

stewart1611.blogspot.com

Contents

2020 **51**

March 51

What Is Heaven Like? (2020-03-02 09:00) 51

The True Biblical Gospel of Free Grace (2020-03-12 20:44) 57

Does Living In Sin Mean That I'm Not Saved? (2020-03-12 22:12) 59

Just Enough Faith (2020-03-12 23:38) 61

You Can Count On Jesus (2020-03-12 23:39) 63

Confessing Christ Is Not Required To Be Saved (2020-03-12 23:44) 65

Peter Preaches The Simple Gospel (2020-03-13 00:29) 66

Jesus Is Our Sabbath Today (2020-03-13 00:45) 71

The Great Neglected Bible Doctrine of Imputation (2020-03-13 01:19) 72

Jesus Doesn't Forgive Sins (2020-03-13 02:02) 79

There is Forgiveness Through Calvary's Cross (2020-03-13 03:13) 82

The Gospel Mindset (2020-03-13 03:20) 90

The Simple Gospel According To The Bible (2020-03-13 03:38) 93

The False Gospel Of Actor Chuck Norris (2020-03-13 18:50) 97

Salvation Army Heresy (2020-03-13 19:48) 101

Eternal Security Not Separate Doctrine From Salvation (2020-03-13 21:56) . . . 108

Indifference Plagues Churches Today (2020-03-14 07:46) 111

I Never Knew You! (2020-03-14 07:46) 115

How Can I Be Sure I Have Repented Enough? (2020-03-14 07:47) 116

The Invasion Of The Lordship Salvation Heresy (2020-03-14 07:47) 122

Dr. John R. Rice Refutes Lordship Salvation (2020-03-14 07:47) 124

The Rich Young Ruler And Jesus (2020-03-14 09:00) 129

I Am Set For The Defence Of The Gospel (2020-03-14 10:00) 147

Alcohol Has Never Done Any Good (2020-03-14 11:00) 154

Psalms 12:6-7 Corrupted In Modern Bible Versions (2020-03-15 06:14) 158

Missionary David Cloud's Counterfeit Gospel (2020-03-15 08:00) 162

Lordship Salvation Heresy And Modern Bible Versions (2020-03-15 11:00) 167

An Important Lesson From A Leper (2020-03-15 14:00) 169

Not By Might, Nor By Power, But By God's Holy Spirit (2020-03-15 16:37) 171

Pacific Garden Mission's "UNSHACKLED" False Gospel (2020-03-15 17:00) 173

The Great Meaning Of "Metanoia" (2020-03-15 20:00) 176

The Misrepresentation Of Evangelist Alexander Marshall (2020-03-16 00:27) . . 185

How's Your Eyesight? (2020-03-16 08:00) 189

Lordship Salvation Refuted (2020-03-16 13:30) 193

SALVATION Versus DISCIPLESHIP (2020-03-16 16:00) 202

The Heresy Of Having To "Pray" To Be Saved (2020-03-17 03:00) 209

The Theories Of Evolution Are Completely Laughable (2020-03-17 05:00) 214
Beware Of UNSHACKLED's Junk Theology! (2020-03-17 11:00) 221
Jesus Is Almighty God! (2020-03-17 16:00) 231
Evolution Is An Elaborate Non-Scientific Hoax (2020-03-18 03:00) 241
Beware Of Counterfeit Bible Revisions! (2020-03-18 10:00) 244
Be of Good Cheer! (2020-03-18 18:00) 253
Joy In Misery For The Christian (2020-03-19 04:00) 254
The Bible Teaches Easy-Believism (2020-03-19 18:28) 262
Love is the Greatest (2020-03-19 20:30) 272
Are There Many That Be Saved? (2020-03-20 02:40) 274
Salvation Is Simple (2020-03-20 03:30) 278
Just Enough Faith (2020-03-20 05:22) 280
The Beautiful Gospel Of Free Grace (2020-03-20 08:30) 282
Checklist Of A Truly Christian School (2020-03-20 13:16) 287
He That Believeth Shall Not Be Ashamed (2020-03-20 19:30) 290
Churches That Don't Want The Truth (2020-03-21 00:43) 291
Don't Take Any Wooden Nickles (2020-03-21 14:56) 298
Americans Are Hypocrites On Human Rights Abuses (2020-03-21 17:22) 301
Thou Shalt Love Thy Neighbor As Thyself (2020-03-22 01:09) 307
Unshakable Faith Comes From Having Your Faith Shaken (2020-03-22 01:12) . . 316
How Beautiful Are The Feet (2020-03-22 03:45) 322
So You're Not An Ordained Preacher (2020-03-22 06:26) 328
Where Is Your Heart? (2020-03-22 16:21) 332
Satan's Goal Is To Destroy Marriage And The Family (2020-03-22 21:47) 336
Not Religion, But Regeneration (2020-03-23 00:00) 340
We Grow In Grace, Not In Strength (2020-03-23 05:00) 341
Debt Leveraging For An Eternal Lifestyle (2020-03-23 05:55) 346
We Must All Give Account To God On Judgment Day (2020-03-23 17:30) 352
You Can't Take It With You, But You Can Send It Ahead (2020-03-24 00:00) 360
God Promised To Save Them That Believe The Gospel (2020-03-24 08:00) 362
Great Peace Comes From Resting In God's Promises (2020-03-24 14:00) 364
Who Is He That Condemneth? (2020-03-24 19:18) 367
If We Sin We Have An Advocate With The Father (2020-03-25 00:00) 373
Our Help Is In The Name Of The Lord (2020-03-25 01:30) 379
Christ Died For All Humanity (2020-03-25 02:00) 383
Social Engineering Has Alienated Women From Men (2020-03-25 03:30) 385
Heaven Is A Literal Place Located In The North (2020-03-25 03:59) 388
Don't Watch Too Much News On TV (2020-03-25 13:30) 392
Both Sides Of The Bible Inspiration Debate Can't Be Right (2020-03-25 21:13) . 395
The Ugly Truth About Today's Bible Versions (2020-03-26 00:01) 400
And The Books Were Opened (2020-03-26 02:00) 405
Shall We Continue In Sin That Grace May Abound? (2020-03-26 02:48) 409
Fundamentalists Use Only The Inspired King James Bible (2020-03-26 03:18) . . 412
She Hath Done What She Could (2020-03-26 06:53) 418
And The World Passeth Away (2020-03-26 08:00) 421
Sweet Peace Can Only Come From Painful Sorrow (2020-03-26 17:00) 425
Put On The Lord Jesus Christ (2020-03-26 22:00) 428
Why I Disagree With The 'Reprobate Doctrine' (2020-03-26 23:00) 430
I'll Get Saved Later (2020-03-27 01:30) 444
Seventh-Day Adventism Is A Non-Christian Cult (2020-03-27 01:30) 446

Avoid The Counsel Of The Ungodly (2020-03-27 05:00) 457
Are You Ready to Meet God? (2020-03-27 05:56) 467
Saved According To God’s Purpose (2020-03-27 11:00) 472
Why Stand Ye Here All The Day Idle? (2020-03-27 15:00) 475
The King James Bible Is Inspired (2020-03-28 01:07) 479
Hell Is A Literal Place Of Eternal Punishment In Fire (2020-03-28 03:31) 480
What Is Heaven Like? (2020-03-28 18:05) 488
Satan Is The Author Of Confusion (2020-03-28 23:00) 495
Does A Christian Have To Believe In Hell? (2020-03-29 03:00) 498
Seek God’s Face Continually (2020-03-29 09:00) 504
“You Could Be The Next John R. Rice!” (2020-03-29 20:30) 508
God Comforts Us To Comfort Others (2020-03-30 01:30) 511
The Wrath Of Man Worketh Not God’s Righteousness (2020-03-30 23:00) 515
The Blessed Indwelling Holy Spirit (2020-03-31 05:00) 519
Difficult Times Don’t Mean God Is Not Blessing You (2020-03-31 11:30) 523
Jesus Died On The Cross For ’EVERY MAN’ (2020-03-31 21:38) 529
Most “Free” Things Are Not Really Free (2020-03-31 23:00) 530
April 535
We Believe In The Inspiration Of The Bible (2020-04-01 00:58) 535
April 1st Is National Atheist’s Day! (2020-04-01 02:00) 544
Don’t Throw Your Virtue To The Dogs Young Lady (2020-04-01 15:00) 547
The Dirtiest Four Letter Word Is “SELF” (2020-04-01 17:00) 553
The Book Of God And The God Of The Book (2020-04-01 19:52) 554
How To Get Close To God (2020-04-02 03:00) 558
New Bible Versions Teach False Meaning of Repentance (2020-04-02 04:23) . . . 562
Does Acts 2:38 Teach Baptism For Salvation? (2020-04-02 16:00) 564
New Bibles Make Salvation A Process, Not A New Birth (2020-04-02 23:30) . . . 569
Pastor DeHaan Correctly Teaches Jesus Had God’s Blood (2020-04-02 23:50) . . 572
Most Baptists Don’t Love Jesus (2020-04-03 03:00) 575
Most Women Don’t Want A Man To Rule Over Them (2020-04-03 04:07) 580
Remember That God Is Always In Power (2020-04-03 04:25) 583
The ’Cross-less’ Gospel (2020-04-03 04:26) 586
Only God Can Love Us The Way We Want To Be Loved (2020-04-03 04:28) 597
The Great Bible Doctrine Of Imputation (2020-04-04 05:40) 600
Why God’s Curse Is On Bob Jones Univesity (2020-04-04 17:24) 603
God Pity Preachers Who Make Light Of Truth (2020-04-05 00:28) 611
Jesus’ Blood Is Sprinkled On The Mercy Seat In Heaven (2020-04-05 02:02) . . . 621
You Don’t Know What To Pray For And Neither Do I (2020-04-05 03:00) 627
Roman Catholicism Versus The Holy Bible (2020-04-05 08:00) 631
Recovering Lives Out Of The Snare Of The Devil (2020-04-05 15:00) 636
A Grave Danger In The Modern Bible Revisions (2020-04-05 20:37) 641
The Kind Of Men We Need Today (2020-04-05 20:48) 649
Inspiration Is Eternal, Not Merely Temporal (2020-04-06 13:30) 651
Does Romans 10:9-10 Teach Confession For Salvation? (2020-04-06 20:00) . . . 659
Who’s The Biggest Sinner? (2020-04-07 00:40) 660
But By The Grace Of God I Am What I Am (2020-04-07 03:00) 666
I’m Proud Of My Heavenly Father (2020-04-07 17:15) 675
Are You Looking For Antichrist Or The Glorious Savior? (2020-04-08 00:00) . . . 682
Never Stop Soulwinning While Fighting (2020-04-08 03:00) 684
We Have Sinned (2020-04-08 13:30) 690

Why You Shouldn't Use More Than One Bible (2020-04-08 19:30) 693
Be Of Good Cheer! (2020-04-08 22:00) 697
As It Was In The Days Of Noah (2020-04-09 04:00) 699
A Good Pastor Versus A Godly Pastor (2020-04-09 10:00) 705
Antioch Versus Alexandria (2020-04-09 17:00) 711
Why All The Occult Symbols And Satanic Signs Today? (2020-04-10 03:41) . . . 717
I Am Crucified With Christ, Yet I Live; Yet Not I (2020-04-10 04:00) 722
What Exactly Is A Church? (2020-04-10 04:00) 725
Are You Spiritually Prepared To Die? (2020-04-10 09:00) 729
Suffering Silences Satan (2020-04-10 12:30) 731
Be Careful How You Talk About God (2020-04-10 18:00) 735
Not Religion, But Regeneration (2020-04-10 23:00) 739
Why Believing On Jesus' Name Is Not Enough (2020-04-10 23:30) 741
Handling Depression As A Child Of God (2020-04-11 03:00) 745
Four Snakes To Watch Out For (2020-04-11 09:00) 750
Jesus Is The Cure For Public Nudity (2020-04-11 16:00) 753
"Easter" Is Translated Correctly In The King James Bible (2020-04-11 16:15) . . . 754
Dr. John R. Rice Wasn't An Authority On Repentance (2020-04-11 21:00) 757
A Faith Must Be Tested (2020-04-12 01:30) 762
They Just Won't Say It (2020-04-12 03:00) 764
A Praying Pulpit Begets A Praying Pew (2020-04-12 08:00) 771
A Christian Falls IN GRACE Never FROM GRACE (2020-04-12 15:00) 776
Jesus Christ Is Bodily Risen! (2020-04-12 20:08) 778
Once Saved, Always Saved (2020-04-12 20:30) 784
What You Need To Know About The Coronavirus (2020-04-12 23:55) 786
Does The Holy Bible Teach The Rapture of The Church? (2020-04-13 01:41) . . . 790
Boldness Comes From Walking With God (2020-04-13 03:00) 794
What HAPPENS In Vegas Is RECORDED In Heaven! (2020-04-13 08:00) 796
Nobody Is Laughing In Hell! (2020-04-13 13:30) 802
Man's True Problem Is Disobedience (2020-04-13 18:00) 807
The Flat Earth Heresy Exposed (2020-04-13 21:30) 811
Grace To Help In Time Of Need (2020-04-14 04:12) 817
NIV: The Bible Version That Keeps Changing! (2020-04-14 11:00) 821
How We Got God's Words (2020-04-14 18:00) 825
Continue In Prayer And Watch In The Same (2020-04-15 01:00) 829
America Was Founded As A Constitutional Republic (2020-04-15 01:00) 832
A Christian Cannot Be Possessed By A Demon (2020-04-15 03:30) 838
The Eight Kings Of Revelation (2020-04-15 09:00) 843
Men Are Saved By Believing The Truth Of The Gospel (2020-04-15 17:56) 850
We Need A Bible Revival Today! (2020-04-15 22:17) 851
Beware Of The Fundamental Modernist (2020-04-16 03:00) 855
Always Move To The RIGHT, Never To The LEFT (2020-04-16 12:00) 863
God's Last Name Is Not "Damn" (2020-04-16 18:30) 870
The Satanic Modern Bible Versions (2020-04-16 23:00) 875
Mules Cannot Reproduce (2020-04-17 08:30) 877
Bible Inspiration Is A Big Deal! (2020-04-17 18:45) 879
Correcting The King James Bible? (2020-04-17 23:30) 882
How Permanent Is Your Salvation? (2020-04-18 04:00) 893
Don't Sacrifice Permanent On The Altar Of Immediate! (2020-04-18 09:00) . . . 899
God Only Authored ONE BOOK, Not Two, Not 339! (2020-04-18 15:00) 901

The Sin Of Women Preachers (2020-04-19 04:00) 905
Alcohol Is Liquid Devil! (2020-04-19 10:00) 911
Jesus Is Not The Father (2020-04-19 17:29) 918
When Satan Is At His Worst—Alcohol (2020-04-19 19:00) 923
The Hypocrisy Of Alcohol And Drug Laws (2020-04-20 04:00) 925
Faith In God Makes It Easier To Forgive Others (2020-04-20 04:00) 927
America Needs Voices! (2020-04-20 11:00) 931
I'm Such An Ignoramus (2020-04-20 17:00) 933
Godhead Is Comprised Of 3 Distinct, Individual, Persons (2020-04-21 03:00) . . 934
The Trinity Is 100% Correct Bible Doctrine (2020-04-21 03:00) 937
Should We Feel "Godly" All The Time? (2020-04-22 06:30) 941
Must I Pray To Be Saved? (2020-04-22 15:00) 943
The Blood Does NOT Merely Represent Jesus' Death (2020-04-22 22:30) 945
Jesus Is The Word Of God (2020-04-23 08:00) 948
The Distinction Of The Holy Spirit, Father And Son (2020-04-23 16:00) 951
Godhead Is Always Masculine Gender, Never Feminine (2020-04-23 23:00) . . . 957
The NIV Brutally Attacks Jesus' Deity (2020-04-24 15:30) 959
We Must All Give Account At The Judgment Seat Of Christ (2020-04-24 22:00) . 965
My Thoughts On The Coronavirus Pandemic (2020-04-25 03:30) 968
Christians Ought Not Advocate Homosexual Rights (2020-04-25 13:30) 974
You Don't Have To "Ask" Jesus To Save you (2020-04-25 23:00) 976
There Is No Salvation Apart From Jesus' Precious Name (2020-04-26 03:00) . . . 980
Keep Thy Heart With All Diligence (2020-04-26 16:27) 983
Catholic Priest And Lutheran Minister Cannot Forgive Sin (2020-04-27 18:00) . . 987
The Righteous Are As Bold As A Lion (2020-04-28 00:30) 994
How To Have A Happy Godly Home (2020-04-28 04:30) 999
Look At People As Broken Instead Of Bad (2020-04-29 00:00) 1003
Modern Corrupt Bibles Are Transforming The Churches (2020-04-29 11:30) . . . 1006
I Want To Think Right, Live Right And Do Right (2020-04-30 00:00) 1010
Pastor Chip Ingram's False Gospel (2020-04-30 03:00) 1016
What Is Bible Repentance For Salvation? (2020-04-30 14:27) 1023
May 1029
Fake Charismatic Healing (2020-05-01 04:32) 1029
The Blood Is Applied To The Mercy Seat In Heaven (2020-05-01 11:00) 1034
Sin Always Injures Someone (2020-05-02 00:00) 1037
My Own Salvation Testimony (2020-05-02 11:18) 1041
Many Baptist Pastors Spiritually Are Like Pedophiles (2020-05-02 17:52) 1044
Is Every Christian Supposed To Win Souls? (2020-05-03 04:30) 1050
Attitude Determines Everything (2020-05-03 13:30) 1053
What Is Calvinism Exactly? (2020-05-04 01:24) 1055
Nearly All Old Earth Advocates Are Not Evolutionists (2020-05-04 01:39) 1057
Him That Is Unjust, Let Him Be Unjust Still (2020-05-04 06:30) 1061
Bible Teaches An Old Earth, But A Young Human Race (2020-05-04 12:30) 1065
The Salvation Of A Nation (2020-05-04 15:30) 1069
The Cult Of Calvinism: A False Religion (2020-05-04 18:48) 1075
Seventh-Day-Adventism Perverts The Blood of Jesus (2020-05-05 03:35) 1079
The Death Of The Passover Lamb Was Not Enough (2020-05-05 11:00) 1081
Wacky Young Earthers: 'Dinosaurs On Ark Grew Slower' (2020-05-06 00:30) . . . 1084
Jesus Died For The Sins Of The Whole World (2020-05-06 01:00) 1088
Is Your Pastor A Fool? (2020-05-06 23:02) 1091

Sin Existed Before Genesis 1:2 (2020-05-06 23:30) 1096
Incompatibility of Lordship Salvation With The Gospel (2020-05-07 01:00) 1098
Conceal Don’t Reveal Ladies (2020-05-07 03:30) 1106
The True Agenda Behind The Coronavirus (2020-05-07 12:30) 1109
Gospel Of John Contains All You Need To Be Saved (2020-05-07 23:20) 1114
My Opinion Of President Donald Trump In 2020 (2020-05-08 03:00) 1117
Abortion Is A Horrible Evil To Commit (2020-05-08 11:30) 1123
The Frustration Of Praying With No Answers (2020-05-09 00:10) 1128
Gideon Failed To Recognize The Big Picture (2020-05-09 05:10) 1134
The Damnable Martin Luther Deception (2020-05-09 13:30) 1138
The Heresy Of Lordship Salvation Defined (2020-05-09 20:21) 1143
Once Saved Always Saved (2020-05-09 21:08) 1148
The Sin Of Gambling (2020-05-09 23:00) 1153
You Must Be Perfect, Not Good, To Get To Heaven (2020-05-10 05:30) 1156
Speaking In Tongues Is Of The Devil (2020-05-10 13:30) 1160
Today’s Lazy Ecumenical Deceived Church Member (2020-05-10 22:03) 1166
Why Harvest Baptist Church Won’t Let Me Come Back (2020-05-10 23:00) 1169
God’s Unbreakable Promise Of Eternal Life (2020-05-11 04:00) 1173
The Horrible Pain Of Not Knowing You Are Saved (2020-05-11 14:30) 1181
It Makes No Sense, But I’ll Trust God Anyhow (2020-05-11 22:30) 1185
Jesus Said ’Ye Will Not’ Come, Not ’Ye Cannot’ Come (2020-05-12 03:30) 1188
Five Minutes Praise Better Than Lifetime Of Criticism (2020-05-12 15:00) 1191
Losing Our American Freedoms (2020-05-13 03:00) 1193
Do You Have To Believe Jesus Virgin Birth To Be Saved? (2020-05-13 14:19) . . . 1203
The Best Advice I Can Give Christian Parents (2020-05-14 06:30) 1206
Do We Have An Every Word Bible In 2020? (2020-05-14 14:30) 1209
Must We Persevere To Obtain Salvation? (2020-05-14 22:27) 1218
Walk Not In The Counsel Of The Ungodly (2020-05-15 10:30) 1222
NLV Bible Changes ’High Priest’ To ’Religious Leader’ (2020-05-16 00:30) 1224
Are American Women Really Liberated Today? (2020-05-16 11:30) 1227
Well Done Thou Good And Faithful Servant (2020-05-17 00:00) 1230
Once Saved Always Saved Is Biblical (2020-05-17 11:00) 1234
We Are Living In A World Of Liars (2020-05-18 03:30) 1238
The King James Bible Is Inspired (2020-05-18 11:00) 1244
Nothing Once Good Deteriorated Overnight (2020-05-19 00:30) 1248
Is There A Missing Epistle Of Laodicea? (2020-05-19 11:00) 1251
Learning The Old Testament (2020-05-20 00:58) 1256
Salvation Through “Holy Communion” Is False Doctrine (2020-05-20 10:30) . . . 1258
The Devil Wants To Devour You (2020-05-20 23:00) 1262
The Great Need Of The Hour Is Preaching Preachers (2020-05-21 10:00) 1265
Does Obedience To God Bring Financial Blessing? (2020-05-22 00:30) 1268
Secular Professor Sees Danger Of Changing Bibles (2020-05-22 11:00) 1272
Some Wicked People Just Don’t Care (2020-05-23 00:00) 1277
Misunderstood Repentance (2020-05-24 11:00) 1282
Beware Of Greek Study Aids (2020-05-25 00:00) 1285
Always Be On Guard (2020-05-25 12:44) 1290
Whose Vineyard Are You Keeping? (2020-05-25 22:00) 1293
Crucifixes Are Wrong To Use (2020-05-26 10:30) 1295
The Insane Dinosaur Theory Of Young Earthers (2020-05-27 01:17) 1297
Calvinism Is A Satanic Mindset (2020-05-27 11:00) 1314

John Calvin And Martin Luther Are Burning In Hell (2020-05-28 00:43) 1316
Salvation And The Public Invitation (2020-05-28 19:30) 1318
Abortion Is First Degree Murder! (2020-05-29 05:00) 1320
I Never Knew You (2020-05-29 10:07) 1321
Time Is Running Out Quick, Serve God While You Can (2020-05-30 10:32) 1323
Hell Is A Place Of Punishment In Everlasting Fire (2020-05-30 22:00) 1325
Tough Love Jesus (2020-05-31 11:00) 1334
June 1344
I Was Abused At CEDARS-SINAI Hospital in Los Angeles (2020-06-01 08:49) . . . 1344
How Truth Turns Christians Against The Preacher (2020-06-01 19:54) 1369
God Hears The Cry (2020-06-02 10:30) 1376
A Fly In The Ointment (2020-06-02 21:30) 1380
Four Things You Get From Walking With God (2020-06-03 10:30) 1381
Why Do People Try To Work Their Way To Salvation (2020-06-04 00:57) 1384
The Importance Of Forgivness (2020-06-04 20:51) 1386
It Is Sad The Holy Bible Is Not Enough For Many People (2020-06-05 07:30) . . . 1391
The Bible Teaches An Old Earth (Or, 'Gap Principle') (2020-06-05 10:00) 1396
Harmful Cult Mentality In Baptist Churches Today (2020-06-06 05:00) 1398
Dr. Steve Pettit's Counterfeit Gospel (2020-06-06 10:30) 1403
Don't Get Comfortable With Heresy In Your Church (2020-06-07 01:03) 1409
God's "Get Character Quick" Plan (2020-06-07 22:12) 1418
America's Problems Didn't Happen Overnight (2020-06-08 01:40) 1424
Abortion Stops A Beating Heart (2020-06-08 04:00) 1428
Only The Inspired Word Of God Can Give Assurance (2020-06-09 01:03) 1431
Why Follow Men? (2020-06-09 09:34) 1432
Christians Have A Wonderful Expectation (2020-06-09 22:30) 1436
Will There Be Animals In Heaven? (2020-06-10 23:30) 1439
False Prophets Are Dangerous Because We Like Them (2020-06-11 05:30) 1441
Pastor Ryan Price Is Confused In His Preaching! (2020-06-11 13:36) 1445
The Absolute Eternal Security Of The Believer (2020-06-12 10:30) 1447
Faithfully Running The Race As Saints (2020-06-13 10:30) 1453
Right Doctrine Matters! (2020-06-14 17:20) 1455
The Insanity Of Having More Than One Holy Bible (2020-06-15 12:00) 1461
SDA's Teach Lordship Salvation (2020-06-16 10:00) 1464
Does The Greek Bible Teach Eternal Security? (2020-06-18 04:00) 1468
Retarded ERV Prophesies: 'Young Woman Is Pregnant' (2020-06-18 11:30) 1471
Black Lives Matter Except In The Womb (2020-06-18 19:56) 1475
Set Your Affection On Things Above (2020-06-20 02:12) 1478
The Rapture is Not a New Doctrine (2020-06-20 03:30) 1483
Search The Scriptures, Not Men's Minds (2020-06-20 23:00) 1493
The Devil's Bible Revisions Make Salvation Hard (2020-06-22 05:30) 1498
When A Gift Is Not Really A Gift (2020-06-22 11:00) 1503
The Woeful Lack Of Love In Today's Churches (2020-06-23 00:06) 1508
30,000 Words A Day! (2020-06-23 21:26) 1512
Dr. John MacArthur Says Jesus DIDN'T Have God's Blood (2020-06-24 02:00) . . 1515
Abortion Stops A Beating Heart And Kills A Human Being (2020-06-24 22:08) . . 1518
Evolution Is The Biggest Lie Ever Fabricated (2020-06-25 03:00) 1519
Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In Package Of Jesus (2020-06-25 12:00) 1522
We Already Have Chinese Style Censorship In America (2020-06-25 23:29) . . . 1526
Jesus Christ Is Almighty God (2020-06-26 22:50) 1532

Black Lives Matter Is A Communist Front Group (2020-06-27 00:00) 1538
Thankfulness Leads To Holiness (2020-06-27 00:25) 1543
Pray Without Ceasing (2020-06-27 04:30) 1548
Did Pastor Harry Ironside Teach Lordship Salvation? (2020-06-27 11:30) 1551
Luciferians Are Behind The New World Order (2020-06-27 23:00) 1559
Death Is A Joyous Occasion For The Saint Of God (2020-06-28 02:21) 1564
Why The Rapture Is Not Christ's Second Coming (2020-06-28 11:00) 1568
Beware Of The False Gospel Of Matthew Henry (2020-06-29 00:37) 1570
The Folly Of Turning From Sins To Be Saved (2020-06-29 04:50) 1575
A Believer Won't Always Show Fruit of Salvation (2020-06-29 11:30) 1580
Swim At Your Own Risk (2020-06-30 04:52) 1585
Why Aren't More People Scared About Eternity? (2020-06-30 10:30) 1590
July 1592
The Gospel Is All About God's Love (2020-07-01 00:05) 1592
Sin Continues In Hell (2020-07-01 11:30) 1602
How Pensacola Christian College Betrays The Bible (2020-07-02 01:45) 1606
The Pastors Have Rejected Knowledge (Truth) (2020-07-02 10:11) 1612
A Little Leaven Leaveneth The Whole Lump (2020-07-03 01:00) 1620
Something Is Wrong With The Churches Today (2020-07-03 11:00) 1625
Beware Of Anyone Claiming God Speaks Through Them (2020-07-04 00:32) . . 1633
Sometimes You Have To Stand Alone For God (2020-07-04 07:44) 1635
Don't Follow Deteriorating Bible Colleges (2020-07-04 10:30) 1640
What These Riots Reveal About America (2020-07-05 16:10) 1643
The Wickedness Of Bob Jones University (2020-07-05 17:06) 1653
What The Bible Says Is So (2020-07-06 01:00) 1657
You Don't "Turn From Your Sins" To Go To Heaven (2020-07-06 10:00) 1665
The Lordship Salvation Crowd Are Tares In The Church (2020-07-07 00:08) . . . 1668
The Greatest Threat To The Gospel Is Ambiguity (2020-07-07 09:11) 1676
The Danger Of Feelings (2020-07-07 11:00) 1682
Something To Think About! (2020-07-07 19:18) 1687
Searching For God (2020-07-07 23:30) 1689
Jesus' Liquid Blood Had To Be Applied In Heaven (2020-07-08 00:00) 1695
There Are 86,400 Seconds In A Day (2020-07-08 11:30) 1697
Eternal Life Doesn't Cost You Anything (2020-07-09 08:40) 1700
Pope John Paul II Sinfully Prays to Mary (2020-07-09 10:30) 1706
You Simply Need To Trust Christ To Be Saved (2020-07-10 10:00) 1711
Infallibly Infallible Or What? (2020-07-11 00:54) 1716
Deadly Rat Food Is Less Than 1% Poison (2020-07-11 07:40) 1721
Faith Cometh By Hearing God's Word (2020-07-11 19:30) 1727
Pastor John MacArthur's False Gospel (2020-07-12 11:30) 1733
Jesus Is Our Sabbath In Whom We Rest For Salvation (2020-07-13 11:30) 1742
The Only Way To Have Peace With God (2020-07-14 10:30) 1746
Evangelist Steve Pettit's Gospel Doublespeak (2020-07-15 00:11) 1755
The Parable Of The Talents In Matthew 25:14-30 (2020-07-15 10:00) 1763
Law And Grace Are Two Keys (2020-07-15 19:56) 1767
Dr. Mark G. Cambron Is 100% Correct On Repentance (2020-07-16 09:30) 1774
The Ungodly So-Called "Christian" Band Stryper (2020-07-16 19:58) 1780
Lord Help Me To Think Right, Live Right, And Do Right (2020-07-16 22:00) 1788
Why Follow Men? (2020-07-17 11:30) 1793
America Will Never Be "Great" Again! (2020-07-18 05:01) 1797

Peter Preaches The Simple Gospel (2020-07-18 10:00) 1806
Who Are The Wicked Servants In Matthew 24:45-51? (2020-07-18 19:32) 1814
The Sin Of Homosexuality Is Confusion (2020-07-18 23:00) 1817
Persecuted By Harvest Baptist Church For My Faith (2020-07-19 03:43) 1818
Evolution Is An Elaborate Non-Scientific Hoax (2020-07-19 10:30) 1826
Put Off The Old Man, And Put On The New Man (2020-07-19 22:43) 1830
What To Do When You Don’t Know What To Do (2020-07-20 10:00) 1832
Always Be Abundantly Thankful To God (2020-07-21 00:13) 1837
God Demands Perfection, Not Turning From Sin (2020-07-21 11:00) 1840
Great Is Thy Faithfulness (2020-07-21 22:30) 1849
Lay Hold On Eternal Life (2020-07-22 11:00) 1851
Wars And Rumors Of Wars, Famines And Pestilences (2020-07-22 23:00) 1854
We’re A Nation Of Biblical Ignoramuses (2020-07-23 11:00) 1858
The Body Is Dead Because Of Sin (2020-07-24 00:25) 1862
SDA’s Works-Based Assurance Of Salvation (2020-07-24 10:30) 1869
How To Clean Up Your Life Of Sin (2020-07-24 14:06) 1875
Filthy Communications Corrupt Good Manners (2020-07-24 18:39) 1886
The Modern Bible Revisions No Longer Worship Jesus (2020-07-24 23:49) 1891
America’s Ever Changing Moral And Doctrinal Standards (2020-07-25 09:30) . . 1898
God Rewards Those Who Remain By The Stuff (2020-07-25 22:00) 1907
Why Is Paul So Upset In The Epistle Of Galatians? (2020-07-26 19:52) 1914
Did Joshua Teach Lordship Salvation? (2020-07-27 10:30) 1919
Pacific Garden Mission Preaches A Counterfeit Gospel (2020-07-27 22:13) 1920
Chinese Style Censorship Is Increasing In America (2020-07-28 09:30) 1928
What The Gospel Is Not (2020-07-28 21:48) 1934
Satan In Hollywood Movies (2020-07-29 01:20) 1936
Sometimes We Need To Be Quiet And Be A Friend (2020-07-29 09:30) 1940
America Will Never Be ’Great’ As Long As She Is Wicked (2020-07-29 22:00) . . 1943
Beware Of Thomas Nelson Publishers And Doreen Virtue (2020-07-29 22:30) . . 1947
Beware Of All The Fake End Times Hype (2020-07-31 09:30) 1951
Voting Democrat Could Be The End Of America (2020-07-31 22:30) 1956
August 1959
Devil Dog Preacher Ravi Zacharias (2020-08-01 10:30) 1959
We’re In A Mess Because No One Wants To Speak Up (2020-08-01 22:30) 1967
The Worst Pervert In America Is The Gospel Pervert (2020-08-02 10:00) 1970
If You Would Never Do Anything Terribly Wicked (2020-08-02 22:00) 1977
Abuse Of Power In Independent Baptist Churches (2020-08-03 06:48) 1981
Salvation Doesn’t Require Forsaking All To Follow Christ (2020-08-04 09:30) . . . 1991
Repentance And Faith (2020-08-04 22:30) 1995
The Devil’s Bibles Corrupt Sound Doctrine (2020-08-05 09:30) 2002
Jesus Sees People’s Pain (2020-08-05 22:30) 2005
The Counterfeit Gospel Of Missionary Paris Reidhead (2020-08-06 10:30) 2006
Be Not Moved Away From The Hope Of The Gospel (2020-08-06 21:30) 2012
False ’UNSHACKLED’ Salvation Of Debbie Brooks (2020-08-07 01:39) 2015
I Can Do All Things Through A Bible Verse Out Of Context (2020-08-07 04:19) . . 2019
The Danger Of Adding To Faith Alone (2020-08-07 09:30) 2026
God Hates Sin, But Not The Sinner (2020-08-08 10:00) 2031
Jesus Said To “Be Of Good Cheer” To All Saints (2020-08-09 09:30) 2035
Living For Jesus (2020-08-10 10:30) 2038
The Judgment Of The Nations (2020-08-11 09:30) 2041

God Won’t Let You Slide If You’re Wrong On The Gospel (2020-08-12 10:30) . . . 2044
Everyone Is Important In God’s Family (2020-08-12 23:37) 2049
How I Know That A Pretribulation Rapture Is Right (2020-08-13 06:43) 2053
Pastor Phil Kidd’s Heresy Of Denying Eternal Security (2020-08-14 00:04) 2058
But We Have The Mind Of Christ (2020-08-14 09:30) 2071
The Counterfeit Mormon Religion (2020-08-14 22:30) 2079
Christ The Risen One, Lives As The Crucified One (2020-08-15 09:30) 2085
The Real Battle (2020-08-15 22:30) 2087
What Does it Mean To Be Humble? (2020-08-15 22:30) 2094
The Old Account Was Forever Settled Long Ago (2020-08-16 09:30) 2099
The Father Is The Hero, Not The Prodigal Son (2020-08-17 10:00) 2104
Have You Believed In Vain? (2020-08-17 19:34) 2108
Important Lessons From The Bible Story Of Lot (2020-08-18 09:30) 2111
Pray For Me While My Ministry Is In Google Prison (2020-08-18 17:13) 2115
Beware Of Satanism Targeting Your Children (2020-08-19 09:30) 2117
What Does The Bible Say About Visions And Dreams? (2020-08-19 22:00) 2124
Where Evangelist Jack Chick Went Wrong On The Gospel (2020-08-20 10:00) . . 2130
The Satanic Cult Of Seventh-Day Adventism (2020-08-21 08:21) 2136
Wolves In The Hen House At Bob Jones University (2020-08-21 19:30) 2143
God’s Gift Of Eternal Life Is Not A Trade Or Exchange (2020-08-22 10:00) 2147
The Holy Bible Doesn’t Say ’Turn From Sin’ To Be Saved (2020-08-23 09:30) . . . 2155
Neither Give Place To The Devil (2020-08-23 20:30) 2157
Neo-evangelical Churches Are Destroying America (2020-08-24 09:30) 2161
Even The Best Of Christians Are Still Imperfect People (2020-08-25 10:00) 2168
Life Is What Happens To You When You Make Big Plans (2020-08-26 09:30) . . . 2173
Lordship Salvation Perverts God’s Saving Grace (2020-08-27 09:30) 2176
Lessons From The Book Of Obadiah (2020-08-27 20:16) 2183
Men Die In Very Strange Ways (2020-08-28 10:00) 2194
The Generation That Doesn’t Look Up (2020-08-28 21:00) 2203
The Bible Doesn’t Teach Us To Pursue Feelings (2020-08-29 09:30) 2209
Coronavirus Versus The Lying Media (2020-08-29 21:42) 2211
My Lord Knows The Way Through The Wilderness (2020-08-30 09:30) 2214
Ecclesiastical Separation (2020-08-31 03:46) 2217
More Junk Theology From PGM Shackling Men’s Souls (2020-08-31 15:25) 2224
Advocates Of Lordship Gospel Use Obscure Verses (2020-08-31 18:00) 2233
Get The Hell Away From Me, Satan! (2020-08-31 23:28) 2240
September 2244
Irrefutable Bible Facts About Repentance (2020-09-01 09:30) 2244
The Devil That Deceived The Whole World (2020-09-01 21:45) 2249
The Messed Up Church At Laodicea (2020-09-02 10:00) 2254
How We Know The Tribulation Will Last Seven Years (2020-09-02 21:33) 2261
He That Shall Endure Unto The End Shall Be Saved (2020-09-03 09:30) 2262
The Coronavirus Pandemic Is A Big Media Hoax! (2020-09-04 03:05) 2264
Please Go See Dr. Law And Dr. Grace (2020-09-04 09:30) 2270
Molinism Is Deeper Life Junk Theology (2020-09-05 09:30) 2273
The Sensitivity Of The Holy Spirit (2020-09-05 21:30) 2281
Jonah And The Pagan Mariners (2020-09-06 03:09) 2285
God Works In The Life Of Every Christian Believer (2020-09-06 10:00) 2291
Why Do Churches Tolerate Poison Bible Revisions? (2020-09-06 21:30) 2293
President Trump Will Be Re-Elected In November (2020-09-07 06:47) 2297

You Have To Be Willingly Ignorant To Accept Evolution (2020-09-07 10:00) 2300
NIV Bible Quiz (2020-09-08 09:00) 2304
Please, Thank You And Excuse Me (2020-09-08 09:30) 2308
Why David Was A Man After God's Own Heart (2020-09-09 09:30) 2312
The Way Of The Wicked Is As Darkness (2020-09-10 09:30) 2317
Why Does The Church Ignore Hurting People? (2020-09-10 16:15) 2323
Coronavirus Pandemic Is A Big New World Order Hoax! (2020-09-12 13:38) . . . 2327
What Doth The Lord Require Of Thee? (2020-09-13 06:06) 2329
Rebellious Americans Refuse To Listen To God (2020-09-14 09:30) 2332
The Battle Between Me And The Bob Jones' Crowd (2020-09-14 23:11) 2336
The Lying Serpent Never Gave Eve Anything Good (2020-09-16 05:26) 2340
Single Women Are Out Of Touch With Reality Today (2020-09-17 00:04) 2344
Stay Humble And Walk With God (2020-09-17 10:00) 2346
Jesus is Not God's One And Only Son! (2020-09-18 09:30) 2349
Bob Jones University Helps Deny The 'Only Begotten' Son (2020-09-19 09:30) . 2351
God Places A Premium On Listening (2020-09-20 07:18) 2357
Think On These Things (2020-09-21 21:58) 2360
It Is Right To Rebuke The Bob Jones University Crowd (2020-09-22 18:29) 2363
The Often Confused Parable Of The Sower And Seed (2020-09-23 09:30) 2366
For We Walk By Faith And Not By Sight (2020-09-24 09:30) 2369
Five Great Life Changing Decisions (2020-09-25 09:30) 2372
Does Romans 8:38-39 Apply To Salvation? (2020-09-26 09:30) 2374
Bob Jones Camp Teach Same Junk As Jehovah's Witness (2020-09-26 16:33) . . 2376
God Knows Me: Lessons From The Book Of Nahum (2020-09-26 22:47) 2381
Bob Jones University Agree With Mormon Repentance (2020-09-27 20:27) 2385
He That Is Slow To Anger Is Better Than The Mighty (2020-09-28 23:14) 2390
Angels Didn't Have Carnal Knowledge With Women (2020-09-29 00:40) 2394
There Is No "And" In God's Plan Of Salvation (2020-09-29 09:30) 2401
Logic Must Prove The King James Bible (2020-09-30 00:52) 2402
Dr. Max Younce Preaches On Drug And Alcohol Addiction (2020-09-30 18:22) . . 2412
October 2414
The Seven Most Important Christian Focuses (2020-10-01 05:43) 2414
The Antichrist "By Peace Shall Destroy Many" (2020-10-01 09:30) 2414
Zerubbabel's Temple Verses Solomon's Temple (2020-10-01 20:00) 2420
Seek Ye First The Kingdom Of God And His Righteousness (2020-10-02 09:30) . 2425
I Feel Like I'll Never Be Right With God (2020-10-03 10:00) 2428
Why I Hate Parler And Don't Recommend It To Anyone (2020-10-04 07:32) . . . 2432
Jesus Gives Us Peace, Not As The World Gives Peace (2020-10-04 20:58) 2434
The Ugly Truth About The 'American Defamation League' (2020-10-05 19:00) . . 2436
The Defining Quality Of A Fundamentalist Is Caring (2020-10-06 09:30) 2438
Preachers Who Will Never Let You Be Right With God (2020-10-07 09:14) 2444
Why Josiah Was A Good King (2020-10-08 05:34) 2445
Where Is Eddie Van Halen In Eternity? (2020-10-08 14:52) 2449
I Showed Them Truth; They Showed Me The Door! (2020-10-09 10:00) 2451
The Sacrifice Of Thanksgiving And Praise Unto God (2020-10-10 09:30) 2453
eHarmony's Profiles Are Getting Weirder By The Day (2020-10-10 13:40) 2455
The Ungodly Term "Non-binary Gender" (2020-10-11 09:30) 2456
I Have Suffered From Panic Attacks Over The Years Too (2020-10-12 10:00) . . . 2459
The Hallmark Quality Of A Faithful Christian Is Caring (2020-10-13 09:30) 2460
Don't Put Off A Good Thing Or You Might Lose Out (2020-10-14 22:10) 2462

Why Harvest Baptist Church On Guam Lacks Compassion (2020-10-15 06:37) . 2466
Don’t Judge Those Who Stand Wrong, If You Don’t Stand (2020-10-15 20:58) . . 2470
Hearing The Still, Small, Voice Of God (2020-10-17 01:04) 2474
The Importance Of Listening To God (2020-10-17 17:17) 2476
Don’t Play With Someone’s Heart That Loves You (2020-10-17 17:18) 2481
How They Prayed (2020-10-18 17:25) 2484
The Rift Between Fundamentalism & Neo-Evangelicalism (2020-10-19 00:15) . . 2485
The New World Order Is Not The Revived Roman Empire (2020-10-20 09:30) . . 2489
What Meaneth: “Keep Yourselves In The Love Of God”? (2020-10-21 09:30) . . . 2493
America’s Horribly Unethical Society Today (2020-10-22 09:30) 2494
Foolishness Is Bound In The Heart Of Many Adults (2020-10-23 09:30) 2499
I Am Abundantly Blessed Of God For Persecution (2020-10-23 20:28) 2501
What Makes Christianity Different Than Other Religions? (2020-10-24 09:30) . . 2505
Jesus Is Our Peace, Not The Empty Peace of The World (2020-10-25 09:30) . . . 2508
We Are At Spiritual War As Christians (2020-10-26 09:30) 2511
When Grace Is No More Grace (2020-10-27 09:30) 2512
Foolish Pastor Says: “I Don’t Want Or Need Your Money!” (2020-10-28 09:18) . . 2516
The Tremendous Old Testament Book Of Hosea (2020-10-28 09:30) 2518
Don’t Disregard The Truths Of Imperfect Fallen Teachers (2020-10-30 09:30) . . 2524
Global Warming Is A Blatant Manmade Massive Hoax! (2020-10-31 09:30) 2526
For We Walk By Faith And Not By Sight (2020-10-31 20:20) 2527
November 2530
The Bible Teaches It Is Very Easy To Be Saved (2020-11-01 09:30) 2530
The Sin Of Indifference In Bob Jones University’s Camp (2020-11-01 14:07) . . . 2539
Persistent Prayer Changes Things (2020-11-03 09:30) 2541
Basics Of The Devil’s New World Order (2020-11-04 09:30) 2545
The Atheism Of Prayerlessness (2020-11-05 09:30) 2548
God Careth For You (2020-11-06 09:30) 2552
What We Have As Christians Is Bigger Than Life (2020-11-08 09:30) 2556
Don’t Look For Signs In Life, Go By The Word Of God (2020-11-10 09:30) 2557
The Next Frightening Ungodly Generation In America (2020-11-13 09:30) 2560
Kundalini Yoga Is Of The Devil (2020-11-15 09:30) 2562
I Simply Don’t Know The Answer Sometimes (2020-11-16 21:00) 2571
We Have A Perfect, Infallible & Inspired King James Bible (2020-11-17 09:30) . . 2572
The Coming Nuclear Destruction Of America (2020-11-19 09:30) 2585
Acts 15 Shows Us How Simple It Is To Be Saved (2020-11-21 09:30) 2587
How Job And Jonah Ended Their Calamity (2020-11-22 09:30) 2591
Skull & Bones, John Kerry, Global Warming Hoax (2020-11-24 04:42) 2597
Evils Of Changing The Bible Just To Obtain A Copyright (2020-11-25 17:15) . . . 2605
When A Man Believes 1 + 1 = 3, You Need To Avoid Him (2020-11-26 03:46) . . 2608
Seven Reasons Why We Cannot Have Multiple Bibles (2020-11-26 17:19) 2610
The Ungodly Anti-American ’Black Lives Matter’ Group (2020-11-27 09:30) . . . 2612
Central Banks Root Cause Of Poverty & Homelessness (2020-11-27 23:46) . . . 2614
The King James Bible On Divorce And Remarriage (2020-11-28 09:30) 2622
Homeless People Are Not Lazy (2020-11-29 01:00) 2625
America Is Not A Capitalist Society! (2020-11-29 03:18) 2629
King James Bible: Inspired, Infallible, Perfectly Preserved (2020-11-29 09:30) . . 2636
Stay Single If You Don’t Want To Serve Your Husband (2020-11-30 09:30) 2639
December 2644
Ungodly Fake Christian Lifestyle Of Brian “Head” Welch (2020-12-01 09:30) . . . 2644

People Give The Stupidest Worthless Advice (2020-12-01 21:12) 2649
America Is One Of The Most Ungodly Places On Earth (2020-12-01 22:30) 2652
As Christian Believers We Have An Expected End (2020-12-02 09:30) 2655
A Hurting Dog Barks (2020-12-03 22:30) 2658
Being Saved And Putting On The New Man Not The Same (2020-12-04 09:30) . . 2660
The Scriptures do not Give Permission To Divorce (2020-12-05 00:32) 2662
It Doesn't Matter Who Won The U.S. Presidential Election (2020-12-06 09:30) . . 2669
Think On These Things (2020-12-08 09:30) 2673
How Can There Be Two Bibles If There Is One Savior? (2020-12-09 23:54) 2676
Happy People Aren't Thankful, Thankful People Are Happy (2020-12-11 09:30) . 2679
Women's Attitude On Marriage Today Is Backwards (2020-12-12 02:54) 2682
Never Tell Someone To Snap Out Of Depression (2020-12-13 04:26) 2684
The Reason Why So Many Christians Are Miserable (2020-12-13 09:30) 2688
Satanic Kabbalah, Zohar, Talmud And Roman Catholicism (2020-12-15 23:42) . 2693
Jesus Sees People's Pain (2020-12-16 03:26) 2698
Can A Believer Be Free From Sin? (2020-12-17 09:30) 2698
Hated As An Enemy For Telling The Truth (2020-12-18 02:58) 2703
Salvation Has Always Been By Grace Through Faith Alone (2020-12-19 09:30) . 2712
Beware Of Deeper Life Religious Theologians (2020-12-20 09:30) 2717
The Scripture Cannot Be Broken (2020-12-21 06:38) 2721
Seven Bible Promises That Always Brighten My Day (2020-12-22 09:30) 2726
Most Believers Don't Know What A Christlike Spirit Is (2020-12-23 09:30) 2728
The Law Of Moses Was Never Intended To Give Salvation (2020-12-24 04:48) . . 2733
We Have An Infallible, Pure & Inspired King James Bible (2020-12-25 01:29) . . . 2742
God Only Authored One Book (2020-12-25 09:30) 2747
Evangelist Ken Ham Gets It Wrong, Again (2020-12-26 19:57) 2751
The Horrible Truth About Abortion (2020-12-27 04:28) 2753
Why I Believe the King James Bible is God's Word (2020-12-27 09:30) 2755
The Righteous Lord Loveth Righteousness (2020-12-27 23:33) 2759
Faith In God Gives Us Peace, Not Praying Itself (2020-12-28 07:23) 2764
You Know You're A Baptist When The Bible Is The Boss (2020-12-28 18:13) . . . 2768
Sawn Asunder For Their Christian Faith (2020-12-29 09:30) 2771
Jesus Was Not A Good Looking Man (2020-12-31 09:30) 2776

2021 **2781**
January 2781
Beware Of The "Mother Of God" Heresy! (2021-01-01 09:30) 2781
We Have Such A Very Good God (2021-01-02 04:06) 2782
You Should Never Tithe If You're In Debt (2021-01-03 09:30) 2791
People Curse He That Calleth The Wicked "Righteous" (2021-01-04 09:30) . . . 2793
Unshakable Faith Comes From Having Our Faith Shaken (2021-01-05 09:30) . . . 2800
The Big Problem With The Bob Jones University Crowd (2021-01-05 23:46) 2802
Simple Salvation (2021-01-07 09:30) 2807
Harvest Baptist Church Guam Ought Not Say Things (2021-01-07 22:46) 2813
When Men Reject You, God Has Something Special (2021-01-09 09:30) 2820
Evangelist John R. Rice Explains Acts 13:39 (2021-01-10 09:30) 2823
Being Half Right With God (2021-01-12 00:38) 2828
Living A Religious Lifestyle Blinds Many Christians (2021-01-12 09:30) 2831
Even The Devil Is Faithful To Attend Church (2021-01-13 02:26) 2834
What You Accept Becomes A Part Of Your Life (2021-01-14 00:42) 2837

The War Will Never Be Over In This World (2021-01-14 09:30) 2840
People Get Mad At Truth-Tellers More Than Liars (2021-01-14 14:06) 2842
Things That Are Different Are Not The Same (2021-01-15 00:49) 2847
God Desires And Deserves Our Constant Praise (2021-01-15 09:30) 2851
The Answer Is In The Churches, Not The White House (2021-01-16 03:46) 2854
“Look Mom, That Dog Has No Man!” (2021-01-16 06:04) 2864
Repentance From Dead Works, Not From Sin (2021-01-17 03:10) 2870
Having One’s Name Removed From The Book Of Life (2021-01-17 09:30) 2872
Sadly, We Need Socialism In America (2021-01-18 20:30) 2875
A Great Lesson We Can Learn From Our Savior (2021-01-19 03:06) 2883
Does God Allow Some Christians To Starve To Death? (2021-01-20 00:05) 2887
’Crazy Bulk’ Steroid Supplements Is A Scam (2021-01-20 01:00) 2890
Don’t Forget To Pray About Everything (2021-01-21 00:20) 2891
Please Don’t Be A Wicked And Unreasonable Person (2021-01-22 23:13) 2897
Beware Of Shallow Pastors Who Compromise On Truth (2021-01-23 09:30) . . . 2902
How Does A Christian Increase One’s Faith? (2021-01-24 09:30) 2908
90% Of Baptist Pastors Don’t Care And Won’t Stand (2021-01-25 09:30) 2910
She Wipeth Her Mouth: “I Have Done No Wickedness.” (2021-01-26 19:54) . . . 2912
The Message Of Haggai—Finish What You Start! (2021-01-27 09:30) 2917
Please Don’t Be Deceived By The Bob Jones College Cult (2021-01-28 04:21) . . 2921
Why Does A Saved Person Have To Confess Sin? (2021-01-28 09:30) 2925
The Man Who Believes On Jesus Christ Has Repented (2021-01-30 03:19) 2926
February 2932
For Those Who Desire To Walk Close With The Lord (2021-02-01 09:30) 2932
Jesus Never Changes And Neither Does The Holy Bible (2021-02-02 09:30) . . . 2935
Simple Come As A Guilty Sinner And Believe The Gospel (2021-02-03 01:40) . . 2938
Thou Shalt Not Take The Name Of The Lord In Vain (2021-02-04 09:30) 2941
The Crown College Is Promoting Bad Science (2021-02-04 19:37) 2942
Misunderstood Repentance—An Enemy Of Soul Winning (2021-02-05 00:28) . . 2944
Dr. David Jeremiah’s Difficult Assurance Of Salvation (2021-02-06 09:30) 2956
John The Baptist Didn’t Preach A Different Gospel (2021-02-07 09:30) 2958
We Should Be Happy Even While Things Are Broken (2021-02-08 03:46) 2961
A Wise Man Discerns Between Rebuke And Stupidity (2021-02-08 09:30) 2969
Forget The Stock Market, Invest In Eternal Rewards (2021-02-09 09:30) 2971
Some Truths Every Believer Needs To Know (2021-02-10 09:30) 2976
Don’t Compare Your Life To Other Christians (2021-02-10 23:38) 2978
The Valley Of Achor As A Door Of Hope (2021-02-11 06:46) 2981
Jesus May Come Today! (2021-02-12 09:30) 2984
You Cannot Fix Your Broken Life (2021-02-13 03:22) 2987
How The Devil Removes Some Landmarks (2021-02-13 09:30) 2994
There Has Always Been Only One Plan Of Salvation (2021-02-14 09:30) 2999
Bring Forth Fruits Meet For Repentance (2021-02-15 09:30) 3003
False Bibles—An Enemy of Soul Winning (2021-02-16 01:29) 3008
Should We Pray For God’s Judgment Upon The Wicked? (2021-02-17 09:30) . . . 3013
Refuting The Calvinist Heresy Of Limited Atonement (2021-02-18 09:30) 3015
Trust Takes Years To Earn, But Only Seconds To Lose (2021-02-19 09:30) 3018
The Folly Of The Wrong Repentance Crowd (2021-02-20 02:18) 3023
Everyone Was Saved By Faith In The Old Testament (2021-02-20 09:30) 3032
Divorce Is An Inexplicably Ugly And Painful Experience (2021-02-20 12:56) . . . 3038
John Lennon’s Philosophies Define The New World Order (2021-02-21 11:25) . . 3044

Catholics Teach “Born Again” Same As Lordship Salvation (2021-02-22 09:30) . 3049
Let’s Go Soulwinning! (2021-02-23 09:30) 3053
What’s Wrong With This Picture? (2021-02-23 21:30) 3082
Turning From Sin Vs. Coming To God As A Needy Sinner (2021-02-24 19:50) . . . 3086
Women Today Have The Wrong Attitude Toward Marriage (2021-02-25 04:55) . . 3091
Jesus Didn’t Have A Human Body Before Coming To Earth (2021-02-26 09:30) . 3094
An Explanation Of 1st Corinthians 10:23 (2021-02-27 22:53) 3099
Can Only A Christian Lead A Lost Person To Christ? (2021-02-28 09:30) 3100
March 3105
Even Our Very Words Will Be Judged By God (2021-03-01 09:30) 3105
Opinions Don’t Overrule Facts (2021-03-02 04:43) 3107
They Called Him “LORD,” But Jesus Didn’t Know Them (2021-03-03 09:30) . . . 3114
Let Not Your Heart Be Troubled (2021-03-04 09:30) 3120
Like Insulin Resistance, Churches Are Truth Resistant (2021-03-05 09:30) 3122
Why Won’t God Heal Amputees? (2021-03-06 09:30) 3130
How To Please God During Suffering (2021-03-07 09:30) 3133
Salvation Is Not A Trial Basis, It Is A Free Gift (2021-03-08 09:30) 3136
Helps For Anyone Confused About Bible Repentance (2021-03-09 09:30) 3137
Romans 2 Condemns The Lordship Salvation Crowd (2021-03-09 19:06) 3139
How To Win A Soul To Jesus (2021-03-10 09:30) 3143
Can You Look In The Mirror Knowing You Did Right? (2021-03-11 09:30) 3151
Pastor Kim Clement Is A Demonic False Teacher (2021-03-12 09:30) 3154
Most People Think All Wrong How To Lose Weight (2021-03-13 20:56) 3154
How Far Can A Believer Fall Into Sin? (2021-03-13 21:48) 3161
I Don’t Tolerate People Bashing Other Gospel Preachers (2021-03-14 09:30) . . . 3161
There Is No Such Thing As Soul Sleep (2021-03-15 09:30) 3163
Americans Give Their Money To All The Wrong Things (2021-03-16 09:30) 3164
Change Is A Position (2021-03-17 09:30) 3166
Religion Will Send You To Hell Forever (2021-03-18 09:30) 3169
Don’t Support Zionist Puppets For U.S. President (2021-03-19 09:30) 3172
Evangelist Steve Pettit DOESN’T Preach The Gospel (2021-03-19 18:37) 3174
Every False Teacher Still Insists Salvation Is By Grace (2021-03-21 09:30) 3176
Rotten Fruit So Bad You Cannot Eat It (2021-03-22 09:30) 3183
We Are Saved Because The Holy Spirit Endures, Not Us (2021-03-23 09:30) . . . 3190
The Bible Encourages Us To Invest In Heavenly Riches (2021-03-24 09:30) 3195
Dr. John R. Rice Refutes Lordship Salvation (2021-03-24 09:30) 3199
Beware Of The Heresy Of Religious Zionism (2021-03-25 09:30) 3202
In The Multitude Of Words There Wanteth Not Sin (2021-03-26 09:30) 3206
Who Are “The Elect” Of God In The Bible? (2021-03-27 09:30) 3211
Disney “Holy Land Experience” Run By Charismatics (2021-03-28 09:30) 3214
The False Gospel Of Pastor John Barnette (2021-03-29 09:30) 3216
Why Is America Becoming So Immoral? (2021-03-30 09:30) 3221
April 1st Is National Atheist’s Day (2021-03-31 09:30) 3227
April 3235
Abuse In Independent Baptist Churches Today (2021-04-01 00:25) 3235
God Does Not Dwell In Temples Made With Hands (2021-04-02 09:30) 3236
Having Everything And Yet Having Nothing (2021-04-04 09:30) 3238
Alcohol Is The Most Dangerous Drug In America (2021-04-06 09:30) 3244
As Believers We Should Live A Holy Life (2021-04-09 09:30) 3251
A Woman Who Is Right With God Loves Homemaking (2021-04-12 09:30) 3253

Lordship Salvation Refuted By Pastor David Breese (2021-04-15 09:30) 3259
Treasuring Up God's Wrath For Judgment Day (2021-04-20 09:30) 3262
Looking Unto Jesus The Author And Finisher Of Our Faith (2021-04-24 02:18) . . 3264
Most Christians Have A Problem With Focus Not Faith (2021-04-26 09:30) 3267
The Truth Burns In My Heart, I Cannot Stop Preaching (2021-04-27 00:31) 3271
The Book Of Hebrews Wasn't Written Just To Jews (2021-04-28 01:18) 3272
What People Really Mean When They Push You Away (2021-04-28 15:12) 3276
Ungodly People Are The Problem As Much As Preachers (2021-04-29 09:30) . . . 3279
Be Careful Not To Embrace Every Preacher Quote (2021-04-30 21:54) 3281
May 3283
God Should Be Included In All School Curriculum (2021-05-01 09:30) 3283
The Way To Lose Weight Is To Eat (2021-05-01 18:07) 3286
I Am A "Born Again" Christian (2021-05-03 21:19) 3289
Americans Free To Have Opinions, Until You Share Them (2021-05-04 09:30) . . 3293
If We Would Judge Ourselves, We Should Not Be Judged (2021-05-07 09:30) . . . 3296
Like Father Like Son: Damnable Heresy Of Daniel Phelps (2021-05-11 03:27) . . 3298
As A Testimony To All, Harvest Baptist Church On Guam Refuses To Make Peace With Me (2021-05-12 01:19) 3301
Turning From Sin To Be Saved Is The Biggest Lie Satan Ever Inspired (2021-05-13 03:06) 3303
John 6:28-29 Explains James 2:18-20? (2021-05-13 22:09) 3307
Beware Of Zionist Heresy In The Churches (2021-05-14 09:30) 3310
The False And Misleading Theology Of Lordship Salvation (2021-05-15 09:30) . . 3312
Wicked Pastors Have Much Blood On Their Hands (2021-05-16 09:30) 3315
I Didn't Know You Could Wash $10 Bills (2021-05-17 22:28) 3321
The Bible Teaches To Love Everyone (2021-05-19 23:24) 3326
Many Christian Women Are Feminists And Don't Know It (2021-05-20 09:30) . . 3326
I Learned the Same Lesson As George Harrison At Harvest Baptist Church On Guam (2021-05-21 18:16) 3331
When You Stand, People Will Get Mad At You (2021-05-22 11:26) 3334
America's Biggest Enemy Is Herself! (2021-05-23 15:33) 3338
Do Not Trust In Uncertain Riches (2021-05-24 06:15) 3343
Pitbull Christianity (2021-05-25 02:20) 3349
The Eyes Of The Lord Also See The Good (2021-05-26 20:47) 3351
Encourage Others To Write On Social Media (2021-05-28 02:50) 3353
God's Grace Doesn't Allow Us To Sin; It Allows Us Not To (2021-05-29 01:02) . . 3359
Science And The Bible (2021-05-30 09:30) 3362
The Bible Verse That I Hate The Most (2021-05-31 21:17) 3365
June 3368
God's Promise Of Power, Love And A Sound Mind (2021-06-01 09:30) 3368
Repenting Of Your Sins Will Keep You Out Of Heaven (2021-06-02 23:01) 3373
How Neo Evangelicals Are Damning The Next Generation (2021-06-03 09:30) . . 3374
Refuting Pastor James L. Melton On Repentance (2021-06-05 17:44) 3377
Wicked People Dismiss God's Miracles As Coincidence (2021-06-06 09:30) 3386
Walking With God Is The Answer To Everything (2021-06-09 09:30) 3388
Contrition Over Sin Is Not Part Of The Gospel (2021-06-11 23:21) 3390
Jesus Left The 99 Because He Cared About The 1 Lamb (2021-06-13 04:27) . . . 3396
How To RECOMPOSITION Your Body To Good Health (2021-06-16 09:30) 3404
Jesus Christ Is The Resurrection And The Life (2021-06-18 17:37) 3406

Repentance Is Toward God, Acknowledging THE TRUTH; Not From Anything (2021-06-19 09:30) 3407
The Beautiful Bible Story Of Onesimus And The Apostle Paul (2021-06-20 09:30) 3417
The Wickedness Of Adding To The Gospel (2021-06-22 22:59) 3419
Beware Of Ungodly Advice From Serpents In Your Life (2021-06-23 09:30) 3424
Wicked Men Like Marty Herron Ruin People's Lives (2021-06-23 20:50) 3428
The Wickedness Of Pastor Marty Herron And The Bob Jones Crowd (2021-06-25 09:30) 3435
God Promises Not To Forget Our Labors Of Love For Him (2021-06-26 09:30) . . 3441
Exposing False Teachers Is Necessary To Defend The Gospel (2021-06-28 09:30) 3444
Envy Not The Neo-Evangelical 'Workers Of Iniquity' (2021-06-30 09:30) 3446
July 3450
What Is The Unpardonable Sin Against The Holy Spirit? (2021-07-03 09:30) . . . 3450
The Damaging Consequences Of The Sinful Hookup Culture (2021-07-09 09:30) 3452
God Desires To Be Close To You (2021-07-14 09:30) 3456
There Are No Toll Booths To Get To Heaven (2021-07-17 12:35) 3459
Hell In The Old Testament (2021-07-20 20:51) 3463
Beware Of Joseph Prince's Demonic Speaking In Tongues (2021-07-21 08:58) . . 3465
Loving People Unconditionally Means Looking At The Big Picture (2021-07-22 00:30) 3470
Committing Sin Versus Evil (2021-07-24 00:30) 3471
A Beautiful Poem By Pastor R.B. Ouellette (2007) (2021-07-24 01:19) 3474
Salvation Verses Transformation (2021-07-25 08:22) 3476
Who Was Caspar Milquetoast? (2021-07-26 09:30) 3484
The More The Unknown The More The Fear (2021-07-26 10:43) 3489
You CAN Write Your Name And Date In Your Bible When You Get Saved (2021-07-27 15:22) 3492
Damnable Teachings In Many Churches Today (2021-07-30 15:07) 3493
If You Think Salvation Can Be Lost, You Don't Understand The Gospel (2021-07-31 13:58) 3496
August 3497
Beware Of Feed The Hungry Children Scams (2021-08-02 20:18) 3497
Always Vet A Pastor The Moment You Meet Him (2021-08-03 09:30) 3498
Have To Have A Clear Conscience As A Christian (2021-08-03 21:36) 3501
Should We Pray For Animals? (2021-08-05 10:02) 3502
Jesus Is The Center Of The Universe (2021-08-06 00:30) 3505
THE CORRUPT FRUIT OF MODERN BIBLE VERSIONS (2021-08-06 13:54) 3508
To Turn Them From Darkness To Light (2021-08-07 16:42) 3509
God Didn't Save Us To Be Happy, But To Be Like Jesus (2021-08-08 00:30) 3512
The Hallmark Trait Of A Christian Who Walks With God Is That They Care About People (2021-08-09 00:30) 3515
Jesus Wants To Be Close To Every Believer (2021-08-09 09:30) 3517
People Will Always Let You Down, Look To Christ Alone (2021-08-09 09:46) . . . 3520
Everybody Has A Story To Tell And We Ought To Listen (2021-08-11 11:59) 3522
The Importance Of Giving Every Child A Solid Foundation (2021-08-12 00:30) . . 3524
The Sins Of The Saints (2021-08-12 15:52) 3529
Sometimes You Want Somebody To Care, But They Don't (2021-08-12 21:41) . . 3534
Praise God For False Teachers (2021-08-13 15:32) 3536
It Is Our Differences As Human Beings Which Cause Conflict (2021-08-14 00:30) 3536
I Cannot Help Those Who Won't Help Themselves (2021-08-14 20:00) 3539

Jesus Christ Is Our Sabbath In Whom We Rest For Salvation (2021-08-15 22:39) 3542
The Gospel Is The Narrow Way And The Strait Gate (2021-08-16 09:30) 3546
Old Testament Ceremonial Laws Were a “SHADOW” of Things to Come (2021-08-17 00:30) 3550
Be A Childish, Juvenile Adult (2021-08-17 11:29) 3553
I Have Never Worked On My Website Ministry (2021-08-17 21:22) 3555
We Ought Not Pray For Peace In Jerusalem (2021-08-18 00:30) 3558
Interpreting Romans 8:1 Correctly (2021-08-18 15:54) 3560
The Internet Is Very Unreliable For Accurate Information (2021-08-19 09:30) . . 3562
The New Testament Does Not Teach Tithing 10% (2021-08-19 20:52) 3564
The Lame Excuse Pastor’s Make Of Not Being Perfect (2021-08-19 23:50) 3566
Bible Proof That Dr. Steve Pettit Is Full Of Crap (2021-08-20 00:30) 3568
How To Have The Brightest Future As A Believer (2021-08-21 00:30) 3571
You Need GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS To Get To Heaven (2021-08-22 09:30) 3574
The Sufferings Of This Present Time (2021-08-23 00:30) 3576
Faith In Christ Period Versus Faith In Christ Plus (2021-08-24 09:30) 3577
The Blatant Fraud Behind The Devil’s Modern Bibles (2021-08-25 00:30) 3580
The Great I AM (2021-08-26 00:30) 3582
Since The Bible Doesn’t Explain What Repentance Means, Neither Should We (2021-08-27 00:30) 3584
A Closer Look At The Pre-Wrath Rapture (2021-08-27 00:51) 3588
A Problem I See With Fundamentalists Today (2021-08-29 10:26) 3594
Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Chapel Sayings (2021-08-30 00:30) 3599
I Never Knew What To Give My Dad On Father’s Day (2021-08-30 17:35) 3602
Homosexuality Should Never Be Accepted As “A Right” (2021-08-31 10:08) . . . 3608
Take Control Of Your Health Before You Lose It (2021-08-31 19:16) 3609
September 3615
Don’t Make A Christ Out Of Your Repentance (2021-09-01 00:30) 3615
I Just Ordered A Nutri Ninja (2021-09-01 21:22) 3619
The Sin Of Indifferent Pastors (2021-09-02 14:32) 3623
The Ugly Truth About Churches Today (2021-09-04 10:29) 3626
We Need Revival In Our Nation’s Churches (2021-09-05 16:47) 3629
God Is Proud Of Me For Being The Troublemaker (2021-09-06 00:29) 3632
Pastor Sam Adams Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2021-09-06 20:45) 3640
Beware Of Evangelist Leonard Ravenhill’s Counterfeit Gospel (2021-09-07 00:30) 3649
Why Repentance Is Not An Issue To Worry About (2021-09-07 19:59) 3652
At Calvary (2021-09-08 00:30) 3654
The Time Is HERE When People Won’t Endure Sound Doctrine (2021-09-08 17:33) 3655
What You Don’t Know Can Hurt You (2021-09-10 00:30) 3659
Divorced People Are Not garbage (2021-09-10 11:18) 3662
The Way The Bible Came To Be Proves Its Divine Origin (2021-09-11 00:30) . . . 3663
What Does The Bible Mean To Judge One’s Self? (2021-09-12 00:30) 3664
Accepting A Gift Doesn’t Require Turning From Sins (2021-09-14 15:43) 3666
The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds Proves Lordship Salvation Is A Lie (2021-09-26 17:08) 3666
You Can KNOW That You Are Eternally Saved Securely (2021-09-27 22:57) 3668
These Are Woeful Times Of Cult Churches And Apostasy (2021-09-30 19:25) . . 3671
October 3675
We Must Expose False Brethren Crept In Unawares (2021-10-03 09:03) 3675
Is There Not A Cause? (2021-10-04 18:44) 3680

Acts 16:30-31 Proclaims The Simplicity That Is In Christ (2021-10-05 00:30) . . . 3682
I AM THE DOOR (2021-10-07 14:45) . . . 3683
God Forgives Us Even Before We Ask Him (2021-10-08 00:43) . . . 3690
The Simplicity That Is In Christ (2021-10-08 15:35) . . . 3691
There Is No Eternal Security In Calvinism (2021-10-09 10:22) . . . 3694
Craigslist Helps Scammers Cheat People (2021-10-10 13:03) . . . 3697
A Revival Is Not Getting A Group Of People Worked Up For God (2021-10-10 17:46) 3698
Shame On Pastor Jeff Redlin At Pensacola Christian College's Campus Church For Critiquing My Work (2021-10-11 09:55) . . . 3701
Faith + Gospel = Eternal Life! (2021-10-11 23:13) . . . 3707
Why Things Are So Bad These Days (2021-10-12 00:30) . . . 3708
The Ugly Monster Of False Repentance (2021-10-12 21:23) . . . 3711
Why College Kids Are Committing Suicide (2021-10-13 11:38) . . . 3713
The Free Gift Of The Gospel Versus Lordship Salvation (2021-10-14 22:25) . . . 3715
The Most Frustrating Thing About Being An American (2021-10-15 07:43) . . . 3718
For Whosoever Believeth Shall Not Be Ashamed (2021-10-15 10:40) . . . 3723
Please Don't Be Guilty Of The Sin Of Stealing (2021-10-15 22:02) . . . 3724
Theologically Incompetent Bob Jones University Preachers (2021-10-16 00:30) . 3731
Beware Of False Prophet Ken Ham (2021-10-16 23:10) . . . 3733
You Don't Have To "Ask" God To Save You (2021-10-17 00:30) . . . 3735
Wickedness Overthroweth The Sinner (2021-10-18 00:30) . . . 3737
Be Careful What Drugs You Take Or Preaching You Heed (2021-10-18 14:31) . . . 3738
Human Nature Cannot Help But Complicate The Gospel (2021-10-18 14:56) . . . 3740
Turning From Sin Is Keeping The Works Of The Law (2021-10-19 00:30) . . . 3742
Beware Of The Health, Wealth And Prosperity Movement (2021-10-19 09:18) . . 3744
Believers Like Me Who Tell The Truth Will Be Vindicated (2021-10-19 18:32) . . . 3748
The World Needs To Hear Our God Language (2021-10-20 00:30) . . . 3754
A Lack Of Evidence Helps Identify The Culprit (2021-10-20 06:30) . . . 3756
HE THAT WINNETH SOULS IS WISE (2021-10-20 12:48) . . . 3759
Please Don't Miss All The Wonderful Blessings Ahead (2021-10-21 00:30) . . . 3770
Charles Spurgeon Speaks Against Lordship Salvation (2021-10-21 17:01) . . . 3776
Every Believer SHOULD (Not WILL or MUST) Live For Christ (2021-10-22 00:30) . 3779
Beware Of Baptist Cults Preaching Another Gospel (2021-10-22 17:15) . . . 3782
Chastening and Rewards (2021-10-23 11:38) . . . 3788
Bob Jones University: Home Of The Whopper! (2021-10-26 13:29) . . . 3797
What Is A Fundamentalist? (2021-10-30 23:48) . . . 3800
November . . . 3808
Lessons From The Foolishness Of Eve (2021-11-01 02:28) . . . 3808
If A Pastor Won't Call Out The Wolves, He Too Is One! (2021-11-03 16:42) . . . 3812
The Satanic Subversion Of America (2021-11-04 11:31) . . . 3816
Why Roman Catholicism Is A False Religion (2021-11-05 02:54) . . . 3823
Precious Story From The Life Of Evangelist "Gipsy" Smith (2021-11-07 23:01) . . 3835
What Can One Person Do For God? (2021-11-08 14:17) . . . 3843
Awesome Fundamentalist Preacher Quotes (2021-11-09 01:30) . . . 3849
Partial Faith In Christ Plus Works Is Not Salvation (2021-11-09 15:56) . . . 3856
Greatness Is In The Preparation, Not In The Performance (2021-11-12 11:04) . . 3867
Have Faith In God (2021-11-13 01:30) . . . 3872
I Don't Find Weaknesses In Pastors, I Rebuke Damnable False Teachers! (2021-11-13 17:29) . . . 3875
There's Absolutely Nothing To Worry About (2021-11-14 01:30) . . . 3878

Out Of The Abundance Of The Heart The Mouth Speaketh (2021-11-15 01:30) . 3881
Catholics Remove The Second Commandment (2021-11-16 11:40) 3884
Let Him That Stole Steal No More (2021-11-17 17:41) 3889
A Little Class Goes A Long Way (2021-11-19 22:58) 3893
What You Say, When You Say It, How You Say It, And To Whom You Say It Matters (2021-11-21 15:08) 3895
Don’t Put Too Much Weight On Signs From God (2021-11-22 11:59) 3896
No Christian Woman Has Any Excuse Not To Excel Today (2021-11-25 20:10) . . 3900
I Just Want To Say “Thank You!” To All My Blog Readers (2021-11-26 11:32) . . . 3903
Be Careful About Your Zeal (2021-11-27 18:34) 3906
December 3909
We All Need Regular Bible Preaching To Think Right (2021-12-02 01:30) 3909
Salvation Is Paid In Full (2021-12-03 02:48) 3921
Thankful To God For Just One Drop Of Water (2021-12-04 15:12) 3923
Shame On Pastor Jeff Redlin For Charging $10 To Learn How To Win Souls (2021-12-07 00:16) 3928
The Deadly False Gospel Of Pastor Marty Herron (2021-12-08 14:21) 3930
Don’t Get Choked By Cares, Riches And Pleasures (2021-12-11 06:45) 3938
Don’t “Ask” Jesus To Save, He Wants You To Accept Him (2021-12-13 15:46) . . . 3944
Please Help Promote The “Get God’s Gift” Ministry Website (2021-12-13 22:56) 3948
The Counterfeit Gospel Of Billy And Franklin Graham (2021-12-14 00:50) 3951
Calvinism Falsely Says: ’SOME LIVES MATTER’ (2021-12-14 17:10) 3960
Bible Proof Calvinism And Lordship Salvation Are A Lie (2021-12-15 12:44) . . . 3963
Ungodly Carnal Christian’s Attitude Toward False Prophets (2021-12-16 08:12) . 3967
Why Most Religious People Are Not Saved (2021-12-17 15:38) 3972
Why I Think God Loves Importunity In Prayer (2021-12-19 21:50) 3977
The Soulwinning Christian Has A Continual Feast (2021-12-20 01:30) 3980
A Dear Black Man Saved My Life Many Years Ago (2021-12-21 17:32) 3984
Ten Popular Myths In Churches Today (2021-12-23 01:53) 3996
The NKJV: A Deadly Translation (2021-12-25 16:03) 3999
Shame On Pastor Jeff Redlin At PCC’s Compromised ’Campus Church’ (2021-12-26 20:37) 4003
The Wrath Of God (2021-12-28 00:40) 4007
The Biggest Threat To Christianity Today Is Taking Error And Heretics Lightly (2021-12-29 02:51) 4010
The Bible Only Teaches "Easy-Believism" (2021-12-31 01:30) 4020

2022 **4025**
January 4025
Only One Life Twill Soon Be Past, Only What’s Done For Christ Will Last (2022-01-01 01:30) 4025
Every Child Of God Needs Regular Bible Preaching (2022-01-02 01:30) 4030
Beware Of Pastor James Knox’s Damnable Heresy (2022-01-03 16:33) 4041
The Answer to 1984 is 33 A.D. (2022-01-04 01:30) 4046
Nothing Seems To Be "FREE" Anymore (2022-01-05 01:30) 4055
Pastor Jeff Redlin At PCC’s ’Campus Church’ Needs To Get His Wicked Heart Right With God (2022-01-06 01:30) 4062
Please Don’t Die In Your Sins And Go To Hell Forever (2022-01-06 01:37) 4068
The Greatest Form Of Wickedness Is In Churches Today (2022-01-07 01:30) . . . 4073
The Unfortunate People Of Matthew 7:21-23 (2022-01-07 14:53) 4076

Pensacola Christian College Errantly Teaches Satan’s Lie, That If Your Behavior Hasn’t Changed You’re Not Saved (2022-01-08 01:30) 4079
Critical And Judgmental (2022-01-08 14:46) 4092
To Get Upset And Angry Over Falsehoods, Heresy And Clergy Indifference Is A Good Attitude (2022-01-09 01:30) 4098
Pastor Steven Anderson Ignores Passages Of Scripture (2022-01-10 13:35) . . . 4105
Psalms 119:165 Is An Often Misunderstood Passage Of Scripture (2022-01-12 22:48) 4111
How Much Is The Truth Worth To You? (2022-01-13 23:58) 4115
Doubt Is The Precursor To Fear (2022-01-14 01:30) 4120
The Bible Teaches Not To Compare Our Self With Others (2022-01-14 15:47) . . 4121
Old Testament Saints Not Saved By Keeping The Law (2022-01-14 23:56) 4124
Pastors Just Don’t Care About Truth Or People (2022-01-15 10:09) 4127
What Does It Mean To Repent And Believe? (2022-01-16 15:18) 4131
How To Make A Man Out Of A Boy (2022-01-18 23:22) 4137
Beware Of Bob Jones University’s Counterfeit Gospel (2022-01-19 23:55) 4144
Repentance Is A Matter Of Acknowledging The Truth, Not Turning Away From Your Sinning (2022-01-21 09:04) 4152
Optimism Is Not Faith In God (2022-01-23 20:21) 4155
Incompetent Pastors At Pensacola Christian College (2022-01-24 08:05) 4159
How Confused Can A Person Be And Still Be Saved? (2022-01-25 01:30) 4166
’Thru The Bible’ In 5 Years With Pastor J. Vernon McGee (2022-01-25 15:37) . . . 4170
Even Great Men Of God Have Family Problems (2022-01-26 03:57) 4172
The Valley Of Achor As A Door Of Hope (2022-01-27 01:30) 4178
My Unique Approach To Teaching The Holy Bible (2022-01-28 01:30) 4180
If You Want Eternal Life, You Must Get It God’s Way (2022-01-28 23:56) 4188
Be Careful Of Heretical Quotes From Preachers (2022-01-29 01:30) 4194
Food, Fasting and Faith (2022-01-29 03:14) 4198
Be Careful About Excusing Bad Behavior With Clichés (2022-01-30 01:30) 4222
Take Care Of Your Teeth While You Still Can (2022-01-30 01:30) 4224
February 4229
Beware Of Corporate Dental Offices (2022-02-01 22:27) 4229
Prayer Is The Most We Can Do (2022-02-01 23:00) 4231
Why The Blood Saves? (2022-02-02 15:37) 4234
If You Don’t Care About Everybody, You Don’t Care About Anybody (2022-02-02 18:27) 4248
Why Do We Have Churches? (2022-02-03 01:30) 4254
Evangelist Ray Comfort Denies “Once Saved Always Saved” (2022-02-04 01:30) 4256
There Is No Respect Of Person’s With God (2022-02-05 02:00) 4262
You Have To See Something To Be A Witness (2022-02-07 01:30) 4266
How I Maintain Spiritual Vitality In Blah Times (2022-02-11 14:03) 4270
The Bob Jones University Camp Don’t Truly Understand That Eternal Life Is God’s Free Gift (2022-02-13 16:02) 4281
Be A Good Steward Of The Body God Entrusted To You (2022-02-20 06:06) . . . 4284
My Heart Passionately Yearns To Play The Pedal Steel Guitar (2022-02-20 10:53) 4287
We’re All Choosing Up Sides! (2022-02-21 10:15) 4296
Beware of False Prophet Joyce Meyer (2022-02-21 13:04) 4300
“If You’re Not Willing To Keep The Ten Commandments, You Cannot Be Saved” (2022-02-22 18:35) 4304
At Salvation You’re Entering Into A Covenant With God (2022-02-24 01:30) . . . 4308

OPPORTUNITYISNOWHERE (2022-02-25 02:00) 4311
Bob Jones University's Sick ESV Bible Says Paul Wanted False Prophets To Castrate Themselves (2022-02-25 22:54) 4316
If God's Gift Of Salvation Could Be Lost, God Would Have To Undo Many Things (2022-02-26 01:30) 4320
The Spirit Of Promise (2022-02-26 11:06) 4324
The Way Churches Treat People Really Matters (2022-02-27 01:30) 4325
Eve Was Made FROM HER HUSBAND'S SIDE To Be BY HIS SIDE (2022-02-27 22:50) 4329
God Needs Human Weakness (2022-02-28 00:45) 4331
March 4338
The Big Problem Today Is That Americans Don't Fear God (2022-03-01 01:30) . . 4338
It's Okay Not To Know What To Pray, Just Make Sure To Pray (2022-03-02 01:30) 4342
How To Lose Weight, Guaranteed (2022-03-03 15:02) 4350
Please Avoid Telling People To Have A Relationship With Jesus (2022-03-04 01:30) 4357
I Have Been Abused By Pastor After Pastor Because I TOLD THE TRUTH! (2022-03-04 12:05) 4359
Jesus Was ANGRY and GRIEVED Because Of The Hardness Of The Pharisee's Hearts (2022-03-08 15:29) 4364
Desperate Cries From The Miseries Of Hell (2022-03-09 09:16) 4371
Luciferian Conspiracy Of Calvinism And Lordship Salvation (2022-03-09 23:09) . 4378
Internet Censorship Is Fascist Tyranny (2022-03-10 01:08) 4384
Memorable Words Of Wisdom (2022-03-10 01:30) 4387
The Impervious Sinner (2022-03-11 01:30) 4393
It Is Amazing What Just A Speck Of Dirt Can Do (2022-03-11 23:06) 4396
The Fullness Of The Holy Spirit (2022-03-13 01:30) 4399
Why Grace Can Save The Worst Man (2022-03-14 01:49) 4406
Life Is So Short, Fear God And Keep His Commandments (2022-03-15 00:30) . . 4412
Lordship Salvation—Caught Between Grace And Works (2022-03-15 16:23) . . . 4415
Easy Believism (2022-03-16 11:43) 4423
Though Hand Join In hand, The Wicked Shall Not Be Unpunished (2022-03-17 00:30) 4428
How To Know You're Going To Heaven In 30 Seconds (2022-03-19 14:21) 4434
Heresies Preached By Pastor Al Lacy (2022-03-21 22:27) 4440
When You Feel Like Everything In Your Life Is Wrong (2022-03-22 00:30) 4448
The Bible Commands Us To Fear God, Not Satan (2022-03-22 14:04) 4453
The Precious Blood Of The Lamb Of God (2022-03-25 11:26) 4455
Ye Have Purified Your Souls In Obeying THE TRUTH (2022-03-29 00:30) 4463
Don't Be Evil With Your Words (2022-03-30 00:30) 4466
God's Strength Is Perfected In Our Human Weakness (2022-03-30 01:00) 4470
April 4475
Salvation Is Either By Faith Alone, Or Faith Is Never Alone, But It Cannot Be Both (2022-04-03 00:04) 4475
The Dangers Of A Christian Attending Secular College (2022-04-05 21:50) 4479
Beware Of Pastor Keith Gomez's Counterfeit Gospel (2022-04-06 11:14) 4487
The Sad Damnable Legacy Of Billy Graham (2022-04-12 11:14) 4492
Ungodly Men Crept In Unawares (2022-04-14 11:54) 4498
We Make Friends Or Enemies One Person At A Time (2022-04-16 15:58) 4505
Men's Prayer Groups Bother Me (2022-04-20 15:17) 4510
Sinful Indifferent Attitude Of Pensacola Christian College (2022-04-21 16:59) . . 4514
It Is Really Pathetic What Our Country Has Become (2022-04-22 19:20) 4518
Be Careful About Negative Thinking (2022-04-28 00:38) 4520

I Do Not Want To Grow Thicker Skin (2022-04-30 15:03) 4525
May 4529
Draw Nigh Unto God And He Will Draw Nigh Unto You (2022-05-01 16:28) 4529
Just Decide Once And For All That God Is Good (2022-05-03 11:08) 4537
Vice President Kamala Harris Is A Wicked Person (2022-05-05 13:14) 4542
The Dangerous Power Of A Religious Cult Over People (2022-05-09 13:41) 4552
Learning To Have An Excellent Spirit Like Daniel (2022-05-11 13:35) 4558
The Insane Satanic Theology Of PGM's 'UNSHACKLED' (2022-05-12 21:33) . . . 4562
The Eternal Gospel - The Bible Way To Heaven (2022-05-13 23:22) 4567
Ye Must Be Born Again (2022-05-14 11:06) 4570
The Mark Of A Saint Who Walks With God Is Compasison (2022-05-16 03:02) . . 4574
The Simple Way To Be Saved (2022-05-17 12:31) 4579
Don't Be A Respecter Of Persons (2022-05-17 12:51) 4586
Bible Proof Repentance Doesn't Mean To Turn From Sin (2022-05-17 13:06) . . . 4587
God Judges A Man By His Works, Not His Attitude (2022-05-17 18:30) 4590
Greedy Companies Want To Center Your Life Around Materialism (2022-05-18 00:30) 4596
Exposing Pastor Joe Sweet's Denial Of OSAS (2022-05-18 12:07) 4600
Exposing Missionary David W. Cloud's Satanic Gospel (2022-05-19 01:58) 4605
The Three Wills Of God For Divorce And Remarriage (2022-05-24 18:15) 4619
God Does Not Hate Any Human Being (2022-05-25 23:25) 4623
NIV Perversion Of Bible Corrupts Romans 6:23 (2022-05-26 17:48) 4627
Two Things You Need To Do To Lose Weight (2022-05-28 15:47) 4629
The Horrors Of Spending Forever Burning In Hell (2022-05-29 20:26) 4635
June 4645
A Shameful Unbiblical Attitude Of Pastors Toward Soulwinning (2022-06-01 10:27) 4645
God Pity The Preacher That The World Doesn't Hate (2022-06-04 11:30) 4649
The Foolishness Of Turning From Sin To Be Saved (2022-06-04 15:49) 4652
That 18 Year Old Boy Didn't Kill 19 Students, Society Did (2022-06-05 14:11) . . 4655
God Is Not The Author Of Confusion (2022-06-06 17:24) 4661
Salvation Is A Legal Matter Of Justification (2022-06-06 21:27) 4667
God Wants To Talk With You (2022-06-07 00:30) 4669
The Tragic Devastating End Of Actor Bill Paxton (2022-06-08 17:12) 4672
Lessons Learned From Hannah And Peninnah (2022-06-09 19:02) 4674
How To Find God's Will (2022-06-12 20:09) 4678
The Holy Spirit, Our Comforter (2022-06-14 15:24) 4682
The Heresy That You Must Confess "Jesus Is Lord" To Be Saved (2022-06-16 12:22) 4685
And Such Were Some Of You . . . But Ye Are Washed!!! (2022-06-26 17:10) . . . 4690
Beware Of Satan's Master Counterfeits (2022-06-28 13:54) 4695
There Are No Apartment Buildings In Heaven (2022-06-29 16:19) 4697
Religion Is The Worst Thing That Ever Happened (2022-06-29 17:07) 4701
Both Satan And God Pressure Humans To Take Sides (2022-06-30 18:12) 4705
July 4710
The Circus Is Coming To Town (Coming to an apostate Baptist Church near you!) (2022-07-03 04:19) 4710
My Notes From Dr. Al Lacy's King James Bible Seminar (2022-07-03 10:06) . . . 4720
Why Most Christians Are Not Prospering (2022-07-06 09:31) 4732
Common Sense Tells Us That We Must Have An Inspired Bible Today (2022-07-13 22:09) 4743
Pastor Jack Hyles On The Importance Of Bible Infallibility (2022-07-14 22:22) . . 4747

Though He Slay Me, Yet Will I Trust Him (2022-07-17 12:57) 4749
Don’t Put God On Trial For Life’s Miseries (2022-07-18 14:19) 4752
The Devil Is A Beautiful Liar (2022-07-18 15:18) 4756
Be A Child, Juvenile Adult (2022-07-18 19:28) 4761
Being Religious Versus Being A Good Christian (2022-07-20 00:30) 4764
The Best Way I Have Found To Lose Weight (2022-07-23 08:55) 4770
What Evidence Can You Give Me That God Exists? (2022-07-23 22:07) 4776
Believers Will Give Account In Eternity For Bad We Do (2022-07-23 22:46) 4779
August 4781
Jesus’ Physical Resurrection Is A Part Of The Gospel (2022-08-01 09:33) 4781
The Hateful, Unforgiving Spirit Of Pastor Jeff Redlin, Campus Church And Pensacola Christian College (2022-08-04 01:29) 4784
There Is No Love At Pensacola Christian College And Their Horrible Campus Church (2022-08-04 10:11) 4794
Why Pastors Like Jeff Redlin At Pensacola Christian College Don’t Care (2022-08-05 10:02) 4798
Shame On Pastors Who Won’t Give Repentant People A Second Chance (2022-08-06 10:04) 4805
I’m Just Ruffling Their Feathers At Pensacola Christian College And Campus Church, Hoping They’ll Change (2022-08-13 09:08) 4808
God Cannot Pardon Anyone Without Justice (2022-08-16 09:32) 4812
An Ounce Of Prevention Is Worth One Pound Of Cure (2022-08-18 08:39) 4815
Dr. Curtis Hutson is 100% Correct on Repentance! (2022-08-19 10:02) 4820
The Massive Rise Of Calvinism In The United States (2022-08-20 17:08) 4832
Beware Of Trinity Denier: Pastor Gino Jennings (2022-08-22 23:54) 4836
Why I Preach Against Pensacola Christian College (2022-08-24 14:12) 4838
Why I Disagree With All 5-Points Of Calvinism (2022-08-27 18:18) 4842
Christians Should Look At People As Broken, Not Bad (2022-08-27 19:12) 4855
September 4861
Eat Some Fruit Every Morning For Good Health (2022-09-02 13:13) 4861
What Could Be Easier Than Getting Saved? (2022-09-03 13:13) 4867
Beware Of The Apostates At GodTube (2022-09-05 14:03) 4873
Please Take Care Of Your Teeth (2022-09-06 07:17) 4877
GodTube Is Pulling On The Same Rope As The Devil (2022-09-06 14:32) 4882
DANGER: Mobile Phone Gambling May Ruin Your Life! (2022-09-07 00:49) 4884
Queen Elizabeth II Was A Good Woman, But Lost (2022-09-09 11:55) 4889
What Repentance Does Not Mean (2022-09-13 15:38) 4901
The Danger of Living a Religious Life Without Truth (2022-09-14 14:21) 4910
The Experts At NASA Aren’t That Smart After All (2022-09-15 17:28) 4917
We Had Better Come Back To Separation (2022-09-16 14:04) 4923
The Battle Over Repentance Is A Worthy Fight (2022-09-16 14:16) 4926
John MacArthur Makes it Hard for Children To Be Saved (2022-09-17 12:21) . . . 4928
The Danger Of Being Loyal To Man Instead Of God (2022-09-18 11:51) 4935
You Cannot Say You Are A Good Person (2022-09-19 16:42) 4939
A Rebuke Of Pastor Cary Schmidt’s Book: “Done” (2022-09-20 23:02) 4942
A Good Illustration Of Pensacola Christian College Cult (2022-09-24 22:21) . . . 4949
Why I Am Concerned About The Direction Of Paul Chappell (2022-09-26 00:30) . 4952
God Will Avenge My Much Suffering Because Of Incompetent Uncaring Wicked Pastors And Churches (2022-09-26 22:00) 4954
The Deteriorating Spiritual Direction Of Pastor Scott Gray (2022-09-27 22:45) . . 4962

Many Pastors Are Deceived But Think All Is Okay (2022-09-28 14:35) 4969
Blessed Be The Name Of The Lord (2022-09-29 16:06) 4974
A Proper Attitude Toward Sinners (2022-09-29 22:49) 4980
America Is Going To Hell Because Of Neo-Evangelicals (2022-09-30 11:15) 4988
October 4992
God’s Very Simple Plan Of Salvation (2022-10-02 17:34) 4992
Individuals Don’t Matter At Pensacola Christian College (2022-10-03 12:43) . . . 5004
The Samaritan People In The Bible (2022-10-04 18:22) 5007
Don’t Be A Fool With God’s Money (2022-10-06 17:09) 5013
I Shall Never Walk Alone (2022-10-06 18:52) 5018
My New YouTube Channel: "RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS" (2022-10-11 16:55) . . 5025
The NIV Is The Antichrist’s Bible! (2022-10-12 06:25) 5030
Why Pensacola Christian College Breaks My Heart (2022-10-13 08:55) 5037
Six Perverted Gospels (2022-10-16 00:30) 5045
A Well Made Video, But a Deadly False Gospel (2022-10-18 21:10) 5048
The Seven Churches Of Asia Minor And Bible Prophecy (2022-10-20 04:30) . . . 5051
The Devils Believe Also And Tremble (2022-10-20 22:28) 5057
The LAW And The GOSPEL (2022-10-23 22:38) 5060
My Recent Articles At Jesus-Is-Savior.com (2022-10-24 23:38) 5069
People Just Want To Be Loved (2022-10-25 13:03) 5084
Why Young People Shouldn’t Attend Pensacola Christian College In Florida (2022-10-26 01:00) 5086
You Don’t Need To "Ask" Jesus To Save You (2022-10-26 19:19) 5092
Refuting the Unbiblical Reprobate Doctrine (2022-10-27 14:00) 5096
Make No Friendship With An Angry Person (2022-10-27 14:32) 5111
John Darby Was A Forerunner Of The Corrupt Modern Bible Version Movement (2022-10-28 09:23) 5114
"If Christ Is Not Lord Of All, He’s Not Lord At All" HERESY! (2022-10-28 11:04) . . 5117
We Are A Nation In Decline ~ President Donald J. Trump (2022-10-28 14:40) . . . 5124
Be Careful About Your Attitude Toward People (2022-10-29 19:21) 5125
Learn To Enjoy Wherever You Are At (2022-10-30 21:19) 5129
November 5132
Being Baptized Into Jesus Christ (2022-11-01 17:13) 5132
Hypocritical Baptist Churches Sing, “Jesus Is All I Need” (2022-11-02 13:45) . . . 5133
The Ungodly Apostate Forest Hills Baptist Church In Decatur, Georgia (2022-11-03 13:20) 5138
Take Heed What Ye Hear (2022-11-04 13:06) 5141
Please Never Smoke Cigarettes (2022-11-05 13:46) 5148
The Wickedness Of Pensacola Christian College (2022-11-06 11:08) 5150
Beware Of False Teacher Renee Roland On YouTube (2022-11-06 20:12) 5154
But Wasn’t King James A Freemason? (2022-11-08 12:12) 5161
Repentance Is Included In Believing (2022-11-08 12:50) 5162
Turning Away From Your Sin Is Works (2022-11-09 11:43) 5167
What About "Double Inspiration" Of The Bible? (2022-11-10 21:51) 5172
Why Do Believers Ask God To Forgive Our Sins, If Jesus Has Already Paid For Them? (2022-11-11 01:30) 5175
Prayer Made Simple (2022-11-12 04:30) 5178
Communist Cuba Has More Horsesense Than Majority Of America’s Pastors (2022-11-12 11:28) 5183
The Children Of This World Are Wiser Than God’s Children (2022-11-12 13:00) . 5187

Forgiveness Is A Choice (2022-11-13 05:16) 5193
Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. Preaches Damnable Heresy! (2022-11-14 00:20) . . . 5195
It Feels Good To Be Right With God (2022-11-14 17:56) 5200
What Is The Gospel? (2022-11-16 12:59) 5203
Why Pastors Need To Clarify The Gospel (2022-11-16 15:11) 5211
Pray For Me, I've Been Told To Vacate My Residence (2022-11-16 16:57) 5219
You're Not A Good Christian Because You Go To Church (2022-11-19 19:38) . . . 5221
On Being Mortal (2022-11-24 16:36) 5229
What Happens When A Saint Dies? (2022-11-25 19:47) 5236
Billy Sunday's Three Sons All Went To The Devil (2022-11-26 14:08) 5240
Our No Longer 'Great Country' Is Going To The Devil (2022-11-26 14:09) 5243
How Do People Get Sucked Into A Cult? (2022-11-27 10:59) 5248
December 5252
Most Of Our Problems Are Caused By Focusing On The Wrong Things (2022-12-01 17:46) 5252
Ezekiel's Baby And Wife Died, But He Kept Trying (2022-12-04 09:54) 5257
What Does It Mean: A Fool's Heart May Discover Itself? (2022-12-04 19:44) . . . 5261
Don't Become A Superstitious Christian (2022-12-05 23:15) 5265
Christians Need To Write Books, Make Films, Websites (2022-12-06 17:42) 5271
What Is Our Blessed Hope? (2022-12-08 13:07) 5280
The Fearful Lifestyle Of Lordship Salvation (2022-12-10 11:38) 5283
The God Of All Comfort (2022-12-11 17:39) 5291
You Don't Have To Pray To Be Saved (2022-12-12 13:38) 5293
The Sins Of Campus Church At PCC (2022-12-16 17:47) 5302
Are There Few That Be Saved? (2022-12-19 16:29) 5307
Pacific Garden Mission's Deadly False Gospel (2022-12-21 14:17) 5315
Be Not Envious of The Wicked (2022-12-25 13:02) 5321
The Wheat And The Tares (2022-12-26 16:08) 5326
The Incompatibility Of Lordship Salvation With The Gospel Of Grace (2022-12-28 15:02) 5330
The Torment, Fear, Confusion And Anxiety Caused By Lordship Salvation (2022-12-29 11:01) 5335
Don't Let Religion Inoculate You From Walking With God (2022-12-30 11:25) . . 5341
The Precious And Highly Exalted Name Of Jesus (2022-12-31 12:13) 5345

2023 **5351**
January 5351
I'm Not A Good Christian And Neither Are You (2023-01-02 18:16) 5351
Contending For The Faith (2023-01-08 11:04) 5360
Are You On A Spiritual Junk Food Diet? (2023-01-13 06:35) 5364
You Cannot Grow As A Christian Without The Bible (2023-01-15 23:15) 5368
What To Do When You Feel Like Everything Is Wrong (2023-01-19 18:10) 5377
Evangelist Sam Gipp's Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2023-01-24 10:34) 5381
You Either Love Everybody, Or You Love Nobody (2023-01-28 13:27) 5389
Look People In The Eye When You Shake Their Hand (2023-01-29 18:44) 5394
God's Curse Is Upon Anyone Who Removes Words From The Inspired Holy Bible (2023-01-30 22:23) 5397
February 5409
Beware Of Liquid Devil (2023-02-01 19:03) 5409
We Ought To Love Everybody, As God Loves Us (2023-02-02 18:52) 5414

1st Thessalonians 4:14 Gives Us God's Simple Plan Of Salvation (2023-02-03 12:13) 5420
Keep Yourselves In The Love Of God (2023-02-04 23:37) 5423
If You Love Ice Cold Refreshing Water, Don't Go To Hell (2023-02-05 12:46) . . . 5426
Beware Of Dr. Peter Ruckman's Counterfeit Gospel (2023-02-06 00:38) 5433
The Ungodly Hatred At Pensacola Christian College (2023-02-08 17:46) 5437
Pleading For The Power Of The Holy Spirit (2023-02-10 15:31) 5443
Except Ye Repent, Ye Shall All Likewise Perish (2023-02-11 16:13) 5445
Ecumenism (2023-02-12 22:15) 5450
Is There A Specific Version Of The King James Bible That We Should Use? (2023-02-13 10:28) 5454
Was The Damar Hamlin Prayer Event An Act Of God? (2023-02-13 11:41) 5455
The Way To Lose Weight Is To Eat Right (2023-02-14 12:34) 5459
Some Interesting Things About Evangelist Billy Sunday (2023-02-15 10:02) . . . 5463
The Utter Hypocrisy Of Pensacola Christian College (2023-02-15 11:18) 5475
A Wonderful Lesson On Loving People (2023-02-15 20:33) 5480
The Precious PROMISES Of God (2023-02-16 18:18) 5489
Faithful Christians Still Deserve To Go To Hell (2023-02-19 19:33) 5493
God Was Not Directly Judging The People Of Syria And Turkey With Earthquakes (2023-02-19 22:46) 5496
Pastor Jack Hyles' "repent of my sins" Error In His 1962 Book: "Let's Go Soulwinning" (2023-02-20 12:42) 5499
What About The Asbury Revival Event In Kentucky? (2023-02-22 08:24) 5506
Precious Bible Verse Songs (2023-02-24 18:37) 5515
My Review Of The Film "The Jesus Revolution" (2023-02-25 17:12) 5518
March 5522
The Holy Spirit Convicts Believers Of Sin (2023-03-04 16:46) 5522
How Will People Be Saved During The Millennium, Since They Will See Jesus? (2023-03-07 02:02) 5527
The Bible Colleges Are Becoming Secularized (2023-03-07 13:33) 5530
What The United States Was Like In 1900 (2023-03-08 11:44) 5537
Does Matthew 25:24-30 Apply To The Saved Or Unsaved? (2023-03-09 16:25) . 5540
Baptist Pastors Teach Same Roman Catholic Heresy On Repentance (2023-03-10 10:53) 5543
The King James Bible Is Inspired By God (2023-03-11 02:22) 5546
The Big Problem With Pensacola Christian College (2023-03-15 21:14) 5549
Please Also Visit My Other Articles, Blogs And Websites (2023-03-17 14:42) . . . 5554
Revenging All Disobedience (2023-03-18 22:54) 5566
Lord Willing If The Creek Don't Rise (2023-03-19 20:04) 5575
DR. LAW Brings Us To DR. GRACE (2023-03-24 02:13) 5578
We Are Being Watched From Heaven (2023-03-25 15:11) 5581
Modern Bible Revisions Attack Jesus' Deity (2023-03-26 17:53) 5587
Here Is The Gospel (2023-03-27 22:20) 5590
Jesus Left The Ninety-Nine Sheep To Go Help One Lamb (2023-03-28 12:10) . . . 5591
We Must Separate The Person From Ministry Work (2023-03-29 10:52) 5594
It's Impossible To Believe In Your Mind But Not Your Heart (2023-03-30 04:21) . 5596
What To Do When You Feel Like God Doesn't Care (2023-03-30 11:06) 5599
Don't Use Sinnership To Justify Sinning (2023-03-31 12:44) 5602
Does God Allow Righteous To Suffer With The Unjust? (2023-03-31 13:34) 5604
April 5609
Why Couldn't Esau Find Repentance? (2023-04-01 14:16) 5609

Just In Case You Really Want To Love (2023-04-01 18:07) 5611
Though He Slay Me, Yet Will I Trust Him (2023-04-01 18:19) 5615
Peter NOT The Rock Upon Which The Church Was Built (2023-04-03 04:11) . . . 5618
The Ungodly Hypocrisy Of Pastor Clarence Sexton (2023-04-05 20:28) 5620
Thank God False Prophet Steve Pettit Is Resigning As President Of Bob Jones University (2023-04-06 16:06) 5624
Though He Slay Me, Yet Will I Trust Him (2023-04-07 18:49) 5632
What Kind Of God Would Cast Anyone Into Hell? (2023-04-10 19:55) 5634
Love Covereth All Sins (2023-04-11 18:26) 5640
Satan’s Bible Versions Teach It’s “Difficult” And “Hard” To Be Saved (2023-04-12 15:49) 5644
Think Right, Live Right And Do Right (2023-04-14 20:47) 5646
People Confused About The Gospel Are Not Saved (2023-04-16 10:00) 5651
Baptists Ought Not Divide Over The Rapture (2023-04-16 20:15) 5655
Did Elijah Going To Heaven Prove There Is No Paradise? (2023-04-18 10:06) . . . 5660
Jesus Did Not Burn In Hell (2023-04-18 10:57) 5667
Is The New IFB Bad? (2023-04-18 17:07) 5672
Criminal Trilogy Of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Bob Jones University And Pensacola Christian College (2023-04-19 08:11) 5680
You Shouldn’t Tithe If You Need To Borrow Money (2023-04-21 12:43) 5683
Career Women Are Destroying The United States (2023-04-22 10:44) 5689
Church Discipline Should Be A Matter Of Restoration (2023-04-23 20:11) 5695
Is Abraham’s Bosom A Strange Doctrine? (2023-04-26 10:53) 5700
The Eternal Security Of The Christian Believer (2023-04-27 09:26) 5704
What Does James Mean By "The Devils Also Believe"? (2023-04-27 21:28) 5710
The Way Someone Treats You Reveals Their Heart; The Way You Respond Reveals Yours (2023-04-29 13:01) 5716
What I Feel God Is Telling Me When I Am Upset And Frustrated (2023-04-29 23:15) 5721
Many People Try To Complicate The Gospel (2023-04-30 23:50) 5724
May 5727
Woeful Tribulation Is Coming To America (2023-05-01 21:47) 5727
What Separates Pensacola Christian College From True Christianity (2023-05-08 15:02) 5731
God Is Interested In Your Obedience More Than Attitude (2023-05-09 16:39) . . 5743
Don’t Let A Snake Talk You into Divorcing (2023-05-09 23:59) 5747
Pastor Jeff Redlin Gets Paid 6-Digit Salary To Care About The 99%; I Don’t Make A Penny Caring About The 1% (2023-05-10 14:50) 5753
Healthy Fear Is A Good Thing (2023-05-13 11:57) 5759
The Harm Of Infant Baptism (by Dr. John R. Rice) (2023-05-14 20:03) 5762
My Sin Belongs To Me, But My Righteousness Is Jesus Christ’s (2023-05-17 01:59) 5765
The Wickedness Of The Invitation Song, "I Surrender All" (2023-05-19 20:30) . . 5766
Walking In The Spirit Is A Choice (2023-05-24 12:10) 5769
June 5773
Is Jesus’ Teaching Works Salvation In Luke 10:25-28? (2023-06-01 10:21) 5773
Dr. John MacArthur Is Wrong (2023-06-02 17:07) 5777
Fear God And Keep His Commandments (2023-06-06 15:00) 5784
Desiring The Things Of God (2023-06-06 15:01) 5789
Why No One Should Go To Pensacola Christian College (2023-06-09 15:28) . . . 5792
Hagar And Sarah Illustrate The Law And Grace (2023-06-10 20:13) 5796
The MORE I Love By TELLING THE TRUTH, The LESS I Am Loved (2023-06-12 12:09) 5800

I Am An Idea (2023-06-12 14:37) 5804
Arnold Schwarzenegger’s Tragic Religious Beliefs (2023-06-12 18:32) 5809
Why King James Bible Only? (2023-06-13 20:00) 5813
Beware Of The Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) (2023-06-16 10:24) 5827
Old Hillbilly Wisdom (2023-06-16 11:37) 5831
Are There Demon-Human Hybrid Races On Earth? (2023-06-18 01:10) 5832
Is Hell More Punishment Than Fire? (2023-06-20 00:38) 5834
What’s The Difference Between A Spiritual Christian And A Carnal Christian? (2023-06-22 09:35) 5836
The Dangerous Influence Of Pensacola Christian College (2023-06-23 20:47) . . 5844
Appearances Of Jesus Christ In The Old Testament (2023-06-25 15:25) 5857
Satan Is Back Of False Religions (2023-06-26 01:09) 5860
Christ Is God (2023-06-26 15:29) 5869
What Can We Do About False Teachers? (2023-06-27 11:38) 5876
Pensacola Christian College Kills Everything They Touch (2023-06-27 23:41) . . 5878
Did Adam And Eve See God In The Garden Of Eden? (2023-06-28 00:02) 5881
Ten Things That I Humbly Disagree With Pastor Steven Anderson About (2023-06-28 22:27) 5884
Christ In The Old Testament (2023-06-30 15:01) 5889
July 5895
They Won’t Forgive Me At Pensacola Christian College (2023-07-02 15:47) 5895
I Don’t Blame Saints Who Stay Home From Church (2023-07-02 16:38) 5897
My Neighbours’ Dog Loves Me More Than Pensacola Christian College Does (2023-07-02 19:37) 5902
Go And Sin No More (2023-07-04 14:29) 5903
How Pastor Steven Anderson Greatly Hurts His Ministry (2023-07-04 18:04) . . . 5907
Life Changing Quotes By Pastor Curtis Hutson (2023-07-06 00:00) 5918
How The Apostles Died (2023-07-06 11:10) 5923
The Bible Exhorts Christians To Expose The Blatant Fallacy Of A Flat Earth (2023-07-06 22:15) 5925
Matthew 25:1-13, The Parable Of The Ten Virgins (2023-07-09 02:07) 5927
A Physician Questions The Common View That Alcoholism Is A Disease (2023-07-12 12:44) 5929
Catholics Don’t Worship Mary? (2023-07-13 18:05) 5931
Please Keep Me In Your Prayers For Stabbing Shoulder Blade Pain (2023-07-24 19:07) 5942
We Have So Much To Be Thankful For In America (2023-07-27 09:18) 5945
August 5948
Beware Of The "Repent Of Your Sins" Heresy (2023-08-04 16:49) 5948
CCM Singers’ Keith And Kristyn Getty Exposed (2023-08-05 16:40) 5950
Pensacola Christian College Refuses To Reconcile (2023-08-06 10:05) 5954
Christ Is The END Of The Law For Every Believer (Or, Exposing The Seventh-day Adventist Cult) (2023-08-11 13:49) 5956
Remember The Old Paths (2023-08-12 10:40) 5973
The Roman Catholic Religion Leads To Hell (2023-08-13 16:33) 5976
Catholics Teach The Exact Same False Meaning Of “Born Again” As Lordship Salvationists (2023-08-14 16:13) 5981
Emerging Church Theology (2023-08-15 17:11) 5986
You Don’t Receive The Savior As Your "Lord" To Be Saved (2023-08-18 04:48) . . 5991
Abuse At Pensacola Christian College (2023-08-19 16:30) 5994

Beware Of Pensacola Christian College And Their Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2023-08-24 15:59) 6000
If You’re Not Praying, You’re Not Fasting (2023-08-31 16:34) 6003
September 6007
Life Is So Short, Make Sure You’ve Been Born Again (2023-09-01 05:00) 6007
The Blessed Poor (2023-09-02 13:07) 6010
The Worst Part About Going To Hell (2023-09-03 00:30) 6013
Pensacola Christian College Denies We Have An Inspired Bible Today (2023-09-05 11:14) 6017
Pastor Harry Ironside Was NOT A Calvinist (2023-09-07 12:41) 6025
Pastor Steven Anderson Is Wrong About The Rapture (2023-09-10 09:53) 6030
What About Mid-Acts Dispensational Teaching? (2023-09-10 09:54) 6033
Archaic Words And Their Meaning In The Inspired KING JAMES BIBLE (2023-09-10 18:12) 6037
Dr. Mark G. Cambron Explains Bible Repentance (2023-09-12 11:19) 6077
Except There Come A Falling Away First (2023-09-13 21:00) 6080
The New American Standard Bible (NASB) Exposed (2023-09-15 14:49) 6089
I Hate The Ungodly American Lying News Media (2023-09-18 09:16) 6104
What Is Lordship Salvation? (2023-09-18 09:17) 6107
The Deity Of Christ And Satan’s Modern Bible PERversions (2023-09-18 17:21) . 6114
The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM (2023-09-20 00:37) . 6124
The Devil Always Lies (2023-09-20 10:50) 6129
The Trail Of Blood (by J. M. Carroll) (2023-09-21 12:27) 6135
The Tragedy Of Preachers Who No Longer Stand (2023-09-21 17:49) 6166
It Really Does Matter Which Bible You Use (2023-09-22 12:50) 6176
John R. Rice’s “Sword Of The Lord” Not KJV Only (2023-09-23 14:53) 6186
You Don’t Have To “Get Out Of Your Sin” To Be Saved (2023-09-24 10:00) 6201
Suggested Bible Passages To Memorize (2023-09-25 15:19) 6206
The Children Of Ephraim Were Prepared For Battle, But Turned Back In The Day Of Battle (2023-09-27 17:53) 6214
“I’d be a Christian if it were not for the Christians.” —Mahatma Gandhi (2023-09-28 00:52) 6216
Trusting Jesus Is Not The “Second” Thing To Be Saved (2023-09-29 00:26) 6218
October 6223
Repentance From Your Belief System To Trusting Jesus (2023-10-01 18:19) 6223
Why People Hate Pensacola Christian College So Much (2023-10-03 20:31) . . . 6230
A List Of My Favorite Websites To Visit (2023-10-04 22:56) 6239
A Lesson From Gideon In The Book Of Judges (2023-10-07 12:20) 6244
I Don’t Stand With Israel (2023-10-07 16:16) 6246
Repent Of Your Sins And Thou Shalt Stay LOST (2023-10-09 09:54) 6259
Serving Jesus Christ With All Our Heart, Mind And Soul (2023-10-10 18:02) . . . 6268
If Pensacola Christian College Were Right With God (2023-10-10 18:06) 6270
Dennis Corle’s “REVIVAL FIRES” Get Repentance Wrong (2023-10-11 10:17) . . . 6274
Didn’t Jesus Tell The Woman Caught In The Act Of Adultery To Turn From Her Sins? (2023-10-12 09:38) 6280
The Ungodly Wickedness Of Abortion (2023-10-12 11:18) 6285
There Is No Bible Preservation Without Inspiration (2023-10-13 09:31) 6286
Immature Pastors Who Don’t Love People (2023-10-14 00:50) 6317
Bride And Gloom (2023-10-17 12:42) 6322
The Damnable Lordship Salvation Of ’UNSHACKLED’ Radio (2023-10-18 12:15) . 6323

The True Nature Of Satanism (2023-10-19 21:37) 6326
What Should Be A Christian’s Attitude Toward Israel Today? (2023-10-21 12:32) 6332
Beware Of That Little Devil Brat Taylor Swift (2023-10-22 08:52) 6335
The Biggest Problem Is People Who Don’t Care (2023-10-22 14:32) 6341
The Purpose Of The Church (2023-10-22 23:02) 6348
God Doesn’t Miss A Thing (2023-10-24 16:30) 6353
Shame On “Gideons International” For Promoting Corrupt Bibles And A Perverse Gospel (2023-10-27 12:04) 6356
Erasing Palestine (2023-10-27 12:30) 6362
Several Hundred Audio Sermons By Pastor Danny Castle (2023-10-28 17:44) . . 6364
Pastor Jack Hyles Preaches On Hell (2023-10-31 12:01) 6365
November 6366
By Peace The Antichrist Shall Destroy Many (2023-11-01 09:26) 6366
Damnable Heresy At Pensacola Christian College (2023-11-01 15:53) 6379
Pastor Johnny Pope’s Perverse Plan of Salvation (2023-11-04 15:41) 6393
Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soul Winning (2023-11-04 16:12) . . . 6402
New IFB Cult Redefines Faith (2023-11-06 11:30) 6411
Dr. Mark G. Cambron Explains Bible Repentance (2023-11-06 15:11) 6413
Beware Of The So-Called "Unblack Metal" Music Genre (2023-11-07 22:19) . . . 6415
Our Future Plans Are All Fantasies (2023-11-09 11:28) 6420
Using A Corrupt Bible Will Corrupt Your Doctrine (2023-11-09 23:52) 6422
Ungodly Bible Colleges Are Destroying Churches (2023-11-10 21:40) 6431
The Damnable False Teachings Of Dwight L. Moody (2023-11-11 12:31) 6433
The Anvil—1611—God’s Word The Anvil (2023-11-11 15:18) 6440
My Pastor Said To “Repent Of Your Sins” To Be Saved, Is He A False Prophet? (2023-11-12 19:26) 6444
Pastor Jack Hyles Correctly Explains Bible Repentance (2023-11-12 22:09) 6459
An Excellent Spirit Of Giving The Truth For Free (2023-11-13 10:50) 6463
H. L. Mencken on the KJV (2023-11-13 20:43) 6465
The “Day” Wasn’t Created Until Genesis 1:5 (2023-11-14 10:39) 6467
Four Great 3:16’s in the New Testament (2023-11-15 20:27) 6471
What Does It Mean To Be Born Again? (2023-11-16 12:16) 6473
Not All Dogs Go To Heaven (2023-11-18 09:27) 6480
Deliver Us From Evil (2023-11-19 14:02) 6484
Beware Of Damnable False Teacher Bishop T.D. Jakes (2023-11-19 19:58) 6491
The Promises God Made To Abraham Were Made To Jesus Christ, and Not To The Jews (2023-11-20 13:07) 6495
God Doesn’t Automatically Take Sides With A Church (2023-11-21 18:57) 6497
What Made John The Baptist The Greatest Born Among Men? (2023-11-22 12:10) 6506
Does 1st John Teach Willful Sinners Are Not Saved? (2023-11-22 16:04) 6508
The Bible Calls Atheist Richard Dawkins A “Fool” (2023-11-23 13:00) 6512
Don’t Ever Steal Anything (2023-11-24 01:11) 6519
Pastor Stephen Davey’s False Gospel (2023-11-24 11:06) 6527
Evangelist Ray Comfort Requires “Living a Lifestyle” To Be Saved (2023-11-24 11:42) 6532
’The Strand Study Bible’ Gets Repentance Correct (2023-11-24 15:41) 6545
Notable Inspiring Quotes From Famous People (2023-11-26 16:04) 6553
New IFB Church Bullies (2023-11-27 17:04) 6560
Inspiring Quotes To Think About (2023-11-28 14:57) 6564
Most “Gospel Tracts” Don’t Even Contain The Gospel (2023-11-28 15:37) 6567

The Phony Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) Industry (2023-11-29 12:32) . . 6571
December 6580
Gene Simmons' Jewish Faith Won't Get Him Into Heaven (2023-12-01 20:05) . . 6580
How Much More Scriptural Evidence Do You Need To Conclude A Pretribulation Rapture? (2023-12-02 06:58) 6585
Keep Thy Heart With All Diligence (2023-12-03 14:03) 6587
Will Saints Have A Physical Body In Heaven? (2023-12-04 16:13) 6592
You Got It Wrong (2023-12-04 16:31) 6595
Shame On The Sword Of The Lord For Promoting Pensacola Christian College's Damnable Heresy (2023-12-06 20:45) 6597
Sword Of The Lord Has Sadly Changed For The Worse (2023-12-07 18:53) 6603
Traitor President Joe Biden Is Merely The Fall Guy (2023-12-08 21:24) 6612
I Still Sin A Lot And Am Worried I Might Not Be Saved (2023-12-11 23:34) 6614
God's Grace Will Pardon The Worst Sinner (2023-12-12 13:59) 6618
Pensacola Christian College Teaches Same Wrong Repentance As Church Of Christ Cult (2023-12-13 13:01) 6621
We Live In A Wicked World Of Evil And Deceit (2023-12-13 17:47) 6626
Can America Survive? (2023-12-13 23:02) 6636
It's The Pastor's Job To Preach, Not To Build The Church (2023-12-14 14:19) . . . 6651
The Damnable Church Of Christ Cult (2023-12-15 01:21) 6658
Thy Father Which Seeth In Secret (2023-12-16 11:07) 6671
God Doesn't Judge Works Based On Our Motives (2023-12-16 16:19) 6674
Pastor Brad Strand Gets Repentance 100% Correct (2023-12-16 21:18) 6678
Beware Of Billy Graham's Counterfeit New Birth (2023-12-19 17:48) 6686
Be Careful What Advice You Take From Others (2023-12-20 17:16) 6692
Beware Of Drinking Alcohol: Liquid Devil (2023-12-21 22:31) 6696
The Hearing Of Faith (2023-12-23 16:15) 6698
Modern Bible Revisions Errantly Say God Preserves The Helpless, Not The Very Pure Words Of God (2023-12-25 15:14) 6699
I Hate The New Thinner Pop-Tarts (2023-12-26 10:03) 6702
I Regret Stopping By McDonald's Today (2023-12-28 13:24) 6703
Jesus Was Not Always Human (2023-12-29 10:58) 6705
We Often Use The Wrong Weapons As Saints (2023-12-29 17:16) 6711
'THRU THE BIBLE' Radio By Pastor J. Vernon McGee (2023-12-30 12:29) 6713

2024 **6715**
January 6715
Seek God's Righteousness And Lay Up Treasures In Heaven (2024-01-01 12:13) 6715
Isn't Jesus' Name Supposed To Be Yahushua? (2024-01-02 11:27) 6721
I Am Growing Weary Of The New IFB (2024-01-03 11:07) 6723
The Repent Of Your Sins Heresy Exposed (2024-01-04 09:58) 6727
One Of The Greatest Sins You Can Commit (2024-01-10 13:08) 6729
Jesus' Sacrifice Gives Saints Access To God's Throne To Obtain Mercy To Find Grace To Help In Time Of Need (2024-01-12 14:46) 6733
You Can Attend Every Church Service And Still Forsake It (2024-01-17 15:50) . . 6735
To Please God, We Must Take Sides (2024-01-21 16:37) 6741
Burn In Hell Israel, You Murdering Psychopaths! (2024-01-21 21:22) 6751
Beware Of Chick Tracts! (2024-01-24 14:29) 6753
God Only Promises To Save Them That Believe (2024-01-25 19:41) 6754
Ladies, Put Your Husband Before The Children (2024-01-28 16:59) 6758

Most Christians Women Are Feminists But Don’t Realize It (2024-01-29 18:39) . 6764
Think For Yourself, Your Friends May Be Wrong (2024-01-31 22:05) 6771
February 6774
By God’s Grace, I Am Doing The Best That I Can (2024-02-02 09:15) 6774
You Will Leave This World How You Entered, With Nothing (2024-02-02 16:08) . . 6781
The Dark Truth About Pensacola Christian College (2024-02-02 16:45) 6783
Country Singer Toby Keith Has Died (2024-02-07 19:20) 6786
The Fallacies Of A Young Earth (2024-02-08 13:53) 6789
The Satanic Anglican Church Of England (2024-02-09 15:04) 6791
Why Satan’s Lordship Salvation Is Spreading Like Wildfire (2024-02-09 16:44) . 6795
Three Big Lies Pro-Death Women Tell (2024-02-13 02:01) 6798
How To Detect Satan’s Indistinguishable Ministers (2024-02-14 01:09) 6801
Changing God’s Simple Plan Of Salvation Alters A Bunch of Things (2024-02-16 14:52) 6808
The Church That Doesn’t Go Soul Winning (2024-02-17 11:59) 6814
Helping Others (2024-02-18 14:48) 6816
The Grass Is Always Greener Over The Septic Tank (2024-02-19 10:28) 6820
For Sale (2024-02-19 15:43) 6826
Beware Of The Satanic New ’Legacy Standard Bible’ (2024-02-19 22:49) 6828
Is Your Soul In Prison? (2024-02-20 14:33) 6831
Love (2024-02-20 16:40) 6837
Women Belong At Home Preparing Dinner (2024-02-20 23:30) 6842
Benny Hinn Is A Devil (2024-02-21 15:04) 6845
Spirit Filled Listening (2024-02-21 21:46) 6848
Pastor Jack Hibbs’ Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2024-02-24 12:08) 6851
All Things Were Created To Please And Glorify God (2024-02-25 18:33) 6854
March 6855
The Greatest Investment In The World Is Laying Up Treasures In Heaven (2024-03-01 01:12) 6855
Unsaved People Are Doing What They’re Supposed To Do (2024-03-04 11:45) . . 6861
Beware Of The Scam Of Lordship Salvation (2024-03-05 13:12) 6865
Why I Cancelled My Order With Alex Jones’ Infowars (2024-03-11 20:18) 6867
Isn’t The King James Bible Too Hard To Read? (2024-03-13 11:59) 6868
Should Christians Watch ’THE CHOSEN’ Television Series? (2024-03-13 12:23) . 6870
The Foolish Woman Plucks Down Her House (2024-03-14 15:42) 6874
A Review Of Dr. William P. Grady’s Book: "What Must I Do To Be Saved?" (2024-03-14 22:01) 6876
Incontrovertible Proof Against Evolution (2024-03-16 17:36) 6895
Deceivers (2024-03-17 09:50) 6899
God’s Unchanging Eternal Word (2024-03-18 11:24) 6905
The Biggest Problem With Pensacola Christian College (2024-03-18 16:36) . . . 6907
Beware Of Ray Comfort’s Counterfeit Gospel (2024-03-21 09:46) 6909
Country Singer Luke Bryan Has Riley Strain’s Blood On His Hands (2024-03-22 23:26) 6913
Beware Of Bad Role Model Taylor Swift (2024-03-24 08:57) 6920
And Others (2024-03-25 10:19) 6922
We Are All Sick With Sin (2024-03-26 19:14) 6931
The Old World Order Must Be Destroyed (2024-03-27 09:13) 6935
The Way To God Is Through The Blood Of Christ (2024-03-30 11:32) 6939
Why Do We Love God? (2024-03-31 09:12) 6947

April 6950
Our Incredible God (2024-04-05 10:18) 6950
The Science Of Not Becoming Bitter (2024-04-06 08:00) 6960
Another Hurting Student At Pensacola Christian College (2024-04-07 10:05) . . . 6967
What Is Heaven Like? (2024-04-07 19:49) 6969
Evangelist John R. Rice Sympathized With The Palestinian People (2024-04-08 15:39) 6975
I Encourage You To Read Paul Craig Roberts' Articles (2024-04-10 09:16) 6981
Beware Of Matt Slick's Damnable Counterfeit Gospel (2024-04-17 12:29) 6984
The Sackler Family Are Not To Blame For OxyContin Deaths (2024-04-23 09:15) 6989
Why There Is No Love At Pensacola Christian College (2024-04-23 10:02) 6991
People Still Haven't Changed In Thousands Of Years (2024-04-24 11:59) 6995
What Is Backsliding? (2024-04-25 11:39) 7000
Satanists Control The United States And Israel (2024-04-27 12:16) 7002
Those Little Awkward Moments in Life That Hurt Our Feelings (2024-04-29 09:36) 7016
May 7018
Senator Bernie Sanders Rightly Condemns Israel's President Benjamin Netanyahu As A Thug War Criminal (2024-05-03 09:50) 7018
God Didn't Want To Go With The Hebrews (2024-05-06 09:53) 7021
You Don't Have To Be Afraid To Die (2024-05-09 13:29) 7024
God Knows Everything We Think, Say And Do (2024-05-15 09:15) 7027
I Want To Leave This Horrible World (2024-05-20 13:55) 7029
Some Of The Smartest People Are Fools (2024-05-22 09:09) 7035
The Righteous Lord Loveth Righteousness (2024-05-23 17:36) 7036
June 7038
God Doesn't Believe In You (2024-06-05 22:33) 7038
Thank You For Reading My Blog (2024-06-05 23:43) 7040
The Sin Of Worshipping Your Pastor (2024-06-07 08:11) 7043
Donald Trump Will Not Make America "Great" Again (2024-06-09 11:32) 7046
Fools Consider Bacteria On Mars "Life," But Not A Baby On Earth (2024-06-10 08:41) 7048
ALLAH — The Greatest Deceiver of Them All! (2024-06-11 22:50) 7050
America's Ungodly Zionist Churches (2024-06-14 08:42) 7052
It's 10 PM, Do You Know Where Your Pastor Is At? (2024-06-14 22:31) 7055
God Deliver Us From Wicked And Unreasonable Men (2024-06-16 07:07) 7058
Learn To Be A Friend At Midnight (2024-06-19 21:29) 7063
Look At People As Broken Instead Of Bad (2024-06-20 17:28) 7067
The Foolishness Of Comparing Our Self With Others (2024-06-22 09:54) 7068
Tender Hearted And Cold Hearted People Just Don't Mix (2024-06-24 15:52) . . . 7070
Repent Of Your Sins Documentary (2024-06-25 11:23) 7074
Grace Is Not "Cheap," It Is Totally FREE (2024-06-29 09:59) 7076
July 7078
Nothing Is More Important Than The Truth (2024-07-02 10:14) 7078
How To Forgive Others (2024-07-02 18:29) 7080
The Worst Part About Going To Hell (2024-07-04 09:59) 7088
If Ye Have Faith As A Grain Of Mustard Seed (2024-07-04 17:25) 7091
What Is That In Thine Hand? (2024-07-07 10:33) 7094
The Greatness Of Pastor Jack Hyles (2024-07-07 16:16) 7097
You're Not a Good Christian Because You Go To Church (2024-07-10 10:04) . . . 7102
God's Court Room (2024-07-11 09:03) 7106

The Church As The Bride Of Christ (2024-07-12 10:21) 7107
The Church As A Family (2024-07-14 10:10) 7112
Americans Don’t Care Like They Used To (2024-07-17 10:14) 7117
Anybody Can Be Happy If You Choose To Be Happy (2024-07-17 12:38) 7119
The Blatant Deception Of Evolution (2024-07-19 18:00) 7122
Three World Wars (2024-07-20 13:12) 7124
The Satanic Corrupt ’New Life Version’ Of The Bible (2024-07-22 07:57) 7133
Repent Of Your Sins Versus Jesus Christ (2024-07-22 20:39) 7144
Be Careful About Repeating What You Hear (2024-07-24 12:22) 7144
Soulwinning Is The Greatest Job In The World (2024-07-24 13:59) 7146
It Matters If The King James Bible Is Inspired (2024-07-25 10:42) 7149
God Rewards Labor, Not Motives (2024-07-26 12:17) 7152
Seven Truths You Should Settle Once And For All Time (2024-07-28 00:21) 7157
The Lord’s Way Is Always The Straight Way (2024-07-28 16:31) 7159
Inspiring Quotes By Missionary To China, C.T. Studd (2024-07-29 12:01) 7165
August 7167
There’s Always Something You Thought You Could Have Done To Make Things Better (2024-08-02 13:01) 7167
Preaching THE TRUTH Will Make You Enemies, Mostly Among Churchgoers (2024-08-04 18:09) 7170
Be Grateful For The Blessings In Your Life (2024-08-06 12:32) 7172
The Fallacy Of Having To Call, Pray Or Ask To Be Saved (2024-08-07 17:21) . . . 7175
BEWARE Of Dangerous Chick Tracts! (2024-08-07 19:15) 7177
Being Catholic Or Baptist Does Not Make You A Christian (2024-08-09 23:00) . . 7178
Here’s Some Of My Banjo Playing (2024-08-13 12:52) 7180
Beware Of The Satanic ’Church Of Christ’ False Religion (2024-08-15 10:44) . . . 7183
The Tragic Life And Death Of Elvis Presley (1935-1977) (2024-08-15 20:28) . . . 7189
We Have Total Liberty In Saving Grace (2024-08-16 16:20) 7192
Here’s Some Southern Gospel Music To Cheer You Up (2024-08-17 22:32) 7200
Why Are You Against Calling On The Name Of The Lord? (2024-08-18 11:12) . . 7202
You Don’t Need To Pray To Be Saved Because God Sees Your Heart (2024-08-18 21:49) 7206
Wounded Soldiers: Get Up And Fight For The Lord (2024-08-20 19:45) 7211
Preachers Are To Blame For The Mess In The World (2024-08-20 19:54) 7220
YouTube Are The Enemies Of Jesus Christ (2024-08-20 21:56) 7221
Here’s Some Country Gospel Music To Cheer Your Day (2024-08-22 11:53) 7225
Even A Fool Is Considered Wise If He Stays Quiet (2024-08-22 13:33) 7228
Most So-called “Christians” Are Not Christians (2024-08-22 16:51) 7230
How Are Children Sanctified In 1st Corinthians 7:14 (2024-08-23 10:11) 7233
Martin Luther (1483-1546) Was No Christian (2024-08-23 12:46) 7235
Jesus Did Not Burn In Hell (2024-08-24 10:49) 7239
It Is Easy To Share The Gospel (2024-08-24 12:51) 7243
A Word About Pastor Charles Spurgeon (2024-08-25 10:30) 7249
You Should ALWAYS Look A Person Directly In The Eyes If You Shake Their Hand (2024-08-25 13:43) 7250
Limited Atonement: A Calvinist Perversion Of The Gospel (2024-08-25 21:26) . . 7252
Some Infamous Atheist’s Horrifying Last Dying Words (2024-08-26 23:20) 7254
If You’re Frustrated With People, So Am I (2024-08-27 08:27) 7255
Ray Comfort Requires Keeping The Law To Be Saved (2024-08-27 11:01) 7263
God Will Punish The Ungodly Bigoted Liberals At Amazon (2024-08-29 11:06) . . 7265

We Live In A World Of Ungodly Liars And Deceivers (2024-08-29 16:10) 7268
Should I Care About Being Justified In The Eyes Of Men? (2024-08-30 03:32) . . 7271
The Devil Controls YouTube (2024-08-30 20:35) 7273
The Bible Is Full Of The Sins And Failures Of Saints (2024-08-31 10:10) 7275
September 7278
How We Know Jesus Didn't Go To Heaven When He Died (2024-09-02 23:08) . . 7278
God Will Punish This Evil World Of Sin And Shame (2024-09-04 08:40) 7279
Don't Teach To "Give Your Life To Christ" To Be Saved (2024-09-04 22:27) 7281
Shame On The Unloving Smyrna Baptist Church In Pensacola (2024-09-06 01:25) 7284
The Damnable False Gospel Of Pastor Jack Hibbs (2024-09-06 12:26) 7289
Lady Gaga's Satanic New Age Religion Of Self Worship (2024-09-08 22:25) . . . 7291
The Tragic Sad Unsaved Ending Of James Earl Jones (2024-09-09 22:44) 7299
Eric Skwarczynski's Allusive "Transforming Power Of The Gospel" (2024-09-10 04:35) 7308
My Ministry Friend, Pastor David Baker, Has Commit Suicide (2024-09-11 20:42) 7313
The Christian Army Is The Only Army In The World That Kills Its Wounded (2024-09-13 16:11) 7317
'Cultural Christianity' Cannot Get You To Heaven (2024-09-15 16:11) 7320
Please Use Only The Inspired King James Bible (2024-09-17 08:51) 7325
Sadly, Barbra Streisand Won't Be Going To Heaven (2024-09-18 14:58) 7334
A Victim Of Wrong Information (2024-09-20 10:08) 7337
Dispensational Teaching Of The Bible Is A Bad Thing (2024-09-20 12:43) 7341
But If Our Gospel Be Hid (2024-09-21 18:47) 7343
The Good Man Versus The Spiritual Man (2024-09-23 17:24) 7347
A Helpful Way To Overcome Hurt Feelings In Public (2024-09-25 11:01) 7350
Chick Tracks' Statement Of Faith Contradicts Their Tracts (2024-09-30 09:34) . . 7352
October 7357
Another Angry Student At Pensacola Christian College (2024-10-02 00:16) 7357
You Will Never Be "Well Adjusted" Without Faith In God (2024-10-06 11:34) . . . 7359
Modern Bibles Do Woeful Injustice Removing "Imputation" (2024-10-10 14:27) . 7365
People Are Such Ungodly Hypocrites (2024-10-11 15:37) 7367
I Recorded The Irish Reel, "Green Gates" This Week (2024-10-14 01:17) 7372
Our Great God And Savior Knows What Is Best (2024-10-15 13:54) 7373
Simp Husbands, Rebellious Wives And Teenage Punks (2024-10-17 12:48) 7374
Where Is The America? (2024-10-19 10:18) 7376
Something Women Don't Understand About Men (2024-10-23 14:08) 7379
Adultery Is A Heinous Crime Punishable By God's Law (2024-10-25 11:47) 7381
The Diminishing Word of God (2024-10-26 11:03) 7382
Beware Of Toxic Feminist Poison (2024-10-26 15:07) 7384
Never Require Sinners To Walk An Aisle To Be Saved (2024-10-30 15:00) 7389
November 7391
To Hell And Back (Pastor Jack Hyles) (2024-11-01 13:33) 7391
Only Few Are Going To Heaven The Bible Says (2024-11-02 21:11) 7408
Give Your Burdens To The Lord Jesus Christ (2024-11-03 10:58) 7413
David Describes Sacredness Of Human Life In The Womb (2024-11-03 19:24) . . 7418
I Humbly Think Kamala Harris Will Win The Election (2024-11-04 11:42) 7421
God Bless President Donald Trump (2024-11-06 00:36) 7424
Sunday Morning Christianity Is The Greatest Hindrance To True Revival (2024-11-09 10:39) 7425
Satan Is The Accuser Of The Brethren (2024-11-12 12:14) 7429

To “Repent” Doesn’t Mean To Forsake Sins, It Means “To Think Differently” (2024-11-13 09:28) . . . 7431
A Godly Pastor Versus A Good Pastor (2024-11-15 20:23) . . . 7433
What Is "The Gospel Of The Kingdom"? (2024-11-17 13:43) . . . 7434
The Tragic Story Of Mother Teresa (2024-11-17 22:28) . . . 7437
Our Wonderful God, Lord And Savior (2024-11-18 14:35) . . . 7440
Be Careful Not To Have Jonah’s Bad Attitude (2024-11-19 21:20) . . . 7445
The Sad Case Of Pastor Max Younce’s Wife (2024-11-20 17:43) . . . 7452
Dr. John R. Rice Didn’t Think Present-Day Israel Is The Fulfillment Of Bible Prophecy, And Neither Do I (2024-11-22 13:36) . . . 7459
God Is So Good (2024-11-25 16:37) . . . 7460
Infamous Gangster Al Capone May Be In Heaven (2024-11-26 13:50) . . . 7464
Beware Of "2020scripturalvision.com" (2024-11-28 14:21) . . . 7465
The Absense Of Evil Is Not An Automatic Indicator Of The Presence Of Good (2024-11-29 06:51) . . . 7468
I Encourage You To Listen To ’DEMONOLOGY’ (2024-11-30 23:04) . . . 7470
December . . . 7473
This Is Why I Hate Theology (2024-12-03 09:10) . . . 7473
The Bible Never Says To Kick Somebody Out Of Church (2024-12-05 13:48) . . . 7475
Frustrated Americans Are Cheering The Assassination Of United Healthcare CEO (2024-12-06 11:43) . . . 7479
One Million People Have Been Killed In The Ukraine War (2024-12-06 23:24) . . . 7480
Daniel Penny Is An American Hero (2024-12-10 22:32) . . . 7484
Keep The Faith When You Feel Like God Has Failed You (2024-12-11 13:14) . . . 7486
What About UFO’s And Aliens? (2024-12-12 14:49) . . . 7491
Those Contemptible Baptists (2024-12-12 17:07) . . . 7494
I Met With My Diabetes Doctor Today (2024-12-13 17:13) . . . 7497
Beware Of The Jehovah’s Witness Religious Cult (2024-12-14 18:20) . . . 7500
God Never Gives Up On Anyone (2024-12-16 20:28) . . . 7502
The Incredible Power Of A Wife Over Her Husband (2024-12-19 23:19) . . . 7507
I Hate Liars And Shady Companies (2024-12-20 13:09) . . . 7509
You’ll Never Get Justice In This Evil World (2024-12-22 15:17) . . . 7513
We All Either Place God On Trial, Or We Blindly Trust Him (2024-12-23 16:48) . . . 7517
The Most Evil People In The World Are False Prophets (2024-12-24 09:13) . . . 7519
A Christmas Visit To The First Baptist Church Of Pensacola (2024-12-24 22:16) . . . 7520
Baptists Are Some Of The Most Offended People Today (2024-12-26 03:15) . . . 7533
The Sin Of Being A One-Sided Christian (2024-12-28 13:28) . . . 7537
Soul Winners Will Shine In Heaven As The Stars (2024-12-28 17:18) . . . 7541

2025 **7553**
January . . . 7553
The Disappearance Of The Male Role (2025-01-01 22:19) . . . 7553
The Patient Waiting Of Christ (2025-01-02 14:56) . . . 7556
Who Can Forgive Sins? (2025-01-04 12:52) . . . 7557
Welcome To The Church (2025-01-06 00:49) . . . 7559
Satan: The Great Imitator (2025-01-07 17:26) . . . 7560
Zionism Versus The Holy Bible (2025-01-08 16:49) . . . 7565
Listen To The Old Testament Book Of Proverbs Regularly For Wisdom (2025-01-09 17:15) . . . 7569

Don’t Ever Allow Anyone To Intimidate You Not To Pray Aloud In Public (2025-01-11 18:24) 7576
Shame On Any Church That Supports Ken Ham And ’Answers-In-Genesis’ (2025-01-12 16:55) 7578
Divorce Should Be Against The Law (2025-01-13 16:10) 7581
What Do I Think About The California Fires? (2025-01-14 16:41) 7585
Our Unfair God (2025-01-15 14:41) 7590
Without Followers Evil Cannot Spread (2025-01-17 08:24) 7593
Don’t Get The Tickets Mixed Up! (2025-01-18 14:07) 7595
Pastor J. Vernon McGee’s Contradictory Theology (2025-01-18 18:48) 7597
America’s Woeful Lack Of Spiritual Leadership (2025-01-19 10:43) 7599
God Knows That We Are Made Of Dust (2025-01-21 01:30) 7605
Works Of Darkness Have Been Committed By Israel (2025-01-22 21:34) 7609
I Built A Big Snowman In Pensacola, Florida (2025-01-22 21:58) 7610
My Snowman Is Still Standing In Pensacola (2025-01-24 18:04) 7653
All Women Pastors Are Serving The Devil (2025-01-24 23:43) 7664
Being “Born Again” Doesn’t Mean To Live A Changed Life (2025-01-25 17:34) . . 7666
The California Fires Were Not God’s Judgment (2025-01-28 11:10) 7672
A Dire Warning About Billy And Franklin Graham (2025-01-30 13:09) 7676
You Don’t Have To Be Willing To Reform To Be Saved (2025-01-31 13:13) 7681
February 7687
Pastor Aiden Tozer Was An Unsaved False Prophet (2025-02-02 16:15) 7687
Pensacola Christian College Does Not Love People (2025-02-04 13:00) 7691
Things You Need To Know About Drinking Booze (2025-02-04 13:30) 7693
Beware Of Ungodly Advice Because It’s Everywhere (2025-02-06 13:02) 7697
Beware Of Pastor Charles Spurgeon’s False Gospel (2025-02-07 14:43) 7702
Shame On President Trump For Hiring Paula White As White House Spiritual Advisor (2025-02-08 16:05) 7706
A Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation Is Being Preached In Nearly Every Pulpit Today (2025-02-09 17:08) 7708
God Is Looking For Weak Christians (2025-02-10 20:48) 7711
Please Pardon My Indignant Anger At Times (2025-02-11 14:12) 7712
The Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation Of The First Baptist Church Of Pensacola (2025-02-14 15:29) 7719
Beware Of Peter S. Ruckman’s Dangerous Cult (2025-02-17 14:40) 7729
Why You Shouldn’t Be Using Google For Searches (2025-02-18 18:57) 7730
Can Alcoholic Wine Be Used For The Lord’s Supper? (2025-02-18 19:09) 7733
God Is More Than Amazing! (2025-02-18 19:35) 7734
Who Are The “Synagogue Of Satan” In Revelation 3:9? (2025-02-20 10:31) . . . 7749
Fireworks Don’t Last (2025-02-23 14:34) 7753
God Wants You To Enjoy Your Life (2025-02-24 18:40) 7764
The Victims Of 911 Will Get Justice In Eternity (2025-02-24 20:38) 7767
Vengeance Is Mine; I Will Repay, Saith The Lord (2025-02-27 11:45) 7770
Shame On President Donald Trump (2025-02-28 11:51) 7772
I Am Ashamed On President Trump And J.D. Vance (2025-02-28 17:10) 7777
March 7781
God Comforts Those Who Are Cast Down (2025-03-01 12:37) 7781
God Can Do Exceedingly Above All That We Ask Or Think (2025-03-02 15:35) . . 7783
We Live In A Society Of Paid Liars (2025-03-03 11:24) 7785
I Support President Trump, But I Don’t Trust Him (2025-03-03 19:04) 7787

I Planted Some More Flowers Today (2025-03-03 22:28) 7789
You Cannot Stop The Book (2025-03-04 10:38) 7795
We Need More Respect For The Lord Today (2025-03-05 15:23) 7799
'The Strand Study Bible' Is Superb (2025-03-07 16:39) 7802
The Beautiful Gospel Of Free Grace (2025-03-10 12:58) 7804
Murdered 911 Victims By White House Are Not Forgotten (2025-03-13 09:43) . . 7816
I Encourage You To Listen To Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold (2025-03-14 13:16) . . 7820
I Encourage You To Read Pastor Max Younce's Books (2025-03-15 14:26) 7821
The United States Is Being Destroyed Intentionally (2025-03-15 17:38) 7823
Satan On The United States Dollar (2025-03-16 15:26) 7828
Destroying Western Civilization (2025-03-17 05:22) 7854
God Wants Us To Get BETTER, Not BITTER (2025-03-19 00:57) 7858
New 'NASB 2020' Bible Revision Is Of The Devil (2025-03-20 15:48) 7860
Capital Punishment Is Biblical (2025-03-23 16:40) 7863
Free Grace Theology Versus A Counterfeit Gospel (2025-03-23 21:13) 7866
Isn't The Word "Dispensation" In The Bible? (2025-03-26 02:28) 7869
Justification, Sanctification And Glorification Are NOT A "Package Deal" (2025-03-27 18:05) 7871
Martin Luther Was A Master Of Deception (2025-03-27 23:55) 7874
The Unsaved Man's Journey To Find The Truth (2025-03-28 13:33) 7878
Is God Unfair To The Heathen? (2025-03-29 02:32) 7884
Pastor Jack Hyles On the King James Bible Issue (2025-03-30 03:14) 7893
April 7896
There's No Such Thing As A "Good Christian" (2025-04-02 06:16) 7896
False Doctrine Is Everywhere Today (2025-04-04 11:00) 7899
Beware Of Dangerous False Prophet Mike Adams (aka, "The Health Ranger") (2025-04-06 12:39) 7901
I'll See You In The Rapture (2025-04-07 10:30) 7905
Be Careful What Advice You Give To Others (2025-04-08 19:25) 7908
The Most Horrifying Thought Of All (2025-04-12 13:49) 7910
Beware Of Another Jesus (2025-04-14 12:49) 7917
Why Secular Psychology Cannot Help You (2025-04-17 00:00) 7921
Most Preachers Are Wrong On The Gospel (2025-04-19 10:07) 7924
Only Cults Teach You Must Ask God To Forgive Your Sins (2025-04-20 00:50) . . . 7929
My Thoughts Regarding The Florida School Shooting (2025-04-21 09:03) 7934
The Antichrist Roman Catholic Pope Has Died At 88 (2025-04-21 10:59) 7937
The Devil's Master Plan For The End Times (2025-04-23 17:34) 7940
Ten Reasons Why Pope Francis Went To Hell (2025-04-25 13:30) 7947
Beware Of Toxic Religious Zionist Propaganda (2025-04-27 09:34) 7950
Is It Wrong To Call God "Daddy"? (2025-04-28 04:42) 7951
We Weren't Created For Things, We're Created For God (2025-04-29 16:30) . . . 7953
May 7957
Beware Of The 'Modern English Version' (MEV) (2025-05-01 16:11) 7957
It Is Wicked For Christian Women To Wear Pants (2025-05-02 07:28) 7964
There's Not A More Wicked Religion Than Roman Catholicism (2025-05-09 00:58) 7966
Giving Others Grace (2025-05-10 09:01) 7967
Beware Of Corrupt Neo-Evangelical Pastors (2025-05-13 08:29) 7970
The Deadly Deception of New Evangelical Churches (2025-05-14 05:49) 7975
Repentance Is Toward God From Unbelief, Not Forsaking Sinful Behavior (2025-05-17 10:15) 7986

The Heathen World Knows What's Wrong With Women Wearing Pants (2025-05-17 20:07) 7988
If Dinosaurs Coexisted With Humans, Where Are They Today? (2025-05-18 17:43) 7994
Corrupt Bible Versions: THE CHRISTIAN BLACKLIST (2025-05-21 08:45) 7996
I Encourage You To Listen To Pastor Steven Anderson (2025-05-23 03:26) 7999
Should Society Be Forced To Support The Poor, Elderly And Needy? (2025-05-24 13:59) 8002
Here's Some Great Meme's On Salvation To Share (2025-05-26 11:29) 8005
Thank You To Our U.S. Veterans! (2025-05-27 11:04) 8011
A Christian Cannot Be Demon Possessed (2025-05-27 19:00) 8012
It Is Best Not To Make Promises To Anyone (2025-05-28 10:16) 8015
The Word "Repent" Is Not Mentioned In The Book Of John (2025-05-31 09:51) . . 8017
June 8022
Jesus Is The Lord, You Don't Make Him Lord (2025-06-01 10:11) 8022
No Christian Should Celebrate June As "Pride Month" (2025-06-02 09:04) 8025
What You Think You Need Is Not What You Need (2025-06-03 22:29) 8026
The Absurdity Of The Atheist (2025-06-04 14:00) 8033
Sodomite "Pride Month" Is Of The Devil (2025-06-05 04:29) 8036
Don't Be A Shady Person (2025-06-07 08:15) 8038
Don't Criticize The Guy Who's Standing Wrong, If You Don't Stand At All (2025-06-08 16:52) 8042
Pastor A. Ray Stanford Refutes Lordship Salvation (2025-06-09 08:16) 8044
The Best Preaching Is Worthless If Wrong On Salvation (2025-06-10 11:47) . . . 8046
Suffering In Life Is A Blessing For The Saint (2025-06-12 09:38) 8050
It Is Sinful For Christian Women To Wear Sexy Blue Jeans (2025-06-12 10:23) . . 8055
False Repentance Cannot Produce The New Birth (2025-06-13 10:05) 8057
I Have No Doubt That Brian Wilson Sadly Went To Hell Forever (2025-06-13 13:24) 8067
OTHERS (2025-06-14 10:43) 8070
Quit Trying To Improve Yourself (2025-06-15 10:04) 8080
Very Few Pastors Genuinely Love People (2025-06-16 10:00) 8083
You'll Hate Yourself Forever If You Don't Get Born Again (2025-06-17 06:00) . . . 8086
A Righteous Person Always Gives The Benefit Of The Doubt To The Accused (2025-06-18 09:37) 8094
Saving Faith Does Not Work (2025-06-18 10:16) 8099
Beware Of The Evils Of New Evangelicalism! (2025-06-19 09:35) 8103
Damned If You Do, Damned If You Don't (2025-06-20 11:15) 8105
Avoid The New Evangelical "Family Baptist Church" In Pensacola (2025-06-22 11:55) 8108
The Ungodly Family Baptist Church In Pensacola (2025-06-23 17:15) 8111
Always Do The Right Thing (2025-06-23 18:21) 8114
Very Few Pastors Today Are Faithful (2025-06-25 00:33) 8115
Pastor Brad Moffett Is Very Wrong About Modesty (2025-06-26 08:40) 8119
Pastor Brad Moffett Mistreated Me And My Wife At The Family Baptist Church In Pensacola (2025-06-27 09:23) 8129
The Reason I Get Upset Is Because I Care (2025-06-28 11:17) 8132
Pastor Brad Moffett Has Blood On His Hands (2025-06-29 07:35) 8140
Family Baptist Church Take God's Name In Vain (2025-06-29 07:36) 8145
July 8150
A Changed Life Is Not The Gospel (2025-07-01 05:56) 8150
May America Bless God (2025-07-01 15:47) 8152

The Heart Of Christian Fundamentalism (2025-07-03 09:31) 8155
I Don’t Waste My Time Praying For Deadbeat Pastors (2025-07-05 15:48) 8159
We Need More Christians Like Tom In This World (2025-07-07 10:19) 8162
The Christian Life Is Not An Imitation Of Christ (2025-07-08 11:23) 8168
Understanding The Two Natures (2025-07-09 09:52) 8171
For All Have Sinned And Come Short (2025-07-11 09:50) 8174
Why Romans 10:13 Cannot Be Used As The Gospel (2025-07-11 15:00) 8182
Being Baptized Into Jesus Christ (2025-07-13 09:30) 8183
It’s Becoming Impossible To Find A Doctrinally Sound Church (2025-07-13 23:30) 8185
There Are No Demons In Hell Torturing Humans (2025-07-14 06:00) 8187
You Better Believe I Am A Broken Record (2025-07-15 05:00) 8190
Don’t Need To "Ask" Jesus To Save You (2025-07-15 09:28) 8192
Sadly, Pastor John MacArthur Is Now Burning In Hell (2025-07-15 09:57) 8196
How To Know If You’ve Believed In Vain (2025-07-17 09:26) 8199
Jesus Didn’t Deserve To Die On A Cross (2025-07-17 13:23) 8204
This One Thing I Do (2025-07-18 17:00) 8206
Sadly, Evangelist Jimmy Swaggart Is Now Suffering In The Fires Of Hell (2025-07-19 14:33) 8210
Mission Impossible: Lordship Salvation (2025-07-20 12:18) 8212
You Don’t Give Your Life To Jesus To Get To Heaven (2025-07-21 09:23) 8220
Hell Is A Literal Place Of Everlasting Torment And Suffering (2025-07-22 12:20) . 8221
Ozzy Osbourne Is Dead At Age 76 (2025-07-22 21:00) 8225
The Perverted Gospel Of Pastor Erwin Lutzer (2025-07-23 09:42) 8228
The One Thing That Determines Salvation (2025-07-23 12:20) 8241
Does Jesus Know You? (2025-07-24 11:03) 8247
A Perversion Of The Gospel: Lordship Salvation (2025-07-24 16:00) 8250
A Living Dog Is Better Than a Dead Lion (2025-07-25 08:17) 8261
Pastor Steven Anderson Is Wrong That Praying Is The Bible Method To Be Saved (2025-07-25 09:41) 8266
The Holy Spirit And Growth In Grace (2025-07-26 08:17) 8271
We Have An Inspired Holy Bible Today (2025-07-27 08:18) 8276
Hell Is Full Of Good People (2025-07-27 09:20) 8277
How To Know You Are Going To Heaven (2025-07-27 09:40) 8281
Stop Trying To Fix Your Reputation (2025-07-28 02:27) 8285
Why “Asking Jesus Into Your Heart” Won’t Save You (2025-07-29 00:48) 8289
God Is A Scary Person To Mess With (2025-07-29 13:00) 8293
Shame On Family Baptist Church In Pensacola (2025-07-30 04:58) 8296
The Gospel Teaches Forgiveness Of Sins, Not Turning From Sins (2025-07-30 15:00) 8302
Ten Reasons Why "Turn From Sin" To Be Saved Is A Lie (2025-07-31 09:37) 8308
August 8309
Why Grace Can Save The Worst Man (2025-08-01 08:27) 8309
I Love Cold Refreshing Mineral Water (2025-08-03 08:29) 8316
God Is Not “Old School” For Commanding Women Not To Wear Pants (2025-08-03 16:37) 8322
I Believe The Saints In Heaven Do Have Bodies (2025-08-04 10:01) 8328
I Added My Pedal Steel Guitar To “Just Over Yonder” (2025-08-04 14:29) 8331
The Most Important Job Is The One That Doesn’t Get Done (2025-08-05 14:11) . 8335
Beware Of Infidel False Prophet J.C. Ryle (2025-08-06 08:30) 8341
Can A Person Be Saved With The Bad Attitude They’ll Deliberately Continue In Sin? (2025-08-08 09:51) 8348

The Lord’s Worst Enemies Are Neo-Evangelical Pastors (2025-08-08 10:51) . . . 8355
False Prophet Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. (2025-08-09 09:36) 8358
I Feel Like The Lone Ranger Preaching The Truth (2025-08-09 12:09) 8363
Shallow Christianity Cannot Be Remedied By Adding Works To Salvation (2025-08-10 08:08) 8366
’UNSHACKLED’ Radio Wickedly Promotes Infidel John MacArthur (2025-08-10 13:45) 8371
Refuting A Strange Doctrine By Pastor Steven Anderson (2025-08-11 11:40) . . 8376
Turning Away From Your Sin Is Works (2025-08-12 09:34) 8377
Valuable Resources On Leadership By Pastor Jack Hyles (2025-08-13 09:00) . . . 8382
The Science Of The Christian Life (2025-08-14 09:00) 8385
Jesus Is The Great “I AM” (2025-08-14 12:15) 8387
Why I Disagree With All Five Points Of Calvinism (2025-08-15 09:04) 8389
The Love Of Money Has Ruined Most Pastors Today (2025-08-16 09:06) 8402
God Uses Simple Plain Unknown People To Serve Him (2025-08-17 13:16) 8405
Beware Of ’UNSHACKLED’ Radio’s Deadly False Gospel (2025-08-18 09:03) . . . 8409
The Love Of Money Doesn’t Mix With Serving God (2025-08-19 18:21) 8413
Helpful Resources For God’s Simple Plan Of Salvation (2025-08-20 18:12) 8420
The March Of Tyranny To A New World Order (2025-08-21 11:39) 8423
The Need For Biblical Separation Concerning Repentance (2025-08-22 08:57) . . 8426
The Sin Of Christian Women Wearing Pants In Public (2025-08-22 16:00) 8435
It Is The Blood Of Jesus That Washes Away Our Sins (2025-08-23 09:22) 8437
The Crime Of Being Homeless In America (2025-08-24 09:05) 8440
God’s Simple Plan Of Salvation (2025-08-25 09:21) 8443
My Opinion Of Ghislaine Maxwell In The News This Week (2025-08-25 12:33) . . 8454
LAW Versus CHRIST (2025-08-27 09:29) 8459
Is An Atheist Today Who Claimed To Be A Christian Yesterday Saved? (2025-08-27 10:52) 8463
Beware Of False Prophet Pastor Greg Laurie (2025-08-29 10:59) 8467
Don’t Muddy The Gospel (2025-08-30 08:36) 8470
September 8475
What Exactly Is: "Lordship Salvation?" (2025-09-02 08:37) 8475
Did Dr. Curtis Hutson Preach A Different Gospel Than Dr. John R. Rice? (2025-09-03 08:41) 8477
Evangelist David Cloud Is A Lying False Prophet (2025-09-04 08:45) 8482
Ray Comfort’s Wrong Understanding Of What It Means To Be ’Born Again’ (2025-09-05 08:47) 8489
The Fallacy Of Turning From Sins To Be Saved (2025-09-06 08:49) 8496
The Jews Tried To Turn From Their Sins But Failed (2025-09-07 08:50) 8499
Romans Chapter Ten Does Not Refer To The Salvation Of Physical Israel (2025-09-08 08:52) 8502
A Proper Exegesis Of Acts 22:16 (2025-09-08 11:28) 8509
When A Christian Woman Wears Pants, She Embarrassingly Shames Herself (2025-09-09 10:38) 8514
One Bible Verse Proves Repentance Heretics All Wrong! (2025-09-10 09:00) . . 8516
Four Different Plans Of Salvation At Pensacola Christian College: RUN From This Accursed Place! (2025-09-11 01:00) 8521
If Salvation Could Be Lost, God Would Have To Undo Numerous Things (2025-09-15 01:01) 8536
As Jesus Is, So Are We In This World (2025-09-17 01:02) 8540

Charlie Kirk Was Deceived By Lordship Salvation (2025-09-18 08:22) 8543
Charlie Kirk Was No Friend To Lost Sinners (2025-09-20 01:27) 8550
Shame On Christian Women Who Wear Pants In Public (2025-09-21 10:32) . . . 8559
A Deadly Video That Was Very Well Made (2025-09-23 01:05) 8560
Our Astonishingly Amazing Creator (2025-09-24 10:53) 8563
People Will Tolerate Religion, But Not The Truth (2025-09-25 01:06) 8565
Eternal Life is FREE (2025-09-26 19:11) 8571
What Did Paul Mean: "If Ye Keep In Memory What I Preached Unto You"? (2025-09-27 01:06) 8573
I’m So Happy That I’m Going To Heaven (2025-09-29 01:08) 8578
If You Do Use A Sinner’s Prayer (2025-09-30 11:38) 8586
October 8589
My Humble Christian Opinion About Israel, Palestine And The Ongoing Middle East War (2025-10-01 11:04) 8589
The Dangerous Influence Of ’UNSHAKCLED’ Radio (2025-10-02 10:15) 8596
Service Versus Salvation (2025-10-02 11:36) 8598
New Evangelicals And Fundamentalists Cannot Coexist (2025-10-03 09:09) . . . 8602
Clear Evidence That Erika Kirk Is Not A Born Again Christian (2025-10-04 11:04) 8607
The Wickedness Of Using B.C.E. And C.E. Instead Of B.C. and A.D. (2025-10-05 08:05) 8613
Exposing Dr. John R. Rice’s Hypocrisy On The Holy Bible (2025-10-06 11:04) . . 8617
Satan Is A Master Counterfeiter (2025-10-07 08:58) 8624
"Faith" Him When You Can’t Feel Him (2025-10-08 09:02) 8626
Autopsy Of A Dead Church (2025-10-10 07:18) 8627
Am I Going To Heaven? (2025-10-12 01:00) 8645
Lordship Salvation Causes Fear, Torment, Anxiety And Stress (2025-10-14 01:03) 8650
Beware Of Neo-Evangelical And Neo-Fundamentalist False Witnesses (2025-10-15 15:03) 8653
If It’s Not In Writing, It Means Nothing (2025-10-17 01:04) 8656
Beware Of False Prophet, Pastor Colin Smith (2025-10-18 09:24) 8662
Shame On President Trump For Pardoning Criminals (2025-10-18 13:43) 8671
Exposing Infidels’ Brooke Westcott And Fenton Hort (2025-10-19 05:29) 8675
You Don’t Have To Repent Of Sin To Get To Heaven, You Must Be 100% Sinless (2025-10-20 11:14) 8676
Our Time On Earth Is Almost Over (2025-10-23 11:47) 8678
My Humble Christian Opinion About Celebrating Halloween, Christmas And Easter (2025-10-24 12:46) 8683
Here’s A Beautiful Song By ’The Cathedrals’ (2025-10-24 13:49) 8686
U.S. Government Has Utterly Failed The American People (2025-10-25 11:32) . . 8687
There’s No Excuse For Using The Devil’s Bible Versions (2025-10-27 12:16) . . . 8688
Vain Repetitions (2025-10-30 16:14) 8695
November 8700
The Corrupt Religious Mindset Of The Heathen World (2025-11-01 11:18) 8700
Why You Shouldn’t Give A Dime To Evil ’Wikipedia’ (2025-11-02 10:13) 8702
Always Guard Against Wrong Thinking (2025-11-03 14:28) 8709
Beware Of ’Bible Baptist Church’ In Pensacola (2025-11-04 10:40) 8712
Former Vice President Dick Cheney Was A Monster Who Is Burning In Hell Forever (2025-11-05 03:44) 8715
It Is God Who Made The Heavens And The Earth (2025-11-06 08:43) 8724
The Christian Life Is To ’Give And Forgive’ (2025-11-07 13:17) 8729

Beware Of Roman Catholicism (2025-11-08 09:54) 8731
Communism Is Not A Good Thing (2025-11-09 09:59) 8736
It Would Require 31,665 Years To Count To One Trillion (2025-11-10 05:05) 8742
WORKS Are NOT The Result Of SALVATION (2025-11-11 18:27) 8744
We Are Living In A Corrupt Society (2025-11-12 05:17) 8746
Why Do “Chick Tracts” Present Two Different Plans Of Salvation? (2025-11-13 13:34) 8748
The Words Of A Hellbound Fool (2025-11-14 09:55) 8751
Without Love Nothing Else Matters (2025-11-16 13:38) 8753
We Are Living In An Unethical Society Today (2025-11-17 12:19) 8760
Wicked Neo-evangelical Baptist Pastor Says: “I Am NOT A Fundamentalist” (2025-11-19 04:48) 8764
The Wood Frog Freezes Solid During Winter Months (2025-11-20 03:19) 8767
Every Born Again Christian Has A License To Sin (2025-11-21 03:41) 8768
What Is Bible Repentance To Be Saved? (2025-11-22 09:27) 8772
God Pity The Preacher That The World Don’t Hate (2025-11-24 15:50) 8775
Can Sin Separate A Christian From God? (2025-11-25 17:22) 8779
Most Church Revivals Are Worthless (2025-11-26 15:47) 8782
Ninety-Nine Percent Of Astronomy Videos Exlude God (2025-11-27 17:13) 8787
Beware Of False Prophet Luke Bishop In Arkansas (2025-11-28 10:08) 8788
Seventh-Day Adventism Has Another Gospel (2025-11-29 09:29) 8791
You Will Be Persecuted For Your Christian Faith And Walk (2025-11-30 10:38) . . 8793
December 8798
The Greatest Faith Is To Trust God’s Word (2025-12-01 12:45) 8798
How Not To Change (2025-12-02 10:23) 8799
You’re Just As Wicked As Anybody Else (2025-12-03 13:51) 8801
God’s Hatred For Sin Hasn’t Changed (2025-12-04 09:15) 8804
God Is A Miracle Working God (2025-12-05 05:02) 8809
The Iniquity Of Hating The Sinner With The Sin (2025-12-06 15:51) 8811
The New Morality Is Not God’s Morality (2025-12-07 13:27) 8819
The Holy Bible Does Not Support Illegal Immigration (2025-12-08 10:28) 8825
The Damnable False Gospel Of Dr. Albert Mohler Jr. (2025-12-09 08:03) 8829
Bible Resources About Heaven (2025-12-10 10:39) 8836
Satan’s Crowd Knows What’s Wrong With Pants On Women (2025-12-11 19:50) 8838
The Sanctity Of Life (2025-12-12 14:21) 8842
American Hero: Cindy Sheehan! (2025-12-13 11:56) 8846
Is Something Wrong With The 1769 King James Bible? (2025-12-14 05:29) 8849
Every Christian Should Be Anchored To God’s Word (2025-12-15 01:30) 8859
Unjust In The Least (2025-12-16 09:56) 8861
Why We Have Fundamentalist Christianity (2025-12-17 13:37) 8865
In Defense Of Pastor Steven Anderson (2025-12-18 11:19) 8871
Beware Of The Demonic Roman Catholic Church (2025-12-19 02:55) 8875
Please Don’t Let Taylor Swift Influence Your Children (2025-12-20 10:29) 8885
Beware Of The Walmart-Allstate Insurance Scam (2025-12-21 11:24) 8888
John MacArthur Was Very Dishonest In His Preaching (2025-12-22 10:42) 8891
Devil’s Modern Bibles Promote The New World Order (2025-12-23 14:08) 8903
The False Gospel Of The “Yee Yee Life” YouTube Channel (2025-12-24 17:10) . . 8907
Whatever Happened To Christmas? (2025-12-25 09:40) 8912
We Are Saved By Believing, Not By Repenting (2025-12-26 10:42) 8916

Six Reasons Why You Don’t Need To Repent Of Your Sins To Be Saved (2025-12-27 11:03) 8918
Pastor Erwin W. Lutzer Is A Darn Fool (2025-12-29 12:16) 8922
The Godless Scientific World (2025-12-30 08:00) 8924
The Hated Fundamentalist Christian (2025-12-31 08:18) 8933
Foolish Woman Accuses Me Of “Judging” For Preaching Against Women Wearing Pants (2025-12-31 08:45) 8941

2026 **8945**
January 8945
Does Man Have A Part In Repentance For Salvation? (2026-01-02 12:27) 8945
He Made The Stars Also (2026-01-03 05:26) 8947
Pastor Peter Ruckman Was Dead Wrong On Repentance (2026-01-04 17:22) . . 8951
Don’t Lower God To Fit Your Agenda (2026-01-05 09:03) 8954
There Is No Such Thing As A “Good Christian” (2026-01-06 09:01) 8961
The “Faith Alone Saves, But The Faith That Saves Is Not Alone” Heresy (2026-01-07 10:51) 8966
I Think President Trump Did A Good Thing In Venezuela (2026-01-08 07:00) . . . 8971
Why We Use The King James Version (2026-01-09 11:55) 8973
From The NASV to The KJB Testimony Of Pastor Frank Logsdon (2026-01-10 09:00) 8978
A Just Man Falleth Seven Times, Yet Riseth Up Again (2026-01-11 08:00) 8988
Beware Of Smyrna Baptist Church In Pensacola (2026-01-12 05:13) 8993
Wicked Divorce, Remarriage And Adultery Plague America (2026-01-13 11:43) . 8999
Neo-Evangelicals Will Hurt You (2026-01-14 12:21) 9002
The Utter Hypocrisy Of President Trump And Fox News (2026-01-15 05:23) . . . 9010
Divorce Is Never Permissible Biblically (2026-01-15 11:06) 9014
“Dilbert” Cartoonist Scott Adams’ Strange Deathbed Letter (2026-01-17 11:33) . 9018
Beware Of Trinity Denier False Prophet Lahry Sibley (2026-01-18 04:10) 9022
The Treasure Is In A Field (2026-01-19 10:25) 9025
Give Me The Trustworthy, Perfect And Inspired King James Bible! (2026-01-20 09:12) 9029
The Bible Will Keep Us from Sin, Or Sin Will Keep Us From The Bible (2026-01-21 09:16) 9031
I Applaud The Testimony Of Timmy Macklin Sr. (2026-01-22 07:36) 9032
Beware Of Erika Kirk’s Toxic 2026 ’MAKE HEAVEN CROWDED TOUR’ (2026-01-23 07:51) 9037
You Can Be Whoever You Choose To Be (2026-01-24 07:49) 9042
Beer Soaks America (2026-01-25 11:31) 9047
The Sad Testimony Of Free Climber Alex Honnold (2026-01-26 07:52) 9054
Evangelist Billy Sunday Speaks About “Personal Rights” (2026-01-27 16:38) . . 9059
A Godly Christian Keeps Trying (2026-01-28 08:57) 9063
Deuteronomy 22:5 Still Applies In Modern Times (2026-01-29 12:52) 9071
We Have Sinned (2026-01-30 08:58) 9074
Today’s Professed Christians Have Become The World’s Missionaries To The Church (2026-01-31 09:32) 9078
February 9084
We Have A Good God Who Delights In Mercy (2026-02-01 11:35) 9084
The Bible Preacher Is Not For Sale (2026-02-02 03:41) 9091
Dr. Frank Logsdon Exposes Devil’s Modern Bible Revisions (2026-02-03 10:10) . 9098
We’re Losing Our Distinctives Between The Sexes (2026-02-04 05:35) 9099

Without Love For Sinners All Else Is Done In Vain (2026-02-05 14:32) 9101
Pastor Harry Ironside's Bible Commentary For "Proverbs" (2026-02-06 07:43) . . 9104
God Will Hold Believers Accountable For The Good And Bad Done In Our Body (2026-02-07 09:21) 9105
Our Truly Amazing Creator, God (2026-02-08 12:10) 9108
Deliverance Through Prayer (2026-02-09 09:09) 9110
To Overcome Temptation And Sin, Saturate Your Life With The Word Of God (2026-02-10 06:10) 9113
Where Are The Hard Bible Preachers Today? (2026-02-11 06:30) 9115
Why The Christian Can Rejoice During Worst Times (2026-02-12 05:00) 9121
No One Can Give You Character If You Are Lazy (2026-02-13 10:24) 9122
The Absurdity Of Claiming To Be An Atheist (2026-02-14 08:40) 9126
Redemption Was Not Finished On The Cross (2026-02-15 06:19) 9137
God Bless Pastor Bruce Mejia For Fighting Against Sin (2026-02-16 05:00) 9139
To Find The Truth In Secular Matters Just Follow The Money (2026-02-17 05:32) . 9141
The Sin Of Ignoring And Shunning God Our Creator (2026-02-18 08:35) 9142
Who Is On The LORD's Side? (2026-02-19 18:30) 9145
Are You A Godly Wife Or A Spoiled Brat? (2026-02-21 02:30) 9147
Reasons Why You Shouldn't Observe The Heathen Religious Practices Of Ash Wednesday And Lent (2026-02-22 05:30) 9151
The Counsel Of The Ungodly (2026-02-23 12:17) 9155
What Shall it Profit A Man If (2026-02-24 10:11) 9158
Jesus Lived His Life To Set An Example For Us To Follow (2026-02-25 10:34) . . . 9161
You Don't Have To be Afraid Of God if You Fear Him (2026-02-26 07:49) 9166
Hypocrisy Exists In All of Us (2026-02-27 12:10) 9172
"Man Of God" Movie Now Released (2026-02-28 08:16) 9173
March 9175
Learn To Be A Friend At Midnight (2026-03-01 16:26) 9175
Nobody Can Make You Care (2026-03-02 09:23) 9179
Anybody Who Advises You To Divorce Is Evil (2026-03-03 12:25) 9181
That Ye Should Do That Which Is Honest (2026-03-04 09:37) 9185
Beware Of False Prophet Pastor Roland Rasmussen (2026-03-05 10:39) 9187
My Opinion Of The War Against Iran (2026-03-06 12:10) 9193
My Bible Beliefs On Marriage, Divorce And Remarriage (2026-03-07 08:15) . . . 9194
FOX News And Their Immoral Ungodly Immodesty (2026-03-08 05:30) 9199
Biblical Modesty Is Sadly A Hotly Debated Topic Today (2026-03-09 12:40) 9206
The Christian's Spiritual Weapons of Warfare (2026-03-10 15:22) 9212
Beware Of False Prophet Jordan Riley On YouTube (2026-03-11 07:48) 9214
If You Are A Christian Wife, Your Husband Is Your Ministry (2026-03-12 00:12) . . 9216
If A Pastor Hearken To Lies, All Of His Church Members Are Wicked (2026-03-13 09:17) 9221
Italicized Words In The King James Bible Are Inspired (2026-03-14 09:10) 9223
God Doesn't Have Love; God Is Love (2026-03-15 15:11) 9225
Satan's Attack Against The Family In America (2026-03-16 14:12) 9228
What About Pastor Steven Anderson? (2026-03-17 12:28) 9232
Back When People Bought Tickets To Attend Church (2026-03-18 13:48) 9234
Things I Learned From Dr. John R. Rice (by Hymers Jr.) (2026-03-19 10:50) 9236
Why Do Some People Believe But Others Don't? (2026-03-20 12:06) 9246
Actor Chuck Norris Preached A Counterfeit Gospel (2026-03-21 00:29) 9247
Please Remember My Health Afflictions In Your Prayers (2026-03-22 06:11) . . . 9259

Be Careful About Being Braggadacious (2026-03-23 04:30) 9264
The Inspiration Of The King James Bible Matters (2026-03-24 02:00) 9273
I Was Abused At Cedars-Sinai Hospital In Los Angeles (2026-03-25 06:00) 9287
A Christian Marriage (2026-03-26 03:18) 9290
The Accursed Hellbound Roman Catholic Religion (2026-03-27 05:43) 9297
I Oftentimes Disagree With God (2026-03-29 03:30) 9302
God Uses Morons (2026-03-30 08:35) 9305
Pensacola Christian College Has Sadly Become More Secular Than Christian (2026-03-31 03:00) 9310
April 9313
Today Is April 1st - National Atheist’s Day! (2026-04-01 12:36) 9313
The Shameful Firing Of Jaden Ivey By The Chicago Bulls (2026-04-02 03:00) . . . 9318
Don’t Let Religious Scrupulosity Drive You Crazy (2026-04-03 04:00) 9320
Family Baptist Church Kicked Us Out Over Modesty (2026-04-03 15:34) 9328
How To Walk With God (2026-04-04 13:34) 9334
Does Joining With A Harlot Make You Married To Her? (2026-04-05 09:19) 9337
Fake Bible Versions Say Religion Makes Us Rich (2026-04-06 07:55) 9338
The Safe Thing To Always Pray (2026-04-07 08:30) 9340
God Is Good (2026-04-08 01:00) 9345
Rebellious Wives Have No Excuses (2026-04-09 07:28) 9347
Our Faithful Creator’s Greatness Is Unsearchable (2026-04-10 04:00) 9351
The Omission Is The Most Powerful Lie (2026-04-11 11:55) 9357
It’s Not Okay To Commit Adultery, Even If Your Wife Approves (2026-04-12 12:17) 9359
The Wickedness Of Feminism Is An Ugly Thing (2026-04-13 06:30) 9361
Thank God For Fundamentalist Christianity (2026-04-13 16:00) 9366
Can A Person Be Saved And Still Pray To Mary? (2026-04-14 12:06) 9367
A Godly Wife Submits To Her Husband As “The Boss” (2026-04-15 10:16) 9372

2020

1.1 March

1.1.1 What Is Heaven Like? (2020-03-02 09:00)

Revelation 21:3-4, “And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.”

People foolishly believe a lot of things they see and hear on television (e.g., Oprah Winfrey), or read in a book by a New Age author (e.g., James Praagh), forming unbiblical conclusions that are untrue. May I say, not everything said by Jerry Springer is true! There is much fake news nowadays! I heard President Donald Trump say this week in a press conference that ’The Wall Street Journal’ publishes a lot of “FAKE NEWS

!

”

That’s no better than [1]Bob Jones University and their [2] “

FAKE BIBLES!

[3]” Despite all the fake news and theological frauds today, t

hankfully we have the unchanging Words of God in the KING JAMES BIBLE, teaching us about Heaven (and you can trust the inspired Words of God).

[4]What the Bible says is so! To keep the list brief, I have saved Scripture

quotations

until afterwards, which can can read for yourself.

Here are 40 heart-warming truths about Heaven:

1. All the inhabitants of Heaven are part of a big family (Ephesians 3:15)
2. Heaven is a city measuring 1,500 miles wide, long and high (a cube). That would cover most of the United States and part of Canada and Mexico to fit. All of the saved from all humanity will be there.
3. The city is encompassed by a 216-foot-high wall, made of jasper.
4. 12 entrance gates, 3 on each of the four sides, each made of a single pearl.
5. Heaven has 12 foundations, each of a different precious gem stone.
6. The city is made of pure gold, crystal clear in it's 100 % purest form, resembling glass.
7. There's a beautiful river flowing from the throne of God.
8. At the heart of the city is the glittering throne of God.
9. There's a beautiful rainbow around God's throne with every color. *Revelation 4:3, "And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald."*
10. Before the throne of God are four Cherubim beasts who praise God continually.
11. Heaven is a holy city, the house of God the Father. We are going to live in God's home. Amen, amen, amen!
12. Only saved people or angels may enter into Heaven.
13. We'll all be in the city of God and be very pleased to be there.
14. Saints in Heaven know what's going on here on earth, but do not see our sins.
15. Our loved ones in Heaven are awake (Hebrews 12:1 - "witnesses" see and hear something). They're not called "role models," but "witnesses," because they are watching us run the race from Heaven).
16. The inhabitants of Heaven see, hear and interact. They have a life, eternal life. They are alive and alert.
17. There are horses in Heaven (Revelation 19:14)
18. Saints in Heaven remember us (Samuel remembered Saul when he returned to pronounce judgment upon him, and Samuel knew what was going on here on earth. They were familiar with one another, nothing was erased; also, see Luke 15:7 - there is rejoicing in the presence of the angels; Luke 16:19-31 - Lazarus and Abraham recognized each other).
19. We will recognize our loved ones in Heaven (Peter, James and John recognized Moses and Elijah on the Mount of Transfiguration; Saul and Samuel recognized each other; Mary recognized Jesus after He arose from the dead; the disciples recognized Jesus after His death).

20. Our bodily imperfections will be made perfect in Heaven. There are no cripples in Heaven. There are no obese people. There's no wheelchairs. There's no deaf, dumb or blind in Heaven. Philippians 3:21 promises we shall receive a body fashioned like unto the Lords. Jesus ate and drank in His resurrected body. He ascended in the air, defying gravity. The Lord walked through walls, walked on water, spoke and is alive physically somewhere in the universe today (He bodily ascended from the earth in Acts 1:9-11).

21. God is going to be with us. (the worst part about Hell is being separated from God. People in Hell realize what they have missed, and gnash in bitter regret and tears).

22. God Himself will wipe away all tears. No more death. No more pain. No more crying and tears. No more sorrow.

23. There's no night there, no darkness. The Lord's holiness lights the city. There's no need for candles, the sun or flashlights.

24. There will be no more hunger pains. Americans by far don't know what it feels like to have no food, but many people in afflicted parts of Africa do. The saints will thirst and hunger no more. The food and drinks present are strictly for pleasure, without calories.

25. There will be no need for a heating system. The Lord's presence will warm us in Heaven.

26. There are many mansions in Heaven, not cookie-cutter type homes. We will receive individualized mansions and nice homes, depending on our earthly service for Christ, with everything we need and want. *Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"* We will have everything we need and desire in Heaven! There are no mortgages in Heaven. No home is ever foreclosed upon.

27. Soulwinners will shine as the brightness of the stars in Heaven forever (Daniel 12:3).

28. We will work in Heaven, serving God day and night. Work is enjoyable in Heaven, in pleasant conditions, without pressure or troublesome co-workers. Only perfect Christians live in Heaven in glorified bodies. In Heaven, the saints are as children; that is, loving, trusting, humble, pure, innocent and pleasant to be around. *Jude 1:24, "Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy."* Because of the precious blood of Jesus, the saints have been justified, JUST-IF-I'D never sinned at all. What an awesome God!!!

29. Heaven's gates are never closed. There are no creeps, thieves or shady characters in Heaven. The gates are open all the time. The saints leave their doors unlocked, because there are no locks on their doors, because there is no need for them. Can you imagine how beautiful it will be to live in such a place, that you don't even need locks on your car or home? God is beautiful!

30. There is no crime in Heaven; there is no need for police or detectives.

31. Our loved ones are alive and conscious in Heaven. They will remember and recognize us, and we them.

32. Saints will be as the angels is Heaven, not given in marriage (Matthew 22:30)

33. There won't be any fine print or shady advertising in Heaven. Everything is free!

34. There is no fear in Heaven, because there will be nothing to fear. *1st John 4:18, "There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love."*
35. There is no night in Heaven, it is always daytime.
36. We won't need to sleep in Heaven. it would be weird to need to sleep with no night.
37. There is rejoicing in Heaven when people get saved.
38. The awesomeness of Heaven is indescribable with human tongue.
39. Heaven is a real, literal, physical, place.
40. Heaven is a wonderful PLACE!!!

[5]



John 14:1-3, "Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. "

Here are but a few precious Scripture passages about Heaven . . .

Revelation 21:10-27, "And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof. And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel. And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald; The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass. And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it. And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it. And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it. And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life."

Revelation 7:15-17, "Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes."

Revelation 22:1-6, "And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him: And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads. And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever."

The most beautiful thing about all of these Scriptures is that, like all Scripture, they are PROMISES from God. The entire Holy Bible is a book of [6]PROMISES from God. Also, please read: '[7]Abiding In The Promises Of God.'

"Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering;
(for he is faithful that promised)" —Hebrews 10:23

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Roy%20Thompson/what_the_bible_says_is_so.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiXG-O5AC__9MaJuudVAO07c-xlAWMSSUG2Vhi7GX8iKdtwEXetFUn37guac4ZnBSzKWXG_6iJoxTU8jFM1b0faC0wOBmeNSh9Bn0m
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises_of_god.htm

1.1.2 The True Biblical Gospel of Free Grace (2020-03-12 20:44)

[1]

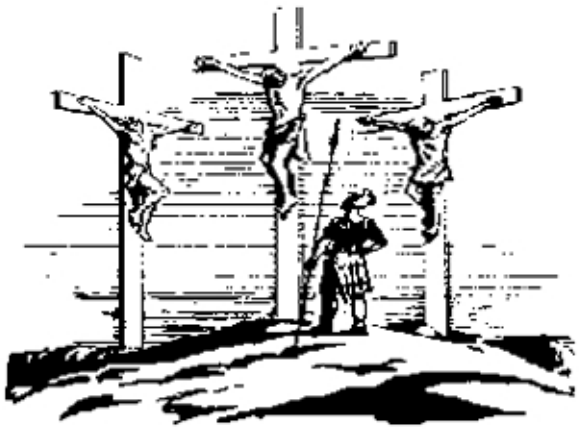

1st Corinthians 15:1, 3-4 “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.”

You just read “THE GOSPEL” (i.e., GOOD NEWS) my dear friend, by which we are saved, if a sinner simply "believes" with childlike faith (trust). There is no need to guess how to be saved. The Word of God in the King James Bible is very plain. The “GOSPEL” is comprised of three things:

1. **Christ DIED on the cross for our sins according to the Scriptures** (as our sacrifice, the Lamb of God)
2. **Christ was BURIED** (officiating His death)
3. **Christ RESURRECTED from the dead after three days** (as our High Priest)

What a precious Savior, Jesus Christ!

Please read **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel* of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation *to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** The Gospel is the power of God UNTO SALVATION, to every one that BELIEVETH! Amen!

The only requirement to be saved is to realize that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God. **1st John 1:10, "If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.**

" Jesus Christ paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay. **Romans 5:7-8, "For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. *But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us*."**

What does it mean to "BELIEVE"? I'm glad you asked my fine non-feathered friend. Please notice that the Bible calls believing "TRUST" in **Ephesians 1:12, "That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first *trusted in Christ*. In *whom ye also trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that *ye believed*, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise."** It doesn't get any simpler than that folks, If you *hear* the Gospel preached, or read it for yourself in the Bible, and you place your trust in that *Good News*, you are immediately, irrevocably, permanently and forever saved! You have God's written PROMISE of it!

Christians sometimes call it, *The Gospel of "free grace,"* because we are saved solely by God's grace, but actually it wasn't " free. " Salvation cost God His only begotten Son, and it cost Jesus His very life. God's gift of eternal life has been paid for in full **"with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot" (1st Peter 1:19).** Anyone who adds human effort to the Gospel eliminates grace. This truth is made abundantly clear in **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."**

Dear reader, if you are not saved, but would like to be, simply come to the blessed Savior as a guilty sinner; believing that He DIED, was BURIED, and RAISED UP three days later for your justification. Salvation is received, not achieved. God doesn't save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He only saves those who are *trusting* to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

" What a beautiful Bible passage!

Salvation is FREE for you and me, because Christ paid for it. There's a wonderful acronym for G.R.A.C.E. (God Riches At Christ's Expense). My friend, God is offering you unconditional forgiveness of all your sins, simply for receiving J

esus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. JESUS PAID IT ALL!

The Savior demands nothing in return. Romans 12:1 says it is "reasonable" that a believer *should* live for Christ (as a living sacrifice), but it is not required, otherwise salvation could not be a

"

gift.

" You can be saved right now, with no strings attached. You don't have to become religious. You don't have to be water baptized. You don't have to give up your sins. You don't have to forsake the world. That is why eternal life is called a "gift."

All you need to do is completely rest in the Lamb of God, relying upon His name, because of what He did on the cross to pay for your sins! **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjTux00I9k2-dv_cI826yGuZPk-cFp6ddTWId6_SKVuZYGoV1LXaI9ev9vBAQU2tWJZfkPR6lbdeyaR41iGzYu2yN6aBuocNwu9POm

---

1.1.3 Does Living In Sin Mean That I'm Not Saved? (2020-03-12 22:12)

Being a good Christian has nothing to do with being saved. Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are FREE, a gift from God, paid for by Jesus' precious blood. As Christians we SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that would be works); not WILL (that's Calvinism). There is no perfect Christian.

Perhaps you say to me that you're living in gross immorality. Perhaps you tell me that you're committing drunkenness, public nudity (by uploading naked selfies to the internet) and are guilty of sodomy, fearful that you're not really saved. I had a professed Christian man confess those very sins to me, confiding in my pastoral advice.

My Biblical response was simply that these are horrible sins, and I am not diminishing or condoning any of them, God forbid; but that has **nothing** to do with faith in Jesus as one's personal Savior. If you are feeling unsaved because of the sins in your life,

I recommended that you read chapter 9 from the helpful book titled: " [1]FULL ASSURANCE "

by Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951).

The truth is that EVERY believer struggles with some area(s) of sinful weakness. That is part of being human. The apostle Paul struggled with sin (Romans 7:14-25). Although it is possible to live *above reproach*, no one can live *above sin*.

1st Timothy 5:24, "Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after." That is why w

e all need to attend a Bible-believing local church, because we need preaching and fellowship with other Christians. Dear reader, if you are in the same situation as this man, living in open sin, it does not mean you aren't saved. It DOES mean that your priorities are wrong! You have placed your love for the *lusts of the flesh* as a higher priority in life than your *love for God*.

Bible preaching helps us think right!

It is also important that every Christian believer break off relationships with old friends, and start to associate with Christlike believers. You will become in five years *who and what* you CHOOSE to be around. I don't want drunks for friends! I don't want thieves for friends! I don't want blasphemers, adulterers, liars, slanderers and homosexuals for close friends. I want soulwinning Christians as friends, who desire to live in holiness because they love Jesus! And if I cannot find God-fearing Christians to be friends with, then I would rather be alone with God as my sole friend (James 4:4).

Ultimately, we all do what we **choose** to do. A professed Christian who is living in open sin DOESN'T love Jesus as they ought. I say that kindly. Jesus said if we love Him and are His friend, we ***will*** keep His commandments (John 14:15; 15:14). I have often had people ask me as a pastor, why they cannot overcome sin in their life. There is no magic advice for someone who chooses to live in wickedness. People live like the Devil because THEY CHOOSE TO, plain and simple. They may not want to, but they still choose to. What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 10:13, " There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; *but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it*."** So any truly born-again Christian who claims that they

“

cannot help them self

”

to sin is a liar. The Holy Bible teaches God ALWAYS gives us an escape path!

The Bible plainly teaches in **2nd Timothy 2:19, “ Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*.”** God never commands us to do something that we are incapable of doing. If we want to live for Christ, we can! The problem is not that some men are oversexed, weak or hot-tempered; but that they are under-charactered, undisciplined and lack the spiritual *fruit* of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). Any child of God can LIVE RIGHT if we choose to!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Full_Assurance/09.htm

---

1.1.4 Just Enough Faith (2020-03-12 23:38)

Romans 10:13, “For whosoever shall CALL upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.”

I used to wonder if I had enough faith to be saved. What if I didn’t have enough faith at the time I thought I was saved? What if I didn’t get saved? How could I know if I had enough faith? How do you measure faith? I remember attending a revival meeting as a teenager and I learned a wonderful truth which I have never forgotten. I will share it with you now.

Let’s look at **Romans 10:13, “For whosoever shall CALL upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.”** What a precious promise from God! If we will only call upon the Lord Jesus for salvation, that is all the faith we need to be saved.

How much faith do you need to be saved? ... JUST ENOUGH!

If you have “just enough” faith to put your trust in Jesus Christ, to go to Him for the forgiveness of your sins, that’s all the faith required. As a matter of fact, the more doubt you have, the greater your faith if you simply act on the belief. If you have so much doubt, that you CANNOT believe on Christ, then you have a serious problem. However, If you have “JUST ENOUGH” faith to take God at His Word, to obey the Bible by trusting Jesus alone as your personal Savior, then you are doing exactly what God expects of you to be saved. Remember, salvation is of the Lord, not man. We are saved by [1]God’s imputed righteousness, and not by any righteousness of our own accord.

To “call upon” the Lord simply means that you appeal unto Jesus Christ to be saved, receiving His death, burial and resurrection as full-payment for your sins. If you believe (rely upon) that Jesus is the Christ, Who paid for YOUR SINS on the cross and is risen from the dead, you are saved. Christ died, that’s history; Christ died for me, that’s salvation! **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”**

Jesus never one time spoke of degrees of believing. Jesus simply told us to “believe on Him” **John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and BELIEVETH ON HIM, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”** If you “believe” upon Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, that is all that matters. Do you believe Jesus can save you? Do you believe that you are a guilty sinner in God’s sight? Do you believe you deserve to go to Hell to be punished for your own sins? Do you believe Jesus died on the cross and shed His blood for you? Do you believe He was buried and rose up again three days later?

If you believe these Bible truths and have “JUST ENOUGH” faith to CALL UPON THE NAME OF THE LORD—You will be saved!

This is what Romans 10:13 says.

You need to realize your need as a guilty sinner. The provision of that need is Christ’s payment on the cross. God has made TWO great divisions to His Word

—Old and New Testaments (or, LAW and GRACE). God’s law show men their sinnership. **Romans 3:19, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.**

” That is the purpose for which the law was given to Israel, that all men would become aware of their need for God’s saving grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:24-26, “Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster *to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*.**

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

”

You don’t need to spend countless hours worrying over whether or not you have enough faith. If you have “JUST ENOUGH” faith to “CALL UPON THE NAME OF THE LORD,” that’s all the faith you need to be saved. Either you “believe” (rely) on the Lord Jesus Christ or you don’t. Simply take God at His Word, by receiving the account as given in the Holy Bible concerning Jesus Christ. Believe in the risen Christ, Who died on the cross to pay for YOUR SINS, and you are saved.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm

---

1.1.5 You Can Count On Jesus (2020-03-12 23:39)

“For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him SHALL NOT BE ASHAMED” (Romans 10:11). I have heard some preachers on the radio say, “a person who is ashamed of Jesus is not saved.” This is heresy my friend—Don’t you believe that garbage for one moment. Romans 10:11 is a quote from the Old Testament... “...he that believeth SHALL NOT MAKE HASTE” (Isaiah 28:16). Psalms 34:22, “The LORD redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.”

In other words, whosoever believes on the Lord Jesus Christ as Savior will not be disappointed. Jesus will NOT let us down. We will not have to run in shame or hide on the Day of judgment. Jesus will make good on His promise to us. Jesus said what He meant and meant what He said, “For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved” (Romans 10:13). What a blessed promise from God!!!

So many people have foolishly misunderstood Romans 10:11. Just because a person is ashamed of Jesus does not mean they are not a Believer. Was not Peter ashamed when he denied Christ three times and cursed the name of Jesus? Were not all the disciples scared when they forsook Christ while he was being scourged and crucified? Was not Joseph of Arimathaea a secret Believer? “And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews” (John 19:38). He feared for his life. Yes, they were all afraid and ashamed. They didn’t dare tell anyone who they were for fear of being crucified themselves.

People who fear embarrassment, harassment or rejection by their co-workers, family and friends usually are reluctant to bring up the name of Jesus. It is the same type of fear as the

disciples dealt with. However, does this mean they were not saved? Of course not—they were still saved! Peter didn't lose his salvation when he cursed and denied Christ, he simply lost his inner peace. Later Peter bitterly wept and asked God to forgive him. Of course, he was instantly forgiven. God knows that we are only human, "For HE KNOWETH OUR FRAME; HE REMEMBERETH THAT WE ARE DUST" (Psalm 103:14). What a wonderful truth!!! God never forgets that I am made of the dust of the earth, He is patient and longsuffering. He knows me better than I could possibly ever know myself. How foolish it would be for me or anyone else not to trust God wholeheartedly. If God is longsuffering with the unsaved, how much more is He patient with His own?—very much so.

Do you see my friend? We are not able to live perfect as long as we dwell in this earthly tent (body). We will always be at war with the sinful flesh. Every Believer has three primary enemies: Satan, the world and the flesh. We can only defeat these enemies in the power of God's Holy Spirit. We must pray and ask God to keep us from temptation. But when we do fall, we must understand that we are only human beings incapable of being perfect. The key is to identify our weaknesses and focus our Bible study and prayer in those areas. On the contrary, this certainly does not give us God's permission to sin. We are to strive to be perfect while at the same time realizing that we will never be perfect in this life.

Someone put it this way, "Do your best and put the rest into God's hands." Surely, it is a sin for us to disobey the leading of the Holy Spirit; however, we are sinners and will falter at times. This is the great dilemma in the Believer's life, "For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do" (Romans 7:19). These were the words of the mighty Apostle Paul, the great defender of the faith. He doesn't sound too much in control does he? He says he's prone to do the opposite of what he wants to do. Sound familiar? If you're a Believer it should.

Listen to Paul again in Romans 7:24, "O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death?" Paul doesn't sound too confident does he? Compare this to the health, wealth and prosperity preachers that have infected our TV and radio channels everywhere. Paul asks the question, "who shall deliver me?" The Apostle Paul answers his own question in Romans 7:25, "I thank God THROUGH JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD. So then with the mind I myself serve the Law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin." This is a life-long battle and only Jesus can deliver us from our self. Jesus said, "...the flesh is weak" (Matthew 26:41). We must not forget this.

In conclusion, it is silly for anyone to say that a person is not truly saved simply because they may sin or deny the Lord at a particular moment or time in their life. John the Baptist became so discouraged while in prison that he sent his disciples to ask Jesus if He were really the Christ. Matthew 11:2,3, “Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?”

We all go through the valleys of life. This does not make it right but it surely does not mean where not saved either. Salvation is of God, not man. We don’t obtain salvation by works and we don’t keep it by works. I made a decision to trust Christ as Savior when I was just in grade School. I asked Jesus to forgive my sins and He did. I have been saved ever since. Though I am far from perfect, I know that Jesus will NOT let me down because I am trusting upon Him.

1.1.6 Confessing Christ Is Not Required To Be Saved (2020-03-12 23:44)

Salvation is of the heart. **Romans 10:9, “That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.”** The apostle Peter exclaimed in **Matthew 16:16, “And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.”** Peter confessed with his mouth because he already believed in His heart. This is what Romans 10:9-10 means.

Repeatedly in the New Testament we are taught that the way to be saved is to BELIEVE. **1st Corinthians 1:21, “For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.” John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”**

Confessing Christ vocally is not a requirement to be saved. What if you were mute and couldn’t speak? Many of the chief rulers believed on Christ according to John 12:42-43, but they “

DID NOT CONFESS HIM,

”

for fear of the Christ-hating Pharisees. The Bible says the chief rulers were saved, but they had their priorities wrong and loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. This

describes most believers these days. Few believers are bold enough to publicly proclaim their faith in the dear Savior. I make it a habit everywhere I go to announce that I am a Christian. I am not ashamed of my precious Lord, God and Savior! [1]Evangelist Billy Graham foolishly teaches that confessing Christ is required to be saved, which is utter false doctrine.

Oh, that men would leave the Gospel alone! God calls the Gospel **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3)** for a good reason, because it is very simple to be saved—Simply admit that you are a guilty sinner in God's eyes, and BELIEVE on the Son of God; Who DIED on the cross for your sins, was BURIED, and three days later miraculously bodily RESURRECTED from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). If the Gospel is your only hope for eternal life Oh sinner, you have been born-again and are on your way to Heaven!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm

1.1.7 Peter Preaches The Simple Gospel (2020-03-13 00:29)

Acts 10-43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."

I was reading the Holy Bible today and a truth jumped out at me from Acts 10:30-45 concerning the simplicity of the plan of salvation. I'll share what I learned with you in a moment, but first let me share with you the story of Cornelius. We read in Acts 10:1-2 that Cornelius was a military leader, a centurion over an Italian squad of 100 soldiers. Cornelius was a good man, but lost. **Acts 10:2, "A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway."** This is amazing! Here's an important man in the community, well respected, who fears God, prays, and gives much money to the poor and needy. Yet, Cornelius was not a born-again Christian, on his way to Hell.

My friend, no amount of religious devotion, involvement in your church, sincerity, or personal human effort, can get you to Heaven. There are millions of people burning in Hell this very moment—who spent their lives doing good, helping others, praying, fearing God—yet they failed to do the will of God concerning salvation. What is the will of God? I'm glad you asked. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

This leads me to the heart of this article that I'm writing. In a vision God appeared to Cornelius and told him to go see the Apostle Peter, so that Peter could witness the Gospel to him. Here is the Biblical account of the matter:

Acts 10:30-45, "And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing, And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God. Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee. Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God. Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:) That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost."

What I want you to notice, and this is my sermon, is the simple plan of salvation that the Apostle Peter gave to Cornelius. Remember, God sent Cornelius to go find Peter, so that he could learn how to be saved and go to Heaven.

Carefully notice that:

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to follow Jesus.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to surrender all to God.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to get water baptized.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to make Jesus his Lord.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to join a church.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to get religion.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to publicly confess Christ as his Savior.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to invite Jesus into his heart.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to start a relationship with Jesus.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to change his life.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to turn away from his sins.

Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to forsake the world.

In fact, Peter DIDN'T TELL CORNELIUS TO DO ANYTHING!!! Peter simply told the story of Jesus of Nazareth, Who went about doing good and healing the sick, but the unbelieving Jews had Him crucified on a cross for our sins. Jesus bled and DIED on the cross. He was BURIED. And then Christ miraculously RESURRECTED bodily from the dead three days later. This is "the Gospel" [i.e., Good News] according to the Holy Scriptures:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures." [emphasis added]**

In Acts 10:30-45 Peter said that anyone who believes on the name of Jesus, Who died on the cross for our sins and raised up the third day, shall receive a pardon for their sins. That was the simple Gospel message, which Cornelius simply and quietly BELIEVED and was immediately saved. Amen! Whew, that's good stuff! Peter never told Cornelius to do anything to be saved, he simply preached the Gospel of Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial, and bodily resurrection the third day. The very moment that Cornelius believed, he was forever born-again and saved. The hardest part about salvation for people to understand is that you get it by DOING NOTHING!!! You simply REST COMPLETELY in the finished work of Jesus Christ, and then God does the saving... ALL OF IT!!!

Every false religion in the world teaches a whole bunch of things that a person must DO to get to Heaven. But as we just saw for ourselves in the wonderful Scriptures in Acts 10:30-45, Peter simply preached the truth of the Gospel, and Cornelius BELIEVED and was instantly and forever born-again and saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross. "[1]HE THAT BELIEVETH IS NOT CONDEMNED" (a precious salvation sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles).

The Bible interprets itself. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to say that the best way to interpret the Bible is not to interpret the Bible. Where the Bible is silent, we should be silent. Don't put a question mark where God put a period. You'll find all sorts of additions and perversions to the simple plan of salvation in today's religious groups. Even most evangelical churches these days have been contaminated, because the Devil has crept into them unawares with a false GRACE PLUS WORKS plan of salvation. I love you in the Lord friend, whoever you may be, and I don't want you to miss Heaven and spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire.

I love this passage of Scripture in Acts 10:30-45, because it plainly teaches that salvation is obtained simply by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. The Apostle Peter simply told the Good News (Gospel) of Christ crucified on the cross for our sins, buried and risen three days later. When Cornelius believed, he was immediately saved. This is the childlike faith which brings eternal life. The way to be saved is not to DO, but to BELIEVE! That is, make it your own. If you've made what Christ did on the cross, and His resurrection, your personal hope for Heaven, you are saved!

The Bible refers to the Gospel as "THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST." **2nd Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ."** We find further evidence of "THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST" in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit [capital "S," for Holy Spirit] by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"** When a person is saved, God's Holy Spirit comes to indwell their earthly body permanently (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). Hence, the apostle Paul wrote a letter to the church at Galatia, saying that he only wanted to know ONE THING: How did you become indwelt with the Holy Spirit? That is to say, How did you get saved, by works or faith? The correct answer is "BY THE HEARING OF FAITH"! That is, if you BELIEVE the Gospel when you hear it preached you are saved, end of story! This is exactly what happened to Cornelius and many who were with him—they heard the Gospel being preached, and they gladly received it, believing on the Lord Jesus Christ.

Please don't allow anyone to mislead you into following a false plan of salvation, because you will go to the Lake of Fire (Hell) forever. Nearly every religion today, including many Baptist churches sad to say, are teaching the Satanic lie that you cannot be saved unless you forsake sinful behavior and surrender your life to live for Jesus. This heresy is commonly called "Lordship Salvation." That is a false plan of salvation. That is human effort. That is not what the Bible teaches. As you read for yourself, Peter never asked Cornelius to do anything. That's right, nothing! God doesn't save those who are TRYING to be saved; but rather, those who are TRUSTING to be saved. Salvation is receiving, not achieving. Salvation is a TAKE proposition,

not a GIVE proposition!

This is such a beautiful passage of Scripture in Acts 10:30-45. The Apostle Peter never told Cornelius to do one thing to be saved. Peter never told Cornelius to “turn away from sins” (a popular heresy taught in today’s apostate churches). In fact, Peter never mentioned the word “repent” to Cornelius. You won’t find even one mention of the words “repent” or “repentance” in Acts chapter 10. Could the Bible be any clearer that the man who believes has repented? I think not. Peter just shared the Good News of Christ crucified and risen the third day; Cornelius believed and was saved. It’s that simple to be saved. For many of you, this truth has no doubt opened your eyes to the level of doctrinal corruption in today’s churches. Anytime you hear someone telling you all the different things you must do to be saved, you know they are deceived by Satan! Just believe and the work is done!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/HeThatBelievethIsNotCondemned1995.mp3

1.1.8 Jesus Is Our Sabbath Today (2020-03-13 00:45)

In the Old Testament, God had instituted temporary ceremonial laws, which taught the Hebrews spiritual truths. God’s command for men to work 6-days a week represents man attempting to merit eternal life through human effort. On the Sabbath Day, which was a ceremonial law, no work was done, which taught that salvation is completely through God’s righteousness. Salvation is pictured by men ceasing from their own works, and instead resting in God’s righteousness on the Sabbath. The Sabbath was nailed to the cross (Colossians 2:14-16).

Today, Jesus is the fulfillment of the Sabbath Day, because Jesus is our Sabbath in Whom we rest for salvation. Amen! This is what Hebrews 4:10-11 is talking about.

We are saved by completely resting in Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, “For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.”** The Bible is speaking about Jesus, Who is our Sabbath today.

The only “work” that we can do to be saved is to run to Jesus as our Savior. We do this by believing that Jesus is Who He claimed to be... THE CHRIST! John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.” Believe the Good News of Christ crucified and risen! **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.”

There is absolutely nothing that we can do to save ourselves, or even help save ourselves. We are all dirty, filthy, guilty sinners, in need of the blessed Savior. Jesus paid our debt of sin. Christ paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay. Praise God, JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! If you'll simply receive the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen as full-payment for your sins, you are saved. Jesus became the fulfillment of what the Sabbath Day symbolized. **Romans 10:3-4,**

"For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

"

In the Old Testament there were about 720 laws! Jesus Christ is the END of the law, to everyone that believes!

Unless a person keeps the whole Law, all 720, the Bible says they are "

cursed.

"

Paul makes this clear in writing to the Galatians. **"For as many as are of the works of the law are under the CURSE: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them." (Galatians 3:10).** Therefore, all men are CURSED before they are saved! The moment that a person trusts Jesus as their personal Savior, they're no longer under the curse of the LAW, they are then and forever under God's saving GRACE through faith in Christ Jesus!!!

1.1.9 The Great Neglected Bible Doctrine of Imputation (2020-03-13 01:19)



In my humble opinion, the most important theological doctrine, that a person who struggles with assurance of salvation can learn, is "IMPUTATION." The doctrine of imputation has been deliberately neglected in this corrupt generation, because this precious doctrine blatantly exposes the heresies of Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance (i.e., turning from sinful behavior to be saved). This is another reason why I am eternally at odds with the modern Bible perversions, because they remove the doctrine of IMPUTATION.

The above picture is truly worth 1,000 words. It shows how God can view a person as being sinful and yet justified at the same time. I love the following precious passage of Scripture from **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound."** The unsaved person is still under

the curse of God's LAW, but the born-again believer is now under God's redeeming GRACE! The very thought of that truth cheers my heart and puts a big smile on my face! When a believer sins (and we all still do every day), God's GRACE abounds that much more! There is NO condemnation for the Christian believer! **John 3:18a, "He that believeth on him is not condemned..."**

In Evangelist Ray Comfort's popular work, "The Evidence Bible," which is based upon the corrupt *Amplified Bible*, Ray completely ignores Romans 4:5-6 concerning imputation; nor does he mention the word "imputation" in the concordance in back of his reference Bible. Kindly, Ray Comfort has been deceived by Satan concerning the Scriptures, repentance and the Gospel. He leaves off imputation.

The apostates behind the modern Bible revisions sincerely think they are helping people, by translating the phrase **"unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works" in Romans 4:6b** instead to "God accepts them as good without looking at what they have done." There is a VERY BIG difference between imputing righteous to a guilty sinner verses accepting them as good!!! The latter leaves off the "WHY" of redemption. The reason WHY God can credit a man with righteousness without works is because Christ became our sacrifice on the cross!!! Literally, God places our sins upon Christ, and then places Christ's righteousness upon us. This all happens *by faith*. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he [God the Father] hath made him [God the Son] to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."** What a beautiful Savior!

I have actually heard Baptist ministers preach against Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism), and yet turn right around and teach that a person MUST turn away from their sinful behavior to be saved. It's hard to believe that any pastor could be so confused doctrinally, as to preach against Lordship Salvation while simultaneously still preaching [2]wrong repentance. Ladies and gentleman, it is happening all around the world. It is just as wrong to require a person to cease from sinful activities to be saved, as it is to require them to have to follow Jesus as His disciple to be saved; and furthermore, it is very wrong to even require a person to have to "

BE WILLING

to turn from sin" to be saved (which is what cartoon evangelist Jack Chick errantly teaches in all his Chick Tracts). You don't have to clean up your life of sin to be saved, nor even BE WILLING to let God help you clean up your life. Eternal life is a free gift, which you simply receive with childlike faith in Jesus Christ as your Savior.

Pastor William Pettingill (1866-1950) offers these helpful words:

> “What place has repentance in salvation? Should we tell people to repent of their sins to be saved? The Gospel of John is the Holy Spirit’s Gospel Tract, written that men might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing they might have life through His name (20:31). And it does not mention the word ’repentance.’ But that is only because repentance is a necessary part of saving faith. Strictly speaking, the repentance means a ’change of mind.’ It is by no means the same thing as sorrow (II Corinthians 7:10). Since it is not possible to an unbeliever to become a believer without changing his mind, it is therefore unnecessary to say anything about it. The only thing for a man to do in order to be saved is to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ: and to believe on Him is the same thing as receiving Him (John 1:11-13).” —Pettingill, William; “Bible Questions Answered,” (p. 215-216).

Amen Brother, that is some good stuff!!!

> “There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “[3]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

Here is a very helpful MP3 sermon by one of my favorite preachers, Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982). The sermon is titled, “DR. LAW AND DR. GRACE.”

The Two Greatest Doctors Who’ve Ever Lived: [4]Dr. Law And Dr. Grace | [5]Part Two .

Here are some wonderful quotes exposing the error of Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance...

“Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is ’justified freely by his grace’ (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also ’justified by works’ (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God’s workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself.” —Hodges, Zane C.; “The Hungry Inherit,” Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114-115).

“There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.” —Dehaan, M. R. Hebrews; “Zondervan Publishing House,” 1959 (p. 117).

“For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ.” —Post, Roger; “The Meanings of the Words Translated ’Repent’ and ’Repentance’ in the New Testament,” Master’s Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).

“There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He’s done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we’re automatically repenting, because we couldn’t accept Him

in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Lindsey, Hal; "The Liberation of Planet Earth," Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian." —Pentecost, J. Dwight; "Design for Discipleship," Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship." —Harrison, Everett F.; "Must Christ Be Lord to Be Savior? No," Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." —Ryrie, Charles; "Balancing the Christian Life," Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170).

Here is a wonderful quote by Evangelist Hal Lindsey refuting the heresy of Wrong Repentance...

"Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness, and deliverance from our sins. When we

> place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Hal Lindsey; "The Liberation of Planet Earth" (p. 133).

Here is a great quote from Dr. Hank Lindstrom...

> Penance is payment for sin. Penitence is sorrow for sin. Works and something of self is turning from sin. But repentance (metanoia) means a change of mind. Man's great need is to understand God's way of salvation and accept His sacrifice. Repentance in salvation means a change of mind from any idea of religion that man might have and accepting God's way of salvation. "For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life (John 3:16)." —Dr. Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008).

Those are beautiful quotes, clearly explaining the truth about repentance and salvation. I fear more than HALF of all Baptists are going straight to Hell when they enter into eternity, because they've placed their faith in wrong repentance (turning from sins) and Lordship Salvation (discipleship). The LAW gives the KNOWLEDGE OF SIN, and that is its only role in God's plan of salvation.

We are saved by God's imputed righteousness. [6]It's Not Your Righteousness, It's God's! The hardest part about getting people saved is first getting them lost. Many people have the wrong idea that you get to Heaven by being good, but no one is good (Romans 3:10-23). The only reason I am going to Heaven is because I am relying completely upon God's righteousness through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9,**

"And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

" I love that Bible verse! The Bible teaches that a man's faith is COUNTED for righteousness. **Romans 4:5,**

"But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.

"

Dear friend, God is offering you forgiveness of sins and eternal life for free. You don't need to ask Jesus to save you, because He is already asking you. **John 3:16, "**

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

" But don't you have to do "works" to get to Heaven? A group of people asked Jesus that very same question in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.**

"

Simply BELIEVE and the work is done!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEge58TNWRf4NejPgiyuWKOFctn5ecqH2syPXMLPRNKGZayIYkRFTwB9Gh3F9k14RfqiQI4wZzCYsxDUeEaAbNAcxcbWesDGQYnXl_N
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/wrong_repentance.htm
3. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/dr_law_and_dr_grace1.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/dr_law_and_dr_grace2.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/its_not_your_righteousness.htm

---

1.1.10 Jesus Doesn't Forgive Sins (2020-03-13 02:02)

You don't have to "ask" Jesus to save you. You read correct! Jesus doesn't forgive sins, He has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). All we need to do to be saved, is to receive Christ's sacrifice on THE CROSS as payment for our sins, simply by BELIEVING! **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*."**

One of the reasons why so many people have difficulty settling the assurance of their salvation, is simply because they have been wrongly taught how to be saved. I was saved at age 13, but I lived with much fear and uncertainty for the next seven years, because I was wrongly taught to "

pray

"

as part of getting saved. I knew I was a sinner. I understood that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, Who died on the cross to pay for my sins. I believed that He raised up from the dead, and the best I knew how, I called out silently from within my soul from a church pew for Jesus to save me. I was too shy to go forward during the invitation, so I never talked to anybody about it.

Consequently, I worried from the moment I was saved if I was really saved. What if? What if I go to Hell? What if I miss out on Heaven? What if I missed something? What if I didn't pray right? Those were my worrisome thoughts.

I began a quest on my own, reading every religious tract, picking up everything I could find about salvation. I sat on the edge of my seat in church, whenever anything was preached about faith and getting saved. I did learn many things, but not enough to settle my fears. Sadly, few preachers understand the Gospel well enough to preach it accurately. That is why I have dedicated the remainder of my life to presenting the Gospel accurately, that lost sinners may be gloriously saved.

Unfortunately, religious tracts are filled with junk theology, which continued to mislead me. Had someone told me what I am telling you, that all God expects is for us to simply BELIEVE, I wouldn't have doubted for so long. What saith the Scripture?

John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."

If you are familiar with religious tracts, as I am, then you know that very few tracts properly present THE GOSPEL, by which we are saved (Romans 1:16). That is why I refer to them as *religious tracts* instead of *Gospel tracts!* Most tracts *subtract* the cross, or Christ's bodily resurrection; or they *add* committing your life to Christ, turning away from sins, confessing Jesus before men, praying a sinner's prayer, or making Jesus the

"

Lord

" of your life to be saved. None of those things comprise The Gospel. You can do all those things and yet never have been saved at all! You get saved by BELIEVING the 'GOOD NEWS' (which is the meaning of 'GOSPEL') of Christ's *death* on the cross, *burial*, and *bodily resurrection* three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

One of the greatest days of my life was when I learned the wonderful simple truth, that I was saved at age 13 by simply *believing* on Jesus' name; and that there never was a need for me

to pray at all. It was my heart's faith, relying upon the blessed Savior, that saved me. It is not by anything good that I have ever done, nor that I could ever do, that saved me; but rather, it's by the imputed righteousness of God, counted to me by faith in Jesus Christ! I AM ETERNALLY SAVED! Praise God! I have God's written promise on it in His Word!

Abraham believed the Lord, and it was counted to him for righteousness (Genesis 15:6; Romans 4:1-6).

And so I say to you dear reader, there is no need to "pray" or "

ask

" Jesus to save you, He has already paid your debt of sin in full with His precious blood. All you need to do is receive God's free GIFT of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, by simple childlike faith in Jesus' name. ...

> **Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.**
>
> **Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*,**
>
> **"**

Isn't that beautiful? GOD IMPUTETH RIGHTEOUSNESS WITHOUT WORKS!!! That means God the Father credits all of His only begotten Son's righteousness to us, simply because we are relying upon Him. Anyone who relies upon Jesus Christ—trusting that He died on the cross, was buried and raised up the third day for us—has their sins remitted and receives eternal life. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins."**

> ***"Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"***
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[1]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

1.1.11 There is Forgiveness Through Calvary's Cross (2020-03-13 03:13)

Luke 23:33, "And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there

they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

As a Baptist preacher of the Gospel, I call sin by name. Evangelist Billy Sunday did too, who said:

> "I believe that a long step toward public morality will have been taken when sins are called by their right names." —Evangelist Billy Sunday

God pity the preacher that the world don't hate! A good detective doesn't believe in coincidences. A good lawyer is a contender. A good judge is tough on crime. And a good preacher doesn't compromise; he is hated by those who hate THE TRUTH, and loved by those who love righteousness! I fully agree with Billy Sunday on the Word of God, who said:

> "I have more respect for the devil than for some preachers I have met; the devil believes the Bible is the Word of God!" —Evangelist Billy Sunday

The United States has clearly been under demonic attack throughout the 20th century—leading society's moral standards lower each succeeding generation, corrupting the most basic unit of society—the family. Hollywood has waxed worse and worse over time. The Holy Bible has been removed and banned from all public schools since 1963, which was the fatal decision that drove the nails into our nation's coffin. The horrifying consequences have been devastating!

> "Lord save us from off-handed, flabby-cheeked, brittle-boned, weak-kneed, thin-skinned, pliable, plastic, spineless, effeminate, ossified, three-karat Christianity." — Evangelist Billy Sunday

I rip faces, mash on toes, and preach hard against sin, because that is my job as a Bible preacher. Admittedly, I am as much a sinner as anyone else, and as far as I am concerned, the worse of sinners. God has blessed me with so much knowledge of the truth of the Bible, imperfect but Christian parents, a good Baptist church when I was a youth, and the privilege to attend the best Bible college in history (at the time) under the influence of Pastor Jack Hyles; I feel that God expects so much more from me than what I have given Him. I wish I knew how to do more, give more, be more, accomplish more, but I simply do not! I pray often in the misery of my health and personal afflictions, as the Bible teaches. **James 5:13a, "Is any among you afflicted? let him pray..."** Oh to God, that He would use me more each day for His glory, purpose and the cause of Jesus Christ. To God be the glory, great things He hath done, and is doing, through my humble labors. I am nothing, but Jesus is everything! **"HEAR YE HIM" (Matthew 17:5b).**

The Gift Of Forgiveness Through Christ's Blood is Offered Freely to Whosoever Wants it

Having said that about sin, and the awfulness of sin, and my uncompromisingly stand against all sin, may I say to you dear reader that there is an equal amount of forgiveness available through Calvary's cross for all your sins! **Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."** There is forgiveness available even for the vilest and worst of criminal offenders. There is forgiveness available for murderers, rapists, pedophiles and even greedy televangelists! God offers forgiveness even to the worst of sinners through faith in His only begotten Son!

Carefully read the following passage of Scripture and notice the precious message being conveyed. Some men would give their life as a sacrifice for a godly man. Some men might even give their life as a sacrifice for a good man. But who would sacrifice their life for a convicted criminal? The clear implication is NO ONE! But the Bible says that Jesus Christ did exactly that—He Who knew no sin gave His life as a ransom for ungodly sinners (you and me)...

> **Romans 5:6-8, "For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us."**

Since Christ DIED FOR ALL, then it is only reasonable to conclude that THERE IS HOPE FOR ALL. There is no such thing as a "reprobate" sinner who is beyond the hope of the saving Gospel of free grace! Some men are reprobates, to be sure, but it is only by their own choice that they are a reprobate, and not by God's hand. For we read in 2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward,

not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance." God the Father desires for EVERYONE to change their mind (repent) and believe the 'GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) of Jesus crucified to DEATH on the cross, BURIED and bodily RESURRECTED the third day, to receive the gift of forgiveness of sins which includes eternal life. You don't have to "ask" Jesus to save you, because He is asking you to accept Him by faith.

So we see that God Himself desires for ALL HUMANITY to repent—even the cross-dressing freaks, sodomite perverts, rugged men wearing girly nails and pink panties at age 60—God still wants these ungodly men (for whom Christ died) to come to repentance (change their mind) and be saved through faith in Jesus Christ alone. Forgiveness is freely available and freely offered, without discrimination, to all walks of humanity. God does not discriminate (Romans 2:11). God loves you so much dear reader, that He sent His only begotten (biological) Son to die on a cross to pay for YOUR SINS, and MY SINS, and EVERYONE'S SINS! Do you realize what God has done for you dear friend? Do you understand what Jesus suffered through for you, to pay your debt of sin on the cross, so that you could be freed and go to Heaven forever.

Jesus Paid Your Sin Debt, But You MUST Receive it By Faith To Have It

But you don't get that gift by default friend! Just because Christ died for all man doesn't mean that all men are saved. If you do nothing, you will burn in Hell forever when you die. You must RECEIVE Jesus Christ by placing your trust solely in His work on the cross, believing that He was buried, and miraculously raised up physically three days later, victorious over the grave. When Christ raised up, the faith of every believer who trusted in Him was 100 % justified. Jesus raised up for our justification! The Lord died as our sacrificial Lamb of God on the cross (John 1:29), but He raised up and ascended into Heaven as every believer's intercessory heavenly High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16). Praise the Lord!!!

All you have to do to be completely and permanently forgiven of your sins, no matter how awful they may be seen in your own sight, and that of society, is to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL!

Acts 26:18, "To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me."

Colossians 1:14, "In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins."

Ephesians 1:7, "In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace."

Listen to what Pastor Dwight Moody said:

"The voice of sin is loud, but the voice of forgiveness is louder." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

Amen! Christians everywhere need to go into the prisons and let lonely criminals know that forgiveness is available to them, through faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. Romans 8:34, "Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us." I love that Bible verse! Who is he that condemneth? The clearly implied answer is: NO ONE! Once your sins have been forgiven in Christ, you are under God's GRACE, no longer under the condemnation of the Mosaic LAW. **Romans 6:14-15, "For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace. What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid."** I love that—FOR YE ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW, BUT UNDER GRACE!!! When you place your faith in the 'GOOD NEWS' of what Jesus did to pay for your sins on the cross, you are no longer under the curse of God's LAW.

Here are some more helpful comments from mighty soulwinning preachers of times past:

> "Those who say they will forgive but can't forget, simply bury the hatchet but leave the handle out for immediate use." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

> "Sinners cannot find God for the same reason that criminals cannot find a policeman: They aren't looking!" —Evangelist Billy Sunday

> "The reason you don't like the Bible, you old sinner, is because it knows all about you." —Evangelist Billy Sunday

There is no sin so horrible—no crime so heinous, no sin so disgusting, no sin so offensive, no sin so publicly hated by the manure-spreading newsmedia, no sin so shocking, no sin so wrought with buckets of tears, no evil the human mind can imagine, no crime so bad that new laws were passed because of it, no mass-murderers in history, no kidnapper, no human trafficker, no perverse arsonist, no lying lawyer, no crooked judge, no divorcing spouse, no rotten cop, no embezzler, no serial killer, and no abortionist—there are none of these rotten people, who cannot be forgiven by God almighty—if they will SIMPLY ACKNOWLEDGE (IN THEIR SOUL) THEIR GUILTY SINFUL CONDITION IN THE SIGHT OF A HOLY GOD, AND BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST BY FAITH. SIMPLE BELIEVE THAT JESUS DIED ON THE CROSS IN YOUR PLACE. JESUS PAID THE PRICE FOR YOUR SINS WITH HIS PRECIOUS BLOOD!

But you MUST receive God's gift of forgiveness or you will die in your sins! Salvation is not automatic. Everyone is NOT a child of God. The heathen world oftentimes assumes that everyone goes to Heaven, but that is not Biblical. **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."** Clearly, not everyone believes on the name of Jesus Christ, which means they are not saved. The Lord abideth faithful, always willing to forgive and save anyone who receives it, but dear reader, you MUST receive it! I recently heard media mogul Oprah Winfrey pressure Bishop T.D. Jakes to agree with her that there is salvation apart from the name of Jesus for sincere people, but that is NOT Biblical. Oprah is hellbound in her sins without Jesus Christ, as is everyone who does not WHOLLY BELIEVE ON JESUS' NAME!

BELIEVE THE GOSPEL AND YOU ARE SAVED!

Psalm 119:105, "Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path." America's churches influence the world, so if Satan can corrupt our churches here at home, then he can corrupt the world. The United States sends out more missionaries than any other nation. Sadly, there is MUCH heresy and false teaching circulating on the radio, television and in our churches nowadays concerning what a person must do to be saved.

What exactly is the Gospel? The word "Gospel" means "Good News" or "Glad Tidings." There is no need to guess what the "Gospel" is because the Bible plainly tells us. The "Gospel" is the Good News of Christ's DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION three days later:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."**

We are saved by BELIEVING "the Gospel," which is the power of God unto salvation. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** It is that simple to be saved. If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight, and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later, and that is your only hope for eternal life, then YOU ARE IMMEDIATELY, SECURELY AND FOREVER SAVED!!!

This is the proper Gospel mindset. Anything else is not Bible salvation! There is Forgiveness Through Calvary's Cross. Hallelujah!!!

Micah 7:18, "Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."

1.1.12 The Gospel Mindset (2020-03-13 03:20)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto

another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

The Devil is a beautiful liar, subtle and shrewd in his methods of deception. The Devil knows that the best way to confuse someone, and thus obscure the truth, is to put forth multiple similar but conflicting stories. This explains why we see hundreds of English Bible versions today. This explains why we see dozens of variations of God's plan of salvation in the churches. This explains why every major news story involving a suspect false flag terror attack revolves around multiple different stories.

Religion wants to fit us with glasses, but the Lord wants to open our eyes! Thank God for the truth of His precious Word, which is a lamp unto our feet. **Psalm 119:105, "Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path."** America's churches influence the world, so if Satan can corrupt our churches here at home, then he can corrupt the world. The United States sends out more missionaries than any other nation. Sadly, there is MUCH heresy and false teaching circulating on the radio, television and in our churches nowadays concerning what a person must do to be saved.

What exactly is the Gospel? The word “Gospel” means “Good News” or “Glad Tidings.” There is no need to guess what the “Gospel” is because the Bible plainly tells us. The “Gospel” is the Good News of Christ’s DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION three days later:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.”**

We are saved by BELIEVING “the Gospel,” which is the power of God unto salvation. Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.” **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”** It is that simple to be saved. If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in God’s sight, and you receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later, and that is your only hope for eternal life, then YOU ARE IMMEDIATELY, SECURELY AND FOREVER SAVED!!! This is the proper Gospel mindset. Anything else is not Bible salvation!

Kindly, the following preachers have ANOTHER GOSPEL: John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Paul Washer, Jon Piper, William Lane Craig, Charles Lawson, Beth Moore, Jimmy Swaggart, John Hagee, Joel Osteen, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Jack Chick, David Cloud, Pat Robertson, Don Blackwell, Dan Corner, Brian Derringer, Charles Stanley. And then there is a corrupt group of preachers who believe that people in the Old Testament were required to do works to be saved; such as, William P. Grady and Peter S. Ruckman. All these men preach ANOTHER GOSPEL that is not the Gospel.

One of my favorite men of God, Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), preached a monumental sermon titled, “[1]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?” The basic gist of the sermon is to ask every person who claims to be saved, the following question: Is there anything you could

ever do to lose your salvation? If their answer is “yes,” then the person is not saved, because they have the wrong mindset and do not understand the Gospel. A person who is truly saved, fully understands that salvation has absolutely NOTHING to do with them self, and that Jesus paid the full price for our sins with His precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, “Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot.”** This is the Gospel mindset.

If a person believes that even the slightest amount of human effort is necessary to merit eternal life, then they are not born-again! Jesus paid it all! I once witnessed to a professed Christian man, a school teacher at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I kindly asked him if admitting one’s guilt as a sinner and believing the Gospel is enough to be saved. He said, “Ah, I think there needs to be a little bit more.” His reply clearly evidenced to me that he is in fact, not saved. Upon further interview I discovered that he foolishly thinks a person needs to turn away from deliberate sinful behavior to be saved. Where did he get that false idea? I have no doubt that he heard it from any one of the corrupt preachers that I just named. People have a woeful weakness of going by what they hear. **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.”** I am in agreement with the inspired Word of God on the Gospel.

Kindly, if you think that water baptism is necessary to get to Heaven, you are not going! If you think that a Catholic priest or Lutheran minister can forgive your sins, you are going to Hell when you die. If you think that living a good life impresses God, and that is your hope for eternal life, then you will perish in your sins when you die and spend the rest of eternity tormented in the Lake of Fire. The Roman Catholic Church is a prisonhouse of religion! Hell is filled with sincere Catholics, who bought into the Satanic lie that they could get to Heaven through sacraments. Salvation is not found in any religion, but in a Person—The Lord Jesus Christ!

There is only one proper way of thinking, that produces the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God, and that is faith alone in the [2]GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ. Salvation has always been through faith in the Messiah. **Acts 10:43, “To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.” John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”** The Gospel is so simple. In fact, it is even called **“the simplicity that is in Christ”** in **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4**. Having to forsake one’s sinful ways to be saved is anything but

"simple." If a person must forsake lifelong sinful bad habits to be saved, or even try to cease from sinning, then we're all going to Hell.

Do you have a proper Gospel mindset? If a born-again believer went out and murdered 1,000 people, God forbid, they would still have eternal life. The reason why is because you don't get saved by doing *good works*, nor can you be lost by doing *bad works!* How can you lose that which was not yours to give in the first place? **"Salvation is of the LORD" (Jonah 2:9b).** A Christian falls IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. Only the Christ-rejecter falls FROM GRACE! When we have sinned as Christians, **"grace did much more abound" (Romans 5:20b).** Put another way, the only difference between the holiest saint and the vilest sinner upon the face of the earth, is the precious saving-blood of the Lord Jesus Christ! It is the Gospel (the blessed Good News) of Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later, that is my only hope for the forgiveness of my sins, eternal life and a family in Heaven.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gospel.htm

1.1.13 The Simple Gospel According To The Bible (2020-03-13 03:38)

Religion wants to fit us with glasses, but the Lord wants to open our eyes! Thank God for the truth of His precious Word, which is a lamp unto our feet (Psalm 119:105). America's churches influence the world, so if Satan can corrupt our churches here at home, then he can corrupt the world, because the United States sends out more missionaries than any other nation. Sadly, there is MUCH heresy and false teachings circulating on the radio, television and in our churches nowadays concerning what a person must do to be saved. What exactly is the Gospel?

There is no need to guess what the "Gospel" is because the Bible plainly tells us . . .

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."**

There you have it, the GOSPEL is three things:

(1) Jesus DIED on the cross for our sins.

(2) Jesus was BURIED.

(3) Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

The only requirement is to acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight. You need to know what you're being saved from! All men are horrible sinners, deserving of the wages of sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). We all must die the first *physical* death; but no one needs to die the *second* death in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:1-15). God in His love has made a way of escape from the wrath to come. **Romans 5:8-9, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.**

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, *we shall be saved from wrath through him*. **"** God wrath is stored up and reserved for all Christ-rejecters, who die in their sins without a Savior! Please don't go that route dear friend! God wants to save you (2nd Peter 3:9).

Many Ministers Get the Gospel Wrong

I once heard a visiting missionary (Phil Hunt from Africa) say at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, that there are two things that a person must absolutely *believe* to be saved: 1) That Jesus is the supreme Lord of the universe; 2) That Jesus raised up from the dead. That was it. That's his shallow plan of salvation. No wonder he has no converts! He didn't mention the cross. He didn't mention the fact that all men are guilty sinners under the condemnation of God's law, deserving of Hell. And he added the unscriptural requirement to surrender to Christ's supreme Lordship to be saved. That is NOT the Gospel! So few people have a clear understanding of how salvation works. Let me make it very simple. YOU ARE A SINNER! Unless you accept Christ's payment for your sins, you will spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell. Please read: [1]3,000 Souls Saved In One Day! (Acts 2:41 says 3,000 people simply believed

and were saved!).

Unless you trust JESUS CHRIST ALONE for your salvation, you CANNOT be saved. I don't think Chip Ingram is saved. I also don't think Billy Graham was saved. The biggest lies are always sandwiched between two truths to conceal them. I don't think David Cloud is saved. These well-meaning men all require HUMAN EFFORT, that is, forsaking sinful behavior, to be saved, which is a false Gospel. If we have to repent of all our sins to be saved, then we're all going straight to Hell. Repentance unto salvation is "a change of mind," not a change of behavior. I recently heard Evangelist Tom Ferrell preach that a person is not saved unless they've been changed, and if they've changed they have declared "Jesus as Lord." That's the Devil's lie of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation)!

A changed life is the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), not a requirement to get saved. But you ask, couldn't a person still be saved even though they are confused about salvation? No, because they have a wrong mindset and are not completely trusting the redemptive work of Christ. If you don't believe what I say, consider how closely Seventh-day Adventism comes to the Gospel, yet they are light-years away. If you believe wrong then you trust wrong, and unless you are totally resting in the precious blood of Jesus that washes our sins away (1st Peter 1:18-19), then you haven't been born-again by the Holy Spirit of God.

Please remember that a man named Cornelius in Acts chapter 10 was a devout religious man. Cornelius feared God, prayed, tithed and fasted, yet he was a lost man on his way to Hell. God sent the apostle Peter to witness to Cornelius and thankfully he got saved later in the chapter. God is good!

There is a cross-less Gospel which has crept into today's churches which merely says to "trust Jesus" or "invite Jesus into your heart" or "commit your life to Christ" to be saved. You can do all of these things and go straight to Hell when you die. Judas was one of Christ's very apostles, who followed the Lord everywhere He went, but still died in his sins and went to Hell forever! Matthew 27:3 says Judas even repented (i.e., he turned from his sins). That is not how you get saved! My friend, the Gospel truth is that Christ:

“Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures” (1st Corinthians 14:3b-4).

Surrendering to Christ’s Lordship is NOT a requirement to be saved. Forsaking the world and having intent to reform is NOT a requirement to be saved. Inviting Jesus into your life is NOT a requirement for eternal life. All God requires is that you admit you are a guilty sinner in God’s sight and BELIEVE the Gospel. *Believing* is the way to be saved, which simply means to *trust*, to *rely upon*. Forsaking sinful behavior is NOT part of the Gospel.

A Christian SHOULD serve Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that would be Calvinism). Romans 12:1 calls serving Christ a believer’s

“reasonable service,” but it’s not mandatory to be saved. Eternal life is a gift from God, to those who BELIEVE.

Whatever changes that God expects in a new believer is the Holy Spirit’s department and you can be assured He will attend to that. It is a horrible mistake and evil, to change the Gospel in an attempt to force men to reform their sinful ways. The Gospel is a free gift, and a gift need only be received. If there are any additional obligations or requirements, then it is not truly a gift. **Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.”**

Unbelief is the only sin which can keep you out of Heaven.

Just take God at His word and claim His salvation by faith. Believe, and you will be saved. No church, no lodge, no good works can save you. Remember, God does the saving. All of it!

Trusting Jesus is meaningless without the cross. You must believe that Jesus died, was buried and rose again. 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 teaches that the Gospel is the death, burial and resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ.

God’s simple plan of salvation is: You are a sinner. Therefore, unless you believe on Jesus Who died in your place, you will spend eternity in Hell. If you believe on Him as your crucified, buried, and risen Savior, you receive forgiveness for all of your sins and His gift of eternal salvation by faith.

You say, “Surely, it cannot be that simple!” Yes, that simple. It is scriptural; it is God’s plan. My friend, believe on Jesus and receive Him as Savior today.

If you’ve never been saved, then now is the time to believe upon the name of Jesus, the Christ, that your sins will be blotted out forever and you can know that your name is written in Heaven.

Christ died for your sins. You are a sinner by nature and by choice. Jesus took your sins and charged them to His own record. He went to the cross and paid the penalty for your sins. He says if you’re willing to receive Him in faith; He will transfer His payment to your debt, and His righteousness to your sins. He will impute to you His goodness, and impute to His own record your sin; if you in faith will trust Him as your Savior.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/3000_saved.htm

---

1.1.14 The False Gospel Of Actor Chuck Norris (2020-03-13 18:50)

I am not much of a Chuck Norris’ movie fan, simply because I am not into Martial Arts; but I am a fan of Chuck Norris! I agree with his admirable: “[1]Top Ten Rules For Success.” Chuck is a good man from all I have ever seen of him, and an honest guy. I admire him and am not writing this article in any way to shed a negative light on his character or person. I am simply sharing my theological views of the inspired Word of God regarding God’s plan of salvation for humanity.

Without further ado, here is a quote from Chuck Norris’ *Christian Resource Page* online, in which he offers this suggested sinner’s prayer to be saved:

"Jesus, I know that I have sinned against you. I know the truth is that I have sinned by my own choice, and I am the one responsible for it. I know that I have earned punishment from You, and that the fair punishment would be death. Jesus, I believe that You died in my place. Forgive me for my sin. I cannot cover or take my sin away, I am relying totally and only on You. You are the only one who can save me. **I reject my sin, I turn away from it, I repent. Come into my life, take away my sin, and show me how to live my life in a way that is right and pleasing to You.**" [emphasis added] —[2]Chuck Norris - FREE GIFT

Now, the preceding emboldened statements may seem subtle and even insignificant to you, but they are very important to consider, because they are false! The "Gospel" as defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 is that Jesus DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and then after three days He miraculously bodily RESURRECTED from the dead. The only Biblical requirement to believe the Gospel, is to realize that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, otherwise why would you need a Savior?

So that's it in a nutshell. That is **" the simplicity**

that is in Christ

" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). To be saved, you simply come as you are, as a guilty SINNER, receiving a risen Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins. Even a small child can do that!

But according to Chuck Norris, from his suggested prayer to be saved that I just quoted to you, he says MORE is required. Chuck says: "I

reject my sin

"

and

"I

turn away from it, I repent.

" By adding these unbiblical requirements to be saved, Mr. Norris has perverted the Gospel, placing the burden to change upon the sinner, instead of the transforming power of God in the life of every believer.

When I was saved at age 13, I knew I was a sinner, but no one required me to stop anything to receive the gift of God, which is eternal life. I simply believed on the name of Jesus Christ from my church pew, believing the 'GOOD NEWS' (i.e., Gospel), and was eternally born-again. Immediately, God's indwelling Holy Spirit began to work, convicting me about the sins in my life. This is how salvation works dear friend—you simply trust Jesus Christ as your personal Savior,and He washes the stain of your sins away with His precious blood, and then the Holy Spirit begins to work on you!

But this is very different than what Chuck is teaching, which is the heresy of *Lordship Salvation* (or, Calvinism). It is very wrong to tell a lost sinner that they must *reject* and *turn away from sin* to receive the free gift of God. Ironically, Chuck Norris' titled his article: "

FREE GIFT.

"

Okay, well, if eternal life is a *free gift* (and is truly is), then why does a person have to reject and turn away from their sins to obtain it? That doesn't make sense!

In fact, to tell someone to turn away from their sins is equivalent to requiring them to KEEP THE LAW OF GOD to be saved. **Romans 3:19-20,**

"Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*." This passage of Scripture is very helpful, because it teaches us that the PURPOSE for God's law is to show men their sinnership,

"FOR BY THE LAW IS

THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.

"

That knowledge of sin then points humanity to Jesus Christ, so they can be saved by grace through FAITH ALONE. Please don't miss that! **Galatians 3:24-26, " Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*."** There is no mention in ANY of these Bible passages about rejecting or turning away from one's sins to be saved. Unfortunately, Chuck Norris has been deceived by corrupted Bible teachers, who are Satan's ministers of unrighteousness (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).

The truth is that we are saved BY FAITH ALONE, without works. Just like the popular hymn says, you come to Christ, “

JUST AS I AM!

”

You don’t need to be willing to REFORM to be saved. The new birth is not reformation; It is not rehabilitation; nor is it education; It is REGENERATION by the *seed* of the Word of God. **1st Peter 1:23,**

“Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

” So please don’t believe anybody (like Chuck Norris) who tells you that if you want to be saved, you must first *reject* and *turn away from your sins*, because that is a counterfeit plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth.

Jesus Christ paid your sin debt on Calvary’s cross, so that you wouldn’t have to by burning in Hell forever! Forsaking one’s sins is a matter of discipleship, not sonship. You get saved by faith alone, and then God begins to deal with you about the changes He wants. God is not an absent parent. Hebrews 12:6-7 teaches that God scourges and disciplines His children when we disobey. Satan has used sincerely ignorant, but well-meaning preachers and layman who follow them, to pervert the Gospel. Since they don’t fully understand grace, they corrupt the plan of salvation to compensate for their lack of understanding. Since they cannot grasp a professed believer who refuses to change their sinful ways, they add a requirement to “

turn from sin

”

to be saved. The problem is that it is not Biblical.

A professed Christian who is living in open sin is being slothful to serve Christ, and God will assuredly deal with them. But that has nothing to do with the *free gift* of forgiveness of sins offered through the precious blood of Jesus. The truth is that every believer still has sin in their life. **1st Timothy 5:24, “ Some men’s sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.”** So the ridiculous idea that to be saved, a person must make an effort to turn away from their sins, is of the Devil. That is religion, not Christianity. You are a SINNER and Jesus is the blessed SAVIOR! It’s that simple.

At salvation there is JUSTIFICATION by faith alone. In Heaven, there will be GLORIFICATION with Christ. Everything in between is SANCTIFICATION, as we are being conformed gradually into the image of Christ. Again, I did not write this article to be mean or make Chuck Norris look bad, but simple to warn everyone about a false plan of salvation, which Satan has crept into the churches. No where in the Bible can you show me a place where it requires someone to *reject* and *turn away from sins* to be saved. Eternal life is a gift, which cannot be merited or earned in the least way.

1. https://youtu.be/m70ICp38-KE
2. https://chucknorris.com/christian/gift

1.1.15 Salvation Army Heresy (2020-03-13 19:48)

There is no question that General William Booth (a Methodist) did much good for society by founding the "Salvation Army." Both of my grandparents on my mother's side were officers in the Salvation Army. However, I have a serious problem doctrinally with the official position of the Salvation Army on salvation. They teach:

> "We believe that continuance in a state of salvation depends upon continued obedient faith in Christ."
>
> —
>
> [1]1878 Foundation Deed Of The Salvation Army

The Salvation Army follows the heresy of their founders, William and Catherine Booth, who considered salvation a "state" that could be lost if one fails to continue in obedient faith. May I say, salvation is NOT a "state," it is a new birth. It is a second birth, a spiritual birth. The teaching that salvation is a "state" that is conditional upon "continued obedient faith" is demonic works-salvation. Our salvation depends solely upon Jesus Christ—because of His death on the cross, burial, and bodily resurrection from the dead 72 hours later as our High Priest.

Jesus ascended into Heaven and sprinkled His precious blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (just as the Old Testament high priest sprinkled the lamb's blood on the mercy seat within the holy of holies each year). Beware of the bloodless theology which has crept into many

churches. **1st Peter 1:18-19b, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."** We are saved by the blood!

> **"The only thing that pleases God is the blood!"**
>
> —
>
> a great quote from the awesome MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, " [2]OUR PROPITIATION "

Salvation is not kept by persevering in "continued obedient faith in Christ," which is reprobate Calvinist philosophy. "[3]Calvinism And Grace Are Not Compatible" (a helpful video sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold of the Calvary Community Church). Also, to learn more on the subject, please watch: "[4]The Five Dangers Of Calvinism" (Dr. Yankee Arnold). Calvinism and grace are not compatible!

Jesus does not forgive sin. That is correct! Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His own precious blood. Forgiveness of sins is a gift that we receive by faith. **"BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED" (Acts 16:31b).** Christ died on the cross in our place, paying a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL! Hence, eternal life and forgiveness of sins are a free gift from God, already paid in full by Jesus Christ, Who is **"the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world" (John 1:29b).** Christ is our sin payment! If you judge yourself as a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead 72 hours later, you are immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved!!!

The Holy Bible teaches that we are saved by believing "the Gospel." What is the Gospel?

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye**

stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

There you have it! "The Gospel" (i.e., Good News) is that Jesus Christ DIED on the cross for our sins. He was BURIED. And Jesus bodily RESURRECTED three days later for our justification. The Bible warns us about religious phonies who "having a form of godliness," but "denying the power thereof"... **"FROM SUCH TURN AWAY!" (2nd Timothy 3:5).** I've heard radio ministers teaching listeners to "invite Jesus into your life" and to "follow Jesus" and to "turn away from your sins," but none of these are the Gospel. You cannot receive the new birth in Christ Jesus by "surrendering your life to serve Christ."

You cannot receive the new birth by "being willing to turn away from committing sins." You cannot receive the new birth by "asking Jesus to come into your heart." You may do all these things and yet never have been saved at all. Jesus exclaimed, **"YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN" (John 3:3-7).** The Bible teaches that it is "the Gospel" which is the power of God unto salvation. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

We are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL. **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe."** TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE!!! There is no mention of turning away from sins, which is a common misunderstanding of what it means to repent. Biblical "repentance" is the Greek noun metanoia (or the verb metanoeo) which simply means "a change of mind," or respectively "to think differently." Since the word itself doesn't tell us what to change our mind about, we must look to the Scriptures for supplemental (additional) information. We read in **Acts 20:21b** about **"repentance toward God."** Thus, repentance is changing our mind toward God, which always results in believing the Gospel. **Mark 1:15b, "Repent ye, and believe the Gospel."** Biblical repentance is simply the admission that I am a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God.

Here is one of the best quotes that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." (Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

When a man admits that he is a sinner in God's eyes, and receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for his sins, believing that Christ bodily raised up from the dead the third day, he is immediately and forever saved. That man is not required to continue in "obedient faith" to remain in "a state of salvation." One of the best MP3 sermons that I've heard on the subject is titled, "[5]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?," by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008). If you think you can lose salvation, you don't have it!

The believer's salvation is secure in Christ's finished work of redemption. The blood has been applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat. The *price* for the Church has been paid with Jesus' blood (Acts 20:28). The *place* is the Mercy Seat, in the heavenly Holy Place, in the presence of God the Father (Hebrews 9:12, 24; 12:24). JESUS PAID IT ALL!

I KNOW I am saved because eternal life is rooted in the PROMISES of God (Titus 1:2); and not upon how good I'm doing in life as a believer. My salvation is secure in Jesus Christ and has nothing to do with my efforts. Eternal life is a gift (Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift has no strings attached. Our part is simply to trust upon the name of Jesus. God does the saving (John 1:12-13).

The implication of the Salvation Army's heresy is that salvation can be lost by not continuing in faith. I believe this teaching was put forth by General William Booth out of ignorance of the Bible more than anything else. Salvation is a free gift from God, which cannot be lost. Those

who claim to no longer be Christians were never saved in the first place. 1st John 2:19, “They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.” If saved, always saved.

The Salvation Army is vague on exactly what they believe. Dr. John MacArthur errantly teaches...

> “Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and it’ll cost you the same thing.”
>
> —[6]Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book ’Hard To Believe’, page 93.

Dr. MacArthur is espousing a false Gospel of works salvation. Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil, NOT based upon the Word of God. Likewise, the Salvation Army is also preaching a false Gospel, by teaching that salvation can be lost due to lack of obedient faith. I don’t care if a Christian deliberately commits adultery and murder, they are 100 % safe and secure in their salvation. The reason why is because eternal life is a free gift that Jesus Christ paid for with His own precious blood. The sinless Lamb of God died on the cross as my sacrifice, and He raised up the third day as my High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:15-16). John MacArthur is a religious fraud, a servant of Satan, who teaches that children cannot be saved, and Jesus’ blood is not on the heavenly Mercy Seat.

A person who claims to have lost faith never had faith to begin with. They may have ascribed to the philosophy of Christianity for awhile. They may have joined a religious organization for awhile. But they only had churchianity without Christianity. The Bible clearly teaches that salvation is a FREE GIFT of God (Romans 5:15,6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift cannot have any strings attached if it is a genuine gift. To teach that a believer has to continue in “obedient faith in Christ” is incorrect doctrine. Salvation occurs in a split second, the very moment you believe upon Jesus Christ as your Saviour. Once you’re saved, you can NEVER lose your salvation. If someone professes that they are no longer a Christian, then it is only because they weren’t a Christian to begin with. The spiritual birth is as irreversible as the physical birth.

Ironically, pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) was a captain in the Salvation Army and he strongly taught the Eternal Security of the Believer. I am a big fan of Pastor Ironside and he was doctrinally correct in my opinion. It is sad that the Salvation Army's doctrinal statement doesn't reflect this important doctrine of the Christian faith. A correctly understood Gospel—Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial and bodily resurrection—mandates eternal security.

Here are the words of Dr. Harry Ironside, who has it exactly right:

> WHEN THE LEGALIST comes insisting that salvation is by obedience to God's holy law (which in itself is just and good), he is preaching another gospel, for the Word of God declares, "By the deeds of the law shall no flesh be justified in His sight." —Pastor Harry Ironside, from the Gospel tract, Another Gospel?

In total contrast, the Salvation Army teaches a form of religious legalism, and I quote...

> "We believe that continuance in a state of salvation depends upon continued obedient faith in Christ."
>
> —
>
> [7]1878 Foundation Deed Of The Salvation Army

Continuance? Continued obedient faith? The TRUTH from God's Word is that you DON'T have to continue doing anything to remain saved. Once you've been born again, you've been born again!!! Once you get saved, your relationship is forever settled in Heaven. You are God's child and He is your Heavenly Father. Though our fellowship with God may be broken due to sin, our position in Christ never changes. Salvation is not of mankind, but is of God. Salvation is receiving, not giving. Our only part in salvation is only to believe upon the Lord Jesus Christ (John 6:40; Acts 16:31). God does all the rest. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again!

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, "[8]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible."

Please don't be deceived by the Devil's lie my friend, you don't have to give up anything to be saved. There's a lot of heretics running around ADDING turning away from sins to simple faith in Christ. We call 'em the "Lordship Salvation" crowd. Now please don't misunderstand me, being saved doesn't give us God's permission to sin, but God's simple plan of salvation does NOT require us to do anything more than believe the Gospel to be saved. Salvation is simple (2nd Corinthians 11:3). The whole idea of a "gift" is that it is completely free. **Romans 5:18, "Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life."** Salvation is a FREE GIFT!

Anyone who comes as a guilty sinner, condemned under God's Holy Law, and trusts upon the Lord Jesus Christ to forgive their sins will be saved. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** Whether they "continue in obedient faith" or not is irrelevant to their salvation. The Bible is filled with examples of carnal believers who continued in sinful living, such as the sexually immoral man in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5... Paul told the church at Corinth to address the issue... **"To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus" (verse 5).** Salvation is without works. Eternal life is a gift (Romans 6:23), freely given (Romans 5:15), and freely received (Revelation 22:17).

I don't care if my preaching harelips every dog in the county, it is THE TRUTH. I hope that I make someone angry at the Salvation Army, because it matters what we believe. William Booth was just a flawed man, like me, capable of doctrinal error. We all make mistakes, quite often. Mr. Booth was wrong in his doctrine, sincerely adding works to faith alone in Christ, which is unbiblical. If you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins,

believing that God raised Him up from the dead, you are immediately and forever saved. Nothing can ever jeopardize a believer's position in Christ as God's child. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

[9]I NEVER KNEW YOU (an awesome book by Michael P. Bowen; Excerpts)

A little bit of doctrinal error may seem harmless, but it only takes the tiniest misinformation to pervert God's plan of salvation into a lie of the Devil. The religious group in Matthew 7:21-23 spent their lives serving Jesus Christ, yet the Lord said the horrifying words to them... I NEVER KNEW YOU: DEPART FROM ME, YE THAT WORK INIQUITY!!! Big deal, the Salvation Army serves God in the name of Jesus—so did Judas Iscariot! **John 3:3, "YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN"!!!**

1. http://www.salvationarmyusa.org/usn/what-we-believe
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/our_propitiation.mp3
3. https://youtu.be/1aQGzBb2RoU
4. https://youtu.be/d81XnWU19N0
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
6. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
7. http://www.salvationarmyusa.org/usn/what-we-believe
8. https://youtu.be/1aQGzBb2RoU?t=30m14s
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

1.1.16 Eternal Security Not Separate Doctrine From Salvation (2020-03-13 21:56)

I was reading a helpful book today by Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012) titled: "[1]HAND BOOK OF PERSONAL EVANGELISM," in which he says in chapter 2:

> Eternal security is not a separate doctrine from salvation.

If you are not saved forever, you are not saved.

Those who think they are saved now but could lose their salvation later, have one of two problems: (1) either they are trusting to some degree in their works to save them, or (2) they do not understand that by trusting Christ as their Saviour, their destiny is in God's hands. Perhaps they have had little or no Bible teaching and do not realize that God has determined that all who believe will go to heaven when they die.

The first group, those who think leading a poor Christian life will result in a loss of their salvation, actually need to have the plan of salvation made clear to them. Somewhere they have not fully understood that Christ's death paid for ALL their sin, that their works have NOTHING to do with their salvation, and that only their FAITH IN CHRIST will save them. You would answer their questions just as you would almost any lost person's; it is a clear - cut problem of "grace and works." You just stay with the gospel until they see the light.

An illustration that has clarified the issue for many with this problem deals with the definition of the word "Saviour." What is a Saviour? Suppose you are drowning. There you are out in the middle of the ocean. Suppose someone were to throw you a book, *Three Easy Lessons on How to Swim*. Would he be a *Saviour*? No! Perhaps he could be called an "educator."

Now suppose a man got out of his boat, jumped in along side you, and demonstrated various swimming strokes showing you just how you ought to do it. Would he be a *Saviour*? Of course not. He would merely be an "example."

All right, what if he took you into his boat, dried you off, fed you, took you ten miles from shore - and then threw you out again into the ocean? Would he be a *Saviour*? By all means, no! He would be as a "deceiver," a "probation officer," one who starts a heroic act and then quits right in the middle. He certainly would not be a *Saviour*!

A Saviour is one who takes you safely all the way to shore! When God says He gives you eternal life and that He will never cast you out or lose you, He means it because He is the true *Saviour*! If you do not trust Christ to take you *all the way to heaven*, then you have not trusted Him as your *Saviour*. Let's examine Christ's own promise in John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth Me shall come to Me; and him that cometh to Me I will in *no wise* cast out." He says those who come to Him will not be cast out for *any reason*.

To bring home this truth, use an illustration from family life. What kind of a parent would you be if, when your child was disobedient, you kicked him out and said, "Go to hell, I'm through with you!" Rather, the proper parent says, "Come on *in!*" and the parent has ways and means to deal with the disobedient child.

God *never* casts out His children! God has other ways and means to deal with them, which we will discuss in Chapter Three. [2]READ MORE

I love that truth! Dr. Stanford is 100 % correct. Many believers have been misled to think that *assurance* of salvation is a separate doctrine from *salvation* itself, but it isn't! If you have believed on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31), you already posses eternal life, which is the *same* as eternal security, and is 100 % assurance.

1. http://www.biblelineministries.org/onlinebooks/handbook-of-personal-evangelism/index.html
2. http://www.biblelineministries.org/onlinebooks/handbook-of-personal-evangelism/ch2.html

1.1.17 Indifference Plagues Churches Today (2020-03-14 07:46)

In 1938, Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) founded Our Daily Bread (ODB). Dr. DeHaan was a godly man, a physician turned preacher. Pastor DeHaan makes this VERY IMPORTANT observation...

> "Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and ***beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements*** upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers." [emphasis added] —SOURCE: Pastor M.R. DeHaan, his book: "THE TABERNACLE," page 101

Kindly, Pastor DeHaan was a brilliant man and an informed Christian, who had enough spiritual discernment before his death in 1965, to see that Satan is behind the constant effort to rewrite the Word of God. Today in 2020, we literally have HUNDREDS of existing English Bible revisions to choose from. Folks, that is apostasy! And anyone who sanctions this confusing mess is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. I say that lovingly, but truthfully. Pastor DeHaan's descendants, who continue to operate the 'Our Daily Bread' organization today, have dropped the ball for God in my humble opinion. I think it is awful that they use the modern Bible revisions in their publication. It confuses people! **1st Corinthians, "For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints."**

One of my regular web visitors contacted *Our Daily Bread* to protest their use and promotion of the corrupt Alexandrian Bible revisions. Here was the lame response from ODB: *"In using some other translations we hope to get to the heart of the original language of Scripture."* In reality, the modern Bible versions were translated from an [1]entirely different Hebrew and Greek source than the King James Bible. God only authored ONE BOOK, so there cannot be two original autographs! IT IS IMPOSSIBLE!!!

Furthermore, most of the modern Bible revisions are paraphrases, which are not based upon ANY ancient manuscript; they are merely the opinions of mortal sinful men, not inspired by God, and in many cases are Satanic in their perversion of God's pure Words! The horrible removal of God's promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His pure Words is a perfect example of what I say. The modern Bible revisions assault key passages concerning Christ's

deity and the Trinity, which were clearly done strategically, calculated and deliberately to blaspheme the Lord.

I wish the folks at Our Daily Bread today had the spiritual discernment of Dr. M.R. DeHaan, again who warned:

> "Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers." — SOURCE: Pastor M.R. DeHaan, his book: "THE TABERNACLE," page 101

Pastor DeHaan was a wise Christian man, who recognized what the Devil was doing by continually publishing more "new" and "improved" Bible revisions, causing endless confusion in today's churches. Be on guard my friend!!! **1st Peter 5:8-9, "Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world."** Amen and amen!

Satan Has Raised Up a Second Authority to Challenge God's Authority

If you have been tricked by the Devil, to accept a counterfeit Bible version, then effectively you are keeping the commandments of men (Mark 7:6-13). Eve was deceived by the crafty serpent (Satan). Whereas God had commanded Adam and Eve not to eat of the forbidden fruit, the serpent came along and questioned what God had said, thus introducing a SECOND AUTHORITY! Consequently, Eve was compelled to decide which of the TWO AUTHORITIES were correct!

In other words, the serpent told Eve one thing, but God told her another; and now the ol' gal is stuck in the middle, having to decide who she should follow. The serpent had Eve over a barrel, once she listened to his lies. The Devil has the churches today over the same barrel—making churchgoers weak, vulnerable to deception and confused—concerning *WHICH BIBLE* did God author? Certainty God could not have authored ALL of them, because they drastically disagree (even in the less than 2 % of texts in which they differ). Not surprisingly, those 2 % of changes almost all contain perversions to the Godhead, Christ's deity, His preeminence, and other key doctrines.

If Eve had simply stuck with the inspired Word of God, and not allowed the serpent to give her a revised version of what God said, she never would have sinned and been ejected from the Paradise of God. Think about that. Eve was the first recorded human being in history, to listen and take heed to some very bad advice! To be honest, I don't trust these modern Bible revisions for as far as I can see! Something smells rotten in Denmark! These new Bible versions horribly change what it means to "repent" and be saved. Instead of simply telling the reader to: ***"repent ye*, and believe the Gospel"** in **Mark 1:15b**; the [2]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) says to "

change your hearts and lives,

"

but that is NOT what it means *TO REPENT!* Repentance unto life is *a change of mind*, not *a change of life*. The latter is the heresy of *Lordship Salvation*, which has invaded churches today with a false Gospel.

Today, the Devil is shaking the faith of young people in the inspired Word of God, by introducing a SECOND AUTHORITY (i.e., the Alexandrian, Egypt, manuscripts upon which the modern revisions are based). We don't need another Bible, my King James Bible is just fine. It was good for my mother, it's good enough for me.

It was good for my grandmother, it's good enough for

me.

It was good for Dwight L. Moody, it's good enough for

me.

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) had this to say:

> "But you see, the attitude of this generation is: If you got a lot of education, Boy we've got it made! I mean that's it; I mean, you're just super-duper! ... Any kind of education that doesn't strengthen your faith in Jesus is an abomination!!! And the average college graduate comes out with less faith and less fire, than he had when he went in. I'm talking about in the Christian schools, in the seminaries, and in the Bible schools across this country; now that ought not be!" —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "'[3]THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

Our churches are filled with people today who park their rear-end in 18 inches of pew three times a week, put a few dollars into an offering plate, and sing "Holy, Holy, Holy" each week, but they are worshipping God "IN VAIN" (as our text passage says) by using, promoting and selling the Devil's Alexandrian Bible versions. By "Alexandrian" I am referring to the corrupt Greek manuscripts (Sinaiticus and Vaticanus) which originated out of Alexandria, Egypt. These corrupt manuscripts were popularized in 1881 by two unsaved Anglican ministers, both members of the occult, named Brooke Westcott (1825-1901) and Fenton Hort (1828-1892).

I challenge you dear reader to examine the abundance of doctrinal evidence, comparing the modern Bible revisions against the time-tested benchmark of the King James Bible! For example: Look how [4]1st Timothy 3:16 has been corrupted in the new Bible. Also, [5]please see 1st John 5:7. Look how they've all [6]corrupted Matthew 8:2. The newer Bibles [7]all remove Acts 8:37, which now teaches water baptism for salvation. I could literally spend several hours showing you what is wrong with today's Bible revisions, because I CARE.

The biggest problem I have run into as a faithful truth-telling Christian, are all the indifferent pastors, complacent Christians, and deadbeat Bible professors, who JUST DON'T CARE! They don't care one iota about the purity of the Holy Bible, nor do they care about the accuracy of the Gospel of free grace! The new Bibles pervert theology, by changing what it means to repent. I feel so sorry for church members today, because their trust is being woefully betrayed by ungodly pastors all across America, who[8] reject the cold hard facts. Consequently, these bad pastors continue to bid Godspeed to false prophets, false Bibles, false repentance and a false gospel.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/lester_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/for_there_are_three.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/acts_8-37_missing.htm
8. https://jamesclear.com/why-facts-dont-change-minds

1.1.18 I Never Knew You! (2020-03-14 07:46)

Those who trust in Lordship Salvation will one day hear the horrifying words from Christ: "I Never Knew You!"

To their horror, the pastors who teach Lordship Salvation will be turned away from the pearly gates, hearing the horrifying words from Christ: I NEVER KNEW YOU!!! What saith the Scripture?

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth*the will of my Father* which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, *I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."**

The Bible plainly tells us what

"

THE WILL OF MY FATHER

"

is in **John 6:40, "And *this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

Please see the awesome book:

" [1]I NEVER KNEW YOU! "

by Michael P. Bowen ([2].pdf book). The true way of salvation is through *faith alone* in the "GOOD NEWS" of the Lord Jesus Christ, Who was crucified on a cross for our sins. Christ DIED, was BURIED and then miraculously physically R

ESURRECTED three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is "THE GOSPEL" (or Good News), by **"**

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:

" (1st Corinthians 15:2-4). Simply BELIEVE and you are saved Oh guilty sinner!

Oh my dear friend, **" SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES**

" (John 5:39) for yourself. The apostle Paul poured his heart out, pleading with the reader in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 not to succumb to ANOTHER GOSPEL, ANOTHER JESUS or ANOTHER SPIRIT. An excellent work on the topic is "[3]Another Gospel" by Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), one of my favorite preachers. Lordship Salvation is ANOTHER GOSPEL. Moody Church in Chicago has been corrupted with Calvinism. Pacific Garden Mission's *[4]Unshackled* has been corrupted. Paul Washer, Rick Warren, Beth Moore, Charles Stanley, Ray Comfort, Pat Robertson, Benny Hinn, Joel Osteen, John Hagee, Max Lucado, John Piper, Chip Ingram, Billy and Franklin Graham (all the greats) have all been corrupted with Lordship Salvation. All the greats have it wrong!

Jesus will one day say to them in eternity—I NEVER KNEW YOU!

Luke 13:23-24,

"Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

"

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you-excerpts.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/unshackled.htm

---

1.1.19 How Can I Be Sure I Have Repented Enough? (2020-03-14 07:47)

One of my favorite preachers is Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), who had a clear understanding of the Gospel. The following quote is from chapter 9 of his book called, " [1]FULL ASSURANCE ":

IT IS NOW MY PURPOSE to consider some of the difficulties and perplexities which keep souls from entering into peace and enjoying the full assurance of salvation.

These questions and objections are some that have come to me again and again from earnest seekers after light, and are therefore, I have good reason to believe, fairly representative of the troublesome thoughts that hinder many from seeing the simplicity of GOD's way of life, as set forth in His holy Word. Perhaps if my reader has not a settled rest of heart and conscience, he may find his own peculiar trouble dealt with here.

1. "*How may I be sure that I have repented enough?*"

Very often the real difficulty arises from a misapprehension of the meaning of repentance.

There is no salvation without *repentance*, but it is important to see exactly what is meant by this term.

- It should not be confused with *penitence*, which is sorrow for sin;
- It should not be confused with *penance*, which is an effort to make some satisfaction for sin;
- It should not be confused with *reformation*, which is turning from sin.

Repentance is a change of attitude toward sin, toward self, and toward GOD. The word (in the Greek Testament) literally means "a change of mind." This is not a mere intellectual change of viewpoint, however, but a complete reversal of attitude.

Now test yourself in this way.

- You once lived in sin and loved it. Do you now desire deliverance from it?
- You were once self-confident and trusting in your own fancied goodness. Do you now judge yourself as a sinner before GOD?
- You once sought to hide from GOD and rebelled against His authority. Do you now look up to Him, desiring to know Him, and to yield yourself to Him?

If you can honestly say yes to these questions, you have repented. Your attitude is altogether different to what it once was.

You confess you are a sinner, unable to cleanse your own soul, and you are willing to be saved in GOD’s way. This is repentance. And remember, it is not the amount of repentance that counts: it is the fact that you turn from self to GOD that puts you in the place where His grace avails through JESUS CHRIST.

Strictly speaking, not one of us has ever repented enough. None of us has realized the enormity of our guilt as GOD sees it. But when we judge ourselves and trust the Saviour whom He has provided, we are saved through His merits.

As recipients of His lovingkindness, repentance will be deepened and will continue day by day, as we learn more and more of His infinite worth and our own unworthiness.

"*It is not thy tears of repentance, nor prayers,*
But the blood that atones for the soul;
On Him then who shed it thou mayest at once
Thy weight of iniquities roll."

[2]READ MORE

Please don't misunderstand what Dr. Ironside is saying. The only requirement to be saved is to agree with God that you are a guilty sinner. If we *confess* (agree with God) our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins (1st John 1:9). Dr. Ironside says a man who has repented desires to be delivered from his sins, but that doesn't mean you're ready to forsake them yet. It just means that you have judged yourself as being a needy sinner.

A Christian SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that would be Calvinism). Our only part in salvation is to simply *trust* the dear Savior, the rest is God's department, and you can rest assure that He will tend to that. The truth is that no believer has ever repented of ALL OUR SINS! Even the best Christians still sin every day, whether in deed or thought. **1st Samuel 12:23, "**

Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing to pray for you: but I will teach you the good and the right way:

” So we are sinning every time we slack off in praying for others in our life.

The Calvinist mindset says if you are still living in willful sin, you have never repented and are not saved, despite your faith in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. That is a counterfeit Gospel of *partial faith in Christ plus works*. [3]Pastor Charles Lawson teaches this Calvinist heresy. Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John Piper and John MacArthur also teach this Calvinist heresy. The inspired King James Bible teaches something very different! In the Bible, you realize your need as a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19), which brings you to Christ to be saved by God’s grace, through faith alone (Galatians 3:24-26).

Salvation Versus Discipleship

And then as a child of God, you *grow* in the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2), being *transformed* by the renewing of your mind day by day. **Romans 12:1-2, “I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.**

And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

” Carefully notice that the apostle Paul addresses them as

“brethren.

” These are saved people. Paul pleads with them to present their bodies a “LIVING SACRIFICE” to serve Christ, pointing out that it is their “REASONABLE SERVICE.” It is not their *mandatory service*; but rather, their *reasonable service* to serve Jesus Christ.

Ladies and gentleman, this passage of Scripture is so important. It is vital that you understand that *salvation* and *discipleship* are two entirely different things. Here are some helpful

theological quotes explaining the distinct difference:

> "Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —
>
> Hodges, Zane C., *The Hungry Inherit*; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114-115)

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —
>
> DeHaan, M.R., *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

That is how salvation and the Christian life work. You don't have to *turn from your sins* as part of getting saved; but rather, you simply come JUST AS YOU ARE, as an ungodly sinner with no obligation to change anything, and you receive God's free gift of eternal life. Then as you feed on the Word of God, your life will be transformed as your mind is renewed.

Albeit, some believers don't grow as quickly as others do. This is where people get confused, wondering how someone can claim to be saved, while still living the same as they did before they were saved. Folks, the Bible doesn't teach that salvation changes anyone! When you get saved, the Holy Spirit comes to live (indwell) within your body and soul, and He *will* convict you about the sins in your life; but you can ignore the Spirit's leading, choosing rather to *walk in the flesh*, as did the man in **1st Corinthians 3:15b** who was **"saved; yet so as by fire."** God

commands us as believers to *walk in the Spirit*. **Galatians 5:25, "If we *live* in the Spirit, let us also *walk* in the Spirit.**

" I love that passage of Scripture. When you get saved, you are now alive in the Holy Spirit; but you have a CHOICE of whether to *walk in the Spirit*, or *walk in the flesh*.

So to conclude, *repentance* unto life (salvation) does not mean penance (sorrow for sins), penitence (reconciliation for sins), nor reformation (turning from sins). I'll close with this helpful quote from Pastor Harry Ironside, which well explains repentance:

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation." —Dr. Harry A. Ironside; [4]Except Ye Repent, pg. 36

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Full_Assurance/toc.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Full_Assurance/09.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm

---

1.1.20 The Invasion Of The Lordship Salvation Heresy (2020-03-14 07:47)

Acts 15:1 , "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren,

and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved."

Like an infectious disease, the heresy of Lordship Salvation is everywhere today. "Lordship Salvation" is the false teaching that acknowledging one's guilt of sin in the eyes of a holy God, and believing the Gospel are insufficient to save a person. In addition, proponents of Lordship Salvation teach that in order to be saved, a person must surrender their life in obedience to

Christ's lordship, forsake the world, cease from sinful bad habits, confess Christ openly before men, and make a commitment to follow Jesus (or a variation thereof). Lordship Salvation is 100 % based in human effort, which is a works-based false plan of salvation.

The tragic thing is that many pastors (including Independent Baptists) don't care enough about the truth to fight against the heresy of Lordship Salvation. Case in point is Moody Church in Chicago, along with Moody Bible Institute and all their apostate ministries. Moody fully supports heretic Dr. John MacArthur of Grace To You, who denies that Jesus' blood is on the Mercy Seat in Heaven, says children cannot be saved, and teaches Lordship Salvation. Mr. MacArthur is an unsaved modernist, a devout Calvinist who teaches that saints must persevere in holy living to be saved. Moody Publishers print all of John MacArthur books, who is an honored guest at their annual Founder's Week. It is wickedness!!!

No man ought to be honored who says that eternal life is a gift, but you must count the cost and give everything to receive it. Evangelist Billy Graham also teaches this. No man ought to be honored who says that Jesus' blood is precious, but it soaked into the ground at Calvary and is not in Heaven on the Mercy Seat in the Holy Place. No man ought to be honored who teaches that salvation is an adult decision and children cannot be saved. Kindly, Pastor John MacArthur teaches all of these heresies and more. It does matter what we believe, and it's high time for professed Christians to start examining what doctrines we tolerate in our churches. If I had my way, I'd fire 95 % of the pastors in America!!! In addition, Dr. MacArthur supports the plethora of satanic modern counterfeit Bible versions. Thank God for the King James Bible, the only Bible which we can truly call "holy."

I was listening to a local religious radio station today and heard Pacific Garden Mission's (PGM) popular "Unshackled" series. The narrator foolishly said that it wasn't enough to believe on Jesus Christ and write your name in the back of your Bible, and that's it. He errantly said that you must continue in obedient faith throughout the rest of your life. This is not the new birth by faith in Christ; but rather, manmade religion, and it's deadly. I heard something very similar a few weeks ago on Unshackled. Sadly, and tragically, Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) has been duped into following the Devil's plan of salvation, which substitutes reformation for regeneration. According to PGM's false Gospel, you cannot simply be regenerated (born-again) and expect to go to Heaven, unless there is also lifelong reformation included. This is "ANOTHER GOSPEL" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Biblically, you acknowledge your sinnership and believe the Gospel to be regenerated (born-again); and then, if a new believer is properly mentored (as taught in The Great Commission), they will hopefully decide (as a believer) to follow Jesus as His disciple. Eternal life is a free gift, with no strings nor obligations attached. A man may freely receive the gift of eternal life without having any intentions to live a holy life, forsake the world, cease from sinful ways or confess Christ publicly. These are all WORKS! Salvation does not require works, none. It is a gift. Salvation is receiving, not achieving. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

Apart from some superficial distinctives, the lines of doctrine between evangelical churches and the religious cults are being blurred. Case in point, Seventh-day Adventist prophetess, Ellen G. White, teaches the same philosophy on repentance as those who teach the heresy of Lordship Salvation. I've done some of your homework for you. [1]Examine here the unbiblical garbage that Dr. John MacArthur teaches, which is virtually identical with what unsaved Seventh-day Adventists teach.

Also, here's a [2]comparison between Mormons and MacArthur, which are almost identical. [3]Evangelist Ray Comfort and Jehovah's Witnesses agree on repentance and works. UN-BELIEVABLE!!! Tens-of-thousands of deceived pastors and Christian leaders are following John MacArthur like the Pied Piper to their own spiritual destruction. Wake Up! Wake up Christians! Take a stand! If your pastor promotes and admires John MacArthur, get out of that hellhole falsely called a "church" while you still can, before you become a spiritual victim of MacArthur's deceptions.

Please understand that I have nothing personal against Mr. MacArthur. In fact, I have learned many great theological things from Dr. MacArthur. His work on exposing the Charismatic Movement is exceptional. MacArthur's work exposing the evils of alcohol are exceptional. His work exposing Speaking-In-Tongues is excellent. Granted, Pastor MacArthur does make some brilliant theological statements. The problem is that if a man is wrong on repentance, salvation and the blood of Jesus, then he's wrong on everything. It's like the buttons on a dress-shirt, if you get the first button wrong then all the buttons will be wrong.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm

---

1.1.21 Dr. John R. Rice Refutes Lordship Salvation (2020-03-14 07:47)

I was recently reading one of [1]Dr. John R. Rice's books titled: *Dr. Rice... Here Are More Questions*, in which he beautifully refutes the heresy of Lordship Salvation. The following is

a question submitted to Dr. John R. Rice by a lady in a church concerning professed young Christians who live in sin and misbehave at church:

> "We have young folks in our church who are supposed to be saved and who giggle and whisper all during church services and who say they 'just hate' church and 'can't stand' to listen to our pastor preach. They attend movies and worldly amusements. I feel that as pastors and Sunday school teachers we do not warn those enough who think they are saved but are not born again. Shouldn't we plead with them to go to the alter again?"
>
> —Dr. Rice... Here Are More Questions, by John R. Rice, pg. 76, Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-157-X

The following is Dr. Rice's response to the preceding question:

> "Being saved, born again, is one thing; learning to live a consecrated Christian life is an entirely different thing. There is not any way you can judge whether people are born again except as you take their testimony that they have put their trust in Jesus Christ and depended on Him for salvation. Some of these young people indeed may not have been taught to trust in Christ. If they were looking for "an experience," a certain kind of feeling or emotion, then they may have been misled. But if they honestly turned their hearts to Christ and depended on Him for salvation, they were saved.
>
> Now a Christian should live a consecrated Christian life but that does not automatically follow. People who are saved will find, like Paul, "When I would do good, evil is present with me . . . . So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin" (Romans 7:21,25).

> Every saved person still has the old carnal nature and often-times has the same kind of temptation he had before. Some people who have truly been born again have a desperate fight to quit tobacco, and some have never seemed to get the victory over that or other bad habits. Some Christians have never learned to trust the Lord enough to bring tithes and offerings, and some have never learned to win souls. When a baby is born, he is not born grown. Being born is one thing; growing is another thing entirely.

> So the thing to do is to take for granted that people are saved when they trust Christ for salvation. Then one should set out to teach them to read the Bible daily, to learn to pray about their daily needs, to confess their sins and failures and grow in grace day by day. It is as foolish to expect young Christians to be good Christians by themselves as it is to expect a child, born in the family, to automatically be a great credit to the family without any rearing—whether they are spiritual babes or physical babes. I assure you that unless people are taught to be consecrated Christians, taught to read the Bible and pray, they are not likely to be good Christians, even if they are truly born again.
>
> —
>
> Dr. Rice... Here Are More Questions, by John R. Rice, pg. 76,77, Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-157-X

Dr. Rice is 100 % correct, "Being saved, born again, is one thing; learning to live a consecrated Christian life is an entirely different thing." A changed life comes from growing in grace as a result of genuine repentance; and not as a part of saving-faith itself. Salvation is receiving; NOT giving.

There are many ministers today, such as [2]Dr. John MacArthur, who falsely teach that one's salvation is CONDITIONAL upon the life we live. MacArthur foolishly states:

> "Submission to the will of God, to Christ's lordship, and to the guiding of the Spirit is an essential, not an optional, part of saving faith" (EPHESIANS, p. 249).

> "Salvation isn't the result of an intellectual exercise. It comes from a life lived in obedience and service to Christ as revealed in the Scripture; it's the fruit of actions, not intentions. There's no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile...The life we live, not the words we speak, determines our eternal destiny" (Hard to Believe, p. 93).

The inspired Word of God calls John MacArthur a liar in **Romans 4:5... "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** Could the Bible be any plainer? The Scriptures speak plainly that we are saved by Jesus' righteousness (Romans 10:3-4; 2nd Corinthians 5:21); and not any self-righteousness of our own (Isaiah 64:6; Ephesians 2:8,9; Titus 3:5). We are sinners; Jesus is the Savior.

John R. Rice is correct, "So the thing to do is to take for granted that people are saved when they trust Christ for salvation." Proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy expect new believers to live a consecrated Christian life from the get-go of salvation. This is not reasonable nor Biblical. New believers need to be taught and discipled.

Dr. Rice states in his excellent book: *Dr. Rice... Here is My Question*:

> "When you get saved, you get saved not because you deserve it, but because you simply let God save you and because you confess your own poor sinful state and your inability to save yourself."
>
> —Dr. Rice... *Here is My Question, by Dr. John R. Rice*, pg. 304; 1962, Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-158-8

Amen, I couldn't agree more. This is what the Bible teaches. Dr. Rice also states in his Gospel tract, *What Must I Do To Be Saved?*:

> "The change in your heart, sinner, is God's part and you may be sure He will attend to that. Your part is to simply believe in Him. Whatever else is necessary in your eternal salvation, the Lord attends to when you trust in Him, or believe in Him."
>
> —
>
> *What Must I DO To Be Saved?*, by Dr. John R. Rice

Amen! Dr. Rice is correct. Who are we to judge whether or not a person is sincere. There's a self-righteous group today in our churches, who demand a changed-life as a prerequisite or proof for salvation. This is unbiblical, a heresy, and a perversion of the simple Gospel of Christ Jesus. The thing to do is to take for granted that people are saved when they simply trust Jesus Christ for salvation.

Dear reader, beware of the Devil's counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. In the true Gospel, faith is the only righteous thing that we can do to be saved. David made this clear in Psalms 32:1-2, which the Apostle Paul quotes in **Romans 4:6-7, "Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness *without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."** God's gift of eternal life has always been by God's grace through faith alone, without works! Did you read that friend?... *WITHOUT WORKS!* I love it!!!

Lordship Salvation adds WORKS to grace! Proponents of Lordship Salvation errantly teach that faith is not enough to be saved. In addition, they pervert the biblical meaning of *repentance* from "a change of mind" (Greek: *metanoia*) to turning away from your sinful behavior instead. This is a VERY different meaning than to change your mind **"toward God"** (Acts 20:21), **"from dead works"** (Hebrews 6:1) and to acknowledge **"the truth"** (2nd Timothy 2:24).

Repentance is simply admitting that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight. You must know what you are being saved from and why you need to be saved in the first place. We are all guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23), for which the wages of sin is death (Romans 6:23). This includes the second death in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-14; 21:8). You must *change your mind* about WHO YOU ARE and WHO JESUS IS. You are a dirty SINNER (me too), and Jesus is the blessed SAVIOR.

If you'll trust in Christ as your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, then you are permanently saved dear reader. Simply receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later. This is "the Gospel" (Good News) by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved instantly, irrevocably and eternally (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16). We are saved by HIS (JESUS') RIGHTEOUSNESS alone (Matthew 6:33; Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9).



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/dr_john_r_rice_man_of_god.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-works.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi-xJuvAmF4b-eZy7VlQfYfbQZo0h4HjCiJLnjV_C1YtwN_8mCLW-EWJ60BYCBZruISJb_7lwueNoHMPWZq1G_x4cVzGu0ktHiMiSq

---

1.1.22 The Rich Young Ruler And Jesus (2020-03-14 09:00)

Luke 18:18-24, "And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, *what shall I do to inherit eternal life?* And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother. And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up. Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, *Yet lackest thou one thing*: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich. And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God."

This is a widely quoted and often misinterpreted passage of Scripture concerning the rich young ruler. Misguided evangelists' Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron, as well as Calvinist pastor, John MacArthur, horribly misinterpret

this passage of Scripture, thinking just as foolishly as the self-righteous rich young ruler. I will share some of their quotes with you in this important article.

This young man was a dignitary, ruling over the people, and he was very wealthy. He came to Jesus and asked how to inherit eternal life. Jesus perceived that the young man was self-righteousness, trusting in his own good works. So Jesus used the Old Testament law the way it was intended to be used, as a measuring stick to show all men their SINNERSHIP and point us to the SAVIOR to be saved . . .

> **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

> **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

Notice carefully what **Romans 3:20, "*Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight*: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** Did you hear that Mr. MacArthur and Mr. Comfort? . . .

BY THE DEEDS OF THE LAW THERE SHALL BE *NO FLESH* BE JUSTIFIED IN HIS SIGHT!!!

You just read what the Bible teaches in Romans 3:20. The rich young ruler was caught up into false religion, thinking that he could merit Heaven by keeping the Ten Commandments. Jesus pointed out to him that he had missed the command against being covetous.

The apostle Paul rebuked the self-righteous Jews for the same attitude in Rome. They were trying to earn their way to Heaven by obeying the commandments of God's, being circumcised and observing the ceremonial laws given to the Jews under the Mosaic covenant. Paul earnestly reminds them that it is the DOERS of the Law, and not merely the HEARERS that will be justified...

> **Romans 2:13 and 17, "For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified. . . . Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest in the law, and makest thy boast of God."**

Paul wasn't giving them a plan of salvation, just like Jesus wasn't giving the rich young ruler a plan of salvation; but rather, Jesus and Paul were using the law as it was intended by God to be used, and that is to show us that no matter how hard we try to keep the law, WE CANNOT! There will always be SIN IN OUR LIFE! Everyone, whether in deed or in thought, has broken all of the Nine Commandments [I say "nine" because the command to keep the Sabbath Day was only ceremonial law and not moral law like the other nine commandments. All of the commandments applied 24/7 (and every day of the year) except the Sabbath Day, which only applied on Saturday (the 7th day of the week)]. The Sabbath Day was a ceremonial law which pictures Jesus, our Sabbath today in Whom we REST for salvation (Hebrews 4:1-11), ceasing from our own self-righteous labours (pictured by the 6-day work week in the Old Testament)]. JESUS IS OUR SABBATH!!! Amen and amen!

Here again is our text passage of Scripture . . .

> **Luke 18:22-24, "Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich. And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!"**

It is ONLY when a person comes to the realization that they CANNOT save them self by their own works, that God can save them. Adam and Eve had sinned. Adam gathered some fig leaves and sewed them together to make clothing for him and Eve. But God rejected Adam's fig-leaf religion and killed an innocent animal, shedding it blood, to provide skins of clothing for Adam and Eve. This represents the righteousness of God provided in Christ Jesus (Philippians 3:9; Romans 4:5-6; 2nd Corinthians 5:21; Matthew 6:33), Who is the sinless Lamb of God, in Whom we have eternal life. Whew, this is great stuff!!!

Ray Comfort and George Whitefield (1714-1770) Get This Passage Horribly Wrong

Evangelist Ray Comfort quotes heretic George Whitefield on his blog, who heretically said concerning the rich young ruler in Luke 18:18-24...

> "Poor youth! He had a good mind to be a Christian, and to inherit eternal life, but thought it too dear, if it could be purchased at no less an expense than of his estate! And thus many, both young and old, now-a-days, come running to worship our blessed Lord in public, and kneel before him in private, and inquire at his gospel,

> what they must do to inherit eternal life: but when they find they must renounce the self-enjoyment of riches, and forsake all in affection to follow him, they cry, 'The Lord pardon us in this thing! We pray thee, have us excused' …He will not!"
>
> —
>
> [1]George Whitefield - Rich Young Ruler

What lies! George Whitefield taught that eternal life would cost the rich young man his estate! No, that is totally unbiblical. Jesus wasn't giving this young man a plan of salvation, He was using the Law the way it was intended to be used—as a MEASURING STICK—by which when men compare themselves, they fall short of God's perfect standard, and see their SINNERSHIP and need for the blessed SAVIOR!

Pastor John MacArthur Gets This Passage Horribly Wrong

Here are Dr. MacArthur's very own corrupt words of damnation . . .

> "The Gospel says, 'give your life to Christ and He rules' and if you're not willing to do that it's because you want to keep the rule of your own life. The rich young man wanted his own life for himself. He wanted to control his own life. He had his choice: sins, he had his choice, religion, and he wanted to hang onto control. It's that simple. Coming to Christ means you give up the control of your life, and you yield it to Christ. That's what kept him from salvation, he was unwilling to do that." — [2]Kirk Cameron And John MacArthur On Salvation (4:51 in the video)

I realize that no one is correct on everything, and we're all entitled to our own opinions, respectfully. However, when a false prophet perverts the Scripture to teach ANOTHER GOSPEL [2nd Corinthians 11:3-4], then it is every believer's duty to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3b).** Pastor MacArthur is a false

prophet! The reason why the rich young ruler didn't get saved, wasn't because he refused to "give up control" of his life (as MacArthur says); but rather, it was because he was trying to save himself, by keeping the works of the Old Testament Mosaic law.

What saith the Scripture? A religious cult had crept into the church at Galatia, teaching that to be saved a man needs to be circumcised. The apostle Paul writes to the Galatians and asks them how they got saved—by the WORKS OF LAW, or the HEARING OF FAITH. **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"** Paul asked: How did you become indwelt with the Holy Spirit (i.e., how did you get saved)? So here we see TWO distinct plans of salvation: WORKS OF THE LAW, or HEARING OF FAITH. No one has ever been able to perfectly keep the Law, but there are always some who try.

Let's read our text passage again. Look at what the rich young ruler says below; see how he boasts of his self-righteousness, bragging: "ALL THESE THINGS HAVE I KEPT FROM MY YOUTH"! The redeemed Christian doesn't talk that way. I am saved only because of Christ's sacrifice to pay for my sins on the cross...

> **Luke 18:18-24, "And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, *what shall I do to inherit eternal life?* And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother. And he said, *All these have I kept from my youth up. Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me*. And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich. And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God."**

MacArthur's words are damnable heresy!!! MacArthur says:

> "Coming to Christ ***means you give up the control of your life***, and you yield it to Christ. That's what kept him from salvation, he was unwilling to do that." [emphasis added]

The reason why the rich young man didn't get saved was NOT because he refused to yield to Christ, nor because he was unwilling to give up control of his life. MacArthur is teaching lies.

The reason why the rich young man didn't get saved is because he was self-righteousness. Very few wealthy people are willing to admit that they cannot save themselves. Heaven can't be bought. Coming to Christ is a childlike step of faith by which one acknowledges, "I am a guilty, dirty, rotten, hell-deserving sinner, incapable of saving myself." Every admitted sinner who believes on Jesus, the Christ, the Son of God, will be saved (Romans 10:13). The rich young ruler was self-righteous in his wealth, and thought he could save himself by fulfilling the Law of God.

That's the only reason the young rich man didn't get saved. It wasn't because he refused to deny himself or forsake his covetousness; but rather, because he was self-righteous and thought he could merit Heaven by his own works. **Romans 4:5-6** clearly states: **"But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works."** Amen!

Notice what the self-righteous young man asked Jesus in **Matthew 19:16, "...Good Master, what good thing SHALL I DO, that I may have eternal life?"** The young man didn't ask how he could possess eternal life. No, rather, he asked what THING I NEED TO DO. The young man was self-righteousness. Jesus used the Law to show the young man his wickedness. There was nothing he could do in his own self-righteousness to have eternal life. He needed Jesus as his Savior. Romans 3:19 and Galatians 3:24 plainly teach that the Law's purpose is only to show us our guilt of sin and need for a Savior.

MacArthur requires people to fulfil the Law as a prerequisite to faith in Christ, which is the heresy of works salvation. That is exactly what Kirk Cameron, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur are teaching.

They all errantly teach that the rich young man

should have forsaken his covetousness to be saved.

In sharp contrast, **Romans 4:5-6** proclaims, **“But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works.”** Oh, that men who just read the Bible and take it at face value. Romans 4:5-6 are so plain and clear in their teaching. A man’s faith is COUNTED for righteousness. Why? It’s because Christ’s righteousness is imputed (attributed) to us by faith. This is a vast different Gospel than the perverted Gospel of Ray Comfort and John MacArthur, by which a person must forsake their sinful lifestyle to be saved.

Jesus plainly taught in Luke 18:17 that a person must receive the kingdom of God as a little child in order to be saved. This is because a man must acknowledge that he is hopelessly lost in his own sins and cannot redeem himself. Thus, he needs Jesus Christ, Who is the only begotten Son of God.

The Biblical account of the young rich ruler has nothing to do with giving up one’s love for money to be saved; but rather, realizing that salvation is solely of the Lord, and not by works of self-righteousness. The Apostle Paul addressed this matter at length in Romans 2:13-3:20.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) Gets This Passage Horribly Wrong

In his MP3 sermon called: “[3]How To Add Life To Your Years,” Pastor Jack Hyles makes some strange statements. Dr. Hyles says Jesus told the rich young man how to have “quality” of eternal life, by giving away his earthly possessions. What heresy! I am sad that Brother Hyles missed this one, but he is just a man, fully capable of teaching false doctrine. Jesus wasn’t teaching the rich young ruler how to have a better “QUALITY” eternal life; but rather, He was showing him the GOOD WORKS are incapable of saving anyone!!! Brother Hyles does not teach a false gospel; but he does unfortunately misapply this passage of Scripture, misinterpret it, and mislead the audience as to its true meaning.

In the sermon, Pastor Hyles says the reason why Jesus told the rich young ruler to sell his possessions and give it away to the poor, was so that he could have a better “quality” of eternal life. That is of the Devil! I love Dr. Hyles, but he sure got that interpretation wrong!

I don’t like this particular sermon at all, contrasting quantity with quality concerning eternal life. I find no distinction in the Scriptures made between the “quantity” versus the “quality” of eternal life. Pastor Hyles, respectfully, was promoting a strange doctrine. I love Brother Hyles, but I don’t cut him any slack when I think he is wrong on truth! The rich young ruler clearly was not saved, because he was trying to earn his way to Heaven, by keeping the law. Jesus wasn’t speaking to a Christian, but to an unsaved heathen! So why would He tell him how to enhance the quality of something (eternal life) that he didn’t posses?

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) gets it 100 % correct in his commentary for The Rich Young Ruler. Jesus wasn’t giving this young man a plan of salvation, He was using the law the way it was intended to be used, as a measuring stick, by which when men compare themselves, they fall short (thus realizing their sinnership and need for the Savior). **Galatians 3:24-26, “Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”** Jesus perceived that this rich young ruler was self-righteous. The young man called Jesus, "Good master." The Lord asked him: “Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God.” The Lord is indeed sinless and perfect, but the young man didn’t know that yet. To him Jesus was only a good man.

The rich young ruler bragged that he had perfectly kept the Law from childhood. The young man boasted: “All these have I kept from my youth up.” That young man was self-righteous in his own eyes! So Jesus points out to him, that in fact he hadn’t perfectly kept the Law since his youth, he was covetous. The Lord wasn’t telling him how to be saved. You see, you cannot get a person saved until you first get them lost. Jesus was trying to get the rich young ruler LOST, in an effort to hopefully get him SAVED! It is also possible that the rich young ruler was none other than, the apostle Paul, to whom the Lord miraculously appeared in Acts 9:1-5. We do not know for certain.

Pastor John Piper Gets This Passage Horribly Wrong

Dr. Piper says the reason why it was hard for the Rich Young Man to be saved, is because getting saved requires MORE THAN FAITH!!! What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*."** A lot of people cherry-pick the Scriptures, only seeing what they want to see. By doing so, you can fabricate just about any doctrine you want! Pastor Piper perverts the true meaning of Christ's teaching on The Rich Young Ruler!

Pastor Piper errantly states to his students:

> "Faith in Jesus is more than accepting him as Savior."
>
> —Pastor John Piper; graduation speech titled: '[4]Remember The Rich Young Man,' June 2009

What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 4:10-11, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men*, specially of those that believe. *These things command and teach*."** Does the Bible tell us to teach that Jesus is "MORE THAN A SAVIOR" (as Mr. Piper errantly says)? No, the Bible instructs Christian believers to "command and teach" that JESUS "IS THE SAVIOR OF ALL MEN, SPECIALLY OF THOSE THAT BELIEVE"!!! I didn't say that, God did! John Piper is a theological liar, adding to the Gospel of free grace, misleading people to think that they cannot be saved BY FAITH ALONE!!!

I often tell people that the hardest part about getting somebody saved is to first get them lost. Salvation requires submitting to the grace of God. We read in **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not *submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** That's really what repentance and faith are, that is, submitting to God's righteousness through faith in Jesus Christ because you have judged yourself as being a guilty sinner.

Billy Graham (1918-2018) Gets This Passage Horribly Wrong

In Flushing Meadows Park, in Queens, New York City, June 25, 2005, Evangelist Billy Graham preached on the Scripture text: Mark 10:17-22. That is the story of the Rich Young Ruler! Look at the horrible misinterpretation given by Mr. Graham...

The Rich Young Ruler, Revisited

...But he did the wrong thing. ***He walked away from eternal life because he loved his own comfortable life more than he loved the Savior*.** He didn't hate his own life. He didn't hate his own father and mother, wife and children, brothers and sisters who would have been scandalized if he had obeyed the Master, sold his possessions and left everything to follow Jesus.

That is what all of His disciples had done, as Peter said right after the rich young ruler had walked away sad, "See, we have left everything and followed you." And the Master commended him:

"Truly, I say to you, there is no one who has left house or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or lands, for my sake and for the gospel, who will not receive a hundredfold now in this time, houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and lands, with persecutions, and in the age to come eternal life."

What did the rich young ruler ask for? Eternal life. And what did the Master tell him to do? Forsake everything and follow Him. What had all of His disciples done? They forsook everything and followed Him. What did He say they would receive? A hundredfold of what they gave up — and eternal life. And what did they and the 3000 receive who were saved on the day of Pentecost? A hundredfold of what they gave up — and eternal life. It says:

"All who believed were together and had all things in common ... they were of one heart and soul ... There was not a needy person among them, for as many as were owners of lands or houses sold them and brought the proceeds of what was sold and laid it at the apostles' feet, and it was distributed to each as any had need."

That is the gospel, folks. And that is the way the church was when it was called "The Way," and that is the only way the church can be and still be the way. As the Master said:

"Enter by the narrow gate. For the gate is wide and the way is easy that leads to destruction, and those who enter by it are many. But the gate is narrow and the way is hard that leads to life, and those who find it are few."

How many of you hate your life in this world?

—[5]The Rich Young Ruler, Revisited

Please don't misinterpret this tricky passage. At a glance, since the disciples gave up everything to follow Christ, one might wrongly conclude (as does Billy Graham) that forsaking all is necessary to receive eternal life. But remember, eternal life is a "FREE GIFT," and a gift cannot be earned. The conversation began on the topic of salvation, and then quickly followed to discipleship. Following Christ, forsaking home and family, is a matter of discipleship and not salvation. I KNOW THAT because of all the clear passages of Scripture in the Bible which teach us that salvation is a free gift, **"not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:" (Ephesians 2:8b).**

Moreover, when asked by His disciples how any man could be saved in Mark 10:26, Jesus responded by saying: **"WITH MEN IT IS IMPOSSIBLE"!** Please don't miss that statement! That means even if the rich young ruler gave up all his wealth, he still couldn't have been saved. Do you know why? It is simply because NO HUMAN BEING has ever lived a perfect, sinless, life! Therefore, we MUST have a perfect Savior! ...

> **Mark 10:23-27, "And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! And *the disciples were astonished at his words*. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. And *they were astonished out of measure*, saying among themselves, *Who then can be saved?* And Jesus looking upon them saith, *With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible*."**

John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God." The reason why rich people rarely get saved, is simply because they are proud and refuse to admit that they need a lowly carpenter from Nazareth as a Savior. The Bible teaches God has chosen the poor. **James 2:5, "Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him?"** Poor people have nothing to lose, so to them Heaven sounds like a pretty good deal! I think so too!!!

Billy Graham preaches ANOTHER GOSPEL! It wasn't because the rich young ruler was unwilling to give up his comfortable life that he didn't get saved, but because he was trying to earn Heaven by KEEPING THE LAW! Jesus showed him that he hadn't perfectly kept the law, and was still hellbound in his sins, in need of salvation. I used to wonder why the Lord didn't just tell that young man to trust Him. But then I plainly witnessed the Gospel to a Roman Catholic neighbour a few dozen times over 5 years, but he still wouldn't let go of the Catholic mindset that doing good works is necessary to have eternal life. Then I realized why Jesus took the route that he did with that rich young ruler, because you cannot get a person saved, until you first GET THEM LOST!

Beware Of False Prophets Who Teach Righteousness By The Law

Here are Pastor John F. MacArthur's very own corrupt words . . .

> "The Gospel says, 'give your life to Christ and He rules' and if you're not willing to do that it's because you want to keep the rule of your own life. ***The rich young man wanted his own life for himself. He wanted to control his own life.*** He had his choice: sins, he had his choice, religion, and he wanted to hang onto control. ***It's that simple. Coming to Christ means you give up the control of your life, and you yield it to Christ. That's what kept him from salvation, he was unwilling to do that."*** [emphasis added]
>
> — [6]Kirk Cameron And John MacArthur On Salvation (4:51 in the video)

LIES!!! Mr. MacArthur isn't even in the ballpark! I realize that no one is correct on everything, and we're all entitled to our own opinions, respectfully. However, when a false prophet perverts the Scripture to teach ANOTHER GOSPEL [2nd Corinthians 11:4], then it is every believer's duty to "earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3).

MacArthur's words are damnable heresy!!! MacArthur says:

> "Coming to Christ means you give up the control of your life, and you yield it to Christ. That's what kept him from salvation, he was unwilling to do that."
>
> — [7]Kirk Cameron And John MacArthur On Salvation (4:51 in the video)

The reason why the rich young man didn't get saved was NOT because he refused to yield to Christ, nor because he was unwilling to give up control of his life; it was because he couldn't get saved by keeping the Law, and Jesus was trying to open his eyes to see that fact. Dr. MacArthur is a very bad and incompetent Bible teacher, in my humble opinion!

Jesus Was Using the Law As a Measuring Stick, Not As a Plan of Salvation

The simple PURPOSE of God's Old Testament LAW is to show humanity that WE HAVE FAILED and WE NEED THE SAVIOR! **Galatians 3:24-26, "*Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** The inspired Word of God can be simplified with two words: LAW and GRACE. If you understand that truth, then you'll never go astray in doctrine or the plan of salvation. The LAW shows us the problem, that all men are sinners; GRACE shows us the answer, which is salvation by grace through alone in Jesus Christ.

The reason why the rich young man didn't get saved is because he was self-righteousness. He was trying to merit eternal life. Very few wealthy people are willing to admit that they cannot save themselves. Salvation requires enough humility to admit that we need Jesus as our Savior. Heaven can't be bought! Coming to Jesus Christ is a childlike step of faith by which one acknowledges: "I am a guilty, dirty, rotten, hell-deserving sinner, incapable of saving myself." Every admitted sinner who believes on Jesus—the Christ, the only begotten Son of God—is saved (Romans 10:9-13). The rich young ruler was self-righteous, secure in his wealth, thinking he could save himself by fulfilling the Law of God.

God gave Israel the LAW, knowing that when they failed to obey it, **"every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God" (Romans 3:19b).** Unfortunately, many of the Jews turned the law itself into a new false religion, that required keeping the law to get to Heaven. We see this in **Acts 15:1, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*."** They were teaching a false Gospel, which the apostle Paul called: **"ANOTHER GOSPEL" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** They were still stuck on the LAW, failing to move on to GRACE! The purpose of God's law is to bring men to grace to be saved, but foolish men instead try to keep the law to be saved, but they CANNOT. This is exactly what the apostle Paul explains:

> **Galatians 5:1-3, "Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. *For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law*."**

Jesus Christ died on the cross to set all humanity free, "TO THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21b). But for those who add works (keeping the law) to grace, Christ's sacrifice becomes ineffective to save them, because of their woeful lack of faith! Partial faith in Christ plus human effort (e.g., turning away from sins) cannot produce the new birth! Paul says in Galatians 5:3 that a man trusting in circumcision to save him, is obligated to KEEP THE WHOLE LAW. I mean, if a man wants to go that route, trying to keep the law to merit eternal life, then he MUST KEEP ALL OF THE LAW!!! Since NO ONE has ever been able to keep God's law **("For all have sinned," Romans 3:23a**), NO ONE has ever been saved by keeping the law. **Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

That's the only reason the young rich man didn't get saved. It wasn't because he refused to deny himself or forsake his covetousness; but rather, because he was self-righteous and thought he could merit Heaven by his own works. **Romans 4:5-6** clearly states: **"But to him that *worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works."** Amen!

Notice what the self-righteous young man asked Jesus in **Matthew 19:16, "...Good Master, what good thing SHALL *I DO* , that *I* may have eternal life?"** The young man didn't ask how he could possess eternal life. No, rather, he asked what THING I NEED TO DO. The young man was self-righteousness. Jesus used the Law to show the young man his wickedness. There was nothing he could do in his own self-righteousness to have eternal life. He needed Jesus as his Savior. Romans 3:19 and Galatians 3:24 plainly teach that the Law's purpose is only to show us our guilt of sin and need for a Savior.

MacArthur requires people to fulfil the Law as a prerequisite to faith in Christ, which is the heresy of works salvation. That is exactly what Kirk Cameron, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur are teaching.

They all errantly teach that the rich young man

should have forsaken his covetousness to be saved.

In sharp contrast, **Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works."** Romans 3:20 plainly tells us that NO ONE is saved by keeping the law of God (and this includes the rich young ruler).

So why in the world does Ray Comfort, John MacArthur and other heretics on repentance teach that Jesus was presenting a plan of salvation to this rich young ruler? Jesus was trying to show this young man that he was an imperfect sinner, who hadn't kept the law as perfectly as he thought. This is necessary to being saved. Galatians 3:24-25 plainly teach us that the law is our SCHOOL MASTER, showing us how sinful we are, and then points us to THE SAVIOR for salvation!!! Ray Comfort and John MacArthur are still stuck on the schoolmaster and haven't made it to the Savior yet themselves.

Oh, that men would read the Bible and simply take it at face value. Romans 4:5-6 is so plain and clear in its teaching. A man's faith is COUNTED (imputed) for righteousness. Why? It's because [8]God's righteousness is imputed (attributed) to us by faith. This is a vastly different Gospel than the perverted gospel (**"another gospel," 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4**) of Ray Comfort and John MacArthur.

Jesus plainly taught in Luke 18:17 that a person must receive the kingdom of God as a little child in order to be saved. This is because a man must acknowledge that he is hopelessly lost in his own sins and cannot redeem himself. Thus, he needs Jesus Christ, Who is the Son of God.

The Biblical account of the young rich ruler has nothing to do with giving up one's love for money to be saved; but rather, realizing that salvation is solely of the Lord, and not by works of self-righteousness. The Apostle Paul addressed this matter at length in **Romans 2:13-3:20. "For all have sinned" (Romans 3:23a)**. The rich young ruler foolishly thought he could earn his way to Heaven, which is why Jesus challenged him that he must forsake covetousness too!

Sadly, Ray Comfort, Billy Graham, John MacArthur and other false prophets, teach that Jesus was giving him a plan of salvation! They literally teach that the young man didn't get saved, because he refused to give up his earthly wealth. These FALSE TEACHERS all use the story of The Rich Young Ruler in a lame attempt to support their heresy of Lordship Salvation. The unsaved rich young man was trying to KEEP THE LAW to merit eternal life, which was a false plan of salvation, because NO ONE has ever perfectly obeyed all of the LAW. It is impossible, because all men are inherently sinful (by birth and by choice). MacArthur, Comfort, Graham—these ungodly men all try to use this true story of The Rich Young Ruler—to justify the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (which is nothing less than trying to keep the law to be saved).

Folks, I hope you are getting this, I really do. I know that there are literally THOUSANDS of internet preachers today, many corrupt, some good, and a whole lot of confused people! I

encourage you to consider two words: LAW and GRACE! LAW shows humanity our problem, sin; GRACE shows us the answer, salvation by grace through faith in Jesus Christ! If you understand that GRACE is the exact opposite of LAW, then it becomes clear that you cannot combine the two, for to do so is ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! [9]LAW is LAW, and GRACE is GRACE!

1. https://dailyevidence.wordpress.com/2011/11/30/rich-young-ruler
2. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DA4Zv8o3NbI
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/how_to_add_life_to_your_years.mp3
4. https://www.desiringgod.org/messages/remember-the-rich-young-man
5. https://twelvetribes.org/articles/rich-young-ruler-revisited
6. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DA4Zv8o3NbI
7. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DA4Zv8o3NbI
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/stuck_on_the_law.htm

---

1.1.23 I Am Set For The Defence Of The Gospel (2020-03-14 10:00)

Philippians 1:17, "But the other of love, knowing that *I am set for the defence of the gospel*."

I was listening to the King James Bible today on my computer and this phrase caught my attention. Paul said: "I AM SET FOR THE DEFENCE OF THE GOSPEL." What a great statement! What a precious truth! Today, just as in Paul's time, **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4)** is under attack. Paul was resolved, proclaiming that he was "SET," which comes from a Greek word meaning "to lay outstretched on the ground" (literally or figuratively). Laying prostrate on the ground can be an act of humility, surrender or worship. In this case, Paul is totally surrendered to his divine task of DEFENDING THE GOSPEL!!!

The "Gospel" (i.e., the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen) has always been under attack by the Devil and his minions. The Gospel has many enemies; namely, Calvinism, Satanism, Roman Catholicism, Lutheranism, Seventh-day Adventism, Scientology, Christian Science, Freemasonry, Jehovah's Witnesses, Lordship Salvation, materialism (living for things), relativism (nothing is absolute), Evolution, Atheism, ecumenism (unequal yoking of believers with unbelievers), Judaism and Islam, to name just a few. The woeful trend of our generation is to follow religion and stray away from "THE POWER OF GOD UNTO SALVATION," which is "THE GOSPEL" (i.e., only to every one that believeth):

Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation* to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."

The truth is that many people ARE ASHAMED OF THE GOSPEL, so instead they use unscriptural jargon; such as, "Ask Jesus into your heart," or "Invite Jesus into your life" or, "Turn away from your sins," or "Make Jesus the Lord of your life"! These are all unbiblical teachings, which are not the Gospel, nor do they produce the new birth by faith alone in Jesus Christ. Please listen to the MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled, "[1]FUNDAMENTALIST HERESY" (false Gospels exposed). The Bible foretold that in the Last Days, perilous times would come when people would desire religion without being born-again. Many people nowadays have churchianity, but they don't have Christianity. The missing element is the saving power of THE GOSPEL:

2nd Timothy 3:1-5, "*This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves*, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, *despisers of those that are good*, Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; *Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away*."

You can invite Jesus into your heart and life, and live for Christ with all your heart, and still go straight to Hell when you die. YE MUST BE BORN-AGAIN!!! Notice in 2nd Timothy 3:3 the phrase, "despisers of those who are good." The heathen world despises Christians, because they see Christ in us.

The Gospel is under attack by the Devil. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. I humbly thank God for convicting my heart about the purity of the Gospel. The Lord has set me for the defence of the Gospel. **Philippians 1:17, "But the other of love, knowing that *I am set for the defence of the gospel*."**

The apostle Paul exclaimed that he was NOT ASHAMED OF THE GOSPEL. **Romans 1:16, "*For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ*: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Many religious people (particular on radio) are ashamed of the Gospel. They don't want to offend Roman Catholics, Mormons, Seventh-day Adventists, Jehovah's Witnesses, Episcopalians, Lutherans, Church of Christ, United Methodists and other unsaved religious groups, so they retreat to a shallow **"FORM OF GODLINESS, BUT DENYING THE POWER THEREOF" (2nd Timothy 3:5).** The airwaves are filled with junk theology, leading people to "Invite Jesus into their life," which is a false Gospel.

Every Christian believer ought to defend "the Gospel":

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach *any other gospel* unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."**

The Bible refers to "the Gospel" as "THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST":

> **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."**

It is simple to be saved. You don't have to commit to changing your ways to be saved. Talented cartoon Evangelist Jack Chick teaches in all his Chick Tracts that you must "Be willing to turn

from sin (repent)" to be saved. That is not the Gospel. "Repentance" is not a willingness to turn away from sin; but rather, the admission of one's SINNERSHIP in God's holy eyes. **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."** The purpose of God's law is to show men their sinfulness, that all the world may BECOME GUILTY BEFORE GOD. When you "repent" (Greek: metanoia, i.e., to change your mind) to agree with God, you acknowledge your sinful condition and believe the Gospel to be saved. Evil men refuse to repent; therefore, they won't come to Jesus to be saved. **John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** When a man repents, he comes to Christ.

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "*Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*."**

Satan is smarter and more clever than any human being, or group of human beings. Our text verse above is as simple as can be, direct from the holy Scriptures. Argue as some may, no one can debate the meaning of "the Gospel" in view of 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Jesus Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, was BURIED, and bodily RESURRECTED three days later. This is **"the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth" (Romans 1:16b).** There is no other way to be saved, than through the power of the Gospel.

I am committed to spend the rest of my earthly life defending "THE GOSPEL," to thwart Satan's attempt to hide the cross from the unsaved. I am set for the defence of the Gospel.

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[2]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

I love Alex Jones, who often professes to be a “Christian,” but kindly, since 2002 when I began listening to him on Infowars.com, I have NEVER heard Alex preach THE GOSPEL. Not one time! I’ve heard tons of religious jibber-jabber over the years on The Alex Jones Show, but no Gospel. Folks, life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time! The New World Order is not the worst threat to humanity today, it is the Gospel being hidden from the unsaved. When a true believer remains silent about the truth of the Gospel, they are helping Satan’s cause. Either Alex Jones loves money and despises God (Luke 16:13), or he is not saved at all, or both.

I’m tired of people professing to know and love Jesus Christ, who haven’t the foggiest idea what “the Gospel” means. I’ve listened to the alleged Christian testimonies of Alice Cooper, Bruce Jenner, Dave Mustaine and Brian Welch, and I’m not convinced any of them believe the Gospel. At some point in their lives they decided to follow Jesus Christ, get religion, and commit their life to serve Christ, but they have never been born-again!!! Alice Cooper speaks highly of his father’s faith, who was a hellbound Mormon minister. These are not Biblical Christians! Giving your life to Jesus is not the Gospel.

> “More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!”
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[3]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

Hollywood Actor Chuck Norris’ False Gospel

I was looking today at Hollywood actor Chuck Norris’ website, at a resource page titled “[4]FREE GIFT.” Chuck Norris is a professed Christian. Although I admire Chuck’s good reputation and work to help youth, he is theological wrong in some of the things he teaches. First, repentance concerning salvation is always defined as “a change of mind,” and never to “turn from sins.” Mr. Norris has been deceived no doubt by some of today’s apostate religious leaders. On Chuck Norris’ website (see quote below) they teach the heresy, “If you are willing to repent of your sin, He is waiting to forgive you.” That is not THE GOSPEL. Where in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 are we told that we must be willing to forsake sinful bad habits and cease from intentional sinful behavior? My friend, at best, the only thing you could do is replace your

sins with self-righteousness (which is a sin too)!!! Kindly, Mr. Norris has it wrong!

Here is a more lengthy quote:

> “Jesus died for you. You can be saved by asking Him for forgiveness from your sins. If you are willing to repent of your sin, He is waiting to forgive you. It doesn’t matter what you have done in the past, if you cry out to Jesus for forgiveness, He will not reject you. The word ’repent’ literally means ’to turn away from.’ You need to look at your life, admit that you are a sinner, genuinely desire to turn your back on that sin, and ask Him to forgive you. If you do this, He promises to forgive you.”
>
> —
>
> Chuck Norris, personal website, Christian resource Page: ’ [5]Free Gift ’.

Mr. Norris fails to understand that we don’t need to ask Jesus to forgive our sins. You see, Christ has already paid for our sins on the cross with His precious blood. Therefore, forgiveness is a “gift” that we simply receive to have eternal life. God does not require anyone to “turn away from” sinful behavior to receive what He has already paid for in full on the cross.

And the word “repent” does not literally mean “[6]to turn away from.” That is the Roman Catholic definition of repentance, not the [7]Biblical Greek meaning. In Acts 20:21, the Holy Bible speaks of “repentance toward God.” Who says repentance means “to turn away from”? Why not toward God? Friend, repentance is toward God from unbelief. It may be a man’s sinful ways that hinder him from coming to Christ to be saved (John 3:20). That man doesn’t need to repent from his sins to be saved; but rather, he needs to repent TOWARD GOD, believing the Good News (the Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen! When a man “repents,” he thinks differently TOWARD GOD, believing the Gospel by faith to be saved. The entire notion of a man turning away from sins to be saved is self-righteousness—a works-based plan of salvation, which does not produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God.

> **Galatians 3:2, “This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?”**

Notice carefully in the preceding Scripture that no mention is made of “turning from sins” nor of “being willing to turn from sins” to be saved. No, rather, we are saved by simply receiving the Gospel by faith when we hear it preached. It is that simple to be saved. On the Day of Pentecost, the apostle Peter preached the Gospel and 3,000 souls were saved in one day.

Repentance is not “from sins”; but rather, from the “unbelief” that has been hindering you from being saved. **Mark 6:6** and **12, “And he marvelled because of *their unbelief*. And he went round about the villages, teaching. ... And they went out, and preached that men should repent.”** You don’t need to pray to be saved. The Scriptures tell us that whosoever BELIEVES is saved. **1st Corinthians 1:21, “For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.”**

Here is the best quote that I’ve found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> “Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, ’Repent ye, and believe the gospel.’ Yet we find true believers exhorted to ’repent, and do the first works.’ So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance.” ([8]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

Beware of all the dangerous false teachings nowadays which tell you to: “Invite Jesus into your life,” and “Ask Jesus into your heart,” and “Confess Christ before men,” and “Turn from sins,” and “Follow Christ,” and “Pray a prayer,” and “Have a relationship with Jesus,” and “Say ’Jesus is Lord”’ to be saved. None of these constitute “the Gospel.” Here’s a great writing by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) titled, [9]WHAT IS THE GOSPEL?

The Gospel. The Gospel. The Gospel. Let that be our proclamation!!! We must refute the popular false teachings nowadays to “Invite Jesus into your life,” and to “Commit your life to Christ,” and to “Ask Jesus into your heart,” and to “Pray a prayer,” and to “Say ’Jesus is Lord’,” and to “Follow Christ” to be saved. None of these constitute THE GOSPEL. You may do all these things and yet split Hell wide open when you enter into eternity!!! Satan is smarter than any man. The Devil knows that the best way to take people to Hell is to substitute religion in their life for THE GOSPEL (Matthew 7:21-23). Here is an excellent writing by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) titled, “WHAT IS THE GOSPEL?”

[10]How Permanent Is Your Salvation? (Pastor Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008)

> “Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!”
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: “[11]God’s Reversal Of Psalm 51”

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
4. https://chucknorris.com/christian/gift/
5. https://chucknorris.com/christian/gift/
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/turning_from_sins_is_not_part_of_the_gospel.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3

1.1.24 Alcohol Has Never Done Any Good (2020-03-14 11:00)

Proverbs 20:1, “

Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

“”

Alcohol has never built a home, mended a broken marriage, or restored a relationship. In every way, alcohol is a public menace! Alcoholism statistics show that binge drinking has become a serious problem in the United States:

> “When one looks at the numbers of people who chose to have a binge drinking experience, the numbers are even more alarming. Over 29 % of women and 43 % of men chose to binge drink when they drank in the past year.”
>
> — [1]Family Alcoholism Statistics

According to the National Highway Traffic And Safety Administration (NHTSA), 30 people die every day in the United States:

> “Every day, almost 30 people in the United States die in drunk-driving crashes — that’s one person every 50 minutes. These deaths have fallen by a third in the last three decades; however, drunk-driving crashes claim more than 10,000 lives per year. In 2010, the most recent year for which cost data is available, these deaths and damages contributed to a cost of $44 billion that year.”
>
> —[2]Drunk Driving

Oh foolish Americans! Drinking alcohol is a fool’s game of Russian Roulette! I thank God that I have never drank a drop of alcohol in my life! I don’t know what it feels like to get drunk, nor to recover from a hangover. I have no curiosity or desire to find out either! I like to call alcoholic beverages “BOOZE,” which is what Evangelist Billy Sunday rightly called it, giving alcohol its much deserved negative connotations. Albeit,

I do not condemn other sinners, for I am the biggest sinner I know; gratefully redeemed by the precious blood of Jesus Christ. I did not write this article to hurt anybody’s feelings, nor to judge anyone; but rather, to try to preach some sense into this generation.

I live on Guam, where our street poles are 3 foot thick concrete! When I used to live in Chicago, where I was born in 1967 and lived until 2004, I saw several dozen street poles knocked down from drunk drivers crashing into them. Drunks were a BIG PROBLEM! However, the street poles in Chicago are about 8 inches thick, held in place by inch thick bolts on the ground. It doesn't take much for a heavy car to knock one of those street poles down. But on Guam, you die, because the concrete poles don't budge a centimeter! Consequently, in the 15 years I have lived on Guam, I have literally seen about 100 flower displays set by those concrete poles, in remembrance of loved ones who died there. Granted, not all of them were the result of booze, but MOST were!

I was sad last year to see the local K-mart on Guam change owners, because the new owners have [3]turned K-mart into a giant liquor store. When I was a child in the 1970's, I remember that ALL stores (whether bars or grocery stores) only sold booze in brown paper bags, to set a good example for the children. Even drunks held their Vodka bottles in brown paper bags. Sadly, all innocence is gone today, and businesses openly promote, display and sell booze. Guam has a big problem with drunk drivers and alcoholism, as does every major city in the United States. I am not condemning anybody, I am simply encouraging others to avoid alcohol. There are so many great beverages to consume, without guzzling beer. If the truth be known, a lot of people intentionally want to get buzzed and drunk!

Did you know that alcohol by nature is a narcotic, a Schedule II drug. To my understanding, "

Schedule I

"

means that a drug has a medical purpose, but

"

Schedule

II

"

means that a drug has no medical purpose. What hypocrisy! Millions of Americans are rotting in prisons for abusing prescription drugs, while the rest of society abuses the drug alcohol. Personally, I do not think the government has any business outlawing drugs of any sort! That is not their function. The purpose of government is to protect citizen's person, property and liberty. It's not the government's job to feed the poor, educate children or make sure women get the same jobs as men. I humbly believe that America is headed for a police state, as a result of sin undermining our society as a whole!

The problem is not that booze should be outlawed, but that it has become a Madison Avenue product, sold and promoted extensively by corporate America. The Holy Bible teaches that the LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). The wealthy families which produce millions of gallons a year of booze, are not held accountable. The most ridiculous cliche ever invented was:

“

Drink Responsibly!

” Can you image if your doctor prescribed a powerful drug to you, and told you to take it “

responsibly

”

without setting any limits? How would you know how much to take? How many pills is

“responsible”? When people drink alcohol, they just have a good time and guzzle the drug booze!

Did you know that getting drunk is a sin? 1st Corinthians 6:9-10 lists “

drunkenness

”

as one of the sins that keep sinners out of the Kingdom of God. **1st Corinthians 6:9-10, “Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,**

Nor thieves, nor covetous, *nor drunkards*, nor revilers, nor extortioners, *shall inherit the kingdom of God*. ” I love verse 11,

“ And such were some of you: *but ye are washed*, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.” The moment we get saved, all of our sins (past, present and future) are washed away by Jesus’ blood. Our POSITION in Jesus Christ is settled, as a child of God, based solely upon *God’s faithfulness* ; however, our CONDITION in Christ depends upon *our faithfulness* to God. Many Christians misunderstand this Bible passage, fearing that they can lose salvation, but that is not what the Bible is teaching. The only sin that can keep a sinner out of Heaven is unbelief, which is the only unpardonable sin.

Alcohol has never built a happy and healthy family, but it has destroyed tens of millions! Alcohol has never repaired a struggling marriage, but it has caused millions of divorces and widows. Booze ruins marriages and relationships. I am 53 years old as of March 5th, 2020. I have lived long enough to watch American society wax worse and worse. Alcohol is truly PUBLIC ENEMY NUMBER ONE!!! In the late 1980’s, I watched a mechanic co-worker run a

knife right through his hand, while cutting a piece of radiator hose, because he had been drinking booze. That same man crashed his pickup truck while drunk, injuring his friend in the passenger's seat, which resulted in a $19,000 lawsuit. The judge had his paychecks garnished until the damages were paid. While growing up, I saw multiple neighbor's wives with black and blue faces, beaten badly by their drunkard husbands. Oh how sin thrills and then it kills! Oh how sin fascinates and then it assassinates! The Devil is a beautiful liar!!!

Truly, alcohol is a LIQUID DEVIL!!! The best advice on alcohol you'll ever hear is this—YOU CAN'T TAKE TWO DRINKS, IF YOU DON'T TAKE THE FIRST!!! Amen!

1. http://www.alcoholism-statistics.com/family-statistics
2. https://www.nhtsa.gov/risky-driving/drunk-driving
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/booze/sad_times_in_america.htm

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-03-15 05:03:23)
Right! If you want your non-drinking spouse hate you and fall out of love on you, take the first drink of bottle and lie to her/him when you get home that you didn't take the shecond, third, pourth, pifth.... bottle.☹

1.1.25 Psalms 12:6-7 Corrupted In Modern Bible Versions (2020-03-15 06:14)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified

seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."

Please hear me out dear reader. I so much wish, hope and pray that professed Christians all across America would wake up to righteousness, and reject the modern Bible versions! I am making a sincere appeal to all the apostates who don't care about THE TRUTH—who accept the Devil's corrupt Alexandrian based Bible revisions. This applies also to the Moody Bible Institute camp, East Texas Baptist College, Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Cemetery, the Southern Baptist Convention, and other shameful religious institutions today. Oh, how apostasy has infiltrated Bible colleges and churches today. Dear Christian reader, what I am about to show you is not my opinion, it is a shocking FACT! Truth is like the sun, clouds can only hide it for so long until it shines forth!

Psalms 12:6-7, in no uncertain terms, proclaims THE TRUTH that God Himself PROMISED to preserve His "PURE WORDS" FOREVER!!! **Psalms 12:6-7, "*The words of the LORD***

***are pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, *thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever*."**
The content and meaning is abundantly clear—God's Words are PURE WORDS, and God has promised to *keep* and *preserve* those "WORDS" forever!!! "THEM" refers to God's "PURE WORDS"!

Yet (and this is so ungodly and wicked), look at what the Devil's Bible revisions do to remove this promise from God to keep and preserve His "PURE WORDS." Here once more is the accurate inspired King James Bible...

King James Bible (KJB)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."

Verse 6 defines verse 7. Verse 6 tells us exactly what is being kept and preserved by the pronoun "THEM"—God's pure Words!!

The Hebrew word for "KEEP" in Psalm 12:7 is shamar, which means: "hedge about (as with thorns), that is, guard; generally to protect, attend to." Notice my friend that GOD HIMSELF protects, guards and attends to His very pure Words, putting a divine hedge around them! Kindly, I think it is a crying SHAME that so many fundamental Baptist churches and associated Bible colleges today, wholeheartedly support and bid Godspeed to Satan's corruptible seed.

YOU BE THE JUDGE dear reader!

Are you okay with the following perversion of the Scripture? ...

Easy-To-Read version (ERV) -

Psalms 12:6-7, "The Lord's words are true and pure, like silver purified by fire, like silver melted seven times to make it perfectly pure. *Lord, take care of the helpless. Protect them* forever from the wicked people in this world."

English Standard Version (ESV) -

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the Lord are pure words, like silver refined in a furnace on the ground purified seven times. You, O Lord, will keep them; *you will guard us* from this generation forever."

The Living Bible (TLB) -

Psalms 12:6-7, "The Lord's promise is sure. He speaks no careless word; all he says is purest truth, like silver seven times refined. O Lord, we know that *you will forever preserve your own* from the reach of evil men,"

The Amplified Bible (AMP) -

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words and promises of the Lord are pure words, Like silver refined in an earthen furnace, purified seven times. You, O Lord, will preserve and keep them; *You will protect him* from this [evil] generation forever."

The Common English Bible (CEB) -

Psalms 12:6-7, "The LORD's promises are pure, like silver that's been refined in an oven, purified seven times over! *You, LORD, will keep us*, protecting us from this generation forever."

The Complete Jewish Bible (CJB) -

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of ADONAI are pure words, silver in a melting-pot set in the earth, refined and purified seven times over. *You, ADONAI, protect us*; guard us forever from this generation."

The Message Bible (MSG) -

Psalm 12:6-7, “God’s words are pure words, Pure silver words refined seven times In the fires of his word-kiln, Pure on earth as well as in heaven. *God, keep us safe* from their lies, From the wicked who stalk us with lies.”

New Revised Standard version (NRSV) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The promises of the Lord are promises that are pure, silver refined in a furnace on the ground, purified seven times. *You, O Lord, will protect us*; you will guard us from this generation forever.”

Lexham English Bible (LEX) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of Yahweh are pure words like silver refined in the crucible on the ground, refined seven times. You, O Yahweh, will protect them. *You will preserve him* from this generation always.”

Common English Bible (CEB) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The Lord’s promises are pure, like silver that’s been refined in an oven, purified seven times over! *You, Lord, will keep us, protecting us* from this generation forever.”

Christian Standard Bible (CSB) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of the Lord are pure words, like silver refined in an earthen furnace, purified seven times. You, Lord, will guard us; *you will protect us* from this generation forever.”

Good News Translation (GNT) -

Psalm 12:6-7, "The wicked are everywhere, and everyone praises what is evil. *Keep us always safe, O Lord*, and preserve us from such people."

THEY'VE PERVERTED THE LIVING WORDS OF ALMIGHTY GOD!! THEY'VE CHANGED PSALM 12:7! Instead of saying that God keeps and preserves His "PURE WORDS," the Devil's crowd changed it to say that God keeps and preserves "US" (THE SAINTS). BLASPHEMY!!!

Do you see how the Devil's crowd have changed the inspired Words of God? Instead of saying that God keeps and preserves HIS PURE WORDS, they've changed it to God keeps and protects US (the saints). Why did they do that? The answer is obvious, because according to the American Bible Society, there are about [1]900 English Bible revisions today (in part or whole).

...ON AND ON THEY GO, THE NEW VERSIONS JUST KEEP COMING, CORRUPTING THE CHURCHES!!!

I just quoted to you TWELVE CORRUPTED BIBLE REVISIONS (all based upon the Alexandria, Egypt manuscripts). Churches and Bible colleges that desire to make money, sinfully dip their sails so that they tolerate, accept and go along with apostasy; and they refuse to criticize heresy and Satan creeping into their midst. These counterfeit Bible revisions today are straight from the pits of Hell, but the average religious leader today is indifferent, complacent and a part of the problem.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm

1.1.26 Missionary David Cloud's Counterfeit Gospel (2020-03-15 08:00)

"

I once heard Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) wisely say that the plan of salvation is like getting dressed, if you get the first button wrong, then all the others buttons will be wrong too! That is exactly right!

Nothing else matters if a minister who teaches the Bible is unsaved, deceived, and on his way to the Lake of Fire in self-righteousness. Case in point, I have learned many interesting spiritual truths from Roman Catholics, Seventh-day Adventists, Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormons and Calvinists (aka, Lordship Salvation), but they are all on their way to a burning Hell in their *works-based* plans of salvation. Biblically, salvation is not reformation, nor education, nor

rehabilitation; it is REGENERATION! ***Ye must be born again!*** **(John 3:1-7).**

I have been wonderfully saved now for 40 years, since the age of 13. [1]Statistics show that 85 % of Christians were saved between the ages of 4 to 14. 1 % from ages 1 to 4. Only 10 % of Christians were saved between the ages of 15 to 30. That is astounding! Once you reach age 30, you only have a 4 % chance of coming to Jesus Christ to be saved! And may I warn, please [2]don't believe everybody who claims to be born-again, because even hellbound Roman Catholics claim to be born-again (they are not, because they add *seven sacraments* to God's free gift of grace). Satan is the author of confusion, not God (1st Corinthians 14:33).

The heresies of Lordship Salvation, Wrong Repentance and Calvinism have invaded our Baptist churches today. Each of these heresies are a little different. *Lordship Salvation* teaches you must surrender to Christ's Lordship as a requirement to be saved. *Calvinism* says you WILL turn away from sins if you are saved. *Wrong Repentance* says you must turn away from your sins (or *be willing* to turn away from your sins) to be saved. I make these important distinctions simply because I have heard preachers refute one heresy, while being guilty of teaching another them self.

Case in point is Canadian Evangelist David W. Cloud. Mr. Cloud exposes the heresy of Lordship Salvation, yet he himself preaches ANOTHER GOSPEL. In a 1996 article titled: [3]Repentance And Lordship Salvation , Cloud states:

> Having said all of this and having renounced Lordship Salvation as previously defined, I am also convinced that some men use the "Lordship Salvation" thing as a smoke-screen to hide their "quick prayerism" error. Salvation does not produce perfection, but it does require repentance, and repentance is a change of mind toward God and sin and Jesus Christ and the Bible that will result in a change of action. Salvation does not require obedience, but salvation will result in obedience; and if it does not, at least to some degree or other, it is not biblical salvation. Faith in Christ cannot be divorced from repentance toward God. "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ" (Acts 20:21).

> The greatest concern I have, when surveying the independent Baptist scene as a whole, is that repentance is NOT emphasized in the preaching of the Gospel. It is mentioned sometimes, but it is not emphasized as it is in the preaching of the Apostles. Instead, a prayer is emphasized. The number of prayers are counted as salvations. "Eighty men got saved in the prison during the meetings this week." What does a statement like that mean? It usually means that 80 men raised their hands and prayed a prayer. Is that, in itself, salvation? Is that repentance? No, a repentant man who calls upon the name of the Lord will be saved, but many call upon the Lord in prayer who are not saved. [4]READ MORE

David Cloud is confusing at best! He says salvation does not require obedience, but salvation will result in obedience. That is Calvinism! The saved man in **1st Corinthians 3:15** was **"saved; yet as by fire,"** which plainly means he *didn't* live a life of obedience to Christ on earth! That man receives *no rewards* at the Judgment Seat of Christ. Mr. Cloud is preaching a counterfeit Gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. He continually berates soulwinning preachers like Jack Hyles, Curtis Hutson and Bob Gray Sr., accusing them of "

quick prayerism.

" Cloud says more than simple childlike faith is required to be saved, he says there must be repentance (which he errantly understands to mean having intent to *surrender* to obey Christ). I called David Cloud "confusing" for a very good reason—because he talks out of both sides of his mouth—he just got done saying that "salvation doesn't require obedience," but then he says: "but salvation will result in obedience." David Cloud further states:

> "Repentance is a radical change in attitude toward divine authority, and if a person does not have such a change in attitude he has not repented and he is NOT saved and he does not have "eternal security."

The problem with what David Cloud is teaching is that he is placing the burden of change upon the sinner, instead of upon the transforming power of having one's mind *renewed* by the Word of God (Romans 12:1-2). Like all repentance heretics, Mr. Cloud attributes an Christian's unchanged life to a failure to *REPENT* at the time of salvation! Easy-believism is not the problem, churches failing to follow up and mentor their converts is the problem! Getting saved doesn't change a person one bit. The only difference is that now they have the indwelling Holy Spirit. The Bible calls them **" newborn babes**

" in **1st Peter 2:2b**, who need to nurture and grow on the *milk of the Word* .

David Cloud says

“salvation will result in obedience,” but that is not always true. The Bible is filled with disobedient saints (Jacob, Samson, Lot, Saul, Samson, David, Demas, Peter, Ananias and Sapphira).

You know, I’ve never heard David Cloud mention winning anyone to the Lord. Like Ray Comfort, he does a lot of talking, but seemingly has nothing eternal to show for it! With his perverted view of the Gospel, it doesn’t surprise me. David Cloud has been is a missionary to Nepal for over 30 years. He’s a Vietnam veteran, and an alumni of Tennessee Temple University. I truly admire his fighting spirit, but it is unfortunate that he requires more than faith to be saved. Don’t get me wrong, repentance is necessary for salvation, but it simply means to judge one’s self as being a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20). Repentance is *not* a radical change of attitude toward divine authority that results in a changed life, which is what Mr. Cloud teaches. This is pre-qualification for salvation by intent to do works! It is a form of human reformation, and not the regenerating power of the Holy Spirit by faith alone.

Granted, I do recognize that there is a phony type of “

quick prayerism

” fake salvation going around in the churches, which leaves off the Gospel; but that is not what Jack Hyles, Bob Gray Sr. and Curtis Hutson preach! Pastor Hyles preached a helpful sermon, which puts David Cloud to shame, called: [5]Fundamentalist Heresy . David Cloud requires TWO separate steps to be saved. He makes repentance a separate step from believing, which is totally unbiblical. The truth is that we repent TO believe, we don’t repent AND believe. As Dr. John R. Rice wisely taught—the man who *believes* has repented, and the man who *repents* and believed. That is why the Gospel of John mentions the word “believe” 85 times without mentioning the word “repent” even one time. That speaks volumes!

Mr. Cloud tries to downplay this truth, by pointing out that you won’t find any mention of the *virgin birth* in the Gospel of John, but it is still a true doctrine. Cloud states:

> By the way, as for the Gospel of John not using the word “repentance,” it does not mention the virgin birth, either, or many other things that are found in other portions of Scripture. We are given four Gospels so that we will have a complete picture of

> Christ's person, work, and message; and the fact remains that repentance is mentioned 27 times in the Gospels alone and 59 times in the New Testament. That is a heavy emphasis. [6]READ MORE

Kindly said, David Cloud has a flawed concept of Bible theology. S

ince the Gospel of John was written specifically with the intent to get people saved, God certainly WOULD have mentioned Christ's virgin birth, deity and repentance, if these things were essential to saving-faith, but they are not. **John 20:31, "But *these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the So**

n of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

" Mr. Cloud points out that *repentance* is mentioned 27 times in the four Gospels, but he fails to see that the word is NOT mentioned even once in John's Gospel. That is simply because repentance is NOT a separate EVENT from believing, it is one and the same EVENT (although repentance itself is not the same thing theologically as believing).

Here is a helpful quote defining repentance from Pastor Harry Ironside:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. ***No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance***." ([7]Except Ye Repent, p. 16) [emphasis added]

As I quoted to your earlier, Mr. Cloud says repentance is a radical change of attitude toward sin and God's authority that results in *a change of life*. The truth is that you *don't* have to have a radical change of attitude toward sin *that will result in a changed life* ; and then second, believe. The truth is that repentance is an attitude change of mind toward sin which *compels you to believe the Gospel* , and then the indwelling Holy Spirit goes to work to change you. That is how God's plan of salvation works! The former is conditional upon *man's faithfulness to God*; but the latter is solely conditional upon *God's faithfulness to man*.

1. http://home.snu.edu/~hculbert/ages.htm
2. https://www.barna.com/research/evangelism-is-most-effective-among-kids/

3. https://www.wayoflife.org/database/repentance_lordship_salvation.html
4. https://www.wayoflife.org/database/repentance_lordship_salvation.html
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
6. https://www.wayoflife.org/database/repentance_lordship_salvation.html
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm

---

1.1.27 Lordship Salvation Heresy And Modern Bible Versions (2020-03-15 11:00)

By the grace of God I have been blessed to have some excellent Bible teachers over the years, who've taught me "the simplicity that is in Christ," as was taught to them by faithful men of God. It is my hope and prayer friend, whoever you may be, that by God's grace I may also influence you. My mentors are doctrinally sound preaching preachers! A preacher MUST be correct on the plan of salvation and the Word of God to be one of my mentors. I won't follow a man who teaches people how to burn in Hell. That's where Lordship Salvation leads, straight to Hell!!! I won't follow a man who promotes the counterfeit Bible versions, defending them in ignorance, when he ought to be exposing them for perverting what it means to "repent."

For example: Mark 1:15 in the [1]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) redefines repentance for salvation to mean that you must change your heart and life to be saved. That is not what the Word of God teaches. The Greek word for "repent" in Mark 1:15 in the King James Bible is metanoeo, which means, "to think differently." It is a change of mind. It DOESN'T mean to "change your hearts and lives," which is what the corrupt ERV says!!! . . .

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel* ." [emphasis added]**

> **EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, "He said, "The right time is now here. God's kingdom is very near. *Change your hearts and lives* , and believe the Good News!" [emphasis added]**

The ERV is wrong, wrong, wrong! You don't have to change your own life as a requirement to be saved. Rather, it is the indwelling Holy Spirit that comes into a person at the time of salvation that changes one's heart and life, over time as they grow in grace by nurturing on the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2). A changed life is a matter of [2]Discipleship, not Salvation. Anyone who tells you that you must change your ways, habits or sinful deathstyle to be saved is a BIG LIAR! Eternal life is a gift (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift can simply be received, not achieved. Ephesians 2:10 says that God saves us UNTO GOOD WORKS, not BY GOOD WORKS. No believer has God's permission to sin (Romans 3:31). Hebrews 12:6-8 teaches that God chastises and scourges disobedient children. So, obviously, God has disobedient children. We all disobey at times, and then are chastened and scourged, and we learn from it.

If you hear anyone adding to the Gospel, run away! 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 simply teaches that the Gospel is Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial, and His bodily resurrection three days later. If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in God's holy eyes (Romans 3:19; Romans 3:23; Galatians 3:24-26), and you believe the Gospel, you are immediately and forever securely saved by the promise of God. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ*, the righteousness which is of God by faith."** Salvation is wholly of God, and not in the least degree by man or human effort. Our part is simply to BELIEVE. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

I love you in the Lord, whoever you may be, and I plead with you to receive Christ now if you've never done so. Contrary to the heresy taught on Unshackled, you can believe on the name of Jesus Christ, be instantly born-again, write your name in the back of your King James Bible, and rest safe and secure for the rest of your earthly life that you are God's child, REGARDLESS OF HOW YOU CHOOSE TO LIVE YOUR LIFE!!! Anyone who teaches differently, requiring that you reform your behavior as part of being saved, is a total satanic heretic teaching a false plan of salvation (which is ANOTHER GOSPEL).

Salvation is a miraculous NEW BIRTH wrought solely by God through faith (John 1:12-13), not reformation or changing of one's heart and life. Lordship Salvation is of the Devil, and those who trust in it WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER AND EVER. Please don't go to Hell. The gate which leadeth unto life is very narrow (Matthew 7:13-14), because it is so simple that most people pass right by it, and instead adopt some manmade plan of salvation based upon human effort (works). It is simple to be saved, so simple in fact that most people miss it completely. I am being your friend, telling you the 100 % truth of God's inspired Words. Thank you for reading this. END

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift

---

1.1.28 An Important Lesson From A Leper (2020-03-15 14:00)

Matthew 8:1-3, "When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed."

Something about the leper in the preceding passage of Scripture impressed upon my heart. This afflicted man had the horrible disease of leprosy, yet he came and humbly WORSHIPED the precious Savior! What a lesson for you and me!!! In his sickened state, this horribly diseased man came and fell to the ground, worshipping the only begotten Son of God.

Few people understand how horrible leprosy is.

Dr. Richard H. Pousma, a missionary in Asia and a hospital superintendent in New Mexico, explains:

> Leprosy was greatly feared by the Israelites, not only because of the physical damage done by the disease, but also because of the strict isolation laws applying to leprosy, making patients feel like feared outcasts of society. . . . Leprosy [in the Bible] appears in two principle forms. The first, and by far the more dangerous, is called lepromatous; and the other, more benign type is designated tuberculoid. Both start with discoloration of a patch of skin. . . . In the lepromatous type of leprosy, the patch may spread widely in all directions. Portions of the eyebrows may disappear. Spongy, tumor-like swellings grow on the face and body. The disease becomes systemic and involves the internal organs as well as the skin. Marked deformity of the hands and feet occur when the tissues between the bones deteriorate and disappear. . . . Untreated cases may be sick with lepromatous leprosy from ten to twenty years, death occurring from the disease itself. . . . The tuberculoid type is less severe. . . . [It] tends to be limited and even untreated cases heal completely in from one to three years.(The Zondervan Pictorial Encyclopedia of the Bible, "Leprosy.")

Leprosy represents sin in the Word of God. Leprosy affects both body and soul, infecting the whole person, as does sin! I found this helpful quote online about leprosy:

> Leprosy vividly illustrates sin and it fruits. The disease's effects on the body demonstrate the effects of sin on the mind. Leprosy represents God's view of sin, as detestable, deforming, and unclean. Both leprosy and sin begin small then grow relentlessly until they infect the whole person. They also both cause heartrending social problems, as the quarantine laws suggest. Families are often split. Lepers suffer both the disease and ostracism from society. In the end, they both destroy their victims' lives. [1]SOURCE

The afflicted man in Matthew 8:2 came and WORSHIPED the blessed Savior, hoping by faith in Jesus to be healed, and he was. It impressed upon my heart that this diseased man worshipped Christ before he knew if Jesus would heal him. So often people nowadays refuse to worship Jesus Christ unless their life is first blessed. I have met bitter people, who are angry at God for their miseries. They blame God for their hardships, the death of a loved one, the world's problems, and everything else bad in their existence.

I admire the leper in Matthew 8:2, who worshipped the blessed Savior, while still at the bottom of life in his broken and diseased condition. Anybody can praise God when things are going well, but it requires great faith to praise and worship the Lord when everything is going wrong!

Jesus Saves Lepers

Leprosy is a painful and difficult disease to cope with, which causes society to shun and reject a person. Yet, Jesus received him! **John 6:37, "**

All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

" I love this precious Bible verse

—

Jesus never turns anyone away who comes to Him! Perhaps you say: "Preacher, you don't understand, I have done horrible things in my past; I am a criminal; I have much sin in my life!" Dear friend, t

he only type of person that God saves is THE UNGODLY! **Romans 4:5**, **“But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that *justifieth the ungodly*, his faith is counted for righteousness.**

”

Jesus promises

“

him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

” But you ask: “Don’t I have to turn from my sins to be saved?” When you come as a guilty sinner to the blessed Savior, you HAVE turned your back against sin, even though you may not have the desire to forsake those sins yet! The Lord does not require you to forsake sins to be saved, but simply to acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God. You need to realize your need for salvation. The purpose of God’s LAW is to give humanity the KNOWLEDGE OF SIN (Romans 3:19), not mandate that you KEEP THE LAW to be saved (Romans 3:20). Simply come as you are as a guilty sinner, “JUST AS I AM,” to the dear Savior—believing that He died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and raised up three days later—and you will immediately and eternally have eternal life! Whatever changes God wants to see happen in your life as a believer is a separate matter of discipleship.

1. https://www.bibletools.org/index.cfm/fuseaction/Topical.show/RTD/cgg/ID/949/Leprosy.htm

---

1.1.29 Not By Might, Nor By Power, But By God’s Holy Spirit (2020-03-15 16:37)

Zechariah 4:1-6, “And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep, And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof: And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof. So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord? Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, *Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts*.”

One of the greatest truths I have ever learned is from Zechariah 4:6—THE TRUTH that the Christian ministry is not about me, nor what I can accomplish in my own human strength; nor is it about my cunning articulation of words, nor any wisdom of my own accord—It is all about the power of the Holy Spirit. **John 15:5, “I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that**

abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: *for without me ye can do nothing*." We can accomplish NOTHING for the Kingdom of God in our own human strength. This important truth from Zechariah 4:6 has permeated my website ministry since I began by God's grace in 2002, and by His grace I will continue for many years to come. I fully realize that I cannot help my web visitors without God's Holy Spirit working in people's souls. That is my main prayer consistently—that as my words speak to your ears dear reader, that God's blessed Holy Spirit will speak to your heart. WITHOUT JESUS I CAN DO NOTHING!!!

We grow in grace, not in strength.

Jesus Christ adds His strength to our weakness!

God's goal is not to strengthen us, but to strengthen our union with Christ. I like something that Pastor Reuben Torrey (1856-1928) said:

> "We are too busy to pray, and so we are too busy to have power. We have a great deal of activity, but we accomplish little; many services but few conversions; much machinery but few results." —Pastor R.A. Torrey (1856-1928)

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached a Spirit-filled sermon titled: [1]THE SPIRIT'S ABIDING, in which he says: All is in vain unless the Holy Spirit comes down! Yes, that is so true! Jesus said without Him, we can do NOTHING!!! **Psalms 127:1, " *Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain* that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain."** I don't want to labor in vain. So if you want to make sure that the Lord is building your ministry, then do these things:

1. **Only use the inspired King James Bible** - Satan's fingerprints are all over the modern [2]Alexandrian Bible revisions, which are as crooked as a dog's hind leg. God will not bless a ministry that is built upon CORRUPTIBLE SEED!
2. **Preach the Gospel accurately** - I am appalled at how many Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches today [3]get the Gospel wrong! How can the Lord build a ministry if you're complicating God's plan of salvation for man? Here is a helpful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles called: "[4]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay."
3. **Realize that it is God's ministry, not yours!** - I realized a long time ago that I am an ambassador for the Lord here on earth. An "ambassador" represents someone else. Literally, you are the only "Jesus" that someone knows. *2nd Corinthians 5:20, "Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God."* My ministry websites all belong to God, because I have been *bought with a price* (Jesus' precious blood) and I belong to Him!

4. **Bath your ministry in prayer** - I cannot explain why God wants us to labor in fervent prayer. Could we not make better use of that time by going soulwinning? Absolutely not! Prayer is not preparation for the greater work, PRAYER IS THE GREATER WORK! God will not use a proud man or woman. Humility is paramount! In prayer, we are depending upon God's power. A lot of believers struggle with sin and the world. *James 4:6b, "God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.*
   "

5. **Ask God for wisdom continually** - I feel so helpless, incompetent and worthless on my own. Oh how I desperately need God in every area of my life, in each breath I inhale, and each step I take, in all that I do!

6. **Be aggressive about winning souls** - A ministry that doesn't diligently try to win lost souls to Jesus Christ is NOT A MINISTRY! How can it be? The ministry is synonymous with carrying out THE GREAT COMMISSION (Matthew 28:19-20). Any work that facilitates and helps the soulwinning cause of Jesus Christ can legitimately be called "a ministry."

7. **Genuinely love and care about people** - At some point in America our churches became businesses, and the individual person didn't matter anymore. Oh sure, nearly every offending ministry will superficially claim to care about people, but their WALK talks much louder than their TALK talks. One of the worst churches I ever attended is the [5]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who woeful lack God's love for people, which I can testify to firsthand—that I was [6]abused at their church and horribly shunned away as a result. I love them unconditionally with God's love, but they don't love me at all, and that shows their dire spiritual condition. God is not building Harvest, ungodly men are.

Whatever has ever been accomplished so far for the Kingdom of God, or ever will be accomplished through my humble labors online, will ONLY be by the power of God's Holy Spirit. The *seven* principles that I just gave you are the foundation of all my work! To God alone be the glory, great things He is doing!!!

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp052806.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel_mindset.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
5. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/banned_for_telling_truth.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/i_was_abused_at_church.htm

---

1.1.30 Pacific Garden Mission's "UNSHACKLED" False Gospel (2020-03-15 17:00)

I was disgusted today while listening to Pacific Garden Mission's (PGM) radio program called, [1]UNSHACKLED (episode #3607 - Jeffrey Austin). At the end of the program, the narrator tells the listener how to be saved, and this is what he shamefully says:

> “So now this day He [Jesus] commands you to repent and put your trust in Him. **Turn from your sins**, and He will not cast you out; but will accept you, because you have been justified, once and for all, **because you’ve turned your life over to Him**, and He has made you righteous!” [emphasis added]

So according to PGM’s thinking, if you aren’t willing to *turn from your sins*, Jesus won’t accept you! According to PGM, you are justified *because you’ve turned your life over to Him!* Folks, none of that is “[2]THE GOSPEL,” not even close! The narrator doesn’t even mention Jesus’ *death* on the cross, *burial* or bodily *resurrection* three days later. According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, this is “

the Gospel,

” by which we are saved, to them that believe. Every believer is JUSTIFIED with God because of the precious blood of Jesus, and not because we’ve *turned our life over to Him*. **Romans 5:9, “**

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

”

Pacific Garden Mission are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. My father was a Skid Row minister in Chicago for over 30 years. I tagged along with my father to PGM a hundred times during my childhood, where he preached and dealt with men in the prayer room after the invitation. That was back when [3]Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) was still directing the mission, for 46 years. Today, I don’t even recognize what the mission has deteriorated into, preaching Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance. You don’t get saved by turning from sins (that’s not what *[4]repentance* means), nor do you get saved by turning your life over to Christ (that’s the heresy of Lordship Salvation). It appears that PGM just wants to make money to keep its doors open, and doesn’t care about the accuracy of the Gospel.

Despite the ridiculous claims set forth by ’UNSHACKLED’ that lost sinners can immediately *repent* from their sins and change overnight, reality is very different...

> "Good character is not formed in a week or a month. It is created little by little, day by day. Protracted and patient effort is needed to develop good character." —Heraclitus of Ephesus (535-475 BC)

The Bible agrees with Heraclitus. **Romans 12:1-2, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world: *but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God."** Growth in grace as a new believer requires time and patience. **1st Peter 2:2,**

"

As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may *grow* thereby:

"

Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) likes to promote dramatic *UNSHACKLED* stories of alleged *converts*, who suddenly turned from a life of debauchery to serving Christ overnight. In reality, salvation doesn't change a person one bit! The only difference is that a saved person now has the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9). PGM's 'GO TO' Bible verse is found in

2nd Corinthians 5:17-18, " Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, *all things are become new*." Deceitfully, PGM leaves off **Verse 18,**

" *And all things are of God*, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;" Don't miss that

—all of the new things in the Christian's life are OF GOD! It is God's department, not the believer's.

I am sick and tired of the junk theology which has crept into MANY churches today, which teaches that if a person believes on Jesus Christ as one's personal Savior; they are still not saved unless they've *turned away from their sins*, which foolish preachers errantly think refers to

"

repent.

" That thinking is all wrong, and totally unscriptural. Believing on the Lord Jesus Christ as one's personal Savior IS ENOUGH TO BE SAVED! Nothing else is required of a sinner, not now, and not in the future! God does the rest. God offers eternal life as a free gift to all mankind. Our part in salvation is to come *as a guilty sinner* and simply 'BELIEVE' on the 'GOOD NEWS' of

Christ crucified, buried and risen, and God does all the rest!!!

You don't have to *turn away from your sins* to be accept by the dear Savior, you simply come as you are—UNGODLY, and God saves you that way! **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that *justifieth the ungodly*, his faith is counted for righteousness. "** There is no stipulation taught anywhere in the Holy King James Bible, where a lost sinner is required to turn away from sinful behavior to be saved. To do so is to pervert the Gospel of free grace!

The episodes that I have listened to on UNSHACKLED are corrupt theologically. The quote that I just shared with you is not the Gospel, it is junk theology!

1. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gospel.htm
3. https://www.chicagotribune.com/news/ct-xpm-1990-12-23-9004160087-story.html
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm

1.1.31 The Great Meaning Of "Metanoia" (2020-03-15 20:00)

Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent [metanoeo] ye, and believe the gospel [Good news]."

I was searching the internet one day, researching the topic of repentance and found the following precious article by Eli Brayley—a writer, pastor, and evangelist from New Brunswick, Canada. There is not a more important subject in the churches than what it means to "repent." Most churchgoers don't know that the English word for "repentance" means something completely different than the Greek word metanoia.

Whereas the Greek word metanoia means "to change one's mind" (in a broad sense), the English word for repent specifically means to sorrow, grieve and turn away from sins. These are two drastically different meanings, which as you can see, convey two completely different plans of salvation. Thus, you can see the woeful danger of using an English dictionary to define what it means to "repent." Metanoeo (to think differently) is simply the verb form of

the noun metanoia (a change of mind). Hence, Mark 1:15 literally reads, “Think differently and BELIEVE the Good News.” The object of changing one’s mind is unto the Gospel itself. The [1]Bible does not teach turning away from sinful behavior to be saved; but rather, turning to God by faith alone in the Gospel to be saved.

Obviously, in order to turn to God, you must of necessity turn from something. However, God does not require us to turn from anything to be saved. To do so is a flawed view of repentance. The idea that a person must forsake sinful activities to be saved is a false Gospel. We are not saved by repenting, we are saved by placing our trust in Jesus Christ! Whatever changes God wants to see happen in our life as His child is a separate matter of discipleship. Salvation is a matter solely of sonship.

Since the word “metanoia” simply means “to change one’s mind,” it requires supplemental information, because we don’t know what to change our mind about. Whereas the English word “repent” definitely means to turn away from sins, the Greek word metanoia doesn’t give us any specifics. The Word of God gives us the needed supplemental information in our text verse from **Mark 1:15b, “repent ye, and BELIEVE THE GOSPEL.”** Hence, repentance is unto the Gospel itself. The Gospel is what the change of mind is about. The great meaning of the word metanoia is that is applies to anything and everything that hinders a person from believing the Gospel. Whatever it is that has been hindering a sinner from believing the Gospel, the Scriptures command us to think differently toward God (Acts 20:21) and BELIEVE THE GOSPEL. The Gospel is what the change of mind is about.

The following article by Pastor Eli Brayley is very good. There are many preachers, including Pastor Eli Brayley and Pastor Hank Lindstrom, who believe that the word “repent” is an unfortunate translation, since it does not convey the accurate Greek meaning of the word. However, the heretical concept of “turning away from sins” to be saved does not originate in the holy Bible; but rather, in the modern English dictionary and Roman Catholicism. I myself believe that the King James Bible is accurate, inspired, infallible, inerrant and perfect. The word repent is not the problem; but rather, consulting the modern dictionary to find the meaning of the word. This is why God commanded us to “study” the Scriptures (2nd Timothy 2:15). God promised to preserve His very pure words (Psalms 12:6-7), and I believe He did in the English, King James Bible. I find no fault in the King James Bible!

Having said that, I appreciate the following explanation by Pastor Brayley, which I think provides a wonderful insight into what it truly means Biblically to “repent” ...

Dear J—,

Your question about repentance is timely, as Brad, myself and several other brothers here in Logan have been discussing it at length. We recently discovered an outstanding little book on the subject written in the late 19th century, which you must get your hands on. It’s called "[2]The Great Meaning of Metanoia" by an Episcopalian minister named Treadwell Walden. He wrote it about a month after the Revised Version of the Bible was published, which was anticipated to be a corrective translation of the traditional English version (KJV). Unfortunately, the Revised Version left untouched the word "repentance", and Walden wrote to express his disappointment. Scholars who worked on the Revised Version and other New Testament professors wrote to Walden expressing their support of his position, admitting that the word "repentance" is a bad translation of "metanoia", for it doesn’t carry the word’s meaning at all. Walden’s original essay is brilliant and full of apostolic character which is often so lacking in traditional Christianity. The book is out of print, but the University of California Library prints it on demand for somewhere between $15- $20 dollars (here). I think it is worth every penny.

Simply put, metanoia is a word filled with remarkable meaning by the preaching of Christ and the apostles. It is not a word that comes replete with it’s own meaning. The English word "repentance", on the other hand, comes filled with it’s own meaning - it needs no supplementation by context. Repentance means to feel remorse or regret for your sins; it’s Latin root literally means "pain; suffering in view of being liable to punishment". Metanoia has no such meaning associated with it. The word is Greek, and it is made up of two words: meta & nous. Meta means "after" or "change", and nous is the Greek word for "mind". The word means "after-mind" and signifies a change of mind: thinking one way, but then afterwards thinking another. It is the opposite of pronoia (pro-nous) which means before-mind: the mind or thinking you have before. Interestingly, there is another Greek word we frequently use in English that is related to metanoia: it is paranoia (para-nous). Literally, the word means to be beside-mind, or we would say "out of your mind", or "beside yourself". Paranoia is not being in a right mind, but having a mind that is off center - that is, not where it should be (http://www.etymonline.com/index.php?ter m=paranoia). If you compare metanoia and paranoia together, you get the idea of what the New Testament call for metanoia is: it is a command to change your mind and get it where it should be.

Of course, metanoia, when used as a command ("change your mind") needs supplementation by context; it needs to be filled with more information because we need to know what we are supposed to change our mind about. It can be something small (metanoia about how to spell "judgment"), to something enormously large (metanoia about your religious worldview). The sky is the limit with metanoia, and that is precisely the point of the remarkable function of the word in the New Testament. It is not restricted, like "repentance," to a narrow meaning of pain and sorrow for sin, which we then have to force unnaturally to fit with the gospel. It is a change of mind unto the gospel itself. The gospel is what the change of mind is about. The preaching of Jesus and the apostles speaks to the nous and men change or don't change their mind as they hear it. When a man changes his mind at the preaching of the gospel, he has experienced metanoia.

Thus, the proclamation of metanoia at the beginning of the New Testament is the doorway into the entire rest of the doctrine of the New Testament: Change your mind! About what? Listen! A radical mindshift in the religious world is about to happen... no, it is happening now... What we thought about God and the law and righteousness and forgiveness is all about to change. Hear! Metanoia and believe the gospel!

New Testament metanoia is a divine call to a radical mind-shift in the way men think about religion. Therefore "repentance" is an entirely unsatisfactory translation of the amazing word "metanoia" which gives a completely different feeling to the preaching of Jesus and His apostles. Was the major proclamation of Jesus and the apostles "Repent! Feel sorry for your sins"? Or was it "Metanoia! Think a new way"! Do you see what a difference these two words make? Which one is in keeping with the gospel of grace as we know it from the New Testament? Not the first, but the second. The gospel calls us to a new way of thinking about religion.

Whereas men think that they are good, and that obedience to the law is the way of salvation, and that the law only requires partial obedience, and that most people

won’t perish, Jesus calls us to believe that there is none good, and that no one will be saved by obedience to the law, because the law requires perfect obedience, and that broad is the road that leads to destruction. The apostles call us to believe that the cross of Christ is the power and the wisdom of God, the only way whereby we are saved, and live, through faith, while the world thinks that the cross is foolishness. Which word best summarizes this kind of preaching: "repent", or "metanoia"? Certainly not the first, but the second.

How did we lose this apostolic feature from our understanding and preaching of the gospel? Our loss of the meaning of metanoia came from early Latin Christianity, which failed to comprehend what was happening in the New Testament. It failed to understand the meaning of the gospel of grace, and envisioned Christianity to be primarily concerned with amending men’s behavior - in which Jesus, the God-man, came to teach men the highest principles of piety and morality. In keeping with this sentiment, the Latin Vulgate made the colossal error of translating "metanoia" as "poenitentiam agite" (do penance).

But how could they do this, since the two concepts are so radically different? It is because the early Latin scholars, who indeed recognized that the Greek word "metanoia" meant to "change the mind", did not understand what the New Testament gospel of grace was all about, and consequently, since the word is hollow and requires filling, they filled the word metanoia with something other than what Christ and the apostles filled it with. They interpreted the mind-change as changing your mind about how you are behaving - to regret your sinful lifestyle and to amend your life, rather than as changing your mind about the way of righteousness - that righteousness does not come through the law but through faith in Christ.

Having interpreted the call to change your mind this way, the Latin scholars thought it would be more helpful to skip the more hollow word "metanoia" with the fuller paraphrase "poenitentiam agite", which they believed best communicated the purpose of the mind change. Thus they paraphrased the word metanoia as they thought best; they did not translate the word. And it stuck. The Latin Vulgate possessed sole and unquestioned authority for over one thousand years, and therefore this erroneous paraphrase, "peoenitentiam agite" (do penance), became deeply rooted in the Church’s vocabulary and teaching.

By the time of the Reformation, the doctrine and practice of penitence ("repentance") was so assuredly believed to be Biblical that even the Reformers could not see clearly enough to root it out of their own systems. Though they rightly saw afresh that the gospel of Jesus Christ was all about righteousness through faith apart from works, they continued to confuse "metanoia" with penitence, and the rest of Protestant history has been an awkward and uncomfortable effort to somehow fit the necessity of repentance alongside the proclamation of sola fide. The proposed solution to the problem was to move repentance from one side of salvation to the other; so that, instead of having to repent in order to be saved (as the Roman Catholics saw it), the Reformers argued that repentance was a fruit and effect of being saved. In this way, salvation produced the amended life, but was not dependent upon it, so preserving the gospel of grace.

However, while it indeed is true that salvation produces the transformed life and not the other way around, the Scriptures remained clear that Jesus and the apostles preached that in order for men to be saved, they must "metanoia" (ex. Luke 13:3, Acts 3:19, etc.) - and the real problem was not in the order of salvation and repentance, but in the word "repentance" itself. The Roman Catholics understood the order correctly, but had the wrong definition of metanoia, while the Reformers understood the order incorrectly, and likewise had the wrong definition of metanoia! This incorrect order and definition has caused the strange unapostolic juggling of sola fide and repentance within Protestantism, a juggling we have has seen for the last 500 years, and which is still just as prevalent today. All that is needed for the juggling to stop is to simply see the true meaning of metanoia.

I believe that one of the greatest perpetuating sources of this error within Protestantism is the Westminster Confession of Faith - the impressive and definitive English statement of Reformed theology - which is defended and taught zealously in the majority of Reformed churches. I truly appreciate much in the Westminster Confession, but I believe it is in grave error when it defines "repentance" as follows:

I. Repentance unto life is an evangelical grace, the doctrine whereof is to be preached by every minister of the gospel, as well as that of faith in Christ.

II. By it a sinner, out of the sight and sense, not only of the danger, but also of the filthiness and odiousness of his sins, as contrary to the holy nature and righteous law of God, and upon the apprehension of his mercy in Christ to such as are penitent, so grieves for, and hates his sins, as to turn from them all unto God, purposing and endeavoring to walk with him in all the ways of his commandments.

III. Although repentance be not to be rested in as any satisfaction for sin, or any cause of the pardon thereof, which is the act of God's free grace in Christ; yet is it of such necessity to all sinners, that none may expect pardon without it.

IV. As there is no sin so small but it deserves damnation; so there is no sin so great that it can bring damnation upon those who truly repent.

V. Men ought not to content themselves with a general repentance, but it is every man's duty to endeavor to repent of his particular sins, particularly.

VI. As every man is bound to make private confession of his sins to God, praying for the pardon thereof, upon which, and the forsaking of them, he shall find mercy: so

he that scandalizeth his brother, or the Church of Christ, ought to be willing, by a private or public confession and sorrow for his sin, to declare his repentance to those that are offended; who are thereupon to be reconciled to him, and in love to receive him. (WCF, XV, Repentance Unto Life)

Notice the juggling that takes place in this explanation of "repentance".

Repentance is not to be rested in as the cause of our salvation, but yet you dare not rest unless you have repentance! Repentance is necessary for the sinner, as well as faith in Christ! This is simply unbiblical and unevangelical. It does not carry with it the free and gracious character of the New Testament gospel, but rather attaches to the free offer of the gospel an awkward and burdensome system of penance - that residual vestige of old Latin theology. The Reformers, while seeing correctly that righteousness comes by faith alone in Christ alone, failed to see the beautiful meaning of metanoia. Metanoia is but the change of mind to this gospel, and it is the call for men who are ignorant of the righteousness of God by faith to see this new and living way of righteousness in Christ and the futility of their own attempt to be righteous by the law. But the Reformers, unable to see past the deeply entrenched Latin concept of poenitentiam agite to the original apostolic meaning and preaching of metanoia, were left with nothing else to do but juggle awkwardly in order to be faithful to Scripture and to preserve the gospel they had come to see and love.

It would be helpful to ask any Reformed Christian if they have "repented" according to the definition of the Westminster Confession of Faith. Have they "turned from all their sins unto God, endeavoring to walk with Him in all the ways of His commandments?" Have they "repented of their particular sins, particularly?" And if not, does this mean that they are not saved? Of course, they will admit that no one has, but experience has typically shown that rather than admit the Confession is wrong, the standards get lowered so that people can feel like they have repented. If we don’t lower the standards and are honest about our sins, we will admit that none of us truly feel sorry for all our sins, and none of us have turned from all our sins particularly, nor do we obey all the commandments. If we did, we wouldn’t be sinners! But the gospel is the good news for sinners, that as sinners, we are "justified freely by His grace, through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus" (Rom. 3:24) through nothing but faith alone.

"To the one who does not work, but believes upon Him who justifies the ungodly, his faith is counted unto righteousness." (Rom. 4:5) Reformed churches believe this! Why not then drop the erroneous and awkward doctrine of "Repentance unto Life" for the Scriptural and apostolic doctrine of metanoia unto life?

"Whosoever will, let him take freely of the waters of life." (Rev. 22:17) "'Sirs, what must I do to be saved?' And they said to him, 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and you shall be saved." (Acts 16:30-31) "The Lord is... not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to metanoia." (2 Pet. 3:9) God calls sinners to eat freely of the bread of life, the broken body and shed blood of His Son. This is a meal He has set for the ungodly, not for the righteous nor for some phony level of righteousness. He wants sinners to eat of it, and He does not set up signs that say: "Only for those who are penitent". God sees our dire need and says, "Eat, sinner, and live! Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ! Look and your soul shall be filled! Do not think that you must worthy to receive My salvation. Behold and believe My righteous generous grace for you displayed in the cross of Christ. Metanoia!"

I hope this is helpful to you, J—. I love you, dear brother, and pray for you to have wisdom and clarity in this matter. Looking forward to hearing from you again,

Much affection,

Eli

SOURCE: [3]Timothy Ministry - The Great meaning Of Metanoia

Thank you Pastor Brayley! This article is valuable ammunition in the ongoing fight against the heresy of [4]Lordship Salvation which Satan has crept into many churches today. The modern counterfeit Bible revisions (translated from Westcott and Hort) all wrongly interpret "repentance" as "[5]a change of life" or "[6]a change of actions," instead of what metanoia really means, which is, "a change of mind." As Pastor Brayley wisely teaches, the correct meaning of metanoia clears up centuries of needless bickering and fighting within the churches over what it means to "repent." Metanoia, what a beautiful word!

> "If you don't love the down-and-outer, you're not a fundamentalist. You're not right with God!" —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/turning_from_sins_is_not_part_of_the_gospel.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/treadwell_walden/the_great_meaning_of_metanoia.pdf
3. http://www.timothyministry.com/2012/07/the-great-meaning-of-metanoia.html
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/the_voice.htm

1.1.32 The Misrepresentation Of Evangelist Alexander Marshall (2020-03-16 00:27)

Proverbs 22:28 and 23:10, "Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set. ... Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless."

I have quite a large collection of old and new books, Gospel tracts and materials. I've been giving some of them away to a local Baptist church, simply because I have accumulated too many books and commentaries on the Bible. I have numerous books from the 1800's. I grab a book or an item here and there and look for something to inspire a new article.

Today, I picked up a little Gospel tract titled, "God's Way Of Salvation," authored in the 1920's by [1]Evangelist Alexander Marshall (1846-1928). The original Gospel tract that I have set

before me is nearly a century old. It is a little 31-page booklet, which could easily fit into a man's shirt pocket, and it's as thin as a dime. This excellent Gospel tract was originally published by Moody Press in Chicago, back when Moody Bible Institute and Moody Church could be trusted doctrinally. Today, Moody honors, promotes and publishes the books of heretics like Dr. John MacArthur, who denies that Jesus' blood is sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat. MacArthur is also a devout 5-point Calvinist, who teaches that it is not easy to be saved, which is a satanic lie!

As I read Alexander Marshall's excellent tract, "God's Way Of Salvation," I was so impressed that out of curiosity I went online to search for it. I was particularly impressed Marshall taught the Biblical truth that "repentance" is A CHANGE OF MIND. The tract today is published by [2]Bible Truth Publishers, who sell the tract. To my dismay, someone very deceitfully and deliberately changed Marshall's tract to leave out the truth about repentance. The Bible Truth Publishers' website has converted Brother Marshall's printed Gospel tract into audio format (35 separate tracts). Between tract 24 ("Can A Man Be Saved At Once?") and track 25 ("I Cannot Love God"), they intentionally removed the section titled, "I Have Not Repented Enough." You can listen on their website to tracts 24 and 25, which are word-for-word what I have in front of me from the original tract.

However, I am now going to type out the missing portion from Alexander Marshall's Gospel tract, which someone dishonestly removed. Little things are important, and this little omission speaks volumes against the corrupter. I am going to quote the missing portion of the tract exactly as it is printed—italics, quotation marks and all...

"I HAVE NOT REPENTED ENOUGH"

What do you mean? "I am not sorry enough for my sins."

And if you were very sorry, would God be more willing to save you than He is now? "I think so."

Then you are completely mistaken.

"But does it not say, unless we repent we shall perish?"

Yes; but what do you think is the Scriptural significance of "repentance"? If you say "sorrow for sin" you are wrong. It does not mean sorrow for sin: it means a CHANGE OF MIND (Matt. 21:29). This change will doubtless produce sorrow; but sorrow and repentance are two very different things (Heb. 12:17. margin, and II Cor. 7:9). When God calls on you to "repent, and believe the Gospel," He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you. Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first "feel" some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God's great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24).

Yes, that is excellent. Mr. Marshall is 100 % correct! Yet, some unlearned and/or heretical person changed his tract, completely removing the preceding section on repentance from the work. Marshall plainly says that sinners are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL, that is, he says, "to lay aside your wrong thoughts [Repentance], and believe the glad tidings [Gospel] that He proclaims to you."

Our text Bible verses from Proverbs 22:28 and 23:10 teach us not to remove the ancient landmarks. In ancient times, surveyed land was marked off with large stones or some type

of difficult to move land-marker. Sometimes, when the man of the house died, widows and orphans were victimized by dishonest neighbours, who would remove the landmarks from their original position. By doing so, they stole their neighbour's land.

Whoever butchered Alexander Marshall's Gospel tract (no doubt to promote the heresy of [3]Lordship Salvation), dishonestly removed the ancient landmark. They have done a horrible injustice to Mr. Marshall, misrepresenting his original work. The entire section that I just quoted to you word-for-word has been maliciously removed from Evangelist Marshall's tract. Again, the tract is titled, "God's Way Of Salvation." Why would anyone remove this section on repentance as A CHANGE OF MIND from Brother Marshall's Gospel tract? The answer is obvious, that is, because the heresy of Lordship Salvation has crept unawares into most churches today. Lordship Salvation is synonymous with the false teachings of John Calvin (aka, "Calvinism").

The Bible warns us that Satan creeps into the churches UNAWARES (undetected) through ungodly false prophets. Jude 1:4, "For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ." You don't have to reject the name and person of Jesus Christ to deny Him. In Matthew 7:21-23 we find a group of religious people, who performed "many wonderful works" in Jesus' name, yet the Lord said the horrifying words, "I NEVER KNEW YOU!" Listen friend, if you're wrong on repentance, then you're wrong on salvation; and if you're wrong on salvation, then you're not saved.

Clearly, whoever changed Alexander Marshall's Gospel tract has a serious problem with "repentance" simply meaning A CHANGE OF MIND, but this is the Biblical meaning! Again, Evangelist Marshall is correct that "TO REPENT" means "to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you." Most preachers today disagree with this truth, instead requiring people to turn away from sinful behavior to be saved, and to forsake the world, and to surrender "ALL" to Christ as Lord to be saved. None of these constitute the Gospel. [4]What Is The Gospel? (Pastor Harry Ironside, 1876-1951).

Alexander Marshall was born in 1846 and died in 1928. He authored, *God's Way Of Salvation*, when he was in his 70's. That aged man of God knew that salvation rests completely in "THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST." Would to God that religious leaders today would believe the Word of God and stop listening to corrupt radio preachers concerning what it means "to repent."

There is not one verse in the Holy Bible which teaches to “turn from sin to be saved.” Marshall is correct that repentance is not sorrow, and that the “feeling” of sorrow is not required for salvation. The apostle Judas had sorrow for betraying Christ (Matthew 27:3), even returning the 30 pieces of silver, but he still went to Hell in unbelief. I have no doubt that Alexander Marshall is grieved in Heaven, because some dishonest religious person (not a born-again Christian) changed his Gospel tract, removing the ancient landmark concerning the [5]true meaning of Biblical repentance.

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alexander_Marshall_(evangelist)
2. http://bibletruthpublishers.com/Gods-way-of-salvation-gospel-tracks-audio-cd/alexander-marshall-peace-salvation/pd6291
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-great-meaning-of-metanoia.html

---

1.1.33 How’s Your Eyesight? (2020-03-16 08:00)

1st Samuel 18:5-9, “And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul’s servants.

And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the women came out of all cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of musick.

And the women answered one another as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and what can he have more but the kingdom?

And *Saul eyed David* from that day and forward.

”

As we just read, Saul had his eye on David because of envy. Saul was the first king of Israel. David was a mighty warrior, which he had learned protecting his sheep as a boy. David once fought off a bear, and at another time a hungry lion, who tried to eat some lambs from his flock. God gave David the victory in battle against the Philistines. When the Jewish women praised David above Saul, the king became enraged with envy. But

David was a lowly shepherd at heart, who had his eyes on God.

Psalms 141:8, “ *But mine eyes are unto thee, O GOD the Lord*: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.

”

There is a very important Biblical truth to be learned here. Who are you looking at dear reader? How’s your eyesight? If you’ve got your eyes focused on man, look out! People will hurt you, disappoint you, and let you down. That includes family and spouses. If you’re looking at the Lord, He will never let you down. **Hebrews 13:5, “Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: *for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee*.**

” God has given us His solemn promise as believers that He will NEVER leave nor forsake us.

The Bible gives us several dozen examples of how people got into trouble when they “saw” something. ...

EVE - Eve sinned because she SAW that the forbidden fruit looked pleasing to the eyes. She was looking where she shouldn’t have been looking. **Genesis 3:6, “ And when the woman *saw* that the tree was good for food, and that *it was pleasant to the eyes*, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. ”**

LOT - Lot was materialistic, when he BEHELD the well watered plains of Sodom, and ended up moving there. Lot’s life, and that of his entire family, was wrecked and ruin because he LOOKED at the wrong things. When he should have been looking to the Lord, Lot was looking at Sodom. **Genesis 13:10, “ And Lot lifted up his eyes, and *beheld all the plain of Jordan*, that it was well watered every where, before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar. ”** Please read **Genesis 13:12, “Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain, and *pitched his tent toward Sodom*.”** Lot pitched the opening of his tent toward Sodom, because his heart was already there! Just one chapter later, to the verse, Lot lived in Sodom! **Genesis 14:12, “ And they**

took Lot, Abram's brother's son, *who dwelt in Sodom*, and his goods, and departed." Lot looked with covetousness at the well watered plains of Sodom. Next Lot chose to live there, pitching his tent toward the wicked city of Sodom. And finally, Lot moved into Sodom!

LOT'S WIFE - The Bible says that Lot's wife turned into a literal pillar of salt, because she LOOKED back on Sodom's destruction, after the Angel of the Lord had forbidden them to do so. **Genesis 19:26, " But his wife *looked back* from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt. "**

I could give you many more examples from the Bible; such as, when that king David "saw" Bath-Sheba bathing naked from his palace rooftop. David was supposed to be fighting on the battlefield, but he chose to stay home in Jerusalem, not where he was supposed to be. When we are not where we are supposed to be, we often see things that we ought not see! Consequently, David did some things that he shouldn't have done, and his sins quickly turned into evil (hurting other people). David's sin of committing adultery with Bath-Sheba compelled him to do evil by murdering her husband, Uriah. Evil always comes from sin!

I have watched about one hundred episodes of the "

[1]Forensic Files

" TV series. There are 406 episodes total. I paid attention to what small things (common sins) led to uncommon horrendous crimes. In nearly every case where people did unthinkably evil things to hurt other people (murder, rape, dismembering their bodies, stealing, torture), there was a slow process of wicked thinking. There was a long-time pattern of alcohol and drug abuse, going to strip clubs, disrespect for the law, no fear of God and worldliness! Nobody just goes out and commits adultery, bank robbery or murder! Long before that time there was a weakening of that person's moral character—the result of WRONG THINKING! **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. "**

How do you see things? In Matthew chapter 9 we find Jesus talking with Matthew, a tax-collector. **Matthew 9:9-11, " And as Jesus passed forth from thence, *he saw a man, named Matthew*, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.**

And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

And *when the Pharisees saw it*, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? " Notice that *both* Jesus and the Pharisees "saw" Matthew, but they saw different things—The Pharisees saw a BAD SINNER, but Jesus saw a SICK MAN who need a PHYSICIAN! **Matthew 9:12, " But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, *They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick*."** What do you see when you look at sinful people? Do you see bad people? Or do you see sinners for whom Jesus Christ died, who through the power of the Gospel can be saved, and transformed by the Word of God into servants of the most high God?

We find another example in the Bible in **Matthew 14:28-31, "**

And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

But *when he saw* the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

" When Peter

"saw" the wind blowing he was afraid, and began to sink into the Sea of Galilee. Peter's big mistake was not looking at the boisterous wind, but taking his eyes of Jesus in the first place.

Where are you looking dear reader? Are you looking at man? Are you eyeing someone with envy, resentment or hatred? I maintain a spirit of love toward everyone, because I keep my eyes stayed on God. **Isaiah 26:3, " Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, *whose mind is stayed on thee*: because he trusteth in thee."** Saul eyed David, but David looked to the Lord. Saul's life ended up ruined and destroyed, committing suicide; but David's life ended up very successful, blessed in the Lord, despite David's sins, failures and mistakes made along life's journey. The lesson I hope for you to learn dear reader, is to keep your eyes on God.

Psalms 141:8, " *But mine eyes are unto thee, O GOD the Lord*: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.

"

In these perilous times, more and more I am running to the Word of God like a starving man! The power of God resides in the written promises of God in the Scripture! What a precious Savior!!!

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Forensic_Files

1.1.34 Lordship Salvation Refuted (2020-03-16 13:30)

LORDSHIP SALVATION is a false doctrine that says a sinner MUST surrender one's life to Christ and forsake a sinful lifestyle to be saved. In sharp contrast, the Holy Bible, God's inspired Word, teaches that a sinner's faith in Christ alone is sufficient for salvation. We are not saved by *trying*, but by *trusting*. Eternal life is a free gift, freely received by faith alone in Christ. I am a strong OPPONENT of Lordship Salvation. In fact, I hate the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation, but I love everybody. Lordship Salvation is a religious decoy, not the Gospel of free grace, which hinders people from entering into the Kingdom of God. By the way, when I speak of Lordship Salvationists and Calvinists, they are one and the same effectively.

Religious people make eternal life a real task, something for which we must work and toil. The truth is that Eternal Life is NOT a process! It is NOT a matter of "doing," it IS a matter of understanding *Who Jesus Christ is*, *What He has done* and *Why He has done it for you*. Who is Jesus?—The Christ! What Has He done?—Christ died for our sins! Why has He done it for us?—because we would go to Hell as guilty sinners if it weren't for His payment on the cross! Once you grasp these truths, then you will hopefully see the wisdom of deciding to trust Jesus Christ for what He promised—Eternal Life with Him in Heaven.

A popular website which endorses Lordship Salvation states the following heresy...

> If Jesus Christ is not the Lord and Master of your life, He is NOT your Saviour. ALL opponents of this doctrine DENY the Lord Jesus Christ and turn the grace of God into lasciviousness by saying saved people may live just like the world. Many of today's "soulwinner's" believe, and preach, that submitting to Jesus as Lord is optional. They say Jesus will be your Saviour while Satan is your Lord. That is not what the Bible says. Only the devil would want you to believe that. The blood of Jesus is so POWERFUL that it will give you a new mind. Read Romans with clear eyeballs and see for yourself.

SOURCE: [1]Lordship Salvation

I would like to make several comments, examining the above individual statements one by one, in the light of God's Word. The inspired Word of God is our spiritual Weapon, our Sword, by which we can easily defeat the two-headed monster of Lordship Salvation:

ACCUSATION #1: " If Jesus Christ is not the Lord and Master of your life, He is NOT your Saviour."

MY RESPONSE: You can't support that statement with the Scripture! Lordship Salvationists interpret the word *Lord* to mean

"

Master,

"

i.e., to surrender to Christ's will. However, the Biblical word for Lord is quite different, which is always the Greek word KURIOS, meaning

"

Supreme in Authority.

"

Hence, to believe on Christ is to trust THE LORD. Every lost sinner who comes to Jesus Christ for salvation is coming the LORD, i.e., to God Almighty, for salvation. You don't make Jesus Lord, He is Lord! For Lordship Salvationists to make a distinction, and create an entirely new doctrine, which requires a person to make Christ the Master of his life to be saved—is damnable heresy!

Please consider that the Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. **John 20:31,**

“But these are written, *that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

” We find the word

“

BELIEVE

”

mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John, but no mention is made of making Jesus one’s

“

Lord

”

to be saved. Thus, we plainly see that salvation comes solely by faith in Christ. What saith the Scripture? **Acts 10:43,**

“To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. ”

Matthew 21:32, “ For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but *the publicans and the harlots believed him:* and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.” Please notice that the Bible doesn’t call them *former* publicans and harlots. Jesus said the religious crowd was going to Hell, but the tax-cheats and harlots were going to Heaven. That is because you don’t get saved by turning from your sins, you get saved only by BELIEVING the Gospel.

ACCUSATION #2: ALL opponents of this doctrine DENY the Lord Jesus Christ and turn the grace of God into lasciviousness by saying saved people may live just like the world.

MY RESPONSE: That is a horrible lie! Did Abraham deny the Lord, when he simply

“

believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness

”

in Genesis 15:6? Not at all? Romans 4:5 plainly states that we are saved WITHOUT WORKS. Abraham was justified solely by faith concerning his salvation. When James speaks of Abraham’s faith being [2]justified by works, he was speaking about the incident in Genesis 22 when Abraham offered up Isaac. This was 7 chapters LATER, after Abraham was saved in Genesis 15:6. James speaks of the FRUIT of Abraham’s faith in James 2:21; BUT Paul speaks of the ROOT of Abraham’s faith in Romans 4:3-5. Lordship Salvationists confuse the ROOT of Christian faith with the FRUIT (i.e., evidence) of that faith. To accuse all

“

opponents

” of Lordship Salvation of condoning worldliness and sinful living is unfair. Nothing could be further from the truth. We free grace Gospel proponents do not believe that at all. The Bible does not give anyone God’s permission to live in intentional sin (Romans 3:31; 6:15).

The Bible teaches that if a person is genuinely saved that there should be some evidence (i.e., the “

works

”

spoken of in James 2:18). However, this has nothing to do with salvation itself. Also, you CANNOT mandate such changes for salvation, otherwise you’ve corrupted the Gospel. Please do not misunderstand—you cannot tell how much fuel is in a car’s gas tank by the sound of the horn; and you cannot determine if a person is saved by viewing their lifestyle. James speaks of works seen in the eyes of men, not God. True, a saved person should bring forth works of righteousness in their life, which are evidence of the indwelling Holy Spirit; HOWEVER, just because such works are not readily visible for others to see doesn’t mean they are not saved. A Christian SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that would be Calvinism).

Following Jesus Christ is a matter of DISCIPLESHIP and not SALVATION. Eternal life is a *free gift* (Romans 5:15; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-10). Our churches are filled with morally upright people who are still hellbound in their sins and unbelief. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Living a consecrated life is not a part of saving-faith. [3]Please read the beautiful words of Dr. John R. Rice exposing the heresy of Lordship Salvation.

The argument is concerning salvation itself. Lordship Salvationists (i.e., Calvinists) are woefully ignorant of the Bible. At some point in the past they got upset seeing professed “

Christians

”

living in willful sin, so they countered the issue by fabricating the heresy of Lordship Salvation; thus, forcing people to forsake their sinful habits in order to be saved. The problem is that God never said that! Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit Gospel. You cannot force a sinner to forsake his sins, by adding a changed life as a requiring for salvation. This is NOT to say that a man can believe on Christ without realizing he is a GUILTY SINNER (Romans 3:19); however, there is a vast difference between realizing one’s guilt as a sinner, versus actually forsaking sinful behavior itself. Please read what Dr. Harry Ironside had to say about BIBLICAL REPENTANCE. Dr. Ironside is 100 % correct in his definition of repentance...

> “Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word.”
>
> —
>
> Except Ye Repent, by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

Carefully notice that Biblical repentance is NOT forsaking the act of sin, which is impossible for anyone, nor is it a desire to forsake sinful bad habits. For anyone to say that a person MUST be willing to forsake sinful behavior to be saved is a lie; eternal life is a gift, which you simply freely take.

So to clarify. I am an opponent (enemy) of the Lordship Salvation heresy. I do NOT think a believer may live like the world without consequences; not at all. However, just because believers struggle with sin doesn’t mean they’re not saved. The apostle Paul struggled with sin (Romans 7:14-25). As believers we are commanded to *walk in the Spirit*, but carefully notice the Words of **Galatians 5:25, “ If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.**

” It is abundantly clear from this Scripture passage that it is possible to LIVE in Christ’s Spirit (i.e., to be saved), and yet fail to WALK in Christ’s Spirit (i.e., live for the Lord).

Do some genuine believers live like the world? Yes, of course, but **Hebrews 12:8** tells us the *big difference* between a worldly heathen and a worldly believer, **“**

But if ye be without *chastisement*, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

” No believer can live in sin and go without God’s chastisement. God is not an absent parent! The Bible plainly warns in Hebrews 12:8 that God will CHASTISE and SCOURGE His disobedient children. The Holy Spirit will convict a backslider, and that is an important word— **“**

backslider

” **(Proverb 14:14).** Lordship Salvationists DON’T allow for a Christian to backslide. As far as they’re concerned, a backslidden believer is no believer at all, and that’s not Biblical. The Word of God gives us numerous references to patriarchal saints who backslid into horrible sin (such as king David who commit adultery and then murder, in an attempt to cover his sins).

ACCUSATION #3: Many of today’s “ soulwinners” believe, and preach, that submitting to Jesus as Lord is optional. They say Jesus will be your Saviour while Satan is your Lord.

That is not what the Bible says. Only the devil would want you to believe that LIE!

MY RESPONSE: Again, this flawed mentality leaves absolutely no allowance for a believer to be immature or backslide. The author of the preceding quote keeps alleging that Satan is the Lord of anyone who doesn’t commit their life to Christ at the time of salvation, which is extreme and ridiculous to say. 1st Peter 2:2 speaks of growing in the *milk of the Word*. A new believer must be taught and mentored if they are to live for the Lord.

Like it or not, there is an ongoing raging battle in EVERY believer between the sinful flesh and the Spirit of God (Romans 7:14-25; James 4:1). Even the Apostle Paul said in **Romans 7:19, “**

For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

” Now why would the Apostle Paul DO EVIL if Jesus were his Lord? Hmmm? This Scripture alone proves the ignorance and hypocrisy of the proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy.

You don’t make Jesus LORD, He is Lord! The very moment that you receive Jesus as your personal Savior, He automatically became your Lord (Master). Calvinists are guilty of front-loading the Gospel, requiring of a new convert what is only possible for a mature Christian. Would you expect a baby to run a marathon? Of course not, yet that is exactly what Lordship Salvation proponents demand of a person to be saved. By front-loading the Gospel, they are preaching “

ANOTHER GOSPEL

”

(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9) which cannot produce the new birth. Lordship Salvation is religion, not the new birth!

John 1:12-13, “But as many as *received him*, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that *believe on his name*:

Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

” Nothing is sad of making Jesus

“

LORD.

”

You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible where it says to receive Jesus as one’s Lord to be saved. What the Bible *does* teach is that we must receive Jesus as our personal Savior.

1st Timothy 4:10, “ For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*.”

We read in 2nd Timothy 4:10 that Demas forsook Paul, *having loved this present world*. Yet, we learn in Philemon 1:24 that just a few years *earlier* Demas had been a fellow-labourer with the Apostle Paul in his ministry. What happened? Clearly, Demas was saved but backslidden into the world. We are at war today in the churches over the Gospel. I challenge you dear reader to avoid the dangerous habit of getting your theology from preachers. Instead, you need to get your theology from the inspired Word of God.

To the natural man, Lordship Salvation sounds good, and makes perfect sense. I mean, it is sensible that a person who claims to be saved should live a righteous life. It is logical to conclude that someone living in willful sin has never been saved at all. The big problem is that the Bible contradicts this religious type of mindset. Cain sincerely tried to please God by

his own efforts, offering the best crops his fields could produce, which God rejected (Genesis 4:3-5). The most dangerous form of deception is the HALF-TRUTH, because the half that is true can be defended with incontestable logic. Calvinists claim that salvation is the free gift of God, that it cannot be earned or merited; yet they say if your life hasn't changed you are not saved. That is not the Gospel.

Calvinists love to run to **1st John 3:8-9, "**

He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

*Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin***; for his seed remaineth in him: and** *he cannot sin***, because he is born of God."** Taken by itself, a person could easily conclude that someone cannot be saved and continue living a willful lifestyle of homosexuality, stealing or adultery; but the emphasis of John's Epistle is not on good works, it is on the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know* that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.**
"

I was saved at age 13, when a Baptist preacher said from his pulpit, that anyone who doesn't have the Holy Spirit convicting them about sin is not saved. I knew right away that I wasn't saved. For the first time in my life I felt the conviction of God's Holy Spirit in my sinful soul. From my pew, the best I knew how, I cried out to a risen Savior to save me (and He thankfully did, as Jesus promised in **John 6:37b, "him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.**
"

I didn't even think to receive Jesus as my Lord. The preacher didn't mention anything about it, and I'm so glad that he didn't, because it would have confused me.

The idea of turning away from my sins never came into my mind. But in the weeks to follow, I had a new hunger to read my King James Bible, and I heard the still small voice of God in my soul, telling me not to sin anymore. You see, I didn't ask or make Jesus my Lord, He automatically became my Lord when I received Him as my Savior. I still did bad things sometimes, and if it weren't for my strict Christian father, I am confident

that I would have ended up dead or in prison as a typical teenager in Chicago. Living a holy life has far more to do with circumstances than it does with being saved. If you are not where

you are supposed to be, and you are not doing what you should be doing, you will sin, and that can quickly lead to evil (hurting other people). We see this with King David. If David had been where he was supposed to be, instead of staying home (2nd Samuel 11:1), he never would have commit adultery and murder! Think about that!

ACCUSATION #4: The blood of Jesus is so POWERFUL that it will give you a new mind. Read Romans with clear eyeballs and see for yourself.

MY RESPONSE: The Apostle Paul states in **Romans 7:24-25, "**

O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

" Proponents of Lordship Salvation are woefully blinded to the fact that every believer still has to contend with the carnal flesh. Oftentimes, as seen repeatedly from Genesis to Revelation, God's children falter. Does not **Proverb 24:16** declare, **"**

For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief

" ? Christians do falter in their faith at times. At best the Christian life is a roller-coaster.

It was John the Baptist, whom Jesus called the greatest born amongst women (Matthew 11:11), who told his disciples to go ask Jesus the question: **" Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?**

" (Matthew 11:3). John became so discouraged in prison that he questioned if Jesus were truly the Messiah. What do you think the Lordship Salvation hypocrites would have said about John the Baptist? Lordship Salvationists are the hypocritical religious Pharisees of our time. They point fingers at anyone living in willful sin, accusing them of being unsaved. That is not the Gospel.

The apostle Paul rebuked the church at Galatia for beginning in the FAITH, but then trying to perfect their faith with WORKS. **Galatians 3:3, "Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?**

” Calvinists foolishly claim that salvation is by FAITH alone, but then say a person is not saved who isn’t DOING THE WORKS OF THE LAW! Effectively, that is exactly what John Calvin (1509-1564) and his millions of unsaved religious followers teach today.

1. https://www.jesus-is-lord.com/lordship.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/faith_and_works.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm

---

1.1.35 SALVATION Versus DISCIPLESHIP (2020-03-16 16:00)

Galatians 1:8-9, “ But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach *any other gospel* unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. ”

I learned much of the following information from Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008). The message of faith alone, and the message of commitment of life, can’t *both* be *The Gospel*; therefore, one of them is a false gospel and come under the curse of perverting the Gospel (i.e., preaching another gospel). The 16th U.S. President, Abraham Lincoln, said it well:

> “In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!” —President Abraham Lincoln

Likewise, God cannot be *for* and *against* the same thing at the same time—either a person must surrender to Christ’s Lordship and commit to turning away from sins to be saved, or they do not to receive the free gift of eternal life, but it cannot be both! Here are some helpful preacher’s quotes differentiating between SALVATION and DISCIPLESHIP...

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance

represented as our ’giving ourselves to God’; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." —

Ryrie, Charles; *Balancing the Christian Life;* Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170).

"The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an ’easy Believism’ and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to ’change one’s mind,’ and to believe is to remove one’s trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." —Howard, William; *Is Faith Enough to Save?;* Bibliotheca Sacra, January-March, 1942 (p.99).

"This kind of faith is not ’easy believism’. It is not easy to say, ’I can’t save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.’" —Hook, H. Phillip; *A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith;* Bibliotheca Sacra, April-June, 1964 (p. 133, 138).

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is ’justified freely by his grace’ (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also ’justified by works’ (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God’s workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —Hodges, Zane C; *The Hungry Inherit*; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to

a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —DeHaan, M. R.; *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." —Post, Roger; *The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament*; Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Lindsey, Hal; *The Liberation of Planet Earth*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian." —Pentecost, J. Dwight; *Design for Discipleship*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does

not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship." —Harrison, Everett F; *Must Christ Be Lord To Be Savior? No*; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." —Unger, Merrill F.; *God Is Waiting To Meet You*; Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —

Chafer, Lewis Sperry; *Salvation*; Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

Lordship salvation is where someone teaches that there must be a commitment to Christ as Lord of one's life in order to be saved. Recently there has been a modification of this position to say that *willingness* to be controlled by the Lord, at the time of salvation, is all that is required in addition to faith in order to be saved. The message of faith only and the message of faith *plus* commitment of life can't both be *The Gospel*; therefore, one of them is a FALSE GOSPEL and comes under the curse of perverting the Gospel or preaching another gospel.

Galatians 1:8-9,

" But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that you have received, let him be accursed. "

If only committed people are saved people, then where is there room for carnal Christians? What kind of dedication must be preached to people, if in order to be saved, they have already dedicated their lives to the Lord? Where do you stop if you start adding something else to this which is the Gospel revealed in the Bible? Look at what God says about adding to the Revelation of Jesus Christ (Gospel),

“ For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book ” (Revelation 22:18). The Bible plainly declares that we are saved by faith, and not by works. Where does it say this? **Ephesians 2:8-9, “**

For by grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. Not of works, lest any man should boast.

” What are you trusting in to get you to Heaven?

Will you trust Jesus as your Savior right now, the one who shed His precious blood on the cross of Calvary to pay for all your sins?

The moment you put your trust in Jesus Christ, God (who can read your mind) knows, saves and gives YOU the Gift of God, which is Eternal Life.

You are saved in a moment of time, because you are trusting in the true Savior now, not working your way to Heaven day-by-day which is not even possible.

You do not need anyone to pray over you, or pray for you, because this is between you and God in Heaven. If you believe you are saved! Because of your new trust in the shed blood of Jesus Christ, you are now a child of God. Before you trusted in Jesus, God was your Creator but now and forevermore He will be your heavenly Father.

Once saved you can never be lost, for *any reason*. This is because you were born spiritually the moment you put your trust in Jesus Christ. Just like your *physical birth* which brought you into this human world, your *spiritual birth* gave you a new spiritual life (the Holy Spirit) that is permanent. You were *born-again*, made righteous and holy in Gods eyes. In fact you have the righteousness of God Himself, your are sinless and perfect in God’s eyes now and that’s why you can enter into a perfect Heaven.

God will not save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He will only save those who are *trusting* to be saved.

You MUST put ALL your trust in Jesus to be saved. Simply trust in the *blood* that He shed on the cross, trust that He is God in the flesh, trust that He made the complete payment for your sins,

not just part; He paid for ALL of your sins (past, present, and future)! Trust that He rose again from the dead after 3 days and 3 nights, and in return for this trust, He gives YOU Eternal Life. All false Christians put part of their trust in Jesus and part of their trust in the Church, and part of their trust in themselves. If you put 99.99 % trust in Jesus and 00.01 % in something else, you will go to Hell. It must be 100 % trust in Jesus and what He did, and 0 % in you or your church! This information in critical, because grace always cancels works! You are going to Hell if it's by your works, or you are going to Heaven by Gods grace alone. It's as simple as that!

The question comes down to who are you trusting. Are you trusting yourself to get to Heaven, by being a good person and giving lots of money to your church; or are you trusting Jesus, the lamb of God, that was slain for the sins of the world to get you to Heaven? You receive the Gift of God (Eternal Life) as soon as you stop trusting in yourself, your church, your synagogue, your mosque, your money, or any other works and put your trust in Him and Him ALONE—Jesus Christ, Yeshua, The King of Kings, the Everlasting Father, the Prince of Peace, the Alpha and Omega, the Mighty God.

I get tired of hearing soulwinners tell people that we are not saved by "

praying a prayer,

"

but then they try to lead you in a sinner's prayer. Why? Dear reader, there is absolutely no need for you to pray anything to get saved. You can simply BELIEVE on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. **Acts 16:30-31,**

"And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house." The phrase

"thy house" is simply an extension of the invitation to be saved to the whole family. WHOSO-EVER WILL may *believe* and be saved! Throughout the Gospel of John, 85 times we are taught simply to "BELIEVE," without any mention of praying a sinner's prayer to receive Eternal Life.

Once you have trusted Jesus as your personal Savior, receiving His free gift of eternal life, this gift can NEVER be lost! You can NEVER go to Hell for ANY reason. Your past, present and future sins were paid in full the moment you put your trust in Him. You are blameless and Holy in God's eyes now and FOREVER. If you have eternal life today, what kind of life will you have in five years? You will still have ETERNAL LIFE! What kind of life will you have in ten years?

You will still have ETERNAL LIFE!

What kind of life will you have in 50 years?

You will still have ETERNAL LIFE!

God does not give probationary life or temporary life, His gift is ETERNAL LIFE! Thanks be to GOD!

Why be good, now that I am assured of going to Heaven by faith alone? Simply because God's law of sowing and reaping still applies to you and me. You will reap what you sow. You will likely reap more than you sow, and you will reap later than you sow. If you drink alcohol like a fish, you will reap a diseased liver. If you smoke like a chimney everyday, you will reap lung cancer. If you rob, murder, and steal you will reap a life in prison. You will reap what you sow. The Bible guarantees it!

Now that you are saved, when you do good things you WILL be rewarded here on earth and in Heaven. And when you do bad things, you WILL lose rewards that God had hoped to give you in Heaven, but you will NEVER lose your guarantee of going to Heaven. That can never be lost for any reason! You have God's Word that your salvation can never be lost for *any reason*. You did not earn salvation, and you do not work to keep salvation! Eternal life, salvation, being born again, becoming a child of God, was, is, and always will be the GIFT OF GOD. Remember—If your not saved forever, you are not saved!

Why is this true you might ask? Because if a person is not sure that they are saved RIGHT NOW (TODAY), it means that they are still trying to be the savior! They can't be sure they are going to Heaven because they don't know what sins they may commit next week, next month or next year. We who have trusted in Jesus alone, can have comfort, knowing that all of our sins have been *paid in full* through the Cross of Calvary (past, present, and future sins). Jesus has already died for my sins, so I don't need to pay for any sins I have already committed, am committing now, or will commit in the future—because Jesus already paid the price in full with His blood. So-called "

Christians

"

who say that you can lose your salvation, because of suicide or murder or falling away from the church, don't have a clue what the Holy Bible says and clearly have not trusted Jesus ALONE!

Biblical Salvation is forsaking any other means of salvation, but Christ, and casting ourselves fully upon Him for eternal life.

The Gift of God, Eternal Life can never be lost once possessed for any reason. **John 6:39, "**

And this is the Father's will which hath sent Me, that of all which He hath given Me I should LOSE NOTHING, but should raise it up again at the last day.

" You have God's promise that once you put your trust in Jesus you can never be lost for ANY reason whatsoever.

Romans 11:29, " For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance." Again, the Bible is telling you that the Gift of God (that you have just received) is *without repentance*. That is, God can never take His gift back for any reason, no matter how bad of a person you may become, or how low in sin you may go. God would have to cease to exist for that to happen, because He cannot lie. **Titus 1:2,**

"In hope of eternal life, which *God, that cannot lie*, promised before the world began;"

1.1.36 The Heresy Of Having To "Pray" To Be Saved (2020-03-17 03:00)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST, OR THE DANGER OF ADDING "PRAYING" TO THE GOSPEL

In hindsight, the main reason why I struggled with the assurance of my salvation as a teenager was because I had never heard a clear, simple, presentation of the Gospel. Ironically, I was faithfully attending an Independent Fundamental Baptist Church, and also enrolled into the church's Christian school (and I dearly loved them all then, and still do today). Albeit, from the very beginning, my only conception of the plan of salvation was in the format of: 1-2-3, pray (or 1-2-3, follow me)...

(1) All men are sinners (Romans 3:23).

(2) There is a penalty for sin (Romans 6:23).

(3) Jesus Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, was BURIED and RESURRECTED (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

(4) Simply PRAY and ask Jesus to save you.

It was that FOURTH, added and unnecessary step, to God's simple plan of salvation that caused me 7-years of intense emotional pain, worry, tears, concern and frustration. In my mind, I kept wondering if I had "PRAYED" correctly. I must have PRAYED the sinner's PRAYER fifty times during the next 7-years, each time attempting to ensure that I was really saved. I PRAYED out of fear and worry. I had been repeatedly taught that the way to be saved is to "PRAY" in response to believing the three aforementioned Biblical facts. I was taught that you have to "ASK" God to save you. Nothing could be further from the truth. You do not have to "ASK" God to save you, because He has already promised in **1st Corinthians 1:21, "TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE."**

Respectfully, I even went to my beloved pastor at age 17 and told him that I was struggling with the assurance of my salvation. So he concluded that if I wasn't sure, it must mean that I wasn't saved, so he led me in a sinner's "PRAYER"! Oh boy, that was the whole problem, that is, praying to be saved!!! Consequently, I still worried that I might miss out on Heaven and go to Hell. I'm not criticizing my pastor individually, for this is the popular method of soul-winning in thousands of churches all across America. I am not saying that all those people didn't get saved who said a sinner's prayer, but I am saying that like me, many of them have been misled and confused concerning exactly what the Gospel is and what God expects of them to be saved. This is what happens when well-meaning men ADD to the Gospel.

Remember, when you BELIEVE the Gospel, you are saved right there! You don't have to "pray" a prayer to be saved. To "pray" is not required by God. It is a false doctrine to teach that praying is mandatory to be saved. All God expects is that we acknowledge our sinnership and then BELIEVE THE GOSPEL to be saved. Neither does a person have to "ask" Jesus to save them. Nor does a person have to "say 'Jesus is Lord"' or "turn from their sins" to be saved. Beware of extra requirements which well-meaning preachers often ADD to the Gospel. For example: Beware of those who say you must "invite Jesus into your life" to be saved, or "tell Jesus you want Him to come into your heart and transform your life." You'll hear these heresies on Pacific Garden Mission's popular [1]UNSHACKLED radio program. These things

may sound good, but they do not constitute the Gospel. These are a false Gospel. Also, it is heresy to tell someone to "turn away from sin" to be saved, which phrase isn't even found in the Bible.

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel, which is THE TRUTH! Amen! Consider further the following excellent quote by Dr. Ironside...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [2]What Is The Gospel?

As the years passed since I first believed the Gospel at age 13, I began to wonder if I had left something out when I "PRAYED" to be saved. I was so worried. It was my unbiblical focus on PRAYING to be saved that confused and misled me concerning the Gospel. I was saved, I just didn't understand it enough to nail it down. The additional requirement of "praying" confused me. This is why I no longer lead people to pray a prayer to be saved. I just give them the Gospel and then ask if they BELIEVE. The Word of God tells us repeatedly to "BELIEVE." Read **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son,**

that whosoever "believeth in him" should not perish, but have everlasting life." If someone had simply explained to me at age 13 that you don't have to PRAY to be saved, because the Lord just said TO "BELIEVE" THE GOSPEL, then I would have correctly seen the truth of **"the simplicity that is in Christ."**

87-times we find the word "believe" in the Gospel of John, but the word "repent" is never mentioned. This teaches us that the man who believes has also repented. It also teaches us that repentance is TO believe, and not a separate act of forsaking sinful behavior as perquisite to placing one's faith in the Gospel. Repentance is a simple change of mind, where a man realizes his guilt as a sinner after viewing God's holy law (Romans 3:19), so that he'll BELIEVE the Gospel. Salvation is the simplest thing in the world. Simply BELIEVE the Gospel and you are saved!!!

Do you see the potential problem of leading people to "PRAY" a sinner's PRAYER? Not one verse in the Bible teaches us to "PRAY" to be saved. The word "call" in Romans 10:13 means "to invoke," not to "pray." I even heard a popular religious singer summarize her alleged "Christian" testimony on a radio interview by saying, "I prayed the Jesus prayer when I was a little girl!" Folks, that is not the Gospel. "Praying" is not the way to be saved. Jesus plainly said in Matthew 6:7 that even unsaved heathens "pray." I had been indoctrinated to follow a 1-2-3 type of method where you prayer a little prayer to complete the process to be saved. For years that is how I preached the Gospel to others, that is, you have to believe these three things "AND THEN PRAY."

It's Ok to pray to God if you'd like to when you believe, but it is not necessary, and it is a false doctrine if someone's requires it to be saved. Please notice in Acts 2:41 that the Apostle Peter did not lead the 3,000 souls to "pray" to be saved. Instead, the Bible says that Peter simply preached the Gospel, and those that heard the Gospel gladly received (believed) it!!! **Acts 2:41, "Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** So you see, they were saved simply by BELIEVING the Gospel!!!

Although it is certainly permissible for a sinner's prayer to accompany one's belief in the Lord, it has caused much confusion since it has first been used, and it is not necessary to be saved. Please do not misunderstand what I am saying. Millions of people have been led to the Lord by use of a sinner's prayer, which demonstrates their faith in Jesus Christ. But the truth is that

they were already saved before they ever opened their mouth to pray. **Romans 10:10, "For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation."** Salvation is of the heart!!!

We believe in our heart to be saved!!! The bottom line is that asking a person to pray a sinner's prayer to be saved, has in many cases harmed the new convert, by obscuring **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3b).** I am saved because I believed the Gospel when I was 13-years-old. You can take that to God's heavenly bank. You can write the date, time, place and your name in the back of your Bible, and reflect back in the future, for the rest of your life, at your spiritual birth that day into God's family as His child. Amen!

Likewise, many preachers ask people to leave their pew, walk down an isle, and come to the alter to be saved. In reality, those preachers have ADDED an unnecessary step to God's plan of salvation. Why cannot a person hear the Gospel in their pew, gladly receive it, and be saved? They absolutely can (Acts 2:41)!!! Only God knows how many millions of people have perished in their sins and gone to Hell, all because they weren't willing to walk an isle in a church!!! Perhaps they were embarrassed to become a spectacle. Or maybe they didn't feel well that day. A preacher should ALWAYS give people a chance to get saved right there in the privacy of their pew. My friend, the simplicity that is in Christ is to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL. When 3,000 souls were saved on the Day of Pentecost, they simply heard Peter preach the Gospel and gladly received (believed) it. **Acts 2:41, "Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."**

Don't believe anyone who says it is hard to be saved. The Bible calls it "simple." All you have to do to be saved is completely rest in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ, simply by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL. The Holy Bible defines the "Gospel" as:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."**

There you have it, Jesus DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and He bodily RESURRECTED three days later. Carefully notice that the Bible does not mention the word "repent" here. In fact, the Apostle Paul doesn't mention any form of the word "REPENT" in his first Epistle to the church at Corinth. There is no mention of "praying" here to be saved. Clearly, the man who believes has also repented. Clearly, prayer is not required to be saved. Thus, it is clear that we repent TO believe, we don't repent AND believe. If repentance from sins were a separate act required for salvation, then certainly the Bible would have included it in this passage which defines THE GOSPEL. It should be plain for you to see from this Scripture passage alone just how much satanic heresy has crept into the churches today!!!

1st Chronicles 16:11, "Seek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually."

"Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!"

—Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: "[3]God's Reversal Of Psalm 51"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/salvation_verses_transformation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3

1.1.37 The Theories Of Evolution Are Completely Laughable (2020-03-17 05:00)

"Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind." —Albert Einstein (1879-1955)

There is nothing more absurd and laughable than the bogus theories of evolution. Have you ever really considered some of their insane claims? For example: the brilliant minds at [1]NASA have changed their official position on how the earth and moon formed. The National Aeronautics and Space Administration (NASA) is the United States government agency responsible for the civilian space program as well as aeronautics and aerospace research. NASA's latest attempt to outsmart God, is their claim that rogue asteroids struck and smashed each

other into smithereens billions of years ago. As those particles of dust and debris swirled in their orbital paths around their star, over a period of 100 million years they became dusty formations that eventually developed into rocky planets, and in the case of earth, life also evolved and formed.

Now, kindly, I have tremendous admiration for the technicians, astronomers, computer geeks, builders, maintenance specialists, mathematicians and certainly hundreds of advanced fields of science and engineering that I couldn't even begin to fathom or pronounce. I love science and have always been fascinated with spacecrafts, physics, astronomy, et cetera. Having said those complimentary words toward NASA, I am perplexed at their utter ignorance of how the earth and the moon formed. Biblically, our Creator in Heaven made the earth, the moon and all the stars. **Psalm 8:3, "When I consider thy heavens, *the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars*, which thou hast ordained."**

God created all things in the universe. Since most people reject Jesus Christ as their Savior, and others completely reject God, even denying His very existence; men have to sinfully substitute something else for the truth of God's Word. Since they reject the Holy Bible as God's inspired Words, they refuse to believe that God spoke the sun, moon, earth and stars into existence by the Words of His very mouth. **2nd Peter 3:5, "*For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old*, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water."**

Jesus spoke the universe into existence. That makes much more sense to me, than to hear NASA saying that some rocks (asteroids) in space collided at speeds in excess of 50,000 miles per hour and were blown into smithereens. And then somehow, under astronomically improbable odds and even greater absolutely impossible occurrences, that dust and debris spinning through space around a star develops gravity and forms over 100 million years into a fairly rounded planet. We haven't even considered yet the formation of life, which is just not plausible according to every theory which has been suggested by man.

Honestly, NASA's suggested theories of how the earth and moon formed are as lame as they are laughable. This is what happens when you reject the sensible answers provided from the inspired Word of God, substituting them with the lies, deceptions and false answers fabricated by heathens. This matter is no small one. All of television's History Channel, [2]H2, Discovery Channel, and numerous presentation documentaries on *The Cosmos*, *[3]How The Earth Was*

Made, *The Universe* and others, are all based upon the ungodly theories of evolution (or better called: DEVILution) and the false premise that the earth originated with a 'Big Bang' 13 billion years ago. It takes far more faith to believe the claims of evolutionists, than it does to trust the record of creation as recorded in the inspired King James Bible.

Think about what NASA is claiming—as asteroids crashed into each other and the chaotic mess (from the 'Big Bang') expanded throughout the universe, pockets of swirling dust and debris formed into rocky planets. All of the earth's oceans of water, they say, came from icy asteroids hitting the earth over billions of years. The world's most smartest astronomers, physicists, geneticists and geoscientists would have us to believe that somehow a chaotic 'Big Bang' explosion started the universe, and then from a totally CHAOTIC mess, formed over 13 billion years into a universe of logical intelligent design, exact symmetry, admirable atomic structure, mind blowing DNA, inexplicable stable order and amazing wisdom. Our own Milky Way galaxy is astounding! Our own solar system is incredible! The only sensible answer is God.

What keeps our 8 planets (it used to be 9, but astronomers have determined that Pluto no longer qualifies as a planet) from crashing into each other, or being pulled into the sun? What keeps the planets from continuing in a straight motion (centrifugal force) and pulling away from our solar system, just wandering out into space? A big explosion has NEVER resulted in logical order, symmetry, wisdom and intelligent design (which is exactly what our entire universe has!). Truly, God's greatness is beyond our understanding! What an awesome God! It humbles my soul to think that God would even take notice of human beings, but He sure does, because God made us. Did you ever stop to think that the very God Who created the stars and has given a name to every one of them, desires to fellowship with you. **Psalms 147:4,**

"

He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names.

"

If you are a born-again Christian, you have every blood-bought right through Jesus Christ to confidently approach the throne of grace in Heaven (Hebrews 4:14-16). Jesus is every believer's High Priest! God will listen to what you have to say. God will enjoy hearing from you. God doesn't like gossip and criticism against others. Humbly tell the Lord your frustrations and pray for others (Philippians 4:6). Never go to God in prayer with a critical spirit. Humble yourself and ask God to help you overcome the temptation to gripe, complain or put others down. Don't accuse others like Satan continually does. **Revelation 12:10, "...for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night."** God loves our praise and worship! God loves when we love others, even our enemies (Matthew 5:44). It's not always easy. Pray for God to help you love those who have deeply hurt you. God will help you. Walk with God!!!

Legitimate Science Disproves the Lies of Evolution

There's an old police detective saying: If a man is lying and you keep asking him questions, he'll eventually change his story; but if a man is telling the truth, he cannot change his story no matter how many questions you ask him. Mark Twain (1835-1910) wisely said: **"If you tell the truth you don't have to remember anything!"** You see, if you tell a lie, you have to remember what lie you told and to whom. This truism can also be expressed as: "It takes more effort to lie than it does to tell the truth." Likewise, Satan is a liar, which is why he keeps changing the theory of evolution, but the Word of God NEVER changes! The King James Bible tells the truth, which is why it hasn't changed since 1611 when it was faithfully translated from the original Hebrew, Chaldean and Greek manuscripts of the Textus Receptus (or "received text," also called, the "majority text"). In sharp contrast, the modern Bible revisions keep changing! Thank God for the *unchanging* Word of God in the preserved, inerrant and inspired King James Bible!!!

I'm not trying to be unkind, but NASA scientists have flip-flopped their theory of how the earth was formed at least twice in the last decade. As the thinking world continues to challenge the bogus lies of evolution and oppositions to legitimate science, they have to keep changing their story to hide the deception. Mark Twain was right! I believe most evolutionists are sincere in their quest to find answers, but the Bible teaches that they will never find them. **2nd Timothy 3:7, "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth."** A man will never become wise until he first becomes as a fool in his own eyes, and begins to fear the Lord and **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES"** for answers as Jesus commanded in **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."**

Proverbs 1:7, " The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction."

The fact that 95 % of the earth's core is composed of molten liquid rock (lava) proves National Geographic magazine and all the so-called scientists who believe the moon/crash theory,

WRONG! If an asteroid impacted the earth, nothing would break off because of the liquid molten core. How did the earth end up at just the precise distance from the sun to sustain life on earth? How does the earth maintain a heated mantle (7,000 to 12,000 degrees Fahrenheit) by [4]gravitational accretion (20 %) and the [5]decay of radioactive isotopes (80 %)? Do you really believe it just happened? God created the earth this way. Hell is inside the earth. **Isaiah 14:15, "Yet thou shalt be brought *down* to hell, to the sides of the pit."**

When the nonsense of evolution started in the mid 1800's, it was introduced as *theoretic* system. Very deceitfully, evolution over time began to be taught unethically as if it were *a fact*. Why would some diabolical and evil group of monsters deliberate deceive children? The answer is because children eventually grow up and become parents. Satan goes after the youth at a very early age, knowing that if he can get you while you're young, he owns you buddy! Did you know statistically that [6]85 % of Christians get saved between the ages of 4 and 14? Children are extremely impressionable! If you are aware of this truth, then you can be on guard against the Devil, who desires to hinder children from getting saved. That is the sinister agenda behind the LIES of evolution, to hinder children from glorifying God.

Why would a group of intellectual people get together and fabricate a bunch of unscientific *lies* based on false science, and then teach such nonsense is if it were the absolute truth to children in public schools? The obvious reason is to indoctrinate children with a substitute that replaces God's Word in their daily lives. The Devil (Lucifer) and his worshipers (Freemasons) are behind the subversion of the school system. If you study the occult, false religion, political corruption and everything that is subversive in America, you'll often find connections to Freemasonry.

Isn't it so much better to just believe the Holy Bible, that says God created all things? . . .

Psalms 136:5, "To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever."

Isaiah 44:2, “Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, Jesurun, whom I have chosen.”

Jeremiah 10:12, “He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.”

Acts 17:24, “God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands.”

Evolution is a fabricated system of elaborate *lies* invented by wicked, Christ-rejecting, unbelieving, liberals. The purpose of evolution is to intentionally provide an atheist substitute in young people’s curriculum instead of faith in God their Creator. Why would anyone want to do such an evil thing? It is so that the traditional family can be destroyed. If the Globalists (aka, Illuminati, or Luciferians) can destroy the family unit and faith in God, then the only alternative is that big government becomes God. It’s all about the government taking control over our lives!

The following excellent speech by Senator Ted Cruz’s father

exposes evolution

:

Rafael Cruz, the father of Ted Cruz and the Texas Senator’s number one surrogate, is a favorite among Tea Party and Religious Right activists with his birther, Christian Nationalist and End Times-focused speeches.

Back in June, he spoke to a Texas men's prayer breakfast where he denounced the theory of evolution as a lie that, along with gay rights, will bring about communism. "There is nothing scientific about evolution," Cruz said. "Evolution is one of the strongest tools of Marxism because if they can convince you that you came from a monkey, it's much easier to convince you that God does not exist."

You know communism or socialism, whatever you want to call it, what is happening in this country is not different than what happened in Cuba; the procedure might be different, they may be a little slower, but it's the same thing. It is about government control of your lives. You got to realize how Marxist, how socialism works. We need to understand the issues. When you hear all these things about homosexual marriage, this has nothing to do with homosexual rights. Did you know that? The whole objective is the destruction of the traditional family, it has nothing to do with homosexuals, they could care less about homosexuals, they want to destroy the family.

You need to understand, it's just like evolution. You know most Americans have their head in the sand about evolution. I've met so many Christians that tell me 'evolution is a scientific fact.' Baloney! I am a scientist, there is nothing scientific about evolution. But you know something, Karl Marx said it, 'I can use the teachings of Darwin to promote communism.' Why? Because communism, or call it socialism if you think communism is too hard a word, necessitates for government to be your god and for government to be your god they need to destroy the concept of God. That's why communism and evolution go hand and hand. Evolution is one of the strongest tools of Marxism because if they can convince you that you came from a monkey, it's much easier to convince you that God does not exist.

SOURCE: [7]Rafael Cruz: Evolution Is A Communist Lie

The ungodly philosophies of Evolution are blasphemy against God almighty. The universe certainly may be 13 billion years old as science evidences, but it did not begin with a 'Big Bang' without God. We do know from Genesis chapter one ("and God said"), and **2nd Peter 3:5, "For this they willingly are ignorant of, that *by the word of God* the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water,"** that the universe was spoken into existence from literally nothing by the omnipotent Word of God. And then, lovingly, **"God formed man of the dust of the ground"** with His own dear hands

(Genesis 2:7). What an awesome God!!!

Have you believed the lies of the Devil concerning Evolution? Television documentaries are saturated with the blatant intellectual fraud of evolution. You can't trust anything on The Discovery Channel, nor any other popular agenda-promoting TV programs. Evolution is junk science! There is no evidence to validate, support, test nor prove the absurd claims of evolutionists. In fact, unbelievers in the technical field have stooped so low in a desperate attempt to replace God, that they claim the [8]earth and moon were formed by a cataclysmic collision between two rogue asteroids billions of years ago, and somehow all that 'cosmic chaos' and 'accidental aftermath' came together to produce the incredibly beautiful, plentiful and intelligently designed world that we live in and enjoy today.

Hey, the next time you visit a local supermarket, consider all the different shapes, sizes, colors and tastes of the fruits and vegetables. Then consider all the different meats that we love so much to eat. Only a complete ingrate and fool would deny that an omnipotent God created all this. I mean, even if we didn't have the inspired Word of God in the Scripture to tell us that it was God Who made all this, a wise and honest person couldn't settle for some myth that a random chaotic accident billions of years ago made all this. How frustrating would that be? I thank God that He gave us an explanation of the origin of the universe. The inspired Word of God plainly tells us that Jesus Christ made all things. **John 1:1-3, "**

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God.

***All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made*.**

"

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/bad_science.htm
2. http://www.history.com/shows/how-the-earth-was-made/videos
3. http://www.history.com/shows/how-the-earth-was-made/videos/how-the-earth-was-made-birth-of-the-earth
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gravitational_binding_energy
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Radioactive_decay
6. http://home.snu.edu/~hculbert/ages.htm
7. http://www.rightwingwatch.org/content/rafael-cruz-evolution-communist-lie-gay-rights-endanger-children
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/bad_science.htm

---

1.1.38 Beware Of UNSHACKLED's Junk Theology! (2020-03-17 11:00)

I was listening to 'UNSHACKLED' today. I've heard a couple dozen episodes over the past couple days. I wanted to vomit as I heard PGM spewing their lies of LORDSHIP SALVATION,

Case in point is ’UNSHACKLED’ p

rogram #3590 (aired in 2019). A man named Matthew gets a flat tire and stops in a little church, meeting a church member named Ted, who listens to Matthew’s troubled life’s story and offers this horrible advice:

> “
> I believe God loves you, and wants you to invite Him into your life. I believe that is the change you may be looking for!
> ”

This type of junk theology saturates the UNSHACKLED series! Folks, you don’t get saved by “

inviting Jesus into your life

”! Judas invited Jesus into his life, becoming one of Christ’s very apostles, but Judas had a devil in him (John 6:70), and went to Hell.

In little later in the *UNSHACKLED* program (after being coached by his religious sister to “RE-PENT and RECEIVE THE INVITATION”),

Matthew prays and tells Jesus that he wants Him to be his Savior, but there is no mention of Christ’s death, burial or resurrection (The Gospel). Matthew says:

> “I got up from my knees and I was free. I was new. That day God delivered me from my addictions! Within minutes of my spiritual salvation, he took away my impulse to use [drugs].”

Folks, that is junk theology! Here is the truth...

> "Good character is not formed in a week or a month. It is created little by little, day by day. Protracted and patient effort is needed to develop good character." —Heraclitus of Ephesus (535-475 BC)

What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 12:1-2, " I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world: *but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God."**

I am unalterably opposed to Pacific Garden Mission's *junk theology*, which says that a sinner must "REPENT and BELIEVE" (two steps) to be saved. The problem is that PGM wrongly understands *repentance* to mean full surrender to Christ, and to turn away from one's sins. This is the heresy of Lordship Salvation. I am against the heretical idea that if a person comes to Christ, they will instantaneously be changed. The only difference when you get saved is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit of God (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

As I just showed you from Romans 12:1-2, the Bible says we are TRANSFORMED (changed), by the RENEWING OF OUR MIND. This is very different than the false message being propagated by UNSHACKLED that your life will immediately change at the time of salvation. It is junk theology, meaning it is not Biblical; it is JUNK!!!

Growing in grace takes *time*. Granted, you cannot sit under the Word of God and not be changed! **R omans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."** However, it takes *time* for a new believer to change, as they are

renewed in their mind

by the Word of God (Romans 12:1-2). That is why I am very much against the junk theology being promoted by Pacific Garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED' radio program, which relentlessly promotes the idea that the moment a person comes to Jesus Christ, they will instantly become a 'new creature' in behavior, and all desire to commit sin will be gone forever!

PGM errantly understands this to be repentance.

When they tell people to "REPENT and BELIEVE" in all their

UNSHACKLED episodes, what they really mean is to

turn away from your sins

AND then also

place your faith in Christ . It is a TWO STEP false plan of salvation! What they are really saying is that a person must commit to KEEPING THE LAW before Christ will accept their faith in Him for salvation. This is "ANOTHER GOSPEL," which is accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-7).

[1]Case in point!

The Corrupt 'UNSHACKLED' Religious Experience of Debbie Brooks

Many of UNSHACKLED's heart-touching stories are a nice fairytale, but they are not Scriptural! Here is PGM's 'GO TO' Bible passage—

2nd Corinthians 5:17-18, " *Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature*: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;" There is a fine line between faith and foolishness! God knows that I am not trying to be negative, nor criticize Pacific Garden Mission without a cause; but rather, they are pressuring sinners to make a commitment to *turn away from sin* to be saved, which is not true.

For example: In *UNSHACKLED* [2]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.

> DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.

> SHARON: Oh Debbie, it's not easy—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD. When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.

> DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. According to this *UNSHACKLED* program, it is NOT EASY to be saved; because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "

another gospel

"

accursed by God!

Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*.

As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach *any other gospel* unto you than that ye have received, *let him be accursed*.

”

Pacific Garden Mission are PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!!

The Gospel is not open to embellishment. There is a certain degree of allowable semantics in presenting God’s plan of salvation, but the Gospel itself is set in concrete! Here it is:

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*;

And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:

”

There you have it—Jesus DIED, was BURIED, and miraculously RESURRECTED three days later.

There is no mention of turning away from sins, forsaking the old ways for good, speaking in tongues

, getting water baptized, joining a church, praying, confessing Jesus publicly, nor of anything else to be saved!

The apostle Paul said this is, ’THE GOSPEL,’ which Jesus personally gave to Him.

> **Galatians 1:11-12, “But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.**
>
> **For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ. ”**

The Corrupt ’UNSHACKLED’ Religious Experience of Angel Feliciano

I listened to [3]p

[4]rogram #3588 (aired in 2019) about a Hispanic man named Angel Feliciano.

Unfortunately, PGM uses a lot of junk theology, and I am simply trying to help believers solidify their faith, by exposing the unbiblical teachings of UNSHACKLED radio.

For example: Toward the end of this episode, the UNSHACKLED narrator says:

> “Jesus will gladly receive you, and he wants you to receive Him. **He wants a relationship with you.** Angels’ life changed forever when **he asked Jesus Christ into his heart.** The same can happen for you if you so desire. Just talk to the Lord. **Tell Him you’re sorry for the sins in your life.** Receive Him as your Savior **and** trust in Him. It’s that simple!” [emphasis added]

There are a few problems with the preceding corrupt plan of salvation:

> First, having “

A RELATIONSHIP

” is not part of the Gospel. Judas had *a relationship* with Jesus, but still went to hell in his unbelief.

Second, you don’t have to “

ASK

”

Jesus

to save you, because He has already paid for all your sins on the cross with His precious blood; Jesus is OFFERING you eternal life.

Third, you don’t have to “

TALK TO THE LORD

”

to be saved. All the Bible teaches is that you

“BELIEVE” on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved (Acts 16:30-31).

Fourth, don’t get saved by

“

ASKING JESUS INTO YOUR HEART.

”

A *heart* is a muscle twice the size of your fist, that pumps blood 100,000 times per day!

Fifth, you don’t have to receive Jesus as your Savior AND trust Him. To receive Christ is to trust Him, and to trust Jesus is to receive Him!

Sixth, you don’t have to "[5]BE SORRY" for your sins to be saved.

You don’t have to "BE SORRY" for your sins to be saved.

We are ALL guilty at some point in our Christian life of embellishing the Gospel with junk theology. I used to tell people to ’invite Jesus into their heart’ many years ago, but when I learned that it was unbiblical, I immediately stopped doing it! I question everything now!!!

Much unnecessary worry, fear and uncertainty are caused by the lie of Lordship Salvation. No one ought to wonder if their life has changed enough to prove they’re saved. Dear friend, if you need to look at your life to prove you’re saved, IT PROVES THAT YOU’RE NOT!!! Eternal life is a completely free gift, which imposes no obligations or demands on the recipient. You simply come as a guilty sinner and receive God’s free gift of eternal life, by believing the record given in the Holy Bible of Jesus Christ, Who died in your place on the cross. Simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. I love this powerful quote by Dr. Yankee Arnold:

“There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor “

Yankee

”

Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “ [6]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN! ”

[7]



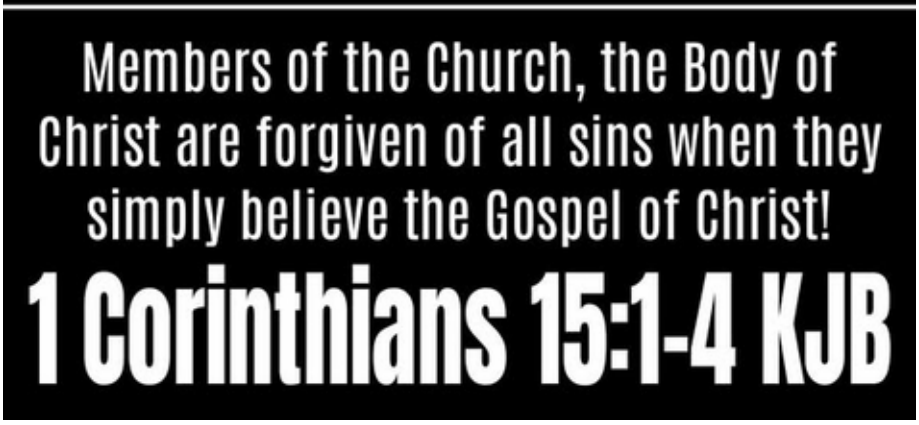

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/pacific-garden-missions-unshackled.html
2. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
3. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Drug%20Addiction
4. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Drug%20Addiction
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
6. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhdLQi8nC9GE8FLQQ9VO2bKmeHE5LxJCbVYr5yUFtC93kCiwAnmVXNukrU_TxLMacKhh8ui8wrn5N8TwflJB-Q75GGzqVwBsf_Uzpv

1.1.39 Jesus Is Almighty God! (2020-03-17 16:00)

If you recognize Jesus as God Almighty, then you have SEEN the true Son. I don't want you to believe on a fake Jesus, for there are many. This is why I tell you that Jesus is God Almighty. The Bible plainly teaches that Jesus is the manifestation of the Godhead (i.e., Trinity) to humanity. **1st Timothy 3:16 says, "...God was manifest in the flesh..."**

I once yelled out the window of our church bus, "Jesus is God!" to a Jehovah's Witness walking down the street. One of the bus kids at the back of the bus shouted up front... "Brother Dave, he told you to go to Hell!" That's odd, I thought Jehovah's Witness didn't believe in Hell! Does it OFFEND you my friend to hear that *Jesus is God*?

Jesus is the sweetest name I know,
And He's just the same as His lovely Name,
And that's the reason why I love Him so;
Oh, Jesus is the sweetest name I know.
There is no name in earth or Heav'n above,
That we should give such honor and such love
As the blessèd Name, let us all acclaim,
That wondrous, glorious Name of Jesus.

JESUS IS GOD, ALMIGHTY GOD!!! The deity of Jesus Christ is the most denied doctrine in this world by unbelievers. They vehemently hate the very idea that Jesus was born upon the earth

as the Word of God incarnate (in the flesh). Literally, the Godhead became incarnate and dwelt among us.

John 1:1-2 and 14, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God.

...And *the Word was made flesh*, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth."

The word "Godhead" is found in Acts 17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9 in the King James Bible. All of the modern corrupt Bible revisions completely remove this vital word: "Godhead." Satan wants to deceive you concerning the Godhead. The word "Trinity" may not be in the Bible, but the word "Godhead" most certainly is. Why would anyone remove this word from the Bible? It's because the Devil wants to deceive you, to blind you from seeing Jesus as He really is.

Colossians 2:9 says, "...For in him [Jesus] dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily."

Only God Is Entitled To Receive WORSHIP, and Jesus Received Worship

Only Jesus accepted the worship of others (Matthew 8:2). Only God Almighty is entitled to receive worship. The Bible teaches that God will NOT share His glory with another (Isaiah 42:8). If Jesus weren't Almighty God, then He couldn't have received the worship of so many people (Matthew 9:18; 14:33; 15:25; 18:26; 20:20; 28:9). Jesus gladly received *worship* from people, as God Almighty is entitled to.

Jesus is Almighty God!

All modern corrupt Bible versions remove every mention of the word “worship” concerning the Lord Jesus Christ, changing the word “worship” to a mere ’bowed’ or ’knelt.’ It is deception of the worst kind. Satan tried to take away the Holy Bible from men, but failed. Despite wicked kings gathering all the Bibles they could find and then burning them, the inspired eternal Words of God live on! So then Satan tried to cause men to doubt the Holy Bible (as he did to Eve in the Garden of Eden), and this time he succeeded. Satan has been changing the Holy Bible since 1881 (the year Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort published their diabolic work: *The New Testament In The Original Greek*), deceive the world again and again. Sadly, most people have been woefully deceived by the Devil. The [1]New International Version is dangerous, as are all the other modern perversions of the Scriptures. Only the King James Bible is 100 % trustworthy in English. All of the [2]modern PERversions attack Jesus’ deity!

Jehovah’s Witnesses errantly claim that Jesus is “a god,” but not God Almighty. Well, you show a Jehovah’s Witness **Revelation 1:8** where Jesus Himself proclaims to be: “

THE ALMIGHTY

”— **“I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come,** *the Almighty***.”** Amen!

Kindly, [3]Martin Luther King Jr. denied Christ’s deity in his writings. Yet people foolishly called him “reverend.” I fear Martin Luther King Jr. is burning in the fires of Hell forever for rejecting Christ. **John 8:24, “I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if**

ye believe not that I AM he, ye shall die in your sins." Bible corrupters and unsaved heretics' Westcott and Hort denied the deity of Christ. These two reprobates are the fathers of nearly every modern-day PERversion of the Word of God—the most popular being the New International Version (NIV). [4]Thomas Jefferson, [5]Benjamin Franklin and most of our founding fathers denied the deity of Jesus Christ; but they were good men, as far as good men go.

Jesus received WORSHIP that only God is entitled to, because He is God.

Matthew 8:2, "And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean."

If Jesus were less than almighty God, it would be the sin of *idolatry* to worship Jesus as people did, and I do! The Holy Bible warns that God will NOT share His glory nor praise with another. **Isaiah 42:8 says, "I am the LORD: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images."**

Jesus readily accepted praise because He is Almighty God. Please note that the evil men behind modern revisions of the Bible have replaced every mention of the proper word 'WORSHIP' with the ambiguous words 'BOWED' or 'KNELT.' But you can *kneel* before a king without *worshipping* him. You can *bow* before one's fiancee in a marriage proposal, but that doesn't mean you are *worshipping* her. Do you see how the Devil has deceived people with counterfeit Bibles? Instead, the Devil has given them a corrupt revision that diminishes and weakens the glory due to the precious Lord Jesus Christ, Who came to earth 2,000 years ago as GOD IN THE FLESH? **1st Timothy 3:16 says, "...God was manifest in the flesh..."**

Anyone who denies the deity of Jesus Christ is NOT saved, and does not know the true God of the Bible. There is no other God besides the God of true Israel (which doesn't exist today). I'm not talking about the Zionist/Marxist criminals who've hijacked the nation of Israel and the United States. I'm talking about the God of true Israel. Only *born-again* Jews and Gentiles are God's chosen people (Galatians 3:26-29).

To clarify, I was saved at age 13. I did not learn that Jesus was God until 5 years later at Bible College. But when I learned all about Jesus' deity, I was like a child in a candy store, and I gobbled it all up in joy. The indwelling Holy Spirit confirmed with my spirit, that I was being taught the truth about who Jesus really is. So you don't have to be a theologian to get saved, but if you are saved, you will embrace these truths over time. Can a man be saved who denies the Virgin Birth of Christ?; a man who is saved WILL believe the Virgin Birth of Christ!

Jesus Forgave Men's Sin As Only God Can Do

Jesus forgave sin as only God can do. Wicked Catholic priests and evil Lutheran ministers sinfully claim the power to forgive people's sins. You'll burn in Hell if you trust men to forgive your sins. You'd better seek forgiveness from the God-man—JESUS CHRIST—

Who bore the penalty for our sins on the cruel cross of Calvary, and has the nail-scared hands and feet. Only through Jesus' precious name can anyone's sins be forgiven, for it was Christ Who died for OUR SINS. Even the wicked Pharisees who sought to kill Jesus weren't so wicked as to think that they could forgive men's sins. **Mark 2:7, "Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies?**

who can forgive sins but God only?"

As the Bible says, only God can forgive sins, and Jesus is God!!! In Matthew 9:2-3 we read that Jesus mercifully forgave a man's sins and healed him of a horrible disability:

> **Matthew 9:2-3, "And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, *be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee*. And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth."**

Notice that the unbelieving Scribes accused the Lord of blasphemy for claiming the power to forgive men's sins. Ah, but Jesus was God in the flesh and did indeed have all the power of Heaven to forgive sin as only God can. Jesus did NOT give up His deity when He came to the earth; but rather, He humbled Himself as a suffering and obedient servant (Hebrews 5:8; Philippians 2:8).

Only Jesus forgave sin in the Bible (Matthew 9:2). Only God Almighty can forgive sin.

And to clarify, Jesus doesn't need to forgive anyone's sins today, because He has already paid for them with His precious blood. Eternal life is a *free gift* (Romans 5:15; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9), which Christ has already paid for! So all you need to do to be saved is simply RECEIVE the gift of forgiveness of sins, by faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*."** In hundreds of Bible references we are simply taught to BELIEVE to be saved. **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."**

So you don’t have to

“ask” Jesus to forgive your sins, He is already offering eternal life to you for free, by simply believing the record as God His given us in His Word! Christ *died* on the cross to pay your debt of sin, He was *buried*, and three days later He miraculously *resurrected* from the dead. This is the record which you must *believe* (rely upon, trust) to have eternal life (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). God’s record of your sins will be wiped away the very moment you believe, separated from you as far as the *east* is from the *west* the Bible says! **Psalms 103:12, “ As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.”** Do you know how far the east is from the west? Why my friend, they NEVER MEET! You can travel east for the rest of your life, and you will never find west! Likewise, you could go west for a million light-years, but there would never come a time when you would find east. That is how far God has separated every Christian believer from our sins. In other words, they are GONE! What an awesome God and Savior!!!

Jesus Is The *I AM* (God almighty)

Jesus is the I AM of Exodus 3:14.

Exodus 3:14, “And God said unto Moses, *I AM THAT I AM*: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, *I AM* hath sent me unto you.”

The Jews picked up stones to kill Jesus when He made the following claim in

John 8:58, “Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, *I am*.” As you just read, Jesus directly claimed to be the I AM, God almighty!!! Amen and amen!!!

Jesus is God Almighty, which He claimed to be in **Revelation 1:8, “I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.”**

Jesus claimed to be God in **John 10:33 says, "The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, *Makest Thyself God*."** Could the Scripture be any clearer? I think not.

"Makest Thyself God..."

1st Timothy 3:16 says, "...God was manifest in the flesh..."

Colossians 2:9 says, "...For in him [Jesus] dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily."

Jesus is THE WORD Who became FLESH and dwelt among humanity. **John 1:1, 14 says, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God ...**

And *the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us*, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth."

Revelation 19:13 calls Jesus' name: **"**

THE WORD OF GOD

"

!!! The fundamental Bible truths of the deity of Christ, and of the Godhead (Trinity), are essential to Christianity. This is why Satan is working relentlessly to destroy these doctrines. Movies; such as, *The Da Vinci Code* attack Jesus' deity. This particular film presents the blasphemous idea that Jesus was merely a man, who had an affair with Mary Magdalene and produced a secret royal bloodline. Other films; such as, *Jesus Christ Superstar* and *The Last Temptation Of Christ*, blaspheme his holy character and deity. It is a horrible sin to mock sacred things!

Beware Of The Corrupt Modern Bible Revisions

If you do some research on the modern Bible revisions, you will quickly find that these horrible translators have conveniently changed all of the key passages concerning Jesus' deity and the Godhead. For example:

Take a look at **1st Timothy 3:16b** in the inspired King James Bible, versus the English Standard Version (ESV) that Bob Jones University sanctions, uses and sells; and kindly take a look at the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam sanctions, uses and sells; and take a look at several other modern PERversions...

KJB - "*God* was manifest in the flesh"

ESV - "He was manifested in the flesh"

ERV - "Christ was shown to us in human form"

NRSV - "He was revealed in flesh"

NIV - "He appeared in the flesh"

RSV - "He was manifested in the flesh"

TLB - "Christ, who came to earth as a man"

NCV - "He was shown to us in a human body"

NLT - "Christ was revealed in a human body"

TLV - "He was revealed in the flesh"

HCSB - "He was manifested in the flesh"

CEB - "he was revealed as a human"

MSG - "He appeared in a human body"

VOICE - "He was revealed in the flesh"

Where is God?

Where is God?

I said where is God? They removed Him! Why do all these modern Bible revisions remove (corrupt) this important key reference to Jesus being God? The answer is obvious if you understand that salvation centers around Jesus being the only begotten (biological) Son of God (John 20:31). Jesus was 100 % a mortal man, but He was more, He was also 100 % divine God in the flesh! That cannot be said of ANY other human being in history. Unsaved liberals, atheists and communists hate Jesus (John 7:7; 15:19), so they do everything in their power to malign, discredit and if they could, destroy Him! The world crucified Jesus the first time, but they won't get a second chance! Do you love dear friend? I do! I sure hope Jesus is precious to you too, our great God and Savior!!!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/why.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/king_jr-denies_jesus.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/thomas_jefferson.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Modernism/benjamin_franklin.htm

1.1.40 Evolution Is An Elaborate Non-Scientific Hoax (2020-03-18 03:00)

Psalms 145:17, “The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.”

One of the biggest lies ever fabricated is the falsehood of Evolution. The verifiable truth is that there is absolutely no evidence whatsoever that evolution is true. It’s all bogus! Evolution doesn’t teach children HOW TO think, but WHAT TO think! There’s a big difference! The very word “science” means “the study of” something. There is no “science” backing evolution! It is a myth.

Evolution is a religion, because you have to BELIEVE its non-scientific claims. Christians BELIEVE that God created the universe and everything in it. Evolutionists BELIEVE that all life as we know it evolved from a Big Bang billions of years ago. Evolutionists and theoretical physicists (e.g., Stephen Hawking) claim that evolution is true because the universe is still expanding. The truth is that there is nothing in the Word of God teaching that the universe doesn’t expand.

One thing I have learned as a truth-seeker is that it is very important not to grasp for straws to win an argument, lest we discredit ourselves. When someone grasps at straws to support their hypothesis, it shows their desperation and actually becomes their weakest point. Evolution is a hypothesis, not even a theory, because there is no credible evidence to support its bizarre claims...

> In scientific reasoning, a hypothesis is constructed before any applicable research has been done. A theory, on the other hand, is supported by evidence: it’s a principle formed as an attempt to explain things that have already been substantiated by data.[1]1

Evolutionists scoff at Christians for teaching that all animals came off of Noah’s ark, while utterly failing to realize how absurd their own claim is that [2]all of life came from two rocks colliding in space! Think about that! There’s allegedly a quote from a Russian atheist

astronomer, which states:

> "Folks, either there is a God or there isn't. Both possibilities are frightening. You see, if there is God, we better find out who He is, find out what He wants, and do what He says. If there is no God, we are in trouble, cause we are hurdling through space at 66,000 miles per hour and nobody's in charge."

That is very true! Whether there is a God or not, both possibilities are frightening! Of course, there is a God, and He is a very good God! Evolution is brainwashing at the American taxpayer's expense. Bill Nye is an ungodly man, hellbound in his wickedness of unbelief. We all make our choices in this brief earthly life. According to Romans 1:20, there is no such thing as an atheist, only wicked people who choose not to acknowledge God. **Romans 1:20, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse*."** There is no legitimate science behind the bogus claims of evolutionists. **1st Timothy 6:20, "O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of *science falsely so called*."**

The sad fact that evolutionists teach what they cannot prove, as if it were a known fact, clearly shows their desperation to condemn the Holy Bible! That speaks volumes! Why would anyone—a decent person with a thinking mind, who is reasonable and educated—want to put forth wild and unproven speculation to impressionable children's minds? To teach speculation as if it were fact shows the evil bias behind the the evolution agenda, which is to eradicate children's minds of God completely. The Word of God plainly teaches in **Genesis 1:1, "In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth."** It doesn't get any plainer and simpler than that friend! In the beginning... GOD! Where did life as we know it originate? The only plausible answer is GOD! [3]Check this out, how insane and evil the NASA's scientists are! It is evil to teach children something that has no scientific basis, because YOU ARE LYING TO THEM! Children deserves to know the truth, not be indoctrinated! Children ought to be taught HOW TO THINK, not WHAT TO THINK!

I can understand as a reasonable person, why someone who does not believe the Holy Bible wouldn't want their child being taught such things. I really can grasp that argument. I don't agree with it as a Christian, but I can reasonably understand it. Parents have every

right to raise and teach their own children as they so choose. I don't have a problem with that. I believe in freedom and liberty. However, when the government forces the unproven hypotheses of evolution upon children, especially Christian children, I have a big problem with that! That is thug communism! The age old lie is that the Bible teaching of Creation is a religion, but evolution is science. What a joke! Evolution is as much of a religion as anything else!

There are many definitions of what "religion" is, but at its core, religion is based upon beliefs. It takes more faith to believe in evolution than the Word of God! That is a fact that you CAN PROVE! There is abundant evidence that the Bible is true, but no evidence at all to support evolution. History, archaeology and science all agree with the Holy Bible. The very manner in which the Holy Bible came into existence, written over 1,500 years by forty different men, proves the divine nature of the Word of God. It is absolutely impossible for any book to come into existence in such a manner. There are literally thousands of ancient Bible manuscripts, which have been unearthed by archaeologists, that prove what I am saying!

A common tactic used by evolutionists is to find anything they can, to set forth as alleged "proof" of evolution, but science has proven all those bogus hypothesis's false in every case over time. Unfortunately, impressionable children too often believe the lies they are taught, and that blood is upon all the Freemasons, government officials, teachers, parents and authorities who made it happen. Woe unto everyone involved with the propagation of the lies of evolution! **Revelation 21:27, "And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or *maketh a lie*: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life." Revelation 22:15, "For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and *maketh a lie*."** Not only are those who invented the LIE of evolution guilty, but so also those who LOVE THE LIE! Many professed atheists and wicked sinners LOVE THE LIE of evolution, because it satisfies their need to rid their mind and life of God!

Woe unto all liars! You couldn't pay me a billion dollars to teach the blatant lies of evolution to anyone! God knows that I mean that! Evolution is such an obvious hoax! These fake NASA scientists tell us that the earth and moon came from two rocks crashing into each other! That is a complete and wicked denial of the Holy Bible! It's also ludicrous! Only an idiot, or a very wicked person, could embrace such a bizarre and non-plausible hypothesis! It makes perfect sense that a divine God created the universe, especially in lieu of the Holy Bible which God has authored and given to us, to teach us these precious truths. Theoretical physicist, Stephen Hawking (1942-2018), is now burning in Hell forever, sadly, because he died in his sins without the dear Savior (John 8:24; Revelation 20:15; John 3:36). Evolution is a lie created

by the Devil, to blind men's minds from seeing the glorious light of the Gospel, lest they be saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4).

Anyone who teaches evolution ought to be ashamed! It's not science, not in the least. The bogus claims of evolutionists are not testable, repeatable nor verifiable in a scientific laboratory nor in nature. It's bad science at best! True science studies what already exists, like the wonderful creation around us. Two rocks colliding couldn't have produced such grand beauty. A "BIG BANG" billions of years ago couldn't have evolved into the awesome universe as we know it today!

The righteous moral nature of the Holy Scriptures (Romans 7:12), and the unrighteous immoral nature of the world in which we live (1st John 5:19), is further conclusive evidence that Creation is true in the Holy Bible. **Psalms 145:17, "The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works." Romans 7:12, "Wherefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good."** People who love to live in their sins, often hate God and His Holy Word (Romans 1:28)! Any honest person who has read the King James Bible, knows that it is God's inspired Word; and any thinking person with an honest heart knows that the claims of evolution are a lie! If humans came from monkeys, why are there still monkeys? Were some of the monkeys retarded? The Bible teaches that the flesh of man is man, and the flesh of animals is another. Humans are not animals, as wicked evolutionists allege. I thank and praise God that I know THE TRUTH about Creation, and am not brainwashed or deceived by Satan to believe the obvious lies of evolution!

[4]Socialism Is About Government Control Of Citizen's Lives Through Gay Marriage And Evolution! | [5]MP4)

1. https://www.merriam-webster.com/words-at-play/difference-between-hypothesis-and-theory-usage
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/lunar_or_looney.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/lunar_or_looney.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/embed/lZtesN0lJ1g
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/rafael_cruz_on_evolution_hoax.mp4

1.1.41 Beware Of Counterfeit Bible Revisions! (2020-03-18 10:00)

All of the modern Bible revisions are corrupt. Satan is a beautiful liar! Any learned Bible student fully understands the importance of integrity in translating words. All of the Bibles on the market today say different things, often drastically different. For example: Philippians 2:6

in the King James Bible teaches that Jesus is God, but the same verse in the New International Version (NIV) says that Jesus is not God. They both cannot be correct!

The 16th U.S. President, Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865) wisely said:

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Likewise, since all of today's Bible revisions say something different, they CANNOT all be God's inspired Word. The ungodly translators fully know this to be true, which is why in EVERY CASE the new translations remove God's promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His PURE WORDS **"from this generation for ever"**! Take a look for yourself at this comparison of Psalms 12:6-7. The King James Bible says God preserves His PURE WORDS, but all of the modern revisions change it to God protecting THE SAINTS (US)...

King James Bible (KJB) - Psalms 12:6-7,

"

***The words of the LORD are pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, *thou shalt preserve them* from this generation for ever.**

"

Easy-To-Read version (ERV) -

Psalms 12:6-7, "The Lord's words are true and pure, like silver purified by fire, like silver melted seven times to make it perfectly pure. ***Lord, take care of the helpless. Protect them forever from the wicked people in this world***."

English Standard Version (ESV) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of the Lord are pure words, like silver refined in a furnace on the ground purified seven times. You, O Lord, will keep them; ***you will guard us*** from this generation forever.”

The Living Bible (TLB) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The Lord’s promise is sure. He speaks no careless word; all he says is purest truth, like silver seven times refined. O Lord, we know that you will forever ***preserve your own*** from the reach of evil men,”

The Amplified Bible (AMP) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The words and promises of the Lord are pure words, Like silver refined in an earthen furnace, purified seven times. You, O Lord, will preserve and keep them; ***You will protect him*** from this [evil] generation forever.”

The Common English Bible (CEB) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The LORD’s promises are pure, like silver that’s been refined in an oven, purified seven times over! You, LORD, will keep us, ***protecting us*** from this generation forever.”

The Complete Jewish Bible (CJB) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of ADONAI are pure words, silver in a melting-pot set in the earth, refined and purified seven times over. ***You, ADONAI, protect us***; guard us forever from this generation.”

The Message Bible (MSG) -

Psalm 12:6-7, “God’s words are pure words, Pure silver words refined seven times In the fires of his word-kiln, Pure on earth as well as in heaven. ***God, keep us safe*** from their lies, From the wicked who stalk us with lies.”

New Revised Standard version (NRSV) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The promises of the Lord are promises that are pure, silver refined in a furnace on the ground, purified seven times. You, O Lord, will protect us; ***you will guard us*** from this generation forever.”

Lexham English Bible (LEX) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of Yahweh are pure words like silver refined in the crucible on the ground, refined seven times. You, O Yahweh, will protect them. ***You will preserve him*** from this generation always.”

Common English Bible (CEB) - Psalms 12:6-7, “The Lord’s promises are pure, like silver that’s been refined in an oven, purified seven times over! You, Lord, will keep us, **protecting us** from this generation forever.”

Christian Standard Bible (CSB) -

Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of the Lord are pure words, like silver refined in an earthen furnace, purified seven times. You, Lord, will guard us; ***you will protect us*** from this generation forever.”

Good News Translation (GNT) -

Psalm 12:6-7, “The wicked are everywhere, and everyone praises what is evil. Keep us always safe, O Lord, and ***preserve us*** from such people.”

...AND ON THEY GO, THE NEW VERSIONS JUST KEEP COMING TO CORRUPT THE CHURCHES!!! Satan is a beautiful liar!

THEY’VE PERVERTED THE LIVING WORDS OF ALMIGHTY GOD!! THEY’VE CHANGED PSALM 12:7! Instead of saying that God keeps and preserves His “PURE WORDS,” the Devil’s crowd changed it to say that God keeps and preserves “US” (THE SAINTS). BLASPHEMY!!!

I just quoted to you TWELVE CORRUPTED BIBLE REVISIONS (all based upon the Alexandria, Egypt manuscripts).

It is sad but true that ecumenism and money are synonymous. Churches and Bible colleges that desire to make money, sinfully dip their sails so that they tolerate, accept and go along with apostasy; and they refuse to criticize heresy and Satan creeping into their midst. These damned Bible revisions today are straight from the pits of Hell, but the average religious leader today is indifferent, complacent and a part of the problem. SHAME ON ANYONE WHO ACCEPTS THE CORRUPTED GARBAGE THAT I JUST SHARED WITH YOU!!!

The King James is not a version, it is the Bible!

Perhaps the most damaging and damning of omissions in new corrupted Bible versions is the complete obliteration of the word “godhead” from Acts 17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9.

Another damaging and needless change is the diluting of 1st Timothy 3:16 from “God was manifest in the flesh” in the King James Bible, to “He appeared in the flesh” in the New International Version (NIV). Who is “He”? Please notice that there is a drastic difference in meaning between “appeared” and “manifest.” To appear simply means “to be seen” but to manifest oneself means “to make known.” The King James Bible teaches in 1st Timothy 3:16 that God

the Father was made known to the world in the fleshly human incarnation of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Literally, the Godhead became a living man and dwelt among us (Colossians 2:9; John 1:1-3,14 - Note: All Scripture quotes are only from the trustworthy King James Bible). The NIV is satanic, saying that Jesus (He) appeared in a body. That's what it reads. Now does that truly convey the proper meaning of the Word of God? No, it does not. The King James Bible says that GOD WAS MANIFEST (revealed) IN THE FLESH!!! By changing this verse, modern Bible butchers attack the deity of Christ.

Modern Bible versions change every mention of people WORSHIPPING Jesus to a mere BOWED or KNELT. But you can *kneel* before a king without *worshipping* him. The Bible says repeatedly that many people "worshipped" Jesus (e.g., the leper in Matthew 8:2).

Romans 10:9 in the NIV is the basis of the Lordship Salvation false plan of salvation in most Baptist churches today. This heresy says a sinner cannot get saved by simply believing the Gospel—the 'GOOD NEWS' that Jesus Christ *died* in our place on the cross, was *buried* and *resurrected* three days later. That is the simple 'Gospel' according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Lordship Salvation adds the unbiblical requirement to surrender one's life to Christ, and to forsake sinful bad habits. No one has ever been saved by forsaking their sins or surrendering to Christ as Lord. Adding anything to *faith alone* in Christ's death, burial and resurrection is *dead works*, which cannot produce the new birth. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people to live the Christian life without ever being born-again!

The NIV butchers Psalms 9:17. Instead of saying that "the wicked shall be turned into hell" as the faithful King James Bible (KJB), the NIV says they go to *the realm of the dead*, which makes no sense, because that's also where the righteous go.

Many people have traded in their faithful King James Bible *sword* for a modern *plastic knife*. Ephesians 6:17 teaches that the Bible is part of the believer's armory, our weapon. The inspired Word of God is the *sword of the Spirit*. If I were the Devil, I would try to deceive Christians by convincing them that something is wrong with their King James Bible, and then offer them a new version that is allegedly better and easier to read, while changing important doctrinal passages concerning Christ's deity, salvation and the character of Christ. The serpent came to Eve in the Garden of Eden and shook her confidence in the Word of God.

Then the serpent offered her very bad and ungodly advice. Eve was deceived. Be very careful what advice you take from others, because it could ruin your life!

I've never met anyone who defended their New International Version (NIV) like faithful Christians defend their beloved King James Bible. The NIV is like a harlot, versus a beloved wife in the King James Bible. I've never met anyone who could quote verses verbatim from any modern Bible. The so-called "new and improved" Bibles read like a comic book or daily newspaper. The King James Bible was written in the beauty of the Elizabethan English language. We don't rewrite Shakespeare to make it easier to understand; but rather, we study it in the beauty of the language in which it was written. There is no need to rewrite the Bible!

Only the King James Bible is not copyrighted. Anyone can publish King James Bibles, but you'll be sued in court for reprinting any modern Bible version. The sin of the love of money is behind the modern Bible-corrupting movement. Truly, we are living in the '

perilous times' prophesied in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7. Satan has successfully put a corrupted Bible version in the hands of most churchgoers in America. Consequently, our churches have been corrupted with heresies, a false plan of salvation, doctrinal indifference, and a lackadaisical attitude toward God's Holy Bible.

Dr. Marten Woudstra was an open homosexual, who was appointed chairman of the Committee On Biblical Translation who translated the Old Testament of the NIV. No wonder the word "sodomite" was completely removed. I wouldn't even hesitate to burn a pile of New International Versions (NIV), because they are not genuine Bibles. Any Bible version that removes the word **"begotten"** from **John 3:16** is going into my garbage pail! **John 1:12** calls all believers **"the sons of God."** Every believer is an adopted son of God, crying "Abba" **Galatians 4:6, "And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father."** So if Jesus is God's only Son, then the Bible makes no sense. The King James Bible correctly teaches that Jesus is God's only begotten (biological) Son.

God only wrote one Book. According to the American Bible Society, there have been over [1]900 different English Bible versions published since the 1611 authorized King James. Satan is the author of confusion, not God (1st Corinthians 14:33). Although there have been numerous *editions* (to correct typos, et cetera) in the 1611 translation, there has never been another

translation of the King James Bible. The modern perverted New King James Bible published by Nelson Publishers is based upon the corrupted Alexandrian, Egypt, Greek manuscripts. Our beloved King James Bible is based upon the Textus Receptus (or Received Text) from Antioch, Syria, where the saints were first called Christians in **Acts 11:26, "And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch."**

In sharp contrast to Antioch, Syria (located north of Israel), Egypt throughout the Bible represents the heathen world, secular philosophy and Luciferian, phallic-worshipping, religious cults (like Freemasonry).

Here is a helpful chart showing the origin of all modern corrupt Bibles verses the origin of the trustworthy King James Bible.

You can [2]CLICK HERE for a larger chart of the image below...

[3]

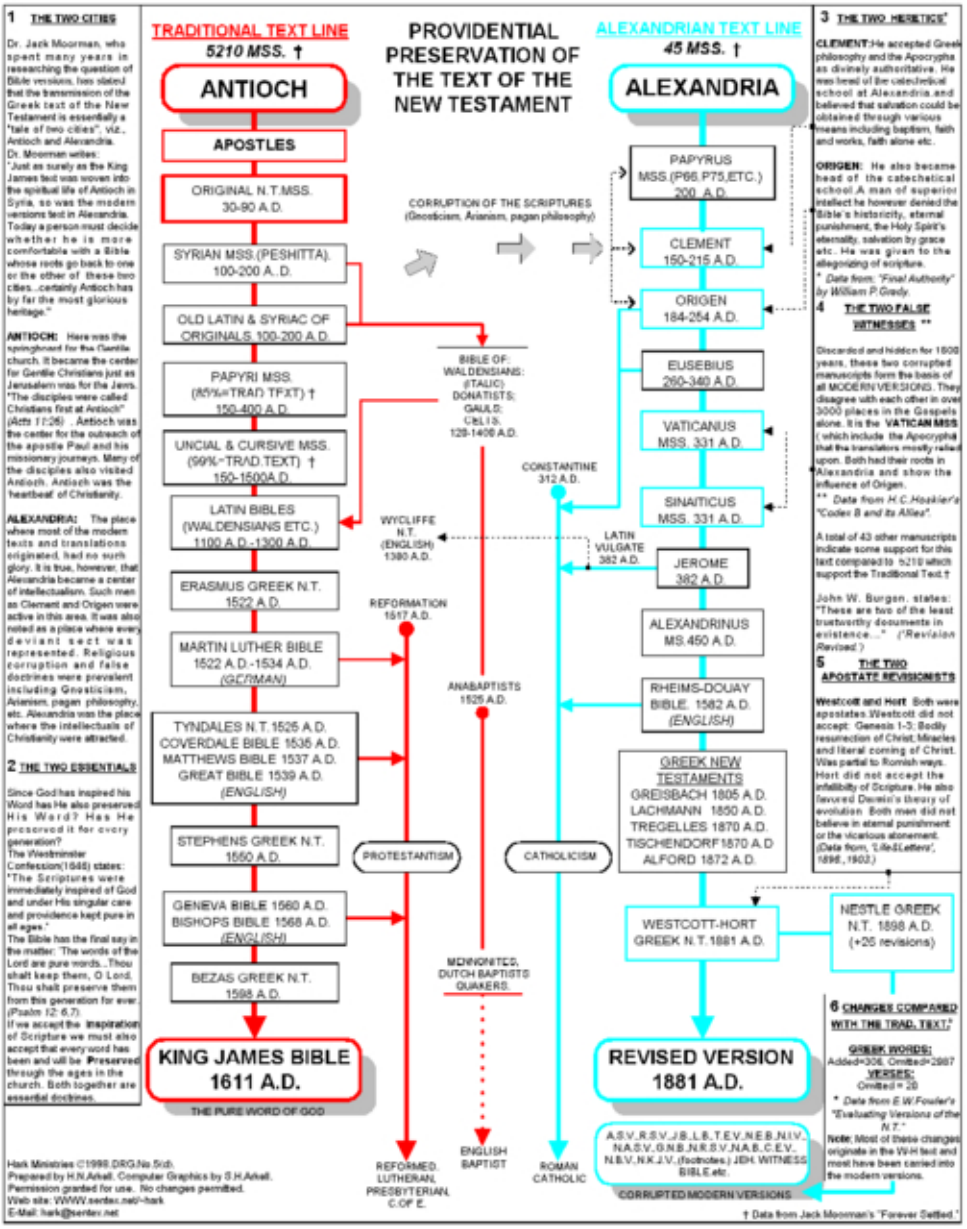

I went to a *Bestseller* book store not too long ago, and they didn't have even one King James Bible for sale. Few people care about what God has to say anymore. It's amazing and disturbing that millions of people will try everything but Jesus Christ. Thank God for His precious inspired Word, which He promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to *keep* and *preserve* unto all generations forever. We have that preserved, perfect, infallible, inerrant, inspired Word of God in the trustworthy King James Bible!!!!!!!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/kjb_chart-medium.gif
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/kjb_chart-large.gif

---

1.1.42 Be of Good Cheer! (2020-03-18 18:00)

John 16:33, " These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. "

These precious words were spoken by our dear Savior! The Lord told us that in this lifetime we WILL HAVE TRIBULATION! There is no escape from it! Everyone has some kind of burden, problem, heartache and struggle in life. Even Jesus Himself had struggles and hardships. In numerous passages of Scriptures we find Christ fleeing for His very life from an angry mob! The Old Testament prophet Isaiah prophesied that Christ would suffer rejection of men, and be a man of sorrows. **Isaiah 53:3, "He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not."**

The reason why Jesus told us to **"BE OF GOOD CHEER,"** is simply because He is waiting for us on the other end! [1]Oh, it is wonderful to be a Christian!!! Because Jesus has already risen triumphant from the dead, and has ascended into Heaven as our High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16), alive for evermore, we HAVE A HOPE!!!

That is exactly what our dear Lord exclaimed in

John 16:33

. We have the hopeful expectation BY FAITH that things will ultimately improve, when we arrive in Heaven, and our days of misery and suffering on earth will forever end. We know this to be true because CHRIST IS RISEN!

Everyone around the world is worried today, in March of 2020, about the much feared *Coronavirus*. The newsmedia has hyped the pandemic so much that people are even calling

for the military now! I went shopping yesterday for a few items. I have never seen people behave like this, full of panic and fear. I watched people selfishly empty the shelves of basic supplies, cut in front of others at the checkouts lines, wearing face masks and wiping their shopping cart with disinfectant wipes. People are really freaking out over this virus! I am as calm as can be, not worried in the least, because my blessed Savior told me to **"BE OF GOOD CHEER"** in John 16:33.

Why be of good cheer? Simply because Jesus has OVERCOME THE WORLD. You too my friend can overcome the world. How? What saith the Scripture?

1st John 5:4-5, " For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even our faith*. Who is he that overcometh the world, but *he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God*?" Amen! You can overcome the world (i.e., be born-again and go to Heaven someday) by simply placing your trust (your faith) in the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ. Just take God at His Word, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins!

Did you know that suffering is as much a part of the Christian's life as salvation? **P hilippians 1:29, "For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, *but also to suffer for his sake*;"** When we suffer, we suffer with our dear Savior, heirs together of ALL THINGS! **Romans 8:17, "And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that *we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together*."** At salvation there is JUSTIFICATION for every believer; in Heaven there will be GLORIFICATION for every believer; but until then there is SANCTIFICATION, as we are conformed day by day into the image of Christ. God is going to make us happy in Heaven, because He loves His children. **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things*?"**

BY FAITH, a Christian can be cheerful in suffering, in rejection by peers, in sorrow from loneliness, from bodily afflictions due to poor health, and from all that life can throw at us!!

[2]THANK YOU LORD FOR YOUR BLESSINGS ON ME!!!

1. https://youtu.be/qXCGmG0I_pM
2. https://youtu.be/R9gEo0_Abc4

1.1.43 Joy In Misery For The Christian (2020-03-19 04:00)

James 1:2-4, "My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing."

FAITH WORKETH PATIENCE!!! I love our text passage of Scripture. I have been a born-again Christian now for 40 years! I turned 53 this month on March 5, 2020. Wow! Where did my life go? When you're a teenager, those teen years span one-third of your life, so they stand out and have great meaning; but when you get to be my age, 5 years only spans one-tenth of your life, and the years start passing like clouds on a windy day! In my soul, I still feel like I'm 15 years old. I heard Pastor Jack Hyles say in a sermon that us older folks still see ourselves as teenagers, but teenagers view us as dinosaurs. That is so true! I don't feel old, and I still plan to roll my window down and blast my music

(I like to feel my music)

when I'm 80 years old, God willing, if I live that long (and my hearing aids works...lol). **Philippians 1:21, "For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain."**

The Bible is such an amazing Book because our God is such an amazing God! **James 1:2-4, "My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing."** This passage of Scripture is literally telling us to BE CHEERFUL in our troubles, burdens and heartaches, knowing that God is still on His throne! That is the point I want you to learn from this article. The TRIAL (or testing) of our FAITH WORKETH PATIENCE! The greater your problems in life, the greater your faith should be! The dying world has no faith in God. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b, "HAVE FAITH IN GOD"!** You will never know down here that Christ is all you need until Christ is all you have left.

Pastor Jack Hyles put it this way, in the following classic audio sermons:

- "[1]Enjoy Your Troubles While You Can" (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles; Rough times in the will of God are best times!)
- "[2]Learn To Enjoy Where You Are, While You're On Your Way To Where You Are Going" (Brother Hyles)

My apartment floods every time it rains. I vacuumed up 10 gallons of water a couple weeks ago during a rainy weekend. When [3]typhoon Mangkhut came through last year, with a foam

mop I sopped-up 45 gallons of water (that's before I figured out I could just vacuum up the water with my *Wet Vac*). I was working on my ministry website one night, and heard a rat clawing his way through my back door. I went to Home Depot and bought a piece of wood and a can of foam; I filled the hole and sealed the door shut. I have a 5-gallon bucket in my downstairs restroom to catch water, that floods from the roof when it rains heavy. Due to a leaking foundation, when it rains persistently, glue seeps up through the edges of each of the floor tiles; so I bought three rolls of clear masking tape to seal the glue from getting all over the place. My ceiling light fell and crashed to the floor a couple weeks ago, scaring me half to death. Yet, I PRAISE THE LORD FOR A ROOF OVER MY HEAD! [4]Check this out! I am so *very berry cherry merry* blessed of God, I begin to cry when I think about it! God is so good ladies and gentlemen!! GOD IS AWESOME!!!

> **Psalms 107:1-2, "O give thanks unto the LORD, *for he is good*: for his mercy endureth for ever. *Let the redeemed of the LORD say so*, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;"**

> **Psalms 106:1-3, "Praise ye the LORD. O give thanks unto the LORD; *for he is good*: for his mercy endureth for ever. Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise? *Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness at all times*."**

GOD IS FAITHFUL!!!

> [5]Power Through Prayer (a life-changing .PDF book by Pastor E.M. Bounds, 1835-1913)

I am very expressive with my feelings, which is how God made me. That is why I love music. My constant toothache-like neck pain (stenosis and radiculitis) gets me down, but I am so thankful and blessed not to have the health [6]afflictions that so many people have. We are all so undeserving of God's love, goodness and mercy. I have been praying much lately. **James 5:13a, "Is any among you afflicted? let him pray..."**

Kindly, my regular web visitors know that I have [7]poured out my heart recently with [8]my feelings in love for the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and [9]a young woman that I love. My heart hurts thinking about fellow professed Christians that don't want me. I say that kindly and respectfully. I love them unconditionally and have no ill-will toward any of them, God knows my heart. I pray for them each day in love, truly. Christmas is a lonely time, and I live alone, which makes it tougher; so I've been playing my [10]Hawaiian Steel Guitar (my music website) this week. I like playing along with this nice song I found, "[11]My Yellow Ginger Lei."

I would never ever intentionally want to hurt anybody's feelings, God knows my spirit. I only withdraw at times, like a turtle, to protect my own heart. **Proverb 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."** By the way, that is what a wife does—she protects her man's heart! A man is the strength of a marriage; and his wife is the heart. That is why God created Eve from the rib of Adam, because the function of the ribs is to protect the heart! A wife ought to be the nearest and dearest thing to her husband's heart, for she is as his heart. Humbly, I don't claim to be a good Christian. In fact, I feel like the worst (and so should you if you are close to our holy God)! I am praying for God's help and will concerning moving. One day at a time! GOD IS FAITHFUL AND I TRUST HIM WITH ALL MY LIFE!!!

Onward my fine non-feathered friend! FAITH WORKETH PATIENCE!!! **Luke 8:15, "But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience."** I became curious about the meaning of the word "PATIENCE" in the preceding Scripture passages, which according to James Strong is the Greek word hupomonē, meaning: "From G5278; cheerful (or hopeful) endurance, constancy: - enduring, patience, patient continuance (waiting)." That is very interesting. The same exact Greek word for "PATIENCE" is used for both passages of Scripture in Luke 8:15 and James 1:2-4. The word means more than to wait, but to do it with cheerful and hopeful expectation, knowing that that **"all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose" (Romans 8:28b).**

THE TRIAL OF OUR FAITH as believers tests (worketh) our faith. Faith is like film, it develops in the dark! While driving, I once noticed a sign in front of a church, which read: "A FAITH MUST BE TESTED!" That truth has stuck with me over the years. I greatly pondered the statement's meaning. The irritating thought occurred to me, that unsaved people suffer the same afflictions, problems and burdens as do Christian; so how can a person's faith be tested, if they HAVE NO FAITH? Then it dawned on me that believers choose to HAVE FAITH IN GOD despite their afflictions, problems and burdens. So having all these bad things (and good things too by the way) TEST a believer's faith! The greatest faith a man can have is to continue praying and living for the Lord, when it seems like God has abandoned him in his hour of need.

> "The thing that will reveal your faith is praying when no answer comes. That's the supreme test."
>
> —Brother Lester Roloff, from the helpful sermon titled, *[12]Something Everybody Can Do*.

Patience is hopeful endurance! Patience is not just waiting for something or someone, it is HOW WE BEHAVE WHILE WAITING! The reason why we can have such hopeful patience is because GOD IS FAITHFUL! **1st Corinthians 1:9, "*God is faithful*, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord."** Amen! Every day of this miserable earthly existence of bodily pain, heartache of soul, frustration of life, loneliness, and enduring hardships, is ONE DAY LESS until we are in Heaven with the dear Savior!

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 15:4, "For whatsoever things were written afore-time were written for our learning, that we through *patience* and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. Now the *God of patience* and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another according to Christ Jesus: That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ."** God is very patient!

> "Good character is not formed in a week or a month. It is created little by little, day by day. Protracted and patient effort is needed to develop good character." —Heraclitus of Ephesus (535-475 BC)

Growing in grace takes time. You can't sit under the Word of God and not be changed! **Romans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."** However, it takes time for a new believer to change, as they are *renewed in their mind* by the Word of God (Romans 12:1-2). That is why I am very much against the junk theology being promoted by Pacific Garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED' radio program, which relentlessly promote the idea that the moment a person comes to Jesus Christ, they instantly become a new creature overnight in behavior, and all desire to commit sins are gone forever! PGM errantly understands this to be repentance. When they tell people to "REPENT and BELIEVE" in all their *UNSHACKLED* episodes, what they really mean is to *turn away from your sins* AND then also to *place your faith in Christ*. It is a TWO STEP false plan of salvation! What they are really saying is that a person must commit to KEEPING THE LAW before Christ will accept their faith in Him for salvation. This is "ANOTHER GOSPEL," which is accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-7). [13]Case in point!

That is a nice fairytale, but it is not reality!

2nd Corinthians 5:17-18, " Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;"

Luke 8:15 teaches that we should wait with hopeful endurance, while we continue to preach the Gospel to the lost. If you are a soulwinner, then you know the frustration of witnessing to family, coworkers, friends and strangers who don't seem to be interested. **Jude 1:22, "And of some have compassion, making a difference."** There have been many times when I witnessed to someone, where it seemed like they were listening, but then they refused to get saved. And there were other times when I thought my words were falling on deaf ears, but they were taking in every word, and did get saved. The point being is that you never know what a person is thinking. Don't be afraid to witness to people. There are Christians in all walks of life. Just witness the Gospel to everyone! **Mark 16:15, "And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel *to every creature*."**

I have known Christian men who targeted their soulwinning efforts primarily toward Jews, celebrities and wealthy people, but the Bible commands us to preach the Gospel **"TO EVERY CREATURE."** That doesn't mean to preach to your dog or cat, but to every human being, even the lowest and most despicable among us. **Romans 2:11, "For there is no respect**

of persons with God."

"Our patience will achieve more than our force." —Edmund Burke (1729-1797)

Likewise in James 1:2-4 we learn that with the same type of enduring patience, as Christian believers we ought to maintain a cheerful joy through life's suffering, hardships, health afflictions, loss and heartaches. The Bible tells us why we should be cheerful. **James 1:2-4, "My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing."** According to James Strong, the word "joy" here is the Greek word χαρά, meaning: "From G5463; cheerfulness, that is, calm delight: - gladness." The words that follow the "-" (hyphen symbol) are other words in the New Testament which are translated from the same Greek word. So in another Bible passage this Greek word is rendered as GLADNESS. This knowledge helps to understand the proper meaning of a particular word. Words are very important, and their proper meaning.

"We could never learn to be brave and patient, if there were only joy in the world." —Helen Keller (1880-1968)

We Are Already On the Winning Side in Christ Jesus

I love you dear friend, and there's absolutely nothing you can do about it! Ha, ha! I love you, yes I do, you lucky dog you! Okay, I'm getting crazy! Too late, I know! I passed sane a long time ago...lol. You have to be a little crazy in this world, to keep from losing your mind!

We are already on the WINNING SIDE in Christ Jesus!!! ...

Romans 8:31-37, "What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth. Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter. Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us."

I challenge and encourage you dear reader to get into the inspired Word of God. I am right now listening to [14]Alexander Scourby read II Samuel . I listened to [15]I Samuel yesterday, and part of the New Testament from [16]1st Corinthians . I have been thinking about a precious truth I heard yesterday, echoing in my mind from **1st Corinthians 1:9b, "God is faithful..."** The world just doesn't know what they are missing in Jesus Christ! (1st Corinthians 2:9-10). I am miserable in numerous ways in my earthly life, but I enjoy God's presence continually, and have peace like a river, and rejoice with joy unspeakable knowing that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life! [17]YET BELIEVING, YE REJOICE WITH JOY UNSPEAKABLE!!! Thank you for reading my heartfelt words.

"Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!"

—Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: "[18]God's Reversal Of Psalm 51"

1st Corinthians 16:24, "My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen."

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp051913.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/LearnToEnjoyWhereYouAreWhile1995.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Testimonies/praise_god_for_flooding.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/is_it_nothing_to_you_2.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/edward_bounds/power_through_prayer.pdf
6. https://youtu.be/fFua9-Rc4pw

7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/why_would_god_love_me.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/price_for_telling_the_truth.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/the_two_greatest_sins.htm
10. http://www.steelc6th.com/
11. https://youtu.be/K9l9bQH7BqQ
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/something.htm
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/pacific-garden-missions-unshackled.html
14. https://youtu.be/_fWzI1HHgfI
15. https://youtu.be/JqqDR5RwxsY
16. https://youtu.be/MLfxgoEwb1A
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/joy_unspeakable.htm
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3

1.1.44 The Bible Teaches Easy-Believism (2020-03-19 18:28)

Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"

It's simple to be saved! Don't ever let anyone tell you that it is not easy to be saved. I am going to shock you in a moment, by telling you something that I heard today on Pacific garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED' radio. You won't believe it my friend! There is much criticism in religious circles today against soulwinners who preach **"the simplicity that is in Christ"** (which is *The Gospe*l - 2nd Corinthians 11:3). They use clever derogatory terms; such as: "1-2-3 Gospel," "Easy Believism," "Greasy Grace," "Cheap Grace," "Quick Prayerism" and "Quick Fix Evangelism."

Like it or not, the Word of God teaches that it is *easy, free and simple* to be saved.

Men complicate the plan of salvation!

Jesus likens getting saved to simply drinking a cup of water. **John 4:13-14, " Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: *But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst*; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. "** If you can drink a cup of water, you can be saved.

That is very simple and easy to do.

The Lord also likens salvation to going through a door. **Romans 10:9, " *I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture."** If you can walk through a door, you can be saved. It is very simple and easy to do.

Unfortunately, there are many FALSE PROPHETS today, like Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago, who complicate 'The Gospel' in their *UNSHACKLED* radio series. Let's see how these false prophets make salvation *very had*.

Hear for yourself and weep for their victims!

I was saddened today as I listened to Pacific Garden Mission's popular radio program called: ' *UNSHACKLED' (*[1]program #3589 - aired in 2020 - the Story of Debbie Brooks) . In the episode, Debbie

meets with a religious friend named Sharon, and they share this brief dialogue:

> *SHARON*: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.

> *DEBBIE*: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.

> *SHARON*: Oh Debbie, ***it's not easy—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD*.** When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE. [emphasis added]

> *DEBBIE*: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

OH MY GOD!!! I cannot believe what I just heard, and that PGM sanctions this garbage theology! Sharon is telling Debbie that it is *NOT* EASY TO BE SAVED, because to be saved she says you MUST *repent* to give up all the old ways, GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD! How is any of this a free gift from God? Dear reader, PGM are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Everything that they put out to radio bears their ministry's name, which makes them 100 % responsible for every bit of content!!! **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: *yea, let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.**

"

What you just read (what Pacific Garden Ministry is shamefully teaching) is actually REFORMATION (turning away from one's sins), NOT REGENERATION by the Holy Spirit of God!!!

Pacific Garden Mission is of the Devil, teaching LIES straight out of the pits of Hell beneath. What ignorant and unlearned men and women at UNSHACKLED! PGM errantly teaches—

"b elieving in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD*. "*

That is *NOT* what it means to "BELIEVE," nor is that what "REPENTANCE" means Biblically!

> *Believing* simply means to completely REST in the only begotten Son of God (Hebrews 4:10-11), trusting Jesus Christ Who bore the total weight of our sins upon Calvary's cross. To *believe* simply means you are getting out of the way, and relying upon the risen Savior Jesus do the saving, all of it!

> *Repentance* is simply the admission that I am as much a GUILTY SINNER as God hath declared me to be in His Holy Word (Romans 3:19-23). Repentance is *a change of mind* from WRONG THINKING to believing *The Gospel*. It is very easy, free and simple to be saved!!! PGM woefully gets it WRONG, defining *repentance* as "
>
> turning away from sins
>
> "
>
> and
>
> "
>
> GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD!

” That is an impossibility! No one can *give up all their sins for good* (meaning that you have permanently decided to stop living a lifestyle of sin).

Sharon further says:

“

When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He’ll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.

” She is saying that to be saved, you must give up your sinful ways for good (which PGM falsely thinks means repentance), and when God sees that you have done that, only then will He help you.

You know, that reminds me of all the lose weight gimmicks (lose weight pills) that they sell at Vitamin World, GNC and other so-called ’Health Stores.’ I know because I have tried them all...lol. Every single one of those products have a disclaimer on the side label which tells you this product is only intended for people who regularly exercise and are already on a diet. Well good night, if I’m already on a steady diet and exercising, then why would I need their stupid pills? They are very deceitful and they know it! The producers and sellers of those gimmicks fully understand that over 95 % of the customers who buy their pills DON’T exercise or diet. That way they can blame you if their product doesn’t work (and trust me they don’t). The only sure way to lose weight (I lost 70 pounds in 2017) is two things: WALKING a couple hours every day and serious dietary FASTING (500 calories a day maximum). Basically you’re walking off the 500 calories you eat, so it’s like you’re eating nothing. You can lose 15 pounds per month doing this. If you can make it past 24 hours of not eating, it gets much easier; but you always need something in your stomach. Salads are great!

How does what I just said relate with the junk theology of UNSHACKLED? I have no idea...lol. Seriously, it does, because Sharon told Debbie that God would help her stop sinning, if she repents (turns away from all her old sinful ways) FOR GOOD! Why do you have to forsake the old sinful ways for good (permanently), before God will help you? I mean, if you have to make an effort or commitment to change your own life to be saved, then why do you need God’s help? I hear this false plan of salvation often nowadays, which says a person must be willing to REFORM (turn away from sins) to receive God’s free gift. Well then it CANNOT be a gift, because something is required of you in exchange! If I buy you a birthday gift, all you need to do is accept it! That is how salvation works too! Jesus paid for your gift with His precious blood. It’s not “

cheap grace,

”

it cost God His only begotten Son, and it cost Jesus His very life. Grace is not *cheap* my friend, it is *priceless!* God is offering the *gift* of eternal life to you, simply for the taking; just *believe*.

So in that sense, it is not “cheap grace,” it is absolute *free* to you and me, but it came at a great expense to our blessed Savior. That is why we can think of grace with the acronym G.R.A.C.E. (God’s Riches At Christ’s Expense). I like that!

Tragically, *UNSHACKLED* are promoting the [2]same junk theology that Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches.

Kindly, Ray says that “repentance” means “LIVING A LIFESTYLE THAT PROVES THE REALITY OF YOUR REPENTANCE!” And then he adds, “IT’S A CONTINUAL THING!” Read for yourself what Mr. Comfort horribly teaches this woman, in this transcript from the ’Living Waters’ video...

> “So if the plane goes down, you’d end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You’ve got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God’s offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn’t say, ’Whoa! That’s a good offer!’ (The curious woman asks what it means to “repent”?)... Have you ever said you’re sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That’s all repentance is—You’ve sinned against God; it’s a matter of saying, ’God, I’m sorry,’ and then ***LIVING A LIFESTYLE*** that proves the reality of your repentance. That’s what repentance is, ***it’s a continual thing!*** God, ’I’m sorry, but ***I’m not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude!*** And the second thing—trust in Jesus!” [emphasis added] —Evangelist Ray Comfort, “ [3]I’ve never killed anyone ” ([4]MP3 clip from video).

Kindly, Ray Comfort is a FALSE PROPHET! That is not how you get saved!!! That is the SAME garbage theology that ’UNSHACKLED’ is teaching to people. Remember, Sharon tells Debbie that getting saved “IS NOT EASY,” because she says you have to *repent* , ask *forgiveness*, and then *give them up for good*. I would agree 100 % with Sharon that getting saved is

“

NOT EASY

”

if these radical changes were actually required of a sinner to receive the free gift of eternal life, but they are not! Sharon is a LIAR! Pacific Garden Mission are LIARS! UNSHACKLED are LIARS! The accuracy of God’s plan of salvation matters! It really does!!! Sharon is no doubt sincere, but she is deceived by Satan, leading Debbie into religion without the new birth. The Bible says that salvation IS EASY!!! The dying thief on the cross simply believed on Christ, asking the Lord to *remember* Him, and he was immediately saved by faith alone. In Acts chapter 10, Cornelius simply heard the apostle Peter preach the ’GOOD NEWS,’ and he believed and

was immediately saved. Acts 2:41 says that 3,000 people simply “GLADLY RECEIVED” Peter’s preaching of the Gospel, and they were immediately saved. Oh, how EASY it is to be saved!!!

Dear friend, Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again! *UNSHACKLED* today is a cesspool of every form of heresy, deception and religious nonsense concerning salvation!!! You cannot be born-again by FORSAKING YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS, AND GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD!!! That is “

ANOTHER GOSPEL

”

!!! In the true Gospel of free grace (as taught in the inspired King James Bible), you simply acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner in God’s sight (Romans 3:19-20), believing the ’GOOD NEWS’ of Christ Who *died* on the cross, was *buried* and physically *resurrected* three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), and that’s it! Nothing more is required. Nothing else is permitted.

Please Don’t Become ’Shackled’ by ’UNSHACKLED’s False Gospel

I’d like to more closely examine SHARON’s comments to Debbie that salvation IS NOT EASY, for your edification dear reader:

> SHARON: Oh Debbie, ***it’s not easy—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD*.** When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He’ll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE. [emphasis added]

Sharon is wrong Biblically on a few counts:

1. **Believing in Jesus doesn't mean 'REPENTING** .' Repentance unto life means *a change mind* in Greek (noun: *metanoia*), but believing means *to trust* the Savior. They are not the same thing. PGM errantly defines *repentance* as *turning from sins* and *surrendering to obey Christ* . PGM is doctrinally wrong to change what it means to BELIEVE, to fit their agenda of Lordship Salvation.

2. **Believing in Jesus doesn't mean ASKING for forgiveness.** Jesus doesn't need to forgive sin, because He has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood. The truth is that Christ is OFFERING you salvation in exchange for your childlike trust in Him. Simply receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins and you're saved! Jesus is already *asking you* to *BELIEVE* in Him, so you don't have to ask Him!

3. **Believing in Jesus doesn't mean asking for forgiveness for ALL THE OLD WAYS.** You don't have to remember or itemize all the sins of your past to be saved. Jesus doesn't require making a laundry list of all your sins, He simply demands that you come as a *guilty needy sinner*. You must see your need for the blessed Savior! You get saved by BELIEVING, not by confessing, nor by asking, not by praying, not by turning away from sinful old habits; but by BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST! Pacific Garden Mission are a confused and divided house at best!!!

4. **Believing in Jesus doesn't mean GIVING UP THE OLD WAYS FOR GOOD.** Clearly, Sharon is not a born-again believer, because she has ADDED *keeping the law* to the Gospel. **Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** You don't have to continue living a certain type of LIFESTYLE to be saved, nor to prove that you're saved. This type of junk theology has crept into thousands of churches today! Ray Comfort is one of the main instigators, influencing millions of people worldwide for the Devil, helping to blind men from "THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST." ...

> **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospe*l, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."**

I sincerely hope you, dear reader, see how evil UNSHACKLED's teachings are. According to this *UNSHACKLED* program, it is NOT EASY to be saved; because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! There is nothing "EASY" about giving up the old ways, old friends, and lifelong sinful bad habits! That is **" another gospel**

” accursed by God! No where in the apostle Paul’s description of ’THE GOSPEL’ in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, are we told to *forsake the world*, *cease from a lifestyle of sin*, and *leave the old ways of sin!* These are manmade additions, which corrupt and negate the grace of God, that bringeth salvation. God’s curse is upon any FALSE GOSPEL:

> **Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*:**
>
> **Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*.**
>
> **But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*.**
>
> **As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach *any other gospel* unto you than that ye have received, *let him be accursed*.**
>
> **”**

Pacific Garden Mission are PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! In their effort to REFORM men’s lives (which makes for great future ’UNSHACKLED’ programs), they have perverted the Words of the Living God! They have perverted God’s plan of salvation for man. There is absolutely NOTHING in the Gospel of John about forsaking your old sinful ways, and giving them up FOR GOOD, to be saved! That is reformation (turning from sin), which is NOT regeneration by the *seed* of the Word of God and Holy Spirit. **1st Peter 1:23, “**

Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. ” I don’t know where Pacific Garden Mission gets their junk theology, but they sure DIDN’T get it from the inspired King James Bible!!!

The Imputed Righteousness Of God

The word “[5]imputation” isn’t mentioned much anymore in religious circles, and to no surprise because the Godless H.I.V. Bible (aka, the New International Version) has completely

removed the word. This is one of the main reasons why the heresy of Lordship Salvation has flourished in our churches today, because of corrupt bibles which obscure that Biblical doctrine of the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ. We read in Romans 4:22 of the trustworthy King James Bible concerning Abraham's faith, **"And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness."** Please read Dr. Jack Hyles' awesome writing titled, [6]IMPUTATION AT SALVATION.

Abraham's faith was counted for righteousness (Romans 4:5), i.e., in response to Abraham's faith, Christ's righteousness was placed upon Abraham's eternal record in Heaven. This is what **2nd Corinthians 5:21** declares: **"For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."** You see, it is Christ's righteousness by which we are saved; and not our own. Proponents of Lordship Salvation fail to understand this vital Biblical doctrine.

Romans 4:6, "Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom GOD IMPUTETH RIGHTEOUSNESS WITHOUT WORKS."

YOU ARE A GUILTY SINNER! And so am I. Unless you accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, you will spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire. Christ is our sin payment!

Anyone who says that it's not easy to be saved is teaching **"ANOTHER GOSPEL" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** The Good News (Gospel) of Christ's death upon the cross for our sins, His burial, and His bodily resurrection from the dead three days later, is all that you to believe to be saved. If you admit that you are a sinner in God's sight, and you receive the Gospel as full-payment for your sins, you are saved immediately and securely forever. Subtracting or adding anything more is a false plan of salvation.

There is much confusion, heresy and controversy in our churches today over the meaning of "repentance" concerning salvation. You cannot show me one Scripture from the Bible that says to "turn from sin" or "repent from sin" to be saved. Romans 3:19 teaches that the PURPOSE of

the law of Moses is to be used as a measuring stick, by which when compared all men realize they are guilty sinners, totally incapable of saving themselves. Repentance is a "CHANGE OF MIND" (Greek: metanoia)—a change of mind about what YOU WANT to do to get to Heaven, to what GOD SAYS you must do to get to Heaven.

To inherit eternal life, you CEASE from your own self-righteous works and COMPLETELY REST in Christ. **Hebrews 4:10, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his."** This Scripture speaks of resting in Jesus Christ, Who is our Sabbath today. On the Sabbath Day, God's people rested, ceasing from their long 6-day work-week (which represented man trying to earn His way to Heaven, by keeping the Mosaic law). To be saved we repent from DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1), and instead COMPLETELY REST IN GOD'S IMPUTED RIGHTEOUSNESS by faith in Christ. Isn't God awesome!

The unsaved religious people in **Matthew 7:21-23** were trying to establish their own righteousness by their **"MANY WONDERFUL WORKS."** They even did their works in Jesus' name. Yet the Lord said to them at The Great White Throne Of Judgment... I NEVER KNEW YOU! Will you one day in eternity hear those same horrifying words?

In his excellent book, I NEVER KNEW YOU, Michael Patrick Bowen states . . .

> "You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will "dump" you."
>
> —
>
> [7]*I NEVER KNEW YOU* (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, ©2009; page 77. [8]Excepts from the book.

Beware of the false teaching in most churches today, that you must count the cost, desire to stop sinning, commit your life to Christ, and surrender fully to Christ's Lordship. I call this a

“fork-tongued” gospel, because the presenter of such a confusing gospel is telling you that salvation is a free gift that you must earn, which is impossible!

My friend, it is simple, free and EASY to be saved. God only requires childlike faith to be saved. Anyone who comes along making salvation HARD is teaching a false gospel of a works-based salvation. Sadly, there are false prophets amidst our brethren in the churches, who have crept in unawares, bringing in damnable heresies. Christ bore the total weight of our sins on the cross. Beware of any preacher who places the burden of sin upon the sinner. Jesus doesn’t forgive sin. That’s right! Jesus has already paid for everyone’s sins. This is why forgiveness of sins and eternal life are free gifts, which need only be received *by faith* to obtain. Yes, getting saved is the EASIEST thing in the world. God made salvation simple, free and easy, so that even a small child, or a mentally challenged person, can still BELIEVE be saved. **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”**

1. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you-excerpts.htm

---

1.1.45 Love is the Greatest (2020-03-19 20:30)

Life is not made by the dreams that we dream, but by the choices that we make. Life is simply a series of personal choices. Our choices define who we are. Never reject those who love, care and try to reach out to you, because one day you’ll realize you lost the moon while counting the stars!

To fall in love is by chance,

To love is a choice;

To fall out of love is a choice too,

You are free to choose, but you are not free from the consequences of your choices.

Sometimes we create our own heartbreaks through expectations. God knows that I have often done that! Never chase love, affection or attention. If it isn't given freely by another person, it isn't worth having. Pastor Jack Hyles taught me that you don't seek happiness in life; you simply do your duty, and along the way happiness will come find you. **Proverb 3:13, "Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding." Proverb 28:14, "Happy is the man that feareth [God] alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief."**

Never apologize for having high standards. People who really want to be in your life will rise up to them. Stand up for what is right even if you're standing alone!

Never blame anyone in your life.
Good people give you happiness.
Bad people give you experience.
The worst people give you a lesson.
And the best people give you memories.

Everybody you have ever met in your life was brought to you for a reason.

I have come to understand that we do not love people because they are beautiful, but people become beautiful because we love them. Jesus said in **Luke 12:34, "For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also."** The more that I pray for my neighbours, the more I love them, because I am investing my time and heart into them. In effect, they are my treasure. My web visitors, in whom I have poured my heart, soul and time for the past 17 years, are MY TREASURE!!! Jesus said WHERE YOUR TREASURE IS, THERE WILL YOUR HEART BE ALSO!!!

We do not love people because they are perfect, but love propels us to see them as perfect. I love the Gospel hymn: "[1]HE LOOKED BEYOND MY FAULT, AND SAW MY NEED." Love changes the way we view everything in this life. It compels us to think different, talk different, act different and live different. There is no pain that love cannot heal, no obstacle that it cannot overcome, no weakness that it cannot strengthen, no darkness that it cannot lighten up, no shortcoming that it cannot overlook, no wrong that it cannot right, and no broken heart that it cannot mend. GOD IS LOVE!!! The more Christ-like we become, the more loving we are. The world does not really understand the real meaning of love because they do not know the One Who is Love.

May we all love God and others, every single day of our lives, and not just once in a year at Christmas time. “[2]Christmas 365 Days A Year” (Pastor Jack Hyles). **Micah 7:18, “Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.”** Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://youtu.be/izm0sSd4VFc
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha060803.mp3

1.1.46 Are There Many That Be Saved? (2020-03-20 02:40)

Luke 13:22-24, “And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem. Then said one unto him, Lord, *are there few that be saved?* And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”

Jesus went through the cities and villages, teaching the people, making His way toward Jerusalem. Then someone asked Him a really good question: **“Are there *few* that be saved?”** That is interesting! I would have asked the question a different way: **“Are there *many* that be saved?”** Whoever that person was, they already had a predisposition to think that

“

FEW

”

people are saved. It seems logical to me that not many people took heed to the things Jesus taught. Why else would some ask if there are

“FEW” that be saved. This also tells me that Jesus was preaching the Gospel, trying to get people saved, which is likely why someone asked this question at all. Jesus was going soulwinning!

Let’s continue reading:

> **Luke 13:25-28 “**
>
> **When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence**

ye are: Then shall ye begin to say, *We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets. But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity*. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out."

These are startling words from out LORD. In eternity MANY people will try to enter into Heaven. They will attempt to justify entrance through the Pearly Gates because they followed Jesus as their "Lord." Literally, they will say: "

LORD, LORD!

" **Matthew 7:23-23, "Many will say to me in that day, *Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?**

And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity." This is a very enlightening passage of Scripture, which teaches us that being religious WON'T get anybody into the Kingdom of God. Jesus plainly said in **John 3:1-7 that,**

"YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN"! There are no exceptions.

If you think the Coronavirus is causing fear and panic in people today, just wait until everybody dies and enters into eternity! **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

Everybody and their dog is going to try to enter into the heavenly

city, but

"

SHALL NOT BE ABLE

" (Luke 13:24b). Many will mention that they *sat eating and drinking* with the Lord, but Jesus will tell them He never knew them!

Others will say that they preached (prophesied) *in Jesus' name*, did MANY WONDERFUL WORKS *in Jesus' name*, and even cast out devils *in Jesus' name*. Notice in Matthew 7:22-23 that they keep mentioning the fact that they did everything IN JESUS' NAME. Yet, it wasn't acceptable to the LORD! You don't get to Heaven by doing good deeds in Jesus' name. You cannot please God in the flesh! There are literally millions of so-called "

ministries

”

around the world today, that do what they do

“IN JESUS NAME.” Search the internet and you’ll find everything from [1]boating ministries to [2]fishing ministries. I’m not kidding! There’s even a [3]bicycle ministry! I could mention thousands more so-called

“

ministries.

” But dear friend, it is not a “

ministry

”

unless the [4]Gospel of free grace is being preached, and people are being led to the blessed Savior! I triple-dog dare you to go visit all those so-called

“

ministries

” and look for a Gospel presentation on their websites. You very likely won’t find anything telling you how to be saved, because they aren’t even saved!

Why aren’t all these dedicated people who *think* they serve God going to Heaven? Why are there “FEW” that be saved? Jesus tells us the answer in **Matthew 7:21,**

“Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father* which is in heaven.

” John 6:40, “ And *this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.” There’s our answer

—the Father’s “WILL”

is to see the Son as He is (the Christ), and BELIEVE on Him to save us! Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay. That is God’s G.R.A.C.E. (God’s Riches At Christ’s Expense).

We are all guilty sinners in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:10-23). According to the Word of God, we all justly deserve to burn in the literal fires of Hell to pay for our own sins (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). If you dear sinner will receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He resurrected after being buried and dead for three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), YOU ARE SAVED! **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.

" John 11:25-26,

"Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

And *whosoever liveth and believeth in me* shall never die. *Believest thou this?*

" We receive the new birth in Jesus Christ, by simply BELIEVING on Him as our SAVIOR!

Are there

"FEW" that be saved?, asked one to Jesus. The Lord's answer was an affirmative, "YES!" There are indeed "FEW" that be saved, far and few between around the planet. When all is said and done **"**

they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God **" (Luke 13:29).** All around the world today there are born-again Christians scattered about—a little here, and a little there.

Notice **Verse 30, "**

And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

" Everyone thinks that the Catholic Pope is going to Heaven, but he has an everlasting reservation in the Lake of Fire! Jesus said that many publicans (tax cheats) and harlots are going to Heaven, but the religious Pharisees aren't (Matthew 21:31). That is simply because being religious, good, dedicated, devout, moral or following Jesus as one's LORD, does not produce the second birth! You MUST realize that you are a guilty sinner under the condemnation of God's law (Romans 3:19-20). Otherwise why would you need a Savior? You must realize your need for redemption. If you will come to Jesus Christ as a needy sinner, He will not turn you away. You have His solemn promise in **John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and *him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out*."** We don't believe because God chose us; God chose us because we believe! That is we believers are called "

the elect

"

in the Bible.

Today, there are counterfeit churches everywhere, filled with unsaved people. These false churches include: Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists, Lutherans, Roman Catholics, Jehovah's Witnesses, Church of Christ, Unitarian Universalist, Episcopalian, Church of England, to name but a few. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That is exactly what happened to the people in Matthew 7:22-23. You don't get to Heaven by serving Christ, nor by following Jesus as your "

LORD,

" nor by surrendering to Him, nor by inviting Jesus into your life, nor by turning away from your sins; you get saved by completely RESTING in Christ's finished work of redemption. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

1. https://www.christianboatersassociation.com/about
2. https://www.sdrock.com/ministries/fishing
3. https://streetministry.org/bicycle-ministry
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/gospel_of_free_grace.htm

1.1.47 Salvation Is Simple (2020-03-20 03:30)

How easy is it to get saved? As easy as walking through a door—**"I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture" (John 10:9).** How easy is it to get saved? As easy as drinking a cup of water—**"If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water" (John 4:10).** Oh listen my friend, salvation is a free gift from God, paid for by Jesus' literal, physical, precious blood which He shed for our sins (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12).

Please don't listen to some false prophet who tells you that you cannot be saved simply by trusting upon the Lord Jesus Christ to forgive your sins. Kindly said, Dr. John MacArthur is a false prophet! Ray Comfort is a false prophet! Paul Washer is a false prophet! Jack Chick, Don Piper, and Kirk Cameron are all false prophets! Why? All these men teach that believing on the Lord Jesus Christ for forgiveness of sins is *not enough* to be saved. Jack Chick requires lost sinners to "be willing to turn from sin" to be saved. This is a false gospel. Jesus never asked us to *be willing* to give up anything to be saved—It is the gift of God. Salvation is receiving, not giving. You don't make Jesus Lord, He is Lord!

Salvation is easy! It is so easy to be saved that even a small child can be saved simply by BELIEVING on the name of Jesus. [1]Did you know that 85 % of all Christians get saved between the ages of 4 and 14? A child needs to be taught that when they steal cookies, throw tantrums, lie and refuse to listen to Mom and Dad, they are sinning against God. Jesus loves

them, which is why he went to the cross to pay for everyone's sins. If a child is old enough to understand these basic truths, they are enlightened enough to be saved.

Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." What is so difficult about that? Why do men like Ray Comfort and Paul Washer complicate the Gospel into a lie, saying that a changed life is required for genuine salvation? Although I believe these men are sincere, they are dead wrong. **"There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death" (Proverb 14:12).**

Do believers have a license to sin? Yes, technically! Certainly, no one has God's permission or blessing to sin (2nd Corinthians 5:10); but if a believer wants to go kill somebody, it won't affect their salvation one bit. To teach otherwise is self-righteousness. Romans 4:5-6 proclaims that salvation is without works. A man's faith is counted for righteousness. I'm not saying it's okay for believers to live in sin, not at all (Romans 3:31). God chastises (disciplines) and scourges (whips) His children when they sin (Hebrews 12:6-8). I'm simply saying that eternal life is a *free gift* from God (Romans 5:15; 6:23) which has absolutely NOTHING to do with the life we live (Ephesians 2:8,9).

Like it or not, God promises eternal life to anyone who simply receives Christ's *death* on the cross, *burial* and *resurrection* (i.e., 'The Gospel') as full payment for their sins, regardless of their lifestyle. It's easy to be saved. Repentance concerning salvation is a change of mind—*a change of mind* about what you want to do to get to Heaven, to what God says you have to do to get to Heaven. Repentance is from WRONG THINKING to get saved, not from WRONG LIVING to reform your behavior! Our life doesn't *transform* as we REPENT; but rather, as our mind is RENEWED by studying the Word of God (Romans 12:1-2). We don't grow in repentance, we grow in the *milk of the Word* (1st Peter 2:2).

There is much debate over the meaning of repentance, but if you study the purpose of the Mosaic law in the Scriptures, it is simply to show us that we are hopeless sinners incapable of saving ourselves (Romans 3:19). Thus, the law "BRINGS US" (Galatians 3:24-26) to Christ to be saved by God's righteousness through faith, because we have no righteousness of our own to offer God (Isaiah 64:6; Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9). There is absolutely nothing in the

Bible that requires a person to turn away from sinning or surrender their life to Christ in order to be saved.

Christ died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and raised up from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If that's your hope for Heaven, you are saved. Christ died, that's history; Christ died for me, that's salvation! Do you believe that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God? Simply come as a helpless guilty sinner (as you are) and place your trust in the 'GOOD NEWS,' completely RESTING in the Lord Jesus Christ and you will be saved immediately, irreversibly and eternally. It is easy to be saved! Don't ever allow anyone to deceive you, trying to convince you that salvation is difficult and hard. The only hard part is not tampering with the simplicity of salvation by faith alone in Christ. Men tend to complicate things, but God made it very easy, free and simple to be saved.

Acts 13:39, "And by him *all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses." I love that Bible verse! Acts 13:39 means that we don't have to make an effort to stop sinning to be saved, nor does God require any person to labor in works to *prove* that they are saved. To say otherwise is adding works to grace, and then grace is no more grace (Romans 11:6). It is a wicked sin, heresy, and a false plan of salvation to teach people, to make a full surrender to Christ, count the cost, forsake the world, stop sinning, intend to reform, start a relationship with Jesus, or commit to serving Christ as 'Lord' AS A REQUIREMENT to be saved. None of that is The Gospel!

There are NO CONDITIONS of salvation except to realize that you are a hopeless, guilty, needy sinner in God's sight, incapable of saving yourself; therefore, you completely REST (Hebrews 4:10-11) in Christ for redemption. Jesus *died* on the cross for our sins, was *buried*, and bodily *resurrected* from the dead after three days. That is *The Gospel* according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*."**

1. http://home.snu.edu/~hculbert/ages.htm

1.1.48 Just Enough Faith (2020-03-20 05:22)

Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall CALL upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."

I used to wonder if I had enough faith to be saved. What if I didn't have enough faith at the time I remember being saved? What if I didn't get saved? How could I know if I had enough faith? How do you measure faith? I remember attending a revival meeting at our Baptist church in Chicago as a teenager, and I learned a wonderful truth which I have never forgotten. I will share it with you now.

Let's look at **Romans 10:13, "For *whosoever* shall CALL upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."** What a precious promise from God! If we will only call upon the Lord Jesus for salvation, that is all the faith we need to be saved.

How much faith do you need to be saved? ... JUST ENOUGH!

If you have "just enough" faith to put your trust in Jesus Christ, that's all the faith that is required. As a matter of fact, the more doubt you have, the greater your faith if you simply act on the belief. If you have so much doubt that you WILL NOT believe on Christ, then you have a serious problem. However, if you have "JUST ENOUGH" faith to take God at His Word and obey the Bible, by believing *THE GOSPEL*, then you are doing exactly what God expects of you.

To "call upon" the name of the Lord simply means that you go to Jesus Christ to be saved,. Simply receive His *death*, *burial* and *resurrection* as full-payment for your sins. This is the 'GOOD NEWS' by which we are saved, **" to save them that believe**

" (1st Corinthians 1:21b). Christ died, that's history; Christ died for me, that's salvation! **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."**

Jesus never one time spoke of degrees of believing. Jesus simply told us to believe on Him. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and BELIEVETH ON HIM, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** If you "believe" upon Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, that is all that matters. Do you believe Jesus can save you? Do you recognize yourself as a needy sinner? Do you believe you deserve to go to Hell because of your sins? Do you believe Jesus died on the cross and shed His blood to pay for your sins? Do you believe He was buried and raised up from the dead three days later? If that 'GOOD NEWS' is your only hope for eternal life, then

you have it my friend! You are born-again into the Kingdom of God!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

God will not save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He will only save those who are *trusting* to be saved.

Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is

God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross.

If you have "JUST ENOUGH" faith, to place your reliance in Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, you are saved! This is what Romans 10:13 teaches. You don't need to spend countless hours worrying over whether or not you have enough faith. If you have "JUST ENOUGH" faith to "CALL UPON THE NAME OF THE LORD," that's all the faith you need to be saved. Either you "believe" or you don't. I believe!

1.1.49 The Beautiful Gospel Of Free Grace (2020-03-20 08:30)

1st Corinthians 15:1, 3-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel... how that Christ died for our sins

according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

Someone has accused fundamental Baptists like myself of preaching a Gospel of "cheap grace." Why my friend, it is not only "cheap," God's grace is completely "free"! Salvation is entirely the free gift of God, because Jesus Christ paid for it with His own precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."** The price for our redemption was Jesus' precious blood. In that sense, grace is priceless!

What exactly is the Gospel? The word "Gospel" means "Good News" or "Glad Tidings." There is no need to guess what the "Gospel" is because the Bible plainly tells us. The "Gospel" is the GOOD NEWS of Christ's DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION three days later. The BAD NEWS is that we were all born into the world as sinners, and unless

a person believes (relies upon) the GOOD NEWS they will die in their sins, perishing into Hell forever and ever without hope. That is what the Bible teaches. **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and *he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him*."** God's holy wrath abides upon all Christ-rejecters! **Romans 5:8-9, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, *we shall be saved from wrath through him*."**

To simplify, "THE GOSPEL" is:

1. Christ DIED on the cross for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Jesus physically RESURRECTED from the dead after three days.

If you simply believe (solely trust) the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the risen Christ, Who became the sacrifice for YOUR SINS on the cross, paying your sin debt so that you could obtain the free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, then you are saved...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."**

We are saved by BELIEVING (placing our confidence) in "the Gospel," which is the power of God unto salvation. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is *the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and**

also to the Greek." John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*." It is that simple to be saved. If you admit that you are a needy sinner in God's sight, and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and bodily resurrected three days later—YOU ARE IMMEDIATELY, SECURELY AND FOREVER SAVED!!! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through [1]receiving Him by faith.

> **"Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!"**
>
> **—Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: "[2]God's Reversal Of Psalm 51"**

Salvation is Completely Free to Anyone Who Wants It

If you stop reading right here, there is nothing else that you need to know to be saved, but if you'd like to know more, please hear me out. Here is a great quote from Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951)...

> "THE Gospel needs only to be preached in the power of the Holy Spirit to hold its own against every imitation and substitute that the mind of the natural man energized by Satan can devise." —Pastor Harry Ironside, from his sermon, "[3]ANOTHER GOSPEL."

Religion wants to fit us with glasses, but the Lord wants to open our eyes! Thank God for the truth of His precious Word, which is a lamp unto our feet. **Psalm 119:105, "Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path."** America's churches influence the world, so if Satan can corrupt our churches here at home, then he can corrupt the world. The United States sends out more missionaries than any other nation. Sadly, there is MUCH heresy and false teaching circulating on the radio, internet, television and in our churches nowadays concerning what a person must do to be saved. One of my favorite MP3 sermons on salvation is by Pastor Jack Hyles, called: "[4]Fundamentalist Heresy!"

One of the most ungodly false prophets of our time is [5]Pastor John MacArthur of Grace To You ministry in California, who complicates The Gospel, foolishly stating in his book, “HARD TO BELIEVE”:

> “Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and *it’ll cost you* the same thing.” [emphasis added]
>
> **—** [6]Dr. John MacArthur **, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book ’Hard To Believe’, page 93.**

PASTOR MACARTHUR LIES!!! Getting saved won’t cost you ANYTHING! Salvation did cost God His only begotten Son, and it did cost Jesus His life, which is exactly why it WON’T COST YOU! I can’t even believe that Mr. MacArthur is teaching this trash! What saith the Scripture? **Acts 8:20a, “But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased...”** John MacArthur is of the Devil! Shame on any preacher who says that salvation will COST YOU! Read the plain statements of the Word of God for yourself...

> **Romans 3:23-26, “For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.”**

We are saved BY FAITH alone. It’ll cost you NOTHING! Repeatedly in the Bible we read the words “FREE” and “GIFT.” Romans 3:24 says we are FREELY JUSTIFIED BY HIS GRACE!!! What part of that doesn’t John MacArthur understand? A gift cannot cost the recipient anything, in order to remain “a gift.” Eternal life won’t cost you anything!!! MacArthur spits on God’s grace by teaching that IT’LL COST YOU! No, it cost Jesus His life, body and blood! The Devil sure is subtle. Kindly, get it through your head dear reader—JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year in 2014, where they shamefully honored, promoted and exalted John MacArthur. When I tried to warn their Senior Pastor about [7]MacArthur's false teachings, he drove me out of the church instead. As I just quoted to you from Mr. MacArthur himself, he does not believe it is easy to be saved; but rather, he says IT WILL COST YOU EVERYTHING!!! Who are you going to believe—John MacArthur who says it is not easy to be saved, or **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3b)?** Kindly, Mr. MacArthur is a theological liar! My friend, it is so easy, free and simple to be saved, that all God requires of you to be saved, is to [8]BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen!

Sincerely, I love the people at Harvest Baptist Church, God knows, but they are blinded fools following fools!!! They use, sell and promote the Devil's counterfeit Bible versions (as does Bob Jones University, [9]cult headquarters), they love John MacArthur's Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). Humbly, I came along (since 2014) as the best friend their church has ever had, trying to HELP THEM SEE, but they berated me and drove me out of their church instead. Respectfully, SHAME ON HARVEST'S LEADERS!!! The Lord rebuke thee! **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged." Psalm 118:6, "The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?" Proverb 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."**

> "You don't have to worry about a church, as long as God's Spirit is there!" —[10]Pastor Danny Castle (an awesome quote from the intro to the sermon: "[11]Starting Over | [12]MP3"

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/works_or_faith.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
6. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/ShiningLightBaptistChurch-StartingOver.mp3

11. https://youtu.be/oj08yAGxo2k
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/starting_over.mp3

1.1.50 Checklist Of A Truly Christian School (2020-03-20 13:16)

I gleaned the following helpful advice from Attorney David Gibbs Jr. in the September 2019 newsletter publication of 'THE LEGAL ALERT.' Brother Gibbs says:

Weighed In The Balance

Is your school truly Christian? You grade your students in the classroom, so take a few minutes to grade yourself. How well are you building the following characteristics into your school? Do you need improvement? be honest with yourself because one day you will be faced with the task of giving an honest account to God for how well you fulfilled what you are called to do. What do you need to work on in your educational ministry. Do it!

I have traveled thousands of miles since the day I first tried to answer the question, "What is it that really makes our schools Christian?" I have been in many courtrooms, visited many Christian schools, and spoken to thousands of Christian educators since that day,

I am more convinced today than ever that these are the characteristics that make a school truly Christian, it is critical that we examine pour Christian schools to make certain that these are the foundations upon which they are built. Anything less than this would be a failure yo ourselves, our students, the parents, and most importantly to our God Who has called us to the sacred mission

Do not forget your purpose. Do not forget why it is that you are Christian. Do not forget that you are to walk in wisdom towards them that are without. Do not forget that you are to redeem the time because of what shall be asked of you when you stand before the Lord Jesus Christ in that day when you shall give an answer. I pray that your school will be evaluated and found truly Christian.

You only educate a child once. As the years pass, the opportunity to educate any given child vanishes. Scripture teaches that all your works will be weighed in the balance of God’s Holy Word. I pray that we will fulfill God’s command to properly train this generation.

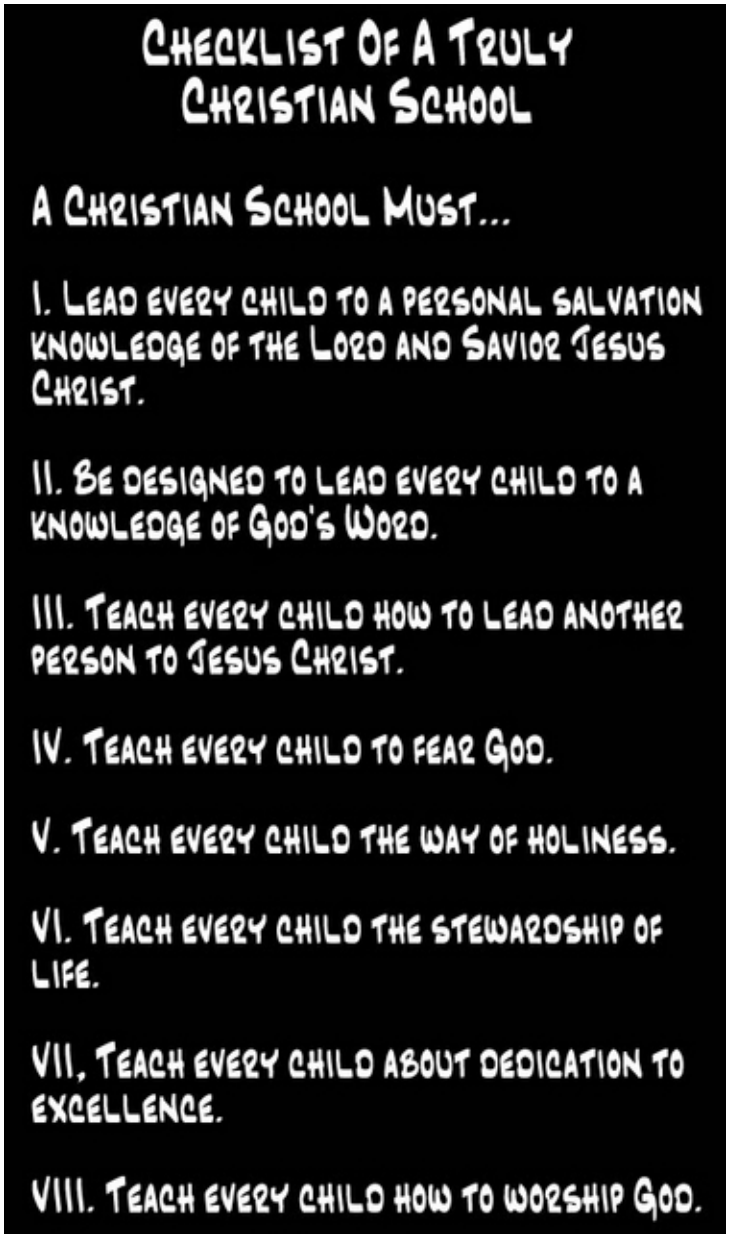

That’s some practical advice for Christians. This article is an excerpt from Dr. David Gibbs Jr.’s book titled: “

Navigating The Christian Life,

” available from *The Christian Law Association.*

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh7K3wJR3a1KsCjchhlX2fDSVHq6lDjhuvYpKSpwZdg3pwWJYvJeiJHUPPU9nY6of2zssCTQpYLHYZIofTDbWXnlEDv12Be-90-d2u

---

1.1.51 He That Believeth Shall Not Be Ashamed (2020-03-20 19:30)

Romans 10:11, “For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.”

What Does Romans 10:11 Mean?

I have heard some radio preachers butcher this Scripture, teaching heresy. I’ve heard numerous preachers teach that a person is not saved if they are “

ashamed

”

of Jesus. That is simply not true my friend. Peter was ashamed of Jesus, even denying that he knew Him (John 18:25-27). That is not what Romans 10:11 means at all.

The Greek word for

“

ashamed

”

here is “kataischuno” and means “put to shame, disgrace.” God is saying that whosoever trusts upon the Lord will not be put to shame, i.e., he will not be disgraced.

Romans 10:11 is a quote from the Old Testament. **Isaiah 28:16, “Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth SHALL NOT MAKE HASTE.”** If we simply cross-reference the Scripture, then we easily find the correct interpretation of Romans 10:11. The Bible is not so lengthy that it cannot be read through in a few months by the average person. Certainly if we read the Holy Bible on a regular basis, we are going to read Bible passages that remind us of other passages, and that is how we learn the Bible.

The New Testament quotes the Old Testament HUNDREDS of times. Scholars set that number of quotes at roughly 300. In such passages, we already know that we need to refer to the Old

Testament, if we want to correctly interpret that New Testament passage. The Old Testament is the New Testament CONCEALED; and the New Testament is the Old Testament REVEALED. Such is the case in **Romans 10:11a, "For the scripture saith..."** Romans 10:11 plainly tells us that the apostle Paul is quoting the Old Testament. Unfortunately, lazy preachers fail to look at what the Old Testament says and end up teaching false doctrine.

Isaiah 28:16 plainly reveals what Romans 10:11 means—God is PROMISING that whosoever trusts upon the Lord for salvation will NOT be disgraced, will not be disappointed, will not be let down. JESUS NEVER FAILS!!!

1.1.52 Churches That Don't Want The Truth (2020-03-21 00:43)

Jeremiah 5:31, "The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by

their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"

One of the hardest things to stomach these days is churches that don't want the truth. IT'S HAPPENING EVERYWHERE!!! In March of 2015, a shocking [1]20,562 Presbyterian ministers in 10,083 churches approved of same-sex marriage. Those churches have abandoned the truth that homosexuality is a grievous sin in God's sight. Prior to 1962, homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states. What changed? I'll tell you, the U.S. Supreme Court removed and banned God's Holy Word and prayer [2]from America's classrooms in 1962-1963.

I had once attended a pseudo (false) Independent Baptist church (i.e., Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) whose radio show promoted the saying, "GOD WANTS US TO SPEAK UP, BUT SATAN WANTS US TO SHUT UP!" Ironically, they (the pastors) called me into the church office and told me to SHUT UP about the purity of the King James Bible! They told me to SHUT UP about all the new corrupt Bible versions. They told me to SHUT UP about Dr. John MacArthur's heresy on the blood, who denies that Jesus' blood is in Heaven on the Mercy Seat. They told me to SHUT UP about Martin Luther, who taught sacramental salvation still 12 years after he allegedly got saved in 1517. They told me to SHUT UP about the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation. They told me to SHUT UP and not to expose Rick Warren, Billy Graham, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Charles Stanley, Beth Moore, Pat Robertson, Joel Osteen, John Hagee, James Dobson and Jimmy Swagger's false teachings on salvation.

Harvest Baptist Church told me to SHUT UP, accusing me of causing confusion and divisiveness in the church... FOR TELLING THE TRUTH!!! They wanted me to sit there in the pew each Sunday, sing and tithe, go through all the motions like a good puppet; while wearing a gag over my mouth, not being allowed to share fundamental Christian books with those sitting next to me, not permitted to share fundamental sermons with others. They called Dr. Jack Hyles "a cult" and said they forbade me from sharing Brother Hyles' sermons, especially anything proclaiming the exclusivity of the King James Bible. This is an Independent Baptist Church! What a crying shame. I literally left the so-called "church" in tears, realizing that I could not support such wickedness and apostasy.

But I desperately needed a church family, and I missed my friends I had made at Harvest Baptist Church for the year I attended in 2013-2015. So, in loneliness, I humbly requested in 2017 if I could please return, go figure, just to attend church services. I had learned some good things while I attended Harvest. When I wrote to them in 2017, I shared many quotes with the pastor, that I had learned from him while attending there in 2014. I was like a sponge in church, absorbing all the good I could. I got the idea for my "[3]The World At Our Doorstep" missionary page at Harvest, during their 2014 mission's conference. So in early 2017, I humbly offered to meet with the pastors in their church office to make things right, if they thought that would be helpful. They couldn't have cared less, heartless.

> "We're in a battle for the Word of God, that's the big battle!"
>
> —[4]*BATTLE OF THE AGES* (an MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

Again, I humbled myself, trying to make things right with them on three occasions, but to no avail, because they are holding A GRUDGE. They are devil pastors, using devil Bible perversions, who don't care about the purity of God's Word!!! I promised them that if they'd simply let me come back to sit in church, I wouldn't be a root of bitterness. God knows my heart, that I simply wanted to attend church, and hopefully meet a Christian wife. Can you blame a guy for not wanting to be alone after 14 years anymore? They mocked me and lied about the matter, hurting me. I explained my situation honestly to the pastor, as a friend. Instead, he treated me as an enemy, FOR TELLING THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"**

I just wanted to go to church and be loved and love others, but they told me to go jump off a bridge, literally saying, “GO ELSEWHERE!” Well I have no where else to go! It’s not that easy and they know it, but they’re heathen jerks. So I gave the matter a lot of thought, and the truth hit me that these sorry devil pastors are indifferent toward the truth, they couldn’t care less about the purity of God’s Word, they couldn’t care less about the clarity and integrity of the Gospel, and I’m casting my pearl before swine by trying to reason with such ungodly men!!! SO BE IT!!! I will expose false prophets anywhere I find them!!!!!!! Some of the most ungodly people in the world are religious men, who unfortunately stand behind a pulpit every Sunday, *misleading* God’s flock concerning the truth of the Gospel and the Word of God. Instead, they promote counterfeit Bible versions and require you to “turn away from sinful ways” to be saved.

I wish they could all know the horrible, chronic, burning, agonizing, pain that I feel constantly in my neck, and how it afflicts me. I live on pain medications, thank God! It’s not easy to just, “GO ELSEWHERE!” I’ve got a large independent Baptist church 5 minutes down the street from me, Harvest Baptist Church, that has banned me from even attending church services, simply because I took a biblical stand for THE TRUTH! I wasn’t rude or mean about it, I was as kind and proper as could be. I did nothing in secret. I openly shared books with the pastor, and sermons, as a friend does. I love the folks at Harvest, God knows my heart, but I love THE TRUTH most of all (and that’s what God commands every believer to do). As visiting Evangelist Tom Ferrell said at Harvest Baptist Church (of all places), “A friend helps a friend to see!” We’ll, when I did that they counted me their enemy, as they did the apostle Paul at the corrupt church in Galatia. Kindly, God will judge between me and them. **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.”** I love that Scripture! It simply means that if you always speak THE TRUTH, then you will be justified in your sayings when God judges you. Dr. Jack Hyles excellently put it this way...

> [5]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3 by Dr. Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

> [6]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Hyles; The Alexandrian Bible crowd are God’s enemies!)

Well, Bob Jones University and their alumni are ARE GOD'S ENEMY, and God's enemies are my enemies too! **Psalms 139:21-22, "*Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee?* and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies."** David didn't hate the people, he hated what they were. I don't hate anybody, but I hate what God hates, and that is EVIL (Psalms 97:10). Nothing is destroying churches today like the corrupt modern Bible perversions! God commands me to hate evil. Bob Jones University and their shameful alumni are God's enemies, because they all promote corruptible seed (i.e., the modern Alexandrian [7]Bible revisions, which the [8]Jehovah's Witnesses also use), and who deny the verbal inspiration of the Holy Bible. When we speak about inspiration, [9]we are very much talking about the PURITY of God's Word.

Some of the lying staff—immodest, ungrateful, snobby, unfriendly—at Harvest Baptist Church are no better than the shallow bosses they work for! What a horrible group! Since I expose Mormons, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists and other heretical groups, reprobate Baptists who promote a corrupt gospel, promote false prophets, and promote counterfeit Bible versions don't get a special free pass, I expose THEM TOO!!! I'm just calling it as I see it. God knows that I am not bitter at Harvest, I am disgusted! God Himself vomits out "LUKEWARM" churches (Revelation 3:15-16). So I'm in good company with God. I'm gladly [10]outside the gate with Jesus!!! Today's shallow, indifferent, lukewarm, uncaring, compromised, spineless, bad pastors utterly disgust the Lord!

> "We need to understand that Elders are to be respected by default, but when they start teaching lies and wickedness and perversion and filth, at that point they've just lost respect right there. They've lost their right to be respected!" —Pastor Steven Anderson, a quote from the needful sermon, "[11]The Baby Boomer Generation | [12]MP3"

And if you walk with God it will disgust you too! Literally, the true Church is being driven underground in the America, because if you attend the average so-called "church" nowadays, you're not going to hear the Gospel, you're going to here the satanic lies of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation and "turning from sins" heresies) or some other false plan of salvation!!! Most churches are using corruptible seed instead of the trustworthy, incorruptible, inspired and preserved King James Bible! If your church teaches Calvinism (i.e., what John MacArthur, Ray Comfort sand Paul Washer preach), then you are in a religious cult!!! Respectfully, Harvest is a cult!

They literally laughed in my face when I tried to hand them another copy of Dr. Al Lacy's awesome book, "[13]NIV: THE ANTICHRIST'S BIBLE." Isn't that something, professed men of God, pastors of a church, mocking and scorning THE TRUTH! It didn't come as a surprise that one of those shameful pastors boasted to me that he had recently attended a [14]homosexual AWAB meeting. My, oh my! [15]AWAB is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell beneath. Our nation is going to Hell because our churches are going to Hell. This is God's website and I'll promote whatever I believe He wants me to preach, and this is what the Lord has laid upon my heart!!!

Literally, the heresy of [16]Lordship Salvation is a false plan of salvation, which does not produce the new birth in Christ Jesus. The Apostle [17]Peter preached the Gospel to Cornelius, and Cornelius believed and was saved. Peter did NOT tell Cornelius to do even one thing to be saved. NOTHING!!! Peter simply told the story of Jesus crucified on the cross and risen three days later. Cornelius believed the Gospel and was immediately saved. The lie of Lordship Salvation requires a high price to be saved. That's the [18]Satanic plan of salvation of Billy Graham, who says salvation will cost you a high price.

You cannot reason with the average pastor or Christian leader today concerning THE TRUTH. [19]Heresies are creeping into our fundamental churches by the hour. The churches are boggled down with the [20]heresy of Zionism (Pastor J. Vernon McGee refutes Zionism), worshipping the present-day [21]apostate nation of secular Israel (MP3 by Dr. Texe Marrs exposing Zionism). Most believers, including Christian leaders, are woefully ignorant of the Holy Scriptures. From the government scandal of 501c3 state-licensed organizations, to the [22]heresy of a Young Earth, the churches are being deceived.

Perhaps the most difficult truth to convince pastors of is that a diabolical New World Order exists. Most pastors actually think Islam was behind the 911 attacks, buying into the bogus official story hook, line and sinker. WAKE UP!!! The Illuminati (the Luciferian worshipping elite) masterminded, executed and orchestrated the [23]911 attacks (MP3 by 32-year New York City firefighter and police detective veteran, Rudy Dent) as a pretext to invade the Middle East and build a police state in the United States!

I hear pastors spewing hatred for Arabs and Muslims, while praising apostate Israel. The Jewish Talmud teaches that Jesus' mother was savagely raped by a Roman solider, denying the virgin birth. The Talmud says Jesus was boiled in human excrement and urine. Why don't pastors expose the Jewish religion of Judaism? Shameful Evangelist John Hagee is so corrupt and bought off by Zionists that he says Jews don't need to be born-again, because they are special and have their own covenant with God. However, Jesus warned Nicodemus (a religious leader) that unless a man (including every Jew) is born again, he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God (John 3:3). Dr. Hagee says that Jesus never claimed to be the Messiah. Jesus did in fact claim to be the Messiah to the Samaritan woman at the well. John 4:25-26, "The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things. Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he." John Hagee is a Zionist false prophet!

I am wearied with today's false churches. As long as the money is coming in, nearly all churches don't care about THE TRUTH. It is almost unheard of these days to hear a sermon on Hell, fire and damnation in a big mega-church. You'll never hear Joel Osteen preach on the Lake of Fire. That's how those groups got to be so big, by tickling people's ears and scratching their backs with weak-kneed sermonettes. Literally, America is dying because of the woeful lack of Bible-preaching.

There's nothing worse than a group of affluent people who horde a church like greedy dogs, like they own it instead of God. I wouldn't stay in a church for 5-minutes that is controlled by a board of directors and/or a pulpit committee, where the pastor is hen-pecked and not free to preach as he ought. Our churches are filled with self-righteous religious hypocrites, who are as phony as a 3-dollar-bill, haughty and arrogant, never having known the depths of sin nor the depths of God's love, grace and mercy. Thus, they are religious SNOBS! Truthfully, they are steeped in deep sin themselves (pride, arrogance, self-righteousness, hate, envy, gossip and judging), but they don't see it, unable to see the forest for the trees. Some of the rottenest people you'll meet are devout churchgoers. One day they're treating you like a brother, and when you fail to dot your i's and cross your t's (going along with their program), they treat you like they never knew you. That's the way many religions operate, and it is foreign to Biblical Christianity. The Bible does not teach anyone to join a religious denomination. A 501c3 business is not a church. [24]What Is A Church?

I love a church that loves THE TRUTH! I love a church that has a bus ministry! I love a church that preaches, uses and promotes only the King James Bible. I love a church that fights against sin in their community. I love a church that stands against the Devil's corrupt Bible versions. I love a church that teaches women ought not wear pants. What a joke to hear a pastor

teaching about a new form of modesty, while most of the women on church staff are wearing pants, and they think that is modesty because the pastor approves of it. What a sad joke! People are leaving the churches to find God and real Christianity. Most pastors are merely collecting a pay check. God give us some men of God, who are willing to work a secular job while pastoring, so he can preach THE TRUTH without worrying about getting paid. That's why Jesus said NO MAN can serve God and mammon (wealth). You must choose between money and God, it cannot be both. If money is a priority, truth will be compromised!

There's a lot of false Christianity in the world. If there's one place in all the world where THE TRUTH ought to be welcomed, it is in a New Testament Church. Tragically, most churches don't want to hear the truth, and so they reject it. GOD WANTS US TO SPEAK UP, BUT SATAN WANTS US TO SHUT UP! We'll, I'm speaking up for Jesus!!!!!!! You just keep using your counterfeit Bibles. You just keep promoting the satanic perversion of the plan of salvation, called, LORDSHIP SALVATION! You just keep promoting wolves in sheep's clothing like Rick Warren, Paul Washer, John MacArthur and Martin Luther. You just keep going along to get along with homosexuals, false prophets, reprobates and ecumenical devils. AS FOR ME AND MY HOUSE, WE WILL SERVE THE LORD! (Joshua 24:15).

[25]

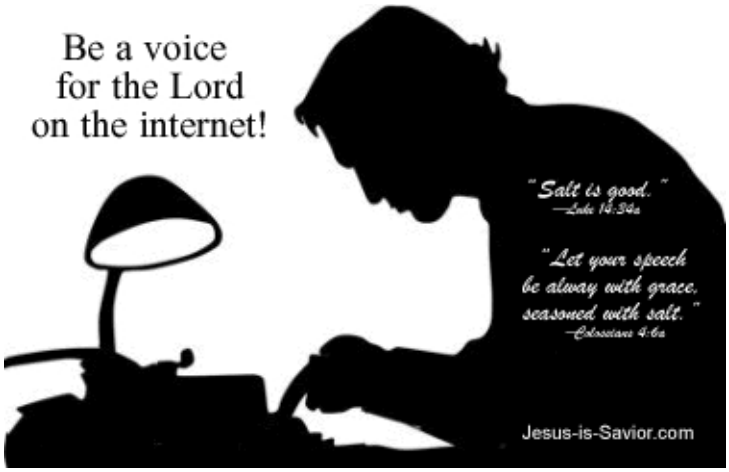

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/presbyterians_vote_samesex.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prayer/prayer_and_bible_removed.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/missions/world_at_our_doorstep.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
7. http://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/antiochan_verses_alexandrian.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm

9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/inspiration.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/outside_the_gate_with_jesus.htm
11. https://youtu.be/xa7hbj4RI00
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/the_baby_boomer_generation.mp3
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/lgbt_churches.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/misleading_information_about_awab.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ls.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/garbage_in_churches.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/pastor_vernon_mcgee_refutes.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/zionist_puppets_for_president.mp3
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/911_inside_job/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/the_church/what_is_a_church-chap_2.htm
25. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjWC6jdzKT7CS9NL0iFj9dlujhcz61poJuNNE_BPyv-kzAmdBydAo1R7E_P6OHpPW9_fJWsjvsCGPEgS8gR4T4TZhCWSRiT6uZXub_

1.1.53 Don’t Take Any Wooden Nickles (2020-03-21 14:56)

You’ve probably heard the popular phrase—“

Don’t take any wooden nickels!

” Well, there are no wooden nickels (at least not today in U.S. currency circulation). The saying simply means don’t get ripped off, because there are a lot of swindlers in the world. That is the reason why the U.S. Food And Drug Administration was created (thankfully) in 1906, because swindlers were actually selling motor oil advertised as ’cooking oil’! People were getting sick and some dying, so something had to be done to protect the public.

Likewise, we really need a ’U.S. Department Of The Gospel,’ because people are already spiritually dead and many are dying the ’second death’ (Revelation 20:6), being given a religious placebo called ’Lordship Salvation,’ which cannot save them! I am being facetious of course, but serious at the same time! The junk theology circulating in the churches today is far more deadly than the media-hyped Coronavirus scare! The Coronavirus at worse will put you 6 feet under, but the **following heresies** will send you to down to Hell forever, if you trust in them to get you to Heaven...

1. Doing your best
2. Trying to be a good and moral person
3. Keeping the Ten Commandments

4. Obeying God’s laws
5. Making Jesus the Lord of your life
6. Committing your life to Jesus
7. Following Jesus
8. Enduring until the end (perseverance)
9. Confirmation
10. Penances
11. Last rites
12. Member of a lodge
13. Repent of your sins
14. Turn from your sins
15. Church membership or Christian parents
16. Tithing
17. Good works and deeds
18. Water Baptism
19. Keeping the sacraments
20. Going to mass
21. Worship the Bible
22. Believe in or submit to the god of your choice
23. Love God and your fellow man
24. Believe that Jesus was a good man, teacher or prophet
25. Trust in Jesus and serve Him
26. Surrender your life to Christ
27. Give up your sins for good
28. Live a lifestyle of repentance
29. Be ’willing’ to turn from sin
30. Do sacraments
31. Ask Jesus into your heart
32. Invite Jesus into your life
33. Just trust Jesus
34. Confess Christ publicly

35. Keep the Sabbath
36. Forsake the world
37. Turn over a new leaf
38. Live the Christian life
39. Speak in Tongues
40. Reformation or rehabilitation

NONE of the aforementioned things can save a person! In fact, if you ADD any of these to God's plan of salvation, you will assuredly spend eternity in the Lake of Fire, because you are not wholly trusting the blessed Savior!

Here is the ONLY

way to be saved

—Realize you are a guilty, needy sinner, and believe on the Lord Jesus Christ as your personal Savior (John 3:16). Simply believe the 'GOOD NEWS' ('GOSPEL') that Christ *died* on the cross to pay for your sins, He was *buried*, and three days later He miraculously *resurrected* bodily from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16). It is not enough to "

just trust Jesus,

" because the cross must be included, upon which Christ died to pay for your sins and mine. You must believe that Jesus died and was buried for three days, and then He miraculously raised up alive from the dead by the power of God. This is *THE GOSPEL*, by which we are saved, **" to them that believe**

" (1st Corinthians 1:21b).

Regarding religion today, there are truckloads of 'WOODEN NICKLES' abounding in the churches worldwide! Please don't be deceived dear friend, your soul's eternal fate is at stake. Eternal life is NOT a process, it is an instantaneous NEW BIRTH. It is NOT a matter of "doing," it is a matter of "resting" in what Christ has already done to pay for your sins on the cross (Hebrews 4:10-11).

It IS an understanding of **Who** Jesus Christ is (the Christ), **What** He has done (He paid for your sins through the cross) and **Why** He has done it for you (because God loves you and doesn't want you to burn in Hell forever). Then you will hopefully see the wisdom of deciding to believe *The Gospel* for what God promised—Eternal Life in Heaven. **Titus 1:2,**

"

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

” Please don’t take any wooden nickles!

1.1.54 Americans Are Hypocrites On Human Rights Abuses (2020-03-21 17:22)

Kindly, Americans are hypocrites! We impose sanctions on Africans in Zimbabwe for their human rights abuses, while American murder their children by abortion. Our wicked U.S. government permits sodomites to legally adopt children to raise, who are denied either a mother or a father, deprived of a normal childhood and life. THAT IS THE ULTIMATE CHILD ABUSE! If that offends you, it is only because you are an unrighteous person, a child of the Devil.

Somebody sent me this article today about Zimbabwe...

> [1]
> Zimbabwe Official Says Coronavirus Punishes U.S. For Sanctions

The United States is just as ungodly, and guilty of violating of human rights as are the Zimbabwean government. [2]Wikipedia:

> “According to human rights organisations such as Amnesty International and Human Rights Watch the government of Zimbabwe violates the rights to shelter, food, freedom of movement and residence, freedom of assembly and the protection of the law. There are assaults on the media, the political

> opposition, civil society activists, and human rights defenders. ...The law enforcement agencies are a major source of human rights abuses in Zimbabwe. According to Human Rights Watch there have been a growing number of cases in which police have assaulted and tortured opposition supporters and civil society activists."

I keep reading insane
article online bragging that abortion numbers have decreased in recent years, as if it is acceptable to murder 1,000,000 babies every year in the United States instead of 4,000,000! One dead baby is TOO MANY! And now the ungodly State of Illinois (aka, 'The Cut-Throat State,' as my grandfather called it), now [3]legalizes murdering children by abortion right up to the time they are born .
A developing fetus in its mothers womb is A CHILD! If that body growing in the womb weren't a living being with a heartbeat, then he or she wouldn't have to be aborted. Abortion stops a beating heart! Remember, abortion doesn't make a woman unpregnant, it just makes her the mother of a DEAD BABY!

If you are a woman who has already undergone an abortion, I am so sorry for your loss. I am not judging nor condemning you, God forbid. I am a big sinner too! All you can do is confess the sin you have committed to God, and receive His love and forgiveness by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ, and move on with your new life in Christ. My intent in writing this article isn't to hurt anybody's feelings, but to emphasis our woeful hypocrisy as Americans! We take it upon ourselves to police the world, to decide how people should live, and then we impose sanctions on them (denying them foods and much needed supplies). In 1962, homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states, and the United States never would have tried to FORCE other nations to legalize same-sex marriage rights, but since 2015 the [4]U.S.
government has become the poster boy for same-sex rights.

My friend, our holy God hasn't changed (Malachi 3:6). **Hebrews 13:8, "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever."** God's inspired Holy Word hasn't changed in thousands of years. **Matthew 24:35, "Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away."** Truth is still TRUTH! Sin is still SIN! Right is still RIGHT! It is humanity that is constantly changing, fleeing from one whim and trend to the next, going UP and DOWN like a seesaw children's play ride.

If you want to talk about human rights abuses, consider the poor children placed into custodial care of homosexuals. Every child has a right to a Mommy and a Daddy, not two Mommies. America is sick folks! If you think God is okay with Adam and Steve, instead of Adam and Eve, I feel sorry for you!

Job 20:5, "That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment? **"** Americans have become sinfully proud and stiff-necked. Once the liberal media brainwashes us to believe that something is right, no matter how wrong and immoral it may be, we'll fight to the death to defend it!

I see this happening with the ungodly LGBTQ agenda. Many Americans have jumped on the bandwagon and are now supportive of 'Gay Rights.' What about 'God's Rights'?

Psalms 36:1, "The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is *no fear of God* before his eyes." Also, **Romans 3:18, "*There is no fear of God* before their eyes."** When I see someone who is supportive of homosexual rights, I know that person has NO FEAR OF GOD! When I see a person who supports abortion, I know there is NO FEAR OF GOD in their eyes! I FEAR GOD, and if you are wise, so will you. **Proverbs 1:7,**

"The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction."

Are you a fool friend? I sure hope you're not!

We Americans are so hypocritical in this matter of 'Human Rights Abuses.' The infamous criminal, President George W. Bush (2000-2008), and his complicit administration, intentionally murdered [5]1,455,590 innocent people in Iraq—all based upon a BIG LIE. No alleged 'Weapons of Mass Destruction' were ever found. What gives us the right as Americans to kill whoever we want? What gives us the right as U.S. citizens to bully other countries, force ourselves like a rapist upon anyone with whom we disagree? Remember, OUR nation's leaders in Washington D.C. do what they do in OUR name, with OUR money, so it is OUR business, and the blood that they shed is upon OUR hands!!!

We are the most wicked nation on the planet. Hollywood pumps out more smut, violence, filth and ungodly sewage than anywhere else in this evil world (1st John 5:19). Las Vegas (“SIN CITY”) is a mere microcosm of America today! Most Americans look down with disdain upon Saudi Arabia and other Arab countries, where the law forces women to wear burkas (head coverings) and cover-up their bodies. But in America, our women walk around wherever there is water with a piece of string stuck between their butt-cheeks, and Tea Patches for a bra, and nothing else! It is WICKEDNESS!!!

I am warning you immodest women, you will give account to God one day in eternity (Hebrews 9:27), for every time you expose your thighs and buttocks in public for men to lust upon (1st Peter 2:11). By dressing immodestly, you are causing men to sin, by tempting them to lust! Our American culture has become so depraved and far away from God, that what I am now preaching is laughed at by most people, just like they laughed at Noah for 120 years until THE FLOOD CAME. Judgment Day fell upon them all!!! By attracting men with the wrong kind of attention, you are causing men to sin, you are ruining marriages and families, hurting others; and you WILL be held liable by God for your woeful selfish evil. Laugh it up now, because your days are numbered! She that hath ears to hear, let her hear. **Ecclesiastes 8:13b, “it shall not be well with the wicked...”**

Americans are horribly guilty of Human Rights Abuses! We’ve murdered upwards of 60,000,000 lives since Roe Vs. Wade in 1973. Just because abortion numbers are down in recent years, doesn’t lessen the murders that are still taking place. Leave it to sick-minded Americans to pat themselves on the

back for being less evil this year than last year! Should we honor a criminal for robbing less banks this year than last year? Of course not! Should we honor Ted Bundy, for killing less woman this year than last year? No way! So why should we celebrate murdering less humans this year than last year. It's all a mindset folks, and the ungodly media are masters of deception! Don't you dare feel good about your country, when even one child is being murdered by abortion! Let's ask that dead aborted child in Heaven, who I believe is now grown as the angels, what he thinks about America!!!

We need to clean up our own backyard in the United States, before we try to clean up everybody else's backyard! Just because we have decided that homosexuality is okay, even though we said 50 years ago that it wasn't, doesn't mean that the rest of the world has to follow our unstable, roller-coaster, ever-changing views on morality! What next in America: Child Brides? Polygamy? Prostitution?

Bestiality? Oh wait, that's [6]already legal.

Psalms 146:8-10, "

The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous:

The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

The LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

"

1. https://www.fox44news.com/news/national-world-news/zimbabwe-official-says-coronavirus-punishes-us-for-sanctions/

2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Human_rights_in_Zimbabwe
3. https://www1.cbn.com/cbnnews/us/2019/june/illinois-passes-abortion-bill-more-extreme-than-new-yorks
4. https://www.nbcnews.com/politics/national-security/trump-administration-launches-global-effort-end-criminalization-homosexuality-n973081
5. http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/bestiality.htm

---

1.1.55 Thou Shalt Love Thy Neighbor As Thyself (2020-03-22 01:09)

Romans 13:9, "For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, *Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself*."

I loathe over today's unethical American culture. "Ethics" is simply doing the right thing. We live in very unethical times in the United States, and the world as well. Everywhere we go nowadays we are confronted with greed, shady advertising tactics, intentional withholding of vital information, taking advantage of customers, abuse of government authority, mistreatment from airport security, bad pastors and a plethora of crooked and unethical practices.

I do not enjoy being continually manipulated by unethical companies on the internet. It seems like all of the websites nowadays utilize annoying pop-up windows, intended to buttonhole web visitors with high-pressure sales tactics. Internet users are continually bombarded with frustrating unwanted advertisements. I installed a free program called [1]Ad Blocker Ultimate, which is helpful, but even the Ad Blocker Ultimate program regularly hounds me to donate money to them. As much as I have successfully blocked out hundreds of unethical ads, it only remove some of them at best. The internet has become burdensome to use because of inconsiderate unethical greedy advertisers.

I've never seen such horrible and unethical behavior, as I do in Americans today! **Acts 4:20, " For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.**

" We live in a VERY unethical society today in the United States. This is a result of our deteriorating moral condition, as Americans forsake the holy God of the King James Bible. **Psalms 33:12, " Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD: and the people whom he hath**

chosen for his own inheritance." Although that Bible passage speaks of Israel, God always honors repentance

—whether it be a nation, a city, a church, a family or an individual. The Lord is not a respecter of persons!

Ungodly Crooked Car Rentals

I recently visited Pensacola, Florida and needed to rent a car. I randomly chose Alamo car rental. I went to the counter at Alamo and asked to rent their cheapest car. The woman quoted me $103 per day. I told her that I could take my laptop computer, right there, and reserve a car from them for much cheaper, if she was going to make me go through the trouble. I was so tired from a hectic week. I think she saw my "Jesus" hat. She then asked if $22 a day was better. I smiled and said, "Done!" But then when she added the required taxes, fees and insurance, that rent car went up to $60 per day! Still, it was better than $103 a day. So they charged me $238 for four days.

But then four days later, I needed the car for an additional day and called the phone number provided on the rental contract. A different woman, a cold Alamo operator, answered and said I'd have to pay $190 for just one more day, claiming that I had entered into a "weekly rate." I was upset and told the woman that I think their company is ungodly for taking advantage of people. She couldn't have cared less. So I drove the rent car back to the airport and returned it. I went elsewhere to rent a car for one day for $77. Car rentals rip people off big time!

Now let me ask you a question—Is that *loving thy neighbor as thyself?* No way!

Car rental companies are crooks! I read the contract and it said that if I were to return the car early, they would charge me for the entire four days. That is really rotten! When I was in Hilo, Hawaii, I forgot that I had been taken advantage of by Alamo there too! I try to live above the clouds like Dr. Jack Hyles did, so I don't sit around thinking about bad things that have

happened to me in my life. So I often tend to forget bad situations, bad experiences, mean people and businesses that cheat me. I have learned to “LET GO, LET GOD” in my life.

Jesus Gives Me Peace In Tribulation

Despite my constant chronic neck pain, I have peace like a river in my soul. IT IS WELL WITH MY SOUL! We used to sing that regularly at Hyles-Anderson College when I gratefully attended (1985-1993). Dr. Wendell Evens loved that song and led us students to sing it often in daily chapel services. I love that memory! ...IT IS WELL WITH MY SOUL!

If you are a born-again child of God, and doing your best in God’s strength to get by day-by-day by prayer and faith, then you ought to have the peace of God which passeth all understanding in your soul (Philippians 4:6-8).

My life is utterly miserable in so many ways, but I have the blessed peace of God in my soul. My chronic neck pain dominates my life, hindering me from having a social life and being happy. I am far from happy, but I rejoice in God’s salvation and find some happiness by helping others in the Lord. My strength comes from allowing God to help others through me who are hurting. I am feeding God’s sheep through my website ministry. Contending for the Christian faith makes me happy! Someone’s got to stand up for THE TRUTH!

A Culture of Greed and Dishonesty

Moving from one place to another, especially if a very long distance (like from Guam to the United States) is very frustrating, because people have their hand out every step of the way, wanting a piece of you! Nobody does anything for free anymore. The world never meets you halfway on anything! Even when I visited Hawaii, I had to pay $1 to visit the beach. Locals can go for free with an ID. When you eat in a restaurant, they always expect a tip, insulting you after they force you to pay them 10 % to 15 % gratuity. They might as well put a gun to your head, open your wallet, and remove some of your money. I hate forced gratitude! That kind of thievery doesn't exist in Japan! Americans are covetous and greedy!!! I try to eat at local restaurants where they don't charge forced gratuity.

Unethical Websites

I see many websites where I begin to read a news story, but then an annoying message demands that I pay them money to become a subscriber to read the rest of the story. That is very rude, unkind and unethical. That is no way to do things, teasing people and taking advantage of them. It is this type of unethical abuse of society that is commonly considered acceptable nowadays, but it is not Christian and not loving one's neighbour as thyself. It is plain old sinful greed! I hate the love of money! Greed has ruined our nation.

Restrooms Aren't Even Free Anymore

New York city charges people $2 to use a portable restroom downtown. Businesses won't allow people to use their restroom (which I completely understand and agree with). The city has the responsibility to provide public restrooms, since they want to have a big city. How can you expect people to come to your city and not have any restrooms? Not everybody has $2 on hand all the time. The problem, among many, is that people destroy property, make a mess, stop-up the toilets and vandalize everything, and somebody has to pay financially for that!

People are so destructive when they don't know the Lord. I am a caring, loving and responsible person, because I fear God and love other people. People need the Lord!

The Bible teaches that if you give it will be given back to you. **Luke 6:38, "Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again."** But you must understand that this doesn't apply to having a inner city ministry, like in Los Angeles or Chicago, because you could give away everything you have and NO ONE will give you anything back, because over 95 % are drug addicts, mentally ill, veterans, felons and homeless by choice! The Bible is talking about giving to good people during times of need, and in time they will return the favor.

Increasing Government TSA Abuse

Everything is getting so manipulative, crooked, greedy and rotten nowadays. A bossy woman at TSA in Pensacola wanted me to open my sandwich, which I had planned to eat on the airplane. I was getting frustrated by her Nazi Germany thug attitude and behavior. She had just thrown away $50 of my shaving cream, shampoo, and other personal items. I understood that, for security reasons. I don't fly often, so I forgot that they don't allow stuff like that.

But then she wanted me to open my sandwich. I replied, "It's a Gyro!" She wanted me to open the foil. In frustration I just said, "Throw it away!" I couldn't believe what she said next... "I need to know what I am throwing away, so you have to open it!" I told her that it felt like Nazi Germany, not America. She was a jerk, rude, unkind, weighed about 275 pounds, and a very unpleasant person to deal with. People are so unkind these days! I hate TSA and their thugs! Please God, damn this wicked thug government and insane country of ours!

And my friend, if you think things are bad now, just wait until this Coronavirus scare plays out. I am 100 % convinced that this is another 9/11 False Flag Terror Attack. People die from viruses all the time, which are all being attributed to the Coronavirus, intentionally being hyped by

the media to scare everyone (and it is working). Sound like another 9/11? It sure does to me! The horrible 9/11 attacks in New York launched the New World Order, and now this Coronavirus scare is the next phase of the transformation of our planet into a Godless Global Totalitarian Communist Police State! We know Biblically that all this is preparing the way for the coming Man of Sin, the Antichrist!!!

Have you noticed in recent years that Fox news, CNN and the mainstream media are continually infatuated with the most trifle, ridiculous and meaningless of news stories? That is all staged my friend, to keep your impressionable mind preoccupied with foolishness. Americans are so shallow today that it doesn't take much at all to totally distract them and render them effectively brain-dead. Americans are in a comatose state of bewilderment, blind to the truth, totally absorbed with the false reality created in their gullible minds by the [2]Luciferian elite (the people controlling everything up top from behind the scenes).

Love of Money and Ungodly Advertising in American Culture

Suggestive indecent filthy ads are commonplace in American society. Dirty sensual advertising appears everywhere today. I don't have a dirty mind, I have a man's mind. [3]Look at this popular image on the Cola-Cola can. I didn't have to look at the can for one second to see the image of a male phallus! You're a total fool if you think that is a mere coincidence. [4]Here's another obvious popular filthy image, advertising cigarettes, which pictures the act of carnal nature. Look at Joe Camel's nose!

Please understand that I love my country. I am a proud American! I thank God that I don't live in a horrible prison like North Korea, where everyone is required by law to worship their dictator leaders. I thank God that I don't live in an oppressive society like Russia, where the Gospel is not allowed to be openly preached. Albeit, our whole American society is a rotting cesspool of iniquity, and we are headed toward a police state! Thank God that you don't live in

Nigeria, Ghana, Angola, Zambia, Chad, Somalia, Zimbabwe or the Congo in Africa! Foreigners are being attacked and hacked to death with machetes! There's hardly any police because the

crime is so bad. I have a web visitor who lives in Ethiopia, who tells me these things. Ethiopia is still a good place to live compared to the aforementioned places. Government theft, scheming and stealing is rampant in those countries, robbing people's accounts. There's no good life! Their countries are messed up!

When I visited Pensacola for the first time in November of 2018, I wasn't impressed with what I saw. I saw literally a few dozen big billboards all around the city by cutthroat ambulance-chasing lawyers, advertising suing your neighbour! The billboard are everywhere! You see them on the highway. You see them on all the main roads. What a tragic testimony for any city! What a terrible impression on a tourist who is new to town—to see the greed and unethical practices of a bunch of money-hungry attorneys, taunting people in the community to sue each others! I really detest lawyers! Jesus was disgusted by them too (Luke 11:46).

I am so sick of the greed for money nowadays. Money has always been the "ROOT OF ALL EVIL" (1st Timothy 6:10), but it is much worse nowadays, because modern technology has made it much easier to hurt your neighbour in numerous ways. God commands us to treat each other the way we want to be treated. **Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."** Jesus foretold in the Scriptures that in the end times, people will lack love, because of the prevalence of iniquity. **Matthew 24:12, "And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold."**

In other words, people will stop caring and loving one another because of all the people hurting each other!!! When you see billboards encouraging you to sue your neighbour, that effectively kills the spirit of a community. It creates further distrust of one another and undermines the integrity of a town. Shame on Pensacola!

I was disgusted as I drove by Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and saw one block after another of all the real estate they own. I was reminded of [5]a truthful and needful sermon by Pastor Steven Anderson, in which he says that America's Bible colleges are growing bigger and bigger, as the churches are shrinking smaller and smaller. PCC owns an empire of buildings and wealth! Good night in the morning! It was disgusting, because God's method is New Testament churches, not private Bible colleges, which are privately owned. I cannot endorse

PCC because they are shallow concerning the Word of God. Despite their shallow claim to be King James Bible only, they call believers “radical” who expose the modern Bible versions. PCC denies that we have an inspired Holy Bible today!

I wouldn’t give you a dime for any so-called Bible college, like PCC, who denies the inspiration of the King James Bible! [6]One of the greatest threats and hindrances to Christianity today is Bible colleges!!! PCC and their shallow interns are doing more damage than good! PCC is as quiet as a mouse in the raging battle of the ages over the Word of God. *[7]It’s Time To Come Out Of The Closet* (Dr. Jack Hyles; The Bible’s under attack—where’s the 7,000? Where is Bob Jones University? Where is Pensacola Christian College? Where is Hyles-Anderson College?). They all want money, and that is their primary focus, which is why they refuse to offend anyone with the truth, refusing to uphold the inspiration of the King James Bible! Jesus warned that no man can serve God and mammon! I tell you with all confidence that THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS 100 % INSPIRED BY GOD!!!!!!!

If you read the standard realtor contract today, to buy or sell a home, you’ll see that thug lawyers have written everything so that no matter what happens, the realtor wins and YOU LOSE if anything goes wrong! It is crooked and unethical. I have been insulted and defrauded on numerous occasions, when a business person threw some contractual fine print in my face. *Fine print* is very shady, unethical and dishonest!

For example: When I went to Kauai, Hawaii from Guam in 2011 for a medical visit. I reserved a hotel room with a rent car. I arrived at the airport and paid a taxi-driver $50 to transport me to the hotel. When I got to the hotel and asked for my rent car, they said I was supposed to get it back at the airport.

I kindly explained to the hotel clerk that no one told me that. She said it was in the fine print. I told her that I had 17 pages of medical documentation for my upcoming appointment, and had a hundred things on my mind, and she was going to throw it in my face that I missed some fine print on page 3 of 7 pages of a contract that was e-mailed to me? The average contract today has literally SEVERAL THOUSAND words in it! Furthermore, if you are not an attorney you cannot understand all the legal jargon in contracts, which are written by crafty and shady thug lawyers to screw people! She didn’t care and I was out of $50. I also had to go all the way back to the airport to get my rent car! That was the Sheridan hotel in Kauai, where I would never stay again.

When I got to the hotel room, workers had jack-hammers going all day around the corner, doing remodeling! What a rotten hotel. That was the *Sheridan Hotel* in Kauai. No one told me that. I receive a phone message to come down to the front desk. Due to my neck injury, I limped down to the front desk, which was over one city block away. When I got there the woman who called me said she was my concierge, and to let her know if I needed anything. I said, "You wasted my time to come all the way down here to tell me that? Why didn't you tell me on the phone?" I hate traveling. I am at the point where I just love staying home. My dad used to says, "You can't get into trouble in your own back yard!" I think of my father's wisdom often, and he is absolutely right! I hate going out that door!

The world is a jungle Pastor Jack Hyles used to day. "It's a jungle out there!," he would often tell us. I love and miss Dr. Hyles. What a great guy!

Thou Shalt Love Thy Neighbor As Thyself

I could write series of volumes on all of the unethical things that I see everywhere that I go today. America has a *fear* problem; Christians have a *faith* problem! People have become so greedy, selfish, reckless, irresponsible and rotten! One of the things that I work hard at, as a God-fearing Christian, is being ethical. I know that big word means little to most people, including today's shallow and unethical Baptist church pastors, but it ought to mean something big! Pastor Jack Hyles used to say: "The most important job is the one that doesn't get done!" I couldn't agree more! I am doing the dirty work of an evangelist, preaching THE TRUTH like Billy Sunday once did in America. I'm doing the dirty work that Bob Jones University, Pensacola Christian College and Hyles-Anderson College don't want to do! They don't want to get their hands dirty and preach the truth of the inspiration of the King James Bible! They are all singing "

solo,

" SO LOW

that I cannot hear them!!!

I wouldn't give you a dime for Pensacola Christian College and their intern program! They're sending out a bunch of shallow graduates, who don't believe that the King James Bible is inspired today!!! No thanks! Local churches all over Pensacola harbor hundreds of PCC student interns, depriving them of an inspired Holy Bible. I'm going to preach the truth until the Lord takes me home! I am tired of Bible colleges corrupting our young people, lying to them, teaching them that only "the originals" were inspired. Well we don't have those originals anymore, so if they are correct, that means we don't have God's inspired Words today. I say that WE DO have God's inspired Words, in the precious King James Bible!!! John Wesley was right: "What one generation tolerates, the next will embrace!"

Dear reader, do you love your neighbor as thyself? The love of money (covetousness, greed, financial gouging, shady business practices) are NOT loving thy neighbour at all. Taking advantage of people is NOT *loving thy neighbor as thyself!* God commands this! Loving others as thyself is not an option for religious people, it is God's holy Commandment for all humanity! Hopefully you love God too! I do, which is why I love people, and I try to treat them the way I would like to be treated. This is 'THE GOLDEN RULE' (Matthew 7:12). I am just a redeemed sinner, and I fail often to be what God wants me to be, but I get back up and keep trying by God's grace. **Proverbs 24:16, " For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief."**

> "The world's greatest need is preaching preachers. The Gospel is our emancipation proclamation: let's take it to the slaves of sin."
>
> —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

1. https://chrome.google.com/webstore/detail/adblocker-ultimate/ohahllgiabjaoigichmmfljhkcfikeof?hl=en
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/washington_monument.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/coca_cola_perverts2.jpg
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/joe_camel-sexual.jpg
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pb82LkIGWkQ
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/college_deception.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/ItsTimeToComeOutOfTheCloset1998.mp3

1.1.56 Unshakable Faith Comes From Having Your Faith Shaken (2020-03-22 01:12)

"Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him." —Job 13:15

In Job chapter one we read about the many calamities that came upon Job. Certainly, Job would not have considered what remained of his life as a "life." There are some things in this world that are worse than death. Job was as a walking dead man—brokenhearted, lonely, and afflicted day-and-night.

God allowed Satan to afflict Job, and he did. Job lost his health and was afflicted in much pain. Job lost all his wealth to thieves. Job lost all his children to death by a tornado. Job lost his agriculture to fire. Job lost his servants to murderous raiders. Job's own beloved wife discouraged him and suggested that he go kill himself. Job's so-called friends ridiculed and wrongfully judged him.

Please listen dear reader to this precious sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles called:

"

[1]The Faith That Cannot Be Shaken Comes From Being Shaken.

"

In Job chapter one Job couldn't say: "I know that my redeemer liveth," for his faith had not yet been shaken. Job couldn't say, before his children were suddenly taken in a deadly tornado: "Though He slay me, yet will I trust Him!" Job's faith had never been shaken like this before. Job had never suffered like this before. As one messenger told Job bad news, another came right behind him with more bad news! Oh, I've been there my friend! I know that horrible feeling of surmounting burdens, problems and afflictions.

I have often heard the secular saying: "That which does not kill you makes you stronger!" The Word of God teaches the opposite:

2nd Corinthians 12:8-10, "For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for *my strength is made perfect in weakness*. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: *for when I am weak, then am I strong*.
"

The world says weakness makes us stronger; but the Bible says Christ's strength is made perfect IN WEAKNESS! The apostle Paul didn't say that his weakness made him stronger; but rather, Christ's strength was made perfect in Paul's weakness! We are strong WHEN WE ARE WEAK! Isn't that beautiful? Are you weak right now dear friend? If so, then you are right where God wants you to be. Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) wisely said:

"God had no children too weak, but a great many too strong to make use of." Unshakable faith comes from having our faith SHAKEN!

> "God stands in no need of our strength or wisdom, but of our ignorance, of our weakness; let us but give these to Him, and He can make use of us in winning souls."
> —Pastor D.L. Moody

I have been to the bottom of life. I know the emotional drama and trauma of a troubled marriage, and the betrayal of being divorced by a spouse. Consequently, I lost my home, my pets, most of my possessions, half my mind, and my confidence as a man. I went into a lasting depression, which I still struggle with today. I tend to be down on myself. Since 2004 I have suffered from chronic neck pain 24/7. I underwent two major necks surgeries in 2009 and 2010, with no wife by my side, enduring inexplicable loneliness and pain. The second surgery made me much worse, leaving both of my arms feeling like they're inflated with air, and burning throughout my nervous system all the time. I know the pain of losing everything!

Most of all, I know the pain of being rejected, shunned and unloved by fellow professed Christians—forsaken by the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and others

—but God's grace that has seen me this far, will lead me home!

Good is always good!

I recently heard an encouraging sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) titled, "[2]God Is Looking For A Bunch Of Weak Christians," based upon this passage of Scripture:

2nd Corinthians 12:9, "And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: *for when I am weak, then am I strong*."

We are strong when we are weak, because Christ's strength is perfected in our weakness!

I also heard another MP3 sermon by Dr. Hyles titled, "[3]When I Am Weak, Then Am I Strong," Contrary to what most people think, God does not want to make us s*trong*. Rather, God the Father wants to strengthen our union with His only begotten Son, Jesus. We grow in *grace*, not in *strength*. Jesus doesn't want to make us stronger; but rather, the Lord wants to add HIS STRENGTH to our own weakness, so that God the Father gets all the glory.

We read in **Job 1:5** that Job **"rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually."** Job was a good father and worried about his children (as is in the nature of any good father). Job prayed to God on behalf of his children, just in case one of them perhaps had sinned against the Lord. Job loved his children dearly and didn't want anything bad to happen to them, which is exactly why Job 1:5 tells us that Job prayed and made offerings to the Lord on their behalf.

It is heartbreaking that Job's worst fears came upon him. Job's children, whom he loved dearly, were all suddenly taken away from him, torn from his life. Poor Job! At this tragic time in Job's life he couldn't proclaim as he did later in **Job 19:25, "FOR I KNOW THAT MY REDEEMER LIVETH, and that He shall stand at the latter day upon the earth."** By chapter 19 we see that Job's faith has been SHAKEN, and now he has UNSHAKABLE faith!!!

In Job chapter one when Job's wealth was all suddenly stripped away from him, and his health took a sudden turn for the worse, Job couldn't proclaim as he could later in **Job 13:15,**

“THOUGH HE SLAY ME, YET WILL I TRUST IN HIM: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.”

Job couldn’t have UNSHAKABLE faith until he first had his faith SHAKEN, terribly shaken!!!

The Bible teaches in **James 1:2-4** that unshakable faith comes from having our faith shaken, **“My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.”** Faith is like film, it develops in the dark. Faith is like a muscle, it gets stronger when worked.

Before Abraham was saved in Genesis 15:6, his name was simply, “

Abram.

”

In **Genesis 12:1-3** God told Abraham to **“get thee out of thy country.”** This was approximately in the year 1900 BC. That’s quite a big thing to ask a man to do. Abraham was wealthy, popular, religious and had a big extended family in Ur, the place where he was originally from (Iraq today). God told Abram to leave his homeland and go into a distant unknown land. Abraham had no idea where he was going. It was by complete faith that Abram obeyed the voice of the Lord. From Abraham’s life we learn that understanding often doesn’t come until after obedience. Oftentimes we cannot comprehend why things are happening the way they are, but we can have blessed peace in trusting God Who knows all things. I don’t know what the future holds, but I know Who holds the future!

Oh listen my friend, whatever your burdens may be at this moment, God loves and cares about you, and you can rest assure in the PROMISES of God. The shaking of your faith will result in an UNSHAKABLE FAITH! God will give you an UNSHAKABLE FAITH that all the hordes of Hell cannot rattle, when it’s work is through. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b, “** [4]HAVE FAITH IN GOD **”!**

The Bible says our burdens, problems and heartaches, which SHAKE OUR FAITH, are more valuable in God’s sight than GOLD! I just checked the price of gold, which is presently at $1,484.46 per ounce. That’s $23,751.36 a pound!!! The Bible says your frustrations and miseries are worth more than that!!!

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, *"That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth*, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ : *Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory*: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls. "**

I love that passage. We believe in Jesus, Whom we have NEVER SEEN. Yet, we LOVE HIM, and BELIEVE IN HIM! In so doing, we have an UNSPEAKABLE JOY!!! Oh, I do have that unspeakable joy my friend. Do you have that joy? You can for free, just by taking God at His Word, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross a full-payment for your sins.

I feel so sorry for all the unsaved people in the world, who feel nothing but contempt, doubt and resentment toward the Holy Bible and Christianity. You have NO IDEA what you are missing! I am so thankful that I am a born-again Christian!!! If you have never been saved, you are really losing out dear reader. There is absolutely nothing in this world that can compare to the solid confidence that you name is written in Heaven, and you are a child of the King, bound for heaven, a possessor of eternal life. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> "The strings of sin are too soft to be felt, until they are too strong to be broken."
> -Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the sermon: "
>
> [5]BUT GOD!
>
> "

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_faith_that_cannot_be_shaken.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/GodIsLookingForABunchOfWeakChristians1985.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenIAmWeakThenAmIStrong1991.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Lee%20Roberson/have_faith_in_god.htm
5. https://youtu.be/W2wUSM1ROsc

1.1.57 How Beautiful Are The Feet (2020-03-22 03:45)

Romans 10:15, “And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!”

The Bible says that “THE FEET” of those who preach the Gospel of Jesus Christ are “beautiful.” This speaks of the soulwinner. **Proverb 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.”**

It is interesting that God calls the “feet” beautiful. God could have called the

“

lips

”

beautiful, or the

“

mouth,

”

but he said, “the feet.” Why the feet? It’s because it is with one’s feet that we carry

the Gospel (i.e., Good News)

of Jesus Christ to lost sinners.

The most eloquent speaker in all the world is useless if he has idle feet. The most charming person, who may possess a great wealth of Bible knowledge, is useless if he or she is unwilling to take the message of Jesus Christ *crucified*, *buried* and *risen* to lost sinners

(1st Corinthians 15:1-4)

. The praise of God goes to the soulwinner (Daniel 12:3).

Jesus confronted the Samaritan woman in John 4:7-26 with the Gospel. God told Philip to confront the Ethiopian Eunuch with the Gospel in Acts 8:29. In **Mark 16:15**, Jesus said, **“GO ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.”** Sadly, very few believers today are soulwinners. The reason why is because very few Christian leaders teach about eternal punishment anymore, which is virtually a denial of the Christian faith altogether. It is the Christian believer’s duty to share the Gospel with the lost. **1st Corinthians 9:16,**

“For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!”

[1]SHAME ON US! (MP3 by Pastor Jack Hyles)

The Biblical Mandate to Go Soulwinning

There is no *call* to be a soulwinner. Every believer is *commanded* to preach the Gospel. Proverb 11:30 says they who win souls are “wise.” Therefore, the believer who fails to share the Gospel with others is foolish. Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time!!!

Hell is real my friend. I know this is true because I know that the Holy Bible is true. God has given us numerous “proofs” of the divine origin of the Bible. One such proof is the manner in which the Holy Bible came into man’s possession. God used approximately 40 different men, over a historical period of 1700 years. These men had significantly different backgrounds, spoke different languages, came from different nations, possessed various levels of education, and most of them never met each other. This is how the 66 inspired books of the Bible came into man’s possession. These 66 books perfectly harmonize into one book, containing 31 % prophecy, completely understandable. The miracle by which God has given His divine Word to humanity is not only astronomically improbable, but absolutely IMPOSSIBLE! This is PROOF of the Bible’s divine origin.

People need to be born-again to escape the wrath of God (John 3:36; Romans 5:9; 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9). Philippians 2:16 warns that any labor done for Christ not involving the preaching of the Gospel is void. **Philippians 2:16, “*Holding forth the word of life*; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.”** You have done nothing for God if you leave off the Gospel. Without the preaching of the Gospel, there is no rejoicing in Heaven in the presence of the angels (Luke 15:10), because no one is getting saved. The Gospel of Jesus Christ is the Word of Life (Ephesians 1:13). A so-called “

ministry

”

is no ministry at all if the Gospel is not preached to the lost.

Most religious and charitable organizations in the world today couldn’t care less about preaching *The Gospel* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31). By faith we become the children of God (Galatians 3:26). It is Jesus’ precious literal blood that washes our sins away (1st John 1:7; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 1:5).

Jesus doesn’t forgive sins! That is correct! Jesus has already paid for our sins with His blood. Thus, forgiveness of sins is a gift that need only be freely accepted. When you believe the Gospel, Oh sinner, you have received God’s gift of forgiveness and eternal life (Ephesians 2:8-9).

God deliver us from apostate religious groups, who never go soulwinning, who are doing more harm to the cause of Christ than good. The main cause of Christ is getting people saved, not leading people to live the Christian life. America needs SOULWINNERS!!! In **Mark 1:17** Jesus said He would make His disciples to become **“fishers of men.”** Amen!

2nd Corinthians 5:10 teaches that every believer will give account to God at the Judgment Seat of Christ, for the good AND the bad done in our earthly body. The next verse says, **“Knowing therefore the TERROR OF THE LORD, we persuade men...”** This Scripture is seldom preached about. God is going to judge each believer concerning the effort we spend, or fail to spend, trying to get lost sinners saved with the Gospel. **1st Corinthians 3:7-9** plainly teaches that God will give EVERY believer his OWN reward, according to his OWN labour—**“So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: *and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour*. For we are labourers together with God: ye are God’s husbandry, ye are God’s building. ”**

The very notion that Jesus only intended for His apostles to preach the Gospel, or pastors today, is unbiblical. The Bible never says that only ministers are to preach the Gospel. The Gospel is truth and **Ephesians 4:25** says, **“speak every man truth with his neighbour.”**

People need to hear about the Lord and how to be saved. **Proverb 14:25, "A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies."**

Laying Up Treasures in Heaven

Hell is a literal place that burns with fire. **Revelation 21:8 speaks about the "second death" and the "lake which burns with fire and brimstone."** Why would God only want Christian leaders to preach the Gospel, when even a child can share the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen with the lost?

It makes me want to go vomit when I see MILLIONS of fans praising singers' Amy Grant, Michael W. Smith, Sandi Patty and countless other Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) singers, none of which preach the Gospel to their fans. Where's Waldo? I mean where's the Gospel? These people all have *beautiful voices* to sing, but they have *ugly feet* that do not carry the Gospel to the lost! Does your church have UGLY FEET?

Oh Christian, it is [2]my heart's desire for you to become a Soul-winner, that others may be saved, and that you may **"lay up for yourselves treasures in Heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal" (Matthew 6:20).** What a wonderful investment opportunity! We hear so much advertising on TV about premiere investment opportunities in real estate, gold and so forth; but the only eternal investment you can make is by laying up treasures in Heaven by serving God.

[3]LET'S GO SOULWINNING! (by Pastor Jack Hyles)

The greatest treasures of all in Heaven, will be the souls of those who were saved through our soulwinning efforts. Certainly, we cannot save anybody, for salvation is of the Lord; but God uses the yielded Christian as a vehicle, by which the Gospel is preached unto the lost (1st Corinthians 3:6-8). This is why God calls the Soul Winner's feet, "beautiful." And that is why the Bible calls us "AMBASSADORS," who represent Christ to lost sinners in His absence. We have been given the divine commission to reconcile men to God with the Gospel of peace. **2nd Corinthians 5:20, "**

Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

" The Gospel brings peace between man and God. **Romans 5:1, "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:**

"

Every Christian is commanded by God to preach the Gospel. How exactly do you preach the Gospel anyway?—b

y simply telling someone how you got saved. It's that simple. We are SINNERS and Jesus is the SAVIOR. Salvation happens when a person acknowledges their guilt of sin, and comes to God on that basis; believing on Jesus, the Christ, the Son of God, to forgive their sins (Acts 10:43).

Salvation is as simple as walking through a door. Jesus said in **John 10:9, "I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture."**

Also, consider Luke 8:11-15, the Parable of the Seeds...

> **"And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection. But that on the good ground are they, which in *an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience*" (Luke 8:14-15).**

Jesus said that he who has **"an honest and good heart"** obeys the Scripture and will **"**

bring forth fruit with patience.

” This again speaks of the Soulwinner. A believer who loves Jesus Christ, and understands that eternal punishment awaits all Christ-rejecting sinners, will have a burden for lost souls. There is not enough teaching of eternal punishment in today’s church pulpits. Consequently, few believers have a burden for lost souls anymore; therefore, very few believers go soulwinning.

Many Bible students misinterpret the *Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds* as pertaining to salvation, but that is not the case at all. This parable is all about

“

maturing

”

in the Lord to bear fruit.

Luke 8:11 identifies **“**

the seed

” as **“**

the Word of God.

” Some people hear the Gospel, but never get saved (Luke 8:12). Many believers have shallow roots, quitting when persecution comes, dropping out of church (Luke 8:13). Other believers are choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this world, bringing forth NO FRUIT to perfection (Luke 8:14).

The Bible plainly teaches that *the seed* which fell upon good ground became soulwinners. God’s desire is for EVERY believer to mature to become a soulwinner, a witness for Jesus Christ to this lost and dying world of sinners! Will you heed the Master’s call dear reader?

You don’t need to attend religious seminary (most of which are cemeteries) in order to be a Soulwinner. You just need to know how you got saved yourself. Most people errantly think they have to DO something to merit Heaven, but the Bible says Jesus has already DONE IT ALL!!! We are saved by faith in Jesus’ work of redemption. Salvation is ceasing from our own self-righteous works, and completely resting in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, “For *he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his*. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.”**

Most professed Christians today have ugly feet, because they have no burden for lost souls, and fail to take the Gospel to those who desperately need it. I challenge you, whoever you

may be, to have *beautiful feet*. **Philippians 2:15-16, "That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world; *HOLDING FORTH THE WORD OF LIFE*; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain."**

> "The religions of the world say, 'do and live.' The religion of the Bible says, 'live and do'." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/shame_on_us.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/lets_go_soul_winning.mp3

1.1.58 So You're Not An Ordained Preacher (2020-03-22 06:26)

Jeremiah 1:5, "Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and *I ordained thee a prophet* unto the nations."

Many men have the errant mindset that they can't become a Gospel preacher unless they're "

ordained

"

by some holier-than-thou ministerial committee or governing ecclesiastical body. Brother, you can't show me that in the Bible! Take a close look at our text Bible passage. The Bible says in **Jeremiah 1:5** that God **"**

ORDAINED

" Jeremiah while in his mother's womb, not from some apostate Evangelical Church Alliance or Deadbeat Ministers Club. Boy I love that truth

—God ordains men to preach, not other men!!!

Furthermore, there is no call to preaching the Gospel, it is a COMMAND for every believer (Matthew 28:19-20; Proverb 11:30; 2nd Corinthians 5:10-11; Philippians 2:16; Romans 10:15; Luke 8:15; Daniel 12:3). Every Christian believer is commanded by God to go soul-winning. Every believer is an AMBASSADOR FOR CHRIST! **2nd Corinthians 5:20, "**

Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

" We represent the King of kings, and the Lord of lords! You are the only Jesus that someone knows! They need your help to get saved. They need for you to share the Gospel of free grace with them. Will you obey the Master? Will you heed His call? Will you preach the Gospel?

1st Corinthians 9:16, " For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, *woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!"*

There is a call to leadership within the New Testament Church as a pastor, and so forth; but not a call to go soul-winning. God *ordained* Jeremiah to be a prophet unto the nations, before Jeremiah was even born. Jesus told all of His disciples to go forth into the the world with the Gospel, to get people saved, water baptize them (as a public profession of their faith), and then teach them to go do likewise. This is known as 'THE GREAT COMMISSION' (Matthew 28:19-20).

Sadly, for most churches today it is 'THE GREAT OMISSION'! I am proud to call myself an Independent Fundamental Baptist. That is my roots! That doesn't make me a born-again Christian, it just defines the distinctives of my faith. But sadly, most Baptist churches today have no public soulwinning program. The church is often a mere place of religious entertainment.

The hardest part of 'THE GREAT COMMISSION' is "

GO YE

"! That is why in Romans 10:15 the Bible calls the believers *feet* , and not their *mouth* or *lips* "beautiful," because the most eloquent speech in the world is totally worthless if a believer's feet are too lazy to take THE GOSPEL to those who need it. **Romans 10:15,** "

And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, *How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace*, and bring glad tidings of good things!

" It is called 'THE GOSPEL OF PEACE' because 'THE GOSPEL' brings

"

PEACE

"

between men and God.

Romans 5:1, " Therefore being justified by faith, *we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ*: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. " What a beautiful God and Savior!!!

Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) was a professional baseball player turned preacher, and PREACH HE DID!!! [1]Here's Billy's batting record. And Brother Sunday scored much higher in soul-winning, leading MILLIONS of needy sinners to the redeeming truth of the Gospel of Jesus Christ. Hallelujah!!! Bless God, anyone can serve God!

I was ordained as a minister in 1993 by a local group of Pastors in Chicago. During the ordination, one of the pastors asked me what it would mean to me, if they decided not to ordain me at that time. My response was immediate, I replied: "God called me to preach, and I'm going to preach whether you guys ordain me or not!" That pastor wisely replied: "That was the answer I was looking for!" He wanted to make sure that I knew God ordained me, not men! Official ordination is necessary, if a man is going to function in a legal capacity as a minister, which is why I was ordained; but I only answer to God. It will be a cold day in Hell before any Pulpit Committee or anyone messes with my preaching!!!

I once knew a man who drove a garbage truck, who had hand-written out Scripture verses on 3" x 5" cards. He put together a Gospel presentation to give people on his pickup route. He gave me one of them, and I was joyful to meet a fellow soulwinner. That man loved the Lord Jesus Christ enough to tell others about Him. If a baseball player, and a man driving a garbage truck, and a lowly sinner like me, can do something for God, then so can you my dear friend. [2]Look what this faithful Christian man (Raymond Rogers) is doing to share the Gospel message with others. Hell is real and forever! Do you think a God of love, Who allows suffering in this world, won't allow suffering in Hell? Don't fool yourself! God's holiness demands justice. Sin must be paid for! Thankfully, Jesus paid your sin debt (and mine), if you'll receive God's gift of eternal life by faith in Jesus Christ, as I did as a 13 year old lad!

If you have a burning desire in your heart to preach THE TRUTH, then that is God's calling, leading you to *volunteer* to serve God. The fields are still white unto harvest today. **John 4:35** and **Matthew 9:37, "Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest ... Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few."** Jesus said that the harvest is PLENTEOUS, but the labourers are FEW. That is still very true today in 2020. The average Christian layman couldn't care less about winning souls, because today's apostate pastors are incompetent!!!

If not us, who? If not now, when? If not here, where? To the same degree that we witness to others shows the degree of our faith in the Holy Bible. More and more, as I grow nearer to the end of this life (I'm 53 now), I am compelled to share the Gospel with more people. **Proverb 4:18, "But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day."** What an awesome Scripture!!!

Here is an excellent quote from the mighty man of God, Dr. Lee Roberson (1909-2007), concerning eternal punishment:

> **"Somebody says, 'The thought of Hell is so horrible.' Well, my friend, so is cancer, so is tuberculosis, so is the grave. Someone said, 'I believe sin ought to be punished, but not for eternity.' That's your view, not God's.**

> **Again another says, 'I don't believe in the wrath of God.' Then you don't believe your Bible. The Bible says the wrath of God abideth on the one who doesn't believe in Jesus Christ. He is lost forever.**

> **Now, these things come to us out of the Word of God. The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a hatred for sin. We ought to hate sin. The reason we have changed so much in this day in all of our churches is that we are not hearing much on this subject. Therefore, we endorse sin. We engage in sin. We camouflage the sin in our lives and allow things to go by, instead of hating sin as God wants us to hate sin . . .**

The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a passion for the souls of men."

—Pastor Lee Roberson, 'Disturbing Questions... Solid Answers,' chapter 16, pp. 196-198;

©

1978.

The Biblical doctrine and reality of God's wrath has been abandoned in America's pulpits. **Psalm 7:11, "God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day."**

Thank God for those few preachers today who do still faithfully preach the word. Thank God for those faithful preachers over the past century—Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935), Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899), Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), Dr. R.G. Lee (1886-1978), Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) and other mighty men of God over the past century who have carried the mantle of God's Word.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/billy_sunday-baseball.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/raymond_rogers.htm

---

1.1.59 Where Is Your Heart? (2020-03-22 16:21)

Matthew 6:21, "For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also."

This is an amazing Scripture. The Word of God plainly teaches that a person's heart will be where their treasure is also at. Most people have their heart in the wrong place. Many people's heart is in their materialistic possessions or some vain earthly pursuit. You cannot take any gold or money with you when you die (1st Timothy 6:7). Many people's treasure is in sports. Americans worship the human body, which will all return to the ground within 100-years.

Philippians 2:21, “For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ’s.” Few people truly love God. Very few believers live for Jesus Christ, having their treasure in Heaven...

Matthew 6:19-24, “Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness! No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.”

The Bible teaches that God wants us to lay up treasures in Heaven by living for God (Romans 12:1-2; 2nd Corinthians 6:14-17), winning lost souls to Jesus Christ (Proverb 11:30; Daniel 12:3; 2nd Corinthians 3:7-8; 5:10-11; Philippians 2:16), reaching out to befriend the least of these (Matthew 25:40,45), contending for the Biblical Christian faith (Jude 1:3) and losing our life for Jesus’ sake and the gospel’s (Matthew 19:29; Mark 10:29-30).

Please read: ’ [1]Rewards In Heaven ’

Where is your heart friend? Are you living selfishly for yourself? How does God and His Word fit into your daily life? Do you have sorrow and a burden over hellbound sinners? (Psalm 126:5-6; Proverb 11:30; Luke 8:11-15; John 3:36; 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9; Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8).

Revelation 14:11, “And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.”

This will be the eternal fate of all Christ-rejecters. Hundreds-of-millions of people in the world today are already worshipping the Beast. There is no denying the Satanic hand sign, which shows one’s allegiance to Satan and his New World Order, i.e., the Beast system of the coming Antichrist.

If you are a soulwinner, then your treasures are in Heaven (not only the rewards which God will give you for serving Him faithfully, but also the born-again souls which will one day be with you in eternity). Daniel 12:3 proclaims that soulwinners will shine as the brightness of the stars forever. I believe the reason why is because the people whom we lead to Jesus Christ here on earth will be with us in Heaven.

The Bible plainly states the importance of the soulwinning believer. **Romans 10:14-15, "How then shall they call on Him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in Him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!"** Amen!

Sadly, most churchgoers have *ugly feet* because they never go soulwinning. God wants each believer to have beautiful feet as Romans 10:15 teaches. Many religious people aren't even saved, having churchianity instead of Christianity. Today's churches are filled with make-believers instead of born-again believers. What irony! The Gospel is so delicate and simple, and yet so easily corrupted (and Satan has corrupted it in most religious circles!). The great need of the hour is preaching PREACHERS! The great need of this last hour is SOULWINNERS!

The world has been saturated with all manner of junk religious literature, lame so-called Christian radio broadcasts and the heresy of Lordship Salvation. Jesus came to SAVE SINNERS! Let's get back to THE BIBLE! Jesus commanded His disciples to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES in John 5:39. This is what we are to do. Phooey on all the so-called "Christian" magazines, radio broadcasts, books, pamphlets, seminaries (cemeteries), schools and so forth. Nearly everything labeled as "Christian" these days is virtually void of TRUTH.

Someone recently asked me to sum up the Bible in as few words as possible. I replied with one word: TRUTH. Nearly everything that is presented as being "Christian" these days is woefully

lacking of the TRUTH. In **John 17:17** Jesus said, **“Sanctify them through Thy truth: Thy word is truth.”** God’s Word is the TRUTH. Nearly all of religion is demonic lies, deceptions and corruptions of the Scriptures. I don’t want people to listen to me. I say the same thing to everyone that God told Peter, James and John in **Matthew 17:5b, “HEAR YE HIM”!** Jesus is precious! Hear ye Him!

Where is your heart? Jesus said in Matthew 6:24 that no person can serve God and wealth. History has shown that wealth and Christianity are diametrically opposed to each other. Jesus taught that very few wealthy people ever go to Heaven (Matthew 19:24). Americans are spoiled rotten. We have been blessed so much and yet we spit in God’s face by murdering over 50,000,000 children through abortion since 1973, going to war to steal the natural resources of other nations (like Iraq), killing the innocent (the Iraq War death toll is [2]1,455,590 people), promoting homosexuality in public schools, committing adultery, divorcing, cursing in God’s name, drunkenness, feminism, homosexuality, Communism and every sin imaginable. And then they officially nickname Las Vegas to “SIN CITY.” God bless America? Are you kidding me? Only in your dreams!

It is tragic that most people have their heart set upon earthly wealth—a retirement, a saving’s account, the Stock Market, owning a house and property, a lawsuit settlement, trying to win the State lottery, et cetera. Greed has absolutely no place in the Christian life! Something is very wrong with a professed believer who continuously talks about money and worldly possessions. They will be poor in Heaven and ashamed, knowing that they never led anyone to the Lord Jesus while they had the opportunity. They will regret their wasted life, and lost opportunities to witness to the lost souls whom they passed on a daily basis.

Soulwinning is so easy—you simply tell people how you got saved. You come as a needy SINNER and you trust upon the SAVIOR to be forgiven, believing that He died in your place on the cross of Calvary. Jesus was buried and three days later he resurrected from the dead. That is the ’GOOD NEWS’ (or, ’GOSPEL’) by which we are saved, **“TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE” (1st Corinthians 1:21b).** Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin that we could not pay. There is NO religion involved in salvation. There are NO ceremonies, rituals nor self-righteous requirements. No, salvation is of the Lord alone. Salvation is receiving, not giving. We simply receive the gift of God through faith in Jesus Christ, the Son of God. This is the entire reason for which the Gospel of John was written, to convince us that Jesus is the Son of God, the Christ, so that we might believe to be saved. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”**

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/Rewards/toc.htm
2. http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/

1.1.60 Satan's Goal Is To Destroy Marriage And The Family (2020-03-22 21:47)

Genesis 1:27, " So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them."

The family has always been under assault. God created humans as *male* and *female* in Genesis. There's nothing in the middle. Today's gender-bending culture in America is of the Devil.

God made it very clear that He only created male and female. Satan's ultimate goal is to destroy everything that God has made, to completely do away with marriage and the traditional family. The homosexual agenda is all about obliterating the family, not rights.

Marriage is when a male and female come together

and have children, creating a union for life. God hates divorce (Jeremiah 3:20; Malachi 2:16). In 1953 an ungodly man named Hugh Hefner (1926-2017) began publishing his dirty 'Playboy' magazine. Marilyn Monroe (1926-1962) was featured in the first edition. By the 1960's, "

shacking up

"

became the new norm in the United States. Consequently, a wicked law was

passed in 1973, permitting the murder of a human being in the womb. Now, 47 years later, there have been nearly 60,000,000 abortions in the United States! How can anyone sing the song: *God Bless America?* Why should God bless our wicked nation? Indeed, God is a very good God, and HE DOES bless our nation. **Luke 6:35, "But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: *for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil*.**

"

The fight for homosexual (Gay) rights has absolutely nothing to do with freedom, liberty or equal rights; but rather, it's all about government control over everyone's lives. It was social wacko and the first head of the World Health Organization (WHO), [1]George Brock Chisholm,

who said:

> “To achieve world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family tradition, national patriotism, and religious dogmas.”
>
> —George Brock Chisholm, in a Speech given at the, ’Conference on Education,’ Asilomar, California, September 11, 1954

As you just read, the goal of the world leaders to remove loyalty for the traditional family. This is why they are promoting the homosexual agenda and same-sex marriage. Texas Senator Ted Cruz’s father, Rafael Cruz, made some excellent comments in defense of the traditional family and Christianity, exposing the Marxist left and their similarity to Communist Cuba:

Rafael Cruz: Evolution Is A Communist Lie, Gay Rights Endanger Children

[2]RIGHT WING WATCH

By Brian Tashman | 11/4/2013

Rafael Cruz, the father of Ted Cruz and the Texas Senator’s number one surrogate, is a favorite among Tea Party and Religious Right activists with his birther, Christian Nationalist and End Times-focused speeches.

Back in June, he spoke to a Texas men's prayer breakfast where he denounced the theory of evolution as a lie that, along with gay rights, will bring about communism. "There is nothing scientific about evolution," Cruz said. "Evolution is one of the strongest tools of Marxism because if they can convince you that you came from a monkey, it's much easier to convince you that God does not exist."

You know communism or socialism, whatever you want to call it, what is happening in this country is not different than what happened in Cuba; the procedure might be different, they may be a little slower, but it's the same thing. It is about government control of your lives. You got to realize how Marxist, how socialism works. We need to understand the issues. When you hear all these things about homosexual marriage, this has nothing to do with homosexual rights. Did you know that? The whole objective is the destruction of the traditional family, it has nothing to do with homosexuals, they could care less about homosexuals, they want to destroy the family.

You need to understand, it's just like evolution. You know most Americans have their head in the sand about evolution. I've met so many Christians that tell me 'evolution is a scientific fact.' Baloney! I am a scientist, there is nothing scientific about evolution. But you know something, Karl Marx said it, 'I can use the teachings of Darwin to promote communism.' Why? Because communism, or call it socialism if you think communism is too hard a word, necessitates for government to be your god and for government to be your god they need to destroy the concept of God. That's why communism and evolution go hand and hand. Evolution is one of the strongest tools of Marxism because if they can convince you that you came from a monkey, it's much easier to convince you that God does not exist.

He also discussed the Supreme Court marriage cases, which at the time of this speech had not been decided, and the Boy Scouts of America's decision to include openly gay members under the age of eighteen.

> Cruz lamented that the Boy Scouts ended the organization's ban on gay youth, which his PowerPoint presentation said would lead to "Increased risk that our children would be exposed to sexual predators," and lamented that some churches may continue their ties with the Boy Scouts.
>
> SOURCE: [3]Right Wing Watch - Rafael Cruz: Evolution and Gay Rights Endanger Children

It was Karl Marx (1818-1883) himself, who authored the [4]Communist Manifesto, that called for a central banking system, a heavy progressive tax and public schools as part of the Communist subversion of the United States. If Marx were alive today, he'd be delighted to see the extent to which the U.S. has become a Communist nation. The diligent student of history knows that Karl Marx's Communist Manifesto was a virtual reprint of Illuminati founder, Adam Weishaupt's blueprint for world domination. The prized American piece of literature titled, "[5]THE CITIZEN'S RULEBOOK," contrasts Marx's 10 planks of the Communist Manifesto to the Lord's Ten Commandments. The [6]10 Commandments Verses Communism.

Satan is a master deceiver. Mankind has three enemies: the flesh, the world and the Devil. I've been shocked as I study history. It is so horrifying. I watched a History channel video today about the Mexican drug cartels, and the most brutal gang in the world, known as the Mexican Mafia since the 1950's. They pride themselves in murdering anybody that crosses them or stands in their way. The country of Mexico is controlled by thug druglords. It's not uncommon to see concerned citizens hanging dead from the town's city gates, even pregnant women, murdered by the drug gangs to frighten anyone who dares to fight against them. Beheadings, poverty, drugs, rapes and torture are a way of life in Mexico. Now all that crime is coming to the United States!

Where there is a depraved mind, then everything that is wicked begins to happen! **Romans 1:32, "**

Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them. **"** The sitting members of the U.S. Supreme Court fully know what the Bible says about homosexuality, but they affirm it anyway. That is the REPROBATE MIND!

To give due credit, I typed this article while listening to Pastor John MacArthur preach a great sermon titled: " [7]WE WILL NOT BOW " I am unalterably opposed to Mr. MacArthur's heresy on Lordship Salvation, but I still enjoy listening to his preaching, when he gets it right, as he does in this awesome sermon!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/george_brock_chisholm.htm
2. http://www.rightwingwatch.org/
3. http://www.rightwingwatch.org/content/rafael-cruz-evolution-communist-lie-gay-rights-endanger-children
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/communism/10_planks.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/citizens_rule_book.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/citizens_rule_book2.htm
7. https://youtu.be/ATv9q2BkRus

1.1.61 Not Religion, But Regeneration (2020-03-23 00:00)

[1]

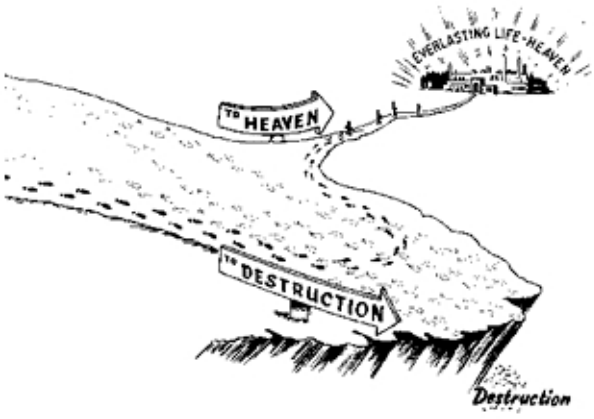

You CANNOT get to Heaven by RELIGION. **Matthew 15:8-9, "This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."**

You CANNOT get to Heaven by EDUCATION. **2nd Timothy 3:7, “Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.”**

You CANNOT get to Heaven by REHABILITATION. **Acts 10:1-2, “There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band, A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.”** Cornelius was a good man, but not saved until **Acts 10:44-45**.

You CANNOT get to Heaven by LEGISLATION. **Romans 3:20, “Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”**

You CANNOT get to Heaven by REFORMATION. **Matthew 27:3, “Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders.”**

You CAN get to Heaven by REGENERATION! **John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.”**

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi77SOCBVB9pbmFBWcvY559eAObFSl0JBDh1bBDdgf1Wj9PDOx0kKLBt0SEGPhq9VZvsXDwP-3CY4JHJWU0H6_9NktS6OUoLbeBr03

1.1.62 We Grow In Grace, Not In Strength (2020-03-23 05:00)

2nd Corinthians 12:9, “And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses

for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong."

I recently heard an encouraging sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) titled, "[1]God Is Looking For A Bunch Of Weak Christians," based upon our text passage of Scripture above. I also heard another MP3 sermon by Dr. Hyles titled, "[2]When I Am Weak, Then Am I Strong," I wrote this article from some of the things I learned in these two helpful messages. Contrary to what most people think, God does not want to make us strong. Rather, God the Father wants to strengthen our union with His only begotten Son, Jesus. We grow in grace, not in strength. Jesus doesn't want to make us stronger; but rather, the Lord wants to add HIS STRENGTH to our own weakness, so that God the Father gets all the glory.

Jesus said that *His strength* is **"made perfect"** [Greek: teleioō meaning "completed, that is, (literally) accomplish"] in weakness. Hence, when you are your weakest and keep going, you are your strongest. Strength is your degree of resistance against resistance. KEEP ON GOING! Weakness makes us stronger, because it requires more strength to keep going; and in the case of a believer, our FAITH is that which overcometh the world. **1st John 5:4, "For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith."** Why do some believers commit suicide during hardships, while others hang in their and make it? I believe the answer is one word—FAITH!

The Holy Bible is full of God's PROMISES, and when you cling to those precious promises during the storm, your faith will see you through. As we just read in 1st John 5:4, it is the believer's *FAITH* that overcomes the world. Do you have faith in God's promises dear friend? I sure do! It is my faith that keeps me going from day to day in my miseries. **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but *be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."** That means we ought to BE OF GOOD CHEER, knowing that Jesus Christ has raised up from the dead, and WE HAVE A HOPE IN HIM!!! **1st Corinthians 15:14, " And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.**

"

The Holy Bible is said to contain [3]7,487 promises from God to man. The power of God resides in the PROMISES OF GOD! Ladies and gentlemen, we have the inspired written Word of God (i.e, the King James Bible), full of thousands of *promises* from God to man, that we can build

a firm foundation upon!!! That is why the New Testament Church is called: “THE PILLAR AND GROUND OF THE TRUTH,”

because the local church preaches THE TRUTH of God’s Word. Now if your so-called

“

church

”

is preaching Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation), then they are not preaching THE TRUTH, so they are NOT a real church!!!

The Lord is our strength. **Psalms 18:1, “I will love thee, O LORD, my strength.” Notice that the Lord doesn’t give us strength; but rather, JESUS IS OUR STRENGTH! Psalms 18:2, “The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.”** God does not want to make us strong. He wants to add *His strength* to our weakness. God wants to build us until we become weak, and then He can add *His strength* to our weakness and use us for His glory.

We grow in grace, not in strength!

Philippians 4:13, “ I can do all things through *Christ which strengtheneth me*.” Our strength as believers comes from Christ. Nehemiah said: **“ THE JOY OF THE LORD IS YOUR STRENGTH**

”

(Nehemiah 8:10b).

We can keep going through any burden, tragedy or heartache because there is a God, and Christ has risen triumphantly from the dead, justifying our faith in Him as our Savior. You can handle anything, no matter what comes your way, because the strength of God is compatible with your weakness. **1st Corinthians 10:13, “There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.”** Trials look worse on the way before they arrive, because the grace of God doesn’t get there until the trial does. That is why we cannot live for tomorrow today. Don’t worry about the future! God doesn’t give you grace for tomorrow, he gives you enough grace for just today. God gives us the grace when the burden arrives. You can and will be able to handle the coming nightmare, if you’ll let Jesus be your strength.

Psalms 28:7, "*The LORD is my strength and my shield*; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him."

Psalms 118:14, "*The LORD is my strength and song*, and is become my salvation."

Isaiah 12:2, "Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for *the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my song*; he also is become my salvation."

God doesn't want to strengthen us,

He wants to strengthen our walk with Christ!

Come ye sinners poor and needy,

Jesus' blood can make you free;

Come weak Christian and cast yourself upon Him,

And God's mighty power can flow through you,

And God's mighty power can use you!

God is looking for unlearned people, so His wisdom can make you wise. God is looking for people with health problems, so He can use your suffering to help others who are suffering.

When God wanted to change America, he went to a baseball player in left field, who was a drunk that stumbled into Pacific Garden Mission. His name was Billy Sunday.

When God wanted to change the nation of Israel, He went to a little shepherd boy named David—a lad

from the smallest family of Jesse, of the smallest tribe of Benjamin, of the smallest nation of Israel.

When God wanted to reach the Gentiles for Christ, he went to a small man named Saul (later renamed “

Paul

”

), whose reputation was that of hunting down and killing Christians.

When God wanted to deliver His people from bondage out of Egypt, He came to a murderer named Moses—a nobody shepherd out on the backside of the desert Wilderness. Moses was slow of speech. Moses had a hot-temper. Moses struck the rock twice in his anger, forfeiting his blessing to entered into the Promised Land. Moses smashed the Ten Commandments to the ground in his anger. Moses murdered a man in his anger. Yet, God used Moses to set the Hebrew people free.

God uses the weak, the sinners, the despised, the foolish things of this world. God is looking for weak saints, who are strong in faith. May we all be weak enough for God to make use of for the cause of Jesus Christ.

> “Too many people let the failures of yesterday and the fears of tomorrow rob them of the joy of serving God today!”
>
> —
>
> Pastor Danny Castle
>
> ,

“

[4]STARTING OVER

”

“The way to be where you ought to be tomorrow is to do what you ought to do today!”

—

Pastor Danny Castle

,

“

[5]STARTING OVER

”

Luke 19:10, “For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.”

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/GodIsLookingForABunchOfWeakChristians1985.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenIAmWeakThenAmIStrong1991.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises_of_god.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/starting_over.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/starting_over.mp3

1.1.63 Debt Leveraging For An Eternal Lifestyle (2020-03-23 05:55)

Matthew 13:44, “Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.”

“He is no fool who gives what he cannot keep to gain what he cannot lose.” — Missionary Jim Elliot (1927-1956)

Our text verse from Matthew 13:44 is an incredible Scripture. Jesus plainly teaches that He is likening this story to Heaven. Jesus tells the story about a man who finds a treasure in a field. The man realizes that he has found something so great, that he joyously goes and sells all his earthly possessions in order to purchase this land, so he can obtain the hidden treasure. This story is comparable to Heaven Jesus said, the motherload of all treasures.

This wise man went and sold all his earthly possessions in order to leverage his debt (spending power), so that he could buy this field and all that is hidden in it. My friend, Heaven is a real place. Jesus in this small passage of Scripture is teaching that we ought to do the same as this worldly wise man, by using all of our earthly money, resources and things for Jesus' sake and the Gospel's. Life is so short that it will literally all be over just in a matter of heartbeats. Your life and mine are counting down quickly.

It means to use all that God has given to you for His glory, pleasure and purpose. There are thousands of ways to honor God with our substance. It pleases God when we by faith obey Him, taking heed according to His Word, that is, the holy Bible. **Psalms 119:9, "Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word."** The day you got saved, everything you own became the Lord's. **1st Corinthians 6:20, " For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."** That purchase *price* was the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19). Every saint has been redeemed by Jesus' blood, and we belong to Christ!

Whatever golden *opportunities* that we may presently have to glorify God by reaching the lost for Christ with the Gospel—praying and fasting, supporting missionary work, giving financially to the work of God, contending for the Christian faith, taking a stand for God, helping the poor and needy, visiting captives in prison, lifting up the fallen, restoring the weak and living for OTHERS—are quickly fading away. Time is of the essence! This life will be over before we know it! What impact are you making for the Kingdom of God?

So oftentimes people go into massive financial debt to get married, buy a home, buy a business, buy a boat, buy a car (or all of the above). They use what is called "debt-leveraging," which means in simple terms, "borrowing to invest more." You are leveraging your assets to enable

you to make a greater investment in something else. In the case of our text Scripture, this man sold everything he owned, leveraging all his worldly wealth in order that he could buy this property with the hidden treasure that he had found.

Jesus likens this debt-leveraging principle to the Kingdom of Heaven...

> **Matthew 13:45-46, "Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it."**

This merchant (buyer and seller) of pearls went and sold all his pearls so that he could purchase the mother-of-all-pearls which he had just found. The Lord is likening (comparing) this merchant's decision to go-for-broke to investing in Heaven. Most people (saved and unsaved alike) spend their entire lives leveraging their earthly assets to buy temporal things here on earth. Remember, you can't take any of it with you! You were born into the world with nothing, and you'll die and leave this world with nothing. **Proverbs 27:20, "Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied."**

With these important truths in mind, it ought to become very clear to the reader that this earthly life isn't worth investing in. Life is like a car, that is, it's a depreciating asset from the moment that you drive it off the parking lot where you bought it. Albeit, Heaven is an eternal investment, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and neither do thieves break through and steal. This is what the Lord taught and promised in Matthew 6:19-20. We have but one life to live. Will you live it for Jesus?

Don't lay up treasures and go into financial debt here on earth, so that you can enjoy a better temporary lifestyle here on earth; but rather, *lay up for your self* eternal treasures in Heaven that will never erode away, nor can they be taken away from you for any reason. We leverage our debt for an eternal lifestyle through laboring in preaching, contending for the faith, praying, fasting, sharing the Gospel (soul-winning) and ALL that we do in Jesus' precious name for His' sake and the Gospel's. The Lord Himself promised that He'll even reward giving a cup of water to a disciple of His. I love that! **Mark 9:41, " For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward."**

In other words, NOTHING done for Christ will go overlooked and unrewarded. Due to the indifference and lack of detailed concern by most people in this world, it would be easy to assume that God doesn't care about details either, but HE SURE DOES! The most important job is the one that doesn't get done! Do you think the same God Who knows the very number of hairs upon your head (Matthew 10:30), missed the horrible things that people have done to you? Do you think God doesn't see your good deeds and sacrifice for Him? He does! Do you think that same benevolent, omniscient and omnipotent God, Who gave His only begotten Son for me on the cross, doesn't see my sacrifice at 3 a.m. in the morning, as I labor on my computer for Him? You better believe that the Lord sees it all! **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but *all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do*."**

When I return someone else's shopping cart in the parking lot to the store, I do it for Jesus, to glory God. **Matthew 5:16,**

"Let your light so shine before men, *that they may see your good works*, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. " When we do GOOD WORKS as believers, not TO BE saved but because WE ARE saved, it glorifies God. **Ephesians 2:10,**

"For we are his workmanship, *created in Christ Jesus unto good works*, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

" As Christians we SHOULD serve Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that would be Calvinism).

Jim Elliot (1927-1956), the martyred American missionary to Ecuador in 1956 said: "He is no fool who gives up what he cannot keep, to gain that which he cannot lose." Elliot was one of five missionaries who went in an attempt to evangelize the Huaorani people of Ecuador, but were instead brutally murdered by ten Huaorani soldiers and their dead bodies dumped into the local river. They died for their Christian faith. In America, we think persecution is someone laughing at a religious bumper sticker on our car. Around the world today in 2020, [1]Christians are still being persecuted, prosecuted and [2]martyred for their faith.

The way that we view this temporal earthly life now, will determine our eternal lifestyle in Heaven as saints. **Matthew 6:19-21, "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt,**

and where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also." Jesus told us to *lay up for yourselves treasures in Heaven*. Our lifestyle in eternity as believers will be determined by our lifestyle here on earth. Otherwise, what would be the use of laying up heavenly treasures? **Daniel 12:3, "And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever."** If some believers will shine in eternity, then others won't. If some have laid up treasures, then the plain implication is that others haven't. Will you be one of the have's or have not's in eternity?

Heaven is the mother load of all treasures and we as believers ought to be leveraging our debt by using everything that we own, our talents, our resources and influence to further the Kingdom of God. 'Tis only one life will soon be past, only what's done for Christ will last. If we're all going to have the same exact rewards in Heaven, then what's the use of Scriptures like **1st Corinthians 3:8, "Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour."** Clearly, God rewards the water boy on the spiritual playing field as much as the key players. There are no 'BIG SHOTS' in Heaven's eyes, only 'LITTLE SHOTS' serving the Lord faithfully. God rewards the praying man as much as the preaching man, for time spent laboring for Christ. God rewards labor, not talent; although we may use our talents in our labor.

Every believer *can* and *should* serve God. Even the person locked behind bars or crippled in a wheelchair can fervently labour in prayer as taught in **Colossians 4:12, "Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God."** Prayer is work!

I'm tired of hearing so-called

"

experts

"

on the internet talk about the importance of laying up earthly treasures for retirement, without ever addressing the reality that death could come at any moment. **Proverbs 27:1,**

"Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."

People ought to be concerned about the fate of their soul, and not obsessed with buying gold or silver for the future. I haven't the slightest interest in laying up any earthly treasures! There's nothing in this world that you can take with you into eternity, NOTHING, except the

souls who were saved, and the lives that were impacted by your labors, prayers, witnessing and influence for Jesus Christ. ...

“Only one life, ’twill soon be past,
Only what’s done for Christ will last.
And when I am dying, how happy I’ll be,
If the lamp of my life has been burned out for Thee.”
—Charles T. Studd (1860-1931)

The average person in America is boggled down with covetousness and materialism. The heathen world lives for personal success, prosperity and trying to get ahead of their neighbour. I hear advertisement on the radio, luring people to invest every penny possible for retirement, not even considering that our very breath is in God’s hands. **Daniel 5:23, “...the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified.”** At some point in life, every reasonable person eventually realizes the foolishness and vanity of living for this world’s good, pleasures and wealth (because it is all vanity).

In reality, there are hundreds of bad things that can happen (and usually do) which devour your wealth, health and retirement. When the dwindling steel industry collapsed (due to the evils of deindustrialization in America), even the institutions which were created to protect the retirements of the workers went belly-up, and they lost everything! The steel workers lost their medical insurance and the money which they had laboured day and night to earn for 40-50 years. To my understanding, no one went to prison, but many crooks should have. God will make them pay dearly! The point here is simple, Jesus told us in Matthew 6:19-20 *not* to laying up treasures in this world, where thieves break through and steal (the biggest thieves wear white collars and sit behind desks).

Jesus said in Matthew 6:19-20 that we ought to lay up treasures in Heaven. Christians can earn heavenly rewards by helping local Bible-believing churches, contending for the faith, giving alms to the poor, supporting missionaries, doing good works in Jesus’ name, helping the afflicted, encouraging your pastor, visiting the imprisoned, and soul-winning by proclaiming the Gospel. Anything good that you do as a born-again Christian for Jesus Christ, and to further the fulfillment of ’The Great Commission,’ will be rewarded. God’s heart’s desire is to see souls saved, that His *house may be filled*. Any work for God that leaves off proclaiming

the Gospel is a waste of time, all done in vain.

> "He is no fool who gives what he cannot keep to gain what he cannot lose." — Missionary Jim Elliot (1927-1956)

1. https://www.premier.org.uk/Across-the-UK/London-East-and-South-East/London-street-preacher-exclusive-I-forgive-police-but-God-will-deal-with-them
2. https://www.christianpost.com/news/350-nigerian-christians-killed-in-first-2-months-of-2020-ngo-report.html

---

1.1.64 We Must All Give Account To God On Judgment Day (2020-03-23 17:30)

The Bible makes clear that not all believers will enjoy Heaven the same. I have a helpful 128 page book in front of me by Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) titled: "WHEN A CHRISTIAN SINS." Dr. Rice states:

> "Some people suppose that every sinner who goes to heaven will have the same joy and happiness. But that is not true. In Revelation 20, we find that sinners who go to hell are judged, every man according to his works, according to the things written down in God's books. The torment of unsaved people in hell will differ, each one according to his opportunity and according to his sin.

> Likewise, the Bible makes it abundantly clear that not all Christians will enjoy the same position and have the same honor and responsibility and blessing in heaven. It is true that each one who trusts in Christ has the same salvation and goes to the same heaven. But beyond salvation there will be rewards for Christians according to their service, and Christians must give an account for their sins. Let no Christian think that he is getting by with his worldliness, his sin, his disobedience, his carelessness about soul-winning.

THE CHRISTIAN MUST MEET HIS DEEDS, GOOD AND BAD, AT CHRIST'S JUDGMENT SEAT

Read with me the shocking passage of Scripture in 2 Corinthians 5:9-10:

> **Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him. For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.**

Here we know why Paul worked so hard, why he endured such persecution, gave up home, family, good name, ease, honors, in order to win souls. He was laboring to be acceptable to Jesus Christ!

...Do not explain away the plain statements of the Scriptures. The Christian is still to come face to face with his past. I know that the Christian has his sins forgiven as far as the destiny of his soul is concerned. It is true that all his sins are laid on Jesus and paid for on the cross. But God is still against sin. And up in heaven no Christian will think it did not matter that he sinned. Every Christian will find how terrible are the results of his sins. He will face what he has done, whether it be good or bad.

...Do not confuse salvation and rewards. Salvation is free. Those who trust in Jesus Christ and are born again already have salvation. But those whose works please Christ will receive a reward for them when they face the dear Saviour in heaven.

But many, many Christians will see how useless their lives were. Not a soul did they win to meet them in heaven! Not a thing did they do to bring glory to Christ through the endless ages! Such people will suffer loss at the judgment seat of Christ in heaven."

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, When A Christian Sins, pp. 60-66; Sword of the Lord Publishers; Copyright 1954.

Amen! I've heard many Christians and preachers teach that believers won't have to give account in Heaven for their sins, but that is only partly true. The Christian who does bad things will *answer* to God for it. **Romans 14:12, "So then *every one* of us *shall give account of himself to God*."** Although it is possible to live above *reproach*, no one can live above *sin!* We all still sin every day, one way or another, even the best saints of God. *Sinless perfection* is a false teaching (popular with Holiness Methodists). The Bible says in **1st John 1:10, " *If we say that we have not sinned*, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us."** I am a wretched sinner, and so are you dear friend!

Not all believers face their sins in this life.

1st Timothy 5:24, "Some men's sins are *open beforehand*, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."

Everyone has a Skeleton Closet of sins! I know believers who've hurt other people, and seem to have gotten away with it. God will hold them ALL accountable at the Judgment Seat of Christ! **2nd Corinthians 5:10, "For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be *good or bad*."** Carefully notice that the Holy Bible does not say we will give account for our "SINS"; but rather, for the **"GOOD OR BAD"** done in the body.

The big difference between the saved and the unsaved is that God *CHASTISES* His children so we can learn and grow; but GOD *PUNISHES* the unsaved in Hell as criminals, who have no hope whatsoever. I plead with you to come to Christ for salvation friend, if you have never done so, because you literally HAVE EVERYTHING TO LOSE!!!

Jesus took the burden of our sins upon Himself on Calvary's cross, so that we would never have to be punished in Hell for them. Yet, the Bible teaches that believers still have to give an account for the **"GOOD OR BAD"** done in the body. No one ever escapes having to give account to God in eternity!

In fact, Jesus warns that men will be held accountable even for their idle (wasted) words. **Matthew 12:36, "But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. "** I don't know about you, but that convicts me! My friend, you and I are going to give account for the words that we speak (and don't speak). I tell you, if God were to justly give us WHAT WE DESERVE, the ground would open beneath us immediately, and swallow every one us into the fires and torments of Hell forever!!! Thank God for the blood of Jesus! **Romans 5:9, " Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.**

"

Every human being will answer to God in eternity for the sins in our life (Hebrews 9:27; Ecclesiastes 12:14). The $64,000 question is: Will we give account to God the Father as an unsaved Christ-rejecter; or will we give account to Jesus Christ, as our personal Savior? We will all give account for our works, whether good and evil. The difference is that there is NO CONDEMNATION for the believer in Christ Jesus! Who is he that condemneth? The implied answer is absolutely NO ONE! Only Jesus has the nail-scared hands, feet and side! Christ is our blessed Redeemer.

We hear so often that "WORKS" are not necessary to go to Heaven, that I think we often forget about the fact that OUR WORKS WILL FOLLOW US INTO ETERNITY! **Revelation 14:13, " And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; *and their works do follow them*."** We are still going to be judged according to our works as believers, but it will be AS BELIEVERS! There is no danger of condemnation or going to Hell for the Christian. I like to explain it as Civil Court versus Criminal Court. The unsaved will appear at The Great White Throne Of Judgment, which will be their appearance in court as criminals in the sight of God. What saith the Scripture?

Revelation 20:11-15,

“And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: *and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works*.

And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

”

So we see that “THE DEAD”

(i..e, the unrepentant person who didn’t get saved), will be judged and sentenced in the Lake of Fire,

“

ACCORDING TO THEIR WORKS.

”

That is very frightening dear reader. **Hebrews 10:31,**

“It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. **”** This ungodly world is filled with fools, who have no fear whatsoever of God. I greatly fear Him! I thank God for sending His only begotten Son to pay for my sins on the cross, or else I’d be terrified. But even as a redeemed child of God, I fear God. I mean I am literally afraid of God, afraid of disobeying Him and hurting another person, for which I would be held accountable. That scares me immensely. I am not afraid in the least of going to Hell, I simply fear standing before the holy God of the universe, my Creator, and having to give account for doing something stupid (more stupid than things I have already done).

When I was a young boy, I was a jumper and climber. I climbed the walls...lol. I was a normal kid, having fun and somewhat rambunctious (especially when my father went to work)! Mom was easy on me. My father was a carpenter and loved to build things. He built a homemade book case the length of the living room wall. It was fresh wood and hadn’t been painted yet. My

father had a hot-temper at times, but he was touchy, and you never knew what would set him off. So one day I was jumping around and playing with a can of stain (paint). The lid came off and paint went all over the bookcase, wall and floor. I was so scared that I was crying: "Dad's going to kill me!" My mother my smart. She knew better than wait until my father came home and saw the bookcase all splattered with paint. So when he called from work, she told him what had happened, and told him I was crying. She told him that I was afraid, thinking that he was going to kill me (by beating me to death with a belt). But when my father heard my sobbing, and perceived that I was sorry for what I did, he asked for me to come to the phone. He told me he wouldn't punish me, and comforted my worried soul. My friend, that is exactly what God does to us. **1st Corinthians 11:31, " For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.**

"

Our heavenly Father doesn't want to discipline us anymore than He has to! But God WILL scourge and chastise His children (Hebrews 12:6-8) until we make things right. If we make reconciliation and if need be, restitution, with those we have hurt, then God won't have to do it. **1st Thessalonians 4:6, "That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified."** I have been financially cheated out of tens of thousands of dollars in my life, and I forgive those people, but God will deal with them, because NOT ONE of them has ever made things right with me.

I am 10,000 times thankful though, that they defrauded me, and not me them! I can live with that. I am divorced, but I didn't file, she did. I can live with that. I did not ostracize, reject and shun Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, they did all that to me. I can live with that, because the blood is on their hands, not mine. They are one's teaching the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation, and promoting the Devil's corruptible seed of the Alexandrian Bible revisions. I have told THE TRUTH from the very start, and I humbly stand boldly with righteous confidence before the Lord. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.**

" The truth matters! It is not okay to sanction dozens of Bible revisions that originate from two different ancient sources. That is insane!

What saith the Scripture? **1st John 2:1-2,**

"My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. *And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous*: And he is the

propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. ” This is one of the most encouraging and powerful truths in the Bible dear reader. The word

“advocate” is the Greek word *Paraclete* and refers to one who runs to our side to help. The Greek word *Paraclete* appear 5 times in the New testament (4 times in the Gospel of John as “

Comforter

”

and 1 time in the Epistle of 1st John

as

“

Advocate

”

). Paraclete means Comforter

, Advocate

, Helper!

> Greek, “ {paraclete },” the same term as is applied to the Holy Ghost, as the “other Comforter”; showing the unity of the Second and Third Persons of the Trinity. Christ is the Intercessor for us above; and, in His absence, here below the Holy Ghost is the other Intercessor in us. Christ‘s advocacy is inseparable from the Holy Spirit‘s comfort and working in us, as the spirit of intercessory prayer. —[1]Commentary Critical And Explanatory On The Whole Bible

Jesus Christ bore the weight of our sins upon the cross of Calvary. He suffered the penalty of our sins, so we wouldn’t have to in Hell forever. Yet, the Bible teaches that we still have to “give account” as believers for the decisions we make throughout our life. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 14:10-12, “But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.”** Please pay careful attention to what the Scripture warns—if we judge our Christian brother or sister, condemning them for their sins, shunning and shaming them, making them feel guilty for forsaken past sins—we are sinfully elevating our self in the place of God. In particular, the Bible warns not to “SET AT NOUGHT THY BROTHER.”

Pastor Jack Hyles said: “The Christian army is the only army in the world that kills its wounded!” That is sadly very true! A person can fall into sin and leave a church, and then try to come back later on, but the people in the church won’t receive them back. That is why a young wayward youth named, Todd Moffat, commit suicide at the First Baptist Church of Hammond many decades ago. Pastor Jack Hyles tells this heartbreaking story in his beautiful and needful sermon called: “If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?”

“Don’t let the Pharisees scare you off! ...Brother, as long as you live and breathe, God has something that you can be and do! The Devil is the one who’ll make you feel unworthy, and he’ll use his little demons to help you! ...If God should mark iniquities, none of us would be worthy! But if God doesn’t mark iniquities, all of us are qualified. God doesn’t have anything to use but sinner!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, “If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?” (MP3)

Only Effective Soul-Winners Will Shine in Heaven

What will it matter if you witness to thousands of people during your life, but nobody ever came to Jesus Christ, because you didn’t make the Gospel plain enough for people to understand? It’s the CLARITY of the Gospel that makes it easy for people to believe and get saved!!! Daniel 12:3, “And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.” Notice that to “shine” in eternity you must turn many people to Christ’s righteousness. This speaks of God’s imputed righteousness, which is the only way to be saved (Philippians 3:9). Granted, 1st Corinthians 3:6-9 teaches us that God giveth the increase. Whether a man sows or reaps, their rewards will be the same, but if the shallow plan of salvation that you are teaching isn’t clear, then people WON’T be saved.

Obviously, not all believers will SHINE in eternity. Soul-winners here on earth, who lead many souls to Jesus Christ, will be greatly loved and admired by those people in Heaven. Wouldn’t you greatly love, appreciate and adore the person who led you to eternal life, by faith in Christ Jesus? Why sure you would! I believe this is why effective soul-winners will shine in Heaven.

> “God doesn’t need a brilliant mind, He needs a voice!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, ’[2]I Am A Voice!’ (MP3)

Notice that I said “effective.” I heard an independent Baptist missionary last year boast that throughout his lifetime, he has led 200,000 souls to Christ. If that be true, praise God!!! However, I have learned that many soul-winners are just wasting their time—dishing out a 1-2-3, follow-me, pray-along-with-me-to-be-saved, type deal. But they’ve never truly won anyone to Jesus Christ!!! May I say, kindly, you DON’T get saved by praying a prayer. You’d be SHOCKED if you knew how many churchgoers who profess to be saved, don’t have a clue what “the Gospel” means. If you were to ask them “why” they think they’d going to Heaven, they’ll say something like, “I’m trusting Jesus” or “I asked Jesus into my heart” or “I prayed a prayer.” NONE of these constitute the Gospel!!!

“People have just enough religion to be miserable!” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

1. https://www.studylight.org/commentary/1-john/2-1.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/IAmAVoice.mp3

1.1.65 You Can’t Take It With You, But You Can Send It Ahead (2020-03-24 00:00)

1st Timothy 6:7-8, “

For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

”

If we truly comprehended by faith the realities of the Kingdom Of God, then we would joyously use the time, money, talent and things that we have in this temporary world for God's glory. Clearly, wise stewardship of all that God has given to us is expected. Literally, we are stewards who have been entrusted with God's money. If you are saved, then everything that you own is the Lord's. So if someone steals your things, they have stolen from the Lord, because you and everything that you own are His. Literally, God asks us to give back some of what HE GAVE TO US, and then He rewards us for it. What a great deal! What a fantastic deal!

When we give anything to God, we are simply letting go of what is already His. Pastor Jack Hyles said the true measure of our success as Christians, won't be how many people who up at our funeral to say goodbye, but how many people will be waiting in Heaven to greet us!

'[1]You Can't Take It With You!' (a life-changing MP3 sermon by Pastor Jeff Owens)

We cannot take anything with us when we die, but we CAN send it ahead. That is, it's not what we leave behind that matters; but rather, what will be waiting for us when we get to Heaven. Although Dr. John MacArthur is a liberal who [2]denies that Jesus' blood is sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat, and he [3]teaches a Calvinistic works-based false plan of salvation, still he makes the following awesome quote concerning the mammon of unrighteousness (Luke 16:8-9), with which I agree 100 % . . .

> **"Believers are to use their master's money (we are stewards) in a way that will accrue fruits for eternity, by investing in the kingdom gospel that brings sinners to salvation, so that when they arrive in Heaven (an everlasting home) those sinners will be there to welcome them." —Pastor John MacArthur**

The people whom we lead to the Lord here on earth today, will be there to welcome and receive us into everlasting habitations tomorrow when we die, to enjoy our peaceful and happy home in Heaven forever with Jesus. What a time that will be!!! The story of the wise, but shady, servant who made friends of the mammon of unrighteousness for his own personal gain, is an example which the Lord uses to encourage us to do the same, but by [4]DEBT-LEVERAGING EVERYTHING WE OWN FOR AN ETERNAL LIFESTYLE. Amen!

[5]WHAT ARE YOU DOING FOR GOD TODAY? WE'LL WHAT ARE YOU WAITING FOR? GET BUSY FOR GOD!!! You can't take money to Heaven with you, but [6]you can take people's souls. You know, you've never seen a U-haul trailer hooked-up to the back of a hearse. You can't take it with you!

Proverbs 11:30, "

The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.

"

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/you_cant_take_it_with_you.mp3
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/john_macarthurs_words.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/invest_for_eternity.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/missions/all_things_are_dung.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm

---

1.1.66 God Promised To Save Them That Believe The Gospel (2020-03-24 08:00)

1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*."

I fear for those who die in their sins (John 8:24), who die without God's imputed righteousness, which comes only through faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 10:3-4; 2nd Corinthians 5:21; Philippians 3:9; Romans 4:5-6). I hear fools teaching the heresy of Lordship Salvation, which says that a person cannot merely trust Christ as one's Savior and write their name in the back of their Bible, assuming that they are eternally secure without first proving their sincerity through living a life of holiness and surrender to Christ's lordship. That is a false plan of salvation, which sadly Pacific Garden Mission's Unshackled radio program series has been propagating.

My friend, salvation is a supernatural miracle of God in response to a person's faith in the Gospel (Romans 1:16; John 1:12-13). Yes, you can simply acknowledge your guilt of sin in the eyes of a holy God (Romans 3:19), and BELIEVE the Gospel to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), without any obligation to change your behavior, surrender to Christ, confess Christ publicly, forsake the world, commit to follow Jesus, or cease from sinful bad habits. These are all human effort (works), which are not allowed nor tolerated by God in His simple plan of salvation. Jesus paid it all with His precious blood. Man has no part in God's salvation, except to completely rest in Christ Jesus (Hebrews 4:10-11). Yes, you can write in your Bible's insert your name, date, time and place that you were born-again, spiritually reborn into God's Kingdom. Salvation is a new birth, which happens in an instant in time, just as one's first physical birth into this world.

Heretical evangelist, Paul Washer, condemns the practice of writing one's name, date, time and place in one's Bible. Mr. Washer says that a life of works must legitimize one's faith to be valid. This is part of the demonic doctrines of Calvinism. False prophets speak with a forked-tongue. They say that salvation is *the gift of God*, and cannot be earned by works; yet at the same time they say that if a person does not desire to depart from sinful ways and follow Christ, they are not saved. Romans 11:6 says that salvation is either by *works* or *grace*, but it cannot be both. It is heresy to mandate a changed life to be saved. Proponents of Lordship Salvation have it all backwards. God saves those who simply BELIEVE the Gospel, who trust upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ; believing that He died on the cross for their sins, was buried, and resurrected the third day. That's the Gospel!

As far as a changed life goes, that's an entirely different matter of Discipleship. New believers need to be properly mentored, which is part of 'The Great Commission' (Matthew 28:19-20). If preachers would preach against sin as they ought, Christians would live holier lives. Instead, the Devil has duped many preachers into perverting the Gospel, forcing people to forsake sinful behavior as part of being saved. This is a false plan of salvation, which converts men to religion, but does not produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. Many moral churchgoers are going to be cast into the Lake of Fire. **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of**

God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."

I KNOW, beyond any shadow of a doubt, that I am saved and on my way to Heaven. My salvation is eternally secure, because of the PROMISE of God TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE. Salvation is not a matter of my goodness, nor my faithfulness to God; but rather, it is based upon God's goodness, and God's faithfulness to keep His PROMISES!

1.1.67 Great Peace Comes From Resting In God's Promises (2020-03-24 14:00)

You can find solace in the PROMISES of God. **2nd Peter 1:2-4, "Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord, According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust."** Man's word means NOTHING. This world is full of wicked sinners. We are all sinners. Many sinners enjoying condemning other sinners, but God will judge us all as SINNERS, and God's harshest judgment is reserved for those sinners who condemns other sinners (Matthew 7:1-5). Judge (condemn) not, that ye be not judged (condemn)!

Here is a wonderful passage of Scripture, which PROMISES that our eternal weight of glory will far exceed our present light afflictions:

> **2nd Corinthians 4:16-18, "For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day. For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory; While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal."**

Life is a gift from God, which most people squander. ...

The clock of life is wound but once, and no man has the power,
to tell just when the hands will stop, at late or early hour;
To lose one's wealth is sad indeed, to lose one's health is more,
to lose your soul is such a loss, that no one can restore.

Another of my favorite PROMISES from God is found in **Philippians 4:6-7, "Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus."** The Bible teaches us to pray about everything, and worry about nothing, claiming God's PROMISE that once we've prayed, that He will attend to our request(s) and we may rest in peace from that point on. That's exactly what Philippians 4:6-7 teach us. Once we've prayed, making our request(s) known unto God, we are commanded to rest in THE PEACE THAT PASSETH ALL UNDERSTANDING, knowing that God is the keeper of our soul in Christ Jesus our Savior. If we choose to worry, that is our decision. ...

Oh, what peace we often forfeit,
oh what needless pain we bear;
all because we do not carry,
everything to God in prayer.

Trusting, claiming and abiding (living) in the PROMISES OF GOD is solely a matter of faith for the believer. Do you believe that the Bible is God's holy and inspired Words? Do you believe that God authored the Bible? Do you believe that there is a real, all powerful (omnipotent), all-knowing (omniscient), all-present (omnipresent), and all-loving (omnibenevolent) God in Heaven? God created and loves you. He cares about you. If you don't believe that God authored the Holy Bible, then you're not going to place any credibility in its veracity and reliability.

I believe 100 % that the King James Bible is God's preserved and inspired words for this generation. I find no error, nor fault, in the inspired King James Bible. I don't think it needs any improvement, nor do I think its 54 translators could have done a better job. Albeit, I do

not believe in *double inspiration* (i.e., I do not believe that God gave any new revelation to the King James Bible translators). I do believe that God oversaw the work, and that the Holy Spirit made sure when completed, the King James Bible was exactly what God intended for it to be. Were the King James translators inspired? No, but they were working with select texts (aka, Textus Receptus) which were already inspired. I do not believe that there will ever be another translation of the Holy Bible into the English language, simply because today's inferior language could not facilitate a proper translation.

As a born-again Christian, I find great peace in the comforting Word of God, particularly in the PROMISES OF GOD! What a wonderful fact that the Bible contains [1]7,487 PROMISES from God to man! Our text verses from 1st Peter 1:2-4 teaches that the power of God resides in the PROMISES of God, because the Lord always keeps His promises, and you can take that to the bank! Only a fool bases his life and eternal destiny upon speculation, human reasoning, fables, manmade tradition and religion. What you had better do is **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES"** as Jesus commanded in **John 5:39b**, discovering and claiming the PROMISES OF GOD in the King James Bible. Only then will you KNOW you're not living your life in vain, having a foundation that is sure in Jesus Christ, and a hope of eternal life and heavenly rewards that man cannot take away. Time cannot destroy a Christian's faith, as the world fades away in their unbelief. ...

> **1st John 2:15-17, "**
>
> **Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.**
>
> **For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.**
>
> ***And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever*.**
>
> **"**

This temporal earthly life will come to an end, guaranteed. Everything that you see around you will eventually return to the dust from which it came. Ah, but the PROMISES of God transcend this earthly life, lasting forever. When you're dead and gone, the PROMISES of God will still stand sure and true; and if you die in the Lord (Revelation 14:13), you will spend eternity enjoying all the blessings of God (Romans 8:32). **Romans 15:4, "**

For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, *that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope*.

" I challenge you to learn the many PROMISES of God in the Bible.

Here are a few of my favorite PROMISES:

1. ETERNAL LIFE (John 6:47)
2. A NEW PERFECT BODY (Philippians 3:21)
3. MY OWN PRIVATE HOME IN HEAVEN (John 14:1-3)
4. GOD WILL GIVE ME ALL THINGS (Romans 8:32)
5. NO MAN WILL EVER TAKE MY JOY AWAY AGAIN (John 16:22)
6. THOSE WHO HAVE HURT ME WILL ANSWER TO GOD (Ecclesiastes 12:14)
7. GOD WILL REWARD ALL MY LABORS FOR CHRIST (1st Corinthians 3:8)
8. ALL TEARS SHALL BE WIPED AWAY (Revelation 21:4)
9. FORMER THINGS SHALL PASS AWAY (Revelation 21:4)
10. WE WILL LIVE WITH GOD FOREVER (Revelation 21:3)
11. ALL THINGS WILL WORK TOGETHER FOR GOOD (Romans 8:28)
12. SOULWINNERS WILL SHINE IN HEAVEN (Daniel 12:3)

There are 7,475 more promises in the Holy Bible from God to man. Can you find them my friend? These promises from the Lord are what give me comfort and joy from day to day.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises.htm

1.1.68 Who Is He That Condemneth? (2020-03-24 19:18)

Romans 8:34, “Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that

is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.”

I love this precious passage of Scripture! The Bible asks a rhetorical question. A rhetorical question has an obvious answer, but the questioner asks a rhetorical question to lay emphasis

to the point. The implied answer is that NO ONE CAN CONDEMN US!!! Do you know why they cannot condemn us? The Holy Bible tells us the answer in our text verse from Romans 8:34—IT IS BECAUSE CHRIST DIED FOR OUR SINS ON THE CROSS, AND IS RISEN, AS OUR INTERCESSORY HIGH PRIEST! Jesus died on the cross as our SACRIFICIAL LAMB and He raised up as our heavenly HIGH PRIEST! Pastor Jack Hyles explains this important Biblical truth in his sermon titled: " [1]IF CHRIST BE NOT RISEN .

"

> "The Devil will make you guilty about your past... You're not worthy to serve God, but neither is anybody else worthy to serve God, and so God's gotta have unworthy people serving Him... That's one reason why we should do everything we can to salvage people." —a beautiful quote from an MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled: "[2]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

"

[3]THE GOSPEL

" is that

Jesus DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED and three days later He bodily RESURRECTED from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

BELIEVE IT OH SINNER, and you are instantly, irrevocably and eternally saved!!! The second *spiritual birth* is as irreversible as the *first physical* birth! If saved, always saved! Once a sinner is born-again, there is no risk of ever being lost again. If saved, always saved!

Now, if that person some future day claims to *no longer believe on Christ*, it just proves that they never really believed at all. When a person is saved, God SEALS THEM with the indwelling Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13). ...

> **Ephesians 1:12-14, "**
>
> **That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ.**
>
> **In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, *ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*,**
>
> **Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.**
>
> **"**

Christianity began as a NEW BIRTH by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ; when it went to Greece it became a PHILOSOPHY; when it went to Rome it became an ORGANIZATION; when it spread throughout Europe it became a CULTURE; and when Christianity came to America it became a BUSINESS!!! Jesus said in **John 3:7, "YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN" !**

According to **Romans 8:34b**, Christ is seated at the right-hand of God the Father, **" WHO ALSO MAKETH INTERCESSION FOR US**

" ! That is so beautiful and encouraging! Jesus is every believer's intercessory High Priest in Heaven (Hebrews 4:14-16).

My friend, even if the whole world condemns you; even if every court in the world condemns you; even if you are found guilty and sentenced to multiple life-terms in prison or receive the death penalty—THERE IS NO CONDEMNATION TO THEM WHICH ARE IN CHRIST JESUS!!! **Romans 8:1a, "There is therefore now *no condemnation* to them which are in Christ Jesus..."**

Once you receive God's free gift of forgiveness of sins, through faith alone in the 'GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) of Jesus Christ, your sins are forever gone! **Psalms 103:12, "As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us."** I love that truth! You can get on a jet plane and travel east forever, and there will never come a time when you are going west. The same is true if you travel eastward. But you can only go so far north until you'll be headed south again. And contrawise, you can only go so far south until you'll be headed north again. EAST AND WEST NEVER MEET! And likewise, if you've placed your reliance in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, your sins have been blotted out and forever separated from you. **Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."**

> "You know the greatest difficulty and hindrance today, is not that people are not good enough. The great hindrance is they're not bad enough, to be saved!" —Pastor J. Vernon McGee, "[4]Why The Gospel Is Not Preached Today"

All Believers Still Sin

Psalms 106:6, "We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly." King David had sinned horribly, conspiring to commit murder after impregnating a soldier's wife in an adulterous fling. Many of God's blessings departed from David. Sorrow became the norm in David's life. What evils David had done in secret, became openly known throughout the whole kingdom of Israel. David's neighbours avoided him in awkward fear. Some cast stones and dust upon him. David's enemies had a hey day! Yet, David realized that God's opinion was the only opinion that mattered at all! **Psalms 51:4, "Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest."** This is exactly what Romans 8:34 teaches us, that is, no one can condemn us except God, and there is NO CONDEMNATION to those who have been washed in the sin-cleansing blood of Jesus Christ (Romans 8:1; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5; 1st Peter 1:18-19). Thank God for the blood of Jesus!!!

> "The Devil will make you guilty about your past... You're not worthy to serve God, but neither is anybody else worthy to serve God, and so God's gotta have unworthy people serving Him... That's one reason why we should do everything we can to salvage people." —a beautiful quote from the MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, "[5]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

It is important for every Christian believer to understand and always remember that, if we do choose to sin, *God's grace will abound that much more*, so that we can NEVER lose our eternal life or position in Christ as His redeemed child of God. **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound."** Isn't that precious? It sure is friend! Remember, we are not saved by our own righteousness, but by the imputed righteousness of God through faith alone in the Lord Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."**

> "Church is a place where people should be able to hurt out loud. And I should be there to put my arms around those who are willing to hurt out loud." —Evangelist Les Ollila, from the MP3 sermon, "[6]The Judgment Seat Of Christ"

God’s Harshest Judgment is Reserved for Those Who Deal Harshly With Sinners

The Bible’s definition of a “hypocrite” is someone who considers another person a bigger sinner than them self. ...

> **Matthew 7:1-5, “Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother’s eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother’s eye.”**

As we just read in the Holy Bible, God doesn’t want us to berate, belittle, malign, attack, judge (condemn), degrade, criticize and continually throw someone else’s past in their face, lest God deal the same hurtful and rotten way with us. There should be a desire in every Christian (God’s unconditional love) that wants to forgive the mistakes and sins of others. **Proverb:19:11, “The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.”**

> Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.“When a person is condemned and goes to Hell, you don’t go to Hell because of what you did. You don’t go because you lied, you cussed, you drank, you smoked, you drugged; you don’t go because you’re a homosexual lesbian, adulterer; you don’t go to Hell because of what you did, you go to Hell because of what you didn’t do! You go to Hell because you did not believe on the name of the only begotten Son of God! You go to Hell and you are rejected, and have God’s judgment on you, because you refused to realize and embrace Jesus for Who He is!” —Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., [7]a truthful quote from the MP3 sermon, “[8]Have You Been Born Again?” | [9]MP3 | [10]More MP3 Sermons By Pastor Jenkins Sr.

I am not saying that crimes ought to be ignored as if they hadn't happened. We ought not look the other way when a crime has been committed. However, if that person has been brought to justice and has since repented, who are we to condemn them for the rest of their life? To do so brings the judgment of God. In America, once you mess-up your life, people will try to keep you down permanently. Once you have a felony criminal record, you might as well go live in the storm drains under your city, because nobody will hire you (with very few exceptions). The world will drive you to your knees and keep you there if you let it. The world never meets anyone halfway on anything! The world is cold, unforgiving and cruel!

The born-again Christian enjoys the gift of forgiveness that is obtained through the blood of Christ's cross, which supersedes all else. **Proverbs 24:16, "For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief."** God wants the Christian to RISE UP, knowing that you have been forgiven in Christ Jesus. I believe this is exactly what is meant in **Hebrews 10:22, "Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water."**

If you have been redeemed by the blood of Christ, NO ONE can condemn you, so stop condemning yourself! Rest peaceful dear reader in the abundant forgiveness which salvation brings to every believer. **Hebrews 7:25, "Wherefore he is able also *to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him*, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them.**

" If you acknowledge being a guilty sinner in need of divine redemption, then simply BELIEVE the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ who died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later, and you will be instantly and eternally saved! You will be SAVED TO THE UTTERMOST!!!

[11] 

[12]**Redeeming The Time**

"If there's anybody in the Bible that God had disdain for,

it was those that had disdain for other sinners!"

—an awesome quote from the MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, "[13]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha081014.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_J_Vernon_McGee/why_the_gospel_is_not_preached_today.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/les_ollila/the_judgment_seat_of_christ.mp3
7. https://youtu.be/uQyRtAyJIRA?t=1882
8. https://youtu.be/uQyRtAyJIRA
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/john_jenkins_sr/have_you_been_born_again.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_john_jenkins_sr.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhlO_8AFjxd38lfwn-5xvCaNhlEpv_QPUEBikwN6l_3fYHROAnL6-ENn7aZvN3pAHqnvJD65uR5NKx3jhNr7yNGV1f7A3JhShIBchz
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/redeeming_the_time.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3

1.1.69 If We Sin We Have An Advocate With The Father (2020-03-25 00:00)

1st John 2:1-2,

"My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. *And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous*: And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of *the whole world*. "

This is one of the most encouraging and powerful truths in the Holy Bible dear reader. The word

“advocate” is the Greek word *Paraclete* and refers to one who runs to our side to help. The Greek word *Paraclete* appear 5 times in the New testament (4 times in the Gospel of John as “

Comforter

”

and 1 time in the Epistle of 1st John

as

“

Advocate

”

). Paraclete means Comforter

, Advocate

, Helper! I found this helpful information...

> Greek, “ {paraclete },” the same term as is applied to the Holy Ghost, as the “other Comforter”; showing the unity of the Second and Third Persons of the Trinity. Christ is the Intercessor for us above; and, in His absence, here below the Holy Ghost is the other Intercessor in us. Christ‘s advocacy is inseparable from the Holy Spirit‘s comfort and working in us, as the spirit of intercessory prayer. —[1]Commentary Critical And Explanatory On The Whole Bible

I love that truth! Jesus *intercedes* on our behalf in Heaven before the Father. I speak to redeemed saints (i.e., those who believe on the Lord Jesus Christ). 1st John 2:1-2 is such a beautiful truth—whenever we sin (regardless of how awful it may be), the Bible says Jesus is our ADVOCATE (our helper, our comforter), Who INTERCEDES for us before the Father. The Holy Spirit teaches, guides and comforts us here on earth, in Christ’s absence (John 16:7). These are beautiful privileges of being a child of God. So Jesus takes care of things up in Heaven, and the Holy Spirit takes care of things down here in earth.

[2]**MEET THE HOLY SPIRIT** (a helpful book by Pastor Jack Hyles)

What saith the Scripture?

1st Timothy 2:5-6, "For there is one God, and *one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus*; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time." There is ONLY one MEDIATOR between God and men, the man Christ Jesus! Since God is absolutely holy, and man is absolutely sinful, there can be no harmony without an *intercessor* to bridge the gap. That is why God sent His blessed only begotten Son into the world, to become our sacrificial LAMB upon the cross, and then Christ raised up three days later as our intercessory High Priest (our Mediator).

If Christ had only died as a mere mortal man, but never resurrected physically from the dead, then we would have a LAMB but no HIGH PRIEST to intercede on our behalf before God the Father in Heaven. **1st Corinthians 15:14, "And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain."**

Boy this is great stuff!!!

Please notice that the Bible says if we sin, we have AN ADVOCATE with the Father

—Jesus Christ THE RIGHTEOUS!!! That refers to the imputed righteousness of God, through faith in Christ Jesus! Literally, when a Christian sins, God sees Christ's righteousness instead of our sins. That is why the apostle Paul could say in **Romans 4:6-8, "Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. *Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin*."**

Please don't miss this tremendous truth! God WILL NOT impute sin to any saint! David knew that truth better than anybody, because he was guilty of committing adultery, impregnating another man's wife, and then murdering her husband in an attempt to hide the evil David had done! What a horrible person! Yet, God would NOT impute those sins to David , because his trust was in the blessed Savior! **Acts 10:43,**

"To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." It was after hearing this very truth that Cornelius received Jesus as his personal Savior.

Acts 10:44, "While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which *heard the word*." There's that

"

BY THE HEARING OF FAITH

"

from **Galatians 3:2,**

"This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?" Paul only wanted to know one thing of the Galatians—how did they get saved (i.e., indwelt with the Holy Spirit)—by works or the hearing of faith? Dear friend, it is that easy and simple to be saved. All you need to do is BELIEVE what you hear, when the Gospel is presented to you.

> "The Devil will make you guilty about your past... You're not worthy to serve God, but neither is anybody else worthy to serve God, and so God's gotta have unworthy people serving Him... That's one reason why we should do everything we can to salvage people." —a beautiful quote from an MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled: " [3]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand? "

Jesus Christ Saves To The Uttermost

What further saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 7:22-25, "By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament. And *they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death*: But this man, because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood. Wherefore he is able also to save them to *the uttermost* that come unto God by him, seeing *he ever liveth to make intercession for them*."**

I love that precious word "UTTERMOST" in Hebrews 7:25!

There were umpteen Tabernacle high priests throughout the Old Testament, who entered into the holy place each year with the blood of a slain lamb, to *atone* (cover) for the sins of the people for another year. This was a temporary *C eremonial Law* instituted by God under the Old Covenant, awaiting the coming of **"the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world" (John 1:29b).**

There where many faithful Old Testament high priests, but they were not able to continue their work atoning for the sins of the people, because THEY ALL EVENTUALLY DIED! The Bible tells us in Hebrews 7:22-25 that Jesus is the Author of a

“

BETTER

” covenant, that is, the New Testament, because Jesus NEVER DIES! Christ is our High Priest in Heaven Who “EVER LIVETH TO MAKE INTERCESSION” for the saints! Oh listen friend, JESUS SAVES to the UTTERMOST—freely, immediately, permanently, irrevocably, unhesitatingly, completely, once and for all time, thoroughly and eternally!!! There ain’t no goin’ back dog!!!

What a precious word: “UTTERMOST”! Unlike the many high priests under the Old Covenant given by Moses, who all died off and couldn’t save anybody; Jesus Christ “*IS ABLE* ALSO TO SAVE THEM TO THE UTTERMOST THAT COME UNTO GOD *BY HIM*, SEEING HE EVER LIVETH TO MAKE INTERCESSION FOR THEM.” I love it! I love it! I love it! What a beautiful passage of Holy Scripture!!! Anybody who comes to God the Father through faith in God the Son, is saved! **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*. ”**

I found this helpful Bible commentary on the word

“UTTERMOST”.

..

Albert Barnes’ Notes On The Whole Bible

To the uttermost - This does not mean simply “forever” - but that he has power to save them so that their salvation shall be “complete” - εἰς τὸ παντελὲς eis to panteles. He does not abandon the work midway; he does not begin a work which he is unable to finish. He can aid us as long as we need anything done for our salvation; he can save all who will entrust their salvation to his hands. [4]SOURCE

Philippians 1:6, “

Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:

” I agree with Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) in the *[5]Perseverance Of The Holy Spirit* (or, the *Preservation Of The Saints*). As did Dr. Ironside, I also totally REJECT the false doctrine of Calvinism called: the *Perseverance Of The Saints*! In other words, if you are saved, you have the indwelling Holy Spirit by which God by which

“

ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory

” **(Ephesians 1:13b-14).** You can never lose the Holy Spirit! He has promised in Hebrews 13:5

“

NEVER

”

to leave nor forsake you as a child of God!

I hope you will remember this Bible truth

—the important word: ADVOCATE! Jesus is our Advocate, the *righteous one* who intercedes for us in the presence of the Father, so that we are never at risk of losing our salvation. To lose one’s salvation, Jesus would have to resign as our heavenly High Priest! Oh, but we have a great High Priest, who is faithful! **Hebrews 4:14, “ Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.”** Literally, the Bible is encouraging us to have confidence and boldness in the Lord, knowing that Jesus is in Heaven interceding on our behalf 24 hours a day, 365 days a year! Jesus is our Advocate when we sin! Literally, the Bible is telling us that the Savior has our back! ...

> **Romans 5:20-21 “Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*:**
>
> **That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.**
>
> **”**

Thus, the Christian believer falls “

IN GRACE

”

when we sin, never

“

FROM GRACE.

”

Only an unsaved person who rejects the Gospel has fallen

“

FROM GRACE!

” Jesus is our faithful *Advocate*, and He will always be there to intercede for us when we sin. Jesus intercedes for us in Heaven; and the Holy Spirit intercedes down here on earth in Christ’s stead, in His absence. **John 16:7, “ Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.”**

> “We don’t love people because of what they do, or don’t do; we love them because God loves them, and God cares about them, and He wants us to help win them to the Lord!” —Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. (a beautiful quote from the sermon titled: “[6]Developing A Process of Evangelism To Reach The Lost With The Gospel”

1. https://www.studylight.org/commentary/1-john/2-1.html
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
4. https://www.studylight.org/commentary/hebrews/7-25.html
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_and_perseverance.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/john_jenkins_sr/developing_a_process_of_evangelism.mp3

1.1.70 Our Help Is In The Name Of The Lord (2020-03-25 01:30)

Psalms 124:6-8, “

Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

***Our help is in the name of the LORD, who made heaven and earth*.**

”

I sure love that passage of Scripture! Notice that the Bible plainly says God **“ made the heaven and the earth.**

” There is no controversy if you believe the Holy Bible! I am so sick of the heathen world promoting the LIES of evolution (or better called: DEVILution). My friend, it takes far more *faith* to accept the insane claims of evolutionists, than it does to accept the inspired Word of God. The God who made heaven and earth is OUR HELPER!

The greatest Bible truth you'll ever learn, next to trusting Jesus Christ to save you, is that we continue living the Christian life the same way we were saved—by faith in the Lord. The churches today are plagued with heresy! Sadly, that includes many Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches (of which affiliation I am myself as a born-again Christian). All across the world, especially in America, Satan has crept a BIG LIE into the churches, which says that if you are really saved, you WILL turn from sin, surrender your life to Christ, and follow Him as Lord! That is unbiblical. What saith the Scripture? We are saved solely 'BY THE HEARING OF FAITH'! That is, you simply BELIEVE the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen when you hear or read it. ...

> **Galatians 3:2-3, “ This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?***
>
> **Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?**
>
> **”**

Many preachers will concede that a sinner is *saved by grace alone through faith in Christ*, but then they'll rear-load the Gospel, saying that you MUST live a certain way or else you didn't get saved. That is the false doctrine of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation)!

I actually heard of a foolish Baptist preacher who berated a member of his church, for testifying on a Sunday morning that she had led three people to the Lord at work the previous week. The deceived minister said:

“Well, we don’t know if they really got saved or not, we’ll have to watch their lives over time, to verify if they are really saved!” Folks, that is “

ANOTHER GOSPEL,

”

and it is 10,000 times more contagious and deadly than the media-hyped Coronavirus scare today. The Coronavirus may kill your body, but a false gospel will damn your body and soul to the Lake of Fire forever (Matthew 10:28; Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). On the Day of Pentecost, the Bible says in Acts 2:41 that 3,000 people

“

gladly received

”

the Gospel and were saved. They didn’t receive Probationary Life or Temporal Life, they received Eternal Life!

We live the Christian life the very same way that we were saved—BY FAITH!

We don’t *reform* (a false understanding of *repentance* for salvation) by turning away from our sins. We don’t produce the changed life, the Holy Spirit does, as we are *transformed* by the renewing of our mind through studying the inspired Word of God (1st Peter 2:2).

Jesus lives the Christian life THROUGH us, as we yield to the Spirit’s leading by the Word of God...

Galatians 2:20,

“

I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless *I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

”

Colossians 3:3-4, “ If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

For *ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God*. ”

Psalms 27:1, “

The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? *the LORD is the strength of my life*; of whom shall I be afraid?

”

1st Corinthians 1:26-31, “For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are:

That no flesh should glory in his presence.

***But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption*:**

That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.”

If there is anything good in me, it is the precious Lord Jesus Christ. When I sin, that is my own fault for choosing to *walk in the flesh* (Galatians 5:19-21). At any given time I can choose to *walk in the Spirit* (Galatians 5:22-25), but I won’t always make that right choice, because I am a sinner by nature and by choice. **Galatians 5:25, “ If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.”**

Dear friend, God doesn’t need your strengths, talents, wisdom, abilities or money (although He can use them all for His purpose and glory), He wants your heart! ...

Proverbs 23:17, “ Let not thine heart envy sinners: but *be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long*.

”

Proverbs 23:26, “ *My son, give me thine heart*, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

Proverbs 3:5-7, “

***Trust in the LORD with all thine heart*; and lean not unto thine own understanding.**

In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil. ”

If God has your HEART, then everything else will follow! The Christian life is not lived in our own human strength, anymore than salvation is obtained by human effort. We get saved by faith alone, and then we live from day to day BY FAITH. **2nd Corinthians 5:7, “ (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)**

”

1.1.71 Christ Died For All Humanity (2020-03-25 02:00)

1st John 2:1-2, “My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: And *he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world*.”

Truly, I honestly don’t know how anyone could ever agree with John Calvin (1509-1564). One of Mr. Calvin’s most popular teachings is called “Limited Atonement,” which is the false doctrine that since God chooses who will or will not be saved, Christ therefore only died for the elect

(the chosen). As you just plainly read for yourself, Jesus Christ is not only the PROPITIATION (to appease the wrath of God) of the saints, **"BUT ALSO FOR THE SINS OF THE WHOLE WORLD."** I tell you with all Biblical certainty and confidence that: CHRIST DIED FOR ALL MEN!!!

FOR WHOM DID CHRIST DIE? HE DIED...

- For all (1st Timothy 2:6; Isaiah 53:6).
- For every man (Hebrews 2:9).
- For the world (John 3:16).
- For the sins of the whole world (1st John 2:2).
- For the ungodly (Romans 5:6).
- For false teachers (2nd Peter 2:1).
- For many (Matthew 20:28).
- For Israel (John 11:50-51).
- For the Church (Ephesians 5:25).
- For "me" (Galatians 2:20).

The inspired Word of God teaches that Christ is the Savior of all humanity. **1st Timothy 4:10, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is *the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*."** Jesus is the Savior of ALL MEN, especially of those that believe. How much clearer could the Bible be on this matter that CHRIST DIED FOR ALL HUMANITY? How else could Jesus be **"THE SAVIOUR OF ALL MEN"**?

> "If there's anybody in the Bible that God had disdain for,
>
> it was those that had disdain for other sinners!"
>
> —an awesome quote from the MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, "[1]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3

1.1.72 Social Engineering Has Alienated Women From Men (2020-03-25 03:30)

1st Timothy 5:14-15, “

I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

***For some are already turned aside after Satan*.**

”

The following helpful information is from [1]Professor Henry Makow:

> For a woman, love is an instinctive act of self-sacrifice. She gives herself to her husband and children and is fulfilled by seeing them thrive and receiving their love, respect, and gratitude. A woman makes this supreme sacrifice to only one man who will cherish her and provide for his family. Men instinctively want to fulfill this responsibility. This is the essence of the heterosexual contract (i.e. marriage): female power in exchange for male power expressed as love. Sex is the symbol of this exclusive bond. Marriage and family may not be for everyone but it is the natural path for most.

> Feminism has trained women to reject this model as "an old fashioned, oppressive stereotype" even though it reflects their natural instincts.

> Recently, a British writer reported overhearing two young women:

> "All men are useless these days," one said. "Yeah," said the other. "The trouble is that they haven't risen to the challenge of feminism. They don't understand that we need them to be more masculine, and instead they have just copped out."

> That's their logic? If women are less feminine, men will be more masculine? Men aren't designed to fight with women. They need to be affirmed by a woman's acquiescence and faith. When women constantly challenge them, men will "cop-out" of marriage and family.

> Now that love and marriage have been "discredited," women have nothing left to exchange for love but sex. Thus, many are unnaturally obsessed with appearance and pathetically give their bodies to all and sundry. — [2]How The Rockefellers Alienated Women From Men

It is a shame what American society has become in 2020. In the old days, women looked for a good man to marry, but not today! Today women are pursuing glamour, sex appeal, college degrees, careers, the single life, a home, children; but they least of all want A MAN! Pastor Jack Hyles in this sermon clip verifies this claim. [3]WHATEVER HAPPENED TO WANTING EACH OTHER? Women today aren't happy because they are not fulfilling the purpose for which God made them—for a man! Genesis **Genesis 2:18, " And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him *an help meet for him*."** I have been single for 14 years, after my wife divorced me in 2006. I have looked high and low for a wife over the past several years, but women today don't want A MAN, they want everything else!

The media has turned women against men.

Feminism has brainwashed women to despise the very *purpose* for which God created them...

[4]



If you are a Christian lady, God's purpose for your life is to get married, bear children, guide the house, and stay out of trouble! **1st Timothy 5:14-15, "**

I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

***For some are already turned aside after Satan*.**

"

1. https://www.savethemales.ca/001904.html
2. https://www.savethemales.ca/001904.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/why_young_women_are_not_happy.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgobrtHUyOFuMQuSiBUOLu_UCfqy8uvwdADuebjFXaG9Neo72Y4FhmPr-fYhiFuE6Nzp1myfPCItx3ydSlK1S4Wd-NZdpYsRSWIUn_

1.1.73 Heaven Is A Literal Place Located In The North (2020-03-25 03:59)

Psalms 75:6-7, “

For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.

But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

”

Carefully notice in our text passage that the Bible does not mention “NORTH.” I believe that is because Heaven is in the north. Promotion does not come from the east, nor the west, nor the south, but from God alone up in the north.

In his helpful booklet titled: “

HEAVEN,

”

Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) says:

> Where Is Heaven?
>
> When I was a little boy, I used to say “up to Heaven.” When I got older, someone reminded me that if I died in China and went up I would be going an opposite direction from a man who died in America and went up. Since the world is round and China is on the other side of the world that seems reasonable. But I have discovered from the Bible that Heaven is in a fixed location in the sides of the North beyond the highest star.

Here is an interesting passage: “Promotion cometh neither from the *east*, nor from the *west,* nor from the *south*. But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another” (Ps. 75:6-7).

Isn’t it strange that the word “north” is left out? Why? Because promotion does come from the North. It comes from God. “He putteth down one, and setteth up another.”

In Isaiah 14:12-17 we have the story of Lucifer, who became Satan. He said, “I will exalt my throne above God’s throne.” He said, “I will ascend above the heights of the clouds.” He said, “I will go into the sides of the north.”

Heaven, then, is a fixed location in the sides of the North. According to Isaiah 14, it is beyond the highest star.

Here is Isaiah 14 Satan said, “I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God.” If he is talking about literal stars, he is talking about going out beyond what we call the second heaven.

There are three heavens. Paul said in II Corinthians 12:2,4, “I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the third heaven . . . How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.”

If there is a third heaven, there is a second and first heaven. The first heaven is the atmospheric heavens where the birds fly. Says II Peter 3:10, ”The heavens shall pass away with a great noise.” he is speaking of the atmospheric heavens. Psalms 19:1 says, “The heavens declare the glory of God.” This is talking about the second heaven—the starry or planetary heavens. And the third Heaven—the paradise of God, where Christians go and where Jesus is, is somewhere out beyond the last star, beyond the second or starry heaven.

I am told that the farthest star man has been able to locate through his most powerful telescope is 500 million light years away. [note: since Dr. Hutson wrote this booklet in 1981, the Hubble Space Telescope has discovered an even farther star from earth, which is [1]an astounding 9 billion light-years away!] Light travels a little more than 186,000 miles per second. That means if you could go 186,000 miles per second, it would take 500 million years to reach the last star that man has been able to locate, and Heaven is somewhere out beyond the highest star, in the sides of the North, according to Isaiah 14.

Heaven is real. It is in a fixed location in the sides of the North, beyond the highest star.”

That is such a precious truth!

Colossians 1:4-5, “

Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints,

***For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven*, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;**

”

Job 22:12, " Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold *the height of the stars*, how high they are!"

Man still has not discovered the farthest star (i.e., the height of the stars) from the earth. They simply don't know! But so far, astronomers have determined that the farthest star is NINE BILLION light-years away! I am excited about NASA's new [2]James Webb Telescope, which is scheduled to launch in 2021. This new amazing feat of technology will travel one million miles from the earth, operate at temperatures of Absolute Zero (-459.6 degrees Fahrenheit) and send photos back to the earth. God willing, I CAN'T WAIT! (UPDATE from May of 2023: [3]Here are the first images from the James Webb Telescope.)

My friend, do you have any idea how far away 9,000,000,000 light-years is in miles? The answer is astounding!

If you can grasp these incredible facts, I will do my best to explain the math to you.

Let's crunch some numbers! Light travels at 186,282 miles per

second. That's very fast! If you could travel at the speed of light for 9,000,000,000 years, non-stop, you would travel 5

.2871302368e+22 miles!!! The

"e" means "[4]Exponent" which tells you how many times *ten* is to be multiplied by itself. In math this is called 'Exponential Notation.' For example: 5.2e+3 means 10 x 10 x 10, which would be 1,000; and then times 5.2, which equals 5,200. So for our giant number of

5.2871302368e+22 we're going to multiply 10 x 10 x 10 for 22 times, and then that result times

5.2871302368, which gives us.... drum roll...

50,287,130,236,800,000,000,000 miles!!!

That is the distance of the farthest known star from the earth. Can you say:

"That's it, I'm taking a break and going to Taco Bell?"...lol. Seriously, I'm making a Taco Bell run! Oh yeah! Our great God and Savior is truly more than amazing!!!

> "All you have to do is accept His gift of eternal life and you'll go to Heaven when you die!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, sermon: "[5]I Find No Fault In This Man"

> "Love is a heavenly quality that is given to prepare men to enjoy the heavenly city more." —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. https://www.nasa.gov/feature/goddard/2018/hubble-uncovers-the-farthest-star-ever-seen
2. https://jwst.nasa.gov/content/about/index.html
3. https://www.nasa.gov/webbfirstimages
4. http://mathforum.org/library/drmath/view/57140.html
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3

1.1.74 Don't Watch Too Much News On TV (2020-03-25 13:30)

Philippians 4:8-9, "Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; *if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things*.

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you."

I think as Christians we certainly should be aware of what is going on in our local society, nation and world news. However, due to the negative nature of the news media, especially the

ungodly American newsmedia, it is not advisable to watch too much news. Truthfully, the news is downright depressing, and they just repeat the SAME NEWS over and over and over. If you watch a dozen different news sources, you'll hear all the [1]SAME TALKING POINTS (key phrases intended to shape public opinion), revealing that all of the news sources get their information from the SAME ORIGIN. In other words, it doesn't matter what news media outlet you watch, because THEY ARE TOLD WHAT TO REPORT! I

f you watch closely, they all read off a teleprompter

in the background.

Gladly, I don't have TV on Guam, not because I'm a great Christian, but because it is too expensive (about $1,500 a year). So I watch YouTube for the news, or I'll listen to a few minutes each day of audio news from [2]Salem Radio News (SRN). But I generally only watch the news once or twice a week, and only for about 30 minutes. As soon as they start repeating the same news, I'm out of here!

Kindly, if you sit parked in front of your TV all day long, watching Fox News, ABC or CNN, you're going to be depressed! Worse, you're going to be indoctrinated with their lying propaganda. Fox News, CNN and other major media outlets simply cannot be trusted for honest news. In recent decades, about 50 media sources were all bought-up and consolidated into just [3]6 media outlets! This gives the [4]Luciferian powers behind the scenes the ability to shape your reality, to think the way they program you to think. It is called "

Social Engineering

.

" Few Christians understand that Americans have been indoctrinated their whole life to think a certain way. Feminism is not a trend, it is a Satanic philosophical mindset that is the enemy of God, rooted in rebellion, which has [5]ALIENATED WOMEN FROM MEN. Please don't believe everything you hear on the TV! I have learned to be objective and question everything.

I agree with Pastor Jeff Owens, who says:

"

> Don’t watch too much news. Watch enough, that you know what’s going on; but not so much, that it depresses and panics you!
> ”
>
> —
>
> Pastor Jeff Owens,
>
> “ [6]A Biblical Response To The Coronavirus ”

Here is our text passage again...

> **Philippians 4:8-9, “Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are *true*, whatsoever things are *honest*, whatsoever things are *just*, whatsoever things are *pure*, whatsoever things are *lovely*, whatsoever things are of *good report*;** if there be any *virtue*, and if there be any *praise*, think on these things **.**
>
> Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.”

Why do you think the Devil has flooded television with Reality Crime Shows? Satan wants people to be thinking about violence! Everything today is centered around violence, immorality, perversion, rebellion, idolatry, covetousness, blasphemy against God, and all manner of sin. God doesn’t want us to saturate our minds with that GARBAGE!

Look at the list of things that God wants us to THINK ABOUT:

- true
- honest
- just
- pure
- lovely

- good report
- virtue
- praise

That excludes over 97 % of television programming and Hollywood movies today. We need a revival in our churches of RIGHT THINKING! That is what preaching does—it helps us THINK RIGHT!!! Everything in life is a MINDSET!

1. https://youtu.be/jH8dejYGa5A
2. http://www.srnnews.com/
3. https://www.businessinsider.com/these-6-corporations-control-90-of-the-media-in-america-2012-6
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/washington_monument.htm
5. https://www.savethemales.ca/001904.html
6. https://soundcloud.com/user-529570997/biblical-response-to-the-coronavirus

---

T.I (2020-03-26 05:00:26)
Thanking God for graciously giving us wisdom, understanding and discernment. Thanks for sharing, great read. God bless you.

1.1.75 Both Sides Of The Bible Inspiration Debate Can't Be Right (2020-03-25 21:13)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."

Both Sides of The Bible Inspiration Debate May Be, But One Must Be, Wrong!

I am now watching a very interesting 12 hour documentary by historian film producer, Ken Burns, on '[1]The American Civil War.' It is heartbreaking history! I just heard a quote in the film by President Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865) that caught my attention...

> “In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!” —President Abraham Lincoln

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because both the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy claimed to be doing “God’s will” in fighting The Civil War (1860-1965). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing “God’s will.” As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties, who are warring against each other, claiming to be doing God’s will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

Likewise, there are literally HUNDREDS of English Bible revisions today, but ONLY one Bible stands alone, the inspired King James Bible!!! If you are using any of the modern Bible versions, they all share the same corruptions, omissions and prejudice against the deity of Jesus Christ, Godhead and simplicity of the Gospel! Obviously, they cannot all be God’s Word! Someone is wrong! Just as President Lincoln wisely observed, so also I clearly see that it is impossible for both sides of the Bible issue debate to be correct! Both sides may be, but one must be, wrong! No one who supports the [2]modern Bible perversions based upon the Greek translation of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort is a Christian fundamentalist!

An Example Of Gross Theological Perversion From Mark 1:15

Take for example Mark 1:15. Here is a comparison between a few different Bible revisions. Notice carefully that whereas the King James Bible simply says to “repent ye” and believe the Gospel, the modern PERversions falsely require the reader to “turn from your sins” to be saved...

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, “And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: ***repent ye***, and believe the gospel.” [emphasis added]

NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Mark 1:15, “He said, “The time has come. The holy nation of God is near. ***Be sorry for your sins, turn from them***, and believe the Good News.” [emphasis added]

EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, “He said, “The right time is now here. God’s kingdom is very near. ***Change your hearts and lives***, and believe the Good News!” [emphasis added]

LIVING BIBLE (TLB) - Mark 1:15, “At last the time has come!” he announced. “God’s Kingdom is near! ***Turn from your sins*** and act on this glorious news!” [emphasis added]

Dear reader, the word “repent” in Mark 1:15 is a verb which simply means, “

TO THINK DIFFERENTLY.

”

It does NOT mean

“

to turn from sins,

”

nor does it mean

“

to be sorry.

” One of the best explanations of *repentance* I’ve ever heard is from Alexander Marshall (1846-1928). He wrote a Gospel tract in the 1920’s called: ’[3]GOD’S WAY OF SALVATION,’ in which Brother Marshall addresses the question:

“I HAVE NOT REPENTED ENOUGH”

What do you mean? “I am not sorry enough for my sins.”

And if you were very sorry, would God be more willing to save you than He is now? “I think so.”

Then you are completely mistaken.

“But does it not say, unless we repent we shall perish?”

Yes; but what do you think is the Scriptural significance of “repentance”? If you say “sorrow for sin” you are wrong. It does not mean sorrow for sin: it means a CHANGE OF MIND (Matt. 21:29). This change will doubtless produce sorrow; but sorrow and repentance are two very different things (Heb. 12:17. margin, and II Cor. 7:9). When God calls on you to “repent, and believe the Gospel,” He wishes you to lay aside your

> wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you. Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first “feel” some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God’s great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24).

Yes, that is excellent. Mr. Marshall is 100 % correct!

Yet, [4]some unlearned and/or heretical person changed his tract, completely removing the preceding section on repentance from the work. Marshall plainly says that sinners are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL, that is, he says, “to lay aside your wrong thoughts [Repentance], and believe the glad tidings [Gospel] that He proclaims to you.”

One of my favorite preachers is [5]Dr. Al Lacy (1933-2016), who says:

“Those are Devil’s Bibles!”

—

[6]Pastor Al Lacy

As I just showed you, Pastor Alexander gets repentance 100 % right. Here is a helpful article called: ’[7]The Great Meaning Of M

[8]etanoia

’ (the Greek noun for the word

“

repent

”

in the Bible). With this important truth in mind, it should be obvious to you how corrupt, wicked and dangerous the modern Bible revisions are, and the woeful threat they pose to churches and people everywhere).

"Failing is not a disgrace unless you make it the last chapter of your book." —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. https://www.pbs.org/kenburns/civil-war
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
6. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-great-meaning-of-metanoia.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-great-meaning-of-metanoia.html

---

1.1.76 The Ugly Truth About Today's Bible Versions (2020-03-26 00:01)

John 8:45 "And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not." —Jesus Christ

Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" —Apostle Paul

Here's a dirty little detail that you probably didn't know about (and the Bible publishers won't dare tell you), and that is, in order to be copyrighted, the law requires for a new work to be substantially and creatively different (more than just editorial changes or minor changes) from existing Bible versions. In other words, being honest, scholarly and correct is secondary to making substantial changes in order to obtain a copyright, whether those translation changes are reasonable and necessary or not. Even in New Testament times, many people were tampering with the Bible. **2nd Corinthians 2:17, "For we are not as *many*, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."**

You need a copyright so that you can exclusively profit financially from your new Bible version, otherwise the public could use it freely and you wouldn't have any enforceable legal rights.

Follow the money trail and you'll find the ugly truth! All these Bible-butchering groups are not sincere. The very fact that they are legally required to make major changes to copyright their new PERversion evidences that. These are snowflake Bible versions, that is, no two are the same!

The following quote is taken from the [1]United States Copyright Office . . .

> How much do I have to change in my own work to make a new claim of copyright?
>
> You may make a new claim in your work if the changes are substantial and creative, something more than just editorial changes or minor changes. This would qualify as a new derivative work. For instance, simply making spelling corrections throughout a work does not warrant a new registration, but adding an additional chapter would. See Circular 14, Copyright Registration in Derivative Works and Compilations, for further information.
>
> SOURCE: [2]Registering A Work

In other words, if you wanted to publish your own new Bible version, in order to receive legal copyright status, you would have to "SUBSTANTIALLY" change your work from the original. And they must be "CREATIVE" unique changes. I'll show you some of their Satanic creativity in a moment. May I say, God's Word is not open game for anyone who wants to get creative and change it. Even worse, they're doing it for money.

How can any group which attempts to translate the Holy Bible, be honest and scholarly when they are forced to substantially change the work to creatively differ from existing Bible versions??? And then those rotten Bible-butchers claim that it's a "LITERAL TRANSLATION." What a pathetic joke! What injustice to the Holy Scriptures!!!

Since there are already literally hundreds of copyrighted English Bible versions (all of the Devil), any new Bible versions are going to have to be butchered substantially and uniquely to qualify. My friend, you should be outraged and alarmed as I am, if you love the Lord Jesus Christ. Literally, anybody who wants to publish a new Bible version, by law, is forced (if they want to publish their own exclusive version) to significantly CHANGE THE WORD OF GOD!!!!!!

Of the hundreds of English Bible's available today, most of the publishers claim theirs is a "LITERAL TRANSLATION." Since the versions all differ considerably, and theologically conflict oftentimes, how can they all be a "LITERAL TRANSLATION"? Obviously they cannot! It's a bunch of shady marketing tactics. The truth (as I have just shown you) is that in order to receive a legal copyright, Bible translators and publishers are legally REQUIRED to butcher God's Word, making significant and substantial changes (as compared to existing Bible versions) to receive a copyright. That's the ugly truth!!!

What an evil and wicked thing to do, intentionally corrupting the Word of God to make a buck, which the Holy Bible calls **"filthy lucre" (1st Peter 5:2).** I hope you see how evil and criminal in God's eyes all of this Bible-tampering really is. Nothing is more important to God than His holy Word. **Psalms 138:2, "I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name."** Yet, men and women are so reckless and hardened in their hearts, that they flippantly corrupt the Word of God to sell their own exclusive copyrighted version. So this is why when you consult the 13 different Bible versions on your bookshelf, you get a wide array of ideas, contradictions and much CONFUSION. 1st Corinthians 14:33 tells us that God is "not the author of confusion." The Devil is!!!

Legal Copyright Requirement Plus Greed Equals Bible Version Nightmare!

This is why I get so frustrated and upset with America's large religious institutions and Bible colleges. Frankly, I expect the big unsaved religious institutions to pull on the same rope as the Devil, like the National Council Of Churches, et cetera. However, when it comes to Bible colleges like Bob Jones University (BJU), who were the cream-of-the-crop 50 years ago, I get upset, because they are saved and should know better. I use the term "saved" loosely here, because the Satanic lie of [3]Lordship Salvation has crept into (I'd say at least half) of our Baptist churches, which is a false plan of salvation. No one is saved who trusts in Lordship Salvation to get to Heaven, because it is partial faith in Christ plus human effort (Acts 15:1). Beware of wolves in sheep's clothing (Matthew 7:15).

Bob Jones University (BJU) and Moody Bible Institute (MBI) combined, wield much influence upon evangelical churches in the United States, which extends to the world. I'm not picking on BJU. Quite the contrary, they ought to know better. I wouldn't waste my time writing this article if I didn't believe in my heart that there is hope for Christians. We all need Bible-preachers to show us where we're going astray, especially doctrinally. I hope many Christians reading this article will purpose in their heart to start exposing these new fraudulent Bible versions, because they are counterfeits, propagating false doctrines. Because of U.S. copyright laws, no one in our country can produce an accurate modern translation! What a sick joke that literally dozens of English Bible versions all claim to be another, "LITERAL TRANSLATION"!

I just prayed for God's Holy Spirit to use my humble labors to reach others with the truth. I cannot change anybody's life. Only God can do that! I desperately plead for God's Holy Spirit to work as I work, otherwise all is in vain and I'm wasting my time (Zechariah 4:6). **John 15:5, "I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing."** I don't want to work in my human strength without God's Spirit working in and through me, through prayer. I say this because all of the new Bible versions were put together on the basis of meeting a legal obligation to obtain copyright, and not on the basis of the guiding of the Holy Spirit of God. With this in mind, it speaks volumes of shame toward Moody Ministries and Bob Jones University for supporting the new Bible versions.

[4]



The legendary Pacific Garden Mission's "[5]UNSHACKLED" broadcast from Chicago, sadly contains multiple plans of salvation (depending on the particular episode). I was shocked recently while listening on the radio to an Unshackled episode in which a man said you cannot simply believe the Gospel and write your name and date in the back of your Bible. He said you must continue to choose to follow Jesus every day of your life to be saved. That's the demonic heresy of Lordship Salvation, not the free gift of God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Many Christian leaders are confusing salvation with discipleship, which has been caused by the new counterfeit Bible versions that PERvert [6]Romans 10:9-10 and [7]Mark 1:15 and Hebrews 6:1, to name a few Scriptures. The new PERverted Bibles are corrupting the churches!!!

For BJU to remain silent, and they're just one of hundreds of shameful Bible colleges (like Moody Bible Institute) who are silent, is cowardly and apostasy. If God's children don't expose Satan's tampering with the Holy Bible, then who will? That's right, no one! Don't you care? Greedy people are intentionally changing God's Word, whether they think it is honest, scholarly and necessary or not. Evil men and women are corrupting the Words of God, just so they can meet the government's legal requirement to substantially change their work's content to obtain a legal copyright. And they must be creative... SOMETHING NEW!!! This can't be happening. OH MY GOD IN HEAVEN, THIS CAN'T BE HAPPENING!!!!!!! Why aren't you mad-as-all-get-out!

"In a time of universal deceit, telling the truth is a revolutionary act." —Novelist, George Orwell (1903-1959)

1. http://copyright.gov/
2. http://copyright.gov/help/faq/faq-register.html#change
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjyaAbe26Cn7Q3Tgz85Od3N2Yw181904A2Hlrf4OeU2CnBNgR6kXRQY0_fwzws6IWi86SqWG5xNEcKARrOh6hAfspqzeE_XDFO3jx_
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/romans_10_9.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm

---

1.1.77 And The Books Were Opened (2020-03-26 02:00)

Revelation 20:10-15, "And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; *and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works*.

And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

"

This passage of Scripture speaks of the time of judgment following the 1,000 Millennial reign of Jesus Christ over the earth. There will be A GREAT WHITE THRONE, upon which a holy God will judge "THE DEAD" (mentioned 4 times in the preceding passage) throughout human civilization, who DIED IN THEIR SINS without having receiving God's free gift of eternal life through faith in Jesus Christ. NO ONE will escape this judgment except the saints of God. If you are a Christ-rejecter, you should be afraid—VERY AFRAID! The Bible tells us that earth and heaven will flee away. There will just be the blackness of the universe and God sitting in judgment upon His GREAT WHITE THRONE! I am so glad that I will not be judged (because I am redeemed) at this criminal court trial. The Bible says, "

THE BOOKS WERE OPENED,

” s

peaking of the *future* in *past tense*, as if it has already happened. That is amazing! Bible prophecy is history written in advance!

Friend, every sin that you have ever committed is recorded in Heaven. One of the most wicked places on planet earth is Las Vegas. This place is so evil that its Chamber Of Commerce decided to nickname their town:

“

SIN CITY!

” Their popular motto is: “

What HAPPENS in Vegas STAYS in Vegas!

” Don’t count in it dear reader! The Bible says what HAPPENS in Vegas is RECORDED in Heaven. That is why

THE BOOKS WILL BE OPENED!!

!

Whether looking for licentious filth, fornication, adultery, a homosexual fling, nudity, drugs, partying, orgies, gambling, lewd entertainment, drunkenness

—you’ll find it all in Las Vegas! They don’t call it “SIN CITY” for nothing!

But, Oh, how the Devil is a beautiful liar! The Devil always shows you the bright neon lights of the Vegas Strip, he doesn’t show you the Nevada state prison system, the local hospitals and morgue. Satan doesn’t show you the hurting families, financially devastated by a man with a gambling sin problem. The Devil doesn’t show you the broken hearts, ruined lives, graves, divorces and shame that sin brings! Las Vegas has one of the highest divorce rates in the nation! Sin thrills and then it kills! Sin fascinates and then it assassinates! Perhaps you say, “I went to Las Vegas and sinned, but nothing bad happened to me!” What saith the Scripture? **Ecclesiastes 8:12-13, “ Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: *But it shall not be well with the wicked*, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.**

”

I am an old-fashioned kind of guy. I love actual books! I don't like how everything today is moving toward the internet, and computers are taking over. Technology is a double-edged sword. The Gospel has never been preached like it is today because of the amazing internet. Yet, sin has never been so prevalent as it is today, because wicked people abuse the internet. I am saddened and frustrated by the greed, smut, slander, click bait and unethical buttonholing that is prevalent on the internet today.

When I was a boy in the 1970's, *Playboy* magazines were a really big thing for sinful men, which Hugh Hefner (1926-2017) began publishing in 1953, starting with Marilyn Monroe (1926-1962). I mean, if you wanted to see a naked woman, you didn't have many options in the 1970's, except retail store catalogs and Playboy. I read a few years ago that Playboy doesn't publish naked photos of women anymore, because the internet is saturated with smut! Isn't that tragic! Any child who has unrestricted access to the internet, can see the most ungodly of lewd and indecent images. Could the government put a stop to this? Of course they could, but Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). It is much simpler to just blame parents (and they are to blame), but the people who put the filth on the internet, and the government that allows it, are much more to blame!

Ecclesiastes 8:13b, "

it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

" Everything is recorded in God's books!

Dear friend, what does God have recorded in Heaven about you? Did you know that the average person [1]speaks about 30,000 words per day. If those words were put into print, they would amount to a fair-sized book per day. These books would, in a lifetime, fill a good-sized college library! What's in your library? **Matthew 12:36,**

"But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

" God is going to hold every human being accountable for every idle word spoken! How much more will God hold us all accountable for sinful words spoken? Words are VERY important and powerful if articulated carefully from a wise heart. **Proverbs 25:11, "**

A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

"

God is keeping record up in Heaven of your life my friend. '[2]THIS WAS YOUR LIFE!' Saved and unsaved alike will give account to God (Romans 14:10-12). For the Christian believer, Christ

has removed the STING of death (1st Corinthians 15:55-56), through the blood that He shed for our sins on the cross. The believer will be held accountable for the

“

GOOD OR BAD

” done in the body (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11), but there will be no condemnation for our sins, because we are forgiven in Christ

(John 3:18). The unbelieving will be condemned (i.e., damned to Hell forever), because they believed not on the Son of God (John 3:36).

Please notice that a separate book is mentioned in our text passage from Revelation 20:10-15, called the: “

LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE.

” Everybody’s name is recorded in this book, even before you were born! Moses was a humble man, was a servant’s heart. Moses loved his people so much, that he offered to have his name blotted out of God’s book, so that the Jews could be forgiven of their sins (i.e., dancing naked while worshipping an idol of a Golden Calf). **Exodus 32:32, “ Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin–; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, *him will I blot out of my book*. ”** I love God’s justice! The Lord told Moses that He judges THE INDIVIDUAL for their own sins. I believe that book spoken of by Moses is the LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE! When a person knowingly rejects Jesus as their personal Savior, that sinner’s name is immediately BLOTTED OUT! All babies have their name written in the LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE, which is why they all go to Heaven!

Also we read in **Revelation 3:5, “**

***He that overcometh*, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and *I will not blot out his name out of the book of life*, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.**

” How do we overcome? **1st John 5:4-5, “ For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even our faith*.**

Who is he that overcometh the world, but *he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?* ” The white raiment represents the imputed righteousness of God, obtained through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:”**

The important thing to remember dear reader, is that God is monitoring and recording EVERYTHING that we *think* (Proverbs 24:12), *say* (Matthew 12:36) and *do* (Ecclesiastes 12:14); and He is going to judge every human being accordingly. How we are judged will greatly depend on whether or not one is a redeemed child of God. **1st Peter 4:17, " For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?"**

1. https://www.lovethetruth.com/articles/30000_words_a_day.htm
2. https://youtu.be/J5Bz8HehpsY

1.1.78 Shall We Continue In Sin That Grace May Abound? (2020-03-26 02:48)

Romans 5:19-21 and 6:1-4, " For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous. Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord. What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?* God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?

Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death? Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life."

It is important to keep in mind that there were no chapter divisions in the original Word of God. The New Testament was written in all capital letters, in the Koine Greek language. Religious men later added the chapter divisions, to help organize the Scripture. In most cases this is fine and dandy, but if we're not careful we may miss out on the proper and full interpretation of a passage. Such is the case with our text passage of Scripture. To understand chapter 6, we need to go back and also include chapter 5 of Romans. In fact, if you read the above passage of Scripture, you"d never know that there was a chapter break in there somewhere. So keep this truth in mind, and it will greatly enhance your understanding of the Scripture, and make your Bible studies even more interesting!

The moment that a person gets saved, they become DEAD TO SIN! What does that mean? Well, before someone is saved, God's LAW condemns them, because we are all guilty of breaking God's law (Romans 3:19). Remember, God wrote His Ten Commandments in stone,

because we can break them, but we cannot *bend* or *change* them! When a person receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, receiving the free gift of God, then we are forever UNDER GRACE, and no longer under the LAW. In that sense, we are dead to sin, because sin no longer has the power to condemn us!

That is why the dear apostle Paul could proclaim in **1st Corinthians 15:55-56, " O death, where is *thy sting*? O grave, where is *thy victory*?**

***The sting* of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. "** In other words, dying in one's sins brings the sting of eternal damnation in Hell! But because Jesus paid our sin debt, and the child of God has been redeemed by Jesus' precious blood of the cross, the stinger is gone!!! Death to the saint has NO STING! We have no fear of dying, because we are under God's saving grace! Boy this is good stuff!!!

Christ Is The End Of The Law For The Believer

That is what it means in

Romans 3:4, "*For Christ is the end of the law* for righteousness to every one that believeth.

" There were approximately 720 laws in the Old Testament (i.e., moral, ceremonial, civil) which a Jew was required to keep to get to Heaven. Since *no one* has ever perfectly kept the law of God, we all need a perfect Savior instead. That perfect Savior is Jesus Christ! **1st Timothy 4:10,**

"For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men*, specially of those that believe."

Romans 10:4 says that CHRIST IS THE END OF THE LAW (for righteousness for every one that believes). This simply means that faith in Jesus Christ is COUNTED in place of a lifetime of perfectly keeping the law. Once a person receives Jesus as their personal Savior, that is the *end* of the law, as far as trying to keep it to be saved. Faith in Christ fulfills the law 100 %! If a man failed to perfectly keep the law, God allowed him to simply place His trust in the Messiah instead, and that person's faith was accepted in place of keeping the law. **Romans 4:5, "**

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.

” This very same plan of salvation exists today, and this is how we get saved. This has always been, is now, and always will be God’s only plan of salvation for humanity. **Acts 10:43, “To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.**

”

God’s Amazing Grace Abounds Over All Sin

Having explained these fundamental truths, now we can make heads and tails out of these beautiful statements in the Scripture:

Romans 5:20b, “ But where sin abounded, *grace did much more abound*: ”

Romans 6:1b, “ Shall we continue in sin, *that grace may abound*? ”

I love those Bible verses! When a Christian believer sins, we always fall IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE! Only the Christ-rejecter can fall FROM GRACE. **Galatians 5:4, “**

Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are *justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace*.

” Who is fallen from grace? It is the person who foolishly attempts to be justified BY THE KEEPING OF THE LAW (Romans 3:20). The reason why is obvious, because NO ONE has ever successfully kept the law perfectly. We are all woeful sinners, both by nature and by choice! At salvation our POSITION in Christ is forever settled, solely dependent upon God’s faithfulness,

as His redeemed child; but our CONDITION in Christ depends solely upon our faithfulness, as we obey God's Commandments day-by-day.

The main reason I wrote this article is to emphasis the wonderful truth that WHEN WE DO SIN, God's amazing GRACE DOTH MUCH MORE ABOUND. **Romans 6:1, " What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"** I love that! I love that! I love that! Paul is saying that the believers CANNOT LOSE SALVATION! When we sin (and we all do every day, whether in dead or thought, sins of commission or commission), God's GRACE ABOUNDS! It is absolutely impossible that any born-again child of God, could ever sin greater than God's grace abounds! This is a remarkable Bible passage teaching the Eternal Security of the believer.

Paul makes an appeal, that just because we are now UNDER GRACE, doesn't make it okay to live a life of sin. But if we do, GRACE WILL ABOUND! Paul says that just as Christ died and was resurrected, even so should we raise up in newness of life. We are already dead to sin, meaning that sin no longer has any power of us under the law, because we are now under grace instead, and have been freed in Christ Jesus. If we choose to continue living in willful sin, the law has no power over us anymore. In this sense we are dead to sin! Death no longer has any *sting*! Yet, we are warned that we will still be held accountable by God at the Judgment Seat Of Christ, giving account for the *good or bad* done in the body (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11).

"True friendship needs no reciprocation." —Dr. Jack Hyles

1.1.79 Fundamentalists Use Only The Inspired King James Bible (2020-03-26 03:18)

Jeremiah 6:16, "

Thus saith the LORD, *Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths*, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

”

Satan has always hated the Word of God. From the very beginning in the Garden of Eden Satan tried to cast doubt upon the inspired Word of God. The serpent said to Eve in **Genesis 3:1a, “YEA, HATH GOD SAID?”** The plethora of modern Bible versions has generated massive confusion in the churches...

> “Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers.” —Dr. M.R. DeHaan, from the excellent book, THE TABERNACLE, Pg. 101.

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) saw that evil people were already messing with the Holy Bible back then. In fact, it all started in 1881 when Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort produced their Alexandrian Greek text, upon which all the modern corrupt Bible PERversions are based, including the ungodly Easy-To-Read Version (ERV). The average independent Baptist pastor today is a neo-evangelical disgrace, using multiple Bible versions and searching through a dozen different versions to prepare his sermons. Obviously they are no longer fundamental.

Such a disgraceful man ought not be entrusted to stand behind any church pulpit!!! I’m talking about Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute alumni! Don’t ever enroll in any Bible college that uses or sanctions the Alexandrian Bible versions. God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33). I am amazed and grieved as I visit Laodicean Baptist churches and behold shameful church websites, many of which teach the errors of Wrong Repentance and Lordship Salvation. These heresies are rooted in the modern counterfeit Bible perversions!!! Is it nothing to you all ye that pass by?

There are many good neo-evangelic pastors, and good men in their churches. They are not bad people. Unfortunately, they are not godly men either. A godly man is a man who walks with God and cares about what God cares about—THE TRUTH. **John 17:17, “Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.”** Neo-evangelicals don’t care about the truth, which

is why they are neo-evangelical. Pastor Jack Hyles teaches concerning the neo-evangelical:

> We call him the neo-evangelical. He is the one who believes right but talks wrong. He is probably saved, believes the verbal inspiration and other fundamentals of the faith, but he is not willing to bear the reproach of Christ and the stigma of separation, so he joins hands with the neo-orthodox who has already joined hands with the liberal. He then offers his hand to the fundamentalist. Satan knows that if the fundamentalist can join hands with the neo-evangelical who has joined hands with the neo-orthodox who had joined hands with the liberal, then he will have the fundamentalist and the liberal in the same camp. How shrewd he is!

> ...These false teachers are usually likable people, and once we learn to like them, their doctrine will not be quite so bad.

> ...It is not believing right within the movement that makes one a fundamentalist; it is the withdrawal FROM the movement and returning to the original dogma, practices and convictions of the apostate group that gives one the title of fundamentalist. The basic difference is the degree of importance that one places on the doctrine of separation.
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from my article titled, “[1]New Evangelicalism.”

That last paragraph is so important. We are not a “fundamentalist” because of what we believe; but rather, because we withdraw from neo-evangelicals who have embraced corrupt Bible revisions (which all teach wrong repentance, the heresy of Lordship Salvation, et cetera). I am a fundamentalist! I stand uncompromisingly against the Alexandrian Bible changing crowd!

I thank God for fundamentalist Bible preachers like [2]Pastor Bob Gray Sr. in Texas...

> “The best thing in the world to do is stay behind truth. I don’t care how much it hurts. I don’t care how much pain it is. Or how much the kids don’t like it, or anybody don’t like it—YOU STAY BEHIND TRUTH!!! Why? Cause it’s right! And it’ll protect you! And if the leader goes down, the followers are gonna follow...” —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [3]Truth Vs. Change.

Many neo-evangelical pastors are friendly, likable, charming and good working with people, but they are not men of God because they are using Luciferian Bible revisions. Bob Jones University doesn’t realize how much damage they are doing to the cause of Jesus Christ by tolerating, promoting and using the corrupt Alexandrian Bible manuscripts! Spiritually, the Alexandrian manuscripts came from Satan, the father of all lies (John 8:44). When I heard a reprobate pastor (a graduate of Bob Jones College) call Dr. Hyles “a cult,” I decided I had better take a closer look at Bob Jones College. To no surprise I found out that Bob Jones University tolerates and sanctions the Alexandrian manuscripts. This is not fundamentalism!



[4]

The King James Bible Is The Inspired Word of God!!!

The false idea that Bob Jones University is a citadel of Christian fundamentalism is LONG GONE and a misnomer today!!! BJU’s leaders claim that they never changed their position since they opened their doors in 1928. In 1928 BJU only used the King James Bible, but over the years as HUNDREDS of new English Bible revisions have been published, they’ve remained silent, going along to get along with apostasy! So in fact they have changed! Change is a state! Dr. Bob Gray Sr. gets it 100 % correct...

> “Somebody said about a preacher, ’He changed his position.’ Listen carefully, nobody ever changes his position. CHANGE IS A POSITION!!! ... When you change, you never have a set position anymore. Truth is set. Truth is stable. Change is not. When you leave the truth, you don’t stop anywhere, you keep on changing! And that’s why it’s called ’backsliding’!” —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, ’[5]Truth Vs. Change.’

I couldn’t have said it any better! Bob Jones University, and consequently Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who follow them, are in a STATE OF CHANGE! BJU falsely claims that they haven’t changed, but their female students didn’t wear halter tops, short shorts and the immodest clothing that they do today. THEY HAVE CHANGED! Call me old-fashioned, call me a hypocrite, call me out-of-touch with this generation—you’d be correct on all three claims! I choose to be old-fashioned (especially old-fashioned *French Vanilla* ice cream, my favorite... yummy). We’re all hypocrites to some degree! I am admittedly out-of-touch with things today, barely able to keep up with my own daily life due to my chronic neck pain.

The Shameful Legacy of Dr. Stewart Custer At BJU

I agree with the following preaching by Brother Hyles, regarding the apostasy at Bob Jones University, and the shameful legacy of [6]Dr. Stewart Custer (1931-2017), who for 47 years indoctrinated BJU students that we don’t have a perfect Holy Bible today...

> “Oh what does it mean! Brother Hyles, so what—a preacher boy goes down to Bob Jones University, and he sits in Dr. Custer’s class, and Dr. Custer says we have no perfect Bible—what difference does it make? It makes all the difference in the world! And what you’d better do is take this Book, rather than some institution to which you subscribe your loyalty—what you better do is you better stop and realize that if you don’t have a perfect English Bible, we cannot live, because man cannot live alone, but by every Word which proceedeth out of the mouth of the Father. Every Word up there has to get to us!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from my video titled: ’ [7]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES.’

As an illustration, I am reminded of singer Kenny Roger's popular 1979 song titled, "Coward Of The County." In the song, the cowboy's father always taught him, "Son, you don't have to fight to be a man!" But when three thugs raped his fiancee, the young cowboy took his gun and killed the three evildoers, leaving them in a pool of blood, saying: "Papa, sometimes you have to fight when you're a man!" That is true! Well, the Word of God has been brutally ravished by wicked Bible professors for the past century, and Bob Jones University's professors are guilty.

A shameful intern pastor on Guam from Pensacola Christian College (PCC) called me "OB-SESSED" over the Bible debate. I make no apologies for that label, and I wear it with honor! If being CONSUMED WITH ZEAL because my enemies (including the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) have forgotten the inspiration of God's Word, then so be it! ...

> **Psalms 119:139-142, "**
>
> ***My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words*.**
>
> ***Thy word is very pure* : therefore thy servant loveth it.**
>
> **I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.**
>
> **Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth. "**

God didn't author [8]900 Bibles (the number of English revisions according to the American Bible Society), nor for that matter did He author even TWO; God just wrote ONE BOOK!!!

Most of America's Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches are shameful passive spectators, idly sitting by doing absolutely nothing, enjoying the show! Independent Baptists all across America are the cowards of the county! Somebody needs to stand up for the inspiration of God's Word! Somebody needs to care! Somebody needs to make an issue! Right doctrine matters! Having the right Bible matters!!!

Well I'm not going to sit idly by while the Devil's crowd rape the Holy Bible, I'm going to fight as a man ought!!!

Sad but true, over 95 % of Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches today couldn't care less about Bible *inspiration*. They are merely playing church, rearranging deck chairs up top as the Titanic of fundamentalism is sinking! The very core bedrock foundation of the modern Bible-corrupting movement is the denial of the verbal inspiration of the King James Bible! To deny its inspiration opens a Pandora's Box, introducing the possibility of having TWO authorities (i..e, more than one Holy Bible). This causes conflict, requiring a third authority (i.e., manmade scholarship) to determine which of the first TWO authorities is correct! That is exactly what the serpent did in **Genesis 3:1b** when he said to Eve, **"**

HATH GOD SAID? **"** The serpent's corruptible word (seed) was now in direct contradiction to God's incorruptible Word (Seed)! There cannot be TWO Bibles, because God's Word is the Final Authority!

> "Faith is asking. Faith is believing. Faith is doubting. Faith is stepping out anyway."
> —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/new_evangelicalism.htm
2. http://solvechurchproblems.com/
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjMmoAJdjtBUvy9KXGOlzdqZWrE-Bz8O5VDh6Wd6_ANCNfvmzFAaA4L5_OyRBDFD_blqECK1rY1fSKj9Gq-y6al48KSHp7DU1SeXDm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
6. https://today.bju.edu/news/a-grateful-tribute-for-dr-stewart-custer/
7. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm

1.1.80 She Hath Done What She Could (2020-03-26 06:53)

Mark 14:8, " *She hath done what she could*: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying."

What a tremendous statement the Lord made concerning this dear woman—SHE HATH DONE WHAT SHE COULD! I love that! This woman came with a very expensive offering of [1]spikenard. Today this oil is not as expensive, but it was in ancient times, being important from India and the Himalayas. An "Alabaster Box" is a gift box! This dear women brought a

care package to our blessed Savior! She took the very precious spikenard oil and poured on Jesus' head as a gesture of love and appreciation. What a great thing she did!

Mark 14:3, "And being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head

.

"

But as is almost always the case, there were some wicked people watching, who criticized the woman, berating her for wasting money, instead of giving it to the poor.

Mark 14:4-5, "

And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence [$45 to $60], and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her

.

"

Our wonderful Lord doesn't sit idle while His friends are being attacked and complained about. The Lord is a friend at midnight! Jesus spoke up and defended this dear woman, telling her self-righteous critics [internet trolls today] to SHUT UP!

Mark 14:6-9, "

And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always. Verily I say unto you

, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

"

I love the Lord's way of thinking—money doesn't take priority over people! Truly, the greatest things in life aren't things. The Lord didn't defend her because He though Himself worthy of her worship; but rather, the Lord knew that this woman needed to honor the Lord. I decided to allow comments in my new ministry blog. I did it for my blog visitors, so they can interact and discuss the topics being presented. I was thinking of OTHERS!

I love what the Lord said—SHE HATH DONE WHAT SHE COULD! There are so many beautiful truths contained in this precious statement:

1. God understands that Christians are just human and limited in what we can do.
2. The Lord doesn't expect more from us than what we can do.
3. God rewards us according to what we do with what He gives us.
4. We should all do what we can to honor and serve the Lord Jesus Christ.
5. God will plead our cause if we do what we can for Him.
6. Someone will always criticize us when we honor Jesus and serve God.
7. The Lord is fully aware of our efforts and sacrifice for Him.

The Lord lovingly said: SHE HATH DONE WHAT SHE COULD!

> "Love is the doorway through which the human soul passes from selfishness to service." —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Spikenard

1.1.81 And The World Passeth Away (2020-03-26 08:00)

1st John 2:15-17, “Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

***And the world passeth away*, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.“”**

Dear reader, everything that you see around you will be gone someday. This earthly life is so short in comparison to eternity. In fact, there is no comparison, because eternity is limitless. As humans we think in terms of *time*, because God created time for man, so that we could know what the Lord plans to do next on His prophetic calendar. The Bible foretells in **Revelation 10:6b** that there will come a time, when **“**

there should be time no longer.

” Think about what that means!

God lives in eternity. The Lord never feels pressured to get things done. Time is not running out for God. The Lord is never in a hurry. But for humanity, time is running out.

Our days here on earth are limited.

Psalms 89:47, “ Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain? ” This life will be over before you know it. It seems like just yesterday that I was an energetic teenager—gliding over fences in a single bound, wearing a full head of hair, and without a care in the world. What happened…lol? I’ll tell you—LIFE HAPPENED! Life is what happens to you while you’re making big plans! Ain’t it the truth? To be truthful, I am not happy with the way my life has gone, not at all; but I rejoice in the Lord that (only as God can do), He has taken the lemons in my life and made lemonade! God is using my suffering, afflictions, loss and calamity to save many people alive through my humble ministry efforts online. I am as determined as ever to continue serving the Lord, because JESUS IS THE *ONLY* SAVIOR A MAN COULD EVER NEED OR WANT!!! Jesus is precious to me! **1st Peter 2:7a, “Unto you therefore which believe he is precious…”** Is He precious to you Oh sinner?

As Americans we’re all familiar with Hollywood (or should I say, “

HollyWEIRD

”). We’re all familiar with the many hundreds (even thousands) of celebrity names that we’ve grown up seeing and hearing. I often wonder, “Where are they now?” I like to read the biographies of famous singers, actors and those whom American society esteem highly in the world. The things I have learned are truly heart-breaking, because 99 % of them are all going straight to burn in Hell forever! For example: I like playing the banjo and comedian Steve Martin is a tremendous banjo artist. Unfortunately, [1]Mr. Martin professes to be agnostic (i.e., he doesn’t really know what he believes). Dear friend, no one who is agnostic is saved! **John 14:6, “ Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.”** People who have been born-again, by receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, KNOW what they believe!

2nd Timothy 1:12b, “ I am not ashamed: for *I know whom I have believed*, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day. ”

No one is saved who doesn’t completely rely upon Jesus’s death, burial and resurrection to get them to Heaven!

The daily news in recent years has been so horrific. I honestly don’t keep up with the news every day. About once or maybe twice a week I’ll watch some news. The Bible teaches us in Philippians 4:8 not to think about bad things, but good things, so that we can have a peaceful mind. **Philippians 4:9,**

“

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen *in me*, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.” If you want genuine lasting peace—then you need to receive Jesus Christ as your Savior to find *peace of soul* (Romans 5:1), and then live for Him to find *peace in your life* (Philippians 4:8-9).

The Devil wants to instill fear, worry and stress into your mind, to hinder you from serving God effectively, and one of the ways he does it with NEGATIVE NEWS!

The world has no peace. **Isaiah**

57:21, “

There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked. **”** I see people worrying about the Coronavirus, wearing face masks, so afraid of death. I honestly welcome death, because for the Christian believer there is really no death. Jesus took the stinger out of death! I have no fear of dying, because I have God’s solemn PROMISE of Eternal Life. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”** I received Jesus as my personal Savior at age 13, and I am saved! I know it! I have no doubts! God gave me His promise in the inspired Word of God!!!

This world won't last! I assure you of that friend. Everything that you purchase and own requires maintenance—because things deteriorate, wear out, dry rot, break and go back to the dust from which it all came! Sometimes thieves break thru and steal, and may murder you in the process. I remember hearing in the news about a Chicago man years ago, when I lived in Logan Square on the Northside, who was stabbed to death on Armitage Avenue for just $7 in his pocket. That man is dead. His life is over. Why am I still alive, but he is dead? **Ecclesiastes 9:11** (that Scripture reference is easy to remember) says that, **"time and chance happeneth to them all."** There is such a thing as "

LUCK

"! Granted, nothing can happen in the life of a Christian outside of God's permissive will, but I have lived long enough to know that God lets bad things happen to godly people!

Perhaps you have had something horrible and tragic happen to you dear reader in your past. Please give it to Jesus. Just lay your burden at His feet and leave it there (1st Peter 5:7), and pick up your own cross to bear for Christ (Matthew 16:24). How do you do that? Well Jesus was crucified by the world to pay for everyone's sins. If you follow Jesus as His disciple (I speak to born-again believers), the unsaved world is going to crucify you too! **2nd Timothy 3:12, "Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.**

"

All you have to do is identify with the crucified, buried and risen Savior, and the world WILL hate you (15:19), because it hates Jesus (John 7:7).

That is exactly why famous celebrities are afraid to name the name of Jesus, even though some of them are born-again Christians. We see this also in the Bible. **John 12:42-43,** "Nevertheless among the chief rulers also *many believed on him*; but because of the Pharisees *they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:

For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

" Confessing Jesus Christ would have been career suicide! It's the same today. The Bible says they loved the praise of men, more than the praise of God. I proclaim the name of Jesus in public without hesitation, because I love the praise of God.

Don't be ashamed of the name of Jesus, for He is our precious Savior!

My best friend while growing up, commit suicide at age 22 with his Dad's shotgun.

My younger 46 year old sister died of a drug-overdose in 2016. She was found on a Chicago park bench. Both of my parents are now in Heaven. My Mom died in 2001, my Dad in 2010. Thankfully they were all Christians.

I'm next, it's just a matter of TIME.

Life is so short friend! The Bible says in our text passage that THE WORLD PASSETH AWAY! That should compel us to search our heart, to prepare for eternity. The average person lives a reckless life, not giving much thought to the afterlife. Please don't gamble with your soul. Oh, listen to me, you have everything to gain and nothing to lose by receiving the Blessed Savior.

Famous writer and sodomite, Gore Vidal (1925-2012) blasphemed God, saying:

"Christianity is such a silly religion." A silly religion? Gore lived with his homosexual partner Howard Austen for 53 years, before perishing in his unregenerate state in 2012. That is so sad! I am reminded of **John 3:20, "**

For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

" Even though a person doesn't have to forsake a sinful lifestyle to be saved, we must acknowledge our guilt in God's sight as needy sinners. This is repentance. Repentance facilitates believing the Gospel, by which we are saved (Romans 1:16; Mark 1:15; Acts 20:21). Love for sin hinders many people from coming to the light of the Gospel to be saved. Repentance is when a person *thinks differently*, which compels them to receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins. Salvation is only found in Jesus Christ! Gore Vidal called Christianity "

a religion,

" but it's not; Christianity is a *new birth* by faith alone in the Gospel of Jesus Christ.

This world WILL pass away, it is just a matter of time. Do you know that there were over a billion beautiful young women, and handsome young men, alive 150 years ago; yet every one of them are dead today! Not one of them is still alive today! In fact, no is alive today who was born before the year 1900. The last survivor from the 1800's was [2]Emma Morano (1899-2017) who just recently died. She never married. I don't know if she was saved. This life is only temporary. Are you ready to die? Are you ready to meet your Maker? My friend, God is promising you eternal life for free, and all you need to do is **" BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST**

"

(Acts 16:31a).

1. https://www.beliefnet.com/celebrity-faith-database/m/steve-martin.aspx
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Emma_Morano

1.1.82 Sweet Peace Can Only Come From Painful Sorrow (2020-03-26 17:00)

Psalms 30:5,

“

For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: *weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning*.

”

I love that passage of Scripture

—*weeping* endureth for the night, but *joy* cometh in the morning. It is true that we cannot be upstream until we’ve first been downstream. A hiker cannot climb a mountain until he has first been down in the valley. We cannot truly appreciate the beauty of a red rose without the presence of sharp thorns on the stem. It is the contrast in colors that makes for a striking painting, drawing, movie scene or sunset.

Likewise, we need bad times in life to appreciate the good times. We need to know the awfulness of sin, and the curse that it brings; to truly grasp and appreciate the depth of God’s love and mercy! One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is called: ’[1]THE NECESSITY OF BACKSLIDING.’ We need north to have south, and vise versa. The more that we suffer poor health as Christians in this temporary human body, the more sweeter God’s promise becomes of giving us a new glorified body fashioned like unto the Lord’s body in Heaven. **Philippians 3:21, “**

Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

” I have suffered from radiculopathy and stenosis in my neck since 2004, which causes me chronic pain all the time. God’s promise of a new body is so precious and sweet to me, which I think about continually. What a good God!!!

One of my favorite Bible verses is found in **John 16:22, “**

***And ye now therefore have sorrow*: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you. ”** I have endured much sorrow in my lifetime. My wife of 18 years abandoned me in 2006, divorcing me. As a result, I lost my home, pets, retirement, most of my possessions, $64,000 in legal expenses, confidence, and half my mind. I have completely forgiven her, because vengeance belongs to God alone (Romans 12:19-21). I have lived a very lonely life since, never remarrying or having a girlfriend. I underwent two major neck surgeries, having no one by my side, recovering from surgery all

alone. Only my Christian faith has sustained me, but it hasn't been easy.

Humbly, God has used my traumatic suffering, incalculable loss and inexplicable pain to bless my website ministry—giving me a profound depth of understanding, genuine love for others, and spiritual insight into the Scriptures. **Psalms 119:70, "It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes."**

Pastor Jack Hyles preaches a wonderful sermon on this passage of Scripture, titled: ' [2]WHY MAMA WAS SO SMART .' God uses our suffering and pain to develop our faith!

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:**
>
> **Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."**

I endure with constant physical pain (which feels like a horrible toothache in the bony area of the back of my neck), since 2004, which God uses to keep me humble. **Philippians 2:3, "Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves."**

I love everybody, and as far as I'm concerned

, I'm the biggest sinner I know. I judge no one. We are all needy sinners!

Some web visitors have told me, that they are surprised how nice and friendly I am, thinking I would be a harsh person because of the perception my website preaching gave them. Dr. Hyles said he experienced the same thing with people, who were reluctant to counsel with him, thinking that he was the same way everywhere he went, as he was behind the church pulpit (aggressive). When you met Brother Hyles in person—he had a genuine concern for people, a warm southern charm, a great sense of humor, and was the greatest guy in the world (when he wasn't mad...lol). I love and miss Brother Hyles and I still pray for his family.

I am *both* a fighting fundamentalist Baptist, and one of the friendliest people you'll ever meet. The farther the grandfather's clock pendulum swings one way, the farther it swings the other way! God made me a passionate man. That is why I will never own a gun, I don't trust myself with one. That is why I don't drink booze, I already know I would abuse it and get drunk. I am intense in my feelings, which shows in my website ministry. When I fall in love with a woman, I am already making marriage plans! I keep picking women that don't reciprocate my feelings. Perhaps one day I will find her, God willing. Whatever good has ever been accomplished through my earthly ministry labors, I give God all the credit, glory and praise, and take none for myself. I am just a redeemed sinner doing the best I can for the Lord with what He has entrusted to me!

I love you with God's unconditional love dear reader, and helping you is my heart's great desire. **2nd Corinthians 3:2, "*Ye* are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:" 1st Thessalonians 2:20, "*For ye* are our glory and joy."** And again we read in **Galatians 4:19, "My little children, of whom I travail in birth again *until Christ be formed in you*,"** I want you to

[3]get saved

(if you're not), and know 100 % that your name is written in Heaven as God's redeemed child. I want you to have the ' [4]unspeakable joy ' that I do in Christ Jesus. I have been saved now for 40 years. There was a woeful time in my life many years ago, when I contemplated suicide and wanted to die, when life became worse than death; but God saw me through BY FAITH.

The apostle Paul experienced the same dilemma in Asia...

> **2nd Corinthians 1:8-11, "For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead: Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us; Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf. "**

Faith is like film, it develops in the dark. Great peace can only come from great sorrow!

"Life is too short not to spend it doing what God wants us to do." —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/truths/necessity_of_backsliding.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/why_mama_was_so_smart.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/joy_unspeakable.htm

---

1.1.83 Put On The Lord Jesus Christ (2020-03-26 22:00)

> **Romans 13:10-14, " Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law. And that, knowing the time, that *now it is high time to awake out of sleep*: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed.**
>
> ***The night is far spent, the day is at hand*: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light.**
>
> **Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.**
>
> ***But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof."**

By God's grace, I turned 53 years old on March 5th this year. Where did the time go? It is hard to believe, God willing, that I'll be 70 years old in just 17 years! Good night in the morning folks! Needless to say, my mind is set upon the things of God more than ever before! If you are wise my fine non-feathered friend, regardless of your age, you will also **" Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth**

” (Colossians 3:2).

[1]Here’s the tragic story of an 18-year-old girl in Colorado, named Whitney Hendrickson, who was pinned between her van and a gas-pump, sadly burning to death in 2009. Death doesn’t discriminate—you or I could be dead by sunset. The $64,000 question is: Are you prepared to meet your Maker?

My days are numbered, my years are mostly spent, and my time is short!

As born-again believers who *live in the Holy Spirit* , we should also *walk in the Holy Spirit* . What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Galatians 5:22-26, “ But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. And they that are Christ’s have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. *If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit*. Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.”**

The apostle Paul said to—“PUT ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST”! *Walking in the Spirit* is synonymous with *putting on the Lord Jesus Christ*. **Romans 8:9, “But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. *Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his*.**

” This verse speaks of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which is God the Father and God the Son living inside us as believers. **John**

14:23, “Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and *we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*.”

The Bible says in

Ephesians 5:14-16, “

Wherefore he saith, *Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light*.

See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

” This is a quote from an Old Testament passage in **Isaiah 60:1, “**

***Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee*. For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.”** The apostle Paul is writing the epistle to the Ephesians from prison. Four of Paul’s letters were written from prison; namely, Ephesians, Philippians, Colossians and Philemon.

Paul is saying in Ephesians 5:14-16, that believers should LIVE FOR CHRIST! We were saved BY FAITH, and now we live the Christian life daily BY FAITH.

Ephesians 5:8-10, “

For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light:

(For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

” That is so beautiful! God desires for every one of His redeemed children to PUT ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!

Galatians 2:20,

“I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless *I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me***: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.”**

> “Feed your faith and your doubts will starve to death; but if you don’t, you’re gonna feed your doubts, and your faith will starve to death!” —Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold, “[2]1st John Made Simple”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/burned_alive.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/1st_john_made_simple.mp3

1.1.84 Why I Disagree With The ’Reprobate Doctrine’ (2020-03-26 23:00)

John 12:35-42, “Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, *lest darkness come upon you*: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them.

***But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him*:**

That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again,

***He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them*.**

These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

***Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him*; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:"**

This is a much debated passage of Scripture. I was listening to Pastor Steven Anderson today, preach a sermon titled: '[1]Except The Father Draw Him.' I love Pastor Anderson as my Brother in the Lord, and fully support his ministry! I often thank God for creating him. What a blessing he is to tens of thousands of people, including myself.

Albeit, I disagree with his interpretation of John 12:39-40. Pastor Anderson teaches that if a person doesn't get saved when they have the chance, Jesus may hide from them and harden their heart, so that they cannot be saved. Kindly, I totally disagree with that idea.

Is Pastor Steven Anderson A Calvinist?

No, he is not, by his own admission. In the preceding sermon Pastor Anderson says he's been 'accused of being

"

a Calvinist

"

lately, which he strongly denies being. I don't think he is a Calvinist, to be clear.

So why do some people consider Brother Anderson a Calvinist? Well, a

popular Bible commentator

was Pastor John Gill (1697-1771), a staunch Calvinist, who basically taught the same thing that Pastor Anderson is teaching...

John Gill's Exposition of the Whole Bible

> **Therefore they could not believe...** God had determined to leave them to the blindness and hardness of their hearts, *and to deny them his grace, which only could cure them of it, and enable them to believe*: he had foretold this in prophecy, and they were manifestly the persons spoken of; and therefore considering the decrees of God, the predictions of the prophet, and the hardness of their hearts, they were left unto, it was morally impossible they should believe
>
> — [2]Pastor John Gill [emphasis added]

Now, I have a serious problem when anyone accuses God of withholding GRACE from someone who needs and desires it. I don't think the Bible is saying that if you refuse to believe, God hardens your heart so you *cannot* believe.

What the Bible DOES TEACH is that when as a person rejects THE TRUTH, gradually their heart becomes hardened over time, until the point is reached where the truth no longer affects them.

Theologian Charles Ellicott Gets John 12:39 Correct

I think Charles John Ellicott (1819–1905) gets it right concerning John 12:39! He was a distinguished English Christian theologian, academic and churchman. Ellicott states:

(39) Therefore they could not believe, because. —*The words refer to those which have gone before, not to those which follow*, and then by an addition give the reason more fully. "It was on account of the divine will expressed in Isaiah’s prophecy." "It was therefore, namely, because Isaiah said again."

The words, "they could not believe," must be taken in their plain meaning as expressing impossibility. The Apostle is looking back upon the national rejection of Christ, and seeks a reason for it. He remembers how our Lord Himself had explained His method of teaching by parables, and has based it upon this prophecy of Isaiah (Matthew 13:14). The principle was that which has been repeated in His last public words (John 12:35-36); that power used is increased, and power neglected destroys itself. Here, then, in these prophetic words was the reason they could not believe. *Willful rejection had been followed by rejection which was no longer within the power of the will*. With this statement of St. John’s should be compared our Lord’s words on the same subject in John 5:40; John 6:37, Notes, and St. Paul’s arguments in Romans 9-11. —[3]SOURCE [emphasis added]

Pastor Ellicott makes some great points. He refers the reader to these two important Scriptures. The Lord didn’t say men “

COULD NOT

”

come to Him; He said they

“

WILL NOT

”

come to Him to be saved! Kindly, that refutes Pastor Anderson’s claim that some hardened sinners CANNOT be saved, because God has blinded them! ...

John 5:40, “And *ye will not come to me*, that ye might have life.”

Also, the Lord promises NEVER to cast anyone out who comes unto Him...

John 6:37, “All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and *him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out*.”

This again contradicts the “

[4]Reprobate Doctrine

”

as taught by Pastor Anderson

. Please understand that I am not mentioning Pastor Anderson because I enjoy refuting him, God knows my heart; but rather, because this matter involves salvation, which is a VERY important subject, and something needs to be said.

Pastor Ellicott rightly says:

“

Willful rejection had been followed by rejection which was no longer within the power of the will

.

” ...

Isaiah 6:9-10, “

And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not.

Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

”

God had instructed the prophet Isaiah to preach the truth to a rebellious, proud and stiff-necked people. As the prophet (and all future prophets, including Christ our Savior) preached THE TRUTH of the Gospel (Acts 10:43), some people’s hearts became hardened as they persisted to reject the truth of the Gospel. So when the Bible says in John 12:39-40 that, “

THEY COULD NOT BELIEVE,

” because HE [GOD] HATH BLINDED THEIR EYES, AND HARDENED THEIR HEART, it simply means that the preaching of the truth over time has hardened their hearts; only in this sense did God “

HARDEN

”

their hearts...

John 12:37-40, “ But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed? *Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again,He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart*; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.”

I hope you see how simple this truth is. God did harden their hearts, by sending the prophets to relentlessly PREACH THE GOSPEL TO THEM.

Matthew 23:37, “ O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!” God hardened their hearts through PREACHING, and not by a divine act of retribution against them for refusing to believe!!! I hope you see that dear friend. God would NEVER intentionally harden someone’s heart to hinder them from getting saved!!!

We read in **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is *longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance*."** I love that Bible verse! God doesn't want ANYONE to perish in their sins, spending eternity in the fires of a literal Hell.

Pastor Harry Ironside's Commentary On John 12:39-40

I fully agree with Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951), one of the most beloved and doctrinally sound theologians. Dr. Ironside is one of my favorite preachers. In his commentary on, "THE GOSPEL OF JOHN," beginning on page 521 he states:

> "What a solemn responsibility that puts upon every one of us who hear the Word of God as recorded here in His blessed Book. If men reject this testimony, signs and wonders and miracles will not convince them. They become hardened in their sins. These people refused to hear the word Jesus brought, and so the saying of Isaiah was fulfilled when he cried out (chapter fifty-three), 'Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?' He was implying that the great majority would reject the testimony of Jesus when he came, and they did. Only a little group received Him. And today that question still comes to us, 'Who hath believed, and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed?' Have you believe dear friend? Have you opened your heart to the Word of God? Has His mighty saving power been revealed to you? Do you know Him as the One who has delivered you from going down to the pit, and has given you a place in Christ, free from all condemnation? If you spurn the Word, God has no other message for you.
>
> Thus we read that they could not believe, because '

John 12:39-40, “

He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

’ Was it that God was not willing they should be converted? Not at all. He yearned for their conversion. He entreated them to return to Himself, but they refused the message and hardened their own hearts against Him, and God said, ’Very well., you can remain hardened in your sins,’ and the day came when the Word made no more impression on them.

” —Dr. Harry A. Ironside, ’GOSPEL OF JOHN’, pp. 521-522; 1942

Isn’t that beautiful? I fully agree with Brother Ironside’s interpretation of John 12:39-40. He continues his commentary on this subject, using a precious illustration of a hard-hearted father whose little girl God used to reach Him for Christ...

“That explains the strong delusion of the last days, and why men and women are given up to hardness of heart. They turn away from God, and at last the time comes when God says, ’Very well, Ephraim is joined to his idols; let him alone.’ God grant that this may not be true of any to whom these pages come. If you are still in your sins, and you hear the voice of Jesus calling today, will you not bow before Him in repentance and faith, and tell Him that at last you yield your heart to Him and come to Him in all your sin and need, that you will trust Him as your Redeemer?

Isaiah gave this special word of warning, we are told, when he ’saw His glory.’ ’These things said Esaias, when he saw His glory, and spake of Him.’ When was that? Well, you remember the innocent recorded in the sixth chapter of Isaiah, when he said, ’

In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.’ Do you realize who it was whom the seraphim adored? The Holy Spirit says, ’Isaiah saw *His* glory and spake of Him.’ Our Lord Jesus Christ was with the Father there in brightest glory. He who was yet to come in to this earth to save sinners, was the object of angelic adoration, and Isaiah looked on through the ages and saw Him coming down to die on Calvary’s cross, and he cried, ’He was

bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon Him; and with His stripes we are healed.'

Isaiah saw Him in faith, and that blessed One stood in the midst of Israel, and His own people did not recognize Him. He came to His own, and His own received Him not. What about you? Have you received Him? Has the message gone in one ear and out the other? Or has it bowed your heart in repentance before Him? The trouble is, you know, many do believe, but they do not have the courage to come right out and confess their faith.
"

—Dr. Harry A. Ironside, 'GOSPEL OF JOHN', pp. 524-525; 1942

To understand John 12:35-42 properly, we need to realize that the apostle John is referring to TWO different passages from the Old Testament book of Isaiah:

Isaiah 53:1, "

Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?
"

Isaiah 6:8-10, "

Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me.

And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not.

Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.
"

I agree with the following Bible commentary by

Daniel Whedon (1808-1885), a Methodist preacher, who made this helpful observation about Isaiah 6:10...

Whedon's Commentary on the Bible

10. Make the heart… fat — The prophet Isaiah (Isaiah 6:10) was verbally directed to produce effects which he only predicted. Here Isaiah is directed to cause results which will doubtless take place, but are not necessary effects of his action. His prophecy is not responsible for results produced by the hardness of the people to whom it is delivered. *Lest* depends upon *heavy*. The heaviness or torpidity is vigilant "lest" conversion should follow the prophet's gospel. —[5]Pastor Daniel Whedon

In other words, God told the prophet Isaiah to preach to the unbelievers, making their heart fat with the truth. As their hearts became calloused "FAT," they could not believe (meaning they had lost their will to even consider the truth), because of their own wicked unbelief, not because God hardened their hearts by a divine act of contempt. God hardened their hearts through His prophets preaching to them THE TRUTH!!! Here are some related Scripture passages:

Proverbs 16:4, "

The LORD hath made all things for himself: yea, *even the wicked for the day of evil*.

"

Psalms 119:70, "

***Their heart is as fat as grease*; but I delight in thy law.**

"

Proverbs 29:1,
“

***He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck*, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.**
”

God doesn’t want men’s hearts to become hardened from hearing preaching, but the same sun that melts the wax hardens the clay! If a person hears the truth and doesn’t act upon it, their heart grows cold and calloused. This is what happened to the disobedient Jews wandering in the Wilderness for 40 years. **Hebrews 4:1-2, “Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.**

For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: *but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*.” They had heard Moses preach ’The Gospel’ for 40 long years, and their hearts became hardened toward it, so that they couldn’t get saved anymore, by their own evil of unbelief. Humbly said, that is what John 12:39-40 means my friend.

Bible Preaching Hardens Unbelieving Men’s Hearts

In my humble opinion, our longsuffering God extends to sinful men every chance to repent. To those who are proud, stiff-necked, dull of hearing, having fattened hearts as grease, God still wants the truth proclaimed relentlessly to them, to treasure up against themselves the wrath of God for Judgment Day...

Romans 2:5-11, “ *But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God*; Who will render to every man according to his deeds: To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory

and honour and immortality, eternal life: But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath, Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile; But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile: For there is no respect of persons with God. "

The Word of God commands us as believers to do good to our enemy—to feed, give drink, and love those who hate and spitefully uses us, that we may HEAP COALS OF FIRE UPON THEIR HEAD for Judgment Day...

Romans 12:19-21, "

Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. *Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head*. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good."

That is God's plan for dealing with our enemies! Literally, God is telling us to love them, and in so doing we are making their coming judgment worse, because GOD WILL DEAL WITH THEM according to their works (whether good or evil)! Likewise, God does the same with His enemies. **Luke 6:35, "But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for *he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil*. "** With these truths in mind, I think it becomes obvious why God instructed the prophets to keep preaching truth, making the people's hearts fat with it, lest they repent and be saved. ...

Matthew 21:32, " For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and *ye believed him not*: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, *when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*."

The Bible teaches that the *pure in heart* get saved. **Matthew 5:8, "Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God."**

…

Luke 10:21-22, “

In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, *that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes*: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.

”

God doesn’t intentionally blind men’s minds from seeing the truth; but rather, proud men cannot see the truth, even when spoken in parables, because of a wicked heart of unbelief. When the Lord spoke of eating his flesh, those who were pure of heart understood that He simply meant to believe on Him; but the trolls of His day, the haters and critics, couldn’t wait to spread what Christ had said, calling Him “crazy.”

John 6:54, “ Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.” We learn an important truth in **Luke 16:31,**

“And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets [i.e., The Bible], neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

” It wouldn’t have mattered if Jesus spoke in parables or spoken plainly there still wouldn’t have believed, because of a wicked heart of their own persistent unbelief!

Those who are pure in heart will see and embrace the truth of the Gospel and be saved. But the wicked and proud person, will criticize, blaspheme God, berate Christianity, despise believers and refuse to honor the blessed Savior! **John 5:22-23, “For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: *That all men should honour the Son*, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.”** All men SHOULD honor the Son, but they don’t!

Why Jesus Chose To Speak In Parables

The Lord chose to speak with parables. A parable is simple a story with a spiritual application (i.e., a heavenly meaning). In Matthew 13:10 Jesus' disciples plainly asked Him, "Why do You speak to them in parables?" Here was His answer:

> **Matthew 13:11,14-15, "He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. ...And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive: For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them."**

It was because of the Jew's willful unbelief that the Lord chose to speak in parables. The Lord performed many miracles in an effort to convince them that He is the Christ. Yet, they refused to believe. Jesus healed the sick, restored sight to the blind, made the deaf to hear, even raised up the dead; yet they would not believe on Him. The people had every opportunity to repent to believe and be saved, but they refused. Jesus said that many of the publicans and harlots believed on Him, but not the religious scribes and Pharisees.

Unwillingness on the part of the people to receive Jesus' truth of the Gospel was the reason that He taught in parables. The unbelieving people did not understand Christ's parables. This was not because God was hiding the truth from them, it was because they didn't want to hear THE TRUTH. To those who believed on Christ, they were able to grasp His parables.

> "It is tragic for our God, Who gave us His Son to die on the cross, to beg us to love Him." —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. https://youtu.be/AfOmkJibBOY
2. https://www.studylight.org/commentary/john/12-39.html
3. https://biblehub.com/john/12-39.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/reprobate_doctrine_refuted.htm
5. https://www.studylight.org/commentary/isaiah/6-10.html

1.1.85 I'll Get Saved Later (2020-03-27 01:30)

Proverbs 27:1, "

Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

"

While witnessing the Gospel, I have heard some people delay getting saved until a later time. Oftentimes when you ask somebody if they would like to be saved, they don't want to be rude or mean, so they'll just say: "I'll have to think about it some more, maybe at some other time!" I am always respectful and honor their decision, but I do encourage them to please get saved while they still can. Our text Bible passage from Proverbs 27:1 admonishes us that there may not be a tomorrow for us on earth, so we ought not take anything for granted. Life is full of surprises, both pleasant and unpleasant!

Dear reader, if you are not a born-again Christian, you have NO FUTURE except burning in the fires of Hell! I hear fools talking about the inspired Word of God with utter contempt, doubt and speculation. You really have no idea what you're missing! Oh, it is wonderful to be a Christian! It is wonderful to be God's child!

Have you ever seen someone die? I have. I'll never forget one summer evening in Chicago at Olive Park, downtown by Lake Michigan. I was fishing and saw a rescue helicopter flying above. I saw a team of citizen volunteers swimming through the lake, looking for something. I asked what was going on and someone said a man had drowned. They were looking for his body. After about 30 minutes a police Scuba team arrived and entered into the water, near the overhang platform above the water, where the man had jumped in. Minutes later they pulled his lifeless body from Lake Michigan. He was a middle-aged man, I'd say about 35. He was barefoot and his feet were puffed up in size. His body was swollen with water. Evidently the man had been drinking booze, jumped into the lake, couldn't think enough to swim, so he drowned! Paramedics tried to revive him, but couldn't. As all this was going on, I heard people laughing and having a good time, to my dismay!

I wonder if that man was saved. I guarantee he didn't know when he woke up that morning, that it would be the last day of his earthly life!

I remember reading [1]a horrifying news story from Colorado in 2009, about an 18-year-old woman named Whitney Hendrickson, who stopped to fuel her minivan. She was just minding her own business when another vehicle crashed into hers, pinning her between the gas pump and her minivan. The gas ignited! As the flames moved toward her, trapped beneath the weight of her vehicle, she screaming: "HELP ME! HELP ME! I'M GOING TO DIE!" She did die, and I think about her horrifying fate with a saddened heart. It was just a freak accident, that could happen to anybody. That is how my neck got all messed up, from a freak accident, that left me with radiculopathy and stenosis. When I consider poor Whitney, I have nothing to complain about! She was young and beautiful, with her whole life ahead of her, but death came suddenly without warning! That is what Jesus meant when He warned in **Luke 13:5, "I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.**

" Are you ready to meet your Creator friend?

I have often heard people say,

"Today is the first day of the rest of your life!" Yes, and today could also be the last day of your life!!! Today could be the first day of the last day of your earthly life!!! **James 4:14, "Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. "** Just like a vapor from a steam kettle that appears briefly and then vanishes, so also is our time here on earth. If you're going to get married young lady, you had better do it soon, because you'll be an old maid before you know it. If you married couples desire to have children, please don't delay, because time won't wait for you. If you plan to lay up treasures in Heaven Oh believer, now is the time to get started, because life goes very quickly!

And if you have never been born-again dear reader, Oh please don't out it off another moment, now is the time of salvation! It is easy, free and simple to be saved. Simply come as a needy sinner to the blessed Savior, and completely rest in Him, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He raised up the third day from the dead. This is 'The Gospel' by which we are saved, to them that believe (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16; Philippians 3:9; 1st Thessalonians 4:14; 1st Corinthians 1:21).

Eternal Security is *not* a separate doctrine from Eternal Life. They are one and the same truth. The only kind of life that God offers is Eternal Life, not Temporary Life, not Probationary Life. For the Christian believer who now has Eternal Life, he also has Eternal Security! Assurance of salvation is based upon the promise of God (and not upon human effort or performance). I KNOW I am saved because God PROMISED to save anyone who believes (relies) upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (John 20:31; Acts 10:43; 1st John 5:13). **Titus 1:2, "In hope of *eternal life*, which God, that cannot lie, *promised* before the world began;**

"

"The ones who disappoint you, need you the most." —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/hell/burned_alive.htm

1.1.86 Seventh-Day Adventism Is A Non-Christian Cult (2020-03-27 01:30)

Galatians 1:8-9, "

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

Sadly, a lot of religious people nowadays merely have CHURCHIANITY instead of CHRISTIANITY! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again! That is what Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA) are doing. For an unlearned believer on the Scriptures, they are a difficult cult to refute, because they claim salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone. SDA's even had the famous apologetic author, Dr. Walter Martin (1928-1989) deceived, who in his classic helpful book titled: '[1]THE KINGDOM OF THE CULTS' (entire .PDF book), refers to SDA's as a

"CHRISTIAN CULT." Folks, there ain't no such thing as a

"

Christian cult

”

!

I tell you confidently with all Biblical authority that Seventh-Day Adventism is a Satanic religious cult. They have approximately 21,000,000 members worldwide.

The SDA Heresy Of Investigative Judgment

Here is what SDA’s teach, right from their own official website...

> In 1844, at the end of the prophetic period of 2300 days, He [Jesus] entered the second and last phase of His atoning ministry, which was typified by the work of the high priest in the most holy place of the earthly sanctuary. It is a work of investigative judgment which is part of the ultimate disposition of all sin, typified by the cleansing of the ancient Hebrew sanctuary on the Day of Atonement.

> ...The investigative judgment reveals to heavenly intelligences who among the dead are asleep in Christ and therefore, in Him, are deemed worthy to have part in the first resurrection. ***It also makes manifest who among the living are abiding in Christ, keeping the commandments of God*** **and the faith of Jesus, and in Him, therefore, are *ready for translation into His everlasting kingdom*.** This judgment vindicates the justice of God in saving those who believe in Jesus. It declares that those who have remained loyal to God shall receive the kingdom. The completion of this ministry of Christ will mark the close of **human probation** before the Second Advent. (Lev. 16; Num. 14:34; Ezek. 4:6; Dan. 7:9-27; 8:13, 14; 9:24-27; Heb. 1:3; 2:16, 17; 4:14-16; 8:1-5; 9:11-28; 10:19-22; Rev. 8:3-5; 11:19; 14:6, 7; 20:12; 14:12; 22:11, 12.)

—

[2]Christ’s Ministry In The Heavenly Sanctuary [emphasis added]

What you just read the Bible calls,

“STRANGE DOCTRINES” (Hebrews 13:9b). SDA’s require WORKS for salvation, as you just read. They say you must KEEP GOD’S COMMANDMENTS (water baptism, observing the Sabbath Day, doing good works, tithing, et cetera). If you go into the world and quit church, living in gross immorality, then according to SDA teaching you are NOT READY FOR THE TRANSLATION INTO GOD’S KINGDOM, which means you will not be resurrected because you have been proven unworthy (so you are annihilated).

Another *strange doctrine* taught by SDA prophetess, Ellen G. White (1827-1915), is that a believer’s sins won’t be blotted out until after the INVESTIGATIVE JUDGMENT...

> “But, according to the unerring word of God, every man will be judged and rewarded according as his works have been, and we are admonished to so speak and to so do as ’they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.’ When sin has been repented of, confessed, and forsaken, then pardon is written against the sinner’s name; but ***his sins are not blotted out until after the investigative judgment***.” —Ellen White, ’The Signs of the Times,’ May 16, 1895

Dear reader, there is NO SUCH THING as the doctrine of Investigative Judgment, it is a fabricated false doctrine exclusive to Seventh-Day Adventism. If you are a member of the SDA church (cult), you MUST choose between the truth of God’s Word, or the manmade religion of Seventh-Day Adventism. I marvel that 21,000,000 people could be so blind and foolish as to follow such an obvious false religion.

Whereas the Bible plainly teaches that there is a literal place called “

Hell,

”

where Christ-rejecters suffer torment and pain in fire, [3]SDA leaders deny Hell altogether.

The Bible teaches that salvation is a NEW BIRTH, which happens instantly and is irreversible. The very moment that a needy sinner trusts upon the Lord Jesus Christ as their personal Savior, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, they are saved. 'THE GOSPEL' (i.e., 'GOOD NEWS') is the *death* , *burial* and *resurrection* of Jesus Christ (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The very moment that a guilty sinner BELIEVES the Gospel, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, they are saved instantly, completely and eternally. God can read your mind, and He knows when you place your reliance in His only begotten Son. **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*.

" SDA is a false religion, adding human effort to the Gospel, a form of Calvinist Lordship Salvation.

Baptismal Regeneration Heresy

Here's the SDA website, at [4]www.adventist.org, which teaches [5]Baptismal Regeneration. The following LIE of Satan is taken from their website:

> "To help us understand how God can transform us into His children, Jesus modeled the process of baptism for us. Baptism symbolized dying to self and coming alive in Jesus. Seventh-day Adventists practice full immersion baptism because by being fully buried beneath the water we symbolize that God's grace fully fills us with His new life for the future. ***Through baptism we are truly born again in Jesus***." [emphasis added]
>
> —[6]SOURCE (2nd paragraph from bottom)

What a lie of Satan! No where in the Word of God are we ever told that baptism saves.

Lutherans and other Bible-corrupters like to manipulate **1st Peter 3:21, "The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ."** Usually, the heretics will just take a few words out of this Scripture, failing to quote the entire verse. If a person were only to consider the phrase, **"...baptism doth also now save us,"** then they might get the WRONG impression that baptism is essential to going to Heaven.

However, if we read the rest of the verse, then the truth is clearly seen... **"*not the putting away of the filth of the flesh*, but the answer of a good conscience toward God."**

Being water baptized cannot forgive our sins. In fact, getting baptized will just get you wet! **1st Peter 3:21** states that baptism is the **"like figure."** Romans 6:5-6 plainly teaches that baptism is only the **"likeness"** of the Gospel, not the Gospel itself. Ironically, SDA's state this on the the above webpage, which is extremely CONTRADICTORY. How can baptism be "symbolic" if it also has the POWER to save. Read their heretical statement again:

> "Through baptism we are truly born again in Jesus."
>
> —[7]Adventist.org

What a lie of Satan!

You can argue with me all you want, the SDA quote above, requiring baptism for salvation, speaks for itself.

Romans 1:16 declares that the Gospel is the **"power"** of God unto salvation, not baptism. Water baptism is not mentioned. SDA is a counterfeit religion of the Devil. I say that in love to warn others. In Bible Christianity, you simple get water baptized AFTER you are born-again, as a public profession of your faith in the Gospel. Going down under the water by immersion symbolizes Christ's death, and likewise His resurrection when coming up out of the water. It is that simple. Water baptism is the first step of obedience for a baby believer, but it NOT mandatory for salvation.

Salvation Is A New Birth, Not An Ongoing Process

SDA's teach something very different than the Word of God, making salvation an ongoing PROCESS instead of an instant NEW BIRTH. In sharp contrast to the [8]free grace Gospel , the SDA teaching of salvation is very different, where being born-again is the beginning of a PROCESS. According to the official doctrinal statement of the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists.

SDA's teach that to have *assurance* of one's salvation, he or she must continue abiding in Christ. This is a form of Calvinism. No where in the Scriptures are we required to "

continue abiding

"

in Christ in order to have the assurance of God's salvation. David repeatedly calls eternal life "THY" salvation, because God does the saving, not man. Our part is only to believe upon (trust upon) Jesus as the Christ who *died* for our sins, was *buried* and *raised up* three days later. That is 'The Gospel' (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). At this point what I have explained may seem trifle, but please continue reading and you will see how messed up SDA's are as a cult.

I do not intend to

"

bash

" different religions with my Bible preaching. God knows that my heart's sincere intent is to contend for the Christian faith, by comparing the teachings of religion to what the inspired Holy Bible teaches. If they do not match up in agreement, then THE BIBLE IS ALWAYS RIGHT! There is no controversy if you believe the Holy Bible!!!

It is rather difficult for most newer Christians, to discern the doctrines of devils taught by the Seventh Day Adventist cult. It is impossible for unbelievers to detect them, which is why many unbelievers join SDA, as did the famous radio broadcaster Paul Harvey (1918-2009). This is sad and tragic, for Paul Harvey did not go to Heaven if he was a sincere follower of SDA (as it appears he was). One of the simplest ways to expose SDA is to focus on their teaching and understanding of salvation itself, especially their exclusive stranger doctrine called INVESTIGATIVE JUDGMENT!

Christians Are Not On Salvation Probation

Notice again the damnable heresy of the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists...

> "The completion of this ministry of Christ will mark the close of ***human probation*** before the Second Advent. (Heb. 8:1-5; 4:14-16; 9:11-28; 10:19-22; 1:3; 2:16, 17; Dan. 7:9-27; 8:13, 14; 9:24-27; Num. 14:34; Eze. 4:6; Lev. 16; Rev. 14:6, 7; 20:12; 14:12; 22:12.)" [emphasis added]— [9]SOURCE

“The close of human probation?” This is solid evidence against the demonic cult of Seventh-day Adventism, who teach that salvation is *never complete* nor secured in this lifetime. There is no true assurance of salvation in SDA, because they view salvation as *a process* that can be lost if a person does not continue to abide in Christ. I agree with Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), who said he believed in the *[10]Perseverance Of The Holy Spirit* in a believer, not the *Perseverance Of The Saints*. The former depends solely upon God’s faithfulness to keep His promise **“ TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE ” (1st Corinthians 1:21b)**; but the latter depends upon man’s faithfulness to obey God, which is a works-based counterfeit plan of salvation.

SDA’s teach that all believers are on “probation” after being born-again, and the life they live will determine whether or not Christ finds them “

worthy

”

of salvation. SDA is a totally 100 % works-based false religion that wraps itself deceitfully in a fraudulent shell of claiming salvation by grace through faith.

The truth is that once a person becomes a born-again child of God, the Holy Spirit comes in to indwell that believer, never to depart, and the Holy Spirit seals that believer for ever (2nd Corinthians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13; Ephesians 4:30). The Holy Spirit is our seal, God’s downpayment on that which He has redeemed with the precious blood of Jesus Christ. Amen! My sins were washed away by the blood of Jesus the day I was saved at age 13. I was saved on the spot—irrevocably, permanently and eternally and irreversibly! Hallelujah!

Eternal life is not a reward for good behavior as SDA’s teach. NO ONE is worthy of salvation. Salvation is receiving, not giving. Remember that eternal life is a free gift. All you do to have a gift is receive it. If you believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God Who died, was buried and rose again for your sins, and you make that you’re hope for Heaven, then you’re saved. Christ died, that’s history; Christ died for me, that’s salvation!

Here you can plainly see that Adventists do indeed teach a *works-based false plan of salvation.* In order to be deemed “worthy” to partake in the first resurrection (Revelation 20:6), a believer is required to abide in Christ, keep God’s Commandments and maintain faith in Jesus. That’s not the Biblical free grace Gospel. Keeping God’s Commandments is not part of the Gospel. The faith that bringeth salvation does not have to be maintained to keep salvation. Eternal life is a GIFT according to the Holy Bible, that you simply receive by childlike faith.

The purpose of God’s LAW is to show us our SINNERSHIP, that all the world may become *guilty before God* (Romans 3:19). In other words, you need to recognize yourself as A NEEDY SINNER, so you will see your need for redemption in Jesus Christ! The Law shows us the awfulness of our sins, our misery and inability to please God in our own self-righteousness, and points us to the wonderful Savior who gave His life to die on Calvary’s cross to pay for our sins (Galatians 3:24-25). No one is worthy of salvation!!! We all deserve to got straight to Hell to burn forever! By the way, SDA’s totally deny the existence of a literal place called Hell, because they reason that a God of love would never do that to anyone! SDA’s are taking an awful BIG RISK by betting there is no real place of Hell.

Revelation 5:4 and 9, “And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon. ... And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation.”

Amen! no man is worthy, but the Lamb of God is worthy. Jesus Christ is worthy!!!

Those people who are genuinely saved (born again) will die IN THE LORD. **Revelation 14:13, “And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.”** Notice that a believer’s works “FOLLOW,” they do not precede. We are not saved by self-righteous works.

Our works follow us to the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). The Lord saves us by grace through faith. Salvation is instant, and we are born anew of the Spirit of Christ (Romans 8:9). We become a member of God’s family—the kingdom of God—the moment we are saved. We are spiritually the children of Abraham, with God being our same heavenly Father (Galatians 3:26-29).

Jesus Will Profess To Them: ’I Never Knew You!’

SDA’s will be judged at The Great White Throne Of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15, where Jesus will “profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity” (Matthew 7:23).

Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”

And here is the will of the Father according to the Lord Jesus Himself...

John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”

The will of the Father is to believe on Christ, the Lamb of God. Notice that the Bible does not say to keep all God’s Commandments and to abide in Christ throughout your life to be saved as SDA’s foolishly teach. Adventists are unsaved heretics, on their way to the Lake of Fire. There’s only one way, and that way is Jesus Christ.

Catholics say they love Jesus, while bowing to Mary and echoing vain repetitions to “Mary, Mary, Mary.” They are in utter demonic denial of their sad and lost sinful state. Likewise, Seventh-day Adventists claim to trust upon the Lord Jesus, while also adding water baptism, keeping the Sabbath Day, tithing and all the Commandments of God to their so-called “faith.” Faith in what? Seventh-day Adventism? That’s exactly where SDA’s have placed their faith... in a manmade religion that is going to take them all to the fires of Hell.

I say this kindly, but with a fervent desire that some Adventists will read this article and repent toward God, believing the Gospel to be saved.

Seventh-Day Adventism is a Satanic Deception

Seventh-day Adventism is easy to pick apart if you focus on their bizarre and exclusive false doctrine of “Investigative Judgment.” Back in the 19th century, a wayward minister named William Miller crunched some numbers and prophesied that the Lord would return in 1844. Over 10,000 Millerites (as they were called) quit their jobs and sold all their worldly possessions, including their homes. When Jesus didn’t return, there was panic. Something had to be done quick. So someone came up with the notion that Miller had misinterpreted the prophecy, and that in actuality Christ had entered into the Holy of Holies in Heaven to begin His work of “Investigative Judgment.”

It is tragic that men and women, in their woeful stubbornness and pride, are willing to corrupt the Scriptures in order to justify their foolishness and sin. SDA wouldn’t exist today if it were not for the foolishness of William Miller, who errantly predicted the Lord’s return in 1844. SDA was born out of a failed prophecy!!! This fact alone proves incontrovertibly that SDA is a scam, a hoax, and a false religion rooted in man’s sinful pride and wickedness.

I plead with you to forsake the Seventh-Day Adventist false religion if you are a victim. **Acts 16:31** is the only invitation which God ever gave for men to be saved— **"Believe upon the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."**

1. http://eindtijdinbeeld.nl/EiB-Bibliotheek/Boeken/KingdomOfTheCultsWalterMartin.pdf
2. https://www.adventist.org/beliefs/fundamental-beliefs/restoration/christs-ministry-in-the-heavenly-sanctuary
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/deny_eternal_torment.htm
4. http://www.adventist.org/
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Baptismal%20Regeneration/br.htm
6. http://www.adventist.org/beliefs
7. http://www.adventist.org/beliefs
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/gospel_of_free_grace.htm
9. http://www.adventist.org/beliefs
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_and_perseverance.htm

1.1.87 Avoid The Counsel Of The Ungodly (2020-03-27 05:00)

There's an online magazine from California called: "LIFE GOALS,"

on which the author states:

> This past year I started getting visual about the future that I wanted. Before then, I had no idea what I wanted or what I pictured my future to look like. Though getting more visual about what I wanted, I really got connected with my future and feel like I know the steps I need to take in order to have the future that I desire. I've allowed myself to really think about what I want while also having fun doing it. It felt less overwhelming and more fun to visually map my life out.

> For all of us daydreamers, visually planning out your life can make daydreaming feel a little more practical. We can be daydreamers with real plans for our future if we do it right. —[1]'LIFE GOALS' magazine

That type of foolish thinking is so typical of this younger, selfish, ungodly generation today! What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, "**
>
> **Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man*.**
>
> **For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.**
>
> **"**

Our 'WHOLE DUTY' in life is to 'FEAR GOD AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS'! Do you fear God dear friend? I do! We all have to give account to God someday in eternity (Hebrews 14:10-12). I don't know about you, but I want to be prepared for that day! You and I simply don't know what tomorrow may bring here on earth, but WE DO KNOW that we must stand before God one day in the future. **Hebrews 9:27, "And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but**

after this the judgment: ” My future life’s goal on earth is to FEAR GOD AND OBEY HIS COMMANDMENTS!!!

Philippians 1:21, “ For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.”

It is a sin to make future plans without including, obeying and glorifying God...

> **Luke 12:16-21, “ And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully: And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits? And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods. And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry. But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? *So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God*.”**

I noticed that the author of ’LIFE GOALS’ doesn’t include God in her future plans. Kindly, she is a fool and no one ought take advice from her. **Psalms 1:1-2, “*Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly*, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.**

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. **”** The unsaved world has a lot of ungodly counsel to offer you, but a wise person avoids it! So what do we do? The answer is to DELIGHT IN THE LAW OF THE LORD DAY AND NIGHT! That is what the Psalmist David said!

Seeking Professional Secular Help

It is not a sin for a Christian to go to a psychiatrist. I heard Pastor Jack Hyles (who pastored faithfully for 55 years) say in a sermon that some people need a psychiatrist. These specialists

are licensed to prescribe drugs, which some patients desperately need to cope with manic depression and other ailments. There are many causes of mental illness, including: physical health problems, abuse, drugs, phobias and compulsive disorders, which need legitimate medical intervention.

So I am not against psychiatrists, but I sincerely believe that in at least 95 % of the cases where believers seek psychiatric help, it is totally unnecessary. [2]Pastor Max Younce preaches a very practical 2-part sermon series called: [3]HUMAN WISDOM VERSUS DIVINE WISDOM | [4]PART TWO, which addresses why so many people seek psychiatric counselling. What they really have is a REBELLION problem with the Word of God! I hope you will take the time to listen to this tremendous sermon, which I am confident you'll be so glad you did!

However, you need to understand that psychologists are not trained to counsel people from the inspired Word of God, and neither are they licensed to prescribe drugs. I do not recommend psychologists, because they do not have a Biblical mindset. And for that matter neither do psychiatrists, so you have to be careful with them too. It is up to the individual person (or their family if they are unable) to determine if someone needs psychiatric care. Some Christians foolishly apply Mark 5:1-17 (the Maniac of Gadarene) to every situation, and assume that every insane person is demon-possessed, but that is simply not true! There are legitimate cases of mental illness, which science is still discovering. You need to be very careful before shoving the Holy Bible in someone's face who has mental issues! It all depends on what is causing their mental illness.

The secular medical profession does not officially recognize Biblical terms; such as: sin, love, righteousness, redemption, Hell, Heaven, Holy Spirit, Jesus, repentance, salvation, discipleship, conviction, God or Judgment. They approach the broken body and soul from a humanistic perspective, not a Biblical spiritual perspective. For example: a lazy woman (a wife and a mother) who seeks help from the medical profession will very likely be diagnosed with 'Clinical Depression,' and then be prescribed drugs to cope. What she really needs is Bible preaching! She needs to be told that she is a sinner, and that laziness is a horrible sin, and she needs to get right with God! You will NEVER hear anyone in the secular medical profession tell you that YOU NEED TO GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!!

Another example is a man (a father and husband) who has a hot-temper. If he seeks professional help from the secular world, he will almost assuredly be sent to an Anger Management

Program, but what he really needs is to GET RIGHT WITH GOD! One of the greatest sermons I have heard on this subject is by Pastor Jack Hyles, a masterpiece sermon in my humble opinion, called: '[5]YOU CAN CHOOSE YOUR OWN TEMPERAMENT!' People will say things like: "I wish I was as sweet as she is!" or "I wish I was as hard-working as he is!" or "I wish I had your patience!," but the truth is we CAN be all those things IF WE CHOOSE TO! Someone says: "Boy, I wish I was as generous as he is!" Well, you can be! The truth is that those people (which you admire so much) are just as lazy, mean, uncaring and selfish as you are, but they CHOOSE to work hard, get up early, apply themselves, care, love and be generous! YOU CAN CHOOSE YOUR OWN TEMPERAMENT!!!

Bible Preaching Is The Best Godly Counsel

Please avoid the counsel of the ungodly! I love Bible-preaching, because it is GODLY COUNSEL! I need all the spiritual counsel I can obtain, to lay up wisdom for future decisions that I might need to make, or for someone else who might need my advice in a matter. **Proverbs 10:14, " *Wise men lay up knowledge*: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction."** What a great Bible verse! Since web visitors ask me a lot of questions, I listen to a lot of Bible preaching, so I can steer them in the right direction.

I heard Dr. Hyles say that he and his secretary once went through 128 of his pastoral counseling sessions in his office, to see how many of them could have been avoided if people simply listened to his preaching and read his books. Of the 128 counseling sessions, 122 could have been avoided!!! Wow! Good night in the morning! Great fluffy biscuits! That is amazing!!! The point being—listening to Bible preaching WILL change your life!!!

That is why I collect [6]Pastor Jeff Owens' sermons like baseball cards, because they are a goldmine of wisdom! I love that dear man of God, and he is one of my mentors! When people ask me a question, I search through my Jeff Owens' collection for a helpful sermon, and I send it to them! That is wisdom. I am not always wise, but I know where to get wisdom. That is why I have a collection online of several thousand sermons by Bible-believing preachers! Thank

God for PREACHERS!!! I have [7]over 2,800 sermons just by Pastor Jack Hyles (my hero of the Christian faith). **Proverbs 13:20, "*He that walketh with wise men shall be wise*: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed." Jeremiah 5:5, " *I will get me unto the great men*, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds."**

In sharp contrast, most people saturate their impressionable minds with *secular* newspapers, books, magazines, websites, movies, plays, blogs. And then professed Christian people effectively do the same thing—inoculating their minds with so-called "

Christian

" devotionals, books, websites, magazines, blogs, films and religious conventions. All of this effectively KEEPS YOU FROM THE INSPIRED WORD OF GOD!



We are living in the ’PERILOUS TIMES’ as foretold in the Holy Scriptures, a time of reprobate minds. What saith the Scripture? ...

2nd Timothy 3:1-5, “

This know also, that in the last days *perilous times shall come*.

For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

***Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away*.**

”

I always marvel at the last part of **2nd Timothy 3:5—**

“

Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. **”** That is a shocking revelation. The Bible foretold that a horrible time would come, when the most wicked people would embrace religion, professing a superficial FORM of godliness; but denying the power of God unto salvation, which is the Gospel (Romans 1:16). The Bible warns us to TURN AWAY FROM SUCH REPROBATES, that is, counterfeit Christians!!!

Satan is a beautiful liar! There are many deceptions in the world today. The average person is not a born-again Christian. They cannot discern the difference between a true Christian versus a fake Christian. Examples of fake Christians include: Mormon, Roman Catholic, Jehovah’s Witness, Church of Christ, Lutherans, Seventh-Day Adventist, Unitarian Universalist, Scientology, Christian Science and the Church of England, to name but a few of the major religious groups. All of these religious faiths corrupt the [8]Gospel of free grace, adding works to grace, which is ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). To seek counsel from these pseudo-Christian religious groups is to seek the counsel of the ungodly!

For example: Roman Catholics teach that a person MUST keep the Seven Sacraments to merit Heaven, which is NOT the Bible’s way to be saved. JW’s deny that Jesus is God almighty, so they have “

”

(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Providing a detailed analysis of these cults is beyond the scope of this article. For our purposes here, I just want to warn you that you shouldn’t seek counsel from these religious groups, because they are not born-again believers.

“

Godly counsel

”

is advice that is 100 % Scripture-based! I’d estimate that 99 % of all advice given today anywhere is unbiblical!

Godly counsel obviously should include God!!!

One of the more obvious examples of ungodly advice is the recommendation to seek divorce. God hates divorce (i.e.,

“

putting away

” - Jeremiah 3:20 Malachi 2:16). No one should ever file for divorce! I like that in the Philippine islands there are no divorce courts. Literally, you cannot file for divorce! Would to God that it were so in America! We are a spoiled-rotten culture of selfishness, greed and immorality. The Bible foretold in

2nd Timothy 3:1-5, “

This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.

For men shall be lovers of their own selves..

.

” Seeking a divorce is the most selfish thing that a person could ever do.

Proverbs 31:12, “

She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life. **”** Ladies, to file for divorce is to hire a legally-trained professional assassin to financially murder your husband! Avoid lawyers who will always offer the ungodly advice to: “

STRIKE FIRST!

” A lawyer is an ambassador for Satan, and he or she couldn’t care less about your sacred marriage!

My Godly Advice For You

I could mention hundreds of examples of ungodly advice, I am just touching the tip of the iceberg. Here is some of the best godly advice I could ever give you:

1. **Do not enroll your impressionable child into the public fool system.** The Devil has a bid for your child! Public schools don't care. They promote perverse sex-ed, homosexuality, fornication, new age doctrine, Harry Potter and evolution; but much worse is that children are deprived the love of caring Christian teachers, the the knowledge of God. My number one best godly advice I could give anyone is to get your children into a [9]Bible-believing Christian school preferably at a local Baptist church. Home-schooling is also an option, but a mother must be responsible and diligent to make it all succeed.
2. **Get your family faithfully involved in a local Bible-believing church.** This is so important. I love Pastor Steven Anderson, his family and growing church ministry. I've listened to him share his testimony many times, in which he tells how his wise parents sacrificially drove 45 minutes to attend an Independent Fundamental Baptist Church as a family. That is what made Brother Anderson the bold man of God that he is—being involved in a local fundamental Bible-believing church, where he found the blessed Savior and learned all about the Word of God! The distance is worth the difference!
3. **A Christian wife ought never work a secular job.** I have heard countless tragic stories of Christian men's wives running off in adultery with some bum at work. In one case the jealous husband murdered his wife and then commit suicide, but nothing happened to the adulterer at work! I wouldn't want to be in that wicked man's shoes on Judgment Day. **Proverbs 6:29, "So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent."** The Word of God plainly teaches that women are the "WEAKER VESSEL" (1st Peter 3:7). Ungodly men are seducers. To some extent all men are dirty-minded pigs! A man's mind normally thinks very differently than a woman's mind does; most women either fail to understand that, don't care, or take sport in hurting other people. A husband needs to protect his wife from other men, by keeping her home where she happily belongs, *guiding the house* (1st Timothy 5:14-15). I am not saying it is sinful for women to work outside the home, but it is unwise. That is how I feel in the matter!
4. **Avoid drinking booze!** I thank God I have never drank a drop of booze. I hate booze! Alcohol has never built a home, mended a marriage or strengthened a relationship! I remember standing over the graves of a pregnant mother who was struck and murdered by a drunk driver. I'll never forget seeing that little white coffin being lowered into a small hole dug 6 feet deep into the earth! As usual, the drunk driver sustained few injuries and received slap on the wrist for *Involuntary Manslaughter* (that means even though he killed somebody, since that wasn't his intention, he wasn't be charged with First Degree Murder). That has always bothered me, because everybody who drinks alcohol fully understands the risks involved. Drinking booze is a game of Russian Roulette! Evangelist John R. Rice properly called alcohol: LIQUID DEVIL!

5. **Christian ladies, reject feminist indoctrination** - The [10]Rockefeller's since the 1960's have re-engineered American women to think differently—to despise marriage and motherhood, resent child-rearing, loathe being a stay-at-home wife, feel inferior for being a homemaker. Instead, [11]women have been re-engineered to pursue a money-making career, seeks "relationships" instead of a lifetime marriage commitment, glorifying partying with friends as a single woman, and to be so-called "liberated" from an oppressive unfair male-dominated society! I am a movie fan. I like the 1997 movie, 'Dante's Peak,' about a volcano that erupts. In the [12]transcript, mayor Rachel Wando (played by actor Linda Hamilton) says to Harry Dalton (played by actor Pierce Brosnan) that children are NO FUN!—"What do you do for fun? Fun? Hmph. What is that? Fun? Oh, I know. Fun is what you have when you don't have two children, a business, a town to run." That is a fool talking! **Psalms 127:3, "Lo, children are an heritage of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward."** Stupid is, stupid does ladies! Don't let the Devil make a Jezebel out of you! Don't let the Devil talk you into murdering your precious baby! Don't let the Devil's child convince you to destroy your own marriage and home. Tell the Devil and his minions to go to Hell!!!

6. **Avoid birth control contraceptives and have children.** I am 100 % against the whole idea of delaying having children until things are more settled. Don't be a fool! You don't know what the future holds dear friend! Egg Freezing has become a popular reality in these strange modern times! Recent figures released by the [13]Human Fertilisation And Embryology Authority (HFEA) confirmed Egg Freezing to be the fastest form of fertility treatment in Europe. But only 1-in-5 women who had their eggs frozen returned to use them, and of the women that returned only 21 % successfully gave birth to a child. That means only 4 % of the women who have their eggs frozen ever have a baby! Oh, how foolish are women today!!! God loves BIG FAMILIES, and so do I! I admire that [14]Pastor Steven Anderson and his wife have 11 children. I think that is beautiful! I advise every young married couple to HAVE CHILDREN, and have them NOW! Don't delay! Children are a gift, blessing and heritage from THE LORD!!! The plain truth is that you will NEVER have the money, time, resources, home or more settled life to accommodate having children—SO JUST HAVE THEM!!!

7. **Saturate your life with the inspired Word of God.** Hearing the Holy Bible increases our FAITH! **Romans 10:17, "So then** *faith cometh by hearing***, and hearing by the word of God."** When I say, "Word of God," I am always referring to the inspired 'KING JAMES BIBLE'! **Romans 12:1-2, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world: but *be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God."** Our life is TRANSFORMED as believers, day by day, as we hear the Holy Scriptures, having our mind RENEWED by the Word! **James 1:21, "Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and *receive with meekness the engrafted word*, which is able to save your souls."** The inspired Word of God rejoices my heart each day, shining bright in my soul, giving me 'UNSPEAKABLE JOY' in the Lord (1st Peter 1:7-9).

I love you with God's unconditional love dear reader, and helping you is my heart's great desire. **2nd Corinthians 3:2, "*Ye* are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:" 1st Thessalonians 2:20, "*For ye* are our glory and joy."** And again we read in **Galatians 4:19, "My little children, of whom I travail in birth again *until Christ be formed in you*,"** I want you to [15]get saved (if you're not), and know 100 % that your name is written in Heaven as God's redeemed child. I want you to have the '[16]unspeakable joy' that I do in Christ Jesus.

"Life is too short not to spend it doing what God wants us to do." —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. https://lifegoalsmag.com/visually-plan-future/
2. https://heritagebbc.com/
3. https://youtu.be/Ng01FW34Yzw
4. https://youtu.be/_JWb2K0an04
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/you_can_choose_your_own_temperament.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_owens.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-true-biblical-gospel-of-free-grace.html
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/checklist-of-truly-christian-school.html
10. https://www.savethemales.ca/001904.html
11. https://www.henrymakow.com/cgi-bin/mt-5/mt-search.cgi?search=rockefellers+re-engineered+women&IncludeBlogs=1&limit=20
12. http://www.script-o-rama.com/movie_scripts/d/dantes-peak-script-transcript-pierce.html
13. https://theconversation.com/more-and-more-women-are-freezing-their-eggs-but-only-21-of-those-who-use-them-have-become-mothers-117028
14. http://stevenandersonfamily.blogspot.com/
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/joy_unspeakable.htm

1.1.88 Are You Ready to Meet God? (2020-03-27 05:56)

There was a very sad accident which happened in Colorado Springs in 2009. An 18-year old woman, Whitney Hendrickson, was slowly burned to death in a fiery accident, which involved an out-of-control vehicle. The poor girl was pinned between the gas pump and the burning minivan. As she saw the flames moving toward her, she cried out for help, saying “Help me! Help me! I’m going to die.” Sadly, there was no one to save her. Life is so short. She had no idea when she woke up that morning that it would be her last day on earth. My deepest sympathies goes out to that young woman’s family.

Spencer Eden/KDVR-TV | March 17, 2009

March 17: A Colorado Springs convenience store gasoline pump caught fire and exploded, killing a woman.

COLORADO SPRINGS, Colo. — A convenience store gasoline pump caught fire and exploded Tuesday, killing a woman and injuring at least one other person, police said.

Witnesses told The Gazette newspaper the pump caught fire after hit was hit by a pickup that had in turn been struck by an SUV. Police said the incident was under investigation.

The woman was pumping gas when the fire erupted, and she was trapped between the pump and a minivan, witnesses said.

"She was standing there screaming ’Help me! Help me! I’m going to die,"’ Greg Alderman told The Gazette.

Police Lt. Dave Whitlock identified the woman who was killed as 18-year-old Whitney Hendrickson of Colorado Springs.

The SUV driver, 29-year-old Kelli Renae McKay of Colorado Springs, was treated at Memorial Hospital for bruises. She was cited for suspicion of careless driving involving a death, a misdemeanor, Whitlock said.

A passenger in the minivan was unharmed as was the driver of the pickup.

Alderman, who works across the street from the 7-Eleven store where the explosion occurred, said he tried to get to the woman but the heat was too intense.

Michael Horvat, who also works across the street, said he ran to the store with a fire extinguisher but an off-duty firefighter yelled at him to back off. Just then the pump exploded.

"She was frozen in there, between the gas pumps and her car," Horvat said. "She was holding her face. Flames were all around her. She never got out."

SOURCE: [1]Woman Killed After gas Station Pump Explodes

I wrote this article because this accident is a clear reminder to all of us that life is predictably UNPREDICTABLE. We have a tendency to take so many things for granted in this life, including life itself.

Consider this poor woman who lost her life. Any hope of having a future husband or children or grandchildren, any hope of ever hearing those first words “Mama” or “I wuv you mommy,” any hope of watching her children graduate from school, or of receiving a big hug from one of her own children, is now gone forever. How sad. How tragic!

This is why I get so peeved at our government leaders for [2]needlessly sending our children to die on foreign soil for agendas that have absolutely nothing to do with America’s freedom. Alan Greenspan, who headed the Federal Reserve Board for 19 years, stated that the Iraqi War is mostly about [3]stealing their oil. That’s not a good enough reason to forfeit our children’s lives. Many parents will never be grandparents, because their child died in Iraqi for the New World Order. And if that’s not bad enough, [4]President Bush Jokes about War In Iraq! It is all so evil. Just remember, Obama, Bush and the Clintons will all spend this coming Christmas with their children. If your pastor supports the [5]War in Iraq, pray for him that God will open his eyes.

May we keep in mind the untimely death of this unfortunate young woman, and numerous others we read about every day in the news, so that we may [6]redeem the time, preparing to meet our God and Creator. Life is what happens to us while we’re making big plans. Life

has its [7]disappointments, heartaches and times of sorrow for everyone—some more than others—but God is still on His throne in Heaven and now is the time to [8]Get Right With God (MP3 sermon by Pastor Lee Roberson, 1909-2007). Do you know Jesus as your Savior?

The Reality of Sin, Judgment and Hell

After I read this tragic story, I couldn't help but think of the Scriptures and the BILLIONS of unbelievers that are headed for the Lake of Fire in their sins. **Revelation 21:8, "But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death."** And again in **2nd Thessalonians 1:8** we are warned, **"In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ."** I don't know if this young woman was saved or unsaved, and I make no statement concerning that. I certainly hope with all my heart that she's enjoying Heaven now with the saints.

What caught my attention mostly was the fact that this young women saw death approaching. She saw the fires moving closer and closer. Fear overwhelmed her, as it would anyone. How tragic that multitudes of people in the world today refuse to see the fires closing in around them! They are blind to the reality of sin, judgment and Hell fire! Oh, that men would hear and believe the Word of God, repenting toward God for salvation.

Jesus taught in Matthew 24:37-38 that the people before the flood were eating, drinking, marrying, and giving in marriage (partying). Jesus said that it would be the same way in the Last Days. We are living in those times. People today are [9]not listening to God. This is why we have a city nicknamed "Sin City"; and abortion is legal, and Salem, Massachusetts prides themselves as the "City of Witches"; and pornography is legal; and homosexuals are getting married and adopting children; and America's legal system is extremely corrupt and oppressive; and idolatry is commonplace in America's churches. Woe unto America.

Jesus said that when the flood finally came, [10]THEY KNEW NOT what had happened until it was too late. Not one person heeded Noah's preaching of the righteousness that is in Jesus Christ. Only Noah and his immediate family got on the ark. Noah preached for 120 long years, but not one person obeyed the Gospel, not one person got saved, not one person escaped God's wrath when judgment came. And after perishing in the flood, they went to Hell to burn (Psalm 9:17).

Tragically, preachers no longer cry aloud against sin, no longer warn men of the coming judgment of an angry God, and no longer stress the awfulness of eternal punishment for all Christ-rejecters in the fires of Hell. Every mainstream so-called "Christian author," such as Joyce Meyer, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Max Lucado, et cetera, spend 99 % of the time AVOIDING the unpleasant and offensive topics of sin, judgment, God's wrath, hellfire and eternal punishment. Yet, the great need of our day is to hear these topics preached loud and long so that men may fear God and come to repentance.

All of the popular televangelists today are a bunch of [11]greedy fakes! Beware of the minister who focuses on health, wealth and prosperity. Beware of any professed "Christian" who wants to sell you something; but never warns of the coming judgment in hellfire, never exposes the awfulness of sin, never talks about winning souls to Jesus Christ and never talks about God's wrath upon the wicked. America's great need of the hour is preaching preachers!

The tragic accident in Colorado Springs could have happened to anyone. It was horrific to say the least. Burned alive! **Proverb 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."** The importance question is, are you ready to meet God? **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

Luke 13:5, "I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish." —Jesus Christ

1. https://www.foxnews.com/story/woman-killed-after-gas-station-pump-explodes
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Terror/warmongering.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/stealing_iraqi_oil.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/bush_jokes.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/churches_support_tyranny.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/redeeming_the_time.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/detours_of_disappointment.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Lee%20Roberson/get_right_with_god.mp3
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/not_listening_to_god.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/they_knew_not.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/greedy.htm

1.1.89 Saved According To God's Purpose (2020-03-27 11:00)

2nd Timothy 1:8-11, " Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, *not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace*, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began, But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel: Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles."

What a beautiful passage of Scripture. I read this passage today and was compelled to write this article. Notice in verse 9 that we are not saved "

ACCORDING TO OUR WORKS, but according to HIS OWN PURPOSE AND GRACE.

" We tend to think of everything from our own selfish perspective, but the Bible says God saves us TO HIS OWN PURPOSE. What is God's PURPOSE" for saving us?

> **Romans 8:28-30, "**
>
> **And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called *according to his purpose*.**
>
> **For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.**
>
> **Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified.**
>
> **"**

Before the world was ever created, God in His foreknowledge knew who would one day trust in His only begotten Son, and those he called, and justified and will someday glorify in Heaven.

- At salvation there is JUSTIFICATION (by grace through faith alone).
- In eternity there will be GLORIFICATION (presented to God blameless).
- Everything in between is SANCTIFICATION (i.e., conformed into Christ's image).

God never predestinates anyone to SALVATION; but rather, the Bible says He predestinates the saints to CONFORMITY into the image of His dear Son. **Romans 8:29, " For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate *to be conformed to the image of his Son*, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren."** This transformation process in theology is called

"sanctification." The word itself means "to be set apart." Before we were ever conceived in our mother's womb, God was already making big plans for our future. God's *purpose* for every believer is to be conformed into Jesus' righteous image.

What saith the Scripture? **Ephesians 2:10, "For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, *which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them*."** That is amazing dear Christian reader. Do you realize that before you were ever born, God had already foreordained that you should *walk in the Spirit* and do good works? That is God's desire, will and purpose for each and every believer. God the Father wants us all to emulate His precious Son in the world. We are Christ's ambassadors in His stead to this world. **2nd Corinthians 5:20, " Now then *we are ambassadors for Christ*, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God."**

God didn't merely save us to give us fire insurance! It is true that salvation is a free gift, without obligation; but God lovingly *requests* for us to return that benevolent act, by presenting our bodies as "a living sacrifice," which is our REASONABLE service (Romans 12:1-2). It is not the believer's "mandatory" service; but rather, our "reasonable" service! **1st Corinthians 6:20,**

“ For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God’s.” That

“ PRICE” is the precious blood of Jesus!!!

Dear Christian reader, God has BIG PLANS for you! Jesus is preparing a home for you in Heaven (John 14:1-3). The Lord has a new body for you at the Rapture—a body fashioned like unto His own glorified body (Philippians 3:21). God the Father, who sacrificed His only begotten Son to die for our sins, also promises to “FREELY GIVE US ALL THINGS” (Romans 8:32). In the meantime, our heavenly Father requests that we walk in the Holy Spirit—being FILLED with fruit of the Spirit, doing good works, serving Christ, departing from evil, and preaching the Gospel to win the lost. What a wonderful God and Savior!!!

Every believer has an “

INHERITANCE

”

reserved for us in Heaven, just waiting for us...

> **1st Peter 1:3-4, “**
>
> **Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,**
>
> ***To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you*, **
>
> **”**

Being a born-again Christian just keeps getting better and better!!!

> “A friend cannot be known in prosperity. An enemy cannot be hidden in adversity.”
> —Dr. Jack Hyles

1.1.90 Why Stand Ye Here All The Day Idle? (2020-03-27 15:00)

Matthew 20:6, "And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, *Why stand ye here all the day idle?*"

I like something that Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) said: "The Great Commission is not to preach the Gospel to congregations, but to individuals." That is so true! There are two basic types of churches: Evangelistic and Soulwinning. An *evangelistic* church teaches members to invite people to church, and then the pastor preaches the Gospel to the congregation; but in a *soulwinning* church, members are taught and organized to go out into the public to preach the Gospel. God's method is SOULWINNING!

> **Matthew 28:19-20, "*Go ye therefore, and teach all nations*, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."**

> **Luke 14:23, " And the lord said unto the servant, *Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in*, that my house may be filled. "**

Some soulwinning critic says: "

God is not interested

in numbers!

"

Well, my friend, God sure ain't interest in empty pews either! The Lord said he desired that

"

MY HOUSE MAY BE FULL

”

! This parable is symbolic of God the Father, who wants HIS HOUSE FULL. Numbers represent souls, and God wants souls saved. How do I KNOW this is true? Look at **Acts 2:41,**

“Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about *three thousand souls*.” If God is not interested in numbers, then why did the apostles count how many people were saved at Pentecost, and why does the Bible give us THE *NUMBER* OF SOULS SAVED? The Bible says 3,000 people were saved!!! Amen!

Throughout the Word of God saints are encouraged to GET BUSY SERVING GOD!!!

Psalms 90:12, “*So teach us to number our days*, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.”

Daniel 12:3, “ And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and *they that turn many to righteousness* as the stars for ever and ever. ”

Ephesians 5:16, “

***Redeeming the time*, because the days are evil.**

”

Colossians 4:5, “

***Walk in wisdom* toward them that are without, *redeeming the time*.”**

John 9:4, “

***I must work the works of him that sent me*, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.**

”

1st Corinthians 9:16, “For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, *woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!”*

Luke 10:2, “

Therefore said he unto them, *The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few*: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

”

Luke 8:15, “But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, *keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience*.

”

John 15:5, “I am the vine, ye are the branches: *He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit*: for without me ye can do nothing.”

Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*.”

Could be the Scripture be any plainer, that every Christian believer is supposed to be an active SOUL-WINNER? I think not. Why stand ye here all the day idle dear reader? What are you doing for the Lord Jesus Christ today? In what capacity are you involved with a local church ministry? What are you doing to help get souls saved? Every saint can and should do something!!!

Only you can evaluate what resources, talents, money, time or abilities God has entrusted to you, that can be volunteered for the Master's use. If you are not sure, ask your pastor what you can do to serve God in the local church. If you are not a member of a growing local church, you should be! The local New Testament, Bible-believing, church is our spiritual family in the Lord. One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Bob Gray Sr. is called: '[1]WHY YOU SHOULD BE A PART OF A GROWING CHURCH.'

Nobody wants to be a part of something that is dying, like the lifeless Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) on Guam. The church is deader than a doorknob! Even their sign "

Ichabod

" (i.e., The Glory Of The Lord Has Departed)

is falling down over the entrance door, because

it is so worn and old! Worst of all, they have become indifferent and couldn't care less about truth or people. Well I care about truth and people! Still, I love them and pray for them, hoping one day they will get right with God and make peace with me, as I have tried to do with them since 2017 (they forced me out in 2014). Woe unto the idle shepherds!

HBC has so much potential to become a great soulwinning church, but they merely want to keep it as a money-generating religious business. The power of the Holy Spirit is not present! The alters are empty during the invitation. The church uses dozens of corrupt Bible revisions, which confuses people. The false gospel of Lordship Salvation is taught and sanctioned, damning men's souls to Hell. The church members have an "

Us Four And No More

"

cultist

mindset. It truly saddens my heart!

Lamentations 1:12a, “ Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by?... ”

The big problem all across America is that soulwinning is not important to churches anymore. Pastors are lazy! Many ecumenical pastors hate the very word,

“[2]SOULWINNING,” because Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) made it a household word, and ecumenical pastors are envious of Dr. Hyles’ massive ministry success from his 55 years of Spirit-filled ministry. Soulwinning is every believer’s duty!!! **Matthew 20:6b, “Why stand ye here all the day idle?”**

> “Human beings just want to be loved... just love the hell out of them!” —[3]Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/lets_go_soul_winning.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/people_just_want_to_be_loved.htm

---

1.1.91 The King James Bible Is Inspired (2020-03-28 01:07)

2nd Timothy 3:16-17, “

All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

”

> “The Bible is not the inspired, inerrant and 100 % historically true words of God. ...If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man’s belief in the Bible.” —Voltaire (French philosopher and former unbeliever 1694-1778 - He now knows better [in Hell])

As one liberal theologian pointed out in his review of Harold Lindsell's, *The Battle For The Bible*: the only real difference between the conservative and liberal positions on the Bible is that the conservatives say the Bible USED TO BE inspired and inerrant, whereas the liberal says it NEVER WAS inspired or inerrant. BOTH positions agree that the Bible IS NOT NOW inspired or inerrant.

As brother Daryl Coats so aptly says in his article, *The Two Lies*:

> "If the Bible was inspired only in the original manuscripts, no one in the entire history of the world has ever had an inspired Bible. The original autographs of Job and the books of Moses had disappeared more than a thousand years before the first book of the New Testament was written, so no one has ever owned a complete Bible made up of the 'divine originals.' Nor, has anyone ever owned a complete New Testament made up of 'inspired originals,' because the originals were distributed among more than a dozen individuals and local churches."

Thank God for the inspired King James Bible today!

> "The reward that outdoes all others is the peace of knowing that you did right." — Pastor Jack Hyles

---

1.1.92 Hell Is A Literal Place Of Eternal Punishment In Fire (2020-03-28 03:31)

Revelation 20:14-15, " And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."

Revelation 21:8, " But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death."

I was saddened today to learn that Renee Roland, who hosts a popular YouTube channel promoting the free grace Gospel, [1]doesn't know if Hell exists or not. She questions the Bible, admittedly saying she 'DOESN'T KNOW,' and considers the possibility of annihilation instead of eternal punishment in a burning place of *fire and brimstone* for the damned. In her video she rationalizes that is goes against God's good nature to send someone to Hell forever.

Now, I like Renee's fighting spirit and she has even promoted some of my Gospel articles (for which I am grateful). However, I am here to tell you dear friend that HELL IS VERY REAL! Hell is a literal place. It is a physical place inside the earth that burns with "

fire and brimstone,

"

just like the Scripture teaches in our two text passages. The Bible actually has more to say about Hell than it does Heaven! I did not write this article to be mean or criticize Renee, God knows my heart; but rather, to simply set the record straight. HELL IS A REAL PLACE!!! Who goes to Hell? Only Christ-rejecters who choose to go there!

Here is a Scripture passage that disproves the heresy of ANNIHILATION. **Matthew 10:28, " And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell."** The Bible tells us not to fear men, who can just kill our body; but to FEAR GOD, who can destroy both body and soul IN HELL!!! If *annihilation* were a true teaching (which says unsaved people will merely die and cease to be conscious permanently), then this Bible verse would make no sense at all. If all God is going to do is annihilate men, so that they are no longer conscious in their grave, then what more fear is there of God than men? If men kill you, you are dead in the earth. If God annihilates you, you are dead in the earth? Why then should we fear God more than men? Clearly, as the Bible says, God has the power to DESTROY BOTH SOUL AND BODY *IN HELL*. So

Hell then must be a different punishment than merely ceasing to exist!

It behooves me how anyone, especially a professed born-again Christian, could even entertain the foolish idea of annihilation for the unsaved.

Seventh-Day Adventists Deny The Existence Of Hell

Here is a quote from their own SDA website:

> "**We reject the doctrine of eternal torment for the following reasons:**
>
> (1) Because everlasting life is a gift of God (Rom 6:23). The wicked do not possess this – they 'shall not see life' (John 3:36); 'no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him' (I John. 3:15).
>
> (2) Because eternal torment would perpetuate and immortalize sin, suffering, and woe, and contradict, we believe, divine revelation, which envisions the time when these things shall be no more (Rev. 21:4).

(3) Because it seems to us to provide a plague spot in the universe of God throughout eternity, and would seem to indicate that it is impossible for God Himself ever to abolish it.

(4) Because in our thinking, it would detract from the attribute of love as seen in the character of God, and postulates the concept of a wrath which is never appeased.

(5) Because the Scriptures teach that the atoning work of Christ is to 'put away sin' (Heb. 9:26) – first from the individual, and ultimately from the universe. The full fruition of Christ's sacrificial, atoning work will be seen not only in a redeemed people but in a restored heaven and earth (Eph. 1:14)"

SOURCE: 'Questions On Doctrine,' p. 543, released by the General Conference of Seventh Day Adventists in 1957 [emphasis added]

SDA's and Jehovah's Witnesses BOTH share similar beliefs, denying the Biblical teaching of eternal punishment for lost sinners. SDA's deny the torments of fire and brimstone in a literal place called "

Hell.

" It is foolish for SDA's to rationalize that letting somebody go to Hell forever contradicts God's character of love. They are forgetting about God's character trait of holiness (1st Peter 1:15-16). A holy God demands justice! All sin must be paid for (Romans 6:23). There are absolutely NO EXCEPTIONS!

It was God’s love that sent His only begotten Son into the world to pay for our sins (John 3:16). The entire Old Testament reveals the holy nature of God, who will not tolerate sin. The New Testament reveals the loving grace of God, that offers redemption to all mankind. For someone to focus only on God’s love, denying that the Lord could let ever allow a sinner to be punished in hellfire for all eternity, is to completely ignore the LAW of God in the Old Testament. We’ve got a bunch of New Testament churchgoers today, woefully ignorant of Bible theology.

God made two great divisions of His Word: LAW and GRACE! That is, Old Testament and New Testament! Law demands justice! Every violation of the law MUST be punished. Jesus took our place on the cross. In theology this is called a “

Vicarious Death

” (i.e.,

a substitutionary death); Christ died in our stead on the cross! Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

Also, please understand that God never sends anybody to Hell who doesn’t CHOOSE to go there, by knowingly rejecting the dear Savior! No small child ever goes to Hell. No retarded person ever goes to Hell. No human being has ever gone to Hell, unto whom the grace of God did not appear to be saved (Titus 2:11). If someone is incapable of understanding the Gospel of free grace, God would never be so unjust as to let the angels cast them into Hell. Only conscious Christ-rejecters go to Hell!

Psalms 9:17 Teaches The Wicked Shall Be Turned Into “ Hell”

In all the corrupt modern Bible revisions, they’ve changed "Hell" to "Sheol" in the Old Testament, which is a gross error. For example: **Psalms 9:17, “The wicked shall be turned into**

hell, and all the nations that forget God.” The word "Sheol" means "realm of the dead." That is the Hebrew word from which "Hell" is translated in the King James Bible. However, the King James translators were wise and scholarly men, fully realizing that "Sheol" didn’t make sense to the reader, because even the righteous go to Sheol! So if the righteous and the unrighteous go to the SAME place, then Psalms 9:17 makes no sense at all. The 1611 translators knew this, which is why they chose to use the English word "Hell," which denotes eternal damnation for the wicked! Anyone who has ever dealt with Mormons or JW’s fully knows that they love to point out that "Sheol" only refers to the grave, and not a place of fire and damnation. Then why do the wicked and nations that forget God go there?

I actually learned this truth about Psalms 9:17 as a teenager, from Dr. Walter Martin (1928-1989). My Christian parents had his book on their shelf called: "[2]KINGDOM OF THE CULTS" (free .PDF version online). I love Dr. Martin’s book, but I disagree with his false claim that SDA is a “

Christian cult.

”

There ain’t no such animal!

What saith the Scripture? **Mark 9:47-48, “And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes *to be cast into hell fire*:**

Where their worm dieth not, and *the fire is not quenched*.

” Here we learn from the Bible that lost souls are “

CAST

”

into Hell, where the

“

FIRE IS NOT QUENCHED

”

!

The True Story Of The Rich Man And Lazarus

This is a 100 % true story...

Luke 16:19-24, “

There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man’s table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham’s bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

”

False prophets (e.g., Mormons, JW’s and SDA’s) deny that this is a true story. I was sitting at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and a guy named “

Christian

”

got up behind the pulpit to teach a Wednesday evening Bible study, denying that Luke 16:19-32 is a true story. He is very wrong! How do we know this is a true story and not a parable?

We know for a few reasons:

1. Jesus doesn’t say it is a parable (as he normally does when telling a parable).
2. Jesus doesn’t explain its meaning afterwards (as He does when telling a parable).
3. Jesus uses proper names (Abraham and Lazarus), which He never does in parables.

4. If Hell is not a literal place of fire and torment, then Jesus is a deceiver.

These are strong reasons to accept this account as valid and absolutely true. Unless the Bible says otherwise, we should always accept it at face value.

Death and Hell Are Not The Same

Revelation 1:18, " I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have *the keys of hell and of death*." Revelation 20:14, " And *death and hell were cast into the lake of fire*. This is the second death." Here we see that death, Hell (Hades) and the Lake of Fire (Gehenna) are not the same things. This passage in Revelation 20:11-15 speaks of *The Great White Throne of Judgment*, when **" the dead "** (both small and great) shall stand before God and be judged *according to their works*. Literally, the unsaved dead from all of history (the famous, national leaders, slaves, homeless, poor and common humanity) will all be delivered up from Hell, the bottom of the sea, and the earth, to be judged by God the Father! This will be the final judgment of all humanity. The wicked will be

"

CAST

"

into the everlasting Lake of Fire!!!

If you are uncertain about the subject of Hell dear friend, I highly recommend reading Pastor Max D. Younce's helpful book (available free online in .PDF format) called:

"

[3]A BIBLICAL EXAMINATION OF HELL.

”

> “Faith is asking. Faith is believing. Faith is doubting. Faith is stepping out anyway.”
> —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. https://youtu.be/Llh0aU_ZE44
2. http://eindtijdinbeeld.nl/EiB-Bibliotheek/Boeken/KingdomOfTheCultsWalterMartin.pdf
3. https://heritagebbc.com/library/biblicalexamhellweb-pdf

1.1.93 What Is Heaven Like? (2020-03-28 18:05)

Revelation 21:3-4, “And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.”

People foolishly believe a lot of things they see and hear on television (e.g., Oprah Winfrey), or read in a book by a New Age author (e.g., James Praagh), forming unbiblical conclusions that are untrue. May I say, not everything said by Jerry Springer is true! There is much fake news nowadays! I heard President Donald Trump say this week in a press conference that ’The Wall Street Journal’ publishes a lot of “FAKE NEWS

!

”

That’s no better than [1]Bob Jones University and their [2] “

FAKE BIBLES!

[3]” Despite all the fake news and theological frauds today, t

hankfully we have the unchanging Words of God in the KING JAMES BIBLE, teaching us about Heaven (and you can trust the inspired Words of God).

[4]What the Bible says is so! To keep the list brief, I have saved Scripture

quotations

until afterwards, which can can read for yourself.

Here are 50 wonderful truths about Heaven:

1. All the inhabitants of Heaven are part of a big family (Ephesians 3:15)
2. Heaven is a city measuring 1,500 miles wide, long and high (a cube). That would cover most of the United States and part of Canada and Mexico to fit. All of the saved from all humanity will be there.
3. The city is encompassed by a 216-foot-high wall, made of jasper.
4. 12 entrance gates, 3 on each of the four sides, each made of a single pearl.
5. Heaven has 12 foundations, each of a different precious gem stone.
6. The city is made of pure gold, crystal clear in it's 100 % purest form, resembling glass.
7. There's a beautiful river flowing from the throne of God.
8. At the heart of the city is the glittering throne of God.
9. There's a beautiful rainbow around God's throne with every color. *Revelation 4:3, "And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald."*
10. Before the throne of God are four Cherubim beasts who praise God continually.
11. Heaven is a holy city, the house of God the Father. We are going to live in God's home. Amen, amen, amen!
12. Only saved people or angels may enter into Heaven.
13. We'll all be in the city of God and be very pleased to be there.
14. Saints in Heaven know what's going on here on earth, but do not see our sins.
15. Our loved ones in Heaven are awake (Hebrews 12:1 - "witnesses" see and hear something). They're not called "role models," but "witnesses," because they are watching us run the race from Heaven).
16. The inhabitants of Heaven see, hear and interact. They have a life, eternal life. They are alive and alert.
17. There are horses in Heaven (Revelation 19:14).
18. Saints in Heaven remember us (Samuel remembered Saul when he returned to pronounce judgment upon him, and Samuel knew what was going on here on earth. They were familiar with one another, nothing was erased; also, see Luke 15:7 - there is rejoicing in the presence of the angels; Luke 16:19-31 - Lazarus and Abraham recognized each other).
19. We will recognize our loved ones in Heaven (Peter, James and John recognized Moses and Elijah on the Mount of Transfiguration; Saul and Samuel recognized each other; Mary recognized Jesus after He arose from the dead; the disciples recognized Jesus after His death).

20. Our bodily imperfections will be made perfect in Heaven. There are no cripples in Heaven. There are no obese people. There's no wheelchairs. There's no deaf, dumb or blind in Heaven. Philippians 3:21 promises we shall receive a body fashioned like unto the Lords. Jesus ate and drank in His resurrected body. He ascended in the air, defying gravity. The Lord walked through walls, walked on water, spoke and is alive physically somewhere in the universe today (He bodily ascended from the earth in Acts 1:9-11).

21. God is going to be with us. (the worst part about Hell is being separated from God. People in Hell realize what they have missed, and gnash in bitter regret and tears).

22. God Himself will wipe away all tears. No more death. No more pain. No more crying and tears. No more sorrow.

23. There's no night there, no darkness. The Lord's holiness lights the city. There's no need for candles, the sun or flashlights.

24. There will be no more hunger pains. Americans by far don't know what it feels like to have no food, but many people in afflicted parts of Africa do. The saints will thirst and hunger no more. The food and drinks present are strictly for pleasure, without calories.

25. There will be no need for a heating system. The Lord's presence will warm us in Heaven.

26. There are many mansions in Heaven, not cookie-cutter type homes. We will receive individualized mansions and nice homes, depending on our earthly service for Christ, with everything we need and want. *Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"* We will have everything we need and desire in Heaven! There are no mortgages in Heaven. No home is ever foreclosed upon.

27. Soulwinners will shine as the brightness of the stars in Heaven forever (Daniel 12:3).

28. We will work in Heaven, serving God day and night. Work is enjoyable in Heaven, in pleasant conditions, without pressure or troublesome co-workers. Only perfect Christians live in Heaven in glorified bodies. In Heaven, the saints are as children; that is, loving, trusting, humble, pure, innocent and pleasant to be around. *Jude 1:24, "Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy."* Because of the precious blood of Jesus, the saints have been justified, JUST-IF-I'D never sinned at all. What an awesome God!!!

29. Heaven's gates are never closed. There are no creeps, thieves or shady characters in Heaven. The gates are open all the time. The saints leave their doors unlocked, because there are no locks on their doors, because there is no need for them. Can you imagine how beautiful it will be to live in such a place, that you don't even need locks on your car or home? God is beautiful!

30. There is no crime in Heaven; there is no need for police or detectives.

31. Our saved loved ones are alive and conscious in Heaven. They watch our lives on earth, remember and recognize us (Luke 15:7-10; Revelation 6:9-10; Hebrews 12:1).

32. Saints will be as the angels is Heaven, not given in marriage (Matthew 22:30)

33. There won't be any fine print or shady advertising in Heaven. Everything is free!

34. There is no fear in Heaven, because there will be nothing to fear. *1st John 4:18, "There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love."*

35. There is no night in Heaven, it is always daytime.

36. We will eat and drink in Heaven with Jesus and the angels (Matthew 26:29). The angels devoured "a feast" which Lot had prepared for them. *Genesis 19:3b, "he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat."* I believe eating, drinking and sleeping will be optional, not a necessity. We don't know about sleeping. Since our resurrected bodies will be immortal, they couldn't require anything to sustain them if truly immortal.

37. Presently, saints have a body in Heaven (II Corinthians 5:1).

38. Heaven is a place of perfect rest (Revelation 14:13).

39. The archangel Lucifer used to live in Heaven before he sinned (Isaiah 14:12).

40. God has prepared imaginable things for those who love Him (I Corinthians 2:9).

41. Heaven is a place located beyond the farthest star to the north (Psalms 75:6).

42. Laboring saints for Christ have treasures laid up in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20)

43. Heaven is a joyful place (Psalms 16:11).

44. Heaven is a place of openness and understanding (1st Corinthians 13:12).

45. There is rejoicing in Heaven when people get saved (Luke 15:10).

46. There is a Holy Place and Tabernacle in Heaven (Hebrews 9:23).

47. Heaven is a real, literal, physical place; a city (Hebrews 12:22).

48. Heaven is a wonderful place.

49. God's inspired Word is settled forever in Heaven (Psalms 119:89).

50. God is in Heaven on His throne (Ecclesiastes 5:2; Colossians 3:1)



John 14:1-3, “Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

In my Father’s house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. ”

Here are ten MP3 sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles about HEAVEN...

1. [6]As In Heaven
2. [7]Heaven On Earth
3. [8]The Church In Heaven
4. [9]Heaven Is Jesus!
5. [10]I Dreamed, I Searched For Heaven
6. [11]Forever Settled In Heaven
7. [12]What Makes Heaven Happy

8. [13]What Will We Do In Heaven
9. [14]Heavenly Witnesses
10. [15]The Happiest Person In Heaven

Here are but a few precious Scripture passages about Heaven . . .

Revelation 21:10-27, "And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof. And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel. And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald; The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass. And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it. And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it. And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it. And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life."

Revelation 7:15-17, "Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes."

Revelation 22:1-6, "And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him: And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads. And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever."

The most beautiful thing about all of these Scriptures is that, like all Scripture, they are PROMISES from God. The entire Holy Bible is a book of [16]PROMISES from God. Also, please read: ' [17]Abiding In The Promises Of God .'

"'I Can!' makes the man." —Coystal Hyles to her son Jack Hyles

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Roy%20Thompson/what_the_bible_says_is_so.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiXG-O5AC__9MaJuudVAO07c-xlAWMSSUG2Vhi7GX8iKdtwEXetFUn37guac4ZnBSzKWXG_6iJoxTU8jFM1b0faC0wOBmeNSh9Bn0m
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/as_in_heaven.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/heaven_on_earth.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Church%20in%20Heaven
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/heaven_is_jesus1994.mp3
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha042912.mp3
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/forever_settled_in_heaven.mp3
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/what_makes_heaven_happy1994.mp3
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/what_will_we_do_in_heaven1994.mp3
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_heavenly_witnesses1994.mp3
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_happiest_person_in_heaven1994.mp3
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises_of_god.htm

---

1.1.94 Satan Is The Author Of Confusion (2020-03-28 23:00)

1st Corinthians 14:33, " For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints."

Here, believe it or not, are the abbreviations for just SOME of the English Bible versions for sale on the market today. For example: the NIV is the New International Version, seen in the following list...

SUM OUT TIM ABP INT HEB PAR WRD PEO KJS CHI FUL SPL BAR CAL CLA DAR GIL GSB GUZ JFB KAD KJT MHC MHW SCO TSK WES NIV NLT ESV NAS GWT KJV ASV DRB ERV WEB WLC WLV WLO WLT BHS BHO BHT ALE PAL SEP SPU SPT VUL AKJ BBE DBY KJP OJB WBS NIV NLT ESV NAS GWT KJV ASV DRB ERV WEB WLC WLV WLO WLT BHS BHO BHT ALE PAL SEP SPU SPT VUL AKJ BBE DBY KJP OJB WBS YLT

The reason why there are so many Bibles is obvious:

First, because *The Devil wants to confuse everybody.*

Second, because *The Devil wants to lead people into religion without truth.* Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. [1]Professor Gail Riplinger is right—Theological liberals are secularizing the Bible! Here is one of my favorite books by Dr. Riplinger titled: '[2]IN AWE OF THY WORD' (free online .PDF version of the book).

Third , because of *The sinful love of money* which drives the evil market of Bible-corrupters. 1st Timothy 6:10 teaches that the LOVE OF MONEY IS THE ROOT OF ALL EVIL. Many people will do anything for money. This is why the Bible plainly reaches that NO MAN can serve God and mammon (wealth). Ye cannot serve God and mammon. You'll cling to one and hate the other, and there are no exceptions. **Matthew 6:24, "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other."** Matthew 6:4 doesn't mean that it's a sin to become wealthy. It does mean that money should never become a priority in our lives.

Obeying God ought to be our ONLY priority, as we are commanded in the Bible. **Ecclesiastes 12:13, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man."** Notice that the Word of God doesn't say it is *the partial duty of man* ; but rather, 'THE WHOLE DUTY OF MAN.' We were created by God and put here upon the earth to fear God and keep His commandments. This is our entire purpose for living!!! Revelation 4:11 teaches that all things were created for God's pleasure. Hebrews 11:6 says that without faith it is IMPOSSIBLE (not hard, but impossible) to please God.

The King James Bible is the only reliable and trustworthy Bible in the English-speaking world today. English is fast becoming the international language. Not surprisingly, this is one of the stated goals of The Georgia Guidestones, that is, a universal language. The reason why is to further world government, to prepare the stage for the coming Man of Sin, the Antichrist. God knew what He was doing when He gave us the King James Bible in 1611. This is the End Times Bible, and the last translation that the world will ever receive from God. All modern Bible versions are corrupted.

According to the American Bible Society (ABS), there are approximately 900 different English Bible versions. . . .

> I am afraid no one can give you an exact number for the English translations and paraphrases of the Bible printed since Tyndale's New Testament of 1526. In part this is due to the difficulty of determining what should be defined as a new translation as opposed to a correction or a revision of an existing translation. There is the additional question of how we should count translations that include not a complete Bible or Testament, but just a group of books or even a single book. And then, of course, there is the difficulty of sheer numbers. With all these caveats in mind, **the number of printed English translations and paraphrases of the Bible, whether complete or not, is about 900.** [emphasis added]
>
> —[3]Number Of English Translations Of The Bible; BIBLE Q & A; December 2, 2009.

Our nation's 16th U.S. President, Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865), made this wise observation:

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but
>
> one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Likewise, Bible translators and publishers all claim that their particular "new" and "better" Bible revision is the most accurate, but the various Bible versions all conflict, saying something a little (and oftentimes a lot) different! The King James Bible says in John 20:17 that Jesus told Mary Magdalene not to touch Him, but all the Alexandrian perversions say she was already holding onto Him, and He told her not to. There's a world of difference between not touching somebody, versus not holding onto them! The reason why Mary was not allowed to touch the Savior, as plainly stated—**"**

I am not yet ascended to my Father, ” because the blood had to be sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat in the presence of the Father (Hebrews 8:12, 22-24; 12:24). Satan is weakening, obscuring and hindering THE TRUTH with the modern corrupt Bible revisions!

> **Acts 19:32, “Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for *the assembly was confused*; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.”**

Kindly, I know Independent Baptist churches (e.g., Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) where multiple plans of salvation exist. **1st Corinthians 14:11, “For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.”** Here’s [4]THE UGLY TRUTH ABOUT THE DIFFERENT BIBLE VERSIONS TODAY, WHICH ARE ANYTHING BUT HONEST SCHOLARSHIP. Please don’t become the Devil’s fool. Get you a King James Bible and love it, defend it, cherish it, read it, mediate on it, memorize it, proclaim it, study it, obey it and abide (live) therein!!!!!!!

> “Hearts are united when they ache and break together.” —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. http://www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/gail_riplinger/in_awe_of_thy_word.pdf
3. http://news.americanbible.org/article/number-of-english-translations-of-the-bible
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm

1.1.95 Does A Christian Have To Believe In Hell? (2020-03-29 03:00)

Revelation 20:14-15, “ And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”

I was asked a question recently by a web visitor

—

Is it possible for a born-again Christian to deny the existence of

Hell *?* Let me answer it this way—I have never met a truly born-again Christian who didn't believe in a literal Hell. I didn't say someone is not saved who denies Hell, I've just never met someone like that. For any religious person to deny the reality of a literal place called "

Hell

"

the Bible calls, **"ANOTHER SPIRIT" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** Something is VERY WRONG with the

theological

mindset of a person who denies that Hell is a literal place of fire and brimstone, where the unsaved of all time will be punished for eternity without hope.

Then there are professed Christians like [1]Renee Roland on YouTube, who sincerely admits that she is

"

a sheep,

"

"

doesn't know

"

if Hell exists and she is

"

still studying

"

the matter. Renee is not denying Hell, she simply hasn't come along that far yet in her Bible knowledge, and is ignorant of the Word of God, unqualified to teach it. So I don't have any opinion of her, she has openly admitted what she is doing. I do feel however, that until she becomes more learned in the Scriptures, she ought to refrain from making any more YouTube videos, because she is confusing people, in my humble opinion. HELL HAS FIRE!!! I like Renee's fighting spirit, and I am am glad she has read some of my writings online, but I cannot recommend her videos at this time until she settles this matter of eternal punishment.

I highly recommend

Dr. Max D. Younce's very helpful book: " [2]A BIBLICAL EXAMINATION OF HELL " (available free online in .PDF format).

Fewer people nowadays accept the idea of a literal Hell.

National Geographic magazine published an article titled: ’ [3]The Campaign To Eliminate Hell .’ I tell you with all Biblical certainty,

THERE IS A LITERAL PLACE OF FIRE AND BRIMSTONE CALLED “

HELL

”

!

> **Revelation 21:7-8, “ He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.**
>
> **But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in *the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death*. ”**

I just don’t understand how anyone, especially a professed child of God, could read this plain Scripture, and still doubt if Hell is a literal place of fire and brimstone!!! That is why

I seriously DOUBT any professed Christian’s salvation who boldly denies the reality of Hell, after having been taught the truth from God’s Word. S

omething is VERY WRONG with the theological mindset of a professed Christian who denies the reality of a literal place of fire and brimstone called, “HELL”

! What saith the Scripture? ...

> **2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9, “**
>
> ***In flaming fire taking vengeance* on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:**
>
> **Who shall be *punished with everlasting destruction* from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;**
>
> **”**

[4]Pew Research statistics reveal that a shocking one-third (31 %) of all adult *professed Christians* deny the existence of a burning eternal Hell. Of course, I seriously doubt if many of them are truly born-again Christians. Roman Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventist and Church of Christ are NOT Biblical Christians! SDA's and JW's deny the existence of a literal place of Hell, instead teaching the heresy of ANNIHILATION (

i.e., you simply die and don't get resurrected in the future). Their rational is that sending someone to suffer in an eternal prison of fire and brimstone goes against the loving nature of God. Oh, how wrong they are! If God allows suffering, war, trauma,

loneliness

, pain, torment and death in this temporal life because of sin, what makes anyone think that He won't in the next eternal realm? Don't be a fool!

Hell Is A Literal Place Of Fire And Brimstone

I am leery of the salvation claim of someone who denies the reality of Hell, because if there is no eternal punishment for sin, then why do we need a Savior? Seventh-Day Adventists, rationalize that it is beyond God's good nature to burn people in a Lake of Fire forever. That is how man FEELS, not what the VOICE of God's Word says. The Rapture, Age of the Earth, Zionism, Storehouse Tithing, Bride of Christ, Replacement Theology—these are all MINOR doctrinal disputes in the church. However, the reality of a burning Hell is a FUNDAMENTAL DOCTRINE. **Romans 5:9, "Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be *saved from wrath* through him."** Annihilation is not wrath! We all deserve to go straight to Hell and burn forever.

Do you know how cults are started? Cults are started when unsaved people study the Bible, without the presence of the Author (i.e., the indwelling Holy Spirit). When a believer studies the Bible, the Holy Spirit teaches us. **John 16:13, "Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, *he will guide you into all truth*: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.**

" So when I hear someone who professes to be a Christian, but questions if Hell if real, I know they desperately need to be taught Bible doctrine. The Holy Spirit will bear witness with their spirit when taught, that there is a real place of Hell, which burns with fire and brimstone. What saith the Scripture? ...

Matthew 18:8,

“

Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into *everlasting fire*. ”

The Bible refers to “EVERLASTING FIRE.” It would be very wrong to say this is only “

symbolic.

” If we start down that path, taking it upon ourselves as the reader to decide what is (or is not)

“

symbolic,

” then we can literally *wrest* (twist) the Scripture to mean anything we want it to mean. That is exactly what unsaved people do (2nd Peter 3:16-17). If the Bible says

“fire,

”

it means

“fire.

”

If the Bible says

“mansions,” it means “mansions.”

In his massively popular, ’The MacArthur Study Bible,’ when Dr. John MacArthur says that “

BY HIS OWN BLOOD

”

in Hebrews 9:12 really refers to Jesus’

“DEATH,” he is lying and wresting the Bible. “Blood” means “blood”! Jesus entered into the heavenly Holy Place by His own “BLOOD” to make redemption for us! Beware of anyone who spiritualizes the Bible to mean something other than what it plainly reads! When the Bible uses symbology, as in Revelation chapter one, it tells us and explains that “

stars

” mean “angels.” Never read into the Scripture something that is not there, unless you let people know that you are merely speculating.

Hell is a literal place where all Christ-rejecters will spend eternity without hope, rest or relief. This simply cannot refer to soul sleep or annihilation, because the Bible says THEY HAVE NO

REST. They are being TORMENTED! ...

Revelation 14:11, “

And the smoke of *their torment* ascendeth up for ever and ever: and*they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image*, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

”

The Bible plainly teaches that God created Hell for THE DEVIL AND HIS ANGELS, not for mankind. This again strongly REFUTES the heresy of Annihilation. If unsaved men simply die, and cease to exist as punishment, then how could this verse make any sense? ...

Matthew 25:41,

“

Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into *everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels*:

”

Did God prepare being unconscious in the grave (annihilation) for the Devil and fallen angels? No, He prepared a literal place of EVERLASTING FIRE for the Devil and demons, which is where all Christ-rejecting humans will spend eternity as well! Anyone who questions whether Hell is real, and has fire and brimstone, is woefully ignorant of the Word of God. We have an abundance of Scripture passages confirming the reality, horror and awfulness of Hell.

What kind of God burns wicked people in Hell? A good God! What kind of judge puts criminals behind bars? A good judge! Our great and merciful God never sent anyone to Hell who didn’t *choose* to go there! If you go to Hell someday, you will have no one to blame except yourself. God is a good God, and He freely offers to you an escape from God’s wrath, through the blood of His cross. **Colossians 1:20, “And, *having made peace through the blood of his cross*, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.”**

Ephesians 2:13, “ But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off *are made nigh by the blood of Christ*. ”

I cannot even image in my mind, not for a moment, questioning whether I deserve to be punished in a burning Hell forever and ever. I most certainly do, and so do you! How do I know that? Simply because God is absolutely holy, and I am a sinner. No human being can even begin to grasp the righteousness of God. We are all sinners, by both nature and by choice, but God is incapable of sinning! Therefore, committing even one sin is enough to keep us out of the Kingdom of God, and to damn us to the Lake of Fire for all eternity. If you understand this basic Biblical principle, then it becomes clear why we deserve to Go to Hell. Don't make the grave mistake of comparing yourself to other sinful humans; but rather, compare yourself to the righteous God of the inspired Holy Bible.

> "There is no greater joy in the Christian life than to trust Him and need no explanation." —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. https://youtu.be/Llh0aU_ZE44
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/biblicalexamhellweb-pdf
3. https://www.nationalgeographic.com/news/2016/05/160513-theology-hell-history-christianity/
4. https://www.pewforum.org/religious-landscape-study/christians/christian/belief-in-hell/dont-believe/

1.1.96 Seek God's Face Continually (2020-03-29 09:00)

1st Chronicles 16:11, "

Seek the LORD and his strength, *seek his face continually*.

"

The Bible speaks of seeking GOD'S FACE. When God is pleased with a man, He turns His face toward him. **Genesis**

33:10, " And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have seen thy face, as though *I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me*. " Jacob had seen the face of God, because the Lord WAS PLEASED with Jacob. Is the Lord pleased with you friend?

Is God pleased with me?

What saith the Scripture? ...

Psalms 13:1, " How long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? how long wilt thou *hide thy face from me*? "

Psalms 22:24, " For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he *hid his face from him*; but when he cried unto him, he heard. "

Psalms 51:9, " *Hide thy face from my sins*, and blot out all mine iniquities. "

Psalms 69:17, " And *hide not thy face from thy servant*; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily. "

Psalms 88:14, " LORD, why castest thou off my soul? *why hidest thou thy face from me*? "

When we live in willful sin as His children, our heavenly Father turns His face away from us, expressing His disapproval. **Isaiah 59:2, " But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and *your sins have hid his face from you*, that he will not hear."** Living in sin hinders answers to prayer!

1st Peter 3:12, " For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but *the face of the Lord is against them that do evil*." Over and over throughout the inspired pages of God's Words, we find mention of

"

GOD'S FACE.

" Is God's face toward you dear reader?

Deuteronomy 4:29, "But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, *thou shalt find him*, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul."

The Lord PROMISES us in His Word that if we seek Him, **"**

WE WILL FIND HIM

" ! I love that reassurance from the Lord. God desires to be close to us as His children, as would any loving parent with their child. If we make an effort to SEEK THE LORD, He will run to meet us (as did the father running out to meet the Prodigal Son whom had returned).

Here is one of my favorite musicians, Calvin Yawn on YouTube, playing

"

IN THE GARDEN

"

on the piano...



James 4:6-11, “

But
he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. Submit
yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. *Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you*. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners;
and purify your hearts, ye double minded. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.” We have God’s solemn PROMISE that if we *draw nigh* unto Him, then HE WILL *draw nigh* unto us too! Do you understand dear friend that God wants to be CLOSE to you?

1st Chronicles 16:11, “

Seek the LORD and his strength, *seek his face continually*.

” Notice that we are to seek “HIS STRENGTH” as well. I need God’s strength each day. This world is a jungle, cruel, woefully lacking in love and moral integrity; but our righteous God will never let us down! God’s PROMISES in the Holy Scripture are 100 % sure, reliable and

guaranteed! Humanity will fail you. Family will disappoint you. Friends will let your down. Loved ones will betray you. Neighbors will despise you. What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 13:5, "Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, *I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee*."** The LORD never forsakes His own, no, not ever, no way, ain't gonna happen!!! Seek His face dear reader!

Numbers 6:24-26, "
***The LORD bless thee*, and keep thee:**
***The LORD make his face shine upon thee*, and be gracious unto thee:**
***The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee*, and give thee peace.**
"

When the Lord is pleased with us, He turns His face toward us, and we have His blessing. As a proud father turns His face in joy toward his earthly children, so also does our Heavenly Father lift His countenance in joy, toward them that obey Him

.

"You can't come back to God because He is already there." —Dr. Jack Hyles

---

1.1.97 "You Could Be The Next John R. Rice!" (2020-03-29 20:30)

John 21:20, "Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee? Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and *what shall this man do?* "

I had the privilege of attending Hyles-Anderson College, which at the time was the greatest Bible college in the world (1985-1993), when Pastor Jack Hyles was still in charge, and they

still believed that the King James Bible is 100 % verbally inspired (word for word)! Sadly, since 2008 [1]First Baptist Church Of Hammond (FBCH) has openly denied the verbal inspiration of the King James Bible, to their utter shame! God hasn't changed! The Holy Bible hasn't changed!

One day as I sat in class at HAC (with about two dozen other students), I remember something that the teacher (Brother Mitchell) said to me in front of the class—"You could be the next John R. Rice!" That made me feel good, that somebody believed God could use a nobody like me. However, after class ended, another male student approached me with contempt in the hallway, sarcastically saying: "The next John R. Rice, right!" That hurt my feelings, but the Lord saw that negative and discouraging remark! You know, I would never even consider myself even worthy to shine Dr. Rice's shoes, because he was such a great man of God.

However, due to the power of the internet, God is reaching more people through my humble online labors than Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) could have ever imagined!

Since 2002, my [2]Jesus-is-Savior.com ministry website alone has received 110,407,505 visitors!!! I haven't keep track of my other six ministry websites. I have seven total, to God be the glory! Just like Dr. Rice, God has given me the *gift of writing*. It is my passion! On many nights I wish I didn't have to sleep, so I could just keep writing 24 hours a day for the Lord! I just wish I had a loyal wife by my side, to help me, while I help the ministry. Maybe someday, God willing!

In my heart I feel like the next John R. Rice. God has given me the [3]same burden and determination that Brother Rice had, to win as many souls to Jesus Christ as I can. Albeit, I am not trying to be the next John R. Rice, I am trying to be David J. Stewart (who God made me). But moreover, I am daily being conformed into the image of Jesus Christ, my great God and Savior (Romans 8:29).

I never stop to see how I'm doing in my ministry, I just stay busy each day laboring for Christ, always moving forward, never looking backward. I don't care what my enemies say, nor do I even know, because I don't go searching for what critics (trolls) say, I have much better things to do with my time. And when a few web visitors tell me such garbage, I always send them this truthful quote by famous author Mark Twain:

"It takes your enemy and your friend, working together, to hurt you to the heart: the one to slander you and the other to get the news to you." —Mark Twain

Whatever accomplishments God has made through me in the past are done. Whatever mistakes I've made along the way are history as far as God is concerned.

What's past is past; I am only concerned about right now, and moving forward for the Lord. **Philippians 3:13-14, "Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, *forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before*, I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. " Philippians 1:21, " For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain."**

I don't know if I'll ever be the next John R. Rice, but I am humbled that somebody thought that of me. It's is not about me, it's ALL ABOUT JESUS! I sure want to be all that God wants me to be.

I like Hyles-Anderson Colleges's present motto:

"

MAKE AN IMPACT!

" It was said of Christ's disciples in **Acts 17:6b, " These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also; "** I'd say they were MAKING AN IMPACT! By God's grace, my website ministry has and is making an impact for the cause of Christ! I take no credit or praise for myself, I give it ALL to Jesus. **John 15:5, "I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.**

"

Humbly, if it weren't for Hyles-Anderson College, my website wouldn't exist today! So if there is any credit to be given—it is to my parents who sacrificed to put me into a Christian Jr. high and high school at our Baptist church, and Pastor Jack Hyles who turned the world upside down with his incredible ministry, and all the fine folks who were at FBCH and HAC when I attended between 1985 and 1993, when I graduated on the 'Dean's List.' I still can't believe I made it to the Dean's List (it only took me 8 years), because my first semester I failed half of my classes, literally! I was a loser, now I'm just a misfit...lol.

I love this Scripture passage:

Philippians 2:13, “

For it is *God which worketh in* you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

”

So God not only gives us the desire (***to will***) to do something for Him, but then He gives us the ability ***to do*** it. I love that! Friend, if you are saved, God is assuredly working in your life. I don’t know who, what, where, when or how, but He is I assure you, or else this verse is false. [4]HE’S STILL WORKING ON ME!

“Love is thinking.” —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
2. http://jesus-is-savior.com/
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/7fold.htm
4. https://youtu.be/0-2_3qrv7Tg

1.1.98 God Comforts Us To Comfort Others (2020-03-30 01:30)

2nd Corinthians 7:6, “ Nevertheless *God, that comforteth those that are cast down,* comforted us... ”

What a precious Bible verse—GOD COMFORTS THOSE WHO ARE CAST DOWN!!! **Psalms 34:18, “The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.”** I love that PROMISE from God. When we are dejected and cast down in our spirit, God consoles our hurting soul. I have been there more times than I can remember, and for several years now I have been in the dog house of life!

The Precious Indwelling COMFORTER

Thankfully, one of the tasks of the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit is to COMFORT us as believers. **John 14:16-18, “**

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another *Comforter*, that he may abide with you for ever;

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. **”**

One of the benefits of being saved is the precious COMFORTER!!! He comforts us with the written Word of God, bringing truth to our remembrance. **John 14:26, “ But the *Comforter*, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and *bring all things to your remembrance*, whatsoever I have said unto you. ”**

God Comforts Us To Comfort Others

2nd Corinthians 1:3-4, “ Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and *the God of all comfort;*

***Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble*, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. ”**

Please read this tremendous passage of Scripture a few times.

Wow, did you ever notice that Bible passage before? The Bible literally teaches that God **“ COMFORTETH US IN ALL OUR TRIBULATION, ”** so that we may be able to comfort others **“WHICH ARE IN ANY TROUBLE ”** **!** I love that!!! No matter what hardship, burden, battle, loss, misery, worry, hurt feelings or tragedy that someone else is facing—GOD COMFORTS US SO THAT WE CAN COMFORT THEM!!! What an awesome God and Savior!!!!!!!

If you survive in constant chronic bodily pain as I do, comfort others who suffer in constant bodily pain. If you are the victim of an unwanted divorce as I am, comfort others who are divorced. If you have lost your home as I did, comfort others who have lost their home. If you are lonely and can’t find companionship as I cannot, comfort others who are lonely without a mate. If you are hurting in your soul with inexplicable emotional pain as I do daily, feeling all alone in your afflictions as I do, comfort others who are hurting in their solitude. I have had all of these painful things happen in my life, and my broken life is still a mess, but God is faithful and I am serving Him faithfully. God is always good!

Bringing Others Comfort Further Comforts Us

> **2nd Corinthians 7:13, “*Therefore we were comforted in your comfort*: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed**

The apostle Paul told the believers at Corinth, that comforting them brought the apostle and his peers comfort.

Paul was effectively saying to them: “We’re in this thing together!”

There is a great Bible truth to be learned here—we find comfort in our afflictions by comforting OTHERS! Pastor Jack Hyles preached two wonderful sermons called: ’ [1]WASTED SUFFERING

’ (1997) and ’[2]WASTED PAIN’ (1995). Don’t let your suffering go to waste dear reader, use it to honor the Lord Jesus Christ. God can take the broken pieces of your life, and use them for His purpose and glory. One of my absolute favorite sermons by my favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles is called: “

[3]SOME ON BROKEN PIECES

” (MP3). If your life can no longer sail as a ship for God to do His will, then help rescue other people on the broken pieces of your shipwrecked life, by God’s grace!

[4]



> “Did you know that God uses hurtin’ people? That’s part of the reason why we have to hurt in this world, so we can help other people who hurt.” —Pastor Danny Castle, “[5]KEEP ON PRAYING”

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WastedSuffering1997.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WastedPain1995.mp3

3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/some_on_broken_pieces.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgxGfJu_-x-iw8I6HLqM2tH9itC1y5uWYwkGf9bFQe9Zv8En22Ox0fFJeowvlTo6Q-YqoGLV94v19L9hPnzQyTA85DNXrQOztUm0Np
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/keep_on_praying.mp3

1.1.99 The Wrath Of Man Worketh Not God's Righteousness (2020-03-30 23:00)

James 1:17-20, " Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: *For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God*."

The Bible says MAN'S WRATH is not the FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT...

> **James 1:20, "**
> **For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.**
> **"**

Always remember that "

ANGER

"

is just one letter away from

"

DANGER

"

! That added

"D" stands for "DEVIL." **Ephesians 2:2, "Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience: Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; *and were by nature the children of wrath*, even as others."**

The moment we were saved, God's Holy Spirit came to live inside us. God SEALED US with His Spirit. I love that! That sure makes me feel good as a believer, knowing that God wants me, claims me and gave me His Holy Spirit to confirm it and always be with me! I am sooo thankful for the indwelling Holy Spirit!!!!!!! The Lord's Holy Spirit gets GRIEVED when we sin...

Ephesians 4:30-32, " *And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption*. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."

Humans are BY NATURE the CHILDREN OF WRATH! If you don't believe it, just consider all the wars throughout history! Did you know that only [1]8 % of human history has been without a time of war? Some of God's saints has hot tempers. One-third of the Bible was penned by murderers (Moses, David and Paul). The world has nearly always been at war...

The New York Times

Has the world ever been at peace?

Of the past 3,400 years, humans have been entirely at peace for 268 of them, or just 8 percent of recorded history.

How many people have died in war?

At least 108 million people were killed in wars in the twentieth century. Estimates for the total number killed in wars throughout all of human history range from 150 million to 1 billion. War has several other effects on population, including decreasing the birthrate by taking men away from their wives. The reduced birthrate during World War II is estimated to have caused a population deficit of more than 20 million people.

Everyone gets angry. A real man gets upset, but he realizes that there is a place and time to get upset. The Bible teaches us when we get angry NOT TO SIN...

Ephesians 4:25-28, “

Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

***Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath*:**

Neither give place to the devil.

Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

”

Like anything in life, there is a right way and a wrong way to handle a matter. There is always a higher path, and a lower path. For me personally, I am slow oftentimes to intake what is happening around me. My brain doesn't process as fast as others, so as a general rule I stay quite, not saying or doing anything. I will speak up if I feel it necessary, but sometimes I have to think about what just happened, to make sure I am not overreacting. I am a passionate person, which is why I love music so much. I am passionate in my faith, writings and love towards others. Therefore, I am also passionate when I get upset, so I have to be very careful, lest I make a bigger issue of something than I should. Staying quite has worked well for me over the years. I can usually come back and voice my opinion latter.

In fact, that is exactly what the Scripture teaches us to do:

> **James 1:19-20, "**
>
> **Wherefore, my beloved brethren, *let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath*:**
>
> **For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.**
>
> **"**

What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 18:13, " He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.**
"

Proverbs 17:28, "Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding. " It is wise to keep quiet until we know what is going on. I learned two great truths many years ago, which I will share with you now, and if you are wise you will memorize these dear friend:

1. If you don't know what you're talking about, keep your mouth shut!
2. If you do open your mouth, you'd better be able to backup what you're saying!

I have allowed these two guiding principles to control my ministry over the years since 2002.

Be Careful What You Hate

Anger and hatred are inseparable! We get angry over that which we hate. Therefore, it is important that we monitor our HATE LIFE. Yes, every Christian should have a *hate life*. Hatred is good, if you hate the right things. Proper anger is a tool, which the Lord used to drive the covetous men out of God's Temple (John 2:15). I hate the Coronavirus, because it is killing people, and I love people! I hate sin, because it kills people! The Coronavirus has a mortality rate of about 2 to 3 %, but sin has a 100 % mortality rate. **Romans 6:23, "*For the wages of sin is death*; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. "**

I hate Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation), because it damns men's souls to Hell forever! I hate the modern corrupt [3]Alexandrian Bible revisions , because they mislead and damn men's souls to Hell. I hate the Devil's ecumenical movement—it makes light of sound Bible doctrine and weakens the churches. We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor should we ever reject the sinner with the sin. We ought to love everybody with God's unconditional love, through the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ.

> "Salvation can only be evidenced by works, if works are required to be saved."
> —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, " [4]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong! "

1. https://www.nytimes.com/2003/07/06/books/chapters/what-every-person-should-know-about-war.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiycp5au-bOqJ-uvcsQcadc5tttPEOi0XYLqM2K6omHJ4QcpUWphQoznOOYllnniLqi2WhE3jnQ1_H9pn889asGlRlocG6mGek5ENi
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3

1.1.100 The Blessed Indwelling Holy Spirit (2020-03-31 05:00)

John 14:15-19, " If ye love me, keep my commandments. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

***Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you*.**

I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also."

I love this passage of Scripture and think of it often! The unsaved man (i.e., the unregenerate person) cannot see the Holy Spirit. That is what the Holy Bible plainly says! The unsaved world refers to people who have never been born-again. That is, they have never come to God as a needy sinner, placing their trust in God's only begotten Son, who died on the cross for their sins. The world hates Jesus, because He (through the Word of God) testifies against their evil works (John 7:7).

Who is the Holy Spirit anyway? I'm glad you asked! The Holy Spirit is an individual person, just like God the Father and God the Son are both individual persons. The Bible teaches that there is only one true and living God (Deuteronomy 6:4), but God exists in three unique persons of; namely, God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit (Matthew 28:19-20). Here is a helpful chart that a web visitor shared with me, that I agree with theologically...

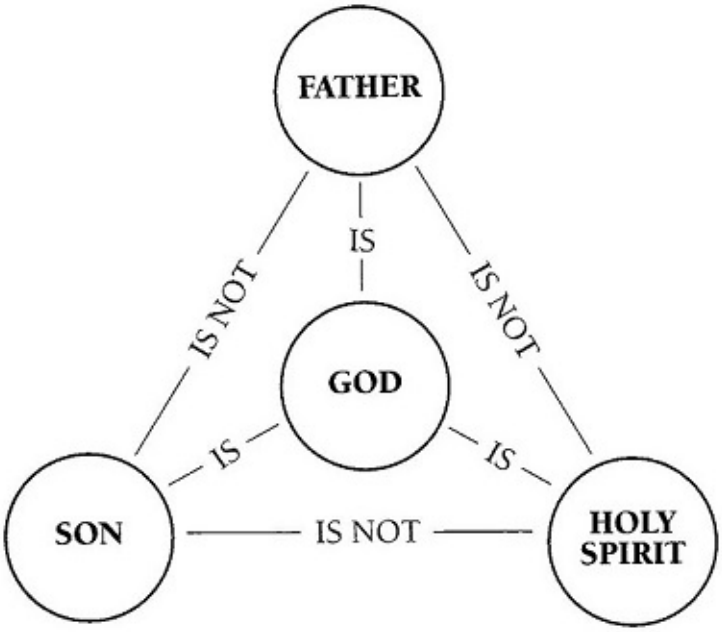

Jesus said, **“he that hath seen me hath seen the Father” (John 14:9). Jesus said, “I and my Father are one” (John 10:30).** Yet, Jesus is not the Father, saying, **“my Father is greater than I” (John 14:28).** There is a popular heresy today in some churches today called “Modalism,” which teaches that Jesus and God are the *same* person. Modalism says that God goes into different *MODES*, fulfilling different roles of Father and Son, but it is the same person.

Modalism teaches that when a believer gets to Heaven, we’ll only see God the Father. What saith the Scripture? **Colossians 3:1, “**

If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, *where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God*. ” Clearly, Jesus sits on the RIGHT-HAND of the Father. Could the Scripture be any plainer? I think not.

The doctrine of the triune nature of God in theology is called the “

Trinity,

”

but I prefer the word

“

Godhead,

” because it is found in the Bible in Romans 1:20, Acts 17:29 and Colossians 2:9. Unfortunately, most of the modern Bible revisions corrupt these passage by removing the Godhead, instead referring to the “

divine nature

”

(which is meaningless). That is exactly what the English Standard Version (ESV) which Bob Jones University promotes and sells says—

“

divine nature

” in Romans 1:20.

’[2]MEET THE HOLY SPIRIT ’ (a helpful book by Pastor Jack Hyles)

I love the Holy Spirit. When I got saved at age 13, for the first time in my life I felt the VOICE of God in my soul, telling me not to sin. Before I was saved there was only darkness. I used to sass my mother before I was saved. When I got saved, I heard that still small inaudible voice in my soul saying: “David, I don’t want you talking to your mother like that anymore.” For the first time in my life I had a hunger for the things of God, and I thirsted for the milk of the Word each night before I went to bed. In the months that followed getting saved, I remember my mother saying to me one evening: “YOU’VE CHANGED!” Well of course I did, I had the Holy Spirit living inside me now, and He was working on me. You see, that’s how salvation works—you don’t give up your sins to be saved, nor to evidence that you are saved, but the Holy Spirit begins to work in your life when you get saved. I still had sins in my life, but I felt bad about them, and God’s Holy Spirit convicted me for those sins. As Christians, we SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Lordship Salvation). God saves you, and then the Holy Spirit changes you!!!

The blessed Holy Spirit does all of the following in the life of every *believer*:

- Comforts us (John 14:18)

- Teaches and reminds us (John 14:26)
- Guides us into truth (John 16:13)
- Seals us (Ephesians 1:13)
- Gives us eternal life (Romans 8:10-11)
- Reproves ours sin (John 16:8)
- Intercedes for us when we pray (Romans 8:26)
- Empowers us (Acts 1:8)
- Helps us (John 14:26)
- Gives us spiritual gifts (1st Corinthians 12:7-11)
- Sanctifies us (Galatians 5:16-26)
- Fellowships with us (Philippians 2:1)

Now if you are not a born-again child of God, you don't see or know the Holy Spirit (John 14:16). I thank God for the awesome Holy Spirit!

> "Salvation can only be evidenced by works, if works are required to be saved." — Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[3]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong!"

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiugMqQ3g87Y2wnxuM374l92siZjSlthBh6Xlnlm_lQ0FnxQRme8XpBiGRoQtAw83dTWqEfR7XtlArP8tbYfI8AcRGCmQ_julvYRFd
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3

1.1.101 Difficult Times Don't Mean God Is Not Blessing You (2020-03-31 11:30)

Deuteronomy 8:2-4, "

And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man

doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live. Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years."

The Hebrews had been enslaved in Egypt for 430 years. **Exodus 12:40, "Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was *four hundred and thirty years*."** But wait, the Bible says 400 years in **Acts 7:6, "**

And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil *four hundred years*. " Did God make a mistake? Is the Bible untrue? Is this a blatant

contradiction? Oh my, lions and tigers and bears, Oh my!!! Ah ha, don't drool you atheist scoundrel, I have an answer to put down your infidel skepticism! Carefully notice that Exodus 12:40 says the children of Israel "DWELT" in Egypt for 430 years; but in Acts 7:6 the Bible says suffered "

EVIL

" for 400 years! The Jews enjoyed 30 years of prosperity while Joseph was still alive, but when he died and went to Heaven, the Egyptians afflicted the Hebrews with evil for the next 400 years!

Four hundred years came and went. In the Old Testament, we find the phrase: "IT CAME TO PASS" mentioned

387

times! We find the phrase: "IT SHALL COME TO PASS" mentioned 116 times in the Old Testament.

My Christian friend—whatever problems, burdens, health woes, losses, worries and struggles you have in your life today

—IT SHALL COME TO PASS!!! God can use all things to bring glory to Himself!!! The Lord could not heal a blind man in John 9:5, unless God had made a blind man! Did you know that God makes deaf, dumb and blind people? It is true! **Exodus 4:11,**

"And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?" Humanity tends to look down on disabled people as if there is something WRONG with them, but God makes some people disabled, so that God can be GLORIFIED!!!

From The Frypan Into The Fire

The children of Israel were so happy! It had been 400 long years of cruel bondage in slavery to the Egyptians. Finally, God had raised up a deliverer, Moses! They got to the Red Sea and were overcome with FEAR. Oh no, the Coronavirus is going to overtake us! What shall we do? [1]OUR GREAT OMNIPOTENT GOD DELIVERED THEM!!! Here they went, across the Red Sea on *dry ground*, being rescued by a divine supernatural miracle of God. Can you imagine? The Hebrews were so happy, rejoicing over the new found liberty and freedom. But things didn't go as they planned. Life is what happens to you when you're making big plans!!!

So we learn that just because things aren't going the way we want, doesn't mean God is not blessing us. Whether or not things are going well in your life is absolutely no indication if God is pleased with you or not. Even our beloved Savior suffered while here on earth. **Isaiah 53:3-4, "He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.**

Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted."

I sometimes wonder if the Lord Himself was the man who was beaten and left for dead, and a Good Samaritan came along and helped Him. A lot of people hated the Lord. The Bible says Jesus was tempted in all ways (Hebrews 4:15), so He must know what it feels like to be robbed, mugged and left for dead. I am not saying this is what happened, but I simply consider the possibility

. Perhaps Jesus was the Good Samaritan Himself. We simply don't know.

But I do know that—A FAITH MUST BE TESTED! God tests all His children, to see if we will keep His commandments in hard times of adversity. There are not some believers who get a free pass, and others have to struggle or suffer. God is not an absent parent (Hebrews 12:6-8). Granted, some believers are called into a ministry of suffering, as I believe I have been, suffering more than our share of hardships, burdens and afflictions in life; but that simply means God has chosen me to use in more mighty way, which requires that He humble and break me more. God is always good!!!

God Wants You To Have Problems

Our text passage of Scripture says in

Deuteronomy

8:2-4 that God caused them hardships! The Lord sent them from bondage in Egypt to bondage is the desert! There were scorpions and snakes, a lack of food and water, intense heat from the burning sun, and no more leaks (onions), cucumbers, melons, fish and goodies that they had previously enjoyed in Egypt. **Numbers 11:5-6, " We remember the fish, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick: But now our soul is dried away: there is nothing at all, beside this manna, before our eyes."** You could say they had leaped from the frying pan into the fire!

GOD DID THAT TO THEM! That's the lesson I want you to learn my friend...

> **Deuteronomy 8:2-4, "**
>
> **And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, *to humble thee, and to prove thee*, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. And *he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger*, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live. Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years."**

God provided for them for the next 40 YEARS, but He never gave them a satisfied life, to teach them that man shall not live BY PHYSICAL FOOD ALONE, but by EVERY WORD THAT PROCEEDETH OUT OF THE MOUTH OF GOD! Boy I love that truth! God let's problems, difficulties and adversities happen in our life; to HUMBLE US; to teach us that we need more than eating at Taco Bell to survive, we also need the inspired Word of God!!! By the way, I always get 5 Taco's Supreme and one ground beef Taco Salad (and I eat it all)! That's like 15,000 calories...lol!

There is a God! Listen friend, God didn’t put us here to stuff our face and enjoy life (although He wants us to enjoy life), God put us here to OBEY HIM! **Ecclesiastes 12:13, “ Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.**

”

We Must Have An “EVERY WORD” Bible Today To Live

And may I say, God plainly emphasized that He tests us so that we will learn to live by

“

EVERY WORD

” that comes

from His mouth. Notice that it doesn’t say by every

“

THOUGHT,

”

nor does it say by every

“

REVISION

”

of the Bible; but rather, it says by

“

EVERY WORD

”

! Oh dear friend,

THAT’S INSPIRATION!!!

When some horrible Bible professor or preacher says that the King James Bible is NOT inspired, he is denying that we have an

“

” Bible today!!! Denying the *verbal inspiration* of the Word of God is wickedness!

Ironically, Bob Jones University (BJU) today strongly denies the inspiration of the King James Bible. Instead, they claim that only the original Hebrew, Chaldean and Greek autographs of the Bible were inspired, which no longer exist. Yet, their very own founder, Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968), who started BJU in 1927, proclaimed the inspiration of the King James Bible...

> “We believe in the inspiration of the Bible.” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Comments On Here And hereafter,” page 103; Bob Jones University Press Inc., 1942

Apostasy has overtaken BJU and they are doing major damage to the cause of Jesus Christ today, by shaking the faith of young people in the verbally inspired Word of God! I love the folks at Bob Jones University in the Lord, but God will deal with them for dishonoring the Savior with [2]corrupt Bible revisions that attack His deity. If we are TO LIVE for God today, then we absolutely need an EVERY WORD Bible!!! I believe we have that inspired Holy Book in the King James Bible!!!

> “Remember, you don’t know the Bible, until the Bible controls your life. You can memorize every verse in the Bible and not know the Bible, until the Bible controls you, and permeates your thinking. You can know a lot of things about God, but until you walk with God and live with God, and abide in the Lord, then you don’t know THE LORD intimately like you should.” —Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold, “[3]They Loved The Praise Of Men More Than The Praise Of God
> ”

1. https://youtu.be/0qCTq3EeDcY
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
3. http://www.biblelineministries.org/cgi-bin/download.pl?blm20200318i.mp3

1.1.102 Jesus Died On The Cross For 'EVERY MAN' (2020-03-31 21:38)

Hebrews 2:9, "But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for *every man*."

The Calvinist doctrine of 'Limited Atonement' is a LIE of the Devil. This Satanic heresy has crept into many churches. The Word of God plainly teaches that

Jesus died on the cross to pay for the sins of "EVERY MAN." Men must not follow their own human rational and FEELING; but rather, follow the VOICE of the inspired Scripture! **Hebrews 2:9b, "that he by the grace of God should taste death for *every man*."**

It is difficult for me to accept the fact that London's mightiest Baptist preacher, Charles Haddon Spurgeon (1834-1892), taught the heresy of Limited Atonement (also called:

"Definite Atonement" or "Particular Atonement."

Pastor

Spurgeon unequivocally rejected the theological truth that Christ DIED FOR THE UNSAVED DAMNED IN HELL...

> **"We do not believe that Christ made any effectual atonement for those who are forever damned**; we dare not think that the blood of Christ was ever shed with the intention of saving those whom God foreknew never could be saved, and some of whom were even in Hell when Christ, according to some men's account, died to save them."
>
> —Pastor Charles Spurgeon, 'Particular Redemption'; 'Sermons' - Volume 4, sermon #181 (1858) [emphasis added]

What saith the Scripture? **2nd Peter 2:1, "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, *even denying the Lord that bought them*, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.**

" This is a truly amazing passage of Scripture! The Bible says that Jesus BOUGHT THEM! Bought who? Christ bought false prophets WHO DENY HIM!!! That is what the inspired Word of God says

—EVEN DENYING THE LORD THAT BOUGHT THEM!!!

Shame on Mr. Spurgeon for denying a fundamental teaching in God's Word, that Jesus Christ died on the cross 'FOR EVERY MAN.'

That is why people will be weeping and wailing and gnashing their teeth in Hell—not just from the pain of their torment—but because they could have enjoyed all the splendors of Heaven FOR FREE, just for the taking, but they rejected it by rejecting the dear Savior! **Luke 13:28, " There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out."**

> "If we could ever hate the sin in ourselves as much as we hate the sin in others, we might have some idea what His Book is all about." —Pastor Jack Hyles (a quote from page 322 of the awesome biography of Dr. Hyles titled, "The Fundamental Man")

1.1.103 Most "Free" Things Are Not Really Free (2020-03-31 23:00)

Romans 6:23, " For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord."

I've lived long enough to know that most of the time when people offer you something "FOR FREE," it comes at a cost at some point. A perfect example of this is all the very familiar so-called "free"

software programs offered online, that come with a bunch of annoying pop-up advertisements, spyware, browser add-ons and additional software that we didn't ask for, all trying to sell you something. None of these programs are truly

"

FREE!

"

> “Salvation can only be evidenced by works, if works are required to be saved.” — Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “ [1]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong! ”

I have often seen banks and other businesses offer new customers a “FREE GIFT”

if they sign-up, open an account or buy something. How is that free? If you have to commit to buying something, or commit to a one-year contract, then it is really a *reward*, not a *gift!*

Our text Bible verse says in

Romans 6:23b, “ *the gift of God* is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.” Oh, how important is this beautiful word—GIFT!!!

When I hear a Calvinist teaching that a saved person *WILL* persevere in good works, and *WILL* turn away from their sins, OR ELSE (they say) THIS PERSON IS NOT SAVED; then I know they do not fully understand the depth of God’s grace and the free gift of God! Salvation is free without obligation. In fact, a person can get saved, and yet still choose to continue living in willful sin, and not be at risk of losing eternal life. That is how a gift works! The recipient is not obligated to live a certain way because they received it.

The Bible Even Calls Eternal Life A “Free Gift”

Please notice in the following Scripture passage, that the word “

GIFT

”

is mentioned 6 times...

Romans 5:15-18, "

But not as the offence, so also is the *free gift*. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the *gift* by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the *gift*: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the *free gift* is of many offences unto justification.

For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the *gift* of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.)

Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the *free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life."

What a beautiful doctrinally rich passage of Scripture!

Notice that the Bible specifically m

entions the "GIFT BY GRACE" and the

"GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS." What awesome phrases! God's gift is provided by His GRACE. I like an acronym which is often used for G.R.A.C.E. (God's Riches At Christ's Expense). JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Christ paid our debt of sins. The price was His precious blood. ...

1st Peter 1:18-21, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot*: Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God."

I love that phrase—**"**

WHO *BY HIM* DO BELIEVE IN GOD

"

!!! John 14:6,

“Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*.” The Holy Bible is very clear in this matter, that if you want to come to God the Father, you MUST absolutely come by way of faith in God the Son!!!

God offers to each and every human being the FREE GIFT of eternal life, through faith in the ’GOOD NEWS’ of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Unlike most things today, which are falsely advertised as “

free,

”

but come with a catch; God said what He meant, and meant what He said. **John 14:2b,**

“if it were not so, I would have told you.”

Our God is faithful!

Pastor Harry Ironside Was Not A Calvinist

Read what Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951) said in his Gospel tract: “

ANOTHER GOSPEL?

”

...

> “When anyone comes promising salvation to those ‘who make full surrender’ of all that they have to God, and who ’pay the price of full salvation’ he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him.” —Pastor
>
> Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract,

“ [2]Another Gospel .
”

Amen and amen! I thank God for Pastor Ironside. In recent decades, Moody Bible Institute in Chicago has lied about Dr. Ironside, claiming that he transitioned in his latter ministry toward a moderate Calvinist position, [3]which is totally untrue. I tell you, [4]Pastor Harry Ironside was NOT a Calvinist! Just because he used some familiar Calvinist terms to explain his theology doesn’t make him a Calvinist. Brother Ironside plainly stated that he believed in the *Perseverance of The Holy Spirit* in a believer, which is 100 % Biblical. In other words: *Once saved, always saved.* Once the Holy Spirit indwells a saint, they cannot lose the new birth! Dr. Ironside DIDN’T believe in the false doctrine of the *Perseverance Of The Saints*.

[5]Calvinism in all its tenets (a religious doctrine taught without proof) is of the Devil. John Calvin (1509-1564) was a horrible man, who murdered 58 people for disagreeing with his junk theology. Despite the heretical teaching of Mr. Calvin that salvation WILL produce a changed life (aka, the Perseverance Of The Saints), John Calvin never changed himself! What irony! Calvinism has been repackaged today, commonly known as “

Lordship Salvation.

” As we have just seen in the Scripture for our self, salvation is the FREE GIFT of God. It is God’s GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**
”

I have already received that wonderful GIFT of righteousness through faith in Jesus Christ. How about you dear friend?

Simply come to God as a needy sinner,

acknowledging that you have broken His Commandments

. Simply by faith receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is bodily risen from the dead, and you are saved! You have God’s PROMISE of it! **Romans 10:13,**

“For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.” The word “CALL” here doesn’t mean to pray, it means to RELY upon the Lord to be saved. It means to put your TRUST in Him. God will not save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He will only save those who are *trusting* to be saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> “How can you give up the world? Just do what you ought to do, and it will give you up.” —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_and_perseverance.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm

---

1.2 April

1.2.1 We Believe In The Inspiration Of The Bible (2020-04-01 00:58)

2nd Timothy 3:16-17,

“

All scripture is given by *inspiration* of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

”

I am alarmed today how many professed Independent Fundamental Baptists deny the VERBAL INSPIRATION of the King James Bible! It is sad and tragic. I rejoice every time I read or hear a man of God proclaim the INSPIRATION of the King James Bible. Here are some such notable men, to name but a few:

> “We believe in the *inspiration* of the Bible.” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Comments On Here And hereafter,” page 103; Bob Jones University Press Inc., 1942

“Whether in sunshine or rain, it will help us to have these *inspired words* before us: HAVE FAITH IN GOD.” —Pastor Lee Roberson, a quote from the sermon: “ [1]Have Faith In God.”

“The only *inspired* Words of God are in the King James Bible!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, an awesome quote from the sermon, “[2]THE REAL BATTLE!”

“Every word in this Bible is *inspired* by God almighty!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the sermon, “[3]A Friend At Midnight”

“What He at first inspired, the Lord God has now preserved. Therefore, when I hold the King James Bible in my hand, I hold the *inspired* text. It was inspired and now that *inspired* Word has been protected, preserved and provided for us!” —Dr. Shelton Smith,

“ [4]What Is That Book You Hold In Your Hand? ”

“God’s ’Words’ are *inspired*, not just the ’Word’ (Ezekiel 2:7 and 3:4 ’words’; Isaiah 51:6 ’words’).” —Pastor Al Lacy, quote from the ’[5]King James Bible Seminar’ at Hyles-Anderson College, summer 1993

God promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to **“PRESERVE”** His **“**

PURE WORDS

” from that generation forever. **Psalms 12:6-7, “**

The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt *preserve* them from this generation for ever.” Unfortunately, [6]all of the modern Bible revisions corrupt this passage , completely removing God’s promise, changing it to God protects His saints instead of His Words. Dear friend, inspiration without preservation is meaningless; but equally so, inspiration without preservation is also meaningless!

Beware Of Subtle Deceptions Today Denying Bible Inspiration

I am sick and tired of cowardly pastors who won’t stand for the inspiration of the King James Bible. Respectfully, case in point is Pastor Todd Lasseter of the Trinity Baptist Church in Arlington, Texas. In their church’s [7]Statement of Faith, they state:

1. **The Scriptures**

> That **the Holy Bible *was* divinely inspired by God** and given to man as the only complete and final revelation of the will of God to man. By the "Holy Bible," we mean that collection of sixty-six books (Genesis to Revelation) of the Old and New Testaments, which we believe is the very Word of God. ***Because inspiration without preservation would be meaningless*, and the original manuscripts of the Bible are no longer in existence, God has supernaturally and providentially preserved His Word, without error, for us today in the AV 1611 (King James Version) of the Bible.** We believe that this preserved Bible is the final authority for us in all matters of faith, doctrine, and practice. Finally, we believe that Christians should not only believe the Book, but also do what it commands and teaches. —[8]Trinity Baptist Church [emphasis added]

To say “WAS”

is not

“

IS

”! Pastor Lasseter has echoed Pastor Jack Schaap’s position on the Bible. They just won’t say it! They just won’t confess that ’THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS INSPIRED’!!! First Baptist Church Of Hammond has the SAME problem, and consequently Hyles-Anderson College (which they own and control). I am so sick of this rhetoric that comes 99 %, but falls short, of declaring that we have an inspired Bible today!!!

> “I’m tired of colleges and universities advertising that they use the King James Bible. Tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “The Need for an Every-Word Bible,” page 54

Kindly, Dr. Schaap wrote this compelling article in the 2009 edition of ’[9]THE VOICE,’ which contains some really great information, but to anyone who understands the entirety of the issue, Brother Schaap was trying to do damage control, claiming that dozens of Bible colleges and religious groups were in doctrinal AGREEMENT with his errant position on the Bible. Up until Pastor Schaap stunned the fundamental work at Pastor’s School in 2008, in which he publicly denied the inspiration of the King James Bible, most Christians had never questioned the inspiration of the King James Bible. We’ve been forced to choose sides in the debate, which is actually a good thing I think, [10]solidifying our belief in an inspired Bible!

> “The biggest split that has ever come will come in the next ten years, if not sooner, over the King James Bible - and it couldn’t come soon enough for me. I’m tired of colleges and universities advertising that they ’use’ the King James Bible - tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the Wednesday night Bible study titled, “Revelation to Illumination” (1998)

Kindly said, Jack Schaap is very deceitful when he claims to believe that the Bible is inspired, because he in fact DOESN’T believe that the King James Bible is in itself inspired. Don’t take my word for it, read what [11]Dr. Russell Anderson (dear co-founder of Hyles-Anderson College said [12]in 2009 and again [13]in 2015 in an open letter to both Pastor Jack Schaap

and Pastor John Wilkerson, pleading with them to return Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) to their former position that the King James Bible is the verbally-inspired Word of God.

As much as many biased fundamentalist Christians today will attempt to downplay and whitewash the issue, to protect their own, the fact of the matter is that YOU WILL NEVER HEAR ANYONE AT FBCH OR HAC SAY FROM A PULPIT THAT THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS INSPIRED BY GOD. They'll say the Bible is the inspired Word of God, to hide their true agenda, but when all is said and done, they DON'T believe that the King James Bible is inspired by God. What they DO believe is that ONLY THE ORIGINAL AUTOGRAPHS were inspired as God, as He breathed out those Words to holy men of old.

What's the big deal you say? Let's hear Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) answer that question, refuting Dr. Stewart Custer and Bob Jones University...

The Shameful Legacy of Dr. Stewart Custer At BJU

I agree with the following preaching by Brother Hyles, regarding the apostasy at Bob Jones University, and the shameful legacy of [14]Dr. Stewart Custer (1931-2017), who for 47 years indoctrinated BJU students that we don't have a perfect Holy Bible today...

> "Oh what does it mean! Brother Hyles, so what—a preacher boy goes down to Bob Jones University, and he sits in Dr. Custer's class, and Dr. Custer says we have no perfect Bible—what difference does it make? It makes all the difference in the world! And what you'd better do is take this Book, rather than some institution to which you subscribe your loyalty—what you better do is you better stop and realize that if you don't have a perfect English Bible, we cannot live, because man cannot live alone,

> but by every Word which proceedeth out of the mouth of the Father. Every Word up there has to get to us!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from my 4:19 hour YouTube video titled: '[15]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES.'

A shameful intern pastor on Guam from Pensacola Christian College (PCC) called me "OBSESSED" over the Bible debate. I make no apologies for that label, and I wear it with honor! If being CONSUMED WITH ZEAL because my enemies (including the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) have forgotten the inspiration of God's Word, then so be it! ...

> **Psalms 119:139-142, "*My zeal hath consumed me*, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it. I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts. Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and *thy law is the truth*."**

God didn't author 900 Bibles (the number of English revisions according to the American Bible Society), nor for that matter did He author even TWO; God just wrote ONE BOOK!!!

> "Students of Hyles-Anderson College, do not give your loyalty to Hyles-Anderson College. You give your loyalty to what we stand for today, and if tomorrow we don't stand for it, you withdraw your loyalty—loyalty to principle, loyalty to right, loyalty to character, loyalty to integrity, loyalty to conviction, loyalty to truth; not loyalty to institutions." —Dr. Jack Hyles, from the sermon titled, "[16]Filled With All The Fullness Of God."

These cowardly professors and administrators in Bible colleges today, and cowardly fundamental Baptist church pastors, don't want to stick their necks out; so they say they believe that the Bible is inspired, preserved and perfect; but THEY WILL NOT actually say that: "

THE KING JAMES BIBLE ITSELF IS VERBALLY INSPIRED!!!

"

> "I would not give, knowingly, one thin dime to a college that does not believe in the verbal inspiration of this Book I hold tonight." —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the timeless sermon, "[17]YOU MUST GO THROUGH ARABIA"; preached October 11, 1981.

The Words Of God Are Inspired ("IN-SPIRIT")

> **John 6:63, "It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life."**

I am sick and tired of hearing today's apostate Bible colleges (which are training thousands of apostate church pastors) advertise a "preserved" King James Bible that is not "inspired"! It is woeful apostasy! In the preceding Bible verse, Jesus said that the Words He spoke are "SPIRIT" and "THEY ARE LIFE." That is the difference between the words of a mortal man, versus the inspired Words of almighty God! It is a very big deal! It is a big deal to inspiration-deniers too, which is why they are so adamant to defend their wrong position. To save face and be loyal to their peers in the business of religion, today's ungodly Bible colleges and apostate churches are claiming that God only inspired the "original manuscripts" and then He "supernaturally preserved" those words. That is exactly what Bob Jones University believes and teaches their students...

> "We believe in the verbal, plenary inspiration of the Bible ***in the original manuscripts***, and we believe that God has supernaturally preserved every one of His inspired words for us today. However, from the founder to the present administration, we have never taken the position that there can be only one good translation in the English language." [emphasis added]

SOURCED: http://www.bju.edu/about/what-we-believe/translation.php

That is an impossible statement! Bob Jones University (BJU) sells multiple different Bible versions in their campus bookstore. BJU has a big problem doctrinally, because there are literally HUNDREDS of English Bible versions, and they differ in content DRASTICALLY!!! How can BJU claim to believe that God has "SUPERNATURALLY PRESERVED EVERY ONE OF HIS INSPIRED WORDS IN THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE," while at the same time tolerating conflicting English Bible versions that completely contradict each other in words and meaning??? It is utter apostasy! If, as Bob Jones College asserts, God has "supernaturally preserved" His inspired words in multiple modern Bible revisions, then WHICH ONES? Bob Jones makes a bold statement, but then doesn't back it up. You cannot just claim to believe there are more Bibles than the King James Bible, but refuse to specify which ones.

God's Truth Is The Mighty Motivation Behind Soulwinning

Dear friend, I'm about to make a profound statement—TRUTH IS THE MIGHTY MOTIVATION BEHIND SOULWINNING!!! We obey The Great Commission to win souls, by preaching the Gospel of free grace, because we hold that to be THE TRUTH. For example: Calvinists do not go soul-winning, because they hold to the Devil's lie that God chooses who will or won't be saved, so it doesn't matter if we go soul-winning or not!

Another example is [18]Evangelist Ray Comfort has ever led anybody to the Lord. He is a gifted public orator, and definitely reminds me of an old-time street preacher, but he preaches a counterfeit gospel of turning away from your sinful behavior, or else he says you don't qualify for salvation. [19]Watch or [20]Listen for yourself! Mr. Comfort says you must *live a lifestyle of repentance*, turning away from sinful behavior for the rest of your life. This is a works-based false gospel which cannot produce the new birth by faith alone in Jesus Christ!!!

> **Psalms 119:139-142, "*My zeal hath consumed me*, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it. I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts. Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and *thy law is the truth* ."**

So we see that when TRUTH gets corrupted, people cannot be saved! When the Word of God gets translated wrong, [21]falsifying what it means to repent, people cannot be saved anymore. Satan's primary goal has ALWAYS been to corrupt TRUTH. In Genesis 3:1 the serpent corrupted God's truth into a lie, convincing Eve to believe God had *forbade her to eat from any of the trees*, except one; but God had said the exact opposite in Genesis 2:16-17, that *she COULD eat from all the trees*, except one! If you are gullible my friend, the Devil will have you all turned around backwards, not knowing which way is up. That is why we are taught to get grounded and settled in the inspired Word of God (Colossians 1:23). That is why I promote [22]several thousand Bible based sermons on my ministry websites, to facilitate that truth! I love you dear reader, God knows my heart, and I want to see CHRIST FORMED IN YOU! **Ga:4:19,**

"

My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you,

"

> "The only reason that we fear anything is because we are people of little faith. When your faith is small, your fear is great; when your faith is great, your fear is small! America has a fear problem; Christians have a faith problem. Why are you fearful?" —Pastor Chuck Baldwin, "[23]A CONTAGION OF FEAR"

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Lee%20Roberson/have_faith_in_god.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/a_friend_at_midnight.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/what_is_that_book.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
7. http://www.tbctexas.org/what-we-believe.html
8. http://www.tbctexas.org/what-we-believe.html
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/The_Voice-2009.pdf

10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/inspiration_is_a_big_deal.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/KJB/RAletter2009.pdf
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/KJB/RALetter2015.pdf
14. https://today.bju.edu/news/a-grateful-tribute-for-dr-stewart-custer
15. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU?t=15205
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha030203.mp3
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012212.mp3
18. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
19. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
22. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/audio_sermons.htm
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/chuck_baldwin/a_contagion_of_fear.mp3

1.2.2 April 1st Is National Atheist's Day! (2020-04-01 02:00)

Psalms 14:1, "

The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good.

"

I have a classic book in front of me published in the year 1868, titled "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," authored by London [1]Pastor John Cumming (1807-1881). May I say kindly, there's no such thing as an atheist! Some of the world's wealthiest celebrities have the stench of Hell on them, which is where they are all going, blaspheming the very God Who is kind to them. **Luke 6:35b, "...for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil."**

Legendary singer Billy Joel is a professed atheist...

> "I gradually decided that just because I didn't have or couldn't find the ultimate answer didn't mean I was going to buy the religious fairytale. As an atheist you have to rationalize things." —Billy Joel

On page 139 of his book, “GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE,” Pastor John Cumming makes a brilliant observation concerning professed atheists...

> Atheism is folly as much as wickedness. But suffer me, before I show this, to say, that it is absolutely impossible that any man can be an atheist, in the strict sense of that word. All that any can say is this: “No spot that I have searched does reveal a God; every organization I have examined does not show traces of wisdom, goodness, and design:” but that individual cannot say; “There is no God;” because he cannot say, “I have soared to the farthest star, I have descended to the deepest mines, I have swept all space, and searched all time, and in the realms of infinite space I have not detected any traces of a God.” In other words, to be able to say, “There is no God,” you must yourself assume to be God, which is a reductio ad absurdum, an utter and a complete absurdity.

SOURCE: “GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE,” p. 139; by Rev. John Cumming, D.D.; New York: Published by Carlton & Lanahan; 200 Mulberry-Street; 1868.

What a brilliant observation. How can any man claim to be an atheist unless he has traveled to the farthest place in the universe? The nearest star to the earth (after our own sun) is Alpha Centauri, which is 4.37 light-years away (28,200,000,000,000 miles away!). This is just one star, being the closest to earth besides our own sun, which is 93,000,000,000 miles away. My friend, the Hubble Space Telescope has discovered that there are at least 200,000,000,000 galaxies in the universe. And each of those galaxies contains BILLIONS of stars! It is anticipated that when the James Webb Telescope is launched in 2018 from NASA, that it will discover over ONE TRILLION GALAXIES!!!

The Word of God teaches that God made the stars. I love how **Genesis 1:16** is written... **“HE MADE THE STARS ALSO.”** It’s like the Bible is saying, “Oh, by the way, God also made all the stars!” **Genesis 1:16, “And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.”** God is amazing, Who knows the exact number of stars that He created, and he calls them each by their own

name. Amen! **Psalms 147:4, "He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names."** I have just briefly discussed the stars.

The world that exists under a microscope is even more amazing, complex and a mystery to mankind. How can anyone reasonably claim to be an atheist when man hasn't even discovered what's in 90 % of the earth's oceans? Pastor John Cumming is so right—For anyone to say, "There is no God!," you must yourself assume to be God! No human being has traveled to the ends of the universe. In fact, no human being has ever even left the Milky Way Solar System. **Psalms 145:3, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

John Cumming was a Scottish minister who was well-known for his anti-Catholic writings and preaching. Amen for that! One of the biggest evidences of apostasy in the United States today is that hardly any professed Christians, evangelicals and clergy criticize the damned Roman Catholic religion. Catholicism teaches sacramental salvation, which is a manmade teaching that goes totally contrary to the inspired Words of God in the Bible. Roman and Russian Orthodox Catholicism are of the Devil. The pope is not the vicar of Heaven, but of Hell. Mary was born by normal conception, did not remain a virgin, and died a sinner's death like all human beings. Only Jesus Christ was born of a virgin and lived a sinless life. Thank God that Pastor John Cumming exposed the Catholic church for what it is, of the Devil.

So on this one joyous occasion each year, on April Fool's Day, let each atheist relish in your willful ignorance. **2nd Peter 3:5a, "For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old..."** Singer Billy Joel says: "As an atheist you have to rationalize things." What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 16:25, " There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.
"**

> "Believing everybody is dangerous, but believing nobody is more dangerous." —U.S. President Abraham Lincoln

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Cumming_(clergyman)

1.2.3 Don’t Throw Your Virtue To The Dogs Young Lady (2020-04-01 15:00)

Matthew 7:6,

“

***Give not that which is holy unto the dogs*, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.**

”

We live in a sexually perverse generation today, especially in the United States! The believer’s body is sacred, the temple of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). Marriage is sacred (Hebrews 13:4). Life is sacred (Leviticus 17:11). The things of God are sacred (1st Corinthians 2:11). **1st Corinthians 11:12, “**

For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; *but all things of God*.

” A wise and godly young person waits until MARRIAGE before having carnal knowledge!

Also, if it’s not for sale ladies, don’t advertise it. American women are notorious for dressing seductively, lewdly and immodestly in public. A godly man cannot go to any beach in America, lest he see a bunch of naked women (literally, wearing nothing but a tiny string between their buttocks and buttercups for a bra). By every definition in the Word of God, they are completely *naked!* Consequently, we live in a fornicating society of sinners, who seek abortions as a remedy to their whoring around! Due to the evil influence of Hollywood, America is a very adulterous and immoral culture, provoking the wrath of God (Colossians 3:5-6).

I have known of countless young women throughout my life, who foolishly gave their virtue (virginity) to some dog, just to end up burned, and ultimately have a nervous breakdown because they got spurned by their casual lover. All men are DOGS ladies!

Matthew 7:6,

“

Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

” Your virtue is holy and sacred in the sight of God your Creator! Please don’t cast your body to some dog in heat!

The good news is that YOU DON’T HAVE TO GET BURNED! Simply GET MARRIED FIRST!!! I can guarantee you young lady, that if you open your legs before getting married, THERE IS A 95 %

CHANCE THAT HE WON'T MARRY YOU—he'll dump you down the road for someone else! That is what happens when you don't do things GOD'S WAY!

I knew one young Christian woman who fell in love with a married professional hockey player. She was a virgin and slept with him. That dog had a great time no doubt, giving her ticks and fleas! She was his play thing. Poor little fool! She really believed that this man would leave his wife for her instead, but HE DIDN'T. It was a fling for him, but this young lady fell in love with him. So he dumped her, changing his phone number, avoiding her, and I watched her have a nervous breakdown for a couple years. Her life fell apart and worsened! She went into a deep depression and gained weight. She eventually commit suicide. All so that piece of trash could have a little fun on the side, violating his sacred marriage vow before God! Young lady—marriage is not just the old-fashioned way, it is the right way!!! God instituted marriage for a reason—because it protects the family!

I know of several Christian marriages that fell apart, because the wife was working a secular job, and ran off with some handsome man at work who was being nicer to her than her husband at home (so she thought at the time). As it turned out, those suitors who seduced those women were as much smelly dogs as their imperfect dogs (husband) at home! Ladies, if you are married, the only difference between your dog and the dog next door is they have different flea collars! Men are men, don't delude yourself!

In other words, be content with what you have, because the grass only seems greener at a distance. That's why the Devil took Jesus way up into an exceedingly high mountain. If he could have, Satan would have taken Jesus on a jet ride 50,000 feet above the earth, to show Him out the window how beautiful the world is! **Matthew 4:8, " Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; "** The Devil didn't want Jesus to see up close—all the hungry children in the streets, all the poverty and homeless beggars along the way, the deaf and blind who were afflicted, the broken marriages and destroyed homes because of booze! The Devil didn't want Jesus to get a close-up look of the suffering and hurting people. Satan always shows people the bright neon lights of Las Vegas ('SIN CITY'), but upon closer inspection you'll be horrified what you find! The Devil only shows you what he wants you to see. You don't want the Devil as your tour guide!

I say in all kindness young lady, that if you let that boy have his way with you before getting LEGALLY MARRIED, you are STUPID and GET WHAT YOU ASKED FOR! I wont say anybody deserves to be used and abandoned, but you certainly asked for it!!! All I am saying in this article is to GET MARRIED FIRST and you cannot get burned. Once legally married, your spouse MUST stand before a judge in a court of law to divorce you, which is a lot harder than just walking out the door!

GET MARRIED!

GET MARRIED!

GET MARRIED!

So I say to you as a born-again believer, and as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher, and as your good friend—

GET MARRIED FIRST! I said get legally married first! I am leery of these shady unofficial marriages today that avoid getting legally married. Folks, you might as well not get married at all then, because in a marriage that is not legal, when the going gets tough your partner can just ride off into the sunset and leave you with nothing!!! Please young lady, don't be a fire-hydrant for some dog!

Remember, the Devil is a beautiful liar! Beware of those starry full moon nights, when the music is playing, and some handsome boy is making his advances toward you. RUN FOR YOUR LIFE YOUNG LADY! There's a loose tiger in the building! Do you want to be in a hospital delivery room, giving birth to some dog's bastard child, because you don't have a lawful husband? If not, then don't let yourself become a victim! Keep your clothes on in the first place. Boys are slick, let me tell you! They'll throw every line in the book your way. You tell him to marry you first, and ONLY THEN, does he get anything. And ladies, don't you even let a boy kiss you until you get married, because kissing leads to petting, which leads to carnal knowledge! So don't even let him kiss you. Just call me *old-fashioned*, because I GLADLY AM! **1st Corinthians 7:1, "Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman."**

If he thinks you're weird, dump that bum and find a real man to marry!!!

Here are some WISE PRINCIPLES for everyone to follow:

1. **Never be alone with the opposite sex, for any reason, unless married.**

2. **Never touch someone of the opposite sex to whom you are not married** (except to shake their hand, but I even try to avoid that.)

3. **Ladies, never hang on a man to whom you are not married like he is your brother, unless he is actually your biological brother.** I saw a staff member at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam doing that, hanging all over a married man like she was his best buddy. I still wonder if they slept together? *1st Thessalonians 5:22, "Abstain from all appearance of evil."* Who cares, right? If they don't care about the accuracy of the Gospel, nor the purity of God's Word, why care about anything?

4. **Never be alone together in a car with the opposite sex to whom you are not married** (Harvest again needs to work on this)

5. **Married ladies, do not accept gifts, poems or anything from any man who is not your husband.** (When I had [1]a helpful book to give to the senior pastor's wife at Harvest Baptist Church, I gave the book to her husband to give to her, because he is her authority. When my mother played Gospel hymns on the piano at the Rescue Mission in Chicago, a stranger form the audience gave my Mom a musicbox that he had made for her. My Dad went and gave it back to the man, saying: "She's my wife, not yours, get your own wife!" I love that!).

6. **Married couples ought not spend too much time alone with other couples.** (Everything starts with relationships. You and your spouse ought to be best buddies in all the world. If not, something is very wrong! Adultery starts with close friendships.)

7. **Let everyone know that you are jealous over your mate and love them very much.** (Eliminate any and all doubt if anyone is even thinking of taking you away from your spouse, that you love them and are happily married. If you're not, then do nothing and you may lose them someday.)

In this wicked generation today, the Devil's crowd have indoctrinated young people through Hollywood and social media, to think that sex outside of marriage is normal, acceptable and that everybody's doing it. Those are all lies of Satan! Everybody's not selling out to immorality! There are still a lot of chaste, virtuous and honorable young people, and I hope to help some of you STAY THAT WAY until you get married, which is GOD'S WILL FOR YOUR LIFE!!!

If You’ve Already Messed Up

__“

Go And Sin No More”

John 8:10-11,

“When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

”

Please understand that the intent of my article is to encourage young people, especially Christian young ladies, to protect your honor and chastity. If you’ve messed up, ask God to forgive you as His child. Here are some of my favorite sermons for you, by Pastor Jack Hyles, called: “[2]So You Got Yourself In A Mess” and “[3]It Doesn’t Matter How You Got There.” In another sermon, which I cannot remember right now, Dr. Hyles tells the story about a teen girl who went on an Ocean Cruise with her parents. On the cruise she met an intriguing boy whom she had carnal knowledge with under a moonlit starry sky. She came back from her trip pregnant, having no clue who the boy was. She never saw him again, but she was pregnant with that stranger’s child, which she gave up for adoption! Oh how the Devil is a beautiful liar! Oh how sin thrills and then it kills! Sin fascinates and then it assassinates!

Young lady save yourself for your husband someday! Do you want to give leftovers to the man you choose to marry? Why give your most prized possession, your virtue and virginity, to some dog in heat that doesn’t have the manhood to make a legally-binding lifetime commitment to marry you? If you have carnal knowledge with a male before getting married, you are a fool! I know what I am talking about young lady! Boys will lie and promise to marry you, BUT THEY WON’T!

Why should they, you already gave them the only thing they wanted, your body! That is NOT love!

I get e-mails from many frustrated women, who are living outside of wedlock, and they have a bunch of problems. They complain that the father of their child refuses to marry them. Kindly, I told you so! I always tell them the same thing—NO MORE PHYSICAL INTIMACY UNTIL MARRIED!!! That is 100 % Biblical. **Hebrews 13:4,**

“Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.” A girlfriend DOESN’T have to obey her boyfriend! You are NOT married! One woman wrote several e-mails to me, wanting my Christian advice. I kindly explained to her that she had all the problems of a normal marriage, but no marriage, because she sinned by having physical intimacy before getting legally married. I try not to give advice to web visitors, I give them Biblical principles to help them make their own decisions.

Two *wrongs* don’t make a right! It is never right to do *wrong*, in order to get a chance to do right! Wrong is always wrong!!! If you’ve already sinfully “shacked up” (i.e., the sin of fornication) instead of getting married, then you need to stop wallowing in sin like a pig in the mud. You need to discontinue all physical intimacy until legally married. I don’t care if you’ve already gone into sin—it was wrong, and is wrong, and you need to stop committing sin against God. I strongly recommend getting involved with a local, Bible-believing, soulwinning, fundamental Baptist church!

One young woman wrote to me in frustration, because her boyfriend (with whom she has a child) is trying to control her life, and she didn’t know what to do. I told her that until that bum marries her, he has *no Biblical right* to even comment about ANYTHING in her life. Young males (I hesitate to call them “

men

”

) nowadays want the *privileges* of marriage

without the *responsibilities* of marriage, which causes a boatload of problems and brings the judgment of God. Don’t be stupid young ladies, that is my message for you today, please. I want God’s best for you. Save yourself for the man you legally marry!!!

“Life is too short not to spend it doing what God wants us to do.” —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/thingsiwishidsaidreprint.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SoYouGotYourselfInAMess1995.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/it_doesnt_matter_how_you_got_there.mp3

1.2.4 The Dirtiest Four Letter Word Is “SELF” (2020-04-01 17:00)

Isaiah 14:12-14, “How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.”

Anytime you do your will instead of God’s will, you’re doing the same thing the Devil did—your exalting yourself over God. SELF is the Satan that Satan directs you too! Satan doesn’t want on the throne, he wants SELF on the throne!

The Devil’s not trying to get you to do what he wants you to do, he wants you do do anything that will hinder you from doing what God wants you to do. The Devil

has NO PURPOSE for your life, but God DOES have a divine PURPOSE for your life!!! The reason why the Devil wants you to drink liquor is to keep you from doing what God wants you to do. You’re a total failure

in life, if you’re not doing what God wants you to do. Listen, everybody who doesn’t do what God has called you do to—

you are putting yourself above the Most High. You are

your own God!!!

The worst idolater in the world is the Christian believer who does their own thing instead of following God’s will for their life. Satan does not want on the throne of your life, he wants YOU on the throne. The Devil knows it’s going to be a lot easier to get you do do YOUR THING, than HIS THING. And by the way, you have no right to be a preacher because you want to be a preacher! You only have a right to do what GOD WANTS YOU TO DO! It’s not your business, it’s God’s business!!! I love what Brother Lester Roloff used to say—MY PREACHING IS NONE OF MY BUSINESS!!!

1st Corinthians 6:20, “

For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God’s.

” You have NO RIGHT as God’s child to go where *you want*, do what *you want*, and be what *you want.* The Bible teaches WE ARE BOUGHT WITH A PRICE! That

“

price

”

is the precious blood of Jesus Christ!!! The very moment you get saved, your spirit, soul and body now belongs to Jesus!

Colossians 3:1-3, “ If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. *For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God*.”

The same is true with salvation for the lost person. Satan wants to get you to do your own thing, instead of resting in Christ’s redemptive work to pay for your sins! That’s what Bible repentance is—it is *a change of mind* from WRONG THINKING to trusting God’s plan of salvation! To get saved, you need to cease from what you want to do to get to Heaven, and start doing what God says you must do to get to Heaven, which is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST! A**cts 16:30b-31, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

” God’s invitation to receive the free gift of salvation is extended to the whole family!!!

You don’t get saved by cleaning up your life; you get saved by letting God regenerate you by faith alone in the ’GOOD NEWS’ of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Simply trust Christ as your ONLY HOPE for Heaven!!! Simply come to God as a needy sinner and admit that you cannot do it, you need the blessed Savior to save you!

> “If I live for self, I can only live for one; if I live for others, I can live for 3,000,000,000.”
> —Pastor Jack Hyles

1.2.5 The Book Of God And The God Of The Book (2020-04-01 19:52)

John 14:18, “

I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.

”

I was thinking today of how wonderful God’s plan for every Christian believer is. God has not only authored a HOLY BOOK to instruct us throughout life, but He has chosen to send His HOLY SPIRIT to live inside us too! So we GET THE BOOK OF GOD, and we also get THE GOD OF THE BOOK! That is so wonderful!!!

I suffer in chronic neck pain every day of my miserably lonely life. My wife divorced me in 2006 and I have lived alone since. I’ve tried to find a wife, but I’ve never met anybody. In my loneliness I have *felt* like taking my own life on numerous occasions, just to make the *pain of soul* from loneliness, and the *pain of body* from my neck injury go away; but I know God’s Holy Spirit indwells me, and He is my friend that sticketh closer than a brother. My faith in God sustains me! Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b, “ Have faith in God.**

” My ministry has kept me going over the years, giving my a purpose for existing, so I can win more souls to Christ, and help feed God’s sheep as His servant. There but for the grace of God, there go I!

Most people don’t know what it is like to be humbled and broken in life, to lose everything, but I do. I know what it feels like to have everything go wrong in life, and nothing ever returns to normal, with no light at the end of the tunnel. I know the hurt, emotional trauma, and inexplicable pain of soul—from betrayal, divorce, family turmoil, losing my home, poor health, constant chronic neck pain, being alone as a man without a wife. I ordered a book by Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) from Amazon.com titled, “

BROKEN THINGS

: WHY WE SUFFER.

” I want to share with you a wonderful quote by Dr. DeHaan from page 59:

> “The greatest sermons I have ever heard were not preached from pulpits but from sickbeds. The greatest, deepest truths of God’s Word have often been revealed, not by those who preached as a result of their seminary preparation and education, but by those humble souls who have gone through the seminary of affliction and have learned experientially the deep things of the ways of God

> The most cheerful people I have met, with few exceptions, have been those who had the least sunshine and the most pain and suffering in their lives. The most grateful people I have met were not those who traveled a pathway of roses all their lives through, but those who were confined, because of circumstances, to their homes—often to their beds. They had learned to depend upon God as only such Christians know how to do." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan,
>
> "
>
> BROKEN THINGS
>
> : WHY WE SUFFER,
>
> " page 59; Barbour Publishing, Inc., 1948

I sure am glad I read that! My neck pain has taken away my social life, leaving me alone, and without a wife. Pastor DeHaan goes on to explain the flip-side of the equation, concerning complainers...

> "The 'gripers' on the other hand, are usually those who enjoy excellent health. The complainers are those who have the least to complain about. But those dear saints of God who have refreshed my heart again and again and again as they preached from sickbed-pulpits have been the men and women who have been the most cheerful and the most graceful for the blessings of almighty God.

> The Bible tells us distinctly that there is a special reward and a special crown which the Lord has prepared and laid up for those who suffer patiently. This principle is suggested by the incident recorded in I Samuel 30.

David, along with 400 strong, healthy men, had gone out to seek the enemy. Two hundreds, however, had remained behind because they were weary and faint, probably because of some physical infirmity. These David had left behind to guard the camp and the equipment of those who went into the heat of the battle. After the victory had been won, the four hundred who had been active participants in the battle refused to share with those who had remained behind and said, 'We'll give them just a little bit, but we're going to take the spoils.

At this point, David stated the eternal principle in the words of **1 Samuel 30:24, 'As his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.'**

Those of you who remain by the stuff are not overlooked or forgotten by God: there is a very definite and special reward laid up for God's patient sufferers.

If you, child of God, are upon a bed of illness, if you are being troubled by pain or discouragement, remember that God will always use our suffering for His purposes. Our suffering silences Satan, our suffering enables us to glorify God, our suffering makes us more like Christ, our suffering makes us appreciative, and, ultimately, our suffering teaches us to depend on God.

" —Pastor M.R. DeHaan,

"

BROKEN THINGS

: WHY WE SUFFER,

" page 60; Barbour Publishing, Inc., 1948

That is so encouraging and wonderful. That is what I have been doing all these many painful, miserable and lonely years in solitude—STAYING BY THE STUFF! I am not a great man, but I have been in the presence of great men; and moreover, I have a GREAT AND GLORIOUS SAVIOR! I am not an eloquent orator, but God has given me a desire and passion to write my

heart out for Jesus Christ! I am a misfit around people, feeling out of place; but God is using me to reach tens of thousands of people in cyberspace with THE TRUTH! My WEAKNESS is the Lord's STRENGTH. **2nd Corinthians 12:9, " And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for *my strength is made perfect in weakness*. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me."** May I be WEAK ENOUGH for God to make use of!!!

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[1]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

1.2.6 How To Get Close To God (2020-04-02 03:00)

John 5:39-40, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

I receive not honour from men."

Dear friend, you will be as close to God as you are to His Holy Word! There are no exceptions. The only resource that we have to learn about God and our great Savior is the inspired King James Bible! What saith our Scripture passage—SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!! Through the Scriptures we *think* (i.e., have confidence) we have eternal life. The Scripture testifies of Jesus Christ! We know we're saved as believers, because of the PROMISES contained in the written inspired Word of God. **1st Corinthians 2:16, " For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ*."** To have

"

THE MIND OF CHRIST,

"

we need a Biblical mindset!

If you want to get close to God friend, then you must delight in the WORD OF GOD day and night, as did the psalmist David, the *man after God's own heart...*

> **Psalms 1:1-6, "**
>
> **Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.**
>
> ***But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night*.**
>
> **And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.**
>
> **The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.**
>
> **Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.**
>
> **For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.**
>
> **"**

David loved the Word of God, an he didn't even have the complete Bible. All David had was the Pentateuch (the first five books of the Old Testament written by Moses). Today, with the complete Old Testament and added New Testament, we are able to obtain a much richer and fuller understanding of the things of God, sound doctrine and Bible prophecy. **Psalms 119:104, "**

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

"

But to get close to God we must not only abide in the Scripture, but take heed to it in obedience, walking with God in our heart...

> "Remember, you don't know the Bible, until the Bible controls your life. You can memorize every verse in the Bible and not know the Bible, until the Bible controls you, and permeates your thinking. You can know a lot of things about God, but until you walk with God and live with God, and abide in the Lord, then you don't know THE LORD intimately like you should." —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, "[1]They Loved The Praise Of Men More Than The Praise Of God
>
> "

The dearest thing to the heart of God is soulwinning, leading others to Christ by preaching ’[2]THE GOSPEL.’ No Christian is truly close to God who neglects winning souls. **Luke 8:15, “But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, *keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience*.**

” Notice that a requirement to winning souls is to

“

KEEP GOD’S WORD.

” **Psalms 126:6, “ He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.”** Every Christian should have a LEAKY SEED BASKET, sharing the ’[3]GOOD NEWS’ of Jesus Christ wherever we go!

We Learn About Jesus Working With Him For Souls

You’ll never learn more about a person than when you work with them. Jesus invites us into His yoke, to labor for the souls of men with Him. **Matthew 11:29-30, “**

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

” The Bible calls us

“ labourers together with God ” (1st Corinthians 3:9b). Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*. ” If you desire to get close to God, just start sharing the Gospel of His only begotten Son with the lost, and you’ll learn the Scripture; it will open up to you!

The psalmist encourages us that if we OBEY GOD as believers, we will have a good understanding of the Scriptures. **Psalms 111:10, “The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: *a good understanding have all they that do his commandments*: his praise**

endureth for ever." David said that he understood more than those who went before him, because he KEPT GOD'S PRECEPTS. **Psalms 119:100, "*I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts*."** If you want to GET CLOSE TO GOD dear friend, then obey God. There is no wisdom apart from the inspired Word of God. **Psalms 119:104, "*Through thy precepts I get understanding*: therefore I hate every false way."**

The World Is God's Enemy

The way to get close to God is to take a keen interest in the things that God loves; namely, truth, love, righteousness, praise, helping others and soulwinning.

James 4:8-9, " Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness." The entire chapter of James chapter 4 is all about how to get close to God. The world is the enemy of God, so the first thing you must do if you want to be close to God is separate from the world (James 4:1-4). The Lord PROMISES to draw near to us, if we'll draw near to Him.

The Bible teaches us to humble ourselves in the sight of God, and He will lift us up (vs. 6-7). We are told to draw near to God with a heavy heart, weeping and mourning over sin and lost souls (vs. 8-10). God's great heart is grieved over sin and lost souls. When we enter into the yoke with Christ, sharing His burden for the souls of lost men, then we will better understand the broken heart of God.

We are taught not to judge or speak evil of one another, because God is the only Judge (vs. 11-12). We are taught never to make future plans without including God. We should always say, "Lord willing" when speaking of the future (vs. 13-17).

Carefully notice the next verse after John 5:39—after Jesus commands us to **“SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES”**—He says: **“YE WILL NOT COME TO ME, THAT YE MIGHT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE.**

I RECEIVE NOT HONOUR FROM MEN

”

!!! In other words, we honor the Son by searching the Scriptures, so that we can learn about Him, and believe on His name (John 6:40). If you want to get close to God, then you MUST honor the Son of God!

John 5:22-23, “ For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: *That all men should honour the Son*, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.” Oh dear reader, HONOR THE ONLY BEGOTTEN SON OF GOD, and the Father will draw near to you!!! **“... I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy” (Revelation 19:10b).**

“Living by faith is believing that God knows what is best for me.” —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. http://www.biblelineministries.org/cgi-bin/download.pl?blm20200318i.mp3
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-gospel-mindset.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-beautiful-gospel-of-free-grace.html

---

1.2.7 New Bible Versions Teach False Meaning of Repentance (2020-04-02 04:23)

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, “And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*.”

The Biblical plan of salvation is simply that we are all guilty needy sinners, but Christ paid our debt of sin, and if we BELIEVE the *Good News* that Jesus died on the cross for our sins, was buried and bodily resurrected the third day, we are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). In sharp

contrast, the Devil has infiltrated evangelical churches with counterfeit Bible versions, which change the Scripture to teach that

“

repentance

”

is *a change of lifestyle* instead of *a change of mind* .

Here is a classic example of what I am telling you.

The Greek word for “repent” in Mark 1:15 in the King James Bible is metanoeo, which means, “to think differently.” It is a change of mind. It DOESN’T mean to “change your hearts and lives,” which is what the corrupt ERV says!!! . . .

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, “And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye* , and believe the gospel.” [emphasis added]

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, “He said, “The right time is now here. God’s kingdom is very near. ***Change your hearts and lives*** , and believe the Good News!” [emphasis added]

That is wrong, wrong, wrong! You don’t have to change your own life as a requirement to be saved. Rather, it is the indwelling Holy Spirit that comes into a person at the time of salvation that changes one’s heart and life, over time as they grow in grace by nurturing on the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2). Anyone who tells you that you must change your ways, habits or sinful lifestyle to be saved is a BIG LIAR! Eternal life is a gift (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift can simply be received, not achieved.

True Biblical repentance is acknowledging one’s SINNERSHIP! Here is the best quote that I’ve found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[1]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16)

In sharp contrast to this truth, today's satanic Bible versions all change and pervert what it means to "repent." The new Bible versions all errantly teach that repentance means "turning away from sins" to be saved. As we read in Mark 1:15 in the satanic Easy-To-Read Version (ERV), you have to change your own life and heart to be saved. This is not the Gospel. The modern Bible versions are filthy trash. The world is getting worse and worse, and the multitude of new Bible versions are part of Satan's deception of the churches. **Revelation 12:9b, "Satan, which deceiveth the whole world..."**

What is alarming is that [2]the King James Bible is slowly being phased out, which is literally the last bastion of theological truth in the churches today! When the King James Bible is gone, all that will be left are the Devil's modern Bibles, which all require turning away from a life of sin to be saved, which is a work-based counterfeit gospel.

> "If God feeds me, He has a right to expect my life." —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
2. https://www.theaquilareport.com/pastor-bible-translations

1.2.8 Does Acts 2:38 Teach Baptism For Salvation? (2020-04-02 16:00)

Acts 2:38, "Then Peter said unto them, *Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins*, and ye shall receive the gift of

the Holy Ghost."

This is one of the most misunderstood passages of Scripture in the Word of God. Taken by itself, this Bible verse does sound like water baptism is necessary to get to Heaven. This heresy in theology is called: "Baptismal Regeneration." To be "born-again" in theology is called "regeneration" (or re-gened with God's Holy Spirit). So "Baptismal Regeneration" refers to the false doctrine that you need to be water baptized to be born-again!

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. I learned that truth from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). For example: Over in **John 3:16** we read,

"

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

" There is no mention of water baptism; but rather, simply *TO BELIEVE*. In fact, the Gospel of John mentions the word

"

BELIEVE

" 85 times, with nothing else required with it!

So we see that the Holy Bible is very clear in *hundreds* of passages that salvation is obtained simply by BELIEVING on the Lord.

Another very clear Bible verse is **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. "** This is a direct, clear and bold proclamation in the Scriptures!!! No mention is made of water baptism! This is a perfect example of using a clear passage of Scripture (e.g., Acts 10:43), to interpret an obscure passage (e.g., Acts 2:38).

Acts 2:38 is an obscure single passage of Scripture, but the entire Gospel of John is very clear that salvation is solely through faith in the blessed Savior. **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and *that believing ye might have life through his name*. **"** There is absolutely no way to correctly interpret Acts 2:38 without cross-referencing this verse with other passages of divine Scripture. In nearly every case where a false prophet misinterprets the Holy Bible, they lift a particular *text* out of *context* to create a new *pretext*.

Water baptism must ALWAYS follow salvation, not precede or accompany it, because it is a picture of salvation. Baptism is one's public profession of faith. In water baptism, a believer is symbolically crucified, buried and resurrected in the LIKENESS of Christ. A wedding ring only has meaning because a person is legally married. A police officer's badge is only valid because he is already a bonafide peace officer. Likewise, water baptism is only meaningful if the partaker is saved.

Also, please be aware that there are [1]numerous different meanings of baptism in the Bible, depending on the particular passage of Scripture. Pastor Max D. Younce has authored a very helpful book titled: '[2]A BIBLICAL EXAMINATION OF BAPTISM' (.PDF available for free download).

Baptizing Infants Is A Sin

The practice of baptizing infants is not only done in vain, but it is also very sinful. It is sinful because it is unbiblical, and is heretically taught by Catholics to *bring salvation* to infants. It is difficult to grasp that many Roman Catholics foolishly believe babies don't go to Heaven if they haven't been baptized. Read this nonsense from The Catholic Herald:

> "While we may still **struggle with this issue and find tension due to the lack of definitive teaching**, we place our trust in the Lord. **While the Lord has revealed to the Church that Baptism is the means of salvation**, He is not restricted in offering other graced means unknown to the Church to these helpless children, and for such means the Church has great hope. However, such a hope in the infinite mercy of God **must not make us complacent and thereby negligent in having children baptized** or in evangelizing others. Rather, **we must conscientiously fulfill our duty and enable all people to come to the Lord through Baptism.**"
>
> —The Catholic Herald, ' [3]Do Aborted Children Go To Heaven? ' [emphasis added]

What a pack of theological LIES! The Lord has not revealed “

that Baptism is the means of salvation.

” You cannot show me any such teaching in the inspired Word of God. FAITH is the only means of salvation, not baptism! **Galatians 3:26,**

“For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus. ” No one has ever, nor will ever, come to the Lord through baptism!!! **Ephesians 2:8-9,**

“ For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.”

Carefully notice the following disturbing statement from The Catholic Herald:

> “While we may still **struggle with this issue and find tension due to the lack of definitive teaching**, we place our trust in the Lord.”
>
> —The Catholic Herald, ’ [4]Do Aborted Children Go To Heaven? ’ [emphasis added]

They are referring to the centuries’ old doctrinal struggle within the Roman Catholic Church, over the question: ’WHERE DO BABIES GO WHEN THEY DIE, if not baptized into the Catholic Church?’ Folks, that is horrible! Who could even doubt for a moment that all babies go to Heaven? Biblically, NO ONE ever goes to Hell except those WHO CHOOSE to go there, by knowingly rejecting Jesus Christ as one’s personal Savior! God would be unjust to send someone to Hell who is incapable of understanding the reality of sin, and the provision God has made in the Gospel of free grace.

Salvation Is Being Baptized By The Holy Spirit

The word “BAPTIZE” in various forms is mentioned 11 times in the Gospel of John. It is very important to take notice that John’s baptism with water DID NOT SAVE anybody. **John 1:33, “**

And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is *he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost*.

” The word

“baptize” in the Bible means: “TO IMMERSE,” which is why preacher’s dunk people all the way under the water when getting baptized. Baptism MUST BE by complete immersion under the water to be Biblical. Baptism by sprinkling with holy water is very unscriptural.

And may I say, water baptism does NOT bestow any special grace (as foolishly taught in The Westminster Confession). Presbyterians and other religious faiths adhere to this creed, which teaches *sacraments* (which are unbiblical). Sacraments are not taught in the Bible! Water Baptism and the Lord’s Supper are simply commandments from the Lord, which local New Testament churches are supposed to observe to please the Lord. The Catholic church requires keeping SEVEN SACRAMENTS to get to Heaven, which is a counterfeit plan of salvation. Protestants observe TWO SACRAMENTS—some not for salvation (e.g., Presbyterians), but some do require them for salvation (e.g., Lutherans). Again, this is a counterfeit plan of salvation. For this reason, I reject both Catholicism and Protestantism. I am simply a Bible-believing, born again Christian!!!

When a person gets saved, they are IMMERSED IN JESUS CHRIST! This is one possible meaning of **Acts 2:38, “Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and *be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ* for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.”** This passage doesn’t specifically mention being baptized with water. It could be referring to being immersed by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ as our Savior! Another possible interpretation (which Dr. John R. Rice teaches) is that we are water baptized BECAUSE our sins have been remitted by faith in Christ. To be honest, I simply do not know. But I DO KNOW that this verse is NOT teaching Baptismal Regeneration. I KNOW THIS simply because hundreds of other Bible passages teach we are saved by faith alone. **Genesis 15:6, “ And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness.”** A man’s *faith* is counted for righteousness, that is, in place of an entire life of perfect righteousness (which is what you would need to do to merit Heaven).

1. https://bible.org/article/what-primary-meaning-baptism-some-translational-difficulties
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/abiblicalexambaptismweb-pdf
3. https://www.catholicherald.com/faith/your_faith/straight_answers/straight_answers__do_aborted_children_go_to_heaven_/
4. https://www.catholicherald.com/faith/your_faith/straight_answers/straight_answers__do_aborted_children_go_to_heaven_/

1.2.9 New Bibles Make Salvation A Process, Not A New Birth (2020-04-02 23:30)

1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which *are saved* it is the power of God."

There's not a dime's difference between the New International Version (NIV) and all of the new modern corrupt Bible PERversions. They were all translated from the Satanic Greek fraudulent manuscripts of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort, published in 1881. [1]Westcott and Hort butchered the Greek; Rudolph Kittel butchered the Hebrew. Let's examine the question: *Do people come to Christ for salvation through the NIV?* Here's a comparison between 1st Corinthians 1:18 in the King James Bible and the NIV...

> KING JAMES BIBLE — 1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which ***are saved*** it is the power of God." [emphasis added]

> NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION — 1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the message of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who ***are being saved*** it is the power of God." [emphasis added]

NEW INTERNATIONAL READER'S VERSION — 1st Corinthians 1:18, "The message of the cross seems foolish to those who are lost and dying. But it is God's power to us who ***are being saved*** ." [emphasis added]

EASY-TO-READ VERSION — 1st Corinthians 1:18, "The teaching about the cross seems foolish to those who are lost. But to us who ***are being saved*** it is the power of God." [emphasis added]

Do you see how the NIV perverts salvation into a process? The NIV says that believers are "being saved," but the King James Bible says we "are saved." The NIV supports the Calvinistic heresy of the Perseverance of the Saints.

"The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!"

—

Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, "[2]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?"

Getting saved is not a process, but sanctification is a process. We receive Christ as our Savior in a moment, but becoming Christlike requires a lifetime. You'd be surprised how many pastors believe this, yet use and promote the new Bible versions that deny this truth. As I have shown you, the new Bible versions pervert 1st Corinthians 1:18, turning salvation into a gradual process instead of an immediate new birth. The second *spiritual* birth is as instantaneous, permanent and irreversible as is the first *physical* birth.

If saved, always saved! The Bible DOES teach the eternal security of the Christian believer! Assurance of salvation and eternal security are not different doctrines from eternal life, they are all one and the same. That is, the man who has received God's gift of Eternal Life, is eternally secure and assured of Heaven. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** A believer's a

ssurance of salvation is not a separate teaching from eternal life, they are the same thing! The only type of life which God gives is Eternal Life! God does not give Temporal Life, or Probationary Life.

The Bible teaches on the Day of Pentecost in Acts 2:41 that 3,000 souls were saved in just ONE DAY! There was no probationary period to examine them, to see if their life changed. **Acts 2:41, "Then they that *gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** Those 3,000 people were saved because they simply "

GLADLY RECEIVED

"

the truth of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. Amen and amen!!! That is how you get saved

—BY THE HEARING OF FAITH! **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?* "** When you hear the blessed Gospel of free grace preached, and you BELIEVE WHAT YOU HEAR, you are immediate and forever born-again! You are not a redeemed child of God!!!

Salvation is not a process or a state, that you can drift in and out of, it is *a new birth* (which is instant, permanent and undoable). **John 1:12-13, " But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, *but of God*."** Once you are saved, there is ABSOLUTELY NO WAY to ever forfeit or jeopardize the GIFT of eternal life which God has given you! You can (and should) write down the name, date, place and time that you received Jesus Christ as your personal Savior!!!

Dear reader, if you are saved, you CAN look back to one specific place and memory, where you received Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. You may not remember the exact date (like I don't, because I didn't think to jot it down back then), but I remember the place in an Independent Fundamental Baptist Church, on Chicago's northside, around 1980. I was

13 years old. I remember crying out from inside my soul for the first time in my life, that I personally went to the risen Savior to save me, and He gloriously did! Thank you Jesus!!!

> "Now you listen to me folks! We're living in a world of compromising Christianity. I call it—'The yuppie generation building yuppie churches!' Brother, we need the old-time Gospel, the old-time religion, the faith of our fathers, and the standards that America used to have!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]She Sojourned For Seven Years."

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/translation_origins.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SheSojournedSevenYears1997.mp3

1.2.10 Pastor DeHaan Correctly Teaches Jesus Had God's Blood (2020-04-02 23:50)

The following excellent explanation is taken from chapter four of "[1]The Chemistry Of The Blood" (.pdf book) by Dr. M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965). Dr. DeHaan is doctrinally sound, a great Bible teacher, who correctly understands that God's blood flowed in Jesus' earthly veins. How could Christ, the only begotten Son of God, be born of a miraculous virgin birth, and then not have God's blood flowing in His body and veins? That would be impossible! Jesus had God's blood in His veins, because Jesus is almighty God (John 1:1-3,14; John 10:33; John 8:58; 1st Timothy 3:16; Colossians 2:9; Revelation 1:8). Jesus forgave men's sins as only God can do (Mark 2:7; Luke 5:21).

Jesus accepted worship from men, which only God is entitled to do (Matthew 8:2; Isaiah 42:8 - Note: all Scripture references are only from trustworthy, King James Bible). Jesus worked miracles among humanity, that no other human being ever did, proving that He was God in the flesh (John 15:24). God's blood was shed on the cross for our sins, and that precious blood was collected and taken by the Lord Himself into Heaven to sprinkle upon the Mercy Seat in the Holy Place (Hebrews 9:12; 12:24) in the presence of God the Father (Hebrews 9:24). Thus, redemption was complete once and for all (Hebrews 9:26; Hebrews 10:10).

Again, the following excellent explanation is taken from chapter four of " [2]The Chemistry Of The Blood " (.pdf book) by Dr. M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965). ...

Jesus was a perfect human being after the flesh. He was of the seed of David according to the flesh, but blood is that part of a man which is the divine addition. In the creation of man, Adam's body was made from the dust of the earth, but God breathed into his nostrils the breath of life. Since life is in the blood, this act resulted in the formation of blood in Adam's body, but the first Adam's blood was corrupted and sin transmitted through it to all mankind. In the last Adam and the second man, new and divine and sinless blood was produced in a body that was the seed of Adam and by this resulted in the production of —

DIVINE BLOOD

Conception by the Holy Ghost then was the only way the Virgin Birth could be accomplished. Mary contributed the body of Jesus and He became the "seed of David according to the flesh." The Holy Spirit contributed the Blood of Jesus. It was sinless blood. It was Divine blood. It is Precious Blood for there has never been any other like it. It is —

INNOCENT BLOOD

"I have betrayed the innocent blood" Judas confessed in Matthew 27:4. Our Lord was innocent. He became like unto us in all things — SIN only excepted. Like unto us with ONE EXCEPTION and that exception was that instead of a human father He was conceived by a DIVINE FATHER. As a result biologically, He had DIVINE BLOOD, SINLESS BLOOD. Because this blood is sinless it is —

INCORRUPTIBLE BLOOD

Sin made human blood corruptible. Soon after death, decay sets in, and it begins in the blood. That is why meat must be drained well of its blood. That is why embalmers place the embalming fluid in the blood. David said that Jesus' body should "see

no corruption." Though He was dead three days and three nights, His body did not corrupt. Because He was sinless they could not put Him to death but instead He "laid down His life voluntarily that He might take it up again." He arose by His own power because death had no claim in HIM except the claim of others' sin, and when that was paid [emphasis added] —Pastor

M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965),

" [3]The Chemistry Of The Blood "

Clearly, someone is very wrong! Dr. MacArthur and Dr. DeHaan cannot both be right. I am siding 100 % with Pastor M.R. DeHaan, because that is what the King James Bible teaches. John MacArthur is corrupted, errant in his thinking, and trampling underfoot the precious blood of Jesus, even effectively denying Christ's deity by saying the the virgin birth didn't put God's blood into Jesus' veins. Remember, the virgin birth means that the Lord Jesus Christ had NO EARTHLY FATHER. So that makes God in Heaven His only biological Father. How then can anyone dare claim that Jesus doesn't have His own biological Father's blood flowing through His veins? Think about it, because it really makes common sense.

Jesus did in fact have God's blood flowing through His body's veins. **Acts 20:28, "Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed *the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood*. "** As you just read for yourself, it was God's blood that purchased the Church. It was God's blood that was shed on the cross for our sins, and it was God's blood that was sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat. We are saved by the blood!



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/martin_dehaan/the_chemistry_of_the_blood.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/martin_dehaan/the_chemistry_of_the_blood.pdf
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/martin_dehaan/the_chemistry_of_the_blood.pdf
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj7EJzNUYoNafOJqe7PuUPp10HMRYFVSHB6F9G7QDqun15uq6SZX2TsAjbhyron9Dk2vvcTjNn5ebaYI1vff3MGTajk3BYkbR9avdv

---

1.2.11 Most Baptists Don't Love Jesus (2020-04-03 03:00)

Psalms 119:139-142, "

***My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words*.**

***Thy word is very pure* : therefore thy servant loveth it.**

I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.

Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth.

"

According to the American Bible Society (ABS), there are approximately 900 different English Bible versions. ...

> I am afraid no one can give you an exact number for the English translations and paraphrases of the Bible printed since Tyndale's New Testament of 1526. In part this is due to the difficulty of determining what should be defined as a new translation as opposed to a correction or a revision of an existing translation. There is the additional question of how we should count translations that include not a complete Bible or Testament, but just a group of books or even a single book. And then, of course, there is the difficulty of sheer numbers. With all these caveats in mind, **the number of printed English translations and paraphrases of the Bible, whether complete or not, is about 900.** [emphasis added]
>
> — [1]Number Of English Translations Of The Bible ; BIBLE Q & A; December 2, 2009

Dear reader, we have a BIG PROBLEM in America today! Whereas Psalms 119:140 declares that God's Word is **"VERY PURE,"** we have upwards of **900 English Bible versions!!!** How can they all be pure? Obviously they cannot, since they all disagree to some extent, sometimes drastically, and in hundreds of places!

" 'I Can!' makes the man." —Coystal Hyles to her son Jack Hyles

Satan's First Appearance Was Under The Tree Of Knowledge

The Devil made his first debut appearance in the Bible under The Tree Of Knowledge. Satan appeared in the form of a serpent in Genesis 3:1, introducing a SECOND AUTHORITY to Eve. The FIRST AUTHORITY was God's plainly spoken Word to Adam and Eve in Genesis 2:16-17; but now the serpent comes and says to Eve in the next chapter, **"HATH GOD SAID?" (Genesis 3:1b).** Where God had placed a period, the serpent had placed a question mark, which confused Eve. She now had to choose between TWO AUTHORITIES. Which one was correct?

Likewise, that is why in the year 1881, Satan introduced (through [2]reprobate Anglican ministers' Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort) an alleged "

more reliable and older

"

ancient manuscript

of the Greek Bible. It is upon this heretical manuscript that nearly every modern PERversions of the Bible has been translated). Any thinking Christian can discern this woeful evil, but most professed Christians today simply don't care. They are sinfully INDIFFERENT! Sadly, most Baptists DON'T LOVE JESUS! For if they truly did love the Lord, they would love the purity of God's Word, and HATE CORRUPTIBLE SEED!

Please don't take my word for it, take a look at this injustice below for yourself. The first Bible translation is CORRECT, from the King James Bible; but then compare and see what some of the other English revisions (PERversions) say...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: ***repent ye***, and believe the gospel." [emphasis added]

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, "He said, "The right time is now here. God's kingdom is very near. ***Change your hearts and lives***, and believe the Good News!" [emphasis added]

NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Mark 1:15, “He said, “The time has come. The holy nation of God is near. ***Be sorry for your sins, turn from them***, and believe the Good News.” [emphasis added]

LIVING BIBLE (TLB) - Mark 1:15, “At last the time has come!” he announced. “God’s Kingdom is near! ***Turn from your sins*** and act on this glorious news!” [emphasis added]

Folks, being sorry for one’s sins, and turning away from sinful behavior, is NOT a part of the Gospel of free grace!

I know Independent Baptist churches where multiple plans of salvation are permitted and taught. The reason why is because these churches uses multiple Bible versions, which teach different plans of salvation. **st Corinthians 14:11, “For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.”** Here’s [3]THE UGLY TRUTH ABOUT THE DIFFERENT BIBLE VERSIONS TODAY, WHICH ARE ANYTHING BUT HONEST SCHOLARSHIP. Please don’t become the Devil’s fool. Get you a King James Bible and love it, defend it, cherish it, read it, mediate on it, memorize it, proclaim it, study it, obey it and abide (live) therein!!!!!!!

No Baptist who is a Christian, loves the Lord Jesus Christ, who bids Godspeed to the [4]Alexandrian Bible revisions. No Baptist who is a professed Christian, loves the Lord Jesus Christ, who sanctions Pastor John MacArthur and his demonic teachings of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). Do you love Jesus? Don’t tell me you love Jesus if you tolerate false doctrines and counterfeit Bibles, because you are a liar!!! **Psalms 119:104, “ Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.”** The man of God who genuinely knows God, and abides in the inspired Holy Scriptures, will HATE EVERY FALSE WAY!!! The modern corrupt Bible revisions are a false way! [5]John MacArthur’s false plan of salvation is a false way! [6]Dr. MacArthur’s denial of Jesus’ blood on the heavenly Mercy Seat if a false way! Mr. MacArthur’s teaching that [7]children cannot be saved is a false way!

Most of our Independent Fundamental Baptist churches are filled today with phonies, who are merely playing church three times a week, going along to get along with every corrupt wind of doctrine. I am also talking about Moody Bible Institute in Chicago and their heresy of Calvinism. I am also talking about Bob Jones University in South Carolina and the multiple corrupt Bible revisions which they promote; such as, the English Standard Version (ESV). The [8]ESV is theologically corrupt! It is tragic that thousands of IFB churches and Bible colleges today have succumbed to **“ ANOTHER**

GOSPEL

” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Calvinism and

“

turning away

from sins

”

to be saved is not the Gospel of free grace. You come to God as a needy sinner to be saved, which is very different than being required to be willing to *turn from your sins* to be saved! The former is divine repentance, the latter is human reformation!

It is high time for Independent Fundamental Baptists to pick a side in the ongoing [9]BATTLE OF THE AGES (a classic MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles from 1994) over the Word of God! We are at war over the accuracy of the Gospel, and the inspiration of God’s Holy Word. **Joshua 24:15, “ And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.**

”

> “Salvation can only be evidenced by works, if works are required to be saved.” — Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “ [10]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong! ”

1. http://news.americanbible.org/article/number-of-english-translations-of-the-bible
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
4. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/them_that_sin-bible_corrupters.htm

5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthurs_false_gospel.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-blood.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/esv/galatians_5-4.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3

1.2.12 Most Women Don't Want A Man To Rule Over Them (2020-04-03 04:07)

Genesis 3:16, "

Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and *he shall rule over thee*.

"

Few Americans realize that they are the victims of a half-century of [1]social engineering by the Rockefellers and Luciferian elite. Feminist indoctrination didn't just happen, it was introduced to American society. It blows my mind every time I look at [2]these sordid images of singer Taylor Swift, making vulgar crotch gestures in this very popular YouTube video called: "WILDEST DREAMS (690,967,390 hits so far). Who paid and talked Miss Swift into lowering herself to the level of a beast, to commit these lewd and indecent acts? Folks, this is the work of Satanists!!! Why do you think Netflix is infatuated with blood, gore, sex, violence, perversion and all manner of evil in recent years? They are preparing the world for what's ahead—the New World Order, the coming of the Man of Sin (the Antichrist)!

Having said that, many women today don't want a Biblical marriage, because they have been indoctrinated with the sinful ideologies of feminism. **1st Timothy 5:14-15, "**

I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

For some are already turned aside after Satan. " God's will for 99 % of women is to GET MARRIED, BEAR CHILDREN, GUIDE THE HOUSE, and STAY OUT OF TROUBLE! God never intended for young women to pursue nursing careers over marriage and motherhood. I'm not against being a nurse, as long as it doesn't keep you from your primary life's objective—which is to

GET MARRIED, BEAR CHILDREN, GUIDE THE HOUSE, and STAY OUT OF TROUBLE! Careers get in the way of marriage and motherhood. Most Christians who are honest, know working women who are so busy and caught up in their work, that they have totally lost sight of ever becoming a mother, even if they manage to fit marriage into THEIR PLANS!!!

In many cases women don't even want to get married. This is truly sad. I've been looking for a wife for several years, but women nowadays seem to have their OWN AGENDAS. They simply aren't looking for a husband! This is an untoward generation, half-butt backwards on everything!!! Brother Roloff was right, the world has become a giant prison institution and the inmates are running it!

The inspired Word of God teaches that A HUSBAND IS TO RULE OVER HIS WIFE...

> **Ephesians 5:20-28, "**
>
> **Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.**
>
> ***Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord*.**
>
> **For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.**
>
> **Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.**
>
> **Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;**
>
> **That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,**
>
> **That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.**
>
> **So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. *He that loveth his wife loveth himself*."**

Those are important beautiful Scriptures. Marriage is two people making a life for each other! Women today don't want to wait on a man hand and foot. I actually heard a rebellious woman say that: "I AIN'T WAITING ON SOME MAN HAND AND FOOT!" That is a fool talking ladies. Sadly, she died years later from a drug overdose. Every woman should desire to wait on her husband hand and foot, for that is why God created her! **Genesis 2:18, "And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; *I will make him an help meet for him*.**

" I realize that I am speaking to a rare few, who care about obeying God. I might as well be preaching to the crowd in Noah's day, who refused to repent for 120 years (Matthew 24:37-39). I don't think things are that bad yet, but we're headed there quickly! She that hath ears to hear, let her hear!

I love the phrase:

“

RAISED TO PRAISE!

” Ladies, learn to use the tool of praise to build up your children and husband, to shape them into being what God wants them to be. **Proverbs 27:21, “ As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; *so is a man to his praise*.”** Men love praise! By the way, be very careful ladies about praising a man to whom you are not married, because he may fall in love with you! If a woman smiles and waves at a man, he thinks she is in love with him...lol. I’m guilty of that myself, wanting to be loved. So I have to be careful not to read into something more than is there. One of my faults is that I think too much, so I need to watch that area and be careful.

I wrote this article to encourage you ladies to adopt the Biblical attitude of submission, only to your husband. God doesn’t want you to submit to your pastor. Don’t you do it!

Hebrews 13:17, “ *Obey them that have the rule over you*, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.” Only a husband has RULE OVER his wife (Ephesians 5:22). The government has RULE OVER its citizens (Romans 13:1-10). The church has NO RULE over anybody!!! If your husband and your pastor conflict, you obey only your husband.

Once my daughter was sitting in church between me and her husband, and we both spoke at the same time to her, so she looked perplexed whom to answer. I taught her to ALWAYS listen to her husband, and NEVER me, because her husband is her only authority! That makes things easy! That is 100 % Biblical. The day that a daughter gets married, her father is no longer the authority in her life, her husband is!

A woman who refuses to allow her husband to RULE OVER her will never find happiness or fulfillment in life, because God made her to be a HELP MEET to her husband. These career women today are TURNED ASIDE AFTER SATAN (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

Feminists like to portray the image of an abusive husband, and a slave for a wife. Nothing could be further from the truth in a truly Bible-based Christian marriage! A man ought to love and cherish his wife, respecting her and valuing her opinion. To “RULE OVER” simply means that the man is the head of his home, and he leads by loving example, and not by force or abuse. Ladies, anything with two heads is a monster! A godly woman wants her husband to be in charge; and a godly husband wants his wife to feel free, safe and happy. God pity the wicked husband who isn’t fit to lead! I’ve never drank a drop of alcohol and never will. I hate booze! Alcohol destroys millions of homes. My advice to all married couples is to GET INTO A BIBLE-BELIEVING LOCAL CHURCH! Your marriage likely won’t make it if you don’t! You need preaching and fellowship in a local Bible-believing church, and so do I!!! I know what I’m talking about.

There are no perfect marriages. All it takes to fall in love is A PULSE, but to stay married requires A PLAN. Healthy marriages are intentional, built and worked at; they don’t just happen! Couples need to course-correct when things aren’t right in a marriage. I hear a lot of people complaining about the horrible way everything is today, but we must never use that as an excuse not to obey the Word of God. Marriage is God’s way! Bearing children within the holy bounds of a legal marriage is God’s way! The Lord wants young women to get married, and only then have children, and be keepers at home, staying busy to keep out of trouble (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

> “A man doesn’t get better to get saved; he gets saved to get better.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), “Salvation Crystal Clear.”

1. https://www.savethemales.ca/001904.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm

---

1.2.13 Remember That God Is Always In Power (2020-04-03 04:25)

Ecclesiastes 5:8, “

If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for *he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they*.

”

In lieu of the fact that many people are infected and dying from the Coronavirus, I think Christians should honor the government’s orders to stay home and exercise social distancing. [1]I fully agree with Pastor Steven Anderson in this matter. I also think it is clear this is all staged and intended to shape our future as Americans. This is why former Republican Congressman, and Medical Doctor, Ron Paul, has called it: [2]THE CORONAVIRUS HOAX! The media has over-hyped this virus outbreak from the very beginning, which in my humble opinion plainly shows it was all staged. You cannot blame people for drawing this conclusion after beholding the 911 attacks in New York, and no legitimate investigation has ever been done, nor anyone brought to justice!

I definitely expect to see a cashless society as a result of this virus pandemic. At this point there is only talk, nothing solid that I can determine, but I expect to see implanted microchips containing medical data. I think the fallout of this virus will last for at least the next 20 years, if the world lasts that long before the Lord returns. We ought not get upset or discouraged as Christians, because the Bible predicted these things would happen. Christians cannot stop the New World Order, not should we try!

What we need to do is work diligently to fulfill ’The Great Commission’ to preach the Gospel to get people saved, water baptize them, indoctrinate them, and teach them to become soulwinners (Luke 8:15). This is ’The Great Commission’ (Matthew 28:19-20).

We are commanded to refute all **“works of darkness,”** which includes the NWO (Ephesians 5:11). Ephesians 6:12-18 says we wrestle against **“the rulers of the darkness of this world.”** The government is greater than we are in power. Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4), and he holds the power over this world. That is why we are commanded in 1st Timothy 2:1-2 to “pray” for our leaders in power, that we may live in peace, because God controls them. **Proverbs 21:1, “The king’s heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will. ”**

I think it is important that Christians don’t get bent out of shape over this; but rather, have faith. I didn’t say “

stay positive.

”

I am not positive about any of this, I’m actually very NEGATIVE about where this is all headed; but I **“**

HAVE FAITH IN GOD

” (Mark 11:22b). John 16:33, “

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

” The Bible comforts us in 1st Thessalonians 4:17-18, knowing that we HAVE A HOPE as believers. ...

> **1st Thessalonians 4:13-14, “But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, *that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope*. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”**

The unsaved world FEARS death, because they have no hope. To them

“

death

”

means suffering the *sting* of sin, which is to be punished in Hell forever. But the redeemed Christian can proclaim with the dear apostle Paul

—1st Corinthians 15:55, “

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

”

As born-again believers we don’t need to *stay positive* during these trying times of the Coronavirus scare, which is secular thinking; but rather, we need to **“HAVE FAITH IN GOD”** (which is what Jesus Himself said in Mark 11:22b). Faith in God simply means LOOKING TO THE LORD. **Psalms 121:1,**

“

I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

” My God is able!!! I don’t know what tomorrow holds, but [3]I KNOW WHO HOLDS TOMORROW!

> “We believe this King James Bible is the ONLY Bible!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great sermon, “[4]I Find No Fault In This Man!”

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=e1VU_jWI77s&t=6s
2. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/03/ron-paul/the-coronavirus-hoax
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/i_know_who_holds_tomorrow.pdf
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3

1.2.14 The ’Cross-less’ Gospel (2020-04-03 04:26)

1st Corinthians 1:18, “

For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

”

I get frustrated reading religious tracts which churches distribute nowadays to lost sinners. Honestly, no one will ever get saved from most of the junk theology that churches promote today. One of the biggest problems is a CROSS-LESS GOSPEL! That is, the cross upon which Jesus Christ died for our sins is not even mentioned. What happens is that Christian who have grown up in church their entire life, make a lot of assumptions, thus making a poor attempt at writing Gospel tracts. In fact, they are so poorly written that I rarely even find ’THE GOSPEL’ in today’s religious literature!

The following is a very helpful article authored by my friend, Pastor Max D. Younce:

> Dear Pastor Younce, I read some material the other day that bothered me a lot. The writer stated that if you just believe that Jesus can give you eternal life, He will give you eternal life. I didn’t see anything about Christ’s Resurrection or His Death on the cross. Can you give me your assessment of this writer’s statement.

I am aware of this new pseudo-teaching, “Faith Alone in Christ Alone” that has recently surfaced. That sounds very good; but here is their underlying message, “Just believe in Jesus and you will have eternal life.” Am I saved by simply believing this? Positively, No! No one obtains eternal life by just believing that Jesus Christ has the power and right to give eternal life. This message projects a pseudo-gospel without a cross; or, as some have termed it, the Cross-less Gospel.

The above is very deceiving, in that the reader may *assume* that the above statement includes believing in the Death, Burial and Resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ; *because you are already a believer*; but, it does not! The proponents of this false teaching say, “Just believe in Jesus, and you will have eternal life.” “Well,” you say, “What’s wrong with that?”

The proponents of the Cross-less Gospel forget that many of the texts they quote about simply believing in Christ for Salvation, are part of a larger context, which clearly sets out the Death, Burial, and Resurrection of our Lord Jesus Christ. For example: Romans 4:4,5 is part of the context of Romans 4:24,25; John 3:16-18 is part of a larger context including John 3:14; Ephesians 2:8,9 is part of the context of Ephesians 1:7; the context of John 6:35-40 contains John 6:51, etc. These are just a few of the references given in the Newsletter, referenced in the next paragraph.

This false doctrine has been put forth by Grace in Focus, and as Bob Wilkin states in his March/April Newsletter, he is the “Founder and Head.” I have quoted just one statement from this Newsletter, entitled, "Five Current Confusions Concerning the Gospel"

By Bob Wilkin, I quote:

> "Nowhere in the entire Bible are we told that the person who believes the gospel has everlasting life, is saved, is justified, will never die spiritually, or anything of the kind."

And, of course, that is in direct opposition to God's Word in 1 Corinthians 15:1-4. One will notice, their battle-cry, "Faith Alone in Christ Alone," stands out in bold type at the bottom of the Newsletter.

Since we are dealing with the Salvation of souls, we must give the Gospel with great clarity. We must give the right information. There must be two things that must occur before anyone can receive eternal life.

1. *The Giver*: Jesus Christ is the only One who is qualified to *give* eternal life; since, as the sinless Son of God, He paid for the sins of mankind by His Death and Resurrection, as recorded in 1 Corinthians 15:1-4,

"Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; (1) By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. (2) *For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; (3) And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

Thus, the Lord Jesus Christ is qualified by His Death (His payment for sin on the Cross), and Resurrection (showing God's acceptance of the payment) to give eternal life to all those who are able to receive it. To be able to receive eternal life, you must *know about*, so you can *believe in*, the Death and Resurrection of Jesus Christ; or there is no justification to the lost. Notice Romans 4:24,25...

"But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead: Who was delivered (death on the cross) for our offenses, and was raised again for our justification."

Therefore, making a statement such as "Faith Alone in Christ alone." or "One receives eternal life by just believing that Christ gives eternal life," does not result in salvation. This belief is empty and void of the Death and Resurrection of Jesus Christ and does not give eternal life. It is a "gospel" without a Cross. It is a good example of "*believing in vain.*" (1 Corinthians 2b). Why? You have not heard the true Gospel and have believed a wrong message.

2. *The Receiver*: Anyone can receive eternal life; *if*, they hear the *right* message. An unsaved person may ask, "I understand that good works, or any works of the flesh will not give me eternal life; so, *what* must I believe to receive eternal life?" The answer is always found in God's Word. We must believe Christ died on the Cross as the payment for our sin, and rose again, showing God accepted His payment. This is substantiated by Romans 4:25,

> *(Christ) who was delivered for our offenses (the Cross) and was raised again (Resurrection) for our justification."*

This is the Death and Resurrection of Jesus Christ in payment for the sins of every human being. When I believe that Christ died and was resurrected for me, *personally*, paying for my sins; I am given eternal life *immediately* upon my faith in Him. Romans 5:1 makes this perfectly clear,

> *"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ."*

As does John 3:16,

> "*For God so loved the world, that he gave (on the Cross) his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him (His death on the cross) should not perish, but have everlasting life.*"

And should anyone doubt that John 3:16 is talking about Christ's Death on the Cross, I quote John 3:14,

> "*And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be* lifted up*:*"

The Gospel is the sacrificial Death and Resurrection of our Lord Jesus Christ. This is what the Bible says we must *know about* and *understand* to make a decision to accept or reject Christ. May I recapitulate to 1 Corinthians 15. In

Verse 1 we are told,

"Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you."

Then, we are told what the Gospel *is* in Verses 3b, and 4.

"How that Christ died *for our sins according to the scriptures: And that he was* buried*, and that he* rose *again the third day according to the scriptures;"*

This Gospel is what the Corinthians received (i.e. believed) for eternal life. The last part of Verse 1 verifies this, "...which also ye have received and wherein ye stand."

To make a statement such as: "I have received eternal life because I believe that Jesus gives eternal life," is NOT salvation. I see nothing in the preceding statement about the Cross or Resurrection of Christ. The Word of God addresses this in 1 Corinthians 15:14, notice carefully.

"And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain."

There is no Salvation without believing in Christ's Resurrection. 1 Corinthians 15:17 makes this very clear.

"And if Christ be not raised, your faith is in vain; ye are yet in your sins*."*

One should acknowledge that there have been many in past centuries, and up to and including our present time, who have promised eternal life to their followers. A few in our time have even claimed to be Christ. Many today think of Jesus Christ merely as good man of History who died a martyr's death. During Jesus' ministry, there were others with the same name. What separated the sinless Son of God from others bearing the same name was His Death and Resurrection.

Therefore, this new teaching which has recently surfaced, stating that, "You receive eternal life by simply believing that Jesus and/or Christ has the power to give you eternal life," is empty and void of eternal life. This could apply to any person named "Jesus" or any human being claiming to be "Christ."

To have eternal life, a person must understand that Jesus Christ went to the Cross, being crucified, and was resurrected as payment for their sin. When one places their faith in Jesus Christ as the one who did this for them, personally, they are then saved; that means, saved from paying for their own sin in Hell, the Lake of Fire. (Matthew 25:41). This is the Gospel *with* the Cross included!

Notice how the Cross is referred to in these statements about the blood of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Romans 5:9, *"...being now justified by his (Christ's) blood (Cross) we shall be saved by his life (Resurrection)."*

Ephesians 1:7, *"In whom we have redemption through his (Christ's) blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace."*

Revelation 1:5, *"...Unto him (Christ) that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood." (the Cross).*

Hebrews 9:22, *"And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission."*

Revelation 5:9, *“...for thou (Christ) was slain (Cross), and hast redeemed us to God; by thy blood of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation.”*

I Peter 1:18,19, tells us that we were “redeemed, with the precious blood (Cross) of Christ, as of a lamb, without blemish and without spot.”

This false teaching we have just covered may seem like “splitting hairs;” and that is exactly what Satan wants you to believe. But, in reality, it is the difference between Heaven and Hell! Satan hates the Resurrection. You must know about Christ’s Death on the Cross and His Resurrection to accept or reject His offer of eternal life. That is what the Bible teaches that the Gospel is. Without the Cross, you have no payment for sin. Without the Resurrection, you have no finished Salvation.

Personally, I am not trusting my eternal life to come from just someone named “Jesus,” or a human being called “Christ,” but, rather, to come from the Lord Jesus Christ; God manifested in the flesh, bearing the authentic credentials of His Crucifixion and His Resurrection. This is truly the Son of God, not an imposter bearing His name.

Remember, a "cross-less" gospel saves no one! We would do well to remember the words of this precious old hymn, given below.

THE OLD RUGGED CROSS
On a hill far away, stood an old rugged cross,
The emblem of suff'ring and shame;
And I love that old cross where the dearest and best
For a world of lost sinners was slain.
Oh, that old rugged cross so despised by the world
Has a wondrous attraction for me;
For the dear Lamb of God left his glory above,
To bear it to dark Calvary.
In the old rugged cross, stained with blood so divine,
A wondrous beauty I see;
For 'twas on that old cross Jesus suffered and died,
To pardon and sanctify me.
To the old rugged cross I will ever be true,
Its shame and reproach gladly bear;
Then he'll call me some day to my home far away,
Where his glory forever I'll share.
So I'll cherish the rugged cross,
Till my trophies at last I lay down'
I will cling to the old rugged cross,
And exchange it some day for a crown.

Composer: George Bennard, taken from HYMNS OF FAITH & INSPIRATION, Ideals Publications Incorporated, Nashville, Tennessee, 1990, pp. 88-91

Thank God for faithful preachers like Dr. Max Younce, who are set for the defence of the Gospel, as was the apostle Paul. **Philippians 1:17, "But the other of love, knowing that *I am set for the defence of the gospel*."**

My faith is solely in the Lord Jesus Christ, who died on the cross to pay for my sins, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later. Never leave out THE CROSS dear friend. God bless you and thanks for reading this!

> “There is nothing in this world that is eternal except this Book that I hold in my hand.”
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]Forever Settled In Heaven”

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/forever_settled_in_heaven.mp3

1.2.15 Only God Can Love Us The Way We Want To Be Loved (2020-04-03 04:28)

Matthew 22:36-40, “

Master, which is the great commandment in the law? Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

This is the first and great commandment.

And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.”

As my regular web visitors know, I have
[1]
been in love with a young Christian woman in my neighborhood for the past three years. I mentioned her quite often before Christmas last year, hoping to
[2]
patch things up with the folks at
[3]
Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, so I could hopefully get to know her better at church. Unfortunately, things fell through. [4]That is the price for telling THE TRUTH! I don’t think she likes me writing about her (she reads my writings) which is why I stopped mentioning her in my articles. Ladies know how to send signals to guys, and I’m a fast learner. I don’t want to make her feel uncomfortable in any way. I haven’t mentioned her for three months. She makes me happy, just knowing she is nearby. I get really happy when I see her! She’s my Coronavirus! She’s my sunshine! I’m dying with love...lol. That’s why they call it the “Corona” virus, because [5]the virus cells are shaped like the sun and its shining rays! [6]You Are My Sunshine.

I have to apologize to God sometimes, that I pray for her more than other things I should pray about, because she means so much to me. All I can do is pray, stay busy working on my website ministry to try not to think about her, and hope she might one day like me back. If it's not meant to be, then time will tell. I already live with a broken heart continually. **Philippians 1:21, " For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain."**

Looking For Love In All The Wrong Places

There's a popular old country song by Johnny Lee from 1980 called: '[7]Looking For Love In All The Wrong Places.' I play [8]pedal steel guitar, so I really like country and southern Gospel music. I realized a long time ago, that no woman could ever love me the way I desire to be loved. Even the best Christian woman is still a sinner, and we all fall short of being what we should be oftentimes. We have all sinned. If I am ever fortunate enough to marry a woman who reciprocates my love for her, I will be very blessed indeed. Only a Christian woman can love me back with God's love.

That is why the Bible forbids a believer to marry an unbeliever in 1st Corinthians 6:14-17. An unsaved person does not have God's Holy Spirit, so they cannot have the *fruit of the Spirit*.

Love

is a "fruit" of the Holy Spirit! God's love is unconditional. The Bible mentions "fruit" (singular) in Ephesians 5:22-23, not "fruits" (plural). Therefore, you don't first get love, and then work at getting patience, and then work on getting joy; but rather, we get those qualities all at once, together, as we *walk in the Spirit* as God's child. I like hearing Gary Chapman sing this Gospel song: '[9]He Keeps Me Singing.'

The gifts of the Spirit aren't given TO ME, but THROUGH ME to give TO YOU! I learned that precious truth from Pastor Jack Hyles in this helpful MP3 sermon called: " [10]THOU SHALT COVET .

" We should *earnestly covet the best gifts* the Bible says (1st Corinthians 12:31).

I realized long ago that only a Christian woman, who loves God, can even begin to love me the same way that I love her. I have God's love in my heart! But if I never find such a wife, Jesus is the lover of my soul!!! Love is not 50/50, we are supposed to love 100 % even if we get 0 % back; but the happiest marriages are where both couples love each other. A happy marriage

is two people making a life for each other!

The Great Commandment Is To Love

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) used to say that the two greatest Commandments are really just one—TO LOVE! One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is called: ’[11]The Greatest Sins That One Can Commit.’ I also [12]wrote an article about this topic, because it is so important. I love this quote from the sermon by Brother Hyles:

> “Your neighbour is anybody on the face of this earth, a creature of almighty God; and if you do not love your neighbour as yourself, you’ve committed a sin worse than stealing, worse than lying, worse than murder, worse than adultery, worse than covetousness—God said it, I didn’t say it, take issue with God about it! You Pharisees, take issue with God about it!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the precious sermon titled: “[13]The Two Greatest Sins That One Can Commit”



[14]

“I cannot love you as I love myself until I love God as I ought to love Him.” —Dr. Jack Hyles

I love everyone with God's unconditional love! The apostle Paul grew in God's love to the place where he became lonely, because the people he loved couldn't reciprocate his depth of love. **2nd Corinthians 12:15, " And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved. "** I know how Paul felt, and I rejoice in my soul for it, because I would much rather love than be loved, for Christ's sake!

> "If there was no greater love than the death of your Son, then there is no greater evidence of your love! Think about that statement! If you did not love everyone, how would I know that it included me? If Christ did not pay for all sin, for everyone, how do I know You paid for mine?" —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, "[15]How Do I Know God Really Loves Me? - Part 2" | [16]Part 1)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/we_don't_have_to_wonder.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/why_would_god_love_me.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/i_love_everybody.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/price_for_telling_the_truth.htm
5. https://ichef.bbci.co.uk/news/1024/cpsprodpb/1EA6/production/_110764870_coronavirusmedium.jpg
6. https://youtu.be/TPiPVg1IecQ
7. https://youtu.be/FAyDmJvjxbg
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm
9. https://youtu.be/a4EzDxv1UB8
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/thou_shalt_covet.mp3
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070818.mp3
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/the_two_greatest_sins.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070818.mp3
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjQKOBdHuBw02Wj0lNMSyQvPyCy9JPzoA67DpxPY8JsOcZYHrCfXrVK8LZftX921JsHwJ4J6F39EdJJl_MnFGHRsQQT0qVcOrqvEqx
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/how_do_i_know_god_really_loves_me_02.mp3
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/how_do_i_know_god_really_loves_me_02.mp3

1.2.16 The Great Bible Doctrine Of Imputation (2020-04-04 05:40)

Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his *faith is counted* for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the

blessedness of the man, unto whom God *imputeth* righteousness without works."

Ask most church members today what "imputation" means and they have no idea what you're talking about. That is because the word "

impute

"

has been completely removed from the modern Bible versions. Look through Evangelist Ray Comfort's "THE EVIDENCE BIBLE" from cover-to-cover and you'll never find where he comments on the vital doctrine of "imputation." Look at the listing of words in the index at the back of Ray Comfort's best-selling book, "THE EVIDENCE BIBLE." There are over 1,000 words listed, but no mention of "impute" or "imputation." The is because Mr. Comfort uses the Amplified Version (AMP) that removes the word

"

impute

"

completely. Out of sight, out of mind!

Modern theology is virtually devoid of the great Bible doctrine of imputation. In the following passage of Scripture, the Satanic Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) butchers Romans 4:5-6, completely removing the word "impute" from the ERV. The KJB is correct below, but the second quote is from the ERV, which is awful, heretical and wicked . . .

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, ***his faith is counted for righteousness***. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom ***God imputeth righteousness*** without works." [emphasis added]

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Romans 4:5-6, "But people cannot do any work that will make them right with God. So they must trust in him. Then ***he accepts their***

faith, and that makes them right with him. He is the one who makes even evil people right. David said the same thing when he was talking about the blessing people have when ***God accepts them as good without looking at what they have done***." [emphasis added]

They've horribly corrupted this Scripture passage! Do you see what they've sinfully done? Whereas the King James Bible teaches that God imputes the righteousness of Christ to the believer, the ERV foolishly says God accepts a person as good by faith, which means something different entirely. God doesn't accept someone as "good" by faith; but rather, God attributes His righteousness to us by faith. That is what imputation means! **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."**

God told us to "study" the Bible in 2nd Timothy 2:15. What is so hard about looking up the meaning of "imputeth?" By removing this important theological word from the KJB and replacing it with some religious nonsense, the doctrine of imputation has effectively been stricken from the ERV (which is a typical corruption in all modern Bible versions). Satan is changing the Bible into a spiritual book instead of a theological book.

The basis of obtaining justification is through God's righteousness being IMPUTED to the sinner through faith in Christ, Who paid our sin debt on the cross. Jesus took our sins upon Himself on the cross, paying a debt that He did not owe. Jesus is our sin payment! When we BELIEVE the Gospel, God takes Jesus' righteousness, and places it upon us. God imputes our sins to Jesus, and then He imputes Jesus' righteousness to us. Isn't that beautiful!!! This is why we don't need any works to be saved, because Christ paid it all by His sacrifice on the cross, and the sprinkling of His shed blood upon the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 24; 12:24).

The corrupt ERV says in **Romans 4:5, "So they must trust in him. Then he accepts their faith, and that makes them right with him."** This is wrong! It is not our faith that makes us right with God. It is Christ's sacrifice on the cross and His applied blood sprinkled in Heaven that makes us right with God, in response to our faith in the Gospel. The ERV obliterates the entire doctrine of imputation. Christ died on the cross as our LAMB (John 1:29), and He raised up bodily three days later and ascended into Heaven as our HIGH PRIEST (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16).

The Neglected Doctrine of Imputation

The words “counted” and “imputeth” are the same Greek word, so they mean the same thing in these two verses (Romans 4:5-6). The KJB says that a man’s faith is counted for righteousness. We are told that God imputeth righteousness to a man without works (labor to earn Heaven). Since we all have NO self-righteousness of our own to offer or impress God (Isaiah 64:6), the only way we can be saved is by obtaining Christ’s righteousness. This is possible only through faith in the Gospel.

The Bible-butchers should have left the word IMPUTETH alone. It is a beautiful word. How lazy can people get? Entire books have been written about this one important theological term. In Romans 4:6, the ERV has rendered the word “IMPUTETH” as “God accepts them as good without looking at what they have done,” which utterly fails to inform the reader why God accepts them as good. It is only because of Christ’s suffering on the cross that we are able by faith to be declared righteous. It is not that God accepts us as good; but rather, He accepts us on the basis of Christ’s righteousness which has been credited (imputed) to us by faith.

> “We believe in the inspiration of the Bible.” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Comments On Here And Hereafter,” page 103; Bob Jones University Press Inc., 1942

1.2.17 Why God’s Curse Is On Bob Jones Univesity (2020-04-04 17:24)

Deuteronomy 4:2, “Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.” ... Psalms 119:139-141, “*My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words*. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it. I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.”

I love David’s spirit in Psalms 119:139-140. David was consumed with zeal, upset that his enemies had FORGOTTEN GOD’S WORD. David got excited over the purity of God’s Word!!! David fully understood that c

hanging what God said is a woeful evil!

The psalmist called God’s Words, “

VERY PURE,

”

in Psalms 119:140. According to the American Bible Society, there are approximately [1]900 English Bibles today!

Sadly, Bob Jones University sanctions this mess!

The Devil is at work in Bob Jones University (BJU). I say that kindly, but on the authority of the Holy Scriptures! Here is the official Statement Of Faith on BJU from their website:

> “Bob Jones University holds to the verbal, plenary inspiration of the Bible in the ***original manuscripts*** and that **God has supernaturally preserved His inspired words *in the totality of extant manuscript evidence*.**
>
> The position of the University on biblical translations has not changed since the founding of the school in 1927. Although Bob Jones University does not hold to a King James Only position, and from the founder to the present administration, we have never taken the position that there can be only one good translation in the English language, we continue to use the King James Version (KJV) as the campus standard in the undergraduate classroom and chapel pulpit.” [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]BJU Statement Of Faith

There are some *major problems* and hypocrisies with the preceding BJU position:

1. There are no original manuscripts today, so if only the originals were inspired, then we don't have a perfect inspired Bible today ([3]which is what BJU teaches).
2. BJU says God has supernaturally preserved His inspired words in the TOTALITY OF THE EXTANT (existent) manuscripts. That means they sanction the heretical Greek of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort (which is what the [4]Jehovah's Witnesses use).
3. Why would God supernaturally preserve His Words in [5]TWO different manuscripts, from two different ancient sources (Antioch, Syria and Alexandria, Egypt), which drastically disagree on some key passages?
4. The Alexandrian text attacks the deity of Jesus Christ in many key passages. Although only 2 % of manuscript text disagree, they affect key passages concerning the godhead and deity of Jesus.
5. What would be God's reason for preserving His inspired PURE WORDS in two differing texts which disagree? Since God is not the author of confusion, why would He supernaturally preserve His inspired PURE WORDS in [6]900 English Bible versions?
6. The man with two watches never knows what time it is. How can BJU claim that we have God's supernaturally preserved Words today, since we have more than one authority to choose from? God only authored ONE HOLY BIBLE!
7. BJU deceitfully claims that they haven't changed since 1927, but they have changed, by going along with the [7]ever-changing Bible-corrupting movement in America.
8. BJU again lies, claiming that there cannot be only one good translation in the English language, but there in fact can ONLY BE ONLY ONE correct Bible in any language! A translation is either right or wrong! Furthermore, BJU ignores the fact that they are sanctioning more than one ancient manuscript, which is impossible, because God only wrote ONE BOOK! BJU is straddling the fence!
9. By promoting [8]TWO AUTHORITIES, the apostate leaders and Bible professors at BJU prove they are indifferent and don't care about truth! Right doctrine matters! These new Bible versions in many cases [9]pervert the meaning of repentance.
10. ALL of the [10]modern Bible revisions corrupt Psalms 12:6-7, changing it from God preserves His PURE WORDS, to God protects His SAINTS instead. Why would they do this? The answer is obvious—because wicked men are tampering with God's promise to preserve His VERY PURE WORDS forever (Psalms 119:139-140).

It is a very serious offense to tamper with the inspired Word of God. What saith the Scripture? ...

Psalms 138:2, " I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: *for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name*. "

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. *Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever*."

2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is *partaker of his evil deeds*. "

2nd Corinthians 2:17, " *For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

Sadly, BJU laughs at the matter, shaking their fists at God in defiance. They couldn't care less, which tells me they don't fear God. **Revelation 22:19, " And *if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life*, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book."** To corrupt the Word of God is effectively the same as rejecting Jesus as one's Savior. That is why God warns in Revelation 22:19, that He will remove anyone's name from the Book of Life who tampers with His Word. Changing what God said is a woeful evil! BJU has blood on their hands, for promoting corruptible seed.

There Was Only The King James Bible Before 1881

The most important thing you need to realize dear reader, is that the whole reason Satan introduced a SECOND AUTHORITY in 1881 (the year Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced their work: "The New Testament In The Original Greek") was to challenge GOD'S AUTHORITY! The serpent did this to Eve in Genesis 3:1, when he changed God's Word to say the exact opposite of what He had commanded Adam and Eve. Whereas God has told Eve she *could eat freely* of ALL THE TREES (except one) in Genesis 2:16-17; the serpent misquoted God as saying that Eve *couldn't eat* of ANY OF THE TREES. By subtly changing what God had said, the serpent deceived Eve, as he is deceiving millions of churchgoers today with counterfeit Bible versions.

What Bob Jones University and their alumni are really doing is STRADDLING THE FENCE. They don't want to get their hands dirty. They don't want to be laughed at, rejected, called unscholarly, made fun of, and ridiculed as a cult for taking a stand for the King James Bible. So as cowards they claim to use the King James Bible, while at the same time sanctioning and selling the corrupt Alexandrian revisions. God said He vomits out LUKEWARM believers in Revelation 3:15-16. Why, Oh why, doesn't Bob Jones College and their graduates care about the purity of God's Word? By bidding Godspeed to the Devil's corrupt Bible versions, BJU are partaker of Satan's evil deeds.

Satan Set A Precedent To CHANGE God's Word

You need to realize friend, that the horrible precedent of CHANGING THE BIBLE was established in the year 1881. Faithful Christians have a faithful *unchanging Bible* (Matthew 24:35), authored by a faithful *unchanging God* (Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8)! The modern Bible revisions *keep changing!!!* I just read in the news about a new Bible coming out this year called, the '[11]Literal Standard Version' (LSV). As if that's not bad enough, [12]Christianity Today (CT) magazine is calling for another Bible revision!!! Where does this insanity stop? Bob Jones University sanctions all this mess, because they just don't care, A.W.O.L. from what Pastor Jack Hyles rightly called: '[13]The Battle Of The Ages.' They are serving mammon instead of God (Luke 16:13). I say that, to their shame, with all humility as a servant of God.

The truth is that Bob Jones University doesn't want to fight the good fight of faith. They don't want to suffer persecution for the cause of Jesus Christ. They don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus. They simply don't care about the purity of God's inspired Words. No one who sanctions all of the EXTANT (existent) manuscripts of the Bible cares about the purity of the Word of God, because they all say something different. [14]If you don't believe me, take a look at 1st Timothy 3:16.

I Am Banned From Attending Harvest Baptist Church On Guam

I tremendously love the folks at Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) on Guam, whose pastors drove me out of their church in 2014 for [15]telling the truth. Their pastors have also banned me from returning. In 2017 I humbly requested permission 3 times to return, but they cruelly told me to "Go elsewhere!" What was my great offense? I simply raised a King James Bible only flag! The straw that broke the camel's back was when I handed a hardcopy of Pastor Al Lacy's excellent truthful book called, "

[16]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible!

"

I love the pastors at Harvest (God knows my heart), and have a strong burden from God to help them see the truth, as a good friend does, but they are ungodly hard-hearted men (just like BJU).

Ironically, Evangelist Tom Ferrell said those very words from behind the pulpit at HBC

—“A FRIEND HELPS A FRIEND TO SEE!” They talk the talk, but they don’t walk the walk at Harvest. When I kindly showed them THE TRUTH, that the Devil has corrupted the modern Bible versions, and that [17]Pastor John MacArthur is preaching a false gospel of Calvinism, I was counted as their enemy at Harvest. Woe be unto Harvest Baptist Church when they stand before the Lord at the Judgment Seat of Christ, for both rejecting the truth and rejecting their brother who told the truth!!! I feel sorry for the people, who are as sheep, being misled to believe lies.

Dear reader, I am not bitter at these people, I am frustrated that they don’t care. I am hurt that they despise and shun me away for being their friend, for sincerely trying to help them, for loving them unconditionally with God’s love. Tragically, they are sinfully indifferent. I am frustrated that right doctrine doesn’t matter to the Bob Jones crowd. The modern Bible revisions, in hundreds of places, alter theological doctrine in the churches. For example: 1st Corinthians 1:18 in the King James Bible says that believers “

ARE SAVED

”;

but many of the modern revisions change it to

“

[18]ARE BEING SAVED,

”

which conveys an entirely

different meaning to the reader. Words form sentences, which convey meaning, that shape doctrine. Another example is the removal of the great theological word

“

[19]imputation.

” It truly DOES MATTER which Bible we use! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam sadly doesn’t care—they don’t care about the purity of God’s Word, they don’t care about the accuracy of the Gospel, and they don’t care about a hurting sinner like me!!!

Don’t Touch The Word Of God

Harvest Baptist Church helps orphans at their church. I tell you truthfully, God would rather see a billion babies die from starvation, than to see one Bible verse corrupted! I know that is true! God killed a man just for touching the Ark Of God, who was simply trying to steady the Ark as it wobbled, to prevent it from toppling over. The lesson is very clear in this true Bible story—DON’T TOUCH THE WORD OF GOD!!!

> **2nd Samuel 6:6-7, “**
>
> **And when they came to Nachon’s threshingfloor, Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen shook it.**
>
> **And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and *God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God*.**
>
> **”**

Yet, BJU and their graduates laugh at this matter. I’ve had Harvest laugh in my face! This whole ordeal over the Bible is a humorous joke to them, but I promise you that their arrogance will come to an end, when they stand before God someday. What seems so funny to them now, will bring them woeful tears of sorrow and regret in eternity, when they learn that I was right about the corrupt modern Bible revisions (which they promote), and they were wrong! They are helping Satan, and one day they will realize this fact TO THEIR HORROR! God does not reward a believer who labors unlawfully! God does not reward men and women who pull on the same rope as the Devil!!!

> “What He at first inspired, the Lord God has now preserved. Therefore, when I hold the King James Bible in my hand, I hold the inspired text. It was inspired and now

that inspired Word has been protected, preserved and provided for us!" —Dr. Shelton Smith

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
2. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
3. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU?t=15205
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/kjb_chart-medium.gif
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/it_keeps_changing.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
11. https://religionnews.com/2020/02/12/the-brand-new-literal-standard-version-bible-translation-released-this-month
12. https://www.christianitytoday.com/ct/2001/october22/5.28.html
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthurs_false_gospel.htm
18. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/new-bibles-make-salvation-process-not.html
19. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/the-great-bible-doctrine-of-imputation.html
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf

---

1.2.18 God Pity Preachers Who Make Light Of Truth (2020-04-05 00:28)

Psalms 119:139-141, " *My zeal hath consumed me*, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it. I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts."

God pity preachers who make light of corrupt

Bible versions and the Lordship Salvation Heresy! These evils need to be refuted and exposed!!! If God's men in the pulpit don't do it, then prey tell me who will? If not us, who? If not here, where? If not now, when?

I have been openly criticized by some foolish pastors, who have accused me of being "OBSESSED WITH THE BIBLE ISSUE DEBATE." You better believe I'm OBSESSED about the Word of God!!!

My friend, something is VERY WRONG with any preacher who is not *obsessed* about Satan's crowd tampering with the incorruptible Word of God. **1st Peter 1:23, "Being born again,**

not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever." I can understand a church laymen not getting upset, because he is unlearned in many cases and doesn't grasp the seriousness of the matter.

Satan First Appeared Under The Tree Of Knowledge

Beware of false knowledge, it is more dangerous than ignorance. **Proverbs 26:12, " Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him."** The Modern Bible revisions are false knowledge!!! Little by little, the Devil has incrementally been changing the Word of God from one generation to the next, removing the ancient landmark of the inspired Word of God. Case in point is the brand new '[1]Literal Standard Version' (LSV) that just came out in 2020, and as if that weren't bad enough, 'Christianity Today' (CT) magazine [2]says we need another Bible translation! Really? Aren't [3]900 English Bible translations enough? I guess not!

Dear friend, I was sinfully driven out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014 (and have been banned from returning since) by their pastors, [4]for telling THE TRUTH that the New International Version (NIV) is the Antichrist's version! I forgive them but God will deal with them, for betraying the inspired Word of God and shunning away a Christian brother who did the honorable things by trying to help them see. I love them, but they don't love God or truth at Harvest, to their shame. I say that with sadness and prayers for their deliverance! I have perfect peace in this matter, knowing that God is on my side. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. "**

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was a true man of God, who discerned what the Devil is doing by incrementally tampering with God's Word, gradually changing the truth into a lie...

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —'[5]BATTLE OF THE AGES' (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

Please consider ladies and gentleman, that the first appearance of Satan in the Holy Bible was in the form of a serpent, sly and cunning, who cast doubt upon God's words. The serpent first appeared under the TREE OF KNOWLEDGE! **Genesis 3:1, "Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?"** Please notice carefully that Satan placed a question mark where God had placed a period! **Genesis 2:16-17, "And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die."** The downfall of Eve began when Satan influenced her to question the authority of God's Word.

The serpent was able to confuse Eve, simply by raising up a SECOND AUTHORITY! That is why the Devil has published more Bibles—to raise up a SECOND AUTHORITY—to challenge the FIRST AUTHORITY (i.e., the inspired Word of God). Anytime that TWO AUTHORITIES exist, a THIRD AUTHORITY is required to determine which of the first two is correct. Hence, enter into the boxing ring modern manmade scholarship! We've got a bunch of stupid pastors today, who are as wicked (filled with pride) as the Devil, who couldn't care less about the purity of God's Word!

Whereas the faithful King James Bible still says: "THUS SAITH THE LORD!"; the modern perverse [6]Alexandrian-based Bible versions say: "HATH GOD SAID?" It is wickedness!!! Does your church pastor support the Devil's Bible revisions? Thank God for faithful men of God like Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016), who rightly said:

"Those are Devil's Bibles!" —[7]Pastor Al Lacy

You Better Believe I’m Obsessed Over The Holy Bible!

You better believe that I am “obsessed” with the Bible issue debate. It’s too bad that Bob Jones University is sitting idle, neutral in the work of God, letting people like me do all the work! SHAME ON BOB JONES UNIVERSITY AND THEIR LUKEWARM GRADUATES!!! I promise you that they will hang their heads in utter shame at the Judgment Seat of Christ. I guarantee you that the only reward most BJU graduates (those who are idle in the battle for the inspiration of God’s Word), will ever receive, is their earthly paycheck! The ministry is merely a means (a job) to support themselves. This is why Jesus sternly warned His disciples in **Luke 16:13, “No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.”** To the same degree that a preacher depends upon his salary instead of God, he will compromise his stand for THE TRUTH.

> “One reason sin flourishes is that it is treated like a cream puff instead of a rattlesnake.” —Billy Sunday

I cannot warn everyone enough about the dangers of the modern Bible perversions. The big Satanic lie is that people need a Bible that is easier to understand. This is how the Devil has tricked them into accepting the corrupt

1881 Greek text of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort? By the way, THIS IS THE SAME GREEK TEXT THAT THE JEHOVAH’S WITNESSES CULT USE IN THEIR DEMONIC ’NEW WORLD TRANSLATION’! Of course JW’s love the Greek text produced by Westcott and Hort, because it attacks Jesus’ deity, and JW’s don’t believe that Jesus Christ is almighty God!!! That speaks volumes as to the Luciferian agenda behind the Bible revision craze. Wake up Christian people! Is your pastor complicit? If he uses, sells or supports the modern Bible versions, yes, he is definitely complicit. **2nd John 1:11, “**

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

”

> “They tell me that I rub the fur the wrong way. I don’t; let the cat turn around.” —Billy Sunday

Any pastor who sanctions, uses or promotes the Devil’s corruptible seed is God’s enemy! **Jeremiah 12:10, “Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.”** Why is it that Pastor Al Lacy and Dr. Jack Hyles were able to see THE TRUTH behind the Devil’s modern Bible revisions, but most pastors and churches today don’t? I believe it is because most people don’t ever learn to think for themselves! “

Love is thinking,

” Dr. Hyles says. I like that! It means that if you love someone, you’re going to *think* about them, and *think* about ways you can express that love for them. Most clergy merely collect a paycheck, thinking about money instead of the things of God. The Bible warns us about religious phonies in the churches, about people **“Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof”**; admonishing all believers, **“from such turn away” (2nd Timothy 3:5).**

Warning: Bridge Out Ahead!

I cannot think of anyone more phony than the modern Bible crowd! They sit in church surrounded by literally DOZENS of different conflicting Bible revisions, going along with that folly because their incompetent pastors do! It is apostasy!!! Brooke Westcott openly denied the infallibility of the Scriptures (sounds like Biblica, the producers of the New International Version, aka, NIV)...

> May 5th, 1860 - Westcott to Hort: “at present I find the presumption in favour of the absolute truth - I reject the word infallibility - of Holy Scripture overwhelming.” (Life, Volume I, page 207).
>
> — [8]Westcott and Hort: From Their Own Mouths

That speaks volumes as to the “HATH GOD SAID?” satanic spirit behind the Bible revision craze. Just as the serpent beguiled Eve by leading her to question God’s final authority, so also do modern ungodly scholars (many of whom have only honorary degrees that are worthless) sinfully question the infallibility of the Scriptures. God said what He meant, and meant what He said!

The following is a classic example of how ALL the modern Bible versions GO AGAINST the inspired King James Bible. Take a look at how the new perversions all change God’s promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His very pure words unto every generation. Here’s a comparison of Psalms 12:6-7—God’s promise to preserve His pure Words unto every generation—Look how all of these new satanic Bible versions totally butcher, change and remove God’s PROMISE to preserve His Words. Instead of preserving God’s very pure words, all the new versions change it to say that God preserves the saints instead...

King James Bible (KJB)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, *thou shalt preserve them* from this generation for ever."

The Common English Bible (CEB)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The LORD’s promises are pure, like silver that’s been refined in an oven, purified seven times over! You, LORD, will keep us, *protecting us* from this generation forever."

The Complete Jewish Bible (CJB)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of ADONAI are pure words, silver in a melting-pot set in the earth, refined and purified seven times over. You, ADONAI, *protect us; guard us* forever from this generation."

The Message Bible (MSG)

Psalm 12:6-7, "God's words are pure words, Pure silver words refined seven times In the fires of his word-kiln, Pure on earth as well as in heaven. God, *keep us safe from their lies*, From the wicked who stalk us with lies."

Good News Translation (GNT)

Psalm 12:6-7, "The wicked are everywhere, and everyone praises what is evil. *Keep us always safe*, O Lord, and preserve us from such people."

...AND ON THEY GO, THE NEW VERSIONS JUST KEEP COMING TO CORRUPT THE CHURCHES!!!

READ MORE: [9]The Ugly Truth About Today's Bible Versions

My, Oh my, what a wicked thing! What a bunch of lying deceivers!!! They've changed the inspired Words of God to justify butchering and selling the Bible. If God only wrote one book, then there would be no justification to publish hundreds of new versions. As the old adage goes... Follow the money! What does your Bible read in Psalms 12:6-7??? Does it maintain God's PROMISE to preserve His pure words unto every generation, or does it say that he will protect the believer from the wicked? Clearly, God doesn't always protect believers from the wicked, which is why they were fed to the lions in Rome!!! Still today, Christians are being murdered in the Middle East, North Korea, and other dictatorships and Communist nations without God.

1st John 4:1,

“

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

”

The Greatest Danger Of The New Bible Versions

I am gladly “obsessed” with the Bible issue debate, and brother I plan to stay obsessed too!

> “Now you say, ’Brother Hyles, you make an issue.’ You dead sure better know I’ll make an issue!”
>
> —’[10]BATTLE OF THE AGES’ (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

I have also been accused by shallow pastors and religious people, of “going way overboard” on my websites about Lordship Salvation. I tell you, I haven’t even got started yet by God’s grace! The heresy of Lordship Salvation is straight from the depths of Satan. What is “Lordship Salvation.” It is the false teaching that admitting you are a sinner, and by faith receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, and trusting upon the risen Savior from the dead, is NOT ENOUGH to save you.

According to Lordship Salvation advocates, a person MUST also receive Christ as the “Lord” of their life, making a full surrender to Jesus’ Lordship to follow and serve Him, and to turn away from a lifestyle of sinful behavior as “proof” of this commitment. The latter is very close to what the cults all teach. [11]Search my ministry websites and you will find numerous articles on this subject. Seventh-day Adventists, Mormons, Jehovah’s Witnesses and even Roman

Catholics ALL teach that repentance means turning away from your sinful bad habits to be saved. NONE of these things comprise “[12]The Gospel” as taught in the Scriptures in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

> “The backslider likes the preaching that wouldn’t hit the side of a house, while the real disciple is delighted when the truth brings him to his knees.” —Billy Sunday

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> **John 15:22, “If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloke for their sin.”**

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

> “A man doesn’t get better to get saved; he gets saved to get better.”
>
> —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), a quote from the excellent sermon, “[13]Salvation Crystal Clear.”

Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross.

[14]The Incompatibility Of False Teaching On Repentance With The Gospel Of Grace

In Brother Tom Stegall's book, "Must Faith Endure," he correctly states:

> However, many today misunderstand this marvelous truth and say in effect, "Yes, Christ can save you, but your faith must keep holding on to Christ in order for you to reach heaven." According to this approach, Christ really doesn't save a person; they save themselves. With this approach, a person is not really saved by faith in Christ, but ultimately by faith in their faith, as they think it is their "faithfulness" to Christ which will ultimately bring them eternal life. The great Bible teacher of the past, Harry Ironside, addressed this very problem as he answered the objection: "But must I not hold on to the end if I would be saved at last?"

So I will gladly concede that I am "obsessed" over wicked people tampering with the Holy Bible; and I have "gone way overboard" (on purpose) to expose the satanic lies of Lordship Salvation. These two evils—corrupt Bible versions and the false gospel of Lordship Salvation—are damning hundreds of millions of souls to the Lake of Fire!!!

> "Repentance don't save you! Calling on the Lord don't save you! You know what saves you? Receiving
>
> what Christ done for you on the cross!" —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the needful MP3 sermon, "[15]WHY THERE'S A HELL."

1. https://religionnews.com/2020/02/12/the-brand-new-literal-standard-version-bible-translation-released-this-month/
2. https://www.christianitytoday.com/ct/2001/october22/5.28.html
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
6. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/antiochan_verses_alexandrian.htm

7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/westcott_and_hort_exposed.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/search_all_ministry_websites.htm
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gospel.htm
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/salvation_crystal_clear.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/wrong_repentance.htm
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/why_theres_a_hell.mp3

1.2.19 Jesus' Blood Is Sprinkled On The Mercy Seat In Heaven (2020-04-05 02:02)

Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but *by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place*, having obtained eternal redemption for us."

There is no greater truth in the inspired Word of God, than that the literal precious blood of Jesus is sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven! **Hebrews 12:24, "**

And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that *speaketh better things than that of Abel*. " Abel killed a lamb and offered up a blood sacrifice to God, demonstrating his faith in the coming LAMB OF GOD! The Scripture we just read says that the sprinkling of Jesus' blood "

SPEAKETH BETTER THINGS THAN THAT OF ABEL.

" The reason why is because Jesus' blood once and for all took away our sins!!!

Hebrews 9:24-26, "For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to

appear in the presence of God for us: Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others; For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: *but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself*."

Could the Bible be any plainer that Jesus appeared directly in the PRESENCE OF GOD THE FATHER, on our behalf, to put away our sins? I think not! If the blood hadn't been sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat, then there could be NO REDEMPTION!!!

John 20:17 Corrupts The Blood In The Modern Bible Revisions

That is why I make such a big fuss over the modern Bible revisions which ALL CORRUPT **John 20:17, "Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God."** Had Mary Magdalene touched our dear Savior, she would have corrupted Christ's blood sacrifice! Jesus exclaimed: "TOUCH ME NOT; FOR I AM NOT YET ASCENDED TO MY FATHER"! As we just read in Hebrews 9:12 and 24-26, Jesus entered into the HOLY PLACE in Heaven, and *sprinkled* His literal liquid blood upon the MERCY SEAT in the presence of God the Father.

“Those are Devil’s Bibles!”

—[1]Pastor Al Lacy

This is a fundamental Bible doctrine. Before Jesus sprinkled His blood (Hebrews 12:24) on the heavenly Mercy Seat, He could not be touched, lest the blood sacrifice be tainted and ruined. This is why the Lord warned Mary Magdalene NOT TO TOUCH HIM after He resurrected the third day...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — John 20:17, “Jesus saith unto her, *Touch me not*; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.” [emphasis added]

Now read what the wicked Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) says:

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — John 20:17, “Jesus said to her, “***You don’t need to hold on to me!*** I have not yet gone back up to the Father. But go to my followers and tell them this: ‘I am going back to my Father and your Father. I am going back to my God and your God.”’ [emphasis added]

Now read what the wicked New International Version (NIV) says:

NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) — John 20:17, “Jesus said, ***Do not hold on to me***, for I have not yet ascended to the Father. Go instead to my brothers and tell them, ‘I am ascending to my Father and your Father, to my God and your God.”’

If there is any doubt of what I say, check out “[2]THE GOSPEL OF JOHN” movie, in which Mary Magdalene grabs onto Jesus’ hand, and then He rebukes her, telling her “DO NOT HOLD ON TO ME.” That is not what the King James Bible says! The Bible says: “TOUCH ME NOT”! That is blasphemy! Mary absolutely could not have touched Jesus until he went to the Father first, to sprinkle His literal physical blood upon the sacred Mercy Seat, to appease the wrath of God against sinners (Hebrews 9:22-24). The Bible is very clear throughout the book of Hebrews, that Christ’s blood needed to be applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat, located in the Holy Place within the innermost courtyard of the tabernacle in Heaven. Jesus Christ is our heavenly “

High Priest

”

(Hebrews 4:14-16), our heavenly Intercessor (Romans 8:34).

Here we have seen just one of literally THOUSANDS of subtle changes to the inspired Words of God in the modern Bible versions. Don’t let Satan fool you! **Revelation 12:9, “And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.”** The Devil is deceiving everyone with counterfeit Bible versions—which distort the image of Christ, corrupt the meaning of repentance and salvation, and lead people away from the doctrine of Christ by secularizing the Bible! Satan is behind it all!

[3]



Eeny, meeny, miny, moe!

Beware Of Devil-Dog Preacher, John MacArthur!

One of the most dangerous ministers, theologically, is Pastor John F. MacArthur. I fully agree with Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), who said this about Mr. MacArthur:

> "You say, 'What's wrong with John MacArthur? [4]John MacArthur said, that the blood of Jesus maybe in the ground at the foot of Calvary.' I've got news JOHNNY—the blood of Jesus Christ is on the Mercy Seat in Heaven, where Jesus sprinkled it as my High Priest; and if it's not there I have no hope for Heaven and neither do you!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[5]She Sojourned Seven Years"

I thank God for faithful preachers like Dr. Hyles, who aren't afraid to call names of false prophets, and take a stand for THE TRUTH of God's Word. Praise God for the unchanging eternal Words of God in the inspired King James Bible!!! **Hebrews 13:8, "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever." Luke 21:33, " Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away."** That is what saith the Scripture!!!

Everybody likes John MacArthur, which is why he is so deadly to the religious world! I admit that I like Mr. MacArthur's style, wit, toughness and faithfulness to his own work; yet, he is guilty of preaching the heresy of Calvinism (a false Gospel), denying the efficacy of Jesus' blood sacrifice, and promoting the *corruptible seed* of the modern Bible revisions! The Bible forbids us to bid Godspeed to false teachers, lest we be guilty of partaking of their evil deeds.

> "The wrong crowd's composed of nice guys!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[6]She Sojourned Seven Years"

[7] 

2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."

> "Now you listen to me folks! We're living in a world of compromising Christianity. I call it—'The yuppie generation building yuppie churches!' Brother, we need the old-time Gospel, the old-time religion, the faith of our fathers, and the standards that America used to have!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, " [8]She Sojourned Seven Years "

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
2. https://youtu.be/ObcQxqYmacg?t=9416
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVapSKys0PIxxLp-TiGpSMbMwDZD-LyZR1dhhFI0YT4HcUcCiTdAhM2y0CBx24Itc-S3U-nZvFsYPWALQjtys1NroaJaMFdFwRTtP
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-blood.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SheSojournedSevenYears1997.mp3
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SheSojournedSevenYears1997.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgPXMeuSsTCoQeHPdPxmlFCcTWjAPOYmxjDJuT1UKw-bsI6ASFQyx-AdK0qHsFpcwAO-AHIIjj0ZBY-4rMMk-rkkTirZVd24nq74-U
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SheSojournedSevenYears1997.mp3

1.2.20 You Don't Know What To Pray For And Neither Do I (2020-04-05 03:00)

Romans 8:26-28, " Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for *we know not what we should pray for as we ought*: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because *he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God*. And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are called according to His purpose. "

Prayer is asking!

The Word of God boldly teaches that we do NOT know what to ask God for. That is an amazing truth to me! WE KNOW NOT WHAT WE SHOULD PRAY FOR AS WE OUGHT!!! You would think that as believers, we would know what to ask God for, since we have the Scriptures to guide us. **1st Corinthians 2:16, "For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But *we have the mind of Christ*.**

” Why is it that even though ’WE HAVE THE MIND OF CHRIST,’ we still ’ KNOW NOT WHAT WE SHOULD PRAY FOR AS WE OUGHT’?

I believe the answer is simply because we do not know our future. We can know what God’s written will is in any particular *known* situation, in the recorded pages of God’s inspired Word; but we cannot know God’s will regarding our *unknown* future; therefore, we have to trust God. We do not know the future, but we can know HE WHO HOLDS THE FUTURE!!! [1]Pastor Max Younce has authored a wonderful book on this very topic: ’[2]I KNOW WHO HOLDS TOMORROW’ (free .PDF online version).

This is why we are taught in **Proverbs 3:5-7, “Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.”** We are not supposed to lean upon our own understanding, simply because we cannot understand everything, nor does God expect us to. This is why we are PROMISED the peace of God ’WHICH PASSETH ALL UNDERSTANDING’ through prayer...

> **Philippians 4:6-7, “Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.**
>
> **And *the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus*.”**

What a comforting Bible passage! There is a peace of God within understanding (which I much rather prefer); but then there is a peace of God which is beyond ALL HUMAN UNDERSTANDING. I admit that I don’t like living *BY FAITH* when everything is going wrong in my life; anymore than the children of Israel liked being *hot*, *hungry* and *horrified* by what they experienced in the unforgiving desert Wilderness!!! Albeit, I rejoice in knowing that God is pleased by my faith, because I love the Lord and want Him to be pleased with me (as much as I mess up).

Living by faith means *trusting God* when bad things happen, when life goes wrong, when we just want to throw in the towel and quit! When there’s no more income coming in, and you

don’t know how you’re going to pay your bills or survive, that is when you’re faith is really put to the test! God has promised to take care of us. We may not have what we want in life, but God will provide for our basic needs.

1st Timothy 6:6-8, “ But godliness with contentment is great gain. For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.”

The Holy Spirit Is Literally Our Prayer Partner

In Pastor Jack Hyles’ excellent book titled: ’[3]MEET THE HOLY SPIRIT,’ [4]chapter 6, he teaches:

> Two of the most important things that the young Christian has to learn are (1) how to get things from God, and (2) how to share with others and give to others what God gives.
>
> It should be remembered that in the Bible, prayer is asking. Prayer is not praise; it is asking. Prayer is not thanksgiving; it is asking. Prayer is not adoration; it is asking. This discussion will deal with the Holy Spirit, our prayer partner, Who joins with us in our prayer life.

1. The Holy Spirit intercedes with us. *Romans 8:26, “Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but*

the Spirit Itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered." The word "intercession" in verse 26 is not the same word that is translated "

intercession

"

in verse 27. In verse 26 the word means that the Holy Spirit goes WITH us to the Father to help us plead for our needs and, yes, for our wants. There are several aspects:

1. I don't know what I need.
2. The Holy Spirit DOES know what I need.
3. I go to Him, that is, the Holy Spirit, to find my needs.
4. He tells me what my needs are.
5. I make a list of the things He reminds me.
6. I then go to the Father.
7. He goes with me.

2. The Holy Spirit intercedes for us concerning things for which we do not ask.

SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, 'Meet The Holy Spirit,' [5]Chapter 6.

The most important thing is that we **"**

PRAY WITHOUT CEASING

" (1st Thessalonians 5:17). Those are perhaps the THREE most powerful, yet overlooked words in the Word of God. Prayer is asking. Prayer is depending upon God. Prayer evidences to God that we cannot make it on our own. **James 4:6,**

"But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

" God always hears the righteous when we pray. **1st Peter 3:12,**

"

For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and *his ears are open unto their prayers*: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. **"** If you are saved and right with God, you have God's PROMISE that He is listening to your prayers! By

"

right with God,

”

I mean that you have confessed your sins to God as a believer, and are making an effort with His help to live for God (1st John 1:9). You’ll never be perfect, but God sees your heart, if you’re trying to love others and do right.

Prayer works, one way or the other, prayer works.

You’re never wasting your time when you pray!

You may feel like you’re wasting your time, like I often do, but I am not supposed to live BY SIGHT, which is what we are doing when we look for results. **1st Corinthians 5:7, “(For we walk by faith, not by sight:) ”** I just go ahead and PRAY ANYWAY, and trust God. Listen to me dear reader

—prayer is far more a matter of living by faith, than it is merely getting things from God! I have lived long enough as a Christian to learn that God’s normal M.O. (Method of Operation), is to make us feel like He’s ignoring us (Luke 18:1-8), but He then works behind the scenes in a way that we cannot perceive (Hebrews 11:27).

> “Jesus died for the hindmost, as much as He died for the foremost!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[6]Don’t Forget The Hindmost”

1. https://heritagebbc.com/library/i_know_who_holds_tomorrow_w_charts_web-pdf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/i_know_who_holds_tomorrow.pdf
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/06.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/06.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha030214.mp3

1.2.21 Roman Catholicism Versus The Holy Bible (2020-04-05 08:00)

Exodus 20:4-5, “ Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God... ”

I’m amazed how many Catholics send me letters, telling me that I don’t understand the Catholic religion. On the contrary, they don’t understand the inspired Word of God, and evidently don’t want to. Satan has so effectively blinded Catholics, that they even bow down to statues while denying they are committing idolatry. Look at the picture below...

[1]

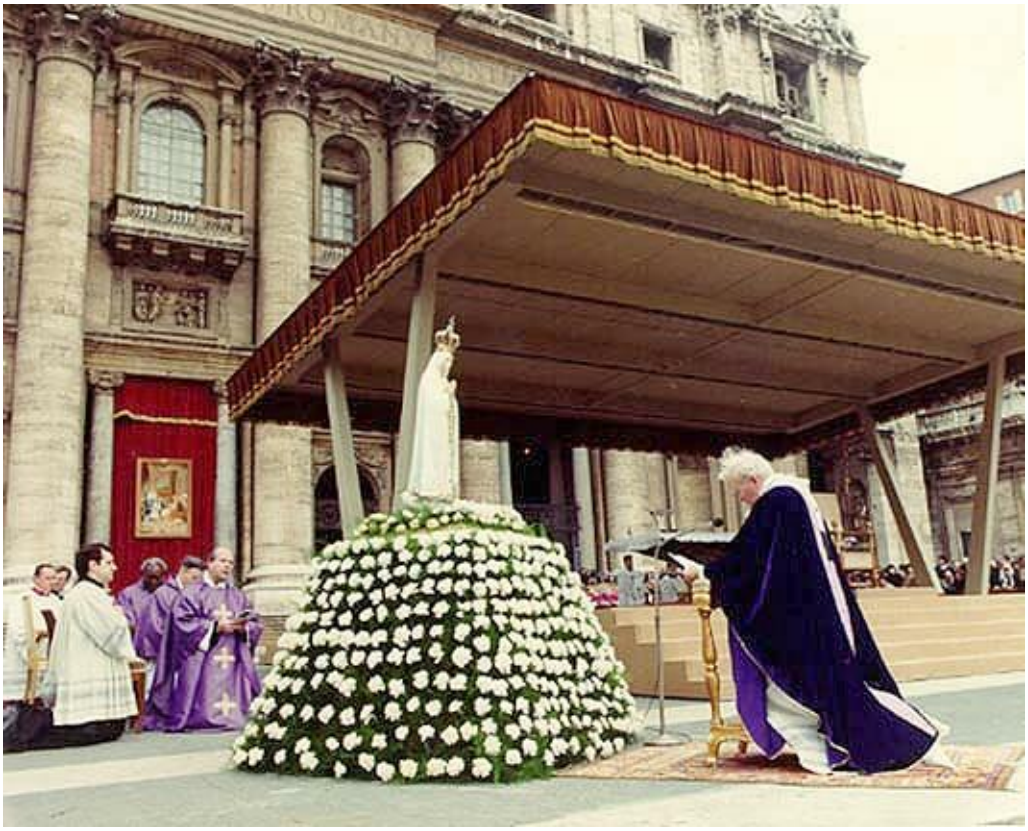

This victim of Catholicism is bowing to a statue of Our Lady of Fatima—[2]a hoax started in the early 20th century. I say this on the authority of the Holy Scriptures! To bow to any graven thing is the SIN OF IDOLATRY! How did this idolatrous TRADITION of worshipping statues of Our

Lady Of Fatima begin? Allegedly, the Blessed Virgin Mary appeared in six apparitions (ghostly appearances) to a group of three teenagers in Fatima, Portugal between May 13 and October 13, 1917. According to [3]Fatima.org ...

> "At Fatima Our Lady said that God wished to establish in the world devotion to the Immaculate Heart of Mary. Our Lady said that many souls would be saved from Hell and the annihilation of nations averted if, in time, devotion to Her Immaculate Heart were established..."

The Holy Bible never mentions the “Immaculate Heart of Mary.”

In fact, the doctrine of the Immaculate Conception of the Virgin Mary DIDN’T exist until 1834 when it was first proclaimed by Pope Pius IX. In contrast, the Bible states that all mankind, with the sole exception of Christ, are sinners. Mary herself had need of a Savior (Romans 3:23; 5:12; Psalm 51:5; Luke 1:30,46,47). We are all needy sinners! Mary exclaimed in **Luke 1:47, “**

And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

” It is sinful to place confidence in man (the Pope), over God. **Psalm 118:8, “**

It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.

” Who is the Pope to create new doctrines, which are nothing more than the traditions of men? Jesus strongly condemned such traditions...

> **“Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold *the tradition of men* ...Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep *your own tradition* ...Making the word of God of none effect through *your tradition*, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye” (Mark 7-9, 13).**

Did you read that? Read it again, please! Jesus said that ’THE TRADITIONS OF MEN’ MAKE THE WORD OF GOD OF NONE EFFECT. In other words, you can’t place your trust in men and God at the same time—it’s one or the other. Are you going to trust what the Catholic Church (men) have to say, or are you going to trust the eternally inspired Word of God? The King James Bible gives us some stern advice in **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar...”** Carefully notice the words, **“**

every man a liar. ”

That includes the Pope! That includes myself as well, if I teach anything contrary to the Holy Scriptures!!!

So kindly said, why do Catholics keep sending me letters, claiming that I don't understand their MANMADE religion? It is Catholics who refuse to see the light of God's Word—that their entire religion is composed of the traditions of men.

Catholics Have Removed God's Second Of The Ten Commandments

You couldn't make this stuff up! To facilitate their sin of idol worship, Roman Catholics just decided to pervert the Scriptures themselves, changing the truth into a lie (Romans 1:25). Here are the Ten Commandment as presented at [4]BeginningCatholic.com. Carefully notice that they have REMOVED the 2nd commandment forbidding idol worship, but they have deceitfully split the 10th Commandment not to COVET into TWO Commandments! ...

Here are the Catholic Ten Commandments:

1. I am the LORD your God. You shall worship the Lord your God and Him only shall you serve.
2. You shall not take the name of the Lord your God in vain.
3. Remember to keep holy the Sabbath day.
4. Honor your father and your mother.
5. You shall not kill.
6. You shall not commit adultery.
7. You shall not steal.
8. You shall not bear false witness against your neighbor.
9. **You shall not covet your neighbor's wife.**
10. **You shall not covet your neighbor's goods.**

SOURCE: [5]BeginningCatholic.com

Now here are the TEN COMMANDMENTS from the inspired King James Bible, as seen in this Old Testament passage from **Exodus 20:1-17**...

1 And God spake all these words, saying,

2 I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth.

5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

6 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates:

11 For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

13 Thou shalt not kill.

14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt not steal.

16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

Do you see how deceptive Catholics are being? I love everyone dear reader, including deceived Catholics. It is in our depraved human nature to defend ourselves when wrong, even when ABSOLUTELY WRONG! I please with you to RUN AWAY from the Catholic church!

> "The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!" —Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, "[6]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?"

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhGXod7XIOEJjv91NACRqnEuZr5YJZ7eO_qVmdkt9s-VOCcFg-iOw0Z-_DYc0WkrKAAosrxMwSKWRqmhMk5HCjwSSDLZYnsAJNqwj
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/hoax_of_our_lady_of_fatima.htm
3. https://fatima.org/
4. http://beginningcatholic.com/
5. http://beginningcatholic.com/
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3

1.2.22 Recovering Lives Out Of The Snare Of The Devil (2020-04-05 15:00)

2nd Timothy 2:23-26 "

But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient,

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; And *that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will*."

The world needs Jesus Christ! I intentionally avoid listening to too much news, because it is horrifying nowadays. I am shocked by some of the disturbing reports I hear and see in the daily news. People are losing their minds these days, murdering their own loved ones, sometimes over a video game or arguing over sports. I don't like listening to the news, filling my mind with all that negative junk.

I agree with Pastor Jeff Owens' wisdom, who says:

“

Don’t watch too much news. Watch enough, that you know what’s going on; but not so much, that it depresses and panics you!

”

—

Pastor Jeff Owens,

“ [1]A Biblical Response To The Coronavirus ”

Our text verse is interesting, it doesn’t tell us to recover people from the snare of the Devil; but rather, it says “THAT THEY MAY RECOVER THEMSELVES”!!! **2nd Timothy 2:25b-26 “ peradventure will give them *repentance* to the acknowledging of the truth; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.”** Please notice the word REPENTANCE! Spirit-filled, doctrinally-sound, Bible-preaching, produces REPENTANCE!!! The truth is that we cannot rescue someone who doesn’t want to be rescued! We should still try, amen!

You Can Hear The Gospel Your Whole Life, But Still Go To Hell

There are tens of millions of unsaved people in the world today, who could recite God’s plan of salvation back to you accurately, but they don’t believe nor want it! The Jews who wandered in the Wilderness for 40 long miserable years, heard Moses preach the Gospel regularly to them, **“but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it” (Hebrews 4:2).** Literally, they could have told you how to get saved, even though they were going to Hell forever in their own unbelief. Go figure!

That is why we hear some false ministers, like [2]Charismatic televangelist Benny Hinn (talk about being “snared” by the Devil), preach a variation of the Gospel, yet he doesn’t believe a word of it himself. I’ve actually heard Benny get it right at times, and horrible wrong at other times, like most false prophets. The most effective deception is the HALF-TRUTH, because the part of the lie that is true can be defended with incontestable logic. If you listen to Benny

preach, he says different things to different audiences, to get their money. When he preaches to Catholics, [3]Benny praises our Lady Of Fatima. **2nd Peter 2:1a and 3, "**

But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you... And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not."

The people who come to hear Benny don't want salvation, they want an experience, entertainment, a thrill, physical healing or to see a miracle. Jesus had large crowds follow Him seeking the same.

John 6:2, " And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased." Of course, Benny has been proven to be a healing fake by an [4]NBC Dateline investigation. Benny Hinn never heals anybody! Benny is a con man! My point is that, like the Jews in the Wilderness for 40 years, you can hear the Gospel all your life, even be able to repeat it to someone else, and yet not believe a word of it personally and go to Hell forever! The Devil is a beautiful liar!!!

> "The world's greatest need is preaching preachers. The Gospel is our emancipation proclamation: let's take it to the slaves of sin." —Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

God's Grace Can Save The Worst Sinner

I am totally against this new heretical so-called '[5]REPROBATE DOCTRINE' being taught in some churches today, which says God gives up on some hardened sinners, refusing to let them get saved even if they want to. That is not what the Word of God teaches! The Bible says in **2nd Peter 3:9b** that the Lord is **"not willing that any should perish, but that *all should come to repentance*.**

" The same sun that melts the wax, hardens the clay! And the same Gospel truth that produces repentance in one man, hardens the heart of another!

It is not our place as redeemed sinners to decide who is beyond the reach of God's merciful grace. We are commanded to, **"Go ye into all the world, and *preach the gospel to every creature*" (Mark 16:15).** Notice that the Bible says: **"EVERY CREATURE"!** That certainly includes the homosexual community, because they are people for whom Jesus Christ died on the cross. **"EVERY CREATURE"** includes you and me friend. **"EVERY CREATURE"** includes this man below, for whom Christ died on the cross, to pay for his sins. God loves people! ...

[6]



Acts 26:18, “ To open their eyes, and*to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God*, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me. ”

Most people in this world are presently BLINDED by the Devil, kept from seeing The Gospel, lest they be gloriously saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). Satan *blinds* people with the LIES of Roman Catholicism, offering them religion without the new spiritual birth in Christ Jesus. Satan *blinds* children with the LIES of evolution, indoctrinating them that there is no Creator, and they somehow mysteriously evolved from a ’BIG BANG’ 13 billion years ago. Satan *blinds* people from the Gospel with the LIES of counterfeit Bible versions, which change the plan of salvation from one of free grace to one of turning away from a life of sin to be saved.

> “There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “[7]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

Oh dear friend, God desires to save you, and has a definite purpose and plan for your life, if you want it! You can have it all for FREE, right NOW, simply by coming to God as a needy sinner, and *by faith* (rely, trust) receive Jesus’ sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and miraculously resurrected bodily from the dead three days later. This is ’[8]THE GOSPEL’ (meaning, ’GOOD NEWS’) by which you are saved IF YOU BELIEVE (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21; John 6:47; 11:25).

“I’d rather be right wrongly than wrong rightly.” —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. https://soundcloud.com/user-529570997/biblical-response-to-the-coronavirus
2. https://youtu.be/WZbR5DMksDE
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/benny_hinn-catholic.htm
4. https://youtu.be/tVG1x-rh6FE
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/why-i-disagree-with-reprobate-doctrine.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjMsGQyIk2SQUKKi7CuvzVjOtUBViazrGxNbhJpJtzZkdboxCABeJEO51hZuJ_JHgdfLVvAWZuXuuBae623-rCjwPpFVbQXZZfhj09
7. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-beautiful-gospel-of-free-grace.html

---

1.2.23 A Grave Danger In The Modern Bible Revisions (2020-04-05 20:37)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “

For we are not as *many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

”

It is a very serious matter to tamper with the inspired words of God. In this article I am gong to compare several modern Bible passages, to show you how deadly they are for baby believers today. For someone who grew up with the King James Bible, they often don’t see the threat of the newer modern revisions, because they are already doctrinally sound. But for someone who has never seen a King James Bible, and all they have are the newer PERversions, they will NEVER be doctrinally sound in the faith. How can they be, since they don’t have an accurate Bible?

Let’s examine and compare Mark 1:15 from several Bible revisions, starting with the accurate King James Bible. Carefully notice how the ungodly translators have CHANGED repentance from “

a change of mind

”

(the Greek meaning), to

“changing your hearts and lives”

:

KING JAMES VERSIONS (KJV) - Mark 1:15, “And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: ***repent ye,*** and believe the gospel.”

COMMON ENGLISH BIBLE (CEB) - Mark 1:15, “saying, ’Now is the time! Here comes God’s kingdom! ***Change your hearts and lives***, and trust this good news!”’

EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) - Mark 1:15, “He said, ’The right time is now here. God’s kingdom is very near. ***Change your hearts and lives***, and believe the Good News!”’

EXPANDED BIBLE (EXB) - Mark 1:15, “He said, ’The ·right time has come [L time is fulfilled]. ·The kingdom of God [God’s sovereign rule] is ·near [at hand]. ·***Change your hearts and lives*** [***Turn from your sins; Repent***] and believe the ·Good News [Gospel]!”’

NEW CENTURY VERSION (NCV) - Mark 1:15, “He said, ’The right time has come. The kingdom of God is near. ***Change your hearts and lives*** and believe the Good News!”’

GOD’S WORD TRANSLATION (GW) - Mark 1:15, “He said, ’The time has come, and God’s kingdom is near. ***Change the way you think and act***, and believe the Good News.”’

> THE LIVING BIBLE (TLB) - Mark 1:15, "'At last the time has come!' he announced. 'God's Kingdom is near! *Turn from your sins* and act on this glorious news!"'

The Amplified Bible (which Evangelist Ray Comfort used to write his popular Bible commentary titled, 'THE EVIDENCE BIBLE') gets really creative...

> AMPLIFIED BIBLE (AMP) - Mark 1:15, "and saying, "The [appointed period of] time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand; ***repent [change your inner self—your old way of thinking, regret past sins, live your life in a way that proves repentance; seek God's purpose for your life]*** and believe [with a deep, abiding trust] in the good news [regarding salvation]."'

Dear reader, most of that has nothing to do with Biblical repentance! The Amplified Bible defines 'repentance' as FIVE THINGS:

1. Change your inner self (incorrect)
2. Change your old way of thinking (correct)
3. Regret your past sins (incorrect)
4. Live your life in a way that proves repentance (incorrect)
5. Seek God's purpose for your life (incorrect)

Ladies and gentleman, what you have just read from Mark 1:15 in The Amplified Bible is straight from the Devil himself!!! The Amplified Bible is set on fire of Hell.

- Changing your inner self is not repentance, it is REFORMATION.
- Changing your way of thinking is REPENTANCE.

- Regretting past sins is not repentance, it is PENITENCE.
- Living your life in a way that proves repentance is not repentance
  , it is PENANCE.
- Seeking God's purpose for your life is not repentance, it is DISCIPLESHIP.

Anyone who follows the teaching of Mark 1:15 in The Amplified Bible cannot be saved! Adding reformation, penitence, penance and

discipleship

to the free grace of God cannot produce REGENERATION (i.e., the new birth in Christ Jesus)! Do you see how dangerous these new Bible revisions are? I sure hope so, because [1]Bob Jones University and countless other Bible colleges today DON'T!

The Bible word "repent" is the Greek noun *metanoia*, which simply means "A CHANGE OF MIND." The Bible doesn't even tell us what to change our mind about. God intentionally chose this open-ended term, which is all-inclusive. In other words, you have to *change your mind* about whatever has been hindering you from believing the Gospel to be saved! Repentance is changing your mind from WRONG THINKING to trusting Christ alone, receiving Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead.

[2]First Baptist Church of Hammond has shamefully denied the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008, and [3]they've become eerily silent about the evils of the Modern Bible versions. They are A.W.O.L. (Absent Without Leave) from what Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) rightly called in 1994: "

[4]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES.

" At FBCH today, it's not even worth a fist fight on the playground! Consequently, the modern Bible revisions are more popular than ever before. Sadly, instead of studying the Bible as God commanded, people are consulting a dozen different Bible versions to find the meaning of truth.

We’re Commanded To Study The Bible, Not The Versions

I knew a deacon at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who literally had a dozen different Bible revisions on his bookshelf at home, and that is how he foolishly seeks the truth. Shamefully, that is what his pastor has taught him by example! I heard the senior pastor of Harvest, admit publicly one Sunday morning from his pulpit, that he searches through different versions of the Bible to prepare his sermons. That pastor should be fired! They should all be fired! The pastors of Harvest Baptist Church are incompetent to lead God’s flock! They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, promoting Satan’s corruptible seed! I humbly speak THE TRUTH as a man of God!

2nd Timothy 2:15, “

Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, *rightly dividing the word of truth*.

” Most pastors today cannot even rightly choose which Bible God authored, let alone rightly divide the Word of Truth!

It is ridiculous to believe ([5]as Bob Jones University does) that God has preserved His inspired Words in the sum total of all the extant Scripture manuscripts available today. In sharp contrast to that foolish thinking, I believe God has honored His PROMISE in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His PURE WORDS forever! That means we must have *an exact Bible* in English! I humbly believe that perfect, holy, infallible, inerrant, preserved, verbally-inspired Word of God to be the KING JAMES BIBLE!!! They cannot all be God’s preserved Words, since they all disagree and say something different! God only authored ONE BIBLE, not two, not hundreds! Should it be surprising that ALL of the modern Bible revisions corrupt [6]Psalms 12:6-7, completely removing God’s PROMISE to preserve His PURE WORDS?

Why, Oh why, won't First Baptist Church of Hammond, Bob Jones University, Pensacola Christian College, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Crown Bible College, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Moody Bible Institute, and thousands of the other apostate churches and religious institutions today, join in to fight in '[7]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES'? If you don't have an inspired King James Bible, you don't have a Holy Bible!!! If we don't take a stand in this generation, to

"e arnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints " (Jude 1:3), the next generation is doomed! John Wesley was right—

"What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace!"

Dear reader, go back and please examine how the different Bible versions teach a FALSE RE-PENTANCE, which is

"

another Gospel

"

that cannot save anybody. Are you okay with this? Bob Jones University's (BJU) leaders couldn't care less. Kindly, go search Google for the phrase

"

[8]Bob Jones University doesn't listen,

" and you'll see that they have a history of not listening to good sense from anybody. This is a part of the sinful human nature—not to listen or care. As Christian believers, we are supposed to listen and care!!! God Himself cares (1st Peter 5:7). Words are important to God (Matthew 12:36). Right doctrine matters! Therefore, it matters which Bible we choose to use. So why don't we care as God's professed children? Is anybody listening? Does anybody care? Am I the only one who is alarmed over all this?

Pastor Jack Hyles says:

"My heart aches for what has happened to churches across this nation. Many churches that call themselves Independent Baptists are not really

> **Independent Baptists.** When Dr. Ironside was the pastor of the Moody Church in Chicago, he decided to form a group of men to run the business of the church. He basically turned the leadership of the church over to that group of men and decided that he would just do the preaching. It worked beautifully because these men loved him, and wanted to please him, but when he died, he had created the machinery for the destruction of their soul-winning program. What happened? A good pastor and some good men set up some bad machinery that worked as long as they were alive, but self-destructed when they died." [emphasis added]—Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from Chapter 5, "[9]THE AUTONOMY OF THE CHURCH," of his excellent book, "[10]THE CHURCH"

Pastor Jack Hyles says: "

Love is thinking!

" I am thinking! Didn't you smell something burning? That's an old joke; my head's made out of wood...lol. I LOVE YOU whoever you may be, and I don't want you to be deceived by the Devil and go to Hell. Sadly, BJU doesn't love their students, they only want their money! Moody Bible Institute cannot even get the Gospel right, [11]teaching Lordship Salvation. If they really loved the young people at these religious institutions, then they would teach them THE TRUTH.

If you think God preserved His *pure words* in hundreds of Bible revisions, you're either a fool of fools or an ungodly indifferent person. Dr. Hyles warned 30 years ago that [12]heresy is creeping into our fundamental churches by the hour. How right he was! Today's Independent Baptist Churches across the country are filled with Calvinist' Lordship Salvation heresy, counterfeit Bible versions, false repentance, and all manner of deceptions. Worse is that no one seems to care! Well I care bless God, because I LOVE YOU IN CHRIST!!!

[13]

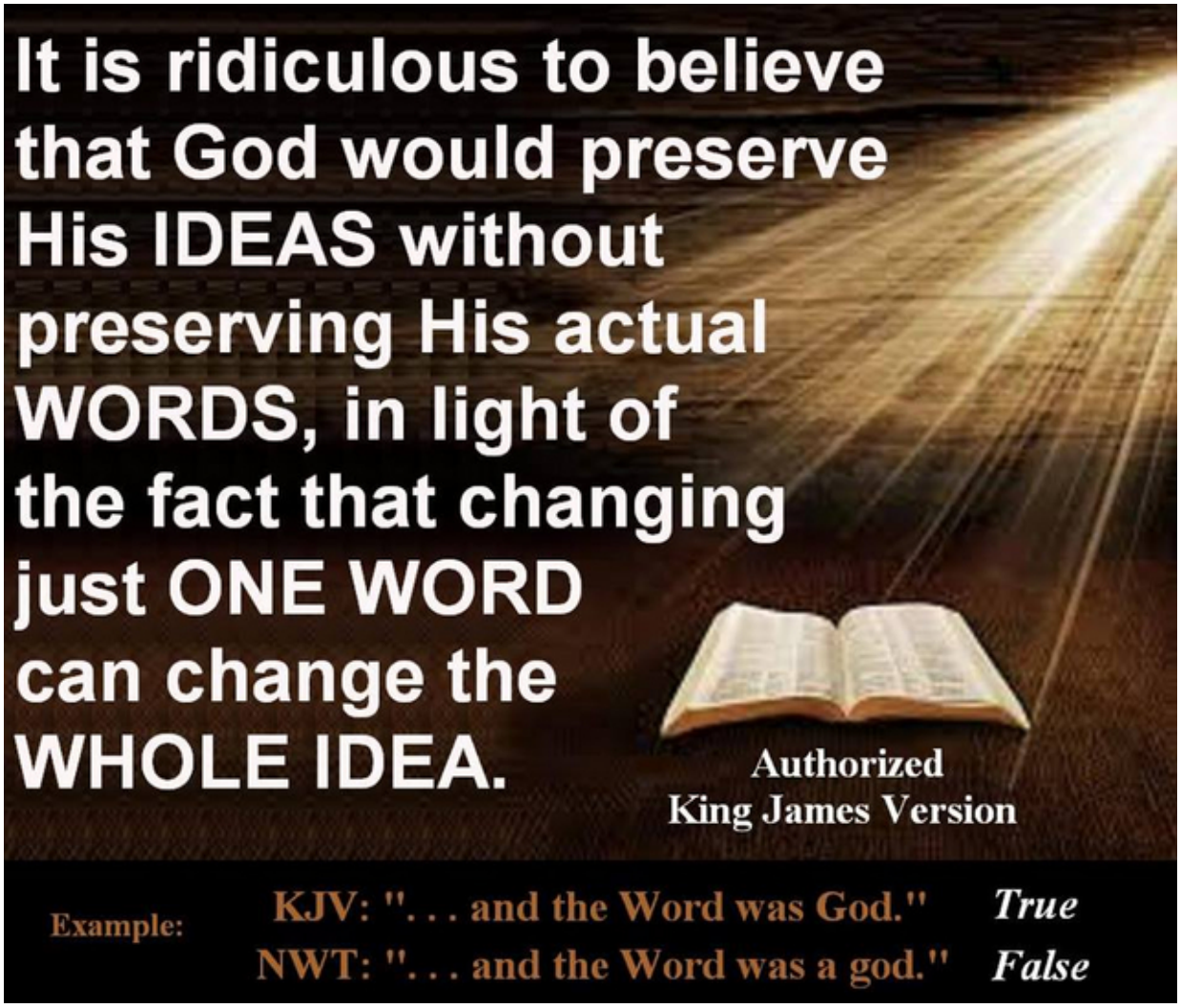

“To change the truth into a lie is to make the truth of no effect. Truth is very important! Our whole life is based upon truth. Truth is the real world. If you don’t know truth, you believe a lie. And many people never know the truth!” —Dr. Yankee Arnold, a quote from the MP3 sermon, “ [14]Satanic Bible Revisions vs. King James Bible 03 | [15]Pt. 1 | [16]Pt. 2 .”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/was_brother_hyles_disrespectful_to_people.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/why-gods-curse-is-on-bob-jones-univesity.html
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm

7. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
8. https://www.google.com/search?safe=active&rlz=1C1CHBF_enGU793GU793&sxsrf=ALeKk01MvBXWEPouxtApXz5nhWs9naO5jA%3A1586135482583&ei=uoGKXraYI8Pa-gT95534DA&q=Bob+Jone
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/The%20Church/autonomy_of_the_church-chap_5.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/mbi_corrupt.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj7Qbr5aZFIiUDcSdnXcKAGWj47B8D8kWW8Ry8TMJp2yWz2GaeJYn_0qJJrTp7uD4vWmApnuye3keVwInXxLJQqzlN86ysB8Ntyo_a
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_satanic_bible_revisions_03.mp3
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_only_accurate_translation_01.mp3
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_only_accurate_translation_02.mp3

1.2.24 The Kind Of Men We Need Today (2020-04-05 20:48)

Exodus 18:21, "Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens."

Moses was the greatest leader that the Hebrews had ever known. But as the Children of Israel increased in drastic number in the Wilderness, it became a heavy burden for Moses, simply because he was only one man, and couldn't baby-sit the people by himself.

So Moses' father in law, Jethro, gave his son in law some godly advice in *Exodus 18:21, "Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens."* I love that! Look at the type of men who are fit (able) to lead—men who fear God, men of truth, and men who hate covetousness (the desire to acquire personal wealth).

Let me list those qualifications given by Jethro again:

- MEN WHO FEAR GOD
- MEN OF TRUTH
- MEN WHO HATE COVETOUSNESS

I dare say any of our nation's leaders today are qualified to lead by those standards. How many of our nation's leaders today fear God? How many are men of truth? How many hate covetousness? The U.S. Supreme Court does not fear God at all, evidenced by their legalization of abortion, homosexuality and allowance for cruel and unusual punishment.

Thousands of church pastors today don't *fear God*, for if they did they wouldn't be so INDIFFERENT! They are not *men of truth*—

evidenced by their cowardice to preach the truth, cowardice to preach against sin, cowardice to call false prophets by name, and sinful arrogance that perpetuates their incompetence

in the pulpit! I'm talking about Bob Jones University and their shameful graduates—who sanction dozens of different conflicting Bible revisions, refuse to listen to sound reason, and seem to love money more than truth!

Kindly, if Moses were alive today, and were to choose men to lead with him, he wouldn't choose anyone from Bob Jones University (BJU), Pensacola Christian College (PCC) or Moody Bible Institute (MBI). The truth is disregarded in all of these horrible apostate institutions today. PCC resents anyone who takes a stand against the modern Bible revisions. They want no part of the battle, which means they do not fear God, nor do they care about THE TRUTH, because they are making tons of money! The love of money has ruined our churches!!!

[1]Today's shameful Bible colleges have deteriorated into a money-making racket, not a Christ-honoring ministry. The name of the game is money, money, money! Join any so-called "ministry" today, and 99 % of the time you are asked for money. That is because ministries are all set-up for profit today, so that THEY NEED your money to continue. But ask yourself friend, what does it cost to PREACH THE TRUTH? That's right, nothing! I've never made a single penny for serving God throughout my entire lifetime! We need a revival in America of THE LOVE OF THE TRUTH, and less emphasis on the love of money!

> "There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe." —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[2]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/college_deception.htm
2. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3

1.2.25 Inspiration Is Eternal, Not Merely Temporal (2020-04-06 13:30)

2nd Timothy 3:16-17, "All scripture is *given by inspiration of God*, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works."

The following helpful information is by Dr. James Sightler (1937-2019), son of the late great preacher, Harold Sightler (1914-1995). I was rejoiced to learn that Brother Sightler went HOME to Heaven to be with Jesus in June of 2019. Amen!!! [1]Heaven is Jesus!!! (MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles). I anticipated Dr. Sightler's death, so I extracted his ministry website to save on my USB hardrive. I use [2]HTTrack, a free open-source freeware program which works great. One part of my ministry is to preserve some of the ministries of brethren who've faithfully gone on before. Dr. Sightler's faithfulness to preach the inspiration of the King James Bible, right up unto the very end of his earthly life, incredibly BOOSTS MY CHRISTIAN FAITH!!! Dr. Sightler STAYED BY THE STUFF!!! I have his articles, and by God's grace I plan to continue promoting them, because they are THE TRUTH!!!

Here is one of Dr. James Sightler's articles, titled:

INSPIRATION—TEMPORAL OR ETERNAL

NOTE: I intentionally made the font very large below, for emphasis, because I really want you to read what Dr. James Sightler says about INSPIRATION:

I believe that inspiration is not a process but an entity, an eternal entity, a fact or deed. If the KJV translators had believed it was a process they would have translated II Timothy 3:16 - “pasa graphe theopneustos” as “All scripture is God breathed.” In that sentence God breathed is an adjective, or present participle used as adjective, which describes the noun scripture. A verbal adjective would imply a becoming, but the Word did not become. He is. But the translators, and their English predecessors, were led to avoid that rendering, and I believe they knew in their hearts that inspiration was an eternal entity, a noun. Even though the phrase “by inspiration of God” describes scripture it is at least equally valid to look at it as a noun which is the object of the sentence. Here Paul could not have been speaking to Timothy of any original manuscripts. Those of the Old Testament were gone. And since II Timothy was probably Paul’s last epistle much of the New Testament already had been written. Graphe in this verse means scripture of both testaments. The Holy Ghost said that Timothy had known the scriptures, and so he had them before him from childhood.

The word *theopneustos* was given by the Holy Ghost to Paul. It is unique. It appears only once in the New Testament and is only infrequently seen in earlier pagan Greek writing. Some defenders of the KJV believe that *theopneustos* is a “verbal adjective,” essentially a past participle. That belief is more compatible with the concept of inspiration as a process which occurred in time, that is, a becoming. They say that “pasa graphe theopneustos” means all scripture is God breathed. **If *theopneustos* is a verbal adjective the translation should be “God breathed” and not “given by inspiration of God.”**

The International Standard Bible Encyclopedia gives theopneustos as a noun. It says that Scripture is “the product of the creative breath of God. In a word, what is declared by this fundamental passage is simply that the Scriptures are a Divine product”…When Paul declares, then, that "every scripture" or "all scripture" is the product of the Divine breath, he asserts with as much energy as he could employ that Scripture is the product of a specifically Divine operation.” It is a product, an eternal entity, and not a process or becoming.

Adding the suffix –tion to a verb in English makes a noun. “All scripture is the breath of God” treats theopneustos as a noun and would be a better rendering than “All scripture is God breathed,” which would treat theopneustos as an adjective. Neither is as sublime or correct as “All scripture is given by inspiration of God,” which we have in the KJV.

Theopneustos is masculine and graphe is feminine. By the rules of Greek grammar they should agree in gender. In order for them to agree we would have to change the *os* ending to an *eta*, and we would then have breath of a goddess, rather than breath of God. But in Greek there is no feminine adjective which ends with omicron sigma. Theopneustos is masculine.

Theopneustos occurs only once in the NT and therefore is an extremely important word that must be properly rendered. Of course it does not need to occur more than once. But it is a noun, naming an eternally completed entity. When the KJV translators put “given by inspiration” they were rendering theopneustos as a noun. According to rules of Greek usage, juxtaposing these two nominatives, graphe and theopneustos, implies the equivalence of them. Also implied is the verb to be, “is,” between them. The absence of the verb to be is called an ellipsis that actually gives emphasis that it should be rendered in translation. There is a second implied "is" in verse 16 followed by an adjective. This context is consistent with inspiration as a noun, because inspiration is qualified by being described with the adjective, profitable. In addition the “given by” reminds us that the scriptures are themselves an eternal gift from God, not to be whimsically meddled with. The scriptures were inspired from eternity, inspired while they were being put into the “original autographs,” are still inspired today, and must always be so, forever settled.

Inspiration is seen again, and only once, in the Old Testament in Job 32:8: "But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding." There it is also a noun, in Hebrew neshamah, and the passage is parallel to II Timothy 3:16. It is also once more the breath of God which was given to Adam and which gives us understanding. It is the Bible, the breath of God, which gives man all the understanding which he can possibly have. Psalm 33:6 states that the heavens were made by the word of the LORD and “by the breath of his mouth,”

so that here the word of God and his breath are seen to be the same. The International Standard Bible Encyclopedia comments here that the Hebrew word neshamah

is particularly used where those operations of God “are energetic,” and “that “God’s breath is the irresistible outflow of His power.” Job 33:4 again refers to "the breath of the Almighty" which gave Elihu life and to the Holy Ghost, who gave Paul The Theopneustos.

Mr. John Krinke, Bible College teacher of Greek and author and publisher of What Happened to Bible Faith? (Greenwood, IN, 2003) also contends that theopneustos is a noun, an entity. He asks a very important question: “What are the languages that may be referred to as being inspired?” He answers from Acts 2:5-7:

> 5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

> 6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

> 7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galilaeans?

He further cites Acts 2:8-12:

> 8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born? 9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judaea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia,
>
> 10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes,
>
> 11 Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

And then he adds that, since every nation under heaven is stated in Acts 2:5, the 16 named regions of verses 8-12 were only representative of the whole congregation assembled. There were more languages and dialects represented than the 16 named regions. When the Gospel of Christ was preached and written by the apostles, those who heard or read had nothing less than God's inspiration, no matter what language they heard or read. He rightly believes that, if inspiration is confined to autographs or faithful apographs of the original languages, we cannot claim God's promises unless we know those original languages in which God delivered His inspiration, the Bible, to mankind. We must forever be at sea.

...Scripture is eternal and is given to all, out of every nation. And in the same way the plan of redemption is eternal and given to all, out of every nation. The Bible says Jesus is the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world, from eternity. The Word that became flesh was eternal. It follows that the word of God which we have before us is also eternal. When God breathed the breath of life into Adam he became a living soul; we see the same statement made in Job by Elihu. The breath of God came upon something already completed. Likewise when God breathed His word from eternity inspiration was completed. In I Corinthians 2:7 Paul says that the wisdom he preached and wrote "God ordained before the world unto our glory."

...The KJV translators did not claim inspiration for their work because they did not need to. In their day it was generally understood that the Bible was *inspired*, and to them it was also clear that the Bible was now English and had been since at least the day of Wycliffe; that the Greek and Hebrew already had served their purpose and had long been properly put into English, perhaps as early as Tyndale. The true church, even in the middle ages, has always had inspired scripture before it. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [3]Inspiration: Temporary Or Eternal

Boy that's good stuff! The Bible has always been INSPIRED BY GOD ALMIGHTY!!! If the words that we have today in the King James Bible are the Lord's Words, then they absolutely MUST be verbally inspired! That's what *inspired* means—they are God's Words, *breathed out* for humanity's benefit. They are not mortal words, they are immortal words! They are eternal words!!! Please don't believe any ignoramus who tries to tell you that we don't have an inspired Holy Bible today, because WE MOST CERTAINLY DO!!!

The word "inspired" signifies "IN-SPIRIT," that is, God's Holy Spirit breathes through His words to man!!! Jesus proclaimed in **John 6:63, "It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life."** Those living "words" cannot possibly lose their "Spirit" and "life" simply because they are translated into a different language. "Inspired" is to in-breathe, and to breath is both the means and evidence of life, for as soon as a person ceases to breathe he is 100 % dead. Therefore, the Holy Bible is empowered by the very life of God's Holy Spirit, and is a Living Book. **Hebrews 4:12, "For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart."**

1. [4]Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) On The Inspired King James Bible
2. [5]Cunningly Devised Fables (Dr. Al Lacy, from an Old LP Record)

The old English word "quick" means "alive." When a mortal man authors a book, it is just a normal book, only as reliable as are men in character, truth and accuracy. Men are imperfect,

as are their writings. Men's books are like themselves—dying creatures; but God's Book is like Himself—it **"liveth and abideth for ever" (1 Peter 1:23).**

[6]King James Bible - The Only Accurate Translation! (Dr. Yankee Arnold)

When a man writes a book, it cannot speak for God, it can only speak for a man. But the King James Bible speaks for God, **"For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost" (2nd Peter 1:21).** The King James Bible is inspired!!!

"If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked." —Pastor Jack Hyles, a life-changing quote from the sermon, "[7]Unjust In The Least."

[8]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/heaven_is_jesus1994.mp3
2. https://www.httrack.com/
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/inspiration-temporal_or_eternal.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/on_the_king_james_bible.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/cunningly_devised_fables-lp.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_only_accurate_translation_01.mp3
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3

8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgafp8SaBZs7rA4GLwAHOx_MwYVLkmk04fOuKTpP_RTvEV44Dt4tmLX8OcpCbNwkaFLKORrBiKDNKDEBQv_tdzi9ZWNGybiZhMy4hc

---

1.2.26 Does Romans 10:9-10 Teach Confession For Salvation? (2020-04-06 20:00)

Romans 10:9-10, "*That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth* the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and *with the mouth confession is made unto salvation*."

I have heard countless preachers errantly interpret this passage to mean you must confess Christ publicly to be saved. That is NOT what this Scripture passage means at all! A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. This is an obscure passage in Romans 10:9-10, because taken by itself, this passage raises the question of whether *confessing Christ publicly* is necessary to be saved.

From considering other Bible passages, WE KNOW that confession is NOT required for salvation. Confession is made from a heart that already believes! The Pharisees had threatened the Jews, forbidding them to confess Jesus as the Christ, or else they would be excommunicated from the synagogue. **John 12:42, "Nevertheless among the chief rulers also *many believed on him*; but because of the Pharisees *they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God."** Therefore, the apostle Paul is simply teaching in Romans 10:9-10 that we are saved by having a BELIEVING heart in 'The Gospel', and that faith compels us to confess Christ with our mouth. The mouth cannot speak except from experience. **Acts 4:20, "For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard."**

Therefore, by comparing Scripture with Scripture, we can only conclude that Romans 10:9-10 is teaching that a saved person confesses because WE ARE saved, not TO BE saved. We know that confession is NOT mandatory for regeneration, otherwise the chief rulers in John 12:42-43 could not have been saved, who refused to confess the name of Jesus. We are instructed 85 times in the *Gospel of John* to simply "

BELIEVE

"

to be saved, without any mention of someone being required to audibly *confess* to be saved. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.
"**

We are made a child of God by yielding to the truth of the Gospel. Salvation is of the LORD! **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not *submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** God alone can SAVE you in response to your *yielding*, and God alone can SANCTIFY you in response to your *yielding*. We live the Christian life the SAME way we get saved—BY YIELDING TO GOD, WHICH IS FAITH!

> "There is nothing in this world that is eternal except this Book that I hold in my hand."
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]Forever Settled In Heaven"

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/forever_settled_in_heaven.mp3

1.2.27 Who's The Biggest Sinner? (2020-04-07 00:40)

> **"For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all." —James 2:10**

Who's the biggest sinner? I am! You are! We all are! WE HAVE SINNED! Put down your stones you self-righteous hypocrites! It is human nature to look upon the sins and faults of others, while often overlooking our own sins. This is hypocrisy. One of the worst deceptions is overlooking our own faults. The Word of God proclaims in James 2:10 that committing even ONE SIN makes a person GUILTY in God's eyes of breaking every command in the Bible. **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."** This is a startling doctrine that is hardly touched upon in churches today.

If you are a Christian the whole world is waiting for you to fall. Sermon uploads that would change lives are fortunate to receive even a hundred hits, but you upload some juicy gossip about a preacher sinning and millions of people want to know it. This evidences the hypocrisy and desperate wickedness of the human heart, just as **Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?"** If you are truly right with God, then you see yourself as the biggest sinner, because you know yourself better than anyone. Do you know what a hypocrite is Biblically? It is a person who thinks that someone else is a bigger sinner than them self.

Here is a precious MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled, "[1]Chief Of Sinners." No real Christian claims to be less a sinner than others! There is no teaching in the Bible that says Christians are less sinful than unsaved people. The only difference is that we as believers have the Holy Spirit indwelling our bodies. As separated Christians, we must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor should we ever reject the sinner with the sin. We ought to love everybody with God's unconditional love through the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Did you know that the divorce rate amongst professed Christians is equal to that of the heathen unsaved world? This is because Christians think the same way as the heathen world. Romans 12:2 exhorts Christians not to be conformed, that is, fashioned, according to this present world. Divorce is always worldly, never Christian. In filing for divorce, a person is saying: "My spouse is a bigger sinner than I am; therefore, I have a right to abandon, quit and break my marriage vows." No you don't! Divorce is a horrible sin rooted in one's own hypocritical self-righteousness. The Bible teaches that we are all as guilty as the vilest sinner in God's eyes. This doctrine is virtually unheard of nowadays, because few preachers stress the Law of God anymore, which condemns all of us as guilty sinners before God...

> **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."**

In the eyes of men, murdering someone is obviously worse than stealing their lunch; but as far as God is concerned we are all equally lacking any righteousness of our own. We are each as dirty and rotten as the other guy. Oftentimes what people perceive as acceptable,

such as homosexuality, is an abomination unto God. If we SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES as Jesus commanded in John 5:39, then we can only come to the conclusion that we are as sinful as the worst sinner in God's eyes and it matters not who is more guilty. We are all guilty (Romans 3:10-23). The fact of the matter is that we are all sinners deserving of punishment in Hell (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:11-15). Although we may never commit murder or rob a bank, that does not make us any less guilty of being a horrible sinner in the eyes of God.

> "If we could ever hate the sin in ourselves as much as we hate the sin in others, we might have some idea what His Book is all about."
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles (a quote from page 322 of the awesome biography of Dr. Hyles titled, "The Fundamental Man")

May I say, no matter how righteous I may try to live, the ONLY reason why I will ever be righteous is because of the [2]imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ. Jesus paid my sin debt, and He alone is my righteousness. I have no righteousness to offer God, and neither do you.

People tend to selfishly judge themselves based upon what sins they personally DON'T commit. Did you understand that? People who don't commit adultery are quick to condemn others who commit adultery, because that's not their sin. But perhaps they are a thief for a living, and so they are silent when it comes to the sin of theft. This is how shallow, wicked and hypocritical most people are. The Bible perfectly illustrates this in Jesus' account of the Pharisee and the publican who went up to the temple to pray...

> **"Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted" (Luke 18:10-14).**

The Pharisee in Luke 18:10-14 made the grave mistake of comparing himself with other people, instead of measuring himself up against the holy Law of God. If we foolishly look at other people who commit the sins that we don't, or sins that we perceive as being worse than our sins, then we naturally become self-righteousness and think we are "better" than others.

I tell you, you are as filthy and rotten as Adolf Hitler in God's eyes, and so am I...

Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."

Reproach For Sins Comes Now Or Later

The Bible teaches that some people's sins are open (known) beforehand here on earth. But the Bible teaches that everyone else's sins will follow them and be revealed in eternity, causing shame and reproach. **1st Timothy 5:24, "Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."** When the truth is known, ALL PEOPLE will be exposed as wicked and shameful sinners. When asked to give the name of the worst and most horrible sinners we know, most people tend to think of people besides them self. This is the hypocritical nature of humanity. This is why all gossip is sinful and wrong, that is, because we are just as sinful as the person that we criticize. Hey, let's talk about our selves instead. All of a sudden no one has anything to say?

Perhaps we have never commit a particular sin per se, but we ought not to judge others simply because they sin differently than we do. Mankind is inherently sinful and has NO self-righteousness to offer God. Even committing one sin is enough to be damned to the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:11-15). That's the reason why God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, to die on the cross of Calvary, shedding His precious blood to pay for our sins.

God's Law indicts all humanity as guilty sinners (Romans 3:19). 1st Timothy 5:24 says that some men's sins are open to criticism and judgment beforehand, but everyone else's sins will be made known eventually on judgment day. NO ONE is going to retain their dignity and honor on judgment day as a self-righteous person who didn't do anything shameful, disgraceful or surprising. The Bible declares that ALL men have come short of the glory of God (Romans 3:23). The Bible teaches that the Pharisees who condemned others were the guiltiest of all

sinners (Matthew 7:1-5). The reason why hypocrites throw rocks at others is because they are proud, arrogant and saturated with sins them self.

Those hypocrites who condemn others for their sins will one day be silenced completely in eternity when THEIR SINS are revealed. Christians who realize their own sinfulness DON'T condemn other people when they sin. Slanderers and critics of sinners are self-righteous, FAILING to see their own depth of sin and evil. Most people have absolutely no idea how sinful they really are in comparison to the holy Bible. You and I are dirty, rotten, guilty, sinners in God's eyes.

Therefore, we had all better think twice before we decide to throw rocks at other people who sin, denouncing them as evil, and taking delight in their calamity. Our day of reckoning is also coming! So before you look down in disdain upon someone else who has sinned horribly, you had better consider your own horrible sins in God's eyes, because the Lord will judge us according to how we judge others...

> **Matthew 7:1-3, "Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?"**

Even the best Christians still have a mote (tiny piece) in their eye, meaning that we are all sinners; but those evil critics who spread gossip, tell tales, condemn others, reveal secrets and hypocritically destroy their neighbor with their mouth have a beam (large piece) in their eye. God's harshest judgment is reserved for those arrogant sinners who condemn other sinners, overlooking their own wickedness in hypocrisy while trying to destroy the good name of others. If the truth be known, we all have a skeleton closet of sins. The Bible says that a person is calling God a liar if they deny their sinfulness (1st John 1:8,10).

We are living in an evil generation that tolerates all manner of sin and wickedness from Hollywood, rock music stars, and their favorite immoral professional athletes; yet, the world

is waiting for every Christian to fall flat. Jesus taught in John 15:19 not to marvel if the world hates us as Christians, because the world hated Him first. 2nd Timothy 3:12 foretold that those faithful Christians who live godly in Christ Jesus SHALL SUFFER PERSECUTION. The world hates the Holy Bible and Christians who uphold the truths of the Bible. Jesus is the living Word of God. **John 7:7, "The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil. "**

We Have Sinned

Would to God that Christians in churches today would stop saying, "he has sinned," and "she has sinned," and that we'd all start saying, "we have sinned." It is sinful pride that causes a wife to publicly criticize or divorce her husband. It is sinful pride that causes the manure-spreading newsmedia to mercilessly destroy people's lives. It is sinful pride that causes children to broadcast their parent's dirty laundry to others. It is sinful pride that causes self-righteous hypocrites to meddle in other people's marriages. I came to the realization one day as a believer that I am as rotten and sinful as the worst sinner. I am just as sinful as any adulterer, mass-murderer, homosexual, thief, liar or Satan worshiper. AND SO ARE YOU! Our sins are just as woeful and wrong. We have no room to condemn.

The Apostle Paul realized this great truth…

> **1st Timothy 1:15, "This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief."**

The Apostle Paul was a faithful missionary who loved the Lord Jesus Christ and helped people everywhere he went. Paul suffered horribly from shipwreck, hunger, turmoil and malicious beatings from his enemies; yet he kept going for God. Paul was a mighty preacher and a strong Christian. Although Paul was arguably the greatest missionary who ever lived, he still

addressed himself as the “chief” of sinners. I don’t know too many believers today who are anywhere near as dedicated and committed to Jesus Christ as was Paul. If a good Christian like Paul esteemed himself as the “chief”

of sinners, then we ought to feel the same way.

“I can’t make you love me, but you can’t keep me from loving you.” —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheChiefOfSinners1996.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/imputation.htm

---

1.2.28 But By The Grace Of God I Am What I Am (2020-04-07 03:00)

1st Corinthians 15:10, “ *But by the grace of God I am what I am*: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.”

I thank God for using my humble labors online, since 2002, to reach others for Jesus Christ. At the Salvation Army, m

y Christian parents dedicated me to the Lord at age 1, to be used of God.

I was saved at age 13 in an old-fashioned Independent Fundamental Baptist Church.

My parents wisely enrolled me into the church’s Christian school, for which I am forever grateful.

I wouldn’t trade that for anything in the world! At age 15, I was called to preach, as I sat in a church pew and felt the conviction of God upon my soul to surrender my life to serve Jesus Christ as a preacher. I THANK GOD for making use of a humble unworthy sinner like me!

I have made some unwise decisions during my lifetime. I didn’t always do the right thing. I made some big mistakes. I missed out on some great opportunities. I have many regrets!

Albeit, looking back now in hindsight, I see God's omnipotent hand at work in my life. I see how the Lord took my failures and used them for His glory! As only God can do, He took the LEMONS in my life and made LEMONADE! I now see what I couldn't see back then. God only knows the things that would have happened, if the things that happened, hadn't happened! GOD IS ALWAYS GOOD!!!

Psalms 119:67 and 71, " **Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word. ...It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes."** King David penned those words, with which I can fully relate. A wise person learns from the sins and mistakes in their life. Sometimes we have to fall in order to learn how to get back up! God is a God of second chances! I love **Jonah 3:1a, "**

And the word of the LORD came unto Jonah *the second time*... **"** God gave Jonah a SECOND CHANCE to obey Him! God could have went and found another man, but God chose Jonah to go preach to Nineveh. **Romans 11:29, "For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.**

"

> "Failing is not a disgrace unless you make it the last chapter of your book."
> —Pastor Jack Hyles

I have suffered in constant neck pain since 2004. It gets me down daily, being in chronic physical pain all the time, and neck tension; but God uses these afflictions to keep me humble, so He can mightily use my online ministry for His glory. **2nd Corinthians 12:9, " And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for *my strength is made perfect in weakness*. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me."** Jesus Christ said that HIS STRENGTH is made perfect (or complete) in human weakness. God has had many children too strong to make use of, but He never had one that was TOO WEAK!!!

I am just a redeemed sinner saved by God's grace. [1]I am a misfit.

I often humbly wonder to myself, "Why would God love somebody like me?" I am just a clump of clay from the earth. I am just a sinner. There is nothing good about me except Jesus, Whose Holy Spirit lives in me (Romans 8:9). My chronic neck pain makes me irritable oftentimes. I feel like nobody wants to be around me. I fail so often at being what I think God desires for me to be. I am a nobody. I have been a social misfit my entire life. In any group I always end up being all alone, the loner.

Sadly, the biggest local independent Baptist church on Guam (just 5 minutes from me) has rejected me since 2014, like Rudolph the red-nosed reindeer, refusing to let me play in any of their reindeer games. I speak that to their shame at Harvest. I love them in the Lord but they don't love me. That is what happens when a faithful believer grows in God's grace, to where other less spiritual believers can no longer reciprocate our love. It gets lonely!

[2]THANK GOD THAT HE USES MISFITS LIKE ME!!!

Like Rudolph the reindeer with his bright glowing nose, whose peers mocked and made fun of him for being different, I know the pain of soul caused by being **"despised and rejected"** by the local Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (i.e., the Bob Jones University crowd) for my bright King James Bible only position, and I'm not allowed to play in any of their reindeer games (church activities and weekly services). Jesus knows the pain and loneliness that I am going through, for He endured the same rejection from his peers. **Isaiah 53:3, "He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not."** Jesus' own biological half-brothers didn't believe that He was the Savior. **John 7:5, "For neither did his brethren believe in him."** Of course, Jesus had no earthly father, for God Himself in Heaven is Jesus' biological Father! Joseph at a later time, after Christ was miraculously virgin born, became Jesus' Dad who raised Him.

[3]



I sure feel like Rudolph the red-nosed reindeer ([4]you can freely watch the full classic 1966 film here), which was one of my favorite movies as a boy. I cannot hide my inspired King James Bible only nose, and don't want to! Nearly everyone today merely goes along to get along with the apostate evangelical crowd. I am decidedly different, I buck the trend. I am the monkey wrench in the gears of ecumenism. I am the loner. I am a modern-day John the Baptist (my middle name "John" is named after John the Baptist). Matthew 11:11 says that John was the greatest born among women. Perhaps I am the lowest born among women. Who knows...lol! To God be the glory!!!

God Uses Misfits Like Me

No doubt my many critics and enemies would agree! I don't want to conform to the accepted "norms" of new-evangelicalism. I don't want to be like everybody else, who are indifferent, ungrateful, snobby, cliquish, cultish and cold-hearted. I am an open-hearted loving person. I don't hold grudges. I am generous and like to give to help others who are in need. What would Jesus do? I don't want to go along with a dozen different Bible versions being promoted in the churches. God only authored ONE INSPIRED SACRED BOOK!

> "Feed your faith and your doubts will starve to death; but if you don't, you're gonna feed your doubts, and your faith will starve to death!" —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, "1st John Made Simple"

God knows that I love more today than I ever have. Suffering in life either makes us more sweeter, or more bitter. I choose by faith to become more sweeter in Christ! I just want to be a blessing to others for Jesus Christ...

> "Do all the good you can. By all the means you can. In all the ways you can. In all the places you can.
>
> At all the times you can. To all the people you can. As long as ever you can." —John Wesley

Some of the worst believers are those who have never gone into what is often regarded as "deep sin." They have never been diagnosed with an incurable disease or ailment, as I have (Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease in my neck). I have stenosis and radiculopathy in my neck. Although I live in constant pain of body and soul, I have peace and joy in the Lord. God uses my afflictions to keep me humble. [5]I think about this poor girl, Katie Stubblefield, who tried to commit suicide at age 18, shooting herself in the face. She survived, but she will suffer horribly the rest of her life. She is an encouragement to me to keep going in life. If she can make it, so can you and I. We all have so much to be thankful to God for!!!

There is a sweet humble spirit that often exists in a person who has hit rock bottom in life. **Luke 7:47, "Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little."** There is a

direct correlation between one's level of love for God and man, and one's perception of how big of a sinner we are! Since I feel like the BIGGEST SINNER, I don't condemn anybody for their sins. There but for the grace of God, go you and I!

2nd Corinthians 12:9, "And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me." My life is such a mess. My marriage is gone. My home is gone. My health is afflicted. [6]My life is upside down like the 2006 'Poseidon' movie starring one of my favorite Hollywood actors, Richard Dreyfus. But the Lord says to me—**"MY STRENGTH IS MADE PERFECT IN WEAKNESS"!** My weakness is Christ's strength in my life!

Therefore, I rejoice for my burdens, health afflictions, loneliness, heartache, and messed-up life's situation, so that God's power can rest upon me as He promised. My life is as a vapour that will be here today and gone tomorrow. **Psalms 144:3-4, "LORD, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him! Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away."**

Most people don't know what it is like to be humbled and broken in life, to lose everything, but I do.

I know what it feels like to have everything go wrong in life, and nothing ever returns to normal, with no light at the end of the tunnel. I know the hurt, emotional trauma and inexplicable pain of soul—from betrayal, divorce, family turmoil, losing my home, poor health, constant chronic neck pain, being alone as a man without a wife. Yet, I say without hesitation—GOOD IS ALWAYS GOOD!!! **Job 13:15, "T hough he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.. "**

I ordered a book by Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) from Amazon.com titled, “

BROKEN THINGS

: WHY WE SUFFER.

” I want to share with you a wonderful quote by Dr. DeHaan from page 59:

> “The greatest sermons I have ever heard were not preached from pulpits but from sickbeds. The greatest, deepest truths of God’s Word have often been revealed, not by those who preached as a result of their seminary preparation and education, but by those humble souls who have gone through the seminary of affliction and have learned experientially the deep things of the ways of God

> The most cheerful people I have met, with few exceptions, have been those who had the least sunshine and the most pain and suffering in their lives. The most grateful people I have met were not those who traveled a pathway of roses all their lives through, but those who were confined, because of circumstances, to their homes—often to their beds. They had learned to depend upon God as only such Christians know how to do.” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan,
> “
>
> BROKEN THINGS
>
> : WHY WE SUFFER,
>
> ” page 59; Barbour Publishing, Inc., 1948

Pastor DeHaan goes on to explain the flip-side of the equation, concerning complainers...

> “The ’gripers’ on the other hand, are usually those who enjoy excellent health. The complainers are those who have the least to complain about. But those dear saints of God who have refreshed my heart again and again and again as they preached from sickbed-pulpits have been the men and women who have been the most cheerful and the most graceful for the blessings of almighty God.

The Bible tells us distinctly that there is a special reward and a special crown which the Lord has prepared and laid up for those who suffer patiently. This principle is suggested by the incident recorded in I Samuel 30.

David, along with 400 strong, healthy men, had gone out to seek the enemy. Two hundreds, however, had remained behind because they were weary and faint, probably because of some physical infirmity. These David had left behind to guard the camp and the equipment of those who went into the heat of the battle. After the victory had been won, the four hundred who had been active participants in the battle refused to share with those who had remained behind and said, 'We'll give them just a little bit, but we're going to take the spoils.

At this point, David stated the eternal principle in the words of **1 Samuel 30:24, 'As his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.'**

Those of you who remain by the stuff are not overlooked or forgotten by God: there is a very definite and special reward laid up for God's patient sufferers.

If you, child of God, are upon a bed of illness, if you are being troubled by pain or discouragement, remember that God will always use our suffering for His purposes. Our suffering silences Satan, our suffering enables us to glorify God, our suffering

makes us more like Christ, our suffering makes us appreciative, and, ultimately, our suffering teaches us to depend on God.

” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan,

“

BROKEN THINGS

: WHY WE SUFFER,

” page 60; Barbour Publishing, Inc., 1948

I’ve been at the bottom of life, when there is absolutely NO WHERE TO LOOK EXCEPT UP TO GOD! Brother Lester Roloff was absolutely right, who wisely said:

“A test of a Christian’s character is what he does after he comes to the blockade in the road and what his attitude is after everything has left him except Jesus. You will never know down here that Christ is all you need until Christ is all you have left. You will never be able to tell the world for sure that He will do in a crisis unless you learn how to live in a crisis.” —Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982), a quote from the sermon, “ [7]How To Go On When You Can’t”

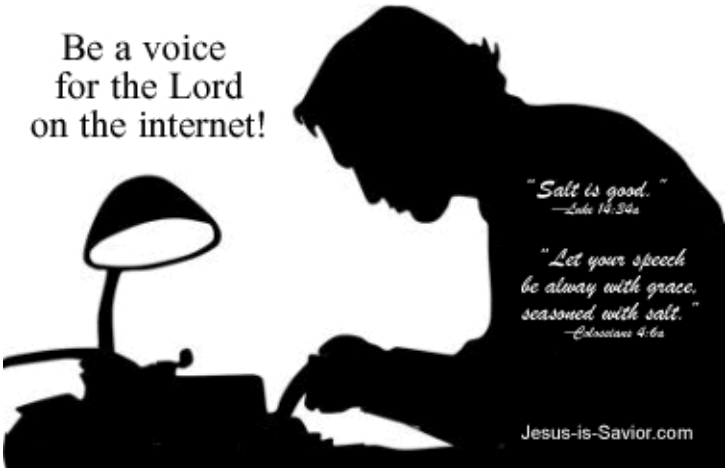

> "When you get dissed by men—the whole reason God allowed you to be dissed—is because He didn't want you to fit in! He don't want you to fit in with the world. He don't want you to fit in with the rest of the group! He don't want you to be just like them! 'Cause there is something special about you! There's an assignment for you. There's a call for you. There's an anointing for your life. [8]God does not want you to fit in! " — [9]Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. ; a quote from the sermon titled: [10]Being Dissed | [11]MP3

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/why_would_god_love_me.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/were_a_couple_of_misfits-rudolph_the_rednosed_reindeer.mp4
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEij0S_VATQJWXpTCaudTm-n2gi9kpWlDHMMSrcPnXSqFPT2jgJRMQGLa2fPpniY1HjU57Tq_0-DFhZlG3W8pcYPOrfJ_2sRdeo8IOG
4. https://www.dailymotion.com/video/x19l9n1
5. https://youtu.be/fFua9-Rc4pw
6. https://youtu.be/qdOBjf33K5I
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Bro%20Lester%20Roloff/how_to_go_on_when_you_cant.htm
8. https://youtu.be/xXqmn1xDO0w?t=1638
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_john_jenkins_sr.htm
10. https://youtu.be/xXqmn1xDO0w
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/john_jenkins_sr/being_dissed.mp3

1.2.29 I'm Proud Of My Heavenly Father (2020-04-07 17:15)

Proverbs 17:6, " Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers."

I am just a humble sinner, unworthy of God's great love. I often think of a Bible verse, where Jacob said to the Lord in **Genesis 32:10, "**

I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of *all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant*; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands. " I feel the same as Jacob. I am so grateful for my website ministry, and for all THE TRUTH that God has shown me over the years. God is making use of a nobody like me to help other people for Christ.

[1]Why God Hides His Face From The Righteous (MP3 by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Most people don’t know what it is like to be humbled and broken in life, to lose everything, but I do. I know what it feels like to have everything go wrong in life, and nothing ever returns to normal, with no light at the end of the tunnel. I know the hurt, emotional trauma, and inexplicable pain of soul—from betrayal, divorce, family turmoil, losing my home, poor health, constant chronic neck pain, being alone as a man without a wife. I ordered a book by Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) from Amazon.com titled, “

BROKEN THINGS

: WHY WE SUFFER.

” I want to share with you a wonderful quote by Dr. DeHaan from page 59:

> “The greatest sermons I have ever heard were not preached from pulpits but from sickbeds. The greatest, deepest truths of God’s Word have often been revealed, not by those who preached as a result of their seminary preparation and education, but by those humble souls who have gone through the seminary of affliction and have learned experientially the deep things of the ways of God.

> The most cheerful people I have met, with few exceptions, have been those who had the least sunshine and the most pain and suffering in their lives. The most grateful people I have met were not those who traveled a pathway of roses all their lives through, but those who were confined, because of circumstances, to their homes—often to their beds. They had learned to depend upon God as only such Christians know how to do.” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan,
>
> “
>
> BROKEN THINGS
>
> : WHY WE SUFFER,
>
> ” page 59; Barbour Publishing, Inc., 1948

Pastor DeHaan goes on to explain the flip-side of the equation, concerning complainers...

“The ’gripers’ on the other hand, are usually those who enjoy excellent health. The complainers are those who have the least to complain about. But those dear saints of God who have refreshed my heart again and again and again as they preached from sickbed-pulpits have been the men and women who have been the most cheerful and the most graceful for the blessings of almighty God.

The Bible tells us distinctly that there is a special reward and a special crown which the Lord has prepared and laid up for those who suffer patiently. This principle is suggested by the incident recorded in I Samuel 30.

David, along with 400 strong, healthy men, had gone out to seek the enemy. Two hundreds, however, had remained behind because they were weary and faint, probably because of some physical infirmity. These David had left behind to guard the camp and the equipment of those who went into the heat of the battle. After the victory had been won, the four hundred who had been active participants in the battle refused to share with those who had remained behind and said, ’We’ll give them just a little bit, but we’re going to take the spoils.

At this point, David stated the eternal principle in the words of **1 Samuel 30:24, ’As his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.’**

Those of you who remain by the stuff are not overlooked or forgotten by God: there is a very definite and special reward laid up for God’s patient sufferers.

> If you, child of God, are upon a bed of illness, if you are being troubled by pain or discouragement, remember that God will always use our suffering for His purposes. Our suffering silences Satan, our suffering enables us to glorify God, our suffering makes us more like Christ, our suffering makes us appreciative, and, ultimately, our suffering teaches us to depend on God.
>
> ” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan,
>
> “
>
> BROKEN THINGS
>
> : WHY WE SUFFER,
>
> ” page 60; Barbour Publishing, Inc., 1948

I’ve been at the bottom of life, when there is absolutely NO WHERE TO LOOK EXCEPT UP TO GOD! Brother Lester Roloff was absolutely right, who wisely said:

> “A test of a Christian’s character is what he does after he comes to the blockade in the road and what his attitude is after everything has left him except Jesus. You will never know down here that Christ is all you need until Christ is all you have left. You will never be able to tell the world for sure that He will do in a crisis unless you learn how to live in a crisis.” —Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982), a quote from the sermon, “ [2]How To Go On When You Can’t”

I have learned the tremendous Bible truth—that God allows me to suffer so I can comfort others who are suffering.

Every Saint Has An Inheritance Waiting For Us In Heaven

Dear reader, if you are saved, as I am, God is our adoption Father.

Romans 8:14-17, “

For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but*ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father*.

The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.”

Jesus in the only biological (BEGOTTEN) Son of God, but every believer is an ADOPTED Son of God. As such, we have an INHERITANCE with Jesus Christ. **Colossians 3:24, “ Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ. ”** I love that encouraging word and promise from God. Here are some Bible verses on the believer’s inheritance:

Ephesians 1:13-14, “In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

***Which is the earnest of our inheritance* until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.**

”

Ephesians 1:18, “

The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of *his inheritance in the saints*,

”

Colossians 1:12, “

Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be *partakers of the inheritance of the saints* in light:

”

Hebrews 9:15, “

And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive *the promise of eternal inheritance*.

”

1st Peter 1:4, “

***To an inheritance* incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, *reserved in heaven for you*,**

”

Thank God for my heavenly Father! The Bible says THE GLORY OF CHILDREN ARE THEIR FATHERS!!! May I say, I am so proud of my Father in Heaven! While I was working on my ministry today, as I so often do, I paused and thanked God for using me for His purpose and glory, to be a blessing to others for Christ. I told God that I am proud of Him. That may sound strange, but it’s really not if you think about it. If you are saved, God is your spiritual Father, and you are His redeemed child. If you are saved, you are my brother or sister in the Lord, and I love you dearly! **John 15:12, “ This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you. ”**

[3]The Patient Waiting Of Christ (awesome MP3 by Pastor Jack Hyles)

I am proud to have God for my heavenly Father. He always does the right thing! I get frustrated often with God, praying for a prudent wife that never arrives (Proverbs 19:14). I get discouraged when I listen to the Bible, and I hear about men with a dozen wives, and I don’t have one! That discourages me a lot. But I trust the Lord in His wisdom. My circumstances are what they are.

I can either become bitter and quit serving God, or stay by the stuff and pray in my affliction for better days. I choose the latter by God's grace!

Jesus Is The Faithful Witness

I am proud of God that He is faithful

—always faithful to honor His promises (Titus 1:2), faithful to forgive (1st John 1:9), faithful to provide (Luke 12:6-7), and faithful to His saints (1st Peter 4:19). In Revelation 1:5 Jesus Christ is called: 'THE FAITHFUL WITNESS'!!! The Lord Himself is the ultimate witness of God manifest in the flesh (1st Timothy 3:16).

Jesus sees people's pain

We see people's *hardness*, but Jesus see their *heart*;

We see their *problems*, but Jesus see their *potential*;

We see the *anger on their face*, but Jesus sees the *anguish* inside;

We see people's *wickedness*, but Jesus sees their *hopelessness*;

We see their *selfishness*, but Jesus see their *loneliness*;

We see their *worldliness*, but Jesus see their *emptiness*;

We see their *sneers*, but Jesus see their *soul*;

We see their *arrogance*, but Jesus see their *tiredness*.

The Lord's Words will be justified in eternity. **Matthew 24:35, " Heaven and earth shall pass away, but *my words shall not pass away*."** Everything that the Lord has spoken in His inspired Word WILL COME TO PASS!!!

> "Failing is not a disgrace unless you make it the last chapter of your book." —Pastor Jack Hyles

[4]



“Did you know that God uses hurtin’ people? That’s part of the reason why we have to hurt in this world, so we can help other people who hurt.” —Pastor Danny Castle, ’[5]KEEP ON PRAYING’ (MP3)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/why_god_hides_his_face_from_the_righteous.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Bro%20Lester%20Roloff/how_to_go_on_when_you_cant.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/the_patient_waiting_of_christ.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9_-Vnn7x1kp3AXa3meymjoFEtTP6KWcGv1yW2SVBInM2Y9UmEjmC28MqgihE8tU_NskLrGcJr_z7tp39Gwuwo0tLOqLyQTH2_aHl
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/keep_on_praying.mp3

1.2.30 Are You Looking For Antichrist Or The Glorious Savior? (2020-04-08 00:00)

Titus 2:13, “Looking for that blessed hope, and the *glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ*;”

There is a popular heresy today known as a “PreWrath Rapture.” Effectively, this doctrine DENIES THE RAPTURE altogether! Respectfully, Pastor Steven Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona, [1]sarcastically refutes the idea of “a secret Rapture.” Sadly, Pastor Anderson DENIES THE RAPTURE DOCTRINE entirely, he states:

> “The Bible’s real clear on what the coming of the Lord Jesus is—It is the Rapture! It is the trumpet sounding; It is us being caught up together with Him in the clouds. There are people out there who will tell you, that the Rapture and the Second Coming are two different things. We’ll, either those people can’t count; or they’re basically just repeating what man has taught them instead of reading the Bible and seeing what God has taught them.” —Pastor Steven Anderson; a quote from the YouTube video: “[2]The Rapture = The Second Coming” (an excerpt from 1 Corinthians 1)

I humbly disagree! I love Brother Anderson and support his ministry, family and him personally. I love the guy, but I think he is very wrong on this vital doctrine! I love a guy who has fire in his soul while preaching! Brother Hyles used to say: I’d rather see a guy with wild fire than no fire! Amen!

Our text Bible verse from Titus 2:13 commands every saint to LOOK FOR OUR SAVIOR’S APPEARING! Well if the Antichrist must appear first, then why would we look for our Savior? There’s nothing to look for! Why would I hope, wait and look for Jesus, when I know He cannot come?

Kindly, Pastor Anderson errantly believes that Christ’s Second Coming IS THE RAPTURE, so he says:

> The Rapture simply cannot happen at any moment!”
>
> —Pastor Steven L. Anderson; After the Tribulation: The PreTribulation Rapture Fraud Exposed ([3]01:27:04 video)

If that be true, then what would be the purpose of LOOKING FOR THE GREAT GOD AND OUR SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST? If Jesus cannot return until the Man of Sin (The Antichrist) first comes, then perhaps we should be looking for the Man of Sin instead! Does that make any sense? For Titus 2:13 to make sense, Christ must return FIRST, which is the PreTribulation Rapture.

[4]



1. https://youtu.be/jTmZHDb_sP8
2. https://youtu.be/JrKU9zSo_kU
3. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jTmZHDb_sP8&feature=youtu.be&t=1h27m4s
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_bgEPxFh5H6WcspH_6bHxfIPN1QxWvRe5JTIuSxYectz5Xvo1DrTnmizjI7d52mQ78yfuxRmkHtLKwhoVBW06rKV-syGtdXxDl8g

---

1.2.31 Never Stop Soulwinning While Fighting (2020-04-08 03:00)

Nehemiah 6:1-4, “Now it came to pass, when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;) That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of Ono. But they thought to do me mischief. And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: *why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?* Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner. ”

I love the prophet Nehemiah! He was at work rebuilding the wall, which had been destroyed when Babylon invaded Jerusalem, overthrowing the city in 586 BC. [1]Nehemiah is rebuilding the broken down city for the Lord. Ezra was tasked with rebuilding the temple, which took 46 years to finish. Nehemiah is up laboring on the wall, and three enemies come along, intentionally trying to hinder the work by getting him sidetracked. But Nehemiah is wise and said to them

, ***" I am doing a great work*, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?" (Nehemiah 6:3).** My dear friend, there is no greater work in the world than preaching the Gospel to get people saved! We call this

"

SOULWINNING

"

!!! I love that beautiful word! The Bible uses that precious term in **Proverbs 11:30,**

"The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that *winneth souls* is wise." Are you a wise Christian? Are you a soulwinner? [2]I am, and I hope you'll join me.

> Oh let my love with fervor burn, And from the world now let me turn;
> Living for Thee, and Thee alone, Bringing Thee pleasure on Thy throne;
> Only one life, "twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
>
> Only one life, yes only one, Now let me say, "Thy will be done";
> And when at last I'll hear the call, I know I'll say "'twas worth it all";
> Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last."
> — [3]Missionary C.T. Studd

Soulwinning Is Every Believer's Responsibility

It is our job as Christians to clearly present the Gospel. I love something that one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Ralph “

Yankee

”

Arnold said:

> “There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, “[4]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

To present the Gospel clearly, you have to have a clear understanding of how you were saved. [5]Here is Dr. Yankee Arnold presenting The Gospel. Please get saved dear friend, if you have never done so. God freely offers the gift of Eternal Life to whomsoever wants it! **Romans 6:23, “ For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord.”** What an awesome God and Savior!!!

Satan Always Tries To Hinder The Work Of Soulwinning

Anytime you set out to do a work for God, Satan will send enemies in an attempt to hinder the work! And let me say right here that if you are not trying to get people saved, YOU DON’T HAVE A LEGITIMATE MINISTRY! For many churchgoers ’The Great Commission’ merely amounts to ’The Great Omission’! We read ’The Great Commission’ in Matthew 28:19-20—which is to go into all the world preaching *The Gospel* to get people saved, baptizing converts with water as a public profession of their faith, indoctrinate them with Bible doctrine, and then train them to become soulwinners them self. That is God’s plan to perpetuate The Gospel.

The Bible teaches that Satan blinds lost people, to hinder them from seeing the Gospel and getting saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4).

We see in the Old Testament book of Nehemiah, that Satan sent enemies to hinder the work of God. Three messengers came and did their darnedest to convince Nehemiah to 'COME DOWN' from his work, to have a meeting with them. Four times they tried to get the prophet sidetracked, but Nehemiah stood his ground, refusing to do what they wanted.

Nehemiah 6:4, " I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: *why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?* Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner. " I love Nehemiah's determination!

As Christians, we must not let life's cares, riches and pleasures distract us from soulwinning! What saith the Scripture? **Luke 8:14,**

"And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, *and bring no fruit to perfection*. "

I have heard many preachers wrongly interpret this passage (i.e., the parable of 'The Sower And The Seeds'), claiming that this is about salvation. It is actually about bearing fruit, soulwinning. That is what the Lord repeatedly says in this passage. **Luke 8:15** is God's goal for every believer

__"

But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and *bring forth fruit with patience*.

"

No Christian is a true success in God's eyes who has not matured to become a soulwinner! Granted, only God can save someone, but our duty is to share the Gospel with them.

1st Corinthians 3:6-7, " I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase."

The Devil And The World Hate The Work Of God

The Jews were God's chosen people in the Old Testament. It was the Lord's initial plan that Israel should shine as a light to the Gentiles, ambassadors of the Gospel of free grace through faith in the Messiah (Exodus 19:5-6). As such, the Jews were hated by the wicked world. **Nehemiah 4:1, " But it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews."** Anytime a man of God does a work for God, enemies will rise up against him! Critics will slander him. Ungodly pastors will berate and shun him! But God is pleased with his faithful servant!

I love this next Bible verse, which says that the men building the wall with Nehemiah held a trowel in one hand, while wielding a sword in the other! **Nehemiah 4:17, " They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, *every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a weapon*."** They didn't stop building to go fight. That is so important to see! As Christians, we must not allow this Coronavirus pandemic to cause us to stop doing the work of God. The primary work of God is SOULWINNING! Yes, we still have to fight battles as believers, but we must never let those battles sidetrack us from serving God. We mustn't allow the cares, riches and pleasures of this life to cause us not to bear fruit for Christ. **1st Corinthians 9:16, " For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!"**

Oh That Christian Brethren Loved The Truth And One Another

I hear many preachers quote from the next passage, but no one ever connects loving one another with the world hating us as Christians. The Lord is telling us that the unsaved world is going to hate us, just like they hated and crucified Him; but we are not of the world, just as He is not of the world, and we ought to LOVE ONE ANOTHER...

> **John 15:17-21, “ *These things I command you, that ye love one another*. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also. But all these things will they do unto you for my name’s sake, because they know not him that sent me.”**

It breaks my heart to preach against Independent Fundamental Baptist churches (God knows my heart), which ought to be citadels of truth in these perilous times. Instead, I am compelled as a humble faithful man of God—to preach uncompromisingly against Moody Church in Chicago, against Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, against the First Baptist Church of Hammond, against Bob Jones University and other apostate arrogant institutions today—because they don’t care about the purity or inspiration of God’s Word! They don’t care about the truth! No man loves his neighbour as himself, who does not LOVE THE TRUTH!!!

Kindly, what the [6]First Baptist Church Of Hammond, Indiana, has done to Dr. Russell Anderson is arrogance, not love. Dr. Anderson still believes that the King James Bible is inspired, but FBCH just won’t say it. I have read ridiculous Statements of Faith from churches all across the country, but THEY JUST WON’T SAY IT! They refuse to say that THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS INSPIRED!!! Even the famous atheist, Voltaire, knew the significance of denying the inspiration of the Holy Bible...

> “The Bible is not the inspired, inerrant and 100 % historically true words of God. ... If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man’s belief in the Bible.” —Voltaire (French philosopher and former unbeliever 1694-1778 - He now knows better [in Hell])

By denying the inspiration of the King James Bible, pastors are betraying God’s Word and helping to destroy Christianity!!!

Sadly, I have to fight against my own backsliden Christian brethren, who are opening the door for the Devil to come right into the churches!!! I will humbly rip face against ANYONE who denies that we have an inspired King James Bible today!!! I will humbly rip face against ANYONE who sanctions the Devil's corrupt Alexandrian Bible revisions (which the [7]Jehovah's Witnesses love and use). I ask you with the weeping prophet Jeremiah, **"**

Is it nothing to you, all yet that pass by?

"

(Lamentations

1:12a).

> "Good character is not formed in a week or a month. It is created little by little, day by day. Protracted and patient effort is needed to develop good character." —Heraclitus of Ephesus (535-475 BC)

1. https://www.biblicalarchaeology.org/daily/people-cultures-in-the-bible/people-in-the-bible/nehemiah-the-man-behind-the-wall/
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Studd
4. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
5. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm

---

1.2.32 We Have Sinned (2020-04-08 13:30)

Psalm 106:6, "*We have sinned* with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly."

Pastor Jack Hyles beautifully said: "First Baptist Church of Hammond will become a great church when we stop saying, 'He has sinned' and 'She has sinned' and we start saying 'We have sinned'." WE HAVE SINNED DEAR FRIEND!!!

Always remember—there but for the grace of God, go I! I love what Brother Hyles taught

—WE HAVE SINNED!!!

One of the most helpful sermons I've ever heard was from Pastor Jack Hyles, titled: "[1]The Good Man Versus The Spiritual Man." It is a beautiful truth! If we could learn to view ourselves as sinful as the next guy, we'd have a whole different attitude toward those who sin! I hope you'll take time to listen to this sermon, for it truly is precious!!! I thank God for Dr. Hyles. He grew up in The Great Depression, knowing what it means to survive in total poverty with no food at all. If it weren't for the local church bringing baskets of food to their door, and the wild mustard greens Coystal Hyles (his mother) picked along the train tracks in East Texas, they would have starved to death!

Here are some of my favorite helpful MP3 sermons by Pastor Hyles, which will change your life if you'll take them to heart (This is GOOD STUFF!)...

- [2] If Thou Should Mark Iniquities
  , Who Could Stand?
- [3]I Find No Fault In This Man
- [4]The Happiest Man
- [5]Don't Forget The Hindmost
- [6] God's Army Only Uses Wounded Soldiers
- [7]Some On Broken Pieces
- [8]It Doesn't Matter How You Got There
- [9]The Hurting Sinner Hurts Just As Much As The Hurting Saint

I am confident dear reader, that if you'll listen to these sermons with a humble heart, that they will change your life for Christ, as they have mine.

Only The Christian Army Kills Its Wounded

We live in a throw-away society in America. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to say that the Christian army is the only army in the world that kills its wounded. Dr. Hyles uses the following illustration to drive home this point...

> "The same attention is given to the guilty, that's given to the innocent. I wish Christians were that way. A gun battle takes place—a criminal and a police officer—that criminal is shot in the gun battle, and so is the police officer. They both are critically wounded. The paramedics come. They give the same attention to that criminal, that they give to that police officer. Why? It's not their job to help the innocent wounded, it's their job to help the wounded. Sometimes they'll put a man in the hospital room, have an armed guard at his door, and have doctors on the inside trying to save his life. Do you know why, because the medical profession is not the judicial profession. You'll never hear a better statement than that! I wish Christians were like that... THE MEDICAL PROFESSION IS NOT THE JUDICIAL PROFESSION! The medical profession is given to the healing of bodies, —all bodies—self-inflicted wounds, as well as others-inflicted wounds! I wish Christians were like that." —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the awesome sermon titled, "[10]The Hurting Sinner Hurts Just As Much As The Hurting Saint."

WE ARE ALL SINNERS!!!

> "If you want a church like this, we invite you to join our church, but I want to warn you—We can't stand close inspection, just like you can't—but if you as a sinner will come and join the rest of us sinners, we'll all try to be better people together!"
>
> —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great sermon, " [11]I Find No Fault In This Man! "

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3

4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070812.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha030214.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/gods_army_uses_only_wounded_soldiers.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/some_on_broken_pieces.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/it_doesnt_matter_how_you_got_there.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/the_hurting_sinner_hurts_just_as_much.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/the_hurting_sinner_hurts_just_as_much.mp3
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3

1.2.33 Why You Shouldn't Use More Than One Bible (2020-04-08 19:30)

Acts 19:32, "Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for *the assembly was confused*; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together."

There are several important reasons why you shouldn't use MULTIPLE Bible revisions:

1. God only authored one inspired Holy Book.
2. There can only be ONE inspired Word of God in any language.
3. Sanctioning and using multiple Bible versions confuses people.
4. The different Bible versions drastically disagree with each other.
5. Lucifer-worshipping occultists are behind all of the modern Bible versions.
6. Jehovah's Witnesses use the corrupt Alexandrian text of Westcott and Hort.
7. There are no legitimate reasons to use more than one Bible.
8. Nazi-affiliated [1]Rudolph Kittel's butchered the Hebrew Old Testament.
9. The modern Bible versions often teach a false meaning of repentance and salvation.
10. A church that uses multiple Bible versions reveals that the pastor doesn't care about the purity of God's Word.
11. The King James Bible is [2]being phased out as part of the New World Order.
12. It will be impossible to memorize Scriptures from multiple different versions.
13. The modern Bible versions secularize the Bible.
14. Many of the modern translations are mere paraphrases, admittedly man's opinion.
15. All of the modern Bible revisions brutally attack the Deity of the Lord Jesus Christ.

16. None of the translators of the modern versions believe the Bible is inspired today.
17. The man with two watches never knows the correct time; likewise using multiples versions deprives a man of the confidence, that they have God's inspired Words.
18. The new modern revisions KEEP CHANGING; but the King James Bible doesn't.
19. The modern versions are produced from a religious culture of uncertainty and doubt, concerning the purity and inspiration of the Word of God.
20. Before 1881 there was only the King James Bible in American churches.

I could give you many more reasons, but these are the main reasons. I hear apostate pastors saying that they need the newer versions because they are easier to understand. Well, then you should just use one of the so-called "

easier

"

newer Bibles, and stop confusing people by using the King James Bible along with some newer corruption of God's Word. Why confuse people?

May I also remind you that the apostle Peter admittedly couldn't understand some of the apostle Paul's writings. The Scriptures were DIFFICULT for him to understand, but Peter didn't attempt to re-translate the Bible to make it easier for unlearned people to grasp. The notion that we continually need a "new" and " [3]easier-to-read " Bible to keep up with the English language, has been used by Satan to infiltrate the churches with [4]counterfeit Bible versions .

Please don't misunderstand, all of the new versions are corrupt and I don't think anybody should use them. I wouldn't attend any church that uses one of the new Bible versions. Nor will I ever attend one again that uses two Bibles, because they all teach Lordship Salvation. That's because the new Bible versions are all corrupt. [5]Take a look at some of the corruptions in the New International Version (NIV). Check out the [6]nightmare theology of the Tree Of Life

Version (TLV). And here's the satanic [7]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV).

The King James Bible is not as hard to read as the Bible-butchers would lead us to falsely believe. [8]Is The King James Bible Harder To Read? If you take an honest look at the differences in theology between the new modernized Bible versions and the accurate King James Bible, the new versions are impossible to understand in comparison, making no sense in countless passages. If the truth has been corrupted, then the new translations are impossible to comprehend. All of the modern Bible versions were [9]translated from the 1881 Greek work of occultists Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort. Our churches have [10]spiritual food-poisoning from the Devil.

Also, [11]beware of the Hebrew and Greek study aids, many of which were authored by associates of the [12]unsaved reprobates behind the modern corrupt Bible versions.

When you use a Bible (and there are some 100 of them now) which is not the King James Bible, for instance the NIV (New International Version), MEV (Modern English Version), NKJV (New King James Version), ESV (English Standard Version) et cetera, you are using a bible which does at least one of the following:

1. Uses different Greek/Hebrew texts with parts omitted.
2. Has parts of the Bible removed (e.g., most modern versions have sections of Mark removed, along with Luke (2:33), John 3:16 (begotten removed)
3. Matthew 18:11, 'For the Son of man has come to save that which was lost.' NIV: removed completely.
4. Changes the words to be more politically correct or gender neutral, for instance the MEV (which is meant to be an up-to-date and literal translation of the King James Bible) changes the word 'strangers' to 'refugees' (1 Peter 1). Strangers is the correct word in the Greek (Greek word parepidēmos), it isn't refugees, this is changing the word of God, and changing it to make a politically motivated statement rather than reaching out to ALL people as Peter intended - strangers, as one does not just have to be a refugee to reside in another place.
5. The NIV (and most modern versions) remove Acts 8:37.
6. NIV, MEV, NKJV et cetera change II Timothy 2:9 from, 'the word of God is not bound' to 'not chained'; again the correct words are not bound. Ironically, every other version IS BOUND because it is tied with copyright laws for profit.
7. Proverbs 11:30, '... he that winneth souls is wise' is changed to 'the one who is wise saves lives' in NIV. Complete mistranslation from Greek *laqach* which means 'to take, acquire,

get i.e. win' and *nephesh* which literally means 'souls.' God is calling a soulwinner wise. But the NIV refers to something vague as saving lives. If you see someone stepping out in front of a bus, of course you will stop them if you can, but this isn't what the verse is referring to; it's referring to winning souls to Christ so that they may go to Heaven. It's not a co-incidence that modern evangelicals have almost no idea what door-to-door soulwinning or handing out Gospel tracts is. Sadly, this is another factor added into the decline of church membership. Even more shocking is the English Standard version (ESV) which changes it to, '... a violent man takes lives.' Sadly, Bob Jones University today shamefully promotes, sells and allows the ESV on its campus. The inspired King James Bible has few friends nowadays!

8. Revelation 11:17, KJV reads, '..and art to come;', NIV attacks the second coming of Jesus by completely removing this.

9. ADDS to Jesus' finished redemptive work (e.g. - NIV - 1st Corinthians 1:18 states a person is 'BEING saved' (i.e. works based salvation) where the true translation in the KJV is 'ARE saved.' [13]Check for yourself.

This is not an exhaustive list, but examples. Have you been deceived? Only the inspired King James Bible can be trusted.

> "Nobody can love God who doesn't love sinners!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, sermon: "The Happiest Man"

1. https://heritagebbc.com/the-king-james-bible-still-the-best/biblical-hebraica-and-ancient-manuscripts/
2. https://www.theaquilareport.com/pastor-bible-translations
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/easy_to_read_lie.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/why.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/tlv/devils_translation.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
8. http://www.av1611.org/kjv/kjv_easy.html
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/spiritual_food_poisoning.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_of_study_aids.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
13. http://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/1-18.htm

1.2.34 Be Of Good Cheer! (2020-04-08 22:00)

John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but *be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."

We serve a risen Savior! Easter Sunday is just ahead. For the first time in American history, Christians won't be allowed by government law to assemble together as a church on Easter Sunday! Think about that dear friend. Oh what a privilege it is to gather together as Christians. Many people are scared today of the much dreaded Coronavirus, which the media has [1]hyped to hysteria levels. The nations of the world are afraid, but our God is not afraid!

Isaiah 40:15, "

Behold, *the nations are as a drop of a bucket*, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

"

Nothing ever startles, panics or occurs to God! The Lord created all life!

Acts 17:25, " Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing *he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things*;" Jesus Christ created all things. **John 1:3,**

" All things were made *by him*; and without him was not any thing made that was made." God is still on His throne in Heaven, and the earth is His footstool.

Acts 7:49, " Heaven is my throne, and *earth is my footstool*: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?"

Our omnipotent (all-powerful) Savior never changes! **Hebrews 13:8, "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever."** The world continually changes, people change, society's moral values change, trends come and go; but our God NEVER EVER CHANGES!!! **Malachi 3:6, "For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed. "** The inspired King James Bible hasn't changed!!! The modern Bible revisions keep changing, confusing naive pastors and churchgoers, but the eternal inspired Word of God is UNCHANGING!!! Did you know that the [2]New International Version (NIV) changed it's content by 38.8 % between the 1984 NIV and the 2011 NIV? It is true! No wonder the churches are changing so quickly nowadays, sliding down the abyss into Hell!

“Do not ask for fears to be removed; ask for courage equal to the fears.” —Pastor Jack Hyles

We Serve A Risen Savior!

I am NOT worried about the Coronavirus! **Isaiah 54:17, “**

No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

”

I am not afraid of dying, not in the least. I would prefer not to die in some unpleasant way; but death itself does not intimidate me, because Jesus removed the *sting* of death on Calvary’s cross (1st Corinthians 15:55-56). In this miserable world, t

he only reason I even care to live another day is [3]BECAUSE HE LIVES!!! ...

God sent His son, they called Him Jesus;

He came to love, heal and forgive;

He lived and died to buy my pardon, a

n empty grave is there to prove my Savior lives!

Because He lives, I can face tomorrow, b

ecause He lives, all fear is gone; b

ecause I know He holds the future, a

nd life is worth the living, j

ust because He lives! —Bill and Gloria Gaither, song: “

[4]Because He Lives

”

(1971)

I love you in the Lord dear reader, whoever you may be. If you are not a child of God, then [5]please get saved RIGHT NOW before it is too late! If you are God's redeemed child, then, BE OF GOOD CHEER

because our blessed Savior lives and all fear is gone!



[6]

2nd Timothy 1:7, "For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind."

1. https://apnews.com/a6bbdfcfe3c85ef0ae11490565597030
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/it_keeps_changing.htm
3. https://youtu.be/XqFYBVSEbJY
4. https://airplaydirect.com/music/GPBWelcome
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgbpiIf67of7kW97RWKYABh8ObSY3AB2giKOECfhQaQjCDhSmhlAG9oOFYvAJl4pa1Eg7_YUBwjnp08eryh4l3wuWhTiDvDrloUkvl

---

1.2.35 As It Was In The Days Of Noah (2020-04-09 04:00)

Luke 17:26-27, "And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given

in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all."

The Bible prophecies that in the End Times of mankind, the world will return to the horrible conditions before the flood of moral rot, unbelief and decay, as it was in the days of Noah. The Bible teaches that the world has always been a wicked place. **1st John 5:19, "And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness."** Since the Industrial Revolution of the 19th century, humanity has made incredible advancements in technology. The 20th century was an amazing time of innovation and inventions. Have you ever stopped to ponder that for 6,000 years of human civilization, mankind didn't have 99 % of the amazing conveniences that we have today?

For example: There was no such thing as canned foods 110 years ago. In fact, although inventors were unsuccessfully trying to invent the canning process, it wasn't until the year [1]1912 that the first commercial canning process happened. Literally, in 1910 you couldn't go down to the local store and buy a can of Chef Boyardee Ravioli (which I love to eat by the way). The Chef Boyardee company began in 1928! We are so blessed by God in America!

Today, in the 21st century, we are witnessing mind-boggling developments in computer science, genetics and every science known to man. Like everything else in life, these amazing technologies are a DOUBLE-EDGED SWORD. People today are no more sinful than they were 5,000 years ago, but technology has allowed humanity to travel farther down the road we were already on!

The Bible says that before the flood, every THOUGHT of man's heart was continually evil. So God destroyed the world, saving only EIGHT people alive...

> **Genesis 6:5-7, "And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them."**

The Bible likens the End Times to the apostate time of Noah...

> **Luke 17:26-27, "And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all."**

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) rightly said this about America in 1942:

> "The whole rotten modern world is wrecked because of disobedience. The sinful, hellish philosophy that has destroyed America is built upon the philosophy of disobedience. Prisons are filled with juvenile delinquents. Children have been killing their school teachers in some sections of America—cutting their throats, shooting them. Little girls and boys are out murdering people. If you stay here you are going to obey." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

It's hard to believe that Dr. Jones said that in 1942. Things in the United States are 1,000 times worse today in 2020!!!

The *Prince of Preachers*, [2]Dr. Tom Malone rightly said in 1971:

> "This whole society is rotten and Godless. The wrath of God is upon America. Mark my word: if God's Word be true, this nation is headed for the dust." —Pastor Tom Malone, "[3]Can America Survive?"

Brother Malone was absolutely correct!

In 1974,

Pentecostal preacher, Pastor David Wilkerson, presented a grim future image

America in a

sermon called:

“ [4]A FLOOD OF FILTH! ” (MP3). Brother Lester Roloff saw the trends of his generation, preaching a needful sermon titled:

“

[5]STEPS IN THE DEGENERATION OF OUR NATION!

” (MP3).

America has been headed in a wrong direction for a very long time.

Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. made these statements concerning our nation’s misdirection:

> “It is horrifying that we have run rapidly away from God’s will, God’s Word, God’s way; as a matter of fact, our nation has embraced the religion of secular humanism—the religion of secular humanism says: Whatever a person feels is right in their own eyes, is right. And while I certainly would never try to stop anybody from doing what they want to do, my challenge is—why do you have to force your immoral practices on the rest of us to have to acknowledge them.” —Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., a quote from the excellent sermon titled, “[6]You Must Be Born Again | [7]MP3”

> “The direction that our country seems to be going is the opposite of God’s direction!”
> —Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., “ [8]You Must Be Born Again | [9]MP3 ”

A hurting person needs love, and there is no substitute. WE ARE ALL SINNERS!!!

“We believe this King James Bible is the ONLY Bible!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great sermon, “ [10]I Find No Fault In This Man! ”

Sodom And Gomorrha Destroyed As An Example

We also read in Luke 17:28 that the world will return “AS IT WAS IN THE DAYS OF LOT”...

> **Luke 17:28-30, “Likewise also *as it was in the days of Lot*; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all. Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.”**

Sodom (and the four other cities destroyed by God in Genesis) didn’t know what hit them! **Jude 1:7,**

“

Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, *are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire*.

” By the way, the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrha by fire and brimstone, is evidence that Hell has fire! If you ever hear a Bible teacher question whether Hell has fire, they don’t know the Word of God. They are unskilled in handling the Word of Truth! I wouldn’t listen to ANYTHING anybody has to say, who doesn’t firmly know that Hell is a literal place, that burns with real fire, and lasts forever!!!

The Bible says God intentionally destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah with fire and brimstone—as an EXAMPLE to the ungodly who die in their sins without Jesus Christ as Savior—that they will

burn in Hell, suffering God's eternal vengeance!!! God gave the world a living illustration of what He is going to do to all Christ-rejecters of all time!!!

We Are Now In The End Times Of Bible Prophecy

2nd Timothy 3:1-2, "This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy..." I just read today that the [11]vast majority of U.S. pastors see signs of the End Times in current events. The 911 attack on the World Trade Center in New York, was a critical junction in the [12]Globalist's plot for a New World Order, which [13]they have openly called for since the [14]inception of our country in 1776. I believe that the sinister New World Order (NWO) is the continuation of what Satan tried to accomplish at the tower and city of Babel in Genesis 11:1-11. The NWO is the Beast system of the coming Man of Sin, the Antichrist (i.e., in place of Christ).

We have a wonderful God, who offers mercy and forgiveness to all humanity, as a free gift, through childlike faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ. **1st Samuel 12:20, " And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart;"** Our God is a merciful God, to those who want His forgiveness.

Micah 7:18, " Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy." It is so wonderful to be a Christian in these End Times, knowing that my name is written in Heaven. I rejoice in having full confidence that I am not going to Hell, but instead I have an eternal home in Heaven, with Jesus my blessed God and Savior!

> "A man doesn't get better to get saved; he gets saved to get better." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), "[15]Salvation Crystal Clear."

1. https://www.thespruceeats.com/brief-history-of-canning-food-1327429
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_malone.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_malone/can_america_survive.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/a_flood_of_filth-pastor_david_wilkerson.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
6. https://youtu.be/fQgcm59uc7E
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/john_jenkins_sr/you_must_be_born_again.mp3
8. https://youtu.be/fQgcm59uc7E
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/john_jenkins_sr/you_must_be_born_again.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3
11. http://www.bpnews.net/54606/vast-majority-of-pastors-see-signs-of-end-times-in-current-events
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/it_cant_happen_here.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/new_world_order.mp3
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/masonic_nwo.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/salvation_crystal_clear.htm

---

1.2.36 A Good Pastor Versus A Godly Pastor (2020-04-09 10:00)

2nd Timothy 4:1-5, " I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; *Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry."

I love this bold passage of Scripture! The man of God is expected to PREACH THE WORD!!! Well you can't preach the Word if you don't even have the Word! The average knucklehead pastor today is so incompetent, lacking in spiritual discernment and theological training, that he cannot even determine which Bible God authored! I say that with respect for the pulpit, but also with disdain for the arrogant men who profane the pulpit.

Here is clear evidence of the apostasy I am talking about...

> Except in certain very conservative Christian circles, **the KJV is no longer the exclusive Bible of the English-speaking church.** Despite sales numbers, it is probably no longer even the primary Bible of the English-speaking church. **That means that in most congregations, there are perhaps as many as half a dozen different English translations being read by the people in the pews.** In the PCA [Presbyterian Churches Of America], my own denomination, here is the likely scenario: **some few of the oldest members are still using the KJV. The adults are probably using either the ESV or the NIV.** Some are using the NIV 2011. Some of the younger members may be using the New Living Translation (NLT) or the Contemporary English Version (CEV). Perhaps some of the children are using the New Century Version (NCV) which is aimed at younger readers. Given this variety, what is a pastor to do?
>
> **It doesn't really matter which version the pastor uses**, though some congregants will follow his lead on Bible choice. But the pastor should find out which translations are being used in his congregation; and he should familiarize himself with them. —The Aquila Report, '[1]The Pastor And Bible Translations' [emphasis added]

Folks, that is a damning report on the apostate condition of our churches today! I have been predicting for many years now that the King James Bible WILL BE phased out over time, and be replaced with the [2]theologically deficient and [3]downright corrupt modern PERversions. In so doing, Satan is transforming the churches into spiritual religious centers without theology! This has been the [4]openly stated goals of Theosophists (i.e., Luciferians) throughout the 20th century, one of the most notable key figures being [5]Alice Bailey (1880-1949). Their sinister plot is to infiltrate the churches, and then transform them from places of Biblical theology to vague new age spirituality. They are accomplishing this dirty deed by publishing one corrupt Bible translation after the next, each taking the theological bar a little lower. An example of this is the new '[6]Christian Standard Bible' (CSB) published by the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) in 2017, which removes the word "

MAN

"

in 1,222 places to accommodate the gender-neutral agenda of this perverse generation!

Contrary to the claim you just read in the preceding quote—that “

IT DOESN’T MATTER WHICH VERSION THE PASTOR USES

”—

it very much absolutely *DOES MATTER* WHICH BIBLE VERSION YOU USE!!! The reason why is because [7]Satan has horribly corrupted the never-ending rash of new modern Bibles, just as THE SERPENT did God’s Word in Genesis 3:1. God told Adam and Eve in Genesis 2:16-17 that they COULD EAT the fruit of all the trees,

except

one; but the serpent told Eve God said she COULDN’T EAT the fruit of any tree! The Devil lied to deceive Eve, just as he is deceiving the churches today into adopting ’ANOTHER GOSPEL’ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) taught in the new Bibles! Please use ONLY the trustworthy King James Bible dear reader!!!

Many church members want a good pastor, but not a godly pastor. They want a pastor to perform their weddings and funerals. They want a pastor to go through the motions and do all the work of a good pastor. They want a pastor to teach them the Bible, encourage them and give comfort. And a pastor should do all these things, for which he is paid; b

ut most churches don’t want a godly pastor who preaches controversial truth (such as criticizing modern Bible versions). They want a pastor who doesn’t make waves for the church, doesn’t rock the boat, and doesn’t bring persecution upon the church. They want the good life, quietly existing in the community without offending anybody! They want a theological wimp in the pulpit, a pastor who is henpecked by rich people in the congregation!

Most churches don’t want a pastor who calls false prophets by name, because that might offend somebody. They don’t want a pastor who has researched the 911 attacks and has discovered that it was unmistakably an Inside Job! They don’t want a conspiratorial pastor who has done his homework and knows that Zionism is of the Devil, and that present-day Israel is a Marxist-Communist secular corrupt state. They don’t want a pastor who knows that Zionism-Freemasonry controls the U.S. government, courts, mainstream religions, medical industry, mainstream newsmedia, Hollywood, the music industry, et cetera.

A godly pastor preaches the truth, because he wants God’s flock to be aware of what’s going on. [8]I heard Pastor Hyles say in a sermon today that he has never asked God to help him

preach “a good sermon”; but rather, to preach “THE TRUTH”! That is a godly pastor! The pastor is the Savior’s under-shepherd. Jesus Himself is The Great Shepherd! The church congregation is NOT the pastor’s people, it is the Lord’s flock. Jesus told the apostle Peter in John 21:16 to **“** FEED MY SHEEP **”** **!** We are God’s sheep. A pastor who *controls* his people is leading a religious cult, not a New Testament local church! A godly pastor *leads* the Lord’s sheep with the inspired Word of God.

Somebody Needs To Care

I can just see the face of some of you reading what I am saying with disagreement. You think that a pastor should stick to the basics, avoiding any controversial issues. It is that wrong attitude which is exactly why America is going to Hell in a wheelbarrow. It is that sorry attitude why Americans wrongly hate Muslims and blame Islam for the 911 attacks. Islam had nothing to do with the 911 attacks. It was the Illuminati (aka, the synagogue of Satan). If you laugh and think that sounds crazy, it is only because you are woefully ignorant of the truth, which is exactly why I preach that pastors should teach their congregations. Look on the back of any U.S. one dollar bill and you’ll see an Illuminati pyramid, with a detached capstone and All Seeing Eye.

The occultists themselves scorn the idiocy of the average American citizen, who refuse to believe that a Luciferian conspiracy exists, while plain evidence mocks them in plain view on every U.S. one dollar bill. The average American person is so gullible, indifferent and naive. Even U.S. President John F. Kennedy tried to warn the American people, ten days before he was brutally murdered by the Illuminati run Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), but hardly anyone was paying attention. Still, today, hardly anyone cares or takes notice.

> **Psalms 12:1, “Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.”**

Every preacher in the United States ought to expose the New World Order, the criminal CIA organization (who started the Department Of Homeland Security after the 9/11 attacks to

establish a Police States in the U.S.), the rulers of the darkness of this world, Communism, government tax fraud, and evil in all its many forms. I'm not saying that a pastor should replace preaching the Word of God with a bunch of conspiracy stuff. I'm simply saying that pastors have a duty before God to preach THE TRUTH, to warn their flock, to help educate and inform people of matters that affect our children, our families, our churches, and the liberties and freedoms which God has entrusted to us in America! And please remember, the biggest conspiracy is the false claim that there are no conspiracies. Every pastor should teach his people enough so that they won't go along with the Devil's New World Order. The average pastor won't even acknowledge that the New World Order exists, and so he goes along with it as a fool, the blind leading the blind.

A Godly Pastor Cares About Truth

I see churches embracing Luciferian Bible versions, praising the Satanic present-day state of Israel, voting for sex-perverted Mormon leaders for U.S. President, tolerating multiple plans of salvation, making heroes of heretics like John MacArthur who says that Jesus' blood is not on the Mercy Seat in Heaven, making heroes of heretics like Martin Luther who taught in 1529 A.D. (12-years after he allegedly got saved) that you must be water baptized to go to Heaven, and so on and so on. Our churches are in spiritual shambles!!!

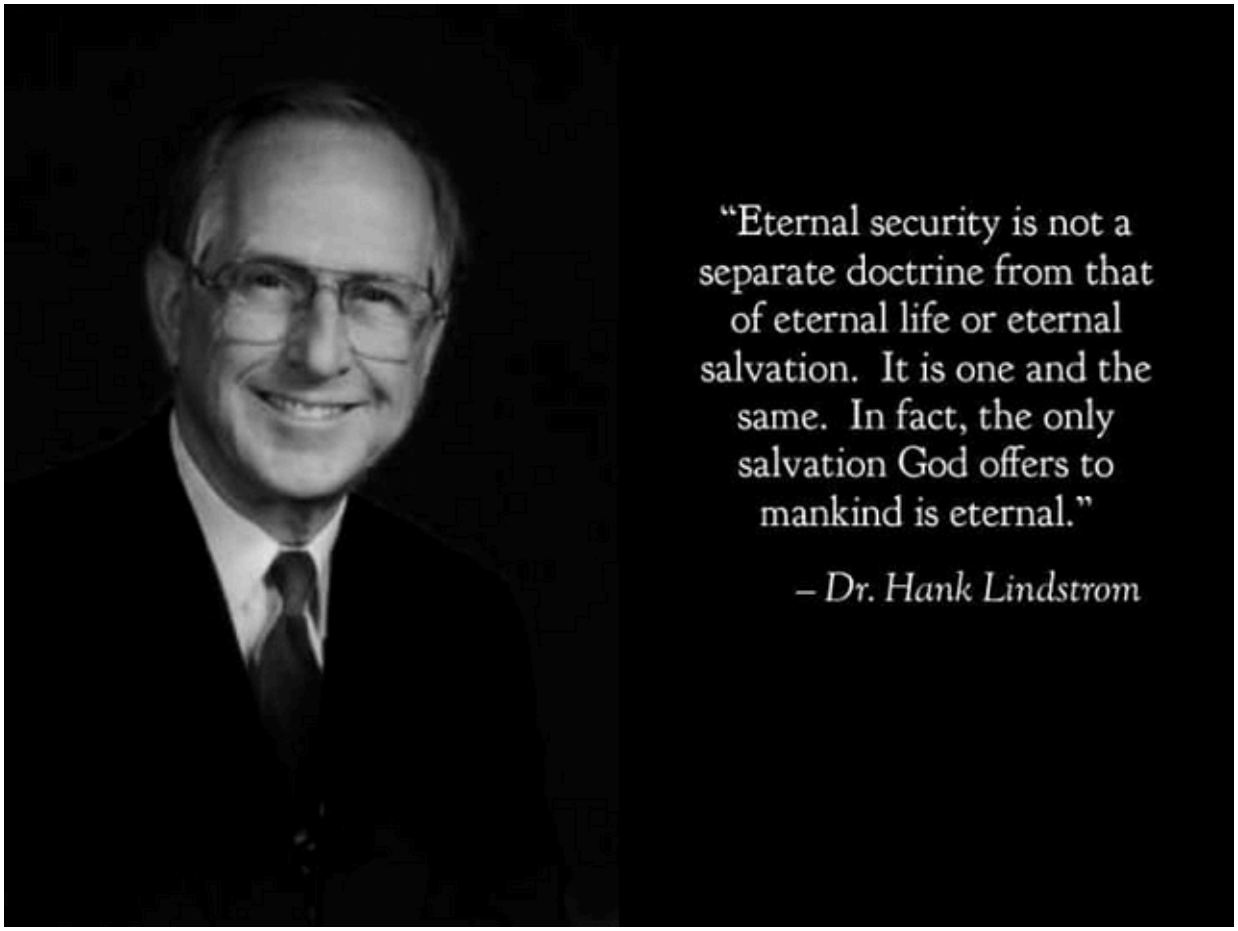

A godly pastor CARES! A godly pastor cares about THE TRUTH! A godly pastor walks with God (Jesus), which gives him the boldness to preach THE TRUTH!!! **Acts 4:13, "Now when they saw *the boldness* of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been *with Jesus*."** America's desperate need is preaching PREACHERS!

"I'd rather be the best of the worst, than the worst of the best." —Pastor Jack Hyles,
" [10]She Sojourned Seven Years "

1. https://www.theaquilareport.com/pastor-bible-translations/
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm

4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/danger_of_spirituality.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/emerging_apostate_church.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/christian_standard_bible_exposed.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/greatest_danger_of_new_versions.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SheSojournedSevenYears1997.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiPzDQ-fI6zkSg_tWfn1Q_K7uRF2YOp0LUVheRBZfd0R42K5ZEV5jeih8uv4aQv3BqWD5bqUjsBzE5nXtdNopVMh4MV3YprZS-CboZ
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SheSojournedSevenYears1997.mp3

1.2.37 Antioch Versus Alexandria (2020-04-09 17:00)

Acts 11:26, " And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch."

The following very helpful information is from Pastor James L. Melton's excellent book titled: 'Fighting Back! A Handy Reference For King James Bible Believers!,' chapter 6, "ANTIOCH VERSUS ALEXANDRIA"...

Antioch Versus Alexandria

As Bible-believing Christians, we believe that the words of the King James Authorized Version are the pure and preserved words of God for the English speaking people. This booklet has been written to help fellow Bible-believers defend themselves against the fiery darts of the wicked Laodiceans and Alexandrians who do not believe that any human being should have a printed final authority to guide him through this wicked world of darkness and deceit.

I realize it is unusual to see such a brief booklet addressing so many subjects, but it is my personal belief that this is what many people need in these last days.

The Bible Believer's Helpful Little Handbook has been well accepted by Christians because of it's variety, it's brevity, and it's scriptural content. I've tried to stick to that same basic principle in this booklet. Since this is mainly a reference guide, it isn't necessary for you to read the entire booklet in order to appreciate many of the truths it contains. Each small section contains valuable truths that the active Bible-believer will find helpful time after time. However, if you'll take the time to read the entire booklet, you will learn many things that will increase your faith in God's preserved word. You will also become more equipped to do battle with the Alexandrian apostates who work endlessly in their efforts to replace your two-edged sword with a toothpick. These people take great delight in ridiculing and intimidating people like you and I, and far too often they win because we do not know the answers. With a good knowledge of the information in the forthcoming pages, you CAN know the answers and you can win a few battles of your own.

I urge you to become familiar with this little booklet. Mark or highlight the special places that will be most useful to you. Keep a copy close by and when the moment is right, USE IT!

The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever. (Psalms 12:6-7)

Reasons for Accepting the KJV as God's Preserved Word

1. God promised to preserve His words (Psalms 12:6-7; Matthew 24:35). There has to be a preserved copy of God's pure words somewhere. If it isn't the KJV, then what is it?

2. It has no copyright. The text of the KJV may be reproduced by anyone for there is no copyright forbidding it's duplication. This is not true with the modern perversions.

3. The KJV produces good fruit (Matthew 7:17-20). No modern translation can compare to the KJV when it comes to producing good fruit. For nearly four hundred years, God has used the preaching and teaching of the KJV to bring hundreds of millions to Christ. Laodicean Christians might favor the new versions, but the Holy Spirit doesn't.

4. The KJV was translated during the Philadelphia church period (Revelation 3:7-13). The modern versions begin to appear rather late on the scene as the lukewarm Laodicean period gets underway (Revelation 3:14-22), but the KJV was produced way back in 1611, just in time for the many great revivals (1700-1900). The Philadelphia church was the only church that did not receive a rebuke from the Lord Jesus Christ, and it was the only church that "kept" God's word (Revelation 3:8).

5. The KJV translators were honest in their work. When the translators had to add certain words, largely due to idiom changes, they placed the added words in italics so we'd know the difference. This is not the case with many new translations.

6. All new translations compare themselves to the KJV. Isn't it strange that the new versions never compare themselves to one another? For some strange reason they all line up against one Book—the A.V. 1611. I wonder why? Try Matthew 12:26.

7. The KJV translators believed they were handling the very words of God (1 Thessalonians 2:13). Just read the King James Dedicatory and compare it to the prefaces in the modern versions. Immediately, you will see a world of difference in the approach and attitude of the translators. Which group would YOU pick for translating a book?

8. The KJV is supported by far more evidence. Of over 5,300 pieces of manuscript evidence, ninety-five percent supports the King James Bible! The changes in the new versions are based on the remaining five percent of manuscripts, most of which are from Alexandria, Egypt. (There are only two lines of Bibles: the Devil's line from Alexandria, and the Lord's line from Antioch. We'll deal with this later.)

9. No one has ever proven that the KJV is not God's word. The 1611 should be considered innocent until proven guilty with a significant amount of genuine manuscript evidence.

10. The KJV exalts the Lord Jesus Christ. The true scriptures should testify of Jesus Christ (John 5:39). There is no book on this planet which exalts Christ higher than the King James Bible. In numerous places the new perversions attack the Deity of Christ, the Blood Atonement, the Resurrection, salvation by grace through faith, and the Second Coming. The true scriptures will TESTIFY of Jesus Christ, not ATTACK Him!

Questions for the KJV Critics

1. Since you're smart enough to find "mistakes" in the KJV, why don't you correct them all and give us a perfect Bible?

2. Do you have a perfect Bible?

3. Since you do believe "the Bible" is our final authority in all matters of faith and practice, could you please show us where Jesus, Peter, James, Paul, or John ever practiced your terminology ("the Greek text says...the Hebrew text says... the originals say... a better rendering would be... older manuscripts read... " etc.)?

4. Since you do not profess to have a perfect Bible, why do you refer to it as "God's word"?

5. Remembering that the Holy Spirit is the greatest Teacher (John 16:12-15; 1 John 2:27), who taught you that the King James Bible was not infallible, the Holy Spirit or man?

6. Since you do believe in the degeneration of man and in the degeneration of the world system in general, why is it that you believe education has somehow "evolved" and that men are more qualified to translate God’s word today than in 1611?

7. There is one true God, yet many false gods. There is one true Church, consisting of true born-again believers in Christ, yet there are many false churches. So why do you think it’s so wrong to teach that there is one true Bible, yet many false "bibles"?

8. Isn’t it true that you believe God inspired His holy words in the "originals," but has since lost them, since no one has a perfect Bible today?

9. Isn’t it true that when you use the term "the Greek text" you are being deceitful and lying, since there are MANY Greek TEXTS (plural), rather than just one?

10. Before the first new perversion was published in 1881 (the RV), the King James Bible was published, preached, and taught throughout the world. God blessed these efforts and hundreds of millions were saved. Today, with the many new translations on the market, very few are being saved. The great revivals are over. Who has gained the most from the new versions, God or Satan?

SOURCE: Pastor James L. Melton's excellent book titled: 'Fighting Back! A Handy Reference For King James Bible Believers!,' chapter 6, "ANTIOCH VERSES ALEXANDRIA."

Something is very wrong with a pastor, church, Bible college or churchgoer who adheres to multiple Bible versions! The King James Bible is not a version, it is God's preserved and inspired Word!!! Only the King James Bible crowd claims exclusivity! That alone speaks volumes! Everyone else has to search through a dozen Bible revisions to see which one satisfies their fancy. If you don't see a serious problem with that, you're not right with God!!! Bless God, the King James Bible is the one!!! If you disagree, then which one is the one? But don't you dare tell me that God preserved His inspired words amidst a plethora of hundreds of English Bible versions that are all based upon two drastically different Greek sources. God only wrote one Book!

"

The Alexandrian Bible revision crowd are God's enemies!

"

—Pastor Jack Hyles,

' [1]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES '

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

1.2.38 Why All The Occult Symbols And Satanic Signs Today? (2020-04-10 03:41)

2nd Thessalonians 2:7-10, "

For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved."

In her book titled, "[1]The Externalization Of The Hierarchy" (heathen website), occultist Alice Bailey (1880-1949), said that now is the time to manifest the ancient mystery religions and start preparing the world to receive the coming man of sin, the Antichrist. Please read my article on the subject, [2]Exposing The Satanic 'Externalisation Of The Hierarchy' Of Alice Bailey. In her book, Bailey mentions the word "Christ" 666 times (do a search of her book and [3]see for yourself; she mentions Christ 666 TIMES! She also mentions Christ once in the introduction of her book, and then 666 times in the chapters to follow), because Bailey's

"

Christ

"

is the Antichrist! She doesn't mention the precious name of

"Jesus Christ" even once in her Satanic book!!!

Satan has been plotting since the beginning of civilization (evidenced by the city and tower of Babel in Genesis 11:1-11), to achieve world government and lead humanity into a global rebellion against God. This is why [4]homosexuality, the lies of Evolution, and all manner of wickedness are being unleashed upon American society and the world today—to demoralize our youth in an effort to alienate them from Christianity. [5]By destroying the traditional family it weakens our society. Those in the World Revolutionary Movement (see Commander William Guy Carr's incredibly insightful free online .pdf book, "

[6]Satan: Prince Of This World

"

), told us long ago that [7]they intended to destroy faith in God , individualism, national patriotism, family tradition and religious dogmas. The reason is obvious, that is, for the world to follow the Antichrist everyone needs to be on the same page, so-to-speak.

Everything is quickly moving toward world government, and its leader will be the soon coming Antichrist. The Illuminati wouldn't be externalizing their hierarchical power structure of Luciferianism if they didn't believe the Antichrist is coming very soon. Of course, we know as Bible-believing Christians that the Rapture must happen first, before the Antichrist can be revealed. The Antichrist cannot be revealed until the Church is gone, because the Church is

Satan's #1 enemy and we would expose him right away! Once the Church is **"CAUGHT UP"** (1st Thessalonians 4:17), the masses of this wicked world will be damned. 2nd Thessalonians 2:12, "That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness." Please get saved my friend if you've never been born-again, before it is too late. [8]Today, right now, is the time to be saved!!!

> [9]Do You Know The Way To Heaven? (a simple presentation of the Gospel of Jesus Christ, by Pastor Max D. Younce)

The Illuminati (and those in positions of power and influence who serve them) couldn't care less about citizen's rights or liberty and freedom; but rather, they want complete control over everyone's lives, so they can force everyone to receive a mark in their right-hand or forehead to buy or sell. I think that is what this [10]Coronavirus pandemic hysteria is all about. The virus is real, but the newsmedia has hyped it from day one, like a horse race taking off out of the gate... [11]AND THEY'RE OFF!!! The Holy Bible warns us that the Devil only comes to kill, steal and destroy, and we ought not trust him nor those who serve him (John 10:10).

What does all the occult symbols mean? It means the Antichrist is coming! Moreover, it means that Jesus Christ is coming very soon! I believe in a [12]Pretribulation Rapture of the Body of Christ (i.e., all saints). That means Jesus must return before the Antichrist appears! If there is no Rapture, as some errant preachers claim, then we ought to be looking for the Man of Sin instead (because he would have to appear first). No, Jesus is coming first! In fact, the Lord could return this very moment, without warning, a complete surprise!!!

> **Mark 13:32-35, "**
>
> ***But of that day and that hour knoweth no man*, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.**
>
> **Take ye heed, watch and pray: for *ye know not when the time is*.**
>
> **For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.**
>
> ***Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when* the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:**
>
> **"**

Folks, unless you are blind, you've been seeing the New World Order develop in the United States since childhood. We have increasingly been bombarded by occult symbols in recent decades. Why? This is all preparing and leading the masses of this world to receive the Man of Sin when he comes—That Antichrist (i.e., in place of Christ). The Holy Bible prophecies of world government in [13]Revelation 17:10-12. We are not surprised as Christians! The Lord told us to "

[14]BE OF GOOD CHEER,

"

because He has already overcome this world (John 16:33). Praise the Lord! We serve a risen Savior! Jesus is waiting in Heaven for us! I have a home in Heaven, beyond the blue skies! Jesus is coming again! I said JESUS IS COMING AGAIN!! Amen! Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

[15]End Time New World Order Illuminati Exposed | [16]MP3 (by Pastor Danny Castle)

[17]Why The Antichrist Must Come Soon (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[18]Click Here For larger Image!

[19]



[20]Click Here For larger Image!

[21]666 Is Coming! | [22]MP3 (Pastor Danny Castle)

1. http://www.ignaciodarnaude.com/revelacion_extraterrestre/Bailey,Externalization%20of%20the%20Hierarchy.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
3. http://www.ignaciodarnaude.com/revelacion_extraterrestre/Bailey,Externalization%20of%20the%20Hierarchy.pdf
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/communist_agenda.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/satan_prince_of_this_world

.pdf

7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/chisholm.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/how_to_be_saved.html
9. http://heritagebbc.com/do-you-know-the-way-to-heaven
10. https://www.infowars.com/louisville-is-forcing-unwilling-coronavirus-patients-to-self-isolate-giving-them-ankle-monitors
11. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/03/ron-paul/the-coronavirus-hoax
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/rapture_chart_80.jpg
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/8_kings_of_revelation.htm
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/be-of-good-cheer.html
15. https://youtu.be/bkdnxpKpgTo
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/end_time_nwo_illuminati_exposed.mp3
17. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/all_seeing_eye_of_lucifer.jpg
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJROu4DwbVPurldslPmGoxDP7hA5zU9RrWw70eSzeaMtvXQ6Bo5TaHODe2-hKYpSNg4Yoqrh8bGQlPp-Y7-u17Gp43VpnNbHcAkiz
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/all_seeing_eye_of_lucifer.jpg
21. https://youtu.be/HJCJJ28NIaI
22. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/new_manna_baptist_church/666_is_coming.mp3

1.2.39 I Am Crucified With Christ, Yet I Live; Yet Not I (2020-04-10 04:00)

Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."

We are saved by TRUSTING Jesus, by receiving His sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, believing that He was buried and then bodily resurrected from the dead three days later. This is "[1]THE GOSPEL." That's all that God requires to be saved. Then, the first thing God wants us to do as a new believer is to be CRUCIFIED with Christ, by presenting our body as a living sacrifice to live for the Lord (Romans 12:1). The latter is DISCIPLESHIP, the former is SALVATION. Dr. Jack Hyles teaches this wonderful truth in his timeless MP3 sermon titled, "[2]Steps To Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy!" I hope you'll listen to it, as I know it will bless your soul. This is a truth that needs to be laid up in your heart, as it has been in mind for many years now. Praise God for THE TRUTH!!!

I love the following passage of Holy Scripture...

Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God."

Let's break down Colossians 3:1-3 to see what we can learn here shall we...

1. JESUS CHRIST IS RISEN; THEREFORE,
2. WE ARE TO SEEK HEAVENLY THINGS, WHERE CHRIST SITS ON THE FATHER'S RIGHT HAND.
3. WE ARE TO SET OUR AFFECTION (THINK ABOUT) HEAVENLY THINGS, NOT EARTHLY THINGS.
4. WE ARE DEAD IN CHRIST, AND JESUS IS OUR NEW LIFE.

Very few Christians live this Scripture. This is the key to the believer's happiness. No Christian who walks in the flesh can ever truly be happy. What type of heavenly things should we think about?

1. SOUL-WINNING (Luke 15:10; 1st Peter 1:12)
2. SECOND COMING OF JESUS CHRIST (Philippians 3:20; Titus 2:13)
3. LAY ASIDE DISTRACTIONS AND SIN, AND RUN THE RACE THAT IS SET BEFORE US (Hebrews 12:1)
4. LAY UP TREASURES IN HEAVEN BY LABOURING FOR CHRIST (Matthew 6:19-20; 1st Corinthians 3:7-15)
5. CARING FOR AND PREACHING THE GOSPEL TO THE POOR (Matthew 5:3)
6. THE KING JAMES BIBLE (Psalm 119:89)
7. LOVING AND FORGIVING EVERYONE WITH GOD'S UNCONDITIONAL LOVE (Matthew 6:14-15)

I've just listed but a few, but the entire Holy Bible ought to be our thoughts. I don't know about you, but I want to saturate my thinking and life with the things of God. The only way for a Christian to be happy in Jesus is to TRUST AND OBEY.

A Christian loves righteousness. Even though we are sinners who struggle with the desires of the flesh, we desire in our spirit to do right (Romans 7:14-25). I love God's promise of a new Heaven and earth, where righteousness will abound...

2nd Peter 3:13, "Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness."

Wicked men refuse to listen to the preacher of righteousness, but they cannot escape their Creator in Heaven...

Hebrews 12:25-26, "See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven: Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven."

We all make our choices in life. Some men fear and obey God, who will enter into everlasting peace and blessing. But most men do not fear nor obey God, and will be cast into the Lake of Fire for their unbelief. We do not go to Heaven because of what we do, but because of where we are looking... [3]LOOK TO JESUS! **Isaiah 45:22, "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."** Men have always been saved by trusting upon the Lord. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** As you just read, this was the witness of ALL THE PROPHETS!!! People in the Old Testament were saved the SAME WAY we are today, which is by faith. We read in **Genesis 15:6, "And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness"** (See also Romans 4:3-6).

> “I know people use me, but that is what God put me here to do, to be used.” —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/look_to_jesus.htm

1.2.40 What Exactly Is A Church? (2020-04-10 04:00)

Ephesians 1:20-22, “Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: *And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all*.”

What a beautiful Scripture passage! It is very important dear reader that you understand what “

a church

” is (and is not). Most people haven’t got a clue what a real New Testament church is supposed to be. The following helpful information is from [1]chapter 2 of Pastor Jack Hyles’ awesome book titled, what else,

“

[2]THE CHURCH

[3]”:

> One of the saddest things about our generation is that Baptists are quitting being Baptists. They are becoming too inter-denominational. I believe we should treasure our Baptist heritage. Few preachers today mention anything about the church. It is almost unheard of. They may preach on being faithful to church and attending church, but not the doctrines of the church. I am going to cover some things that I believe should be taught in every Baptist church in America.

I am a Baptist. I have no animosity towards anybody else. There are saved people in many different groups. I have dear friends who are fine Christian people, yet are not members of Baptist churches. But, I do thank God that I am a Baptist, and I love my Baptist heritage.

The word *church* comes from two words. One word is ek which means out, and the other word is kaleo which means *to call*. The word

is ekklesia and it means *a called-out group*. That is the word for *church* in the New Testament. It is *a called-out group*. When I refer to the church, I am referring to *a called-out group*. In the Bible it is often called an assembly, but it is not just an assembly. It is *a called out assembly*. Let me explain further.

1. **In order to be a church, the people called-out must have been a part of another group.**
2. **They must have been called out of that group.**
3. **They must have formed another group.**

The church is a *called-out assembly* because they were called out from the world to assemble. So, they must have been in the world, they must have been called out from the world, and they must have formed a new group in order for them to be a *called-out assembly*.

...

Jesus wills that every person whose name is written in Heaven be part of a local church. Romans 8:28 is not for those who do not belong to a true church. You cannot be right with God and not belong to a true church. A family, who I loved very much wrote me a letter one day, that said, "Brother Hyles, we have had a wonderful time lately. For months now, we have not gone to church anywhere. We have just stayed at home and learned to know God better." No, they did not. Nobody learns to know God better outside the institution Jesus started than they can inside of it. You cannot be right with God and wrong with the ekklesia. You cannot be right with God and not belong to the ekklesia.

Our Baptist brethren in history died for this truth, yet many Baptists today do not even believe it. Never again talk about the invisible church, or the universal church. The word Catholic means universal church. Let the Catholics have that doctrine. There is no such thing according to the Bible. Jesus started one church. That church is the church in which you can hear a message. It is a church where Jesus preached and where Jesus sang. It is a church where people meet. It is a church that has membership and has people baptized. It is a church that has pastors and deacons. It is a local assembly of believers.

People write me letters saying, "Brother Hyles, we're moving to a certain town in a certain state, but we can't find a church there. What should we do?" I write back two words. "Don't move!" If you cannot find a church, God does not want you there. God wants every Christian in an ekklesia.

What this nation needs is more soul-winning New Testament churches in every neighborhood. We need men of God to start ekklesias all across this nation. That is why the Devil has attacked First Baptist Church so viciously. The Devil does not want ekklesias. May God in Heaven bring us back to the old-fashioned doctrine of the true church and not the dreamed up invisible church. —Pastor Jack Hyles,

chapter 2,

"

[4]THE CHURCH
”

[5]We serve a risen Savior! Easter Sunday is just ahead. For the first time in American history, Christians won’t be allowed by government law to assemble together as a church! Think about that dear friend. Oh what a privilege it is to gather together as Christians.

Matthew 18:20, “ For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.” Jesus is coming soon! Are you ready dear friend?

[6]



Titus 2:13-15, “Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/The%20Church/what_is_a_church-chap_2.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm
5. https://youtu.be/XqFYBVSEbJY
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhgY0FHtra4dqv7kbBA8uW_g8OyegJ70x99zhjFYtV6IzVOrFzon5SLaz6uKGHrk-tYrpbh9nO6WV8xosWidWayp0Ye_3NzZ-abeuw

---

1.2.41 Are You Spiritually Prepared To Die? (2020-04-10 09:00)

1st Thessalonians 4:13-14, " But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, *that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope*.

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. "

The world is panicking over the Coronavirus. I've never seen such paranoia and fear in people as I have lately. People are scared! There is a pandemic of FEAR, that in some ways is worse than the actually VIRUS! I see lines of cars, backed up for city blocks, waiting to get into the local medical clinic for testing. All of the businesses I have been to have some makeshift kind of barricade around the cashier's counter. I've never seen anything like this my whole life. Yet, I have perfect peace and am not worried in the least. God is still on His throne! Jesus commanded every believer to "

BE OF GOOD CHEER

" in John 16:33

!

Do you know why I am not concerned about all this? It is because I KNOW that my name is written in Heaven. I KNOW that I am a redeemed child of the King! I KNOW 100 % that I am a born-again Christian. I never doubt for even a second if I am saved. I did worry as a teenager, but that was dinosaur ages ago! The Lord has taught me a lot since then, and I no longer fear what I didn't fully understand back then. No believer can ever know sweet joy and peace in

the Lord, until you settle this thing about your salvation! Every believer can and should KNOW 100 %, without any doubt whatsoever, that you are eternally saved. If you don't, it is because you lack knowledge of the Scripture. [1]I wrote this book for you! (.PDF).

Dear friend, are you prepared to die? I am not belittling anyone who is concerned about catching or spreading the Coronavirus. I am not diminishing the importance of all this. That is not the purpose of my article. The worst thing that the Coronavirus can do is kill your body, but God can destroy both your body and soul in Hell the Bible says. **Matthew 10:28, " And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: *but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell*."** The average person has no concern for the afterlife. They commonly adopt foolish ideologies from the heathen world. A common thing I hear unsaved people say is that

"Hell is on earth!" Well, it certainly can be a form of "

hell

"

in one sense of the word, but there is nothing in this world that can truly compare to Hell other than being burned alive!

If you have not readied your soul for death, the Holy Bible says:

"

YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!

" (John 3:1-7). Religion cannot save you! The water baptistery cannot save you! The Seven Sacraments of Roman Catholicism cannot save you! Good works cannot save you! Only the blood of Jesus Christ can save you! Don't delay, because you could be dead by sundown! **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.**

"

You’ve Already Been Infected With Sin

Billions of people today are taking extreme precautions to prevent being infected with the Coronavirus, but my friend, you’ve already been infected with sin!!! Every human being is infected with sin from birth. We are all sinners, both by nature and by choice.

> **Romans 5:12, “Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so *death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned*:”**

Jesus’ payment on the cross is the vaccination against the second death. The Lord has taken the horrible sting out of death. **1st Corinthians 15:55-56, “**

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.

” Just like a bumble bee that stings and then cannot sting anybody after that, so also has Christ forever removed the painful sting of death for every believer.

> “What He at first inspired, the Lord God has now preserved. Therefore, when I hold the King James Bible in my hand, I hold the inspired text. It was inspired and now that inspired Word has been protected, preserved and provided for us!” —Dr. Shelton Smith, Editor - Sword Of The Lord

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf

1.2.42 Suffering Silences Satan (2020-04-10 12:30)

Job 1:11 and 22, “ But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face. ... In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly. ”

The story of Job is amazing. I have always felt sorry for Mrs. Job, who gets cast into a bad light for suggesting that Job curse God and die (Job 2:9), but consider that she just lost 10 children! Job didn't go through the *jaws of death* to bear those 10 children, she did. And I have never felt sorry for Job, because his wife remained with him. I have suffered much in my life, being all alone with no wife by my side, so I don't feel sympathy for Job. But what does impress me is this

beautiful truth by Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

Suffering Silences Satan

"God uses the experience of His children to silence the enemy of the Word of God and the Lord Jesus Christ. Probably the best example of this is the story of the patriarch Job. Remember that Job was a wealthy man, but he was also a spiritual and godly man. When the Lord called Satan's attention to the fact that Job was a godly man who feared the Lord perfectly with all his heart, the devil accused Job of doing it only for the gain and profit which came to him materially as a result of his fearing the Lord.

You will recall that God gave Satan the privilege, the right, to lay his hand upon Job and to take away his possessions and his family. The result was that Satan was silenced; for Job, instead of murmuring and complaining and turning in bitterness against almighty God, praised the Lord and was able to say, 'The Lord gave, and the Lord has taken away; blessed be the name of the lord.'

Is it not wonderful to think that God is willing to use us to silence the adversary, the devil, by the testing and the trials and the tribulations which come upon us? Many

times I have stood at the bedsides of God’s patient sufferers and have seen the enemy silence—he that would say we only serve God in sunshine. Many time I have stood at the bedsides of

those racked with pain for years and seen smiles of gratitude and praise to God

—smiles unlike any other from those who have been trained in the school of affliction.

If you are one of God’s ’Satan-silencers,’ praise Him for it.

” —Pastor M.R.

DeHaan,

“

Broken Things: Why We Suffer,

”

pp. 61-62; Discovery House Publishers,

©

1948

If we praise God through our suffering, as Job did, God is honored and Satan is silenced. By God’s grace I have faithfully continued to serve Him, despite all the hardships in my life. My neck pain and tension began in 2004. My wife divorced me in 2006. Consequently, I lost my home, self-confidence, possessions and retirement. Everything in my life inexplicably worsened, so bad that I bought two barbecues to commit suicide in 2009.

No one cared for my soul, but my faith in God sustained me.

I underwent two major neck surgeries, without anyone by my side, in 2009 and 2010. The second surgery made me 100 % worse, leaving me with constant burning throughout my nervous system. Both of my arms feel inflated. My toothache-like neck pain never goes away. I survive on prescription pain medications. I have lived alone all these years, wanting to die more times than I can remember, wanting companionship, but enable to find a wife.

Yet, through it all God continues to use my suffering to silence the Devil:

2nd Corinthians 12:8-10, “

For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: *for when I am weak, then am I strong*.

"

As only our omnipotent God can do, He has taken the LEMONS in my life to make LEMONADE. God is so good!

The very thing I'm wrestling against may

be the thing that God wants to use to bless me!

Jacob wrestled with the Lord. **Genesis 32:26, "And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me."** If you are suffering in enduring loneliness, inexplicable pain and traumatic heartache—I know exactly what you feel, and I've been and am there friend. Learn and claim the [1]PROMISES of God in the inspired King James Bible. That is my great joy, comfort and hope! Our God is faithful to keep His promises! What a precious Savior!!!

[2]



> “Did you know that God uses hurtin’ people? That’s part of the reason why we have to hurt in this world, so we can help other people who hurt.” —Pastor Danny Castle, from the life-changing sermon, “[3]KEEP ON PRAYING”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/promises.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjoh-SVmjV_Gjc56yiFcJMY7k4IxEGrufiKrtBH2eIuAz95285QPqt-ukqiXx4RCNjwSARgEsTTib3cFCzJnOwVsr6yxDDp5zOGuFB
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/keep_on_praying.mp3

1.2.43 Be Careful How You Talk About God (2020-04-10 18:00)

Ecclesiastes 5:2, “ Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: *therefore let thy words be few*. ”

I am appalled the way some people talk bad about God, and blaspheme His holy name. ...

> “We must question the story logic of having an all-knowing all-powerful God, who creates faulty humans, and then blames them for his own mistakes.” —Star Trek movie creator, Gene Roddenberry (1921-1991)

Dear reader, do you believe that God makes “

mistakes

”? I assure you that He does not. Kindly, Gene Roddenberry was a fool to berate His Maker! **Isaiah 45:9, “Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?”**

I admit that there are many things about God and life that I do not understand. In fact, the older I get the less I think I know about anything! Everyone at some point in life will either blindly trust God, or else place Him on trial (as did Mr. Roddenberry).

> “If there is a God he has a lot to answer for.” —[1]Robert De Niro, Biography, IMDb

Whoa! Does God have a lot to answer for? No friend, it is the other way around! God doesn’t shirk off the cry of the poor, we do! God doesn’t despise and hate his neighbour, we do! I have spoken with countless fellow Americans, who shamefully think the United States was justified to invade Iraq and steal their oil. That oil is worth TRILLIONS of dollars, but the [2]Iraqi people today are living in poverty! Americans have much blood on their hands! OUR government does what they do in OUR name, and with OUR money, so it is OUR business; and yet anyone who dares to question the government is attacked, maligned and demonized by the controlled lying mainstream newsmedia. They shape our reality! America has been hi-jacked by criminals!

The food you eat was given to you by God. The roof over your head came from God. Your health is from God. Your ability to enjoy life is a gift from God. The privilege to have children is a gift from God. Everything good comes from God! **James 1:17, “**

Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

”

God sends the rain and makes the crops to grow. The Lord blesses even evil people in His goodness. **Luke 6:35b,**

“

for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

”

[3]Read how singer Shakira horribly blasphemes God and accuses Him of being a bad God!

Hollywood sex-pervert producer, Woody Allen, foolishly charges God:

> “If God exists, I hope he has a good excuse!”
>
> — [4]Hollywood producer Woody Allen

No, it is Woody who better have a good excuse, because he's going to desperately need one on Judgment Day! **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

I have heard atheists berate God, accusing Him of the most horrible things. I heard comedian George Carlin (1937-2008) mocking, who [5]sarcastically said:

"

God will send you to burn forever... buy He loves you!

" George Carlin is no longer an atheist—he converted to believing in God the moment he awoke in the fires of Hell. Sadly, it is too late for Mr. Carlin, but it is not too late for you dear reader. [6]The choice is yours!

Why is it that one man curses God's existence, while another man blesses the name of the Lord? **Job 1:22, "In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly."** Job lost nearly everything he owned. His wife was still with him. I'd rather lose everything I own than a wife, so I have never felt too sorry for Job. He still had companionship, even though his wife was discouraged, and wasn't a comfort to Job's soul when he needed her the most. Albeit, she was still there! There is nothing more cruel than to abandon someone. A godly woman NEVER files for divorce. **Proverbs 31:12, " She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life."** In the Philippines there are no divorce courts, you are married for life!

How do you talk about God ear reader? Do you give the Lord the praise that He so much deserves?

Psalms 107:1-2, " *O give thanks unto the LORD, for he is good*: for his mercy endureth for ever. Let the redeemed of the LORD say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;" When I go to the grocery store, and I see all the different kinds of vegetables, meats and delicacies, I marvel how anyone could curse the name of the Lord and deny His existence. I love God because I know He loves me, and that is why I love everyone. **1st John 3:16, "Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. "** There are a lot of miserable people in the world, who don't know God, or know Him but don't walk with Him. What we choose to dwell upon determines how we think and feel. What saith the Scripture? **Philippians 2:5, "**

Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

"

[7]

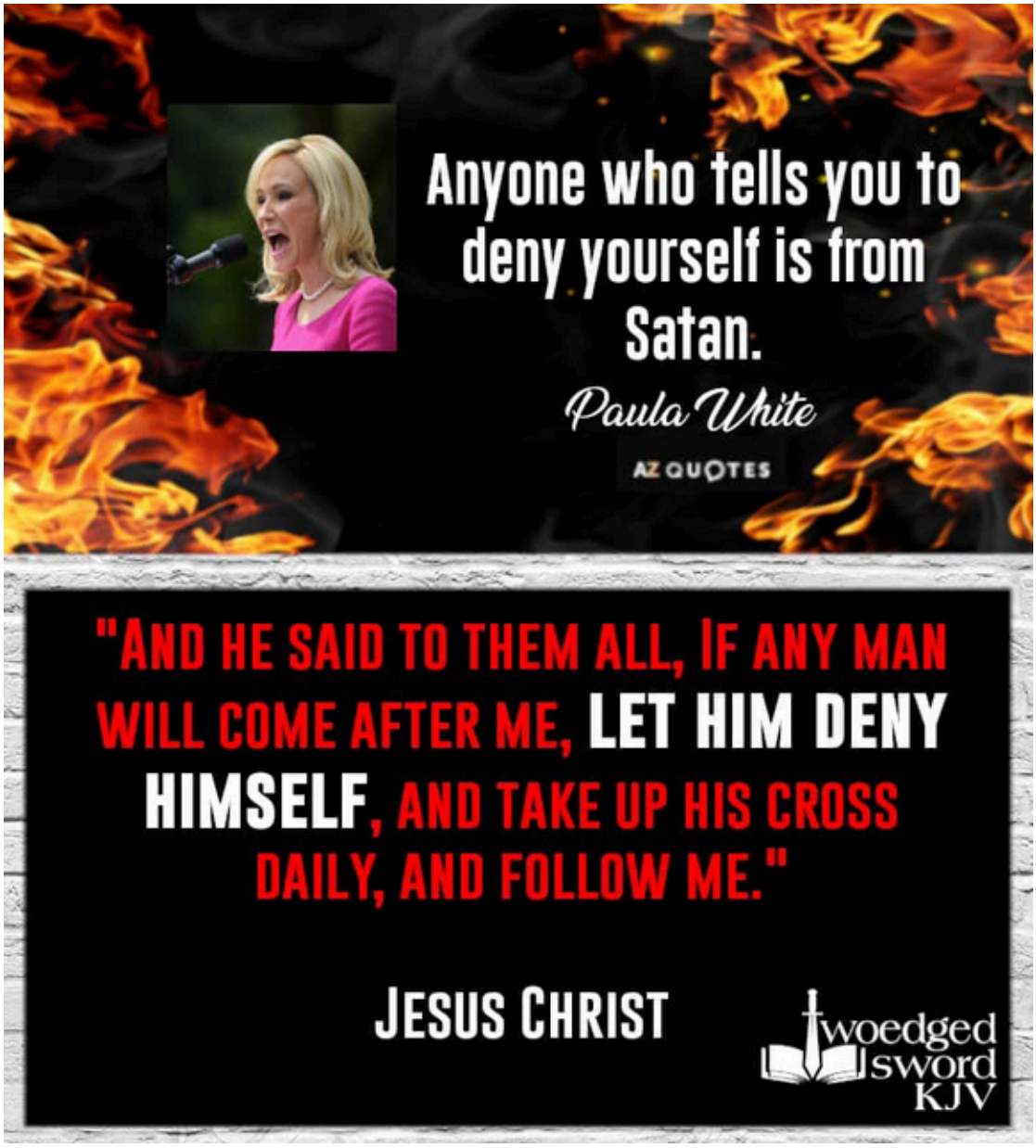

1. http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0000134/bio
2. https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/11/iraqs-protests-fuelled-poverty-political-stalemate-191113055210653.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/shakira.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/charging_god_foolishly.htm
5. https://www.atheistrepublic.com/gallery/george-carlin-god-will-send-you-burn-forever-he-loves-you
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm

7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzNgGZUcK7VTgC4RnUvbqtN8bkveXqSPYd8JX8D27kp2BPnDov8KaE9yVryyoEBWVYu1vbs8q30afcNPevBJ3-FJhQHd2EEeP0doE

1.2.44 Not Religion, But Regeneration (2020-04-10 23:00)

John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”

You CANNOT get to Heaven by RELIGION. Matthew 15:8-9, “This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.”

You CANNOT get to Heaven by EDUCATION. 2nd Timothy 3:7, “Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.”

You CANNOT get to Heaven by REHABILITATION. Romans 4:5-6, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works.”

You CANNOT get to Heaven by LEGISLATION. Romans 3:20, “Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”

You CANNOT get to Heaven by REFORMATION. Matthew 27:3, “Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders.”

You CAN get to Heaven by REGENERATION! John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.”

[1]

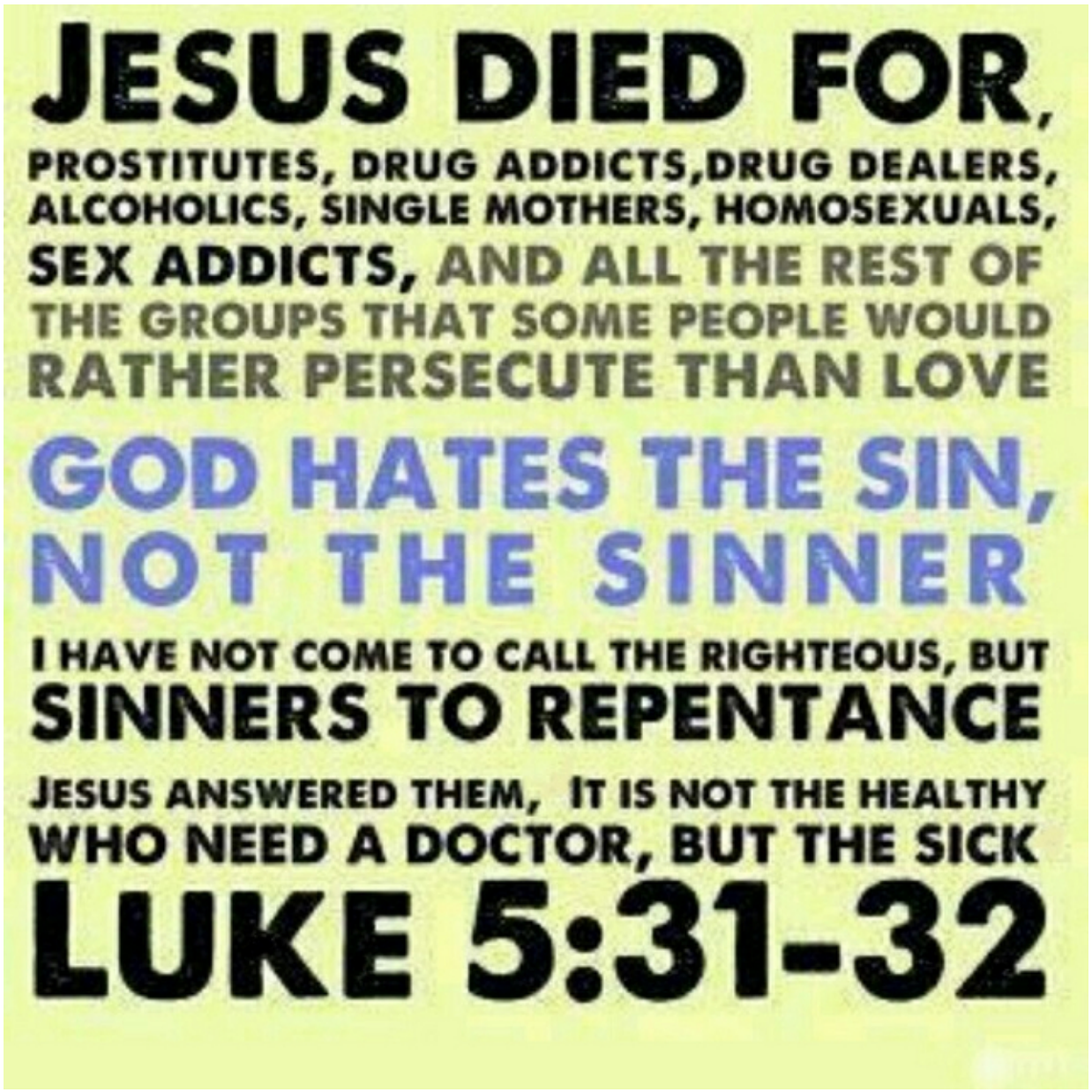

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgibS8yhkokyRhJ8Y1zKq_nTmOyTDSG19LCTH-4z8UeIPCDB2ykMW8Giatt7GfU51BHOf4_cRvgtAYYUjwlvM-9Jvh3dRpGbW6ylB4

1.2.45 Why Believing On Jesus' Name Is Not Enough (2020-04-10 23:30)

Luke 18:31-34, "Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on: *And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again*. And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken."

According to Jesus in the preceding Scripture passage, the Old Testament prophets preached 'The Gospel.' [1]I wrote this article about it. There has always been only one plan of salvation, never two! People in the Old Testament were saved by faith in the Messiah, with the understanding that He would pay for their sins with His blood. That's what the high priestly work in the Tabernacle was all about. The Israelites fully understood that **"without shedding of blood is no remission" (Hebrews 9:22b).**

Dr. Bob Wilkin of the Grace Evangelical Society (GES), errantly teaches that a person cannot by saved by believing 'The Gospel.' According to Bob Wilkin, I quote:

> "Nowhere in the entire Bible are we told that the person who believes the gospel has everlasting life, is saved, is justified, will never die spiritually, or anything of the kind."

According to Pastor Wilkin, we should just believe on Jesus' name to be saved.

If you are a born-again Christian, you absolutely won't believe what I am about to show you, check this out—[2]a QUARTER of all professed "Christians" don't even believe that Jesus resurrected bodily from the dead.

They claim to have faith in a Savior that is still dead!!! What saith the Scripture?

1st Corinthians 15:14-15,

" *And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain*. Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not." So here we see an example of why merely believing on Jesus is insufficient to be saved. "

So here we plainly see that it is not enough to merely believe on the name of Jesus, you MUST also believe that Christ DIED for your sins on the cross, and that He was BURIED, and then physically RESURRECTED three days later. This is what is taught by

God's Word in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

To be saved we must know WHO, WHAT and WHY concerning Christ:

- *WHO* is He? - Jesus is the CHRIST, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31)
- *WHAT* did He do? - Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins, was buried, and He resurrected the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)

- *WHY* did He do it? - Because we are guilty needy sinners, and we need a Savior to get us to Heaven (Romans 5:15-19)

LAW and GRACE

We must see our need as sinners—deserving of hellfire for breaking God's commandments. That is what the LAW does, it shows humanity our sinnership and guilty condition in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20; 7:13);

and then we must see the solution provided by God's GRACE, which is salvation through faith alone in the 'Gospel' ('Good News') of the Lord Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9).

So believing on the name of Jesus must be with the understanding of why we are believing on Him—because we are a guilty sinner, and Jesus has already paid our debt of sins, by His sacrifice on the cross. Jesus was buried, officiating that He was in fact physically dead. If Christ didn't raise up from the dead, then He cannot save anybody today. Therefore, we must believe that Jesus has been bodily resurrected from the dead. This is the 'Good News' (or, 'Gospel').

Moses preached 'The Gospel' to the children of Israel in the Wilderness...

> **Hebrews 4:2: "For unto us *was the gospel preached*, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it."**

Unfortunately, the Jews in the Wilderness heard the Gospel for 40 long miserable years, but they didn't have any faith in what they heard; just like Judas didn't, being one of Christ's very apostles. The Gospel only has the power to save THEM THAT BELIEVE (1st Corinthians 1:18, 21; Romans 1:16). The important thing for us to focus on is that the apostle Paul made very clear in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, that we are saved IF WE KEEP IN REMEMBRANCE the Gospel which he taught...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"**

If would seem clear to me from the preceding passage, that merely believing on the name of Jesus is in VAIN, if a person fails to grasp that Christ DIED for their sins on the cross, was BURIED and RESURRECTED the third day. So should a person believe 'The Gospel' or on Jesus' name to be saved? Dear friend, to believe 'The Gospel' is to believe on Jesus' name; and to believe on Jesus' name is to believe the Gospel, if you understand why you are trusting Christ as your personal Savior.

> "God's 'Words' are inspired, not just the 'Word' (Ezekiel 2:7 and 3:4 'words'; Isaiah 51:6 'words')." —Pastor Al Lacy, [3]King James Bible Seminar, 1993 at Hyles-Anderson College

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/old_testament_salvation.htm
2. https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-england-39153121
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm

---

1.2.46 Handling Depression As A Child Of God (2020-04-11 03:00)

James 4:8-10, " Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up."

There's a fine line between faith and foolishness! So often the so-called "

experts

"

tell us that there is something wrong with us if we feel down and depressed, but the Bible teaches us to afflict ourselves, be mournful, and have a heavy heart. Professor Know-It-All and Dr. Fat Bottom, tell us that having thoughts of being down on our self is a sign of mental illness. What saith the Scripture? Let's hear from some of God's mighty men of God...

> **Romans 7:24, "** ***O wretched man that I am!*** **who shall deliver me from the body of this death?**
> **"**

> **Isaiah 6:5, " Then said I,** ***Woe is me! for I am undone*****; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.**
> **"**

> **Luke 5:8, " When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for** ***I am a sinful man, O Lord*****.**
> **"**

1st Timothy 1:15, “ This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save *sinners; of whom I am chief*. ”

It is normal for a humble Christian to think little of our self. I am a hell-deserving sinner! There is nothing good about me except the precious Lord Jesus Christ.

The World Has It All Backwards

Furthermore, the world is always promoting the idea of being number one, and only thinking about one’s self. For example: In 1986, Janet Jackson sang a very horrible song titled: ’[1]WHAT HAVE YOU DONE FOR ME LATELY?’ That is the sinful attitude of the selfish world. **2nd Timothy 3:2a,**

“For men shall be lovers of their own selves... ” What saith the Scripture?

Philippians 2:3, “ Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind *let each esteem other better than themselves*.

”

I just found a website for the purpose of this article called, ’POSITIVE PSYCHOLOGY,’ teaching people: ’[2]How To Increase One’s Self Worth.’ Personally, I wouldn’t recommend wasting your time reading the article. The inspired Word of God (as I just quoted to you from Philippians 2:3) teaches something very different, to ESTEEM OTHERS BETTER THAN OURSELVES!!! Do you know why God commands us to do that my friend?; and this is such a beautiful truth

—BECAUSE AS BELIEVERS OUR IDENTITY IS HIDDEN IN JESUS CHRIST!!!

Colossians 3:1-3, " If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. *For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God*."

The moment you were saved (born-again), you became HIDDEN WITH CHRIST IN GOD. Just as Christ died on the cross for your sins, the day you were saved you became DEAD TO SIN. **1st Peter 2:24, "Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, *that we, being dead to sins*, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed."**

The day we were saved, the curse of the law was forever removed, so that you and I could never again be condemned for our sins! When God sees us, He sees the imputed righteousness of Jesus instead of our sins, which are forever cleansed

away!

Our Identity As Believers Is Entirely In Jesus Christ

This is such an important truth to learn my fine non-feathered friend. That is why the Lord could say in **Matthew 25:40b,**

"

Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

" Our life is hidden with Christ in God. We were ADOPTED by God as His child the moment we were saved (Romans 8:15). Jesus is God's only BEGOTTEN Son, but we are ADOPTED sons of God (John 1:12). Thus, and please don't miss this, our SELF WORTH is entirely based upon Jesus Christ; and not us, because WE ARE IN CHRIST!!! In other words, we're in this together! Whatever happens to us as believers, happens to Jesus as far as the Lord is concerned, because we belong to God. **1st Corinthians 6:20,**

"For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, *which are God's*. "

Having said that, I believe most depression is unnecessary. If we would learn to REST IN CHRIST as believers, the same way that we did to get saved, it would help us to let things

go. I admit that I am not happy in life. I have suffered constant agonizing neck pain since 2004. My wife abandoned me in 2006 and I have lived a sad life of loneliness since. I lost my home. I lost most of my possessions. I lost my retirement. I lost most of my confidence as a man. I have much misery in my life, being in chronic neck pain all the time, surviving on a high dosage of opiod pain medications. But despite my hardships, loneliness, loss and sorrow; I have the joy of the Lord and peace like a river in my soul. I have unspeakable rejoicing in my blessed Savior (1st Peter 1:7-9), as I abide in the inspired Scriptures day and night (Psalms 1:1-3). Jesus is precious to me!!!

I find great joy, peace and wisdom in Christ Himself. **1st Corinthians 1:30, "But of him are *ye in Christ Jesus*, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:"** Truly, Jesus is all we really need to be content in life!!!

Growing Your Ability To Handle Grace

One of my favorite preachers, [3]Pastor Jeff Owens, delivered a helpful sermon called: ' [4]Growing Your Ability To Handle Grace .' I took some of the following wisdom from his sermon.

It is easy to become self-centered and self-absorbed when we get depressed. We want to run, hibernate and hide. It's normal to be there for a little while, but it's important that we don't stay there. Don't let prayer become your own personal pity party. Be right with people. A lot of people are depressed because they are wrong with people. I love what [5]Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. says: "

HUMAN BEINGS JUST WANT TO BE LOVED... JUST LOVE THE HELL OUT OF THEM!

"

Most people must work their way out of depression. Stay busy! Work your way through it! Never despair, but if you do despair, keep on in despair. If everything falls apart, we have Jesus! The worst thing that will ever happen to us as Christians is down here on earth! Amen! Think about that! The unsaved world has nothing to look forward to. No wonder the world is so depressed! They have no Holy Spirit to turn to! That's why they run to the liquor, drugs and sexual immorality. I thank God that I am a born-again Christian!!! You can't stop a burden from landing on your head, but you don't have to let it build a nest there!!! Amen.

> “Did you know that God uses hurtin’ people? That’s part of the reason why we have to hurt in this world, so we can help other people who hurt.” —Pastor Danny Castle, “[6]KEEP ON PRAYING”

1st Peter 5:10, “But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you.”

The following are some helpful truths from this Bible study by Dr. Owens:

- “You are what you think. Control your thinking!”
- “You’ll do better in life if you keep your sin confessed.”
- “Most people must work their way out of depression! Stay busy!”
- “Remember, God’s good all the time!”
- “Want to have joy; want to be happy! Give it to God!”

When you feel yourself slipping into a depression, do these 7 things (from Brother Owen’s outline):

1. Trust in the Lord’s goodness.
2. Expect trouble. Don’t be totally shocked when hardship comes your way.
3. Control your thoughts.
4. Want to be happy.
5. Give it to God, it’s His specialty.
6. Get close to God.
7. Stay busy doing good for God and doing good for others.

[7]



"Church is a place where people should be able to hurt out loud. And I should be there to put my arms around those who are willing to hurt out loud." —Evangelist Les Ollila, from the MP3 sermon, "[8]The Judgment Seat Of Christ."

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/janet_jackson.htm
2. https://positivepsychology.com/self-worth/
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_owens.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/05202015growinginyourabilitytohandledepression.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/gy-nT8Xbfw0?t=4060
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/keep_on_praying.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgxGfJu_-x-iw8I6HLqM2tH9itC1y5uWYwkGf9bFQe9Zv8En22Ox0fFJeowvlTo6Q-YqoGLV94v19L9hPnzQyTA85DNXrQOztUm0Np
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/les_ollila/the_judgment_seat_of_christ.mp3

1.2.47 Four Snakes To Watch Out For (2020-04-11 09:00)

Acts 28:3, "And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand."

750

There are FOUR deadly (vipers) snakes that you should watch out for:

1. ***DEADLY SNAKE OF PANDEMIC*** - The Coronavirus is upon us! The panic, fear and hysteria being created by the newsmedia is as bad, if not worse, than the pandemic itself. Please watch the Christ-honoring sermon titled: '[1]A CONTAGION OF FEAR' by Pastor Chuck Baldwin. As Christians we ought not be afraid of anything; but rather, stay calm and trust upon the Lord. Yes, take safe precautions to protect yourself and others against the spreading virus, but don't let it cause you to start worrying, panicking and succumb to fear as many people are doing, some even committing suicide!

2. ***DEADLY SNAKE OF PERSECUTION*** - God will test us to see what we're made of!

   1st Peter 4:12, "Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy." God may send persecution our way to prepare us, purify us, position us, perfect us, or make use of us for His divine purpose.

3. ***DEADLY SNAKE OF PESSIMISM*** - Pessimism is a tendency to see the worst aspect of a thing. It is seeing a situation as having no hope. Pessimism fails to see God. Pessimism fails to see: GOD, GOOD and GRACE!

   Psalms 106:5, "*That I may see the good* of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance."

4. ***DEADLY SNAKE OF PRIDE*** - Pride will cause you to lose your focus on reality. Lucifer fell from glory in Heaven because of pride. Pride prevents you from seeing your condition without Christ. PRIDE SAYS FAITH IN NOT ENOUGH TO BE SAVED!!! Calvinism is rooted in sinful human pride, which says that more than faith is required to be saved!

Everybody goes through a fiery furnace at some time in life. There are THREE sources of the storms in our life:

1. Job - Satan sent his storm

2. Jonah - God sent a storm because of Jonah (*Self)*

3. Disciples - The *Savior* sent their storm

We (SELF) cause most of the storms that we go through! **Proverbs 17:3, " The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: *but the LORD trieth the hearts*."** ...

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, " " That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."**

It is while IN THE FIERY FURNACE of our life that we have GOD'S:

1. Presence
2. Power
3. Protection

God uses fire to conform us more into Christ's IMAGE!

AMERICA NEEDS FIRE BEHIND THE PULPIT!!!

1. Fire Refines
2. Fire Revives
3. Fire Rejects
4. Fire Reveals
5. Fire Rearranges

Fire can be a good thing!

> "Failing is not a disgrace unless you make it the last chapter of your book." —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. https://youtu.be/gvIEMe24UEw

Happy S. Mkhatshwa (2020-04-12 10:36:53)
May you e-mail me brother David ,i need to talk with you.

1.2.48 Jesus Is The Cure For Public Nudity (2020-04-11 16:00)

Mark 5:1-5, "

And they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes.

And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and *clothed, and in his right mind*: and they were afraid."

The demon-possessed maniac of Gadarene ran around naked. There is a direct correction between how right with God a person is and modesty. A woman who goes to the beach in a bikini doesn't walk closely with God. There is a mindset that goes with walking with the Lord. I love something that Pastor Jack Hyles said in a sermon titled, "[1]Unjust In The Least." He said: *"If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked."* A woman who will walk around in public in her underwear (which is all a bathing suit is), has a sinful heart.

By wearing hardly any clothes in public, a woman tells everybody:

1. She doesn't fear God (Psalms 36:1)
2. She has low moral standards (I Timothy 2:9)
3. She doesn't care or understand how immodesty adversely affects men (I Peter 2:11)
4. She is more concerned with external beauty than inner beauty (I Peter 3:1-4)
5. She wants (or doesn't care) if men lust and commit adultery with her (Matthew 5:28)
6. She is cheap (Proverbs 31:10)
7. She is wearing the attire of a harlot (Proverbs 7:10)

I do not condemn anybody. I am simply teaching the Bible. I have tremendous respect for ladies who wear dresses, culottes

, skorts, skirts and modest clothing. If a Christian woman truly loves Jesus, and humbly abides at His feet, she will dress like a lady. Let her that hath ears to hear, hear. I speak with a loving heart ladies.

The demon-possessed maniac of Gadarene had been running around naked; but when the people later saw that same man, humbly sitting at Jesus' feet, he was in his sound mind wearing clothes! Jesus makes the difference!!!

> "You show me a person to whom Heaven becomes real, and this Book becomes real, and God becomes real, and Hell becomes real, and salvation becomes real, and I'll show you a person that will so much the more serve God as he sees the day approaching!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]So Much The More As Ye See The Day Approaching"

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/so_much_the_more_as_ye_see_the_day.mp3

1.2.49 "Easter" Is Translated Correctly In The King James Bible (2020-04-11 16:15)

"Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were *the days of unleavened bread*.) And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending

after *Easter* to bring him forth to the people." (Acts 12:1-4)

The word "Easter" has been incorrectly translated "Passover" in all modern Bible versions. Only the trustworthy authorized King James Bible renders the proper word, "EASTER." How do I know this? The Bible evidences it. Notice again in the passage of Acts 12:1-4 that King Herod killed James. When he saw that it pleased the Jews, Herod also had Peter arrested.

Notice that Herod took Peter DURING the DAYS OF UNLEAVENED BREAD and was going to bring him forth to the people AFTER Easter.

The Old Testament teaches that the DAY OF PASSOVER started the FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD. Notice in the following Scripture that the Day Of Passover occurred on the 14th day of the first month, but the Feast Of Unleavened Bread began on the 15th day of the month...

> **"In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the LORD's passover. And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread." (Leviticus 23:5,6)**

So we learn from this Old Testament Scripture that the day of Passover fell on the 14th day of the first month, and then the "FEAST of UNLEAVENED BREAD" began upon the 15th day of the first month.

The days of unleavened bread came AFTER Passover! Acts 12:3 tells us that Peter was apprehended DURING the "days of unleavened bread." This means that the day of Passover had ALREADY occurred. "Easter" could not have been Passover, because Passover occurs BEFORE the days of unleavened bread. Passover had come and gone. Herod decided to bring Peter forth AFTER Easter.

This is the proper time sequence:

1. PASSOVER
2. DAYS OF UNLEAVENED BREAD
3. EASTER

So there you have it... the Day Of Passover always kicks off the seven Days Of Unleavened Bread, happening the day before the feast begins. So if Herod arrested James during the Feast Of Unleavened Bread, the Passover was already over. Easter is correct. Of course, Easter is a pagan holiday and the Bible doesn't deny that. The Bible is simply teaching that James was taken by Herod during the days of unleavened bread, and Herod was planning to kill Peter after Easter.

> "If it's settled in Heaven, why are we trying to change it down here?" —Brother Lester Roloff, a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[1]Wisdom Of The Word" (Psalms 119:89).

[2]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/wisdom_of_the_word.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjQFHcnwx0AtMk9i0Qmq6_C3L0z-X1rjbsAajEWe6SI7Plf7lPB4LP1xFm5-XGaQhpWDJLr8x9zRRnU3GRAuhICgoWOj-OEUtz-lF0

Happy S. Mkhatshwa (2020-04-12 10:31:43)
KJV is always the best...

1.2.50 Dr. John R. Rice Wasn't An Authority On Repentance (2020-04-11 21:00)

Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."

I am a big fan of Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980). Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) loved, admired and befriended Dr. Rice, who was 31 years older than him. Brother Hyles and Dr. Rice preached 2200 times together over a 20 year period in churches across America. I thank God for these dear men of God.

Having said that, as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher I must preach what I believe to be THE TRUTH, based upon the time tested unchanging inspired Word of God! I believe that Book is the inspired King James Bible! Albeit, I humbly think Dr. Rice sometimes got it way wrong! In particular, he [1]got it way wrong concerning the Alexandrian Bible revisions. John R. Rice actually endorsed Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort. Unbelievable! In fairness to Dr. Rice, he never saw the internet, so he was limited in information. Did you know that the whole of man's knowledge DOUBLES every eight years? That means mankind is increasing in knowledge exponentially! What saith the Scripture? **Daniel 12:4, "But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased."** I have learned much from Brother Rice during my lifetime, from his invaluable books and sermons; but Dr. Rice was only a mortal, flawed, sinful man (as he openly admitted himself). I see a lot of Christians today bolstering Dr. Rice as an authority, which is really bad!

Preachers' John MacArthur and Ray Comfort oftentimes quote preachers of the past, in a desperate attempt to bolster up their heresies of Calvinism. I oftentimes quote preachers myself, to help my readers understand the truths I am teaching. I don't think that is wrong to do! However, there is a big difference between quoting a preacher to help the reader

understand better, versus quoting other men in an attempt to legitimize your teaching. I often quote Pastor Jack Hyles and Pastor Harry Ironside, but I do not look to those men of God as authorities. The inspired Word of God is our final and only authority in all matters of faith. That is why it is so crucial that we use the right Bible, and not search for God's Word in dozens of Bible versions, which is ridiculous!

In his popular booklet titled: "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," Dr. Rices says:

> What About Repentance?
>
> To repent literally means to have a change of mind or spirit toward God and toward sin. ***It means to turn from your sins*****, earnestly, with all your heart, and trust in Jesus Christ to save you.** You can see, then, how the man who believes in Christ repents and the man who repents believes in Christ. The jailer repented when he turned from sin to believe in the Lord Jesus Christ. emphasis added]

From reading the entire work, I don't think Dr. Rice was wrong about repentance, although I think he used unscriptural words in saying that repentance means "to turn from your sins." That is NOT what Bible repentance means! I think Dr. Rice simply meant that we must recognize our sinnership and need for redemption. But regardless of what he meant, HE WAS WRONG TO USE THOSE TERMS!!! That is why I wrote this article, because some false teachers are citing Dr. Rice as a secondary authority.

Case in point is Missionary David W. Cloud, who misrepresents Dr. Rice in an attempt to show that Dr. Rice's successor (at the Sword Of The Lord), [2]Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), corrupted the Gospel. [3]Dr. Hutson was 100 % correct on the plan of salvation!!! Kindly, [4]David Cloud is a heretic! Mr. Cloud gets repentance wrong, and he foolishly and sinfully attempts to misrepresent Dr. Rice. If you [5]read the entirety of his Gospel booklet , Brother Rice makes very clear that repentance does not mean 'penance' (feelings sorry for sins). It is clear that Dr. Rice DIDN'T teach that a person must forsake sinful ways to be saved. That

would be REFORMATION.

- Repentance is not penitence (feeling sorry for sins).
- Repentance is not penance (trying to remedy your sins).
- Repentance is not reformation (turning from your sins).
- Repentance is *a change of mind* (from wrong thinking to believing the Gospel).

Dr. Rice understood that we are saved by believing, not by repenting; but repentance facilitates believing. Brother Rice teaches that repentance and faith are not two steps to salvation; but rather, two parts of one step. Repentance is the admission that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of God, judging yourself as a needy sinner, and turning to Jesus Christ by faith to be saved. The man who repents has believed, and the man who believes has repented!

Salvation requires turning to the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved from the penalty of your sins! You simply need to see yourself as a needy sinner, guilty in the sight of a holy God. Romans 3:19, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.” To be saved, you have to see your need. You must know what you’re being saved from. You need to understand WHO Jesus is, WHAT He did for you, and WHY He did it.

Someone recently asked me if we should believe on the name of Jesus, or believe the Gospel, to be saved. Dear friend, to believe on the name of Jesus is to believe the Gospel, if you understand who He is, what He did for you, and why you believe on Him. Likewise, to believe the Gospel is to believe on the name of Jesus. They are inseparable!

The answers are simply:

- **WHO** - Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31).
- **WHAT** - Jesus died on the cross to pay our debt of sin. He was buried, and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

- **WHY** - We are guilty sinners. To save us from burning in Hell forever, Jesus paid the price for our sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

So please don't read too much into what Dr. Rice teaches about repentance. Repentance does not mean turning from sinful behavior, which would be works; it means to turn toward God. I don't like the wording that Dr. Rice used, which is why I titled this article: "Dr. John R. Rice Wasn't An Authority." Just because he poorly chose his words doesn't make it so. You cannot show me anywhere in the inspired Word of God (if you have a King James Bible), where we are taught to "turn from sin" to be saved. That phrase doesn't appear in the Bible! The [6]corrupt modern Bible versions do pervert the truth, adding this false teaching. No where are we told to "repent from sin." **Acts 20:21b** teaches the reader, **"repentance toward God."** Please don't misunderstand, repentance is necessary for salvation, but it simply means to change one's mind from WRONG THINKING to believe the "Good News" (Gospel) of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Repentance Is Seeing Yourself As A Needy Sinner In God's Sight

Also, please understand that repentance is more than merely admitting one's guilt of sin, it is seeing yourself as a needy sinner for breaking a holy God's Commandments. Pastor Jack Hyles eloquently states the truth about repentance:

> "Repentance is not some little silly, 'I'm sorry.' Repentance is not simply a fear of God. Repentance is not a monk fasting and afflicting his body in a monastery. Repentance is not remorse because of sin's consequences. Repentance is not penance performed before the pope as you kiss his toe… Repentance is not being sorry for what I've done wrong. It is not confessing one's sins to a priest. It is not just conviction of sin. It is not the signing of a pledge of abstinence. Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah 'Woe is me, for I am unclean!"' —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, '[7]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE!'

That is a tremendous quote! Amen! So when we read about repentance from "DEAD WORKS" in Hebrews 6:1, it absolutely does NOT mean that ceasing from sinful bad habits is required for salvation (because that would be self-righteous works); but rather, it means we have changed our mind concerning DEAD WORKS (GOOD and BAD works alike) that were hindering us from coming to Christ to be saved. We don't get saved by changing our life, which is what the new corrupt Bible versions require. This is discipleship and reformation, not sonship and salvation.

We get saved by BELIEVING the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for our sins and believing that He resurrected from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The only role that dealing with sin has in salvation is to renounce it, so that it is no longer a hindrance to keep you from coming to Christ to be saved (John 3:20).

No man of God is always correct in his teachings! I have had to course correct a few times myself over the years. My constant chronic neck pain keeps my humble. When you are hurting all the time, you either become bitter or more sweet. I am a blessed man. I pray everyday to find a Christian wife someday, but if not, I am going to serve get diligently until my last dying breath. God deserves our very best! [8]I really love this article by Pastor Bob Gray Sr., in which he teaches the truth that our life is hid with Christ in God. When the world looks at us, they cannot see the wonderful life that we have as believers. I have a fiesta buffet every day in my soul as a Christian! I am so joyful in the Lord, and He is my peace. **1st Corinthians 1:30-31, "But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord."** I love that! Jesus is our wisdom, righteousness, sanctification and redemption! Do you know Him friend? Oh, it is wonderful to be a Christian!!!

> "Now you either believe what God said about man, or what man said about God!"
> —Pastor Danny Castle, "MEDDLING WITH GOD!"

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/i_am_a_fundamentalist_and_a_nut.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/curtis_hutson.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Curtis%20Hutson/determines_salvation.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud-another_gospel.htm
5. https://www.truthfulwords.org/gospel/what.html
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/bob_gray_sr/the_hidden_life.htm

1.2.51 A Faith Must Be Tested (2020-04-12 01:30)

“Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations: That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory” (1st Peter 1:6-8).

The Bible teaches that a believer’s faith must be tested.

God only had one Son without sin, but He never had a son without temptation and suffering. Every believer’s faith will be tested.

Here is an excellent quote from the mighty preacher and man of God, Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982):

> The thing that will reveal your faith is praying when no answer comes. That’s the supreme test. I’ve gone over a number of chapters in the book of Job again. In one of them, Job said, "Oh that I knew where I might find Him." He was looking for God. Can you imagine? He was the best man God had and he couldn’t find Him. He said "Lord, I want you to show me why you’re doing this to me. We’ve always been on good terms and you’ve been my best friend. I’m not against you and am not going to turn against you, but I need an explanation and I want you to give it." But the Lord didn’t pay him any attention. I imagine the Lord just kind of smiled and said, "Later on. After a while."

> So finally Job said "I went forward and He wasn’t there. Backward. I couldn’t perceive Him. On the left hand where He doth work. I couldn’t behold Him. On the right hand where He hid himself and I couldn’t see him." That’s all the directions isn’t it? Forward, backward, left, right. He said "I couldn’t get one glimpse of Him." Then he said, "But He knoweth the way that I take and when He hath tried me, He will bring me forth as gold. My feet have held His steps. His way have I kept and not declined. Neither have I gone back from the commandment of His lips. I’ve esteemed His words more than my necessary food." That’s the secret of it right there. It was the most severe test he ever had. It wasn’t when all of his ten children died. It wasn’t when he lost all of his camels, oxen and sheep and goats and chickens. It wasn’t when he lost all of his servants. The greatest loss was not when Mrs. Job came and said, "Just curse God and die." That wasn’t his most severe test. That was just part of it.

> Then three fair-weather friends came and looked at him and they didn’t speak for seven days. Not one word. Finally they opened their mouths and skinned him and scalded him and scathed him and ate him up alive. But that wasn’t his greatest test. Do you know what the greatest test was? You’ve never been there until you’ve reached this place, and that is when you look up to God and there’s not any God. You just pray like you used to pray and there’s no answer. There’s no response. There’s no God. There’s no feeling and your faith is severely tested. But let me tell you something. You’re going to have to learn to believe God when you cannot perceive God. You’re going to have to learn to "faith" Him when you can’t feel Him. Unless you do, you’re going to be in bad shape before this thing’s over with. There’ll come a time when God reserves the right to cut you completely loose from Him and then see what your faith will lead you to do. "In all this, Job sinned not nor charged God foolishly."
>
> —
>
> Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon titled,
>
> “
>
> Something Everybody Can Do
>
> ”

Pastor Jack Hyles once said in a sermon—“Unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken.” I never forgot that awesome truth. So often we view our burdens, trials and tribulations as evidence that God doesn’t care about us, doesn’t answer our prayers and doesn’t like us. Nothing could be further from the truth of God’s Word.

The Bible tells us in 1st Peter 1:7 that the TRIAL OF OUR FAITH is much more valuable than gold (which presently costs [1]about $1,640 an ounce). Our earthly troubles and burdens are priceless to God because they serve the divine purpose of refining us, conforming us into the image of Christ. In other words, our trials and tribulations make us better Christians if we don’t quit. This Biblical doctrine is virtually unheard of in today’s apostate churches, where everyone seems to be following a health, wealth and prosperity false gospel.

Job said, **“Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even to his seat!" (Job 23:3).”** I can surely relate to Job. There have been times in my life when everything was

going wrong, and I was greatly discouraged, and wondered why God wasn't answering my prayers. Job experienced the same drought in his prayer life. It is easy to become discouraged and stop praying, saying "What's the use of praying"; but Brother Roloff hit the nail right on the head:

> "The thing that will reveal your faith is praying when no answer comes. That's the supreme test." —Brother Roloff

Let the atheists and unbelievers mock and scoff at our faith in God, even when He doesn't answer; but we know that the inspired Word of God is true, and that God works in mysterious ways that we often cannot understand. It is a matter of faith. Either you believe that the Bible is God's Word or you don't. If you do, as I do, then learn to trust the *heart of God* when you can't see the *hand of God* at work. It is interesting to note that God is never mentioned in the Old Testament book of Esther, yet we wonderfully see God's presence and power in the unfolding events throughout the story. Perhaps you cannot see God's hand at work in your life right now friend, but you can rest assure that God is working behind the scenes.

> "Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith." —Pastor Max D. Younce

1. https://goldprice.org/

1.2.52 They Just Won't Say It (2020-04-12 03:00)

John 6:63, "

It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: *the words* that I speak unto you, *they are spirit, and they are life*.

"

My hero of the Christian faith is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). I love Brother Hyles for many reasons, but mostly because he preached the truth. In his early ministry, Dr. Hyles admits that college professors had him turned around backwards, confused on Bible inspiration; but he came to his senses years later, as you can read for yourself:

Dr. Hyles On The Importance Of Bible Infallibility

John 12:47-48, "And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day."

John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."

Folks, I'm going to go to seed [to become worn] before I die on defending this Book—I'm going to go to seed on it! I'm a little tired—by the way, every preacher in America, before he met a theologian, believed exactly what I'm preaching tonight! Theologians messed us all up—they messed me up for a while, I'll be honest with you—messed us all up! When I went off to college, I thought I had the words of God in this Book right here. When I was in college for awhile I found out I didn't. Not only that, I found out nobody did! Not only that, I found out you couldn't have them! Not only that, I found out there was no such thing as any book in all the world that had the words of God in 'em!

But my Bible said that we're supposed to keep His "WORDS"; not His truths, not just His doctrine, but His "WORDS"! ...

Mark 8:38,"Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels."

Folks, here's what's happening in America. The old-time preachers that built this country believed that this Book right here had the words of God in it! Your grandpa and grandma, that built this country, shed their tears on this Book, thinking they had the very words of God in their hands. And fundamentalists ALL believed what I'm preaching tonight, until we got our own Bible colleges, and seminaries, and sent our professors off to train at the feet of Karl Barth, and Reinhold Neuber, Emil Brunner, and others, who said that the Bible does not have the "words" of God, it is the Word of God, and that all the Bible is not inspired word-for-word. So we did not want to be considered "unintellectual" by the intellectual community; we're not willing to be called "nuts" and "fools"—just chalk me up as a nut! Chalk me up as a fool! Yea! Chalk me up as an uneducated illiterate if you want to, but I guarantee Ya—I'd rather study my A-B-C's in Heaven, then Greek and Hebrew in Hell!

Whosoever shall be ashamed of **"ME AND MY WORDS"**; it didn't say His "WORD," it says His **"WORDS"**!

—

Pastor Jack Hyles, a beautiful quote from the sermon, " [1]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land ."

Brother Hyles realized (as I fully do), that the Devil has crept into our fundamental Baptist Bible colleges and churches today, pushing the lie that we don't have an inspired Holy Bible...

> "The biggest split that has ever come will come in the next ten years, if not sooner, over the King James Bible - and it couldn't come soon enough for me. **I'm tired of colleges and universities advertising that they 'use' the King James Bible - tell the whole story! *Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word*."** [emphasis added] —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the Wednesday night Bible study titled, "Revelation to Illumination" (1998)

I could take you to Hyles-Anderson College's lame website. I could take you to Bob Jones University's lame website. I could take you to Crown Bible College's lame website. I could take you to Pensacola Christian College's lame website. I could take you to Moody Bible Institute's lame website. I could take you to Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary's lame website. I could take you to over 97 % of Bible college websites across America. I could take you to the Trinity Baptist Church in Arlington, Texas (which I randomly came across this week, not picking on them for any particular reason). I could take you to thousands of fundamental Baptist church websites. I could take you dear reader to all of these horrible institutions and churches and show you their lame Statement Of Faith, where they speak all manner of good about the King James Bible, but THEY JUST WON'T SAY IT IS INSPIRED!

Don't take my word for it, let's go check. Case in point is: The Crown College in Powell, Tennessee (where Dr. Clarence Sexton is in charge)...

The Scriptures

> We believe the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments to be the Bible, "as it is in truth, the Word of God…" (I Thessalonians 2:13). We believe in verbal, plenary ***inspiration in the original writings***, and God's preservation of His pure words to every generation (II Timothy 3:16, Psalms 12:6-8). We believe that the Scriptures are inerrant, infallible, and God-breathed.The Masoretic Text of the Old Testament and the Received Text of the New Testament (Textus Receptus) are those texts of the original languages we use; the Authorized King James Version of the Bible is the English version we use in the English-speaking world. The Bible is our sole and final authority for faith and practice. [emphasis added]— [2]SOURCE

They just won’t say it! THEY JUST WON’T SAY THAT THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS INSPIRED!!! Pastor Clarence Sexton heads up their college ministry. He sadly doesn’t believe that the King James Bible is inspired! I wouldn’t send my dog to The Crown College (and I don’t even have a dog). I won’t waste time taking you to HAC, BJU, MBI, H.I.V. and other horrible colleges today that also DENY THE INSPIRATION OF THE KING JAMES BIBLE!!! What is wrong with everyone nowadays? I’ll tell you, we’ve let a bunch of intellectuals convince us that we no longer have the inspired Words of God today! The Crown College even shamefully admits that they only believe in **“**

inspiration in the original writings.

”

Folks, this is insane! The Crown College says that only the original autographs of the Scripture were inspired (which don’t exist today). Yet, they claim that God has preserved those

“

pure words

”

to every generation. They hypocritically claim,

“

We believe that the Scriptures are inerrant, infallible, and God-breathed.

” Yet, they don’t believe the King James Bible is inspired today! THEY JUST WON’T SAY IT!!!

Here is an excellent defence of King James Bible inspiration by Dr. James Sightler (1937-2019)...

INSPIRATION—TEMPORAL OR ETERNAL

I believe that inspiration is not a process but an entity, an eternal entity, a fact or deed. If the KJV translators had believed it was a process they would have translated II Timothy 3:16 - "pasa graphe theopneustos" as "All scripture is God breathed." In that sentence God breathed is an adjective, or present participle used as adjective, which describes the noun scripture. A verbal adjective would imply a becoming, but the Word did not become. He is. But the translators, and their English predecessors, were led to avoid that rendering, and I believe they knew in their hearts that inspiration was an eternal entity, a noun. Even though the phrase "by inspiration of God" describes scripture it is at least equally valid to look at it as a noun which is the object of the sentence. Here Paul could not have been speaking to Timothy of any original manuscripts. Those of the Old Testament were gone. And since II Timothy was probably Paul's last epistle much of the New Testament already had been written. Graphe in this verse means scripture of both testaments. The Holy Ghost said that Timothy had known the scriptures, and so he had them before him from childhood.

The word *theopneustos* was given by the Holy Ghost to Paul. It is unique. It appears only once in the New Testament and is only infrequently seen in earlier pagan Greek writing. Some defenders of the KJV believe that *theopneustos* is a "verbal adjective," essentially a past participle. That belief is more compatible with the concept of inspiration as a process which occurred in time, that is, a becoming. They say that "pasa graphe theopneustos" means all scripture is God breathed. **If *theopneustos* is a verbal adjective the translation should be "God breathed" and not "given by inspiration of God."**

[emphasis added]

SOURCE: [3]Inspiration: Temporary Or Eternal

Apostasy has overrun our Bible colleges and churches! The denial of the inspiration of the King James Bible opens a Pandora's Box of problems. According to the American Bible Society, there are approximately [4]900 English Bible versions (in part or whole). Of all those Bible

versions, The Crown College would have us to believe that God has only chosen one of them as His perfectly preserved Word, but IT IS NOT INSPIRED? Bob Jones University insanely believes they are all God's Word, but NONE OF THEM ARE INSPIRED. The state of our fundamental Bible colleges today is alarming!!! They are arrogant and you cannot reason with them. They're all holding hands, standing together, united in rebellion against the inspiration of the King James Bible!!!

The King James Bible Is God's Inspired Word

I do believe that ONE BOOK STANDS ALONE—the *inspired* KING JAMES BIBLE! As I mentioned, it's not just The Crown College, it's all of the Bible colleges today, with few exceptions. It's nearly all of the churches today, with few exceptions. Bless God, I believe that we have an inspired King James Bible today. *Inspired* means those words are empowered by the Holy Spirit of God. **Hebrews 4:12, "*For the word of God is quick [alive], and powerful*, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. "**

John 6:63, "

It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: *the words* that I speak unto you, *they are spirit, and they are life*.

" If the King James Bible is not inspired, then it is not God's Word. When a mortal man writes a book, it is inspired by a man; but God's Word is inspired by God, meaning that His Spirit emanates through His Words. As Dr. James Sightler well explained in the earlier quote I shared with you, *inspiration* refers to an eternal entity and not a process.

Why won't they say it? Why won't they say that the King James Bible is inspired? It is because a wicked group of former Christian fundamentalists went astray, denying the inspiration of the King James Bible, and now due to peer pressure, men are too cowardly to go against the

herd mentality. Who were these wicked men? One was Dr. Stewart Custer (1931-2017), who indoctrinated Bob Jones University students for 47 years that they didn't have an inspired Bible today. Shame on Dr. Custer! Another is Dr. Jack Schaap, former pastor of the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. Another inspiration-denier is Evangelist Sam Gipp. **Ecclesiastes 9:18, " Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good."**

No preacher denies the inspiration of the King James Bible, unless he has been messed-up in some deadbeat religious seminary, or he has been hobnobbing with liberals!!!

What good is inspiration without preservation, and what good is preservation without inspiration? You need BOTH!!! God's Words have never lost their inspiration, except in the modern corrupt Bible revisions!!! The King James Bible is inspired.

They just won't say it! Well I will

—THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS 100 % THE VERBALLY ***INSPIRED*** WORD OF ALMIGHTY GOD!!!!!!!

> "You show me a person to whom Heaven becomes real, and this Book becomes real, and God becomes real, and Hell becomes real, and salvation becomes real, and I'll show you a person that will so much the more serve God as he sees the day approaching!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[5]So Much The More As Ye See The Day Approaching"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3
2. https://thecrowncollege.edu/about-crown/what-we-believe
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/inspiration-temporal_or_eternal.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/so_much_the_more_as_ye_see_the_day.mp3

1.2.53 A Praying Pulpit Begets A Praying Pew (2020-04-12 08:00)

1st Peter 5:1-3, "

The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: *Feed the flock of God which is among you*, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; Neither as being lords over God's heritage, *but being ensamples to the flock*."

Everything rises and falls on leadership! It is tragic that all across the world, especially in America, pastors are incompetent. Instead of faithfully feeding God's flock, they fleece the flock! Notice in our text passage that verse 2 calls a church congregation, "

THE FLOCK OF GOD.

" They are not your people dear pastor, because God is their heavenly Father. The flock belongs to the Lord Jesus Christ, who is the Head of the Church. **Ephesians 5:23, "**

For the husband is the head of the wife, even as *Christ is the head of the church*: and he is the saviour of the body.

"

Having said that, I read something edifying today by the faithful man of God, Pastor Edward M. Bounds (1835-1913)...

A Praying Pulpit Begets a Praying Pew

by Pastor E.M. Bounds

I judge that my prayer is more than the devil himself; if it were otherwise, Luther would have fared differently long before this. Yet men will not see and acknowledge the great wonders or miracles God works in my behalf. If I should neglect prayer but a single day, I should lose a great deal of the fire of faith. – Martin Luther

ONLY glimpses of the great importance of prayer could the apostles get before Pentecost. But the Spirit coming and filling on Pentecost elevated prayer to its vital and all-commanding position in the gospel of Christ. The call now of prayer to every saint is the Spirit's loudest and most exigent call. Sainthood's piety is made, refined, perfected, by prayer. The gospel moves with slow and timid pace when the saints are not at their prayers early and late and long.

Where are the Christly leaders who can teach the modern saints how to pray and put them at it? Do we know we are raising up a prayerless set of saints? Where are the apostolic leaders who can put God's people to praying? Let them come to the front and do the work, and it will be the greatest work which can be done. An increase of educational facilities and a great increase of money force will be the direst curse to religion if they are not sanctified by more and better praying than we are doing. More praying will not come as a matter of course. The campaign for the twentieth or thirtieth century fund will not help our praying but hinder if we are not careful. Nothing but a specific effort from a praying leadership will avail. The chief ones must lead in the apostolic effort to radicate the vital importance and fact of prayer in the heart and life of the Church. None but praying leaders can have praying followers. Praying apostles will beget praying saints. A praying pulpit will beget praying pews. We do greatly need some body who can set the saints to this business of praying. We are not a generation of praying saints. Non-praying saints are a beggarly gang of saints who have neither the ardor nor the beauty nor the power of saints. Who will restore this breach? The greatest will he be of reformers and apostles, who can set the Church to praying.

We put it as our most sober judgment that the great need of the Church in this and all ages is men of such commanding faith, of such unsullied holiness, of such marked spiritual vigor and consuming zeal, that their prayers, faith, lives, and ministry will be of such a radical and aggressive form as to work spiritual revolutions which will form eras in individual and Church life.

We do not mean men who get up sensational stirs by novel devices, nor those who attract by a pleasing entertainment; but men who can stir things, and work revolutions by the preaching of God's Word and by the power of the Holy Ghost, revolutions which change the whole current of things.

Natural ability and educational advantages do not figure as factors in this matter; but capacity for faith, the ability to pray, the power of thorough consecration, the ability of self-littleness, an absolute losing of one's self in God's glory, and an ever-present and insatiable yearning and seeking after all the fullness of God – men who can set the Church ablaze for God; not in a noisy, showy way, but with an intense and quiet heat that melts and moves everything for God.

God can work wonders if he can get a suitable man. Men can work wonders if they can get God to lead them. The full endowment of the spirit that turned the world upside down would be eminently useful in these latter days. Men who can stir things mightily for God, whose spiritual revolutions change the whole aspect of things, are the universal need of the Church.

The Church has never been without these men; they adorn its history; they are the standing miracles of the divinity of the Church; their example and history are an unfailing inspiration and blessing. An increase in their number and power should be our prayer.

That which has been done in spiritual matters can be done again, and be better done. This was Christ's view. He said "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father." The past has not exhausted the possibilities nor the demands for doing great things for God. The Church that is dependent on its past history for its miracles of power and grace is a fallen Church.

God wants elect men – men out of whom self and the world have gone by a severe crucifixion, by a bankruptcy which has so totally ruined self and the world that there is neither hope nor desire of recovery; men who by this insolvency and crucifixion have turned toward God perfect hearts.

Let us pray ardently that God's promise to prayer may be more than realized.

SOURCE: Pastor E.M. Bounds, "

[1]Power Through Prayer,

"

Chapter 20

Rarely does the man in the pew rise above the spirituality of the man in the pulpit. That is the big problem with churches today! People love and follow their pastors, no matter how wrong they may be. We need a revival in America of preachers getting right with God. Spirituality in a church begins in the pulpit.

"Satan trembles when he sees the weakest saint upon his knees." —William Cowper

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/edward_bounds/power_through_prayer.pdf

---

Happy S. Mkhatshwa (2020-04-12 10:34:25)
Every time when i read everything you post i become blessed brother David all the times. May the Lord bless you even more.

1.2.54 A Christian Falls IN GRACE Never FROM GRACE (2020-04-12 15:00)

Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But *where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*."

A Christian believer always falls IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE! I love that Bible truth! The unsaved person is under the curse of God's LAW, condemned already. ...

> **Galatians 3:13-14, " *Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law*, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; *that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith*."**

That is such a precious Bible passage! Every sinner is under THE CURSE of the law. The *sting* of death is sin, and the *strength* of sin is the law (1st Corinthians 15:55-56). For the unsaved (or unregenerate) person, death brings eternal damnation in Hell, and that is THE STING which death brings; but for the redeemed sinner, Christ has removed the sting from death. Jesus Christ became a curse for every sinner on Calvary's cross! That is how much the Lord loves you dear friend.

Once a sinner gets saved, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, they are removed from under the curse of the law. That believer is now and forever UNDER GOD'S GRACE!!!

The

dear saint of God is under God's free GRACE.

All of the false prophets today

—Paul Washer, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur (to name but a few)—who require turning away from sinful behavior to receive the free gift of God—are not teaching GRACE! Anything other

than *grace alone* is NOT true saving grace! **Romans 11:6a, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace..."** The moment that anyone adds the slightest addition to the Gospel of grace, it ceases to be grace. If you think that the life you are living on earth can affect your eternal life, then you don't get grace!!! Jonah pondered

this great theological truth in the belly of the whale. **Jonah 2:9b, "SALVATION IS OF THE LORD."** No believer can ever fall from grace, it is impossible!!! When we sin (and we ALL DO), we fall IN GRACE! Once a person has eternal life, which is the gift of God, they can NEVER lose it!!!

Believers Are Under GRACE, Not Under the LAW

The following Bible verse speaks concerning the unsaved person, who is still under THE LAW, which condemns them for their sins. The LAW of God (about 720 Old Testament commandments) makes all men guilty. Before we were saved, we were all under the LAW...

> **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to**
>
> **them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the**
>
> **world may become guilty before God."**

In sharp contrast, the following Bible verse speaks concerning the Christian, who is no

longer under the LAW, but is now and forever under God's GRACE, which is only

through faith in Christ Jesus...

> **Romans 6:14-15, "For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under**

the law, but under grace. What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the

law, but under grace? God forbid."

No Christian has a license to sin, just because the LAW no longer has the power to

condemn us.

Romans 3:31, " Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

" Albeit, in a sense we do have a license to sin, in that, no amount of

sinning can ever jeopardize our position in Christ as His redeemed child. The daily choices we make as believers determine our CONDITION in Christ; but our POSITION was forever settled the moment we were born-again, and nothing can ever change that! Once saved, always saved!

"Talking to men for God is a great thing, but talking to God for men is greater still."
—Edward M. Bounds (1835-1913)

1.2.55 Jesus Christ Is Bodily Risen! (2020-04-12 20:08)

John 20:1, " The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre."

JESUS IS RISEN! You know, as crazy as it sounds, I read the other day that [1]25 % of professed Christians in England don't believe Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead! How can that be?

What saith the Scripture? ...

1st Corinthians 15:12-14, “Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead? But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen: And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.”

Obviously they are “Christian”

in name only, and not true born-again believers. Truth is stranger than fiction!

As if things could get any weirder, the Jehovah’s Witness’ religious cult also denies Jesus’ bodily resurrection. Their official JW.org website says:

After Jesus’ Resurrection, Was His Body Flesh or Spirit?

The Bible’s answer

The Bible says that Jesus “was put to death in the flesh but made alive [resurrected] in the spirit.”—1 Peter 3:18; Acts 13:34; 1 Corinthians 15:45; 2 Corinthians 5:16.

Jesus’ own words showed that he would not be resurrected with his flesh-and-blood body. He said that he would give his “flesh in behalf of the life of the world,” as a ransom for mankind. (John 6:51; Matthew 20:28) If he had taken back his flesh when he was resurrected, he would have canceled that ransom sacrifice. This could not have happened, though, for the Bible says that he sacrificed his flesh and blood “once for all time.”—Hebrews 9:11, 12.

SOURCE:

Jehovah’s Witnesses - Bible Teachings, ’ [2]After Jesus’ Resurrection, Was His Body Flesh or Spirit? ’

If you read the entire article, it gets even weirder, claiming that Jesus only raised up as a spirit, but a spirit can take on physical form, which is how His disciples allegedly were able to see and touch Him. ...

> If Jesus was raised up with a spirit body, how could his disciples see him?

> Spirit creatures can take on human form. For example, angels who did this in the past even ate and drank with humans. (Genesis 18:1-8; 19:1-3) However, they still were spirit creatures and could leave the physical realm.—Judges 13:15-21.

> SOURCE:
>
> Jehovah's Witnesses - Bible Teachings, ' [3]After Jesus' Resurrection, Was His Body Flesh or Spirit? '

Dear friend, how gullible are you? Hopefully not as gullible as the 8,683,117 unsaved folks who follow this dangerous JW religious cult. The angels who came to rescue Lot and his family in Genesis, were in bodily form. There is nothing in the Bible which teaches that angels are spirits that have a body one minute, and not a body the next. By all Scriptural evidence, angels always have a body. Even God Himself sits upon a physical throne. The Son is a separate person, having His own physical body, and sits upon a separate throne in Heaven (Colossians 3:1).

There is a fairly popular heresy in some churches today called Modalism, which says God enters into different modes. [4]Modalism denies the Trinity (i.e., Godhead, the triune nature of God).

[5]Evidences of Christ's physical resurrection from the dead:

1. Jesus Was Seen By Over 500 Witnesses At Once In His Resurrected Body (1st Corinthians 15:6)
2. Jesus Physically Appeared And Met With His Disciples In His Resurrected Body (John 20:19-26)
3. Jesus Physically Ate Food And Drank With His Disciples In His Resurrected Body (Luke 24:42-43)
4. Jesus Told Mary Not To Physically Touch His Body After His Resurrection (John 20:17)
5. Jesus Told His Disciple Thomas To Physically Touch His Scars And Thrust His Side (John 20:27-28)
6. Jesus Walked With And Expounded The Two Disciples On The Road To Emmaus (Luke 24:13-27)
7. Jesus Physically Ascended Into The Clouds In His Resurrected Body (Acts 1:9; Luke 24:51)
8. Jesus Appeared Physically To The Apostle John In The Book Of Revelation (Revelation 1:13-18)
9. Jesus Is Physically Seated On The Right-Hand Of The Father In Heaven (Colossians 3:1)
10. We Will Physically Meet The Lord In The Air At The Rapture (1st Thessalonians 4:17)
11. Every Eye Will Physically See Jesus Bodily At His Second Coming (Revelation 1:7)
12. I am sure there are more, but these are the evidences off the top of my head that I could think of, thus proving that Jesus Christ raised up from the dead as He foretold. Many religious groups deny Christ's physical resurrection.

The inspired Holy Bible teaches that Jesus Christ has physically risen! That is what we celebrate each Easter Sunday in America. I understand that *Easter* itself is a pagan holiday, but as Christians we couldn't care less about Ishtar, the Assyrian and Babylonian fertility goddess of sex. We don't worship decorated Christmas trees as Christmas, as they did in Jeremiah 10:2; we simply enjoy a nice looking tree in our home. I personally celebrate holidays and have no Scriptural problem with doing so, if you do, then don't. To each his own. **Romans 14:22, " Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth."** In the case of JW's. they don;t believe in celebrating holidays; but there's no reason for them to celebrate Easter, because they don't think Jesus physically resurrected from the dead.

Lest there be any doubt that Christ raised up in His physical body, may I quote to you a familiar passage from 1st Corinthians 15:

1st Corinthians 15:3-8,

“

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

And that *he was seen of Cephas*, *then of the twelve*:

After that, *he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once*; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

After that, *he was seen of James*; then of all the apostles.

And last of all *he was seen of me* also, as of one born out of due time.

”

If I added correctly, that’s 515 saints who SAW Jesus in His resurrected body. Contrary to the ridiculous claim of JW’s that a spirit can appear in a fleshly body—it ain’t never happened! There is not one place in the Holy Bible where a spirit took on bodily form! God’s angels have their own body. Demons are disembodied fallen angels, who require either a human or an animal host to posses. What the JW’s are teaching is bizarre, unscriptural and wrong! We cannot find even one example in the inspired Word of God, where an angel left their physical body!

By the way, Jesus left this earth in a physical body (Acts 1:9-11), nor has He ever separated from that resurrected body, and He is now seated on the right-hand of the Father in Heaven in that same physical body. **Colossians 3:1, “ If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.”** What saith the Scripture? **Philippians 3:21, “Who shall change our vile body, that it may be *fashioned like unto his glorious body*, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.”** Could the Scripture speak any plainer? I think not. Jesus has a “

glorious body,

”

and we will one day (at the Rapture) also receive a glorious body

“

fashioned like unto HIS GLORIOUS BODY

”

! What a glorious hope!

[6]

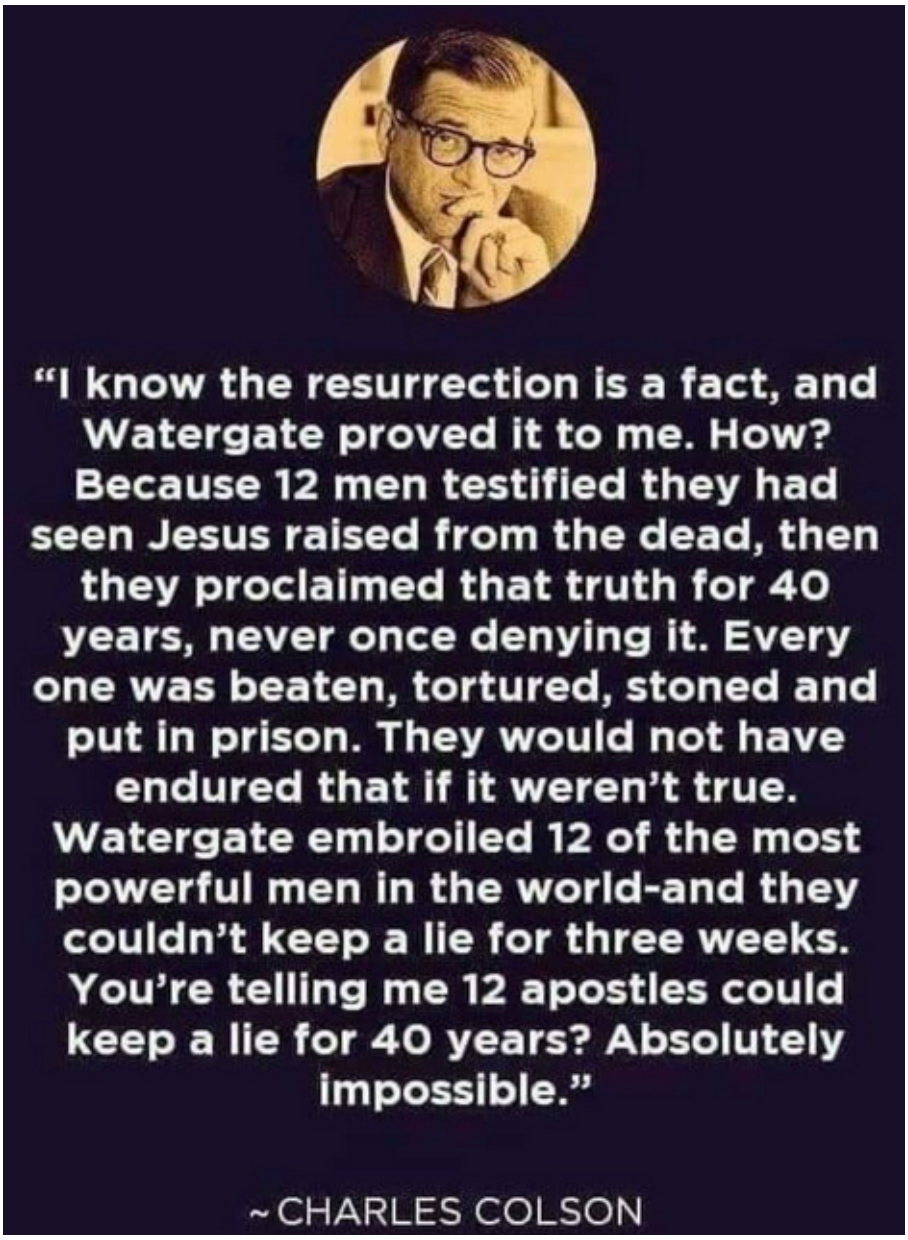

“We don’t love people because of what they do, or don’t do; we love them because God loves them, and God cares about them, and He wants us to help win them to the Lord!” —[7]Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. (a beautiful quote from the sermon titled: “[8]Developing A Process of Evangelism To Reach The Lost With The Gospel”

1. https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-england-39153121
2. https://www.jw.org/en/bible-teachings/questions/jesus-body
3. https://www.jw.org/en/bible-teachings/questions/jesus-body
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/trinity.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/proofs_of_jesus_bodily_resurrection.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgqbZSuxc2VKPhU4_2k7D4aSzvBIwtVKFxJtCbnarhadiKq8_xD3Y6BeeUb_mc6qWbshW2sVGiHHRO9vjVBq9uIq0AIpoTxkF2s4EO
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_john_jenkins_sr.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/john_jenkins_sr/developing_a_process_of_evangelism.mp3

1.2.56 Once Saved, Always Saved (2020-04-12 20:30)

John 10:28-29, “ And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father’s hand.”

A Person CANNOT Lose Salvation.

> **Galatians 5:1-4, “Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.**
>
> **Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; YE ARE FALLEN FROM GRACE.”**

Many sincere folks have misinterpreted this Scripture to conclude that a Believer can lose their salvation—this is a false teaching! “Falling from grace” does NOT mean falling away from God’s salvation and God’s promises. God made us a promise in the Bible, **“For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved” (Romans 10:13).** My part is to “call”,

God's part is to "save." I cannot save myself, nor can you. Only God can save a person because only God can forgive

sin. No priest or Pope can forgive (or absolve) anyone's sins. Penance is simply NOT a Bible doctrine. I must go to Jesus and Him alone! Thanks be to God, I did this as a young man and have been saved since that day. Though I am still a sinner and often fall short of God's standards, I am still a Child of God—safe and secure in the everlasting arms of the Father.

Eternal Security is the Biblical doctrine that a believer CANNOT lose salvation in Christ Jesus.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Christ died for our sins on the cross, He was buried and raised up bodily from the dead three days later. This is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** Believe and the work is done, you are saved securely and eternally.

Eternal security is not a separate doctrine than salvation.

> "The moment you are saved, you become a member of the body of Christ. If you could ever become unsaved, part of Christ's own body would go to hell."
>
> —
>
> Dr. Ray Stanford (1916-2012),
>
> " [1]Handbook Of Personal Evangelism ," chapter two, " [2]Eternal Security ")

I CANNOT lose my salvation, no way. No amount of evil or wrong doing can undo what God has done. I didn't deserve to be saved in the first place so my actions have no bearing on my salvation. This does not give us a license to sin, it just means that salvation starts and ends with God. The only thing God requires of us is to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of our sins. Thank God! Jesus washed my sins away and wrote my name in Heaven! He saved a vile, dirty, rotten sinner from hell-fire! God placed Jesus' righteousness on my account and placed my grievous sins on Jesus account! The Father declared me J-U-ST-I-F-I-E-D, just-if-I'd never sinned! Now that's a wonderful God!

> "We believe this King James Bible is the ONLY Bible!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great sermon, "[3]I Find No Fault In This Man!"

1. http://www.biblelineministries.org/onlinebooks/handbook-of-personal-evangelism/index.html
2. http://www.biblelineministries.org/onlinebooks/handbook-of-personal-evangelism/ch2.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3

1.2.57 What You Need To Know About The Coronavirus (2020-04-12 23:55)

Jeremiah 11:9,

“

And the LORD said unto me, *A conspiracy* is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

”

A report compiled from World Atlas calculated that there were 4,416 cities in the world with a population of over 150,000. The total number of cities might be somewhere around 50,000. There are only 192 countries in the world, and a medium sized country has 300-400 cities. Now ask yourself something—of the estimated 50,000 cities worldwide, how does a mysterious Coronavirus begin in an obscure town named Wuhan in China, and then in three months New York city ends up being the epicenter of the virus? That seems very fishy to me! From Wuhan to New York (the same city that gave us 911)?

The American people are still waiting for honest answers from the government, regarding what really happened on 911 in New York? [1]Vietnam Veteran Rudy Dent is a 31-year retired NYC firefighter and fire investigator, who [2]openly called 911 an INSIDE JOB! Dr. Craig Roberts wrote a compelling article last year titled: ’[3]The Truth Has Finally Come Out About 911!’ With all these facts in mind, seeing that 911 was an obvious False Flag Terror Attack, anyone familiar with 911 knew from the very start that this whole Coronavirus scare is another False Flag Operation (just like the 2007 London Train Bombings). I cannot say conclusively with evidence that the Coronavirus is manmade, but I am 100 % convinced of it!

One thing is very clear and obvious—our world has gone from a Pandemic to a Police State overnight, which to me is 100 % proof of this being another INSIDE JOB!!!

Like the beginning of a horse race out of the gates, the American newsmedia hyped the Coronavirus... AND THEY’RE OFF!!! The following videos from Pastor Chuck Baldwin concerning the Coronavirus are disturbing, which I believe to be 100 % truthful...



“Figures don’t lie, but liars sure can figure!” —Dr. Annie Bukacek



I praise God for the faithful Christians in this present dark hour, who are standing for the truth, not blindly going along with the agendas and lies being spoonfed to the American public by the controlled media. One of my favorite preachers is Pastor Chuck Baldwin, who courageously says:

A Contagion Of Fear

This message was preached by Pastor Chuck Baldwin on Sunday, March 15, 2020, during the service at Liberty Fellowship.

In this message Pastor Baldwin reviews the history of the Coronavirus. He reviews the fact that globally the mortality rate of the virus is less than 1 %. He reviews the fact that over 80 % of people contracting the virus have "mild" symptoms. He reviews the fact that we are MANY times more likely to die from a car accident, cardiac disease, an accidental fall or even choking to death on food than we are from the Coronavirus.

The main point of this message is to remind Christians that people who are filled with the Holy Spirit cannot be filled with the spirit of fear. Pastor Baldwin reminds Christian brethren that we are not in this world to live for ourselves, but for Christ– and that our life's goal should be to glorify Christ in our bodies, whether it be by life or by death.

Pastor Baldwin also shows how this manufactured virus scare is greatly augmenting the Welfare State, the Police State, socialist politicians and Big Pharma. Sadly, many so-called patriot bloggers and broadcasters are also fomenting fear–and cashing in on the profits of fear-mongering.

The Bible commands us to FEAR NOT, STAND UP and TRUST GOD.

SOURCE: [4]A Contagion Of Fear



A Contagion Of Fear - Pastor Chuck Baldwin

1. https://www.unz.com/ldinh/obscured-american-rudy-dent-a-9-11-first-responder
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
3. https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2019/01/04/9-11-finally-the-truth-comes-out
4. https://libertyfellowshipmt.com/News/tabid/56/ID/3990/A-Contagion-Of-Fear.aspx

---

1.2.58 Does The Holy Bible Teach The Rapture of The Church? (2020-04-13 01:41)

1st Corinthians 15:51-53,

“

Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but *we shall all be changed, In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye*, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality.” ... 1st Thessalonians 4:16-18, “

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

Then we which are alive and remain shall be *caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air*: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

”

[1]CLICK HERE FOR A BIGGER CHART IMAGE

[2]

Contrasting The Two Stages Of Jesus Christ's Return

THE RAPTURE	THE SECOND COMING
At the Rapture, Jesus comes FOR His Church. (John 14:1-3, 1 Thessalonians 4:14-17)	At the Glorious Appearing (Second Coming), Jesus comes WITH His Church. (Zechariah 14:5, Colossians 3:4, Jude 14, Revelation 19:14)
At the Rapture, Christians are caught up to meet Jesus in the air (1 Thessalonians 4:13-18)	At the Glorious Appearing, Jesus' feet touch the earth (Zechariah 14:4, Revelation 19:11-21)
At the Rapture, Christians are taken up but unbelievers are left behind. (1 Thessalonians 4:13-18)	At the Glorious Appearing, the unsaved wicked (tares) are taken up, but the righteous (wheat, i.e., the tribulation saints) are left behind. (Matthew 13:28-30)
At the Rapture, Jesus will gather His Bride, the Church, unto Himself in preparation of the Marriage of the Lamb. (Revelation 19:6-9)	At the Glorious Appearing, Jesus will execute judgment on the earth and establish His Kingdom. (Zechariah 14:3-4, Jude 14-15, Revelation 19:11-21)
The Marriage of the Lamb takes place in Heaven AFTER the Rapture of the Church. (Revelation 19:6-9	War on earth comes AFTER the Marriage of the Lamb at the Glorious Appearing when the King of Kings and Lord of Lords lays the smackdown on evil! (Revelation 19:11-21)
The Rapture will happen in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye (Blink. It's over!). (1 Corinthians 15:52)	The Glorious Appearing will be a slow coming. Everyone will see Jesus coming with great power and great glory! (Zechariah 12:10, Matthew 24:30, Revelation 1:7)
At the Rapture, only those who are looking for Him (Christians) will see Him. (1 John 3:2, 1 Corinthians 15:52)	At the Glorious Appearing, every eye will see Him and those who have rejected Him will wail. (Revelation 1:7)
At the Rapture, Jesus will descend from Heaven with a shout (calling for the saints at the resurrection). (1 Thessalonians 4:16)	At the Glorious Appearing, no shout is mentioned, although the Lord does slay the wicked with the sword of His mouth. (Revelation 19:11-21)
The "First Resurrection of Revelation 20:6 includes 5 separate resurrections. At the Rapture, the third of these resurrections occurs. (1 Thessalonians 4:13-18, 1 Corinthians 15:51-54. The First Resurrection is only for born-again believers, that is, Christians)	At the Glorious Appearing of Jesus Christ, the final of these 5 (of the First Resurrection) will happen. (Daniel 12:2 contrasts the saved with the unsaved, speaking of both the First and the Second Resurrection. The Second Resurrection is only for the unsaved damned)
At the Rapture, a resurrection will take place. (1 Thessalonians 4:13-18, 1 Corinthians 15:51-54)	At the Glorious Appearing, there is no resurrection spoken of. (Zechariah 12:10, Zechariah14:4-5, Revelation 1:7, 19:11-21)
The Rapture can happen at any time....maybe even now which is why we are to be WATCHING for the return of Jesus Christ! (Revelation 3:3, 1 Thessalonians 5:4-6)	The Glorious Appearing will occur at the end of the seven-year tribulation period. (Daniel 9:24-27, Matthew 24:29-30, 2 Thessalonians 2:3-8)
At the Rapture, no angels are sent to gather the Church.	At the Glorious Appearing, angels will be sent to gather people together for judgment. (Matthew 13:39, 41 & 49, Matthew 24:31, Matthew 25:31, 2 Thessalonians 1:7-10)
At the Rapture, those who died in Christ will return with Jesus to recover their resurrected bodies. (1 Thessalonians 4:14-16)	At the Glorious Appearing, Christians will return with Jesus already in their resurrected bodies, riding on white horses wearing white linen. (Revelation 19:11-21)
At the Rapture, Jesus doesn't return riding a white horse.	At the Glorious Appearing, Jesus will return riding a white horse. (Revelation 19:11)
The Rapture will bring with it a message of hope and comfort. (1 Thessalonians 4:18, Titus 2:13, 1 John 3:3)	The Glorious Appearing will bring with it a message of judgment. (Joel 3:12-16, Malachi 4:5, Revelation 19:11-21)
World is deceived. (2 Thessalonians 2:3-12)	Satan is bound. (Revelation 20:1-2)
Focus: Lord and Church. (1 Thessalonians 4:13-18)	Focus: Israel and Kingdom. (Matthew 24:14)
No signs precede Rapture. (1 Thessalonians 5:1-3)	Signs precede Second Coming. (Luke 21:11,15)
Tribulation begins.	Millennial kingdom begins.
Manifestation of Antichrist. (2 Thessalonians 2:3-4)	Manifestation of Jesus Christ. (Malachi 4:2)
Jesus claims His bride.	Jesus comes with His bride. (Revelation 19:6-14)
Marriage Supper Of The Lamb follows the Rapture. (Revelation 19:9)	The Great Supper of the wicked follows the Tribulation. (Revelation 19:17)
The world will not see Jesus at the Rapture; but rather, believers ascend go to meet Him in the air. (1 Thessalonians 4:17)	Jesus will descend bodily and visibly for all to see, just as He ascended bodily and visibly. (Acts 1:9-11)
The Judgment Seat Of Christ follows the Rapture. (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11)	The Judgment of the Nations follows the Tribulation (Matthew 24:32-46)
Believers receive a new, immortal, glorified body fashioned like unto the Lord's. (Philippians 3:21; 1 Corinthians 15:51-54)	Saints saved during the Tribulation enter into the Millennial kingdom with their earthly bodies. (Isaiah 65:20)
The Antichrist is revealed after the Rapture. (2 Thessalonians 2:8)	The Antichrist is defeated and cast into the Lake of Fire at the Second Coming. (Revelation 19:20)
Israel is persecuted during the Tribulation. Two-in-three Jews in Israel are killed. (Zechariah 13:8-9)	Israel is regathered. (Jeremiah 23:5-8)
The timing of the Rapture is unknown. It is a secret. No man, nor the angels, not even the Son, know when this time shall be (Mark 13:32). Only a pretribulation Rapture position supports this vital Biblical truth.	The timing of Christ's Second Coming is known, which is at the culmination of the 7-year Tribulation (or, Daniel's 70th week). The Rapture starts the calendar clock for Daniel's 70th week.
World government (New World Order) follows the Rapture. (Revelation 13:15)	Christ's reign and government follows the Second Coming. (Daniel 2:34-35)
The Lord gathers the saints (2nd Thessalonians 2:1)	The angels gather the saints (the elect, Matthew 24:31)
Both the living and the dead saints are gathered (1st Thessalonians 4:16-17)	Only the living saints are gathered (Matthew 24:31)
The trumpet shall sound multiple times, and at THE LAST TRUMP (trumpet blow), we (believers) shall all be changed, glorious resurrected with an incorruptible body (1st Corinthians 15:52; 1st Thessalonians 4:16)	The Lord's voice is as a trumpet (Revelation 1:10-11). There is no trumpet mentioned at Christ's Second Coming.
World famine, pestilence, war and sorrow follow the Rapture. (Matthew 24:6-10; Luke 17:31)	World peace follows Christ's Second Coming when He reigns from Jerusalem (Isaiah 11:6)

[3]CLICK HERE FOR A BIGGER CHART IMAGE

One of my favorite preachers is Pastor Steven Anderson of the [4]Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona. Brother Anderson is an aggressive soulwinner, bold in his preaching, and a fervent man of God in my humble opinion. Unfortunately, Pastor Anderson completely DENIES THE RAPTURE of the Body of Christ, which I believe is utter heresy, and he is responsible more than anyone for turning Baptists away from the great doctrine of the Rapture.

As I have just shown you, there are at least 33 differences in the Scripture between the Rapture and the Second Coming of the Lord Jesus Christ. I'm sure there are plenty more, but I found these. I encourage YOU DEAR READER, to examine the evidence and decide for yourself. That is all I ask. Don't believe me. Don't believe Pastor Anderson. Do your own Bible study!

Our two text passages of Scripture are strong evidence of a Pretribulation Rapture. At this prophetic event, the saints will be "

CAUGHT UP

"

into the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air. The Bible says we as believers WILL BE CHANGED IN THE TWINKLING OF AN EYE (i.e., 100 to 400 milliseconds). In less than one second, our mortal bodies will be forever CHANGED by God into immortal bodies. **Philippians 3:21,**

"For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also *we look for the Saviour*, the Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. " What a glorious day that will be, when my Jesus I shall see!!!

The believer's soul is redeemed at the moment of salvation; but our body won't be redeemed until the Rapture, when our blessed Savior Jesus Christ appears...

> **Romans 8:22-23, "For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.**
>
> **And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, *waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body*.**
>
> **"**

The Rapture is a Biblical teaching! Carefully study the 33 distinctions that I gave you earlier, contrasting the Rapture with Christ's Second Coming, and I am confident that you will come to the same conclusion as I did. Here are some helpful words from the famous baseball player turned evangelist, Billy Sunday (1862-1935), concerning the Pretribulation Rapture...

> "The Lord does not come to the world at the time of the Rapture, but only reveals himself to the members of His Body. At the time of his resurrection He was only seen by those who believed on Him. Pilate and the High Priest, and those who crucified Him, did not know that He was risen. So it will be at the time of the Rapture. The world will not know that He has been here, and will have no knowledge of Him until He comes with the members of His Body, at the close of the Tribulation." —Evangelist Billy Sunday, "[5]The Second Coming Of Christ"

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/rapture_chart_80.jpg
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgM5UNH0b4-7q1Zoumh8Iffc6lKqiUFSw981yVb3mTpfZXedVIDSTiQk331jwerbUP0NSVMZJf3pZA_6WvV4NdYUX9O3pXCC2MkoEo
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/rapture_chart_80.jpg
4. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Billy%20Sunday/second_coming_of_christ-billy_sunday.htm

---

1.2.59 Boldness Comes From Walking With God (2020-04-13 03:00)

Acts 4:13, "Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus."

America's great need in this perilous hour is bold men of God who PREACH THE TRUTH!!! Where does boldness come from? Why, it comes from walking with the Lord in prayer and abiding in the Scriptures. Boldness comes from spending time with Jesus!!! The reason why pastors don't preach with boldness today is because they don't truly walk with God.

As a man abides in the Scriptures (John 5:39; Psalms 1), and understands the truths being taught to Him by the Holy Spirit (John 16:13), the truth WILL BURN IN HIS HEART (as it did the prophet Jeremiah, as it does mine daily). **Jeremiah 20:9, "Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay."** Like a pregnant woman who's ready to give birth, a preacher should be so full of truth that he is ready to give birth to a sermon at all times! I LOVE BIBLE PREACHING!!! I NEED BIBLE-PREACHING!!! WE ALL DO!!! Sadly, very few of my web visitors listen to the several

thousand MP3 sermons that I've published online. I encourage you to listen to preaching!!!

Amidst horrible persecution against the New Testament Church, the Lord's disciples prayed for BOLDNESS to speak the Word of God...

Acts 4:24-29, "

And when they heard that, *they lifted up their voice to God* with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,

For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

And now, *Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word*,

"

The average pastor nowadays is a mere businessman, an administrator, running a 501c3 state-licensed business instead of a Bible-believing, soul-winning, Christ-honoring, sin-fighting, people-loving, truth-telling, New Testament Church. Oh, how we need

preaching PREACHERS!!! We need men of truth, who desire not money, and are consumed with THE TRUTH! **Jeremiah 3:15, "**

And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

" Boldness to love, forgive and preach comes only from walking with our wonderful God!

"Satan trembles when he sees the weakest saint upon his knees." —William Cowper

1.2.60 What HAPPENS In Vegas Is RECORDED In Heaven! (2020-04-13 08:00)

“Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!” —Habakkuk 2:12

As a child of God, I passionately hate Las Vegas! **Psalms 97:10, “Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.”**

The local Chamber Of Commerce in Las Vegas chose to officially nickname their city to “SIN CITY,” for which they will answer

to God in eternity. What a wicked thing to mock sin.

Proverbs 14:9, “

Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour. **”** Sin destroys lives, ruins marriages, breaks apart families, and leaves a trail of damage in its path. Sin thrills and then it kills! Sin fascinates and then it assassinates! I do not envy the wicked. **Psalms 37:1, “ Fret not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity. ”**

Here’s what USA TODAY had to report about the filthy, spiritually rat-infested, worm-hole of Las Vegas . . .

> Sin City uncovered: Vegas strips down to embrace its naughty side
>
> **By Kitty Bean Yancey, USA TODAY**

LAS VEGAS — Tourist couples entwine on front-row sofas at the climax of Cirque du Soleil’s adults-only Zumanity show, watching two dozen cast members simulate an orgy on a revolving stage called "the Lazy Susan of Sex."

Among them is a middle-aged female audience member who has been pulled onstage into a horizontal clinch with a bare-chested hunk.

"This is Sin City…anything is OK," Zumanity drag diva Joey Arias, who plays the "Mistress of Seduction," says later. Audience high jinks he has witnessed include overly amorous duos and a woman who gleefully whipped off her top and slapped her chest against the hunk’s during her spin onstage.

"What happens here, stays here," the famed Vegas tourist slogan says. And as Las Vegas ratchets up the raunch factor to an unprecedented level — $8 billion was dropped last year on adult entertainment such as strip clubs, the Sin City Chamber of Commerce estimates — does it ever!

Anyone who interacts with visitors in this adult fantasyland can offer eyewitness reports of tawdry behavior. Vegas racked up its best year ever in 2006 with 38.9 million visitors and 93.2 % hotel occupancy, the Las Vegas Convention and Visitors Authority says.

More than ever, visitors engage in activities they'd never consider at home, from getting lap dances at strip joints, to picking up a stranger or calling up an escort, to visiting swingers' clubs.

"People come here to do the nasty. The sexy, the naughty — this is the most potent incarnation of Vegas so far," says former professional gambler Anthony Curtis, publisher of LasVegasAdvisor.com, citing an explosion of escort services, topless shows, massage parlors and "gentlemen's clubs" in a place that made its name on gambling and then tried a brief, not-so-successful stint as a family destination that ended about 2001...

Despite the fact that prostitution is illegal here, the phone book's Yellow Pages boasts 126 pages of "entertainers" who'll visit hotel rooms. Entries include "Secret Room Service Satisfaction Guaranteed," "Campus Sorority Sisters Cutting Class To Be With You" and "Fetish World: What's Your Pleasure?" There's something for every predilection, from "Wild Teen Tami" to "Affordable Older Women" to "Girly Man Gary."

Touts on the Strip hand out cards with racy photos and phone numbers of escorts. Hookers hang out at casinos and proposition solo males.

"Our vice squad is busy," says officer Martin Wright, a spokesman for the Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department.

Strip clubs, where the $20 lap dance is lapped up by conventioneers and bachelor partiers, are requisite stops for men on their own, says Michael Tomes, vice president of VegasVIP.com. "Gambling is secondary now," he says:

Las Vegas is all about adults having fun," Maloof says. Visitors "have their Vegas mind-set once they step off the plane."

Law enforcement personnel understand that mind-set, says officer Wright...

"The notion is that it's all men coming here and hiding stuff from their wives," says Howard Lefkowitz, president of the Vegas.com website. "Women come here and do stuff, too, because they think, 'They're not going to find out about it in my hometown.' "

'Cause, you know. What happens in Vegas ...

SOURCE: Sin City uncovered: Vegas strips down to embrace its naughty side - USATODAY.com

That is so tragic. Can you imagine?—"Tourist couples entwine on front-row sofas at the climax of Cirque du Soleil's adults-only Zumanity show, watching two dozen cast members simulate an orgy on a revolving stage called 'the Lazy Susan of Sex."' 38.9 million visitors came to Las Vegas in 2006 alone to see this filth! Although prostitution is illegal, the Yellow Pages boasts 126 pages of "entertainers" (i.e., prostitutes) who'll visit hotel rooms. The police are trained to look the other way. God bless America?

Proverbs 14:34, "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."

Do you think that the folks in Las Vegas, Sin City, would listen to Billy Sunday or a preacher like me if we were to cry aloud against their sins? You know as well as I do that they'd run any Gospel preacher out of town if he started preaching against sin. Jesus said that the Last Days would return to the apostasy of Noah's day, when no one cared about the truth...

Matthew 24:37-39, “But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.”

Las Vegas advertises to the world that “W

hat HAPPENS in Vegas STAYS In Vegas!,

”

but the inspired Word of God warns that God is RECORDING everything...

Revelation 20:12, “ And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and *the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works*.”

What is being written in Heaven about you dear friend? Nothing can escape the eyes and judgment of God. **Hebrews 4:13, “**

Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. **”** So please don’t believe the Devil’s LIE—which says in Las Vegas you can do whatever you want, committing all manner of sin—and it will STAY there. Oh no my friend, your sins WON’T STAY in Vegas, they are being recorded up in Heaven for all to see. The Lord sees the evil and the good. **Proverbs 15:3, “ The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.”** I love that...

“

AND THE GOOD

”

!

Our life is being jotted down, every nook and cranny of our thoughts, words and deeds. **Matthew 12:36,**

“

But I say unto you, That *every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account* thereof in the day of judgment.

” Our omniscient (all-knowing) God is paying attention. In fact, He even know the number of hairs on your head. **Matthew 10:30,**

“But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.”

I am so glad God had Matthew put that in the Bible! Nothing ever escapes the knowledge and attention of our great God! The Lord reads our thoughts (Psalms 139:1-6), He hears our words (Matthew 12:36), and He cares about us the Bible says (1st Peter 5:7).



1st Corinthians 4:5, “ Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God. ”

desperado (2020-04-13 13:13:14)
YEAH BROTHER DAVID, YEAH . I SALUTE YOUR WORK. MAY GOD , LORD ALLMAGHTY RICHLY BLESS YOU AND COMFORT YOU . EVEN SO CAME LORD JESUS .

1.2.61 Nobody Is Laughing In Hell! (2020-04-13 13:30)

Luke 16:22-24, " And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; And *in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments*, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, *that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame*."

One of the most famous Late Night TV hosts is Conan O'Brien. On his popular NBC's 'Late Night With Conan O'Brien' (1993-2009), in 2008 he sang a horrible song mocking the reality of Hell.

Conan Mocks God!

Romans 1:18, "For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness

and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness." [1]Here is the song if you want to hear it,

but I warn you the lyrics may be offensive to some listeners. This was aired on national television. ...

"I'm a Gonna Go To Hell When I Die" —Conan O'Brien

Conan O'Brien makes a mockery of Hell. In the despicable song titled: "Go To Hell When I Die" by a group of perverts who call themselves *The Booty Boys*, Conan is the featured singer. Conan has really hit rock bottom with this sleaze. Here are the sinful lyrics:

Editor's note: The lyrics cited in this story may be offensive.

[2]



I’m Gonna Go To Hell When I Die
I’m Gonna Go To Hell When I Die
I’m Gonna Go To Hell When I Die
I’m Gonna Go To Hell When I Die

I can’t be saved, it’s too late for me
I’m going to H-E Double L when I D-I-E
You could say I’m messed up, but I’m keepin’ it real
I’ll sleep with your mom for a home cooked meal
Give a guy with no legs a new pair of shoes
And give Ben Affleck a bottle of booze
I Call up Nick Lechey, tell him he’s gay
Then ask Jessica to spell Chevrolet

Chorus
I sent Al Roker a box of crullers
With a dozen jelly donuts and a staple remover
I sent Abe Vigoda a cookie basket
With some flowers and a catalogue to pick out a casket
Jacked Michael J. Fox for his time machine
Then I grabbed a couple hookers and Charlie Sheen
And got ’em all to take a trip back in time with me
So we could pee on R. Kelly when he turned 14

Chorus
I pick Kirstie Alley up out of the gutter
Throw her in a ring with Sally Struthers
Cover them with syrup and melted butter
And see how long it takes before they eat each other
I challenge Stephen Hawkings to some one on one
Slam dunk on that bitch like Alan Iverson
Tried to race Andy Dick but he lost control
Ran his mother-f**king car into Billy Joel

Chorus
Push an old lady down a flight of stairs
And pull out the rest of Ron Howard’s hair
And lock a PETA member in a room full of bears
And hook Gary Coleman up with a job at the fair
Keep an unofficial count of Star Jones’ chins
Cast Hillary Swank and Matt Damon as twins
Start a petition that Conan will hate
Get the Tonight Show cancelled in 2008

[3]SONG: GO TO HELL WHEN I DIE

Do you think God is humored by such wickedness? Do you think God laughs in good humor while unsaved sinners sing about going to Hell. God's wrath rests upon all Christ-rejecting sinners. Psalm 7:11 states that God is angry with the wicked EVERY DAY. We read in **Proverb 14:9, "Fools make a mock at sin..."**

To no surprise, Conan O'Brien legally officiated over Late Night TV's first same-sex marriage in New York on November 4, 2011.

All they do on Late Night TV is joke about sin—homosexuality, adultery, drunkenness and going to Hell. In another episode, Conan portrays Jesus as being a homosexual voyeur (a viewer who enjoys seeing the sex acts or sex organs of others). This is how they portray the sinless Lamb of God on TV. This is the horrible way they mock and desecrate the Son of God.

Most of their guests do the same. Everything is about sex, perversion, illegal-drugs, mocking God, et cetera. Why should God bless America?

Conan sings that he's going to Hell when he dies. Sadly, he will one day be condemned out of the words of his own mouth. **Matthew 12:36, "But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment."** How much more shall men give account for blasphemy?Kindly,

Conan's Roman Catholic religion won't help him escape the fires of Hell on Judgment Day. ONLY through faith in the cross of Jesus Christ WITHOUT WORKS can anyone be saved, NOT through religion or merit.

I don't condemn anyone, for the Bible condemns all of us as guilty, rotten, hell-deserving, sinners (Romans 3:10-23). For someone to openly sing with cheer that they're going to burn in Hell is truly heart-breaking. Hell is forever!

Conan, just as Mandy Moore, and other God-haters, has sold his soul to Satan. Why would anyone joke of such a horrible place as Hell, where lost sinners burn in fire forever? Evidently Conan doesn't take Hell very seriously. I pray for his salvation, but as Jesus said in **Luke**

18:24, “How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!” What further saith the Scripture? ...

> **"In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power." —2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9**

Is it a joke to you also dear reader? God is not willing for any to perish (2nd Peter 3:9). Please come to Christ while you still can.

Revelation 20:15, “ And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was *cast into the lake of fire*.” God created Hell for the Devil and his angels, not for humanity.

Matthew 25:41, “ Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into *everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels*: ”

Matthew 25:46, “ And these shall go away into *everlasting punishment*: but the righteous into life eternal.” I assure you dear friend, on the authority of the inspired Word of God, that nobody is laughing in Hell.

God knows that I didn’t write this article to be mean or to criticize anyone, but simply because I care about you, and I want you to go to Heaven someday. There are only two places to go when someone dies

—Heaven or Hell. There is nothing in between. Annihilation (ceasing to exist) is a false teaching. Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time!!! It is a matter of whether or not you believe the Holy Bible. [4]Please don’t go to Hell!



[6]**Nobody Is Laughing In Hell** (MP3 sermon by Pastor Phil Kidd)

1. warning:lyricsmaybeoffensivetosomelisteners.
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhqmIzE8b2izDBeXKe6_r0CnwRLqZWJ-qdG3VuKqK9e3SG6FrMaSCjuRjEN3xieMHMz5Z7UyXyOkgM67X-6X0YUMNgnyY72aikeQnL
3. warning:lyricsmaybeoffensivetosomelisteners.
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjCdMgPwN6B8rcM7Pu3jrjHUNs3iiBdjjVudD09TgvtWy7bKGKfUQytFBYtRRp_v4Vvr4yFJGCAPSoPnDU-oyxCgUZLEpbVl1HHWNY
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/phil_kidd/NobodyIsLaughingInHell.mp3

1.2.62 Man's True Problem Is Disobedience (2020-04-13 18:00)

Jeremiah 7:28, " But thou shalt say unto them, *This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God*, nor receiveth correction: truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth."

Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) rightly said:

> “The whole rotten modern world is wrecked because of disobedience. The sinful, hellish philosophy that has destroyed America is built upon the philosophy of disobedience. Prisons are filled with juvenile delinquents. Children have been killing their school teachers in some sections of America—cutting their throats, shooting them. Little girls and boys are out murdering people. If you stay here you are going to obey.” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Comments On Here And Hereafter,” Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Man’s problem has always been DISOBEDIENCE—disobedience

to authority. In America, there has been a secret program of social engineering for the past 75 years, indoctrinating families to think wrong.

> “This whole society is rotten and Godless. The wrath of God is upon America. Mark my word: if God’s Word be true, this nation is headed for the dust.” —Pastor Tom Malone, ’[1]Can America Survive?’ (1971)

Here is one of the most helpful Bible studies I’ve ever heard, by Pastor Max D. Younce, titled: “

Human Wisdom Versus Divine Wisdom

”

...



(also, please see [2]PART TWO)

In the preceding video sermon, Dr. Younce wisely points out that most people who go to a psychiatrist, really have a rebellion problem. And you'll never hear a psychiatrist tell you that your problem is the sin of rebellion, or you need to get your heart right with God!

Only the Word of God itself, or a man of God who preaches the Word of God, will tell you that TRUTH!!! The solution to rebellion is obedience to God!

Acts 5:32, "And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, *whom God hath given to them that obey him*.

” You get saved by obeying the Gospel! You *obey t*he Gospel simply by believing it, submitting yourself as a needy sinner to God’s righteousness, which is through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9,**

“And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: ”

Humanity by nature are prone to disobedience and wrath. What saith the Scripture?

> **Ephesians 2:1-5, “And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;**
>
> **Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in *the children of disobedience*:**
>
> **Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were *by nature the children of wrath*, even as others.**
>
> **But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,**
>
> **Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)”**

Thank God for the blood of Jesus that washes all our sins away (1st John 1:7). That word “quickened” means “made alive.” We have new spiritual LIFE in Christ Jesus!!! Paul reiterates the fact that believers are SAVED BY GRACE! We are made a child of God by yielding to the truth of the Gospel. Salvation is of the LORD! **Romans 10:3-4, “For they being ignorant of God’s righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not *submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.”** God alone can SAVE you in response to your *yielding*, and God alone can SANCTIFY you in response to your *yielding*. We live the Christian life the SAME way we get saved—BY YIELDING TO GOD, WHICH IS FAITH!

> “Eternal security is not a separate doctrine from salvation!” —Dr. A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012); “Eternal Security,” chapter 2, “ [3]HANDBOOK OF PERSONAL EVANGELISM ”

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_malone/can_america_survive.htm
2. https://youtu.be/_JWb2K0an04
3. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pebook.html

1.2.63 The Flat Earth Heresy Exposed (2020-04-13 21:30)

Isaiah 40:22, "It is he that sitteth upon *the circle of the earth*, and the inhabitants thereof are as

grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in."

I cannot believe I am even writing this article, but as hard as it is to imagine, there are still people today who literally believe that the earth is flat. Folks, the earth is NOT flat! It is a circle, not a perfect circle, but it looks like a circle from outer space. The earth is actually a bit oblong, a sphere...

> Since the Earth is flattened at the poles and bulges at the equator, [1]geodesy represents the shape of the Earth with an oblate spheroid. The oblate spheroid, or oblate ellipsoid, is an ellipsoid of revolution obtained by rotating an ellipse about its shorter axis. —[2]Figure of The Earth

[3]American Scientific also provides information about the earth's shape.

[4]Here is a satellite photo of the earth from NASA. Truly, a picture is worth 1,000 words.

THE EARTH IS A SPHERE, just like the moon!!!

Beware Of Pastor David Hoffman's Heresy Of A Flat Earth

I've heard some well-meaning but ignorant preachers twist **Revelation 1:7** where it says **"every eye shall see him,"** which, they say, means the earth must be flat for the whole world to see Christ when He returns. Folks, let's read the whole verse from **Revelation 1:7, "Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and *they also which pierced him*: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen."** How can all the people involved in "piercing" Jesus, that is, crucifying Him, see Him from Hell? Those were all unsaved people who pierced Jesus to the cross. Clearly, it is possible in ways that only God can understand. It is gross theological incompetence to attempt to use Revelation 1:7 to teach that the earth is flat, or dome shaped.

Kindly, for this very reason I had to stop supporting and promoting "The Common Man's Bible," which can literally now be called "The Idiot's Bible," because Brother Hoffman teaches in it that the earth is flat, which is insanity. [5]David Hoffman Teaches A Flat Earth In His [6]Common Man's Reference Bible.

Pastor David Hoffman likes to quote from the Proverbs in an attempt to bolster up his strawman argument that the earth is really flat. Mr. Hoffman even goes as far as to call people who believe the truth about the earth being a circle, "globetards." No, Brother Hoffman is the retard! BIG TIME!

Folks, something is wrong with a preacher who insists that the earth is flat.

Perhaps you say, "Does it really hurt if a sincere preacher thinks the earth is flat?" Are you kidding me? The answer is a resounding, yes, yes, yes, it is very detrimental and harmful to the cause of Christ. There are a lot of unsaved people, who upon learning that a man ignorantly teaches the earth is flat, will immediately leave (and I don't blame them) from the presence of that fool. Anyone who thinks that the earth is flat in these modern times ought not be allowed to stand behind any church pulpit!!!

Even the Holy Bible tells us to go from the presence of a fool. **Proverbs 14:7, "Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge."**

I cannot think of anything more foolish, and lacking of KNOWLEDGE, than a man who denies that the earth is a sphere.

There are hundreds of photos on the internet showing that the earth is a sphere.

> “Beware of false knowledge; it is more dangerous than ignorance.”
> —George Bernard Shaw (1856-1950)

Dr. Texe Marrs and Jerry Barrett Promote Satanic Flat Earth Heresy



[7]

Pastor Texe Marrs (1944-2019) was a brilliant man in my opinion, but it is obvious to me that the folks at [8]Power of Prophecy are money-hungry as well. There is no way that anyone as intelligent as Texe could embrace the insanity of a FLAT EARTH! I can only logically conclude that the folks at ’Power of Prophecy’ only want the money. I say that kindly, but truthfully. Science proves that the earth is a sphere!

It is also possible that even though Texe may not believe in a FLAT EARTH, he gives others with whom he disagrees a chance to promote what they believe to be true, and then allows YOU, THE AUDIENCE, to form your own conclusions. Albeit, that is as wicked as Hell, intentionally promoting obvious heresy to sell a book to make a buck! I have never heard Texe or Jerry say that they disagree with a FLAT EARTH claim.

Regardless, I must expose Texe Marrs and Jerry Barrett as heretics in this matter, for promoting a FLAT EARTH heresy! Kindly, you are a darn fool dear reader if you believe that our earth is flat instead of a sphere. What saith the Scripture? Isaiah 40:22, "It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in." Even the Holy Bible proclaims that the earth is a CIRCLE!!!

In a recent episode of Power of Prophecy from November of 2019, Jerry Barrett interviewed author Edward Hendrie. Here is the introductory information provided at Power of Prophecy about this particular episode...

Sphere of Influence—Does God's Word Confirm the Earth is Flat?

November 1, 2019

Jerry Barrett is pleased to welcome Edward Hendrie, author of the new book The Sphere of Influence, to the program. What began as an innocuous email discussion with his father has led Mr. Hendrie into authoring two extensive tomes exposing the heretical views of heliocentrism versus the bible-based model of geocentrism. Through mathematical calculations and geometric equations, the author disproves the curvature of the earth. Thanks to the sharing capability of the Internet and the ability of the populace to purchase never before available instruments, more information is becoming available to confirm this premise. Moreover, Mr. Hendrie uses scripture to prove the validity of his claim that the earth is flat.

[9]LISTEN TO ’POWER OF PROPHECY’ EPISODE #4419: SPHERE OF INFLUENCE (MP3)

If you want to hear the craziest thing you’ve ever heard, listen to Jerry Barrett at 30 minutes into the MP3 presentation, where he connects the Gospel to a FLAT EARTH! You couldn’t make this stuff up! (actually they did...lol). What blatant heresy!!!

According to Ed Hendrie, if you reject a FLAT EARTH you are rejecting the Gospel! Edward Hendrie is a FALSE PROPHET, a nut in my humble opinion, who calls the teaching of a spherical earth: “THE GREATEST LIE IN HISTORY!” In the preceding Power of Prophecy episode (#4419), Hendrie says that a round earth teaching is used by Satan to blind people from the existence of God. Oh boy! The depth of their woeful ignorance is disturbing. Really, it is creepy that anyone could be so naive as to actually believe that the earth is FLAT in these modern times! There are people who still believe that men never walked on the moon. THEY DID! It is shocking that Hendrie claims preachers who deny his FLAT EARTH heresy are corrupting the Gospel, claiming that they don’t accept the whole of God’s Word. Honestly, it is frightening that anybody could actually buy into these Satanic lies! Dear reader, the earth is a sphere!

False Knowledge is a Dangerous Thing!

I couldn’t believe that someone actually made the following idiotic video, in which a man contends that the earth’s sun couldn’t possibly be 93,000,000 miles away. Uh, yeah, it is! Honestly folks, I feel sorry for some people, seeing how dumb they are (this guy reminds me of Dr. John MacArthur and his retarded denial of Jesus’ blood on the Mercy Seat in Heaven in plain defiance of Hebrews 9:12)...

[10]FLAT EARTH - THE SUN IS 93,000,000 MILES AWAY?!? NO WAY

The fact that the sun rises in the east and sets in the west each day, evidences that the earth is a sphere that is spinning. Science proves that the sun is 93,000,000 miles away from the earth. It takes sunlight 8 minutes to reach the earth. If the sun exploded, we wouldn't know it for 8 minutes. The earth rotates around the sun once every 365.25 days. Having said that, now consider the preceding video, by an ignorant man who argues that the sun couldn't possible be 93,000,000 miles away, because our sun looks like a spotlight in the sky. His reasoning is that if the sun were really 93,000,000 miles away, its rays would not be so intense in the earth's sky, like a bright spotlight. The idiot in the preceding video fails to understand that it's the earth's atmosphere that refracts the sun's light, which gives the sky it's blue color, and wonderful seven rainbow colors. That is why when we gaze up at stars at night, we only sees bright dots in the heavens. Those stars are too far away. God knew what He has doing when He made the universe. What a brilliant Creator!!!

May I say, I don't call people an "idiot" for being ignorant, bless their heart; but rather, I call a person an idiot when they speak boldly with confidence in their ignorance. If you don't know what you're talking about, keep your mouth shut; and if you do open your mouth, you had better be able to backup what you're talking about.

Let me say again, unequivocally, that the earth is a [11]spherical in shape . Don't let anybody tell you different!

[12]Flat Earthers And The Alexandrian Bible Version Cult

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!"
>
> —'[13]BATTLE OF THE AGES' (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Geodesy
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Figure_of_the_Earth
3. https://www.scientificamerican.com/article/earth-is-not-round
4. https://www.nasa.gov/image-feature/nasa-captures-epic-earth-image
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=anwnmXKL14g&feature=youtu.be&t=17m33s
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lP6v9S1zw1o
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZphHGpzyRfSmIz8Ghyphenhyphen6XKgIZIbzxRUoXPEiRl_fwSx3x0AMDq1dg8XmedtOkernWDCGWhmw3qsICn33K7KJTTJSv0l
8. https://www.texemarrs.com/
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Texe_Marrs/4419-flat_earth_heresy.mp3
10. https://youtu.be/cFpQL4sCtH0
11. https://www.nasa.gov/image-feature/nasa-captures-epic-earth-image
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/flat_earthers_and_alexandrian_cult.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

1.2.64 Grace To Help In Time Of Need (2020-04-14 04:12)

Hebrews 4:15-16, "For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore *come boldly unto the throne of grace*, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need."

I first discovered this helpful passage of Scripture my first year in Bible college. I remember after chapel one day, reading the Bible in my dorm (I lived on-campus the first year). I was getting ready to go to work. I was a bit discouraged and sought comfort from the Word of God. I read this precious truth from Hebrews 4:15-16, which I have never forgot unto this day.

The Bible says Jesus *was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin*. That not only includes temptation to do wrong, but hardships and trials as well. Jesus knows what it means to be human! The Lord is not so heavenly high, that he cannot understand our earthly lows. The Lord understands our pains, sorrows, burdens, heartaches, losses and loneliness; the Word of God encourages us to COME

BOLDLY UNTO THE THRONE OF GRACE. Why? So that we can OBTAIN MERCY, AND FIND GRACE TO HELP IN TIME OF NEED.

I cannot think of a more encouraging passage of Scripture! When we are feeling down (which for me is just about every day), the Bible invites us as believers to bring our burdens to the Lord and leave them there! Most people mentally separate verses 6 and 7 from verse 8, but they are all connected. Verses 6 and 7 deal with prayer, but verse 8 deals with right thinking. Every time I hear someone quote either of these passages, they are never quoted together, but I believe one's prayer life is directly linked to our thought life...

Philippians 4:6-8,

"Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by *prayer* and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. And the *peace* of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are *pure*, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any *praise*, think on these things."

I guarantee you that people who listen to all the negativity on the daily news, and spend their time gossiping about others, don't pray as they should. We ought not allow a bunch of negative reports and bad news enter into our mind every day. **Proverbs 4:23, "**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. " We are commanded not to worry; but rather, to cast all our cares upon the Lord in prayer. As believers we walk by faith and not by sight (2nd Corinthians 5:7), which means we should pray even when we don't see any visible results. To be honest, I don't see God answering most of my prayers, but I just keep on praying anyhow! I pray for my web visitors daily. I pray for God to give me wisdom. I pray for loved ones. I pray for God to give me a wife.

Helping Others In Time Of Need

In his excellent book titled: "[1]Exploring Prayer With Jack Hyles,"

chapter 34, Dr. Hyles has this to say about Hebrews 4:15-16:

Recently at the First Baptist Church of Hammond funeral services were conducted for an elderly lady who had lived one of the most unselfish lives that we had ever witnessed. Something very sweet and blessed happened at her funeral. A young man stood up and said, "She paid my way through college. Nobody knew about it, but very quietly with little fanfare she helped me through college."

A young lady stood up and said that the deceased woman had been like a mother to her. She had no living mother, and the lady to whom we were paying respects had taken her and treated her as her own daughter. Then all over the building people stood up testifying to the fact that this dear lady who had just recently entered into the presence of her Lord had helped them.

How did she get this way? The answer is in **Hebrews 4:16, "Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need."** Notice the words, **"find grace to help in time of need."** We normally associate these words with finding grace to help us in the time of our needs, but there is more here than that. This also means that when we come boldly to the throne of grace we may find grace to help others in their time of need. It is in the prayer closet where one meets unselfishness. It is in the prayer room where one dies to self. It is at the throne of grace where one learns to live for others. Notice that this passage does not say, "Find grace to be helped in time of need," but it says, **"find grace to help in the time of need."** This grace is found at the throne of grace where grace is dispensed to the children of God. It takes grace to help others. It takes grace to forget self. It takes grace to forget your own needs and remember those of another. Ah, there is a graduate course on prayer in this wonderful passage.

Most of the Christian life is selfish. Most of us got saved in order that we might go to Heaven and escape the fires of Hell, or perhaps we got saved to find peace, contentment, joy and fulfillment. Many of us serve the Lord in order to avoid chastening. We tithe in order that the windows of Heaven may be opened and that God will pour

"out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it." (Malachi 3:10) We separate ourselves from the world in order to avoid the chastening rod of God. We pray in order to get things for ourselves. We read the Bible and meditate in order that we may be successful and prosperous. **Psalm 1:1-3, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in His law doth he meditate day and night. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper."**

These things are not wrong. It is not wrong to get saved in order to escape Hell and go to Heaven. It is not wrong to meet the conditions to tithe in order to open the windows of Heaven in order that we might receive a bountiful blessing, but there is a life into which we can enter that gives us more lofty motives. It is possible for a person to get saved because he wants his life to bring glory to God. It is possible for a person to serve God because he loves Him. It is possible for a person to tithe because he wants to be a co-laborer with God. It is possible for a person to pray and ask God for the needs of others. This advanced post-graduate life is conceived at home at the throne of grace. It is there that we lose ourselves in the service of others. It is there that we find grace to help others in their time of need. To be sure, there is nothing wrong with coming to the throne of grace in order that we find grace to be helped in the time of need, but there is a way that the Christian can come to the throne of grace in order that he might find grace to help others in their time of need, and to think, this unselfish life for others is available, yea, bountifully so, at the throne of grace! What a way to live!

—Pastor Jack Hyles, chapter 34, “[2]Exploring Prayer With Jack Hyles”

God’s grace is available to help every believer, and also to help us help others. We are nothing without the Lord. **John 15:5,**

“I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: *for without me ye can do nothing*.” The Holy Bible encourages believers to COME BOLDLY TO GOD’S THRONE OF GRACE! It is only the precious blood of Jesus that entitles us to that privilege and right. **Hebrews 4:14, “Seeing then that we have *a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God*, let us hold fast our profession.”** I encourage you dear reader to take advantage of your privilege in Christ, to come boldly before God’s throne in prayer.

> "Oh, when will we learn the simple yet all important lesson that the one great thing needed in the life of a preacher to help him in his personal life, to keep his soul alive to God, and to give efficacy to the Word preached by him is real, constant prayer." —Pastor E.M. Bounds, a quote from [3]chapter seven of the book, "[4]The Weapon Of Prayer"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/34.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/34.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/edward_bounds/weapon_of_prayer/07.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/edward_bounds/weapon_of_prayer/toc.htm

---

1.2.65 NIV: The Bible Version That Keeps Changing! (2020-04-14 11:00)

Matthew 24:35, "

Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

"

The New International Version (NIV) is a sneaky snake. It's not just another translation of the Bible. Zondervan publisher's parent company is Harper Collins, owned by Ruppert Murdock. Harper Collins also publishes "The Satanic Bible" and "The Joy Of Gay Sex." Murdock owns all the rights to the NIV series of the Bible, placing the work of translation into the hands of unsaved heathens and not the New Testament Church. Unholy hands have greedily butchered the Word of God for profit.

The NIV admittedly in its introduction says they gathered several dozen religious denominations together, to ask them what changes they'd like to see to the NIV. This was done under the noble pretense of preventing sectarian bias (religious prejudice). In reality, this was done to broaden their marketing base. The companies are doing it for money, but Satan is doing it to prepare the world's masses to receive the soon coming Antichrist.

Please understand that the goal of the Committee On Biblical Translation (CBT) who translated the NIV was(is) not doctrinal integrity and loyalty to God; but rather, to render the Bible more appealing by aligning it with the feminist and sexually immoral agendas of our quickly

deteriorating U.S. culture. This is why the Today's New International Version (TNIV) was gender-inclusive and removed the words "he" and "him" in literally thousands of places. The version was shunned by many churches, so Zondervan quickly cancelled it, although millions of copies are still being sold and won't fade off the market for several more years.

What few Christians understand, and it is more of a threat than Ebola, is that the NIV is a work in progress. It is like John Carpenter's terrifying monstrous creature in the 1984 movie "THE THING." In the movie, Kurt Russell is alarmed when told by a coworker that The Thing which they just burned to death with a flamethrower IS NOT DEAD YET! Likewise, the NIV is not dead yet! It's still alive at a cellular level, like The Thing. The NIV was first published in 1978. It was revised in 1984. The NIV has copyright dates for 1973, 1978, 1984 and 2011.

Look at this big mess. Folks, God only wrote ONE BOOK. The following statistics reveal the confusion and utter perversion which Satan is deliberately causing in our churches today (and that includes Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches). Notice that the updated NIV 2011 is 38.8 % different than the original NIV 1984...

> The NIV 2011 should be considered the offspring of the TNIV (Today's NIV), and the grandson of the NIV 1984. The genetic stock shared by all three translations is 18859 verses, which is 60.7 % verse similarity. Some genetic traits skip a generation, and this is the case 0.6 % of the time, where the NIV 1984 and the NIV 2011 share 171 verses of commonality against the TNIV. But as one would imagine, the child is more similar to the parent, and the TNIV and the NIV 2011 share 31.3 % genetic makeup, or 9736 verses. But genetics alone cannot prevent mutations and variation, so the NIV 2011 is unique 7.5 % of the time, or 2320 verses of originality. Broken down, this means that the NIV 2011 is 38.8 % different than the NIV 1984 and 8 % different than the TNIV. (See Robert Slowley. John Dyer has slightly different figures).
>
> SOURCE: [1]SBC VOICES and see also, [2]NIV 2011 comparison with the NIV 1984 and TNIV

Bless God, the good ole King James Bible hasn't changed one bit! Amen! The Devil isn't going to stop changing the Bible. Each succeeding new version, particularly the NIV series is going to wax worse and worse as the Bible teaches. **2nd Timothy 3:12, "Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived."**

The churches are being deceived. They might as well begin a "Bible-of-the-month-club." Heresy is creeping into our Independent Fundamental Baptist churches by the hour. **2nd Timothy 4:3, "For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears."** Tragically, it's today's shameful pastors who won't tolerate sound doctrine (the truth) anymore.



“If it’s settled in Heaven, why are we trying to change it down here?” —Brother Lester Roloff, a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled: “[4]Wisdom Of The Word” (Psalms 119:89)

1. http://sbcvoices.com/wp-content/themes/genesis-sample/images/favicon.ico
2. http://www.slowley.com/niv2011_comparison/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiUfhi1PmYl9zmXT62vLhTOffUpD91wUVdr2F6fhUTsk113GwO9LTZbK4qDlszGG2Ia2zi814sXBFvd6cEhQDNuyK6xnR6StD8LowF
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/wisdom_of_the_word.mp3

1.2.66 How We Got God's Words (2020-04-14 18:00)

Matthew 4:3-4, "And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, *but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*."

I gleaned the following thoughts from a timeless and life-changing audio sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) titled, " [1]HOW WE GOT GOD'S WORD? "

(MP3). Dr. Hyles provides the following helpful sermon outside:

1. The Words of God have always been in Heaven.
2. Man must have them to live.
3. God must find a way to get every Word up there down here to man.
4. God chose men and made them holy. He did not choose men who were holy; but rather, He chose men to make them holy. By that I mean He set them apart to be His pen.
5. God could not trust giving to sinful man the Words to give to us, so God gave those Words through these men, holy (chosen and sanctified) men. And through those men He gave His Words to us.

God Himself gave His Words, not to holy men of old; but rather, through holy men of old. God literally put His Words into their mouth. Those chosen men of old, which God set apart for His use, were simply PENS.

King David said:

Psalms 45:1, “My heart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.”

They weren’t holy in the sense of righteous living; but rather, they were “set apart” and chosen for God’s purpose and work. Those inspired Words have been divinely preserved unto this day in the inspired King James Bible. The Bible is not men giving us the Words of God; but rather, it is God Himself giving us His Words using the mouths of the men who were chosen by God to do so.

Moses did not give us the Pentateuch (i.e., the first 5 books of the Old Testament). Moses was the mere pen. God is the Penman. It was God speaking through Moses. God cannot use the impure minds of a murderer like Moses, nor an adulterer like David to get His pure Words to us:

Psalms 12:6, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."

"Pure" means that you cannot improve on them. God's Words are perfect and cannot be made better. God cannot use the impure minds of men to give us God's pure Words. So God chose men and made them holy (not in the sense of being righteous, but in the sense of being chosen). And God said, I'm going to use your mouth and your tongue. The men who wrote the Bible were mere PENS, but God is the divine PENMAN. | [2]READ MORE

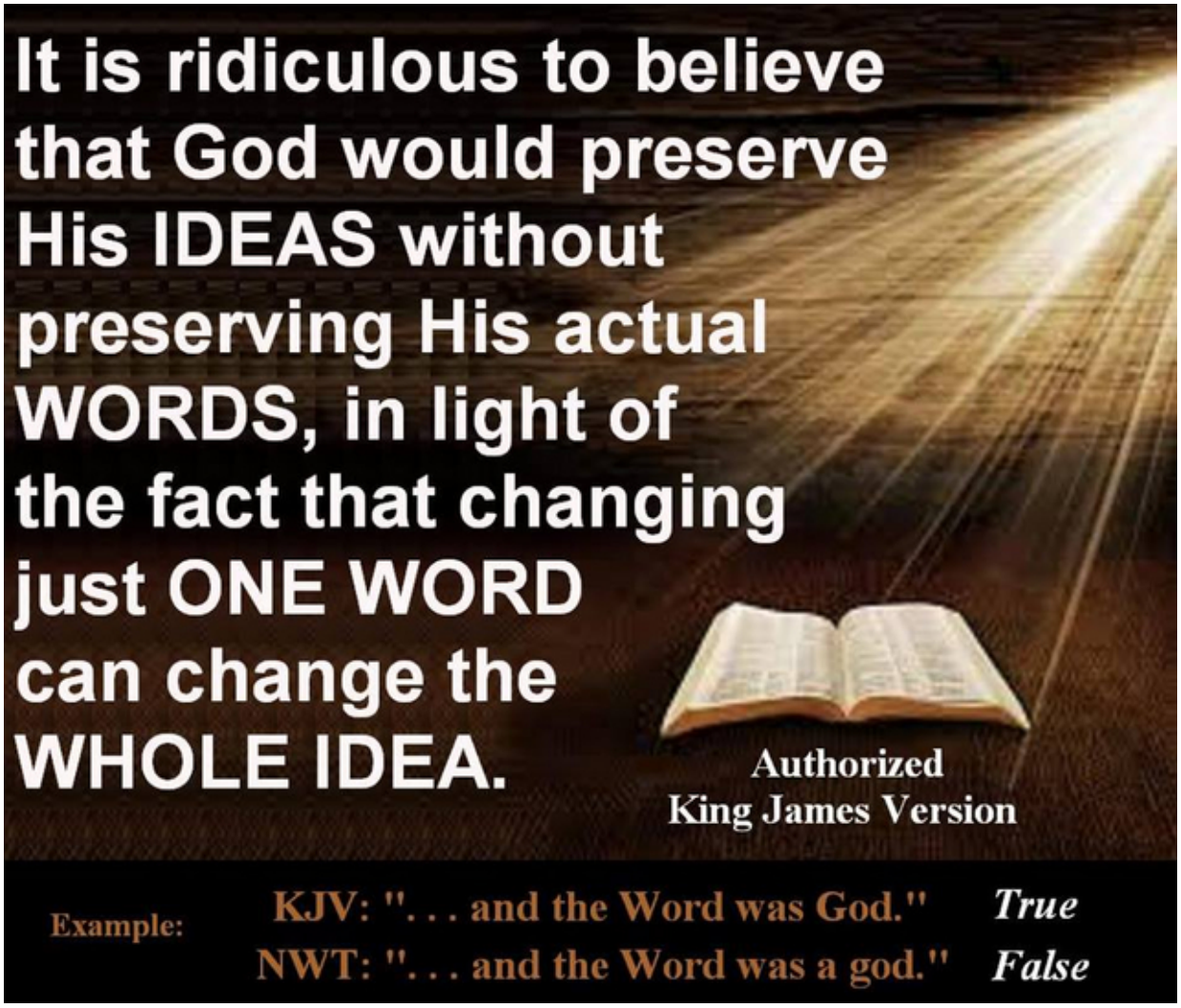

"There is also the danger in our special prayer groups for us to pray for others to improve, which is simply a way for us to criticize someone to a friend and place it in the disguise of spirituality and prayer. If one is going to pray for the improvement of another and mention his faults, it is best for him to go into the closet and pray alone." —Dr. Jack Hyles, chapter 46, a quote from the book, "[4]EXPLORING PRAYER WITH JACK HYLES"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/how_we_got_gods_words.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/how_we_got_gods_word.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjQL5ufqCPJ3gKvtMny1T5I4A5dYJL6gWyBn60jN7oV_rxD0

XM6go13AiYF3MBzeNy8HuyzYryutI4Tx0pgSGNcqAG6gV07PNURMtg

4. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/toc.htm

---

1.2.67 Continue In Prayer And Watch In The Same (2020-04-15 01:00)

Colossians 4:2, “

Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

”

I read this interesting passage of Scripture today. We are commanded as believers to ’CONTINUE IN PRAYER,’ but then we are further taught to ’WATCH IN THE SAME.’ That is very interesting. What does it mean?

Presbyterian [1]Pastor Albert Barnes (1798-1870), teaches concerning this passage:

> Barnes’ Notes on the Bible
>
> **Continue in prayer** - That is, do not neglect it; observe it at all stated times; maintain the spirit of prayer, and embrace all proper occasions to engage in it; compare the Luke 18:1 note; Ephesians 6:18 note; 1 Thessalonians 4:17 note.
>
> **And watch in the same with thanksgiving** - Watch for favorable opportunities; watch that your mind may be in a right frame when you pray: and watch, that when your mind is in a right frame you may not neglect to pray; see the Ephesians 6:18 note; Philemon 4:6.

Here are a couple related Scripture...

1st Peter 4:7, "But the end of all things is at hand: *be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer*."

Matthew 26:40-41, " And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, *could ye not watch with me one hour? Watch and pray*, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak."

To "WATCH UNTO PRAYER" means to be spiritually on Guard. **Proverbs 4:23, " Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.**
"

Like most other things in life, CONSISTENCY is the key! If you want to lose weight, consistency is the key, watching one's diet and maintaining a routine of exercise. Likewise, effective prayer requires being consistent, nothing wavering, watching one's spiritual calories. That is what Colossians 4:2 means, we need to continue in prayer and be consistently to do it earnestly.

The important thing is to always pray.

Most people merely use God, coming to Him only when they want something from Him. Our God is such a loving and kind God that He still helps people, if it be according to His will. We see a beautiful example of this in the book of Acts...

Acts 12:5, "

Peter therefore was kept in prison: but *prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him*.

"

Acts 12:13-16, "And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda.

And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate.

***And they said unto her, Thou art mad*. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, It is his angel.**

But Peter continued knocking: and *when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished*.

"

This is a very encouraging passage of Scripture to me! I don't know about you but I often doubt if God will answer my prayers; but HE WILL IF IT IS HIS WILL! Just pray and let God be God!!! Herod had just killed James by having him beheaded. When Herod saw that the Jews loved it, he planned to kill Peter next; but the church prayed WITHOUT CEASING and God delivered the apostle. When Peter came to the door of the place, where the believers were gathered together praying, Rhoda answered the door. She was so excited that she didn't think to open the door, and ran in excitement to tell everyone that it was Peter. When they heard Peter was at the door, they called Rhoda "

CRAZY!

" They told her she had taken leave, that she had lost her mind! The Bible says they were ASTONISHED!!! Dear friend, even when you doubt God, He will answer your request if it is His will, because prayer in itself is faith!!!

> “The thing that will reveal your faith is praying when no answer comes. That’s the supreme test.” —Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon titled, Something Everybody Can Do.

The Christian is not supposed to have a prayer life, but a life of prayer!

> “Prayer doesn’t change things. That is wrong! Prayer touches God and then God changes things. The right type of prayer touches God.” —A quote from the awesome sermon, “PREACHING THE POWER OF PRAYER,” by Pastor Danny Castle

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Albert_Barnes_(theologian)

1.2.68 America Was Founded As A Constitutional Republic (2020-04-15 01:00)

1st Timothy 2:1-4, “I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; For kings, and for all that are in authority; *that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty*. For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.”

I bought a fascinating book this week from Amazon.com called: “What Happened To America” by Jon L. Spokes (writing using the alias of Jon Christian Ryter). The book is all about the Globalist takeover of America, which began even before our nation was founded. I went to do my laundry at 4:30 a.m. and read this book for the first time. I am intrigued so far! I want to share with you a quote from page 2:

> “Most Americans, if asked what form of government is found in the United States, would respond that it is a Democracy. While that is not the form of government that

was created by our Founding Fathers, they would nevertheless be partially correct in their answer. Our Founding Fathers created a Constitutional Republic. In a Constitutional Republic, government is granted limited power over its citizens. On April 8, 1913 the Republic of the United States of America became a Democracy when the power of the United States passed into the hands of the federal government.

Today, absolute power is vested in a handful of strongly tenured politicians backed by powerful and very wealthy financial interests determined to pursue their own agendas. The electorate is not powerless to stop them."

—Jon Christian Ryter,

"What Happened To America," page 2; Hallberg Publishing Corporation (

©

2000)

The 17th Amendment Needs To Be Repealed

What did Jon Christian Ryter mean by April 8, 1913? That was when the [1]17th Amendment was passed. Prior to that time, Senators were chosen by State legislators (i.e., a Republic), but still today Senators are voted for directly by the people (i.e., a Democracy). Effectively, this has shifted power away from the states and into the hands of the federal government. Here is an excellent article from The Federalist authored by Conner Mighell, explaining why the 17th Amendment needs to be repealed...

Repeal Would Empower The States

> Regardless of how it came to be, the Seventeenth Amendment savages the balance of power inherent in the constitutional structure. The Constitution created a system of checks and balances not only at the federal level, but between federal, state, and local governments. This system is fundamentally based on balancing self-interest.

> States are interested in exclusively maintaining as much power over health, safety, and welfare policy as possible. They naturally desire to prevent federal intrusion into these areas, and would work to shield their citizens from federal overreach. However, the Seventeenth Amendment deprives them of the ability to do so.

> If the Seventeenth Amendment were repealed, every state would have an equal number of seats at the table of federal lawmaking. Size and wealth would not matter. The current arrangement favors whatever state can hire the most effective lobbyists.
>
> —Conner Mighell, *The Federalist*,
>
> “
>
> [2]It’s Time To Repeal The 17th Amendment And End Direct Election Of Senators
>
> ” (2017)

Democracy is mob rule! In a truly free society the individual matters, but in a Democracy the majority are in control. By consolidating and manipulating the newsmedia, the Globalists are able to secretly control America from behind the scenes, controlling the masses. The media shape our reality! I learned a long time ago to become an objective thinker, to question everything.

In a truly free society, it is safe to be unpopular!

The power needs to reside with the individual states, and not with the federal government. The U.S. Constitution was made for a moral and religious people—a system of checks and balances of power to preserve liberty and freedom. U.S.

President

John Adams said that:

> “We have not government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other.” —U.S. President John Adams

Unfortunately, the federal government has been illegally usurping power for the past century and is unstoppable today. [3]Congressman Ron Paul has repeatedly warned the American people , that we are becoming a Police State in America! I CAN happen here, and it is!!!

Freedom Is Not Liberty

Jon Christian Ryter continues, explaining the vast difference between FREEDOM versus LIBERTY...

> “Freedom. Liberty. Are they one and the same thing? Of course not. Freedom is merely an exemption from arbitrary control. Freedom, as most blacks in America know and all too clearly understand, is simply the act of unshackling the human mind and spirit, and the setting free of the human body from those external controls that would otherwise restrict the free movement of their human body.

> Even with the newly found freedom ostensibly brought about by the ramification of the 13th Amendment of the Constitution of the United States in 1865, the freed slaves of the South did not posses liberty. Granted, they were free to go wherever they pleased—
>
> provided, of course, that access or opportunity was not restricted by the free exercising of personal liberty by others within the same society. Freedom without liberty is a shallow gift.

Freedom is simply one of benefits of liberty. Liberty is, on the other hand, an inherent right. Rather, it is an inherent right with certain responsibilities that must be necessarily be attached to it. Because without those responsibilities, *liberty* becomes *license*, and license leads to dictatorship.

”

—Jon Christian Ryter,

“What Happened To America,” page 2; Hallberg Publishing Corporation (

©

2000)

Few Americans understand that despite being considered a “FREE” country, we are quickly losing our liberties. Democracy is the worst form of government, except for all others! I believe this is what the Holy Bible means in **Daniel 8:25, “And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and *by peace shall destroy many*: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.”** [4]Democracy always leads to Socialism, a sure road to Communism! The answer has always been faith in the inspired Word of God.

Spiritual Wickedness In High Places

I firmly believe that this Coronavirus is a manmade False Flag Terrorist Attack on the world. I fully agree with Jon Ryter, who writes:

“Franklin D. Roosevelt, who was himself part of at least two conspiracies that have been uncovered in recent years, has been quoted in the press as saying, ’In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, it was planned to happen.’

It is difficult for the casual observer to comprehend that catastrophic events might actually be planned, and that actions which will adversely affect thousands, if not millions, of people could be deliberately staged and allowed to happen; or that such power actually exists within our society today. Poll 100 people today, and 99 of them will confidently tell you such power does not exist. They are wrong. It does.
”

—Jon Christian Ryter,

“What Happened To America,” page 2; Hallberg Publishing Corporation (

©

2000)

There is no doubt whatsoever, nearly 20 years after the brutal 911 attack on the World Trade Center in New York City, that [5]it was an INSIDE JOB! (MP3 audio). It was ’[6]The Deception That Changed The World’ (.PDF book). Please read, ’[7]911: Finally The Truth Comes Out!’ (Dr. Paul Craig Roberts). The culprits have never been brought to justice! I believe those same Luciferian powers behind 911, are behind this Coronavirus pandemic! Just as Jon Christian Ryter says, 99 out of 100 people refuse to believe that such powers exist. They do!

[8] 

> "War is just a racket. A racket is best described, I believe, as something that is not what it seems to the majority of people. Only a small inside group knows what it is about. It is conducted for the benefit of the very few at the expense of the masses." –Major General Smedley Butler

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seventeenth_Amendment_to_the_United_States_Constitution
2. https://thefederalist.com/2017/08/08/time-repeal-17th-amendment-end-direct-election-senators
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/it_cant_happen_here.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
6. https://www.bollyn.com/public/Solving_9-11_-_The_Deception_That_Changed_The_World.pdf
7. https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2019/01/04/9-11-finally-the-truth-comes-out
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhxsyPGpLJmvublok3qVajQHVi114v6RWyh0kHKPgJkvJBoqXVr-P2KTfYTjyjGK-Bf1RfYgBZYrFIL3PwzzfpgFW4b0olAqXXchEF

1.2.69 A Christian Cannot Be Possessed By A Demon (2020-04-15 03:30)

1st John 4:4-8, "Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because *greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world*. They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error. Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love."

God is greater in us, than Satan is in the world. Therefore, we never need to fear the Devil or his demons! God is the ONLY one we should fear the Bible says (Matthew 10:28). Fearing demons is superstition!

Remember dear saint of God, Jesus lives inside you as His child, and no demon can ever possess you! A Christian CANNOT be possessed by a devil, because our entire body is the TEMPLE of God's Holy Spirit. **1st Corinthians 3:16-17, " Know ye not that *ye are the temple of God*, and that *the Spirit of God dwelleth in you*?**

If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are." Contrary to popular thinking, God does not dwell in a religious building called "

a church,

”

He lives inside the physical body of every born-again believer! WE ARE THE CHURCH!!! I love that truth!!!

So we see that the Holy Spirit lives inside every believer, and a demon cannot cohabit the same body and soul as the Holy Spirit.

The indwelling Holy Ghost is God the Father and God the Son, living inside our body in the form of God the Holy Spirit (Matthew 28:19-20). In Romans 8:9 the Holy Spirit is referred to as the **“Spirit of Christ.”** Literally, Jesus lives inside every believer’s body and soul. The day we got saved, our spirit became united with God’s Spirit. That is why the Bible says we are **“HID WITH CHRIST IN GOD” (Colossians 3:1-3).** I am so happy for that!

Every Believer Is Sealed With The Holy Spirit

The Bible also teaches that every born-again child of God is SEALED with the Holy Spirit **Ephesians 1:13-14,**

“In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also *after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.” It doesn’t get any plainer than that! Every Christian is SEALED with God’s Holy Spirit. The Bible doesn’t say we’re sealed “BY,” but “WITH” the Holy Spirit, because He actually lives inside us. I am so thankful for the gift of the Holy Spirit!!! That is another reason why I am against these corrupt modern Bible revisions, some of which are gender neutral, no longer revering to the Holy Spirit with the masculine pronoun “He.” The Holy Spirit is masculine Bubba! God is the FATHER. Jesus is the SON. The Godhead (Trinity) is all masculine, not feminine in the least!!!

Every Believer Has At Least Two Guardian Angels

Not only that, but the Bible says God has guardian angels who watch over us. **Psalms 34:7, "The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them."** So we have both the indwelling Holy Spirit, and guardian angels, protecting us against demonic attacks. The Bible teaches that every Christian has at least TWO guardian angels. **Matthew 18:10, "Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven."** Carefully notice that the Bible refers to "THEIR ANGELS" (plural), so there are at least TWO angels watching over us, just waiting for the Father's next command.

Here is a very precious truth to tuck away in your pocket my friend. Daniel prayed, and immediately a spiritual battle began, which the Bible says took 21 days to resolve...

> **Daniel 10:12-13, "**
>
> **Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, *thy words were heard*, and I am come for thy words.**
>
> **But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.**
>
> **"**

As we always learn in lessons on prayer in the Bible, the most important thing is to JUST PRAY, and let God take it from there! Our responsibility is simply to pray to our heavenly Father. What should we pray about? Philippians 4:6 says to pray about anything that is on our mind! The thing that stands out the most in the preceding account of Daniel, is that Daniel's prayer was heard FROM THE FIRST DAY! That encourages me to pray. As we read earlier, we have at least two guardian angels who continually behold the face of the Father, awaiting His next royal command concerning His saints.

Beware Of Superstition And Demonic Thinking

Demons cannot physically choke a person, as someone said happened to them. Demons are spiritually fallen, disembodied spirits, and have no physical way to do anything, so they need to possess an entity (an animal or a human). A demon can influence a Christian do commit sin, hurt others (evil), or commit suicide. Sinful television is a demonic influence! Alcohol and drugs can open doors to the spirit world. Demons can inspired people through movies, music, dancing, literature, false religion, counterfeit Bible versions, false prophets, acting. TV can stir unholy lusts and passions to commit horrible sins. Fake Bible versions can be used by demons to lead people to think they are saved, when they are not. The eye is the gateway to a man's soul. Demons can inspire Christians to sin or do evil things; but a demon cannot have physical intimacy with a human, as some false prophets teach.

When most people think of demon possession, they think of a madman running around naked, foaming at the mouth, throwing himself into a fire, like the maniac of Gadarene in Mark chapter 5. Demons put those thoughts into his head! However, some demon-possessed men smile for the crowds, like Chancellor Adolf Hitler. Herod was demon-possessed, no doubt, when he ordered the slaughter of thousands of precious babies in Judea, in an attempt to kill the Savior. We read in **John 6:70** that Judas was possessed by **"**

a devil.

" Judas was one of Christ's very apostles! So we learn that anyone, even in the highest positions of power, can be possessed by a devil.

Who could argue that Margaret Sanger (the evil founder of Planned Parenthood) had a devil in her! Today, nearly a century later, Planned Herodhood is still taking precious children's lives, murdering the masses through the evils of abortion.

> **Ephesians 2:2, " Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, *the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience*:**
> **"**

So, in a very real sense, EVERY UNSAVED PERSON has a devil in them, because Satan is their spiritual father (John 8:44). Dear friend, you are either a child of God or a child of the Devil. If you are not saved, that doesn't mean you are a bad person, or an evildoer, it just means that you are prone to think like Satan (evolution, humanism, communism, socialism, atheism Gnosticism, immorality, anti-christian views). It is really just a matter of how much control Satan has over a person's mind, and how much power they have to use it! When you take an evil man with demons and make him a dictator, you end up with North Korea today!

If we're not careful, even a Christian can start thinking like the Devil. **Matthew 4:10, " Then saith Jesus unto him, *Get thee hence, Satan*: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve."** Jesus said that to the apostle Peter! A Christian absolutely cannot be demon-possessed, it just won't happen; however, you can backslide into sin, and get so far away from God, that you start thinking just like the Devil. Jesus called Peter,

"

Satan

"! These shallow believers today who sanction 39 different Bible versions were inspired by demons! You show me a pastor who denies the inspiration of God's Word, and I'll show you a man who is inspired by demons. Dr. Jack Hyles said that:

> "And brother, any time anybody ever casts any reflection upon the accuracy and the inspiration—verbal inspiration—of this Bible, I'll guarantee you he was inspired by the demons. I'll guarantee you! I don't care if he's got a 'reverend' in front of his name. I don't care if he has a clerical collar on. I don't care what school he's been to. He's of the Devil if he says that the Bible is not verbally inspired by God!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a great quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[1]Satan's masterpiece."

I don't claim to be an expert on demon possession, and I don't think anyone can honestly claim they are, except for what the plain Word of God teaches us. I dare say less than 1 % of professed Christians in America would ever think of former U.S. President George W. Bush as having a devil, but [2]he murdered 1,455,590 innocent people in Iraq. I say he had a devil in him!!! They never did find any Weapons of Mass Destruction in Iraq (the whole excuse to go to war in the first place). Our nation stole trillions of dollars worth of Iraqi oil. We broke every one of God's Ten Commandments when we invaded Iraq. It was all so horribly evil. Americans sinned against our neighbours! We didn't do God's will, we did Satan's will! If that's not

demon-possession, I don't know what is!!!

Here is a 6-part Bible study on "[3]DEMONOLOGY"
by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) from 1974.

"Satan trembles when he sees the weakest saint upon his knees." —William Cowper

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031515.mp3
2. http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology.htm

---

1.2.70 The Eight Kings Of Revelation (2020-04-15 09:00)

Revelation 17:10-11, "And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition."

The Bible speaks of eight kings. At the time Revelation 17:10-11 was written, 5 kings had come and gone, 1 was in power, and 2 were yet to come in the future. This is a fascinating teaching in the Word of God, and an important key to understanding Biblical prophecy. The following Old Testament passage of Scripture explains Nebuchadnezzar's image (which he saw in a dream from God) to the right...

Daniel 2:31-35, "Thou, O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof was terrible. This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass, Thou sawest till that

a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces. Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth."

The kings are world powers throughout history. At present, there have been 6 world powers. These are (in chronological order): Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece and Rome. The 7th king will be world government (aka, the New World Order). The man of sin, the Antichrist, is the 8th and final king and will arise FROM the 7th kingdom. The "stone" cut out of the mountain without hands will be the Second Coming of the precious Lord Jesus Christ in power, preeminence and prophetic fulfillment. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

We see these different world powers mentioned throughout the Scriptures...

1. In the Old Testament, Moses lived during the reign of ***Egypt*** as a world power.
2. We read about Isaiah during the time of ***Assyria*** as a world power.
3. ***Babylon*** ruled the world during the times of Daniel, Jeremiah and Ezekiel.
4. Daniel, Ezra and Nehemiah lived during the times of ***Medo-Persian*** power.
5. The reign of ***Greece*** occurred during the silent years between the Old and New Testaments, when the Septuagint was written (a Greek translation of the Hebrew Scriptures).
6. And finally, we see ***Rome*** as a world power during the time of our Lord Jesus Christ throughout the New Testament. It is very interesting to see these 6 world powers mentioned throughout the Scriptures, beginning with Egypt and ending with Rome.

Those are the 5, Rome is the 1 that was fallen. The New World Order will be the 7th, and the 8th will be the Antichrist. By studying these different corresponding secular world powers, and comparing them with the inspired Word of God, it opens a whole new understanding of the Holy Scriptures! No other book in existence has this unique feature, aligning itself with world history! Think about it! The Bible spans thousands of years of human history. The Bible is composed of 31 % prophecy! Who can argue the divine nature and inspiration of the Word of God!!!

Rome fell in 486 A.D. and there has been no world power since. The United States, China and Russia are super powers today; but there have been no WORLD powers controlling the entire world since the Roman empire. No one country dominates the world today! This is represented by the mixed toes of clay and iron in Nebuchadnezzar's image, that is, freedom co-existing worldwide with Communist tyranny. North Korea is a total monstrous dictatorship in 2013, but thankfully, most other nations are still considered free. I read a couple weeks ago that [1]11,500 Christians have been murdered in Nigeria since 2015. These are the "perilous times" as foretold in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7.

Seventh King Won't Be Revived Roman Empire

Please note that the 7th empire will NOT be the revived Roman empire. The Bible never says that the Roman empire will be restored. Many theologians reasonably thought in centuries past that the oppressive reign of the Roman Catholic religion identified Catholicism as the coming Beast system of the Antichrist. I would have errantly thought the same thing in view of the murderous atrocities committed by the Roman Church for over a millennium of history. However, we are privileged today to have a much clearer understanding of [2]secret societies, Luciferians, and the Illuminati's history and the New World Order in general.

Thousands of secular and religious books have been authored on the subject. Consider this

very interesting book authored in 1919 by Samuel Z. Batten, titled '[3]THE NEW WORLD ORDER' (.pdf file). Thus, we understand today in 2020 that "The Great Whore" of Revelation is very likely the Illuminati (the **"synagogue of Satan," Revelation 2:9b**) who have fornicated with the *kings* of the earth. **Revelation 18:3, "For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies." Revelation 19:2, "For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand."** The [4]Catholic Pope in my opinion will be the False Prophet. [5]The Antichrist will be of Jewish origin.

[6]Who Are The Illuminati? What Is The Illuminati? (the mystery of iniquity doth work)

The 7th king will be the New World Order. The 8th king will be the Antichrist (Revelation 17:11). We see this monstrosity forming before our very eyes today. There has been much talk in the mainstream newsmedia about the New World Order. Paul Warburg made this telling prediction back in 1950 before the U.S. Senate:

> "We shall have World Government, whether or not we like it. The only question is whether World Government will be achieved by conquest or consent."

—

James Paul Warburg, while speaking before the United States Senate; February 17, 1950

Here are the words of Illuminist, David Rockefeller, from 1991 at a Bilderberg meeting:

"We are grateful to the Washington Post, The New York Times, Time Magazine and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost forty years."

"It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subjected to the lights of publicity during those years. But, the world is now more sophisticated and prepared to march towards a world government. The supra-national sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto-determination practiced in past centuries."

—

David Rockefeller, Bilderberger Meeting, Baden, Germany, June 1991

The New World Order (NWO) is upon us. The NWO is the 7th king. This will be a [7]Global Godless Totalitarian Communist Police State Government—a world conglomerate of power headed by the United Nations and The Council On Foreign Relations.

[8]The Luciferian Conspiracy — World Domination!

[9]ID 2020 Launch Program To Provide Digital ID With Vaccines

The 8th King Will Be A Man Of Sin — The ANTICHRIST!

The 8th king will be a man, the Antichrist, who will be of the 7th world power according to Revelation 17:11, i.e., he will be a part of the New World Order, rising to power from it. Check out the occult imagery in Jimmy Buffet and Toby Keith's latest horrible song, "[10]TOO DRUNK TO KARAOKE." The image of SANTA (SATAN) looking down upon The Great Pyramid teaches us what the [11]All Seeing Eye truly represents. The Antichrist is called the "

Man Of Sin

"

in 2nd Thessalonians 2:3.

Oh, friend, we are living in the Last Days. I am not setting any dates for the Lord's return, but the New World Order is the Beast System of the Antichrist, and it's forming right before our very eyes. Truly, the Lord's return is imminent!

Are you ready to enter into eternity? Do you have Christ's righteousness, which is solely by faith in Jesus? Salvation happens when a person acknowledges their guilt of sin (Romans 3:19), and comes to God on the basis that they are a hell-deserving sinner; believing on Jesus, the Christ, the Son of God, for forgiveness of sins (Acts 10:43). In response to our faith, God the Father imputes (attributes) the righteousness of His dear Son to our record in Heaven (Romans 4:6). When God views us from that moment forward, He sees the righteousness of Christ instead of our sins. Thus, we are made clean by the precious blood of Jesus Christ, which takes our sins away forever (Revelation 1:5). Praise God!

Jesus said that men would not know the exact *day* nor *hour* when He would return (mark 13:33-35), but Jesus didn't say that we wouldn't know the *season.* The handwriting is all over the wall. We are living in the times of the feet of iron mixed with clay in Nebuchadnezzar's image. Granted, throughout history people have errantly thought that the end was near;

such as, in 1844 when Seventh Day Adventism was born out of a failed prophecy for Christ to return. The difference is that I am not setting any dates. I do not know when Christ will return. Yet, only a fool would deny that the world is headed for World Government. This is the 7th kingdom in Revelation 17:10-11. The 8th will be the Antichrist, whom the Bible says will arise from the 7th kingdom. [12]Signs of Satan are everywhere and [13]666 is everywhere. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

The 8 kings of Revelation are a clear indicator of where we are at in Bible prophecy's timeline. So far, 6 kings have fallen, and the 7th is now coming to power, which will give ascendancy to the Antichrist himself. I believe the Holy Bible teaches that the Rapture (i.e., being "caught up" —1st Thessalonians 4:17) will precede the Tribulation Period, which means that the Church must be removed from the world before the Antichrist appears. So I say to you all... the trumpet is out of the case!

> "Thank God, we are not told in Scripture to look for the Antichrist! We are told to look for the Christ of God, Jesus, who shall rise with healing in His wings. The unsaved world looks for the Antichrist, but we don't. We are looking for Jesus. I'm like the fellow who said, "I'm not looking for the undertaker; I'm looking for the Uppertaker." How wonderful it would be to cheat the undertaker! Christian undertakers will go to Heaven, but there won't be any need for their skilled services there because there will be no more death." —Pastor Raymond Barber, "[14]Where Will You Be After The Rapture?"

1. https://www.christianpost.com/news/at-least-50-nigerian-christians-killed-by-fulani-attacks-in-march-ngo-reports.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferians.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/nwo_sz_batten_1919.pdf
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/pope_eye.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/who_is_antichrist.htm
6. http://youtu.be/506X-3ARawU
7. https://www.infowars.com/beast-system-unleashed
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferian_conspiracy.htm
9. https://www.biometricupdate.com/201909/id2020-and-partners-launch-program-to-provide-digital-id-with-vaccines
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Alcohol%20Kills/too_drunk_to_karaoke.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/nwo_eye.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/signs_of_satan_01.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/666_meaning.htm
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Raymond%20Barber/after_the_rapture.htm

1.2.71 Men Are Saved By Believing The Truth Of The Gospel (2020-04-15 17:56)

Romans 1:16, " For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation* to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. "

I am often asked by web visitors in my ministry, what is the best way to witness to certain groups of people. For example: It might be close family members, or a Roman Catholic, a Mormon or witnessing to an atheist. How do you witness to these different groups? I always give the simple answer–just preach the Gospel! Our text passage from Romans 1:16 gives us the answer. What is the power of God UNTO SALVATION? Why, it is THE GOSPEL!!! Who gets this awesome saving power? It is TO THEM THAT BELIEVE! Dear friend, there is no power in this universe as great as THE GOSPEL! Do you understand that eternal life awaits you, free for the taking, and all you need to do is accept the truth of the Gospel.

I read this beautiful quote from Dr. Bob Jones Sr. this morning, about the Gospel:

> "Men are not saved by analyzing the truth of the Gospel. They are saved by accepting the truth of the Gospel. It is true, whether men believe it or not. It is as true as the multiplication table. Men use the multiplication table to do what the multiplication table is supposed to do. The Gospel will do what it is supposed to do. 'It is the power of God unto salvation unto every one that believeth."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: *Preaching, Evangelism*, page 123; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

The "

Gospel

"

is the *Good News* that Jesus Christ *died* on the cross for our sins, He was *buried*, and three days later He bodily *resurrected* from the dead for our justification (that is, that our faith in Him would be justified by a risen Savior). Anyone who receives the Gospel as their own is

saved. Please make it your own dear friend! Claim it as your only way to Heaven! I love this helpful quote from Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951):

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past."
>
> —Pastor Harry Ironside,
>
> "
>
> [1]What Is The Gospel?
>
> "

We obey the Gospel by believing it! That's all that God asks of us. It is so simple, free and easy to be saved. Who would be so foolish, as to turn down such a great offer? Yet, most people in their sinful pride do turn it down, to their own damnation. Like Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said–the Gospel is still true, whether men believe it or not! I hope you believe dear friend, because I DO!

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[2]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

1.2.72 We Need A Bible Revival Today! (2020-04-15 22:17)

Acts 5:29-33, " Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men. The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree. Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and

a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him. When they heard that, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them."

Everywhere that the early Christians preached in the book of Acts, either REVIVAL or RIOT broke out! Oh how we need revival in our churches today! I am listening to a great sermon right now by Brother Lester Roloff called: "[1]The Book That Makes The Difference," in which he says:

> "Now, there's only one thing we need in America—and that is an old-fashioned real Bible revival! I mean a real BIBLE REVIVAL! It'll straighten out the home, straighten out the children, make the husband act right, put the wife in order; it'll take care of the preacher, the church; I mean it'll fix up the community, I mean it'll stop the Devil dead in his tracks; I mean it'll give victory to God's people—the Word of God!"
> —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), "[2]The Book That Makes The Difference!"

I hope you will take the time to listen to that life-changing sermon. Brother Roloff talks about the time in America, when he was growing up in the 1920's and 1930's, when there were no juvenile shelters or jail houses for teenagers. There was a time when the parents had charge! There were no jails for youth. They didn't need them! Back then children obeyed their parents! Today there are juvenile prisons in every state, and many youth cannot be controlled by anyone, hardened criminals under the age of 18. They have to be incarcerated in a jail to protect the public from them. Those judges who removed the Bible from America's schools ought to be hung! The public school system never should have been started, which Satanists started to deprive Children of the Word of God. Look at the results!

The Bible says in Daniel 8:25 that the Antichrist **" by peace shall destroy many.**

" We're seeing this evil already in America. We've let a bunch of kook liberals and atheists take the Holy Bible away from children, in the name of freedom, and the consequence has been to enslave ourselves to a generation of criminals who have no moral compass! The great need of this hour is preaching PREACHERS!!! The average church today is lifeless, because they've lost their authority. That authority is the inspired King James Bible!!! Most churches and Bible colleges today cannot even spiritually discern which Bible God authored, let alone discern the things of God. Since the 1970's, these have been the generations of seeking to

rewrite the Holy Bible! The Holy Spirit doesn't need our help! The answer is to get back to using ONLY the King James Bible, and reject all of the Devil's modern revisions!

It is shameful that thousands of churches today, including the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, have embraced the Devil's dozens of Bible PERversions! Oh, how we need to [3]have a real BIBLE REVIVAL in our churches today!!! The Bible colleges (like the apostates at Bob Jones University) are controlling the churches, running them into the ground spiritually with the lifeless graduates they produce, who are pastoring today's dead churches. We need a whole new generation of Bible preachers who haven't come from the apostate Bible colleges!!! We need a real BIBLE REVIVAL and it won't happen in the money-oriented Bible colleges! The churches are America's only hope, if a generation of men will start seeking God instead of a worthless college diploma. The verbally-inspired King James Bible is all we need to have a real BIBLE REVIVAL!!!

[4]

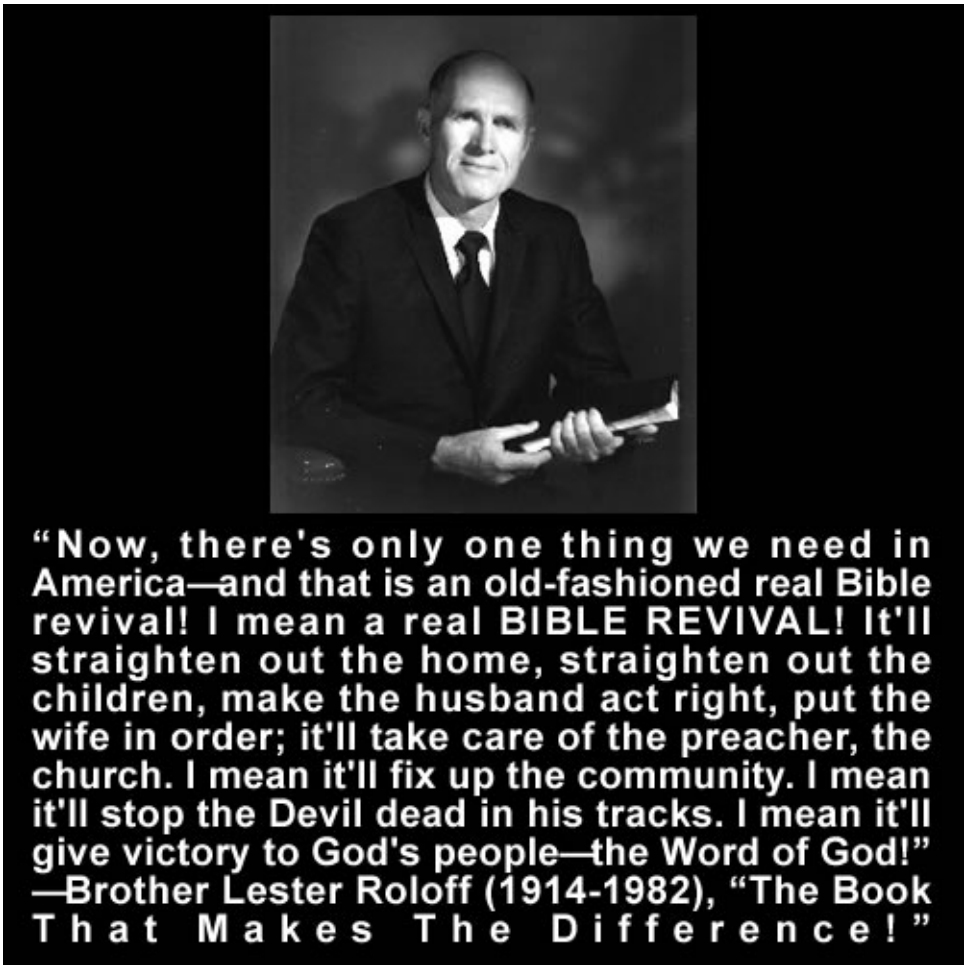

'[5]The King James Version Meets All Our Needs!'
(MP3 excerpt from '[6]The Book That Makes The Difference' by Brother Roloff)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/king_james_version_meets_all_our_needs.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhK01UG7eTbWTAkBl6LoEmhwABTNW6JVcrPHn9me4eQlT_kwsUb_7EP57VPWUZj6KcbHTsG8UfmaZ8ZEY7uIiTHtVe0snF-a38AbIi
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/king_james_version_meets_all_our_needs.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.2.73 Beware Of The Fundamental Modernist (2020-04-16 03:00)

> **Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."**

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) called him the "Fundamental Modernist" (a phrase used in the MP3 sermon: '[1]The Wisdom Of The Word'). Today we would call him the "Neo-fundamentalist" (i.e., New-fundamentalist). I'm referring to the apostate Bob Jones University crowd! At one time in America, Bob Jones University (BJU) were considered the citadel of Christian fundamentalism in America. Sadly today, nearly a century later, BJU is having too much FUN and not enough DA MENTAL!!! BJU today is no longer a true fundamentalist institution. They have deteriorated! On their college website's *Statement of Faith*, BJU boasts that they haven't changed since their doors opened in 1927. That is exactly their problem!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) teaches concerning the neo-evangelical:

> It is not believing right within the movement that makes one a fundamentalist; **it is *the withdrawal FROM the movement* and returning to the original dogma, practices and convictions of the apostate group that gives one the title of fundamentalist.** The basic difference is the degree of importance that one places on the doctrine of separation. [emphasis added]
>
> —Dr. Jack Hyles, "New Evangelicalism"

A "fundamentalist" is a faithful Bible-believing Christian who SEPARATES from doctrinal error, worldliness, inspiration-deniers, counterfeit Bible revisions and ecclesiastical compromise; and then returns to the original position! That is where BJU has horribly failed. Instead of separating from error, they have embraced it, promoting the Devil's Alexandrian Bible

PERversions! What is a Neo Fundamentalist (or a Fundamental Modernist)? It is a former Fundamentalist who has sinfully moved toward a New Evangelical position! Why do I call it sinful? **Revelation 3:15-16, "I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then *because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth*."** God hates lukewarm Christianity! God hates when Christians straddle the fence on the issues, drive in the middle of the road, going along to get along with error.

Bob Jones University Are No Longer Fundamentalists

Since 1927, literally HUNDREDS more English Bible revisions have been published. BJU has sat back idle, A.W.O.L. from what Pastor Hyles rightly called in 1994: '[2]The Battle Of The Ages!' Why don't they care at Bob Jones? Why won't they speak up and expose the Devil's Bible versions? In 2017 the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) published another counterfeit Bible revisions, this time called the Christian Standard Bible (CSB), which is gender neutral to appease this wicked generation of feminists and homosexuals. BJU is eerily silent, letting their brethren (like me) go to war by myself.

I haven't made a penny since I began my online ministry in 2002, Dr. Steve Petite who today leads BJU gets paid an extravagant 6-digit salary! Spiritual crime pays well! The truth doesn't matter to Neo-fundamentalists! As far as I'm concerned, Mr. Pettit has always been a Neo-evangelical, which is why BJU hired him. BJU used to be a fundamentalist institution when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was still alive. Dr. Jones believed that the King James Bible is verbally inspired, not just the non-existent originals (which is what BJU foolishly teaches today)...

> **"We believe in the inspiration of the Bible."** —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: *The Bible*, page 103; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Just like First Baptist Church Of Hammond (and consequently Hyles-Anderson College) have LEFT the former correct position of Pastor Jack Hyles—that the King James Bible is inspired; so also has Bob Jones University LEFT the former position of Dr. Bob Jones Sr.—that the King James Bible is inspired.

What's the difference between a Fundamentalist, Neo-evangelical and a Neo-fundamentalist? I made this helpful chart...

[3]

New Testament Churches Are Changing

FUNDAMENTALIST	NEO-FUNDAMENTALIST	NEO-EVANGELICAL
Inspired Bible	Only Originals Inspired	Not Inspired
King James Bible	King James + Modern Revisions	Modern Revisions
Free Grace Gospel	Free Grace + Lordship Salvation	Mostly Lordship Salvation
Saved	Some Saved	Many Not Saved
Preaching	Speaking	Performance
Holy Spirit	Routine	Experience
Hymns	Hymns + CCM	Contemporary Christian Music
Soulwinning	Evangelism	Barren
Bold	Cowards	Wimps
New Birth	Turn From Sin	Commit Life To Christ
Truth Matters	Indifferent	Apathetic
Hot	Lukewarm	Cold
Separated	Compromised	Worldly
Dresses On Women	Dresses And Pants	Pants On Women
LGBTQ Agenda Rejected	LGBTQ Agenda Avoided	LGBTQ Agenda Accepted
Growing	Rotting	Swelling

[4]Click Here For A Bigger Chart

My chart is my opinion, so forgive me if I am wrong on something. I think it is pretty accurate. Sadly, the old fundamentalist movement is dying! I'm talking about the Bob Jones crowd! I have seen the apostasy first hand at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I heard Dr. Petite preach at Harvest in 2014, who is buddies with the former shameful pastor of Harvest–both largely neo-evangelicals!!! They love Dr. John MacArthur! They sanction dozens of different Bible revisions! This is NOT fundamentalism!!! Since they were never fundamentalists to begin with, they cannot be neo-fundamentalists!

We are not a "fundamentalist" because of what we believe; but rather, because we withdraw from neo-evangelicals who have embraced corrupt Bible revisions. I am a fundamentalist! I stand uncompromisingly against the Alexandrian Bible-changing crowd! Neo-evangelicals don't care about the truth, and neo-fundamentalists have become indifferent, like Hyles-Anderson College. Dr. Jack Hyles rightly said:

> "I'm tired of colleges and universities advertising that they use the King James Bible. Tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word." —Dr. Jack Hyles, "The Need For An Every Word Bible," page 54.

> "I would not give, knowingly, one thin dime to a college that does not believe in the verbal inspiration of this Book I hold tonight." —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the timeless sermon, "YOU MUST GO THROUGH ARABIA"; preached October 11, 1981.

I'm tired of hearing Bible colleges say that the KJB is the "best" of the translations. My friend, [5]it is not the best, it is GOD'S WORD!!! The word "best" implies that it could be better. If it could be better, then it is not very pure. The psalmist loved God's Word because it is "VERY PURE." **Psalms 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it."** I hate the modern Bible versions, because they all say something a little different. Here's the ugly truth! The inspired King James Bible hasn't changed since 1611. There have been numerous editions, updates to fix typos and such, but no new translations. You can trust your KJB!!!

Bob Jones University doesn't realize how much damage they are doing to the cause of Jesus Christ by tolerating, promoting and using the corrupt Alexandrian Bible manuscripts! Spiritually, the Alexandrian manuscripts came from Satan, the father of all lies (John 8:44). When I heard a reprobate pastor (a graduate of Bob Jones College) call Dr. Hyles "a cult," I decided I had better take a closer look at Bob Jones College. To no surprise I found out that Bob Jones University tolerates and sanctions the Alexandrian manuscripts. This is not fundamentalism.

> "The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!" —Dr. Jack Hyles ([6]an awesome quote —Dr. Jack Hyles ('[7]THE REAL BATTLE!')

Evangelist Lester Roloff Exposed The Devil's Bibles

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) was an amazing man of God, as sincere a Christian as you'd find anywhere. It is a crying shame that Bob Jones University, who used to invite and honor Brother Roloff in chapel services, don't heed his wisdom on the dangers of the [8]corrupt modern Bible revisions. It just goes to prove that BJU's leaders only care about making money, and are indifferent concerning THE TRUTH. They won't get away with it indefinitely, because they must all give account at the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11; Hebrews 4:13;

Matthew 12:39;

1st Thessalonians 4:6; Romans 14:10-12). By sanctioning the corrupt Alexandrian Bible revisions, BJU has blood on their hands, for promoting Devil's Bibles! **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

Brother Roloff was a true Bible-believing Christian fundamentalist. Like Jack Hyles, Bob Jones, J. Frank Norris, Harry Ironside, Al Lacy and other faithful men, Brother Roloff was a truth-seeker and always moved to the right (truth) when necessary, but never to the left (error). Pastor Jack Hyles admitted in later years that he was deceived as a young preacher by Bible professors, who had influenced him to question God's Word. Therefore, as a true fundamentalist, Dr. Hyles moved more to the right years later, taking a King James Bible only position. I am fully convinced that if Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) had lived unto this day, he would have done exactly as his successor Shelton Smith has done at the Sword of The Lord, taking a King James Bible only position. For that I humbly commend Dr. Shelton! [9]Here are hundreds of MP3 sermons that he preached. And here is a classic called: ' [10]THE LIVING BIBLE EXPOSED! '

Brother Lester Roloff made these tremendous statements:

> "The Word of God is our only hope—that's our only hope! This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions, of the Word of God! It's been a long time; now when the Revised Standard Version came out, I stood against it before I knew what it was, because the wrong crowd heard of that, and the wrong crowd received it, and I knew it got too much publicity to be right! And I knew if the newspapers publicized something, it had to be wrong! And so I knew that the American people and a lot of American preachers—they welcomed it into their house before they knew it was a rattlesnake!" —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "'[11]THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

> "They call it 'The Living Bible.' It's not the living Bible! Jesus said, 'I came that ye might have life.' There's no life in that thing! Anything Jesus is not in, is dead!!!" —Brother Lester Roloff, an excellent quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "'[12]THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

“Can’t you see what the Devil is seeking to do to our people today? Modernists and infidels have taken over the chore of rewriting the Bible, and say—he goes ahead to say that—’We have written a book that everybody can understand.’ Dear friend, that’s the most stupid statement a man could ever make! Nobody has ever understood all of God or all of God’s Word!” —Brother Lester Roloff, a wonderful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, “’THE LIVING BIBLE’ EXPOSED!”

“The worst rattlesnake on this earth, is the man that twists or seeks to modernize, or take from or add to, the Word of God!” —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, “’[13]THE LIVING BIBLE’ EXPOSED!”

“Now the serpent (there’s your rattlesnake right there!)… question the Word of God… This has been the same generation questioning the Word of God. I’m sick of hearing about all the mistakes in the King James version! “It’s not dependable” [critics say]. It is! The night I got saved it was dependable! The night God called me to preach it was dependable! For 43 years, I’ve been preaching it and declaring it, and it’s been dependable to rescue the perishing and care for the dying, and sober the drunkard, and to deliver the dope head! I’ve never found anything any better! And so you’re not going to get me to raise a bunch of questions about the Word of God! When I say the ’Word of God,’ I consider the King James Version the Word of God!!!” —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, “’ [14]THE LIVING BIBLE’ EXPOSED! ”

[15]



“If it’s settled in Heaven, why are we trying to change it down here?” —Brother Lester Roloff, a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[16]The Wisdom Of The Word" (Psalms 119:89).

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/wisdom_of_the_word.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9XLppyjn6XtKW2VESiaeEQuODcsFCPmvsTOaslk1mFyHzrfqOxqsteXfCC3j8KbNnM5UPOJKveGtHHJO0tyH5O1br5XmYVklPlhG
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/fundamentalist_vs_neoevangelical7.jpg
5. https://youtu.be/fLD7-TDpu1o
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/all_corrupt.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/living_bible_exposed.mp3
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
12. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
13. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjUVwPGQzOlN3sQbPf1jyJtoSIra9DyZ7p2eEyzLOhM9BYE1T9kYOYQO0d5bLV5tqS95m_dAJPtnZOLiAwFSughp3KTcNeeKbRavZ-s
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/wisdom_of_the_word.mp3

1.2.74 Always Move To The RIGHT, Never To The LEFT (2020-04-16 12:00)

Psalms 16:8, “ I have set the LORD always before me: because he is at my right hand, *I shall not be moved*.” Ecclesiastes 10:2, “ A wise man’s heart is at his right hand; but a fool’s heart at his left.”

The psalmist said with determination—I SHALL NOT BE MOVED!!! That should be the Christ-like attitude of every Christian believer concerning truth and doing right. At Hyles-Anderson College, Dr. Jack Hyles made us literally remove two words from our dictionary: QUIT and COMPROMISE! Those are two words that hinder Christians from

reaching the Promised Land!

Brother Hyles’ dear mother, [1]Mattie Coystal Hyles (1887-1984), taught him as a boy—“’

I CAN!’ makes the man.

”

Yet, the psalmist, David,

didn’t mean to be unwilling to change if we realize that we’ve been wrong. Pastor Jack Hyles preached an awesome sermon titled, what else: ’[2]I SHALL NOT BE MOVED.’

Pastor Jack Hyles *Rightly* Changed His Position On The Bible

One of the things that I so much love about Brother Hyles, was his willingness to CHANGE if he realized he was wrong. Dr. Hyles did in fact change his views on the Word of God, which he explains in the following quote from the sermon called:

“ [3]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land .” Pastor Hyles says, quote:

John 12:47-48, "And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day."

John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."

Folks, I'm going to go to seed [to become worn] before I die on defending this Book—I'm going to go to seed on it! I'm a little tired—by the way, every preacher in America, before he met a theologian, believed exactly what I'm preaching tonight! Theologians messed us all up—they messed me up for a while, I'll be honest with you—messed us all up! When I went off to college, I thought I had the words of God in this Book right here. When I was in college for awhile I found out I didn't. Not only that, I found out nobody did! Not only that, I found out you couldn't have them! Not only that, I found out there was no such thing as any book in all the world that had the words of God in 'em!

But my Bible said that we're supposed to keep His "WORDS"; not His truths, not just His doctrine, but His "WORDS"! ...

Mark 8:38,“Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.”

Folks, here’s what’s happening in America. The old-time preachers that built this country believed that this Book right here had the words of God in it! Your grandpa and grandma, that built this country, shed their tears on this Book, thinking they had the very words of God in their hands. And fundamentalists ALL believed what I’m preaching tonight, until we got our own Bible colleges, and seminaries, and sent our professors off to train at the feet of Karl Barth, and Reinhold Neuber, Emil Brunner, and others, who said that the Bible does not have the “words” of God, it is the Word of God, and that all the Bible is not inspired word-for-word. So we did not want to be considered “unintellectual” by the intellectual community; we’re not willing to be called “nuts” and “fools”—just chalk me up as a nut! Chalk me up as a fool! Yea! Chalk me up as an uneducated illiterate if you want to, but I guarantee Ya—I’d rather study my A-B-C’s in Heaven, then Greek and Hebrew in Hell!

Whosoever shall be ashamed of “ME AND MY WORDS”; it didn’t say His “WORD,” it says His “WORDS”!

—

Pastor Jack Hyles, a beautiful quote from the sermon, “

[4]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land

.”

Amen! Dr. Hyles admits that he had been messed up by college professors. But in time, as a truth-seeker always does, he learned THE TRUTH and acted upon it!

Hyles-Anderson College *Wrongly* Changed Their Position On The Bible

I thank God, I thank God, I thank God—that I had the blessed privilege of attending Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), back when Dr. Hyles was still at the helm and they believed the King James Bible is the verbally-inspired Word of God! Sadly, since 2008, First Baptist Church Of Hammond (and consequently HAC which they own and control) [5]have sinfully DENIED the inspiration of the King James Bible .

> **Psalms 119:137-142, "Righteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments. Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded are righteous and very faithful. My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. *Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it*. I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts. Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth."**

The greatest evil in the churches today is indifference, complacency and a woeful lack of urgency upon important matters; such as, the *inspiration* and purity of the Holy Bible and the *accuracy* of the Gospel. Dr. Hyles was awake to righteousness, a wise man, and saw (as I do too) how Satan is infiltrating the churches with corruptible seed...

> "I'm tired of colleges and universities advertising that they use the King James Bible. Tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word." —Dr. Jack Hyles, "The Need For An Every Word Bible," page 54.

Dr. Hyles made the alarming statement, that I just gave you, because of institutions like Bob Jones University, Pensacola Christian College, The Crown College (Dr. Clarence Sexton), Hyles-Anderson College and hundreds more—who deceitfully claim to use the King James Bible—but do not believe it is **verbally inspired!!!** They only believe that the *original autographs* were inspired, which no longer exist on earth! How can a so-called “

Bible college,

”

of all places, deny the inspiration of the King James Bible? I feel like I’m in an episode

of The Twilight Zone, X-Files, or The Outer Limits!

Dr. Hyles further states:

> “I would not give, knowingly, one thin dime to a college that does not believe in the verbal inspiration of this Book I hold tonight.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the timeless sermon, “[6]YOU MUST GO THROUGH ARABIA”; preached October 11, 1981.

Amen and amen!

The Betrayal Of The Inspired King James Bible

If you’re a Christian and you’re not upset over the modern Bible PERversions, you’re not right with God...

> “The biggest split that has ever come will come in the next ten years, if not sooner, over the King James Bible - and it couldn’t come soon enough for me. I’m tired

> of colleges and universities advertising that they 'use' the King James Bible - tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word." —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the Wednesday night Bible study titled, "Revelation to Illumination" (1998).

I wouldn't recommend for anyone to enroll at Hyles-Anderson College today, not until they go back to their first love, not until they go back to proclaiming the inspiration of the King James Bible. FBCH has [7]betrayed Brother Hyles and Dr. Anderson...

> "Don't come to me with your stinkin' 'only the original is inspired'! You're not intellectual... you're retarded!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, '[8]Keep your Stinkin' Feet Out of My Drinking Water' (1998 Wednesday night Bible study).

I certainly wouldn't recommend Bob Jones University to anyone, not even your dog! I highly recommend reading this compelling series of articles exposing BJU, authored by Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) titled: ' [9]THE ALEXANDRIAN CULT SERIES! ' Dr. Ruckman explains how God's Word is our ONE AUTHORITY. So Satan introduced a SECOND AUTHORITY (a new Greek Bible in 1881 by Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort). The Devil is a beautiful liar! Now, having TWO AUTHORITIES competing with each other, a THIRD AUTHORITY was required (which is manmade scholarship

, making men the final authority instead of God). I hope you will take the time to read Dr. Ruckman's book. Also please see, ' [10]BJU: CULT HEADQUARTERS! '

Over 97 % of churches today are mere religious businesses, 501c3 state-licensed organizations, entertainment fun centers, social clubs, spiritual museums; but they are not Bible-believing, soul-winning, people-loving, sin-fighting, Christ-honoring, truth-telling, New Testament local churches! The churches have lost their authority! Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) preached a needful sermon called: '[11]RUNNING SHORT ON AUTHORITY.' There is nothing as wicked as bidding Godspeed to more than one Bible! Of the hundreds of English Bible versions available today, they all original from only TWO ANCIENT SOURCES ([12]this eye-opening Bible origin chart speaks 1,000 words).

I am willing to move to the RIGHT (truth), but by God's grace I will never move to the LEFT (error). Bob Jones University on their website brags that they've not changed since 1927 when their doors opened, but what they are really saying is that they have refused to move to the RIGHT (toward truth). As more and more Devil's Bible are being published, it has become clearer than ever before that the Alexandrian Bible revisions are ALL CORRUPT! Even the so-called '[13]New King James Version' (NKJV), which is allegedly translated from the same Textus Receptus as the King James Bible, [14]contains many of the Alexandrian errors in it! You can trust your inspired King James Bible, and NONE OTHERS!!!

[15]



[16]Pastor Al Lacy Defends The Inspired King James Bible (MP3)

"All the good news for modern man we

need is the King James version of the Bible!"

—'[17]The Living Bible Exposed' (classic & needful MP3 sermon by Brother Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/great_preaching.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012212.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/stinking_feet.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/running_short_on_authority.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/kjb_chart-medium.gif
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/about_the_new_king_james_version.pdf
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/nkjv/nkjv_errors_and_omissions.pdf
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiJWo0YMOx9R0TyISKYIs3W772iLy6lEQT7kR57xDEc_B_51zQFHQTSyW38Ri210mUzE8LYXriFlg4dOB6TZw0mGVRjyGAtz8a-PBQ
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/on_the_king_james_bible.mp3
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/living_bible_exposed.mp3

1.2.75 God's Last Name Is Not "Damn" (2020-04-16 18:30)

Deuteronomy 5:11, " Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God *in vain*: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name *in vain*." Ecclesiastes 5:2, " Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: *for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few*."

Be careful dear friend how you talk to your Creator! One of the most horrible sins in to use God's name in an irreverent way. One of the "PROOFS" of God's existence is man's inherent tendency to carelessly utter the name of God at the greatest moments of pain, pleasure, happiness and anger (e.g., "

Oh God!

”

or

“My God!”). You are dishonest if you deny this truth. Even professed atheists, who deny God’s very existence, feel the

compulsion

to utter His name in their utmost times of pain, pleasure, joy and anger. There must be a reason for this natural phenomena! Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful sermon titled: “

[1]Your Need Is His Proof.

”

The Holy Scriptures teach that it is a sin—breaking the THIRD COMMANDMENTS of the Lord’s holy TEN COMMANDMENTS—to utter God’s name in a meaningless and empty way. People often refer to preachers as “REVEREND,” but only God is truly reverend. The word “reverence” is mentioned only once in the Holy Bible, and is used to describe the Lord Himself. **Psalms 89:7, “ God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and *to be had in reverence of all them that are about him*.”** The heathen world does not reverence nor fear God. Instead, they blaspheme and curse God’s name, desecrating the precious name of His only begotten Son, Jesus! **John 5:23, “ That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.”** The way we honor God the Father, is by honoring God the Son!

God’s last name is not “

DAMN!

” Hollywood is guilty, guilty, guilty!!! Dear reader, if the truth were known, you’d be shocked! The average Hollywood movie takes God’s name in vain a dozen times! If we were to add up all the instances where God’s name, and the name of His dear Son, are blasphemed and cursed in Hollywood, I guarantee you that it would amount to MILLIONS OF TIMES!!! Taking the Lord’s name is the insignia of Hollywood, as well as breaking all of God’s Commandments! Violence, adultery, murder, bearing false witness, covetousness, stealing and idolatry permeate Hollywood movies today. There is a spirit of Satanism at work in the entertainment industry today—promoting gore, blood, immorality, and all manner of wickedness! The reason why [2]Luciferians are promoting all this is to destroy society. It is all intended to demoralize the individual, destroy the traditional family, and to desensitize the sinner, so that sin is no longer exceedingly sinful (Romans 7:13).

It is a very horrible sin to take the Lord's name in vain. The word "

unholy

"

means to treat something common, as you would a spare tire. **Hebrews 10:29,**

"Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, *who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing*, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? **"** Anyone who disregards SACRED THINGS, treating them as being frivolous, trifle or common is to sin against God.

Get Into The Habit Of Praising And Thanking The Lord Verbally

Cursing in the Lord's name is a sinful HABIT, like most anything else. That is why Hollywood scripts deliberately pay actors to repeatedly curse in the Savior's name, thousands upon thousands of times over the course of a year in film making—they want YOU, the viewer, to adopt that horrible sinful HABIT. Albeit, just as a *bad habit* of cursing can be developed, so also can a *good habit* of praising the Lord from a thankful heart be developed. It really comes down to our thought life. We are what we think, which is greatly influenced by what we choose to see and hear on a daily basis.

Do you know it is impossible to curse God at the same time you are thanking and praising Him? **Psalms 135:3, "Praise the LORD; for the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant."** I love this Bible passage from **Psalms 107:1-2, " O give thanks unto the LORD, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. *Let the redeemed of the LORD say so*, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;"** God is so good; let the redeemed of the Lord SAY SO!

The following helpful principles are from a Wednesday evening church Bible study, by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Jeff Owens. The sermon is titled: '[3]Growing In Your Ability To Handle Depression,' but the principles are the same for developing good character; it all starts

with having a Christlike attitude in our thinking:

- “You are what you think. Control your thinking!”
- “You’ll do better in life if you keep your sin confessed.”
- “Most people must work their way out of depression! Stay busy!”
- “Remember, God’s good all the time!”
- “Want to have joy; want to be happy! Give it to God!”

I guarantee you that if you sit in front of the TV and watch movie after movie of ungodly people taking the Lord’s name in vain, you will develop the same sinful bad habits. We are all creatures of habit. Do you think Satan doesn’t know this? Each time a person watches people commit adultery on TV, or sees someone murder another human being, or someone takes the Lord’s holy name in vain—

on an undetectable subconscious level the viewer’s brain has been slightly desensitized to the awfulness and shock of sin. That’s the whole purpose for so much wickedness promoted through television and the Big Screen nowadays—to corrupt YOU!

“Television—the monster of Hell!”

—Brother Lester Roloff, “ [4]The Wisdom Of The Word ”

Marriage and the bed are sacred (Hebrews 13:4). The human body and modesty are sacred (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). The Holy Bible is sacred (John 17:17). The precious blood of Jesus is sacred (1st Peter 1:18-19). Life in a mother’s womb is sacred (Jeremiah 1:5). Abortion is first-degree murder! God’s name is sacred!!! We ought to always show reverence for God, the name of God, His dear Son, and the sacred things of God. We are living in a wicked generation that does not look up! Please listen to the awesome sermon by Pastor Danny Castle called: ’ [5]The Generation That Doesn’t Look Up! ’

God will not bless a people who sinfully curse in His name, and who lack fear and reverence for the Lord. Man's whole duty is to obey God. Obeying God is what life is all about! **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."**

[6]



"Believing everybody is dangerous, but believing nobody is more dangerous." —U.S. President Abraham Lincoln

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_need_is_his_proof.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/05202015growinginyourabilitytohandledepression.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/wisdom_of_the_word.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/the_generation_that_doesnt_look_up.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjGWBEIry5wAc8BsoN0gkPjwC4OcyDy8iRXtWNtXSBW8sNl8N2WbQ4PjGrDwKyAYrqMX2uFLgrMack5PO54jYB-m-zk1SUQFEivYYt

1.2.76 The Satanic Modern Bible Versions (2020-04-16 23:00)

Deuteronomy 8:2-3, " And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live."

One of the most evil of the modern Alexandrian Bible PERversions is the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV). Carefully notice that they completely removed the phrase "EVERY WORD" from the passage...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB)—Matthew 4:3-4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."

> EASY TO READ VERSION (ERV)—Matthew 4:4, "Jesus answered him, "The Scriptures say, It is not just bread that keeps people alive. Their lives depend on what God says.'

Folks, do we or do we not need, "EVERY WORD," of God to live by??? We do!!! The Easy To Read version is impossible to comprehend. I know shameful Bob Jones University graduates who use and sell this horrible PERversion of the Bible. They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, hurting the people who use it. **James 3:1, "My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation."** Pastors are going to be held more accountable by God, and therefore receive the greater condemnation, because people trust them and they have greater influence over others.

Do you think God will merely let it go on Judgment Day, no big deal, that church pastors today don't care about the purity of His Word? Do you think our great God, Who magnifies His Word above His own name (Psalms 138:2), is okay with having multiple conflicting versions of the Bible? You're a fool if you believe that. God hates every false way and so should we! God wrote ONE BOOK, not 200 versions!!! What is wrong with religious leaders in our churches today? Why don't they care? The Bible tells us in 1st Timothy 6:10... FOR THE LOVE OF MONEY IS THE ROOT OF ALL EVIL.

Satan has always hated the Word of God. From the very beginning in the Garden of Eden Satan tried to cast doubt upon the inspired Word of God. The serpent said to Eve in **Genesis 3:1a, "YEA, HATH GOD SAID?"** The plethora of modern Bible versions has generated massive confusion in the churches...

> "Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers." —[1]Dr. M.R. DeHaan, from the excellent book, THE TABERNACLE, Pg. 101.

Pastor DeHaan went to Heaven in 1965. That means he made the preceding quote before 1965. Evil people were already messing with the Holy Bible back then. In fact, it all started in 1881 when Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort produced their Alexandrian Greek text, upon which all the modern corrupt Bible PERversions are based, including the ungodly Easy-To-Read Version (ERV). The average independent Baptist pastor today is a neo-evangelical disgrace, using multiple Bible versions and searching through a dozen different versions to prepare his sermons. Such a disgraceful man ought not be entrusted to stand behind any church pulpit!!! I'm talking about Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute alumni! Don't ever enroll in any Bible college that uses and sanctions the Alexandrian Bible versions.

> "We believe in the inspiration of the Bible." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," page 103; Bob Jones University Press Inc., 1942

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/Jesus-is-Savior/BTP/Dr_MR_DeHaan/Chemistry/toc.htm

1.2.77 Mules Cannot Reproduce (2020-04-17 08:30)

Genesis 1:24-25, “And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature *after his kind*, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth *after his kind*: and it was so.

And God made the beast of the earth *after his kind*, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth *after his kind*: and God saw that it was good.

”

Science is fascinating because God is more than amazing. Did you know that horses and donkeys *can* reproduce, but the hinnies and mules that they produce *cannot*? ...

> **Why can’t mules breed? I understand that a horse and a donkey make a mule but why can’t 2 mules have a baby mule?**

> A male horse and a female donkey have a hinny. A female horse and a male donkey have a mule.
>
> But hinnies and mules can’t have babies of their own. They are sterile because they can’t make sperm or eggs.
>
> They have trouble making sperm or eggs because their chromosomes don’t match up well. And, to a lesser extent, because of their chromosome number.

> SOURCE: [1]https://genetics.thetech.org/ask/ask225

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) says:

Horses and donkeys may cross. They are much of the same kind. Horses and donkeys cross and produce mules, but the mules are almost always sterile. In such a case where there is a cross between animals that are very close together, they are usually sterile and cannot reproduce, and if they do, they breed back to the one or the other. And so if you had mules and if they could reproduce they would have to breed the mule back and develop horses or donkeys, because you cannot have a separate self-sustaining group of mules. They do not reproduce.

All right, God has a rule that there can be no crossing of the family [or kind] lines. “Kind” is the word used in the King James Version of the Bible, They are to reproduce “after their kind,” “after his kind.” That is true about insects; that is true about animal and plants. Here is the divine law. —Dr. John R. Rice, “

Evolution Or The Bible,

”

p. 22; Sword Of The Lord Publishers,

©

1963

Evolution is a BIG LIE, just like the BIG BANG is a Devil’s lie. Figures don’t like, but liars sure can figure!

Nearly any textbook on science over ten years old is out of date. Evolutionists have been beaten back from one phase of the theory after another until no evolutionist now claims to be a Darwinian evolutionist. Mendel’s law and an accumulation of facts, the exploding of absurd claims are continually forcing retreat by the evolutionary philosophers.

The Christian can safely trust the Bible whenever it speaks on history, science and practical daily matters as well as spiritual truth.

> ...Everyone who sets out to delight in the Word of God, to read it, to love it, to meditate in it, to learn from it will find it proves itself to be the very Word of God and thus can boldly oppose any infidel theories that mock at the Bible and a living Creator to whom men must give an account.
>
> —Dr. John R. Rice, “
>
> Evolution Or The Bible,
>
> ”
>
> p. 36; Sword Of The Lord Publishers,
>
> ©
>
> 1963

This proves that the inspired Word of God is true and accurate, as always! Every type of species reproduce after their own kind. Evolution is a malicious lie of the Devil. Few people realize that there is a [2]Communist agenda behind the fabricated lies of evolution. Evolution is all about government taking control over people’s lives, so that the god of this world (Satan) can enslave them! Satan wants to blind men from the goodness of God, to keep them from obtaining Eternal Life! We have a wonderful, righteous and loving Creator!!!

> “Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind.” —Albert Einstein (1879-1955)

1. https://genetics.thetech.org/ask/ask225
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4

1.2.78 Bible Inspiration Is A Big Deal! (2020-04-17 18:45)

Psalms 138:2,

“ I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.”

I wouldn't give you a dime today for East Texas Baptist College (where Dr. Hyles long ago attended), Bob Jones University, Hyles-Anderson College, Pensacola Christian College, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary, Liberty University, The Crown College, Ambassador Bible College, Moody Bible Institute, Dallas Theological Seminary and hundreds of other apostate religious institutions today that deny the *inspiration* of the King James Bible. IT IS A BIG DEAL! IT IS A BIG DEAL! IT IS A BIG DEAL! IT IS A BIG DEAL! IT IS A BIG DEAL!

I know some Christians are mad at me for calling names and criticizing churches, but somebody needs to do the dirty work of an evangelist. A pastor comforts the afflicted, but an evangelist afflicts the comforted. I am just a humble sinner saved by God's grace. I am no better than anybody else. God knows that I am not trying to make enemies, but the truth always makes enemies, because the Devil is always trying to deceive everyone. Someone needs to draw attention to the issue of Bible inspiration. There is not a more important matter in the world today! Our text Bible verse from Psalms 138:2 says God magnifies His Word above His name. The reason why is obvious

—because just as a man's name is only as good as his word, so also is God's character only as valid as His Word!

I met a despicable Pensacola Christian College (PCC) graduate (one of their interns), who accused me of being "obsessed" with the Bible debate. The truth is that he couldn't care less about the debate over Bible inspiration. He wants me to mention it once and then forget about it, like he shamefully does, along with PCC (which I DO NOT recommend to anyone or their dog). If you see a home on fire in the wee hours of the morning and yell "fire," but the people are still asleep in the house, you're going to continue yelling "fire" until they are safe outside the home. Likewise, a Bible-preacher is supposed to keep yelling

"fire" until the people are safe! Since Bob Jones University doesn't care about Bible inspiration, nor hundreds of others apostate institutions, by God's grace I plan to KEEP PREACHING!!!

A preacher is supposed to yell "fire" concerning the truth! A Bible-preacher is supposed to be offensive! Everywhere that the early Christians preached in the Bible book of Acts, either revival or riot broke out! It seems that most people just want to attend some religious organization nowadays, which is nothing more than a glorified social club instead of a New Testament church. They don't want THE TRUTH, lest someone get offended by it and withdraw financial support. Pastor Jack Hyles was correct that businessmen and high-society type women are destroying the churches. I'm not for sale! I preach the truth!

Many Christians couldn't care less about the inspiration of the King James Bible, but it is A BIG DEAL! It was a big deal to Pastor Jack Hyles. It is a big deal to Dr. Russell Anderson. It is a big deal to Dr. Bob Gray Sr. It is a big deal to Pastor David Baker. It was a big deal to Dr. Peter Ruckman. It was a big deal to Dr. James Sightler. It is a big deal to me, humbly. It should be a big deal to you too dear reader. It is a big deal to the Lord, who Himself said in **Matthew 5:18, "For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled."** Thank God for the inspired King James Bible!

> "Everything born is born dying... Death is inevitable... The length of your life depends on how much you fight the inevitable death... The day will come when Hyles-Anderson College will be liberal. The day will come when this Bible is not believed in Hyles-Anderson College, if the Lord tarries... The day will come when this church will turn." —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the timeless sermon, "[1]The Church First"

I don't like making enemies, but I do love the truth. **2nd Thessalonians 2:9-10, "Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved."** I love that important phrase—"THE LOVE OF THE TRUTH!" The "Knowledge Of The Truth" Is 'The Gospel.' Those who are OF THE TRUTH will get saved. Becoming a born-again Christian is a matter of receiving THE TRUTH of the Gospel.

God knows that I love everybody. The apostle Paul was a truth-teller too, which made him unpopular. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" 2nd Corinthians 12:15, "And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved."**

Dear reader, there is an agenda behind denying Bible inspiration, which is—to correct the Holy Bible. Please read: '[2]CORRECTING THE KING JAMES BIBLE???' The true agenda behind evolution is communism! The true agenda behind the LGBTQ movement is the government taking control over citizen's lives! Don't be a fool. Satan knows that if he can get people to question the Word of God, and confuse them, then the Word becomes ineffective. The preacher or teacher who corrects the authorized King James Bible, causes the sincere Christian to wonder if he or she is reading the truth or not. This kills their zeal for the Word of God! Consequently, superficial spirituality is becoming more popular, but interest in the inspired Holy Bible much less so. Inspiration is a big deal! An inspired Bible means it is word for word exactly what God intended for us to read and live by.

> “The wrong crowd’s composed of nice guys!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[3]She Sojourned Seven Years”

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/TheChurchFirst06-25-72.mp3
2. http://whereisgodsword.mapleknoll.us/correctingthekingjames.html
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SheSojournedSevenYears1997.mp3

1.2.79 Correcting The King James Bible? (2020-04-17 23:30)

Matthew 5:18, “

For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

”

I have a helpful booklet from the Sword Of The Lord in front of me called: “

CORRECTING The King James Bible???

” by Pastor W. Bruce Musselman Jr.. The following information is taken from his booklet, pages 1-6. ...

> A young Christian believer while talking to a Baptist preacher expressed his doubts as to whether a certain verse should be in the Bible. This question in the young believer’s mind is not an isolated occurrence since the authorized King James Bible is being attacked daily by Roman Catholics, Jehovah Witnesses, Mormons, Modernists, Evangelicals and Fundamentalists.

> In fact, it is almost a daily occurrence in most Evangelical and Fundamental schools in America.

The average Christian is given a King James Bible and told it is the Word of God. From then on he hears a steady stream of criticism of it through the radio, Christian books, magazines, in church and in Christian schools.

Anyone professing to have an ounce of education and who claims to be Godly and dedicated now assumes the right to correct the Bible any time it doesn't measure up to his beliefs and standards.

The King James Bible is corrected by saying 'the Original says' when no one has the Original. It is also corrected by saying 'the Greek says' when there are a dozen conflicting Greek texts on the market. Others say 'this is an unfortunate translation' or 'a better reading' is' when they don't know enough about Greek or manuscript evidence to know what they are talking about.

Before a Christian starts to think or talk like a Jehovah Witness on visitation he ought to consider the following facts.

I. CORRECTING THE AUTHORIZED BIBLE TEACHES INFIDELITY

The preacher or teacher who professes to believe the Bible and then corrects it has just taught his students that the Bible has errors in it and cannot be trusted. If it cannot be trusted in one or two places, where can it be trusted? Where does the Christian go to find truth since no one has the originals and there are a dozen Greek texts on the market? A preacher or teacher should build faith in God's Word, not destroy it.

II. CORRECTING THE AUTHORIZED KING JAMES BIBLE CAUSES CONFUSION IN THE MINDS OF BELIEVERS

The preacher or teacher who corrects the authorized Bible causes the sincere Christian to wonder when he reads the Bible if he is reading the truth or not.

The Christian may wonder what the truth really is and where he can find it. This will dampen his zeal of Bible study.

III. CORRECTING THE AUTHORIZED KING JAMES BIBLE REINSTATES THE ROMAN CATHOLIC BIBLE

Correctors of the King James Bible usually do this on the basis of the Greek texts of Westcott and Hort, Aland and Metzger or Nestles, which are taken from manuscripts officially approved by the Roman Catholic Church.

These Roman Catholic Greek texts come from revisions of the Koine (common Greek texts) into the classical Greek texts by the apostate Alexandrian school in the 3rd and 4th century. The apostate revisors of the Bible who mixed it with heathen philosophy were Hyschius Origen, Pamphilius and Eusebius.

When Pope Damasus, the first Pope to take the heathen title Supreme Pontiff, was installed in 380 he commissioned Jerome to revise the Old Latin with these corrupt Alexandrian Egyptian texts.

The revision by Jerome is called the Latin Vulgate and has been the official Roman Catholic Bible ever since Catholic translations are taken from this corrupt Bible in 1475 a corrupt classical Greek Alexandrian manuscript was found in the Popes' library. It was called CODEX (book) B VATICANUS.

In 1587 the Pope put out the Sixtine Edition which used the VATICANUS as its source in order to defeat the Bibles the Protestants and Baptists used which came from the Koine (common) Greek used by the Apostles. In the 19th century a Catholic movement in the Anglican Church resulted in an English Greek put out by two English Anglican Catholics who believed in Mary Worship, named Westcott and Hort. Their text was based primarily on the corrupt VATICANUS manuscript which has readings found in no other manuscript in the world.

The VATICANUS leaves out most of Genesis and all of the New Testament after Hebrews 9:14. It also has hundreds of changes affecting vital doctrines of the Christian Faith.

These doctrinal changes can be seen in modern versions such as the ASV, NASV, New World, R.S.V. and N.I.V. Some of the changes made in modern versions are found in Colossians 1:14 omitting the blood of Christ, Luke 2:33 attacking the Virgin birth, I Timothy 3:16 attacking the deity of Christ, John 1:18 attacking the belief in one God and I Peter 2:2 attacking salvation by Grace.

IV. ATTACKING THE AUTHORIZED KING JAMES BIBLE REPUDIATES THE PROTESTANT REFORMATION

Many of the Protestant leaders were great scholars and consciously rejected the corrupt Alexandrian texts for the Koine (common) Greek text. All the preachers of the Protestants and Baptists such as Luther, Zwingle, Calvin, Bunyon, Wesley, Spurgeon, Norris, Riley, Sunday, Vick, Bob Jones, Sr., used the Bible originating from the received Greek text which the KJV is based upon.

V. THE CORRECTORS OF THE AUTHORIZED KING JAMES BIBLE CAUSE DIVISION AMONG BELIEVERS

If a preacher preached the Deity of Christ one Sunday and denied it the next it would cause division among the people. Bible believing Christians will not tolerate people who correct the Bible or promote Catholic versions, which attack basic doctrines of the Scripture. People who put scholarship above the Bible will not tolerate Bible believers. The use of two different Bibles will divide Fundamentalists like nothing else will.

VI. CORRECTORS OF THE KING JAMES BIBLE TAKE THE SAME POSITION AS THE ROMAN CATHOLIC PRIEST

The Catholic Priest sets himself up as an authority over the Bible and encourages the people to listen to him rather than the Book. The teacher or preacher who corrects the Bible sets himself up as the authority for people to listen to rather than the Bible just like a priest. No wonder Bible reading is done by so few.

VII. CORRECTORS OF THE AUTHORIZED BIBLE DEMONSTRATE THEY ARE APOSTATE

Apostasy is professing to believe something which they no longer believe. The Apostate pro- fesses to believe The Bible is (present tense) the Word of God without error, while in reality he believes the Bible was the Word of God in the Originals.

Today all the Apostate has is the words of the translators with errors in them. The Apostate, while professing he has the word of God, does not believe he has the genuine Words of God and severely criticizes anybody who does.

VIII. CORRECTORS OF THE AUTHORIZED KING JAMES BIBLE REJECT THE WISDOM OF GOD

The Protestant reformation, all the great revivals and all the men God has chosen to use greatly since 1516 preached the Bible which comes from the Textus Receptus. There are not enough conversions to keep the modern versions on the market after the advertising stops. The correctors of the God authorized Bible, in effect, say the Holy Spirit does not know what He is doing when He chooses to bless this book.

IX. CORRECTORS OF THE KING JAMES BIBLE REJECT THE VERBAL INSPIRATION OF SCRIPTURE

If the authorized Bible is scripture it is inspired of God. "All scripture is given by inspiration of God." (II Timothy 3:16) The doctrine that only the originals are inspired is heresy taught no where in the New Testament or in creeds of confessions of any denomination before the 20th century. Timothy had the scripture and he certainly didn't have the originals (II Timothy 3:15). "All scripture is given by inspiration of God." (II Timothy 3:16)

Verbal inspiration is one of the key doctrines of the Bible and is mentioned hundreds of times in the scripture. Jesus and the Apostles always appealed to scriptures they had in their hands, not to something they did not have. Christ never corrected the Bible.

X. CORRECTORS OF THE AUTHORIZED BIBLE ARE NEO-ORTHODOX IN PRACTICE

Neo-orthodox teachers like Barth and Brunner teach that the Word of God means the message of God rather than the Words of God.

Many teachers who correct the authorized Bible believe that we do not have the literal Words of God in the English, but simply a message from God and that they have a right to correct the Words God has given us.

In John 14:23 Jesus said, "If a man love me, he will keep my WORDS; and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him and make our abode with him." How can a Christian keep God’s Words if he doesn’t have them?

XI. CORRECTORS OF THE KING JAMES BIBLE GENERALLY RECOMMEND DOCTRINALLY CORRUPT VERSIONS SUCH AS THE ASV 1901, NIV AND NASV TAKEN FROM PHOTOGRAPHS THE POPE GAVE THE WORLD IN 1889 OF HIS VATICAN BIBLE

The A.S.V. Of 1901 has a footnote in John, chapter 9, put there by its translators that the worship given to Jesus by the blind man is the worship given to the creature and not to the Creator.

The N.A.S.V. Is practically identical in teaching to the New Word Bible of the Jehovah Witnesses, and teaches that Jesus was a begotten God, John 1:18. This was the official teaching of the Arian heresy.

The A.S.V., R.S.V., N.A.S.V., N.I.V., based on texts recommended by Westcott and Hort generally leave out the name of Jesus over fifty times. It would take a book to list all of the doctrinal and blasphemous attacks on the person and work of Christ in these counterfeits.

XII. CORRECTORS OF THE AUTHORIZED BIBLE HAVE NO FINAL AUTHORITY

They appeal to the original no one has or can have. They believe, like Einstein's theory of relativity, that everything is relative and that there is no absolute truth on this earth which a man can get his hands on.

XIII. CORRECTORS OF THE AUTHORIZED BIBLE ARE MODERNISTIC IN THEIR APPROACH TO BIBLICAL AUTHORITY

The modernist believes that he himself is the final authority in faith and morals rather than God. To correct the Bible or recommend conflicting bibles puts the professor, school teacher, writer, preacher, or individual as the final authority on what the text says.

Satan introduced a conflicting authority to Eve so she would exalt herself as the final authority. God is the only final authority and when man usurps his place he is following a blasphemous and satanic system. The Bible is to sit in judgment on man and not man on the Bible. God never intended for each man to produce his own bible. That is why He gave us a Bible.

XIV. CORRECTORS OF THE AUTHORIZED BIBLE PUT CHRISTIAN SCHOLARSHIP ABOVE THE GOD AUTHORIZED BIBLE

Many colleges and Bible schools loudly profess to stand for the absolute authority of the scriptures. They say the Bible is the infallible inerrant Word of God. If they were asked to produce any Bible in the World which is the final authority they could not do it to save their life. While professing to believe the Bible many schools including Evangelical and Fundamental, have accepted Christian education as the final authority and believe it has the right to sit in judgment on any Bible; Hebrew, Greek or English.

XV. CORRECTORS OF THE AUTHORIZED BIBLE DENY IN REALITY THAT GOD HAS PRESERVED HIS WORDS FOR ALL TIME

The following verses teach that God would preserve His Words:

"Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever." (I Peter 1:23)

"But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you."(I Peter 1:25)

"The words of the Lord are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O Lord, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever." (Psalm 12:6-7)

"Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever." (Psalm 119:160)

"Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away." (Matthew 24:35)

"For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled." (Matthew 5:16)

"As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith the Lord: My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the Lord, from henceforth and for ever." (Isaiah 59:21)

XVI. CORRECTORS OF THE AUTHORIZED KING JAMES BIBLE DENY GOD HAS GIVEN HIS PEOPLE HIS WORDS IN THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE EXACTLY AS HE WANTED THEM GIVEN

The Lord Jesus Christ teaches otherwise: "Verity, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life." (John 5:24)

"So then faith cometh by hearing and hearing by the word of God." (Romans 10:17)

"I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they kept thy word. Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou has given me are of thee. For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me." (John 17:6-8) —Pastor W. Bruce Musselman Jr., “CORRECTING The King James Bible???,” pp. 1-6



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhKj-ayMzQP2q5UIwn9yjSdTieEal0UWNDlwxetOQPBLgFBkJHJXBzwCbDoDr-mxnrhxt2-X4mjOe-wxdNMvyGxqJcT99BLWxNvHAI

1.2.80 How Permanent Is Your Salvation? (2020-04-18 04:00)

John 3:16-17, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

The website at [1]GetGod’sGift.org features the writings of Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), the former pastor of the Calvary Community Church in Tampa, Florida. Dr. Lindstrom had taught at Moody Bible Institute as a Bible professor for 12 years, back when they were still doctrinally sound. One of my favorite MP3 sermons by Dr. Lindstrom is called: "[2]How Permanent Is Your Salvation" (VIDEO)...

[3]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION (MP3)

In Michael P. Bowen’s excellent book clarifying the Gospel, titled, "[4]I Never Knew You: The Coming Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It!," he mentions in his book that Dr. Lindstrom’s sermon "How Permanent Is Your Salvation?" led him to the Lord

On page 16 of, "[5]I Never Knew You," Michael Bowen states:

> “One night, in late 2005, I found some articles written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom that freed me from so much of the bondage of counterfeit salvation. I then listened to Dr. Lindstrom’s sermon “How Permanent Is Your Salvation?” After hearing him preach Christ’s plan of salvation and after seeing in the bible for myself what Christ had said about it, I trusted Jesus alone, as my only hope of heaven.”

SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, “I Never Knew You,” page 16.

Amen! What a great testimony! Ever since I read this, and listened to the sermon for myself, I have done my best to promote the sermon and Brother Bowen's book.

Pastor Ralph "

Yankee

"

Arnold Has It Correct

The present pastor of Calvary Community Church is Dr. Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, and I love his preaching. Like his predecessor Dr. Lindstrom, Pastor Arnold relentlessly goes after the satanic Lordship Salvation crowd, and upholds the simplicity and clarity of the Gospel.

[6]Here is a link to his daily chapel sermons at Florida Bible College, which I highly recommend.

[7]**MP3 Sermons By Pastor Yankee Arnold**

This is one of my favorite YouTube sermons by Dr. Arnold called: " [8]Lordship Salvation: Caught Between Grace And Works! "

In churches all across America, you'll find corrupt religious tracts in their literature display. You'll find unbiblical garbage about "turning from sinful ways" to be saved, and "committing your life to Christ" and "following Jesus," none of which compromise 'The Gospel.' Such corrupt religious junk hinders the lost from seeing the truth of the saving-Gospel of free grace:

"There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe."

—Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[9]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

The Problem Of Indifferent Pastors

Sadly, I have confronted numerous Baptist pastors in a gentlemanly manner, letting them know that there are [10]corrupt religious tracts in their church, but they were indifferent and didn't care. Such wicked men ought not be allowed behind any pulpit. One of the worst sins I see in this untoward generation today is ministers who approach the pastorate as a mere profession. Just so long as they get their next paycheck, they are content, while the Gospel is being obscured, the meaning of repentance is perverted, and the Word of God is corrupted! Consequently, countless churchgoers nowadays have churchianity without Christianity. Millions of people have been conned into living the Christian life without being born again, because of these ungodly pastors who don't care about THE TRUTH!

Either Salvation Is Permanent, Or Else You're Not Saved

If your salvation is not permanent, then it is not God's salvation! The free gift of eternal life that God offers—through faith in the 'Good News' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day—cannot be forfeited or lost once you have it. Literally, we are saved by God's righteousness, not our own inadequate self-righteousness. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."** The very idea that turning away from sinful ways is necessary to receive the free gift of God, goes totally contrary to the Holy Scriptures! If you believe that murdering someone would result in the loss of your salvation, then you are not saved! Salvation is of the Lord. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

The proper mindset of a saved person is that Jesus became the sacrifice for our sins on the cross, and He alone bore the weight, shame and punishment for our sins. Therefore, I have absolutely no part in saving myself. My sole part is simply to believe. The life that I choose to live as a believer, good or bad, is an entirely separate matter of discipleship and rewards, which has nothing to do with receiving the free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. When anyone adds human reformation (aka, turning from sins) to the grace of God, grace is canceled out.

2nd Corinthians 1:20-22, "For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, is God; *Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts*." Every Christian believer is sealed with the blessed Holy Spirit, who has been given as God's proof of His downpayment on us. THAT IS ETERNAL SECURITY! **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."**

Eternal life is the free gift of God. To be born-again, you must wholly submit yourself to God's righteousness, which is by faith in Christ Jesus. **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** The way to be saved is to simply get out of the way, and let God do the saving, all of it!

[11]**How Bob Jones University Helps Damn Souls To Hell!**

[12]Eternal Security Versus Assurance of Salvation

[13]



1. http://getgodsgift.org/
2. https://youtu.be/ah9I17Z1CWE
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you-excerpts.htm
6. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
8. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
9. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/what_should_a_gospel_tract_contain.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
12. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/security_verses_assurance.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjDtGm7UAHGrGua5Kt86zBt4UTj-iQgPcvO88AVbty6SXJjOFYpclP3J2cgoX7xNHfUreOTzUBn78reU5GNw9PSiJb8_qDc_Jqo312

1.2.81 Don’t Sacrifice Permanent On The Altar Of Immediate! (2020-04-18 09:00)

Proverbs 20:17, “Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.”

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was a wise man and fundamentalist Christian. It is tragic that Bob Jones University has since gone apostate—[1]denying the inspiration of the King James Bible, promoting [2]corrupt Bible revisions, [3]allowing their female students to dress immodestly like the world, refusing to listen to student’s reports of rape, and a wicked attitude of indifference toward the truth and of [4]contempt toward truth-tellers! The hallmark character trait of a Christian who is right with God is CARING, which speaks volumes concerning the woeful spiritual condition of BJU today in 2020! I speak to their shame!!!

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. taught this great truth:

> “*Do not sacrifice the permanent on the altar of the immediate.* Many young people think in terms of today and not in terms of tomorrow. You had better be a little hungry today and have food in the future. You had better wear poor clothes now and have a warm coat when you get old. You will need a warm coat in your old age more than you do when you are young. So many young people in this world are sacrificing all the future on the altar of the immediate. They are fools to do it. That is the explanation of many things that are happening today. What do you think is going to happen to the girls who are hanging around these cocktail lounges and bars with a cocktail glass in one hand and a cigarette in the other? What do you think is going to happen to these young people who are playing the game loose in this country—the young folks who are living sensual, superficial, unclean lives? They are locking skeletons in the closets of their lives, and the bones of those skeletons will rattle in their ears in coming years. You just can’t get away with sin. Let me tell you something—you may get by the teacher today; but you can’t get by life twenty-five years from now. Don’t sacrifice the permanent on the altar of the immediate!
> ”

I could tell you story after story of foolish youth, who threw away their future for a few moments of fun. There is nothing more shameful than for high schools students to become parents out

of wedlock! In over 99 % of those cases there will never be a legal marriage! **Hebrews 13:4, " Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge."** Beware of Walt Disney, one of the biggest promoters of premarital sex! Search YouTube for

"

Walt Disney perversion

"

if you don't believe me! In the popular show

"

[5]Life With Zach And Cody,

"

teenager boys brag of

"

scoring

"

with the girls. Fornication brings the judgment of an angry God (Colossians 3:5-6). Sin thrills and then it kills! Sin fascinates and then it assassinates! American society today is saturated with sexual immorality, because of worldly and cowardly preachers who no longer preach against sin!!!

I could mention umpteen evils concerning sacrificing the permanent on the altar of the immediate! I heard about a woman in Texas last year, [6]who stole $1.3 million from her employer. While awaiting trial she commit suicide. She wanted to get rich the wrong way! She sacrificed the permanent on the altar of the immediate. I just read today that [7]many con artists are preying on people during this Coronavirus! The world has always been a wicked place (1st John 5:19), but what makes times so "

perilous

"

(2nd Timothy 3:1-7) today is the woeful lack of *fear of God* in people! We are living in ' [8]THE GENERATION THAT DOESN'T LOOK UP! ' | [9]MP3 (a needful sermon by Pastor Danny Castle).

I am a sinner like anybody else, so I don't point fingers. There but for the grace of God go I! I am just saying as a Bible-believing redeemed sinner, and a caring fundamentalist Baptist preacher, that SIN ISN'T WORTH IT!!! Crime may pay in the short-term, but it will always cost you in the long-term. **Ecclesiastes 8:12-13, " Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them**

that fear God, which fear before him: But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God." Please don't sacrifice the permanent on the altar of the immediate!

> "If you will give God your heart He will 'comb the kinks out of your head."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "
>
> Things I Have Learned:
>
> Chapel Talks,
>
> " page 47
>
> ; Bob Jones University Press,
>
> ©
>
> 1945

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_position.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Hellivision/walt_disney.htm
6. https://www.11alive.com/article/news/local/mynews/athens/deceased-uga-employee-allegedly-steals-million-dollars/85-f4c30906-b7de-4d95-b1fe-31407f3c0b89
7. https://abc7news.com/coronavirus-scams-multiply-on-every-platform/6093444
8. https://youtu.be/SEwL2rjhLtw
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/the_generation_that_doesnt_look_up.mp3

1.2.82 God Only Authored ONE BOOK, Not Two, Not 339! (2020-04-18 15:00)

2nd Corinthians 2:17,

"

For we are not as many, which *corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

"

Here, believe it or not, are the abbreviations for just SOME of the English Bible versions for sale on the market today. For example: the NIV is the New International Version, seen in the

following list...

SUM OUT TIM ABP INT HEB PAR WRD PEO KJS CHI FUL SPL BAR CAL CLA DAR GIL GSB GUZ JFB KAD KJT MHC MHW SCO TSK WES NIV NLT ESV NAS GWT KJV ASV DRB ERV WEB WLC WLV WLO WLT BHS BHO BHT ALE PAL SEP SPU SPT VUL AKJ BBE DBY KJP OJB WBS NIV NLT ESV NAS GWT KJV ASV DRB ERV WEB WLC WLV WLO WLT BHS BHO BHT ALE PAL SEP SPU SPT VUL AKJ BBE DBY KJP OJB WBS YLT

The reason why there are so many Bibles is obvious:

First, because the Devil wants to confuse everybody (just like the Devil is doing with all the gender confusion today).

Second, because of the sinful love of money which drives the evil market of Bible-corrupters. 1st Timothy 6:10 teaches "FOR THE LOVE OF MONEY IS THE ROOT OF ALL EVIL." Many people will do anything for money. This is why the Bible plainly teaches that NO MAN can serve God and mammon (money). Ye cannot serve God and mammon. You'll cling to one and hate the other, and there are no exceptions. **Matthew 6:24, "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other."**

I am one of the most hated preachers in the world. I am probably the most slandered and attacked Baptist preacher on the internet, which is to be expected in this untoward ungodly generation. Billy Sunday was hated by the ungodly liquor traffic too! I rejoice that I might receive a martyr's crown! **Luke 6:22-23, "Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets."**

Every time someone criticizes and slanders me, my heavenly rewards are stacking up higher! Yeah buddy! I welcome all the hatred and persecution the Devil can hurl at me. Okay, not really. But the thought of rewards gives me something to ease the pain...lol. Seriously, with a truth-telling ministry like mine, you'd have to expect to be hated by a large portion of the planet. It comes with the territory (John 15:19). I just hand it all to Jesus, whether praise or persecution! To God alone be the glory, great things He hath done, and is doing!!!

So I'll continue to be the bad guy with the big mouth for the Lord. Somebody's got to care! Brother Hyles makes that very statement in his needful MP3 sermon called: '[1]I'm Sick And Tired Of Being Sick And Tired.' The hallmark character trait of a Christian who is right with God is CARING. The TRUTH matters to a caring believer! Sadly, most pastors today don't care about the truth (and that includes independent Baptists), which is why they allow dozens of Bible versions, allow multiple plans of salvation. Nothing trumps the truth except love, but love is not truly love without truth! God knows that I love everyone and refuse to harbor ill-feelings toward anyone. I am simply trying to help others. **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."**

God knows that I have a tender heart of love and forgiveness. I let things go quickly. Kindly, I pray and wish [2]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam wasn't so puffed-up, dense and proud, holding a grudge; and then there's the doctrinal mess at Harvest. I am nothing more than a lowly, lonely, heart-broken, tender-hearted, man, who needs to love and be loved, but today's churches are carnal. My many writings about Harvest Baptist Church are nothing more than the heart of a broken man crying out to be embraced and loved by my Christian brethren. So why don't they? One word—TRUTH!!! I told the truth, but they rejected it, so they have sinfully rejected and shunned me for it since 2014!!! I am looking for a wife, and by God's grace I'll find her, hopefully before I'm 80 years old...lol. **Proverbs 19:14, "House and riches are the inheritance of fathers and a prudent wife is from the LORD."**

We Need An Every Word Bible

It was the Lord Jesus Christ Himself who quoted Moses from the Old Testament (Deuteronomy 8:3-4), reiterating *the truth* that man shall not live by 'BREAD ALONE,' but by 'EVERY WORD' that proceedeth out of the 'MOUTH OF GOD'...

> **Matthew 4:1-4, "**
>
> **Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.**
>
> **And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.**
>
> **And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.**
>
> **But he answered and said, It is written, *Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*.**
>
> **"**

Ladies and gentleman, if we are to live by EVERY WORD of God, then we must have an EVERY WORD Bible. That means we must have a verbally-inspired Bible. "

Verbally-inspired

"

means that EVERY WORD is inspired by God!!!

"

Plenary

" means that the Bible is inspired in its entirety. So theologically, Independent Fundamental Baptists (such as myself) believe believe in the plenary and verbal inspiration of the authorized King James Bible!!! There is no other accurate Bible in the English-speaking language today!!!

God only authored ONE BOOK; not two, not 339, not [3]900!

As brother Daryl Coats so aptly says in his article 'The Two Lies:' "

If the Bible was inspired only in the original manuscripts, no one in the entire history of the world has ever had an inspired Bible. The original autographs of Job and the books of Moses had disappeared more than a thousand years before the first book of the New Testament was written, so no one has ever owned a complete Bible made up of the 'divine originals.' Nor, has anyone ever owned a complete New Testament made up of 'inspired originals,' because the originals were distributed among more than a dozen individuals and local churches.

"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp040217.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm

1.2.83 The Sin Of Women Preachers (2020-04-19 04:00)

1st Timothy 2:11-12, "

Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. But I suffer [allow] not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

"

Feminism is of the Devil. One subject you'll never hear a woman preacher preach about is feminism. As with the homosexual movement, the feminist movement has changed the inspired Word of God into a lie, **" Who changed the truth of God into a lie...**

" (Romans 1:25b). Feminists have even fabricated their own [1]Feminist Theology. This is rebellion against God.

Here are some words of warning, likening harmful lodges to WOMEN PREACHERS, from the soulwinning evangelist and founder of the Sword of the Lord in 1934, Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980):

"The lodges, I know, teach men to subdue their passions, to exercise brotherly love, to help each other in trouble. The lodges have helped some men to live better moral

lives, and I have known rare cases in which the lodge ties were used to win souls. Many, many earnest, upright men strive to help themselves and to help others to a higher, nobler life by the lodges. Yet many Scriptures expressly forbid Christians to yoke up with unbelievers in the lodges.

And the lodges, I have no doubt, as a general thing, deny the deity of Christ, deny the need for a new birth, and deceive millions of people who think they are saved without being born again. The lodges do good, but they do infinitely more harm.

So it is with women preachers. They do good, but how much harm they do! First, the rise of women preachers has meant the rise of multiplies sects of people with false doctrines of every kind. The Fox sisters and Spiritism, Mrs. White and Seventh Day Adventism, Mrs. Mary Baker Eddy and Christian Science, Mrs. Filmore and Unity, Mrs. Aimee Semple McPherson and the so-called 'Foursquare Gospel,' Pentecostalism and its vast majority of women preachers with the blight of sinless perfection doctrine, radical emotionalism, 'speaking in tongues' and trances, its overemphasis on healing that leads thousands to despair after false pretenses of healing—these things surely should warn us that there is infinite harm in women preaching."

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, "Bobbed Hair, Bossy Wives and Women Preachers," pg. 58; Sword of the Lord Publishers, P.O. Box 1099, Murfreesboro, TN, 37133; copyright 1941; ISBN: 0-87398-065-4

Amen! Women preachers do some good, but the harm they do far outweighs the good. The Bible plainly teaches for women to keep silent in the Church. **1st Timothy 2:12, "But I suffer [allow] not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence."** The best way to win souls is to obey God, and to do things God's way.

Women are Scripturally forbidden to be pastors, preachers or leaders over men in any capacity. The average American woman today is feminist in her philosophy. This is tragic and a curse upon America. This is why the sin of abortion is commonplace. This is why the sin of divorce is so prevalent. One sin begets another! Women preachers and feminism are synonymous.

Women Have Equal Worth, Not Equal Authority

Women have equal human rights, are of equal worth, and are not inferior to men in any way, but women do not have a Biblical right to usurp authority over men. Feminism DEMANDS equality in the area of authority, and cries “inequality”

if they don’t get it. This is what Lucifer said in **Isaiah 14:14,**

“ I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High. ”

Lucifer just wanted EQUALITY, wanting to be

“

like

”

the most high.

Feminists claim they are simply asking for equality, to be

“

like

” men in authority. I know this is a delicate and controversial subject, but there is no controversy if you believe the Holy Bible. Biblically, women are prohibited to become pastors of churches!

The Bible does not tell the world how to live. The heathen world does not regard nor fear God (1st John 5:19), which is why the world is in such a mess. Mankind has never been able to govern himself, always engaging in war, killing each other! It is only in the absence of godly men, that women can rise to power over them. **Isaiah 3:12, “**

As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.

” Where did American go wrong? We went wrong in [2]1963 when we allow six reprobate judges to remove and ban the Holy Bible from children’s daily lives in public schools across our nation.

The inspired Holy Bible is the answer! I believe the only laws which will exist during the Millennial reign of Jesus Christ will be the inspired

Word of God. Just in the United States alone, we have over one million laws, codes and regulations governing our lives; and yet look at all the crime, corruption and evil that still happen every day! We must get back to the Word of God!!!

The Sin Of Feminism Is Destroying America

Today, America is plagued with women in authoritative positions of power, and in my humble opinion America is suffering because of it. Homosexuality is commonplace, abortion has become completely shameless, the dirty smut image industry is considered normal, divorce is highly encouraged nowadays, et cetera. Sin in everywhere! Feminism is a Trojan Horse sin, that brings with it a slew of wickedness! Feminism and the Word of God are DIAMETRICALLY opposed to each other! There's probably not a more offensive topic for American women today, than the Bible's commandment for them to be silent in the churches, and to learn the Scriptures from their husbands at home, and not to usurp authority over men in any capacity.

Meet Carter Heyward—an Episcopalian priest, a militant feminist, and a lesbian who performs same-sex marriages, and is also a promoter of child sacrifice through abortion...

> "If women were in charge, abortion would be a sacrament, an occasion of deep and serious and sacred meaning."
>
> —
>
> [3]Carter Heyward, Massacre of Innocence, from a newsletter published by the National Abortion Federation.

Do you see what happens when women enter the pulpit? It was Solomon's wives who turned his heart away from the Lord, and introduced child-sacrifice to the pagan god Moloch again in Israel (1st Kings 11:4-8). I realize that there are many good and responsible women who pastor churches, as far as being responsible goes; but it is still unbiblical and wrong! Women preachers are ALL false prophets! Pastor Max D. Younce addresses this important subject in a sermon clip titled: "[4]Women Preachers." Here are some full sermons by Dr. Younce:

- [5]Women Preachers - Part One
- [6]Women Preachers - Part Two

Women preachers are ALL false prophets! A woman preacher cannot obey 1st Peter 3:5, i.e., to have a meek and QUIET spirit, when she is preaching with authority from a pulpit. Melissa Scott is a false prophet and is a good example of why women shouldn't be preachers. Boy, she can dazzle the crowds with her profound knowledge (so it seems), but the audience has no idea what she's talking about because she's rambling on incoherently. To watch her preach such utter nonsense with a man's authority is repulsive.

Don't forget that Eve was the one who was deceived; not Adam. We read in **1st Timothy 2:11-14, "Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence. For Adam was first formed, then Eve. And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression."**

The Bible gives 2 reasons why women are not to preach, teach or lead men. The fact that God created Adam first is significant. The woman was created FOR the man. Like it or not, no woman will be happy until she is serving a man, i.e., her husband. Thus, men cannot lead if women are getting in the way. The modern idea of a husband and wife both working jobs, and hiring a stranger to raise their kids is insanity. 1st Timothy 5:14 stresses the importance of women being at home. A woman's place is in the home.

The Bible makes an issue of the fact that Eve, the first woman, was deceived by Satan. This is significant. Say what you will, women are more vulnerable to Satanic deceptions than are men. Do you know why there are over one billion hellbound Roman Catholics in this world? It's because of mamas! Do you know why Muslim kids strap dynamite on themselves to go blow up dozens of people? It's because of mamas!

> "The spiritual life of a nation, city, town, school, church, or home never rises any higher than the spiritual life of women."
>
> —
>
> Dr. R.G. Lee ('[7]Payday Someday')

It's time for women to get back to raising children for the Lord, being homemakers, and to leave the preaching to God's men. Women possess the greatest power in this world, the power

of influence; but when women usurp authority over men to do so, their influence becomes one of evil feminism and rebellion.

[8]



1st Timothy 5:14-15,

“

I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

For some are already turned aside after Satan.

”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Feminism/feminist_theology.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prayer/prayer_and_bible_removed.htm
3. https://www.revisionisthistory.org/massacre.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Feminism/women_preachers-dr_younce-antichrist.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/women_preachers.mp3
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/women_pastors.mp3

7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20R%20G%20Lee/payday.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiiWh1cnfDtv9hhqTAXxLnn_F_fC8HRQ9wohjzPpYLkWA-HPg9vqHdc1RA_7UXCqWiMv_eKJybox6sVqFgU0BhoL59RIucLXIvKU8X

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-04-19 05:44:09)
Wonderful preaching indeed!!! For the world to become a better place with good people... it's a "must" that mothers should be the ones to take care of their children and not strangers and I liked the picture above of the woman doing all the chores in the house. Thank you for this wonderful preaching Bro. David, I thought I was wrong the whole time I stayed and reared my children at home coz all my classmates in High School and College, friends, relatives and every woman I know had a career outside home. But I chose to stayed home to be with my precious children. And I thank God for that. Thanks!!!��

1.2.84 Alcohol Is Liquid Devil! (2020-04-19 10:00)

Proverb 20:1, "Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise."

Americans drink beer as a recreational activity, which is no different than abusing prescription drugs. The people who laugh and scoff at my preaching against beer have never stood over the graves of a mother and child killed by a drunk-driver. I have! I'll never forget that little white casket being lowered alongside the mother's casket, because some drunk driver killed them. The drunk driver lived. We live in a morally toxic society in America.

Young girls today, they want to have fun. Young girls today just wanna party. Today young girls wanna go to a nightclub and have open sex on the floor of the nightclub, and then put it on YouTube, and if they should get pregnant they want to throw the baby into a dumpster. That's the new America! No morals. No self-respect. No nation. No borders. No language. No culture. No responsibility. Now that's America today!



This Could Be You!!!

[1]Faces Of Drunk Driving!

[2]Every Face Tells A Story | [3]Alcohol: Public Enemy #1 (Pastor Castle, MP3)

Ecclesiastes 7:17, “Be not over much wicked, neither

be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time?”

[4]The Book That Makes The Difference!
(a red-hot MP3 sermon by Brother Lester Roloff)

[5]Steps In The Degeneration Of Our Nation
(“Liquor drinking is a spiritual disease,” Brother Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)

Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. offers these words of godly wisdom:

> “Here’s what’s amazing to me—is we haven’t learned the tragedy of what is happened to our nation when we legalize alcohol. That millions of people have been killed or affected by drunk drivers. Amen! People have gotten addicted on alcohol, they have addictions to alcohol; it has ruined families, marriages and lives. So rather than us getting rid of it, now we are now expanding it, now we are going to legalize another addictive substance. Now people are going to get high and go out and drive! Some more lives are going to be killed! Some more families are going to be destroyed! It’s going to lead people down the path, because marijuana is the introduction drug. We haven’t learned our lesson!” —Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., a quote from the sermon titled: “[6]Seven Acts Of Repentance - Part One”

[7]



Four people died in the above crash!

[8]DYING UNDER THE INFLUENCE

(a 12 part video series exposing the evils of alcohol)

The following information is quoted from pages 61-62 of the excellent work by Dr. M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965), titled: “

508 ANSWERS TO BIBLE QUESTIONS

”

(copyright 1952)...

"Are Christians Permitted to Use Strong Drink?

> Personally, I believe that because of the evil effects of drink, and the definite warnings in the Bible against strong drink, a Christian should refrain from using it, even though he may be able to use it moderately. The path of safety always lies on the conservative side."

The mighty preacher and man of God, Harold Sightler, lost his 9-year-old little girl when a drunk driver in Greensboro, NC drove off the road and ran over his daughter, killing her. The booze industry tycoons don't pay the price, innocent people do. God will hold evildoers accountable on judgment day for making and selling booze!

There is no substitute for preaching the Word of God. Our nation is in trouble today because we;'re running short on Gospel preaching! The only '12 Step Program' that we all need my friend are 12 steps to the church altar!

"You can't buy mental health, it's the gift of God."

—[9]Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

Isaiah 24:9, “They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.”

> “The National Highway Traffic Safety Administration’s (NHTSA) position on the relationship between blood alcohol concentration and driving is that driving performance degrades after just one drink.” —SOURCE: [10]https://www.nhtsa.gov/risky-driving/drunk-driving

Remember, you can’t take two drinks of booze, if you don’t take the first!!! That’s great advice young person! If you don’t take the first drink you cannot end up like this...

[11] 

ABOVE: This man never planned to end up like this, which proves what the Bible warns in **Proverbs 20:1, “Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.”**

[12]



Booze is a fun ROAD to Hell!

“The man who votes for the saloon is pulling on the same rope with the devil, whether he knows it or not.” —Billy Sunday

1. http://www.facesofdrunkdriving.com/jacqui
2. http://www.facesofdrunkdriving.com/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/AlcoholPublicEnemy1_no_singing.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
6. https://youtu.be/mzzEKr2NEdk?t=361
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhWwHOEO0ktt1SuOm5mv7thTyJ_uGx385AwrfEy2K-bQ3Kf

fnxqYngny_OOR6emc_0rua73rhepAYudJXJC8JI148FwYDL-aaqwxU

8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gVMpCmRHyUs&list=PL4236995746FC58A4

9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3

10. https://www.nhtsa.gov/risky-driving/drunk-driving

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhBwy1pAAYBv-UHrPIlGzWpmduEaNINniNUt1URwArcMF5gPWMaVzG2W9MbZlTlSiRCUeuoEqiJsgzrqxCWgUGZMMCO9pOgr7luC7U

12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjDHrz2ROyFmc1L5OKOIDkTta-MHOMtiIy48zQjkacAXz-i9M36Ai54Ge7ncFHr9lQ9E7NwEHX7hYWuL5ZPj_LjBDNWqyHiGc2DctW

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-04-19 19:14:59)
Many are not aware that their true enemy is in a bottle... be it beer, whisky, gin, brandy, vodka, tequila etc. these all contain alcohol. And alcohol destroys people directly and and indirectly. I never drink alcohol in my life and do not intend to drink even a drop of it but if someone in your family, say your spouse is alcoholic/drunkard, it will surely bring hell into your life. It's true, alcohol is liquid devil!!!

1.2.85 Jesus Is Not The Father (2020-04-19 17:29)

Matthew 3:16-17, " And *Jesus, when he was baptized*, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and *he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove*, and lighting upon him: And lo *a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son*, in whom I am well pleased."

Our text passage of Scripture clearly shows the distinction between God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit. Jesus was getting water baptized by John the Baptist. He sees the Holy Spirit descending upon Him like a dove. He hears the voice of the faithful Father from Heaven, saying: "This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased." Here we see all three members of the Godhead, separate one from the other. Yet, we know from Scriptures such as **Deuteronomy 6:4b** that **" The LORD our God is one LORD.**

"

There is a demonic heresy that is becoming increasingly popular on the internet called "Modalism," which denies the Trinity. This cult teaches that God takes on different 'MODES' (i.e, wearing different hats so-to-speak). Modalists claim that God only exists physically in one body in Heaven. Modalists believe that when a Christian dies, you will only see God the Father in bodily form on His throne in Heaven. They don't believe that Jesus has His own body. I can easily refute this heresy with the Bible. What saith the Scripture?

Colossians 3:1, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, *where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God*.
"

Ephesians 1:20, "Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and *set him at his own right hand* in the heavenly places,
"

Hebrews 1:3, "Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, *sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high*;"

Hebrews 1:13, " But to which of the angels said he at any time, *Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies* thy footstool?"

Clearly we learn that Jesus is sitting in Heaven on the Magestic Father's RIGHT HAND, upon His own separate throne. It is hard to accept that some religious people actually think Jesus is not His own person, having His own physical body. We read in 1st Corinthians 15:6 that when Jesus PHYSICALLY resurrected from the dead, He was seen PHYSICALLY by at least 513 people. Paul, the Twelve Apostles, and then 500 Brethren all at once! In Acts 1:9-11 we read of Christ's PHYSICAL ASCENSION into Heaven, and we are told by the angels that Jesus will RETURN IN LIKE PHYSICAL FASHION as He departed.

We see the future fulfillment of this promise in **Revelation 1:7, "Behold, he cometh with clouds; *and every eye shall see him*, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. "** Carefully notice that
"

EVERY EYE SHALL SEE HIM.

” This is the Second Coming of Jesus Christ, not the Pretribulation Rapture (which will happen seven years earlier). Clearly, we see that Jesus is NOT the Father!!! Here is a very helpful image to express correct Bible doctrine concerning the Trinity...

[1]

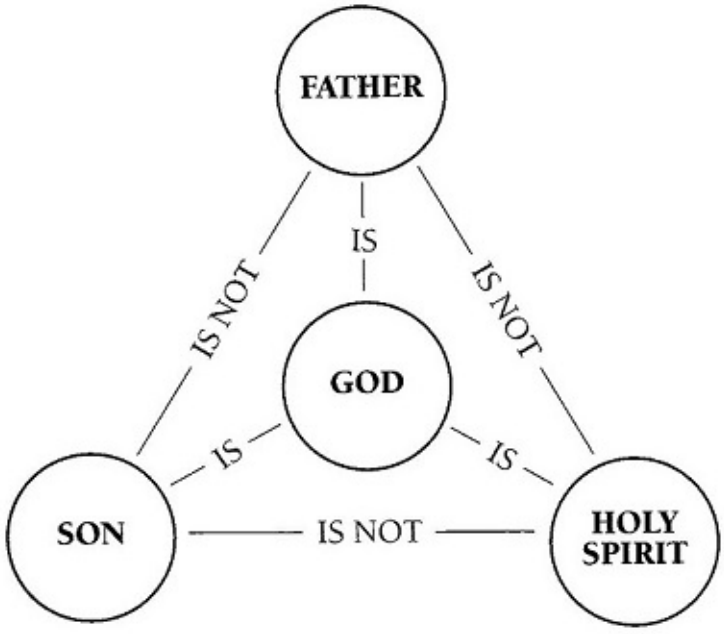

I found the following helpful quote today by Dr. John R. Rice, from page 59 of his 1973 excellent book (arranged by Miss Viola Walden) called, “Dr. Rice, Here Are More Questions...”:

Does God Actually Exist in Three Persons?

Yes, He does. This historic Christian position, held by nearly all Christians through the ages, is based on the Bible; and only those who have been in touch with some false cult, I think, would doubt or deny it.

It is easy to see from the Bible that there are three persons in the GODHEAD. in John 14:16, Jesus said, “And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever.” Jesus, one Person, prays to the Father, another Person, and the Father sends the Comforter, another Person. Yet all three are of one mind and of one principle and are not to be separated as if one were without the other or against the others.

Again, in Acts 10:38, Peter says, “How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.” God the Father anointed Jesus with the Holy Ghost. Here the Bible speaks distinctly of three personalities.

When Jesus was baptized, God spoke aloud from Heaven and said, “Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased” (Luke 3:22). So God the Father and Jesus were separate, distinct personalities, in this case, surely. And there are many, many Scriptures to show that God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Ghost are One and yet separate and distinct Persons, but John 14:16 is sufficient for this proof.

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice; “Dr. Rice, Here Are More Questions...,” chapter 11, “Bible Doctrine,” p. 59; Sword of the Lord Publishers,©1973.

Jesus has His own body, which is up in Heaven today, seated on the right-hand of the Father. **Colossians 3:1, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where *Christ sitteth on the right hand of God*."** And yet Jesus lives inside of the body of every believer in the form of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which evidences that the Godhead is One. **John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and *my Father* will love him, and *we will come unto him*, and make *our abode* with him."** Notice that Jesus refers to Himself and the Father with the plural pronouns

"w

e

"

and

"our."

So here we see that God the Father, and God the Son, live inside every believer as God the Holy Spirit. The fact that Jesus uses a first person plural subjective case pronoun, "we," evidences that the Godhead is comprised of three distinct Persons. Jesus didn't say "I"; but rather, He said "we" (which means more than one). If God were only one Person, then the Lord wouldn't have used the first person plural pronoun "we." **John 14:23b, "*we* will come unto him, and make *our* abode with him."**

And please notice also, in John 14:23b above, the first person plural possessive case pronoun "our" (which again means more than just one). There is only one God (Deuteronomy 6:4); but that one God exists and manifests Himself to mankind in the three individual Persons of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit. This is the Godhead, or Trinity. As Dr. Wendell Evans taught us at Hyles-Anderson College in chapel, "The Trinity may not make good math, but it makes good Bible!"

> "If you will give God your heart He will 'comb the kinks out of your head."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 47; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQu0M_SSSXrAeFbsMihYknW4UVDku6La46BOmFGZ5x0Y0GsUIYek4UmxOmvdiW35Txn0w8g1BYixqxxHIHTpXzlpno7Zh-fI-SZs1

1.2.86 When Satan Is At His Worst—Alcohol (2020-04-19 19:00)

Proverbs 23:29-35, "Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes?

They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast. They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again."

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) wisely says:

> "Satan does not have to bother himself by going to the tavern, he owns the place. He has his emissaries to run the place. Satan appeared in the Garden of Eden when all was peace. That tavern down there is of the Devil and don't you forget it. And so is every other tavern! But Satan does not need to spend his time there. He owns the place lock, stock, and barrel. They're sold out to him.
>
> But Satan comes to a church like this this morning and he does his work here. T'was in the Garden of Eden where God walked with man and man walked with God, where Satan appeared and raised his ugly head for the first time on earth. He came to the best situation.
>
> Now in the Book of Job he came to the best Christian on earth and accused the best Christian on earth. You see, Satan does not come this morning and work on the fellow who has a hangover who's in bed this morning vomiting because of his dissipation

last night. Satan does not come to him this morning. Satan comes to the Jobs—he comes to the best Christians on earth—he wants your testimony, he wants your life, he wants your time, he wants your talent, he wants to steal you for himself."

—

Pas

tor Jack Hyles, from the needful sermon: '[1]WHEN SATAN IS AT HIS WORST.'

Please don't let alcohol ruin your life! I have heard story after story in the news of famous people, who after years of getting away from drinking, were eventually arrested for a DUI, and it cost them their reputation and career. Your sin of alcoholism will catch up with you! Drinking alcohol is as a fool's game of Russian Roulette! I thank God that I have never drank a drop of alcohol and I hate the stuff! I don't trust myself to drink booze, because I already know I would abuse it and get drunk! Go away Liquid Devil!

[2] 

"Every nation that has ever died, died drunk!"

'[3]Steps In The Degeneration Of Our Nation,' by Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha072003.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjxE36EsoUajVdHiX4DUwYCk5D-YtFq-018aVFwHSJqBibA3N1Rsy5IVJPbyhzf3ipHvQwuuAWVsDJ8i49fFgmZIDYjAbtMoC4BIFy
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-04-19 19:22:51)
If you want a MISERABLE life, go ahead and make alohol your bestfriend. It will surely fire up your life till you end up in hellfire.

1.2.87 The Hypocrisy Of Alcohol And Drug Laws (2020-04-20 04:00)

1st John 3:8, "...For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil."

Marijuana is illegal in most of the world, while alcohol is legal, despite the fact that alcohol is a far more dangerous drug than marijuana in every way. People consider marijuana to be a dangerous drug, while they think of alcohol as being a fun beverage.

They consider those who sell marijuana to be drug dealers, the scourge of society who should be hunted down and imprisoned, while those who sell alcohol (wine makers, grocery stores) are viewed as respectable citizens.

Logically speaking, it should be the other way around. Alcohol tends to make many people aggressive, leading to a variety of violent crimes, while marijuana does not. Alcohol is a central nervous system depressant, and leads to a serious loss of coordination and motor skills.

At larger doses, alcohol renders one completely unconscious. Drunk drivers cause enormous numbers of automobile accidents and deaths. Marijuana is not a central nervous system depressant, and while one probably shouldn't drive while intoxicated on anything, it simply does not cause anywhere near the loss of motor control that alcohol does, and is only a fraction as dangerous as alcohol in terms of driving. And, a large enough dose of alcohol can and will kill you, while the same is not true of marijuana. I am not condoning either, I am just pointing out the utter hypocrisy of our nation's laws.

Unfortunately, people are looking at this based on their feelings. Marijuana feels like a drug to them. It's illegal, isn't it? Alcohol feels like a fun beverage. It's legal, and socially acceptable, so it feels okay, so it must be okay, right? So the same cop who arrests someone for possessing Marijuana, can LEGALLY go home and get plastered on Jim Beam or Jack Daniel's alcohol. All of this is illogical and stupid, and typically human. It is tragic! The American people have proven themselves to be irresponsible when it comes to booze. Our sinful "get down and party" culture promotes boozing, irresponsibility and drunkenness. The beer cartel have much blood on their hands.

Years ago they used the slogan, "Drink And Drive Responsibly," which eventually got them into trouble, because it is IMPOSSIBLE to drink any amount of alcohol and drive responsibly; so they changed it now to just "Drink Responsibly" or

"Have Fun Responsibly." That is like saying,

"Play Russian Roulette responsibly!" Alcohol is in fact a narcotic drug! What doctor and complicit pharmacy would permit patients to get buzzed or high on ANY prescription drug; and yet that is exactly what people do with alcohol every day!!! **Habakkuk 2:5, "Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, he is a proud man..."**

[1]

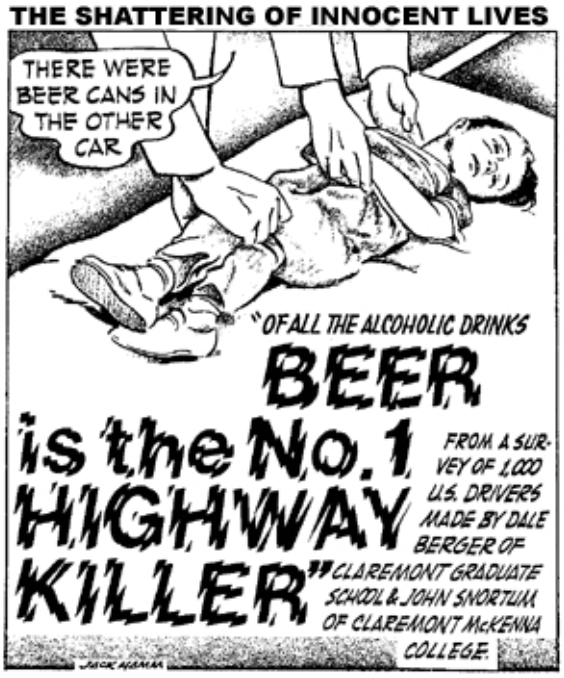

“Your doctor never heard of anybody who got to be an alcoholic without taking the first drink.” —Evangelist John R. Rice

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgnDcM2StRovGGhv8b4729Q4L_GQ0dWWxrix749Aq4WJFDNAgpQR1Srbv5xlBMLd6TaXChd9W7p0L3a5o1FnXbgqLKkGFO6wc9jRoZ

1.2.88 Faith In God Makes It Easier To Forgive Others (2020-04-20 04:00)

Romans 12:17-21, “

Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

***Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord*.**

Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

”

Life is too short to live with a burden of hatred. I have heard countless stories of people so filled with hatred, because they couldn’t forgive, that they became monsters! Case in point was [1]a 79 year old man in Belgian named Louis Dethy, a retired career engineer. Louis hated his family for abandoning him, so much so that he rigged 19 deadly booby-traps to murder them! Ironically, Mr. Dethy was killed by one of his own booby-traps. My heart was grieved as I heard that story in the news. *The Sydney Morning Herald* reported...

> “Relatives said he [Louis Dethy] never forgave his wife for divorcing him, or his 14 children and 37 grandchildren for having little to do with him. His bitterness grew into a desire for revenge when even his mother became estranged from him.”
>
> —[2]Family Murder Plan Backfires

My former wife also abandoned and divorced me in 2006, and most of my adult children want nothing to do with me, and I have grandchildren I'll never meet; but I love them and could never hate them. I love my family because I love God! I can't even imagine hating them, let alone setting traps to murder them. JESUS MAKES THE DIFFERENCE!!! Pastor Jack Hyles' own daughter has slandered her father all over the internet, unjustly calling him a cult leader, thief and an adulterer.

What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 10:36, "**

And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.

" Dr. Hyles wisely said:

> "I believe any man in this world, can love any other man in this world, if he thinks right! The reason you hate is because you think hate. The reason you love is because you think love." —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon, "[3]What The Law Could Not Do" (July 5, 1987 - First Baptist Church of Hammond, PM service).

God's children are taught to forgive, just as we have been forgiven by our heavenly Father for Christ's sake, on the basis of the precious blood that He shed for our sins...

> **Ephesians 4:30-32, " And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:**
>
> **And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, *forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you*."**

It has not been too difficult for me to forgive those who have hurt me in life, because of my Christian *faith*. Since I believe the Holy Bible is the inspired Word of God, I just let everything go into God's hands, laying every burden at Jesus' precious feet. For those who have done evil against me during my lifetime, God WILL deal with them. I have God's PROMISE on it, which makes it easy for me to forgive. Essentially, forgiveness is letting an offence go into God's hands for judgment, trusting that He will avenge that wrong in eternity as He hath so promised. You have God's Word on it my friend...

Romans 12:17-21, “

Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, *Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord*.

Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

”

Louis Dethy let evil overcome him, but by God’s grace I am overcoming evil with good. That is what God commands me to do as His child. I am excited about serving God. I love when I go to church. I enjoy being around other Christians. I am zealous about the inspiration of the King James Bible and the clarity of the Gospel. I look for opportunities to help people. I receive joy as I

“c ontend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints” (Jude 1:3b). I am excited about the things of God!!! I don’t have time to sulk and wallow in self pity, there’s a world dying and going to Hell, that needs to hear the Gospel.

The Lord Himself taught that if we forgive others, we will be forgiven; but if we refuse to forgive others, then neither will God forgive us. ...

Matthew 6:14-15, “ For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.”

This passage is not talking about salvation. The only basis upon which a lost sinner can be justified with God is the blood of Jesus Christ (Romans 5:1, 9; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). Only a born-again saint can call God our “heavenly Father.” I heard Evangelist Ravi Zacharias addressing unsaved Mormon in Salt Lake City in 2014 as “our heavenly Father.” No, that is blatant heresy and very wrong! Ravi ought not have misled those unsaved Mormons to feel saved, because they are as lost as a moose in a caboose! How can you expect to win lost

sinners to the Lord, unless you first convince them that they are lost?

Matthew 6:14-15 is speaking to Christians. If we do not forgive one another, then we will be judged by the Lord at the Judgment Seat Of Christ. **1st Corinthians 11:31, " For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged."** My faith makes it easier for me to forgive others, because I know everyone must give account to God. No one ever gets away with anything.

Romans 14:10-12, " But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God."

It is not my place to judge others who sin. Vengeance belongs to God alone. That is why Joseph could so easily forgive his half-brothers who caused him to be sold into slavery.

Genesis 50:19-20, "

And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God?

But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

" The Scripture warns that men will be held accountable even for their words.

Matthew 12:36, " But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment." So trust God, letting go of any unresolved hatred or bitterness in your soul, and I guarantee you'll feel like a whole new person! Trust God to make everything right in eternity, as He has so promised (Romans 8:28; Revelation 21:4).

> "The mark of the child of God is that he loves everybody!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[4]FORGIVENESS"

1. https://www.smh.com.au/world/family-murder-plan-backfires-20021111-gdft5s.html
2. https://www.smh.com.au/world/family-murder-plan-backfires-20021111-gdft5s.html
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100817.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/Forgiveness.mp3

1.2.89 America Needs Voices! (2020-04-20 11:00)

Psalms 94:16, “ Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?”

Home of the cowards, land of the slaves?

The following prayer was given in Kansas at the opening session of their Senate. It seems prayer still upsets some people. When Pastor Joe Wright was asked to open the new session of the Kansas Senate, everyone was expecting the usual generalities, but this is what they heard...

“Heavenly Father, we come before you today to ask your forgiveness and to seek your direction and guidance. We know Your Word says, ’Woe to those who call evil good,’ but that is exactly what we have done...

We have lost our spiritual equilibrium and reversed our values.

We confess that we have ridiculed the absolute truth of Your Word and call it Pluralism.

We have exploited the poor and called it the lottery.

We have rewarded laziness and called it welfare.

We have killed our unborn and called it choice.

We have shot abortionists and called it justifiable.

We have neglected to discipline our children and called it building self esteem.

We have abused power and called it politics.

We have coveted our neighbor’s possessions and called it ambition.

We have polluted the air with profanity and pornography and called it freedom of expression.

We have ridiculed the time-honored values of our forefathers and called it enlightenment.

Search us, Oh, God, and know our hearts today; cleanse us from every sin and set us free. Amen!”

The response was immediate. A number of legislators walked out during the prayer in protest. In six short weeks, Central Christian Church, where Rev. Wright is the pastor, logged more than 5,000 phone calls with only 47 of those calls responding negatively. The church is now receiving international requests for copies of this prayer from India, Africa, and Korea. Commentator Paul Harvey aired this prayer on “The Rest of the Story” on the radio and received a larger response to this program than any other he has ever aired.

The prayer of Pastor Joe Wright is the horrifying truth about America. The United States has deteriorated into a large Sodom and Gomorrha! America has earned the horrible accusation from the rest of the world of being ’[1]THE GREAT SATAN!’ Why should God Bless America?

“We need porcupine preachers, so that the people will get the point.”

—Brother Lester Roloff, ’[2]PAWING IN THE VALLEY’

1. https://youtu.be/4LWPcEo2gV0
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/pawing_in_the_valley.mp3

1.2.90 I’m Such An Ignoramus (2020-04-20 17:00)

1st Corinthians 1:27, “ But God hath chosen *the foolish things* of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen *the weak things* of the world to confound the things which are mighty;”

I listened to a wonderful and needful MP3 sermon earlier today by Brother Lester Roloff called: “ [1]The Book That Makes The Difference .

”

In the sermon Brother Roloff champions the cause of the inspired King James Bible, of which I made an MP3 excerpt titled:

“ [2]The King James Version Is All We Need .

” In the excerpt I thought Brother Roloff said, “You’re just about branded a ’Nick Ramos’ if you stay with the King James Version!” I’ve been wondering all afternoon while working who Nick Ramos is? I went to listen to the excerpt again this evening, because I love that Brother Roloff is championing the King James Bible, and I wanted to hear him say it again. And then it finally dawned on me that he isn’t saying “Nick Ramos,” he’s saying “

IGNORAMUS

”!!!

I’m such an idiot! Hey folks, you don’t pay much, you don’t get much...lol.

Bless God, I’d rather study my ABC’s in Heaven, then learn Hebrew and Greek in Hell! The Bible says that God has chosen the ignorant things of this world (praise God there’s hope for me!). **Acts 4:13, “Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were *unlearned and ignorant men*, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.”** You mean the apostle John who wrote the precious Gospel of John, that John? Yes, that’s the ignorant one! You mean the disciple whom Jesus loved, who leaned on Jesus’ breast, that John? Yes, that is the unlearned and ignorant one! I thank God for the weaknesses in my body, soul and life; for those are the very things which enable God to use me in ways that He couldn’t if I were strong! Just count me a fool for Christ friend!

> “Now, there’s only one thing we need in America—and that is an old-fashioned real Bible revival! I mean a real BIBLE REVIVAL! It’ll straighten out the home, straighten out the children, make the husband act right, put the wife in order; it’ll take care of the preacher, the church; I mean it’ll fix up the community, I mean it’ll stop the Devil dead in his tracks; I mean it’ll give victory to God’s people—the Word of God!” —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), “[3]The Book That Makes The Difference!”

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/king_james_version_meets_all_our_needs.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.2.91 Godhead Is Comprised Of 3 Distinct, Individual, Persons (2020-04-21 03:00)

John 1:1-2, “In the beginning was the Word, and *the Word was with God*, and *the Word was God*. The same was in the beginning with God.”

How can the Word (Jesus - John 1:14) be WITH God and also BE God? The answer is THE GODHEAD!!! Jesus is a member of the Godhead, yet individually exists as God the Son. **1st John 5:7, "For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and *these three are one*."** Amen!

[1]The Pentecostal Oneness False Doctrine Debunked (by Pastor Steven L. Anderson)

Notice the clear distinction between God the Father and God the Son. **John 5:22, "For the Father judgeth no man, *but hath committed all judgment unto the Son*."** The oneness Pentecostal (also called Modalism) errantly claims that God puts on different hats and is really the SAME person, but that is NOT Biblical. The Bible teaches that there is "ONE GOD" (Deuteronomy 6:4), Who exists as a Godhead, comprised of three individual, distinct, persons (Romans 1:20; Acts 17:29 and Colossians 2:9 - King James Bible only).

Again, carefully notice the clear distinction between God the Father and God the Son. **John 5:30-32, "*I can of mine own self do nothing*: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, *but the will of the Father which hath sent me*. If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true. There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true."** These are two distinct individuals.

In the following passage of Scripture, we see all three distinct, individual, members of the Godhead. **John 14:12-16, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto *my Father*. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in *the Son*. If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will**

do it. If ye love me, keep my commandments. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you *another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever*." Repeatedly in the Holy Bible we see the individual members of the Godhead presented. These are three individual members of the Godhead, which is God.

Jehovah's Witness' religious cult deny the Godhead (aka, Trinity). JW's deny the person of the Holy Spirit. They deny the indwelling of the Holy Spirit. JW's deny the deity of Jesus, teaching the heresy that Jesus and Lucifer are brothers. JW's teach that Michael the archangel became incarnate as Jesus, and only in that sense as an angel was God's Son. Jehovah's Witnesses blatantly deny the doctrine of the Godhead. This means JW's are not saved. No one who denies the Godhead is saved. A person may be saved and not have yet learned the truth of the Godhead, but once they are taught the Scriptures, they will receive it if they are truly saved. Likewise, no one who denies Jesus' virgin birth, bodily resurrection or deity is saved. JW's also deny Jesus' bodily resurrection.

John 16:12-16, "I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. Howbeit *when he, the Spirit of truth, is come*, he will guide you into all truth: for *he shall not speak of himself*; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. *He shall glorify me*: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. *All things that the Father hath* are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you. A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because *I go to the Father*." In these Bible verses we clearly see that the Father is not the Son, that they are TWO separate persons; and we also see that the Holy Spirit is another person, "

ANOTHER COMFORTER.

"

John 16:32, "Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me." As you can plainly see from the Word of God, there is a mountain of evidence that God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit are three individual personalities, and not merely different hats that God wears. Modalism is of the Devil. The Pentecostal oneness teaching is a false doctrine. The one God of the Bible exists as three individual persons, all unique and separate in function and personality. The Bible even calls the doctrine of the Godhead a mystery.

[2]

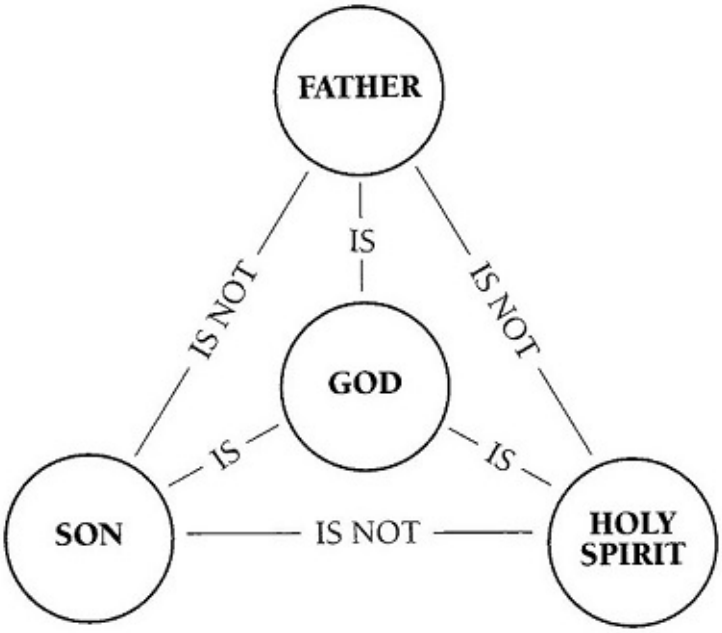

Colossians 2:2, "That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ." Thankfully, we don't have to understand the doctrine of the Godhead to be saved, but we WILL believe it if we are saved (Luke 7:35).

1. https://youtu.be/ry023rH2C2I
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjnjYYOzpozf8XcI_9G1XpsH4qffX9MYJRMCKXQtdKvxkZOxJiaQci7kxb_JOhcaVU-Jiev-YcRCXU2AiouZ5tgfpi_ecMXBEUlGGF

JesusSaves1611 (2020-04-22 13:33:24)
What's up! Love your website, huge blessing - Justin Elders

1.2.92 The Trinity Is 100% Correct Bible Doctrine (2020-04-21 03:00)

1st John 5:7, "For *there are three* that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: *and these three are one*."

The Bible, God's Holy Word, Proclaims the GODHEAD. Notice in our text passage that "

THERE ARE THREE,

"

and yet these

"

THREE ARE ONE

"

! It may not make good math, but it makes good Bible. Amen! There is only ONE true and living God.

Deuteronomy 6:4, "

Hear, O Israel: *The LORD our God is one LORD*: **"** Yet we read elsewhere in many passages that God exists in three persons, each unique and separate from the other. **Matthew 28:19, "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost."**

This is the fundamental Bible doctrine of the Trinity (or Godhead).

Critics of the Bible like to point out that the word "Trinity" is not in the Bible. Albeit, the word "Godhead" is in the Bible, i.e., if you have a trustworthy King James Bible. The word Godhead is found in 3 places (Acts 17:29; Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9).

Deceitfully, the New International Version [NIV] and all modern corrupt versions of the Bible totally remove the word GODHEAD. This is blatant corruption of the Scriptures.

Deuteronomy 6:4 proclaims that there is one God. Yet the Bible reveals God in three persons of God the Father, God the Son and God the Spirit.

The teaching of the *Godhead* is a fundamental doctrine of the Christian faith:

> **Acts 17:29, "Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the *Godhead* is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device."**

Romans 1:20, “For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and *Godhead*; so that they are without excuse.”

Colossians 2:9, “For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the *Godhead* bodily.”

Beware of any false prophet, false Bible, or false religion, that denies the Bible doctrine of the Trinity (Godhead). That means the doctrine of [1]Modalism (i.e., God appears in different modes, but only exists in one body) is heresy! Jesus resurrected in a physical body (John 20:16). He appeared to His disciples, 500 brethren at once, and Paul (1st Corinthians 15:6). That is at least 513 people who saw Jesus in His glorified resurrected body. Jesus then ascended into Heaven in a physical body (Acts 1:9-11). Jesus appeared to the disciple John on the island of Patmos in Revelation, and John saw Jesus in His physically body (Revelation 1:8-18).

Jesus is now seated physically on the right-hand of the heavenly Father, and they both sit bodily upon separate physical thrones (Colossians 3:1). We are told in Acts 1:11 that Jesus will return in a physical body, just as He left (He does this in Revelation 1:7). The Bible could not be any plainer that Jesus exists in a separate body from God the Father, and He at no time has departed from that resurrected body. **Acts 2:33, “Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.”**

What saith the Scripture? **John 17:24, "Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world."** In this tremendous passage of Scripture we learn that God the Father loved God the Son before the foundation of the world. Clearly, they were not the same person. There is not a more Satanic movement today than the Oneness cult, called Modalism—who deny that Jesus has a separate body apart from God the Father. According to false prophets like Pastor Tyler Baker and Missionary Garrett Kirchway, only God the Father has a body in Heaven. They errantly say Jesus does not have a body.

The inspired Word of God (King James Bible) plainly teaches that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God (John 3:16), who raised up in a glorified physical body (John 20:15-17), appeared to several hundred people in His resurrected body (1st Corinthians 15:6), ascended into Heaven in a physical body (Acts 1:9-11), and will one day return in that same physical body (Acts 1:11; Revelation 1:7).

[2]Jesus' Bodily Resurrection Teaches Immortality For The Whole Man In Both Body And Soul!

[3]Does God Actually Exist In Three Persons?

John 17:24 is Biblical proof of the Trinity. In order for Jesus to be the OBJECT of God the Father's great love, then He had to be completely separate from the Father in His person. Likewise, God the Father loves the Holy Spirit, and the Holy Spirit loves the Son, and the Son loves God the Father, and the Holy Spirit loves the Father, and the Son loves the Holy Spirit. In order for love to exist at all, there MUST be an object of that love!!! This is proof of the Godhead, i.e., Trinity.

[4]

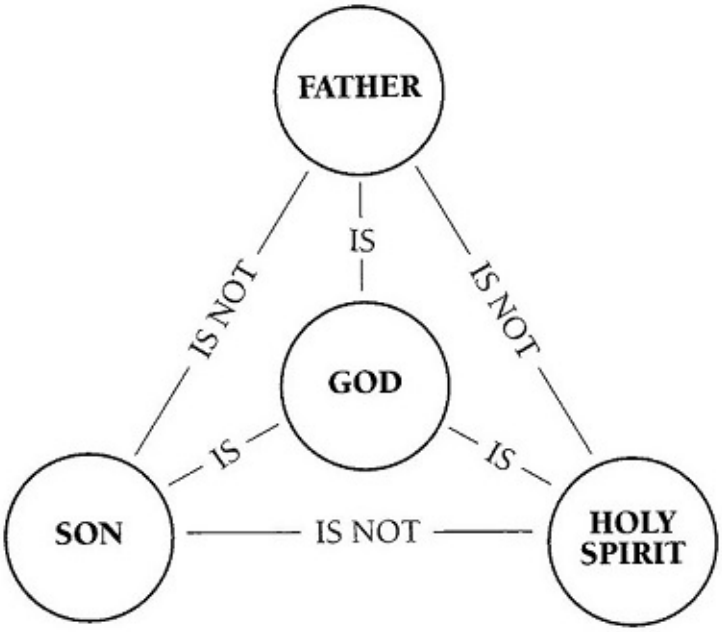

Colossians 2:2-3, " That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of *the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ*; In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge."

1. https://youtu.be/ry023rH2C2I
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/immortality.htm
3. http://doctrines/three_persons.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjWbctbc7Xd28eBO7Ixm69iFIvfRgWcivrFq_02-8oYzAgjWw-JeTLaVytMnX6GpCo704Z9RkbiCc9wb5EAGd3PuyS0h3hmVNyRmMt

---

1.2.93 Should We Feel "Godly" All The Time? (2020-04-22 06:30)

Luke 5:8, " When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord."

Someone recently asked me “

how to feel godly all the time.

”

I pondered that question. Did God’s men feel godly? T

he apostle Paul said in **Romans 7:24, “ O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? ”**

Paul didn’t feel godly. The truth is that the closer we get to God, we won’t feel godly, we will feel like the worst sinner in the building! That is because God is holy, and we are sinners, both by nature and by choice. Even as a redeemed child of God, knowing that God sees each believer in Christ’s imputed righteousness, we still sin in the flesh; and as we draw near to our holy God, we will feel awful about ourselves. This is not having an inferiority complex; but rather, knowing that we are inferior as sinners. The prophet Isaiah said, in **Isaiah 6:5, "Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts."** God’s men always felt inferior! Isaiah didn’t feel godly.

Humbly said, as Christians our goal should be to please the Lord at all times, by keeping God’s Commandments (Ecclesiastes 12:13). We will fail daily. **Proverbs 24:16, "For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief."** The closer that a believer draws to God, the worse of a Christian they will feel like, but they are really a good Christian. James 4:8-9 teach us to let our laughter be turned into mourning, and our joy to heaviness, as we share God’s burden over unrepentant sin in our cultures and lost souls. As we see in our text Bible verse, the apostle Peter didn’t feel godly, He humbly asked the Lord to **“D epart from me,**

” because of his contrite spirit as a sinner.

So I wouldn’t aim for feeling “

godly,

”

but rather, to please the Lord. God created ALL THINGS for His pleasure.

Revelation 4:11, “Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.”

Paul felt like a wretched man, but he was arguably the greatest soulwinner in history. So we should expect to feel like bigger sinners as we draw nearer to our holy God, **“F**

or our God is a consuming fire

” (Hebrews 12:29).

[1]



“If God feeds me, He has a right to expect my life.” —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhBvouEYGeAvjElclxbMFKHM8YppqrlD2j2QC2aq4JZjjdYLJW-Rb2JnYTcdE2yFgOQN5BKfCyWI1JgEoxiS1Yp92IZdMkSSig3zQ1

1.2.94 Must I Pray To Be Saved? (2020-04-22 15:00)

John 3:14-16, “ And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish,

but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*."

As I have often said to my web visitors, you don't need to pray to be saved. I love old books! I strongly recommend to everyone who likes to read, to seek out the older books by past men of God. Today's books are so lame, authored by lame preachers, lacking in theological substance. I simply don't like modern religious books! They are garbage compared to the golden gems written by men of God of the past. I have a classic book by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) in front of me called: "

Comments On Here And Hereafter.

" Dr. Jones is one of few preachers I know who gets it right, teaching that prayer is not a part of the Gospel:

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. *Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel*, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: *Prayer And Praise*, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Amen and amen! There is nothing taught in the Bible about praying *a sinner's prayer* to be saved. That is why I stopped using it years ago. When I witness to people now, I simply present to them '[1]The Gospel'–the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He is bodily risen from the dead, is saved. It's that simple!

> "Very few Christians pray *in public*. Most of them pray *to the public*. It is one thing to talk to God and it is another thing to talk to a crowd on the pretense that we are

talking to God." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: *Prayer And Praise*, page 164; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-gospel-mindset.html

---

1.2.95 The Blood Does NOT Merely Represent Jesus' Death (2020-04-22 22:30)

Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but BY HIS OWN BLOOD he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."

There is a damnable heresy circulating in many of our churches today, popularized by religious liberal, [1]Pastor John MacArthur. Moody Publishers sadly prints all of MacArthur's liberal books these days. Moody Ministries has really gone downhill spiritually. Dr. MacArthur teaches that Jesus' liquid blood has no value or significance in and of itself. He claims that Jesus' blood is important only in the sense that it represents the DEATH of Christ. Nothing could be further from the truth!

In MacArthur's Bible commentary, he teaches that Hebrews 9:12 doesn't mean what it says. **Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but *BY HIS OWN BLOOD* he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."** John MacArthur teaches that the phrase "BY HIS OWN BLOOD" only refers to Jesus' death, and not Christ's literal blood. It is a sinful thing to diminish the literal teachings of the Bible as only being figurative unless the Bible indicates otherwise. For example: In Revelation 1:20 we are told that the mystery of the seven stars are the seven angels, and the seven candlesticks are the seven churches. No where in the Bible are we ever told that the death of Jesus is represented by the blood. Thus, if the Bible teaches in Hebrews 9:12 that Jesus entered into the heavenly holy place BY HIS OWN BLOOD, then we must accept this truth literally. MacArthur is perverting the Scriptures.

When God told Moses to warn the Israelites concerning the coming 10th plague, i.e., the death of the firstborn, the people were instructed to kill a lamb, and then APPLY the lamb's blood to the side and upper doorposts of the home. John MacArthur likely learned his heresies from [2]Pastor Robert B. Thieme Jr. and John MacArthur **Exodus 12:23, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will**

pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt." Did you read that ... WHEN I SEE THE BLOOD!!!

...WHEN I SEE THE BLOOD!!!

Kindly said, Pastor R.B. Thieme Jr. and Dr. John MacArthur Jr. are theological fools to diminish the importance of the literal, physical, blood of Jesus Christ. MacArthur has tried to defend himself by saying that he loves the blood of Jesus and upholds it's importance, but he plainly maintains that the blood is only important and precious in that it REPRESENTS THE DEATH of Christ. MacArthur clearly denies the efficacy (power) of Christ's literal, physical, blood.

Carefully notice that the Lord wasn't looking for the dead lamb. Rather, the blood had to be [3]APPLIED. Also, please read, [4]The Importance of the Blood. John MacArthur is an unsaved liberal. **Hebrews 10:29, "Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?"**

The blood is very important. The Bible is very plain that Jesus entered into the heavenly holy place after He arose from the dead. Jesus ascended into Heaven with His blood. The blood had to be applied. **Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."** Shame on these fake Bible scholars who trample upon the blood. MacArthur is wrong, wrong, wrong to say that Jesus' blood is precious to him when in reality he only sees Christ's blood as symbolic of His death. What a sham! I'm sad and surprised that Moody Church in Chicago actually promotes this wicked man. Mr. MacArthur is wrong about the blood, and he's [5]wrong about the way of salvation. Dr. MacArthur is a tremendous orator and a likable person, but so are all the false prophets! **Luke 6:26, " Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets."**

[6]



The blood was to be sprinkled, remember, on the mercy seat right after the death of the substitutionary animal of sacrifice, Now Christ is, of course, our substitute. He was slain for us upon the Cross, and entered into death for us, and when He arose, He immediately went to heaven, entered into the holy of holies in heaven, sprinkled His precious blood upon the mercy seat before the throne of God, and forever settled the sin question, and delivered us from the curse of the law. This is clearly taught in the New testament. **Hebrews 9:12** is very definite on this:

> **"But by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."**

The Bible also makes plain when He accomplished this. On the morning of the resurrection He meets Mary at the tomb. As soon as Mary recognized Him, she prostrated herself upon Him, and would have kissed His feet, but with shocking suddenness, Jesus emphatically says to her: **"Touch me not"**; and then He proceeds immediately to give the reason why Mary is not permitted to touch Him at all.

> **"For I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God." (John 20:17)**

Literally the Lord Jesus Christ said, **"Touch me not; for I now am about to ascend unto my Father**." We can understand this action when we remember the high priest after he had offered the sacrifice, was to enter the holy of holies, before he did anything else, with the precious blood. No one was allowed to approach him. Everyone was shut out until this was completely done. And here in the record of the meeting with Mary we have the fulfillment of this type. Here Mary meets her great High Priest, just arisen from the tomb, but before He had entered the holy of holies with the reconciling blood. And so He says to her, **"TOUCH ME NOT."**

SOURCE: "The TABERNACLE," by M.R. DeHaan, M.D.; ISBN 0-310-23491-3, page 129.

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/macarthurs_words.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/thieme.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/salvation_webpages/09-blood_applied_in_heaven.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/salvation_webpages/08-importance_of_the_blood.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhcF_-QAWbD92aeP7WLNIKI7g2uVN09e8qPG4Tj2s51r4kPAuD2octR1LkqdZ9LOdkGJwkbl_qXnpZT6Pn0EzyPoLM6ues1xu6trQN

1.2.96 Jesus Is The Word Of God (2020-04-23 08:00)

John 1:1-3 and 14, " In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. ...And*the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us*, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. "

Jesus is the Word of God. **Revelation 19:13,**

" And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and *his name is called The Word of God*. " Jesus is the inspired Word of God made incarnate (flesh). Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to say that Jesus and the Bible are twins

—Jesus is the Living Word, the Bible is the Written Word. We just read in John 1:1-13 and verse 14 that THE WORD became flesh (incarnate) and we beheld His glory AS OF THE ONLY BEGOTTEN SON OF THE FATHER!!! The Bible could not be any plainer that Jesus is the incarnate Word of God.

The Bible teaches that all of the Godhead embodied the Lord Jesus Christ. **Colossians 2:9, "**

For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

" We read in John 1:1 that THE WORD WAS GOD! That means the Word is God! I don't claim to understand it all, because I don't, and neither do you. Jesus is the Word of God, that is His name! **Psalms 138:2, "**

I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: *for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name*." Philippians 2:9-11, " Wherefore *God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name*: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father." Those Bible passages are very interesting. One thing is very clear, God highly esteems the Word of God, even exalting it above His name. That means the Word of God ought not be

tampered with!

The Wickedness Of Promoting Corrupt Seed

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) had these wise words to say:

> “The Word of God is our only hope—that’s our only hope! This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions, of the Word of God! It’s been a long time; now when the Revised Standard Version came out, I stood against it before I knew what it was, because the wrong crowd heard of that, and the wrong crowd received it, and I knew it got too much publicity to be right! And I knew if the newspapers publicized something, it had to be wrong! And so I knew that the American people and a lot of American preachers—they welcomed it into their house before they knew it was a rattlesnake!” —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, “’[1]THE LIVING BIBLE’ EXPOSED!”

Also, please listen to Brother Roloff in this sermon excerpt I titled: ’[2]The King James Version Is All We Need!’ If you’d like to hear the complete sermon, it is called: ’[3]The Book That Makes The Difference!’

Brother Roloff used to get invited regularly to Bob Jones University (BJU) in the 1970’s. In fact, BJU gave Brother Roloff an honorary doctorate’s degree for his incredible outreach ministry to tens of thousands of troubled youth across America. The ministry’s phone rang off the hook, but there simply wasn’t enough resources to help everyone at the Roloff Homes. That is a sign of the wicked times that we are living in today. I’d call it “surviving” more than “living“ today. These are perilous times.

The Apostasy At Bob Jones University

It is sad and unfortunate that BJU today is apostate, promoting multiple corrupt Bible versions, confusing and corrupting everyone. BJU is more interested in music, ping pong, having fun, and earning a piece of paper that will land them a job as a graduate, but truth means nothing to the Bob Jones crowd today. All of BJU's female alumni that I have met wear sexy pants! Is this what fundamentalism has deteriorated to in America? No, because it is NOT fundamentalism, it is worldliness and of the Devil. The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a disgrace. I have a right to my opinion, and I can't stand their cultish attitude at Harvest, playing favorites and kicking out anybody who doesn't fit in with their stuck-up crowd of snobs. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is the definition of shame!

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. would be ashamed and shut down BJU if he were alive today. I am confident of that fact, just like I KNOW [4]Pastor Jack Hyles would definitely close the doors of Hyles-Anderson College (since they have denied the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008). I am not trying to be mean or unkind to anyone, I am simply telling THE TRUTH. It really does matter what we believe as Christians. If God wanted us to search through 15 different Bible revisions for truth, then He would have told us so! In sharp contrast to having multiple Bible versions, the Lord Himself taught in **Matthew 4:4b** that **"**

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

" If we are to live by 'EVERY WORD' of God, then we need an EVERY WORD BIBLE. Clearly, hundreds of English Bible versions CANNOT all be God's Word, nor even TWO for that matter, because God only authored ONE BOOK!

> "The church is a means to an end
>
> —not a means in itself. Whenever the church becomes a means in itself it ceases to function according to the divine will. Some churches are nothing more or less than social clubs
>
> ." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," page 128; Bob Jones University Press Inc., 1942

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/king_james_version_meets_all_our_needs.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm

---

1.2.97 The Distinction Of The Holy Spirit, Father And Son (2020-04-23 16:00)

Acts 2:33, "Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear."

Evangelist Rueben R. Torrey (1856-1928) was a fiery preacher, YMCA chaplain, superintendent of Moody Bible Institute and Dwight L. Moody's successor as pastor of the great Chicago Avenue Church (Moody Church today). I have a helpful old book in front of me authored by Pastor R. A. Torrey called, "What The Bible Teaches." Please note that I don't agree with all of Dr. Torrey's teachings, as [1]he taught something completely different than his successor, Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1875-1951) on repentance. Always remember that all men are flawed and capable of error. I believe that NO MAN is 100 % doctrinally correct on everything! The inspired Word of God is our ONLY authority in all doctrinal matters. But for the record, [2]I fully agree with Dr. Ironside.

Albeit, Dr. Torrey teaches excellently on the doctrine of the Trinity.

I love a statement made in the introduction to the book, on page 4. ...

> "Strictly speaking, the Bible is not a book at all. It is—as old Sir Thomas Browne described it three hundred years ago—the Divine Library."

SOURCE: The Publishers; "What The Bible Teaches," Introduction, p. 4; ©1898.

There has been a revival in some churches today of the age old satanic heresy of modalism, which is the lie that Jesus and the Holy Spirit are not distinct persons of the Godhead. I would like to quote the following excellent helpful words of defense of the Christian faith by Dr. R. A. Torrey, from chapter III (pages 234-236) of his excellent book titled, “What The Bible Teaches,” written in 1898. ...

The Distinction Of The Holy Spirit From The Father And From His Son, Jesus Christ

(I) Luke 3:21, 22— “Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that

Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened, And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.”

FIRST PREPOSITION: A clear distinction is drawn between Jesus Christ, who was on earth, the Father who spoke to him from heaven, and the Holy Spirit who descended in a bodily form as a dove, upon him.

* * * * * * *

(2) Matthew 28:19— “Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.”

SECOND PREPOSITION: A clear distinction is drawn between “the name of the Father” and “of the Son” and “of the Holy Ghost.”

* * * * * * *

(3) John 14:16— “And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever.”

THIRD PREPOSITION: A clear distinction is drawn between the Son who prays and the Father to whom He prays and the “Another Comforter” who is given in answer to the prayer.

* * * * * * *

(4) John 16:7— “Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.”

FOURTH PREPOSITION: A clear distinction is drawn between Jesus who goes away and the Holy Spirit, who comes to take His place.

* * * * * * *

(5) Acts 2:33—“Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.”

FIFTH PREPOSITION: A clear distinction is drawn between the Son exalted to the right hand of the Father, and the Father Himself, and the Holy Ghost, whom the Son receives from the Father and sheds upon the church.

* * * * * * *

(4) John 16:7— “Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.”

> GENERAL PREPOSITION: Again and again the Bible draws the clearest possible distinction between the Holy Spirit and the Father and the Son. They are separate personalities, having mutual relations to one another, acting upon one another, speaking of or to one another, applying the pronouns of the second and third persons to one another.

> It has been said that the doctrine of the Trinity is not taught in the Bible, and it is true that it is not directly taught; but the doctrine of the Trinity is the putting together of truths that are taught. It is clearly taught in the Bible that there is but one God. It is also clearly taught that there are three Divine Persons—the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost.

Boy that's good stuff! Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) rightly taught that the best way to interpret the Scriptures is with the Scriptures! The Holy Bible is the best commentary on itself. Amen! The Godhead (or "Trinity") is a foundational truth of the historical orthodox Christian faith. No one who denies the doctrine of the Godhead is saved. Granted, a new believer likely has never heard the truth of the Godhead, as I didn't when I got saved at age 13; but when I first heard the teaching of the Trinity, the indwelling Holy Spirit bore witness with my spirit that it was the truth.

Jesus plainly said that the indwelling Holy Spirit is our teacher. John 14:26, "But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you." Every Christian believer is indwelt with God's Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24; Romans 8:9). That is, the Holy Spirit lives inside our human body (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). The Holy Spirit seals, teaches, comforts, guides, rebukes and convicts every born-again believer.

The Triune nature of our great God is a fundamental teaching of the Word of God.

[3]

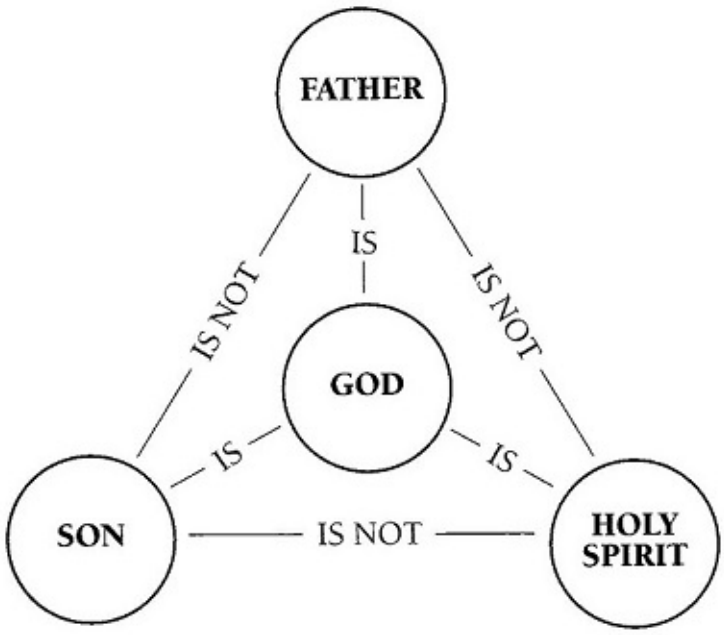

Colossians 2:2-3, “That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.”

1. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/FD/repentance_heresy.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhf3jMGHnlbvd25DhkO0JHLpBxLyt75YUJc2oiYWVuqBzfXoQDBM3iecotNVa3BaH7Ft5zyhcjwNdCBSp5QpvI0NtjHmITE1vo79hj

1.2.98 Godhead Is Always Masculine Gender, Never Feminine (2020-04-23 23:00)

1st John 2:22-23, " Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth *the Son* hath *the Father* also."

Also, please understand that the Biblical Godhead is 100 % [1]totally masculine . There is NO feminine aspect of the Godhead as feminist theology, new agers, witches, occultists and spiritists teach. Satan has been relentlessly attacking the Bible in these Last Days, [2]producing the NIV 2011 which removes the pronoun "he" concerning the Holy Spirit in John 14:26. Satan's new [3]transgendered Bible caters to homosexuals and feminists.

Also, we see the individuality of the Holy Spirit in **Luke 12:10, "And whosoever shall speak a word against the *Son* of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven." Acts 5:32, "And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey *him*."** Notice the word "Whom," not "it." The Holy Spirit is a Person. In **John 16:13** we read, **"Howbeit when *he*, the Spirit of truth, is come, *he* will guide you into all truth: for *he* shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever *he* shall hear, that shall *he* speak: and *he* will shew you things to come."** Six times in John 16:13, the Holy Spirit is referred to as the masculine pronoun "He."

Colossians 2:2 refers to the Godhead as **"the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ."** Isn't that a beautiful Scripture? I really want you to learn this Bible Verse, because it is the heart of the matter. The Godhead is a mystery. It's okay not to understand everything. Most people can't explain how a brown cow can eat green grass and produce white milk, but that yellow butter on your biscuits sure tastes good!

Thankfully we don't have to understand God to be saved, we just need to believe (trust) upon His only begotten Son Who died, was buried and rose again three days later for our sins (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; John 20:31; Acts 10:43).

The Godhead is a mystery. We read of **"the mystery of God"** in **Colossians 2:2b** . You either believe the Bible is the Word of God, or you don't.

The Godhead is 100 % masculine in nature!!! Run dear reader from anyone who teaches that God has a feminine side. There is no goddess in the Trinity. The Holy Spirit is NOT the feminine side of God!!! Beware of Feminist Theology (I'm not kidding) that says God has a feminine side. The Father, Son and Holy Spirit are all MASCULINE!

[4]

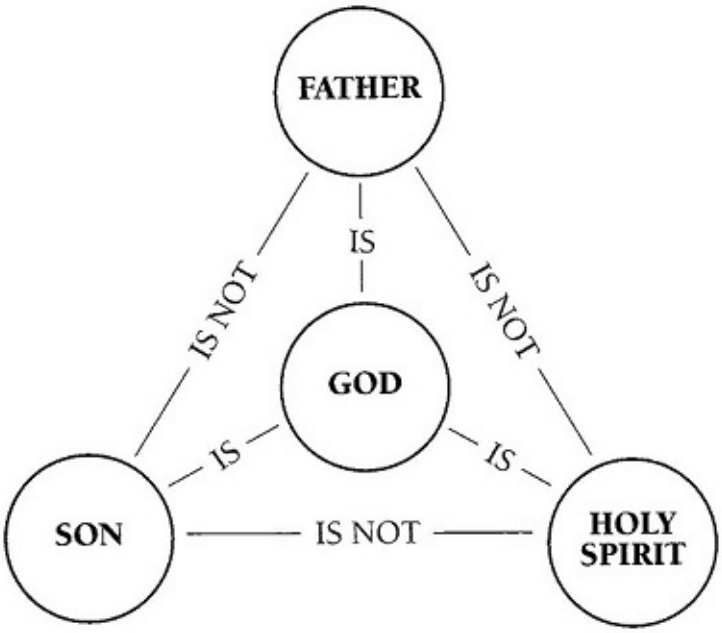

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/is_god_male_or_female.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/niv_2011-holy_spirit.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/niv_2011_feminist.htm

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhkvBMraRfbGtcVyWFeqPNwDC6I_u6ASVdq4GXvdD2zbpO1WqakGO7dHS8ynEJ4mVqk0AIiqYehZPTfkCm2ordNPTG0c87JKJ18wZ8

1.2.99 The NIV Brutally Attacks Jesus' Deity (2020-04-24 15:30)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, " For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

One of the most deadly revisions of the Holy Bible ever published in the sinister '[1]NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION' (NIV). I recently received a letter from a man, who quoted me Philippians 2:6 from the New International Version (NIV) of the Bible, claiming that Jesus was not the manifestation of the Godhead. Here's **Philippians 2:6** from the King James Bible...

> **"Who, being in the form of God, *thought it not robbery to be equal with God* ." [emphasis added]**

Now here's the damnable NIV...

> **"Who, being in very nature God, *did not consider equality with God something to be grasped* ." [something added]**

Do you see why so many people are being deceived by Satan nowadays? Jesus Christ is the manifestation of the Godhead. **1st Timothy 3:16, "And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory." Colossians 2:9** so beautifully states, "For in Him [Jesus] dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily." If you want to come to the God of the Bible, then you MUST come only through Jesus Christ, Who is the beloved Son of God.

The GODHEAD is revealed (or manifest) in the person, life and earthly ministry of the precious Lord Jesus Christ. **1st John 2:22-23, "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also."** If I had my way, I would burn every New International Version of the Bible in existence! I would burn every copy of 'Today's New International Version' (TNIV) as well. I would burn every copy of the corrupted 'New King James Bible' (NKJB).

I Wish I Could Destroy The Devil's Modern Bible Revisions

In fact, I would burn every perverted Bible out there, including the 'Living Bible' (TLB) and 'Good News For Modern Man' (GNB). I would burn the 'Revised Standard Version' (RSV). God only authored one Holy Book folks! **Matthew 4:4b** commands us to live by ***"every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. "** That means we must have an "every word" Bible. We have it in the 1611 inspired '[2]King James Bible' which has been tested and proven trustworthy over the centuries. The King James Bible was the Book that brought nationwide

revivals

throughout the 20th century, and it can still bring revival today if we'd preach it again!

What it so tragic is that while I'm trying to warn people about the Devil's Bibles (as did faithful men of God like Evangelist Al Lacy, Dr. Peter Ruckman and Pastor Jack Hyles); apostates like Bob Jones University (BJU) and Moody Bible Institute (MBI) are spreading corruptible seed, contaminating thousands of Baptist churches with their poison seeds. You cannot reason with these wicked religious people! There is nothing more dangerous than FALSE KNOWLEDGE! The NIV is false knowledge, filled with lies, omissions and errors.

Ungodly Bob Jones' Crowd Promote The Devil's Bible Revisions

Perhaps you naively think that BJU doesn't promote some of the worst translation revisions, but THEY DO! I heard an associate pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, tell me that he does support the Alexandrian Bible versions, but not all of them. That was his lame and incompetent excuse for using and promoting the Devil's Bibles! BJU officially endorses the 'English Standard Version' (ESV) of the Bible. I already compared the KJB to the NIV earlier, but now lets see what Philippians 2:6 says in the ESV...

> "
>
> **who, though he was in the form of God, *did not count equality with God a thing to be grasped* ,**
>
> "

As you clearly see for yourself, there's not a dime's difference between the Devil's NIV and the Devil's ESV, that Bob Jones and their alumni sinfully sanction. You can go to Bob Jones University's website and look what they're selling in their book store, to see what PERversions they are supporting and spreading. BJU has blood on their hands! Moody Bible Institute is even worse, teaching a false gospel of Calvinism, in addition to promoting Devil's Bibles! BJU supports the heresy of Lordship Salvation, by [3]promoting Bible revisions that errantly redefine what it means to repent. Shame on Bob Jones University and their alumni who support Devil's Bibles!!! Someone needs to care! I CARE!! Our GOD CARES!!!

For anyone who has spiritual discernment, and actually gives a flip, it is obvious that Satan entered into the Bible publishing business in the year 1881. That was the year that Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort (two unsaved Anglican ministers affiliated with the Catholic church), presented a new so-called "

older

"

and

"

more accurate

" Greek manuscript to the world. It is upon these Satanic texts that all of today's corrupt translations are based. Today's arrogant, sinfully proud, naive and blinded pastors, clergy,

evangelists, Bible professors and church layman, just WON'T LISTEN TO THE TRUTH!!! It's like the movie "THEY LIVE" by John Carpenter, where a man's friend has to literally get into a fistfight and beat him down to make him wear the eye-glasses that will open his eyes to see THE TRUTH!

Harvest Baptist Church On Guam Banned Me From Church

Where dwelleth the love of God? I am their Christian brother, yet they won't allow me to return to attend church services. What does that say about the leaders at Harvest Baptist Church (HBC)? It says they are fakes and shallow in their testimony. It says they don't walk closely with the Lord. I sincerely wanted to be friends with them, but something is wrong with the pastors and staff at Harvest. I don't know what their problem is, but they are hurting the island, spreading hatred and a bad attitude because of all this mess. All they had to do, and still can, is let me come back to church; but they are wicked people with stiff-necked hearts against THE TRUTH. God will be their Judge, not me. I am God's faithful servant, because I am telling THE TRUTH.

Sadly, Harvest uses, sells and promotes Devil's Bibles. I warned them as a friend, but they counted me their enemy, and compelled me to leave. When I became lonely and begged to return, I was laughed at and told by the senior pastor to "Go elsewhere, we'll I have no place as close as Harvest, so it is hard for me to get to church." SHAME on Harvest's cowardly pastors, and don't care about the King James Bible, and merely go through the routines to collect a paycheck. Unlike Harvest, I don't get paid, not a penny, and I never have for serving God, Those bad pastors should all be fired at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in my humble opinion. And I certainly wouldn't recommend their Harvest Baptist Academy school or college to anyone in Maite.

The Bob Jones Crowd Couldn't Care Less About Truth

I say all this with God's unconditional love for everyone dear reader. I don't want to hurt anybody's feelings. I just want to be a blessing, God knows my heart. If you warn pastors, over 98 % of them couldn't care less. They are merely going along with apostate mainstream evangelicalism in America. These are the ones accepting the evil LGBTQ agenda into the churches. [4]These are Devil churches! And if you warn church staff members, they refuse to go *against* their foolish knucklehead pastors. And the congregation are all victims of an unqualified man of God, who has no business being behind *any* pulpit, at *any* place, at *any* time!!! I am speaking about the [5]shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who forced me out of their church family, for telling *the truth* as a friend does. They have shunned me away since 2014. After 6 years I am still waiting for them to make things right with me, as I have tried multiple times to do with them. Now it is their turn, but they haven't done anything to invite me back or contact me. What else can I do? The blood is on their hands alone.

Indifference Is A Horrible Sin For Professed Christians

The modern corrupt Bibles that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University in South Carolina use, sell, promote and bid Godspeed to, are of the Devil. Look up Philippians 2:6 in any of these modern Bibles, and you will be disgusted. But most disgusting is that they just don't care. Everything is about having fun, playing ping pong, games and trips, while the truth has fallen in the street, and they don't care in the least. TRUTH IS IMPORTANT!!! You have no Biblical right to pick the Bible which best fits you! That is so evil and wrong. God gave us the King James Bible, and that is the only Bible we need!

I keep remembering that if Harvest's stubborn and wicked pastors on Guam don't care about the purity of God's Word, and they don't care about the accuracy of the Gospel, then why would they care about me? I mean, if God cannot speak to their hardened hearts, then how can I? I am telling THE TRUTH!!! In fact, I spent a couple months doing nothing but listening to sermons and gathering resources, in preparation for making this 4:19 hour video titled: '[6]THE BATTLE OF THE AGE' (I hope you will take the time to hear these men of God, and weigh the evidence, if you dare). I promise you in eternity that the BJU gang will be sorry when God gets thru with them. I am preached the truth, but have been ridiculed, laughed at, shunned and belittled by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, because they are your typical sinfully proud heathen pastors, who know not the loving and forgiving God that I serve.

Sadly, Harvest's pastors don't walk with Jesus, for if they did they would grow a pair and stop being cowards in the debate over God's Word. I am fighting on the Front Lines for Christ, but the Bob Jones crowd are A.W.O.L. from the Battle of the Ages. While they're playing ping pong, I'm getting people saved and preaching the truth. What do they care, they don't! I just earnestly pray to God daily, that one day the tables will be turned around on Harvest, and those uncaring snobs will be on the losing side, for once, reaping tears, loss and sorrow, for what they have shamefully allowed to go untended for several years already. I am not going away.

Even if I move across the world in a couple years (which I'm planning now), I will never stop preaching against Harvest's apostasy, for what they did to hurt me. The crazy thing about all this is that it could end tomorrow, if they would just welcome me back to their church family. The fact that they won't speaks volumes to the spiritually sick, lethargic, incompetent, and cowardly attitude of their church leaders. I wonder if there is a single genuine man's man kind of guy over there at Harvest, or are they all wusses? Harvest seems like wimp city to me! I am a man, and anytime a man from Harvest wants to talk like men, you know where I live.

[7]Evangelist Lester Roloff said it best:

> "Now, there's only one thing we need in America—and that is an old-fashioned real Bible revival! I mean a real BIBLE REVIVAL! It'll straighten out the home, straighten out the children, make the husband act right, put the wife in order; it'll take care of the preacher, the church; I mean it'll fix up the community, I mean it'll stop the Devil dead in his tracks; I mean it'll give victory to God's people—the Word of God!"
> —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), "[8]The Book That Makes The Difference!"

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/why.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/king_james_version_meets_all_our_needs.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
4. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/banned_for_telling_truth.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/harvest_baptist_church_guam.htm
6. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/king_james_version_meets_all_our_needs.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.2.100 We Must All Give Account At The Judgment Seat Of Christ (2020-04-24 22:00)

2nd Corinthians 5:10, " For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad."

Dear reader, you must give account to God one day for your life. If you are not saved, please [1]Get God's Gift while you still can. Albeit, I speak in this article to Christians. God cares about little things. Sadly, the churches today have abandoned the battle of the inspiration of God's Word. I'll get to that more in a moment, but first here is a helpful quote from Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968), about being responsible as a believer, knowing that we must give account someday at the Judgment Seat Of Christ:

> "Some time ago, Dr. Harry A. Ironside, pastor of the great Moody Church in Chicago, preached a remarkable sermon at Bob Jones College about a Christian's obligations and responsibilities. He told a very impressive story which all who heard him can never forget. 'When I was a boy,' Dr. Ironside said, 'I worked for a Christian cobbler. The old man always did good work. There were one or two requirements which seemed to me were a little difficult and I did not think it was quite necessary to do certain things that I had to do as an employee. So I complained to the old man about the work that to me seemed unnecessary in making the shoes. The old saint said, 'Some day at the judgment-seat of Christ I expect to see all those shoes that I have made and I want to be sure that they are done exactly right.' It occurred to me that life would be very different if every person did every task in life with a consciousness that some day he would meet his work again. That attitude of heart would solve most of the problems of human efficiency." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," pp. 143-144; Bob Jones University Press Inc., 1942

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. was a wise man, whose wisdom died with him concerning BJU today. It is tragic that Bob Jones University (BJU) today has abandoned the fighting fundamentalist spirit of their founder. Dr. Jones didn't like the term "fundamentalist," but he recognized the necessity of identifying ourselves as literal Bible-believing Christians. It is difficult to accept the sad reality that the inspiration and purity of the Holy Bible means less to the Bob Jones' crowd than making shoes! Brother Ironside (1876-1951) learned as a lad from an old godly saint about the importance of little things. It is important that we pay attention to little details,

because little things affect big things!

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —' [2]BATTLE OF THE AGES ' (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

Believers Will Give Account For Sanctioning Corrupt Bibles

The Devil has been incrementally changing the Holy Bible from one generation to the next, so that churches today can hardly recognize the Word of God anymore. Sadly, most fundamental Baptists today deny the inspiration of the King James Bible, errantly claiming that only the original autographs were inspired by God. If that be true, then we don't have God's *very pure* Words today. **Psalms 119:139-142, "My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is *very pure*: therefore thy servant loveth it. I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts. Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth."**

Carefully notice that the reason why the psalmist (David) loved God's Word is because it is VERY PURE! David would have despised all these hundreds of English Bible versions today! David would have despised have just TWO! God only authored ONE HOLY BOOK!!!

Satan is a beautiful liar!

> "Some of the worst things imaginable have been done with the best intentions." — Professor Alan Grant (actor Sam Neill), Jurassic Park III (2001)

I couldn't agree more with that statement, and history proves it to be very true! The modern Bible-corrupting movement is a perfect example. I don't believe most of these people decide to corrupt the Word of God. I think they are sincere and have good intentions, each time they publish another Bible revision. But the Devil is very cunning, smarter than you and me, and he knows exactly how to infiltrate, corrupt and destroy churches. The entire Bible publishing industry has been hi-jacked by Satan. Pastor Martin DeHaan went to Heaven in 1965, who saw

what the Devil was doing long ago...

> “Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers.” — Pastor M.R. DeHaan, ’
>
> The Tabernacle,’ Pg. 101

We must all give account one day at the Judgment Seat Of Christ. Do you think God won’t make an issue about His Word, which Bob Jones University and hundreds of other apostate institutions today might light of? ...

> “Bob Jones... they make light on the verbal inspiration!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, ’[3]THE REAL BATTLE’ (MP3 sermon)

Right doctrine matters! Using the right Bible matters. It is not your choice! You have no right to your own Bible version, and neither do I. My preaching is none of my business, I am expected to preach the truth! I cannot say what I want, if it strays away from God’s truth! I cannot pick and choose which Bible version best fits me. That is what everyone is doing nowadays, redefining God, rewriting the Bible, living by their own rules instead of acknowledging God in all their ways. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 3:5-7,**

“Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.”

I don’t know about you, but I’m going to pay attention to the details, because I care! I realize that someday in eternity I have to give account to God for my life. The Bible teaches in Revelation 14:13 that a Christian’s works

“

DO FOLLOW THEM.

”

Revelation 14:13, “ And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works *do follow them*. ” We will face our works in Heaven! My work is promoting the King James Bible as the only inspired Word of God; the work of the Bob Jones’ crowd is promoting 39 different Bible versions, none of which they say are inspired!!!

> “T
>
> he most important job is the one that doesn’t get done.
>
> ” —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. http://getgodsgift.org/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3

1.2.101 My Thoughts On The Coronavirus Pandemic (2020-04-25 03:30)

Ephesians 6:12, “ For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, *against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places*.”

I am not glad that people are dying, God forbid. I did the math yesterday. There are over 7 billion people on the planet, but I just used the figure of 7,000,000,000. The average human lifespan is 70 years. If you divide 7 billion by 70 you get 100 million. Then divide that number by 365 days in a year. That means every day in this world, on average, approximately 273,972 people die!!! Think about that. If you’ve been following the news closely, then you know that [1]many of the alleged Coronavirus death claims are FALSE! That means the Coronavirus at least to some extent is being falsely hyped.

> “The corona scare has absolutely nothing to do with health and safety and everything to do with money, politics and power. And almost everybody wants in on the action. And almost no one gives a tinker’s dam about Liberty.” —Pastor Chuck Baldwin - ’[2]The Biggest Global History Hoax’ | [3]MP3

I fully agree with Pastor Baldwin. We are being enslaved to a New World Order police state. After the 911 attacks we saw a police state rise up from the aftermath of 911. The Department Of Homeland Security was created in 2002. The unconstitutional Patriot Acts were passed because of 911. Two major wars ensued in Iraq and Afghanistan, who were both blamed by the presidential Bush administration for the attacks. TSA thugs became the norm in all U.S. airports since 911.

It was obvious to any objective thinking patriot American, that 911 was just the beginning of the new police state, and we all wondered what next? Well, this Coronavirus pandemic in 2020 is an Orwellian nightmare come true, which is a dream come true for the Communist and Satanic powers behind the subversion of our country and culture. I am firmly convinced that the Coronavirus media scare is all a big hoax, intended to further the government’s control over our lives, by the same culprits who caused 911.

[4]Dr. Annie Bukacek has verified this deception in her own home state of Montana. Folks, their locking down the country over this, taking away our liberty, and many of the deaths have nothing to do with the virus! With 273,972 people on average dying each and every day, there’s plenty of deaths to deceptively blame on the Coronavirus!!! This is one reason why many people, including myself, think this whole pandemic is a big hoax! The virus is real. Some of the deaths are real. But the media hype is intentional. The lockdown is intentional. I guarantee you that FORCED VACCINATIONS will be coming at some point. [5]I fully expect billionaire [6]Bill Gates to develop a [7]digital vaccine, likely to be placed on the right hand or the forehead (Revelation 13:15-17).

This Crisis Might Cause Americans To Be More Thankful

Psalms 119:67 and 71, “ Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

...It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes. ” I see some GOOD things resulting from this Coronavirus. The American people have been spitting in God’s face for the past 75 years since World War II ended. As difficult as it may be to accept, Satanists are in control of America! That is why movies and [8]music videos are filled with perversion, adultery, violence and all manner of creepiness, gore, blood and evil. Their goal is to destroy the traditional family unit. The LGBTQ agenda has nothing to do with gay rights. The government couldn’t care less about homosexuals. [9]This is all about the government taking control over your life. Remember, Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:4).

Satan’s goal is to achieve a Godless Global Totalitarian Communist Police State! They are using this Coronavirus pandemic to accomplish it. It is the typical CRISIS, REACTION, SOLUTION method of deceiving the masses. They create the CRISIS, the masses of people REACT, and then we beg for their SOLUTION (which I guarantee you will be forced vaccinations and a police state). Expect this pandemic to become much worse folks! Americans are starting to fight back, which suggests to me that the Globalists may up their game! I can imagine the U.S. military marching in U.S. cities, shooting on sight if this continues. If the Coronavirus situation does improve, things will never be the same again. Restaurants are moving tables farther apart, using disposable paper menus, and asking customers to order food on their mobile devices. Paranoia will stay for a long time.

We need a BIBLE REVIVAL in the United States! We need to get our families back into the Holy Bible. I’m talking about the inspired King James Bible!!!

> “Now, there’s only one thing we need in America—and that is an old-fashioned real Bible revival! I mean a real BIBLE REVIVAL! It’ll straighten out the home, straighten out the children, make the husband act right, put the wife in order; it’ll take care of the preacher, the church; I mean it’ll fix up the community, I mean it’ll stop the Devil dead in his tracks; I mean it’ll give victory to God’s people—the Word of God!”
> —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), “ [10]The Book That Makes The Difference!”

All across America, as of April 17, 2020 people are getting angry about the lockdown, pressuring their leaders to [11]end this tyrannical shutdown of our lives . People are getting scared. Death is on everyone's minds right now. This is the perfect time to preach the Gospel like never before, when people's hearts and minds are receptive. Every Christian in this hour of crisis should be sharing the Gospel of free grace with others. This is a grand opportunity to go soulwinning in whatever capacity you still can.

The worse that this pandemic becomes, the more it is going to humble many Americans. It is about time! I am sick of this proud, arrogant, stiff-necked, untoward generation of ingrates who mock and disobey God's Word. We have been a spoiled rotten nation for the longest. Forgive me dear reader for saying what I'm about to say, if it offends you, but it would be *good* for our nation spiritually if this pandemic got much worse! Americans are so unappreciative nowadays. We take everything for granted, having a sinful entitlement attitude. My friend, no one owes you anything! God owes you nothing!

Americans Have Been Tempting God's Judgment For The Longest

Yet, look at all the blessings bestowed upon our blessed nation by a loving and good God! So what do we do in return? We fornicate outside of the God-given institution of a legal marriage. Then we murder our children when an unwanted pregnancy happens. If the child doesn't get murdered, he grows up in a broken home with no father, or a dozen boyfriend figures over the years. That child is then lied to day after day in a government public school, told the lie that there is no God, and the lie that he or she evolved from stardust and a primitive ape-like creature billions of years ago, and then lie that premarital intimacy is acceptable, and also the lie that homosexuality is normal and okay to do. And then when that misguided child grows up to be a monster, criminal or liability of society, we spends billions of dollars in laboratories, universities and government agencies trying to figure out what went wrong! We are truly insane folks! The answer is the Word of God! We've got to get back to [12]THE BOOK THAT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE!!!

I don’t want to see people die, but for the longest we’ve been pushing God’s patience in this nation. We’ve been legally murdering millions of human beings by the awful procedure of abortion, since 1973. Well it is not legal with God! **Exodus 20:13, “**

Thou shalt not kill. ” No one has a right to take the life of another human being! A child is a person, just like you and me, and they have every right to enjoy life. You were the irresponsible one who got pregnant. I am so sick of hearing the rape excuse. The truth is that 99.9 % of all pregnancies have nothing to do with rape, but I digress from the topic at hand. We deserve God’s judgment upon America! And may I say, if the Luciferian elite were willing to allow Americans to murder 60,000,000 humans in the womb, do you really think they have any reluctance to murder 100,000,000 in this Coronavirus pandemic? They will if they want to, if God permits them that power! Remember, nothing happens without God’s consent.

I Don’t Believe Coronavirus Is An Act Of God

Having said that, I DON’T believe that the Coronavirus is an act of God, as was the Influenza Pandemic of 1918. I believe this is intentional modern bio-warfare. [13]We now KNOW that 911 was an INSIDE JOB, and that the Globalists masterminded the whole thing. Did you see their [14]’All Seeing Eye’ at the Ground Zero Memorial, boasting that they did it? The perpetrators behind 911 have never been brought to justice, and they never will, not with the U.S. Justice Department protecting them, refusing to even investigate the matter! The U.S Justice Department even went as far as to give former President George W. Bush and Vice President Dick Cheney immunity from all future prosecution for invading Iraq on the basis of a LIE! They [15]murdered 1,455,590 innocent citizens of Iraq!!!

I don’t claim to have any special insight into the future (except the written Word of God), but I have been a good student of the developing New World Order since I started my online ministry in 2002. The information I have learned is mind-boggling! After 911, I knew something bigger was coming, and I believe THIS IS IT!!! Perhaps this crisis will be the very thing that brings

BIBLE REVIVAL to our churches. I've always said that only one of two things will compel American to repent toward God—a Bible Revival or God's Judgment. God judges a nation by giving them over to a captor! The churches are being deceived by Satan (Revelation 12:9). The fact that they accept dozens of different Bible revisions proves this to be true! The fact that they support manmade Zionism today is proof of that.

I don't think God sent this Coronavirus, but I do think He has allowed the masses to be deceived by the Devil, because we have rejected THE LOVE OF THE TRUTH. **2nd Thessalonians 1:9-10, "Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; *because they received not the love of the truth*, that they might be saved. "** That 'TRUTH' is the Gospel of free grace, through faith alone in the death, burial and bodily resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16).

> "War is just a racket. A racket is best described, I believe, as something that is not what it seems to the majority of people. Only a small inside group knows what it is about. It is conducted for the benefit of the very few at the expense of the masses."
> –Major General Smedley Butler



[16]

1. https://www.newsandsentinel.com/news/local-news/2020/03/false-report-of-covid-19-death-frustrates-justice
2. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Articles/tabid/109/ID/4033/The-Biggest-Global-Hoax-In-History.aspx
3. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Portals/1/Content/Files/column-audio/2020_07_9_CB-Column_audio.mp3

4. https://youtu.be/Rwl__8rivG8
5. https://youtu.be/2QeGwsDtlRQ
6. https://www.businessinsider.com/bill-gates-factories-7-different-vaccines-to-fight-coronavirus-2020-4
7. https://www.biometricupdate.com/201909/id2020-and-partners-launch-program-to-provide-digital-id-with-vaccines
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
11. https://youtu.be/RKB2bQB465U
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
13. https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2019/01/04/9-11-finally-the-truth-comes-out
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911_memorial.htm
15. http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjioE0mncFX0OfkvKp6-Ti5m9BZhMX5-jklMgxkJyeiOE6QnMDoqrlnI1TFY5UI1hAcpyaMt_2ipKN6onRglBXIlGkFbRmG9xQ73e9

1.2.102 Christians Ought Not Advocate Homosexual Rights (2020-04-25 13:30)

Romans 1:25-27, " Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet."

I was shocked last year to hear the new chairman of the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC), Pastor J.D. Greear, encourage Christians to "[1]stand up and be among the fiercest advocates for the preservation of the dignity and the rights of LGBTQ people." That is as wicked as hell! Kindly, J.D. Greear is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. This is the shameful president of the SBC, representing over 15,000,000 American churchgoers. Do you think God is supportive of the rights of homosexuals? You are very naive of the truth if you do!

What saith the Scripture? **Jude 1:7, "**

Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and *going after strange flesh*, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. **"** Sexual sins brought God judgment upon Sodom and Gomorrah!

Granted God destroyed Sodom and four other cities in the plains of Sodom for numerous sins. **Ezekiel 16:49, "Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of**

bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy." The works of the flesh are a package deal (Galatians 5:19-21). Please understand that I did not write this blog post to bash homosexuals, God forbid. I don't believe in doing that to anyone! Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay for the sins of all humanity (1st John 2:2). Salvation is freely offered by God to everyone (John 3:16). If you desire to be saved, it is a completely *free gift* from God (Romans 5:15; 6:23), paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). God loves homosexuals just as much as He loves good Christians, but He favors the righteous!

I simply wrote this article to express my Christian view that homosexuality is a sin. That is what the Holy Bible teaches (if you have a trustworthy King James Bible that hasn't been corrupted by the Devil - Romans 1:25). I wrote this article to encourage other believers not to go along with the Devil's LGBTQ agenda. In Canada, laws have already been passed, which make it a crime for Christian leaders to encourage parents to fight against the LGBTQ agenda preying upon children. We are at war with darkness! Please watch:

[2]SPEECHLESS: SILENCING THE CHRISTIANS

I love everybody, and I would never incite hatred toward any group of people, for ANY reason. However, as Christians we must never accept the ideologies of the homosexual movement. **Proverbs 29:27, "An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked."** I am being careful how I write, because Facebook and social media have been removing pages and banning members for speaking out against homosexuality. I am not trying to be mean or abusive in any way, God knows my heart; but if you think it is "abusive" to proclaim THE TRUTH that homosexuality is a sin according to the Holy Bible (Leviticus 20:13), it is only because you are not right with God.

As Proverbs 29:27 says (which I just quoted), the wicked and the just (righteous) will NEVER be able to co-exist in harmony. It is very wrong for the

government to force the homosexual agenda on all children in the public schools, forcing Christian families to be subjected to unbiblical, offensive, unnatural and wicked philosophies. We are at war in America over morality. No one has a

“right” to force IMMORALITY on children, but that is exactly that the government and courts are doing. God is angry (Psalms 7:11).

I live on Guam where homosexuality is flourishing

, and it is a shame for any people.

Proverbs 14:34, “ Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.” The world is the enemy of God (James 4:4).

> “Now you say, ’Brother Hyles, you make an issue.’ You dead sure better know I’ll make an issue!” —’ [3]BATTLE OF THE AGES ’ (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

1. https://youtu.be/qLMV_6YUWsk?t=4167
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0otrp7KSZDg&list=PL5C8EB7642A491E18
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

1.2.103 You Don’t Have To “Ask” Jesus To Save you (2020-04-25 23:00)

1st Corinthians 1:21, “ For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.”

Did you know that you don’t have to “ask” Jesus to save you to go to Heaven? “’What?,’ you say. Yes, you heard right, you don’t have to “ask” for the Lord to save you to get to Heaven. The reason why is because God already told us what to do to be saved, and that is to simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. If you believe that Jesus died on the cross for your sins, and that He was buried, and you believe Christ bodily resurrected from the dead, you are saved. Jesus said in **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.” Acts 16:30-31, “And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.”** Jesus is the Son of God, the Christ, Who paid the price for our sins on the cross. Jesus was buried and then raised-up from the dead three days later.

Prayer Is Not necessary To Be Saved

Certainly, you may pray a sinner's prayer to accompany your faith, but it is your heart's trust in the Lord that saves you. It is one's faith that causes God to work the supernatural miracle of regeneration, and not our prayer or human will in any way. **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."** Salvation is completely of God. Our part is simply to believe the Gospel. **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."** Salvation is a supernatural miracle of God in response to a person's faith in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

"

Call'

"

In Romans 10:13 Does Not Mean To Pray

The word "call" in Romans 10:13 does NOT mean "to pray" as most people think. Rather, it is the Greek word *epikaleomai* and means "to entitle," that is, "give the right to" (by implication, to invoke"). My friend, God wants to save you more than you could ever comprehend. 2nd Peter 3:9 says God is not willing for any to perish, but for all men to come to repentance. Your salvation has already been paid for by Jesus' precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."** Eternal life is a *free gift* (Romans 5:15, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9).

All you have to do is give God the right to save you. That's what the word "call" means in Romans 10:13. God's holiness cannot permit any sinner to enter into Heaven. So God in His wondrous love made provision for our redemption through the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross. There are no exceptions to the rule. God is bound by His Word. God cannot save you unless you let Him. As strange as that may seem, it is 100 % Biblical. God has given to you a freewill to choose for yourself.

Although God can do anything (omnipotent), there are certain things that God simply WILL NOT do, because they would violate His holy character. So many people are foolish idiots, who believe that a loving God will let them slide and enter into Heaven without being born-again. Jesus exclaimed in John 3:5 that unless a person becomes born-again (regenerated) by the Holy Spirit of God, he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God. Jesus warned that **"the Scripture cannot be broken"**

(John 10:35b). Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort; whereas, Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His dear only begotten Son on the cross.

Heresy Has Crept Into Most Of The Churches

I have sadly watched over the decades, heresy has crept into our fundamental Baptist churches by the hour. There are all sorts of unbiblical, dangerous and infectious false doctrines, which have crept into most churches today. Salvation is easy, and anyone who comes along saying it is *hard* is a liar. [1]Billy Graham makes salvation hard, requiring lost sinners to COUNT THE COST and PAY THE PRICE to be saved. My friend, Jesus paid the price and there is no "

cost

"

for us to count. Would you tell your child that a birthday gift will

"

COST

"

them? Kindly said, Billy Graham was a fool in his theology! Salvation is absolutely, freely and completely *by faith alone* in the death, burial and resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Here is our text Bible passage again from **1st Corinthians 1:21, " For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*."** Notice that there is no requirement to pray; but rather, simply to just *believe* .

In the magnificent Gospel of John, we find the word "BELIEVE" mentioned 85 times, without any requirement to pray, or give up sinful behavior, or be water baptized, join a religion, or anything else. The Bible tells us to simply believe to be born-again! It is that simple dear friend. Do you believe? I sure do! My complete hope for eternal life is solely in Jesus Christ, because of what He did on the cross to pay for my sins. I believe He died for my sins, and was buried, and then miraculously resurrected three days later, and is alive in Heaven today, able **"TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE**

"

(1st Corinthians 1:21b).

You don't need to ASK Jesus to save you, because He is already freely offering it to you. All you have to do is receive His free gift by faith. The Lord can read your mind. The moment God sees that you have placed your reliance (trust) in His only begotten Son—understanding that He paid for your sins on the cross, was buried, and raised up three days later—God gives you eternal life! Even a small child can be saved. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. "**



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj3o-ujCZOOJm-Z4nOXaobQz5CCpFONUyyArG8VCWQ4_RJVpvQPcahMXYg8L8K1p6bUKG7gBicZ2VobPrNAVPObijHfXEpk0q5HlYF

1.2.104 There Is No Salvation Apart From Jesus' Precious Name (2020-04-26 03:00)

Acts 4:10-12, " Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by *the name of Jesus Christ* of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other: *for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved*."

When Hollywood actors and famous people are asked if they believe in God, they often shirk off the question, attempting to take a middle of the road approach to avoid incriminating

one's self as being a Christian. Most of them claim to be agnostic (unsure whether God exists or not). It is common to hear celebrities digress by talking about the god in all of us (new age ideologies). Buddhism is also popular in Hollywood, which is a false religion that cannot produce the new birth Biblically required to get to Heaven.

God cannot save you unless you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins. If you reject Christ, then God cannot save you because there is NO OTHER WAY to be saved. That is what the Bible means by

"

ye are fallen from grace.

"

Galatians 5:4, "

Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; *ye are fallen from grace*.

" That doesn't mean you can lose God's salvation. For a child of God to lose salvation, God would have to stop being God. Once saved, always saved! I like to say instead:

"

If saved, always saved!

" Unfortunately, most people who profess to be Christians are not! I just read last week in the news that [1]25 % of professed Christians in England don't even believe Jesus resurrected from the dead! They cannot be saved and deny Christ's bodily resurrection!!! Only a truly born-again person is a Christian according to the Word of God (John 3:1-7).

To "

fall from grace

" means that a person has rejected God's provision in Christ Jesus to be saved, and there remains no other sacrifice for sins. It's Jesus or Hell friend.

Acts 4:10-12 plainly teaches that salvation is found *ONLY* in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. If you try to enter into Heaven some other way, the Bible calls you **"**

a thief and a robber

" in **John 10:1b**. Jesus is the only *door* into Heaven (John 10:9). Believe the Gospel to be saved!

Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay for the sins of all humanity (1st John 2:2). Salvation is freely offered by God to everyone (John 3:16). God is no respecter of persons, He desires

" that all should come to repentance " (2nd Peter 3:9b). That includes homosexuals and the vilest of sinners, criminals and inhumane monsters. The Gospel can transform the

worst of men into the godliest of saints, through the renewing of one's mind with [2]THE BOOK THAT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE!!!

If you desire to be saved, it is a completely *free gift* from God (Romans 5:15; 6:23), paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

You don't have to ask Jesus to save you, because He is already offering it to you! You simply need to receive His free gift by faith in Him alone. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus." John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."** Just believe Oh sinner and you are saved!

[3]



John 3:16-17, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

1. https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-england-39153121
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhLz7UosUCLnlaUQ4htw5xKoMqIiuGCWiFzo_pUZwB-865uCXF-L_ZoR3ZI298WMRbsJKt4nlkhvjah5RMR1GO9j4D63QVcr4YirTS

1.2.105 Keep Thy Heart With All Diligence (2020-04-26 16:27)

Proverbs 14:14, " The backslider in heart shall be *filled with his own ways*: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself."

Anyone is capable of committing any sin under the right circumstances. That is why we are told in

Proverbs 4:23, " Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life." Our text Bible verse says the BACKSLIDER is filled with

"HIS OWN WAYS." In contrast, Job said in **Job 13:15, "Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but *I will maintain mine own ways before him.*"** God created the human race, so we should listen to what God has to say in the Holy Bible. **Proverbs 20:24, "Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand *his own way*?" Job 34:21, "For his eyes are upon *the ways of man*, and he seeth all his goings."** Those are precious Scriptures. We are taught that a man CANNOT understand his own way. Please don't miss that truth

—WE NEED THE BIBLE!!! What saith the Scripture? This Scripture passage will help us to understand more...

James 1:22-24, "

But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:

***For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was*.**

But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

"

As we clearly see, the Word of God reveals our true human nature, showing us the truth about ourselves as needy sinners. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. offers this wisdom:

"The psalmist said, 'A man's heart deviseth his way; but the Lord directeth his steps.' This is a most significant statement in this day when ambitious dictators are endeavoring to build empires. Through the centuries man has tried to run his own affairs. What a mess he has made! Alexander the Great could conquer a world, but could not conquer himself. Napoleon left a path of blood as his army marched to victory and then to defeat. God is running this universe. Man cannot run it. Of course, there is the *directive* as well as the *permissive* will of God. God is not always directing the affairs of men, but God permits men who are in rebellion against Him to have their own way for a season." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," page 32-33; Bob Jones University Press, ©1942

The Bible says when we GO OUR OWN WAY, leaving the Bible, we FORGET our true selves. This emphasizes the importance of abiding continually in the Word of God. This is why the psalmist David said:

Psalms 1:1-3, " Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. *But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night*.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. "

Dear reader, you and I won't make it spiritually if we fail to live in the Holy Bible! We need to hear from God's Word every day!!! I only use the inspired King James Bible. All of the modern Bible revisions have been tampered with by the Devil. You simply cannot trust the Bible publishing industry anymore. Greed has corrupted them! The love of money is truly the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). Our text verse says the backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways, but God wants us to acknowledge Him in all our ways.

Proverbs 3:5-7, " Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.

In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil. "

"Never let your guard down!" —Pastor Hyles, "[1]When You Have To Stand Alone"

The heathen world does not fear or regard God. They don't care about what the Bible teaches. God's holy Commandments means nothing to them! The world makes their own decisions, based upon their own human rational, without trusting the wisdom of God's Word in the Bible. That is why the world is in such a mess today, and always has been! As believers, we are taught to abide in the Word of God day and night, to **" Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:" (Philippians 2:5).** Even a Christian can start thinking like the Devil. That is why Jesus said to the apostle Peter in **Matthew 16:23,**

"

Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

"

We must always be *on guard* against wrong thinking creeping into our mind. Living in the Scriptures will help us to stay on the right path.

2nd Timothy 3:16-17, "

All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for *doctrine*, for *reproof*, for *correction*, for *instruction* in righteousness:

That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

"

- DOCTRINE shows us the right path.

- REPROOF shows us when we're getting off the right path.

- CORRECTION shows us how to get back on the right path

- INSTRUCTION shows us how to stay on the right path.

As churchgoers everywhere are leaving the King James Bible, embracing the Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions, they are becoming DECEIVED! Revelation 12:9 says that the Devil is deceiving the whole world, which includes apostate churches. Jesus is called **" the Word of God**

" in **Revelation 19:13b**. So when churches leave the King James Bible, they are turning away from God's Word, becoming apostate. The backslider does his own thing, follows his own rules, does whatever he wants when he feels like it, without regard for the inspired Word of God. May it not be so said among us as God's children dear reader.

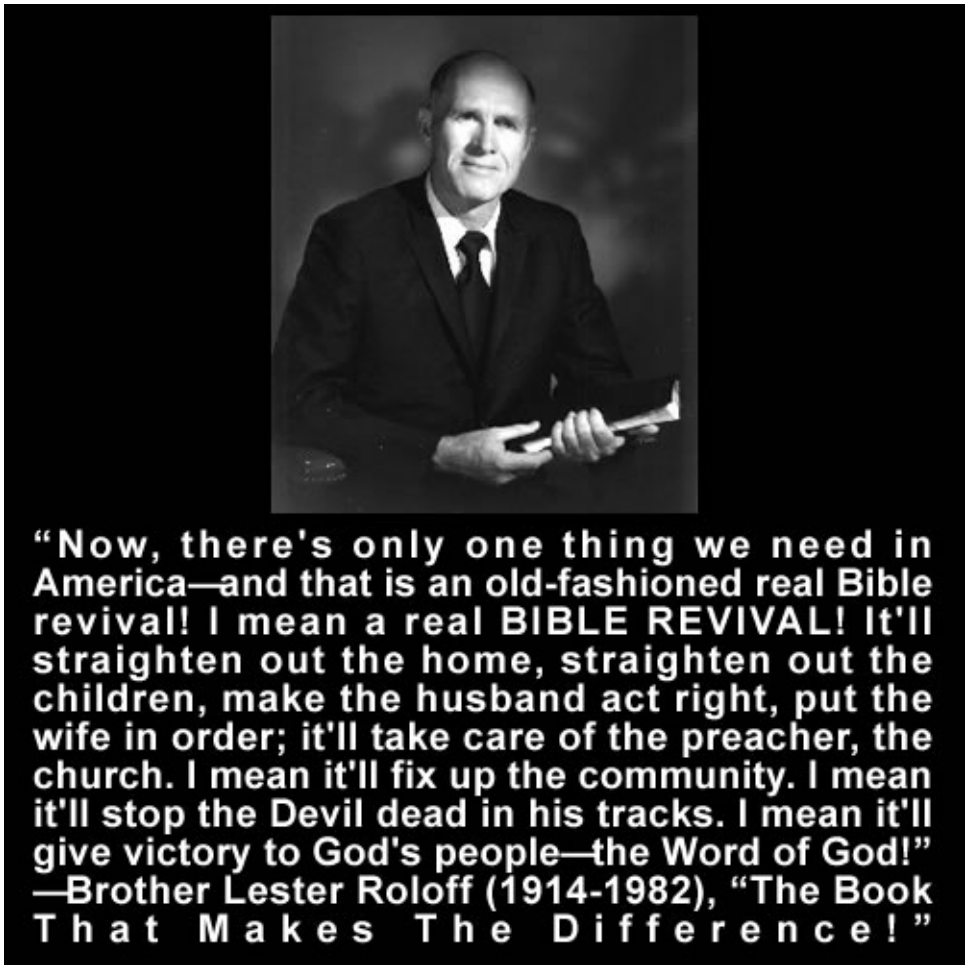

"If you will give God your heart He will 'comb the kinks out of your head."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 47; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenYouHaveToStandAlone1994.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjb29UXkzG7_2DuigIjltNL6PSN_tBo00gEZVkZCSvZ2ZDsoxnTsHiRCYF3H2CzKsG85Udmm157fLEbTOWyvmV2dQTO-xHS8jsg-ez

---

1.2.106 Catholic Priest And Lutheran Minister Cannot Forgive Sin (2020-04-27 18:00)

Luke 5:18-20, "And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him. And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with his couch into the midst before Jesus. And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, *Man, thy sins are forgiven thee*. And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? *Who can forgive sins, but God alone?*"

Jesus forgave sin, as *only* God can do. This is Scriptural evidence of Jesus' deity—that He is almighty God. The unsaved scribes and Pharisees doubted Jesus. They did not believe that the Lord could forgive sin, but they were very wrong. One thing that the scribes and Pharisees DID get right is that only God can forgive sin! There are hundreds of thousands of Catholic priests and Lutheran ministers, who arrogantly and sinfully claim to have the God-given supernatural ability to forgive people's sins. They are false prophets!

The Lutheran Minister Cannot Forgive Sins

Here is what the website says at the Evangelical Lutheran Synod in Minnesota:

> Pastor Said What?!!!: How Can a Pastor Declare Forgiveness of Sins, When Only God Forgives?

The man put away his book and started chatting with the passenger next to him. After a while he asked, “So what is it that you do?” The passenger, who happened to be a Lutheran pastor, replied, **“I forgive sins!”**

How do you like his answer? There are many who would take issue with it. “Only God can forgive sins,” they might say. “No one—not even a pastor—has the power to forgive sins.” But that isn’t exactly true. ***Pastors do have the power to forgive sins*****.** [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [1]Evangelical Lutheran Synod

No they don’t! How arrogant! How blasphemous! How damnable! It is wrong for any human being to claim the power to forgive sins. God does not give men the power to forgive sins. Even the wicked scribes and Pharisees knew this to be true! Not one verse in the entire inspired Word of God records anyone ever having the power to forgive sin, except Jesus Christ. **Luke 5:24, “**

But that ye may know that *the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins*, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

” Only God can forgive sins, and Jesus is God!!!

The Catholic Priest Cannot Forgive Sins

Roman and Orthodox (Russian)
Catholicism are of the Devil.

How Can A Priest Forgive Sin?

I agree that Jesus can forgive our sins because he is our great high priest. But the Catholic faith says that ***Jesus' priesthood was also given to men so that they could continue his earthly work of forgiving sins*.**

SOURCE: [2]Catholic Answers

The Catholic priest and Lutheran minister falsely claim the power to forgive sins, but they absolutely don't have that ability. They also claim to have the God-given supernatural power to deny forgiveness of sins to the impenitent, but again they do not. We are commanded to forgive everyone! This is clear from the words of Jesus in **Matthew 6:15, "But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses." Ephesians 4:32** reads, **"...forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."** I don't have to like someone, but I do have to love them. I don't have to associate with someone who hurts me, nor do I have to tell them I have forgiven them, but in my heart I must forgive them. Forgiveness is not for them, it is for me. Forgiveness is letting an offense go into God's hands for judgment (Romans 12:19-21).

Only God Can Forgive Sins

Forgiveness of sins can only come through faith in Jesus Christ. **Romans 5:1-2, "Therefore being justified by faith, *we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ*:**

By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God."

In other words, even if a minister or priest wants to forgive someone, they CANNOT if that person has no faith in Christ as Savior. Likewise, no Lutheran minister or Catholic priest can *deny* forgiveness to someone who is trusting upon the blood of Jesus to forgive them. I'm simply saying that forgiveness is out of the minister's or priest's hands.

Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay for everyone's sins. Therefore, forgiveness of sins is a *free gift*, that we simply receive by faith. If you are not a Christian and want to have your sins forgiven, simply come to God as a needy sinner and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. If you are a Christian, all of your sins are already forgiven, so it is just a matter of CONFESSING your sins to God, to restore fellowship with the Lord. **1st John 1:7, " But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and *the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin*."**

Romans 1:16 tells us that the Gospel is the POWER unto salvation. **1st John 1:9,**

"If we confess our sins, *he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins*, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. " Carefully notice that GOD is the one who forgives sins, and not the Lutheran minister or Catholic priest.

Listen friend, you can confess sins to your Lutheran minister or Catholic priest 'til the cows come home if you want, but that won't get your sins forgiven. Only God can forgive sin!

[3]



Matthew 23:8-9, " But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven."

A Common Misinterpretation Of John 20:23

John 20:21-23, " Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost: *Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained*."

John 20:23 is used by the Lutheran minister and the Catholic priest to claim they have power to forgive your sins. I want you to notice carefully here that the EXACT same Greek word “aphiemi,” which is used in John 20:23, is also used in **Matthew 6:12, “And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.”**

The word literally means,

“

to send forth

”

(i.e., to

“

let go

”

). When we forgive our debtors, we

“

let it go.

”

Again, in **Matthew 6:14** and **15** we read, **“**

For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

” These are from the EXACT same Greek word

aphiemi

found in John 20:23. Hence, ministers and priests have no more ability to pardon other people’s sins than laymen do. Clearly, we have been lied to by Lutheran ministers and Catholic Priests!

No minister or priest can make you right with God. If you commit a sin against me, I am commanded by God to forgive (aphiemi) you; but that doesn’t mean you’re now saved and on your way to Heaven, nor does it mean you are right with God.

I cannot save you or make you right with God, you MUST go through Jesus Christ. Jesus is the ONLY Mediator between God and men

—“ For there is one God, and ONE MEDIATOR between God and men, the man Christ Jesus ”

(1st Timothy 2:5).

Clearly, the forgiveness offered from one human to another CANNOT substitute one’s need for forgiveness from God. The Word of God is clear that ONLY God can forgive sin, **“...who can forgive sins but God only?” (Mark 2:7).** So what was Jesus saying to the apostles in John 20:23? Since Jesus spoke about people NOT being forgiven, there is only one thing He could have been talking about—The Gospel. Only faith in the Gospel can remit one’s sins (Romans 5:1).

[4] Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit

(.PDF book by Pastor Max D. Younce)

1. https://els.org/about/ls/lutheran-sentinel-2015/pastor-said-what-how-can-a-pastor-declare-forgiveness-of-sins-when-only-god-forgives/
2. https://www.catholic.com/magazine/print-edition/how-can-a-priest-forgive-sin
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhYy12e91BODcxF9baxOUN9-b1QuYjvy_BNB63kjV3yeZQ5qe3Px5MOC8dWnSbufsX1s8TPuOuqSZRaZtbVRQ0EZqj4S5EdQv62sXo
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf

---

1.2.107 The Righteous Are As Bold As A Lion (2020-04-28 00:30)

Proverbs 28:1, “ The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.”

I love that Bible verse! The wicked person flees when no man pursueth. That means evildoers have to look over their shoulder all the time, paranoid that they’ll either get caught. The person who does right can walk in complete boldness, fearing nothing. I would infinitely rather die as a righteous man for doing right, than to suffer as an evildoer! What saith the Scripture? **1st Peter 4:15-16, “ But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men’s matters. Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf.”** I would ten billion times rather die for my Christian faith, than suffer for hurting another human being.

I hate evildoers! I don't hate people, I hate the sin. We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin.

Psalms 97:10-12,

"*Ye that love the LORD, hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.

Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

"

Crime does pay short-term, otherwise people wouldn't commit it; but it never pays in the long-term! **Ecclesiastes 8:12, " Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God. "** Our walk with God should be strong enough as believers, that we do right when no one else is looking, because WE FEAR GOD. I love something that Dr. Jack Hyles said:

> "If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]Unjust In The Least."

By God's grace, I want to *think right*, *live right* and *do right*. If we DO GOOD it will BE GOOD! Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said that truth! Sometimes doing the right thing is frustrating, and may not be convenient, but it pleases our righteous God.

Psalms 97:12,

"

Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness. **"** What a beautiful Bible verse! We are supposed to be thankful at the remembrance of God's holiness! I am so thankful that we have a just, faithful and good God! Aren't you? What if the Devil were more powerful than God? I am so thankful that when all is said in done in this life and world, that our holy and righteous God will make everything right.

I love something that the brilliant author Mark Twain (1835-1910) said:

"If you tell the truth, you don't have to remember anything." —Mark Twain

What a simple but profound statement! If we always tell the truth, we never have to cover our lies. I want to always live in such an honest and upright way, that if asked questions I never have to lie. I learned something that I thought was fascinating from a police detective. He said the way to find out if someone is lying is to simply keep asking questions. If someone is lying, then at some point their story will change, because they have to lie to cover-up for the lies. But if a person is telling the truth, you can ask them questions for three months and their story will never change. The way to avoid ending up in a difficult situation like that is to always DO RIGHT! Do right dear reader, though the stars fall, DO RIGHT!!!

The Righteous Lord Loveth Righteousness

The primary evidence of being saved is the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24), who creates a desire in us for righteousness. **1st John 3:7-8, " Little children, let no man deceive you: *he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous*. He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil."** That doesn't mean someone is not saved who lives in unrepentant sin. There is much confusion and debate over this subject in churches today. Christians don't always do the right thing. In fact, sometimes believers commit horrible crimes, just like unbelievers do at times; but there should be a desire inside the breast of every born-again child of God, that hates evil. I hate the wrong things I have done in my life. I am not proud of them. I wish I could go back and undo them, and always do the right thing! That is the Holy Spirit in me!!!

Psalms 11:7, " For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright." I want God to be proud of me! I want my heavenly Father's face to shine toward me, bragging on me like He did Job. I want to work as hard as I can, in the Lord's strength, to influence as many people with the Gospel of free grace as I can, so there

will be a bunch of saved souls waiting to greet me in Heaven someday (Daniel 12:3). God loves when His children do right! No one ever gets away with anything. I heard recently that the conviction rate for murderers is about 50 %. Most people who commit horrible crimes are never brought to justice. The culprits behind the 911 attack on the World Trade Center in New York City have never been brought to justice. The corrupt U.S. Justice Department has turned a blind eye to the crimes, but Ecclesiastes 5:8 and 12:14 says they won't get away with it. I thank God for those passages of Holy Scripture!!!

The Upright Christian Can Stand As Bold As A Lion

The righteous are as bold as a lion. What a beautiful truth! When I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), I gladly served the Lord voluntarily in the 'B bus ministry' for seven years in Chicago. I drove a church bus for four of those years, which is how I sustained my permanent neck injury when rear-ended by another bus n 1992. We had a slum apartment building on our 76-3 bus route. This particular building was known for drugs and roughnecks. One afternoon there was a police raid and dozens of cops swarmed in on the building. One of our faithful teenage girls stood firm in front of the building, while everyone else who lived there was fleeing. The police asked her the question, "Why aren't you running?" She confidently replied, "I'm not doing anything wrong, so why would I run?" That is a perfect example of our text Bible verse from

Proverbs 28:1, " The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion."

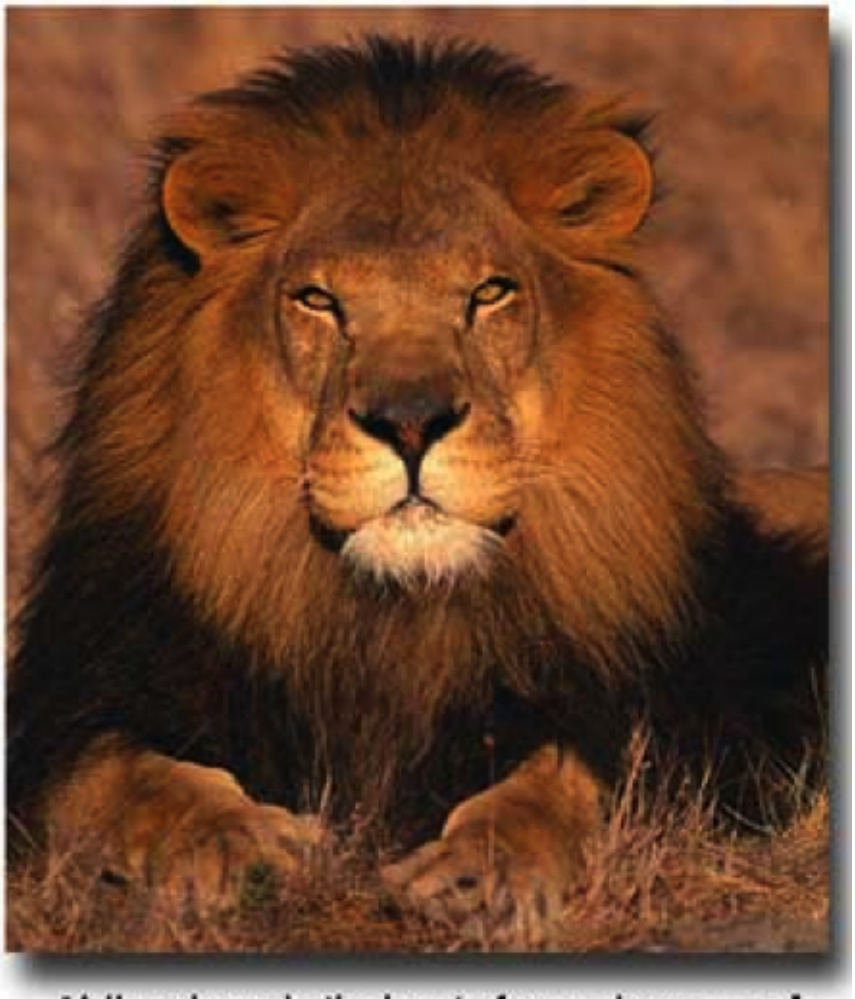

I don’t know about you, but I am determined to always do the right thing. I know I won’t always do the right thing, because I am a sinner by nature, but at any given moment I CAN choose to do what is right (1st Corinthians 10:13). It feels good to live right. When I surf the internet, I always assume that thousands of people are monitoring my activity, because some of them are. Everything we do online is recorded, shared, stored, monitored, analyzed and archived. There is no such thing as internet privacy! I never say anything in private that I wouldn’t want everyone to know, because people talk. It is in our nature. **James 3:8, “**

But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

” Every Christian believer ought to purpose in our heart to think right, live right and do right! That way we can confidently walk upright everywhere we go, at all times without guilt or

worry, being AS BOLD AS A LION in the fear of God!

> "No man can pray inside the will of God, while he lives outside the Word of God!"
> —Brother Lester Roloff, "[3]Wisdom Of The Word"

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh64CHDfGhxYpOhJ1tlekahxqCSQ1Vk7xcj0phmJ78Cmtlkm Bwlfo0pR7b33leqrt1zrXXkxxkgSdj0WGYO-nblFB-mAg6tptHMEHv
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/wisdom_of_the_word.mp3

1.2.108 How To Have A Happy Godly Home (2020-04-28 04:30)

Acts 13:49-52, "

And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region. But the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts.

But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium. And *the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost*."

I wish I could live my life over. I have made so many foolish decisions in my life as a Christian. I am now 53 years old. One thing I have learned in my life is the importance of centering one's family around [1]a local Bible-believing, soulwinning, sin-hating, Christ-honoring, New Testament church. Dear reader, I want what is best for you and your family in the Lord! I know what I am talking about! I receive many e-mails from hurting people with broken marriages, ruined homes and all sorts of personal struggles with sin. The common denominator in all of them is that none of them faithfully attend a local Bible-believing church. They have been going it alone over the years, and their ship has wrecked on the rocks of life. Oh friend, you need church, and so do I!

It is God's will for every believer to assemble together with other local believers. That is what a church is. I strongly recommend that you read Pastor Jack Hyles' excellent book titled, what else, "[2]THE CHURCH." Are there any perfect churches? Of course not, but I'll guarantee you

that the church is better on its *worst* day, than the world is on its *best* day! Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) had this to say during a sermon invitation:

> “If you want a church like this, we invite you to join our church, but I want to warn you—We can’t stand close inspection, just like you can’t—but if you as a sinner will come and join the rest of us sinners, we’ll all try to be better people together!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the great sermon, “ [3]I Find No Fault In This Man! ”

It is unfortunate that the churches are turning apostate, turning away from the inspired King James Bible, embracing the Devil’s counterfeit Bible revisions that [4]attack Jesus’ deity. Jesus’ name is called **“the Word of God” (Revelation 19:13).** To have another Bible is to have **“ another Jesus ” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** Please stick with the King James Bible! Brother Lester Roloff warns everyone to avoid the modern Bible versions in this sermon excerpt I called:

“

[5]The King James Bible is all we need!

” If you’d like to hear the complete sermon, it is titled: [6]The Book That Makes The Difference!

> “I promised God years ago I would be honest with Him.” —[7]I Shall Know Him

Dr. Hyles mentions in the sermon that he heard Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) say something that helped him. Brother Rice said he decided to keep no secrets from God, to tell God exactly how he felt. I love that! That is exactly what I do. I often tell God that I don’t think my life is fair, but I know He is fair, and I am not complaining, and I trust His wisdom even though I am frustrated. I will not get bitter at God! I promise you dear friend that if you could see the whole picture, you’d understand why God does things the ways that He does. I don’t understand why things are the way they are, but I trust my sweet Lord Jesus!

“

We’ve gonna have to get back to THE BOOK!

”

—

’ [8]The Wisdom Of The Word ’

I encourage you reader to join a local church if you’re not already. Get your children in a Sunday School class. Every married couple needs a pastor. You need a church to grow with, and suffer together, and go soulwinning together. I’m not talking about getting close on a personal level to people in a church, that is not a good idea. Tall fences make good neighbours! I am talking about Bible-preaching! You need spiritual direction in your life. Staying home and listening to sermons cannot substitute for fellowship with a the local Body of Christ in a local church.

Now I’m not talking about the Devil’s Catholic or Lutheran church. I’m not talking about the Devil’s Church of Christ, Jehovah’s

Witnesses or Seventh-Day Adventist cults! I’m talking about a good old-fashioned Bible-believing, Bible-preaching, soulwinning church. I’d recommend an Independent Fundamental Baptist church with a bus ministry! We all need to go to church! I realize that many churches are teaching heresy today, and I don’t think you should attend a corrupt church that perverts the Gospel of free grace. A church that teaches Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) is a cult, not a church!

A happy marriage equals happy children, which equals a happy home! That is my message to you! You won’t have a happy marriage outside of God’s will for your life. Every family needs to get involved in a local soulwinning church that preaches the Word of Truth! Families that attend church together stay together! When fathers don’t go to church, only 5 % of the time do their adult children go to church. That is so sad and tragic! America was *great* when she was good, and she was *good* when she had GREAT CHURCHES! Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) said that in his classic sermon called: ’[9]THE TITANIC.’

[10]



[11]Every Church Ought To Have A Bus Ministry!

"A church doesn’t necessarily need space to grow; it just needs the power of God." —Pastor Jack Hyles

1. https://www.kjvchurches.com/
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/the_church/toc.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3

4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/king_james_version_meets_all_our_needs.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha112716.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/wisdom_of_the_word.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_titanic.mp3
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8g9L1toVybN0EGye7KPleJTi94XL9PxIYeP8uAbXMv7QB71uA9Ogq1Bp2WDOIzTBSmaOpklO3kX_G5_gtp3nnKlpfRdd6lCTMU6J
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/bm/bus_ministry.htm

1.2.109 Look At People As Broken Instead Of Bad (2020-04-29 00:00)

Matthew 9:9-12, “

And as Jesus passed forth from thence, *he saw a man, named Matthew*, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, *Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?*

But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.”

One of the most hated professions in Rome was that of a tax collector. The people hated them! Just like today, nobody likes to have their hard-earned money taken away. Tax collectors were notoriously crooked, and took advantage of the people. ...

> “Tax collectors, also known as publicans, are mentioned many times in the Bible (mainly in the New Testament). They were reviled by the Jews of Jesus’ day because of their perceived greed and collaboration with the Roman occupiers. Tax collectors amassed personal wealth by demanding tax payments in excess of what Rome levied and keeping the difference. They worked for tax farmers. In the Gospel of Luke, Jesus sympathizes with the tax collector Zacchaeus, causing outrage from the crowds that Jesus would rather be the guest of a sinner than of a more respectable or ’righteous’ person. Matthew the Apostle in the New Testament was a tax collector.” —[1]Tax Collectors, Wikipedia

So when Jesus sat down to eat with Matthew—a scumbag tax collector—we can now understand why the Pharisees said to Jesus' disciples— **"**

Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

" (Matthew 9:11b). In fact, when the people saw it—that Jesus was seated in Matthew's house—they started piling in! One sinner after other came to sit with Jesus! T

his naturally raised eyebrows and curiosity, and a question

—why would Jesus sit with these known horrible people, whom were all sinners? Why would Jesus befriend such contemptible people? I believe it is simply **because our Lord chose to look at people as being BROKEN rather than BAD!** Jesus was trying to help them, because He loved them. In the Lord's eyes, Matthew was a broken man, not a bad man! Jesus saw the harlots as BROKEN women, not BAD women. Jesus sat down with these broken men and women, preaching the Gospel to them, in an effort to save them!!!

The Pharisees Refused To Repent

The religious, self-righteous, hypocritical, Pharisees asked Jesus why He ate with sinners

— "

Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

" (Matthew 9:11b).

Here was Jesus' amazing answer in **Matthew 9:12b-13, " They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.** *But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice*: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

" These are beautiful truths. Here is a related quote from the Old Testament prophet Hosea.

Hosea 6:6, " For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings." Here we see the great heart of God.

The religious Pharisees were going around pointing fingers at everyone, judging anyone whom they perceived as being a bigger sinner than themselves. That is why God said in **Romans**

2:1, “Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; *for thou that judgest doest the same things*.

” Since we are ALL GUILTY SINNERS, no one has a Biblical right to condemn another human being for their sins! God is the only Judge!!!

I choose to look at people as BROKEN rather than BAD. I am a big sinner just like anybody else. I don’t judge anyone. When an expensive finely-crafted Swiss watch stops working, do you throw it away? Of course not, you pay to have it repaired by a skilled watchmaker. Personally I hate expensive watches, but it’s just an illustration. A human being is of much more value than a watch. Tragically, most people today don’t agree with what I just said. The U.S. Supreme Court doesn’t place any value on a child in the womb, permitting its termination. They must answer to God for those immoral laws that allow for murder.

The Pharisees didn’t think they were spiritually sick. Therefore, they wouldn’t repent! Only sick people need to go to a doctor. The self-righteous Pharisees had a self-inflated view of themselves; therefore, they failed to see their desperate need for the redeeming Savior. They didn’t think they were guilty sinners! They actually thought by doing their best to keep the LAW (even though they broke it all the time), that they could merit Eternal Life through the Law (Romans chapter 2; 10:3-4; Galatians 3:1-3). No one can be justified by keeping the LAW (Romans 3:20).

Repentance Means To Come To Jesus As A Sick Sinner

I don’t know if you saw it, but here we see the simple meaning of repentance. To “repent” effectively means to see yourself as a sick needy sinner. Jesus rebuked the Pharisees for not repenting, that they should BELIEVE and be saved. The publicans and harlots saw that they were sick, and needed The Great Physician. Do you see yourself as a sick sinner friend? We all need The Great Physician.

This is a clear picture of a lack of *repentance.* **M**

atthew 21:32, " For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not:*but the publicans and the harlots believed him*: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him. " I very much love that Bible passage. We are told that when John the Baptist preached the way of righteousness, pointing the people toward Christ, the tax collectors and harlots BELIEVED; but when the Pharisees saw it, they still refused to repent to believe.

> Said the robin to the sparrow, "I really do not know, why these human beings rush around and worry so";
>
> Said the sparrow to the robin, "I think it must be, that they have no heavenly Father, such as cares for you and me!"

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tax_collector

1.2.110 Modern Corrupt Bibles Are Transforming The Churches (2020-04-29 11:30)

Genesis 3:1, " Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, *Yea, hath God said*, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?"

I am used to criticism from the unsaved world for my preaching (Jesus said that would happen - John 7:7 and 15:19), but what hurts my heart is when fellow professed Christians (Baptists) shun me away and treat me like a bad person for telling the truth. That is terrible! We're all supposed to be honest and tell the truth to each other, especially when it comes to the inspired Word of God and doctrine.

The Devil is so subtle, that he has even tricked churches into accepting dozens of different Bible versions, to confused everyone, and diminish the effectiveness of the Holy Bible. Proof of that ineffectiveness is the lack of Bible revivals in churches today, the high divorce rate, the LGBTQ agenda being accepted by liberal churches, the lack of Bible memorization today, the lack of theology being taught in churches, the lack of authority in preaching, et cetera. I've never heard Joel Osteen teach theology, it's always how to improve yourself or relationships, but nothing about the doctrine of Christ. It's these new Devil's Bibles, which are transforming the churches.

The following shocking quote from Alice Bailey (1880-1949) ought to alarm every born-again Christian in the world. I'll explain the Satanic meaning and dark agenda set forth by Mrs. Bailey after you read this disturbing quote:

> ***The Christian church*** **in its many branches can serve as a St. John the Baptist, as a voice crying in the wilderness, and as** ***a nucleus through which world illumination may be accomplished***. I indicate the hope. I do not assert a fact. Its work is intended to be the holding of a broad platform. **The church must show a wide tolerance, and teach no revolutionary doctrines or cling to any reactionary ideas. The church as a teaching factor should take the great basic doctrines and (shattering the old forms in which they are expressed and held) show their true and inner spiritual significance.** The prime work of the church is to teach, and teach ceaselessly, ***preserving the outer appearance in order to reach the many who are accustomed to church usages*****.** Teachers must be trained; Bible knowledge must be spread; the sacraments must be mystically interpreted, and the power of the church to heal must be demonstrated.

> **...There is no question therefore that the work to be done in familiarising the general public with the nature of the Mysteries is of paramount importance at this time. These Mysteries will be restored to outer expression through the medium of the Church** and the Masonic Fraternity, if those groups leave off being organisations with material purpose, and become organisms with living objectives. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Alice Bailey, [1]'The Externalisation Of The Hierarchy,' pp. 510, 514

That is mind-blowing stuff! Miss Bailey wrote this book in the early 20th century. Dear friend, do you know what Miss Bailey meant by "revolutionary doctrine?" She is talking about Christian *fundamentalism.* The best example I can give you today of a "revolutionary doctrine" is

Pastor Steven Anderson—whom God is using to build churches across America through his upright testimony, hard work and Bible preaching! Alice Bailey is saying that Luciferians need to infiltrate and destroy fundamental churches! She said this will be accomplished by leading the churches to show wide tolerance (e.g. the sinful LGBTQ agenda, and sinful women preachers). She says these corrupted churches will pervert the great doctrines of Christianity to teach new age doctrine instead (a classic example is Pastor Rick Warren's "The Purpose Driven Life" garbage. By the way, Rick Warren is a member of Globalist-run 'Council On Foreign Relations.' What a phony minister!)

.

Miss Bailey goes on to say that the churches will be corrupted by maintaining an outer superficial shell of a traditional church, while eviscerating the church of any organized theology, transforming the churches into pawns of the New World Order. I cannot think of a more effective way to accomplish this, than through the modern corrupt Bible versions. I cannot urge churches enough to stay away from following ecumenical preachers on the internet, and get back to the Holy Bible! Humans are impressionable creatures and we are lazy by nature. Those two traits together are deadly. Americans are too lazy to go research the truth for themselves by reading books and watching documentaries, so instead they just sit in front of the TV and believe what Fox News and CNN tell them to believe. The media shape our reality! Likewise, churchgoers don't study the Bible for themselves, they just soak up whatever they are presented, becoming inoculated from the truth!

> "Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers." — Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "The Tabernacle," page 101

Look at the churches today that are using dozens of Bible versions, and how messed up they are spiritually. Then look at the soulwinning churches across the world, who use ONLY the inspired King James Bible. Two have two different Bibles is just as insane as having two Jesuses. In the King James Bible Jesus *did not think it robbery to be equal with God* in Philippians 2:6. But in all the corrupt modern Bible revisions, that same passage says Jesus *did not think equality with God was something to be grasped!* The modern revisions says the exact opposite of what the King James Bible teaches! Any Christian who is okay with that discrepancy is not right with God! Any church that goes along with that confusion, using and promoting multiple Bible versions, is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. There is only one Savior, and one Holy Spirit, and we only have and need one Holy Bible!

Everyone has a right to their own *opinion*, but no one has a right to their own *facts*.

Do you know who made that

statement? It was Andrew Cuomo the governor from New York City. The governor is right! You don't have a right to your own facts!

And may I say, you have a right to your own opinion, but you don't have a right to your own truth. Truth is truth! Facts are facts! But truth and facts can be manipulated and changed into a lie! These new Bible revisions are a lie of Satan! The new Bible versions are being used to infiltrate the churches with the New World Order.

[2]

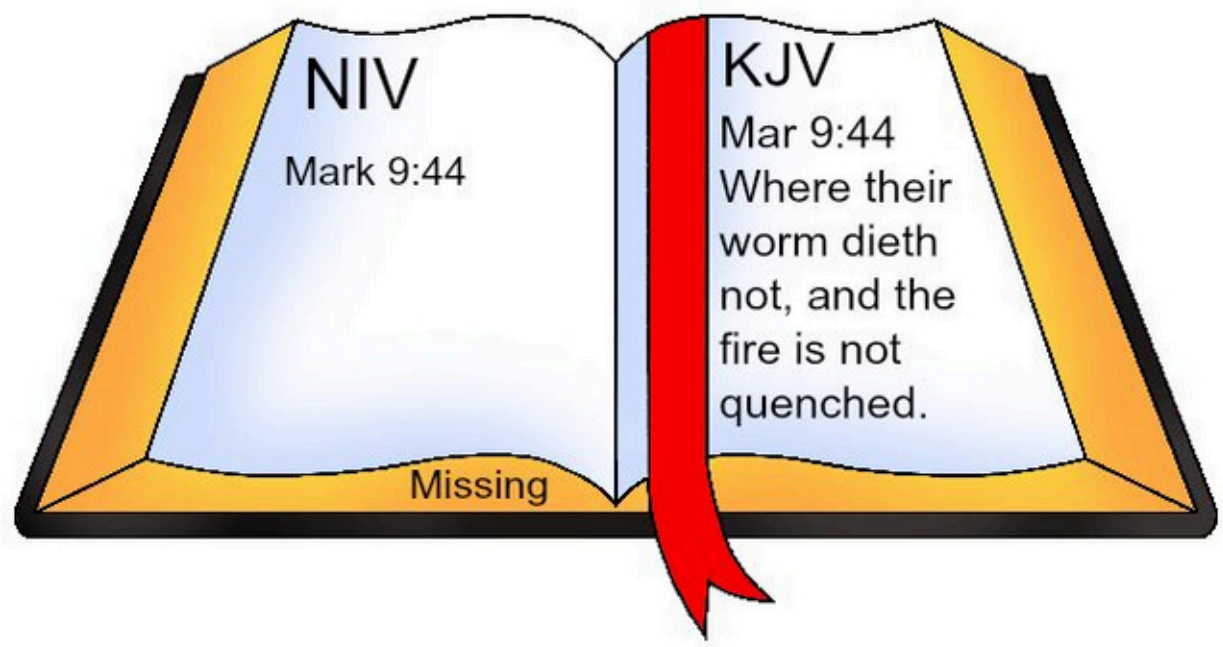

1. https://www.lucistrust.org/online_books/the_externalisation_the_hierarchy_obook
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjvspO5gSDmfgt_bKQSqQLNPA8l9zTp73_u71J5b-yw1XNkEPMr0bppEvkVPYwfhljF2N-sPHMXNV76fuyziJ_FDkviPxyOsG9nSaM

1.2.111 I Want To Think Right, Live Right And Do Right (2020-04-30 00:00)

Proverbs 4:23, “ Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.”

This is my favorite Bible verse, and one that I try to live by. Everything that we do is a result of our thoughts; therefore, it is imperative that we maintain a healthy thought life. This is why we are directed in Philippians 4:6-8 to always do TWO things:

1. Pray about everything (Philippians 4:6-7)
2. Think on good things (Philippians 4:8)

There is no need to worry, just pray. When we pray, we are putting a matter into God’s hands to deal with, trusting Him that God cares and hears the prayer of the righteous. Sometimes I pray what I call “blanket prayers” or “umbrella prayers,” where I pretty much just tell God I don’t know what to pray, so I am praying about everything at once. I don’t think that is the best way to pray. I think we should get into specifics with God, and mention the names of people we are praying for, and tell God exactly what we are requesting. Albeit, a blanket prayer is still valid! All-inclusive prayers are still evidence of faith in God. So it would be better for a believer to pray all-inclusive blanket (or umbrella) prayers, than to not pray at all. Sometimes I am just simply tired, so I’ll say: “Lord, I pray about everything!” You say, “You do that?” Yes, all the time! Sometimes I’ll simply cry out in my weary soul, “Lord, I need your help, I cannot make it without You!” I know God is listening to my prayers! **1st Peter 3:12,**

“

For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.

”

Every Believer Should Be Committed To Living Christlike

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) said: “Do right, though the stars fall—DO RIGHT!” The unsaved world thinks very different than the Christian does. The world views everything from a final mindset, believing that this life is all there is; but as Christians we have the blessed hope of eternal life (Titus 1:2). Our God is faithful! The older I get, the closer to Heaven I am. I am resolved to think right, do right and live right to stay close to the Lord. It feels good being right with God. I hate the feeling that there is something between me and God that is not right. You cannot live in willful sin as a believer and have a perfect walk with God. It is important that we be honest with God at all times, and stay confessed up in our sins (1st John 1:9). God doesn’t expect us to be perfect, but He does expect us to try with His help (Matthew 5:48; Galatians 2:20). The first step in living right is to want to live right!

Granted, we all have things which we accept in our life, that others may not approve of (Romans 14:22). For example: Some Christians refuse to have any fun on Halloween. Personally, I like carved pumpkins, hay rides, haunted houses and think it is a lot of fun. To each his own. I do not celebrate the meaning of Halloween, and I would never let my child dress up like witch or a demon, but I do not judge those who do. I am a fundamentalist Christian, not a nut. You become a “nut” when you go ballistic over someone else passing out pumpkins at church to kids on Sunday. I had a Christian boss once who blew up in anger when he found out I wasn’t a registered voter. That is nutty! **Galatians 5:15,**

“

But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

”

I was reading a book today of Bob Jones College chapel talks by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1998-1968). I really love this man of God! It is so tragic that BJU today has forsaken the convictions of its founder (1927), embracing hundreds of tainted Bible revisions, going along with apostasy in the churches instead of taking a stand for what is right, as Dr. Bob Jones Sr. always taught. Brother Jones makes good sense and had a godly way of thinking, that is so lacking across America today. I read these great words today from him:

> “Listen to me young people, you never get out of a hole by lying. A lie will dig the hole deeper. Truth will not always get you out of a hole, but lying will never do it.

> When you get in a hole, put up a ladder of truth and try to climb out. Don't lie; don't be a humbug; don't be a fourflusher! Listen, it is not only wrong to lie, but also it doesn't pay to lie. There is something about telling the truth that disarms even your enemies. You can't lie yourself to success. You can travel the road of truth. So travel it!" —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 51; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Amen! That is godly advice. I love what author Mark Twain (1835-1910) said: "

If you tell the truth, you don't have to remember anything.

" I couldn't have said it any better. The TRUTH can be dealt with, but a LIE cannot. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Don't Let The Devil Sift You As Wheat!

I don't know about you, but I don't want the Devil to beat me with a stick. Many people give the Devil a stick to beat them with! Jesus warned the apostle Peter that Satan desired to beat him as wheat. You had better believe friend that the Devil wants to do that to every saint of God. **Luke 22:31, " And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat:**

" They say a picture is worth a thousand words. ...



Some people hand the Devil a big stick to beat them with! As long as we choose to live right, we are within God's protective circle. The Bible says that God had placed a protective HEDGE around him, so that Satan could not afflict him in any way...

> **Job 1:8-11, " And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and *an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil*?**
>
> **Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?**
>
> ***Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side*? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.**
>
> **But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face. "**

When a believer chooses to go into sin, we invite the Devil into our life. Oftentimes, it is the Christian himself that causes suffering, loss and affliction in his own life. God is not to blame.

Blessed be the name of the Lord!!! The man after God's own heart, David, learned the hard way the consequences of going astray from God's commandments. **Psalms 119:67 and 71, "Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word. ...It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes. "** A godly Christian allows God to take the failures in their life, and turn them into stepping stones. God can take the lemons in our broken life and make lemonade.

One of my favorite MP3 sermons is by Pastor Jack Hyles called: ' [1]SOME ON BROKEN PIECES ' (a sermon about being salvaged for God's use and service). **Job 5:17, "Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:"** DO GOOD and it will BE GOOD!



James 1:13-16, "Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man: But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: *and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death*. Do not err, my beloved brethren."

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/some_on_broken_pieces.mp3

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhMTmBkUOiatVEIo4i8D8lXNdiAf_LzjmIosxPSA9Ub_cXyOE28vFt2yIdkCQ57gKEptzHXZ-VURe-j1xN5YMuj74JZgTUV41hZmi1

1.2.112 Pastor Chip Ingram's False Gospel (2020-04-30 03:00)

Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

Heresy has crept into most churches today. This tragically includes our Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches. One of the deadliest false teachings today is the idea that a person cannot be saved unless they turn away from their sinful ways. The Bible teaches that all men are guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). This includes the second death (Revelation 21:8). God sent His only begotten Son to die on the cross to pay our debt of sin (John 3:16), so that all sinners could freely have eternal life if we want it. **Romans 10:13, "For *whosoever* shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.**

"

In the following sermon titled, "[1]Jesus Explains His Message - Part 2," Chip Ingram falsely teaches that a person must forsake their sins to be saved. Like all false teachers, Mr. Ingram is deceptive. He claims that salvation is by grace through faith alone, but then he conditions salvation upon changing your life. That is works! [2]Chip Ingram and Jehovah's Witnesses agree! In the preceding audio sermon, Pastor Ingram predicates salvation upon receiving Christ not only as one's Savior, but also your Lord. Chip says you must surrender your life to Christ as your [what he calls "

CEO

"

(Chief Executive Officer)]. In Chip's false plan of salvation, he says you must t

urn from your sins and ask Jesus to come into your life. You must be willing to follow Him as your Lord and Master. Chip leads people to pray a prayer to be saved. Chip Ingram makes this heretical statement in his sermon:

> Four, eternal life begins the moment you receive Christ as your Savior ***and Lord***. See, today is the day of salvation. Moments from now, moments from now. It's not something that is going to happen after you die. You can have the encounter that Jesus wanted for Nicodemus. ***You can be washed in the water***, admit, Oh, God, I am not perfect and I am actually messed up in some areas and I need You. And I receive the life of Christ and His death on the cross as sole payment for my sin. And I am asking You to ***come into my life*** and be my Savior ***and the Lord and the CEO***, He'll do it. —Pastor Chip Ingram, '[3]Jesus Explains His Message, Part 2' [emphasis added]

False prophets like Chip Ingram mishandle the Gospel. Like all false prophets, they get it half right, mixing truth with lies. Chip Ingram is right that the Gospel means Christ died, was buried and resurrected the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Unfortunately, he requires MORE for salvation, which makes him a false prophet. Not one verse in the Bible teaches that a person must turn away from sins to be saved. No where are we commanded to pray a prayer to be saved. No where are we directed to ask Christ to come into our life to be saved. No where are we required to surrender to Christ as Lord and CEO to be saved. To a naive religious person these additional requirements may seem harmless, but to a learned Bible student, you know that adding even the slightest human effort to God's free grace cancels it. Salvation is not partial faith in Christ plus something else!

Chip Ingram perverts the Gospel of free grace

Pastor Ingram Gets Repentance And John Chapter 3 Wrong

I am surprised how many Bible teachers get John chapter 3 wrong concerning the meaning of "water."

Jesus plainly tells us that the water refers to

"

the flesh.

"

John 3:6,

“

That which is *born of the flesh* is flesh; and that which is *born of the Spirit* is spirit.

” Verse 6 explains **Verse 5,**

“ Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be *born of water and of the Spirit*, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. ” Church of Christ falsely claim that the water refers to *baptism*. Likewise, Chip Ingram falsely claims that the water refers to *repentance*. As I just showed you, Jesus said the water refers to being *born of the flesh*. To be saved, you simply need to be born of the Holy Spirit!

Here are some heretical teachings by Mr. Ingram:

> **“And the water meant what? Repent.** People were going to him [John the Baptist] to say, “My life is messed up. I’m not the kind of dad, I’m not the kind of mom, I do have greed, I covet in my heart, I do sleep around, I do cheat. The stuff that comes out of my mouth, I have unresolved anger issues,” all the stuff that we have!
>
> Multitudes were coming out and John said, “You have to repent,” and the word is: metanoeō. “Have a change of mind.” And they were coming to be baptized to say, “I want that old life and that old junk – I want it washed away and I want to walk with God now.” ***And that was preparation***. So, you prepared and realized, Now what you need is the Spirit of God with the power to do that.”
>
> —Pastor Chip Ingram, ’ [4]Jesus Explains His Message, Part 2 ’ [emphasis added]

This is all very subtle. Chip has a totally wrong mindset concerning salvation. He is claiming that the people John baptized were all hungry to get rid of the sins in their life, and they desired for Jesus to save them so they could stop living that way. Folks, that is a counterfeit plan of salvation. In reality, John was preaching repentance to the people, so they would recognize their sins and see their desperate need FOR THEIR SAVIOR—not to clean up their lives, but so that they could be delivered from the curse of sin and Hell. John was simply preaching the law *to prepare* the people, pointing them to Christ who would save them (Galatians 3:24-26). The difference is this folks—In Chip’s theology, the emphasis is upon a changed life; but in Bible theology, the emphasis is upon salvation itself.

Chip Ingram is a subtle teacher of the lie of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism repackaged). To the naive person it sounds good, but Chip is wrong in his understanding of the Gospel. Eternal

life is a gift from God, which is not conditional upon a willingness to change your life, nor a willingness to let God change your life. John the Baptist did baptize the people for repentance, but it was only to PREPARE them to receive the coming Savior...

> **Matthew 3:4-6, "**
>
> **And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey. Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan,**
>
> **And were baptized of him in Jordan, *confessing their sins*."**

Carefully notice that the people only CONFESSED THEIR SINS, they didn't forsake them. No one is capable of forsaking their sins! If you listen to Mr. Ingram's sermon (or read it), he says that getting saved WILL change a person's life. That is the lie of Calvinism! Just because you receive the 'Good News' (Gospel) of Christ crucified, buried and risen, doesn't automatically mean that your life will change in the least externally. Chip says when you get saved, all of a sudden you'll be sweet, kind and nice to everyone. Folks, that is not true!

Chip Ingram Is teaching Junk Theology

Here is the junk theology I am warning you about from Chip Ingram:

> "And the eternal God of the universe says, "If you will ***open the door of your heart*** and ***turn from your sin*** and ***invite Christ*** and believe on Him, the Spirit of the living God will come permanently to live in you, seal you with His Spirit, give you spiritual gifts, direct your life, make you a part of a family, and transform you little, by little, by little, by little – that two, three, and four years from now, people will be astounded." Why are you so kind? Why are you so others centered now? What happened to that

addiction you had? You used to be a workaholic, crazy person. What happened to you? Because Christ's will live His life out through you."

—Pastor Chip Ingram, ' [5]Jesus Explains His Message, Part 2 ' [emphasis added]

That is junk theology! Chip is a theological liar when he says God demands that you "

turn from your sin

"! You cannot show me that from the inspired King James Bible!!! Furthermore, you don't have to "

invite Christ

"

because He is already inviting you! Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins on the cross with His precious blood, freely offering eternal life to anyone who that BELIEVES. **1st Corinthians 1:21,**

"

For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe***." John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."** It is that simple friend, just believe and you are saved! Contrary to the lies being sold to you by Chip Ingram; God is NOT demanding that you turn from your sins, nor that you invite Christ, nor that you ask Him into your life, nor that you make Him your Lord and C.E.O., nor that you pray a prayer, nor anything else! God simple commands us to **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved**

" (Acts 16:31b).

Everybody responds differently when they get saved. Some people change immediately, but others never change.

Chip Ingram and Ray Comfort would accuse them of never being saved, claiming they failed to *repent*. That is not what "repentance" means. Chip is correct that repentance (the Greek noun *metanoia*) means

"

a change of mind,

" but then he adds meaning to the word by implying that it will result in a change of mind which leads to a changed life (which is a false meaning). Repentance is *a change of mind* unto the Gospel itself, and doesn't have anything to do with a believer's behavior after they get saved. We are taught in **Romans 12:2b** that we are **"**

transformed by the renewing of your mind. **"** As a new believer desires the sincere milk of the Word, they will grow (1st Peter 2:2). To require a person to commit to change their life at the time of salvation is to *pervert* the Gospel.

I have nothing person against Pastor Ingram in California. He seems like a nice person. I simply have a duty as a Christian to

“e arnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints” (Jude 1:3b). The quickest way for Satan to hinder a person from getting saved is to obscure and confuse the clarity of the Gospel message.

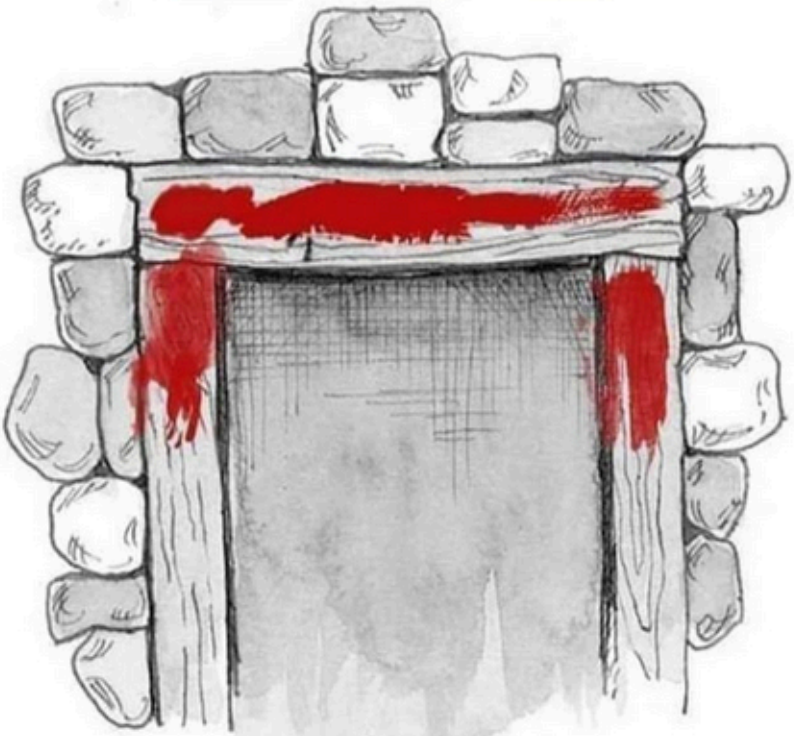

The LORD did not check
who inside the house was worthy.
HE checked for the BLOOD
on the doorposts.
None of us is worthy.
Only the blood of Jesus can cover us.

1. https://bottradionetwork.com/ministry/living-on-the-edge/2020-04-20-jesus-explains-his-message-part-2/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/chip_ingram.htm
3. https://livingontheedge.org/broadcast/jesus-explains-his-message/?media=daily&type=broadcast&part=2
4. https://livingontheedge.org/broadcast/jesus-explains-his-message/?media=daily&type=broadcast&part=2
5. https://livingontheedge.org/broadcast/jesus-explains-his-message/?media=daily&type=broadcast&part=2
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj8no8dYRRgvo23M4ApFyXG7ef7O2GhlZ0X7GmHbdHL1vsJ3cr5MOvAamRRV76rWj32hpqUAQBP9Qei_ad03axs7AOMbSBKEKOw-cc

1.2.113 What Is Bible Repentance For Salvation? (2020-04-30 14:27)

Let's keep the meaning of repentance to what the Bible says, "a change of mind." It's not a change of mind that leads to a change of mind!!! There are no expectations, obligations nor requirements necessary to seal one's salvation once a person receives the Gospel by faith. Discipleship has nothing to do with salvation. Salvation doesn't always lead to discipleship!!! So, Biblically, a person repents from unbelief to believe the Gospel to be saved, which brings the indwelling of the Holy Spirit, who convicts believer of sins in their life. How a believer responds to that conviction is a matter of discipleship, not salvation.

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. is 100 % Correct On Repentance

I love Dr. Bob Gray Sr.! You gotta love a guy who's responsible for hundreds of thousands of souls coming to Christ. As longtime pastor of the Longview Temple Baptist Church in Longview, Texas, millions of people's lives were changed through their bus ministry.

Dr. Bob Gray Sr. has repentance correct. Repentance is simply deciding to believe the Gospel rather than continue in unbelief. This is clear from the following quote by Dr. Gray taken from the article below: "You undo to be saved what you did to be lost. You are lost because you do not come to Christ and you are saved because you do come to Christ for payment of the penalty of sin. What you are repenting of is not coming to Christ and not believing on the Son of God." Thus, the person who believes has also repented. Thank God for Pastor Gray and the tremendous impact the Lord has made through his soulwinning ministry over the decades...

DR. BOB GRAY SR.

SUNDAY, AUGUST 3, 2014

REPENTANCE FROM UNBELIEF TO BELIEF IN JESUS CHRIST SAVES

REPENTANCE FROM UNBELIEF LEADS THE SAVED TO REPENTANCE OF SINS

Acts 2:38, “The Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.”

The word “repent" can be defined as changing ones mind, reasoning, or opinion. In essence the word “repentance” means, “to change ones mind.” **II Timothy 2:25, “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;”**

All we have to do is find out what makes a person lost spiritually. Then if we can change what makes that person lost then he or she can be saved from an eternal hell. Thus, one must repent from whatever it is that makes that one lost without salvation. **John 3:18, “But he that believeth not is condemned already.”** Why is a person condemned? Simple, because “he believeth not.”

If he is lost because he believes not then what must he do in order to be saved from going to hell? He must repent! Repent from what? Repent from believing not! If it is believing not that makes you lost then it is changing to believing that makes you saved.

John 3:18, look at the last part of that verse, **"because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten son of God."** What is it that makes a person lost and on their way to hell? Not believing in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

Which means if you do not believe on Jesus to pay for your sins and to take you to Heaven you are lost! **John 3:18, "He that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed."** Thus, a man is lost because he does not believe on the Son of God for payment of his sins.

Man then must repent of that which makes him lost in order to be saved from a devil's hell. **John 3:36, "He that believeth not the son shall not see life."** What is it you do not do to see life? Believe not the Son of God. The verse goes on to say, **"But the wrath of God abideth on you."** What do you have to do in order to have the wrath of God abiding on you? Believe not the Son of God.

Believing not is what makes one lost and on their way to hell. You must repent or change your mind about something you are doing to trust in to keep out of hell to what God says is THE way to heaven, which is to believe on the Son of God for payment of your sin penalty of hell.

You believe in your mind and your will. So, you must change your mind. You must change from "I will not receive Christ" to "I will receive Christ." Consequently you must undo to be saved what you do that makes you lost. What do you have to do to go to hell? Believe not on the Son of God! What do you have to do to go to heaven? Believe on the Son of God for payment of the price of your sin!

John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life." What kept these people from having life? Not coming to Jesus! If you do not come to Jesus for payment of your sins you will die and go to hell! What you have to do in order to go to heaven is to change your mind and come to Jesus for payment of sin.

You undo to be saved what you did to be lost. You are lost because you do not come to Christ and you are saved because you do come to Christ for payment of the penalty of sin. What you are repenting of is not coming to Christ and not believing on the Son of God.

IN THE BIBLE YOU CAN REPENT FROM SOMETHING OTHER THAN SIN

Repent means to change one's mind. If a person decides to go to town and then decided not to go to town he has repented. If a person decides to be married and then decides not to be married he has repented.

Matthew 27:3, "Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders." Was Judas saved? No! Judas was not repenting of his sin! Judas realized he had made a bad deal. He changed his mind about what he should have done, but he never repented of being a sinner. You can repent of something other than sin.

By the way, Judas went to hell and yet repented. Everybody who lives in sin sooner or later repents of it. There is a difference between that and repenting of not believing on the Son of God. You can repent of a sin or sins without repenting of the sin of unbelief. It is the sin of unbelief that sends one to hell. Thus, it is the repenting of the sin of not believing that sends one to hell. Judas repented but was not saved.

Genesis 6:5-6, "And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. And it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart." Does that mean that God sinned? No! You can repent of something other than sin.

God who cannot sin, lie, or do wrong repented in Genesis 6:6. God repents, but does not commit sin. Repentance does not always have to do with sin, but it does always have to do with the changing of one's mind.

I Samuel 15:35, "And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the Lord repented that he had made Saul king over Israel." God chose Saul to be the king of Israel, but he changed His mind! God repented that he had made Saul king. You can repent of something other than sin.

Exodus 32:14, "And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people." God and Moses are having a disagreement and the Lord repented. Hold it, God is not speaking of sin here. He is talking about punishment here! God repented! Did God get saved here? No! God simply changed his mind here!

The same is true in Jonah 3:9-10 and Amos 7:3, 6! Repentance does not always have to do with sin. It is not always sin you are repenting of and it is not always salvation as the issue in repentance! The wife says, "I think we'll have roast beef Sunday. No, no I think we'll have fried chicken." Hold it, she repented, but it was not sin she repented of.

REPENTANCE FROM SINS IS ALWAYS DIRECTED TOWARDS GOD'S PEOPLE - EXCEPT FOR THE SIN OF NOT BELIEVING WHICH IS DIRECTED TOWARDS THE UNSAVED

You do not clean up and then get saved! You get saved and then clean up! Not believing is what condemns a person to hell. Believing is what uncondemns a person! Revelation 2:5, 16, 21, 22; 3:19 repentance from sins is directed toward God's children in Ephesus, Pergamos, Thyatira, etc.

Not one person in the Bible was saved by repenting of his or her sins! **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** They did not say repent! They did say, "Believe." This is the only verse in the Bible that goes directly to the issue of being saved and it does not say, "Repent."

Jesus does not forgive sin! Jesus paid for the price of sin with his death, burial, and resurrection. Jesus does not forgive sin for he paid for sin himself. He forgives sinners by paying for their sins.

SOURCE: Solve Church Problems - Repentance From Unbelief

[1]**Except Ye Repent** (an awesome book by Pastor Harry Ironside, 1876-1951)

Satan is the author of confusion (Acts 19:32). I think Dr. Bob Gray Sr. hit the nail on the head in the preceding article, and I agree with 100 % of his article. Thank you Brother Gray!

> "Repentance is not some little silly, 'I'm sorry.' Repentance is not simply a fear of God. Repentance is not a monk fasting and afflicting his body in a monastery. Repentance is not remorse because of sin's consequences. Repentance is not penance performed before the pope as you kiss his toe... Repentance is not being sorry for what I've done wrong. It is not confessing one's sins to a priest. It is not just conviction of sin. It is not the signing of a pledge of abstinence. Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah 'Woe is me, for I am unclean!"' —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, "[2]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE!"

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3

1.3 May

1.3.1 Fake Charismatic Healing (2020-05-01 04:32)

2nd Peter 2:1-3, " But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. A

nd many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

And THROUGH COVETOUSNESS shall they with feigned words MAKE MERCHANDISE OF YOU: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not."

One of the biggest deceptions in modern times is fake healing. Literally, fake healing has become a billion-dollar-a-year industry. [1]Benny Hinn alone rakes in close to $200,000,000 each year. Pat Robertson's THE 700 CLUB, Paul and Jan Crouch on TBN, James Robison's LIFE FOR TODAY, Mike Murdock, Peter Popoff, Don Stewart, Morris Cerullo, Kenneth Copeland, and a host of other [2]TV preachers are all wolves in sheep's clothing! They all deceive the sick and

misfortunate

for FILTHY LUCRE! Combined, these con artists take in BILLIONS of dollars each and every year from victims all around the world. The inspired Holy Bible says in our text Bible verse that their damnation SLUMBERETH NOT, meaning they are already damned by God, only God's mercy

prevents the earth from opening beneath, swallowing them into the fires of Hell forever!

So many people who have permanent disabilities, terminal illness and incurable diseases are drawn into [3]Charismatic fake healing—many donating everything they have, thinking that God will heal them because a false preacher lied to take their money. Monsters are real!

Here is an excellent quote exposing FAKE HEALING from Dr. Max D. Younce's helpful book, I'M SO GLAD YOU ASKED!...

Is There Physical healing in the Atonement?

Isaiah 53:4

***Question*:** In Isaiah 53:4 it says,

"surely he (Christ) hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted."

I was told that the word "griefs" in Hebrews means sickness and "sorrows" means disease. Also, I was told that the healing is in the atonement; so, after I am a Christian, I won't have any more sickness. Is this right?

***Answer*:** So-called “faith healers” thrive on this verse, deceiving many people. It is true “griefs” means sickness, and “sorrows” means diseases. This prophecy only concerns the Lord Jesus Christ and the physical healings He would do prior to the cross, as evidence He was the Jewish Messiah. All the healings Christ performed fulfilled this prophecy as evidenced by Matthew 8:16,17,

> “They brought unto him (Christ) many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word and healed ALL that were sick: (16) That it might be FULFILLED which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bear our sicknesses.”

Now, in Isaiah 53:5 we have the healing that is in the atonement: His death on the cross and His Resurrection. This is spiritual healing, or salvation; not physical healing.

> “But he (Christ) was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.”

Peter makes this perfectly clear in 1 Peter 2:24,

> "Who his own self BARE OUR OWN SINS in his (Christ's) own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed."

The healing in the atonement is salvation; not physical healing.

I have personally challenged many so-called "faith-healers" to go to the hospitals with me and heal all those little children that are sick. None have accepted, so far. Remember, they go to the doctor also when they get sick or need an operation!

SOURCE: Dr. Max D. Younce, I'M SO GLAD YOU ASKED!, Volume 2, pg. 225-226; ISBN-13-978-0-9815225-8-6; Morris Publishing.

What comforting truths! Matthew 8:16 plainly tells us that Isaiah 53:4 does not teach physical healing for everyone. The Bible plainly reveals that Isaiah 53:4 was only referring to the healing ministry of our Lord Jesus Christ... "That it might be FULFILLED which was spoken by Esaias the prophet."

The Bible plainly exposes these impostors

in **“** Through covetousness” means that TV preachers appeal to the audience’s desire to obtain health, wealth, and prosperity; to exploit the listeners, teaching that “the way to get is to give.” Most people who donate money to these buzzards are expecting health, wealthy, and prosperity (or one of these things) in return for a donation. People are errantly taught that giving is faith and more faith (giving) brings greater rewards. In reality, TV preachers are filthy rich, while the people who support them are sick, broke and suffer misfortune

.

[4]



Acts 20:28-29, “ Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. *For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock*. ”

1. https://youtu.be/tVG1x-rh6FE
2. https://youtu.be/xn7uSmkYDJQ
3. https://youtu.be/tVG1x-rh6FE
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjqvtEExWY97Cib5X3rphOfArZRyWk-MRi-flOA7MKkgeg6SedtxG2us7cYzoZAVR0-VHfxtoaNjTFkSLPCd_lEKlexRl2rVMurwPz

---

1.3.2 The Blood Is Applied To The Mercy Seat In Heaven (2020-05-01 11:00)

“Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot.” —1st Peter 1:18-19

We don’t hear enough these days about the precious blood of Jesus. What saith the Scripture? **1st John 1:7 , “...and *the blood of Jesus Christ* his Son cleanseth us from all sin.”** What a wonderful Savior! Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay. Our sins had to be paid for. The *price* was the blood of Jesus. The *place* was the Mercy Seat in Heaven.

We read in **Hebrews 9:12 concerning Jesus, “Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but *by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place*, having obtained eternal redemption for us.”** Jesus’ blood didn’t atone for our sins; but rather, took them away forever!

In the Old Testament, the people’s sins were only temporarily ATONED (i.e., covered) for with animal blood. **Leviticus 17:11, “For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.”** This Scripture speaks of the blood of animals, which were sacrificed to temporarily cover the sins of the people in the Old Testament, until the Messiah could come and offer HIMSELF as the perfect sacrifice for sins.

Jesus’ Precious Blood Sacrifice Is All Sufficient

I really love the book of Hebrews, which is all about Jesus' blood. **Hebrews 9:24-26, "For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; *but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us*: Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others; For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now ONCE in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself."** Jesus' blood applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven is all-sufficient.

One of the biggest false prophets today is [1]Pastor John MacArthur, who adamantly denies that Jesus' blood is literally in Heaven. Mr. MacArthur teaches that Jesus' blood fell to the ground and soaked into the dirt at Calvary's hill. As I just quoted to you from Hebrews 9:24, Jesus entered "

INTO HEAVEN ITSELF, NOW TO APPEAR IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD FOR US

"!!! **Hebrews 9:12 concerning Jesus, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but *by his own blood* he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."** In his Bible commentary, Dr. MacArthur errantly claims that

"

BY HIS OWN BLOOD

"

actually refers to Christ's

"

DEATH

"

on the cross, and not to His liquid BLOOD! As if that's not bad enough, [2]MacArthur says that Jesus did NOT have God's blood flowing in His veins. In so doing Mr. MacArthur is effectively denying the virgin birth and deity of Jesus!

The Death Angel Looked For The Blood Applied

If the Hebrews had killed the lamb and let its blood pour out into the ground (as Pastor MacArthur sinfully teaches), then the firstborn would have died. THE BLOOD HAD TO BE APPLIED to the doorposts and lintel (the plate above the door that kept bricks from falling on your head). **Exodus 12:13, "**

And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

" It wasn't enough to kill the lamb. It wasn't enough to cut the throat and bleed the animal out. The blood had to be collected and applied to the doorposts of the home, otherwise the first born of all humans and animals died. Likewise, Jesus' literal liquid blood had to be applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven.

We are plainly taught in Hebrews 9:19-23 that the earthly tabernacle, holy place, high priest and animals sacrifices were all PATTERNS of the eternal ones in HEAVEN:

> **Hebrews 9:19-23, "For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,**
>
> **Saying, This is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.**
>
> **Moreover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.**
>
> **And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission.**
>
> ***It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these*."**

So if the Old Testament high priest was required (on penalty of death) to sprinkle the lamb's blood upon the mercy seat, then what in the world makes anyone think that Jesus' blood didn't likewise need to be applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat? Read the book of Hebrews for yourself. You can [3]listen to Alexander Scourby read the book of Hebrews right now.

[4]

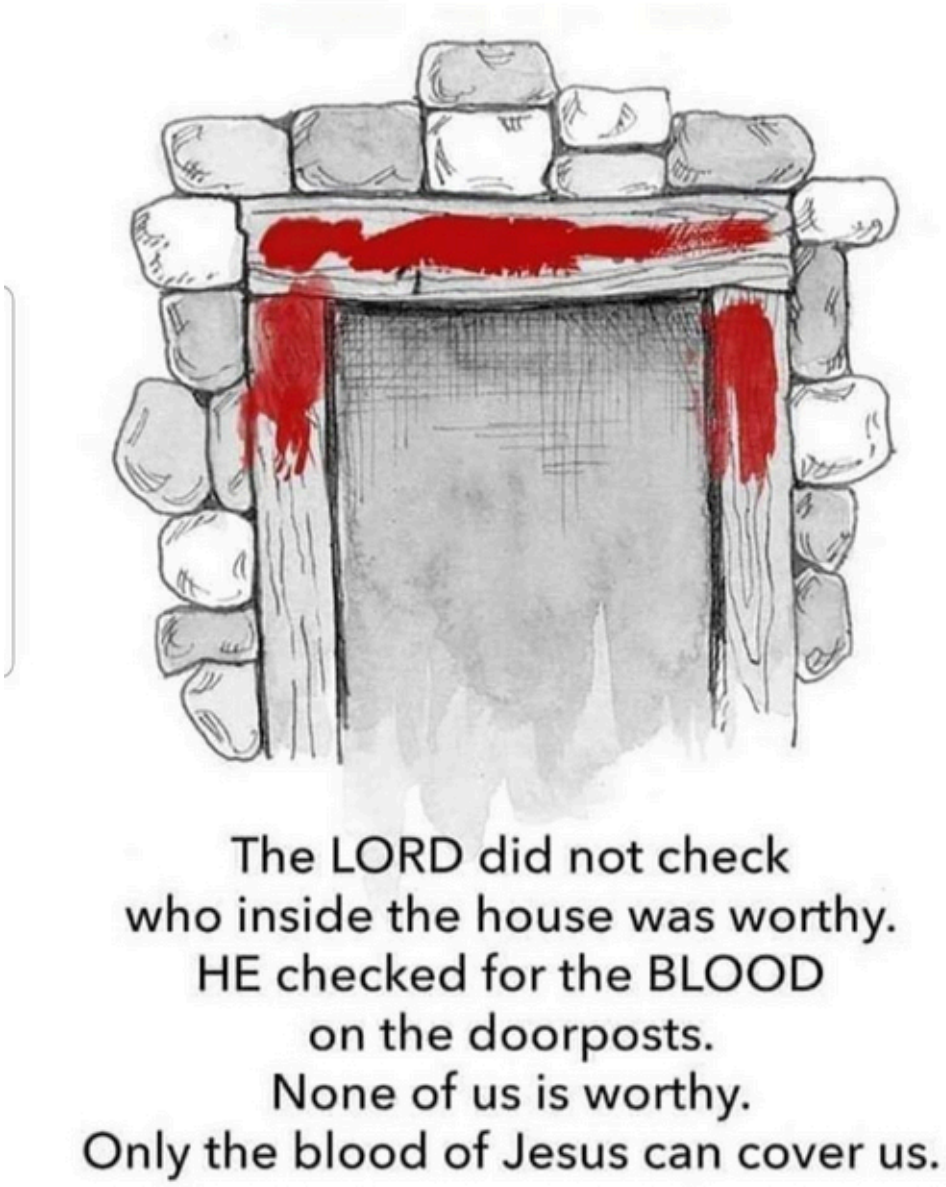

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
3. https://youtu.be/sddBxqOPZlE
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjD1NEDjmlmxEjWt0o6wH6whMdfXsxJAzbXhHybjSXCvrquJaJljBBgIInDvgVwxXpKEBIYBqL5QDCgBH-gMFS-qErBkV7hG8K5cqv

---

1.3.3 Sin Always Injures Someone (2020-05-02 00:00)

James 1:12-15, " Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love

him. Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man: But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and *sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death*." ... Romans 6:23, " For *the wages of sin is death*; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."

The Bible teaches that sin causes death. We all have to die a physical death someday because we are sinners. Thankfully, Jesus Christ paid for our sins on the cross with His precious blood. God offers us eternal life through faith in His only begotten Son. Anyone who comes as a needy sinner to God, receiving Christ sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, has eternal life. We don't have to die the *second death* (Revelation 21:8). Sin brings death. The Bible tells us the origin of sin in the human race, Adam. **Romans 5:12, "Wherefore, as by one man [Adam] sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:**

"

Many people sin, and continue sinning, because they don't see any immediately consequences from their sin, but those consequences will come! The Bible teaches that every man WILL reap what he sows!

You can take an elevator to the top of the Empire State Building and decide to jump off! You won't feel any consequences at first, you'll just be falling for what may seem like an eternity, but YOU WILL hit the pavement below, it's just a matter of time! Likewise, you may sin a hundred times seemingly without consequence, but YOU WILL hit the ground eventually. **Ecclesiastes 8:12-13, "Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God."**

Aleister Crowley (1875-1947) was arguably the most infamous Satanist of the 20th century, who is known for this statement more than any other—"Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law." That was also the motto of the creepy '[1]Church Of Satan,' founded in 1966 by Satanist Anton LaVey (1930-1997). The ungodly philosophy of the Church of Satan is that it is okay to live any way you want (especially in sexual sin), just so long as no one gets injured. But their definition of "injured

"

doesn’t include the tens of millions of abortions in the U.S., since they reject the truth that a child in the womb is in fact a living human being! Broken marriages and ruined homes don’t count in the Satanist’s perspective of being

“injured” by their reckless behavior. Satanism is a destructive deathstyle! Ironically, Anton LaVey (as do most Satanists) denied the existence of a literal being called Satan. Anton’s friends and acquaintances exposed him as a liar, [2]revealing that he did in fact believe in Satan.

Sin always hurts some dear reader. Sin always undermines a nation! **Proverbs 14:34, “Righteousness exalteth a nation: but *sin is a reproach to any people*.” Isaiah 1:4, “**

Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.

” America has for the longest time been dubbed as

“

THE GREAT SATAN!

” by Muslims. I realize that Muslims are devoid of the truth and faith in the living God. Allah is a mythical god, no more real than the mythological gods of the Romans and the Greeks in ancient times. Albeit, the average Muslim puts Americans to shame in their higher level of morality. Muslims don’t abort their children. They make their women cover-up. Americans consider Muslim women oppressed because they are forced to wear burkas, while American women walk around 99 % naked at every place you find water in public. IT IS WICKEDNESS!!! (1st Timothy 2:9. Matthew 5:28; 1st Peter 2:11).

Jesus said whosoever committeth sin is the SERVANT of **John 8:34-36, “ Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin. And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.**

If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. ” Sin always thrills and then it kills! Sin always fascinates and then it assassinates! Don’t believe the lie from Satanists that it is acceptable to live is sin, just so long as no one gets hurt. Someone always gets hurt! You may not see it, but sin always undermines society. As we draw near to the end times, and sin becomes more prevalent in the world, people are becoming very phony, superficial and lacking in love. **Matthew 24:12,**

“And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. ”

[3]



Romans 6:23, “ For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. ”

1. https://www.churchofsatan.com/
2. https://www.lovethetruth.com/history/anton_lavey_did_believe_in_satan.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiVA2NBDpNLvHxVXg49Zfn_pR8tElOFDEnTiPGJUvnun2ioCjREZyYwXSdMzXwYBPfOuPDKx9uOGRouvJKf2ttpA-8JOU7fW9x1hDI

1.3.4 My Own Salvation Testimony (2020-05-02 11:18)

Romans 10:13, " For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."

The best illustration that I can give you of repentance is from my own personal salvation testimony. As a lad, I was a bit troublesome. I remember before I got saved, sassing my mother and having no awareness of God in my life. I attended several different Sunday Schools at various churches as a youth with my mother. I was enrolled in multiple religious schools as a child. Yet, I was not saved. I had heard lots of stories from the Bible, but I had never comprehended the Gospel (and I don't ever remember hearing it taught). If my Christian parents shared the Gospel with me, I don't remember it. That all changed when I was 13-years-old. For the first time in my life I was enrolled in an Independent Fundamental Baptist Church and school on Chicago's Northside (our church later moved to the Southside). I thank God for my home church and friends of youth. I miss them all dearly.

One particular Sunday morning, I heard the church pastor preach something like, "If you don't have the Holy Spirit indwelling you, convicting you about sin, you are not saved!" I knew I wasn't saved, because I didn't have the Holy Spirit or His conviction. So at invitation time, from my pew, I received the Gospel and was saved. I don't remember the date or even year. But I do remember the moment. I began reading my King James Bible, having a new desire to learn God's Word. I didn't decide to change my ways or change my direction; but I did hear that still small convicting voice (not audible) of the Holy Spirit in my soul, saying, "I don't want you to talk that way (sassing) your mother anymore." I remember my mother saying to me, "You've changed" (in a positive way). You see, I didn't commit to changing my ways when I got saved; but rather, it was the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit that began working on my life. That's how salvation works! All these corrupt preachers today don't understand what it means to "repent," nor do they understand the doctrine of the Holy Spirit. Despite the Bible's plain definition of repentance as "a change of mind," many preachers today cannot grasp how this relates to a Christlike testimony that every believer ought to exemplify. They are confused between [1]salvation verses discipleship.

Here is one of the best quotes that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[2]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16)

We learn from **Matthew 7:21-23** and Luke 13:23-34 that many religious people (who do **"MANY WONDERFUL WORKS"**) are not saved and consequently, they are going straight to Hell when they die! There are far more religious people who DO GOOD, THAN BAD, who are unsaved and going to Hell. The point being, neither good works nor bad works are conclusive evidence that a person is either saved or unsaved. The evidence of the new birth is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit (and that is something that only God can see). If it weren't for 2nd Peter 2:6-7, we'd never know that Lot was saved, whose own family laughed in his face when he tried to warn them of the coming destruction of Sodom (Genesis 19:14). **Proverbs 25:19, "Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint."**

The truth is that getting saved does not change a person's personal character one iota. Not one bit! The only difference is that the Holy Spirit has come to live inside the body of every believer (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:34; Romans 8:9). You don't have to "decide to change" nor have a "change of direction" to be saved. Respectfully, I hear errant preachers attempting to use the Epistle of 1st John to teach that a person is not saved if they're still living a deathstyle of sin. **1st John 3:8, "He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil."** This means that a person committing wickedness is of the Devil, but the Bible doesn't say they are not saved. Even the apostle Peter was called **"Satan"** by the Lord, for thinking contrary to the Scriptures (**Matthew 16:23**).

Dr. Jack Hyles personally witnessed to Elvis Presley in Texas, and was fully convinced of his salvation; yet Elvis was clearly of the Devil, living a shameful life of adultery, covetousness, worldly music, selfishness and sinful pride. You see, Elvis' salvation was based upon God's faithfulness, and not Elvis' faithfulness. Eternal life is a gift (Romans 6:23). The Epistle of 1st John was written to help professed believers **"KNOW that ye have eternal life" (1st John 5:13)**, but the emphasis is upon the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24), and not upon living an upright life. If a person is living in habitual sin, then they need to, **"Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you" (2nd Corinthians 13:5).** Again, the focus is upon whether or not you have the Holy Spirit of Jesus Christ in you (Romans 8:9). Receiving the gift of eternal life does not require a change of direction, nor a decision to change; but rather, an admitted sinner need only receive the Gospel to be saved (Galatians 3:2).

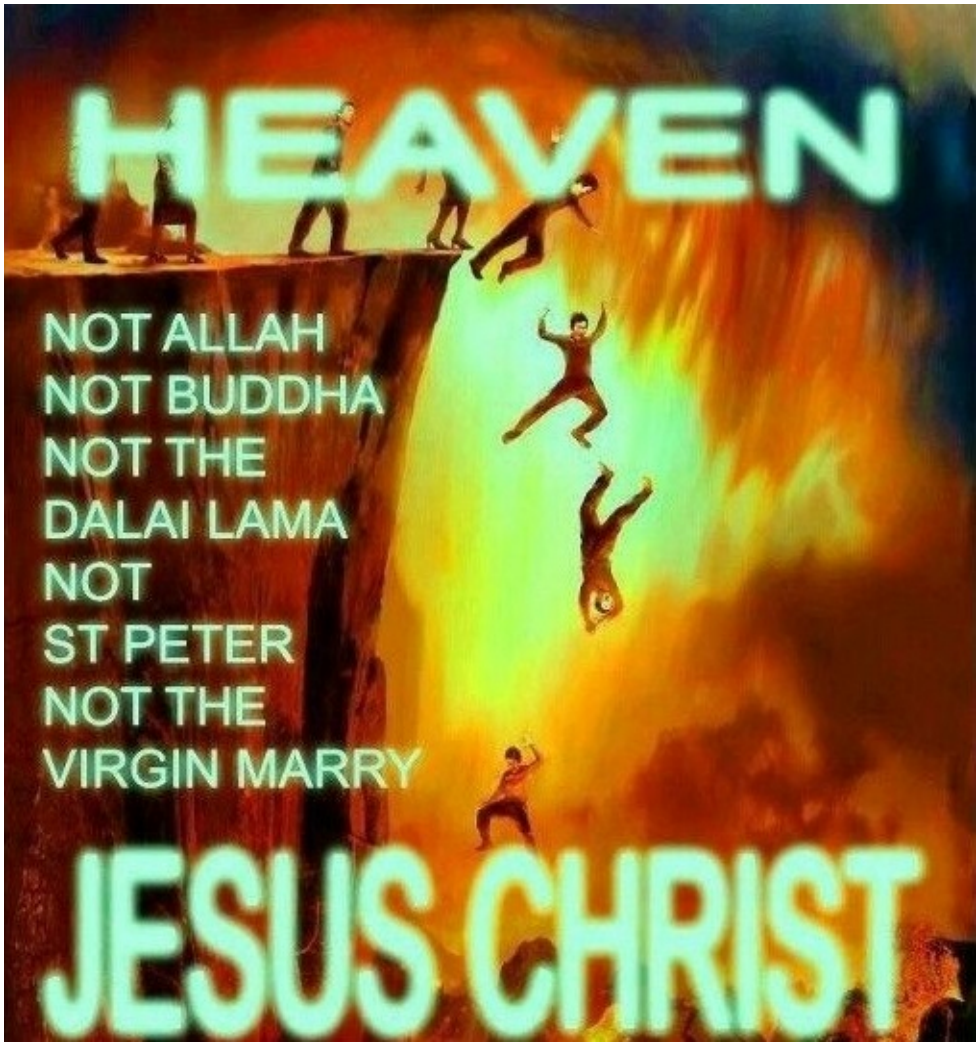

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhpI9WAb_yEkryk6LgzmONuOpwnumg6gJB1HX_4jhhMMg_ItCXtrkQeXCLvBeYRroQOYMAnFt2PtL9_rH7hGDCjeXDrNJGVuEMADGa

---

1.3.5 Many Baptist Pastors Spiritually Are Like Pedophiles (2020-05-02 17:52)

James 2:1-4, “My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons. For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment; And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool: Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?”

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are respecters of persons. Their church is composed of some arrogant wealthy snobs, who pick and choose like a social club who they welcome or reject. I have been rejected! [1]I told the truth in 2014 that the Alexandrian Bible revisions are corrupt, and was driven out because of it. Their ungodly selfish pastors gave up on me. The face of a coward is the back of someone's head as they run from a battle. The senior pastor and at least two associate pastors have quit, running like the cowards they are from the battle of the ages. The new pastors in 2020 are clowns, no better than the other shameful pastors.

I have been fasting last week and this week until next Friday, not for spiritual reasons, but just to maintain my weight. I will lose a few pounds. Then (Lord willing) I will eat at my daughter's house. My son-in-law made the best beef short-ribs the other day! It feels good to lose weight. It keeps my sugar and blood pressure numbers good. I do it by walking three times a day (if I can), and only eating 500 calories. So basically I'm walking off everything I eat, so it is like I'm eating nothing; but by eating just a little, it makes the fast bearable. [2]That's how I lost 70 pounds in 2017. It only took me 4 months; to God be the glory!

Anyway, as I was walking at sunrise today, it dawned on me that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are like spiritual pedophiles! I glanced at their Facebook page before I left, which is why I thought about them. Their smiling pastors look to me like pedophiles! Former President George W. Bush Jr. brutally murdered 1,455,590 innocent Iraqi people, smiling the whole time. So you see, a smile means nothing. No one smiles as much as the Devil. Why pedophiles? You see, pedophiles prey about the weak and vulnerable. That is what many Baptist pastors do today, they prey upon weak and vulnerable people who don't know any better about spiritual things. Like so many spiritually incompetent pastors today (in my humble opinion), the Bozo clowns at Harvest spiritually prey upon naive people who don't know any better. They molest their victims with [3]dozens of perverted Bible versions, stroking them with [4]a perverted gospel of Lordship Salvation. I can hear their deep sadistic breathing now—perverts in the pulpit, preying upon the weak and vulnerable!

Listen to what Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) said:

> "The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!"

—Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, “[5]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?”

If you don’t like what I am saying, then don’t read my ministry website. I couldn’t care less, really! I am thankful for all my web visitors, and I appreciate you all; but for those who would criticize, you can go to Hell with Harvest Baptist Cult on Guam!!! Why a cult? Oh boy, where do I get started?

Here is why Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a damned Satanic cult:

1. They deny the inspiration of the King James Bible (the whole Bob Jones University crowd does)
2. They sanction, use, sell and promote the Devil’s corrupt Alexandrian Bible revisions
3. They teach the damnable lie of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism repackaged)
4. They pick and choose who is welcome or not (that’s what all cults do)
5. They are very seclusive (like the Jehovah’s Witness cult, a closed group)
6. Instead of preaching the Bible against sin, they require members to recite a vow to live right (definitely cultish)
7. As a group unit they befriend or reject people (that’s exactly what all my Harvest neighbours horribly did to me)

What a hellhole of apostasy! Bob Jones University is a cesspool of iniquity. All of the female BJU crowd on Guam wear tight pants and spandex. Bob Jones University is in denial, lying to prospective students that they haven’t changed since they opened their doors in 1927. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) said himself that he would shut down the college before he let it change, but they HAVE CHANGED. I promise you in 1927 that NOT ONE female student or staff member wore pants!

I turned the corner one day in my vehicle, and literally saw my neighbour’s wife running from her car to the house, because she had skin tight pants on and didn’t want me to see her. I don’t judge. I’ll stop listening to secular music when Harvest’s whores at heart stop wearing pants in public. Yeah, I didn’t think so! I guess we’re all hypocrites!

I used to listen to KHMG 88.1 Harvest Family Radio all the time, even after they forced me out of their damned fake church cult in 2014; but when I needed their love and help and pleaded to return in 2017, with the PROMISE that I wouldn't cause any trouble, they banned me and told me to go elsewhere. Fuddrucker Harvest Baptist Church CULT!!! So I stopped listening to their crappy radio station and haven't heard listened to it since. I listen to secular music now, because I don't give a damn anymore about Harvest, I just want to expose them for the rotten heathen people they continue to choose to be. They are spiritual pedophiles in the pulpit, spiritual abusers! If Harvest doesn't like my writings now, they'll hate me in 10 years, because I plan to keep writing and writing and writing, until they close their accursed doors (Galatians 1:6-9). Lordship Salvation is NOT the Gospel of free grace!

[6]

[7]Bob Jones University is a spiritual backed-up toilet filled with dung! BJU 100 % supports, sells and sanctions this Alexandrian version crap (no pun intended)!!! I know Harvest's shameful leaders couldn't care less about my online writings, but I KNOW there are other victims of their spiritual abuse at Harvest, who love my writings exposing them for what they are! So I write for them, to comfort and encourage other people who have been mistreated by spiritual pedophiles in the the pulpit!!! Their former pastor ought to be ashamed of himself, and the present pastor!

GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!! In fact GET SAVED!!!

Stop abusing people!!!

We've got a bunch of spiritual pedophiles in the pulpit, preying upon the ignorant and weak. I think I'll start a while new section of my website called: PEDOPHILES IN THE PULPIT!!! The crazy thing is that all I ever wanted was to return to Harvest, just to sit and listen to sermons and be part of a church family. [8]I have been pleading like a dog since 2017, but they have cruelly ignored me, casting aside their brother in Christ. Romans 14:10, "But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ." Why have the pastors and church members at Harvest set me at nought? Why don't they care if I go to church? Why don't they care about me as a person? Why are they shunning me away?

[9]I Was Abused At Harvest Baptist Church On Guam!

The answer is because their seven pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are spiritual pedophiles! They are spiritually abusing God's flock, and I am a caring spiritual adult who exposed their perversion. They don't want me in their cult, lest I expose the spiritual filthiness and corruption. Please don't misunderstand, I am not saying they are pedophiles, God forbid; I am saying they are like pedophiles—spiritual pedophiles who prey upon the unsuspecting and vulnerable—like Benny Hinn, Joyce Meyer, Ravi Zacharias, John MacArthur and Pat Robertson. When I did the right thing and told them truth at HBC—the truth that God's flock is being spiritually abused—they blamed me instead and shunned me away, so they can continue their spiritual abuse. The abuse is still going on today in 2020, and that is why they will not allow me to return to their church services! They are is a spiritual pedophile cult of predators! Can you hear their heavy breathing behind you. WATCH OUT!!!

Last year a few of my Harvest neighbours stood mocking me for a couple weeks. They waited for me at sunset to go walking, and waited outside to wave at me. Even the woman I have been in love with for three years waved at me. At first I was really happy, thinking maybe they would finally welcome me back into their fold as their Christian brother. I really wanted to go back to church; but they never talked to me nor invited me, nothing. So I got frustrated and did what I have done since 2014—PREACHED AGAINST THEM!!! What the hell is wrong with Harvest? Why are they like a cult? I can only conclude that they are a cursed cult! They have counted me as their enemy for telling the truth (Galatians 4:16), even though [10]I have repeatedly tried to be their friend and make peace, so now they have created their own enemy! Fine, then I will be the enemy of enemies! If that is how Harvest Baptist Church wants to play this game, so be it—BECAUSE I AM PREACHING THE TRUTH!!! I make no apologies for being right. I am thankful that this Coronavirus has shut their church doors, and I hope they never reopen. If I had my way, I'd tear the damn building down and turn it into a parking lot!

What is sad—and this is the horrible truth—is that the pastors at Harvest simply don't give a damn. As long as their paychecks clear, who gives a flip, right? When they have got their fill of abusing the ministry for money, they'll just resign and move elsewhere. When the staff member's employment contracts expire after a few years, they'll just move back to the United States, and who cares about what Harvest Baptist Church stands for, right? Who gives a damn? I DO DAMN IT! Dr. Steve Petite (the now disgraceful president of BJU) will milk the cow until he retires, parasiting a 6-digit salary from students, but couldn't care less about the spiritual direction of BJU. If he did he would never let the college sell and endorse dozens of Bible revisions! Truth doesn't matter to them. Right doctrine is not important to them. They are indifferent, complacent and lukewarm. They won't stand for anything! Harvest Baptist Church on the island of Guam in Micronesia are sitting on the premises instead of standing on the promises!!! What a disgusting hellhole of apostasy!

I want this article to go viral, so I am uploading it to my blog and Facebook, because everyone needs to be warned about pedophiles in the pulpit! I am preaching with the Spirit of Christ, and with a Christlike spirit. If you are a born-again Christian, and don't think Bible-preachers should criticize and expose perverts in the pulpit, then you are not right with God!!! God authored one Book, not 339! Bob Jones University are wicked devils, who will argue that there cannot possibly be only one good English Bible, which is a smokescreen for the truth—the truth that BJU supports the blatantly [11]corrupt Alexandrian Bible revisions, translated from an entirely different ancient text than the inspired King James Bible. Don't believe Bob Jones' dirty lies! Don't become a victim at Harvest Baptist Church Cult on Guam!

God knows that I love the people and pastors of Harvest, but I am sick and tired of the dead pulpits across America. I am sick of the spiritual abuse of people, as I am a victim of THEIR HATRED and LACK OF LOVE at Harvest! God has led me here, at this place and time in my life, **"for such a time as this" (Esther 4:14b); "If I perish, I perish!" (Esther 4:16b).**

> "'Ichabod' will be written about the church that soft-pedals on unpleasant truth or that stands not unwaveringly for 'the faith once delivered."' —Pastor R. G. Lee (1886-1978), from the powerful sermon, '[12]PAYDAY SOMEDAY!'

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
2. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/images/david_february_2018.jpg
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/people_just_want_to_be_loved.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/i_was_abused_at_church.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/ignoring_truth.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20R%20G%20Lee/payday.mp3

1.3.6 Is Every Christian Supposed To Win Souls? (2020-05-03 04:30)

I believe so, yes. Part of The Great Commission is to "teach others" the things which Christ taught us. The idea is to perpetuate the Gospel...

> **Matthew 28:18-20, "And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."**

So we see as believers we're supposed to:

1. Go into all the world
2. Preach the Gospel
3. Water baptize converts
4. Teach them all things concerning Christ; and then they hopefully repeat the cycle, which is the whole idea

CCM singer Amy Grant is infamous for this horrible remark:

> "I'm a singer, not a preacher, I'm not looking to convert anybody" says Christian rock diva Amy Grant. (Los Angeles Times, 5/4/84, pg. 2-c) Grant goes on to demonstrate her spirituality by saying, "I'm not going to say too often that I like a cold beer while watching a football game. That might bother some of my fans." (Greensville News, 5/4/94)

I won't judge her for the beer comment (although I think as a role model to youth she shouldn't have said that), but she is wrong to say that she's not trying to convert anybody. It just

shows how carnally-minded and spiritually barren the Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) industry is. K-Love is the most popular CCM radio station nationwide, who rake in over one billion dollars each year, but they are fruitless. They propagate a ridiculously shallow religious message of making a commitment to Christ, which is not the Gospel. **Daniel 12:3, "And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever." Proverbs 11:30, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise."**

The parable of 'The Sower And The Seeds' in Luke 8:11-15 it is about soulwinning, not salvation. **Luke 8:15, "But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience."** Kindly, Evangelist Ray Comfort gets this passage way wrong in his 'The Evidence Bible,' teaching that the second group in Luke 8:13 got saved, but then lost it. They did get saved, but they didn't lose salvation; the Bible says they had shallow roots and fell away, not maturing to BRING FORTH FRUIT. God's goal for every believer is to mature so that they will also bear fruit. This passage is all about maturing to bear fruit, evidenced by verse 15, which says an obedient believer brings forth fruit, which takes time.

The Bible says we bear fruit **"with patience."** I have received many e-mails from people over the past 18 years, who said they found my website, and thought it was either a joke or I was nuts, but then a few years later (as the truth worked on them) they came to Christ for salvation, and now they love me. I love testimonies like that! Many people won't get saved the first time they are witnessed to. That is why the Apostle Paul said in 1st Corinthians 3:6-9 that some Christians SOW a seed, and then another Christian WATERS that seed, and eventually, still another Christian REAPS the soul saved; but only God giveth the increase (i.e., only God can save a person). So our responsibility is to witness the Gospel to everyone (to **"EVERY CREATURE," Mark 16:15**). That includes the vilest of sinners and criminals, who are "creatures" too. Thus, I believe Biblically that soulwinning is every believer's duty to Christ.

We read in Luke 2:36-38 about an 84 year old woman named Anna, who watched for people travelling to Jerusalem to find out about this man named "Jesus" whom they had heard about. She prayed and fasted, and shared the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen with visitors seeking answers, leading them to the Lord. Bless God, if an 84 year old woman can serve the risen Savior, then we all can. I love this truth in the Bible.

[1]



"'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg6Wy08CqDOvHj1c1U2mBwqxecM5_OPGFMkuAgEIM-OYY8tOOdFF28_ZforZcpf0l2nB4ZOFGtYq-Zn00mGpEWlX7o6imyQUcD3is9

1.3.7 Attitude Determines Everything (2020-05-03 13:30)

Philippians 4:13, " I can do all things *through Christ* which strengtheneth me."

Brother Hyles' dear mother, Mattie Coystal Hyles (1887-1984), taught him as a boy—"'I CAN!' makes the man." I like that.

Dear friend, how's your attitude? Our *attitude*

determines our:

1. altitude (how high we can go in life)
2. amplitude (how well you can learn)
3. achievement (how much we can accomplish in life)

I learned that truth recently about having a right attitude in church. I have been attending a small new local Baptist church on Guam. I've been praying for a new Independent Fundamental Baptist Church to start on Guam, and God gave me one! So I am going when I can. It is farther for me to drive, and that makes it more difficult, but I've been going once a week. I can't wait until this Coronavirus is over, so I can go back to church. We all need a church family. I've been trying to attend

[1]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam

for a few years now, because I want to find a wife there (and there's a young Christian woman that I would like to marry), but they have forbade me from returning in writing,

[2]due to my correct King James Bible only position

on the Bible; and also because I recognize Dr. John MacArthur (whom they promote) as a wolf in sheep's clothing

[3]who preaches *another gospel* . I love them, but they don't love me, and it breaks my heart. All I ever wanted was a church family!

A Sinful Wrong Attitude Toward The Holy Bible

One of my favorite preachers is Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965), who said:

> "Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers." — Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "The Tabernacle," Pg. 101

One's attitude toward the inspired Word of God affects everything! Kindly, that is why the [4]First Baptist Church of Hammond and [5]Hyles-Anderson College are eerily silent today concerning the Devil's Alexandrian Bible PERversions.

Since they no longer believe that the King James Bible is inspired (shamefully since 2008), they no longer see a problem with having HUNDREDS of English Bible revisions!!! I'm so sick of hearing that they "prefer" and "use only" the King James Bible, when they are A.W.O.L. from " [6]THE BATTLES OF THE AGES! " (a 4 hour video presentation I made). It's getting lonely out here in the foxholes! I'm fighting this war by myself! Where's the backup? Where's the reinforcements? We're losing battles, because like in Vietnam, not everybody is doing their part in the war! Soldiers on the Frontlines cannot win a war without support from the rear!

> "The true Church preaches REGENERATION; not reformation, not education, not legislation, but regeneration."
>
> —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "The Tabernacle," Pg. 101

1. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/banned_for_telling_truth.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
6. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU

1.3.8 What Is Calvinism Exactly? (2020-05-04 01:24)

2nd Peter 2:1, "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction."

John Calvin (1509-1564) was a French theologian, pastor and reformer in Geneva, Switzerland, during the Protestant Reformation. He was a key figure in the development of the system of Christian theology later called "Calvinism." He was also a monster! [1]History documents that John Calvin exiled 76 people and murdered 58 others (including women and children) for merely disagreeing with his religious views (particularly his heresy on [2]Infant Baptism). What a madman!

Tragically, I'd estimate that about 75 % of Baptist churches today have succumbed to the Satanic junk theology of John Calvin (many unwittingly, aka, the "[3]be willing to turn from your sins" heresy to be saved). About [4]30 % of Southern Baptist Churches identify themselves as Calvinists, but 60 % of the SBC are concerned about the impact of Calvinism on it's organization. I am an Independent Fundamental Baptist myself (not a Calvinist at all), and I hold to a free grace view of the Gospel (which the Bible itself calls: **"the simplicity that is in Christ," 2nd Corinthians 11:3b).**

Calvinism is often described by using the helpful acronym, T U L I P:

T - Total Depravity (This heresy claims humans are so depraved as to not be able to even make a choice, total inability to believe. This ends up in teaching that man must be born again BEFORE he believes. [5]I agree with Pastor Harry Ironside that men are totally depraved, and that the Holy Spirit must draw men to Christ, but the Bible is very clear that the Holy Spirit draws "ALL MEN" (John 12:32), not just some whom God chooses. The grace of God that brings salvation appears to "ALL MEN" (Titus 2:13). So, clearly Harry Ironside did not ascribe to the typical Calvinist's misunderstanding of the total depravity of the sinner. Dr. Ironside was no Calvinist!

U - Unconditional Election (Calvinists errantly teach that God has chosen who will be saved and who will go to Hell, because these latter have not been gifted to believe. This is supposedly to the glory of God. Faith gifted to the elect by the Holy Spirit is said to bring true conversions, while personal faith is considered a "work" that produces false conversions. Calvinism says we believe because we were chosen; the truth is that God chose us because we believe.)

L - Limited Atonement (Many Calvinists errantly teach that Jesus Christ died only for those He chose to be saved, and that the Gospel is not for all. Pastor Charles Spurgeon succumbed to this horrible false doctrine, as does Dr. John MacArthur and Moody Bible Institute. In sharp contrast to the heresy of Limited Atonement, the Holy Bible says in 1st John 2:2 that Christ "is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.")

I - Irresistible Grace (Calvinists errantly believe God only calls some to be saved, and they cannot resist. They will be saved automatically, regardless of whether they want to be or not, while those whom He deems 'reprobates' have no chance of salvation. Is grace truly grace if it cannot be rejected? Throughout the New Testament we find the word "WHOSOEVER," which is an open free invitation from God for all sinners to come to Christ by faith alone in the Gospel for eternal life.)

P - Perseverance of the Saints (This heresy says those whom God chose will not be lost, and they will continue in faith, love, holiness and righteousness. However since these people do not know who the "elect" are, there is the torment of uncertainty, which results in a works/Lordship salvation in an attempt to prove to themselves they are indeed elect. In sharp contrast, Biblical Christianity teaches the Preservation of the Saints, not the persevering (hanging on for dear life to convince yourself you are really saved). [6]Harry Ironside believed in the perseverance of the Holy Spirit, with which I fully agree. As Dr. Ironside rightly says, if someone who once claimed to be a born-again Christian, now denies Christ as Savior, it just means they were never saved at all. Dr. Ironside did not ascribe to the Calvinist heresy that a person who still lives in willful sin, never repented, so their faith in Jesus is counterfeit. As 1st Corinthians 3:15 proves, not all saints 'persevere' in holiness, because this horrible man received no heavenly rewards, "saved; yet so as by fire.")

That is Calvinism in a nutshell (and they are nutty in their theology). God has given to every human being a FREEWILL, so that we may CHOOSE to either receive or reject the only begotten Son of God, the Christ. That is why God gave us the Gospel of John, **“that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name” (John 20:31b).**

> “D.L. Moody used to put it very simply the elect are the ’whosoever wills’ the non-elect ’whosoever wont’s’. This is exactly what scripture teaches, the invitation is to all, those who accept it are the elect. Remember, we are never told that Christ died for the elect.” —Pastor Harry Ironside, a quote from his awesome book: “[7]Full Assurance,” chapter 9

1. https://www.biography.com/religious-figure/john-calvin
2. https://www.reformedtheology.ca/baptism.html
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/turning_from_sins_is_not_part_of_the_gospel.htm
4. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/how-calvinism-is-dividing-the-southern-baptist-convention_n_3399504
5. http://evangelicalarminians.org/was-h-a-ironside-a-calvinist-a-sampling-of-his-writings
6. http://articles.ochristian.com/article10309.shtml
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Full_Assurance/09.htm

---

1.3.9 Nearly All Old Earth Advocates Are Not Evolutionists (2020-05-04 01:39)

Genesis 2:2-3, “ And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made.”

If you research the writings of Young Earth advocates, you’ll notice that they continually grasp for straws, desperately trying to make a case where there is no case. Most Young Earthers attempt to turn Old Earthers into evolutionists, and that is 80 % to 90 % of their argument. Take for example the book titled, “5 REASONS TO BELIEVE IN RECENT CREATION,” by Henry Morris III. Here are his five reasons to believe in a Young Earth:

1. The Bible does not allow an *evolutionary* interpretation.

2. Science does not observe *evolution* happening today.
3. There is no evidence *evolution* took place in the past.
4. God's character absolutely forbids *evolutionary* methods.
5. God's purpose for creation excludes *evolution*.

SOURCE: "5 REASONS TO BELIEVE IN RECENT CREATION," by Henry Morris III; Table Of Contents; copyright 2008, Institute For Creation Research.

Notice carefully that in all 5 reasons submitted by Dr. Morris, he attempts to disprove an Old Earth by turning proponents of an Old Earth into evolutionists. Most proponents of an Old Earth *DON'T* believe in the evolutionary process (that is, the teaching that the universe formed from a Big Bang 13 billion years ago, and then evolved, and continues to evolve). I am a firm believer in an Old Earth, yet I do NOT believe in evolution in any way, fashion or form. Neither do I believe in Theistic Evolution (that is, the teaching that God created the universe, and then it evolved). I believe the inspired holy Bible, which teaches that God created everything from nothing by the Word of His mouth. **2nd Peter 3:5, "For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water."**

When you take away the teachings of evolution, Young Earth proponents lose nearly all of their ammunition. Dr. Morris' entire book is based upon the presumption that Young Earthers are evolutionists. It is unscholarly and dishonest to label one's opponents as being something that they are not. I am NOT an evolutionist!

The truth is that God created the earth long, long, ago. It was a pre-Adamic world. Humanity had not yet been created. When Lucifer and one-third of the angels were cast down, God in his anger laid the earth waste. I believe the following passage of Scripture from the Old Testament is compelling evidence which cannot be ignored:

> Jeremiah 4:23-26, “I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no light. I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly. I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled. I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by his fierce anger.”

The following passage of Scripture concerning Lucifer evidences an Old Earth...

> Isaiah 14:12, “How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.”

Here are some interesting questions concerning Lucifer:

1. Where was Lucifer when he said, “I will ASCEND into heaven?” Clearly he was not in heaven at the time.
2. Where was Lucifer when he said, “I will ascend ABOVE THE HEIGHTS OF THE CLOUDS”? How do you ascend above the clouds unless you are below the clouds

The only logical answer is that Lucifer was on earth, under the clouds, which is where his throne was located before man was created. There are [1]many problems with a Young Earth view . I respect the right of others to have their own opinions. It is okay to agree to disagree. Most believers in churches today are proponents of a Young Earth view.

I realize that it is much easier to just decide to believe in Creationism and totally reject any *ruin-reconstruction* or *gap principle* teachings; however, there are just too many Biblical and scientific inconsistencies with a Young Earth to disregard it. And by the way, I do believe in *Creationism* (that is, I do believe that God literally created the world as we know it today in 6-days). These weren’t thousand-day periods, they were 24 hour days! But I also believe that

there was a Pre-Adamic world, between Genesis 1:1 and 1:2c, which is commonly called “THE GAP THEORY.” I like “GAP PRINCIPLE” better, because this is what the Bible teaches.

I’ll tell you, this is a raging debate. Young Earthers commonly attack the salvation of proponents of an Old Earth, accusing them of corrupting the Gospel. May I say, 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 defines the Gospel as the DEATH, BURIAL and RESURRECTION of Jesus Christ from the dead after three days. This is the Gospel and it does not include creation as Henry Morris III claims on pages 44-45 of his book titled, “5 REASONS TO BELIEVE IN RECENT CREATION.”

Did you know that the Young Earth heresy started with the Seventh-Day Adventists and Ellen G. White? The Young Earth view didn’t exist until Seventh-Day Adventism. The false religion of Seventh-Day Adventism literally worship the Sabbath Day (which is why they meet on Saturdays instead of Sundays), which consequently compels SDA’s to worship creation too, since God rested on the 7th day from His work. The Bible totally disagrees with a Young Earth view. Please see ’[2]WITHOUT FORM AND VOID’ by Dr. Arthur C. Custance.

So remember these four truths:

1. Legitimate science disproves the theories of Evolution.
2. Legitimate science proves an old earth that’s at least tens-of-millions of years old, which did not evolve.
3. The Biblical truth of Creation does not contradict either true science or an Old Earth theological position.
4. The human race is only 6,000 years old, evidenced by history and the holy Bible.

Legitimate science and the holy Bible NEVER contradict or disagree. People who follow a Young Earth position are rejecting proven science! And people who follow Evolution are rejecting the inspired Words of God in the Bible! An Old Earth position accepts the claims of legitimate science, and as well rejects the bogus claims of Evolutionists, while upholding the inspired holy Scriptures! [3]READ MORE

For an excellent exegesis on this subject, please watch Pastor Max Younce in a series of Bible studies titled, The Fallacies Of A Young Earth...

[4]**The Fallacies Of A Young Earth Series** (by Dr. Max D. Younce)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/young_earth_fraud.htm
2. https://custance.org/Library/WFANDV
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm
4. http://www.youtube.com/playlist?list=PLou4ptkZ5unWo3GMUAiyizCQXbvRET8dU

1.3.10 Him That Is Unjust, Let Him Be Unjust Still (2020-05-04 06:30)

Revelation 22:11-16, "*He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still*. And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last. Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star."

One of the most frustrating things to me is to share the Gospel with lost people who refuse to heed the truth. It doesn't frustrate me that I cannot win them over; but rather, that they so foolishly hold onto a blatant lie of the Devil. Moses was also a frustrated man of God. **Hebrews 4:2, "**

For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: *but the word preached did not profit them*, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

” There is considerable debate over HOW MANY Israelites exited (aka, the book of

“

Exodus

”

) from Egypt. [1]This theologian says it was 60,355 Jews , and I think that seems accurate. The entire population of Egypt was 4,000,000 at the time, so it seems unlikely that the Hebrews comprised half of Egypt’s population (2,000,000 is a commonly accepted number, but I think that is way too high). Howbeit, Moses spent 40 long years preaching the Gospel to the Jews in the Wilderness, but it DID NOT PROFIT most of them, missing the element of faith.

Noah preached the Gospel for 120 long years, but NO ONE listened. Only eight people, all family members, boarded the ark, and then God Himself shut the door of the ark. The apostle Paul realized that time is too precious a commodity to waste on skeptics.

Titus 3:9-11, “

But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;

Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself. **”** That is a remarkable passage of Scripture.

Kindly, that is why I don’t waste my time debating with web visitors.

I am new to Facebook. I was invited to join a “

GROUP

”

on Facebook of King James Version believers. I went to read what the group’s purpose was, one of which is to *debate*. I declined the

invitation

to join the group, because my ministry is to reach hungry people with the truth of God’s Word, not to debate with religious people. I am not against having a group, but it is not what I want to do with my time. I want to work to help that 1 lost sheep out of 100 who has wandered astray. I am a spiritual paramedic!

John 9:4, “ I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.”

Again we read a remarkable statement from the apostle Paul in

1st Corinthians 16:22, “

If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.

” *Anathema* means

“

cursed

”;

Maranatha means

“

The Lord is coming!

” Literally, Paul is saying if a person doesn’t want to get saved, let them go to Hell! Getting saved in the Bible is always associated with loving the Lord Jesus Christ. They go hand in hand. A man who lives in sin has prioritized his LOVE FOR SIN above his LOVE FOR THE LORD! **1st Peter 2:7, “ *Unto you therefore which believe he is precious*: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,”** A believer may choose to live in sin, and not love the Lord as he ought, but Jesus is precious to every born-again believer!

Thus, I believe our text passage of Scripture from Revelation 22:11 is simply teaching us, that people choose who they want to be, and oftentimes our preaching of the truth won’t affect them. Moses preached the Gospel for 40 years, but without faith in them that heard it, it did them no good! We are living today in a stiff-necked generation in America! I have lived long enough to see [2]a spirit of hostility develop in our nation against Bible Christianity. God is exhorting the saints to be firm in our stand for the truth, uncompromising without apology; and not to get bent out of shape over the wicked who willfully choose to continue in their unbelief and evil ways.

Joshua 24:15,

“And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*. ”

Christianity in America has been turned upside down on its head. We are seeing the churches fill up with rebellious women preachers, ungodly homosexuals, fake Bible revisions, marriage-wrecking feminism, and all manner of sinful worldliness and demonic heresy! These are not

legitimate New Testament churches. Only God decides what is “a church,” not a man or group of men (Revelation 2:5). Everyone is being forced to CHOOSE SIDES in the spiritual war today! I believe that is what the Bible means in **Revelation 22:11, “He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.”** We are in the battle of the ages in churches today over the very inspiration of the Word of God. Who side are you on?

[3]



1. http://www.prophecysociety.org/?p=8983
2. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/the-best-case-for-the-bible-not-condemning-homosexuality_b_1396345
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgZGMVEaFo0ekDfXqKzwkv-udsPzU_0AP2EM5hABdte4BOEKgmzd_s5dVdTXhFyQpQxUb2elj0A3YkVBNadoAf31f7yjCUk1-Iv4Rw

---

1.3.11 Bible Teaches An Old Earth, But A Young Human Race (2020-05-04 12:30)

Psalms 102:25, "Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."

The only reason why so many dead theologians, so-called experts and sincere people hold to a Young Earth view is because they've either never studied on their own, or have never had the blessing of a doctrinally-sound Bible teacher. I thank God for [1]Pastor Max D. Younce, who is a thinking student of the Bible. Dr. Younce has written an excellent exegesis on this controversial subject of a Young Earth verses an Old Earth...

[2]The Truth About Evolution; Or, Don't Let Satan Make A Monkey Out Of You (.PDF file)

Whereas most of us repeat doctrines that we've heard over the years, Pastor Younce questions them. Faithful Christians do tend to question anything taught by the religious cults, such as the falsehood of [3]Seventh-day Adventism that requires works for salvation. However, oftentimes we DON'T question teachings that we receive from fellow believers in the Lord. 1st John 4:1 tells us to try (test) the spirits of everything (music, books, doctrines, Bible versions, people, et cetera). There are many deceptions in the world. The Word of God is our absolute standard against which all else is to be tested. This is why the Lord taught us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39).

Even without having the advantage of the Hebrew language available, anyone can see that the word “created” is not mentioned again after Genesis 1:1 until the 5th day of creation in Genesis 1:21 when He “created” the whales. Everything on the second, third and fourth day of creation were “made” the Bible says, which means that they previously existed and God simply remodeled them according to His fashion.

Here’s an eye-opening quote from Dr. Younce’s book, which further explains this doctrine on page 111...

CHAPTER TWELVE

THE REMODELING

We have previously discussed the difference between "created" (Hebrew "bara") and "made" (Hebrew "asah"). To briefly refresh your memory; "created" means that God created something that at no time in the past had ever existed. "Made," on the other hand means "to form, assemble, and arrange from its previous state of usefulness to that form of beautification, so as to be used by God for His purpose."

It is interesting to notice that from Genesis 1:1 where God created the heavens and the earth; the word "created" (Hebrew "bara") does not appear again until the Fifth Day in Verse 20. Everything from Verse 2 to Verse 19 has to do with remodeling the earth in four days. These elements had previously been associated with the Original Creation, where Lucifer and the angels resided. Lucifer’s sin brought about God’s judgment on the earth, rendering it "without form and void." The angels are now disembodied spirit beings, leaving the earth uninhabitable and in a chaotic ruin.

Now let us see what elements, which were previously created and were with the Original Creation, that God is now going to reactivate and position in His remodeling process.

1. Water. - Nowhere does it say from Verses 2 to 19 that water was created to be used as part of the renovation of the earth. Why would that be? Very simply, because water had already been created and in existence at the Original Creation. Notice in Genesis 1:2, it was water that God used to cover the earth as part of His judgment on the Original Creation (Genesis 1:2).

SOURCE: '[4]The Truth About Evolution; Or, Don't Let Satan Make A Monkey Out Of You,' by Dr. Max D. Younce

There are dozens of reasons to believe in an Old Earth view. Likewise, there are dozens more reasons why a Young Earth view doesn't make sense at all. Proponents of a Young Earth view grasp for straws in a desperate attempt to validate their teachings. Eric Hovind's website at CreationToday.org claims the earth is young because the human race is only 6,000 years old. The age of the human race has absolutely NOTHING to do with the age of the earth! They're comparing apples with oranges.

The human race is indeed only 6,000 years old and the advancement of civilizations (languages, inventions, medical, industry, et cetera) clearly evidence this fact. However, the earth is very old. I have no problem with scientists estimating that the universe is 12 billion years old. It may be for all we know. What I do know is that the Hebrew language shows in Genesis 1:2 that the earth which God created became without form, and void and dark; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. The Bible says God's Word NEVER returns void. **Isaiah 55:11, "So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it."** Everything that God has ever created is good. Only sin destroys good. God never created a devil. God never created a fallen man. God never created an earth that is void.

You know, there are so many practical truths in the Bible that evidence an Old Earth. The book of Job chronologically took place at the same time as the book of Genesis. There are many evidences for this. For example: The law of God is not mentioned in Job, because it had not yet been given. Job mentions being hunted like a fierce lion. **Job 10:16, "For it increaseth. *Thou huntest me as a fierce lion*: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me."** If there were carnivorous dinosaurs alive at the time of Genesis, no doubt Job would have thought of a more ferocious predator than a mere lion. Many dinosaurs were meat-eating hunters!

The Bible, science, archaeology, history, paleontology and common sense evidence an Old Earth. I am a Creationist. I believe in a literal 6-day creation in Genesis. But the Hebrew language indicates that God remodeled the earth during those 6-days. To believe and teach that the universe did not exist prior to 4,004 BC (the date of the beginning of the human race) is ridiculous. A study of the civilizations of humanity overwhelmingly evidences that mankind began 6,000 years ago; but science also plainly evidences that the earth is much older.

Whether you believe in a Young Earth or an Old Earth has absolutely nothing to do with your salvation, but I believe many sincere unsaved people have been driven away from the Gospel when they hear a Christian teaching that dinosaurs roamed the earth 4,500 years ago. The reason why most believers are caught-up into the Young Earth heresy is because they have been taught to associate an Old Earth view with the bogus teachings of Evolution. But the truth is that the doctrine of an Old Earth does not in any way support the lies of Evolution. Evolution is totally against science and legitimate science is totally against Evolution! There is no scientific evidence to support the ridiculous theories of Evolution. In sharp contrast, all fields of science DOES support the truth of an Old Earth.

So remember these four truths:

1. Legitimate science disproves the theories of Evolution.
2. Legitimate science proves an old earth that's at least tens-of-millions of years old, which did not evolve.
3. The Biblical truth of Creation does not contradict either true science or an Old Earth theological position.

4. The human race is only 6,000 years old, evidenced by history and the holy Bible.

Legitimate science and the holy Bible NEVER contradict or disagree. People who follow a Young Earth position are rejecting proven science! And people who follow Evolution are rejecting the inspired Words of God in the Bible! An Old Earth position accepts the claims of legitimate science, and as well rejects the bogus claims of Evolutionists, while upholding the inspired holy Scriptures!

> The truth of our faith becomes a matter of ridicule among the infidels if any Christian, not gifted with the necessary scientific learning, presents as dogma what scientific scrutiny shows to be false.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/pastor_younce.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/evolution.pdf
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/evolution.pdf

---

1.3.12 The Salvation Of A Nation (2020-05-04 15:30)

II Chronicles 7:14, "If My people, which are called by My name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from Heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." Leviticus 2:13, "And every oblation of thy meat-offering shall thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat-offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt." Numbers 18:19, "All the heave-offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the Lord, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it is a covenant of salt for ever before the Lord unto thee and to thy seed with thee." II Chronicles 13:5, "Ought ye not to know that the Lord God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons by a covenant of salt?"

Pastor Jack Hyles preached this needful sermon, and I wanted to share it with everyone:

Just exactly how are nations saved? This does not deal with all the people of a nation coming to Christ but rather how a nation can be saved from destruction and from God's total disfavor so that our sins can be forgiven and our land can be healed.

To understand this properly we turn to the phrase, "the covenant of salt." II Chronicles 13:5, "Ought ye not to know that the Lord God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons by a covenant of salt?" A covenant of salt was a covenant made between individuals pledging an unbreakable friendship. They vowed that strong friendship to each other, and as a symbol of that covenant, they ate bread and salt together. The bread symbolized the nourishment of the friendship and the salt with its savoring capacity emphasized the durability of the friendship. Salt had an important part to play in religious ceremony and sacrifices in the Word of God. For example, salt had to be in every sacrifice. Leviticus 2:13, "And every oblation of thy meat-offering shall thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat-offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt." The Christian is called the salt of the earth. Matthew 5:13, "Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? It is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men." Christ is called the Bread of Life. John 6:35, "And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to Me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on Me shall never thirst."

The conclusion is, Christ will enter into a covenant with His people—a covenant that will not be broken. However, God will not enter into a covenant with a nation unless there is enough salt for the preservation of that nation. Since Christians are called the salt of the earth, there are two requirements for this covenant before God will enter into such an agreement: First, there must be enough salt in that nation. Second, that salt must have not lost its savour. God is looking for enough salt that is savoured in a nation so He can spare that nation from destruction. Note what this salt is. Salt represents the righteousness of Christ.

Savoured salt represents personal righteousness. These two forms of righteousness are mentioned in Romans 10:1-3, “Brethren, my heart’s desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God’s righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.”

Abraham came to God and begged for the salvation of Sodom. His nephew, Lot, was there, and Abraham did not want Lot and his family destroyed. He asked God that if he could find 50 righteous people, would God spare the city? God agreed to do so. Abraham could not find 50, so he pleaded for the salvation of Sodom if he could find 40. Again he failed. Then he asked if the quota could be lowered to 30. It was. He failed again and requested the quota be lowered to 20. Again he failed to find 20 righteous people. Finally God agreed that He would save Sodom for 10 righteous people!

Now it must be understood that these ten righteous people must have both imputed righteousness and personal righteousness. They must be salt and they must be savoured salt. This was the only hope for the city. Genesis 19:1, “And there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground.” Notice that Lot was at the gate of the city. Some have suggested that he was an alderman. Others have with justification, supposed that he was the mayor, for at the gate of the city sat the judges, magistrates and city leaders. The business of the city was done at the gate, much as it is done at city hall today. At least we know one thing—Lot was a city official. Neither cities nor nations are saved because the right officials are elected! The soul winner does more for the salvation of his nation than does the precinct captain. The answer for America is not excessive political involvement on the part of God’s people, but it is the excessive soul winning on the part of God’s people and the excessive preaching of righteousness, separation and standards in our pulpits and in our homes!

I believe that God has a quota set for America—a quota of righteous people who are possessed with the imputed righteousness of Christ in response to their faith and with

the personal righteousness of a holy life! I do not know what that quota is. In Sodom it was ten, but I believe with all my heart that God has placed a number of people as a quota for the salvation of this land, and that God will enter into a covenant of salt with us if we can find sufficient salt that has not lost its savour! The answer for America is not in a generation of preachers who leave their pulpits and leave their soul winning to enter politics. Of course, we should vote. Of course, we should pray for our elected officials. Of course, as citizens we should have some participation influencing others to vote properly, but this should be minute in comparison with the gathering of salt. This nation and every other nation will be spared only by direct intervention from God Almighty! I am talking about the walls of Jericho crumbling. I am talking about the drying of the Red Sea. I am talking about the sun standing still for Joshua. The only hope for America is for soul winners to get busy winning souls and for leaders to get busy preaching personal holiness so that God will enter with us into a covenant of salt and will spare our land! Now notice Genesis 19:26, "But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt." Why was Lot's wife turned to a pillar of salt? There was not enough salt in the city to cause a covenant of salt. When a city is taken in battle, its destruction was finalized when the conqueror would sow it with savourless salt. What a symbol this is! Savourless salt will not spare a nation; it causes its destruction!

What then brings the salvation of a nation? II Chronicles 7:14, "If My people, which are called by My name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from Heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." A nation is not saved because the homosexuals straighten up or because the drunkards sober up. A nation is saved when there are enough Christians to form enough salt with savour so God will make with that nation a covenant of salt! Those Christians must needs be separated and holy in their living. For many years this has been my goal in my ministry. I have gone day and night for years. The thrust of my ministry has been twofold—soul winning and separation, for I believe with all my heart that if we can get enough people saved and possess the imputed righteousness of Christ and then get those people holy so they will possess personal righteousness, God will look down from Heaven and forgive our sins and heal our land. Notice again the words in II Chronicles 7:14, as follows:

1. **"If My people, which are called by My name."** There you have the salt.

2. “Shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways.” There you have the salt with savour.

3. “Then will I hear from Heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.” Here you have the salvation of the nation. The answer, therefore, is in building soul-winning churches over the length and breadth of this nation and in preaching of separation and personal holiness in those churches. The answer is not in the White House; it is in the church house. It is not house-to-house registering of voters; it is house-to-house preaching Christ. I have four children and nine grandchildren. I have lived a lot of years. At this writing I am 58 years of age. I have preached over 41,500 sermons. I have flown nearly five million miles on airplanes. I have watched this nation deteriorate. Every patriotic American longs to see our nation spared. Some fell that its sparing is in political reform. Some feel that the nation can be spared if conservatives stay in the White House and Senate. I believe that America can be spared only by Divine intervention! It will take a miracle akin to that of the crossing of the Red Sea or of the crumbling of the walls of Jericho. I believe that God must intervene. He will not intervene until we have won enough people to Christ and made enough of them holy so that God, Who is the Bread of Life, can meet with His holy people, who are the salt of the earth, and that salt and bread can be mingled into a covenant of salt so that God says to a nation, “I will enter into an agreement with you for an unbreakable friendship for your generation.”

I long to see my children and grandchildren live their lives in the kind of America that I have known. I long to see the judging hand of God stayed. I have given most of my life to this end. When I lay my Bible down, walk out of the pulpit for the last time after having preached my last sermon, I want to look at those who follow me and say, “I did my best to get enough salt and to get enough salt savored so that you will have the nation I have known.” I may be wrong. I don’t think I am.

May God give us preachers and churches aflame with the message of salvation and stricken with compassion to preach holiness so that we may have enough people with

imputed righteousness and enough of those with personal righteousness so that God will look from Heaven and say, “America has met My quota. There is enough salt and enough savored salt for Me to enter with them into a covenant of salt so that their generation may be spared.” To this end I work! For this I pray! In this I hope! God, save America!

[1]

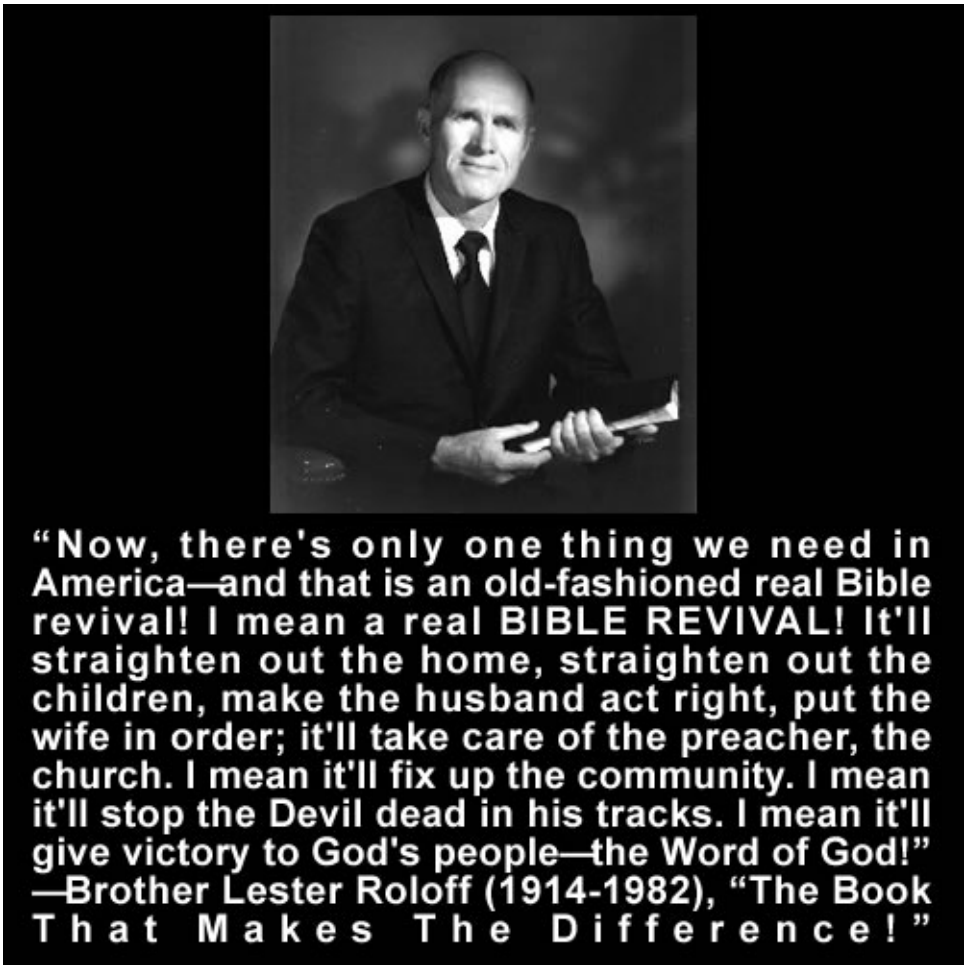

“[2]The Book That Makes The Difference”

—Brother Lester Roloff

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjgK3tjEzTTKtpAef4R4yGOWz-brKziGWsbUrLcKISs0bijVnsx8PkZvwIl4jGwk3eSkTp5TNd25LVP2rlHlBcpAwt6BrJ69az5PWB
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.3.13 The Cult Of Calvinism: A False Religion (2020-05-04 18:48)

Galatians 1:6-9, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

The cult of Calvinism has crept into the churches everywhere! Calvinism is named after a heretical lost man and religious heretic named John Calvin (1509-1564). [1]According to the Huffington Post, 30 % of all Southern Baptist churches are Calvinist! Moody Bible Institute calls themselves

"

generally Calvinistic

" on their website. Moody college lies about Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), trying to portray him as turning Calvinist, but nothing could be further from the truth. Dr. Ironside taught a free grace Gospel and in no way supported Calvinism.

One of the most ungodly cults is the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Instead of the Gospel of free grace, they promote Lordship Salvation (which is nothing more than Calvinism repackaged). I heard their senior pastor with my own two ears, God as my witness, tell the whole church that it is not enough to merely admit you are a sinner. He said you MUST also turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. That is of the Devil. That pastor needs to get saved!!! You don't get saved by what YOU DO, but by what JESUS DID!!!

Calvinism is often summarized in FIVE tenets. One heresy begets another heresy, as you will see with the progression of Calvinism's tenets:

1. Total Depravity
2. Unconditional Election
3. Limited Atonement
4. Irresistible Grace
5. Perseverance Of The Saints

The progression of Calvinism goes as follows:

Total Depravity - all men are depraved and cannot come to God unless they are drawn. I agree that all men are depraved, but unlike Calvinists who say God only draws certain men, the Bible plainly teaches that Jesus draws "ALL MEN" to Himself

(John 12:32). Calvinism takes it to a heretical level, teaching that NO ONE is drawn unless chosen, which leads to the next heresy...

Unconditional Election - The Bible teaches that God in His foreknowledge knew who would get saved, so He chose them as the elect. This is *Conditional Election*, which is Biblical. Calvinism teaches the Devil's lie that God chose who will believe, and that is why they get saved. This is *Unconditional Election*, because you had no choice in the matter. Repeatedly in the Bible we find the word

"

whosoever

"

regarding salvation, clearly showing that all men have a choice (e.g., Romans 10:13; John 3:16). Since Calvinists believe only certain people are chosen for salvation, this begets the next heresy...

Limited Atonement - Calvinists teach Christ only died for the elect. They believe Jesus did not die on the cross for all those who were not chosen for salvation. We know this is a false teaching because 1st John 2:2 plainly says Jesus is not the propitiation for us only, but also for the

“

WHOLE WORLD.

” Note that all Scripture references in my blog are only to the inspired King James Bible. Since Calvinists foolishly think God chooses who will be saved, and that Christ only died for them, this begets the next heresy...

Irresistible Grace - God forces Himself on certain people that He chooses to be saved. It is difficult for me to comprehend how anybody could believe such utter nonsense! Calvinists like to use Romans 9:15 where God told Moses he will have mercy on whom He will have mercy (a quote from Exodus 33:19), to say that God chooses who will be saved. Folks, check for yourself and you will see in the Bible that this passage has absolutely NOTHING to do with salvation. There are actually some things that God cannot do! God cannot lie (Titus 1:2). God has promised **“**

to save them that believe

” **(1st Corinthians 1:21b).** All mankind has a choice to either accept or reject Jesus as their Savior! All these Calvinist false teachings beget the last falsehood...

Perseverance Of The Saints -

Since Calvinists believe that God randomly

chooses and forces Himself upon certain people, they claim that these people WILL persevere in holy living until the very end. Like Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), I believe in the Perseverance Of The Holy Spirit, that is, the Eternal Security of the believer (Ephesians 1:13). I do NOT believe that the saints must persevere in anything, which would be WORKS! As Christians we SHOULD live for Christ (Romans 12:1); not MUST (that is works, Titus 3:5); not WILL (that would be Calvinism, Romans 5:20). Once you are born-again, you have been JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS... **Acts 13:39, “ And by him *all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.”** That means ONCE SAVED ALWAYS SAVED!!!

Calvinists believe that those who are not chosen by God have no hope of ever being saved. I have met Moody Bible Institute graduates who do not believe in soulwinning. My father (1933-2010) was one of them. My Dad once said to me that people are either going to get saved or

not, so you don’t need to witness to them. Respectfully, I love my Dad, but he was very wrong in his theology. Moody Bible Institute poisoned his mind. America’s so-called

“

Bible colleges

”

are the primary source of heresy in this untoward generation! Every preacher I know that denies the inspiration of the King James Bible has attended a Bible college or seminary! To Hell with today’s corrupt religious institutions!!!

Calvinism is a false religion, not just a false doctrine which has crept into the Christian church! Calvinist churches (like the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) are religious cults, not legitimate New Testament churches! That is why they axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day in 2014, and have shunned me away since, even though I pleaded to return to church services because there was no where else to go. In hindsight, I think God was protecting me from being corrupted by their Satanic compromising—counterfeit Bible revisions, woeful lack of love for others, self-righteous hypocrisy, very bad attitudes, haughty arrogance, and false religion at Harvest—the Devil’s church!!!

> “’You can’t tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!’ Yes, I can tell you that! That’s what the Bible says. If you don’t come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don’t get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don’t have to stop one sin! You say, ’I’ve never heard a preacher say that.’ You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I’ve been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I’m going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, “[2]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible | [3]MP3”

1. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/how-calvinism-is-dividing-the-southern-baptist-convention_n_3399504?guccounter=1&guce_referrer=aHR0cHM6Ly93d3cuZ29vZ2xlLmNvbS8&gu
2. https://youtu.be/T1CpSOv92Jk
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3

1.3.14 Seventh-Day-Adventism Perverts The Blood of Jesus (2020-05-05 03:35)

Hebrews 9:24:-26, “

For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us:

Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: *but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself*.

”

Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA) call this heresy " [1]Investigative Judgment ," in which they claim Jesus investigates our individual lives to decide whether we are “worthy” to enter Heaven or not. The Bible already tells us that everyone is unworthy of salvation (Romans 3:10-23). SDA’s teach a form of Lordship Salvation, in which the life you choose to live must validate your profession of Christian faith. Thus, SDA’s require works to prove that one is really saved, which is a false gospel. Roman Catholics *frontload* the Gospel, requiring works to be saved. Seventh-Day Adventists *rearload* the Gospel, requiring works to prove you are saved. SDA prophetess

Ellen G. White (1827-1915)

confirms this in [2]her heretical book titled, “ [3] Steps To Christ,

” [4] which I expose . Miss White was an unsaved false prophetess, the most significant figure in the SDA false religion.

According to SDA dogma, Jesus entered into the heavenly Holy Place in the year 1844. There is absolutely no Biblical teaching of this. The Holy Bible does not set any particular dates concerning prophecy. SDA’s do some weird number crunching to twist the Word of God in order to come up with the year 1844. Jehovah’s Witnesses are guilty of doing the same nonsense. There are some striking similarities between these two cults. One big similarity is their denial of a literal burning Hell for all Christ-rejecters who die in their sins. SDA have many strange beliefs. The Bible teaches that Christ will reign for 1,000 years from Jerusalem, and that during this time (called the Millennium) Satan will be bound in chains in the bottomless pit (Revelation 20:2). However, SDA’s believe that [5]Satan will roam the earth instead during this time, and that all humanity will be asleep in the grave, so Satan will have no one to tempt. Only in that sense do they believe the Devil will be bound. SDA’s are really way out there in their religious dogma!

Seventh Day-Adventists say Jesus has been judging the saints in the heavenly Holy Place since 1844. Is any sinful human being “worthy” of heaven? Does not Romans 3:23 declare that we ALL HAVE SINNED? Yes, it most certain does! There is NO ONE “

worthy

”

to enter Heaven, which is exactly WHY Jesus needed to shed His blood on the cross for our sins, because we could not save ourselves.

We all deserve Hellfire, nothing better. But thanks be to God for sending His only begotten Son into the world to pay for our sins. **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”**

The false teaching that Christ entered into the heavenly Holy Place in 1844 is exclusive to Seventh Day-Adventism. It is a foolish doctrine, totally unbiblical, which perverts the High Priestly work of Christ. We learn in the book of Hebrews that Jesus ONCE entered into the Holy Place. Christ did this after He resurrected from the dead, which is why He commanded Mary Magdalene *not to touch* Him in John 20:17. Yet just a few versus later in John 20:27 we find Jesus inviting doubting Thomas to touch His hand, feet and side. During this time between verses 17 and 27, Jesus went to Heaven and appeared before the Father on our behalf, sprinkling His liquid blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). We are saved solely BY THE BLOOD of the Lamb of God (Romans 5:9; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5, 7:14), and not by Christ analyzing who is worthy or not based upon our earthly performance. I plead with you dear friend to run from Seventh Day-Adventism. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

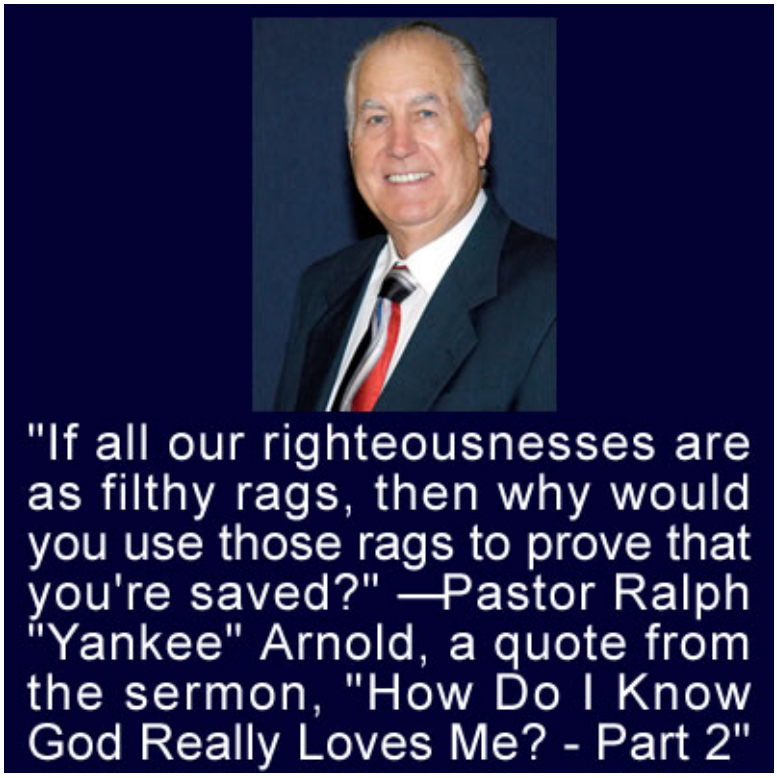

[7]How Do I Know God Really Loves Me - Part Two | [8]Part One (Dr. Yankee Arnold)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Seventh-Day%20Adventist/ij.htm
2. https://www.lovethetruth.com/false_religion/sda/religion_without_salvation.htm
3. https://www.lovethetruth.com/false_religion/sda/religion_without_salvation.htm
4. https://www.lovethetruth.com/false_religion/sda/religion_without_salvation.htm
5. https://www.adventist.org/articles/making-sense-of-the-millennium
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj9JpXDM14ZNPd5BEkcXv7nfdX7iXU6OOnGaFF7jXkqxZarpnCxXWuG-IkgSjpOE-ctOnxawHgIx9FK5O5uRwknZxO-GvFxhh0UlJS
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/how_do_i_know_god_really_loves_me_02.mp3
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/how_do_i_know_god_really_loves_me_01.mp3

1.3.15 The Death Of The Passover Lamb Was Not Enough (2020-05-05 11:00)

Exodus 12:12-13, “For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods

of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the LORD.

And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *WHEN I SEE THE BLOOD*, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. ”

When the Lord was going to pass over Egypt and destroy the firstborn, He said to Moses and Aaron in Exodus 12:13 to apply the blood of the lamb to the doorposts of the home.

The death of the lamb wasn’t enough—the blood had to be applied Mr. MacArthur! God wasn’t looking for a dead lamb in the backyard, God was looking for the BLOOD APPLIED on the doorposts and lintel (doorplate) above the door. The blood had to be [1]applied. John MacArthur’s entire ministry is flawed, and he is a false prophet, because he is WRONG on the most important Christian doctrine of all—Jesus’ precious literal liquid blood! No genuinely saved person would ever deny the redemptive power of Jesus’ physical blood!

> **“Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but BY HIS OWN BLOOD he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.” —Hebrews 9:12**

If the Old Testament high priest killed the lamb and went home, the sins of the people were not atoned for. The lamb’s blood had to be carried by a bowl into the holy of holies and applied to the mercy seat (which rested upon the Ark Of The Covenant).

Here are the eloquent words of Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) concerning the importance of the blood being applied...

> In the Old Testament, the High Priest killed two goats on the Day of Atonement. The blood of one goat was taken by the High Priest into the Holy Place to the Ark of the Covenant. On the top of the Ark of the Covenant was the Mercy Seat. Over that Mercy Seat were two cherubims beaten out of pure gold. Between the wings of those cherubims was the Glory of God. The blood from the goat that was sacrificed was

applied to the proper place which was the Mercy Seat. If the blood did not get to the Mercy Seat, then it was the proper price, but not paid to the proper place. It would have been no more valid than that check written but not paid to the creditor.

If the blood of Jesus was left on the ground at the cross, that means it did not get to the Holy Place and is not valid. "What can wash away my sin? Nothing but the blood of Jesus." It is not just the blood shed, but also the blood applied.

God told Moses to instruct the people to apply the blood of the lamb at the Passover. When He passed over and saw the blood of that lamb, He would withhold His judgment. God did not judge them based on His omniscience. He made a point of letting them know that He would not judge them only when He saw the blood. It was not enough that the blood was shed. The blood had to be properly applied.

SOURCE: '[2]THE PRICE OF THE CHURCH,' by Pastor Jack Hyles

From the blood of the animal which God killed to provide clothing for Adam and Eve in Genesis 3:21, to the saints whose robes are washed in the blood of the Lamb in Revelation 7:14, the theme of the Holy Bible is the blood of Jesus Christ!!!

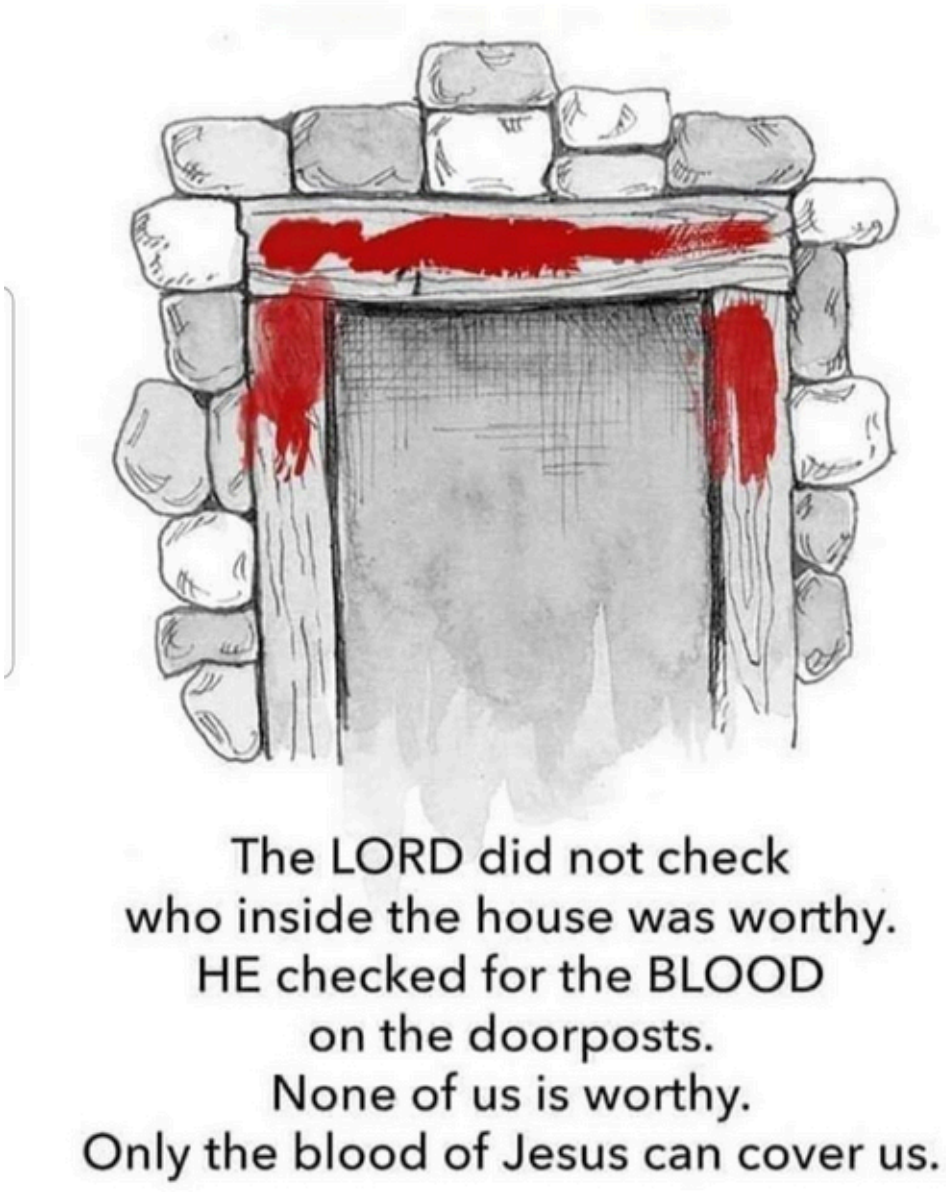

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/salvation_webpages/09-blood_applied_in_heaven.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/The%20Church/price_for_the_church-chap_14.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZTnuOUBcxd6IZMo_VYMbYmJKGg_F6Kwdf_zRBHu7SYZOVIcYtQV9aARk7jOwvLAZ4m0JRoeTWJDBSE6rBdvi8XUE1QFklYWVyp0O

1.3.16 Wacky Young Earthers: 'Dinosaurs On Ark Grew Slower' (2020-05-06 00:30)

1st Timothy 4:7, " But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself rather unto godliness." ... 2nd Timothy 4:4, " And they shall turn away their ears

from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."

The book's authors desperately grasp for straws to boost up their straw-man heresy...

> "God could well have chosen specimens He knew would undergo their growth spurt as soon as they left the Ark. This would solve the common skeptical objections of fitting and feeding huge dinosaurs on the Ark. That is, the dinosaurs weren't actually that huge while they were on board. The growth spurt just after leaving the Ark would also mean that they could quickly outgrow potential predators."

> SOURCE: "THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK," copyright 2006 by Creative Ministries International; pages 247-248.

What you've just read is typical of the unscholarly rubbish, bizarre assumptions and junk science of Young Earth advocates! Since there is no logical way that hundreds of dinosaur species could fit onto the Ark, Young Earth advocates are forced to shrink the size of the dinosaurs, minimize the number of dinosaurs, and even slow down their growth rate! How ludicrous! This is the **"science falsely so-called"** that the Bible warns us about in **1st Timothy 6:20b.** Clearly, dinosaurs DIDN'T co-exist with mankind. **1st Timothy 6:20, "O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called."**

The Bible warns us about "OPPOSITIONS TO SCIENCE"! The Greek word for "oppositions" in 1st Timothy 6:20 is antithesis and means "conflict" (i.e., a conflicting theory). The word "science" is the Greek word *gnosis* and means "knowing" (i.e., knowledge). Thus, the Bible is warning us to avoid conflicting theories with factual science. For something to be true science (meaning: the study of), it must first be observable, testable and documentable. Evolution is none of these! Certainly, the bogus theory of evolution conflicts with all established laws and principles of legitimate science. Evolution is FALSE science!

Furthermore, the claim that dinosaurs lived amongst man and boarded the ark of Noah's time is also a gross opposition of legitimate science! Beware of anyone who teaches that dinosaurs boarded Noah's ark! Nor did dinosaurs live at the same time as men. Science proves that the earth is very old, just as the Bible teaches in Psalms 102:25, "Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."

The Bible plainly teaches an Old Earth view...

[1]The Truth About Evolution; Or, Don't Let Satan Make A Monkey Out Of You (.PDF file)

[2]Only One Continent Until After The Flood | [3]MP3 (by Pastor Max D. Younce)

[4]The Fallacy Of Young Earth Creationism—Part 5 - [5]4 - [6]3 - [7]2 - [8]1 (videos by Dr. Younce)

Ecclesiastes 11:5 and **12:4, "As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.... For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."**

Basically, proponents of an Old Earth view believe that the earth was created by God—did not evolve—has existed for millions (if not billions) of years—and that the human race is young, having only been in existence for 6,000 years (since 4,000 BC). Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) and Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) believed this and so do I. This is often called the 'Gap Principle' (that is, a time gap between Genesis 1:1 and 1:2). I don't call it a theory because it is not a "theory."

The Hebrew word for "created" in Genesis 1:1 is *bara*, which means "(absolutely) to create." The Hebrew word for "made" in Scriptures such as Genesis 1:6 is *asah* and means "to do or make, in the broadest sense and widest application." The fact that the word created in Genesis 1:1 is ABSOLUTE concerning creation, but all other words thereafter are not absolute, tells us that there was a big difference in what God was doing here. God created the universe out of nothing in Genesis 1:1, but then He remodeled creation beginning in Genesis 1:2c when His Spirit moved upon the waters.

Sir William Ramsay (1852-1916), a far greater all around scholar than any Modernist living or dead, has defined a Modernist as: "One who knows all that I do not know, who fixes the limits of the possible, and knows exactly what is impossible. The world is not dark to him: he is born and cradled, and grown to manhood in the intensity of a great light. He knows all things, and he is content and happy in his utter ignorance."

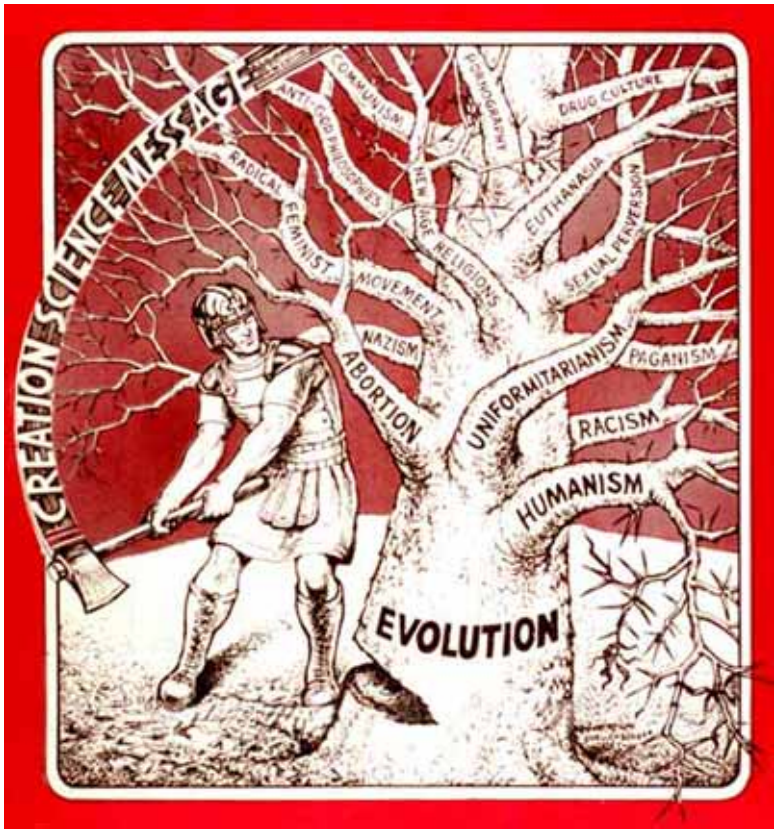

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/evolution.pdf
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/only_one_continent.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/only_one_continent.mp3
4. http://youtu.be/zmzwWQb162Y
5. http://youtu.be/2EgnwcyzQqk
6. http://youtu.be/TQB5-bDW1fQ
7. http://youtu.be/hA8pdoesw7c
8. http://youtu.be/L6TyhWB1u1U
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEitiqsYAvqazZmKXGy2jP25o5N3nEmM_wh5bNgp6t-NqJ2drVwJX7aHIMKHC-SrmupPVuOP77kz7DyrGwG5UqgyzKFQRwDyyJhXIGa

---

1.3.17 Jesus Died For The Sins Of The Whole World (2020-05-06 01:00)

1st John 2:1-2, " My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: And *he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world*. "

Could the Bible be any plainer than the preceding Bible passage, which teaches that Jesus Christ died for all mankind? I think not. If, as John MacArthur and other Calvinists teach, God chooses who will and won't be saved, then why does the Word of God repeatedly proclaim that Christ died for the WORLD? For example,

John 3:16 proclaims:

> **"For God so loved *the world*, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

The Bible teaches that "

whosoever

may be saved, simply by trusting upon the Lord Jesus Christ to receive God's gift of forgiveness of sins.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Salvation is having our sins forever washed away by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st John 1:7).

1st John 4:14 states:

> **"And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of *the world*."**

Here again we plainly read that Christ DIED FOR THE WORLD, not just for the saints. Jesus could not be the Savior of "THE WORLD" if He only chose some to believe.

1st Timothy 4:10 plainly states:

> **"For therefore we both labor and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men*, specially of those that believe."**

The Bible is very clear! Jesus is the Savior of all men. Jesus paid for the sins of all humanity. If you die in your sins and burn in Hellfire, it will be your own fault. Eternal life is a **“ free gift ” (Romans 5:15b).** Unbelief is the only sin which can prevent a person from going to Heaven. Everyone who believes upon the Lord is going to Heaven. **Acts 10:43,**

“

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins.

”

There’s that word "whosoever" again. In the Greek that means *anybody!*

John 12:47 states:

> **“And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to *save the world*.”**

In John Calvin’s heretical teachings, one of the five major tenets of Calvinism is called [1]Limited Atonement (which says Christ only died for the elect). I will close with a helpful statement from Pastor Ralph “

Yankee

”

Arnold, and then an article by Pastor Bob Gray Sr. ...

Calvinism lie = They believe, because they were chosen.

The truth = We were chosen, because we believe!

[2]The Deceptive Doctrine of Calvinism (Dr. Bob Gray Sr.)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/limited_atonement.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/calvinism/deceptive_doctrine_of_calvinism.htm

---

1.3.18 Is Your Pastor A Fool? (2020-05-06 23:02)

Proverbs 23:9, " Speak not in the ears of a fool: for *he will despise the wisdom* of thy words. "

I am careful to use words in their proper context. I started to titled this article: "Is Your Pastor An Idiot?" But then I went to check the dictionary meaning of an "idiot," and found that it means, "

a person of subnormal intelligence

." Pastors in nearly every case are not lacking in intelligence, so I do not think they are idiots. So then I considered the title: "Is Your Pastor Stupid?" But I went to check the dictionary's meaning of "stupid," which refers to

"a person who is not very bright.

" Well, nearly all pastors are bright people, and gifted in some way. So I certainly do not think today's pastors are idiots or stupid. So I pondered the matter and sought for the proper word to describe today's indifferent pastors concerning the truth.

Our text verse gives us the answer

__"

a fool.

"

Proverbs 23:9, " Speak not in *the ears of a fool*: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words. " I have spent my life as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher trying to convince a bunch of fools in the pulpit that the modern Bible revisions have been corrupted by the Devil. This is not my *opinion*, it is a fact. Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own *facts*. I went to check the dictionary's meaning of a fool, which is

"a person who lacks good judgment.

" In Proverbs 23:9, the Bible defines

“a fool” as someone who refuses to heed wise words.

The Hebrew word for “

despise

”

in Proverbs 23:9 is *booz* which means

“

to disrespect.

”

When you *respect* something, you hold it in high r

egard highly, thinking much of it. So the Bible is saying that when you speak words of wisdom to a fool, they won’t place high regard on what you are saying. Ladies and gentleman, Bob Jones University is a ship of fools today! Despite being warned by God-fearing believers for a half-century, they have no regard for THE TRUTH that Satan has corrupted the modern Bible revisions.

All Modern Bible Revisions Are Corrupt

[1]All modern Bible versions are corrupt. Satan is a beautiful liar! Anyone skilled in grammar understands the importance of words. All of the Bibles on the market today say different things. For example: Philippians 2:6 in the King James Bible teaches that Jesus is God, but the same verse in the [2]New International Version (NIV) says that Jesus is not God. They both cannot be correct. The NIV is wrong! They should call it the “

Non Inspired Version

”!

[3]Here is a helpful chart showing the origin of all modern corrupt Bibles versus the origin of the trustworthy inspired King James Bible. The King James is not

“

a version,

”

it is the Holy Bible!

Perhaps the most damaging and damning of omissions in new corrupted Bible versions is the complete obliteration of the word “godhead” from Acts 17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9. If you warn the average Baptist pastor nowadays, they couldn’t care less. They Bible calls such men FOOLS!!!

Another damaging and needless change is the diluting of **1st Timothy 3:16** from **“God was manifest in the flesh”** in the King James Bible, to “He appeared in the flesh” in the New International Version (NIV). Who is “He”? Please notice that there is a drastic difference in meaning between “appeared” and “manifest.” To appear simply means “to be seen” but to manifest oneself means “to make known.” The King James Bible teaches in 1st Timothy 3:16 that God the Father was made known to the world in the fleshly human incarnation of the Lord Jesus Christ. Literally, the Godhead became a living man and dwelt among us (Colossians 2:9; John 1:1-3,14 - Note: All Scripture quotes are only from the trustworthy King James Bible).

The NIV is Satanic, saying that Jesus (He) appeared in a body. That’s what it reads. Now does that truly convey the proper meaning of the Word of God? No, it does not. The King James Bible says that GOD WAS MANIFEST (revealed) IN THE FLESH!!! By changing this verse, modern Bible butchers attack the deity of Christ. Such minor changes may seem harmless to a Christian who was raised up spiritually on the King James Bible, because you can fall back on the King James; but a churchgoer today who has never seen a King James Bible is in BIG TROUBLE theologically! [4]Look at what the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) does to pervert the meaning of repentance. Instead of teaching that repentance is *a change of mind* (Greek, noun: *metanoia*), the modern revisions change it to require *a change of lifestyle* to be saved. That is a counterfeit gospel (Galatians 1:6-9; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Modern Bible versions change every mention of people “WORSHIPPING” Jesus, reducing it to a mere “KNELT” or “BOWED.” You can kneel before a king without worshipping him. A man can kneel to propose to his fiancee without worshipping her. The Bible says repeatedly that many people “worshipped” Jesus (e.g., the leper in Matthew 8:2). Why would translators diminish people worshipping our blessed God and Savior? The NIV butchers **Psalms 9:17**. Instead of saying that **“the wicked shall be turned into hell”** as the faithful King James Bible (KJB), the NIV says they go to the realm of the dead, which makes no sense, because that’s also where the righteous go.

Romans 10:9 in the NIV is the basis of the Lordship Salvation false plan of salvation in most Baptist churches today. This heresy says that an admitted sinner in God’s eyes cannot get saved by simply believing on the risen Christ Who died in their place on the cross, was buried and resurrected three days later. That is the simple Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Lordship Salvation adds the unbiblical requirement to forsake sinful bad habits, commit one’s entire life to serve Christ, and turn away from a lifestyle of sin. No one has ever been saved by forsaking their sins. Adding anything to faith alone in Christ is dead religion, which cannot produce the new birth by the Spirit of God. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people to live the Christian life without ever being born-again!

The Holy Bible Is Our Spiritual Weapon

Many people have traded in their faithful King James Bible sword for a modern plastic knife. Ephesians 6:17 teaches that the Bible is part of the believer’s armour, our weapon. The Word of God is the sword of the Spirit. If I were the Devil, I would try to deceive Christians by convincing them that something is wrong with their King James Bible, and then offer them a new version that is allegedly better and easier to read, while changing important doctrinal passages concerning Christ’s deity, salvation and the character of Christ. The serpent came to Eve in Eden and shook her confidence in the Word of God. Then the serpent offered her new advice to follow. Eve was deceived.

I’ve never met anyone who defended their New International Version (NIV) like faithful Christians defend their beloved KJB. The NIV is like a cheap whore, verses a beloved wife that a jealous husband would defend to the death. I’ve never met anyone who could quote verse-after-verse from any modern Bible. The so-called “new and improved” Bibles read like a comic book or daily newspaper. The King James Bible was written in the beauty of the Elizabethan English language. We don’t rewrite Shakespeare to make it easier to understand; but rather, we study it in the beauty of the language in which it was written.

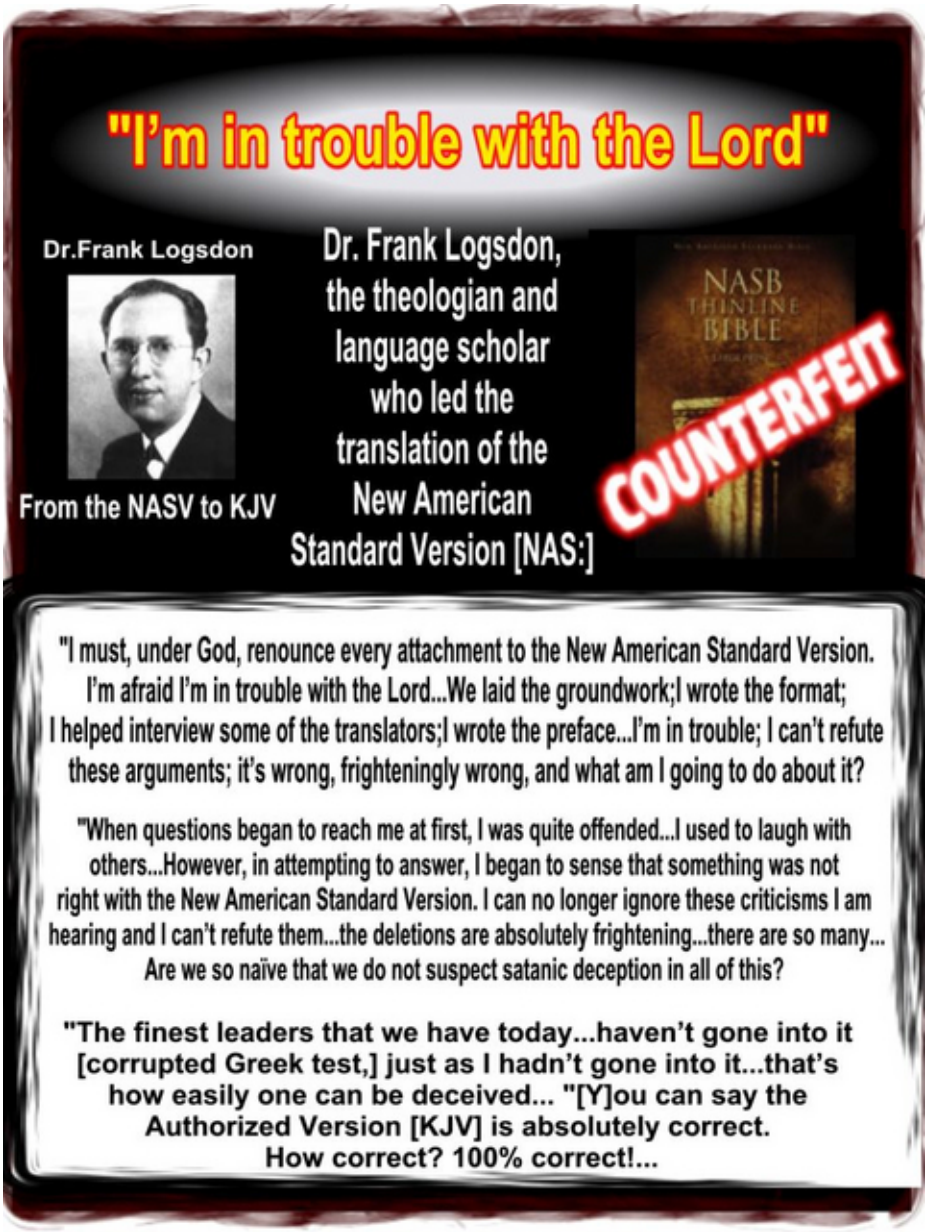

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/all_corrupt.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/why.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/kjb_chart-large.gif
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjqNXrjoDVvwmt3FBhs2TfCzyD3bWjEq1ePE2ux5FcpCFcR48WaswrquJ-azAWJ1rZc1_aJilO3evcJF45GCjDNyVbnmOWtoxrh0qU

1.3.19 Sin Existed Before Genesis 1:2 (2020-05-06 23:30)

2nd Peter 2:4, "For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment."

1096

Adam's sin did not cause Lucifer and one-third of the angels to fall. Sin existed prior to Adam, for it was Satan who sinned in trying to get Eve to sin. Adam's sin brought sin and death into the world that we know today. If Satan was created in Genesis, then God made the Devil. This is not what the Bible teaches.

We read that Lucifer became Satan by his own free-will, when he sought in Isaiah 14:14 to be EQUAL with God. This is the sin of feminists today who desire to be EQUAL with man's authority in the marriage, home, church and society. In every society where women rise to EQUALITY with men, there is lesbianism and abortion, corrupt women judges and preachers, and every evil work.

The fact that Satan (Revelation 20:2) was the serpent in the Garden Of Eden proves that he already existed before Genesis 1:2 when God began to REMODEL the earth. Those who advocate a Young Earth and claim that sin didn't exist prior to Adam don't know what they're talking about. Lucifer sinned. The Angels who followed him rebelled and sinned in so doing. What Satan did to Eve was a sin, for he deceived her to harm her. Eve then led Adam into sin. Then the entire human race was plunged into sin and death.

It is easy to get caught-up into a heresy if we're not diligent to try (test) the spirits as 1st John 4:1 commands. Dr. Walt Brown of CreationScience.com teaches on his website that dinosaurs boarded the Ark and went for a ride with Noah for one year. Dinosaurs on the Ark? I don't think so! I'd say that about 90 % of all the professed Christian websites are teaching a Young Earth view (and they're all wrong!). Most of those Young Earth ministries try to support their claim by evidencing that mankind has only been here for 6,000 years.

They're piggybacking their lie of a Young Earth on the truth of a Young Human Civilization! There is no debate whatsoever that humanity DIDN'T exist prior to 4,004 BC! The human race is 6,000 years old. This truth is easily evidenced by the advancement of humanity's writings, inventions, knowledge and population —all attesting to the fact that mankind began around 4,000 BC.

I actually heard a preacher proclaiming to his congregation that the solar system centers around the earth. He said only heretics teach that the sun is the center of our solar system. Albeit, astronomy evidences that the planets rotate around the sun, which is the largest mass in our planetary system. He took **Joshua 10:13** out of context, which says **“the sun stood still, and the moon stayed.”** So this guy concluded that the sun must rotate around the earth.

The scientific truth is that all of the heavenly bodies are moving and rotating around each other. Thank God for hillbilly preachers; I love them every one if they still believe that the King James Bible is inspired and preach the truth from it. Amen! However, many people with college degrees won’t listen to an ignorant man who blatantly goes against legitimate science. Dinosaurs could not plausible have existed along with mankind 4,500 years ago.

To learn more, please read ’[1]FALLEN ANGELS PROVE OLD EARTH.’

> Sir William Ramsay (1852-1916), a far greater all around scholar than any Modernist living or dead, has defined a Modernist as: "One who knows all that I do not know, who fixes the limits of the possible, and knows exactly what is impossible. The world is not dark to him: he is born and cradled, and grown to manhood in the intensity of a great light. He knows all things, and he is content and happy in his utter ignorance."

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/fallen_angels.htm

---

1.3.20 Incompatibility of Lordship Salvation With The Gospel (2020-05-07 01:00)

The following excellent information by Dr. Hank Lindstrom is from the helpful Christian website, Get God’s Gift...

THE INCOMPATIBILITY OF THE LORDSHIP GOSPEL WITH THE GOSPEL OF GRACE

"But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed." Galatians 1:8,9

The importance of this question can't be overestimated in relation to both salvation and sanctification. The message of faith only and the message of commitment of life can't both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a false gospel and come under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel.

"It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." Ryrie, Charles. Balancing the Christian Life. Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170).

"The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." Howard, William. "Is Faith Enough to Save?" Bibliotheca Sacra. January-March, 1942 (p.99).

"This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.'" Hook, H. Phillip. "A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith." Bibliotheca Sacra. April-June, 1964 (p.

133, 138).

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." Hodges, Zane C. The Hungry Inherit. Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." Post, Roger. "The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament." Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." Lindsey, Hal. The Liberation of Planet Earth. Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian". Pentecost, J. Dwight. Design for Discipleship. Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". Harrison, Everett F. "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No." Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." Unger, Merrill F. God is Waiting to Meet You. Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." Chafer, Lewis Sperry. Salvation. Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

SUMMARY

Lordship salvation is where someone teaches that there must be a commitment to Christ as Lord of one's life in order to be saved. Recently there has been a modification of this position to say that willingness to be controlled by the Lord at the time of salvation is all that is required in addition to faith in order to be saved. The message of faith only and the message of faith

plus commitment of life can't both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a FALSE GOSPEL and comes under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel. Galatians 1:8, 9 says, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that you have received, let him be accursed." If only committed people are saved people, then where is there room for carnal Christians? What kind of dedication must be preached to people, if in order to be saved, they have already dedicated their lives to the Lord? Where do you stop if you start adding something else to this which is the gospel revealed in the Bible? Look at what God says about adding to the revelation of Jesus Christ (gospel), "For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book (Revelation 22:18)." The Bible plainly declares that we are saved by faith, and not by works. Where does it say this? Ephesians 2:8, 9 "For by grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. Not of works, lest any man should boast." What are you trusting in to get you to heaven?

* Written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom

The moment you put your trust in Jesus Christ, God who can read your mind knows, saves YOU and gives you the Gift of God, eternal Life.

You do not need anyone to pray over you, or pray for you, because this is between you and God in heaven. Because of your new trust in the shed blood of Jesus Christ you are now a child of God. Before you trusted in Jesus, God was your creator but now and forevermore he will be your father.

You are saved in a moment of time, because you are trusting in the true Savior now, not working your way to heaven day by day which is not even possible.

Once saved you can never be lost, for any reason. This is because you were born spiritually the moment you put your trust in Him. Just like your physical birth which brought you into this human world, your spiritual birth gave you a new spiritual life that is permanent. You were

born-again, made righteous and holy in Gods eyes. In fact you have the righteousness of God himself, your are sinless and perfect in God's eyes now and that's why you can enter into a perfect heaven.

My favorite saying is:

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

You MUST put ALL your trust in Jesus to be saved, trust in the blood that He shed on the cross, trust that He is God in the flesh, trust that He made the complete payment for your sins, not just part; He paid for ALL of your sins (past, present, and future)! Trust that He rose again from the dead after 3 days and 3 nights, and in return for this trust, He gives YOU Eternal Life. All false Christians put part of their trust in Jesus and part of their trust the Church and part of their trust in themselves. If you put 99.99 % trust in Jesus and 00.01 % in something else, you will go to hell. It must be 100 % trust in Jesus and what He did and 0 % in you or your church! This information in critical... (grace always cancels works!) You are going to hell if it's by your works or you are going to heaven by Gods grace. It's as simple as that.

So I guess the question comes down to who are you trusting. Are you trusting yourself to get to heaven by being a good person and giving lots of money to your church or are you trusting Jesus, the lamb of God, that was slain for the sins of the world to get you to heaven? You receive the Gift of God (Eternal Life) as soon as you stop trusting in yourself, your church, your synagogue, your mosque, your money, or any other works and put your trust in Him and Him ALONE, Jesus Christ, Yeshua, The King of Kings, the Everlasting Father, the Prince of Peace, the Alpha and Omega, the Mighty God.

False religions are everywhere and they will find you, the one true God and His plan of salvation must be found.

If all this makes sense to you and you would like to trust Jesus as your personal Savior right now then tell the Mighty God in Heaven of your decision to trust Jesus Christ as your only hope of heaven. Tell Him that you are no longer putting your trust in your actions, or your church, or your church membership, or in your money, or in your Rabbi, or in your synagogue or your Mosque but that you are putting all of your trust in Him and the shed blood of the cross to pay your sin debt. Thank Him for doing it for you! Thank Him for giving you the Gift of Eternal Life that He paid for with His life. There is no greater deed than that of laying down your life for another.

Will you trust Jesus as your Savior right now, the one who shed His precious blood on the cross of Calvary to pay for all your sins?

Sinners Prayer

Lord, I admit that I'm a sinner & I don't understand a whole lot about the bible, but I do believe that Jesus Christ died & paid for my sins in full, by His death & shed blood on the cross. I trust right now the He died for me, was buried & rose again from the dead and will live forever more. I trust Jesus Christ right now to save me, to be my savior, to forgive my sins & to give me the GIFT OF GOD Eternal Life. Amen

By reading this sinners prayer aloud, you are putting your trust in God and His plan of salvation. You are not saved by saying this prayer, you are saved the moment your mind made the switch from trusting in yourself to putting your COMPLETE TRUST IN JESUS CHRIST. That moment may have been five paragraphs up on this page or that moment may have been on another one of our pages. You will not feel any different, but you will be changed and changed for the better forever. Once you have trusted Jesus as your savior and received his gift of eternal life, this gift can NEVER be lost. You can NEVER go to hell for ANY reason. Your past, present and future sins were paid in full the moment you put your trust in Him. You are blameless and Holy in God's eyes now and FOREVER. If you have eternal life today what kind of life will you have in five years? ETERNAL! What kind of life will you have in ten years? ETERNAL!! What kind of life will you have in 50 years? ETERNAL!!! God does not give probationary life or temporary life, His gift is ETERNAL LIFE! Thanks be to GOD!

Why be good, now that I am assured of going to heaven? Because God's law of sowing and reaping still applies to you and me. You will reap what you sow. You will reap more than you sow and you will reap later than you sow. If you drink alcohol like a fish, you will reap a diseased liver. If you smoke like a chimney everyday, you will reap lung cancer. If you rob, murder, and steal you will reap a life in prison. You will reap what you sow. I guarantee it! Now that you are saved, when you do good things you WILL be rewarded here on earth and in Heaven. And when you do bad things you WILL lose rewards that God had planned on giving you here on earth and in Heaven. But you will **NEVER** lose your guarantee of going to heaven. That can never be lost for any reason!! You have God's word that your salvation can never be lost for any reason. You did not earn salvation and you do not work to keep salvation! Eternal Life, salvation, being born again, becoming a child of God, was, is, and always will be the GIFT OF GOD.

Remember: If your not saved forever... you are not saved!

Why is this true you might ask? Because if a person is not sure that they are saved TODAY / RIGHT NOW it means that they are still trying to be the savior! They can't be sure they are going to heaven because they don't know what sin's they may commit next week, next month or next year. We who have trusted in Jesus alone, can have comfort knowing that all our sins have been paid in full on the Cross of Calvary (past, present, and future sins). Jesus has already died for my sins so I don't need to pay for any sin I have or will commit in the future because Jesus already paid the price in full with His blood. So called Christians who say that you can lose your salvation because of suicide or murder or falling away from the church don't have a clue what the Bible says and clearly have not trusted Jesus ALONE!

Biblical Salvation is forsaking any other means of salvation but Christ and casting ourselves fully upon Him for eternal life.

The Gift of God, Eternal Life can never be lost once possessed for any reason. John 6:39 " And this is the Father's will which hath sent Me, that of all which He hath

given Me I should LOSE NOTHING, but should raise it up again at the last day." You have God's promise that once you put your trust in Jesus you can never be lost for ANY reason whatsoever.

"For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance" Romans 11:29 Again, God is telling you that this Gift of God that you have just received is without repentance. He can never take His gift back for any reason, no matter how bad you get, or how bad your sins are it is not possible. God would have to cease to exist for that to happen because He cannot lie.

SOURCE: [1]Lordship Salvation » How to get into Heaven

1. http://www.getgodsgift.org/index.php?p=1_20_Lordship-Salvation

---

1.3.21 Conceal Don't Reveal Ladies (2020-05-07 03:30)

1st Peter 2:11, "Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, *which war against the soul*;"

These are perilous times in America! The ungodly media has succeeded in indoctrinating women to think it is perfectly fine and acceptable to walk around nearly nude, anywhere there is water. Literally, all many women wear is a piece of string. I am shocked when I see how little clothing many women wear at the beach, by swimming pools, and anywhere there is water in public. It is sinful. Moreover, it is evil, because these women intentionally wear little clothing. Evil is premeditated sin. A lot of women today mock and laugh at Bible preaching against immodest dress. It shouldn't come as a surprise that those same women think they have a right to murder a human being in the womb. Mothers, your body STOPS wear your baby's body begins! An abortion doesn't make a woman unpregnant, it just makes her the mother of a DEAD BABY!

Our text Bible verse from 1st Peter 2:11 warns against FLESHLY LUSTS, which war against the soul. I call America a "mousetrap society," because everywhere we turn sin is flaunted and promoted, but then when people take the bait, they go to prison for years to come or life. It is disturbing how Hollywood promotes perverse behavior in movies, that a person would

end up in prison if they did the same thing in reality. Albeit, that is a different sermon. God commands Christian ladies to cover-up. **1st Timothy 2:9, "In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;"** Many people disobey the Holy Bible and attempt to justify it. We see women pastors today, which is a total violation of the Scriptures (1st Timothy 2:12). We see the Roman Catholic church forbidding priests to marry, which again is a total violation of the Scriptures (1st Timothy 4:1-3). God commands women to cloth themselves in modest behavior, showing that they have moral behavior.

Most women have no idea how a man's mind works. When a women wears pants, she is drawing the attention of men to her physical beauty, which is sinful, because it causes men to lust. Men are going to try to lust anyway, but when a woman dresses immodestly, she enables him to do so. You say, "Boy you have a dirty mind!" No, I have a man's mind. We've got a bunch of dumb mamas today, who fail to teach their daughters how to dress, sit and behave. The perverse people who produced the disturbing show "Dance Moms" ought to be in prison. American society today openly accepts public nudity, the consequences of which can be heard in the daily news nationwide. We've become a nation of whores, fornicators, whoremongers, adulterers, perverts and homosexuals! It all begins with the manner one dresses, which greatly affects ones mindset toward morality! A woman who wears a long dress is much less likely to behave in an immoral manner than a woman in a bikini.

I am grieved when I see women, young and old alike today, covered in ugly tattoo ink. Boy, the Devil saw you coming! 1st Corinthians 3:16-17 teaches that the Christian's BODY is the temple of the indwelling Holy Spirit. God doesn't want us marking up our body with permanent ink. I don't care if someone has good intentions to get a tattoo, it is wrong to mark up the temple of the Holy Spirit. There is nothing as beautiful, to me, than a Christian woman who smiles, wearing no makeup at all, and she has a kind, sweet and shamefaced humble spirit. These boisterous women today, combat veterans, impudent in their faces, have been taken captive by the Devil, lacking femininity on every level. Satan's agenda today is to blur the lines between the sexes. [1]Check out this shocking Satanism video.

There is nothing as ugly in this world as a feminist! There is nothing as offense to a real man, than a loud-mouth woman who seeks to take charge. A godly woman understands than the Lord intended for men to lead, and she submits to masculine leadership in her home, church and community. In every case I an aware of where women have disobeyed the Holy Bible, usurping authority over the church pulpit, they have taught heresy!

We need a revival of godly women in America. You don't have to [2]wear dresses all the time ladies. I love to see ladies in culottes. Skorts are proper as well. [3]Every woman can wear modest swimwear. The Bible mentions the attire of a harlot. **Proverbs 7: 10, "And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.**

" Clearly, the way a woman dresses sends a message to men. Every decent man respects a woman in a dress. I sure do! The human body is sacred. We've lost our respect in America for sacred things. The marriage act is sacred. The life of a child in the womb is sacred. The abortion industry has undermined our soul as a nation! [4]We need a Bible revival in America!!!

[5]

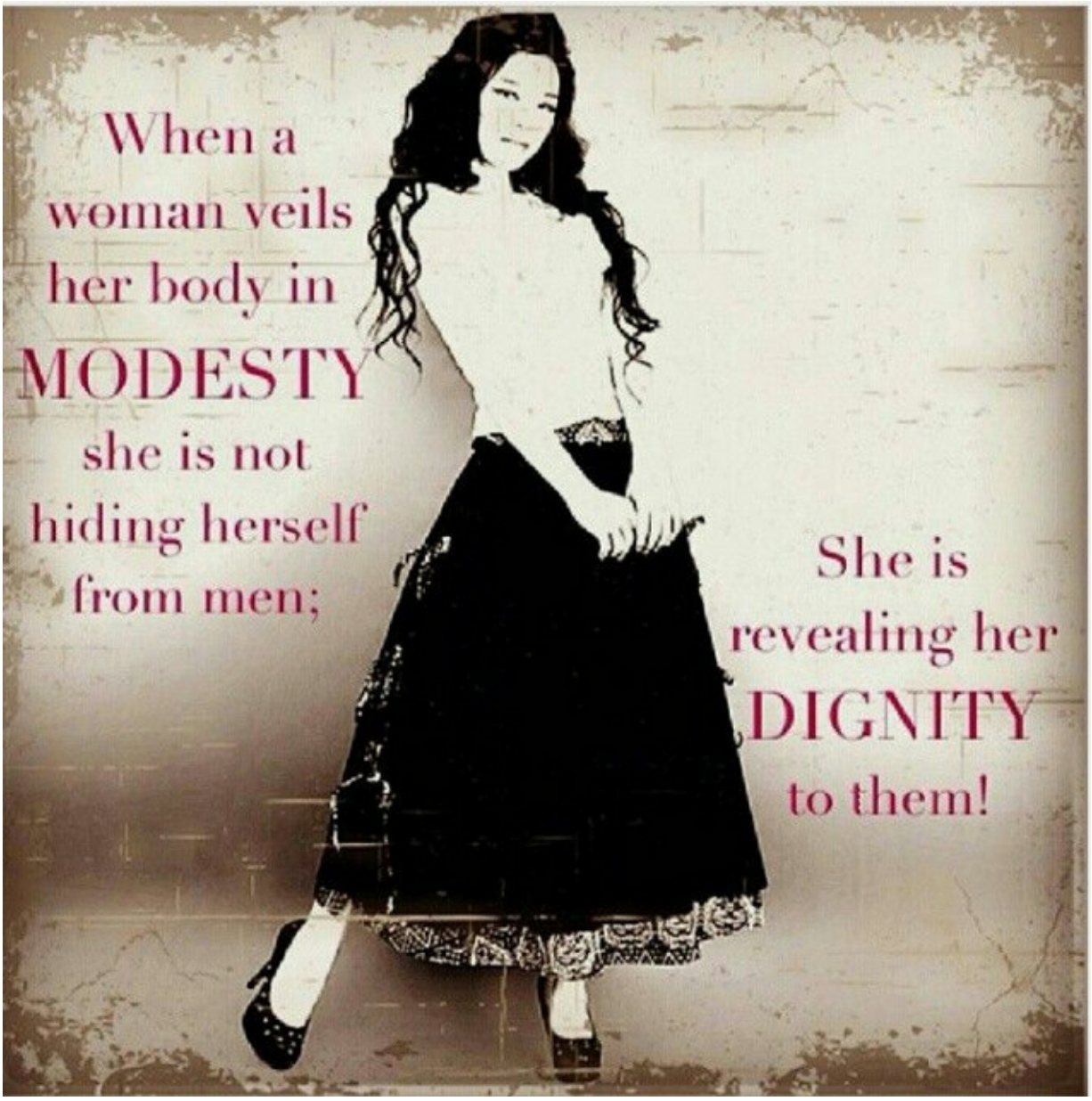

1. https://youtu.be/_bWlF8k8ZkA?t=588
2. https://www.amazon.com/gp/product/B01LX00WLI/ref=ppx_yo_dt_b_asin_title_o01_s00?ie=UTF8&psc=1
3. https://www.cuteandcovered.com/
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEitFjKxcx1499pUY5NZqqx7ZOGbfEslQACBFMhS4-sT-aPertiC1rMLaRoDFG8_xXSeI9_VCUHeo3uoPVtute9yjQI3O0p71Ygaqrh

---

1.3.22 The True Agenda Behind The Coronavirus (2020-05-07 12:30)

Ephesians 6:12, “For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against

spiritual wickedness in high places.”

My humble opinion is that this is all a manmade hoax intended to usher in World Government. I know that sounds too cruel to be true, but consider that the perpetrators behind 911 have never been brought to justice (and never will until God judges them in eternity - Ecclesiastes 5:8). The way that the American news media pounced on this, beginning with the first Coronavirus death on January 9, 2020 is very suspicious. Since the years following 911, seeing how the crisis was used to set up a domestic police states, I have suspected that more was to come. Here it is in 2020! I believe this whole pandemic is a fraud. The virus is real, but it is being extremely overblown, creating hysteria worldwide. Police have been seen beating citizens in India. Americans in San Diego are being fined $1,000 (also facing 5 years imprisonment) for just going outside of their home for non-essential needs. Do you really think this just happened? Wake up!

[1]Bill and Melinda Gates have been involved with population control for a long time, which doesn’t set right with many people when they talk about forced vaccinations. In case you didn’t know, world health agencies have been [2]caught red-handed lacing vaccinations with sterilization chemicals, without the recipient’s knowledge. ...

> The Committee had vials of the tetanus vaccine analyzed for hCG. It informed HLI about the tetanus toxoid vaccine. HLI then told its World Council members and HLI affiliates in more than 60 countries. Similar tetanus vaccines laced with hCG have been uncovered in the Philippines and in Nicaragua. In addition to the World Health Organization (WHO), other organizations involved in the development of an anti-fertility vaccine using hCG include the UN Population Fund, the UN Development Programme, the World Bank, the Population Council, the Rockefeller Foundation, the US National Institute of Child Health and Human Development, the All India Institute of Medical Sciences, and Uppsala, Helsinki, and Ohio State universities. The priest objects that, if indeed the purpose of the mass vaccinations is to prevent pregnancies, women are uninformed, unsuspecting, and unconsenting victims.

SOURCE: [3]https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/12346214

Can you imagine? Can you imagine thousands of young women submitting to a vaccination, being lied to that the shot will protect their health, which renders them barren for life? That is what is going on folks. When the biggest population control figure in the world, Bill Gates (a modern-day Margaret Sanger), tells the world that [4]he is developing a vaccine for the Coronavirus, you should be alarmed!!! [5]Bill Gates is now working with seven companies to find a vaccination for the pandemic. I GUARANTEE you that Mr. Gates and his crew will develop a vaccination for the Coronavirus, and God only knows what else the injection or [6]digital vaccine will do to you! This is serious stuff! You should be concerned. We don't want FORCED vaccinations!!!

Snopes allegedly exposes false rumors, but they lost all credibility with me when they [7]downplayed the 911 attacks on the World Trade Center as a false conspiracy. You CANNOT trust Snopes! [8]Snopes also denies that sterilization chemicals have been used. How do they know? I believe the priest in Kenya! It is also happening in the Philippines and Mexico. We are in an information war people! The world is in lockdown, not because of the Coronavirus pandemic, but because World Government is here! I guarantee you that this lockdown is here to stay. When they do eventually lift the lockdown, it will only be partial, and the police state we are now experiencing will NOT go away!!! After 911, TSA turned all U.S. airports into Nazi-Germany-like guard stations, but now that creepy thug Nazi feeling will spread everywhere! You are the criminal citizen! Where's your mask?

Will this become the Mark of the Beast of Bible prophecy? ...

> **Revelation 13:15-17, "**
>
> **And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.**
>
> **And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:**
>
> **And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.**
>
> **"**

I honestly do not know if this will lead into the mark, but it sure seems like we're heading that way. Could the pretribulation Rapture be near? I sure think so! I do not believe Christians will go into the Tribulation period. If we do, then we should be looking for the Antichrist, not the glorious appearing of our great God and Savior (Titus 2:13). The heathen controlled mainstream newsmedia are liars. They've been attacking Alex Jones of [9]Infowars.com as a conspiracy theorist for many years, but Alex is right about nearly everything he says concerning the New World Order. I am thankful for his truth-telling work! It is sad that most pastors and churches are asleep today, more interested in paying the bills than they are about preserving our liberty and freedom.

Senator Ted Cruz's father, Rafael Cruz, admirably spoke about [10]what is really going on today . The [11]Masonic U.S. government is taking control over our lives. They've removed and banned the Holy Bible from America's schools since 1963, instead indoctrinating children with the BIG LIE that they evolved from stardust and slime; the consequences have been devastating, as heard in the horrifying daily news! Yesterday's deceived children grew up without a moral compass, and are now today's ungodly adults! Only the Holy Bible teaches—THOU SHALT LOVE THY NEIGHBOR

AS THYSELF! Evolution teaches a dog eat dog mentality, the survival of the fittest!!! The world is becoming a giant prison institution and the inmates are running it! Humbly, I predicted two things in 2016 when President Donald Trump took office

—war and a police state! We'll the police state is here!



1. https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/bill-gates-life-wont-go-back-to-normal-until-population-widely-vaccinated
2. https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/12346214
3. https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/12346214
4. https://youtu.be/2QeGwsDtlRQ
5. https://www.businessinsider.com/bill-gates-factories-7-different-vaccines-to-fight-coronavirus-2020-4
6. https://www.biometricupdate.com/201909/id2020-and-partners-launch-program-to-provide-digital-id-with-vaccines
7. https://www.snopes.com/news/2014/09/11/911-rumors-and-conspiracy-theories/
8. https://www.snopes.com/fact-check/tetanus-vaccine-sterilization
9. http://infowars.com/
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/washington_monument.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiHGNNap8IuOfuvmRLXvefNuqr2SFGsalvzthflqCZ2QiHvvLMyZvi0DtAuvg3ClITTAdTOY5N9tV70A19oY8tmEFqmCvZ1dHB44in

1.3.23 Gospel Of John Contains All You Need To Be Saved (2020-05-07 23:20)

John 20:31, "But *these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."

If you were to ignore all of the other 65 books of the inspired Word of God, you could get saved just from the Gospel of John. That is what our text verse from John 20:31 teaches. The apostle John said (wiring under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit) that "

THESE ARE WRITTEN

" that ye might believe that Jesus is THE CHRIST, the SON OF GOD! Everything that we need to know to get saved is contained within the beloved Gospel of John.

I have web visitors ask me a lot of hypothetical questions. For example: Do you have to believe in eternal punishment to be saved?

There is no mention of "

Hell

" in the Gospel of John. Jesus warned the unsaved Pharisees in **John 8:24, "I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins."** So we see that punishment for sins is implied.

The fact of the matter is that Hell is not mentioned in John, but condemnation is in **John 3:18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but *he that believeth not is condemned already*, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."**

The apostle said in John 20:31, "

THESE ARE WRITTEN,

"

to convince us that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that by believing we will be immediately and forever saved. This is a very simple message. We see mention of all men being sinners in

John 1:29, " The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world." The Gospel of John is very

simple and limited in the information we need to know to be saved. If you come to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen from the dead, you are saved. It is that simple!

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[1]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

No where in the Gospel of John are we taught to pray a prayer to be saved, yet all across the world churches and religious tracts require lost sinners to pray a prayer to be saved. There is nothing in the Gospel of John about having to walk down a church isle at invitation time, to respond to a call to come down to the altar. Most pastors will give an invitation at the end of a sermon, asking people to come down to the front of the church so someone can show them how to be saved. That is very wrong to do, unless you also tell people how to be saved right in their pew. A person can BELIEVE the 'Good News' (Gospel) just as easily from their pew, as they can at the altar.

There is no mention of water baptism, speaking in tongues, nor church membership in the Gospel of John. None of these things are necessary to go to Heaven. Many pseudo-Christian cults teach that water baptism is required for salvation. Martin Luther and John Calvin were false prophets, who required water baptism to be saved. They falsely claim that a person is saved through the act of baptism, claiming that one's faith is demonstrated by getting baptized. The Bible doesn't teach that garbage. Baptism is not a *sacrament*. There is no such thing as "

sacraments

" in the Scriptures! Sacraments are rooted in demonic Roman Catholicism. Catholics observe *Seven Sacraments* to get to Heaven, which is a counterfeit plan of salvation. Luther and his protege Calvin, taught *Two Sacraments*. Salvation is NOT found in any religion, but in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

And also, the word "repent"

is not mentioned in the Gospel of John. Yes, a person does need to repent to be saved, but it is automatic, which is why John didn't mention it. Some preachers try to mandate repentance

as turning from sins, which is a wrong meaning. Bible repentance is the Greek noun *metanoia*, which mean "a change of mind." The verb form is *metanoeo*, meaning, "

to think differently.

” Repentance is simply *a change of mind* from WRONG THINKING to believe the Gospel.

Calvinism perverts the Gospel, redefining *repentance* using the English meaning, which is “

to turn away from sin.

” That is reformation, not repentance. Salvation is not reformation, education, nor rehabilitation; it is regeneration. Penitence is sorrow over one’s sins. Penance is making a mend for one’s sins. Reformation is turning away from one’s sins. Bible repentance is seeing one’s self as a needy sinner in the sight of a holy God. **Acts 20:21b, “**

repentance toward God.

” Notice the Bible does not say repentance from sin.

One Baptist pastor said to me that in order to turn TO God, you must also turn FROM something. He was attempting to justify his heretical teaching that people must turn from their sins to be saved. He is only half correct! Although it is true that we must turn FROM something in order to turn TO something, it is passive not active. The man who by faith turns TO Christ for salvation has turned his back against sin, even though he may not be ready to forsake those particular bad habits in his or her life. In order for eternal life to truly be a free gift, it CANNOT have any strings attached. There can be no obligations. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. Salvation is RECEIVED, not ACHIEVED.

The first book of the Bible that any person should read is the Gospel of John. The reason why is because the Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract! That is exactly what we are told in **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** Everything that you need to know to be saved is written within the pages of the Gospel John wrote. This evidences the simplicity that is in Christ, and silences the naysayers who pervert the Gospel by adding all sorts of unbiblical extras (e.g., following Jesus, making a commitment, public confession, turning from sins, surrendering all to Christ, receiving Jesus as “

Lord,

”

et cetera). Although all proper in their place, none of those things comprise the Gospel. You may do all of those things, and yet still never have been born-again at all.

[2]

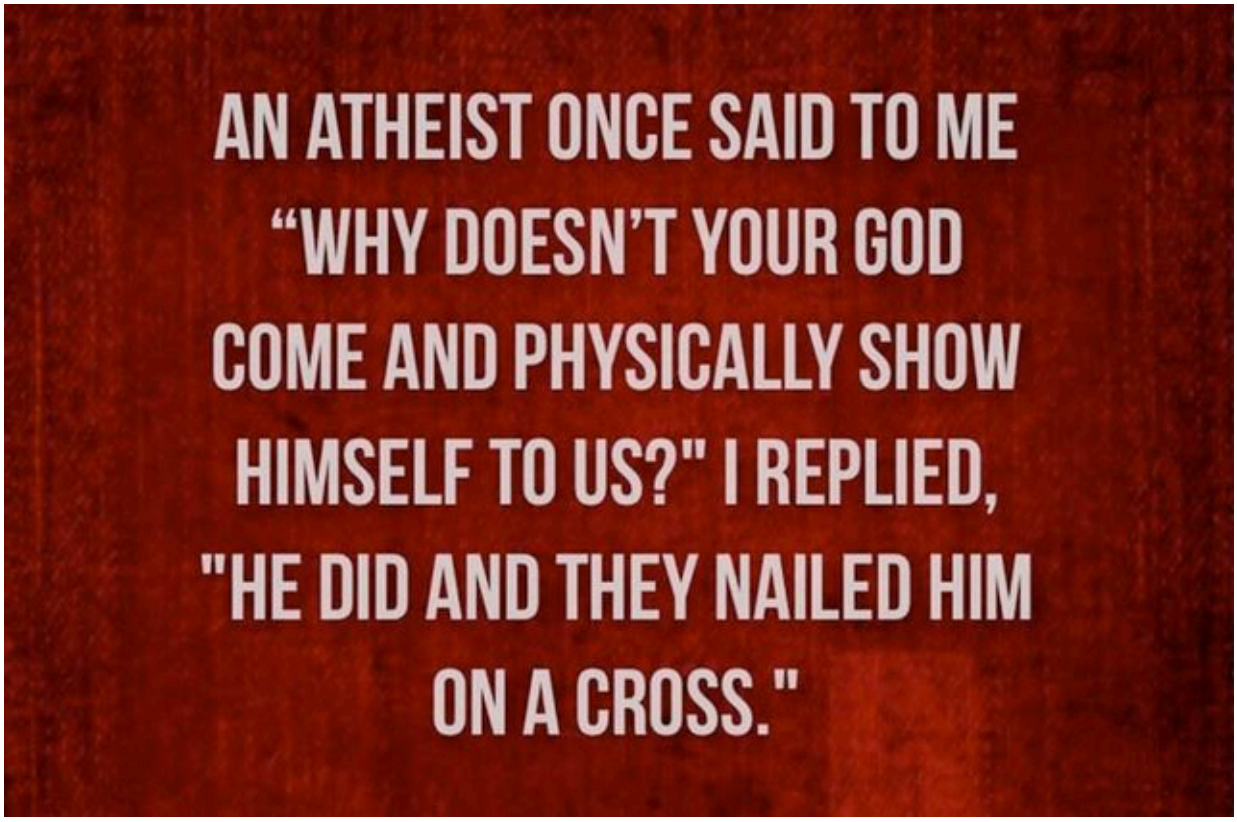

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhJyPhvnz58SM-_e3AcLw3C1eZnJ2WkOUT27FICNnJLmmarP7ex9Zngyn0_X6FH8uFlC_DruVGode8I4cfzNOSmczhaJirm0M0IYLK

1.3.24 My Opinion Of President Donald Trump In 2020 (2020-05-08 03:00)

1st Timothy 2:1-2, " I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty."

I like President Trump. I am impressed time and time again as I listen to him speak, and I see that he's a man of action, getting the job done. I love how President Trump handles the

media, putting them in their place. He’s really good with people. Mr. Trump is a strong leader and a man’s man kind of guy. I like his toughness and yet he is gentle. I am amazed at his incredible patience, and that he never blows up at the press. Many leaders would be calling for security to remove the loudmouths, but Mr. Trump calmly lets them criticize him. I admire the President’s calm demeanor. I really like President Trump as a leader and his determination to get things done. I think he is an incredibly wise man, as far as secular business and handling people. After four years of watching his presidency, I have many good things to say about President Donald Trump.

I love how he says so many practical and common sense things. President Trump is truly refreshing to see in action. I watched a YouTube documentary about the new border wall. As of April 25, 2020 they’ve completed 161 miles. [1]The wall is very impressive. You can actually see through the wall, because the vertical beams are several inches apart. You can see videos on YouTube about the wall; it is quite amazing. My concern is down the road that this very wall, which is intended to protect the American people, may be used to enslave Americans when we try to escape a police state. As former Congressman Ron Paul has repeatedly warned, ’[2]It Can Happen Here!’ I believe it is happening right now, with this Coronavirus LOCK-DOWN!

The Dark Side Of The Matter

As much as I just bragged on President Trump, there is a dark side to him as well. When I saw Mr. Trump in photos buddying with the Clintons before he took office, I suspected him as being part of the criminal elite establishment. There is no doubt in my mind that Mr. Trump is a high level Freemason. Why won’t the U.S. Justice Department investigate and prosecute the culprits behind 911? Why did the Justice Department turn a blind eye to Mena, the Oklahoma City Bombing, and the HSBC drug-cartel banking scandal? Who’s in charge anyway? The answer is to look at the [3]giant creepy 6,666 inches tall occult obelisk overshadowing our nation’s capital. That obelisk is commonly known as: ’The Washington Monument.’ The obelisk (an erect make phallus) symbolizing occult power, is also 666 inches wide. Talk about Satanic! It is interesting that Nebuchadnezzar’s occult golden image in Daniel chapter 2 was of the same dimensions (a 10 to 1 ratio). An occult secret society of high-level Freemasons and Satanists rule over America!

Thus, I simply don't trust President Trump. I predicted in 2016 that Mr. Trump would give us two things—one was an enhanced police state, which we are seeing right now under the Coronavirus lockdown; the second thing is a war, which I am confident we will see in the next four years with Mr. Trump as our nation's leader. The [4]U.S. has already dropped 7,423 bombs on Afghanistan during Mr. Trump's presidency. The President today said he is going to rebuild our military like never before, start spending ill-spent foreign money on the U.S.A. to rebuild dilapidated bridges and roads, and to crack down in inner-city violence in America's big cities. That all sounds GREAT! I hope it all comes true. Time will tell.

I heard President Trump today in a White House briefing, mention that he's starting a new drug task force to fight the cartels. I sure hope that is real. When Vice President George W. Bush appointed himself in charge of the southern Florida Anti-Drug Task Force, it was merely a cover to traffic

more drugs into the country. [5]President Bill Clinton and the [6]Bush family were steeped in illegal drug trafficking . The U.S. government lost credibility with many Americans a long time ago, including myself. Ungodly Freemasons rule over America!

What concerns me is when I step back in my mind and look at the BIG PICTURE! We know that the world is headed for World Government. The Holy Bible foretold that the Mark of the Beast would come, when tyranny would rule the world (Revelation 13:15-17). Bible prophecy is history written in advance. Whether you vote Democrat or Republican, it doesn't matter, because they are merely two separate legs both walking in the SAME DIRECTION of a New World Order! As Christians we cannot stop the NWO, but we can fight against Communism. Our whole duty is to fear God and keep His commandments (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14). Once Mr. Trump leaves office in 2024 (which is my humble prediction), and the next Democrat President (likely a lesbian woman) takes us lower morally than ever before, all the work which President Trump has done will simply facilitate the next evildoer to run our country into the ground morally.

Keep in mind that [7]President Trump has called for the decriminalization of homosexuality worldwide. He recently had [8]a new law made that prohibits free speech on college campuses nationwide, not allowing any criticism of Israel. So you cannot expose Zionism (manmade Israel) and their NWO on college campuses in America! That is a gross violation of American's *Bill of Rights*! I do not think Mr. Trump is a born-again Christian. The closest he has ever come (from what I have seen) to being a believer, is to claim that Norman Vincent Peale was his pastor years ago. That is not a testimony! I believe Mr. Trump is smack dab in the middle of

the power elite as man as any man has ever been! I believe Mr. Trump is totally controlled by the power elite—the Luciferian powers behind the subversion of the United States. The Bible teaches that our fight is not against flesh and blood, but against **“spiritual wickedness in high places”** and **“the rulers of the darkness of this world”** (Ephesians 6:12-13).

Christians Must Have Faith In God, Not Government

In a needful sermon titled: ’[9]The Sins Of Christian America,’ Pastor Chuck Baldwin in Montana exposes President Donald Trump as the enemy of Christianity—calling him a mass-murderer for [10]dropping a record number of bombs on foreign soil, and a leftist liberal at heart. Sadly, Christian leaders nowadays will blindly follow anybody who claims to be pro-life. Pastor today don’t think objectively, unwittingly supporting the Devil’s New World Order.

It bothers me that Mr. Trump was pro-choice all his life and then changed his mind when he ran for political office. In fact, President Trump has been dubbed ’The most pro-life president ever!’ I’ll believe it ten years from now, when I see where where our nation is headed. Since Roe vs. Wade in 1973, every Republican U.S. President has publicly said they are pro-life, while the government has continued to fund Planned Parenthood (the largest provider of abortion services in America). Thankfully, President Trump has made efforts to defund Planned Parenthood, which is exciting. He has also appointed pro-life judges to the courts, which is great. I really love what I am seeing, but is it all rhetoric?

Are we being deceived again? President George W. Bush and his administration lied us into war with Iraq, murdering 1,455,590 of our innocent neighbours. America broke every one of God’s Ten Commandments when we invaded Iraq (coveting, stealing, bearing false witness, murdering, et cetera). Every time abortion gets voted on by the U.S. Supreme Court, they vote 5 to 4 in favor of keeping abortion legal. It is so obvious that the court system is rigged. I simply do not trust anything the U.S. government says or does anymore, because of all the lies and deceit. I don’t believe Donald Trump is a savior, I think he is just another [11]pawn in the game.



[12]The Sins Of Christian America (Pastor Chuck Baldwin)

I see through all of President Trump’s efforts as just another means to an end—

a New World Order. Look on the back of any U.S. one-dollar bill. Those occult symbols were designed in 1775 when our nation was birthed, showing exactly who founded and controls America

—ungodly FREEMASONS!!!

President Trump is a strong Zionist supporter. Zionism is manmade Israel. Present-day Israel (since 1948) is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. Israel today is just like any other heathen nation.

I love Jewish people and Arabs equally. The issue is not about anti-Semitism, God forbid; but rather, anti-corruption. I do not spend much time exposing Zionism, but I do warn Christians not to support manmade Israel. Just like Abraham and Sarah, who lacked the faith to wait for God to give them a child, taking matters into their own hands; likewise have Zionists tried to force God's hand to bless the manmade secular state of Israel, but He won't. True Israel will be restored when Jesus Christ returns (Hosea 3:4-5). God has big plans for future Israel. If you are interested in learning more Biblically about Israel's future, I highly recommend Dr. Mark G. Cambron's (1911-2000) sermon titled: '[13]ISRAEL'S FUTURE.'



1. https://youtu.be/cL08sbhHzRA
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/it_cant_happen_here.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/washington_monument.htm
4. https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2020/01/record-7423-bombs-dropped-afghanistan-2019-report-200128142958633.html
5. https://youtu.be/LGxmmEoC8AQ
6. https://youtu.be/nxaFGsdGxnc
7. http://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/president_trump_two-faced.htm
8. https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2019/dec/11/donald-trump-antisemitism-israel-colleges-order
9. https://youtu.be/Pk9zpn6bf68
10. https://www.newsweek.com/trump-era-record-number-bombs-dropped-middle-east-667505
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/pawns_in_the_game.htm
12. https://youtu.be/Pk9zpn6bf68
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Mark_Cambron/israels_future.mp3
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiNU2jo3550g_FKdOQ1wD9zOYJc3j8JugeJhJce7r6fxPPtexoGt4dLVqUIUjdSPnolcALuR68fepuDb5quUn2dz9haSfypgS1wciJ

1.3.25 Abortion Is A Horrible Evil To Commit (2020-05-08 11:30)

Exodus 20:13, “ Thou shalt not kill.”

The inspired Holy Bible is the greatest possession ever given to mankind by God. The Word of God is very clear, in no uncertain terms, that no human being has a right to recklessly take the life of another human being. The Bible commands THOU SHALT NOT KILL! Save your excuses and arguments for judgment day when you stand before God, I am simply proclaiming what the Holy Bible teaches—

THOU SHALT NOT KILL!!!

WHO HAS ABORTIONS?

In 2016, unmarried women accounted for 86 % of all abortions (CDC).

Among married women, 4 % of 2016 pregnancies (excluding spontaneous miscarriages) ended in abortion. Among unmarried women, 28 % ended in abortion (CDC).

Women in their 20’s accounted for the majority of abortions in 2016 and had the highest abortion rates (CDC).

Adolescents under 15 years obtained .03 % of all 2016 abortions; women aged 15–19 years accounted for less than 10 % (CDC).

Percentage | Reason

- <0.5 % Victim of rape
- 3 %
  Fetal health problems
- 4 %
  Physical health problems
- 4 %
  Would interfere with education or career
- 7 %
  Not mature enough to raise a child
- 8 %
  Don’t want to be a single mother
- 19 %
  Done having children
- 23 %
  Can’t afford a baby
- 25 %
  Not ready for a child
- 6 %
  Other

SOURCE: [1]https://abort73.com/abortion _facts/us _abortion _statistics

Whoa! Did you notice that 86 % of all abortions in the United States are sought by UNMARRIED women? That speaks volumes as to the virtues of marriage. May I say, marriage is not just the old-fashioned way, it is the right way and God’s plan for humanity. Here is a helpful quote from Pastor Jack Hyles:

"If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "Unjust In The Least."

Kindly said, if couples wouldn't commit the lesser sin of fornication, they wouldn't commit the greater sin of murder! All sin is bad, but there are lesser and greater sins (John 19:11). Sin begets sin. Evil begets evil. I watched several dozen episodes (of about 400 total) of the popular TV show, "

Forensic Files.

" I studied each case, to see how small things led to big things. Sure enough, in nearly every case people allowed lesser evil things to exist in their life (booze, lying, greed, strip clubs, hatred, et cetera) which allowed to fester escalated into theft, rape, torture, murder and hurting others in horrifying ways). I had to stop watching the series, because it was too creepy.

Abortion is first-degree premeditated MURDER! Abortion Biblically is worthy of capital punishment. One of my favorite books is titled: '[2]The Case For Capital Punishment' by Pastor Max D. Younce. Listen, just because everybody is doing something doesn't make it right; and just because no one is doing something doesn't make it wrong! Right is right and wrong is wrong. We often here that there is a large gray area between right and wrong, but that is only true if you disregard the plain teachings of the inspired Holy Bible. There is no controversy if you believe the Bible! Oftentimes the right decision is the hard decision!

I cannot even imagine killing a child in the womb. If the child is not a human being, then why does the life have to be terminated?

The fact is that abortion stops a beating heart!

Doing right isn't always convenient, easy or popular, but it pleases God. God always does right. **Genesis 18:25b,**

"

Shall not the Judge of all the earth *do right***?"** God wants us also to do what is right, at all times.

Psalms 106:3, " Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness at all times."

Please understand that I would never condemn any woman who has already had an abortion. My heart goes out to you. My only heart's intent is to hopefully convince pregnant mothers

not to have an abortion. Remember, having an abortion doesn't make a woman unpregnant, it just makes her the mother of a dead baby! Jesus Himself said in John 3:17 that the Father did not send Him to condemn sinners. **John 3:17, "For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."**

The law of God in the Old Testament condemns

all humanity.

Exodus 20:13, " Thou shalt not kill."

[3]



Proverbs 14:34,

"

Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."

1. https://abort73.com/abortion_facts/us_abortion_statistics
2. https://heritagebbc.com/wp-content/uploads/2017/07/The-Case-for-Capital-Punishment-Web-Version.pdf

3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiZg5f0-leBfpvML4KgmbqBAhzJq2R5XGELyeUQy1bJCXAHlKsGbdIEVBmQtrHprnFCl_VGeEwypFtOQZ5VXTh_r1nZ-9JJ2WIG6jg

---

1.3.26 The Frustration Of Praying With No Answers (2020-05-09 00:10)

Philippians 4:6, "Be careful for nothing; but *in every thing by prayer and supplication* with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God."

One of the most frustrating things in my life is that God doesn't answer my prayers. Is He ignoring me (Luke 18:8)? Am I asking amiss to consume it upon my own lusts (James 4:3)? Is there unrighteousness in my life that is hindering my prayers?

1st Peter 3:12, " For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. " God always hears the prayers of His children, but that doesn't mean He will grant our request. There are many variables. It must be the Lord's will. **1st John 5:14, " And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, *if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us*:"** I continually pray for God to work in the mind and heart of my web visitors. Does He? It seems so, but I don't know if God is answering that prayer.

Spousal abuse can hindered prayers, but I am not married. **1st Peter 3:7, " Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; *that your prayers be not hindered*."** Prayer is asking! Thanksgiving, praise and adoration are important, but those things are not prayer. If you are not requesting something from God, you are not praying. PRAYER IS ASKING!!!

A

"

supplication

" is simply a petition, or an ongoing prayer request. I don't ask God for much, because He is so kind and good that He has already blessed me. I do pray for a wife, and that is my one and only request for myself. It seems like God will never answer my prayer. I get so down and frustrated about this. 1st Corinthians 7:2 teaches that everyone needs to be married. **1st Corinthians 7:2, " Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband."** I'm trying.

Here is a quote from Brother Lester Roloff's beautiful sermon titled: "Something Everybody Can Do"...

We're coming now to the requirements of a successful prayer life. What must I do to get my prayers answered? What is the thing that will make you keep on praying? It's hearing from Heaven! I'm going to reverse that. **The thing that will reveal your faith is praying when no answer comes. That's the supreme test.** I've gone over a number of chapters in the book of Job again. In one of them, Job said, "Oh that I knew where I might find Him." He was looking for God. Can you imagine? He was the best man God had and he couldn't find Him. He said "Lord, I want you to show me why you're doing this to me. We've always been on good terms and you've been my best friend. I'm not against you and am not going to turn against you, but I need an explanation and I want you to give it." But the Lord didn't pay him any attention. I imagine the Lord just kind of smiled and said, "Later on. After a while."

So finally Job said "I went forward and He wasn't there. Backward. I couldn't perceive Him. On the left hand where He doth work. I couldn't behold Him. On the right hand where He hid himself and I couldn't see him." That's all the directions isn't it? Forward, backward, left, right. He said "I couldn't get one glimpse of Him." Then he said, "But He knoweth the way that I take and when He hath tried me, He will bring me forth as gold. My feet have held His steps. His way have I kept and not declined. Neither have I gone back from the commandment of His lips. I've esteemed His words more than my necessary food." That's the secret of it right there. It was the most severe test he ever had. It wasn't when all of his ten children died. It wasn't when he lost all of his camels, oxen and sheep and goats and chickens. It wasn't when he lost all of his servants.

The greatest loss was not when Mrs. Job came and said, "Just curse God and die." That wasn't his most severe test. That was just part of it. Then three fair-weather friends came and looked at him and they didn't speak for seven days. Not one word. Finally they opened their mouths and skinned him and scalded him and scathed him and ate him up alive. But that wasn't his greatest test. **Do you know what the greatest test was? You've never been there until you've reached this place, and that is when you look up to God and there's not any God. You just pray like you used to pray and there's no answer. There's no response. There's**

no God. There's no feeling and your faith is severely tested. But let me tell you something. You're going to have to learn to believe God when you cannot perceive God. You're going to have to learn to "faith" Him when you can't feel Him. Unless you do, you're going to be in bad shape before this thing's over with. There'll come a time when God reserves the right to cut you completely loose from Him and then see what your faith will lead you to do. "In all this, Job sinned not nor charged God foolishly."

What are the requirements for real successful praying. Number one. This is the unknown quantity. Mark X here, because it marks the spot. PURITY. That's right. **Psalm 66:18** says **"If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me."** If I regard... If I say to Brother Mike, "If you see George, give him my regards." That means to pass my love on to him. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me. That cuts off God's willingness from me. God said, **"Of course I can hear you, but I will not, because you're giving your regards to the devil."** That's what He's talking about. **Psalm 66:18.**

Number two. FRUIT. Matthew 21:21-22. The disciples were talking to Jesus about the fig tree. They said, "That fig tree is gone. All You did was put your Word to it. You said 'Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever,' and it withered away.'" When God puts His Word on you and you refuse to bear fruit, He has the right to say, "Just let him wither." Then you've got to wither. It's the only thing you can do. "They marveled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away! Jesus answered and said unto them, **"Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, you shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done."** Now, that marvelous golden text, **"All things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive."**

In Matthew 18:18-20 we read the greatest contract in the Bible. This concerns FAITH. **"Verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven."** Again, I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my father which is in heaven. For

where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them." Does that still mean what it meant when He said it? Do you mean to tell me that we can bind the devil and bind the adversary? Do you mean God will give Christians binding power today? If He meant it then, He means it now. There must be FAITH—real faith.

Now turn to **Mark 11:22-23**. Oh, how precious are these promises. That's all we have to go on. **"Have faith in God... Whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass: he shall have whatsoever he saith."** Now, verse 24, the other golden text: **"Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray..."** When you get on your knees and get in the spirit of prayer, the Bible says He will give you your desires. He says IF you will delight yourself in the Lord, and you ought to be a delightful prayer warrior. "When you pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them."

That leads us to one more thing. FORGIVING GRACE. In **verse 25** He said, **"When you stand up to pray, you'd better be sure you've forgiven those who have wronged you."** That's no problem for the Christian, but it's impossible for the unsaved. I talked to a man yesterday. who said "I have bitterness." I said "It will ruin you." There's no substitute for the tenderness of Jesus. No matter how much you hate the devil, you'll love people. No matter how much people might hurt you and try to destroy you, you'll love them while they're doing it. If you grow in grace, you'll thank God for the day the enemies arose so you could learn how to treat your enemies. But He said **"If you do not forgive, neither will your father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses."** How serious it is. My whole prayer life depends on my forgiveness of others.

An unforgiving spirit will completely ruin your prayer life. You can spend all night here at this altar, and you can holler, "Oh, God. Lord, I've got to have an answer." You'll never get it. He said, "When you come to the altar with your gift and then you had a very sober, serious, sacred thought, 'Somebody's got something against me,' you leave your gift right there and you go and first be reconciled to your brother." You'd

better hear me tonight, there’s no such thing as two brothers not being reconciled. If you are brothers in Christ and sisters in Christ, there’s a way for both of you to get together because you have the same Christ in both of you. What am I talking about tonight? It’s simply if we’re brothers. Do you know what He said? He said, "You leave it right there." To me, that’s faith, because when you go to your brother... "But Lord, I don’t have anything against him. He’s got something against me. Let him come to me. He’s the one that did it. I didn’t."

The Lord said "Well he doesn’t have enough grace. I think you have a little praying grace and you ought to have a little more. You go to him. Will you do that?" He goes out there and after a while both of them come back with a gift. He said, "I’ll give mine," and the other one said, "I’m going to give mine too. Let’s pray for each other." That’s what He’s talking about. Do you have unforgiveness tonight toward anybody? Don’t go to bed tonight until you say, "Lord, what a delight to let You give me grace to forgive. I want power in prayer." We’re spiritually insane to let something stand between us and getting our prayers answered.

Why don’t you grow up? Why don’t you let Jesus give you the answer and say, "Lord, thank you for forgiving grace." I’ve never forgiven anybody with my forgiveness. It’s always been His. I’ve never had grace, made up any grace, manufactured any grace, whipped up any grace, picked up any grace. God gives me grace.

Oh, this sweet neglected privilege of prayer. Folks why would it be necessary for Brother Roloff or Brother anybody else to have to speak long and many sermons on prayer? Have you read your Bible? Have you ever noticed one good and great man who didn’t pray? Have you ever heard of a great preacher who wasn’t great in his place of prayer? Oh, may the Lord search us out and help us. Time is so short. Eternity is so long. We must not let our prayer path be clouded with the clouds of unforgiveness, doubt or impurity or uncleanness, an unclean attitude or spirit. Oh, may God bless you as you say, "Lord, oh, get me back to my prayer place and get me back to the prayer spirit." **"Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me." Psalm 51:10.**

Jeremiah 33:3 reminds us of God’s promise to answer when we pray. **"Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not."**

[1]

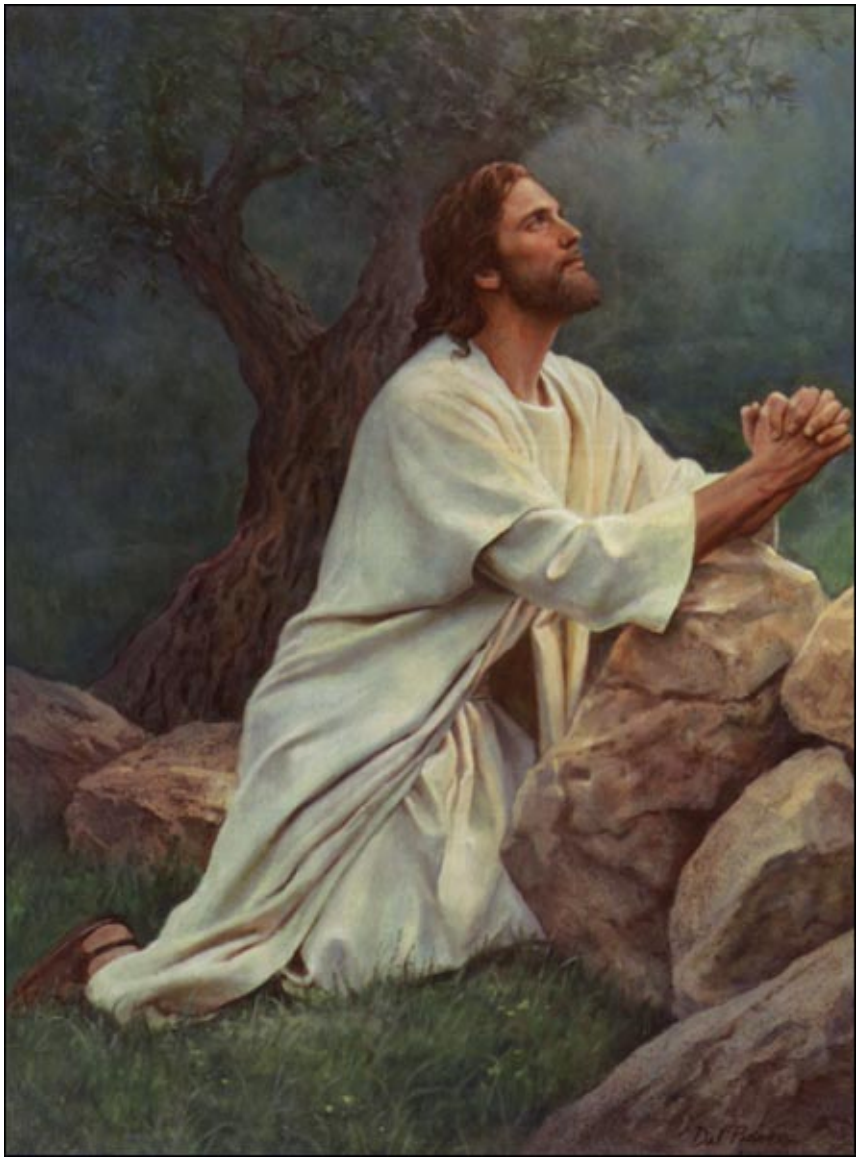

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhgZ4n5aOsxMkSt3Z0TPJptMSeGyegLvTbcvZkoRO7LuOkcxHjz-RcWRJ9Aq1eDt57nt32Lk1GgXKq38lQ1Nt4yme1bgk8amPGDUDW

1.3.27 Gideon Failed To Recognize The Big Picture (2020-05-09 05:10)

Judges 6,13, " And Gideon said unto him, *Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us?* and where be all his miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites. "

Sin often leads to poverty and hard time, not only because of personal sin, but also national sin. In Judges 6 Gideon was frustrated...

> **Judges 6,13a,**
>
> **" And Gideon said unto him, *Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us?*. "**

Notice in verse 13 that Gideon was frustrated.

"

God, why can't I find a job?

"

"

God, why are we suffering?

" "Where are the miracles that our father told us about?" Gideon failed to recognize that Israel had sinned, which suggests to me that Gideon wasn't right with God. If he were, he would have recognized Israel's sins. ...

> **Judges 6:1,**
>
> **"**
>
> **And *the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD*: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years. "**

Judges 6:6,
“

And *Israel was greatly impoverished* because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel cried unto the LORD. ”

It was Israel’s sin which brought God’s judgment upon them. God always judges a nation by giving her over to an external enemy. All across America today we’ve got Christians (even Christian leaders) who

still expect God to bless our wicked nation. Abortion is still a big evil, murdering hundreds of thousands of human lives each year. Public indecency, nudity, violence, lying, taking God’s name in vain, crooked business practices, adultery, homosexuality, greed, lewdness in music videos, covetousness, drunkenness—to name but a few evils—plague America today.

Gideon didn’t connect the dots to see why God’s people were suffering famine, being overcome by the Midiantes, because of the sins of the people. God won’t continue to bless a wicked nation! Gideon asked God where the blessings were that his ancestors spoke of. Gideon said, “

I’ve heard all these things about God working miracles, answering prayer, and doing mighty things; but all I see is poverty and hard times instead! What’s going on Lord?

” Judges 6:1 answers Gideon’s question—ISRAEL DID EVIL IN THE SIGHT OF THE LORD. In our own sinful eyes, Americans don’t think we’ve done anything evil to murder 60,000,000 human beings in the womb. Our nation has much blood on its hands. **Genesis 4:10,** “And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother’s blood crieth unto me from the ground.

” Do you think God has missed the cries of 60,000,000 children whose blood has been crying out from the ground since 1973?

In OUR OWN EYES, we don’t think we’ve done evil to get drunk, teach children that they evolved from stardust and gorillas, pass out condoms to the kids to encourage immoral sex outside of a legal marriage, talking filthy in the workplace, women dressing immodestly, and committing all manner of filth and sin; but in the SIGHT OF GOD, we have done woeful evil, so that God can no longer bless us. What saith the Scripture?

Judges 21:25, “ In those days there was no king in Israel: *every man did that which was right in his own eyes*.” Don’t miss that

—they wanted to DO RIGHT—but they wanted to choose for themselves what was good or evil. Friend, everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts! No one has a right to decide good from evil, except God almighty!

The Woeful Lack Of Godly Character In This Generation

Good character is godly character! We are living in a generation that lacks godly character. Character is the habit of doing right, which is cultivated by the continual doing of right. I highly recommend that you listen to a great sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles called:

“ [1]WHAT HAS DESTROYED AMERICA? ” You won’t hear a more urgent sermon in this needful hour in America. The horrible attitude that children ought not be spanked and forced to do right has cursed our land. Today’s adults are fools. I saw a group of wicked women all holding pro-choice abortion signs, pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Listen mothers, your body STOPS where your baby’s body STARTS. In a godly society, even a decent society, a human being is protected by law in the womb. In most cases of a pregnant woman being murdered, the perpetrator is charged with TWO murders, not one. What hypocrisy it is to allow doctors to legally murder humans in the womb. They won’t escape God’s judgment (Ecclesiastes 12:14; Hebrews 4:13). Abortion is first-degree murder!!!

In the preceding sermon, Brother Hyles teaches the importance of forcing young people to DO RIGHT, so that they will develop a habit (character) of doing what is right at all times. We’re seeing a lot of religious people today (including pastors), who attend church, talk right, look right and go through all the motions; but they are what I call "one level character" Christians. They are one step away from committing adultery and all manner of evil. They are part of this characterless generation of spoiled American brats. A mature believer is what I consider a "seven level character" Christian. Put another way, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said that behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking.

Every time we allow something sinful into our life, it weakens our character and builds another layer of callousness upon our heart. I believe that is what the Bible means in **Matthew 13:15,**

“ For this people’s heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. ”

Some preachers falsely teach that this verse means a person can reach a point where they can no longer be saved. It doesn’t mean that at all. It means that each time a person hears the truth preached, and they reject it, another layer of callousness builds up over their heart, weakening their character. No human being becomes a hardened criminal all of a sudden; but rather, it started with stealing cookies from the cookie jar in kindergarten; then it was stealing a kid’s bike down the street; then it was stealing a car as a teenager; and now they are in prison for murder. I love what Dr. Hyles said: “If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked.” What a great truth!

We Need A Real Bible Revival Today

Obeying God strips away the pride and callousness from a man’s heart. Each time we obey God, choosing to do right, we become a little more like the Savior, and our overall character is strengthened. David said through God’s precepts we get understanding, therefore a believer right with the Lord hates every false way (Psalms 119:104). When we walk with Jesus in the Scriptures (John 5:39), there should be a hatred for sin and evil that intensifies in us because we love the Lord (Psalms 97:10), and He hates evil

(Hebrews 1:9)

. Sin hurts people and ruins lives. I hate booze. I hate abortion and the promiscuity that leads to it. A shocking [2]86 % of abortions are sought by unmarried women! Marriage is the best prevention against the evils of abortion. Folks, there is nothing wrong in America today that couldn’t be remedied by raising up the next generation on the inspired Word of God. ...

> “Now, there’s only one thing we need in America—and that is an old-fashioned real Bible revival! I mean a real BIBLE REVIVAL! It’ll straighten out the home, straighten out the children, make the husband act right, put the wife in order; it’ll take care of the preacher, the church; I mean it’ll fix up the community, I mean it’ll stop the Devil dead in his tracks; I mean it’ll give victory to God’s people—the Word of God!” —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), “[3]The Book That Makes The Difference!”

Gideon was young and naive. He was your typical youth, having an entitlement attitude. He had heard of the miracles and blessings from God among his ancestors, and he expected the same miracles and blessings for his generation; but Gideon failed to understand that God will not bless a sinful people. **Isaiah 1:4, "Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, *they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward*."** That indictment sure applies to the United States today! There is absolutely no proof of evolution, yet ungodly teachers force that garbage into the impressionable minds of children every day in public schools across our nation. Is it any wonder why the daily news is filled with horrifying reports of adults and youth committing unthinkable evils? I think not.

> "The reward that outdoes all others is the peace of knowing that you did right." — Pastor Jack Hyles

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/holiness_and_righteousness.mp3
2. https://abort73.com/abortion_facts/us_abortion_statistics/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.3.28 The Damnable Martin Luther Deception (2020-05-09 13:30)

2nd Peter 2:1,

"But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies..."

Our fundamental Bible churches today are filled with naive believers who view Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a great hero of the faith. Tragically, Martin Luther was a heretic! I realize this comes as a shock to many Christians, but the proof is undeniable. The Biblical teaching of being saved by faith alone is often attributed to Martin Luther, but nothing could be further from the truth. Indeed, Luther and the other reformers did challenge the Roman Catholic church, for selling indulgences and offering a "works-based" type of salvation (among other co plaints). However, just because Martin Luther protested the Catholic church doesn't mean he was saved. Luther is famous for nailing his 95 thesis to the door of the church in Wittenberg, Germany in 1517.

In his Large Catechism, Luther writes:

> [I] affirm that Baptism is no human trifle, but that it was established by God Himself. Moreover, He earnestly and solemnly commanded that ***we must be baptized or we shall not be saved.*** No one is to think that it is an optional matter like putting on a red coat. It is of greatest importance that we hold Baptism in high esteem as something splendid and glorious. The reason why we are striving and battling so strenuously for this view of Baptism is that the world nowadays is full of sects that loudly proclaim that Baptism is merely an external form and that external forms are useless.... Although Baptism is indeed performed by human hands, yet it is truly God's own action (1978, pp. 98-99). [emphasis added] — Luther, Martin (1978), Luther's Large Catechism, (Saint Louis, MO: *Concordia*).

Where does the Holy Bible "solemnly command that we must be baptized or we shall not be saved"? From Luther's own comments it is clear that he required water baptism for salvation. Hero of the faith? This is called the heresy of 'Baptismal Regeneration.' Many Protestant denominations today have been infected with Luther's damnable heresy. Sadly, most fundamental Bible-believing churches today have also been deceived, led to think of Martin Luther as a hero. Unless you think you must be water baptized to go to Heaven, you are bidding Godspeed to evil by promoting Martin Luther as a hero of the faith. If you want to promote Mr. Luther as a famous person, or a significant figure of the Reformation, fine; but it is wickedness and confusing to young people to recognize Luther as a Christian. You need to tell the truth that Martin Luther was an unsaved religious man, just like the Pope.

Mr.

Luther was subtle, just as Satan is subtle—teaching that salvation is by partial faith in Christ plus ceremonial works. [1]Martin Luther also required keeping the sacrament of holy communion, but the Bible does not agree with Mr. Luther. There is no such thing Biblically as a "sacrament."

Obviously, Luther didn't consider water baptism a self-righteous work, but it certainly is. Anything more required than simple childlike faith in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ is a false plan of salvation. The Word of God states in **John 3:18, "He that *believeth* on him is not condemned..."** I don't see any mention of "baptism" there. In **1st John 5:13** the apostle John stated the purpose of his Epistle: **"These things have I written unto you that *believe on the name* of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life."** Carefully notice that John never mentions *baptism* in 1st, 2nd, or 3rd John.

[2] Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit
(an awesome .PDF book by [3]Pastor Max D. Younce)

Salvation Is By Grace Alone Without Works

Romans 11:6 plainly tells us that if salvation is by works then it is no longer by grace—**"And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. *But if it be of works, then is it no more grace*: otherwise work is no more work."** If you add anything to simple childlike faith in Jesus Christ, then you have corrupted the Gospel. Martin Luther perverted the Gospel of free grace. Every hellbound Catholic today who speaks of faith, also believes that salvation comes by keeping the *Seven Sacraments* of the counterfeit church in Rome. As we just read in Romans 11:6, it cannot be BOTH! Catholicism and the Lutheran plan of salvation are a road straight to Hell, fire and damnation. The true Gospel is through grace alone, by faith alone, in Christ's death, burial and resurrection alone. This is 'THE GOSPEL' by which we are saved, if we believe (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

It is false teaching for anyone to claim that water baptism is necessary for salvation. If this were the case, then John WOULD have mentioned it. **Romans 4:5** plainly states, **"But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*."** There's NO mention of water baptism. In **Acts 15:1** a group of false teachers came down to Judaea. They added circumcision to the Gospel, perverting grace,

"

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, *ye cannot be saved*.

" Wicked men are always adding more to salvation than what God requires. Martin Luther was a devil-dog preacher, adding water baptism and communion to grace alone, which is "another Gospel."

Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach *any other gospel* unto you than that ye have received, *let him be accursed*.”

The Holy Bible defines ’The Gospel’ (meaning: ’Good News’ or ’Glad Tidings’) for us in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, namely, Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and then He RESURRECTED physically three days later. If you’ll simply come to God dear friend as a needy sinner, receiving the ’GOOD NEWS’ that I just shared with you, then you will immediately have eternal life. God promises it! **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

” Titus 1:2,

“In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; ”

Friend, who are you going to believe, Martin Luther or God’s Word? Ironically, I was reading the website of the Evangelical Lutheran Synod (ELS) today in Minnesota. I read their page titled, ’[4]What Is A Lutheran?’ on which they make the statement: “Lutherans are Christians who believe that all Christian teachings should come from God’s Word, the Bible.”

Do they really believe that? No, they do not! If you look on the drop down menu under what they believe, you’ll see Luther’s *Small Catechism*, which states concerning *baptism*:

> “***Baptism effects forgiveness of sins, delivers from death and the devil, and gives eternal salvation*** to all who believe this, just as the words and promises of God declare.” —[5]Martin Luther, small catechism, baptism [emphasis added]

What Satanic lies and deception! In the same small catechism, Luther errantly states: “Baptism is not just water.” Folks, yes it is just water! When you go down under water by immersion in baptism, you are just getting wet. There is no special grace bestowed upon you! Proof of what I say is found in **Mark 16:16, “**

He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that *believeth not* shall be damned.

” If baptism saves a person (as Mr. Luther foolishly claims), then how could a person be damned who got baptized? The Bible is very clear that only the person who

“BELIEVETH NOT” is damned!!! Sadly, unless he repented on his deathbed, Martin Luther is burning in the fires of Hell this moment and for all eternity, please do not join him by following his unbiblical teachings. **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.”**

> “More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[6]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

[7] 

2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, “For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/holy_communion.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
3. https://heritagebbc.com/
4. https://els.org/about/what-is-a-lutheran-2/
5. https://els.org/beliefs/luthers-small-catechism/part-4-baptism/
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEicmNonsAKUwixZfPkfnDGP0QcWsevUM7BspvsDbjLxV-zJfYmTSPok8fWou9TtHk1cOBSXhwQO_xwVVHNzPkQQbDDXr6mwG_K5hou

---

1.3.29 The Heresy Of Lordship Salvation Defined (2020-05-09 20:21)

Ephesians 2:8-9, “

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.

”

I obtained much of this vital information from an excellent helpful Christian website called: “[1]Expreacherman.” Lordship “salvation” is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the PERFORMANCE of good works, the PROMISE of good works, or the EVIDENCE of good works MUST accompany faith in Christ in order to establish, or provide evidence, that such faith has resulted in eternal life.

God’s Word clearly states that salvation is by Grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone.

Lordship Salvation can be overt (i.e., the false claim one must forsake all of his sins and follow Christ in obedience and discipleship in order to be saved) or VERY SUBTLE (i.e., the lie that one’s behavior *will change* once someone is saved, or that one must desire to get better in order to be saved, or the lie that one must want to have a relationship with Jesus in order to be saved, or that one must go beyond mere intellectual assent and actively respond (i.e., do something; such as Rahab opening the door to spies, or Abraham offering Isaac on the altar) in response to God’s message in order to be saved). These are all false teachings!

No where in the Bible does it say that any of these man-made conditions are necessary for one to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. And yet, such things are taught by many churches, ministries, and pastors throughout professing Christendom. Sadly, this includes many Baptist

churches, and even so-called Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches today. I am an Independent Fundamental Baptist myself, gladly so, but I hate and expose the lies of Calvinism (all 5 heretical points), Lordship Salvation, turning from sins to be saved, and anything that denies the Eternal Security of the Christian believer. The Bible teaches ONE SAVED ALWAYS SAVED!!! It is what Jesus Christ did through the cross that saves us, by the sprinkling of His shed blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat, and not by what we can do for Him in the flesh!

Christians must expose the teachers of Lordship Salvation, because they:

1. Keep people lost (Luke 8-12; 2 Corinthians 4:3-4)
2. Are accursed by God for perverting the Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9)
3. Frustrate God's free grace (Galatians 2:21-22)
4. Bewitch believers, rendering them ineffective in their Christian lives (Galatians 3:1-3; 5:4)
5. Are to be marked and avoided for teaching things contrary to sound doctrine (Romans 16:17-18)
6. Cause people to focus on themselves, rather than on Christ, for the assurance of salvation. (The doctrine of Eternal Life is the same as Eternal Security, they are not separate teachings.)
7. Cause a lot of believers to have fear and insecurity about salvation (Acts 15:1-2, 22-24)

We cannot know whether or not someone influenced by Lordship Salvation is saved. In some cases, they may have never even heard the Gospel presented clearly, and may have never believed in Jesus as their Savior. In other cases, they may have believed in Jesus as their Savior, but have received bad teaching that causes them ongoing confusion. We cannot tell which is which. But, in any case, they need our prayers and they need [2]a clear presentation of the Gospel.

One wonders why so many thousands of seeking souls flock to the false message of Lordship Salvation. Could it be the cultic draw by charismatic personalities who manipulate the Scripture, relish the attention, enjoy the fame and the dollars cleverly conned from their followers? Sure, I think so! There's a bunch of religious con men out there! Lordship Salvation is really Satan's sure plan of damnation, not the saving Gospel.

The person who is fed the Lordship Salvation false teaching is being steered away from the truth. It is tragic that this is happening in hundreds of thousands of churches today around the world. After all, people naturally want to trust authority figures (and they sure do). When a pastor or religious leader teaches people Lordship Salvation, it is a form of spiritual murder, because you are damning their souls to the Lake of Fire forever with false assurance (Revelation 20:11-15). I cannot warn you enough. Moody Bible Institute in Chicago is of the Devil, who openly admit to being "[3]generally Calvinistic." Calvinism demands more than simple childlike faith for salvation, and is; therefore, a perverted gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works.

Moody Radio is aired on at least 73 radio networks around the United States, who promote [4]Dr. John MacArthur, a deadly false prophet. So you see, the Devil has crept a false gospel of Lordship Salvation into hundreds of thousands of churches!!!

Although this list is by no means complete, following are some of the *heretical terms* that are associated with *Lordship Salvation* as being requirements for receiving God's free gift of Eternal Life:

1. "Repent of your sins"
2. "Turn from your sins"
3. "Be willing to turn from your sins"
4. "Put Christ on the throne of your life"
5. "Surrender all to Christ"
6. "Give your life to Jesus"
7. "Make a commitment to Christ"
8. "[5]Live a lifestyle of repentance"
9. "Publicly confess Christ"
10. "Commit to follow Christ"
11. "[6]Count the cost"
12. "Forsake the old ways of living"
13. "Put Christ on the throne of your life"

In sharp contrast to these EXTRA requirements which God does not require to be saved, the inspired Holy Bible teaches [7]EASY-BELIEVISM!!! Getting saved is so easy that even a small child can be saved (2nd Timothy 3:15; Matthew 19:14).

Some proponents of Lordship salvation will allow that salvation is by Grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone; but then will insist that a saved person will show signs of being saved, such as sinning less and doing good works. If these “signs” are not present, they will insist, or at least heavily suspect, that a person has never believed in Christ as Savior.

This unbiblical and dangerous thought process can never lead to assurance of salvation, because it is always dependent on how one thinks he is DOING at any given point in time.

Other folks think that God knows whether or not they are TRYING. Folks, DOING and TRYING are works!!! God doesn’t save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He only saves those who are *trusting* to be saved. Salvation is *received* , not *achieved* . Trying will not help you attain eternal life. Eternal life is a free gift, received when someone trusts in Christ alone for it. Salvation is a *take* proposition from God, not a *give* proposition! You simply take His free gift by faith in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen for your sins!

When a person gets saved, they don’t change one bit. The only difference is now they have the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit. All things become new, as a baby believer’s spiritual eyes are now opened for the first time, and they must begin to grow. There may be instant coffee, but there are no instant mature Christians!!! PGM’s UNSHACKLED radio programs give the impression that a person must commit them self to substantial lifestyle changes in order to be saved. That’s what they repeatedly teach! The Holy Bible says that salvation is a gift! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

I love this helpful quote from Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951):

> “When anyone comes promising salvation to those ‘who make full surrender’ of all that they have to God, and who ’pay the price of full salvation’ he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him.”
>
> —Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, ’[8]Another Gospel’

Pacific Garden Mission (PGM), whether they intend it or not, teach Calvinism in some of their episodes. In one UNSHACKLED episode I heard a man teaching that you cannot just write your name in the back of your Bible; but rather, you need to surrender your life to Jesus every day for the rest of your life. That is a satanic plan of damnation!!! Eternal life is a free gift, that you receive ONE TIME by faith alone, and then it is yours forever. Calvinism requires a believer to *persevere* in holy living, otherwise they say you're not saved. This is a false works-based plan of salvation.

The idea that repentance is from sins for salvation is not found anywhere in the Bible, and constitutes a works-based plan of salvation. In UNSHACKLED episode #3399, the story of "Dorie: The Girl Nobody Wanted," the PGM narrator guides the listener to pray "Please come into my heart and transform me to be more like you." Although innocent sounding, this is not the Gospel. You don't have to "ask" Jesus into your heart to be saved. You don't have to ask Jesus to "transform" you to be saved. Being "transformed" according to Romans 12:2 comes only by having our mind "RENEWED," which comes by nurturing on the milk of God's Word (1st Peter 2:2).

Kindly, Pacific Garden Mission hypes the spectacular ideology that a man is supposed to get saved and become an instant transformed creature! That is not Biblical. Growth in grace requires a lifetime. A new believer requires YEARS to mature. A new believer can choose to behave as a mature Christian does, but there are no shortcuts, the same as is true in the physical body. A child may choose to act like an adult in some ways, but they won't actually be an adult until they become an adult. The same is true spiritually in the Lord.

In a rescue mission, souls are pulled from the flames of Hell by the preaching of the Gospel, saved as by fire. It is totally unbiblical to propagate the idea of instantly transformed alcoholics, perverts and bums off the street into transformed Christians! I realize that some people do get saved and instantly demonstrate some type of outward change, but that is not the norm. Alcoholics are chemically addicted to the drug alcohol and in most cases will required medical intervention to recover. You cannot just tell them to believe the Gospel and be transformed from alcoholism to recovery. I'm just going by what is propagated in the [9]UNSHACKLED programs. UNSHACKLED's episodes are saturated with the heresy of Lordship Salvation!!! You'll extensively hear the 13 heretical terms I mentioned earlier.

The simple Gospel is this—You are a guilty SINNER (Romans 3:19). That is the bad news. As such, you NEED a Savior, which is Jesus Christ (John 3:16). Christ died on the cross to pay your sin debt (and mine). He was buried and miraculously resurrected physically three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is the 'GOOD NEWS' (aka, 'The Gospel'). If you will come to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, trusting in the risen SAVIOR, you will be immediately, irrevocably and forever saved! It's that simple!!! [10]Please trust Christ right now as your personal Savior.

> "You don't go to Hell because you won't quit your sinning!"
>
> —
>
> Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995); a great quote from the classic sermon, '[11]Why Do Men Go To Hell?' (exposing 'Lordship Salvation')

1. https://expreacherman.com/%E2%99%A6-lordship-salvation-defined
2. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
3. https://www.moodybible.org/beliefs
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/james_dobson.htm
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-bible-teaches-easy-believism.html
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
9. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/
10. http://heritagebbc.com/ministries.amigoingtoheaven.htm
11. https://youtu.be/PH6uinoeKl4?t=21m37s

1.3.30 Once Saved Always Saved (2020-05-09 21:08)

Acts 13:39, " And by him all that believe are justified from *all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses."

You won't find a better Scripture to support the Eternal Security of the Christian believer, than our text Bible verse from Acts 13:39. The believer is JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS!!! Amen and amen! One saved always saved is 100 % Biblical. I like to also express the great doctrine of Eternal Security as: "IF SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!" I say that simply because most professed

“Christians” today are not saved at all. We see this truth evidenced in Bible passages such as Matthew 7:21-23 and Luke 13:23-24.

We are living in the **“perilous times”** foretold in **2nd Timothy 3:1-7**. Particularly, we are living in times of woeful doctrinal apostasy, false prophets and heresies creeping into our fundamental Bible-believing churches. **Matthew 24:11, “And *many false prophets* shall rise, and *shall deceive many*.”** I just watched an [1]excellent video today by Joshua Chavez, who exposes Justin Peters and Doreen Virtue. Heresy is creeping into the churches by the hour!!! It is sad that most churches are succumbing to many demonic deceptions. Some popular heresies in churches today include: Lordship Salvation (which is Calvinism), the “

turn from your from sins

”

heresy to be saved (which is works), Zionism (the fraud of manmade Israel), the Young Earth Creation hoax, hundreds of counterfeit English Bible versions, denying the inspiration of the King James Bible, et cetera.

The subject of Eternal Security is a controversial subject, but it is 100 % Biblical. My friend, if you don’t believe in “ONCE SAVED ALWAYS SAVED,” you are not saved. It’s that simple. The reason why is because if you’re trusting Jesus, then you can’t lose it. It you think God’s salvation can be lost, then you are relying upon human effort to keep you saved. This is why I expose the [2]Salvation Army as heretics.

Please notice three things from our text Verse in 1st John 5:11...

1. Eternal life is a gift from God.
2. It is “eternal life,” that is, it never ends.
3. Eternal life is obtained only in Jesus Christ!

Amen! The inspired, precious, inerrant, preserved, holy, King James Bible, teaches that once a person is saved, they can NEVER lose it!!!

Many Baptists are not saved. It is sad but true. I can tell you unequivocally that if you believe you can ever forfeit your salvation, you don’t have it friend. Dr. Hank Lindstrom preaches a

wonderful MP3 sermon on the subject titled, “[3]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?”

Once you are saved you have passed from death unto life. **John 5:24, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.”** What a beautiful Scripture teaching eternal security of the believer. There are two types of people in this world: 1) those who believe; 2) those who don’t believe. The Bible promises that those who *believe* have everlasting life. God authored the Gospel of John to convince us that Jesus is the Son of God, the Christ, and that by BELIEVING on His name we will have eternal life. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”**

Eternal Life Cannot Be Given Back to God

I witnessed to a man who is a [4]Seventh-day Adventist. He doesn’t believe in eternal security, because [5]Ellen G. White (the founder of SDA) didn’t either. He believes that eternal life is a gift that can be given back to God (by lack of faith, apostasy or going back into a life of sin). Such speculation is totally unscriptural. There’s not one example in the Holy Bible of anyone ever losing their salvation. In fact, we learn in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5 about a believer in the church at Corinth who was living in sexual immorality. The apostle Paul rebukes the congregation for doing nothing about open sin in the church, and he admonishes them to lovingly confront the man in a Biblical fashion. Paul says if the man doesn’t repent, **1st Corinthians 5:5, “To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.”** Carefully notice that the man’s “spirit” (who we really are) will “be saved” in the [6]Day of the Lord (i.e., when Christ’s returns).

The flesh will be destroyed. Romans 6:23 teaches that the wages of sin is death, and we are all big sinners. Therefore, we all must die eventually. But our spirit will return to God when our flesh dies (Ecclesiastes 12:7). The spirit either goes to Hell forever (aka, the Second Death - Revelation 21:8); or our spirit will go to Heaven to be with the Lord (**2nd Corinthians 5:8,**

“We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord”). Jesus is precious!!!

Just as the physical birth is irreversible, so also is the spiritual birth irreversible. Many theologians misunderstand this truth.

SDA’s deceitfully claim to believe the simple Gospel, but they ALSO believe that the life you live must coincide with your profession of faith to be valid. If any [7]SDA tries to deny this, study their false doctrine of [8]Investigative Judgment for solid evidence of what I say. Miss White taught that in the year 1844, Jesus entered into the heavenly Holy Place to begin His work of investigating the saints, to decide who is worthy to have eternal life or not, based upon the life they have lived. [9]Seventh-day Adventism is a satanic religious cult based upon faith plus works (human performance). [10]SDA’s are wrong on repentance. There is no new birth in SDA! They do not believe in eternal security in SDA. Ellen G. White was a false prophetess.

Eternal life is a gift, but it is more than a gift, it is a new birth. And a new birth is irreversible. If human works are required to be saved, then salvation becomes a reward, not a free gift. We read in 1st Peter 1:18-19 that we we’re redeemed by the precious blood of the Lamb, Jesus Christ. Jesus paid our sin debt with His literal blood. Adding even the slightest bit of human effort corrupts the Gospel and negates Christ’s sacrifice ion the cross. This is why [11]God killed a man for picking up sticks on the Sabbath Day in the Old Testament, which symbolized adding works to Christ’s finished work of redemption. Man has no part in saving himself. Our only part is to **“BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED” (Acts 16:31).** Once saved, always saved; Or if you prefer: If Saved, always saved!

If you have any other mindset than that your salvation is 100 % secure in Christ’s sacrifice on the cross for your sins, His burial, and bodily resurrection from the dead three days later, you need to get saved. If you think there’s anything that you could ever do to lose your salvation, you need to get saved! Jesus doesn’t forgive sins, He has already paid for them with His precious blood! Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are free gifts, which we need only to receive by faith to have them. **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”** We are saved by BELIEVING [12]the Gospel.

The Holy Spirit is the Earnest of Our Inheritance, Which is Eternal Life

Every believer is “sealed” with the Holy Spirit unto the day of redemption:

> **2nd Corinthians 5:5, “Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.”**

And again we read:

> **Ephesians 1:11-14, “In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will: That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.”**

This “earnest” is evidence that God will do all that He has PROMISED to do. When we get saved, we do not receive all of our inheritance. Our corrupted flesh, with all it’s bodily afflictions, does not change. But one day, when we receive all the benefits of salvation, we will get rid of this ole flesh, and receive a brand new glorified body fashioned like unto the Lord’s awesome body. Our new body will have [13]SUPERNATURAL POWERS, just like the Lord’s resurrected body did:

> **Philippians 3:20-21, "For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself."**

What a glorious day that will be!!!

Please notice that the Bible doesn't place any conditions on the believer's eternal security. If you are a born-again Christian, you are SEALED by the Holy Spirit, unto the DAY OF REDEMPTION. The Bible doesn't say that we are sealed until we sin. The Bible doesn't say that we are sealed until we mess up. The Bible doesn't say that we are sealed until we lose out faith. No, the Bible says, we are sealed UNTO THE DAY OF REDEMPTION!!! God sealed us with the Holy Spirit "OF PROMISE" to guarantee our inheritance. **1st Thessalonians 5:24, "Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it."** What a great God!!

Those who BELIEVE will never die! Once saved always saved!!! Thank you Lord Jesus!!!

> "Being saved is not something that you perform, it is something that He performs." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, "[14]Raised For Our Justification."

1. https://youtu.be/YOuw0x-VXw0
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/salvation_army_heresy.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/salvation_army_heresy.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_spirit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/the_day_of_the_lord.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/strange_doctrines.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/investigative_judgment_heresy.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/the_great_hope.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/wrong_repentance.htm
11. http://www.godlovespeople.com/articles/killed_for_sticks.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
13. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aC8ny2EAA3s
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/raised_for_our_justification.mp3

1.3.31 The Sin Of Gambling (2020-05-09 23:00)

Proverbs 13:11, " Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase."

Anybody who gambles is not good at math. Games of *skill* are fine (like athletics), but games of *chance* are sinful. Such behavior is very addictive. The house always wins! Gambling casinos NEVER take a loss. Their machines are set up with algorithms that take a percentage for the house, skimming off the top before you even get started. It is a dirty racket which should be illegal. Wherever you find gambling you'll find all manner of wickedness.

Gambling casino owners are always attempting to open up more casinos. Like the serpent in the Garden of Eden who came to Eve, so also do gambling casino establishment owners lie. They make promises of creating jobs for the local economy. They boast of the benefits to the local community. Just like the lying and deceitful serpent (Satan according to Revelation 20:2), casino owners paint a rosy picture of a really bad thing that can hurt the community, and destroy people's lives. Gambling *by chance* is sinful. **Proverbs 1:19, "Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird. So are the ways of every one that is *greedy of gain*; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof. "**

Proverbs 15:27, " He that is *greedy of gain* troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live."

Everything evil in this world is something good which has been perverted. Sex is a good thing, but when it is practiced outside the bounds of a legal marriage it destroys lives. Immorality fuels the abortion industry. Only 4 % of abortions are sought by married women. Sadly, 80 % of all abortions are from single mothers. This proves why young people ought to get married first before having carnal knowledge (sex). We live in a very irresponsible culture in America. There is nothing as irresponsible as having sex outside of marriage. The heathen world continually downplays the sinfulness of immorality of all forms. **1st John 5:19, " And we know that we are of God, and *the whole world lieth in wickedness*."** The world has always been a wicked place! Modern technology has simply enabled mankind to travel further down the road he was already on!

1. Gambling is driven by greed, which God hates (1st Corinthians 6:9-10; Ephesians 5:5)
2. Gamblers hope to gain money through the losses of others, but the Bible condemns coveting other people's possessions (Exodus 20:17; Romans 7:7)
3. Gambling can lead to addiction (1st Timothy 6:9-10)

4. Gamblers often rely on superstition, gimmicks and luck. However, God views such practices as a form of idolatry, which is incompatible with His worship (Isaiah 65:11)

5. Rather than promote a desire to get something for nothing, the Bible encourages hard work (Ecclesiastes 2:24; Ephesians 4:28; 2nd Thessalonians 3:10-12)

I have always hated the state lotteries. It is dirty gambling. I am proud to say that I have never bought a lottery ticket in my life, and never plan to. The states all lie, promising to use the money for the schools when trying to convince the public to vote for a lottery; but when they get it, then the money is stolen and used for other things. Earnest Hemingway was right, “All things truly wicked start from an innocence.” Adults can be seen literally crying up and down Law Vegas strip, after losing everything in some dirty gambling casino. Anytime someone wins at gambling, it means that someone else lost. That is not the Christian way! Gambling is a shady way to make money quickly, of which God does not approve. Gambling by very nature undermines a person’s character. It is a form of lowering one’s self morally.

Satan is a beautiful liar! The Devil

only shows people the neon lights and attractive glamour of SIN CITY, but he doesn’t show you the hospitals, rehab centers, collection agencies, bankruptcies, prisons and morgues. The Devil doesn’t show you the children now homeless, because their father gambled away their home and savings. I’ve read that at the back of every gambling casino in Las Vegas you’ll find a little horrible room, where financial translations

take place. That is what it’s all about, filthy lucre! Be wise and don’t gamble. A dollar saved is as good as a dollar earned.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9Ua0wrIZsGsCfE1i85HOKvUiPdXsMWXGX5r8iYRuOtwOxOzVcwslDNp-EbtRkthuVBFOX373QdhPY35Ro0Zdfqi6aSAqL_TM3Ui7

1.3.32 You Must Be Perfect, Not Good, To Get To Heaven (2020-05-10 05:30)

Revelation 21:27, "And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life."

A common misunderstanding is that a person must be “good” to get into Heaven, but the Holy Bible plainly teaches that a person must b absolutely “perfect” to enter into Heaven. You must be absolutely PERFECT, in every way, or else you cannot be permitted into the heavenly city of Jerusalem:

> **1st Corinthians 6:9-11, “Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.”**

No sinner can inherit the Kingdom of God. All of your goodness is insufficient! **Isaiah 64:6, “But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.”** Did you read that my friend? The Holy Bible declares that “ALL OF OUR RIGHTEOUSNESSES ARE AS FILTHY RAGS”!!! Filthy rags are worthless! When you attend church or do good deeds, because you believe they are necessary to be saved (or remain saved), it is “filth” to God. Man’s best is FILTH to God!!!

> **1st Corinthians 6:9 and 11, “Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? ... And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.”**

Many people quote 1st Corinthians 6:9-10 to scare sinners, but few people ever quote verse 11 . . .

“And Such Were Some Of You:

...But Ye Are Washed” —1st Corinthians 6:11

The Bible is acknowledging that God saves even the worst and vilest of sinners. **Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."** One-third of the Bible was penned by pardoned MURDERERS (Moses, David and Paul). Just as the Lord forgave the murderers, harlots (prostitutes) and publicans (shady tax-collectors) who believed on His name, so also will Christ forgive you regardless of what evil things you have done throughout your life. God desires that *all men may to come to repentance* to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9).

Many Christians in today's soul-winning and evangelical churches have come out of a horrible life of sin—**"BUT YE ARE WASHED"** the Bibles says—washed by the sin-cleansing blood of Jesus Christ!!! **1st John 1:7, "...and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin."** It is Christ's precious blood that washes ALL our sins away, and not human effort that saves us. For anyone to say that a person must try to stop sinning in order to be saved is teaching a false plan of salvation. I desire to live right because I AM SAVED, and not TO GET SAVED. **1st Corinthians 6:11, "And such were some of you: but *ye are washed*, but *ye are sanctified*, but *ye are justified* in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God."**

Amen! Our sins have been washed away by the literal blood of Jesus! We have been SANCTIFIED, set apart for God's purpose and glory. I now belong to Jesus and Jesus belongs to me! Praise God! I have been JUSTIFIED... "JUST-IF-I'D" never sinned. We are saved by God's grace, through faith in the Gospel. We are saved by completely RESTING in the precious name of Jesus Christ, because He died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and is bodily risen. Jesus bodily ascended into Heaven and "BY HIS OWN BLOOD" (Hebrews 9:12) Jesus entered the Holy Place. Jesus paid the price for our sins by sprinkling His liquid blood (Hebrews 12:24) on the Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12,22-24). Thank you Lord!

Christ Died For Me — The JUST For The UNJUST!!!

Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."** No one is worthy of God's salvation.

[1]

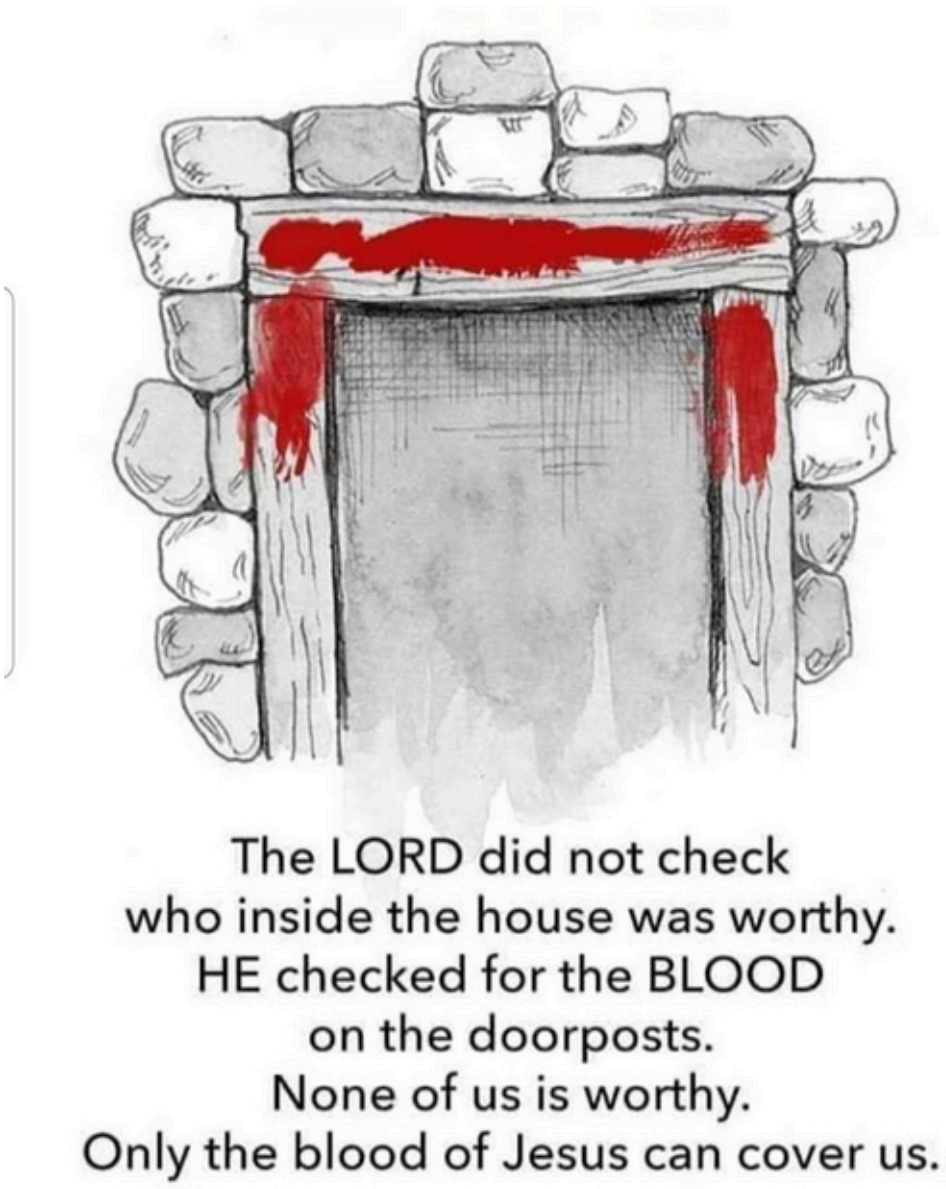

"Church is caring about people that nobody else cares about!" —Pastor Danny Castle
(a quote from the beautiful sermon titled: "[2]Burden For The Bus Ministry.")

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjWIoWwhELDO67DGlc082J4zkp53AXTlKT2CMr-Q_ulkJl5G42x9ZXlq3bJMPOhhZj2ZOKeWHILZDyeN6wk7REjba927O7ceUGvaXo
2. https://youtu.be/9mwTTrpi-YE

1.3.33 Speaking In Tongues Is Of The Devil (2020-05-10 13:30)

1st Corinthians 14:23,

“

If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbelievers, *will they not say that ye are mad?*

”

’[1]Speaking in Tongues’ as done in Pentecostal, Charismatic, Assemblies of God, Churches of Christ, and many non-denominational churches today is a false teaching—a demonic practice used in many cults. Of all the churches that the apostle Paul wrote Epistles to, he only addressed the issue of speaking-in-tongues to the *carnal church* at Corinth (1st Corinthians 3:1).

Here is an excellent passage exposing the heresy of tongues from Pastor Hugh F. Pyle’s helpful book titled:

“The TRUTH about TONGUES and the CHARISMATIC Movement”

...

> “Keep in mind, then, that the word tongues in the Greek means traditional languages. It is used in the New Testament fifty times and is never used to teach some heavenly speech of ecstasy. The Bible says nothing about going into a frenzy, a trance or an ecstasy to receive a ’gift of tongues.’

Out of sixty-six books in the Bible, only three mention tongues except one reference related to the Jews in the book of Isaiah. And where it is most mentioned, in 1 Corinthians, God through Paul is correcting and regulating.

There are 1,189 chapters and 31,162 verses in the Bible, and only comparatively few verses deal with the subject in only seven chapters. All of this would surely indicate that it is hardly 'the main focal point of the teaching of Christ,' as some Charismatics teach. In fact, Jesus Christ never commanded His followers to speak with other tongues!

Jesus plainly taught that the Holy Spirit was to come to give us power and that power was to make us effectual witnesses. Soul winning, then, is the great burden of God. 'Ye shall be witnesses unto me after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you' (Acts 1:8). ...

Jameson, Fausett and Brown commentary says, 'Tongues must mean languages, not ecstatic, unintelligible rhapsodies.'

Never once were the disciples told to 'lose themselves' to allow the takeover of their reason by some spirit, nor were they ever told to allow their speech organs to wobble and their minds to 'become unfruitful,' as some tongues people today say we should.

The Bible does not say that 'speaking in tongues' is the initial evidence of the gift of the Holy Spirit to the believer.

In the book of Acts the gift of languages was used three times only. Great numbers of new converts were made in chapters 2,5,8 and 9. The Bible does not even imply that they ever spoke in tongues."

SOURCE: The TRUTH about TONGUES and the CHARISMATIC movement, by High F. Pyle, pg. 84-85; Sword of the Lord Publishers; PO Box 1099, Murfreesboro, TN, 37133; copyright 1989; ISBN: 0-87398-846-9

Amen! If the church that you attend speaks in jibber-jabber tongues, then you are in a false cult my friend, and it would be advisable to leave immediately. Biblical churches center around the plain and simple preaching of God's Word and Soul Winning. I made the following comparison chart between Acts chapter 2 and 1st Corinthians chapter 14, contrasting the differences between legitimate tongues (which only happened in Bible times), versus the demonic nonsense that goes on in many fake churches today...

[2]Click Here For Bigger Chart

Speaking In Tongues—Spiritual Versus Carnal	
ACTS 2	**I CORINTHIANS 14**
Required a miracle	No miracle required
Known foreign languages (Acts 2:6)	Unknown tongues (1 Corinthians 14:2, 4)
The Holy Spirit is the interpreter (Acts 2:6-8)	Human beings are the interpreters (1 Corinthians 14:13)
Miracle of tongues initiated by God (Acts 2:4)	Instance initiated by men (1 Corinthians 14:2)
A Jewish feast day—Pentecost (Acts 2:1)	No special day involved
God only worked miracle through apostles (Acts 1:26)	Everyone could speak in tongues (1 Corinthians 14:23,26)
Edified everyone that heard (Acts 2:11)	Edified themselves only (1 Corinthians 14:4)
A mighty rushing wind miracle (Acts 2:2)	No mighty rushing wind miracle
Cloven tongues like as of fire miracle (Acts 2:3)	No cloven tongues miracle
No interpreter required (Acts 2:6)	Forbidden to speak if no interpreter (1 Corinthians 14:28)
No women speaking	Women speaking, though forbidden (1 Corinthians 14:34)
Tongues are a sign to the Jews (See 1 Corinthians 1:22)	Saints to walk by faith, not signs (Hebrews 11:6)
Peter (apostle to Jews) speaks (Acts 2:14, Galatians 2:7-8)	Paul (apostle to Gentiles) speaks (1 Corinthians 1:1; Romans 11:13 and 15:16)
All done decently and in order (Acts 2:1)	All done disorderly (1 Corinthians 14:33)
Thousands of souls saved (Acts 2:41)	Considered barbarians (1 Corinthians 14:11)
Spoke to men (Acts 2:6)	Spoke into the air (1 Corinthians 14:9)
Mature Christian leadership (Acts 1:26)	Carnal Christian leadership (1 Corinthians 3:1; 12:1; 14:20)
No rebuke given to tongues speakers	Rebuked for misuse of tongues (1 Corinthians 14:19)
All words easily and clearly understood (Acts 2:6)	Words not understood by hearers (1 Corinthians 14:8-11 and 14:14-15)
Fulfillment of Old Testament prophecy (Acts 2:16)	Unscriptural tongues (1 Corinthians 14:19-20)
Holy Spirit's work of tongues glorified God (Acts 2:11)	Fake tongues didn't glorify God (1 Corinthians 14:23)
Were profitable and fruitful (Acts 2:6)	Considered unprofitable (1 Corinthians 14:6)
The unsaved *HEARD* tongues (Acts 2:6)	The saved *SPOKE* tongues (1 Corinthians 14:9)
Purpose of tongues is soulwinning (Acts 2:41-47)	Purpose is self edification (1 Corinthians 14:4)
They were sane (Acts 2:15-16)	They were crazy (1 Corinthians 14:23)

[4]Click Here For Bigger Chart

[5]Why We Don’t Speak In Tongues | [6]MP3

Please avoid any [7]Charismatic church that practices Speaking in Tongues. Churches today try to imitate tongues as a form of cheap entertainment, not to get people saved. Beware of these greedy conmen who exploit the sacred things of God for money!

’[8]TONGUES’ (an MP3 sermon explaining & refuting the heresy of Tongues, by Pastor Mark G. Cambron, 1911-2000)

[9]



“Church is caring about people that nobody else cares about!”
—Pastor Danny Castle (a quote from the beautiful sermon titled: “

[10]Burden For The Bus Ministry ”)

1. https://youtu.be/xn7uSmkYDJQ
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/images2/speaking_in_tongues-80.jpg
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgkvCwEtLi81RiuhaedUwcjqt2-jjDnrzhgLOFT9xcy3m8uN3uI_fR7kmQCyhh2OX8ZB-xCEw51fxHxBuC_jUBgLHKBm02cbuohfM4
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/images2/speaking_in_tongues-80.jpg
5. http://www.youtube.com/user/henssley?feature=watch#p/u/13/1ZcvzmMA8MU
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/WhyWeDontSpeakInTongues.mp3
7. http://youtu.be/1ZcvzmMA8MU?t=3m56s

8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Mark_Cambron/tongues.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgO2KXMBOF1z2SNyRrrpoTIBJyfYYfqno1F4DmrD0rbQ85ZV6Tc033nOs73HMbK_K1PJPopkNDS0_1MizADNLQwtbrgi5v10efqR5c
10. https://youtu.be/9mwTTrpi-YE

1.3.34 Today's Lazy Ecumenical Deceived Church Member (2020-05-10 22:03)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, " For we are not as many, which *corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) had it exactly right:

> "The Word of God is our only hope—that's our only hope! **This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions, of the Word of God!** It's been a long time; now when the Revised Standard Version came out, I stood against it before I knew what it was, because the wrong crowd heard of that, and the wrong crowd received it, and I knew it got too much publicity to be right! And I knew if the newspapers publicized something, it had to be wrong! And so I knew that the American people and a lot of American preachers—they welcomed it into their house before they knew it was a rattlesnake!" [emphasis added] —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "'THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

Today's professed Christians are as lazy as a hound dog on a hot summer day. They just won't investigate anything for themselves.

Acts 17:10-11, "And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night *unto Berea*: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so. " That is where the term "Bereans" comes from, which is sometimes used to name a church or ministry. The people of Berea didn't just believe what the apostle Paul said, they went to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES, to see if what Paul taught was the truth. Tragically, the Devil has crept counterfeit Bible revisions into the churches, so that people are confused on where to find THE TRUTH. Is the truth in this Bible? Or is it in that Bible? Which Bible revision? [1]Bob Jones University shameful says they are ALL God's Word. Well, then we have a very big problem, because today's plethora of Bible revisions all say something different. [2]God's curse is upon BJU and their alumni.

The 16th U.S. President, Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865) wisely said:

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Likewise, since all of today's Bible revisions say something different, they CANNOT all be God's inspired Word. The ungodly translators fully know this to be true, which is why in EVERY CASE the new translations remove God's promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His PURE WORDS **"from this generation for ever"!**

Brother Roloff also rightly said:

> "The Word of God is our only hope—that's our only hope! This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions, of the Word of God! It's been a long time; now when the Revised Standard Version came out, I stood against it before I knew what it was, because the wrong crowd heard of that, and the wrong crowd received it, and I knew it got too much publicity to be right! And I knew if the newspapers publicized something, it had to be wrong! And so I knew that the American people and a lot of American preachers—they welcomed it into their house before they knew it was a rattlesnake!" —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "'[3]THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

Dr. Al Lacy (1933-2016) had is exactly right...

"Those are Devil's Bibles!" —[4]Pastor Al Lacy

Churchgoers today are exactly like the less noble people in Thessalonica, not searching the Scriptures for themselves, so they are being woefully deceived by the Devil (Revelation 12:9)!!! Satan has attacked the very core root of Christianity—denying the inspiration of the King James Bible, and introducing literally HUNDREDS of alternative perverted English Bible revisions to confuse, mislead and corrupt nearly everyone. Ecumenical pastors are mostly to blame. This includes the ungodly pastors of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who despite being repeatedly warned by myself and others, just don't care about THE TRUTH. They use and promote corruptible seed! They endorse, promote and bid Godspeed to devils in the pulpit—like [5]Dr. John MacArthur, who preaches ANOTHER GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-9). I want the whole world to know THE TRUTH. We must expose the evildoers!!!

What saith the Scripture? **John 5:39-40, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life. " Hundreds of millions of church-goers today are following false prophets, headed for Hell, because they refuse to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES. Jesus said they will not come to Him to be saved. Instead they are following the damnable heretical teachings of John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Don Piper, Marty Herron, Chip Ingram, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren and thousands of other FALSE PROPHETS who pervert the Gospel of free grace!!! I plead with you dear reader to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!

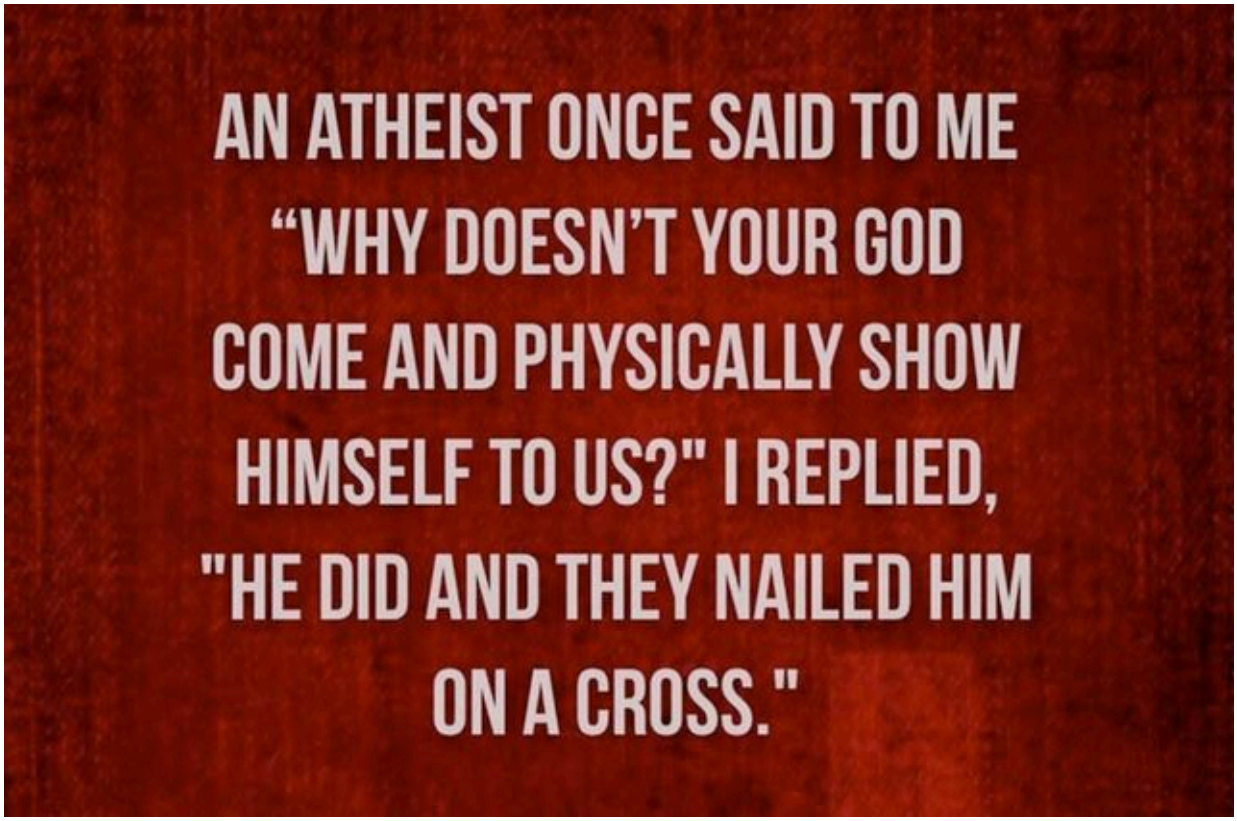

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/bju_helping_satan.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/why-gods-curse-is-on-bob-jones-univesity.html
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhhAqd6iiXtsUdg7vumk0rVbReKzoEEzZgLus0yRuYgPZWZ1OpKRGSAj5WxmpDFMtlPijdeq5xGtlhrTPQRRvk11eGRGX9FFyPOY7B

1.3.35 Why Harvest Baptist Church Won't Let Me Come Back (2020-05-10 23:00)

2nd Timothy 4:3, " For the time will come when *they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;"

I gladly attended the harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year in 2014. At first I was spiritually weak, having been through a divorce I didn't want in 2006, and much sorrow and pain in my personal life that ensued. After several months at the church God burdened my

heart—over the use of dozens of corrupt Bible versions in the church, and the promoting of [1]heretic Dr. John MacArthur, and the teaching of the heresy of Lordship Salvation by the church pastors and staff. [2]Here is the story if you would like to read it. The pastors of Harvest Baptist Church are bastards in the pulpit, illegitimate. They have no business being in any pulpit. I have as much respect for a pedophile, as I do for Baptist pastors who prey upon innocent church members with counterfeit Bible versions!

I was accused by the pastors of Harvest of causing “

confusion

”

and

“

divisiveness

”

in the church. The truth is that I was trying to save the church from those very evils. They already use dozens of English Bible revisions, making them a house divided. How much more confused can a church be?

Acts 19:32, “ *Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused*; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.” If you doubt what I say, and what you just read from Acts 19:32, look at what ALL the modern Bible revisions do to corrupt [3]Psalms 12:6-7. Harvest’s pastors got upset with me for proclaiming that there is only ONE HOLY BIBLE, not a dozen, not 900! They got upset because I said John MacArthur is a devilish false prophet who preaches another Gospel! I simply proclaimed THE TRUTH that there is only one Gospel, as defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). [4]Look at what John MacArthur requires!!!

I mean, is Jesus

“

the only Son,

”

or the

“

only begotten Son

”

of God? All of the modern Bible perversions remove the word

“

begotten.

” Should we confess our “

sins

”

or our

“

faults

”

to each other in James 5:16? All of the modern perversions tell us to confess

our sins to each other. Did Jesus forbid Mary Magdalene from touching Him, or was she already holding on to Him? All of the modern perversions say she was holding Him. My point is that they cannot all be correct! They cannot all be God’s inspired Word! Who is causing confusion me, by promoting only the inspired King James Bible; or the church pastors at Harvest and BJU who promote multiple Bible versions? They are a house divided!

The reason why I was falsely accused

of causing “

confusion

”

and

“

divisiveness

”

in the church, is simply because I was trying to nail down something for them. I was saying there is ONLY ONE BIBLE

—the King James Bible. I was saying there is ONLY ONE GOSPEL, the Gospel of free grace without works. The senior pastor of Harvest said from the pulpit that it is not enough to admit you are a sinner; but also, he said you must forsake a lifestyle of sin. I heard him say it with my own two ears, sitting in the pew on a Sunday morning. You see, he is caught between grace and works, a consequence of listening to John MacArthur.

Bob Jones University says they are all God’s Word (which you can read for yourself in their stupid [5]Statement of Faith). BJU says God’s words have been preserved in “

the totality of extant manuscripts.

” They are including the devilish manuscripts of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort, inspired by the Devil, which all [6]attack the deity of Jesus Christ. Here is our text verse again from

2nd Timothy 4:3, “ For the time will come when *they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;” Dear reader, I ask you, how can you have SOUND DOCTRINE by consulting 39 different Bible versions? You cannot! That is why Harvest Baptist Church is teaching Lordship Salvation, and why they love and promote John MacArthur, and Moody Radio.

Moody Bible Institute admits on their website that they are

“generally Calvinistic” in their beliefs. [7]Moody falsely accuses Pastor Harry Ironside of turning Calvinist, but they are LIARS!!! Calvinism is synonymous with Lordship Salvation. These cultists claim that it is not enough to merely receive Jesus as your Savior, but also as your “

Lord,

”

making full surrender to Him to be saved. This is exactly what Dr. John MacArthur teaches, and it is

“

ANOTHER GOSPEL

” (Galatians 1:6-9). For this offense I was brought into judgment in the church office at Harvest, forced to leave in 2014, and have been ostracized by my neighbours since. [8]I am a victim of abuse by Harvest Baptist Church in Micronesia.

[9] 

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
2. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/banned_for_telling_truth.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
5. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/church_social_clubs.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj-jlZDpTeJqnH7oiIxsxJY_yPNbkLTQn3yDBb8EN8-_e2NE_GixR6NBlwLnrj_N494Vvn71lhxMZG2bBJeHRTBSSmEIkhBV575Yf8

1.3.36 God's Unbreakable Promise Of Eternal Life (2020-05-11 04:00)

Titus 3:5, "In hope of *eternal life*, which God, that cannot lie, *promised* before the world began;"

Someone recently asked me why they haven't been able to find any teachings of eternal security in the early centuries. I am leery of anything of historical record, because there are so any lies, misinformation and intentional deception that abound in the historical records. Many false teachers of Lordship Salvation today (e.g., Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, John Piper, Paul Washer and Chip Ingram) like to quote preachers of the past from the 19th and 19th centuries, using them as secondary authorities to bolster up their strawman argument of Calvinism.

One of the biggest deniers of the great Bible doctrine of Eternal Security today is [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort.

Ray sinfully says believers are [2]not "safe" in Jesus.

Mr. Comfort states:

> “No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross. See 1 John 3:4-6.” —’THE EVIDENCE BIBLE,’ by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Kindly, Ray Comfort is a theological fool and a liar. The sole basis of the believer’s salvation is the finished redemptive work of Christ. In the Old Testament, during the first Passover, the death angel in Egypt was only looking for the lamb’s blood applied to the doorposts of the home, not checking to see who was worthy inside the building. ...

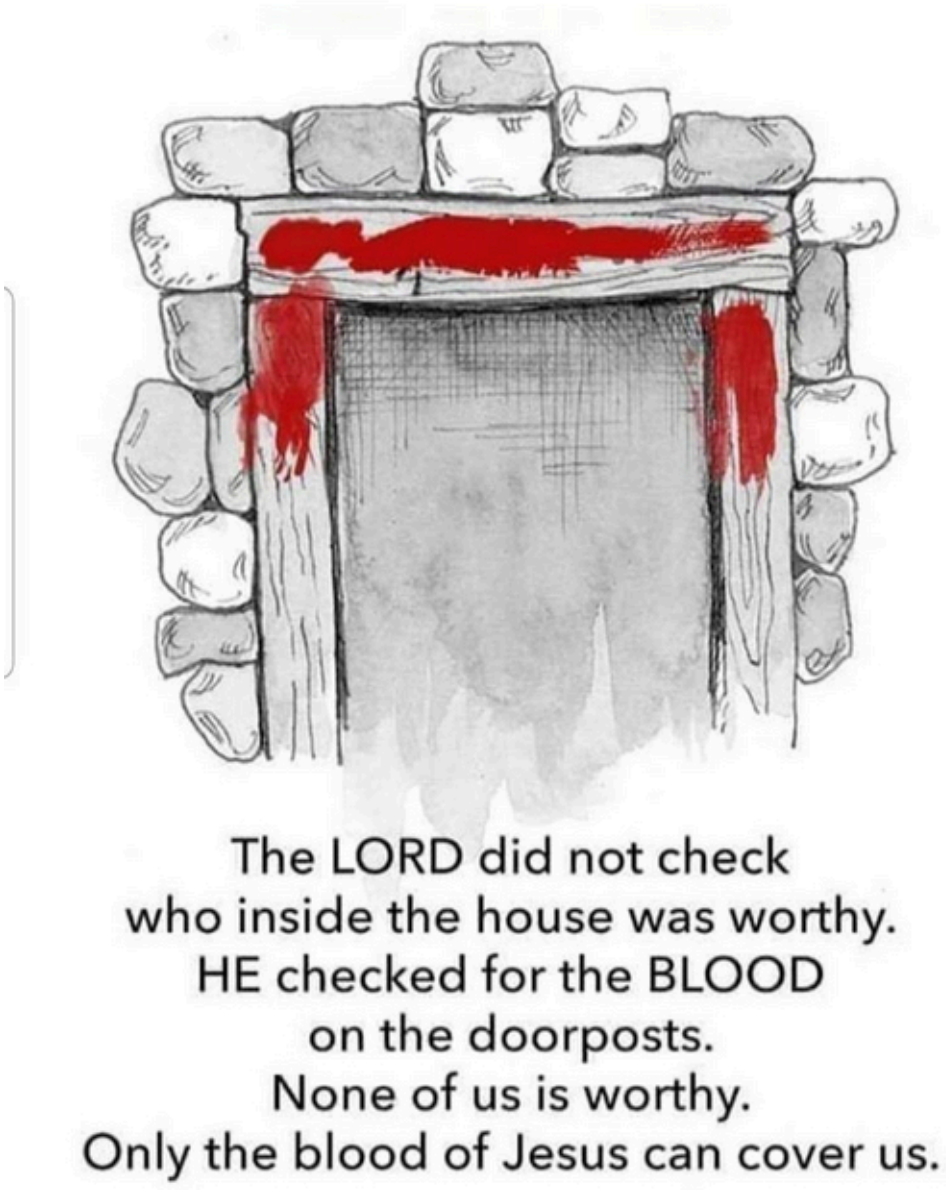

Exodus 12:13, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."

What a beautiful Bible verse!

God raised up a deliverer named Moses to bring forth the Israelites out of bondage in Egypt. That is why the second book of the Old Testament is called: "

EXODUS.

”

The Jews exited Egypt. Amen!

The most special holiday in Israel was called the "PASSOVER," because the Lord PASSED OVER the home, not killing the firstborn during the 10th plague upon Egypt.

All of these false teachers today, who deny eternal security, fail to understand the Word of God, bringing damnation upon themselves (2nd Peter 3:16-17).

Understanding LAW and GRACE

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982, one of my favorite preachers) used to say that "the Old Testament will put spiritual iron into our blood." Nearly all false teachers today only preach from the New Testament, failing to understanding the Holy Bible, adhering to a lopsided junk theology. God divided His inspired Word into two divisions: [4]LAW and GRACE . The law shows humanity our sinnership—that we are all guilty sinners in God’s sight (Romans 3:19-20). The law then brings us to Christ to be saved by God’s GRACE. So the two divisions are really: LAW and CHRIST. If a Bible student understands this simple great truth, everything else will fall into place. False teachers today (e.g., John MacArthur, Ray Comfort and John Piper) are stuck on the law, caught between works and grace. Here are some heretical quotes proving my point.

> “The evidence … the raw-bone, biblical evidence that there was one time in your life that you repented unto salvation, is that you continue repenting until today and continue growing in repentance.” Paul Washer

> “Christianity is not a once-and-for-all flu shot.” Paul Washer

> “A person who can show no mark in the sanctifying work of God in their life has no assurance that they have been justified.” Paul Washer

That is junk theology folks! When Paul says Christianity is “

not a once-and-for-all flu shot,

”

he literally means that you cannot know beyond any shadow of a doubt that you are saved. Don’t believe me? Read what Paul says for yourself and you judge:

> “We talk about the Germans of the 20th centuries that brought on their higher criticism. It is not near as dangerous as conservative Baptists with their gospel reductionism. How dare we, all these ***stupid evangelists walking around telling men after they’ve made some little prayer that they need to write their name in the back of their Bible, and put the date*** and if the Devil ever comes to them, they need to show him that. That is Roman superstition, it is not the gospel of Jesus Christ. You see we’ve turned the gospel into a flu-shot.” [emphasis added]—[5]Paul Washer

Paul Washer preaches a counterfeit gospel of fear and uncertainty, conditioning salvation upon human reformation (a changed life). This is the fallacy of [6]Calvinism! A changed life is NOT the proof that one is born-again; but rather, the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24; Romans 8:9). Here is one of the best Bible passages proving the eternal security of the believer

—**Acts 13:39, “ And *by him all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. ”** If you are a Christian believer, you have already been justified from ALL THINGS!!!

Dear friend, you CAN be saved in an instant, by simply coming to God as a needy sinner, believing the ’GOOD NEWS’ (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). You CAN and SHOULD write down your name and the date you got saved. I was born-again (I think I was 13 years of age). No one told me to write down the date, so I didn’t. I remember where I sat in a pew, in a fundamental Baptist church on a Sunday morning, where I was gloriously saved. Any preacher who says you cannot KNOW you are saved is a fraud and a

liar. The Bible says in Acts 2:41 that 3,000 souls were saved in one day. God does not promise "probationary life," nor "temporal life," but only "eternal life." **John 10:28, " And I give unto them *eternal life*; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.**

"

Every Believer Is SEALED With The Holy Spirit Of Promise

What saith the Scripture? In **Ephesians 1:12-14** we read, **" That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory. "**

This Bible verse is conclusive evidence that once a person is saved, they are forever saved. The moment we are saved, God SEALS US with His Holy Spirit, the Spirit which God *promised* to send when He ascended into Heaven, to every believer (John 14:16; 15:26). When Jesus died and raised up, and then ascended into Heaven, He sent the Holy Spirit (i.e., the Comforter).

That is why the blessed Holy Ghost is called **" the Spirit of *Promise*. "**

The Holy Spirit is the earnest of our inheritance, that is, the downpayment (proof) from God that we are His. **1st John 3:24, " And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him [Jesus], and he [the believer] in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us. "** Notice that we only

"

dwell

"

in Christ *if we keep His commandments*; but He dwells in us regardless, because we are saved. The whole concept of losing God's promise of salvation is rooted in a works-based corrupt plan of salvation. Many Bible students get confused while reading the Epistle of 1st John. A common mistake is to assume that being

“

of the Devil

”

means someone is not saved. **1st John 3:8b,**

“He that committeth sin is of the devil.

” Yet, please consider that Jesus called the apostle Peter

“

Satan

”

in **Matthew 16:23b,**

“Get thee behind me, Satan.

” So even a saint can act like a devil!

The Believer Falls IN GRACE Never FROM GRACE

Galatians 3:24-26, “Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are *no longer under a schoolmaster*. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”

Notice that once the law has brought us to Christ to be SAVED BY FAITH ALONE, we are no longer under the curse of the law, we are now under GRACE forever. So, literally, every time a believer sins, we always fall IN GRACE and never FROM GRACE. That is why we read in **Romans 5:20, “ Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: ”**

The more sin that a saint commits, the more God’s grace WILL ABOUND, so that we can never be lost again.

Granted that doesn’t give a believer the okay from God to live in gross immorality. **Romans 3:31, “ Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law. ”**

The apostle Paul says just because we are no longer under the law, God still expects us (as believers) to fulfill the law. If we don't, then grace will much more abound. God is not an absent Father.

Proverbs 3:12, "For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth."

The Lord scourges and chastises His children when we disobey (Hebrews 12:6-8), but there is no risk nor possibility of ever jeopardizing our POSITION in Christ as God's adopted child. The way we choose to live affects our CONDITION in Christ, but never our POSITION in Christ. Obeying the Lord as a Christian is solely a matter of DISCIPLESHIP, and never SONSHIP.

[7]DISCIPLESHIP versus SALVATION

Here is a helpful article by another of my favorite preachers, Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012). The article is called: "[8]Eternal Security"

> *"Eternal security is not a separate doctrine from salvation."*
>
> —Dr. A. Ray Stanford, 1916-2012;
>
> "Eternal Security," chapter two from Dr. Stanford's awesome book titled, "[9]HANDBOOK OF PERSONAL EVANGELISM"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/ray_comfort-not_safe.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi6nTKo08KYIFT3jYpMHCkkvCs5knWlNCbIiWMqNvMx9FYb69a0icExgv9oqDcVqwtXABAbVbzXohVBhuNoYIA1VvZ59Ww2Kq2vzje
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/stuck_on_the_law.htm
5. https://youtu.be/wftJVYoORug
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/heresy_not_salvation.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
8. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe02.html
9. http://www.biblelineministries.org/onlinebooks/handbook-of-personal-evangelism/index.html

1.3.37 The Horrible Pain Of Not Knowing You Are Saved (2020-05-11 14:30)

1st John 5:10-12, “ He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; *that ye may know that ye have eternal life*, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

”

Something changed in me when I got saved at age 13. That “

change

”

was the indwelling Holy Spirit. Before I was saved, I have no memories of anything about God in my life, I just draw a blank in my mind. The things of God meant nothing to me before age 13. I was led in kindergarten (in a Christian school) by my teacher to pray to be saved, and then my parents had me water baptized because the teacher told them I had been saved; but I wasn’t saved. You don’t get saved by praying a prayer, and that is all I did. I did not understand at that age (some kids do) what sin was, or the Gospel. I failed first grade and they put me back into kindergarten. That is a true story!

It wasn’t until age 13, sitting in church one Sunday morning, that my life was forever changed. I don’t remember the title of the pastor’s sermon. I don’t even remember what he preached about. I just remember that he said if you don’t have the Holy Spirit convicting you about the sins in your life, you are not saved. For the first time in my life I fell under the conviction of the Holy Spirit, and I very much wanted to be saved. I was shy and embarrassed to go down to the front of the church when the invitation was given. So the best I knew how, I cried out to God in my soul and asked Jesus to save me, and He did.

I didn’t think about giving up my sins at all; that kind of thinking didn’t even enter into the equation, but I knew that I was a sinner. Since I didn’t go down to the altar, I didn’t learn what I just did. That is why people really go down to the altar—to find out what just happened in the pew. The very second that a person places their trust (reliance) upon Jesus—trusting that He died on the cross for our sins, was buried and physically resurrected in His body three days later—they are immediately and forever saved

. When we accept hose things as true, and make the decision to rely upon that ’GOOD NEWS’ to get us to Heaven, God reads our mind and works the miracle of salvation. Only God can save a person. Salvation is a supernatural miracle of God in response to a person’s faith.

I Couldn’t Find The Peace That I Was Saved

I worried every day for the next seven years as a teenager. I cried. I feared. I asked questions to people without admitting that I wasn’t saved, afraid of what people might think. I read every religious tract I could get my hands on. I loved Chick Tracts with all the cartoon drawings by Jack Chick. I didn’t know they were corrupt back then. Every religious tract I viewed said at the end to *pray a prayer*, and I kept praying sinner’s prayers, like they said; but I still didn’t FEEL saved, struggling with my assurance. I didn’t FEEL saved, and nothing could settle my soul. I would go through each religious tract over and over:

1. Admit your are a sinner.
2. Realize that there is a penalty for sin,
3. Believe that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay for your sins.
4. Pray and ask Him to save you.

All of the tracts essentially said the same thing, give or take a little. Many of the tracts left out Jesus’ bodily resurrection. Other tracts added giving your life to Christ, turning from sin, committing your life to God, making Jesus “

Lord,

”

and a bunch of other junk theology that confused me. I knew all the Bible verses for the popular

“

Romans Road

”

plan of salvation and I could recite them word for word (Romans 3:10, 3:23; 5:12; 10:9-10, 10:13). Yet I couldn't find peace about being saved. I just didn't know for certain. What if I left something out? What if I missed something? How could I know for sure? I was unlearned of the Scriptures, and people fear the unknown, like walking through the dark.

I heard some radio preachers foolishly say that if you don't KNOW you are saved, it must mean that you are not. Oh boy, not again! Not another prayer to be saved! Respectfully, m

y own church pastor said that very thing to me when I was 17 years old. I had finally mustered up the courage to go talk with him about my fears of not being saved. He assumed I must not be saved, since I couldn't find peace in the matter. So he led me in a sinner's prayer. Afterwards he rejoiced, and contacted my parents to let them know, and I was water baptized for the second time. I still remember the fear that gripped my soul as I was being water baptized, still not knowing whether I was really saved or not. Now I was really reluctant to tell anybody how I felt, because now the whole church thought I was saved.

You Don't Have To Pray To Be Saved

The worse thing a pastor can do to a person who is struggling with the assurance of their salvation, is to lead them in a sinner's prayer to be saved. Doing that obscures the truth of the Gospel, confuses the person more, and doesn't help them in the least to solve the problem! You *don't* have to pray to be saved. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) emphasizes this great Bible truth...

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command

men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Amen and amen! There is nothing taught in the Bible about praying a sinner's prayer to be saved. That is why I stopped using it years ago. When I witness to people now, I simply present to them 'The Gospel'–the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He is bodily risen from the dead, is saved. It's that simple!

What such a person needs is to be taught THE TRUTH that salvation does *not* require a prayer to be saved. Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood. That is why eternal life is a free gift. Anybody can have that free gift. All they need to do is *take it*, by faith alone in the 'GOOD NEWS' of Christ crucified, buried and risen. When I learned years later that I didn't need to pray at all, it solidified my knowledge that I was saved. I haven't had a single doubt (God knows I speak the truth) in about 30 years. But I really owe it to Pastor Max D. Younce for 100 % solidifying my faith, in his helpful book titled: " [1]SALVATION AND THE PUBLIC INVITATION .
"

In his book, Dr. Younce admonishes all pastors to give people an opportunity to accept Christ as their Savior from the pew, without requiring them to walk down a church isle to find out how to get saved. Respectfully, if the pastor under whom I was saved had given me the opportunity to be saved in the pew, and simply would have explained to me how to be saved without leaving the pew, it may have saved me seven miserable years of worry and fear. Requiring people to walk an isle ADDS an additional step to the plan of salvation, which God does NOT require. Likewise, praying a sinner's prayer is an ADDITIONAL step which God does NOT require to be saved.

You Don’t Have To Ask, God Is Already Offering You Eternal Life

Since Christ has already paid for our sins in full with His blood on the cross, God is OFFERING salvation to us freely. If we ask God to save us, He will say: “Why are you asking me to save you? I already promised that I will save anybody who BELIEVES on the name of my dear only begotten Son.”

God is offering to us eternal life. It would be silly to ask God to give us something, that He is already freely offering to us. **1st Corinthians 1:21, “ For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*. ”**

The only requirement to be saved is to realize that we are a needy sinner. We are sinners (Romans 3:23). There is a penalty for sinning, which the Bible says is death (Romans 6:23; Romans 5:12). That includes the **“second death” (Revelation 21:8b).** That is what we deserve, which means we NEED a Savior. That is what I mean by “needy sinner,” we all NEED a Savior. That is the purpose of God’s law in the Old Testament, to show us our sinnership, and bring us to Jesus Christ to be saved by grace through faith (Galatians 3:24-26). I strongly suggest that you memorize some of these Bible passages that I have mentioned. It will help you to get the inspired Words of God into your heart. We need to hide God’s Word in our heart.

God has PROMISED you eternal life in His Word. **Titus 1:2, “In hope of *eternal life*, which God, that cannot lie, *promised* before the world began;”** Jesus said in **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.”**

> “Lord, help me to preach today as if it were the last sermon I would ever preach.”
> —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf

---

1.3.38 It Makes No Sense, But I’ll Trust God Anyhow (2020-05-11 22:30)

Proverbs 3:5-7, “ Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."

Why did Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) die in a old broken down plane that broke apart in the air, when rich people wastefully spend money? I read about a wealthy man in Hollywood who was spending $100,000 each for bottles of wine at a party. Of all the filthy rich people in America, you'd think some of them would help genuine men of God. Many of them could have bought Brother Roloff a new plane to fly in, and it would have been like spending pennies on the dollar for them. The surest way to stay broke is to preach the truth like Brother Roloff did! If you lie and deceive people like Pat Robertson, you'll take in $670,000,000 a year like The 700 Club does. They are devils!

Why does God open the womb of a woman who is a drug-addict, giving birth to a crack baby addicted to drugs because of the child's irresponsible mama; but a godly woman who loves the Lord has a barren womb? I just don't understand it. Why does God open the womb of tens of millions of women who want abortions, but godly women who pray thousands of hours for a child are still barren? It's not fair.

Why cannot I find a Christian wife to be loyal and serve God by my side as a faithful preacher of the Word of God, but wicked adulterous men with lustful hearts get all the women they want who live in sin? It's not fair.

Why did Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) die and go to Heaven at age 74, the greatest soulwinner I ever knew; but a degenerate sex pervert like Hugh Hefner (1926-2017) lived to be 91 years old? God makes no sense to me! I cannot figure it out.

Why is abortion is so bad if every baby goes to Heaven, but most adults will spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire according to Matthew 7:13-14 and Luke 13:23-24? I cannot explain that contradiction, but God said not to kill in Exodus 20:13. God is always right!!! Life doesn't make any sense to me.

Why do we have to make all of the critical life-changing decisions when we are young and the most ignorant; but when we are old and broken with no decisions left to make, then we have the wisdom to make the right decisions? That seems backwards to me. Why does God do that to us? I don't get it. It doesn't seem fair to me, but I trust God. **Job 13:15, "Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. "**

[1]

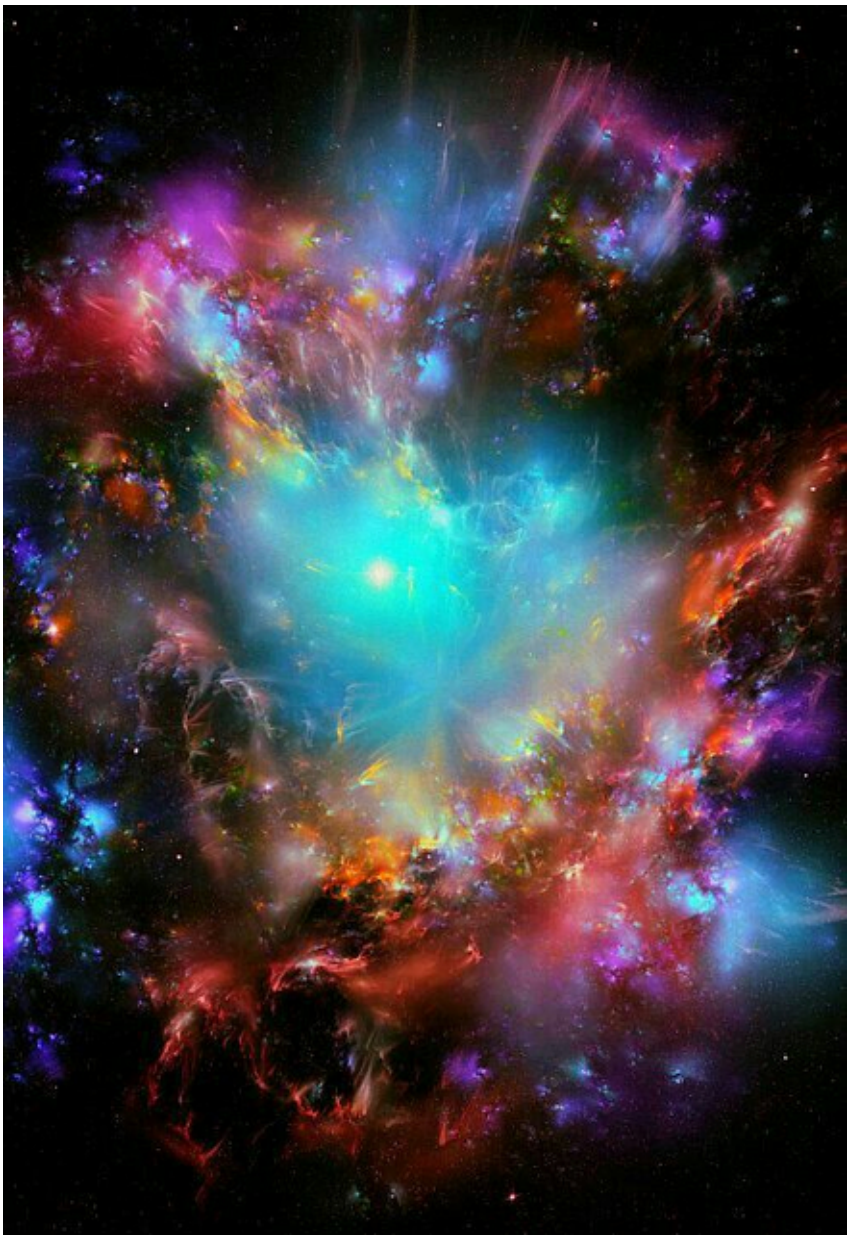

Isaiah 55:8-9, “ For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg37cPKV91_u-bwOy-97Osv2YeNClg5YlbOGJza2wT1ximRQV6O84g6owvhgblyd3BzF5Be9ADfKL1MEzBaXr0XpIUNUBBJGXs3ZTY

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-05-12 01:17:12)
"Why do we have to make all of the critical life-changing decisions when we are young and the most ignorant; but when we are old and broken with no decisions left to make, then we have the wisdom to make the right decisions? That seems backwards to me. Why does God do that to us?" What a nice reflection in life and a beautiful thought to ponder.😊

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-05-12 19:40:02)
After pondering last night on that beautiful thought you shared yesterday... this is what came to my mind. If God made it backwards (as you said), we won’t err anymore and that is bad for us humans coz our tendency is to become proud and God hates that and so because He is truly "all-knowing," He wants us to learn the hard way so we will appreciate and depend on Him more. You made a beautiful "food for thought" my dear friend. Thank you and I love you in the Lord Jesus!😊

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-05-12 01:03:25)
"Why do we have to make all of the critical life-changing decisions when we are young and the most ignorant; but when we are old and broken with no decisions left to make, then we have the wisdom to make the right decisions? That seems backwards to me. Why does God do that to us?" A very nice reflection and a beautiful thought to ponder. :)

1.3.39 Jesus Said ’Ye Will Not’ Come, Not ’Ye Cannot’ Come (2020-05-12 03:30)

John 5:40-41, “ And *ye will not come to me*, that ye might have life. I receive not honour from men.”

Jesus didn’t say “

YE CANNOT COME,

”

He said,

“

YE WILL NOT COME.

”

Men do not honor the Lord, but they should. I honor the Lord, because He is my Savior and Lord.

I trusted Him as my Savior to be saved at age 13, and He automatically became my Lord (Master) when I did. **1st Peter 2:7, “*Unto you therefore which believe he is precious*: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,**

” JESUS IS PRECIOUS!!!

Many churchgoers are deceived today, thinking that they can get to Heaven through their man-made religion. **Isaiah 59:1-2, “Behold,** *the LORD’s hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear***: But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.”** One of the worst

iniquities is false religion! The Roman Catholic church will not come to Jesus to be saved. Instead Jesus said, **“**

Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition **” (Mark 7:9b).** They will not come to Jesus to be saved. Instead, Catholics trust in their manmade *Seven Sacraments*. Salvation is not found in any religion, it is found in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ!

No one ever goes to Hell except those who choose to go there. **2nd Timothy 2:13, “**

If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.

” That is an amazing Scripture! God is faithful dear reader. One of Christ’s disciples asked Him a startling question in **Luke 13:23-23**, and the Lord’s answer was disturbing

—“Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

”

MANY people will seek to enter into Heaven in eternity, but only a FEW shall be able.

I am so thankful that I will be among the few that shall be able. How do I know that? I know because I have God's Word on it. **1st Corinthians 1:21,**

"

For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe***."** I believe! My sole hope for Heaven is Jesus Christ and HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! **Philippians 3:9,**

"And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:" Jesus died on the cross for my sins. He was buried. After three days Jesus physically resurrected from the dead, for the justification of my faith (a dead Savior cannot save anybody). Thank God for the blood of Jesus that washes our sins away!!!

Lordship Salvation (Calvinism) Will Take You To Hell

Our churches are absolutely filled with junk theology nowadays, especially Lordship Salvation (i.e. Calvinism repackaged). Jesus even warned about the Lordship Salvation crowd...

> **Matthew 7:21-23, " Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, *Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?**
>
> **And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

God's will is that you humble yourself as a needy sinner, so that you will come to the Savior and cast your miserable self at His feet for salvation, trusting Him alone because He died on

the cross to pay for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That has NOTHING to do with making Jesus your

Lord,

nor calling Him

“

Lord,

”

nor following Him as your Lord, nor involving anything in any way whatsoever as your LORD!!! You trust Him only as [1]YOUR SAVIOR to get saved!!! The Lordship Salvation crowd WON’T come to Jesus to be saved. They are blinded by manmade religion. Matthew 7:21-23 makes it very clear that serving Jesus is NOT the way of salvation. Jesus warned in John 3:3-7 that, **“**

Ye must be born again

”!

> “More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon, “[2]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

1.3.40 Five Minutes Praise Better Than Lifetime Of Criticism (2020-05-12 15:00)

Proverbs 27:21, “ As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; *so is a man to his praise*. ”

Five minutes of praise will do more for a person than a lifetime of criticism.

The Bible says that **“**

a man to his praise

” is as the fining pot for silver. What does that mean? Historically (and even still today in refineries) metal containing minerals (ore) from the earth are heated up to several thousands of degrees in a refining pot, which is a process used to separate the desired valuable metals

from the mineral. This is how gold and silver are mined. As the minerals and metals heat up, the heavier elements sink to the bottom and the less dense elements float to the top. This is how oil and gasoline are also produced in giant refineries. Thank God for gravity!

Likewise, the Bible teaches that praise is a tool, by which we can shape and refine those around us.

The famous preacher Gipsy Smith (1860-1947) tells a wonderful story of when he was a young lad, and had just been saved. As a gypsy boy, he was used to being despised and shunned away by society, but an elderly Christian man befriended him with a few kind words of PRAISE which transformed his life:

> “The dear old man passed on, and I watched him turning the corner out of sight forever. I never saw him again. But when I reach the Gloryland, I will find out that dear old man, and while angels shout and applaud, and the multitudes who have been brought to Christ through the gypsy boy sing for joy, I will thank that grand old saint for his shake of the hand and for his ’God bless you!’ For he made me feel that somebody outside the tent really cared for a gypsy boy’s soul. His kindness did me more good than a thousand sermons would have done just then. It was an inspiration that has never left me, and has done more for me than I can describe. Many a young convert has been lost to the Church of God, who would have been preserved and kept for it, and made useful in it, all for the want of some such kindness as that which fell to my lot that day.” —[1]SOURCE

A woman that has been “

raised to praise

”

by godly Christian parents will make a great wife. Such ladies are so rare indeed, almost an extinct species! The reason why there are so many divorces today is because of the horrible upbringing of youth. The average child views 18,000 murders on television by the time they reach adulthood. Young girls are bombarded by the media, at the earliest ages, with the wrong message that being “sexy” is the most important thing in life for a female. There’s nothing on television which encourages youth to have proper courtship, avoid premarital sex, be virtuous and keep God’s commandments. **Ecclesiastes 12:13, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.”**

[2]



1. http://www.cblibrary.org/biography/gs_text/gs_ch_08.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgudAQ9zJqy-LO8lKQEmvL5Otn9S0XTJ1j5xyss09tRVtyEI2C7VzIx3RRhw0XeIO7uYH3c44CwojR5ApjAK_qLyadepnD8QCe7rmD

1.3.41 Losing Our American Freedoms (2020-05-13 03:00)

Isaiah 1:4, " Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward."

We are fast losing our freedom and liberty as American citizens. Never before has there been such a threat to America's very existence. Our manufacturing jobs have been leaving the country at a startling rate since the 1970's. Health insurance premiums are sky-rocketing. Employers are offering less and less benefits. Social Security has been run into the ground by irresponsible bureaucrats. Our nation is in MASSIVE debt for tens of trillions of dollars because of irresponsible government. The dark storm clouds are gathering. The dots are in place and the connecting lines are being drawn. America is in big trouble!

I bought a fascinating book this week from Amazon.com called: "What Happened To America" by Jon L. Spokes (writing using the alias of Jon Christian Ryter). The book is all about the Globalist takeover of America, which began even before our nation was founded. I went to do my laundry at 4:30 a.m. and read this book for the first time. I am intrigued so far! I want to share with you a quote from page 2:

> "The final phase of the plan of the New World Order is now in effect. No longer is it a question of whether or not a world government can be achieved. It can be, and it will be. Now, the only question that remains unanswered is 'when'
>
> . Over the past two decades, the globalists have become bold. Nor longer is the global agenda of the New World Order a secret spoken wistfully in liberal circles. The publicists of Utopia herald the arrival of the New World Order as the triumphant victory of mankind.

The spinmeisters have done their jobs well.

Big Brother is coming and America awaits his arrival with the gleeful anticipation of children impatiently waiting for Santa Claus. Only, in this case, Santa Claus is not

a cherry old man in a red suit carrying a bag of shiny new toys. And, the 'toys' Big Brother is bringing will be used to control not only the political systems of all the nations of the world, but the economic and societal infrastructures of those nations as well. Under the socialist world system of this Utopian Santa Claus, religion, or rather those forms of religion practiced by the Christians and the Jews—will be banned or greatly restricted since any religion that recognizes the 'God of exclusivity' rather than the 'gods of inclusivity' are antithetical to the all-encompassing universal inclusiveness of the New World Order which will recognize the universal, collective rights of society while greatly restricting, or eliminating, the personal rights of the individual.

While the foundations of the New World Order was cast in secret, its construction has not only been largely accomplished in the open for the whole world to see, but the elitists have boldly told us what they were doing as they calmly paved the way to Utopia. Apparently, we weren't listening—or, we didn't care enough for liberty to protect our right to enjoy it.

" —Jon Christian Ryter, "What Happened To America," pp. 496-497; Hallberg Publishing Corporation (© 2000)

The present Coronavirus pandemic of 2020 is just another 911 attack on a global scale, in my humble opinion. Things will NEVER return to normal. That is the whole purpose and idea behind this global hoax. The virus is real, but the media has intentionally overblown the whole thing. The city of San Diego is issuing $1,000 fines to people who go outside for non-essential reasons. The city of San Francisco has blocked off 12 square miles of streets. There are already meat shortages in the stores. Police are physically beating people in India. Churches everywhere are shutdown. Pastors and church members who violate the 'Stay At Home' order are being cited and arrested. None of this is necessary with proper precautions! As of April 2020, a shocking 26,000,000 Americans are now unemployed, worse than The Great Depression of the 1930's! Hard times are ahead for the United States!!! Here is '[1]My Humble Opinion Of The Coronavirus!'

Complacency And Indifference Will Destroy Us

The average American is COMPLACENT and either doesn't care or doesn't comprehend what is happening to our nation. Many Christians don't investigate anything. Since they refuse to read books or watch video documentaries, so they remain woefully ignorant of the New World Order. Not only is time short prophetically, but time is short for our liberty. From the sarcastic standpoint of those who rule us WITHOUT OUR CONSENT, in violation of the U.S. Constitution, America is becoming too populated for there to be supposedly guaranteed rights. Remember, the *Bill of Rights* is heavily packed with the word "

No.

"

It is a shield against a tyrannical central government. At the hands, however, of a corrupt and venal federal judiciary and a treasonous central government, and a bought off and blackmailed Congress, the Bill of Rights is a worthless, useless piece of paper. The cowardly mass media are mere scriveners, writing down what they are dictated.

> "Under the disguise of leading a religious 'crusade' against the Muslim world, every utterance dripping with the word 'terrorist,' are the ruling elites in the process of overthrowing the American Republic?"
>
> —Sherman Skolnick

Throughout the Bible, there are many precedents of God's people denying what was happening around them (Jeremiah 5:26-31; 6:10-14; 25:28-33; 27:14; Isaiah 8:15; 30:8-13; 42:24-25). God says that their destruction will come suddenly, as a swelling wall that suddenly collapses. So much evil has come out in the news about the FBI lying. We hear about corruption at every level of government. The biggest criminals of all over the past 40 years have been in the White House. The American people have the blood of 1,455,590 murdered Iraqi people on our hands, when the Bush administration bear false witness against Iraq, accusing them of having Weapons Of Mass Destruction (which were never found), invading and conquering their sovereign nation. Americans stole trillions of dollars worth of Iraq's oil. Today, the Iraqi people are hungry, hurting and angry. We did evil against our neighbours! Thankfully, God will punish the evildoers (Ecclesiastes 5:8).

Pastor Indicts Americans For Our Wickedness

This prayer was given in Kansas at the opening session of their Senate. It seems prayer still upsets some people. When Pastor Joe Wright was asked to open the new session of the Kansas Senate, everyone was expecting the usual generalities, but this is what they heard:

> "Heavenly Father, we come before you today to ask your forgiveness and to seek your direction and guidance. We know Your Word says, 'Woe to those who call evil good,' but that is exactly what we have done...
>
> We have lost our spiritual equilibrium and reversed our values.
>
> We confess that we have ridiculed the absolute truth of Your Word and call it Pluralism.
>
> We have exploited the poor and called it the lottery.
>
> We have rewarded laziness and called it welfare.

We have killed our unborn and called it choice.

We have shot abortionists and called it justifiable.

We have neglected to discipline our children and called it building self esteem.

We have abused power and called it politics.

We have coveted our neighbor’s possessions and called it ambition.

We have polluted the air with profanity and pornography and called it freedom of expression.

We have ridiculed the time-honored values of our forefathers and called it enlightenment.

Search us, Oh, God, and know our hearts today; cleanse us from every sin and set us free.

Amen!"

The response was immediate. A number of legislators walked out during the prayer in protest. In 6 short weeks, Central Christian Church, where Rev. Wright is pastor, logged more than 5,000 phone calls with only 47 of those calls responding negatively. The church is now receiving international requests for copies of this prayer from India, Africa, and Korea. Commentator Paul Harvey aired this prayer on “

The Rest of the Story

”

on the radio and received a larger response to this program than any other he has ever aired.

The prayer of Pastor Joe Wright is the horrifying truth about America. The United States has deteriorated into a large Sodom and Gomorrah!

Who would have thought forty years ago that we’d see thousands of cameras being installed in cities across America to spy on it’s citizens. Who would have thought that such monstrosities as Patriot Acts I and II would ever become law (thus suspended our Bill of Rights). Who would have thought that the government could force parents to drug their own children with dangerous substances.

Should this be a surprise in a nation of total moral debauchery?

Who would have thought that a day would come when two men could legally become married (as of June 2015) in America and adopt children. Who would have thought that little children would be aborted (murdered) by the millions in a nation (since 1973) which God has blessed so mightily? Our founding fathers would have cardiac arrests if they could see the mess we’ve gotten ourselves into as a nation.

Freedom Is Not Free

We have become complacent and weakened as a nation.

Who would have thought that our own government would steal our land and give it away. Presently, 68 % of our national parks and preserves are under United Nations' administration.

The average American citizen is woefully ignorant of such evils, which are being committed against the American family. America will NOT remain free if it's people continue to allow the government to steal their land, squander their money, borrow them into more debt, lockdown their churches, force them to stay home, and rob them of their liberty in the name of "terrorism" or a "virus."

> "
>
> It is obviously good and proper to respect the U.S. flag, perpetuated with the blood of American heroes. On the other hand, it can be a fatal mistake, a nuking of the Bill of Rights, not to recognize scoundrels who wrap themselves in the same flag to cover up their crimes against the American common people.
>
> "
>
> —
>
> Sherman Skolnick

We are foolish not to follow the wisdom of our founding fathers who warned us about government tyranny...

> "I believe there are more instances of the abridgment of the freedom of the people by gradual and silent encroachments of those in power than by violent and sudden usurpations.
>
> "
>
> —James Madison

“It is the duty of the patriot to protect his country from his government.
”

—Thomas Paine

“When all government, domestic and foreign, in little as in great things, shall be drawn to Washington as the center of all power, it will ... become as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated.
”

—

Thomas Jefferson

“Evil triumphs when good men do nothing.
”

—Thomas Jefferson

“Educate your children to self-control, to the habit of holding passion and prejudice and evil tendencies subject to an upright and reasoning will, and you have done much to abolish misery from their future and crimes from society.
”

—Benjamin Franklin

> “Only a virtuous people are capable of freedom. As nations become corrupt and vicious, they have more need of masters.
> ”
>
> —Benjamin Franklin

> “They that give up essential liberty to obtain a little temporary safety deserve neither liberty or safety.
> ”
>
> —Ben Franklin

> “It would be a hard government that should tax its people one-tenth part of their income.”
> —
> Ben Franklin

Our rights do not come from the U.S. government. Our rights do not come from the Constitution or our Bill of Rights. Our rights and freedoms come from God in heaven. The Constitution and the Bill of Rights merely "outline" our rights. God created mankind free with a freewill to decide for himself. If men and women decide to take their freedom for granted, then they are assured to eventually lose it. We need to repent as a nation and come back to God.

> “We are too busy to pray, and so we are too busy to have power. We have a great deal of activity, but we accomplish little; many services but few conversions; much machinery but few results.” —Pastor R. A. Torrey (1856-1928)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/coronavirus_manmade.htm

1.3.42 Do You Have To Believe Jesus Virgin Birth To Be Saved? (2020-05-13 14:19)

Isaiah 7:14, " Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, *a virgin shall conceive*, an bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel."

Yes! No one is truly born-again who denies the virgin birth of Jesus Christ! A disturbing article by journalist Giles Fraser appeared on December 24, 2015 in 'The Guardian' newspaper in Europe called:

'[1]The story of the virgin birth runs against the grain of Christianity,' in which he heretically states:

> **Far too much rests on notions of Mary's purity. That focus affects our attitudes towards sex and femininity**

> ...The idea that Jesus was born of "pure virgin" could well have been a reaction to these insults. That Mary's womb was "spotless" was perhaps a cover story designed by Jesus's supporters to explain a more God-like nature for his arrival. But here's the problem. For what separates Christianity from other religious traditions is that – the birth narratives aside – Christianity deliberately refuses the familiar distinction between the pure and the impure. Jesus was born in a cowshed; from lepers to prostitutes, he deliberately courted the ritually unclean; and he spent most of his ministry tearing down barriers between pure and impure – not least, those of the Temple – that separated the "ungodly" from God himself.

> ...**That the cult of Mary's virginity** came to play such a large role in the development of Christianity is a testament to the powerful hold that purity has on the religious imagination. From this perspective, her womb became the new Temple, a pure place for God to reside. **But this damaged the basics of Christian philosophy** by persuading too many that sex is dirty and that women ought to model the impossible combination of virgin and mother. Outside the first two chapters of Matthew and Luke, the virgin birth plays no further part in the New Testament. St Paul makes no mention of it. **And most scholars agree that virgin is probably a mistranslation of the Hebrew word for young woman.** [emphasis added]

SOURCE:

’ [2]The story of the virgin birth runs against the grain of Christianity ,’

Whoa! That is the thinking of an unsaved man, who does not love the Lord Jesus Christ. How can the Bible doctrine of the virgin birth of Christ be a damaging thing? Kindly, Mr. Fraser is filtering the Bible through a lens of political correctness if this gender-bending wicked generation of feminists, homosexuals and liberals!

And may I say, only those liberal Bible scholars who are unsaved, and are inspired by Satan, claim that the word “virgin” should really be “young woman”! What kind of lame Bible prophesy would foretell the pregnancy of a young woman? That doesn’t even make any sense! There have been BILLIONS of young pregnant woman throughout human civilization. 700 before Christ was born in Bethlehem, the prophet Isaiah prophesied that a “virgin” would conceive, as a sign that God’s Word was true! Only a fool, and a wicked deceiver, would dare interpret Isaiah 7:14 as “young woman” instead of “virgin.” It is a brutal attack on the deity of Jesus Christ!!! The [3]perverted Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) of the Holy Bible does exactly that, corrupting the Scriptures to appease unbelievers! Jesus was born miraculously of a virgin!!! God almighty is Jesus’ biological Father, not a human man.

We Are Saved By Believing The Simple Gospel

In **Galatians 3:1-2, “ O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? ”***

I love that small phrase...

“

BY THE HEARING OF FAITH.

”

It is that simple to be saved.

When we hear the ’Good News’ (Gospel) preached and we place our faith in the message, we are forever saved! Paul asked the Galatians, “How did you get indwelt with the Holy Spirit?” That is, how did you get saved? Was it by doing the works of the law? Or did you simply put your faith in the Gospel that you heard preached? Paul didn’t ask them a bunch of theological questions.

Paul only wanted to know how they got saved. Was it BY THE HEARING OF FAITH? I think that makes it very simple.

John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”

The inspired Word of God defines ’THE GOSPEL’ for us:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “ Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”**

Those three things comprise the Gospel: Jesus DEATH on the cross, BURIAL, and physical RESURRECTION after three days. That is the ’GLAD TIDINGS,’ or ’GOOD NEWS.’ The only requirement to believing the Gospel is to see your NEED as a sinner, otherwise you won’t want the Gospel. Someone once asked Dr. Bob Jones Sr. if a person can be a Christian and deny Jesus’ virgin birth. Dr. Jones wisely replied that a Christian WILL believe in Jesus’ virgin birth. The indwelling Holy Spirit will guide us into all the truths that God wants us to learn. **John 16:13, “Howbeit *when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth*: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.”** I did not know Jesus is God when I got saved at age 13, but when I learned about the deity of Christ five years later in Bible college, I knew it was the truth and rejoiced in my heart. To be saved, you simply need to believe ’[4]THE GOSPEL.’

To be saved, we must not believe in "another Jesus" which the apostle Paul warned about (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). I had to ponder this question for awhile, if a person has to believe in the virgin birth to be saved. Yes, and the reason why is obvious—because Jesus is the only begotten Son of God! Since Jesus is God's biological child, then He cannot have an earthly father, which means He absolutely had to be born of a virgin. The virgin birth is the very foundation of Christianity, proving that Jesus came to earth as almighty God in the flesh. I do not believe that a soulwinner must mention the virgin birth to lead someone to the Lord, because it is a given conclusion when you tell someone that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God. Being the only begotten Son of God would not be possible without the virgin birth of the Savior. Anyone who denies Jesus' virgin birth is not saved!!!

> "There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe." —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled: "[5]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

1. https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2015/dec/24/story-virgin-birth-christianity-mary-sex-femininity
2. https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2015/dec/24/story-virgin-birth-christianity-mary-sex-femininity
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/isaiah_7-14.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
5. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3

1.3.43 The Best Advice I Can Give Christian Parents (2020-05-14 06:30)

Proverbs 22:6, " Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, *he will not depart from it*."

I heard Pastor Jack Hyles one time in a sermon give a beautiful illustration. He was driving down the street one day and saw a home that had burned to the ground. A little while later he drove by a brand new home. At first he pitied the house that had burned down. After pondering the matter for a time, he realized that he had looked at it the wrong way. In fact, he realized that he should have been admiring the home that burned down, because it had served its purpose. A family once lived there. Memories were made. The foundation was still there to rebuild upon! The new home had never heard the hollering of children playing. The

new home had never encompassed the smell of home cooked meals, as a mother diligently prepares meals for her family. The new home had never been lived in, and had not not fulfilled its purpose for existing.

Likewise, children need a solid foundation Mom and Dad. The absolute BEST thing you could ever do to ensure the spiritual success of your child's future is to center their life around a local Bible-believing, soulwinning, church! And my second BEST bit of advice to you is to absolutely enroll your child into a Christian school associated with a local, Bible-believing, New Testament church! You won't regret it down the road!!! Children grow up so fast! From the time they are born, they'll be running around and talking in just a couple years. By age five they'll be philosophizing, saying amazing things, and able to solve problems. I am amazed at how brilliant my grandson was at age 4. He is now 6 and his intelligence is astounding for a child. His parents are homeschooling him, which is wise. They are all involved in a local Baptist church, that I have been attending with them. Praise God for Bible-believing , soulwinning, people-loving, Christ-honoring, sin-fighting, New Testament churches! Your children will be adults before you know it!

The biggest, stupidest and most foolish decision you will ever make is to enroll your child into a Satanic public school. Those are the Devil's schools. Public schools are indoctrination centers for the LGBTQ agenda, new age doctrine, evolution, atheism and all manner of filth. Even worse is the influence of other worldly children, which will destroy your child, I guarantee it! Worst of all is the absence of the knowledge of God. Children need a moral compass. It is cruelty to deprive a child of a godly education! Look at how messed-up American society is today! Crime is at epidemic levels. Adultery is everywhere today, which has become an accepted part of our ungodly culture. Years ago I saw an interview on 'Good Morning America' with Valerie Bertinelli, who is married to guitarist Eddie Van Halen, *bragging* that they both commit adultery in their disgrace for a marriage (now divorced to no surprise). Sin is no longer shameful in our nation! **Proverbs 14:9, " Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour."**

GET YOUR CHILD INTO CHURCH AND A CHRISTIAN SCHOOL! If you love your children at all, you'll take my wise advice. If you don't heed my godly advice, one day your child will break your heart. They will go down a worldly path with worldly friends. They will start fornicating, which is the way of the world today. There will likely be a pregnancy out of wedlock and perhaps an abortion. Drug abuse and alcoholism are the way of the sinful world, killing many young adults. It is shameful to see teenage girls covered in dark green ink, tattooed like markings on a herd of cattle! Women today have impudent faces, disrespectful, bad attitudes, rebellious, irreverent of the sacredness of the human body, the sacred marriage act, and the

sacred things of God. Their sordid heroes are homosexuals, atheists, blasphemers and the most wicked people in society!

Should we be surprised that pedophiles and perverts (both men and women alike) plague our culture? I think not. Netflix streams violence, torture, bloody gore and hardcore smut and indecency to over 182 million subscribers worldwide. Of those 69 million are Americans! We deserve God's judgment on America! [1]According to the Center For Disease Control (CDC), suicides among youth (ages 10-14) between 2007 to 2017 TRIPLED in the United States! The Devil has a bid for your child. Satan desires for every young woman to start fornicating (sinning) in the teen years, get pregnant out of wedlock with a bastard child, have an abortion because you're not ready yet to be a parent, pursue a career instead, and end up being one of the [2]most miserable lonely people on the planet by age 42.

Young people don't stand a chance spiritually in this backwards, confused, gender-bending, God-hating, amoral generation of rebels. Kids need the Lord! Young people need to be in a Bible-believing church! Children and teens desperately need Christian education! I hope some wise parents will take my advice, and invest in your children while you still have control over them. The day will come, mark my words, when they will correct you Mom and Dad, and go down a wicked path of spiritual and likely mental and physical self-destruction! By raising them in a fundamental Bible-believing church, you will be giving them a foundation, which even if they do go into sin at some point as an adult, they'll always know what they need to do to get back on track spiritually. Please listen to Pastor Bob Gray Sr. preach the beautiful MP3 sermon titled: '[3]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church.'



1. https://www.christianpost.com/news/suicide-rate-kids-ages-10-to-14-nearly-tripled-last-decade-cdc.html
2. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/high-octane-women/201109/meet-the-least-happy-people-in-america
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhPQG2Ou9CN2-k6IzcM0yt928Mb1tyGYrdKypzU6pw6jJTAlTptTnqmFDliw-PBeQfcBBi-iLWXQAty2WvhksGqyFcErQnNdNEAUtn

---

1.3.44 Do We Have An Every Word Bible In 2020? (2020-05-14 14:30)

Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."

One of my favorite preachers, mentors and genuine men of God, [1]Pastor Bob Gray Sr., wrote this article in 2017, but I thought it was so important that I simply applied it to 2020 and hope you will take these words to heart:

> False bibles come from false premises. We have found ourselves downplaying verbal inspiration at the expense of so-called higher education and Christian publications. The attempt by Bob Jones University and other Bible colleges to establish the premise of thought inspiration is, and should be, astounding to fundamentalists everywhere.

> There is a difference between verbal inspiration, plenary inspiration, thought inspiration, and truth inspiration. Thought inspiration is ludicrous. Truth inspiration is just as ridiculous. Plenary inspiration demands a canon of Scriptures while verbal inspiration demands a word for word Scripture. Accordingly, somebody somewhere ought to stand up for the Words of God via verbal and plenary inspiration. God Himself has promised to deliver preserved inspiration of Holy Scriptures to every nation.

> America is in a precarious position. On one hand, we find the Charismatics pushing substitutes for the words of God. On the other hand, we find the neo-fundamentalists, like Bob Jones University, pushing thought inspiration and truth inspiration. Both positions are dangerous, and the squeeze is on! Those caught in the middle are the ones attempting to win souls, baptize converts, and send off their young people to be trained to do the same, only in a greater way.

> Yet, our young people are pressured by so-called Christian television personalities and so-called fundamentalist personalities to be conformed to their beliefs about the Words of God. Consequently, they find themselves questioning the very Words of God. As a result, their faithful man of God back home, who gave them the Gospel, is suddenly ignorant and unlearned when it comes to the Words of God. How tragic it is and how dangerous it is to fool with the lives of these young people that desire to serve God. Satan has always tried to put a question mark on the Words of God, and now Christians are helping him to do so.

Please note **Deuteronomy 17:19, "And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the Lord his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them."** God's people were not sent into captivity because they were not religious. They were sent into captivity because they were atheists in their relationship to the words of God. A substitution for the words of God began to occur among God's people.

Jeremiah 23:1 says, "Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the Lord." Notice that the "woe" was upon these pastors. **Jeremiah 23:13-14 says; "And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caused my people Israel to err. I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah."** God said some terrible things about the people in these verses.

According to verse fifteen, they are "profane" people. In verses twenty-one through forty, God lists many things about these prophets and the people who followed them. Note verses twenty-one and twenty-two, "I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied. But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings." Because the people had a bad relationship with the Words of God, and then that bad relationship resulted in a life of wickedness, God had to send the people into seventy years of captivity.

The nominal Bible student might think that God's people were sent into captivity because they were whoremongers, liars, thieves, and wicked people. No! This was a nation at its religious zenith. The truth is they were sent into captivity because of the preachers mentioned in Jeremiah chapter twenty-three.

Let's look at and list what God said about the results of these preachers ignoring the words of God and failing to preach the words of God to God's people, which ultimately caused the captivity of Israel. These preachers caused the temple to be destroyed. They caused the walls around the city to be leveled. They caused famine to come. Mothers ended up killing and eating their own children. It caused seventy years, or two generations of Israelites, to grow up five hundred miles from home under Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, and the kings and kingdom that followed him.

Hold it, this captivity was not because God's people were not religious. They were at a religious peak at this time. God describes these pastors as having a woe upon them, as having folly in them, as having a horrible thing in them, as walking in lies, being like Sodom and Gomorrah. He describes them as being profane, as not being sent by God, as having deceit in their hearts, as having God against them, as causing the people to err by their lies, as being light or shallow, as promised to be punished by God, as wholly forgotten, as forsaken, and as bringing shame and reproach upon God's people. What a bunch of rascals these men must have been.

What did they do that was so horrible? They substituted visions for the Words of God. **Jeremiah 23:16 says, "Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the Lord."** The Bible says in such cases to "hearken not." Do not listen to them. Why? Because the words they speak are bad seed. The words God speaks are good seed. Such is the case with the Charismatic movement of today. The biggest enemy to the cause of Christ in the world is the modern Charismatic movement.

God says to "hearken not." They caused God's people to walk in lies. There is deceit in their hearts if they speak visions. They cause the people of God to sin. God says,

“I have not sent them.” God says, “I have not spoken unto them.” Thus, God says to His people, “do not follow them.” Men like T.D. Jakes, Rod Parsley, Benny Hinn, Oral Roberts, Richard Roberts, Jack Taylor, Pat Robertson, John Hagee, James Robinson, and TV networks like TBN, and PTL ought to be shunned by God’s people. Why? Because they speak “visions” in place of the words of God.

They substituted prophecy for the words of God. **Jeremiah 23:21 says, “I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesy.”** The minute any one of them opens his mouth and says, “I have a word of knowledge from God,” run away from him as fast as you can. By the way, you have no business reading their books. You should get the Bible down and read those words that came from God Himself?

Run when you hear them say, “Thus saith the Lord….” The Bible is the only word of prophecy any child of God needs. **Jeremiah 23:22 continues, “But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they would have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.”**

God is saying that He wants His people to hear His words, not T.D. Jakes’ words. The size of a crowd does not excite me nearly as much as the size of the truth excites me. God does not want a vision, a word of knowledge, or prophecy, to be given to His people. He wants His words to be given to His people. What America needs is some faithful Men of God who will mount the pulpit and preach the old King James Bible without reservation.

In verse twenty-two, God uses the word “then” after speaking of the words of God in reference to revival. We will not have real revival until we start speaking the

words of God instead of visions, prophecies, or words of knowledge. Just look at the charismatic movement with its Hollywood influence and worldliness in its dress and its music. Whatever happened to the old holiness crowd with their modesty and old-fashioned preaching against sin? What a shame! These preachers substituted visions, and prophecies.

They substituted dreams for the words of God. Who are the people that are guilty of destroying a nation? Who are the people that caused a nation to err and to sin? Who are these who are called “liars” by God Himself? Who caused a nation to go into captivity? Who are the people that caused the temple to be destroyed and the walls to be leveled?

Who caused a famine to come to God’s people? Who caused the judgment of God to come like a prairie fire across the land of God in the form of Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, bringing famine, disease, and pestilence? Who are these people? They are a bunch of preachers, a bunch of pastors who substituted visions, prophecies, and then dreams, for the Words of God. They preached visions, prophecies, and dreams.

Jeremiah 23:28 lets us know that we cannot stop the preachers from preaching dreams, but we can still raise up many preachers who will preach the words of God instead. God says His words will be wheat and their words will be chaff. “Chaff” does not nourish people. The wheat nourishes the people. Wheat is real, while the chaff is counterfeit. **Isaiah 8:20** says, **“To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.”**

The average charismatic TV program is filled with ninety-nine percent feelings and one percent Scripture, with ninety percent of those Scriptures coming from something other than the King James Bible. Visions, prophecies, and dreams are being substituted on the airwaves in America for the very words of God. God is saying ‘My words are better than your dreams’.

The problem is that a whole nation has heeded these visions, prophecies, and dreams. Do not be surprised if our whole nation has just about accepted the Charismatics' visions, prophecies, and dreams. **Jeremiah 23:30** says, **"Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lord, that steal my words every one from his neighbour." God says, "I am against these preachers."**

These pastors have substituted "tongues" for the very words of God. **Jeremiah 23:31** says, **"Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lord, that use their tongues, and say, He saith."** A whole nation bought it and a nation was destroyed because of it. A temple was destroyed because of it, and homes were destroyed because of it. If America does not wake up, her tombstone will read, "She died because her pastors substituted visions, prophecies, dreams, man's words, and tongues for the Words of God."

Visions, prophecies, dreams, man's words, and tongues are all false Bibles, and pastors caused all of this misery. Visions are bad seed. Prophecies are bad seed. Dreams are bad seed, Man's words and tongues are bad seed. All these have become substitutes for the very words of God. These are just as bad as the NIV, ASV, RSV, New King James Version, Good Speed Translation, and all other perversions of the Bible.

If there is an **"every word"** Bible **(Matthew 4:4)** out there that God's people are to live by, it cannot be ALL of them. It must be one of them for the English speaking peoples. God promised to preserve those Scriptures forever Himself. Psalm 12:6-7 How can God's people live by and **"every word"** Bible if all of us have to go to the Middle East to find a few scrapes of the so-called originals. I think for some "much learning hath made thee mad!"

The dope crowd will not destroy America. The homosexual crowd will not destroy America. The baby killers will not destroy America. The communists will not destroy America. The Hollywood crowd will not destroy America. If America is destroyed, it will be destroyed because of the pastors who substituted visions, prophecies, dreams, man's words, and tongues for the very words of God. Our God is not a God of "confusion." Yet, Satan is accomplishing "confusion" through 1,000 perversions of the Scriptures on the market.

God leads me by controlling my mind. In order to control my mind, my mind must be controlled by the Words of God. Thought inspiration or truth inspiration will lead God's people down an ecumenical path that no one will want at the end. The thoughts of God are put into words called Scriptures. Thus, anyone who teaches thought inspiration or truth inspiration essentially is teaching man's thoughts above the very Words of God. Let God tell us in His own words His own thoughts, not your thoughts about His words. The Holy Spirit of God is well able to teach God's people the Words of God.

These pastors have substituted burdens for the words of God. A nation destroyed, a temple destroyed, walls destroyed, and homes destroyed; this all happened because pastors substituted things for the very words of God. Good seed is the preserved Words of God, and bad seed is the perverted words of God. The seed is the Word of God, and the new birth comes because of the seed of the words of God planted in the soul by faith.

Someone says, "God has laid a burden on my heart." No, He did not! **Jeremiah 23:35** says, **"Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the Lord answered? And, What hath the Lord spoken?"** Burdens are fed and led by emotions, and emotions are the great betrayer of man. That is where the "I feel led" comes from among God's people.

Jeremiah 23:36-39 says, **“And the burden of the Lord shall ye mention no more: for every man’s word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the Lord of hosts our God. Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the Lord answered thee? And, What hath the Lord spoken? But since ye, the burden of the Lord; therefore thus saith the Lord; Because ye say this word, the burden of the Lord, and I have sent unto you, saying Ye shall not say, The burden of the Lord; Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence….”**

Oh my, it sure seems that the burdens we are so overcome with that lead us sometimes are nothing more than substitutes for the very Words of God. A preacher who unwittingly says, “God has laid the burden of this message on my heart” is making a false statement, according to the Bible. God may lead His mind to choose the message, but it is a dangerous thing to live in a world of burdens as the factor and reason for doing things. God does not tell the pastor what to say. He gives him some people with needs, a Bible filled with answers, and an opportunity to preach those answers. Burdens come and go, but the words of God never change.

Let’s avoid thought inspiration and truth inspiration, and stick with verbal inspiration found in plenary inspiration. Let’s quit substituting visions, prophecies, dreams, man’s words, tongues, and burdens for the Words of God. Maybe America can be spared if God’s people will quit buying the counterfeit words of God.

“The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, an awesome quote from the sermon:

“

[2]THE REAL BATTLE!”

1. https://solvechurchproblems.com/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3

1.3.45 Must We Persevere To Obtain Salvation? (2020-05-14 22:27)

Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*,"

The Bible is very clear in our text passage that God counts a person's faith for righteousness. Literally, your faith is of equal value in God's sight as an entire lifetime of living a perfect, sinless, holy life in every way. Why is that? It is because of the precious blood of Jesus Christ that purchased our redemption. By faith God [1]IMPUTES His righteousness to us. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: "**

I was very disturbed recently when I learned that Dr. Steve Pettit (the new president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is a hard core Calvinist, who teaches BJU's 2,700 students that they must "PERSEVERE" to get to Heaven. Instead of a gift, Mr. Pettit refers to salvation as an "AWARD." Here, see for yourself in this horrifying quote he makes:

> "'The race' is a description of the whole of the Christian life of faith." —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[2]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 4:26; 'The Daily Platform' #21)

That is some dangerous talk when you include the next quote from Dr. Pettit, in which he teaches over 2,700 BJU students that the "AWARD" for running 'The Race' is "Heaven itself"!!!

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself." [emphasis added]

—Dr. Steve Pettit (“ [3]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’? ” - 22:57; ’The Daily Platform’ #21)

Literally, Steve Pettit is teaching that you must faithfully stay in and run ’THE RACE’ to earn the “

AWARD,

”

which he says is

“

HEAVEN ITSELF

”!!! Folks, that is another gospel. That is not the Gospel given to the apostle Paul by the Lord Jesus Christ. Just to show you how messed-up Dr. Pettit is theologically, let’s compare what he just taught to what unsaved Roman Catholics teach:

“Jesus says it similarly. Are we saved by faith in Jesus? Certainly! **John 11:25,**

’I am the resurrection and the life; he who believes in me, though he die, yet shall he live.’

Are we saved by faith alone? No way! As we saw before, in **Matthew 19:16-19, ’Jesus himself said to a rich young man who had asked him what he needed to do to have eternal life: … If you would enter life, keep the command-ments… You shall not kill, You shall not commit adultery, you shall not steal, You shall not bear false witness, Honor your father and mother, and, You shall love your neighbor as yourself.’**

Or, how about Matthew 12:36-37? Here, Jesus says:

'I tell you, on the day of judgment men will render account for every careless word they utter; for by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned.'

That sounds like there is more to this justification thing than faith alone.

SOURCE: Catholic Answers - "[4]Are Good Works Necessary For Salvation?"

Tragically and sadly, Steve Pettit is in agreement with unsaved Roman Catholics. This is the president of Bob Jones University, teaching 2,700 students another gospel! Do you realize that when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was still alive, that BJU was the citadel of fundamentalism in America? What has happened? How did the once great Bob Jones College founded in 1927, deteriorate into a cesspool of iniquity that it is today? I'll tell you what happened—a few devils crept in unawares, bringing in their modern [5]Alexandrian Bible revisions with them, denying the [6]inspiration of the King James Bible, and now they have [7]infiltrated BJU with the [8]Satanic deception of Lordship Salvation (which all the Devil's Bibles teach).

1st Corinthians 5:6, " Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?" A little rot will rot the whole caboodle! BJU is as the sinking Titanic, which sank to the bottom of the icy Atlantic ocean in the wee hours on April 15, 1912. Sadly, 1,517 people were killed! America's Bible colleges today are nothing more than a bunch of sinking Titanic ships—all sinking in the icy apostasy of hundreds of perverted English Bible revisions, and a Satanic counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism). **Jeremiah 5:31, " The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof? "**

Tragically, the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a repository of Bob Jones' alumni, and they absolutely love heresy! Steve Pettit preaches falsely, and [9]Harvest loves to have it so! They promote BJU's 'The Daily Platform' on the church's public radio station on Guam (KHMG 88.1 FM). They broadcast this junk theology—propagating a false gospel of you must "persevere" to earn the award of Heaven! [10]Bob Jones University and their graduates are a dangerous religious cult, who preach another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

God's curse is upon anyone, whether it be man or angel, who preaches another Gospel. Evangelist Steve Pettit is a devil in the pulpit, who says you "[11]MUST PERSEVERE" (his exact words) to get the "award" of Heaven! May I say, Heaven is not an "award," it is a "FREE GIFT" (Romans 5:15, 16 and 18). You DON'T have to persevere in holy living, Christian service, turning from sins, living for others, ministry, following Christ as Lord, nor any other way for salvation!!! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Beware of Bob Jones University!!!

> "The true Church preaches REGENERATION; not reformation, not education, not legislation, but regeneration."
>
> —Pastor M.R. DeHaan,
>
> "
>
> THE TABERNACLE,
>
> "
>
> page 101

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. https://www.catholic.com/magazine/online-edition/are-good-works-necessary-for-salvation
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/why_gods_curse_is_on_bju.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/i_was_abused_at_church.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

1.3.46 Walk Not In The Counsel Of The Ungodly (2020-05-15 10:30)

Psalms 1:1-2, " Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night."

We are surrounded by ungodly advice in society. Fools abound in our crooked and perverse American culture! You have to be very careful what advice you take from people, the philosophies that you adopt from friends and family, and what you hear on television.

As an example, many people these days sinfully encourage divorce, but the Bible strictly forbids divorce for any reason. The only time divorce happens is when someone's heart is hardened (Matthew 19:8). God hates divorce (Jeremiah 3:20; Malachi 2:16). If someone files for divorce, God will not direct your paths, you are on your own! You have the freedom to take an elevator to the top of the Empire State Building and jump off, but the consequences are on you! Pastor Jack Hyles is right—

"Divorce is a sin that perpetuates for a lifetime!" It sure does!

You've likely heard MacDonald's famous slogan: "You deserve a break today!" No, actually we all deserve to go straight to Hell and be punished in fire forever for our sins. You've probably heard Burger King's slogan: "Have it your way!" No, the Bible teaches that we should have it God's way. These are humanistic statements made by people who do not honor nor fear God. **Ecclesiastes 12:13, "**

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: *for this is the whole duty of man*. **"** I love how the Bible simplifies life down to simply fearing God and obeying the Holy Bible. Many people do not take the Bible seriously, and they are the ones we read about in the news every day—ruined lives, broken families and a path of destruction.

I admonish every Christian believer to live in the King James Bible!!! If you naively believe that rich men wrote the Bible to control the masses, I feel sorry for you! If men could write the Bible they wouldn't, and if they would they couldn't! ...

> “I believe the Bible is the best gift God has ever given to man. All the good from the Savior of the world is communicated through this book...All things desirable to men are contained in the Bible.” —Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865), 16th President of the United States

> “It is impossible to mentally or socially enslave a Bible-reading people.” —Horace Greeley (1811-1872), Publisher and Journalist

What saith the Scripture?

John 15:3, “Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.” Psalms 119:9, “ Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.” Psalms 119:104, “ Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.” I love those Scripture passages! The inspired Word of God makes the difference! Be very careful what advice you take from people who don’t love the Lord Jesus Christ, who don’t esteem the Holy Scripture as the most important thing we live by! That is why I don’t think any Christian ought ever seek professional help from a psychologist. They are trained in heathenistic, evolutionistic, humanistic state universities which reject the inspired Word of God! Secular psychologists don’t approach human problems from the standpoint of sin as the root cause; but rather, they *blame* your genetics, parents, friends, relatives and circumstances.

One of the worst publications ever created is “

SELF

”

magazine. The first issue was published in 1979. They have millions of selfish subscribers. What saith the Scripture? **Philippians 2:3-5, “Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind *let each esteem other better than themselves*.**

Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: ” The Bible teaches that we should esteem other people as being BETTER than us. The Bible didn’t say to view others as EQUALS, but as being BETTER. Do you know why? It is simply because if you have the mindset that everyone is better than you, then you will humbly treat everyone

with love and respect. You don't slander and gossip about people unless you think YOU ARE BETTER than them! That is sinful pride by the way! We have a big "i" problem in America! The middle letter of the words "sin" and "pride" is the letter "i"!

Always test everything against the inspired Word of God. **1st John 4:1, "**

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. " I plead with you dear reader to use only the trustworthy King James Bible, and always think objectively. Question everything! That is why I always use the phrase from **Romans 3:4b, "**

What saith the Scripture? " We are living in perilous times—a time when we have sodomite leaders, judges and other wicked people in positions of power and influence—who have broken decision makers because of their woeful lack of fear of God and missing moral integrity. How can we expect such individuals to do the right thing? [1]Case in point is a new law that prohibits denying gender reassignment surgery to convicted criminals behind bars. I feel like I'm in an episode of 'The Twilight Zone'! Taxpayers have to pay for that nonsense! I don't even want to go out my door anymore! **Proverbs 28:28, "When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase."**

> "Now, there's only one thing we need in America—and that is an old-fashioned real Bible revival! I mean a real BIBLE REVIVAL! It'll straighten out the home, straighten out the children, make the husband act right, put the wife in order; it'll take care of the preacher, the church; I mean it'll fix up the community, I mean it'll stop the Devil dead in his tracks; I mean it'll give victory to God's people—the Word of God!" —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), "[2]The Book That Makes The Difference!"

1. https://www.washingtonblade.com/2019/08/23/9th-circuit-gender-reassignment-surgery-must-be-granted-to-trans-inmates/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.3.47 NLV Bible Changes 'High Priest' To 'Religious Leader' (2020-05-16 00:30)

Hebrews 4:14, " Seeing then that we have *a great high priest*, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession."

The Old Testament tabernacle, high priest and sacrificial lambs were all a shadow of better things to come, that is, the LAMB OF GOD, which taketh away the sins of the world

(John 1:29)

. Studying the Old Testament work of the high priest greatly helped me to understand salvation. Jesus is our heavenly High Priest!

There were three different types of laws in the Old Testament: CEREMONIAL, CIVIL and MORAL. Civil laws governed the people, just like our civil laws today. Moral laws are the Ten Commandments. Ceremonial laws were intended to teach spiritual truths. The work of the high priest and the tabernacle with all ceremonial laws, intended as a pattern of the heavenly things. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Hebrews 9:23-26, " It was therefore necessary that *the patterns of things in the heavens* should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, *which are the figures of the true*; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us:**
>
> **Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place *every year* with blood of others;**
>
> **For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. "**

I love that Bible passage!!! The purpose for all the tabernacle and work of the high priest in the Old Testament was to provide a visual aid for all mankind to understand the Gospel. That was the purpose of all of the ceremonial laws. Carefully notice in the preceding Scripture passage, that the Old Testament high priest was required EVERY YEAR to enter into the holy place with the blood of a lamb; but Jesus Christ has entered only ONCE into the Holy Place in Heaven!!! The Bible is so simple if you keep it simple!

Jesus died as our sacrificial LAMB, but He raised up as our heavenly HIGH PRIEST. If Christ had not risen from the dead, then we would have a sacrificial lamb, but no high priest in Heaven to sprinkle His blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 24). There is nothing in the inspired Holy Bible more important than the high priestly work of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Retarded ’New Life Version’ Reduces ’High Priest’ To ’Religious Leader’

Having laid the foundation of the importance of Jesus our High Priest, now let me show you how wicked the ’New Life Version’ (NLV) of the Bible is! ...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Hebrews 4:14, “ Seeing then that we have *a great high priest*, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.”**

> **NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Hebrews 4:14, “We have *a great Religious Leader* Who has made the way for man to go to God.”**

I think I need to go vomit! Great religious leader? Are you kidding me? Seriously?

I was shocked when I saw what Gleason and Kathryn Ledyard did to corrupt Hebrews 4:14. They were missionaries to the Eskimos in the arctic circle and penned their own simplified Bible translation—the

New Life Version (NLV)

of the Bible in 1969. Folks, the Holy Spirit doesn’t need our help to explain what He meant in the Bible. More destructive than the vilest criminals in the world, are those sincere religious people who tamper with the Word of God. When Uzzah sincerely reached out to steady to wobbling Ark Of The Covenant, God instantly killed him (1st Chronicles 13:1-14). The message is plain and clear to see—don’t touch the Word of God!!!

Jesus is not our RELIGIOUS LEADER! What a bad joke! Sadly, that is all Jesus means to tens of millions of ecumenical churchgoers today. He is their glorified religious leader up in Heaven! The inspired Word of God says that Jesus is our HIGH PRIEST! **Romans 8:34, "**

Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, *who also maketh intercession for us*. **"** Jesus Christ is our heavenly INTERCESSOR, our GREAT HIGH PRIEST! Religious leader?—I'll give you religious leader! What heresy! What gross theological incompetence!! Dear reader, please use only the trustworthy inspired KING JAMES BIBLE!!!

> "The Word of God is our only hope—that's our only hope! This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions, of the Word of God! It's been a long time; now when the Revised Standard Version came out, I stood against it before I knew what it was, because the wrong crowd heard of that, and the wrong crowd received it, and I knew it got too much publicity to be right! And I knew if the newspapers publicized something, it had to be wrong! And so I knew that the American people and a lot of American preachers—they welcomed it into their house before they knew it was a rattlesnake!" —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "'[1]THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3

1.3.48 Are American Women Really Liberated Today? (2020-05-16 11:30)

1st Timothy 5:14-15, " I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. *For some are already turned aside after Satan*."

For generations now since the 1960's, Americans have been subjected to cruel social engineering that has destroyed our homes. Americans have been indoctrinated by the media and Hollywood to think of men as being stupid, klutzes, irresponsible and the object of female ridicule. Consequently, many men have adapted to this ugly stereotype.

Look at the gigantic mess in America today! Are women really liberated? Are they better off? Tens of millions of women are divorced. Binge drinking among women in the United States is epidemic! Nearly 60,000,000 American mothers have MURDERED their babies! How is this being liberated and better off? All across America today women are strung out on drugs, both legal and illegal. Some are institutionalized, many cannot care for themselves, and millions of career women are so masculine now that they will never get married or bear children. They are *turned aside after Satan* (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

The [1]ungodly United Nations is an anti-God, anti-Christian, anti-family, and anti-liberty organization! The insane and unbiblical desire for women to be completely liberated of male dominance has destroyed society. God's plan is for men to work and provide, and for women to look well to her home and family. God never intended for women to enter into the workplace, neither secular nor religious. Women belong at home! When women leave the home, they commit adultery, end up independent and divorced, lose their femininity; and liberals call this "

LIBERATED.

"

Are you kidding me? Get real folks!

God's place for Christian women is in the home. It is tragic in these perilous times that even Christian parents are sending their daughters to become nurses, in fear that their daughter won't be able to find a man to care for her. This is the sad reality of our times. And I don't blame those parents. What else can they do? Our whole culture is half-butt backwards in America, and it unfortunately affects Christians as well. We cannot escape it! Albeit, every Christian woman should have as her goal (not later down the road, but now) to get married and bear children as soon as possible. I said GET MARRIED!!! There are Christian women all across America nearing 40 years of age, who are not married and have no children; but it is their own fault for being picky and overly-religious. They'll never find a perfect man! I have read long shopping lists of some religious women in dating profiles, who will NEVER find such a man!!!

From what I am seeing, American women today are NOT liberated; they've enslaved themselves to a life of bitter loneliness, sexual immorality, ugly tattoos covering their body, substance abuse, bar hopping, social and psychological issues, and have brought the judgment of God upon themselves (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Colossians 4:5-6; 1st Timothy 5:14-15; Matthew 5:28; Romans 14:10-12; Hebrews 13:4). Was it really that bad staying at home as a mother and a wife, being a homemaker in the privacy and safety of your own home? Truly the Devil

is a beautiful liar. **John 10:10, “The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly**

.”

[2]



“Our women are incredibly entitled, worldly and angry about everything.” —Radio host Alex Jones, ’The Alex Jones Show,’ December 29, 2009

1. https://www.un.org/press/en/2010/obv855.doc.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjjh6ybH9wafJNriyQjDWE-ZUo5mrukhVHRXq8U1_ZwAAdpt2zkWi34J5-7O8PLuWw4ZTLZn5WULSm8EvZRoc6wfNR5e1Cm3wUx1ij

---

Adri (2020-05-17 17:51:17)
Problem is most women find that lifestyle unappealing and boring. Some have excellent talents and excel in careers. However i myself prefer to be in the home. It’s actually my dream. I pray for marriage but haven’t recieved this blessing as of yet! I wonder why..Great article.

1.3.49 Well Done Thou Good And Faithful Servant (2020-05-17 00:00)

Matthew 25:21, “ His lord said unto him, *Well done, thou good and faithful servant*: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.”

Very few Christians are going to hear these precious Words from the Lord Jesus Christ on judgment day. Have we really done a good job? Has Bob Jones University done a good job by promoting hundreds of Bible versions? In their official [1]Statement of Faith on BJU’s website, they claim that only the original autographs of the Bible were inspired, and that God has preserved those inspired words in all “

EXTANT MANUSCRIPT EVIDENCE.

” That means BJU sanctions BOTH the *Textus Receptus* (from which our beloved King James Bible was translated) and the Catholic Alexandrian *Vaticanus Sinaiticus*. Folks, God only authored ONE BOOK, not two! So how can we have two ancient sources? All of the corrupt modern Bible revisions are either translated from, or influenced by, the Alexandrian Greek.

The leaders, students and alumni of Bob Jones University (BJU) WON’T hear the Lord’s Words—

WELL DONE THOU GOOD AND FAITHFUL SERVANT!!! Instead they will suffer the Lord’s wrath, facing the

“

TERROR OF THE LORD

”

(2nd Corinthians 5:10-11). BJU has dropped the ball for God. They have not done a good job! They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. It is ironic that BJU’s leaders gave Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) an honorary doctorate’s degree in the 1970’s, but they don’t respect or take heed to Brother Roloff’s warning about the modern Bible revisions. The new president of BJU since 2014, Dr. Steve Petite, is no better than the other shallow leaders, further running Bob Jones University into the ground. It is shameful what BJU has become!!! God is not proud of them.

[2]The King James Bible Is All We Need (MP3 by Brother Lester Roloff)

[3]The Living Bible Exposed (excellent MP3 sermon by Brother Roloff)

In 2014, the shameful pastors of [4]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam compelled me to leave over our differences on the Holy Bible. Essentially, I believe the King James Bible is verbally inspired, but they don't. They use, sanction and sell dozens of Bible versions, as does BJU. The former senior pastor of Harvest was henpecked, just doing his job, with no desire for truth nor contending for the faith. They make up their own rules, instead of desiring truth in the inward parts. Just like the Seventh-Day Adventists and Roman Catholics, the Bob Jones crowd follow their own rules, caring not for THE TRUTH. I speak this to their utter shame! **Psalms 51:6, " Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom."** When any pastor refuses to heed THE TRUTH, it shows that he does not truly walk closely with God. What kind of man of God endorses sixteen Bible revisions, or two for that matter? A really bad one, that who!

I have been a good friend to Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, consistent to give them THE TRUTH, as a friend does; but unfortunately they have counted me as their enemy since 2014. What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?**

" Due to my own adversity in my life, I humbly pleaded in 2017 to return to HBC, promising that I would be quiet and not cause any trouble; but they cold-heartedly turned me away, telling me in exact words to

"Go elsewhere." God's hand of judgment is upon Harvest Baptist Church, because they have rejected THE TRUTH. It gets much worse, the church promotes [5]devil-dog preacher John MacArthur, who teaches that children cannot be saved. The idle pastors at Harvest are INDIFFERENT, going along to get along with the apostasy which has crept into today's fake churches. They only care about collecting their paychecks. I love the folks at Harvest, the pastors and staff included, but they don't love the Lord. If they did, they would love THE TRUTH. **Zechariah 8:19b, "therefore love the truth and peace."**

I will keep preaching THE TRUTH until the Lord either takes me home, I am incapacitated, or He returns at the Rapture. Like the apostle Paul, I have been demonized and shunned away from the house of God for telling THE TRUTH. I intentionally capitalize those words, because they are very important. In fact, the phrase “the truth” appears 62 times in the New Testament and 20 times in the Old Testament. In John 18:27 Jesus told Pilate that He came into the world to bear witness unto THE TRUTH. In John 14:6 Jesus told Thomas that He is THE TRUTH. In John 8:32 Jesus said that THE TRUTH shall make us free! Truth matters! Right doctrine matters! Sadly, the truth doesn’t matter at Bob Jones University nor Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Ping Pong games, movies, fun and musical performances are what matter most to them! The Lord will not tell them in Heaven that they’ve done a good job. Quite the contrary, He will chastise them for the mess they’ve made of everything, and for shunning away their Christian brother (me) for trying to help them. T

hey were too sinful, stubborn and proud to heed the truth.

No saint should expect to be commended by the Lord on judgment day for promoting 39 different Bible revisions, or two for that matter. No saint should expect to be rewarded for promoting corruptible seed. We are in ’[6]The Battle Of The Ages’ today over the inspiration of the Bible. IT IS A VERY BIG DEAL!!!



[8]When You Have To Stand Alone (MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1994)

Ephesians 6:13, " Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and *having done all, to stand*. "

1. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/king_james_version_meets_all_our_needs.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/living_bible_exposed.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
6. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhxfwVX2WHLO4pfiLeVKLhV-4kDCvCOv4CZCVV5MQPPaM5COUze-ErIrM4d2J4xwjwDOECT_mxMVy2FMDz-QVnqglph1V5AxdztWae
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenYouHaveToStandAlone1994.mp3

1.3.50 Once Saved Always Saved Is Biblical (2020-05-17 11:00)

Ephesians 1:12-14, " That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: *in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."

Dear reader, the day you were saved God "SEALED" you with His divine Holy Spirit, as a down-payment and proof that you belong to Him. **1st John 3:24, "**

And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. **"** I was surfing the internet today and found a new website that greatly impressed me, by Todd Tomasella. Todd is a brilliant young man who has the gift of writing. [1]His website is excellent , first class all the way. I found Todd's website while searching for information on corrupt Bible versions. I give Todd two thumbs up for his work [2]exposing the modern revisions. But then I was saddened to learn that Todd denies the great Bible doctrine of Eternal Security. Todd states:

> All who teach OSAS/eternal security are false teachers who are bearing false witness against the LORD and will have **"damnation"** if they don't repent (2 Peter 2:1-3).

Are there Sins that will Damn the Soul? Soul damning sins are limited to what GOD specifically cites as such and not to what ridiculous religious devils manufacture ..... such as the length of a woman's hair, speeding in your vehicle, etc. The LORD gives us 17 soul damning sins in Galatians 5:19-21, revealing that the person living in those sins is doing so due to not being in an abiding relationship with Christ, which means they are separated from God who is Holy – even though they may have been saved in the past (Luke 8:13; 2 Peter 2:20-21; Hebrews 10:26-39, etc.).

SOURCE: [3]Can A Homosexual Go To Heaven? - Ask Charles Stanley

As I quote to you earlier from 1st John 3:24, the way we know we're saved is by the indwelling Holy Spirit whom God has sealed every believer with. The evidence of our salvation is NOT how well we manage to avoid committing sins in our life, as Todd teaches. We are taught in Romans 5:20 that for the believer who wilfully sins, "GRACE DID MUCH MORE ABOUND." **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, *grace did much more abound*: "** That is God's way of saying—ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!!

I was so impressed with Todd's website and work (and I still am), but it grieves my heart that he is wrong on the Gospel, which means that he needs to get saved. Todd denies a pretribulation Rapture, but that doesn't affect one's salvation. Unfortunately, denying eternal security is a big problem, which is to deny eternal life itself. There is an entirely different mindset which goes along with denying eternal security—a theologically perverse mindset that conditions salvation upon the sinner's behavior instead of solely upon the Savior's blood. Repeatedly we are told in the Scriptures that salvation is to him that "WORKETH NOT" (Romans 4:5-6), and "

NOT BY WORKS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS

"

(Titus 3:5), and

"

NOT OF YOURSELVES

"

(Ephesians 2:8-9). Kindly said, Todd Tomasella is a false prophet!

Todd believes that some people were saved in the past, but due to committing one or more of the “

17 soul damning sins

” (as he calls them)

in

Galatians 5:19-21, they are no longer saved. Friend, that is the Devil

talking! If you didn’t get saved by doing good works, then how can you be unsaved by doing bad works? That’s right, you can’t! Let’s say for the sake of argument that you could lose God’s salvation by sinning—how could you ever really know if and when you are saved? Since everyone sins, you would be in a constant state of fear, uncertainty and worry, never fully knowing if you are saved or going to Hell. Friend, that is not how God wants you to live day by day. Instead, we have GOD’S PROMISE of eternal life through faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ (Titus 1:2; Hebrews 4:1-2).

I feel sorry for Todd, that he thinks salvation can be gained and then lost, gained and then lost, gained and then lost. That is the ungodly Pentecostal mindset. Ironically, Todd has authored a book called: “[4]The Psychology Of Eternal Security,” in which he attempts to discredit and dismantle THE TRUTH that every believer is safe and eternally secure in the Father’s hands.

There is in fact a “

psychology,

”

that is, *a mindset*, that goes along with whatever you choose to believe concerning the great Bible doctrine of Eternal Security.

For the person who *doesn’t* believe in eternal security, this person is careful to maintain an upright life apart from sin, thinking that their salvation depends on it. That is not the Gospel dear friend. God’s plan of salvation is not partial faith in Christ plus human effort. God’s plan of salvation is that we are all guilty dirty sinners, in need of the blessed Savior! Salvation is promised to whomsoever places their trust in Christ’s death, burial and bodily resurrection (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

For the person who *does* believe in eternal security, we know that God doesn't want us to continue living in sin (Romans 3:31). As Christians we SHOULD serve Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Calvinism). God is not an absent Father—He will discipline His children (Hebrews 12:6-8). But for someone to corrupt the Gospel of free grace, in a foolish attempt to compel sinners to depart from sin, is of the Devil. Todd is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **2nd Peter 3:16-17, "As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction*. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness."**

Kindly, Todd Tomasella is ignorant of the Holy Scriptures, wrestling the Word of God to his own destruction (and those that follow his damnable false teachings). Once a person receives Jesus Christ as their personal Savior and is born anew by the Holy Spirit of God, it would be necessary for God to become a liar for that believer to ever be lost again. **Titus 1:2, " In hope of *eternal life*, which God, that cannot lie, *promised* before the world began;"**

> *"Eternal security is not a separate doctrine from salvation."*
>
> —Dr. A. Ray Stanford, 1916-2012;
>
> "Eternal Security," chapter two from Dr. Stanford's awesome book titled, "[5]HAND-BOOK OF PERSONAL EVANGELISM"

1. https://safeguardyoursoul.com/
2. https://safeguardyoursoul.com/the-new-versions-are-vatican-corrupted-and-controlled-bibles/
3. https://safeguardyoursoul.com/can-a-homosexual-go-to-heaven-ask-charles-stanley/
4. https://safeguardyoursoul.com/the-psychology-of-eternal-security-book/
5. http://www.biblelineministries.org/onlinebooks/handbook-of-personal-evangelism/index.html

1.3.51 We Are Living In A World Of Liars (2020-05-18 03:30)

> **Proverbs 19:22, " The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar."**

I have some old .SWF (Flash movies) files that I wanted to convert into an animated .GIF file instead, so I went to search Google for a free program (since I only have two .SWF files to convert). I found a website that advertises a program called: SWF To GIF Animator for free. Here is what their false advertising website says:

> SWF to GIF Animator by swftogif is a ***free software*** that allows conversion from flash SWF files to GIF images. With the help of the SWF to GIF Animator, you can now replace of all flash files on your website with GIF images. [emphasis added]

> SOURCE: [1]https://www.iskysoft.com/mobile-tips/top-swf-to-gif-converter.ht ml

So I downloaded the software to my computer, since they advertise that it is "

FREE software.

" I opened the new program and loaded the .SWF files to convert. It took time to convert and then demanded $19.95 to save the converted file. THEY LIED!!! That is as wicked as murdering someone! There is no such thing as a little sin with God. All sin is as dark and horrible as the worst sin imaginable in the sight of our holy God. There definitely are degrees of sin, but ALL SIN is bad! That is why we read in **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, *and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all*."** God's law is like a car side window, specially designed to shatter into thousands of pieces when broken, to prevent injury. God wrote His Ten Commandments on STONE, because you can break them but you cannot bend them! You cannot change them!!!

The person(s) responsible for that website are ungodly liars! They intentionally lured me to choose and download their software, let me use it long enough to see the .SWF converting, but then at the last minute demand money for the program to be useful at all. They are evil people! That is so unethical, selfish and wrong. If I knew who was responsible for doing that, I'd NEVER recommend them for a position anywhere, not for any reason. I wouldn't want them to marry my son or daughter. I wouldn't trust them in any way! It shows that they are the type of person who will stoop low to make money. Folks, I absolutely cannot express in words how detrimental such evil behavior is to one's character! When a person intentionally deceives other people to make money, it reveals seven levels of demonic thinking in them.

> **Proverbs 26:23-25, "Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.**
>
> **He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;**
>
> **When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart."**

The *iSkysoft* company are liars! The *swftogif* company are liars! When something is advertised to be FREE, that means at no point can it ever cost you anything. IT CANNOT COST YOU ANYTHING TO BE FREE!

The Worst Pervert Is The Gospel Pervert

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) made that true statement in his sermon titled: '[2]The Gospel Perverts or Jesus?' I couldn't help but make a spiritual connection with much of the religious garbage I hear taught these days. For example, the

Jehovah's Witnesses say:

> “Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part.
>
> ” __’
>
> [3]What Must We Do to Be Saved?’ - Jehovah’s Witness’ official Website

What a contradiction! Just like the liars at iSkysoft, the Jehovah Witnesses falsely advertise something as being “

free,

”

but then dishonestly say IT WILL COST YOU SOMETHING to get it. Ladies and gentlemen, that is fraud! Nothing is truly *free* unless there is no cost nor obligation involved to obtain it. We live in a world of liars today, ESPECIALLY

in the United States! America has become a greedy place of thieves, cheats and liars. I could write a lengthy book of just the shady things I am aware of in our nation, including among wicked pastors and churches today! Sadly, shady fine print, dishonest business practices and trickery has become the accepted “

norm

”

in American society today, and God hates it!

Most people understand and recognize that the JW’s are a messed up religious cult, but how about Evangelist Ray Comfort, who made this heretical statement:

> “The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon ‘repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ’ (Acts 20:21). **It is a gift that God offers to everyone, *but* individuals must receive it by repenting and trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. *No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin***, assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross. See 1 John 3:4-6.” [Emphasis added]

SOURCE: THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

That conjunction “BUT” is a dangerous word to use after saying that Eternal Life is a free gift...BUT! Friend, there are no but’s when it comes to being saved! You simply come to God as a needy sinner and receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins. That’s it! Jesus Christ died, was buried and physically resurrected after three days for the justification of all who simply *believe* (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21; John 6:47).

Ray Comfort also made this heretical statement:

"**You *must turn away from sin*** and turn to God. Desire to have NOTHING to do with sin, and ***surrender your life*** to the One who can save you... If you will confess and ***forsake your sins***..." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: http://www.livingwaters.com/good/022.shtml

Mr. Comfort is a false teacher according to the Holy Bible. No where in the Word of God are we told to forsake our sins to be saved. No where are we commanded to surrender our life to Christ to be saved. No where in the Bible are we taught to turn away from our sins to be saved. Those things all sound very religious. They sound good in fact. It appeals to the sinful human nature, that to be saved a person should have to clean up their act, get with it, and surrender to live a new life for God to be saved. But what does the Bible teach? **Romans 4:5-6, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,”**

Who can argue with Ray Comfort that salvation is a free gift from God (and he will use that truth to defend his false plan of salvation); yet when you listen to him preach, he[4] blatantly perverts the Gospel. Listen in this [5]YouTube video of Ray corrupting what it means to repent, telling this deceived woman that to be saved she must LIVE A LIFESTYLE of repentance that proves the reality of her repentance. That is not the free gift of God, which is through faith alone in the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Philippians 3:9, " And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: "** I am so glad that God made it easy, free and simple to be saved. Anyone who teaches that salvation will COST YOU ([6]as does Dr. John MacArthur), they are perverting the Gospel of FREE GRACE and lying to you (Galatians 1:6-9).

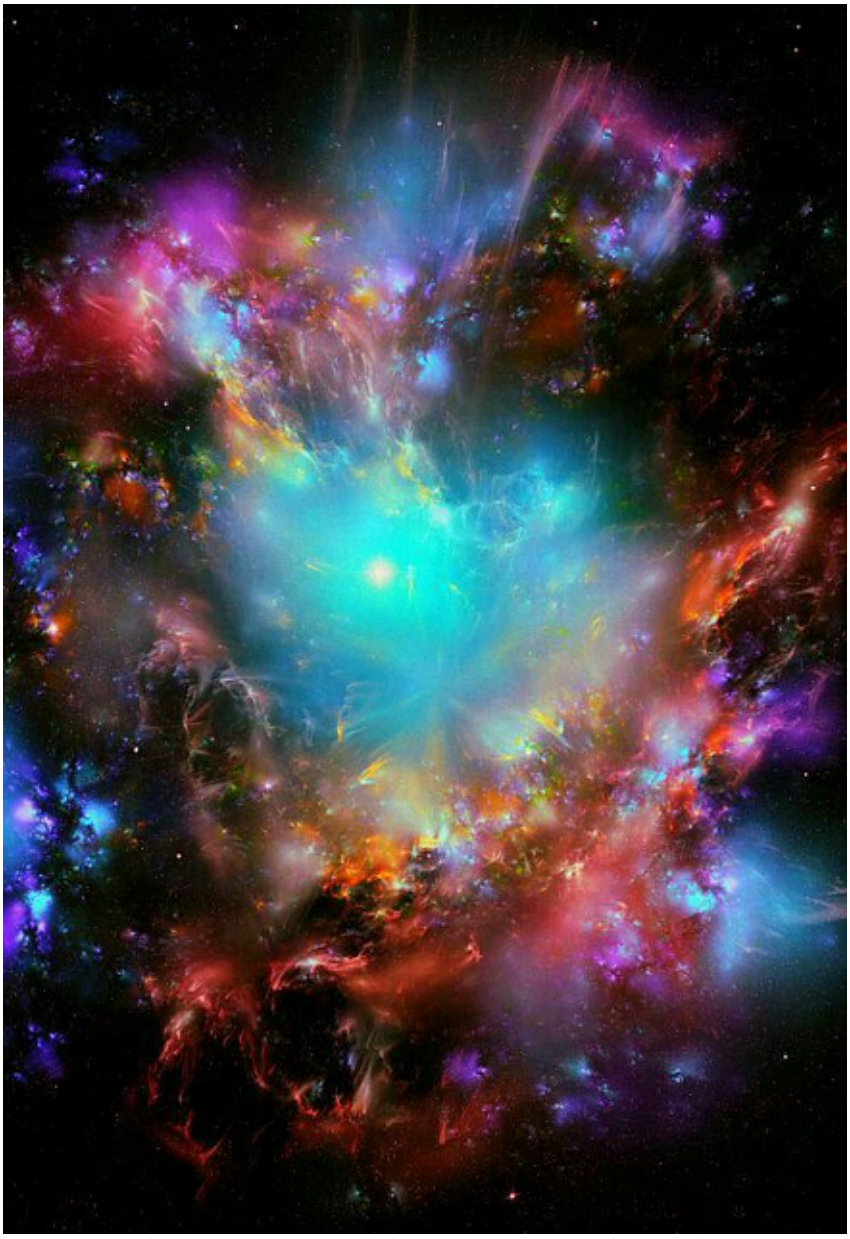

Ephesians 2:8-9, “ For by grace are ye *saved through faith*; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast. ”

1. https://www.iskysoft.com/mobile-tips/top-swf-to-gif-converter.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3

3. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYYDCyyyNlqXR-10pdCoT47ELiN3IR0JFxaKz4xyE6JXu5krBC0fGaMlvwlg5n8T6INzAOs5eD8B5WhJSMoGwrJuAh6l78wfG4u-s

---

1.3.52 The King James Bible Is Inspired (2020-05-18 11:00)

2nd Timothy 3:16, "All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable

for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness."

There are some wayward pastors and Christian leaders today who teach that the King James Bible is a divine preservation of the inspired originals, but not itself inspired. Nothing could be further from the truth. God's Word is inspired into whatever language it is translated.

I am sad for any congregation whose pastor misleads them concerning the Word of God. To claim that only the originals are inspired is heresy. To claim that the King James Bible is divinely preserved without being inspired is ridiculous and an utter heresy. How can God's Word be divinely preserved into any language without also being divinely inspired? It is impossible! Anyone who denies the inspiration of the King James Bible is a false prophet.

It is not only the originals which are inspired, but also the different languages into which God's Word is translated. Contrary to popular theological teaching, the originals are NOT even found in Hebrew, Greek and Chaldean. According to Psalm 119:89, the originals existed in Heaven before the first Word in Genesis was ever given to mankind. **Psalm 119:89, "For ever, O LORD, Thy word is settled in heaven."** The originals are in Heaven.

> "Bob Jones... they make light on the verbal inspiration!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the sermon titled: '[1]THE REAL BATTLE'

Please don’t be deceived, many false prophets are deceitful with their words. If your pastor says he believes that the Bible is inspired, ask him if he believes that the King James Bible is inspired? If your pastor says he believes that the King James Bible is a divinely preserved translation of the inspired Word of God, ask him again if he believes if the King James Bible is inspired? That is the big question—does your so-called Christian leader believe that the King James Bible is God’s inspired Words? I say to you truthfully, the King James Bible is INSPIRED word-for-word.

[2]Do We Have An Every Word Bible In 2020?

Psalm 138:2 says that God has magnified His Word above His holy name. It is a critically important matter to God. Once a pastor attacks the inspiration of the King James Bible, then it’s only downhill spiritually from there. God hath chosen the poor, despised and lowly things of this world to confound the wise. It is rich and arrogant men who attack the Bible; It is broken, suffering and lowly men who defend it. If you don’t have a King James Bible, then you have a deception.

Please don’t be deceived, the King James Bible is God’s preserved AND INSPIRED Words. If your pastor doesn’t believe that the King James Bible is inerrant, preserved, infallible and inspired, then please find a Christ-honoring church.

The pastor of a very large church recently distributed a booklet to thousands of people, calling those who believe in the inspiration of the King James Bible “rats in the woodpile,” “hillbillies,” “ignorant clergy” and “barbarians.” The pastor said those who say the King James is inspired have “shot themselves in the foot,” and are “espousing Catholic or Charismatic theology.” I guess I’m a big rat then, because I DO believe that the King James Bible is 100 % inspired, inerrant, infallible and preserved by God. I must be an ignorant barbaric hillbilly.

The truth is that such pastors have made Satan very glad, shaking people’s faith in the Word of Life. My question is—with all the hordes of Hell attacking the Church today, why would any pastor attack the Word of God? It’s apostasy! I mean, it’s like a general on the battlefield criticizing the weaponry instead of attacking the enemy. We’re at spiritual war! Stop tampering

with the weapon! There's nothing wrong with our Sword. **Hebrews 4:12, "For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart."**

Bless God, I would rather study my ABC's in Heaven, than to study Hebrew and Greek in Hell! The denial of Bible inspiration today is at the core of the Bible corrupting movement! If God kept His solemn promise in [3]Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His "[4]PURE WORDS" forever, then someone in this world today we must have those PURE WORDS. **Proverbs 30:5, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. "** The New International Version (NIV) differs from the [5]inspired King James Bible by over 64,000 words!!! [6]They both cannot be God's PURE WORDS!!! God only authored ONE HOLY BOOK, not two, not hundreds! We have TWO ancient authorities since the year 1881, no thanks to Anglican reprobate ministers' [7]Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort. Pastor Max D. Younce [8]exposes Westcott and Hort in this brilliant [9]Bible study on the King James Bible.

Please don't be deceived, the King James Bible is God's preserved AND INSPIRED Words. It's not just a divinely preserved translation of the inspired Word of God—the King James Bible is INSPIRED! **Job 32:8, "But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding."**



"The King James Bible is the One they pick-on in religion classes. That's another proof it's the right One by the way. You can tell a lot about something by its enemies and critics."

—[11]Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the needful sermon: '[12]Procrastination: The Devil's Best Trick'

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/an_every_word_bible.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/words_of_the_lord_are_very_pure.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/inspiration-temporal_or_eternal.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/greatest_danger_of_new_versions.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm

8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjqwtBBY7-DkgIimurrN_XDeTmRSC7E3NgCpZD9I5DJjjwkTMXX8SpP9fG-XEa08e6zjOIMa8wDz3fwXhiTEQqfa8hDOE34dMR_dOa
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/preaching.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/SunMorn-05-04-08-ProcastinationTheDevilsBestTrick.mp3

1.3.53 Nothing Once Good Deteriorated Overnight (2020-05-19 00:30)

Revelation 3:2, " Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."

Bob Jones University was founded in 1927 by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968). Sadly, and tragically, the college has deteriorated into a ecumenical nightmare by 2020. In their BJU Statement of Faith, the college boasts that they haven't changed since they began in 1927, but any honest observer familiar with BJU's history knows they HAVE CHANGED! They've changed for the worse!

In 1927 you couldn't have found a BJU female student wearing pants, but today they all wear pants. Their girl's athletic teams wear shorts, giving the males a leg show. Bob Jones Sr. NEVER would have allowed such immodesty to happen at his college. Dr. Jones would be disgusted if he could see what the college he founded, to train young people to be Christians leaders, has degraded into—a money-making business that patterns itself after the sinful world, and the apostate religious community. BJU didn't deteriorate overnight, their downfall have been slow and incremental. I wouldn't recommend for any young person to attend BJU today, unless you want to attend a secular university with a religious feeling.

In 1927 Bob Jones College only used to inspired King James Bible. Sadly, after Bob Jones Sr. went to Heaven, they started promoting the Devil's Bible revisions.

I am alarmed today how many professed Independent Fundamental Baptists deny the VERBAL INSPIRATION of the King James Bible! Although BJU does not claim to be Baptist, they are one of the most apostate sources of corruption in Baptist churches today. [1]Bob Jones University is the fountainhead of the heretical Greek of Westcott and Hort. It is sad and tragic. I rejoice every time I read or hear a man of God proclaim the INSPIRATION of the King James Bible. Here are some such notable men, to name but a few:

“We believe in the *inspiration* of the Bible.” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Comments On Here And hereafter,” page 103; Bob Jones University Press Inc., 1942

“Whether in sunshine or rain, it will help us to have these *inspired* words before us: HAVE FAITH IN GOD.” —Pastor Lee Roberson, a quote from the sermon: “[2]Have Faith In God.”

“The only *inspired* Words of God are in the King James Bible!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, an awesome quote from the sermon, “[3]THE REAL BATTLE!”

“Every word in this Bible is *inspired* by God almighty!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the sermon, “[4]A Friend At Midnight”

“What He at first *inspired*, the Lord God has now preserved. Therefore, when I hold the King James Bible in my hand, I hold the inspired text. It was inspired and now that inspired Word has been protected, preserved and provided for us!” —Dr. Shelton Smith, “What Is That Book You Hold In Your Hand?”

> "God's 'Words' are *inspired*, not just the 'Word' (Ezekiel 2:7 and 3:4 'words'; Isaiah 51:6 'words')." —Pastor Al Lacy, quote from the 'King James Bible Seminar' at Hyles-Anderson College, summer 1993

God promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to **"PRESERVE"** His **"PURE WORDS"** from that generation forever. **Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt *preserve* them from this generation for ever."** Unfortunately, all of the modern Bible revisions corrupt this passage, completely removing God's promise, changing it to God protects His saints instead of His Words. Dear friend, inspiration without preservation is meaningless; but equally so, inspiration without preservation is also meaningless!

The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam might as well hang out a big sign that says: "Bob Jones University on Guam, helping people develop a heart for ecumenical apostasy!" The church officially uses multiple different Bibles, including the heretical Westcott And Hort Greek Alexandrian texts. The church allows multiple plans of salvation, ranging from the free grace Gospel taught by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), to the damnable counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation taught by Pastor John MacArthur. Officially, the church teaches Lordship Salvation, as I heard with my own two ears from the senior pastor in 2014. According to Harvest's pastor, "Admitting you are a sinner is not good enough, you MUST also turn away from a lifestyle of sin!"

That senior pastor is on his way to Hell in his false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. This is the garbage that Bob Jones University is promoting nowadays. The senior pastor of Harvest is best friends with Dr. Steve Petite, present leader of BJU (both raking in 6-digit salaries from these apostate institutions). The fact that BJU would hire an ecumenical minister like Dr. Steve Petite shows the degeneracy of Bob Jones College today! I wouldn't send my dog to Bob Jones!!! From immodestly dressed female staff and students, to the stench of their pompous arrogance, to [5]student's ignored reports of rape allegations on campus, to teaching and sanctioning Lordship Salvation, to their promotion of Satanic Bible revisions—Bob Jones University has gone apostate! What a hellhole Bob Jones University and their alumni have become!!!

"Bob Jones... they make light on the verbal inspiration!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the sermon titled: '[6]The Real Battle'

1. https://www.biblefortoday.org/Articles/open_letter.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Lee%20Roberson/have_faith_in_god.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/a_friend_at_midnight.mp3
5. https://www.charlestoncitypaper.com/HaireoftheDog/archives/2014/12/12/report-alleges-attempts-by-bob-jones-u-to-hide-sexual-abuse
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3

1.3.54 Is There A Missing Epistle Of Laodicea? (2020-05-19 11:00)

Colossians 4:16, " And when this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise read the epistle from Laodicea. "

There has been theological speculation for centuries whether our text Bible passage is referring to a missing Epistle written by the apostle Paul to the church at Laodicea. May I say, o

nly those writings which God decided to include in the canon of Scripture are considered *inspired* by God. When a man writes or speaks, those words are inspired by MAN, not God. That is why I make such a big fuss today over the inspiration of the King James Bible, Unfortunately, over 95 % of religious leaders today do NOT believe that the KJB is verbally inspired by God. They believe that only the *original autographs* were inspired. That is a big problem, because the originals no longer exist.

So if it is true that only the original autographs were inspired by GOD, then we do not have God's Words today.

Sadly, most Bible colleges (including Bob Jones University) teach that the King James Bible is not perfect, that it has errors and mistakes in it. I've heard umpteen preachers say these horrible things, including Dr. Hank Lindstrom and Dr. John R. Rice. They take it upon themselves to correct the Bible. I don't agree with those men when they correct the Bible. The Bible needs to correct us!

Job said that he wished his words could be forever recorded in a book. **Job 19:23, " Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!"** That is very interesting. Job was merely speaking as a man, wishing out loud that his words (crying out from a suffering and broken heart to God) could be forever printed in a book for everyone to read. God did exactly that, and we today have the precious book of Job in the Old Testament. Likewise, when the apostle Paul spoke, sometimes he said that God didn't tell him to say what he was writing (1st Corinthians 7:6); but rather, Paul said he was giving his own advice. Yet God decided to include those mortal words in the canon of Scripture as inspired by God. Not everything in the Bible is true! That's right. We read in Genesis where the serpent told Eve if she and Adam ate the forbidden fruit, they would become "as gods." That is a lie! Yet, that statement by the serpent is inspired by God, because it has been included in the Scriptures.

So if Paul did write a letter to the Laodicean church (and he obviously did from reading Colossians 4:16), it would not be considered inspired, otherwise God would have included it in the Holy Bible. We know Job and Paul were mere mortal men. We know that those men spoke millions of words in their lifetime. The [1]average person speaks 30,000 words each day.

So what decided which of the millions of words spoken by those men were inspired BY GOD, and not merely inspired by the men themselves? That is something that only God knows.

Modern pseudo-scholars claim that since the various men who wrote the Bible wrote using their own styles and personalities, this proves God only inspired THE THOUGHTS and not the literal WORDS of the Bible. *[2]Biblica* (the translators of the New International Version) say these horrible things on their website, which you can read if you'd like. They only believe in THOUGHT INSPIRATION, not VERBAL INSPIRATION. They use this faulty reasoning to justify publishing hundreds of English Bibles, since God only gave His THOUGHTS to men, and then men try to do their best to convey those THOUGHTS into various English Bible revisions. What quackery! In sharp contrast, I believe that the King James Bible is VERBALLY (word for word) inspired by God, and that every single word matters! Jesus exclaimed in Matthew 4:4 (a quote from Deuteronomy 8:3) that man shall live by 'EVERY WORD' that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

Tragically, the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) removed the phrase "EVERY WORD." By the way, this is one of the garbage Bible revisions that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam shamefully uses:

King James Bible - Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) - Matthew 4:4, 'Jesus answered him, "The Scriptures say, 'It is not just bread that keeps people alive. Their lives depend on *what God says*."''

"

What God says

"

is very different from **"**

every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

" The Devil has deceived so many arrogant pastors today, using 501c3 state licensing and the love of money to cripple them spiritually. When you warn those pastors, they couldn't care less. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 23:9,**

"Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

" The pastors of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are fools. I say that kindly, but on the authority of the Holy Scriptures. When I warned them in 2014 (as a friend does) about the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions, which they are using and selling, they turned a deaf ear to me. [3]I was labeled as a troubled-maker and counted their enemy, just like the apostle Paul (Galatians 4:16). They've made a martyr out of me, by their own foolishness and sinful pride. I have repeatedly warned HBC since 2014, and still today in 2020, but they are arrogant against the truth.

America's pulpits are weak today! That is because the new Bible revisions are weak! No man who walks with God and truly loves the Lord Jesus Christ, could tolerate the modern Bible which assault His deity and remove the Godhead. The new Bibles have Satan's fingerprints all over them; and sadly the fingerprints of the modern spiritually dead preachers that plague our world today! I heard a tremendous sermon the other day by Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) called: " [4]The Book That Makes The Difference. "

So even if Paul did write umpteen other letters to the churches, they were only inspired by Paul. If there is a letter to the church at Laodicea, it was just a letter inspired by the man Paul, just as all my website articles are inspired by me, a mere man. I speak with the influence of the Holy Spirit in me as a child of God, but my words aren't always perfect or trustworthy, because I am still a sinner. I have bad days like everyone else, and sometimes my personal bias may cause me to write with anger or prejudice. I try not to do those things, very much so, but as a sinner in the flesh, my words are merely that of a redeemed sinner.

One of the common problems I run into with web visitors who have questions, is that they heard some preacher (a mere man) say something untrue. I always tell them the same thing—that ONLY the Holy Bible is inspired by God. That is why we are told in **Romans 3:4, " God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."** If I ever say or teach anything that disagrees with the inspired Holy Bible, I am wrong! That is why I dare not correct the Bible, I let it correct me! Many people trust preachers, which gets them into trouble, even leading them into Hell. I only trust the preacher who always preaches the Bible, and I go double-check everything he says with the inspired Word of God (1st John 4:1).

I have also heard about the " [5]Book of Enoch "

missing from the Bible. You can read it online. In the book of Enoch it mentions 450 foot giants walking the earth! Oh boy!

If there were some books missing from the Bible today, then God would be a liar, because He promised to preserve His 'PURE WORDS' unto every generation (Psalms 12:6-7). Not surprisingly, [6]every modern Bible revision CORRUPTS Psalm 12:7 to say that God protects the saints instead of preserves His pure words. Why would they change that verse? Obviously so they can publish hundreds of English Bible revisions to make money.

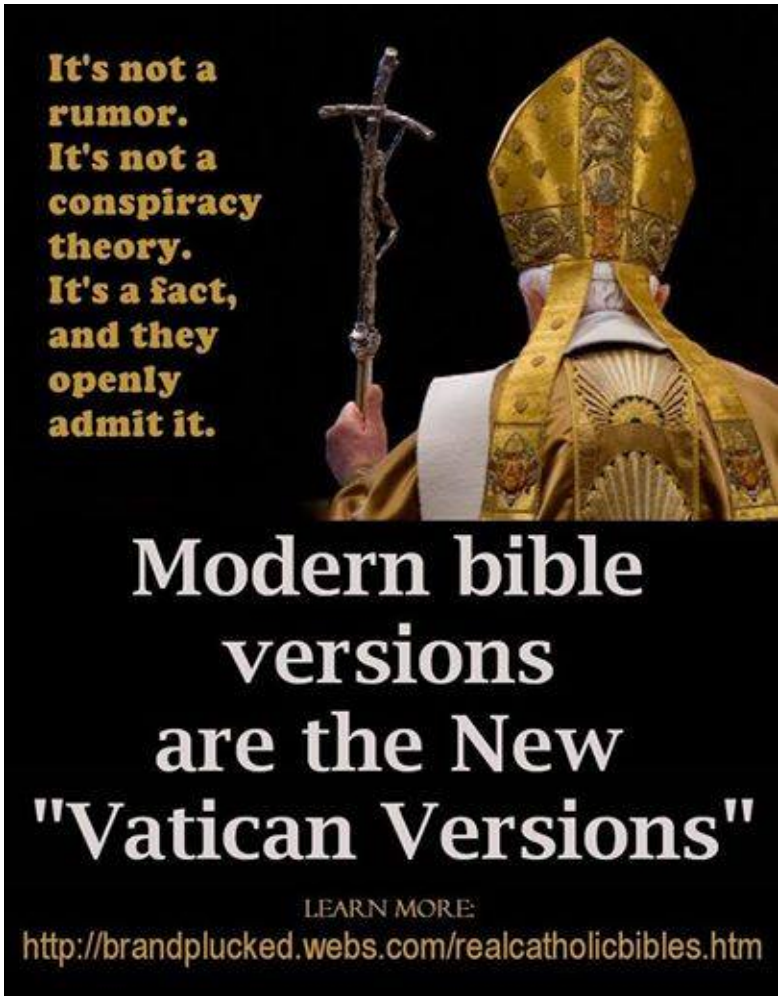

[8]Correcting The King James Bible?

1. https://www.lovethetruth.com/articles/30000_words_a_day.htm
2. https://www.biblica.com/
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/book_of_enoch.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/greatest_danger_of_new_versions.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiA-ln5cRNNbmEVDLBjiiAZhFBhMLtk6mGu_vkKMjUpmPkE6_SzJgfU8E8JTkwIRDBbOlDwFZLnjkhtmBSE-Gb329x4aUp3ITr9QEn
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/correcting-king-james-bible.html

---

1.3.55 Learning The Old Testament (2020-05-20 00:58)

Romans 15:14, “For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.”

I am glad you have an interest in learning the Bible. It is truly a fascinating Book in so many ways. [1]I wrote this crash course on the Old Testament, which should be a bit helpful.

The way to learn the Bible is just like you’d solve a puzzle. My Mom loved solving puzzles when I was a boy, and we’d work together on them. You look for the outside pieces first, flat on one side, which are the most recognizable. Then you work toward the less obvious pieces and compare one piece with another. The Bible is the same. First learn what each book is about. For example: Genesis is a book of beginnings. Exodus is from the word "exit," about the Israelites exiting from Egypt. Leviticus is about the priestly tribe of "Levi." And so forth. Then you compare Scripture with Scripture to learn the Bible. For example: Jesus said in Matthew 7:21 that no every one who says “

Lord, Lord

”

shall enter into the Kingdom of God, but he that doeth the "will of the Father." I was reading John 6:40 one day and Jesus said that the "will of the Father" is to believe on the Son, so now I always explain Matthew 7:21-23 with John 6:40.

I like the saying—The Old Testament CONCEALS the New Testament; the New Testament REVEALS the Old Testament. God has already made two great divisions in His Word of LAW and GRACE, or LAW (the Old Testament) and CHRIST (the New Testament). The LAW shows us that we are guilty sinners (Romans 3:19); and brings us to CHRIST to be saved by grace in the New Testament (Galatians 3:24-26). So when we view the Bible, in the most basic sense we should see LAW and CHRIST (or GRACE). The Old Testament shows us our NEED, our sinnership; but the New Testament shows us the REMEDY, which is salvation by grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ.

Understanding The Old Testament Refutes Lordship Salvation

Having said that, there is a lot of junk theology being taught in the churches today by preachers who don't understand the truths I just shared with you. Particularly the heresy of "Lordship Salvation"

(which is Calvinism repackaged). This heresy says a person cannot be saved by faith alone but rather, they say a person must also be willing to turn away from their sins (which they erroneously mistake to mean

"

repentance

"

). Lordship Salvation says you must repent AND believe (two steps to salvation). They say if a person doesn't reform (by forsaking their sinful ways), then even though they have faith in Jesus Christ, they are still not saved. That thinking is of the Devil.

In sharp contrast, the true plan of salvation is "

The Gospel,

"

which says we are saved by faith alone. We repent TO believe (one step to be saved). We don't repent AND believe; we repent TO believe. Repentance is simply a change of mind from WRONG THINKING to believing the 'GOOD NEWS' ('Gospel) that Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED and He RESURRECTED after three days for our justification (1st

Corinthians 15:1-4). In the true Gospel, we are saved solely by what Jesus did to pay for our sins, and it has absolutely nothing to do with turning away from sins (which is reformation). In Lordship Salvation, the object of repentance is to forsake sinful behavior; but in true salvation, the object of repentance is to simply to believe the Gospel. Turning from sins is a matter of Christian discipleship, as we grow in the grace of God, having our mind renewed day by day by the Word of God (Romans 12:1-2).

What Lordship Salvation proponents are actually doing, is requiring people to keep the LAW, as a prerequisite to saving faith. That is a false gospel which cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus. That is exactly what happened to the church at Galatia in the Bible. They had adopted a false doctrine of partial faith in Christ plus works. **Galatians 3:1-2, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"** Paul wanted to know how they were indwelt by the Holy Spirit (i.e., how did they get saved), by keeping the works of the LAW, or by simple FAITH in the Gospel they had heard preached? I love that passage of Scripture, because it shows the simplicity that is in Christ, which is The Gospel.

> "To me, there's not anything that'll put iron in your spiritual blood like the Old Testament!" —Evangelist Lester Roloff, a quote from the awesome needful sermon, "[2]The Devil's Decoys!" (or, "What's Fooling You?") | [3]MP3

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/old_testament.htm
2. https://youtu.be/sLmt4EmNB1Q
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/whats_foolin_you.mp3

1.3.56 Salvation Through "Holy Communion" Is False Doctrine (2020-05-20 10:30)

The following quote is from Luther's Small Catechism, as promoted by the Wisconsin Evangelical Lutheran Synod. The quote is found under the section, "THE SACRAMENT OF HOLY COMMUNION"; and then under the subheading, "THE BLESSINGS OF HOLY COMMUNION":

Keep in mind what you learned in your Catechism instructions.

“What blessings do we receive through this eating and drinking?

That is shown us by these words: ‘Given’ and ‘poured out for you for the forgiveness of sins.’ ***Through these words we receive forgiveness of sins, life, and salvation in this sacrament***. For where there is forgiveness of sins, there is also life and salvation.” [Luther’s Catechism. Holy Communion. Second.]

“How can eating and drinking do such things?

It is certainly not the eating and drinking that does such things, but the words ‘Given’ and ‘poured out for you for the forgiveness of sins.’ These words are the main thing in this sacrament, along with the eating and drinking. And whoever believes these words has what they plainly say, the forgiveness of sins.” [Luther’s Catechism.

“

Holy Communion,

”

Third] [emphasis added]

SOURCE: https://wels.net/faq/the-blessings-of-the-lords-supper

What blasphemy!!! There is not one single verse in the entire Word of God which teaches that salvation comes through

“h

oly communion.

”

You cannot be saved by repeating some stupid words. In fact, the phrase

“

holy communion

”

is NOT found in the Bible at all. The Bible speaks of

“

communion

”

in **1st Corinthians 10:16, “ The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the *communion of the blood of Christ*? The bread which we break, is it not the *communion of the body of Christ*? ”**

The Greek word for

“

communion

”

is

“

koinonia,

”

which means,

“

partnership. i.e. (lit.) participation.

”

Thus, a person “participates” in the sin-cleansing blood of Jesus Christ through faith in Christ alone, and not by works or the Lord’s Supper.

Paul was simply teaching the believers at Corinth that they were saved by the blood of Jesus, and were being hypocritical to partake of the Lord’s supper while also eating meats offered to

idols (partaking of idolatry). Paul told them that it was impossible to eat at God's table and the Devil's, **"**

Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils" (1st Corinthians 10:21).

1st Corinthians 10:16 must NOT be interpreted by itself. Basing a doctrine upon this Scripture alone could easily result in a damnable heresy, which is exactly what Mr. Luther has done. **1st Corinthians 11:25** clearly states,

"

After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in REMEMBRANCE of me.

"

Paul was quoting Jesus who said in **Luke 22:19, "...This is my body which is given for you: this do in *REMEMBRANCE* of me.**

"

The Word of God teaches that the Lord's Supper is simply a means to

"

REMEMBER

"

what Christ did for us at Calvary, no more or less. To claim, as Lutheran's do, that there is some special saving power to the Lord's Supper is a Satanic lie.

The Bible never leads us to place our faith in the Lord's Supper. If it were so, then Jesus and the apostles would have continually told people to partake of the Lord's supper to be saved. In fact, only a handful of references are made in the entire Bible to the Lord's Supper (i.e., communion). Martin's Luther's phrase,

"

Given and poured out for you for the forgiveness of sins,

"

doesn't even appear in the Word of God. These are the words of a religion, and not from the Bible.

[1]



Matthew 7:15, “ Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. ”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhgbv3uOBnT9hGxs3zsYLt0-JNu1DlV3ZlW_QtoDAWtl638HOmTpcjtfCFqJ46b0IIkZoVhZUbRWAp5AH2uo9-qo-Em9huBuNb2tW7

1.3.57 The Devil Wants To Devour You (2020-05-20 23:00)

1st Peter 5:6-9, “ Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, *walketh about, seeking whom he may devour*: Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. ”

Lions, tigers and bears, Oh my!

It is very easy to separate the preceding verses from each other, failing to make the important connection between submitting to God and resisting the Devil. It is not enough to merely resist the Devil, we must first submit to God in humility.

Pride is the root cause of every sin, elevating ourselves over the commandments of God. If we feared God at all times, we would never do wrong! When we sin it is because we are succumbing to the flesh. Since we are sinners by nature we won't always choose to do right. No one, I don't care how close to God you may draw, can live above sin. We may live *above reproach* , but no one can live *above sin* . Only Christ Himself was without sin (Hebrews 4:15).

Proverbs 28:15,

“

As a roaring lion, and *a ranging bear*; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

”

You don't want to meet a ranging bear! That is a bear on the hunt for prey, and humans are mighty tasty to a hungry bear! Many of the modern Bible revisions change the word

“

ranging

”

to

“

roaring,

” which changes the meaning. A “ranging” bear is a hungry bear, greedily on the prowl for any fleshly prey it can find, including tasty humans!

It is interesting that the Holy Bible compares wicked people to naughty bears!

I don't have TV, not because I'm a good Christian, but because I don't want to spend over $1,500 a year for something I don't need! I watch my news on YouTube, which is free. YouTube suggests other videos and I watched the following video today about bears eating people! Oh

boy! I really hate bears! I think there is way too much downplaying in the media about the danger of bears. They are wild animals and they have a taste for humans. I don't like bears, even if there are some cuddly and friendly ones. I hate them all...lol. I think bear spray is so stupid! So far everyone that I have seen spray a bear got eaten anyway. The following video may be disturbing to EVERYONE!!!



When Bears Go Bad!

We need a BIBLE REVIVAL in our homes today! We need a BIBLE REVIVAL in our churches today! That is the answer for the mess that our country has made for itself. ...

> "Now, there's only one thing we need in America—and that is an old-fashioned real Bible revival! I mean a real BIBLE REVIVAL! It'll straighten out the home, straighten out the children, make the husband act right, put the wife in order; it'll take care of the preacher, the church; I mean it'll fix up the community, I mean it'll stop the Devil dead in his tracks; I mean it'll give victory to God's people—the Word of God!" —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), "[1]The Book That Makes The Difference!"

The time of God's judgment is coming for all mankind! **1st Peter 4:17,**

" For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? "

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.3.58 The Great Need Of The Hour Is Preaching Preachers (2020-05-21 10:00)

1st Corinthians 1:18, " For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God."

Bless God, if you preach, the people will come to hear you. [1]Some of the best MP3 preaching you'll ever hear is by Evangelist Phil Kidd. Brother Kidd says it like it is. The great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS!!! Only preachers can train preachers. Teachers will not produce preachers. Missionaries cannot produce preachers. If you want to become a cultured snob that only speaks on non-offensive subjects, using dead expository sermonettes, then you'll love BJU. But if you want to make a difference, then you need to attend a Bible college with a Rebel-rouser for a pastor, who is not afraid to throw microphones in the pulpit, toss a

few chairs and slam the pulpit while ex-pressing his anger over sin and the Devil.

You want a college where the poor, smelly and town sinners are welcomed to sit on the front row pew of their affiliated church (I would never attend any Bible college that operates independent of a local New Testament church, like Pensacola Christian College, or PCC). I would never attend a Bible college that operates independent of the local New Testament church. I do like PCC's modest dress standards and King James Bible only position (last I checked, if they haven't changed). Only a Spirit-filled man of God, who has the AUTHORITATIVE Words of God burning in his heart, can train preachers. You'll learn 10,000 times more about preaching by listening to loving, firm, uncompromising, hard-preaching, from [2]a Spirit-filled man of God like Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), than you will by spending 40-years in some deadbeat Bible college.

[3]Here's more precious MP3 sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles. I wouldn't give you a dime for any pastor who doesn't love Brother Hyles because of what he stood for. What kind of loser pastor doesn't like hard-preaching? What kind of sissy-britches pastor doesn't like preaching against corrupt Bible versions? A coward, that's what kind. We've got a bunch of milquetoast cowards in our church pulpits today who won't stand for anything. Man, grow some hair on your back! You hen-pecked, pantywaist, pastors who don't have enough gonads to take a stand in your home, God pity you! I thank God that He speaks with AUTHORITY in the AUTHORITATIVE King James Bible, and the man who abides in the Holy King James Bible is going to preach uncompromisingly with AUTHORITY!!! So many pastors are either hen-pecked sissies or abusive jerks. The man of God is neither! The man of [4]God possess strength and beauty!

If I made somebody mad in this article—GOOD! I wish a lot of you would get as mad as I am at the Devil. Get M.A.D. ...Make A Difference! I wish a lot of you would get as mad as I am at Booze companies! I wish a lot of you would get as mad as I am at the abortion industry! I wish a lot of you would get as mad as I am at the homosexual agenda. I wish a lot of you would get as mad as I am at the Bible corrupting gang at Biblica, Zondervan and Nelson Publishers. I wish a lot of you would get as mad as I am at Christian women wearing pants and slacks in our churches and Christian schools. The problem is most Christians have never been crucified with Christ. For an awesome sermon on the topic, please listen to the MP3 titled, "[5]STEPS IN SANCTIFICATION (OR, THE ROOT OF ALL HERESY!" Amen! And humbly, I am the biggest sinner I know, so I need a lot of improvement too!!! I don't have a single fault, I have a bunch of FAULTS!!!

We don't need more Christian pilots, we need leather-lunged preachers! Let the heathens fly the planes. We don't need any more Christian nurses, we need godly mothers! Let the heathens be the nurses. We don't need more fruitcakes! I met a young man who had just graduated high school from Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I kindly asked him what his big plans were now that he's graduated from a Baptist Christian high school. I was numb when he said he's heading to New York to be a bally-dancer! A BALLY DANCER!!! Oh boy! No wonder America's going to Hell. If our Christian schools are producing bally-dancers, prey tell me where will the preachers come from??? Who will preach the inspired Words of God without a preacher? (Romans 10:15-17). **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?"**

Woe unto today's Bible learning institutions (preacher's cemeteries) and churches, for Satan has deceived most of you!!! I say that with God's unconditional love and sweet kindness, because I CARE. It's too bad (and wicked as the Devil) that Bob Jones University and their graduates DON'T CARE about the truth!!!

[6]



"I've stood for more sneers and scoffs and insults and had my life threatened from one end of the land to the other by this God-forsaken gang of thugs and cutthroats because I have come out uncompromisingly against them." —Billy Sunday

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_kidd.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hyles.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/strength_and_beauty/toc.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhSWMf0UP-gk7aloBmRnxvySdAM2xUpPk4obIPer3T9-ko8LnL8QWYGzuVy-H_Ha8c0OmvHGuXmU4AQucCRPRYg2RV3ngD7HF0oc74

1.3.59 Does Obedience To God Bring Financial Blessing? (2020-05-22 00:30)

1st Timothy 6:4-8, " He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, Perverse disputings of *men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself*. But godliness with contentment is great gain. For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content."

Somebody recently asked me a question—*Does obeying God bring spiritual health and financial blessing?* To answer that question, in my humble thinking, we need to separate the two things of spiritual health from financial blessing, because they have nothing to do with each other. I am totally against the demonic health, wealth and prosperity false gospel being preached by Pat Roberson, T.D. Jakes, Creflo Dollar, Joel Osteen, Oral Roberts, Joyce Meyer, Benny Hinn and countless others nowadays. Lazarus was a beggar, but he is the good guy in the story (Luke 16:19-31). David said he never saw the righteous begging for bread (Psalms 37:25), but he never saw Lazarus! Jesus was poor. His parents couldn't afford a lamb, so they bought some turtle doves instead (Luke 2:24). When a famine came to the land of Israel, Elijah begged a widow for food (1st Kings 17:7-16. The Bible says **"**

a poor man is better than a liar

" **(Proverbs 19:22)**, which suggests that sometimes doing the right thing either makes or keeps one poor.

Obeying God does not bring financial success. Often it brings the opposite. 2nd Timothy 3:12 says we will SUFFER persecution for *living godly* in Christ Jesus. When a believer chooses not to live in willful sin with the heathen world, and we raise a banner for Jesus, the world will hate and reject us (John 15:19; 7:7). The early believers were stoned, run out of town, murdered, sawn in pieces, hid in caves, et cetera (Hebrews 11:37). I read a couple weeks ago

that [1]11,500 Christians have been murdered since 2015 just in Nigeria. Of course, some of those include unsaved Catholics who profess to be Christian, but the people killing them don't discern the difference between true and false Christians—they just kill anybody who dares to name the name of Jesus!

Greedy Televangelists Belong In Prison

In my humble opinion, Pat Robertson belongs in prison! The 700 Club take in $670,000,000 a year on average, by deceiving people with the LIE that God will bless them in exchange for a donation. Millions of Americans give their money to Pat Robertson in their woeful ignorance, being coddled by the TV and seeing poor people living in a new trailer home that The 700 Club bought for them. In one episode, a woman in a third world country was given a water filtration system by The 700 Club so she could drink clean water. Aren't they such nice people? Oh how generous they are! People are extremely gullible, easily taken advantage of. More than anything else, The 700 Club is cleverly scripted and choreographed just right to pull the heart strings, and it works. Sadly, such deception is legal. The 700 Club claims to have clairvoyant powers to heal people through the TV. Folks, that is NOT the power of the Holy Spirit, it is a familiar spirit (a demon).

The greatest things in life are not things! Jesus said that eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, the wonderful things which God has prepared for them that love Him; **"But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit" (1st Corinthians 2:10b).** These wonderful things are THE TRUTHS which the indwelling Holy Spirit gives to us. I am continually overjoyed with the truth, that I am a born-again child of God, that I am on the winning side in Christ Jesus, that God has promised me **" all things**

" (Romans 8:32b),

and that God has made me **"joint-heirs with Christ"** the only begotten Son of God (Romans 8:17).

Literally, God has adopted us as if we are the Son of God Himself, bestowing all the SAME blessings and rights to us as Christ has, all because we received Christ as our personal Savior.

What an awesome deal! Best of all, anybody can have it ALL FOR FREE, just by believing the Gospel!!!

The Greatest Things In Life Are Not Things

There are many Biblical principles on money, and it is an important and intriguing subject; but the two most important truths, I think, anybody can learn is that everything we own already belongs to God as Christians (1st Corinthians 6:20); and also that the love of money is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). Too many Christians are covetous, having no interest in soulwinning. I think it is important that every Christian learn that a person can be in utter poverty and still be 100 % right with God. Financial blessing is not an indicator of God's blessings. Most saints are found among the poor and lowly people of this world, not among the rich and famous. You see, rich people already think they have a little heaven on earth, so they have no interest in the things of God.

I get sad when I think about Brother Lester Roloff's dilapidated plane crashing in 1982. Thousands of billionaires could have bought Brother Roloff a new safe plane, but rich people don't care about funding God's servants. I just checked Mark Zuckerberg's net worth, which is presently at $70,000,000,000. Mark professed for many years to be an atheist, but now claims to believe in God, boasting of how wonderful Buddhism is! Kindly said, if Mark died right now he would split Hell wide open. The Bible warns in **James 2:19, "Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble."** You don't get your sins forgiven by believing in God.

Unfortunately, Mark still rejects Jesus Christ as his Savior. Of America's 2,000,000 Jews, one-third are professed Buddhists! Buddhism is a false religion, having no tenets except to be nice to everyone. No one who followed Buddhism ever got to Heaven!!! You are a guilty sinner dear reader (Romans 3:10-23), and sinners are not allowed into Heaven (1st Corinthians

6:9-10). Therefore you need a Savior! His precious name is Jesus (1st Peter 2:7; Acts 4:10-12). The Savior died on the cross for your sins and mine. He was buried. After three days Jesus physically resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, is immediately and permanently and forever saved. Thank you Lord!

Look at John the Baptist. The guy had nothing, literally. He ate bugs, wore the hairy skin of camels and drank water (Matthew 3:4). John lived off the land and didn't need a penny to survive. John was a strange fellow with whom the average person could not even relate. When a group of men went out to visit John, they weren't impressed (Matthew 11:7-8). God hath chosen the poor things of this world rich in faith (James 2:5), and warns that most rich men won't enter into Heaven (Matthew 19:24). It is interesting that the one thing people seem to desire the most in churches today is money, and that is the last thing God wants us to have, lest it destroy us (1st Timothy 6:10-11).

Time And Chance Happens To Everyone

God loves you so much dear reader. You may be unemployed. A tornado may have just destroyed your home. Your child may have died. Your car may have blown a connecting rod in the engine. Maybe your house burned down and you didn't have fire insurance. It could be that your spouse divorced you (as mine sadly did in 2006). You may have lost your home (as I did because of the divorce). None of these things has anything to do with whether or not you are right with God, or whether the Lord loves you or not. LIFE HAPPENS!!! Life often is anything but fair! Why does a crack addict mother have the privilege to bear children that she doesn't want, but the godly Christian woman's womb is barren? I don't understand why God allows that. In fact, it makes me angry at God sometimes, but I choose to TRUST HIM no matter what (Job 13:15). Here is a beautiful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: '[2]You Can't Reason With God.'

What saith the Scripture?

Ecclesiastes 9:11, "I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; *but time and chance happeneth to them all*. " That one Bible verse explains so much! It doesn't matter how wise, wealthy, talented, skilled or strong you are—time and chance happens to everybody!!! Yes, there is such a thing as luck! That is why your child may have been killed by a speeding car right after you got laid off from your job, despite the fact that you serve the Lord faithfully; but the ungodly atheist abortion doctor down the street, enjoyed Christmas with his healthy children and received a big bonus at work! That is how life works!!! Life is not fair, but God is! I won't put God on trial because I do not understand Him. Obedience to God doesn't guarantee happiness here on earth, but the Lord promises **" all things work together for good to them that love God" (Romans 8:28b).**

> "There is nothing in this world that is eternal except this Book that I hold in my hand."
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, "Forever Settled In Heaven"

1. https://www.christianpost.com/news/at-least-50-nigerian-christians-killed-by-fulani-attacks-in-march-ngo-reports.html
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/cant_reason_with_god.mp3

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-05-22 02:46:32)
Great article!!!😊

1.3.60 Secular Professor Sees Danger Of Changing Bibles (2020-05-22 11:00)

Hebrews 11:1, "Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

I was doing some research today and ran across an interesting article at *Psychology Today* . We hear so much downplaying from religious leaders these days concerning all the different revisions of the Bible. The only crowd which genuinely seems to care and love the Bible

enough, to make a big fuss over it, is the beloved King James Bible bunch. The only inspired Words of God today in the English language are in the King James Bible! **Proverbs 30:5, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him."**

Secular intellectual historian, English teacher, and expert in 19th century psychology—Professor Christopher Lane—in his article titled: "[1]FAITH ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE(S)," proclaims what many Christians still refuse to admit, that is, "that even minor changes in translation have dramatic implications for the way people view and understand their faith." Professor Lane says:

> "Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen." So runs the celebrated line in Hebrews 11:1, the rationale that underpins so much of the Judeo-Christian tradition. According to that rationale, as the writer of the Epistle puts it, faith is a summation of hope and evidence apparently lies in "things not seen"—in the invisible and ineffable.
>
> Considering the importance of the line in Hebrews as an anchor to Judeo-Christian belief and faith, it's worth noting—as [2]websites detailing various editions of the Bible underscore—that even minor changes in translation have dramatic implications for the way people view and understand their faith."
>
> SOURCE: '[3]Faith According to the Bible(s)' | *Psychology Today* (May 11, 2012)

Again, the controversial "line in Hebrews" that Dr. Lane refers to is **Hebrews 11:1, "Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."** Professor Lane points out that Bible translators have been changing the Bible from one generation to the next, drastically stating different meanings of what faith is...

> “The line I quoted was from the King James version of the Bible, dating from the 17th century and treated as current at least until the end of the 19th. But when the English Revised Version appeared between 1881 and 1885 (with the New Testament appearing before the Old), after an army of scholars labored to render the Hebrew, Greek and Latin Vulgate more reliable than before, the celebrated line in Hebrews appeared quite differently.”
>
> SOURCE: ibid

Professor Lane brings attention to a critically important and epidemic problem in churches today, that is, we have so many Bible versions that for anyone to claim that their Bible is perfect and inspired holds no credibility anymore. People are confused. Every time that someone publishes a “new” Bible version and professes it to be God’s Word—it is like the boy who cried “wolf” so much that no one in the village believed him anymore. There have been over 400 different versions of the English Bible published since the Authorized Version of 1611 (later called the King James Version) was published.

[4]Should They Be Changing The Holy Bible?

Sadly, most people have lost faith in the Bible because of all the contradictions between the umpteen versions. Professor Lane further states in his secular opinion that the Bible is “far from reliable,” because its meaning has been “altered by successive generations of translators, each hoping to put their indelible stamp on it, to cast its ever-changing message as fixed and eternal.” That is exactly why the Devil published a *second authority* (i.e., the *Vaticanus Sinaiticus* Greek text published by Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort in 1881), which challenged the veracity of the time-tested King James Bible (which was translated from an entirely different text, the *Textus Receptus*). Only a fool for a pastor refuses to discern that Satan is behind the publishing of literally HUNDREDS of English Bible revisions since 1881. Consequently, as this secular English professor truthfully points out, the modern revisions are FAR FROM RELIABLE...

> “Faith is the substance of things hoped for" became a psychological proposition, as William James made clear in *The Will to Believe* (1896), even as he defended that stance and worried about faith trying to express itself "in the language of the gaming-table." As James well-knew, the devout understandably want to view their faith as inevitable—as existing beyond chance, contingency and debate.

> Close examination of key passages in the Bible underscores, by contrast, that the book they worship is far from reliable, its meaning altered by successive generations of translators, each hoping to put their indelible stamp on it, to cast its ever-changing message as fixed and eternal.”
>
> SOURCE: ibid

It is a sign of these apostate times in which we live, that America’s churches have embraced multiple Bible revisions, many eagerly swapping out their beloved King James Bible for another translation every few years. The consequence is a world filled with hundreds of Bible versions—all of which say different things and confuse most people, especially those seeking the truth. The reason why I am so hard in my preaching against the Bob Jones’ crowd is because at one time BJU was the citadel of Bible fundamentalism in the world. Today they are an ecumenical nightmare, and Dr. Steve Petite needs to be fired, so they can bring in [5]a genuine man of God who is not a fool.

Having Multiple Versions Discourages Memorizing The Bible

One of the most detrimental consequences of continually changing Bibles is that the motivation to memorize the Words of God is all but completely lost. Who wants to memorize a Bible that’s not going to be popular anymore in 5-10 years? I grew up with the King James Bible, it’s the ONLY Bible that I use now, and I will die using the King James Bible. I have memorized

hundreds of Scriptures which are helpful and precious to me. You couldn't offer me all the wealth, pleasures nor fame in this world to part with my beloved King James Bible.

Besides, the English literary beauty is unsurpassed in which the King James Bible is written. God knew what He was doing, giving us an English Bible for these Last Days. It's not a coincidence that English is fast-becoming the international language. There will NEVER be another Bible translation for this world until the Lord Jesus Christ returns, other than the preserved and inspired King James Bible. Please read, [6]The Importance Of Thee And Thou.

It is tragic that most people don't view the Bible as being special, from God. Most people think of the Bible as a Jewish history book, but it's oh so much more. The Bible came forth from God, every Word. It is "by faith" that faithful Christians today continue to use the reliable and Christ-honoring King James Bible. Beware of the Bible-correcting crowd who think they know more than the 53 scholars who translated the King James Bible.

The only reliable English Bible today is the authorized 1611 King James Bible. God's Words have been preserved in the English speaking language of the King James translation. As the King James translators said themselves...

> "We never thought from the beginning, that we should need to make a new Translation, nor yet to make of a bad one a good one ... but to make a good one better."
>
> SOURCE: [7]Preface to the King James Bible

As believers are being led astray from the true Word of God—they are falling into heresy, compromise, and even apostasy. The King James Bible is powerful. Listen to the words of **Hebrews 4:12 in the King James Bible... "For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart."**

Don't trade in your double-edge Sword for a plastic knife! Have you been deceived?

[8]



“Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers.” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “The Tabernacle,” Pg. 101

1. http://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/side-effects/201205/faith-according-the-bibles
2. http://www.biblestudytools.com/compare-translations/
3. https://www.psychologytoday.com/intl/blog/side-effects/201205/faith-according-the-bibles
4. http://www.paulbenson.me/bible-corruption.html
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/bju_helping_satan.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/thee_and_thou.htm
7. http://www.ccel.org/bible/kjv/preface/pref10.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhOArMkFUlbuk7qiG4KcvHa8re9W4Qg6g3DmBGFdvlL9cIis17AOwOKLwAGNOQPtgZqxJhWznzJfTP3zkjic-uGYF5PJY4OUA5tFbA

1.3.61 Some Wicked People Just Don’t Care (2020-05-23 00:00)

Acts 28:27, “ For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and

hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them."

I [1]wrote a helpful articles about our text passage, in which I explain that God isn't saying some people cannot be saved; but rather, some people are indifferent, and as they repeatedly hear the truth their heart becomes hardened. That is what has happened to the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd today. After their founder's graduation to Heaven (Bob Jones, 1883-1968), BJU changed for the worse, going along with the evil Bible-corrupting movement instead of exposing it. **Ephesians 5:11, "And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret."** In an ironic twist, a[2] secular English professor warns about the danger of the new Bible revisions, while today's a so-called "

Bible colleges

"

couldn't care less. Talk about indifference!!! It is wickedness!

Proverbs 30:5, " *Every word* of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him." Not just the message is pure,m but EVERY WORD of God is pure!!!

Faithful preachers (Peter Ruckman, Jack Hyles, Martin DeHaan, Al Lacy, James Sightler, to name but a few) have been WARNING the religious world for the past century, but few have listened to their wisdom. Kindly said, we've got a bunch of educated fools in our Bible colleges and church pulpits today, who have no regard for THE TRUTH. **Proverbs 23:9, "Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words." John 15:22, " If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloke for their sin. "** The [3]Bob Jones crowd have no cloak for their sin, because they have been repeatedly warned. [4]I have warned them as much as anybody, and by God's grace will continue to do so as a true friend does. Fire, fire, the house is on fire! Get out while you still can! Danger, the modern Bible revisions have been corrupted by Satan! Today's Devil's Bibles are set in fire of Hell, get out while you still can! Please don't be deceived, the Devil is a beautiful liar!!!

Jesus said in John 15:22 that if He had not told them THE TRUTH, then the people under the sound of His voice would not have been guilty; but they were warned, and no longer could they claim ignorance! I guarantee you that when we all stand before God in judgment in eternity, most people (including the Bob Jones crowd) will scamper in desperation looking for excuses. They will claim they didn't know any better. Others will say that followed the professors at some Bible college and try to blame them. Some will dishonestly claim they were deceived

and it isn't there fault; but it *will be their fault*, those who have read my articles and heard my preaching (and the preaching of other men of God). What saith the Scripture?

Proverbs 24:12, " If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?" I am not a good Christian in my estimation, and I have many faults, but I have been faithful to PREACH THE TRUTH OF THE WORD OF GOD!! These modern revisions are Devil's Bibles!!!

Satan Was The First To Question The Word Of God

There is no liar like the lying pastor or Bible professor, who teaches that the King James Bible is not inspired. I am tired of hearing doubting preachers say that the King James Bible is "

THE BEST

"

Bible. By

"best" they mean it is not perfect and has mistakes in it! No dear friend, the inspired King James Bible is the only Bible we have in English today. Thank God, we already have ' [5]THE BOOK THAT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE! ' The Devil is the father of all liars (John 8:44), and the evil spiritual force behind the Bible corrupting movement worldwide. Satan knows that the most effective lie is the half-truth, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic.

Respectfully, why won't [6]First Baptist Church of Hammond listen? Why don't they care about Bible inspiration? In his awesome sermon titled: '[7]THE REAL BATTLE,' Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) says: "Bob Jones... they make light on the verbal inspiration!" How tragic it is that just ten years after going to Heaven, that the inspiration of the King James Bible would be MADE LIGHT OF from the very pulpit in which Pastor Hyles championed that great truth!!! Today, the First Baptist Church of Hammond (and consequently Hyles-Anderson College) is a DEAD STICK! They are still going strong soulwinning, and I am humbly proud of them for upholding dress codes at the college from which I so grateful attended and graduated (1985-1993). But it saddens me to know that HAC has gone the way of BJU, making light of Bible inspiration. If inspiration is not a big deal, then why won't they say it? Why won't they

just come out and say that THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS INSPIRED? It is you know!

The three biggest problems that I see in fundamentalism today are complacency, unqualified pastors and indifference! No pastor is qualified to lead who cannot figure out which Holy Bible God authored! Since they all disagree, they cannot all be God's Word. Either Jesus thought it not robbery to be "

EQUAL WITH GOD

"

in Philippians 2:6 (as the KJB says), or else He thought equality not

"

A THING TO BE GRASPED

" (ESV). I care folks! I care which Bible God authored. I care about the purity of God's Words (and so does He - Psalms 138:2). I care about the clarity and accuracy of the Gospel. The churches are a muck with all sorts of Bible versions and heresies galore nowadays. Somebody needs to take a stand for the Lord.

Do you know that all the [8]new Bible revisions butcher Psalms 12:6-7, removing God's PROMISE to preserve His PURE WORDS. I am sick of hearing corrupt Baptists say that God *inspired* His words only in the "

original autographs

"

(which no longer exist),

and then they say God *preserved*

those words for us today. By leaving off inspiration, they open a Pandora's Box of lending credence to the [9]Alexandrian cult of hundreds of Bible PERversions! What good would verbal inspiration be if at best all we have is a manmade Bible today? Think about that if you will!

Here is [10]a helpful article on Bible inspiration . John Wesley (1703-1791) was right: "What one generation tolerates the next will embrace."

There is nothing more important in this universe than the inspiration of the Word of God. By "inspired" I mean they are God's perfect Words, not the "

best

"

translation sinful, mortal, flawed and educated men could muster together. I find NO FAULT in the inspired King James Bible!

Psalms 19:7, " *The law of the LORD is perfect*, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple." The modern Bible revisions aren't even reliable, let alone perfect! The new versions have [11]wrongly redefined the meaning of *repentance* to require changing your life to be saved, which is a false gospel. Only wicked people don't care! I care and so should you about the inspiration of God's Word.

[12]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/why-i-disagree-with-reprobate-doctrine.html
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ever_changing_versions.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
10. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm

11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm

12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-Ujwyn9w6nhZ858qPOBb5eGYVekdqROYNy56woHkP9Az0myv89cQYfjFCUBXSKQlWew9FgWaPbrQFu69OndXkhDLw6t0_HNJAnpK

1.3.62 Misunderstood Repentance (2020-05-24 11:00)

Galatians 3:2, “This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?”

In Dr. Jack Hyle’s excellent book, ’Enemies of Soulwinning’ in his chapter titled, ’[1]Misunderstood Repentance,’ he correctly states:

> “So, from what must a person repent in order to be saved? He must repent of that which makes him lost. Since "believing not" makes him lost, ’believing’ makes him saved. In repentance there is a turning from the thing that keeps him from being saved to the thing that saves him. So, yes, there is a repentance from unbelief in order to believe. It is simply a change of direction. It means a turning around. You are going away from believing, and you decide to turn around and believe. You change your direction; you change your mind. With your will you believe and rely upon Christ to save you. In order to believe, you have to repent of unbelief. That which makes a man lost must be corrected.
>
> —
>
> Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from chapter 4, titled “Misunderstood Repentance
> ”
>
> —An Enemy Of Soul Winning,” from the classic book titled, ’[2]ENEMIES OF SOUL WINNING!’

Pastor Danny Castle correctly says:

> “You are not saved by repenting, you are saved by your faith in Jesus Christ.”

—

Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the 2016 sermon titled, “[3]Acting Responsibly.”

I take seriously every word that I type onto the internet, as I realize every word must be accounted for in eternity (Matthew 12:36). I regularly think about articles which I have written, and edit or remove them if the Lord convicts me about anything. I want to be as accurate and honoring in my work for the Lord as possible. All heresy begins by sincere preachers who are misled by other preachers, or who misinterpret the Word of God. By God’s grace my intent is to help provide helpful resources for other Christians. That’s why I make a fuss over little things. If a preacher is wrong on repentance, he’ll be wrong to some degree on everything else too.

“All things truly wicked start from innocence.” —Ernest Hemingway, Author

There is ONLY one meaning of “repentance” for salvation, which is “a change of mind” (Greek: metanoia). This is the noun form of the word. The verbal form is metanoeo, which means “to think differently”! **Mark 1:15b, “Repent ye, and believe the Gospel.”** Exegeted, Mark 1:15 literally says, “Think differently and believe that Jesus Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected the third day.”

In contrast, the dictionary defines the word “reform” as, “self-improvement in behavior or morals by abandoning some vice.” Repentance in the Bible doesn’t mean reform. Repentance is just as brother Hyles said—turning toward the Gospel (belief) from whatever was keeping you lost (unbelief)! We are saved by believing the Gospel (Good News) of the Lord Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. Repentance and belief are so inseparably related that the Bible often simply tells us to “believe.” It is impossible for a person to turn to the Gospel by faith, without at the same time turning away from that which had hindered them previously from coming to Jesus Christ (John 3:20). Thank God for the beauty of His simple plan of salvation!

[4]

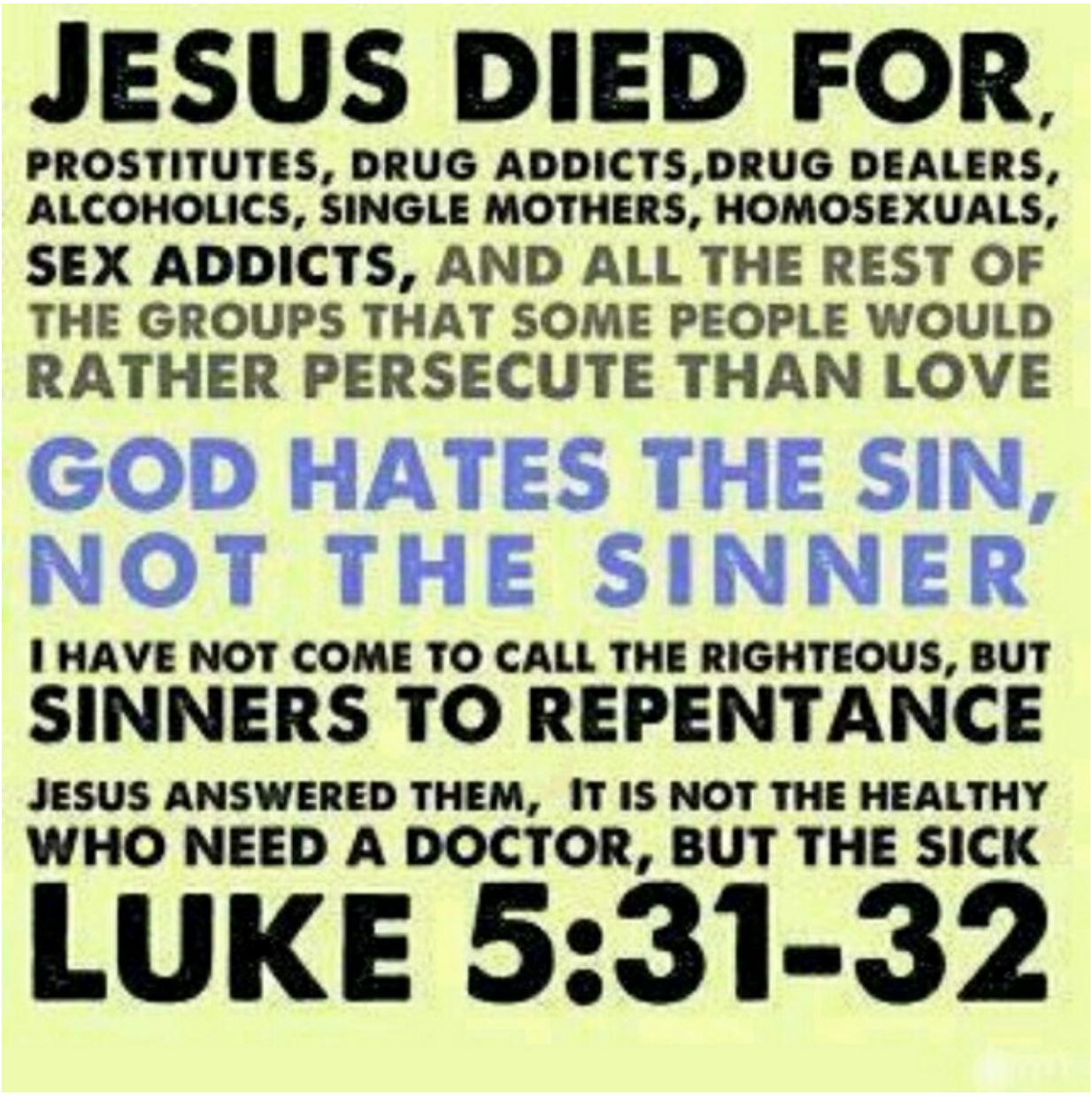

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Enemies%20of%20Soul%20Winning/misunderstood_repentance-enemy.ht
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/enemies_of_soul_winning.htm
3. https://youtu.be/z_gya496KKc?t=22m29s
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhr2FJyeifAhwwXV1h9n9AM7KqRGfAyN9I0G10hVeJwd2uepa6327OCw08Q6jve1pLLCEu3xdpIHRRq-TWgU1HoFUIzGzY8DLBLM4c

1.3.63 Beware Of Greek Study Aids (2020-05-25 00:00)

2nd Timothy 2:15, " Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth."

You have to be careful looking at the Greek study aids and concordances, as many of them have been corrupted. The Roman Catholic Church wrongly defines repentance as:

Catholic Dictionary

Term:

REPENTANCE

Definition:

Voluntary sorrow because it offends God, for having done something wrong, together with the resolve to amend one's conduct by taking the necessary means to avoid the occasions of sin. To repent is to be sorry for sin with self-condemnation. (Etym. Latin repoenitere, to be very sorry, regret intensely.)

SOURCE: [1]https://www.catholicculture.org/culture/library/dictionary/index.cfm?id=36048

Judas is a perfect example of why the Roman Catholic definition of "repentance" is unbiblical. The Bible says that Judas **"repented"** (Greek: metamellomaiin, meaning, "to regret") in **Matthew 27:3b**. Yet, Jesus said Judas had a devil (John 6:70). Judas didn't repent toward God in faith to be saved; but rather, he felt regret that he got caught for betraying the Lord. Judas merely felt remorse, which is *penitence* not *repentance*; and then he tried to return the 30 pieces of silver, which is *penance*, not *repentance*. Judas woeful lacked true *repentance* (to think differently) toward God which brings *regeneration* (the new birth). Judas brought the 30 pieces of silver back to the Pharisees, but they refused it. Judas cast down the coins on the floor and went and hanged himself (Matthew 27:5). Feeling sorry for one's sins and turning from them is *not* repentance, and cannot produce salvation.

I have a copy of Dr. William Vine's "Complete Expository Dictionary Of Old And New Testament Words." The book is co-authored by Dr. Merrill F. Unger and Dr. William White Jr. On page 525 under the topic "Repent, Repentance," it says:

> 1. metanoeo... "to perceive afterwards" (meta ", after," implying change, noeo, "to perceive"; nous, "the mind, the seat of moral reflection"), ... always in the NT, involving a change for the better, an amendment, and always... of "repentance" from sin.

Dr. Vine and his co-writers completely fail to expound the magnificent meaning of the verb *metanoeo*, which means "to think differently" (verb). The noun form of the word is metanoia and means, "a change of mind." Since we don't know what the change of mind is toward, we need supplemental information. Acts 20:21 speaks of "REPENTANCE TOWARD GOD." Thus, repentance is unto a holy God, from whatever hinders a person from coming to the light of the Gospel to be saved (2nd Corinthians 4:4).

I dislike Dr. Vine's teaching that repentance means "an amendment" (which means to improve or better in quality). This is the English meaning of the word "repent," and not the Biblical Greek meaning of the term.

Amending one's ways is not part of Biblical repentance for salvation. We are saved by believing the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, not by repenting; but no man has ever believed who didn't repent. It's like flipping a coin—You cannot turn one side without also turning the other side.

This is why the apostle John mentions the words “believe” and “believed” 85 times, but never mentions the word “repent” even once in the Gospel of John. The man who *believes* has also repented (i.e., changed his mind toward God from whatever it was that had hindered him from coming to Christ previously). For some men like Dr. Stephen Hawking, intellectualism and bitterness hinder them from getting saved. For others, like the Hollywood crowd, their love for sin and wealth hinder them from coming to Jesus Christ. For billions of people, false religion blinds them from the truth of the Gospel, hindering them from being saved. Simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead three days later, and you are forever saved.

Dr. Jack Hyles 100 % correctly and Biblically states concerning repentance:

> “Repentance is not some little silly, ’I’m sorry.’ Repentance is not simply a fear of God. Repentance is not a monk fasting and afflicting his body in a monastery. Repentance is not remorse because of sin’s consequences. Repentance is not penance performed before the pope as you kiss his toe… Repentance is not being sorry for what I’ve done wrong. It is not confessing one’s sins to a priest. It is not just conviction of sin. It is not the signing of a pledge of abstinence. Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah ’Woe is me, for I am unclean!”’ —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, ’[2]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE!’

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. at the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches . . .

> “Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you’ve got to do to get to Heaven. If you’ve got to repent of all your sins, you’re still headed for Hell tonight.” —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, ’[3]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church’

In his excellent book, I NEVER KNEW YOU, Michael Patrick Bowen states . . .

You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Hi

m, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will “dump” you.

SOURCE: ’[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU’ (.p

df), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 77.

’[5]Repentance And Salvation’ (doctrinally sound Bible preaching by Pastor Steven L. Anderson)

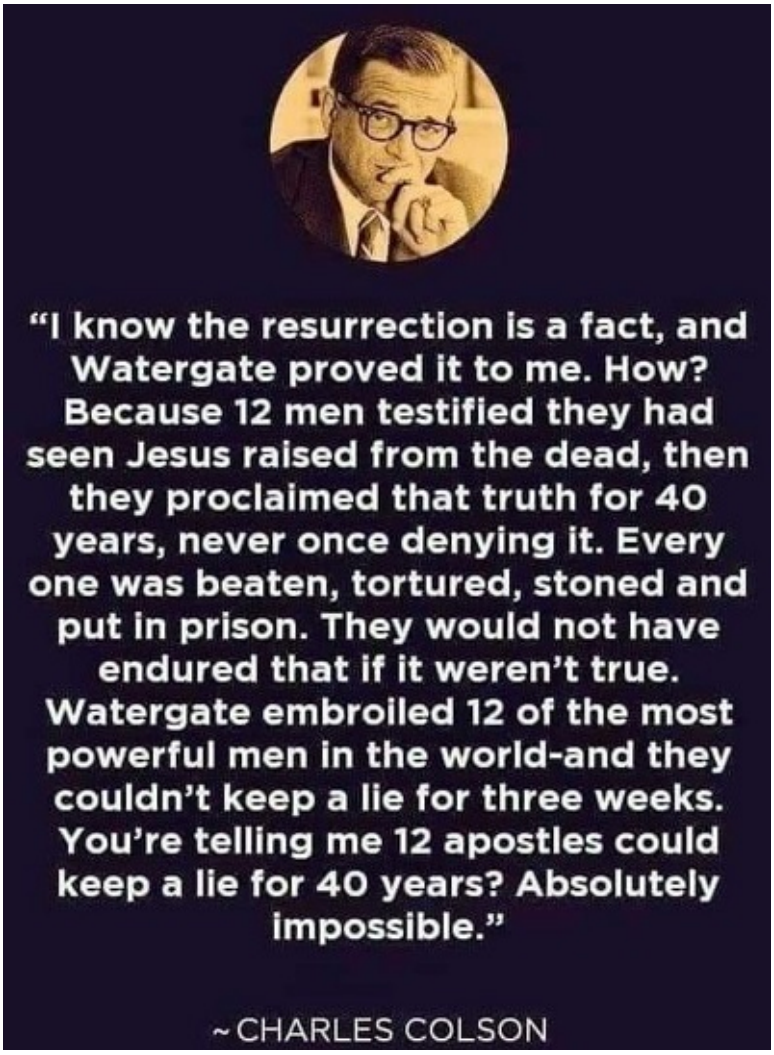

1. https://www.catholicculture.org/culture/library/dictionary/index.cfm?id=36048
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fbLmfWnAxiw
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZ5fh8xHBm-G6V1egDkKdraSp0GBl4B2robpdh4yfGB_RNg4zysM6UxXRrnjmGlklG9OUgY4Mdf_Fa-Sx1J1QiqO812HTl6t8APPs

1.3.64 Always Be On Guard (2020-05-25 12:44)

Proverbs 10:1, “My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.”

Sin is everywhere! I was playing my steel guitar at Waikiki Beach in Honolulu, Hawaii in 2011 years ago. An attractive middle aged white couple came up and complimented my music. They saw that my neck pain was making it difficult for me to carry my equipment to the hotel where I was staying, so they kindly offered to help. We sat in the hotel lobby for awhile. All of a sudden, right in front of her husband, she started lifting up her skirt to me, asking if we could all go up to my hotel room. I carefully didn’t respond, simply looking at her husband, and I pretended I hadn’t seen anything.

I realized later they were swingers, staying at a gay hotel a block north of the Queen Kapiolani Hotel where I was staying. Needless to say that made an impression in my mind. I befriended them with God’s love. When they left, I kindly waved goodbye, and saw the man scolding his wife. I had told them I was a Christian at the beginning of our conversation, so I am not sure what he said to her. If I hadn’t been living a life of staying right with the Lord, instinctively doing what was right, I would have gladly accepted her invite to commit adultery. Please read our text Bible verse again dear reader, **Proverbs 10:1, “My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.”**

Sin will ALWAYS present itself to you, I don’t care who you are. Life is all about making a series of decisions, each and every day. The decisions that we make today will affect tomorrow. Sin is fun, or else people wouldn’t do it. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 20:17, “Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.”** I am so glad that I didn’t accept her invitation to sin that day in the privacy of my hotel room; but to be honest, there is a sinful part of my soul that wishes I had.

If her husband hadn’t been present, it might have been a completely different story. I am single, living alone, so I have to be careful and be on guard. We all struggle with sin, in different areas.

It all really comes down to how much you love God. It is indeed possible to love the Lord, and yet still commit a horrible sin in your life, simply because your priorities are wrong. Can a man truly love his wife and cheat on her? Yes, it is possible, but he does not have a perfect love for her. His personal character is tainted and corrupt. This television generation is always at the brink of sinning, weak and demoralized by the filth on TV.

All normal healthy men struggle with sexual sins, which we read about in **1st Peter 2:11, "Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; "** A war is comprised of individual battles. It all starts in the mind! The lusts of the flesh are incredibly powerful temptations, for both men and women (but especially men), and the way to win the war is to prepare for each battle with the inspired Word of God. Memorize helpful Scriptures! **Psalms 119:9, "Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word." Psalms 119:11, "Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee."**

Listen to plenty of [1]fundamental Bible preaching. Surround yourself with Christian friends who desire to think, live and do right at all times! Living right is a *yoke of wood*, it is frustrating; but succumbing to sin eventually brings a *yoke of iron*. It may not happen right away, and you may think you are getting away with sin, but judgment day is inevitable (Hebrews 9:27; Hebrews 13:4). No one can escape the judgment of God (Hebrews 4:13; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Romans 14:10-12).

Nothing escapes the sight of God (Psalms 139:1-6). **Ecclesiastes 8:12-13, " Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: *But it shall not be well with the wicked*, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God."** If you can sin without any conviction from the indwelling Holy Spirit, then you are not saved.

1st John 3:15, " Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him." I hate the sins that I have committed in my life. I wish I could go back and take the high road instead of the low road. I am thankful for most of the times that I chose the high path. All it takes is five minutes to destroy your entire life!!! Albeit, a person's mistakes do not define who they are.

Moreover, I thank God for the precious blood of Jesus that redeems us as sinners. **1st John 1:7b, " the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin."** Always be on guard against temptation rearing its ugly head. But if you have sinned, "Go and sin no more,"

as Jesus told the woman caught in the act of adultery in John chapter eight. John 3:17 says Jesus did not come into the world to condemn anyone, but to save sinners! Amen! The Law of God already condemns the human race because of sin (Galatians 3:10). As with a curious child who needs to touch a hot stove, before learning not to touch things; so also do people need to be burned by sin, to learn not to play with the Devil's fire! [2]We don't hear enough Bible preaching today against sin! That is why the altars are empty in the churches at invitation time. Sin thrills and then it kills. Sin fascinates and then it assassinates.

[3]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjjH4R8Cmoz0Ki4UEgZkkhPXYyYdBr7Um3Xx-3mG6qHIgvBueoU6xMkz70OnRnaFCU9CdcJiw2GgSQDGGvesmEU8Yp2y3YsxSV6jXR

1.3.65 Whose Vineyard Are You Keeping? (2020-05-25 22:00)

Titus 2:3-5, " The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things; That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children, To be discreet, chaste, *keepers at home*, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed."

I heard a great sermon clip today from one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Steven L. Anderson. The clip is called, what else, '[1]Whose Vineyard Are You Keeping?' What a great truth! American society has been destroyed from deliberate social engineering since the 1960's by the Rockefellers. Feminism has ruined tens of millions of homes! From fornication to abortion, feminism is the rot of any culture, which is why many countries block out perverse western culture. Truly, the USA is '[2]The Great Satan.'

When a women waits on her husband hand and foot, as a servant, she is labeled by secular heathen society as a doormat. Liberals consider her a slave, doing a demeaning job, cooped up like an animal; but when a woman is a servant for complete strangers in a restaurant, she is considered acceptable. I once heard a young woman make the shameful statement: "I'm not waiting on any man hand and foot!" This was a Christian woman who had attended a fundamental Bible college for a couple years, but her heart wasn't right with God, and she had a wrong attitude. She quit Bible college and started working in a night club tavern. Before long she started committing adultery with a professional Hockey player for the Chicago Black Hawks. After having a fling, that wicked man shunned the young woman, who had fallen in love with him, because he didn't want to divorce his wife. So that young woman had a nervous breakdown, eventually getting into illegal drugs and after floating around from one job to another, out of church and a mess, died of a drug overdose. Satan is a beautiful liar young people! The Devil will destroy your life IF YOU LET HIM!

That young lady made several mistakes. First, she never should have quit church. S

he never should have left Bible college.

She never should have went to work in a night club and bar. She never should have allowed a bad attitude to creep into her mind, succumbing to peer pressure. She never should have adopted the world's ungodly attitude that she wasn't going to wait on any man hand and foot. Staying in the Word of God is the only defense you have against all these things! I am warning you young people—This sick, perverse, gender-bending, reprobate, perverse would today will have you turned around backwards if you let them. GET INTO THE KING JAMES BIBLE!!! Think like God thinks by studying His inspired Word. **Philippians 2:5, " Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:**

"

Little things affect big things. That young woman's small attitude problems led to a gigantic destroyed life! If you think that it is demeaning for a woman to be a keeper at home, in

subjection to her own husband, you have a hole big enough in your head to drive a semi truck through! I know what I'm talking about. Little attitude changes can adversely affect your life my friend. You need to memorize the six verses of Psalms chapter 1...

Psalms 1:1-6, "

***Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly*, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.**

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

"

This world is absolutely filled with ungodly advice. Sin in everywhere! There is no job as important, worthy, honorable and rewarding as being a wife and mother at home! Would to God that all women were married and keepers at home. I am sick of Bob Jones University producing more nurses, who are 40 year old virgins. They are religious and weird! Something is wrong with them, warped by the unbiblical mindset that they need a career instead of a husband and children. Listen young woman, God didn't create you to be a nurse, or a secretary somewhere, God made you to STAND BY YOUR MAN!



1. https://youtu.be/Hw-GyoBKYso
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEidJDYkUlckzatbZ6s64M5O-CKry62jFBuMcSABBzPD18e6b6Ds76rr7M3HqbopJVBoZdElopmHHsNuFRBnmELV2VS9vkj6Tbr3hPb

---

1.3.66 Crucifixes Are Wrong To Use (2020-05-26 10:30)

Hebrews 9:23-28, " It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others; For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: *but now once* in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: *So Christ was once offered* to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

"

Jesus only needed to offer Himself as a sacrifice once. This is what is wrong with the Catholic crucifix—they keep Jesus on the cross. In the Catholic mass, participants actually believe they are digesting the literal body and blood of Jesus Christ each time. This is why Mel Gibson's film, THE PASSION OF THE CHRIST, portrays Jesus being brutally whipped, punched and beaten every step of the way (which no human being could survive). Gibson's movie caters to the Catholic mass, in which they believe Jesus is continually sacrificed again and again. Yet the

Bible proclaims that Jesus died ONCE. They call this the doctrine of transubstantiation, which is unscriptural. Jesus is NO longer on the cross.

Also, every crucifix I've ever seen makes Jesus' look decrepit and sickly. Our Lord was a carpenter, and they didn't have power tools back then. Jesus was a strong man, healthy, and not some sissified looking wimp. Catholics have some strange ideas of Christ.

Jesus died on the cross, was buried to confirm His death, and then rose miraculously three days later. Christ is alive! Thank the Lord for His mercy, for paying for our many sins with His precious blood. **Colossians 1:14,** "In whom we have redemption through his blood,

even the forgiveness of sins." Jesus is not still on the cross. Catholics have some strange beliefs, one of which is their teaching of

"

Transubstantiation

" (the heresy that the wafer and juice in the Eucharist literally turns into Jesus' blood and body in one's stomach). Catholics believe that Jesus is crucified again every time they partake of this sacrament. The crucifix is tied in with this demonic teaching and religious ritual. No Christian should use crucifixes, which is a form of idolatry (Exodus 20:4-5).

[1]



Exodus 20:4-5, " Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; "

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgXPsoalIVm2R8QaKPtIlzeTJElflmKdz5Li8tfuIUw5WIOxZD8RCbBYBKbCvlQqIHGqQVbaUMJtoCBS_eQ_7wgxRQ1WdjIGLR1BGi

---

1.3.67 The Insane Dinosaur Theory Of Young Earthers (2020-05-27 01:17)

Psalms 102:25, "Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."

Someone handed me a book recently, trying to convince me of a Young Earth theory. I explained to them my Old Earth position, but told them that I would read the book with an open mind and be honest. The book is titled, "THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK," co-authored by Don Batten, David Catchpoole, Jonathan Sarfati, Carl Wieland and various other contributing writers. I learned a long time ago that someone's most ridiculous argument is the most damning information against them, which can be used to discredit the rest of their work or beliefs:

For example: Jehovah's Witnesses successfully confuse many unsaved people on the matter of Jesus' deity, teaching people that Jesus is "a god" but not "THE GOD." However, what Jehovah's Witnesses DON'T teach people upfront is that they believe Michael the archangel became Jesus. When you present this ridiculous information to an honest person, they can much more easily recognize the Jehovah's Witnesses as a satanic religious cult. Of course, the Word of God totally disagrees. The Bible teaches that the Godhead became incarnate (flesh) in the earthly person of Jesus Christ (John 1:1-3,14; Colossians 2:9 — King James Bible). The Bible teaches that Jesus is almighty God, the revelation of the unseen Father (1st Timothy 3:16; John 10:33; Revelation 1:8 — King James Bible).

Likewise, the most ridiculous information (argument) put forth in the book "THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK" is concerning dinosaurs and man co-existing. The four authors teach that Noah took baby dinosaurs onto the ark, which is the same garbage that Ken Ham teaches. On pages 247-248 we read:

> "Given the different dinosaur species that have been identified, and the huge size of some of them [e.g., Seismosaurus, on the basis of fossil reconstructions attained

> lengths of 45 metres (150 feet)], some people might wonder how Noah could have taken all the dinosaur kinds onto the Ark. However, when one considers the following, there is no problem.
> 1. Only around 55 dinosaur 'kinds'
>
> In Chapter 13, we discussed how Noah did not need to take all species (a notoriously flexible concept) on board the Ark, but only pairs of each created kind. The same principle applies to dinosaurs. So Noah's Ark did not have to carry the 668 or so named species of dinosaurs, rather, just the representative 'kinds' (Genesis 6:20)—of which it has been estimated there were only 55."
>
> SOURCE: "THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK," copyright 2006 by Creative Ministries International; pages 247-248

At the bottom of page 248, the book has a footnote that claims there are many duplicate names for dinosaurs, and that the actual number of species is "greatly inflated." This claim may actually have some merit, as [1]National Geographic reports. However, as the National Geographic article says, there is not enough fossil evidence to prove the claim one way or the other. [2]Wikipedia says there is a list of 1,466 dinosaur species, of which 1,080 are considered valid. This is certainly much higher than the alleged 55 species that "THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK" claims. The question is, "Could all those dinosaurs fit on the Ark?" I think not! The very idea is absurd!

Check out [3]this page from National Geographic's (check out those TEETH). Did Noah bring these onto the Ark? I think not! ...

> "After two centuries of paleontological harvest, the evidence seems stranger than any fable, and continues to get stranger. Dozens of new species emerge each year; China and Argentina are hot spots lately for startling new finds. Contemplating the bizarre specimens recently come to light, one cannot but wonder what on earth Nature was thinking of. What advantage was conferred, say, by the ungainly eight-foot-long (2.4 meters) arms and huge triple claws of Deinocheirus? Or, speaking of arms, by Mononykus's smug dependence on a single, stoutly clawed digit at the end of each minimal forearm? Guesses can be hazarded: The latter found a single stubby claw just the thing for probing after insects; the former stripped the leaves and bark from trees in awesome bulk. A carnivorous cousin, Deinonychus, about the size of a man, leaped on its prey, wrapped its long arms and three-fingered hands around it, and kicked it to the death with sickle-shaped toenails."
>
> SOURCE: [4]National Geographic — Bizarre Dinosaurs

Read here about various species of [5]Titanosaurs which have been found by archaeologists. Noah's Ark would have to keep increasing in size like the mysterious growing mansion in Stephen King's popular 2002 horror film, "Rose Red," because more and more species of dinosaurs are being discovered every year! The ark was fairly big, but not THAT BIG! Look at some of these [6]Prehistoric Creatures. They're called "prehistoric" for a good reason, that is, they existed before human history!!!

When I went to Los Angeles for neck surgery in 2009, I visited the famous LA BREA TAR PITS MUSEUM in downtown Los Angeles. They are literal tar pits, stinking with hot bubbling

black tar. Some squirrels and birds get entrapped in the tar pits by accident and die unintentionally. I watched them doing some live excavations inside the Museum, still digging up fossils and meticulously sorting through them with special equipment and a magnifying glass to find fossils.

I sincerely, but ignorantly, went inside and asked where the dinosaurs were? The attendant laughed and said there were no dinosaurs there, only prehistoric Mammals. I was fascinated by that. It is a special museum just for prehistoric mammals, and not for dinosaurs like [7]The Field Museum in Chicago. Inside the entrance was a giant Mammoth with giant tusks, and a Sabertooth tiger, and other hairy creatures as tall as the ceiling. How did Noah fit all the thousands of prehistoric mammals and creatures besides dinosaurs onto the ark? Clearly, Noah did not! Furthermore, even if dinosaurs did survive the flood, there is no record of them going extinct. Science shows that it was the Ice Age that wiped out the dinosaurs from the earth 65,000,000 years ago. [8]Visit The "La Brea Tar Pits" Online

I love Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), but disagree with his Young Earth view. Dr. Rice believed that dinosaurs existed in Genesis, but that Noah left the dinosaurs behind. Brother Rice taught that dinosaurs lived in remote areas away from major living centers, just as wild animals like lions and hippopotamuses live today in remote areas and the jungles of Africa, India and South America. However, there is nothing in the Bible to indicate that Noah was told by God to leave certain animals behind. Even the birds couldn't have survived without being sheltered on-board the Ark. I think it is silly to think that ferocious dinosaurs of all types wouldn't have made their way to eat humans for dinner! There is no scientific evidence to evidence that mankind ever lived together with dinosaurs. Science evidences that dinosaurs lived 65,000,000 to 220,000,000 years ago, which is Biblically supported.

I don't see Noah bringing prehistoric Pterodactyls on board (really big birds). If you consider all the thousands of species that exist in the world today, and all the thousands of extinct prehistoric creatures, there's no way possible that Noah could have brought them all on the ark for their shear size. Noah had plenty of room for all the animals, insects, reptiles, birds and living creatures which God led to the ark in pairs. The dinosaurs didn't have a ticket to ride.

> "Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind." —Albert Einstein (1879-1955)

Nearly All Old Earth Advocates Are Not Evolutionists

If you research the writings of Young Earth advocates, you'll notice that they continually grasp for straws, desperately trying to make a case where there is no case. Most Young Earthers attempt to turn Old Earthers into evolutionists, and that is 80 % to 90 % of their argument. Take for example the book titled, "5 REASONS TO BELIEVE IN RECENT CREATION," by Henry Morris III. Here are his five reasons to believe in a Young Earth:

1. The Bible does not allow an *evolutionary* interpretation.
2. Science does not observe *evolution* happening today.
3. There is no evidence *evolution* took place in the past.
4. God's character absolutely forbids *evolutionary* methods.

5. God's purpose for creation excludes *evolution*.

SOURCE: "5 REASONS TO BELIEVE IN RECENT CREATION," by Henry Morris III; Table Of Contents; copyright 2008, *Institute For Creation Research*

Notice carefully that in all 5 reasons submitted by Dr. Morris, he attempts to disprove an Old Earth by turning proponents of an Old Earth into ***evolutionists***. In fact, most proponents of an Old Earth DON'T believe in the evolutionary process (that is, the teaching that the universe formed from a Big Bang 13.7 billion years ago, and then evolved and continues to evolve). I am a firm believer in an Old Earth, yet I do NOT believe in evolution in any way, fashion or form. Neither do I believe in Theistic Evolution (that is, the teaching that God created the universe and then it evolved). I believe the inspired Holy Bible, which teaches that God created everything from nothing by the Word of His mouth. **2nd Peter 3:5, "For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water."**

When you take away the teachings of evolution, Young Earth proponents lose nearly all of their ammunition. Dr. Morris' entire book is based upon the presumption that Young Earthers are evolutionists. It is unscholarly and dishonest to label one's opponents as being something that they are not. I am NOT an evolutionist!

The truth is that God created the earth long, long, ago. It was a pre-Adamic world. Humanity had not yet been created. When Lucifer and one-third of the angels were cast down, God in his anger laid the earth waste. I believe the following passage of Scripture from the Old Testament is compelling evidence which cannot be ignored...

> **Jeremiah 4:23-26, "I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no light. I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly. I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled. I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by his fierce anger."**

The following passage of Scripture concerning Lucifer evidences an Old Earth...

> **Isaiah 14:12, "How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High."**

Here are some interesting questions concerning Lucifer: Where was Lucifer when he said, "I will ASCEND into heaven?" Clearly he was not in heaven at the time.

Where was Lucifer when he said, “I will ascend ABOVE THE HEIGHTS OF THE CLOUDS”? How do you ascend above the clouds unless you are below the clouds?

The only logical answer is that Lucifer was on earth, under the clouds, which is where his throne was located before man was created. There are [9]many problems with a Young Earth view . I respect the right of others to have their own opinions. It is ok to agree to disagree. Most believers in churches today are proponents of a Young Earth view.

I realize that it is much easier to just decide to believe in Creationism and totally reject any ruin-reconstruction or gap principle teachings; however, there are just too many Biblical and scientific inconsistencies with a Young Earth to disregard it. And by the way, I do believe in Creationism (that is, I do believe that God literally created the world as we know it today in 6-days). These weren’t thousand-day periods, they were 24 hour days! But I also believe that there was a Pre-Adamic world, between Genesis 1:1 and 1:2c, which is commonly called “THE GAP THEORY.” I like “GAP PRINCIPLE” better, because this is what the Bible teaches.

I’ll tell you, this is a raging debate. Young Earthers commonly attack the salvation of proponents of an Old Earth, accusing them of corrupting the Gospel. May I say, 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 defines the Gospel as the DEATH, BURIAL and RESURRECTION of Jesus Christ from the dead after three days. This is the Gospel and it does not include creation as Henry Morris III claims on pages 44-45 of his book titled, “5 REASONS TO BELIEVE IN RECENT CREATION.”

Did you know that the Young Earth heresy started with the Seventh-Day Adventists and Ellen G. White? The Young Earth view didn’t exist until Seventh-Day Adventism. The false religion of Seventh-Day Adventism literally worship the Sabbath Day (which is why they meet on Saturdays instead of Sundays), which consequently compels SDA’s to worship creation too, since God rested on the 7th day from His work. The Bible totally disagrees with a Young Earth view. For an excellent exegesis on this subject, please watch Pastor Max Younce in a series of Bible studies titled, The Fallacies Of A Young Earth ...

[10]The Fallacies Of A Young Earth Series (by Dr. Max D. Younce)

The Spirit Of God Didn’t Move Until Genesis 1:2c

God rested on the 7th day, to look over His work and “IT WAS VERY GOOD.” This is in drastic contrast to the void earth, darkened and without form between Genesis 1:1 and 1:2.

Notice in the following Scriptures that God saw everything that He MADE was GOOD... **Genesis 1:4, “And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.” Genesis 1:10, And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.”**

- Genesis 1:12, “And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.”
- Genesis 1:18, “And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.
  ”
- Genesis 1:21, “And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.”
- Genesis 1:25, “And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.”
- Genesis 1:31, “And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.”

How then could the earth be without form and void in Genesis 1:1-1:2? And notice very carefully WHEN the Spirit of God began to move to create...

> Genesis 1:1-2, “In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.”

I don’t know why I hadn’t seen that phrase years earlier, but it just jumped out at me today while I was studying this passage. The Bible plainly says that “THE SPIRIT OF GOD MOVED UPON THE FACE OF THE WATERS.” The Spirit of God isn’t mentioned in Genesis 1:1 to 2:1b. We just read that God created (absolute) the universe. Clearly, something bad happened between Genesis 1:1a and 1:2c. And then In Genesis 1:2c we read that the omnipotent Spirit of God went to work, moving upon the face of the waters.

God did NOT create (Hebrew: bara) the world in a CHAOTIC condition. God did NOT create the world in the WASTE condition that Young Earth people claim. It became that way the Bible says. The earth became uninhabitable, so God had to remodel the earth to make it inhabitable for mankind.

Hell was created for the Devil and his angels, not Adam and Eve. So the Devil and his angels existed before man.

Satan Was Already In The Garden Of Eden

Consider that the serpent (Satan according to Revelation 20:2) was already present in the Garden of Eden, which plainly evidences that the angels had already fallen before man was created. So sin did exist before man, when Lucifer and one-third of the angels rebelled against God. It was the sin of the angels that stirred God's wrath to destroy the earth prior to mankind. If, as Youth Earthers claim, the universe did not exist prior to the Genesis account of creation (beginning in Genesis 1:2), then there would have been no time for the angels to fall, or for Lucifer to rebel against God.

Adam Named Every Living Creature, But Not The Extinct Dinosaurs

Another piece of evidence in support of an Old Earth is the fact that Adam DIDN'T name even one of the dinosaurs...

> **Genesis 2:19, "And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof."**

As you just read, the Bible says that Adam named "EVERY LIVING CREATURE." Yet, all of the [11]names given to dinosaurs have been provided by modern-day scientists . Adam couldn't name the dinosaurs because they were already extinct. The Bible plainly teaches that Adam named EVERY LIVING CREATURE. If, as Young Earthers claim, dinosaurs co-existed with man, then Adam would have given names to all of the dinosaurs, but he did not. In sharp contrast to the unscholarly grasping for straws by Young Earthers, the evidence for an Old Earth is plain to see. The truth is like the moon and the sun, that is, it can only be hid for so long. The truth always becomes self-evident over time; whereas falsehoods and heresies must continually be bolstered up and propagated.

Whacky Young Earthers Claim Dinosaurs On Ark Grew Slower

The book's authors desperately grasp for straws to boost up their straw-man heresy...

> "God could well have chosen specimens He knew would undergo their growth spurt as soon as they left the Ark. This would solve the common skeptical objections of fitting and feeding huge dinosaurs on the Ark. That is, the dinosaurs weren't actually that huge while they were on board. The growth spurt just after leaving the Ark would also mean that they could quickly outgrow potential predators."
>
> SOURCE: "THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK," copyright 2006 by Creative Ministries International; pages 247-248

What you've just read is typical of the unscholarly rubbish, bizarre assumptions and junk science of Young Earth advocates! Since there is no logical way that hundreds of dinosaur

species could fit onto the Ark, Young Earth advocates are forced to shrink the size of the dinosaurs, minimize the number of dinosaurs, and even slow down their growth rate! How ludicrous! This is the "science falsely so-called" that the Bible warns us about in 1st Timothy 6:20. Clearly, dinosaurs DIDN'T co-exist with mankind.

> **1st Timothy 6:20, "O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called."**

The Bible warns us about "OPPOSITIONS TO SCIENCE"! The Greek word for "oppositions" in 1st Timothy 6:20 is antithesis and means "conflict" (i.e., a conflicting theory). The word "science" is the Greek word gnosis and means "knowing" (i.e., knowledge). Thus, the Bible is warning us to avoid conflicting theories with factual science. For something to be true science (meaning: the study of), it must first be observable, testable and documentable. Evolution is none of these! Certainly, the bogus theory of evolution conflicts with all established laws and principles of legitimate science. Evolution is FALSE science!

Furthermore, the claim that dinosaurs lived amongst man and boarded the ark of Noah's time is also a gross opposition of legitimate science! Beware of anyone who teaches that dinosaurs boarded Noah's ark! Nor did dinosaurs live at the same time as men. Science proves that the earth is very old, just as the Bible teaches in **Psalms 102:25, "Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."**

The Bible plainly teaches an Old Earth view...
[12]

> [13]The Truth About Evolution; Or, Don't Let Satan Make A Monkey Out Of You (.PDF file)

[14]Only One Continent Until After The Flood | ([15]MP3 (by Pastor Max D. Younce)

[16]The Fallacy Of Young Earth Creationism — Part 5 - [17]4 - [18]3 - [19]2 - [20]1 (videos by Dr. Younce)

Ecclesiastes 11:5 and 12:4, "As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.... For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."

Basically, proponents of an Old Earth view believe that the earth was created by God—did not evolve—has existed for millions (if not billions) of years—and that the human race is young, having only been in existence for 6,000 years (since 4,000 BC). Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) and Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) believed this and so do I. This is often called the 'Gap

Principle' (that is, a time gap between Genesis 1:1 and 1:2). I don't call it a theory because it is not a "theory."

The Hebrew word for "created" in Genesis 1:1 is bara, which means "(absolutely) to create." The Hebrew word for "made" in Scriptures such as Genesis 1:6 is asah and means "to do or make, in the broadest sense and widest application." The fact that the word created in Genesis 1:1 is ABSOLUTE concerning creation, but all other words thereafter are not absolute, tells us that there was a big difference in what God was doing here. God created the universe out of nothing in Genesis 1:1, but then He remodeled creation beginning in Genesis 1:2c when His Spirit moved upon the waters.

Science Evidences An Old Earth, But Disproves Evolution

Most Christians have enough common sense to know that Evolution is a lie of the Devil. There's absolutely no tangible, observable, testable, verifiable or conclusive evidence to support the bogus theories of Evolution. In sharp contrast, legitimate science evidences an old earth, at least tens-of-millions of years old. Science has repeatedly evidenced by using tests on ACTUAL dinosaur bones, that dinosaurs lived tens-of-millions of years ago.

Take a good look at that actual dinosaur skeleton below. Do you honestly believe that Noah and his family brought baby Tyrannosauruses onto the Ark? You've got to be kidding?



ScienceDaily (Jan. 27, 2011) — University of Alberta researchers determined that a fossilized dinosaur bone found in New Mexico confounds the long established paradigm that the age of dinosaurs ended between 65.5 and 66 million years ago.

The U of A team, led by Larry Heaman from the Department of Earth and Atmospheric Sciences, determined the femur bone of a hadrosaur as being only 64.8 million years old. That means this particular plant eater was alive about 700,000 years after the mass extinction event many paleontologists believe wiped all non-avian dinosaurs off the face of earth, forever.

Heaman and colleagues used a new direct-dating method called U-Pb (uranium-lead) dating. A laser beam unseats minute particles of the fossil, which then undergo isotopic analysis. This new technique not only allows the age of fossil bone to be determined but potentially can distinguish the type of food a dinosaur eats. Living

bone contains very low levels of uranium but during fossilization (typically less than 1000 years after death) bone is enriched in elements like uranium. The uranium atoms in bone decay spontaneously to lead over time and once fossilization is complete the uranium-lead clock starts ticking. The isotopic composition of lead determined in the hadrosaur's femur bone is therefore a measure of its absolute age.

Currently, paleontologists date dinosaur fossils using a technique called relative chronology. Where possible, a fossil's age is estimated relative to the known depositional age of a layer of sediment in which it was found or constrained by the known depositional ages of layers above and below the fossil-bearing horizon. However, obtaining accurate depositional ages for sedimentary rocks is very difficult and as a consequence the depositional age of most fossil horizons is poorly constrained. A potential weakness for the relative chronology approach is that over millions of years geologic and environmental forces may cause erosion of a fossil-bearing horizon and therefore a fossil can drift or migrate from its original layer in the strata. The researchers say their direct-dating method precludes the reworking process.

It's widely believed that a mass extinction of the dinosaurs happened between 65.5 and 66 million years ago. It's commonly believed debris from a giant meteorite impact blocked out the Sun, causing extreme climate conditions and killing vegetation worldwide.

SOURCE: [21]Dinosaurs survived mass extinction by 700,000 years, fossil find suggests

When I lived in Chicago I saw "Sue" the T-rex on display at the Field Museum Of Natural History. The skeletal dinosaur remains were unearthed in the state of Montana. I recall looking up, because Sue is really tall. There's no way that these horrific, yet beautiful, creatures dwelt with humanity. Any thinking person has a hard time believing that dinosaurs lived amongst mankind, and that Noah left the dinosaurs behind. It is superstition. Even more bizarre is the heresy that Noah brought baby dinosaurs onto the Ark. The logical and Biblical truth is that dinosaurs never coexisted with mankind. You can even find the word "old" in Psalms 102:25, "Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands." The issue is hotly debating, some even attacking the salvation of others who disagree. I think that is wrong.

[22] **Without Form And Void**
(by Dr. Arthur C. Constance)

[23] 

[24]Dinosaurs Lived Long Before Man

[25] **The Doorway Papers Series**
(exegetical books by Dr. Arthur C. Custance, 1910-1985)

Genesis 1:1-2 tells us that the world which God created BECAME void. This would explain the ice age. And again, the Bible even calls the earth "old" in **Psalms 102:25, "Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."**

Sin Existed Before Genesis 1:2

> 2nd Peter 2:4, "For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment."

Adam's sin did not cause Lucifer and one-third of the angels to fall. Sin existed prior to Adam, for it was Satan who sinned in trying to get Eve to sin. Adam's sin brought sin and death into the world that we know today. If Satan was created in Genesis, then God made the Devil. This is not what the Bible teaches.

We read that Lucifer became Satan by his own free-will, when he sought in Isaiah 14:14 to be EQUAL with God. This is the sin of feminists today who desire to be EQUAL with man's authority in the marriage, home, church and society. In every society where women rise to

EQUALITY with men, there is lesbianism and abortion, corrupt women judges and preachers, and every evil work.

The fact that Satan (Revelation 20:2) was the serpent in the Garden Of Eden proves that he already existed before Genesis 1:2 when God began to REMODEL the earth. Those who advocate a Young Earth and claim that sin didn't exist prior to Adam don't know what they're talking about. Lucifer sinned. The Angels who followed him rebelled and sinned in so doing. What Satan did to Eve was a sin, for he deceived her to harm her. Eve then led Adam into sin. Then the entire human race was plunged into sin and death.

It is easy to get caught-up into a heresy if we're not diligent to try (test) the spirits as 1st John 4:1 commands. Dr. Walt Brown of CreationScience.com teaches on his website that dinosaurs boarded the Ark and went for a ride with Noah for one year. Dinosaurs on the Ark? I don't think so! I'd say that about 90 % of all the professed Christian websites are teaching a Young Earth view (and they're all wrong!). Most of those Young Earth ministries try to support their claim by evidencing that mankind has only been here for 6,000 years.

They're piggybacking their lie of a Young Earth on the truth of a Young Human Civilization! There is no debate whatsoever that humanity DIDN'T exist prior to 4,004 BC! The human race is 6,000 years old. This truth is easily evidenced by the advancement of humanity's writings, inventions, knowledge and population —all attesting to the fact that mankind began around 4,000 BC.

I actually heard a preacher proclaiming to his congregation that the solar system centers around the earth. He said only heretics teach that the sun is the center of our solar system. Albeit, astronomy evidences that the planets rotate around the sun, which is the largest mass in our planetary system. He took Joshua 10:13 out of context, which says "the sun stood still, and the moon stayed." So this guy concluded that the sun must rotate around the earth.

The scientific truth is that all of the heavenly bodies are moving and rotating around each other. Thank God for hillbilly preachers; I love them every one if they still believe that the King James Bible is inspired and preach the truth from it. Amen! However, many people with college degrees won't listen to an ignorant man who blatantly goes against legitimate science. Dinosaurs could not plausible have existed along with mankind 4,500 years ago.

To learn more, please read [26]FALLEN ANGELS PROVE OLD EARTH .

The Bible Teaches An Old Earth, But A Young Human Race

Psalms 102:25, “Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.”

The only reason why so many dead theologians, so-called experts and sincere people hold to a Young Earth view is because they’ve either never studied on their own, or have never had the blessing of a doctrinally-sound Bible teacher. I thank God for [27]Pastor Max D. Younce , who is a thinking student of the Bible. Dr. Younce has written an excellent exegesis on this controversial subject of a Young Earth verses an Old Earth...

[28]The Truth About Evolution; Or, Don’t Let Satan Make A Monkey Out Of You (.PDF file)

Whereas most of us repeat doctrines that we’ve heard over the years, Pastor Younce questions them. Faithful Christians do tend to question anything taught by the religious cults, such as the falsehood of [29]Seventh-day Adventism that requires works for salvation . However, oftentimes we DON’T question teachings that we receive from fellow believers in the Lord. 1st John 4:1 tells us to try (test) the spirits of everything (music, books, doctrines, Bible versions, people, et cetera). There are many deceptions in the world. The Word of God is our absolute standard against which all else is to be tested. This is why the Lord taught us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39).

Even without having the advantage of the Hebrew language available, anyone can see that the word “created” is not mentioned again after Genesis 1:1 until the 5th day of creation in Genesis 1:21 when He “created” the whales. Everything on the second, third and fourth day of creation were “made” the Bible says, which means that they previously existed and God simply remodeled them according to His fashion.

Here’s an eye-opening quote from Dr. Younce’s book, which further explains this doctrine on page 111...

CHAPTER TWELVE

THE REMODELING

We have previously discussed the difference between "created" (Hebrew "bara") and "made" (Hebrew "asah"). To briefly refresh your memory; "created" means that God created something that at no time in the past had ever existed. "Made," on the other hand means "to form, assemble, and arrange from its previous state of usefulness to that form of beautification, so as to be used by God for His purpose."

It is interesting to notice that from Genesis 1:1 where God created the heavens and the earth; the word "created" (Hebrew "bara") does not appear again until the Fifth Day in Verse 20. Everything from Verse 2 to Verse 19 has to do with remodeling the earth in four days. These elements had previously been associated with the Original Creation, where Lucifer and the angels resided. Lucifer's sin brought about God's judgment on the earth, rendering it "without form and void." The angels are now disembodied spirit beings, leaving the earth uninhabitable and in a chaotic ruin. Now let us see what elements, which were previously created and were with the Original Creation, that God is now going to reactivate and position in His remodeling process.

1. Water. - Nowhere does it say from Verses 2 to 19 that water was created to be used as part of the renovation of the earth. Why would that be? Very simply, because water had already been created and in existence at the Original Creation. Notice in Genesis 1:2, it was water that God used to cover the earth as part of His judgment on the Original Creation (Genesis 1:2).

SOURCE: [30]The Truth About Evolution; Or, Don't Let Satan Make A Monkey Out Of You , by Dr. Max D. Younce

[31]Hard Copies Are Available!

Helpful Writings by Detective Robert Surgenor:

- [32]Behemoth Is An Elephant
- [33]The Criteria of A Cult
- [34]The Danger Of The Young Earth Movement
- [35]Death before Adam's Sin
- [36]Plain Reading of The Text
- [37]Romans 5:12
- [38]Speed of Light
- [39]The Fossil Record

I had read and heard all my life from trusted Bible scholars that the Roman Empire will be revived in the End Times. You know, I still can't find anything in the Bible about a "revived Roman Empire." In Revelation 17:10-11 we are taught that the Antichrist will arise from the 7th king (kingdom). There are 7 kings and the 8th is the Antichrist. These are world powers throughout history. The first 6 kings (world powers) were: Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece and Rome. There are super powers today, but no world power. The 7th king will be World Government (the New World Order). I think the Scriptures couldn't be any plainer in view of the world today. Rome won't be revived.

There are dozens of reasons to believe in an Old Earth view. Likewise, there are dozens more reasons why a Young Earth view doesn't make sense at all. Proponents of a Young Earth view grasp for straws in a desperate attempt to validate their teachings. Eric Hovind's website at CreationToday.org claims the earth is young because the human race is only 6,000 years old. The age of the human race has absolutely NOTHING to do with the age of the earth! They're comparing apples with oranges.

The human race is indeed only 6,000 years old and the advancement of civilizations (languages, inventions, medical, industry, et cetera) clearly evidence this fact. However, the earth is very old. I have no problem with scientists estimating that the universe is 12 billion years old. It may be for all we know. What I do know is that the Hebrew language shows in Genesis 1:2 that the earth which God created became without form, and void and dark; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. The Bible says God's Word NEVER returns void. **Isaiah 55:11, "So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it."** Everything that God has ever created is good. Only sin destroys good. God never created a devil. God never created a fallen man. God never created an earth that is void.

You know, there are so many practical truths in the Bible that evidence an Old Earth. The book of Job chronologically took place at the same time as the book of Genesis. There are many evidences for this. For example: The law of God is not mentioned in Job, because it had not yet been given. Job mentions being hunted like a fierce lion. **Job 10:16, "For it increaseth. Thou huntest me *as a fierce lion*: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me."** If there were carnivorous dinosaurs alive at the time of Genesis, no doubt Job would have thought of a more ferocious predator than a mere lion. Many dinosaurs were meat-eating hunters!

The Bible, science, archaeology, history, paleontology and common sense evidence an Old Earth. I am a Creationist. I believe in a literal 6-day creation in Genesis. But the Hebrew language indicates that God remodeled the earth during those 6-days. To believe and teach that the universe did not exist prior to 4,004 BC (the date of the beginning of the human race) is ridiculous. A study of the civilizations of humanity overwhelmingly evidences that mankind began 6,000 years ago; but science also plainly evidences that the earth is much older.

Whether you believe in a Young Earth or an Old Earth has absolutely nothing to do with your salvation, but I believe many sincere unsaved people have been driven away from the Gospel when they hear a Christian teaching that dinosaurs roamed the earth 4,500 years ago. The reason why most believers are caught-up into the Young Earth heresy is because they have been taught to associate an Old Earth view with the bogus teachings of Evolution. But the truth is that the doctrine of an Old Earth does not in any way support the lies of Evolution. Evolution is totally against science and legitimate science is totally against Evolution! There

is no scientific evidence to support the ridiculous theories of Evolution. In sharp contrast, all fields of science DOES support the truth of an Old Earth.

So remember these four truths:Legitimate science disproves the theories of Evolution.

Legitimate science proves an old earth that's at least tens-of-millions of years old, which did not evolve.

The Biblical truth of Creation does not contradict either true science or an Old Earth theological position.

The human race is only 6,000 years old, evidenced by history and the holy Bible.

Legitimate science and the holy Bible NEVER contradict or disagree. People who follow a Young Earth position are rejecting proven science! And people who follow Evolution are rejecting the inspired Words of God in the Bible! An Old Earth position accepts the claims of legitimate science, and as well rejects the bogus claims of Evolutionists, while upholding the inspired holy Scriptures!

1. https://creation.com/images/pdfs/cabook/chapter19.pdf
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_dinosaur_genera
3. https://www.nationalgeographic.com/animals/facts/tyrannosaurus-rex
4. http://ngm.nationalgeographic.com/2007/12/bizarre-dinosaurs/updike-text.html
5. http://news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2012/03/120313-horned-dinosaurs-paleontology-science-animals-alberta-canada/?source=hp_dl1_news_dinosaurs20120314
6. https://www.prehistoric-wildlife.com/
7. http://www.fieldmuseum.org/
8. http://www.tarpits.org/la-brea-tar-pits/timeline
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/young_earth_fraud.htm
10. http://www.youtube.com/playlist?list=PLou4ptkZ5unWo3GMUAiyizCQXbvRET8dU
11. http://palaeo.gly.bris.ac.uk/macro/naming/prolific.html
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/evolution.pdf
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/evolution.pdf
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/only_one_continent.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/only_one_continent.mp3
16. http://youtu.be/zmzwWQb162Y
17. http://youtu.be/2EgnwcyzQqk
18. http://youtu.be/TQB5-bDW1fQ
19. http://youtu.be/hA8pdoesw7c
20. http://youtu.be/L6TyhWB1u1U
21. http://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2011/01/110127141707.htm
22. http://www.custance.org/Library/WFANDV
23. http://www.custance.org/Library/WFANDV
24. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/dinosaurs.htm
25. http://www.custance.org/library_menu.html
26. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/fallen_angels.htm
27. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/pastor_younce.htm

28. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/evolution.pdf
29. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
30. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/evolution.pdf
31. http://www.heritagebbc.com/#How%20to%20Order
32. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/robert_surgenor/behemoth_is_an_elephant.htm
33. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/robert_surgenor/criteria_of_a_cult.htm
34. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/robert_surgenor/danger_of_young_earth_movement.htm
35. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/robert_surgenor/death_before_adams_sin.htm
36. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/robert_surgenor/plain_reading_of_the_text.htm
37. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/robert_surgenor/romans_5_12.htm
38. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/robert_surgenor/speed_of_light.htm
39. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/robert_surgenor/the_fossil_record.htm

---

1.3.68 Calvinism Is A Satanic Mindset (2020-05-27 11:00)

1st Corinthians 2:14, " But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned."

Billions of unsaved people (including religious people) cannot discern truth. Even many believers are confused, having been misled by corrupt preachers. Calvinism says you absolutely must make Jesus the Savior

and

"

Lord

""

of your life to be saved, and that the proof you are saved is that you have turned away from your sins. Such teachers are devil-preachers in the pulpit! I'm talking about John MacArthur, Phil Johnson, Paul Washer, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Chip Ingram, Charles Lawson and Ray Comfort. I'm talking about Moody Bible Institute in Chicago, who openly admit to being Calvinist on their college website. I'm talking about [1]30 % of all Southern Baptist churches!

[2]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong
(a beautiful MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph

"

Yankee

”

Arnold)

John Calvin (1509-1564) was an unsaved heretic who is today and forever burning in the fires of Hell! That is the horrifying truth. Salvation is solely of the Lord, because of what HE DID FOR ME, and not because of WHAT I DO FOR HIM! As Christians we SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that is works), not WILL (that would be Calvinism). If you have children, do they HAVE to love you to be your children? No, of course not. Likewise, every child of God is 100 % safe in Christ, unable to lose salvation no matter how horribly we choose to sin. Granted, that doesn't give a believer God's permission to live in willful sin (Romans 3:31; Hebrews 12:6-8). Many preachers fail to discern the difference between [3]SALVATION versus DISCIPLESHIP. The truth is still the truth, even if no one believes it; a lie is still a lie, even if everyone believes it!

John Calvin's heretical teachings on salvation are commonly expressed and simplified with the acronym, T-U-L-I-P:

1. [4]TOTAL DEPRAVITY (man is too wicked and has no freewill to come to God, he must be enabled)
2. [5]UNCONDITIONAL ELECTION (God chooses who will be saved)
3. [6]LIMITED ATONEMENT (Christ only died for those whom God chose to be saved)
4. [7]IRRESISTIBLE GRACE (God forces salvation upon those whom He has chosen)
5. [8]PERSEVERANCE OF THE SAINTS (those who are saved will persevere in holy living, otherwise they are not saved)

We did not believe because God chose us; but rather, we were chosen by God because we believe. God has chosen to save every person who will trust Him (John 3:16). There you have it, Calvinism in a nutshell. All five of these teachings are Satanic!!!

> “Can a man who’s predestined to salvation really be lost before he is saved? If a man is predestined to salvation, why does he need to hear the Gospel? What would be the point?” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, pastor of Calvary Community Church in Tampa, Florida; "[9]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong?"

1. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/how-calvinism-is-dividing-the-southern-baptist-convention_n_3399504
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/what_exactly_is_calvinism.htm
5. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/BTP/widwafpoc/widwafpoc_chap2.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/limited.htm
7. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/BTP/widwafpoc/widwafpoc_chap4.htm
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/dave_stewart/eternal_security/04.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3

1.3.69 John Calvin And Martin Luther Are Burning In Hell (2020-05-28 00:43)

Galatians 1:9, “ As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”

John Calvin (1509-1564) was a religious heretic who lived 500 years ago. Calvin taught the heresy of *infant baptism*. He also taught the deception that religious *sacraments* are equal with the Word of God. Martin Luther (1483-1546) was another religious reprobate, who lived during the same time as John Calvin. Both of these reprobate men taught *sacramental salvation*, which includes both water baptism and communion. Of course, the word “sacrament” is not even found in the Holy Bible. Thus, Christians ought not observe sacraments at all. In fact, to observe sacraments is a sin and false religion.

In the New Testament Church, we only observe two ordinances: water baptism and the Lord’s supper. These are not sacraments and do not bestow any special grace upon the participant. They are simply symbols. Water baptism symbolizes the Gospel, showing outwardly what has happened inwardly, that is, our faith in the death, burial and bodily resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ. Likewise, the Lord’s supper symbolizes Christ’s broken body and shed blood for our sins on the cross. We do this in remembrance of the Lamb of God Who gave Himself for us.

John Calvin was a monster who [1]murdered 58 people (including women and children) who disagreed with his *infant baptism* heresy. Calvin never changed himself, which proves Lordship Salvation a lie (which says a changed life is proof of salvation). We are saved by the simplicity that is in Christ, which is the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Getting saved is simple—you are a SINNER and Jesus is the SAVIOR! If you admit you are a needy SINNER, and you believe that the SAVIOR died on the cross to pay for your sins, was buried and raised up from the dead three days later, you are saved!

[2]Martin Luther foolishly taught that water baptism and holy communion were MANDATORY for salvation, which makes him a devil preacher! I am so sick and tired of ungodly pastor today, who after being warned about Martin Luther, sinfully choose to continue promoting him. The Lutheran religion is of the Devil, who follow Martin Luther's heretical lies about salvation. Both Calvin and Luther taught sacramental salvation. I cannot warn you enough to stay away from the Lordship Salvation crowd today, who are Calvinists!!! Stay away from Moody Bible Institute, who are openly professed Calvinists. Avoid Dr. John MacArthur. Run away from Evangelist Ray Comfort! Stay away from Bob Jones University, where John MacArthur went to school!!! The Bob Jones crowd have become extremely ecumenical, hobnobbing with the ungodly religious world, embracing Satan's counterfeit Bible revisions by the dozens, and going along with a degree of worldliness and apostasy.

One of the best books I've read, which you can freely read, which exposes Martin Luther is by Dr. Max D. Younce, called, '[3]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit.' John Calvin was an unsaved reprobate [4]who taught that a person cannot know they are saved without being water baptized. The reason I yoked these two apostates together in one blog article is because John Calvin was influenced by Martin Luther. Basically, Mr. Luther was Calvin's mentor. Both men were theologically corrupted. Luther came out of the Roman Catholic church, but the Roman catholic church never came out of him. Sacraments are rooted in devilish Catholicism!!! Whether seven sacraments or just two, they are unbiblical.

> The dope crowd will not destroy America. The homosexual crowd will not destroy America. The baby killers will not destroy America. The communists will not destroy America. The Hollywood crowd will not destroy America. If America is destroyed, it will be destroyed because of the pastors who substituted visions, prophecies, dreams, man's words, and tongues for the very words of God. Our God is not a God of "confusion." Yet, Satan is accomplishing "confusion" through 1,000 perversions of the

Scriptures on the market. —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., “[5]Do We have An Every Word Bible In 2017?”

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/deception.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/max_younce/martin_luther.pdf
4. https://schreiberscribbles.wordpress.com/2017/12/07/john-calvin-on-baptism/
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/an_every_word_bible.htm

1.3.70 Salvation And The Public Invitation (2020-05-28 19:30)

John 3:16, “

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life.

”

All across the world, misguided preachers have been taught by peers to require people to walk down a church isle at invitation time to be saved. They have sinfully ADDED an additional step to God’s plan of salvation. No where in the Holy Scriptures are we taught to walk down a church isle to be saved. What if a person is too scared to walk a church isle, or physically doesn’t feel too well, or perhaps simply doesn’t want to be made a spectacle of in front of the whole church? Why cannot they be saved right there in the pew? They certainly CAN, which is why every pastor and evangelist should tell lost sinners how to be saved in their pew. If they desire to walk an isle afterwards to stand in front of the church, then that opportunity can be given; but for some who don’t want to go forward, at least they will be on their way to Heaven.

I was gloriously saved at age 13. Unfortunately, the pastor required everyone to come forward at invitation time, but I was too timid to go forward. I had been in Sunday School my whole life, but had never been saved. So I had enough knowledge from what I had learned, and from some of the things the pastor said that Sunday morning, to be saved from my pew. However, I had very limited knowledge. I cried out to Jesus as a needy sinner in my soul, and begged Jesus to save me. I believed that He had died for my sins on the cross, and that He was buried, and that He raised up. I called out to the risen Savior and He saved me!!! But because I had limited knowledge, I had many doubts, fears and questions in my mind, which would haunt me day and night for the next seven miserable years of my life. All of that could have been avoided, if the pastor that day had simply explained in detail how to be saved in my pew. The

Gospel if presented correctly doesn't take more than one minute.

God intentionally made His plan of salvation for mankind very simple. In **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4** we read about **" THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST,**

" which is 'The Gospel,' defined for us in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Christ's *death* on the cross, *burial* and physical *resurrection* after three days. Repeatedly throughout the inspired King James Bible, we are simply taught to BELIEVE on the name of Jesus Christ to be saved. **Acts 10:43,**

"To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins.

" Even a small child can understand they are a needy sinner and trust in the name of Jesus to be saved. You must know are a needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20). What do you need? Why, you need a Savior (Acts 4:10-12; Galatians 3:24-26). Since you are a sinner, you cannot save yourself.

No preacher should ever require someone to walk a church isle to learn how to receive the free gift of eternal life! God will hold such irresponsible pastors responsible on judgment day, who will have the blood of hundreds (if not thousands) of people on their hands, who didn't get saved because they ADDED to the Gospel. I am all for giving an invitation, but make sure to preach the Gospel to the man in the pew as well. You may never know who accepted Christ in the pew here on earth, but you';; find out in Heaven. I know that for every person who lets me know my website ministry led them to Jesus Christ, there are at least TEN MORE who didn't let me know. I praise God for them all, and someday in Heaven I'll find out and get to meet them for the first time. The true measurement of my earthly success won't be how many people show up at my funeral, but how many people are waiting to greet me when I get to Heaven. Amen!

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as

my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, "[1]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible | [2]MP3"

1. https://youtu.be/T1CpSOv92Jk
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3

1.3.71 Abortion Is First Degree Murder! (2020-05-29 05:00)

Jeremiah 1:5, " *Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee*; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations."

What a beautiful passage of Scripture. before Jeremiah was even conceived in his mother's womb, God knew him! Think about the astounding implications of what that truth means! God lives in eternity. Before you or I were ever conceived, in God's mind He already knew all about us. God knew the sins that we would commit. God knew the loss, pain and suffering that would afflict us. God already knows the time we will die, and how, and why. Think how it would change your life, if you knew the exact day you would die! Yet, Hebrews 9:27 says we all have an appointment with death, and then the judgment! Are you ready?

There is not a more wicked evil in this universe than to take the life of a child in the womb. Abortion is nothing less than first-degree murder. The U.S. Supreme Court are devils! Who are those arrogant judges to flaunt their authority over God almighty? Hell will be filled with ungodly legislatures, lawyers and judges! The Holy Bible is adamantly clear in **Exodus 20:13, "**

THOU SHALT NOT KILL. **"** Abortion stops a beating heart. Only an insane person would dare to claim that a baby in the protection of its mother's womb is not a human being. That is what the ungodly U.S. government did to black people in the 19th century, ruling that a black person was only 4/5th of a man. By depriving a living child of life, men and women are playing God with the lives of others.

American's character has been shaped by our culture of death! Nothing is sacred to this generation. The bed and marriage act are not held sacred anymore. Life is no longer held

sacred. The inspired Word of God is no longer held sacred, being tampered with and changed at every impulse and whim. What is so shocking is that the majority of our sick society, including religious leaders, have accepted abortion as a normal part of American life. It is wickedness!!! Just as Abel's blood cried out to God from the ground in Genesis 4:10, so does the blood of nearly 60,000,000 murdered (aborted) human beings cry out to God from the ground for revenge. **Genesis 4:10, " And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground."**

> Abortion doesn't make a woman unpregnant, it just makes her the mother of a dead baby!

1.3.72 I Never Knew You (2020-05-29 10:07)

Matthew 7:21-23, " Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, *Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, *I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."

There's your Lordship Salvation crowd in our text passage. They cried out "Lord, Lord," but He did not know who they are. Lordship Salvation is a damnable false doctrine, a counterfeit gospel, which cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus. I find it highly ironic that the Bible would contain such a Scripture passage, when we've got a bunch of false teachers in church circles today, requiring people to make Jesus the absolute "

Lor

d

"

of their life to be saved. They say the proof you are saved is that you have turned away from your sins. Folks, that is Calvinism! That is works salvation! That is not the Gospel of free grace. The Bible plainly teaches in 1st John 3:24 that the evidence of one's salvation is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which only you and God can see. **1st John 3:24,**

"And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."

Jesus warned everyone in Matthew 7:21-23 that no matter how dedicated you may be to serving Him, that won't get you to Heaven. Please listen friend, because this is a matter of life and death. The Lord did not know this group of religious people! They cried out in their self-defense saying, "We prophesied IN THY NAME, we did many wonderful works IN THY NAME, we cast of devils IN THY NAME," but Jesus said the horrifying words: **"**

I NEVER KNEW YOU!

" They spent their lives LIVING FOR JESUS. They lived lifestyles of repentance to prove the reality of their repentance (as [1]Ray Comfort foolishly teaches).

Dear reader, will you also hear those horrifying words one day in eternity—I NEVER KNEW YOU: DEPART FROM ME YE WORKERS OF INIQUITY!!! They said they had done "

MANY WONDERFUL WORKS,

" but what they called

"

wonderful

"

Jesus called

"

iniquity

"

!!! Why did Jesus say that? Why were their good works iniquity? What saith the Scriptures. **Isaiah 64:6,**

"But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. " What an astounding truth

—all of our righteousnesses are as FILTHY RAGS in the sight of God almighty! Let me ask you a question—If we cannot be saved by filthy rags, then why would you use those filthy rags to prove that you're saved?

That is why Jesus said He did not know these religious people—because they went about to establish their OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS, instead of trusting in GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS through

faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4). You need **"HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS" (John 6:33b).** Will Christ one day deny knowing you friend? He will if you follow the junk theology of John MacArthur, Moody Bible Institute, John Piper, Ray Comfort, R.C. Sproul, Paul Washer, Chip Ingram, William Lane Craig, Charles Lawson and other reprobate Calvinists!!! **Romans 10:3-4, " For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** That is why the folks didn't make it to Heaven in Matthew 7:21-23, they were self-righteous.

> The dope crowd will not destroy America. The homosexual crowd will not destroy America. The baby killers will not destroy America. The communists will not destroy America. The Hollywood crowd will not destroy America. If America is destroyed, it will be destroyed because of the pastors who substituted visions, prophecies, dreams, man's words, and tongues for the very words of God. Our God is not a God of "confusion." Yet, Satan is accomplishing "confusion" through 1,000 perversions of the Scriptures on the market. —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., "[2]Do We have An Every Word Bible In 2017?"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/an_every_word_bible.htm

1.3.73 Time Is Running Out Quick, Serve God While You Can (2020-05-30 10:32)

John 9:4, " I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. "

Even the Lord knew that He was living on borrowed time from God the Father. We are all living on borrowed time. You may think if you are younger that you still have your whole life ahead of you, but I plead with you not to think that way, because today literally could be the LAST DAY of your life. I recently read that magician [1]Criss Angel's 5 year old son has cancer. That is very sad. Also, singer [2]Michael Buble's 5 year old son has cancer. Life is what happens to us while we're making big plans! Dear friend, you don't know what tomorrow holds, and neither do I; but we can study the Scriptures to find out [3]what God has revealed in prophecy about the future.

I am now 53 years old. I admit that I am amazed how fast my life has gone. I have lived a bitter-sweet life. I have suffered more than my share of sorrow, pain and heartache. My wife divorced me in 2006, against my will. I have not been able to find a wife since, and still live alone in 2020. I sometimes want to die because I cannot find a wife, and am so lonely. No one cares! We are living in a very selfish generation, and sadly the most selfish people I know are at [4]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who have rejected my humble request to return to their church since 2017. God will deal with them on Judgment Day, refusing to give them a second chance, just as they have refused to love, forgive and give me a second chance (Matthew 7:1-2).

These are “perilous times,”

foretold in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7. Professed Christians today are cold, indifferent, phony and only care about their paychecks.

This life will be over before we know it! I still feel like I am 18 years old, and it seems like just yesterday, but I am 53. If I live a normal lifespan, I only have 17 years left! I promise you young person, that you will be 50 years old before you know what happened. Many people today are in their 40’s and still single, having missed out on marriage and parenting because of a career, living in a small town where they couldn’t find anyone (which is my situation now), or alone because of their reclusive personality, living a secluded life (which is becoming the norm because of technology). Also, women aren’t very approachable in this wicked generation because of the destructive influence of feminism (making women independent of men), and the media’s sensationalism of domestic abuse (which has made many women paranoid of being abused in a bad relationship). This is not God’s way.

I implore you friend to serve God while you still can. **1st Corinthians 15:34, “ Awake to righteousness, and sin not; *for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame*.”** Every Christian believer has a duty to share the truth of the Gospel with those around us. We cannot witness to every person, and we ought to be respectful and ethical in our approach, but we have a responsibility to PREACH THE GOSPEL. In the parable of the ’Sower And The Seeds’ in Luke 8:11-15 we are taught this truth. **Verse 15** says, **“But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and *bring forth fruit with patience*. ”** Clearly, God expects for every believer to mature to become a soulwinner. Those who don’t have either backslid on God because of persecution (Luke 8:13); or have been choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this temporary earthly life (Luke 8:14). Many preachers misinterpret Luke 8:11-15 to apply to salvation, but that is wrong. This parable is about maturing to become a soulwinner, evidenced by verse 15.

Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time. Whose blood will you have on your hands in eternity? Have you witnessed to your loved ones? When Lot spoke of spiritual things to his son-in-laws, they laughed at him as one who mocketh the Bible says, because Lot's personal testimony was so poor as a Christian. You are the only Jesus that somebody knows! This is exactly what the Holy Bible means in **Hebrews 12:14, " Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:"** If we don't live godly in Christ Jesus, other people may go to Hell because of our poor testimony, not wanting anything to do with such type of phony Christianity. Someone is always watching!!!

Ephesians 5:16, " *Redeeming the time*, because the days are evil." Colossians 4:5, " Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, *redeeming the time*." Time is the most precious asset that we have. What are we doing with our time? Actually it is God's time, because the moment we accepted Christ as our Savior, we became God's property. We are bought with *a price* the Bible says (1st Corinthians 6:20), and that price in Jesus' precious *blood* (1st Peter 1:18-19). Most Christians watch far too much TV and don't spend enough time abiding in the Scriptures (John 5:39; Psalms 1:1-3). We are what we see, hear and think (Acts 4:20). That is why my favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."**

> "Church is a place where people should be able to hurt out loud. And I should be there to put my arms around those who are willing to hurt out loud." —Evangelist Les Ollila, from the MP3 sermon, "[5]The Judgment Seat Of Christ."

1. https://www.usatoday.com/story/entertainment/celebrities/2020/01/02/criss-angel-shaves-sons-head-emotional-video-amid-cancer-treatment/2800906001/
2. https://www.usatoday.com/story/life/people/2018/10/28/michael-buble-gets-emotional-talking-sons-battle-cancer/1801985002/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Mark_Cambron/daniel_and_revelation.pdf
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/i_was_abused_at_church.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/les_ollila/the_judgment_seat_of_christ.mp3

1.3.74 Hell Is A Place Of Punishment In Everlasting Fire (2020-05-30 22:00)

Revelation 20:11-15, " And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for

them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."

The Holy Bibles teaches irrefutably that there is a literal place called "

Hell,

""

which burns with fire and brimstone (Revelation 21:8), where all Christ-rejecters will spend eternity suffering in torment. Our text passage of Scripture makes this horrifying truth very clear.

One of the biggest false prophets on YouTube is [1]a loudmouth boisterous unlearned woman named Renee Roland. She is woefully ignorant of the Word of God, denying the existence of everlasting punishment in the Lake of Fire. The Seventh-Day Adventist religious cult similarly denies the reality and existence of eternal punishment in fire and brimstone. Renee says in her video that she is not an Adventist, because she believes the wicked will suffer for a while, and then be annihilated. There is absolutely nothing in the Word of God about anyone being annihilated. You either go to Heaven or Hell. That is true of the angels as well.

So also do the Jehovah's Witness cult deny a literal burning Hell. Kindly said, Renee wrestles (twists) the Holy Scriptures to her own destruction. **2nd Peter 3:16-17, "As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction*. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness."** Renee requests for people not to call her a heretic and false prophet, but she is a HERETIC and a FALSE PROPHET! In her video she claims that her denial of everlasting punishment in hellfire is based upon 50 BIBLE VERSES! She is deceived!

The Story Of The Rich Man And Lazarus Is a Factual Account

In the video link I just provided to Renee butchering the Bible, she errantly claims that the story Jesus' told in Luke 16:19-31 of the rich man, Abraham and Lazarus is a mere parable. She is wrong! This story is a literal account of something that happened. We know it is NOT a parable for the following reasons:

1. Jesus did not say that is was a parable. The Lord ALWAYS announced when He was telling a parable.
2. Jesus didn't explain afterwards what it meant, which He always did when telling a parable.
3. Jesus uses proper names (Abraham and Lazarus) which He never did when telling parables. In parables the Lord uses vague terms; such as, a certain man took a journey into a far country, giving no specifics.
4. Jesus said in **John 14:2, "In my Father's house are many mansions: *if it were not so, I would have told you*."** The Lord said what He meant, and meant what He said. If Hell is not a literal place where Christ-rejecters go to suffer in everlasting torment and fire, then He is a dirty deceiver!

The story of the rich man and Lazarus is a factual account.

Sodom And Gomorrah Destroyed As Example Of Everlasting Punishment

Jude 1:7, “Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are *set forth for an example*, suffering the vengeance of *eternal fire*.“”

Renee butchers this passage in her horrible video, claiming that this verse does not refer to everlasting punishment. Dear reader, look for yourself at the word “EXAMPLE.” God destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah and three other cities in the plains of Sodom, as an EXAMPLE of the eternal fire in Hell for the wicked. The “wicked” are all those of humanity who knowingly reject Jesus Christ as their Savior (John 8:24). No one ever went to Hell who didn’t choose to go there by willfully rejecting God’s free gift of eternal life through faith alone in His only begotten Son (John 3:16). All small children go to Heaven. All mentally disabled people who cannot comprehend sin and the Gospel go to Heaven. The choice is yours!

Renee foolishly rationalizes that since Sodom and Gomorrha are no longer still burning today, she says Hell is not forever. That is foolish conjecture. **Revelation 14:11, “ And the smoke of their *torment* ascendeth up *for ever and ever*: and they have *no rest day nor night*, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.”** The Bible is abundantly clear here that Hell is FOR EVER AND EVER! In Hell there is NO REST DAY NOR NIGHT. There is TORMENT. You cannot be tormented if you cease to exist by being annihilated (destroyed). The Scriptures plainly teach that Hell is FOR EVER AND EVER!!! How can anyone debate those direct statements?

The following Scripture passage would make no sense if death means ceasing to exist. **Matthew 10:28, “ And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: *but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell*.” Psalms 9:17, “ The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.”** Again, this Bible passage makes no sense if Hell is merely the grave. Clearly the wicked go to a DIFFERENT place than the righteous.

Renee Roland Is Judging God Based On Her Level Of Holiness

In the video Renee (at about 22:45 minutes) claims that teaching everlasting punishment “ hurts God’s character.

” No, Renee is corrupting the truth, perverting the Scriptures. She says that it hurts God’s character to say that He would burn someone in Hell for all eternity. No it hurts her character! Renee is foolishly judging God based upon her own finite human understanding. In Renee’s eyes she cannot comprehend a God who would take a blow-torch to someone (that’s the term she uses). Dear reader, God is more holy than either you or I could ever understand. If we judge God by our own sinful human nature, then we start saying ungodly things as Gene Roddenberry (the creator of the Star Trek television series):

> “We must question the story logic of having an all-knowing all-powerful God, who creates faulty Humans, and then blames them for his own mistakes.” —Gene Roddenberry

Woe unto Gene Roddenberry (1921-1991), who died and no doubt went to Hell in his unbelief. **Romans 9:20, “ Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?”** Renee is a false prophet! What concerns me most is that she has a lot of supporters on the internet who gives her thumbs up on her videos, and tell her how great a job she is doing. No, she is hurting people with her lies, perverting the Scriptures. Hell is a literal place that burns with fire and brimstone forever and ever and ever and ever and ever!

The Righteous And Wicked Go To Different Places

I had an unsaved Mormon boss many years ago, when I worked as a truck mechanic, hand me a piece of paper with some Old Testament passages on it. We hadn’t been talking about

religion, so I am not sure why he handed me the verses. On the paper he also wrote the word “

Sheol

,
”

which is the Hebrew word for hell throughout the Old Testament. He said,

“I think of you’ll look up these Scriptures, you’ll see that Hell is just the grave.” Well, that is what the word Sheol means, but it doesn’t limit the afterlife to just the grave. This is made abundantly clear by Psalms 9:17, which tells us that the wicked go to Hell, but the righteous unto life eternal. If the righteous and the wicked both go to the SAME place, then this Bible verse is meaningless. Obviously the wicked go to a very different place of suffering, and the righteous to a place of blessing.

Beware Of False Prophets In Sheep’s Clothing

A lot of Christians are giving Renee a free pass on her heresy that everlasting punishment doesn’t exist, because she has done a good job preaching the Gospel. Something is VERY WRONG with that picture! Satan knows that the most effective deception is the HALF-TRUTH. The Gospel is the remedy for the curse of the law, but if there is not everlasting punishment, then what is the curse? I implore you not to listen to Renee, at all!

She errantly claims that the phrase **“ twice dead**

” in **Jude 1:12b** refers to

annihilation

.

What saith the Scripture? **Revelation 21:8, “**

But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part *in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death*. **”** Could the Bible be any plainer? I think not.

Interestingly, Renee left Revelation 21:8 out of her 29 minute video presentation. She claims to have spent “

a long time

1330

”

studying the subject of Hell in the Bible. If that be true she is not a very good student. **2nd Timothy 2:15,**

“

Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, *rightly dividing* the word of truth. **”** Kindly said, Renee lacks spiritual discernment and wrongly divides the Word of God! She says her study of people being consumed in the Old Testament led her to conclude that annihilation is Biblical. She cites this passage from **Psalms 37:20, “ But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as the fat of lambs: *they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away*.”** Renee makes the error of taking passages out of context, failing to take into consideration the whole counsel of God.

Renee keeps apologizing throughout her video if people disagree with her, but she disagrees with God’s Word! There is no controversy if you believe the Bible! She disregards Revelation 14:11, which teaches Hell is a place of smoke and torment, as merely being

metaphoric (that’s the word she uses). Who is Renee to decide what parts of the Bible are metaphoric or not? Metaphoric means to

“e

xpress one thing in terms normally denoting another.

” So according to Renee Roland “

fire

”

doesn’t mean literal fire.

“

Smoke

”

doesn’t mean literal smoke.

“

Torment

”

doesn’t literally mean torment. That is some dangerous speculation Renee! I am only refuting her theological heresy, not her personally. Renee is very loud and bold to express her heretical views, which is why I felt compelled to write this article to counter her boldness to preach a bunch of lies!!!

Kindly, Renee is arrogant to say that it hurts God's character to believe in everlasting punishment. She claims to believe in different degrees of punishment for mankind, but absolutely not everlasting punishment. The Bible 100 % calls Renee a heretic and liar, theologically. At the end of her video she makes an appeal for people not to call her names like heretic, but that is exactly what she is. She asks people to agree to disagree. That is fine as far as loving and being

"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3).

Since Renee is publishing YouTube videos with the intent to teach people her views, she is open game for criticism from others. It is fine to agree to disagree, but learned believers must still expose her falsehoods. Nobody gets a free pass. If I teach heresy, people come after me with the Bible, and they should! **Proverbs 9:8, " Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee. "**

I Am Writing In A Spirit of Christian Love

I did NOT write this article to rebuke Renee; but rather, to help everyone else not to be deceived or confused by her false teachings. The Bible teaches Hell is forever! We must never interpret the Holy Bible by our own human understanding and standards. Renee rationalizes that since the worst sentence a human court could give a criminal is the death penalty, why would God burn someone in Hell forever and ever? You see, she is judging God by humans standards, which is very wrong to do.

Dear reader, we must let the Bible correct us, and not us the Bible.

I admit that I don't think God is fair to burn someone in Hell forever. You'd think after a trillion years that someone would have served their time in Hell. But it doesn't matter how I feel or think, because the Bible is God's Word, and I am commanded to lean not unto my own understanding, but to trust the Lord (Proverbs 3:5-7). Did you ever stop to wonder why God releases the Devil after 1,000 years from his chains (Revelation 20:7), to go out and deceive the world once more? Could it be that God wants to prove to humanity that giving someone a second chance doesn't make a difference? I mean, you'd think after 1,000 years of being

bound in chains in the Bottomless Pit, that the Devil would be reformed. Yet, we see in the Scriptures that Satan's vile nature is still the same. Likewise, if God were to release a lost sinner from Hell after 1,000 years, would they be any different? I don't have an answer to that question, but it may explain why Hell is forever.

Regardless, we DO KNOW that the Bible teaches everlasting fire. There are many Scriptures that teach everlasting punishment in Hell fire for the wicked. **Matthew 25:41, " Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, *into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels*:"** It is difficult for me to understand how Renee could dismiss all this solid Scriptural evidence as merely being "metaphoric." That is exactly the error of Pastor John MacArthur, who in his 'The MacArthur Study Bible' says that, "BY HIS OWN BLOOD" in Hebrews 9:12 is metaphoric and actually refers to Jesus' "DEATH" on the cross instead. If you believe Mr. MacArthur you've got a hole in your head big enough to drive a semi-truck through! Likewise, Renee is very wrong. Fire means fire. Torment means torment. Smoke means smoke. Worms means worms. Unless the Bible says otherwise, we should ALWAYS interpret the Scripture at face value.

Is Renee saved? John 20:31 says that the Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. **John 20: 31, "But *these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.**

" The word Hell does not appear once in John. I could be wrong, but I do not find any requirement in the Bible to believe in everlasting punishment to be saved. You *must* know that you are a needy sinner (1st John 1:8-10). Why would you want to be saved if there is no penalty for sin? **Romans 6:23, "For *the wages of sin is death*; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** Renee said she believes in varying degrees of punishment in the afterlife, but not everlasting punishment. In my humble opinion she is saved, but confused on Hell. That doesn't make her unsaved, it just makes her a poor student of the Holy Bible.



[3]**Hell Is Real** (Pastor Danny Castle)

1. https://youtu.be/7Wl7zU_5XpY
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhXIXAOkbKYo-nKPzO-hbBzSUqCkZlknu7L6mFyCQHW9y9GXt5_tY5qKq6ABP2rplY8n35oFsWKu0J5JrOg1ItrbeDwhugRj4v6Gpn
3. http://youtu.be/VX8TF3oHNUs

1.3.75 Tough Love Jesus (2020-05-31 11:00)

John 2:13-15, “And the Jews’ passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem, And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting: And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers’ money, and overthrew the tables.”

The Jesus Most People Don’t Want To See

As the webmaster (webservant) of Jesus-is-Savior.com, I receive lots of e-mail. At present, I am receiving a couple hundred e-mails per week (praise God!). I thank God for giving me the opportunity to reach people with the truth using the internet. It is my privilege to help people. At present, this website is receiving over 20,000 visitors weekly (80,000 now in 2009). Wow! By God's grace, the truth will continue to get out. It is a warm feeling to know that while I'm sleeping at night, thousands of people are awake on the other side of the planet finding the truth on my website. Though my souls have been reaped (brought to the Lord Jesus Christ) through this website, most of what I do is to sow seeds in people's hearts. A lot of people leave this website angry, but it gets them thinking. Sometimes you have to shock someone with the truth to get them to take the blinders off. It works! Thank you Lord Jesus for using this undeserving sinner to reach people with the truth.

One of the things that I hear quite a bit in the e-mails people send to me is that I'm not loving like Jesus. There's not a day that goes by where someone doesn't e-mail me to tell me that I'm filled with hatred, but Jesus was loving and understanding towards sinners. They accuse me of failing to be like Jesus. I would like to address such allegations against myself and others like me who stand uncompromisingly against the evils and wickednesses of our time. I would like to present to you some Biblical FACTS about the Lord Jesus Christ, facts that you've probably never heard before (or have heard, but never wanted to accept). The FACT is that Jesus was NOT always the loving pacifist that so many heathens and immature believers would like to make Him out to be.

Jesus Did Get Angry, Sometimes Even Violent

The FACT is that Jesus did get angry sometimes...real angry...so angry that He actually fabricated a whip of cords, went into the temple, and started beating people. Jesus started flipping their tables over, hurling everything onto the temple floor. People were fleeing the temple for fear. They probably said, "

This guy has gone crazy, we're out of here!

"

Jesus let their doves go free (costing them a financial loss). He threw their money all over the floor...

John 2:15, “And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers’ money, and overthrew the tables”

Can you imagine? Is this our Precious Saviour acting like a mad man? Yes, it most certain is. Jesus was very angry to put it mildly. What do you think would happen to someone who did today exactly what Jesus did back then in the temple that day? The person would immediately be arrested and charged with created a public disturbance, assault with a deadly weapon, trespassing, vandalism of public (private) property, et cetera. The judge would force the person into mandatory psychiatric counseling. If an undercover police officer were present at the time of the violent incident, the person would probably have been killed on the spot. So don’t tell me about how loving Jesus was all the time. Yes, Jesus was more loving than any person who ever lived, but He also hated sin like no other...

Hebrews 1:9, “ Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. ”

Jesus was a perfectly balanced individual, He loved righteousness and equally hated sin. Ninety-five percent of all Christians love righteousness far more than they hate sin. In fact, MOST professed Christians don’t hate sin at all; rather, they live in it. Jesus did not go to gay parades and pass out pizza. Jesus never would endorse Harry Potter like Christianity Today magazine does. Jesus hated sin and preached against it.

Jesus Wasn’t Hesitant to Offend People with the Truth!

I. Jesus reminds a woman about her adulterous affairs

Many people have accused me of being unloving, failing to be like Jesus. Why?Simply because of my direct approach. Was Jesus direct? In John chapter four we read about the Samaritan woman whom Jesus met at the well. In John 4:18, Jesus tells her that she is an adulterer (Matthew 5:32). Wow! Can you imagine meeting someone for the first time and they bring up your adulterous relationships?

II. Jesus hurts someone's feelings

Did you ever read that passage of Scripture where Jesus made someone sorrowful...

Matthew 19:21-22, "J
esus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me. But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions."

The truth needed to be spoken! Jesus didn't kowtow and beat-around-the-bush. No, Jesus said what needed to be said.

III. Jesus calls a group of religious people "

evil

"

snakes

It was not uncommon for Jesus to speak harsh words to those whom He felt needed to hear them...

Matthew 12:34, "O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh."

Wow! Jesus called those religious people “

evil.

”

Doesn’t sound like a very nice thing to do, huh? The diversity committee wouldn’t have liked Jesus’ outbursts of contempt and hate speech very much would they? Jesus would have been very unpopular in today’s apostate world. Jesus even called them

“

vipers

”

(deadly snakes).

IV. Jesus calls one of His own Disciples "Satan"

Jesus didn’t discriminate, He evidently seemed to hate everyone, even His own disciples. Listen to what Jesus said to the Apostle Peter when Peter showed concern for Christ’s well-being...

Matthew 16:23, "But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men."

Wow, Peter was only trying to be a friend. Peter couldn't have been anymore sincere. Gee Whiz, you'd think Jesus would have been a little more understanding with those closest to Him. Rather, Jesus called Peter "Satan." Wow! Talk about "

hate speech.

"

V. Jesus accuses one of His disciples of being "a devil"

Jesus, while at the dinner table with His disciples, called one of them a "devil"...

John 7:60, "Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?"

Jesus' didn't seem to regard His own family either:

Matthew 12:47-48, "Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee. But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?"

Wow!, Jesus sure had a different side to Him that most people don't see (and don't want to see).

VI. Jesus taught that many people will one day burn in Hell

Everyone likes to think about the "God loves you" Jesus, but no one wants to think about the "You're going to burn in hell" Jesus. Well, here He is...

"Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels" -Matthew 25:41

Huh? Can it be? Is the Loving Saviour actually saying that people will one day burn in the torments of an everlasting fire? Yes, that is exactly true.

VII. Jesus said, do it my way, or burn in Hell when you die!

John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."

Wow!, doesn't sound very diversified does it...do it My way or burn in hell! In fact, Jesus was extremely adamant that there is ONLY ONE WAY TO HEAVEN...

Simply put, it's Jesus or hell. Oprah Winfrey is on the wrong path. Many people are on the wrong path. That means that the Roman Catholic Church is a false religion because they teach that the church, good works, the sacraments, the Rosary, and the blessed virgin Mary are all necessary to enter into Heaven. Catholicism is a bunch of lies. Jesus proclaimed that FEW people will ever make it into heaven...

Matthew 7:13-14, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

Hell will be filled with religious people who mocked and scorned the precious name of Jesus Christ, while idolizing the mythical Blessed Virgin Mary. Mary didn't remain a virgin folks, she married and had children (Jesus had brothers). The Catholic Mary is a great illusion, a Satanic deception. You see friend, truth is INTOLERANT—it cannot be compromised. 1 + 1 = 2, nothing can change that. If some liar wants to teach people that 1 +1 = 3, it still doesn't change the truth. If some people are gullible enough to believe the lie, that is their misfortune; but the truth hasn't changed one bit—

one plus one will always equal two. Everyone has a right to their own *opinion*, but no one has a right to their own *facts!*

The Truth Of The Matter

After all the things I just showed you about Jesus from the Bible, you might be wondering about Jesus' character. Well, let me settle your mind. Jesus was justified in everything He ever said or did while upon the earth. According to God's Word, Jesus never sinned one time (2nd Corinthians 5:17, Hebrews 4:15). There was a spiritual truth—heavenly reason, a greater purpose—behind every seemingly unkind thing Jesus ever did or said. Likewise, my website does offend many people, even appearing as "

hateful

"

or

"

selfish

"

from a quick glance. The truth is that there is so much love invested into this website that no one apart from God Himself can possibly know my heart. I love people, but I equally love God. I love the truth of God's Word.

The problem with so many people is that they love people and things, but not God. We are living in a wicked world that speaks and sings of love, while simultaneously sacrificing God and His Word on the alter of sinful compromise. The wicked world wants to achieve unity between the righteous and the wicked, but there can be NO unity. Why? Because God's holiness cannot be compromised. God never changes (Malachi 3:6). The same God that hated homosexuality back in the Old Testament hates the same abominable sin today. Christ-honoring Christians will never stop preaching against the vile sin of homosexuality (or any other sin for that matter). Why? It is simply because God never changes.

Jesus expressed His love at times in unconventional manners that mad people angry or frustrated at Him. John the Baptist was the greatest man born amongst women the Bible

declares (Mathew 11:11). No doubt, Jesus loved John dearly. Yet, John didn't understand why he was rotting in a prison while God incarnate was walking the earth. I mean, John had done his very best to prepare the people for the Lord's coming, and now he's on death row locked-up behind bars. John became discouraged and even questioned Christ's legitimacy...

Luke 7:19, "And John calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?"

Wow! Did Jesus even abandon His friends in time of need? We don't understand the spiritual significance of what was done, but God knows the reasons. We must maintain a complete Biblical perspective of the Savior. It is a dangerous thing to hold to a lopsided view of the Savior. Jesus loves people, so much that He died upon the cross for all of us (John 3:16). God would rather die than see you go to Hell! Yet, Jesus shelled the corn (preached hard) and spoke the truth when it needed to be spoken. Jesus was no wimp, no spineless coward, no compromiser. Jesus was a man's man, the only begotten Son of God, God incarnate. Jesus cared for others and loved His family and friends. However, love cannot supersede truth. True love occurs within the framework of truth. If love is not based upon truth, then it is not God's love. I love you enough to tell you the truth, even though I may risk becoming unpopular or being disliked for it.

So to those of you who think that Jesus never spoke a harsh word or never criticized some-one else's religion—you are very wrong! Jesus was quite outspoken and didn't worry about offending people. Jesus was much rather willing to be divided over truth, than to be united by error. If you think that my website is lacking the Savior's love, then I suggest that you read the New Testament throughly In so doing, you will discover that the loving Savior at times flipped over tables, threw people's things on the floor, assaulted them with a whip, and then drove them out of the building. If you don't like me, you'll hate Jesus. Jesus told some people that they would one day be weeping and gnashing their teeth after being cast into outer darkness (Matthew 8:12). You wouldn't have liked Billy Sunday either. Jesus was no respecter of persons and spoke the plain truth with apology. That's what you call "tough love."

Let us follow in the Savior's footsteps by doing the same. God deliver us from this weak-kneed generation of television believers.

[1] 

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiNaqKffMuOAOBbAHAMttnU6jh_iUnyQM9acVBoRHLP91708tPEc-LXAPxVDOG1F80SIG-B5-z0TNXz_DSKBleQDsXhbmctWS31aRe

---

1.4 June

1.4.1 I Was Abused At CEDARS-SINAI Hospital in Los Angeles (2020-06-01 08:49)

Matthew 25:40, “And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.”

By David J. Stewart (originally article written in January 2010 after my surgery)

I Was Woefully Abused At CEDARS-SINAI Hospital in Los Angeles

I traveled from Guam to California in June of 2009 for Anterior Cervical Discectomy And Fusion (ACDF) neck surgery. I was repeatedly abused and mistreated at Cedars-Sinai Hospital in Los Angeles in 2009. I underwent Cervical Discectomy And Fusion surgery at C5-C6-C7. The hospital abandoned me after surgery. They stuck me in a taxi-cab, after the Guam liaison nurse (Donna Bias) informed me that doing so was against hospital policy. She picked me up and drove me to the hospital to get my surgery, but then cruelly abandoned me after surgery, which resulted in me ending up back in the hospital (because the cab driver gunned the gas pedal to zoom into traffic and my head lunged back). Because of Miss Bias I suffered horribly that night, crying in pain at the hotel in West Hollywood. I couldn't get a hold of anybody at the hospital, except answering machines. Finally reached Donna Bias and she told me to go to the Emergency Room (ER), which I did. I needed treatment for unbearable neck pain.

The horrible staff and doctors at Cedars-Sinai in Los Angeles, California, are ungodly people, who have no fear of God. I was abused, mistreated, abandoned and throw out on the street in 2009 while still bleeding, with stabbing pain in my chest, and in no condition to leave. I hadn't even been out of surgery for 48 hours! No one at Cedars-Sinai cared. I was mistreated like I was garbage. Donna Bias didn't care! Dr. Rebecca Rosemann didn't care! Dr. Mark Davidson didn't care! Dr. Neel Anand didn't care! Shannon in the Emergency Room didn't care, and she was abusive! They were ungodly heathens! I have prayed often for God to punish them and hold them fully accountable for their evil wickedness (Matthew 12:36; Ecclesiastes 12:14; Romans 14:10-12), in that they horribly mistreated me and didn't care, abandoning me after neck surgery, causing great pain, grief and suffering for me bodily, mentally and spiritually in June of 2009. What a bunch of incompetent cowards and horrible jerks! DON'T GET SURGERY AT CEDARS-SINAI!!!

It was just after sunset. When I arrived by taxi-cab at the Cedars-Sinai ER, they wouldn't treat my pain unless I signed financial forms, obligating me to pay them. If you've ever dealt with hospitals, you know how they can be thugs when it comes to billing and collection. Donna Bias had told me 30 minutes earlier to let them know at the ER to CALL HER right away (because worker's compensation was entirely responsible for the bills). The ER refused to call her. They were thugs! The medical staff were a group of Caucasian yuppie brats, behaving shamefully and without respect for others. Some punk male nurse stuck his chest in my face, contending that you wouldn't mail a letter without a stamp on it. About 5-6 medical staff were present, sitting on the butts behind the ER counter. Shannon was the head nurse in charge. It hadn't even been 48 hours since my neck surgery. I still had my IV tape on my wrist from surgery. I was still wearing my hospital identification band. I was wearing my neck brace (surgical

collar). While the male punk nurse was arguing at me, his co-workers joined in, berating me and telling me why they wouldn't treat my pain unless I signed the financial forms. They kept calling it a "consent" form, but I read it, and it was also a financial form. Monsters!

I called my pre-operation doctor, Dr. Davidson, and he said the ER staff were breaking the law by not treating me. I handed the phone to nurse Shannon, but she became visibly angry and refused to talk to Dr. Mark Davidson. Then in anger she yelled at me, agitated and emotionally worked up. I finally just walked out the door. This ordeal had lasted for about 20 minutes. Cedar-Sinai's punk staff abused me verbally and refused to treat my pain after surgery (at their hospital). One of the voluntary workers (who are the ONLY people at Cedars-Sinai who actually cared) came up while I was leaving, looking like she was ready to cry, asking what was wrong, and I told her how I had been abused and denied medical treatment. The volunteers aren't medical staff and have no authority to correct any problems. Cedars-Sinai has 10,000 people on staff. Unfortunately, I met many of the negligent ones!

After my surgery, I was still bleeding (where they removed the catheter from my private area). I told doctor Davidson that I wasn't ready to leave, but he didn't care. The nurses didn't care. I still had a stabbing pain in my chest, in the sternum area. They gave me some medication for that, but I again told them I wasn't ready to be discharged. It has only been 24 hours since my discectomy an fusion surgery, but they couldn't have cared less about my request to remain in the hospital for another day or two until the chest pain, bleeding and dizziness went away. I told one of my male nurses that I felt dizzy. He asked me twice if I could walk, dismissing my complaint that I was dizzy. He couldn't have cared less.

Here's The Ugly Truth About Cedars-Sinai

Before my surgery, nurse Donna Bias had boasted of the hospital's lowest hospital stay after surgery. What that unfortunately means is that they have every incentive to throw you out of their hospital after surgery, whether you are ready to be discharged or not. I am fully convinced that if I had been a Hollywood actor (like George Clooney) or a wealthy Jewish

person, they never would have put me out in the street (literally putting me into a taxicab the day after major neck surgery). Monsters! God will avenge me of their evil on Judgment Day (Ecclesiastes 12:14; Matthew 12:39; Romans 14:10-12; James 4:12). God will make them care! I filed a big complaint with the California Medical Board against Cedars-Sinai in 2010, against several of their incompetent doctors and staff, but after three months of sitting on their asses they did absolutely nothing! The Medical Board of the state of California literally sent me a letter after 90-days asking me if I still really wanted to file a complaint. I was frustrated and felt helpless. I've been violated by Cedars Sinai Medical Center and there is nothing that I can do! CALIFORNIA IS VERY CORRUPT!!! If you don't believe me, search online about police abuse in California, and state corruption, and financial scams. Cedar-Sinai is no better in my opinion!

If there's one area of your business where you ought to have a friendly, understanding, and cool temperament person, it's in your Customer Service or Quality Improvement Department. I flew 6,000 miles from Guam to Cedars-Sinai, just to be mistreated. As mentioned, I underwent neck surgery in 2009 at CEDARS-SINAI MEDICAL CENTER in Los Angeles, California. They abandoned, abused and mistreated me as a patient while I was there. I wrote a 14-page complaint letter to both their administrative department and Quality Improvement Office. They couldn't have cared less. Their complaint department attempted to send me a form apology letter. I told them that I can buy them too, by the box full. Form apology letters don't mean crap! I kindly requested a personal apology from an actual person, particularly the ER night manager, but Cedars-Sinai refused. No one cared! No one was in charge that gave a damn! The woman on the phone was mean in Customer Service was uncaring, defensive and belligerent.

I specifically requested to speak with a manager because of the severity of the issues involved—like mistakenly switching my surgical paperwork with another patient before surgery, and their security guard rifling through my personal wallet like it was his own without my permission (I felt like I was being raped), and abandoning me after surgery. After the cab driver gunned the gas pedal, I was in horrible pain. As I mentioned, I went to the ER that night on Thursday, but they refused to help me over a financial form. They didn't give a damn who Donna Bias was, even though she worked for the hospital as one of their nurses, (she convinced me to trust them by coming from Guam to Cedars in the first place to get my neck surgery). She totally abandoned me after surgery! I certainly would never recommended that anyone on Guam get surgery done at Cedars-Sinai Hospital.

On Friday, the next day, the hospital (Cedars-Sinai) had to x-ray my neck to see if my head lunging backward in the taxicab loosened any of the surgical hardware (I have a titanium

plate and 6 surgical screws in my neck). I was readmitted into Cedars-Sinai on Friday. On Saturday my neck pain was excruciating and unbearable. I pleaded for more pain medication, but the doctor was GONE FOR THE WEEKEND. They refused to treat my pain. They couldn't reach the doctor. No one cared! No one gave a damn! I told the volunteer workers (all they do is sing to patients to make them feel better), but the two female singers said they had no power to do anything. What irony, the hospital provides singers while abandoning you to suffer in unbearable pain. I wouldn't send my dog to Cedars-Sinai!!! I got up to leave the hospital, but the nurse threatened me that she would call security, and I would have to sign a disclaimer that protected the hospital from any liability. Monsters! I suffered in pain for 2-days in the hospital after my surgery with no doctor to treat my pain. It was horribly unbelievable! Cedars-Sinai Hospital dropped the ball repeatedly. What a crappy hospital! Romans 12:19, "Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord."

Again, I had requested a verbal, person-to-person, apology from one of their administrators, and not just some generic template letter that said, "too bad, so sad, blah, blah, blah." Dr. Neel Anand did my surgery, and Dr. Mark Davidson did my pre-op, and Dr. Rebecca Rosemann did my post-op. None of them cared enough to look into any of these issues. They didn't care at all!

When I hadn't heard from any manager from Cedars-Sinai for a month, I called and spoke with Julie in their Quality Improvement Department (what a waste of time). She didn't listen to what I had to say, cutting the conversation short, because she said she needed to get information from the employees. She never called me back. Monsters!

It's just no way to treat a patient. I flew 6,000 miles to get surgery and they treated me badly. As a concerned consumer, I strongly believe in word-of-mouth. Nothing frustrates me more than big businesses today who treat the little guy like garbage. That's what's wrong with America today. My experience is that if a business will mistreat one person, they'll mistreat others. I want to warn people about what I went through. They tried to send me some generic template apology letter, which I refused. I told them not to send me such a letter, because it was an insult. The issues involved were too serious and they had never given me an adequate say. From day one I requested to talk with a human being, a manager, about the issues that happened; but they didn't care.

Two-months latter Julie calls me to ask if I got the letter. I told her that I had asked to speak with a manager. She became belligerent and said that she was going to close my complaint case. I said, "and you're not going to apologize?" She said, "Why should I, you refused the letter." I explained that I had repeatedly requested to discuss the issues with a manager (which she is not). She refused to apologize. After all the grief they caused me, she wouldn't even apologize (and she works in their Quality Improvement Department). That's pretty bad.

They are so arrogant at Cedars-Sinai Hospital that not one person had the decency, nor maturity, to call me and apologize like an adult. They acted like a bunch of brats. They'd rather send some generic template letter, than deal with the patient directly. That's not good business.

And moreover, they refused to allow me to speak with a manager about all the issues. I laid there in their hospital suffering in agonizing pain for 2-days without proper pain medication, because their doctor vanished for the weekend. That's patient abandonment. Is it too much to ask to speak with the manager over that department, or the hospital manager, and to expect a personal apology? I guess so.

If Julie had just been an adult, and apologized, and took some time to hear my side of the story further, I would have been satisfied. But instead, she chose to antagonize me, refusing to apologize over the phone, saying she'd closed the case, even though I was not satisfied with the hospital's inadequate response to my complaints. She couldn't have cared less.

You know, one person can really hurt your business, let along several bad employees!

I WAS HORRIBLY ABUSED BY HOSPITAL SECURITY AT CEDARS-SINAI

I was being prepped for surgery. I had called Dr. Rebecca Rosemann and asked if what to do with my wallet, whether I needed an ID, et cetera. She said to bring my wallet and ID and that the hospital would put it securely in a safe during my surgery. What she didn't tell me is that some thug security guard would violate my person and privacy, emptying my wallet piece-by-piece, writing every item of content down. I felt like I was being raped. The operating room technicians had already put about 40 wires on my body, preparing the monitoring equipment for surgery. When I was married, my wife wouldn't even go into my wallet, because she felt awkward going into my personal stuff. That is how she felt. She respected my person. That is the way we ought to treat each other.

The ungodly Caucasian security guard at Cedars-Sinai didn't ask for my permission. He just opened my wallet and started removing items, one by one. What a selfish person! As he would remove and look at the dozens of cards and items, he would sometimes look at me, like he was analyzing each item and forming an opinion. I was being prepped for surgery, so my brain wasn't as aware as I normally would have been. I had never been in a situation like that before. I am still hurt and upset about what happened. I love God's promise in Matthew 7:1-2 and verse 12, to judge men according to how they treat others. I pray for God to avenge me of that wicked insensitive security guard. No doubt he would say he was just "doing his job," like Herod's henchman who murdered thousands of innocent little children (they were just doing their job too!).

At a minimum, the guard should have asked for my permission, and explained to me what he was required to do, not just rape me! I was sitting right there, fully conscious, and he could have shown me a little respect. Instead, in typical thug guard fashion, he just did whatever he wanted with zero respect for me as a human being. That man brought shame upon his mother and father, evidencing that they raised a careless, brute, inconsiderate, brat for a boy. Some of the worse evils in this world are done by irresponsible people who claim to just be "doing their job." Just because something is your job doesn't make it right to abuse others, humiliate them, nor does it give you the right to be a heartless thug! People have feelings. Monsters are real! I have nothing good to say about Cedars-Sinai Hospital. Please don't get surgery there people of Guam! Cedars-Sinai Hospital is so popular with Hollywood celebrities that the hospital owners couldn't care less about the little guy, the common man, the average Joe, nobodies like me!

Matthew 25:40, "And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me."

That ungodly security guard emotionally raped me in the hospital that day. I was very distressed. My heart was crushed. While in surgery, the emotional trauma from what the guard did affected me. After the surgery, the operating room nurse said that my heart was racing at top speed, and they had to slow it down. I am fully convinced to this day that it was the emotional trauma inflicted by that insensitive, thug, bastard security guard at Cedars-Sinai Hospital that caused my heart to race 100 miles an hour during surgery. I HAD BEEN RAPED! That is exactly how I felt. I pray for God to avenge me, and I want to see that guard held accountable before God on Judgment Day. I pray dear Lord Jesus Christ, please, that it would be so! I am a forgiving person, but this is not about forgiveness, it is about that wicked man being held accountable for his cruel insensitivity toward another human being. I need that guard to know what he did that day, because he probable is a cold-hearted person who doesn't understand the pain that he caused. **2nd Thessalonians 3:2, "And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith."**

LOSING TOUCH WITH PATIENTS

I underwent neck surgery, double discectomy and spinal fusion, at CEDARS-SINAI MEDICAL CENTER in 2009. I was nothing less than a complete gentleman while in their care. Unfortunately, I can't say the same for several employees at their hospital, who were abusive, arrogant, rude and insulting. They refused to help me medically when I went to their emergency room. They refused to help me medically while in the hospital, because the pain specialist assigned to me disappeared for the weekend. They treated me like garbage.

You'd think that out of all the doctors and employees involved that even one of them might be adult enough to contact me and express their sincerest apologies. Nope!

Instead they send some generic letter, which is toilet paper. I told them to keep it. I'm sure it's not just Cedars-Sinai Hospital that lacks in quality of care, but they've lost touch with their patients in my opinion. For heaven's sake, is it so difficult to pick up a phone? You'd think one of the doctors would have called me, to see how I was doing. Nope! No one ever called to see how I was doing, and the belligerent woman in their Quality Improvement Department didn't bother to ask either. That's sad.

One nurse assured me that I'd hear from the manager of the emergency room, concerning the abuse I suffered in their emergency room; but the manager never did call, and didn't care. No one ever followed up. I sat one day waiting for 8-hours for the evening manager of the emergency room to call. They just wasted my time. Of course I would be upset.

It just perplexes me why a hospital, after I sent them 14-pages of complaints, would choose to brush me off with a lousy letter, instead of calling me as I requested to discuss the issues at length. All I wanted was to have a person-to-person, adult-to-adult, talk with someone in charge at the hospital who had the power to make a difference. Instead, I got this childish woman in their Quality Improvement Department who wouldn't even apologize over the phone, and said she was going to close out my complaint, when no one had ever talked with me about the issues.

What if you took your car into a repair shop for work, and their mechanic went home for the weekend while you were sitting in the waiting room? Sound ridiculous? Well, I was laying in a hospital bed and the doctor assigned to me disappeared for the weekend. I laid there suffering in the hospital for 2-days with inadequate pain medication, because the nurse couldn't reach my doctor for the weekend. That's how they treated me. It's called patient abandonment. Of course a lousy letter is not enough. All I requested was to speak with a manager, but they refused.

They just don't care, likely because they're a big hospital and are in the ritzy Beverly Hills area. In my opinion they are arrogant. I feel that they have lost touch with their patients.

ALWAYS CHECK YOUR PAPERWORK!

In 2009, I underwent surgery at CEDARS-SINAI MEDICAL CENTER in Los Angeles, California. On the morning of the surgery, they handed me my surgical paperwork, which contained detailed personal information.

As I sat in the waiting room reading the information they gave me, I was confused at first, because all of the information was incorrect. My first thought was that someone had entered the wrong information about me into the system. As I continued to read, the information was so wrong that I started looking for a name, which I found to be for another patient. They had given me another patient's paperwork, and my paperwork to another patient.

I unknowingly read quite a few personal things about the other patient, before I realized that it wasn't my paperwork. I was suffering in a lot of pain, and was weary from having difficulty sleeping due to the pain, and am fortunate to have noticed the switched paperwork at all. The other patient didn't even look at his paperwork.

I am so glad that I noticed the mistake the hospital made, because God only knows what might have happened.

Please, always check your paperwork and everything else, because you'll end up getting your kidney taken out when you went in for foot surgery. It happens every day all across America. Switching a patient's paperwork is a very serious mistake.

The sad thing is that the hospital refused to discuss the matter with me and Julie in their Quality Improvement Department refused to even apologize when I spoke with her. They couldn't have cared less. They allegedly tried to send me some generic apology letter, which I told them I didn't want, because the issues were serious and I wanted to speak with a manager. They refused and no one ever called me. No matter how much they screw up, they just send you a template letter saying too bad, so sad, blah, blah, blah. All I wanted was to speak with someone in management, but they refused. You couldn't pay me to go back there.

FORMS, FORMS AND MORE FORMS!

My doctor had recommended me to a pain specialist. I was suffering in horrible pain (which is why I was there in the first place). The receptionist handed me 10-forms to fill out. After spending about 30-minutes filling out paperwork, one of the questions on the form asked, "What makes your pain worse?" I wrote down, "spending 45-minutes filling out endless paperwork."

Every time you go to a doctor and all the related medical institutions, you have to fill out a bunch of paperwork—whether it be for a blood test, an x-ray, an MRI, a pain specialist, the pre-operation doctor, the surgeon, the post-operation doctor, hospital admission, et cetera. Paperwork, paperwork, paperwork. Commonsense is out the window nowadays.

You'd think that someone would have simplified the process a long, long, time ago.

INSINCERE GENERIC TEMPLATE APOLOGY LETTERS

Nothing shows the insincerity of a business more, than when they use generic template apology letters.

Even worse is when a patient is abused, neglected and mistreated by a hospital, and the hospital administration doesn't have enough decency to apologize personally. It is an insult, and shows the organization's insincerity, when they mail you a "too bad, so sad, blah, blah, blah" apology letter.

They buy these generic template letters by the box-full at local stationary stores. That's not the way to do business. If you care about truly improving the quality of your business, then you won't send someone an insincere template apology letter, especially if they tell you they don't want one.

I underwent neck surgery (double discectomy and spinal fusion) in 2009 at CEDARS-SINAI HOSPITAL in the Beverly Hills area of West Los Angeles, California. It was one mistake after another by hospital staff. The primary nurse helping me must have been an air-head, because she kept giving me wrong information. I say that kindly. The emergency room staff were rude, belligerent and abusive. It wasn't even 48-hours after surgery, and I came to the emergency room due to severe pain at the advice of my doctor. Yet, they couldn't have cared less. It was a mess.

I was readmitted the next day into the hospital for pain treatment, but the pain specialist assigned to me vanished for the weekend. I was back in the hospital, laying there in horrible pain, and the nurse told me I would have to suffer because she couldn't reach a doctor because it was the weekend.

I sent a 14-page complaint letter to the hospital's Quality Improvement Department and to the hospital's Administration. I specifically requested a conversation with someone in hospital management, to discuss the many important issues involved.

After weeks of being ignored, I called Julie in their Quality Improvement Department, but she stopped the conversation, saying she needed to talk to the hospital employees to get more information. No one ever called back.

After kindly requesting to talk with a manager, they sent me a letter instead 2-months later. They don't care. All I wanted was to discuss the issues with a person, and to receive a personal

apology, from a person; but they decided to send a generic template apology instead, without getting all my information, without hearing everything I had to say, without caring to give me a say. It's just rotten and no way to do business. The just didn't want to hear what I had to say. They refused to listen.

If you send people insincere "too bad, so sad, blah, blah, blah" type apology letters, while refusing to hear what they have to say, don't be surprised when they send it back and suggest that you wipe your butt with it. The fact of that matter is that NO ONE from Cedars-Sinai has apologized to me, and NO ONE has been held accountable for anything!!! The hospital has my blood on their hands, which crieth out unto God for justice!

CEDARS-SINAI NOT THE PLACE TO GO

If you live on Guam or in the Micronesian territories, and need surgery, please consider St. Lukes Hospital in the Philippines or Queen's Hospital in Honolulu, Hawaii; rather than Cedars-Sinai Medical Center in Los Angeles, California, if you want the best care. I was sold on the notion that Cedars was the best place to go. Well, I couldn't disagree more after going there.

It's burdensome to spend 14-hours on a plane traveling after surgery, and lengthy layovers at the airport, even after an initial healing period. St. Lukes in only 3-hours away.

My only intent in these posts is to express my opinion, which is my Bill of Rights as a U.S. Citizen. Cedars-Sinai Hospital is a horrible place to get surgery in my opinion. I should know,

because I underwent surgery there in 2009, and I’m still suffering horribly. I regret ever going there.

They really dropped the ball, and I didn’t get the proper medical attention that I desperately needed from them. The pain specialist assigned to me vanished for the weekend after my surgery, and I suffered for 2-days with inadequate pain medications. I was treated like garbage by their emergency room staff. The attending nurse in the Emergency Room was so arrogant that she wouldn’t even speak with my doctor on the phone. That’s messed up!

They discharged me from the hospital while still bleeding, dizzy, had stabbing pain in my chest, and was in need of stronger pain medication than the pills they handed me. The nurse came into my hospital room and said, "You’re still here, I thought the other patient was already here." The doctor who performed my surgery didn’t visit me the day I was discharged.

After all the needless grief, unnecessary suffering and undue stress their employees caused, the hospital administration refused to even offer a verbal apology, and moreover the opportunity to discuss the issues with management. They just blew me off and didn’t care. I don’t think I could have been more reasonable to request speaking with a manager, instead of them sending some generic template letter (too bad, so sad, blah, blah, blah). That’s not the way to do business if you care. They don’t care, which is why they wouldn’t call me and refused to discuss the issues.

CEDARS-SINAI IS ONE OF THE WORST HOSPITALS

It is sad, but true, many U.S. hospitals are below acceptable standards. Even worse, if you are mistreated, there is little recourse of action available. Thankfully, freedom of speech allows us at least to share our bad experiences with others, so hopefully they won't undergo the same abuse. This particular blog is about CEDARS-SINAI MEDICAL CENTER in Los Angeles, California. I strongly recommend that you consider getting surgery somewhere else.

I underwent neck surgery there in 2009, i.e., double discectomy and spinal fusion. Two weeks after the surgery, I wrote a multi-page complaint letter to CEDAR-SINAI'S Quality Improvement Department. I specified that I didn't want a generic apology letter. I requested to speak with a human being, a person, and to receive an apology from a person. They refused.

Here are my numerous complaints I made to the hospital:

1. They mixed up my surgical paperwork with another patient's. Fortunately I caught the error.
2. Prior to my surgery, while I had wires all sticking out of me, a hospital security guard went through my wallet, without even telling me what he was doing. He took everything out of my wallet, item by item, and then wrote it all down. He should have at least introduced himself and asked me if it was okay for him to look in my wallet. He violated my right to privacy and disrespected me as a person. Nurse Laura Raya told me they'd simply put my wallet into the hospital safe. She didn't say they would rifle through my wallet like it was their own. That's really low-class on their part.
3. They put me out of the hospital too soon—while I was still dizzy, bleeding from where the catheter was removed, suffering in agonizing pain, felt stabbing pain in my chest, et cetera. They didn't care. It hadn't even been 48-hours since I woke out of surgery. They cut my neck from the front to do the surgery.
4. I told the male nurse that I felt dizzy. He asked, "But you can walk right?" I again told him that I was dizzy, and he again asked, "But you can walk right?"
5. The surgeon, Dr. Neel Anand, who performed my surgery assured me BEFORE the surgery that he would give me stronger pain medication AFTER the surgery, because my body was used to the meds I had been taking for a long time. Well, he didn't and I suffered horribly.
6. After being told that it was against hospital policy to put me in a taxi after my surgery, they put me in a taxi anyway. The driver gunned the gas pedal and my head lunged back. I thought the hardware had come loose in my neck.
7. I was alone when I received surgery, with no family present, nor waiting at the hotel. I told this to the staff, pre-op doctor (Dr. Mark Davidson) and surgeon, but they didn't care.

Workman’s Comp wanted me to stay in the hospital for a longer duration, but the surgeon said no.

8. After the taxi incident, I ended up back in CEDARS-SINAI’s emergency room just 3-hours after I was discharged from the hospital.

9. The pre-op doctor told me to go to the emergency room for pain relief and have them call him. I did that and they refused to treat me for 30-minutes because I refused to sign a financial obligation form. I told them that I had just undergone surgery at THEIR hospital, by THEIR doctors, and was now in THEIR emergency room. And moreover, I had been instructed by one of THEIR doctors to have THEM call him, but they could not be reasoned with. They refused to help me, even raising their voices at me and telling me to leave. I tell the truth.

10. One nurse became belligerent and said, "Would you mail a letter without a stamp?" Another nurse stuck his chest in my face and ordered me into a side room. I couldn’t believe what I was witnessing. They ganged up on me. I was wearing my neck brace, had on my original IV bandages from surgery, and wore another bandage where blood had been removed. I was barely able to stand up I was so tired and weary. The employees in their emergency room were rude, abusive, insulting and extremely unprofessional.

11. I went into the side room to use the phone, to call the pre-op doctor who had told me to go to the emergency room. While the phone was ringing, a female staff member walked in with a witness and said, "Sign this form or else you have to use the phone in the lobby." I told her that I went into the side room to avoid conflict with them, because they were being abusive, and now she was wanting to pick a fight with me. I told her that I was in pain from surgery and needed their help, and didn’t need their harassment.

12. The pre-op doctor answered his phone. I told him that I was being abused by the emergency room staff. He said they were breaking the law by not helping me. A senior nurse came in and I could see that she was angry. My doctor asked to speak to her, but she said, word for word, "I’m not talking to your doctor or any doctor." I couldn’t believe what I was hearing. She wouldn’t even talk with my doctor, who was waiting on the phone. She had a needle in her hand and said, "Do you want help or not?" After waiting 30-minutes, and seeing that she was visibly angry and emotional, I decided to suffer in pain rather than let them abuse me any further. I went back to the hotel and tripled my pain pills in desperation for relief. I was grief stricken and overwhelmed. It was hell on earth at CEDARS-SINAI HOSPITAL that night.

13. The next day I went back to CEDARS-SINAI and requested an x-ray from the taxi incident to see if my hardware had come loose, because my pain was excruciating. They handed me 15-pages of paperwork to fill out.

14. I was in so much pain that I requested to be readmitted back into the hospital the next day. My surgeon readmitted me into the hospital. This was a Friday afternoon. I was assigned to a pain specialist who disappeared for the weekend. I was suffering in pain bad on Saturday, but the nurse said she couldn’t give me any more pain medication without the doctor’s permission, and she couldn’t reach the doctor for the weekend. I was stunned. The whole reason I was readmitted into the hospital was for them to treat my pain. I said, then I’ll just go home. The nurse became snotty and said, "Then you’ll have to sign a statement that you’re going directly against your doctor’s orders." I was trapped in their hospital. The doctor was unavailable for the weekend and I just suffered in agonizing pain.

No one cared at all at CEDARS-SINAI. I even called their Volunteer Department, but they said they couldn't do anything.

15. On Sunday, after suffering all night in unnecessary pain, I finally got the approval of a different doctor to go home. They never did treat my pain as they advertise.

16. The nurse (Donna Bias) handling my Workman's Comp paperwork messed up and I received a bunch of bills that I shouldn't have received.

17. The surgeon prescribed a Bone Stimulator device for my neck, to help it fuse, and they gave me enough electrode pads for 6-weeks. I ran out. They had assured me they would send more if I needed them. I contacted them and was told they'd send the pads. I never did receive any more pads and I couldn't find the pads to buy anywhere online. I was supposed to wear the device for 9-months according to Dr. Rebecca Rosemann. I wore it for 6-weeks because they didn't send me the pads they had promised.

18. I was assured by the coordinator nurse that I would receive a phone call from the manager of the emergency room, 4-times, but no one ever called. She just ignored me. After all the abuse I endured in the emergency room, was it too much to expect a simple verbal apology.

19. And so, I hope and pray that no one reading this post will ever have to go through what I suffered through. The surgery hasn't offered ANY relief, none whatsoever. My legs still kick way out when tested for reflexes. I had a recent MRI, which shows that I still have bone spurs in the same C5-C6 area where they did surgery. Why didn't they take care of the bone spurs while they were in there at C5-C6? I just don't get it. I need another surgery to fix what they left undone. Sure I'm upset. It was scary enough getting the first surgery, and now I have to get surgery all over again because they didn't do the job right the first time. I have severe pain and ripping tension in my neck, and pain extending down into my right arm and leg. Going to CEDARS-SINAI was a big mistake.

20. They told me to wear the Bone Stimulator device they provided for 9-months. Despite my request for more pads, they never sent them. I reminded them, but they ignored me. Cedars-Sinai crapped on me! I tried to buy the pads on E-bay, but couldn't find them anywhere. And so, I only wore the unit for 6-weeks. What a sham by the hospital! Is that how you treat a patient after performing surgery on him? Of course I'm upset. My comforting thought is that the King James Bible (God's inspired Words) promises that God will avenge me as His child of Cedars-Sinai Hospital's abuse, mistreatment, incompetence, dishonesty and worst of all, apathy. They are indifferent. Donna Bias lied to me about hospital policy, and they should have provided safe transportation back to my residence after surgery. She lied to me! They stuck me in a taxicab. **Romans 12:19, "Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord."**

21. Donna Bias promised me that the night manager of the ER would contact me, so that we could discuss the incidents which happened when they refused to treat my neck pain after surgery. No one ever called, and when I called Cedars-Sinai, Julie was belligerent and deliberately cut the call short, promising that someone would get back to me. Julie also lied to me—no one ever called. It is dishonest that Cedars-Sinai brags about the lowest hospital stay after surgery. The truth is that to maintain their national record, you can expect to be discharged and thrown out of the hospital—whether you are ready to be discharged or not.

Worker's comp said they would have preferred that Cedars-Sinai keep me under observation after my surgery, but Cedars only cares about maintaining their shady impressive statistics. THAT IS NEFARIOUS AND EXTREMELY DISHONEST!!! I suffered needlessly so that Cedars-could maintain their bullcrap statistics. There's nothing impress about statistics attained at the expense of hurting others. **Romans 12:19, "Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord."**

Please say a prayer for me, whoever you may be; and please DON'T go to CEDARS-SINAI for anything, unless you want to be abandoned, abused and neglected like I was. Don't get surgery at Cedars-Sinai, unless you want to be prematurely discharged after surgery to preserve their bullcrap statistics! I can only speak for myself. My experience was a nightmare. God will avenge me of the abuse, mistreatment, abandonment, arrogance, needless pain, dishonesty, thuggery, indifference, suffering and negligence incurred before, during and after my neck surgery in 2009 at Cedars-Sinai Hospital. I pray for God to avenge me against Cedars-Sinai for their wickedness, unkindness, incompetence and abuse! I have faith in God, that He will give me justice! Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

Judgment Day Is Coming In Eternity For Cedars-Sinai's Ungodly Staff

It is my sincere prayer for God almighty to avenge me of the gross medical incompetence of Cedar-Sinai's cold-hearted staff, thug unprofessional bedside manners of a punk security guard on duty (who illegally went through my wallet as if it were his own, violating my rights, violating my person and nearly causing me to die during surgery from the trauma he inflicted upon me. The nurse said my heart was racing during the surgery. Sure, because I was traumatized that I had just been emotionally raped by a piece of trash security guard (who works for the hospital at Cedars), whose mother didn't raise him better to respect other human beings.

If I had my way, I cut his legs off and let him see what pain feels like, and I mean that with all my heart! I'd make sure he paid for his crimes, and could not escape the flagrancy by which he committed them. I'd make sure that he could never forget what he had done, as it would permanently hurt and scar him as he did to me. That is justice! I do not have that power to punish him, but God does (Matthew 7:1-2; 1st Thessalonians 4:6). I have forgiven that guard, but only because God has promised to avenge me of that guard's crimes against me in June of 2009, and I want him to pay and suffer like I did for decades.

Matthew 25:40, "And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me."

END OF ARTICLE

* * * * * * * * * * * * *

Father of 2 sues Los Angeles Cedars-Sinai Hospital after wife dies during childbirth

February 18, 2020 at 2:13 AM CST - Updated February 18 at 9:57 AM

LOS ANGELES (CNN) - After his wife died giving birth to their baby boy, a father of two began research into the “maternal mortality crisis” in the United States, the only developed country with a rising death rate for pregnant or new mothers. He is now pushing for policy changes and awareness.

Kira Johnson’s husband, Charles Johnson, hasn’t stopped remembering the birth of his youngest son, 3-year-old Langston, at Cedars-Sinai Medical Center in Los Angeles. It was also the night that led to his wife’s death.

Charles Johnson says doctors told them Langston’s birth would be a routine Caesarean section, but soon, he started noticing issues.

Charles Johnson, a father of two, is suing Cedars-Sinai Medical Center in Los Angeles over the death of his wife, Kira Johnson, during the birth of their second son, not pictured. (Source: Charles Johnson/CNN)

“I can see the Foley catheter coming from Kira’s bedside begin to turn pink with blood,” Charles Johnson said. “I just held her by her hands and said, ‘Please, look, my wife isn’t doing well.’ This woman looked me directly in my eyes and said, ‘Sir, your wife just isn’t a priority right now.”’

As critical minutes turned into hours, Charles Johnson says he was continually ignored by the staff, as his wife’s health continued to suffer.

“When they took Kira back to surgery and he opened her up, there were 3 and a half liters of blood in her abdomen from where she’d been allowed to bleed internally for almost 10 hours. Her heart stopped immediately,” Charles Johnson said.

Kira Johnson was a successful entrepreneur who spoke five languages. She could fly planes and skydive and seemed invincible to her family, but she died in childbirth. (Source: Charles Johnson/CNN)

Charles Johnson is now suing the hospital for his wife’s death. With the case pending, Cedars-Sinai said in a statement it could not respond directly because of privacy laws but that “any situation where there are concerns about a patient’s medical care” is thoroughly investigated.

Kira Johnson was a successful entrepreneur who spoke five languages. She could fly planes and skydive and seemed invincible to her family, which is why her death is so much harder to understand. In the wake of it, her husband began research into maternal mortality and says the U.S. is in the midst of a “crisis.”

Approximately 700 women in the U.S. die in childbirth every year. It is the only developed country with a rising death rate for pregnant or new mothers. For black women, like Kira Johnson, the risk of death is even higher.

Globally, more mothers die in childbirth in America than in Iran, Turkey or Kazakhstan.

“We are in the midst of a maternal mortality crisis that isn’t just shameful for American standards. It’s shameful on a global scale," Charles Johnson said.

While trying to combat the maternal mortality rate in the United States, Charles Johnson is also raising his two sons and teaching them about their mother. (Source: CNN)

The charity Every Mother Counts, which was founded by supermodel Christy Turlington, says many of the deaths in the U.S. are because of an unequal healthcare system and systemic racism.

Public health experts warn this crisis is not just affecting poor or sick mothers but also healthy, college-educated black women.

“A well-educated African American woman with more than a high school education has a five-fold risk of death compared to a white woman with less than a high school education,” said Wander Barfield, director of the Division of Reproductive Health at the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention.

Now part of an unnecessarily large number of Americans who have lost partners in childbirth, Charles Johnson is pushing for policy changes, raising awareness and trying to hold doctors and hospitals accountable.

“There is a failure and disconnect for the people who are responsible for the lives of these precious women and babies to see them and value them in the same way they would their daughters, their mothers, their sisters,” he said.

Charles Johnson is also raising his sons and teaching them about their mother.

“If I can simply do something to make sure I can send other mothers home with their precious babies, then, it’s all worth it,” he said. “What I try and do is wake up every day and make Mommy proud.”

SOURCE: [1]https://www.wbrc.com/2020/02/18/father-sues-los-angeles-hospital-after-wife-dies-during-childbirth

Copyright 2020 CNN, Charles Johnson, Lynsey Addario, Every Mother Counts. All rights reserved

END OF ARTICLE

[2] 

Sadly, people in the medical profession nowadays just don’t have a strong work ethic anymore. They can’t get along with each other. They’re arrogant if you try to correct them. Youth just want to play with their electronic gadgets, talk about boyfriends and girlfriends, and ignore the hospital patients. I was kept awake in a hospital during the night, by inconsiderate brat male and female nurses, who kept bursting out laughing and couldn’t have cared less about their patients. I was getting ready for surgery the next day. I know firsthand of hundreds of hospital neglects and abuses. I am a repeat victim of their bad attitudes, arrogance and abuses. Youth in the medical profession look like freaks covered in tattoos and body piercings, and many are cross-dressing sodomites. Feminists, God-haters, divorcees who are angry at the world, cruel people! I have met too many of them!!!

Cedars-Sinai is one of the worst places I have ever been unfortunate to stay in. I regret getting surgery there. The hospital has never tried to make things right with me. They got their blood-money, and that’s all they wanted. People don’t matter at Cedars-Sinai, money does! It is my often prayer request for God to avenge me. The Bible says we as believers will one day judge the world. I would love to be their judge. Those wicked people will wish they had never been born, by the time I am done with them. I will make them suffer, as I have suffered, and others have suffered, because of their incompetence; so they can be humbled and learn to respect other people in their care. Even so come, Lord Jesus!!!

1. https://www.wbrc.com/2020/02/18/father-sues-los-angeles-hospital-after-wife-dies-during-childbirth

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHCMFlby9KMUjEivBSBJdUTbAU6A92-xMxNzQjoJzd1UP4Vf0qkquBmkhni4k7yg_utUgUeywzqDw8TrCTNLvCWZQqPU5WcFMZQ_5

1.4.2 How Truth Turns Christians Against The Preacher (2020-06-01 19:54)

Galatians 4:11-17, "I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain. Brethren, I beseech you, be as I am; for I am as ye are: ye have not injured me at all. Ye know how through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you at the first. And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus. Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me. Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."

The apostle Paul had some form of infirmity (we don't know what it was) that was obvious to those who saw him. Paul commends the believers at Galatia, reminding them that when he first preached the Gospel to them, they hadn't rejected him for his infirmity. Instead they received Paul as if he had been a angel. Paul said if it were possible, they would have plucked out their own eyes to give to him (which seems to indicate that Paul's infirmity was very poor eyesight). They told Paul how much of a blessing His preaching had been to them. To the Galatians, Paul was one of their heroes!

So now time has passed. A dangerous religious group who preaches *another gospel* has infiltrated the church. This cult has added works to the Gospel of free grace (Galatians 3:1-3). Paul speaks out against them and is now considered their enemy (vs. 16). They have turned against him, upset that he doesn't like or accept their new religious friends and heretical teachings. What happened? How did a doctrinally sound local church become a deadly religious cult? They weren't wise. Brother Lester Roloff said: "You don't get wisdom by going to college, you get wisdom by asking God for it." (sermon: '[1]Old Pros Of The Bible') Wisdom is our number one need. You won't find wisdom in some inspiration-denying Bible college. Jesus is our wisdom (1st Corinthians 1:30).

There is a woeful lack of wisdom in churches today, and worst of all is that arrogant pastors couldn't care less.

Folks, I know what I am talking about. I was saved at age 13. I was called to preach at age 15. I am now 53 years old. The Devil's crowd has absolutely crept into the churches today, with this Lordship Salvation garbage (which teaches that

"

faith

"

is not enough to be saved; and they say you must also

"

turn from your sins

"

and receive Jesus as your Lord too).

The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is right down the street from me, who are corrupted by Lordship Salvation.

The Deadly Curse Of Calvinism

There was an unsaved religious man named John Calvin (1509-1564), who is still idolized 500 years after he walked this earth. His teachings are known as Calvinism. *Calvinism* is a accursed false gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). According to Calvinism, if you are really saved you WILL follow Jesus as your

"

Lord,

"

and you WILL live a holy life. This heresy is known theologically as:

"

The Perseverance Of The Saints.

" So if you choose as a believer to live in open gross immorality, and not live for Christ, Calvinists will say that you are not saved because you never repented. Dear reader, that is *another gospel*, not the true Bible Gospel which is taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Case in

point is [2]Pastor Charles Lawson in Knoxville, Tennessee (he falsely accuses Pastor Jack Hyles of leaving off repentance).

Many former Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches have been infiltrated, and are no longer fundamental. Instead, they are Independent Baptist Ecumenical Churches. We call them neo-fundamentalists!!! These corrupt Baptist churches have become religious cults, no better than the [3]Seventh-Day Adventist cult, who all teach Lordship Salvation. I love the folks at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but like the foolish Galatians (Galatians 3:1-3) they have been bewitched by false prophets' John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer and [4]Stephen Davey. Moody Bible Institute and Moody Radio openly admit and promote Calvinism! Moody Radio is preaching another gospel.

Far more infectious and deadly than the Coronavirus is Calvinism! The Coronavirus may kill your body, but Calvinism will kill your body and soul in Hell forever!!!

Matthew 10:28, " And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell." Adding anything to faith alone in Jesus Christ (which is God's righteousness) is a counterfeit plan of salvation!!! **Philippians 3:9, "*And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law*, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"** Turning away from sins is the righteousness of the law.

Calvinism heretically says if you are really trusting Christ, then you WILL keep the law. That is rear-loading the Gospel. That is why a popular Calvinist preacher named [5]Paul Washer, says you cannot write your name, date and place in the back of your Bible when you get saved. According to Paul, you won't KNOW you're really saved, until the end of your life, conditional upon the life you live, to see if you really have faith and have repented. If your works don't confirm your profession, then Calvinists say you aren't saved. Folks, that is NOT the free Gift of God, which is Eternal Life. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** If getting saved is a gift, then you can receive it in a moment's time, and claim it as your forever. It is a gift! A gift is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition! Salvation is RECEIVING, not ACHIEVING! God doesn't save anybody who is TRYING to be saved, He only saves those who are TRUSTING to be saved. *Once saved always saved i*s 100 % Biblical!!!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Truth-Telling Preachers Will Make Enemies

The apostle Paul made many enemies for telling the truth. Ironically, it wasn't the unsaved heathens who hated him, but the churches themselves! You couldn't make that stuff up! Can you imagine—churches hating the truth-telling preacher?

Galatians 4:16, "

Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?

" Dear reader, humanity has always bucked THE TRUTH! Human nature has always strayed away from THE TRUTH. Look what the Old Testament prophet Elijah said to God's people in

1st Kings 18:21, "And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, *How long halt ye between two opinions?* if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

" That indifferent attitude plagues today's ecumenical churches!!!

The inspired Word of God foretold of coming apostate times, when church pastors and members wouldn't heed THE TRUTH; but instead, heap to themselves false teachers.

2nd Timothy 4:3, "

For the time will come when *they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

"

Since 2014 I have befriended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam with THE TRUTH, for which they have forced me out of their congregation, shunned, ostracized and ignored me. Their senior pastor even wrongfully called me their

"enemy" in 2017, and refused to allow me to return to church services. I am in the same boat as the apostle Paul, who was despised and counted as an enemy by the ungodly church at Galatia.

Galatians 3:1, " O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?" Just like the Galatians, the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has foolishly been **"bewitched"** by false prophets who espouse another gospel **(Galatians 3:1-3).** I couldn't find another local Baptist church, and was desperate for fellowship with other believers, so I apologized in 2017 for any feelings I may have hurt, I promised not to cause any trouble, and begged to return to Harvest's church services. I pleaded with their ungodly pastors three times. They cold-heartedly refused and told me to

"

Go elsewhere

"

(their exact words). I have continued to seek to reconcile and return for the past 5 years, but Harvest Baptist Church on Guam will not forgive, love or accept me back, because they are sinfully holding a grudge (Romans 14:10-12; James 4:12). God will judge them!

Truth turns people against the truth-telling preacher! Elijah was frustrated with the people, because they refused to take sides and stand with God's man for what was true and right. I know I am right that the modern Bible revisions are corrupted by Satan. They all attack the deity of Jesus Christ. Anything that has been translated from the Greek New Testament manuscripts of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort is poison!!! Harvest Baptist Church won't listen, and they don't care, they love the Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions. Please watch the excellent movie titled: '[6]NEW WORLD ORDER BIBLE VERSIONS." Harvest employee mostly Bob Jones University graduates, who are all complicit to the Devil's corruptible seed. You cannot reason with them because they are fools. They love falsehoods!

I told THE TRUTH at Harvest, warning their pastors and many church members, and staff, that Dr. John MacArthur is a wolf in sheep's clothing, and that Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil. For this defence of the truth I was kicked out, ostracized and have been banned in writing via e-mail from returning to Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. My crime is obeying **Jude 1:3b** to,

" earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints." I will continue to contend for the faith, and I know God will avenge me of Harvest's cruelty and abuse. I am set for the defence of the Gospel!!! Preaching THE TRUTH is not popular and never has been. It got John the Baptist killed. Herodias requested for John's head to be chopped off, for preaching THE TRUTH against her sin of adultery. Paul on numerous occasions was attacked by angry mobs for preaching the truth. Stephen was stoned to death. James was beheaded by Herod. Preaching Bible truth always brings revival or riot!

Why Are Billions Of Churchgoers So Easily Deceived?

Why do professed Christians refuse to heed THE TRUTH? It could be because they are not true Christians, not saved at all (like Roman Catholics who trust is Sacramental Salvation). It could also be because they have been indoctrinated by their leaders. In either case, the reason why is because people do not SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES. Instead, they blindly follow their religious leaders. That is what is wrong at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. The people are naive, gullible and they trust their leaders. So if the leaders are corrupt (and they are), going along to get along with peers because of the love of money (job security), then [7]the people will follow them over the cliff of destruction!!!



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/old_pros_of_the_bible.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/deception.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/stephen_davey.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/paul_washer.htm
6. https://youtu.be/2H2oUl7ufK0
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/why_millions_are_deceived.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiWKCxGV1YxIXDrM7crolB6VfkgCdSkHwKTLeSSqQDJ7Ka0-NtQt0IYJTLl03cERnPIpFa7Kc7ByCg6oKkaoEVjjj7uggBLiUO6xNo

---

Joseph (2020-06-04 02:20:18)
Thanks so much Brother David J Stewart for your teaching. I am grateful to God to finally arrived at truth.There are many false teachers who are misleading people by telling them that they have to work for their salvation in other to be saved. My prayer is that they shall know the truth,and the truth shall make them free.

1.4.3 God Hears The Cry (2020-06-02 10:30)

Genesis 4:10, " And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood *crieth unto me* from the ground." ... Genesis 18:20, " And the LORD said, Because *the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great*, and because their sin is very grievous;"

If God heard Abel's blood crying out from the ground, do you think He has missed the cry of the blood of 60,0000,000 aborted children in the United States since 1973? God hears their cry! If God heard the cries from Sodom and Gomorrah, from the victims of their grievous sins, do you think God hasn't heard the cry of 2,996 murdered World Trade center victims on 911, which was a [1]proven INSIDE JOB? God hears their cries. God hears the cries of adopted children being placed into the parental custody of sodomites and lesbians. God hears the cry of violence, rape and torture all across the U.S. in these insane times. I am shocked as I listen to the daily news nowadays. I am now 53 years old. When I was a child, only the mob committed the type of crimes that Moms and Dads, brother and sisters, and everyday people are committing. This is[2] the consequence of removing and banning the inspired Holy Bible from children's daily lives at school.

[3]**The Book That Makes The Difference** (Brother Lester Roloff)

God hears the cry of every person who cries out to God for vengeance! **Matthew 7:1:-2, " Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again."** The Bible teaches that God will judge all men according to how we judge others. We must distinguish between the judgment of the saved versus the unsaved. BOTH saved and unsaved alike will be judged according to our works (2nd Corinthians 5:10, saved; Revelation 20:12-15, unsaved). The unsaved will be punished for their evil works in the Lake of Fire, as in criminal court; the saved will face shame and loss of rewards, as in civil court. No one ever gets away with hurting others! GOD HEARS THE CRY!!!

God Hears My Humble Cry Against Harvest Baptist Church On Guam

God hears my cry, pleading to be avenged of the evils done unto me by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. In 2014 I attended their church for one year. I loved the pastors, staff and church members. I financially supported the church. I gave many books, sermons and music to those around me, to be a blessing in the Lord to others. But I made a fatal mistake when I tried to help the pastors see that they were deceived doctrinally in a few areas. They were teaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation in the church. So I gave them hard copies (that I purchased with my own money) of Michael P. Bowen's book, "

[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU

" (free .PDF version online).

I saw that the church used and sanctioned dozens of different Bible revisions. So I gave them hard copies of Pastor Al Lacy's insightful book, "NIV: The Antichrist's Bible." As a true friend in the Lord, I tried to help them see. Since they promote Martin Luther (1483-1546) as being born-again, who taught the heresy of 'Baptismal Regeneration' (i.e., he says you must be water baptized to go to heaven), I gave them the book, "MARTIN LUTHER: MASTER OF DECEIT!" Those wicked pastors rejected the truth! They counted me their enemy and axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day!

God hears my cry! I have not had a church to attend since late 2014. In desperation for Christian fellowship, I begged to return to the church in 2017. I pleaded three times. I humbled myself. I promised not to be a root of bitterness, and told the pastors I would gladly meet with them and cooperate, doing whatever it took to make peace with the church. They cold-heartedly told me to "

Go elsewhere.

" God will deal with those stiff-necked ungodly ministers of unrighteousness—who pollute the pulpit a with corruptible seed (the Alexandrian Bible translations), bid Godspeed to false prophets (e.g., John MacArthur), and preach a perverted gospel of Lordship Salvation (which cannot produce the new birth). I humbly cry unto God daily, for Him to avenge me of the multiple evils done unto me by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam! Even so, come, Lord Jesus in power and righteousness!!!

God Hears The Cry!

God hears the cry of every person who is mistreated, cheated, abused, maligned, hurt or wronged in any way by somebody else. if we have hurt someone, we are obligated to make things right with them. In some cases we may have to make restitution before there can be reconciliation. And of course, in some cases only God can make things right, so we should trust Him. My definition of

forgiveness

is

“

Letting an offense go into God’s hands for judgment.

” We have God’s promise in Ecclesiastes 5:8 and 12:13-14 that He will judge all men for the evil and the good. Matthew 12:36 promises that God will hold men accountable for every word spoken.

The Lord tells us not to avenge ourselves in Romans 12:19, but to love our enemies, and in so doing heap coals of fire upon their head on judgment day. God will judge all humanity. Vengeance is the Lord’s alone! God hears the cry! The Bible says God knows when a bird falls from the sky, and He knows the very number of hairs on our head (Matthew 10:29-30). God knows when we lay down, and rise up (Psalms 139:1-6). God is omniscient (all-knowing, Hebrews 4:13).

My heart breaks over what I see today in the churches. Corrupt Bibles are everywhere, replacing the time-tested and inspired King James Bible. America’s pulpits have become weak. Today entertainment has replaced the old-time religion. Humanistic psychology has replaced Spirit-filled Bible-preaching. Employees have replaced servants of God. The pastorate has become a profession instead of a calling. That is why we see atheists and females entering into the clergy. God does NOT call females or the unrighteous, He only calls saved men to preach! God called me to preach at age 15. I was saved at age 13. God hears the cry of all the confused people in today’s churches, because of theologically incompetent pastors. God hears the cry of those in Hell, who were deceived by teachers of Lordship Salvation (Matthew 7:21-23). Oh dear friend, just make sure that when God hears someone’s cried, that it is not because of something you did to hurt someone (or something you didn’t do to help someone).

I love the folks at Harvest, God knows my heart; but it is a mixed basket of emotions with me, because they have deeply hurt me, and they won't reach out to me (as I have them), and I really need them to. God hears my humble cry, my continual weeping during the night. Oh, how I wish I could be their friends and help make their church better! But they won't let me. I live with a broken heart. God hears my cry.

[5]



1. https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2019/01/04/9-11-finally-the-truth-comes-out
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prayer/prayer_and_bible_removed.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg7zgcBnTNi5RrX7Ue_6oZbZvxzcLZQYzocgkfSeZPUZ7i6t-lan3NxkR2rD2D-gr5pGpF7mVPlhuOUZuO4Yv0qzNzBNjy4w6pa9tY

1.4.4 A Fly In The Ointment (2020-06-02 21:30)

Proverbs 30:5, “

***Every word of God is pure*: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.**

”

Here is an excellent article by Pastor George Shafer exposing the corrupt modern Bible revisions:

> A recent article in the Church Bus News contains some shocking information. A 1993 issue notes that Dr. Virginia Mollenkott, one of fourteen literary critics on the NIV translation committee, is a professed lesbian. Dr. Mollenkott was quoted in the Episcopal publication Witness (June 1991) as saying "my lesbianism has always been a part of me..." if you write the International Bible Society (144 Tices Lane, East Brunswick, NJ 08816) and ask for a list of the NIV translators you will receive a booklet which includes Dr. Mollenkott’s name.

> While this is an astounding fact there is still more. The NIV completely eliminates the term "sodomite" from the Bible. The word appears five times in the KJV (Deuteronomy 23:17, 1st Kings 14:24; 15:12; 22:46, and 2nd Kings 23:7). The NIV replaces it with the phrase "male shrine prostitute." Everyone knows what a sodomite is; what is a "male shrine prostitute?" The law homosexuals in Texas wanted repealed was the "sodomy" law, not the "male shrine prostitute" law. The people who rioted Hamilton Square Baptist Church in San Francisco were "sodomites" not "male shrine prostitutes." If you ask a homosexual whether or not he minds that King Asa took the "male shrine prostitutes" out of the land he probably won’t. Ask if he is offended by the removal of "sodomites" and you will get a very different answer.

> How can anyone say that the NIV doesn’t corrupt the Word of God when the evidence is so clear. By the way, the RSV has done the same thing. If you have one look these

five verses up; you will find them almost interchangeable with the NIV. I will near again be able to read the NIV without wondering if the verse I am studying is one of these that was altered by a lesbian "critic." If there was so little scrutiny of the members of the NIV committee that Dr. Mollenkott was chosen, who knows what other interests were represented.

The Devil must be pleased that a pastor somewhere in America will preach to his congregation next Sunday using the very words that were placed in a modern translation by a lesbian. If you are using one of the new translations please have the courage to research the facts about it. Those "learned" men who endorse it don't mention that it includes the contributions of "sodomites," and you will have to wonder what else they may not have told you.

I wish more preachers were as godly as Pastor George Shafer. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** The reason why most pastors today are succumbing to theological heresy and corruption, is because they spend their time listening to everything except the inspired King James Bible! The man who spends time walking with God in His Word will become godly, hating evil and every false way (Psalms 97:10).

"You can never be more as an adult than what's put into you as a child." —Singer Kenny Roger's [1]attributed this quote to his mother

1. https://hollowverse.com/kenny-rogers

1.4.5 Four Things You Get From Walking With God (2020-06-03 10:30)

James 4:8, " Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. ""

I could list dozens of things that you get from walking with God, but four stand out to me:

First, you will LOVE everyone, because God is love.

1st John 4:16, " And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and *he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him*." The key characteristic of a truly born-again Christian is a spirit of love towards others. I am not saying that a person is not saved if they lack love. Christians can backslide and choose to go into sin (Proverbs 14:14). Sometimes difficult circumstances can turn a Christian into a monster, as we see in the life of Saul in the Old Testament, who became consumed with hatred and envy toward David. I am saying that when a believer walks with God, which Saul didn't obviously, they will become loving. As we yield to the Holy Spirit, His love will flow through us toward every living creature.

Second, a believer who walks with God will HATE evil.

Psalm 97:10, " *Ye that love the LORD, hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked. " I absolutely hate the modern corrupt Bible versions, because they attack Jesus' deity, remove the Godhead (i.e., Trinity), obliterate theology, pervert the Words of God almighty, and secular the Bible. When I see all these hundreds of thousands of churches today, who maintain an attitude of indifference and complicity toward the Devil's Bible revisions, I know that those pastors and churches DON'T walk with God. A Christian who walks with God WILL HATE abortion, the lies of evolution, violence, adultery, the false gospel of Lordship Salvation, corporate theft, the LGBTQ agenda, government crimes, "

Sin City

" Las Vegas, and all manner of falsehoods and evil. That doesn't mean we won't sin, but we feel hatred toward it. Evil is simply premeditated sin!

Third, walking with God will give a Christian BOLDNESS.

Acts 4:13, " Now *when they saw the boldness of Peter and John*, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus." I am bold to preach THE TRUTH in cyberspace, and wherever I go, because I walk with God. I am not perfect. I certainly have my faults. I

am a broken redeemed sinner, wondrously saved by God's grace through faith in the precious blood of Jesus Christ. When you spend time walking with God, abiding in the Scriptures, praying, praising and fellowship with Him, you will develop boldness to stand for truth and righteousness, because you love the Lord. God is an authoritative God, who authored an authoritative Holy Bible, and the man who walks with God will preach with authority!!!

Fourth, the believer who walks with God will CARE. I care. God cares.

1st Peter 5:7, " Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you." God cares and if we hang around Him, we will start caring too! I care about the accuracy of the Gospel. God's plan of salvation has been corrupted by Calvinists. I care about the inspiration and purity of God's Word. The false claim that we do not have an inspired Holy Bible today is behind the Bible corrupting movement. You'd think after publishing 900 English Bible revisions that they'd finally get it right! Folks, we have the inspired Words of almighty God in the King James Bible!!! I care, that's why I preach uncompromising without apology like I do.

You'll develop these four qualities when you walk with God: LOVE, HATE, BOLDNESS and you'll CARE.

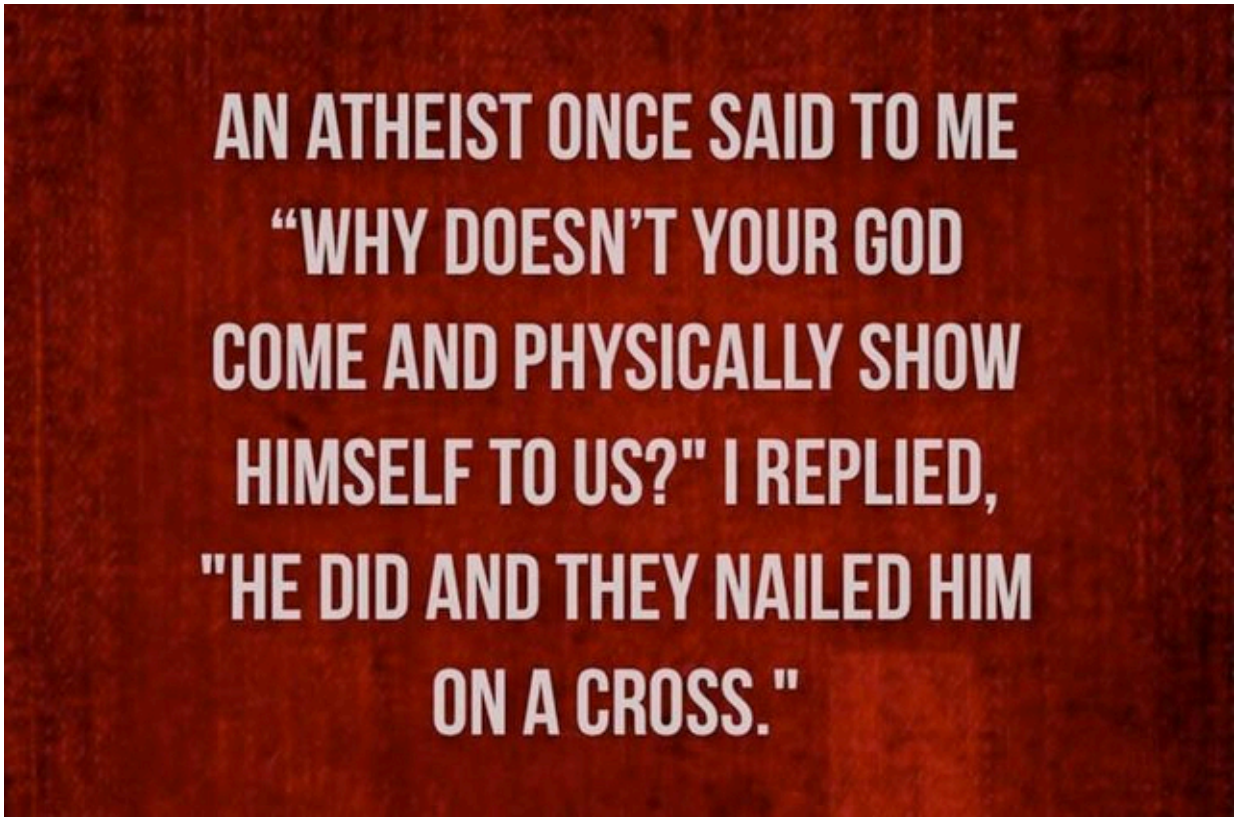

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj9qJi-5qIubtYMNGbbvKGwlRt5AsRAPkajz685ZI4N2CSZzKohwXSPFOuzmlz2NZe302P7HlAt4AOMxYz9OH6nTQE8cmRVlzTSF8O

1.4.6 Why Do People Try To Work Their Way To Salvation (2020-06-04 00:57)

Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

Why do people try to work their way to Heaven? I think it has to do with humans needing to see what they're believing in. I have had a few web visitors with OCD (Obsessive Compulsive Disorder). I shared every book, sermon, video and resource I could think of with them, to help them. I exchanged over 300 e-mails with one man, trying to help him. But no matter what I sent him, he still persisted to ask me if he was saved. I kindly explained to him that I am not the Savior, and he needed to settle this matter between himself and the Word of God. I cannot save anybody, not even myself. I cannot confirm that someone is saved. I cannot give someone the assurance that they are saved by my own consent. I think his problem is that he lacks faith in God, and I let him know as kindly as possible. He wants something tangible. He wants another human being to assure him that he is saved, but I cannot do that. Faith is believing in what we cannot see. Moses had faith, seeing HIM WHO IS INVISIBLE! **Hebrews 11:27, "By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as *seeing him who is invisible*."**

Roman Catholics don't want to live by faith, so they follow a manmade religion instead, from the cradle to the casket. There are priests they can see and touch, and wafers placed on their

tongues, and water baptism, and seven sacraments. Catholicism meets the needs of a heathen group of religious people, who desire to experience a physical religion that requires NO FAITH! If you sin, you go into a confessional booth, and the priest falsely claims to forgive your sins, and then you are told all is okay with God. No faith is needed, except faith in the Catholic priest. I tell you, Catholicism is a demonic prisonhouse of religion!!!

People (including those suffering from OCD) want something physical to cling to, rather than trust in the written Word of God. I believe that the King James Bible is the 100 % verbally inspired Word of almighty God. Therefore, when I read the promise of God **“ to save them that believe ” (e.g., 1st Corinthians 1:21)**, that’s good enough for me! I think a lot of people lack faith that the Holy Bible is 100 % word-for-word (verbally) inspired, and so they look to men instead to give them assurance. My salvation is based solely upon the written promises contained in God’s Word in the inspired King James Bible. That’s the best assurance there is, because I have God’s promise set before me in black and white.

I think a lot of people do works, because it gives them something they can see, and feel good about, but it is not faith. That’s really what Lordship Salvation is all about—faith is not enough (according to them) to saved. They demand that a person’s life change—that you pay the price, make full surrender, follow Jesus no matter what the cost, run the race, count the cost and live a lifestyle of repentance, et cetera. All of these things are manmade efforts to provide visible evidence of salvation, but this is not faith. In James 2:17-21 James said **“shew me”** your faith, and **“I will shew thee”** my faith by works. With men we are justified *by works*, because they cannot see our heart; but with God, who can see our heart, we are justified only *by faith*. In Romans, Paul speaks of the ROOT of the believer’s faith

(Romans 4:5-6)

; but James speaks of the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit that every believer should posses (Galatians 5:22-25).

Lordship Salvation mandates a changed life for salvation in God’s sight, which is works. So that is why I think humans tend to try to earn their way to Heaven, because it does not require faith. They can see their efforts. In Matthew 7:21-23 we read about some proponents of the Lordship Salvation damnable heresy. They said: “Lord, Lord, did we not do many wonderful works in thy name? ” They did this, and they did that, all in Jesus’ name; but they didn’t believe on Christ apart from all else to be saved. Salvation requires FAITH and nothing more, or else you don’t get God’s grace. That is why I make such a big fuss all the time about those who add to the Gospel (such as the heresy of turning from sins to be saved), because they do not accept faith alone as being sufficient to save a person.

[1] 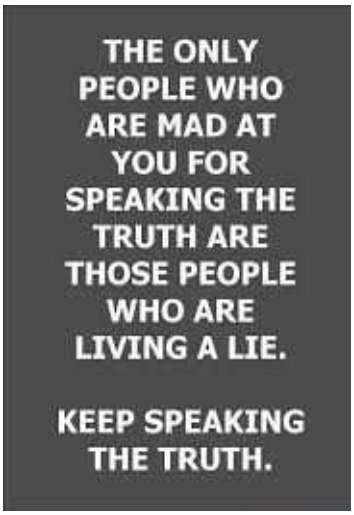

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjRjumjrS5nZIWXv1hddNmFZ1oXmDfhErfWUHhyphenhyphen6F-Xjin1bonhUrjhhN-qry06kzNallgTrd-c4ML2uhgNBSdcWzSXD

1.4.7 The Importance Of Forgivness (2020-06-04 20:51)

Proverbs 19:11, “The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.” ... Proverbs 10:12, “Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins. ”

I was listening to Pastor John MacArthur today. [1]He is wrong on repentance and salvation, so I do NOT recommend nor support his ministry! Albeit, this is a beautiful sermon, and I do love Pastor MacArthur as a person, praying that he would get saved. The sermon is called: “[2]Forgiveness In The Age Of Rage.” Unforgiveness imprisons people to their past. As long as you refuse to forgive others, you are shacked to their offense. Only a fool would imprison himself in a past offense, by refusing to forgive so he can move on. Unforgiveness is a cancer in the heart that grows and expands, taking over more of your life until it destroys you. I define forgiveness as: “Letting an offence go into God’s hands for judgment, so you can forgive that person and move on” (Romans 12:19-21).

We see Biblical evidence of this in the life of Joseph. **Genesis 50:20-21, “But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God? ”** Joseph’s half brothers had betrayed him many years earlier, selling him into slavery! Most theologians think Joseph spent about 12 years in prison, where he suffered horribly. **Psalms**

105:17-19, “He sent a man before them, even Joseph, who was sold for a servant:

Whose feet they hurt with fetters: he was laid in iron:

Until the time that his word came: the word of the LORD tried him.

” Please don’t miss that last phrase... THE WORD OF THE LORD TRIED (TESTED) HIM!!! Our sufferings, losses, pain and burdens in life are all testing our faith in God’s Word! Joseph had the power to kill his brothers! He could have tortured them, and sold them into slavery, like they did him! But Joseph, as an example of our precious God, forgave them by letting the offence go into God’s hands. Joseph even said:

“For am I in the place of God?

”

Few people are knowledgeable today of “

The Killing Fields

”

during the early 20th century, where tens of millions of people were brutally murdered in the fields of Russia. ...

> One hundred years ago, the Russian Empire entered the bloodiest period any country on Earth had ever experienced before. Between the start of World War I and the death of Stalin 39 years later, at least 60 million men, women and children lost their lives. The monstrous arithmetic works out to 1.5 million dead per year, or more than 4,000 every day.

> A majority of the losses occurred in peacetime, as the government systematically executed, starved and worked to death tens of millions of its own citizens. Even in war, while the Nazis perpetrated mass killings on occupied territories, the way Russian and Soviet generals chose to fight almost seems as though exterminating their own forces was part of the strategy. Tallying Russian losses in World War I, a German field marshal wrote: “Five million or eight? We ourselves know not. At times fighting the Russians, we had to remove the piles of enemy bodies from our trenches to get a clear field of fire against new waves of assault.”

By some estimates, a “war of choice” with Finland from 1939 to 1940 resulted in the loss of 500,000 Red Army soldiers, while the profligate waste of lives by Soviet commanders in the Great Patriotic War has been extensively documented by horrified military historians.

No one knows how many died in any of those numerous killing fields. The names of the dead were not recorded and their bodies were dumped in mass graves, called “brotherly” in Russian. The total figure is a gross estimation and comes not from historians but from demographers, who compare the actual population size to what would have been expected under normal conditions.

While most peacetime killings were explained by the exigencies of class warfare against “capitalists and landowners,” ordinary people, workers and peasants were caught in the dragnet in huge numbers. Entire ethnic groups were declared traitors and deported with many people dying along the way. But inasmuch as killings were targeted, they fell heavily upon the smartest, best-educated, most hard-working and productive citizens. The wars, too, tended to kill off the brave and the honest. It was a deliberate extermination of the nation’s elite, not unlike what the Nazis did in occupied Poland — except it was done by Russia’s own government to their own citizens and over a lifetime of an entire generation.

Once again, it is hard not to conclude that sabotaging Russia’s future was part of the strategy. Agriculture was a case in point. First, the government eliminated the most productive and skilled peasants and then killed off the leading biologists, promoting charlatans and fools instead.

What is most striking about this period is its utter futility. In the end, Russia followed the same course as other European nations, but at a grotesquely higher cost. It

became urbanized and industrialized, it lost its empire, and its former imperial subjects flooded in, forming a multiracial, multicultural society. It became integrated into the world economy, and its economic model — exporting natural resources and importing manufactured goods — has emerged strictly within the global economic framework.

Despite the mass murder of priests, Orthodox Christianity is once again on the rise, displaying the same vices as a century ago. Even the so-called national character has changed little. Russians love to quote 19th-century writer Mikhail Saltykov-Shchedrin, whose biting satire is just as relevant today. Russia is yet to come to terms and understand what the wanton killing of tens of millions of its citizens was all about.

*AUTHOR: Alexei Bayer, a native Muscovite, lives in New York. His detective novel "Murder at the Dacha" was published by 'Russian Life Books' in 2013.

SOURCE: [3]Russia's Killing Fields

John 10:10, "The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. "

God is a forgiving God!!! Whoever has offended you, has offended God more. if God can forgive them, then why cannot you? Do you have higher standards than God? Are you more significant than God? If the most holy being can forgive sins, then why cannot you, the most low sinner, forgive? I am taking these statements from Dr. MacArthur's sermon. it is great stuff! It is a serious thing not to forgive. The one who does not forgive will not be forgiven!

Romans 12:16-21, “

Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

***Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good*.”**

We are not the Judge, God is! It is easy for us to think that God is too slow, tempted to take matters into out own hands. God has the full authority, we have none. God is impartial, we are not. God have complete knowledge of the offence, we do not. God is wise and good and acts in perfect holiness; we are blinded by the sin of anger, not in a position to be a judge of anybody. LEAVE IT TO GOD!!!

The injuries and offences against us are the trials that perfect us in the faith. Criticisms, injustices, offences, persecutions, false accusations, unfairness, mistreatments, abuse, unkindness—these are all within the purpose and providence of God. These all perfect our faith. What saith the Scripture? James said to count it all joy when we fall into trials (temptations), because they perfect our faith. **James 1:2-4, “ My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. ”** The theology of

forgiveness

is summed up in one person

—Jesus Christ!!!

We often hear people say they are being abused, and that it is not fair, and we want vengeance. If we patiently endure it, we find grace with God. Since Christ also suffered for us, who did no sin, He has given us an example to follow.



Ephesians 4:30-32, " And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you. "

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
2. https://youtu.be/U7Q3oLVGitY
3. https://www.themoscowtimes.com/2013/12/22/russias-killing-fields-a30705
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAfTCWdjaj9mQ6QnTobwBVryM3i5kx769_DFQioAWBSgVdFUOCX1ni27ZNpzONAGcK1MRZctepYTwrZLVADdpqR8CzIWZ__xBKMFC

1.4.8 It Is Sad The Holy Bible Is Not Enough For Many People (2020-06-05 07:30)

Luke 16:27-31, "

Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house: For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they

also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, *If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead*."

One of the most popular false prophets today in America today is Evangelist Bill Wiese. Mr. Wiese is popular for claiming he spent '[1]23 Minutes In Hell.' Bill has authored a book about his alleged experience, which has made him a bunch of money! What saddens me is that millions of people are enamored with this man's claims, intrigued by every word that comes out of his mouth. **Romans 3:4, " God forbid: *yea, let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."** On his website, Mr. Wiese states:

> On November 23rd, 1998 I had an experience that truly changed my life. This was not a near death experience. This was an out-of-body experience that would be classified as a vision in the Bible. In 2 Corinthians 12:2, when Paul was called up into heaven in a vision, he said whether in the body or out of the body, he didn't know. Well, the Lord showed me that I left my body. —Bill Wiese -
>
> ' [2]23 Minutes In Hell ' | [3]Watch Video

What's at the scripture? **Hebrews 1:1, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,**

Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

" The Bible tells us that God no longer speaks to people through dreams and visions today. Hebrews 1:1-2 tell us that God speaks to us today through His Son, who is the Word of God. The Holy Bible is the Written Word; Jesus is the Living Word. According to the Bible Bill Wiese is a theological liar.

Mr. Weiss claims that he went to Hell in a vision for 23 minutes. I'm not saying that Bill Wiese didn't see something, because I wasn't there; but I can't say without any doubt, with full Biblical certainty, that Bill Wiese did not actually go to Hell. No one has ever gone to Hell and come back to talk about it. When the apostle Paul was caught up into a "third heaven,"

he was not permitted by God to mention the things he had seen and heard (2nd Corinthians 12:1-4). Likewise, God would not allow someone to go to Hell and come back to talk about it. Effectively Bill Wiese is saying that the inspired Word of God is not enough!

A Biblical Warning About Adding To The Scriptures

By claiming to have supplemental information that the Bible does not contain, Wiese is placing himself in the position of God. **Deuteronomy 4:2, " *Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you*, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you. "** It is very wrong and sinful for Bill Wiese to add to the Scriptures, providing additional details about Hell that the Bible does not teach. In so doing he is playing God with people's lives.

I am not saying that Mr. Wiese didn't experience something. Perhaps he did. I cannot say, and neither can you or anyone else (and he knows that). But I can say, without any doubt whatsoever, that Mr. Wiese DIDN'T actually go to Hell, nor did he receive a vision from God, nor can we place any veracity on anything that he says about what's in Hell. Bill Wiese may have had some type of experience (personally I think he is a greedy fraud and a con man), but I cannot prove that he didn't see and hear something. Wiese mentions short demons a couple feet tall. In his book he talks about seeing giant demons with big fangs, monsters, a foul stench, worms and maggots, and seeing people on fire that look like skeletons. Sadly, churches across America have invited that religious clown to speak to their congregation!

It is an insult to the inspired Word of God (which is the King James Bible), for anyone to claim that they have additional information that supplements the Word of God. God is told us everything that He wants us to know about Hell. If God wanted us to know more about Hell, then He would have told us more about Hell, but He didn't. The Holy Bible is a complete Book. Their are no parts missing. God didn't forget to put some things in His Word. All 66 books of the Bible are complete. Theologically we call this plenary inspiration, which means that we have the complete inspired Word of God. Nothing is missing in the Bible! There is nothing in the Bible that doesn't belong there.

I loved Pastor Texe Marrs (1944-2019), but I once heard him say that the Old Testament book of Esther is a fraud, because it portrays the Jews as the good guys in the story. God is the Good Guy! Dr. Marrs said the book of Esther doesn't belong in the Bible. Texe sometimes took his preaching a little too far. The book of Esther is inspired! It belongs in the Scriptures, because it is the Word of God! There is [4]no missing epistle of Laodicea! There is no missing book of Thomas! We have the complete canon of Scripture in the blessed King James Bible (which was translated from the precious Textus Receptus manuscripts).

Beware Of False Prophets Who Claim To Have Seen Visions

Dear reader, you don't need to listen to the whims of people like Ellen G. White, Bill Wiese and Charles Taze Russell, who are all false prophets who claimed to have seen visions. Maybe they were smoking something, who knows! Hebrews 1:1-2 plainly teaches us that God no longer speaks to us through dreams and visions, as He did in the Old Testament. The reason why is obvious, because we have the wonderful completed Word of God today. Since 96 AD the Holy Bible has been completed. We are so blessed to have such a beautiful, accurate, precious, awesome, sacred, beloved, preserved and inspired HOLY BIBLE! If you don't have a King James Bible in English, you don't have God's Word.

Run away from Bill Wiese. I am disturbed that millions of people refuse to accept the plainly written Word of God, but they will rally around and accept the nonsense of someone who claims to have seen something. What saith the Scripture?

John 5:43, " I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: *if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive*." People haven't changed in 2,000 years! Sinful human nature hasn't changed throughout history. Jesus said that He came in His Father's name, and the people wouldn't accept Him; but if a man comes in his own name, they'll receive him. That is so true!

In our text Bible passage, the rich man in Hell begged Abraham to send Lazarus from the dead to warn his five living brothers, lest they also come to a horrible place of torment. The account in Luke 16:19-31 is a factual, literal, true, story! This was NOT a

“

parable

” as some people foolishly assume. Jesus did not call it a parable, and He used proper nouns to identify people (i.e., Abraham and Lazarus). The Lord never used proper nouns when He told parables. Abraham made an astonishing statement to the rich man suffering in the torments of Hell. He said that if the rich man’s brothers refused to heed the Word of God (i.e., Moses and the prophets), then seeing Lazarus return from the dead would not convince them either. Wow! That same truth applies today in 2020. If people will not listen to the inspired Word of God, then miracles and signs will not convince them either. To them that believe, no explanation is necessary; to them that believe not, no explanation is possible.

The King James Bible is all you need dear friend! I have nothing personal against Bill Wiese, I just know that he is not helping the cause of Jesus Christ. What he is doing is horrible, leading people away from the Word of God. What Mr. Wiese is doing is the same thing that younger earth advocates do, who claim that dinosaurs roamed the earth 5,000 years ago. Intelligent thinking people avoid fools like that. People will avoid a wacky preacher like [5]David Hoffman, who preaches that the earth is flat! Bill Wiese is driving many lost souls away from the Gospel, by sensationalizing the Scriptures with bizarre claims of large demons with fangs. I cannot say with all certainty that Ellen White, Charles Russell, Joseph Smith and Bill Wiese didn’t see visions, but I CAN SAY with all biblical certainty that those alleged visions didn’t come from God!!! Hebrews 1:1-2 makes this abundantly clear.

2nd Peter 1:20, “ Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of *any private interpretation*.” No one can claim to have some exclusive information from God that no one else has. We all have the SAME inspired Word of God to read, study and live by.

> “I’m tired of colleges and universities advertising that they use the King James Bible. Tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “The Need for an Every-Word Bible,” page 54

1. https://soulchoiceministries.org/23-minutes-in-hell-8-minute-version
2. https://soulchoiceministries.org/23-minutes-in-hell-8-minute-version
3. https://youtu.be/PqufixPt2w0
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/is-there-missing-epistle-of-laodicea.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/flat_earth.htm

1.4.9 The Bible Teaches An Old Earth (Or, 'Gap Principle') (2020-06-05 10:00)

Psalms 102:25, " Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."

I 100 % believe in the Gap Principle. I learned from Pastor Max Younce not to call it a "theory," because it is a "principle" that can be proven with the Bible, and is not a mere theory. I have lots of resources to help you study this subject, which I think you will find fascinating. Here is a very helpful book by theologian Arthur C. Custance (1910-1985), called: "[1]Without Form And Void." Dr. Custance wrote an entire book just to explain Genesis 1:1-2. It is an amazing work.

[2]Here are some helpful YouTube videos by Pastor Max D. Younce refuting a Young Earth fallacy.

Dr. Younce has written a very helpful free online book titled: "[3]The Truth About Evolution; Or, Don't let Satan Make A Monkey Our Of You."

In the book Pastor Younce does an excellent job proving that the earth is very old. Chapter 12 is very helpful, explaining "[4]The Remodeling" in Genesis chapter one. I actually turned chapter 12 into a webpage, because it is such helpful information to prove an old earth.

In the early 1970's, Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) preached a series of Wednesday night Bible studies called: "[5]DEMONOLOGY." The ungodly movie "The Exorcist" was popular at the time, and he preached this series to educate people on demons. Dr. Hutson does an excellent job teaching the "GAP PRINCIPLE." An old earth is not a "theory," it is what the Bible teaches!

I believe that the earth itself is millions, if not billions of years old. Scientists tell us that dinosaurs lived 60,000,000 to 220,000,000 years ago. I believe that is true! However, I also believe that the human race is only 6,000 years old. I do NOT believe in evolution in any form. God spoke the universe into existence by the power of His Word (2nd Peter 3:5; Genesis 1:1). The earliest historical evidence of human civilization dates back to the Egyptian empire. Wikipedia actually dates Noah's flood at around 2,500 BC. Abraham lived around 2,000 BC. Egypt and Moses lived about 1,500 BC. The northern kingdom of Israel (capital was Samaria) fell to Assyria in 722 BC. King David lived about 1,000 BC. Babylon was a world power around 500 BC. The southern kingdom of Israel fell to Babylon in 586 BC.

So mankind didn't exist before 6,000 years ago. The Bible dates creation at about 4,000 BC. But I believe the earth existed long before that. Psalms 102:25, "Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands." Notice that the Bible says "OF OLD" God laid the foundations of the earth. This very by itself strongly suggests an Old Earth. That should keep you busy studying for awhile. Here is my "[6]Evolution Hoax" webpage, which contains much information refuting a young earth, and teaching an old earth.

I heard Dr. Steve Pettit boasting in a Bob Jones University chapel sermon ('The Daily Platform,' #660 - '[7]The Biblical Position Regarding Creation') that the college has 23 teachers with PhD's in their science department, and not one of them believes in an Old Earth. That is really sad and tragic, that those professors are so ignorant of the Word of God. Steve Pettit erroneously titled his sermon: "The Biblical Position Regarding Creation," because it is really Dr. Pettit's position! I also believe in a literal 6-day creation, but I believe God [8]REMODELED the earth after a catastrophic event between Genesis 1:1 and 1:2. There is an abundance of evidence to support an Old Earth, but nothing to support a Young Earth.

To accept a Young Earth position, you have to blindly ignore a lot of facts! For example: Where did the serpent (Satan - Revelation 20:2) come from in Genesis chapter one? If (as Dr. Steve Pettit insists), a literal 6-day creation absolutely means that the earth is less than 10,000 years old (which he says in the preceding BJU sermon), then where Mr. Smarty Pants did the serpent get created? Since the serpent was already present in the Garden of Eden, and there is no mention of God creating the angels, nor their fall from glory, it is logical theologically to conclude a Gap Principle. It is easy for ignorant clergy to glibly dismiss the Gap Principle, but it is not so easy when you actually study the Word of God.

Evangelist Ken Ham is a con artist, who makes about $37,000,000 a year promoting the heresy of a young earth. Kent Hovind and Henry Morris II are more con men, teaching a young earth hoax. Look how crazy young earth advocates are, [9]claiming that Noah took baby dinosaurs with stunted growth onto the ark. That is ludicrous! Again, I do not believe in Evolution at all. Science and the Holy Bible agree! If you believe that dinosaurs roamed this earth 5,000 years ago, I feel sorry for you. I believe that the Genesis account of creation is factual. I believe that God literally created the world as we know it today in 6 literal days. But this in no way discredits the TRUTH that there was a GAP between Genesis 1:1 and 1:2. It requires FAR MORE

faith to accept the strange theories of a Young Earth, than it does to except the Bible's claim in **Psalms 102:25a** that **"OLD OLD HAST THOU LAID THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH."**

Go look, that is exactly what the Bible teaches!!!

Ken Ham even has fire-breathing dragons on his religious clown circus in Kentucky called: "The Ark Encounter." The ark is actually a big rectangular warehouse building made out of cinder blocks, with boat design additions added to make it look like a boat. What a sad joke! It's not an ark! It has all the OSHA wiring, regulations, and requirements of a BUILDING, not an ark! Private investors funded it, with greedy intentions of making $4,000,000,000 over 10 years. They've actually made about half of that... 2 BILLION!!! I think it is sick, disgusting and a mockery of the Word of God (Matthew 24:37-39).

> "Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind." —Albert Einstein (1879-1955)

1. http://www.custance.org/Library/WFANDV
2. http://rightdoctrinematters.com/the-fallacy-of-the-young-earth-creationism-by-dr-max-younce
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/evolution.pdf
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/remodeling.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/evolution_the_big_hoax.htm
7. https://www.thedailyplatform.com/all-programs/page/4/
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/remodeling.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm

---

1.4.10 Harmful Cult Mentality In Baptist Churches Today (2020-06-06 05:00)

Revelation 3:15-16, " I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. *Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched*, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:"

The church at Laodicea was self-deceived. The Bible says they didn’t know they “

were wretched.

” God says these professed Christians were miserable, poor, blind and naked. Notice that they were INCREASED WITH GOODS. That means the money was still coming in. They were thriving in the world. They lacked nothing the Bible says. The Bible practically gives the address of Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) on Guam in Mongmong village. Harvest has a bunch of wealthy church members, who keep the place going. They are definitely increased with goods. They lack nothing materialistically, thriving in their own eyes, falling all over themselves with self praise. Yet, God says they are poor spiritually, and naked before His eyes, wretched in their horrible sinful ways.

I never thought I would be writing an article like this, about cult abuse in Baptist churches today, but I am a victim firsthand. In 2014 I attended HBC for one year. I made friends. I fell in love. I felt happy and part of something special. So as a true friend I set out to help them, because I saw dozens of Bible revisions being used in the church. I also saw Dr. John MacArthur’s study materials being passed out to church members. I heard the senior pastor and some staff members who teach in their school teach Lordship Salvation, which is an accursed “

[1]ANOTHER GOSPEL

” (Galatians 1:6-9). As Evangelist Tom Ferrell said from Harvest’s own pulpit, as a guest speaker: “

A FRIEND HELPS A FRIEND TO SEE!

”

Unfortunately, when I tried to help the pastors and members of Harvest

“see,” I was wrongfully demonized, ostracized and banned from returning to their church. That means Harvest is guilty of my blood. They hurt an innocent man. I simply tried to help them by telling them THE TRUTH that the Alexandrian Bible translations are corrupted by Satan. I told them THE TRUTH that Martin Luther (1483-1546) taught the damnable heresy of Baptismal Regeneration up until his death, which is easily verifiable by [2]reading Mr. Luther’s catechisms online.

Since 2014 the entire church, at the direction of their pastors and staff, have ostracized me in the community. Guam is a small island and the impact of their ungodly pastor's rejection of me is far more profound, and I feel it. I was simply going for a walk behind the Chamorro Village and a couple on staff at Harvest walked by me. I heard the man telling his wife in a firm voice, "Don't smile! Don't smile!" I smiled at them anyway, as they shunned me. I have never once, not once, failed to lovingly wave at all my neighbours and anybody I see from Harvest, but they shun me.

They are committing a crime in God's eyes against me as their brother in Christ.

Romans 14:10,

"But why dost thou judge thy brother? or *why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. " This Bible verse indicts any Christian who shuns a fellow brother or sister. No Christian has a God-given right to set at nought somebody they don't like. Harvest Baptist Church is operating like a social club, where a snobby group of wealthy people pick and choose who they like or don't like. You're either in or out! That is not a local New Testament church, that is a cult! In a cult, men control the affairs of the church instead of God's Word.

It creeped me out last year in 2019, how my neighbors from Harvest in unison started smiling at me for two whole weeks, as I drove by to go for my sunset walk at Chamorro Village. They wouldn't wave, they just smiled. Evidently one of my website articles caught their attention, and they responded. I still don't know what they were trying to do, and it frustrated me. Why didn't they just invite me to church, or a barbecue so we could talk? I was so happy at first. I was ready to start removing my criticisms from the internet about their church. I just wanted to attend church services and learn what good I could, and turn a blind eye to the bad, and leave Harvest alone, because I've already spoken my mind against them. They know what they need to do that is right, but they won't do it.

I love them more than they can know, God knows my heart. I just prayed for them, as I often do, that something good will come out of all this fussing between me and them. I just want to be a part of their church family, but they won't have me. That is because they have become a cult, deciding who they like or don't like, and either accepting or ostracizing that person AS A GROUP. That is what cults do! After two weeks of waving, I evidently wrote something online that offended them, because like a switch being turned off, in unison they again ostracized

me AS A GROUP.

That confirmed what I suspected, that they are following the directive of their pastors, doing what they are told to do. That is how cults operate, where the cult leaders control the followers. I think for myself. I don't do something just because someone wants me to do it. If someone doesn't like you, I would NEVER shun or avoid you merely because someone else doesn't like you. The people at Harvest are loyal to their pastors, following them as cult members do, not thinking for themselves. The Bible says we are supposed to love others, and be kind to everyone (Ephesians 4:30-32).

Cults Ostracize People They Don't Like

If you want to bid Godspeed to wolves in sheep's clothing, have at it! But you can count me out!!! I offered to be their friend (and still do), but they told me to "Go elsewhere." I am here to stay, preaching against them, until they change their minds. I have nothing to lose! If they want to behave like a cult, then I will expose them as being a damned cult. When they decide to behave like a local New Testament church, and love me like their brother in the Lord, and invite me back to attend church services, only then will I give them the respect they want.

I also shared information about Martin Luther with the senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I personally handed him a helpful book by Pastor Max Younce titled: "[3]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit." The pastor insisted that

Martin Luther is a born-again Christian, disregarding my words of wisdom. I heard that same wayward pastor say it is not enough to admit you are a sinner, but also, he insists that:

"Y

ou MUST turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved.

"

I heard him say it with my own two ears during a Sunday morning invitation. Folks, that is WORKS for salvation! That is human reformation, not repentance! Repentance is *a change of*

mind from WRONG THINKING, so that you will BELIEVE the Gospel to be saved. Harvest Baptist Church is preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL of Lordship Salvation!

The pastor of Harvest has been hanging around his heathen hero, Dr. John MacArthur. He has all 666 volumes of MacArthur's Bible commentary in his church office. I love them so much, God knows my heart.

Folks, war is ugly! The Geneva Convention is one of the most worthless meetings and documents ever created. During World War II, the Japanese soldiers were horrified by the American's use of deadly flame throwers. Basically the military mixes gasoline with dish-soap and sprays it on the enemy while igniting it, letting them burn to death. It is one of the most horrifying things you've ever scene, which is why YouTube won't allow people to see such videos without confirming that one is an adult. The Geneva Convention is worthless because in a real-life situation in wartime, there are no rules, it's a bloodbath on the battlefield! [4]I am not alone in my opinion.

The Bible says we are engaged in a spiritual war as believers (Ephesians 6:12-13). Our seven elements of armory are spiritual (Ephesians 6:14-18). Sometimes things have to get ugly in the theological realm too. When you've got pastors who won't listen to wisdom, then someone needs to do the ugly work of exposing them as false prophets. That is what I am doing with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Since they don't want to heed the truth, and they have banned me since 2014 from attending their church services; I have no choice but to preach against them, because that is the RIGHT THING TO DO!!!



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
2. https://catechism.cph.org/en/sacrament-of-holy-baptism.html
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/max_younce/martin_luther.pdf
4. http://econintersect.com/pages/opinion/opinion.php?post=201603092242
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhxBHLc1t6Xgd6DVkhnAXwhol950892epzcX7AYBuBAV-Pkd3QM1sQ_MTu6sx1V3fahF8XIuk5oPbEVuIe_5qTNOBhNC7qZIFxEJ7u

---

1.4.11 Dr. Steve Pettit's Counterfeit Gospel (2020-06-06 10:30)

Revelation 21:8, "

But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

"

In a chapel sermon to 2,700 students

at Bob Jones University

from March 30, 2020 titled: 'TELL THE TRUTH,' Dr. Steve Pettit heretically says:

"And sadly, for some of you, it's [lying] going to find you out in eternity. If somebody perpetually lies, what does that say about him? Could it be simply exposing the reality that you've never put off the old man, and put on the new? **Where do perpetual liars go? Revelation 21:9, 'all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death."'** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (March 30, 2020; [1]'The Daily Platform,' #696 - 'Tell The Truth,' 17:48 time)

That is a lie of the Devil! The Bible doesn't say that "PERPETUAL LIARS" go to Hell, it says "ALL LIARS" go to Hell. How many lies does a person have to tell to be a liar? That's right, JUST ONE!!! Here is Scriptural proof of what I am teaching from **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."** If you commit just ONE SIN, you are a guilty sinner and cannot go to Heaven! As far as God is concerned, if you have broken one of His Commandments, you've broken ALL OF THEM! That is because God is absolutely perfect, holy and righteousness; therefore, committing even one sin makes us filthy in His sight.

In fact, God sees even our self-righteousness as "filthy rags." **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."** If you have ever lied even one time, then you are going to Hell forever unless you get saved! You are a needy sinner, just like me, and we all need the Savior! Perpetual liars don't go to Hell, ALL LIARS go to Hell!!!

The disturbing reason why Dr. Steve Pettit made the statement he did, is because he has a corrupted understanding

of God's plan of salvation. All sinners deserve to go to Hell, not just perpetual sinners! In Dr. Pettit's flawed theological thinking, if you are still a perpetual liar (i.e., a perpetual sinner), you haven't faithfully run the race as a Christian and won't be allowed into Heaven. I'm not kidding, check out what he said:

"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.*** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[2]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34)

Dear friend, that is NOT the Gospel of free grace taught in the inspired Word of God. The true gift of God is eternal life, and it is obtained simply by taking it by faith! You get saved in a moment of time, just as you would receive a birthday gift in a moment of time. Getting the gift of eternal life is not an ongoing process that you must fulfil. Steve Pettit is a false prophet!!! The Bible teaches that ALL SINNERS go to Hell, which is why WE ALL NEED A SAVIOR...

> **1st Corinthians 6:9-11, "*Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God?* Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. And such were some of you: *but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God*." [emphasis added]**

If you don't receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, you will burn in Hell forever and ever!

Kindly said, Steve Pettit is an unsaved man (in my humble opinion)! He is religious, but not saved, clearly evidenced by the abundance of ignorant and [3]theologically dangerous statements that he keeps making in his preaching. I feel sorry for all those 2,700 students at Bob Jones University, being brainwashed by Steve Pettit to think that

"

perpetual liars

" will go to Hell. That is NOT what the Bible teaches!!! Once you accept God's free gift of eternal life, God only sees Christ's righteousness for ever and ever!!! Dr. Pettit doesn't seem to understand the truth of the [4]imputed righteousness of God!!!

Perpetual Liars Do Go To Heaven If They Are Saved

In Dr. Pettit's errant theological thinking, professed Christian students who are "perpetual liars" will go to Hell, but not occasional liars.

That is a works-based plan of salvation!!! Go read [5]Bob Jones University's Statement of Faith for yourself, where they teach you must be, "willing to repent and turn from your sins" to be saved. BJU is preaching another gospel! Galatians 1:6-7 pronounces God's curse upon anyone who corrupts the Gospel.

Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1875-1951) gets the Gospel 100 % correct:

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him."

> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, '[6]Another Gospel'

That is beautiful! Clearly, Dr. Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Consider further the following awesome quote by Pastor Ironside:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past…

> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[7]What Is The Gospel?'

Whether or not we go to Heaven is strictly based upon our faith in Jesus Christ, or lack thereof. The gift of eternal life has absolutely NOTHING to do with the choices we make throughout our Christian life. No amount of choosing to sin could ever jeopardize a believer's position in Jesus Christ as God's redeemed child. It was a gift! **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

"

Steve Pettit Teaches The Same False Gospel As Ray Comfort

Evangelist Steve Pettit is teaching the same damnable doctrine of Evangelist Ray Comfort. First let me quote to you Matthew 7:21-23, and then I'll show you Mr. Comfort's corrupt thinking:

> Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

On page 1197 of 'THE EVIDENCE BIBLE' by Ray Comfort, he comments and horribly corrupts Matthew 7:22-23...

> "These are perhaps the most frightening verses in the Bible. Vast multitudes of professing Christians fit into the category spoken of here. They call Jesus 'Lord,' but they practice lawlessness. They profess faith in Jesus, but have no regard for the divine law. They tell 'fibs' or 'white' lies, take things that belong to others, have a roaming eye for the opposite sex, etc. They are liars, thieves, and adulterers at heart, who will be cast from the gates of heaven into the jaws of hell." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: 'THE EVIDENCE BIBLE,' by Ray Comfort, pg. 1197; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Ladies and gentleman, Ray Comfort is teaching works salvation! According to what we just read by Ray Comfort, every believer who is still living in deliberate sin won't be allowed into Heaven. That is what Steve Pettit is teaching! Pettit warns the students that "perpetual liars" won't go to Heaven! Ray Comfort says men with "a roaming eye for the opposite sex" aren't really saved, because he says they've never repented of their sins! This is the heresy of Lordship Salvation, which Bob Jones University teaches!!! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again! Look at the junk theology that Steve Pettit teaches at BJU!

Dear reader, I hope you see the grave danger of what Dr. Pettit is teaching to the students at BJU. The very fact that he scares students who perpetually lie that they won't be going to Heaven is another gospel. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound:" Acts 13:39, "And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses."** Contrary to the garbage theology of Steve Pettit, the inspired Word of God teaches that the born-again believer is JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS, and that when a believer sins, GRACE DOTH MUCH MORE ABOUND!!!

Dear friend, perpetual liars do go to Heaven if they are among the redeemed! The stealing Christian boss, or the pervert Christian man, or the rebellious Christian wife, or the adulterous Christian woman; are still 100 % safe and eternally secure in God's gift of eternal life, which is obtained by faith without works. Beware of the Devil's false gospel that says you are not saved if you haven't turned away from your sins. The Bible plainly teaches that eternal life is a free gift! **Romans 4:4-6, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,"**

> "At Cornell University, my professor of European literature, Vladimir Nabokov, changed the way I read and the way I write. Words could paint pictures, I learned from him. Choosing the right word, and the right word order, he illustrated, could make an enormous difference in conveying animage or an idea." —Justice Ruth Bader Ginsburg

1. https://www.thedailyplatform.com/2020/03/30/696-tell-the-truth
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm

---

1.4.12 Don't Get Comfortable With Heresy In Your Church (2020-06-07 01:03)

Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"

Things have changed drastically for the worse in our Bible colleges and churches over the past 75 years. Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) would have a heart-attack again if he could come back in 2020 and see the disgrace that Moody Church has become. Moody today shamefully fully supports and publishes Pastor John MacArthur's heretical books on Lordship Salvation. Moody Bible Institute admits on their website that they are "generally Calvinistic in doctrine."

That is of the Devil. Moody can no longer be trusted theologically. It is tragic that we've allowed these poisons into our churches and Bible colleges across America!

Likewise, Bob Jones University is a [1]spiritually decayed institution today, another poison to the churches. In fact, they no longer preach the Gospel of free grace. Today, [2]BJU teaches the Devil's lie that you must "be willing to turn from your sins" to be saved. That is effectively the same as keeping the law to be saved. **Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** Whether doing good works, or being willing to ceasing from bad works, they are all DEAD WORKS! Repentance unto salvation means ceasing from ALL WORKS! H**ebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,"**

When someone comes along preaching that you must be willing to turn from your sins to receive the free gift of God, they are preaching another Gospel. They are sinfully adding to the Gospel of free grace. They are demanding something of you that God does not. They are telling you to turn away from your sinful behavior, but that is a work. Some foolish Calvinist preachers (like [3]Pastor Charles Lawson in Knoxville) teach that turning away from sins is necessary for salvation (which they errantly think means repentance). Respectfully, Pastor Lawson says trying to turn from one's sins is not a work. Mr. Lawson is very errant in his thinking, any effort at all is a "work." Any honest and doctrinally sound Bible-preacher understands and preaches, that salvation is solely by God's grace through faith alone in the 'Good News' of Jesus' death, burial and bodily resurrection the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; John 19-20).

It would be insane to say that a person must be willing to turn from their sins, but not actually make an attempt to do so. If I lend you my car on the condition that you "be willing" to return in with a full tank of gas, I obviously expect you to bring it back full. Likewise, when Evangelist Jack Chick foolishly says you must "be willing to turn from sin" (which you will find in all 'Chick Tracts' inside the back cover) to be saved, he is corrupting the Gospel, clearly implying that you must make some effort to stop sinning if you want God's gift of eternal life. This is NOT the Gospel dear friend! I echo what the apostle Paul said—to Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University, Chick Tracts and anyone else who teaches this junk theology of turning from sins to be saved—[4]WHO HATH BEWITCHED YOU??? Did you get saved by turning from your sins,

or by the hearing of faith? (Galatians 3:2). Jesus came to save us from the penalty of our sins, not demand that we be willing to forsake them to be forgiven and receive eternal life. Yes, God wants us to turn from our sins, but only as a work of sanctification in the life of a believer, and not as a requirement to receive the free gift of eternal life from God.

The Bible Said Our Battle Is Spiritual, Not Physical

We are at spiritual war ladies and gentlemen. [5]A gift is not a gift anymore at Bob Jones University. I plead with anyone reading this to examine the Scriptures for yourself, and stop listening to false prophets like John MacArthur, Sam Horn and Steve Pettit. I wish every thinking Christian in every church in America, would drive these devils out of the pulpit! Don't you let them corrupt your church!!! Don't you do it! The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is already spiritually dead, corrupted and drowned in a cesspool of Lordship Salvation and corruptible seed (i.e., the modern Bible perversions). In my humble Christian opinion they are an ecumenical nightmare! Kindly, I should make a movie and instead of "Nightmare On Elm Street," I should call it: "Nightmare On Machuate Street"!

Any so-called "church" that has 19 different Bible revisions floating around in the pews is a nightmare! Any so-called "church" that bids Godspeed to hellbound false prophets like Evangelist Steve Pettit and Pastor John MacArthur is a nightmare! Any so-called "church" that picks and chooses who is welcome and who is not, based on personal prejudice and social status is a nightmare. I guarantee if I were a former governor of Guam, they wouldn't be treating me like garbage as they have for the past 6 years. But I am just a nobody, with little to offer, and I'm not a person of influence in the local community; but I have a big heart of love for everyone, and God knows I CARE! Truth is important to me.

The Moody and Bob Jones crowd have been deceived by Satan, because they have become accustomed to heresy in their churches and Bible colleges. Eve's first step to destruction in the Garden of Eden was listening to the serpent. That is how the Devil corrupts anything—he begins by just getting his claw in the door. If Satan can just get a hoof in the door, then it's just a matter of time until he becomes master of that soul, house, company, nation, organization or church!!! If some bozo were to come into any church in the year 1881 (the year Brooke

Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced their new Greek Bible to the world), and had offered the church members a choice of 339 different Bible revisions to choose from (the American Bible Society says there are about 900 English Bible revisions), those dear folks would have run him out of town!!! Satan is far more clever than that! The Devil has incrementally changed the inspired Word of God—a new revision this year, and another one next year, and three more revisions the year after that, and so forth—you get the picture! Since 1881 there have been 139 years which have passed, and literally HUNDREDS of new English Bible revisions published. IT IS ABSOLUTELY INSANE!!!

Folks, God only authored ONE HOLY BOOK!!! Do you see how clever Satan is? I marvel that most pastors and churches today merely go along with all this, as if it is normal and meant to be this way! God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33). Having more than one Holy Bible in any particular language is confusion! For pointing this out and making a big fuss since 2014, the Bob Jones University camp on Guam have driven me out of their Harvest Baptist Church, shunned me, ostracized me and made me to feel like a bad person. I just tried to help them as a true friend does. Evangelist Tom Ferrell was right: "A friend helps a friend to see!" (ironically he said that at Harvest). They are indifferent toward truth. I am a causality of the spiritual war—rejected, abused and ostracized by Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam (controlled by the [6]Bob Jones' Alexandrian cult)—suffering alone for my courageous stand alone for the truth of God's inspired Word. GET THEE BEHIND ME SATAN!!!

And beware of these knucklehead preachers today, who think they are smarter than God, who attempt to straddle the fence to appease both sides of the debate. They come along preaching that salvation is only by God's grace, but then they say stupid things like, "If you're still living in sin you're not really saved." That sounds real religious, don't it? That sounds like it'll preach, and it will, to a bunch of religious apostates!!! Don't believe anyone like John MacArthur—who preaches that we are saved by God's grace, but then he contradicts himself by saying that salvation will COST YOU!

The Poor, Naked And Wretched Church That Thought They Were Prospering

1412

At first I thought Harvest Baptist Church on Guam was the Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-18, because Harvest is increased with goods like the Laodicean church. Harvest has plenty of money and resources, like the Laodicean church. God said they are naked, poor and wretched in His sight, making Him vomit. ...

> **Revelation 3:15-18, "I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. *Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked*: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see."**

In some ways, Harvest is even worse than Laodicea, because they deny the Gospel of free grace. Instead they preach the [7]damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation, bidding Godspeed to devil's like Steve Pettit and John MacArthur, who pervert the Gospel. [8]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) had the Gospel right!!! Who hath bewitched you Oh Bob Jones University, that you should believe a lie? Who hath bewitched you Oh Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, that you should believe a lie? Who hath bewitched you Oh Moody Bible Institute, that you should believe a lie? **Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"** Yes, the Bob Jones' camp are trying to be made perfect by the flesh. In case you don't what I say, read [9]this shocking heretical quote from Dr. Steve Pettit, president of BJU since 2014:

> "You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the

> Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ([10]"What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34)

Mr. Pettit says you can't just get born-again and that's it. He says you are OBLIGATED to live a life of obedience to God. This is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

"So when we talk about 'The Race,' what are we talking about? We're talking about beginning and salvation, and then running the race through pursuing holiness and ministry, and service to others. But then let me say, that number three: This race HAS TO be faithfully run to the finish! You HAVE TO finish. Salvation is not just a past reality—"I GOT SAVED," but is a future destiny! The race is not completed until you cross the finish line at death. What is this race—it is the race as we are running as we are headed toward Heaven." —Dr. Steve Pettit ([11]"What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 10:27)

These spiritually corrupt institutions and false prophets are all in cahoots together! Birds of a feather flock together! Shame on all of them!!! The truth matters! Right doctrine matters! Using the right Bible matters! You cannot merely pick a Bible that fits you best!!! You cannot merely go along with whatever wind of doctrine is blowing from Bob Jones University. The spiritual wind blowing downstream from BJU these days smells likes a rotting pig farm on a hot summer day! The stench of their corruptible seed and counterfeit gospel reaches up into the heavens! The Bob Jones camp are NOT prospering. They may have large numbers of supporters and lots of financial support, but it is blood money! **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."**

Don't Get Comfortable With The Devil In Your Church

My God, how could this happen? How did Bob Jones University get corrupted with a false Gospel of Lordship Salvation? How did a whopping false prophet like Evangelist Steve Pettit

ever get hired to run BJU into the ground? How did a corrupt mega false prophet like John MacArthur become a celebrity in the Bob Jones camp? Who hath bewitched all of you? How did Harvest Baptist Church on Guam get so corrupted that they promote all these wolves in sheep's clothing? I am so sick and tired of professed Christians making light of [12]the accuracy of the Gospel. The average Baptist today couldn't theologically discern [13]what is right or wrong in a religious tract. People completely rely upon and trust their pastors. So if you've got some incompetent bozo for a pastor(s), who is an ignoramus in theology, you're going to go down the sewer with him!

Luke 11:52, "Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered." "Lawyers" in the Bible were experts at teaching the law. The Old Testament was the law for Israel. Unfortunately, they didn't understand the law, so they couldn't teach it properly. Likewise, 2nd Peter 3:16-17 warns everyone against corrupting the Word of God. They who do so, do it to their OWN DESTRUCTION!!! Kindly said, neither Mr. Pettit nor Mr. MacArthur understand God's law, for if they did, they wouldn't preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. The law is intended by God to be a measuring stick, by which when compared men fall short of the glory of God (Romans 3:19-23). In so doing, the law is our schoolmaster to bring us to Christ, to be saved by grace alone through faith (Galatians 3:24-26; Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4). Is that so hard to understand?

Yet, when unsaved religious scholars start tampering with the Bible, all manner of theological darkness ensues! John MacArthur is a brilliant religious unsaved man! We read about him in **Matthew 7:22-23, "Many will say to me in that day, *Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."** They said, **"LORD, LORD"** (there's your Lordship Salvation crowd). I love you dear friend. I don't want you to die in your sins and go to Hell, like these unfortunate deceived religious people in Matthew 7:22-23. [14]Evangelist Ray Comfort, in his 'The Evidence Bible,' comments for this passage that the reason they didn't go to Heaven, is because they never turned away from telling little white lies, and having a lustful roaming eye for the opposite sex. I'm not kidding! Mr. Comfort is another unsaved religious man, like Kirk Cameron, Steve Pettit, Steven Davey, Chip Ingram, Sam Horn and John MacArthur! The very fact that they associate the way a person lives, with the free gift of eternal life, tells me that they are not saved. How can they be saved if they are wrong on the Gospel? They are not saved. I say that with sadness, but with biblical certainty.

Churches today are WAY TOO COMFORTABLE with [15]perversions of grace (a helpful chart by Pastor Ron Shea). There is only one Gospel message. Romans 1:16 says the truth of the

Gospel is the power of God unto salvation, to every one that believes. Religion does not save anybody! The baptistery does not save anybody! The Lutheran minister or Catholic priest cannot forgive anyone's sins. **Jeremiah 17:5, "Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD."** I am solely trusting the Lord Jesus Christ as my personal Savior, because of what HE DID through the cross of Calvary to pay for my sins. Jesus died on the cross for my sins, was buried, and three days later He was miraculously resurrected by the power of God from the dead for my justification. I was born-again (saved) at age 13. It is a done deal! I am not required by God to do anything else to be 100 % assured of eternal life and Heaven as my home. I am not trying to live right to be saved, stay saved, nor prove that I am saved.

[16]Dr. Steve Pettit does not believe nor preach what I just said! Why Oh why does the Bob Jones crowd still endorse him? Sadly, once a religious leader has been accepted by the group, that leader now has Carte Blanche to teach anything he wants with spiritual impunity. John MacArthur is leading the Bob Jones University camp into the fires of Hell. [17]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. warned about infidels taking over his college in 50 years (how right he was). Bob Jones Sr. said he would go get some [18]dynamite and blow the college to smithereens!!! (Download [19]MP4 video). Here's the [20]audio MP3. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. was 100 % right on the Gospel, but Steve Pettit and BJU college today are as crooked on salvation as a dog's hind leg. God help them on judgment day! Evangelist Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) made the following unapologetic, uncompromising and fundamentalist defense of salvation by faith alone...

> "He [Jude] said, well it was 'needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith, which once for all [was] delivered unto the saints.'
>
> Now wait a minute, you've got something worth contending for! Isn't it strange that something so valuable and so wonderful as saving faith is something we that have to be exhorted to contend for? Why, if you had a diamond worth $5,000 you wouldn't leave it just lying around anywhere. If you had $1,000,000 in gold, you'd go put it in a vault. [If] Anybody tried to get it, you'd fight to keep them from gettin' it. And we just sit down and just let people steal the faith that Christians have, and never bother about it. Some of us pay 'em to do that! Some of us pay preachers to stand in the pulpit and steal the faith of the saints of God, and send our children to Hell. The most crooked crook on God Almighty's earth is a preacher who stands in a Trinitarian pulpit, and steals the faith of people!

> You know I've said it many a time; if I was up in Heaven, fifty years from now (and the Lord tarried), and any religious liberal ever sat in a classroom in this institution, and tried to disseminate his infidelity, I'd ask God Almighty to excuse me for a little while, and I'd come back down to this school and get a stick of dynamite, and I'd blow it into smithereens! I'd rather see this school a heap of rubbish, just a little rubbish here and a little rubbish yonder, than see the time ever come we could be such softies, we'll sit down and let the Devil put his modernists and religious liberals in here to rob them of the faith. And yet that things going on in America, from one end of this country to the other!" —Dr. Bob Jones Sr.; [21]YouTube | [22]MP4 | [23]MP3

Boy that's good stuff! I wish Bob Jones University would go back to their first love, back to their Gospel roots! I promise you that Dr. Bob Jones Sr. would burn Bob Jones University to the ground today, if he could come back from Heaven and do it! Brother Jones is sick, heartbroken and angry up in Heaven, seeing 2,700 impressionable BJU students being taught another gospel of Lordship Salvation. Like Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said, we are allowing ungodly men to steal the faith of the saints, and we pay them to do it! Please read Dr. Jones explain the wonderful simplicity of the Gospel. I am disturbed that so many Baptist churches are relaxed about Calvinists in our midst, who preach another gospel of works. I am absolutely alarmed by these infidels, who add making full surrender to Christ to the simplicity that is on Christ. There is nothing simple about turning away from one's lifelong sinful bad habits! Eternal life is a gift that doesn't cost us our sins, because JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

[24]Dr. John MacArthur says salvation will COST YOU your life! Folks, eternal life doesn't COST us anything? Jesus is going around giving it away. That's exactly what the Bible teaches (John 3:16; Ephesians 2:8-9). That is exactly what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. taught. Brother Jones said Jesus was giving away the gift of eternal life at Bob Jones College, to anyone who wants the gift; yet John MacArthur and Steve Pettit say eternal life WILL COST YOU! Who are you going to believe? The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is of the Devil, they've chosen sides with Steve Pettit and John MacArthur. [25]I've chosen sides with Dr. Bob Jones Sr. and the inspired King James Bible!!! Like the apostle Peter told Simon to perish in Hell, for trying to BUY the power of God; so say I to Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University, with all biblical authority, that they can perish into Hell, for trying to BUY the gift of eternal life. To God be the glory!

> "God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. 'He that hath the Son hath life.' There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. 'By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_going_to_hell.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/works_or_faith.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/what_should_a_gospel_tract_contain.htm
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-matthew_723.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/the_four_perversions_of_grace.gif
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
18. https://youtu.be/YbnhpBo5moI
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
21. https://youtu.be/YbnhpBo5moI
22. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
23. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
24. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthur_confuses_discipleship_with_salvation.htm
25. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm

---

1.4.13 God's "Get Character Quick" Plan (2020-06-07 22:12)

" My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation. For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole

body. Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth. Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth! And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind: But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God. Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be. ” — James 3:1-10

This is a wonderful truth for every born-again Christian to learn. The following (including our text verse above) is a helpful quote from

“

God’s ’Get Character Quick’ Plan

”

by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001),

from chapter 29 of Dr. Hyle’s excellent book titled: “[1]JUSTICE” (you can listen to MP3’s of this Wednesday night Bible study toward the bottom of the webpage).

> I believe with all of my heart that this chapter could literally transform your life. Character is the subconscious doing of right. It is in your reflexes. It is doing right by reflex which is the safest way for a Christian to be. I am going to give you the way for your entire body to be self-disciplined. The Bible gives us a way to develop character and self-discipline quickly.

> The Bible tells us in James 3 that we can bridle the whole body. That is what character really is. When you say, "No!" to temptation and "Yes!" to doing right, you have bridled your whole body. The Bible tells us in James 3 how we can do that. Let me give you several observations from this passage.

1. **You can be mature.** That is what the word "perfect" means. The Bible tells us that it is possible for us to be mature.

2. **You can have character to control all of your body's passions.**

3. **If you lose control of the tongue, you will lose control of the entire body.** It's like a wall being broken down in order for a city to be conquered. Your tongue is that wall. If you can conquer your tongue, you can conquer all of the other enemies you have. The tongue is the hardest part to conquer. There is no passion that you cannot conquer if you conquer the tongue. If you can keep yourself from saying what you should not say, you can keep yourself from doing what you should not do.

4. **The key to discipline is not speaking wrong.** *Acts 4:19,20,* "*But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.*"

The Bible says we cannot help ourselves from speaking those things which we both see and hear. It is humanly impossible not to do so. That is the method whereby you gather the things that you are going to say. What you see and hear will always come out of the mouth.

If we are to control our bodies, we must control our tongues, but we first must get the character to control our tongues. The tongue will not be controlled if we do not control what we see and hear.

5. It is impossible not to speak wrong if you know wrong. You cannot help but speak what you know. We must, therefore, find a way to avoid knowing wrong.

6. The entire key to character is the discipline not to hear wrong. If you will follow that logic, it will change your life. If you want the discipline to control your bodily passions, you must have the discipline not to hear that which is wrong. Since you cannot restrain talking, you must restrain hearing! If you get control of your tongue, you will have the power to overcome every passion you have. Your problem is not your passions; your problem is your tongue! Our nation has no character because our nation has not learned to control our tongues. You cannot control what you say, but you can control what you hear! As a result, you will control what you say.

7. When you tell me wrong, you are tempting me to destroy my entire character. Do not make me the custodian of the poison that could destroy my entire character. The hardest thing to do in life is to keep quiet a juicy morsel of gossip, for we will speak what we hear. In so doing, we lose control of our bodily passions.

The person who calls you on the phone to tell you some gossip is trying to destroy your character, for he is making you the custodian of something bad which you cannot help but speak. You must not allow that gossip to enter into your ears. If you do, you will speak it! If you can get the character to control it, you will have the character to control your tongue and then your passions!

8. You offend me, if you tell me. When you speak bad to me, you offend me because you are trying to damage my character. The word "offend" in *James 3:2 means* "*to cause someone to stumble and fall.*" That is exactly what we do when we tell someone something wrong. We are causing them to hear, which will cause them to speak, which will tear down their ability to control their passions.

Most of us are more careful about what we eat or drink than we are about what we hear. A juicy bit of evil is more dangerous than a bottle of beer. Restrain the hearing if you want to restrain the speaking!

9. You are not destroying my character, but you are handing me something that will. When you tell me some juicy gossip, you give me the poison with which I can destroy my entire character. That is why I always say that I do not want to hear it. I refuse to hear poison, just like I refuse to drink liquor. I will not drink your liquor, even if it offends you; and I will not hear your gossip, even if it offends you. I would rather offend you than to allow the poison that could destroy my character to enter my mind. You are offending me by daring to offer me that destructive poison!

The tongue defiles the whole body. If you do not want your body defiled, do not allow yourself to hear that which you cannot help but speak. Most people have no character because they are being destroyed by what they see and hear.

10. Bad talk comes out of Hell. The Bible says so. Evil talk does not hurt the person being slandered. It hurts the talker because it breaks down his character. The way not to be the talker is not to be the hearer. Whatever evil you bring to tell me came from Hell.

Do you want to be a delivery person for Hell?

11. The greatest character is not to hear or see what you should not hear or see. If you want character, control your tongue. If you want to control your tongue, control what you hear and see.

Every character weakness you have comes from an uncontrolled tongue. If you get the steering wheel messed up, you will not be able to control the car. Get the tongue fixed, and you will fix all the rest of your problems. Let it be defiled, and it will defile everything else!

The great secret to character is for you to control your tongue, but you cannot control your tongue if you do not control your ears and your eyes!

Amen and amen! That is great Bible truth! Thank you Brother Hyles! **Proverbs 17:28, " Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding."**

Here is a great quote from way back in 1945, when Evangelist Bob Jones Sr. was in his hey day, preaching the true Gospel of free grace. It is sad and tragic that [2]Bob Jones University today has been infiltrated by false teachers, modernists and [3]religious liberals, who have crept in [4]counterfeit Bible revisions and the damnable [5]lie of Lordship Salvation. Read what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) intended for his college to be...

> "Bob Jones College, I told you, stands for the narrow road. We don't stand for the broad road. We don't stand for what is stood for in most educational institutions. We stand without apology for the old-time Christian philosophy of self-control and self-restraint. This institution is operating in its seventeenth year. All these years we have gathered around an idea: The Bible is the Word of God. Jesus is the Son of God. He died on the cross to save us. We are saved by faith in Him. We stand for 'honest-to-goodness' hard work. We stand for honest study. We stand for modesty and virtue for girls and for honesty and uprightness and purity for boys. We stand for the old decencies, the old traditions. The college started off like that. It stands for those things still. We don't apologize to Mr. Anybody for it. And great prosperity, in spite of bitter opposition, has come to Bob Jones College because of the things for which it stands." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 75-76; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

1. https://www.blogger.com/blog/post/edit/1494064009336549639/2608854227296696260
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm

---

1.4.14 America's Problems Didn't Happen Overnight (2020-06-08 01:40)

Proverbs 17:14, "

The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with."

The Bible says in our text verse that strife starts small, like a leak in a dam. It is relatively easy to repair a small leak in a dam, but if you allow it to get worse and worse until the dam gives way, then it is impossible to fix! Likewise, America is in shambles in 2020! Our nation didn't just fall apart overnight. There has been a demonic spirit of evil at work for the longest to destroy this country.

Our culture of death, murdering 60,000,000 human beings in the womb since 1973, didn't just happen! This wicked ruling by the U.S. Supreme Court was fueled by millions of unwanted pregnancies, a sickening consequence of the hippie movement of the 1960's with their "free love"

(which the Holy Bible calls is fornication). The sin of sexual immorality is the fuel that keeps the fires of ungodly abortion burning! Kooks, quacks and liberals use cases of incest and rape as their foot in the door, to justify murdering everyone!!! Check online and you will find that only 4 % of all abortions are sought by married women! A shocking 83 % of all abortions are performed on single women! Marriage is definitely the answer!

Marriage is not just the old-fashioned way, it is the right way. Sadly, the abusive U.S. court system punishes men for getting married. Consequently, many men nowadays are reluctant to get married, for fear of what evils may befall them if a wife becomes rebellious. Tragically, there are NO LAWS in the United States which require a wife to obey her husband. So if you get married as a man, and your wife rebels against you, you may end up paying her alimony for the rest of her life and yours, while you go to work to support her, and she sits home elsewhere watching TV, and perhaps even shacks up with a boyfriend. That is injustice! I don't blame men more than women, nor women more than men, we have all done wickedly!!!

I could write an entire blog just about the root cause of our problems in America, but it all boils down to problems in the home. Brother Lester Roloff is absolutely right: "[1]There's two problems in America, the preacher and the papa!" Our nation's strength is the sum total of its individual families. I saw the mayor and police chief of Ferguson, Missouri kneel in solidarity with the protesters there, in memory of George Floyd, who was cruelly murdered by a cop in Minneapolis, Minnesota a little over a week ago. Riots have broke out across the nation. One police officer in Florida had his throat slit by an angry protester. Many people, protesters and cops alike, have been killed so far across the country. Ferguson had a population of 21,203 people in the 2010 census. That's a relatively small town. That's a good man and a cool police chief to kneel with the protesters like that! If every police chief in America had the same empathetic and caring attitude as the police chief in Ferguson, Missouri, none of this would have happened! People want change! Abuse must not be tolerated from either the public or the police. Violations must be punished quickly.

America Is Entangled In A Spiderweb Of Evil

I heard one protester in Ferguson show respect for the police chief, praising his attitude, but the protester said " it ain't like that in Los Angeles! " He's right! That's because LA is a giant metropolis, where [2]people are treated [3] like cattle rather than [4]humans beings. Just look at all the homelessness there! Over [5]59,000 people are now homeless in Los Angeles! Who cares, right? The problems run very deep, getting into [6]the fraudulent banking system which has bankrupted America! Our country didn't just deteriorate overnight. The fraudulent Federal Reserve Banking system has been stealing from Americans since 1913 when it was created by thieves!!! That is [7]a major reason for homelessness today in the United States!!! The middle-class are being wiped out, forced into poverty. The average rent for an apartment in San Francisco is over $4,000 a month! In Los Angeles it's over $2,300 per month. People cannot afford that insane amount!!! A shocking 50 % of America's wealth is owned by just 1 % of corporate whoremongers and greedy families. They didn't get rich through hard honest labor, but through corrupt government laws that allow them to exploit cheap foreign labor, and lay-off Americans permanently from their careers.

In case you didn't know, there is a group of Satanists who are trying to subvert our nation, corrupt our families, infiltrate and destroy our churches, and pervert our youth. I could give you thousands of examples, but [8]here is just one by Taylor Swift. I was shocked when I saw the horrible thing she is doing in her video 'Wildest Dreams.' Her video has had 700,105,183 hits so far on YouTube. Please read the article I wrote. There is no way in a thousand years that Miss Swift would promote such lewd filth to young teens, unless she was being led by Satanists. That is why they pay her hundreds of millions of dollars! Hollywood movies are absolutely saturated with occult scenes, themes, images and wickedness! Their demonic goal is to undermine the viewer's character, to corrupt you away from God and holiness, to prepare you to receive the coming Antichrist, and ultimately take your body and soul to Hell forever (Matthew 10:28).

Our ungodly Masonic courts have removed and banned the inspired Holy Bible from children's daily lives at school since 1963. Countless teachers in public schools have been sued by liberals, atheists and ungodly nuts, for promoting Bible verses, teachings of Jesus, Christmas, or anything having to do with blessed Christianity. Instead, impressionable children are taught the blatant lies of evolution, told that there is no God, and all life evolved from a Big Bang billions of years ago, and humans were once gorillas! Should it be surprising that our children behave like animals, when we teach them that they that are on the same level as animals? I think not. Youth today have no moral compass. Apart from the Holy Bible, humanity become God, and decides for himself what is good or evil. That is why same-sex marriages are now legal in America since June of 2015. That is why abortions have been legal for the past 50 years. That is why indecency in literature, public nudity at beaches and in magazines, and all manner of evil is permitted legally in our humanistic society. We have forgotten our holy God!!! We deserve judgment!!!

Change Starts With Each Individual

I have never seen so much crime as today in the United States. Not only that, but the types of crimes are horrifying, and the flagrancy of the criminals is frightening. We are seeing the consequences of a nation who has abandoned the holy God of the King James Bible!!! Woe unto America! [9]When I visited Honolulu, Hawaii a few times in 2008, 2011 and 2013, I saw public nudity everywhere, and no one was ashamed! I was proposition for adultery at the hotel I was staying at. I saw a drug-crazed woman running in the middle of the H1 highway. A taxicab driver stole my money and drove away. I smelled feces and urine all over the Waikiki Beach area, because there are thousands of homeless people, and no public restrooms anywhere for them to use. I couldn't believe how horrible Honolulu was, but Oahu is my favorite island to visit in Hawaii. The beauty is breathtaking! [10]I love playing the Hawaiian Steel Guitar, it is a passion in my life!

How did our nation get so messed up morally, educationally, economically, socially and in so many ways? It was little by little dear friends. What is the answer? I'm glad you asked my fine non-feathered friend? The answer begins with YOU and ME! I cannot change the world, but I can change me! In a perverted way, that cop who murdered George Floyd has changed the world for the better, I think, because the rioting has finally got everyone's attention. I heard one rioter in Ferguson, Missouri, justify his destroying of other people's property by saying: "People are more important than things!" Although I strongly disagree with destroying someone else's stuff, I absolutely agree with him that PEOPLE ARE MORE IMPORTANT THAN THINGS!!! A lot of good can come from all this chaos, if leaders across the country care enough to listen and change the way police treat suspects.

I cringe every-time I [11]see what border cops did to abuse Pastor Steven Anderson. For simply asking peaceful questions about his rights, they slammed his head on the pavement, tearing his face open, which required 11 stitches. That is punk behavior, police brutality, and totally unnecessary. I love Pastor Anderson, he's one of my heroes for preaching the inspired Word of God like a true preacher should, without apology and hard against sin! Gotta love a guy like that!!! He's not perfect, for sure, but neither am I, and neither are you. If we had enough pastors like Brother Anderson, we could turn this mess around in America.

The Inspired King James Bible Is The Answer!

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) preaches the answer in this awesome sermon titled: '[12]THE BOOK THAT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE!' The King James Bible is the answer to all of our nation's problems. The King James Bible is the answer to our church problems. The King James Bible is the answer to our family problems. The King James Bible is the answer to our personal problems. Many people are crying out that we need love, love, love. Yes, we do need LOVE! But we also need HATE! Hatred for people of other ethnicity and color is wrong hatred! Hatred for Jews is wrong hatred! Hatred for sin is right hatred. **Psalms 97:10 says, "Ye that love the LORD, hate evil!"**

The Bible will inspire us to hate evil and love our neighbour as our self. **Galatians 5:14, "For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself."** What a precious truth! Dear friend, if you don't know anything about the Holy Bible, you can sum it all up with truth, love and hate! We should love everyone. We should hate sin and evil. We need the truth! Jesus is the way, the truth and the life (John 14:6). When you think about it—everyone hates something, everyone loves something, everyone holds something to be true or false—therefore, it's all really a matter of simply getting our priorities right! The righteous man loves Jesus, loves people and loves truth; he hates evil and falsehoods that hurt people; he upholds the truth. In sharp contrast, the wicked person hates God and righteousness; he loves sin and evil; he rejects truth. The Bible makes the difference!

Whatever changes the George Floyd situation brings, it won't remedy America's problems! As long as we have homosexual mayors, judges, politicians and influential people in society, God will not bless our nation. **Proverbs 14:34, "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."** A nation of rebels against God won't bring forth fruits of righteousness! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one communist government,that loved their neighbours and treated them " as thyself " as the Holy Bible teaches (Matthew 7:14). The problems are complicated in America, but the remedy is as simple as everyone obeying the Word of God. That will never happen, because we live in a wicked world (1st John 5:19), but that is the answer. You show me a loving, merciful and compassionate person and I can almost assuredly guarantee that they have faith in God. God is love and they that know and walk in Him love every living creature. **1st John 4:16, "And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him."**

In **Joshua 24:15** Joshua said: **"And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*."** The preaching of the Gospel is the answer for America! Sin has destroyed our nation! How can we expect an insane society that murders the most vulnerable among us in the womb, to value life? What selfishness!!! We want to murder our citizens in the womb, but then demand that the police show us respect! The same government that allows murder, forbids abuse? That is confusion! If you walk into a shopping mall with no clothes on, you'll be arrested; but it you do it for some pervert with a camera, to be sold to other perverts, then the government says it is legal. This is confusion! Sin always undermines any nation! We need revival in America, and it must begin with our churches getting right with God. We must get rid of all the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions! We must get rid of the Devil's counterfeit 'Lordship Salvation'! If the churches are corrupt, then how can we help the lost and dying world?

> "Thank God, we are not told in Scripture to look for the Antichrist! We are told to look for the Christ of God, Jesus, who shall rise with healing in His wings. The unsaved world looks for the Antichrist, but we don't. We are looking for Jesus. I'm like the fellow who said, "I'm not looking for the undertaker; I'm looking for the Uppertaker." How wonderful it would be to cheat the undertaker! Christian undertakers will go to Heaven, but there won't be any need for their skilled services there because there will be no more death." —Pastor Raymond Barber, "Where Will You Be After The Rapture?"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/christ_is_lord.mp3
2. https://invisiblepeople.tv/criminalization-of-homelessness-continues-to-increase
3. https://invisiblepeople.tv/criminalization-of-homelessness-continues-to-increase
4. https://youtu.be/gg5DDRuPBu8
5. https://www.reuters.com/article/us-homelessness-los-angeles-idUSKBN1Y62GP
6. https://mic.com/articles/3333/how-the-government-has-caused-poverty-and-how-libertarians-can-fix-it
7. https://mises.org/library/how-central-banks-cause-income-inequality
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
9. http://www.steelc6th.com/images/hawaii_pics_2013/oahu.htm
10. https://youtu.be/3GCvdi9EnOM
11. https://youtu.be/YUzd7G875Hc
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.4.15 Abortion Stops A Beating Heart (2020-06-08 04:00)

Jeremiah 1:5, "Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations."

No matter how small, a person is a person. God told the Old Testament prophet Jeremiah, that He knew Jeremiah before he was even conceived in the womb. It is a tragedy to decide a child must die, so that you may live as you wish! Abortion does not make a woman unpregnant, it just makes her the mother of a dead baby!!! Truth is still truth, even if no one believes it; a lie is still a lie, even if everyone believes it! Abortion is first-degree murder! That is the truth!!!

Listen dear mother, your body STOPS where baby's body STARTS! It's a child, not a choice! A child in the womb is still a human being in every sense of the word. The ungodly U.S. Supreme Court will split Hell wide open when they die, for all those who voted to legalize mass-murder since 1973 in America. It is a big deal to God almighty! I heard former President Bill Clinton say that even leading theologians cannot agree on the issue of abortion, so how could a mere U.S. President makes such crucial decisions? Sadly, Mr. Clinton was half-correct. He is right that

leading theologians cannot agree, just like they cannot agree on the bodily resurrection of Jesus, the inspiration of the Holy Bible, and the virgin birth of Christ. These pseudo-theologians are all reprobate liberals, who masquerade as theologians, confusing the masses with their Satanic junk theology. There is no controversy if you believe the Bible. **Exodus 20:13, "Thou shalt not kill.**

"

Hey, if it's not a baby, you're not pregnant! Did you know that 93 % of women regret their abortion? You'll never heard that from the liberal controlled newsmedia. The media are a bunch of professionally-paid LIARS! They read teleprompters and reports whatever they're told to report, selling their souls for the almighty dollar. Truly, the love of money is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). LIFE begins at CONCEPTION; ABORTION begins at DECEPTION!!! All Christians who fear God and are right with God are PRO-LIFE!!! Dear reader, like it or not, some choices are WRONG! Just because you can do something legally doesn't make it RIGHT! Just because you can murder your child, doesn't mean that God approves if it. I am so sick of abortionists using the rape and incest argument to justify murdering 99.9 % of healthy children in abortions caused by fornication!!! A whopping 83 % of all abortions are sought by unmarried women. Only 4 % of abortion are sought by married women. GET MARRIED AND STOP WHORING AROUND!!!

I call for EQUAL RIGHTS FOR WOMEN IN THE WOMB! Do you know how much an abortion costs? It costs ONE HUMAN LIFE!!! Abortion is the hand that robs the cradle! It's east to be PRO-CHOICE when you're not the one being KILLED!!! Abortion hurts women, and is the ultimate child abuse! Abortion needs to be stopped!!! There will never be an abortion again, when the Lord Jesus Christ returns to establish His earthly millennial Kingdom. Life begins when abortion ends! Abortion violates women's rights, especially unborn women in the womb! Abortion is homicide!!!

It is tragic that so many women desire to bear children, but cannot; yet tens of millions of healthy women who do bear children, cold-heartedly murder their babies!!! Don't you understand that every baby is a gift from God? **Psalms 127:3,**

"

Lo,

children are an heritage of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward.

" There is no one in this world as selfish, as the pregnant mother who claims she alone has the insane RIGHT to deprive her baby of its God-given life! Abortion stops a beating heart!!!

If a child is not a human being, then why does a mad doctor have to terminate it's life? The abortion doctor is a scary person, for he disregards the life of the weakest among our race. Statistically, the most dangerous place to be nowadays is in the womb of a mother!!!

Sadly, very few churches and pastors even preach against abortion anymore. Our degraded American society has sadly accepted abortion as a normal thing. Don't you understand that we as Americans are corporately responsible for the assassination of 60,000,000 human lives? People go ballistic when a solider throws a puppy over a cliff. The public demands action if a kitten is being abused. But insanely, people say nothing and don't care when a human baby's life is being terminated in a murderous abortion clinic. Liberals allege that if abortions were not legal, pregnant women would harm themselves with botched self-abortions. That doesn't matter, because two wrongs never make a right! Are we going to pass laws next to just give thieves our wallets, to avoid being mugged instead? Where does the insanity end? Anything can be justified.

Having an abortion is just plain old selfish. We live in an ungodly society today that thinks it knows more than our holy God. People reject the wisdom of the Holy Bible; thus destroying their own happiness, family and life, and then blame God for their wickedness! If you get pregnant outside of a legally binding marriage, then you are a fool. The immoral male that impregnated you, very likely won't be step up to plate as a man, to do the right thing and marry you. So now you have a bastard child and you want to get rid of it, like an old car. Humanity has a self-destructive nature! A wise person heeds the Word of God. **Psalms 119:9, " Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word."** Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). The Devil wants every young person to become immoral, have an abortion, ruin your life, live a life of sin (John 10:9-10). The choice is yours alone to make, but God's judgment is upon all evildoers (Colossians 3:5-6). I choose to live for the Lord...

Joshua 24:15, " And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD. "

1.4.16 Only The Inspired Word Of God Can Give Assurance (2020-06-09 01:03)

John 5:39, “Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.”

I sometimes get web visitors writing to me repeatedly, asking all sorts of hypothetical questions about salvation. What if this? What if that? One man literally asked me if it mattered which of Jesus’ hands were nailed to the cross first? Another wanted to know if a person can just believe in Christ’s death, and not the cross? One man asked if it matters if you believe the cross was made out of wood or plastic? Uh, plastic wasn’t even invented until 1907. You must include the cross to be saved. It doesn’t matter which of Jesus’ hands were nailed to the cross first. It doesn’t matter what the cross was made out of, but it was wood! There, happy? Oh boy, where do these people come from?

What these people want from me, is the assurance that they are 100 % saved, and I cannot give them that assurance. Since I am flesh and bone, they want flesh and blood to confirm that they are going to Heaven. **Psalms 118:8, “It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.”** Since I am only a sinful man, they cannot find lasting assurance, so they continue asking more questions. **Jeremiah 17:5, “Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.”** I exchanged over 300 e-mails with one man from India over a three year period, trying to help him. I shared several dozen books, charts and sermons with him all about salvation, but nothing helped. He just thinks he is going to Hell.

Kindly, I finally told him that I couldn’t help him, when I realized that I am enabling his problem, making it worse. He’s is looking to me for his assurance of salvation, instead of trusting God. Although I am glad to answer questions for as long as it takes, to help people for Christ, there comes a point where it is simply counterproductive to continue answering the same questions over and over. I strongly encourage people that they “

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES

” (John 5:39), and not rely upon me for their assurance. I can guide people into the Scriptures, pointing them in the right direction; but until they familiarize themselves with the PROMISES of God in the King James Bible, they’ll merely go in circles and keep doubting. What saith the Scripture?

We must be like the Bereans, who SEARCHED THE SCRIPTURES to see if what Paul taught them was true or not. **Acts 17:11, “**

These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and *searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*.

”

1.4.17 Why Follow Men? (2020-06-09 09:34)

Ephesians 5:1, “Be ye therefore *followers of God*, as dear children;”

What saith the Scriptures? **John 5:39, “*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.”** Most of the debating, arguing and controversies plaguing the churches today could be eliminated if religious leaders would simply stop following men, and start SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES!!! The inspired Word of God is our ONLY authority, and not men. Any man can pay some money to buy a piece of paper called a “degree,” and all of a sudden he is considered “qualified” to lead a church; but he could be a total deceiver, theologically incompetent and an ignoramus concerning the Scriptures!

I’d like to share a quote with you from Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), from his booklet titled: “HYPER-CALVINISM: A FALSE DOCTRINE.”

> III. WHY FOLLOW MEN?
>
> Do you follow Arminius? or Wesley? Then you are certain to be wrong wherever those good men but frail men were wrong. Do you follow Calvin? Then whatever doctrine Calvin formulated or invented will be wrong for you as for him. ...

In truth, the false doctrines of hyper-Calvinism would not do so much harm if they were emphasized as little as Spurgeon emphasized them, and particularly, if those who advocate them worked unceasingly to win souls as Spurgeon did.

But why follow Spurgeon? He was human. he was an amazing pastor, and evangelist. Some think he was the greatest preacher since the Apostle Paul. But when he was wrong he was wrong. He plainly said he did not know enough about the return of Christ to preach on it. No man is perfect. It would be as foolish to follow Spurgeon in whatever part of the false doctrine of hyper-Calvinism he believed as to follow him in smoking cigars. He saw the error of smoking a little while before he went to Heaven, and I am sure he saw the errors of hyper-Calvinism, besides those he himself criticized, as soon as he reached Heaven. Why not just follow the Bible instead of Arminius or Calvin or Wesley or Spurgeon?

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, "HYPER-CALVINISM: A FALSE DOCTRINE," pp. 16, 18; Sword of The Lord, ©1970

I couldn't agree with Dr. Rice more! Amen and amen. Our churches are being destroyed today because of foolishly incompetent pastors and Bible college leaders, who follow popular reprobate Bible teachers; namely, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Chip Ingram, Steve Pettit, Rick Warren, William Lane Craig, Joel Osteen, Beth Moore, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Doug Batchelor, Don Blackwell, David Cloud, Dan Corner, Brian Derringer, John Hagee, Charles Stanley, Pat Robertson, Max Lucado, and other ungodly gospel-corrupters! These people all pervert the Gospel of free grace, ADDING something else to it which God does not require to be saved. God freely offers the free gift of eternal life to anyone who wants it! This gift is free because Jesus paid for it with His precious blood!!!

You won't find a more helpful Bible verse to live by than **Psalms 118:8, "It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man."** I have heard some preachers say that this verse is the center of the King James Bible. **Jeremiah 17:5, "Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD."** We ought to therefore be followers of God. **Ephesians 5:1, "Be ye therefore *followers of God*, as dear children;"** We

“

follow God

”

by abiding in the eternal words of the inspired King James Bible!!!

Walking with Jesus gives a Christian **“**

BOLDNESS

” ! Why do you think I preach boldly the way I do? That is Jesus’ Spirit in me.

Acts 4:13, “ Now *when they saw the boldness of Peter and John*, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and *they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus*.” People will know when you’ve been walking with God, because of your boldness for truth, righteousness and love for others. Walking with God compels a believer to **“hate evil”** (premeditated sin). **Psalms 97:10, “*Ye that love the LORD, hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.**

” And a sure sign that a

Christian is following God is that they hate every false way. **Psalms 119:104, “Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.”**

You know that all these pastors are pseudo-religious leaders today. The prefix pseudo- (from Greek ψευδής, pseudes, "lying, false") is used to mark something that superficially appears to be (or behaves like) one thing, but is something else. On the surface, today’s clergy appear to care and be knowledgeable of the things of God, but upon closer inspection, you will be very disappointed. Today’s pastors are theologically incompetent—promoting multiple different Bible versions, promoting a false gospel of being willing to “turn from your sins” to be saved, and bidding Godspeed to false prophets like Ray Comfort and John MacArthur. I refuse to follow Jacob Arminius (1560-1609). I refuse to follow John Calvin (1509-1564). I refuse to follow Martin Luther (1483-1546).

Today’s cotton-candy religion tastes so great for a few seconds, but then quickly disintegrates into nothing! A genuine man of God, who follows God, WILL care about the truth! Such a man will hate the evil LGBTQ agenda, hate abortion, hate the prevailing injustices of the U.S. Justice Department, hate the Devil’s Bible revisions that confuse everyone, and hate all manner of fraud, evil and taking advantage of other people! The believer who follows God unconditionally

loves every living creature!!! The main reason why churches are so messed-up nowadays is because pastors and Bible colleges are FOLLOWING MEN instead of FOLLOWING GOD! If you want to follow God, then you must follow only the inspired King James Bible. If you follow God, then you must follow only a free grace view of the Gospel. Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil, a false teaching that produces much worry, fear and uncertainty in the soul of those who fall victim to it!

The main reason why professed Christians in churches are so messed-up today is because they FOLLOW MEN. Instead, we ought to all SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!

[1]



Matthew 4:19, “And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjm2A_2LezbrQwQgCsM1gTWNHx9PkklGH7jYp5HJD1ovjuus-dfC46wiy2HgCDHIaboTgcK5h5GdoRZl7L5ObL8PmqUMdjBch3oOBH

1.4.18 Christians Have A Wonderful Expectation (2020-06-09 22:30)

Philippians 3:18-21, “ (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ: Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.”

I love the contrast between verses 18-19 and 20-21. In verses 18-19 above, we see the unsaved person for whom the apostle Paul wept. Paul says the end of the unsaved Christ-rejecter will be destruction! Their God is their belly, living only to eat, drink and enjoy life to the fullest. They have no regard for God. Their glory is their shame. They mind earthly things. This describes 97 % of American society!

But in verses 20-21 we see the born-again Christian, whose home and family are in Heaven, from whence we look for the blessed Savior Jesus Christ to return. As believers we have the wonderful hope and expectation of having our body changed, ultimately fashioned like unto the Lord’s glorious body. I have suffered from stenosis and radiculopathy in my neck since 2004. I was rear-ended by a church bus in 1992, which misaligned my neck, leading to Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease 12 years later.

My type of work as a mechanic years ago worsened my condition, and then I fell in 2004, which added to my health afflictions

.

I had two major neck surgeries

in 2009 and 2010, which were both nightmares. I have a titanium plate and six surgical screws in my neck. I suffer with constant toothache-like pain in my neck, in the bony area in back. I

very much await and look forward to God's promise in Philippians 3:21. I look forward to not being in bodily pain anymore. What a glorious day that will be! God is always good. Praise the Lord anyhow!!!

Dear reader, if you don't take the Holy Bible seriously, you should. You have so much to gain or lose! **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us *all things*?"** I love that! The apostle Paul reminds us as believers that if God was willing to sacrifice His own Son for us, then how much more shall God give unto us "ALL THINGS." The Lord wants us to be happy in Heaven. When I hear my family say they want something, it becomes a priority with me! Not only my family, but everybody in my life. When I hear someone say that they are saving up for something, or that they would like to have something, I do what I can to meet that need or desire. Why do I do that? It is because I love others!

I recently heard my 6-year-old grandson mention that he would like some aftershave cologne. Obviously he doesn't shave at age 6. So I asked permission from his parents and the next time I saw him, gave him my 'Brut 33' aftershave cologne. (That's not my favorite brand, it was just what the store had available.) Luigi was happy when I remembered what he had said. He didn't ask for it, he didn't expect it, he just wanted to smell nice like his dad, and I wanted to do something that would surprise him and make him happy. I live like that!

If you are a part of my life, I listen to everything you say, because I love you with God's love. When I used to attend Watchcare meetings at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I heard a young woman say that she wanted to get a capo for her guitar. She was just thinking out loud in the distance. At the next Watchcare meeting, I surprised her with a capo that I bought for her. I love to surprise people with good things, to show God's love and make them happy. I have fun living like that! I love giving things away and sharing. If I, being a sinful human being, can do nice things for others sinners; then how much more will our perfect heavenly Father do good things for His saints that love Him? I believe God will surprise us in Heaven with good things, because He loves us. God will give us anything that is right, holy, good and known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 2:9-10, "But as it is written, *Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him*. But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God."**

We see in verse 10 that verse 9 refers (in this context) to the wonderful truths of the Word of God. The truths and promises of God's Word are the greatest possession I own! Thank God for the inspired King James Bible!!! Albeit, I believe this Scripture also refers to God's goodness in general. Jesus encouraged the apostle Peter in John 14:1-3, with a promise applicable to all saints, that He is preparing a home for us in Heaven! Amen and amen! The Lord knows that I desire a nice pedal steel guitar in Heaven. There are several dozen different brands of steel guitars. I simply have not been able to play more than a handful of them in my lifetime. I wish I could play them all, and pick the one that I like the best! The same is true of musical amplifiers.

I have never played through most brands of amplifiers, but I sure want to. I have often asked the Lord to choose the best pedal steel guitar and amplifier, that HE KNOWS will make me the happiest, giving me that allusive sound I have been seeking my whole life!

If you are a musician you know what I am talking about! If you play the violin, then you have always wanted to play a $3,000,000 Stradivarius! Scientists have analyzed the Stradivarius, trying to figure out what makes it sound like no other violin sounds! Check on YouTube and you will be amazed. I bought a fiddle to learn to play, but gave it to my daughter, because my neck injury won't allow me to hold the violin. It hurts too bad. What a beautiful musical instrument the violin is! The violin is a very challenging instrument to learn, with a steep learning curve. I think the violin is more difficult to master than the steel guitar. It really comes down to whether or not you have the desire to stick with it. When you're as good as you want to be, you're as good as you're going to get. I absolutely love the steel guitar! Praise the Lord!!! [1]Here are a bunch of recent recordings that I made with my steel guitars in 2020. I'd love to record an album with Christians singing a bunch of Gospel songs.

If you are a born-again believer, your future is so bright that you should be wearing sun-glasses! I know there are A LOT of hurting Christians, whose marriages failed (like mine), and suffer with health afflictions (like I do), and battle depression (as I do), and you are barely hanging in there day by day, knowing that you've only made it this far BY GOD'S GRACE. God's grace will lead us all home too dear suffering friend. Our God is still on His throne! We are living today in insane, perilous and strange times, but God saw it all coming, and is calm in the storm! I heard a wonderful MP3 sermon yesterday by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) called: '[2]Don't Be Afraid Of Tomorrow, God Is Already There.'

When I attended Hyles-Anderson College and was a member of the First Baptist Church of Hammond (1985-1993), Brother Hyles used to often sing a song called: '[3]My Lord Knows The Way Through The Wilderness.' Here are [4]the lyrics. Here's the [5]MP4 if you'd like to download it. What a precious truth! My Lord know the way through the Wilderness, all I have to do is FOLLOW! **Proverbs 3:5-7, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. *In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths*. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."** I am so glad that we don't have to understand God to please Him, we just need to TRUST HIM! I honestly cannot understand most things about God. The older I get the less I understand, but the more I trust my blessed Redeemer!!!

I will close with one of my favorite passages of Scripture. The Bible acknowledges that we cannot see Jesus, yet we believe and love Him as saints, and we have an inexplicable joy that floods our soul continually. [6]Oh it is wonderful to be a Christian!!! ...

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of *Jesus Christ:Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory*: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."**

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha052420.mp3

3. https://youtu.be/_vqX9WqpuAA
4. https://youtu.be/RNgchcO37GQ
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/my_lord_knows_the_way.mp4
6. https://youtu.be/qXCGmGOI_pM

1.4.19 Will There Be Animals In Heaven? (2020-06-10 23:30)

Romans 8:32, " He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?* "

I love that Bible verse. Someone recently asked me if there will be pets in Heaven. Will there be animals? The Bible says Jesus will return riding a white horse. Horses are mentioned in the prophetic book of Revelation. **Revelation 19:11 and 14, " And I saw heaven opened, and behold *a white horse*; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. ... And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon *white horses*, clothed in fine linen, white and clean."** So there will be an army of saints, all riding upon white horses. This refers to The Battle Of Armageddon, which will occur at Jesus' Second Coming following the 7-year Tribulation period.

The Old Testament makes a clear distinction between humans and animals. **Ecclesiastes 3:21, " Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?"** Animals do not have eternal life. **Ecclesiastes 12:7,**

"Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and *the spirit shall return unto God who gave it*.

" This Bible verse refutes the heresy of Soul Sleep, which Jehovah's Witnesses and Seventh-Day Adventists teach. JW's and SDA's teach that a person's soul is unconscious in the grave when a person dies, until a future resurrection. The Bible disagrees!

2nd Corinthians 5:8, " We are confident, I say, and willing rather *to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord*." To be absent from the tabernacle of the human body, is to be present with the Lord (2nd Corinthians 5:1-8).

Albeit, these Bible passages do not mean that there won't be animals in Heaven. The fact that there will be horses in Heaven, I think, verifies that we will see other types of animals in Heaven. If all animals are merely dead, and go downward into the grave, then how could

there be horses in Heaven? Romans 8:32 teaches that if God was willing to sacrifice His only begotten Son for us, how much more shall He give us all things? I think God is going to give us anything we desire, that is right, good, holy and proper. If you desire to see your deceased cat

“Fluffy” in Heaven, I think God will do it! Do you mean to tell me that the omnipotent (all-powerful) supreme God of the universe is too weak, and incapable, of returning life to a simple dog or cat? Philippians 3:21 teaches that Jesus has subdued all things unto Himself, including the ability to raise the dead, and restore human life, making our bodies even better than before, fashioned like unto the Lord’s glorified resurrected body.

Jesus was able to calm the raging wind and waves, which caused astonishment in His disciples, wondering what manner of man this was, that even the elements would obey Him.

Matthew 8:27, “ But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him! ” Jesus raised Lazarus and the little girl from the dead. Our Lord has supernatural powers. It doesn’t matter if your body is burned at the stake or blown up with a bomb, Jesus can reconstitute your body. Remember, the Bible says **“ BY HIM**

” were all things created. **John 1:1-3 and 14,**

“

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

The same was in the beginning with God. *All things were made by him*; and without him was not any thing made that was made. ...And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. ” This passage is irrefutably about Jesus Christ, the incarnate (in the flesh) Word of God. The Bible says that ALL THINGS were made BY HIM.

Tragically, all of the Devil’s modern Bible revisions change and corrupt this passage, changing

“

BY HIM

”

to

“

THROUGH HIM,

”

which is a direct attack against Jesus’ deity (that He is almighty God). At one time Bob Jones University was considered the citadel of Christian fundamentalism in America, but today is [1]a

shameful disgrace, a laughing stock, overrun with heretics [2]preaching Lordship Salvation, Calvinism and a works-based gospel of being willing to turn from sins to be saved. BJU sells, uses and promotes the Devil's English Standard Version (ESV) which changes

"

BY HIM

"

to

"

THROUGH HIM

" in John 1:3. It is wickedness!!! By giving the Devil an inch at BJU (by [3]making light of the verbal inspiration of the Holy Bible), they have allowed the Devil to take a foot and become a ruler at BJU in 2020! Once the Devil gets his foot in your front door, he moves in!

Our all-powerful Savior can do all things, including give us pets in Heaven, if we so wish. I believe that! I honestly would be disappointed and surprised if there are no cats in Heaven, because I am a cat person. I love cats. Dogs are okay, but I don't like them as pets. Cats are cool!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm

---

Ben Vogt (2020-07-12 04:33:24)
I've been saved for 7 years, and I enjoy reading your writings, Mr. Stewart. When I get to Heaven, I want to become some Tarzan-like figure, and I hope there are jungles in Heaven so I can climb and swing from trees and glide over large bodies of water or dive into them from a high cliff when I want to take a dip. Or at least my heavenly mansion will have that surrounding environment like a wildlife sanctuary (I definitely want a collection of wild animals to have as pets, like gorillas, elephants, lions, tigers, etc.). If Jesus is willing, I'd also like to have my deceased French Bulldog back too. Depending on how it works, I'll even keep the horse Jesus has me ride in the Battle of Armageddon.

1.4.20 False Prophets Are Dangerous Because We Like Them (2020-06-11 05:30)

Romans 16:17-18, "

Now I beseech you, brethren, *mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them*.

For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

”

I think people who read these Bible verses often think of troublemakers as being “those who cause divisions,” and they certainly could be; but sometimes causing division os good and necessary. Church splits can actually be a good thing, if a church has been formerly corrupted and going in the wrong direction spiritually. So what does the Bible mean by **“mark them which cause divisions and offences”**? The Bible answers that question for us—those divisions and offences which are **“contrary to the doctrine which ye heave learned; and avoid them.”** We’re specifically dealing with doctrine here, not petty hurt feelings or a disagreement over whether the pastor should get a raise. Anyone who brings unbiblical teachings into a church should be identified (marked), and avoided. Ephesians 5:11 and Titus 1:10-13 teaches we should expose them as well. **Matthew 7:15, “ Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. ” Matthew 24:11, “ And *many false prophets* shall rise, and shall deceive many. ”** There are MANY false prophets today! Sadly, many of those deadly false teachers have crept into the churches with their heretical Lordship Salvation, counterfeit Bible revisions, and the “

turn from your sins

”

junk theology to be saved, and other garbage!

One of the most dangerous types of false prophets today is the new evangelical. They are dangerous because they look, talk and behave as do true Christians, but they are not born-again believers, because they preach another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. [1]Dr. John MacArthur is the leading proponent of the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation, which teaches that faith alone is insufficient to save a man; but in addition, a person MUST turn away from their sins, make full surrender to Christ as “Lord,” forsake the world, run and persevere to finish the race, follow Christ no matter what the cost, et cetera. This is another gospel, not the free gift of eternal life promised by God (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 1:2).

[2]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is another damnable heretic behind the pulpit today, teaching Lordship Salvation. These false teachers must be marked (identified), avoided and exposed. These men are known theologically as “neo-

evangelicals.

”

Concerning the threat of neo-evangelicals, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) says:

> We call him the neo-evangelical. **...These false teachers are usually likable people, and once we learn to like them, their doctrine will not be quite so bad.** ...It is not believing right within the movement that makes one a fundamentalist; it is the withdrawal FROM the movement and returning to the original dogma, practices and convictions of the apostate group that gives one the title of fundamentalist. The basic difference is the degree of importance that one places on the doctrine of separation. [emphasis added] —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]New Evangelicalism."

What a statement! Brother Hyles is so right! False teachers are usually very likable people, and once we learn to like them, their heresy doesn't seem so bad. That is why Bob Jones University went from preaching the Gospel while Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was still alive, to [4]preaching another gospel of accursed Lordship Salvation in 2020!

I read this beautiful quote from Dr. Bob Jones Sr. this morning, about the Gospel:

> "Men are not saved by analyzing the truth of the Gospel. They are saved by accepting the truth of the Gospel. It is true, whether men believe it or not. It is as true as the multiplication table. Men use the multiplication table to do what the multiplication table is supposed to do. The Gospel will do what it is supposed to do. 'It is the power of God unto salvation unto every one that believeth."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Preaching, Evangelism, page 123; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

The "Gospel" is the Good News that Jesus Christ died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead for our justification (that is, that our faith in Him would be justified by a risen Savior). Anyone who receives the Gospel as their own is saved. Please make it your own dear friend! Claim it as your only way to Heaven! That is what BJU used to believe. A wicked man named Dr. Steve Pettit has corrupted BJU with his poison teachings on Lordship Salvation, who is [5]very close friends with Pastor John MacArthur.

My ongoing spiritual battle with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and the Bob Jones University camp, is rooted in 'THE BATTLE OF THE AGES' (MP3 by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1994) between

FUNDAMENTALISTS and EVANGELICALS...

> “This isn’t over Jack Hyles, this is over fundamentalism! These are evangelicals fighting fundamentalists—that’s what it’s all about; and their effort is to destroy Hyles-Anderson College. Over my dead body they’ll destroy Hyles-Anderson College; and their effort is to destroy the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana; and I’ll go to the finish before I’ll let it happen! That’s what’s going on!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a truthful quote from the needful sermon, “Weathering The Storm!”

I am outside the gate with Jesus today!!! I am suffering reproach for the cause of Jesus Christ!!! I am the Dark Knight, and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is “Two-faced Harvey Dent” from the 2008 Batman movie! Like the Dark Knight, sometimes you have to become the villain in order to be the hero and protect the people! That is me! At least I know what I believe! The Bob Jones’ camp cannot choose which Bible version to use, or which preacher is correct on the Gospel, or which way is right. The man with two watches never knows what time it is! Neither does the man with more than one Bible know what the truth is!!!

False prophets are very dangerous because people like them so much. Remember, the Devil himself the Bible says is TRANSFORMED INTO AN ANGEL OF LIGHT, to deceive his victims. **2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, “For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.**

And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.”

If you saw Satan today, you’d think he was Jesus. That is how clever Satan is, able to masquerading even as Jesus Christ. The Devil knows all the right words to say, but he doesn’t believe a word of any of it. In fact, the word

“

Antichrist

”

in the Holy Bible doesn’t mean

“

against Christ

”

; but rather,

1444

“

in place of Christ.

”

The heathen world is looking for their Devil’s messiah, and he is coming soon! The Antichrist will claim to be God (2nd Thessalonians 2:4).

> “Everything that’s hard and complicated about salvation is God’s side of it!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from his MP3 sermon: “[6]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay.”

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/new_evangelicalism.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
5. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

1.4.21 Pastor Ryan Price Is Confused In His Preaching! (2020-06-11 13:36)

Galatians 1:7-8, “Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*. ”

I heard a preacher today named Pastor Ryan Price of the Fort Lauderdale Baptist Church in Florida. Pastor Price said in 2011 that John MacArthur is not a “ [1]damnable heretic .” What do you mean he’s not a “damnable heretic”? Are you kidding? [2]JOHN MACARTHUR IS A DAMNABLE HERETIC!!! In speaking about Calvinists John Piper and John MacArthur, Pastor Price said:

> “I don’t consider those men to be damnable heretics.” —Pastor Ryan Price, ’[3]What Is Wrong With John MacArthur?’ (0:50 time in video)

Yet, Pastor price horribly contradicts himself later in the same interview when he says:

> “Lordship Salvation is a damnable heresy. John MacArthur is the leading proponent for Lordship Salvation!” —Pastor Ryan Price, ’[4]What Is Wrong With John MacArthur?’ (9:02 time in video)

Which is it? How can a man preach the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation, but not be a damnable heretic himself? You better believe that John Piper and John MacArthur are damnable heretics! You absolutely cannot believe the inspired Word of God and follow these men regarding salvation. Pastor Price shamefully sums up his interview by making this foolish statement:

> “And again, I’m bothered by his fruits, but I think he’s saved.” —Pastor Ryan Price, ’[5]What Is Wrong With John MacArthur?’ (9:40 time in video)

Saved? I seriously question if Ryan Price is saved, because he doesn’t understand how God’s grace works. Ryan might as well think the Catholic Pope is saved, who also professes faith in Jesus Christ!!! Think about that. Pastor Price speaks as a religious fool. No preacher is saved who perverts the Gospel of free grace!!!



1. https://youtu.be/4xpnX2TxwRo
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. https://youtu.be/4xpnX2TxwRo?t=50
4. https://youtu.be/4xpnX2TxwRo?t=542
5. https://youtu.be/4xpnX2TxwRo?t=580
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgPsL5uqtaGhDzZSsHJy3kSdL29Nt8mqGPlV75_9ag1drpVwN1npljHkHWynLB39LCVLevBZLOoes-ShQNJzUXhBDRBSOggotIHTqc

---

1.4.22 The Absolute Eternal Security Of The Believer (2020-06-12 10:30)

1st Peter 1:23, "*Being born again*, not of corruptible *seed*, but of incorruptible, by *the word of God*, which liveth and abideth for ever."

The inspired Holy Bible always speaks of the new birth in past tense. Our text verse says Christians have been "

born-again,

" not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by THE WORD OF GOD. The inspired Word of God is the "seed" by which we are born anew from above (cf. Luke 8:11). A human child is conceived by the "

seed

”

(sperm) of a man. Likewise, a child of God is conceived by the

“

seed

” of the inspired Word of God. Tragically, false converts are being conceived in hundreds of thousands of churches today by religion! Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world!!! No religion can get you to Heaven! You need a person, a capable Savior, and His blessed precious name is Jesus!

Eternal Life Is An Instantaneous New Birth, Not A Process

There is a dangerous theological trend today in many Bible colleges and churches today, which teaches salvation as a PROCESS instead of an instantaneous NEW BIRTH. This disturbing doctrinal trend is largely because of the corrupt Devil’s Bible revisions which change verses like 1st Corinthians 1:18 from reading **“are saved”** to “are being saved,” which is extremely deceitful. I implore you dear reader to use only the King James Bible.

A truly saved person is already born-again—it is a done deal—nothing else is required. Beware of false prophets like Evangelist Ray Comfort, Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014), and Evangelist Paul Washer, who errantly teach that the assurance of your salvation is conditional upon the life which you live. For example: Paul Washer says:

> “**And the evidence that a person has repented unto salvation, at some past time, is that they continue repenting today.** …And **the evidence** that a person is saved, is not that at some point in time in their life they prayed and asked Jesus Christ to come into their heart. **The evidence that someone is saved, is that they continue to walking**
>
> **in the narrow way.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist Paul Washer, YouTube sermon clip titled: “
>
> [1]Paul Washer - LISTEN TO THIS!!!
>
> ”

Paul Washer is preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works! He keeps talking about “the evidence”

that someone is saved, requiring a changed life to know that you are saved. Washer further teaches:

> “If you have made the good profession. If you claim to have passed through the gate. If you have received baptism and a public declaration of your faith, and you begin to walk—it doesn’t matter how long it appears you’re walking in that path
>
> —if you step off that path and there’s no disciple and you continue off that path, you can have no assurance whatsoever of your salvation!**”** —Evangelist Paul Washer, YouTube sermon clip titled: “
>
> [2]Paul Washer - LISTEN TO THIS!!!
>
> ”

Mr. Washer’s teachings instill a horrible spirit of fear, worry and uncertainty in the soul of listeners. I have received countless testimonies from people who lived in misery and fear, because they could not stop sinning. One of the big problems with what Paul Washer is teaching is that no redeemed sinner can ever truly have the assurance they are 100 % saved. How much sin is too much? At what point of walking off the path is our assurance of salvation jeopardized? At what point does a professed Christian suspect that they may never have been saved?

The apostle Paul said in **2nd Corinthians 13:5, “**

Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; *prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you*, except ye be reprobates?

” Isn’t that so simple? Paul admonished the professed believers at the church of Corinth to make sure they were saved. The only

“

evidence

”

that Paul mentions is

“HOW THAT

JESUS CHRIST IS IN YOU

”

! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) reiterated Paul’s words, rightly teaching:

> “Men are not saved by analyzing the truth of the Gospel. They are saved by accepting the truth of the Gospel. It is true, whether men believe it or not. It is as true as the multiplication table. Men use the multiplication table to do what the multiplication table is supposed to do. The Gospel will do what it is supposed to do. ’It is the power of God unto salvation unto every one that believeth.”’ —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Comments On Here And Hereafter,” chapter: Preaching, Evangelism, page 123; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Amen and amen! The only evidence that you are saved is that you have Jesus Christ in you! That is what the epistle of 1st John is all about. **1st John 3:24, “And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.”** The apostle John says if you hate your Christian brother and love sin, it could be that you don’t have Jesus in you; but the test is not whether or not there are willful sins in your life, it is whether or not you have Jesus Christ in you!!! Romans 8:9 calls the indwelling Holy Spirit the “

Spirit of Christ.

”

Once Saved Always Saved Is 100 % Biblical

We are NOT eternally saved by the repentance of our sins. We ARE eternally saved by repenting of our unbelief and believing in Jesus, who saves us from the eternal consequences of our sins.

A believer CANNOT lose his or her salvation no matter what sins they do, or what good deeds they don’t do (even if they lose their faith for a time or commit suicide). Eternal life is eternal. God does not give temporal or probationary life. Jesus said those who believe in Him will “never perish” (John 6:47).

Saving faith does NOT include works. It is unbiblical to redefine “faith” or “belief” to include the obedience of good works, love, or discipleship. This is the deadly error of [3]Seventh-Day Adventists, [4]Mormons, [5]Roman Catholics and [6]Jehovah’s Witness (which you can verify if you search online for their beliefs on repentance; I just provided links to some helpful articles I’ve written). We are saved entirely by what Jesus did for us, and not at all by what good and spiritual things we do after we believe in Jesus.

We are NOT saved by our changed life; we are saved by Jesus’ life, His death for our sins and His resurrection. Salvation is received, not achieved.

It is God’s will that we live by His grace, by faith, by His love as born-again children of God; as his ambassadors, by his indwelling Holy Spirit in our spirit—but none of these things are requirements of eternal salvation or allowed for eternal salvation. Jesus provides salvation entirely through His finished work on the cross and His resurrection.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Believers in Jesus are not under the law of Moses (Romans 3:19-20), we are alive (quickened) in the Spirit (Galatians 5:25).

Salvation is a totally

“

FREE GIFT

”

(Romans 5:15-18). It is received by those who believe in Jesus and do not also include their own good works as part of what saves them.

We are NOT saved by our verbal confession of faith in Jesus. Many of the Jewish chief rulers in John 12:42-43 “believed” on Jesus, but “did not confess Him” publickly, because they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. Yet, they were 100 % saved! This proves verbal confession is not required to be saved.

These Jews were afraid they would be put out of the synagogue.

In the end, there are only sheep and goats. The sheep are saved, and the goats are damned. Those who believe in Jesus are His sheep.

The most important thing is to believe on the name of Jesus. He shed His blood and died on the cross for the sins of everyone according to the Scriptures. Jesus was buried, and He physically resurrected from the dead three days later. Whosoever believes this Gospel (i.e., ’Good News’) of Jesus is immediately and eternally and irrevocably saved. You must not add anything to your faith, or you won’t get God’s grace. If you add surrendering to Christ’s Lordship, you don’

t get grace! If you add water baptism, you don’t get grace. If you add turning away from sinful bad habits, you don’t get grace. If you add running the race, persevering in holiness, or living a lifestyle of repentance, you don’t get God’s saving grace! You must simply believe the Good News!!!

> “When you get dissed by men—the whole reason God allowed you to be dissed—is because He didn’t want you to fit in! He don’t want you to fit in with the world. He don’t want you to fit in with the rest of the group! He don’t want you to be just like them! ’Cause there is something special about you! There’s an assignment for you. There’s a call for you. There’s an anointing for your life. God does not want you to fit in!” —Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., “[7]Being Dissed”

1. https://youtu.be/wftJVYoORug
2. https://youtu.be/wftJVYoORug

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/disadvantage.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/roman_catholic/heresy_on_repentance.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/john_jenkins_sr/being_dissed.mp3

1.4.23 Faithfully Running The Race As Saints (2020-06-13 10:30)

Hebrews 12:1-2, "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, *Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."

The most important truth to notice in the preceding text passage of Scripture, is that we as the saints are taught to LOOK TO JESUS! No Christian will run the race if they take their eyes off the blessed Savior, who is the Author and Finisher of our faith. What God starts He will finish! God never does a half-job! God is not an absent parent. **Philippians 1:6, " Being confident of this very thing, that *he which hath begun a good work in you* will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:"** We hear a lot of foolish talk from wayward preachers about

"turning from sins" to be saved, but that is not how salvation works! If you require a person to "

be willing to turn from sins

" to be saved, effectively you have added keeping the law of Moses, perverting the Gospel!

Turning from sins is human reformation, not Bible repentance (which is *a change of mind*). When you trust Christ to get saved, the Lord begins a good work in you! The blessed Holy Spirit comes inside your body to live (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). Theologically we call this being "

indwelt

" by the Holy Spirit. Running the race as a Christian has absolutely NOTHING to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life.

One of my regular web visitors at [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com sent me this inspiring devotional they wrote to encourage me [2]for standing alone:

Our journey with the Lord is like a marathon in many ways. We must maintain a disciplined training program to ensure we are prepared. The race itself can be long and hard. There will be times we run out of energy and want to quit, but crossing the finish line will be more rewarding than anything we can imagine! And along the way, we will certainly learn to appreciate the encouragement we receive from the cheering crowd.

Hebrews 12:1,

“

Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witness, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, ”

This verse follows what we often refer to as The Great Hall of Faith. The eleventh chapter of Hebrews describes many people from the Old Testament who were commended for their faith: Able, Noah, Abraham, Joseph, Moses, Gideon, Samson, David, and many others.

At the end of this impressive list, we read that even though they were faithful, **"these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise" (Hebrews 11:39).** Their reward was postponed until the coming of Jesus; **"God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect." (Hebrews 11:40).** The testimony of the faithful is meant to give us great encouragement. It’s as if they are cheering us on with great anticipation, knowing that one day we will be **“caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air; and so shall we ever be with the Lord.” (1 Thessalonians 4:17).**

This cloud of witnesses now also includes the testimony of New Testament believers as well as Christians throughout the last 2,000 years. It also includes Brothers and Sisters who love us and pray for us today. As we run the race and sometimes grow weary - sometimes even stumble and fall - these witnesses continue to cheer and encourage our every step; "You can do it, I believe in you! And if you stumble, I'll help you back up!!"

We can all run faster and further than we think! Yes, the race is long and sometimes difficult, but we're definitely not alone. Let's run with renewed perseverance; and when we become discouraged, let's listen for the cheers from the great cloud of witnesses!

Amen and amen!

1. http://jesus-is-savior.com/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/price_for_telling_the_truth.htm

---

1.4.24 Right Doctrine Matters! (2020-06-14 17:20)

2nd Timothy 4:2-3, "Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;"

When I attended Hyles-Anderson College for eight years (1985-1993), I didn't know what Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) meant when he said the real battle was between the evangelical crowd and fundamentalists. That was only because I had been around fundamentalists my whole saved life at that point. I had never met an evangelical Christian yet (not that I was aware of). As time passed after graduating HAC in 1993, I did meet some evangelicals, but I wouldn't fully grasp what Brother Hyles meant, until I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year in 2014, and became familiar with the Bob Jones' camp. Harvest is a cesspool of [1]shameful Bob Jones University's (BJU) alumni:

> “This isn’t over Jack Hyles, this is over fundamentalism! These are evangelicals fighting fundamentalists—that’s what it’s all about; and their effort is to destroy Hyles-Anderson College. Over my dead body they’ll destroy Hyles-Anderson College; and their effort is to destroy the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana; and I’ll go to the finish before I’ll let it happen! That’s what’s going on!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a truthful quote from the needful sermon, “[2]Weathering The Storm!”

Tragically, Dr. Hyles own son-in-law destroyed the church and college! Just seven years after [3]Pastor Jack Hyles went to Heaven in 2001, his successor in 2008 denied the inspiration of the King James Bible (basically hanging a Bob Jones University sign on the church and college). The [4]First Baptist Church of Hammond has never recovered, and consequently neither has Hyles-Anderson College (which they own and control). They are moving forward like nothing happened, but something horrible, monumental and devastating has happened, and they are in denial about it. My God, they’ve [5]denied the inspiration of the King James Bible!!! It is a very big deal, so big that Dr. Hyles in 1994 called it: “[6]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES!” Pastor Hyles himself warned that Bob Jones University makes light of the verbal inspiration of the Bible:

> “Bob Jones… they make light on the verbal inspiration!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[7]THE REAL BATTLE”

That is why BJU today supports, sells and bids Godspeed to the multiple different Bible revisions, which horribly contradict each other in hundreds of places. They make light on verbal inspiration. Dr. Hyles further states about the apostasy at Bob Jones University...

> “Oh what does it mean! Brother Hyles, so what—a preacher boy goes down to Bob Jones University, and he sits in Dr. Custer’s class, and Dr. Custer says we have no perfect Bible—what difference does it make? It makes all the difference in the world! And what you’d better do is take this Book, rather than some institution to which you subscribe your loyalty—what you better do is you better stop and realize that if you don’t have a perfect English Bible, we cannot live, because man cannot live alone, but by every Word which proceedeth out of the mouth of the Father. Every Word up there has to get to us!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from my 4:19 hour YouTube video titled: ’[8]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES.’

If BJU took the inspiration of the Holy Bible seriously, they could never sanction multiple Bible revisions, because God only authored one Book! BJU doesn't believe that we have a perfect Holy Bible today. Instead, they promote and sanction many Bible revisions!!! That makes no sense at all. Right doctrine matters! Therefore, having the right Bible matters! Look at what the [9]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) does to corrupt Mark 1:15, drastically changing what it means to repent for salvation. The ERV preaches another gospel!!! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam uses the ERV! They might as well be Jehovah's Witnesses! Right doctrine is a fact. The word "heresy" literally means "[10]an opinion." Any opinion that contradicts the Word of God is heresy! There is no controversy if you believe the Bible!!!

[11]Pastor Steven Anderson Refutes Dr. James White's lame attack [12]Against The King James Bible (you should really listen to this 10 part series). Pastor Anderson is so right, saying that God's Word wasn't hidden in the earth for 1,800 years! All of these corrupt Bible versions today are translated from Brooke Westcott's and Fenton Hort's Alexandrian Greek manuscripts, which they presented to the world in 1881. They claimed the newly discovered manuscripts from Egypt were older and more reliable than our beloved King James Bible (based on the Textus Receptus). Do you really believe that God's better and more reliable texts were buried in the earth for the past 1,800 years! God promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His PURE WORDS forever! Not surprisingly, [13]all of the modern perversions corrupt this Bible passage, changing it to refer to God protecting the saints rather than preserving His pure Words! It is wickedness!!! How stupid can people be?

Outside The Gate With Jesus

During my time at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I felt loved, and they won my heart. I enjoyed the Watchcare meetings (the fellowship, singing, ukuleles, Bible studies, and food we shared). I loved the people in the church and the atmosphere in general. But after several months of seeing umpteen Bible versions, hearing Lordship Salvation taught from the pulpit, and seeing Dr. John MacArthur's study materials passed out to church members, I became burdened to help the church see the truth. I was a fundamentalist in a neo-evangelical church, and I had no idea at the beginning.

Now I was in a dilemma, wanting to help the people that I loved, but they didn't want to be helped! By the time I realized who they were, it was too late and the damage was done. Their ungodly pastors wanted nothing to do with me. Their shameful senior pastor literally said from the pulpit (while looking at me) that:

"Once people are offended and feelings are hurt, it's over!" That is one of the most shameful, carnal and horrible things I have ever heard a pastor say. He might as well have admitted that he was a henpecked wimp! I offended some snobs in your cult? It's too late? I'm done with? What the hell kind of pastor throws people away? If he were a true man of God, he would have taught God's flock (the congregation) to love and forgive one another, as the Bible teaches (Ephesians 4:30-32). I am not the bad guy, they are!!! Hell will freeze over before I ever shut up! The Devil wants us to SHUT UP, but God wants us to SPEAK UP! Ironically, I heard that on Harvest's KHMG 88.1 FM radio station on Guam. When a Christian tells THE TRUTH, and is rebuked, shunned and ostracized for it, something needs to be said! We'll, I'm speaking up for God!

Right Doctrine Matters

I am blown away in my mind over what is going on today at Bob Jones University. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. NEVER in a million years would have honored, supported, or bid Godspeed to an infidel preacher like Pastor John MacArthur. Read what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said for yourself:

> "Young people, you can't buy salvation. You can't pay for it after you get it. But if you don't already have it, you can have it. Somebody is giving it away around here. His name is Jesus and He wants to give you salvation.

> Before I stop I will use an illustration I have used many times here at the college. Maybe those of you who have heard it have forgotten it.
>
> Do you see this quarter? I want to give it to you. But I am a peculiar man. I just give away quarters one way. I put a quarter in a book, shut the book, and offer you the book. You don't want the book? Well, all right, you can't have my quarter, then. I have a right to put the quarter in any sort of package I wish. You, of course, have the privilege of rejecting the quarter.
>
> God has something He wants to give you. It is eternal life. He wrapped it in the most wonderful package you ever heard of. He put it in Jesus. People looked at Jesus. He had no form or comeliness; there wasn't anything about Him to be desired. And they didn't realize what was wrapped up in that package. They put Jesus on a cross. They nailed Him there. They killed Him. Then He rose from the dead, and He has been scarred ever since that time. If you could see Jesus today, the glorified, risen Son of God, you would find scars on His brow and scars in His hands. If you could look at His side you would find a wound there. His feet are scarred. But, say, He has wrapped in Himself a wonderful gift. God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," pages 222-223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Amen and amen! That was so simply, beautifully and eloquently said. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. preached the simplicity that is in Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Now take a look at the crap [14]Dr. Steve Pettit (BJU president since 2014) is teaching. Take a look at the crap [15]Bob Jones University is teaching. [16]Bob Jones Sr. would blow the college up today, and he said so himself!!! BJU and their alumni are [17]going to Hell, for trusting in a perverted gospel of "turning from sins" and Lordship Salvation to be saved, which is another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). Bob Jones Sr. rightly and beautifully taught that [18]eternal life is God's gift wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus!!! That is NOT what BJU's president, faculty, students and graduates are preaching today! They are preaching another gospel!!! God's curse is upon them!

> “Young people, you can’t buy salvation. You can’t pay for it after you get it. But if you don’t already have it, you can have it. Somebody is giving it away around here. His name is Jesus and He wants to give you salvation.” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks,” pages 222-223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Notice again what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. plainly teaches his students: “Young people, you can’t buy salvation.” Now look at what Pastor John MacArthur teaches (whom Dr. Steve Pettit praises, is [19]buddies with and sinfully bids Godspeed to):

> “Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and it’ll cost you the same thing...” [emphasis added]
>
> —
>
> [20]Dr. John MacArthur, ’Grace To You,’ an updated quote from his book ’Hard To Believe’, page 93.

Cost you? Do you see the problem? Dr. Bob Jones Sr. understood that [21]God’s gift of eternal life is freely received, but false prophet Dr. John MacArthur says you must pay the price for salvation! [22]MacArthur says it will COST YOU!!! What a lying false prophet!!! Why does BJU’s president and college support this wicked imposter in the pulpit? It is tragically because they agree with him. Bob Jones University preaches another gospel.

I am sad that the church family I once loved and enjoyed being with at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, has totally rejected and turned me away for the past six years since 2014, counting me as their enemy because I told them THE TRUTH. The apostle Paul had the same painful experience (Galatians 4:16). Now more than ever I finally fully understand what Pastor Jack Hyles meant, when he said that this battle is not about Jack Hyles, and it’s not about little ole me, it’s over fundamentalism! These are evangelicals fighting fundamentalists—that’s what it’s all about!

> “Lord God if this school out here [Bob Jones University] ever compromises, send an earthquake and shake these buildings into powder and dust. Don’t ever let it stand

here and encumber the earth and curse it by robbing people of faith in the Word of God. Hear us in this prayer and keep us doing all the things we pray in the precious Name of the Lord Jesus Christ. Amen. –Dr. Bob Jones Sr., 'How Shall Ye Believe?'

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/ignoring_truth.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/was_brother_hyles_disrespectful_to_people.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
8. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/what_is_heresy.htm
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bTSXeNpNACE&list=PL4oPLNtP6_eeDQL4pkK3lDNdYqw6DPZt2
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm#kjv_only
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_going_to_hell.htm
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
19. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
20. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
21. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
22. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm

---

1.4.25 The Insanity Of Having More Than One Holy Bible (2020-06-15 12:00)

Proverbs 30:5,

"Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. "

Please consider what I am about to ask you, as an illustration of how ridiculous it is to have more than one Holy Bible. What if you bought something, let's say an answering machine, and it came with two instruction booklets in the same language. My answering machine came with a 92-page owner's manual. No kidding! It took my a month to finally figure the thing out! It also came with instructions in several; different languages. But what if there were two different, conflicting instruction manuals in English? That would be insane! If I called the company to complain, what could they even say in their defense?

As another illustration, what if there were two U.S. Constitutions, which conflicted with each other on key points? The fact that two existed would be confusing enough. Granted, there have been several dozen amendments made to the U.S. Constitution over the years, but there is only ONE U.S. Constitution today. The U.S. Constitution was written by men. It is an imperfect document authored by imperfect men, as brilliant a masterpiece and full of commonsense wisdom as it is! It would cause endless confusion if our founding fathers has written two different conflicting U.S. Constitutions to guide our government.

So why is it that we can see the foolishness of having multiple instruction manuals, or two U.S. Constitutions, but we cannot see the folly of having two different Bibles? What if you were lost and asked someone for directions, and they gave you two different conflicting explanations? You'd think they were nuts! So why do we go along with the insanity of more than one Bible versions? I could give you hundreds of illustrations, such as the ones I have already provided for you to consider.

When a nation goes to war against an enemy, the first thing they do is launch air strikes against the enemy's infrastructure. They bomb the roads, fuel depots, airstrips (so planes can't take off or land), supply warehouses and key targets. Likewise, the Devil targets the incorruptible inspired Word of God, publishing hundreds of corrupt decoys to mislead and confuse everyone. Satan targets the churches, infiltrating them with suave false prophets like Dr. John MacArthur. The Bible warns us about ungodly men who make fair speeches, deceiving the simple, who bring in damnable heresies...

Romans 16:17-18,

"

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

"

Notice that by their "

good works

”

and

“

fair speeches

” they deceive the hearts of the simple. By “simple” the Bible means unlearned concerning the truth of the Scriptures. People by nature trust religious leaders. People foolishly assume that just because a man is up being a church pulpit that he must be competent, trustworthy and reliable as a source of truth. Nothing could be further from the truth! The Bible plainly warns that such false prophets deceive the simple, teaching doctrines that are contrary to what the Holy Bible teaches.

Churches today are filled with junk theology. I am amazed how naive and foolish so many churchgoers are, to embrace the same heretical doctrines as taught by Mormons, Roman Catholics, Jehovah’s Witness and Seventh-Day Adventists, all of which turning from sins to be saved, or to remain saved. [1]That is what Bob Jones University now teaches! That is not the [2]free gift of God, which is eternal life. All of this garbage theology has crept into the Bible colleges and churches from the Devil’s Bible revisions!

If you wouldn’t use two different conflicting maps, why have two different Bibles? Please watch the sermon titled: “ [3]ANTICHRIST BIBLE VERSIONS ”

| [4]MP3 by Pastor Steven L. Anderson. It matters which Bible you use. The only people today saying that it doesn’t matter are doctrinally corrupted, preaching the lie of Lordship Salvation, and the

“

turn from your sins

”

garbage that sends people to Hell. Eternal life is a free gift from God, that you simply receive by faith in Jesus Christ to have; it doesn’t cost you your sins or the world. Anyone who says that getting saved will cost you something is preaching another Gospel.

> “Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers.” — “THE TABERNACLE,” page 101

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
3. https://youtu.be/SEXmPB-ksEM
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/antichrist_bible_versions.mp3

1.4.26 SDA's Teach Lordship Salvation (2020-06-16 10:00)

Galatians 1:8-9, " But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

If you'll search online amongst SDA websites for "How To Be Saved," you'll get Lordship Salvation basically. Here's an SDA official website, where they invite the reader to receive the free gift of eternal life, but then add a stipulation that works are necessary to be saved. Notice carefully that the SDA author of the following article speaks of God saving a person in future terms. This is because SDA's believe Christ entered into the heavenly Holy Place in 1844 to begin his work of "Investigative Judgment" (a bizarre heresy exclusive to SDA). No other religious group teaches this bizarre doctrine, which is a big warning flag also.

Here's what SDA's teach concerning salvation...

> "Nor do we have the right to say for sure whom God will save. Given the kinds of people Jesus brushed shoulders with (thieves, the demon-possessed and prostitutes), it's a safe bet that there will be people in heaven that you and I wouldn't have selected to go there. ... God does want us to be good. Determinedly wicked people aren't trusting in Jesus, or they wouldn't do the things they do." — [1]Seventh-day Adventist Church: How To Know You're Saved

The preceding statement is a lie. To say that people who intentionally commit wickedness are not saved is unbiblical. Samson deliberately went with harlots. David deliberately commit

adultery with Bath-Sheba and murdered her husband. Jonah deliberately ran from God's will. Ananias and Sapphira deliberately lied and stole from God. Demas forsook Paul in the ministry, loving this present world. Peter deliberately took his clothes off, denied knowing Christ and quit the ministry, et cetera. The Bible is filled with shameful believers who did horrible things as Christians. All Christians sin.

The problem is that when you require a change of life as validation, confirmation or legitimization of one's faith in Christ, you've changed the plan of salvation. How can eternal life truly be a "free gift" (Romans 5:15; 6:23) if your behavior must change as part of being saved? It cannot! On the same website as the previous quote, SDA's teach that salvation can be lost, and that to remain saved, a person must continually choose to "STAY CLOSE TO GOD" ...

> "People can 'fall away' from God through choice, pressure, carelessness or inattention. Though God draws us to Himself and will do everything He can to keep us close to Him, He won't force us to stay. But those who do stay close to God live happier, more confident lives than those who don't.
> "
>
> —
>
> [2]Seventh-day Adventist Church: How To Know You're Saved

Notice the heresy in the preceding quote. SDA's teach that those who stay closer to God can live more confident lives than those who don't. Clearly, SDA's do not view salvation as a new birth that cannot be reversed. Rather, their heresy on Investigative Judgment teaches that since 1844, Christ is in the heavenly Holy Place deciding who is "worthy" or not to enter into Heaven. So if you stay close to God throughout your life, you have much better odds of being found worthy than if you don't stay close to God. Ladies and gentleman, this is an entirely satanic false plan of salvation that cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."**

> **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" —Apostle Paul**

Biblically, you must be born-again to be saved. Notice that the SDA website titled, “How To Be Saved,” never mentions the Gospel. What is the Gospel? The Bible tells us:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.”**

There you have it—Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED and He RESURRECTED the third day. If you see yourself as a guilty sinner in God’s holy eyes (Romans 3:19), and believe the Gospel (Mark 1:15), you will be immediately and forever saved (Romans 10:13).

Clearly, the Bible teaches something very different than what SDA’s teach. You don’t get to Heaven by receiving God’s free gift and then staying close to God in holy living, increasing your odds that God will save you. That’s the same theological garbage that [3]Billy Graham, [4]John MacArthur, [5]Paul Washer and [6]other heretics are teaching, infiltrating and defiling evangelical churches. The Bible teaches that we are saved by God’s righteousness, not our own (Romans 10:3-4). **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*.”** In theological language, and mentioned in Romans 4:5-6 of the precious King James Bible, it is called [7]IMPUTATION. We are saved by the [8]imputed righteousness of God by faith in Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:21), because we have no righteousness of our own to offer God (Isaiah 64:6).

Hence, once you are saved, you can NEVER lose your salvation. When you hear someone saying that they “used to be a Christian,” what they are really saying is that they once ascribed to the philosophy of Christianity or joined a Christian organization, but they were never truly BORN-AGAIN!!! Christianity began as a new birth by faith in Christ Jesus. When it went to Greece, Christianity became a philosophy. When it went to Rome, it became an organization. When it spread throughout Europe, it became a culture. And when it came to

America, Christianity became a business!

My friend, Seventh-day Adventism may look, smell and taste like Christianity, but it is a worm-filled apple, rotten to the core. The exclusive doctrine of Investigative Judgment, which teaches that Christ entered into the heavenly Holy Place in the year 1844 is bizarre, completely foreign to Biblical Christianity. Of course, as you can imagine, SDA's reject all other religions, claiming that only they are the full remaining faithful. SDA's worship on Saturday, their self-made Sabbath. They're businesses are often open on Sundays, totally disregarding the Lord's Day on Sunday as being part of the world's antichrist system. Baptist pastors are viewed as being antichrists by SDA's. They won't tell you any of this upfront.

As I have briefly shared with you, SDA's have a completely different, far out, bizarre, strange, belief system. The Bible calls this "strange doctrines." **Hebrews 13:9, "Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein."** Doctrinally, we ought to stick to the fundamentals of the Christian faith. The SDA doctrine of Investigative Judgment is certainly a STRANGE DOCTRINE. There is absolutely no way to reconcile Seventh-day Adventism with Biblical Christianity. They are diametrically opposed to each other. Also, there are strong occult connections between Ellen G. White and Freemasonry, as is true of most mainstream religious cults. SDA is a part of the Devil's New World Order deception. Satan's purpose is to BLIND people, so that they will rest at ease in a false security, and go straight to Hell when they die, when they thought they were going to Heaven. This is why Jesus said in **Luke 13:23-34, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."**

Please understand that Seventh-day Adventism is a business, an organized religion, not Biblical Christianity. Satan is a master con-artist, a deceiver, whom the Bible warns appears as an angel of light (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). Literally, the Devil and his sinister ministers are actors, pretending to be of God, but they are Satanic. We are all in a spiritual war. SDA does its best to appear as a Christian organization, but it is a woeful deception of the Devil.

"I've stood for more sneers and scoffs and insults and had my life threatened from one end of the land to the other by this God-forsaken gang of thugs and cutthroats because I have come out uncompromisingly against them." —Billy Sunday

1. https://www.adventist.org/beliefs/salvation/the-experience-of-salvation/article/go/0/how-to-know-youre-saved/
2. https://www.adventist.org/beliefs/salvation/the-experience-of-salvation/article/go/0/how-to-know-youre-saved/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/billy_graham-heresy.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/paul_washer.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-false_gospel.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm

---

1.4.27 Does The Greek Bible Teach Eternal Security? (2020-06-18 04:00)

John 10:28-29, "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: And *I give unto them eternal life*; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand."

Kindly, I am not a Greek expert. I don't believe that God left the common man at the mercy of Greek and Hebrew scholars. It is not necessary to understand anything about Greek, to clearly see that the Holy Bible teaches salvation by grace through faith alone, and that the new birth is instantaneous. The Greek can definitely add clarity, but I have never needed the Greek to understand the English King James Bible. Some debaters will attempt to silence critics by quoting Greek, but they couldn't even order a taxi or a sandwich if they visited Greece today, because they cannot speak the language. So I wouldn't even try to debate Greek with someone. I know enough to teach some Bible, but not enough to debate with people about it. And 99 % of those who talk like they know what they're talking about, cannot even speak Greek.

I had a Smart Aleck Bob Jones University graduate throw it in my face that he teaches Greek. He couldn't order lunch if he went to Greece! He was debating with me in defense of the Devil's Alexandrian Bible revisions. I told him I don't need to be a Greek expert to know that something is very wrong with a so-called Bible "version" that removes the word **"begotten"** from John 3:16. The accurate King James Bible says Jesus is the **"only begotten Son."** The Devil's corrupt Bibles change it to, "His only Son." Well, according to John 1:12 every Christian is a son of God. Romans 8:15 says believers are sons of God. So the modern Bible revisions are LYING! Jesus is not God's only Son, He is God's only biological Son. The modern Bibles

attack Jesus' deity, that He is almighty God who came in the flesh. All of the Devil's modern Bibles brutally assault the deity of Jesus, which anyone can see. I don't have to know Greek to see the Devil's hand in the the modern Bible perversions.

As far as eternal security goes, I think it is far more important to study the context of any particular Scripture passage, than to look at one word. Words are important too, don't get me wrong; but I think the New Testament is abundantly clear in dozens of passages about eternal security. Eternal security is NOT a separate doctrine from eternal life. They are one and the same thing. Jesus doesn't give temporary life, or probationary life, He only gives eternal life (John 6:47).

John 10:28, "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: And *I give unto them eternal life* ." This Bible verse simply means that every believer is led by the indwelling Holy Spirit of God. **Romans**

8:14, "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God."

There's this strange idea going around today that says a person can believe, and then not believe anymore and are still saved. I don't believe that. I have never known one Christian who believed and then didn't believe anymore, who was ever really saved at all. I don't like the teaching that mandates that you believe, and you must continue to believe or you won't go to Heaven. That makes salvation a process. That is what [1]Dr. Steve Pettit at Bob Jones, [2]Evangelist Paul Washer, and other heretical Calvinists teach. They are looking at it all wrong.

When I got saved at age 13, it was a done deal. I got saved, period. I have had rough times since in my Christian life, but I never went so low that I denied my Savior. I am 53 now. The Holy Spirit came to live inside my body and soul, at age 13, and He has never left me. The Holy Spirit comforts me, convicts me, chastises me, rebukes me, encourages me and teaches and guides me into all truth (John 16:13). I cannot even imagine living in constant fear, worry and uncertainty, that I have to continue having faith and living above sin, or I'll go to Hell. I fully agree that either a person is forever saved, or they are not saved at all. Once saved always saved is 100 % biblical.

Humans Don’t Have To Be Told To Continue Breathing To Live

We must always keep in mind that Jesus paid our sin debt on the cross with His blood. Salvation is of the Lord. Our part is simply and only to BELIEVE. A true Christian will continue to believe, but it doesn’t have to be required of them, which is confusing and generates uncertainty and fear. That would be like continually telling a human being that they must continue to breath if they want to live. You’d think someone had lost their mind if they went around saying stuff like that!

Strangely enough, I’ve read that dolphins can actually decide to stop breathing if they get depressed. I didn’t know that! But people are not dolphins. Sometimes I wish I was a dolphin, so I could just check out and stop breathing…lol. If escaping life’s burdens were only so easy! By God’s grace I don’t think I would ever hurt myself, but if dying were as easy as to just stop trying, I think a lot more people would call it quits! Thankfully, we don’t have a choice in the matter, breathing is automatic, and so we breath. Likewise, once a person is born anew by the regenerative Holy Spirit of God, they are alive (quickened) by the Spirit (Ephesians 2:1-2). We don’t just stop living when we sin bad enough. A Christian doesn’t have to make an effort to keep breathing spiritually to live. Once we have been born-again, we are as alive spiritually as we are physically from our first earthly birth (John 3:1-7).

The Bible says in 2nd Corinthians 5:17, “Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.” Once the Holy Spirit comes to indwell (live inside) a person, all things become new. A whole new world of spiritual awakening is opened to their mind. Now they can understand spiritual things (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). The Holy Spirit will now begin to convict them about the sins in their life. They will still sin, sometimes on purpose, even choosing to hang on to pet sins perhaps, but the Holy Spirit will be grieved and not give peace to that saint. But as far as character and behavior are concerned, getting saved doesn’t change a person one bit. The change is that we have been born again (spiritually), and are as helpful, naive and in need of growth as a newborn human baby (1st Peter 2:2).

A believer who is living in unrepentant sin is miserable, and dead (carnally minded) the Bible says. **1st Timothy 5:6, "But she that liveth in pleasure is dead while she liveth."** Colossians 3:1-3 says that a believer is dead to self, and alive in Christ, who is our new life.

Once a person is saved, their identity is now permanently hidden with Christ in God. God the Father sees Christ's righteousness when He looks at us, and not our sins (1st John 2:1). Our CONDITION with God is determined by the choices we make concerning sin and doing what is right, but our POSITION in Christ as God's redeemed child is forever settled.

> "The reward that outdoes all others is the peace of knowing that you did right." — Pastor Jack Hyles

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/paul_washer_heresy.htm

---

1.4.28 Retarded ERV Prophesies: 'Young Woman Is Pregnant' (2020-06-18 11:30)

Isaiah 7:14, "Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel."

The most popular Bible version is the satanic New International Version (NIV). But even worse is the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV). At least the corrupt NIV retains the word "virgin" in Isaiah 7:14, but the ERV completely removes this important theological word . . .

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Isaiah 7:14, "Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel." [emphasis added]**

> **EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Isaiah 7:14, "But the Lord will still show you this sign: The young woman is pregnant and will give birth to a son. She will name him Immanuel." [emphasis added]**

WICKEDNESS!!! A young woman is pregnant? That says nothing! The ERV removes Christ's virgin birth. My friend, BILLIONS of young women have been pregnant since 700 B.C. when this prophecy by Isaiah was proclaimed and written down. How ridiculous and retarded is the ERV to say that, "The young woman is pregnant." Seriously? Is that a prophecy? Is the Bible really prophesying that the sign of the Lord will be a pregnant woman? The "Easy-To-Read" Bible version (ERV) is of the Devil, making no sense at all. According to Isaiah 7:14 in the "Easy-To-Read" Bible version (ERV), the promised sign from God proving that His Word is true, will be a pregnant woman. What a sad joke! Ah, but the faithful King James Bible (KJB) says the sign from the Lord will be that, "A VIRGIN SHALL CONCEIVE." Mary was a virgin when she gave birth to Jesus.

Did you know that the ungodly Jewish so-called "holy book," THE TALMUD, teaches that a Roman soldier brutally raped Mary, and that's how Jesus was born? Clearly, The Talmud, a satanic piece of filth, vehemently denies the virgin birth of Jesus Christ. When foolish Christians [1]support modern-day apostate Israel, which was [2]formed by the Illuminati, you are supporting The Talmud upon which their Judaism (a false religion) is based. Judaism adamantly rejects Jesus as the Messiah. According to 1st John 2:22-23, that makes followers of Judaism "liars" and "antichrists." Today's Judaism is not the Judaism (the Jew's religion) of the Old Testament. Modern Judaism is a satanic religion, rooted in the [3]occult teachings of Kabbalah. This is also true of Mormonism and Freemasonry, which are all connected. No Christian ought to praise, support nor admire present-day satanic Israel—[4]a cruel Illuminati deception! Mormonism, Judaism, Freemasonry and Kabbalah are all ENEMIES of the cross of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Seven hundred years after Isaiah's prophecy (which God spoke through him), Jesus Christ was born OF A VIRGIN (Matthew 1:23). The Biblical prophecy was fulfilled when Christ was born. Mary never had carnal knowledge (sex) with any man, nor with God, as sex-perverted Mormons claim. Mormonism is a sex-pervert's paradise, made possible by the exploitation of religion, and sadly, the government allows them to continue in their despicable deathstyle. Entire towns in the remote western parts of the United States are owned by Mormons, including local authorities. Mormonism is creepy to say the least, baptizing for their dead.

By the way, even the satanic [5]Mormon sex-cult reads from the King James Bible, which puts many independent Baptist pastors to utter shame, who use the modern counterfeit Bible versions. Furthermore, it is tragic that Amish, Mormon and Seventh-day Adventist women wear dresses, while Baptist females wear pants, tight skirts and sexy attire. Do we really

desire a heart for God? What is wrong with our Baptist churches today? I'll tell you, pastors aren't men of God anymore, and DON'T PREACH! I'm so disgusted with religious radio, who wouldn't know real preaching if they heard it. I'm so sick of churches who are influenced by religious radio, so they DON'T PREACH anymore. We've got a bunch of milquetoast wimps behind pulpits today. Talk about boring! Nobody lets 'er rip anymore. That's too uncouth, rugged and unrefined for today's cultured ministers. To Hell with culture!!!

Today's pastors are so far from God that it is disheartening. America is going to Hell, and our apostate churches are leading the way! Most pastors are shallow, because they graduate from shallow Bible colleges, and listen to shallow preaching, and use shallow Bible versions. I wouldn't give you a dime for the whole mess of them. Praise God for godly preachers like Brother Lester Roloff, who saw that the Devil was poisoning our Bibles decades ago. [6]Living Bible Exposed (MP3, Bro. Roloff; 'Living Bible' says in **John 9:34, "[7]You illegitimate bastard")!** That's not God's Word. Beware of Satan creeping into the churches with corrupt Bible versions!

Isaiah 7:14 in the King James Bible makes perfect sense; but Isaiah 7:14 in the "Easy-To-Read" Bible version (ERV) is retarded, making no sense at all. Why would God make a prophetic promise that a young woman shall be pregnant? Billions of women have been pregnant!!! The King James Bible makes perfect sense, teaching that a virgin will conceive, which is exactly what happened when Christ was born. Do you see what the Devil is doing? Satan is [8]attacking the deity of Jesus Christ, removing the virgin birth from the new counterfeit Bible versions. All of the modern Bible versions attack Christ's deity, [9]remove the Godhead and [10]diminish the preeminence that is in Jesus Christ.

Only the King James Bible truly honors the Lord Jesus Christ, retaining the word "Godhead" in Acts 17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9. Only the King James Bible retains the all-important word "begotten" in John 3:16. There are many variations of Westcott and Hort's perverse Greek, but in one way or another, all of the new Bibles attack and dethrone Christ. The satanic 1984 New International Version (NIV) even changed Christ from being the Chief Cornerstone to the Illuminati "[11]Capstone." Even the most unlearned of honest people can see here that the Devil is changing the Word of God into a lie, [12]in preparation for the coming man of sin, the Antichrist!

Lucifer is behind ALL of the modern Bible versions! What few believers don't understand is that there are different Hebrew and Greek manuscripts. The King James Bible (it's not a "version") was translated from the Textus Receptus (or Majority Text); whereas [13]ALL the new PERverted versions were translated from [14]Westcott and Hort's Alexandrian, Egypt Greek manuscripts (which are very corrupt). [15]Please research the occult roots of all the modern Bible versions. There's [16]only one Bible that we can trust, and that's the precious KING JAMES BIBLE!!!

[17]

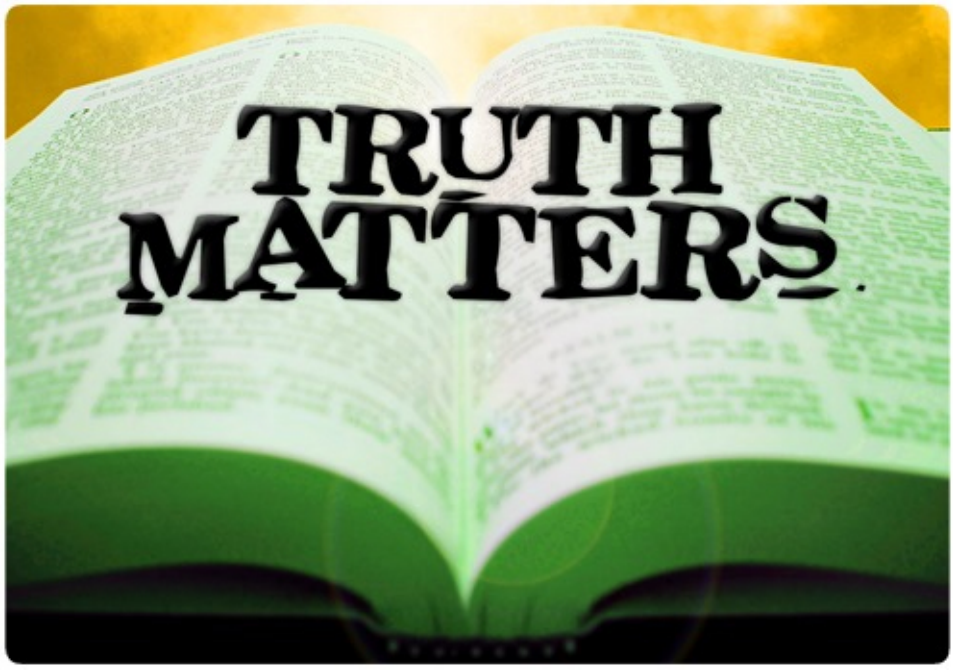

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/why_expose.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/satans_counterfeit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/kabbalah/satanic_cult.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/israel_whore.htm
5. https://www.lds.org/scriptures/ot/isa/7.14?lang=eng
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/living_bible_exposed-better_audio.mp3
7. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=jn+9:34&version=TLB
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/why.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/worship.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/cornerstone_to_capstone.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/easy_to_read_lie.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm

15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/which_bible_can_we_trust.htm
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjn3kD69yAX3ilpb8LoCZIXQCwJzEvQwb3XUttUanWZexI7Kk-QBWxFo2DE1A8nAPoK6wfLnT5Rv-yzgEAFSonK84SHafugfi1uNlZ

1.4.29 Black Lives Matter Except In The Womb (2020-06-18 19:56)

Exodus 20:13, “

Thou shalt not kill.

”

I was listening to Infowars today, and heard an honorable black man challenge a group of black people about abortion. [1]I made this MP3 clip for you to hear. I love what this man says. If black lives really matter, and they do, then why don’t we care about black babies being murdered in the womb? Please visit [2]BlackGenocide.org, an organization created by black Christians to stop the mass-murdering of black babies in the womb. In some places in New York, the abortion rate is higher than the birth rate for African American babies! Why should God bless such a wicked nation that murders babies? **Exodus 20:13, “**

Thou shalt not kill.

”

If you believe the Holy Bible, the following Bible verse proves that life in the womb is a human being. **Jeremiah 1:5, “Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.”** Only a fool would dare teach that a fetus is not considered a human being until actually born. Our U.S. Supreme Court sinfully flaunts themselves against a holy God, taking life into their own hands, placing themselves in the place of God. Before Jeremiah was even conceived in his mother’s womb, God knew him and ordained that he be a prophet among the nations. **Exodus 20:13, “**

Thou shalt not kill.

”

Abortion is first-degree premeditated murder! Everyone who has ever undergone an abortion, performed an abortion, voted to legalize abortion, encouraged an abortion, or supported abortion in any way–will be judged by God for the crime of murder, attempted murder, accomplice to

murder, conspiracy to do harm, and a bunch of other crimes. Americans have cruelly murdered more human beings by abortion, since Roe vs. Wade in 1973, than all of the war casualties combined. Please see: [3]Americans War Dead Versus Number Of Abortions! **Exodus 20:13, “**

Thou shalt not kill.

”

During an abortion, the back of the skull is cracked open with a medical instrument of torture, and then a vacuum [4]29 times more powerful than a household vacuum-cleaner is used to suck the baby’s brains out while it is still alive. I’m not exaggerating, go look for yourself online. **Exodus 20:13, “**

Thou shalt not kill.

”



1st Timothy 3:15, “ But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth. ”

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/infowars_061720-do_black_lives_really_matter.mp3
2. http://blackgenocide.org/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/abortion/americas_war_dead.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Abortion%20is%20Murder/torture_methods.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjjaTDgPMoS_DeBdfVxgVdSAaGeAnIDYdjkmgo8Q1AOfp418KOnCB-Dzi4QfkgLVrtKo1KcoGvx4hsS6rmMYip_uCvGXK_qsifcOlC

1.4.30 Set Your Affection On Things Above (2020-06-20 02:12)

Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. *Set your affection on things above*, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God."

The world is in a mess today because the world is full of unsaved people who have never been regenerated by the Holy Spirit of God. They have never been born anew into God's family. They are still hellbound in their sins without Jesus Christ. They need to GET SAVED!

Sin has turned our world into a giant insane asylum. We have seen massive violent riots nationwide in June of 2020, a consequence of the cruel torture and murder of George Floyd on May 25, 2020. ...

> "Insanity because we're in sin!"
>
> —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), a quote from the MP3 sermon: "[1]Steps In The Degeneration Of Our Nation"

But there's another big problem in our world, and that is born-again believers who have their affection (heart and mind) set on the temporal things of this earthly life. Preachers don't preach anymore! The average Baptist pastor doesn't preach on Hell once every two years.

I am [2]discouraged with professed Christians today , who are indifferent toward the Bible-revision nightmare in America. Literally, the Devil has published [3]hundreds of English Bible revisions , resulting in much confusion and divisiveness in the churches.

Sadly, this includes independent Baptist churches, which used to be citadels of Christendom, but today have in many cases become religious cults, preaching the heresy of Lordship Salvation. Even worse, the modern Bible revisions pervert the Gospel, which Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, and hundreds of other apostate religious institutions sanction. What is wrong with professed Christians today? God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, certainly not hundreds.

The problem is that professed Christians merely follow what their religious leaders (often incompetent) teach them, instead of to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES**

” as the Lord commanded in **John 5:39a**. **Psalms 119:104, “**

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

”

I hate the Devil’s corrupt modern Bible revisions. I hate the Devil’s heresy of Lordship Salvation. I hate the Devil’s false religions. The reason why I hate these evils is because I

“SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES.

” The Bereans didn’t just believe what the apostle Paul preached to them, they went to

“SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES

”

to verify it, and Paul commended them for it. **Acts 17:11, “ These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and *searched the scriptures daily*, whether those things were so.”**

Set Your Affection On Things Above!

Kindly, I don’t write blog articles just to write blog articles, I want to share THE TRUTH with you in my blog writings, by God’s grace, prayerfully desiring for God to change your thinking and life. My heart’s desire is to win lost sinners to the Lord, and to lead saved sinners to faithfully serve Christ as a soulwinning Christian. Something is very wrong with a professed Christian—a Bible college graduate, who works on staff at a church they faithfully attend, who professes to love the Lord—but they are indifferent toward THE TRUTH. What is it about us as human beings that makes us so stubborn to recognize and admit when we are wrong? I have learned that facts don’t change people’s minds, love does! **Jude 1:22, “ And of some have compassion, making a difference:”**

Dear reader, is your affection set on things above? If it is, you should care about what the Holy Bible says more than what your religious leader says.

Psalms 119:104, “

Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*.

” If you are struggling with sin, welcome to the human race! The apostle Paul admitted his ongoing struggle with the flesh in Romans 7:14-25. I receive many emails from people, confiding in me that they are struggling with sin in their daily life. I always encourage them to start attending a Bible-preaching church (if not already), and to get into the Word of God (King James Bible), and listen to lots of fundamental Bible-preaching. **Psalms 119:9, “Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? *by taking heed* thereto according to thy word.”** I love that Scripture!!!

My friend, if you’ll give God your heart, He’ll comb the kinks out of your head!!!

> “The Bible will always be full of things you cannot understand, as long as you will not live according to those you can understand.” —Evangelist Billy Sunday

The Bible doesn’t say to merely HEAR the Word of God, but to HEED the Word of God. You can hear the Bible all day long, but it will not benefit you until you TAKE HEED and obey what God has commanded. **Hebrews 4:2b** says the Hebrews in the Wilderness heard the Gospel preached unto them for 40 years, **“but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.” James 1:22-23, “But *be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only*, deceiving your own selves. For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: ”**

I don’t care how messed up your life may seem, God will put it back together, if you’ll simply do things HIS WAY instead of yours...

> **’[4]Either Let Me Do It God, Or Do It My Way!’** (a beautiful MP3 by Dr. Jack Hyles)

Search the Scriptures and memorize some helpful passages. **Psalms 119:11, “Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.”** When temptations arise, the Scripture that you memorize will help you. If you have difficulty memorizing Scripture, then listen to the Bible every day. And it is VERY IMPORTANT THAT YOU ONLY USE THE KING JAMES BIBLE! One of the reasons why the Devil keeps publishing new Bible revisions (there are literally hundreds today in the English language) is to discourage people from memorizing the Bible. If Satan can get you to doubt the inspired Word of God, he has destroyed your confidence in God. Please use ONLY the inspired and trustworthy King James Bible!!! All of the modern Bible revisions have been tampered with and corrupted.

> “The Word of God is our only hope—that’s our only hope! This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions, of the Word of God! It’s been a long time; now when the Revised Standard Version came out, I stood against it before I knew what it was, because the wrong crowd heard of that, and the wrong crowd received it, and I knew it got too much publicity to be right! And I knew if the newspapers publicized something, it had to be wrong! And so I knew that the American people and a lot of American preachers—they welcomed it into their house before they knew it was a rattlesnake!” —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, “’[5]THE LIVING BIBLE’ EXPOSED!”

We all need Bible preaching to help us THINK RIGHT! Pray and ask God to create a proper attitude and a clean heart in you as the psalmist David did. **Psalms 51:10, “Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.”** We used to sing a popular song on the church bus. The lyrics went... “

Read your Bible, pray every day, and you’ll grow, grow, grow; neglect your Bible, forget to pray, and you’ll shrink, shrink, shrink!

”

It is really that simple. Which ever dog you feed will become the stronger dog! We are what we think! Jesus said in **Matthew 12:34b, “out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.”** So we have to guard our thought life continually. That is what the Bible means in **Proverbs 4:23, “Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.”**

> “I believe any man in this world, can love any other man in this world, if he thinks right! The reason you hate is because you think hate. The reason you love is because you think love.” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon, “[6]What The Law Could Not Do” (July 5, 1987 - First Baptist Church of Hammond, PM service).

Churchianity Versus Christianity

Jesus is already in Heaven waiting for us. In John 14:1-3 He promised to go prepare a place for us in Heaven. Jesus promised in John 16:22 that no man will ever take away our joy again. What a glorious day that will be! We all have been hurt by people. I have been deeply hurt by other professed Christians, [7]especially at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (HBC), who have rejected and ostracized me from coming back to church since 2015. **Psalms 109:4, " For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer."**

The fastest way to lose friends and make enemies is to simply tell THE TRUTH. The apostle Paul knew that same pain of rejection well. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? "** Their minds and hearts at Harvest (i.e., the Bob Jones University camp on Guam) are set upon the temporal things of this life (i.e., making money, paying the bills, running their religious school, and promoting Christianity as a business model).

Sadly, [8]truth is not important to the folks at Harvest, otherwise they would embrace a truth-teller like my in love and compassion, as I have begged from them since 2015. I am torn between my love for God and truth, and desperate need for a local church family. No man should have to choose between the two, but the reason why is because HBC on Guam don't have their affection set on things above. I sincerely love them at Harvest with God's unconditional love, but they don't love Jesus, for if they did THE TRUTH would be of paramount importance to them. Jesus is precious!!!

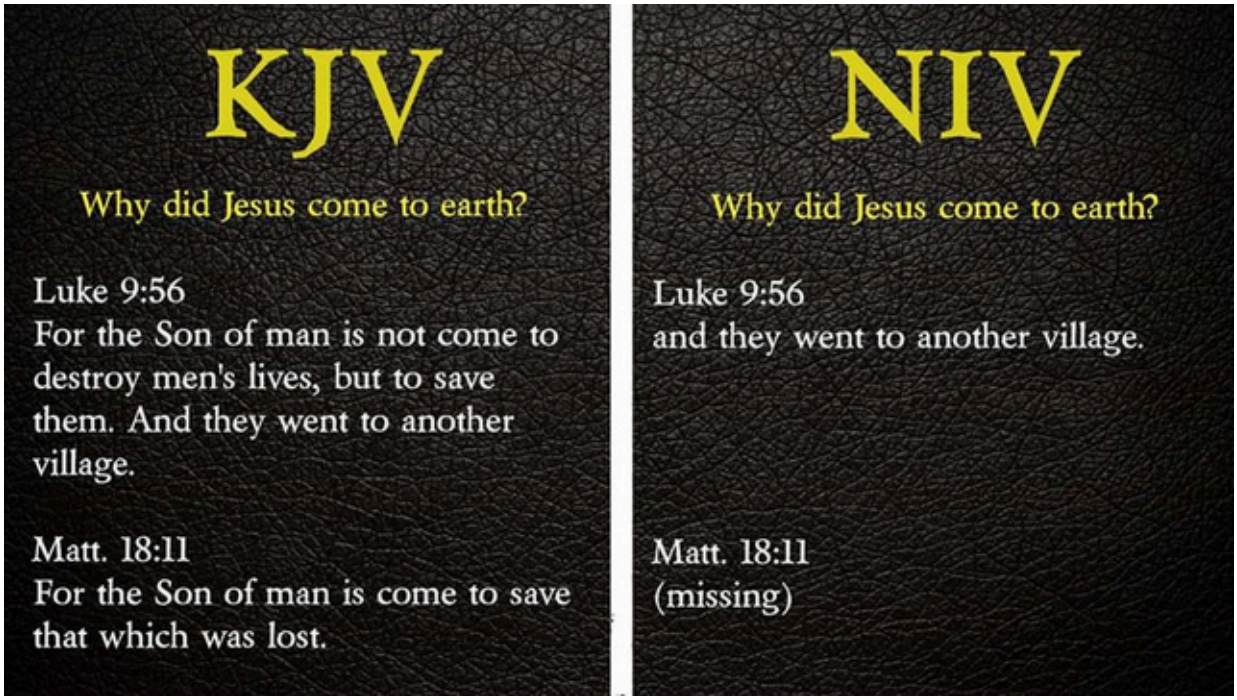

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/either_let_me_do_it_god_or_do_it_my_way.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/living_bible_exposed.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100817.mp3
7. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhwb9htv-ZxuE41c-mQ7ngRyidi73JFp2SLN3fMj2TW3JYwoi2TaC92wupRn-fLy1-qRhlpJ8T6zWHm_WSLrvclwWAWYECjjE8-0KU

1.4.31 The Rapture is Not a New Doctrine (2020-06-20 03:30)

"But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren ... we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. Wherefore comfort one another with these words." —1st Thessalonians 4:13, 17-18

The Rapture is not a new teaching. I have heard numerous people, from pastors to talk show hosts, claim that the Rapture is a “

new

”

teaching that didn’t exist until just a couple hundred years ago. Many websites teach this heresy as well.

May I say, confidently, that the Bible teaches a Rapture of the saints. I believe that every word (not just the thoughts of God) of the King James Bible is 100 % preserved and inspired by God. Theologically we call this “

verbal inspiration.

”

Also, the theological term

“

plenary inspiration,

”

which simply means that the entirety of the Holy Bible (all 66 books) is inspired.

We clearly read in 1st Thessalonians 4:17 that all believers shall be **“caught up”** together into the clouds, to meet Jesus in the air. This is the Rapture of the Church (i.e., the Body of Christ) which may take place at any time. **1st Corinthians 15:51-52,**

“Behold, I shew you *a mystery*; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.” This is the Rapture!

The Bible does teach the doctrine of the Rapture. It is NOT a “new” teaching as some pseudo-scholars claim. Before the Holy Bible was completed in 96 A.D., the teaching of the Rapture was already taught in the Bible (1st Thessalonians 4:17 and 1st Corinthians 15:51-58). The Biblical doctrine of the Rapture has been with us for the past 2,000 years. This was **“ a mystery**

” which the apostle Paul revealed to Christendom.

The body of every born-again believer will suddenly change, and be “caught up” into the clouds to meet the Lord in the air. Carefully notice that the Bible says we will “meet the Lord.” Amen!

What a day that will be, when my Jesus I shall see;

When I look upon His face, the One Who saved me by His grace;

When He takes me by the hand, and leads me through the Promised Land;

What a day, glorious day, that will be!

[1]Listen to the Heritage Singers Sing This Song

I humbly look forward to meeting my precious Savior face to face, the One who understands and loves us unconditionally for who He is. **John 16:22, "And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you."** Amen and amen.

One can only conclude a Pretribulation Rapture if you take the Bible literally at face value. "Pretribulation" means that the Rapture happens BEFORE the 7-year Tribulation period. This is Biblical.

One of the strongest proofs of a Pretribulation Rapture is the event of the ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION spoken of by Daniel the prophet in Daniel 9:27 and then again by the Jesus Himself in Matthew 25:15. This is the event when the Antichrist will claim to be god while standing in the temple in Jerusalem, and will demand that the world worship him or be killed. The former peace agreement with Israel will be broken. The Antichrist will then try to murder all the Jews (the "

desolations

"

spoken of). From this blasphemous horrifying event, it will be exactly 3 1/2 years until the Lord's SECOND COMING (2nd Thessalonians 2:4).

Since the Bible plainly states that no man knows WHEN the Rapture will occur (Matthew 25:13), we must conclude that it will be a Pretribulation Rapture, because we DO KNOW it will be exactly 3 1/2 years between the ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION and the SECOND COMING. The Bible even gives the exact number of days (Daniel 12:11-12).

I believe that the Bible is God's inerrant, preserved and inspired Words. I believe that the Words of the King James Bible are inspired Word for Word. God's Word is inspired into whatever language it is translated into. God doesn't inspire a language, He inspires His Words. We have God's preserved and inspired Words today in the King James Bible.

The Bible teaches a Rapture of the saints, and it could occur at any moment. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

Two Pretribulational Teachings in the Medieval Church

1. Ephraem of Nisibis (306-373)

Ephraem wrote an important sermon "On the Last Times, the Antichrist and the End of the World." As a prominent theologian and prolific writer of the Eastern Byzantine church, he advocated for a Pretribulational rapture position for the church. Dr. Grant Jeffrey has noted that he had a profound love for the Scriptures. Below is a selected quote that concerns the escape of God's people from the horrible tribulation. He stated:

> "We ought to understand thoroughly therefore, my brothers, what is imminent or overhanging. Already there have been hunger and plagues, violent movements of nations and signs, which have been predicted by the Lord, they have already been fulfilled, and there is not other which remains, except the advent of the wicked one in the completion of the Roman kingdom. Why therefore are we occupied with worldly business, and why is our mind held fixed on the lusts of the world or the anxieties of the ages? Why therefore do we not reject every care of earthly actions and prepare ourselves for the meeting of the Lord Christ, so that He may draw us from the confusion, which overwhelms the world? Believe you me, dearest brothers, because the coming of the Lord is nigh, believe you me, because the end of the world is at hand, believe me, because it it the very last time. Or do you not believe unless you see it with your eyes? See to it that this sentence be not

> fulfilled among you of the prophet who declares: “Woe to those who desire to see the Day of the Lord!” Because all saints and the Elect of the Lord are gathered together before the tribulation which is to about to come and are taken to the Lord, in order that they may not see at any time the confusion which overwhelms the world because of our sins. And so brothers, most dear to me, it is the eleventh hour, and the end of this world comes to the harvest, and angels, armed and prepared, hold sickles in their earth exists with blind infidelity, arriving at its downfall early. Commotions are brought forth, wars of diverse peoples and battles and invasions of the barbarians threaten, and our regions shall be desolated, and we neither become very much afraid of the report nor of the appearance, in order that we may at least do penance; because they hurl fear at us, and we do not wish to be changed although we at least stand in need of penance for our actions!”

Notice that there is a clear teaching on the rapture of the saints before the terrible tribulation period. This theologian admonishes the people not to desire to see the Day of the Lord? Why? Because in his mind to see the day of the Lord means a person is not a believer. The believers will be snatched away and taken to the Lord before this time period begins. Look closely at what he says again:

“See to it that this sentence be not fulfilled among you of the prophet who declares: "Woe to those who desire to see the Day of the Lord!" Because all saints and the Elect of the Lord are gathered together before the tribulation which is to about to come and are taken to the Lord, in order that they may not see at any time the confusion which overwhelms the world because of our sins.”

Scholars Dr. Ice and James Stitzinger provide some other insights as to what this theologian taught concerning the end times. In many respects this theologian taught many truths that are common among the Dispensational system of interpretation today. They note that Ephraem

> “develops an elaborate biblical eschatology, including a distinction between the rapture and the second coming of Christ. It describes the imminent rapture, followed by a three-and-half-year-long Great Tribulation under the rule of Antichrist, followed by the coming of Christ.

> “Again, [Dolcino believed and preached and taught] that within those three years Dolcino himself and his followers will preach the coming of the Antichrist. And that the Antichrist was coming into this world within the bounds of the said three and

a half years; and after he had come, then he [Dolcino] and his followers would be transferred into Paradise, in which are Enoch and Elijah. And in this way they will be preserved unharmed from the persecution of Antichrist. And that then Enoch and Elijah themselves would descend on the earth for the purpose of preaching [against] Antichrist. Then they would be killed by him or by his servants, and thus Antichrist would reign for a long time. But when the Antichrist is dead, Dolcino himself, who then would be the holy pope, and his preserved followers, will descend on the earth, and will preach the right faith of Christ to all, and will convert those who will be living then to the true faith of Jesus Christ"

Teachers and Theologians after the Protestant Reformation Who Believed in a

PreTrib Rapture

At the time of the Protestant Reformation a major shift in how one interpreted the Bible caused the church to adjust in her views on the end times. Predominately under the Roman Catholic Church the Bible was interpreted allegorically. Scripture dealing with end times, prophetic texts, for the most part suffered from the hands of those who would not take the text literally. However, as the Reformation grew and as people began to return to a literal interpretation of the Bible the more people shifted to see that Christ was going to come back to earth to rule and reign. Many of the Puritans and Pilgrims, the 2nd generation of the Reformation movement, adopted the idea that not only was Christ going to reign on the earth but he would also translate his church saints before the awful time of his outpouring of wrath. Several of these scholars in some form or another held to a Pretribulational rapture position:

1. Joseph Mede (1627): Clavis Apocalyptica

Some believe that he in this work made a distinction between the rapture of the saints in contrast to the second of Christ to earth.

2. Increase Mather (1639-1723)

Increase Mather was a pastor, scholar, and was the first President of Harvard College. Paul Boyer has noted that this Puritan scholar proved "that the saints would be caught up into the air beforehand, thereby escaping the final conflagration." This teaching from Mather was an early formulation of the rapture doctrine it seems.

3. Peter Jurieu (1687)

Peter Jurie in his book “Approaching Deliverance of the Church” (1687) taught that Christ would come in the air to rapture the saints and return to heaven before the battle of Armageddon. He spoke of a secret Rapture prior to His coming in glory and judgment at Armageddon.

4. John Gill (1748)

Dr. John Gill was one of the most brilliant scholars of his day. This Calvinist Baptist theologian wrote a full commentary set on the Bible in 1748. In this commentary he made a statement in his notes on 1 Thessalonians 4 that supported a time difference between the rapture of the saints and the coming of Christ to earth. He said:

...here Christ will stop and will be visible to all, and as easily discerned by all, good and bad, as the body of the sun at noon-day; as yet He will not descend on earth, because it is not fit to receive Him; but when that and its works are burnt up, and it is purged and purified by fire, and become a new earth, He'll descend upon it, and dwell with his saints in it: and this suggests another reason why He'll stay in the air, and His saints shall meet Him there, and whom He'll take up with Him into the third heaven, till the general conflagration and burning of the world is over, and to preserve them from it.

5. Morgan Edwards (1742-1744) the Founder of Brown University

Edwards was a prominent Baptist Leader in his day. When he came to America he was recommended to a pastoral role by the famous John Gill. He founded the first Baptist College in the colonies. This college later became known as Brown University, a well known Ivy League University of our times. Edwards taught that Christ would return for his church saints 3.5 years before he returned to establish the Kingdom of Christ on earth, the 1000 year reign of Christ. He specifically said:

"The distance between the first and second resurrection will be somewhat more than a thousand years. I say, somewhat more, because the dead saints will be raised, and the living changed at Christ's 'appearing in the air' (1 Thessalonians 4:17); and this will be about three years and a half before the millennium, as we shall see hereafter: but will he and they abide in the air all that time? No: they will ascend to paradise, or to some one of those many 'mansions in the Father's house' (John 14:2)."

Summary: Orthodox Believers of History Have Believed in a Pre-tribulational View

As stated earlier in this link, the timing of the rapture debate should not be classed as an "A" level truth. The fact of Christ's coming is a larger issue. Then next in the scale would be if Christ will rule on the earth as King over all the earth. Those two issues are higher on the scale than the exact time of his rapture of the church age saints. To divide a fellowship or to break fellowship with a body over this one doctrine shows a sign of immaturity.

However, Christians must recognize that those who paint Pretribulationists as fanatics, fringe movement Christians, or as heretics who have embraced some strange and novel idea never heard of until the 1800's have done a disfavor to the entire body of Christ. Whatever position one holds to in this area, everyone should at the least admit good, sound, and orthodox believers have taught this view before the 1800's time period. And many today continue to see this as a valid position to hold from the Scriptures when properly interpreted in a plain, consistent, and normal manner with the words given their ordinary usage in historical context.

SOURCE: [2]The History of the PreTrib Rapture

One of the biggest critics of the Pretribulation Rapture doctrine is Alex Jones from the Infowars.com website. I found this video by a Christian gentleman who does a good job [3]exposing Alex Jones' really bad theology. At the beginning of the video you'll hear Alex mocking the doctrine of the Rapture, comparing it to the popular science fiction television and Hollywood movie series, *Star Trek*... "Beam me up Scotty!" (a popular line in the series). May I say, whether you believe in the timing of a PreTrib, PreWrath or PostTrib Rapture—the saints will still be "CAUGHT UP" as plainly taught in the Holy Bible. **1st Thessalonians 4:17-18, "Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. Wherefore comfort one another with these words."**

Alex Jones is mocking the Rapture, period. It is awful and wrongful when anyone expresses disdain for the Rapture doctrine, because it is Biblical. I firmly believe in a PreTrib Rapture, but even if you think the timing will happen at a later time, you should still believe that the saints will be “caught up” out of the physical world to meet the Lord in the air. So be careful about joining the mockers of our generation who compare the coming Rapture to a *Star Trek* science fiction movie. It appears that Alex Jones doesn’t believe in any type of Rapture at all. If he does, then he shouldn’t mock it as being “beamed up.” Here is an article that I recently wrote titled, ’[4]Logic Proves A PreTribulation Rapture.’

[5]



1. https://youtu.be/ycz4s2xwDhc
2. http://www.essentialchristianity.com/pages.asp?pageid=21918
3. https://youtu.be/gkO0rW--s7k
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/logic_proves_pretrib_rapture.htm

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh_Mf1bfRXin4zRh9Kdwo65Z357Q3DuCzlJ1u-Ge5SnZNamSQjnhep-FDwrQIpV3zTEVL0nbp1XD7LkEn6q0j4lCLmLM_hK7ORGkDm

---

1.4.32 Search The Scriptures, Not Men's Minds (2020-06-20 23:00)

John 5:39, "

***Search the scriptures;* for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

"

I love helping people for Christ. One of the things that I do in my ministry, is to answer Bible questions from web visitors. I have a servant's heart and love helping! I have quite a few web visitors who suffer from Obsessive Compulsive Disorder (OCD) with regard to assurance of salvation, unable to settle the matter. I've noticed that they all have a bad habit of quoting preachers! One man wrote me and asked a question about the Trinity. He wanted to know if Jesus is the second person of the Trinity. I told him that I don't like that terminology, because it is not taught in the Bible. Jesus is not "second," nor the Holy Spirit the third" member of the Godhead (i.e., Trinity). They are all equal, one for all and all for one! There is one God, who exists in three separate unique, individual persons of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit (Matthew 29:19-20; Colossians 2, 9).

When I answered his question, he started worrying about his salvation again, since he didn't know this truth when he thinks he got saved. I wrote back and encouraged him to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES, instead of basing his assurance of salvation on every word that comes out of my mouth. He likes to says, "You said this" and "You said that," micro-analyzing every word I send him, driving himself crazy with fear, uncertainty and worry. I gave him a couple dozen Scripture passages, which I suggested he memorize or at least become familiar with. Those passages are Romans 3:23; 4:5-6; 5:12; 6:23; 10:3-4, 13; Philippians 3:9; Titus 3:5; 1st Thessalonians 4:14; Acts 4:12; 10:43; 13:39; John 3:16; 5:40; 6:28-29, 40, 47; 10:1, 9; 11:25 and Ephesians 2:8-9.

Those passages all relate to salvation! if you are struggling with the assurance of your salvation, you desperately need to flood your mind with the inspired Word of God. The worst thing you can do is keep asking every preacher you can find how to get to Heaven, because they will have you all turned around. Only the King James Bible is holy, perfect, infallible, innerant,

preserved and inspired by God!!! I encourage you to base your assurance of salvation solely upon the inspired Word of God. Remember, eternal security is NOT a separate doctrine from eternal life, they are one and the same teaching!!!

Paul bragged on the Bereans, because unlike the Thessalonicans, they SEARCHED THE SCRIPTURES to verify what he was teaching them. **Acts 17:11, " These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and *searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*."** I want that for YOU too dear reader. Don't you dare believe what I say without verifying it with the Holy Bible. That is why I always provide Scripture references, so you can go verify what I say. I always try to cite my articles, quotes and teachings, so you can go check it out for yourself. We need a revival in our churches today of SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES!!!

In dealing with people who struggle to find the assurance that they are saved, in every case they've been searching men's minds (books, tracts, videos, sermons, devotionals, magazines, et cetera) for answers, instead of basing their faith solely upon the inspired Word of God in the King James Bible!!! I am glad that people are reading my blogs. Praise the Lord! But always make sure to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES to verify everything I say. Calvinism is not an acceptable alternative to Arminianism, it is Satanic heresy! I reject BOTH the teachings of Jacob Arminius (1560-1609) and John Calvin (1509-1564), both men had bugs in their theology!!! I am going to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!

Search The Scriptures To Escape The Lies Of Dr. Steve Pettit

I was sickened the other day, when I learned about [1]a disturbing chapel sermon at Bob Jones University (BJU) spoken in 2015 by Dr. Steve Pettit . In the chapel talk, Dr. Petite (the new president of BJU since 2014) indoctrinates over 2,600 students to believe that faith in Jesus Christ is NOT enough to be saved.

Dr. Steve Pettit heretically says:

> ***“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. ***In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race***. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” [emphasis added]
>
> —Dr. Steve Pettit, ’The Daily Platform’ (“[2]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 11:34 time in audio)

When Dr. Pettit talks about “qualifying for the award,” he is speaking about going to Heaven. That makes him an accursed false prophet (Galatians 1:6-9)!!! According to Steve Pettit, you MUST persevere to run “The Race” (Hebrews 12:1), the “award” of which, he says, is “Heaven itself”! ...

> “We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what’s the prize? ***What is the award?*** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, ***I don’t believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself*****.”**
>
> —Dr. Steve Pettit, ’The Daily Platform’ (“[3]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 22
>
> :57 time in audio
>
>)

That is damnable heresy!!!

Hebrews 12:1, “ Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,” Folks, this Bible passage has absolutely nothing to do with receiving the free gift of Eternal Life, through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9). 1st Corinthians 9:24-25 makes is clear that the

“

award

”

for faithfully running ’The Race’ is an

“

incorruptible crown,

” and not Heaven itself! The only way those poor BJU students will rise above and escape the damnable heresies of Steve Pettit is if they SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!

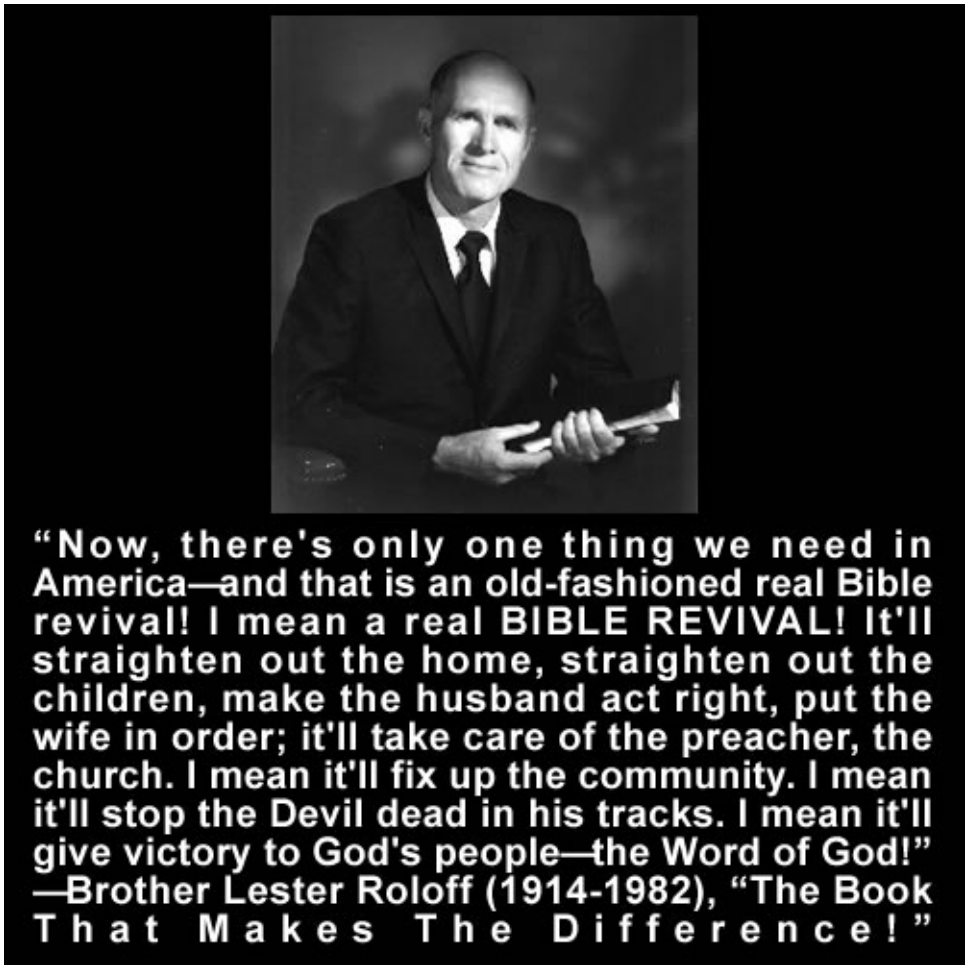

"**[5]The Book That Makes The Difference**"
(MP3 by Brother Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjBerCgRyBUX5z9afv9795XS5eJIPOk_r63fgbX_-ipmlXq6_krNNjAtpmL2krcXv_fvO2CVFIYATiqqZvKOM4QMOrILzzAu6qIJWl
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.4.33 The Devil's Bible Revisions Make Salvation Hard (2020-06-22 05:30)

Matthew 7:13-14, 'Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.'

I cannot warn everyone enough to stay away from the Devil's modern Bible revisions. Professed Christians are in denial in the churches today. They might as well embrace deadly ferocious bears just before hibernating season, when bears are most dangerous and likely to eat humans! I mean, if you use the modern Bible revisions, you might as well stick your finger into an electrical outlet while standing in a bathtub filled with water! These Bibles today are dangerous to your soul!

As an example: Let's compare a popular passage of Scripture from the book of Matthew:

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Matthew 7:13-14, 'Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and ***narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life***, and few there be that find it.'

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Matthew 7:13-14, 'Enter by the narrow gate. For the gate is wide and the way is easy that leads to destruction, and those who enter by it are many. For the gate is narrow and ***the way is hard that leads to life***, and those who find it are few.'

You don't have to be an English professor to know, that the words "narrow" and "hard" have two very different meanings! We've got a bunch of ignoramus preachers and Bible professors running around in America, who couldn't discern THE TRUTH if their lives dependent upon it! They should all be fired and run out of town as fraudsters!!!

What saith the Scripture? **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."** There you have it—salvation is simple! There is nothing "HARD" about getting saved! What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 11:28-30, "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light."** Receiving God's gracious gift of eternal life is free, simple, easy and light!!!

Why did the Lord call the way which leadeth unto life "NARROW"? That is simply because it is so simple to be saved, that most people miss it! **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."** Why is that? Why will MANY seek to enter into Heaven, but only a few shall be able?

Let's see what Jesus said in **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, [There's your cult of Lordship Salvation right there!] shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."** This is an amazing passage of Scripture! These obviously were religious people, because they **"prophesied"** [preached] and did **"many wonderful works"** IN JESUS NAME! They were committed to Christ! They were followers of Jesus! They did everything in the Lord's precious name! They even called Him **"Lord"** repeatedly! Yet, Jesus called them "workers of iniquity" and said these horrifying words to them: **"I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."** Can you imagine?

The reason why "MANY" people shall seek to enter into Heaven, is simply because most religious people falsely think they are going to Heaven! Over one billion Roman Catholics think they are going to Heaven someday, but they are woefully mistaken! Keeping the Seven

Sacraments never saved anybody! Partial faith in Jesus Christ plus works is a counterfeit plan of salvation, which does not produce the required second birth. Jesus warned in **John 3:7, "Ye must be born again."** The Catholic Pope will split Hell wide open the second he breathes his last breath, because he is already spiritually dead! No Mormons will ever enter into Heaven, because they trust in water baptism and have another Jesus.

Likewise, no Jehovah's Witness will enter into Heaven, because they add works and also have another Jesus! Members of the demonic Church of Christ will not be allowed into Heaven, because they foolishly trust in turning from sins, water baptism and public confession to be saved. When we look at the thousands of different religions today, realizing that salvation is not found in any of them, it becomes clear why Jesus said **"MANY"** shall seek to enter into Heaven, but only **"FEW"** shall be able. Will you be among the few dear friend?

Jesus plainly tells us WHY these religious devotees in Matthew 7:21-23 went to Hell. He said in Matthew 7:21 that they failed to do **"THE WILL OF MY FATHER WHICH IS IN HEAVEN"! John 6:40** tells us the Father's will concerning salvation, **"And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** You get saved by BELIEVING on the Lord Jesus Christ as your personal Savior!!! Tens of millions of professed Christians today are going straight to Hell when they die, because they are living the Christian life, but have never been born-again!!! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!!!

The Simplicity That Is In Jesus Christ

The "SIMPLICITY" is 'The Gospel' itself. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Somewhere along the way the Bob Jones' crowd lost 'The Gospel'! There is nothing "HARD" about getting saved. It is not hard to find the way to be saved, it's right in front of your face in the Word of God. **Matthew 7:14** teaches that the way unto life is **"NARROW,"** meaning that it is so simple that few men find it.

It’s a bit like using Google. When you search for a topic, only a handful of paid advertisements or select webpages appear at the top of the search engines. You often have to do your homework to find the correct information several webpages deep. There are exceptions of course, depending on what you are searching for. My point is that there are thousands of religions clamoring for your support, money and loyalty; so the chances of you finding true Christianity is greatly reduced. Religion is one of the ways that Satan (the god of this world), blinds the minds of lost people, to hinder them from seeing the glorious light of the Gospel, lest they be saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Salvation is not found in any religion; but in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ!

It’s like “Magic Eye,” which you’ve probably seen. I used to enjoy looking at them in the Chicago Sun Times. They don’t have them on Guam. I’ve tried to look at the ones on the internet, but they don’t work. They need to be printed on paper to work properly. Magic Eye is really cool. When you look at the picture long enough, staring through it, a hidden image appears and it looks three dimensional, like it is floating in the image. That is a lot like the Gospel. People go to churches their entire life, being religious from the cradle to the casket; yet they never see the truth of the Gospel. It is clear to me that Dr. Steve Pettit at Bob Jones College is religious, and has never truly seen the Gospel and been born-again, which is why he says the heretical stuff that he does! Very few religious people ever truly experience salvation by GRACE!

When you hear religious people talking about “grace,” but then they foolishly ADD that you must “be willing to repent and turn from your sins,” you know they don’t truly understand God’s grace!!! Someone said that G.R.A.C.E. could be expressed as an acronym meaning: “God’s Riches At Christ’s Expense.” I like that. So why does a person have to be willing to turn away from their sinful bad habits to receive God’s Riches At Christ’s Expense? Steve Pettit doesn’t understand grace! Bob Jones University does not understand grace! If grace only comes to those who are committed to forsaking their sinful ways, then eternal life cannot be a gift, it is an exchange of sorts, where you give to get!

You see, since they don’t understand the Word of God, false teachers corrupt God’s simple plan of salvation in an attempt to force people to live a holy life; adding a willingness to change (false repentance) as a condition to receive what Christ has already paid for with His blood—a gift which God freely offers to anyone who simply BELIEVES! A willingness to turn from sins

is reformation, not repentance! Bob Jones University sinfully requires their 2,700 students to reform as a condition of receiving the gift of God! Thus, I can say with all Biblical confidence and certainty that Bob Jones University is of the Devil! GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!!

I heard Dr. Pettit the other day scare 2,700 students that the ones who are [1]"perpetual liars" will go to Hell. No, Steve Pettit is the only one going to Hell, for perverting the Gospel! The Bible warns in **Revelation 21:7** that **"ALL LIARS"** go to Hell, not just perpetual liars. James 2:10 says if you tell even one lie (one sin), you are guilty of all and deserve to go to Hell forever! That is why we all need a Savior, so we can escape God's wrath in Hell (Romans 5:9; John 3:16). The fact that Mr. Pettit thinks professed Christians who are perpetually sinful are not saved, tells me he is not saved himself, because he doesn't understand grace! **Acts 13:39** teaches that every believer is **"JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS." Romans 5:20** teaches that when a believer sins, **"GRACE DID MUCH MORE ABOUND."** A believer falls IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE! Let's get it right folks!

Bob Jones University is still considered by many Baptist churches to be the citadel of fundamentalism in the world, but in reality they are a house of devils propagating a demonic false gospel of works! The ESV Bible revision that BJU sells, uses and promotes, says the way to salvation is "HARD," which is a lie of the Devil. Getting saved is easy, simple, free, instant and permanent, if you want it right now!!! Simply come to God as a needy sinner, by faith receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and three days later physically resurrected from the dead for your justification, and you are saved! It's that simple, and nothing else is required of you.



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh7MssO2ZGeKUWEcrPAPcpE-g9B72yL4lIX61RPOe7xd7qF3ItNa1HPY43iVyXYkk-XwYED0vE4TiI80NbKSnnpSYVuAqC0b3Zmq0H

1.4.34 When A Gift Is Not Really A Gift (2020-06-22 11:00)

Romans 5:17-18, "For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.) Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life."

A gift is not really a gift when Bob Jones University teaches about salvation. I have listened to dozens of sermons this week, preached to the students of Bob Jones University from '[1]The Daily Platform.' In my humble opinion, it is a disgrace what Evangelist Steve Pettit has done

to destroy Bob Jones University spiritually. I was shocked the other day when I heard [2]Dr. Pettit teaching Lordship Salvation to 2,700 impressionable students. We've got a whole generation of heretics coming up in America, who will corrupt the churches because of the Satanic influence of BJU!

I read an article this week by 'Psychology Today' titled: "The 5 Types Of Gift Givers." Bob Jones University's false gospel would describe the third type of false gift giver—"THE WOLF IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING"...

> "The Wolf likes gift-giving to be even-steven—especially in terms of money spent—so beware of possible posturing or pouting if he or she is disappointed."

> SOURCE: [3]https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-type s-gift-givers

Here is a heretical quote from Bob's Jones Statement of Faith:

> With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:

> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). God offers this salvation freely to all men who are willing to repent and turn from their sins (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [4]BJU Statements of Faith

As you see, Bob Jones University are 'THE WOLF IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING,' who teach that God demands something in return from you for His free gift of eternal life. They say you must be willing to repent and turn from your sins!!! BJU falsely says that God requires an exchange, something in return, you must pay the price of repentance from your sins! Ladies and gentlemen, the Devil is running Bob Jones College today!

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Would Be Ashamed Of Bob Jones College Today

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) himself taught something very different than what the college teaches today! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. taught salvation through simple faith in Jesus Christ, none of this "turn from your sins" crap that heretics' Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Bob Jones University, Ray Comfort and Calvinists are all teaching! Dr. Jones rightly says:

> "God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. 'He that hath the Son hath life.' There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. 'By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

I have read the entire book by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. titled: "THINGS I HAVE LEARNED," and there is nothing about "turning from sins" to be saved. The last chapter of the book is titled, "HOW ARE WE SAVED?" There is no mention of "repenting of your sins" or being "willing to turn from your sins" to receive the free gift of eternal life. The foolish Bob Jones University crowd have been [5]BEWITCHED!!! (Galatians 3:1-3). Oh foolish Bob Jonians, who hath bewitched you, that you should follow another gospel? Oh [6]foolish Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, whom I dearly love so much, who hath bewitched you that you should believe another gospel? **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"**

God Is A Genuine Gift Giver

Psychology Today lists, "The 5 Types Of Gift Givers." The Lord is 'The Genuine Giver.' Psychology Today says this about 'The Genuine Giver'...

> "If you are lucky enough to have one or two of these folks in your life, it's time for rejoicing. The genuine giver has actually thought about you and what would give you pleasure."

SOURCE: [7]https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-type s-gift-givers

What did Jesus say? **John 10:10, "The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly."** Bob Jones University is 'The Thief.' Jesus warned us about 'The Thief' in **John 10:1, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep."** God is 'The Genuine Gift Giver,' who wants to give everyone eternal life, to give us pleasure. Bob Jones University is doing the work of Satan, falsely claiming that God is 'The Wolf In Sheep's Clothing,' who demands that you be willing to pay the price of forsaking your sinful behavior, in exchange for His gift. Do you really believe that God is a 'Wolf In Sheep's Clothing?' Do you believe that the gift of eternal life requires an exchange for your sinful bad habits?

Eternal life is a free gift, with no strings attached. There are no obligations. [8]Dr. Steve Pettit sinfully teaches that you "MUST PERSEVERE" (his exact words) in holiness, ministry and service to others to get the "award" of Heaven. That's exactly what he calls Heaven, an "award." What a false prophet! Heaven is not an award, it is a free gift! When corrupted BJU chapel speakers talk about "grace," they don't get grace!!! Nobody gets grace who teaches that Heaven in an "award" for those who faithfully "run the race" and "persevere" to finish it! BJU is preaching another gospel!!!

All that is required is that you come to God by faith as a needy sinner, to accept His free gift, by receiving the resurrected Savior's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. You don't have to be willing to turn from your sins, which would be an exchange, and not really a gift! God is a genuine gift giver, and not a wolf in sheep's clothing! I am like the Old Testament prophet Elijah, considered a trouble-maker by the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (i.e., the Bob Jones University camp on the island); but I stand before God as an innocent man, for having done nothing more than preach THE TRUTH of God's Word!!! **1st Kings 18:17, "And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah,**

that Ahab said unto him, Art thou he that troubleth Israel?"



[9]

Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God*: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

1. https://www.thedailyplatform.com/all-programs
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-types-gift-givers
4. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/problem_of_insensitive_christians.htm
7. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-types-gift-givers
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEin5TpetI6hz-B1lR5aQSCyS0g7CmhEKFlALOruQOH7KWkyWf6GYX4P1uDQpmAUQbkHbqmidlbW43-p1zPUWsyWbG8pCZjcs8Wg8f2

1.4.35 The Woeful Lack Of Love In Today's Churches (2020-06-23 00:06)

Romans 14:9-10, " For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living. But why dost thou judge thy brother? *or why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ." ... John 13:35, "

By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, *if ye have love one to another*.

"

Everything rises and falls on leadership. Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007) said that. Sadly, nearly all pastors today are merely working an occupation. Being a pastor used to be a calling. As an occupation, all sorts of unqualified people have sought to be pastors (including women, homosexuals, atheists, people who deny Jesus' resurrection, et cetera). These are not Bible churches, they are religious organizations, cursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9). You're group is not a church unless God says you're a church!

I have seen firsthand the lack of love in churches today. I agree with one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Danny Castle, who said, "The church on its worst day is better than the world on its best day!" Amen brother! Yet, most churches are not very friendly toward visitors and people who need their help. I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for an entire year in 2014. I loved my church family and desperately needed them, but their ungodly pastors drove me out over our doctrinal differences. I am King James Bible only and they promote the [1]Devil's Bible revisions. I preach the Gospel of free grace Gospel, but [2]they teach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. I wasn't doing okay being alone without a church

family. I lived just blocks away from the church, and 90 % of my neighbours all attend or work on staff at Harvest. Since their pastors were at odds with me, my neighbours all blackballed me, ignoring and shunning me, which caused me to go into a lasting depression for years. I am still suffering because of Harvest's cruelty.

I am still fond of the many children's shows I watched growing up. One of my favorite's is '[3]Rudolph The Red-nosed Reindeer'. Rudolph was born was a bright glowing red nose. The other reindeer made fun of Rudolph, rejecting him, not wanting him to play in any of their reindeer games. That is what Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has done to me since 2014, shunning me away for my King James Bible only stand. They have cruelly turned me away in my loneliness, spiritual need and pain, leaving me for dead.

Kindly, I have prayed more times than I can remember for God to avenge me of Harvest in eternity. **Luke 18:7, "And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?"**

They simply don't care about other people. They collect a paycheck, go through the motions of playing church, but couldn't care less about me as a hurting brother in Christ. They might as well have pushed

me in front of a speeding semi truck! Where dwelleth the love of God? I often feel like quitting my ministry, living worldly like everyone else, and just forget about anything that has to do with religion, because of hypocrites like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I feel like a helpless mouse that has been eaten by a snake at Harvest. That is the way churches have become. The rot of American society has dragged the churches down, with rotten church members.

There is no genuine love of God at Harvest, only acceptance of their own, as a cult does. That is ABUSE! I literally begged for a second chance to return to church. I pleaded with their pastors in 2017 to please let me attend church services. I asked the pastor if I could meet with him in his office, to help me get my broken life back together, and I offered to humbly do whatever it took to make things right. Instead of stepping up to plate as a real man of God would have done, he cowardly backed away and told me to "Go elsewhere." Those were his exact words! Where dwelleth the love of God. I begged for his spiritual help. No one at Harvest has ever reached out to me since, despite my repeated requests to please let me return. A pastor is supposed to love people, not cater to a select few. The church is not supposed to be a social club.

When I feel like quitting my ministry and walking away from everything, I remember that I am looking at the wrong things. What we focus on determines our attitude, thoughts and emotions. So I always refocus on Jesus, and realize that I serve the Lord, and not men. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a failure—a fake church, a social nightmare, a disgrace to the cause of Christ—and they will give account at the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). I pleaded to be their friend, just to sit in church, but they refused to even allow me to sit in a pew. I have lost my patience as a Christian with pastors in America—a bunch of cowardly, spineless, covetous, jellyfish! There are no men of God anymore, just parasites mooching off Christianity to pay their bills.

All I had ever pleaded with Harvest was for a second chance to just sit in church. [4]That is all I begged them for. We've got a bunch of phonies in our churches today, who make excuses for being horrible people, don't care about hurting brothers and sisters, are indifferent toward truth, and everything is a smirk and a laugh to them. One of my favorite preachers is Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. of the First Baptist Church of Glenarden, Maryland. I love that Pastor Jenkins teaches God's flock (his church congregation) to LOVE everyone...



[5]The Big Mistake That The Church Has Made
Is That We Haven't Taught People How To Love

l am not writing this blog to be unkind or criticize Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but to draw attention to the woeful lack of love in today's churches. People are sick and tired of dead churches, that discard anybody they don't want as old rubbish. God's family should be open to anyone who wants to join. Not at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, you have to apply for membership in their social club. Only select people are welcomed (former governors, managers, government employees, pilots, bigshots). A hurting man like me with a medical disability is not welcome (which they have proven by ostracizing me since 2014).

I am familiar with the shameful Bob Jones University crowd. They are arrogant in their heresy of Lordship Salvation. They are arrogant in promoting the Devil's Bible revisions. I can speak personally that they treated me like garbage, forcing me out of their church, and have ostracized me since. They deceitfully claim to use the King James Bible, but that is a big lie, because they fully support the Alexandrian Bible revisions. BJU sells multiple different Bible versions in their campus bookstore. The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam fully supports, promotes and broadcasts BJU's chapel sermons over their local radio station. I have known several families to quit and leave Harvest, disgusted over the church's woeful lack of love for people, sinful theological compromise, shallow church leadership, and running the church like a private club instead of a New Testament church. Shame on them!

Truth is a far superior weapon than deceit! I told the truth at Harvest, as a true friend does. I bought fundamental books with my own money for the pastors, to freely help them. I wanted to help them to see, as a real friend does. One book was "[6]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit" (by Pastor Max D. Younce). Another book was titled, "[7]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible" (by Pastor Al Lacy). I also gave them the book, "[8]I Never Knew You" (by Michael P. Bowen). Evangelist Tom Ferrell said: "A friend helps a friend to see!" Ironically, Dr. Ferrell made that statement

while preaching as a guest speaker at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

Sadly, they reject the truth I gave them, and drove me out of the church. I lost my church family and have never recovered since, still living in the same neighborhood, watching all my neighbours attend Harvest, but I am being ostracized. That is why I write about Harvest as much as I do. What they are doing is evil. Thankfully, God sees my heart, and their wickedness. Bob Jones University is [9]preaching another gospel today, not the Gospel of free grace by faith alone. [10]At Harvest, telling the truth is a crime!!! That is why they reject me so strongly, and refuse to give me a second chance. They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, blinded by Satan (2nd Corinthians 4:4). The church has a big sign at the property entrance, which reads: "Helping People Develop A Heart For God." They are misled woefully by the Devil, because you cannot develop a heart for God, until you develop a heart for THE TRUTH. Jesus told the Samaritan woman at the well in John 4:24 that God can only be worshipped in spirit and in truth. I love them all at Harvest, but they don't love God, so they don't love me, and I have no nearby church to attend. Truth matters!!!

> "This whole society is rotten and Godless. The wrath of God is upon America. Mark my word: if God's Word be true, this nation is headed for the dust." —Pastor Tom Malone (1971)

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/why_would_god_love_me.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/i_was_abused_at_church.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-0x3ZrUbwu8&feature=youtu.be&t=1527
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/max_younce/martin_luther.pdf
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm

---

1.4.36 30,000 Words A Day! (2020-06-23 21:26)

Psalms 141:3, "Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips."

The following excellent writing is from the, “SWORD SCRAPBOOK II” (a compilation by Dr. Viola Walden (1915-2007) of bits of wisdom, Scriptures, devotion and truths from THE [1]SWORD OF THE LORD articles written by Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) over the decades. The book was published in 1969. The *Sword Of The Lord* was founded in 1934. WHAT A BLESSING! The following edifying truth is from page 55:

30,000 Words A Day!

A famous publisher declares, “If you are an articulate person, you utter some 30,000 words each day.”

If these words were put in print, they would amount to a fair-sized book a day, These books would, in a lifetime, fill a good-sized college library. All these books are from the same author. All reflect the life and thoughts of the author, in his own words. And not a book can be taken down from the shelves or withdrawn from circulation.

The thought is a bit frightening. It emphasizes the fearful responsibility that goes with the gift of speech, and also the glorious privilege that is inherent in “speech seasoned with grace” (Colossians 4:6). Man probably has no greater power for good or for evil than the power of speech. Job had the testimony of his friend that his “words” had kept men on their feet—had kept men from falling (Job 4:4). What a rebuke to those whose words have thrown men off their feet—causing ill will, suspicion, alienation, broken hearts!

Probably most of us talk too much. And we seldom realize this until it is too late. Perhaps this is what the psalmist felt when he exclaimed, “Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips” (Psalms 141:3). An elderly colored woman, much beloved in her community, was asked for her formula for making and keeping friends. “Well,” she replied, “I stop and taste my words before I let them pass my teeth.”

“Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh” (Matthew 12:34). Therefore we read, “Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life” (Proverbs 4:23). And, “Every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment” (Matthew 12:36).

Men in court have turned pale upon the introduction of recordings of their own speech. And souls will tremble in the judgment, upon finding that every utterance, from the first wail of infancy till the tongue was silenced by death, has been noted by the Great Recorder.

Sweeter to our Lord than the melody of music and more important than the oratory of statesmen or the proclamations of kings are the conversations of His children talking together about the things of the Heavenly Father. All is written in His “book of remembrance” (Malachi 3:16). “They spoke . . . and the Lord hearkened.” Others also “spake,” and the Lord hearkened. And into the record went every whispered conspiracy, every word of slander, every falsehood, every cutting remark, every obscene utterance, every foul blasphemy.

What a noble attribute is the gift of speech! And what finer tribute to the Giver than to present to the library of Heaven, each day, one clean volume—30,000 words—dedicated to His honor!

SOURCE: Tents Toward The Sunrise, by Charles W. Koller (1896-1983); ©1953, Baker Publishing Group.

That is so powerful! How many of us view our speech as a frightening responsibility? God is the keeper of men's souls. **Proverbs 24:12, "If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?"** One of the greatest sins of mankind is that we fail to take things as seriously as God does. Effectively, to "fear God" means to take seriously what God takes seriously. Many people are careless with their words, but God records every word that we speak (Matthew 12:36). **1st Peter 2:25, "For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls."** That is, God is the WATCHER and AUTHORITY over our soul. Jesus is precious!!!

> "Now, there's only one thing we need in America—and that is an old-fashioned real Bible revival! I mean a real BIBLE REVIVAL! It'll straighten out the home, straighten out the children, make the husband act right, put the wife in order; it'll take care of the preacher, the church; I mean it'll fix up the community, I mean it'll stop the Devil dead in his tracks; I mean it'll give victory to God's people—the Word of God!" —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), "[2]The Book That Makes The Difference!"

1. http://www.swordofthelord.com/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.4.37 Dr. John MacArthur Says Jesus DIDN'T Have God's Blood (2020-06-24 02:00)

Acts 20:28 , **"Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed *the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood*."**

Bob Jones University (BJU) is a cesspool of iniquity today, bidding Godspeed to the devil John MacArthur, who once attending Bob Jones College. Mr. MacArthur is inspired by demons when he teaches Jesus' blood was not sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven! Mr. MacArthur is inspired by demons when he teaches that Jesus did not have God's blood flowing in His veins! I'm not kidding folks, read his own words for yourself, which I quote below!!! If Jesus didn't have God's blood in His veins, then how could He be born of a virgin? It would be impossible!!! Since Jesus was God's only begotten Son, He absolutely had to have God's blood (not Adam's tainted blood) in His veins. Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) explains this wonderful truth in his book titled: '[1]The Chemistry Of The Blood' ([2].PDF version). ...

> "One statement in this passage calls for special attention. Paul says that God 'hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth.' The one thing which relates all men to each other is the blood that flows in their veins. Every other part of man's body differs but little from the body and the flesh of animals but the blood is distinct and separate from that of all other creatures. ALL MEN OF ONE BLOOD and that ONE BLOOD was the blood of Father Adam, the first man and the progenitor of the whole human race. It is not Eve's blood which flows in the veins of mankind but ADAMS. That is why it is ADAM's sin and not Eve's which all men inherit. Sin is in the blood, and transmitted in the blood of man and in the flesh." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, '[3]The Chemistry of The Blood,' chapter three

Amen! Pastor DeHaan was a medical doctor before he was called to preach by God. So he knew what he was talking about, both as a doctor and a preacher!!! John MacArthur on the other hand, says Jesus' didn't have God's blood! Then **Acts 20:28** in the Holy Bible is lying when it says, **"Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood."** How could God purchase the Church with His own blood, if Jesus didn't have God's literal blood flowing in His veins? Mr. MacArthur is a theological LIAR!!! Why does Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam bid Godspeed to this horribly corrupt FALSE TEACHER?

Pastor John MacArthur heretically teaches:

> “It isn’t human flesh, human bones, and divine blood. That’s not a man. It is medically impossible to think of Christ’s blood as divine. It is theologically impossible to think of Christ’s blood as divine. It is Scripturally impossible to think of Christ’s blood as divine. He would be less than man. His blood is human blood.” —Dr. John MacArthur, ’[4]The Precious Blood - Part 1’

GET THEE BEHIND ME SATAN!!! Evidently Mr. MacArthur forgot the VIRGIN BIRTH! What normal man has ever been born of a virgin? That’s right, NONE! Jesus was 100 % a man, but he had God’s divine blood in His veins, making Him 100 % God as well; otherwise Jesus would have had a sinful nature, just like you and me (Romans 5:12). Woe unto John MacArthur! Woe unto Bob Jones University for bidding him Godspeed! Woe unto Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and anyone who bids this false prophet Godspeed. Woe unto the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for bidding this ungodly reprobate Godspeed! **2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”** All of the aforementioned religious people have blood on their hands, for betraying the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

[5]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/martin_dehaan/chemistry_of_blood/toc.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/martin_dehaan/the_chemistry_of_the_blood.pdf
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/martin_dehaan/chemistry_of_blood/03.htm
4. http://www.gty.org/resources/sermons/90-28/the-precious-blood-part-1
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgEVS5L_B4DeNTKoQvH9IPRnnt-mMq44Vcjj_a8_efY5QFAxphkfAPIYR6nEAexICHgq2vDDodPQf8plzOp3IdnfGlgqLNx1VvXU5g

---

Happy S. Mkhatshwa (2020-06-24 12:43:24)
All the glory be to God.

1.4.38 Abortion Stops A Beating Heart And Kills A Human Being (2020-06-24 22:08)

Jeremiah 1:5, "Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations."

The United States is one of the most ungodly nations in history. Since the Roe vs. Wade court ruling, by a group of thug monsters called the U.S. Supreme Court, nearly 60,000,000 human lives have been terminated in the womb. It is irresponsible, evil and has brought our nation's attitude toward all life very low. Should it be surprising that a sexually immoral society that murders its children, that they would abandon their elderly parents in an old folks home? I think not. Should it surprising that across America, military veterans are abused in nursing homes, left untreated and no one cares about them? I think not.

Thank God for the Bible belt in the United States, and a few other places up north, where there's still some God-fearing folks who value life. I was delighted to read today about [1]a new law in Tennessee that requires physicians to allow pregnant mothers to actually hear their baby's heartbeat. The new law mandates that doctors let a mother see ultrasound images of her baby, and the doctor must provide the dimensions of the child. Doctors who fail to comply will be arrested and charged with felonies. Amen and amen! It's about time. If I had my way, all abortion doctors would receive capital punishment (the death penalty). Abortion doctors are mass-murderers according to God's law!

I love this new law in Tennessee, because it forces a doctor to show a pregnant woman that she contains a living human being in her womb. I think so often it is much easier to murder one's child when you just view it as tissue in your womb, rather than a living human being! By making it mandatory for expectant mothers to audibly hear their baby's heartbeat, and see ultrasound images of the child, and know the child's size, mothers will be forced to face the reality that they have a living human being in their womb. Statistics show that 83 % of women who seek abortions are unmarried. Only 4 % of all abortions are sought by married women. Clearly, marriage is the answer to the abortion industry in America!

Tragically, we live in a nation is immoral pleasure-seekers, who mock and scoff at the idea of marriage. I know of several young women who fornicated instead of waiting to get married, and very rarely does the father ever marry the woman he impregnated. The law needs to punish immorality, but it actually encourages it, by punishing married people when things go wrong. Divorce is an ugly $50,000,000,000 racket in America. Over 95 % of lawyers should all be hung until dead in my humble opinion! I despise lawyers!!! Jesus did too, **“ And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers ” (Luke 11:46).** Lawyers are predators, who prey upon suffering people at the darkest times of their life, transferring all your wealth into their bank account. They erroneously call that “justice” (

JUST-US). Hell is filled with ungodly judges and lawyers!

The Bible teaches that Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). Jesus said in John 10:10 that “

THE THIEF

”

comes only to KILL, STEAL and DESTROY! Abortion is a global evil. In 2012, one in seven Russian woman had abortions! Russian president, Vladimir Putin, has been making efforts to turn the tide in Russia’s shrinking population due to the evils of abortion. China is infamous for abortions. As hard as it is to imagine, over the past 50 years there have been over [2]1,500,000,000 abortions worldwide! Sadly, every day [3]125,000 children are murdered by abortion in the world . There are over a billion aborted children in Heaven!!! I am for any legislation that protect life in the womb!

> “I’ve stood for more sneers and scoffs and insults and had my life threatened from one end of the land to the other by this God-forsaken gang of thugs and cutthroats because I have come out uncompromisingly against them.” —Billy Sunday

1. http://www.bpnews.net/54992/tennessee-lawmakers-pass-prolife-bill-in-sessions-final-hours
2. https://thelifeinstitute.net/learning-centre/abortion-facts/issues/the-numbers
3. https://www.worldometers.info/abortions/

1.4.39 Evolution Is The Biggest Lie Ever Fabricated (2020-06-25 03:00)

Genesis 1:1, “

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

”

The inspired Holy Bible is adamantly clear that God created all things. Specifically, Jesus created all things, because He is God almighty. **John 1:1-3, “In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. *All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made*.”** All of the Devil’s modern Bible revisions (including the demonic ’English Standard Version’ that Bob Jones University peddles) change the preposition “by” to “through,” which is an attack against Christ’s deity!

Evolution is a dirty Devil’s lie. Ungodly reprobate men fabricated evolution to lie to children, to deprive them of the blessed knowledge of God. Instead of teaching children THE TRUTH of God’s Word that humanity was created by a loving and holy God, wicked unbelieving evolutionists have taught children that mankind evolved from a Big Bang! Of course, no scientist has ever been able to explain how the ’Big Bang’ works! They never will either, because it makes no sense scientifically or logically. If you’ve ever looked into some of their insane claims, it is as laughable as it is non-plausible! For example: NASA (you know, the rocket scientists) hold the official position that the earth and moon were formed over billions of years, after two asteroids crashed into each other. That is nutty! NASA then believes that as billions of smaller meteorites hit the earth, that ice crystal formations made the earth’s oceans. Dear friend, you need serious mental help [1]if you believe what NASA claims!

Furthermore, if men evolved from apes, then why are there still apes? The Bible teaches that the flesh of man is not the same flesh as animals (1st Corinthians 15:39). Men did not evolve from apes! Men did not evolve at all. Humans did not originate with stardust. God formed man out of the dust of the earth (Genesis 2:7), and God created the earth (2nd Peter 3:5). [2]Evolution was adopted by Communists to teach children that the government is God. Communism and evolution go hand in hand. Evolution is one of the strongest tools of Communism. By teaching children that there is no God, and all life just happened, Communists can deceive children into thinking that God is their government.

It requires far more faith to believe the bizarre claims of evolutionists, than it does to simply believe the inspired Word of God. Whereas science can only offer us theories and ever-changing assumptions, the inspired Word of God provides solid concrete answers regarding

creation and the origin of the universe. Evolution is often dishonestly taught as a FACT, but it is anything but factual. The Holy Bible can BE VERIFIED through archaeology, science, history, and the indwelling Holy Spirit of God whom every born-again person has living inside them (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

Theistic Evolution is also a lie of the Devil. God created the universe and nothing evolved. I do believe in an old earth (aka, the Gap Principle), but I also believe God remodeled the earth during the literal 6-days of creation in Genesis. Even the Bible itself says that the earth is very old. **Psalms 102:25, " *Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth*: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."** As an old earth advocate, I do NOT believe in any type of evolutionary process! [3]Young earth advocates often dishonestly attempt to discredit old earthers by assuming they are all evolutionists. I do not believe in evolution at all.

[4]

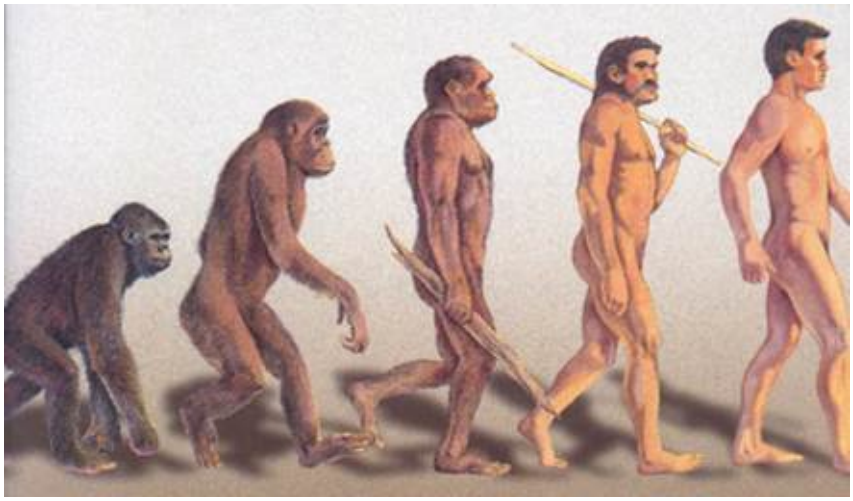

Evolution is a Devil's lie!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/lunar_or_looney.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/rafael_cruz_on_evolution_hoax.mp4
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/young_earth/lame_theology.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSAbF1ZxWftc0J9KwXfvkCc3jZYIOHE8JiHuHwoE_JEwvNS-cTeBMxm7RUtgfdaA9TDGwVT0mLfsBX-wWKF163w8aT6gfwvJfL7ng

---

1.4.40 Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In Package Of Jesus (2020-06-25 12:00)

Romans 5:18, "Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life."

I was reading a wonderful book today by one of my favorite preachers, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968). As I read his books and hear him preach, I see Dr. Bob Jones Sr. in Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). It is clear to me that Brother Jones had a tremendous influence on the life and preaching of Dr. Jack Hyles. I love both of these dear men of God!

It grieves my heart to see how our nation has changed for the worse in my lifetime. What discourages me is that today's professed Christians (particularly my own camp of independent Baptists) cannot see the forest for the trees! We are changing so quickly and most Baptists are in woeful denial. Here is a beautiful quote from Evangelist Bob Jones Sr.:

> "Young people, you can't buy salvation. You can't pay for it after you get it. But if you don't already have it, you can have it. Somebody is giving it away around here. His name is Jesus and He wants to give you salvation.
>
> Before I stop I will use an illustration I have used many times here at the college. Maybe those of you who have heard it have forgotten it.

> Do you see this quarter? I want to give it to you. But I am a peculiar man. I just give away quarters one way. I put a quarter in a book, shut the book, and offer you the book. You don't want the book? Well, all right, you can't have my quarter, then. I have a right to put the quarter in any sort of package I wish. You, of course, have the privilege of rejecting the quarter.

> God has something He wants to give you. It is eternal life. He wrapped it in the most wonderful package you ever heard of. He put it in Jesus. People looked at Jesus. He had no form or comeliness; there wasn't anything about Him to be desired. And they didn't realize what was wrapped up in that package. They put Jesus on a cross. They nailed Him there. They killed Him. Then He rose from the dead, and He has been scarred ever since that time. If you could see Jesus today, the glorified, risen Son of God, you would find scars on His brow and scars in His hands. If you could look at His side you would find a would there. His feet are scarred. But, say, He has wrapped in Himself a wonderful gift. God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," pages 222-223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Amen and amen! That was so simply, beautifully and eloquently said. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. preached the simplicity that is in Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Bob Jones University Preaches Another Gospel Today

Dr. Jones would be appalled, disgusted and angry if he [1]heard Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) teaching the students that to be saved, they "must persevere" in holiness, ministry and service to others, and faithfully "run the race" to obtain the "award" of Heaven itself. Dr. Pettit is preaching another gospel, not the Gospel of free grace once delivered unto the saints! Dr. Pettit made this blasphemous statement at Bob Jones University (BJU) to 2,700 impressionable students on January 26, 2015:

> “You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ([2]“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 11:34)

Folks, that is the exact opposite of what the founder, Dr. Bob Jones Sr., believed and taught the students at BJU. [3]Dr. Jones would blow up the college he started with dynamite ([4]he said so himself | [5]MP4 | [6]MP3) if he could today! Kindly said, Steve Pettit is a religious liberal! They actually pay him a 6-digit salary to preach a counterfeit gospel, sending those misled students to Hell. Still not convinced? Read this heretical quote from Dr. Pettit...

> “So when we talk about ’The Race,’ what are we talking about? We’re talking about beginning and salvation, and then running the race through pursuing holiness and ministry, and service to others. But then let me say, that number three: This race HAS TO be faithfully run to the finish! You HAVE TO finish. Salvation is not just a past reality—“I GOT SAVED,” but is a future destiny! The race is not completed until you cross the finish line at death. What is this race—it is the race as we are running as we are headed toward Heaven.” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [7]10:27)

> “We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what’s the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don’t believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself.” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [8]22:57)

Dr. Pettit teaches strange doctrines. I shared with you earlier what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. taught. These two men are light-years apart in their plans of salvation! [9]Steve Pettit teaches BJU students that if they perpetually lie, they'll go to Hell. That is another gospel!!! If you are saved, you can lie all you want and still go to Heaven (Acts 13:39; Romans 5:20). You shouldn't lie. Lying is a sin. God hates lying. However, none of that has anything to do with the free gift of God, which is eternal life (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9).

God knows I am not trying to be mean. I don't get paid a single penny for my preaching. Since I began my online ministry in 2002, I've never accepted one cent! I've had people send me money, and I sent it back to them, every penny! I do what I do because I love God, truth and people!!! I have a full reward in Heaven, the greatest being all the souls saved and lives changed through my humble labors for Jesus Christ. To God alone be all the credit, praise and glory!!! Jesus said without Him we cannot do anything (John 15:5). Jesus even keeps you and me breathing (Acts 17:25). Jesus is precious!!!

Eternal Life Comes In The Wonderful Package Of Jesus!

I like what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said about being "a peculiar man." I am too! Brother Jones gave away quarters (which was a lot of money in 1944). He always placed the quarter into a book, and then offered someone the book. If the person refused the book, then they didn't get the quarter. I do the same thing! I print [10]my own Gospel tracts. I often place $20 in one of the tracts, and fold it up, keeping it ready under my sun-visor in my car to give away to a needy person. When someone asks for money, I hand them the Gospel tract. If they refuse it, then they don't get the $20. They cannot see the money until they unfold the tract.

One day I saw a homeless man in a store parking lot. I offered him a Gospel tract. He was offended and cursed the name of Jesus. So I put the Gospel tract back into my pocket, and he never knew there was $20 inside. I don't give people money when they ask, I offer them a Gospel tract, which if they accept comes with a gift of $20. That is the same thing that Dr. Bob Jones Sr. liked doing! I was happy when I read that he did that too! God is offering

everyone eternal life, but it comes in the wonderful package of Jesus Christ!

> "Men are not saved by analyzing the truth of the Gospel. They are saved by accepting the truth of the Gospel. It is true, whether men believe it or not. It is as true as the multiplication table. Men use the multiplication table to do what the multiplication table is supposed to do. The Gospel will do what it is supposed to do. 'It is the power of God unto salvation unto every one that believeth."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Preaching, Evangelism, page 123; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
4. https://youtu.be/YbnhpBo5moI
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/MY_GOSPEL_TRACT-SIGNED.pdf

---

1.4.41 We Already Have Chinese Style Censorship In America (2020-06-25 23:29)

Acts 7:51-58, " Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye. Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers: Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it. When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with their teeth. But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. *Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears*, and ran upon him with one accord, And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. "

I thought this was an appropriate Scripture text for my blog article. [1]Google (who owns YouTube) has been censoring anything they don't like. A disturbing 92.06 % of all internet searches are filtered through Google, which means Google literally is shaping public opinion by controlling the flow of information. This is an Orwellian nightmare come true! We read about the communist Chinese government censorship of the internet, but we fail to realize that America is suffering the same fate, because we don't consider Google a threat.

Facebook has banned my [2]www.Lovethetruth.com website. They even blocked me from sharing the name of my website in a comment to another Facebook member. When I asked facebook why the banned my ministry website, they refused to tell me! This is Chinese-style communist censorship folks, and it is going to get much worse in the United States! The media continues to deceive Americans that we live in a "

FREE

"

country, but you're only truly

"

free

" if you agree with how ungodly liberals want you to think—accepting queers, accepting abortion, accepting LGBTQ freaks teaching your children, tolerating NAMBLA perverts, and thinking like the Devil's crowd! Sodomites and left-wing nuts can bash, demean and attack Christians all they want, and nobody says anything in the media; but just let a God-fearing pastor tell his church congregation that the government should execute homosexuals, and you'll end up [3]demonized by the wicked media like Pastor Grayson Fritts.

Folks, the government has even passed laws protecting Google from being sued for violating people's free speech rights (see video below). Who do you think is behind all this banning of websites? Freemasons control America, a Satanic cult! Pastor Steven Anderson has uploading

over 6,000 sermon videos from his church, but YouTube gave him two strikes because of complaints by users of violating their terms of service. Just one more strike and YouTube will terminate his entire account and delete all 6,000 uploads (like they horribly did Alex Jones' account). YouTube needs to be stopped! Google needs to be stopped! ...



[4]Google Tries To Censor Content It Disagrees With

Just as we read in **Acts 7:57, “ Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, ”** because they didn’t want to hear THE TRUTH Stephen was preaching. Take a look at what comes up on a YouTube if you search for “ [5]YouTube trans .

” So it’s okay for every form of ungodly homosexual, transvestite, and LGBTQ freak to promote their sick values, ungodly filth, and perverted deathstyle; but Christians are banned from expressing their views. I am being very careful what I type, because I don’t want to get banned. I wish I could write how I really feel, but I would definitely get censored.

I thank God that we have a righteous God in Heaven, who cannot do evil, nor can He be tempted with evil. I thank God that in the long run, EVIL ALWAYS LOSES!!! These sodomites and lesbians in 2020 may be triumphing for a few decades, but Hell will be their home for eternity. **Job 20:4-5, "Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth, That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment? "** I am a loving person, and I care about everyone, including homosexual people, but as a child of God I must speak out against evil (Ephesians 5:11; Titus 1:10-13; Psalms 94:16; 97:10).

Homosexuality is a choice, and choosing to sin is what evil is. Remember, we must never reject the sinner with the sin, nor accept the sin with the sinner. Homosexuals are sick people, they need help. Prior to 1973 the American Psychiatric Association (APA) considered homosexuality a pathological mental illness. What changed? [6]The only thing that changed was America's ungodly political climate. As recently as 1962 homosexuality was a punishable crime (and should be) in all 50 states. In many states today (like Alabama and Tennessee), lawmakers are making it very difficult to get an abortion. PRAISE THE LORD! A woman's body ENDS, where her baby's body BEGINS! An abortion doesn't make a woman unpregnant, it just makes her the mother of a DEAD BABY!!!

This is America, right? We're supposed to have free speech, right? We're not talking about someone yelling "FIRE" in a crowded theater. We're talking about faithful Christians taking a stand against sick-minded homosexuals trying to influence our children in the schools. Even Sesame Street now openly promotes lesbians and homosexuals. The safe thing to do in this untoward perverse generation is to jump on the LGBTQ bandwagon, expressing sympathy for their "rights." What about God's rights? What about the rights of families who do not ascribe to homosexuality?

What about the rights of Christian parents not to have their impressionable children lied to and indoctrinated with the Satanic garbage of evolution in public schools? Most Americans cannot afford to put their children into private schools, and by law you are required to enroll your children into their damned schools.

Why is it that kooks, liberals and atheists can force their lies of evolution and sexual immorality on families, but Christianity (prayer and the Bible) are legally banned from being promoted in the government's schools? These people will burn in the hottest parts of Hell. When you have to hire an expensive lawyer to enforce your "rights," you effectively have no rights! I have said since he was elected in 2016 that I do not trust President Donald Trump. He says all the right things, but his actions often deny his words. Mr. Trump's so-called "conservative" judge appointee to the U.S. Supreme Court, just ruled to legalize homosexual rights in the workplace. So now if you hire a man, and over the weekend he returns to work Monday as a woman, you cannot fire him! That is very, very wrong!!! It doesn't matter if we have a Democrat or a Republican in the White House, the New World Order is advancing!

Do you still really think the United States is a free country? If you do, stick around, because in just a few years you will wake up when it is much too late! The only difference between communist China and communist America, is that in the United States the government uses private companies to do their dirty work instead of directly by the government! Google, YouTube, Facebook and other social media platforms are no better than communist China, and our complicit government is behind them 100 %. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

[7]

1530



"War is just a racket. A racket is best described, I believe, as something that is not what it seems to the majority of people. Only a small inside group knows what it is about. It is conducted for the benefit of the very few at the expense of the masses."
–Major General Smedley Butler

1. https://youtu.be/ZFGAAa91U3o
2. http://www.lovethetruth.com/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/media_bullying.htm
4. https://youtu.be/zZLH077cE7Y

5. https://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=YouTube+trans

6. https://youtu.be/7NyX5CxGraE

7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhQOMoVxQnTqy_JeSeVqSsoIHVBJ3oEOcWXlncDPTpcZF7FWdVwhlVYopJJu3uOdMb7x7Udv__OFmBHQbT1_G4ho51d-hxGybOzC4_

1.4.42 Jesus Christ Is Almighty God (2020-06-26 22:50)

John 10:33, "The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God."

I used some helpful information from [1]an article on Christ's deity by the Middletown Bible Church in Middletown, Connecticut, adding my own comments as well to write this important theological article. Make no mistake about it, the infallible inspired Word of God clearly identifies Jesus Christ as almighty God. He is

" the great God " (Titus 2:13) , **"the mighty God" (Isaiah 9:6)** , and **"the true God" (1 John 5:20)** . Full and complete deity is ascribed to Him: **"the Word was God" (John 1:1)** . Though a Jew **"according to the flesh,"** He is the One **"who is over all, God blessed for ever" (Romans 9:5).**

I don't like when theologians call Jesus the "

second person

" of the Godhead, because Jesus is not

"s

econd,

" He is as much God as God the Father is God. Neither is the Holy Spirit the "

third person

" of the Godhead. The Bible teaches in **Deuteronomy 6:4, "Hear, O Israel: The LORD *our God is one LORD*:**

" There is only one God, but He exists in the three unique, individual, and equal persons of the Godhead. **Colossians 2:8-9,**

"Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after *Christ. For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily*." The Godhead became incarnate (flesh)

in the man Jesus.

When a person met Jesus, they met God the Father and God the Holy Spirit.

John 14:8-9, “Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? *he that hath seen me hath seen the Father*; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? ”

To know Jesus Christ is to know God. To see Jesus Christ is to see God: **“ he that hath seen Me hath seen the Father" (John 14:9).** Christ is the **"image of the invisible God ” (Colossians 1:15)**, **“ the brightness of His glory, and the express image of His Person ” (Hebrews 1:3). “ In Him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily ” (Colossians 2:9).** All men must honor the Son just as they honor the Father (John 5:23). We honor the Father as God, and we must honor the Son in the same way. The Son of God is not honored when His deity is denied.

Witnesses to His deity are many. Peter referred to Jesus Christ as God (2nd Peter 1:1). [The Greek construction of 2nd Peter 1:1 (the [2]Granville Sharp Rule) demands that we understand the term "God" to be referring not to God the Father, but to **“our Saviour Jesus Christ.”** This same construction is found in Titus 2:13, where **“ the great God ”** is none other than Jesus Christ.] Jesus is God, not just “a god” as the Jehovah’s Witness religious cult errantly teach, but God Almighty. The Apostle Paul declared Jesus’ deity in several places (Titus 2:13; Philippians 2:6; Romans 9:5). The prophet Isaiah identified the Messiah as God (Isaiah 7:14; 9:6). Thomas worshipped the risen Lord, addressing Him by these words: **“ My Lord and my God! ” (John 20:28)** , and Jesus did not rebuke him for this. That is because what Thomas said was true. Jesus is Lord, Savior and God!!!

Because Jesus Christ is God, He is all that God is. He fully possesses all the attributes of deity. Jesus is holy (Luke 1:35), He is righteous (1st John 2:1), He is eternal (Micah 5:2), He is unchangeable (Hebrews 13:8), He is omnipotent (Revelation 1:8 with 22:12-13), He is omnipresent (Matthew 28:20) and He is omniscient (John 2:24-25; 6:64; 16:30). Every attribute that belongs to the Father belongs to the Son: **“All things that the Father hath are mine” (John 16:15).** How could anybody question or deny Jesus’ deity?

Because Jesus Christ is almighty God, He can perform miraculous works which only our omnipotent God can do. Only God is the Creator, and the Bible declares that it was by the Son

that all things were created (John 1:3; Colossians 1:16). Beware of the Devil's modern Bible revisions, which change these passages to say all things were created "through Him" instead of "by Him." This is a common corruption in the modern perversions. Only God can forgive sins, and Jesus Christ did just that (Mark 2:5-7). Only God answers prayer, and the Lord Jesus said, **" If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it " (John 14:14).** Only God will sit on the final throne of judgment, and the Scripture identifies Jesus Christ as the final Judge of all men (John 5:22, 27; 2nd Timothy 4:1).

The cults commonly deny the full deity of Jesus Christ. Liberal theologians do the same. Unbelieving hearts refuse to face up to who Jesus really is.

The term

"

God

"

(Hebrew -

"

Elohim

"

) may be applied to the true God (Genesis 1:1) and also to false gods (Exodus 20:3). The sacred name

"

Jehovah

"

(written with all capital letters as **"**

LORD

" or **"**

GOD

" in the Old Testament) is a name that is applicable to none but Deity. It is derived from the verb

"

to be,

"

and it communicates the fact that Jehovah is the One who was, who is and who ever shall be (compare Revelation 1:8).

The Lord Himself is very jealous over this Name and all that it stands for as seen in the following two passages: 1) **“**

That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the most high over all the earth

” **(Psalms 83:18)**; 2) **“**

I am the LORD: that is my name; and my glory will I not give to another

” **(Isaiah 42:8).** No greater proof of deity could be presented concerning Christ, than that He should rightfully be called JEHOVAH (God or Lord).

DOES THE BIBLE SOMETIMES APPLY THE TERM JEHOVAH TO JESUS CHRIST?

Please consider the following:

1. In Zechariah chapter 12, JEHOVAH is the One who is speaking (verses 1,4). In verse 10 Jehovah says, "they shall look upon Me whom they have pierced." This can refer to no one else except Christ (see John 19:37 and Revelation 1:7).
2. JEHOVAH of the Old Testament declares Himself to be the First and the Last (Isaiah 44:6). In the New Testament Jesus Christ is said to be "the first and the last" (Revelation 1:8,11,17,18; 22:12-13).
3. In Isaiah 6:5 the prophet said, "for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD (JEHOVAH) of hosts." Isaiah saw JEHOVAH! The Apostle John referred to this same event in John 12:41, and he made it very clear that the Person whom Isaiah saw was actually Jesus Christ: "These things said Isaiah, when he saw His glory and spake of Him (referring in the context to Christ)."
4. In Psalm 23:1 David declared that JEHOVAH was the Great Shepherd of the sheep. The New Testament identifies Jesus Christ as the great Shepherd of the sheep (Heb. 13:20; John 10:11,14).
5. The Old Testament repeatedly refers to JEHOVAH as Israel’s Rock (Deuteronomy 32:3,4,18; Psalm 18:2; 62:1-2; etc.). The New Testament clearly identifies this Rock as Christ (1 Corinthians 10:4).
6. In Isaiah 43:10-11 and 45:21 JEHOVAH declares Himself to be the only Saviour. There is no other Saviour apart from Him! In the New Testament Peter declares that Jesus is the only Saviour (Acts 4:12). In Isaiah 45:21-22 JEHOVAH says, "Look unto Me and be ye

saved...there is none else." In John 3:14-16 we are told to look unto the crucified One to be saved.

7. In Isaiah 45:21-23 JEHOVAH says, "that unto Me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear." This passage in Isaiah is applied to Christ in Philippians 2:9-11, the One before whom all shall someday bow. Every tongue will confess that Jesus Christ is Lord (Phil. 2:11). [The word "Lord" in Philippians 2:11 is the Greek word "kurios" which is consistently used in the Septuagint (ancient Greek version of the Old Testament) in translating the Hebrew word "Jehovah."]

8. In Isaiah 24:23 and Zephaniah 3:15-17 we learn that JEHOVAH Himself will reign in Jerusalem during the coming kingdom age and will be in the midst of His people. The New Testament clearly identifies this future, millennial King as Jesus Christ (Revelation 19:11-16; 20:4,6).

9. In Isaiah 40:3 we learn that John the Baptist was to prepare the way for the coming of JEHOVAH. In Mark 1:1-3 the same passage is applied to Christ (John the Baptist prepared the way for Christ).

10. In Isaiah 8:13-14 the prophecy states that JEHOVAH will be "for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence." In 1 Peter 2:7-8 these verses in Isaiah are applied to Jesus Christ.

11. In Psalm 34:8 we are invited to "taste and see that JEHOVAH is good." This passage is clearly alluded to in 1 Peter 2:3 which refers to the goodness and graciousness of Jesus Christ ("If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious").

12. The Old Testament promises salvation and deliverance to those who call on the name of JEHOVAH (Joel 2:32 and see Acts 2:21). In the New Testament this same passage is used to present a promise of salvation for all those who call upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (Rom. 10:13; Acts 2:21, 36).

The above evidence shows beyond any doubt, that the term

“

JEHOVAH

” may rightfully be applied to Jesus Christ. [Jehovah’s Witnesses deny the deity of Christ and teach that Jesus is a mighty angelic creature who was created by Jehovah God. They strongly maintain that the divine name JEHOVAH is never used of Christ] Since this is a term that is applicable only to Deity, and since it is a term that can rightfully be applied to Jesus Christ, then we must conclude that the Lord Jesus is Jehovah God! Jesus forgave sin as only God can do (Mark 2:5-7). Repeatedly in The Four Gospels, Jesus accepted worship from people, which only God is entitled to (Matthew 8:2; 9:18; 14:33; Isaiah 42:8). Jesus even claimed to be THE ALMIGHTY! **Revelation 1:8, “ I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, *saith the Lord*, which is, and which was, and which is to come, *the Almighty*.”**

Oh dear friend, Jesus is the only begotten Son of God (Matthew 16:16; John 3:16), and yes, Jesus is God the Son (1 John 5:20; Hebrews 1:8). To Jesus Christ be all the glory, praise, credit and honor, both now and forevermore. Jesus is precious!!!

The following horrible blasphemous image quote shows what the ungodly world thinks about the dear Lord Jesus Christ. I have no doubt that Leonard Nimoy (1931-2015), known as the character "Spock" on *Star Trek* is sadly burning in Hell forever. Nearly all of the Star Trek cast shared Nimoy's blasphemous attitude against God. What ingrates!!! Please make sure you don't join them...

[3]

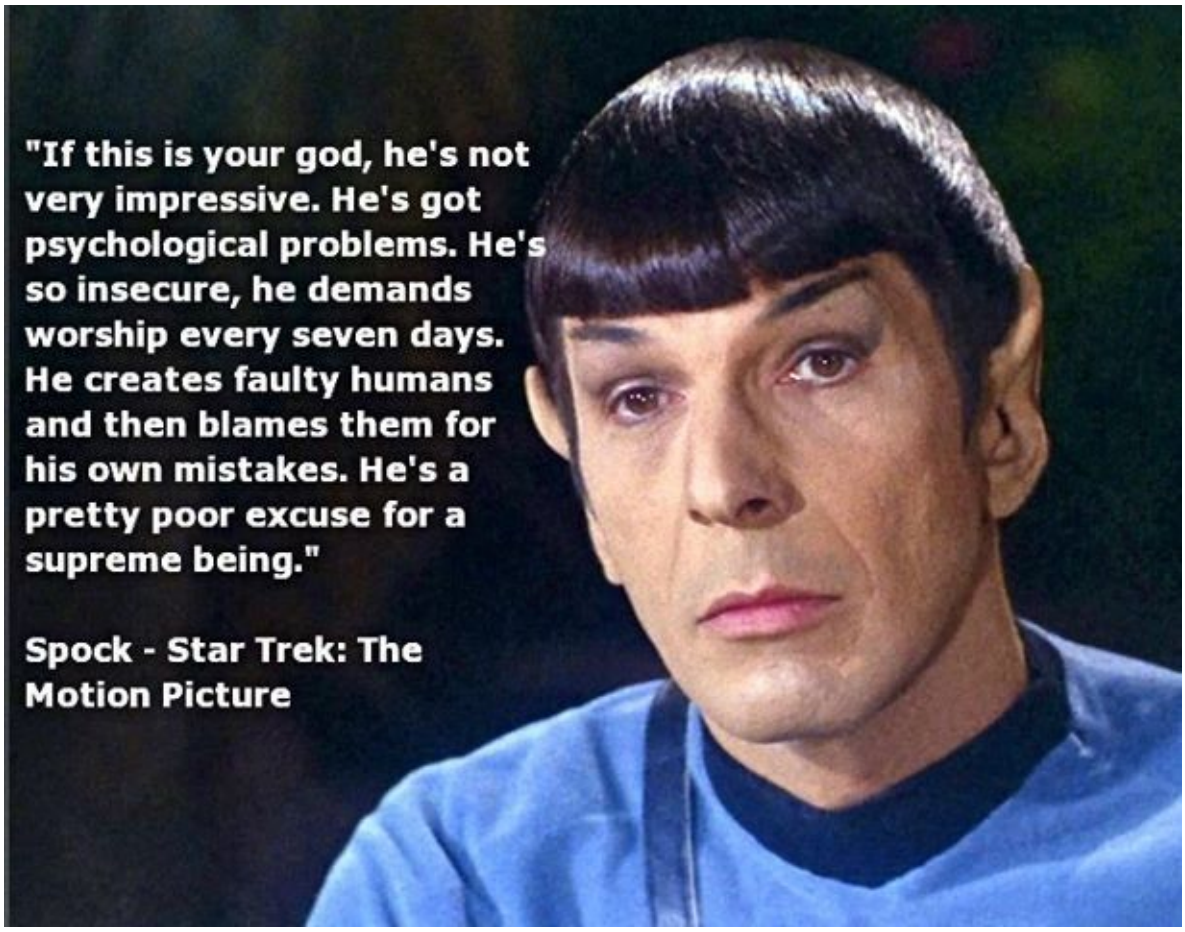

Isaiah 45:9, " *Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker!* Let the pot-sherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? "

1. http://www.middletownbiblechurch.org/sonship/sonsh01.htm
2. https://www.theopedia.com/granville-sharps-rule
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjQ652naTO5BK6JUO29iLnhlN9sJxoFxVL3W3zl-6xfDRZ5BmKPz4y0l0MpcSSEiKfuKRY9IoTlFLnWG-i_Rxr58Eb9cU3OiNREUSA

1.4.43 Black Lives Matter Is A Communist Front Group (2020-06-27 00:00)

Isaiah 3:12, " As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths."

We are seeing children (youth) rule over our society with anarchy. Was reading the inspired Holy Bible at school each day to children so bad? It was the first head of the World Health Organization (WHO) who made this disturbing statement:

> "To achieve world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family tradition, national patriotism, and religious dogmas."
> —George Brock Chisholm, in a Speech given at the, Conference on Education, Asilomar, California, September 11, 1954

Of the six judges who removed and banned the Word of God (since 1962) from children's lives at school each day, four of those judges were Freemasons! At the innermost core of the cult, [1]Freemasons worship Lucifer, and are responsible for the subversion of our nation. Yes, ladies and gentleman, Satanists are in control. [2]Satanists are in control. If that seems nutty to you, just flip over any U.S. one dollar bill and see all the Masonic occult symbols.

According to SourceWatch, a front group is "an organization that purports to represent one agenda while in reality it serves some other party or interest whose sponsorship is hidden or rarely mentioned." In other words, a front group claims to represent a group of people while actually serving another group. Black Lives Matter is such a group. It claims to represent black people and their struggle against racial injustice, but in reality, it is a Communist front group.

How do we know?

Patrisse Cullors, co-founder of Black Lives Matter, plainly admits that she and Alicia Garza, another co-founder, are Marxists. A Marxist, for those who do not know, is a person who holds to the philosophy of Karl Marx, who penned "The Communist Manifesto" in 1848 with Friedrich Engels.

Cullors, on the YouTube video "BLM Co-Founder Patrisse Cullors **'We are Marxists, We are Ideological"'**, openly states, "We actually do have an ideological frame. Myself and Alicia in particular are trained organizers. We are trained Marxists. We are super-versed on, sort of, ideological theories." In other words, Alicia Garza and Patrisse Cullors know how to stir people up, they know how to organize people, to arouse their passions. That is how Communists operate: They play on the emotions of people.

Their Communist philosophy can also be found on the official website of Black Lives Matter, under the "What We Believe" section. Near the end, it states, **"We disrupt the Western-prescribed nuclear family structure requirement by supporting each other as extended families and 'villages' that collectively care for one another…"** Friends, that statement is rooted in Globalism, Communism, and Illuminism, which are one and the same!

The Communist Manifesto also teaches the abolition of the family. It states, **"Abolition of the family! Even the most radical flare up at this infamous proposal of the Communists."** Given that abolition of the family is one of the goals of Communism AND Illuminism, it is not strange that a group founded by Marxists would admit to "disrupting the family structure" on their website!

The Protocols of the Zionist Men of Wisdom also declare the abolition of the family in favor of mob mentality. Protocol 10:5 states, **"…we will shatter the goy family and its educational importance. We will not allow the formation of individual minds, because the mob, under our guidance, will prevent them from distinguishing themselves or**

even expressing themselves. The mob has become accustomed to listen only to us who pay it for obedience and attention…" This fits with the statement that Black Lives Matter disrupts the family structure in favor of establishing a global collectivist family!

To sum up the matter, Black Lives Matter is NOT truly dedicated to fighting racial injustice. This should be evident already when you consider their deafening silence on the murder of Officer David Dorn, daily black-on-black crime, and the numerous abortions of unborn black babies committed by Planned Parenthood. The group is dedicated to using Communist tactics to stir up the masses for revolution, which will destroy society in order to build a new one: creative destruction, order out of chaos.

> "In short, the Communists everywhere support every revolutionary movement against the existing social and political order of things… They openly declare that their ends can be attained only by the forcible overthrow of all existing social conditions." -excerpt from "The Communist Manifesto", written by Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels, 1848

> "Evil and catastrophe [are] endemic factors in the process of creation. Without evil there could be no good, without destruction, creation could not take place." -Byron L. Sherwin, "Kabbalah: An Introduction To Jewish Mysticism", p. 72

Fox reporter Tucker Carlson told the truth...



We are seeing anarchy across the country. This is the consequence of a nation which has abandoned God. They who refuse to be governed by God will be ruled by tyrants.

Isaiah 3:12, "As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths." All across the country women are sinfully being promoted as cops, judges, military leaders, legislators and leaders, showing the weakness in men today to lead our society. The Holy Bible teaches that women should get married, bear children, guide the house, and stay out of trouble (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

Call me “old-fashioned” (and I am without apology), but the Bible says women belong in the home—not the battlefield, not the workplace, not the office, not in squad cars, not the church secretary, not in judge’s seats—but in the kitchen and home. The erroneous idea of “equal rights”

has absolutely destroyed our society. The faulty concept of equal rights that places women in men's jobs is INSANITY! Our country has already gone to ruin, we are just sinking further into the trash bin. Pastors don't preach anymore. Fathers don't lead their homes, and the courts empower women to rebel at home, divorce, murder their children in the womb, with no accountability whatsoever. It should not come as a surprise that I said earlier, Satanists control our nation, because the inspired Holy Bible itself teaches that Satan is **"**

the god of this world

"

(2nd Corinthians 4:4).

I could be wrong, but I think President Donald Trump is waiting to get re-elected in November, and then he will clean house. I believe he will be re-elected, despite all the criticisms against him. Mr. Trump is a dream come true for Zionists, which compels me to think he is guaranteed re-election. I think we are going to war against Iran. Mr. Trump's so-called "conservative" judge appointee to the U.S. Supreme Court just ruled to legalize homosexual rights in the workplace. So now if an employer hires a man and he returns over the weekend as a woman, he cannot be fired. It appears to me that whether Democrat or Republican, they both take us in the same direction of a New World Order.

The U.S. government is now borrowing trillions of dollars from the Federal Reserve criminals to help Americans because of the Coronavirus, enslaving future generations to the NWO. America's days of sovereignty are numbered. I heard David Knight on the Alex Jones Show yesterday saying that we are soon headed for a cashless society and economic crash. Of that I am fully convinced. Open massive drug abuse, rampant homelessness, nationwide anarchy, deadly riots, a flood of immorality, dead churches, hundreds of Bible revisions, Lordship Salvation and an epidemic of indifference in the churches. How can we survive as a nation? ...



I thank God for the solid anchor of the unchanging inspired King James Bible! **Hebrews 13:8, "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever."**

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/washington_monument.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferians.htm

1.4.44 Thankfulness Leads To Holiness (2020-06-27 00:25)

Romans 1:20-21, " For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: Because that, when they knew God, *they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful*; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,"

Every time we sit down and eat, we ought to thank God for our food. I never eat without thanking God for my meal. I audibly thank God if I am alone. If I am sitting alone in public, I

silently in my heart thank God. If I'm with others, than I will audibly say, "Thank you God for this food!"

Doing so sanctifies our food and makes it a holy act. Never eat anything without thanking God, because many people don't have any food in this world. Hundreds of millions of people are still starving in the world today in 2020...

> "Around the world, 821 million people do not have enough of the food they need to live an active, healthy life. One in every nine people goes to bed hungry each night, including 20 million people currently at risk of famine in South Sudan, Somalia, Yemen and Nigeria." —[1]MercyCorps

Thankfulness leads to holiness. Our text passage from Romans 1:2-21 teaches that having an unthankful spirit leads to unholiness. All these young people rioting across America in May and June of 2020 is because they are a bunch of unthankful brats, destroying and burning the hard-earned businesses and property of other people, even shedding their innocent blood in some cases! There is a direct link between thanking God for the food you eat and drink, and holiness...

> **Romans 14:6, " He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. *He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks*; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks. "**

How's your walk with God dear friend? I can tell just by your level of thankfulness toward God in your life, what your spiritual CONDITION is. This is not one's POSITION in Christ, which is by faith alone. One's POSITION as God's redeemed child has nothing to do with obedience or gratitude as a believer. Ingratitude is more infectious than stage 4 cancer!

I had a Facebook "Friend" that I recently "U

nfriended.

" I accepted him at first because he quoted a few Bible verses on his Timeline. But then he started sending me vulgar Facebook messages, incessantly using the "

F

” word (and I don’t mean fabulous). At first I was patient and told him I was praying for him. He then began to slander fundamental Baptist preachers. I still gave him some room to be human. He kept saying how much he hated life and wanted to kill himself. I told him that I loved him in Christ, and gave him a bunch of spiritual helps to guide him, to which he arrogantly replied with more Smart Alecky foul comments. I went to change his status from

“Friend

” to

“

Acquaintance,” to distance myself from his cancerous negativity, and mistakenly

“

Unfriended” him, but was glad I accidentally got rid of him, because he is infected with hatred, ingratitude and a bitter spirit toward God and man. I have to protect my spirit! **Proverbs 4:23, “Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.**

”

I am not a perfect person, and I don’t claim to be a good Christian, but God knows that I have a very thankful heart. I am so blessed by God in so mnay ways. My wife divorced me in 2006. I lost my 3,500 square foot home as a consequence. I never saw my pets again, which I had loved for years. I never saw my home again, the judge wouldn’t allow me to return. I went from working on my website ministry one day, to never stepping into my home again the next day, literally. I lost my home to pay $64,000 in attorney’s fees, in a bitter lengthy divorce and legal nightmare that ensued.

I was severely rear-ended by a church bus in 1992, which led to Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease (stenosis and displaced disks in my neck) in 2004, with added radiculopathy (radiating pain in my arms and legs) due to a fall at work in 2005. I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010, without a wife or girlfriend, or even a family member by my side through it all. I bought two barbecues to commit suicide in 2009, but never followed through with it. I crawled into Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2013 for their spiritual help and desperately needed love and emotional support, but [2]then rejected me several months later because I befriended them with THE TRUTH. I told THE TRUTH that the modern Bible revisions are corrupted by Satan. I told THE TRUTH, which God will reward me for in eternity!!! God wants us to SPEAK UP, but the Devil wants us to SHUT UP!!!

I told THE TRUTH at the

that [3]Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit gospel, and that Dr. John MacArthur is a false prophet! I had lost everything in my life by 2015!!! Yet, through it all (and my life is still a mess in 2020), I want to tell the world that GOD IS GOOD!!! God is so good and more than amazing! I am a redeemed, born-again, saved, blood-washed, child of God! My name is recorded in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life. I have eternal life dwelling in me, because I have Jesus as my personal Savior!!! I am so thankful to God for His salvation, assurance, love, food, blessings

, website ministry and the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit who comforts me continually. I LOVE JESUS!!!

I AM THANKFUL TO THE LORD FOR EVERYTHING.

1st Thessalonians 5:18, "

In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

" The Bible doesn't say to give thanks to God

"

FOR

"

everything, but

"

IN

" everything! I'm not thankful to God that I have constant neck pain, but I am thankful despite my neck pain. I am thankful that God uses my neck pain to humble me, and to bless my ministry. As with Paul's thorn in the flesh (which I think was poor eyesight), God uses my chronic neck pain to keep me humble, as he blesses my online ministry abundantly. I am thankful that I am not confined to a wheelchair. I am thankful that I have prescription pain medications to help alleviate my pain.

I am thankful that I have a roof over my head. I am thankful for the good food that I have, and for dark chocolate with caramel, and for cold fresh water to drink. I am thankful for my eyes, even though I need glasses to see sometimes. I am thankful for my mind, that I can think and write meaningful articles to influence others for Christ. I am thankful for thousands of things. God's blessings are innumerable!!! Yet, so many people choose to dwell upon what they don't have, and to complain, which is a horrible sin against God. God hates complaining!!! The Hebrews age 21 and older died in the Wilderness, because of the constant bellyaching to Moses and Aaron.

I dare not focus on the things I don’t have in life. I wish I had a wife. I hate living alone. I was in the local San Jose grocery store last night and overheard a young woman saying that she likes girls. I said, “

I like girls too,

can I be your boyfriend?

”

She said,

“

No, I like girls.

” This is a crazy and wicked sicko generation! Hopefully one day I’ll find a woman who likes men, and she’ll like me, and I’ll have someone to share my life with. It has been 14 long and lonely years since I was abandoned by my former wife, but God is with me and He keeps me going by faith. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22,** “

Have faith in God.

” We should all have ’THE GRATITUDE ATTITUDE.’ Whatever your spiritual dilemma may be, the best way to turn it around dear friend, is to start thanking God IN EVERY THING!!!



1. https://www.mercycorps.org/blog/quick-facts-global-hunger#:~:text=Around%20the%20world%2C%20821%20million,%2C%20Somalia%2C%20Yemen%20and%20Nigeria.
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/price_for_telling_the_truth.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtM_XD4rB1QB1_jsyLrguzk1inpZRX6G7QnJqwS7hAnikyM1hlweN8iy4qurBZKZjrwPJ6dMkcCo-OV-CoeWGEuUD4AXw0v25RAZ1

1.4.45 Pray Without Ceasing (2020-06-27 04:30)

1st Thessalonians 5:15-19, “See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men. Rejoice

evermore. *Pray without ceasing*. In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. Quench not the Spirit."

There is not three more powerful words in all the inspired Word of God than: "

PRAY WITHOUT CEASING.

" God wants us to pray continually, as things and people come to our remembrance. Carefully notice that God sandwiches praying continually, between two verses about rejoicing and being thankful in all things. These things all go hand in hand. The Christian who doesn't rejoice, who doesn't have a thankful heart of gratitude toward God, won't pray either! So always be thankful for God's blessings in your life.

Always rejoice no matter what happens. PRAISE THE LORD ANYHOW!!! The Bible calls this a "sacrifice of praise." **Hebrews 13:15, "**

By him therefore let us offer *the sacrifice of praise* to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

" Anybody can praise God when things are going good; but it is a sacrifice to praise God when you just lost your job, your child died, you learned you have cancer, your wife divorced you, your husband ran off with another woman, you received an unexpected bill for thousands of dollars, et cetera. Brother Lester Roloff used to have a sign on his office desk that read: PRAISE GOD ANYHOW! That's exactly what it meant, offering up

"

a sacrifice of praise

"

to God when things go wrong! REJOICE ALWAYS, AND AGAIN, I SAY REJOICE!!!

> "Prayer doesn't change things. That is wrong! Prayer touches God and then God changes things. The right type of prayer touches God." —A quote from the awesome sermon, "PREACHING THE POWER OF PRAYER," by Pastor Danny Castle

Some believers prefer to use prayer lists, which is fine.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) encourages the use of prayer lists in his helpful book titled: "

[1]Exploring Prayer With Jack Hyles.

" The Bible does not mandate using prayer lists. It is optional. Dr. Hyles believed that Christians are less likely to pray as they ought, if they don't make a prayer list to follow. It is a personal preference. The important thing is to PRAY, PRAY, PRAY.

I humbly believe there are a few reasons why God told us to

"PRAY WITHOUT CEASING":

1. We're always thinking of people and situations, which necessitates praying as we think of them.
2. God wants us to live with a servant's heart, thinking of others (Philippians 2:3).
3. We should always depend upon the Lord, for without Him we can do nothing (John 15:5).
4. Not praying is pride. God wants us to humble ourselves (James 4:6).
5. God loves us and always hears a righteous man's prayers (1st Peter 3:12).

The Bible calls prayer "labor" in Colossians 4:12. God has promised to "reward" every saint's individual labors (1st Corinthians 3:8). Prayer is one of the ways that a believer can lay up treasures for yourselves in Heaven" (Matthew 6:19-20). So as we go about the routine of your day, let us remember to pray about the people and things that come to our mind. We should pray for our loved ones. Pray for our enemies. Pray for our pastors. Pray for our leaders. Pray for our ministries. Literally, the Holy Bible tells us to pray about **"every thing"** (Philippians 4:6). There is no power in prayer; but rather, God is all-powerful (omnipotent) and prayer is "asking" God for something. Prayer is not praise, thankfulness or worship; they are all different. Prayer must be asking God for something! Prayer is not preparation for the greater work, prayer is the greater work!

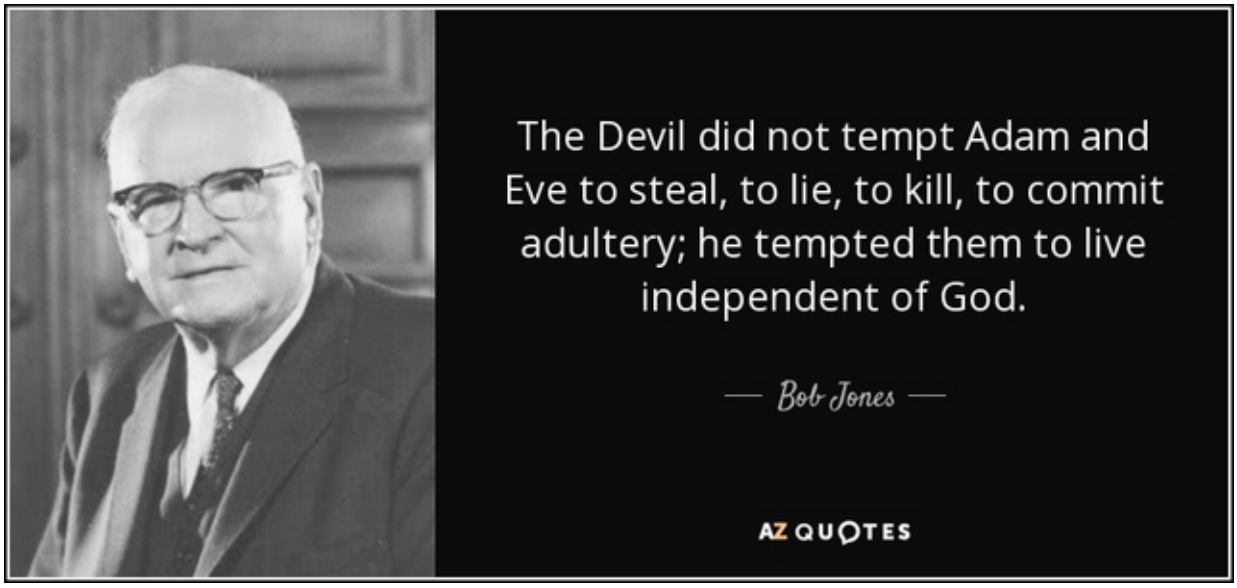

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/toc.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhePACPkp9GB3-RYhe_KVhEbYeupX44v-bGF7OgVqqRM55kM7YW816sg28gkRke4tYKcKXi6IkRJRHPTaAgmEvetS3stR4irMS47h9

1.4.46 Did Pastor Harry Ironside Teach Lordship Salvation? (2020-06-27 11:30)

Romans 4:4-6, " Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,"

Someone recently wrote to me, suggesting that Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) taught Lordship Salvation. Dr. Ironside never turned toward a moderate Calvinist theology (as [1]Moody Bible Institute false claims). I have to concede that Pastor Ironside made some disturbing statements, as do nearly all preachers.

We must remember that Harry Ironside was only a mortal man, and his writings are not the authority. Only the inspired Word of God is our authority

in all matters of life, faith and doctrine.

Here is Dr. Ironside's commentary on Luke 18:18-30 about the Rich Young Ruler, which one of my web visitors thought might indicate he taught Lordship Salvation. If you notice carefully in the following quote from Pastor Ironside, he plainly says that the young man didn't have to turn from his sins to be saved. Yet, Ironside says that Jesus was testing this young unsaved man, to see if he would let Jesus be the Lord of his life. By refusing to let Christ be his Lord, Dr. Ironside says it hindered him from getting saved...

> ...the Lord now put this young man to the test by saying, "Yet lackest thou one thing." Your life may be outwardly pure; it may be comparatively clean; in the eyes of your fellow-men you may be a very noble personage, but if you are living for self rather than for God, you are under the condemnation of the law. The Lord Jesus tested this young man in this way, "Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow Me." Did He mean that the way to obtain eternal life is by giving everything one possesses to the poor? Not at all; but He was testing this young man, who was egotistic and self-satisfied. Certainly there was nothing to be said against his moral character, but his life had been a selfish life; he had vast possessions; he had great riches, and men and women were living in poverty all about him; yet he continued to go on as he was and did not realize that God had entrusted him with this wealth that he might use it for Him. If God entrusts wealth to you, He makes you a steward, and you are to use your riches to the glory of God and to the blessing of mankind. If we fully surrender our lives and our possessions to the Lord Jesus we shall not be concerned about ourselves; we shall be concerned about the needs of others, and our one object will be to glorify the One who has redeemed us. ***So the test here is, will you let Christ be Lord of your life?*** We read that when the ruler heard these words he was very sorrowful, for he had great possessions, and he turned away. He did not meet the test which the Lord put to him. ***He refused the path of subjection to Christ.*** Many have taken the same course.
>
> It is not wrong to be rich, but it is a terrible thing if riches keep you out of heaven. God giveth us richly all things to enjoy, but it is a catastrophe if one becomes so occupied with earthly treasure that he misses the path of eternal life as this man did.

SOURCE: [2]https://www.studylight.org/commentaries/isn/luke-18.html

I don’t like the phraseology that Dr. Ironside used, but if you read all of his writings, and understand that he was 100 % free grace Gospel, then it becomes obvious that he’s simply saying Jesus wanted this young man to SUBMIT to him so he would get saved. I think Romans 10:3-4 sums up exactly what Pastor Ironside was trying to say. **Romans 10:3-4, “For they being ignorant of God’s righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.**

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

” This young rich man was attempting to merit his way to Heaven through keeping the law of God. Jesus used the law the way it was intended to be used, as a measuring-stick, by which when compared men fall woefully short and see their need for the Savior.

Did H.A. Ironside Teach Commitment Salvation?

by Pastor Bob Wilkin

One writer has recently suggested that H. A. Ironside’s view of repentance is the same as that of modern Commitment Salvation (i.e., Lordship Salvation) advocates (John F. MacArthur, Jr., The Gospel According to Jesus, p.160). The impression was given that Ironside taught Commitment Salvation.

This surprised me. I read Ironside’s work Except Ye Repent as part of my work on my doctoral dissertation. I concluded that he held to the change-of-mind view of repentance, not the turn-from-sins position.

Did Ironside indeed teach Commitment Salvation?

I went back and re-read Ironside.

Here is what I found.

Ironside did, on rare occasions, make statements which, if taken by themselves, could be taken to imply a mild form of Commitment Salvation. He said, for example:

> Shallow preaching that does not grapple with the terrible fact of man’s sinfulness and guilt, calling on "all men everywhere to repent," results in shallow conversions; and so we have myriads of glib-tongued professors today who give no evidence of regeneration whatever. Prating of salvation by grace, they manifest no grace in their lives. Loudly declaring they are justified by faith alone, they fail to remember that "faith without works is dead"; and that justification by works before men is not to be ignored as though it were in contradiction to justification by faith before God. (Except Ye Repent, [New York: Loizeaus Bros., 1937],p. 11)

I consulted the immediate and greater context and found that this quote does not prove that Ironside shared the Commitment Salvation view of repentance. The sentences cited are ambiguous as to exactly what Ironside meant. He could have meant that these conversions, though shallow, were real. However, even if he meant that they were false conversions as evidenced by a lack of works, that does not at all prove that he held to Commitment Salvation. We must look elsewhere to see what Ironside had to say on that subject.

In his book Full Assurance Ironside answers the question of whether we should look within ourselves for our assurance of salvation:

> Looking into your own heart for a ground of confidence is like casting the anchor in the hold of a ship. Cast it outside and let it go down into the great, tossing ocean of strife and trouble, until it grips the rock itself. Christ alone is the rock, and He is the manifestation of the infinite love of God for sinners. (Full Assurance, [Chicago: Moody Press, 1968, revised edition of the 1937 original, pp.120-21).

Are those the words of one promoting Commitment Salvation? Surely they are not.

When Ironside spoke of the need to "grapple with the terrible fact of man’s sinfulness and guilt," there is no reason to assume that he meant that unbelievers need to

commit themselves to the Lordship of Christ and turn from their sins to be saved. Elsewhere he taught that one had to recognize his own sinfulness and need of grace (Except Ye Repent, pp. 11-12, 34), turn from all other confidences and place his faith solely in Jesus Christ (p. 175), and go from rejecting to accepting Jesus and His Gospel (pp.53, 174).

That is not the Commitment Salvation view of repentance.

Ironside actually taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. He said:

> Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, "who gave himself a ransom for all." Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation." (Except Ye Repent, p.36)

And again:

> If these pages fall into the hands of any anxious, troubled soul, desirous of finding the way of peace and earnestly seeking to be right with God, let me urge such a one to give up all struggling. Just believe God. Tell Him you are the sinner for whom the Saviour died, and trust in Christ alone for salvation. His own word is clear and simple: "Verily, verily I say unto you, he that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death into life" (John 5:24). (Except Ye Repent, p.189)

If one is not careful he can misrepresent an author by selectively quoting him. [One could even selectively quote a Commitment Salvation writer and make it appear that he held to Free Grace Salvation.] Such is the case here. It is misrepresenting him to suggest that Dr. Ironside taught Commitment/Lordship Salvation. He would be deeply grieved by such a suggestion. Let the record show that Dr. Ironside was a proponent of Free Grace Salvation and assurance based on our infallible Savior, not our fallible works.

Bob Wilkin is the Founder and Executive Director of Grace Evangelical Society.

SOURCE: [3]https://faithalone.org/magazine/y1989/89june2.html

The following beautiful quote from Dr. Ironside clearly evidences that he believed in a free grace view of the Gospel, and not the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation...

> ***"The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future.*** These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past...

> ***Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones.*** You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." [emphasis added] —Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[4]What Is The Gospel?'

Read what Dr. Ironside said in his Gospel tract, ANOTHER GOSPEL? ...

> ***"When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished.*** It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him."
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> —Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, ' [5]Another Gospel '

With all these truths in mind, it is obvious to me that regarding his commentary for Luke 18:18-30, Dr. Ironside was simply saying that money often hinders rich people from submitting to Christ's righteousness by faith. Salvation requires an act of submission to God's righteousness through faith. We read that in Romans 10:3. I think that is all Pastor Ironside meant. To claim more is to go against his many writings showing that he didn't believe in Calvinist, turning from sins, nor Lordship Salvation.

Moreover, Harry Ironside would be the first to admit that he is not the authority, the inspired Word of God is.

Psalms 118:8, "It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man." Jeremiah 17:5, "Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD."

> "Salvation can only be evidenced by works, if works are required to be saved." — Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[6]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong!"

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
2. https://www.studylight.org/commentaries/isn/luke-18.html
3. https://faithalone.org/magazine/y1989/89june2.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
6. https://youtu.be/Dpin_ZqIQO0

1.4.47 Luciferians Are Behind The New World Order (2020-06-27 23:00)

Matthew 4:8-9, "Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me."

The following quote by

retired Canadian Navy

Commander William Guy Carr (1895-1959) is very eye-opening. Most students who are truth seekers in these Last Days, have been misled to go down a wrong trail, as Commander Carr explains below. (Note that W.R.M. refers to the 'World Revolutionary Movement,' i.e., the Illuminati and everyone working along with their agenda to create World Government, aka, a New World Order). They are commonly called

“

Globalists

”

today...

Those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy AT THE TOP have also encouraged and even financed anti-Semitism, and used it to serve their secret plans and diabolical ambitions. But they have also deceived Gentiles into serving their diabolical purposes in exactly the same way. It is utterly ludicrous to say the W.R.M. is a Jewish plot designed to give the Jews ultimate control of the world, because study of the Luciferian plot proves clearly that ALL forms of government and religion are to be destroyed in the final stage of the Luciferian conspiracy, so that when “No power or cunning can prevent us, we (the high priests of the Luciferian religion) shall crown our leader King-Despot of the entire world.”

According to the writings of those who have directed the Luciferian conspiracy, their purpose is to enslave ALL Lesser human beings absolutely, physically, mentally, and spiritually, and force them to accept the Luciferian ideology by application of Satanic despotism. This being a fact, those who claim that the W.R.M. is a Jewish, Roman Catholic, Communist, Nazi, Masonic, or any other kind of conspiracy, talk utter nonsense, because evidence in this book will PROVE HOW the conspirators intend to destroy all forms of government and religion.

As far as our investigations have gone, the evidence indicates that those who have directed the Luciferian conspiracy secretly, have always masqueraded as champions of another established religion. We have the Luciferian who headed the Jewish Sanhedrin during Christ’s mission on earth; we have Weishaupt, who taught Canon Law

by which the Christian missionary efforts were governed in his day; we have Albert Pike-who was head of the Masonic religion (for Masonry is a religion), in his day, etc., etc. GOD.

SOURCE: Commander William Guy Carr; '[1]Satan: Prince Of This World,' p.16.

[2]



ABOVE: An actual photo of a United Nations meeting. Notice the 666!

Hence, the Jews are NOT the culprits behind the plot for a New World Order, they are '[3]Pawns In The Game' like everyone else playing along. If nothing else, please read the eye-opening [4]INTRODUCTION to pawns In The Game. You won't regret it! Nor is it the Freemasons who are solely responsible for the New World Order. Nor is it the Roman Catholic Jesuits who are solely behind it all. The Luciferian elite of this world remain anonymous in hiding, avoiding spotlight attention from the mainstream newsmedia which would plunder their greatest advantage over humanity, which is their anonymity. The Devil's greatest advantage over mankind has always been convincing the world that he doesn't really exist!!!

> **Revelation 2:9, "I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan."**

Revelation 17:18 identifies Israel as the WHORE in Revelation 17:3-5 as Israel, who shall be burned in **Revelation 17:16, "And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire."** This means the Gentile nations will trod down Jerusalem during the Tribulation.

The average Christian today is woefully ignorant of the truth of how this world works. Many believers foolishly think that sticking within the realm of Bible knowledge is sufficient enough; however, it is such woefully naive believers who rush hook, line and sinker into the Devil's New World Order system.

I know many Baptist pastors who wholeheartedly support apostate Israel today, completely failing to realize (which they would know if they studied history) that the Illuminati created modern Israel for the sole purpose of bringing about World War III (as foretold by Illuminist Albert Pike before his death in 1891). The plot for World Government was planned centuries ago, evidenced by Adam Weishaupt's Illuminati scheme as outlined to his group in 1775. It is not a mere coincidence that the American Revolutionary War followed.

Pastors ought to be exposing present-day Israel for the cruel hoax upon the world that it is! [5]Hosea 3:4-5 plainly evidences that God has not regathered Israel yet. Just as Abraham and Sarah sinfully took matters into their own hands, trying to force God to bless Ishmael instead of the son (Isaac) that God promised them; so also have Zionists today attempted to force Israel back into existence, but it is not God's timing. We know this because we are

still living in the Times Of The Gentiles, in which Jerusalem shall be TRODDEN DOWN by the Gentiles until Christ returns after the 7-year Tribulation period. To elevate present-day unholy Jews and Marxist Israel as “The Master Race” is idolatry. So, please don’t be dumb by naively supporting the Devil’s New World Order!

By the way, now you understand why Satan has corrupted all of the modern Bible versions, so that he can destroy all existing religions. For the Antichrist to rise to ultimate power over the New World Order, all competition must be done away with. This is why all existing governments and religions must be destroyed. The average pastor today is woefully ignorant, irritatingly indifferent, and sinfully resentful of anyone who dares to enlighten him with THE TRUTH! I mainly wrote this article to focus upon the truth that the New World Order is not primarily Jewish, Catholic nor Masonic; but rather, all these complicity groups work together for the Luciferian elite who rule Satan’s kingdom of darkness. As the Bible teaches, our struggle is against THE RULERS OF THE DARKNESS OF THIS WORLD!!! Ephesians 6:12, “For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.” See: [6]Taylor Swift And Satanism!

[7]**Occult Symbols Are Preparing The World For The Antichrist!**

Our SEVEN spiritual weapons of war as listed in Ephesians 6:13-18 are: the Word of God, prayer, faith, salvation, righteousness, preaching the Gospel and truth!!! I am telling you THE TRUTH, and I have prayed for God to speak to your heart as you read this, and you can learn how to be saved at the bottom of this webpage, and I’m doing this because of my faith in God, et cetera. In other words, I am using the weapons as listed in Ephesians 6:13-18. Won’t you join me in fighting the good fight of faith against Satan’s forces of darkness? END

“The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?” —Psalms 118:6

Psalms 56:9, "...this I know; for God is for me."

> "The direction that our country seems to be going is the opposite of God's direction!"
>
> —[8]Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., a quote from the sermon titled, "[9]You Must Be Born Again | [10]MP3"

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/satan_prince_of_this_world.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhTsTRnTxcQlrQapkaqFJbJYTBobf8auDbPI_13S3A60c8-8JensLtKAIdT_f9O2IkbpuchGLKLY4uERkL0ACt0gEPeqEGmrPaiFbS
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/pawns_in_the_game.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/pawns_in_the_game.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/pastor_vernon_mcgee_refutes.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/occult_symbols.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_john_jenkins_sr.htm
9. https://youtu.be/fQgcm59uc7E
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/john_jenkins_sr/you_must_be_born_again.mp3

1.4.48 Death Is A Joyous Occasion For The Saint Of God (2020-06-28 02:21)

1st Thessalonians 4:13-17, "

But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, *that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope*.

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

”

What a beautiful passage of Scripture! The inspired Word of God is teaching us as believers that death is not really death, and is an occasion to rejoice over for the Christian. When a loved one who has eternal life dies, they have simply changed their residency from earth to Heaven. **2nd Corinthians 5:8, “**

We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.

” There is no such thing as

“

Soul Sleep.

”

The Bible says **“**

to be absent from the body

” is

“

to be present with the Lord.

” There will be no break in consciousness when we die, because we have the eternal life. We don’t HOPE one day to have eternal life; but rather, we have THE HOPE of eternal life!

Life is predictably unpredictable! We’ve all known someone close to us, who died at an early age. My little brother, Paul Solomon Stewart (1971-1974) died of heart failure. He was only two weeks shy of his third birthday. I was only 7 years old. I remember my father on his knees praying in a room in our home, crying and saying, “

Why God?

” Life is not fair, but God is always fair.

Luke 4:25-27, “But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.” Only one widow received food. The others all went hungry, starving to death. Only one leper was healed. The others all suffered and died of their dreadful disease of leprosy.

Why does our omnibenevolent (all loving), omniscient (all knowing), omnipotent (all powerful), omnisapient (all wise), and omnipresent (all present) God, let elderly people starve to death? Why does God allow lepers to suffer, not healing them when He could merely speak the word to heal them? The short and common theological answer is sin. Romans 5:12 teaches that when Adam sinned, he opened the floodgate of sin and DEATH upon the world. We all have to DIE a physical death at some point, because we are all SINNERS. No one can escape the physical DEATH. But thanks be to God, as the following Bible passage says, for the VICTORY THROUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! ...

1st Corinthians 15:55-57, "

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ."

The **"**

sting of death is sin

" the Bible says, because if you **"**

DIE IN YOUR SINS

" without the Lord (John 8:24), you will spend eternity suffering in the fires of Hell (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:12-15). Ah, but if you are a redeemed child of God, then you **"**

DIE IN THE LORD.

"

Revelation 14:13, "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, *Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord* from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

"

The Apostle Paul welcomed death, and so do I. **Philippians 1:21,**

"

For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

"

I thank God for every bite I eat. I thank God that I can care for myself. I thank God for my soulwinning website ministry. I thank God for His blessings in my life; despite all the loss, pain,

afflictions, frustrations, loneliness and miseries I have endured. Albeit, I would love to leave this world and go home to be with my God and Savior. Until that time I am going to preach the Gospel, to win as many souls to Jesus Christ as possible! Here is a video of Pastor Curtis Hutson singing,

" [1]I'm On The Winning Side " at the 1994 Southwest Baptist Fellowship, while dying from prostate cancer (he died just months later). As born-again believers, we have the glorious hope of Heaven and a much better life!

The unsaved world has nothing to rejoice over when a loved one dies. My mother went to Heaven in 2001 and my father in 2010. I praise God they were saved! It is never easy to say goodbye to departed loves ones, especially if we don't get a chance to say goodbye. In **1st Thessalonians 4:14** we see the wonderful Gospel**,**

"*F or if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. " That is so beautiful! That is the simplicity of salvation. Anyone who believes that Jesus *died* on the cross, was *buried* and *raised up* the third day from the dead is saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

There is absolutely no reason for any child of God to fear dying. I do not fear death, but I would prefer not to die in a traumatic manner. I was horrified when I learned [2]the tragic story of John Jones, a 26 year old married man with a daughter, who [3]got stuck hundreds of feet underground in a cave. John was upside down, trapped by his rib cage that locked against the rocks. Rescuers tried to pull him backwards, from a narrow passage of rock called "The Birth Canal" at the Nutty Putty Cave in Utah. I cried as I watched various documentaries about the tragedy. Despite their valiant efforts, over a hundred rescuers could not get to him under hundreds of feet of solid rock. What a frightening way to day, trapped in claustrophobia. While trapped, John said: "I really, really, want to get out of here!"

[4]John Jones died in the worst way imaginable, leaving behind a beautiful pregnant wife and daughter. Life is not fair! John was going to be a doctor. Sadly, John was a Mormon, which means he didn't go to Heaven according to the Bible. Kindly said, [5]Mormons have another Jesus, another gospel, and another spirit (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). That made the story sad indeed to learn about. If you have a loved one who has died, and they were saved, REJOICE with all your heart, because billions of people will spend eternity suffering in the torments of Hell. Mormonism requires turning from sins to get to Heaven, must like the proponents of Lordship Salvation errantly do, which is not the Gospel of free grace!

Psalms 116:15, " Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints." I often think of this Bible verse. It matters not if someone is old or young, rich or poor, famous or infamous, free or bond, faithful or unfaithful—the death of every saint is precious to God, because another one of His children is coming home!!! The Bible speaks of "THE FAMILY IN HEAVEN." **Ephesians 3:14-15, "**

For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,

Of whom *the whole family in heaven and earth is named*,

" For the born-again Christian, death simply means a homecoming! Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://youtu.be/SeZbfflJGU8
2. https://www.sltrib.com/news/2018/07/09/nutty-putty-i-really/
3. https://youtu.be/kebNZwYLX2w
4. https://youtu.be/WaIoXN-7FjM
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Mormons/exposed.htm

---

1.4.49 Why The Rapture Is Not Christ's Second Coming (2020-06-28 11:00)

Titus 2:13, "Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;"

If you believe in a PREWRATH Rapture, you are LOOKING FOR THE ANTICHRIST!

There is a popular heresy today known as a "PreWrath Rapture." Effectively, this doctrine DENIES THE RAPTURE altogether! Respectfully, Pastor Steven Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona, [1]sarcastically refutes the idea of "a secret Rapture." Sadly, Pastor Anderson DENIES THE RAPTURE DOCTRINE entirely, he states:

> "The Bible's real clear on what the coming of the Lord Jesus is—It is the Rapture! It is the trumpet sounding; It is us being caught up together with Him in the clouds. There are people out there who will tell you, that the Rapture and the Second Coming are two different things. We'll, either those people can't count; or they're basically just repeating what man has taught them instead of reading the Bible and seeing what God has taught them." —Pastor Steven Anderson; a quote from the YouTube video: "[2]The Rapture = The Second Coming" (an excerpt from 1 Corinthians 1)

I humbly disagree! I love Brother Anderson and support his ministry, family and him personally. I love the guy, but I think he is very wrong on this vital doctrine! I love a guy who has fire in his soul while preaching! Brother Hyles used to say: I'd rather see a guy with wild fire than no fire! Amen!

Our text Bible verse from Titus 2:13 commands every saint to LOOK FOR OUR SAVIOR'S APPEARING! Well if the antichrist must appear first, then why would we look for our Savior? There's nothing to look for! Why would I hope, wait and look for Jesus, when I know He cannot come? Kindly, p

astor Anderson errantly believes that Christ's Second Coming IS THE RAPTURE, so he says:

> The Rapture simply cannot happen at any moment!"
>
> —Pastor Steven L. Anderson; '[3]After the Tribulation: The PreTribulation Rapture Fraud Exposed' (01:27:04 video)

If that be true, then what would be the purpose of LOOKING FOR THE GREAT GOD AND OUR SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST? If Jesus cannot return until the Man of Sin (The Antichrist) first comes, then perhaps we should be looking for the Man of Sin instead! Does that make any sense? For Titus 2:13 to make sense, Christ must return FIRST, which is the PreTribulation Rapture.

May I say, kindly, it makes absolutely no sense for the Rapture and the Second Coming to be the SAME event. Why would the saints be **"CAUGHT UP" (1st Thessalonians 4:17b)** into the air by the Lord, at the same time **"the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints, To execute judgment upon all"** upon the earth **(Jude 1:14-15a).** Those two events conflict with one another. If these events are one and the same, then where does the Judgment Seat Of Christ fit in? When does the Marriage Supper Of The Lamb happen? If the inspired Holy Bible is taken at face value, you can only conclude a Pretribulation Rapture.



1st Corinthians 15:52, “In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.”

1. https://youtu.be/jTmZHDb_sP8
2. https://youtu.be/JrKU9zSo_kU
3. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jTmZHDb_sP8&feature=youtu.be&t=1h27m4s
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEndF13ZdMxzX0yOsQTrZoVfuJt06TFLFOh2ROymsld4r0-kiah5pLq80axuBRejvDyho-NAXewEzFLkv792JGaSsk5l9IeEZhsf1

1.4.50 Beware Of The False Gospel Of Matthew Henry (2020-06-29 00:37)

Galatians 1:6-7, “ I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*.”

I am saddened as I read online about preachers, both past and present, who are wrong on the Gospel. It is tragic that so many professed Christians today, particularly my own independent fundamental Baptist denomination, are indifferent toward heresy. I have met countless Baptist pastors who have a lackadaisical attitude toward heretics. Matthew Henry (1662-1714) is one of them! He was a non-conformist minister, who died at age 51. Matthew Henry is famous for writing the “Matthew Henry’s Commentary On The Whole Bible” (completed in 1706).

In his commentary, Matthew Henry heretically teaches that water baptism is necessary for salvation (aka, Baptismal Regeneration), and he also endorses the sinful practice of baptizing babies (aka, Infant Baptism)...

> **The baptismal covenant, made and kept, *will certainly save us*.** Washing is the visible sign; this is the thing signified.II. The apostle shows that the efficacy of baptism to salvation depends not upon the work done, but upon the resurrection of Christ, which supposes his death, and is the foundation of our faith and hope, to which we are rendered conformable by dying to sin, and rising again to holiness and newness of life. Learn, **1. the sacrament of baptism, rightly received, is a means and *a pledge of salvation.Baptism now saveth us*.** God is pleased to convey his blessings to us in and by his ordinances, Acts. 2:38 Acts. 22:16 . 2. The external participation of baptism will save no man without an answerable good conscience and conversation. There must be the answer of a good conscience towards God.—Obj. Infants cannot make such an answer, and therefore ought not to be baptized.—Answer, the true circumcision was that of the heart and of the spirit (Rom. 2:29), which children were no more capable of then than our infants are capable of making this answer now; yet they were allowed circumcision at eight days old. ***The infants of the Christian church therefore may be admitted to the ordinance*** with as much reason as the infants of the Jewish, unless they are barred from it by some express prohibition of Christ. [emphasis added]

https://www.biblestudytools.com/commentaries/matthew-henry-complete/1-peter/3.html

Pastor Henry also gets John chapter three wrong, teaching that water baptism is alluded to by Jesus for salvation. Matthew Henry was an unsaved reprobate, a religious man that was never born-again. No one who thinks water baptism is necessary to get to Heaven is saved, because they clearly don't understand THE GOSPEL...

> The regenerating work of the Spirit is compared to water, v. 5. To be born again is to be born of water and of the Spirit, that is, of the Spirit working like water, as (Mt. 3:11) with the Holy Ghost and with fire means with the Holy Ghost as with fire. 1. That which is primarily intended here is to show that the Spirit, in sanctifying a soul, (1.) Cleanses and purifies it as water, takes away its filth, by which it was unfit for the kingdom of God. It is the washing of regeneration, Tit. 3:5 . You are washed, 1 Co. 6:11 . See Eze. 36:25 . (2.) Cools and refreshes it, as water does the hunted hart and the weary traveller. The Spirit is compared to water, ch. 7:38, ch. 7:39 ; Isa. 44:3 . In the first creation, the fruits of heaven were born of water (Gen. 1:20), in allusion to which, perhaps, **they that are born from above are said to be born of water. *It is probable that Christ had an eye to the ordinance of baptism*,** which John had used and he himself had begun to use, "You must be born again of the Spirit," which regeneration by the Spirit should be ***signified by washing with water, as the visible sign of that spiritual grace***: not that all they, and they only, that are baptized, are saved; but without that new birth which is wrought by the Spirit, and signified by baptism, none shall be looked upon as the protected privileged subjects of the kingdom of heaven. [emphasis added]

https://www.biblestudytools.com/commentaries/matthew-henry-complete/john/3.html

That is junk theology! Water baptism is one's public profession of faith, not the signifying validation of one's saving-faith in Christ! Jesus was NOT alluding to the ordinance of baptism, which is made very clear in the next couple verses:

John 3:5-6, “

Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born of water* and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

***That which is born of the flesh is flesh*; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.**

”

Jesus is comparing the physical birth by water, with the spiritual birth in the Holy Spirit. A child develops and is carried for 9 months in its mother’s Water Bag. Until a child is born, it lives in water. Jesus plainly refers to this physical birth in water as “THE FLESH.” That which is born of THE FLESH is FLESH! This is what the Lord meant by “

WATER

” in this Scripture passage, and not water baptism. There is not even the slightest indication that “

Christ had an eye to the

ordinance

of baptism, as Matthew Henry falsely claims! The Lord is simply contrasting the first birth by the FLESH, to the second birth by the SPIRIT. I don’s see how anyone could conclude any other interpretation, unless they held ideas that were influenced by religious predispositions.

Dear reader, I challenge you to be objective when reading the opinions of any human being. Only the inspired incorruptible Word of God is without error! You can completely trust your inspired King James Bible!!! I am not saying that Matthew Henry wasn’t a brilliant man. Clearly, he was a highly educated man, and a highly respected theologian among his ecclesiastical peers of the day. Unfortunately, Henry wasn’t very learned in THE TRUTH! Bible commentaries often do a more harm than good, corrupting men’s minds from the simplicity that is in Christ!

A demon’s favorite activity is making unsaved religious people feel comfortable. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever getting born again. Religion cannot save you. You cannot save yourself. Baptism cannot save you. Good deeds cannot save you. Church membership cannot save you. Only faith in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ, apart from all human effort, can save someone! Christ died on the cross for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He resurrected physically from the dead, and was seen by over 500 believers at one time (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Nowhere are we commanded in the Scripture to get water baptized to complete, validate, facilitate, nor accommodate our faith unto salvation. Adding anything to faith alone is another gospel. Our text passage from Galatians 1:7-8 warns that God's curse is upon anyone who preaches "

ANOTHER GOSPEL.

" Getting baptized feels religious! Turning from one's sinful ways feels religious! Following Jesus as your Lord feels religious! Yet, none of these things is what God requires of a person to be saved. Eternal life is the free gift of almighty God (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23), freely given in response to one's childlike faith in the blessed Savior. Believe dear friend, and you will immediately become a a child of God. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. "**

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiw_ybhVGNFDqaKmk817vZ-mZxzDwbkjGI87SFrY5SGB6bC69CNEeg-TsCxrD4tSh096xStz3DXzwVLHzdQ8AxLMJu4nre-yYtUsXd

1.4.51 The Folly Of Turning From Sins To Be Saved (2020-06-29 04:50)

Mark 10:17-21, " And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life? And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother. And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth. Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, *One thing thou lackest*: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me."

Our text passage is about "

The Rich Young Ruler And Jesus.

" This young man came to Jesus, literally running after Him. The young man kneeled before the Lord, recognizing Him as Good Master, but not God and Savior. That is why in this particular passage the Bible doesn't say he worshipped Jesus, as in most other passages (cf. Matthew 8:2). The young man was wealthy. Since his youth he had tried to keep the deeds of the law of God. Now he comes to Jesus, asking: **"What shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?"**

Many preachers interpret this passage wrongly, saying that Jesus was telling the young man to forsake his sins to be saved. Literally, that is what Billy Graham, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur all errantly teach concerning this passage. Jesus wasn't giving this young man a plan of salvation; but rather, He was using the law as it was intended to be used, as a measuring stick to compare one's self to (

Romans 3:19-20)

. The law shows humanity that we are guilty sinners, incapable of saving ourselves, in need of the sinless Savior (Galatians 3:24-26). The young man was stuck on the law, bragging that he had kept all God's commandments since his youth. Jesus reminds him that he is still covetous

, and in fact HASN'T perfectly kept the law. In great sorrow the young man left, because he owned many riches, and Jesus told him to sell all that he possessed, and give it to the poor.

Let’s imagine for a moment shall we? What would Ray Comfort have advised that young man? How would Ray have answered the same question: **“What shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?”** We don’t have to guess, here are Mr. Comfort’s own words:

> “So man, think about that. this is your eternity, you don’t know when you’re going to die. You know, ***God offers you everlasting life as a free gift, if you’ll let go of your sins*****. And we love to fornicate, we love pornography, we love our lust; but like a kid holding onto a stick of dynamite, not realizing that it will be the death of us! So think about that.** Think how much you value your eyes, and think about how much you value your life. Jesus said, ’What shall it profit a man if he gain the whole world and lose his own soul.” —[1]Evangelist Ray Comfort, YouTube video titled: “[2]Ray Comfort Doesn’t Share the Gospel with Him...” (video posted on May 31, 2020)

This exposes Evangelist Ray Comfort’s counterfeit gospel. According to the Bible, you must be absolutely 100 % perfect to enter into Heaven. Ray Comfort teaches that to be saved you must forsake (let go) of a lifestyle of sin. We can only logically conclude that Ray would have told the rich young ruler to forsake all his wealth. But wait a big minute! Ray Comfort’s Living Waters ministry took in [3] $3,314,483 in 2018 , with Ray Comfort as the CEO paying himself a staggering $131,106. At what point does one’s personal wealth become the sin of covetousness? Ken Ham is another religious Snake-oil salesman, [4]who took in $34,739,452 in 2018, paying himself a sickening $234,754. These are ungodly religious conmen who exploit Christianity to make a buck! They both teach the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation, just like John MacArthur, who has a net worth of $14,000,000. These hypocrites tell everybody to “

FORSAKE YOUR SINS

”

to be saved, while they define the sin of covetousness

!!! The Bible warns saints in 1st Timothy 6:10 against THE LOVE OF MONEY!

There is no commandment from God in the Bible to “turn from your sins” or

“repent of your sins”

or “let go of your sins” regarding salvation. Folks, it is simply not possible! God’s requirement to get to Heaven is total perfection! Adding human effort perverts the Gospel into

“

another gospel

”

(Galatians 1:6-9). Even the best Christian is still a horrible sinner! You may live above reproach, but NO ONE can live above sin! No one!!!

1st Timothy 5:24, " Some men's sins are *open beforehand*, going before to judgment; and some men they *follow after*." Please don't miss that important Bible verse! Everyone is a woeful sinner, the only difference is some men's sins are OPEN BEFOREHAND, and other men's sins FOLLOW AFTER them to eternity to the Judgment Seat Of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11; 1st Corinthians 3:11-15; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Romans 14:10-12).

In **1st John 1:8**, the Apostle John said,

"*If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves*, and the truth is not in us. **"** If a Christian must make an effort to forsake their sinning, then how can we ever really know that we are saved? How can we know if we've done enough to please God? At one level of sinning are we in danger of not being saved anymore, or proving that we never were saved? According to heretic Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014), you cannot KNOW you are truly saved until you finally cross the finish-line in Heaven. That is a counterfeit gospel of works! Pettit states:

> *"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!* There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. *If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL* . And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[5]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34)

I have received countless emails from people who were emotionally devastated, incessantly worried and confused, afraid of going to Hell because they could not forsake their sinning. They even mention that Ray Comfort, Paul Washer and John MacArthur did this to them! God's curse is upon the Steve Pettits of this world, who ROB people of their faith as Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) warned:

"He [Jude] said, well it was 'needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith, which once for all [was] delivered unto the saints.'

Now wait a minute, you've got something worth contending for! Isn't it strange that something so valuable and so wonderful as saving faith is something we that have to be exhorted to contend for? Why, if you had a diamond worth $5,000 you wouldn't leave it just lying around anywhere. If you had $1,000,000 in gold, you'd go put it in a vault. [If] Anybody tried to get it, you'd fight to keep them from gettin' it. And we just sit down and just let people steal the faith that Christians have, and never bother about it. Some of us pay 'em to do that! Some of us pay preachers to stand in the pulpit and steal the faith of the saints of God, and send our children to Hell. The most crooked crook on God Almighty's earth is a preacher who stands in a Trinitarian pulpit, and steals the faith of people!

You know I've said it many a time; if I was up in Heaven, fifty years from now (and the Lord tarried), and any religious liberal ever sat in a classroom in this institution, and tried to disseminate his infidelity, I'd ask God Almighty to excuse me for a little while, and I'd come back down to this school and get a stick of dynamite, and I'd blow it into smithereens! *I'd rather see this school a heap of rubbish, just a little rubbish here and a little rubbish yonder, than see the time ever come we could be such softies, we'll sit down and let the Devil put his modernists and religious liberals in here to rob them of the faith. And yet that things going on in America, from one end of this country to the other!"* —Dr. Bob Jones Sr.; [6]YouTube | [7]MP4 | [8]MP3

As you just read, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said he would rather see Bob Jones University (BJU) destroyed, than to let modernists and religious liberals (like Steve Pettit) corrupt one student with infidelity that robs them of their faith! Professed Christians nowadays are so deceived by the Devil, that they even pay infidels to destroy the faith of young people in the Word of God and the Gospel of free grace! Bob Jones University sells, sanctions and uses multiple Bible revisions! They sanction the Devil's corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts! BJU horribly betrays the inspired Word of God. Sadly, Bob Jones University has been going downhill in spiritual deterioration for decades, hobnobbing with ungodly neo-evangelicals. T

hey've been infected with ecumenism, Lordship Salvation, Calvinism, John MacArthur and corruptible seed at Bob Jones University!

It is impossible to fully turn from your sins, or to turn from sinning. The Gospel has nothing to do with "turning from your sins" to be saved. Eternal life is the free gift of God, paid for by Jesus' precious blood. The Gospel is placing your faith in Jesus Christ alone, for what He did for you on the cross—He *died* for your sins and mine, and did what you cannot do for yourself. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. If we died for our sins, we would end up in Hell forever. Jesus was *buried*, and three days later He physically *resurrected* from the dead for our justification (i.e., for the justification of our faith in Him as our Savior).

The Rich Young Ruler's problem was that he was self-righteous. The solution wasn't (as Ray Comfort teaches) for him to "forsake his sins"; but rather, to forsake his "DEAD WORKS" (Hebrews 6:1) and rest completely in the finished work of Jesus Christ! **Hebrews 4:9-11, "**

There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

For he that is entered into his rest, he also *hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief. **"** You get saved simply by ceasing from your own efforts, and trusting what Christ did to pay for your sins through the cross of Calvary. Simply rest wholly in Jesus' name!

[9] 

Acts 13:39, "And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses."

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
2. https://youtu.be/TI7G3EqHKQ0
3. https://www.charitynavigator.org/index.cfm?bay=search.summary&orgid=17394
4. https://www.charitynavigator.org/index.cfm?bay=search.summary&orgid=5214
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. https://youtu.be/YbnhpBo5moI
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgekdKXGAV2PHe8dZitj0r9Fvd2cxbABowtsSi9ex1ELxA9FUS_PmvMkbZake7I9auCSehuVTquP_u1Vb3_gG5rY8aHGIGQ4Yds5AI

1.4.52 A Believer Won't Always Show Fruit of Salvation (2020-06-29 11:30)

Galatians 3:2-3, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?*

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh? "

The apostle Paul wrote to the church at Galatia, frustrated and astonished (Galatians 1:6-9) that they had been deceived by another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Paul only wanted to know one thing in Galatians 3:2—How did you get saved? Paul wanted to know how they were indwelt by the Holy Spirit (which every believer has - Romans 8:9). Paul asked them—Did you get saved by doing works?, or did you get saved by believing the Gospel when you heard it preached? Works or grace? It's as simple as that. What most false teachers will tell you is that salvation is by grace, but you still have to have works to prove you're really saved! That is of the Devil folks. You are saved on the basis of God's grace alone, and nothing else is required to obtain, maintain or prove you're saved!!!

The following is a very helpful article defending salvation by grace, authored by Pastor Matt Costella. The article is titled: "[1]THE REALITY OF A BELIEVER'S WAYWARD WALK." This quote is from from 'Foundation' magazine, Issue 3, 2019:

The teaching that a true believer will always show visible fruit in his or her life or that no such thing as a carnal Christian (or lukewarm Christian) exists is completely contrary to Scripture, and yet this teaching seems to be increasingly prominent among evangelical and fundamentalist Christians. Many believers today have a desire to judge the reality of their own salvation or that of others on the basis of their outward walk and witness—or lack thereof. Yet the idea that a believer needs to examine his actions (or others') to determine whether or not one is truly saved is unscriptural. The implication of this kind of theology is that salvation is only genuine through saving faith plus certain subsequent works or behavior—visible actions that can be quantified and observed by others. Those who embrace this teaching either ignore or reject the reality of positional/progressive/perfective sanctification.

The Word of God is unequivocal with regard to justification: A sinner is justified solely through the grace (unmerited favor) of God as one recognizes his sinfulness and inability to save himself and trusts in the person and work of Jesus Christ alone for his eternal salvation. This is not "easy believism"—this is saving faith. In other words, an individual repents (i.e. changes his mind concerning his lost state and ability to save himself) and places his faith (trust) in the person and cross-work of Jesus Christ alone to save him. While justification is a one-time event, Christian growth (progressive sanctification) is a life-long process that is unique to every individual. We see this reality throughout the Scriptures. ...

In the New Testament, one can find the same sad reality in the church—those who are truly part of the body of Christ through faith alone in the person and work of Jesus Christ but who often go their own way and live for "self" rather than for their Savior. First Corinthians 2:14-3:3 describes three categories of people:

While the natural man is totally incapable of walking with God, the justified believer who has trusted Jesus Christ as his Savior can choose to walk according to the Spirit (the spiritual believer) or according to the flesh (the carnal believer). Should a Christian choose to walk according to the desires of the flesh, then he will fail to bear

the fruit of the Spirit and will, instead, bear the fruit of the flesh. This individual is described as one who is "grieving" (Eph. 4:30) or "quenching" (1 Thess. 5:19) the indwelling Holy Spirit—something only a true Christian could do. Yes, it is wholly possible for a believer to grieve and quench the Holy Spirit through his errant beliefs or behavior.

The Natural Man—an individual who does not have the Spirit of God within. In other words, this person is "unsaved" or "unregenerate." He cannot understand the Word of God due to his lack of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and no "good works" are truly "good" as they are motivated by altruism rather than God's glory and, in reality, are nothing more than "filthy rags" that he tries to pass off as "righteousness" (Isa. 64:6).

The Spiritual Man—a believer who possesses the Holy Spirit and is yielding to the Spirit rather than to the flesh. This individual is "abiding in Christ" and is truly walking as a disciple (follower) of Christ. As he is enjoying fellowship with the Lord, the Holy Spirit produces the fruit of the Spirit in his life for God's glory.

The Carnal Man—a believer who possesses the indwelling Holy Spirit but is choosing to live according to the desires and dictates of the flesh rather than the Spirit. Failing to abide in Christ, this individual is more concerned with "self" (in an ungodly, worldly sense or even in a pious, self-righteous sense—either way, his focus is inward rather than God-ward).

Just because the Bible teaches that it is possible for a believer to live in carnality does not mean this behavior is acceptable to God. What is Paul's answer to this? "Should we continue in sin that grace may abound. God forbid!" The answer to the quandary of the wayward believer is not to deny the reality of a carnal Christian or deny the

reality of eternal security. The answer is to “know … reckon … yield” (Rom. 6)—to know who we now are in Christ, to reckon ourselves dead to sin and alive to God, and to yield ourselves to the control of the Holy Spirit. In other words, we are to seek to grow and mature in the Christian life and move forward rather than continually questioning the assurance of our salvation due to a focus that is stuck on self rather than on Jesus Christ and His perfect work.

God’s Word is unequivocal concerning the serious consequences of a wayward walk (a carnal lifestyle). The carnal Christian will experience a lack of fellowship with the Savior, the chastening hand of God, and an incalculable loss of reward at the Judgment Seat of Christ. The apostle Paul says that at the Judgment Seat a believer can even claim to have done a variety of good works, but if they were accomplished apart from the Spirit’s enabling (through self-effort) or for the wrong reasons, then such works will be burned up. “If any man’s work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss” (1 Cor. 3:15a). Nevertheless, the carnal-but-justified saint is still saved: “But he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire” (1 Cor. 3:15b). He adds in 2 Corinthians 5:10: “For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.” Interestingly, the primary Scripture texts detailing the Judgment Seat of Christ were written to the carnal Corinthian saints.

It is vitally important for all believers to continually examine themselves to see whether they are abiding in Christ or, conversely, walking according to the flesh. Again, the apostle Paul instructs the Corinthian saints, “Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates?” (2 Cor. 13:5). He adds, “And this also we wish, even your perfection” (2 Cor. 13:9). Paul did not question the salvation of these carnal Christians; rather, he encouraged them to personally and honestly determine whether or not their walk was consistent with their profession of faith. Had these Corinthians tried to verify their salvation according to their works or behavior, likely not one of them could have claimed to be saved. Rather, those who had trusted in Jesus Christ alone for salvation were to move on to “perfection,” or spiritual maturity. Because “Jesus Christ is in [them]” (2 Cor. 13:5), they needed to abide in Him and allow the Holy Spirit to produce His fruit in their lives.

It is unbiblical to assert that a believer should look at his or her life in order to determine whether or not one is truly saved. The one and only “test” that determines whether one has been justified before God is this: Have I trusted in Jesus Christ alone, who died for my sin and rose again, to be my Savior? The focus is not upon what we do for God but on what He did for us.

The bottom line is this: The child of God may or may not be walking in proper fellowship with God. Keep in mind—the whole purpose of the New Testament epistles is to lay down correct doctrine that is intended to lead to correct behavior. The problem is that all believers continue to struggle with the flesh, and we will have this battle until we receive our glorified bodies. Even the apostle Paul wrestled with the flesh and concluded that victory comes only through the indwelling Holy Spirit as the believer yields himself to the Spirit’s control (Rom. 7:15-8:1).

So often, believers want to judge their salvation (or another’s) based upon what they can—or cannot—visibly see. Let us focus on declaring the one, pure gospel and refrain from being the “judge and jury” as to another individual’s relationship with the Lord. Let us be careful not to devise a “works” theology of salvation—a false gospel that makes behavior, works, or “lordship” the litmus test for salvation—in an effort to address the problem of carnal Christians. Rather, let us boldly continue to proclaim the glorious gospel of grace. Likewise, let us stress the importance of spiritual growth and the biblical consequences of carnal living as we, with all longsuffering, endeavor to help and disciple wayward believers who are struggling with the desires of the flesh. And finally, “let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for He is faithful that promised;)” (Heb. 10:23)—praise God, He is faithful, even when we are not!

SOURCE: Pastor Matt Costella, “[2]THE REALITY OF A BELIEVER’S WAYWARD WALK”; ’Foundation’ magazine, Issue 3, 2019.

I encourage you to read the full article. The only type of life which God offers is ’Eternal Life,’ and it is completely FREE! Romans 4:6 says salvation is “without works.” Lordship Salvation

requires works. [3]Dr. Steve Pettit, president of Bob Jones University, requires works to be saved. Read for yourself! [4]Bob Jones University requires you to turn away from your sins to be saved! Pastor Costella is so right—"It is unbiblical to assert that a believer should look at his or her life in order to determine whether or not one is truly saved. The one and only "test" that determines whether one has been justified before God is this: Have I trusted in Jesus Christ alone, who died for my sin and rose again, to be my Savior? The focus is not upon what we do for God but on what He did for us."

> "A man doesn't get better to get saved; he gets saved to get better." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), "Salvation Crystal Clear."

1. https://www.featoday.org/the-reality-of-a-believers-wayward-walk
2. https://www.featoday.org/the-reality-of-a-believers-wayward-walk
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm

---

1.4.53 Swim At Your Own Risk (2020-06-30 04:52)

Proverbs 14:12, " There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."

Guam is surrounded by beaches, nearly all of which have no lifeguard on duty. So instead you'll see signs posted that read, "SWIM AT YOUR OWN RISK!" Every year at least a dozen people drown in the ocean waters around Guam. Surprisingly, a few fishermen die each year, who grew up on Guam. The ocean can be unpredictable!

I was thinking today about all the false prophets on the internet, particularly YouTube. Anybody and their dog can start a YouTube channel, and I welcome it if you are learned in the Scripture. Unfortunately, we've got heretics like Robert Breaker who teach that people were saved by works in the Old Testament under Mosaic law. You've got heretics like Renee Roland who

deny the existence of an eternal burning Lake of Fire. Literally, these two individuals have thousands of fans on YouTube, both corrupt in their theology. I say that kindly, but truthfully. Right doctrine matters!

People literally get angry in defense of Renee, claiming that “she is preaching the Gospel.” Hey, she’s a false teacher who denies the reality of eternal damnation in a burning Hell. She is corrupt! Anyone who denies the existence and justly deserved penalty of everlasting damnation is messed up in their mind! I’ve read numerous comments where her fans say “Hell is not a fundamental doctrine” of the Christian faith. You’ve got a hole in your head fella! Of course Hell is a fundamental doctrine of the faith. What do you think God saves us from?

I was eternally saved at age 13. I have never once in my lifetime questioned whether or not I deserve to burn in Hell forever, because that is what the inspired Word of God teaches (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8; 20:11-15). Something is very wrong with a professed Christian who doesn’t think anyone deserves to burn in Hell forever! Swim at your own risk on YouTube folks! Just because someone has a YouTube channel doesn’t mean you should follow them! Perhaps someone defends Renee, making the excuse that, “I

f men would preach nowadays, then women wouldn’t have to!

”

Well, that is a lame excuse, because MEN ARE PREACHING THE TRUTH! You’ve got Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold preaching on YouTube! You’ve got Pastor Danny Castle preaching on YouTube! You’ve got sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles, Dr. Bob Gray Sr., Brother Lester Roloff and countless other excellent fundamental Bible preachers online!

So why do people end up at Joe Peabody’s YouTube channel? It is because people don’t want to hear the truth from a pastor, they want to hear a rebellious woman preacher instead. They want to hear some guy who has a chalkboard and some markers, who wrestles the Bible and falsely predicted the Rapture three years in a row. I’m talking about Robert Breaker! It doesn’t matter what I say, because you’re going to do what you want anyway, but you are SWIMMING AT YOUR OWN RISK! I wouldn’t listen to anything Renee Roland has to say, because she denies the reality of Hell. She is very clever and deceitful. She openly defends herself by claiming that she doesn’t deny the existence of Hell, but then claims that based on her understanding of the Bible that Hell doesn’t exist. Say what?

I have read hundreds of comments from Miss Roland's YouTube followers, and many of them saying things like: "I also have thought about these things, and I don't believe God would punish somebody in Hell forever either!" Despite what Renee claims, she has an army of Hell-deniers following her on YouTube. Folks, why would you need a Savior if there is no eternal punishment in Hell? If we all die and cease to exist someday, that is not anything to be feared. I am not trying to be unkind, I am simply warning everybody not to follow these heretics on YouTube. I highly encourage you to listen to a real man of God, like [1]Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, who has been saved since 1960.

[2]Here are Dr. Arnold's daily radio programs, which I cherish! If you are going to spend precious time listening to someone preach the Word of God, why not listen to THE BEST? Do you like eating out of the spiritual dumpster on YouTube? Do you like Robert Breaker's moldy theology? Do you enjoy eating Renee Roland's maggot-infested meals? I am tired of hearing people defend people like Renee, saying that she preaches the Gospel. Well, so does Pastor Danny Castle, but he believes in a literal place called Hell, so why don't you listen to him instead. That is all I am saying. My heart desire's for my web visitors, is for you to stop listening to well-meaning wannabe theologians who butcher the Bible. I'll be honest, much of the stuff I preach I get from Pastor Danny Castle, Dr. Jack Hyles, Pastor Yankee Arnold, Pastor Jeff Owens, Dr. Bob Gray Sr., Evangelist Lester Roloff and other dear saints of God. Right doctrine matters! I mean, why eat toxic artificial sweetener when you can eat real sugar cane?

Now having said all that, I am a hypocrite of the worst sort, because I promote Pastor Steven Anderson, who teaches that Jesus burned in Hell for three days, which is blatant heresy. The Savior plainly told the repentant thief on the cross, **"To day shalt thou be with me in *paradise*" (Luke 23:43).** Unless you think "paradise" is a place of fire and damnation, we have a big conflict here. I love Brother Anderson, and I have learned much Bible from him, but I strongly disagree with him on a few minor issues. I am a firm believer in a pretribulation Rapture, but Pastor Anderson teaches that Jesus' Second Coming is the Rapture. I find it difficult to accept that ANY preacher could follow that line of thinking.

I also disagree with Pastor Anderson that praying a prayer is the Biblical "method" to be saved.

That is simply untrue.

Brother Anderson is correct on the Gospel, he just thinks that prayer is the Bible way to come to Christ. I did hear him say that a person CAN be saved without praying a prayer. So that is important to point out. I totally disagree with the assertion that prayer was the Bible method of getting saved. It was that unbiblical requirement

“

to pray

”

that confused me for seven miserable years, after I got saved at age 13. Had I know that believing in my soul was all that was required, it would have spared me much pain and grief of spirit, wondering if I didn’t pray right. I believed that Christ died for my sins, was buried, and resurrected three days later. I fully believed all that. I just thought the way you came to Christ was by praying. So to hear Pastor Anderson teach that heresy breaks my heart. I love something that I read by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968)...

> “’Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.’ This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved.”’ —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Comments On Here And Hereafter,” chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Amen, that is great stuff! Dr. Jones is absolutely right!!! B

elieving the Gospel from the heart is the “method” taught in the Gospel of John and Romans 10:9-10.

I also respectfully disagree with Brother Anderson concerning a young earth. I believe the earth is billions of years old, even though human civilization has only been here for 6,000 years, since God remodeled the world in the 6 days of creation. No two preachers agree on everything, so I speak with caution and love. I simply wrote this article to warn my web visitors against following somebody just because they seem to be correct on the Gospel. If someone

like Renee Roland denies the existence of Hell, I would avoid them. Ultimately you have to SWIM AT YOUR OWN RISK!!! Be careful where you enter into the water, because you may not come out!!!

Matthew 4:11, " And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. "

[3]



1. https://www.youtube.com/user/biblelinebroadcast
2. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhi7AlnPIu_JkucMu8GDitCT6WYSsSc5yX2omfQAAf84FxgRov_gaEPdja4xImi692pyyFu6YuzlShemYp3uJNs-o1pRZPSY3Fjf2h

---

1.4.54 Why Aren't More People Scared About Eternity? (2020-06-30 10:30)

Matthew 7:22-23, " Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."

I read today on Google that there are approximately 4,200 different religions in this world. Do you know how many of them can get you to Heaven? NONE! Salvation is not found in any religion; but rather, in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ! Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world! What saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*. "** I marvel that most people have no worry, fear or concern about the afterlife. They choose different religions like they would a brand of refrigerators, fashionable clothing or an automobile. Right doctrine matters! To make matters even more confusing, according to the American Bible Society there are now approximately 900 English Bible versions (in part and whole). So many Bibles! So many religions! What utter confusion, just the way Satan intended for it to be!!!

Lordship Salvation Versus The Simplicity That Is In Christ

I marvel that so many professed Christians today are [1]woefully lackadaisical about which Bible they use. I marvel at the woeful indifference of so many professed Christians today, especially Bible college graduates, toward the accuracy of the Gospel of Jesus Christ. False prophets like [2]Dr. John MacArthur horrible pervert the Gospel, teaching that a person must pay the price of fully surrendering their life to Christ. Mr. MacArthur heretically states:

> "Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and ***it'll cost you the same thing***..." [emphasis added]—Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', page 93.

Now read what Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) said in his Gospel tract titled: "ANOTHER GOSPEL?":

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' ***he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished.*** It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him." —Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, '[3]Another Gospel'

That is the exact opposite of what what John MacArthur teaches. These men cannot both be right about salvation! Either a person must pay the price for salvation, or it is a free gift and you don't have to pay for it! Mr. MacArthur teaches it will COST YOU your life. Brother

Harry Ironside said it WON'T COST YOU anything, because it is a gift. The teaching of Harry Ironside aligns with inspired Word of God, but John MacArthur do not! You cannot support both men; not unless you're not paying attention to their doctrine, or simply are indifferent and don't care either way. If the latter be the case, I am worried about your salvation friend. Right doctrine matters, because a man who is wrong on repentance is wrong on the Gospel, which cannot produce the second birth in Christ Jesus. You don't get God's grace unless you freely receive His gift on the sole basis of what Jesus Christ did to pay for your sins on the cross!

You Should Be Scared If You're Not Born Again

It is disturbing that more people aren't scared to death nowadays about where they will spend eternity. I remember reading that actor Jackie Gleason (aka, "The Great One") in the early days of television, was worried toward his death about the afterlife. He wondered where he'd spend eternity. I so very much wish I could have talked with him as a true friend. I am here for you web visitor. You don't have to go to Hell. I want to answer your questions, by God's grace, with the inspired Word of God. The last years of Jackie Gleason's (1916-1987) life were spent searching for answers. Tragically, [4]I don't think he ever found Jesus Christ, but I don't know.

In 1984, Mr. Gleason stated in an interview with "60-Minutes," when asked what he thought about going to Heaven:

> ***"I'm sure that if you've committed a sin He's not going to send you to Hell for eternity."*** **–Actor Jackie Gleason, '60-Minutes' interview, 1984**

Kindly, that tells me Mr. Gleason was not saved in 1984. **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and *yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all*."** I'm sorry to say that Mr. Gleason likely went to Hell in 1987, if he died in his sins without the wonderful Savior Jesus Christ. Yes, dear reader, committing even one sin *will* send you to Hell forever!

I sincerely doubt if Gleason ever got saved. He died in 1987. I constantly thank God for not only my salvation, but for the 100 % complete confidence that I am positively saved. I know because I have God's Word on it (Romans 10:13; John 3:16; 6:47; 11:25). Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18). All I had to do to get God's gift (at age 13) was to simply *believe on the name of Jesus Christ*, trusting what He did to pay for my sins on the cross. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.**

"

> "The Great Commission is not to preach the Gospel to congregations, but to individuals." —Dr. John R. Rice

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/ignoring_truth.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/vengeful.htm

1.5 July

1.5.1 The Gospel Is All About God's Love (2020-07-01 00:05)

Titus 3:3-7, "For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another. But after that *the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared*, Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; That *being justified by his grace*, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life."

What a treasure we have in the inspired written Word of God. What a precious truth you just read in our text passage. The Gospel is God's ultimate expression of love toward humanity. My mother was born and raised in Sweden. She came to the United States at age 13 with my mother, after my grandfather went to Heaven. I've never visited the country of Sweden, but would love to do so before I die, but that seems unlikely. One word that I heard all the time growing up was "

Smorgasbord

”! It is a Swedish word that means “a buffet”!!! Yeah buddy, that’s good preaching! I LOVE SMORGASBORDS!!!

Dear friend, as a grateful born-again Christian, I regularly bask in a smorgasbord

of God’s love! That is what the Gospel can do for you! I was saved at age 13 in 1980. That was 40 years ago! I have never felt more loved by God, and felt love toward God, and felt love toward all humanity, and felt love for every living creature, as I do today!!! That love comes from the indwelling Holy Spirit, who is God living in me as His child.

Romans 5:1 and 5,

“Therefore *being justified by faith*, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: ...

And hope maketh not ashamed; because *the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us*.

”

I heard a wonderful truth today by my ministry friend, Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold:

> “The Gospel, if you understand it, can cause you to love one another.” –Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, a quote from the sermon titled: “[1]To Believe, Receive, Accept, or Trust???”

Dear reader, you are absolutely missing out on the greatest life a human being could ever live, if you know not the LOVE OF GOD in your soul.

John 15:13, “ Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.” Romans 5:8,

“But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

”

1st John 4:19, “ We love him, because he first loved us.”

The Gospel is about love! God loves you dear sinner! God loves you so much that He sent His only begotten Son to the cross to die for your sins (John 3:16-17).

God loves you and has purchased the gift of eternal life for you, which cost Him His only biological Son. That is quite a price to pay! When someone buys you a gift, it is because they love you! The way we show our love is to receive that free gift. When someone hates another person, they will refuse to accept their gift. I have received numerous emails, Facebook messages and tweets from people who hate life, hate themselves, hate everyone and hate everything. The truth is that they refuse to allow God to love them! You cannot even begin to love anyone, including yourself, until you first let God love you!!! GOD IS LOVE! Here are some related Scripture passages on

“

the LOVE OF GOD

”...

John 5:42, “

But I know you, that ye have not *the love of God* in you.

”

Romans 8:39, “

Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from *the love of God*, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

”

2nd Corinthians 13:14, “

The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and *the love of God*, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

”

2nd Thessalonians 3:5, “

And the Lord direct your hearts into *the love of God,* and into the patient waiting for Christ.

”

Titus 3:4, “

But after that the kindness and *love of God* our Saviour toward man appeared,

”

1st John 2:5, “

But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is *the love of God* perfected: hereby know we that we are in him.

”

1st John 3:16, “

Hereby perceive we *the love of God*, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

”

The way to become depressed, despondent and disillusioned with life, even suicidal, is to simply focus on the wrong things...

Philippians 4:8-9, “Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*. Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

”

We are what we think! Most people like to sit around watching television, having a good time, living from moment to moment to have fun; but then when tragedy strikes, they become frantic, depressed and don't know how to handle the situation. That is why we all need to attend a local Bible-believing church, search the Scriptures, and listen to Bible preaching, so we can store up truth for when the time comes that we will need it! It is a true saying that an ounce of prevention is worth a pound of cure!

Casting Down Every Imagination Against God

I refuse to allow hateful thoughts to harbor in my soul. We cannot stop sinful thoughts from entering into our mind and heart, but we certainly CAN refuse to allow them to remain. **2nd Corinthians 10:5, " Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;"** That beautiful Bible verse simply means to force your thoughts to conform with the inspired Word of God. If I have a lustful thought enter into my mind, then I am going to seize that wrong thought, and make it comply with the Holy Bible. **1st Peter 2:11,**

"Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

"

I have received countless emails from people, who confess that they cannot overcome the sinful lusts and addictions in their life. The answer is very simple. First, no one can overcome sin until they get born-again, because you need the power of the Holy Spirit in order to overcome sinful desires. **Galatians 2:20,**

"I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but *Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. " Second, if you are saved, then it is only because you don't love Jesus as you ought, if you are choosing to live in willful sin.

John 14:15, "

If ye love me, keep my commandments.

” A man who admits that he cannot overcome his lusts is really admitting that he lacks character, and doesn’t love Jesus enough to depart from iniquity.

2nd Timothy 2:19, “ Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.” If you live in willful sin, it is only because YOU CHOOSE TO!

Unreasonable And Wicked People

Interestingly, the Bible teaches us to pray to be delivered from **“unreasonable and wicked”** people (the world is filled with such people today and always has been)...

> **2nd Thessalonians 3:1-5, “**
>
> **Finally, brethren, *pray for us*, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you:**
>
> ***And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men*: for all men have not faith.**
>
> **But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil.**
>
> **And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.**
>
> ***And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God*, and into the patient waiting for Christ.**
>
> **”**

I love that last Bible verse–“

AND THE LORD DIRECT YOUR HEARTS INTO THE LOVE OF GOD.

” Wow, what an awesome truth! Dear reader, God’s indwelling Holy Spirit is love. God loves my neighbours through me. God doesn’t merely teach me to love, God’s very existence in my

being is love. Jesus is love! Jesus is eternal life! Jesus is God! When I am depressed, God's love sustains me. When I went to California for two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010, I was very sad and lonely, having no one by my side; but I knew God was with me, living in my very body and soul.

When I was lying in the recovery room at the 'Pacific Hospital Of Long Beach' where the second surgery was performed, I awoke in much neck pain. I had a hard collar around my neck. I had no one by my side to comfort me. I cried and warm tears ran down the sides of my face. I wanted to die! There was one nurse on the other wide of the room, and I said in my sadness, "

I am so lonely.

" That ungodly woman literally said with sarcasm: "Well I've never heard that one before!,

" and she cold-heartedly walked out of the room, leaving me alone. I wanted to die so much! That was cruel and heartless what she said and did. She is the

"

unreasonable and wicked

" person that the Bible warned us about.

Without Jesus Christ people can become real monsters! There is nothing as cruel as to ignore someone in their suffering and pain.

By the way, the hospital and my surgeon where indicted in federal court for fraud, and I received a letter from the 'U.S. Office Of The Inspector General,' saying I was a victim of fraud. Now I know why my doctor had me shuttled over a bumpy highway, over an hour away from San Diego to Long Beach, to do the surgery. He was in cahoots with an illegal scam! At least a dozen people went to prison, for selling and buying illegal surgical hardware used in my surgery and evidently hundreds more. I have the letter in front of me. A bunch of lawyers made a bunch of money, but I never saw a penny. God will punish all of them for their wickedness against me and others! Isn't that something in class action lawsuits, how the lawyers steal all the money, and the victims get nothing? HELL WILL BE HOT ENOUGH FOR THE WICKED!!! God knows that I don't care about receiving any money, but it bothers me that they do, and they steal it form the victims! I detest lawyers!

When I had my first surgery in June of 2009 at Cedars-Sinai Hospital in Los Angeles, the liaison nurse (Donna Bias) who had planned, arranged and orchestrated my surgery, cruelly abandoned me after my surgery. Whereas she had promised to drive me back home after my surgery (just like she had picked me up for surgery), she lied and put me into a taxicab

instead. She will answer to God for [2]lying and abandoning me after major neck surgery. The taxicab driver gunned his gas pedal, and I ended up back into the hospital the next day, with aggravated pain in my neck. These are the

“

[3]unreasonable and wicked

” people that the Bible warned us about, who are selfish, money-driven, and don’t care about people at all.

I thank God, I thank God, I thank God, that I am a redeemed child of God. I cannot make other people love anyone, BUT I CAN LOVE EVERYONE!!! There is so much injustice in this world. Love is not looking the other way, love is executing justice! The Lord will execute justice when He returns, you can count on it (Ecclesiastes 5:8). No one ever gets away with doing wrong, not in the least and seemingly most insignificant way. I care because I love! That is why I make such a big fuss over the falsehoods of Lordship Salvation, turning from sins to be saved, counterfeit Bible revisions, mistreatment of people, ungodly greedy hospitals, and injustices at every turn nowadays–because I have God’s love shed abroad in my heart by the Holy Spirit!!!

I don’t know about you, but I am a loving person. I need to love and be loved. If I cannot find someone to love me back, then I am going to love everyone regardless, because that is the godly and right thing to do! The Gospel is rooted in God’s love, and is the very foundation of the Christian life by faith alone in Jesus Christ. God’s love made it all possible! Love sent Jesus into the world to be born of a virgin as the sinless Son of God. Love sent Jesus to the cross. Love compelled Jesus to carry His own cross, until He could carry it no more. Jesus could have dropped that cross and called it quits, but **“for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God” (Hebrews 12:2b).**

Love kept Jesus on the cross, to pay for our sins!

The two greatest Commandments in all the Holy Bible are really just one, to “

LOVE.

” The Bible commands us to love God with all out mind, heart and might; and the second is like unto the first, thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. There is not much love these days. I could mention thousands of horrible things in American society today, which are disgraceful, showing that people don’t love their neighbours anymore. If you’ve rented a car in recent years, then you know firsthand how greedy, dishonest, exploitative and rotten these companies are. Insurance companies are just as bad. Hotels are crooked. I could tell you hours and hours

of stories about how dishonest and ruthless they are. Taxicab drivers are horrible these days, thieves! Restaurants are thieves, charging a 10 % fee because they think YOU OWE THEM, and then they insult you by asking for a tip on top of that! We are living in a spoiled American society of

“

unreasonable and wicked

” people with God.

Have You Received God Love Gift?

I love the picture below of Charlie Bucket holding his beloved Golden Ticket. This scene is from the popular 1971 movie titled: “

Willy Wonka & the Chocolate Factory.

” Charlie was so happy that he finally found his

“

Golden Ticket

” to visit Willy Wonka’s candy factory! he took his Grandpa Joe with him. That is one of my favorite films! Well dear friend, I assure you that God’s Heaven will be far more spectacular and impressive than Mr. Wonka’s chocolate factory. **Romans 8:32, “He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?***

”

My fine non-feathered friend, God is offering you a Golden Ticket to Heaven, and it is completely free. You don’t even have to buy a Wonka Bar! Boy, what I’d give to eat a Wonka Bar. Sorry, I digress. My bad, I love sweets!!! I love those orange slices that come in a bag! And I love Milk Duds. And I love…Okay I’ll stop!

God is offering you a Golden Ticket! Jesus has already paid the price. He paid the price of our redemption with His precious blood!

One of the sweetest truths I ever learned (no pun intended) is that I don't have to ask God to save me, He is already asking me! I received His love gift when I was 13 years old. God is offering every human being His free gift of eternal life, and all He requires is that we BELIEVE the record as recorded in His Word. Even a small child can do that! If you'll simply rely upon the 'GOOD NEWS' that Jesus *died* on the cross for your sins, He was *buried*, and three days later He bodily *resurrected* from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), you will be immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved!!! Just take God at His Word! The price has already been paid for your Golden Ticket!



1. https://youtu.be/StLylQRtqM8
2. http://www.lovethetruth.com/health/bad_hospitals.htm
3. http://www.lovethetruth.com/health/hospital_scam.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiWVganryHVYNnqqG4AKqJuBoG2HacHoaRxsDfMkAR9i3jDQEQsafjT2UoEp-mhfmpoZ6kyI7yrNh5iMC_1sCCXxMEExxGzNRzlMga

---

1.5.2 Sin Continues In Hell (2020-07-01 11:30)

Luke 16:23-24, " And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried and said, Father Abraham,

have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame."

What a tremendous real story! What a frightening experience it must have been for the rich man to perish into the fires of Hell. Some Bible students claim this passage of Scripture is not true. They say it is only a parable. However, Jesus didn't say it was a parable. Also, the Lord never used proper nouns when He told a parable. He always used vague terms; such as, "a certain man" traveled into "a far country." In Luke 16:19-31 we see Abraham and Lazarus (proper nouns of actual real people). Furthermore, when the Lord told a parable, He always explained afterwards what the parable means. Jesus didn't explain anything here. It would be wrong to say that this passage of Scripture is anything less than a factual account of something that literally happened. Hell has fire ladies and gentlemen!

Evangelist John R. Rice (1896-1980) wrote a helpful booklet in 1945 titled: "Hell—What The Bible Says About It!" Here is a quote from chapter four titled: "Will A Loving God Send A Sinner To Hell?," page 23:

Sin Continues In Hell

"The torments of Hell seem to be so terrible! Would a short life of sin here earn an eternity of torment? Is God fair to keep a man forever in Hell for the sins of his life? That is an intelligent question, and there is an intelligent answer. The reason centers must stay in Hell is because they are sinners still. Hell is not only a place of punishment for sin; it is a place where sin continues.

When the rich man died and was buried and in Hell lifted up his eyes, being in torments, he was still the same sinner, unchanged in character and heart, as when he lived on earth in plenty and did not repent. When you consider the case as told in Luke 16:19-31, you will find that the rich man uttered no word of sorrow for his sin He asked Abraham for mercy, but did not ask God for mercy. As a lost Jew, he revered the memory of Abraham, the founder of the Hebrew race, but he did not love God. He asked for water to cool his tongue, but he did not ask that his sins be forgiven. He knew that he was in Hell because he did not repent, and yet in Hell he still did

not repent! The rich man, unsaved, on the earth loved his brothers and wished them well. When he died and went to Hell, he loved them still with natural human love, but he did not love God. He was a sinner on earth, and he remained the same in Hell.

In fact, there is every reason to believe that in Hell there will be an abandonment to wickedness such as is not possible on this earth. On earth there are many restraining influences, many holy and blessed impulses which will never affect any man in Hell. Here there are Christian people on every side to restrain the sinner, to warn him. There he will be forever in the presence of those who hate God. There he will never hear a gospel sermon. In Hell one will never hear a sacred song. There the influence of respectability will even be lacking and we may be sure that people in Hell will give themselves over to unbridled sin forever. How freely men will be permitted to indulge their sinful appetites we do not know. But that their wicked hearts will grow even more wicked through the years seems almost certain. Even the Holy Spirit of God, it appears, will call no longer at the heart door of the men and women in Hell. The most terrible thing about Hell is that it is a place of sinning as well as sinners. sinners themselves continue to make Hell what it is.

Men Will Be Without Honor, Women Without Virtue, In Hell

Thousands of men go to Hell who in this world call themselves honest men. Remember that paying grocery bills does not make one a Christian. "Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again." But no man in Hell, we may be sure, would remain an honest man very long when every motive for virtue and honesty is gone.

Thousands upon thousands of virtuous women, chaste wives and mothers it may be, will be in Hell. Human virtues are not enough to save the soul, "for there is no difference: for all have sinned and come short of the glory of God." Christ is the

only way of Salvation. But we may well believe that virtuous women will not remain virtuous and chase in Hell. Hell will have been given over to the unsaved, and the leading spirits there "are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie quotation" (Rev. 22: 15). When every restraining influence of respectability and example and the Holy Spirit and good advice is gone, there will be no virtue in Hell, no honesty, no goodness.

Preachers Have Misrepresented Hell

There are preachers, Good men, who picture sinners in Hell repenting, loving God, begging for forgiveness, and picture God as laughing and mocking and their torment. That is not the Bible teaching about the people in Hell or about God. The rich man in Hell was sorry to reap what he had sown. He wanted mercy for his body, but he did not seek for forgiveness of his sins. On the other hand, Abraham, speaking for God in this case, did not laugh at the rich man's torment nor mock his cries. instead, Abraham said with tender sadness, "Son, remember." When evil catches up with the sinner, then wisdom, even his own commonsense, laughs at the sinner's calamity and mocks when his fear comes (Prov. 1:20-27). We may be sure that this is true about sinners in Hell. But God does not rejoice over their torment; and the reason sinners are left in Hell is that they have the same rebellion, the same wickedness, the same unbelief that they had here on earth, intensified by the environment of Hell, unrestrained by a single godly influence.

Can you see why sinners who reject Christ, deliberately choose evil instead of good, and then when they go to Hell continue in sin; can you see why they should continue to be punished? Sinners in Hell make their own Hell. People go to Hell because they deserve it. They stay there for the same reason. Punishment continues because sin continues in Hell.

”

—Dr. John R. Rice,

“Hell—What The Bible Says About It!”; pages 23-25.

Amen and amen! I praise the Lord for Brother Rice. He founded the Sword Of The Lord in 1934, which has been a bastion of truth throughout the 20th century and into the 21st century. I encourage you dear reader to visit the [1]Sword Of The Lord's ministry website, and to support their labors for Jesus Christ. They are inspired King James Bible only! Amen for that!!! The Sword Of The Lord has Bibles, books, tracts, hymnals, gifts, sermons and everything a local New Testament church needs! You will be blessed!!!

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: "Prayer And Praise," page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

1. https://www.swordofthelord.com/

1.5.3 How Pensacola Christian College Betrays The Bible (2020-07-02 01:45)

1st Corinthians 12:20-25, " But now are they many members, yet but one body. And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness.

For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked: *That there should be*

no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another.”

What did the Apostle Paul mean when he said there should be no

“schisms”? Paul wasn’t talking about controversies in the church. I had visited the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam for awhile in 2017 and 2018. I thought perhaps I had found a new church to attend, but after a few months of visiting, their pastor (Sean Quinlan) rebuked me for warning his church members about the modern Bible revisions. Pastor Quinlan wrongly accused me in front of a group of church members of causing “schisms” in his church, for bringing in “controversies,” so I justly rebuked him in front of his own members. I exclaimed: “SHAME ON YOU!,” and I’d do it again in a heartbeat!!! If he had any class, he would have called me into his office like a gentleman, but he is no gentleman! Since he rebuked me in front of people, and THE TRUTH was at stake, I had to stand my ground and tell him he was wrong to support Harvest Baptist Church (who preach Lordship Salvation, Calvinism and Devil’s Bibles, and bid Godspeed to evildoers like John MacArthur).

Pastor Quinlan’s lame excuse was: “What Harvest does is none of our business!” He’s got a hole the size of Texas in his head! What do you mean it’s not your business, you’re bidding Godspeed to them, and they’re promoting Devils’ Bibles? You see folks, this is why our nation is going to Hell today, because of shameful incompetent pastors who won’t take a stand! That is why I love and support Pastor Steven L. Anderson at the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Arizona, even though I disagree with him on some issues, and the way he mistreats some people. I think he is learning from his mistakes and getting better, in my humble opinion. Brother Anderson has the guts to fight and say it like it needs to be said. Our country could be saved if we had enough preachers that cared and told the truth!

That dingleberry for a former pastor at Lighthouse Baptist Church accused me of being “obsessed” with the Bible debate. You better believe I’m “obsessed” over the inspiration of God’s Word, and I plan to stay obsessed!

The truth is that he couldn’t care less, and has no business standing behind any church pulpit. He even admitted to me that he didn’t know one thing wrong with the modern Bible revisions. That’s sadly because he’s never taken the time to investigate the matter!

Pastor Quinlan was wrong to try to control what I say in personal conversations. Pastors act like they own people, but they don't! I was simply speaking on a personal level, in personal conversations, without knowing that he was eavesdropping. Jesus said **"out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh" (Matthew 12:34).** I love Jesus, who is the incorruptible Word of God; and therefore I hate corruptible seed. I cannot refrain from speaking THE TRUTH. Am I obsessed about the Bible because I see thousands of preachers who don't care at all? Am I really doing something bad to warn people about the English Standard Version (ESV), that perverts Philippians 2:6 to say that Jesus is not God?

As a result of his childish behavior, I didn't return to the church, and he was glad to see a truth-teller leave. It is sad, but true, that pastors today treat the ministry like a profession, rather than a divine calling. If there is one place in the world where someone should be able to share the truth, it is in a local church. This is not communist North Korea (but we're quickly

headed there in America). Every Christian believer ought to expose the Devil's fake Bibles. Every Christian believer ought to expose the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. And we ought to call corrupt institutions like Bob Jones University by name to expose them! Shame on indifferent pastors today, who only care about building a church, even if it means banning THE TRUTH, which is always controversial.

Pastor Sean Quinlan is a Pensacola Christian College (PCC) intern, which explains a lot. You see, PCC wants to remain neutral in the work of God. They don't want to join the battle over the Word of God. PCC claims to use only the King James Bible (which is good), but they have an indifferent attitude toward the Devil's Bible revisions. Bob Jones University sells and uses the Devil's Bibles. PCC doesn't use them, but won't criticize them either. I won't use the Devil's Bibles, and I believe I have a duty as a Christian to speak out against them (Ephesians 5:11). I don't see how anyone who professes to love Jesus, could remain silent about these corrupt Bibles that pervert the Gospel, attack Jesus' deity, and secularize the Bible. The problem is that PCC doesn't tell their students what is wrong with the modern Bible revisions, because they don't care, and so their students are unprepared for battle.

But what did the Apostle Paul means by "schisms," if not referring to controversies in the church? Paul simply meant that everyone is important in the Body of Christ...

1st Corinthians 12:20-25, "But now are they many members, yet but one body. And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you. Nay, much more *those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary*: And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness. For our comely parts have no need: but *God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked*: That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another."

That is so beautiful. God is simply saying that EVERYONE MATTERS IN THE FAMILY OF GOD!!!

PCC has done much good for the Lord, but they are also doing great harm to the cause of Christ, by teaching their students that the battle over the inspiration of the Bible is a "controversy" that should be avoided. Pastor Jack Hyles rightly called it: "

[1]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES,

" based on Genesis 3:15.

I [2]made this 4:19 hour YouTube video to promote this important truth. PCC washes their hands of the whole matter, refusing to join the battle. Consequently, there are PCC interns all over the world who are dingleberries on the battlefield. When they enemy comes to kill with its modern Bible revisions, PCC graduates run and cower in their foxholes, not knowing what to do! The way to handle any problem is certainly not to pretend that it doesn't exist.

Paul is teaching us that EVERYBODY MATTERS IN THE BODY OF CHRIST. Paul even goes as far as to say, that those body parts which we tend to consider insignificant and meaningless, are the MOST IMPORTANT parts in Christ's body. Why is that? It is because the Body of Christ needs those smaller parts to function properly. Your eye is small, but you need it. Your appendix is small. For decades scientists ignorantly said the human appendix served no purpose, but scientists have learned in recent times that you need it!

Likewise, your toe is a small member of your body. Your toe is far away from your eyes, so you probably don't see Mr. Toe and his brother very often.

Your toes are hidden in socks and shoes all the time. I wear socks around the house, which keep my feet clean and warm, so I don't see my toes too often.

But what happens when you get an ingrown toenail? OUCH! All of a sudden Mr. Toe is the most popular member of your body! That is what Paul is saying. When one of the weaker members of the Body of Christ is hurting, then we who are stronger and healthy need to sustain that

weaker member, and run to his aid.

> **Galatians 6:1-3, " Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. *Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ*. For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself. "**

That is how God intended for Christianity to be. There is only a *schism* in the local church when we start becoming a respecter of persons. **James 2:1, "**

My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons.

" It is a horrible sin against the Lord to treat people differently. I was mistreated in a local church, because someone with money got upset at me, and the pastor sided with the rich man. That is a bad pastor! Money ought never be an issue in how we treat others. The pastor should have minded his own business, but he listened to gossip, and meddled in a matter that didn't involve him. A godly man minds his own business (1st Peter 4:15).

Everyone Matters In The Family Of God

The Bible teaches that the church custodian is just as important as the man behind the pulpit, in the Body of Christ. In the church, the pastor is the big Kahuna, but in the Body of Christ, there are no big Kahunas! Even Jesus Himself, our Lord and Savior, who is the Head of the Church, knelt down and washed His disciple's dirty feet, to teach us to do likewise for our brethren (John 13:5). **John 13:14-15, "**

If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you."

I cannot even convince Harvest Baptist Church on Guam to let me attend church services, let alone wash my smelly feet. Where dwelleth the love of God? There is something very wrong

with professed Christians and churches today–they've lost the power of God, the love of God, and the truth of God!!!

Everyone is welcome in God's family! The way to become a member of God's family is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:26,**

" For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus." That is very simple!



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEizRK2vQhNJZ_i0E6YsGrKin1MoMVzmbYM65RlChtoidsfz3Dwr47zsEP3ml53PDPSKffrXxoGNWDHfv6P5J_lLS2NUgHv9huRaN0o

---

1.5.4 The Pastors Have Rejected Knowledge (Truth) (2020-07-02 10:11)

Hosea 4:6, “My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.”

Here is an article by a secular English professor, who sees the danger of the new Bible versions, but most pastors today are ungodly men who reject the truth. Please carefully read **Hosea 4:6, “My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because *thou hast rejected knowledge*, I will also reject thee, that *thou shalt be no priest to me*: seeing *thou hast forgotten the law of thy God*, I will also forget thy children.”** Wow!

I see three evils here that destroyed God’s people:

1. Knowledge was rejected!
2. The religious leaders rejected it!
3. They forgot the Holy Bible!

Ladies and gentlemen, that is exactly what has happened all across the world today, especially in America, ground-zero for the Bible-corrupting movement. Hundreds of millions of churchgoers follow what their pastors preach to them! Today's pastors have wilfully rejected the knowledge of God (i.e., the truth). People need THE TRUTH, but the pastors aren't giving it to the people. The pastors have rejected the truth!

Jeremiah 3:15, "And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding." [This is what a pastor is supposed to do, but they dropped the ball for God in Israel, just like they do in America today!]

Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish [lacking good sense]**, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."**

Jeremiah 12:10, “Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.” [a pastor ought to turn a church into a soulwinning vineyard, John 15:1-5]

Jeremiah 23:1, “Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.” [churchgoers are utterly confused over the Bible and the Gospel nowadays, because of all the heresies and counterfeit Bible revisions]

Jeremiah 23:2, “Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.”

Even small changes can completely alter the meaning of a Bible verse. These new Bibles teach Lordship Salvation. Mark 1:15 in the King James Bible simply says "Repent ye, and believe the Gospel." The modern perversions, like the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) change Mark 1:15 to say "change your hearts and your lives and believe the Good News." Whoa! The Bible doesn't say that! To "repent" doesn't mean to change your life! That is one thing I do know about the Greek.

"Repent" in Mark 1:15 is the Greek verb "metanoeo," which means "to think differently." Anyone who says it means to change your life is a liar, perverting the true meaning. Repentance is a change of mind from WRONG THINKING to believing the Gospel. That's all it is! Acts 20:21 says "repentance toward God," not from sins. God "repented" of the evil He planned to do in Jonah 3:10. Did God repent of His sins? Of course not. God cannot sin. God simply changed His mind about the evil things He intended to do to the Ninevites, because they changed their minds first.

If we always keep in mind that eternal life is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15-18), it clears up a lot of heresy and misunderstanding. Religion is the enemy of soulwinning!

Incompetent Pastors Use And Promote The Devil's Bibles

The modern Bibles have deliberately been corrupted to teach works salvation. Part of man's sinful nature seeks to justify one's self through good works. Adam instinctively tried to cover his sins, and Eve's, by sewing together fig leaves. God rejected Adam's fig-leaf religion, by killing an innocent animal to provides skins for them. That slain animal symbolized the Lamb of God slain for our sins (John 1:29). Likewise, Cain attempted to impress God with the works of His hands, offering the best crops his fields could produce. God rejected Cain's offering, but accepted Abel's blood sacrifice (which demonstrated his faith in the coming Messiah, who would shed His blood on the cross for our sins).

The new Bible revisions are very corrupt. I heard a great sermon clip yesterday by Pastor Steven Anderson called: "[1]The Importance of Splitting Hairs."

In this video Brother Anderson shows how the new Bibles change the promises of God from Jesus (the "Seed") to the Jews (Abraham's descendants). The Bible teaches that through Christ all the nations of the world would be blessed, not through manmade Israel. I'll let you hear the sermon for yourself. My point is that the modern Bibles are very different; redefining what it means to repent, obliterating the doctrine of imputation and propitiation, secularizing the Word of God, attacking Jesus' deity, and removing the Godhead (aka., Trinity). Woe unto anyone who tampers and corrupts God's inspired Holy Words!!!

Very few people care about learning the truth. The Bible teaches that God gives understanding to those who obey His commandments. **Psalms 111:10, "The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: *a good understanding have all they that do his commandments*: his praise endureth for ever."** When we obey the truth, God opens our eyes. There are spiritually dead theologians all over the world, who know all the facts about the Bible (as did the Pharisees in Jesus' time). The Pharisees knew about Christ's coming birth. They knew it would be in Bethlehem. They knew all the details, but they had no faith. Think about that! The Jewish religious leaders KNEW, yet they didn't even go to see the newborn Savior! Wicked Herod wanted to know where the Christ child would be born, so he could murder Him. God warned the Babylonian wise men not to return to Herod. When Herod saw that they didn't come back to inform him of the whereabouts of the Christ child, Herod was infuriated and ordered his soldiers to slaughter every male child under two years of age. That is so tragic!

Pastors Have Forgotten The Inspired King James Bible

If you don’t have an inspired King James Bible in the English-speaking language, you don’t have a Holy Bible! God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, not 39, [2]not 900. The man with two watches never knows what time it is, and the man with two different Bible revisions [3]doesn’t know what the truth is! God said that a man cannot live by bread alone, but by "EVERY WORD" that proceedeth out of the mouth of God (Matthew 4:4). The modern Bible revisions horribly corrupt this passage, removing the phrase "EVERY WORD" ...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*."**

> **EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) - Matthew 4:4, "Jesus answered him, “The Scriptures say, ‘It is not just bread that keeps people alive. Their lives depend on *what God says*.”’**

Whoa and woe! There is a night and day difference between these two passages. Whereas the accurate King James Bible teaches we need "EVERY WORD" of God to live, the Easy-To-Read Version merely generalizes what "GODS SAYS." The King James Bible clearly EMPHASIZES the important of having EVERY WORD of God. You say, does it really matter? You better know it matters. What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 5:18, “**

For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, *one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law*, till all be fulfilled. **”** Jesus said that not one "JOT or TITTLE" (i.e., the smallest

grammatical mark in the Greek alphabet, similar to the cross on the letter t, or the dot on the letter i). You better believe God gave us His exact words!!!

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Deuteronomy 8:3, “

And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by*every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live*.

”

EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) - Deuteronomy 8:3,

“

He humbled you and let you be hungry. Then he fed you with manna—something you did not know about before. It was something your ancestors had never seen. Why did the Lord do this? Because he wanted you to know that it is not just bread that keeps people alive. *People’s lives depend on what the Lord says*.

”

They’ve perverted the Words of the Living God. The Bible doesn’t merely say that our lives depend on what the Lord says; but rather, we need "EVERY WORD" that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord!!!

The world is filled with theologians who know a bunch of knowledge, but they are not wise and have never been born-again. Wisdom is knowing how to use the knowledge that we have. Most theologians die with their knowledge, never having witnessed to a single soul, and never having led anyone to the Lord. They spend their lives learning and yet are never able to come

to the knowledge of the truth (2nd Timothy 3:7). I'd rather be an ignoramus country preacher whose born-again and preaching the Gospel, leading people to the wonderful Savior; than to be some fuddy-duddy professor in some deeper life religious institution that spends his life Sitting On The Premises instead of Standing On The Promises.

Most people trust their religious leaders, especially Bible professors and pastors. Jesus told us to "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES" (John 5:39). The Bereans were "more noble" the Bible says than the Thessalonicans, verifying the apostle Paul's preaching by searching the Scriptures. Acts 17:11, "These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so." Most churchgoers are lazy, merely going along to get along, trusting whatever they are spoonfed by some pastor. That is why cults prosper. Unsaved people tend to gravitate toward unsaved religious teachers, and not toward a born-again Bible preacher. The only authority in any local New Testament church is the inspired Word of God. When a man or group of people are in charge, then you have a cult! I am glad that you see the subtle changes that have been made to the Word of God, which make a big impact on theology.

> "The whole rotten modern world is wrecked because of disobedience. The sinful, hellish philosophy that has destroyed America is built upon the philosophy of disobedience. Prisons are filled with juvenile delinquents. Children have been killing their school teachers in some sections of America—cutting their throats, shooting them. Little girls and boys are out murdering people. If you stay here you are going to obey."
> —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

1. https://www.blogger.com/blog/post/edit/1494064009336549639/2365546571995881657
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm

---

1.5.5 A Little Leaven Leaveneth The Whole Lump (2020-07-03 01:00)

1st Corinthians 5:6-8, " Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for

us: Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth."

Kindly said, Evangelist Steve Pettit became the new president of Bob Jones University in 2014. Sadly, Mr. Pettit has taken BJU down [1]a very ugly and corrupt path of Lordship Salvation. The college is [2]now full-blown in support of the Devil's counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. It is so sad and tragic! [3]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) said he would blow his college up if infidels like Dr. Steve Pettit ever took over! I say that kindly with love. It just proves the Bible true, that a little leaven (mold) leaveneth the whole lump. **1st Corinthians 5:6, " Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? "**

Galatians 5:9, " A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump." A couple decades ago, BJU preached against the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, but today in 2020 they teach it! That is the power of deception!

The Devil wants you to think you must "forsake your sins" to be saved, so you'll make an effort to reform your own life, instead of wholly lean on Jesus' name for salvation! That is another gospel, which cannot produce the new birth (regeneration). **John 3:7, " YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN**

"

! You cannot save yourself! The Devil is much smarter than you or me. The Devil knows that some people won't buy into his

"

do good works

""

to be saved garbage theology. Sadly, over one billion Roman Catholics have bought into that Satanic lie. Albeit, the Devil wants to kill everyone in Hell, being full of hatred. So the Devil comes to those who are not as gullible as Catholics, and he offers you a counterfeit plan of salvation that teaches partial faith in Christ, plus you must *turn from your sins* (forsake them), to be saved. You see, if Satan cannot trick you to do GOOD WORKS to be saved, then he'll trick you to forsake BAD WORKS to be saved, but either way it is still adding WORKS to your faith!

Effectively

"

turning away from sin

”

is the SAME as *doing good works* to be saved, because faith alone in the Savior is not enough to get to Heaven. Please understand dear reader, that whether doing GOOD WORKS or forsaking BAD WORKS, they are all DEAD WORKS in God’s sight (Hebrews 6:1; Isaiah 64:6; Romans 3:20). Hebrews 4:10-11 teaches us to CEASE from our own DEAD WORKS, and simply REST in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ, who died on the cross to pay for our sins! All it takes is the slightest addition or subtraction from the Gospel to pervert it, rendering it impotent to save anyone!

The Bible teaches that a little yeast (bacteria) will affect the whole batch. In the Bible leaven is used to represent corruption, sin and heresy! A little corruption will corrupt the whole church! This is the context in which the Apostle Paul is speaking in 1st Corinthians 5:1-13. A church member had been living in fornication with a woman. The church was okay with the sinful situation. Paul rebukes them, reminding them that allowing a little sin left to go unchecked in the church, will eventually corrupt the whole church. Certainly, we are all sinners and sin will always be in any church, just like anywhere else where there are people, but that doesn’t mean we should accept it. Always remember, we must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin!

It is the pastor’s solemn duty to expose sin, to preach against sin, to rid the church of open sin where evident, and most of all to love sinners with God’s unconditional love. The letter killeth, but the Spirit giveth life.

This creepy movement across America today, which seeks to bring in LGBTQ (homosexuals) persons into the churches, as church members in good standing, is of the Devil. I believe lesbians and homosexuals ought to be welcomed to attend church services, so they can also hear the preaching of God’s inspired Word. However, they do not have *a right* to sin openly in the house of God, neither should they be accepted as being

“

normal

”

or right with God. To do so simply evidences that a church is not right with God, and may in fact not be a church at all, but an unsaved religious organization.

Satan has crept into our Bible colleges, and consequently the unfortunate churches that their graduates work in. It is tragic what has happened to Bob Jones University (BJU). [4]Dr. Steve Pettit is the little bit of leaven that corrupted the entire institution. Today, [5]BJU teaches

full-blown Lordship Salvation, damning soils to Hell with a counterfeit gospel. One corrupt preacher can destroy a church or a Bible college. All it took was one corrupt preacher, to [6]change the position on the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008, at the First Baptist Church of Hammond. A little leaven leaventh the whole lump! What an important Bible principle for us to enforce in our lives, churches and homes! Little sins leads to big sins! Little problems lead to big problems! A little indifference leads to apathy and eventually apostasy! Little things are important!

The answer is the inspired Word of God! That is why the Devil is relentlessly changing, corrupting and desecrating the Bible, by publishing literally hundreds of English Bible revisions to confuse everyone, and it has worked! I was saddened to learn that communist Cuba has more sense than American pastors! Cuba rejected a shipment of [7]17,000 New International Version (NIV) Bibles, saying they only want the King James Bible in Cuba. That is amazing! Yet, most American pastors use, sell, sanction and promote the Devil's Bible revisions. What is wrong with pastors and churches today? I'll tell you, they allowed a little leaven (mold) into their church, and it corrupted the entire church, or Bible college.

Bob Jones University long ago was King James Bible only in 1927 when they began. But they let the Devil in, with Stewart Custer and other corrupt teachers. Then BJU tried to defend themselves when fundamentalists cried "WOLF" concerning BJU! So BJU placed a plaque on their college pulpit that said: "Only the King James Bible is to be used from this pulpit." Now today in 2020, I've been listening to their 'The Daily Platform' daily chapel services, and hearing their Bible professors quote from different revisions of the Bible. You see, a little leaven has corrupted the whole institution!



1. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2020/06/why-these-schools-collapsed-what-does.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/damnable_false_zeal.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEnPne1VRmQw2Yf95PSxaBG3pXGtx4vrdnHSVZ4Ak_OPECfwLP4EgihbhHa5OuQB3WFhARoRk0149Hmd5ZFULQgBZawq4Xxf0ZhIZ

1.5.6 Something Is Wrong With The Churches Today (2020-07-03 11:00)

“And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; *I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and ART DEAD*.” —Revelation 3:1

The biggest problem in the world today is dead churches! We already know that the heathen world is dead in trespasses and sins (Ephesians 2:1; 1st John 5:19). It is tragic that most new Testament churches are dead. The reason why is because we’ve lost our pureness of heart as Christians. A pastor who is pure of heart won’t stand for heresy creeping into the flock God has entrusted to him as an under-shepherd. Sadly most pastors are Bozo clowns these days, incompetent and ought not be allowed behind any pulpit. I’m probably talking about your pastor! If you pastor accepts more than one English Bible revisions, he is a Bozo clown! God only authored ONE BOOK! That book has been faithfully preserved in the inspired King James Bible!!! By the way, I am listening to this beautiful Gospel hymn, ’[1]What A Friend We Have In Jesus,’ as I type this article. I set it to “

Loop

”

in the YouTube settings, so it plays over and over. Just right mouse-click anywhere on the video to see the settings.

Look what Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) said over a century ago about America’s decayed churches...

> “It would be a Godsend if the Church would suffer persecution today; she hasn’t suffered it for hundreds of years. She is growing rich and lagging behind. Going back.”
>
> —Billy Sunday, The Need for Revivals, From "Billy Sunday: The Man and His Message", by William T. Ellis, Philadelphia: John C. Winston Co., 1914

People are sick and tired of these dead churches today! I sure am. I have live on Guam. The biggest Baptist church on the island is [2]Harvest Baptist Church, which is a rotting corpse of ecumenical Bob Jones’ graduates, playing church, dropping the ball for God. They bid Godspeed to wolves in sheep’s clothing like [3]Dr. Steve Pettit and [4]Pastor John MacArthur, preaching

another gospel of Lordship Salvation (Galatians 1:6-9). The gift of God is eternal life, which does not require making full surrender to Jesus as “

Lord,

”

nor turning from your sinful behavior, nor forsaking the world, nor following Jesus no matter what the cost, nor running the race faithfully until the end, nor counting the cost and paying the price!!! This is the junk theology taught by these wicked impostors in church

pulpits all across America today, who influence the world for the Devil.

Jesus warned us that many false prophets would come (Matthew 7:15; 24:11).

1st John 4:1, “ Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.” Somewhere along the way, many churches lost sight of the reality that eternal life is THE FREE GIFT of God to them that simply believe (Romans 5:15-18). What’s all this

you’ve got to

“

[5]be willing to TURN FROM YOUR SINS

”

garbage that we’re hearing in most churches today?

> “Our church is cold,” complained a deacon to Dwight L. Moody (1837 1899). “What can we do about it?” “Build a fire in the pulpit,” ordered Moody!

> “Blindness has enveloped the Christian church nationwide!”
>
> —Pastor Chuck Baldwin, a quote from the needful video sermon, “[6]Many Antichrist; One Beastly System”)

It is tragic, but true, that the true New Testament church is being driven underground in America. Faithful believers like me (who expose the Alexandrian counterfeit Bible versions,

and expose false prophets like Dr. John MacArthur, and refute the false gospel of Lordship Salvation) are [7]forced out of the churches as troublemakers. It is crazy!!! Churches are so backslidden and apostate, that they don't even realize a person who contends for the faith. It's bizarre, but Christianity is being driven underground. On the face of things in Europe and the United States there are plenty of churches, but when one digs deeper and wishes to make a stand for the true Christian faith, one quickly finds apostasy, hatred and rejection. The apostle Paul was counted as an enemy by the very church he started (Galatians 4:16).

I-chabod Is Written Upon Today's Lifeless Churches

Pastor R.G. Lee was so right about I-chabod (meaning, "

The glory of the Lord has departed

"

- 1st Samuel 4:21) from today's dead churches:

> "'I-chabod' will be written about the church that soft-pedals on unpleasant truth or that stands not unwaveringly for 'the faith once delivered."' —Dr. Robert G. Lee, from the powerful sermon, '[8]PAYDAY SOMEDAY!' | [9]MP3

You'll be hard-pressed to find a King James Bible only, soulwinning, church nowadays...

> "We're living in a different generation. ... They've been a whole new crowd come up in the last 15-years. And what's happened is our churches ... you listening to me? Churches have lost touch! Brother, we've lost touch! ... We're in a perilous time tonight. ... It's a dangerous time that you and I are living in." —'[10]Perilous Times' (by Pastor Danny Castle | [11]Download MP3 sermon)

Formalism is the enemy of the church...

> “There is much mourning to-day over false ’isms,’ infidelity, and the like, but sum them all up, and I do not fear them one half so much as that dead and cold formalism that has crept into the Church of God.” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

Here is a powerful quote from Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) about why people criticize fundamentalists who are soul-winners:

> “These enemies of soul winning love to cast reflection upon those who are obeying the Great Commission, and they have many little cliches to try to put us in a bad light. It seems to me that if they were going to fight someone, they would fight the liberals. The truth of the matter is, these pacifist Christians seem to hate fundamental soul winners far more than they hate the liberals, but, thank God, there are hundreds and hundreds of great soul-winning churches in America who are obeying God’s command to take the Gospel to every creature - the halt, the maimed, the blind - to the highways, the hedges, streets and the lanes of the city, etc. May their tribe increase, and may they not be thwarted or hindered by those who like to coin phrases to be used as a shield for their indifference.” —“
>
> [12]Lifestyle Evangelism, An Enemy of Soul Winning,
> ”
>
> by Pastor Jack Hyles

Amen and amen! Dr. Hyles also said that businessmen are destroying church all across America. Businessmen think in terms of money, but Jesus warned in **Luke 16:13, “Ye cannot serve God and mammon”** (money). A preacher always upholds the truth, without concern for money:

> “All across America businessmen are destroying churches!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the classic MP3 sermon, “[13]I Find No Fault In This Man!”

You won’t find a godly church making an impact for God that prioritizes money! Why do you think John the Baptist lived off the land out in the desert wilderness? John needed nothing from anybody, so he could let ’er rip and PREACH THE TRUTH!!! The love of money is the enemy of PREACHING!!!

> “Why go to a dead church when you’re going to go to a living place in Heaven?”
>
> —Dr. Jack Hyles, from the 1994 MP3 sermon titled, ’[14]What Makes Heaven Happy?’

There are large mega-churches all over the world, but they are rotting corpses, not growing Bible churches! If the Gospel of free grace is not preached, it is a religious cult (like Seventh-Day Adventism, John MacArthur’s cult, Mormons and Roman Catholicism), not a true biblical church! Eternal life doesn’t cost you, because it cost Jesus!!! The Gospel offers salvation as a free gift to anyone who wants it. There are no obligations! You simply accept God’s gift by faith, by receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins.

> “America has one central problem, and that one central problem is the church!”
>
> —Pastor Church Baldwin, [15]a truthful quote from the needful sermon, “[16]The Biblical Duty Of God’s Preachers To A Godless President.”

I love the determination that Dr. Jack Hyles had to keep the church and college from changing. Unfortunately, they did horribly change, and [17]have denied the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008. ...

> “The First Baptist Church... We will stay what we’ve been, or we’ll burn the schools! Mark it down, we’re not going to change, don’t get your hopes up! No, old Hyles is still going to be a Hell fire and damnation preacher! Same old stuff... S.O.S.. It’s gonna just keep on going... we’re not going to change. We’ve seen what God can do!”
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the timeless sermon, ’ [18]The Church First ’ | [19]Download MP3

Thank God for Brother Hyles!!!

Apostasy In The Churches

It is a sad day in America when people are having to leave church to find God! Most churches today are apostate—using corrupt bibles, singing worldly Christian Rock music, teaching psychology instead of preaching the Word of God, preaching a counterfeit gospel of turning from sins and Lordship Salvation, promoting Calvinism instead of the Gospel of free grace, endorsing Godless political leaders, idolizing manmade Israel, et cetera.

Thank God for America's faithful, door-to-door, soul-winning, King James Bible only, zealous, fundamental churches...

> "You know the difference in the First Baptist Church of Hammond and most other churches in this area. Huh? We've got more than a welcome sign out in front, we've got a welcome sign on the front door of all the people. We go where they are!" —[20]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), from the timeless MP3 sermon, '[21]The Pearl Of Great Price.'

The purpose of the Church is not to EDUCATE people; but rather, to DISCIPLE them. How can you truly disciple people if you are lackadaisical concerning THE TRUTH. The Church is not a private social club, state-licensed 501c3 business, spiritual museum, nor entertainment fun center; but rather, the Church is the vehicle by which God chose to carry out '[22]The Great Commission' (Mathew 28:19-20). If a local church is not a soulwinning church, then they are failing at God's primary purpose for their existence!

Yes, the church is a place where believers seek fellowship, find comfort and encouragement from each other, learn the Holy Bible, and families are built up in the Lord; but the whole idea is to perpetuate itself to the next generation. God never intended for us to become Dead Sea Christians, where the Jordan Sea flows into it, but everything stops there! That is why everything is dead at the Dead Sea, literally! That is where it gets the name, “

DEAD SEA

”! We should be more like the Jordan River, always moving! The Jordan River is muddy, because it is a fast-flowing river, rushing down from the Sea Of Galilee.

Most churches today are spiritually dead. No one shouts, “

Amen!

” If the pastor is excited, the people will be excited. The life-giving force in a church comes from the pulpit! If a man of God preaches with the power of the Holy Spirit of God, the people will follow. THE TRUTH is the fire of any church!!! Bible colleges are destroying America! Today’s Bible colleges have lost their zeal for THE TRUTH. I am excited because I have THE TRUTH! I am excited about the Gospel of free grace. The Devil can stick his Lordship Salvation where the sun don’t shine and write a love story! The Devil can go back to Hell with his hundreds of fake English Bible versions! Just give me the old inspired King James Bible!!!

> “What we need in this generation, is for about 30,000 churches in the United States to go out of business, and just shut the doors, and let who mean business, get the power of God, and witness to this generation!” —SOURCE: Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the awesome sermon, “ [23]How To Have Power With God! ” | [24]MP3 Sermon

I cannot recommend enough that you read the excellent book titled, “[25]THE CHURCH,” by one of my heroes of the faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). Pastor Hyles’ book explains many things about the New Testament Church that most people have never learned. It is a brilliant book, humbly written, based upon the solid teachings of the inspired Word of God. We need a whole new breed of preachers in the next generation, who are King James Bible only, and truly preach the Gospel of free grace! I am so sick and tired of hearing Bible colleges and preachers claim that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone; but then they insist that you must “

be willing to turn from your sins

”

to be saved. How is that by grace alone? How is that by faith alone? How is that in Christ alone? The Devil is a beautiful liar!!! Have you been deceived dear friend?

[26]



[27]America’s Neo-evangelical Churches Today!

1. https://youtu.be/JTjUDJXTC6A
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2017/03/15/why-john-macarthur-is-a-false-prophet
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. https://libertyfellowshipmt.com/News/tabid/56/ID/3830/Many-Antichrists-One-Beastly-System.aspx
7. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Pay_day_someday_r_g_lee.

htm

9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20R%20G%20Lee/payday.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/PerilousTimes.m3u
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/PerilousTimes.mp3
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Enemies%20of%20Soul%20Winning/lifestyle_evangelism-enemy.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/what_makes_heaven_happy1994.mp3
15. https://youtu.be/tvbx9rNJu2s?t=360
16. https://libertyfellowshipmt.com/News/tabid/56/ID/3780/The-Biblical-Duty-Of-Gods-Preachers-To-A-Godless-President.aspx
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/TheChurchFirst06-25-72.m3u
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/TheChurchFirst06-25-72.mp3
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm
21. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha050403.mp3
22. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/great_commission.htm
23. https://youtu.be/5jI4F8jw_O8?t=52m41s
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/how_to_have_power_with_god.mp3
25. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm
26. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVeAQZPR1m-I-KSRCgdLV-OwPZxiMtbpg1TKaMIHMtzHzGE8KKNpTdHs_NdiwVkTUkNOK7SOZbs4Tb4zQCZ9eCaCJFZxeuQQYr6gL
27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/pastors_destroying_flock.htm

---

1.5.7 Beware Of Anyone Claiming God Speaks Through Them (2020-07-04 00:32)

Hebrews 1:1-2,

“

God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;”**

I watched [1]a disturbing YouTube video today by Pastor Dana Coverstone of Living Word Ministries Assemblies of God in Burkesville, Kentucky. In the heretical video, Pastor Dana makes the unbiblical claim that God spoke to him in three dreams, and he believes God wants

him to warn the saints, with his special message from God. We KNOW that Mr. Coverstone is a liar and a false prophet. What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 1:1-2, " God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, *Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son*, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; "**

Mr. Coverstone shares three prophetic dreams he has had, and their alleged relationship to current as well as near future world events. As Bible-believing Christians we should all adamantly reject such scriptural claims, and refute them as heretical. It doesn't matter if Pastor Coverstone says some accurate and truthful things, he is a false prophet for having claimed to receive a PRIVATE REVELATION from God. If you want to hear God speak audibly, then read the Holy Bible out loud!

Pentecostals are messed up doctrinally in some areas, including salvation. Most of the Pentecostals I have met don't believe in eternal security. If you live a life of willful sin, they believe you are not saved. Assemblies Of God are Pentecostals, same as Charismatics. Kindly, Pastor Coverstone sounds like a nutcase when he speaks of having dreams from God. Miss Ellen G. White of the Seventh-Day Adventists was another nutcase, who [2]claimed to have received thousands of visions from God, claiming to be an end times prophet for God. Ellen said God wanted her to confirm His end times prophesies to the saints. Ellen White was of the Devil, as is the SDA religion still today. SDA is a deadly religious cult!

Just as Ellen White was a liar, so also is Pastor Coverstone, because he claims God is speaking through him to Christians. NO, GOD IS NOT SPEAKING THROUGH ANYBODY, EXCEPT JESUS IN THE INSPIRED WORD OF GOD!!! We know Pastor Coverstone is very wrong. What saith the Scripture?

2nd Peter 1:20, "Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

"

Jesus is the Living Word (john 1:1-3, 14). Revelation 19:13 calls Jesus 'THE WORD OF GOD.' The Bible is the Written Word. Jesus told us in John 5:39 to 'SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES' to learn of him. Beware of Pastor Coverstone, he is a false prophet. The Bible says God only speaks to us through His Son, as recorded in the inspired Word of God.

1. https://youtu.be/6TdpMSMP9x4
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm

1.5.8 Sometimes You Have To Stand Alone For God (2020-07-04 07:44)

Ephesians 6:12-13, " For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and *having done all, to stand*."

One thing I have learned as a fundamentalist Baptist Christian is that ecumenical Christians are some nasty people. I mean they are our enemies. Listen to what Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said about New-evangelicals...

> "As long as I've got breath to breathe, I'll not dip my sails. Let me tell you something, this battle we have tonight is a battle between the New-evangelical crowd and fundamentalist crowd. What it is!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled: " [1]Nebuchadnezzar, God's Servant "

What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 3:12, "Y**

ea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. " Sad to say, living godly in Christ Jesus will bring you criticism from fellow professed Christians more than anyone—when you stand against the Devil's modern Bible revisions, stand against the Devil's counterfeit plan of Lordship Salvation, and stand for Biblical separation from the world. We don't hear much about Biblical separation from New-evangelical churches do we? That is because the average New-evangelical church is so worldly, that you cannot tell the difference between them and the world. I guarantee you that King James Bible only churches, and women dressing modestly, go hand in hand. That is because when one cares about the truth, it is very likely that they will also care about standards and other things as well.

New-evangelicals are not bad people. In fact, most of their churches do **" many wonderful works,**

" just like the unsaved religious people in **Matthew 7:22-23,**

"Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? *and in thy name done many wonderful works?*

And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. ” The Lord said He never knew them! These folks spent their lives following and serving Jesus, but He did not know them as His sheep. In other words, they had never been born-again! They had spent their lives living the Christian life, without ever being born-again by resting completely in Christ’s finished redemptive work. You don’t get saved dear friend by forsaking your sins, which is what most New-evangelical churches teach nowadays. It is a false gospel, which cannot produce the new birth! If you want to go to Heaven someday, you must rest wholly in Jesus’ name, and not lean upon your own attempt to repent of your sins. Judas repented of his sins in Matthew 27:3, but he still went to Hell, having never trusted the blessed Savior.

If you stand for the King James Bible as I do, and proclaim the free grace Gospel without works as I do, and old fashioned fundamentalist separated living from the world as I do, then you will make many enemies from other religious people. The homosexuals don’t reject me, the local Harvest Baptist Church on Guam does. Do you know why? It is because they teach Lordship Salvation, and I attended their church for one year back in 2014. They also use dozens of different Bible revisions. I befriended them with the truth, handing some of the best books available on the subjects, to help them; but they not only rejected the books I handed them freely, they rejected me as well.

Here are the books I gave their pastors at Harvest Baptist Church, which they rejected:

1. [2]I Never Knew You (Michael P. Bowen)
2. [3]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit (Pastor Max D. Younce)
3. [4]NIV: The Antichrist’s Bible (Pastor Al Lacy)
4. [5]Somebody’s Got To Milk The Cows (Pastor Jack Hyles)

I was a friend to them, for which I was driven from their church, and have since been banned and ostracized. I begged three times in 2017 to please come back, because I was so lonely without a church family, and couldn’t find a church nearby. So I figured I would just take the good and leave the bad, but the church said no, and I had no place to go. Since 2015 I haven’t gone to church, simply because some ungodly Neo-evangelicals. This is the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in Micronesia, who preach a message they don’t practice, of seeking the truth. They do NOT seek the truth!

The church's annual theme for 2015 was "Study to shew thyself approved." [6]Dr. Marty Herron is not approved, I assure you! He quit the church as pastor in 2018, feeling to ruin young people's lives in Iowa, collecting a 6-digit mega-salary as vice president of some dead, dried-up, deeper-life, Bible college. Such men who preach a false gospel of "

turning from your sins

"

to be saved must be refuted and exposed, because they are damning

people's souls to Hell. I am also warning you about [7]Dr. Steve Pettit and [8]Bob Jones University, who are buddies with Pastor Herron. These men are all in spiritual bed with [9]Pastor John MacArthur, Mr. Lordship Salvation himself!

Since 2014 I have had to stand alone in my battle on Guam, against the apostate Bob Jones University camp on island. Their college has drastically changed in recent decades! Forty years ago BJU exposed Lordship Salvation as being of the Devil, but today they preach it as a fact! Lordship Salvation is NOT the Gospel taught in the Bible! Dr. Jack Hyles, longtime pastor for 42 years of the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, preached one of my favorite sermons in 1994 titled: '[10]When You Have To Stand Alone Among Those Who Stand Alone.' Brother Hyles was saying that even among independent Baptists, sometimes we have to take a stand alone against them too. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam falsely claims to be independent, when in reality they are a clone of BJU in South Carolina. That is one reason why I am beginning to despise Bible colleges, because if the college goes corrupt, they take hundreds of their graduates and associated churches down with them.

God can never truly use a man, until that man realizes his INDIVIDUALITY. You may lose fair whether friends, as I have. You may have to miss church because they won't allow you to attend, which is my situation. Still in 2020, the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam despises me, and won't allow me to attend their churches services. God's curse is upon their so-called church! I-chabod is written of Harvest's doors! Their church is actually a cult, because they preach Lordship Salvation instead of the Gospel of free grace. Harvest broadcasts their own radio channel on Guam, which is KHMG at 88.1 FM. On their daily radio transmission they promote 'The Daily Platform' by Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU, who openly endorses the New International Version (NIV) of the Bible. It is a shame and heretical! Nobody cares anymore in the Bob Jones camp. Making money is what matters., As the new president of BJU, Steve Pettit is getting paid upwards of $200,000 a year.

I lost my church family at Harvest Baptist Church in 2014, but I still live right across the street from their staff and church members. Those hypocrites attend church each Sunday and sing Gospel hymns, while leaving me to rot and selfishly only caring about themselves. SHAME ON HARVEST! They'll never shut me up! I am a fundamental Baptist preacher, and I am going to expose corruption in the churches wherever I find it! Our churches are going to the Devil, because not enough Christians are learned in the Bible, and don't care enough to take a stand for God. We are living in a nation of Bible ignoramuses. I encourage all my blog readers to start you own free blogs. Perhaps some of you might like your own website. There's tons of information online how to do it. I'll be glad to help you if you email me.

I've been standing alone for the past five years on Guam, and plan to keep standing by God's grace! I'd rather not stand alone. I'd rather be friends with Harvest and help their ministry any way I can. But I tried to help them, and it backfired because they didn't want my help. They are set in their wrong apostate ways, serving religion instead of God, following Dr. Steve Pettit instead of the inspired Word of God, doing more damage than good to the cause of Jesus Christ!!! God knows my heart, that I only want to help others find THE TRUTH. If that makes me the bad guy for Christ, then so be it! The churches are so messed-up nowadays that people are leaving the churches to find God.



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/nebuchadnezzar_gods_serant.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/max_younce/martin_luther.pdf
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
5. https://bereanpublications.com/product/somebody-has-to-milk-the-cows-2/
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/john_macarthur-wolf_in_the_pulpit.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenYouHaveToStandAlone1994.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgaMeuwtloAQNMJOZFpVEfoCk07OgeV_Lx_XClInjGrx_4RxKFwBFuH4osnXC2JcNvz54a06jTpm9wkORF-HZOrYm8HVl5EhAsebAu

1.5.9 Don’t Follow Deteriorating Bible Colleges (2020-07-04 10:30)

Proverbs 13:20, “ He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.”

Your talk talks and your walk talks, but your walk talks louder than your talk talks. Modest standards don’t exist anymore in most Bible colleges.

I was disgusted to learn that [1]Bob Jones University’s 2019 student handbook permits female students to wear halter tops, shorts and pants. A woman’s body talks as she walks when she’s wearing pants! That wasn’t the case in 1927 when their Bible college’s doors opened. It is wrong for Bible college’s to follow the world afar off. I know Baptist church pastors who won’t preach against women wearing pants because they’re allowing home base (where they graduated) at Bob Jones University to set their morals. The Word of God is supposed to set our moral standards in our personal life, which will take care of the churches and colleges. Truly, the love of money is the root of all evil (1st Timothy). If Christian leaders cater to the whims of worldly students, then the next generation will embrace worldliness. John Wesley (1703-1791) wisely said: “What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace.”

I was called “old school” not too long ago by a neo-evangelical Baptist pastor, because I mentioned that women ought not wear pants in public. That was the former shameful pastor of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who quit in 2018 to go make more money in Iowa as “executive vice president” of some dried-up, deeper-life, spiritually dead, so-called “

Bible college.

”

He called me “old school.” Well, I’m proud to be called “old school,” because the so-called “new school” is wickedness!!! There’s nothing more shameful than to see a bunch of Baptist church women all wearing bluejeans. Sadly, unsaved Mormon women have higher moral dress standards than most saved Baptist women do nowadays. I’ve even heard worldly Christians rationalize that bluejeans are acceptable on women, just so long as they’re not tight. If I had a nickel for every Christian woman whom I’ve seen wearing tight sexy bluejeans at a church function, I’d need a big piggy-bank!

I still haven’t seen the so-called “baggy” pants that they all use an as excuse to wear pants. We’ve allowed our sinful American culture to dictate the standards in our churches. Pants on

women are synonymous with feminism, whether you realize it or not. You show me a church where the women wear pants and I'll show you a church that doesn't preach against sin as they ought. I actually heard a pastor teach modesty without dare saying that women ought not wear pants. I'm tired of cowardly pastors. Grow some hair on your back man! I know most American women won't like my preaching against women wearing pants, but that's tough! If I was married, I wouldn't want my wife giving every man a look at her body. No wonder we have so many problems with immorality in our churches today, since we've allowed our dress standards to become that of the heathen world. It is sad, but true, that if the world still wore dresses, then the women in churches would wear dresses! Christian women are following the standards of the ungodly world, and so are the Bible colleges.

Those same shameful Bob Jones University affiliated churches won't take a stand for God against the modern corrupted Bible versions, because Bob Jones University doesn't take a stand for hardly anything anymore. It is apostasy! Satan is a deceiver, who is behind the hundreds of modern corrupt Bible versions. [2]I've written a lengthy article on the matter. I'm tired of churches that are lax on doctrine. They love to preach on wisdom, love and prayer; but you'll never hear about Hell, fire, judgment, damnation, eternal punishment or other controversial subjects. Our churches are in spiritual shambles. We have the wrong mentors! Rick Warren's "[3]The Purpose Driven Life" is a blueprint for ecumenical apostasy. Most churchgoers today are woefully ignorant of truth and are indifferent toward heresy and immorality creeping into our churches. The average church couldn't care less about the New World Order (NWO), while their teenagers are steeped in occult NWO videos and music. Women wearing pants is immorality! Corrupt Bible versions are doctrinal error! The New World Order needs to be exposed. The NWO is prophecy being fulfilled.

When I attended Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year in 2014, I looked around the church and saw kids playing video games, their mothers surfing the internet, and the guy next to me fumbling with his Kindle toy. Brother, we need hard Bible preaching! Preachers lack fire these days!!! Jeremiah said that God's Word *burned* in his heart. **Jeremiah 20:9, "Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay."** The Word of God burns in my heart, compelling me to preach.

I wrote a [4]few compelling articles this past week [5]exposing the hellish apostasy at Bob Jones University in South Carolina. [6]BJU is really messed up these days! I love them, but they don't love truth or God. BJU has slowly changed, and when a truth-teller like me comes along, they quickly become defensive and go into denial mode, preaching half-truth sermons

on salvation by grace alone, and saying that it is a gift, and other shallow rhetoric; however, these lame attempts cannot justify or undo the damnable heresies of Lordship Salvation [7]which BJU teaches today!!! Unsaved [8]Jehovah's Witnesses also claim that salvation is by grace alone, but like Dr. Steve Pettit and BJU, then they turn around and say more is required than simple childlike faith in the Gospel. BJU today is supportive of Dr. John MacArthur's ministry, [9]who requires everything but the kitchen sink to be saved!

It is sad, but very true, that professed Christian people just don't care anymore about what is right or true! [10]The group always pulls for the group.

Beware of following some apostate Bible college. God will not truly use a man until he embraces his individuality as a child of God. I learned long ago to stand for what is right and true, and not follow what others are doing. If that makes me some enemies, then so be it. I am on the Lord's side, on the right side of truth!!!

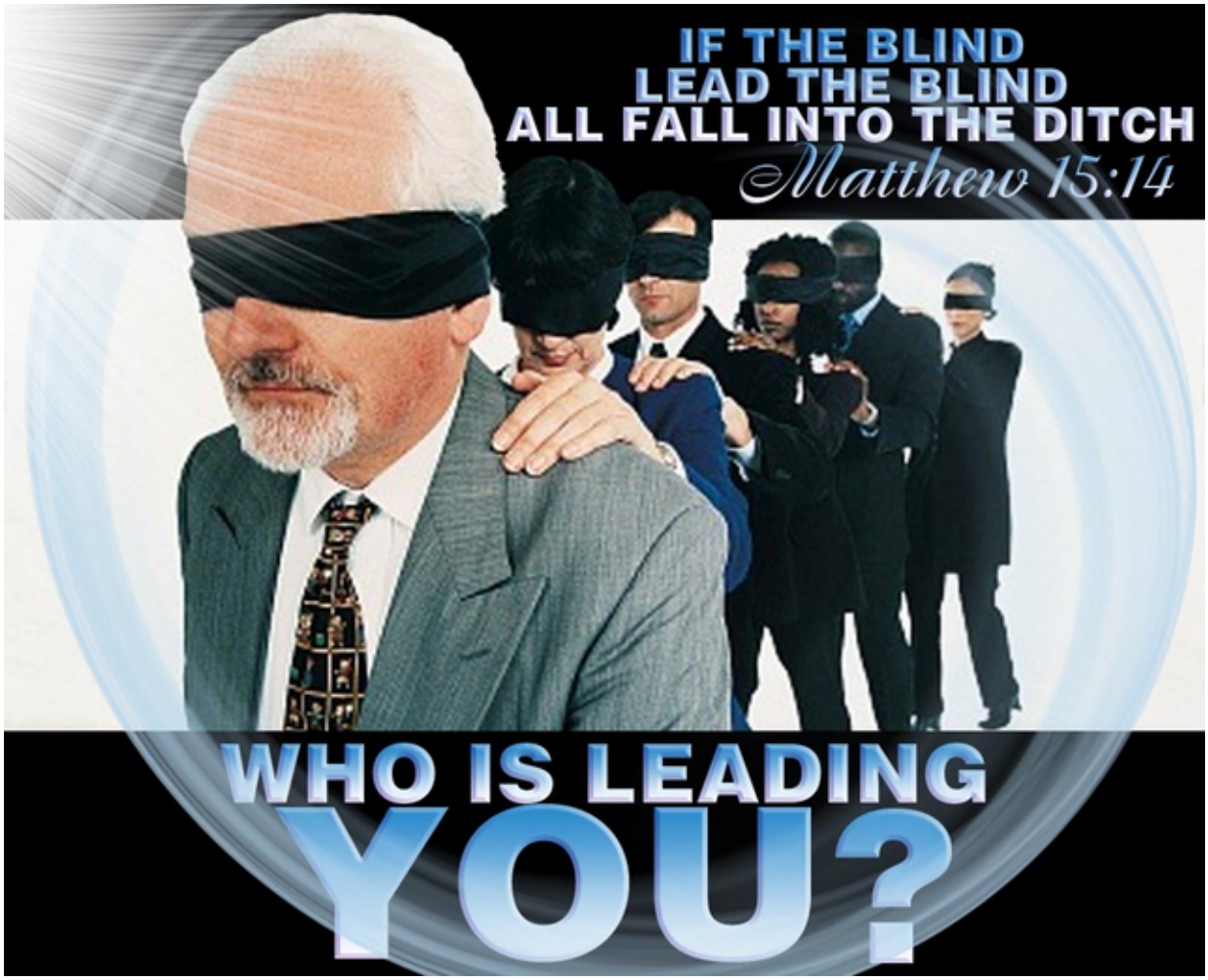

1. http://www.bju.edu/life-faith/student-handbook.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/easy_to_read_lie.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/rick_warren.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/hopeless_bob_jones_camp.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
10. https://hbr.org/2009/05/why-teams-dont-work
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhVyEu6UAai8lrd3TWMNKr9G_Se3-lGustKxa6Rys6iO0TnlQw_orBGhKzmbn7zdQhFrHu_vfHk5zkwGjNiJO9iLgBOSvq-aGYnd04

1.5.10 What These Riots Reveal About America (2020-07-05 16:10)

Ephesians 4:17-30, “This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in *the vanity of their mind*, Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through *the ignorance that is in them*, because of *the blindness of their heart*: Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. But ye have not so learned Christ; If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as *the truth is in Jesus*: That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; And *be renewed in the spirit of your mind*; And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another. Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: Neither give place to the devil. Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth. Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. *And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption*.”

I intentionally quoted a large portion of Scripture, because every one of those Bible verses packs a wallop! As a consequence of the tragic murder of George Floyd by a Minneapolis, Minnesota police officer, [1]massive riots have broken out worldwide (this video is heartbreaking and shocking. Look at 3 minutes into the video, where a police office is brutally struck and thrown by a speeding car. The office is in critical condition. Thankfully [2]police detectives caught the criminal. They were looters! Even in London people are protesting and riots are happening. Sadly, many police officers have been attacked and some murdered by the public. One police officer in Florida had his throat cut by an angry protester. Another retired police officer in St. Louis was murdered.

Why is this happening? I have heard disturbing reports that billionaire George Soros is helping fund the riots. That could be true, but the underlying big problem in our country is far more profound and simple. The inspired Word of God has always been the answer. Ephesians 4:17-30 plainly teaches that “

THE TRUTH IS IN JESUS

”

! Three phrases caught my attention in our text passage:

1. The VANITY of their mind
2. The IGNORANCE that is in them
3. The BLINDNESS of their heart

Those three words describe the average person today, who is lost without Jesus Christ and on their way to Hell. The solution is 'THE GOSPEL.'

Two men once stood on a street corner, a communist and a Christian. They conversed for a bit about their ideologies. As they stood waiting for a bus, they both noticed a man across the street in the cold without a sufficient coat to keep him warm. The communist uttered, "Communism could put a new coat on that man." The Christian wisely replied, "Christianity could put a new man in that coat!" I do not know what sweeping government reforms and changes at the local level to police departments, that we will see nationwide as a result of loss of life, and billions of dollars in property damage from all the rioting, fires and destruction. Los Angeles alone has seen the streets fill up with 50,000 rioters at a time! Millions of people are protesting nationwide, even doctors, lawyers, politicians and police!

I can tell you this though as a redeemed child of God—sin always undermines a nation! Our ungodly government has removed and banned the Holy Bible from America's classrooms since 1963. The consequences have been devastating. The following quote from Freemason Manly P. Hall (1901-1990) reveals the Devil's intent to revise the Bible in order to promote a New World Order:

> Prominent occultist Manly Palmer Hall was deeply into the New World Order. He wrote about the NWO —and showed what the King James Bible has to do with it.

Hall wrote about many religions. President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, a 33rd Degree Mason, loved Hall's occultic, NWO teachings. Forty-seven years after Hall wrote about Masonry, he was given an honorary 33rd degree. The man had major connections and lots of money.

During World War II, over a year before the USA bombed Japan, Manly P. Hall considered how to make one world government:

> "In the next ten years we will have to rebuild a world civilization. I hope for some psychologists and even philosophers to be among those appointed to administer this problem.... We will sit at a council table and figure how to iron out the troubles on the earth. ...no postwar program can be successful unless at least three and probably five generations of social conditioning goes with it."

Hall foresaw five generations of conditioning, starting in first grade, needed to "create a world capable of mental and emotional tolerance."

Now look what Hall claimed is "erroneous" thinking.

"To make things right we will have to undo much that is cherished error. The problem of revising the Bible shows how difficult it is to do this. For the last hundred years we have been trying to get out an edition of the Bible that is reasonably correct; but nobody wants it. What's wanted is the good old King James version, every jot and tittle of it, because most people are convinced that God dictated the Bible to King James in English." (Emphasis mine.)

Never mind that he lied about King James Bible-believers. Catch what he said?

Who is "we"? Hall is an occultist! Who was he involved with? And what did "they" do to the Bible, from the 1840s-1940s? The only "Bible" supposedly found in the 1840s was Codex Sinaiticus. Why is an occultist, who disbelieves the Bible, concerned with "fixing" it? If he got rid of the King James Bible, what would go in its place? "Psychology can be the basic science of human tolerance..."

Psychology from grade one and teaching "tolerance" sounds like today!

Hall is right. For a new world order, you'd need people conditioned from childhood, like the Nazis conditioned German kids. (He actually wrote that, too.) And for "tolerance," you need people who will "go with the flow."

But Christians are like big, bright buoys in the water, who, Hall would say, were anchored to the "jot and tittle" of the King James Bible. So Hall hoped to "free" you from the solid anchor of the King James, so you'd "flow with" his New World Order.

In his Students Monthly Letter, Fourth Year, No. 12, Hall elaborated:

> "Examine several editions of the Christian Bible.... the polyglots, and get a parallel Greek-English text.... We will discover numerous errors and alternative renderings.... Read the Vulgate, the Septuagint.... You will see the uselessness of picking phrases to pieces and trying to think in terms of 'jots and tittles.'"

It doesn't matter what they "free" you to. All that matters to them is what they get you from: The King James Bible, God's holy and preserved words in English.

> Either trust God's holy words, or "free yourself" —to be a slave to the New World Order. For more information, see the short video "Why the NWO Hates the KJV".

SOURCE: [3]King James Bible A Major Obstacle To The New World Order, by David Daniels

[4]**Why The New World Order Hates The King James Bible**

Satan's conspiracy has worked. Most churches today use the Devil's Bible revisions, confused on doctrine, corrupt on the Bible, and cold-hearted in their zeal for truth. America was 'great' when she was good, and she was good when she had great churches! The recent riots reveal the sick spiritual condition of our nation. Tens of thousands of Americans have stooped low morally to steal, pillage, destroy and hurt their innocent neighbours to vent in anger. Businesses, big and small, have sustained billions of dollars in damages.

Entire factories have been burned to the ground. This is the world we live in today. What can we expect from generations raised up without the inspired Word of God? Youth today are devoid of morals, revolutionaries, just as Karl Marx (1818-1883) said: "The best revolutionary is a youth devoid of morals." And so it is all across the United States today! Instead of defunding the police, as rioters are demanding, why don't we BRING BACK THE HOLY BIBLE!!! I assure you that nothing the government implements will work, until we GET BACK TO THE HOLY BIBLE!!!

All of these riots reveal the sick spiritual condition of our nation. I once saw a photo in an intriguing book by Evangelist Salem Kirban (1925-2010), with a caption that read: "What do

you see? Do you see a thug cop abusing his authority? Or do you see a punk getting what he deserves?"

If you are a Christian, you should see two people who need the Lord Jesus Christ!" I love that truth and have never forgot it. Youth have no moral compass today, behaving like animals, which is what evolution has taught them they are!

Oh how our nation needs to get back to '[5]The Book That Makes The Difference!'

[6]



Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968)

Bob Jones University is an apostate decaying institution today in 2020, teaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. They also use the Devil's Bible revisions. Albeit, back in their hey day, Bob Jones Sr. was 100 % correct on the Gospel, and had this to say to his students in 1944:

> "Bob Jones College, I told you, stands for the narrow road. We don't stand for the broad road. We don't stand for what is stood for in most educational institutions. We stand without apology for the old-time Christian philosophy of self-control and self-restraint. This institution is operating in its seventeenth year. All these years we have gathered around an idea: The Bible is the Word of God. Jesus is the Son of God. He died on the cross to save us. We are saved by faith in Him. We stand for 'honest-to-goodness' hard work. We stand for honest study. We stand for modesty and virtue for girls and for honesty and uprightness and purity for boys. We stand for the old decencies, the old traditions. The college started off like that. It stands for those things still. We don't apologize to Mr. Anybody for it. And great prosperity, in spite of bitter opposition, has come to Bob Jones College because of the things for which it stands." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 75-76; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

1. https://abcnews.go.com/US/small-town-police-chief-killed-officers-cities-wounded/story?id=71017820
2. https://abc7ny.com/tremont-looting-riots-nypd-officer-struck-bronx/6233494/
3. https://chick.com/battle-cry/article?id=kjv-a-major-obstacle-to-the-new-world-order
4. https://youtu.be/qLz4qyFMTqI
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiF15NuksXfQj7sdz_fvLfWaaZ0xFaqJu90mslovvS534Y4McuTkWES4JIhiIm7-5vPL8gJsz1nV9w1eYZVjoFG6p-6VrNHdWjDIeS

1.5.11 The Wickedness Of Bob Jones University (2020-07-05 17:06)

Luke 5:36, “

And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.

”

There is something very wicked going on at Bob Jones University, which I am compelled to warn everyone about, for your own eternal safety. Pastor John MacArthur does not preach the Gospel as taught in the King James Bible. MacArthur states:

> “The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands: denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him, and follow Him no matter what the cost!” — Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, “[1]Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One” (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

That is another gospel. What saith the Scripture? 1st Corinthians 15:1-4:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that*Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;***
>
> ***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**
>
> **”**

Whereas the Word of God only requires that a person BELIEVE the Gospel (i.e., Christ's death, burial and resurrection) to be saved, John MacArthur has added six more requirements, as I just quoted to you. [2]Bob Jones University promotes John MacArthur. Dr. Steve Pettit (BJU's president since 2014) [3]teaches the same junk theology as John MacArthur. But the college invites other speakers, like Dr. Bob Jones III, to speak on '[4]A Teacher Named Grace' on 'The Daily Platform.' I heard the sermon today, and it is a very great sermon. Dr. Bob Jones III get's the Gospel right, but [5]Dr. Steve Pettit gets it all wrong! Some BJU staff members have preached on salvation by Faith and Grace, but at the same time BJU endorses John MacArthur's false gospel. BJU is a house divided, with literally two different gospels gloating around, just like the divided [6]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

At best, Bob Jones University's 'The Daily Platform' is confusing. On January 26, 2020 Dr. Steve Pettit dropped a bombshell sermon on BJU students called: '[7]What It Means To Run The Race.'

> "You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[8]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34)

Sadly, these people don't care! The Bob Jones' crowd on Guam at the Harvest Baptist Church don't care! When I tried to help them see what is wrong with John MacArthur's heretical Lordship Salvation, I was forced out of their church, banned and ostracized. I pleaded for their understanding, and a second chance to have a church family, but they cold-hardheartedly rejected me. This is not God's love. I just tried to be a true friend. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) fully understood that deadbeat ecumenicals in the Bob Jones' camp, sinfully count fundamentalists (like me) their enemy, because I refuse to remain NEUTRAL in the work of God...

> “God has a special rebuke, again and again and again in the Bible, toward those people who keep their neutrality in the work of God!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, “[9]Where Were You In The Battle?”

When you tell the truth, you will make enemies and lose fake friends, especially among the ungodly, ecumenical, shallow, Bob Jones University camp. They will accept anyone who believes either a free grace Gospel, or the heresy of Lordship Salvation. They will accept someone who teaches only Lordship Salvation. But they absolutely will not accept or tolerate anyone (like me) who exposes John MacArthur and Lordship Salvation as being of the Devil.

The BJU crowd have been deceived by Satan!

Billy Graham (1918-2018) did more evil than any other minister, to unite believing Evangelicals with unbelieving Roman Catholics. The consequence is that the Gospel was blurred, and millions of people went to Hell, living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Likewise, so also is Steve Pettit doing much evil to unite believing Fundamentalists with the unbelieving Neo-evangelical Lordship Salvation crowd! And once again, the Gospel of free grace is being blurred. I receive countless emails from people who are scarred, confused, worried, uncertain and unsure about the assurance of their salvation, because of false teachers like Dr. Steve Pettit. For example: On March 30, 2020 Mr. Pettit tried to frighten 2,700 BJU students, [10]warning them that if they perpetually lie they’ll go to Hell. The Bible says if you tell even one lie you are going to Hell (Revelation 21:8; James 2:10). [11]Evangelist Ray Comfort heretically teaches people that they must live a lifestyle of repentance to get to Heaven. This generates constant fear, wondering if you’ve turned from enough of your sins to prove you really repented. That is a works-based false gospel!

The BJU crowd have been deceived by Satan! As long as the money is coming in, they couldn’t care less. BJU is a religious institution in 2020, no longer a Christian institution! They are unclear about the Gospel. BJU is intentionally trying to confuse their students, to diminish and blur the lines between salvation by grace through faith alone, to whitewash the Satanic garbage of Lordship Salvation. This is a very wicked thing to do. Bob Jones University and their graduates need to pick a plan of salvation and stick with it, not play on both sides of the fence. BJU does the same thing with the inspired Holy Bible, [12]playing all sides of the fence! It is shameful. Right doctrine matters folks! The truth matters! You cannot have multiple plans of salvation, umpteen Bibles, and keep pretending like everything is okay, which is exactly what Bob Jones University is doing. It is wickedness!!!

“In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!” —President Abraham Lincoln

[13]



1. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=265
2. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://www.thedailyplatform.com/2020/06/03/743-what-does-it-mean-to-be-justified/
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm

6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereWereYouDuringTheBattle1996.mp3
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgMbzMNSCVRcb7YUbIec0J7M8leNk6yEcSVfCYcNZH6HmiSzfFmNxzPMyDpt0Ow9anrpWwkfhbMEP3gmSOR_fGAxoAyB5fYDrsVXkE

1.5.12 What The Bible Says Is So (2020-07-06 01:00)

Ecclesiastes 12:9, " And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs. "

I want to share the following very important sermon by Pastor Roy Thompson

(1933-2010), f

ounder and longtime faithful pastor of Cleveland Baptist Church in Ohio. The sermon is titled: "

What The Bible Says Is So

":

> **"For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven." —Psalm 119:89**

> **"For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled." —Matthew 5:18**

“But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.” —1st Peter 1:25

Dr. Bob Jones, Sr., who was one of a vanishing breed of preachers, had a well-known phrase, “What the Bible says is so.” It’s a plain saying, but it packs a lot of power. It seems today that attacks on the Word of God are coming from every direction. Even within our own ranks (fundamentalism), there are tremendous debates on the Word of God. I have never been ashamed to be called a fundamentalist, but the term has been misused and attributed to some groups to which I wish it were not attributed. The term has a great meaning historically, though, so I don’t shy away from it.

Within the fundamentalist community today, however, there is great misunderstanding on exactly what is our viewpoint of the Bible. Thirty years ago it was enough to say, “I believe in the verbal, plenary inspiration of the Scriptures in the original language.” Nobody had a problem with that. Today, though, that’s not enough to say. I believe that a sound, sensible position is that we have had a Bible in the English language for well over three hundred years. God gave us this Bible. I have complete confidence that the King James Version is the Word of God in our mother tongue, so I don’t need any other translations. We do not need to argue and debate this issue constantly. Too many Bible college students today are spending all their time learning about the Bible. It’s fine to know some facts about the Bible, but it’s much more important to know the Bible. We need to get back to studying, memorizing and preaching the Word of God.

I want to take that short clause, “What the Bible says is so” and use it as the theme of this message.

1. What the Bible says is so, in spite of the fact that it is denied by infidels.

Dr. B. R. Lakin tabbed them “in-fer-hells.”).

Many infidels are brilliant as far as intelligence and accumulation of facts are concerned. But these people do not believe that God gave us a Bible in any respect—not in the original languages, not in the English language, not at all. These infidels are constantly attacking the Word of God. (They launched a crusade recently to remove from all public school textbooks any reference to God or the Bible or Christianity.) Their denial of the Word of God, though, does not dilute its power. Imagine a man is facing you with a loaded 38-caliber revolver. As he cocks the hammer, you mock him and say, “That gun doesn’t have any power. That gun can’t hurt me.” You’d be a fool to talk like that. You’d be no more of a fool, though, than the man who denies the power of the Word of God.

What the Bible says is so—in spite of the denial of the infidels.

2. What the Bible says is so, in spite of the fact that it is doubted by skeptics.

Skeptics are a bit different than infidels. The skeptic says, “I just don’t know.” He puts a question mark on everything. The question mark of the skeptic is often more successful than the outright denial of the infidel in getting people away from God. The approach is more subtle. When the Devil first approached Eve, he didn’t outright deny what God had said but put a question mark on it: “Hath God said…?” He wanted Eve to ask herself the question, “Is that what God meant?” When the Bible is clear on something, don’t search for a “deep” meaning. I know there are some difficult passages in the Bible (prophetic statements, for instance); but when something is clearly understandable, take it at face value. Don’t put a question mark on it. If you question everything you read in the Bible, it will have no effect on your life. It will hold no persuasive power over your decisions.

Today’s skeptics say, “The Bible was written in an unscientific age. It certainly has some good moral teachings, but as far as having any value as a book of science or psychology, it’s very outdated.” They want you to ask yourself, “Is it really for today? Is it really for me?” But what the Bible says is so—in spite of the doubts of the skeptics.

3. What the Bible says is so, in spite of the fact that it is perverted by false teachers.

This is another area where the Devil creeps in.

Home Bible studies enjoy great popularity today, and I'm not one of those preachers who get upset about them. I'd rather somebody have a Bible study than a poker game. But please be careful not to allow anybody to teach something false at your Bible study. If you're going to get into something "deep," first consult with the pastor or a mature Christian. In other words, don't try to do calculus if you haven't had simple algebra. If you're going to have a Bible study, don't use twenty-five reference books and concordances. Open your Bible and pray, "Holy Spirit, teach us. Don't let us misunderstand something." Don't make your Bible study a book study or a study of someone's cassette tape ministry.

If you're saved, you ought to know false teaching when you hear it. An unsaved man can easily be duped and deceived, but a Christian should have more discernment. If you believe that your church is a Bible-believing church, be leery of anyone who teaches something contrary to what your church teaches. I'm certainly not claiming that our church is infallible, but I believe that this is a sensible guideline. All kinds of people are quoting the Bible today. Cults are on the rise as never before. There are as many new cults as there are Bibles. (It's interesting to note that they have risen together.) The Jehovah's Witnesses used the King James Version for years, but they tired of being " torn apart" with their own Bible. So now they have their own version, the New World translation. And their scholars were very careful to change that passage in John 1 that was so devastating to them. Instead of **"and the Word was God,"** their version reads, "...and the Word was a god." They now have their own religion, their own Bible, their own Christ. Their Christ is almost God, but not quite. He is a god, he is even a mighty god, but he is not Almighty God.

Let me stress, however, that you can also pervert the Word of God while quoting the King James Version. The Christian Scientists are a most perverted sect, but their reading rooms always have a KJV Bible. When Satan came to Jesus and quoted the Bible, he quoted the right translation. And how did Jesus answer him? He quoted the Word of God right back to him. The only authoritative way to answer a perversion of the Scriptures is with the Scriptures. We are to handle the Word properly. So many folks say, "I like this verse—because it suits my case." They have a convenient theology. Some of the most effective, most dangerous false teaching is that which contains a margin of truth but enough error to water it down and deceive.

Take a doctrine called Calvinism, for instance. The term comes from a man's name, John Calvin, an outstanding Reformer and Bible teacher. Though I believe he has been sorely misrepresented, from his teachings comes a doctrine referred to as hyper-Calvinism. Some of the truths he taught have been taken to the extreme. A hyper-Calvinist will come to a particular portion of the Scripture and say, "I know that says 'all' there, but it really doesn't mean 'all."' If God said it, He meant it, because what the Bible says is so—in spite of the perversions by false teachers.

4. What the Bible says is so, in spite of the fact that it is defiled by modernists.

If we go back a number of years, we will find that the main Protestant denominations and the Baptists basically believe d the same thing about the Word of God. Though there were differences on baptism and church polity, these denominations could work together to conduct citywide revival meetings because they believed that man was sinful, that salvation came by grace and that the Bible was God's inspired Word. When one twerp would dare voice any kind of a modernistic viewpoint, he was cast out. But he gradually wormed his way in— through the seminary. It all begins in the seminary. Young people go there to get their training, and they sit under the teaching of "book professors," men who have never had any contact with the real world. They have confined themselves within these monasteries of the Protestant and Baptist faiths. They don't go soul winning; they don't know what it is to build a church; they don't know how to weep over the dying; they have never counseled a broken heart. All they know is what they have read in a book. When one of these respected, personable, popular professors comes up with a new idea and starts teaching something way out in "left field," nobody challenges him because he's such a nice guy. Then a new teacher joins the staff, and this nice guy gets hold of him and influences his thinking. Now two of them are teaching this offbeat material.

It takes only a generation or two for the entire seminary to go bad. Then every graduate of that school comes into the church with those perverted ideas. Soon the whole church is destroyed. We've seen great churches fall that way. And we're not so strong that it couldn't happen to us someday if we don't stay straight in line with the Word of God. I know what the Cleveland Baptist Church was built upon. I've been here since Day One. It was built by the prayers, tears, hard work and sacrificial giving of God's people. Nobody on the outside ever gave us a break. It makes my blood boil to think that fifty years from now some heretic might stand up here and deny the virgin birth of Jesus Christ. If that ever happens, I pray that God will resurrect me long enough to come back and kick that guy off the platform out into the sixth row—because what the Bible says is so, no matter how many modernists defile it.

Yes, what the Bible says is so.

What the Bible says about Heaven is so. At fifty years of age, I'm right at the point where I'm beginning to think about Heaven quite a bit. I've already tired of burying my church members and friends in the ministry. I get excited thinking about Heaven! I pity people who think that Heaven will be boring. We're going to be active there! We're going to reign with Jesus for a thousand years. There will be a kingdom on this earth like there's never been before. Redeemed saints of God will rule over this earth. As I understand it, the heavenly Jerusalem will hover over the earth, and the redeemed will have access to both places. Look at what man has built in this country in two hundred years. Then think of God Almighty working on His heavenly city for two thousand years. As far as I know, He's still putting on the finishing touches. Paul, who was privileged with a "sneak peek" into Heaven, said its beauty is indescribable.

Yes, what the Bible says about Heaven is so. It's supreme beauty and bliss. And it's the place where God's people go when they die.

On the other hand, what the Bible says about Hell is so. If Heaven is real, then Hell is real. If Heaven is literal, then Hell is literal. If Heaven's streets are paved with pure gold, then Hell's streets are paved with coals of fire. Hell is just as awful as Heaven is wonderful. What the Bible says about Hell is so.

What the Bible says about man is so. All men are sinners and need to be saved. Your precious family, your dearest friends, the greatest humanitarian who ever lived—all are sinners.

What the Bible says about salvation is so. God's salvation is free and for everybody. Here I want to examine two parables which Jesus told.

Jesus told a story about a king who instructed his servants to go out and invite some particular people to a feast he was hosting. The three men who were invited each offered an excuse. One said that he had bought some oxen and had to prove them. That's about as smart as buying a car without knowing whether there's an engine under the hood. Another said that he had to look at some land he had bought. That was certainly foolish. Another said that he had a wife and therefore couldn't come. (I once heard a sermon on this parable appropriately entitled "Two Idiots and a Henpecked Husband.") When the servants returned and told their master what had happened, he was angry and instructed them to go out into the highways and hedges and to talk to the lame, halt, poor and blind. They were to extend an invitation to every person they met. The servants did as they were commanded. When they came back, they said, "Lord, we have done as you have bidden, and yet there is room." That parable has to mean this: From the day that Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden, God provided salvation through a sacrifice. To this day, "though millions have come, there's still room for one; yes, there's room at the cross for you." Calvary is never crowded.

Jesus told another parable about ten virgins. Five were wise; five were foolish. They were waiting for the bridegroom to come. Five went out to buy oil. While they were gone, the bridegroom came, the door was closed, and they were left outside. They knocked and begged to be admitted, but the answer came, “Sorry, it’s too late. You should have been prepared.” I’ve heard many interpretations of that parable, but it teaches one thing for sure: You don’t have all the time in the world. You don’t know when you’re going to die or when the Lord is coming back. You can lose two ways. God only gives you today. What the Bible says is so. Without Christ, one is lost and on the road to Hell. There’s plenty of room at the cross, but only a limited amount of time to approach it.

[1]



Pastor Roy Thompson

(1933-2010)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjXsg1ismR4l2gH3SPT1ASRnFUQcBNWH_Q31kW_JFnpziGteULKTOzUXZfCS4Sf9mGhW7jUdqMCfYe2hwIei44nyDuWzXDoh9_hBQB

1.5.13 You Don’t “Turn From Your Sins” To Go To Heaven (2020-07-06 10:00)

Ephesians 2:8-10, “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that *not of yourselves: it is the gift of God*: Not of works, lest any man should boast. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus *unto good works*, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.”

There is a deadly teaching that is very popular today in churches. It is the false idea that a person must "turn from your sins" to receive the gift of eternal life from God. Unfortunately, a church is not really a "church," just as the Bible says **"For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel" (Romans 9:6)**, who teach this counterfeit gospel. The Bible is very plain that salvation is by faith alone in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ.

One of my favorite Christian authors is Michael P. Bowen, who wrote a beautiful book in defense of salvation by faith alone. The book is titled: "[1]I Never Knew You." I went and did my laundry today at 4 am at a local 24 hour Laundromat. It's nice and quiet at that time. I keep a hard copy of Michael's book in my car, which I read every time I go do my laundry (about once every 6 months...lol). Okay, maybe not quite that long. I can't think of anything I hate as much as doing laundry. I would rather just keep buying new clothes than do laundry...lol. Anyway, I read some encouraging words today in chapter 8, " The Plan Of Salvation According To Beth Moore. " Brother Bowen states on pages 83-84:

> Christ separates the human race into two specific categories: 1) those who believe, and
>
> 2) those who believe not.
>
> If you have trusted Him alone as your savior, you will never stand before the Great White Throne Judgement, i.e., you will never have to answer for your crimes and you will never be sentenced to the lake of fire. On the other hand, if you have not trusted Jesus Christ alone as your savior, you are already condemned. You will face the horror of the Great White Throne Judgement. You will be sentenced by Christ to the eternal lake of fire.
>
> While I appreciate what Beth Moore has done for so many people, and I am behind her all the way in continuing to help as many people as she possibly can through both bible and popular psychological concepts that provide real encouragement and healing in these desperate, uncertain times, Moore's plan of salvation will not save anyone because the addition of "turning from sins" to singular, simple faith in Christ is not the plan of salvation according to the bible. Look at this: **"And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses" (Acts 13:39).** Here, God is speaking through Paul. Paul did not write the book of Acts, rather, God wrote Acts "through" Paul. God is literally telling us that we are made righteous through faith alone in what Christ did for us by His death and subsequent resurrection from the dead, and that deeds of the law, such as "turning from sins" will not justify us. Neither will any combination of partial faith in Christ coupled with partial faith in turning from your I Never Knew You sins save you. By implication, "believing on Christ" always refers to the fact of what He did for us at Calvary. The gospel message is the same throughout all of scripture. Those in the Old Testament looked "forward" to what Christ would do for them, and everyone from the time of Christ's resurrection to this very day look "backward" to what Christ accomplished for us by His finished work at Calvary. The gospel message of Jesus Christ, i.e., the "plan of salvation according to Jesus Christ," is always the same and it never changes. This message is:
>
> 1) we cannot save ourselves,
>
> 2) Jesus died for our sins,
>
> 3) His dead body was buried, and
>
> 4) Jesus arose from the dead three days later.

“He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God” (1 John 5:10-13).

Reader, of the two plans of salvation presented to you in this chapter, one of them has no power to save. You will either trust one plan or the other. One supplies the necessary grace that it takes to credit you with His righteousness, and the other one does not. It matters not which one appears to be more lovely; the only thing that matters is that one is genuine and the other one is counterfeit. My prayer for you is that God will help you see the difference between the two and that He will help you to choose the only one that He will honor. If you trust in any other plan of salvation that is offered to you by anyone other than Christ Himself, God says that you will be cast into the eternal lake of fire:

“And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in I Never Knew You 85 the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire”(Revelation 20:11-15).

Amen and amen! I have no doubt that Beth Moore is sincere, but what saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 14:12, “There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”** It seems “right” that a person should have to turn from their sins, if they expect God’s forgiveness and pardon for those sins. That does seem reasonable, right? Of course it does, to any sane person. However, that is not God’s plan of salvation for man. This is where so many religious people go wrong on salvation!

God expects every believer to turn from his or her sins BECAUSE we are saved, not as part of GETTING saved. If you add the requirement to “ turn from your sin ” to the Gospel, you have perverted it horribly! **2nd Timothy 2:19, “Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, *The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*.”** We are supposed to forsake our sins because WE ARE SAVED, not to GET SAVED. Ephesians 2:10 says that God saves unto “ UNTO GOOD WORKS, ” not BY GOOD WORKS! If you are a Christian you SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Calvinism).

Dear reader, beware of anyone who tells you that you must “turn from your sins” to receive the free gift of eternal life. Sadly, [2]Bob Jones University preaches this heresy today. BJU trains thousands of religious workers for the next generation. Our nation is literally going to Hell because of false teachers who have infiltrated our Bible colleges and churches, wrestling the Scriptures to their own destruction (and all the victims they take with them). You cannot show me even one Scripture that says “ turn from sin ” or “ repent of sin ” concerning salvation.

[3]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjlyTUsO2dJnMl9vVyL9WoBxi2yK0QUOha5F7S_wBaXPpR_rofIAP6tfQRAsYCTS8cPmhX77KrpYs2Sy3-ee-9QSFIlHrHzrnxJfjn

---

1.5.14 The Lordship Salvation Crowd Are Tares In The Church (2020-07-07 00:08)

Matthew 13:18-30, “ Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower. When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side. But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it; Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended. He also that received seed among the thorns is he

that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty. Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: *But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way*. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn. ”

The tares are unsaved people who masquerade as Christians. This is the shallow Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd today, [1]who teach Satan’s lie of Lordship Salvation. I am so sick of the Bob Jones crowd who want the best of both world, at the expense of THE TRUTH. A Christian fundamentalist stands for THE TRUTH, period! God authored one Book, which I believe to be the King James Bible. All of the modern Bible revisions are of the Devil! Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU), recently said on BJU’s ’The Daily Platform’ (chapel services) that there’s not much difference between the New International Version (NIV) and the King James Bible. Dr. Pettit is being very deceitful!

Although there is only a 2 % difference in ancient manuscript content, all those changes attack the deity of Jesus, the Trinity, the person of Christ and key passages that affect doctrine. The NIV is the product of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort (two Catholic affiliated Anglican ministers who lived in the 19th century). They introduced their fraudulent new Bible text in the year 1881, upon which all modern Bible perversions are based. BJU doesn’t want to suffer reproach for Jesus Christ, so they refuse to pick one Bible! Instead, they say they “

prefer

”

the King James Bible, but use and support the Devil’s Bible too. That is what disgusted God about the church at Laodicea, they were lukewarm (Revelation 3:15-16).

I love the Bob Jones crowd, even though they abandoned me on Guam, because I befriended them with the truth. I am on the right side of THE TRUTH! Bob Jones University refuses to take

a stand on the Bible. They make light of verbal inspiration, promoting umpteen English Bible revisions, which is insane, because God only authored ONE BOOK! I use only the King James Bible. I don't need another Bible version. Why does BJU? They are going along to get along with the Devil's intellectual crowd, who have corrupted the Word of God.

Likewise, BJU won't take a stand on the Gospel. They preach about grace, trying to downplay their institution's close associations with Dr. John MacArthur, a former BJU student. There is only one Gospel, but BJU attempts to blur the lines, trying to sugarcoat Mr. MacArthur's counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. Why won't BJU take a stand for one or the other? Why are they driving in the middle of the road, where all the dead skunks are? It is apostasy! Bob Jones College need to be called out, refuted and exposed, for their ecumenical hobnobbing with the Devil's religious crowd. [2]John MacArthur is of the Devil.

I am warning everyone about Bob Jones University, because they are very deceitful. To the unlearned believer, they might appear to be godly Christians, but it is a mere facade. Godly Christians don't bid Godspeed to false prophets like Mr. MacArthur, who denies that Jesus' blood is on the Mercy Seat in Heaven. Dr. MacArthur says Jesus did not have God's blood flowing in his veins, effectively denying the virgin birth. MacArthur said, and I quote: "There is no such thing as a childhood conversion." MacArthur's plan of salvation is so complicated that only adults can have it. That is another gospel, not what the Holy Bible teaches!

All of the following Bible passages teach that we are saved BY FAITH, nothing more...

> John 1:7, "The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might *believe*."
>
> John 1:12, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that *believe* on his name:"
>
> John 2:23, "Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast day, many *believed* in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did."
>
> John 3:15-18, "That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not *believed* in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

John 3:36, "He that *believeth* on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

John 4:39, "And many of the Samaritans of that city *believed* on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did."

John 4:41-42, "And many more *believed* because of his own word; And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world."

John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and *believeth* on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life."

John 5:45-47, "Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust. For had ye *believed* Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me. But if ye *believe* not his writings, how shall ye *believe* my words?"

John 6:29, "Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe* on him whom he hath sent."

John 6:35, "And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that *believeth* on me shall never thirst."

John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth* on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."

John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that*believeth* on me hath everlasting life."

John 7:38-39, "He that *believeth* on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that *believe* on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)"

John 8:24, "I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye *believe* not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins."

John 9:35-38, "Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou *believe* on the Son of God? He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might *believe* on him? And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee. And he said, Lord, I *believe*. And he worshipped him."

John 11:25-26, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that *believeth* in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and *believeth* in me shall never die. *Believest* thou this?"

John 14:1, "Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, *believe* also in me."

John 17:20-21, "Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall *believe* on me through their word; That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may *believe* that thou hast sent me."

John 19:35, “And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might *believe*.”

John 20:29, “Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast *believed*: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.”

John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that *believing* ye might have life through his name.”

Acts 4:4, “Howbeit many of them which heard the word *believed*; and the number of the men was about five thousand.”

Acts 4:32, “And the multitude of them that *believed* were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.”

Acts 8:12, “But when they *believe*d Philip preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.”

Acts 8:37, “And Philip said, If thou *believest* with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.”

Acts 9:42, “And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many *believed* in the Lord.”

Acts 10:43, “To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever *believeth* in him shall receive remission of sins.”

Acts 10:45, “And they of the circumcision which *believed* were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.”

Acts 11:17, “Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who *believed* on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I, that I could withstand God?”

Acts 13:39, “And by him all that *believe* are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.”

Acts 14:1, “And it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks *believed*.”

Acts 14:23, “And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they *believed*.”

Acts 14:27, “And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had opened the door of *faith* unto the Gentiles.”

Acts 15:7, “And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and *believe*.”

Acts 15:9, “And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts *by faith*.”

Acts 16:31, “And they said, *Believe* on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.”

Acts 17:4-5, “And some of them *believed*, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few. But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the

baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people."

Acts 17:11-12, "These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so. Therefore many of them *believed*; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few."

Acts 18:8, "And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, *believed* on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized."

Acts 18:27, "And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had *believed* through grace:"

Acts 19:4, "Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should *believe* on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus."

Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."

Romans 1:17, "For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith."

Romans 3:22, "Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:"

Romans 3:25-28, "Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith. Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law."

Romans 3:30, "Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith."

Romans 4:3, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness."

Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

Romans 4:9, "Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness."

Romans 4:11, "And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:"

Romans 4:13, "For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith."

Romans 4:16, "Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,"

Romans 4:23-24, “Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him; But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;”

Romans 5:1-2, “Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.”

Romans 9:30, “What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith.”

Romans 9:32-33, “Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone; As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.”

Romans 10:4, “For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.”

2nd Corinthians 4:4, “In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.”

Galatians 2:16, “Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.”

Galatians 3:2, “This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?”

Galatians 3:14, “That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.”

Galatians 3:22, “But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.”

Galatians 3:24, “Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.”

Galatians 5:5, “For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.”

Ephesians 1:13, “In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,”

Ephesians 2:8, “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:”

Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:”

2nd Thessalonians 2:12-13, “That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness. But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:”

1st Timothy 1:16, “Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.”

1st Timothy 4:10, “For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that *believe*.”

2nd Timothy 1:12, “For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have *believed*, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.”

2nd Timothy 3:15, “And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation *through faith* which is in Christ Jesus.”

Hebrews 4:2-3, “For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with *faith* in them that heard it. For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.”

Hebrews 11:6-7, “But without *faith* it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. *By faith* Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.”

We are saved BY FAITH! [3]Please do not be deceived by Bob Jones University!



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiw9sMen5e8up7lYWMW1QJcEasmeLHJevnoNAS3d86mxYUKU kzyEkd8yygR4ZN0Y7W9cPECMpETbii1EYb0YyyKpDmaCOuO0-W8g10

1.5.15 The Greatest Threat To The Gospel Is Ambiguity (2020-07-07 09:11)

Matthew 13:24-25, " Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: *But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way*."

1676

The greatest threat that exists is the Devil's constant attempt to embellish the truth, to make it ambiguous. The word "ambiguity" is defined as: "unclearness by virtue of having more than one meaning." For example: In Pacific Garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED'

[1]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.

> DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.

> SHARON: Oh Debbie, it's not easy—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD. When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.

> DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. According to this perverted UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved, because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "another gospel" accursed by God!

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel* of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach *any other gospel* unto you than that ye have received, *let him be accursed*."

Pacific Garden Mission are PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! It is so very important that we as Christians, **" Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God**

" (Revelation 3:2). That is exactly what I am faithfully doing with my ministry blogs, social media and websites. By God's grace, I am simply strengthening the things that remain. I am mashing on a lot of people's toes, like preaching against Bob Jones University, but it is only out of a sincere heart of love for God, truth and man that I do so. I care about you dear friend. Right doctrine matters! If your doctrine is wrong, you could end up in Hell like the people did in Matthew 7:21-23 and Luke 13:23-24. Please hear me out dear reader!

We are at absolute spiritual war today over the truths of the *Gospel* of free grace and the inspired *Holy Bible*. These two truths are inseparable! That is why I make such a big fuss over the purity of the Word of God. Please notice in our preceding text passage of Scripture, that the ENEMY came when men were SLEEPING, and sowed false seeds of corruption among the wheat. This is what has happened to most of our Bible colleges and churches in America. Bob Jones University (BJU) was at one time the citadel of Christian fundamentalism in the United States and the world. But today BJU preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.

My God, how did this happen? The Bible tells us. As Bob Jones' leaders and followers slept, the ENEMY (Satan and those who pervert the Gospel) came in unawares, and sowed their SEEDS of Lordship Salvation. What were those seeds? It was the perverted modern Bible revisions!

Pastor Jack Hyles saw what the Devil was up to years ago, and preached a needful positional type sermon in 1994 called: '[2]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES!' based upon Genesis 3:15. It was God Himself who started the fight between INCORRUPTIBLE SEED (the Word of God - 1st Peter 1:23, Luke 8:11, John 1:1-3, 14, Revelation 19:13), and CORRUPTIBLE SEED (Satan's perverse seed, the modern Bible revisions). The "

enemies

" are the modern Bible translators and publishers, and the ungodly pastors and Bible colleges who support their evil work. I choose to be among the few remaining faithful believers today,

who use, uphold, defend and love God's INCORRUPTIBLE SEED (by which every believer has been born again - 1st Peter 1:23). The modern revisions are CORRUPTIBLE SEED!

Whereas the inspired King James Bible is clear in its meaning, the Devil's modern Bible revisions are ambiguous, changing the truth of God into a lie (Romans 1:25). Most of the modern Bible versions errantly and dishonestly translate the word "

repent

"

as a change of behavior. For example: The Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) changes the word

"

repent

"

in Mark 1:15 to

"[3]change your hearts and lives." The word "repent"

in the Bible concerning salvation simply means *a change of mind*, not a change of behavior. The modern Bible translators are corrupting the Bible to fit their religious agenda, not honoring THE TRUTH as it stands! In so doing, they have perverted *The Gospel*, teaching the Devil's lie of *Lordship Salvation*, which the Bible does not teach.

[4]Bob Jones University is leading the way in corrupting churches today, confusing everyone what the Gospel is. [5]Pastor John MacArthur teaches a very different gospel than what the King James Bible teaches. Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) has taken the college to a heretical position of full-blown Lordship Salvation. Yet you'll hear sermons about salvation by faith and through grace, which makes no sense at all. Even **Romans 11:6** says this, ***"And if by grace, then is it no more of works*: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. "** God's curse is upon Bob Jones University, and their graduates who support their damnable doctrines. Right doctrine matters! Ambiguity is the enemy of the Gospel.

The Apostle Paul made very clear what the Gospel is in the Bible, so we don't need to be ambiguous about its meaning:

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*: "

There you have it—Christ died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and three days later Jesus resurrected physically from the dead. 1st Corinthians 15:6 says that over 500 people saw Jesus in just one sighting. Christ is risen! If you recognize your need oh sinner for the saving grace of God, simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Believe that He was buried, then Christ bodily raised up the third day. Trust Him alone to pardon your sins. It's that simple to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift from God! Jesus paid for it with His precious blood. All you need to do is accept it *by faith*, by BELIEVING the *Good News!*

What you just read is very different than what [6]Dr. Steve Pettit teaches at Bob Jones University. The Gospel as taught in the King James Bible is very different than what [7]Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches. These are two VERY different ideologies that cannot BOTH be God's plan of salvation for man. Either you must be willing to forsake your sins to be saved (as John MacArthur and Ray Comfort claim), or you do not because it is a gift, but it CANNOT be *both*. Both may be, but at least one must be, wrong!



1. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrEqksTePN4bky75h5ZwCgp-4I0NQreFJrOPOckPwsatDXu6lQPIFcjHXbDdun-K7hZl9kJ8QFhpr8vdVs0MhgpJNxSujBVcbUXWh

Wayne (2020-07-08 02:42:13)
Exceptional post! I was deceived for so long and so confused about all the impossible requirements that false teachers had taught me since childhood to be saved. I used to wonder how all the false profits were so perfect, after prayer and God leading me to Jesus is Savior I finally understood the simplicity that is in Christ and trusted him alone for my salvation. Tears rolling down my face, the dark cloud over me lifted and I have been growing ever since.. praise God for helping me find the truth and saving me. I'll never be perfect in this body and neither will any other person on this earth, steer clear of any church or pastor giving you an impossible plan of salvation.. these sinester people are self righteous and I seriously doubt we'll see them in heaven.

1.5.16 The Danger Of Feelings (2020-07-07 11:00)

"And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau." —Genesis 27:22

The Bible tells us that Jacob deceived his father, Isaac, and stole Esau's blessing. What a crook! A great lesson can be learned from Isaac's horrible mistake. Isaac suspected something was wrong from the start, based upon the VOICE he heard, i.e., he heard the voice of Jacob. However, Isaac foolishly went by his "feelings" instead, assuming that the hairy hand he felt must have been Esau's. **"And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau. And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him." (Genesis 27:22,23).** Isaac should have gone by the voice instead of trusting what he felt.

There is a great Biblical truth to be learned from this incident. Many people today make decisions based upon feelings instead of trusting the VOICE of God's Word. We ought not do this. Our decisions and confidence should be rooted in the promises of God's Word, and not in human emotions.

Assurance Of Salvation and Feelings

Some people "feel" that they are not saved anymore because of sin in their life. However, it is normal for a Christian to "feel" unsaved when they sin, because one cannot feel right if they don't live right. Howbeit, one's salvation is safe and secure in the redeeming power of Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). We are not saved by good works, and it is of a certainty that we cannot be lost by bad works. Salvation is receiving, not giving. Romans 4:5 plainly states that salvation is without works, and comes only by faith in Jesus Christ who justifieth *the ungodly*.

Our confidence in God should be based solely upon the promises contained within the inspired Word of God. Our feelings may fail us, or even betray our faith, but our faith should remain stedfast on the written promises of God. As believers, let us be strong in the Lord, trusting the written Word of God instead of our personal feelings, and guard against placing God on trial as the heathen world does.

False Religion And Feelings

We are warned in **Proverbs 14:12** and **16:25, "There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** We are again warned in **Matthew 7:22,23, "Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity." Matthew 7:21** explains why, **"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven."** We find the will of God in **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The will of God is for lost sinners to believe on Jesus Christ for forgiveness of sins and salvation.

So many people today "feel" that they are going to Heaven, just as did the religious fools in Matthew 7:22-23 (saying “

Lord, Lord

”), but hellfire awaits them because they only have churchianity without Christianity. They don’t have Jesus Christ! Only God knows how many hundreds of millions of Catholics alive today will one day burn in Hellfire—because they are trusting the Vatican to save them, because they "feel" some sinful priest can forgive their sins, because they sincerely "feel" that their loyalty to the Virgin Mary will earn them a place in Heaven, because they "feel" that keeping the Seven Sacraments will save them, et cetera. Yet, the Bible teaches that sincere feelings are often a road to death and Hell.

The road to Hell is indeed paved with good intentions. In Mark 7:9 Jesus condemned any religion that supersedes the Word of God with their own manmade traditions, **"Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition."** Phooey on feelings, what does the Word of God teach?

False Doctrine And Feelings

In **Matthew 16:23**, Jesus sharply rebuked Peter by exclaiming, **"Get thee behind me, Satan."** What had Peter said to prompt Jesus to call him "Satan"? When Jesus announced that He was going to be crucified, Peter became defensive and rebuked Jesus, saying that it shouldn’t happen (Matthew 16:22). Although Peter was sincere, he was horribly wrong in his feelings. Horribly wrong! Peter didn’t want Jesus to die on the cross. Can you imagine? Peter loved His friend and didn’t want to see him killed. Peter was sincere but wrong!

There is much false doctrine in our churches today because of "feelings." One of the most dangerous heresies is Lordship Salvation, which teaches that forsaking one’s sinful lifestyle is a part of saving faith. This heresy is the result of self-righteous people "feeling" that a saved

person should live a certain type of life. Regardless of what proponents of Lordship Salvation may believe, the Word of God plainly states that salvation is without works. **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** We are not saved by our own self-righteousness, but by Jesus' righteousness. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him." Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you."** You need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS to be saved!

The Deceitfulness Of Sin And Feelings

Homosexuals allege that their same-sex partner lifestyle "feels" right, so it must be right. Nothing could be further from the truth. Homosexuality is a "feeling" (**Romans 1:26, "vile affections"**), which is not biblical love. The world's type of love is superficial, temporal and conditional. This is why there are so many divorces today. Worldly love is based on a condition; such as, physical beauty, money, security, comfort, et cetera. When the condition changes, then the "love" is gone. Of course, that is not the love of God. God's love is unconditional and never faileth.

There's a song by Toni Gonzaga titled, 'Catch Me I'm Falling (For You),' in which she sings: '

How can something so wrong?

Feel so right all along,

Catch me I'm falling for you.'

The music group, Alabama, sings the song, 'Feels So Right.' Ashanti sings the song, 'Feel So Good.' Unfortunately, when the feelings are gone, so is the relationship. This is the world's type of so-called love that is based upon "feelings." The world elevates "feelings" above the Scriptures, just as Isaac foolishly placed more weight upon what he *felt* instead of the *voice* he heard.

The reason why something so wrong can "feel" so right is because sin is DECEITFUL. **Hebrews 3:13** instructs believers, **"But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin."** We read in **Proverbs 20:17, "Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel." Jeremiah 17:9** proclaims, **"The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?"** Just because something "feels" right doesn't mean it is right.

In fact, most of the things that God requires of a believer doesn't feel right at all. **2nd Timothy 3:12** states, **"Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution."** Being ridiculed, rejected, scorned, sunned and ostracized may not "feel" right, but it is what to expect for the Christian who loves the Lord and lets their light shine.

Follow The Voice Of Scripture, Not Your Feelings

Never before in history has Christianity been under more attack than It is today. But the enemy isn't marching Communist troops or the torturers of the inquisition; rather, it is the apostasy of modern times that have rendered most churchgoers worldly, complacent, and without salvation. We are living in a generation that rejects anything that doesn't "feel" good to them, **"For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears" (2nd Timothy 4:3).**

It is important that Christians learn to set their "feelings" aside in every matter, and listen to the VOICE of God's Word. This is why Jesus commanded in **John 5:39, " SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES
"**

!!! Had Isaac listened to the "voice" of Jacob instead of trusting his "feelings," he would have prevented a tragic heartbreak and great evil committed against Esau. Isaac was greatly deceived because he trusted his feelings. With all the many scams, cons, and deceptions in the world today, it is advisable to always look beyond one's feelings.

Most people watch The 700 Club and "feel" heart-touched to send them a donation. Pictures of starving children are a powerful tool to raise money. However, I don't go by my "feelings," so I decided to check with the Better Business Bureau instead. To no surprise, The 700 Club [1]refuses to disclose where the contributions go. Sadly, millions of suckers continue to send them money, in hopes of receiving a financial blessing in return. 'Give to get,' they say. It's sickening and of the Devil!!!

Feelings can be dangerous! So dangerous in fact that many people go to Hell for trusting them (Matthew 7:21-23). It doesn't matter what you feel, or what I feel. What matters is what God says! You've no doubt heard the children's song, 'Jesus Loves Me.' "Jesus loves me this I know." Why, because I "feel" it? No, "for the Bible tells me so"! Jesus didn't command His disciples to "search their feelings" in John 5:39. No, rather, Jesus commanded them to, 'SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES'!!! We hear much talk nowadays about "searching one's feelings," but that's exactly what the Bible does for us, **"For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart."**

May we learn from Isaac's foolish mistake, when he trusted his uncertain "feelings" instead of the certain

"

voice

"

that he clearly heard.

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/700_club-bbb.htm

1.5.17 Something To Think About! (2020-07-07 19:18)

A very well orchestrated plan, or a unimaginable set of events that just fell into place ... with the United States front and center. You tell me!!!

Scare people with a virus, force them to wear masks and place them in quarantine

Count the number of dead every second of every day, in every News Headline. By the way, ninety-nine and eight-tenths of the people who get the virus, recover. About one to two tenths of one percent who get the virus, die. Most all of them have other medical problems. Did you catch that ? Less than 1/2 of a percent die.

Close businesses = 35,000,000+ instantly unemployed.

Remove entertainment and prohibit Recreation; Closing parks, gyms, bars, restaurants, sports.

No dating. No touching. Isolate people. Dehumanize them.

Close Temples and Churches, prohibit worship. Create a vacuum and let depression, anxiety, hopelessness and desperation set in.

Then... ignite hatred and civil unrest, creating Civil War.

Empty the prisons because of the virus and fill the streets with criminals.

Send in Antifa to vandalize property, as if they are freedom fighters. Undermine the law, Riot, Loot and Attack all Law Enforcement, but tell government to order a stand-down.

1688

Then… Defund Law Enforcement and abolish Police.

We are all being played by those who want to destroy America! This is how you destroy a Nation from within, and in very short order. Will it work, I guess that depends on you and me.

I did not write this … but it needs to be shared.

1.5.18 Searching For God (2020-07-07 23:30)

2nd Timothy 3:7, “

Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.

”

Just out of curiosity, I typed

“

Searching for God

”

on Google. Interestingly, the first result was to [1]an article from the Huffington Post. I was saddened to read the following information. Dear reader, this is what Google returned at the top of a search for God:

Here are the five ways to help along this spiritual transformation inside yourself:

1. Change your thinking about yourself and about God.
2. Regard every thought of God as God.
3. Practice believing that God dwells in you already.
4. Remember that God dwells in all others, too.
5. Be still and know that I am God.

The preceding information on how to search for God was authored by Dr. Steve McSwain

, who is a

Speaker, Author, Counselor to Congregations, Interfaith Ambassador and Spiritual Teacher according to the Huffington Post article. The preceding five bits of advice are spiritually deceptive, misleading and dangerous. Kindly said, Dr. McSwain is teaching New Age doctrine. New Age is rooted in pantheism, the concept that everything in the universe is God. That is why Dr. McSwain says,

“Practice believing that God dwells in you already” and

“Remember that God dwells in all others, too.”

The truth according to the Bible is that God created everything, but God does not dwell inside you unless you are His child. **Romans 8:9, “But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.”** Also, see 1st Corinthians 3:16-17 and 1st John 3:24.

Our text Bible verse from **2nd Timothy 3:7** says that the unsaved world is

“

Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.

” Dr. Stephen Hawking (1942-2018) was one of the most educated men who ever lived, whose career was as a Theoretical Physicist, yet he died a broken, miserable and unsaved man, who is sadly undoubtedly burning in Hell forever. Stephen Hawing was an avowed atheist.

According to Wikipedia:

> ...Hawking was an atheist and believed that "the universe is governed by the laws of science". He stated: "There is a fundamental difference between religion, which is based on authority, [and] science, which is based on observation and reason. Science will win because it works."[368] In an interview published in The Guardian, Hawking regarded "the brain as a computer which will stop working when its components fail", and the concept of an afterlife as a "fairy story for people afraid of the dark". In 2011, narrating the first episode of the American television series Curiosity on the Discovery Channel, Hawking declared:
>
> *We are each free to believe what we want and it is my view that the simplest explanation is there is no God. No one created the universe and no one directs our fate. This leads me to a profound realisation. There is probably no heaven, and no afterlife either. We have this one life to appreciate the grand design of the universe, and for that, I am extremely grateful.*

It is truly sad and tragic reading the statements of atheists. I feel sorry for Stephen Hawking, that he didn’t have the blessed assurance of eternal life that I have as a born-again Bible-believing Christian. You too can have eternal life through faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ!

Carefully notice that Dr. Steve McSwain doesn't quote any Bible references when telling people how to search for God. My friend, you cannot find God apart from the inspired Holy Bible.

The way to God is only through Jesus Christ.

1st John 2:22-23,

"

Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. *Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also*.

" No one, and I mean NO ONE, will ever find God who rejects Jesus Christ as the Son of God!!! If you want to find God, then you need the blessed Savior.

That is why God authored the Bible and gave it to mankind, so we could learn about Jesus. That is why the Devil has gotten into the Bible publishing business, to confuse everyone and obscure the truth, [2]attacking the deity of Christ in the modern revisions. **John 5:39,**

"

Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: *and they are they which testify of me*.

" The Scriptures testify of Jesus Christ, who is the way to God the Father. **John 14:6,**

"

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.

" So if you have have been searching for God, the search is over dear friend if you accept Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. He wants to be your Savior, very much so. Here is an amazing passage of Scripture...

Romans 5:6-8, " For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, *being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him*. "

Christ died for ungodly sinners like you and me. The price has been paid with Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). You can be spared God's wrath in Hell forever, by putting your trust in what Christ has done on the cross to pay for your sins. The way to God is only through Jesus Christ. **1st Timothy 3:16,**

"And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: *God was manifest in the flesh*, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

"

Dr. Steve McSwain is an unsaved false teacher, who will lead you into the fires of Hell with him. Mr. McSwain is pulling on the same rope as the Devil, although he is no doubt sincere. The unsaved man thinks very differently than the saved man. 1st John 5:20 says that JESUS IS GOD AND ETERNAL LIFE!!! If you have the Son, you have found God! McSwain is wrong that God lives inside of everyone. Jesus as God Created all things (John 1:1-3, 14). All men have some knowledge of God and a conscience (Romans 1:20; 2:15). God is not all things, and all things God. Pantheism is a lie. God is a person, just like you and me. We were created in the image of God, as male and female (Romans 1:27). You can become friends with God, as did Abraham (James 2:23).

The heathen world is **"**

Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth

" (

2nd Timothy 3:7). The world would rather spend a lifetime searching for answers, than simply accept THE TRUTH! The reason why they don't is because it is foolishness to them. **1st Corinthians 1:18 and 21,**

"

For *the preaching of the cross* is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. ...

For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.

"

[3]



1. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/how-to-find-god-the-five-_b_4660375
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhoyZreIzNX0NPNDFQkmvEbQc3yJzl1-aDVC53QlhZvkcL273sdDYuju8dV6m6edMkavispzJMFqPBYqVv4z2g0p-x_loMYKmLU71t

---

1.5.19 Jesus' Liquid Blood Had To Be Applied In Heaven (2020-07-08 00:00)

Hebrews 12:24, "And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel."

Jesus ascended into Heaven and sprinkled His literal, liquid, blood upon the Mercy Seat, completely redemption (Hebrews 9:12,24; 12:24). If Jesus' blood had never made it to Heaven and been sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in the Holy Place, then Christ's sacrifice on the cross would HAVE BEEN COMPLETELY VOID!!! The blood had to be applied. The death of the Passover Lamb wasn't enough in the Old Testament. When the death angel passed over Egypt, the firstborn of man and animal died if there was no blood applied to the doorposts of the home.

> **Exodus 12:13, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."**

Notice in the preceding Bible verse what God said: **"WHEN I SEE THE BLOOD, I WILL PASS OVER YOU"!** Without the blood being applied to the homes, the firstborn died. There were no exceptions. What makes you think that God will let you into Heaven without faith in the blood which Christ shed for your sins. 1st Peter 1:18-19, 1st John 1:7 and Revelation 1:5 all proclaim that our sins have been gloriously washed away by the precious blood of Jesus, the Lamb of God!!!

Beware of the bloodless corrupt theology in our churches today which presents a plan of salvation that needs no blood. [1]Dr. John MacArthur and [2]Dr. Robert B. Thieme Jr. have

started a cult that denies the necessity of Christ's physical blood on the Mercy Seat in Heaven. These men errantly teach that Jesus' blood soaked into the dirt at the cross, esteeming it as an unholy (common) thing. Dear reader, the blood of Jesus did not remain in the dirt of Calvary's hill at the feet of the cross. THE BLOOD IS APPLIED IN HEAVEN!!!

[3]The Precious Blood Of Christ

(an awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold)

I thank God I am not John MacArthur, who is in trouble with God for denying the blood...

> **Hebrews 10:29, "Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, *an unholy thing*, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?"**

Dr. John F. MacArthur, Dr. Robert B. Thieme Jr, [4]Dr. Merrill F. Unger—

all teach that Jesus' blood was never applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat. According to these damned heretics, references in the Word of God to Christ's

"

blood

"

1696

merely mean

“

DEATH

”

instead. I wouldn’t want to be in the shoes of these ungodly false prophets, who have trampled underfoot the precious blood of the Lamb as being a common thing, like a puddle of water or a spare tire in the garage.

> **Hebrews 9:21-24, “ Moreover *he sprinkled with blood* both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry. And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission. It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. *For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us*:”**

Let every born-again Christian believer who names the name of Jesus uplift, love and cherish the literal, physical, liquid, precious, blood of the Lamb of God which is now and forever sprinkled (Hebrews 12:24), upon the heavenly Mercy Seat in the Holy Place (Hebrews 9:12), in the presence of God the Father (Hebrews 9:24).

1. https://youtu.be/vcmUAcIqZxk
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/thieme_jr_and_macarthur.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/the_precious_blood_of_christ.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/blood_is_not_death.htm

---

1.5.20 There Are 86,400 Seconds In A Day (2020-07-08 11:30)

“In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.”

—1st Thessalonians 5:18

86,400 seconds! That’s how many seconds there are in one day (60 x 60 x 24). Out of those 86,400 seconds in each day, do we take even one of them to thank God? People are such

ingrates nowadays, which is clearly evidenced by the spoiled attitudes they have. There is a spirit of ingratitude toward God behind feminism, behind the homosexual movement, behind liberal theology, behind the booze industry, behind the abortion industry, behind legalized gambling, behind the Bible-corrupting movement, et cetera.

The Bible clearly teaches in **Romans 1:21-22, "Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools."** The first step to becoming a fool is to not be thankful towards God. It's all downhill from there! The first thing I do every morning when I awake is thank God for another day. I don't deserve a wonderful God, who loves a wretched sinner like me enough to be crucified for my sins. What a Wonderful and Precious Savior! **1st Peter 2:7** says, **"Unto you therefore which believe he is precious..."** Jesus is precious!!!

The heathen world doesn't appreciate God, nor the Bible. The Bible is a wonderful gift from God, to guide us spiritually through this dark and lonely world of sin... **"And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not" (John 1:5).** Jesus came speaking the truth, and they refused to believe Him, **"And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not."** The Bible is nothing more than a religious Book to most people. Oh but it is so much more my friend— the Word of God is Life! It is the very seed by which men are born again, **"Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever" (1st Peter 1:23).** What does the Bible mean to you?

Romans 1:18 is an interesting Scripture, **"For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness."** Most sinners know the truth; but don't want the truth. The Gospel has been preached repeatedly throughout most of the world, yet Hell hath enlarged herself. **"Therefore *hell hath enlarged herself*, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it. And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled: But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness" (Isaiah 5:14-16).** If Jesus would have spoken lies and been silent concerning sin, then the unsaved heathen would have received Him; but Jesus spoke the truth and they hated him for it, **"The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil" (John 7:7).**

There is a direct correlation between ingratitude and sin. When a man is genuinely thankful and appreciative towards his Creator, it will naturally cause that man to want to please God. This is the whole reason why God created mankind—to please God, **"Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created" (Revelation 4:11).** The selfish world could care less about God or Truth. Tragically, even many professed "Christians" are cold towards the things of God. The Truth should burn in our hearts as it did in Jeremiah's, **"Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay" (Jeremiah 20:9).**

Every believer should continually thank God. Did you ever stop to think just how blessed you really are? Think about how many quadriplegics would give all the wealth in the world just to have what you have... mobility. I dare say even one wouldn't trade all the money in the world just to be able to walk and use their arms. Yet, it's so typical for people to complain and be negative. **"O give thanks unto the LORD, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. Let the redeemed of the LORD say so..." (Psalm 107:1,2).** God is a good God! So many people take life for granted.

Do you know how many married couples would love to have children, but are biologically unable? Many! They'd give all the money in the world just to have children. Yet so many parents fail to realize the wonderful blessing from God in their children. Some mothers even murder their own precious children by having an abortion. [1]Every day in Russia 2,000 children are murdered by abortion!!! Children are a gift from God, entrusted to us by their Creator. Life itself is a gift from God.

Listen friend, if you can walk, talk, see, hear, smell, taste, and think for yourself, then you are truly blessed of God! Of course, nothing means anything if you die and go to Hell for eternity. All that will matter 100 years from now is whether you died in your sin (John 8:24), or died in the Lord Jesus Christ (Revelation 14:13). Ye must be born-again (John 3:7).

There are 86,400 seconds in a day, have you thanked God with just one of them?

“In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.”

—1st Thessalonians 5:18

1. https://foreignpolicy.com/2017/10/03/putins-next-target-is-russias-abortion-culture/

Happy S. Mkhatshwa (2020-07-08 22:01:27)
Thank bro David for this Awesome truth. May the Lord bless you even more! Love you bro alot .

Happy S. Mkhatshwa (2020-07-08 22:00:54)
Thank bro David for this Awesome truth. May the Lord bless you even more! Love you bro alot .

1.5.21 Eternal Life Doesn’t Cost You Anything (2020-07-09 08:40)

Acts 20:28, “ Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed *the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood*.”

Amen, God purchased the Church with His own blood, that is, the precious blood of His only begotten Son Jesus Christ. Jesus had God the Father’s blood flowing in His veins. That is because Jesus was born of a virgin. God was His biological Father in all respects. That means you can have the gift of eternal life without paying anything for it. It won’t cost you your sins. It won’t cost you your life. It won’t cost you your free will. It won’t cost you the old way of living. It won’t cost you anything, because God purchased it, with His own blood through Christ’s sacrifice on Calvary’s cross! God loves you so much dear friend, that He would rather die than to live without you!

Pastor John MacArthur Is Selling Salvation

There is a group of wicked religious men in America. They are good men, as far as good men go. They are sincere men. But they are foolish men, who have been woefully deceived by the Devil. The most notable leader in their heretical group is Pastor John MacArthur of “

Grace To You

”

radio in California. Dr. MacArthur has influenced millions of people through his books, internet, radio, sermons and college. Any time someone comes along preaching that salvation will “cost” you something, you know that minister was inspired by demons. John MacArthur heretically states:

> “Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and ***it’ll cost you the same thing***...” [emphasis added]
>
> —
>
> [1]Dr. John MacArthur, *Grace To You*, an updated quote from his book ’Hard To Believe’, page 93.

Folks, that is not **“the simplicity that is in Christ” (2nd Corinthians 11:3b).** There is no “cost” to a sinner who comes to Jesus Christ to receive God’s gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. **Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord.”** Eternal life is a gift from God, which we RECEIVE by faith alone in the the Gospel (Good News) of the Lord Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). There is no other way of salvation (Acts 4:10-12). Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) had this to say about Pastor John MacArthur:

> “Who is John MacArthur? He is the one man in America doing more than anybody to destroy soul-winning churches!” —Dr. Jack Hyles (a needful quote from the MP3 sermon, “[2]I Sojourn In Mesech”
>
>)

That is because Lordship Salvation is a major hindrance to the Gospel. Where Lordship Salvation is being propagated, tares are filling up the churches, and people are becoming false converts to religion instead of Christianity. They are living the Christian life, calling Jesus,

"LORD, LORD" (Matthew 7:22-23), but they have never been born-again! No one is saved who has turned from their sins to get saved! If you want to try to live right, fine, but don't be so stupid to add that to your faith, or else it is not true faith. Turning over a new leaf is not part of the saving Gospel of free grace.

The "simple" thing about salvation, is that to receive eternal life you just need to BELIEVE the Gospel. Even a small child can do that! If you gladly receive the '[3]GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day, you are saved! **Acts 2:43, "Then *they that gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** They were saved by receiving the *Good News* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen.

Then they were water baptized as a pubic profession of their faith. Notice that they were saved first, and then afterwards baptized with water.

Salvation is BY FAITH alone. **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith*?"** That is, when a person hears the Gospel preached, and they receive it by faith, placing their trust in that GOOD NEWS, they are saved. Believe the *GOOD NEWS* my friend and you are eternally saved!!! John MacArthur errantly says getting saved will COST you something, but that is not what the Scripture tells us.

Acts 20:28, " Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed *the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood*."

Sadly, [4]Evangelist Steve Pettit (new president of Bob Jones University since 2014) teaches the same junk theology:

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. ***In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race*****.** If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (" [5]What Does it mean To Run 'The Race'? - 11:34)

That is some dangerous talk when you include the next quote from Dr. Pettit, in which he teaches 2,700 BJU students that the "AWARD" for running 'The Race' is "Heaven itself"!!!

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, ***I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself."*** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ([6]"What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:57)

Heaven itself? Oh my! What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 9:24-25, "Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible."** As you just read, the "award" will be an "INCORRUPTIBLE CROWN," but Steve Pettit says it will be HEAVEN ITSELF!!! That is tragic folks. According to Mr. Pettit, you cannot know you are 100 % saved and secure until you've finished running your race. That is not the instant new birth by childlike faith alone in the Savior.

Kindly said, Dr. Pettit is selling salvation! He says it will *cost* you your sinful behavior. He says it will *cost* you your self-will, self-assertiveness and living your own life. Dr. Pettit says getting saved will COST YOU all that!!! What saith the Scripture? JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not *redeemed* with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: "

We started off in this article with a Bible verse about God PURCHASING the Church with His blood. So how did we get to Steve Pettit saying you have to faithfully 'RUN THE RACE' to get to Heaven. That is payment! Why is Dr. Pettit telling us to pay for what God has already purchased? Since the price has already been paid for eternal life, we can simply receive it, and there is nothing more that can be REQUIRED.

Are you getting this folks? Dr. Pettit teaches salvation as a process instead of a new birth. We are saved in an instant by trusting Jesus as our Savior, but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime. Being conformed into the image of Christ is God's department, not ours! Changing is not mandatory to get to Heaven. Dr. Pettit is invading God's space, and invalidating God's grace, by adding running the race! Our part is to trust the blessed Savior. Whatever changes God wants to see happen in our life is His department alone. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*."**

Repeatedly in the inspired King James Bible, we read that we're saved BY FAITH alone, without works (Romans 4:5-6). Yet, these ungodly impostors have crept into tens of thousands of churches today, preaching with a forked-tongue. While they deceptively speak of salvation by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone; they demand that people turn away from "[7]LIVING MY OWN LIFE"

(that is an exact quote from Dr. Steve Pettit, from his chapel sermon #741 of 'The Daily Platform,' titled:

"

[8]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?

"). Dear reader, these people are false teachers who are in utter denial. The refuse to see how having to pay the

"COST

"

of

forsaking

your sins, and forsaking your own way of living, somehow does not constitute WORKS for salvation. Are you really serious? There is NO COST for the Christian believer, because God has already purchased the Church with His blood.

I love you all, and I hope you have not been deceived by Satan!

Evangelist Paul Washer says eternal life will COST you. Look at this quote:

[9] 

When Jesus spoke with the rich young ruler in Matthew 19:16-22, He was talking with an un-saved person; but afterwards the Lord spoke with His disciples in Matthew 19:23-30

, who were already saved by faith. So we need to keep this in mind when interpreting such Scripture passages. To whom was the Lord speaking, to the saved or unsaved? In the case of Matthew 19:23-30, Jesus was speaking to the saved. It is gross theological incompetence for anyone, like Paul Washer, to apply this passage to the free gift of eternal life, which is received by faith alone in the dear Savior.

2nd Peter 2:1,

“But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, *who privily shall bring in damnable heresies*...”

1. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/i_sojourn_in_mesech.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtSYlgf-Bylq7OMC1RsPPi0I01IrkrHW1QiiLpVo-w13AvcTUC3-H1VpeQObjFn4uGDWwSH1_2oAfXFFQmge9Dq-p-GbMl_b7TkbL

1.5.22 Pope John Paul II Sinfully Prays to Mary (2020-07-09 10:30)

Exodus 20:3-5, “ Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: *Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God*, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;”

Kindly said not to offend Roman Catholics, the Holy Bible forbids idolatry. Pope John Paul II (1920-2005) committed the sin of idolatry every time he bowed and prayed to Mary. Here is what Pope John Paul II

prayed publicly on December 8, 2003:

“Queen of peace, pray for us!

. . . Our gaze is directed toward you in great fear, to you do we turn with

ever-more insistent faith in these times marked by many uncertainties and fears for the present and future of our planet. Together we lift our confident and sorrowful petition to you, the first fruit of humanity redeemed by Christ, finally freed from the slavery of evil and sin: hear the cry of the pain of victims of war and so many forms of violence that bloody the earth. Clear away the darkness of sorrow and worry, of hate and vengeance. Open up our minds and hearts to faith and forgiveness!" —Pope John Paul II

Let me start off by saying that the Roman Catholic church is not a biblical church. Catholicism is a false religion straight out of the pits of hell. I say this by the authority of God's Word, the inspired Holy Bible. In the above prayer, Pope John Paul II says to Mary (Queen of Peace), "...to you do we turn with ever-more insistent faith..." Excuse me, "Faith?" Since when did the Bible teach that we are supposed to place our faith in Mary? The Bible clearly teaches that we are supposed to place 100 % of our faith in Jesus Christ (the Lamb of God who died for the sins of the world), but there is NO mention of trusting Mary (or anyone else for that matter). The Word of God proclaims that salvation can only be found in Christ Jesus...

"Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved." —Acts 4:10-12

Don't be foolish my friend, the Bible will stand the test of time. There is no salvation in Mary. If you are familiar with Roman Catholicism, then you know about Our Lady of Fatima. Well, [1]Fatima is a big hoax conjured up by the Vatican! Allegedly, the Blessed Virgin Mary appeared in several apparitions to three young children in Fatima (located in South America). It was reported that Mary made fifteen PROMISES to the three young children, IF they would trust themselves to her by devoutly praying the Rosary. Biblically, the [2]Rosary is Blasphemy!

The Rosary is false religion! According to the Catholic teaching of Fatima, we are all supposed to place our trust in Mary by praying the Rosary. But the Bible warns us against trying to enter heaven through "some other way."**John 10:1,**

“ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up *some other way*, the same is a thief and a robber. ” The DOOR is Jesus Christ. **John 10:7,**

“ Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. ”

Kindly said, the Vatican is a school for thieves and robbers! The Vatican misleads billions of people, sending them along the highway to Hell. Even the Catholic Bible teaches the simple plan of God’s salvation. **Ephesians 2:8-9, “ For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.**

”

When will the Catholics ever learn that salvation is of God, not of men or the church?

I have shared the Gospel with many Catholics in my lifetime and they all say the same basic things:

> “I am not perfect, but I consider myself a good person. I life a good life and try to take care of myself. I love my kids and try to be a good parent. I pray the Rosary every day. I have been baptized into the Catholic church. I don’t hurt anyone. I love God and thank him every day for His blessings. I don’t cheat anyone and try to be a good neighbor. I honor Mary be being faithful to my church. I do the best I can... I ... I ... I.”

Then if I ask if they’re trusting Jesus Christ (whom they rarely mention in the first place), they’ll say:

“

Oh yes, I’m trusting Jesus to take me to heaven.

”

The problem is that they’re ALSO trusting everything else—the church, Mother Mary, their good works, et cetera. Roman Catholics have been deceived by the Vatican into placing their faith into [3]manmade traditions, lies and heresies. There is much [4]confusion within

the Catholic religion and [5]word games. Catholicism is [6]FALSE WORSHIP. What about the [7]Apocrypha? Is Catholic doctrine [8]infallible?

It is evident from the words of Pope John Paul II that he is greatly magnifying Mary, praying to Mary, elevating her to blasphemous levels:

> "Together we lift our confident and sorrowful petition to you..."

> "Hear the cry of the pain of victims of war and so many forms of violence that bloody the earth."

> "Clear away the darkness of sorrow and worry, of hate and vengeance."
>
> "Open up our minds and hearts to faith and forgiveness!"

How in the world can Catholics continue to claim that they don't pray to Mary and still keep a straight face? What do you call the earlier "prayer" by the Pope to Mary? That the Pope was praying to Mary CANNOT be reasonably denied! Only a blind fool would say that the Pope doesn't pray to Mary. I triple-dog dare you to show me ANY Scripture in the Bible to backup the above blasphemous statements made by Pope John Paul II on December 8th, 2003. You cannot! Nowhere in the Word of God are we ever led to recognize Mary in any capacity. The entire matter of recognizing Mary is exclusive to Catholicism. The Church of Rome's infatuation with Mary is more deadly than the Coronavirus. The Coronavirus can only kill your body, but a false gospel will send you to Hell forever to suffer in body and soul. **Matthew 10:28, "And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell."**

Where in the Word of God are we ever led to "petition" Mary? Where in the Bible are we led to ask Mary to "hear the cry of the pain of victims of war"? Where in the Bible are we ever led to ask Mary to "clear away the darkness of sorrow and worry, of hate and vengeance"? Where in the Bible are we ever led to ask Mary to "open up our minds and hearts to faith and forgiveness"? Where in the Bible are we ever led to ask Mary for anything? The answer is NOWHERE!!! Does Mary have any power in Heaven? Does Mary have the power to clear away sorrow and hate? Does Mary have the power to open our minds and hearts? Does Mary have the power to help the victims of war and violence? The Scriptures do NOT indicate any such teachings. Mary has no special power of influence with God. As a matter of fact, Jesus clearly told us in the Holy Bible that Mary was NO BETTER or SPECIAL than anyone else...

Matthew 12:48, "Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee. But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother."

Everyone who obeys the Gospel is EQUAL to Mary. That is what Jesus taught in Matthew 12:48-50. Clearly, Jesus was diminishing the idea that His earthly family was special in any way. Jesus loved them, but He clearly placed more emphasis upon the family of God, which is composed of all believers. Thus, we shouldn't recognize Mary, Jesus' earthly mother, as being anything more than a dirty, rotten, needy sinner, deserving of Hell, just like you and me. I don't mean to be unkind, but that's just the plain truth. Mary needed to get born-again just like anyone else. Salvation is of God, not Mary or the Catholic church. Please beware of the religious prisonhouse of Roman Catholicism!

"Listen to me young people, you never get out of a hole by lying. A lie will dig the hole deeper. Truth will not always get you out of a hole, but lying will never do it. When you get in a hole, put up a ladder of truth and try to climb out. Don't lie; don't be a humbug; don't be a fourflusher! Listen, it is not only wrong to lie, but also it doesn't pay to lie. There is something about telling the truth that disarms even your enemies. You can't lie yourself to success. You can travel the road of truth. So travel it!" —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 51; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/hoax_of_our_lady_of_fatima.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/rosary_is_blasphemy.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/catholic_heresies-a_list.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/rcc1-confusing.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/rcc19-word_games.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/rcc21-false_worship.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/rcc16-apocrypha.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/rcc17-infallible.htm

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-07-10 01:39:50)
Yes, that is so true... "The Church of Rome's infatuation with Mary is more deadly than the Coronavirus. The Coronavirus can only kill your body, but a false gospel will send you to Hell forever to suffer in body and soul." I'm so very thankful to God for all your wonderful truth-telling articles!!! God bless and praying for you always. Melanie��

1.5.23 You Simply Need To Trust Christ To Be Saved (2020-07-10 10:00)

Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"

Salvation is BY FAITH alone. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Evangelist

Steve Pettit (new president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is subtle in his words, deceptively changing the Word of God into a lie. Read what he says:

> **"...faith in Jesus is not just an intellectual conviction, *it is a personal commitment*.** Paul says, we have believed in Jesus, and the word 'in' literally means 'into' **...I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, *everything*, and I am placing it into Christ."** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

This is not true! So if you intellectually believe the Gospel you are not saved, he says, you must MAKE A PERSONAL COMMITMENT to Christ. How do you have *faith* intellectually, but not

be saved? That makes no sense. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 1:12, "For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that *which I have committed unto him against that day*."** Notice carefully that the Bible does not say Paul made a commitment to Christ; but rather, he committed the keeping of his soul into Christ's hands. The word "commitment" means "a deposit" (trust), which Dr. Pettit gets correct. We are depositing our trust in Christ for salvation. However, Dr. Pettit is perverting the Gospel when he says that we must deposit "everything" into Christ to be saved:

> "I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, **everything**, and I am placing it into Christ." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

That is not the Gospel of free grace! [1]I am so sick of this Lordship Salvation garbage!!! I love Dr. Pettit and his family, and all the family at Bob Jones University, and my former beloved church family at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (before they excommunicated me in 2014 for telling the truth, as I am still doing now in this article). Eternal life is the free gift of God. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) got the Gospel right! Dr. Bob said, "[2]The gift of eternal life is wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus." Boy, I love that! If you want God's gift of eternal life, then you must accept it in the package of Jesus Christ! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said in 1944 that he would [3]blow Bob Jones College to smithereens (MP4), if he could in 50 years, if they ever let [4]an infidel like Dr. Steve Pettit come in and rob the saints of their faith! Any man who preaches about faith and grace, but ADDS turning from "LIVING YOUR OWN LIFE" is preaching another gospel!!!

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 12:1, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service."** The Apostle Paul didn't say it is our MANDATORY or REQUIRED SERVICE, but our "REASONABLE SERVICE"! If you are a Christian you SHOULD live godly in Christ Jesus. ...

> **Titus 2:11-15, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our**

Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee."

Carefully notice that the Bible says WE SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that would be works for salvation); not WILL (that would be the heresy of Calvinism). I realize that preachers and theologians have been wrangling over the subject of repentance for generations, but the Bible plainly defines the Gospel in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Christ's ***death*** on the cross, ***burial*** and bodily ***resurrection*** from the dead. Here is one of the best quotes that I've found on repentance, by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[5]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16) [emphasis added]

Amen! We don't give up our sins TO BE saved, we give up our sins because WE ARE saved, and that requires time to grow in God's grace (1st Peter 2:2). **Ephesians 2:10b** says that believers are **"created in Christ Jesus *unto* good works,"** not ***by*** good works. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do! My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it's on whom that I trust to save me! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Beware of Dr. Steve Pettit! Beware of Pastor John MacArthur! Beware of Dr. Marty Herron! Beware of Dr. Sam Horn! Beware of Ray Comfort! Beware of anyone who talks about salvation by grace through faith, but then says it will COST you your sins, COST you your life, COST you your own will and desires. I'm not splitting hairs here folks, read what John MacArthur teaches:

> "Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and ***it'll cost you the same thing..."*** [emphasis added]

—

Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', page 93.

Folks, that is not **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3b).** There is no "cost" to a sinner coming to Jesus Christ to receive God's gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. It cost Jesus His life on the cross! Acts 20:28 says that God "

PURCHASED

"

the Church with His own blood! The debt of our sins has already been paid in full! **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord."** Eternal life is a gift from God, which we RECEIVE by faith in the the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. There is no other way of salvation (Acts 4:10-12).

I thank God for faithful preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), who saw through Mr. MacArthur's deception, exposing him for the Satanic false prophet that he is:

"Who is John MacArthur? He is the one man in America doing more than anybody to destroy soul-winning churches!" —Dr. Jack Hyles (a needful quote from the MP3 sermon, "[6]I Sojourn In Mesech")

Pastor John MacArthur is in his 80's now and getting ready to go into eternity, but there is a Satanic army of replacements coming out of dunghills like Bob Jones University. Dr. Steve Pettit is John MacArthur's twin in preaching the deadly Calvinist heresy of Lordship Salvation!!! God help us as fundamentalists to expose these impostors in the churches today, who rob the saints of their faith, by preaching a works-based plan of salvation under the facade of grace and faith. They must be rooted out, marked and avoided. **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences *contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned*; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."**

The “simple” thing about receiving eternal life, is that all you have to do is BELIEVE the Gospel. If you gladly receive the ’GOOD NEWS’ of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day, you are saved! **Acts 2:43, “Then *they that gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.”** By faith they were saved, by gladly receiving the ’Good News’ of Jesus dying for their sins on the cross, being buried, and then miraculously He resurrected three days later from the dead. Believe it oh sinner and your eternal destiny is forever settled. JESUS CHRIST IS ETERNAL LIFE!!! **1st John 5:20, “And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in *his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*. ”** If you have Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, you have eternal life. The only thing you have to commit (deposit) to Christ to have eternal life is your trust in His death, burial and resurrection as payment for your sins. It’s that simple and easy to be saved.

[7]

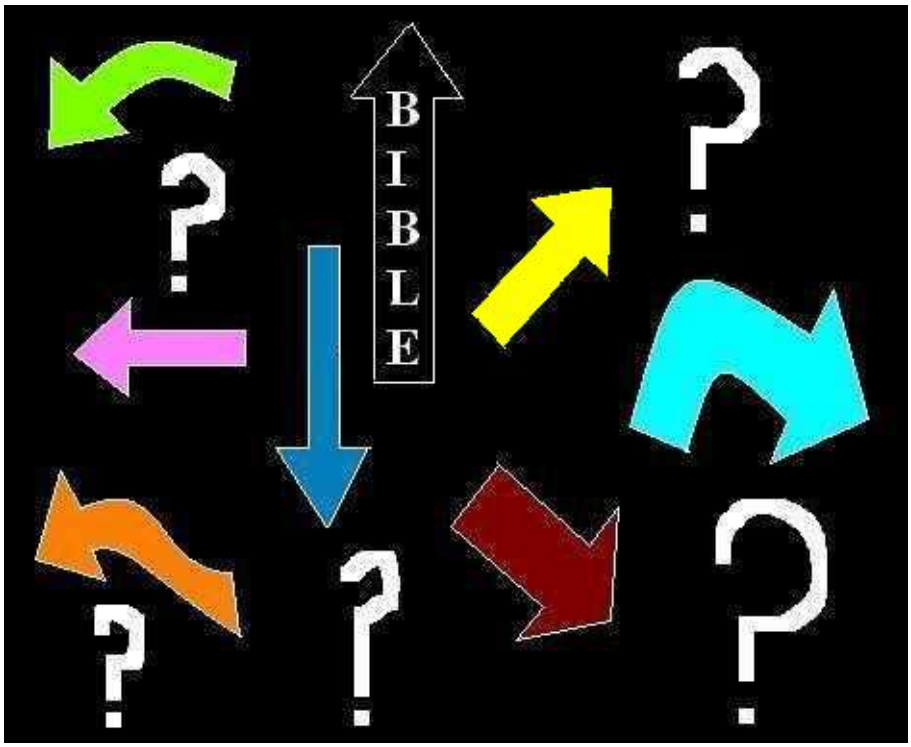

If you follow the inspired King James Bible, you’ll never go wrong doctrinally!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm

3. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/i_sojourn_in_mesech.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhYKcRk4dXR_MX_wNLfpd520FCp3sKv9HaJlO8Ac4RIAjAUuwv4Ho6qb4sXivKf5gjvD-mnhcESEYygFLF6wqUt6PCbURqV2QrRnLE

1.5.24 Infallibly Infallible Or What? (2020-07-11 00:54)

Colossians 2:8, “Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.”

The Catholic church sinfully elevate [1]their own manmade traditions as being equally inspired with the Holy Bible:

> 891. "’The Roman Pontiff, head of the college of bishops, enjoys this infallibility in virtue of his office, when, as supreme pastor and teacher of all the faithful - who confirms his brethren in the faith he proclaims by a definitive act a doctrine pertaining to faith or morals.... The infallibility promised to the Church is also present in the body of bishops when, together with Peter’s successor, they exercise the supreme Magisterium,’ above all in an Ecumenical Council.[LG 25; cf. Vatican Council I: DS 3074.] When the Church through its supreme Magisterium proposes a doctrine ’for belief as being divinely revealed,’[DV 10 # 2.] and as the teaching of Christ, the definitions ’must be adhered to with the obedience of faith.’[LG 25 # 2.] This infallibility extends as far as the deposit of divine Revelation itself.[Cf. LG 25.]" ([I]Catechism of the Catholic Church[/I], Doubleday:New York, © 1994 United States Catholic Conference, Inc. – Libreria Editrice Vaticana, p. 568)

It appears to be yet another case of Roman Catholic infallible doctrine conflicting with Roman Catholic infallible doctrine. What we read prompts the question: When infallible doctrines are in opposition, is either one infallible?

First some background. The

Catholic dictionary defines

“

infallibility

”

as:

> The inability to err in teaching the truth. In theology, it refers to: 1) the Church, in that she preserves and teaches the deposit of truth as revealed by Christ; 2) the Roman Pontiff, when he teaches ’ex cathedra’ in matters of faith or morals, and indicates that the doctrine is to be believed by all the faithful; and 3) the college of bishops, when speaking in union with the Pope in matters of faith and morals, agreeing that a doctrine must be held by the universal Church, and the doctrine is promulgated by the Pontiff. —Peter M. J. Stravinskay, Ed., Catholic Dictionary, (c) 1997 Our Sunday Visitor, Inc.

In 1546, the Fourth Session of the Council of Trent established an "infallible" rule to be applied when interpreting Scriptures in matters of faith and morals.

Furthermore, to check unbridled spirits, it decrees that no one relying on his own judgment shall, in matters of faith and morals pertaining to the edification of Christian doctrine, distorting the Holy Scriptures in accordance with his own conceptions,[5] presume to interpret them contrary to that sense which holy mother Church, to whom it belongs to judge of their true sense and interpretation,[6] has held and holds, ***OR EVEN CONTRARY TO THE UNANIMOUS TEACHING OF THE FATHERS***, even though such interpretations should never at any time be published. Those who act contrary to this shall be made known by the ordinaries and punished in accordance with the penalties prescribed by the law. (My emphasis)

This rule has not been rescinded – nor is it likely ever to be rescinded, for doing so would suggest that the Extraordinary Magisterium had made an error. In fact, it was re-iterated in the "Profession of Faith" and in the "Dogmatic constitution on the Catholic faith, infallible documents produced by the infallible First Vatican Council:

1. I, Pius, bishop of the catholic church, with firm faith believe and profess each and every article contained in the profession of faith which the holy Roman church uses, namely…

2. Apostolic and ecclesiastical traditions and all other observances and constitutions of that same church I most firmly accept and embrace.

3. Likewise I accept sacred scripture according to that sense which holy mother church held and holds, since it is her right to judge of the true sense and interpretation of the holy scriptures; nor will I ever receive and interpret them except according to ***THE UNANIMOUS CONSENT OF THE FATHERS***. —First Vatican Council, 2nd Session, Profession of Faith, 6 January 1870 - [My emphasis] ...

8. Now since the decree on the interpretation of holy scripture, profitably made by the council of Trent, with the intention of constraining rash speculation, has been wrongly interpreted by some, we renew that decree and declare its meaning to be as follows: that in matters of faith and morals, belonging as they do to the establishing of christian doctrine, that meaning of holy scripture must be held to be the true one, which holy mother church held and holds, since it is her right to judge of the true meaning and interpretation of holy scripture. —

First Vatican Council, 3rd Session, Dogmatic constitution on the Catholic faith (24 April 1870)

9. In consequence, it is not permissible for anyone to interpret holy scripture in a sense contrary to this, or indeed against the *UNANIMOUS CONSENT OF THE FATHERS*.

—

Ibid. [My emphasis]

So, here we have an infallible doctrine, infallibly defined by two infallible church councils (Trent and Vatican I), and infallibly promulgated by infallible popes as matters of faith or morals to be believed by all the RCC. The doctrine: no one, not even the Roman Catholic church itself, is to hold an interpretation of

Scripture contrary to the unanimous consent of the Fathers.

With all these infallible declarations, one wonders that the Roman Catholic church, which preserves and teaches the "deposit of faith as revealed by Christ," should violate one of the rules she infallibly established to determine infallibility.

You see, it is a fact that the church fathers did not unanimously consent to the doctrine of infallibility as currently held and taught by the Roman church:

> God alone swears securely, because ***HE ALONE IS INFALLIBLE***.—Augustine of Hippo, Nicene and Post-Nicene Fathers, First Series: Volume VIII, St. Augustine on the Psalms, Psalm LXXXIX, Sec. 4 [My emphasis]

Therefore, one must wonder whether the doctrine of infallibility, which does not meet it's own test of authenticity, is infallibly taught.

I do not doubt that Roman apologists will have ready defenses to explain this apparent conflict. However, the clear wording of the Councils leaves no room for equivocation: The dogma of Mary's assumption fails Rome's own test of the unanimous consent of the fathers.

When these present their charges and unsupported opinions, bear in mind the words of another church father much beloved of Rome:

> "Concerning the Hearers: that those hearers who are instructed in the Scriptures should examine what is said by the teachers, receiving what is in conformity with the Scriptures and rejecting what is opposed to them; and that those who persist in teaching such doctrines should be strictly avoided." —Basil of Caesarea, Fathers of the Church, Vol. 9, Ascetical Works, The Morals, Rule 72, p. 185-186.

Or, as the Holy Spirit inspired Paul to write:

> **Colossians 2:8, "Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after *the tradition of men*, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ."**

Only the inspired King James Bible is infallible. **2nd Timothy 3:16, "All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:"** You must decide for yourself dear reader, whether to follow the inspired Word of God in the Bible, or follow the vain religious traditions of men. I've read the Bible from cover to cover and am convinced that it is God's inspired words.

By the way, let me encourage you to listen to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible to you. Just kick back with a cold glass of lemonade, or lie upon your bed and listen attentively from Genesis to Revelation. Believe it or not, you can hear the entire Bible read to you in just 75 hours! Wow! You might read the Bible through in a year (extremely few people do), but you can easily listen to the entire Bible dozens of times each year, just by playing it as you work around the house, do yard work, or whatever. [2]I encourage you to listen to God's Word, which you can hear for free on YouTube. **Romans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."**

> "A test of a Christian's character is what he does after he comes to the blockade in the road and what his attitude is after everything has left him except Jesus. You will never know down here that Christ is all you need until Christ is all you have left."
> —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/catholic_heresies-a_list.htm
2. https://youtu.be/EjhwhNvG0SQ

1.5.25 Deadly Rat Food Is Less Than 1% Poison (2020-07-11 07:40)

Psalms 140:3, “ They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; *adders’ poison is under their lips*. Selah.”

When you go to Home Depot or a local hardware store, to buy rat food that will kill pesky mice and rats, the food is less than 1 % deadly poison. In fact, only about .001 % to .005 % (one thousandth to five thousandths of the food is actually deadly poison):

> Second generation agents are far more toxic than first generation. They are generally applied in lower concentrations in baits—usually on the order of 0.001 % to 0.005 %—are lethal after a single ingestion of bait and are also effective against strains of rodents that became resistant to first generation anticoagulants; thus, the second generation anticoagulants are sometimes referred to as "superwarfarins". —[1]Wikipedia

That means the manufacturer of the rat food, took one thousand pounds of wholesome healthy food, and mixed into it only one to five pounds of poison. Wow, that is some strong poison! I want you to see that even the smallest amount of poison contaminates the whole batch of food! When the pesky rat comes alone, he smells that good food. He doesn’t detect the tiny bit of poison that will absolutely kill him! Let’s make a spiritual application, shall we?

All across the world today, false preachers are deceiving the masses. Most of what they preach is good wholesome truth, which causes you not to detect their poison. Our text passage of Scripture is very fitting from

Psalms 140:3, “ They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; *adders’ poison is under their lips*. Selah.” An

“

adder

”

is a snake.

I preach a lot against Neo-evangelicals with their deadly poison of Lordship Salvation. I preach against their deadly poison of the modern Bible revisions. Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) teaches BJU’s 2,700 students that there’s not much difference between the NIV and the King James Bible. Kindly said, Dr. Pettit speaks as a fool!

You can hear Dr. Pettit’s preaching for yourself on ’[2]The Daily Platform’ (BJU chapel services). Nearly everything that Dr. Pettit says is good wholesome Bible teaching, just like the rat food that is mostly good food for the rat to eat and digest. Unfortunately, Steve Pettit is not saved, so he preaches the lies of Lordship Salvation (which makes sense to the unregenerate man). It makes sense to the unsaved man that you should have to forsake your sinful bad habits to be saved. But that is not what the inspired Word of God teaches!

Evangelist Ray Comfort is another unsaved religious man, [3]who requires that a man stop fornicating to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. Mr. Comfort says God will only save you,

“if you’ll let go of your sins.” You won’t find that teaching anywhere in the Holy Bible! Ray is adding to the Gospel, and in so doing perverting it! The biggest problem I am having as a fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher, is trying to convince people that the spiritual food they are being fed is killing them, because of the 1 % poison in it.

Pastor John MacArthur is one of the most popular preachers in the world. Tragically, Mr. MacArthur has won the following of Moody Bible Institute in Chicago, and Bob Jones

University in South Carolina. Consequently, over 5,000 students accumulatively each year are being brainwashed with MacArthur's Calvinist heresies (aka, Lordship Salvation). MBI even admits on their college's website that they have become generally Calvinistic. [4]MBI are liars to claim that Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) changed in his later ministry to a mild Calvinist view. THEY ARE LIARS!!!

Dr. Ironside simply believed in the *perseverance of the Holy Spirit*, as I do, but not the *perseverance of the saints* (as John Calvin, 1509-1564, heretically taught). The heresy of the perseverance of the saints claims that a saint WILL persevere in holiness and a changed life.

The Bible says in Titus 2:13 that a saint "SHOULD" live godly in Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Calvinism). Presenting our body as a living sacrifice to the Lord is our "REASONABLE SERVICE" according to Romans 12:1-2, not our MANDATORY SERVICE according to John Calvin and Moody Bible Institute.

If you think I'm splitting hairs, you need to read Matthew 7:21-23:

> **Matthew 7:21-23,**
>
> **"**
>
> ***Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven*; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**
>
> **Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

This is one of the most enlightening, applicable and important passages concerning the issue of Lordship Salvation being taught in tens of thousands of churches today! Jesus even said you don't get saved by following Him as

"LORD." How much clearer could the Bible be that Lordship Salvation is NOT THE WAY! These were devoutly religious people, who committed their lives to following and serving Christ, but Christ rejected them all!!!

> "You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will "dump" you."
>
> —'[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU' (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 77

I have discussed numerous false teachers in this article. All of the men I have mentioned are excellent orators. They say mostly helpful and Biblically accurate things. But its that 1 % of rat poison that makes them deadly false prophets! All it takes is a tiny bit of poison to send you to Hell forever. John MacArthur says many brilliant things. Apart from his heresies on repentance, the blood and the Gospel, he is one of the greatest Bible teachers of our time. Unfortunately, it's that tiny amount of rat poison that makes him so dangerous! This is a critically important matter dear friend. Satan is much smarter than me or you!

The most effective weapon of a false prophet is truth! That is a remarkable statement that I just made, if you understand it. If I wanted to deceive you, I would use truth as a weapon to earn your full trust, and then I would integrate my lies into those truths, to trick you. That is why the Devil only changes key passages in the modern Bible revisions, leaving 98 % of it alone. Literally, there is only a 2 % difference between the Alexandrian Bible manuscripts and the Textus Receptus (from which our beloved King James Bible was translated). The [6]2 %

that was changed is the deadly rat poison that damns men's souls to Hell. The [7]Devil's Bible versions destroy theology! We need an old-fashioned revival in America of using only the King James Bible, and exposing and rejecting the Devil's new Bibles! We need a revival of simply caring! Religious people have become indifferent, complacent and foolish!

I don't care how good of on orator, interesting or how many doctrinally sound things a preacher may say, if he is wrong on repentance and the Gospel, HE CANNOT BE TRUSTED THEOLOGICALLY! False prophets are everywhere today, like Dr. Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University, and 99 % of what he says is doctrinally sound, but [8]he is wrong on the gospel. Steve Pettit [9]bids Godspeed to John MacArthur and his heretical ministry! Our churches are in trouble folks! Remember, rat food is less than 1 % poison! So before you accept a man as being okay and of God, make sure you check, you go find out, what he believes about the Gospel and the Word of God. Dr. Pettit endorses the Devil's modern Bible revisions, and he teaches Lordship Salvation! Please don't drink the Kool-Aid!

[10]



1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rodenticide#:~:text=They%20are%20generally%20applied%20in,generation%20anticoagulants%20are%20sometimes%20referred
2. https://www.thedailyplatform.com/
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/modern_revisions_make_salvation_hard.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/modern_revisions_corrupt_theology.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. https://twitter.com/bjupresident/status/1235682573214334977
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg1mrD434eNpJ_5eZHpazH9W9vXDWTns86fI5Pm4ow349vPDLJE_DWFHedkOnYvSvpyCQ4mePSpIzZiKXEvmSz829qaL0x_KHLZy9p

1.5.26 Faith Cometh By Hearing God's Word (2020-07-11 19:30)

Romans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."

By the way, let me encourage you to listen to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible to you. Just kick back with a cold glass of lemonade, or lie upon your bed and listen attentively from Genesis to Revelation. Believe it or not, you can hear the entire Bible read to you in just 75 hours! Wow! You might read the Bible through in a year (extremely few people do), but you can easily listen to the entire Bible dozens of times each year, just by playing it as you work around the house, do yard work, or whatever. [1]I encourage you to listen to God's Word, which you can hear for free on YouTube . **Romans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."**

The following quotes are beautiful, honoring God's inspired Word. And may I say, today's modern Bible revisions are often NOT based any any legitimate ancient language; but rather, they are the mere rantings of scholarly madmen hellbent on making a buck from marketing their own copyrighted version:

> "The Bible is no mere book, but a Living Creature, with a power that conquers all who oppose it." —Napoleon Bonaparte (1769-1821)

> "It is impossible to enslave mentally or socially a Bible-reading people. The principles of the Bible are the groundwork of human freedom." —Horace Greeley (1811-1872)

> "The existence of the Bible, as a book for the people, is the greatest benefit which the human race has ever experienced. Every attempt to belittle it is a crime against humanity." —Immanuel Kant (1724-1804)

“That book [King James Bible], sir, is the rock on which on republic rests.” —U.S. President Andrew Jackson (1767-1845)

“The Bible has been the Magna Carta of the poor and oppressed. The human race is not in a position to dispense with it.” —Thomas Huxley (1825-1895)

“So great is my veneration for the Bible that the earlier my children begin to read it the more confident will be my hope that they will prove useful citizens of their country and respectable members of society. I have for many years made it a practice to read through the Bible every year.” —U.S. President John Quincy Adams (1767-1848)

“It is impossible to rightly govern the world without God and the Bible. ” —U.S. President George Washington (1732-1799)

“The Bible, composes by many authors, over a period of many centuries, yet ONE BOOK, is, in itself, the outstanding Miracle of the Ages, bearing aloft its own evidence of its Superhuman Origin.” —Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“The Old Testament is an account of a Nation. The New Testament is an account of a MAN, The Nation was founded and nurtured of God to bring the Man into the world.” —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“Bible reading is an education in itself.” —Lord Tennyson (1809-1892)

“The Bible is worth all other books which have ever been printed.” —Patrick Henry (1736-1799)

“The whole hope of human progress is suspended on the ever growing influence of the Bible.” —U.S. Secretary of State William H. Seward (1801-1872)

“God Himself became a Man, to give mankind a concrete, definite, tangible idea of what kind of Person to think of when we think of God. God is like Jesus. Jesus was God incarnate in human form. His appearance on earth is the Central Event of all history. The Old Testament sets the stage for it. The New Testament describes it. As a man, He lived the most strangely Beautiful Life ever known. He was the Kindest, Tenderest, Gentlest, most Patient, most Sympathetic man that ever lived. He Loved people. He hated to see people in trouble. He loved to Forgive. He loved to Help. He wrought marvelous miracles to feed hungry people. For relieving the suffering He forgot to take food for Himself. Multitudes, weary, pain-ridden, and heart-sick, came to Him, and found healing and relief. It is said of Him, and of no other, that if all the deeds of Kindness that He did were written, the world would not contain the books. That is the kind of man Jesus was. That is the kind of Person God is. Then: He Died, on the Cross, to take away the Sin of the world, to become the Redeemer and Saviour of man. Then: He Rose from the Dead: is Alive Now: not merely an historical character, but a Living Person: the Most Important Fact of History, and Most Vital Force in the world today.” —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

> “The reason you don’t like the Bible, you old sinner, is because it knows all about you.” —Billy Sunday

> “The Bible will always be full of things you cannot understand, as long as you will not live according to those you can understand.” —Billy Sunday

I am a big fan of preacher quotes! Quotes are nuggets of truth to help us discern truth and live right. You cannot live right if you don’t first think right. A man who walks with wise men shall be wise. **Proverbs 13:20, “He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.”** We’ve got a bunch of fools in church pulpits today, who’ve been influenced by false prophets like Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, John Piper and Steve Pettit. Worst of all is their leader John MacArthur, who denies that children can be saved, denies that Jesus’ blood is on the Mercy Seat in Heaven, and who requires discipleship for salvation (which is NOT the Gospel of free grace).

Many False Prophets Shall Rise Up

The Devil well knows that human beings are very impressionable. Therefore, be careful who you follow dear friend, because you might follow the wrong person over a theological cliff! Faith cometh by hearing the inspired Word of God. And consequently, listening to false teachers may weaken and corrupt your faith! Billions of people around the world are following the religious teachings of some false prophet. Jesus warned us in **Matthew 7:15** that **“ false prophets ”** would come to deceive us, masquerading as sheep in wolves clothing.

Matthew 24:11, " And *many false prophets* shall rise, and shall deceive many." We are certainly living in those times in 2020 of MANY FALSE PROPHETS!!!

The best way to expose the darkness is to shine to light! The Word of God is that light, that is, THE TRUTH. **John 17:17,**

"Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth." If you want to get close to God, then you must get close to THE TRUTH.

There's a large independent Baptist church right down the street from me on Guam. It's the ecumenical Harvest Baptist Church. I attended the church for a whole year in 2014. I loved the church family, and made many friends. I felt at home and didn't want to leave, but I made the [2]fatal mistake of trying to help the pastors and church overcome the doctrinal falsehoods which have infected their church. Harvest uses dozens of different English Bible revisions, bidding Godspeed to the Devil's Bible. Consequently, the beloved [3]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam preaches another gospel of Lordship Salvation, requiring sinners to [4]turn from a lifestyle of sin to be saved.

I say "beloved" because I love them unconditionally at Harvest, and they are dear to me, and I miss them all very much. I've even tried to return to church services multiple times since 2017, lonely and desirous to have a local church family, but the damage is done and they resent me for telling THE TRUTH.

Harvest preaches the same doctrinal error taught by the [5]Church of Christ, [6]Seventh-Day Adventists, [7]Mormons and [8]Jehovah's

[9] Witnesses concerning false repentance, that is, they say that you must

"

turn

from sin

"

to be saved.

I mentioned Harvest Baptist Church because they have a big sign at the entrance of their church property that reads:

"Helping People Develop A Heart For God." They have it backwards. Harvest does not regard THE TRUTH, and Jesus told the Samaritan woman at the well in John 4:24, that God *must* be worshipped IN SPIRIT and IN TRUTH!!! You cannot worship God in doctrinal error that corrupts

the Gospel. You cannot worship God using corruptible seed (i.e., [10]the Devil's modern Bible versions). I love the folks at Harvest Baptist Church enough to tell them THE TRUTH, even it it means offending them and losing their love and friendship. [11]Satan is behind the modern Bible corrupting movement in America!

Until Harvest's pastors get right with God and forsake their fake Bibles and counterfeit gospel, God will not bless their church. They are not helping anyone develop a heart for God without a love for THE TRUTH. Harvest promotes Bob Jones University, since they are all alumni of BJU. [12]Look at the false gospel that BJU preaches today! You must first develop a heart for THE TRUTH, and in so doing you will develop a heart for God. Biblically they are not a church, they are a religious cult. I say that kindly with love (Ephesians 4:15). A "

church

"

must preach the Gospel of free grace without adding anything to it. Either the inspired Word of God (i.e., the King James Bible) will keep you from sin and doctrinal error, or else [13]Satan's corruptible seed (Genesis 3:15) will keep you from truth and knowing God.

> "The Word of God is our only hope—that's our only hope! This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions, of the Word of God! It's been a long time; now when the Revised Standard Version came out, I stood against it before I knew what it was, because the wrong crowd heard of that, and the wrong crowd received it, and I knew it got too much publicity to be right! And I knew if the newspapers publicized something, it had to be wrong! And so I knew that the American people and a lot of American preachers—they welcomed it into their house before they knew it was a rattlesnake!" —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "'THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

1. https://youtu.be/EjhwhNvGOSQ
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
3. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/religious_cult.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/max_lucado.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
10. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ
11. https://chick.com/battle-cry/article?id=kjv-a-major-obstacle-to-the-new-world-order

12. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
13. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU

1.5.27 Pastor John MacArthur's False Gospel (2020-07-12 11:30)

Galatians 1:6-8, "

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*."

One of the most spiritually dangerous religious teachers of our time is Pastor John MacArthur of 'Grace To You' ministry in California. I have nothing personal against Mr. MacArthur, but he has done more than any other preacher, to lead preachers and layman away from the true Gospel of free grace. "

Lordship Salvation

" teaches that faith in the Gospel is not enough to be saved; but also, you must make full surrender to Christ as your "

Lord and Master,

"

committing to follow Him as His disciple.

The proponents of Lordship Salvation errantly teach that a person must be willing to turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. They errantly call this "repentance." So if you profess faith in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, but still live in willful sin, they say you've never repented and are not saved. The Bible teaches that we repent TO believe, not repent AND believe. Repentance biblically as a noun (metanoia) simply means "a change of mind," not a change of behavior. The verb form (metanoeo) means "to think differently." Hence, repentance means *to change your mind* from WRONG THINKING to believing the 'Good News' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ who died on the cross for your sins, was buried and resurrected three days later from the dead. That is 'The Gospel' (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

The following helpful information is from Pastor Lou Martuneac:

John MacArthur's Discipleship Gospel

In Defense of the Gospel

By Lou Martuneac -
October 7th, 2006

The following appeared at Pulpit Magazine on September 29th, 2006. This paragraph from Dr. MacArthur's post titled True Faith and True Grace encapsulates the major elements in the Lordship controversy. Dr. MacArthur wrote:

> "Those who teach that repentance is extraneous to saving faith are forced to make a firm but unbiblical distinction between salvation and discipleship. This dichotomy, like that of the carnal/spiritual Christian, sets up two classes of Christians: believers only and true disciples. Most who hold this position discard the evangelistic intent of virtually every recorded invitation of Jesus, saying those apply to discipleship, not to salvation."

One of the most significant errors with Lordship Salvation is the confusing of passages meant for the born again disciple of Christ (such as Luke 9:23-24, 14:25-33) and presenting them as though they are evangelistic appeals directed to the lost. It is from this error, where much of the Lordship interpretation of the gospel flows. This error leads to a faulty definition of faith, redefines the role of biblical repentance in salvation, both of which result in a gospel message that frustrates grace (Gal. 2:21). Following are three examples of how John MacArthur's discipleship gospel redefines the faith that saves:

> "The gospel Jesus proclaimed was a call to discipleship, a call to follow Him in submissive obedience… Forsaking oneself for Christ's sake is not an optional step of discipleship subsequent to conversion; it is the sine qua non of saving faith." (The Gospel According to Jesus [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 27, 142)

> "Thus in a sense we pay the ultimate price for salvation when our sinful self is nailed to a cross… It is an exchange of all that we are for all that Christ is. And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." (The Gospel According to Jesus, p. 140)

> “Let me say again unequivocally that Jesus’ summons to deny self and follow him was an invitation to salvation, not… a second step of faith following salvation…” (The Gospel According to Jesus [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 221)

Lordship Salvation conditions the reception of salvation on a lost man’s upfront commitment to what should be the results of salvation. A commitment to perform the “good works” (Eph. 2:10) expected of the disciple of Christ is Lordship’s requirement FOR salvation. The lost man is expected to make a commitment toward what he will do, or become, in “exchange” for what Christ has done for him. John MacArthur states that position this way:

> “That is the kind of response the Lord Jesus called for: wholehearted commitment. A desire for Him at any cost. Unconditional surrender. A full exchange of self for the Savior. It is the only response that will open the gates of the kingdom.” (The Gospel According to Jesus [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 148)

In one of the clearest expressions of portraying discipleship as though it is the key to salvation Dr. MacArthur wrote:

> “Anyone who wants to come after Jesus into the Kingdom of God, anyone who wants to be a Christian, has to face three commands: 1) deny himself, 2) take up his cross daily, and 3) follow him.” (Hard to Believe, p. 6)

The faith that saves is more than simple acknowledgment. Faith is basically a trust or confidence in someone or something. For salvation Jesus must be the object of faith. Faith goes beyond acknowledgement when the lost man transfers his dependence on Christ to save him from the penalty of sin. Mere acknowledgement of what Jesus has done does not save. When biblically defined, faith does not include upfront promises of commitment and surrender.

Discipleship comes at a cost, salvation (justification) does not! It is clear that Lordship Salvation requires much more than a faith that acknowledges one’s sin, a pending judgment for sin, and one’s need of the Savior. The Lordship position does not depend solely on the finished work of Jesus Christ on the cross.

Lordship Salvation, according to John MacArthur above, is a barter system, an “exchange” of what man must offer Christ to receive His free gift of salvation. To imply that receiving the free gift of God requires that man “pay the ultimate price” is a gospel of faith plus works.

My book, In Defense of the Gospel, does not contain errors that are so common in the works of other men who have written in objection to Lordship Salvation. Many have been alarmed at the increasingly meaningless presentation of a gospel that seems to ignore the Person of Christ, the sinfulness of man, the finished work of Christ and the pending judgment of God. This gospel calls men to salvation when they have been given only a vague idea of just what they need to be saved from.

There is, furthermore, a reductionist interpretation of the content of saving faith, with which I strongly disagree. The most extreme example of this reductionist view is known as the “Crossless” gospel. This is a relatively new interpretation of the Gospel originated by (the late) Zane Hodges and is almost exclusively perpetuated by the Grace Evangelical Society’s membership.

My book does not minimize or reject the lordship of Jesus Christ. Jesus is Lord and Savior throughout all eternity. We all agree that Jesus is the Savior; the only hope mankind has for eternal salvation from sin, death and Hell (Acts 4:12). We all agree that Jesus is the Lord, the King of Kings, and all power belongs to Him (Rev. 19:16; Matt. 28:18). If He is not the Lord, He is not God. If He is not God, He is not the Savior. Christ’s lordship, however, should not be used to create a message where the reception of salvation is conditioned on a lost man’s upfront commitment to surrender and submission, which Lordship Salvation does.

Pastor George Zeller wrote an article titled, The Relationship Between God’s Grace and Lordship Legalism, which appears in the appendix of my book.

Following is a brief excerpt.

“Don’t confuse saving faith with that which saving faith ought to produce. Don’t confuse repentance with the fruits of repentance. Behavior and fruit are the evidences of saving faith but they are not the essence of saving faith. Don’t confuse the fruit with the root. Before you can ‘come after’ Christ in discipleship (Luke 9:23; Matt. 11:29-30), you must ‘come unto’ Christ for salvation (Matthew 11:28). Discipleship is not a requirement for salvation; discipleship is the obligation of every saved person.”

When a man tries to carefully introduce verses about discipleship as part of God’s plan for salvation, remember that the Bible teaches we come to Christ for salvation

and that we come after Christ in discipleship. It is wrong to present discipleship verses as salvation verses. We must not use verses intended to teach discipleship to try to lead a man to Christ. To do so creates confusion and frustration. It becomes a gospel of faith, plus works.

Lordship Salvation demands from a lost man a promise of what he will do, or become, to receive the gift of eternal life. Once man offers anything in addition to the finished work of Christ for salvation that message becomes false through the addition. A gospel that calls for man to do or offer anything in addition to what Christ has done is wrong!

Dr. MacArthur - I know you mean well, you believe you are being true to the Scriptures. Changing the terms of the gospel, however, to upfront demands for commitment and surrender in "exchange" for salvation, will not make the problems of loose living carnality found in some professing believers go away.

In Defense of the Gospel fully defines and biblically answers the doctrinal and practical problems with Lordship Salvation. I wrote my book to alert Christians, across the broad spectrum of evangelical Christianity, about Lordship's works based, man-centered interpretation of the gospel that frustrates grace (Gal. 2:21).

There are many areas where one must balance soul liberty and Christian charity and agree to respect different views. The gospel, however, is not an area in which we can agree to disagree. The doctrine of Lordship Salvation and the Lordship advocates must be vigorously debated, and its spread biblically resisted. END

Any plan of salvation that requires you to do more than simply trust Jesus Christ as your Savior is false! Christ died on the cross for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He resurrected from the dead for the justification of our faith. The moment you believe This "

Gospel

"

(*Good News* or *Glad Tidings*) when you hear it preached, you are saved and forever sealed with the Holy Spirit. Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, trusting the risen Savior.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He will only save those who are *trusting* to be saved.

You're not preaching the Gospel if you're not preaching eternal security. If you think you can lose salvation, you don't understand

it and are not saved. Remember, it is God's salvation, not yours. We are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4). You truly understand the Gospel when you know that you cannot lose it! If you are not preaching eternal security, you are not preaching the Gospel. Once saved, always saved!

[1] Sealed With The Holy Spirit (Pastor Ralph "

Yankee

"

Arnold)



1. https://youtu.be/jzy5fKaq86I
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgEEybcMid2RUiCsrco_c_QCaKQ1tsdFkXG2Ezb1FjyYlHBnSCfFCf36TxfFAspbPrBCgdprMvqFg6Wx83hdW8gnK5omReixx4C7g_

1.5.28 Jesus Is Our Sabbath In Whom We Rest For Salvation (2020-07-13 11:30)

Hebrews 4:1-11, “

Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

***For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*.**

For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

And in this place again, *If they shall enter into my rest*.

Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

***For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.**

***Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief*.**

”

I love this passage of Scripture, because it contains so much richness in doctrine. The Gospel is so simple dear reader. I marvel how anyone who professes the name of Christ, could believe that more is required to get to Heaven, than simple childlike faith in Jesus Christ. The Bible plainly teaches that we are saved by RESTING in the finished redemptive work of Christ. God the Father loved humanity so much, that He sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die on the cross for everyone’s sins. **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*.”** Literally, God loved you so much that He was willing to die for you. Repeatedly in the inspired Word of God we are taught simply to BELIEVE on the Son of God to receive eternal life. Eternal life is free, easy and simple to obtain, just take God at His Word as recorded in the Scripture!

Our text passage from Hebrews 4:1-11 teaches that God created the universe, and then rested on the seventh day. **Genesis 2:2, "And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made."**

Likewise, just as God ceased from His labors and rested, the Bible teaches us to cease from our own labors, and rest completely in the finished work of Jesus Christ. This is the way to Heaven. We are not saved by what WE DO, but by trusting what Jesus has ALREADY DONE.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

The Old Testament Sabbath Day was a *ceremonial law* under Mosaic law, a shadow of things to come.

Hebrews 10:1, "

For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect. **"** This is an important Bible verse to learn and understand, because it separates the foreshadowing law from the reality that it symbolized.

God established the Sabbath Day in Exodus chapter 16 to commemorate the seventh day on which God rested from his creative labors. God fed the Israelites in the Wilderness, giving them the bread of manna in the morning, and the meat of quail in the evening. **Exodus 16:25-26, "And Moses said, Eat that to day; for to day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the field. Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there shall be none."**

On the Sabbath Day a Jew was forbidden to work, gather sticks, light a fire, or do any thing other than rest. This symbolized the coming Lamb of God, the Messiah, in whom men rest for salvation. This is why we read about an Israelite who was stoned to death for picking up sticks on the Sabbath Day, because it represented adding works to faith to be saved, which is a perversion of grace. God thought it was important enough a matter to take a man's life away from him for collecting sticks on the Sabbath Day.

Numbers 15:33 and **35, "And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. ... And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp."** With that truth in mind, carefully consider the gross theological flagrancy and wickedness of religious leaders; namely, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Ray Comfort, John Piper, Paul Washer, John Calvin, Martin Luther, Charles Finney and other reprobates, who corrupt the Gospel of free grace by adding human effort (works) to it.

We've all seen our own shadow, cast behind the light shown by the sun; but when the sun is directly overhead the shadow vanishes away. Likewise, when Jesus Christ died on the cross and raised up from the dead, He became our Sabbath Day in whom we rest for salvation. The ceremonial laws were no longer needed, because they had already served their purpose. This is why we read in **Colossians 2:14-17, "Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross; And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it. Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days: *Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ*."** Jesus is the divine fulfillment of what the Old Testament Sabbath Day represented and foreshadowed. Hallelujah, glory to God, great fluffy biscuits in the morning, what an awesome truth!!!

Dear friend, are you resting in the finished redemptive work of Jesus? **Hebrews 1:11, "**

Let us *labour therefore to enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

" The word

"

labour

"

in Hebrews 1:11 doesn't mean to do works to be saved; but rather, to simply trust the Savior. The Lord Himself confirms this truth in

John 6:28-29, " Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might *work the works of God*? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*." The only "work" that you can do to be saved is to get out of the way, by ceasing from your own labors, and resting completely in what Christ has already done for you on the cross.

The bad news is that you are a condemned sinner, and so was I before I was saved (Romans 3:10-23). You and I deserve to go to Hell and be punished for our own sins forever (Romans 6:23). But God in His unconditional love made a sacrifice for you, sending His only biological Son to be rejected, despised, shamed and crucified on a criminal's cross, to pay our massive outstanding debt of sin (Romans 5:6-9). To be saved, simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He *died*, was *buried* and after three days physically *resurrected* from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). This is the 'Good News' (Gospel) that saves them that believe. **Romans 1:16, " For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ:**

for it is the power of God unto salvation *to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

”

I read this beautiful quote from Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) about the Gospel:

> “Men are not saved by analyzing the truth of the Gospel. They are saved by accepting the truth of the Gospel. It is true, whether men believe it or not. It is as true as the multiplication table. Men use the multiplication table to do what the multiplication table is supposed to do. The Gospel will do what it is supposed to do. ’It is the power of God unto salvation unto every one that believeth.”’ —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Comments On Here And Hereafter,” chapter: Preaching, Evangelism, page 123; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Amen! Dr. Jones taught the simplicity that is in Christ. The Gospel is the “

Good News

”

that Jesus Christ *died* on the cross for our sins, He was *buried*, and three days later He bodily *resurrected* from the dead for our justification (that is, that our faith in Him could be justified by a risen Savior). Anyone who receives the Gospel as their own is saved. Please make it your own dear friend! Claim it as your only way to Heaven!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhkdgrWCsx9EEUhDLR_TOSFaFtn6MvxkROal7Gv5-50gqVajYyfvQRc0EsVwKTl9oSXSxtbwOMU8DWPwnZRcLg7M_gneBgnwXiSS8k

---

1.5.29 The Only Way To Have Peace With God (2020-07-14 10:30)

Romans 5:1-2, " Therefore *being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ*: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God."

1746

What a precious passage of Scripture! The human race has long sought peace, yet it seems that we are always at war. I just read today of increasing '[1]Rumors Of Wars: China, India, North And South Korea, Israel And Turkey All Move Toward War.' Of the past 3,400 years, humans have been entirely at peace for 268 of them, or just [2]8 percent of recorded history. Mankind is inherently evil, prone to war and self-destruction (1st John 5:19; Romans 3:10-23). Our problems as a nation can be seen in our problems as individuals. If we cannot get along on a personal basis, then how can we get along on a national basis?

The inspired Word of God (which I believe to be the King James Bible in English) teaches in

Romans 5:1, " Therefore being justified by faith, we have *peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ*:" The Bible proclaims again and again that we are JUSTIFIED BY FAITH!!! We are nowhere taught to

"repent of your sin" to receive the free gift of God. The false idea that we must be willing to be reformed of our sinful ways to be saved is foreign to the Scripture. You cannot show me the phrases "

turn from your sins

"

or

"

repent from sin

"

anywhere in the Holy Bible.

Beware of the Devil's corrupt modern Bible perversions that change the Scripture into a lie, adding

"

turning from sins

" (see Mark 1:15 and [3]Hebrews 6:1 in the modern revisions). For example: Here is Mark 1:15 in the 'Easy-To-Read Version' (ERV), *"He said, "The right time is now here. God's kingdom is very near.* Change your hearts and lives*, and believe the Good News! "* [emphasis added]. In sharp contrast, the trustworthy King James Bible says in **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel. "** The incompetent translators of the ERV sinfully assume that

“

repent

”

means *to change your life*, but that is an erroneous meaning. The word

“

repent

”

in Mark 1:15 is the Greek verb *metanoeo*, which means,

“

to think differently.

”

Literally, the Bible is telling the read to: THINK DIFFERENTLY and believe the Gospel to be saved. Repentance is a change of mind from WRONG THINKING to believing the Gospel, nothing more or less. To change the meaning of repentance is to pervert the Gospel of God’s free grace, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. The only way to obtain PEACE between God and man is through the GOD-MAN, Christ Jesus! **1st Timothy 2:15, “For there is one God, and *one mediator* between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;”**

Only The Precious Blood Of Jesus Appeases God’s Wrath

I love the big theological word “[4]PROPITIATION” in the Bible. For example: **1st John 2:2, “And he is the *propitiation* for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.”** It is tragic and a shame that the modern Bible revisions completely remove this beautiful word. Whereas they think they are helping people understand the Word of God, in reality they are robbing people of the important theological concepts of the Bible. The word “propitiation” refers to the wrath of a holy God against sinners, which has been appeased and satisfied by the sacrifice of Jesus Christ. That is why 1st John 2:2 says JESUS CHRIST IS THE PROPITIATION FOR OUR SINS (and for the sins of the whole world). The word “

propitiation

”

means

“to appease the wrath of.” In this case, the wrath of God. **Romans 5:9,**

“Much more then, being now*justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him*.” Amen and amen!

This is why the Gospel is referred to as “THE GOSPEL OF PEACE.” **Ephesians 6:15, “And your feet shod with the preparation of *the gospel of peace*;”** The Gospel is the ’GOOD NEWS’ of Jesus Christ, who *died* on the cross for our sins, was *buried* , and physically *resurrected* 72 hours later for our justification. It is this precious Gospel truth that brings PEACE between a holy God and sinful humanity. [5]We are saved by the blood of the crucified one! Here are the lyrics to the blessed hymn, ’[6]Saved By The Blood’...

Saved by the blood of the Crucified One!
Now ransomed from sin and a new work begun,
Sing praise to the Father and praise to the Son,
Saved by the blood of the Crucified One!

Refrain:
Glory, I'm saved! Glory, I'm saved!
My sins are all pardoned, my guilt is all gone!
Glory, I'm saved! Glory, I'm saved!
I'm saved by the blood of the Crucified One!

Saved by the blood of the Crucified One!
The angels rejoicing because it is done;
A child of the Father, joint-heir with the Son,
Saved by the blood of the Crucified One!

Saved by the blood of the Crucified One!
The Father He spake, and His will it was done;
Great price of my pardon, His own precious Son;
Saved by the blood of the Crucified One!

Saved by the blood of the Crucified One!
All hail to the Father, all hail to the Son,
All hail to the Spirit, the great Three in One!
Saved by the blood of the Crucified One!

I've never seen apostasy like I do today in the churches. Sadly, this is especially true of independent fundamental Baptist (IFB) churches. I am an IFB myself, so I have seen the problem up-close. I have been very outspoken and vocal about doctrinal corruption in the local [8]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. It is tragic and sad. I love them very much at Harvest with God's unconditional love, but they do not love God or truth, and therefore don't want me around. It discourages me to see professed Christians make light of the inspiration of God's Word, and make light of the accuracy of the Gospel. God only authored ONE BOOK (Matthew 4:4; Psalms 12:6-7), and there is only ONE GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-9; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). All Scripture references are only to the inspired King James Bible.

Love Often Means Offending People With The Truth

People often mistake sinful compromise for God’s love. If your neighbour’s house is on fire, burning in the wee hours of the morning, is it love to say nothing? Likewise, if your neighbour is an unsaved Roman Catholic, is it God’s love not to warn them? No, that is the opposite of love. The opposite of love is not hatred, it is indifference! There is nothing destroying churches today like SILENCE. Silence is not golden, it is cowardly yellow! John the Baptist was A VOICE! Every believer, no matter how seemingly insignificant, can be A VOICE for God!!! I encourage Christians to start blogs on Google, which is free! Simply sign-up for a [9]free G-mail account, and then look for the square icon with 9 dots in the upper right corner of your G-mail account, then scroll down to “

Blogger

” to get started. Either that, or you can go directly to Blogger.com to get started. Let your VOICE by heard oh Christian!

If You See Something, Say Something

We are living in sickening times, where local children’s playgrounds have signs which read: “

IF YOU SEE SOMETHING, SAY SOMETHING!

”

Likewise, our churches today need to post big signs which read:

“

IF YOU SEE SOMETHING, SAY SOMETHING!

” When you see the pervert Devil creeping his damnable doctrine of Lordship Salvation into your church, SAY SOMETHING! When you see the pervert Devil creeping his counterfeit Bible revisions into your church, SAY SOMETHING! Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) warned us about theological perverts in the churches...

> “The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!” —Brother Lester Roloff, a quote from the sermon, “[10]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?”

When I was growing up in the 1970’s and 1980’s, and even as a young adult, we never saw signs like that. We are now beholding the devastating consequences of generations of children being indoctrinated in public schools with the Satanic lies of evolution, raised up without God, having no moral compass. The [11]Masonic U.S. controlled government is behind all this, and to no surprise, for Satan is the god of this evil world according to 2nd Corinthians 4:4. All Freemasons worship Lucifer, or at a minimum support his cause through the group. If you see heresy creeping into your church, nip that devil doctrine in the bud. If someone tries to introduce Dr. John MacArthur to your church congregation, tell him to GET THE HELL OUT! Devil-preachers are not welcome in the house of God!!!

John Wesley was right when he said: “What one generation tolerates, the next will embrace!” We ought not be tolerating these Devil’s Bible today! We ought not be tolerating the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. These prevalent evils are destroying our once fundamental soulwinning churches. **Revelation 3:2, “Be watchful, and *strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.”** The Gospel has been corrupted in most churches today. You’ll have to travel long, and search diligently, to find a true Bible-believing church nowadays, which hasn’t been infected with the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation. If you have a doctrinally-sound, soulwinning, King James Bible only, Gospel of free grace preaching, people-loving, Baptist church near you... PRAISE GOD!!!

Peace With The Father Through The Blood Of Jesus’ Cross

Colossians 1:20, "And, having made *peace through the blood of his cross*, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven." The only way to have peace with God is on the basis of Jesus' blood sacrifice through the cross for our sins. **1st Peter 1:18-19, " Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:"** JESUS PAID IT ALL! When you hear some wayward preacher telling you that you must

"

be willing to repent and turn from your sins

" to be saved, he is preaching another gospel. The salvation which God offers is without obligation to you, the recipient. True repentance is simply a change of mind, from wrong thinking, to believing the Gospel.

God is not impressed with your many wonderful works. God is not impressed that you've turned from your lifestyle of sin. God is not impressed that you've forsaken all to follow Him. That is a fool's theology to think you can please God in the flesh. YOU NEED GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which He [12]imputes to every one who believes on His only begotten Son!!! **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**

"



1. https://www.infowars.com/rumors-of-wars-china-india-north-korea-south-korea-israel-and-turkey-all-move-toward-war
2. https://www.nytimes.com/2003/07/06/books/chapters/what-every-person-should-know-about-war.html
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/if-we-sin-we-have-advocate-with-father.html
5. https://youtu.be/4PethHmFFoo
6. https://youtu.be/dyIxlhPfULg
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhGBfLAiibU_BDKwxk5QYkjGeEii8geAIdmqaQN4O_gUvM54g9bpQjlEJErYrvF-3CkyH1CM8gv4UME6SHWrVijwlcG1YzNVOQp6ud
8. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/banned_for_telling_truth.htm
9. https://www.google.com/gmail/
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/washington_monument.htm

12. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/the-great-bible-doctrine-of-imputation.html

13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjUD-vGnxeQh11ELHFAK_Et9G1icwZXG-S1h28HCxWdCfdyHL1WH-jzPwXg87wM0kXmBv9KmbmRX6boK58ol3W8iaNpvd3tryLfkES

1.5.30 Evangelist Steve Pettit's Gospel Doublespeak (2020-07-15 00:11)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*.

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

"

Something is very wrong at Bob Jones University (BJU) these days! BJU's new president since 2014, Evangelist Steve Pettit, uses a lot of religious doublespeak concerning the Gospel that is confusing at best. I was listening to a chapel sermon today (July 7, 2020) and heard Dr. Pettit say to 2,700 students and faculty:

> ***"They [Judaizers in Galatians] said that faith alone is not sufficient for salvation.*** So what did they do? They began to insist that the Christians go back and keep the Mosaic law. ...God does not bind up His laws, put them in a covenant, and hand them to you and say, ***'If you want to have a relationship with me, then you've got to fulfill this covenant of laws."'*** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, [1]excerpts from 'The Daily Platform' #767 - Christian Liberty, Part 1

Now please consider what [2]Steve Pettit heretically said in chapel on January 26, 2020:

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately

a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.*** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added]

—Dr. Steve Pettit (" [3]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'? " - 11:34)

What a theological hypocrite!!! Dear reader, you CAN just speak about getting saved and that's it! I'm not taking his words out of context, as you can see for yourself. Dr. Pettit plainly says that of you fail to finish running 'THE RACE,' you lose your soul. You go to Hell. If you have any doubt of what I am saying, [4]you need to read my full article exposing him. Kindly said, Mr. Pettit is a theological fool. The book of Proverbs says **Proverbs 26:12, "**

Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

" The Bob Jones' crowd are conceited, and that includes the [5]shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who bid Godspeed to Steve Pettit and John MacArthur, and sanction the Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions, and preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Woe unto Harvest! Dr. Steve Pettit further digs a theological pit for himself:

"God's people ***HAVE TO*** continue in the faith! They ***MUST PERSEVERE***, because perseverance is the testimony of the reality of your faith!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[6]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 25:13)

"For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[7]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:44)

How is it that Dr. Pettit sees the error of the Judaizers who added to faith alone, yet he does the very exact same horrible thing! [8]Read more of his own words! What a false teacher! Bob Jones are "FALSE BRETHREN" because they teach a different gospel, not the Gospel of free grace by FAITH ALONE. If Mr. Pettit truly believed in "

faith alone,

"

then he would not teach that a person must RUN THE RACE to get to Heaven...

> “So not only does it have a start, but ’The Race’ has to be run! It starts with faith, but it continues with faithfulness. You start the race with the purpose of finishing the race. Nobody starts the race, so that they can quit half-way through. When you start in faith, you need to run and finish in faith. However, let me also remind you, that this race is HARD. Is a race not hard? Is it not difficult to get out and run?” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[9]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 6:34)

> “So when we talk about ’The Race,’ what are we talking about? We’re talking about beginning and salvation, and then running the race through pursuing holiness and ministry, and service to others. But then let me say, that number three: This race HAS TO be faithfully run to the finish! You HAVE TO finish. Salvation is not just a past reality—“I GOT SAVED,” but is a future destiny! The race is not completed until you cross the finish line at death. What is this race—it is the race as we are running as we are headed toward Heaven.” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[10]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 10:27)

> “We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what’s the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don’t believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself.” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[11]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 22:57)

This is so sad and tragic, to see this kind of Satanic junk theology being taught at Bob Jones University today. My God, what has happened to BJU? Ladies and gentlemen, this is what happens when you dip your sails.

“

Now these Judaizers did not deny the Messiahship of Jesus, or the need of faith; however, what they did do was they added to the message of grace.

”

—Dr. Steve Pettit, [12]excerpt from ’The Daily Platform’ #767 - Christian Liberty, Part 1

Folks, Steve Pettit’s own words condemn himself and John MacArthur whom he promotes. Look what Pastor MacArthur teaches:

“Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and **it’ll *cost you* the same thing...”** [emphasis added]

—[13]Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book ’Hard To Believe’, page 93.

“The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands: **denial of self**, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, **full repentance**, **submission to Christ**, **commitment to obey Him**, and **follow Him *no matter what the cost*!”** —Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, “[14]Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One” (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

Talk about ADDING to grace! Did you see that big ugly word “COST” in both quotes? Dear friend, anyone who comes along preaching that God’s free gift of eternal life will “

COST

”

you something is preaching another gospel. Steve Pettit and John MacArthur are preaching another gospel. When these advocates of Lordship Salvation speak of

“

repentance,

1758

" they are in [15]full agreement with the pseudo-Christian religious cults. The unsaved Mormons love John MacArthur's counterfeit gospel, even making his heretical book on Lordship Salvation [16]required reading at Brigham Young University! What next, will Bob Jones University invite the Mormon Tabernacle Choir to perform at BJU? This is all so disgusting! Does anybody else care besides me that the Devil is destroying our churches through Bob Jones University, [17]Moody Bible Institute and other apostate religious institutions today who are preaching Calvinism?

The LAW and the GOSPEL are two keys—the law is the key that shuteth up all men under condemnation, and the Gospel is the key which opens the door and lets them out. Nothing else is required to receive God's FREE GIFT of eternal life, except simple childlike faith in the Gospel, for any needy sinner who wants it. All this garbage theology about forsaking your sinful ways, running the race, committing your life to Christ, and following Jesus no matter what the cost is another gospel of the Devil.

The Gospel Is *NOT* A Relationship With Christ

I am so sick and tired of hearing preachers like Steve Pettit promote having "a relationship" with Christ. The word "RELATIONSHIP" is a key word for Lordship Salvation! You won't even find the word "relationship" mentioned once in the Holy Bible!!! Why doesn't Steve Pettit call it "eternal life"? Why doesn't he call it a "free gift"? The reason why is because these terms make proponents of Lordship Salvation feel uncomfortable. Oh, sure they'll use these terms sparingly from time to time, but the general gist of their junk theology is that you must start a relationship, and maintain that relationship, if you want to go to Heaven. I just showed you the garbage theology of Steve Pettit. Their gospel is certainly not Paul's Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Deuteronomy 32:31, "For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being judges."**

God knows that I have nothing against Mr. Pettit, I am simply obeying God's commandment to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints " (Jude**

1:3). Dr. Steve Pettit is a dangerous false prophet! It makes me sad that he has influence over 2,700 students and faculty at Bob Jones College today. It is heartbreaking that BJU has changed from once believing in a free grace Gospel, to promoting the damnable Calvinist heresy of Lordship Salvation. Pastor John MacArthur is going to split Hell wide open the second he breathes his last breath. I am sad about that. [18]Steve Pettit sinfully bids Godspeed to John MacArthur and his ministry!

> "Doublespeak is language that deliberately obscures, disguises, distorts, or reverses the meaning of words. Doublespeak may take the form of euphemisms, in which case it is primarily meant to make the truth sound more palatable. It may also refer to intentional ambiguity in language or to actual inversions of meaning."
>
> SOURCE: *Wikipedia*

Steve Pettit uses a lot of doublespeak. One day he is preaching about salvation by grace through faith without works, but the next day he is preaching that you must persevere until the finish of the race or you'll go to Hell. It cannot be both! **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. "** I marvel how Calvinists like Steve Pettit, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Adrian Rogers, Billy Graham, R.C. Sproul, Marty Herron and Sam Horn, can speak of salvation by grace through faith without works, while requiring people to literally

"

TURN FROM SIN

"

to receive the free gift of God. The only sin that you need to literally turn from to be saved is your UNBELIEF!

The following Bible verses plainly teach us that God cut off Israel, not because of their sins, but because of THEIR UNBELIEF...

> **Romans 11:20,**
>
> **"**
>
> **Well; *because of unbelief* they were broken off, and thou standest *by faith*. Be not highminded, but fear:**
>
> **"**

Romans 11:23,

“

And they also, *if they abide not still in unbelief*, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again.

”

Romans 11:30, “

For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy *through their unbelief*:

”

Romans 11:23 doesn’t say that God will graff the Jews back into the olive tree (the Kingdom of God) if they repent of their sins; but rather, IF THEY BELIEVE!!! God also promises to graff the Gentiles BY FAITH (verse 20) into the olive tree (Romans 11:24). Mr. Pettit gets the Gospel wrong. I discourage everyone from using that awful term “relationship,” because the way it is misused implies that you must persevere to walk with God in holiness to be saved. Eternal life is the **“ free gift**

” of God (Romans 5:15-18), and that is how we should preach it! Judas had a relationship with Christ, but is burning in Hell forever! Matthew 27:3 even says that Judas **“**

repented himself

” of his sins. Judas felt sorrow (penitence) for his sins. Judas tried to return the 30 pieces of silver (penance). Judas turned from his sins, knowing that he had betrayed the innocent blood (reformation). But Judas had no true repentance or faith! Judas failed to see himself as a needy sinner in God’s sight, who could be saved simply by believing on Christ. Judas was a snake, a thief, a con man, who had no faith in Jesus.

[19] 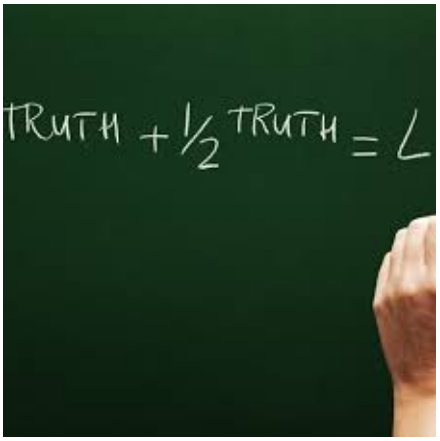

Truth + Half Truth = a Lie

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/767_christian_liberty_part_1_excerpts.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/767_christian_liberty_part_1_excerpts.mp3
13. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
14. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=265
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
18. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit.htm
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBooWHSnqXbs7N7s0eu9kn3rlk0C5Zk6crM_5Sy54nWX6Qxn-a4EO-bsE3eRSLXer4Hf1U5r9zBByfZiKdo5cjDIkoeWWf-uC4zq1

1.5.31 The Parable Of The Talents In Matthew 25:14-30 (2020-07-15 10:00)

Matthew 25:14-15 and 30, “

For the kingdom of heaven is as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods. And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey. ...And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”

For the sake of space I won’t quote the entire passage, but the gist of the passage is that a man travels to a far country. He entrusts three of his servants with his money. He gives one servant five talents (or “

pounds

” - see Luke’s version of this parable in Luke 19:12-27). To another in gives two talents. And to the last he only gives one talent. When the master returns, the servant entrusted with five now has ten; the servant entrusted with two now has five; and the servant with one only has one, having failed to faithfully use what was entrusted to him. I humbly think this parable represents God and humanity.

There is much confusion and debate on the internet concerning the meaning of this intriguing passage. Since verse 30 says the wicked servant went to Hell, we know that this passage (at least in part) concerns salvation. **Matthew 25:30, “ And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”** Just prior to this parable in Matthew 25:14-30, the Lord told the Parable Of The Ten Foolish Virgins. Five of the virgins foolishly went to buy more oil, to keep their lamps burning, but the bridegroom came while they were gone and they missed Heaven. They went to Hell forever!

Since I regularly preach on salvation by faith alone, through grace alone, in Christ alone, without works; it might be easy for many of my web visitors to make light of serving Christ, which is discipleship. I think there is an inherent fear that many preachers have, that if they emphasize salvation without works, people will capitalize on God’s grace as a license to willfully live in sin. No doubt some believers sinfully do exactly that! **1st Peter 2:16, “As free, and *not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness*, but as the servants of God.”**

Romans 3:31, “Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.” If you are saved, you are liberated by the blood of Jesus!

The unsaved (or unregenerate) person is still under the condemnation of God's law. Look at these beautiful Bible verses from **Romans 6:14-15, "**

For sin shall not have dominion over you: *for ye are not under the law, but under grace*. What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid." I don't see how any proponent of the heresy of Lordship Salvation, could read these Bible verses and conclude that a person must

"

[1]turn from your sin

"

to be saved.

Dear friend, if you are saved you are UNDER GRACE! Just thinking about that truth compels me to jump up and down, and shout

"

I love Jesus,

"

and tell the whole world about God's goodness!!! If you are still not saved, you are UNDER THE LAW! There is a curse upon you! **John 3:36,**

"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; *but the wrath of God abideth on him*." Everyone is either UNDER THE LAW or else you are UNDER GRACE! There is nothing in between. The entire concept of turning away from a lifestyle of sin as a prerequisite to saving faith is of the Devil. Jesus Christ alone bore the full weight of your sins on the cross, so you wouldn't have to by spending eternity burning in the fires of Hell.

Having said all that as introduction, I humbly believe that the Parable Of The Talents in Matthew 25:14-30 represents the entirety of life. A parallel passage in the Old Testament is **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, " Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man*. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."** Getting saved is just a part of what God expects from us in life.

We are commanded to be FAITHFUL (1st Corinthians 6:20).

In so doing we will receive a GREAT REWARD from JESUS HIMSELF. **Revelation 22:12, "And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be."** This verse speaks of discipleship, not salvation. We know this because

eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 6:23).

You can get saved, do nothing, and still go to Heaven. Once saved, always saved!!!

That's the FREE GIFT, b

ut Jesus wants us to BE FAITHFUL and to do GOOD WORKS as His redeemed child. ...

> **Ephesians 2:5-10, "**
>
> **Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)**
>
> **And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:**
>
> **That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.**
>
> **For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:**
>
> **Not of works, lest any man should boast.**
>
> ***For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them*.**
>
> **"**

Carefully notice that we are not saved BY good works; but rather, we are saved UNTO good works! Before we were even conceived in our mother's womb, God already knew in His divine foreknowledge that we would choose Jesus for salvation, and God planned our life ahead of time. We don't choose Jesus because God chose us, God chose us (the elect) because we freely chose Jesus as our Savior. **Romans 8:29, " For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren."** The Bible doesn't say that God predestinates anyone to salvation; but rather, He has predestinated us to be conformed into the image of His only begotten Son. Literally, God the Father saved us with the intent of making us just like Jesus. **Jude 1:24, " Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,"**

Jesus wants us to be FAITHFUL STEWARDS of what He has entrusted us with in this life! He doesn't want us to WASTE our talents and SQUANDER away the resource He has entrusted to

us. When we give anything to God as His child, we are simply letting go of what is already His. **Colossians 3:3, " For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God."** Whatever happens to a child of God, happens to Jesus (Matthew 25:40 and 45). We're in this thing called

"

Christianity

"

together! We are joint heirs with Christ.

Romans 8:17, " And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together." I thank God for that promise. If we suffer with Jesus, we shall also be glorified with Him in eternity.

I think the Parable Of The Talents regards obeying God in every aspect. We only need to trust the Savior to receive His free gift of eternal life, but there is much more that God expects from us if we are to please Him. One of the arguments that the proponents of Lordship Salvation make is that, "You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!" That is [2]an exact quote verbatim from Dr. Steve Pettit, new president of Bob Jones University since 2014. Dr. Pettit is a personal friend and supporter of [3]Pastor John MacArthur, the biggest promoter of Lordship Salvation in this untoward generation.

God sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on the cross for everyone's sins (John 3:16). Every human being who hears the Gospel has been entrusted by God with that truth. Since the wicked servant was cast into outer darkness in Matthew 25:30, I think it is obvious that he rejected the Savior. The other servants were saved, honoring God, and they faithfully used what the master had entrusted to them. I think the talents multiplied represent souls saved. This parable is about the Kingdom of God. The wicked servant buried the talent entrusted to him by God, just as the ungodly Christ-rejecter refuses to accept God's free gift of eternal life. The other servants multiplied the talents entrusted to them by the master.

As Christians we all have a duty to preach the Gospel to a lost and dying world. I heard a wonderful MP3 sermon today by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) on this subject, titled: "[4]The Two Talents." We can all be a voice for God! You may only be a two-talent person, but God can still accomplish much through you, if you're willing to be used by God. The first and hardest part about 'The Great Commission' in Matthew 28:19-20 is "

GO YE.

" **Romans 10:15** says,

1766

“

And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, *How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel* of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

” God didn’t say the lips, tongue or mouth of the soulwinner are

“

beautiful,

”

but

“

THE FEET.

”

That is because even the most wisest, eloquent and articulate words are meaningless if our feet are too lazy to GO YE into all the world with the Gospel of peace. Only the Gospel can bring peace between a sinner and His Creator (Romans 5:1-2).

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012206.mp3

1.5.32 Law And Grace Are Two Keys (2020-07-15 19:56)

Galatians 3:10-14, “ For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, *The just shall live by faith*.

And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them.

***Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law*, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; *that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith*.”**

LAW and GRACE are two different keys—the key of law shutteth men up in condemnation, but the key of grace unlocks the door! What a beautiful passage of Scripture! What a beautiful truth! Our great God has already made TWO great divisions to His Word of LAW and GRACE. The law shows humanity our sinnership. **Romans 3:19, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every***

***mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.**

”

In these two covenants of LAW and GRACE, that is, OLD and NEW Testaments, we see the simplicity of the Gospel. The LAW shows men their need as sinners for redemption, and CHRIST provides the provision to fulfil that need. Someone has said that G.R.A.C.E. is an acronym for “

God’s Riches At Christ’s Expense.

”

I love that! The sole purpose of the law in salvation is to give men

“

the knowledge of sin

” (Romans 3:20). There is a popular heresy being spread in ecumenical churches today, which says you must

“

forsake (turn) from your sins to be saved.

” The errantly understand this to mean “

repentance,

”

but it is actually reformation, not Bible repentance. True repentance is a change of mind.

I think the following quote from Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) is one of the best I’ve found on repentance:

> “Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, ’Repent ye, and believe the gospel.’ Yet we find true believers exhorted to ’repent, and do the first works.’ So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. **The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him.** Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. **No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance.”** (’[1]Except Ye Repent,’ p. 16).

I think Dr. Ironside gets repentance 100 % Biblically correct! I encourage you to read [2]his book on repentance. Albeit, the inspired Holy Bible is our absolutely only authority in all matters of morality, faith and life. **John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *But he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** Carefully notice that repentance is unto THE TRUTH, and not from sins!

What saith the Scripture further? **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "**

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will." Oh please don't miss this truth dear friend. We plainly read earlier in Romans 3:20 that the purpose of God's law is to give humanity *the knowledge of sin*. No one ever got saved who didn't realize that he or she is a guilty sinner. You must see your need for a Savior. You need to know what you're being saved from.

Matthew 1:21, " And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for *he shall save his people from their sins*." You don't turn from your sins to be saved, you turn to Jesus to be saved from your sins!

Law and grace are two keys. The key of law locked us up in the prison of condemnation for our sins, but the blessed key of God's wondrous grace opens the house of the prisoners! Our text passage from Galatians 3:10-14 teaches that the law is a curse upon all mankind, indicting each and every human being as woeful guilty sinners! But Christ became a curse upon Calvary's cross. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. "** Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay! Thank God for the sacrificial gift of His dear only begotten Son!

Jesus walked this earth 2,000 years ago as the sinless Son of God, as a spotless Lamb without spot nor blemish (John 1:29). Jesus took upon Himself the penalty for everyone's sins, bearing the full weight of our sins on the cross, in ways that I don't claim to comprehend. **1st John 2:2,**

"And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, *but also for the sins of the whole world*." I love that Bible verse! **2nd Corinthians 5:14, "**

For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that *if one died for all, then were all dead*:

” Christ died for everyone dear friend, and that includes you and me!!! It matters not how sinful you may be, or what crimes you are guilty of,

“Christ

died for the ungodly

”

(Romans 5:6-8). That is a very good and loving Savior!!!

I encourage you to get into the mental habit of viewing the Bible from the simplistic standpoint of LAW and CHRIST (or GRACE). Dr. Law shows us our disease, and then Dr. Grace heals us with the Gospel. **Galatians 3:24-26, “Wherefore*the law* was our schoolmaster to bring us unto *Christ*, that we might be *justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”** Can you see the beautiful simplicity that is in Christ dear friend? God gave us the law as a measuring stick, by which when men compare themselves they fall woefully short of the glory of God, which is absolutely perfection (Romans 3:23; James 2:10). God literally wanted the law to give us the knowledge that we cannot save ourselves. Thus, the Old Testament LAW is as a schoolteacher, that opens our eyes to the truth that we cannot get to Heaven on our own merit or by works, and then brings us to CHRIST to be freely saved by God’s grace.

I encourage you to get into the mental habit of viewing the Bible from the simplistic standpoint of LAW and CHRIST (or GRACE). Dr. Law shows us our disease, and then Dr. Grace heals us with the Gospel. **Galatians 3:24-26,**

“Wherefore *the law* was our schoolmaster to bring us unto *Christ*, that we might be *justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.” Can you see the beautiful simplicity that is in Christ dear friend? God gave us the law as a measuring stick, by which when men compare themselves they fall woefully short of the glory of God, which is absolute perfection (Romans 3:23; James 2:10). God intended for the LAW to give us the knowledge that we cannot save ourselves (Romans 7:13). Thus, the Old Testament LAW was a schoolteacher, to open our eyes to the truth that we cannot get to Heaven on our own merit or by works, and that brings us to CHRIST to be freely saved by God’s grace.

Salvation Is Not An Exchange That Will Cost You

Now if you fully understand what I just taught you directly from the inspired Word of God, then it should be abundantly clear that Lordship Salvation is a perverse doctrine of devils. Somewhere between the journey from LAW to GRACE, many people get sidetracked in their mind with all sorts of heretical ideas. They start embellishing LAW and GRACE into a monstrosity. Here's an example of someone embellishing LAW and GRACE. False prophet Dr. John MacArthur errantly says:

> It [salvation] isn't adding Jesus to your repertoire. It isn't like the rock singer who said, "I've been born again but don't think it'll change my act or my lifestyle." It's not that. ***It's an exchange*** **of all that I am for all that he is.** It's an abandoning of all my righteousness for all his righteousness. **It's a setting aside of everything I thought valuable** for the pearl of great price. I would willingly bankrupt myself of all my human prizes, right? Hear Paul, "I count all things but dung that I may win Christ." **That's the *exchanged life*.**

> So, we would then say, who are the few? [the saved] Those who obey the commands of Christ and the will of the Father, those who confess Christ ***at any cost*.** And for everybody that ***cost*** may be different, but when salvation is really happening, God energizes the willingness **to *pay the cost*, whatever it is.**

SOURCE: [3]Jesus' teaching On Salvation

What a theological dingleberry! Pastor John MacArthur horribly butchers the Word of God. First, his particular quote from the last portion of Philippians 3:8 doesn't appear in ANY Bible version, he worded it wrong! Paul didn't say he counted all things dung; but rather, **"**

the loss of all things.

" Dr. MacArthur claims that we must *exchange* all things to receive God's free gift of eternal life. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Philippians 3:7-9, "**
>
> **But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.**
>
> **Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,**
>
> **And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**
>
> **"**

Pastor MacArthur leaves off verse 9, which plainly declares that we are saved "BY FAITH." Salvation is not an exchange of any sort. Dr. MacArthur is preaching another gospel, which cannot produce the new birth. The Apostle Paul got saved by faith, and then he decided to serve God (a second decision), which is discipleship. These two are not the same, and to combine them is to pervert the keys of law and grace. Paul's Christian testimony cost him everything. When you live for Jesus the world hates you (John 15:19). It is Jesus whom they really hate (John 7:7). Paul said in **2nd Timothy,**

"Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus *shall suffer persecution*.

" I have been persecuted my whole life for my Christian faith. I have been hated, mocked, belittled, spit upon, slandered, fired, banned from ungodly churches, and a bunch more unpleasant things.

Like all false prophets, John MacArthur wrests the Scriptures to his own destruction, and those who follow **"**

led away with the error of the wicked

"

(2nd Peter 3:16-17).

Please notice in the preceding quotes by Dr. MacArthur that he uses the words “exchange” and “cost” in reference to salvation. Dear reader, God gave His only begotten Son as a sacrifice, to die a horrifying criminal’s death by crucifixion on a splintered cross. He did that for you oh ungodly sinner! And He did that for me, an ungodly sinner saved by grace at age 13 forty years ago! Jesus paid it all! We owe Him nothing in return! There is no balance to be repaid, there is no cost, nor is there any exchange that has taken place. Pastor MacArthur was inspired by demons when he wrote those lies! If you truly understand LAW and GRACE, then you know that **“**

Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth” (Romans 10:4).

Christ is the key, that by grace through faith, unlocks the door to free men’s souls imprisoned under the condemnation of the LAW.

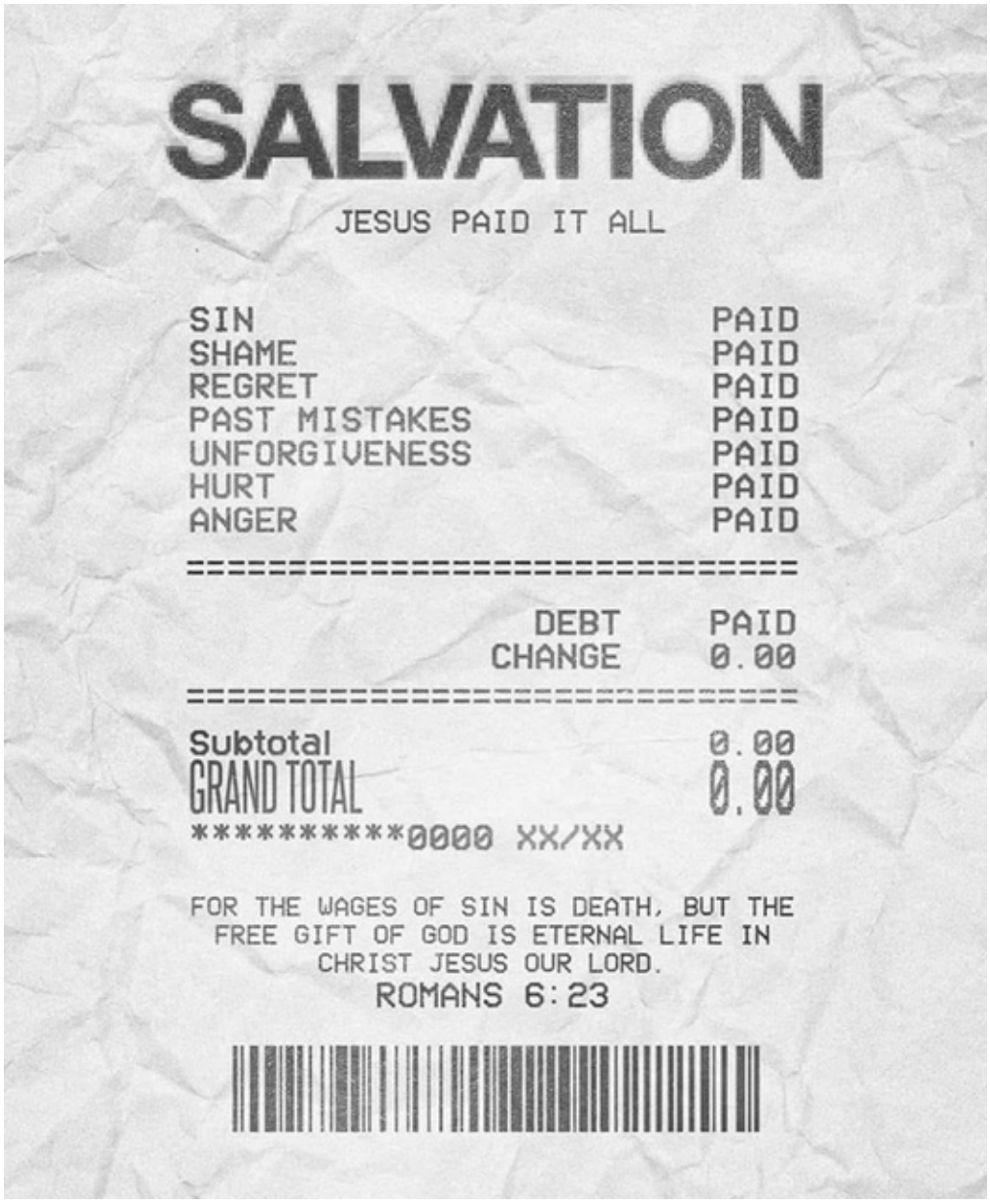

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
3. https://www.gty.org/library/sermons-library/80-39/jesus-teaching-on-salvation
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEht7WMYk8p9VUwfu-COjmyuTZnylGsCpD6c3iDCJQmQJgYBQGq5kb9fo9IQTFmETTPevfTAbt-WzPGMxCpppFe2Eooa-hYikdphEn5

1.5.33 Dr. Mark G. Cambron Is 100% Correct On Repentance (2020-07-16 09:30)

Acts 20:21, “

1774

Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

”

Here is an excellent and needful writing by Bible Professor Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it right, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach...

Repentance is necessary for salvation.

The Greek word for repent is *metanoeo*, which, translated into English is: *to change ones mind*. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.

Repentance for salvation means *a change of mind* from men’s ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.

God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.

God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.

God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38-39; Acts 20:20: Galatians 1:8-9; Galatians 2:4; Galatians 2:21; Galatians 3:1-3; Galatians 5:1-4; Ephesians 2:8-10; II Corinthians 5:21; John 3:16-18; Philippians 3:9; Titus 3:5-8; II Corinthians 11:13-15.

SOURCE: [1]The Cambron Institute

Professor Cambron taught at Tennessee Temple University for many years, and then went to work teaching at Florida Bible College in Tampa, Florida until his went to Heaven in 2011.

Dr. Cambron was exactly right about repentance. The best way to interpret the Bible is to let it speak for itself. There is no mystery what the word “r

epent

”

means in the Greek. As Dr. Cambron points out, *repent* means

“

a change of mind,

” nothing more or less.

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. at the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches:

> “Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you’ve got to do to get to Heaven. If you’ve got to repent of all your sins, you’re still headed for Hell tonight.” —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, ’[2]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church’

Will Jesus Christ say to you in eternity: “I Never Knew You!”?

In his excellent book, “I NEVER KNEW YOU,” Michael Patrick Bowen states:

> “You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will ’dump’ you.” — ’ [3]I NEVER KNEW YOU ’
>
> (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 77.

Beware of the false teaching in most churches today, even many Baptist churches, which says that you have to forsake sinful living to get saved, commit your life to Christ and surrender fully to Christ’s Lordship. Satan loves to corrupt the gospel by either requiring good works to be saved, or by subtracting bad works to be saved. Whether good or bad, both are DEAD WORKS! (Hebrews 6:1).

Michael Patrick Bowen correctly explains Biblical repentance...

> “Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you.”
>
> —
>
> Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, “[4]I NEVER NEW YOU” (Page 114)

It is wrong to teach that a person must repent first, and then believe second; that is a false doctrine. The Bible teaches that the man who believes on Jesus has also repented. They happen simultaneously. One who has turned to Jesus for salvation has also turned his back against sin. This is Biblical salvation, evidenced by the plain words of John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.” You don’t turn from your sins to trust Jesus; you turn to Jesus to be forgiven of your sins. Amen!

Jesus died, was buried and is risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is the Gospel. Jesus’ grave is empty. We have a hope (John 16:33). Christ died, that’s history; Christ died for me, that’s salvation. If you repent toward God through faith in His Son Jesus Christ to be forgiven of your sins, then you ARE saved (Romans 10:13).

The Gospel is not making a commitment to the Lord, nor is the Gospel amending one’s sinful ways and forsaking bad habits. The Gospel is not accepting Jesus into one’s heart, nor is it receiving Jesus as Lord and Savior. The Gospel is not praying a prayer, nor is it inviting Jesus into your life to stay. The Gospel is Jesus’ DEATH, BURIAL and RESURRECTION according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Beware of false prophets who come in sheep’s clothing preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL, ANOTHER JESUS and ANOTHER SPIRIT (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

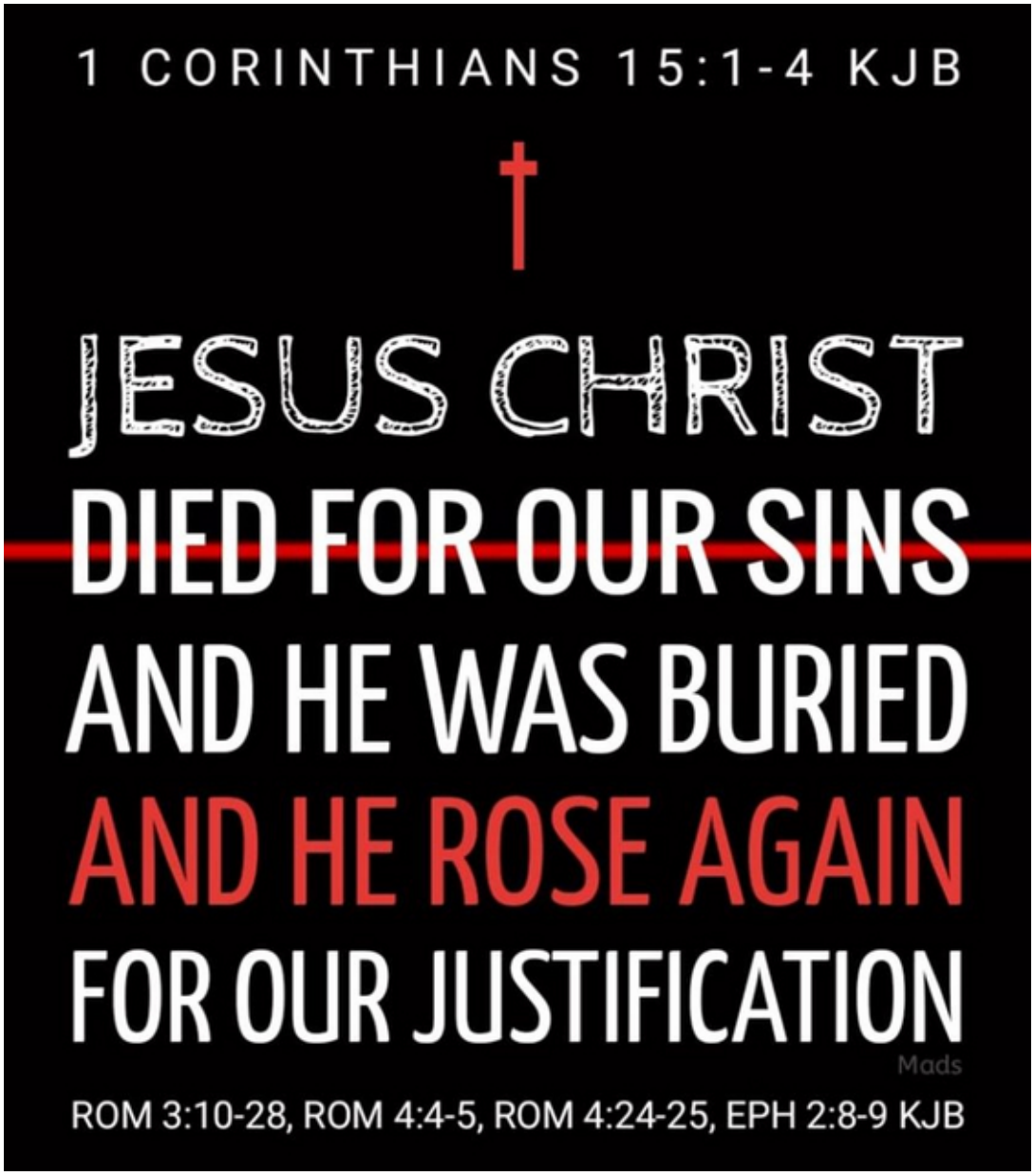

1. http://cambroninstitute.com/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhi-zMSJnucXKC_OWbev94I-dMIScLBAH5oubSRfqNTYWJ-JVI1KOqlVZjdW4PGggBOmZ5Wv57KsesxGLmuwBlIyEWfzDR3_5a2qO3

1.5.34 The Ungodly So-Called “Christian” Band Stryper (2020-07-16 19:58)

1st John 4:1, “Beloved, believe not every spirit, but *try the spirits whether they are*
1780

***of God*: because many false prophets are gone out into the world." ... Hebrews 12:14, " Follow peace with all men, *and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord*:"**

The musical group “Stryper”

is an American so-called

“

Christian

”

heavy metal band from Orange County, California. The band was formed in 1983. Their lead singer is

Michael Sweet. This CCM (Contemporary Christian Music) group is of the Devil! I read this disturbing quote the other day...

> Michael wrote: "Without getting into details, I’m so very tired of feeling and or being judged. I don’t go to church as often as I should. I don’t read my bible as often as I should. I like an occasional bourbon. I like an occasional cigar. I may drop a few F bombs when I get heated. **I am, however, sold out to Christ.** So much so that I’ve been willing to take the heat from people who don’t know me for my entire life. And I’m willing to continue taking it. Why? Because **I’m committed to Christ. I’m a believer in His faith and His salvation and that will never change.**

> "To me, none of the above means anything when it comes to faith. Sadly, many people think that it does. They place others’ spirituality on a scale to be weighed by how often one goes to church, how often one reads the word, how often one prays. On the other side of the scale how little one swears, drinks, smokes or Lord knows

what else. None of that matters to God. **What does matter is how sold out you are. Are you willing to commit your life, your job, your work to Him? I am.**

"So for all the judgmental folks out there—find a mirror, look into it and start tearing that person apart. You might be surprised by what you find."

SOURCE: [1]Stryper's Michael Sweet Committed To Christ

What a confused man! When you think that making a living by performing heavy metal music is being "

committed to Christ,

"

you are deceived by the Devil.

I do not judge people. I love everyone with God's love. I do not question the sincerity of Michael Sweet (Born 1963), but I can say confidently that Mr. Sweet is not right with God. I do not know if he is a born-again believer or not, only he and God can know that. I have searched the internet for Sweet's Christian testimony and cannot find it. He says he is "

committed to Christ,

"

but that is not salvation. The Apostle Judas was also committed to Christ! Jesus said in **John 3:7,**

"

Ye must be born again.

” Michael talks about faith and salvation, which leads me to believe that he might be saved, but I have not been able to find a clear Gospel testimony concerning him.

Unsaved Mormons, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists, and Roman Catholics, all profess faith and salvation too, but they are not born-again Christians because they all pervert the Gospel of free grace (Galatians 1:6-9).

The freaky looking members of Stryper are dressed like women. They wear women’s eye shadow. They wear long women’s hair. They look like women. The Bible warns that effeminacy in men is a horrible sin (1st Corinthians 6:9-10). The entire transgender movement (which has grown rapidly in popularity since the 1970’s) is of the Devil. This is not holiness! Hebrews 12:14 teaches that

“without holiness NO MAN SHALL SEE THE LORD.” We see this truth evidenced in the life of Lot in the Old Testament. The Bible says because of Lot’s worldly testimony

Genesis 19:14, “ And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. *But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law*.” It is the same with Stryper, but please don’t take my word for it, read for yourself...

> “Many fans of Christian music and industry professionals believed that a group playing ***heavy metal—a genre often associated with the devil and the dark side*—had no place within this scene**, even if its songs shared Christian messages. ...And even though Stryper enjoyed a brief bout of major success in the late 1980s—the band’s third album, the 1986 release “To Hell with the Devil,” made Stryper the first contemporary Christian act to score a platinum album—**the group was never fully embraced in heavy metal and hard-rock circles, largely because of the Christian lyrics.”**

SOURCE: [2]Stryper Is Still Not Accepted After 35 Years

It is confusion! The Bible speaks of sexual sins that cause **“**

confusion

” in Leviticus 20:12. There is a natural order that God has made, of male and female (Genesis 1:27). For the male band members of Stryper to adorn themselves like females is not only creepy and offensive to any God-fearing Christians, but it is CONFUSION to everybody!!!

Stryper reminds of the demon-possessed woman who followed the Apostle Paul. The Bible says she had a demonic spirit within her, while at the same time speaking of God’s salvation...

> **Acts 16:16-17, “**
>
> **And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, *a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination* met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying:**
>
> **The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, *These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation*.**
>
> **”**

Just like the confused demon-possessed damsel, the band members of Stryper are confusing! They vaguely speak of God while boldly promoting the Devil’s music.

Heavy metal music is indeed associated with the Devil and the dark side. Stryper is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. ...

> “
>
> at music festivals they’re [Stryper] rubbing shoulders with the likes of Kiss, Ozzzie Osbourne and Megadeth. Sweet counts all those moments as opportunities to share God’s love.
>
> ”

SOURCE: [3]Michael Sweet Still Talking Jesus To Heavy Metal World

Yeah, Lot tried to share God's love too, caring enough to warn his family about the coming destruction of Sodom, but they didn't respect Lot enough to take him serious, because of his worldly life. Likewise, Michael Sweet's peers evidently do not respect his profession of faith, nor do they care about his lame, shallow and vague pseudo-Christian message that even a hellbound Roman Catholic would accept. The following YouTube video is of Stryper performing the hymn, "Nothing But The Blood." They haven't changed any of the hymn's lyrics, but the heavy metal way that they sing it negates its message. ...



The Traditional Hymn "Nothing But The Blood" Performed By Stryper

The music itself hardens the listeners heart! No one, and I mean no one, is going to hear this song and have God's Holy Spirit convict their heart. This is blasphemy against God and His only begotten Son! Nothing in this song glorifies or honors the Savior. It would be like firing up the barbecue, flaming several delicious skirt steaks for your dinner guests, but then rolling those cooked steaks in maggots in the rotting garbage pail, and then serving it on a plate to your guests. Heavy metal music is of the Devil. Anybody who is honest admits it. The lyrics have nothing to do with the music. There is nothing even remotely "Christian" about Stryper. There ain't no such animal as "Christian rock"! All rock music is worldly!!!

A very clear Illuminati occult pyramid is also displayed throughout the preceding video. To make it big in the music industry you have to sell your soul. We must remember that the Devil's greatest ability is to DECEIVE. The serpent deceived Eve. You should become familiar with Genesis chapter 3, because the Devil's tactics never change. The serpent began to deceive Eve by corrupting the Word of God. The moment you start straying away from THE TRUTH, you're in big trouble. That is why I earnestly warn everyone about these modern Devil's Bibles—that secularize the Bible, obliterate theology, confuse churchgoers, and attack the deity of Jesus. The serpent then fed Eve a bunch of lies, like Michael Sweet trying to convince you that he is a committed Christian. Yeah, and I've got a cabin on the planet Mars! I really do, I'm leaving tonight...lol.

How dare Stryper take a beautiful hymn like

"Nothing But The Blood"

and roll it in maggots! Look at the band member's appearance—dressed effeminately like sensual women—that is wickedness! I am not judging anyone, I am simply telling the truth that you cannot take holy lyrics and wrap them in the Devil's unholy music, and call it "Christian.

" Michael Sweet and his band mates aren't helping the cause of Christ. I triple-dog dare you to show me the Gospel on their band's website. You cannot! Stryper has millions of fans worldwide, letting them all go to Hell. They grab a phrase here and there from the Bible, and slap it on their Satanic works of darkness, calling themselves *Christians* to confuse people, and the heathen world loves them. Something is very wrong with that picture!

So what is the Devil's purpose of doing this? Well, for the band members of Stryper, it is the age old evil of the love of money. **"For**

the love of money is the root of all evil

”

(1st Timothy 6:10a**).** But for the Devil, Stryper helps to blind people from the truth of the Gospel. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without getting born again. **2nd Timothy 3:5, “Having a form of godliness, *but denying the power thereof*: from such turn away.”** Stryper has a “form” (superficial manifestation) of godliness, using **Isaiah 53:5b** as the band’s Bible verse, **“and with his stripes we are healed.”** Yet the saving power of the Gospel is no where in sight!!!

Have you ever noticed that stores put certain items up front close to the entrance, that they want you to buy first? I have. If I owned a store that is what I would do! We all tend to select the first things we are shown. Many people make that same mistake in choosing a life’s mate, like I did. That is why I am divorced, I picked the wrong woman and she abandoned me. Don’t settle for less than God’s best! That is what the Devil does with religion, and religious junk like Stryper promotes. CCM is as empty as can be, totally devoid of the saving Gospel of free grace. CCM will take you into the stratosphere emotionally, but at the end of the day reality is something else entirely. The Devil wants to inoculate you with just enough religion to prevent you from getting born-again! Satan uses bands like Stryper to deceive people! There are billions of people whom Satan has blinded with religion, philosophy, music, education, evolution and humanism. Religion wants to fit you with glasses, but Jesus wants to open your eyes!

Kindly said, I don’t know if Michael Sweet of Stryper is truly a born-again believer, but if he is, this is his spiritual condition...



1. https://archive.blabbermouth.net/news/strypers-michael-sweet-im-committed-to-christ
2. https://www.freep.com/story/entertainment/music/2018/05/10/stryper-christian-metal-god-damn-evil-diesel-concert-lounge-chesterfield/595874002/
3. https://hope1032.com.au/stories/culture/music-news/2018/strypers-michael-sweet-still-taking-jesus-to-the-heavy-metal-world-after-35-years/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjBwwjz-ote61b53QjQToRw1yI0srLjhCrbfBxWsFCVV10kwG3khtOK2fpgqsW1R1o0h3HxbsChS7zxlSr8JOz00RkMECFcGvkp3wR

1.5.35 Lord Help Me To Think Right, Live Right, And Do Right (2020-07-16 22:00)

2nd Corinthians 10:4-6, " (For the *weapons of our warfare* are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) *Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*;

And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled. "

Our text Bible passage teaches us how to overcome sin and live right. Our weapons of warfare as Christian believers are mighty THROUGH GOD! **Philippians 4:13,**

“I can do all things *through Christ which strengtheneth me*. ” Galatians 2:20,

“I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; *yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. ” Many new believers make the mistake of thinking they can live the Christian life in their own strength, but you cannot do that! It is important to understand that Christ lives through us as His saints. This the fruit of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). God does not give the fruit of the Spirit TO ME, but THROUGH ME to give TO YOU! Pastor Jack Hyles preaches a wonderful sermon about this very subject, titled: ’[1]Thou Shalt Covet.’

Little pet sins can escalate into big life-destroying sins if we let them grow. America has all but forgotten the holy God of the Bible. Our public schools lie to children, indoctrinating them with the blatant fraud of evolution. Without the inspired Holy Bible, young people have no moral compass to guide them through life. The worst decision our U.S. government ever made, was to remove and ban the Holy Bible from children’s daily lives at school since 1963. The consequences have been devastating and horrifying, just listen to the daily news! Our nation didn’t become a mess overnight. Little by little the Devil has led our nation astray—one church at a time, one family at a time, one individual at a time! ...

> “If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked.” —Pastor Jack Hyles

We need to have old-fashioned tent revivals all across America. If we can have nationwide RIOTS, then we can also have nationwide REVIVALS. There is no doubt whatsoever in my mind, that the recent riots over the murder of George Floyd were financed, organized and encouraged by the Illuminati (i.e., the Luciferian elite). Many people chuckle and laugh in scorn at what I just said, while overlooking the Masonic occult symbols on back of every U.S. one dollar bill. In your face America! I cannot control what those wicked people in secret do to destroy our society (Ephesians 6:12), but I can control what I do. I *can* pray (Philippians 4:6). I *can* contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). I *can* lively godly in Christ Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12). I *can* live a life pleasing to God (2nd Timothy 2:4).

The inspired King James Bible is THE ANSWER!!! ...

> “It is impossible to enslave, mentally or socially, a bible-reading people. The principles of the bible are the groundwork of human freedom.” —Horace Greeley

Sadly, we have become a nation of Bible ignoramuses in America!

Today’s adults are yesterday’s youth!

It’s always important to do the right thing!

I don’t know about you dear friend, but I fear God and love everyone with God’s love, and my heart’s continual desire is to think right, live right, and do right at all times! If we do go into sin, it will only be because we CHOSE to. ...

> **James 1:12-15,**
> **“**
>
> **Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.**
>
> **Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man:**
>
> ***But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.***
>
> ***Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death*.**
> **”**

This is a very important Bible passage to become familiar with, and I suggest to memorize. Sin always begins with LUST. Then we are ENTICED (provoked by lust). If we let it play out, our lusts will lead to sin, and sin when it is finished bringeth forth DEATH.

If you doubt that, please watch the popular TV series titled:

“

Cold Cases Files

” or

“Forensic Files.” It saddens me to see evil things happen to anybody. Nobody deserves to be tortured, raped, robbed or murdered. The criminals who commit such evils didn’t just turn evil overnight, there was a long process of wicked thinking.

In the coming year I want to SAY less, SIN less and SIT less! I heard one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Danny Castle, [2]preach that New Year's sermon in 2010. What great advice to live by!

I don't know about you, but e

ven if the stars fall, by God's grace, I want to do right! I have enough to answer to God for, and so do you friend! The Bible says there is NONE righteousness, no not one (Romans 3:10). I was disappointed when Donald Trump refused to admit he is a sinner, when asked, during his 2016 presidential campaign. There is no shame in admitting to being human! I was disappointed because Mr. Trump professes to be a Christian, and the very core foundation of our Christian faith is that Jesus Christ came to save us from our sins (Luke 19:10).

My favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23,**

"

***Keep thy heart* with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.**

" Everyday we hear of people becoming victims, creating victims, and all manner of evil. These evil things proceed out from the human heart Jesus said. **Matthew 15:18-19, " But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man. *For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts*, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:"** That is why Proverbs 4:23 says, KEEP THY HEART; and that is why it is my favorite Bible verse, because we must always be on guard as believers! How do you keep your heart as a believer? I'm glad you asked my fine non-feathered friend.

How To

"

Keep Thy Heart

"

As A Christian:

1. *Maintain a Biblical mindset* (**John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me." 1st Corinthians 2:16, "For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ."**)

2. *Immediately bring every wrong thought into compliance with God's Word* (**2nd Corinthians 10:5, "Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;"**

3. *Think About Good Things, And Avoid The Bad* (**Philippians 4:8, "Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things."** Avoid negative and ungodly people.)

4. *Choose Your Friends Wisely* (**Proverbs 1:10, "My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not." 2nd Samuel 13:3a, "But Amnon had a friend."** That friend's name was Jonadab, who convinced Amnon to rape his own half sister.)

5. *Be Very Careful About The Advice You Give And Take* (**Esther 5:14, "Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and tomorrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made."** That bad advice backfired, and instead Haman and his 10 sons were all hanged on those gallows. Zeresh was an ungodly wife, whose ungodly advice to her ungodly husband caused the execution of her 10 sons! So be careful what advice you give and take, because it could destroy your life and get your loved ones killed!)

6. *Maintain A Constant Spirit Of Thanksgiving Toward God* (**Colossians 1:3, "We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you,"** Being thankful to God leads men to obey the Gospel, and believers to live for Christ.

   Isaiah 17:10, "

   Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

   " We only forget God when we stop being thankful.

)

7. *Always Keep Your Eyes On Jesus!* (**Hebrews 12:2, "Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God." Isaiah 45:22, "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."**)

I love that... LOOKING UNTO JESUS!!! The Lord Himself is the Author and Finisher of our faith. An author is someone who creates a book. The author is not always the writer! For example: God authored the Holy Bible, but approximately 40 men penned it. Likewise, our Christian life is a book in progress, that we are writing, but God is the divine Author! Here's proof in **Philippians 2:13, "*For it is God which worketh in you* both to will and to do of his good pleasure.**

” Isn’t that beautiful? God is the Author and Finisher of our faith, working in us both *to will* and *to do* of His will. Jesus is precious!!!

> “A test of a Christian’s character is what he does after he comes to the blockade in the road and what his attitude is after everything has left him except Jesus. You will never know down here that Christ is all you need until Christ is all you have left.” —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/thou_shalt_covet.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/lk1OAMkG5dc

1.5.36 Why Follow Men? (2020-07-17 11:30)

Ephesians 5:1, “Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;”

What saith the Scriptures? **John 5:39, “*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.”** Most of the debating, arguing and controversies plaguing the churches today could be eliminated if religious leaders would simply stop following men, and start SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES!!! The inspired Word of God is our ONLY authority, and not men. Any man can pay some money to buy a piece of paper called a “degree,” and all of a sudden he is considered “qualified” to lead a church; but he could be a total deceiver, theologically incompetent and an ignoramus concerning the Scriptures!

I’d like to share a quote with you from Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), from his booklet titled: “HYPER-CALVINISM: A FALSE DOCTRINE.”

> III. WHY FOLLOW MEN?

Do you follow Arminius? or Wesley? Then you are certain to be wrong wherever those good men but frail men were wrong. Do you follow Calvin? Then whatever doctrine Calvin formulated or invented will be wrong for you as for him. ...

In truth, the false doctrines of hyper-Calvinism would not do so much harm if they were emphasized as little as Spurgeon emphasized them, and particularly, if those who advocate them worked unceasingly to win souls as Spurgeon did.

But why follow Spurgeon? He was human. he was an amazing pastor, and evangelist. Some think he was the greatest preacher since the Apostle Paul.

But when he was wrong he was wrong. He plainly said he did not know enough about the return of Christ to preach on it. No man is perfect. It would be as foolish to follow Spurgeon in whatever part of the false doctrine of hyper-Calvinism he believed as to follow him in smoking cigars. He saw the error of smoking a little while before he went to Heaven, and I am sure he saw the errors of hyper-Calvinism, besides those he himself criticized, as soon as he reached Heaven. Why not just follow the Bible instead of Arminius or Calvin or Wesley or Spurgeon?

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, “HYPER-CALVINISM: A FALSE DOCTRINE,” pp. 16, 18; Sword of The Lord, ©1970

I couldn’t agree with Dr. Rice more! Amen and amen. Our churches are being destroyed today because of foolishly incompetent pastors and Bible college leaders, who follow popular reprobate Bible teachers; namely, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Chip Ingram, Steve Pettit, Rick Warren, William Lane Craig, Joel Osteen, Beth Moore, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Doug Batchelor, Don Blackwell, David Cloud,

Dan Corner, Brian Derringer, John Hagee, Charles Stanley, Pat Robertson, Max Lucado, and other ungodly gospel-corrupters! These people all pervert the Gospel of free grace, ADDING something else to it which God does *not* require to be saved. God freely offers the free gift of eternal life to anyone who wants it! This gift is free because Jesus paid for it with His precious blood!!!

You won't find a more helpful Bible verse to live by than **Psalms 118:8, "It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man."** I have heard some preachers say that this verse is the center of the King James Bible. **Jeremiah 17:5, "Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD."** We ought to therefore be followers of God. **Ephesians 5:1, "Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;" We "follow God"** by abiding in the eternal words of the inspired King James Bible!!!

Walking with Jesus gives a Christian "BOLDNESS"! Why do you think I preach boldly the way I do? That is Jesus' Spirit in me. **Acts 4:13, "Now *when they saw the boldness of Peter and John*, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and *they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus*."** People will know when you've been walking with God, because of your boldness for truth, righteousness and love for others. Walking with God compels a believer to "hate evil" (premeditated sin). **Psalms 97:10, "*Ye that love the LORD, hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked."** And a sure sign that a Christian is following God is that they hate every false way. **Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."**

You know that all these pastors are pseudo-religious leaders today. The prefix pseudo- (from Greek ψευδής, pseudes, "lying, false") is used to mark something that superficially appears to be (or behaves like) one thing, but is something else. On the surface, today's clergy appear to care and be knowledgeable of the things of God, but upon closer inspection, you will be very disappointed. Today's pastors are theologically incompetent—promoting multiple different Bible versions, promoting a false gospel of being willing to "turn from your sins" to be saved, and bidding Godspeed to false prophets like Ray Comfort and John MacArthur. I refuse to follow Jacob Arminius (1560-1609). I refuse to follow John Calvin (1509-1564). I refuse to follow Martin Luther (1483-1546).

Today's [1]cotton-candy religion tastes so great for a few seconds, but then quickly disintegrates into nothing! A genuine man of God, who follows God, WILL care about the truth! Such a man will hate the evil LGBTQ agenda, hate abortion, hate the prevailing injustices of the U.S. Justice Department, hate the Devil's Bible revisions that confuse everyone, and hate all manner of fraud, evil and taking advantage of other people! The believer who follows God unconditionally loves every living creature!!! The main reason why churches are so messed-up nowadays is because pastors and Bible colleges are FOLLOWING MEN instead of FOLLOWING GOD! If you want to follow God, then you must follow only the inspired King James Bible. If you follow God, then you must follow only a free grace view of the Gospel. Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil, a false teaching that produces much worry, fear and uncertainty in the soul of those who fall victim to it!

The main reason why professed Christians in churches are so messed-up today is because they FOLLOW MEN. Instead, we ought to all SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!



Matthew 4:19, “And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/cotton_candy.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi8UgezdgiSE61U8jKV1t2cjxb9e34gL2sLtN-spF8pRphWTSIJczx79twxhpunqbYNgwKP7QmqG53GeKnO26GwqDiVALA3Msn9dAq

---

1.5.37 America Will Never Be "Great" Again! (2020-07-18 05:01)

Isaiah 1:4-6 and 15-16, “

***Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD*, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.**

Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment. ...

And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;

”

Our text passage applies directly to the nation of Israel in the Old Testament, but it indirectly apples to any wicked nation! The United States is far more wicked today than Israel ever was! As of June 2015 sodomites can legally get married. They can legally adopt children. I was saddened to learn yesterday, that the 21 year old son of singer Melissa Etheridge died this week of a drug overdose. Miss Etheridge came out public in 1993 that she a homosexual. I am not bashing her for her sins, I don't do that to anyone. I believe that the Bible teaches homosexuality is a sin (Leviticus 20:13; Romans 1:24-32; Jude 1:7). Adultery is a sin. Fornication is a sin. Public nudity is a sin. Filthy gestures is a sin (Colossians 3:5-6). These sins are prevalent in America today. It is shocking that nudity is so widely accepted in America! I tell you, our nation will never be great again until Americans get right with God!

In his State Of The Union speech in February of 2020, President Donald Trump boasted that [1]he has

“ [2]made America great again!” Vice President Mike Pence said the same thing! Dear reader, America is not great again!!! President Trump's first nominee to the U.S. Supreme Court, Justice Neil Gorsuch, recently ruled in favor of giving rights to 7,000,000 homosexuals in the workplace. So now if you hire a man, and he comes back from over the weekend as a woman, you cannot fire him. I think that is very wrong! God-fearing Christians and sin-loving people will never co-exist in harmony. **Proverbs 29:27, “ An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.”**

In a truthful excellent speech titled, “The Evangelical Church Is Helping To Create Another Nation Of Slaves,”

Pastor Chuck Baldwin in Montana had this to say:

The story is told that soon after the adoption of our U.S. Constitution, a lady approached Benjamin Franklin and asked him, “Sir, what kind of government have you given us?” His reply: “A republic, Madam, if you can keep it.”

Our founders had lived through the tyranny of a monarchy and had fought a long and bloody war for independence. Their foremost desire was to create a form of civil government that would protect the Natural liberties that they had fought so hard to procure. That form of government needed to have multiple layers of Liberty protections built into it. That form of government was a constitutional republic—“a nation of laws, not men.” (John Adams)

Nothing made by man can ever be perfect, but the combined Declaration of Independence, U.S. Constitution and Bill of Rights form the most perfect set of founding civil documents in human history.

Checks and balances protecting civil Liberty are engrained throughout the laws of this republic. From the checks and balances of competing branches of the federal government to the laws establishing “free and independent” states to the checks

and balances of State and county governments to the independent authority of sheriffs, juries, the voting booth and, as a last resort, an armed civilian populace—each charged with the duty of protecting our Natural and civil rights—our liberties were as protected as any form of government could make them.

But as our founders repeatedly warned, the protections of Liberty built into our constitutional republic depended on the honesty, integrity, commitment and courage of the citizenry to endure "the fatigue of supporting it [freedom]." (Thomas Paine)

Hence, Franklin's warning: "If you can keep it."

Our nation's second U.S. president, John Adams spoke these very true words of warning to the American people:

"We have not government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other." —U.S. President John Adams (1735-1826)

Wow! I couldn't have said it better. We've got a bunch of crooks, thieves and dishonest people within the government today at every level. It is tragic what congress and the media are doing to continually tear down President Trump. I think that is very wrong to do! President Trump is our leader. I don't care how bad or wrong a leader may be, we should always show respect for the *office*, if not for the *man* himself. That is Biblical. Michael the archangel durst not slander the Devil, but said: **"The Lord rebuke thee" (Jude 1:9b).** That doesn't mean preachers ought not preach against evil, it simply means that we should always show respect for God-ordained authority, even when they are wrong. When President Barack Obama was in office, he was a wicked man, passing many wicked laws, and the churches were silent. Now we have a conservative president, Mr. Trump, who is passing many good laws, and I like him a lot, and the liberals are trying to destroy him.

The Bill Of Rights and U.S. Constitution only outline our God-given rights. If we disobey God, then we forfeit our right to liberty and freedom. Liberty is a gift from God, the privilege to make our own decisions. Freedom is the reward for making the right decisions. We have been making all the wrong decisions (banning the Holy Bible since 1963, legalizing abortion since 1973, legalizing pornography since the beginning of Hollywood, greedy business contracts written by ungodly attorneys, legalizing same-sex marriage since 2015, fornication, adultery, drug abuse, stealing, bearing false witness, covetousness, et cetera). These sins bring the judgment of God (Romans 1:32; Colossians 3:6). God is now removing our freedoms and liberties. If the Lord tarries His return, America will become a Godless Totalitarian Communist Police State in the decades to come. I assure you of that!!!

As a I said, I like President Trump. I love his wit and laid back charm. It's about time that we had a man's man kind of guy in the White House, like Harry Truman and Theodore Roosevelt. I think Donald Trump is a cool guy! I really do. But when I see his so-called "

conservative

"

judge on the U.S. Supreme Court rule to give more rights to the LGBTQ community, I do not see "GREATNESS" in our nation, I see

“WICKEDNESS!” President John Adams was absolutely right,

“We have not government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion.” That is why the [3]city of New York is now allowing the rioters to loot.

Isaiah 3:12, “ As for my people, *children are their oppressors*, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.” In cities all across the United States, youth are rioting and oppressing their communities! This is a sign of a decayed and ungodly society. We are only as strong as a nation as our weakest link, which is our young people!!!

I can assuredly tell you that America will never be great again! The reason why is because the LGBTQ agenda is here to stay. There will never be a time again where homosexuality is a punishable crime in all 50 states, as it was in 1962. Doctor Nicholas Cummings was the former president of the American Psychiatric Association (APA), who admits decades later that his institution’s decision to support homosexuality instead of treat it as a pathological illness, [4]was completely based upon politics and not legitimate science! The medical science behind the LGBTQ agenda is a hoax! America “great” again?

Proverbs 14:34, “Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.” American can never be great again until we become righteous again! SIN IS A REPROACH TO ANY PEOPLE!!! Hollywood’s violence, immorality, blaspheming God, taking the Lord’s name in vain, and all manner of wickedness has brought God’s judgment upon our nation. One day China may attack the United States! I am firmly convinced that Revelation 18 describes the destruction of the United States. In just one hour (Revelation 18:10, 17 and 19), Babylon is annihilated by fire! That sure sounds like a nuclear attack to me!

[5]Look at what is going on in the city of Seattle. Homelessness and legalized drug abuse is epidemic. Narcotics are everywhere today! America

“

great

”

again? Our nation is in shambles! The [6]Federal Reserve banks have been ripping off Americans since 1913, and our leaders are complicity to the evil.

1802

I am firmly convinced that President Trump will win re-election this coming November. I am also convinced that our nation is soon going to war, perhaps with Iran. Mr. Trump has said he will do something about North Korea. China is purported to be our nation's biggest threat, but I think we ourselves are our own worst enemy!

> "A nation can survive its fools, and even the ambitious. But it cannot survive treason from within." —Janet Taylor Caldwell (1900-1985)

God knows that I am not a negative person, far from it. I am not a doom and gloom type of person. Some people are like the character Glum for [7]The Adventures of Gulliver's Travels. Glum always said, "We'll never make it!" That reminds me of Judas, who betrayed Christ. Judas always saw the negative side of everything (John 12:3-5). I am the opposite, I look for a solution instead of complaining. My attitude is to never complain about anything, but to find a way to fix the problem! That is a godly attitude. Work first, play later. Always do right. People are broken, not bad. Never force anything. Life is too short to live with a burden of hatred. Let things go, Jesus said to: "Be of good cheer!"

(John 16:33). Always be nice to everybody, because everyone is having a tough time. I live by these truths!

Having said that, I want to believe that America could be "

great

"

again. God knows my heart. Famous author Mark Twain (1835-1910) said:

"Patriotism is supporting your country all the time, and your government when it deserves it." That's a good quote. I do want our country to be great, very much so; but I am a realist, not an optimist. I look at the wicked spiritual condition of our nation, and the fraudulent Federal Reserve System, and the Satanic Masonic occult control over our nation, and the LGBTQ agenda which utterly destroys family values in every way, and the apostate condition of our churches and Bible colleges, and I weep as did Jeremiah the prophet.

Lamentations 1:16, " For these things I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed." America is in big trouble on all

fronts!

We read in Bible prophecy that the end times will worsen, not improve...

Matthew 24:37-39, “

But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.”

2nd Timothy 3:13, “

But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

”

2nd Timothy 3:1-5, “This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.”

I will finish with an amazing truth that I learned one day in the Scriptures...

1st Timothy 2:1-5, “

I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;

***For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty*.**

For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;

Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

***For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus*;”**

I had never noticed the connection between verse 5 (which is a popular Bible verse) with the first few versus about praying for our government leaders. 1st Timothy 2:5 teaches us that there is only one Mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus! The reason why we are commanded to pray for our leaders, is because Jesus is the One who has the final authority. Our God is still on His throne! As Christians, we understand that Jesus Christ intercedes between us and our government. Our government leaders in most cases are unsaved liberals, communists and atheists, but the Lord controls them. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 21:1, “ The king’s heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.”** That is why we ought to pray, because God can preserve our liberties and freedoms. Isn’t that a beautiful Bible truth? Sure it is!

> “America was ’great’ when she was good, and she was good when she had great churches.” —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), sermon titled: “[8]Titanic”

1. https://www.theoaklandpress.com/news/fact-check/fact-check-trumps-exaggerated-great-american-comeback/article_1b9a88e2-48d7-11ea-ad8b-5308f2d925d8.html
2. https://www.theoaklandpress.com/news/fact-check/fact-check-trumps-exaggerated-great-american-comeback/article_1b9a88e2-48d7-11ea-ad8b-5308f2d925d8.html
3. https://www.nbcnews.com/news/us-news/nypd-describes-packs-youths-running-fast-they-can-looting-stores-n1222016
4. https://youtu.be/7NyX5CxGraE
5. https://youtu.be/bpAi70WWBlw
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve_is_evil.htm
7. https://youtu.be/2KvNt5NG-GM
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_titanic.mp3

(2020-07-19 10:50:10)
I've read many articles and things on your website over the last 15 years or so. Trump is a wolf in sheep's clothing. He is a pedophile. Politics are not going to save this country.

1.5.38 Peter Preaches The Simple Gospel (2020-07-18 10:00)

Acts 10-43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."

I was reading the Holy Bible today and a truth jumped out at me from Acts 10:30-45 concerning the simplicity of the plan of salvation. I'll share what I learned with you in a moment, but first let me share with you the story of Cornelius. We read in Acts 10:1-2 that Cornelius was a military leader, a centurion over an Italian squad of 100 soldiers. Cornelius was a good man, but lost. **Acts 10:2, "A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway."** This is amazing! Here's an important man in the community, well respected, who fears God, prays, and gives much money to the poor and needy. Yet, Cornelius was not a born-again Christian, on his way to Hell.

My friend, no amount of religious devotion, involvement in your church, sincerity, or personal human effort, can get you to Heaven. There are millions of people burning in Hell this very moment—who spent their lives doing good, helping others, praying, fearing God—yet they failed to do the will of God concerning salvation. What is the will of God? I'm glad you asked. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

This leads me to the heart of this article that I'm writing. In a vision God appeared to Cornelius and told him to go see the Apostle Peter, so that Peter could witness the Gospel to him. Here is the Biblical account of the matter:

Acts 10:30-45, "And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing, And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God. Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee. Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God. Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:) That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost."

What I want you to notice, and this is my sermon, is the simple plan of salvation that the apostle Peter gave to Cornelius. Remember, God sent Cornelius to go find Peter, so that he could learn how to be saved and go to Heaven.

Carefully notice that:

- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to follow Jesus.

- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to surrender all to God.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to get water baptized.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to make Jesus his Lord.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to join a church.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to get religion.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to publicly confess Christ as his Savior.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to invite Jesus into his heart.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to start a relationship with Jesus.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to change his life.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to turn away from his sins.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to forsake the world.

In fact, Peter DIDN'T TELL CORNELIUS TO DO ANYTHING!!! Peter simply told the story of Jesus of Nazareth, Who went about doing good and healing the sick, but the unbelieving Jews had Him crucified on a cross for our sins. Jesus bled and DIED on the cross. He was BURIED. And then Christ miraculously RESURRECTED bodily from the dead three days later. This is "the Gospel" [i.e., *Good News*] according to the Holy Scriptures:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*." [emphasis added]**

In Acts 10:30-45 Peter said that anyone who believes on the name of Jesus, Who died on the cross for our sins and raised up the third day, shall receive a pardon for their sins. That was the simple Gospel message, which Cornelius simply and quietly BELIEVED and was immediately

saved. Amen!!! Whew, that's good stuff! Peter never told Cornelius to do anything to be saved, he simply preached the Gospel of Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial, and bodily resurrection the third day. The very moment that Cornelius believed, he was forever born-again and saved. The hardest part about salvation for people to understand is that you get it by DOING NOTHING!!! You simply REST COMPLETELY in the finished work of Jesus Christ, and then God does the saving... ALL OF IT!!!

Every false religion in the world teaches a whole bunch of things that a person must DO to get to Heaven. But as we just saw for ourselves in the wonderful Scriptures in Acts 10:30-45, Peter simply preached the truth of the Gospel, and Cornelius BELIEVED and was instantly and forever born-again and saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross. '[1]HE THAT BELIEVETH IS NOT CONDEMNED!!!' (a precious salvation sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles).

Here are some excellent, doctrinally sound, helpful, Biblical sermons . . .

Dr. Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008):

- [2]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?
- [3]Wrong Repentance - No Salvation
- [4]Why Inviting Jesus Into Your Life Is A False Gospel
- [5]The Plan Of Salvation From The Bible

Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold:

- [6]Caught Between Grace And Works
- [7]Is Repentance Part Of Salvation?

- [8]Easy Believism
- [9]Must A Christian Live A Changed Life? -Part 1
- [10]Must A Christian Live A Changed Life? -Part 2

The Bible interprets itself. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to say that the best way to interpret the Bible is not to interpret the Bible. Where the Bible is silent, we should be silent. Don't put a question mark where God put a period. You'll find all sorts of additions and perversions to the simple plan of salvation in today's religious churches. Even most evangelical churches these days have been contaminated, because the Devil has crept into them unawares with a false GRACE PLUS WORKS plan of salvation. I love you in the Lord friend, whoever you may be, and I don't want you to miss Heaven and spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire.

I love this passage of Scripture in Acts 10:30-45, because it plainly teaches that salvation is obtained simply by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. The Apostle Peter simply told the Good News (Gospel) of Christ crucified on the cross for our sins, buried and risen three days later. When Cornelius believed, he was immediately saved. This is the childlike faith which brings eternal life. The way to be saved is not to DO, but to BELIEVE! That is, make it your own. If you've made what Christ did on the cross, and His resurrection, your personal hope for Heaven, you are saved!

Christ's Redemption

Some time ago an evangelist traveling was singing to himself the song, "I'm Redeemed." A fellow passenger, hearing, joined him in the song. After singing, the evangelist put the question to the stranger, "Have you been redeemed?" "Yes, praise the Lord," was the answer. "May I ask how long ago?" "Nearly 2,000 years ago." The astonished evangelist echoed in surprise, "2,000 years ago?" "Yes, Sir," said his fellow passenger, "but I'm sorry to say it's not much more than a year that I have know it." So many

people for whom Christ died are still unaware that the great redemptive act of our Lord was for them. While He died in behalf of all men, He only died instead of those who by faith have claimed it for themselves.

The Bible refers to the Gospel as **"*THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST*." 2nd Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ."** We find further evidence of **"*THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST*"** in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit [capital "S," for Holy Spirit] by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"** When a person is saved, God's Holy Spirit comes to indwell their earthly body permanently (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

Hence, the apostle Paul wrote a letter to the church at Galatia, saying that he only wanted to know ONE THING: How did you become indwelt with the Holy Spirit? That is to say, How did you get saved, by works or faith? The correct answer is **"BY THE HEARING OF FAITH"**! That is, if you BELIEVE the Gospel when you hear it preached you are saved, end of story! This is exactly what happened to Cornelius and many who were with him—they heard the Gospel being preached, and they gladly received it, believing on the Lord Jesus Christ.

Please don't allow anyone to mislead you into following a false plan of salvation, because you will go to the Lake of Fire (Hell) forever. Nearly every religion today, including many Baptist churches sad to say, are teaching the satanic lie that you cannot be saved unless you forsake sinful behavior and surrender your life to live for Jesus. This heresy is commonly called "Lordship Salvation." That is a false plan of salvation. That is human effort. That is not what the Bible teaches. As you read for yourself, Peter never asked Cornelius to do anything. That's right, nothing! God doesn't save those who are TRYING to be saved; but rather, those who are TRUSTING to be saved. Salvation is receiving, not achieving. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition!

We are saved by completely resting in Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** The Bible is speaking about Jesus, Who is our Sabbath today. In

the Old Testament, God had instituted temporary ceremonial laws, which taught the Hebrews spiritual truths. God's command for men to work 6-days a week represents man attempting to merit eternal life through human effort. On the Sabbath Day, which was a ceremonial law, no work was done, which taught that salvation is completely through God's righteousness. Salvation is pictured by men ceasing from their own works, and instead resting in God's righteousness on the Sabbath. The Sabbath was nailed to the cross (Colossians 2:14-16). Today, Jesus is the fulfillment of the Sabbath Day, because Jesus is our Sabbath in Whom we rest for salvation. Amen! This is what Hebrews 4:10-11 is talking about.

The only "work" that we can do to be saved is to run to Jesus as our Savior. We do this by believing that Jesus is who He claimed to be—THE CHRIST! **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that *Jesus is the Christ*, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Believe the 'Good News' of Christ crucified, buried and risen! **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** There is absolutely nothing that we can do to save ourselves, or even help save ourselves. We are all dirty, filthy, needy sinners, in desperate need of the blessed Savior. Jesus paid our debt of sin. Christ paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay. Praise God, JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! If you receive the Gospel as full-payment for your sins, you are saved.

This is such a beautiful passage of Scripture in Acts 10:30-45. The Apostle Peter never told Cornelius to do one thing to be saved. Peter never told Cornelius to "turn from your sins" (a popular heresy taught in today's apostate churches and [11]Bible colleges). In fact, Peter never mentioned the word "repent" to Cornelius. You won't find even one mention of the words "repent" or "repentance" in Acts chapter 10. Could the Bible be any clearer that the man who believes has repented? I think not. Peter simply shared the 'Good News' of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day! Cornelius believed that 'Good News' and was immediately, irrevocably and forever saved. It's that simple to receive God's free gift of eternal life.

For many of you, this truth has no doubt opened your eyes to the level of demonic doctrinal corruption in today's ecumenical churches. Anytime you hear a preacher saying that you must DO SOMETHING to receive God's free gift of eternal life, they are preaching another gospel. Anyone who errantly says you must "repent of your sin" (e.g., Dr. Sam Horn, Pastor Marty Herron, Dr. Steve Pettit, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Pastor John MacArthur) is preaching a doctrine of devils. The price has already been paid on Calvary's cross! Jesus shed His precious blood to pay your debt of sin and mine (1st Peter 1:18-19). The price has been paid in full.

You don’t have to “count the cost” to be saved (as Evangelist Billy Graham errantly preaches), because the price has already been paid in full. The only thing you need to do is BELIEVE! Simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and after 72 hours physically resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Cornelius didn’t do anything to be saved, he just believed the Gospel when he heard it preached. What a beautiful precious Savior Jesus is!!!

[12]

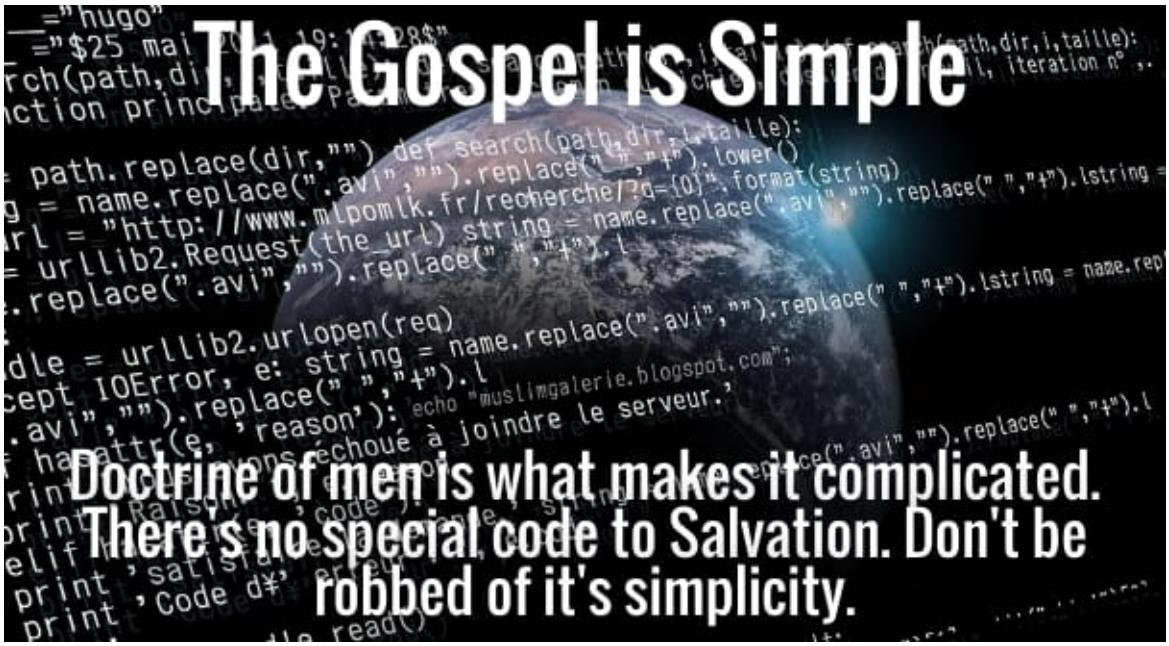

“Men are not saved by analyzing the truth of the Gospel. They are saved by accepting the truth of the Gospel. It is true, whether men believe it or not. It is as true as the multiplication table.

Men use the multiplication table to do what the multiplication table is supposed to do. The Gospel will do what it is supposed to do. 'It is the power of God unto salvation unto every one that believeth."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Preaching, Evangelism, page 123; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/HeThatBelievethIsNotCondemned1995.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bw4ifxNsHJI
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aDn4YpyEJ1Q
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/is_repentance_part_of_salvation.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/easy_believism.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/must_a_christian_live_a_changed_life-part01.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/must_a_christian_live_a_changed_life-part02.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjC3t5L8njg6Zm85s3nb71o34BgzZbvDedzbgIK3Ss9KcEArsdQrcVTOPtOCFiiyQwIKimWZXtS1j78zjdl4Rxoe8-sXo7hp48-IHH

1.5.39 Who Are The Wicked Servants In Matthew 24:45-51? (2020-07-18 19:32)

Matthew 24:3-5, "And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, *Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?* And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many."

Matthew 24 is an intriguing passage. I will tell you what I think it means. The disciples met privately with Jesus and asked Him what will be signs of the end of the world, and of His Second Coming.

Don't miss verse 5, because it explains Matthew 24:51. Most people interpret verse 5 to mean that false prophets will come who claim to be Jesus Christ. I don't think that is what it means. The Bible is saying that many shall come, confessing that Jesus is Christ. They will come in Jesus' name. Dr. Steve Pettit comes to mind, the president of Bob Jones University. He says that Jesus is the Christ. Dr. Pettit preaches in Jesus' name. Yet, [1]Dr. Pettit teaches the false plan of Lordship Salvation, leading people astray into false doctrines of devils. The Lord said people like Steve Pettit would lead MANY astray, deceiving them!

So this is what Matthew 24:45-51 is referring to—false prophets. These are false servants! They look like ministers of righteousness, but they are really ministers of unrighteousness, preaching another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). I consulted my commentary by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) for Matthew 25:45-51 and this is what he brilliantly says:

> Responsibility to live for God and witness for Christ while waiting and watching for His appearing is what is stressed in the closing verses of the chapter.

> **"Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods. But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of, And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."**
> **—Matthew 24:45-51**

> It is a great responsibility to be put in trust with any measure of divine truth. What is given is not for our own information alone but to be passed on to others. "It is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful" (I Corinthians 4:2). Those to whom the Lord has made known His purpose and counsels are therefore called upon to act as good stewards of the manifold grace of God, sharing with the household of faith the spiritual food for their encouragement and edification. The servant who fulfills his

responsibilities along this line will be duly rewarded in the day of manifestation. But if any attempt to trifle with the truth, putting far off the coming of the Master, and live selfishly, manifesting a haughty, over-bearing spirit, they will have to face the Judge at an unexpected hour, and will be given their portion with the hypocrites. Such a servant is of course not a true child of God at all, but he will be judged nevertheless according to the profession he has made. It is a very serious thing to use one's knowledge of the truth of God for selfish enrichment, with no real concern for those to whose needs one is called to minister.

All service is to be in view of the coming again of the King when His faithful servants will have their places appointed in the kingdom according to the measure of their devotedness during the day of testimony."

SOURCE: Pastor Harry A. Ironside, *Matthew*, p. 325-326; © 1948, Loizeaux Brothers, Inc.

Bravo! So we see that everyone who claims that Jesus is Christ is accountable as so-called "servants" they profess to be. In Matthew 7:21-23 they said, **"LORD, LORD"** to Jesus, but they were false servants. They boasted of their many wonderful works. They boasted of even casting out devils. But Jesus called them "ye that work iniquity" and said "I never knew you, depart from me"! They went to Hell. These were wicked servants! I think this is a good explanation of Matthew 25:45-51 by Pastor Ironside, and I'm sure you will agree.

Our churches and Bible colleges are full of wicked servants, who mishandle the truth of God's Word. I'm talking about Moody Bible Institute and their Calvinist garbage theology! I'm talking about Bob Jones University and their Calvinist garbage of Lordship Salvation. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) preached Free Grace Theology, not Lordship Salvation. In fact, Dr. Jones said if he could, he'd come back from Heaven in 50 years and blow his college to smithereens, if infidels ever came to rob the saints of their faith. That evil has happened! Dr. John MacArthur in California is the enemy of the Gospel of Jesus Christ, the Bob Jones University crowd bid him Godspeed, making them partaker of his evil deeds. These are the unfaithful wicked servants of whom the Lord warned in Matthew 24:45-51.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

1.5.40 The Sin Of Homosexuality Is Confusion (2020-07-18 23:00)

Leviticus 20:12-15, “

And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: *they have wrought confusion*; their blood shall be upon them. If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you. And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.”

Sexual immorality causes confusion. There is a natural order that God has made. The Lord created humanity as male and female (Genesis 1:27). God made it so that a male and a female get married, and conceive children together, being together as husband and wife for life. When there is a divorce and remarriage, it is confusion. I so much wish that divorce was illegal in America. Only ungodly lawyers and judges agree to work in a wicked legal system that permits divorce. You couldn’t pay me one billion dollars to be a lawyer or a judge involved with a divorce. I know that lawyers and judges don’t make the ungodly laws, but they profit from them, and that means they have blood on their hands too!

When a man and a man have carnal knowledge, and God forbid, get married, and God forbid forbid adopt children, it is utter CONFUSION! America is a very confused nation today. I heard Vice President Pence the other day bragging that “President Trump has made America great again.” Oh really? President Trump’s first nominee to the U.S. Supreme Court, Justice Neil Gorsuch, just [1]ruled in favor of 7,000,000 LGBTQ person’s rights in the workplace, which creates a hellish nightmare for Christian employers. It is utter confusion. Whose side is President Trump on Anyway? If you think President Trump is on the side of the American people, you are very naive! Mr. Trump is on the side of Mr. Trump and the New World Order powers that pull his strings. I agree with [2]Professor G. Edward Griffin that communists control BOTH sides of the U.S. political process, to maintain control over the American people. Jesus said that a house divided cannot stand (Luke 11:17).

I love people. I am kind to everyone. I do not bash LGBTQ people. They are all sinners for whom Jesus Christ loves and died for, just like me. But as Bible-believing Christians we cannot, and must not, ever accept LGBTQ people as being “normal.” There is nothing “normal”

about two men sodomizing each other in the buttocks. It actually blows my mind that most Americans are accepting this filthy deathstyle as okay, normal and a legitimate way to live. That is not "hate speech" dear reader, that is the truth of God's Word. Romans 1:24-32 describes the homosexual lifestyle as "against nature" and "vile." I am saying saying that we should be mean to anyone, but homosexuals ought not be allowed to raise children. Why? Because every child deserves to have a mother and a father. Just because there are single parent homes, doesn't mean we should encourage it! Having two mommies is effectively a single parent home! It is utter confusion for a child.

Sexual immorality is confusion. When a man commits adultery, it is confusion, because that is not his wife. Anything that perverts the holy institution of marriage, between one male and one female, is utter confusion! We live is a very confused society today in America, and it will only get much worse, bringing with it a plethora of adverse spiritual, physical and mental health issues. **Habakkuk 1:4, "Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for *the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore wrong judgment proceedeth*."** We are increasingly beholding WRONG JUDGMENT proceeding forth from our nation's courts at all levels (federal, state and city) because THE WICKED DOTH ENCOMPASS THE RIGHTEOUS.

As our American society waxes more and more wicked, things can only get worse, and that definitely includes the courts.

Proverbs 29:2, " When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn."

> "The law tells me how crooked I am. Grace comes along and straightens me out." — Evangelist Billy Sunday

1. https://edition.cnn.com/2020/06/15/politics/neil-gorsuch-supreme-court-lgbtq-rights/index.html
2. https://banned.video/watch?id=5ef686d4672706002f31defb

1.5.41 Persecuted By Harvest Baptist Church For My Faith (2020-07-19 03:43)

Luke 6:22-24, "

Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and *when they shall separate you from their company*, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

1818

***Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven*: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.**

But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.

”

When I read this passage of Scripture, I am reminded of the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who have banned me from returning to their church services. In 2014, I attended their church for one year. I made friends. I fell in love with their nurse. I was happy. But [1]I made the grave mistake of caring enough about them to tell them THE TRUTH. With my own money, I bought fundamental books by faithful Baptist preachers to help them. I burned sermon CD’s and prayed for God to open their eyes. I personally handed THE TRUTH to Harvest’s ungodly pastors. Instead of thanking me for being a truth-teller, I was reprimanded and driven out of the church, [2]banned from returning. Sadly, Harvest’s pastors are fools, who despise truth. **Proverbs 23:9, “ Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.”**

In 2017 I was desperately lonely for a church family. I missed the nurse I fell in love with at Harvest (who liked me too in 2014). I literally begged three times for the church pastors to give me a second chance, but they were hard-hearted and wicked. They separated me from their company, and cast out my good name as evil, rejecting, shunning and ostracizing me, because I told THE TRUTH for Jesus Christ! I was casting my pearl before the swine, and they trampled upon my caring heart, ostracizing me for being a truth-teller. Dr. Marty Herron was their pastor from 1999 to 2018, and now they have Pastor Gary Walton. I wouldn’t give you a penny for either of these apostates! Anybody who bids Godspeed to Steve Pettit and John MacArthur has a serious spiritual problem!!! **2nd John 1:11, “ For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”**

The new pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (HBC) is no better than the old pastor, who still won’t allow me to attended church services. Where dwelleth the love of God? (Romans 14:10). They just don’t care about people or truth at Harvest. I love something that Dr. John K. Jenkins Sr. said, pastor of the First Baptist Church of Glenarden, Maryland. I love that man! He beautifully said: “[3]Human Beings Just Want To Be Loved… Just Love The Hell Out Of Them!” If they had simply loved me as a human being at HBC, accepting my request to come back to church, I would have humbly accepted and befriended them. They still won’t have anything to do with me in 2020, and I am still being ostracized for my faith.

Instead, they arrogantly reject me, in their haughty pride, promoting and bidding Godspeed to false teachers like Dr. Steve Pettit and Pastor John MacArthur, who preach the heresy of Lordship Salvation. I told THE TRUTH! What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*. "** I have God's promise that He will greatly reward me for my loss, for my suffering, for my heartache, which Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has inflicted upon me for Jesus' sake.

I befriended them with THE TRUTH of the Gospel of free grace, but they got upset with me for exposing Dr. John MacArthur as a wolf in sheep's clothing. They got upset with me at Harvest, because I told [4]THE TRUTH that the [5]modern Alexandrian based Bible revisions are Devil's Bibles! **Isaiah 13:11, " And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."** It is sad to see that same arrogance in the Bob Jones' camp! False doctrine is false doctrine, and [6]you cannot sugarcoat it to justify it!

There are many forms of persecution. Our text verses say in

Luke 6:22-24, "

Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and *when they shall separate you from their company*, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.

" What an amazing passage of Scripture indicting the Bob Jones University camp! Their

ecumenical leaders all get paid lucrative 6-digit salaries. The Bible says they already have their reward!

Dr. Sam Horn was the vice president of BJU for many years, but has now become president of The Master's University, where [7]Dr. John MacArthur was the president from 1985 to 2019. These men are all accomplices in preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation. Dr. Steve Pettit is the president of BJU, since 2014. Harvest's former pastor on Guam, [8]Dr. Marty Herron is now the vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary in Iowa. I love all these men with God's unconditional love, God knows my heart, but they are wrong on the Gospel. They are living an extravagant [9]life of Riley , at the demise of the

truth!

Did you know dear reader that [10]Mormons teach the exact same view of repentance as do the proponents of Lordship Salvation? [11]So also do Seventh-Day Adventists! I am one of the most hated preachers in the world, because I mash on the toes of false prophets! I refuse to let a Baptist church slide, like the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, just because they are

“

Baptists.

” Right doctrine matters

! A false gospel cannot produce the new birth in Christ. [12]False Bibles teach a false gospel, which perverts grace and damns men’s souls to Hell. I don’t get paid for what I do. I’d rather watch a good movie than sit here refuting Bob Jones University. But someone needs to take a stand for right doctrine! **1st Samuel 17:29,**

“ And David said, What have I now done? Is there not a cause? ” So say I to Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University, who would criticize my preaching:

“What have I now done? Is there not a cause?” The Philistine giant of Lordship Salvation has defied the God of Israel, I will go out and fight that giant, to slay him with the power of God!

> **Isaiah 41:21-22, “ *Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons*, saith the King of Jacob. Let them bring them forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they be, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come.”**

I am confident by God’s grace, that I and the nurse at Harvest in 2014 could have been married. She liked me, and I liked her a lot, but her pastors defended their false doctrines, and I took a stand for THE TRUTH, so they sinfully kicked me out! The school nurse (a BJU graduate) rejected me because of the ungodly influence of her bosses at the church. What do they care, they have the life of Riley? You see, she wants a good man, but not a godly man for a husband. If she ever gets married, she’ll marry some henpecked wimp that follows the crowd, not a faithful man of God who loves THE TRUTH and is willing to lose everything for his convictions. Dr. Marty Herron is not a faithful servant of God, he is a religious businessman! I love Pastor Herron, but he did me and my family wrong, and he ran that church into the ground spiritually, leaving them at Harvest in shambles with Dr. John MacArthur as their mentor! I did the right thing to SPEAK THE TRUTH, but Harvest’s pastors did the wrong thing! God will Judge between me and thee! **Proverbs 12:17,**

“

He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

”

Sadly, the people in the church follow their pantywaist leaders. Pastor E.M. Bounds, in his book

“

Power Through Prayer,

”

rightly said that the spirituality of the congregation rarely rises above the spirituality of the pastor. That is why America is going to Hell, our church pulpits are weak! On another topic,

I am [13]listening to the book of Isaiah right now, and I just heard this awesome verse from **Isaiah 26:3**

, “

Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

” Here we see how to trust God, by keeping our mind fixated on the Lord. That is how I make it day to day, I just keep my eyes on the dear Lord. It is not easy for me to live alone, for 14 years since 2006 when my wife abandoned me, but God sustains me by faith. I do hope and pray to find a wife someday.

You’d think if there was one place in the world where you could feel free to tell THE TRUTH, it would be in a local New Testament church, right? Tragically, it is not so! I told the truth and it got me kicked out and banned from Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Then their pastor (Dr. Marty Herron) quit and moved on to Iowa, after he ruined their church.

You’d think that the one place in the world where your faith would be strengthened in the inspiration of the Bible would be in a Bible college, right? Tragically, it is not so! [14]Hyles-Anderson College has denied the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008. Bob Jones University, Crown College, Pensacola Christian College, and countless more, all deny the inspiration of the King James Bible. They are afraid to be persecuted for Christ. They don’t want to be outside the gate with Jesus! So they go along with everybody else.

False Prophets Abound In The Churches Today

If Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is right about the Gospel, then I am right. If Pastor Bob Gray Sr. is right about the Gospel, then I am right. If the Apostle Paul is right about the Gospel, then I am right.

If Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) is right about the Gospel, then I am right! Read

what Dr. Ironside so beautifully said concerning salvation, that it is free and without cost:

> **"When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who '*pay the price* of full salvation' *he is preaching another gospel***, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him." [emphasis added] —Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, "[15]Another Gospel"

In sharp contrast, read what Dr. John MacArthur teaches you must pay to be saved:

> "Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian. **Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and *it'll cost you the same thing*."**
>
> —Pastor
>
> John MacArthur, 'Grace To You,' an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', p. 93.

Read what [16]Dr. Steve Pettit heretically teaches in agreement with John MacArthur, teaching that you must pay the price by forsaking your own way of living:

> "So I want to ask you, have you come to a genuine acknowledgment before God almighty of your sinfulness? Secondly, you have to change the way you view yourself. We call that 'repentance.' And repentance is sort of saying a 'No' and a 'Yes.' It's a turning AWAY FROM and a turning TO. What am I turning away from? I'm turning away from my own self-righteousness. ***I'm to turning away from depending on me, and all that's involved in me—self-righteousness, self-will, self-assertion, living my own life—I'm to turning away from that way of thinking*.** And then finally what do I have to do? I'm to put my trust, or my confidence, in Jesus alone." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "[17]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

Dear reader, the Gospel does not require that you turn away from LIVING YOUR OWN LIFE to be saved. God is freely offering you eternal life as a gift, and He does not demand that you give Him something in return (which would be an exchange and not a gift). Evangelist Steve Pettit further heretically teaches:

> "I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, ***everything***, and I am placing it into Christ." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "[18]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

Lordship Salvation is manmade religious junk, not sound Bible doctrine. The only thing that the Bible requires is to place your TRUST into Christ. **Ephesians 1:13-14, "*In whom ye also trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that *ye believed*, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."** You cannot show me even one Scripture that teaches to forsake your own way of living to be saved! You cannot show me even one Scripture that teaches there is a price to pay to be saved! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

One of Satan's greatest weapons is to get people to become indifferent, lackadaisical and acceptant of embellishments to the Gospel. [19]The Greatest Threat To The Gospel Is Ambiguity. There are those who would say that Bob Jones University are preaching the Gospel, who would lead you to believe that BJU's doctrine is still within the realm of orthodox Christian doctrine, but nothing could be further from THE TRUTH! It is true that theologians have been

wrangling over the true meaning of repentance, faith and the Gospel for centuries, but that doesn't justify all teachings. Evil has always been the enemy of good, and in every generation the battle continues, between light and darkness!

I tell you dear friend that Lordship Salvation (i.e, Calvinism) is not the Gospel of free grace. The Bible does not require that you live a lifestyle, nor that you turn away from your own way of living to be saved. Such ideas are heretical and foreign to the saving Gospel. Christ died on the cross to pay your debt of sin, and mine. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay and He loves us (Romans 5:6-9). I pray daily for my friends at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I am their friend. A friend tells you the truth! They are the Bob Jones' camp. I love them unconditionally. Their nurse lost out on a great guy, but that was her choice. I miss her. The Bob Jones crowd love second best, mediocrity, counterfeit Bibles, a false gospel, and doctrinally corrupt leaders. The love of money has corrupted Bob Jones University, compelling them to dip their sails, trim their standards, and embrace the Devil's Bibles and Satan's lie of Lordship Salvation. I shall not be moved!

[20] 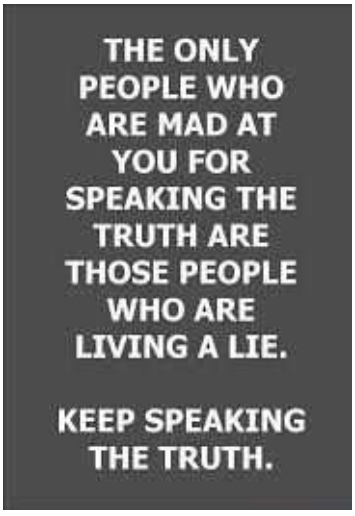

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
2. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/banned_for_telling_truth.htm
3. https://youtu.be/gy-nT8Xbfw0?t=4060
4. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/them_that_sin-bible_corrupters.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
6. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/no-amount-of-sugar-can-fix-ruined-meal.html
7. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2006/10/macarthurs-discipleship-gospel.html
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm

9. https://www.dictionary.com/browse/life-of-riley
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm
13. https://youtu.be/8hmwPkpqtOA
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
18. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
19. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-greatest-threat-to-gospel-is.html
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhfJfI96GJ7v327v0nFG-HyXCkQ-rwm31tlCvh6hZgq7crhBLGp_1jNJX5Mnt5fX-TDcg32cHoSMaWrC00FbsOiaDRlkyZYhFhM1yP

1.5.42 Evolution Is An Elaborate Non-Scientific Hoax (2020-07-19 10:30)

Psalms 145:17, "The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works."

One of the biggest lies ever fabricated is the falsehood of Evolution. The verifiable truth is that there is absolutely no evidence whatsoever that evolution is true. It's all bogus! Evolution doesn't teach children HOW TO think, but WHAT TO think! There's a big difference! The very word "science" means "the study of" something. There is no "science" backing evolution! It is a myth.

Evolution is a religion, because you have to BELIEVE its non-scientific claims. Christians BELIEVE that God created the universe and everything in it. Evolutionists BELIEVE that all life as we know it evolved from a Big Bang billions of years ago. Evolutionists and theoretical physicists (e.g., Stephen Hawking) claim that evolution is true because the universe is still expanding. The truth is that there is nothing in the Word of God teaching that the universe doesn't expand.

One thing I have learned as a truth-seeker is that it is very important not to grasp for straws to win an argument, lest we discredit ourselves. When someone grasps at straws to support their hypothesis, it shows their desperation and actually becomes their weakest point. Evolution is a hypothesis, not even a theory, because there is no credible evidence to support its bizarre claims...

> In scientific reasoning, a hypothesis is constructed before any applicable research has been done. A theory, on the other hand, is supported by evidence: it's a principle formed as an attempt to explain things that have already been substantiated by data.
> — [1]SOURCE

Evolutionists scoff at Christians for teaching that all animals came off of Noah's ark, while utterly failing to realize how absurd their own claim is that [2]all of life came from two rocks colliding in space! Think about that! There's allegedly a quote from a Russian atheist astronomer, which states:

> "Folks, either there is a God or there isn't. Both possibilities are frightening. You see, if there is God, we better find out who He is, find out what He wants, and do what He says. If there is no God, we are in trouble, cause we are hurdling through space at 66,000 miles per hour and nobody's in charge."

That is very true! Whether there is a God or not, both possibilities are frightening! Of course, there is a God, and He is a very good God! Evolution is brainwashing at the American taxpayer's expense. Bill Nye is an ungodly man, hellbound in his wickedness of unbelief. We all make our choices in this brief earthly life. According to Romans 1:20, there is no such thing as an atheist, only wicked people who choose not to acknowledge God. **Romans 1:20, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse*."** There is no legitimate science behind the bogus claims of evolutionists. **1st Timothy 6:20, "O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of *science falsely so called*."**

The sad fact that evolutionists teach what they cannot prove, as if it were a known fact, clearly shows their desperation to condemn the Holy Bible! That speaks volumes! Why would anyone—a decent person with a thinking mind, who is reasonable and educated—want to put forth wild and unproven speculation to impressionable children's minds? To teach speculation

as if it were fact shows the evil bias behind the the evolution agenda, which is to eradicate children's minds of God completely. The Word of God plainly teaches in **Genesis 1:1, "In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth."** It doesn't get any plainer and simpler than that friend! In the beginning... GOD! Where did life as we know it originate? The only plausible answer is GOD! [3]Check this out, how insane and evil the NASA's scientists are! It is evil to teach children something that has no scientific basis, because YOU ARE LYING TO THEM! Children deserves to know the truth, not be indoctrinated! Children ought to be taught HOW TO THINK, not WHAT TO THINK!

I can understand as a reasonable person, why someone who does not believe the Holy Bible wouldn't want their child being taught such things. I really can grasp that argument. I don't agree with it as a Christian, but I can reasonably understand it. Parents have every right to raise and teach their own children as they so choose. I don't have a problem with that. I believe in freedom and liberty. However, when the government forces the unproven hypotheses of evolution upon children, especially Christian children, I have a big problem with that! That is thug communism! The age old lie is that the Bible teaching of Creation is a religion, but evolution is science. What a joke! Evolution is as much of a religion as anything else!

There are many definitions of what "religion" is, but at its core, religion is based upon beliefs. It takes more faith to believe in evolution than the Word of God! That is a fact that you CAN PROVE! There is abundant evidence that the Bible is true, but no evidence at all to support evolution. History, archaeology and science all agree with the Holy Bible. The very manner in which the Holy Bible came into existence, written over 1,500 years by forty different men, proves the divine nature of the Word of God. It is absolutely impossible for any book to come into existence in such a manner. There are literally thousands of ancient Bible manuscripts, which have been unearthed by archaeologists, that prove what I am saying!

A common tactic used by evolutionists is to find anything they can, to set forth as alleged "proof" of evolution, but science has proven all those bogus hypothesis's false in every case over time. Unfortunately, impressionable children too often believe the lies they are taught, and that blood is upon all the Freemasons, government officials, teachers, parents and authorities who made it happen. Woe unto everyone involved with the propagation of the lies of evolution! **Revelation 21:27, "And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or *maketh a lie*: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life." Revelation 22:15, "For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and *whosoever loveth and maketh a lie*."** Not only are those who invented the LIE of evolution

guilty, but so also those who LOVE THE LIE! Many professed atheists and wicked sinners LOVE THE LIE of evolution, because it satisfies their need to rid their mind and life of God!

Woe unto all liars! You couldn't pay me a billion dollars to teach the blatant lies of evolution to anyone! God knows that I mean that! Evolution is such an obvious hoax! These fake NASA scientists tell us that the earth and moon came from two rocks crashing into each other! That is a complete and wicked denial of the Holy Bible! It's also ludicrous! Only an idiot, or a very wicked person, could embrace such a bizarre and non-plausible hypothesis! It makes perfect sense that a divine God created the universe, especially in lieu of the Holy Bible which God has authored and given to us, to teach us these precious truths. Theoretical physicist, Stephen Hawking (1942-2018), is now burning in Hell forever, sadly, because he died in his sins without the dear Savior (John 8:24; Revelation 20:15; John 3:36). Evolution is a lie created by the Devil, to blind men's minds from seeing the glorious light of the Gospel, lest they be saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4).

Anyone who teaches evolution ought to be ashamed! It's not science, not in the least. The bogus claims of evolutionists are not testable, repeatable nor verifiable in a scientific laboratory nor in nature. It's bad science at best! True science studies what already exists, like the wonderful creation around us. Two rocks colliding couldn't have produced such grand beauty. A "BIG BANG" billions of years ago couldn't have evolved into the awesome universe as we know it today!

The righteous moral nature of the Holy Scriptures (Romans 7:12), and the unrighteous immoral nature of the world in which we live (1st John 5:19), is further conclusive evidence that Creation is true in the Holy Bible. **Psalms 145:17, "The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works." Romans 7:12, "Wherefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good."** People who love to live in their sins, often hate God and His Holy Word (Romans 1:28). Any honest person who has read the King James Bible, knows that it is God's inspired Word; and any thinking person with an honest heart knows that the claims of evolution are a lie! If humans came from monkeys, why are there still monkeys? Were some of the monkeys retarded? The Bible teaches that the flesh of man is man, and the flesh of animals is another. Humans are not animals, as wicked evolutionists allege. I thank and praise God that I know THE TRUTH about Creation, and am not brainwashed or deceived by Satan to believe the obvious lies of evolution! [4]Socialism Is About Government Control Of Citizen's Lives Through Gay Marriage And Evolution! | [5]MP4)

> “The whole rotten modern world is wrecked because of disobedience. The sinful, hellish philosophy that has destroyed America is built upon the philosophy of disobedience. Prisons are filled with juvenile delinquents. Children have been killing their school teachers in some sections of America—cutting their throats, shooting them. Little girls and boys are out murdering people. If you stay here you are going to obey.” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Comments On Here And Hereafter,” Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

1. https://www.merriam-webster.com/words-at-play/difference-between-hypothesis-and-theory-usage
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/lunar_or_looney.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/lunar_or_looney.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/embed/lZtesN0lJ1g
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/rafael_cruz_on_evolution_hoax.mp4

1.5.43 Put Off The Old Man, And Put On The New Man (2020-07-19 22:43)

Colossians 3:9-13, “

Lie not one to another, seeing that *ye have put off the old man with his deeds;*

***And have put on the new man*, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him:**

Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all.

***Put on therefore*, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;**

Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye.

”

I love the Epistle of Colossians, which is a delicious Smorgasbord of doctrine. The Bible teaches about the “

old man

”

versus the

“

1830

new man.

” Our text passage speaks of putting off the old man, and putting on the new man, as we would take off an old coat, and put on a new coat. In fact, the Greek word in Colossians 3:12 for “put on” is *enduo* (meaning: “to invest with clothing”). Removing an old coat and putting on a new coat is a CHOICE. **Colossians 2:6, “*As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him*: Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.”**

This passage of Scripture refutes the heresy of Lordship Salvation. We are saved by “receiving” Christ. Therefore, **“ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God” (Colossians 3:3b).** As believers we ought to “walk” in Christ

. **Galatians 5:25,**

“If we *live* in the Spirit, let us also *walk* in the Spirit.

” To

“live” in the Spirit means that we are saved, indwelt by the Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9); but to “walk” in the Spirit means that we live for Christ. It is possible to *live* in the Spirit, but not *walk* in the Spirit! The words **“ let us**

” plainly indicate that walking in the Spirit is an option, not mandatory. If discipleship was automatic, as Calvinists errantly teach, then the Bible wouldn’t continually encourage us to live for Jesus. The fact that we are repeatedly taught to walk in the Spirit, is Biblical proof that salvation does not require surrendering to Christ’s Lordship.

If you are saved, Jesus is your Lord.

Colossians 4:1, “

Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; *knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven*.

Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving; **”** The day you got saved Jesus became your Lord. The Bible commands every believer to walk in Christ (Lordship), now that we have received Him as our Savior. These are two separate decisions. The deadly error of the Lordship Salvation camp is that they combine these two things, and in so doing pervert the grace of God. Jesus did not save you just so you could have fire insurance, He saved you to turn you from your sins, that you would live for Him; but you don’t have to turn from your sins to be saved, which would be works!

You don’t turn from your sins to be saved, you turn to Jesus by faith, and then He turns you from your sins. That is why we are taught in **Colossians 3:12: “ Put on therefore, *as the elect* [saved] *of God*, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering; Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye.”** This is the blessed *fruit* of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). So put off the OLD MAN dear saint!

2nd Timothy 2:19, “ Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*.” Again, we see that the Bible is exhorting the saints to depart from iniquity and live for Christ!

I receive many emails from web visitors who say they are slaves to sin, unable to overcome their addictions. That tells me one of two things: 1) *They are not saved*; 2) *They choose not to put off the old man and put on the new man.* It’s that simple! We only sin because we choose to sin! Sin is a choice. No one is born homosexual, it is a choice to live in sin. We either choose to reject Christ, or we choose to receive Jesus as our Savior, and we are saved. Then as the *elect* (chosen of God because we first chose Christ), we choose either to put off the old man and put on the new, or we choose to walk in the flesh (which brings the chastisement of our heavenly Father - Hebrews 12:6-8).

1.5.44 What To Do When You Don’t Know What To Do (2020-07-20 10:00)

2nd Chronicles 20:12, “

O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; *neither know we what to do: but our eyes are upon thee*.

”

I heard a wonderful sermon today by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Danny Castle. The sermon is titled:

“ [1]What To Do When You Don’t Know What To Do .” I am writing this blog article while listening to his sermons, using some of his sermon quotes. I hope you will listen to the sermon. We are so close to the Rapture folks! I love Brother Danny; God has used [2]his preaching to help me much spiritually over the years! [3]I made this MP3 page to share Pastor Castle’s sermons with everyone.

We are living in perilous times (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). You can’t always trust your kinfolks, friends, family, spouse, or even pastor, but YOU CAN ALWAYS TRUST GOD! Has it ever occurred to you that nothing has ever occurred to God? There’s a big push these days to [4]keep people under

the thumb of the government. This is all part of the breakdown and conditioning of America, and the world, to prepare the masses to receive the New World Order. The Antichrist is soon coming in place of Christ, the false messiah, an imitation of the true Messiah to deceive the masses.

Our text verse refers to the Israelites, who were afraid during a time of threat of war in the land. ...

> **2nd Chronicles 20:1-2 and 12, "**
>
> **It came to pass after this also, that the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them other beside the Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle.**
>
> **Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and, behold, they be Hazazon-tamar, which is En-gedi. ...** O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; *neither know we what to do: but our eyes are upon thee*. **"**

The year 2020 has struck much fear into people's hearts. All around the world the Coronavirus pandemic so far has infected 8,200,000 people. Sadly, of those 446,000 have died. Today is June 19, 2020 and the virus is still going strong worldwide. To add more turmoil and fear to the mix, George Floyd was murdered on May 25, 2020, which has resulted in [5]massive rioting across the United States. I heard in the news today that [6]Black Lives Matter protests and riots have broken out in London, France and Australia. This is an agenda folks, intended to prepare the world to receive the coming Man of Sin (Antichrist).

[7]Weak and cowardly Christians are destroying America, because Christians and preachers no longer take a stand for what is right and wrong. We are seeing anarchy instead of rule of law. This is all leading to the coming of the Antichrist. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) beautifully explains all this in his amazingly relevant sermon titled: '[8]Why The Antichrist Must Come Soon.' This sermon was preached at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana in 1970. Throughout history, dictators rose to power out of the ashes or a crumble society. Things are falling apart worldwide today. Riots are breaking out. Cities are going bankrupt. Everyone is wearing face masks to avoid being infected with the feared Coronavirus. The churches are closed due to the virus.

We are living in a generation of lies and deceptions. When you're in trouble, you need the truth! People are dying for THE TRUTH nowadays! Just because the Pastor or Bible teacher has a good name does not mean they are teaching Biblical truth. Always be on your guard. When you don't know what to do, KEEP YOUR EYES ON GOD!!! The people said in

2nd Chronicles 20:12b, "

neither know we what to do: *but our eyes are upon thee*.

"

I love that! The Jews simply didn't know what to do. The Ammonites were coming against them! The Moabites were coming against them! The Syrians were coming against them! Enemies left and right were coming out against them from every direction! All hell was breaking loose!!! That reminds me of Job's calamity in Job chapter one...

> **Job 1:16-18, " *While he was yet speaking*, there came also another, and said, The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. *While he was yet speaking*, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. *While he was yet speaking*, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house: "**

As fast as Job's servants were telling him the bad news, "WHILE HE WAS YET SPEAKING," another servant came with more tragic news; and "WHILE HE WAS YET SPEAKING," another came with more tragic news! I've been in that situation. I know what it's like to have one tragedy after another happen, just more crap on the pile of life! I've been there! I've wept in bitter tears, just like Job did, because of a series of bad, tragic, painful, injurious, unfair and traumatic events that happened in my miserable life. I wanted to die! Years ago I bought two barbecues and charcoal to commit suicide. It was only by God's grace that he restrained my soul from doing it! I lost everything, but I still had Jesus!!!

When you don't know what to do, LOOK UP!!! Look to Jesus!!!

2nd Chronicles 20:12b, "

neither know we what to do: *but our eyes are upon thee*.

"

Dear friend, are your eyes upon the Lord? I'm listening to another sermon by Pastor Castle called: " [9]Truth In Trouble ." We serve a good God folks. When you're in trouble, you need THE TRUTH! We all need the truth! Jesus is **"**

the way, the truth, and the life

"

(John 14:6b). When you don't know what to do, open your inspired King James Bible and claim God's promises. Did you know that there are [10]7,487 promises in the Bible from God to man? Learn them, familiarize yourself with them, and claim them! When you don't know what to do, LOOK TO JESUS!!!

I heard in the news this week that 40,000,000 Americans are now unemployed. Millions of Americans are going to lose their homes to the banks due to foreclosure. Many businesses (small and large alike) are closing their doors permanently, due to the Coronavirus lockdown since January of 2020. Where is all this leading? We've never seen perilous times like this. We're living in Bible prophecy folks. We're heading into apocalyptic times, the dreadful end times! False prophets are everywhere nowadays. Most of the churches have been deceived by the [11]Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions. Most of the churches have been deceived by the [12]Devil's counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation.

The average person is confused about religion, not sure what to do, or who to trust. There are literally thousands of different religions today. Dear friend, LOOK TO JESUS!!! You know that is THE TRUTH! Don't trust in the arm of man's flesh, trust in the Lord. **Jeremiah 17:5, " Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD."** Please trust Him now! Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Jesus died in your place on the cross (2nd Corinthians 5:21). He was taken down and buried by Nebuchadnezzar and Joseph of Arimathaea (John 19:38). Three days later He physically resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Jesus did this for you dear friend. God loves you so much, that He was willing to sacrifice His only begotten Son for you on a cross (John 3:16). Please receive Him as your personal Savior while you still can; life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time!



Matthew 7:15, “ Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.”

1. https://youtu.be/RbxGOYBRfCA
2. https://www.youtube.com/user/Hensssley/videos

3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_castle.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/embed/lZtesN0lJ1g
5. https://youtu.be/1qwif8PF1EI
6. https://youtu.be/3n5_D59lSjc
7. https://youtu.be/xU2gGyY_-qQ
8. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
9. https://youtu.be/OWltNQ3Fr1o
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises_of_god.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jesus_is_the_word_of_god.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/invading_churches.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh_otJRnd1Gtd-0H3ij1SRiSWDatZI-UDa0eJBTgf7JRBymz5EFoDTwirIBKv96NZasC8pd1m9srALadIcUt55PZ7EX_bMAOFuPzvU

1.5.45 Always Be Abundantly Thankful To God (2020-07-21 00:13)

Colossians 1:12-14 , " *Giving thanks unto the Father*, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins: "

The greatest truth I could teach you dear reader, next to salvation itself, is to WALK WITH GOD. And the most important truth I could teach you about walking with God, is to ALWAYS BE THANKFUL TO GOD!!! Gratitude is the key to happiness in life. It is only when our heart becomes ungrateful, that we begin to backslide. A thankful Christian is a humble person, lowly, meek, loving, caring, and obedient to the Lord. When we appreciate all that God has done for us, it reflects in our attitude...

> **Colossians 2:7-10 , " Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, *abounding therein with thanksgiving*. Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ. For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. *And ye are complete in him* , which is the head of all principality and power: "**

The word

"

abounding

”

in Colossians 2:7 is the Greek word

perisseuoo, which means

“

in excess.

” We ought to be more than thankful toward God, we should be superabundant in our gratitude. Think about what God has done for you dear friend! You and I were on our way to burn in Hell forever without hope, a literal place where there is no rest day nor night (Revelation 14:11), a place of torment and suffering (Luke 16:19-31), a place where there is no escape.

Matthew 23:33, “ Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, *how can ye escape the damnation of hell?”* Oh how I love Jesus, and am exceedingly thankful for all that He has done for me!!! I hope you are thankful too. There are 86,400 seconds in each day, have we thanked God with just one of them?

> “When gratitude dies on the altar of a man’s heart, that man is well-nigh hopeless.” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks,” page 26; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Here are some precious Scriptures from the [1]Epistle of Colossians, which I am listening to today, about being thankful to God:

> **Colossians 1:3, “ *We give thanks to God* and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you,**

> **Colossians 3:15 , “ And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and *be ye thankful*. ”**

> **Colossians 3:17 , “ And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, *giving thanks to God and the Father by him*. ”**

Colossians 4:2 , " Continue in prayer, and watch in the same *with thanksgiving*;"

Our great God deserves our constant gratitude and praise. PRAISE YE THE LORD!!! THANK GOD FOR ALL HIS BLESSINGS!!! **Psalms 147:7, " Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing *praise upon the harp* unto our God:"** David used his musical instrument to praise God. I think that is wonderful.

I have been playing the pedal steel guitar since 1992, which I love to play. It has been a great joy, for which I am so thankful to my God and Savior. [2]Here are my recent steel guitar recordings from 2020 . Praise the Lord all ye saints!!! **Psalms 150:6, " Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD."**

[3]



[4]Pastor Danny Castle Sermons

1. https://youtu.be/BqTsNvTfMhE
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiKRlqoMzYuHovIYIXy7GEriBGvzQFsLyg-sYeLG3jiuNt8GjQSxUFtTyNjATHD_J7zpnh9y1eViZSU8bztUaAHMkd_juarroKC0kN
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_castle.htm

---

1.5.46 God Demands Perfection, Not Turning From Sin (2020-07-21 11:00)

James 2:10, " For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."

One of the most damnable heresies being taught in churches today is that a person must "repent of your sins," or "forsake your sins," or "turn from your sins," or "be willing to turn from your sins," to receive the free gift of eternal life from God. It's not what YOU DO that saves you, it's what JESUS DID! Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay your debt of sin (and mine). **Romans 5:6, "For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.**

"

The only type of person that God saves is an UNGODLY PERSON! **Matthew 9:12, "But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick."**

God expects absolute perfection from you and me to get to Heaven. That is why God gave the Old Testament law, to show all humanity the IMPOSSIBILITY of perfectly keeping it. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.**

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

" God understands that NO ONE can perfectly obey His Commandments, so He sent His only begotten Son Jesus to pay for our sins on the cross. What an amazing, great and merciful God!

God couldn't merely pardon our sins just to be a nice guy. That would be evil, and God cannot do evil. When someone commits a crime, and the law looks the other way, that is another crime! That wouldn't be justice! A crime must be paid for. Christ paid our debt of sin, thankfully, so God the Father could JUSTIFY us (Acts 13:39), as if we had never sinned at all. Salvation is not a plea agreement, where you are still convicted but with a lesser charge. Nor is salvation an acquittal, where the charges are dropped for lack of evidence to convict. God has plenty of solid, irrefutable, concrete evidence to convict all of us to Hell forever! Salvation means to be declared JUSTIFIED by God, "JUST-IF-I'D" never sinned! But not only that, God places (credits) Christ's righteousness to your record by faith, as if you were as holy and perfect as Jesus Himself. Thank you Lord!!!

I used James 2:10 for our text passage, because it says breaking even one of God's Commandments makes us guilty of BREAKING ALL OF THEM! God is 100 % perfect, holy and immutable (he cannot change). God cannot do evil, neither can He be tempted with evil. **James**

1:13, "

Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man:

" I love that about God! Aren't you glad that the Devil is not the supreme authority of the universe? I sure am! I am glad that the greatest being in the universe is not a malevolent monster! God is not a communist! God is not a pervert or homosexual. God is not a big coward. God is not a thief or a liar. We have a GOOD GOD!!! ...

Psalms 107:15, "Oh that men would *praise the LORD for his goodness*, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!"

Psalms 136:1, " O *give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good*: for his mercy endureth for ever."

Psalms 143:10, " Teach me to do thy will; for *thou art my God: thy spirit is good*; lead me into the land of uprightness."

Psalms 145:9, " *The LORD is good to all*: and his tender mercies are over all his works. "

If you want to go to Heaven when this life ends, there are only TWO WAYS to do so. The first is to live a perfect, sinless life. You cannot have even one sin on your record in Heaven. Obviously, no human being other than Jesus Himself has ever achieved this. If you ever hear someone claim to be without sin, the Holy Bible says they are calling God "a liar"

and the truth is not in them (1st John 1:8-10). God says in **Romans 3:23a,**

"For all have sinned..." The second way to get to Heaven is for someone to pay your debt of sin for you. It would have to be someone who is without sin, obviously. Only Jesus is sinless. **Hebrews 4:15, " For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, *yet without sin*."** Jesus never sinned even one time, not in the slightest way. If He had, He couldn't have been our Savior!

If you understand the Bible truth I just shared with you, then 1st Corinthians 6:9-10 will make sense...

"Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. *And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus*, and by the Spirit of our God." Many people misunderstand this popular passage of Scripture, thinking it affirms the junk theology of Ray Comfort and John MacArthur, that you must "

turn from your sins

"

to be saved. They say if you are living a sordid lifestyle of fornication, drunkenness and sin, you are not really saved! That is simply not what the Bible teaches. Please don't miss **verse 11,**

“

BUT YE ARE WASHED

”! Jesus’ precious blood washes all our sins away (1st John 1:7).

We all deserve to go straight to Hell and burn forever, but God loves us enough that He made a way of escape! Jesus loves you so much dear friend, that He would rather die than live without you! That’s how much the Son of God loves you! Do you love Him? **1st John 3:16, “Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.” 1st John 4:19, “We love him, because he first loved us. ”** The world hates Jesus, because He testifies against their sins (John 7:7). Therefore, the world hates Christians too (John 15:19).

So when you hear anyone foolishly preaching *another gospel*, saying: “You must repent (turn) from your sins” to be saved, they are lying! The world is filled with theological liars today in church pulpits everywhere! Anyone who tells you, that you must “REPENT OF YOUR

SINS

” to be saved is corrupt. You cannot show me those phrases in the inspired Word of God. Nowhere are we taught to “

turn away from our sins

”

to be saved.

Proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy love to run to the story of Jonah and

Nineveh. The Bible says **Jonah 3:10, “ And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.”** The Bible doesn’t say they got saved, it says they repented of their sins. Judas **“repented Himself”** of his sins in Matthew 27:3, even returning the 30 pieces of silver, but Judas still went to Hell. You don’t get saved by repenting, you get saved by believing the Gospel. The people at Nineveh listened to Jonah. I do think many of them got saved, but it wasn’t because they turned from their sins. The prophet Habakkuk in Habakkuk 2:4 says **“t**

he just shall live by his faith.

”

It always irritates me that advocates of the Lordship Salvation heresy will cherry-pick passages of Scripture, while completely ignoring the entire Gospel of John, the Epistle of Galatians, Romans 4:1-6, and other very clear passages which emphasize salvation by faith alone. For example: In the Gospel of John the word

“

believe

”

is mentioned 85 times, but there is no mention

of the word

“

repent.

” That is simply because the man who believes has repented. We do find repentance (not the word) taught in **John 3:21, “But *he that doeth truth* cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God. ”** Repentance is *a change of mind* concerning THE TRUTH. Anyone who acknowledges THE TRUTH that you are a needy sinner, and believes THE TRUTH of the Gospel is saved. What saith the Scripture?

2nd Timothy 2:25, “ In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;”

If you want to go to Heaven, turning from your sins won’t do my friend, you must be 100 % PERFECT, WITHOUT SIN! Since you obviously cannot do that, and neither can anybody else in the world, you and I need a Savior! Jesus was born of a virgin. He lived a perfect sinless life. Jesus went to the cross and was beaten beyond recognition as a human being. **Isaiah 52:14, “**

As many were astonied at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men: **”** The Devil finally had his chance, through inspiring an angry mob of soldiers under orders from Pilate, to go to town wailing on the Lord’s face, beating Him to a pulp. I have seen the 2004 movie, ’[1]The Passion Of Christ,’ by Mel Gibson, and I cried during the film. I don’t see how anyone who loves Jesus couldn’t cry, seeing the bloodied Lord beaten with whips, assaulted with solder’s fists, barely able to stand on His own two fist, spit upon, hit with a big stick, mocked and stripped naked, treated like an animal being slaughtered. Jesus was so weak that He collapsed beneath the cross He carried to Calvary (the hill where He was crucified) in Jerusalem. He did that for your dear reader! Jesus loves you, and so do I as His disciple!

Thankfully, Jesus lived a perfect life, and was accepted by the Father, being the spotless Lamb of God, the perfect sacrifice for our sins. Jesus paid it all! That is why I make such a big fuss over this Satanic heresy that you must “repent of your sin” to be saved. The Bible doesn’t teach that anywhere. I triple-dog dare you to show me where the Bible says we must “

repent of your sin

”

to be saved. It does not! What the Bible does teach is to

“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved...

” (Acts 16:31b). Turning from your sins is religion, human reformation, not regeneration (the new birth). I hope you see this!

Dear friend, if you’ll simply place your trust (reliance) in what God has recorded about His only begotten Son in His Word, then you will be immediately and forever saved! The moment that you make the decision to trust Christ, God can read your mind, and He saves you. Christ took your sins upon Himself on the cross, paying the price of your sins with His shed blood. God offers to you His free gift of eternal life, which Jesus paid for. The moment you get saved, God not only washes all your sins away, but He takes Christ’s perfect righteousness and applies to you. **2nd Corinthians 5:21,**

“For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; *that we might be made the righteousness of God in him*. ” So if you are saved, God only sees CHRIST’S RIGHTEOUSNESS when He looks at you. When you sin, God only sees His redeemed child from now on! You may be a disobedient child (and we all are at times) who require discipline, but God is not an absent Father, He will chastise and scourge His children (Hebrews 12:6-8).

So forget about the idea of turning from sins to be saved, because IT IS IMPOSSIBLE. Even if you could turn from 99.99 % of your sins, you’d still go straight to Hell when you die, because of that .01 % of sin. That is what James 2:10 teaches! The ONLY way to become perfect in God’s sight is you need **“**

HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS

”

(Matthew 6:33). You need [2]God’s imputed righteousness, which is through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9).

Didn’t Dr. John R. Rice Teach The Need To Turn Away From Sin?

But wait, didn’t Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) teach that you must “

repent from sin with all your heart

”

to be saved? [3]Yes he did! Yet, Dr. Rice clearly didn’t believe that a person must attempt to reduce their amount of sinning to be saved, as evidenced by this quote from him:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Clearly, John R. Rice believed that the way you "turn from sin" is by trusting Jesus Christ as your Savior. This is one step, not two, to be saved. That is NOT what the Lordship Salvation crowd are heretically preaching today. I keep hearing these false preachers teaching that you must turn away from your sins first, and then secondly believe the Gospel. That is a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works! You don't repent AND believe, as Dr. Tom Ferrell preaches, you repent TO believe as Dr. John R. Rice rightly taught.

Having said that, I do not like nor approve of Brother Rice's poor choice of words. No preacher should ever add to the Scriptures, to say something that God didn't say. Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to repent "OF YOUR SIN" to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Proponents of this damnable heresy are often quick to false accuse the free grace crowd (e.g., myself, Dr. Jack Hyles, Dr. Curtis Hutson and Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold) of leaving off repentance. No, we have not left off repentance, we have not added something to the Bible which God did not say.

In 2014, I heard Pastor Marty Herron at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam errantly teach hundreds of people on a Sunday morning, and I quote: "It is not enough to admit you are a sinner to be saved, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sinning." I knew right there and then that Pastor Herron is an infidel, not a born-again Christian, a false prophet! Herron has added works to grace, perverting the Gospel. Where did he get that garbage theology? Look no further than his mentors, [4]Dr. Steve Pettit and [5]Pastor John MacArthur.

So, even though I disagree with Dr. John R. Rice's poor choice of wording, he vindicates himself by plainly explaining what he means by "

turn from sin with all your heart

" to be saved. Dr. Rice plainly taught that the man who BELIEVES on Christ has turned from his sins. This is not what the Bob Jones crowd are preaching today! Dr. Rice rightly recognized repentance and faith as being two sides of the same coin. He didn't see them as separate actions, and that is critically important to understand, lest you corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people.

If a man must commit to forsake his lifestyle of sinning as a requirement to be saved, then a payment has been demanded of him. This is a false plan of salvation. In God's true plan of redemption, a man ceases from ALL his works (good and bad alike, which the Bible calls **"dead works"**

in Hebrews 6:1). One of my favorite Bible passages is **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

"*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

” If you want to go to Heaven, you simply need to CEASE from trusting in all your works (good and bad works alike) and REST in Jesus Christ.

Dear reader, eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). You don’t earn or merit that gift. You don’t turn away from your sin to qualify for that gift. It is a gift! You don’t have to be willing to turn away from sin to get that gift. You simply need to acknowledge the truth that you are a guilty sinner in God’s sight (2nd Timothy 2:25; Romans 3:19-20), so you’ll see your need to believe the Gospel (the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen) to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Our part is simply to BELIEVE, God does the rest. That is the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).



1. https://youtu.be/BWwWd5Mzeog
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/imputation.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/tracts/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSvdLZc3xhI891VQv7-ET7LlQSFuViMd0APVW3bznfmP5gKt4-fouLANuR8CftEFXwzL4FZASQcg_AaMpVlk7WpwktQ8E0cM4YKpJ

(2020-08-03 19:01:06)
After we are saved we should stop sinning as much as possible, then?

(2020-08-26 21:05:12)
Friend, do you have an inbox? If so, you can email him at kingjamesbible77@gmail.com

1.5.47 Great Is Thy Faithfulness (2020-07-21 22:30)

Lamentations 3:22-24, " It is of the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. They are new every morning: *great is thy faithfulness*. The LORD is my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him."

Our great God is faithful. **1st Corinthians 1:9, " *God is faithful*, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord."** The book of Lamentations (to lament) is about the aftermath of the destruction of the city of Jerusalem. God's people had sinned. Repeatedly the Lord promised the Jews that if they keep His statutes and obeyed His commandments, He would bless them (Exodus 19:5-6; Deuteronomy 28:1-14); but if they refused to keep His commandments, and instead followed after other gods, He would destroy them (Deuteronomy 28:15-68). The Israelites disobeyed!

The book of Lamentations was penned by the prophet Jeremiah. His contemporaries of the day were the prophets' Ezekiel, Daniel, Habakkuk, Obadiah and Zephaniah. God raised up the Babylon against Israel. During the Babylonian invasion, Daniel was taken into captivity with the rich, and Ezekiel taken captive with the middle-class, and Jeremiah was left with the poor in the rubble and aftermath of the smoldering remains of Jerusalem.

Jeremiah is often called "the weeping prophet." **Lamentations 1:16, "**

For these things I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed. **"** Jeremiah saw thousands of Jews dead. The women were ravished, tortured and killed. The men were tortured and slain. The fortunate Jews were taken into captivity. The city of Jerusalem was burned with fire. God's judgment finally came upon a wicked nation who snubbed their noses at God! In 586 BC Jerusalem fell to Babylon.

It is in this horrific setting that Jeremiah writes the book of Lamentations. We find something amazing in this Old Testament book. The English alphabet has 26 letters. The Hebrew alphabet only has 22 letters. In chapters 1, 2, 4 and 5 of Lamentations, we see that each of these chapters has 22 verses. This coincides with the Hebrew alphabet. But chapter 3 has 66 verses, or three times 22. It is in this third chapter that we find the greatest truth in the Bible—GOD IS FAITHFUL!!! **Lamentations 3:22-23, "It is of the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. They are new every morning: *great is thy faithfulness*."**

[1]



[2]Great Is Thy Faithfulness

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgqdT9mB5idGJqgVHH39YbG3TSDCkjpw_5pR_Ma_bbCSWAm3E2JsPe_gcvOVczWCXW1TweOA_rd6nveJRT23dGhYJS77uUrQcJQCjz
2. https://youtu.be/zlnOuWBrwR0

1.5.48 Lay Hold On Eternal Life (2020-07-22 11:00)

1st Timothy 6:12, "Fight the good fight of faith, *lay hold on eternal life*, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses."

To "

LAY HOLD ON ETERNAL LIFE

"

simply means to make the best of it. Good night in the morning folks, if you are saved, you already possess eternal life. Could you imagine opening a Christmas present as a child, and it is exactly what you hoped all year to receive, and then you just ignore your new gift and allow it to collect dust? That is what most believers are doing with their new life in Jesus Christ!

I read a wonderful article today by Pastor Bob Gray Sr. called: " [1]Why You Should Be A Personal Soulwinner ."

"The soul-winning church is a happy church." —[2]Pastor Curtis Hutson

"It is the only happy life to live for the salvation of souls." –Pastor Dwight L. Moody

If you are not diligently trying to do your part to get people saved, you are not LAYING HOLD ON ETERNAL LIFE! [3]Every believer ought to be A VOICE for God. Soulwinning is not an option for mature saints, it is a royal command for every Christian.

Proverbs 11:30, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*."

Psalms 126:6, "He that goeth forth and weepeth, *bearing precious seed*, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him."

1st Corinthians 9:16, " For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, *woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!*"

It is quite easy to adopt the attitude that soulwinning is only for full-time Christians workers, but soulwinning is every believer's responsibility. The world is going to Hell. What are we doing about it? If your neighbour's house caught fire in the wee hours of the morning, would you think it not your problem or concern? You would call 911 and then do anything in your power to warn your neighbour. Likewise, we need to warn people about the coming wrath of God against sinners in Hell forever. It is strictly a matter of faith in the Holy Bible.

I am disturbed at the increasing number of professed Christians who deny the existence of eternal damnation in a burning Hell. I thought it was odd that [4]76 % of Muslims believe in Hell, but only 70 % of all those who profess to be Christians believe in Hell. Go figure! Ladies and gentleman, Hell is a literal place that burns with fire, where all Christ-rejecters will suffer in torments for eternity. The same preceding poll shows that 81 % of Evangelical Christians believe in Hell. Still, I find it disturbing that 19 % of professed Evangelical Christians deny the reality of Hell. May I say, 100 % of Bible-believing Fundamentalist Christians believe in Hell, otherwise you are NOT a Fundamentalist!!!

God Uses Weakness

Perhaps you feel too shy, incompetent or weak to be a soulwinner. Dear friend, God uses weakness, so He'll get all the glory and not men. God avoids proud people, but gives grace to the humble (James 4:6). **2nd Corinthians 12:9, "**

And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for *my strength is made perfect in weakness*. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that *the power of Christ* may rest upon me.

" We don't hear hardly anything preached today about

"

THE POWER OF CHRIST.

" Christ's power is made perfect in OUR WEAKNESS! Dwight L. Moody said, "God had no children too weak, but a great many too strong to make use of.

" May I be weaker as each day passes, that I may be used of God to reach more lost souls for Jesus Christ!



1. https://solvechurchproblems.com/2020/05/19/why-should-you-be-a-personal-soul-winner
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hutson/soulwinning.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/be_a_voice.htm
4. https://www.pewresearch.org/fact-tank/2015/11/10/most-americans-believe-in-heaven-and-hell/#:~:text=Fewer%20than%20four%2Din%2Dten,professing%20a%20belief%20in%
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjH4PhH2q550lpKDcebFoi5sZppicMxi47YErFte6v-VO8fT1r7eF1weyEm_3VhNTwVz1Pl3KZLp_74Q7WPt2R2zVHO-F169pA3g4n

---

1.5.49 Wars And Rumors Of Wars, Famines And Pestilences (2020-07-22 23:00)

Matthew 4:7, “

For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

”

Since there have been wars, famines, pestilences and the same evils mentioned in Matthew 24:7 for thousands of years, this is a bit perplexing for some readers.

Here is Pastor Ironside's intriguing Bible commentary for Matthew 24:4-8:

> **Matthew 24:4-8. "And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. All these are the beginning of sorrows."**

The conditions depicted here have marked all the centuries since the Lord returned to heaven. They do not in themselves tell us of the nearness of His return, but they show us how badly this poor world needs a competent Ruler and how all creation groans as it waits for His advent.

"Take heed that no man deceive you." Satan works by imitation. He seeks to ensnare by counterfeiting everything that is of God. Hence the necessity to be on guard constantly against his deceptions. We need to test everything by the Holy Scriptures.

...Verse seven depicts a series of great wars in which many nations and kingdoms will be engaged. Such conflicts have been frequent during the past nineteen hundred years and have increased in intensity and frightfulness during the last century; so that the World Wars of 1914-1918 and 1939-1945 have been the worst mankind has ever known. As the aftermath of widespread warfare there invariably succeed famines and pestilences, To these plagues are added her earthquakes in many places which would seen to imply a great increase in natural convulsions as the end draws nigh.

SOURCE:

Pastor Harry A. Ironside, *Matthew*, p. 314; ©

1948, Loizeaux Brothers, Inc.

I think Pastor Ironside did a great job explaining these Scripture verses. We've never seen war as we have in these modern times. Sadly, approximately 150,000,000 people (mostly civilians) have been killed due to war over the past 200 years. War is an ugly thing. Anybody would be horrified after learning about the atrocities of war, and God forbid, experiencing them firsthand. We live in a fallen world. I read somewhere that in all of history, only 8 % has been without war. But clearly over the past century we have seen warfare on an unprecedented new scale, and now the nations have nuclear missiles to launch at each other from across the planet! From all that history has taught us, it is just a matter of time until someone pushes the big red button!

And then when wars are over, there is much famine and pestilence. Look what the Coronavirus has done to America! A little virus that is so tiny that we need a microscope to see it, has put 35,000,000 Americans out of work! Unfortunately, 40 % of those unemployed Americans won't be getting their jobs back! If a tiny unseen enemy can do this to us, what can a visible enemy do? Russia and China would love to conquer the United States! Maybe God will let them in Revelation 18, which I think describes a nuclear attack, destroying the nation by fire in one hour. Look what this little tiny virus has done to cripple our nation's infrastructure! It wouldn't take much to totally cripple our nation, and then we would suffer famine and pestilence, as did China during the reign of terror of Mao (60,000,000 Chinese people starved to death). It can happen here! We take so much for granted. Yes we do!

And yet the Word of God teaches us not to worry, but to be of good cheer in Christ our Savior. **John 16:33, “**

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

”

God will take care of His saints!

Luke 12:29, “

And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and *your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things*.

” I do not worry about where this Coronavirus mess is headed. 1st Timothy 2:1-5 commands me as God’s child to pray to God for my government’s leaders, that I may live a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. In other words, God is in control! Men may think that they are in control, but God has the final say in everything! God answers prayer folks, don’t ever stop praying!!! **1st Thessalonians 5:17, “**

Pray without ceasing.

”

It is interesting, in the front cover of my Bible commentary on the book of *Matthew*, by Dr. Ironside, someone wrote that it was a birthday gift to a friend. I love that, giving a Bible commentary as a birthday gift! That was in the year 1960 it says. Today, people give movie tickets and music CD’s! Our nation sure has changed for the worse! We’ve become a nation of Bible ignoramuses! No wonder the daily news is so horrific!

And finally, I also wanted to mention a commonly misinterpreted passage of Scripture from Matthew 24:13, which says: **“he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.”** That does not refer to salvation, which is made clear by **Matthew 24:22, "And except those days should be shortened, there should *no flesh be saved*: but for the elect’s sake those days shall be shortened.”**

God will cut the Tribulation period short, lest every human being (flesh) be destroyed, and there be no surviving saints to enter into the Millennial Kingdom of Jesus Christ our great King.

Matthew 24 and 25 go together, often referred to as: "The second Sermon On The Mount," because Jesus is speaking to His disciples while sitting upon the Mount of Olives.

1.5.50 We're A Nation Of Biblical Ignoramuses (2020-07-23 11:00)

Romans 10:13-17, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report? *So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God*."

Nearly everyone in America today is woefully ignorant of the inspired Word of God. Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) rightly states:

> "We're a nation of Biblical ignoramuses! We do not know the Word of God today in this land" (Dr. J. Vernon McGee, [1]commentary from Hosea 4:1-2)

It is interesting in our text passage, that Romans 10:17 is associated with the Gospel. **Romans 10:17**, **" So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God. "** The saving faith that all men need to be saved, comes from hearing the preaching of the Gospel. Oh how we need soulwinners in this wicked and lost generation. We've seen massive angry riots breakout all across the United States in 2020, due to the senseless murder of George Floyd by a thug police officer. Despite the varying strong opinions between blacks, Hispanics and whites, as a born-again Christian I see a bunch of sinners who all need to hear the Gospel preached unto them. The apostle Paul emphasizes the truth in **Galatians 3:2b** that we are saved **" BY THE HEARING OF FAITH.**

"

We need Bible preaching, Bible teaching and Bible studies all across this land. Most of all, Bible preaching of the Gospel. Pastor Jack Hyles once said:

“

Preaching is truth set on fire!

”

[2]Here are some notable quotes on the Holy Bible.

This is one of my favorite quotes:

> “It is impossible to enslave mentally or socially a Bible-reading people. The principles of the Bible are the groundwork of human freedom.” —Horace Greeley (1811-1872)

What a relevant quote for America today in 2020!

We are being enslaved in America to the New World Order, because our nation is ignorant of God’s Word. A Christian who fears God, and understands the King James Bible, sees through the Devil’s plot and exposes it! The best way to reveal the darkness is to shine the light. A Bible-reading people cannot be enslaved, because THE TRUTH shall set you free (John 8:32-36).

> **John 8:30-36, “**
>
> **As he spake these words, many believed on him.**
>
> **Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed;**
>
> ***And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free*.**
>
> **They answered him, We be Abraham’s seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?**
>
> **Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.**
>
> **And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.**
>
> ***If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed*.”**

I love that passage of Scripture. Many people choose to live in sin, and that love for sin prevents them from coming to Christ to be saved (John 3:20). Strangely enough, a person doesn’t have

to forsake their sinful lifestyle to receive the free gift of God, but due to the holy nature of Jesus Christ, an unrepentant person won't want to step ten yards within the blessed Savior (John 7:7). *Repentance* is simply "

a change of mind,

"

where a person realizes they have sinned against a holy God, and recognizes their need as a sinner for redemption. Thus, they are saved simply by trusting Jesus as their Savior, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He was buried, and three days later resurrected from the dead. This is 'The Gospel' (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

> "God Himself became a Man, to give mankind a concrete, definite, tangible idea of what kind of Person to think of when we think of God. God is like Jesus. Jesus was God incarnate in human form. His appearance on earth is the Central Event of all history. The Old Testament sets the stage for it. The New Testament describes it. As a man, He lived the most strangely Beautiful Life ever known. He was the Kindest, Tenderest, Gentlest, most Patient, most Sympathetic man that ever lived. He Loved people. He hated to see people in trouble. He loved to Forgive. He loved to Help. He wrought marvelous miracles to feed hungry people. For relieving the suffering He forgot to take food for Himself. Multitudes, weary, pain-ridden, and heart-sick, came to Him, and found healing and relief. It is said of Him, and of no other, that if all the deeds of Kindness that He did were written, the world would not contain the books. That is the kind of man Jesus was. That is the kind of Person God is. Then: He Died, on the Cross, to take away the Sin of the world, to become the Redeemer and Saviour of man. Then: He Rose from the Dead: is Alive Now: not merely an historical character, but a Living Person: the Most Important Fact of History, and Most Vital Force in the world today." —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

Neo-evangelical churches nowadays are teaching psychology, giving motivational speeches , and using philosophy, but they are not preaching the inspired Word of God. Pastors are no longer preachers! It is tragic. Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) was absolutely right: "The great need of the hour is preaching preachers!" Brother Roloff said we need porcupine preachers, so that people will get the point! I couldn't agree more with this dear saint of God. We have a sin problem today in America like never before. The U.S. government has removed and banned the King James Bible from children's daily lives at school since 1963. The consequences have been devastating. Look at the mess our country is in today!

> "Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking." —Evangelist Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968)

I have been watching YouTube videos by [3]Sheriff Grady Judd in Polk County, Florida. I really like this Christian man, who has his head on straight. I am on the side of law enforcement. They aren't always right, but we ought to thank God for the police. God shows us in the Bible, prior to the flood, what the world would be like without cops and a court system. Thank God for the courts and the police! Only a fool wants to "defund" the police. No, we need to defund the Black Lives Matter communist movement. If black lives matter so much, why don't the protesters and rioters care about the millions of black babies being aborted?

At least 97 % of police are good people! Sheriff Grady Judd has been transparent, sharing the details of local crimes. I was horrified as I listened to the briefings from the Polk County Police Department. The number of felonies is shocking. One man who committed murder had 230 previous felony charges against him! Some people cry out for harsher prison sentences, bigger prisons, and less mercy. But what we need is to put the Holy Bible back into children's daily lives and take away that demonic garbage of evolution. Children aren't stupid. Do you know what teaching the lies of evolution tells a child? It says: "We hate God and want to hurt you, so we are taking God away from you, and are lying to you about life." If you don't believe that, listen to the daily news! Criminals don't care about anybody except themselves. It just shows how wicked the United States is today.

The Word of God is the only solution! **Psalms 119:9, "Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word." Psalms 119:11, "Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee." Romans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."** There is nothing wrong with America today that couldn't be remedied by raising up a single generation of children who are taught the Holy Bible. Children need a moral compass! You're not going to brainwash a child for 40 hours a week in a public school with humanism, perversion, evolution and atheism, and then sensibly think that such a child will grow up undistributed. **Proverbs 23:7, "*For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he*: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee."** Public schools are creating ticking time-bombs!

People live wrong because they think wrong! If we're going to get people to think right, it starts in the early developmental years of a child. The Devil knows that, which is why liberals, leftists and Marxists have been pushing for mandatory preschool. Satan has a bid for your child! Today's churches and Bible colleges have sadly become mere entertainment centers, but the Word of God is ignored. Most Bible colleges don't even have the Word of God anymore, they've replaced it with a cheap counterfeit like the [4]English Standard Version (ESV). We need

to get back to the good old inspired King James Bible! I've been listening to Alexander Scourby read the Bible all week. I need God's Word, and so do you! If you want to clean up your life, then saturate your heart, mind and soul with God's Word!!! In this time of mass information, you have to choose to remain ignorant to stay ignorant of the truth.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_J_Vernon_McGee/Hosea/hosea.m3u
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/notable_quotes.htm
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3o8fJWAtnRY
4. https://cdn.ymaws.com/www.tbsbibles.org/resource/collection/D4DCAF37-AEB6-4CEC-880F-FD229A90560F/The-English-Standard-Version.pdf

---

1.5.51 The Body Is Dead Because Of Sin (2020-07-24 00:25)

Romans 8:10, "And if Christ be in you, *the body is dead because of sin*; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness. "

I was pondering the meaning of this Bible verse tonight. What does it mean that THE BODY IS DEAD BECAUSE OF SIN? We know that everyone's body will eventually be dead, because everyone dies. **Hebrews 9:27, " And as *it is appointed unto men once to die*, but after this the judgment:"** So we know we all must die. But what does Romans 8:10 mean that the believer's body is dead because of sin? I think it means exactly what the Bible says in **Romans 6:23,**

"*For the wages of sin is death*; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. " The moment that we got saved, our true life began in the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit is God living within our body and soul (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24). Effectively, our body died the moment we received Jesus Christ as our personal Savior, because our new life in the Spirit of Christ superseded that old life.

John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; *but is passed from death unto life*." This is an amazing truth in the Bible, that we are dead when we get saved.

Colossians 3:3-4, " *For ye are dead*, and your life is hid with Christ in God. When *Christ, who is our life*, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory." Proponents of Lordship Salvation have it all backwards. They teach that you must surrender

everything to be saved. The Bible teaches the very opposite, that when you get saved, God gives you *all things* (Romans 8:32). When the Bible says that the 'BODY IS DEAD BECAUSE OF SIN,' obviously your body is not literally dead. It means that our true life is now in Christ, alive in the Holy Spirit. That is our true life from now on!

Many religious people live a spiritual life, but they do not possess life in the Spirit. That is, they have never been born-again by the Holy Spirit. I seriously worry about the Bob Jones University crowd today, because they have changed their beliefs over the decades. They've gone from once believing Free Grace Theology while Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was still alive, to somewhere along the way adopting Lordship Salvation instead. The really unsettling thing is that Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) and their college's faculty are in theological denial, relentlessly attempting to preach Lordship Salvation in a wrapper of Free Grace Theology. It is horrifying and another gospel, which cannot produce the new birth! BJU today shamefully honors, promotes and sanctions Pastor John MacArthur's demonic ministry in California. So also does the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Truth matters!

As God's redeemed children, we still have the flesh, but we also have the Holy Spirit indwelling us, who is our true life. That is why the body is dead, because it is no longer our primary life's source. For the unsaved man, his earthly life is all he has! When his body perishes within 70 years or so, if not much sooner, his unregenerate spirit will descend into the fires and torments of an everlasting Hell (Psalms 9:17; Revelation 20:15). **Colossians 3:3-4, " For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. When *Christ, who is our life*, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory."** Please don't miss the verses that we just read, because they well explain the phrase:

"

THE BODY IS DEAD.

"

Carefully notice that our “LIFE” is hid with Christ in God. So the reason why we are *dead*, is simply because Christ has become our *life*. Look at verse 4, **“**

CHRIST, WHO IS OUR LIFE. **”** The very moment that I got saved at age 13, my identity became hidden in Christ. My identity wasn’t lost, it became one with the dear Savior. That is why the Lord said in **Matthew 25:40b, “**

Verily I say unto you, *Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me*.

” Jesus is saying that we’re in thing thing called *Christianity* together. All for one, and one for all! I love that truth!

Our blessed Savior even went as far, as to set us on equal footing with His personal family. **Matthew 12:48-49, “But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, *Behold my mother and my brethren!”*** Wow! That is so cool! All these deceived Roman Catholics, who are running around honoring and praying to Mary (Jesus’ earthly mother), don’t understand the Scriptures! Jesus said that each and every redeemed child of God IS HIS MOTHER! So Biblically I am just as special as Mary, and Mary no more special than me or any other believer!

The Holy Spirit is Jesus and God the Father dwelling in us. **John 14:23, “**

Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and *my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*.

” Eternal security is the Gospel! To have Jesus Christ is to have eternal life in you. **1st John 5:20,**

“

And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*.

” Jesus is eternal life!!!

The body is dead because of sin, or said another way, because of our sin the body must eventually die. Effectively, the moment a believer is saved, their body became dead. God told Adam and Eve that if they sinned, by eating the forbidden fruit, they would die.

Genesis 2:17, " But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for *in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die*." Adam and Eve did choose to sin, but their bodies didn't die. Was God mistaken? No, Adam and Eve did die, they died spiritually inside. Adam opened the floodgate of sin, misery and death upon the human race (Romans 5:12). Consequently, every human being since the Garden of Eden, has been born spiritually dead. This is why we all MUST be born-again (or born for the second time) in order to enter into the Kingdom of God (John 3:1-7).

The opposite happens when a person gets saved. The bodies of Adam and Eve didn't die the moment they sinned, their spirits did. When we get saved, our body doesn't come to life, our dead spirit does! In Adam all men became sinners (the fall of mankind), but in Jesus all men who desire it can be made the righteousness of God (justified by faith). **Romans 5:19, " For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous. "** This is why we are exhorted as believers to **"**

Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life..." (1st Timothy 6:12a).

That means grab the horns! We've already got it, so we ought to make the best of it. God has purchased us a brand new pair of shoes (salvation), so we ought to wear them!

The Bible says that to be spiritually minded is LIFE and PEACE.

I don't know about you, but I like my peace of mind. To be carnally minded is DEATH. Death is a deadend. Carnally minded people have nowhere to go in their mind, which is why they are so miserable. They have no hope. They live only for this temporary life, totally oblivious to the next. The born-again Christian has the blessed hope of living forever. We don't hope, we have a hope! **Titus 1:2,** "In *hope of eternal life*, which God, that cannot lie, *promised* before the world began;

”

I love that... GOD CANNOT LIE!!! I have that blessed hope, do you friend? Jesus said that living in sin is a servant’s life, because death is inevitable, and with death a life of sin will end; but to believe on the Son of God makes us a son, who abides in the house forever Jesus said, because He is unto us eternal life (John 8:32-36).

Jesus Christ is our life as believers! What a precious truth. I don’t know about you, but that truth burns in my heart, making me rejoice! **Galatians 2:20, “I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless *I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.”** The reason why we are saved at all as Christians, is because Christ is our life. Jesus doesn’t just give us eternal life, JESUS IS OUR ETERNAL LIFE!!! The physical body is merely a temporal tabernacle (tent) to house our soul and spirit. When the body can no longer sustain our earthly life, we go to be with the Lord (2nd Corinthians 5:8).

Refuting The Heretical Bob Jones University Camp

The following wonderful passage of Scripture exposes the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam as a cult, and exposes Bob Jones University as a cult, and exposes Moody Bible Institute as a cult, who all teach the Devil’s counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. Before I quote this passage, let me give you an example of what I’m talking about, so you’ll know I’m not just barking up an empty tree here. [1]Dr. Steve Pettit (the theologically incompetent new president of BJU since 2014) said this:

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, *because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, ***the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!”*** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[2]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 11:34)

Dr. Pettit woefully corrupts the gospel of free grace, by applying living the Christian life (the race as he calls it) to the gift of eternal life. He says if you don’t finish the race, you lose your soul and go to Hell. Dr. Pettit says more junk theology, like this statement:

> “For the real reality of ***the genuineness of your faith*** is that you are faithful to run the race!”
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> —Dr. Steve Pettit (“ [3]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’? ” - 22:44)

> “God’s people ***HAVE TO*** continue in the faith! They ***MUST PERSEVERE***, because perseverance is the testimony of the reality of your faith!” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[4]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 25:13)

The preceding statements by Steve Pettit are Satanic doctrines of devil, not sound Bible teaching. Living the Christian life is not proof that we are saved. The Bible doesn’t teach that we “

have to

”

or

“must persevere” in holiness to get to Heaven! These are the ungodly heretical teachings of Pastor John MacArthur, to whom Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Marty Herron, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and the rest of the BJU spiritual chicken ranch bid Godspeed to. Without further ado, what saith the Scripture? ...

Romans 6:10-15, “

For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

Likewise reckon [think] **ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

Let not

[a choice, freewill]

sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye *should obey*

[not must or will, but should]

it in the lusts thereof.

Neither yield ye

[a choice, freewill]

your members

[your body]

as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

What then? shall we sin

[a choice, freewill]

, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

Know ye not, that to *whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey* [a choice, freewill]**, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?**

”

Boy, I sure love these simple verses! There are two *keys* of law and grace. Dear friend, before you and I were saved, we were shut up by the key of God’s *law*, trapped under condemnation in the prisonhouse of sin. But *grace* is the precious key that unlocked the law’s door, and set us free from bondage, through faith alone in the precious Savior! Hallelujah! In Romans 6:14-15 we see the beautiful doctrine of eternal security. Sin shall not have dominion over any believer! It just ain’t gonna happen friend!!! You can choose to sin morning, noon and night,

but sin will never have dominion over you again, because we as believers are forever under God's saving grace. It is possible for a believer to choose to be the servant of sin, but it is not God's will for anyone. It is important to understand that the Christian believer has eternal life dwelling in them, which is Christ, and nothing can ever jeopardize that...

> **Romans 5:20-21, "**
>
> **Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*:**
>
> **That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.**
>
> **"**

When someone like Dr. Steve Pettit and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam come along preaching that you MUST persevere in holiness and Christian service, or else you're not really saved, they are preaching another gospel. Harvest broadcasts all of Steve Pettit's chapel sermons from Bob Jones University on the island of Guam, poisoning the Micronesian islands with their demonic heresy. I preach THE TRUTH because I care about people!!! You get saved by getting out of the way, ceasing from your own self-righteous efforts, and simply resting in what Jesus did on the cross to pay for your sins (Hebrews 4:10-11). It's not what you did, it's what Jesus did! God doesn't save anyone who is trying to be saved, He only saves those who are trusting to be saved.

Please beware of these ungodly ecumenicals and the Lordship Salvation garbage theology, who talk of faith and grace, while telling you that you must persevere to run the race if you want to make it to Heaven someday! Run from those devils!!! I love you enough to tell you the truth, and unlike Steve Pettit who gets paid a 6-digit salary each year, I've never made a single penny since I began preaching online in 2002. To God alone be the glory, great things He hath done (and is doing. Praise God!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3

1.5.52 SDA's Works-Based Assurance Of Salvation (2020-07-24 10:30)

Galatians 1:6-9, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you

into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. ”

It is extremely difficult for most newer Christians to discern the doctrines of devils in the Seventh Day Adventist cult. It is impossible for unbelievers to detect them, which is why many unbelievers convert to SDA, as did the famous radio broadcaster Paul Harvey (1918-2009). This is sad and tragic, for Paul Harvey did not go to Heaven if he was a sincere follower of SDA (as it appears he certainly was). One of the simplest ways to expose SDA is to focus on their teaching and understanding of salvation itself.

The Bible teaches that salvation is a new BIRTH, which happens instantly and is irreversible. The very moment that an admitted sinner trusts upon the Lord Jesus Christ, receiving His death, burial and resurrection as payment for sins, he is saved instantly, completely and eternally. Assurance of salvation is based upon the promises of God (and not upon human effort nor performance). I KNOW I am saved because God PROMISED to save anyone who believes (trusts) upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (John 20:31; Acts 10:43; 1st John 5:13).

In sharp contrast, the SDA teaching of salvation is very different, where being born-again is the beginning of a PROCESS. According to the official doctrinal statement of the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists...

> "Abiding in Him we become partakers of the divine nature and have the assurance of salvation now and in the judgment. (2 Cor. 5:17-21; John 3:16; Gal. 1:4; 4:4-7; Titus 3:3-7; John 16:8; Gal. 3:13, 14; 1 Peter 2:21, 22; Rom. 10:17; Luke 17:5; Mark 9:23, 24; Eph. 2:5-10; Rom. 3:21-26; Col. 1:13, 14; Rom. 8:14-17; Gal. 3:26; John 3:3-8; 1 Peter 1:23; Rom. 12:2; Heb. 8:7-12; Eze. 36:25-27; 2 Peter 1:3, 4; Rom. 8:1-4; 5:6-10.)"

SOURCE: Adventist.org: The Official Site of the Seventh-day Adventist world church

Clearly, SDA's teach that to have assurance of one's salvation, he or she must abide in Christ. No where in the Scriptures are we required to continue abiding in Christ in order to have the assurance of God's salvation. David repeatedly calls eternal life "THY" salvation, because God does the saving, not man. Our part is only to believe upon (trust upon) Jesus as the Christ Who died for our sins, was buried and arose three days later. That is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Notice again the damnable heresy of the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists...

> "The completion of this ministry of Christ will mark the close of human probation before the Second Advent. (Heb. 8:1-5; 4:14-16; 9:11-28; 10:19-22; 1:3; 2:16, 17; Dan. 7:9-27; 8:13, 14; 9:24-27; Num. 14:34; Eze. 4:6; Lev. 16; Rev. 14:6, 7; 20:12; 14:12; 22:12.)"

SOURCE: ibid

"The close of human probation?" This is solid evidence against the demonic cult of Seventh-day Adventism, who teach that salvation is never complete nor secured in this lifetime. There is no true assurance of salvation in SDA, because they view salvation as a process that can be lost if a person does not continue to abide in Christ.

SDA's teach that all believers are on "probation" after being born-again, and the life they live will determine whether or not Christ finds them worthy of salvation. SDA is a totally

100 % works-based false religion that wraps itself deceitfully in a fraudulent shell of claiming salvation by grace through faith. SDA is empty words without conviction. Their concealed core doctrines don't support their lofty public rhetoric. SDA are liars and deceivers, children of the Devil.

The truth is that once a person becomes a born-again child of God, the Holy Spirit comes in to indwell that believer, never to depart, and the Holy Spirit seals that believer for ever (2nd Corinthians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13; Ephesians 4:30). The Holy Spirit is our seal, God's downpayment on that which He has redeemed with the precious blood of Jesus Christ. Amen! My sins were washed away by the blood of Jesus the day I was saved over 30-years ago. I was saved on the spot, irrevocably, irrefutably and irreversibly! Hallelujah!

The important thing to remember, that makes it easy to expose SDA or any other religious cult of Satan, is that salvation is a new birth, a second birth, a spiritual birth! Ye must be born again (John 3:7). The second birth is as irreversible as the first, physical, fleshly birth, when you were born into this world. Every false religion perverts the Gospel and turns salvation into a PROCESS instead of an instantaneous BIRTH. Eternal life is the gift of God (Romans 5:15; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). You receive eternal life to have it; you don't earn it to get it.

Eternal life is not a reward for good behaviour as SDA's teach. NO ONE is worthy of salvation. Salvation is receiving, not giving. Remember that eternal life is a free gift. All you do to have a gift is receive it. If you believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God Who died, was buried and rose again for your sins, and you make that you're hope for Heaven, then you're saved. Christ died, that's history; Christ died for me, that's salvation!

Seventh-day Adventism is easy to pick apart if you focus on their bizarre and exclusive false doctrine of "Investigative Judgment." Back in the 19th century, a wayward minister named William Miller crunched some numbers and prophesied that the Lord would return in 1844. Over 10,000 Millerites (as they were called) quit their jobs and sold all their worldly possessions, including their homes. When Jesus didn't return, there was panic. Something had to be done quick. So someone came up with the notion that Miller had misinterpreted the prophecy, and that in actuality Christ had entered into the Holy of Holies in Heaven to begin His work of "Investigative Judgment."

1872

SDA’s teach that every believer (those who they falsely profess to be saved by grace through faith in Jesus Christ) are on PROBATION, because Christ is now fulfilling His work of doing an “investigation” of all believers. Here once again is the official dogma of the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists...

> "The investigative judgment reveals to heavenly intelligences who among the dead are asleep in Christ and therefore, in Him, are deemed worthy to have part in the first resurrection. It also makes manifest who among the living are abiding in Christ, keeping the commandments of God and the faith of Jesus, and in Him, therefore, are ready for translation into His everlasting kingdom."

> SOURCE: ibid

Here you can plainly see that Adventists do indeed teach a works-based false plan of salvation. In order to be deemed “worthy” to partake in the first resurrection (Revelation 20:6), a believer is required to abide in Christ, keep God’s Commandments and maintain faith in Jesus. That’s not the Biblical Gospel. Keeping God’s Commandments is not part of the Gospel. The faith that bringeth salvation does not have to be maintained to keep salvation.

The purpose of the Law is to show us our sinfulness, that all the world may become guilty before God (Romans 3:19). The Law shows us the awfulness of our sins, our misery and inability to please God in our own self-righteousness, and points us to the wonderful Savior on Calvary’s tree (Galatians 3:24-25). No one is worthy of salvation.

Revelation 5:4 and 9, “And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon. … And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to

God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation."

Amen! no man is worthy, but the Lamb of God is worthy. Jesus Christ is worthy!!!

Those people who are genuinely saved (born again) will die IN THE LORD. Revelation 14:13, "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them." Notice that a believer's works "FOLLOW," they do not precede. We are not saved by self-righteous works.

Our works follow us to the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). The Lord saves us by grace through faith. Salvation is instant, and we are born anew of the Spirit of Christ (Romans 8:9). We become a member of God's family—the kingdom of God—the moment we are saved. We are spiritually the children of Abraham, with God being our same heavenly Father (Galatians 3:26-29).

SDA's will be judged at The Great White Throne Of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15, where Jesus will "profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity" (Matthew 7:23).

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

And here is the will of the Father according to the Lord Jesus Himself:

John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”

The will of the Father is to believe on Christ, the Lamb of God. Notice that the Bible does not say to keep all God’s Commandments and to abide in Christ throughout your life to be saved as SDA’s foolishly teach. Adventists are unsaved heretics, on their way to the Lake of Fire. There’s only one way, and that way is Jesus Christ.

Catholics say they love Jesus, while bowing to Mary and echoing vain repetitions to “Mary, Mary, Mary.” They are in utter demonic denial of their sad and lost sinful state. Likewise, Seventh-day Adventists claim to trust upon the Lord Jesus, while also adding water baptism, keeping the Sabbath Day, tithing and all the Commandments of God to their so-called “faith.” Faith in what? Seventh-day Adventism? That’s exactly where SDA’s have placed their faith... in a manmade religion that is going to take them all to the fires of Hell.

I say this kindly, but with a fervent desire that some Adventists will read this article and repent toward God, believing the Gospel to be saved.

1.5.53 How To Clean Up Your Life Of Sin (2020-07-24 14:06)

Psalms 119:9, “ Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? *by taking heed* thereto according to thy word.”

There is an amazing truth in our text Bible passage. I looked up the meaning of the words **“by taking heed.”** It is the Hebrew word *shamar*, which means: “a primitive root; properly to hedge about (as with thorns), that is, guard; generally to protect, attend to.” **Ecclesiastes 5:8, “If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest *regardeth*; and there be higher than they.”** That word “

regardeth

”

is the same exact Hebrew word *shamar* . It means that the Bible gives us protection! Throughout history men have built fortresses around their homes and cities for protection. In every major city in America you’ll find all sorts of iron gates and chain link fences with sharp objects or barbed-wire on top to discourage theft and bodily harm to residents. In ancient times kings would build motes around their castle, and fill the water with alligators to deter invaders. Psalms 119:9 is teaching us that the way a young person cleanses his or her life of sin (the enemy invader), is to fortify your soul with the inspired Word of God.

Ecclesiastes 5:8 is teaching us that God is our guardian. Every sensible and informed American knows that 911 was an INSIDE JOB! Bombs brought those building down, not planes. All three World Trade Center buildings were brought down by controlled demolition, which requires months to prepare. The U.S. Justice Department is complicit to the crimes, controlled by the same evildoers who masterminded and orchestrated 911 attacks. Freemasons rule over America, whose god is Lucifer. It does not come as a surprise to Bible-reading Christians, for 2nd Corinthians 4:4 tells us this truth. The culprits behind 911 got away with it for now. They are above man’s laws. Ah, but they cannot escape God’s judgment. That is what Ecclesiastes 5:8 says. We ought not worry, because justice will be met! God has so promised in His Word. God is the Guardian of the universe and nothing happens without His permission, knowledge and concern. God does care very much about every living soul (1st Peter 5:7-9).

I receive many emails from people at my website ministry ([1]Jesus-is-Savior.com), especially from men, who struggle with sin and confide in me that they cannot help themselves from sinning. I will not repeat some of the horrible and disgusting things that people have shared with me. I always respect people’s confidentiality. That is important for any preacher, so people will trust me with their problems and personal information. I do not give counsel, but I do share Biblical principles with people to help guide them. There is no such thing as a person who cannot help but sin. Sin is a choice! We make decisions based upon our thoughts. Our mind is like a computer in many ways. We cannot help what type of thoughts enter into our mind, but we can control what we see and hear, to a great extent. Jesus said: **“If ye love me, keep my commandments” (John 14:15).** It is possible to love Jesus, but place one’s

love of the flesh as a higher priority than your love for God. That is why many Christians are locked up in prison, because they loved their sin more than Jesus! I don't care how you look at life, everything boils down to how much you love your God and Savior.

We have a sin problem in our country! I was shocked listening to the honorable Sheriff Grady Judd, talk about what is going on in Polk County, Florida:

[2]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8w7H3It1X3A

[3]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=civEJZWM14o

[4]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=c489KwKjbnE

[5]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pwj2rRRuiqs

[6]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4Z0Z4fzvKC8

[7]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZbTOm0izfDw

I had to go take a walk after hearing some of that disturbing stuff! Dear friend, anybody is capable of anything under the right circumstances! Pastor Jack Hyles said that, and I agree 100 %. In the human trafficking sting videos I have provided links to above, you'll hear of pastors and police officers (last video) being busted. These are consequences of our promiscuous American media, sleazy Hollywood and degenerate lewd culture. People are sinners and we all need the Gospel and hard-preaching from the Holy Bible!

How To Overcome Sin In One's Life

In this area of sinning, the Bible makes two things abundantly clear:

FIRST, YOU MUST BE SAVED - The *first thing* is that until you get saved, you will never have the power to overcome sin in your life. **Galatians 2:20, " I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but *Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."** If you don't have Christ, then He cannot live in you!

Romans 8:8-9, "So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. *Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his*." The Holy Spirit comes inside to live (indwell) every believer at the time of salvation, and stays with that Christian forever (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Hebrews 13:5). **John 14:23, "**

Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and *my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*.

" Isn't that beautiful? The Father and the Son live inside every Christian saint in the form of God the Spirit. The Holy Spirit is literally GOD IN US!

SECOND, YOU MUST ABIDE IN THE WORD OF GOD - The *second thing* you must have to overcome sin in your life, is to absolutely saturate your mind, soul and heart with the inspired Word of God, night and day. When a man writes a book, it is just a book. But the everlasting words of the Holy Bible are verbally inspired by

Almighty God (Hebrews 4:12)

. Only the King James Bible is verbally-inspired by God. When God authors a Book—it is very special, verbally-inspired, absolutely powerful, eternally preserved, infallibly incorruptible!!! Thank God for the inspired King James Bible!!! And please avoid these modern Devil's Bibles! It is tragic that most churchgoers are embracing the Devil's corrupt Bibles. In so doing they are condemning future generations to many

evils. Having hundreds of English Bibles to choose from is confusing, diminishes the authority of God's Word, and it discourages young people from memorizing the Scriptures. Why memorize them at all, since they'll just change again next year? The Southern Baptist Convention is now on their THIRD Bible in 20 years!!!

Make Sure You Are Saved

The following Scripture is one of the most misinterpreted and abused passages in the Bible. **2nd Corinthians 5:17, " Therefore *if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature*: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."** In have listened to several dozen '[8]UNSHACKLED' episodes by the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. My father was a Skid Row preacher, who used to preach each week at the PGM mission on State Street. There was a tavern next door to the Mission, and I kid you not, the bar's address was 666 South State Street!!! The name of the bar was "T

he 666 Lounge.

" Truth is stranger than fiction!!! PGM teaches the heresy of Lordship Salvation, merging sanctification with justification, which is a false gospel. Evangelist John Bunyan gets it right:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

When a person gets saved, they are a new creature. The Holy Spirit of God has come inside us to live (1st John 3:24). We are now spiritually alive in the Holy Spirit, awake for the first time, and able to understand spiritual things (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). But we are the same person. Nothing in our personal character has changed. Our sinful habits are still the same. The difference is that now we have the Holy Spirit living inside our body and soul, and He (God) will convict us about the sins in our life.

When I got saved I was 13 years old. I had horribly sassed my mother as a boy before that. When I got saved the Holy Spirit started to convict me. I could hear that still small voice in my soul saying: “David, I don’t want you talking to your mother like that anymore.” So I started improving, not to be saved, but because I was saved. Getting saved meant automatically receiving God’s blessed Holy Spirit in me (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). If you can sin without being convicted by the Holy Spirit, then you are not saved (Hebrews 12:6-8). You cannot sin and go without discipline from your heavenly Father. God is not an absent parent!

As God’s child I still sin, but I always feel convicted about it. Prior to being saved at age 13, there is only a blank in my mind concerning God. When someone tells me that they cannot stop sinning, the first thing I suggest is to make sure they’re really saved. Many religious people have been deceived by Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit and John MacArthur. They are religious but lost, and cannot overcome the sins in their life. Only by the power of Jesus Christ can anyone overcome sin in their life. **2nd Corinthians 13:4, “ For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. *For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you*. ” Philippians 4:13, “ I can do all things through *Christ which strengtheneth me*.”** You and I CAN live right in 2020, through the power of Jesus Christ!!!

Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) was gloriously saved at Pacific Garden Mission. I think it is tragic that the city of Chicago refused to grant landmark status protection to the great PGM historical building on state street. What a rich heritage and a great legacy for Chicago!

The mission used to be located in downtown Chicago on State Street. Unfortunately, the city of Chicago wanted the land and the mission was forced to relocate. It’s a shame that the city of Chicago granted

“

landmark status

”

to homosexual Henry Gerber’s home, but then denied such status to the Pacific Garden Mission (which has helped millions of needy Chicagoans over the past century).

Howbeit, the mighty works which have been done in Jesus’ name over the last century are a testimony to the grace of God and the power of the Gospel of Jesus Christ. Sadly, PGM has changed and succumbed to another gospel of Lordship Salvation in recent decades. It is tragic!

Surely God’s hand of blessing is not upon the city of Chicago today, because of their mis-treatment of God’s children (Matthew 24:40). Thank God that our anchor holds! God never

changes (Malachi 3:6). Our Savior never changes (Hebrews 13:8). The Word of God never changes (Psalms 119:89). But men change, which is why we have to

” earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints

” (Jude 1:3).

It is true that a man becomes a new creature when he gets saved. But this doesn’t mean that he instantaneously doesn’t desire to live in sin anymore. That is the heresy of Lordship Salvation! Being a “new creature” simply means that our spirit which was dead in trespasses and sin (Ephesians 2:2-2) is now made alive in the Holy Spirit of God. We are now born-again, that is, born anew from above by a supernatural miracle of God in response to our faith in Jesus Christ. [9]If you aren’t sure you are saved, please get saved now. Simply come to God as a needy sinner (Romans 3:10-23).

Know that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and that you need a Savior (John 3:16-18).

Know that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31). Know that Christ died on the cross to pay for your sins, was buried, and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Simply trust that *Good News* (Gospel) and you are immediately, securely and forever saved!

Saturate Your Mind With The King James Bible

If you want to get the victory over sin in your life, then get into the inspired King James Bible. Listen to it. Read it. Study it. Love it. Talk about it. **1st Timothy 4:13-15, “*Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine*.**

Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. *Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them*; that thy profiting may appear to all.” I encourage people to start memorizing passages of Scripture. **Psalms 119:11, “ Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.”** THE BIBLE! THE BIBLE! THE BIBLE! The answer is THE BIBLE!!!

Any Christian can live right if they choose to!

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) rightly said: “Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking.” So nip any wrong thinking in the bud while it is small!

The Apostle Paul teaches us how in **2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, “**

Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and *bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*;

And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.

”

When an impure thought enters into a man’s mind, we need to cast down that thought with the Word of God. I cannot encourage you enough to

MEMORIZE these two Bible verses! **Verse 6** says when we do mess up, and sin, we need to take revenge against all disobedience. We ought to be angry at our self when we fail to live right, and declare: “By God’s grace, I will never do that stupid thing again!” **Proverbs 24:16, “For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.”**

If you’ll read Matthew 4:1-10, all three times when the Devil tempted Jesus, the Lord *quoted the Scriptures* to resist the Devil. That speaks volumes! If our own Savior and Master needed the Bible to overcome temptation, THEN SO DO WE!!! We cannot defeat the Devil, we are not strong enough, we CAN only resist him until he goes away. Here is a helpful passage of Scripture:

James 4:6-12,

“

***Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you*.**

Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?
”

The Bible is telling us to get serious about our walk with God. Turn off the TV. Put on Alexander Scourby reading the King James Bible. [10]I’m listening to the Epistle of 1st Corinthians today, right now. The Bible cleans us up! Even if you don’t feel like you’re benefiting your time in the Bible, you are! I am reminded of an illustration. A wise father wanted to teach his son a great truth. So he took a muddy bucket and put a hole in the bottom. He asked his son to go down to the river and fill the bucket with water and bring it back. The boy did, but by the time he returned the water had all leaked out.

The father asked his son to do this three times. After the third time the boy said: “Papa, this is a waste of time, there’s a hole in the bucket, and the water keeps leaking out.” The wise father replied: “Yes son, the bucket is empty, but look how clean it is!” I’m sure somebody made this story up, I truly don’t know, but it is a good illustration of reading the Bible. You may not remember what you read, and you may feel that it is not benefiting you, but I promise you it is! How do I know that? Because we are taught so in the Bible. **Romans 10:17, “So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.” John 17:17, “ Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.**
”

When I keep getting emails from the same person, about their impossible struggle with sin, I ask them which parts of the Bible they read today. Almost always they make excuses and haven’t listened to the Bible in ages. Folks, you are going to spiritually starve to death if you don’t nourish on the milk and meat of the Word. **1st Peter 2:2, “As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, *that ye may grow thereby*: If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious.”** We’ve got a bunch of spiritual dwarfs in our churches today, who have stunted growth, still being blown about by every wind of doctrine. You’ve got to get into the Holy Bible.

There are millions of old-time Christians who know the Bible very well, but their walk with God is woefully lacking. If you are in a Neo-evangelical church (aka, the Bob Jones University crowd), I feel sorry for you. I saw that at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, during the year that I attended. Parents were surfing the internet during Pastor Marty Herron’s

sermons. Kids were playing video games during his sermons. Sin was never preached against. Christ's Second Coming wasn't mentioned once the whole year. I never heard him preach once about Hell or coming judgment from God. He spent the whole year in Genesis, expositorily boring the congregation. I did learn many things, and I love Pastor Herron, but he is no preacher! America's pulpits are weak!!! Churches like Harvest have lost their authority, because they've adopted dozens of modern corrupt and weak Bible revisions.

We read about preachers quitting the ministry, pastor's wives committing adultery, pastors being arrested for soliciting prostitutes, pastor's children texting shocking messages about rape and sodomy, deacons guilty of murder, pastors stealing money from their congregation, and worse! We are all sinners! It is just a matter of which sins, and how far in sin we choose to travel. **1st Timothy 5:24,**

"

Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.

" Dear reader, sin will always cost you more than you wanted to pay, take you farther than you planned to go, and keep you longer than you intended to stay. Don't let those pet sins grow into monsters! The answer is THE BIBLE. Therefore, please don't let Satan deceive you into trading in your double-edged Sword of the King James Bible, for a pocketknife of the [11]English Standard Version (ESV) or other garbage translations!!!

And I don't mean randomly opening the Bible to whatever passage you pick by the Eeny, meeny, miny, moe method. It is okay to randomly read or listen to the Scriptures, but I recommend [12]starting in Genesis and listening all the way through at least once a year. You can hear Alexander Scourby read the entire Bible in just 75 hours! I think that is amazing. If you want to clean up your life of sin, then abide in the holy Word of God. Sin will either keep you from the Bible, or the Bible will keep you from sin. A Bible that's falling apart usually belongs to someone who isn't. That is a great statement, made by Pastor Charles Spurgeon.

I don't know about you, but I've never wanted to be closer to God than I am right now. Like a starving man, I run to the Bible for spiritual food! But I know that evil is always with me. No matter how close I get to God, sin is always with me (Romans 7:14-25). I have to be on guard ALL THE TIME against sin creeping into my life. And so do you friend! **Proverbs 4:23,**

"

***Keep thy heart with all diligence*; for out of it are the issues of life.**

" We all have to be on guard. The flesh is our enemy! It is as simple as this friend—if your walk is wrong, it is only because your mind and heart are wrong! Many Christians know the Bible

inside and out, even theologians, but their heart is wrong toward God. All the Bible college in the world won't make you a faithful Christian. How much do you love Jesus?

Some people have to learn the hard way! I think I can safely say this includes everyone. Sometimes a child has to touch a hot stove when a parent's back is turned, to learn the dangers of playing with fire! Sometimes people have to get burned by sin, before they realize the dangers of sin. It feels good to live right. It feels good knowing that God is pleasing with me. It feels good to know that I don't have anything to worry about. I don't have to look over my shoulder. I don't have to hide anything. That is the way God wants us to live, as bold as a lion. **Proverbs 28:1, " The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion."** The Bible is choked full of helpful Scriptures to help us live right, but you have to CARE enough to want them, like anything else in life. **Romans 12:2, "And be not conformed to this world: but *be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God."** The Word of God will sanctify and transform you oh saint, if you truly want it!

I encourage you to [13]listen to lots of Bible-preaching. Please DON'T listen to Neo-evangelical false teachers like: Paul Washer, Chip Ingram, John MacArthur, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Adrian Rogers, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, Henry Morris III, Stephen Davey, Franklin Graham, Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University, et cetera. These men are ALL wrong on the Gospel of free grace! You won't find a perfect Bible preacher, but at least you can find one who cares about THE TRUTH (like me, humble said)! To God be the glory! Anyone can walk in the Spirit if they want to, God will help you.

In closing, the key to living for the Lord is a heart of gratitude toward the Lord Jesus Christ. **1st Thessalonians 5:18,**

" In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. " Do you realize what God has done for you dear saint? You are no longer on your way to Hell. Jesus paid your debt of sin in full. Your name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life. You are now a bonafide child of God! All of your sins have been forgiven and washed away, erased. **Micah 7:19, "He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; *and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea*."** Gone, gone, gone, gone Yes my sins are gone; now my soul is free; and in my heart's a song; buried in the deepest sea! I don't know about you, but my dear Savior deserves so much better than what I give Him. Jesus is precious!!!

1. http://jesus-is-savior.com/
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8w7H3It1X3A
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=civEJZWM14o

4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=c489KwKjbnE
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pwj2rRRuiqs
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4Z0Z4fzvKC8
7. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZbTOm0izfDw
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
10. https://youtu.be/R76RvAZUnc4
11. https://cdn.ymaws.com/www.tbsbibles.org/resource/collection/D4DCAF37-AEB6-4CEC-880F-FD229A90560F/The-English-Standard-Version.pdf
12. https://youtu.be/EjhwhNvG0SQ
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm

1.5.54 Filthy Communications Corrupt Good Manners (2020-07-24 18:39)

1st Corinthians 15:33, "Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners."

You need to go watch Sheriff Grady Judd testify about the arrests in Polk County Florida. These arrests reveal the tip of the iceberg of the depths of Satan in our society today. ...

- [1]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8w7H3It1X3A
- [2]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=civEJZWM14o
- [3]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=c489KwKjbnE
- [4]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZbTOm0izfDw
- [5]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pwj2rRRuiqs
- [6]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4Z0Z4fzvKC8

I am thankful for tough cops like Sheriff Grady. If they did stings all the time, the problem would virtually disappear overnight. But they only do stings a week or two each year. I think it is wrong that only men get punished, I think both sides should be prosecuted. Just because women are poor, or were abused as children, doesn't give them a right to break the law. I'm sure the men have all kinds of lame excuses too. NO ONE should be above the law! The prostitute is just as much a sinner and a criminal as the whoremonger (Hebrews 13:4; Colossians 3:4-5).

But the much bigger problem is that our nation has forsaken the God of the Bible. The Word of God is the answer. Men can have clean minds and live right in 2020. I receive many emails from people (mostly men) who say they cannot cease from sinning. The truth is we are all struggling to live right. The Apostle Paul struggled with sin (Romans 7:14-25). The problem is that, first, many people are not saved. Until a person gets saved, the Holy Spirit cannot live through them (Galatians 2:20; 5:22-25). In fact, I have witnessed to men who refused to get saved for that very reason, because they loved their sinning and didn't want the Holy Spirit in them (John 3:20). Woe unto the wicked!

For the Christian believer, we need to cultivate a hatred for sin (Psalms 97:10). Television robs us of hatred for sin. Every time a person sins, they undermine their character, and sin becomes a little less offensive (Hebrews 3:13). In time, instead of hating sin, they embrace sin (Galatians 5:9). That is the true purpose of the LGBTQ agenda—to desensitize society to the awfulness of sin. Once a society has accepted homosexuality, pedophilia can only be next on the horizon. The video links I shared with you are not the cause, but merely the symptoms of a very morally sick society in America. We live in a wicked culture in the U.S., where millions of people no longer regard neither God nor man. **Psalms 36:1,**

"

***The transgression of the wicked* saith within my heart, that *there is no fear of God before his eyes*.**

" The psalmist, David, said that he knew by the horrible sins people commit, that they did not fear God. We need preaching preachers in this dark hour!

It is human nature to have heroes and mentors. The Devil knows this. **Proverbs 13:20, "He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: *but a companion of fools shall be destroyed*."** Nothing is as destructive on teenagers today as the Satanic music videos on social media. According to[7] information from Stanford University, music videos are most popular with younger teens, whereas the music itself is more popular with older teens. It is tragic that our youth are being given immoral role models for their heroes nowadays. The Devil's crowd are [8]intentionally trying to corrupt our youth. If you don't think that Satanists are out to get your child, you are naive. The following information proves what I say.

Hollywood, the music industry and the media have done their damage, taking our youth low morally. Singer

Taylor Swift just came out with her latest album, “Folklore.” It was shocking enough when [9]I saw her simulating sticking a male phallus in herself in her video, “

Wildest Dreams,

”

which is public on YouTube. [10] Now she sings

“

go fu _k myself

”

[11] in her new song,

“b

etty.

” It is so obvious that Satanists are grooming her and helping to produce her videos. The music and singing are beautiful, which masks the vulgarity of the words. What the Devil wants is for everyone to talk this way. He wants millions of youth to go around dropping the “

F bomb.

” And I assure you that they will. Taylor Swift—w

hat a potty-mouth!

Consequently, you can expect to hear young people cursing more and more. Remember, the coming Antichrist is called: **“THE MAN OF SIN”!!! (2nd Thessalonians 2:3b).** The Devil is preparing young people to receive the *Man of Sin*, by leading them into sin. That is the reason for the immoral LGBTQ agenda. That is the purpose of teaching impressionable children the blatant lies of evolution. It was Russian communist dictator Vladimir Lenin (1870-1924) who truthfully said: “The best revolutionary is a youth devoid of morals.” Look at all the young people rioting across the United States! **Isaiah 3:12, “ As for my people, *children are their oppressors*, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.”** What a mess we’re in today, because people refuse to allow God’s Word to govern them. Instead, we will be ruled over by tyrants!

The Bible says **1st Corinthians 15:33, “Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.”** We’ve already got a perverse society where sodomites can get married, and God forbid, adopt children. In my humble opinion, that is child abuse! Every child deserves to have a mother and father, not two dudes sodomizing each other in the home. You can call that “

love

1888

” if you want to, but the Bible calls it sin (Romans 1:24-32; Leviticus 20:13). I am not promoting hatred, God forbid; I am simply upholding the Bible truth that homosexuality is immorality, it is sin. It is unnatural. I have heard preachers say that, even animals don’t behave like homosexuals, but actually they do. I used to have two female dogs that did things to each other, in the absence of a male, when they were in heat. So animals do behave THAT WAY sometimes! **Jude 1:10,**

“

But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, *as brute beasts*, in those things they corrupt themselves.

” Literally, homosexuals are behaving like animals.

I shared those police sting videos with you from Sheriff Grady Judd, but they represent the ultimate hypocrisy in our nation. We are okay as a society with Taylor Swift simulating sticking objects in her private area, in music videos targeting 13 year olds, but shame on those pedophiles. Taylor Swift is a pedophile as far as I am concerned! Pardon me if I sound a bit preachy. I just see where all this is headed. If I had my way Taylor Swift would be arrested and charged with intent to harm children. If you or I were to send a lewd image to a 15 year old, we’d go to jail, but when Taylor Swift does it in her music, it is okay. What is wrong with parents today? I’ll tell you, we have been desensitized by sin. The Apostle Paul said **“that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful” (Romans 7:13b).**

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) made this great statement:

> “Do you know what’s wrong? Before you know it, you will turn to sin if you don’t keep sin exceeding sinful. I’m not going to get to the place where I say: ’We at First Baptist Church look with disfavor on the movies.’ No Sir! I’m going to say: ’That dirty Hollywood crowd is sending our nation to Hell.’ I’m going to say: ’Young people, stay out of the movie houses! Stay out of them! Stay away from the Hollywood crowd! Stay away from the adulterous kind of sinful crowd, and turn your television off when one comes on.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the timeless sermon, ’[12]The Church First’

Taylor Swift’s new *Folklore* album is very shameful. She is a role model to millions of young people. Taylor Swift offers a less offensive album version by special request. Miss Swift and her Satanist bosses fully know that most youth will want the cussing (which is what I found on YouTube), and that the kids whose parents care enough to buy the clean version, won’t delay for long to buy the filthy version. It is wickedness! What are we teaching children today?

Why don’t we have a police sting on the filthy music industry, and handcuff these pervert music producers? They need to be arrested and taken to court for targeting young teens with risque music videos. I’m not kidding, this deliberate attempt to corrupt our children needs to stop. The Bible says, be not deceived parents, [13]FILTHY COMMUNICATIONS CORRUPT GOOD MANNERS. Should it be surprising that today’s youth are rioting, looting and spewing all manner of disrespect and filth toward our U.S. President?

We need a revival of decency in America, we really do! Celebrities like Taylor Swift are making the problem worse, by promoting lewdness, raunchy lyrics, promiscuity, and the LGBTQ agenda. Where will this descent into wickedness lead our country? How bad can things get before God says, “

ENOUGH!

”

> “I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just; that His justice cannot sleep forever.” —Thomas Jefferson, U.S. President (1801-1809)

[14]



[15]A Special Place In Hell

1890

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8w7H3It1X3A
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=civEJZWM14o
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=c489KwKjbnE
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZbTOm0izfDw
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pwj2rRRuiqs
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4Z0Z4fzvKC8
7. http://news.stanford.edu/news/1997/november12/teenmusic.html
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/golden_rule.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
10. https://youtu.be/6TAPqXkZW_I?t=50
11. https://youtu.be/6TAPqXkZW_I?t=50
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/TheChurchFirst06-25-72.mp3
13. https://www.lovethetruth.com/evils/devils_music/taylor_swift.htm
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi2EeLS7_WBEq-LRUIl4UtIveBFHGnl9jFoO9nsrkKUfPgB_EF5Z1T0diBj2zogjgzQN7c0TjGjTOIiwsM2xJxzyKxnprSYIph7IUV
15. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/Evils/cps_fraud.htm

1.5.55 The Modern Bible Revisions No Longer Worship Jesus (2020-07-24 23:49)

Matthew 8:2,

“

And, behold, there came a leper and *worshipped him*, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

”

In the beloved King James Bible, we read repeatedly that people “WORSHIPED” Jesus. I quoted Matthew 8:2 above as just one example. Unfortunately, all of the Devil’s modern Bible revisions corrupt these passages, changing the word “

worshipped

”

to “knelt” or “bowed,” diminishing and attacking Jesus’ deity. I quote the correct King James Bible first below, and then several of the corrupted Devil’s Bibles...

KJV - And, behold, there came a leper and *worshipped him*, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

ESV - And behold, a leper came to him and ***knelt before him***, saying, “Lord, if you will, you can make me clean.”

ERV - Then a man sick with leprosy came to him. The man ***bowed down before Jesus*** and said, “Lord, you have the power to heal me if you want.”

AMP - And a leper came up to Him and ***bowed down before Him***, saying, “Lord, if You are willing, You are able to make me clean (well).”

CEB - A man with a skin disease came, ***kneeled before him***, and said, “Lord, if you want, you can make me clean.”

CSB - Right away a man with leprosy came up and ***knelt before him***, saying, “Lord, if you are willing, you can make me clean.”

[1]More Comparisons

Why would all those Bible translators remove every mention of people “

WORSHIPPING

”

the blessed Savior? The answer is obvious

—because the Devil doesn’t want you to WORSHIP JESUS!!! The Devil wants you to worship him instead. Look at all these famous people showing their allegiance to the Devil and coming Antichrist...

[2]



Matthew 4:8-10, “Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; And saith unto him, *All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me*. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.”

Please pay attention to the following Scripture passage from **Mark 15:17-19, “**

And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head,

And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews! And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and *bowing their knees worshipped him*.” Carefully notice the distinction between

“

BOWING

”

and

“

WORSHIPPING.

” They are not the same Greek words. They don’t mean the same thing!

This proves that the modern Bible revisions are utterly corrupt!!! The word “bowing” is the Greek word *tithēmi*, which means, “a place, i.e., the position of kneeling.” The word “worshipping” is the Greek word

proskuneō, which means,

“to kiss, like a dog licking his master’s hand.” As you can see, these are two very different meanings. In every place where the modern Bible revisions change “worship” to “knelt” or “bowed,” the meaning is proskuneō. In other words, they are removing every place where people worshipped the Lord, saying that they merely bowed down and knelt, lying to you! If God meant bowed, then He would have used the word *tithēmi,* which means to assume a bowing position. But the Divine Author chose to use the word *proskuneō* instead, which means TO WORSHIP!!!

One of the most ungodly, compromised and arrogant religious institutions in America today is Bob Jones University (BJU) in Greenville, South Carolina. A long time ago, when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was still at the ship’s helm at Bob Jones College (founded in 1927), they were the citadel of Christian fundamentalism in the world! Today in 2020 BJU is as the sinking ship Titanic, drowning in the depths of apostasy and theological corruption, with Dr. Steve Pettit at the helm recklessly steering the ship into the deadly icebergs of Lordship Salvation and the Devil’s Bibles!

Case in point is the English Standard Version (ESV) which BJU uses, sells, promotes and bids Godspeed to! Here is a comparison of Matthew 20:20...

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Matthew 20:20, “

Then came to him the mother of Zebedee’s children with her sons, ***worshipping him***, and desiring a certain thing of him.

”

ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Matthew 20:20,

“

Then the mother of the sons of Zebedee came up to him with her sons, and ***kneeling before him*** she asked him for something.

”

The Greek word for “worshipping” in this Bible verse is (you guessed it), *proskuneō* ! The mother of the sons of Zebedee came and WORSHIPED the precious Lord Jesus Christ! It is Satan who has tampered with the inspired Word of God, removing every mention of people *worshipping* the dear Savior. As we clearly see in

Mark 15:19, “ And they [soldiers] **smote him** [Jesus] **on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and *bowing their knees worshipped him*.”** Do you see it friend? The Bible makes a clear distinction here between

BOWING and WORSHIPPING! So in every other place in the New Testament, where the modern Bible revisions change the potent word “WORSHIP” to a mere impotent “BOWED,” they are sinfully corrupting the Holy Scriptures! They have committed a woeful evil, perverting the Words of the Living God, desecrating the deity of our Great God And Savior Jesus Christ!!!

I Am Despised And Rejected Of Men For Telling The Truth

[3]My own testimony is the same as Jesus' testimony, who was despised and rejected by people. **Isaiah 53:3, "*He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief*: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not."**

I am [4]now listening to the Old Testament minor prophet, Habakkuk , which is a tremendous book of the Bible. **Habakkuk 2:16, "*Thou art filled with shame for glory*: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing shall be on thy glory."** I immediately thought of Bob Jones University, and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, when I heard this passage of Scripture: THOU ART FILLED WITH SHAME FOR GLORY!!!

BJU and Harvest falsely *think* they are prospering, but like the thriving church at Laodicea, they are naked and blind and in denial (Revelation 3:15-16). BJU and Harvest have a false sense of pride!!! Their glorying is not good, because it is actually SHAME! Those who preach the Devil's heresy of Lordship Salvation ought to be ashamed, and they will be when

they stand before God in eternity as unsaved reprobates (Matthew 7:21-23; they said, "LORD, LORD," but they we're not His sheep).

In 2014, the former pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Dr. Marty Herron, taught me a Bible verse that I will never forget from **Habakkuk 3:2b, "In wrath remember mercy."** I approached him in the main church auditorium after a Sunday evening service, and most people had already gone home. I had tears in my eyes, as I explained to him about my broken life. Pastor Herron

kindly placed his hand upon my shoulder and said:

"David, You deserve God's wrath, but He has shown you mercy." He then prayed for me. I needed that compassion. I love Pastor Herron and he is a good man, as far as good men go.

[5]But he is deceived by the Devil, whose mentors are Pastor John MacArthur and [6]Evangelist Steve Pettit.

Due to my proper King James Bible only position, and for justly exposing

the Devil's corrupt Alexandrian Bibles, and for righteously refuting the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, as a true friend who TOLD THE TRUTH—Harvest's pastor sinfully reprimanded me

in the church office, and I was forced out of Harvest in 2014! I left in uncontrollable tears. I missed their nurse so much who liked me, and I fell in love with her. Everything just came to a screeching halt, because I TOLD THE TRUTH! In 2017, in utter loneliness I humbly pleaded with Pastor Herron (and Pastors' Joe Hanson and Jared Baldwin) to please give me a second chance, and to please let me attend church services, but [7]Pastor Herron cold-heartedly told me to "Go elsewhere." That was an evil thing to say to me. **Romans 14:10, " But why dost thou judge thy brother? or *why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ."** I had nowhere else to go as a born-again Baptist!

No doubt they think I should have let this matter go a long time ago, but this is my story. This is my life, good and bad alike! **Acts 4:20, "For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard."** While they've all been playing church at Harvest since 2014, I haven't had a church family. God will hold them accountable. I love them unconditionally, but they don't care about me at all. The ministry is about *serving*, which is what the word "minister" means, "

a servant.

" **Matthew 23:11, "But he that is greatest among you shall be *your servant*."** Tragically, they only serve themselves at Harvest and BJU! People are not that important to them, but money is of the utmost importance!

Regardless of what they may say, I am living proof of what I just said. It is true! I begged for their compassion in 2017. I offered to humbly meet in the Pastor's office, and to comply with whatever it took to make things right with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Associate Pastor Jared Baldwin literally laughed in my face, and Associate Pastor Joe Hanson called me and Dr. Jack Hyles "a cult," and Senior Pastor Marty Herron did what he does best—

NOTHING! Pastor Herron cruelly told me to "

Go elsewhere

!

" They left me for dead, when I desperately needed their love, help and guidance. Folks, these people are moochers! They parasite off of Christendom, but don't genuinely love or care about others. They only care about their little clique that pays their salaries. This is the apostate condition of today's ecumenical Baptist churches! This is the spiritually depraved condition of the Bob Jones University crowd nowadays! Did I mention that BJU is a cesspool of iniquity who are preaching Lordship Salvation? All they care about is the love of money (1st Timothy 6:10).

[8] 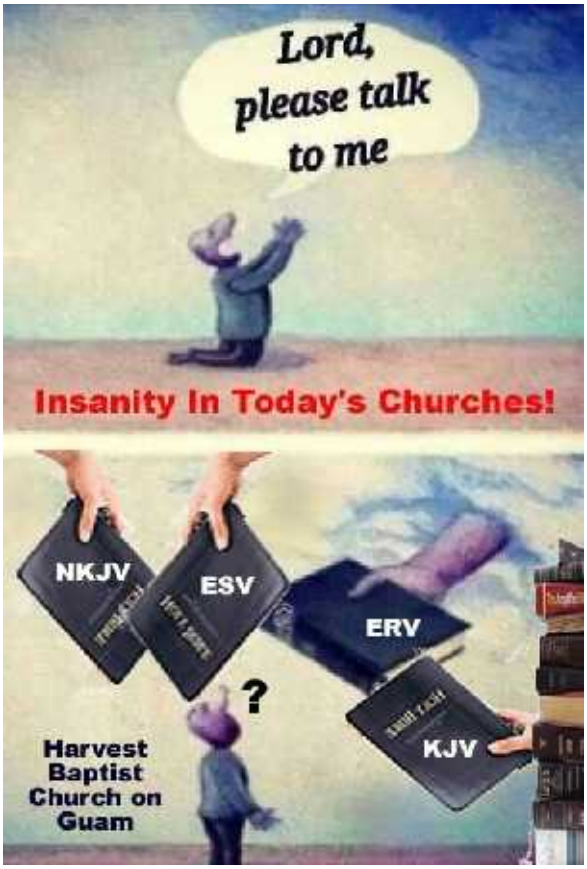

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgOCPHpP8nxeZVZURrLyoeDGLCywzJiRiPMX-3i3jB31qBD0B0hAmkU70iSh5DkYjXaZI1WT6U2EDyKNZTuBnUSebfigKO_0ooV7gD
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
4. https://youtu.be/F5Dz3QOhIms
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/begging_to_attend_church.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEih0xOBTMMOODNP3JRA8A113cUNLdT7pD_559o4-KOw2aaGdtqIMQFuV1lhm85NRF1UG-_yLo4vnUqoiNxU9NV6RdzbxBoruWXESDf

---

1.5.56 America's Ever Changing Moral And Doctrinal Standards (2020-07-25 09:30)

Hebrews 13:8-9, " *Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever*. Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein."

1898

I love Hebrews 13:8, which says JESUS CHRIST IS THE SAME YESTERDAY, TODAY, AND FOREVER!!! **Malachi 3:6, “For I am the LORD, *I change not*; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed. ”** Our great, loving and omnipotent (all-powerful) God never changes. In theology, “

immutable

”

means God’s inability to change. God is absolutely holy and cannot be compromised. God cannot do evil, neither can He be tempted with evil.

James 1:13-14, “Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man

: But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.”

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Harold Sightler (1914-1995) is called: ’ [1]The Unchanging Church In A Changing World .’ God is not the One who has changed, it is mankind who keeps changing!

America’s Changing Moral Standards

As recent as 1962, the sin of homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states, but since June of 2015 the ungodly U.S. Supreme Court ruled that homosexuals can get married in all 50 states. God’s curse is upon our nation!

Job 20:5, “That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?” God-fearing Christians are frustrated right now in America, seeing sodomites triumph in the courts and workplace (and it will become much worse before Christ returns). But know this oh Christian, we are on the winning side in Jesus Christ! No one can escape death, and then cometh, **“ THE JUDGMENT**

”

(Hebrews 9:27b).

Prior to 1973, the American Psychiatric Association (APA) considered and treated homosexuality as a pathological mental illness. But in 1973 the [2]APA ruled: "'Homosexuality per se,' the trustees voted, should no longer be considered a 'psychiatric disorder'." Go figure, the psychiatrists need psychiatrists! They've lost their minds!!! Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) is absolutely right: "[3]WE'RE IN INSANITY BECAUSE WE'RE IN SIN!" The inspired Holy Bible hasn't changed since God gave the first five books (The Pentateuch) to Moses 3,500 years ago! The blessed and inspired King James Bible hasn't changed since 1611 when it was completed. We have changed, but God's Word hasn't changed. The churches have changed, but THE CHURCH hasn't changed!

What gives men the right to continually change what is good or evil? There are tens of thousands of people [4]rotting in U.S. prison for the crime of growing, selling and possessing marijuana (the matured female hemp plant produces marijuana). Yet, the state of Illinois just legalized recreational use of marijuana in 2020. Dozens of states have already legalized the use of marijuana for either medical and/or recreational use. Why was marijuana a horrible crime 25 years ago, but today is legal and socially acceptable?

Likewise, abortion wasn't even an option in the United States until 1973, when the ungodly U.S. Supreme Court

(case: Roe vs. Wade)

legalized murdering a human being in the womb. Our nation has the blood of 60,000,000 human beings on our hands! Think about all the people, who should and would have been with us today, but they were denied their right to life by a selfish mother, a cruel society, a monstrous

mass-murdering doctor, and a Satanic court system that flaunts itself against a holy God, who created all those precious lives! I often wonder who should have been here today, but they were murdered!!! That human could have been your future wife that was murdered, or your future husband, your soulmate; or the child could have been the next U.S. President, or Bible preacher to lead us to sanity!

If the sin of homosexuality was wrong in 1962, it is still wrong in 2020. If the sin of abortion was wrong in 1972, it is still wrong in 2020. If the sin of public nudity was wrong in 1925, it is still wrong in 2020. If the sin of fornication was wrong in 1955, it is still wrong in 2020. If the sin of covetousness was wrong in 1890, it is still wrong in 2020. Our God hasn't changed!!!

1900

America’s Changing Doctrinal Standards

Likewise, our doctrines are sadly changing in the churches. The Devil has published and crept hundreds of English Bible revisions into the churches to confuse and corrupt everyone. I get disgusted at today’s Bible colleges, who are the biggest culprit, sanctioning and promoting the Devil’s Bible perversions! Consequently, the churches are changing for the worst, being pastored by incompetent graduates of apostate Bible colleges like Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute that promote counterfeit Bibles and a false gospel of Lordship Salvation.

Please notice our text passage again, that the Holy Bible associates unwavering doctrine with an unwavering Savior who never changes...

> **Hebrews 13:8-9, “*Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines*. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.”**

The Bible teaches that the Word of God became incarnate (John 1:1-3 and 14). The Word of God became flesh, and we beheld His glory as the only begotten Son of God (John 1:14). In **Revelation 19:13b** Jesus is called **“**

THE WORD OF GOD.

” Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to say that Jesus and the Bible are twins! Jesus is the *Living Word*, and the Holy Bible is the *Written Word*. So when ungodly meddlers go tampering with the Word of God, changing the truth of God into a lie (Romans 1:25), and perverting what

God said (Jeremiah 23:36), then effectively, we have another Jesus!!! The apostle Paul warned everyone against false teachers who would bring into the churches another spirit, another Jesus, and another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

What I am saying ladies and gentlemen, is that doctrinal soundness hinges upon having an unchanging view of Jesus Christ, which is the inspired Word of God! All of these modern Bible revisions are of the Devil, literally redefining what it means to “

repent,

”

changing it to *a change of behavior* instead of *a change of mind* to be saved. I’m not kidding! [5]Take a look at Mark 1:15 and Hebrews 6:1 in the damnable Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) that Harvest Baptist Church uses on Guam. ...

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. **We began our new life by turning away from the evil we did in the past and by believing in God.”** [emphasis added]

Here again is Hebrews 6:1 in the beloved, correct, King James Bible . . .

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of **repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God.”** [emphasis added]

Do you see how the new corrupt Bible versions are horribly changing theology in the churches? The King James Bible teaches that we must repent from our ’DEAD WORKS’ to be saved, but the ERV teaches that we must stop living a life of deliberate sin (evil) to be saved. ’DEAD WORKS’ includes all works! Romans 3:20 warns that no one can be saved by ’THE DEEDS OF THE LAW.’ The Alexandrian Greek is of the Devil, teaching a works-based plan of salvation. Salvation is NOT by works (Romans 3:20; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5-6). The doctrine of [6]the imputed righteousness of God silences all the critics.

A baby believer won’t see the major theological differences between the ERV verses the KJB, but I tell you that there are THOUSANDS!!! They’ve butchered the Words of God!!! Hebrews 6:1 in the ERV sinfully changes the entire plan of salvation, which now requires partial faith in Christ + human effort! No wonder our churches are so messed-up nowadays.

Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute today (and umpteen more corrupt religious institutions) are like naive horses, who woefully lack understanding, so they behave like dumb animals. ...

> **Psalms 32:9, “**
>
> **Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee. ”**

Are you like a senseless horse? Any thinking person sees a big problem with having more than one Bible version! The man with two watches never knows what time it is. God only authored ONE HOLY BOOK!

America’s Changing Plan Of Salvation

Ungodly ecumenical sinister ministers often make over $100,000 a year (e.g., [7]Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, [8]Marty Herron, John MacArthur), but God’s curse is upon them for preaching another gospel. God’s curse (literally they are DAMNED) is upon these wicked men...

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be *some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*."

The Bible is very clear on the Gospel of free grace. You simple recognize yourself as a needy sinner, trust Jesus Christ as your Savior. Jesus died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and three days later Christ raised up from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins is eternally saved. It is that simple to be born again! Eternal life is a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 5:15-18, 6:23).

When someone comes along requiring that you make full surrender to Christ's Lordship, follow Him regardless of the cost, persevere in holiness, run the race, count the cost, turn from your sin, and commit your life to Christ, they are preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL!

In the early days of Bob Jones College (founded in 1927), [9]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. simply taught salvation by a childlike faith in the Savior . What happened? Who hath bewitched you oh BJU that you should follow another gospel of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism)? Sadly, as I mentioned, the apostate Bible colleges have influenced the churches, which includes the corrupted [10]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. The church began in 1975 when a Vietnam veteran was returning from war. Harvest started out on the right track, by faith alone in Christ, but then the Devil crept into their church when Pastor Marty Herron came along like a spider in 1999, bringing Dr. John MacArthur's damnable theology with him into the church, corrupting it with Lordship Salvation! Dear reader, the Gospel hasn't changed in thousands of years! In Genesis 15:6 Abram (later renamed to Abraham) was justified by faith alone (Romans 4:1-5). That was 4,000 years ago! God's plan of salvation HASN'T CHANGED!!!

Psalms 37:12-13, " The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth. The Lord shall laugh at him: *for he seeth that his day is coming*." I love that Bible verse—FOR HE SEETH HIS DAY COMING! Oh, you Bob Jones University crowd who [11]relish in your Devil's Bibles—YOUR DAY IS COMING! You Bob Jones' evildoers with your [12]Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation that damns men's souls to Hell—YOUR DAY IS COMING! It may seem like a light thing to many people, but adding works to the Gospel is no trifle matter. You either have to repent (turn) from your sin to be saved, or you do not, but it cannot be both. Common sense tells us that! Since eternal life is a free gift (Romans 6:23), no payment can be required from the recipient.

1904

I saw a lying bank advertisement that said they'd give a "

gift

"

to anyone who opens a new bank account. That is not a

"

gift,

" it is a reward, because you are required to open a new bank account to obtain it. If it were a gift, I could walk into the bank and simply receive it without any obligation whatsoever. Likewise, to receive God's free gift of eternal life (paid for in full by Jesus' precious blood - 1st Peter 1:18-19), you simply take it! Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. Salvation is received, not achieved.

[13]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) told his students in 1944, that if the college allowed infidels and modernists 50 years later [14]to rob us of our faith, he would take dynamite and blow Bob Jones College to smithereens! Bob Jones University is a cesspool in iniquity today, teaching Calvinism and [15]Lordship Damnation! I sure wish I could talk sense to the Bob Jones crowd, especially on Guam at Harvest Baptist Church, but they refuse to heed THE TRUTH! [16]Eternal life is a gift wrapped in Jesus!!!

BJU is in denial.

The key to living the Christian life is to anchor yourself to the precious unchanging Savior, and His unchanging inspired Word. In a world that is always changing, we need to cling to the unchanging King James Bible. My anchor holds! Amen! It is not mere coincidence that the Devil has been changing the Holy Bible since 1881. Satan wants to remove your anchor! That way you'll drift in the boat of life all over the place, eventually going over a waterfall to destruction! Satan's primary goal in 1881 (the year that Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced their "

new

"

Greek New Testament to the world), was to set a precedent of CHANGING the Word of God.

By introducing a SECOND authority, to compete with the FIRST authority (i.e., the Textus Receptus from which our beloved King James Bible was translated), it necessitated a THIRD authority to decide which of the first two authorities

are correct. That third authority is corrupt manmade scholarship

! Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) wrote some excellent writings on this subject, which is where I learned the preceding vital information from. The book is called: '[17]The Alexandrian Cult Series' (.pdf format).

Satan did this very same thing in Genesis 3:1. God told Adam and Eve in **Genesis 2:16b, "Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat,"**

but the serpent (Satan) CHANGED God's Word into a lie, saying in **Genesis 3:1b,**

"Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden." Do you see how the subtle serpent changed the Word of God to say the exact opposite of what God said? That is what the modern Bibles do. Take a look at what these devils did to corrupt the Word of God in Philippians 2:6. Folks, Bob Jones University sells, uses, promotes and sanctions this Satanic garbage in the English Standard Version (ESV)...

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - **Philippians 2:6, "Who, being in the form of God, *thought it not robbery to be equal with God*:"**

ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Philippians 2:6, "who, though he was in the form of God, *did not count equality with God a thing to be grasped*,"

For speaking out against these evils, I have been forced out, shunned, banned and ostracized by the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014. They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil at Harvest. SHAME ON ALL OF THEM!!! SHAME ON BOB JONES UNIVERSITY!!! There is not a more arrogant bunch of reprobates concerning the faith today than the shameful Bob Jones' crowd. Does anybody care? Right doctrine matters!

Oh dear friend, the Gospel hasn't changed. God's commandment, "Thou shalt not kill," in Exodus 20:13 hasn't changed (abortion is first-degree murder). Homosexuality is just as perverse and ungodly today, as it was when God destroyed Sodom and it's homosexuals (Genesis 19:1-15) with fire and brimstone. The preserved inspired Word of God hasn't changed (which is the inspired King James Bible). Right hasn't changed! Wrong hasn't changed! Truth hasn't changed! God hasn't changed! It is Hollywood that has changed! It is the White House that has changed! It is America that has changed. It is the world and humanity that have changed, not God or His Word.

Hebrews 13:8, " Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever."

1. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/sermons/harold_sightler/the_unchanging_church_in_a_changing_world.mp3
2. https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4695779/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
4. https://www.nationalreview.com/2019/09/a-man-is-serving-life-in-prison-for-a-first-time-drug-offense-thats-wrong/
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
12. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/when-gift-is-not-really-gift.html
13. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/hopeless_bob_jones_camp.htm
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf

---

1.5.57 God Rewards Those Who Remain By The Stuff (2020-07-25 22:00)

1st Samuel 30:22-24, "

Then answered all the wicked men and men of Belial, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them ought of the spoil

that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart.

Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

For who will hearken unto you in this matter? *but as his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff*: they shall part alike.

”

The Biblical reason why we suffer is because we live in a fallen world. When Adam sinned, he opened the floodgate for sin and death to enter into the world. **Romans 5:12, “Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:”** It is not God’s will for a drunk driver to kill a pregnant woman and her child, but I stood over their caskets at a funeral. I’ll never forget that small white coffin being lowered into the ground. The drunk driver sustained minor injuries. He should have got the death penalty! He is now free and enjoying his life. We have a sin problem in America! Jesus said in Matthew 24:12 that the love of many would wax cold because iniquity (unpunished evil) shall abound. Now the authorities are releasing convicted criminals onto American streets due to the Coronavirus scare! That is insane.

On page 59 of chapter five (

“

Why We Suffer

”

) by M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) in his helpful book, “

BROKEN THINGS,

”

he wonderfully says these words of

encouragement

for those who are suffering:

The greatest sermons I have heard were not preached from pulpits but from sickbeds. The greatest, deepest truths of God’s Word have often been revealed, not by those who preached as a result of their seminary preparation and education, but by those humble souls who have gone through the seminary of affliction and have learned the deep things of the ways of God.

The more cheerful people I have met, with few exceptions, have been those who had the least sunshine and the most pain and suffering in their lives. The most grateful people I have met were not those who had traveled a pathway of roses all their lives through, but those who were confined, because of circumstances, to their homes—often to their beds. They had learned to depend upon God as only such Christians know how to do.

The "gripers" on the other hand, are usually those who enjoy excellent health. The complainers are those who have the least to complain about. But those dear saints of God who have refreshed my heart again and again as they preached from sickbed-pulpits have been the men and women who have been the most cheerful and the most grateful for the blessings of of almighty God.

The Bible tells us distinctly that there is a special reward and a special crown which the Lord has prepared and paid up for those who suffer patiently. This principle is suggested by the incident recorded in I Samuel 30.

David, along with four hundred strong, healthy men, had gone out to seek the enemy. Two hundred, however, had remained behind because they were weary and faint, probably because of some physical infirmity. These David had left behind to guard the camp and the equipment of those who went into the heat of the battle. After the victory had been won, the four hundred who had been active participants in the battle refused to share with those who had remained behind and said, “We’ll give them just a little bit, but we’re going to take the spoils.”

At this point David stated the eternal principle in the words of *I Samuel 30:24, “As his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.”*

Those of you who remain by the stuff are not overlooked or forgotten by God: there is a very definite and special reward laid up for God’s patient sufferers.

If you, child of God, are upon a bed of illness, if you are being troubled by pain or discouragement, remember that God will always use our suffering for His purposes. Our suffering

silences

Satan, our suffering enables us to glorify God, our suffering makes us more like Christ, our suffering makes us appreciative, and, ultimately, our suffering teaches us to depend on God. —Pastor M.R. DeHaan,

“

Broken Things,

”

pp. 59-61; ©1948, Discovery House Publishers

Isn’t that beautiful? One of my favorite Bible verses is **Romans 8:17, “ And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.**

” The moment we got saved, we became HEIRS with Jesus of all that God the Father is giving to Him. **Romans 8:32** says God will give us **“**

ALL THINGS.

” I wish that included a wife, but the Lord said we’ll be like the angels in Heaven, who don’t marry. I guess it is because I’m still in my earthly body, but I cannot imagine Heaven without someone special to share it with. I know we’ll all share Heaven with Jesus, but I wish I could have a wife in Heaven. That is just my thinking. I’ll just have to wait and see how it all works, because I get discouraged thinking about being alone in Heaven too. I can only believe, by faith, that our God knows what is best, and He will make Heaven better than earth for us.

Since we are equal heirs with Christ, since we share in His sufferings here on earth, we shall also share in His glory in eternity. I am not sure exactly what that means, but I think it is safe to say that we will share in all the good times that are coming in Heaven. God wants us to be happy. I love this next Bible verse from **Ephesians 3:20, “Now *unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think*, according to the power that worketh in us, Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.”**

God already knows what we desire (Matthew 6:7-8). I want a new healthy body, which He has promised in Philippians 3:21. I want a wife, but the Lord said there is no marriage in Heaven, which makes me sad. There must be something that I don't understand. I am a man now, so I think like a man. But in my resurrected body I'll be like an angel (Mark 12:25). I am not sure what that means. I'll have to wait and see. I trust my good God! I know He wants me to be happy. Jesus is no respecter of persons, He doesn't favor certain of His children over others. We will all be equally loved, sought after, cared about, and cherished by our dear Savior in Heaven. I believe that with all my heart, and that encourages me.

God allows us to suffer because of sin. The serpent beguiled Eve, selling her a raw deal. The serpent told her she would become a god, and she did, but it wasn't in the way Eve imagined. Adam and Eve became gods in the sense of living and dying by their own decisions, which wasn't what Eve thought it would be. Eve must have hated the serpent, and felt stupid for the rest of her life. The serpent never returned to her. That is what malicious people will do. They give horrible advice and destroy someone's marriage, then go their own way and never be heard from again. Some people love to kill, steal and destroy, just like the Devil.

Romans 6:23 says the wages of sin is death. It may not be for a sin we committed. Last month a 40 foot tree fell over and killed an 11 year old Girl Scout in southern Indiana. It wasn't for any particular sin that the little girl committed that killed her. We live in a fallen world because of sin. Bad things happen to good people. Good things happened to bad people. Scripturally, we are all sinners. Those whom we consider "

good people

"

are still sinners.

It doesn't seem fair to me, that God allows us to be born into a fallen world. I read yesterday a commentary by Dr. Oliver B. Greene, where he says we would have sinned just like Adam, if we were in his shoes. I totally disagree! Adam had no earthly father. God was Adam's father, just like Jesus. Adam had no sin nature prior to sinning. So I think each of us would have done differently. Adam had no predisposition to sin, just as Jesus didn't. I don't understand it all, but I don't believe Adam had no choice in the matter. Many atheists blame God for putting them into this situation. Star Trek creator Gene Roddenberry, an atheist, said this:

> “We must question the story logic of having an all-knowing all-powerful God, who creates faulty Humans, and then blames them for his own mistakes.” —Gene Roddenberry

I actually agree with his feelings! It doesn’t seem fair that God allowed me to be born into a messed-up world. But the Lord plainly said that His thoughts are above my thoughts. **Isaiah 55:8-9, “ For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.”**

We cannot understand everything about God. We have the mind of Christ as believers (1st Corinthians 2:14-16), but we still cannot understand all things.

1st Corinthians 13:12, “ *For now we see through a glass, darkly*; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.” Thankfully, we don’t have to understand God to please Him, we simply just need to TRUST HIM (Proverbs 3:5-7).

The great heart of God is seen in our text verse from 1st Samuel 30-24. God will reward those believers who fight in the heat of the battle on the front lines, but He will also reward those suffering saints behind the scenes, those unsung heroes who stay by the stuff!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3YQ64iOjmY6kY1EYoQ3KxKwH9fk6fBjdWFWJr-JmU0cQCU5GRiLnkJLXMHPDDFsaOaktAdN7vzRpOjToRRSazvvuPpyAU4bTKnsv

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-07-26 05:43:52)
Big big Amen! Love this wonderful article!!!😊

1.5.58 Why Is Paul So Upset In The Epistle Of Galatians? (2020-07-26 19:52)

1914

Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into *the grace of Christ* unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

Why was the Apostle Paul so upset in the Epistle of Galatians? The apostle wrote Galatians to several churches in the the region of Galatia (located in the country of Turkey today). Paul was upset because someone was messing with the grace of God! I want to give you FOUR REASONS WHY PAUL WAS SO UPSET:

1. **WHEN YOU ATTACK THE GRACE OF GOD, YOU ATTACK THE *GOD* OF GRACE!** Carefully notice in Galatians 1:6 that it is called "the grace of Christ." Amen! Every believer is saved *by grace*, called *by grace*, and commissioned *by grac*e. The Bible only backs-up salvation by grace! You cannot back-up a Lordship Gospel with the Bible. This is why false teachers like Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit and Paul Washer all rely heavily upon quotes from Calvinist preachers from centuries past. They were heretics then and they are heretics now! Since they cannot use the Word of God to support their damnable heresy, they quote theologically corrupt men as a secondary authority, in a lame attempt to bolster up their Strawman argument.

2. **WHEN YOU ATTACK THE GRACE OF GOD, YOU ATTACK THE *GIFT* OF GRACE.** When I got saved as a 13 year old boy, I didn't promise God anything! *Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."* We rest in Jesus Christ alone to be saved (Hebrews 4:10-11). It is not what we have done or must do, but what Jesus has already done for us through the cross of Calvary! JESUS PAID IT ALL! Christ died for the ungodly, paying our debt of sin in full with His blood (Romans 5:6-9). Eternal life is a free gift from God (Ephesians 2:8-9). You don't earn it. You don't deserve it. You don't merit it. You don't qualify for it. You simply ACCEPT IT BY FAITH!!! Grace is not what I do, it is everything that God did and does.

3. **WHEN YOU ATTACK THE GRACE OF GOD, YOU ATTACK THE *GUARDIAN* OF GRACE.** The guardian of grace is the local New Testament church! **1st Thessalonians 2:4, "*But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel*, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts."** What a lovely Bible verse! We have been entrusted by God in the local New Testament church with the Gospel. It is the greatest and most delicate treasure ever given to the world. The Apostle Paul was upset in Galatians because someone was messing with grace. Paul was upset that anyone "*would pervert the gospel of Christ" (Galatians 1:7).* If we don't guard the Gospel, then no one else will. Sadly, many false churches today have departed from the faith, preaching another gospel of making full surrender to Christ as "Lord," forsaking your deliberate sinful behavior, faithfully running the race until the end of life, and committing your life to live for Christ, to be saved. What saith the Scripture?

   1st Timothy 4:1, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;" The Apostle

Paul warns in Galatians 1:6-9, that if any man preaches any other Gospel than what the Apostles preached, let him be accursed by God!

4. **WHEN YOU ATTACK THE GRACE OF GOD, YOU ATTACK THE *GOAL* OF GRACE.** The blessed goal of grace is soulwinning worldwide! God desires for all men to repent toward God and believe the truth of the Gospel (Acts 20:21). Why is Paul so upset in Galatians? It is because the Gospel is for everyone, and when a corrupt preacher like [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort says you must forsake a life of fornication to be saved, he has excluded you from God's grace! If sinners must forsake their sinful bad habits to be saved, then grace has been corrupted, and not everyone is welcomed to it. My inspired King James Bible says, "whosoever will*, let him take the water of life freely" (Revelation 22:17).* That is so clear and beautiful. The Bible does not place any stipulations, obligations, requirements or warnings to be saved, it simply saves WHOSOEVER WILL. *Romans 10:13, "For* whosoever shall call *upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."* Again we read WHO SO EVER. In the Greek that means, "YOU" and "ME." The proponents of Lordship Salvation add a bunch of junk to grace that is not found in the King James Bible. In so doing they ostracize tens of millions of people, who are not ready to "forsake all" to follow Jesus as their LORD, in order to be saved. God's goal is to witness to everyone, but you cannot do that if you place unbiblical demands upon sinners to clean-up their ways, and to commit to serving Christ, because that is not the Gospel. People cannot be born-again by religion.

In the Epistle of Galatians we learn about GRACE and the GOSPEL. **2nd Corinthians 12:9, " And he said unto me, *My grace is sufficient for thee*: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me."** What a beautiful passage of Scripture! What a precious truth! Jesus said,

"MY GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR THEE"!!!

Let him be cursed who adds to grace! Tragically, [2]Bob Jones University (BJU) adds to grace. Sadly, [3]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU) adds to grace. Horrifyingly, [4]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam adds to grace. Harvest promotes John MacArthur, BJU and Steve Pettit. Their lies are their truth at BJU and Harvest. When you attack God's grace, you attack the God of grace! Paul was upset because someone was messing with grace. Paul called them "foolish" and "bewitched" in Galatians 3:1. Paul said they had "fallen" from grace, meaning they hadn't lost it, but they had gotten away from grace. You cannot be saved when you get away from grace.

The Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 2:21, " I do not *frustrate* the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."** BJU frustrate's grace. Moody Bible Institute in Chicago frustrate's grace, teaching the lies of Calvinism instead.

What is grace? Someone has accurately stated G.R.A.C.E. as an acronym meaning: “

God’s Riches At Christ

’s Expense.

” Grace is God giving us what we *do not deserve*. Mercy is God withholding from us what we *do deserve*. As a sinner I deserve to die without Christ and burn in Hell forever as punishment, and so do you. Thankfully God made a way of escape through faith alone in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. The Apostle Paul clearly defines the “

Gospel

”

(Good News) in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4:

1. DEATH
2. BURIAL
3. RESURRECTION

That’s grace! Anyone who receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He was buried and raised up three days later from the dead, is saved. We are saved solely by God’s grace. When someone like Ray Comfort, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Adrian Rogers, Billy Graham, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Bob Jones University, David Jeremiah and John MacArthur teach that MORE is required than childlike faith, they have corrupted grace. **Romans 11:6, “ And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.”** Could the Bible speak any plainer? I think not. Works and grace must not be intertwined, which is what Lordship Salvation is. Pilgrim’s Progress preacher and author, John Bunyan, made this excellent quote:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton of Harvest Baptist Church, Bob Jones University, and Moody Bible Institute today, are all casting stumbling blocks before the people. Back in 1944 when BJU still taught Free Grace Theology, [5]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) had this to say about the matter (and I agree 100 %):

“He [Jude] said, well it was *’needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith, which once for all* [was] *delivered unto the saints.’*

Now wait a minute, you’ve got something worth contending for! Isn’t it strange that something so valuable and so wonderful as saving faith is something we that have to be exhorted to contend for? Why, if you had a diamond worth $5,000 you wouldn’t leave it just lying around anywhere. If you had $1,000,000 in gold, you’d go put it in a vault. [If] Anybody tried to get it, you’d fight to keep them from gettin’ it. And we just sit down and just let people steal the faith that Christians have, and never bother about it. Some of us pay ’em to do that! Some of us pay preachers to stand in the pulpit and steal the faith of the saints of God, and send our children to Hell. The most crooked crook on God Almighty’s earth is a preacher who stands in a Trinitarian pulpit, and steals the faith of people!

You know I’ve said it many a time; if I was up in Heaven, fifty years from now (and the Lord tarried), and any religious liberal ever sat in a classroom in this institution, and tried to disseminate his infidelity, I’d ask God Almighty to excuse me for a little while, and I’d come back down to this school and get a stick of dynamite, and I’d blow it into smithereens! I’d rather see this school a heap of rubbish, just a little rubbish here and a little rubbish yonder, than see the time ever come we could be such softies, we’ll sit down and let the Devil put his modernists and religious liberals in here to rob them of the faith. And yet that things going on in America, from one end of this country to the other!” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr.; [6]YouTube | [7]MP4 | [8]MP3

As you just read, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said he would rather destroy Bob Jones College, than to let modernists and religious liberals ([9]like Dr. Steve Pettit) corrupt one student with infidelity that robs them of their faith! Professed Christians nowadays are so deceived by the Devil, that they even pay infidels to destroy the faith of young people in the Word of God and the Gospel of free grace! Bob Jones University sells, sanctions and uses multiple Bible revisions! They sanction the [10]Devil's corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts! BJU horribly betrays the inspired Word of God. Sadly, Bob Jones University has been going downhill in spiritual deterioration for decades, hobnobbing with ungodly Neo-evangelicals. Consequently, they've been infected with ecumenism, Lordship Salvation, Calvinism, John MacArthur and corruptible seed at BJU!

We are living in woeful times of apostasy, when professed Christians are not really saved at all. Anyone who believes that they don't have eternal security, does not have eternal life dwelling in them. They don'

t have Jesus in them! **1st John 5:20** says that Jesus is eternal life,

"

And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in *his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*.

" I love that! JESUS IS ETERNAL LIFE!!! The Bible doesn't tell us to forsake our sinful ways to receive God's gift of eternal life, we are simply told to RECEIVE JESUS. The [11]gift of eternal life comes wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus!!! And that is why the Apostle Paul was upset at the churches in Galatia, because they were messing with grace! DON'T MESS WITH GRACE!!!

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
6. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm

---

1.5.59 Did Joshua Teach Lordship Salvation? (2020-07-27 10:30)

Joshua 24:19-20, "And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he is an holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor

your sins. If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good."

God said He wouldn't forgive their sins if they worshipped other gods. God is jealous! You cannot be a devout Roman Catholic, worshipped statues of Mary, and be forgiven by God at the same time. That is what repentance means in the Bible. **Hebrews 6:1** speaks of **"repentance from DEAD WORKS."** Dead works include ALL WORKS that someone relies upon to get them to Heaven. We must change our mind from dead works, to trust the Savior. I believe that is what Joshua 24:19-20 means. Joshua was telling them that they cannot serve God and idols at the same time.

That is what the Bible means in Ezekiel 18:22 and **Ezekiel 33:13, "When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it."** The Bible says if a man trusts in his OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS, then God will not pardon him. **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth." We are saved by submitting to God's righteousness by faith. Matthew 6:33 says to seek "HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS."**

Joshua wasn't telling the people to live righteously to get saved, he was telling them that God would not forgive them if they followed after other strange gods. **Joshua 24:23, "Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel."** There we see repentance and faith (Acts 20:21).

1.5.60 Pacific Garden Mission Preaches A Counterfeit Gospel (2020-07-27 22:13)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

1920

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins *according to the scriptures*; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day *according to the scriptures*:"

I am horrified lately as I listen to 'UNSHACKLED' radio, which is produced by the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. Tragically, neo-evangelicals with their demonic Lordship Salvation have infiltrated, infected and damned countless churches, missions, Bible colleges and religious institutions with a counterfeit gospel that intertwines works with grace! Dear reader, anytime you attack the grace of God, you attack the God of grace! The Apostle Paul was upset in the Epistle of Galatians because someone was messing with grace. ...

> **Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."**

Pacific Garden Mission is troubling Chicago with their perverted gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Don't take my word for it, read this sickening transcript from 'UNSHACKLED':

> [1]Program #3625 - Aired in 2020 (the story of Cydanni Ade; she takes a stroll on the beach and meets a stranger, to whom she starts discussing her struggle with truth.) Here is some of their interaction....

> Cydanni Ade: "I know, you're going to tell me He [Jesus] loves me unconditionally, and wants to be my Savior."

Stranger On The Beach: “Yes and no!”

Cydanni Ade: “What?”

Stranger On The Beach:

“He does love people, **but Him becoming your Savior *HAS CONDITIONS*!**”

Cydanni Ade: “I’ve always heard He loves everyone unconditionally.”

Stranger On The Beach:

“Then, why does He call us to repent? If God loves everybody unconditionally, then you can do whatever you want, and believe whatever you think.”

Cydanni Ade: “I know that’s not true!”

Stranger On The Beach:

"Right! So, **God placed *an absolute condition*, by which *He requires, commands all people everywhere, to repent of their sins*** and believe in Jesus Christ, ***and live for Him!***"

Cydanni Ade: "Huh." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]Program #3625 - Aired in 2020

(the story of Cydanni Ade)

Dear reader, what you just read is the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation. Almighty God doesn't require nor command that you repent of your sins to be saved! It is Calvinism repackaged! There are multiple heresies taught in the preceding dialog:

FIRST, God loves everyone. The stranger on the beach is a fool. What saith the Scripture? **John 3:16, "**

For *God so loved the world*, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

" It was God's unconditional love that sent Jesus to be nailed and crucified on a cross to pay for our sins.

SECOND, there are no conditions for Jesus to become your Savior, except to receive Him. What saith the Scripture? **John 1:12-13, "But as many as *received him*, to**

them gave he power to become the sons of God, even *to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God." You receive Jesus by believing (trusting) on His name!

THIRD, Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) is woeful confused between justification by faith, and sanctification by the Holy Spirit. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 5:1-2, "Therefore *being justified by faith*, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God." Romans 15:16, "That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, *being sanctified by the Holy Ghost*."** There you have it—we are JUSTIFIED by faith, and we are SANCTIFIED by the Holy Spirit. That is, God saves us by faith, and then the indwelling Holy Spirit changes us.

Preacher and author of Pilgrim's Progress, John Bunyan, got it right:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They obviously aren't theologians, but are merely following the corrupt theology of dangerous men like Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, and Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University (all heretical Calvinists in their doctrine).

FOURTH, nowhere in the Word of God are we commanded to "

repent of our sins

" to be saved. That phrase doesn't appear in the Holy Bible, corrupt and dishonest men added it! PGM cites a verse from **Acts 17:30, "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; *but now commandeth all men every where to repent*: "** A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. We have hundreds of clear Bible passages teaching that salvation is simply by *believing*. In fact, the Gospel of John mentions the word "believe" 85 times, without ever mentioning the word "repent" even once. That speaks volumes! It simply tells us that the man who BELIEVES has automatically repented (which simply means, *a change of mind*). A man repents **" toward God

" (Acts 20:31b)**, embracing THE TRUTH that he is a needy sinner, and believing

THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved. Please

notice **Acts 17:34a, "Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed..."** Nowhere does the Bible indicate that they turned away from sinning.

FIFTH, You don't have to LIVE FOR JESUS to receive God's free gift. That is why it is called "

a gift

"

(Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). To obtain a gift, you simply take it. Salvation is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition.

In 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 the Apostle Paul mentions the phrase, **"**

according to the Scriptures ” twice. Everything that we believe as Christians must be ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES. Even false prophets know that, which is why PGM cited Acts 17:30 in an attempt to bolster up their Strawman heresy of Lordship Salvation. In fact, even the Devil himself knows that everything must be

“

according to the Scriptures, ” which is why he subtly came to Eve and the first thing he said was,

“Hath God said? ” (Genesis 3:1). When the Devil came to tempt Jesus, he quoted the Scriptures, taking them out of context (which is exactly what Pacific Garden Mission is doing). PGM are basing a false doctrine on a misinterpretation of Acts 17:30, ignoring the entire Gospel of John (John 20:31). Pastor Max D. Younce preaches a helpful sermon called: ’[3]TRY THE SPIRITS’ from 1st John 4:1.

I cannot warn everyone strongly enough about the dangers of the Lordship Gospel, which is not Free Grace Theology! Here is a very helpful quote by Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> “There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Here are [4]more quotes differentiating between SALVATION and DISCIPLESHIP. Kindly said, the folks at Pacific Garden Mission and ’Unshackled’ do not understand what Dr. DeHaan just said, for if they did they wouldn’t teach the theological errors that they do! This is a serious matter, because if you’re wrong on the plan of salvation, then people cannot be born-again! Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again! That is exactly what PGM and *UNSHACKLED* are doing!!! They are shackling people to a false hope! You don’t get saved by forsaking sinful behavior AND trusting Christ. That is another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works!

Dear friend, I am just a redeemed sinner on social media. I'm just A VOICE, as was John the Baptist (after whom my middle name is named, "

John

"

), crying in the Wilderness of cyberspace. I hope someone is listening

! I love you unconditionally with God's love, whosoever you may be, and I only desire that you come to the knowledge of THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved. Jesus warned us in **Matthew 7:15, "**

Beware of false

prophets..."

[5]

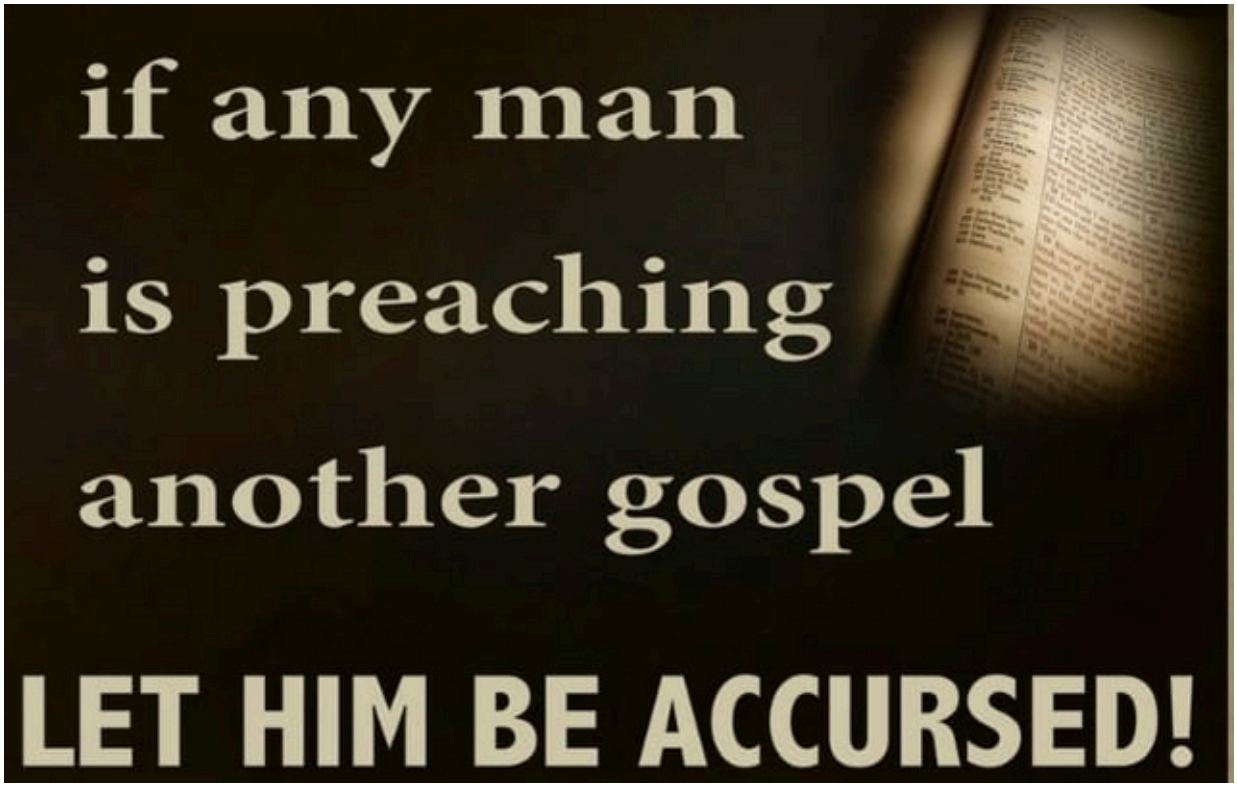

1927

1. https://unshackled.org/program/cydanni-ade/
2. https://unshackled.org/program/cydanni-ade/
3. https://youtu.be/98pZ7jBV9rk
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8S-ai_tFHhuP7GuRODpkbZ5195oPbcgPUUnIbL7bX66dL7IkkuAzt76gxaApcrz1_dOFYQpljAaYnGUzS_GfU1DJ-ZIp8QGdl8YD

1.5.61 Chinese Style Censorship Is Increasing In America (2020-07-28 09:30)

Matthew 7:12, " Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."

Do masks help slow or stop the spread the Coronavirus? I am not a qualified medical or scientific expert, so I won't stick my neck out and be dogmatic on the issue of masks. To be honest, I do not know if wearing a mouth mask slows or stops the spread if the dreaded Coronavirus. But what bothers me is the ever-changing facts we are being provided by the government and related supporting agencies. Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts! Unfortunately, the subversive powers behind the destruction of American freedom, fully know that all they have to do is change the facts, and in so doing they can usurp control over the American people. I humbly believe that the issues are not about gay rights, wearing masks or teaching evolution to children, but about the government taking control over our lives!

A classic example is the homosexual agenda in America. In 1962 the sin of homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states. The American Psychiatric Association (APA) categorized and treated homosexuality as a pathological mental disorder prior to 1975. But in that year the top doctor and president of the APA, Dr. Nicholas Andrew Cummings, succumbed to political pressure and changed the organization's long held stance that homosexuality is a problem. In this [1]shocking 2013 video interview, Dr. Cummings admits that the so-called science behind the LGBTQ agenda is fake, and it is really based on politics!

> “If you want to know who controls you, look at who you are NOT allowed to criticize.”
> —Voltaire

Please watch the eye-opening video titled: ’[2]TECH TYRANNY: CENSORING THE TOWN SQUARE.’ I started a Facebook account a few months ago. I hate Facebook! It is very confusing, not user-friendly, and is monitored as done in a tyrannical police state! In their so-called effort to discourage “

FAKE NEWS,

” Facebook is actually facilitating FAKE NEWS and censoring THE TRUTH. I [3]received a notification today from Facebook that I am guilty of promoting [4]Fake News. I admit that Alex Jones is guilty at times of promoting fake things, like his [5]liver cleanse hoax a couple years ago. I went to the Mayo Clinic’s website online and read how Infowars. Alex is so driven for money that he sometimes promotes fake things. I don’t respect Alex for that, but I do have tremendous respect for him for all the work he has done to educate the common man about the evils of the New World Order. I love Alex, but I advise people to verify everything he says, because he is sometimes way wrong!

Tech companies who provide social media are supposed to provide open forums by law, but they DON’T. Censorship is a big problem today. [6]Please watch this Carl Tuckerson video. Clearly, the subversive communist powers behind the subversion of the United States are in cahoots with the top social media platforms. Nations do not rule the world, corporations do! Recently, Pastor Steven L. Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Arizona was banned on YouTube, having over 6,000 videos removed. I thought that was horrible and very wrong!

Granted, Pastor Anderson does sometimes say some extreme things, which most people find offensive, but this is America (you remember, *The land of the free!*), and a Bible-preacher is supposed to hate sin. A Bible-preacher is supposed to offend people with the truth! Pastor Anderson said he was banned for preaching against feminism, homosexuality and Modalism (denying the Trinity). When I see transvestites and cross-dressers making millions of dollars on YouTube, by promoting homosexuality and effeminacy in men, I am disturbed. What does that say about YouTube? It simply says they are of the world. Jesus said in John 7:7 and 15:19 that the world are the enemies of Christ and His children. The world does not understand the truth (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). They don’t understand our love for the truth (2nd Thessalonians 2:10).

Proverbs 29:27, “ An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.”

One of the biggest can of worms in today's media is the Sandy Hook Shooting in 2012. I have a right to my opinion. [7]My website at LoveTheTruth.com has been banned on Facebook, because I believe that Sandy Hook was a false flag terror attack. I have researched the facts and they are bizarre to say the least. I am not saying that Sandy Hook didn't happen, I am saying that I think the official story is bogus (please read my preceding article for my humble opinion on the matter). In America you are no longer permitted to have your own opinion, if it goes against the government. But [8]the *deep state* government uses big corporations in the media business to do their dirty work, bypassing the law. That is fascism!

Purportedly, former Florida state trooper Wolfgang Halbig is officially listed as a nutcase in the police database. The man simply asked some reasonable questions, for which he was demonized. Is that how we treat our neighbour? That is why I picked Matthew 7:12 (The Golden Rule) as my text Bible verse for this blog article. Mr. Halbig did absolutely nothing wrong to ask some sincere questions. Anybody in authority could have set up a meeting to answer his questions. The city council did have a meeting, but they totally ignored his important questions! That is blatant wickedness folks. The public has a right to know about shootings and other domestic terrorist events. Why wouldn't they just answer his questions? One of the questions were: Who ordered the Port-a-potties prior to the Sandy Hook Shooting? That is a very good question. That information is now classified by the authorities! It doesn't take a college professor to see that something is rotten as can be!!! Is it *hate speech* to simply ask standard questions? You bet it's not.

[9]PBS News Hour made this shameful video, trying to condemn Alex Jones for saying that Sandy Hook didn't happen. Again, I am not saying it didn't happen, I am saying *I don't think* it happened. There's a big difference! Even if Alex Jones was found legally wrong in one video, why ban all his videos? It is obvious to me that the powers that be want to silence him completely. They want to silence Pastor Steve Anderson. They want to silence me. I am not as popular as Alex Jones or Steven Anderson, and I never will be thanks to the media censorship.

Literally, my Jesus-is-Savior.com website has[10] lost 75 % of my web visitors over the past 5 years because of Google's new algorithm. It sure feels like censorship to me. Go type "[11]Abortion is murder!" in a search engine. On Google, my webpage against abortion doesn't show up in the top 50 RESULTS! On Duck Duck Go my webpage came up 14TH PLACE in the results. I really like Google, YouTube and Blogspot, and I highly recommend all of them, they have been a blessing to my ministry for Jesus Christ, but the censorship is frustrating.

The honorable former Georgia congresswoman, Cynthia McKinney, said publicly that she is

“

in Facebook jail

” for sharing her personal views of government corruption online. Folks this is Chinese style fascism!

I am shocked how many foolish [12]Americans think freedom of speech should be limited. So who decides what a person can or cannot say? That is what is going on on Facebook now, they are censoring anybody they don’t agree with. But you say, “They’re going by science and facts.” What a joke! *Global Warming* is one of the biggest hoaxes ever contrived, or is it? It all depends on whose “

science

” and “facts” you look at! Literally, the evidence can be validated either way, depending on whose facts you accept. Meteorologist John Coleman, founder of ’The Weather Channel,’ said Global Warming is a massive hoax! I agree with him, from all that I have read. Folks, a truly “free” society is one in which it is safe to be unpopular! It is not safe these days to be unpopular in America, you can lose years of hard work and in many cases your livelihood!

Kindly said, I think it is absolutely tragic that merely standing by the King James Bible can get you banned for “hate speech.” That term is often abused to silence anybody with whom leftist, liberals and ungodly people disagree. Christians have a right to speak their mind! The media is cruel and dishonest. I heard Pastor Grayson Fritts (a 20 year decorated veteran of the Knoxville, Tennessee police department) say that the government should execute homosexuals. The liberal press went ballistic, falsely printing: “Local pastor says gays should be killed.” That is not what he said, not at all. That would be hate speech!

I am totally against bashing sinners. Pastor Fritts was simply following Old Testament Mosaic law (Leviticus 20:13). Adulterers were also put to death. If adultery were a felony, we wouldn’t have the adultery problem like we do today! Hollywood glorifies the sin of adultery. It is horrible life-destroying wickedness!!! In Massachusetts, the penalty for committing adultery is a $10 fine. That is a mockery of God’s holiness. In 1962, homosexuality was still a punishable crime in all 50 states. As of 2015, it is now the permissible law of the land. What gives the United States government the right to change the standards of good and evil, as they see fit? If we take God out of the equation, men become their own God. I am not speaking against homosexuals in this article, I am simply pointing out the evils of censorship in America today. It seems like evildoers and liberals can speak all manner of evil, but the righteous and

conservatives are being censored continually.

As believers God commands us to love everyone (Jude 1:22; Matthew 5:44; John 3:16). **Luke 6:32, " And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.**

For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

" If you were a lost man living in sin, wouldn't you want someone to love you, and not bash you, and pray for you, caring about you as a hurting human being? Sure you would. That is what the Holy Bible teaches. I do not agree with the homosexual deathstyle, and I will never go along with the LGBTQ agenda, but they are sinners for whom Christ died, and only by loving them as people will we ever win them to Christ. I do not believe that anyone is beyond the hope of redemption, regardless of how deep in sin they have gone. CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY (Romans 5:6-9).

President Trump has made it [13]illegal for college students to criticize Israel. That is not good, limiting freedom of speech. Christians are being censored and [14]even criminalized nowadays for speaking out against the sin of homosexuality. Canada is really bad, criminalizing preachers for telling the truth about the dangers of homosexuality, and you can be assured that such censorship will come to the United States very soon. Anybody who thinks homosexuality is acceptable does not know the holy God of the King James Bible. Yet, we must never reject the sinner with the sin, nor accept the sin with the sinner. I am a firm believer in loving everybody, no matter who they are. Love makes the difference! God is love. Acceptance of sin with the sinner is sinful compromise. Hating the sinner with the sin is sinful bigotry. Everyone needs the Lord. *The mark of the child of God is that he loves everybody.* [15]Pastor Jack Hyles said that. I choose to [16]love everybody.

I could mention many more instances of censorship in America today. It is getting out of hand. I remember after 911 that the media demonized anybody who dared to question the official narrative. Anybody who has paid attention knows that 911 was an inside job. [17]Firefighter Rudy Dent is a retired 32 year New York City fire investigator, who lost 343 firefighter brethren on 911. Rudy Dent says that 911 was an INSIDE JOB! What gives the media the right to silence, demonize and go after anybody who questions the government? These are perilous times. Paul Craig Roberts recently wrote this key article about the Coronavirus: '[18]Turning A Threat Into A Hoax!' And also, '[19]A Country Without An Honest Media Is Lost.'

I think it is tragic that Americans are getting used to being censored.

We are getting used to being lied to by the media. “

Fake News

” has now become a weapon against THE TRUTH, which is what Facebook is doing, in my humble opinion. What is *fake news?* Facebook’s alleged third party company that decides what is, or is not, fake news, says masks prevent Coronavirus infection. Anyone who says masks don’t work is accused of spreading fake news. I don’t know the truth about masks, but I do know that I haven’t seen as much as one sick person on Guam where I live. I’ve not even seen a cough, yet everyone is wearing masks, afraid, awaiting next orders from the government. That doesn’t seem like freedom to me.

When do the masks come off? Will social distancing ever go away? How will 35,000,000 unemployed Americans survive? Will this lead to a cashless society? I think it is pretty much a guarantee! The Antichrist is coming soon. The world is being prepared to receive him. *Lying wonders* are all around us (2nd Thessalonians 2:9). **John 16:33, “**

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but *be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*. **”** God is still on His throne. We cannot control what the Devil and the world do, but we can control what we do. I’ve been listening to [20]Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible all week, which I recommend for you too dear reader. Don’t listen to too much news. Spend time each day in the Bible, walking with God in His inspired Word continually. We are entering into dark times spiritually, when people are confused, angry, immoral and without guidance in life. Our anchor holds dear saint of God! Let’s keep our eyes focused on the blessed Savior Jesus Christ!!!

1. https://youtu.be/7NyX5CxGraE
2. https://youtu.be/D-2HGm6Jlvk
3. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699/posts/152465543097263
4. https://youtu.be/h8upEg-bEJ8
5. https://www.quackwatch.org/01QuackeryRelatedTopics/detox_overview.html
6. https://youtu.be/zZLH077cE7Y
7. https://www.lovethetruth.com/government/sandy_hook_hoax.htm
8. http://www.lovethetruth.com/images/media_control_structure.png
9. https://youtu.be/wKiJccWcmg8
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/web_statistics.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Abortion%20is%20Murder/abortion_is_murder.htm
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0otrp7KSZDg&list=PL5C8EB7642A491E18
13. https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2019/dec/11/donald-trump-antisemitism-israel-colleges-order
14. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0otrp7KSZDg&list=PL5C8EB7642A491E18
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/forgiveness.mp3
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/i_love_everybody.htm
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
18. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2020/05/30/turning-a-threat-into-a-hoax/
19. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2020/07/14/a-country-without-an-honest-media-is-lost-2/
20. https://youtu.be/HxH64N0m5hM

1.5.62 What The Gospel Is Not (2020-07-28 21:48)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “ Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”

The inspired King James Bible plainly defines “

the Gospel

”

for us as Christ’s:

1. DEATH
2. BURIAL
3. RESURRECTION

I am wanting to move back to the United States. My heart’s burden each day and night is that I am alone without a wife. It has not been easy for me to live alone for 14 years. Some people like to live alone, and that’s their decision, but I am 53 and don’t want to be alone anymore. I cannot find anybody on Guam, so I have been praying for God to give me wisdom what to do. I think moving is the only answer. I have been considering a few states, but my heart seems to be in North Carolina. I was thinking about Chattanooga, Tennessee too. But for today I’m looking at North Carolina. So I was looking for the most affordable places to live and found Durham. The city has 275,000 residents. I am researching now. Lord willing I would really like to move. I want to share my life with someone. Please pray for me.

One of the most important things to me in moving is to find a good Baptist church to attend. So I was looking today at the [1]First Baptist Church in Durham, but was saddened when I read [2]their definition of the Gospel, which according to them includes “

1934

repenting of your sins

”

to be saved

. Well, I won’t be going to that church cult! Folks, the Apostle Paul defines

“

the Gospel

”

as

“

Christ died for our sins,

”

not that we must

“

turn from our sins

”

to be saved. There’s a really drastic difference! Beware of perverse churches, like the First Baptist Church in Durham, and the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who mess with God’s grace! Beware of perverse Bible colleges, like Bob Jones University and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, who mess with grace!

You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that teaches to

“

repent from your sins

” to be saved. Such wicked heresies originate in the Roman Catholic religion and man’s sinful pride. The Devil’s seat is in the church the Bible says, that is where Satan dwells (Revelation 2:13). The Devil already owns the casinos, taverns and nightclubs, so he works relentlessly to infiltrate, infect and destroy New Testament Bible-believing churches. One of the greatest evils in America today is corrupt Bible colleges, because their hundreds of theologically corrupted graduates corrupt and destroy thousands of churches! The Satanic lie that you must “

turn from your sins

”

is NOT a part of the saving Gospel taught by the apostles. Jesus came to SAVE US from our sins, and not WE OURSELVES from our sins!

[3]

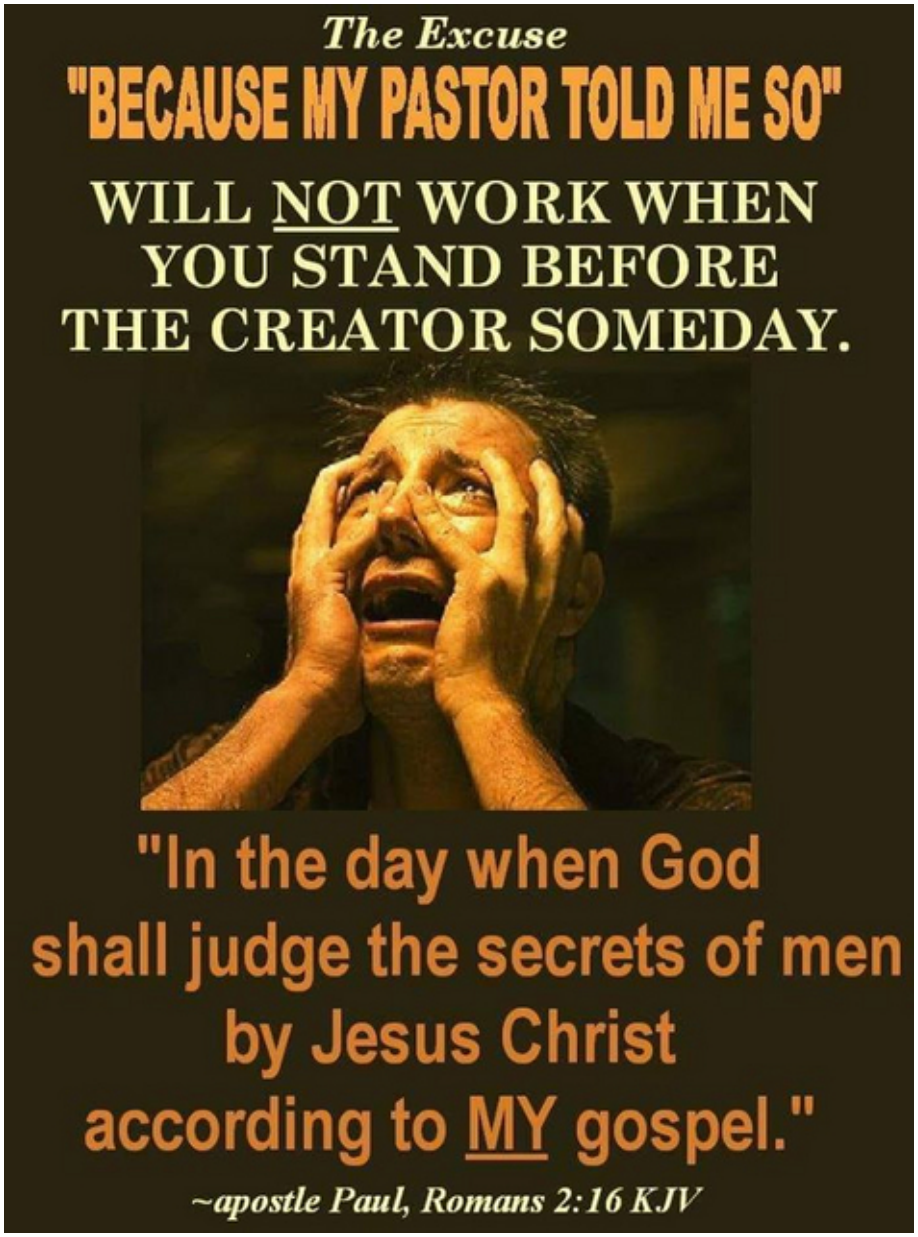

1. https://www.fbcdurham.org/
2. https://www.fbcdurham.org/about/who-is-jesus/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjqgSO-Rbxol3rLas1ffztjqD6L9bophypYQRQvO4eOcc2cMW_c7xBWEKLhcCPskkWEeBMOGDTfkPhyphenhyphenqVwybwD-2aEjk

---

1.5.63 Satan In Hollywood Movies (2020-07-29 01:20)

2nd Corinthians 10:4-6, “
1936

(For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)

***Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God*, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;**

And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.

”

There is not a more evil place on planet earth than Hollywood. In recent years an epidemic of pedophilia in Hollywood has surfaced repeatedly in the news. Hollywood is far more homosexual than San Francisco, a cesspool is iniquity! Prouder Steven Spielberg is an extremely talented film maker, but unfortunately he is an [1]unsaved adherent to Judaism. Judaism is an arrogant religion of snobs who reject Jesus as the Messiah. According to Forbes, Mr. Spielberg has a net worth of $3,700,000,000. Spielberg has gained the world, but has lost his own soul. Judaism is a false religion. Jesus said unless a man is born-again he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God. At 73, Mr. Spielberg hope of running out, and Hell will be his eternal home if he dies in his sins without Jesus as his Savior.

Here is [2]a disturbing quote from the script of Steven Spielberg’s 1982 blockbuster movie, ’POLTERGEIST,’ in which he exalts himself against the knowledge of God...

TANGINA:

(to Diane)

Now, honey. Are you gonna be real

strong for me? For your daughter? I

can do absolutely nothing without

your faith in this world and your

love for the children.

DIANE:
I will. Believe me, I will.

TANGINA:
Will you do anything I say? Even if it comes contrary to your beliefs as a human bein' and as a Christian?

DIANE:
Oh yes. Please.

SOURCE: [3]http://www.dailyscript.com/scripts/Poltergeist.pdf

WRONG! That is the Devil talking!!! It is a wicked sin for anyone to even suggest deliberately disobeying God! If something goes against our Christian beliefs, we ought never consent to go along. **Proverbs 1:10, "My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not."** It is utterly disturbing that Steven Spielberg would even write this in a script for a movie! I guarantee you that he would never ask someone if they would go against Judaism. It seems that Hollywood and the ungodly media have declared open-season on Christianity, but they dare not speak ill of their own wicked false religions.

When the Apostle Peter spoke as a fool, Jesus said: **"GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN"! Matthew 16:23, "**

1938

But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men. **”** So I say to Steven Spielberg: **“GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN”!**

TANGINA:
Will you do anything I say? Even if it comes contrary to your beliefs as a human bein’ and as a Christian?

DIANE:
Oh yes. Please.

SOURCE: [4]http://www.dailyscript.com/scripts/Poltergeist.pdf

I would have told Tangina: **“GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN”!** And then I would have said to her:

“THERE’S THE DOOR, PLEASE LEAVE!” If something goes contrary to my Christian beliefs, I ain’t biting! Abortion goes contrary to my Christian beliefs! The LGBTQ agenda goes contrary to my Christian beliefs! The Devil’s modern Bible revisions go contrary to my Christian beliefs. Pastor John MacArthur’s perverted Lordship Salvation goes contrary to my Christian beliefs. Bob Jones University’s perverted gospel of
“
turning from your sins
”
to get to Heaven
goes contrary to my Christian beliefs.
They all belong in the horror movie POLTERGEIST!!!

[5]

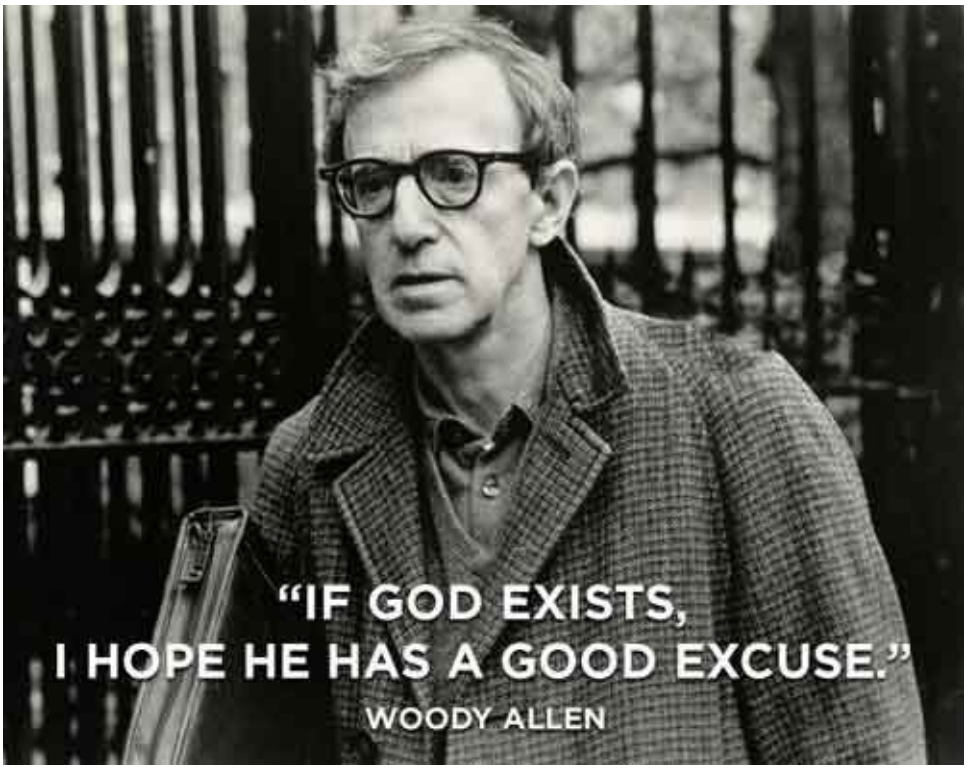

Ecclesiastes 5:2, " Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. "

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Steven_Spielberg#Religion
2. http://www.dailyscript.com/scripts/Poltergeist.pdf
3. http://www.dailyscript.com/scripts/Poltergeist.pdf
4. http://www.dailyscript.com/scripts/Poltergeist.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguwIORSxkYaZvqo3kcGEDpSmpNqqhpj788CWJTed-UJmbRB9dossFf8IaWz5RXwmDyF6_6PX-t16EDAMQNs5bjkcbbAxMjdORF1Wo

---

1.5.64 Sometimes We Need To Be Quiet And Be A Friend (2020-07-29 09:30)

Proverbs 25:20, " As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart."

1940

There is nothing worse than someone who lacks understanding when you're having a bad day. If you're like me, you verbally vent sometimes. As humans we are creatures of emotion. My pain medications also affect my mood, so I have to be careful to take them consistently. I have emotional swings at times. I am a passionate person, which is why I love music, so I have to be careful to stay calm. When I do get emotional, I just get vocal, expressing my feelings. That is why I choose to stay home most of the time, where I am safe from people.

When someone is having a bad day, sometimes we just need a friend to be quiet, and say something encouraging. I've met A LOT of people like me. I have known some very emotionally sensitive people throughout my life. I have learned that when they vent, making inflammatory remarks, to just love them. They need a friend, not someone to make stupid statements that will exasperate their emotions, like pouring gas on a fire. I've learned that most of the time people who are venting just need a friend to be there, stay quiet, and be supportive.

Religious people are the worst! When you are having a bad day, venting, they'll say hurtful things like: "Well brother you just need to keep your eyes on the Lord." Tell me something I don't already know! They'll say stupid things like: "It sounds like you're bitter." Well give that man a blue ribbon award! Of course that person is bitter at the moment, which is why they need a friend, not a religious self-righteous hypocrite who is going to judge them! Just be a friend and don't comment. Sometimes you need to look through a person's statements and anger, and see a hurting heart. People usually hurt other people with their words because they are hurting in their soul. Oh the value of a true friend who just stays quiet. There is a time to speak up, but it is not when your friend is upset and venting.

Wise Solomon mentions the word "word" 47 times in Proverbs. In it's plural form, we find "w
ords
"
mentioned 38 times. **Proverbs 25:11, "A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver."** We find the word "tongue" mentioned 19 times in Proverbs. **Proverbs 15:2, "The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness." Proverbs 12:18, "There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health."** Words are like bullets, you cannot take them back once spoken. Our teeth are like bars, caging a wild beast called a "

tongue.

” Don’t let the beast out, keep your mouth closed!

A godly woman refrains from speaking hurtful words. **Proverbs 31:26, “ She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.”** Sadly, over 95 % of professed Christians don’t control their mouth! Words are powerful. The Bible says the power of death and life are in the tongue.

Proverbs 18:21, “ Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.” Your hurtful words could cause a hurting person to go commit suicide.

By the way, your typed words can be just as hurtful as your spoken words. I have been cut to the heart in emails by people. I just give those words to the Lord, who died for all our sins. I can accept that other people hurt me, but I don’t want to be the one who does the hurting.

I wrote an article in 2016 called “ [1]30,000 Words A Day .

”

I found the article in a Sword of The Lord scrapbook published by Miss Viola Walden (1915-2007). The average person speaks 30,000 words each day, which in a typical human lifetime will fill a medium-sized library. I have said some really stupid things in my lifetime, which I clearly remember, and I wish I had never said them. Oh the blessedness of silence!

As an example: Many years ago, when I was still married, I spoke with a man I didn’t know well. I was buying a guitar. He was the business owner. He told me he was divorced, to which I replied:

“Oh, you’re a lucky man!” He said, “Well, I don’t know how lucky I am.” That was in the 1990’s. My wife divorced me in 2006. In a million years, I would NEVER again tell a man that he is “

lucky

” for being divorced. That was a foolish and insensitive thing I said to that man. God hates divorce (Malachi 2:16; Jeremiah 3:20). I was young and stupid, about 30 years old. Now I am 53 (and trying not to be stupid). I regret what I said.

I blurted out the first thought that came to my mind, because I had never been through a divorce. I didn’t understand the pain, betrayal, hurt, financial devastation, and consequences caused by a divorce. I sure know now! The Bible says the tongue is an unruly evil that cannot be tamed. Even a wild beast can be tamed the Bible says, but NOT the human tongue, so we

need to learn to just stay quiet. **James 3:7-8, “For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind:**

But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

”

God gave us TWO ears and ONE mouth to teach us that we ought to listen twice as much as we talk. That is great advice! I am reminded of a sign I saw years ago, which read: “Lord, please put Your arm around my shoulder, and Your hand over my mouth!” Amen and amen!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/truths/30000_words_a_day.htm

---

1.5.65 America Will Never Be ’Great’ As Long As She Is Wicked (2020-07-29 22:00)

Proverbs 14:34, “ Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people. ”

I don’t intend to rain on anybody’s parade, but the Holy Bible says SIN IS A REPROACH TO ANY PEOPLE. We Americans tend to condemn Muslim nations where homosexuality is still a punishable crime. In fact, at least eight Muslim nations impose the death penalty for sodomites.

President Donald Trump has called worldwide for the decriminalizing of homosexuality. So while Mr. Trump has all the churches and Christians giving him support, because he says all the right things to charm them, in reality he is very much fighting to give rights to homosexuals. That is not a godly man. That is not making America

“

Great again.

”

I am not anti-American, I am very patriotic, which is why I uphold the Bible’s truth that SIN IS A REPROACH TO ANY PEOPLE!!!

America’s [1]founding fathers loathed homosexuality :

> Note that our first President [George Washington] viewed “sodomy” or homosexual relations with “Abhorrence and Detestation.” He was not a spineless, wishy-washy, panty-waisted man like the current occupant of the White House, who claims his views have “evolved.” He was a man that recognized perverse behavior for what it was, perversion. He was not alone either. In all thirteen colonies homosexuality was treated as a criminal offense and eventually that grew to encompass each and every one of the fifty states. By the way, that fell under “equal treatment under the law.”
>
> SOURCE: [2]https://freedomoutpost.com/what-the-founders-believed-about-homosexualit y

Here is [3]a recent President Trump campaign video. It is a nice video, but the video by Mr. Trump for his 2020 reelection is distorted. He talks about God and freedom, but in today’s sick and ungodly America, that includes homosexuals getting married and legally adopting children. That is child abuse in my opinion. Two sodomites ought not be entrusted to raise a child. If that is *hate speech* to you, you need to get right with God, and then you’ll see the truth. This country has gone insane!

Please understand that I am not advocating hatred toward anyone, God forbid. We ought to love and treat everyone kindly. But every child needs a mother and a father for healthy mental development. It sickens me that so-called" experts" would even dare attempt to legitimize intentionally depriving a child of a male and female parental role model. Two men kissing and jumping each other’s bones in the bedroom is not a healthy environment for a child to be raised. Tragically, as our ungodly American society drifts farther and farther away from Christianity and sanity, the righteous are being viewed as weirdos, bigots and haters. **Psalms 97:10, “Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.”** Evil is willful and deliberate sinning!

I definitely think President Trump will be re-elected in 2020. I think it was planned that way from the very start. I heard Mr. Trump say in 2016 that he will serve two terms in office. I think he will take us to war, likely with Iran, but he has also mentioned North Korea also. I’m sure they’ll find someone to go to war with. War means big money for the banks. There are always spoils in war, just like in the Bible. Only 8 % of history has been without war! My personal opinion is that this whole Coronavirus pandemic is just another 911 INSIDE JOB! I

think that for a few reason. One is because 911 happened, and no one was ever brought to justice, and 911 was used as a pretext to create a domestic police state. TSA is nothing short of Nazi-Germany at all airports. Homeland Security was started in 2002 because of 911. The treasonous Patriot Acts were enacted into law, stripping Americans of our rights. Two illegal wars were perpetrated against innocent countries. This is all so evil.

And now we're supposed to believe that the Coronavirus is the reason for locking down the entire country, in a thug police state! If I am correct, this is all leading to an ugly dystopian future in America. Author George Orwell was right, who said to picture the future as the government's big boot stomping down on your face! Can you feel it? YOU WILL!!!

President Trump is not the answer to our nation's problems. I like Mr. Trump and he is much better than all U.S. Presidents before him, I think, at least since John F. Kennedy. But President Trump's nominated "profoundly conservative" judge Neil Gorsuch just ruled in favor of LGBTQ rights in the workplace. Now if a business hires a man, but he comes back a week later as a woman, they cannot fire him. For that reason I wouldn't even think of opening a business in this sick country. I don't want cross-dressers for waiters in my restaurant. This is a so-called "

conservative

" judge in the U.S. Supreme Court. It just shows that being conservative is merely a superficial label. At the end of the day they rule in favor of whatever their Freemason masters tell them to do.

And just so you know, wherever I go I am always respectful and loving toward everyone, even if they are a homosexual. From my own personal experience in dealing with gays, they usually mistreat me as a Christian. When they see my cap which reads "Jesus," I can see the contempt on their face. I don't think the contempt is toward me, but for the Lord Himself. **John 7:7, "The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil."** How does Jesus testify against the sin of the world? Why, Jesus is THE WORD OF GOD (Revelation 19:13; John 1:1-13, 14). Jesus is the Living Word. The Bible is the Written Word. Evangelist John R. Rice used to call them "

twins.

" The Word of God condemns the world because of sin. God's law curses all men because of sin. Thankfully, God has made a way of escape through faith in Jesus Christ.

I saw this video recently titled: “ [4]Seattle Is Dying ,
”

in which they show that homeless people are legally allowed now to carry and use illegal drugs like Methamphetamine.

So I don’t go along with President Trump’s rhetoric of
“

Make America Great Again,
”

because as long as men can get married to men, and women with women, and adopt children, pastor churches and serve as our nation’s respected leaders, this nation will remain a disgrace to the world, and cannot be

“G

reat.
”

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) is right, who says in his sermon

“ [5] T

HE TITANIC
”

that:
“

America was ’great’ when she was good, and she was good when she had great churches!
”

Not lousy churches like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who cannot even get the Gospel correct, cannot pick which Bible to use, and don’t care about people.

As long as abortion is legal America cannot be
“

great
”

! We are not
“

great
”

because we only murder 750,000 babies this year, as compared to 1,200,000 babies a few years ago! Our nation cannot be

“

great

” as long as Hollywood continues to pay unmarried people to lay in bed together with their clothes off, kissing and fondling for the movie camera, committing adultery for the world to see just for everyone’s entertainment (Romans 1:32). This is wickedness!!! God will not bless a wicked nation, which is why God’s hand of blessing has been slowly departing from our land. Our pulpits are weak today! Our homes are in shambles! Our nation is in a mess! This situation didn’t create itself overnight, it is the consequence of decades of foolish decisions, ungodly laws, and a prevalence of immorality in our country! Brother Lester Roloff is right: “

We’re in insanity because of sin!

”

I like a lot of things that President Trump says and does, but he is making America worse by protecting the rights of sodomites in the land. He has no choice, because if he refuses to go along with the LGBTQ agenda, it would be career suicide for him. The very thought of allowing sodomites to adopt children is shocking! Something is very wrong with our country, yet we are trying to slap a label of how “

great

”

we are doing. It’s not so great! People want it to be great again, and so they are blinded to reality that sin undermines any people. **Proverbs 14:34, "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."**

1. https://freedomoutpost.com/what-the-founders-believed-about-homosexuality
2. https://freedomoutpost.com/what-the-founders-believed-about-homosexuality
3. https://youtu.be/2Z88rA5HFrU
4. https://youtu.be/bpAi70WWBlw
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_titanic.mp3

1.5.66 Beware Of Thomas Nelson Publishers And Doreen Virtue (2020-07-29 22:30)

Hebrews 1:1-2, “

God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,

Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

”

God is not speaking today to Muslims or anyone else through dreams and visions. Dear reader, we are living in times of woeful Satanic deception. Jesus warned us that MANY FALSE PROPHETS would come in His name. **Matthew 24:5, "For many shall come *in my name*, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many."** The Lord warned us that not just a few, but MANY false teachers, would come professing the name of Jesus to deceive us. We find a group of false converts in Matthew 7:21-23. They called Jesus, "LORD, LORD," but He did not know them at all.

I was disgusted today to learn that Nelson Publishers is selling and promoting a book by [1]false prophetess' Doreen Virtue. Miss Virtue claims that she saw a vision on January 7, 2017 at a liberal church she attended. Doreen

states:

> "So at that liberal church, on January 7, 2017, I had a vision, and at the time I really thought it was Jesus. It was this man, in dark hair, dark skin, with a big bright light coming out of his chest, that I could feel the light." —False Prophetess Doreen Virtue, '[2]Apostasy Report: Doreen Virtue Is Still Deceived'

In her book preview for "Deceived No More: How JESUS Led Me out of NEW AGE and into HIS WORD,"

on Amazon.com, on page 99 (you have to login to read it), she says:

> "My vision also reminds me of the reports from Muslims who have dreams or visions of a 'man in a white robe,' which leads them to embrace Christianity. Tom Doyle, author of *Dreams and Visions: Is Jesus Awakening the Muslim World?*' found that some Muslims' dreams point them to a specific person. They meet that person soon after having the dream, and that person turns out to be a Christian evangelizer who leads the Muslim to study the Bible and convert to Christianity." —Doreen Virtue,
> "
>
> Deceived No More: How JESUS Led Me out of NEW AGE and into HIS WORD," p. 99

Ladies and gentleman, that is of the Devil. The Bible plainly teaches in our text passage from Hebrews 1:1-2 that God does NOT speak to anyone today through dreams and visions. God speaks to us through the Son, that is, the Word of God (John 1:1-14; Revelation 19:13). Did you know that Evangelist Ray Comfort endorses Doreen's heretical book? It is true. Dr. John MacArthur's buddy, Pastor Justin Peters, has also endorsed her demonic book! Pastor Costi Hinn also bids Godspeed to this new age heretic! Shame on Nelson Publishers for publishing this heresy!

In their biography of Doreen Virtue, Thomas Nelson Publishers wrote:

> Raised in Christian Science, **Doreen Virtue was formerly the top-selling New Age author at the world's largest New Age publisher, until Jesus opened her eyes to the gospel.** She got baptized for the first time, began spreading the gospel message, and denouncing the New Age. After getting fired from her New Age publisher and losing most of her friends, some of her family members, enduring cruel slander and spiritual warfare, and losing her home, Doreen and her husband, Michael, began rebuilding their lives on the solid foundation of Jesus. They learned how to trust in God, instead of trying to predict or control the future. Today, they live in the Pacific Northwest where they attend a biblically solid church and **Doreen attends seminary studying biblical theology so that she won't be deceived again.** [emphasis added] —
>
> [3]Thomas Nelson Publishers, biography of Doreen Virtue

Miss Virtue ought not be writing or selling books, since she is ignorant and unlearned in the Scriptures (2nd Peter 3:16-17). Folks, beware of ANYONE who has a book to sell, let alone someone who claims to have seen a VISION! Doreen is a false prophet, who is going to make millions of dollars from the sale of her new book. As I just quoted to you, she claims to have seen a vision. Doreen doesn't know if it was Jesus or a demon that she saw, but we know whatever she may have seen, IT WAS NOT OF GOD!!! You can be assured that it was a demon, or her own mind, or whatever; BUT IT WAS NOT THE HOLY SPIRIT!!!

This is serious stuff my friend! This woman is not doctrinally sound in the faith. Doreen is NOT a born-again Christian. [4]She is a supporter of Ray Comfort. Mr. Comfort is a nice man, but he is a dangerous false prophet theologically, who adds to the Gospel of free grace.

[5]Ray Comfort heretically says concerning salvation:

> "So man, think about that. this is your eternity, you don't know when you're going to die. You know, ***God offers you everlasting life as a free gift, if you'll let go of your sins*****. And we love to fornicate, we love pornography, we love our lust; but like a kid holding onto a stick of dynamite, not realizing that it will be the death of us!** So think about that. Think how much you value your eyes, and think about how much you value your life. Jesus said, 'What shall it profit a man if he gain the whole world and lose his own soul." [emphasis added] —Evangelist Ray Comfort, YouTube video titled: "[6]Ray Comfort Doesn't Share the Gospel with Him..." (video posted on May 31, 2020)

[7]Ray Comfort teaches the heresy of Lordship Salvation, nor Free Grace Theology. Birds of a feather flock together. It's all about making lots of money with these people. Ray Comfort takes in about $4 million a year. Pastor John MacArthur has a new worth of about $14 million. Pastor David Jeremiah is worth $50 million. These are not men of God. Doreen Virtue just wants to make money, exploiting a niche in the religious world. Ken Ham is another false prophet, who takes in about $37 million per year, by exploiting the niche of creationism. These are all con artists, who promote each other, refuse to criticize one another, and live the life of Riley.

The Devil is in the religious business, and he has many entrepreneurs. Man is incurably religious! Pastor Dwight L. Moody is right, who said that most people have just enough religion to be miserable. I have never made a penny for serving God, and I never will. I do what I do for the love of Jesus and the truth, and you dear reader! Have you been deceived by Satan? We know that anyone who claims to have seen a vision, or received a dream, didn't get it from God. Sadly, Doreen is using her alleged vision on January 7, 2017 to draw much public attention to her. Millions of people will buy her book because she claims to have seen a vision. Why won't people just accept the King James Bible? **John 5:43, " I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: *if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive*."** Beware of false prophets!!!

1. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCxsG-yjeM5dH_YOHpKqXDmg
2. https://youtu.be/wjRXaGltHLI?t=2386
3. https://www.thomasnelson.com/9780785234227/deceived-no-more
4. https://youtu.be/nQ2YO0oGO0g
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
6. https://youtu.be/TI7G3EqHKQ0
7. https://www.redeemingmoments.com/2014/07/11/ray-comfort-whats-wrong-with-his-gospel

---

1.5.67 Beware Of All The Fake End Times Hype (2020-07-31 09:30)

Matthew 24:4-12, “ And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. All these are the beginning of sorrows. Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name’s sake. And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. ”

One of my well-meaning web visitors recently sent me the following information, allegedly from Wikipedia, trying to convince me that Jesus is about to return (also citing the above passage of Scripture)...

WARS:

According to a Wikipedia list of wars, the past 500 years have witnessed an increase in the frequency of wars:

15th Century – 29 wars
16th Century – 59 wars
17th Century – 75 wars
18th Century – 69 wars
19th Century – 294 wars
20th Century – 278 wars

FAMINES:

According to a Wikipedia list of famines, the past 500 years have also witnessed an increase in the frequency of famines:

15th Century – 6 famines
16th Century – 10 famines
17th Century – 24 famines
18th Century – 28 famines
19th Century – 30 famines
20th Century – 44 famines

EARTHQUAKES:

According to a Wikipedia list of earthquakes, the past 500 years have witnessed the following number of earthquakes described as a magnitude 7.0 or greater:

15th Century – 2 earthquakes
16th Century – 3 earthquakes
17th Century – 7 earthquakes
18th Century – 13 earthquakes
19th Century – 29 earthquakes
20th Century – 123 earthquakes

Is this true? Are there more earthquakes today than ever before? No, it is not true! I don't want to rain on anyone's parade, but [1]the U.S. government even verifies that there are not more earthquakes today than in previous centuries. We simply have more fancy equipment and seismic meters monitoring the earth today.

1952

How about more famines? Over time, famines have [2] increasingly become a “manmade” phenomena , becoming more clearly attributable to political causes, non-democratic government, corruption, natural disasters

and tribal conflict. As the world’s population grows, the threat of famine increases. So there is some truth to this. Albeit, it is important to consider everything mentioned in Mark 13 and Matthew 24, and not just cherry-pick prophetic events. There is also mention of the sun and moon not shining anymore, and the stars falling, and the power of the heavens being shaken, which hasn’t happened yet.

How about more wars? There is [3]much ongoing debate about the probability and frequency of wars. I find that none of these things indicate the soon return of Jesus Christ.

I don’t mean to rain of anyone’s prophetic parade, but I am leery and wearied with Rapture date-setters like, Evangelist Robert Breaker, who foolish and heretically predicated Christ’s return in 2017, 2018 and unbelievably,

Mr. Breaker crunched a bunch of numbers and is [4]predicting Jesus’ return also in 2019! What a theological nutcase! As we all know, the Rapture didn’t happen in 2017, 2018 or 2019! Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!! Please don’t believe anyone who sets a date for the Lord’s return. Jesus said no man knows the time of His return:

> **Mark 13:29-33, “*So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors*.**
>
> **Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.**
>
> **Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away. *But of that day and that hour knoweth no man*, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.**
>
> Take ye heed, watch and pray: *for ye know not when the time is*.
>
> **”**

Mark 13:3-4 says that Peter, James and Andrew privately asked Jesus for the signs of His return. Mark 13 parallels Matthew 24. The Lord warns of many false prophets, earthquakes, wars and

famines that would come. I think it is a mistake to read into these things, claiming that the Lord's return is near, while ignoring the rest of the Scripture.

Mark 13:24-25, " But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken." This passage of Scripture proves that we are NOT in the Tribulation in 2020. People take only what they want to take from the Bible, claiming that we are in the Tribulation, but the sun is not failing to shine, nor is the moon being darkened, nor are the stars falling, nor are the powers of the heavens being shaken! Clearly, we are not in the Tribulation period yet!

I am eager for the Lord's return as much as anybody, but I am not going to twist the Scripture to set dates, claim we're in the Tribulation, and make erroneous assumptions about the Lord's return.

Albeit, I do think it is obvious that we are living in the end times. I do not know when the Lord will return. I do not know when the Tribulation will start. I do not know when the Antichrist will appear. The strongest evidence that I have to give you, that we are now living in the end times of Bible prophecy, is

[5]Nebuchadnezzar's image from Daniel chapter two . I highly encourage you to read the preceding Bible study link from Revelation 12:10-11. There have been six kings so far throughout human civilization; namely, Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece and Rome, all of which are fallen in 2020. Today, we are living in the forming seventh kingdom, which is the New World Order. From this seventh kingdom will arise the eighth, or the Antichrist. This is my interpretation of this Scripture passage.

According to Nebuchadnezzar's image, we are now living in the time of the feet of iron mixed with clay. No one nation rules the world today, as the six previous kingdoms did in ancient times, but there are several superpowers today (USA, Russia, China, India, France, Israel, Pakistan, et cetera). The Bible teaches that no man, not even the angels, know the time of Christ's return (Mark 13:33). I would never set a date, nor even hint at a year. Granted, it is obvious that the New World Order is now forming, and the world is awaiting for the appearing of the Man of Sin, the Antichrist, and this means that Jesus' return at the Rapture is nearer than ever before! We are commanded in Titus 2:13 and Mark 13:37 to "

WATCH

"

for the Lord's return at any time. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

Make Sure You Are Born-again In Christ Jesus

There is nothing more important, than WHERE you will spend eternity dear friend. Are you ready to meet your Maker? Have you been born-again? Please b

elieve in Jesus today before it is too late. Jesus paid your debt of sin on the cross. He died in your place and mine. Christ died on the cross, was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you believe that truth, and receive it as your own, relying upon Christ' sacrifice on the cross as sole payment for your sins, then you have eternal life. You have God's promise on it! **John 6:28-29,**

"Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."

Eternity in Hell is a fearful thing, suffering forever. The Holy Bible says to simply

"believe"

on the name of Jesus, who died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and three days later physically resurrected from the dead (1 Corinthians 15:1-4). If you'll believe (rely upon) this truth of the Gospel, you will be immediately saved, eternally saved and irrevocably saved.

Our text passage is about the Tribulation period, which is *not* here yet. I firmly believe in a pretribulation Rapture, and no one has ever convinced me otherwise. Nothing else fits doctrinally. Those preachers who insist on a mid (prewrath) or post tribulation Rapture, cannot explain many things, and I find loopholes (bugs) in their theology. Nearly every great man of God who preached the Gospel throughout the 20th century taught a pretribulaiton Rapture, and I concur with them based upon my own understanding of the Holy Bible. We read in **Titus 2:13, "Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; "** Now, if I am to LOOK FOR THE BLESSED SAVIOR, then Jesus must return BEFORE the Tribulation. If Christ will not return until after the Antichrist appears in the middle of the Tribulation, then we should be LOOKING FOR THE ANTICHRIST instead! So clearly, the only doctrinal position that makes sense Biblically is a pretribulation Rapture of The Church (i.e., all the saints, both dead and living).

God bless you dear friend. The important thing is to make sure you are saved, and if you are to get busy serving the Lord while we still can, preaching the Gospel to get more people saved.

1. https://www.usgs.gov/faqs/why-are-we-having-so-many-earthquakes-has-naturally-occurring-earthquake-activity-been?qt-news_science_products=0#qt-news_science_prod
2. https://theconversation.com/famines-in-the-21st-century-its-not-for-lack-of-food-73587
3. https://oefresearch.org/think-peace/evidence-decline-war
4. https://revelationtimelinedecoded.com/robert-breaker-2019-rapture-video-is-false-futuristic-teaching/
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/8_kings_of_revelation.htm

---

1.5.68 Voting Democrat Could Be The End Of America (2020-07-31 22:30)

Isaiah 1:4-7, " Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward. Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment. Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers."

That Bible passage sure does describe the United States today! We are a sinful nation. Fornication is everywhere. Abortion is common place and has been acceptable since 1973, costing the lives of 60 million Americans. Political corruption is unbelievably blatant in congress and it is clear we are in trouble. In a couple of strokes of a pen (just eliminate the first two amendments to the Constitution) and America could be gone.

In America, we have already a largely eliminated the true biblical Gospel and Judeo Christian culture.

Decency and humanity are leaving.

If we got rid of freedom of speech freedom of religion and gun rights and countermanded capitalism with extremely high taxation, essentially without owning the means of production the government would take control of most of your money as is the case in certain countries in Europe, France for one.

I don’t agree with a lot of things President Trump has done, like appointing a so-called conservative judge who just voted to give homosexuals workplace protection status. Now, if you hire a man to work for you, but he comes back over the weekend as a woman, you cannot fire him. Thanks a lot Mr. Trump! Still, I also like many things about President Trump, that he sides with the churches. Is that a decoy? Time will tell. It seems that Democrat and Republican are merely two separate legs both walking in the same direction of a New World Order. Albeit, v

oting Democrat in the next U.S. presidential election in November 2020 is no laughing matter, it could be the end of America, literally.

“Truth is a far superior weapon than deceit!” —Professor G. Edward Griffin



"This whole society is rotten and Godless. The wrath of God is upon America. Mark my word: if God's Word be true, this nation is headed for the dust." —Pastor Tom Malone (1971)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhv9swpw3BGxIIejF6ceNzLCJJd5nBkxG8rWjDjREUPnnSWxB_P_eCA47NcxhUcChFTSYipPACwh5r0ErObOhSeYsIbcJ57T6hPrFU

1958

1.6 August

1.6.1 Devil Dog Preacher Ravi Zacharias (2020-08-01 10:30)

2nd Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*.

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him. "

I thank God for all THE TRUTH which He has shown unto me. **1st Corinthians 2:9-10, "But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God." Genesis 32:10, "I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands."** Thank you God!!!

One of the most subtle, wealthy, popular and dangerous FALSE PROPHETS today is Ravi Zacharias. His ministry rakes in about $25,000,000 each year. Spiritual crime pays! Ravi has been invited to speak in over 55 countries, and [1]Mormons love him! I have nothing personal against Mr. Zacharias, but he is preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL, and I have a duty as a born-again child of God to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3b).**

In a YouTube video titled: "[2]How Can Someone Receive Jesus' Gift Of Salvation?," Ravi says the following to have a relationship with Jesus...

> "In fact when Jesus comes into your life, he helps you cross the greatest bridge, from the head to the heart. I experienced that at the age 17. The fact that I could pray and invite Jesus Christ into my life—a simple prayer—asking Him to become my Savior, and the transformation He brought; how He changed not only my life, but years later my father's life. And I would like you, to bow your head and with me repeat a simple

prayer, if you want this to happen in your life. Just pray with me one sentence at a time:

> *Heavenly Father, I thank you for loving me. I need your forgiveness. I need your salvation. Lord Jesus, enter into my heart. Change me. Give me with your presence. Help me to follow you. I receive you, this moment, and commit my life to you. Thank you Father. In Jesus' name, Amen!"*

SOURCE: YouTube - '[3]How Can Someone Receive Jesus' Gift Of Salvation?'

Folks, that is *not* '[4]THE GOSPEL'! Let's break down Ravi's unbiblical plan of salvation and list his requirements to be saved:

1. Repeat a prayer
2. Invite Christ into your life
3. Ask Jesus to become your Savior
4. Thank God for loving you
5. Tell God you need forgiveness
6. Tell God you need His salvation
7. Ask Jesus to enter into your heart
8. Ask Jesus to change you
9. Ask Jesus to give you His presence
10. Ask Jesus to help you follow Him
11. Receive Jesus

12. Commit your life to Jesus

Wow! Ravi Zacharias gives 12 THINGS to do in his suggested prayer to be saved. Did you notice the BIGGEST MISTAKE Ravi made? He left out "THE GOSPEL" entirely! Ravi doesn't even mention Jesus dying on the cross to pay for our sins. Ravi doesn't mention Christ's DEATH, BURIAL nor RESURRECTION. I mean, that is "THE GOSPEL" after all, but he leaves it off completely!!! That is why I justly call Ravi "a devil dog preacher!"

And kindly, so are the shameful pastors of the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for inviting, promoting and honoring, and God forbid, BIDDING GODSPEED to this [5]wicked man who teaches doctrines of devils!!! **1st Timothy 4:1, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and *doctrines of devils*;"** I understand that there is something called "semantics," where different preachers each word the plan of salvation a little differently, but Ravi MISSES THE BALLPARK COMPLETELY!!! If they don't want to accept me as a part of their family for the sake of love at Harvest, then I will expose them for the sake of truth! When churchgoers are more loyal to ungodly pastors than to God, apostasy has overtaken the churches! The [6]Bob Jones University crowd wreak with the stench of favoritism, prejudice and carnality.

[7]Ravi Zacharias says to tell God that you need forgiveness and salvation. Folks, God already knows what you need! Ravi says to tell God that you love Him. That's sweet, but this is not a part of the Gospel to be saved. What in the world does asking Jesus to "change you" have to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life? Following Jesus is not a part of the Gospel. Judas followed Christ, but died in unbelief, and is now burning in Hell forever. Neither do you have to commit your life to Jesus to be saved. Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are a free gift! **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** If I give you a gift, all you need to do is freely receive it; you don't have to "ask" me for it, because I am offering it to you. The same is true with salvation, Jesus has already paid the price for your sins with His blood, and all you have to do is freely take it by faith. Ravi has wickedly ADDED a bunch of junk to embellish the Gospel.

[8]Heresy Of Having To "Pray" To Be Saved

(Be very careful—make sure to preach the Gospel!)

My intent is not to criticize Ravi Zacharias, for I am the biggest sinner I know. I am sure he is a wonderful man to know in real life. He seems like a nice person. However, I am strictly refuting his unbiblical teachings that help the Devil BLIND **“the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them” (2nd Corinthians 4:4b).**

The interviewer follows after Ravi’s Satanic plan of salvation by saying: “I hope you will pray that prayer and mean it!” My friend, you can “PRAY THAT PRAYER” a thousand times and go straight to Hell to burn forever when you die!!! Sadly, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam invited, praised and honored this ungodly man in June of 2017. They invited Mr. Zacharias to speak to 1,000 local guests, church members and military who came to hear him preach.

> “The backslider likes the preaching that wouldn’t hit the side of a house, while the real disciple is delighted when *the truth* brings him to his knees.” —Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

What is happening dear reader is that money-hungry Bible colleges are selling pieces of paper called “degrees” for the right price, to anybody who shows up to class and meets the minimum requirements; but when they graduate they cannot discern THE TRUTH, cannot preach their way out of a paper bag, and are mere parasites off Christendom!!! Dead spiritual leaders produce dead followers!!! Only preachers can reproduce preachers, which is why Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) put preachers instead of teachers into the classrooms at Hyles-Anderson College (while Brother Hyles was still alive on earth), which is why my website ministry is here—I am a Bible-preacher!!! Love me or hate me, **“But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me” (1st Corinthians 15:10).** God loves you dear reader and so do I.

We've got a bunch of spiritually dead churches and Bible Bible colleges today, who are more concerned about making money, training nurses, and teaching how to play musical instruments, than they are about trying to save a nation for God with Bible-preaching and soulwinning!!! I'm talking about apostate Bob Jones University, Pensacola Christian College, Ambassador Bible College, Crown Bible College, Dallas Theological Cemetery, Moody Bible SINstitute, and Hyles-Anderson College today (who no longer believe that the King James Bible is inspired). My God, what the hell is going on in churches today? Has everybody lost their guts and backbone? Has everybody lost their spiritual discernment? I sure feel like the Lone Ranger these days! I am so grateful for modest ladies, caring Christians, and uncompromising Bible-preachers, and I truly thank God for BOTH OF YOU!!!

I Wish Churches Cared About The Truth

Kindly, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam promotes Ravi Zacharias. Ravi is now in Hell in my humble opinion, because he followed Jesus, living the Christian life, but was never born-again. Harvest chooses to go to Hell with their pastors, for their Lordship Salvation lie, who despise me and won't have anything to do with me, simply because I told THE TRUTH as a friend to them. They really owe me a big apology for this whole ordeal since November of 2014, because I did the right thing from the start in November

of 2013. They'll never do that though, because in my humble opinion they are sinfully proud men, fake ministers according to 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15. I was hoping to make peace with them for the 2019 holidays and come back to their church in 2020, because I have been hurting for a long time without a church family, but they couldn't care less. I am casting my pearl before the swine. I am faced with the harsh reality that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has become a mere religious business, where people don't really matter. This is the horrible world that we live in today! All I ever humbly requested (umpteen times) since 2017 is to simply attend church services. They have consistently refused me! God will be their only Judge (Romans 14:10).

They are ungodly pastors and I will expose them for what they are—apostates! I have a right to my opinion, just like they do. If we can't get along inside the church family, then so be it, I will express my opinions outside the family. All I have ever wanted since 2014 is to attend a local church, but the truth of the matter is that they are serving Satan, and I think God must be protecting me from them! I don't know how, where or when, but God is going to reckon Harvest for their wickedness, it is just a matter of time. No one can mock God and get away with it (Galatians 6:7). In fact, the context of that Scripture passage from Galatians 6:7 is that a works-based cult had infiltrated the churches of Galatia (Galatians 3:1-11), just like John MacArthur and Steve Pettit have [9]infiltrated Bob Jones University with their damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation.

Just like all the wicked people in America, who sin and snub their noses at God, so also have Harvest's pastors and complicit staff snubbed God with their arrogance, heresy, indifference, woeful lack of love for hurting people like me, and apostasy! Sadly, as long as their paychecks keep coming, they couldn't care less! It is a crying shame that Harvest bids Godspeed to evildoers. God curses Harvest according to Galatians 1:6-9. I love them all tremendously, God knows my heart, but they do *not* love God, truth nor me.

What Exactly Is The Gospel?

What saith the Scripture? The word "Gospel" means "Good News" or "Glad Tidings." There is no need to guess what the "Gospel" is because the Bible plainly tells us. The "Gospel" is the Good News of Christ's DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION three days later:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according**

to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

We are saved by BELIEVING "the Gospel," which is the power of God unto salvation. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** It is that simple to be saved. If you'll simply come to God as a needy sinner, and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins—believing that He died, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later from the dead—then YOU'LL BE IMMEDIATELY, IRREVERSIBLY AND FOREVER SAVED!

I love you dear web visitor with God's unconditional love. I have never felt so lonely in all my life as I do nowadays, in so many ways, but **"I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:" (Job 19:25b). Job 13:15, "Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."** I always feel like no one wants to be around me, as Brother Hyles said he used to feel, because of his stand for truth and right. I feel like no woman would ever want to marry a guy like me, in pain and a devil-fighter (I guess that's good practice for marriage...lol).

In a sermon, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said his adult daughter, Cindy, used to ask him for a dinner date, so she could ask his advice. Brother Hyles said he knew she didn't really need advice, she simply knew that he needed to FEEL NEEDED. I sure know that feeling. I think that is beautiful what his daughter did for her Dad. I especially know that lonely feeling, being alone without a wife for the past 14 years since 2006, but I thank God that He PROMISES In Hebrews 13:5 never to leave nor forsake me as His child. Jesus is precious!!!



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/ravi_zacharias.htm
2. https://youtu.be/MY5O4M9TbMI
3. https://youtu.be/MY5O4M9TbMI
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-why_so_dangerous.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
7. https://youtu.be/R5czTSzed-M
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/praying_to_be_saved.htm
9. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/09/bjus-soteriology-turn-from-their-sins.html
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgUIinHUWAn3dmVLO-DmVNCc2yfhCoxoeGD8_-IO4CfF9Lg1_Z7HIMrPFqjudebi_l4rfkp0dsiOpE-GvTlwkuL22wot9k-GbOoZj4

1966

1.6.2 We’re In A Mess Because No One Wants To Speak Up (2020-08-01 22:30)

Ephesians 5:10-12, “ Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.”

We’re in a horrible mess in America because no one wants to preach against anything anymore! We are living in a generation of deviates, pleasure-seekers, perverts and ungodly reprobates. Every single day in the United States $29 million gallons of booze is sold! Another $35 million of indecent smut is sold each day in America! There are 30,000 11 year old children each year who get pregnant in the United States. A shocking 750,000 unwed teenage girls give birth each year in the United States. I just read last week about a man in Ohio having a womb surgically transplanted into him, so he can give birth to a baby. We’re in insanity because of sin!!!

The Devil’s crowd have been effective at silencing God-fearing Christians, by labeling the truth as “

HATE SPEECH

”! A Bible-preacher is supposed to offensive to sinners! I wouldn’t give you a dime for a preacher who is reluctant to preach against sin! Neo-evangelical preachers have sinfully corrupted the Gospel, in a wicked attempt to force people to forsake their sins and live a holy life. If preachers would stand up for righteousness, and preach uncompromisingly without apology against all manner of sin, then we wouldn’t have so much disregard for right and love for wrong in our American society!!! As Americans we ought to give up our WRONGS, not our RIGHTS!

I am listening to a red-hot, hell-fire and damnation sermon right now by Pastor Phil Kidd (I love this truth-telling courageous preacher), which will offend the unrighteous. If you love God and righteousness, as I humbly do by God’s grace, then you have to love [1]Phil Kidd’s preaching. The sermon is called: ’[2]Sodomite Strategy.’ Since homosexuals cannot reproduce, they recruit. They do it through the political realm through polluting the minds of the next generation. They want to penetrate all levels of social standards. They don’t care if you’re a loser or a leader, they want you involved in their LGBTQ agenda, to pressure Christians to back off and shut up! In a short time, Christians will be arrested and prosecuted in the United States for trying to protect children from the LGBTQ agenda. [3]It is already

happening in Canada!

Please understand that I am not encouraging hatred or mistreatment toward anyone, God forbid. I would never do that. I am simply pointing out that we're in a mess in our country because most Christians have remained silent, while liberals, kooks and leftists have taken over our schools, government and infiltrated every level of society. You know America is gone when liberal senators are complaining and trying to stop a U.S. President from nominating pro-life judges to the U.S. Supreme Court!!! **Proverbs 14:34, " Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."** Another needful sermon is by Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) titled: '[4]Steps In The Degeneration Of Our Nation.'

I will never act like I accept this perverted LGBTQ deathstyle. I am not going to live in fear of upholding the Biblical truth that God created Adam and Eve, not Adam and Steve. That is not *hate speech*, that is THE TRUTH! God doesn't make mistakes! We've got sodomites working as Bible translators. The chairman of the Old Testament

New International Version (NIV)

translating committee, Dr. Martin Woudstra, was an open homosexual. Any preacher that would use the NIV)is a promoter of perversion! [5]This is where America is right now! (pay attention to how many predators are homosexuals). We need to get the King James Bible back into the public schools. Children need a moral compass! I am not bashing gay people, I am saying that homosexuality is a perverse deathstyle that brings the judgment of God!

This country has gone crazy! It is because we have not dealt with the evils of abortion, sodomy and perversion as a nation. Our perverse laws need to change in this country! I am never for being unkind to anyone, but I am for having laws that uphold righteousness! If you don't speak out against evil, you're a part of the problem! The liberals, kooks and Marxists sure voice their ungodly opinions, but increasingly we're not allowed as God-fearing Christians to voice our opinions without being censored and banned from social media. I have been very careful how I type my words, so as to avoid sounding hateful. I love people, but I hate evil. The heathen world often get the two confused, because their mind is broken.

A popular saying nowadays in children's playgrounds is: "

If you see something, say something!

1968

” Yet, our society applauds homosexuals getting married and adopting children. What is wrong with us? A child deserves a normal home! Anybody who thinks two lesbians raising a child is normal is a wicked person in God’s sight. You cannot have a lewd society that allows, encourages and glorifies all manner of sin, public nudity, perversion and immorality for adults, and seriously expect all that not to affect children. A society cannot play with fire and expect its children not to get burned. Argue as one may, the statistics and daily news prove what I say. America’s children will never be safe until the adults get right with God!

I am not condemning homosexuals, the Bible already condemns all of us as being guilty sinners (Romans 3:19-20; John 7:7). I am not condemning anybody. Jesus Himself said in John 3:17 that He didn’t come into the world to condemn sinners, but to SAVE THEM! My heart’s desire is the same. I don’t want to be mean or hurt anyone’s feelings, but I must speak THE TRUTH to please my God and Savior! We’ve got a sin problem in America.

The same is true of booze! Society accepts getting buzzed with alcohol, just so long as there is a designated sober driver. Unfortunately, life doesn’t work that way usually! These teen girls went out to party in a bar, and [6]a 22 year old drunk man ran over one of the college girls. Oh how sin thrills and then it kills! Oh how sin fascinates and then it assassinates! God loves you oh sinner, and so do I, please get and stay right with God. There is nothing wrong in our nation today that couldn’t be remedied by raising up a generation of youth on the King James Bible, who are taught the Gospel to get them saved; and then teach them to love their neighbour as thy self, and teach them personal responsibility, discipline and moral character. We’ve got a bunch of humanists, atheists, evolutionists and communists coming out of our wicked public school system, who are ticking time-bombs! Truly, Satan is the god of this messed-up world (2nd Corinthians 4:4; Revelation 12:9). Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

> “If your moral judgment is crooked and rotten, and you have no Bible conviction, when the conscience says, ’Do right!’, you may do what your moral judgment said for you to do, and it’s wrong! That’s the reason we need Christian schools. That’s the reason we need Christian homes, to teach our young people!” (a truthful quote from the precious MP3 sermon by Brother Lester Roloff, “[7]Titanic”)

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_kidd.htm
2. https://youtu.be/-v7yoqz6JfE
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0otrp7KSZDg&list=PL5C8EB7642A491E18

4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/3o8fJWAtnRY
6. https://youtu.be/iPXyz6FBM4U
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_titanic.mp3

1.6.3 The Worst Pervert In America Is The Gospel Pervert (2020-08-02 10:00)

Galatians 1:6-9,

" I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel* of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

The heretical teaching of Lordship Salvation is totally incompatible with the Gospel of free grace. The King James Bible warns about false teachers

who "PERVERT" the Scripture. The word "pervert" in Galatians 1:7 is the Greek word *metastrephō*, which means to "transmute; this is, change or alter in form, appearance, or nature." Any time someone alters or changes the nature of the Gospel, they have perverted it. The nature of the Gospel is simply that all mankind are guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23; 5:12). There is a penalty for our sins, which is death (Romans 6:23; Hebrews 9:27). This includes a second death in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8; Psalms 9:17; Luke 16:19-31).

The "Good News" (or "Gospel") is that God loves humanity, and has made a way of escape through the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on Calvary's cross (John 19-20; Romans 5:6-9). Jesus died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and physically resurrected after three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, is immediately and forever saved (i.e., born-again, regenerated, redeemed, a saint, a child of God). That is the simple, easy, free and only way to receive God's free gift of eternal life, by faith (Ephesians 2:8-9; Galatians 3:26).

Anyone who alters or changes the nature of the Gospel has perverted God's grace! Three of the biggest offenders today are [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort, [2]Pastor John MacArthur and [3]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014). These men all sinfully pervert the truth of the Gospel. These men have changed the Gospel into something different than what the Bible teaches! These men all add turning from your sins to be saved. Sadly, Bob Jones University requires people to be willing to turn from their sins to be saved. That is not the Gospel. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.**

" We find the word

"BELIEVE" mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John, but there is no mention of forsaking one's sins to receive God's free gift.

Pastor John MacArthur even calls getting saved "

AN EXCHANGE

" of all that we are for all that Christ is

...

> "Thus in a sense we pay the ultimate price for salvation when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . It is ***an exchange*** of all that we are for all that Christ is. And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." (The Gospel According to Jesus, p. 140.)

Dear reader, that is as Satanic as worshipping the Devil!!! Nowhere in the inspired Word of God are we taught, that to receive God's free gift of eternal life we must EXCHANGE everything we are to receive it! Dr. Steve Pettit teaches this same garbage theology:

> "...faith in Jesus is not just an intellectual conviction, it is a personal commitment. Paul says, we have believed in Jesus, and the word 'in' literally means 'into' ...**I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, *everything*, and I am placing it into Christ."** —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

That is false teaching! Dr. Pettit says it is not enough to trust Jesus in your mind, but there must be action that results in committing EVERYTHING in your life to Christ. That is not the Gospel, it is a perversion of God's free grace! Salvation in NOT an *exchange*!!! Eternal life is a free gift. Romans 5:15-18 even calls it a "

FREE GIFT

" multiple times. **Matthew 7:15, " Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves."** It is more than a coincidence that immediately following this warning about WOLVES that come to us in SHEEP'S CLOTHING, that the Lord says in **Matthew 7:21,**

"Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

" Could the Bible be any plainer that Lordship is not the way of salvation? God's will is to BELIEVE (John 6:40).

> "So I want to ask you, have you come to a genuine acknowledgment before God almighty of your sinfulness? Secondly, you have to change the way you view yourself. We call that 'repentance.' And repentance is sort of saying a 'No' and a 'Yes.' It's a turning AWAY FROM and a turning TO. What am I turning away from? I'm turning away from my own self-righteousness. ***I'm to turning away from depending on me, and all that's involved in me*—self-righteousness, *self-will, self-assertion, living my own life—I'm to turning away from that way of thinking*.** And then finally what do I have to do? I'm to put my trust, or my confidence, in Jesus alone." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "[4]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

What you just read is of the Devil. Jesus told the Apostle Peter, **"Get thee behind me, Satan"** (Matthew 16:23b). So I say to Steve Pettit, "Get thee behind me, Satan!" What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** The Bible teaches something very different than what Dr. Steve Pettit is teaching! Steve Pettit says you must turn away from living your own life to be saved. That is a doctrine of devils! Steve Pettit is a devil-dog preacher! My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it's on whom that I trust to save me!!! Now that's the truth!

Salvation is salvation, and discipleship is discipleship. No one ever got saved by discipleship! That is why the religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 weren't saved. Jesus called them workers

on iniquity. Jesus said He never knew them! They followed Jesus their entire life. They made full surrender to Christ! They called Him, **“LORD, LORD”** (there’s your heresy of Lordship Salvation in the Bible). Judas followed Christ. **Matthew 27:3b** says **“**

Judas repented himself.

” Judas had

“

a relationship

”

with Jesus (we hear this false teaching a lot these days). Dear reader, you can follow Christ, have a relationship with Him, you can repent of all your sins, faithfully run the race, turn your life over to Him, and even trust Christ in addition to all that stuff, but YOU WILL SPLIT HELL WIDE OPEN WHEN YOU DIE!!! You are not truly trusting Jesus, unless you are COMPLETELY RESTING IN HIS DEATH, BURIAL AND RESURRECTION ALONE TO SAVE YOU!!!

Please don’t let Steve Pettit take you to Hell with him. On March 30, 2020 [5]he told 2,700 students and faculty that “ [6] perpetual liars

”

go to Hell!

The Bible says that ALL LIARS go to Hell (Revelation 21:8). How many lies do I have to tell you to be a liar? Just one, right! **James 2:10** confirms this truth, **“For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and *yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all*.**

” It is disturbing that Steve Pettit thinks habitual sinners are going to Hell, because we are saved by God’s righteousness, nor our own righteousness.

My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it’s on whom that I trust to save me. How much you lie and sin has nothing to do with the gift of eternal life. If a child of God lives in willful sin, God is not an absent parent, He will chastise a child whom He loves. **Proverbs 3:12, “ For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.”**

Here are some excellent helpful quotes differentiating between SALVATION versus DISCIPLE-SHIP...

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is

never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." Ryrie, Charles. Balancing the Christian Life. Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170).

"The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." Howard, William. "Is Faith Enough to Save?" Bibliotheca Sacra. January-March, 1942 (p.99).

"This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.'" Hook, H. Phillip. "A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith." Bibliotheca Sacra. April-June, 1964 (p. 133, 138).

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." Hodges, Zane C. The Hungry Inherit. Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one

accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." Post, Roger. "The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament." Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." Lindsey, Hal. The Liberation of Planet Earth. Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian". Pentecost, J. Dwight. Design for Discipleship. Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does

not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". Harrison, Everett F. "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No." Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." Unger, Merrill F. God is Waiting to Meet You. Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." Chafer, Lewis Sperry. Salvation. Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

The evidence that we are saved is the indwelling Holy Spirit, not the way we live. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."**

"If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you're not!" —Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold; an excellent quote from the awesome YouTube sermon, " [7]Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG! "

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm

4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
7. https://youtu.be/Dpin_ZqIQO0

1.6.4 If You Would Never Do Anything Terribly Wicked (2020-08-02 22:00)

2nd Corinthians 10:4-6, " (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) *Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled. " ... Hebrews 3:13, "

But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; *lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin*.

"

If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked. You'll never hear a better statement. What a great truth! I learned that truth from Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from his sermon titled: '[1]Unjust In The Least.' Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) wisely said: "

Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking.

" Last year I watched several dozen TV episodes of 'Forensic Files.' There are about 400 of them total. Those shows are heartbreaking, but sobering and educational. Like any normal person, I watch those shows in horror and say to myself, "My God, I don't ever want to do anything really evil like that!"

I decided to study the series, to see what the little sins were that led to the horrifying evil deeds. In almost every case there was booze, hanging out in bars, going to strip-clubs, lying, adultery, envy, greed, and the common sins that so many people take for granted. In other words, if those people hadn't been hanging out in bars, going to strip clubs, drinking booze, taking illegal drugs, and doing dishonest and illegal things in the first place, they never would have ended up on Forensic Files! Whatever a man thinks in his soul, that is who and what he is. **Proverbs 23:7, " *For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he*: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee. "**

Jesus said in **Mark 7:21-23, " *For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts*, adulteries, fornications, murders, Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: All these evil things come from within, and defile the man."** That is why the Bible teaches in **Proverbs 4:23, " Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."** That is my favorite Bible verse. I am scared to death of ever becoming an evil person! I love God and people, and don't ever want to hurt anyone, for any reason!

> "I believe any man in this world, can love any other man in this world, if he thinks right! The reason you hate is because you think hate. The reason you love is because you think love." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]What The Law Could Not Do"

Amen and amen! I have received some really depressed emails and facebook messages from miserable Christians. They talk about committing suicide. I can relate to hurting people, because I have been hurting for decades, both physically and emotionally. I have suffered so much in my life, losing my marriage and home, and have enduring a miserable life of loneliness. But I choose to place it all into Jesus' hands and simply trust Him. **Job 13:15, " Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."** Some people refuse to walk with God, and they are depressing to be around. I get down and depressed almost daily, but I live above the clouds and rejoice with thanksgiving in God my Savior. There is a night and day difference between my attitude and theirs. I am not boasting at all, I am simply teaching you dear reading that YOU CHOOSE the attitude you have! You attitude determines you altitude in life!

I suffer in constant chronic neck pain, which radiates in my arms and legs. The whole right side of my body always feel half asleep. It is the "

new norm

" for me since 2004 when my neck pain started. In 2009 and 2010 I underwent two neck surgeries, the second of which made me worse, leaving me with constant burning throughout my nervous system. And if that's not bad enough, the local Harvest Baptist Church on Guam won't even let me attend their church services, because of my fundamentalist Baptist beliefs. They are neo-evangelical yuppie types, and they couldn't care less about the purity of the Bible nor the accuracy of the Gospel. But I still love them! I have to love them. I choose to love them. I want to love them. Since I refuse to let my mind hate, I do not hate. I choose to love at all times. I can do that because I do what 2nd Corinthians 10:4-6 teaches:

1978

2nd Corinthians 10:4-6, "(For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) *Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."

I could very easily become a bitter man. I have suffered much because of people and my own family. Human beings are not very nice people when they choose not to be! Pastor Jack Hyles preaches a helpful sermon called: '[3]You Can Choose Your Own Temperament.' It is a precious sermon that will absolutely change your life, if you'll listen to it and take these truths to heart. I love Brother Hyles. You know, that godly man knew a thing or two from pastoring people for 55 years! You would be wise [4]to hear what he has to say, as I do regularly. The people on the Forensic Files, and also Cold Case Files, didn't just wake up one day and decide to go murder, rape, torture and destroy somebody's life! It all started with small thoughts, which were allowed to go unchecked. Our text Bible passage teaches us to BRING EVERY THOUGHT INTO CAPTIVITY, FORCING IT INTO SUBJECTION TO OBEDIENCE TO CHRIST! I feel so sorry for people who reject the dear Savior. There is no friend like the lowly Jesus, no not one! Do you know him as your Savior dear reader?

I live right because I choose to think right. That means abiding in the King James Bible. I don't listen to the Bible every day, but I am always thinking about the Bible, and verses, and the meaning of the Bible. **Psalms 1:1-4,**

"

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away." David was a man after God's own heart because he was a man after God's own thoughts.

Psalms 139:17, " How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!" There are Christians who read the Bible every day, but have little to show for
it; but I meditate in God's Word therein day and night, thinking about how it applies to life, doctrine and everything, and it blesses my soul continually.

I already know that the people who email me, complaining about their miserable life, belly-aching that their neighbor has it better than they do, upset at the whole world, DON'T WALK WITH JESUS!!! I walk with Him, which is why I am bold to preach THE TRUTH. I walk with Jesus, which is why I wave at my Harvest Baptist Church neighbours every time I see them, and pray for them, and love them with all my heart. I walk with Jesus, which is why even though I am so lonely without a wife, I can face tomorrow! Brother Lester Roloff said: "You will never know down here that Christ is all you need until Christ is all you have left." He says that quote in his printed sermon titled: '[5]How To Go On When You Can't'

I don't know about you, but I don't want to do anything terribly wicked, so I must guard my mind against wrong thoughts that fester and take root. I refuse to allow hatred to have a home in my mind and heart. The Bible says in **Ephesians 4:27, "**

Neither give place to the devil. **"** That would be a great Bible verse to memorize right now! It's just six words: NEITHER GIVE PLACE TO THE DEVIL!!! We are what we think. That is why I am always sharing Bible sermons with my web visitors. By the way, I have listened to every one of them that I share. I share them because I have heard them, and the Lord's Holy Spirit burned a truth in my heart. I love having spiritual heartburn!

Sadly, very few of my web visitors listen to the sermons I promote, which explains why they write to me with all their problems. Some people are just hateful and don't have any desire to walk close to the Lord. They are like the Israelites in Moses' time, who literally told Moses to put a bag over his head, because they could not behold his holiness after spending time alone with God...

> **2nd Corinthians 3:13, "And not as Moses, which put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished:**
>
> **But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ.**
>
> ***But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart*.**
>
> **"**

1980

Most people today have a veil over their heart. That includes the Bob Jones University crowd, who refuse to heed the truth that Lordship Salvation is a false gospel, and refuse to heed the truth that the modern Bible revisions are corrupted by Satan. Great evil always starts as small sins.

"All things truly wicked start from innocence." —Ernest Hemingway (1899-1961)

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100817.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/you_can_choose_your_own_temperament.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/how_to_go_on.htm

---

1.6.5 Abuse Of Power In Independent Baptist Churches (2020-08-03 06:48)

Matthew 15:7-9, " Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; *but their heart is far from me*.

But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." Psalms 109:4, " *For my love they are my adversaries*: but I give myself unto prayer."

I am a caring, passionate, tender-hearted man. I have my faults, but indifference is not one of them. I have a difficult time living in a cold-hearted world, especially when professed Baptist Christians are indifferent toward truth, and don't care about the purity of God's Word, and don't care about others. I will never shut up about Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, because they profess to love God, but they don't love me as their neighbour. **Romans 14:10, "But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. "**

Harvest Baptist Church operates like a cult, where only select members are allowed, and if you are not accepted by their leaders, you are ostracized. I have read much in the national news about abuse of power in the churches, but I never thought I would become a victim of it myself. I am a victim of church authority. I pleaded with Harvest's pastors for their help with my troubled life. I offered to humbly go along with whatever needed to be done to make peace with their church. Evidently they are scared, because I am more righteous than they are in this matter, yet I am socially weak, lacking fellowship with a local church.

I have been very lonely lately, so much wanting to be a part of church family where I can hopefully find a woman to marry. I heard Pastor Phil Kidd say that he has men coming to his church to find a wife, and he said that is okay. I fully agree. What better place to seek a wife or a husband than in a local church? Yet, Harvest refused my pleas for help. So I went to look at Bayview Church's website on Guam, just down the street from me. They used to be named the Bayview Baptist Church ten years ago, but they dropped the name "

Baptist.

" On their church website, they now show John Piper as one of their trusted theologians. John Piper is a hard core demonic Calvinist! If you think Calvinism is within accepted orthodox Christianity, you are deceived by the Devil. Calvinism is a road straight to Hell forever! So I cannot attend Bayview, because they are of the Devil, preaching a false gospel.

I looked at Calvary Chapel, but they teach Lordship Salvation and use the Devil's Bibles too. So there goes that. Harvest was my church for the year of 2014, but their pastors forced me out, and have refused to allow me to return, even though I humbly begged for their love and guidance with my life. They might as well have pushed me off a bridge or ran over me with a church bus. But they couldn't do the latter, because their neo-evangelical church doesn't run buses. They don't teach or go soulwinning. So I guess I am the greater fool for loving an unloving group of snobs who would rather push me away, than embrace me with God's love. Perhaps it means they do not have God's love at all. **John 5:42, " But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you."**

I have never asked anything from them, except to come back to church, but they refused. What does that say about them? It speaks volumes. It says they are phonies. It says they are selfish. It says they are wicked people who don't care about those who plead for their love and help. It shows an abuse of power in the church. God owns the church, not any group of people, or else it is a manmade cult and God's presence is not there. Acts 20:28 says God

purchased the Church with His own blood. So if Harvest Baptist Church were a real Bible church, they couldn't shove me away and leave me alone, as they continue to do. As long as I live at 104 Second Street in Barrigada, I will never shut up. So if anyone wants to fly to Guam and assassinate me for upsetting you, now you know my address. I don't have a mailbox here, so don't waste your time mailing me anything.

Any church that tells you to "

Go elsewhere

" is not right with God. I love them tremendously at Harvest. I am still very much in love with two women at Harvest Baptist Church. I fell in love with the nurse at Harvest in 2014. I saw her in 2017 and practically asked her to marry me. I wish with all my soul that she would have accepted me into her life. I still do love her. And then I feel very much in love with a woman that used to live in my neighborhood, who now only visits, but my feelings are equally as strong for her. I would marry either of them in a heartbeat and give my heart to her.

I

felt bad being in love with two women. I had to go read online to see if it was even possible to love two people at the same time. [1]Yes, it is absolutely [2] possible to love two women at the same time. I don't even know if the nurse is there anymore, or if she has married. I just know she still has my heart. I lost 70 pounds for her. That is why I have never been able to forget about Harvest, because two women there have my heart. I have never felt so unwanted in all my life, as I have at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, simply because I cared enough about them to tell them THE TRUTH. I tried to help them, as a friend does, showing them that Satan is behind the modern Bible tampering movement. Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) saw that the Devil was at work corrupting the Bible:

> "The Word of God is our only hope—that's our only hope! **This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions**, of the Word of God! It's been a long time; now when the Revised Standard Version came out, I stood against it before I knew what it was, because the wrong crowd heard of that, and the wrong crowd received it, and I knew it got too much publicity to be right! And I knew if the newspapers publicized something, it had to be wrong! And so I knew that the American people and **a lot of American preachers—they welcomed it into their house before they knew it was a rattlesnake!"** [emphasis added]—Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "[3]'THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

1983

I told THE TRUTH at Harvest Baptist Church, and they kicked me out! Where dwelleth the love of God? I also told THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace. That is why the Apostle Paul was so upset with the churches of Galatia, [4]because someone was messing with grace! And now, tragically, I found out this year that [5]Dr. Steve Pettit and [6]Bob Jones University have gone [7]full-blown Lordship Salvation! Oh my God, what has happened to [8]Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam?

For being a true friend, I was reprimanded, shamed, driven out of Harvest, shunned, ostracized and am now being permanently punished for TELLING THE TRUTH! God will avenge me (Romans 12:19). I pray daily for God to reward me and vindicate me of Harvest Baptist Church, for their abuse of church power to hurt a man who lovingly, sincerely and kindly befriended them with THE TRUTH!!! I contacted the church pastors at Harvest in 2017. I humbly offered to keep my views to myself, just so I could quietly attend church services. They refused and I haven't had a church family since. I've been attending a new small church, but I sincerely doubt if I'd ever find a wife there. This is all so frustrating, all because I DID THE RIGHT THING!

You know, Bob Jones University honored Brother Lester Roloff in the 1970's by giving him an honorary doctorates degree. Yet, BJU doesn't honor Brother Roloff's preaching of THE TRUTH. As I just quoted to you, Brother Roloff knew that **"**

This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions

"! Yet, BJU uses, sells and bids Godspeed to those very perversions of God's Word. Why oh why? It is tragic that Christianity has deteriorated in America into a mere stinking business. I know what I am talking about. I know I am right.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) saw what the Devil was up to, [9]corrupting the Word of God and [10]changing the plan of salvation . So what is BJU's problem? What is Harvest Baptist Church's problem? Why am I hated so much by them? I have repeatedly promised to remove all my criticisms (to the best of my ability) from the internet, if Harvest would simply let me attend church services again. My promise still stands. But they have ignored me, so to Hell with them, I will continue to expose them. I am bold in this matter because I know as surely as I am saved that I am 100 % right on the Bible and the Gospel.

1984

The Bob Jones' Crowd Are The Worst Of Perverts

You know, there has been a lot in the news in recent years about sexual abuse being covered-up in independent Baptist churches nationwide. But 10,000 times worse is the cover-up of [11]the perversion of Lordship Salvation

in thousands of churches. If a pastor sexually molests you, you'll be scared for life; but if a pastor preaches a perverted gospel to you, you'll burn in Hell for all eternity without rest day nor night (Revelation 14:11). The perverted Calvinist gospel of "turn from your sins" to be saved—which is being taught at Bob Jones University, Harvest Baptist Church, Moody Bible Institute, Unshackled, and thousands of corrupt neo-evangelical churches and religious organizations today—all sprouted [12]from the corruptible seed of the Devil's modern Bible revisions!!!

> "The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!" —Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, "[13]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?"

The word "pervert" in this passage is the Greek word "metastrephō," which means to "transmute; this is, change or alter in form, appearance, or nature." Any time someone alters the nature of the Gospel, they have perverted it. Dr. Steve Pettit is the new president of Bob Jones University since 2014. I can almost hear the heavy breathing from their perverse pulpit at Bob Jones University! There is a cover-up in our independent Baptist churches and Bible colleges today, concerning the use of the Devil's Bible revisions which violate church members, pervert their common sense, and leave them spiritually scared in their souls, confused and wondering what happened.

There is also a cover-up by abusive pastors, such as the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, concerning the preaching of a perverted gospel. I didn't say that, the Apostle Paul did in **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*:**

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*.

" Notice that it is really *not* another gospel. There is only one Gospel, defined by Paul in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Harvest Baptist Church troubles the island of Guam with their perverse gospel of Lordship Salvation.

On their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station, Harvest Baptist Church broadcasts the *[14]Unshackled* program by Pacific Garden Mission, which teaches hardcore perverted grace! Harvest also broadcasts 'The Daily Platform' (BJU chapel services) in which [15]Dr. Steve Pettit preaches hardcore perverted grace. These people are Gospel PERVERTS!!! It is an abuse of pastoral leadership. The only true "authority" (power) in any church is the inspired Word of God. So when men in positions of church leadership assert their own manmade teachings (aka, Lordship Salvation) over the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, and ostracize people they don't like who tell THE TRUTH, they are abusing their position of trust in the local New Testament church.

[16]Just Like At BJU, The Bob Jones' Crowd On Guam Turn A Deaf Ear Toward Abuse

And when ungodly pastors, like at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, promote and bid Godspeed to the blatantly corrupted Bible revisions tampered with by liberals and infidels like Brooke Westcott, Fenton Hort and Rudolf Kittel, [17]they are bigger perverts than Albert Einstein (you read right!). The genius professor couldn't keep his pants on!!! There is no pervert like the Bible corrupting pervert!!! There is no pervert like the Gospel pervert!!! There are no perverts like the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who fornicate in spiritual whoredom with theological pervs like Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Sam Horn, Marty Herron and Ray Comfort, to name but a few, who all share the same big spiritual waterbed together!

If you see something say something! If you see your local pastor using and promoting perverted Bible revisions, call him out on it! If you hear your pastor talking perverted,

teaching perverse Lordship Salvation, you need to confront him and tell him to stop being a pervert! If you don't say anything, then you are a part of the problem, bidding Godspeed to evildoers and church members will continue to be theologically molested because you didn't SAY SOMETHING!!! When pastors remain silent, while Satan sneaks his corrupt Bible revisions into the churches, they are abusing their trusted leadership position. If you see something pastors, you have a sacred duty to say something, not cover it up.

I went to the Pastors of Harvest because is saw perversion in the church. I saw the Devil's Bibles corrupting the church, [18]perverting the meaning of repentance and the plan of salvation itself. I saw something and I humbly spoke up, but the leadership at Harvest Baptist Church tried to silence me. They blamed me, and I was made to be the bad guy, forced out of my church family. I begged them for mercy, but they shoved gravel in my mouth! They knew I was alone in their neighborhood, and without a church to attend, but they looked the other way to cover it up, like I didn't exist anymore. That is why I believe most of their former shameful pastors quit and left, leaving a mess on Guam, because they KNEW in their hearts that I am 100 % right in my stand for THE TRUTH! But the new pastors are no better than the old pastors, still covering up for bad pastors, still burying THE TRUTH, still blaming the victim of their abuse of leadership!

Just like BJU's leadership, who terminated some students for daring to report being raped; Likewise, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has banned, shunned and ostracized me for the past 5 years. It has been painful to my soul, only God knows the hurt and sorrow they've caused. I reported the theological abuse I saw, and was punished for mentioning it, and there is a spirit of cover-up at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church of Guam today. I love them all so dearly, but they won't give me a second chance. I just need a lifeline from their church, an Olive Branch of peace, if they would like to make peace with a hurting man who asked for their help, and is in love with two ladies in their church, whom I care about. It seems that at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, it is prohibited to be in love with someone, unless their pastors approve, playing God with people's lives.

Since I don't have a church family where I can find a wife, and I am being made to feel like I did something wrong to tell THE TRUTH, it compels me to preach, preach, preach! And by God's grace that is what I intended to keep doing, in every way I can possible figure out a way to so do to spread the message of THE TRUTH. Harvest's new senior minister, Pastor Gary Walton, is clearly a big supporter of BJU and Unshackled (because the church promotes them), which means he is okay with their Lordship Salvation crap, and multiple Bible revisions that they use, sell and promote. So what does that say about him as a religious leader?

Me Too! I Am A Victim Too!

Numerous students have come forward with allegations about being sexually abused at BJU by other students, but the college actually blamed the students! One BJU counselor told the rape victim that it was her fault, for thinking about the impure thoughts from what had happened to her (the rape) in the past. [19]I'm not kidding, read the horrifying story for yourself! As I read that story, and there are many more online, I too felt violated by the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I went to their pastors with a kind and loving heart, pleading for their help spiritually with my broken life. Instead of being a friend, like I was to them, they shunned me away and forgot about me, moving on like nothing happened.

Kindly said, I am a Baptist, and they are Baptists. That is where I belong on Guam, in the local Baptist church! I am not the problem, they are! I am willing to quietly attend church, but they won't let me come back. Like the rape victims at BJU, I am being blamed and ostracized for doing the right thing, telling THE TRUTH, but nobody cares at Harvest.

I humbly said in 2017 (and I have the emails to prove it) that I would be fully cooperative with their pastors and not cause any trouble for the church whatsoever. But they blamed me instead, shunning and ostracizing me. My neighbours across the street on both sides won't even wave at me. The woman I fell in love with hasn't waved at me in over a year, because her pastors have told her not to. That is what a secretive worldly cult does! In God's family, EVERYBODY MATTERS! In God's family, EVERYBODY IS IMPORTANT!!! I wish Harvest Baptist Church would repent and welcome me back in love, but they won't, still after five lonely years of pain and misery. All I want is to love them, but for my love they hate me.

Psalms 109:4-5, " For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love."

1988

All I ever wanted and asked for in the kindest of words, was to please let me attend church services. Doesn't everybody need Bible preaching? Doesn't everybody have a right to sit in the house of God on Sunday, who behaves them self in church, takes a bath before going to church, and is friendly toward others at church? I am the nicest person. So why am I not permitted to attend church? It is just as abusive as sexual abusive as far as I'm concerned! When hurting people are blamed, victimized all over again, something is very wrong with church or Bible college leadership! There is indeed a bunch of abuse going on in our Baptist churches today, and it's not just sexual abuse, I have been emotionally abused by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

I sure pray and hope someday they'll email me, or stop by to say hi, and we can barbecue some steaks. I always have steaks on hand and the grill ready to go. I love them (not the steaks, my neighbors...lol). This ongoing fuss between me and Harvest's pastors is on them, because I am here and ready to make peace. I just want a church family. The abusive pastors at Harvest have created this situation, by being incompetent, and hiding like little boys from a problem that they started in the first place, playing God with people's lives, deciding who stays and who leaves, and who can return.

You know, when I lived in Chicago, where I was born and raised, I visited the Armitage Baptist Church ONE TIME! They were using the NIV (New International Version). For that reason alone I didn't ever go back.

For the next ten years they tried to get me to come back! They sent welcome cards to my address for the next ten years! Even though I never went back, they won a place in my heart, so that unto this day the Armitage Baptist Church has a special place in my heart. Harvest Baptist Church needs to learn that! Their nurse at Harvest Baptist Church in 2014 followed me around, waited in the parking lot for me when I came to church, and made it clear that she liked me. I was an idiot and didn't figure it out, but I realized after their pastors had forced me out, that I had fallen in love with her, because just like the Armitage Baptist Church in Chicago, she kept at my heart and won it!

I can hear Pastor Marty Herron now: "I AM A GOD!!!" He won't admit to that, but he sure acts like it, kicking people out the door and not letting them come back to church. I am not saying that he is God, because God gives people second chances (Jonah 3:1), but not Harvest. They take the place of God, playing God with people's lives. They abused me at Harvest, horribly so. When they someday get a genuine man of God as a pastor, they will contact me, as I did them, to make peace in this matter. There are no second chances at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. If you are not accepted into their elite social club, you are a nobody to them!

We'll I'm still here! I haven't seen any effort on their part to make peace. What does that say? It certainly shows that I am the better Christian in the matter, since I am the peacemaker! I love you all with God's unconditional love. Jesus is precious!

[20] 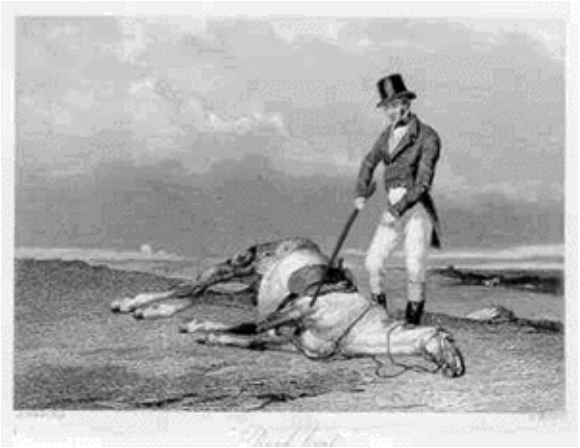

I Feel Like This Dead Horse, A Victim Of Abuse At Harvest Baptist Church

1. https://www.askmen.com/dating/dating_advice/being-in-love-with-two-people-at-the-same-time.html
2. https://www.askmen.com/dating/dating_advice/being-in-love-with-two-people-at-the-same-time.html
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/why-is-paul-so-upset-in-epistle-of.html
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/
8. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/search/label/Bob%20Jones%20University
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-worst-pervert-in-america-is-gospel.html

1990

12. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
15. https://bjugrad2004.blogspot.com/2020/05/bju-then-and-nownorth-greenville.html
16. http://america.aljazeera.com/watch/shows/america-tonight/articles/2015/3/30/bob-jones-university-sexual-abuse.html
17. https://unbelievable-facts.com/2017/11/pervert-figures.html
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
19. http://america.aljazeera.com/watch/shows/america-tonight/articles/2015/3/30/bob-jones-university-sexual-abuse.html
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVBolbajaNZbn5H_p4d6oubOt7V5U_6M7hp3OGhqOhN4KJ-HaAhOTqHjdD4tvdmlmbyoBb-mO1Fe-L5LHB-WeZkmPmtRmS2pytkXP

1.6.6 Salvation Doesn't Require Forsaking All To Follow Christ (2020-08-04 09:30)

Matthew 19:21-30, "Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me.

But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, *Who then can be saved?*

But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, *With men this is impossible*; but with God all things are possible.

Then answered Peter and said unto him, *Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?*

And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

"

This is one of the most misunderstood passages in the Holy Bible. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. In the following quote from Evangelist Paul Washer, who is a heretical Calvinist (and so also is Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Marty Herron, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Pacific Garden Mission's *Unshackled*, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur), he perverts the Gospel by applying Matthew 19:27 (**"we have left everything and followed you"**

) to redemption.

[1] 

At first glance, Matthew 19:21-30 can seem frightening to a free grace believer, shaking our faith and making us question if perhaps we were wrong. It sure does seem like Jesus is teaching Lordship Salvation, doesn't it? Dear reader, nothing could be further from the truth. **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, *lest any man should boast*."** Carefully notice in **Matthew 19:27** that the Apostle Peter is BOASTING of his own good works

, "

Then answered Peter and said unto him, *Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee*; what shall we have therefore?

"

1992

You must keep in mind that Jesus just rebuked the rich young ruler for trying to earn his way to Heaven. The Lord wasn't giving that young man a plan of salvation (as the Lordship Salvation crowd foolishly think), Jesus was using the law the way it was intended to be used, to show the young man that he was NOT GOOD ENOUGH to get to Heaven by his own merit. When the Lord told him to go sell everything he owned, and give it to the poor, the rich young ruler went away very sad. The Lord afterwards told his DISCIPLES that it would be easier to thread a needle with a camel, than for a rich men to go to Heaven. The disciples responded by asking in verse 25,

"Who then can be saved?" Jesus replied by saying that it is IMPOSSIBLE with men, but with God all things are possible (John 1:12-13).

The context of this seemingly difficult passage is very clear—

no one can keep the law to be saved, salvation is of the Lord, it is the free gift of God. We must remember that Peter is still ignorant of theology, and is asking ignorant questions. The Lord had just told the young man to go sell everything he owned, and give it to the poor, if he wanted to perfectly keep the law of Moses to be saved. So now Peter is thinking,

"Hey, I've given up everything, so what am I going to get out of all this?" The Lord beautifully responds by assuring the disciples, that in addition to their salvation (which is by faith alone), they will inherit all things as God's child, and also be rewarded by God for their sacrificial service for Him (Matthew 10:42; 1st Corinthians 3:6-9). **Revelation 21:7, " He that overcometh shall *inherit all things*; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son." Romans 8:32b** promises that in addition to giving us His only begotten Son, God will also give the saints **"**

ALL THINGS

" in eternity.

That is what Jesus was teaching His disciples in Matthew 19:21-20. It is sad that the advocates of Lordship Salvation pervert this passage, as they wrestle the whole Bible, to their own destruction:

2nd Peter 3:16-17,

"As also in all his [Paul's] epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their

own destruction. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, *being led away with the error of the wicked*, fall from your own stedfastness."

Please do not be led away with [2]the error of Bob Jones University, which has been infiltrated and [3]taken over by infidels. I hope by God's grace dear friend that I have made Matthew 19:21-30 easy for you to understand. The very fact that Peter is boasting of following Christ, ought to tell us that this cannot be the way of salvation, because it would contradict Ephesians 2:8-9 that salvation is by grace through faith WITHOUT WORKS! The Lordship Salvation gang (i.e., Calvinists), all twist and pervert the Holy Scriptures. The Bob Jones' camp are arrogant beyond belief today, stiffnecked and full of sinful pride. Their leaders all get paid lucrative 6-digit salaries (including Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Marty Herron and John MacArthur). Dr. MacArthur's net worth is $14,000,000. Spiritual crime pays well! Their arrogance will cease when they stand before God someday (Hebrews 9:27). Lordship Salvation is a perversion of grace, and is not the Gospel taught in the Gospel of John.

When Jesus spoke with the rich young ruler, He was talking with an unsaved person; but afterwards the Lord spoke with His disciples

, who were already saved by faith. So we need to keep this in mind when interpreting such Scripture passages. To whom was the Lord speaking, to the saved or unsaved? In the case of Matthew 19:21-30, Jesus was speaking to the saved. It is gross theological incompetence for anyone, like Paul Washer, to apply this passage to the free gift of eternal life, which is received by faith alone in the dear Savior.

In closing, if you'll go back to view the photo and quote I shared with you earlier by Evangelist Paul Washer, you'll see that he says salvation requires following Jesus "

AT ALL COSTS.

" Dear reader, Jesus paid your debt of sin on the cross with His precious blood, because you owed a massive debt that you simply could not pay! THERE IS NO COST TO RECEIVE GOD'S FREE GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE!!! Paul Washer is a dingleberry for a theologian! If you and I were to pay for our own sins, to repay the wages of sin that we owe, we'd have to burn and suffer in the torments of Hell-fire forever and ever. If you don't understand that, it is only because you fail to grasp just how holy and righteous God is, and how much He absolutely cannot allow or tolerate sin (1st Corinthians 6:9-11; James 2:10).

1994

The full payment for your sins has been made dear friend (1st Peter 1:18-19). Your gift of eternal life is waiting for you to come get it, which is wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus Christ! With mere childlike faith, if you'll simply come to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and three days later physically resurrected from the dead, you will be immediately and permanently saved! This is "The Gospel" (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), by which we are saved, to them that believe (Romans 1:16). You have God's Word on it! **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*."**

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhQV9XkY2kRYl9LtM9UoZ_Ql3sJXc7DTyr7_PLM3kfGTGQMoec0Y54rsX1_kFsR-kQa1sZud4oyu07TMfDHJnZIKApm6RQNivHzd92
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm

---

1.6.7 Repentance And Faith (2020-08-04 22:30)

Acts 20:21,
"

Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

The following very helpful excerpt is from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), from his awesome booklet titled: '[1]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?'...

> Not long ago I preached a simple sermon on salvation and invited sinners to trust Christ as Saviour. Over one hundred precious people trusted Christ in that particular Sunday morning service.
>
> After the service, a well-meaning Christian said to me, "I enjoyed your sermon, but you didn't say anything about repentance. You should have told those people they needed to repent." He seemed to think that my telling those people to trust Christ as Saviour was not sufficient.

1995

And he is not alone in his thinking. Unless you use the word “repent” in presenting the plan of salvation, some preachers foolishly accuse you of preaching “easy believism.” Somehow they have gotten the idea that just to preach, “Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved,” is not sufficient.

In an article in THE SWORD OF THE LORD, Dr. John R. Rice said:

“Sometimes the preacher does not himself fully understand the plan of salvation. He thinks of salvation as a process. First, there is a period of conviction, then a period of repentance, then an act of faith.”

He went on to explain that when one trusts Christ as Saviour he also repents.
Dr. Rice is absolutely right. Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Saviour without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God.

If one book of the Bible had to be considered “the salvation book,” it would have to be the Gospel of John. The Gospel of John is printed and distributed more than any other book of the Bible. The purpose of this book is given in **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”**

According to this verse, the whole purpose of the Gospel of John is that men might believe that Jesus is the Christ and believing they might have life through His name. In other words, it is written that men might be saved. Yet "repent" or "repentance" is not used one single time in the Gospel of John. On the other hand, "believe" is used more than ninety times in the twenty-one chapters.

The book of Romans was written to show how men are justified. After explaining in Romans, chapter 4, how men are not justified, **Romans 5:1 states, "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ."** "Repentance" is found only two times in the book of Romans and in only one case does it have reference to salvation.

Romans 11:29 says, **"For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance."** If you make **"repentance"** here mean turning from sin, it would cause the verse to read, **"For the gifts and calling of God are without turning from sin,"** which doesn't make sense at all. The verse means that the gifts and callings of God are irrevocable, that when God calls a man to preach, He never changes His mind about it.

While "repentance" is found only twice in the book of Romans, "faith" is found thirty-nine times. **Romans 3:28** states, **"a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law."** And **Romans 5:1** says, **"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God...."**

Since the word "repent" is not found at all in the Gospel of John, and "repentance" is found only twice in the book of Romans, and only one time is it used in connection with salvation, are we then to conclude that repentance is not necessary to salvation? Absolutely not! We have already shown the importance of repentance and its necessity. Now, since repentance is not found in connection with salvation in the Gospel of John and only once in the book of Romans, are we to conclude that neither of these two books tells one how to be saved or justified? Certainly not. Those who know the Bible best would have to agree that these two books of the Bible contain the clearest presentation of the Gospel and how one is to be saved.

Since repentance is necessary to salvation, and since the word is not used at all in the Gospel of John and only once as referring to salvation in the book of Romans, then we must conclude that the word "repentance" is included in the words "believe" and "faith" which are found repeatedly in these two books.

John, chapter 3, contains the heart of the Gospel. It is here we find that wonderful verse, **"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."** That verse is used in the conversation between Jesus and Nicodemus in this chapter. Jesus says to Nicodemus, **"Ye must be born again" (vs. 7).** In **verse 9**, Nicodemus asks, **"How can these things be?"** And Jesus gave the answer in **verses 14 through 16, "As Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

Nowhere in this chapter does Jesus use the word "repent." He only tells Nicodemus to believe in Him. In **verse 18** He said, **"He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." And He closes the conversation in verse 36 by saying, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life; and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."**

"Believe" in these verses means to trust, to depend on, to rely on. Nothing could be plainer. All one has to do to have everlasting life is trust Jesus Christ. Jesus has already died for the sinner and all we need do is depend on Him for salvation. But He warns in **verse 36, "He that believeth not the Son [does not depend on the Son] shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."**

There is no promise in the Bible to those who partially believe on Christ. The promise is to those who believe on Him. We cannot trust Jesus 90 % and something else 10 %; we must fully trust Him, Him alone and nothing else, for salvation.

Since Jesus did not use the word “repent” in telling Nicodemus how to be born again, then we must reach one of three conclusions. First, repentance is not necessary to salvation; second, repentance is necessary for salvation and Jesus didn’t tell Nicodemus how to be saved; third, repentance is necessary to salvation and is included in the word “believe” which Jesus did use time and time again in this chapter. The correct conclusion, of course, is that repentance is necessary to salvation and is included in “believe.” A man cannot trust Christ without repenting. If you have never trusted Christ as your Saviour we urge you to do so today.

SOURCE: Pastor Curtis Hutson, an excerpt from his helpful booklet titled: ’[2]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?’

Dear friend, God loves you, and so do I, which is why I made this blog to help people find the truth. You and I are hell-deserving sinners. The Bible says that the wages we earn for our sins is death (Romans 6:23). This includes the second death in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:12-15; 21:8). But God in His unconditional love made a way of escape for all ungodly sinners, which includes everyone (Romans 3:10-23; 5:6-9). Jesus paid your sin debt and mine. Eternal life is a free gift that cannot be earned, deserved or merited.

You simply need to receive God’s free gift by faith. You do this by receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. God can read your mind, and the very moment that he sees you’ve placed your complete trust in Jesus, because of what He did on the cross for you, you are immediately born-again (Romans 10:13). Salvation is not about what you can do for God, but about what He has already done for you, by sending His only begotten Son to die in your place on Calvary’s cross (John 3:16). Jesus shed His precious blood to pay for everyone’s sins (1st Peter 1:18-19). You don’t have to turn from your sins to be saved, Jesus bore the full weight of your sins on the cross. Jesus didn’t come into the world to save those who are willing to turn from their sins; but rather, to save those who believe, so that He can then turn them from their sins, as they grow in grace (1st Peter 2:2).

I like how Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said it:

> “Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[3]Conversion And Salvation” (chapter 3) from his book: “[4]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”

The reason why saved people continue living worldly lives, is not because they weren’t really saved, but because America’s pulpits are weak! Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) is right, who said: “We need porcupine preachers, so that people will get the point!” The great need of the hour is preaching preachers! Brother Roloff said that too! If I say something that somebody else didn’t say, I’ll let you know...lol. No, seriously, today’s pulpits are dried up and dead! Evangelist Billy Sunday

(1862-1935)

said a century ago: “The backslider likes the preaching that wouldn’t hit the side of a house, while the real disciple is delighted when the truth brings him to his knees.” So true!

The Devil has crept into so many churches. Most of the Bible colleges have gone liberal and perverse in their theology. I get tired of preaching against the same names and institutions, but they need to be preached against! Bob Jones University is as messed up as can be doctrinally these days, bidding Godspeed to Dr. John MacArthur and teaching Lordship Salvation. The same is true of Moody Bible Institute in Chicago! I thank God for Pastor Curtis Hutson. I hope you will read his entire book:

’ [5]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach? ’ To God be the glory, great things He hath done, and is doing. Jesus is precious!!!



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-RwWryL4n3k9MsVQcSXr_7KATen20j3sJtu_Jt9odefnce8rO2Ygln5ptkrDTCJv1JOjFHOQVdycQD2imUQ2GAPzwmqV8SkbkZtM

1.6.8 The Devil's Bibles Corrupt Sound Doctrine (2020-08-05 09:30)

1st Corinthians 5:6-7, " Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? *Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened*. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:"

In my humble opinion, Bob Jones University (BJU) needs to fire their current president, and get a fundamentalist preacher in there, who preaches the Word of God accurately. BJU promotes the Devil's Bible revisions; such as, the NASB, NKJB and ESV, which has adversely affected their doctrine. I cannot warn everyone enough about the dangers of using the Devil's modern Bible revisions. For example: Look at the drastic difference in meaning between the King James Bible (KJB) and the English Standard Version (ESV) that Bob Jones uses and endorses...

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 2nd Timothy 1:11-12, "

Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.

For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able *to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day*.

"

ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - 2nd Timothy 1:11-12, "for which I was appointed a preacher and apostle and teacher, which is why I suffer as I do. But I am not ashamed, for I know whom I have believed, and I am convinced that he is able *to guard until that day what has been entrusted to me*."

Well which is it, did Paul commit something to the Lord, or was something committed to Paul? It cannot be both! Does the Lord keep my faith which I have entrusted to His care? Or does that Lord guard what He has entrusted to me? Who is keeping whom? Do you see how the modern Bibles are backwards, confusing and dangerous, obliterating the true meaning of the Scriptures? Consequently, our churches are backwards and confused nowadays! I am sick of all these Devil's Bibles! Bob Jones University uses, sells, promotes and endorses them! Should it be surprising that BJU has succumbed to heresy, and is [1]now preaching the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation?

> "So I want to ask you, have you come to a genuine acknowledgment before God almighty of your sinfulness? Secondly, you have to change the way you view yourself. We call that 'repentance.' And repentance is sort of saying a 'No' and a 'Yes.' It's a turning AWAY FROM and a turning TO. What am I turning away from? I'm turning away from my own self-righteousness. ***I'm to turning away from depending on me, and all that's involved in me*—self-righteousness, *self-will, self-assertion, living my own life*—I'm to turning away from that way of thinking.** And then finally what do I have to do? I'm to put my trust, or my confidence, in Jesus alone." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "[2]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" ('The Daily Platform' - #741)

Where does the Bible say that we must turn away from "

LIVING MY OWN LIFE

" to be saved? I thought eternal life was the free gift of God? Dr. Steve Pettit is a heretic, who is a devout follower of Pastor John MacArthur. [3]Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches this same garbage theology. This is the adverse consequence of using the Devil's Bibles!!! Look what Mark 1:15 says in the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV):

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: ***repent ye*, and believe the gospel."** [emphasis added]

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, “He said, “The right time is now here. God’s kingdom is very near. ***Change your hearts and lives*****, and believe the Good News!”** [emphasis added]

The word “

repent

”

in the Bible here is the Greek verb *metanoeo*, which means

“

to think differently.

”

It does not mean

“

to change your life,

”

which Dr. Steve Pettit and John MacArthur teach. Bob Jones University’s corrupt theology matches up with the corrupt new Bible revisions! If you still use the trustworthy accurate King James Bible, then you still believe that salvation is by grace through faith in the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ! That is the Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. To be saved you must know WHO, WHAT and WHY. ...

- WHO - Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31)
- WHAT - Jesus died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected the third day (John 19-20
- WHY - You and I are guilty sinners, deserving of Hell, but Christ paid our debt of sin (John 3:20-21; Romans 3:10-23, 5:8-12).

That’s it! These new Bibles corrupt theology, pervert what is means to repent, add making Jesus “

Lord

”

to be saved in Romans 10:9, attack the deity

2004

of Jesus, remove the Godhead (Trinity), and change thousands of Scripture passages. God only authored one Holy Book, and there is only one saving Gospel. Something is very wrong with a Bible college or churches that uses multiple Bible versions! If you think about it, that is insanity. Lordship Salvation errantly combines discipleship with salvation, perverting grace. The true Gospel does not require discipleship, only childlike faith in the Savior. This Lordship Salvation heresy is the number one biggest threat to fundamentalism today in America!

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm

---

1.6.9 Jesus Sees People's Pain (2020-08-05 22:30)

Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do." Proverbs 15:3, " The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good." Matthew 10:29-30, " Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. But the very hairs of your head are all numbered."

Jesus sees people's pain...

We see people's hardness, but Jesus see their heart;

We see their problems, but Jesus see their potential;

We see the anger on their face, but Jesus sees the anguish inside;

We see people's wickedness, but Jesus sees their hopelessness;

We see their selfishness, but Jesus see their loneliness;

We see their worldliness, but Jesus see their emptiness;

We see their sneers, but Jesus see their soul;

We see their arrogance, but Jesus see their tiredness.

There's not a bird that falls from the sky that God does not see. The very hairs of your head are numbered by God. **Isaiah 49:16, " Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me."** God loves you dear friend!

1st Peter 5:7, " Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you." I often *feel* like God doesn't care about me, but I *know* that He does, because as a matter of faith I believe the Bible.

1.6.10 The Counterfeit Gospel Of Missionary Paris Reidhead (2020-08-06 10:30)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

I was driving to Harvest Baptist Church on Easter Sunday morning in 2014, listening to the church's radio station on KHMG 88.1 FM, when for the first time I heard Paris Reidhead preach. It was a sermon named,

"[1]TEN SHEKELS AND A SHIRT."

I almost drove off the road as I heard him teach the heresy of Lordship Salvation. Paris Reidhead (1919-1992) was a religious missionary, teacher, writer and advocate of economic development in impoverished nations. Reidhead's sermons are popular on YouTube and various religious websites. Unfortunately, like Adrian Rogers, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, William Lane Craig and others, Paris Reidhead espouses a Calvinistic false plan of salvation known as "LORDSHIP SALVATION."

Consider the following heretical quotes from Reidhead's book, "FINDING THE REALITY OF GOD" . . .

2006

THE DOCTRINE OF REPENTANCE:

"Repentance is defined by the Scripture as a change of mind, turning away from the intention and purpose of pleasing self and choosing to please God. The seed of all righteousness and holiness is in repentance. Perhaps a man's purpose - his aim and direction - is to please himself. **But when he repents he must make an about-face This is a complete turnabout. From that moment on, the intention of this man is to please and glorify God - to satisfy only Him. The salvation of which Jesus speaks is not our being satisfied with Him, rather it is His being satisfied with us."**

[emphasis added]

—

Paris Reidhead (Finding the Reality of God, pg 32-33)

"Repentance means making a 180-degree turn. It means changing your mindset from 'I'm going to do what I want to do,' to, 'Lord, I'm going to please You as long as I live.' It is a change of mind, a change of intention, a change of purpose, a change of practice." [emphasis added] —Paris Reidhead (Finding the Reality of God, pg 87)

"So we see that repentance has to be complete and not partial. **Repentance is a committal of the will to the principle and practice of pleasing God in everything. That means, from today on, the Lord is going to be king and boss and sovereign. You do as He tells you.** Because, out of love, He deserves to be obeyed and served. We need to understand this ourselves in order to proclaim it to others."

[emphasis added]

—

Paris Reidhead (Finding the Reality of God, pg 88)

"This is the nature of repentance. It is a change of mind - **a change of intention - a change of purpose. It is not merely 'accepting Christ.**"

[emphasis added]

—

Paris Reidhead (Finding the Reality of God, pg. 89)

Notice how Paris Reidhead subtly begins in "FINDING THE REALITY OF GOD" by correctly defining "repentance" unto salvation as "a change of mind," but then he deceitfully and dishonestly *redefines* the word to mean: "Lord, I'm going to please You as long as I live." Pleasing God is a matter of discipleship and fellowship, not sonship. Salvation is immediate, but sanctification is a lifetime process. Mr. Reidhead is a theological liar!!!

Paris Reidhead is a false prophet teaching a doctrine of devils. On page 89 of his book "FINDING THE REALITY OF GOD" Reidhead errantly states, "Repentance is a committal of the will to the principle and practice of pleasing God in everything. That means, from today on, the Lord is going to be king and boss and sovereign. You do as He tells you." How did repentance begin as "a change of mind," but then become "a committal of the will to the principle and practice of pleasing God in everything?" What blatant heresy!!!

2008

Anyone Who Requires Full Surrender For Salvation Is A Liar

I am wearied by these religious intellectuals like Paris Reidhead who make soul-winning hard and difficult. As I mentioned, I first learned about Missionary Paris Reidhead when I heard his classic sermon, "TEN SHEKELS AND A SHIRT," which is a powerful and great sermon, but toward the end he starts getting into the Lordship Salvation heresy. Reidhead is correct that the human race are all monsters of iniquity in need of repentance toward a holy God. We all need to repent of our wickedness. Reidhead is correct that there can be no repentance until their has first been conviction, convincing us that we are all monstrous criminals in the eyes of a holy God. The Bible is not trying to convince good men that they deserve the wrath of a bad God; but rather, the Word of God attempts to convince bad men that they deserve the wrath and anger of a good God. We all deserve to go straight to Hell and burn forever. I agree with all that! Christianity says that the end of all being is the glory of God. Humanism says that the end of all being is the happiness of man.

However, Paris Reidhead contrasts two types of repentance: claiming that one is based upon the conviction that we are all monsters of iniquity deserving of the damnation of Hell, whereas there is another insincere form of repentance that merely desires to escape being burned in the fires of Hell. May I say, there is nothing wrong with getting saved to avoid the fires and damnation of Hell. Reidhead is teaching a strange doctrine here that is unbiblical. Whether you get saved because you desire Heaven or fear Hell is irrelevant. I heard Dr. Jack Hyles in his great sermon, '[2]LITTLE SANCTUARIES,' say that the day he got saved he asked God to give him a mansion in Heaven. There's nothing wrong with that. Even Jesus Himself enticed us with the command to lay up FOR OURSELVES treasures in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20).

There are no right or wrong reason to get saved, just so long as you come sincerely as an admitted guilty sinner and place your complete trust and reliance in the death of Jesus Christ upon the cross for YOUR SINS, and His burial, and His resurrection from the dead. *Mark 1:15* says, **"...Repent ye, and believe the gospel."** The Bible doesn't say to clean up your life and believe the Gospel. Nor does the Bible say to repent and turn over a new leaf. No, it says to '[3]REPENT YE, AND BELIEVE THE GOSPEL.'

The Great Commission is four-fold:

1. You GO YE INTO ALL THE WORLD!
2. You go PREACH THE GOSPEL and get people saved first, so now they have the Holy Spirit to work inside of them.
3. Second, BAPTIZE THEM WITH WATER, which is their public profession of faith.
4. Then you DISCIPLE THOSE CONVERTS, which takes years if not decades, teaching them all about Jesus and the things of the Word of God.

The purpose of the Church is not to educate people; but rather, to disciple them to follow Christ.

This is how the great commission works. Our part is to preach the Gospel. Whatever changes need to be made in a convert's life is God's department, and you can be assured that He will attend to that is taught in Hebrews 12:6-8. God is not an absent parent, and He will raise His children (Hebrews 12:6-8).

Here is one of the greatest sermons that I've ever heard by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), which so plainly explains the debate over getting saved verses living the crucified life . . .

[4]**The Saved, Crucified, Resurrected And Ascended Life**

(an awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles - [5]Read Article)

The Bible teaches that Jesus is the Savior of ALL MEN, especially of those that believe. **1st Timothy 4:10-11, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe. These things command and teach."** Not one verse in the Bible teaches that a sinner must declare "Jesus is Lord" to be saved, unless you have a perverted, corrupted and ungodly New International Version (NIV or H.I.V.) version of the Bible.

Anyone who teaches that someone didn't get saved, because they haven't made full surrender to Christ, is being a religious hypocrite and teaching false doctrine. The Bible says that eternal

life is a gift, a free gift, which cannot be earned nor merited.

When a false preacher like Paris Reidhead teaches that a person MUST cease from sinful living to have eternal life, they have perverted the Gospel, ADDING something to salvation which God doesn't require (just as evil men did in Acts 15:1, 24). Like it or not, eternal life is a free gift for 'WHOSOEVER' wants it (Romans 10:13). Jesus promised to NEVER turn anyone away who comes unto Him (John 6:37). If you desire to come to Christ, then come dear friend, and He will save you just as He solemnly promised.

Romans 4:5 says "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness." Notice that Jesus JUSTIFIETH THE UNGODLY. The entire notion that a person must clean up their life, reform and turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved, is Satanic teaching. We turn away from our sins because WE ARE SAVED, not to GET SAVED. Eternal life is the free gift of God the Bible says, and a gift is totally free without any obligations, requirements, nor strings attached. If you want to be saved, just LOOK TO THE CROSS OF JESUS CHRIST! A man's faith is COUNTED for righteousness! Woe unto the man who corrupts God's grace!

Jesus PROMISED in John 6:37 that He would NEVER turn anyone away who comes to Him. **John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me *I will in no wise cast out*."** We've got a bunch of wicked men, like Ray Comfort, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and John MacArthur running around, lying to people that Jesus won't accept them unless they are willing to surrender everything in exchange for God's gift of eternal life.

Paris Reidhead is preaching **"ANOTHER GOSPEL" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** Reidhead and other proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy boldly claim that faith in Christ is insufficient to save a person. What saith the Scripture?

Romans 4:4-6, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works."

There you have it, plain and simple, the Bible teaches that a person's faith supersedes all self-righteousness. When religious people cringe and strongly disagree with the simple idea that a person can be saved by faith in the Gospel, they are 100 % going contrary to the plainest teachings of God's Word . . .

Acts 15:1 and 24, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved. ... Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment."

A group of false prophets came to town in Acts 15:1 teaching a false plan of salvation, requiring people to keep the deeds of the law to be saved. Like demonic Lordship Salvationists, so also did these heretics add works to grace. Whether doing GOOD WORKS, or ceasing from BAD WORKS, these are all DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1). My friend, Christ paid the price in full for your sins and mine, because we are horrible sinners, deserving of the Lake of Fire, but the love of God has provided redemption for us through the dear gift of God's only begotten Son, Jesus, the perfect Lamb of God. Repentance is forsaking ALL WORKS (bad and good alike), and resting completely in Jesus Christ for salvation (Hebrews 4:10-11). Lordship Salvation proponents require people to forsake bad works to be saved, but that is wrong! To be saved you don't try to do good works, nor do you try to forsake bad works (i.e., turning from sins), you simply believe on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ and receive God's free gift of eternal life.

We hypocritically sing the famous Gospel hymn "JUST AS I AM" in our churches, but then tell people that God won't save them unless they make full surrender, turn over a new leaf, forsake their sinful bad habits, and intend to reform for the rest of their life. What a crock of garbage! The song

"JUST AS I AM" is accurate, you come JUST AS YOU ARE and God saves you by faith alone, without works!

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nDQC45_RA2c
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha093012.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repent_and_believe.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/christian_verses_crucified.htm

---

1.6.11 Be Not Moved Away From The Hope Of The Gospel (2020-08-06 21:30)

Colossians 1:20-23, "

And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

2012

And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:

***If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel*, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;"**

Our text above is a very interesting passage of Scripture. The Apostle Paul is warning the believers at the church of Colossae, not to be MOVED AWAY from the hope of the Gospel. I like what Pastor Jack Hyles used to say—he said we don't hope to someday have eternal life; but rather, WE HAVE A HOPE of eternal life now! **Titus 1:2, "In *hope of eternal life*, which God, that cannot lie, *promised* before the world began;**

" I have the hope of

eternal life because I have Jesus dwelling in me! Jesus is eternal life (1st John 5:20). The phrase "moved away" is the Greek word metakineō, which means, "to stir away elsewhere." And the word "hope" is the Greek word elpis, which means "expectation." The word "continue" is the Greek word epimenō and means, "to stay over, that is, remain." Certainly you don't need to know the Greek meaning of words to understand the Word of God, but they help to clarify meaning.

A common saying is that a picture is worth 1,000 words. I can't think of a better illustration of someone being *moved away* (stirred away elsewhere) from the *hope* (or expectation) of the Gospel, than [1]Bob Jones University today. Perhaps you say, "Oh boy, why do you keep picking on them over there at BJU?" Well, besides being banned from seeing the woman I love at [2]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, it is for the same reason that I would incessantly bang on your door at 3 a.m., if your house were burning in flames. It is because I care about others! I love you folks at BJU and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, enough to risk your anger and rejection, while you still can't figure out why I am so zealous to preach against your doctrines of devils and use of Devil's Bibles.

2013

Kindly said, when the Bob Jones' crowd get to Heaven, if they make it at all (I seriously doubt it), they will weep in sorrow and regret, as they learn from the Lord Himself that I was right in everything I preached about them. If Pastor Jack Hyles was right, I am right. If Brother Lester Roloff was right, I am right. If Bob Jones Sr. was right, I am right. If the Apostle Paul was right, I am right! If all these men were right about a free grace Gospel, and about the inspired King James Bible, then I am right. If the King James Bible is right, I am right!!! To God alone be the glory!

I was listening to Dr. Steve Pettit on 'The Daily Platform' (BJU chapel sermons) the other day, and he quoted something that Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) said. But the sad thing is that Dr. Pettit didn't mention Dr. Bob's name. I recognized the quote immediately. Mr. Pettit just stated: "A man once said, 'Do right, thought the stars fall!"' Really, you mean to tell me that BJU is so far gone spiritually in 2020, that you cannot even bring yourself to mention your founder's name anymore? That is pathetic! The truth is that Dr. Steve Pettit is a dangerous wolf in sheep's clothing, and BJU made a big mistake when they hired him in 2014, because now he is selling the college down the river of Lordship Salvation, ecumenism, counterfeit Bible versions and apostasy, the end of which journey is in Hell.

Sadly, over 97 % of professed Christians today merely go along to get along with all manner of error, heresy and even crimes, to please their religious leaders. The Lord said He came to set us free from all that. **John 8:32, "**

And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

" What truth?

John 8:36, "

If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. **"** Jesus is *the truth* (John 14:7). The King James Bible is *truth* (John 17:17). The Holy Spirit is *the Spirit of truth* (John

16:13). Remember, religion wants to fit you with glasses, so you'll see through their filtered lenses, but the Lord wants to open your eyes! The truth will open your eyes, and Jesus is the way, the truth and the life (John 14:6).

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-wickedness-of-bob-jones-university.html
2. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/banned_for_telling_truth.htm

---

1.6.12 False 'UNSHACKLED' Salvation Of Debbie Brooks (2020-08-07 01:39)

Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*."

Many of UNSHACKLED's heart-touching stories are a nice fairytale, but they are not Scriptural! Here is PGM's 'GO TO' Bible passage—**2nd Corinthians 5:17-18, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;"** There is a fine line between faith and foolishness! God knows that I am not trying to be negative, nor criticize Pacific Garden Mission without a cause; but rather, they are pressuring sinners to make a commitment to turn away from sin to be saved, which is not a part of the Gospel.

For example: In UNSHACKLED [1]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.

> DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.

SHARON: Oh Debbie, ***it's not easy*** —believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then ***GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD*** . When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.

DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. PGM has moved away from the hope of the Gospel. According to the preceding UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved; because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "another gospel" accursed by God! Somewhere along the way, Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University and Pacific Garden Mission became devout followers of Pastor John MacArthur's demonic Lordship Salvation garbage theology! God's curse is upon all of them...

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

Pacific Garden Mission are PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! We are taught in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 that the Gospel is simple. Having to forsake the old sinful way of life is anything but simple. PGM has it backwards. God's plan of salvation is simply that you come to God as a needy sinner, and you receive His Son's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. PGM demands that you turn from your sins first, which is not what the Bible teaches. PGM's false gospel is that you must make a commitment to follow the Lord. Judas followed Jesus and went to Hell. Matthew 27:3 says Judas "repented" of his sins, but he wasn't saved at all. Millions of religious people falsely think they will be in Heaven someday, but they will be in Hell. **Luke**

13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) says these helpful words, explaining the meaning of Luke 13:5...

> In **Luke 13:5** Jesus said, **“I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”**
>
> The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their mind regarding
>
> punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people
>
> suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate
>
> mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because
>
> they died such horrible deaths. Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and
>
> tells them that they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners, too, or
>
> they will perish in their own self-righteousness.

> **One does not have to know the Greek language to see that “repent” in *this passage does not***
>
> ***mean feeling sorry for or turning from sin*.** [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Pastor Curtis Hutson, ’[2]Repentance: What Does The Bible Say?’

Many proponents of Lordship Salvation cite Luke 13:5 to support their heresy. There is not one verse in the Bible that teaches to *repent of sin* or *turn from sin* to be saved. We are simply taught to **"... BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST...**

"

(Acts 16:30-31).

The Gospel is not open to embellishment. There is a certain degree of allowable semantics in presenting God's plan of salvation, but the Gospel itself is set in concrete! Here it is:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"**

There you have it—Jesus DIED, was BURIED, and miraculously RESURRECTED three days later. There is no mention of turning away from sins, forsaking the old ways for good, following Christ, speaking in tongues, getting water baptized, joining a church, praying, confessing Jesus publicly, running the race, nor of anything else to be saved! The apostle Paul said this is 'THE GOSPEL,' which Jesus personally gave to Him.

> **Galatians 1:11-12, "But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ."**

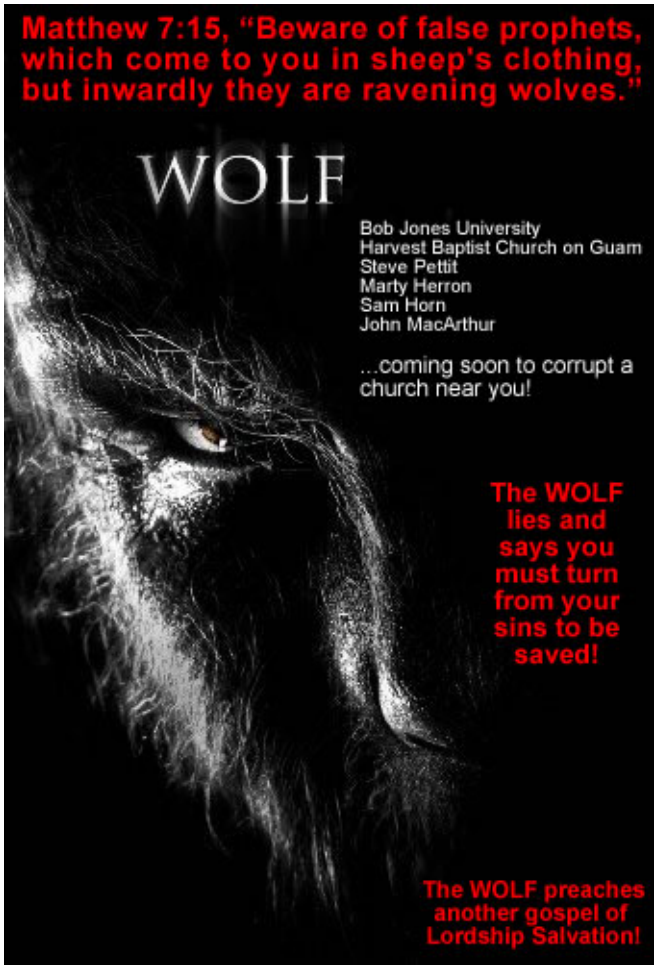

1. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi29SVZgvvu18CnYKPjfUUaevZgXUBBfMdOwm4dAh-hM3vTIinadZIEl_ZpR03nrsfJma5PSct4TBPT4w_1PwxY2Mp0iesnITNklSz

---

1.6.13 I Can Do All Things Through A Bible Verse Out Of Context (2020-08-07 04:19)

2nd Peter 3:16-18, "

As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they

do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness. But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen."

I can do all things through a Bible verse taken out of context! As a general rule, a Bible student should never lift a *text* out of *context*, lest you create a new *pretext* (heresy). By taking Bible verses out of context, you can literally teach ANYTHING. I'm not kidding! I have heard some crazy stuff in my lifetime. I knew a religious man years ago who used the following Scripture to justify sinning. **1st Corinthians 11:31, " For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged."** He figured he wouldn't be judged, even before he had committed the sin, just so long as he admitted it was wrong! He forget about **Psalms 66:18-19,**

"If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me: But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer." Proverbs 3:12, " For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth. "

Folks, anything can be justified if you don't have the Holy Spirit to guide you into the truth. ...

> **John 16:12-14, "I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.**
>
> **Howbeit when he, *the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth*: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.**
>
> **He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. "**

When unsaved people get religion, but are not born-again, and then they try to figure out the Bible without the Holy Spirit and teach others, you end up with heretics like Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Ellen White, Charles Russell, Joseph Smith, John Corapi, Ray Comfort and Billy Graham, to name but a few.

The Bible foretold that many false prophets would come in the last days. **Matthew 24:11, “ And *many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many*.**

” 1st John 4:1, “

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because *many false prophets are gone out into the world*.

” When I was a younger Christian, I knew early on that Roman Catholicism is a religious cult. I knew that the Jehovah’s Witnesses are a religious cult. I was saved at age 13. As a teenager I read my parent’s copy of Walter Martin’s classic book: ’[1]The Kingdom Of The Cults.’

However, it never dawned on me until I attended [2]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for a year in 2014, that there are many heretical Baptist churches today, which preach another gospel! Tragically, most Baptist churches have been infected with the “turn from your sins” garbage theology to be saved, which is not the childlike faith of John 3:16.

I became a Baptist at age 13 when I got saved, and have been an independent fundamental Baptist ever since, and I am proud of that! Being Baptist doesn’t make me a Christian, but as a Christian the Baptist church aligns closest with the inspired Word of God, in my humble opinion. Please notice that I said “FUNDAMENTAL.” Most Baptist churches today are neo-evangelical, like the [3]shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I made this chart to show some major differences between

these groups...

New Testament Churches Are Changing		
FUNDAMENTALIST	**NEO-FUNDAMENTALIST**	**NEO-EVANGELICAL**
Inspired Bible	Only Originals Inspired	Not Inspired
King James Bible	King James + Modern Revisions	Modern Revisions
Free Grace Gospel	Free Grace + Lordship Salvation	Mostly Lordship Salvation
Saved	Some Saved	Many Not Saved
Preaching	Speaking	Performance
Holy Spirit	Routine	Experience
Hymns	Hymns + CCM	Contemporary Christian Music
Soulwinning	Evangelism	Barren
Bold	Cowards	Wimps
New Birth	Turn From Sin	Commit Life To Christ
Truth Matters	Indifferent	Apathetic
Hot	Lukewarm	Cold
Separated	Compromised	Worldly
Dresses On Women	Dresses And Pants	Pants On Women
LGBTQ Agenda Rejected	LGBTQ Agenda Avoided	LGBTQ Agenda Accepted
Growing	Rotting	Swelling

Today's neo-evangelical Baptist churches are infected with Calvinism. I read somewhere recently that 31 % of all Southern Baptist Churches are Calvinist in doctrine! [5]Moody Bible Institute's statement of faith declares that they are Calvinists. [6]Calvinism is not the Gospel, not by a long shot! John Calvin (1509-1564) is burning in Hell, because he thought living the Christian life was part of the Gospel. [7]That's what Ellen G. White of the Seventh-Day Adventists believes too! The Gospel is so simple that most men pass right over it, complicating God's plan of salvation with religion. Man is incurably religious!

2022

Never Use An Obscure Passage To Contradict A Clear One

There are a few basic rules of Bible interpretation to follow, which if observed will keep you from going astray. The first I learned from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), who said: “

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

” In literally hundreds of places in the Word of God, we are taught that salvation is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. Yet the proponents of Lordship Salvation always run to a small handful of Scripture passages that mention the word repent, taking all of them horribly out of context.

For example: cartoon evangelist Jack Chick (1924-2016) quotes Luke 13:5 on his website’s statement of faith, in a failed attempt to justify his heresy that you must “

be willing to turn from sin

”

(which he errantly considered to mean

“

repent

”

) to be saved. Kindly said, Jack Chick took Luke 13:5 out of context to create his own pretext, to support his heresy. Dr. Curtis Hutson explains Luke 13:5 and gets it 100 % correct:

> In **Luke 13:5** Jesus said, **“I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”** The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their mind regarding punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because they died such horrible deaths. Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and tells them that they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners, too, or they will perish in their own self-righteousness.

2023

One does not have to know the Greek language to see that “repent” in this passage does not mean feeling sorry for or turning from sin.

SOURCE: Dr. Curtis Hutson, ’[8]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?’

So we see that it is very easy to take a passage of Scripture out of context.

Never Base A Doctrine On A Single Bible Verse

Another rule to follow is to never interpret a single Bible verse, without taking into consideration the entire passage. For example: Another “

GO TO

”

passage often used by advocates of Lordship Salvation is found in **Matthew 24:13,**

“

But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. ” They’ll take this single Bible verse, and use it to teach that Calvinism is true, saying that a saint must persevere in holiness until the end to be saved. Yet, if they would simply continue reading, they would read in **verse 22,**

“And except those days should be shortened, *there should no flesh be saved*: but for the elect’s sake those days shall be shortened. ” So we see that the subject is FLESH and not SALVATION! Do you see how easy the Bible is to understand, when we simply

read the entire passage? So this is another important rule of exegesis to remember.

Another example is **Romans 10:9-10, "That if thou *shalt confess with thy mouth* the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.**

For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and *with the mouth confession is made unto salvation*. **"** The Church of Christ religious denomination cite this passage, to support their heresy that a person must confess Christ publicly to be saved. They foolishly base that errantly belief on one Bible passage. But if they would simply read John 12:42-43, they would know they are wrong! **John 12:42-34, "Nevertheless among the chief rulers also *many believed on him*; but because of the Pharisees *they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God."** These men were saved, because they believed, but they did not confess the name of Jesus. This proves that Romans 10:9-10 does not teach confession is required to be saved.

Romans 10:9-10 simply means that a believer confesses Christ publicly, because they are saved. But this is not an absolute rule, nor a requirement to be saved. Salvation is a matter of believing in the heart, which the Bible makes plainly clear. Likewise, water baptism is not required to be saved. In baptism, we relate to Christ's death, burial and resurrection, showing our faith. Baptism is one's public profession of faith! No one in the Bible was ever baptized until AFTER they were saved.

Beware Of Internet Preachers

The Bible says in **Philippians 4:13, "I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me."** But for some people it's: *I can do all things through a Bible verse taken out of context!* You have to be really careful nowadays, because anybody and their dog, literally, can start a YouTube account and become a preacher! There are heretics like Renee Roland, who denies that Hell has fire and eternal punishment. She has tens of thousands of followers!

And then there is Robert Breaker, who falsely says people were saved by works in the Old Testament. That is the same garbage C.I. Scofield and Dr. Peter Ruckman taught! Bryan Derringer teaches the Lordship Salvation heresy. Joshua Chavez falsely says you can lose your salvation. YouTube is full of theological deceivers and liars! They are unlearned and ignorant of the Scriptures, wrestling the Scriptures to their own destruction, and the demise of those who follow them. Beware of dogs!

I receive thousands of emails. Many of them are from people who are confused, worried and doubtful, after reading what some corrupt preacher said on the internet. I always encourage people to get into the inspired King James Bible, and "Let

your fingers do the walking!

" That was a slogan years ago for the Yellow Pages phonebook. They encouraged you to use the phonebook, instead of wasting your time walking around trying to find what you're looking for. And so I say to you, instead of relying upon unlearned and dangerous wannabe theologians on YouTube, **"**

SEARCH

THE SCRIPTURES

"

(John 5:39a). It's okay to listen to online preachers, for I is one (lol), but ALWAYS look to the inspired Word of God as your final and only authority in all matters of faith, morality and life's decisions.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/kingdom_of_the_cults-walter_martin.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
3. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHi3g-m2CTzbPCyyAEjVFOZvQFXgsSOrEpFvuYQ8jXfhiuu_TljYo4grr6UXpvCwu4f37JBOn7C4e5zzKClxWpq0WfDIDe21cJYfJ
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/heresy_not_salvation.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf

---

1.6.14 The Danger Of Adding To Faith Alone (2020-08-07 09:30)

Galatians 3:24-26, " Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. *For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus*."

The Gospel is so delicate that it is easily corrupted. We are all guilty and needy sinners (Romans 3:10-23). The “Gospel” (or “Good News”) is simply that Jesus Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and He physically RESURRECTED three days later from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anybody who places childlike FAITH (reliance) in this “GOOD NEWS” is saved. Faith is all that God requires! Our text passage from **Galatians 3:26 simply says, “For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus.”** In hundreds of Scripture passages we are taught that salvation is BY FAITH.

But along comes a spider, a thief, a liar, a false prophet, a [1]Bob Jones University Bible professor

—who ADDS the unbiblical requirement to “REPENT OF YOUR SIN,”

or

“

TURN FROM YOUR SINS,

” or “BE WILLING TO TURN FROM YOUR SINS”

to be saved! These are all another gospel, which cannot produce the new birth (regeneration).

The [2]following helpful words are from The Middletown Bible Church in Middletown, Connecticut. I thank God for their faithful pastor and church for contending for the Christian faith. ...

In recent years many Reformed men have been strongly promoting what has been called "Lordship Salvation." Essentially Lordship salvation teaches that simple faith in Jesus Christ is not enough for salvation. Something else is needed. A solid commitment to Christ is needed. A person needs to surrender to the Lordship of Christ. A willingness to obey Christ's commands is a necessary condition. Also the sinner must fulfill the demands of discipleship or at least be willing to fulfill them in order to have eternal life.

We must never forget that a person is saved because he throws himself upon the mercy of a loving Savior who died for him. It is not our COMMITMENT that saves us; it is our CHRIST who saves us! It is not our SURRENDER that saves us; it is our Savior who does! It is not what I do for God; it is what God has done for me.

We need to avoid the dangerous error of taking what should be the RESULT of salvation and making it the REQUIREMENT for salvation:

- It is because **I am saved** that I surrender to His Lordship.

- It is because **I am saved** that I follow Him in willing obedience.

- It is because **I am saved** that I agree to the terms of discipleship.

- It is because **I am saved** that I submit to His authority over every area of my life.

Behavior and fruit are the evidences of saving faith but they are not the essence of saving faith. Don't confuse the fruit with the root. Because we are justified freely by His grace we measure up to the full demands of God's righteousness in Christ (2 Cor. 5:21); because we are frail we often fail to measure up to the full demands of discipleship (Luke 14:25–33, etc.). The requirements of discipleship are many; the requirement for salvation is simple faith and trust in the Savior.

My commitment to Jesus Christ does not save me: CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE. My surrender to His Lordship does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE. My obedience to His Word does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE. My love for the Savior does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE. My ability or lack of ability to fulfill all the demands of discipleship does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE. My behavior (conduct) does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE.

God's saving grace is to be found in the Person of the Lord Jesus Christ. He alone can satisfy God's holiness and righteousness! Eternal life is not something that we earn or achieve by our faithful living throughout our Christian life. Instead, it is a free gift that we receive at the moment we first believe in Christ. This LIFE is the present possession of every believer: "He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life" (1 John 5:12; all verbs are in the present tense).

Have you been justified freely by His grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus? Is your hope built upon what you have done or is your hope based upon Jesus' blood and righteousness? "I dare not trust the sweetest frame, but WHOLLY LEAN ON JESUS' NAME!" May we be standing fully on Christ the solid Rock, not upon the sinking sand of our own fragile commitment.

Beware of the Devil's lie that you must "

repent of your sin

" or

"turn from your sinful ways" to be saved. You get saved by believing the Gospel, not by turning from anything! I've heard some sincerely deceived Baptist pastors defend the wrong repentance crowd, saying that you have to turn FROM something in order to turn TO Christ. Well, if a person accepts Jesus as their personal Savior, who cares what they have turned from, because they are now saved (which shows that they have repented, i.e., *changed their mind*). Lordship Salvation and the Wrong Repentance are not always the same thing. I have met pastors who refute Lordship Salvation, but promote wrong repentance; however, both doctrines of devils promote the same evil of ADDING to faith alone.

The Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance crowd say you must "turn from your sin" as an ADDITIONAL step to saving faith. The Bible teaches that repentance and faith are simply two parts of ONE ACT OF BELIEVING (Acts 20:21). Repentance is simply the recognition of one's self as a needy sinner, which compels us to place our faith in the Gospel. Repentance does not mean to forsake the world, turn from sinful bad habits, nor be willing to turn from one's sins. To "repent"

simply means

"

a change of mind

"—a change of mind from WRONG THINKING of what I want to do to get to Heaven, to what God says I must do to get to Heaven.

This is what Hebrews 6:1 means by repentance from "

DEAD WORKS.

" All works are dead works! Keeping the law (effectively the same as turning from your sins) is dead works!!! *Good works* and *bad works* are DEAD WORKS! You don't get saved by doing

good works, nor do you get saved by turning away from bad works, you get saved by RESTING in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.**

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

" How ironic it is then, that so many false teachers today require lost sinners to

"

repent (turn) from their sin

"

to be saved. As we just read in Hebrews 4:10-11, salvation requires CEASING FROM OUR OWN WORKS!!! That means you DON'T have to turn from your sins to be saved, which would be self-righteousness (i.e., human reformation). Either God does the saving

—ALL OF IT—or else we don't go to Heaven

!!!

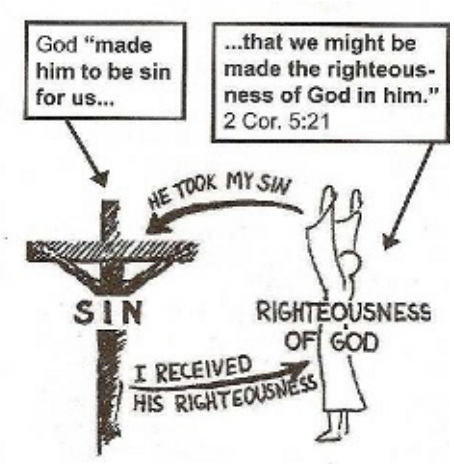

[3]

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.middletownbiblechurch.org/helpseek/spurgeon.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjfsbmXNF0WS8jHHq4kNI5yFx5ydViiRDrSoTlpQisQ_pdcw6692QJ7NK2QG-HyAzUUmPGdM2gch0cn6lkwdAK70AB3Dyf-funOTdE

1.6.15 God Hates Sin, But Not The Sinner (2020-08-08 10:00)

Psalms 5:5-7, " The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: *thou hatest all workers of iniquity*. Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor the

bloody and deceitful man. But as for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple."

I've heard some people quote Psalm 5:5 as evidence that God hates some people. This would contradict **John 3:16, "*For God so loved the world*, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. "** The answer is very simple, there are different Greek words for love used in the Bible. I have heard a few Baptist pastors make fun on these differences, but they are showing their nativity and unlearned ignorance of the Scriptures in so doing.

> The Ancient Greeks' 6 Words for Love (And Why Knowing Them Can Change Your Life)

- **Eros**, or sexual passion. ...
- **Philia**, or deep friendship. ...
- Ludus, or playful love. ...
- **Agape**, or love for everyone. ...
- Pragma, or longstanding love. ...
- Philautia, or love of the self.

> SOURCE: [1]The Ancient Greek's 6 Words For Love

In John 3:16, the word "

loved

” means *agape* , or love for everyone. When Jesus asked the Apostle Peter in John 21:16 if He loved Him, Jesus meant *agape* . But Peter responded by using the word *fileho* (friend) for love. Jesus was asking Peter if he loved him unconditionally, but Peter replied by saying he was fond of the Lord. You see, when you are only fond of somebody, when circumstances change you are no longer fond of them. We call those “

fair weather friends.

”

Jesus was about to be crucified and leave. Peter’s friend would be gone. Jesus was teaching Peter that if he truly loved him, then he would keep His commandments after He was gone (John 14:15). Jesus commanded Peter to

“

FEED MY SHEEP

”

(

believers

), when He was gone.

Only a naive and foolish preacher would make fun of these Greek differences, and scold Christians for consulting the source languages.

I am a firm believer that Christians today don’t need anything more than our English King Jame Bible, but it certainly doesn’t hurt to study the Masoretic Hebrew

and Textus Receptus from which our beloved King James Bible was translated. We are commanded to

“

study

”

(2nd Timothy 2:15). Sometimes know-it-all religious people want to argue over Bible version discrepancies, but I refuse to lower myself to their ignorant level. If you don’t see a big problem in having hundreds of English Bible revisions today, you have a big fool! [2]Bob Jones University are damned fools!!! They sanction and use [3]multiple Bible revisions from multiple ancient texts, which woefully contradict each other.

A simple Bible study reveals that God loves all humanity unconditionally. Some preachers are ignorant of God’s love, teaching that God would never send someone to Hell that He loves.

That is like saying that an earthly judge would never sentence someone to capital punishment if they loved them. Such unlearned preachers fail to understand that God's holiness demands justice, but that does not cancel God's unconditional love. Beware of any preacher who endorses hating people! God does not hate homosexuals, He loves them so much that He sacrificed His only begotten Son on the cross to pay for their sins (Romans 5:6-8). How can anyone hate any sinner, for whom Christ died? I don't care how popular or successful a pastor may become, he will always be a failure in Heaven's sight until he learns to love everyone with God's unconditional love.

We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. The psalmist David often spoke imprecatory prayers, wanting to see his enemies get what they had coming to them. **Psalms 58:6, " Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD."** Like David, there are many wicked people whom I desire to see punished. There are many people who have hurt me throughout my life, who got away with it, and there was nothing I could do. God promises in Romans 12:19-21 to avenge me of all evil against me, and vise versa if I've ever hurt anyone and failed to make reconciliation and restitution. This law of God applies to all humanity! But I do not hate anyone. I have forgiven everyone. I do not believe King David hated his enemies. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 109:4, " For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer."** David didn't say that he returnee evil for evil, but he prayed.

Forgiveness isn't letting a matter go, it is releasing an offence into God's hands for judgment, so we can move on in life and serve Christ. Forgiveness is a matter of faith, trusting that God will hold all humanity accountable as the Bible teaches (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Romans 14:10-12).

I refuse to hate anyone. I may hate everything about them. I may hate their sinful behavior. I may hate their sinful attitude. I may hate their abusive

ways. But I choose to unconditionally love them with God's love, which the Holy Spirit sheds abroad in my soul as God's redeemed child. Jesus is precious!

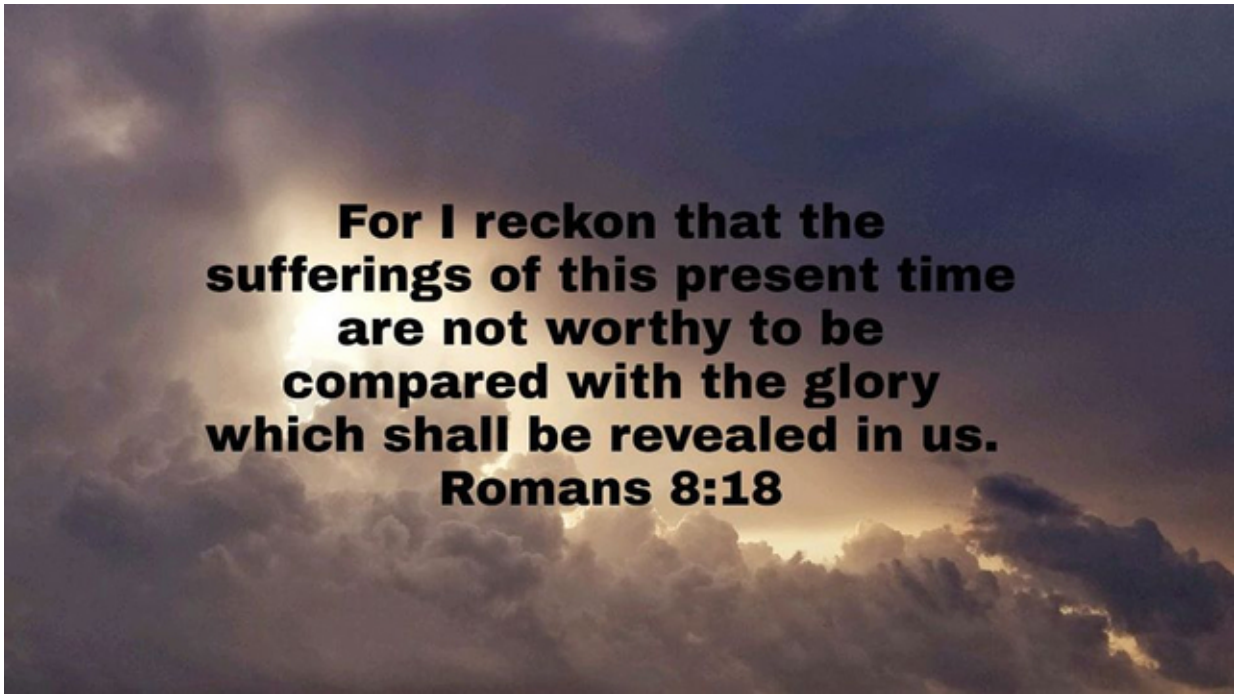

1. https://www.yesmagazine.org/health-happiness/2013/12/28/the-ancient-greeks-6-words-for-love-and-why-knowing-them-can-change-your-life
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEghwFpSqUD9EEuaZ-GDj4chM2UUy-xCEumEGGwLWihFEKpFaeql5bNb0_1H6YMTe7Jv5YX8is8CrH18XmGq5Sj4WmWrov5hdoj3jI_

1.6.16 Jesus Said To “Be Of Good Cheer” To All Saints (2020-08-09 09:30)

John 16:33, “ These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.”

These are perilous times, with all that’s going on in the world, with the Coronavirus pandemic, and all the mob nonsense going on in the United States. Consequently, a lot of people are succumbing to related stress and frustrations, and suicides are skyrocketing worldwide. American society is presently overwhelmed with

health issues and mental distress. Many people are not getting along with their spouse, and may sometimes wonder where God is in all the seemingly impossible situations in people's lives. But nothing is impossible to our God! **Luke 1:37, "**

For with God nothing shall be impossible.

"

America is on it's way out unless something happens. The country is facing a national coin shortage due to the pandemic, and some places want an exact cash amount or you have to pay by credit or debit card. We are definitely headed for a cashless society, which we read about in Revelation 13:17. Without the *mark* of the Beast, no one will be able to buy or sell. Obviously hard currency won't be accepted anymore in the near future. Already we are seeing this in many places, and on all airplanes, where cash is not accepted.

I can assure you that nightmare conditions are coming to the United States in the next couple years. At present, over 35,000,000 Americans are unemployed because of the Coronavirus, and I heard on the news recently that at least 40 % of those people won't be getting their jobs back. Many people are survivors and will no doubt adapt, but millions will succumb to poverty and all manner of related evils. Could the lockdown be worse than the virus itself at killing us?

I think it is obvious that end time Bible prophecy is slowly but surely coming to pass. I could go on for a long time. The powers that be evidently think they can keep things closed down forever due to the virus, and our country cannot survive that way. The predictions are all doom and gloom. More and more people are being infected with the virus and hospitals are getting full to capacity. Doctors are committing suicide, overwhelmed with stress and grief. Where I live on Guam it is all the same. Stores will not allow you to enter without a mask, and if you forget, they treat you like a criminal. This is author George Orwell's dystopian nightmare come true, times ten, as depicted in his classic book titled, " [1]1984 .

" The book is considered a literary classic due to its uncanny accuracy about a futuristic totalitarian world government (aka, "Big Brother"). Mr. Orwell was not a Christian, so his book uses a bit of strong language. If you prefer listening than reading, like me, [2]you can listen to the 3 hour book '1984' read on YouTube .

Despite the problems all around us dear saint, we need not be perplexed or worried in the least. Our God is faithful. If you are a born-again believer, you have so much to rejoice about! This temporal life is merely as a vapor the Bible says, which appears for a short time and then vanishes away. **James 4:14, " Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then**

vanisheth away." But thank God that truth never changes! God never changes! Jesus Christ never changes! My anchor holds!!! **Hebrews 13:8,**

"Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. " I love that Bible verse. Our Lord hasn't changed over the past 2,000 years. What you read about Jesus in the Bible dear saint, is as relevant today as it was back then. Malachi 3:6 teaches that the Lord never changes.

John 16:33, " These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. *In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer*; I have overcome the world." No matter what happens in life, the Christian can keep his or her head high and rejoice. Our God liveth!

Lamentations 3:23b, "great is thy faithfulness." God is faithful. **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."** Concerning the future Tribulation period, Jesus foretold in **Matthew 24:6, "And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: *see that ye be not troubled*: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet."**

We are not in the Tribulation yet, but I believe we are getting very near. We certainly are hearing about rumors of wars, pestilences (Coronavirus), famines (Africa), but these are not the Tribulation yet.

I believe the Rapture of the Church must happen first. My rational is very simple. **Titus 2:13, "Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; "** Only a pretribulation Rapture makes sense doctrinally. If Christ's Second Coming and the Rapture are the same event, as some misled pastors are teaching nowadays, then the Antichrist must appear first. If that be true, then why would we be commanded to look for the appearing of the blessed Saviour? No, Jesus could come at any time, just as the Holy Bible teaches (Mark 13:35-37). Jesus could come back today!!!

[3]



1. http://www.studynovels.com/Book/BookDetails?bid=560&name=1984
2. https://youtu.be/xMzBETLocSA
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgr5Y4cS_2t4HEjibfTskiXpP0l2y_NavSRytVcNZ9yFXbbrEgkltkadISLzmvNzIlkP5ug_UCrkF_y9SUnIwxpHLe25nJaPKE2-_S

1.6.17 Living For Jesus (2020-08-10 10:30)

“ And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel’s, the same shall save it. For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels. ” —Mark 8:34-38

Only what's done for Jesus' sake or the Gospel's will matter when we get to eternity. What are you doing for God? Have you told anyone lately about the Good News of salvation through Jesus Christ? There is still a great need for missionaries in all parts of the world! Eighty-percent of the people living in the interior of Papa New Guinea don't have any utilities and don't even use money. They barter crops and livestock with each other. The average ANNUAL salary in places like Afghanistan is about $140. In China it's about $300. In Papa New Guinea it's about $485. This is per year! You'd be shocked how many people in this world live on LESS THAN $1 A DAY. Would you believe 1,400,000,000? That is accurate.

Oh how the world needs Jesus! If nothing else, you can support a Christian Baptist missionary who is serving the Lord on the mission field. There are so many ways you can further the Gospel of Jesus Christ. There are many churches which distribute free tracts worldwide. I love leaving tracts everywhere I go. You can be intuitive and think of ways on your own to spread the Good News of Christ. There is something that every believer can and should do to help get people saved. I don't care how successful a ministry may seem, if the Gospel is not being preached, then they are a total failure in Heaven's sight (Matthew 7:21-23).

By the way, there's a lot of phony so-called "Christian"

TV and radio shows that beg for money and sugarcoat the truth as to not offend people. The truth needs to be spoken without apology. There is something that everybody can do for Jesus' sake and the Gospel's. Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time.

Only one life, 'twill soon be past,
Only what's done for Christ will last.
And when I am dying, how happy I'll be,
If the lamp of my life has been burned out for Thee.

by British Missionary Charles T. Studd (1860-1931)

If you want to serve the Lord, join a local Bible-believing church. I always recommend a Bible-believing, soul-winning, King James Bible only, people-loving, [1]Independent Fundamental Baptist Church and get involved. Doctrinally, you won't find a better church than a fundamental Baptist church. Get involved and join a soul-winning program. Some churches have a Fisherman's Club for men (or a Lighthouse Club for the ladies). Jesus wants to make every believer a fisher of men! **Mark 1:17, " And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men."**

Soulwinning is every believer's responsibility. **Luke 8:15, "**

But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

" Bearing fruit as a believer is God's intended goal for us. Pastor Dwight L. Moody wisely said,

"It is the only happy life to live for the salvation of souls." **Proverbs 11:30, " The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*.**

" 1st Corinthians 9:16, " For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; *yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!*" Sharing the Gospel is not just for full-time Christian workers. Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time. Somebody needs to warn the lost. We are the only Jesus that somebody knows. So if we don't witness to them, nobody else will!

Money always seems to be the biggest set back to getting more done for God. It's a shame. I sometimes wish I had a billion dollars to do so much for God. Then I stop and realize that if God wanted me to have a billion dollars, I would have it! No, God works in His own way, in His own time, and in His own sovereign plan. We are expected to do what we can with what God has given us. God asked Moses, **"...What is that in thine hand? And he said, A rod" (Exodus 4:2).** A rod? God empowered Moses through that rod to deliver Israel from the land of Egypt. Moses brought the plagues upon Egypt through that little rod.

God can use whatever is in your hand friend to do mighty things if it is yielded to Him. God needs not our money nor our talents, He needs our heart and obedience. Commit what you have dear Christian to God and start serving the Lord Jesus Christ. This is an adulterous and sinful generation. Will you tell others about Jesus Christ and be counted as a fool for Jesus? Or are you ashamed of your Savior? Don't deny your Savior and Creator—tell the *Good News* of Jesus far and wide for all to hear.

My friend, do you know Jesus as your personal Savior? Have you been born again? Simply come to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Believe that Jesus is the Son of God who died, was buried, and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ that saves even the vilest sinner, if you'll simply receive it as your own. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.**
"

[2]What Is In Thy Hand?

(a life-changing MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

1. http://militarygetsaved.tripod.com/findchurch.html
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080303.mp3

1.6.18 The Judgment Of The Nations (2020-08-11 09:30)

Matthew 25:31-46, " When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: And before him shall be gathered all nations: and *he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left*. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink? When saw we thee a stranger, and took

thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels: For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee? Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me. And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal."

But be careful not to make the mistake of thinking that this is a general judgment of the 195 political entities called "nations." There will not be a separation of sheep and goat "nations." This judgment will be of individual people from all the nations of the earth. After billions have died in the plagues and judgments of the future Great Tribulation, the tens of millions remaining will stand before Christ to be judged as individuals. There will be the saved and the unsaved! There is considerable debate on this topic. This is what I believe Scripturally.

Please consider Matthew 7:21-23. These people boasted to Christ of their **"many wonderful works"** done is His name. They boasted of their preaching in Jesus' name, calling Him **"LORD, LORD."** They were completely sincere. But the Lord said He never knew them, calling them "workers of iniquity." They were shocked! You see, you are not one of Jesus' sheep unless you have been born-again, and that only happens by doing the will of the Father, which according to John 6:40 is to BELIEVE on the Son of God. Those foolish people had been deceived by the Devil to live the Christian life, without ever being born-again. This is the foolish Lordship Salvation group today, who call Jesus, **"LORD, LORD,"** but they have not done the will of the Father, [1]they have added works to pervert grace.

This is very interesting. In Matthew 25:31-46 we see the righteous doing many wonderful works. But in Matthew 7:21-23 we see a group of people doing many wonderful works in Jesus' name, but they are unrighteous (goats). So not all goats do evil. Some goats do works of righteousness. And not all sheep do righteousness. Some sheep do evil things. So what's the

difference between the sheep and the goats? What makes a lamb a lamb? **John 10:1 and 9, “**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not *by the door into the sheepfold*, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. ...*I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

” If you are not a sheep dear friend, you can become one right now, by simply entering through

“

THE DOOR

” of Jesus by faith! Simply come oh needy sinner, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and raised up from the dead three days later. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

You don’t have to do anything to be saved accept believe the *Good News* of Jesus Christ. You need to know WHO He is, WHAT He has done for you, and WHY He did it. Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31). He died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Jesus died for our sins because we are guilty sinners (Romans 3:23), and there is a penalty

for those sins in Hell forever (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:12-15; 21:8; Psalms 9:17).

So we learn by comparing Scripture with Scripture, that the defining factor in Matthew 25:31-46 of what makes one

“

righteous

”

is solely based upon faith.

My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it’s on whom that I trust to save me. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

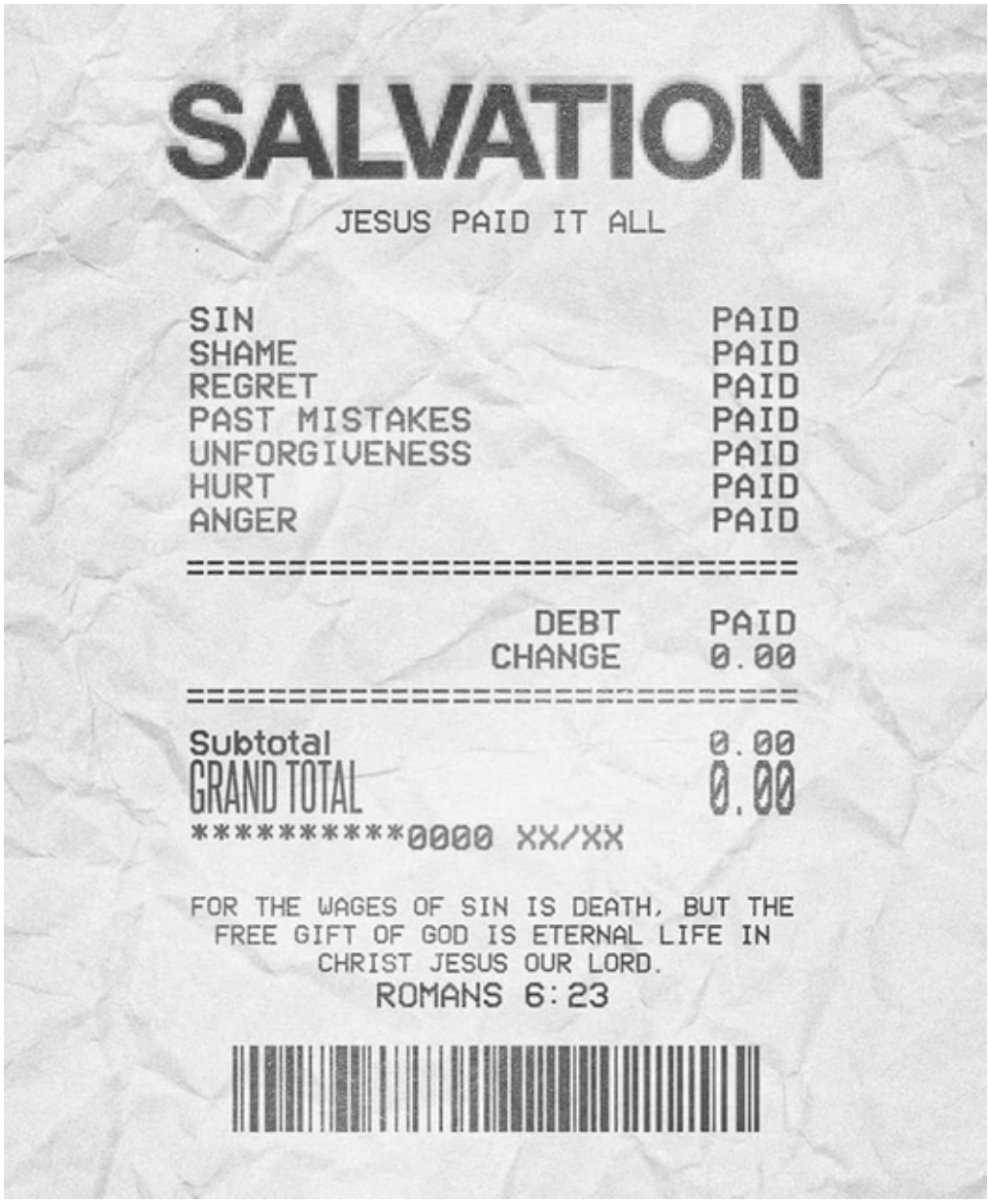

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/eternal-life-doesnt-cost-you-antyhing.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjIdMWkiCotUruiDtMQKurCM3E-jX6siTXjq7X-d78tAP5OvZbBxWFO1XFEMP4YlCrnMjL2WbFuYown4L_cjYK6nehkPlXZ1J9c9qV

1.6.19 God Won’t Let You Slide If You’re Wrong On The Gospel (2020-08-12 10:30)

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, *I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.* "

An increasing disturbing trend is to accept Free Grace Theology and Lordship Salvation as both within the limits of orthodox Christianity. Nothing could be further from the truth! That is the Devil's work of ecumenism (yoking Christian believers with religious unbelievers). These two ideologies are enemies of one another, and simply cannot *both* be the Gospel truth! A Free Grace Gospel is correct. Lordship Salvation is not even close to God's plan of salvation. Please do not be deceived dear friend. The Bible is not vague on God's plan of salvation. '[1]What Is The Gospel?' (by Pastor Harry Ironside, 1876-1951).

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

It would be easy to rationalize that a loving God will let people slide someday. I mean, after all, somebody who spends their life doing many wonderful works in Jesus' name deserves to be rewarded, right? I would actually agree. That makes sense to our humanitarian sense of compassion, decency and fairness. The problem is that it is not what God says in the Holy Bible. You and I are criminals in God's sight (Romans 3:10-23). I don't care how good of a person you may be (as far as humans go), you are still a dirty hell-deserving sinner.

The Bible says committing even one sin makes a man guilty of all in God's sight (James 2:10). That is because even one sin makes us unfit for Heaven! God is absolutely holy, perfect and righteous in every way imaginable and beyond. Even our righteousness (our good works) are filth to God. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. "** Like it or not dear reader, your best is not good enough for God, you need Christ's best to save you!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

As an example of a false teacher, Evangelist Charles Grandison Finney (1792–1875) was an American Presbyterian minister and leader in the Second Great Awakening in the United States. He has been called: "The Father of Modern Revivalism." I hope you are sitting down, because what you are about to read is mind-blowing, that any preacher could be so woefully ignorant of theology:

1. **Gospel Justification is not the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ.**

> ***Under the gospel, sinners are not justified by having the obedience of Jesus Christ set down to their account, as if he had obeyed the law for them, or in their stead .*** It is not an uncommon mistake to suppose that when sinners are justified under the gospel they are accounted righteous in the eye of the law, by having the obedience or righteousness of Christ imputed to them. I have not time to go into an examination of this subject now. I can only say that this idea is absurd and impossible, for this reason, that Jesus Christ was bound to obey the law for himself, and could no more perform works of supererogation, or obey on our account, than any body else. Was it not his duty to love the Lord his God, with all his heart and soul and mind and strength, and to love his neighbor as himself? Certainly; and if he had not done so, it would have been sin. The only work of supererogation he could perform was to submit to sufferings that were not deserved. This is called his obedience unto death, and this is set down to our account. **But if his obedience of the law is set down to our account, why are we called on to repent and obey the law ourselves?** Does God exact double service, yes, triple service, first to have the law obeyed by the surety for us, then that he must suffer the penalty for us, and then that we must repent and obey ourselves? No such thing is demanded. **It is not required that the obedience of another [Jesus] should be imputed to us. All we owe is perpetual obedience to the law of benevolence. And for this there can be no substitute. If we fail of this we must endure the penalty,** or receive a free pardon. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist Charles Finney, “Justification By Faith,” Lecture V. 1837

WRONG! Mr. Finney just totally denied God’s imputed righteousness!!! Under the Gospel, sinners ARE absolutely justified by having Christ’s obedience set down to our account!!! **Titus 3:5-7, “*Not by works of righteousness which we have done* , but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; *That being justified by his grace* , we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.”** It appears that Charles Finney never read the Bible!!! **Romans 3:24, “Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus.”** Being **“justified freely”** by God’s grace means that NO WORKS are required. What is wrong with some preachers, that they are compelled to add personal works to God’s grace?

Let me say those beautiful precious words again from Romans 3:24... JUSTIFIED FREELY!!! Gotta love it! I’m telling you truthfully—beware of theologians! I’m just a born-again redeemed sinner who can read English! The inspired King James Bible says that we are **“JUSTIFIED FREELY”** by God’s grace! Let those words sink in... JUSTIFIED FREELY!!! That means you don’t have to live a holy life to receive it. That means you don’t have to repent of your sinful behavior to receive it. That means you don’t have to be willing to turn from sin to receive it. A changed life is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which is a result of salvation and growing in grace as a believer, but is not requirement to receive the gift of God.

Evangelist Charles Finney was a theological fool! Proponents of Lordship Salvation have a problem with the simplicity that is in Christ, demanding that you “turn away from your sins” as part of salvation. That is the [2]junk theology being taught at Bob Jones University nowadays. This damnable heresy has crept into tens of thousands of the churches, teaching that you must be willing to forsake sinful behavior, or else God won’t save you. This is NOT the free gift of eternal life! [3]Pastor Charles Finney was a big time heretic!

Finney shares the same accursed gospel of false prophet’s Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Adrian Rogers and R.C. Sproul, to name but a few reprobates (Galatians 1:6-9). In the preceding article, Finney foolishly says, “we owe perpetual obedience to the law of benevolence.” No, we owe NOTHING! Grace is not cheap, it is totally free!!! Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay! THE PRICE FOR OUR SINS HAS

BEEN PAID!!! Jesus paid for everyone's sins on the cross with His precious blood. That is why forgiveness of sins is a gift. You simply need to take that gift by faith. Simply BELIEVE the Gospel and it is done!!!

Dear reader, the people in Matthew 7:21-23 did many wonderful works. They did them all in Jesus' name. They followed Christ, calling Him, **"LORD, LORD."** Unfortunately, they didn't do God's will, which according to John 6:40 is to simply rest in Jesus as your personal SAVIOR!!! The Lordship Salvation gang are all going to Hell, because they have perverted grace. If you doubt what I say, please read our text passage again from Matthew 7:21-23:

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."**

How could the Lord be so ungrateful? I mean, these people sacrificed their lives to serve Christ! They preached in the Lord's name everywhere they traveled. They did not just a few, but MANY wonderful works. They may have built orphanages for abandoned children. They may have given money to all sorts of charities. They may have visited the sick in local hospitals. They even cast out devils the Bible says. And they did it all in Jesus name!!!

Y

et, and don't miss this, Jesus called them *workers of iniquity*. The Lord said He didn't know them as His sheep. Didn't Jesus say elsewhere in the Bible that His sheep follow Him? Yes, and they followed Jesus their entire lives. But they missed one big thing... JESUS DIDN'T KNOW THEM!!!

John 10:14, "I am the good shepherd, and *know my sheep*, and am known of mine."

Dear friend, you can follow Christ your whole life, but if you have never been born-again, Jesus does not know you as one of His sheep!

John 3:7, " Marvel not that I said unto thee, *Ye must be born again*."

[4]

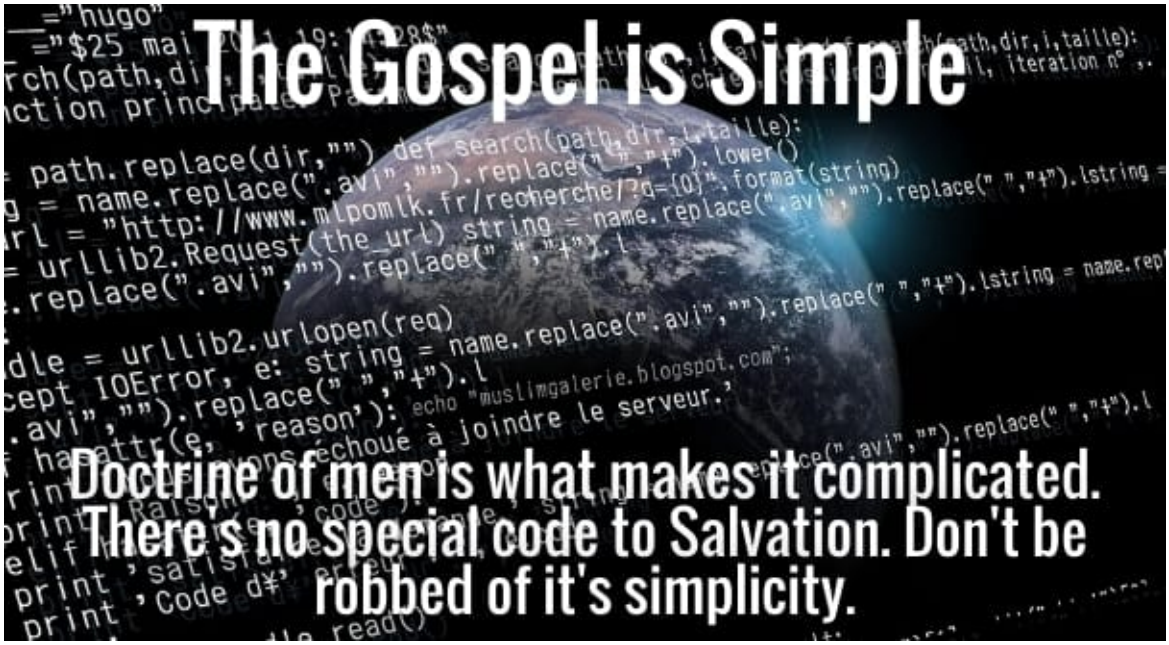

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/charles_finney.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhkWMaJ_IsX3bEQ0uJCwzvFbjtF-GwZBS_SPSXEwenKay6S3yd82hLUuiY2XF-6ltbsEBxAHaehodO6SMGx1OePX4Dglx45w85Pa5o

---

1.6.20 Everyone Is Important In God's Family (2020-08-12 23:37)

Ephesians 3:14-19, "

For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of *our Lord Jesus Christ,*

***Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named*,**

That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man;

That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love,

May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. "

Oh friend, we have a beautiful and precious Savior. I could show you many Scripture passages, which show the great heart of our Savior.

For example: **Matthew 12:46-50, “**

While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

But he answered and said unto him that told him, *Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?*

And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, *Behold my mother and my brethren!*

For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

” I love that! Jesus is putting every believer on the same exact level as His own personal family! Jesus has the attitude that,

“We’re in this together!”

When you receive Christ as your personal Savior, you’ve got a Friend of friends! That is why Jesus said in **Matthew 25:45, “Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, *Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me*. ”** When one of His 100 sheep go astray, the Lord leaves the 99 to go find the one. Everyone matters in God’s family! There are no casualties in the Kingdom of God, everyone is accounted for! God loves each of His children so much, that each death is PRECIOUS in His sight. Even a believer who commits suicide, God forbid, is precious in the Lord’s sight, because one of His redeemed saints is coming home. **Psalms 116:15, “ Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints. ”**

The Lord told the Apostle Peter that he would deny Him in John chapter 13, but not to become discouraged. Jesus encouraged Peter that when he falls, and then gets right with God, to just keep on doing the Lord's work of winning souls. And the Lord continues in chapter 14, reassuring Peter that everything is going to be okay! **John 14:1-3, "Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.**

In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also." Isn't that beautiful? It is important to understand that the original Bible didn't have any chapter divisions, they were added several centuries later by men to organize the Word of God. So in some cases, like the passage I just quoted to you from John 14:1-3, it is a continuation of chapter 13. Great stuff!!!

Look at this beautiful promise from God in **Matthew 11:11, "Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: *notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he*."** Isn't that beautiful? John the Baptist was the greatest man ever born among women, yet God says even the weakest unknown saint will be greater than John in Heaven. You are important to God dear child of God. If you are not sure if you are a child of God or not, let me ask you a question. Have you been born-again? Was there a time in your life when you realized that you were a sinner? Did you understand that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, Who died on the cross for your sins? Did you place your trust in Him? If so, you are saved.

I was just 13 years old when I got saved. I was saved at the Northland Baptist Church on Chicago's northside. The church later moved to the southside of Chicago. That Sunday morning the preacher said if you don't have the Holy Spirit convicting you about sin, you're not saved. I knew that I wasn't saved. For the first time in my life I felt Holy Spirit conviction. I was too shy to walk an isle during the invitation at the end. So the best I knew how, from my pew, I cried out silently in my soul to the Lord. For the first time in my life I called out to the blessed Savior. I trusted Him to save me, and He did. If you are saved, you have a blessed hope!!! **Romans 8:32, " He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?*" Micah 7:18, " Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? *he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy*."** What an awesome God and Savior!!!

No matter who you are, God loves you. Even if you are not a child of God, He still loves you friend. Jesus Christ died for everyone, even for those who reject Him.

2nd Peter 2:1, " But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, *even denying the Lord that bought them*, and bring upon themselves swift destruction." Christ died for your sins dear friend! Won't you receive Him as your personal Savior, if you never have. Simply admit you are a needy sinner. Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen from the dead! That is all you need to do to be forgiven and receive His gift of eternal life. Trust Jesus alone for your redemption!!!

I am excited just writing about these promises from God. Look at what the Bible says in **Romans 8:17, "**

And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

"

The moment that a person gets saved by believing on the Lord Jesus Christ, they become

"

JOINT-HEIRS

" with Jesus Christ! That literally means that everything that belongs to Christ now also belongs to each and every believer!!! Amen, hallelujah, what a great Savior!!! I admit that I cannot even begin to fathom all that this means! God wants us to be happy in eternity.

God has planned so much for each of us. **1st Corinthians 2:9-10, " But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. "** The indwelling Holy Spirit reveals truths to us from the Bible, encouraging our hearts concerning all the wonderful promises from our heavenly Father.

If we, being earthly parents, want what's best for our children, then how much more does our heavenly Father want the same!

Matthew 7:11, " If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?" Oh, it is wonderful to be a Christian!!! It is so wonderful to be God's child!!!

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiFKmO65rJsnVXFNRruRJdHdv8M7HOjBL25HIqkl5Ohp9-t0IajH3PDTZfIIk46Ku8lw-X4UbXqy9lyhSc2snJplKzjQIz9YePqXNS

Happy S. Mkhatshwa (2020-08-13 22:50:50)
Thank you. I love you so much bro David. This is helpful to me, all the glory be to God.

1.6.21 How I Know That A Pretribulation Rapture Is Right (2020-08-13 06:43)

Mark 13:37, "And what I say unto you I say unto all, *Watch*."

Kindly said, how can we “WATCH” if Jesus cannot return at any time?

Respectfully, Pastor Steven L. Anderson says that Jesus couldn’t possibly return at any time. ...

“The Rapture simply cannot happen at any moment.”
—Pastor Steven L. Anderson ([1]’After The Tribulation’ movie - 01:27:05 video)

That is not what the Bible says! The Bible commands us to

“WATCH.” **Titus 2:13, "*Looking for that blessed hope*, and the glorious *appearing* of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;"** We are told as saints to look for Jesus Christ! Only a pretribulation Rapture position supports this truth. If Pastor Anderson is correct that the Second Coming and the rapture are the SAME event, which is what he teaches, then Man of Sin (the Antichrist) must appear first. So it wouldn’t make any sense to look for Jesus, would it, if the Antichrist must appear first. Perhaps we should all be looking for the Man of Sin instead!

Also, the Bible clearly says that NO MAN, not even the angels, know WHEN Christ will return. **Mark 13:32, "But of that day and that hour *knoweth no man*, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father."** If the Antichrist must appear first, then we would definitely know the time of Christ’s return. The "[2]Days of Daniel" even tell us the exact number of days... 1290 DAYS.

Daniel 12:11, “

And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be *a thousand two hundred and ninety days*.

” As you can see, we would KNOW exactly the time of the Lord’s return!

To me these are irrefutable evidences that the Rapture must precede the 7-year Tribulation Period.

There is considerable disagreement among theologians, Bible students and pastors about the rapture. I love Pastor Younce, but I am not sure I agree with something he said. Paul called

the rapture **"a mystery"** in **1st Corinthians 15:51b**. Respectfully, some preachers say that the word "mystery" means nobody ever heard about the Rapture before that time. So they say that in the four Gospels (Matthew, Mark, Luke and John), the writers never mention the Rapture at all. They say the disciples couldn't have known about the Rapture. However, Jesus certainly knew! Jesus gave us specific details in Matthew chapter 24 about the end times during the Tribulation. So I do believe that Jesus spoke of the Rapture when he said these words...

> **Mark 13:34-37, "For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch. *Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh*, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning: Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. And what I say unto you I say unto all, *Watch*."**

Now, if this refers to Jesus' Second Coming, then it makes no sense, because Daniel 12:11 teaches from the time the Antichrist breaks his agreement with Israel, and proclaims to be God almighty, and the False Prophet kills anyone who refuses to worship the Beast (i.e., the Abomination of Desolation), until the Second Coming of Jesus Christ, will be 1290 days! So everyone would know exactly WHEN Jesus is coming! I could be wrong. I am not saying that other preachers are wrong. I am just sharing how I see these Scriptures.

One of two major Scripture passages for the Rapture is 1st Corinthians 15:52-58...

> **1st Corinthians 15:52-58, "In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.**
>
> **For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality.**
>
> **So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.**
>
> **O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?**
>
> **The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.**

But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord."

Notice that in 1st Corinthians 15:52 that the Bible says we will be CHANGED in the twinkling of an eye (a fraction of a second) and our mortal bodies will become immortal. This is the Rapture! In sharp contrast, the Lord is coming down to the earth at His second coming. But at the Rapture all the saints are going up, to be "CAUGHT UP" (1st Thessalonians 4:17) into the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air.

The second major Scripture passage about the Rapture is found in 1st Thessalonians 4:13-18...

1st Thessalonians 4:13-18, "But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope.

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

Wherefore comfort one another with these words."

I made this helpful chart of 32 contrasts between the RAPTURE and the SECOND COMING of Jesus, which will help you see the difference...

[3]

Contrasting The Two Stages Of Jesus Christ's Return

THE RAPTURE	THE SECOND COMING
At the Rapture, Jesus comes FOR His Church. (John 14:1-3, 1 Thessalonians 4:14-17)	At the Glorious Appearing (Second Coming), Jesus comes WITH His Church. (Zechariah 14:5, Colossians 3:4, Jude 14, Revelation 19:14)
At the Rapture, Christians are caught up to meet Jesus in the air (1 Thessalonians 4:13-18)	At the Glorious Appearing, Jesus' feet touch the earth (Zechariah 14:4, Revelation 19:11-21)
At the Rapture, Christians are taken up but unbelievers are left behind. (1 Thessalonians 4:13-18)	At the Glorious Appearing, the unsaved wicked (tares) are taken up, but the righteous (=wheat, i.e., the tribulation saints) are left behind. (Matthew 13:28-30)
At the Rapture, Jesus will gather His Bride, the Church, unto Himself in preparation of the Marriage of the Lamb. (Revelation 19:6-9)	At the Glorious Appearing, Jesus will execute judgment on the earth and establish His Kingdom. (Zechariah 14:3-4, Jude 14-15, Revelation 19:11-21)
The Marriage of the Lamb takes place in Heaven AFTER the Rapture of the Church. (Revelation 19:6-9	War on earth comes AFTER the Marriage of the Lamb at the Glorious Appearing when the King of Kings and Lord of Lords lays the smack-down on evil! (Revelation 19:11-21)
The Rapture will happen in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye (Blink. It's over!). (1 Corinthians 15:52)	The Glorious Appearing will be a slow coming. Everyone will see Jesus coming with great power and great glory! (Zechariah 12:10, Matthew 24:30, Revelation 1:7)
At the Rapture, only those who are looking for Him (Christians) will see Him. (1 John 3:2, 1 Corinthians 15:52)	At the Glorious Appearing, every eye will see Him and those who have rejected Him will wail. (Revelation 1:7)
At the Rapture, Jesus will descend from Heaven with a shout (calling for the saints at the resurrection). (1 Thessalonians 4:16)	At the Glorious Appearing, no shout is mentioned, although the Lord does slay the wicked with the sword of His mouth. (Revelation 19:11-21)
The "First Resurrection of Revelation 20:6 includes 5 separate resurrections. At the Rapture, the third of these resurrections occurs. (1 Thessalonians 4:13-18, 1 Corinthians 15:51-54. The First Resurrection is only for born-again believers, that is, Christians)	At the Glorious Appearing of Jesus Christ, the final of these 5 (of the First Resurrection) will happen. (Daniel 12:2 contrasts the saved with the unsaved, speaking of both the First and the Second Resurrection. The Second Resurrection is only for the unsaved damned)
At the Rapture, a resurrection will take place. (1 Thessalonians 4:13-18, 1 Corinthians 15:51-54)	At the Glorious Appearing, there is no resurrection spoken of. (Zechariah 12:10, Zechariah14:4-5, Revelation 1:7, 19:11-21)
The Rapture can happen at any time...maybe even now which is why we are to be WATCHING for the return of Jesus Christ! (Revelation 3:3, 1 Thessalonians 5:4-6)	The Glorious Appearing will occur at the end of the seven-year tribulation period. (Daniel 9:24-27, Matthew 24:29-30, 2 Thessalonians 2:3-8)
At the Rapture, no angels are sent to gather the Church.	At the Glorious Appearing, angels will be sent to gather people together for judgment. (Matthew 13:39, 41 & 49, Matthew 24:31, Matthew 25:31, 2 Thessalonians 1:7-10)
At the Rapture, those who died in Christ will return with Jesus to recover their resurrected bodies. (1 Thessalonians 4:14-16)	At the Glorious Appearing, Christians will return with Jesus already in their resurrected bodies, riding on white horses wearing white linen. (Revelation 19:11-21)
At the Rapture, Jesus doesn't return riding a white horse.	At the Glorious Appearing, Jesus will return riding a white horse. (Revelation 19:11)
The Rapture will bring with it a message of hope and comfort. (1 Thessalonians 4:18, Titus 2:13, 1 John 3:3)	The Glorious Appearing will bring with it a message of judgment. (Joel 3:12-16, Malachi 4:5, Revelation 19:11-21)
World is deceived. (2 Thessalonians 2:3-12)	Satan is bound. (Revelation 20:1-2)
Focus: Lord and Church. (1 Thessalonians 4:13-18)	Focus: Israel and Kingdom. (Matthew 24:14)
No signs precede Rapture. (1 Thessalonians 5:1-3)	Signs precede Second Coming. (Luke 21:11,15)
Tribulation begins.	Millennial kingdom begins.
Manifestation of Antichrist. (2 Thessalonians 2:3-4)	Manifestation of Jesus Christ. (Malachi 4:2)
Jesus claims His bride.	Jesus comes with His bride. (Revelation 19:6-14)
Marriage Supper Of The Lamb follows the Rapture. (Revelation 19:9)	The Great Supper of the wicked follows the Tribulation. (Revelation 19:17)
The world will not see Jesus at the Rapture; but rather, believers ascend go to meet Him in the air. (1 Thessalonians 4:17)	Jesus will descend bodily and visibly for all to see, just as He ascended bodily and visibly. (Acts 1:9-11)
The Judgment Seat Of Christ follows the Rapture. (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11)	The Judgment of the Nations follows the Tribulation (Matthew 24:32-46)
Believers receive a new, immortal, glorified body fashioned like unto the Lord's. (Philippians 3:21; 1 Corinthians 15:51-54)	Saints saved during the Tribulation enter into the Millennial kingdom with their earthly bodies. (Isaiah 65:20)
The Antichrist is revealed after the Rapture. (2 Thessalonians 2:8)	The Antichrist is defeated and cast into the Lake of Fire at the Second Coming. (Revelation 19:20)
Israel is persecuted during the Tribulation. Two-in-three Jews in Israel are killed. (Zechariah 13:8-9)	Israel is regathered. (Jeremiah 23:5-8)
The timing of the Rapture is unknown. It is a secret. No man, nor the angels, not even the Son, know when this time shall be (Mark 13:32). Only a pretribulation Rapture position supports this vital Biblical truth.	The timing of Christ's Second Coming is known, which is at the culmination of the 7-year Tribulation (or, Daniel's 70th week). The Rapture starts the calendar clock for Daniel's 70th week.
World government (New World Order) follows the Rapture. (Revelation 13:15)	Christ's reign and government follows the Second Coming. (Daniel 2:34-35)
The Lord gathers the saints (2nd Thessalonians 2:1)	The angels gather the saints (the elect, Matthew 24:31)
Both the living and the dead saints are gathered (1st Thessalonians 4:16-17)	Only the living saints are gathered (Matthew 24:31)
The trumpet shall sound multiple times, and at THE LAST TRUMP (trumpet blow), we (believers) shall all be changed, glorious resurrected with an incorruptible body (1st Corinthians 15:52; 1st Thessalonians 4:16)	The Lord's voice is as a trumpet (Revelation 1:10-11). There is no trumpet mentioned at Christ's Second Coming.
World famine, pestilence, war and sorrow follow the Rapture. (Matthew 24:6-10; Luke 17:31)	World peace follows Christ's Second Coming when He reigns from Jerusalem (Isaiah 11:6)

http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/rapture _chart _80.jpg

If you would like more information, there's [4]tons of stuff on my websites. There are quotes and lots of resources. I'll be glad to answer questions if you have any, at my email at the top of the blog.

I hope some of that is helpful. The only position that makes sense to me is a pretribulation Rapture. I feel sorry for people who don't think Jesus could return at any time. I think it is beautiful to always be looking for the dear Lord's return. That is what Jesus commanded us to do... "WATCH." **Mark 13:37, " And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch. "**

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jTmZHDb_sP8&feature=youtu.be&t=1h27m4s
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/days_of_daniel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgwaw3qntiicM5snolevyhFC_T8XmPJd9-ShBORf1sBLqKhCb2GRUAAgZsIQq9_EhKVPmG28-1gNhd7K9DwSIj26dmGW_dJwKbNmo3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/search_all_ministry_websites.htm

---

1.6.22 Pastor Phil Kidd's Heresy Of Denying Eternal Security (2020-08-14 00:04)

John 10:28-29, "And *I give unto them eternal life*; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. I and my Father are one." Ephesians 1:13-14, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also *after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance* until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."

If there is one thing that the Bible teaches, it is that the born-again believer has eternal security. Our text verse in Ephesians 1:13-14 teaches that God seals each believer with His Holy Spirit at the moment of salvation. The Lord promised to give eternal life to those who believe. The truth is that there are not two separate doctrines of Eternal Security and Eternal Life, they are one and the same doctrine. So if you have been born-again, you have eternal life abiding in you, because 1st John 5:20 says Jesus is eternal life. So you are either saved or you're not, and if you are, you have assurance of salvation (or eternal security if you prefer), because you have eternal life by faith in Jesus Christ.

I was saddened today when I heard Pastor Phil Kidd preach a sermon called: '[1]THE HERESY OF ETERNAL SECURITY.' At best the sermon is utterly confusing. What a doctrinal mess! Sadly, tens of thousands of people around the world look up to Pastor Phil Kidd as a spiritual mentor, so what he preaches matters! 290 people on Facebook praised his heretical sermon denying Eternal Security! I was alarmed when I read his sermon title, and saddened as I heard him trash out the security of the believer. Dear reader, just because there are some unsaved phonies in the churches who claim to be Christians, does not mean that true believers don't have eternal security. They sure do!!! I think that is what Dr. Kidd meant to say, but I can only go by what he actually DID SAY!

Now, I respect Pastor Phil Kidd, but he is wrong to deny the believer's eternal security.

I agree with some things Dr. Kidd says in this sermon, but it is obvious to me that he is sincerely confused in his theology. I love the man, truly, but he got it wrong today. Let me begin by telling you what I DO agree with. Pastor Kidd says if all you ever did was pray a prayer you're not saved. I fully agree! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) rightly said:

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to "pray" to receive eternal life. We are taught in the Gospel of John 85 times simply to "

BELIEVE

" on Jesus Christ to be saved. **Romans 10:9b** says if you **"*believe* in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.**

" We are saved by faith alone! **Galatians 3:26,**

"

For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus.

” So if I ask you how you were saved, and you tell me that you prayed, you’re not saved! Your answer should be that you knew you were a sinner, and you received Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead. That is the **“**

Gospel

”

(1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I also agree with Dr. Phil Kidd that if a professed Christian can sin and have no conviction whatsoever from God’s indwelling Holy Spirit, then you don’t have the Holy Spirit and are not saved. **1st John 3:24, “And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.”** As Evangelist Tom Ferrell rightly said: “If you can sin and win, you’re not in!” The Bible agrees with that. **1st John 1:10, “If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.**

” The Bible teaches that God is not an absent parent, He disciplines His children when they disobey. **Hebrews 12:6-8, “For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.**

If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

***But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons*.**

”

The truth is that the indwelling Holy Spirit is the believer’s eternal security. God promises in Hebrews 13:5 to NEVER leave nor forsake His own. There is no way that a truly born-again child of God can ever be removed from God’s family. You can never lose God’s salvation. We are saved by **“**

HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS

”

(Matthew 6:33). That is, we are saved by God’s imputed righteousness, through faith in Jesus Christ.

Pastor Kidd Misinterprets Jude 1:3-5

Jude 1:3-5, “

Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, *turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness* , and *denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ* . I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward *destroyed them that believed not* .

”

Now let’s examine where Dr. Kidd goes horribly wrong in his theology. I just quoted to you Dr. Kidd’s sermon text from Facebook. Pastor Kidd says if you claim to be saved, but you are living in all manner of sin in your life, and thinking that you have a LICENSE TO SIN (which he defines as LASCIVIOUSNESS), then he says you’re not saved! Now, before we make some deductions here, let’s carefully notice two easily overlooked Scripture statements:

1. **“*denying the only Lord* God, and our Lord Jesus Christ**
   ”
2. **“destroyed them that *believed not***
   .
   ”

Jude 1:3-5 is talking about unsaved people who creep into the church. They were never saved to begin with, they simply joined a social club, or to be with their biological family, or they were invited, et cetera. They never had the Holy Spirit at all, so they are not saved! This has nothing to do with the great Christian doctrine of Eternal Security. The Words *Trinity*, *Bible* and *Rapture* are not found in the Bible, but we see those doctrines taught, so these words are acceptable to use, in my humble opinion.

It is important to see in Jude 1:3-5 that such impostors, who superficially claim to be Christians, but use God's grace as an excuse to sin, do not believe what the Bible says. They are not God's children. We see this today in many fake churches. The churches who are accepting the LGBTQ agenda, and welcoming unrepentant homosexuals as church members in good standing, are turning God's grace into lasciviousness! I think this is what Dr. Kidd is trying to say. We've got a bunch of wicked people in our churches today, who think they are saved because they prayed some stupid prayer 15 years ago, or because some incompetent pastor told them they are going to Heaven, but they know not the Gospel and are as lost as a moose in a caboose!

God Did Promise Every Believer Eternal Security!

John 6:47, "

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me *hath everlasting life*. "

Now, as much as I am trying to give Pastor Phil Kidd credit, and am trying to see things from his point of view, I simply cannot defend him when he says garbage like this:

> “By the way, God never said He gave you eternal security—a license to sin—He gives eternal life, which means the eternal thing He puts in you affects your life, here and there!
>
> ”
>
> —Pastor Phil Kidd, ’[2]The Heresy Of Eternal Security’

That is blatant heresy! Dr. Kidd is preaching the heresy of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation)! He is rear-loading the Gospel, saying that if you are saved you WILL turn from your sins! The Bible disagrees with Phil Kidd. What saith the Scripture? **Titus 2:13, “For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;”** The Bible says we “ ***SHOULD*** ,” not WILL or MUST, but “SHOULD” live godly in this present world!!! Every believer SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Lordship Salvation). That is why the saved man in 1st Corinthians 3:15 had NO REWARDS at all, because he failed to turn from his sins, and failed to surrender to Christ’s Lordship, but he was still **“SAVED; YET SO AS BY FIRE.”**

By the way, [3]Dr. Phil Kidd is featured on Pacific Garden Mission’s ’UNSHACKLED’ (radio program #2119), so it is in his best interests to preach the [4]same Lordship Salvation junk theology that PGM propagates. Beware of Unshackled’s corrupt gospel, and the corrupt preaching of Phil Kidd that denies the believer’s eternal security. We know that we do have eternal security, because JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! It could be that you’ve never been saved at all, evidenced by the absence of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and lack of conviction over the sins in your life without Him, but this has NOTHING to do with the eternal security of those who are true believers!!! I think Dr. Kidd is sincere, but he is confused and wrong.

Dr. Kidd says he's sick and tired of preachers across the country trying to get people saved *again*, leading them to pray another sinner's prayer, so those pastors can brag about their numbers. It sounds like he is attacking soulwinning independent fundamental Baptists! Hey, on the Day of Pentecost 3,000 people were saved, in one sermon! No one interrogated the converts to see if they had been previously saved! I have no doubt that there are some naive pastors, who assume that everyone is not saved. When I was 17 years old, my own pastor mistakenly, but sincerely, concluded that I wasn't saved, because I went to him for help with the assurance of my salvation. I was in fact saved at age 13. I was just ignorant and confused. So there is a bit of truth in what Dr. Kidd says; however, for Dr. Kidd to use that problem in some churches to deny the believer's eternal security, is to compare apples with submarines!

Eternal Life And Eternal Security Are The Same Doctrine

Pastor Kidd rightly says that backslidden believers need to renew their FELLOWSHIP with the Lord, not their RELATIONSHIP as His redeemed child. Bravo for that! It behooves me then, how Pastor Kidd can deny the believer's eternal security? He clearly believes, as made clear in his sermon, that we do good works because we ARE saved, not to BE saved. And he clearly gets the Gospel right (Jesus' death, burial and resurrection). And he clearly believes that saints can become backslidden, but are still saved. So why does Pastor Kidd deny eternal security? It is a confusing sermon at best.

I had to listen to his sermon five times, because he goes back and forth, preaching free grace theology one minute, and Lordship Salvation damnable heresy the next. Kindly said, it is clear to me that Dr. Kidd is confused in his theology. If you listen to the sermon you'll see what I mean. He contradicts himself several times.

Dr. Kidd says if you're still drinking booze and living in sin, you didn't get the GRACE that he got when he was saved. That is a contradictory statement in itself, because GRACE has nothing to do with us! We are saved BY GRACE! That means it has absolutely NOTHING to do with you dear friend. Grace is God's unmerited favor.

Grace as an acronym stands for: G*od's* R*iches* A*t* C*hrist's* E*xpense!*

So Pastor Kidd says we're not saved by works, but if you don't have a changed life you're not saved. Huh? That is the forked-tongue doublespeak of every false prophet today who is

"

[5]CAUGHT BETWEEN WORKS AND GRACE

" (a tremendous sermon by Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold. Here's the [6]MP3). Kindly said, Pastor Phil Kidd is caught between works and grace!!! Every believer has eternal life in them, because Jesus is eternal life. **1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*.**

" If you have Jesus you have eternal life, and if you have eternal life you have eternal security, because eternal life IS eternal security. There is no such thing as eternal security apart from eternal life, they are one and the same.

You don't earn grace! You don't maintain grace! You don't have to forsake all your sins to qualify to keep grace! IT IS GOD'S GRACE!!! **Ephesians 2:8-9, " For by grace are ye saved through faith; *and that not of yourselves*: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** Kindly said, Pastor Kidd takes Jude 1:3-5 out of context. This passage is about unsaved people who've crept into the churches, which has absolutely nothing to do with the believer's promise of Eternal Security!

Pastor Kidd Misinterprets Hebrews 6:4-6

Dr. Kidd also takes Hebrews chapter 6 out of context, applying it to Christians instead of Christ-rejecters. Pastor Kidd errantly states:

> “
>
> By the way, if you’re going to believe the Bible, Sir, you’ve got to go to Hebrews chapter number six and you’ve got to believe this
>
> —if you believe a man can lose his salvation, then you must believe that he can never get it back again. There is no such thing as ’repeat redemption.’ **”** —Pastor Phil Kidd, ’ [7]The Heresy Of Eternal Security ’

What a mess! That is so untrue! No Christian can lose eternal life! Hebrews chapter 6 is about people who have heard the Gospel, they’ve tasted the good Word of God, but did not get saved. They are fallen from grace, meaning they have passed up their only ticket to Heaven through faith in Christ! Pastor Kidd is in error to say that a believer can lose God’s salvation, that is not what the following Scripture passage is saying:

> **Hebrews 6:4-6, “ For it is impossible for those who were *once enlightened*, and have *tasted of the heavenly gift*, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.”**

Carefully notice that they were “once enlightened,” not saved. They tasted of the heavenly gift, but they didn’t receive it. The Holy Ghost convicted them of their sins and lost condition, but they refused to come to Christ to be saved. We know this is the correct interpretation, because we have dozens of other passages teaching the eternal security of the believer! In 85 places in the Gospel of John we are taught to simply believe to be saved, with the attached PROMISE of eternal life. That is eternal security my friend! God made a promise **“TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE” (1st Corinthians 1:21b).**

It’s as simple as this, Dr. Kidd thinks that you cannot have eternal security and continue in sin.

Pastor Kidd Is Wrong To Deny The Eternal Security Of The Believer

Respectfully, Dr. Kidd makes a lot of erroneous claims in his sermon. One false claim is that the proponents of easy-believism don’t require sinners to have any conviction over sin to be saved. Pastor Kidd says:

> Many people that cling to this heresy of eternal security. Let me tell you a few things they believe:

1. They believe salvation can come without a person being under conviction. We call it in modern-day terminology: ’Easy-Believism’
2. They believe God can move in you, and it doesn’t necessary change you.

3. You’re distorting the Scripture, if you think the grace of God is a license for you to live ungodly.

SOURCE: Dr. Phil Kidd, ’[8]The Heresy Of Eternal Security’ (10:55 time in video)

Let me respond below to Pastor Kidd’s THREE assertions:

First, no one ever got saved who didn’t know he is a needy sinner. A man must know what he is being saved from to receive God’s gift of forgiveness of sins. The only conviction of sin that a man needs to be saved, is just enough to recognize that he is a guilty sinner in need of redemption. The law shows humanity our sinnership (Romans 3:19-20) and brings us to Christ to be saved by faith (Galatians 3:24-26). Dr. Kidd opens a can of worms by accusing soulwinners of “

easy-believism.

”

Buddy, the ONLY way to be saved is the easy route! You come as a needy sinner and simply rest in Christ. It’s that easy!!!

Second, your salvation does not change you a bit. Dr. Kidd is wrong! Pastor Jack Hyles gets it right, explaining this truth in his writing: “

[9]Conversion And Salvation.

” Eternal life is a

“

free gift

”

(Romans 5:15-18), which Dr. Kidd fails to mention once in his sermon. Is a gift easy to take? Yes, it sure is. So what is hard about getting saved? Go ask Phil Kidd,

because he is the one attacking easy-believism! God saves you by faith, and then the Holy Spirit comes to lives inside you, and He will change you over time. But the church has the duty of mentoring converts, which is a part of The Great Commission (Matthew 28:19-20). I hear a lot of preachers bragging about the number of people they led to Christ, but how many did you mentor with the Bible?

Third, I half agree with the third thing Dr. Kidd said. You are definitely distorting the Scriptures if you think being saved gives you a license to sin. But it all depends on what you mean by "license." If you mean that you don't have God's blessing and permission to continue in willful sin, then I agree (Romans 3:31). But if you mean that you cannot be saved and continue living in willful sin, or else you are not really saved, then I fully disagree (Romans 5:20; Acts 13:39).

We are saved solely by God's imputed righteousness, through faith alone in Jesus Christ. Eternal life is the gift of God (Romans 6:23). Dr. Kidd makes some strange statements in his sermon. I don't know anyone who believes the following:

> "
> But I'm just saying to your brother, that I will never tell anybody, 'Live like you want to, it doesn't matter, you're going to Heaven anyhow.'
> "
>
> —Pastor Phil Kidd, ' [10]The Heresy Of Eternal Security '

Who teaches that today? I don't know anybody. Dr. Kidd is making such harsh statements to discredit the truth that a person can be saved, and still wilfully live in sin. The truth is that we all still commit sin. Everyone commits willful sin! Every time you go 60 mph in a 55 mph zone you're sinning (Romans 13:1). Every time you fail to pray for those in your life you're sinning (1st Samuel 12:23). Every time you mention future plans without saying "if the Lord will" you're sinning (James 4:15-16). We're all a bunch of woeful sinners!!!

I admire Dr. Kidd for his career, toughness, and his incredible life's testimony. Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) used to rightly say: "We need porcupine preachers, so people will get the point!" Well, [11]Pastor Kidd is the largest porcupine preacher that I know of! Dr. Kidd is more like a saber-tooth tiger in the pulpit! I really like the guy, but as a Baptist preacher myself, I am duty-bound to **"**

earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints

" (Jude 1:3b). Ironically, the very text passage that Phil Kidd chose for his sermon, denying the eternal security of the Christian believer, exposes him at the same time!

When A Believer Sins Grace Abounds

Romans 5:20-21, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."

Your eternal destination can NEVER depend upon what you do as a saint of God, neither before, during nor after you were saved. I mean, if a man can lose his salvation, don't you think there would be at least one story in the Bible like that? There's not. If a person could lose their salvation and get re-saved, show me a story like that in the Bible. And if a person can lose their salvation, and not get it back, show me where that happened to someone in the Bible? I'm waiting. Friend, you cannot show me any stories like that. Pastor Kidd says salvation is by grace, not by works. And he says we do good works because we are saved, not to get saved. And he says it is possible to stray away from the Lord, backslide, and still be saved. That is all true! So why does he teach that eternal security is a heresy, which is untrue? It is a counterfeit gospel of fear, uncertainty and worry! Dr. Kidd confused many people today in this horrible sermon. Preachers say the darnedest things!

Carefully notice in the following Scripture that if salvation is by grace, **"THEN IS IT *NO MORE OF WORKS*"!!!** That is what the Holy Bible teaches! **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Works have no part of salvation. False prophets' John MacArthur, John Piper, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Phil Kidd, Pacific Garden Mission, Bob Jones University, and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. You don't HAVE TO serve Christ to be saved, but you **"SHOULD"** (Titus 2:11-13).

You must keep salvation and service separate or you will be confused, and confuse everyone else! Salvation is not me meaning business, it is God meaning business! My part is simply to freely receive God's gift of eternal life BY FAITH. I'm tired of preachers putting fear into people's hearts, telling them that if they didn't mean business and are still living in sin, they are not saved. The preachers want people to live right, so they put them into fear, telling them that if they don't live righteously they aren't really saved. Salvation is free, always remember that! Stand strong for the Gospel of free grace! Don't doubt the Gospel just because people live wrong. Scripture never contradicts itself, which tells us that Lordship Salvation is not true, because it contradicts Scripture! No man has to serve Jesus Christ because he is saved. If you don't understand that truth, the Scriptures will be confusing to you!

At the end of his sermon, Pastor Kidd says he wants everybody there to go out the door KNOWING that they are saved. You're kidding me right? You just spent an hour going overtime in your sermon, condemning the whole concept of a believer having Eternal Security, and now you want everyone to KNOW they are saved? I need to go take a long walk!

1. https://www.facebook.com/39843727181/videos/10154631453912182
2. https://www.facebook.com/watch/live/?v=10154631453912182
3. https://soundcloud.com/bdking323/unshackled-phil-kidd
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
5. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
7. https://www.facebook.com/watch/live/?v=10154631453912182
8. https://www.facebook.com/watch/live/?v=10154631453912182
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
10. https://www.facebook.com/watch/live/?v=10154631453912182
11. https://youtu.be/5oQ2b5xA6aY

1.6.23 But We Have The Mind Of Christ (2020-08-14 09:30)

1st Corinthians 2:14-16, "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man. For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ*. "

What is it that makes one person sweet, kind, generous, nice and loving; but the next person is ruthless, mean, a deceiver, selfish, hateful and malicious? In one word—it is their "MIND." When I see a man or woman covered in tattoos, I know that their mind is worldly (or at least was at some point when they got the tattoos). No Christian should ever get a tattoo, because our human body is the temple of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). I know that is a touchy subject, but you won't change my opinion. on the matter. And while I am on the subject, I am 100 % against female breast implants, which medically have been proven to be a big health risk. Ladies, love whom God make you! If a man truly loves you, he won't care about the size of your cups, but the size of your heart. The Bible says, **"But we have the mind of Christ**

"

(1st Corinthians 2:16b).

I love our text passage of Scripture. The heathen world thinks very differently than does the child of God. I thank God I am saved. I accepted Jesus Christ as my personal Savior when I was 13 years old. It was the absolutely best decision I ever made in my life. I'd do it again in a heartbeat. I appreciate Jesus dying on the cross for a rotten sinner like me. He was taken down off the cross, buried, and then three days later miraculously resurrected by the power of God. That is **"t**

he Gospel

" **(1st Corinthians 15:1-4).** As our text passage teaches in 1st Corinthians 2:14-16, the natural (unsaved, unregenerate) person cannot understand spiritual things, because they are spiritually discerned. Many religious cults have been started by people trying to understand the Bible, but they weren't saved and didn't have the Holy Spirit to guide them into all truth, so they got the Bible wrong!

John 16:13,

"

Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, *he will guide you into all truth*: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

"

As Christians, we have the Holy Spirit of God living inside (indwelling) our body and soul; therefore, we have the mind of Christ. **John 14:26, "But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, *he shall teach you all things*, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you."** The blessed indwelling Holy Spirit brings to remembrance truths we have learned form the Bible. That is why it is so important for believers to familiarize our self with the Scriptures, and to abide in them continually. **Psalms 1:1-2, "**

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But *his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night*.

” I believe that is why the shepherd boy David was called

“

a man after his [God’s] **own heart**

”

(1st Samuel 13:14b), because David was a man after God’s own Word!

The Bible says: “WE HAVE

THE MIND OF CHRIST

”

as believers. That is a beautiful truth! That means we think according to the inspired King James Bible. Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word. Please beware of the corrupt modern Bible revisions, which religious cults like Bob Jones University use, sell and promote. I call them

“

a cult

”

for a few reasons. One is because they follow the [1]Alexandrian cult behind the modern Bible revisions . Another reason is because BJU follows men instead of God. They are following the corrupted theology of Pastor John MacArthur and Dr. Steve Pettit. It doesn’t matter which modern Bible you pick up, it has somehow been influenced by the corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts from Egypt.

Modern Bible Versions Are Not The Mind Of Christ

That is why they are wrong on the Gospel, preaching the heresy of Lordship Salvation instead of Free Grace Theology, because the modern Bibles are corrupt. [2]BJU preaches another gospel! Let me give you an example of how the modern Bibles pervert the Gospel. Please consider Hebrews 6:1 in the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) as compared to the trustworthy King

James Bible (KJB):

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life by ***turning away from the evil we did in the past*** and by believing in God.” [emphasis added]

Here again is Hebrews 6:1 in the beloved, correct, King James Bible . . .

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of ***repentance from dead works***, and of faith toward God.” [emphasis added]

Do you see how the new corrupt Bible versions are horribly changing theology in the churches? The King James Bible teaches that we must repent from our DEAD WORKS to be saved; but the ERV teaches that we must stop living a life of deliberate sin (evil) to be saved. The Alexandrian Greek is of the Devil, teaching a works-based plan of salvation. Salvation is NOT by works (Romans 3:20; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5-6). The doctrine of the [3]imputed righteousness of God silences all the critics.

If you have a corrupt Bible revision, then you cannot have the mind of Christ in you. Satan fully knows this ugly fact, which is why he has entered into the Bible publishing business since 1881 (the year Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced their new Greek Bible translation to the world, upon which all the corrupt modern revisions are based). I wouldn’t give you a red cent for these new Bibles! They are Devil’s Bibles!!! If you want the mind of Christ in you, then you need the inspired King James Bible!!! Please use no other Bible! And may I kindly say, the King James Bible is not a “

version,

”

it is the inspired Word of God.

The fastest way to corrupt your mind spiritually is to use the Devil's modern Bible revisions!!!

A Carnal Mind Is The Devil's Playground

The Devil has a stronghold in the mind of the unsaved person.

Proverbs 3:7, " *For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he*: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee." I feel sorry for this man each time I see this photo. The Devil controls his mind. How does a person become so far gone in their mind, that they no longer respect their own body? If you don't see a problem with what the man below has let the Devil do to him, you do *not* have the MIND OF CHRIST my friend. This is not God's will for anyone. This is shameful. I am not condemning the man himself, God forbid, I am simply saying that God doesn't want us marking up our bodies. Jesus loves this man and died for his sins on the cross (Romans 5:6-9). Please understand that I am not mocking or making fun of him, I am simply saying that this is not what God desires for anyone...



Proverbs 3:7, “ *For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he*: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.”

I’m sure you’ve watched the TV series called:

“

Cold Cases Files

” and

“Forensic Files.”

I cannot watch too many of those type of shows, because the horrific crimes are creepy and disturbing. It is so sad. I don’t think it is good to dwell upon such things for too long, but we need to be aware of the type of world that we live in. The Bible teaches us in Philippians 4:8-9 to think upon things that are good, pure, virtuous, honest and true...

Philippians 4:6-8, “

Be careful for nothing; but *in every thing by prayer* and supplication *with thanksgiving* let your requests be made known unto God.

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are *true*, whatsoever things are *honest*, whatsoever things are *just*, whatsoever things are *pure*, whatsoever things are *lovely*, whatsoever things are of *good report*; if there be any *virtue*, and if there be any *praise,* think on these things.

"

Please notice that the Bible associates prayer with thanksgiving and a healthy thought life. That is very interesting. We are commanded in Philippians 4:6 to pray about everything. The Bible says, "

BE CAREFUL FOR NOTHING.

" That means don't leave anything to chance, pray about all things, so that you've got all bases covered. Praying is fully a matter of faith, showing that we trust the Lord to handle every matter in our life. I need God's help. I must pray. I cannot and do not want to go it alone in life, without my dear Savior. **Isaiah 26:3, "**

Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: *because he trusteth in thee*. " If you want to have the mind of Christ, then you first must be God's child, by faith alone in Jesus Christ. And then second, you must abide in the Holy Scriptures.

If you want to do a helpful Bible study sometime, look up the words "thankful" and "thanks." It is important as Christians that we always maintain a spirit of thanksgiving toward God. I don't care if you're homeless on the street, you have something to be thankful for. I thank God continually that my name is written in Heaven. I thank God that I live in a free country, where I can have a truth-telling ministry like mine, preaching the truth without apology. I thank God for my Harvest Baptist Church neighbours on Guam, that they are good people and I can feel safe living here. I love them with God's love, and I am their friend in truth. I am thankful that I still have my natural teeth. Many people have fake teeth, and denture pain. I thank God that I am not in debt to anyone. I praise God for my health, even though my neck is in pain all the time. I live a simple life. I thank God that I can enjoy a *Subway* sandwich (a Turkey club with everything; salt & pepper, olive oil, red vinegar, half the mayo, and extra Jalapenos peppers...lol). Am I therefore become your enemy because I make you hungry? ...lol.

Psalms 119:9, "

Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word. " The worst decision our government ever made was in 1962 and 1963, when they removed prayer and Bible reading from children's daily lives at school. We see the consequences of that fatal decision. Those foolish people who would downplay the seriousness of this matter, are in woeful denial of the truth! There is nothing wrong in

America today, that couldn't be remedied by raising up a generation of Christian young people, who are raised up being taught the King James Bible! The Gospel is the answer! Young people need the truth of Christ crucified, buried and risen! Young people need Jesus! The American media today relentlessly attacks Bible Christianity.

The only difference between a criminal and an honest law-abiding citizen in their mind.

Romans 12:2, " And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the *renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God." Years ago I had a co-worker confide in me his personal problems. I remember that he said,

"My mind ain't right!" I encouraged him to bathe his mind in the Scriptures! That is how to get your mind back to being right!!! **2nd Timothy 1:7, "For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of *a sound mind*."**

Give God your heart and He'll comb the kinks out of your head. That is what the Bible teaches in 2nd Timothy 1:7, a

"

SOUND MIND

"

comes from God.

Proverbs 28:1, " The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but *the righteous are bold as a lion*." There is no better feeling in all the world, than to know that you are right with God almighty! '[5]HOW TO BE RIGHT WITH GOD' (an awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles).

> "Now, there's only one thing we need in America—and that is an old-fashioned real Bible revival! I mean a real BIBLE REVIVAL! It'll straighten out the home, straighten out the children, make the husband act right, put the wife in order; it'll take care of the preacher, the church; I mean it'll fix up the community, I mean it'll stop the Devil dead in his tracks; I mean it'll give victory to God's people—the Word of God!"
>
> —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), " [6]The Book That Makes The Difference! "

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgLfctYRsaWv9JmNqiRmoHe2-cNJEoUNehZwn7Fj4T4-CS_M

q8Y2XuzSb3kmGbMfRGV4JNCk5_KH5d5IymMa9A4yOX_jNebePTzxPh

5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_be_right_with_god.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.6.24 The Counterfeit Mormon Religion (2020-08-14 22:30)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"

The inspired Word of God is the *incorruptible seed* by which every believer has been born-again (1st Peter 1:23). For the Christian there is no other book besides the Holy Bible. In fact, the only reliable Bible today in the English language is the inspired King James Bible All other Bible are either inferior or corrupted by Satan. The Bible teaches that the Devil is the god of this world, who blind the minds of unsaved people, lest the see the light of the Gospel and be saved (2nd Corinthians 4:4).

One of Satan's false religions is Mormonism, which was started in the year 1830 by a perverse man named Joseph Smith (1805-1844). When Smith was 42 years old, he was lynched by an angry mob of 200 men in Illinois for [1]his immoral relationships with 49 women. This is the founder of Mormonism. I do not believe in bashing or being unkind to anyone for any reason. I love Mormon people, just as I love Muslims, Jews and Christians alike. However, theologically speaking, the Mormon religion is messed up! The core beliefs of the religion are rooted in heathen sexual practices. I won't go into detail here, but [2]you can read another article I wrote about [3]direct perverse statements made by Joseph Smith and Brigham Young, that would make a pervert blush. Read there own teachings and you decide!

In a May, 1998, in an article written by a Mormon named Stephen E. Robinson, he makes these heretical statements:

> "If the term *Christian* is used, as it is in standard English, to mean someone who accepts Jesus Christ as the divine Son of God and the Savior of the world, then the charge that we aren't Christians is false. However, if the word *Christian* is given an overly narrow definition, then it is merely a way of saying LDS Christians differ in some degree from other Christians. **No one "owns" the term Christian or has the right to deny it to others who worship Jesus as the divine Son of God."** [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [4]Are Mormons Christians?

Kindly said, Mr. Robinson is very ignorant of the Holy Scriptures. The King James Bible plainly warns against anyone, whether it be Joseph Smith or an angel, who comes preaching another gospel. The Word of God says they are accursed by God:

> **Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:**
>
> **Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.**
>
> ***But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*.**
>
> **"**

Joseph Smith is a false prophet, who make the bizarre claim that an angel appeared to him and gave him the book of Mormon. We know Mr. Smith is a liar, because Hebrews 1:1-2 says God only speaks to us in these last days through His Son, that is, through the Word of God.

Hebrews 1:1-2, “God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,

Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

” In **John 5:39a** Jesus commands us to **“**

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES, ”

not the book of Mormon, nor the writings of Mormon patriarchs!

Steven Robinson makes these whoppers lies in the same article:

> ***“The Bible itself never claims to be perfect***, ***never claims to be sufficient for salvation***, and ***never claims to grant its readers authority to speak or act for God***. Rather, such claims are made by those who have lost priesthood authority and have lost direct revelation and, instead of trying to find them again, are trying desperately to maintain that their loss doesn’t matter.”
>
> [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [5]Are Mormons Christians?

Whoa! I am going to prove his three lying claims wrong!

First, he says the Bible itself never claims to be perfect. Oh really?

Psalms 19:7, “ *The law of the LORD is perfect*, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.” That proves Mr. Robinson wrong! God’s Word is perfect!

Second, he says the Bible never claims to be sufficient for salvation. WRONG! **2nd Timothy 3:15-17, "All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, *which are able to make thee wise unto salvation* through faith which is in Christ Jesus. That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works. "** I guess the Bible is all you need after all, right Steven?

Third, he claims that the Bible never grants the reader the right to act or speak for God. WRONG! **Romans 3:4, " God forbid: yea, *let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written*, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."** Please notice in the preceding quote from **2nd Timothy 3:16** that

"ALL SCRIPTURE" is given by inspiration (Greek: *theopneustos* , meaning, God breathed),

"

That the man of God may be *perfect, throughly furnished* unto all good works. " The Bible is very clear that the man of God is made perfect (complete in every way) by the Word of God. **John 17:17,**

"Sanctify them through thy truth: *thy word is truth*. "

Kindly said, Steven Robinson sounds like he has never even read the Holy Bible, because he just made three big false statements! In fact, the Bible DOES claim to be perfect, and it DOES claim to be sufficient for salvation, and it DOES grant the right to anyone to speak the truth based upon the authority of the Word of God! Joseph Smith was an ungodly man, who lived an immoral life of adultery, and twisted the Scriptures around in a wicked attempt to justify his filthy lifestyle! Literally, he started his own religion to justify having carnal knowledge with 49 different women in his unholy bed. [6]Mormonism is ungodly stuff!

No Christian is right with God who bids Godspeed to Mormons. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.**

"

In 2004, [7]Evangelist Ravi Zacharias (1946-2020) did just that in Salt Lake City, to a group of 7,000 Mormons. At the end of the meeting, the Mormon speaker said:

“We’ve been given a gift tonight.” He said that because by bidding Godspeed to their cult, [8]Ravi Zacharias had given the Mormons legitimacy in the evangelical Christian community, which is of the Devil. I do not encourage being mean to anyone, but Bible-believing Christians must take a firm stand against Mormonism, because it preaches another gospel.

If you watch the preceding video, you’ll even hear Ravi refer to Mormons as brethren, making mention of “our heavenly Father.” Folks, if you are not born-again, you are not a child of God, and God is not your heavenly Father! Mormonism requires doing good works, and being water baptized, both of which are a perversion of the Gospel. Furthermore, Mormons deny that Jesus is almighty God, which is a fundamental doctrine of Christianity. As we learn in Matthew 7:21-23, just because someone calls themselves “Christians“ doesn’t mean they actually are!

Please understand that I didn’t write this blog to bash Mormons. I don’t do that! I didn’t write this article to attack the Mormons or their religious faith. I wrote this article to **“**

earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints

” (Jude 1:3b). Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. Our text Bible verses from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 plainly defines

“

THE GOSPEL

”

(meaning *Good News* or *Glad Tidings*) as three things: Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and then three days later Jesus RESURRECTED bodily from the dead. Anyone who believes (relies upon) this

“

GOOD NEWS,

” and doesn’t add anything to it, has the gift of eternal life!

Sadly, [9]Mormons sinfully add water baptism, requiring it for salvation. In Bible Christianity, a believer only receives water baptism AFTER they are saved, as an *outward* public profession of their *inward* faith. God commands believers to be baptized (by full immersion), but this is not required to receive the free gift of God, which is eternal life (Ephesians 2:8-9). Mormons say that faith is insufficient by itself to save, that more is required. [10]Mormons, just like [11]Bob Jones University and other [12]neo-evangelical apostates today, teach that turning away from one’s sinful past is absolutely required to receive God’s free gift.

They have a wrong understanding of what it means to “

repent

”

in the Bible. Whereas the Greek meaning of *repentance* (metanoia) is simply

“

a change of mind,

”

sincere but deceived neo-evangelicals and Mormons say it means

“

turning away from all your sins,

” that is, behavior modification (reformation). That is a false gospel! Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to “

turn from sin

”

or

“

repent of sins

”

to be saved. God only requires for a person to

acknowledge

that they are a needy sinner, so they will embrace Jesus Christ to be saved by grace through faith alone (Romans 3:19-28; Galatians 3:24-26). To God be the glory!

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Joseph_Smith%27s_wives
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Mormons/exploit_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Mormons/sex_cult.htm
4. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/new-era/1998/05/are-mormons-christians?
5. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/new-era/1998/05/are-mormons-christians?
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Mormons/sex_cult.htm
7. https://youtu.be/Amun1RBONPw
8. https://www.deseret.com/2004/9/11/19850009/evangelist-to-speak-at-tabernacle
9. https://whymormonism.org/18/baptism_mormonism
10. https://www.mrm.org/procrastination
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

---

1.6.25 Christ The Risen One, Lives As The Crucified One (2020-08-15 09:30)

John 20:26-28, " And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. Then saith he to Thomas, *Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands*; and reach hither thy hand, and *thrust it into my side*: and be not faithless, but believing. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God."

Jesus Christ, the risen one, lives forever as the crucified one! Christ's bodily resurrection is eternally connected with His cross. We hear all this junk theology today about "turning from your sins" from the proponents of Lordship Salvation, from heretics like Steve Pettit and John MacArthur. What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 2:2, "For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified."** The Apostle Paul said he only wanted to know one thing about the church at Corinth—did they have faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ? And again we read in **Galatians 3:2,**

"

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?* " That is how we get saved (i.e., get the indwelling Holy Spirit), by placing our faith in the Gospel when we heard it preached. There is no mention of forsaking sins, or turning away from living our own life, nor anything else! Salvation is by faith.

Jesus still has scars in His risen body. The Old Testament prophet Zechariah tells us that when Jesus returns at His Second Coming, i.e. THE REVELATION, and every eye shall see Him (Revelation 1:7), He will still have the scars. **Zechariah 13:6, "And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends."** Isn't that precious and beautiful? Jesus will still have the scars in His hands, brow, feet and side when He returns at the Second Advent. I believe Jesus will wear those scars forever, as a memorial of what our Great Savior has done for us, to redeem us from all iniquity and eternal death in Hell. Jesus loves us, which is why He wants to wear our scars by which He redeemed us. What an awesome Savior!

Hebrews 12:1-3, " Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that

is set before us, *Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds."

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said that in order to be "

a witness,

" you have to first see something! Hence, Hebrews 12:1 must be referring to the saints alive in Heaven, who look down and watch us. I agree with Dr. Hutson! This explains why we read in **Luke 15:10, "Likewise, I say unto you, *there is joy in the presence of the angels of God* over one sinner that repenteth."** If the angels aren't doing the rejoicing, then it must refer to the saints! Amen!

The Bible says Jesus is the Author and Finisher of our faith. Here is a related passage of Scripture:

Philippians 1:3-7,

"

I thank my God upon every remembrance of you,

Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,

For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

***Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ*:**

Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace.

"

In Biblical studies, there are three parts of the Christian life: *justification* (being made right with God by faith alone), *sanctification* (the ongoing process of being conformed into Christ's image), and *glorification* (a new sinless body, glorified with Christ).

[1]

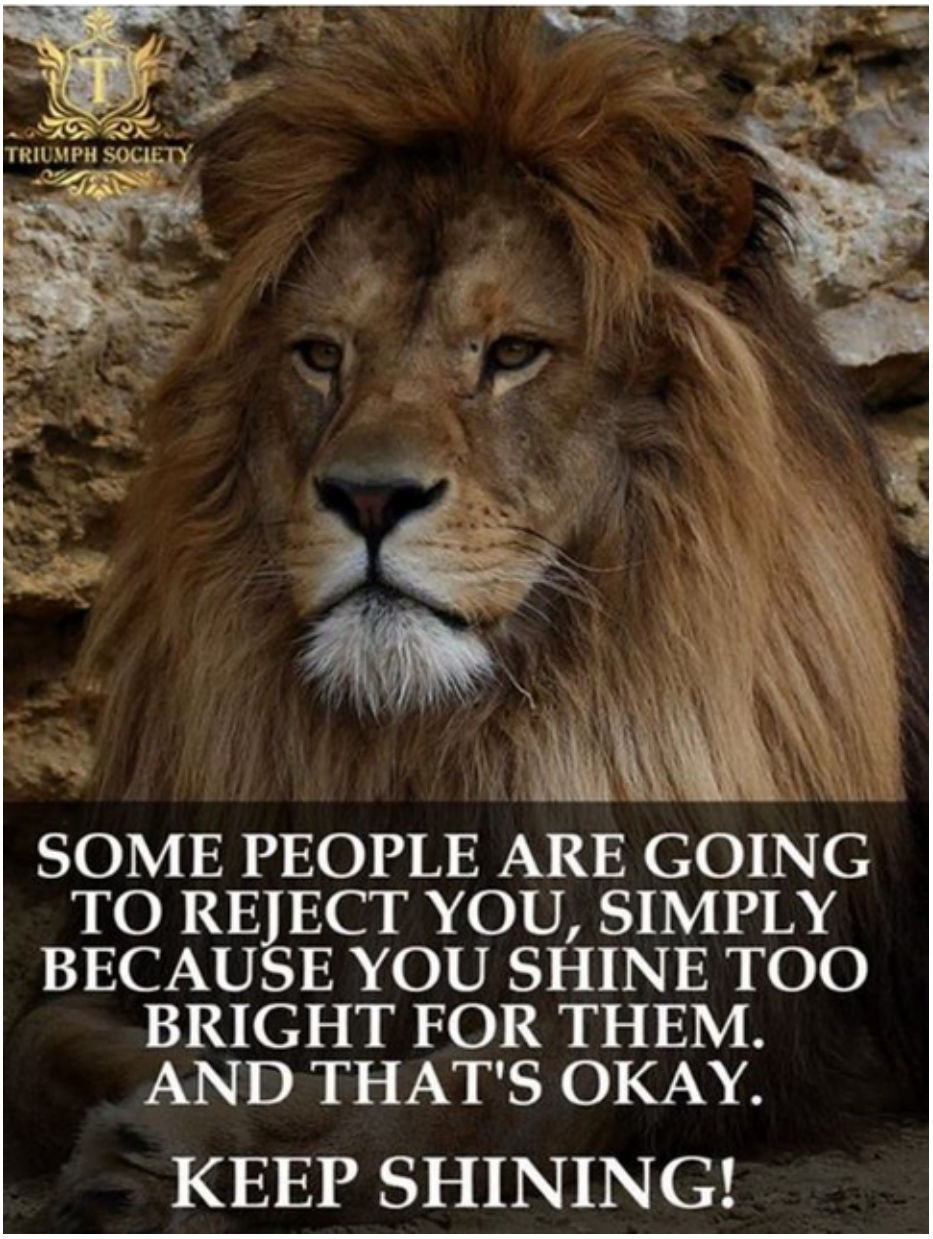

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg7UTWqJkEREOLqUIlv2708eLcLjmuHMo64c-Dzvam8dK6HVvamfwnyxVrM94ghrU7Ql9ABYDFLsq9aMQ-bus4J12ecqc8MwG8CKXG

1.6.26 The Real Battle (2020-08-15 22:30)

Psalms 12:6-7, " The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever. ”

The real battle today is over THE BOOK, the inspired King James Bible. The battle is not over abortion, it is over THE BOOK. When you doubt a man’s word, you doubt his character, his veracity, and his trustworthiness.

When you’re against the Book, you’re against God!”
—Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]The Real Battle”

The battle today is not over abortion. The battle is over, **“Thou shalt not kill” (Exodus 20:13).** The issue is over the Holy Bible! The battle today is not over capital punishment, it is over the Bible. **Genesis 9:6, “Whoso sheddeth man’s blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man.**

” The issue today is not over homosexuality, it is over THE BOOK. **Leviticus 20:13,**

“If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

” The issue today isn’t over women rights and feminism, it is over the HOLY BIBLE.

Ephesians 5:22, “Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.” The issue is not over whether younger women belong at home raising children or pursuing careers to make money, it is over THE BOOK.

1st Timothy 5:14-15,

“I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. For some are already turned aside after Satan.” The great battle in 2020 is over the WORD OF GOD!!! Do you believe the inspired Holy Bible?

I believe 100 % in the verbal inspiration of the King James Bible! Every word in the Bible is inspired by God. Every jot and title is inspired by God. **Matthew 5:18, “ For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from**

the law, till all be fulfilled." Jots and tittles are the smallest grammatical marks in the alphabet. God said that even the dots on the i's and the tail on a Q will not change, it will be preserved, forever! That is what our text passage from Psalms 12:6-7 says! **Psalms 12:6-7, " The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.**

Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever. **"** What shall God keep and preserve? Why, His PURE WORDS of course! [2]All of the Devil's modern Bible revisions pervert this passage of Scripture, saying that God protects His saints instead of preserves His pure Words!

What good is inspiration without preservation? And what good is preservation without inspiration? I mean, what would have been the benefit of God giving His very pure Words to mankind, if He allowed those Words to become corrupt, changed and lost over the centuries? God promised to preserve His inspired Words, which means they absolutely must still be inspired. Ladies and gentlemen, when you read your King James Bible, you are reading the inspired Words of Almighty God!!! Man's words are inspired by men. God's Words are inspired by God, every one of them!

The real battle is over the Word of God. There is nothing wrong with our nation today that couldn't be remedied by raising up a single generation of Bible-believers. We are living in a land of Bible ignoramuses. A recent 2020 survey revealed that [3]more than half of professed Christians in the United States are moving away from the Christian faith. That doesn't surprise me in lieu of all the Devil's Bibles corrupting our churches. Sadly, our biggest Bible colleges are using, selling and bidding Godspeed to Satan's corruptible seed. Consequently, preachers no longer preach the truth. In fact, they don't even preach anymore! Most of these deeper-lifers who study the Bible like a mathematics book, never go soulwinning. We need to preach what's obvious in the Bible!!! The Bible is not a mathematics book, it is a love letter! God loves me and He gave me His Word to guide me through life:

"

Most of these exegeters execute the book!

"

—Pastor Jack Hyles, " [4]The Real Battle "

The infamous atheist, Voltaire, recognized the importance of denying the inspiration of the Bible if they were to destroy Christianity:

> “The Bible is not the inspired, inerrant and 100 % historically true words of God. ... If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man’s belief in the Bible.” —Voltaire (French philosopher and former unbeliever 1694-1778 - He now knows better [in Hell])

Tragically (and you couldn’t make this stuff up), today’s ungodly Bible colleges (I’m talking Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, The Crown College, Pensacola Christian College and Hyles-Anderson College, to name but a handful) are teaching young people that the King James Bible is NOT INSPIRED! They are liars! Since 2008, the [5]First Baptist Church of Hammond and Hyles-Anderson College no longer preach that the King James Bible is inspired. They claim only the original autographs (which no longer exist) were inspired. It is a trifle matter to them. They’ve stopped standing. They’ve stopped fighting. They are A.W.O.L. from ’[6]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES’!!!

As one liberal theologian pointed out in his review of Harold Lindsell’s, *The Battle For The Bible* , the only real difference between the conservative and liberal positions on the Bible is that the conservatives say the Bible USED TO BE inspired and inerrant, whereas the liberal says it NEVER WAS inspired or inerrant. BOTH positions agree that the Bible IS NOT NOW inspired or inerrant. Think about that statement dear reader, because it is true and tragic! What’s the difference between an ungodly atheist like Voltaire who denies that the Bible is inspired, or a ungodly professor at Hyles-Anderson College or Bob Jones University who teaches that the Bible is not inspired? That’s right, there’s no difference!

> “I wouldn’t give you a dime for King James Bible defenders that don’t propagate the King James Bible! The reason to defend it—it’s our weapon!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “ [7]The Real Battle ”

We are at war in our churches over the Bible. The churches who refuse to join the battle have already either died spiritually, or are dying. The First Baptist Church of Hammond is dying. The moment they stopped standing (fighting) for the inspiration of the King James Bible in 2008, they began their downward descent into neo-evangelical apostasy! They are changing! Oh yes they are! They are in denial right now. The fact that FBCH and HAC are silent about the evils of the Devil's Alexandrian Bibles proves what I say.

The famous preacher John Wesley wisely said: "

What one generation tolerates the next generation will embrace.

" He is right! Well I'm not embracing the Devil's Bibles, I'm spitting on them! I'm ripping them into pieces and throwing them into my garbage pail. I'm exposing them! I'm warning everyone about them! Sadly, some of my biggest critics are Baptist pastors! Shameful Pensacola Christian College (PCC) alumni, Sean Quinlan, who used to pastor the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, critically said to me in 2018: "You're obsessed with the Bible issue!" You better believe I'm obsessed with the Bible issue Buster!

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!"
>
> —'[8]BATTLE OF THE AGES' (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

It wasn't surprising to me that Pastor Quinlan didn't care about Satan corrupting the Word of God, because that is how he was trained at PCC. They have an attitude of isolationism at PCC. They claim to use only the King James Bible, but they are A.W.O.L. from the battle over the Bible. So also is Pastor Clarence Sexton and The Crown College in Tennessee. They all refuse to stand for the inspiration of the King James Bible! Instead they choose the Life of Riley, the comfortable path, the non-controversial route, the road that doesn't require you to carry your cross! My Bible says in **2nd Timothy 3:12, "**

Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. **"** Living godly includes contending for the Christian faith! There is not a more important issue in the world than the inspiration of the Word of God. Everyone who sanctions the Devil's Bible revisions began their journey by denying the inspiration of the King James Bible, which opens a Pandora's Box!

> “All that God has ever done is through His Word.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[9]The Real Battle”

Ladies and gentleman, we have God’s inspired Words today in the 1611 King James Bible. We don’t need a new Bible. As shocking as it is, with literally hundreds of Bible revisions in the English language already, [10]Christianity Today still wants another revision of the Bible! I feel like I’m living in an episode of The Outer Limits or The Twilight Zone! “

Scotty, beam me up!

” You’d think that the one place on earth where a young person’s faith would be strengthened in the inspiration of God’s Word is in a Bible college. But incredibly, it is not so today! All across this once great land, Bible colleges have turned aside after Satan. Now instead of propagating the inspired Word of God (the King James Bible), they propagate 29 different Bible versions! Now instead of propagating the Gospel of free grace, they propagate the damnable heresies of “

[11]turn from your sins

”

and Lordship

Salvation! Woe unto the Bible colleges! Nothing is destroying soulwinning churches today like Bible colleges!!!

We need a revival in America of getting back to the Book! Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), one of my favorite preachers, delivered this tremendous message called: ’[12]THE BOOK THAT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE.’ In this wonderful sermon, Brother Roloff exposes the modern Bible revisions and rightly says that the King James Bible is the only Book we need. The inspired [13]King James Bible is all we need!!!

I think it is tragic how this new yuppie generation has abandoned the godly wisdom of those dear saints who have gone before us in the right paths, in the old proven paths! Bob Jones University honored Brother Roloff by giving him an honorary doctorate’s degree in the 1970’s, yet they do not heed Pastor Roloff’s stern warnings against the Devil’s Bibles! Today, [14]BJU is a cesspool of infidels

and [15]corrupt Bible teachers

. In this needful sermon, titled

: ’ [16]THE LIVING BIBLE EXPOSED ,’ Brother Roloff preaches hard against this generation of translations and abominations which

pervert the Word of God. This is the real battle today, over the inspiration and perfection of God’s Word. I’m tired of hearing preachers correct the Word of God, when it ought to be correcting us instead!!!

[17]

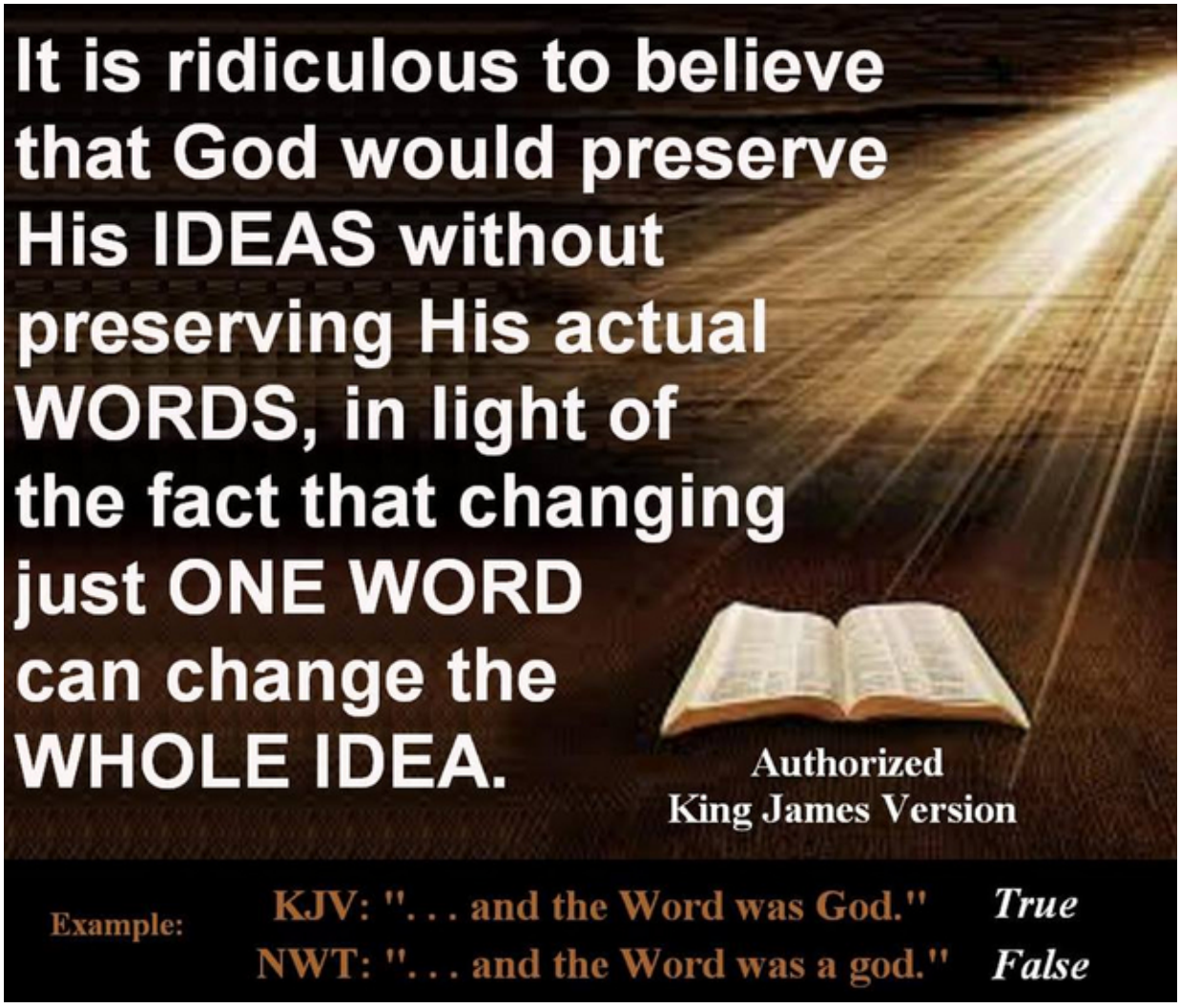

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
3. https://www.christianpost.com/news/us-christians-increasingly-departing-from-core-truths-of-christian-worldview-survey-finds.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3

5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
10. https://www.christianitytoday.com/ct/2001/october22/5.28.html
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/king_james_version_meets_all_our_needs.mp3
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
15. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/09/bjus-soteriology-turn-from-their-sins.html
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/living_bible_exposed.mp3
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh6QuC0DctMfC9sucDtjiEMpXWBWsDJCXSMM4q0wIy7kxZGvS0TV5FDo38-GrLllnVfdeuvZh_chF7Psg-d-1I1xSBowgPq0WGD819

1.6.27 What Does it Mean To Be Humble? (2020-08-15 22:30)

James 4:10, "*Humble yourselves* in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up." 1st Peter 5:6, "*Humble yourselves* therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:"

My definition of "humble" is: "TOTAL SUBMISSION TO GOD'S WORD."

The Hebrew meaning of "humble" in the Old Testament is "to depress, look down upon.' **Matthew 11:28-30, "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; *for I am meek and lowly in heart*: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light."** To be humble is a mindset of humility, having a low opinion (in a good way) of one's self. Pastor Jack Hyles used to say: "I don't have an inferiority complex, but I know I'm inferior." God led the Israelites out of slavery in Egypt, into hardship in the desert (unbearable heat from the scorching sun, scorpions, snakes, drought, lack of food) to humble them for 40 years...

> **Deuteronomy 8:2, "And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, *to humble thee*, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no."**

2nd Chronicles 33:10-12, "And the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they would not hearken. Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon. And when he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, *and humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers*,"

Adversity humbles a man. I heard a wonderful sermon last week by Pastor Jack Hyles called: "[1]HOW TO HAVE DEPTH." In the sermon Dr. Hyles says that he can tell everyone how to have depth of Christian character with one word: ADVERSITY. Brother Hyles then explains the hardships that his mother Coystal Hyles suffered through, which gave her the depth of Christian character that she admirably had. She went to Heaven in 1984.

Most churchgoers today lack humility. Most of them are not saved. It appears that Lordship Salvation has infected upwards of 90 % of Baptist churches. When a man is truly broken and humble, He is receptive to God's leading and truth. **James 4:6-7, "But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you."** Being humble is the opposite of being proud. The Bible says only by pride cometh contention. **Proverbs 13:10, "Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom."** Very, very few people are truly humble. A humble person doesn't gossip about others, slandering and tearing them down. Humility says, "I am the biggest sinner I know, so I judge no one!"

One of my favorite sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles is called: "[2]The Good Man Versus The Spiritual Man."

A good man doesn't live the life of sin that he used to, but he still looks down on the carnal believer that does. The spiritual man says, like the Apostle Paul in **Romans 7:24, "O wretched man that I AM."** The good man mourns the sins he used to commit, but the spiritual man mourns what HE IS (a dirty redeemed sinner). The gist of the sermon is that a spiritual Christian won't condemn others believers, who are weaker and not as good a Christian as they are. Put another way, Pastor Hyles made this beautiful statement: "First Baptist Church of Hammond will become a great church when we stop saying: 'He has sinned' and 'She has sinned' and we start saying, 'We have sinned.'" I love that truth!

A humble person doesn’t condemn others, they do as the publican who went up to the temple to pray, who wouldn’t even lift his head to Heaven, and said in his heart, "God be merciful to me, a sinner." We ought not judge other sinners because they sin differently than we do! Being humble means realizing that God is the Potter, and we are the clay.

Isaiah 64:8, “But now, O LORD, thou art our father; *we are the clay, and thou our potter*; and we all are the work of thy hand.”

Humility is a mindset of loving God and mankind, so that we don’t want to commit an offence against either God or our neighbour. Pride is selfish, is greedy of gain, and regards neither God nor man.

> **James 4:10, “*Humble yourselves* in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.”**

> **1st Peter 5:5, “Likewise, ye younger, *submit* yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for *God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble*.”**

> **1st Peter 5:6, “*Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God*, that he may exalt you in due time:”**

Being humble means always giving God all the credit, praise and glory for everything in our life. Jesus said in John 15:5 that without Him we can do nothing. ...

> **Daniel 5:22: "And thou his son, O Belshazzar, *hast not humbled thine heart*, though thou knewest all this; But hast lifted up thyself against the LORD of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and *the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified*:"**

The way to be humble is to purpose in our heart to always praise God for everything in our life, both good and bad. I listened to the book of Psalms today. What a beautiful book! David was humbled by his sins that broke him. The result of being humbled was that David praised the Lord more than ever. Here is [3]Alexander Scourby reading the Psalms.

Being humble is purposing in our heart that we are mere clay, and God is our Maker, and we ought to continually heed His Word. **Ecclesiastes 12:13 says the "whole duty" of man is to "FEAR GOD AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS."** I use capitals for emphasis, not to shout. Our purpose for existence is to please God (Revelation 4:11). **Hebrews 11:6** says without faith it is **"IMPOSSIBLE"** to please God. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b, "HAVE FAITH IN GOD."** To me, being humble means submitting to God in all our ways. **Proverbs 3:5-6, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."** Humility is admitting that we are weak, but He is strong. Humility is realizing that we cannot make it alone without God. If we don't read the Bible and pray, we are saying: "God, I can go it alone, I don't need your help." That is sinful pride. Being humble means lowering ourselves in our own mind below the other guy, esteeming others better than our self. That was the mind of Jesus.

> **Philippians 2:3-5, "Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind *let each esteem other better than themselves*. Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:"**

Jesus was God on earth, but He humbled Himself (Hebrews 5:8), living as a mortal man. Our blessed Savior was a lowly man, meek, humble and looking for ways to continually help others:

> **Matthew 11:28-30, "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; *for I am meek and lowly in heart*: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light."**

Being humble is an attitude that I am nothing, but Jesus is everything. Galatians 6:3, "For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself."

Pastor Jack Hyles, in chapter 6 of his book: "How To Boost Your Church Attendance," says concerning humility:

> "Have Real Humility. Humility is not cowardice; neither is it timidity. Humility is a feeling that "I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me." There is a fine line of distinction between a person who is "cocky," and a person who is humble. A cocky person says, "I can do all things." A humble person says, "I can do all things . . . through Christ."

I like that definition. In chapter 15 of Dr. Hyles classic book: "Blue Denim And Lace," he teaches concerning "Gratitude":

> "Real gratitude is real humility. One cannot be humble without gratitude, and one cannot be grateful without humility. Many years ago someone took a poll as to the greatest sin committed by mankind. To the surprise of many, the sin chosen as the greatest and most oft committed was the sin of ingratitude. Let us meditate for a while upon this grace which is so necessary to a successful and happy Christian life."

Being humble is synonymous with having a thankful spirit at all times toward God. **1st Corinthians 15:57, "*But thanks be to God*, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ." 2nd Corinthians 2:14, "*Now thanks be unto God*, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place."** A humble person is a thankful person. Sinful pride says: "I don't deserve this. I deserve better! Why is this happening to me? I have been faithful to God, but He doesn't answer my prayers, I think I deserve God's help." We all have temptations to think that God owes us, but He doesn't owe us anything except eternal damnation in Hell for our sins. THANK GOD for Jesus Christ that made a way of escape from God's wrath (Romans 5:9).

Being humble means saying with Job in **Job 13:15, "Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."**

I hope that is all helpful to you dear reader. Someone may have a better answer theologically of what humility means, but these are my humble (no pun intended) thoughts on this matter.

God bless and have a good day.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012917.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3
3. https://youtu.be/KiSEnfyrepI

1.6.28 The Old Account Was Forever Settled Long Ago (2020-08-16 09:30)

Romans 4:1-5, "What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

***But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness*. "**

I love that well-known passage of Scripture. To no surprise, Evangelist Ray Comfort ignores this passage of Scripture entirely in his popular, "

The Evidence Bible.

" If I wrote a Bible commentary, this would be one of the most important passage to address, because it plainly teaches that salvation is by faith alone, without turning from sins, surrendering one's life to Christ,making Jesus "

Lord,

" or anything else that God doesn't require to be saved. Proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy don't like this Bible passage, because it plainly refutes them! The Bible says a man's "

FAITH IS COUNTED FOR

RIGHTEOUSNESS

"

!!!

Bless God, the day I got saved as a 13 year old boy, my account in Heaven was forever settled! By faith I became a blood-washed, redeemed, child of God (Galatians 3:26). My sins (past, present and future) were all washed away by Jesus' precious blood (1st John 1:7). The old account was settled long ago!!! I am saved. It is a done deal. Nothing else is required of me to get to Heaven, because it was a free gift from God (Romans 6:23). I simply took it by childlike faith in Jesus Christ.

We are secure in God's salvation, because we are secure in Christ's work, not our work!

1st John 5:4, "For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even our faith*." Faith in Jesus Christ is the way to have eternal life! **John 10:9, "**

I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

" We are safe and secure in the Father's hands. I hunger for wayward preachers to repent of their false teachings! I wish [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort would come to his senses and stop preaching another gospel. I wish [2]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) would come to his senses, and stop [3]preaching another gospel. Here is a wonderful truthful quote by famous Christian author John Bunyan

(1628-1688)

:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within… you are not able to divide the Word aright, but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

That is the exact opposite of What Evangelist Steve Pettit heretically teaches at Bob Jones University today to their 2,700 students and faculty. Dr. Pettit heretical teaches:

> **"*You can't just speak about getting saved*, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and

> you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—*if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[4]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34)

I want to repeat what John Bunyan said, because it is exactly what is wrong with Dr. Pettit's counterfeit gospel message:

> **"If you do not put a difference between *justification* wrought by the man Christ without and *sanctification*** wrought by the Spirit of Christ within… ***you are not able to divide the Word aright***, but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

What a helpful quote! John Bunyan nailed it, explaining where John MacArthur and Steve Pettit go horribly wrong on the Gospel. These ungodly men make light of the truth of the Gospel, merging Free Grace Theology with Lordship Salvation, and in so doing they are not able to divide the Word of God aright!!! Instead, they CORRUPT the Word of God, and cast a stumbling block before the people. This is exactly what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) [5]warned would happen, and for which [6]he'd blow Bob Jones College to smithereens if he could! The Devil and his unsaved infidels have taken control of Bob Jones University today!!! You don't have to surrender everything, nor turn from your sins, nor run the race faithfully until the end, to receive God's free gift of eternal life! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

My mentor of the Christian faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached a beautiful sermon on this very topic, titled: "

[7]Steps In Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy.

" I encourage you to listen to the message, it will greatly help you understand

what is wrong with the Lordship Salvation crowd. Every Bob Jones University faculty member and student needs to hear this positional sermon! But Dr. Hyles was just a man, and our only authority is the Holy Bible. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:6-8, " Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. *Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin*."** Oh don't miss that dear reader! BLESSED IS THE MAN TO WHOM *THE LORD WILL NOT IMPUTE SIN!* THAT IS ETERNAL SECURITY!!!

God doesn't give temporary life or probationary life, the only type of life He gives is ETERNAL LIFE. In acts 2:41 the Bible says 3,000 souls were saved. They simply gladly received the Gospel truth that the Apostle Peter preached, and they were saved by faith. The Bible doesn't say that there was a waiting and watching period, to see if they stuck. No, they simply believed and the Bible says they were saved. Beware of any false teacher who says that we don't really know if somebody is saved until you watch their life, monitoring their spiritual progress to see if they've changed. Such nonsense is popular in many churches today, because of false teachers; such as, Evangelist Ray Comfort and Pastor Paul Washer, but it is totally unbiblical.

The Bible says we are saved BY FAITH, and the life we live has absolutely nothing to do with proving that our faith is genuine. If a man marries a woman, but then is unfaithful to her, committing adultery with other women, their marriage is still 100 % legal. Obviously, that man does not love his wife as he ought, and is a horrible sinner, but that has nothing to do with the legality of their marriage. Likewise, when you get saved, a legal transaction has taken place. You have been judicially declared JUSTIFIED by God, just-if-you'd never sinned at all. Your sins have been pardoned POSITIONALLY in Christ. However, CONDITIONALLY you are not right with God, and that is a different matter of God disciplining His children (Hebrews 12:6-8). So you see, being a child of God is our POSITION in Christ, but the life we choose to live day by day determines our CONDITION in Christ.

Here is a helpful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles called: ' [8]HOW TO BE RIGHT WITH GOD .' In this audio sermon, Dr. Hyles explains the difference between being right with God POSITIONALLY versus CONDITIONALLY. Understanding this basic Bible truth will help you grow as a Christian, and avoid many pitfalls of heresy along the way.

The moment you got saved (born-again), God declared you JUSTIFIED, *Just-If-I'd* never sinned! The old account was settled long ago! HALLELUJAH! You were sealed (indwelt) with the blessed Holy Spirit the very second you received Jesus as your Savior. Your name was forever preserved in the Lamb's Book of Life in Heaven. You were, and are, now a member of God's heavenly family permanently. Jesus promised in **John 6:37** never to cast anyone away, not for any reason, **"All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. "** You have the Lord's PROMISE!

What saith the Scripture? **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."** Jesus overcame the world by His sinless life, sacrificial death on the cross to pay for our sins, and His victorious bodily resurrection from the dead. Hallelujah! God is more than amazing!!! Praise God, the old account was settled long ago—not by what I did—but by what Jesus did 2,000 years ago on Calvary's cross to save me from my sins, through the precious blood that He shed on the cross and sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). THANK YOU JESUS!!!

[11]



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
6. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_be_right_with_god.mp3
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/an_old_account_settled.mp4
10. https://youtu.be/T_12lk1V4bw
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhOgG5YSq3FwNQZgf2JwHUuw_XM-cnHxsz1gdQCFrSeA3Y4PSc1FM50yUJcE8NZPpax6Lip9EcU092NBdd3xyt4b-S3ekqPXgiL6fa

1.6.29 The Father Is The Hero, Not The Prodigal Son (2020-08-17 10:00)

Luke 15:20-24, “

And he arose, and came to his father. *But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him*. And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:

And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry: For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.”

This is perhaps the most preached and cherished passage in the Word of God. I was reading a book by one of my favorite preachers today, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968), who said:

> “The son is not the hero of the story of the prodigal son. There is a tendency on the part of human nature to make a sinner a hero. A sinner is never the hero. ...I am always a little uneasy when a man with a bad past gives his life’s story. It is possible to tell that kind of story for the glory of God, and it is sometimes so told. But it is often told in a spirit of boasting about the sin the man has committed. I don’t like to see the sinner made the hero. The sinner is never a hero in any of God’s ’dramas.’ This prodigal son ’played opposite’ the father who was the hero in this drama.” — Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks,” page 198-199; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

I had never thought about that, but I agree with Dr. Jones. I have heard many such testimonies of former top mob bosses who came to Christ, or of former drug dealers and gang members who came to Christ, and now they are treated as religious celebrities. As Bob Jones Sr. said, some of the stories can be told for the glory of God. I was humbled by the [1]incredible life’s story of former Colombo Family mob boss, Michael Franzese. Michael doesn’t brag of his past sinful life. The mob is known for killing anyone who attempts to leave that life. The only reason he lived to tell his story, is because he said all his accomplices were either dead or serving life in prison in New York state. Mr. Franzese is an ecumenical believer, but he goes around the country helping influence young people not to pursue a life of crime, not to get tattoos, and he shares the Gospel with them.

I praise the Lord for every Christian testimony. But like Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said, I have heard some disturbing testimonies that glorify one's past sins more than the Savior who died for those sins, which is very wrong I think. When one speaks of past sins, it should always be with a humble spirit of shame and regret, and never with a spirit of pride and heroism...

> "There has never been one word uttered by Almighty God in defense of the sins that men commit." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 199; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Dr. Bob further states:

> "The prodigal son was a bad boy. Don't you try to make him a good boy. Don't you try to exalt him. Don't you forget his sin. God doesn't want you to forget his sins. Sin is a terrible thing. It has terrible consequences, as I shall show before I finish the message this morning." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 200; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to wisely said: "Don't be reluctant to admit to others that you have feet of clay, but don't ever show them your feet." We should never go into detail about our past sins. In today's age of mass-communication, your sins could be on the internet by sundown. My philosophy is NEVER type, speak or record anything at any time that you wouldn't want the whole world to know. We are all sinners, that is of no surprise; however, our enemies may use our sins to destroy us, if they can. So be careful what you tell people. I have had people confess very ugly sins to me, which I believe was a Satanic attempt to get me to confess my sins to them, so they could parade them to destroy my name as a preacher. I never tell them anything more than that I am a sinner too! I admit that I am a woeful sinner, but my sins are none of anyone's business!

No one can live above sin, but everyone can live above reproach. **1st Timothy 5:24, "Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."** You are a dirty sinner in God's sight, just as much as the vilest criminal on earth (James 2:10). The only difference between the holiest saint and the unholiest sinner is the precious blood of Jesus that washes our sins away (1st Peter 1:18-19).

One of the greatest sermons I have ever heard about our attitude toward sin, and I love Dr. Jack Hyles' Biblical way of thinking, is titled: '[2]The Good Man Versus The Spiritual Man.' This sermon will change your life if you will take it to heart.

This sermon separates the spiritual adults from the babies in our churches. This sermon is truly a masterpiece!

Hooray For The Son Who Never Went Astray

To me, the other hero in the story (besides the forgiving father) is the brother who never went into a life of sin. The other son remained at home and worked the farm, doing his father's will, caring for the land and animals, staying by the stuff! I think he deserves much credit. That son became upset when the prodigal son returning, because the father killed the fatted calf, put a gold ring on the prodigal son's finger, and threw him a party. The faithful son said the father had never done any of that for him! The wise father reminded him that everything he owned was his sons, whereas the prodigal son had wasted his inheritance in sin and shame.

There are so many spiritual applications that can be made from this tremendous true story. I love listening to Jesus teach in the Bible. He is so wise, brilliant and opens the reader's eyes to the truth. I marvel that anyone could read the words of Jesus and conclude that men authored the Bible. Dear reader, men could write the Bible if they would, and wouldn't of they could! There is no book in the world that can even compare to the inspired King James Bible. When men write books, they flow with logic from beginning to end; but the Bible is not in chronological order, and you must cross-reference and study it as you would solve a puzzle, to make heads or tails out of its wisdom and intended meaning.

To me that is further evidence of the divine origin of the Bible. God used approximately 40 different men, who lived over a time period of 1,500 years, most of whom never met each other, spoke different languages, came from different backgrounds of varying wealth, ethnicity,

status, education and moral character; yet the 66 books of the Bible perfectly harmonize to teach us prophetic truth.

Here is a lengthy but wonderful quote from Dr. Henry Halley of "Halley's Bible Handbook" about our wonderful Redeemer and Savior:

> "God Himself became a Man, to give mankind a concrete, definite, tangible idea of what kind of Person to think of when we think of God. God is like Jesus. Jesus was God incarnate in human form. His appearance on earth is the Central Event of all history. The Old Testament sets the stage for it. The New Testament describes it. As a man, He [Jesus] lived the most strangely Beautiful Life ever known. He was the Kindest, Tenderest, Gentlest, most Patient, most Sympathetic man that ever lived. He Loved people. He hated to see people in trouble. He loved to Forgive. He loved to Help. He wrought marvelous miracles to feed hungry people. For relieving the suffering He forgot to take food for Himself. Multitudes, weary, pain-ridden, and heart-sick, came to Him, and found healing and relief. It is said of Him, and of no other, that if all the deeds of Kindness that He did were written, the world would not contain the books. That is the kind of man Jesus was. That is the kind of Person God is. Then: He Died, on the Cross, to take away the Sin of the world, to become the Redeemer and Saviour of man. Then: He Rose from the Dead: is Alive Now: not merely an historical character, but a Living Person: the Most Important Fact of History, and Most Vital Force in the world today." —Theologian Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

We've all heard professed Christians brag of the life of sin they came from. That just shows how carnally-minded they are. A truly spiritual Christian hates their sins, and is ashamed of past sins. Nowadays things have become so bad, that unrepentant sinners are holding positions as deacons and pastors in churches, denying their sins. From the sin of homosexuality to the sin of women preachers, we must not accept sin into the church.

> "A Bible that's falling apart usually belongs to someone who isn't."
>
> —Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon

1. https://youtu.be/1jgqC5fQ-yg
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3

1.6.30 Have You Believed In Vain? (2020-08-17 19:34)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, *unless ye have believed in vain*.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"

I immediately thought of the heretical Lordship Salvation crowd, who pervert the Gospel of grace. Paul is simply saying that some people think they believe right, but they have it wrong. Paul makes it easy for us, telling us exactly what we need to believe to be saved; namely, that Jesus Christ died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and He bodily resurrected three days later from the dead. Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, realizing their need for redemption, who places their confidence in Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection is saved.

There are three things that one must know to be saved: the WHO, WHAT and WHY about Jesus...

- WHO He is - Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31)
- WHAT He did - Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He bodily resurrected for the justification of our faith.
- WHY He did it - We are all sinners and the penalty is death (Romans 6:23), including a second death (Revelation 21:8). Christ had to pay our sin debt.

John 20:31, "

But *these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

" John 20:31 says that

" these are written "

were written to convince us that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that by believing we will be saved. So we could eliminate the other 65 books of the Bible, and just use the Gospel of John, to find out everything we need to know to be saved. The word "repent" is not mentioned even once. We find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times in John. In chapters 19-20 we read about Jesus' death on the cross, burial and physical resurrection. In John 3:20-21 we read that those who love sin will not come to Christ to be saved, but "he that doeth truth" will come.

That is repentance, not turning from sins, but the acknowledgement of the truth that we are a sinner, and believing the truth of the Gospel to be saved.

Repentance is acknowledging THE TRUTH that we are a needy sinner, and faith is believing THE TRUTH of the Gospel. Getting saved is strictly a matter of THE TRUTH, and has nothing to do with forsaking one's sins, which would be works. I can prove what I just said with **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;"** Most people today are enjoying their life of sin, and refuse to acknowledge THE TRUTH that they are a sinner in need of a Savior. I like to capitalize those words "THE TRUTH" for emphasis, not to shout, but to bring out (no pun intended) THE TRUTH.

One of the deadliest things in the world today is "Lordship Salvation." What is this? Lordship Salvation is a false doctrine which says that you must surrender to Jesus as the absolute "Lord" of your life to be saved. Proponents of this damnable doctrine teach that a person must "repent of your sins" (turn away from your past sinful life) to receive God's free gift of eternal life. In so doing, the proponents of this heresy have moved away from the Gospel of grace, and made iron shackles for themselves! THEY HAVE BELIEVED IN VAIN!!!

> **Matthew 7:21-23, " Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.**
> **"**

In Matthew 7:21-23 you can bet that these people believed in something. They boasted in their own defense in Christ's presence as their Judge, that they had done "many wonderful works" in His name, and that they preached in Jesus' name everywhere they went, and had even cast out devils in Jesus' name. Yet, the Lord spoke these horrifying words to them: **"I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."** They had believed in vain, because what they believed did not agree with what the Bible teaches. The road to Hell is paved with good intentions! **Proverbs 14:12, "There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.**
"

You don't turn from your sins to be saved, Jesus came to save you from your sins, and turn you from them. Turning from sin is a matter of Christian growth, and not a matter of receiving God's free gift of forgiveness of them. Salvation is a judicial matter. You are a guilty sinner. Sin must be punished. Christ took your place on the cross and paid your debt owed. Therefore, God the Father can declared you justified, on the basis of Jesus' blood which was sacrificed for you! Pastor Jack Hyles said it this way:

> "Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]Conversion And Salvation" (chapter 3) from his book: "Salvation Is More Than Being Saved"

Amen, that is how salvation happens. God saves a man, and then the indwelling Holy Spirit changes him. But nobody can mandate those changes as a requirement to be saved, nor as a condition to prove that one is saved, which would be works. The Bible says we **"SHOULD"** live godly in Christ Jesus; not MUST (that is works); and not WILL (that would be Calvinism). **Titus 2:11-12, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;"** Living a faithful Christian life has nothing to do with receiving God's free gift. You are born-again the very second that you trust Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, and it is a done deal Lucile!

Please listen to me dear reader, tens of millions of false Christians in neo-evangelical churches today are just as guilty in God's sight, as are hellbound Roman Catholics and Mormons who have perverted the Gospel of grace. The damnable doctrine of Lordship Salvation has infected [2]Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, [3]Pacific Garden Mission (*Unshackled* radio), [4]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and thousands of other apostate pseudo-Christian organizations today! They are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil, preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Have you believed in vain?

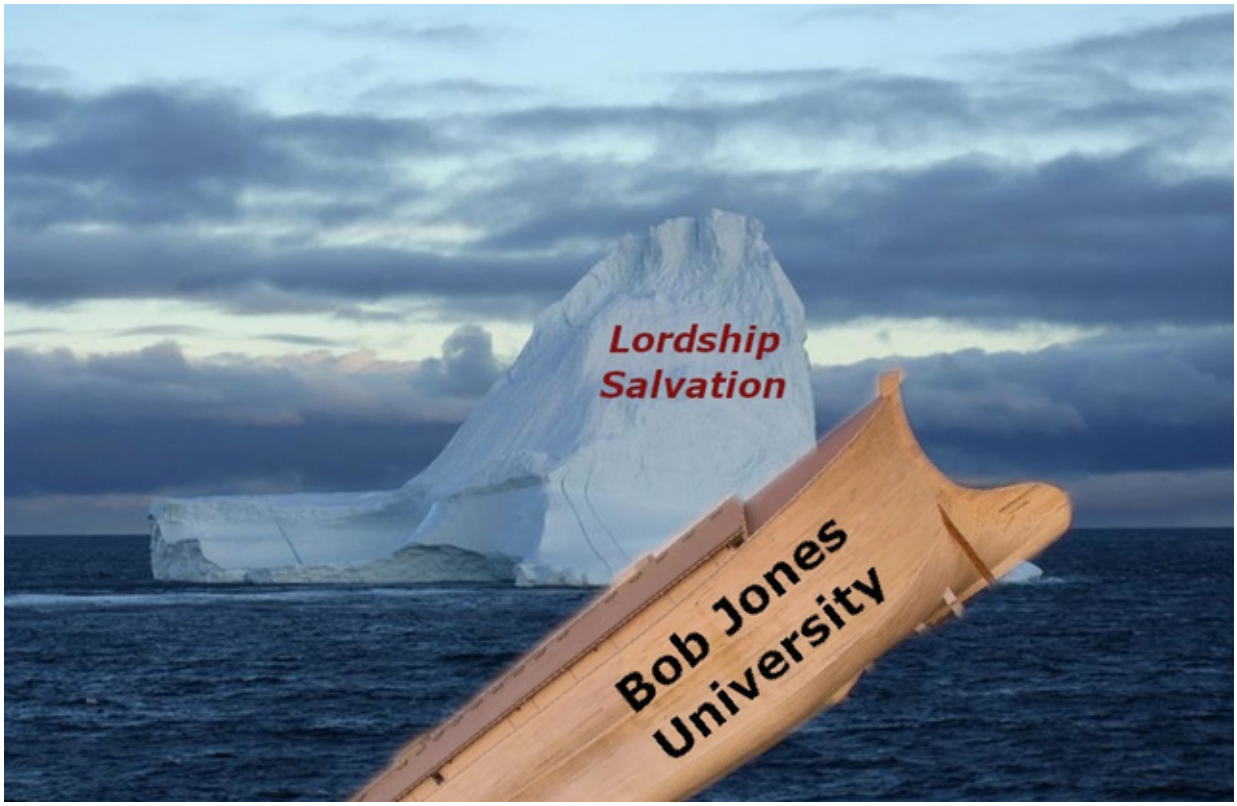

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEijDOzlj8hdyOQaLqklHuvxPBULtp42YlEAt3vuOkD5kZiCsF8yDAaymyFVHa8AoVBKA_2EMdjK5MiFXAUEYNZif65RSG6ogslpbiP

1.6.31 Important Lessons From The Bible Story Of Lot (2020-08-18 09:30)

Genesis 19:15-21, “

And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the city. And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city. And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed. And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord: Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and *I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die*: Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is

a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live. ***And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken*****. "**

We can learn A LOT from LOT. Amen! Oh boy, we're off to a bad start. My pain medications for my chronic neck pain make me feel GOOD! Whoo-hoo! I was listening to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible today, and I noticed something very interesting in the story of Lot in Genesis chapter 19. God had sent two angels to come recuse Lot and his family. Lot had four daughters. Two of them were married, but as Lot warned their husbands of coming judgment upon the city of Sodom, they laughed in his face. Lot's testimony was so poor that his own family didn't take him serious when he spoke of the things of God. **Proverbs 25:19, " Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint."** Lot also had two unmarried daughters, who lived at home with their parents, whom they took with them in their escape from Sodom.

Our text passage from Genesis 19:15-21 says that the angels told Lot to flee to the mountains for safety. Instead, Lot requested in desperation if he could go to a small city called Zoar (one of the five cities of the plains of Sodom designated for destruction). Lot feared what might happen to him in the mountains. There were wild animals. It was rough terrain. Dwelling in the mountains didn't have the conveniences of city life. Lot much rather preferred the safety, convenience and comfort of the city. So the angel agreed and Lot took his wife and two daughters to the tiny city of Zoar. Those inhabitants living in Zoar have no idea how fortunate they were, to be spared utter destruction simply because Lot asked to go there instead of the mountains. Let us continue reading:

Genesis 19:22-30 " Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar. The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar. ***Then the***

***LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground*. But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt. And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the LORD: And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace. And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that *God remembered Abraham*, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt. *And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave*, he and his two daughters."**

I was amazed when I read the preceding passage of Scripture. I never noticed that before. Lot at first was afraid to go into the mountains, lest some evil befall him and he die (Genesis 19:19). So he goes to Zoar instead. The next morning Lot sees God rain down fire and brimstone from the sky, consuming all of the cities in the plain, even everything that grew from the ground, utterly destroying Sodom and three other cities!!! Zoar alone was spared for Lot's sake and his family's. But now Lot is having second thoughts, horrified by what he has just witnessed. All of Lot's former friends, neighbours, and even his beloved daughters and their husbands, are dead!

Evidently this struck fear into Lot's soul, because now all of a sudden he feels compelled to flee to the safety of the mountains, dwelling in a cave with his two unmarried daughters. I find that very interesting and even a bit humorous. I mean, that which Lot at first feared, now appears as a safe place to live, when compared to the alternative. There is a great Bible lesson to be learned here. Oftentimes that which we fear in life is really an illusion. It has been truthfully said that there is nothing to fear but fear itself! Someone has expressed F.E.A.R. as an acronym meaning: "

FALSE **E**VIDENCE **A**PPEARING **R**EAL.

"

I like that! That which Lot initially feared actually became a place of refuge for him. Think about that!

Sometimes it is the very loss, burden, suffering, affliction, pain or heartache in our life, that becomes a launching pad for something greater, bringing us closer to God.

That is so typical of human nature. Lot wanted to go to Zoar instead of the mountains, until he saw what God did to punish Sodom and the other cities. When Lot saw the destruction, seeing the plains of Sodom smoldering in ashes

, he couldn't get to the mountains fast enough! I think that is funny! To a human, a cat is not scary; but to a mouse, a cat is a monster! Our fears are determined by the things we choose to look at in life.

2nd Timothy 1:7, " For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind." The Christian believer has no reason to fear anything, just so long as we always do what is right! Evildoers live in fear, not the righteous!!!

Hebrews 13:6, " So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me."

I also noticed something very interesting in **Genesis 19:29, "**

And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that *God remembered Abraham*, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

" The Bible says that God spared Lot's life because of his uncle, Abraham. That is very interesting. I had always thought that God rescued Lot because of his own righteousness. God spared Abraham's nephew,

Lot, because of Abraham's testimony. **Hebrews 12:14, "Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:"**



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgO1HGyc_RopK3qmGiJJyAMAZ5PVVjeJGaRNblww1QqwLhdWCKyDrfwEp3RqJQim7MyeCsbhOuGmlD89QffLUAfOaFA3ac3kG1N1-z

---

1.6.32 Pray For Me While My Ministry Is In Google Prison (2020-08-18 17:13)

Colossians 4:3, "Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds:"

I am frustrated that Google is slowly killing my ministry. In [1]2017 I had 10,800,000 total visitors for the year, but I'll be lucky if I get 2,000,000 visitors for all of 2020. It's august and I've had 1,153,866 total visitors for the year so far as of the end of July. Whatever Google has done, they have killed 80 % of my web traffic. Carlson Tucker says [2]Google is wrongly censoring Christians and conservatives (and I concur). If you type "Enemies Of Soul Winning by Jack Hyles," [3]it doesn't appear on Google at all, but on [4]Bing it appears first at the very

top.

So I don’t know what the future holds for my ministry. It seems that I will end up with a faithful few, and sadly, millions of people will be denied THE TRUTH, and many will go to Hell because of Google’s ungodly owners. Over 92 % of all web searches are filtered through Google! So effectively they are playing God on social media! By having the power to decide who has a voice on social media, effectively Google/YouTube are shaping the world that we live in, turning it into a society of unsaved hellbound, atheists, feminists, homosexuals, abortionists and all vile manner of evildoers! The truth is being censored!!!

The U.S. government has given Google/YouTube immunity from being sued. Satan is the god of this wicked world. **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4 , “**

But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.” The Devil will do everything in his power to hide the truth from those who need it most. Please pray for a continued door of utterance to preach the Gospel. **Colossians 4:3, “Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds:”**

They’ve got me in Google prison!



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/web_statistics.htm
2. https://youtu.be/ZFGAAa91U3o
3. https://www.google.com/search?q=Enemies+Of+Soul+Winning+by+Jack+Hyles&rlz=1C1CHBF_enGU793GU793&oq=Enemies+Of+Soul+Winning+by+Jack+Hyles&aqs=chrome.0.69i59l2j69i
4. https://www.bing.com/search?q=Enemies+Of+Soul+Winning+by+Jack+Hyles&form=QBLH&sp=-1&pq=enemies+of+soul+winning+by+jack+hyles&sc=0-37&qs=n&sk=&cvid=31CC2069DA5C4
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEimdX_mS5fexovqaCbmg41INguxBels8rxN_415xxwJFi-5Inx0XE9_yb9AExheMxLzdQ8wJsJzUU0A600bUHjiVTf8_eHNkCwXUj8

1.6.33 Beware Of Satanism Targeting Your Children (2020-08-19 09:30)

Revelation 12:9,

“

And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called *the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world*: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

”

The most distinctive nature of Satan is deception. The American people are being deceived on so many different levels. Our government is lying to us. [1]We were lied to about the 911 attacks, which were caused by controlled demolition, not jet planes crashing into the buildings. The primary goal of my online ministry has always been to preach the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, but a secondary purpose is to preach the truth about many subjects. Deception is everywhere in the United States! The Devil is a beautiful liar!

I really admire Sheriff Grady Judd in Polk Country, Florida, [2]who is tough on crime. They humorously call it “Grady Town,” but that is a compliment for a faithful Sheriff, who protects the community from itself. They have one of the lowest crime rates in the nation. You cannot argue with success! Would to God that we had tough Sheriffs like that all across America, but we don’t, which is why crime is out of control in most places. **Ecclesiastes 8:11, “Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.”** And that is why crime is so bad in America! It’s all about money folks. One man in Florida literally had 220 felony charges against him, and like 15 felony convictions, and some criminals much more, but the courts keep letting him go. Now he is being charged with murder in Polk County, Florida! I know why the courts keep letting him go, it generates tons of money for the whole system!

One thing that greatly disturbs me is the double culture in our society. In one culture we have concerned authorities like Sheriff Grady Judd, who relentlessly work to keep children safe. Yet, in another culture we have horrible people like Taylor Swift, who relentlessly work to corrupt children with foul language, promiscuity and sexual immorality in media. Hollywood, the music industry and the media have done their damage, taking our youth low morally. Singer Taylor Swift just came out in 2020 with her latest album, “Folklore.” It was shocking enough when [3]I saw her simulating sticking a male phallus in herself in her 2015 video, “

Wildest Dreams,

”

which is public on YouTube. [4] Now she sings

“

go fu _k myself

”

[5] in her new song,

“b

2118

etty.

” It is so obvious that Satanists are grooming her and helping to produce her videos. The music and singing are beautiful, which masks the vulgarity of the words. What the Devil wants is for everyone to talk this way. He wants millions of youth to go around dropping the “

F bomb.

” And I assure you that they will. Taylor Swift—w

hat a potty-mouth!

In her offensive vile video titled, “[6]WILDEST DREAMS” (clearly sexual in nature), Miss Swift is laying seductively upon a bed, wearing a negligee, which puts adulterous thoughts in the heart of the viewer. [7]This screen-capture to the right is Taylor Swift from her video, “WILDEST DREAMS.” As you can see, she is holding what appears to be an object in her private area, and also appears to be making some type of occultic hand-sign with her left hand. This is the sick minds of Satanists today!!! I speak as a God-fearing Christian, and as a concerned parent. Folks, the official video has already received over 709 million views!!!

I hate to say it, but it looks like a plastic male phallus. If you mentally remove the section of clothing which covers her right wrist, [8]it becomes much more obvious just how perverted what she is doing really is. Also, look how her dress in her vaginal area is pressed inward, again making it look like she is penetrating herself. Perhaps you say, “Boy, you have a dirty mind!” No, I have a man’s mind, and you’re blind if you don’t see this for yourself. Don’t miss the look of ecstasy on her face, as if she’s really enjoying it. Look! These images are directly from YouTube, completely public for children of all ages to view. If you see something say something applies here! I see something and I’m saying something, and so should you!

We have to ask ourselves we kind of deviate individuals would contrive and go along with creating this filth (obviously she’s doing it for the money), and then [9]put the indecent scene into her music video

“ [10]WILDEST DREAMS” ? Who does this? The answer is Satanists

! Why did they do this? The answer is to morally corrupt your child at a subconscious level. What is the intended purpose of creating a one second indecent scene (among thousands of such despicable scenes in raunchy mainstream music videos these days), of Taylor Swift clearly doing something vulgar and nasty? The answer is to weaken family values, subvert our nation spiritually, and prepare youth to accept the coming Man of Sin (the Antichrist).

[11]Click Here To See A Taylor Swift Scene From 'WILDEST DREAMS' Video

Retired Canadian Navy Commander, William Guy Carr (1895-1959) truthfully stated:

> "Lust is sexual desire outside the Natural Law of God. Therefore Christ Himself seems to have confirmed that Satan was lustful and is father of the Synagogue of Satan as those who are Satanists teach and believe. ***Satanists have always used sex-bribery and the depravities and perversions of sex to obtain control of men and women*** **they wished to use to further the secret plans of their diabolical conspiracy.** ***Satanism makes a God of sex*****. They worship the human body because of its sexual abilities.** When men and women prove they are unyielding to all other forms of devilish temptation, they often fall as the result of becoming involved in illicit relationships and perversions. Did not David commit abominable sexual crimes, including incest?" [emphasis added]

SOURCE: '[12]Satan: Prince Of This World,' by Commander William Guy Carr, p. 22

Normal people don't behave like Taylor Swift in this filthy scene for children! Why is she doing this? What is the occultic symbology behind it? Trust me, these videos are cleverly scripted to influence the viewer's mind, inputting subliminal messages. These music videos are not made by amateurs, but by highly trained professionals, who work for the Luciferian elite (aka, Illuminati), and who understand how to manipulate the human soul. Taylor's hand in the air [13]immediately reminded me of Baphomet. It is obvious to any honest and informed music and movie fan, that Hollywood and the music industry are absolutely steeped in Satanism and the occult! ...



Please note what I am about to say. [15]This perverted screenshot of Miss Swift only appears in this 3:54 minute video for ONE SECOND TOTAL!!! (at 2:12 minutes into the video). It literally flashes into the viewer's mind and then is gone. I caught it! Do you know why the scum producers use this popular technique in movies and music videos? It is because your subconscious mind fully absorbs the image, but your thinking brain doesn't see the image long enough to say, "Wait a minute! This is sick and perverted!" That is a popular tactic used by Satanists to infiltrate and corrupt your mind. Thankfully, YouTube allows you to slow any video down to quarter-speed, to see everything.

Well, I captured the screen shot (by pressing the "Print Screen" button on my computer keyboard) so you can see just how evil, perverted and manipulative these wicked people really are!!! Why do you think the scene is only ONE SECOND LONG? It is because Taylor is [16]pretending to hold something in her private area (same image), and making a clearly occultic gesture, and the Satanists who produced this video don't want viewers to take notice of what they're really doing. These too-quick-for-the-mind-to-process type of smutty, torture and bizarre scenes are commonplace in Hollywood and music videos.

I am intentionally choosing my words wisely, as to avoid going over the top here. This stuff is pretty graphic in Miss Swift's video. The big $64,000 question is why? Why show this to children? Why create an indecent scene of Taylor Swift doing something erotic and extremely

perverse of a sexual nature, for little children to see? Do you really think little children don't slow those videos down on YouTube and study every scene, as I did? You're a fool if you don't think so. They do! The truth is that if a woman did this act in front of your child in your local grade-school, she would be in jail for indecent conduct, lewdness with a child, endangering a child, and a bunch more police charges against Taylor Swift.

Here is another disturbing quote from Commander William Guy Carr, which accurately describes America's plight today:

> "According, to Satanism, it is perfectly right, and proper, to encourage moral turpitude in all classes of society, and at all levels of government, **by convincing the public that abnormal sexual behaviour is normal**; and that the moral code accepted by civilized nations, based on the Commandments of God and teachings of the Holy Scriptures, is old fashioned and introduced by Church and state for selfish purposes. **But behind the building up of a WRONG conception of sex, and its purposes as intended by God our Creator, is the Satanic principle that "The best revolutionary is a youth absolutely devoid of morals."** When Lenin stated this as recorded in *[17]Pawns in The Game* (.PDF) he only confirmed what other Satanists had stated a hundred times previously. It is Satanism, as it is direct from THE TOP, which is responsible for the increase in juvenile delinquency, but those selected by the governments of the world to investigate this problem invariably give every CAUSE other than the right one." [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: '[18]Satan: Prince Of This World,' by Commander William Guy Carr, p. 56.

I dare not even show you the nasty image in this blog, for concern of censorship. [19]So I show it on my personal ministry website. Ironically, YouTube shows it publicly! Folks, these people in the music business want to destroy your child. They want to sexualize your child with their raunchy, perverse and highly sensual music videos. Normal people don't do this, degenerates do! Normal people don't behave this way, deviates do! Go ask Sheriff Grady Judd in Polk County, Florida what he thinks about this image of Taylor Swift in her video Wildest Dreams! Let's see if he thinks it is harmless entertainment!!! It is sick and these video producers and singers need to be held legally accountable for the things they are targeting our children with!

[20] 

1. https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2019/01/04/9-11-finally-the-truth-comes-out
2. https://youtu.be/uhDb02oJPAE
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
4. https://youtu.be/6TAPqXkZW_I?t=50
5. https://youtu.be/6TAPqXkZW_I?t=50
6. https://youtu.be/IdneKLhsWOQ
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift-wildest_dreams-sex_perverse-satanism.jpg
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift-sexualization-satanism6.jpg
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift-wildest_dreams-sex_perverse-satanism.jpg
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/satan_prince_of_this_world.pdf
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/satanic_statue.htm
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgOCPHpP8nxeZVZURrLyoeDGLCywzJiRiPMX-3i3jB31qBD0B0hAmkU70iSh5DkYjXaZI1WT6U2EDyKNZTuBnUSebfigKO_0ooV7gD
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift-wildest_dreams-sex_perverse-satanism.jpg
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift-wildest_dreams-sex_perverse-satanism.jpg
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Communism/pawnsinthegame.pdf
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/satan_prince_of_this_world.pdf
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJ_DUzi5jRAJTusvQA5oJ2JC0hu8G9gDn2PWthnfCcH_f

o5O4uLtZARmjrY-CGaM954mfz2KAUw3aITGFkXn18H-WX5y3_-lTpjYp

1.6.34 What Does The Bible Say About Visions And Dreams? (2020-08-19 22:00)

Joel 2:28-32, " And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come. And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call."

There are some very important observations that we need to first make, and then from those observations form our conclusions:

1. GOD ONLY SPEAKS THROUGH THE INSPIRED WRITTEN WORD OF GOD TODAY - We know that the Bible says **Hebrews 1:1-2, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;"** The Bible very plainly tells us that in the Old Testament God at various times, in different manners, speak to men by the prophets. In one case, God even allowed a donkey to audibly speak in human language to Balaam. But in these "last days," which includes the entire Church age, God only speaks to us through His son, that is, the Word of God (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13).
2. THE HOLY SPIRIT WAS PROMISED TO COME AFTER JESUS' RESURRECTION - The Bible plainly teaches in Joel 2:28 that in the future, young men would see visions, old men would dream dreams, young women would prophecy (preach the Gospel), and God's Holy Spirit would be poured out on all flesh. Acts 2:17 wasn't the complete fulfillment of this prophecy, but certainly was a partial fulfillment, as the Holy Spirit was now present since Jesus had risen. The Holy Spirit is called "the Spirit of promise" in **Ephesians 1:13-15, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy**

Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory." John 16:7, "Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you." The Holy Spirit came, just as Joel 2:28 foretold, and which Jesus promised, and He is available to anyone who believes upon the name of the Lord.

3. VISIONS AND DREAMS ARE PROPHESIED IN JOEL 2:28-32 FOR THE END TIMES - Joel 2:28-32 and **Acts 2:17-21, "And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams: And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy: And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come: And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved."**

4. THE PURPOSE OF VISIONS AND DREAMS IS SOULWINNING - Please notice Joel 2:32, **"And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call."** In BOTH Scripture passages from Joel 2:28-32 and Acts 2:17-21 we see that the goal is soulwinning! A "vision" is something seen while a person is AWAKE; a "dream" is something seen while ASLEEP. The Bible mentions these supernatural revelations of the Holy Spirit, as being during the time when the sun and moon shall be darkened, during the time of Great Tribulation.

5. THE BIBLE NEVER SAYS THAT THESE VISIONS AND DREAMS WILL BE INTENDED FOR ANYONE OTHER THAN THE INDIVIDUAL TO WHOM IT IS GIVEN - Since we know that Hebrews 1:1-2 teaches God only speaks through His Son in these last days, we KNOW that the visions and dreams are not God's way of communicating with men. In Acts chapter ten we learn about an unsaved religious man named Cornelius. He was an Italian centurion, a good man who prayed, fasted, feared God, and gave alms to the poor. So the Lord sent Cornelius a vision. **Acts 10:3-6, "He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius. And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God. And now send men to Joppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is Peter: He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do."** In Acts 10:44 Cornelius got saved, when he believed the Gospel that the Apostle Peter preached unto him. So here we clearly see that the purpose of the vision was to get Cornelius saved. I believe this will be the reason for the visions and dreams, to aid in getting people saved. Anybody who claims to be speaking for God is a liar!

6. BEWARE OF PEOPLE WHO CLAIM THAT GOD IS SPEAKING THROUGH THEM - [1]In this heretical YouTube video, a woman named Christa Elisha claims to have received a vision from God. She claims God told her that the Rapture is coming, and she is supposed to warn others for God. In the video, she cries and says repeatedly that God gave her "a word" (a term used often by Charismatics). A friend drives by on his motorcycle, and she says this is "a word" from God to her (and she says the purple color of the bike is also

significant). This is Satanic superstition! [2]Here's another woman who claims that God gave her a dream, and she says it is her job to spread the

7. THE PURPOSE OF VISIONS AND DREAMS IS TO LEAD MEN TO GOD'S WORD - Abraham said in Luke 16:19-31 to the rich man in Hell, concerning his five living brothers, that **"If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead" (verse 31).** The purpose of God sending visions and dreams, is for people like Cornelius who didn't understand the Scriptures. God sent an angel in a vision to Cornelius, telling him to go find Simon Peter in Joppa. When they met, Peter preached the Gospel and Cornelius was saved. We know from the Bible that this is the purpose of the visions and dreams, because in both Joel 2:32 and **Acts 2:21** we read **"that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved."** That is so beautiful and wonderful! **Revelation 19:10, "And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy."** The focus of all legitimate Bible prophecy is faith in Jesus Christ! Carefully notice that God didn't send the vision to the Apostle Peter (the soulwinner), but to the unsaved man who needed to hear the Gospel.

On the Day of Pentecost, the apostles didn't speak in tongues; but rather, the several thousands of people present (from every nation - Acts 2:5) HEARD in Tongues. Peter preached in Greek, but the people heard in their own native tongue. **Acts 2:4-6, "And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language."** So the miracle of visions and dreams will be for the unsaved to hear the Gospel. I do not claim to understand it all, and from reading dozens of Bible commentaries I see that very few theologians comment on the subject. I do not claim to have any special insight, but as a soulwinning Christian I see truths that non-soulwinning Christians often overlook. **Matthew 11:29, "Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls."** A yoke is a piece of wood or iron placed across the shoulders of two oxen, or some animals, to pull a load to get the work done! The Lord said if we become fishers of men with Him, we will LEARN from Him. I wouldn't give a dime for some deeper-life theologian who never shares the Gospel.

Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) said these helpful words:

> There is a great deal in the prophecy (FROM JOEL 2:28-32) which yet remains to be fulfilled, but Peter is saying that that same Spirit which was working on Pentecost that day is the Spirit which by and by will be poured out upon all flesh. Joel says, "It shall come to pass in the last days I will pour out My Spirit upon all flesh." Notice the universality of this. This is something for the whole world in that glorious millennial day, and today this coming of the Holy Ghost, this Pentecostal blessing, is for the whole world. I wonder sometimes at those who tell us that God endued only Israel with such power. He was contemplating the untold millions of Gentiles — those already born and those to be born down through the centuries— when the Spirit of God had come with the message for all of them. "I will pour out of My Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams." The coming of the Spirit of God takes hold of a man or woman and gives them an illumination they would not ordinarily have; He opens up to them the Old Testament and reveals the things to come and gives them an understanding of the work of our Lord Jesus Christ and its effects upon human sin and human needs. (Dr. Harry A. Ironside, Commentary – Acts)

So we see that the prophecy given by the prophet Joel in Joel 2:28-32 began to be fulfilled on the Day of Pentecost (with the arrival of the blessed Holy Spirit), and we see the Holy Spirit at work throughout the New Testament, and He will continue to work throughout the Church age, continuing to the end of the world. I could be wrong on this matter. This is simply my humble opinion as a Bible student. I believe the purpose of the visions and dreams will be exclusively for winning souls to Jesus Christ, as we see in the situation with Cornelius in Acts chapter ten. Our God is a miracle-working God, who loves people and sent His only begotten Son to die on a cross for all humanity (Romans 5:6-9; 1st John 2:2).

A Word Of Caution And Clarity

I don’t want anyone to go away saying that I endorse visions and dreams. As far as I know, God doesn’t send visions and dreams to anybody nowadays. I don’t like the whole idea. God sent Cornelius a vision, telling him to go meet with Peter, to learn how to be saved. I am 100

% convinced that ALL YouTuber claims of dreams and visions are false. There is no reason for visions and dreams today. We have the complete inspired Holy Bible available in multiple languages. Preachers and churches are everywhere. I think all YouTube claims of visions and dreams are a hoax. The Word of God is very clear that God only speaks through His Son, that is, the Word of God (Hebrews 1:1-2). [3]This video of Christa Elisha is of an emotionally unstable woman, not some vision that God sent her. She is talking strange. A guy on a purple bike drives by and she assumes that is “a

word

”

from God. Listen, God does not send visions to confirm his Word!

According to my understanding of the Scriptures, when God sends dreams and visions in the future, it will be to help that person get saved. Carefully notice that in both Joel and Acts that visions and dreams were mentioned along with preaching and getting people saved. The Bible specifically mentions the Great Tribulation period, not today. I am not endorsing visions and dreams. We have a bunch of nutcases running around today claiming that they had a dream. I always tell them not to eat such heavy meals before going to bed at night, and they won’t have so many dreams! When God gave Cornelius a vision, it was for him alone, and no one else. I don’t find even one Scriptural example where someone received a vision, and God wanted them to tell it to other people. I am against people claiming to have seen visions and dreams. They are of the Devil. The problem is that if someone claims to have a vision or a dream, there is no way for anyone to disprove their claim. For example: [4]Evangelist Bill Wiese claims that he died and went to Hell for 23 minutes, and that he saw a vision. [5]Mr. Wiese preaches a false gospel as well. The Bible says God does not speak privately to anyone. **2nd Peter 1:20,**

“

Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

” We all have the same inspired Holy Bible!

I am careful not to limit our great God’s miracle-working power. We do know that God *only* speaks through his Word (Hebrews 1:1-2). When the angel appeared to Cornelius in Acts chapter ten, the angel could have preached the Gospel to him, but he didn’t, he sent Cornelius to Peter. That is important to see. This proves that God does not speak to people through visions and dreams; but rather, guides them to the truth. In America we are surrounded by truth, so there is no need for God to use visions or dreams to get people saved. But if God did, it would be for that individual alone, and not to put on YouTube. During the Tribulation period, the Church will have been removed from the world at the Rapture. I hold firm to a pretribulation Rapture doctrinal position! So with the Church gone, people will need God’s help to get saved during the Tribulation. It is my personal belief that this is why Joel said there would be visions and dreams in the end times.

I do not believe visions and dreams are for today. Every time someone claims to have seen a vision or a dream, they always start providing additional information not found in the Bible, and foolish and naive people put that on par with the Bible. The whole idea of visions and dreams is dangerous, because the cults and Charismatics, and drug addicts, and drunks, speak of them frequently. I am leery of people who have an infatuation with visions and dreams. We all like the supernatural. They are dangerous because when someone claims to have a vision or a dream, it gets them special attention, and they become an instant celebrity online, and people definitely abuse it (many for money). That is the same as demonic speaking in tongues, which is unbiblical. Also, [6]Beware of Near Death Experiences (NDE's). Thousands of shysters have become rich and famous overnight, claiming to have seen something that we have no way of proving. Isn't it much better to believe the Word of God that we can see, right in front of us? Of course it is my friend.

So I think when God sends visions and dreams, it will be for the Great Tribulation period, for the sole purpose of getting people saved, not for show and tell on YouTube. I hate the Charismatic movement. I hate Ellen G. White's 2,100 visions! Miss White was a demonic lying nut. I hate Joseph Smith's alleged vision of an angel who handed him The Book Of Mormon (which Smith allegedly [7]plagiarized from another book called, "Manuscript Story," by Solomon Spalding). I am not aware of one person who claims to have seen a vision or a dream, who is not a nut, a crook or a liar from the Devil. So beware my friend.

I just want to be clear on this subject, that I do not think we should seek or look for, nor expect to have dreams or visions in the Church age. We should do as the Lord commanded and "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!" (John 5:39). It is sinful to seek visions and dreams, because the Lord didn't tell us to do so. Likewise, nowhere in the Bible are we taught to seek to speak in tongues, which is a pagan practice. Visions and dreams were for times when the Word of God was missing in the land, which I believe will be the case during the Great Tribulation, when billions of people will die during the Apocalypse. Please don't quote me as an authority on dreams and visions, I am not. I am simply giving my humble opinion, that I think they are always given for the sole purpose of getting people saved. I could be wrong, but that is my conclusion based upon Joel 2:32 and Acts 2:21.

1. https://youtu.be/blWqjwKl66s
2. https://youtu.be/j_Ylqq33xpE
3. https://youtu.be/blWqjwKl66s
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/bill_wiese.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bill_wiese-counterfeit_gospel.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/other_cults/near_death_experiences.htm

7. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Origin_of_the_Book_of_Mormon#:~:text=In%201834%2C%20E.%20D.,unpublished%20novel%20by%20Solomon%20Spalding.&text=Critics%20long%20s

---

Vicki (2020-08-20 08:11:49)
Great article!

Vicki (2020-08-20 08:13:52)
We must indeed be very cautious as Christians in this day and age and not just take everyone's claims at face value.

1.6.35 Where Evangelist Jack Chick Went Wrong On The Gospel (2020-08-20 10:00)

Romans 11:6, " And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. *But if it be of works, then is it no more grace*: otherwise work is no more work. " ...Galatians 2:21, " I do not frustrate the grace of God: for *if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain*."

The following page appears on the back of all *Chick Tracts*:

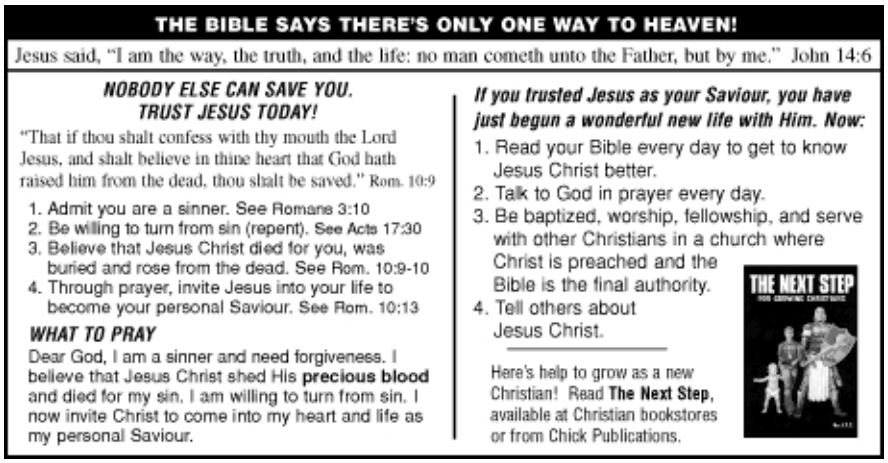

THE BIBLE SAYS THERE'S ONLY ONE WAY TO HEAVEN!

Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." John 14:6

NOBODY ELSE CAN SAVE YOU. TRUST JESUS TODAY!

"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved." Rom. 10:9

1. Admit you are a sinner. See Romans 3:10
2. Be willing to turn from sin (repent). See Acts 17:30
3. Believe that Jesus Christ died for you, was buried and rose from the dead. See Rom. 10:9-10
4. Through prayer, invite Jesus into your life to become your personal Saviour. See Rom. 10:13

WHAT TO PRAY

Dear God, I am a sinner and need forgiveness. I believe that Jesus Christ shed His **precious blood** and died for my sin. I am willing to turn from sin. I now invite Christ to come into my heart and life as my personal Saviour.

If you trusted Jesus as your Saviour, you have just begun a wonderful new life with Him. Now:

1. Read your Bible every day to get to know Jesus Christ better.
2. Talk to God in prayer every day.
3. Be baptized, worship, fellowship, and serve with other Christians in a church where Christ is preached and the Bible is the final authority.
4. Tell others about Jesus Christ.

Here's help to grow as a new Christian! Read **The Next Step**, available at Christian bookstores or from Chick Publications.

The Heretical Back Page Of Every *Chick Tract*

In step #2 on how to go to Heaven, Jack Chick teaches damnable heresy: “Be willing to turn from sin (repent).” This is unbiblical. To require sinners to “be willing to turn from sin” to be saved is an act of self-righteousness.

Carefully notice that this is not acknowledging one’s sinnership (which is step #1). Jack Chick adds an entirely new requirement to be saved, not only admitting one’s need as a sinner, but also being willing to make an effort to cease from those sins. In effect, Jack Chick is trying to do the Holy Spirit’s job.

Instead of allowing God to change a person who has come to Christ to be saved, Jack Chick requires sinners to change themselves as a prerequisite to placing their faith in Christ. This is a false gospel of qualification by works. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4** warns us about **“another gospel.”** If this doctrinal issue seems trifle to you, then please consider that every pseudo-Christian cult in the world [1]agree with Jack Chick’s definition of repentance . I’m not kidding! That is why [2]Mormons at Brigham Young University require Pastor John MacArthur’s perverse book teaching the lie of Lordship Salvation for their students. Tragically, the once great citadel of Christian fundamentalism in the United States, Bob Jones University (BJU), is now preaching the doctrine of devils of Lordship Salvation. Look for yourself how Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) [3]agrees in his corrupt theology with Seventh-Day Adventist false prophetess Ellen G. White. Jesus warned everyone in **Matthew 7:15a, “ Beware of false prophets**

”

!

Evangelist Jack Chick has perverted the Gospel. The word “repent” in the Bible simply means, “a change of mind,” not a change of behavior. Jack Chick cites **Acts 17:30** as evidence of his perversion of the Gospel, **“And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent.”** Although it is certainly true that repentance is necessary for salvation, the Bible does not teach that a sinner must “be willing to turn from sin” in order to be saved. Jack Chick wrongly assumes that repentance means to forsake one’s sins. The only righteous thing I can do is faith!

Anyone who says that a sinner must commit to turn away from sins to be saved, does not understand God’s grace. When someone attacks the grace of God, they are attacking the God of grace! The Bible is very clear that the nature of deception is sincerity! **Proverbs 16:25, “**

There is *a way that seemeth right* unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

” In Matthew 7:21-23 we find a sincere group of religious people. They boasted of preaching and doing

“

many wonderful works

”

in Jesus’ name, but the Lord said that He did not know them! They called Jesus,

“LORD, LORD,” but did not obey the Gospel, which is by faith alone.

They were sincere, but they failed to do God’s will concerning salvation. **John 6:40**,

“And *this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. ” Anyone who receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He was buried, and then after three days miraculously bodily resurrected from the dead, is saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Eternal life is God’s free gift (Romans 6:23).

Jack Chick’s teaching on repentance is that you cannot come to Christ for salvation unless you first intend not to walk in sin after you receive Him. This is “qualification by works” as a prerequisite for receiving Christ as Savior.

Also, please notice the prayer that Jack Chick leads sinners to pray in order to be saved. He includes the phrase: “I am willing to turn from sin.” This is another gospel. Salvation is a free gift, NOT conditioned upon our willingness to turn from sin. You can’t show me one Scripture where the Word of God requires someone to be willing to forsake their sins to be saved. Again, it is “qualification by works” as a prerequisite for receiving Christ as Savior. Please notice

that the words “believe” and “believeth” are found 85-times in the Gospel of John, but the word “repent” is NOT mentioned even once. Hence, the man who believes on Christ has automatically repented. I am sick and tired of corrupt pastors making light of repentance, using the excuse that theologians have wrangled over its meaning for centuries. Yeah, and the half that were wrong went to Hell forever! If you are wrong on repentance, you don’t get grace!!! You absolutely cannot mix grace and works and be saved (Romans 11:6).

Romans 4:5, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is COUNTED for righteousness.” Did you read that? A man’s faith is COUNTED for righteousness!!! This means that a person can be saved and continue living in sin. Isn’t that what we all do? Who can live above committing sin? That’s right, no one! **1st John 1:10, “If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us. ”** The Gospel is very simple if you believe you are saved. But the heresy of Lordship Salvation is very complicated, because you never know if you are doing good enough to obtain the award of Heaven. As unbelievable as it may seem dear reader, that is exactly what Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) taught 2,700 students and faculty on January 26, 2020 in chapel:

> “’The race’ is a description of the whole of the Christian life of faith.” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[4]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 4:26)

> ***“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[5]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 11:34)

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. **I think it is referring to *Heaven itself*."** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[6]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:57)

Heaven itself? Oh my! That is not Free Grace Theology dear reader, it is another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. I was saved at 13 years of age. The old account was settled long ago! I received God's free gift of eternal life, without no obligations to me whatsoever, making no promises of any kind to God. IT WAS A GIFT!!!

The Bible is filled with carnal believers who lived in horrible sin. Noah was a drunkard. Samson was a whoremonger. David was an adulterer and murderer. Rahab was a prostitute. Isaiah had a dirty mouth. Jonah ran from God. Peter denied and cursed the name of Jesus. Ananias and Sapphira stole from the church. Demas forsook Paul in the ministry, having loved this present world. The church at Corinth had a serious problem with church members committing fornication, fighting against each other, suing one another, eating meats offered to idols, and even showing up drunk at the Lord's Supper. They were a house divided. The apostle Paul called them "

carnal

"

in 1st Corinthians 3:1. In fact, Paul called himself

"carnal" in Romans 7:14. All this evidences that turning from sin is not required to be saved.

In conclusion, there is an entirely different mindset between someone who thinks you have to forsake your sins, to be or prove you're really saved, versus the redeemed saint who believes CHRIST PAID IT ALL and I need only trust Him. What is going on in the world? It's absolutely incredible how things have changed since I was a young man. The darkness is so thick you could cut it with a knife. Indifference and Lordship Salvation have absolutely flooded into our churches, along with acceptance of hundreds of English Bible revisions, the creepy homosexual agenda, immodest dress for women, and all manner of apostasy! Anyone who says you must be willing to *turn from your sins* to be saved has perverted grace.

[7]

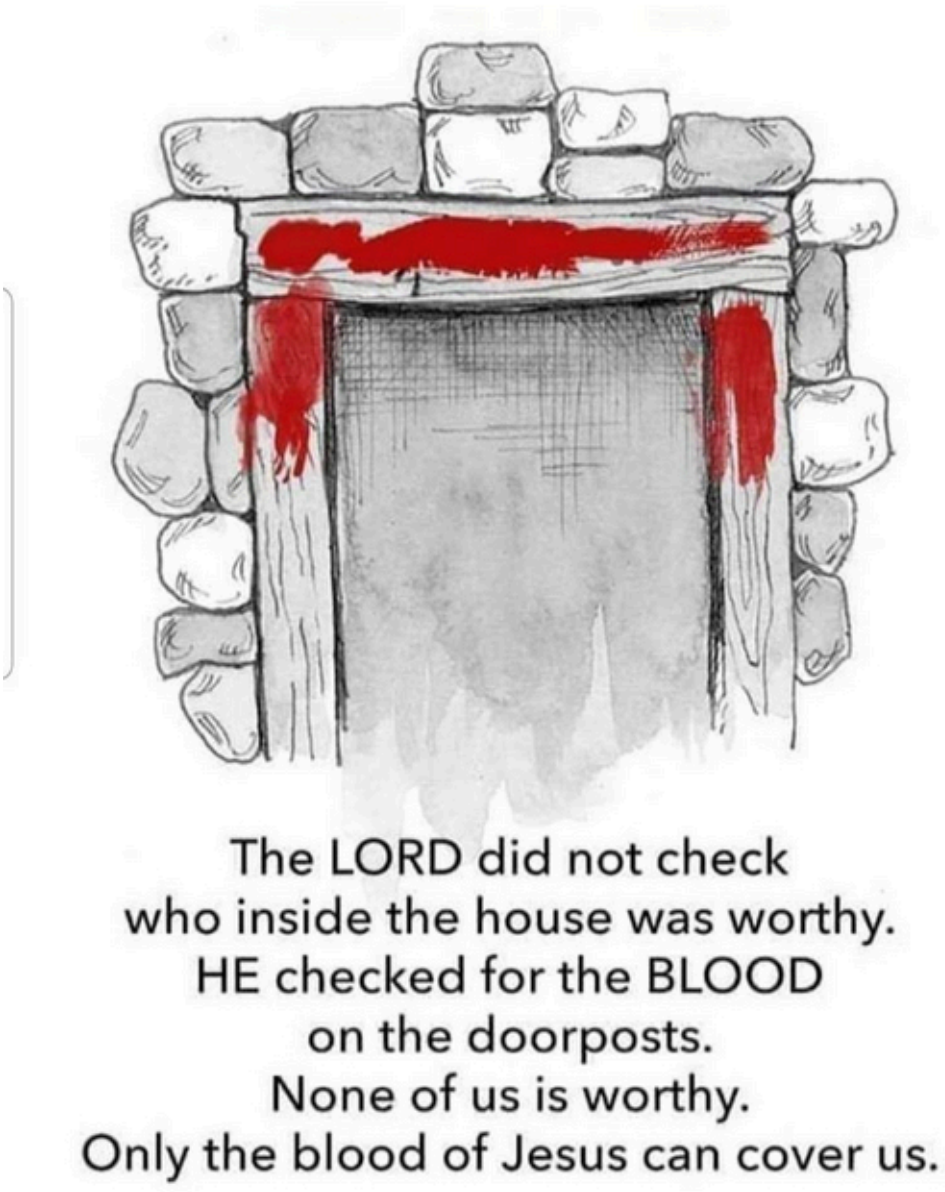

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/works_salvation.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjn3ZXmNXUbLROW77frI4Tg2DlYTYnCNzMPs44KndaBunqQo2yBu0Bmq1RE_B15yGBVB3_zX-f1th8-a27mEYGUBBEYjj75ECsGq9r

1.6.36 The Satanic Cult Of Seventh-Day Adventism (2020-08-21 08:21)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

One of the most deadly false religions is Seventh-day Adventism (SDA). I recently witnessed to a Seventh-day Adventist gentleman, and afterwards I asked him if he had ever heard of the "New World Order" (NWO). I asked him this because I know that SDA is totally supportive of the NWO. He replied that he hadn't heard of it. As I began to divulge the horrifying truth to him—the truth that SDA is a part of the demonic NWO—he quickly departed.

Take a look at the SDA symbols to the left and right. Notice the creepy [1]All Seeing Eye of Horus, and [2]The Great Pyramid. These are common symbols used by Luciferian occultists to identify who is supportive of the Beast system of the soon to come Antichrist. Anytime that you see these symbols, often cleverly hidden in business, government, church and organization logos, you know they are a part of the now forming Luciferian World Government, aka, the New World Order. These symbols are used extensively by Hollywood and the Satanic music industry, including [3]Contemporary Christian Music (CCM).

False Prophetess Ellen G. White

There was a heretical woman who lived in the 19th century into the 20th century, whose name was Ellen G. White (1827-1915). I wrote [4]an article exposing the false Gospel of SDA, and in the article I share some bizarre claims made by Miss White. White openly denied Jesus' deity, but SDA's today claim to believe in Christ's deity. So they continually grasp for straws, trying to find any inference in Ellen White's writings that may indicate that she believed in Christ's deity after all (i.e., that Jesus is almighty God). The hard fact is that [5]Ellen G. White denied

Christ's deity. It is creepy that Seventh-day Adventism idolizes a woman; namely, Ellen Gould White. They profess not to elevate her writings as being equal with the Scriptures, and yet, as Roman Catholics worship Mary, so do SDA's continually quote White's writings as if the divine Word of God. Admittedly, SDA's view Ellen White's writings as the "VOICE OF GOD!"

When I witnessed to the SDA man I mentioned earlier, he asked me if I had ever read "Steps To Christ." I knew the book was authored by Ellen White, but I wanted to see his reaction when I mentioned her name. I said, "You mean the book written by Ellen G. White?" He seemed a bit startled at first that I knew her name, but he acknowledge that she is the author. It is telling that he didn't mention the Word of God; but rather, he asked me if I had read Ellen White's writings. That really pathetic. Kindly, it shows that he is brainwashed by SDA. I have a copy of "Steps To Christ" in front of me, and I am going to share with you a quote from Ellen White's chapter titled, "REPENTANCE" . . .

> "Repentance includes sorrow for sin and a turning away from it. We shall not renounce sin unless we see its sinfulness; until we turn away from it in heart, there will be no real change in the life."

SOURCE: Ellen G. White, '[6]Steps To Christ,' pp. 23-24.

What you just read is heresy. It is the Holy Spirit of God that produces changes in a believer's life, and not a mandatory change of heart to be saved. I'm tired of hearing false teachers say that you must have a change of heart toward sin to be saved. In effect, they are teaching that there can be no regeneration (being born-again) until there has first been reformation (a changed life). That is backwards! The Bible teaches that there can be no reformation until there has been regeneration (the new birth). To require a change heart for salvation is religion, and does NOT produce the new birth. Tragically, all across America, Independent Baptist Pastors are teaching exactly what Ellen G. White taught.

Ellen White says that a person's life will never change unless they have a change of heart, which she understands to be the meaning of repentance for salvation. The truth is that there

are different meanings of repentance in the Bible. The word “repent” (metanoia or metanoeo) concerning salvation simply means “a change of mind.” [7]Even Wikipedia.org gets it right, teaching the truth that METANOIA means to change one’s mind. This has nothing to do with changing one’s behavior, life or heart. It is wrong to add to this simple meaning, saying that repentance must include a change of attitude toward one’s sins, and a forsaking of sinful behavior. Ellen White is teaching the heresy of [8]Lordship Salvation.

If this subject is confusing to you, I encourage you to study the Biblical teaching that eternal life is a “f[9]ree gift.” A gift cannot be earned, deserved, qualified or merited to receive it. Salvation is a take proposition, not a give proposition. If you understand the true meaning of a gift, then you can clearly see what is wrong with Lordship Salvation (which is exactly what Ellen White is teaching).

Also, I encourage you to study the Biblical doctrine of “[10]IMPUTATION,” that is, we are saved by God righteousness which is imputed to the believer at salvation.

You need to understand that SDA’s attribute “VISIONS” to Ellen G. White, which they believe qualify her as some sort of spiritual tour guide from God. Here’s a quote from the SDA magazine, “Signs Of The Times,” page 11:

> “While studying and praying with friends in Portland, Ellen went into a vision. God showed her that the Advent believers were on a difficult and sometimes discouraging path, but one that, if followed faithfully, would take them to the kingdom of Heaven. That was followed shortly by another vision, in which she was asked to tell others what God was telling her.”
>
> SOURCE: Who are the Adventists?, “Truth Matters: Signs Of The Times” magazine, page 11.

My friend, that is satanic! The Bible plainly teaches in Hebrews 1:1-2 that God DOES NOT COMMUNICATE TODAY THROUGH VISIONS, as He did to many people in the Old Testament. **Hebrews 1:1-2, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, *Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son*, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds."** Jesus is the Living Word, and the Bible is the Written Word (John 1:1-3,14; Revelation 19:13). We learn about the Living Word through the revealed Written Word. If anyone tells you that God has given them a message or vision to share with others, you know automatically that THEY ARE LYING. False prophetess Ellen G. White is a LIAR of LIARS!!

Here's another quote from the same issue of "Signs Of The Times," page 15:

> "Seventh-day Adventists believe that God worked through her [Ellen White] in a singular way to clarify and emphasize the Bible's message about Jesus' return."
>
> SOURCE: Who are the Adventists?, "Truth Matters: Signs Of The Times" magazine, page 15.

God doesn't clarify His Word through prophets. The Holy Bible speaks for itself. It is prophets who are clarified, whose words are justified or condemned, whether they agree with God's written Word or not. SDA's violate the Holy Scriptures by recognizing their alleged prophetess, Ellen G. White, as a "VOICE" from God. It is blatant heresy. Jesus plainly said in **Mark 7:9, "And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*."** This indictment applies to Seventh-day Adventism 100 %. Their exclusive doctrine of Investigative Judgment is totally unbiblical, concocted only by SDA's. I've noticed that SDA's try to avoid talking about this doctrine in public magazines, because it makes it much easier to expose them as a satanic religion cult. **Hebrews 13:9a, "Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines."**

Jesus Christ Is Our Sabbath Day Today, In Whom We Rest For Salvation

SDA's don't like Baptists, not at all. In fact, according to SDA dogma, Baptists are part of Satan's Antichrist system, because they attend church on Sunday instead of Saturday. The truth is that there is no Sabbath Day today. Even Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) in Chicago believed that the Sabbath Day is still a command of God in effect today. Mr. Moody was a great preacher and man of God, but he was wrong about the Sabbath Day. **Colossians 2:16-17, "Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, *or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days: Which are a shadow of things to come*; but the body is of Christ."** The Sabbath Day was a ceremonial law, which applied only to Old Testament Israel in Palestine.

The Sabbath was nailed to the cross with Jesus (Colossians 2:14). Today, Jesus is our Sabbath, in Whom we completely rest for salvation. This is 100 % Biblical, as evidenced in **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** We are saved by ceasing from our own self-righteous human efforts, and instead completely resting in Christ's death upon the cross for our sins, His burial, and His bodily resurrection three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."**

SDA's worship the Sabbath Day on Saturday, committing idolatry. Everything in Seventh-day Adventism centers around the Sabbath, the Sabbath, the Sabbath, the Sabbath, the Sabbath, the Sabbath, the Sabbath; yet **Colossians 2:14-17 plainly states, "Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, *nailing it to his cross*. And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it. Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days: *Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ*."**

The Sabbath Day was a ceremonial law (not moral law as the other nine commandments in Exodus 20). Whereas moral laws are in effect 24/7 every day of the year, the Sabbath Day was a ceremonial law only in effect one day a week. **Hebrews 10:1, "*For the law having a shadow of good things to come*, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect."**

Ellen G. White Teaches The Heresy Of Lordship Salvation

One of Satan's most effective weapons is the HALF-TRUTH!!! SDA's DON'T teach salvation by grace!!! I know they claim to believe that salvation is by grace, but they also require a changed heart to be saved, and as I evidenced to you earlier by Ellen White's own words, she says you have to turn away from sinful behavior to be saved. One of the best sermons I've heard exposing the falsehood of "turning away from sins" to be saved is the MP3 sermon by Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold titled, '[11]Caught Between Grace And Works.' Turning away from sinful behavior is a self-righteous work. It is wrong to add the unbiblical requirement to forsake the world and sins to be saved. This heresy has crept into most churches today, falsely teaching that God won't save a person unless they intend not to continue living in sin.

The following quote from Miss White's book, "Steps To Christ," evidences that [12]she teaches Lordship Salvation (which is a works-based false plan of salvation)...

> "That so-called faith in Christ which professes to release men from the obligation of obedience to God, is not faith, but presumption. 'By grace are ye saved through faith.' But 'faith, if it hath not works, is dead."'

SOURCE: Ellen G. White, '[13]Steps To Christ,' p. 61.

So "faith" according to Ellen White is not simply trusting the Gospel to be saved. In addition, Miss White teaches that faith encompasses all of the obligations of living the Christian life. Starting to get the picture? Sadly, this is the same junk theology being taught today to thousands of misguided students at [14]corrupt institutions like Bob Jones University. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!!! Religious people have been splitting Hell wide open since the beginning of the human race. Satan deceives people by giving them [15]substitutes for the Gospel. Have you been deceived?

[16]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/all_seeing_eye.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/great_pyramid.htm

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/ccm/occult_industry.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Seventh-Day%20Adventist/ew-deity.htm
6. http://api.ning.com/files/N--JIC29MuzZYVBTYhB2WdGgwCd9c6OLisxJOSFiApkWv3QCAV11mUc51kFplx94lXElkujuemQeBea9uFufGTNK1qF1AFYu/Steps_To_Christ.pdf
7. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Metanoia
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/free_gift.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/deception.htm
13. http://api.ning.com/files/N--JIC29MuzZYVBTYhB2WdGgwCd9c6OLisxJOSFiApkWv3QCAV11mUc51kFplx94lXElkujuemQeBea9uFufGTNK1qF1AFYu/Steps_To_Christ.pdf
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjK5R52jeDe9ebsJEPZ9FUu7cKltHh1VUNXiGNNmoR3HQqs4NWsjv8StvblPdUA8dUL_T94vEtHHLQ4EbxU7C73hhr37BhlCpitU-U

1.6.37 Wolves In The Hen House At Bob Jones University (2020-08-21 19:30)

Galatians 2:21, " I do not *frustrate the grace of God*: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."

I am amazed how many preachers are in denial today. The Devil has deceive them. They fully know that a man cannot be saved by keeping the deeds of the law, yet those same preachers require people to turn from their sins to be saved. That is mixing works with grace! To attack the grace of God is to attack the God of grace. JESUS PAID IT ALL! The very idea that a man must be willing to forsake the sinful behavior in his life to receive God's free gift of eternal life is a horrible perversion of grace.

For example: In Pacific Garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED'

[1]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.

DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.

SHARON: Oh Debbie, it's not easy—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD. When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.

DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. That is not grace! Works and grace should never be intertwined. I hope you see how evil this is. According to this perverted *UNSHACKLED* program, it is NOT EASY to be saved, because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "another gospel" accursed by God! Sharon has been deceived by the Devil to mistake reformation for regeneration! Turning away from your sins is reformation, not the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. Literally, Pacific Garden Mission has a bunch of unsaved religious people making *UNSHACKLED* episodes!

I read this excellent quote from Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, this week:

"If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I thank God for Bob Jones University graduate Lou Martuneac, who had this to say about the institution's apostate condition in 2020:

> The University is Turning Ecumenical.
>
> Apparently Pettit and Horn believed they can bring similar kinds of change to BJU that ruined Northland, Clearwater, Pillsbury, Tennessee Temple, Calvary Seminary (Lansdale) and not ruin the university. Pettit and Horn began remaking BJU with a larger student base and cash on hand than the others. By continuing on this trajectory toward non-separatist evangelicalism they will eventually, like the other schools, burn through both.
>
> The university is being transformed into something the founder never intended it to be. A BJU alum and pastor who has seen his alma mater being transformed wrote the following, "Unless the trustees insist Steve return back to a Biblical position on separation, or force him out, then the school is gone, a lost cause." That sentiment is widely shared.
>
> SOURCE: [2]http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/search/label/Bob %20Jones %20University

Amen and amen! I couldn't agree more. Any fundamentalist believer is mourning today over the death knell heard nationwide from BJU. Dr. Steve Pettit's hiring as president of BJU since 2014 has been damning to the institution, driving the nails in their coffin as a once long ago

bastion of fundamentalism in America! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) himself warned about the threat of infidels who would sneak into the college ranks, and rob people of their faith! Dr. Jones said if he could, he'd come back from Heaven in 50 years and [3]blow his college to smithereens!!!

[4]



Matthew 7:15a, “

Beware of false prophets...

”

1. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
2. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/search/label/Bob%20Jones%20University
3. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEidiM5mQ7rKQ7p5rFIhnibFmOm8-jOeNTXV6fggR5sOE49RS4TDrevc2Q6EyTW7XcSuHvLOuPhl7IRKo8Wi-tifnCKmo0OSkf9Jh6n

---

1.6.38 God’s Gift Of Eternal Life Is Not A Trade Or Exchange (2020-08-22 10:00)

Ephesians 2:8-10, “ For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.”

Many false teachers are saying that getting saved requires you to give up your sins, and to surrender everything to Christ as your “

Lord,

”

which is another gospel. The Bible does not teach that nonsense. Here is a helpful quote from Pastor Jack Hyles, refuting the false doctrine of Lordship Salvation:

> “Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, ’You give Me

> something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved.' Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. *Romans 6:23, 'For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."'* —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[2]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

In his popular 1988 book titled, "

The Gospel According to Jesus,

" Pastor John MacArthur even heretically uses the word

"

exchange

"

concerning being saved:

> "Thus in a sense ***we pay the ultimate price for salvation*** when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . ***It is an exchange*** of all that we are for all that Christ is. And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." [emphasis added] —Pastor John MacArthur; *The Gospel According to Jesus* , p. 140

Salvation is not an exchange! Receiving the free gift of eternal life is not a trade. John MacArthur is preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Salvation is received, not achieved!

Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross.

Please beware of anyone who teaches that God requires something FROM YOU in return, or as a condition, of receiving His gift. I was disgusted the other day while listening to Pacific Garden Mission's popular radio program called 'UNSHACKLED.'

Pacific Garden Mission is troubling Chicago with their perverted gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Don't take my word for it, read this sickening transcript from *UNSHACKLED*:

> [3]Program #3625 - Aired in 2020 (the story of Cydanni Ade; she takes a stroll on the beach and meets a stranger, to whom she starts discussing her struggle with truth.) Here is some of their interaction....
>
> Cydanni Ade: "I know, you're going to tell me He [Jesus] loves me unconditionally, and wants to be my Savior."
>
> Stranger On The Beach: "Yes and no!"
>
> Cydanni Ade: "What?"
>
> Stranger On The Beach: "He does love people, **but Him becoming your Savior *HAS CONDITIONS*!**"

Cydanni Ade: “I’ve always heard He loves everyone unconditionally.”

Stranger On The Beach: “Then, why does He call us to repent? If God loves everybody unconditionally, then you can do whatever you want, and believe whatever you think.”

Cydanni Ade: “I know that’s not true!”

Stranger On The Beach: “Right! So, **God placed *an absolute condition*, by which *He requires, commands all people everywhere, to repent of their sins*** and believe in Jesus Christ, ***and live for Him!***”

Cydanni Ade: “Huh.” [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [4]Program #3625 - Aired in 2020 (the story of Cydanni Ade)

Dear reader, there are NO CONDITIONS of salvation, except to freely RECEIVE God's free gift! You don't even have to "

ask

" God to forgive you! That's right, you don't need to *ask* God to forgive your sins, because Jesus has already paid for them with His blood. That is why God is offering eternal life to everyone as a free gift! The debt has been paid in full. Your sins have been completely paid for, and all you have to do is receive God's gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. Just take it by faith! You don't have to ask God to save you, because He is already asking you! He simply wants you to receive His gift, by taking Him at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures.

Kindly said, another big time heretic today is Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014).

Dr. Pettit is subtle in his words, deceptively changing the Word of God into a lie. Read what he says:

> **"...*faith in Jesus is not just an intellectual conviction, it is a personal commitment*.** Paul says, we have believed in Jesus, and the word 'in' literally means 'into' ... ***I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, everything, and I am placing it into Christ* ."** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "[5]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

This is not true! So if you intellectually believe the Gospel you are not saved? That is what he says, that you must MAKE A PERSONAL COMMITMENT to Christ to receive God's gift. How do you have faith intellectually, but not be saved? That makes no sense. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 1:12, "For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which *I have committed unto him* against that day."** Notice carefully that the Bible does not say Paul made a commitment to Christ; but rather, he committed the keeping of his soul into Christ's hands. The word "commitment" means "a deposit" (trust), which Dr. Pettit gets correct. We are depositing our trust in Christ for salvation. However, Dr. Pettit is perverting the Gospel when he says that we must deposit "everything" into Christ to be saved:

> “I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, everything, and I am placing it into Christ.” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from “[6]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?” (The Daily Platform #741)

That is not the Gospel of free grace! If I am required to place EVERYTHING in my life into Christ to receive His gift, then that is really a trade, because I am obligated to give Him something too! [7]I am so sick of this Lordship Salvation garbage!!! I love Dr. Pettit and his family, and all the family at Bob Jones University, and my former beloved church family at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (before they excommunicated me in 2014 for telling the truth, as I am still doing now in this article). Eternal life is the free gift of God. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) got the Gospel right! Dr. Bob said, “ [8]The gift of eternal life is wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus .” Boy, I love that! If you want God’s gift of eternal life, then you must accept it in the package of Jesus Christ! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said in 1944 that he would [9]blow Bob Jones College to smithereens ([10]MP4), if he could in 50 years, if they ever let [11]an infidel like Dr. Steve Pettit come in and rob the saints of their faith!

The Gospel means GOOD NEWS! It is the *Good News* that Jesus Christ *died* on the cross for your sins. He was *buried* , and three days later He bodily *resurrected* by the miraculous power of God. Jesus is the sinless only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31), who paid your debt of sin, and mine (2nd Corinthians 5:21), so we could freely have eternal life as a gift (Romans 6:23). How awesome is that? You and I are guilty sinners (Romans 3:19-20). As such, we are also needy sinners! We need redemption. We need a Savior! It is absolutely impossible for anyone to save them self. No human being has ever done so, because all have sinned against God (Romans 3:23).

We have a wonderful Savior, who has already laid down His life for every ungodly sinner (Romans 5:6-9). If you will receive Him this moment Oh sinner, receiving His sacrifice upon the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is bodily risen from the dead, and that is your only hope for Heaven and eternal life, then you are saved! SIMPLE BELIEVE ON THE PRECIOUS NAME OF JESUS!!! **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that** *believeth on me* **hath everlasting life.” 1st Corinthians 1:21, “For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.”** Do you believe friend?

Here is an awesome quote from Dr. Jack Hyles, refuting the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation:

“In conclusion, notice the vanity and pride involved in one testifying to his salvation who believes in Lordship salvation. He is saying, "I have made Jesus my Lord." That means that Jesus controls his life and he is totally yielded. My, what a statement for a person to make about himself! On the other hand, notice the humility in the person’s testimony who says, "I am saved because I received Christ as my Saviour." He is talking about a salvation that he did not merit. He did nothing to receive it except receive it. It was a gift. Whereas, if we had to give something to God to get something in return, he and God made a trade and his salvation is earned.”
—Pastor Jack Hyles, “[12]Lordship Salvation” (chapter 11 from his book: “[13]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”)

Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are a gift from God. It is no different than a Christmas present resting under the Christmas tree on December 25th, with your name on it, just waiting for some lucky dog to open it. You lucky dog you!

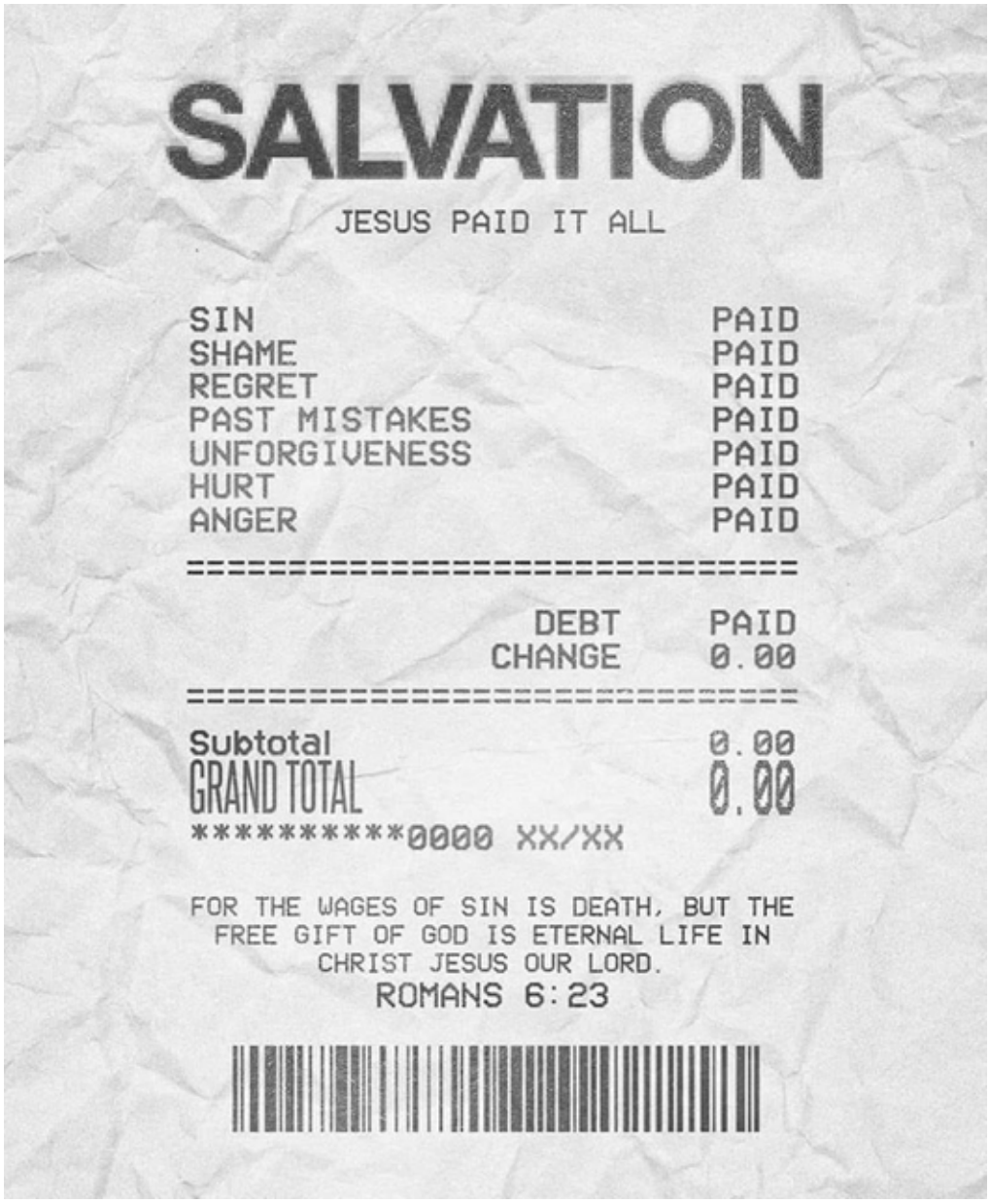

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
3. https://unshackled.org/program/cydanni-ade/
4. https://unshackled.org/program/cydanni-ade/
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
9. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm

14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjKb5uPy6RmBSPwTPImQmMdIb29WzAbtAyZH94EZ2wYxHPt5dRM3zz_L4r451ePlV3NfTQxVTQ0g5f_zbZhXw0T-pJPXsSiwh1pDDm

---

1.6.39 The Holy Bible Doesn't Say 'Turn From Sin' To Be Saved (2020-08-23 09:30)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " *Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you*, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

I just quoted to you the Bible's definition of "The Gospel." The apostle Paul specifically mentions the DEATH, BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION of the Lord. I don't see anything about turning from sins to be saved! That is because turning from (forsaking) sins is not a part of the saving Gospel. Pastor Jack Hyles made this helpful statement:

> Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. *Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."* —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[2]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

Along with the Apostle Paul, I marvel in astonishment that most professed Christians today, including independent Baptists, have succumbed to the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Satan has sowed millions of tears in the churches. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to "

turn from sins

”

as a condition to receive God’s free gift

of eternal life! Fundamentalism is rooted in Free Grace Theology, not the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation (aka, Calvinism).

[3]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjcZQqB7h1uhL1buySVtxW8PFpjahfXhvR0M_VCFBTbpvq83OtrRPdzU27R60-0uFWvSPf5BIIvOOeQh4_ExBGT2F4AJbgvfafTgeY

1.6.40 Neither Give Place To The Devil (2020-08-23 20:30)

Ephesians 4:27, “

Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

Neither give place to the devil

.”

The inspired Holy Bible commands us not to give place to the Devil. **Ephesians 4:27, “Neither give place to the devil.”** We all make our own decisions as humans. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) rightly said: “Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking.” It was in the news today that [1]Joseph James DeAngelo [commonly known as ’[2]The Golden State Killer’ (warning: this hearing contains graphic details and language by prosecutors)] was merely sentenced to life in prison. The state of California’s refusal to sentence this criminal to capital punishment is as horrifying as all the crimes that he committed. THERE IS NO JUSTICE!!!

This monster (a career police officer) murdered 13 people, raped 51 women, and burglarized 100 homes. He very likely committed hundreds more crimes, but these are just the ones police are aware of. This wicked man gave place to the Devil! All we can do is trust that our holy, great, righteous, vengeful and good God will avenge all evil (Romans 12:19-21; Romans 14:10-12). Even if the courts sentenced DeAngelo to 5,000 years in prison for his merciless crimes, he’ll likely be dead within 10 years, as he is now old and sickly. I cannot even wrap my brain around the extent of this man’s atrocious crimes. It is heartbreaking, horrifying and beyond the grasp of normal caring people. The police guards in the court hearing aren’t there for DeAngelo, they’re there to keep the victims from tearing him to pieces! **Psalms 50:22, “Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.”**

The ungodly state of California refuses to execute this monster! Angelo committed these crimes in the 1970's and 1980's, and evaded arrest for 42 years! [3]We need to bring back the death penalty! Albeit, only God can punish this monster for his thousands of heinous crimes! **Ecclesiastes**

12:13-14, " Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to rightly say that anyone is capable of committing any sin under the right circumstances. The Golden State Killer is an immoral man, who does not have any regard for God nor man. When he was younger (he was born in 1945), while in his thirties and early forties, he committed hundreds of crimes worthy of the death penalty.

Nobody could catch him because as a police officer he knew exactly what to do, and what not to do. DeAngelo knew who, what, where and how to commit his crimes.

When a man doesn't care about anybody but himself, he is capable of committing even the worst crimes!

Carefully consider that Americans have selfishly murdered 60,000,000 babies in the womb since 1973. How heartless and irresponsible! Abortion is first-degree premeditated murder (Exodus 20:13). I really like a new law passed in Tennessee recently, which requires a doctor to show a pregnant woman an ultrasound of her baby, and to let the mother hear her baby's heartbeat. The purpose of the law is to discourage mothers from having abortions. I say amen to that!

My favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23, " Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. "** I love this quote by Dr. Hyles:

> "If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked." —Pastor Jack Hyles, a life-changing quote from the sermon, "[4]Unjust In The Least."

I have watched about a hundred of 400 episodes of the popular TV series “

Forensic Files.

” I made a study of the little sins that led to the big crimes! Before people ever committed murder, arson, rape or dismembering someone, going off the deep end, they abused drugs and alcohol, went to strip clubs, commit adultery, lied and allowed lust to exist in their daily life. These horrible sinful bad habits grew from pet sins into monstrous evils (and all sin is awful). [5]I watched the entire court hearing when Joe DeAngelo was sentenced. That heartless monster never flinched or shed a single tear, as prosecutors read the gory details of the hundreds of ungodly rapes, burglaries, torture and murders. DeAngelo offered a cold 10 second apology at the end to the victims, but it is clear to me that he was merely told to say that.

The Golden State Killer’s reign of terror didn’t begin on a whim, there was a slow process of wicked thinking, which led him to commit atrocious burglaries, rapes, tortures and murders all across the state of California. One couple was bludgeoned to death in their home, with a fire-log which the killer used. Many others were stabbed or shot to death by DeAngelo. One prosecutor rightly said that the corrections department aren’t going to feel sorry for him, as some feeble, inept, old man who deserves better. I’m glad she said that. The victims all clapped. He is the same monster he was 42 years ago and he needs to be held accountable for his crimes against humanity. God will judge him in eternity (Hebrews 4:13).

It surprised me at the end of the preceding court hearing, if you watched it (I saw the whole thing), that the woman sitting next to DeAngelo pat him multiple times on the shoulder to comfort him. What an act of compassion! Because so much time has passed, 44 years since the crimes, there has been time for the emotions to settle down. But in God’s mind, time does not heal wounds. Sin must be paid for! Jesus Christ died for the ungodly, and that includes Joseph James DeAngelo. ...

Romans 5:6-9, “ For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. ”

I seriously doubt if DeAngelo will find Jesus Christ in prison, but only God knows what is in the heart of a man. We cannot control what other people do, but we can control our thought life, which determines our actions. That is why I think about the King James Bible all the time (Psalms 1). That is why I listen to lots of Bible preaching by fundamentalist Bible preachers. I need Bible preaching and so do you! I receive many emails from people, whose lives are a mess. One thing I have learned in life is that you can know the Bible very well, and attend church regularly, and still be a mess spiritually. It depends on your own heart. There are three things that I have learned are key factors in one's spirituality—

fearing God, letting God love us, and

having a thankful heart of humility.

> **James 4:6-7, "**
>
> **But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.**
>
> ***Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you*.**
>
> **"**

The Bible says that a man is what he thinks. **Proverbs 23:7, " *For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he*: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee. "** That is why Proverbs 4:23 is my favorite Bible verse, because I want to live right to please God, because I fear Him as my Creator, and how I think determines how I live. Jesus said in **Matthew 15:19-20, " For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies: These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man."**

Jeremiah 17:9, " The heart is deceitful above all things, and *desperately wicked: who can know it?"* We've all seen criminals on TV in the news, who have been proven to be guilty, yet they still deny it. It just confirms what the Bible teaches, that man's heart is deceitful and desperately wicked.

If Americans will murder their own children by abortion within the legal bounds of the law, then what are we capable of

outside

the law? Think about that. The Bible commands believers not to give place to the Devil. Literally, that means don't let the Devil have rent in your mind! Don't give him a place to set up shop in your soul.

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Joseph_James_DeAngelo
2. https://youtu.be/dDMQyKh5ylQ
3. https://heritagebbc.com/wp-content/uploads/2017/07/The-Case-for-Capital-Punishment-Web-Version.pdf

4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/W-fQXFe8FyM

1.6.41 Neo-evangelical Churches Are Destroying America (2020-08-24 09:30)

Revelation 3:15-18, " I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. *So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.*

***Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked*: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see."**

All across America and the world, neo-evangelicals are destroying God's work. I've never seen a soulwinning neo-evangelical church yet! Fundamentalists build churches, and then neo (or new) evangelicals steal them! When I attended the neo-evangelical Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year, I learned firsthand just how awful the problem is in our churches nowadays. They are the apostate Bob Jones University (BJU) camp! I never heard anything about going soulwinning from any of their shameful pastors. I did see paintball guns and the props and equipment they use with the game. The church hosted jet-skiing for the teenagers. They have camp each year for the kids. But there is no soulwinning! Harvest Baptist Church is a dead, dried-up, corpse on Guam, beyond lukewarm, they are a dead church who cannot even get the Gospel right. Any so-called "

church

"

that preaches you must

"

turn from your sins

"

to be saved (aka, Lordship Salvation) is a demonic cult, not a legitimate New Testament church! Getting saved is a free gift from God, not a trade or exchange.

Something is very wrong at Bob Jones University (BJU) these days! BJU's new president since 2014, Evangelist Steve Pettit, uses a lot of religious doublespeak concerning the Gospel that is confusing at best. I was listening to a chapel sermon today (July 7, 2020) and heard Dr. Pettit say to 2,700 students and faculty:

> "They [Judaizers in Galatians] said that faith alone is not sufficient for salvation. So what did they do? They began to insist that the Christians go back and keep the Mosaic law. ...God does not bind up His laws, put them in a covenant, and hand them to you and say, 'If you want to have a relationship with me, then you've got to fulfill this covenant of laws."' [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, [1]excerpts from 'The Daily Platform' #767 - Christian Liberty, Part 1

Now please consider [2]what Steve Pettit heretically said in chapel on January 26, 2020:

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[3]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34)

What a theological hypocrite!!! Dear reader, you CAN just speak about getting saved and that's it! I'm not taking his words out of context, as you can see for yourself. Dr. Pettit plainly says that of you fail to finish running 'THE RACE,' you lose your soul. You go to Hell. If you have any doubt of what I am saying, [4]you need to read my full article exposing him. Kindly said, Mr. Pettit is a theological fool. The book of Proverbs says **Proverbs 26:12, "Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him."** The Bob Jones' crowd are conceited, and that includes the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who bid Godspeed to Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and John MacArthur, and sanction the Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions, and preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Woe unto Harvest! Dr. Steve Pettit further digs a theological pit for himself:

> “God’s people HAVE TO continue in the faith! They MUST PERSEVERE, because perseverance is the testimony of the reality of your faith!” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[5]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 25:13)

> “For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[6]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 22:44)

How is it that Dr. Pettit sees the error of the Judaizers who added to faith alone, yet he does the very exact same horrible thing! [7]Read more of his own words! What a false teacher! Bob Jones are “FALSE BRETHREN” because they teach a different gospel, not the Gospel of free grace by FAITH ALONE. If Mr. Pettit truly believed in “faith alone,” then he would not teach that a person must RUN THE RACE to get to Heaven...

> “So not only does it have a start, but ’The Race’ has to be run! It starts with faith, but it continues with faithfulness. You start the race with the purpose of finishing the race. Nobody starts the race, so that they can quit half-way through. When you start in faith, you need to run and finish in faith. However, let me also remind you, that this race is HARD. Is a race not hard? Is it not difficult to get out and run?” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[8]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 6:34)

> “So when we talk about ’The Race,’ what are we talking about? We’re talking about beginning and salvation, and then running the race through pursuing holiness and ministry, and service to others. But then let me say, that number three: This race HAS TO be faithfully run to the finish! You HAVE TO finish. Salvation is not just a past reality—“I GOT SAVED,” but is a future destiny! The race is not completed until you cross the finish line at death. What is this race—it is the race as we are running as we are headed toward Heaven.” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[9]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 10:27)

> “We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what’s the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don’t believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself.” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[10]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 22:57)

This is so sad and tragic, to see this kind of Satanic junk theology being taught at Bob Jones University today. Getting saved is not a process, it is an instantaneous new birth by faith alone. My God, what has happened to BJU? Ladies and gentlemen, this is what happens when you dip your sails in sinful compromise! ...

> “Now these Judaizers did not deny the Messiahship of Jesus, or the need of faith; however, what they did do was they added to the message of grace.” —Dr. Steve Pettit, [11]excerpt from ’The Daily Platform’ #767 - Christian Liberty, Part 1

Folks, Steve Pettit’s own words condemn himself and John MacArthur whom he promotes. Look what Pastor MacArthur teaches:

> “Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and it’ll cost you the same thing...” [emphasis added] —[12]Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book ’Hard To Believe’, page 93.

> “The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands: denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him, and follow Him no matter what the cost!” —Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, “[13]Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One” (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

Talk about ADDING to grace! Did you see that big ugly word “COST” in both quotes? Dear friend, anyone who comes along preaching that God’s free gift of eternal life will “COST” you something is preaching another gospel. Steve Pettit and John MacArthur are preaching another gospel. When these advocates of Lordship Salvation speak of “repentance,” they are in [14]full agreement with the pseudo-Christian religious cults. The unsaved Mormons love John MacArthur’s counterfeit gospel, even making his heretical book on Lordship Salvation [15]required reading at Brigham Young University! What next, will Bob Jones University invite the Mormon Tabernacle Choir to perform at BJU? This is all so disgusting! Does anybody else care besides me that the Devil is destroying our churches through Bob Jones University, [16]Moody Bible Institute and other apostate religious institutions today who are preaching Calvinism?

John MacArthur is so corrupt in his theology, that he even calls receiving God’s free gift of eternal life “

AN EXCHANGE.

” Read his heretical words for yourself:

> It [salvation] isn’t adding Jesus to your repertoire. It isn’t like the rock singer who said, “I’ve been born again but don’t think it’ll change my act or my lifestyle.” It’s not that. ***It’s an exchange*** **of all that I am for all that he is.** It’s an abandoning of all my righteousness for all his righteousness. **It’s a setting aside of everything I thought valuable** for the pearl of great price. I would willingly bankrupt myself of all my human prizes, right? Hear Paul, “I count all things but dung that I may win Christ.” **That’s the *exchanged life*.**

> So, we would then say, who are the few? [the saved] Those who obey the commands of Christ and the will of the Father, those who confess Christ ***at any cost*.** And for

everybody that ***cost*** may be different, but when salvation is really happening, God energizes the willingness **to *pay the cost*, whatever it is.**

SOURCE: [17]Jesus' teaching On Salvation

Pastor Jack Hyles gets it 100 % correct:

> Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[18]Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[19]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

Shame on Bob Jones University! [20]Many years ago they believed and taught a free grace Gospel, back when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was still alive. The LAW and the GOSPEL are two keys—the law is the key that shutteth up all men under condemnation, and the Gospel is the key which opens the door and lets them out. Nothing else is required to receive God's FREE GIFT of eternal life, except simple childlike faith in the Gospel, for any needy sinner who wants it. All this garbage theology about forsaking your sinful ways, running the race, committing your life to Christ, and following Jesus no matter what the cost is another gospel of the Devil.

Neo-evangelicals don't stand for THE TRUTH, [21]they hobnob and straddle both sides of the fence. In nearly every neo-evangelical church you will find multiple different Bible versions. You will find Lordship Salvation and a variation of Free Grace Theology mixed in to confuse everybody. Girls wear short shorts. Women wear pants. Standards are not different than the heathen world. Their liberal churches promote Walt Disney, Contemporary Christian Music (CCM), and when somebody like me tries to show them that they have been deceived, a war breaks out and they kick you out the door. That is what Harvest Baptist Church (a new-evangelical cult) did to me. I have been banned from attending their churches services, since 2014. God's judgment is upon them for casting away a hurting man during a time of need (me). I literally begged for their help, but neo-evangelicals only care about the money.

All across America neo-evangelical churches are taking Christianity a notch lower each day. The LGBTQ agenda has been either accepted or is tolerated in most of their churches. They despise fundamentalists like me. Pastor Jack Hyles had this to say about them:

> "There is a planned, plotted, plot, right now... This isn't over Jack Hyles—This is over fundamentalism! These are evangelicals fighting fundamentalists! That's what it's all about. And their effort is to destroy Hyles-Anderson College! Over my dead body..."
>
> —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the May 14, 1989 sermon, "[22]Weathering The Storm!"

Galatians 4:16, "

Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*? " Anytime someone tells the truth, evil people try to discredit their reputation to silence them. The ungodly newsmedia does this all the time, going on a smear campaign to silence anybody the powers that control the media don't like. There are no perfect preachers, but evil people look under every rock for something to criticize the truth-telling preacher, while giving Hollywood a free pass. Those same wicked people will sit in their living rooms and watch all manner of wickedness on their television, committed by ungodly people, and yet never speak a word against it as evil. Yet, they'll roast the preacher for every little thing he says and does wrong! God sees that evil hypocrisy! The Lord warned that by the same measure we judges others, He will judge us (Matthew 7:1-2).

I thank God that I am an fundamentalist Baptist Bible-believing Christian, and not some wishy-washy religious new-evangelical. Jesus is precious!

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/767_christian_liberty_part_1_excerpts.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/767_christian_liberty_part_1_excerpts.mp3
12. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
13. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=265
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
17. https://www.gty.org/library/sermons-library/80-39/jesus-teaching-on-salvation
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
21. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-wickedness-of-bob-jones-university.html
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3

1.6.42 Even The Best Of Christians Are Still Imperfect People (2020-08-25 10:00)

Proverbs 24:16, “For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.” 1st Timothy 5:24, “ Some men’s sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.” Ecclesiastes 7:20, “ For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.” Revelation 12:10, “ And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. ”

When I hear one of my favorite professional musicians make a mistake in performance, I feel good knowing that even the best musical artists make mistakes, like me. Likewise, when I hear about a preacher who messes up, even though my heart breaks that the Lord’s name has

been tarnished, a part of me feels good in knowing that I am not the only imperfect person. I think any honest Christian feels a bit of relief in hearing about somebody else who sinned, knowing that we are not alone. I wish sin didn't exist, and that no one ever sinned, and that no one would ever be hurt or suffer again because of sin. One of the most wonderful things about our new resurrected bodies as saints, will be that we will be incapable of sinning. To be honest, I cannot even grasp such a great truth.

King Solomon said,

" For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not."

No one is any less a sinner than anybody else in God's eyes, as far as your need for redemption is concerned. That is why we read in **James 2:10,**

"

For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. " All it takes is one sin to keep you out of Heaven. God is absolutely holy, and His holiness demands justice. Sin cannot be pardoned or overlooked, it must be paid for. God loves humanity and sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, to die on the cross to pay for our sins with His precious blood. God has made a way of escape for all sinners from damnation in Hell. This escape is through Jesus'

blood. **Romans 5:9, "Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.**

"

I read a sign today that said: *Be kind to everyone, because everyone is fighting some sort of battle*. I like that way of thinking. Everybody is always having a tough time, so we ought to be considerate, kind and patient toward others. The Bible says that some men' sins are know beforehand. We read about the sins of others in the news. Hundreds of Baptist churches (from both fundamental and neo-evangelical camps) have been in the news lately over accusations of sexual abuse. Many of the allegations go back 50 years. I can fully understand why a victim would still want justice, regardless of the amount of time that has passed.

1st Timothy 5:24, " Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after." In his series on "[1]JUSTICE

,

"

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) rightly say: "Everyone deserves justice, whether they be three years old or ninety!" Amen and amen!

Contrariwise, the Bible says, **“Some men they follow after. ”** That means everyone has a skeleton closet. No one is above sinning. Even the most admirable man with the most impeccable character and public record is still a hell-deserving, guilty, dirty sinner. It is human nature to condemn others who have sinned, while one’s own sins have been carefully concealed. Never judge others because they sin differently than you do! There are many self-righteous people in churches today, who look down their long Pharisaical noses at others who have horribly sinned, and their sins are *known*.

One day all of your sins and mine will be made open for all to see in eternity. **Mark 4:22, “ For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.” Luke 8:17, “ For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.” Ecclesiastes 12:14, “ For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.”** I don’t know about you friend, but that compels me to live right, and try to keep my heart right with God at all times. I have enough to answer for when I stand before God, and I don’t want to add to it.

The truth that the Apostle Paul is teaching is that all men are sinners! **Matthew 7:1-3, “Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother’s eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?”** Never condemn anyone for their past sins, mistakes and failures, who have done their best to make reconciliation, restitution and restoration with others. And for those people who have hurt you, but have never tried to reconcile with you, FORGIVE THEM anyway! Forgiveness does not mean the offender does not answer for their crimes. Forgiveness is letting go of the bitterness and resentment and letting God deal with it all (Romans 12:19). God loves you. He will heal your broken heart and give you the strength to endure through this time (2nd Corinthians 12:9).

I love Pastor Jack Hyles. He wasn't a perfect man, and neither is your pastor, nor are you, nor is your mayor, nor are your parents, nor are your children, nor is any human being on this planet. Dr. Jack Hyles faithfully pastored for 55 years, helping millions of people in countless ways. Every successful man has critics. No doubt, some of the criticisms against Brother Hyles were true, and most of them false. The same is true of our dear Savior. His enemies spake all manner of evil against Him. Kindly said, we all have sin failures in life! Even the great Apostle Paul struggled with his sinful flesh (Romans 7:14-25).

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Hyles is called: " [2]If Thou Should Mark Iniquity, Who Could Stand? " If the truth be known, we would all blush if our thoughts and secret sins were all made public. Even the sweetest elderly lady who sings in the church choir, who seems so innocent and harmless, has a desperately wicked heart. So says the inspired Word of God! **Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?"** Even a sweet elderly lady who sings in a church choir still struggles with pride, envy, indifference, hatred, anger, bitterness, jealousy and gossip.

The Bible calls Satan **" the accuser of the brethren

" (Revelation 12:10b).** The wicked unsaved world, and shameful backslidden Christian

s, behave as the Devil when they relish in accusing others! I absolutely hate the Fighting Fundamentalist Forum online. I very rarely go there, except when searching engine or I click on a link that takes me there. It is nothing but a cesspool of iniquity, condemning and berating others who have sinned, and tearing men of God down. It is nothing but a forum for self-righteous hypocrites, disgruntled former Bible college students, ungodly pastors, and hateful people to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10). Shame on the

Fighting Fundamentalist Forum

owner and the carnal pastors who reside there! **James 4:12, " There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?"**

Please understand that I am not condoning covering up anyone's crimes. There is a problem with sex crimes crimes being covered-up in our churches today, but it is not just the churches. There are cover-ups in police departments across America. There are cover-ups in professional sports, state universities, Bible colleges, the military, government, Hollywood and in every

profession known to mankind. The problem is not that only pastors are covering-up for criminals, but that the human race is utterly depraved. We have a depravity problem! Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

[3]



The “

Blessed Hope

”

Is Jesus’ Soon Return

Titus 2:13-14, "*Looking for that blessed hope*, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works."

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/justice.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhww3u502ESXnE_fNHE_PKwyK9QG72gONHjg1cb-TTFiNfse97S8V7GkkU4Lx4qNZ_Waq0YIF0jn1jUo3pX3a2TupEPD_I0d203inb

---

1.6.43 Life Is What Happens To You When You Make Big Plans (2020-08-26 09:30)

Proverbs 27:1, " Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."

Life is what happens to us when we're making big plans. The Holy Bible cautions us that we don't know what each day may unfold, so we ought never boast of future plans without including God. **James 4:13-16,**

Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

" Please don't miss that, the Scripture not only tells us that we ought to include God in our future plans, but that it is EVIL not to do so!

I long ago started prefixing everything I say about doing something tomorrow or in the future with the phrases God willing or Lord willing, which is 100 % Biblical to do. And if you don't as a child of God, you are sinning. You don't know if you will be alive tomorrow. You or I, or both of us, could be in eternity by sundown. Someone has said that life is a gift from God, which is why we call it "THE PRESENT." I like that. Each moment of life, and every breath that we take, is a precious gift from God.

I read last month about an 11 year old Girl Scout in southern Indiana, who was killed when a 40 foot tree fell over on her. It had been raining for several days and the ground became loose in the woods where they were hiking. The local sheriff cried while giving a press conference to the newsmedia about it. That little girl had no idea that it would be the last day of her life. The same thing could happen to you or me. There is a popular show, some episodes of which you still can see on YouTube, called: " [1]1,000 Ways To Die .

" The show is fascinating, showing some of the [2]very odd and bizarre ways in which people have died.

King Nebuchadnezzar's son did not glorify God, as neither did his father, and it cost him his life:

> **Daniel 5:22-27, "**
>
> **And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this;**
>
> **But hast lifted up thyself against the LORD of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and *the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified*:**
>
> **Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.**
>
> **And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.**
>
> **This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.**
>
> **TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.**
>
> **"**

Life is what happens to us when we're making big plans. We must never forget that God is in ultimate control of our life, and the Lord alone decides when we die. Hebrews 9:27, " "

Acts 12:21-23, "

And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.

And immediately *the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory*: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost."

It is a horrible sin not to glorify God in our daily life. God made and knew us before we were even conceived in our mother's womb (Jeremiah 1:5). The Lord keeps us breathing (Acts 17:25). Our whole reason for existence is to please God (Revelation 4:11). Man's whole duty in life is to **" fear God and keep His commandments**

" (Ecclesiastes 12:13b). Not many people have faith in the God of the Holy Bible. It is sad that there are an estimated 1.6 billion hellbound Muslims in the world.

2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself." God is a good God! Nothing will ever be happy until it serves its purpose for being created. A bird with wings that was intended to fly through the air, needs to fly to be happy. [3]Many women are unhappy nowadays, because they are pursuing careers and good times with their friends, instead of getting married, bearing children, and becoming homemakers as God intended (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

This life is short and will be over before we know it. I don't know about you, but I want to please God with my life each day. I am not a perfect person, and neither is anybody else, but we do have a perfect Savior! Jesus Christ is His precious name! I sometimes wonder if God feels lonely like I do. I don't believe God just says, "Oh well, I have other friends, so if you don't want to spend time in fellowship with Me, I'll just spend time with them instead." I would expect a horrible phony church like [4]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam to treat people like that, as they have mistreated me since 2014, but God is not like that!

We cannot control much of what happens in our daily life. I wish I could control who falls in love with me, as I am in love with a woman, but I cannot. I know the deep pain of loving someone who ignores me, and doesn't want me, and it hurts. That is just a part of life that I hate. I often

wonder why God does that to us, allowing us to fall in love with someone who doesn't want us, and is unkind toward us. It makes no sense to me, but I trust the Lord no matter what (Job 13:15). Life is what happens to us when we're making big plans.

1. https://youtu.be/pt2Aup1qbVQ
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/men_die_in_very_strange_ways.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/why_young_women_are_not_happy.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/people_just_want_to_be_loved.htm

---

1.6.44 Lordship Salvation Perverts God's Saving Grace (2020-08-27 09:30)

Galatians 1:1-9,

"

Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;) And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia: Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. *But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, *let him be accursed*.

"

As we learn from our text passages, to tamper with and change the Gospel is a very serious offense with God. In fact, God’s curse is upon anyone who messes with grace! The following is a wonderful and helpful sermon by Pastor Curtis Hutson, in which he defends the simplicity of grace for salvation. The sermon is titled: ’ [1]A Perversion Of The Gospel: Lordship Salvation .’ ...

Lordship salvation is an unscriptural teaching regarding the doctrine of salvation and is confusing to Christians. Those who teach it claim that one must make Jesus Lord of his life in order to be saved. They use such expressions as, "You cannot receive Jesus as Saviour without receiving Him as Lord," or, "If Jesus Christ is not the Lord of your life, then you are not saved."

The Bible teaches salvation by grace through faith. **Ephesians 2:8, 9 says, "For by grace ye are saved through faith: and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** But those who teach Lordship salvation say that is is not enough to trust Jesus Christ; you must also make Him Lord of your life in order to be saved. This kind of teaching frustrates the grace of God and is called in the Bible "another gospel."

I. Another Gospel Which Is Not Another

In verse 6, Paul said, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into grace of Christ unto another gospel." Paul contrasts the Gospel of the grace of God with "another gospel" which he does not define. In verse 7 he said, "Which is not another...." That sounds like a contradiction, but the word "another" does not come from the same Greek word. In verse 6 it means "another—different from the one we preach." In verse 7 the Greek word means "another of the same kind." So we might paraphrase the verse, "I marvel that you are so soon r emoved from him who called you unto the grace of Christ unto a different gospel which is not like the one we preach."

He goes on to say, "There be some that trouble you" (vs. 7). The preaching of another gospel troubles people. He also calls it a perversion of the Gospel of the grace of God.

Then he says something very strong in **verse 8: "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto than that which we have preached to you, let him be accursed [or "let him be damned"].**

Then he emphasizes it again in **verse 9: "As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach another gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed [or "let him be damned"].**

Paul said, "I am startled; I marvel; I can’t believe that you are so soon removed from the Gospel of the grace of Christ unto another gospel."

"Another gospel" is not defined, so I will define it based upon the implication of the text.

The Gospel of the grace of Christ is one thing. Another gospel would be anything that contradicts the teaching of salvation by grace through faith. If a man preaches that one is saved by the substitutionary death of Jesus, by trusting Christ, then adds some from of good works, he contradicts the Gospel of the grace of God. I could not put it any better

than **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then it is no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then it is no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Salvation cannot be by grace and works. It has to be either grace or works.

Most people have a poor concept of grace. I used to work for a loan company. I would give what is called a "grace period." If you didn't pay your debt in time, you had five days "grace" before you got a notice and were tagged with a late charge.
That is not grace; that is a probation. Grace is the unmerited, undeserved favor of God toward Hell-deserving sinners.

There is so much confusion over the doctrine of salvation. If you ask the next ten people you see, "How does a person get to Heaven?" you will probably get ten different answers. And it is very likely that none would be correct.

In the final analysis, there are only two schemes of salvation that are taught by all religions. One is that man saves himself; the other is that God saves a man. They say that man saves himself by reforming or cleaning up his life before he is saved in order to merit salvation; or that man saves himself by promising to keep the Ten Commandments before he is saved; or man saves himself by obedience. Others teach that man saves himself by behaving. Those who teach Lordship salvation say that man saves himself by making Jesus Lord of his life. **Romans 1:16 says, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Jesus Christ: for it [the Gospel] is the power of God unto salvation to everyone that behaves..."? No, "...to every one that believeth."**

The only thing you can do with the Gospel is believe it. The Gospel is the good news of how Jesus Christ came to this earth, how He died on a cross in our place for our sins, how he was buried and rose again the third day. That is the Gospel.

Don’t confuse the truth with the Gospel. The Gospel is the truth, but all truth is not the Gospel. It is the truth that I wear a necktie to church, but that is not the Gospel. It the truth that I brush my teeth every morning, but that is not the Gospel. All truth is not the Gospel, but the Gospel is the truth.

When I preach on Hell, I preach a Bible truth that ought to be preached and one that Jesus preached, but it is not the Gospel. hell is not good news; Hell is bad news. If I preach on judgment, I preach the truth but not the Gospel. But when I preach that Jesus loved sinners, that He died in the sinner’s place to pay the sinner’s debt, that He was buried and after three days God raised Him form the dead to show His satisfaction with the payment, then I preach the Gospel.

An old preacher spoke to a large crowd of young preachers. Before leaving the platform, one young pastor said to him, "Sir, before you leave, give us a word of advice."
The old preacher thought for a
moment, then said, "My preacher brethren, make it plain to men how they are to saved."

Far too many preachers are muddying the Gospel. The waters of the grace of God must be kept crystal clear. It disturbs me when preachers scramble the grace of God with works. Paul said, "Though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you... LET HIM BE DAMNED!" Strong language, but that is how God feels about preachers who pervert the Gospel. Paul says that even an angel is to be damned for preaching another gospel.

Something about us religious humans make us want to add to the Gospel. We want to help God with our salvation. If we can't help Him save us, we want to help keep ourselves saved.

Adam and Eve gathered fig leaves and sewed them together to make aprons to cover their nakedness. They knew something was wrong and tried to right it before God came to visit. They were happy and well pleased with their fig-leaf religion until God came, then they were embarrassed with their fig-leaf covering and ran and hid themselves. God called them unto Himself, killed an innocent animal (a picture of the substitutionary death of Jesus), took the skin from the animal and made coats for Adam and Eve.
He didn't let them keep one single fig
leaf of their own making. Salvation is of the Lord.

You may be satisfied to stand before men with you religion, but are you going to be satisfied when you stand before God Almighty? Remember, God put His Son on a cross, loaded Him down with your sin, and poured out His wrath on His own Son so He could save you from the penalty of sin, which is Hell!

Are you going to be satisfied when you stand before God with fig-leaf religion? There is no promise in the Bible to those who partially believe on Christ; one must trust Him alone and nothing else.

Those who teach Lordship salvation say, "If you do not give over the control of your life to

Christ at the moment of salvation, you are not

saved."

[2]Read The Entire Chapter For Free In .PDF Format

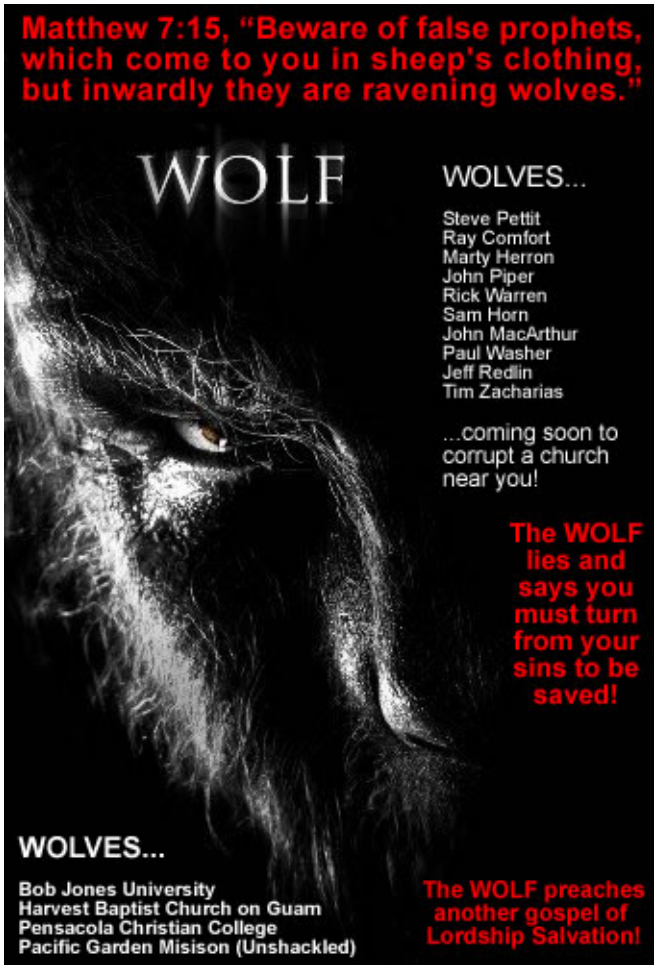

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjITjKpVnSLw79YlGpnVNJ5B56U2YtmumCPcS2ZeA4-jNcudvmMrdlbuiI9NyzuyIYj8ZPf-nNO_pO_gKw7WQhNCBWoH_4Ut5fxwiQ

1.6.45 Lessons From The Book Of Obadiah (2020-08-27 20:16)

Obadiah 1:1, "*The vision of Obadiah*. Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning Edom; We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle." Psalms 137:7-9, " *Remember, O LORD, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof*. O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; happy shall he be, that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us. Happy shall he be, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones."

It’s 586 BC and Babylon is about to invade Jerusalem. Nebuchadnezzar is the cruel unsaved king of Babylon at this time. Many people are about to suffer and die in war. While this horror is all transpiring, a group of enemies are outside the city watching—the Edomites! The invasion begins! Valiant Jewish men are being killed in battle.

The Babylonians

are ravishing the women. Pregnant women are being slaughtered. The soldiers are burning the buildings and city. Little children are being dashed to pieces against the stones. And the Edomites are clapping their hands, cheering on the Babylonians, saying: “D

estroy it all! Rase the city flat to the ground!

” The Edomites were horribly wrong to rejoice in the Calamity of their neighbors, and their kin as well. **Proverbs 24:17-18, “ Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth: Lest the LORD see it, and it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.”**

Who exactly were the Edomites? I’m sure you’re familiar with the Old Testament story of Jacob and Esau in Genesis. Jacob and Esau were twins! We read that the struggle between Esau and Jacob began even in the womb...

> **Genesis 25:22-23, “**
>
> ***And the children struggled together within her*; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to enquire of the LORD.**
>
> **And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.**
>
> **”**

As these boys grew old, they were very different from the other in their personalities. Jacob was a mama's boy, a plain man, who stayed inside the house. Esau hung around his father, Isaac, and became an outdoors man, a skilled hunter who put food on the family table. One day Esau had been out hunting and came back so hungry that he felt faint. Jacob was so selfish that he refused to even feed his hungry brother, unless he sold him his birthright, and in a foolish carnal moment Esau did. Later, Rebekah coached Jacob how to deceive his father Isaac, to steal the blessing which was intended for his brother Esau. The conspiracy worked. Isaac was broken-hearted, betrayed by his own wife and son, and Esau was enraged with a spirit of anger and vengeance toward Jacob.

To save her son's life, Rebekah quickly sent Jacob away to go live with her brother, Laban. I wont go through the whole story here, but [1]I encourage you to listen to the intriguing story in the book of Genesis. Jacob was a deceiver. Jacob failed God. Jacob made mistakes in his life. Jacob was a conniving thief and a wimp. But thank God for His wondrous grace! People look at the outside of a man, but God looks upon the heart of a man. **1st Samuel 16:7, "But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, *but the LORD looketh on the heart*."**

Twenty years later we find Jacob wrestling with the angel of the Lord (Jesus) all night long. Jacob refuses to let the Lord go, unless He blesses him. The Lord crippled Jacob, by touching the hollow of his thigh, giving him a permanent disability. Amen! God knows best!

I think the Lord did that so Esau would feel sorry for his crippled brother. So God bless Jacob by crippling him, in my humble opinion, saving his life!!! It is interesting that God asked Jacob his name. Do you remember when Isaac asked Jacob his name and he lied to his father, saying that he was really Esau? Isaac said that the voice sounds like Jacob, but the hairy arm feels like Jacob. Had Isaac followed the voice, he wouldn't have been deceived. Amen. Isaac went by his feelings instead and was deceived! Jacob fled for 20 years, running from Esau's wrath, and now the Lord is once again asking Jacob his name as they wrestle? The Lord changed Jacob's name that night to Israel.

Jacob had been a scoundrel, a schemer, a dirty thief; but now God has made him a prince!

We should have called the Patriarchs: “

Abraham, Isaac and Esau,

”

but Esau made a bad decision

, which he made way back in Genesis...

Genesis 25:24-34, “And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.

And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau’s heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them.

And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents.

And Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob.

And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was faint:

And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called Edom.

And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he sold his birthright unto Jacob.

Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his birthright.”

There are a few important lessons to be learned from this intriguing story. Decisions are always connected with consequences! The magnitude of Obadiah concerning the Edomites can be seen in Genesis 25:31-33, when Esau comes in and sells his birthright"

1. **Esau didn't realize what he had** - Esau failed to see what he had! All the things that he was entitled to in a birthright was traded for a $5 bowl of beef stew! Esau sold his life's birthright for a pizza! Esau reasoned within himself that a birthright wouldn't do him any good if he were dead. That is how hungry he was.

2. **Esau was more concerned about taking care of the immediate than his future** - This is what the foolish Prodigal Son did, who failed to wait. Achan is another great example, who after the Battle of Jericho kept back some valuables (gold, silver and Babylonish garments), which God had forbidden. Consequently, Achan and his family were all killed as punishment (Joshua 7:20-24). The ironic thing is that if Achan had waited just one more battle, God allowed the Hebrews to keep all the spoils of war in the Battle of Ai (Joshua 8:2). Another example is Abraham and Sarah, who refused to wait for God's promise of a son, so they took matters into their own hands. **Galatians 6:9, "And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not."**

3. **Esau sold his birthright rather cheaply** - What a discounted price! Judas betrayed the Savior of humanity for 30 pieces of silver (the price of a slave). I am amazed how many people in Scripture threw things away so cheaply! David could have had any wife he wanted, but he went after Bath-Sheba, a married woman. Esau traded his birthright. Judas sold his birthright. Lot lost his birthright. The prodigal son wasted his birthright. Samson gave away his birthright. We do the same thing, don't we.

Oh how foolish was Esau! Esau's name was later changed to Edom. And Jacob's name was later changed to Israel. Jacob became the father of Israel. Esau became the father of the Edomites. So now you can see where the family tension in Obadiah originated from back in Genesis. Since Jacob had betrayed his brother Esau, stealing his blessing and manipulating him out of his birthright, the whole extended family hated Jacob for generations that followed! So now we are in the book of Obadiah, and we see the descendants of Esau, the Edomites, rejoicing over the fall of Israel. This brings the book of Obadiah alive, knowing that the animosity felt by the Edomites toward Israel originated back with Esau and Jacob.

Here is a lengthy passage from the book of Obadiah, indicting the Edomites for rejoicing at the calamity of their brothers and sisters in Jerusalem, as Babylon destroyed them:

> **Obadiah 1:10-15, "*For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever*.**
>
> **In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them.**

But thou shouldest not have looked on the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress.

Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day of their calamity;

Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress. For the day of the LORD is near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head."

The prophecy in Obadiah 1:10 has been fulfilled...

The nation of Edom was literally "wiped off the map"; so much so that skeptics of the Bible argued that they were a mythical people. Henry Morris, in his book, The Bible and Modern Science, relates the discovery of the Edomites and its significance, "Edom and Edomites are mentioned time and again in the Bible, but were completely forgotten in secular history until the nineteenth century, when references to them were found in Egyptian and Assyrian monuments. Thus the critics, who had maintained the Edomites to be legendary, were again routed" (p. 33).

As the Bible records and archaeology confirms, the Edomites, the descendants of Esau (Gen 36:9), lived high in the clefts of the rocks (Jeremiah 49:16), southeast of the Dead Sea. George Davis describes Petra, the capital of Edom, this way, "Petra presents a stupendous sight with its rock-hewn buildings, carved out of the very mountainside itself, of beautiful rose-red stone. It was practically impregnable from the assault of enemies. There was just one long canyon-like entrance, where a small force of soldiers could protect the city from being taken by a large army" (Bible Prophecies Fulfilled Today, pp. 50-52).

Though Edom lived high in the rocks, God said He would bring them down, even if they made their fortifications reach the stars (Obadiah 3-4). Not only did Obadiah predict the downfall of Edom, but so did Joel, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and Malachi- six Bible writers in all. And, these men not only predicted the defeat of Edom, but their disappearance- a disappearance so complete as to make the skeptics laugh about their very existence.

SOURCE: [2]Old Paths Monthly - The Disappearance Of Edom | [3]Download .pdf

The Edomites dwelt in the safety of the mountains for thousands of years, located to the southeast of the Dead Sea. They thought they were invincible, and they would have been as a nation, if had they had simply not rejoiced in the calamity of Jacob's descendants (Israel). The mountainous land that once was Edom, speaks for itself concerning its eternal demise:

"Today the land stands deserted, a mute testimony to the sure Word of the Lord. Petra is a remarkable example of the literal fulfillment of prophecy. This great ancient capital with its theatre seating 4,000, its temple, its altars and its monuments, is now silent and alone, decaying with the passage of time." —David Higgins, "The Edomites Considered Historically and Prophetically"

"Scorpions and owls abound among its ruins. Burckhardt, one of the boldest and most daring of travellers, says he never knew what fear was until he came near Petra. At nightfall the jackal is heard from the top of the rocks, answered by another far up the Wadi." —Herbert Stewart, The Stronghold of Prophecy, p. 71

> “I would that the skeptic could stand as I did, among the ruins of this city among the rocks, and there open the sacred Book and read the words of the inspired penman, written when this desolate place was one of the greatest cities in the world. I see the scoffer arrested, his cheek pale, his lip quivering, and his heart quaking with fear, as the ruined city cries out to him in a voice loud and powerful.” —
>
> Alexander Keith, Evidence of the Truth of the Christian Religion, p. 339

Malachi 1:4b makes a disturbing statement toward the Edomites, **“The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever.”** Wow, I would hate to be a descendant of Esau! We ought never rejoice in the calamity of others. If king Zedekiah and Israel had obeyed the Lord, they would not have been destroyed by Babylon in 586 BC. They got what they deserved! Yet, the Bible still says it was wrong for their neighbours in Edom to rejoice, as if they had done it to Israel themselves! And these were more than neighbours, they were family! It was in a real sense, the battle between the [4]Hatfield and McCoy families!

Even today in 2020 we see certain groups of people hating others, because of bad things that happened decades (if not centuries) ago! All across America Antifa and the liberal media are inciting hatred between blacks and whites, still making an issue of slavery that happened back in the 19th century. They are doing the same thing as the ungodly Edomites, hating the descendants of people who had absolutely nothing to do with slavery.

The Edomites weren’t rejoicing because sin was being punished, but because it was payback in their minds for what Jacob did to Esau.

Likewise, many blacks rejoice when they hear of bad things happening to white people, blaming them for the injustices of slavery which happened centuries ago. God sees this woeful wickedness!

So you had better be careful what you think in your heart toward others, because God is weighing your thoughts in the balance. **Proverbs 24:12, “If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?”**

And God forbid that someone should hurt a child of God. **Matthew 18:6, “**

But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

” If we are to truly love our neighbour as our self, then we cannot rejoice in the pain, loss and suffering of others. God sees every man’s heart and,

“

all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.”

(Hebrews 4:13b).

The prophets Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Joel, Amos, Obadiah and Malachi all prophesied concerning Edom. The King James Bible is the inspired Word of God!

We read in

Psalms 137:7-9, “ *Remember, O LORD, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof*. O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; happy shall he be, that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us. Happy shall he be, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones.”
The word “rase” means to tear something down to ground level. The Edomites hated the Israelites so much that they wanted Jerusalem torn to the ground by Babylon. Jerusalem was utterly destroyed in the aftermath of Babylon’s invasion. Since the writer of Psalm 137 mentions these things, we know that the writer was alive after the destruction of Jerusalem in 586 BC. In his helpful book called: “[5]The Story Behind The Psalms,” Pastor Jack Hyles says he thinks Ezra was the writer. I agree. Granted, we know that God Himself is the divine Author of all the Holy Bible!

Bible students tend to think that all the Psalms were written by king David, but in fact David only wrote about half (73 of 150) of them. There were at least seven known writers: the sons of Korah, Asaph, Solomon, Ethan, Heman, Moses and others. And as I just shared with you, I believe Psalm 137 was written by Ezra. I found this helpful hand drawing online...

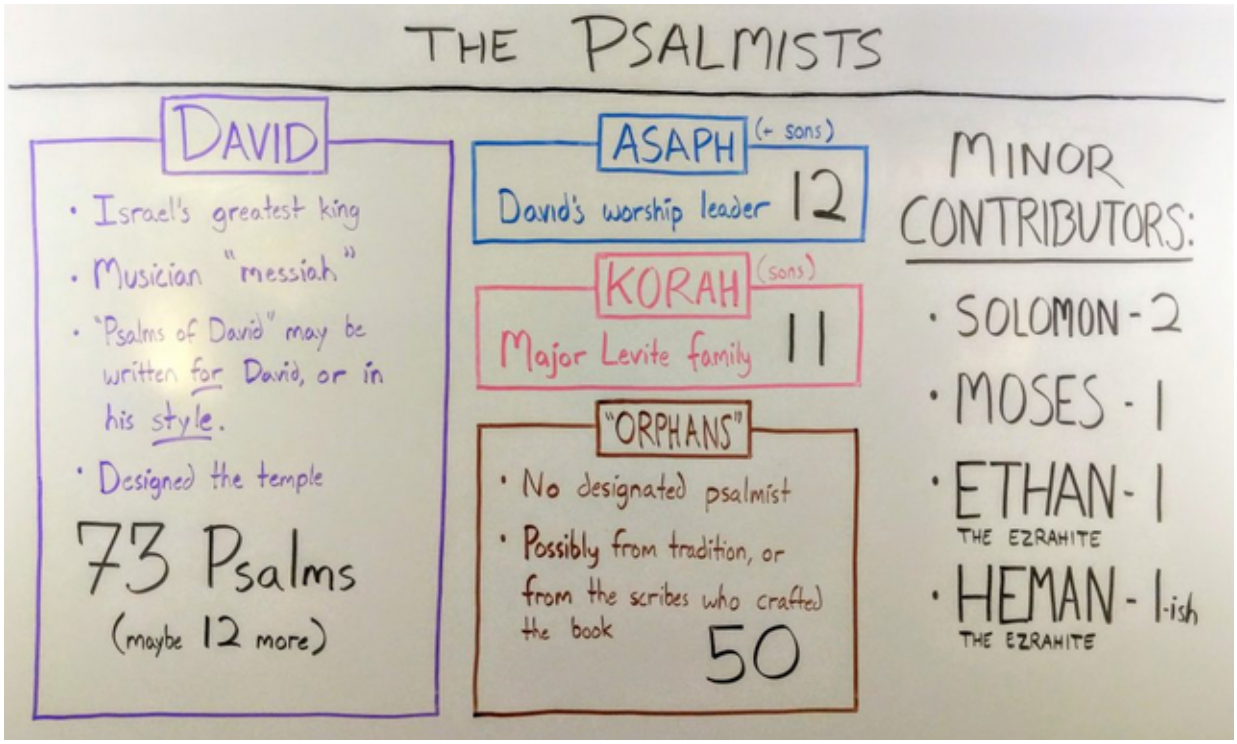

[7]The Writers Of The Psalms

It is clear to determine from reading Psalms 137, that the writer himself was carried away from Jerusalem to Babylon and is now in captivity (verses 1-3). It is also clear to see that the writer is hurting in his heart, reminiscing the ungodly vindictive spirit of the Edomites, while all this evil befall the Jews. Could you imagine if the infamous Golden State Killer broke into your home, and while he was assaulting your family, your neighbours were watching next door in delight through their window, clapping their hands and cheering the assailant, doing nothing to help? That is exactly what the Edomites did to the Jews. God was so angry that He forever cursed Edom. **Malachi 1:4 , " Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build,**

but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever. ”

We learn from the book of Obadiah, the devastating and lasting impact that wrong decisions and sin can have on a person, and generations to come! This all began with a woman, Rebekah. We read in Genesis 27:6-29 that Rebekah masterminded the whole plot, and conspired with Jacob to deceive Isaac. That was a wicked thing to do! So many saints don't want to wait on God to do things in His way, time and place. So they manipulate the situation. Pastor Jack Hyles has a great MP3 sermon about this topic called: "[8]Either Let Me Do It God, Or Do It My Way!" That is what Abraham and Sarah sinfully did, getting Hagar pregnant instead of waiting for God to keep His promise. That is what the political powers behind the present-day state of Israel sinfully did in 1948. God promised that He would restore the nation of Israel when the Jews repent toward God (Hosea 3:5-6). The Jews have not repented toward God yet! So modern-day Israel is a counterfeit, just as was Ishmael, not the son of promise, not the fulfillment of Bible prophecy!

Little did Rebekah know, that her ungodly manipulative behavior would cause an entire nation to form (the Edomites) who hated Jacob's offspring! Think about that. Likewise, it was Haman's ungodly wife, Zeresh, who came up with the horrible idea to build a gallows 75 feet high, to hang the innocent Jew Mordecai upon (Esther 5:2). Instead, Haman and Zeresh's ten sons were hung on those very same gallows, as Mordecai watched in complete safety and exoneration of the false accusations against him by wicked Haman (Esther 9:14). God turned the table on wicked Haman and his foolish wife Zeresh. Her big mouth cost her her husband and ten sons. Think about that! She lost her entire family because of one idea she blurted out! **Proverbs 18:21, " Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof. ”**

The book of Obadiah is an intriguing part of the Word of God. There are so many practical truths that we can glean from this wonderful book of the Old Testament. Just these nine verses in Obadiah convey so much meaning, when cross-referenced with other passages in the Bible. Our great God cares about people. We see that time and time again in the Scriptures. It is sad to see such lingering hatred many generations later. You'd think that at some point people would learn to let go, trust the Lord, and love each other. **Galatians 5:14, "**

For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

” By God's grace, may every born-again believer choose to walk in the Holy Spirit, so that we will love one another, which is the fruit of the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

1. https://youtu.be/EjhwhNvG0SQ
2. http://www.southmarionchurchofchrist.org/articles/old-paths-monthly/219-the-disappearance-of-edom.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/edomites.pdf
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hatfield%E2%80%93McCoy_feud
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_story_behind_the_psalms.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj8b0PwzSYkCJ89UE90HKMVrthR1IP-k5j63BGq7ciWVdzoeZCYF2JwMVtE4hxlpmN1_EqWUg60in0WNCKrlwTQLyEXaAf8JwxfjX3
7. https://overviewbible.com/who-wrote-psalms-besides-david/
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/either_let_me_do_it_god_or_do_it_my_way.mp3

1.6.46 Men Die In Very Strange Ways (2020-08-28 10:00)

Proverb 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."

I picked up one of my old books from my library today titled: "Sword Scrapbook II," by Miss Viola Walden (1915-2007). The book is a collection of edifying writings published over the decades in the *Sword Of The Lord* Christian paper, founded by Dr. John R. Rice in 1934. I found the following edifying article, which I want to share with you dear reader:

Men Die In Very Strange Ways

People have died in peculiar, almost unbelievable ways.

Harold Lee Duncan was mowing his lawn. His wife and two children were watching. Suddenly Duncan grabbed his left side, walked a few steps, staggered, collapsed, and then died. A half-inch piece of wire, no bigger than a pencil lead, had been hurled by the power mower he was using. His death was sudden.

A 24-year old newspaper reporter, Jost Lemann, put a bottle on top of his head and asked another man to shoot it off. J. Poetschke took aim with his .38 calibre pistol, pulled the trigger and missed. The bullet penetrated the head of Jost Lemann. He died on the spot, and the “William Tell” episode ended in a tragedy.

A little girl, Theresa Conn, was playing hide-and-seek with her dog. She hid a ball on the table and waited for her dog to find it. The large Collie dog jumped up on the table to get the ball. In doing so, the steel table was upset and crashed on Theresa’s head. She was pronounced dead on arrival at the hospital. The dog unwittingly had killed her.

Carlos Umbos was fishing in Pampanga, in the Philippines. Police reported that he opened his mouth to yawn. A fish jumped in and became stuck in his throat. He chocked to death before the fish could be pulled out.

Mario Cianca entered a funeral parlor and saw a man rise with a satisfied smile from a coffin. He died of shock. Pedro Fernandez, the owner of the parlor, had been measuring the coffin for a client about his own size. The shock of what he thought he saw was too much for Mario Cianca.

People have died in amazing different ways. But the most important thing to consider is, “Were they ready?” How they died is not so important, but they should have been ready. Death—with one’s boots on or off—is final. To be ready is all important.

Goliath died, being hit by a stone; he was not ready for death. He had defied the God of Israel. “The stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth” (I Sam. 17:49).

Stones also caused the death of Stephen, but he was ready. He had glorified the name of Jesus by his outstanding witness. When the stones crashed against his body, his face shone as the face of an angel. “They stoned Stephen, calling upon God and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit” (Acts 7:59).

King Saul of the Old Testament was not ready. He had disobeyed the Word of God. Samuel told him, “To obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. . . . because thou hast rejected the Word of the Lord, He hath also rejected thee. . . .” (I Sam. 15: 22, 23). “Saul too a sword and fell upon it” (I Sam 31:4).

Saul of Tarsus died by a sword, too, but he was ready when he bent his head at the command of the executioner. His testimony was, “I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith” (II Tim. 4:6, 7).

When death comes your way, friend, what matters how you die? Wire, bullet, dog, fish, shock, stone, or sword will make no difference. The big question is: Where will you be in eternity? god’s solemn word is, “It is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment” (Heb. 9:27). He further says, “Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool” (Isa. 1:18). “Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved” (Acts 16:31)—Arthur W. Townsend, as used in “Salvation” magazine).

SOURCE: *Sword Scrapbook II*, page 65; ©1969 by Miss Viola May Walden

[1]Unusual Demises | [2]1,000 Ways To Die

(Weird, spooky, and tragic stories of people who passed in odd ways or on strange days)

[3]21 Year Old Rapper Juice WRLD dies after medical emergency in Chicago (December 2019)

Oh friend, life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is s long time! Please make sure that you have been [4]born-again. Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are a free gift from God! PLEASE DON'T MISS OUT!!! All you need to do to get saved is to GET OUT OF THE WAY, and let God save you through faith alone in His dear only begotten Son. What saith the Scripture? **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

Just submit to God's righteousness, which is solely through faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** The preceding passage refers to the example of unbelief of the Jews in the Wilderness. **Hebrews 4:1-2, "Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: *but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*."**

Americans have heard the Gospel preached for decades, but most still refuse to believe it. Time is running out friends! Today could be the last day of your life, and someday it will be! Search the news for healthy youth who suddenly die, and you will be surprised! [5]According to the Mayo Clinic, 1 in every 50,000 young athletes will suddenly drop dead from cardiac arrest! Are you ready for death my friend? It could come at any moment. Are you ready to meet your Maker? **Amos 4:12, "Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel."**

The Devil has no great interest in destroying the church; he would rather run it! Churches today aren't anything like what they were 75 years ago. The power of the Holy Spirit is missing today. There is no zeal. There are hardly any "Amens" from the pews. There is no prayer from the pulpit or the pew. Most pastors today aren't preachers! It is a matter of lack of faith. I tell you—HELL IS REAL!!! Oh how we as preachers must warn people of coming judgment and the fires of Hell.

Here is an excellent quote from the mighty man of God, Dr. Lee Roberson (1909-2007), concerning eternal punishment:

> "Somebody says, 'The thought of Hell is so horrible.' Well, my friend, so is cancer, so is tuberculosis, so is the grave. Someone said, 'I believe sin ought to be punished, but not for eternity.' That's your view, not God's.

> Again another says, 'I don't believe in the wrath of God.' Then you don't believe your Bible. The Bible says the wrath of God abideth on the one who doesn't believe in Jesus Christ. He is lost forever.

> Now, these things come to us out of the Word of God. The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a hatred for sin. We ought to hate sin. The reason we have changed so much in this day in all of our churches is that we are not hearing much on this subject. Therefore, we endorse sin. We engage in sin. We camouflage the sin in our lives and allow things to go by, instead of hating sin as God wants us to hate sin . . .
>
> The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a passion for the souls of men."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Lee Roberson, from the book, "Disturbing Questions... Solid Answers," chapter 16, pp. 196-198; copyright, *Sword of the Lord* publishers, 1978.

I couldn't have said it any better. Pastor Lee Roberson is correct—believers are no longer passionate about soul-winning because of sin tolerated in our churches, because pastors have stopped preaching about Hell. Who cares anyway? Today's ecumenical clergy cannot discern one Gospel from another, going along to get along, promoting dozens of [6]corrupt nationally-known ministers who propagate [7]ANOTHER GOSPEL, and sanction[8] three-dozen different Bible translations. Can we really consider this of SOUND MIND?

There are literally thousands of ways to die! [9]Life Will Be Over Before We Know It. Here's a news story about a 13-year-old boy who died after from having [10]cheese thrown at him (he was allergic to it).

Death Is Final, So Please Be Prepared

As we read earlier, in the first helpful quote I shared with you, it doesn't matter so much how a person dies. What does matter is whether or not you are ready to enter into eternity. Are you ready Freddie? Death is final! There is no such thing as the Roman Catholic invention of Purgatory! You won't find any such teaching in the inspired Word of God. If you have any sense at all dear friend, run (AND I MEAN RUN) away as fast as you can, from the Satanic cult of Roman Catholicism (and that includes Orthodox Catholicism too). Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion!!! You don't want to be a part of that accursed mess!

What saith the Scripture? **James 4:13-16, "Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil."** The wise man receives Christ as His personal Savior, so he can escape the fires of Hell and gain eternal life. You cannot go wrong with trusting (relying upon) Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that He raised up bodily from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). JESUS IS RISEN!!!

There are millions of unsaved religious people in this world who are familiar with the name of Jesus (demons know Jesus' name too - **Acts 19:15, "And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?"),** and many of them are even serving a superficial persona of Jesus (Matthew 7:21-23); but in reality, they have no concept that God's salvation is only obtained through the [11]imputed righteousness of God, which is through faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 10:3-4). **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"** Satan uses religion to blind people from the saving-power of '[12]THE GOSPEL' of free grace (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). A devil's favorite activity is to make religious people feel comfortable in their false hope, to con them into living the Christian life without ever being born-again! This is exactly what happened to the religious group in **Matthew 7:21-23**, to whom the Lord sternly said: **"I NEVER KNEW YOU: DEPART FROM ME, YE THAT WORK INIQUITY."**

Every day in the newsmedia, there are reports of people dying OF ALL AGES!!! I read yesterday about 71 soldiers being killed in Africa. And then I read about a volcano erupting in New Zealand, which has so far claimed 16 lives. I could go on for hours mentioning recent deaths.

In fact, it you do the math, dividing the world's 7,800,000,000 people by the average 70 year human lifespan, and then divide that number by 365 days in a year, you get 305,283 who people die EACH DAY! Wow! That's per day my friend!!! Heaven's angels must be busy! Do a little more math and you'll discover that on average 212 people die EVERY MINUTE in the world! Our time will all come soon enough.

In 1st Samuel 4:18, the prophet Eli was old and heavy set, whom upon hearing that the Ark Of The Covenant of the Lord had been stolen by the Philistines, fell back and broke his neck so that he died. Even the healthiest man alive is still going to die. That is why the Scripture tells us **1st Timothy 4:8, "For bodily exercise profiteth little: *but godliness is profitable unto all things*, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come."** Please don't miss that friend; working out at the fitness center is only temporary (I say no pain, no pain...lol). However, applying the PROMISES of God to our daily lives will yield both temporal and eternal results. That is why I tirelessly spend much of my time humbly laboring on the internet through my ministry (it is God's ministry), to reach souls for Jesus Christ, **"as seeing him who is invisible" (Hebrews 11:27b).** I see Him, do you? (Romans 1:20).

Concerning the prophet Moses, we read in **Hebrews 11:25-26** that he chose, **"rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: *for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward*."** He is no fool who gives up what he cannot keep, to gain that which he cannot lose!!! Amen! I spent the first half of my life acquiring things, and the last half of my life losing them (i.e., lost marriage, lost home, lost retirement, lost career, lost pets, lost health, lost confidence; and I'm still losing...lol). Do you know what you get when you play a Country song BACKWARDS? Why, you get your wife back, your home back, your car back, your dog back...lol. Yeah Buddy!

Are you ready to die my earthly friend? Have you received God's free gift of eternal life through faith alone in the Lamb of God? **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** This is The Gospel (Good News) that Jesus DIED and ROSE AGAIN! BELIEVE IT and the work is done. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** Do you believe on the only begotten Son of God? I do! Jesus is precious!!!

[13]



Titus 2:13-14, “Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.”

1. https://www.ranker.com/collections/unusual-deaths
2. https://youtu.be/ArZPwP1ZO_E
3. https://www.staradvertiser.com/2019/12/08/breaking-news/rapper-juice-wrld-dies-after-medical-emergency-in-chicago

4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/born_again.htm
5. https://www.mayoclinic.org/diseases-conditions/sudden-cardiac-arrest/in-depth/sudden-death/art-20047571
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-counterfeit%20gospel.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/one_gospel.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/truths/life_will_be_over_before_we_know_it.htm
10. http://twistedfood.co.uk/13-year-old-boy-dies-after-classmate-throws-cheese-at-him
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiRk4Q41trSRUxtvZwLXj5N2XpIHTyt4dTisG629XiOzlW8nujjoL66xdxsXWGpquZtlVBDrwdbUXGUiGSBnfMcmWPc3UqI4Rd7zYJ

1.6.47 The Generation That Doesn't Look Up (2020-08-28 21:00)

Acts 1:9-11, "

And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven."

As the Lord was taken up into Heaven, the angels said that Jesus would someday return in like manner as He left. Jesus ascended into the clouds. We are commanded to LOOK UP for the return of our Lord Jesus Christ. Ladies and gentleman, we are living in the generation that DOESN'T LOOK UP!!! I'm listening to an excellent sermon by one of my favorite preacher, Pastor Danny Castle called, what else: "[1]THE GENERATION THAT DOESN'T LOOK UP!" It is a needful sermon.

These young people today who are pulling down statues of our ancestors, burning down the buildings of innocent people, maiming and even killing innocent people who are merely trying to protect their homes and businesses, are not looking up to Heaven. Our text passage from Acts 1:9-11 says that Jesus ascended into the clouds, up into Heaven. The angels announced that Jesus would return the same way, which we see in Acts 1:7. This is Jesus Second Coming, not the pretribulation Rapture. ...

Titus 2:11-14, " For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works."

The Devil will take you down, but the Lord will take you up!

You don't see many people looking up these days! We are hearing some crazy things in the national news! In Kenosha, Wisconsin, a bunch of youth were protesting the police shooting and death of Jacob Blake. While the [2]protesters are were marching in the streets , another group of vigilante teenagers [3]open-fired on them with semi-automatic guns and killed two of the protesters. It is tragic seeing teenagers killing teenagers. Why is this happening? It is because this generation does not look up! They are a bunch of misguided youth. They lack any moral compass, having been educated in Marxist government schools without the Holy Bible. Public school are of the Devil. Teenagers are living in fornication out of wedlock nowadays. It is a shame that courtship means nothing anymore, robbing young people of the blessing of the sacredness of moral sex and marriage. Don't let the Devil rob you of your innocence!

Teenagers are smoking all kinds of junk nowadays. They are drinking booze. Drugs are everywhere. Youth are pierced, tattooed and freaky. Young people want to make a difference. They see the blatant corruption in government. They see an epidemic of homelessness across the nation. They see indifference and open sin in the churches. They don't know what to do to change things, so they protest! President John F. Kennedy (1917-1963) rightly said: "Those who make peaceful revolution impossible will make violent revolution inevitable." I am not saying that is the way to do things, but it is what happens.

Corruption always leads to anarchy, riots and totalitarianism! Communist Russian dictator Vladimir Lenin (1870-1924) said: "

The best revolutionary is a youth devoid of morals.

" That is what we see in America today, tens of thousands of revolutionaries burning our cities to the ground. They're pulling down statues of famous people, like Christopher Columbus. That is insanity! In case you don't know, this goes much deeper than just some teenagers who are causing trouble. Read what the first head of the World Health Organization (WHO) George

Brock Chisholm said in 1954, outlining their diabolical plot for a New World Order:

> “To achieve world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family tradition, national patriotism, and religious dogmas.”
>
> —George Brock Chisholm, in a Speech given at the, Conference on Education, Asilomar, California, September 11, 1954

It is not a coincidence that billionaire George Soros is behind the financing of Antifa and other socially destructive groups today. The [4]media sensationalized death of George Floyd in Minneapolis became an overnight national phenomena, with organized riots across the country. This was an obviously planned event, in my humble opinion. As a result, revolution is happening across the country, which is exactly what the architects behind the New World Order want to happen. On every U.S. one-dollar bill in Latin are the words: “Novus Ordo Seclorum,” meaning, “A New Order of the Ages.” These are [5]Freemason occultists in control of our country. They boast of their dark intentions on our money. Their ultimate purpose is to destroy the old order, which is what we see happening before our eyes. Homelessness, chaos, riots, economic collapse. [6]Have you noticed that authoritarians (controlled from behind the scenes by Freemasons) are [7]using the Coronavirus pandemic to [8]destroy the country? This is all by design ladies and gentlemen!

Retired career Navy Commander William Guy Carr (1895-1959), [9]gave this insightful speech just before his death in 1959, exposing the New World Order. In 1970, Dr. Jack Hyles, longtime faithful pastor of the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana for 42 years, preached this incredibly insightful sermon called: “ [10]WHY THE ANTICHRIST MUST COME SOON .

” Dr. Hyles explains that throughout history, dictators always arose from the ashes of ruined civilizations. That perfectly explains why the occult powers behind the subversion of America are working relentlessly to kill, steal and destroy. When their work is done, the Antichrist will rise to power! I believe that, which is what Dr. Hyles also believed, and teaches in this intriguing Bible sermon. I encourage you to listen to it.

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) preached this needful sermon called: “ [11]THE BOOK THAT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE! ” The Bible says that foolishness sis bound in the heart of a child. **Proverbs 22:15, “**

Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

” Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached this excellent truthful sermon called:

“ [12]WHAT HAS DESTROYED AMERICA! ” Also, please hear “[13]WHAT’S WRONG WITH THE HOME?” and “[14]WHAT’S GOING ON IN MY NATION?” by Brother Lester Roloff. These are life-changing sermons.

Oh how we need Bible preaching today! Young people have been taught to despise preachers, hate the Bible, and loathe Christianity by the ungodly lying media. Christians have been blamed for promoting “

homophobia,

”

a wicked term created by the Devil’s crowd to cast God-fearing believers into a bad light. You better believe that I have HOMOPHOBIA! I am scared to death of men who are sexually attracted to other men.

GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN! (Matthew 16:23). I don’t hate or mistreat anybody. I am nice to everyone, regardless of who they are, but I avoid homosexuals like the Coronavirus! There is something very WRONG with a man who likes other men sexually.

Homosexuality is perverse, sick, unnatural, abnormal, weird, disturbing and an abomination unto God almighty! If you disagree, you are not right with God and have a wicked heart. I am sick and tired of hearing people say that they have

“

friends

”

who are gay. What they are really saying is that they do not love God, because if they did they would hate evil. **Psalms 97:10,**

“Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

” If you don’t hate deliberate sin (evil), you don’t love God, it is as simple as that!

1st Peter 1:16, “But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.”

Most of the trouble in the Christian life comes from trying to half-way live it.

Let’s look up! Let’s stop looking at our problems. Let’s be thankful for the food, health and blessings

that we have. Let's stop looking to the world, talk shows, White House, psychology, medicine, philosophy and man for answers! Jesus Christ has always been the answer, and you'll learn about Him in the inspired pages of God's Word. **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. "** Don't use any Bible except the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE!!! All of the modern Bible revisions are corrupted by Satan! Why keep looking for another Bible, when we have the time-tested, proven and precious King James Bible? With all the hundreds of existing English Bible revisions now available, it is mind-numbing that [15]*Christianity Today* is actually calling for another translation of the Word of God! You couldn't make this stuff up!

The Devil's New World Order is upon us. Although we cannot stop the NWO from coming, we can fight against Communism. I am so wearied with neo-evangelicals today. Particularly the Bob Jones University crowd, whom I am well familiar with on Guam. They use the Devil's Bible revisions, preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and couldn't care less about the truth. [16]I am despised and rejected by them, as was the Lord Himself for telling THE TRUTH.

Read what Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) had to say 80 years ago about his generation back in 1937...

> "Therefore the crying need of our degenerate times is for a revival of true old-fashioned, Christ-centered, Bible preaching that will call upon all men everywhere to repent in view of that coming day when God will judge the world in righteousness by His Risen Son." —Pastor Harry A. Ironside, a quote from [17]chapter 16 of the excellent book: "[18]EXCEPT YE REPENT"

Pastor Ironside is exactly right, "the crying need of our degenerate times is for a revival of true old-fashioned, Christ-centered, Bible preaching that will call upon all men everywhere to repent in view of that coming day when God will judge the world in righteousness by His Risen Son." Amen Brother, Amen! Don't miss what he said: We need BIBLE PREACHING that will call men everywhere to REPENT (change their mind to believe THE GOSPEL), to escape the coming judgment and wrath of a holy God upon a wicked world! The answer is not in Washington DC, it is in Heaven. God still sits and reigns upon His throne. The answers to all of life's problems are found in the inspired pages of the Word of God.

Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. *Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth*. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God." Psalms 119:165, "Great peace have they which love thy law: and *nothing*

shall offend them.” When a man has his affection set on heavenly things above, instead of the world’s things below, then nothing can offend us. That is, nothing can throw us off-track for God if we live above the clouds. The things of this world continually change, and you can be thrown off guard easily. But when you anchor yourself to the unchanging truths of God’s Word in Heaven above, those things NEVER CHANGE! Amen and amen! Nothing can offend us if we’re on the side of God, truth and righteousness.

[19] 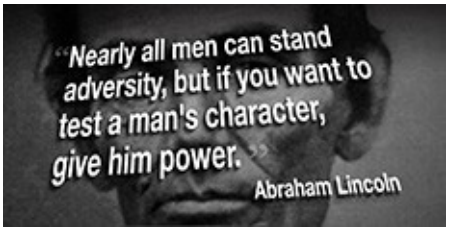

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/the_generation_that_doesnt_look_up.mp3
2. https://nypost.com/2020/08/26/kenosha-protester-fatally-shot-by-kyle-rittenhouse-was-peaceful-person/
3. https://nypost.com/2020/08/27/kyle-rittenhouse-hit-with-charges-in-shooting-deaths-of-two-protesters/
4. https://video.foxnews.com/v/6178223265001?playlist_id=5198073478001#sp=show-clips
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/washington_monument.htm
6. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/05/ron-paul/authoritarians-using-coronavirus-fear-to-destroy-america/
7. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/08/ron-paul/europeans-are-waking-up-to-government-covid-tyranny-why-are-we-still-asleep/
8. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/06/ron-paul/the-media-is-lying-about-the-second-wave/
9. https://youtu.be/0hCx1rOmJfk
10. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/holiness_and_righteousness.mp3
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/whats_wrong_with_the_home.mp3
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/whats_going_on_in_my_nation.mp3
15. https://www.christianitytoday.com/ct/2001/october22/5.28.html
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm

17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjTLfdBuQ89-B-8SEzc2bHsBf_eBHYRNSrryvK9QZaeJOizrbdqEGoNw6OnVshzmkYlWceKjEmB3CJPk1elatmgb7GMzG6MjD-VTAb

---

1.6.48 The Bible Doesn't Teach Us To Pursue Feelings (2020-08-29 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 5:6-8, "Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord: (For we walk by faith, not by sight:) We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord."

The Bible commands us to pray (1st Thessalonians 5:17; Philippians 4:6-7). Not one passage tells us to look for answers to our prayers. We walk by faith and not by sight. We must pray and then trust God that He knows what is best. God hears every prayer, even the small prayers when we really don't feel like praying. God understands. To be honest, I don't feel like God answers my prayers. The most discouraging book I ever read was by Dr. John R. Rice, called: "Reasons For Unanswered Prayer." After reading the book I felt like God would never answer any of my prayers, because I am too imperfect to live up to all those standards.

I believe this. I am God's child and He knows what is best for me (1st Peter 5:7). God knows what I have need of before I even ask Him. The Lord said we don't need to pray long prayer, as the heathen do

(Matthew 6:7-8). I am commanded to **"pray without ceasing" (1st Thessalonians 5:17).** So if I pray and God does seem to answer, it could many several things. Since I know there is a God and I believe He loves and cares about me, I must conclude that God is looking out for my best interests. Perhaps He has already blessed me, by giving me everything I need, so that I don't have to ask Him for anything. I think that is very true. Also, some of the things that I pray for, may not be God's desire for me. I do not know, therefore all I can and should do is trust in the Lord. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22, "**

Have faith in God.

"

I admit that it is very frustrating to me, as a believer, to pray and not see any results from God. But I don't go by *my feelings*, I go by *God's promises* in the inspired King James Bible! I keep praying for my needy web visitors. I pray for my corrupted Harvest Baptist Church neighbours. I pray for my dysfunctional family. I pray for my good God to give a redeemed sinner like me

the wisdom to find a redeemed imperfect woman to marry. I pray for my ungodly leaders as the Bible commands in 1st Timothy 2:1-5. I believe that God can and does answer prayer when He wants to, but I do not *feel* like God will answer *my prayers*, because as far as I can tell He never does, but I am not supposed to act on my feelings, I am supposed to obey the Bible, and God told us to **“pray without ceasing.”** I have confessed all my sins to God. I am asking according to His will. All I can do is trust Him.

Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to pursue any type of "feelings" that we are saved. Our faith must be based upon the written inspired Word of God, and nothing else. We ought not seek feelings, because they can be deceptive. I have learned that feelings, for me, at least, took about 30 years, to where I could see the Holy Spirit in my life.

Kindly, you need to forget about trying to "feel" anything, because that is not how salvation works. I never sought a feeling in my life as a Christian. You have God’s bold, plain and irrefutable promises concerning salvation in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, John 3:16; John 6:47, Romans 10:13 and Ephesians 2:8-9. There is absolutely no reason to feel saved. Again, the Bible does NOT teach us to try to feel. It is a foolish thing to do. The question ought to be—Am I saved or not, period? You are either saved or lost, and it has NOTHING to do with feelings!

Anybody who comes to God as a needy sinner, and receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus died on the cross, was buried and physically resurrected from the dead three days later, is saved. It is that simple. That is grace. Nothing else is required. Grace is God giving us what we don’t deserve. Mercy is God withholding from us what we do deserve. Someone said that G.R.A.C.E. is an acronym for: "God’s Riches At Christ’s Expense." Jesus paid for our sins with His precious blood. Eternal life is the gift of God, paid for by Christ.

I would NEVER take the liability of saying that you or anyone is saved, because only God and the person knows that. It sounds like you are saved, from what you have told me, but only you can make that determination based upon the inspired Bible. I strongly recommend that you read these three articles by Pastor Curtis Hutson (934-1995)...

1. [1]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis _hutson/determines _salvation.htm
2. [2]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis _hutson/simple _salvation.htm
3. [3]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr _Curtis _Hutson/salvation _crystal _clear.htm
4. [4]http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/curtis _hutson/clear _presentation _of _the _gospel.mp3

I have noticed in the past, that some people won't read the sermons and books that I send them, but then they keep worrying and asking questions. If they don't want to educate themselves, then they'll always fear the unknown. If you feed a man a fish, you have fed him for a day; but if you teach that man how to catch fish, you have fed him for a lifetime. I encourage you to study these sermons by Dr. Hutson, which are 100 % doctrinally accurate.

> "And when it comes to salvation the only thing that counts with God today is the death of Jesus Christ the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world. **If you are counting on anything other than Jesus Christ to take you to Heaven, then you are counting on something that God doesn't count.** Won't you trust Christ today? If you are not absolutely sure that there was a time in your life when you knew you were a sinner and made a definite decision to trust Jesus Christ completely for salvation, then we urge you to trust Him now." [emphasis added] —'Salvation Crystal Clear,' by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/simple_salvation.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/salvation_crystal_clear.htm
4. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/curtis_hutson/clear_presentation_of_the_gospel.mp3

1.6.49 Coronavirus Versus The Lying Media (2020-08-29 21:42)

2nd Thessalonians 2:7-10, "For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved."

I found this article on Facebook by Marcie Cox Burnett, which she encourages readers to share. I thought it was worthy of sharing. ...

A friend asked me why I don't take COVID-19 and the mask situation seriously. I told her that I do take the virus seriously. I believe there is a virus and that it is dangerous. But the people who are disseminating the information to us have a long, long track record of lying to and showing dismissive contempt for American citizens as a whole.

At one point, the disease was supposed to have a 5 % death rate. The death rate has now been reduced to less than 1/3 of 1 % worldwide. The truth is I'm not opposed to masks at all. Much like carrying a firearm, I don't and won't shame anyone for deciding to wear one or not. Sort of a "my body, my choice" situation I suppose.

However, when considering the trustworthiness of information coming from our politicians, I've been unable to reconcile the fact that 200,000 people protesting in the streets is met with little to no concern, but a bar, restaurant or hair salon with 10 people in it could be disastrous. The idea that a Trump rally of 18,000 people is a significant risk but a group of 20,000 students tearing down statues isn't, leaves me perplexed. (Okay, not really; I understand perfectly what is going on.)

Further, how could you possibly take anyone seriously who mandates that free citizens stay at home and wear masks in public, but also calls for the acceptance of millions of immigrants entering our society illegally, with no record of immunizations against more common and deadly diseases every day.

The truth is that our political "leaders," just like with guns, drugs, our national debt or sex-trafficking, have absolutely no idea what they're talking about and no plan outside of what's handed to them 6 seconds before they reach the podium.

So I choose to protect myself as I see fit. If anyone doesn't like it, I'm okay with that. Just think of it as a "protest." That seems to be okay with many people! Okay? Cool.

Here are some related articles, exposing the media hoax. ...

- [1]Coronavirus Is The New Terrorism
- [2]Europeans Are Waking Up, Why Can't Gullible Americans?
- [3]Carlson Tucker Exposes Wrongful Firing Of Dr. Simone Gold
- [4]Big Holes In COVID 'Spike' Narrative
- [5]Authoritarians Using Coronavirus To Destroy America
- [6]COVID-19 Is One Of The World's Worst Manmade Disasters!

It is blatantly obvious that the powers behind the subversion of America are using this virus pandemic to accomplish the same goals as the 911 attacks, which is to break the will of the American people so that we'll go along with a totalitarian police state, and wilfully surrender our rights. The ultimate goal of all this is a New World Order, which will be a Godless Global Totalitarian Communist Police State! Commander William Guy Carr (1895-1959) has written one of the most definitive books about the forming NWO, called: "

[7]PAWNS IN THE GAME

" ([8].PDF BOOK).

I was delighted to find [9]a speech from 1959, which Commander Carr gave in Chicago just before

his death in 1959. [10] The Bible foretold of these intriguing things

.

1. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/featured-articles/2020/august/10/coronavirus-is-the-new-terrorism/
2. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/08/ron-paul/europeans-are-waking-up-to-government-covid-tyranny-why-are-we-still-asleep/
3. https://youtu.be/tynTVhyGxiI
4. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/07/ron-paul/big-holes-in-the-covid-spike-narrative/
5. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/05/ron-paul/authoritarians-using-coronavirus-fear-to-destroy-america/
6. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/featured-articles/2020/august/17/good-news-fauci-s-out-and-common-sense-might-be-returning/
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/pawns_in_the_game.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Communism/pawnsinthegame.pdf
9. https://youtu.be/0hCx1rOmJfk
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/8_kings_of_revelation.htm

1.6.50 My Lord Knows The Way Through The Wilderness (2020-08-30 09:30)

Proverbs 3:5-7, " Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."

If we don't stay focused on the Lord Jesus Christ as saints, we won't make it! There are many frustrated people today, who are bitter and angry at life. **John 14:27, "Peace I leave with you, *my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth*, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.**

John 16:33,

" These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. " *In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer*; I have overcome the world. " What beautiful and encouraging passages of Scripture! As Christians we should always be at peace, regardless of the circumstances in our life. The reason why is because Jesus is risen!!!

The Lord is our peace according to **Ephesians 2:14, "*For he is our peace*, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; "** To understand this Scripture, you need to understand the layout of the Old Testament Tabernacle and Holy Place. The Tabernacle had three sections. There was the outer court, the inner court, and then the innermost holy of holies. Families were allowed into the outer court. Only the temple priests (the Levite tribe) were permitted into the inner court. But only the high priest, and only with the blood of a spotless slain lamb, was permitted to enter into the holy of holies. Once a year, the high priest entered into the holy place with a lamb's blood, to sprinkle that blood on the mercy seat in the presence of God, to atone for the sins of the people. This was the holiest place of all on earth, where God's presence and the Word of God dwelt. The holy of holies was separated from the inner court by a heavy curtain, several inches thick. On one side of the curtain you had sinful humanity under the curse of the law, but on the other side you had a holy God who pardoned men's sins on the basis of the blood of the lamb!

When Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins, God ripped that thick curtain in two, like tissue paper! **Mark 15:37-38, "And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.**

And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

" What saith the Scripture?

Romans 5:1-2, “*Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ*:

By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. **”** Carefully notice that the only way to have PEACE WITH GOD is through justification BY FAITH!!! I am so sick and tired of hearing false prophets, like [1]Dr. Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University, who very deceptively talk about salvation by grace through faith, but then add the unbiblical requirement to “

[2]turn from your sins

”

to be saved. Such nonsense creates an entirely different mindset in the mind of lost sinners, ensuring that they can never be saved by a counterfeit gospel.

Jesus is our peace! Praise God! I love

Ephesians 2:14, “*For he is our peace*, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; ” Jesus removed the barrier between God and man. **1st Timothy 2:5-6,**

“For there is one God, and *one mediator between God and men*, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.” If you read 1st Timothy 2:1-4, we are commanded to pray for our government leaders, because Jesus is in control. There’s not a politician in the world that can undo this mess in America today! As much as I like President Donald Trump, he will not save our country from doom.

As long as ungodly homosexuals have legal “rights” to get married, and “rights” to adopt children, our nation will be under God’s curse! **Proverbs 3:33, “The *curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked*: but he blesseth the habitation of the just.”**

As long as abortionists have “rights” to murder children, God’s curse will upon our nation! **Proverbs 14:34, “Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.” Isaiah 1:4, “Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.”** I thank God for the precious gift of His dear only begotten Son Jesus Christ!!!

I was rejoicing about something that I realized the other day. I chose Jesus! God didn’t force me to believe. Nobody put a gun to my head and made me accept Christ. I, of my own free volition, received Jesus Christ as my personal Savior. I CHOSE HIM! That’s makes me happy, because

it means I have the grand opportunity to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, when I cannot see Him. That requires faith! **John 20:29, “**

Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: *blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed*.

” I am one of the blessed, who have believed without seeing! **1st Peter 1:8-9,**

“Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.

” I have heard wicked sinners all my life challenge God’s existence. One man said to me many years ago:

“Until God knocks on my door and says, ’This is my Word,’ I will not believe!” That man is a fool of fools! ...

Luke 16:28-31, “

For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

And he said unto him, *If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead*.

”

If someone will not believe on the basis of the King James Bible alone, they are well nigh hopeless! The only exception is a godly life, which the Bible says can lead a lost sinner to Christ. **Hebrews 12:14, “ Follow peace with all men, and holiness, *without which no man shall see the Lord*: ”** Unsaved people watch us as Christians! When they see that we are honest, having integrity, faithful to our spouse, and true to our faith, we earn their respect, which sometimes is the very thing that enables us to win them to the Lord. The same is true of an unsaved husband. The Bible says an obedient wife has more influence over him than the Bible does. **1st Peter 3:1, “ Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives;”** One of the best examples is the [3]testimony of former mob boss Michael Franzese , whose born-again wife’s faithful Christian walk influenced him to get saved. Apart from the godly influence of an acquaintance, friend or loved one, the Bible teaches that if a man won’t heed the Word of God, he is beyond hope.

[4]My Lord knows the way through the Wilderness ([5]vocal singing), all I have to do is follow. You don't have to be a theologian to be saved, you just need to trust Jesus Christ, because of what He did on the cross to pay for your sins. And as a believer, you don't have to figure everything out along the way (I sure can't figure my life out), we just need to TRUST IN THE LORD! **Proverbs 3:5-7, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."** I love those Bible verses! Jesus is our peace, for eternal life and all that we need in this troublesome life. No matter what happens to us in this life, whether it be the death of loved ones, sickness, suicide, pain, loss, betrayal, crime, divorce or persecution, our blessed Savior is still on His throne and His Spirit lives within us (Romans 8:9). Just pick up those '[6]Broken Pieces' and give them to the Lord, at the Savior's feet, and He'll put them back together!!!

This Scripture passage absolutely applies to the Lordship Salvation crowd too! They are wise in their own eyes. Lordship Salvation appeals to human rational—the demand that a person must *turn from their sins* to be saved. I mean, you cannot expect to receive God's free gift of eternal life and just continue sinning without impunity, can you? Yes and no! Yes, as far as getting saved is concerned, because it is a free gift. No, because if you sin as a believer, God will scourge and chastise you (Hebrews 12:6-8). God is not an absent parent! Furthermore, you may end up in prison if you break any laws. All that is required to be saved is to trust in the Lord Jesus Christ as your personal Savior.

Likewise, we live the Christian life the same way that we got saved, by faith!

The key to living the Christian life is to always stay focused on the promises of God in the Bible. If we take our eyes off Jesus, we can go downhill quickly! God gave us His Word to keep and guide us through life's storms of life. We have an anchor ladies and gentlemen, and our anchor holds!!! The King James Bible is our anchor! Jesus is our anchor!!! I don't know what tomorrow holds here on earth, but I know He who holds tomorrow! Jesus is precious!!!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
3. https://youtu.be/1jgqC5fQ-yg
4. https://youtu.be/RNgchcO37GQ
5. https://youtu.be/ygTDJudfSJc
6. https://youtu.be/ah4dA7zKmZc

1.6.51 Ecclesiastical Separation (2020-08-31 03:46)

Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, *mark them which cause divisions*

***and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them*. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."**

I was [1]reading some crazy comments today about "fourth degree separation" by Pastors' Paul Chappell and J.D. Greear on Twitter. What in the world is "fourth degree separation"? As far as I can tell, it is a disparaging term used by compromisers to degrade separated believers. The Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) is a hellhole of apostasy today! Their new president, J.D. Greear says "[2]Christian should apologize to gays," and that Christians should stand up and "

[3]become the fiercest advocates of the preservation and dignity of LGBTQ people in the gay community." Get thee behind me, Satan! [4]Dr. Bob Gray Sr. has rightly expressed public concern about Pastor Paul Chappell in Lancaster, California for hobnobbing with the apostate Southern Baptist Convention, speaking for them.

No, what we ought to do is preach the dickens out the gay community! That is, we ought to preach the Devil out of them!!! That is what "the dickens" means! Pastor Jack Hyles often used that term in his preaching. We don't need anymore soft-soap, pink tea and lemonade, pantywaist, girly-boy, Shirley Temple, yuppie, sermonette-delivering, pansy, watered-down, weak-kneed, type of preachers! We need a bunch of earnestly praying, hell-fire and damnation, window-rattlin', barn-stormin', hell-raisin, people-loving, caring, King James Bible only, modern Bible exposing, sin-hating, righteousness-loving, leather-lunged, unwavering, uncompromising, Devil-fighting, free-grace Gospel, PREACHERS!!!

I went to search Google for information on ecclesiastical separation, and I found this hypocrisy from the [5]Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. I was disturbed by the following hypocritical statements on their college's website by Dr. Arthur B. Walton

:

4. Divisive brethren are to be avoided.

Paul wrote: 'Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offenses contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them" (Romans 16:17). Erroneous doctrine is divisive. **Avoid those whose erroneous teachings cause divisions.** Since the Scripture does teach that one should separate from unbelievers, then those who do not do so are disobedient to that teaching, and they should be avoided.

What does this all mean? It means that the Biblical church will not be a part of any association or ecumenical campaign which includes cooperation with liberals. Does not this mean that a local church should not fellowship with other evangelical churches which cooperate with liberals. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [6]https://faith.edu/faith-news/ecclesiastical-separation-2

In 2018, the college hired [7]Dr. Marty Herron, former pastor of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (1999-2018), who is a devout follower of [8]heretic Pastor John MacArthur in California. Dr. Herron is a graduate of Bob Jones University, a once fundamentalist Christian institution back in 1944 when [9]Dr. Bob Jones (1883-1968) was still alive, which has changed for the worst, deteriorating into [10]a full-blown Lordship Salvation preaching nightmare! Dear reader, these people are not Bible-believing Christians, they are Calvinists!

I have been alarmed, just as the Apostle Paul said he marveled (was astonished) that the churches in Galatia had succumbed to a *partial faith in Christ plus works* based plan of salvation. Paul called it “

another gospel

” ...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, “*I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”**

It’s not just the apostate Bob Jones’ crowd. Pacific Garden Mission’s ’[11]Unshackled’ radio program is saturated with Lordship Salvation. Moody Bible Institute in Chicago openly professes now to be “

generally Calvinist

”

on their college website. MBI has honored Dr. John MacArthur for decades, inviting him to speak at their annual Founder's School for pastors. Moody also publishes Mr. MacArthur's damnable heresy in his books! The whole country has gone to Hell theologically!!! I tell you with all Biblical authority that Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel of free grace.

Lordship Salvation errantly says that faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ is insufficient to save a man. In addition, the proponents of the Lordship Gospel say that you must "

surrender all to Christ as Lord

" and "repent of your sins"

to be saved. Yet, you cannot show me these things taught in the Bible. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible says to

"

turn from your sins

" to receive God's free gift of eternal life. [12]Some of the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles falsely say that you have to forsake your sins to be saved, because Satan has perverted God's Word. Hundreds of thousands of churches worldwide are filled today with counterfeit Bibles, false gospels, fake preachers, another spirit and another Jesus (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). As unbelievable as it is, some churches are hiring women, homosexuals and even atheists to lead the church congregation. This is not God's flock, I assure you!!!

Kindly said, if the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary are to take their own advice, and separate from those who no longer teach the doctrines of God's Word, then [13]they would have to fire Marty Herron! **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, *mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them*. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."** Hey, I'm not the one corrupting grace, Dr. Marty Herron is!

As the new Executive Vice President of the college, Dr. Herron is getting paid a lucrative 6-digit salary. I think that is disgusting. When did Christianity become a stinking business? As Executive [14]President of Bob Jones University, his buddy Dr. Steve Pettit gets paid even more, for preaching [15]another gospel of Calvinist Lordship Salvation, the same as Seventh-Day Adventist false [16]prophetess' Ellen G. White taught. Spiritual crime pays well! I heard Pastor Herron with my own two ears in 2014, while standing behind the pulpit of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, sinfully tell several hundred people that "it's not enough to admit that you're a sinner, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sinning." That is the Devil talking! Anyone who adds to grace is the enemy of the Gospel. The idea that a person cannot merely place their faith in Jesus to be saved, but must commit to turn away from sinful behavior as a requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life, is a perversion of grace!!!

I say this with all kindness but Biblical certainty, that these people are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They are sincere religious men. They are good businessmen. But they are deceived by Satan concerning the Gospel! Sadly, [17]Dr. Steve Pettit seems to be their ringleader, impacting the whole group as the new apostate president of BJU. Many thousands of students, faculty, friends, associates and churches look up to Dr. Steve Pettit, so what he teaches is critically important, and must be scrutinized with the light of the Holy Scriptures (1st John 4:1). So I am not picking on BJU or Dr. Pettit, or Pastor Herron, I am examining their teachings against the inspired King James Bible, and they fail the test!

The Bible commands me and you to MARK THEM WHICH CAUSE DIVISION AND AVOID THEM. That means I have to mark (identify) and avoid Marty Herron, Sam Horn, [18]Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Beth Moore, Billy Graham, Chip Ingram, Paul Washer, [19]Ray Comfort and thousands more corrupt preachers who pervert the grace of God. That means I have to mark and avoid Bob Jones University, because they corrupt God's grace. [20]When someone attacks the grace of God, they are attacking the *God* of grace!!! They are attacking the *gift* of grace!!! They are attacking the *guardian* of grace, which is the New Testament church!!! They are attacking the *goal* of grace, which is the preach the Gospel to the world.

[21]



1. https://twitter.com/jdgreear/status/1229871078920552448
2. https://pulpitandpen.org/2020/07/07/southern-baptist-trustee-jd-greear-is-apostate
3. https://youtu.be/qLMV_6YUWsk?t=4167
4. https://solvechurchproblems.com/2019/02/19/direction-of-paul-chappell/
5. https://faith.edu/faith-news/ecclesiastical-separation-2/
6. https://faith.edu/faith-news/ecclesiastical-separation-2/
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm

9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
14. https://bjugrad2004.blogspot.com/2020/05/bju-then-and-nownorth-greenville.html
15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/evangelist-steve-pettits-gospel.html
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit.htm
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
20. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/why-is-paul-so-upset-in-epistle-of.html
21. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjG05NHLtA2jn3MXYuI7Sk7IpUKSkgqTL-nuJQFPVAyF2sTC73MpkU9qIATA7Md87xCnli75q2mXxOx8YLAgHjBLQdA8V_X6CLPJ12

1.6.52 More Junk Theology From PGM Shackling Men's Souls (2020-08-31 15:25)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. "

I woke up at 2:30 am and couldn't sleep, so I listened to *Unshackled*—the radio drama program that is supposed to make me face myself and think. Their corrupt theology makes my brain hurt! I heard some more junk theology this morning from Pacific Garden Mission's popular radio program, *Unshackled* . This is so sad and tragic. The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation has crept into thousands of churches, Bible colleges and religious institutions today, including rescue missions like the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. That is not the same Gospel which Director Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) preached decades ago. My father often preached at PGM in the 1970's and 1980's, with me tagging along as a boy. I know what they taught back then, and it wasn't the garbage they're preaching today! They use to preach free grace theology—that faith alone in Jesus Christ was enough to be saved.

In the following heretical episode of Unshackled, you'll hear a horrible false gospel. [1]Program #3632 - The Story Of George Gray - Aired in 2020 (here is the transcript beginning at 19:06 time in the program). Please note that the corrupt pastor mentioned in this *Unshackled*

episode is NOT Pastor Steven Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church (who remains one of my favorite preachers). *Unshackled* states:

> Pastor Anderson: “But I do think there’s a difference between knowing about God, and knowing God.”
>
> George Gray: “Sure, Sure, what would you say is the difference?”
>
> Pastor Anderson: “***We begin a relationship with God***, ***when we receive the great gift of His love***, and ***we commit to following Him***.”
>
> George Gray: “And so, how do you, how would one, do that?”
>
> Pastor Anderson: “Well, it begins by just admitting that you’re a sinner, like we all are, but you believe that Jesus died to save us from those sins, and ***you choose to follow Him and live for Him for the rest of your life.”***

George Gray: “Huh, well, that’s good to know, for people who are ready to take that step.”

music plays...

George Gray: “People like me. Later that night in my living room, ***I repented of my sinful life***, and trusted Jesus to save me.” [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]Unshackled Program #3632 - George Gray

Dear reader, what you’ve just read is not the Gospel, it is a gross perversion of grace. You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible that says we get saved by “

beginning a relationship with God,

”

nor by

“

receiving the great gift of His love.

” What does that even mean? This is liberal theology, rightly termed: “

JUNK THEOLOGY

”!!! Even the demons have a relationship with God as their Creator (James 2:19). All men have a relationship with God as their Creator (**Romans 1:20b, “ when they knew God**

”).

Judas had a very close relationship with Jesus, one of His very apostles. Judas went to Hell forever!

You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible that says

a person must commit their life to follow Christ to be saved. Judas followed Christ, but still died in his sins and went to Hell. **Matthew 8:1, “**

When he was come down from the mountain, *great multitudes followed him*.

” As we can see, following Jesus Christ is NOT the way of salvation. Judas followed Him. Multitudes followed Him. Yet none of them were saved because they followed Christ. Let’s see how Unshackled’s plan of salvation matches up to the Bible’s plan of salvation...

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “

Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*;

And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:

”

Pacific Garden Mission says in this *Unshackled* radio program, that you must **“**

choose to follow Him and live for Him for the rest of your life.”

I triple dog dare you to show me that garbage in the King James Bible! You cannot my friend. Eternal life is a free gift, that you instantaneously accept, and nothing further is required of you (Romans 6:23). What Pacific Garden Mission is horribly doing is turning the new birth into a process, so that a person can never truly KNOW they are saved, unless they commit to continue living a lifestyle of repenting from sin. This is the [3]same Satanic garbage that Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches! This is the same garbage preached at the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam, who have wickedly persecuted me since 2014 for my fundamentalist faith.

You don’t have to live a certain way, turning away from a lifestyle of sin, to be saved. [4]Pastor Marty Herron tragically preaches this damnable heresy! When I confronted him in 2014 about his teaching this doctrine of devils, he wickedly drove me out of [5]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. When I needed a church to attend and begged for Harvest’s love and help in 2017, they cruelly told me to go away. This is a fake church, a religious cult, and not a Biblical New Testament church. In my humble opinion, because of the conflict in the church caused by the pastors’ departure from the Christian faith, they resigned and fled the chicken coupe. I know that I did the right thing to contend for the faith (Jude 1:3), but those men (Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and others, are cursed by God for preaching another gospel). God will be their Judge for the blood on their hands (Romans 3:4). This is a serious matter. Men’s souls are at stake.

Ironically, at the beginning of the excerpt I’ve provided, they condemn themselves (beginning at 18:18 in the audio program):

> George Gray: “I love how you said, what was it—you held up the Bible and said: If I tell you something that differs from this book, then believe the Book!”

> Pastor Anderson: “Very good, you were listening!”

Yeah, I was listening too, and I believe the Book, not the junk being preached by Pacific Garden Mission!!! Sadly, they’ve been infiltrated by yuppie neo-evangelicals. I was disgusted a few weeks ago to hear [6]Pastor Phil Kidd deny the believer’s Eternal Security. It doesn’t surprise me, because Dr. Phil Kidd is featured on [7]’Unshackled’, program #2119, so he has a vested interest in defending their ungodly heresy on salvation by partial faith in Christ plus works. This was the entire purpose for the Apostle Paul writing to the churches at Galatia—someone was messing with grace!!! Unshackled says to be saved you MUST,

“

choose to follow Him and live for Him for the rest of your life." That is works!

If I have to live for Christ for the rest of my life, then that is *not* a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9), it then becomes an award, and is no more grace (Romans 11:6). As shocking as what I just said is, you won't believe that [8]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) preaches. Dr. Pettit says you must faithfully

"

run the race

"

to earn the

"

award

"

of Heaven (and he literally calls it that)...

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you to *qualify for the award*, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. *If you want to win*, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—*you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[9]What Does it mean To Run 'The Race'? - 11:34)

BLASPHEMY! What you just read is the Devil talking! Dear reader, you don't have to qualify for the award. Eternal life is not an award, it is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious blood through the cross of Calvary. Getting saved is not a race you must win. There is no competition! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Dr. Pettit heretically teaches:

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? ***What is the award?*** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. ***I think it is referring to Heaven itself.*"** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[10]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:57)

Dr. Pettit is woefully ignorant of the Scriptures, failing to make a distinction between justification and sanctification. Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) made this beautiful helpful quote:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, **you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

That is Dr. Steve Pettit's problem theologically! He has been duped by Pastor John MacArthur's Calvinist teachings. They are buddies, bidding Godspeed to each other's corrupt ministries of darkness. Salvation begins with a new birth. That is justification, when God judicially declares a man completely justified from all things (Acts 13:39). Once justified, a person is forever cleansed in God's sight of their sins (past, present and future). That believe now has eternal life (which is 100 % eternal security). Once saved, always saved. No saint of God, not for any reason whatsoever, can lose God's imputed righteousness, which is solely by faith (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4).

In this particular corrupt episode of Unshackled, program #3632, George Gray says: **"I repented of my sinful life,"** and trusted Jesus to save me." That is a lie! Nowhere in the Bible are we commanded to repent of our sinful life to be saved. Anyone who teaches that you must "repent of your sins" to be saved is a FALSE PROPHET!!! Acts 20:21b teaches **"repentance toward God,"** not from sins. 2nd Timothy 2:25b teaches **"repentance to the acknowledgement of THE TRUTH,"** not from sins. Bible "repentance" regarding salvation is changing one's mind (Greek noun: metanoia; Greek verb: metanoeo) concerning THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in need of redemption (Romans 3:19). And then we are saved by believing THE TRUTH of the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Getting saved

never goes beyond the realm of THE TRUTH. You acknowledge THE TRUTH that you are a needy sinner, and you get saved by believing THE TRUTH that Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later.

Repentance and faith are inseparable, and they happen simultaneously. That is how you get saved, by faith alone! **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus. "** When you tell people that they have to repent AND believe, you confuse them. A person doesn't need to repent AND believe, they just need to believe, which is automatically facilitated by repentance. If you know that you are a guilty sinner, and believe the Gospel, you are saved. You simply need to know what you are being saved from, the penalty of your sins, which is death in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8; Psalm 9:17). Repentance is simply the acknowledgment of THE TRUTH that you are as guilty a sinner as God hath declared you to be in His Word, which compels you to believe THE TRUTH of the Gospel, and that produces the supernatural miracle of the new birth (John 1:12-13). This is regeneration by the Holy Spirit of God, giving birth to the seed of God's incorruptible Word in you, in response to your faith (1st Peter 1:23).



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled_clip-3632.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled_clip-3632.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
6. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/pastor-phil-kidds-heresy-of-denying.html
7. https://soundcloud.com/bdking323/unshackled-phil-kidd
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjGFvY_YX-sYPqwz_TDQxFc0QWYQq_Hevfh-6UpV6y3QI2c_9i4Pt52DTlidBEn8UaGuowOZWUuvUkUNbErwQwpwYM6Bk5Zu7gAXB-

1.6.53 Advocates Of Lordship Gospel Use Obscure Verses (2020-08-31 18:00)

2nd Peter 3:16-17, “

As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

”

I took a drive today to PostNet to get my packages. I ordered some King James Bibles to give away. As I drove something dawned on me. It occurred to me that the proponents of the heresy of Lordship Salvation ALL use obscure passages of Scripture in an attempt to bolster up their Strawman doctrine. When studying the Word of God, we should NEVER base a doctrine on just a verse or two, without taking into consideration the whole of Scripture. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) fully understood this vital truth, who said: “

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

”

For example: On their college website, [1]Bob Jones University (BJU) says that you have to turn from your sins to be saved, which is a false doctrine! I am saddened and utterly disgusted that BJU has drastically changed for the worst. Literally, BJU is now a Satanic cult! They have gone full-blown Lordship Salvation, bidding Godspeed to Dr. John MacArthur!

Here is a heretical quote form BJU’s website...

> With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). ***God offers this salvation freely to all men who are willing to repent and turn from their sins*** (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]BJU Statements of Faith

You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that says
“
turn from your sins
”
or
“
repent of your sins
”
to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. I triple-dog dare you to show me! You cannot show me even one Bible verse. So in a wicked attempt to justify there false teaching of Lordship Salvation, Bob Jones University cites obscure Scripture passages from Acts 3:19 and Acts 17:30 to deceive people. Here is the first passage:

Acts 3:19,
“
***Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out*, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; ”**

Let’s examine Acts 3:19 shall we? Taken by itself, this Bible verse is unclear, and we cannot discern exactly what is meant by “
converted.
” If we take into consideration the entirety of Scripture, it must mean to be born-again. But if we listen to religious deceivers like Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) and Dr. John MacArthur (his buddy in California), then they will deceive you to think it means, “
turn from your sins.
” What saith the Scripture? Always look at the surrounding passage before interpreting any particular Bible verse, to discern the context. Take a look at Chapter four...

Acts 4:4, “ Howbeit many of them which heard the word *believed*; and the number of the men was about five thousand.”

As is often the case, chapter divisions can mislead the Bible reader. There were no chapter divisions in the original Greek text. Scholarly men added the chapter divisions centuries later to organize the Bible. So always keep this in mind. Chapter four is a continuation of chapter three. **Acts 4:4** says they **"BELIEVED"** to be saved. The Bible does NOT say that they forsook their sins, does it? No, it simply says that they **" BELIEVED**

" and five thousand men were saved.

This was in addition to the 3,000 souls saved in Acts 2:41, who **"**

gladly received his word,

" and were saved. This is how Cornelius was saved in **Acts 10:43-44,**

"To him give all the prophets witness, that *through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*.

While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

" They simply BELIEVED and were instantly saved. Please notice that their sins were remitted (pardoned) because they BELIEVED, and not because they were willing to forsake their sinful bad habits.

Now let's take a look at the other obscure Scripture cited by BJU, in a wicked attempt to bolster their Strawman heresy of turning from sins to be saved:

Acts 17:30, "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; *but now commandeth all men every where to repent*:"

BJU's corrupt leaders would have you to think that this verse teaches you must *turn from your sins* to receive God's free gift of eternal life. They are assuming (ass-you-me) that repent means to turn from sins, but they assume WRONG! The word

"

repent

"

simply means *to think differently*, a *change of mind* from wrong thinking to believing the *Good News* (Gospel) of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Taken by itself, Acts 17:30 is obscure, and can be wrestled to teach anything. What saith the rest of the Scripture passage?:

Acts 17:31-34, " Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead. And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this matter.

So Paul departed from among them.

***Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed* : among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them. "**

Notice again that the Bible doesn't say they turned from their sins and believed. No, it says in **Acts 17:34** that they simply **"**

BELIEVED.

" Oh friend, again and again and again, throughout the Holy Bible, we are taught that the way to be saved is simply TO BELIEVE. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent." John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*.

" Galatians 3:26, " For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. " There is no mention of turning from your sins in these verses. There is no command to "

repent of your sins

"

to be born-again!!! Do you see friend, how the Devil has crept into our Bible colleges and churches today, perverting the Gospel?

John 20:31,

"*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. **"** The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract! The beloved Apostle John said, **"THESE THINGS ARE WRITTEN,"** that ye might **"BELIEVE"** and that by believing that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, you will have **"**

LIFE THROUGH HIS NAME.

" Oh how beautiful! Oh how precious! If we were to exclude the other 65 books of the Holy Bible, all you need to be saved is written in the pages of John. **"**

But these are written

" John said, to convince you that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that if you simply BELIEVE on His name you will be immediately and forever saved!!!

The Lordship Salvation crowd have it all backwards! They insist that you be willing to forsake the old life of sin first, as a requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life; but the Bible teaches the opposite, that you receive God's free gift of forgiveness of sins first, and then God's Holy Spirit comes inside you to live, and He begins to remodel. The former is religious reformation, but the latter is the new birth. Please don't let Lordship Salvation damn your soul to Hell. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. The Devil's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again! Jesus said, **" YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN**

"

(John 3:7b).

> "A man doesn't get better to get saved; he gets saved to get better." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), "[3]Salvation Crystal Clear"

I love this helpful quote from Dr. Jack Hyles:

> "Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[4]Conversion And Salvation" (chapter 3) from his book: "[5]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved"

In the beautiful simple pages of John we find the word

"BELIEVE" mentioned 85 times, but the word "REPENT" is not mentioned even once. That is because the man who believes has repented, and man who repents has believed. Repentance and faith are inseparable, you cannot have one without the other.

> “Being saved is not something that you perform, it is something that He performs.” — [6]Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, “[7]Raised For Our Justification.”

In hundreds of Scripture passages we are taught to simply believe on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. Jesus died on the cross, was buried and physically resurrected three days later. He did all that to pay your outstanding debt of sin and mine! WHAT A SAVIOR!!!

It is the uttermost insult and injury for anyone—such as, Pastor’s John MacArthur and Marty Herron, Evangelists’ Ray Comfort and Ken Ham, or Dr. Steve Pettit—to preach that MORE is required than the simple childlike faith of **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life. ”** The false teaching that one must repent from the old sinful life to be saved, is of the Devil, and cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus!

Beware of these slick devil-dog preachers in the pulpit today, who have infected most churches with their Calvinistic Lordship Salvation garbage! These deceitful men preach another gospel of perverted grace! All of them misinterpret the Bible, taking obscure passages out of context, while ignoring hundreds of clear passages in the inspired Word of God! To complicate matters, most of these deceived religious men are using and promoting the Devil’s corrupted Bible revisions, which literally redefine what it means to *repent* and thus how to be *saved*, damning millions of souls to the Lake of Fire forever without hope!!! The modern Bible versions are dangerous, please stay away from all of them! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “**

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”

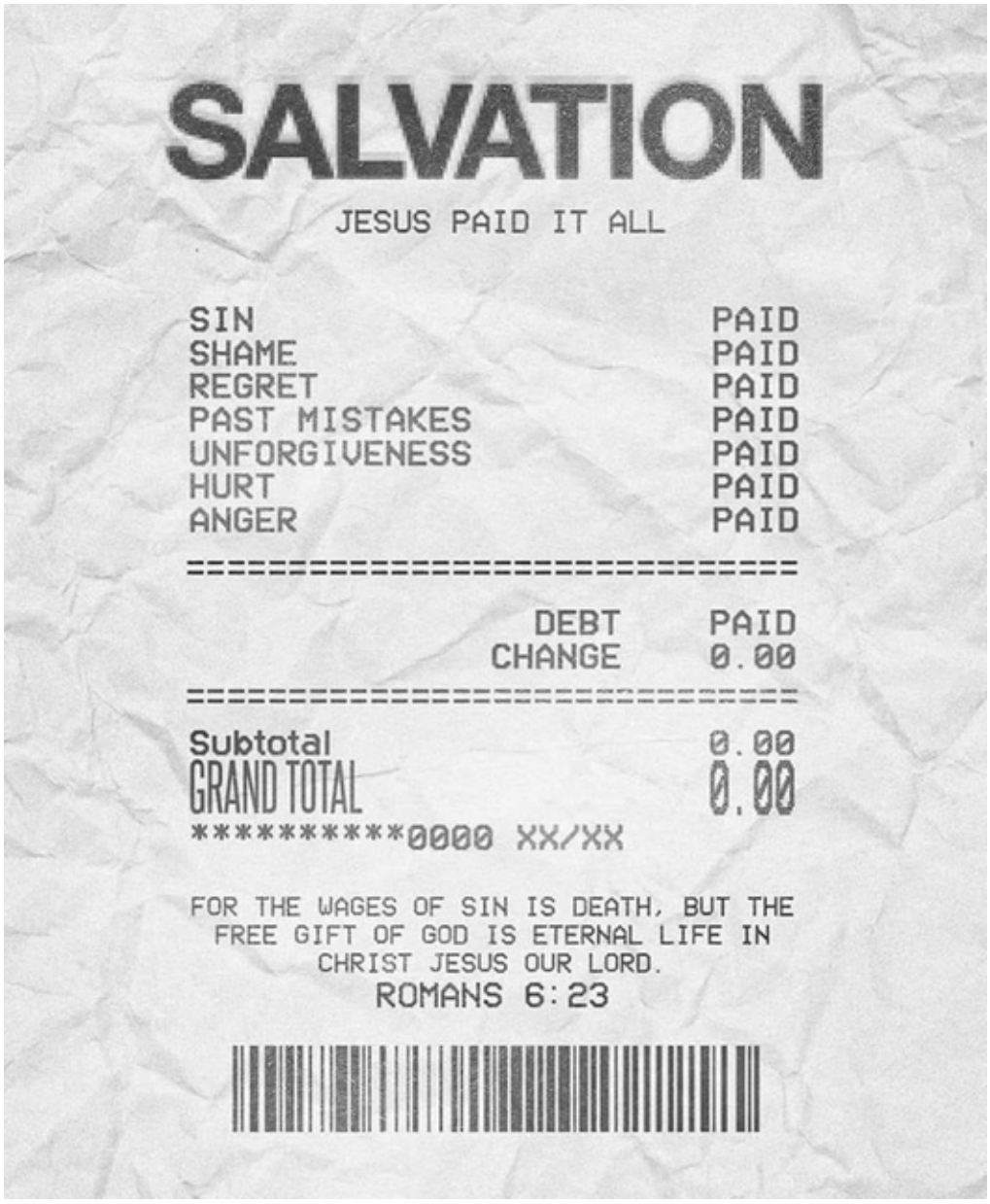

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
2. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/salvation_crystal_clear.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/raised_for_our_justification.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjKb5uPy6RmBSPwTPImQmMdIb29WzAbtAyZH94EZ2wYxHPt5dRM3zz_L4r451ePlV3NfTQxVTQ0g5f_zbZhXw0T-pJPXsSiwh1pDDm

1.6.54 Get The Hell Away From Me, Satan! (2020-08-31 23:28)

Proverbs 1:10, " My son, if sinners entice thee, *consent thou not*." Galatians 2:4-5, " And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: To whom we gave place by subjection, *no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you*." Titus 1:10-13, " For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;" Matthew 16:23, " But he turned, and said unto Peter, *Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me*: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men."

The inspired King James Bible plainly teaches for God's children not to tolerate wickedness or false doctrine. I had a religious woman (Anna) post on my [1]Facebook timeline today (09-01-20), promoting Calvinism. She objected to a sermon video from the Turner Street Baptist Church in Marysville, Tennessee. The YouTube video is titled: " [2]Calvinism Is Stupid! " I watched the whole video and it is 100 % Biblically accurate. But

Anna sincerely feels that the video is condemning of other's Calvinist beliefs. YOU BETTER BELIEVE IT IS LADY!!! She didn't like that the pastor called Calvinism

"

stupid,

"

"

crazy

"

and

"

wicked.

" Those are very appropriate words to use to describe the heretical teachings of John Calvin (1509-1564), and I stand by them 100 %. Here's part of what she (Anna) posted on [3]my Facebook page :

> “I grew up going to Turner Street and loved things about it, but one thing I didn’t like looking back on it was the many times I heard how bad other people were for believing certain things. It’s okay to have a different opinions on translating the Bible, but to call people (people made in the image of God) bad names is divisive. By all means preach your doctrine, but I wouldn’t be preaching solely against Calvinists as if they are an enemy. Just a different way to look at it, brother. Have a good day!”

Are you kidding me? Calvinists are the enemy, because they are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Anna reasons that since all men are created in the image of God, we ought not speak with offensive words regarding their false teachings. That is exactly what is wrong with so many churches today—pastors who lack the backbone to call sin by name, and expose false prophets by name, and take an uncompromising stand against evil, and call a false prophet a reprobate of the faith! Calvinism is damnable heresy! All five points of Calvinism corrupt God’s grace!!! There are no acceptable or less controversial points of Calvinism. IT’S ALL OF THE DEVIL!!!

“ [4]Why I Disagree With All Five Points Of Calvinism ” (Pastor Curtis Hutson)

I have no patience with Calvinism. The Apostle Paul said not to tolerate a corrupted Gospel for even one hour!!! A one-point Calvinist is a reprobate! If you don’t agree, get the Hell out of my blog! There are no menus here, you get THE TRUTH! I don’t want anybody to leave, but if you don’t like hearing THE TRUTH, then I don’t care, you’re still going to hear it, and I’m not going to burp, babysit and coddle Calvinist sympathizers!!! GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN!!!

Anna is an ecumenical, attempting to unite heretical Calvinists with free grace Christians by error. [5]Calvinism And Grace Are Not Compatible | [6]MP3 (Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold). God knows that I am not a mean person, and I certainly would never try to hurt someone’s feelings, but as a Bible-believing fundamentalist Baptist preacher, I have absolutely zero tolerance for Calvinist false prophets. Anna didn’t come as a truth-seeker, but as an error-promoter.

There’s a big difference between someone who is confused and wants to ask questions to learn, versus someone who has already been shown the truth, but they choose to continue arguing their religious point.

Anna has already decided that she is a Calvinist, period. I rebuked her sharply, as the Bible teaches, for her own sake that she may be sound in the faith (Titus 1:10-13). If her and her hubby want to condemn me, threatening me with God's judgment, then so be it. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. "** The truth is we all must give account to God (Romans 14:10-12). I

f Calvinism is true, then I am in trouble; but if Calvinism is untrue, then I will be justified when I face God in eternity. I'm sure those false prophets confronted and sharply rebuked by Titus became offended. I'm sure they got their feelings hurt. I'm sure they were angry at Titus for a time. But the Apostle Paul didn't say to coddle people who are corrupted in their thinking, did he. No, he said to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY that they may be sound in the faith.

I call people like Anna "

spiritual liberals,

"

similar to the Democrat, Marxist, leftist, sympathizers who want more rights for criminals

, animals, homosexuals and welfare types. Anna doesn't believe in condemning someone else's religious beliefs, just because you strongly disagree. Well, Anna is a fool. If you don't like that, tough, get the Hell out of my blog! I quoted a few passages of Scripture above, teaching us not to tolerate any teachings that mess with God's grace! Anna was contending with the Christian man who posted the video. I defended the man, saying that he was 100 % right to refute Calvinism.

So Anna got upset and started trying to proselytize my Facebook readers, so I commented: "Take your Calvinist garbage elsewhere woman!" So she went and got Daddy, her husband, who responded by threatening me with God's wrath someday. These people are misled by the Devil. They come into my Facebook page complaining about the faithful pastors of the [7]Turner Street Baptist Church, subtly accusing them of berating and condemning people for their doctrinal views. Listen, if what you believe doesn't match up with the inspired King James Bible, YOU'RE WRONG!!! God said it, that settles it, whether you believe it or not friend! Watch out for anyone who wants to make heresy smell sweet! We're not going to dress-up sin, put perfume on it, and sugarcoat it with kind words. No, you get that evil crap out of here! Those reprobate Calvinists are teaching stupid things!

Jude 1:4, "For there are certain men *crept in unawares*, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ." False prophets never boldly announce their entrance into a church, a blog, a Bible college, a rescue mission—any group of people. They creep in, like snakes! The Bible says false prophets are "CREPT IN UNAWARES." That means they are so subtle that you don't even detect them. Satan was subtle when tempting Eve. Satan was subtle when tempting Jesus. And false prophets are subtle. They are nice people. They use friendly words. They quote Bible verses. But they are corrupted of the Devil, always believing that they are sincere.

I get some people who are bitter at their pastors, and they want a social media platform to vent. I have also been abused and mistreated by pastors, so I understand, However, when it comes to Bible doctrine, I am no respecter of person. Anna and her husband are upset with me for boldly rebuking her, because she is saying that God chooses who will be saved. I do not think she is saved. If salvation is truly by grace, then God cannot pick and choose His favorites...

> "God's righteousness is to everyone because there is no difference, for all have sinned, and God cannot pick and choose. It has to be the same for everybody. He either has to choose all of us, or he can't choose any of us!" —Pastor Ralph "
>
> Yankee
>
> "
>
> Arnold, " [8]Does Calvinism Change The Gospel? "

To claim that God chooses who will be saved is a perversion of grace.

When someone teaches heresy, I am going to kindly teach them the Holy Bible. I am sincerely going to try to help them. But when they argue with me, and start telling me that I need to read the Bible, I am going to tell them to GET THE HELL AWAY FROM ME, SATAN! Calvinists are preaching doctrines of devils. **1st Timothy 4:1, " Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;"** I know some spiritual liberals with bleeding hearts will disagree with me. If so, there's the damn door, leave! Go! Jesus said the same thing to His disciples when He taught the truth, and most people walked away. **John 6:67, "Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?"** Calvinism is of the Devil, all five points! If you disagree, get the Hell away from me, Satan (Matthew 16:23).

[9]

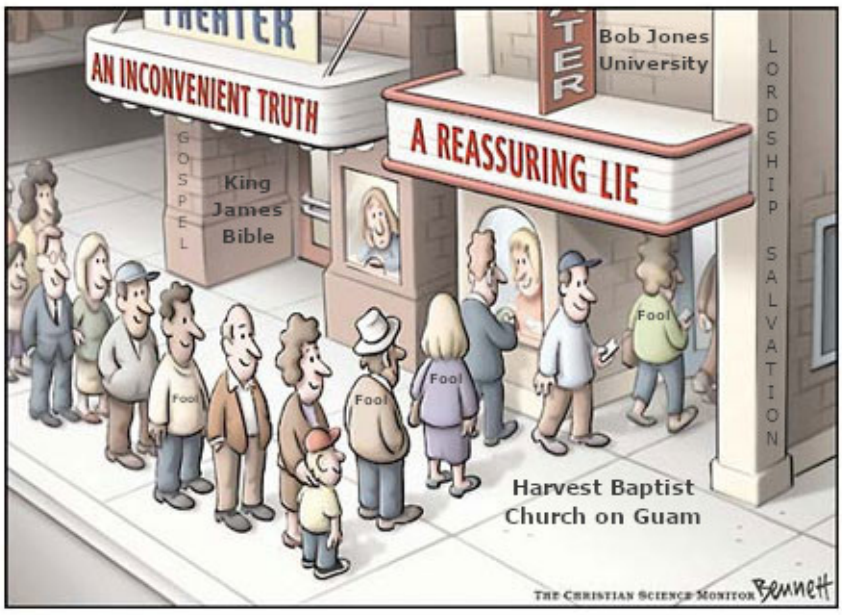

1. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699
2. https://youtu.be/spaJ7nLJ47o
3. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
5. https://youtu.be/1aQGzBb2RoU
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
7. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UC3VeMcNM0FvrXI1XiQXN5RA/videos
8. https://youtu.be/yEJDWnXfV04
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHHZWE1bl99dYUilUZTasQLCUZ1-98Kx2-Y-WW_Ca5YOGAE27AXPfhyLPDH7epJYLhyphenhyphencHII7Ws5KwHaWQpcBa8vcztY

1.7 September

1.7.1 Irrefutable Bible Facts About Repentance (2020-09-01 09:30)

Luke 13:5,

“

I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

”

2244

The following very helpful excerpt is from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), from his awesome booklet titled: '[1]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?'...

There is a vast difference between what men think the Bible says about repentance and what the Bible actually says. Here are a few facts about "repent" as it is found in its various forms in both the Old and New Testaments.

The word "repent" is found forty-five times in the King James Bible; "repentance" twenty-six times; "repented" thirty-two times; "repentest" one time; "repenteth" five times; "repenting" one time; and "repentings" one time - a total of 111 times in both the Old and New Testaments. The word in its various forms is found forty-six times in the Old Testament and sixty-five in the New. Of the forty-six times the word appears in the Old Testament, twenty-eight times God does the repenting, not man.

For instance, in **Exodus 32:14** the Bible says, **"And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people."**

In addition to the twenty-eight times that God repents in the Old Testament, there are nine other passages that tell of things about which God does not or did not repent. Of the forty-six times a form of the word "repentance" appears in the Old Testament, only nine times is man doing the repenting. Thirty-seven times it has reference to God's repenting or telling us of things about which God did not or will not repent.

Now, if “repent” means to turn from sin, we have a problem. We have God turning from sin, and that is certainly inconsistent with Bible teaching. God is sinless and has no sin to turn from. But if “repentance” means a change of mind, then it is consistent. You have God changing His mind about some things, but you have at least nine things in the Old Testament about which God says He will not change His mind.

Now that makes sense. There are many things about which I would change my mind, but there are some things about which I will not change my mind. For instance, I will not “repent” or change my mind about the fact that the Bible is the Word of God. I will not “repent” or change my mind about the fact that Jesus is the virgin-born Son of God. I will not change my mind about the fact that salvation is by grace through faith. And there are other important matters about which I will not “repent” or change my mind.

On the other hand, there are some things about which I would “repent” or change my mind. I may plan a certain activity next week, but before the time arrives, I may change my mind and decide to do something else. As a matter of fact, my wife says I change my mind often; and she is probably right. I have said that I have a clean mind; I change it often. But there are some things about which I will not change my mind.

Now if I can change my mind about some things and not about others, then God can certainly do the same. Sometimes in the Old Testament the word carries with it the idea of feeling sorry or regretful.

Sometimes where the word is used, one is said to repent from what is wrong toward what is right. Other times it speaks of repenting from what is right toward that which is wrong. It is sometimes used in connection with sin, but the Word itself does not mean turning from sin; it means a change of mind. Another time "repentance" in the Old Testament is related to one's going back on his word. **Numbers 23:19** says, **"God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?"**

We mentioned earlier that "repentance" in its various forms is found sixty-five times in the New Testament. Fifty-eight of those times it is translated from the Greek words metanoia and metanoeo. According to a Greek dictionary of New Testament words, metanoia is the noun of metanoeo, and both words mean identically the same thing. The basic definition of the two words is "to change one's mind." The definition from the Strong's Concordance of metanoeo is, "to think differently, or afterwards, that is, reconsider."

It is these two Greek words that are always used to relate to salvation. No other Greek word translated "repent" or "repentance" is used in relation to salvation. The problem and confusion is not preaching repentance but attaching the wrong definition to the word. For instance, to say that repentance means to turn from sin, or to say that repentance is a change of mind that leads to a change of action, is to give a wrong definition to the word. And to teach that man must turn from his sins to be saved, or change his actions to be saved, is in contradiction to the clear teaching of the Word of God that one is saved by grace through faith.

Though we often hear the expression, "Repent of your sins," it is not found in the Bible. What the repentance or change of mind is about is always determined by the context.

For instance, in **Acts 17:30** we read, **“And the times of this ignorance God winked at [overlooked]; but now commandeth all men every where to repent.”** What they were to repent or change their mind about is clear from **verse 29**. Here the Scripture says, **“…we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold or silver or stone, graven by art and man’s device!”** They needed to change their mind about God and see that He is not a graven image made of gold, silver, or stone but that He is a living God and is going to be their judge. **Verse 31, “Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead.”**

In **Luke 13:5** Jesus said, **“I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”** The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their mind regarding punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because they died such horrible deaths. Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and tells them that they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners, too, or they will perish in their own self-righteousness.

One does not have to know the Greek language to see that “repent” in this passage does not mean feeling sorry for or turning from sin.

SOURCE: Pastor Curtis Hutson, an excerpt from his helpful booklet titled: ’[2]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?’

Amen and amen! I am so thankful for Dr. Hutson, that God used him to give us many insightful writings about the Bible. We are living in absolute times of woeful heresy creeping into the

churches. I wish the folks at Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute would take heed to Dr. Hutson's sound Bible doctrine, instead of following the corrupt teachings of Pastor John MacArthur in California, who has done more to corrupt Baptist churches than perhaps any other man in our generation. Please remember that *repentance* doesn't mean "

to turn from sins,

"

which is the English definition, it means

"

a change of mind

" in the Greek language.

Repentance is simply *a change of mind* from WRONG THINKING, to resting completely in Jesus Christ alone, who died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The only thing you need to repent of (i.e., change your mind about), is whatever it is that has been hindering you from coming to Jesus to be saved. Repentance is from unbelief, not from sinful behavior. Repentance is simply the realization that you are a needy sinner, as Pastor Hutson so beautifully explains about Luke 13:5, so you will see your need for redemption through God's grace, by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:24-26).

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf

---

1.7.2 The Devil That Deceived The Whole World (2020-09-01 21:45)

Revelation 12:9, "And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. "

We are being deceived on every front today! The Bible says that Satan is the god (little g) of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). I believe this Coronavirus is a massive hoax. It is obvious that people are dying and the virus is real, but most people don't realize that just in the United States alone 70,000 people die each season from the common flu (Influenza). It seems that these common flue deaths are being counted as COVID-19 deaths. There's [1]Big Holes In The COVID-19 Narrative. The media is [2]lying about the second wave of Coronavirus. The deep state (Luciferian occult Freemasons) who control our nation from behind the scenes (and the world as well), are using this pandemic to control Americans, further usurping their

authoritarian power over the world. Remember, the Devil is the god of this evil world. Albeit, God is in ultimate control of the universe. **Psalms 47:8, " God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness."**

We are being deceived about the [3]Federal Reserve Banking System. It is total fraud!!! The Federal Reserve is neither federal, nor have they any gold reserve, to back up our currency should the government fail. I assure you that U.S. money will one day blow in the streets worthless. If it's printed on paper, it only worth the paper it's printed on! Trends forecaster Gerald Celente said that, and he's absolutely right! Few Americans realize, or are able to comprehend the complexities, of the criminal Federal Reserve Act, which has allowed private thieving families to rip off the American people since 1913. What crooks!!! They are the reason why it takes you 40 years to pay off your home's mortgage. They are the reason why tens of millions of Americans have lost their homes to foreclosure. Hell is coming up to greet them! Satan is deceiving the world financially.

Our children have been cruelly lied to for over half a century by the government's bastard public schools, which indoctrinate impressionable children with the Satanic lies of evolution. Some ungodly scientists have had [4]the audacity to call evolution

" [5]a fact," which is a lie of the Devil. Evolution can no more be proven than the existence of unicorns or fairies. The Missing Link (the half-man, half-ape, Neanderthal man, has never been found and never will be found, because it doesn't exist). The Missing Link will always be the missing link.

I was absolutely disgusted when I learned that NASA (you know, the super smart people who send rockets to other planets to take a look around), officially believe that two rocks collided in space, and that is how the earth and moon formed. And then over billions of years meteors containing ice smashed into the earth, and that is how the earth's oceans formed. [6]If you believe that, you are a really stupid person! The Holy Bible teaches that God created the earth, moon and stars. **Psalms 8:3, " When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained; "** This just proves that ungodly men and women are ingrates toward God, unbelievers in the Savior Jesus Christ, bold-faced liars, and they couldn't care less about impressionable children learning the truth. [7]Evolution is a cruel hoax perpetrated by [8]communists to make the government God. Satan is a liar, and the father of all liars (John 8:44), whose is **"the**

spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience

"

(Ephesians 2:2b). A born-again child of God has the indwelling Holy Spirit of God in them (1st John 3:24; Romans 8:9).

We are being deceived on every front today! The 911 attacks were known in advance by the Bush Administration. 911 was an Inside Job. 343 firefighters were murdered that day! Listen to 32-year retired New York City fire investigator, former police officer and Vietnam Veteran, [9]Rudy Dent, call 911 an Inside Job!!! If anybody would know, he would! [10]The truth about 911 finally came out last year! 911 was the biggest fraud—a blatant false flag terrorist attack—in world history! And now the [11]Coronavirus seems like it is the next 911, continuing where 911 left off, forcing the world into fear and submission, to facilitate a demonic New World Order!!!

The U.S. Justice Department is also a hoax, one of the most unjust organizations on the planet. The U.S. Justice Department refused to investigate 911, the massive Mena drug-trafficking criminal racket, HSBC money-laundering for the Mexican drug cartels, et cetera. They always say it is “

a matter of national security.

”

No, they are complicit, no better than the ungodly criminals that they protect, many of whom are our own nation’s political leaders! Hell is coming up to greet all of them!!! I thank God for **Ecclesiastes 5:8,**

“If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they. ” Those criminals may be above the law now (the Bush and Clinton families to name but a couple), but God will punish them in eternity in Hell.

On and on the deceptions go. Satan is deceiving the whole world through his children of darkness! I could go into detail about the [12]fraudulent War on Drugs in America. I could mention the [13]Deliberate Dumbing Down Of America’s children (.PDF book) in the educational system. The CIA has been caught trafficking drugs into our country so much that they’ve been nicknamed the Cocaine Important Agency! They obviously murdered journalist Gary Webb. I fully agree with former Minnesota governor Jesse Ventura, who said concerning Gary Webb’s alleged suicide, that the only way Gary could have commit suicide would have been for him to shoot himself twice in the head with a shotgun! You couldn’t make that stuff up! Suicide! No way! The CIA murdered Gary web to prevent his book about the CIA’s drug-trafficking “

Dark Alliance

”

from going public. Gary was only 49 years old.

[14]Senator Nancy Schaefer was also murdered to silence her , about legalized CPS child abduction by high-ranking members of the government and elite, to be sexually molested. In case you haven't kept up with the news recently, pedophilia is epidemic across America, especially in Hollywood and high places of military and government.nearly all of it is being covered up! Wickedness absolutely saturates high places of government in the world and especially the United States of America...

> **Ephesians 6:10-13, "Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.**
>
> **Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.**
>
> **For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."**

As we draw nearer each year to the end of the world as we know it, people are going to witness more lying wonders and deceptions. The Devil is a liar, and so will be the coming Man of Sin (the Antichrist):

> **2nd Thessalonians 2:8-10, " And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: *Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders*,**
>
> **And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. "**

I think 911 was a lying wonder. The world is being prepared by Satan for the Antichrist. I think the Coronavirus pandemic is another lying wonder. In other words, a deception! **Revelation 12:9, "And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called *the Devil, and***

***Satan, which deceiveth the whole world*: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him."** We are being deceived on so many fronts today! While we hear the U.S. government rule that an innocent human in the womb has no rights, the rights of evildoers like the vile Golden State Killer are protected by the government. Terry Schiavo was sentenced to death in 2005 for not being able to lift a spoon to her mouth, while the Golden State Killer (who brutally raped 51 women, and murdered 13 people) is kept alive because of the sanctity of life. We are an insane people, aren't we. Where is justice? Where is righteousness? We're in insanity because of sin!!!

Perhaps the most horrifying deception of all are the hundreds of English Bible revisions, which have flooded the apostate churches, Bible colleges and mission fields worldwide, confusing everyone and [15]perverting the truth of the Gospel. The Devil's deception of Lordship Salvation has crept into hundreds of thousands of churches worldwide. Largely to blame are today's apostate Bible colleges like Bob Jones University, who are the [16]fountainhead of the heretical Westcott and Hort Greek text. I was amazed that even communist [17]Cuba was able to see the truth that the modern Bible revisions are corrupt, rejecting a free shipment of 17,000 NIV Bibles, yet America's pastors have been woefully deceived by the Devil. The Cuban government said they will only permit King James Bibles into their country. I greatly commend Cuba's leaders for that wise decision!!! Sadly, 99 % of America's pastors are grossly incompetent to lead God's flock!!! That is because of the horrible Bible colleges today...

> "We don't have the Bible colleges we used to have, so you're not going to have the preachers you used to have!" —Pastor Max Younce; [18]Bible Prophecy #6

Please only use the inspired King James Bible, which has stood the test of time as the soulwinner's Bible. The modern Bibles are a deception. I could mention hundreds more deceptions! Another big hoax is the modern state of Israel since 1948, which is not the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. We read in Hosea 3:4-5 that only when the Jews seek God, only then, will He restore the true nation of Israel. Many of the Jews have returned to their homeland, but they haven't repented toward God yet. And so, what we have today is a manmade counterfeit secular state of Israel. The deception of Zionist theology (dispensationalism) has duped thousands of churches to recognize Israel as the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. Luke 21:24 plainly teaches, **" And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and *Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled*."** Present-day Israel has no divine promise of protection from God, only the corrupt U.S. government to protect them. As Christians we ought not recognize present-day Israel at all.

I have shared some of the biggest hoaxes in the world today, and there are many more!

1. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/07/ron-paul/big-holes-in-the-covid-spike-narrative/
2. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/06/ron-paul/the-media-is-lying-about-the-second-wave/

3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve_is_evil.htm
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Evolution_as_fact_and_theory
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Evolution_as_fact_and_theory
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/lunar_or_looney.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/non-scientific.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
10. https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2019/01/04/9-11-finally-the-truth-comes-out
11. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/featured-articles/2020/august/10/coronavirus-is-the-new-terrorism/
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/War%20on%20Drugs%20Scam/heroin_hits_small_town.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/dumbing_us_down.pdf
14. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/Evils/cps_fraud.htm
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm
16. https://www.biblefortoday.org/Articles/open_letter.htm
17. https://www.globalchristiannews.org/article/cuba-rejects-niv-bibles
18. https://youtu.be/IGVvMwyMJnM?t=09

Vicki (2020-09-02 07:18:32)
While I see at least one thing I lean toward disagreeing with, I'm glad for Cuba's stand about the KJB. Wish our churches were the same way.

1.7.3 The Messed Up Church At Laodicea (2020-09-02 10:00)

Revelation 3:15-19, "And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God; I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, *I will spue thee out of my mouth. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked*: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see. As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent."

This was the Lord's last sermon recorded in the Holy Bible, to the blinded, poor, miserable, wretched and naked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (I mean the church at Laodicea). In Colossians 4:15-16 the Apostle Paul told them to make sure his letter to them, was also read to the brethren at the church of Laodicea:

> **Colossians 4:12-16, " Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God. For I bear him record, that *he hath a great zeal for you, and them that are in Laodicea*, and them in Hierapolis.**
>
> **Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you.**
>
> ***Salute the brethren which are in Laodicea*, and Nymphas, and the church which is in his house.**
>
> **And when this epistle is read among you, *cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans*; and that ye likewise *read the epistle from Laodicea*.**
>
> **"**

The ancient city of Laodicea has been rediscovered by archaeologists, in the country of Turkey, and renovation being done to some of their intriguing ruins since 2012. ...

> "
>
> The city ruins bear the stamp of Roman extravagance and luxury, rather than of the stern and massive solidity of the Greeks.
>
> " —[1]Laodicea On The Lycus

The church at Laodicea had succumbed to their culture, enjoying the good life like Bob Jones University today. BJU does not want to bear reproach for the name of Christ. They do not want to be outside the gate with Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12). That is why they wouldn't stand for anything for decades, and [2]now they have succumbed to the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. This is ultimately where using the Devil's Bibles leads!!! BJU were lackadaisical about soulwinning for decades, and now they have moved away from the hope of the Gospel, embracing another gospel which cannot save.

I have learned that you cannot remain idle as a Christian in life. You are either moving forward and growing, or you are compromising and going with the flow and changing. A river is always flowing. As long as you're rowing to stem the tide you're okay, but the minute that you stop rowing, you'll go with the direction of the water flow. When BJU stopped fighting, they started moving with the deteriorating evangelical trend in America! Sadly, since 2008 the First Baptist Church of Hammond, and consequently Hyles-Anderson College, no longer are in the fight for the inspiration of God's Word. In fact, they have actually [3]denied the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008. As a result, they are now changing for the worse. I guarantee you in 15 to 20 years that you won't even recognize FBCH and HAC.

The Lord called the church at Laodicea **"LUKEWARM"** in **Revelation 3:16**.

They were indifferent concerning the truth, whom the Lord called

"BLIND" in **verse 17**

. In fact, the Lord said:

"thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked." They were blinded to their own spiritual nakedness.

There is little theological understanding of exactly what was wrong with the church at Laodicea. How were they naked, blind, wretched, poor and miserable?

I cannot help but think the same thing about Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, just down the street from me; and that includes their [4]corrupted headquarters at Bob Jones University.

We do not know why the good Lord said these horrible things about the Laodicean church, we can only speculate.

Allegedly they are an independent Baptist church at

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam

, but they diligently

follow the corrupt spiritual leaders at BJU, promoting BJU's chapel sermons in Micronesia via their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station

.

Tragically, [5]Harvest and BJU have moved away from the hope of the Gospel, instead embracing a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Dr. Steve Pettit is extremely dangerous as a Bible teacher, because he preaches about faith and grace to sugarcoat [6]his lies about having to surrender all, turn from your sins, and faithfully 'run the race' until the very end, to be saved. That is another gospel, which cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus! The Bible declares a curse upon anyone who perverts the simple Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). This is

a serious matter to God! A [7]recent 2020 survey found that over half of professed Christians in America are moving away from core Christian values. The reason why we are changing is because we are not fighting not to change! **Revelation 3:2,**

“

Be watchful, *and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

” We are in the battle of our lives today over the inspiration and purity of the King James Bible, and the accuracy of the Gospel of free grace.

We learn in the Scriptures that Paul was concerned about the churches in Asia Minor being corrupted.

Colossians 2:8, “ Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.” The church at Laodicea was only 9 miles west of the church at Colossae, which is likely why Paul wanted his epistle read in both churches. We do know one thing for sure

—something awful happened in the church at Laodicea, something so subtle that they were naked, blind, miserable, wretched and poor and didn’t even realize it!!!

The apostate church at Laodicea epitomizes the corrupted Bob Jones University crowd today! BJU doesn’t realize that they have [8]moved away from the hope of the Gospel. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is blinded to their own wretched condition today! I am the best friend they have, because I have told them THE TRUTH repeatedly for the past six years, but they sinfully reject and ostracize me to this very day. I love them unconditionally with Christ’s love! I told the truth. I did the right thing. I honored the Lord. **Proverbs 12:17, “He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.”**

Presently, [9]Dr. Steve Pettit is at the helm as president of BJU since 2014, steering the college into the [10]jagged rocks of Lordship Salvation, who have become shipwrecked concerning the faith:

1st Timothy 1:18-20, “

This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare;

Holding faith, and a good conscience; *which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck*:

Of whom is Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme."

Although Paul called them "brethren" in Colossians, I believe they were shipwrecked concerning the faith at Laodicea, led astray by a false gospel! Read what the Apostle Paul said to the believers in the church at Colossae:

Colossians 1:20-23, "

And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven. And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:

***If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel*, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;"**

Paul wasn't saying that they would lose their salvation if they faltered in their faith; but rather, it would prove they were never really saved if they strayed away from THE HOPE OF THE GOSPEL. I believe this is what happened to the church at Laodicea! Paul wrote his Epistle of Colossians several years before John penned the book of Revelation in 96 AD. At the time of the writing of Colossians, the church of Laodicea was still doing okay. What happened? We don't know. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of grace, which has invaded our churches today.

Tragically, I'd say that 90 % of all independent Baptist churches today are errantly teaching that you must "turn from your sins" to be saved. You cannot show me any such teaching in the Bible. All you can do is take Scripture out of context. I saw a funny coffee mug the other

day, which read: “I can do all things through a Bible verse taken out of context!” Yeah buddy, no kidding! That is exactly what the proponents of Lordship Salvation are doing, wrestling the Word of God to their own destruction! (2nd Peter 3:16-17). The bottom line is that you cannot show me one verse in the Bible, which says to “turn from sins” or “repent from sin” to be saved. Well-meaning sincere men add this requirement, because it seems logical to their human thinking, but it is not God’s Word! In so doing they are doing wickedly.

The senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam literally referred to me in 2017 as the church’s “

enemy,

”

for befriending them with THE TRUTH that the modern Bibles have been corrupted by Satan, and that Lordship Salvation is not by free grace! The Apostle Paul ran into the same problem in Galatia. ...

> **Galatians**
>
> **4:16-17, “*Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth*? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.”**

Yes, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University consider me their “enemy,” because I told them THE TRUTH, and will continue to do so for Jesus Christ! I don’t expect unsaved heathens to understand, but I do expect anybody who professes to love the Lord Jesus Christ join me in upholding THE TRUTH! We are at war spiritually dear reader. I am on the frontlines fighting the good fight of faith!!! I need your prayers. I need your help spreading THE TRUTH. I encourage you to start a blog. Perhaps start your own website. You are freely welcome to copy and paste all my writing, from my blogs and websites, to use as your own. You can even put your name on my writings, and I would be honored. No credit needs to be given. I want THE TRUTH to get out to as many people as possible.

Hey, do you know why Google, YouTube, Facebook, Twitter and other major social media are *censoring* Christians and conservatives? It is because SOCIAL MEDIA WORKS! Facebook has banned my LoveTheTruth.com website, because I think Sandy Hook was a staged hoax. Don’t I have a right to my opinion? No, not according to Facebook. My [11]Jesus-Is-Savior.com

website has lost 75 % of my web traffic over the past 5 years on Google, because they are censoring me. I love everyone unconditionally with God's love, but when big social media companies can silence Christians, our nation is headed for destruction.

> "God gives us FREEDOM so we can use it for HIS GLORY, and if we're not going to use it for His glory, guess what, He might take it away from us!" —Pastor Steven L. Anderson: "[12]The Dechristianization Of Our Nation"

Look what Jesus said to the Laodiceans:

> **Revelation 3:18-22, "**
>
> **I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.**
>
> **As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.**
>
> **Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.**
>
> ***To him that overcometh* will I grant to sit with me in my throne, *even as I also overcame*, and am set down with my Father in his throne. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. "**

The word "overcome" is used in reference to salvation in the Bible:

> **1st John 5:4-5, "**
>
> **For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and *this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith*.**
>
> **Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?"**

In the parable of the wedding guest without a garment, it symbolized the guest's unsaved condition. **Matthew 22:11, "**

And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment: And he saith unto him, *Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless*." We overcome by our faith! Again, I am not sure what happened to the church at Laodicea. Did they succumb to a false gospel like the churches in Galatia? Were they so backslidden that they stopped serving the Lord? Jesus said they were blind, miserable, naked, poor and wretched, but they thought they were doing okay. What an indictment! As I look at churches across the United States and its territories today, I see the church at Laodicea. They've got money. They've got talent. They've got people. They've got bigshots. They've got social acceptance. They've got the support of apostate Bible colleges. They are arrogant, haughty, sinfully proud, boastful, blind, miserable, naked, spiritually poor and wretched, but they don't see any of it! The Lord says: "REPENT"!

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Laodicea_on_the_Lycus
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. https://www.christianpost.com/news/us-christians-increasingly-departing-from-core-truths-of-christian-worldview-survey-finds.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-wickedness-of-bob-jones-university.html
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. https://youtu.be/2V_MYL836iw
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/web_statistics.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/the_dechristianization_of_our_nation.mp3

1.7.4 How We Know The Tribulation Will Last Seven Years (2020-09-02 21:33)

Daniel 9:27, "And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate."

The "one week" must be 7 years, because "in the midst of the week" the Antichrist breaks the peace in Israel, which we read in **Daniel 9:27. "And he shall confirm the covenant with many for *one week*: and *in the midst of the week* he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate."** So "in the midst of the week" refers to the middle of the 7-year Tribulation (or week).

We learn that half of this 70th week equals 3 1/2 years in **Daniel 12:11, "And*from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days*. Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days."** So from the Abomination that maketh Desolate (Matthew 24:14), until Jesus' Second Coming is 1,290 days (or 3 1/2 years). That must mean the full 70th week in Daniel's prophecy is 7 years long (3 1/2 + 3 1/2).

When Christ returns there will be the Battle of Armageddon and the Judgment of the Nations, which is why the Bible says whoever makes it to the 1,335 days will be blessed, because they survived it all. This is what "But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved" means in Matthew 24:13 (and not that a person has to persevere in holiness to get to Heaven, which is what Calvinists heretically believe). During the Judgment of the Nations, the tares (unsaved) will be removed and burned, sent to Hell to await trial at the Great White Throne of Judgment (which happens 1,000 years later in Revelation 20:11-15).

1.7.5 He That Shall Endure Unto The End Shall Be Saved (2020-09-03 09:30)

Matthew 24:7-13, "

For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

All these are the beginning of sorrows.

Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

***But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved*.**

"

Matthew 24:13 is a commonly misinterpreted passage of Scripture, the phrase: **“he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.”** This does *not* refer to salvation, which is made clear by **Matthew 24:22, "And except those days should be shortened, there should *no flesh be saved*: but for the elect’s sake those days shall be shortened.”**

God will cut the Tribulation period short, lest every human being (flesh) be destroyed, and there be no surviving saints to enter into the Millennial Kingdom of Jesus Christ our g

reat King.

This eliminates another often wrestled Scripture passage used by the proponents of Lordship Salvation, to bolster their

Strawman argument. I read a great quote on the side of a coffee mug the other day, which read: *I can do all things through a Bible verse taken out of context.* Yeah buddy, you sure can! If you take a close look at the corrupt theology of the whole Lordship Salvation crowd, they always use obscure passages of Scripture, while ignoring entire books of the Bible, like the Gospel of John which plainly teaches that we are saved by faith alone.

As an example of what I am talking about, a popular obscure passage that is commonly used by Calvinists and the Lordship Salvation gang is Luke 13:5. Former Sword Of The Lord director, Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), accurately explains this Bible passage as follows:

> In **Luke 13:5 Jesus said, “I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”**
>
> The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their mind regarding
>
> punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people
>
> suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate
>
> mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because
>
> they died such horrible deaths. Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and

tells them that they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners, too, or

they will perish in their own self-righteousness.

One does not have to know the Greek language to see that “repent” in this passage does not

mean feeling sorry for or turning from sin.

—Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), ’[1]Repentance: What Does The Bible Say?’

Amen and amen! Dr. Hutson gets it 100 % right! Yet, I have heard false prophets like Ray Comfort, Jack Chick and Bob Jones University all cite this passage in Luke 13:5, as their alleged “

proof

”

that a person must

“

TURN FROM SINS

”

to be saved. As you just read from Dr. Hutson, that is not what Jesus was saying at all. You don’t get saved by turning from your sins, which would be works (Ephesians 2:8-9).

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf

---

1.7.6 The Coronavirus Pandemic Is A Big Media Hoax! (2020-09-04 03:05)

John 16:33, “These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.”

I’ve never seen such a massive hoax, not since the 911 attacks, [1]which were clearly an Inside Job! I live on the island of Guam, which is a microcosm of the U.S. government. I was laughing this week, and equally disgusted, to read the local Guam authorities saying “

We’re in a dire straits

” after a 96-year-old woman died. If she hadn’t contracted the virus, she might have lived 2 more minutes. In my humble opinion, these people in charge are acting out of fear instead of common sense. [2]They shut down the local parks, threatening to arrest anyone who went to walk for some fresh air (the best prevention for any sickness). The leaders of Guam have succumbed to the U.S. media-generated fear, panic and tyranny.

Authoritarians are depriving us of our rights! No one should be forced to wear a face mask. It’s all political fraud, intended to continue what they started on 911, to break the will of the American people, to enslave us to government. That is the [3]true intent behind the homosexual agenda and teaching evolution in schools!!! This is all leading into the Devil’s New World Order. I wrote this article to share the following excellent words of truth from [4]Pastor Chuck Baldwin in Montana, who has kept up with this hoax since it began in January of 2020 ([5]here is the MP3 audio of the following text):

> **This local NBC news report states that the**
>
> **CDC is now admitting that only 9,683 people in the U.S. have died exclusively from the Coronavirus—NOT the reputed 160,000 plus.**
>
> The rest of the deaths had other serious underlying diseases that took their lives.
>
> Please let that sink in. The CDC’s own report says less than 10,000 people have died exclusively from the Coronavirus.
>
> That fact is a blatant admission that the entire CDC/WHO/medical establishment/White House/congressional/news media corona narrative has indeed been grossly exaggerated and manipulated.

Jordan Hall, Publisher of the Montana Daily Gazette, which was quoted above, gave an excellent summary of “The Great Coronavirus Panic Of 2020”:

> * The government response to COVID-19 has done far more damage than the virus itself.

* Far fewer have died exclusively from COVID-19 than is regularly reported.

* Far more have had COVID-19 than we were led to believe.

* The so-called “experts” who insist we listen to them have been wrong on almost everything from the beginning.

* We self-sabotaged our economy and stripped ourselves of liberty for what amounts to a paper tiger.

* The government now has a far better idea exactly how far they can push citizens before we push back (and it’s further than any of us previously thought). This isn’t merely a strategy; it is a test.

* There is clearly a coordinated effort to keep us afraid of this virus and afraid of each other in a way that far surpasses common-sense communicable virus mitigation. The media, technocrats, and at least half of our politicians want you to remain terrified (or should I say, terrorized).

* Masks are clearly far less effective at preventing the spread of COVID-19 than social distancing (especially if you are sick), but almost all the PSAs from our Nanny State focus on masks exclusively. I’d suggest this is because without masks there would be no visible reminder in your daily life that you’re supposed to be terrified of something.

*** In fact, if it weren’t for media propaganda and the hysteria propagated by politicians, I submit to you we would not know there was a ‘pandemic’ at all. That’s right; without their fear mongering, we might have noticed nothing but a nasty respiratory bug going around, but it would not have struck us as a particularly deadly pandemic.**

Amen, Jordan!

This means it’s time for the American people to call the bluff and throw away those worthless masks, forget those stupid social distancing mandates and demand that their State and local authorities give the People their country back.

The CDC has lost all credibility. There is now no doubt: The CDC is nothing but a criminal cabal of white-coated pimps working for Big Pharma. Anthony Fauci should go to prison. Bill Gates should go to prison.

The medical “experts” who regurgitated and went along with this fraud should find other work, and the politicians and government bureaucrats who helped shut this country down, who helped destroy millions of jobs, who helped ruin the careers of millions of people and who helped take the homes and livelihoods of millions of Americans should be tarred and feathered and put on a slow boat to China. And let’s not forget a president and Congress that stole over 6 trillion dollars from the American taxpayers—two thirds of which went to their big banker buddies at the Federal Reserve. [emphasis added]

[6]PLEASE READ THE REST! | [7]MP3 Audio

Did you read that? [8]According to the CDC’s own report, only 9,683 people have died directly from the COVID-19 virus, and not the commonly reported figure of 160,000 deaths! What liars! This is all a big hoax being perpetrated on the American people! People normally get

sick. People normally die! [9]Authoritarians are literally destroying our nation over this! So far our U.S. government is $6,000,000,000,000 in debt because of the COVID-19 virus, which is a dream come true for the criminal Federal Reserve banksters, and a nightmare for Americans! Satan sure is a deceiver and liar!

The subversive powers behind the COVID-19 pandemic are increasingly using Hollywood celebrities and singers to promote their cause. [10]Europeans are waking up, why can't Americans? There are some [11]big holes in the COVID 'spike' narrative. The [12]Coronavirus has become the new terrorism!!! People are so gullible. Since January (9 months so far), I haven't seen as much as one person with a cough. Yet, every business on Guam is either completely shut down, or you can only order through the drive-thru, like McDonald's. I called to order some KFC food, and they said because of the COVID-19 virus they cannot deliver sandwiches. But I can go thru their drive-thru and order sandwiches! That is insane!

On Guam, when I walk into ANY store, whether it be Payless or Post Net, they require that you let them measure your temperature. I'd hate to see their response if someone was 105 degrees! I think with all the media and local hype, that they would pee on themselves as they run for their lives in obsessive fear and paranoia. If you forget your mask and walk into a business, they will mistreat you like a criminal. In 9 months, [13]13 people (of 160,000 total population on Guam) have died from the Coronavirus—nearly all of which were older people or having preexisting health conditions.

Please understand that I am not diminishing the value of a 96 year old woman's life.

I am not saying that people shouldn't take precautions to stay healthy and avoid being infected. But the paranoia that I am seeing is far worse than the threat of a virus. You need to understand that each flu season at least [14]80,000 Americans DIE from the common flu (influenza). Every year in the world 4,000,000 people die from Tuberculosis! So why all the panic, fuss and literally bringing out the National Guard on Guam? My personal opinion is that this is all another 911 attack, being exploited

by the same culprits behind 911. A look at this [15]display of the All Seeing Eye at the Ground Zero Memorial tells us exactly who was to blame for 911, and they are [16]boasting about it! You better believe that they are using this crisis to further their New World Order agenda. [17]A cashless society is soon coming!

Please read this powerful quote once again from Pastor Chuck Baldwin's preceding article:

> **In fact, if it weren't for media propaganda and the hysteria propagated by politicians, I submit to you we would not know there was a 'pandemic' at all. That's right; without their fear mongering, we might have noticed nothing but a nasty respiratory bug going around, but it would not have struck us as a particularly deadly pandemic.**

That is the absolute truth! If it weren't for all the hype by the media and the government succumbing to fear, we'd never even know there was a "

PANDEMIC!

" Again, at least [18]80,000 Americans die each flu season, so this is not a panic situation, which they are making it.

[19]We need to end the lockdown!

1. https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2019/01/04/9-11-finally-the-truth-comes-out
2. https://www.postguam.com/news/local/gpd-anyone-caught-at-any-public-parks-or-beaches-for-any-reason-may-be-arrested/article_05ec4a80-e503-11ea-9eb6-bb43fadac26b
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
4. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Articles/tabid/109/ID/4056/CDC-Vindicates-Dr-Bukacek-Indicts-Itself.aspx
5. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Portals/1/Content/Files/column-audio/2020_09_03_CB-Column_audio.mp3
6. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Articles/tabid/109/ID/4056/CDC-Vindicates-Dr-Bukacek-Indicts-Itself.aspx
7. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Portals/1/Content/Files/column-audio/2020_09_03_CB-Column_audio.mp3
8. https://nbc25news.com/news/local/cdc-94-of-covid-19-deaths-had-underlying-medical-conditions

9. https://montanadailygazette.com/2020/08/31/op-ed-our-current-crisis-is-nothing-less-than-the-democrat-partys-war-on-america/
10. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/08/ron-paul/europeans-are-waking-up-to-government-covid-tyranny-why-are-we-still-asleep/
11. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/07/ron-paul/big-holes-in-the-covid-spike-narrative/
12. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/featured-articles/2020/august/10/coronavirus-is-the-new-terrorism/
13. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/COVID-19_pandemic_in_Guam
14. https://www.snopes.com/ap/2018/09/26/80000-people-died-flu-last-winter-u-s/
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911_memorial.htm
16. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xxHoADg0624&feature=emb_logo
17. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/07/ron-paul/fedcoin-a-new-scheme-for-tyranny-and-poverty/
18. https://nationalinterest.org/blog/buzz/worse-covid-19-flu-killed-80000-americans-last-year-145592
19. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/06/ron-paul/listen-to-the-doctors-end-the-lockdowns/

1.7.7 Please Go See Dr. Law And Dr. Grace (2020-09-04 09:30)

Galatians 3:22-26, " But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe. But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

***Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*.**

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. *For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus*."

God made two great divisions to His blessed Word: LAW and CHRIST! (or respectively, LAW and GRACE). The LAW shows a person their sinnership and guilty condition (Romans 3:19-20; 7:13), and then brings that person to Jesus Christ to be saved by grace through faith (Galatians 3:24-26). Brother Lester Roloff called them: Dr. Law and Dr. Grace. Dr. Law diagnoses you with the cancer of sin, which is terminal (**Romans 6:23a, "For the wages of sin is death"**). Then he sends you to go see Dr. Grace (Who is Jesus) and he is a miracle worker, let me tell you! This guy is such an amazing Doctor, that He can just speak the word and you are healed! **Romans 6:23b, " but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. "**

> “Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning”

This is one of my favorite passages of Scripture. Oh how plain and simple the Scriptures are! In verse 26 we plainly read that the LAW brings us to Christ, **“THAT WE MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH”!!!** Could the Bible be any clearer? I think not. Where in the world do the Lordship Salvation crowd get their teachings? They sure don’t get their doctrine from the Holy Bible. You cannot show me one verse that says to surrender all to Christ, turn from your sins, or follow Christ as “

Lord

”

to be saved. The Bible simply teaches to believe.

> **1st Corinthians 6:9-11, “**
>
> **Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,**
>
> **Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.**
>
> **And such were some of you: *but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus*, and by the Spirit of our God.**
>
> **”**

Many people misunderstand the preceding Scripture passage. You don’t go to Hell because you won’t quit your sinning, you go to Hell because you reject Jesus as your Savior. Pastor Jack Hyles wrote a helpful book titled: ’[2]Enemies Of Soul Winning.’ One of my favorites is chapter 4, ’[3]Misunderstood Repentance.’ If you get repentance wrong, it’s like the buttons on a shirt while getting dressed—if you get the first button wrong, then all the others buttons will be wrong too!

We are living in apostate times today! I am shocked at the junk theology which has slowly crept into the churches. Many pastors have succumbed to the heretical teachings of [4]Pastor

John MacArthur, who has done more than anyone to destroy soulwinning churches! Likewise, if you watch and listen to [5]Evangelist Ray Comfort, he never praises the Lord for the people he led to Christ. That is because in Ray's mind you cannot know for certain you are saved, not until your life is finished, conditional on whether you continue believing and repenting. Sadly, [6]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) has also succumbed to this doctrine of devils, befriending and bidding Godspeed to John MacArthur.

We've got a bunch of quack doctors in our churches, rescue missions, ministries and Bible colleges today! Instead of Dr. Law bringing sinners to Dr. Grace, they are being brought to Dr. John Calvin (1509-1564) to be experimented on in a theological lab called a seminary! There is no deadly curse like the false gospel of Lordship Salvation. I thank God for Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), who was 100 % Free Grace Theology, and made this great statement:

> "Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[7]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning"

Amen and amen! Dr. Law has diagnosed every human being with terminal cancer, as a result of the wages of sin (Romans 6:23). No one can escape death! We are all sinners by nature and by choice. Although some people manage to live above reproach, no one can live above sin! **Romans 3:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** Dr. Law has diagnosed you my friend, and the news is very bad. If you haven't been to Dr. Grace yet, you very much need to go see Him as soon as possible. His official name is Jesus. The faithful Old Testament prophet Isaiah foretold of His coming 700 years later:

> **Isaiah 53:5-6, He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.**
>
> **Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.**
>
> ***But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed*.**

All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

”

What a glorious Savior!!! If you haven’t been to these doctors yet dear friend, now is the time. You need to realize that you are a dying sinner, on your way to Hell. And then you need to heed Dr. Law’s advice and go see Jesus Christ, who is THE GREAT PHYSICIAN, to be healed of all your iniquities and receive God’s free gift of eternal life. ...

Mark 2:15-17, “And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, *They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance*.”

He is waiting for you oh wretched needy sinner! The blessed Savior, Who has the nail-scared hands and feet, is lovingly waiting to embrace you with His love and give you eternal life. All you need to do is trust in Him! **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

”

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm

---

1.7.8 Molinism Is Deeper Life Junk Theology (2020-09-05 09:30)

Hebrews 13:9,

“

Be not carried about with divers and *strange doctrines*. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

”

I really don’t like theologians. They are an annoying bunch of people. I seriously doubt if any of them are soulwinners. These people sit around debating theological concepts, while the world goes to Hell without Jesus Christ. I don’t like how intellectual men attempt to analyze, categorize and pickle God’s truths into a jar on a college shelf somewhere. Jesus commanded us in **John 5:39a** to **“SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES,”** not search through hundreds of deeper-life theological textbooks. I detest manmade theology!!! I have never mentioned it before, but I have an earned Master’s Degree in Theology from Christian International Ministries in Florida, a Charismatic school. I also did all the work for a Doctorate of Ministries degree, minus the 25,000 word dissertation, because I left the school in frustration after I learned that Bill Hamon was now speaking with Benny Hinn in public. The King James Bible is all the doctrine I need!!!

Molinism is *not* Biblical. An unsaved man invented this concept. “Molinism” is named after a 16th-century Spanish Roman Catholic Jesuit theologian named, Luis de Molina (1535-1600).

Molinism is a strange doctrine!

I dread theologians, I really do, they take the simple truths of the inspired Word of God and make them utterly complicated. A common term that advocates of Molinism use is “middle knowledge” (also called: “counterfactual knowledge”). What utter nonsense! Pastor Max Younce once made a statement that explains this: “God only knows the things that would have happened, if the things that happened, hadn’t happened.” Middle knowledge simply refers to God’s knowledge of what would happen under different circumstances (i.e., hypothetical situations).

For example: What would Jonah have done if the storm never came? What would Jonah have done if the whale hadn’t swallowed him? Theologians call this “counterfactual knowledge.” It bothers me that theologians even waste their time thinking and debating about this stuff, instead of preaching sound doctrine and going soulwinning! I discourage people from studying theology. The Lord commanded us in **John 5:39a** , to **’SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES,’** not study theological concepts by a bunch of dead religious professors!

The only reason I am writing this article is because I am being asked by web visitors about Molinism. Unfortunately, *Molinism* has become a popular philosophical subject today, so I decided to simplify it and shed the light of God's Word upon it, to see if it is Biblical. Molinism is definitely unbiblical. The fact that *Molinism* is named after a Catholic theologian is enough reason for every Christian to reject it!

I strongly disagree with Molinism when it comes to salvation. *Calvinism* says God chooses who will be saved, and then forces them to receive His grace (aka, Irresistible Grace). *Arminianism* says men choose of the own freewill whether to accept or reject Christ (that is what I believe, but I am not an Arminian). *Molinism* says God in His foreknowledge knows who will receive or reject Christ under certain circumstances, and then God creates those favorable circumstances for those whom He knew would get saved. I reject Molinism completely, because it is manmade. I am a Bible-believer. I don't follow John Calvin, Jacob Arminius or Luis de Molina! I follow the inspired Holy Bible!!!

I feel like Molinism is another episode of The Outer Limits. Why do intellectuals have to dissect, analyze, categorize and label everything in the Bible? **Psalms 145:3, " Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."** Stop trying to figure out God, because you cannot! Why would God have to manipulate the circumstances if He already knows who will be saved? Honestly, I think these people are thinking too much! It hurts my brain when I delve into apologetics, it really does. I don't want to think that hard. Do you know why they call it Molinism? It is because Molinism is a theological concept invented by A MAN, which is not Bible doctrine!

Molinists use the term "

middle knowledge.

" This allegedly is a *type* of knowledge that God has, which concerns hypothetical situations. For example: What would happen if you were born in Africa instead of the United States?

What if you had been born a male instead of a female? What if you had been born blind instead of with sight? This is a bizarre and strange doctrine of devils folks. Molinism is of the Devil. God doesn't possess different types of knowledge. Theologians are weird people!!! Our great God is omniscient. He knows all. The Lord doesn't have different types of knowledge, only weird theologians do. God save us from religious intellectuals. In 2014, I used to have to go home and search online to see what theological terms meant, that Pastor Marty Herron used in his sermonettes at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. That is a shame!

Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) had the right idea:

> "I want to preach the Gospel so plainly that men can come from the factories and not have to bring along a dictionary." —SOURCE: William T. Ellis, "BILLY SUNDAY: THE MAN AND HIS MESSAGE," p. 58; Moody Press, ©1959

I am not against learning theology, but I see it as a hindrance to preachers, when they use those big theological terms in public, which is way over the average person's understanding. As another example: H

ere's just one of hundreds of complicated quotes from Evangelist Ravi Zacharias (that Harvest invited to speak and bid Godspeed to in June of 2017), that loses the crowd totally:

> "Just like philosophers try to argue against causality by hitting against the cosmological argument. They try to argue against design by hitting against the etiological argument..."
>
> —[1]Dr. Ravi Zacharias, Salt Lake City (2004), Utah, speaking to reprobate Mormons

Say what Ravi? I thank God for grammatically-challenged country preachers who say "be" instead of "is," and "ain't" instead of "was," but they say it like it is! I'll tell you what, I know what the old-fashioned Baptist country preacher is trying to say, loud and clear; but Ravi Zacharias leaves people in the mud, while he preaches in the stratosphere over their heads.

It bothers me that these deeper life theologians will debate over junk like Molinism, while the world is going to Hell. I am all for soulwinning! [2]Let the deadbeat religious crowd argue over hypothetical theology. I am going to preach the simple Gospel, and not enter into theological debates with deeper-lifers over how big a rock can God lift. I have been invited to join many Facebook groups who want to debate theology. I have refused them all. I don't want to waste my time debating with religious intellectuals. I'm going to continue spending my time preaching the free grace Gospel to the common man—the man on his way to work

who reads my blog while sitting on the bus, the mother who reads my blog while drinking her morning coffee at the kitchen table, the young person in college who is reading my blog articles. God deliver us from dried-up, dead, fuddy-duddy, theologians!!! ...

> “The Lord is not compelled to use theologians. He can take snakes, sticks or anything else, and use them for the advancement of his cause.” —Billy Sunday

> “I don’t know any more about theology than a jack-rabbit does about ping-pong, but I’m on the way to glory.” —Billy Sunday

> “I want to preach the gospel so plainly that men can come from the factories and not have to bring a dictionary.” —Billy Sunday

> “The backslider likes the preaching that wouldn’t hit the side of a house, while the real disciple is delighted when the truth brings him to his knees.” —Billy Sunday

> “Too many churches are little more than four walls and a roof.” —Billy Sunday

Amen and amen!

We know that God does work in the heart of every believer according to his will. The Bible does say in **Philippians 2:13, "For it is *God which worketh in you* both to will and to do of his good pleasure."** And we read concerning our leaders in **Proverbs 21:1, "The king’s heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: *he turneth it whithersoever he will*."** The Bible says that God hardened Pharaoh’s heart, that he would not let God’s people

go, so that God could be glorified through the plagues upon Egypt, and shew forth His strength. My opinion on the matter is that no one understands God’s workings. God works in mysterious ways. The Lord said His ways and thoughts are above our ways and thoughts. **Isaiah 55:8-9, “For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.”**

And again in the book of Jonah we see that God interceded to influence Jonah to do His will. **Jonah 1:4, "But *the LORD sent* out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken." Jonah 1:17, "Now *the LORD had prepared* a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights." Jonah 2:10, "And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land."** God interceded in Jonah's life, but Molinism is something different. Molinism claims that God uses his MIDDLE KNOWLEDGE (a false concept) of potential hypothetical outcomes, to alter the circumstances in our lives to compel us to fulfill His sovereign will. There is no such thing as God's "middle knowledge" in the Holy Scriptures. God doesn't need to consider all the different possible outcomes, so He can figure out the best route to take. I discourage people from becoming boggled down in dead theology; but rather, we should obey the Lord's command to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES" (John 5:39a).**

God deliver us from deeper-life neo-evangelicals! In 2014 I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Talk about a dead institution! They have absolutely no soulwinning program at all. Harvest is just a place to send your children to school (at Harvest Baptist Academy). The Bob Jones graduates employed there meet for a social gathering each Sunday (entertainment, shallow sermonettes, a neo-evangelical nightmare). When I attended the church the Lord gave me a burden to befriend them with THE TRUTH. Instead of embracing me as a caring friend, they ousted me and counted me their enemy. They did the same thing to the Apostle Paul for telling THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16). One of the books that I gave the pastors (which greatly offended them) is a book that contains a printed audio sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: ' [3]Somebody's Got To Milk The Cows .' The sermon offended them because it exposes lazy pastors!

I had never heard of *Molinism* until a web visitor asked me about it recently. [4]I found this video, in which Evangelist William Lane Craig explains it. Unfortunately, [5]William Lane Craig is an unsaved false prophet .

Dr. Craig teaches Lordship Salvation, which is a perversion of grace. When anyone attacks the grace of God, they are attacking the God of grace, and the gift of grace (which is eternal life), and the guardian of grace (which is the New Testament church), and the goal of grace (which is to preach the Gospel to the world). We cannot get people saved with a false gospel message!

Psalms 145:3 says God's greatness is unsearchable. Men are trying to figure out God, slap a theological label on Him, and try to own God. It cannot be done. Of all that I have read by theologians, one thing is certain—they all disagree with each other!

I simply believe the King James Bible. I think it is nonsense to delve into hypothetical situations of what could have happened, because it DIDN'T HAPPEN. Jesus said if the miracles done in Capernaum had been done in Sodom, they would have repented, but that DIDN'T happen in Sodom, and they didn't repent.

Jesus was simply making an observation, not suggesting a parallel reality from an episode of The Twilight Zone. I really hate apologetics! I dare say even one of them go soulwinning!!!

That is one reason why I love Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) so much, he was a soulwinner and got things done. These deadbeat neo-evangelicals today are *sitting on the premises* instead of *standing on the promises*. They meet at church and gather around the Word (usually the Devil's modern perversions) for men's and ladies' Bible studies, but they never go soulwinning! They let the local community go to Hell, while they play church and give money to pay the undeserving incompetent pastor's salary. As we see in the story of Jonah, God does sometimes change the circumstances of our life, especially in answer to prayer. Prayer changes things! I believe that. I heard a wonderful sermon yesterday by Dr. Hyles called: '[6]God, Listen To me, Talk To Me, And Do Something!' You may feel like God is ignoring you, and not listening, but the Bible teaches that He always hears every word you speak (

Psalms 139:1-6

). God even knows your every thought (Proverbs 24:12).

I don't believe that God ever makes decisions for us, because we have a free will. I do believe that God sometimes will change or control life's circumstances, especially in response to prayer. The whole reason for the theological concept of Molinism is to reconcile between God's will versus man's will. God has a sovereign plan for the world. *Sovereign* simply means that God is in absolute authority. God is in control and ultimately His plan for humanity will be completed. Sometime men get it wrong! I remember when dozens of tornadoes struck the United States, killing many. Evangelist Jack Chick attributed the tornadoes as God's judgment upon the United States for not supporting Israel. I was so upset when I read that garbage that [7]I wrote this article to refute it as nonsense. We don't know when God creates a situation, or intercedes, so we should simply trust Him.

I had never even heard of Molinism until recently. Don't worry, I'm not going to start writing about apologetics. I'd rather watch paint dry, the house settle, and wait for the return of Halley's Comet in 2061 (it last appeared in 1986). In other words, theology is REALLY BORING! Don't get me wrong, I love Bible theology (which simply means the study of God), but I loath manmade theology.

No man can fully comprehend all that God is or does. We know that God works in the lives of His saints, and has promised that all things will work together for good. **Romans 8:28-29, " And we know that *all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose*. For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren."**

The Bible doesn't say all things will BE GOOD. It says all things will WORK TOGETHER FOR GOOD. God can take the lemons in your life and make lemonade! Amen! God can take those stumbling stones and turn them into stepping stones. The key is Jesus Christ! There is no Friend like the lowly Jesus, no not one!

I don't like the term *Molinism* for a few reason. First, a Roman Catholic invented it. Second, it is not found in the Bible. Third, there is no need for extra-Biblical religious concepts. Fourth, God is omniscient (all knowing) and doesn't posses different types of knowledge. We see in the Scriptures that God works in the lives of His saints. We don't need to find religious terms invented by reprobate Catholics to define our faith. By promoting and praising the term "Molinism," people are foolishly promoting a Roman Catholic man who went to Hell, unless he repented of his false religion before he died. All I need is contained within the inspired pages of the King James Bible!!!

The Word of God is what we are commanded to study, not manmade theology. Jesus said in **John 5:39, "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES"!** I discourage my web visitors from studying secular theology, because it will take you away from studying the inspired Word of God. [8]I have been listening to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible all week, and I am having a great time!!! Theology is not the Scriptures, it is man's opinion of the meaning of the Scriptures. Theology wants to fit you with glasses, but the Lord wants to open your eyes with the truth. Beware of secular theology! I don't need to study soteriology (the study of salvation) to know that salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). I don't need to study eschatology (the study of the end times) to understand the book of Daniel and Revelation. The inspired King James Bible is all you need! I am going to keep it simple. I don't want a bunch of manmade theological concepts in my mind. I want the precious Word of God in my mind!

All these deeper life preacher's seminaries (cemeteries) are destroying soulwinning churches! I would give a dime for places like Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Iowa, and Bob Jones University in South Carolina, and Moody Bible Institute in Illinois, who are producing deadbeat theologians and neo-evangelical yuppie ministers! Oh how America needs soulwinning men of God who preach the Gospel of free grace! Evangelist Tom Williams rightly said: "I haven't been to seminary, I ain't been messed with!" I fully agree. The Apostle Paul called the Gospel, **"**

the simplicity that is in Christ

”

(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). The Devil wants to complicate the Gospel, to hinder men from being saved. God deliver us from these deeper-life theologians, who have found things that God doesn’t even know, and have absolutely no desire to win souls to Jesus Christ.

In summary, we are taught in **2nd Timothy 3:16-17, “**

***All scripture* is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.”** You don’t need to study deeper-life apologetics to be throughly furnished unto all good works. All those

“

isms

”

and

“

ologies

”

will warp your brain! Everything we need to be complete in Jesus Christ is found within the inspired pages of the King James Bible.

1. https://youtu.be/Amun1RBONPw
2. https://www.christianpost.com/news/us-christians-increasingly-departing-from-core-truths-of-christian-worldview-survey-finds.html
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080220.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/IurPYaB0JGs
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/william_lane_craig.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha080220.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/jack_chicks_superstition.htm
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9EO9-BYohYk

---

cdjr (2020-09-06 22:03:39)
Molinism is an attempt to find a middle ground between Calvinism and Arminianism. If they really want to find the "middle ground" , they should be looking to Scriptures instead of creating another man made doctrine.

1.7.9 The Sensitivity Of The Holy Spirit (2020-09-05 21:30)

Acts 8:9, 18-21, "But there was a certain man, called Simon, which before time in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one. ... And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money, saying, Give me also this power, that whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost. But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money. Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God."

The following was written by my hero of the Christian faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001):

> Simon the sorcerer sought to obtain the results of the Holy Spirit's power by purchasing it. The end that he sought was a noble one, but the means that he used to reach that end were carnal and wrong.

> The Holy Spirit is a very sensitive person. If we try to do His work in our way, He will not do His work. He will not sing a duet; either He does the work that He is supposed to do or He quietly tiptoes away and lets us flounder with our own flimsy substitutes.

> It is His job to comfort me. If I comfort myself, He will quietly tiptoe away. His departure is such a quiet one that Samson did not realize that the Holy Spirit had left him powerless. He "wist not" that the Spirit had departed from him. (Judges 16:20). If I comfort myself, I do it alone. If I pity myself, I do it alone. If I yield to Him for comfort, what sweet solace is the result!

It is the job of the Holy Spirit to strengthen me. If I strengthen myself, He will not do His work but will quietly tiptoe away. This does not mean that I should not stay in good health, exercise, eat right, get proper rest, etc. This is spiritual strength or spiritual power. If I supply my own power for preaching, then he will tiptoe away and quietly leave me to do it alone. If I go soul winning in my own strength, He will not argue with me or push Himself on me. He will, as a quiet peaceful dove, take His flight, leaving me to wallow in my own strength and to flounder toward failure.

He is my teacher. If I read the Bible and use my own human wisdom, He will not pursue me. He will gently take leave and allow me to study the Book alone. How foolish of me when the Author is desirous to teach me!

Many years ago Henry Ford was driving down a highway. Soon he noticed that a car had pulled off the road, that its hood was up, and its driver was attempting a repair job. Henry Ford pulled his car behind the ill one, got out and asked the driver if he could help him. The driver, in anger, said something like this: "Old man, there's not anything that you can do that I can't do. You go your way; I'll take care of this myself." Very quietly, graciously and gently, Henry Ford got back in his car and drove off. Little did the driver realize that he had turned down the maker of the car! Certainly the maker could repair it. The Holy Spirit comes to me and says, "I notice your having trouble with your life."" I say to Him, "I can make it by myself, thank You." He will very quietly and unobtrusively take His flight, and I will have turned down my Maker, certainly the only One Who can adequately do the repair!

When I teach in my own power, this sensitive One takes leave. When I preach in my own power, He likewise departs.

When I seek to make my own synthetic joy, I deprive myself of His joy. This is likewise true in teaching a Sunday school class, singing a special musical number, teaching in a Christian school, rearing a child, and in the doing of every endeavor of life pursued by the child of God.

The Holy Spirit must be invited to help. He must be invited every day. He must be invited for every task. He must have free course to do His work alone. He will not force His away to your side. He will simply tiptoe out unnoticed and will not help again unless invited. Be careful! Be careful! Be careful! Do not offend Him! Do not insult Him. Invite Him into every area of your life. Depend on Him to do that which He has been ordained to do for you. Love Him, talk to Him, be friendly to Him, lest He quietly slip away and leave you to work in your own energy which is doomed to failure. Please notice **II Corinthians 3:5-7, "Not that we are sufficient ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God; Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the Spirit; for the letter killeth, but the Spirit giveth life. But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of His countenance; which glory was to be done away."** Notice the words, **"for the letter killeth, but the Spirit giveth life,"** in **verse 6**. The word **"letter"** comes from the Greek word which means "something traced." Paul is comparing two ways of doing the same thing: first, with the Spirit; second, trying to trace it or copy it without the Spirit. It goes back to two witnesses in court. The Jewish law requires two witnesses for a matter. One witness would kill the case; two witnesses held up. When we witness alone in our own energy, it actually hurts. The letter killeth. When we and the Holy Spirit witness together, it giveth life. When the Christian witnesses in the power of the Holy Spirit, conviction comes and with it comes conversion.

Oftentimes the Christian who witnesses alone apart from the power of the Holy Spirit is simply used to harden the heart of the sinner. When the teacher of the Bible teaches with the Holy Spirit and His power, how exciting it is! How refreshing it is! How thrilling it becomes! Yet when the teacher of the Bible teaches in his own strength without the second witness, he becomes unbelievably boring, and the attitude is given that the Bible is boring.

When a Gospel singer sings and the Holy Spirit sings with him and through him, how heart warming, how life changing it is! But what is more formal and dead than to hear a singer just perform in his own flesh for his own glory without the Holy Spirit? There is no better example of the letter killing.

When the Holy Spirit leads us as we rear children, what a challenge it is to them!

They respond. They feel our love, our care and our concern. When the same rules are enforced by the letter and not by the Spirit, they become harsh, cruel and hard.

There is nothing more wonderful than o serve God when the Holy Spirit works through us and empowers us. There is nothing more laborious and difficult than to serve in our own strength. Every servant of God should be very, very careful to invite this dear, sensitive Holy Spirit into every endeavor of his life and should take extra care to prevent His quiet departure, leaving the Christian to serve in the letter, which killeth.

SOURCE: [1]Meet The Holy Spirit

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm

---

1.7.10 Jonah And The Pagan Mariners (2020-09-06 03:09)

Jonah 1:1-6, “ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the son of Amittai, saying,

Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up before me.

But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD, and went down to Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD.

But the LORD sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken. ***Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep*****.**

So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, ***What meanest thou, O sleeper?*** **arise, call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.**

”

This is an amazing passage of Scripture. I am continually intrigued by the truths pulled out of the book of Jonah. What a beautiful and practical book of God’s inspired Word. I find it amazing and frustrating, that God’s man refused to take the Gospel to the pagans in Nineveh. Because Jonah ran from God, the Lord sent a storm. Jonah told the mariners aboard the ship what he had done, so they blamed him for their dire situation. Jonah asked the mariners to cast him into the sea, but they refused. Those unsaved pagan mariners cared more about Jonah’s life than he did. Notice in the following three Bible verses that Jonah went “

down.

” Anytime that you refuse to do God’s will, you’re headed DOWN

…

Jonah 1:3, “

But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD, and ***went down to Joppa*****; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD.**

”

Jonah 1:5, “

Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But *Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship*; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

”

Jonah 2:6, “

***I went down to the bottoms of the mountains*; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from corruption, O LORD my God.**

”

Ultimately, Jonah ended up down in the whale’s belly for dinner. We know that it was a whale, not just a great fish, because the inspired New Testament calls it a **“ whale**

”

(Matthew 12:40).

Carefully notice in Jonah 1:1-6 how the pagan mariners attempted to deal with their difficult situation:

1. *THEY TRIED RELIGION* - The mariners **“cried every man unto his god”** to try to save themselves. God made man religious, spiritual in nature. Pastor Charles Spurgeon rightly said: “Man is incurably religious.” The pagan mariners cried out in prayer to their pagan gods, while Jonah (God’s man) was asleep down below. You couldn’t make that stuff up! What a sight it must have been to behold. A deadly storm is upon them, because of Jonah’s disobedience to God, and the pagan mariners are more alert and concerned than Jonah, who is sleeping down below. So often the heathen world cares more than God’s children. We saw that last year when the [1]communist Cuban government rejected a free shipment of 17,000 free New International Verizon (NIV) Bibles. The Cuban government said their country [2]will only accept King James Bibles. I was so impressed by that! It is tragic when a communist nation has more sense than pastors all across America, shameful church leaders [3]who use and support umpteen Bible revisions. We are so ungodly and foolish in the United States! God’s people today are sleeping down in the sides of the

ship! There are 1.6 billion Islamic Muslims in the world, who are devout in their prayer rituals, laying down their carpet while facing Mecca, Saudi Arabia, praying five times a day in coordination with the cycles of the moon. What a religion of bondage!

2. *THEY TRIED WORKS* - The mariners **"cast forth the wares"** in an attempt to save themselves. I wish Christians today were as concerned as the pagans are! How much time do we spend in prayer for God to change things? Do we pray at all. I learned many years ago that I am not supposed to pray with my eyes open, looking for answers. That is why so many believers quit praying, because we don't see results. **2nd Corinthians 5:7, "(For we walk *by faith*, not by sight:)"** I am supposed to pray without ceasing, because the Bible commands us to in 1st Thessalonians 5:17.

   I have learned that God usually works behind the scenes in ways beyond our sight and understanding, to test our faith (Deuteronomy 8:3; Luke 18:8; Hebrews 11:6). When you cannot see the *hand* of God, trust the *heart* of God. I have learned not to watch for answers to my prayers, but to simply trust the Lord. Is that not exactly what we are taught in the Bible? **Proverbs 3:5-6, " Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths."** I have been praying for a wife for 10 years, and still waiting, but God is good and He knows what is best for me. Though He slay me, yet will I trust Him (Job 13:15).

3. *THEY TRIED SEEKING FOR ANSWERS* - The mariners said to Jonah,
   "

   What meanest thou, O sleeper?

   " Look at all the questions they asked Jonah in **verse 8, "Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us; What is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou?"** They should not have had to ask Jonah all these questions—Jonah was asleep as a man of God, not being faithful to his calling. **1st Peter 3:15, "But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and *be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you* with meekness and fear:" 1st Peter 4:16, "Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; *but let him glorify God on this behalf*."** Jonah should have been soul-conscious of the Ninevites and the mariners. It is quite easy as believers to become so choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this temporary world, that we forget about soulwinning (Luke 8:14-15). The pagan world are always seeking for answers, but Satan blinds them from THE TRUTH (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). **2nd Timothy 3:7, "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of *the truth*."** In this day and age people are seeking for answers! We have a responsibility to preach to them the truth of THE GOSPEL (Matthew 28:19-20).

The mariners tried religion, prayer, works and seeking answers, but they needed the truth. These men were willing to sacrifice everything they had to save Jonah's life, but Jonah didn't care about them. What a mess! The following popular Scripture passage is commonly misinterpreted. [4]Sadly, even Dr. Steve Pettit (the new president of Bob Jones University since 2014), applied this passage to salvation, [5]preaching a perverted gospel that requires surrendering all to Christ as "

Lord

”

to be saved. That is absolutely NOT what the Bible is teaching here...

> **Matthew 16:24-26, “ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, *If any man will come after me*, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?”**

Carefully notice that the Lord didn’t say, “If any man will have eternal life.” Here’s a helpful Scripture from **John 12:26, “*If any man serve me*, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.”** Did you see that friend? Jesus said if any man will “SERVE ME,” not get saved. The dear Lord told us how to be saved in **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”** Oh how simple are the Scriptures, if we don’t listen to nincompoop neo-evangelical preachers and corrupted Calvinists!!! Jesus said if you desire to **“SERVE ME,”** then you must FOLLOW HIM! That is what Matthew 16:24-26 is about dear friend, serving the Lord, which will cost us everything! But the gift of eternal life is free. I am so sick and tired, and grieved in my soul, that most Baptist preachers today have it wrong!

The true story of Jonah is quite amazing. These pagan men, who knew not the Lord, valued Jonah’s life. Yet, Jonah, who did know the Lord, wanted Nineveh utterly consumed and destroyed (Jonah 4:1-5). My favorite verse in Jonah is in **Jonah 3:1, “**

And the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the second time, saying,

” We serve an awesome God of second chances. Amen! The Word of God came unto Jonah THE SECOND TIME!!! I love that. I receive many emails from people who feel like they are not saved because of sin in their life. Good night folks, we all have sin in our lives. The reason why people doubt is because they are ignorant of the Gospel. They are focusing on their own righteousness (or lack thereof), when they should be only focusing on the cross of Calvary, and the precious blood that Jesus sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

Ephesians 1:7, “ In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace; ”

Colossians 1:14, “ In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins:”

I have a hard time being spiritual, because I am in physical bodily pain all the time. My neck feels like there's a toothache in the bony area in back 24/7, every day of the year. I have endured this horrible affliction since 2004. I have exhausted all conventional medical therapies, and undergone two major neck surgeries, all to no avail. I battle pain related depression daily. I don't feel like going anywhere, nor doing anything, and I desperately desire a wife for companionship, but the first two things I mentioned stifle my ambition to pursue any type of social life. I live with depression! But my God is faithful. I have a bless wonderful inspired Book called the King James Bible, that [6]contains 7,487 promises from God to man!!! Amen!

God always honors sacrifice. Noah sacrificed his dignity for 120 years, as multiples of people scoffed, laughed and ridiculed him day after day, week and week, month after month, year after year, for 120 years as he preached the Gospel. No one listened! I once tried to calculate how many humans were alive at the time of the flood, which occurred (amazingly mentioned on Wikipedia) at roughly 2348 BC. Or, 1,656 years after creation! I could be totally wrong, but I exponentially figured there must have been about 100,000,000 people on earth. If you double a penny every day for 30 days, you'll have over $1,000,000!

Having said that, when Noah boarded the ark and God Himself shut the door, only Noah's wife, three sons, and their wives were on the ark (8 people total). Wow! Jesus foretold that in the last days that things would return as it was in Noah's day (Matthew 24:37-39). With all the counterfeit Bibles, Lordship Salvation heresy, and religious fraud in the world today, it wouldn't surprise me if anyone is saved when Christ returns. What saith the Scripture? **Luke 18:8, " I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?"** Lordship Salvation, Calvinism and turning from your sins to be saved are not the Gospel, they are Satanic false religion!

The story of Jonah and the mariners have much to teach us. When the deadly storm came, they emptied the ship of everything they could find. They were trying to save Jonah's life. These were good men, but lost! Don't miss that. The people in Matthew 7:21-23 were good people. They did **" many wonderful works**

" the Bible says. They even did them all in Jesus' name. These were not mean people, they were good sinners. They called Jesus'

“

LORD, LORD.

”

Yet, the Lord Himself called them *workers of iniquity*

, because they wen’t about to establish their own righteousness, like [7]Dr. Steve Pettit and [8]Bob Jones University are sinfully doing, instead of submitting entirely to the righteousness of God which is by faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9).

Like the pagan mariners, we’ve got too much stuff in the boat folks! Our churches are loaded down with junk theology and the unbiblical traditions of men. [9]Pacific Garden Mission’s popular *Unshackled* radio program has become a spiritual minefield of explosive heresy! I am not the bad guy, I am simply preaching THE TRUTH! I love you enough dear reader to tell you THE TRUTH! The Bible very plainly teaches us how to be saved in the Gospel of John (John 20:31). Oh how this lost and dying world needs the truth of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. Jonah had the answers, but he ran from God. Jonah was asleep down in the sides of the ship.

1st Corinthians 15:34, “ Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame.”

1. https://www.globalchristiannews.org/article/cuba-rejects-niv-bibles
2. https://www.mnnonline.org/news/in-cuba-new-christians-are-tossing-idols-into-the-river
3. http://jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises_of_god.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/more-junk-theology-from-pgm-shackling.html

---

1.7.11 God Works In The Life Of Every Christian Believer (2020-09-06 10:00)

Jonah 1:4, “But *the LORD sent out a great wind* into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.” Jonah 1:17, “Now *the LORD had prepared a great fish* to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.” Jonah 2:10, “And *the LORD spake unto the fish*, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.”

God had told the prophet Jonah to go preach the Gospel to Nineveh (the capital city of Assyria). Jonah was a contemporary prophet with Amos, Micah and Isaiah. Jonah was written at 780 BC.

But Jonah fled and went to Tarshish instead of Nineveh. Since Jonah had his own freewill, God did not force him to obey Him. Humans are not robots and God does not force us to obey Him. But the Lord does chastise us as His children when we disobey (Hebrews 12:6-8). Jonah ran from God's will.

So the Lord sent a big storm, that caused Jonah to be thrown overboard by his shipmates.

Jonah actually told them to toss him overboard, knowing that he was wrong to disobey God. The men didn't want to cast Jonah into the sea, but eventually had no choice if they were to survive (Jonah 1:10-15). Then God prepared a great fish (**Matthew 12:40** call it a **"whale"**). So God sent the storm. God sent the whale. And then God spoke to the fish. I love that! Jonah 2:10 says God spake to the fish, and he vomited up Jonah. I like a joke that Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold told. He said that: "Every believer gets depressed sometimes. Look at Jonah, he was down in the mouth, but everything worked out okay!" I thought that was funny... DOWN IN THE MOUTH? (of the whale)...lol.

God prepared a great fish to swallow Jonah. Jonah decided to serve God after God had sent the fish to eat him. The New Testament says a "whale" ate him (Matthew 12:40). So Jonah still had his freewill. Yet, God took control of the circumstances, and sent a whale to do His will. I don't know if there is a theological term for that, and I don't want to know. I hate apologetics, because I think it confuses the common man. We ought to study the Bible, and not apply a bunch of manmade theological terms to it, which I think drives millions of people away from the Bible.

We don't need more edurcated Bible college wannabe-scholars in the pulpit today, we need simple men who put the cookie-jar on the bottom shelf where the common man can reach it!

Consider Joseph, who suffered in a cruel prison for likely at least 12 years, hurting in shackles on his ankles (Psalms 105:16-18). Joseph's brothers had betrayed him, selling him into slavery. Joseph felt abandoned by his family and God. But Joseph did right and kept his faith in God, and the Lord had a plan for Joseph. The Bible says in **Psalms 105:16b** that God Himself,

"

called for a famine upon the land. **”** Had there not been a famine, Joseph never would have been promoted by Pharaoh to be the governor over all of Egypt. Had there not been a famine sent by God, Joseph’s half-brothers never would have come to Egypt for food. God sent the famine to accomplish His sovereign will.

If you are a redeemed child of God, the Lord has a plan and purpose for your life. If you are still alive, God is not done with you! It is important that we don’t compare our life to someone else, because each of our situations are different. I got hit by a church bus in 1992, which led to Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease (stenosis) in 2004. I fell at work in 2005 and my neck worsened with radiculopathy (radiating pain in my arms and legs). I have prayed hundreds of times (Paul only prayed three times for his thorn to be removed), but this is a burden (a thorn in my flesh) that I have to bear for the rest of my life.

Just like Jonah and Joseph, I know God is working behind the scenes in my life, according to His will. **Philippians 2:13, “For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.”** My afflictions keep me humble. It would be easy for me to compare my life to others, and become frustrated, but I just LOOK TO JESUS, Who is the Author and Finisher of my faith (Hebrews). **Hebrews 12:2, “Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.”**

1.7.12 Why Do Churches Tolerate Poison Bible Revisions? (2020-09-06 21:30)

Psalms 140:3, “They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders’ poison is under their lips. Selah.” 1st Corinthians 5:6, “ Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?”

When exposing the Devil’s modern Bible revisions, I’ve often used the illustration of a baby nursery in a church. We were wisely taught as preacher boys at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), to always give the best of all resources to the church’s nursery. That makes very good sense. If you want to win people’s hearts, give the best to their children! Babies rule! Okay, I’m getting silly.

But now consider this! What if someone working in the nursery was suspected of putting rat poison into the milk bottles, which were then fed to the babies? What if someone warned the church pastor, but he said: “We have to be careful, because we might offend some people, and workers may quit, parents may leave, so we should not say or do anything.” What would you think about such a pastor? You’d think he was a selfish monster and an evil person! You would think he had lost his marbles!

So let me ask you, which is more dangerous—rat poison in a baby bottle, or theological poison in a modern Bible revision? The answer will depend upon your assessment of the threat of tampering with God’s Word. Your answer will depend upon how much you believe that a corrupted Bible can send a person to Hell forever! I contend that a poisoned Bible is far worse than a poisoned baby bottle. The reason why most people would disagree is because they don’t see the spiritual danger of changing God’s inspired Words.

The Devil’s Bibles Will Damn You To Hell

Let me give you a perfect example of how dangerous these new Bible are:

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Mark 1:15, “
>
> And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: ***repent ye***, and believe the gospel.
>
> ”

EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) - Mark 1:15, “

He said, “The right time is now here. God’s kingdom is very near. ***Change your hearts and lives***, and believe the Good News!

”

Bible repentance is a change of mind, not a change of lifestyle. The Greek verb for “repent” here is *metanoeo*, which means, “to think differently.” It does not mean to change your life, which would be WORKS for salvation. God does not allow works, which is the keeping of the *deeds of the law* (Romans 3:20).

The Gospel truth is simply that Jesus died on the cross, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who acknowledges the truth that they are a guilty sinner in God’s sight, and receives the Gospel as payment for their sins is saved. Nothing more is required. Look at what the ERV perversion horribly reads in Mark 1:15... CHANGE YOUR HEARTS AND YOUR LIVES!!! What? Do you mean I have to change my life, turning away from the old life of sin, to be saved? That is exactly what they are teaching, and [1]this junk has crept into 90 % of churches today!

Sadly, that includes most Baptists as well. When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, Pastors’ Marty Herron, Joe Hanson and Jared Baldwin, literally laughed in my face for [2]my faithful stand against their damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation, their sinful bidding Godspeed to Dr. John MacArthur, and their church’s use of the Devil’s perverted modern Bible revisions. Those ungodly pastors sinned against God and wronged me woefully, for which they will answer to God (Romans 14:10; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Romans 3:4). [3]I was wickedly shunned and ostracized by the [4]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and have been since, even still in 2020. [5]They still couldn’t care less! I have done the right and honorable thing from the very beginning, I told THE TRUTH!!! **Proverb 12:17, “ He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.”**

Deadly Rat Food Is Less Than 1 % Poison

When you go to Home Depot or a local hardware store, to buy rat food that will kill pesky mice and rats, the food is less than 1 % deadly poison. In fact, only about .001 % to .005 % (one thousandth to five thousandths of the food is actually deadly poison):

> Second generation agents are far more toxic than first generation. They are generally applied in lower concentrations in baits—usually on the order of 0.001 % to 0.005 %—are lethal after a single ingestion of bait and are also effective against strains of rodents that became resistant to first generation anticoagulants; thus, the second generation anticoagulants are sometimes referred to as "superwarfarins". —[6]Wikipedia

That means the manufacturer of the rat food, took one thousand pounds of wholesome healthy food, and mixed into it only one to five pounds of poison. Wow, that is some strong poison! I want you to see that even the smallest amount of poison contaminates the whole batch of food! When the pesky rat comes alone, he smells that good food. He doesn't detect the tiny bit of poison that will absolutely kill him! Let's make a spiritual application, shall we?

All across the world today, false preachers are deceiving the masses. Most of what they preach is good wholesome truth, which causes you not to detect their poison. Our text passage of Scripture is very fitting from **Psalms 140:3, "They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison is under their lips. Selah."** An "adder" is a snake. I preach a lot against Neo-evangelicals with their deadly poison of Lordship Salvation. I preach against their deadly poison of the modern Bible revisions. Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) teaches BJU's 2,700 students that there's not much difference between the NIV and the King James Bible. Kindly said, Dr. Pettit speaks as a fool!

You can hear Dr. Pettit's preaching for yourself on '[7]The Daily Platform' (BJU chapel services). Nearly everything that Dr. Pettit says is good wholesome Bible teaching, just like the rat food that is mostly good food for the rat to eat and digest. Unfortunately, Steve Pettit is not saved, so he preaches the lies of Lordship Salvation (which makes sense to the unregenerate man). It makes sense to the unsaved man that you should have to forsake your sinful bad habits to be saved. But that is not what the inspired Word of God teaches!

Evangelist Ray Comfort is another unsaved religious man, [8]who requires that a man stop fornicating to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Mr. Comfort says God will only save you, "if you'll let go of your sins." You won't find that teaching anywhere in the Holy Bible! Ray is adding to the Gospel, and in so doing perverting it! The biggest problem I am having as a fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher, is trying to convince people that the spiritual food they are being fed is killing them, [9]because of the 1 % poison in it.

So there you have it! Rat poison is 999 parts good wholesome food, edible by humans or animals, but companies mix in just 1 part of poison, killing the rat! That is only .001 of rat poison. I heard Dr. Steve Pettit downplay the problem of Devil's Bibles, saying in chapel at Bob Jones University recently, that there's hardly any difference between the English Standard Version (ESV) and the King James Bible (KJB). He's got a big hole in his boat! In fact, the original manuscripts vary in difference about 2 %. That's .020 of poison! That's 1-in-50 instead of 1-in-1,000 parts. So if only 1 part of 1,000 can kill a big rat, then don't you think 1 part of 50 can kill a person's soul? You better believe it can! It just so happens that those 2 % of textual differences (changes and omissions) all attack the deity of Jesus, obliterate the Godhead, destroy theology, and secularize the Bible. The Devil knows what he is doing. It's too bad that most pastors have their head buried in the sand!

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/price_for_telling_the_truth.htm
4. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
6. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rodenticide#:~:text=They%20are%20generally%20applied%20in,generation%20anticoagulants%20are%20sometimes%20referred
7. https://www.thedailyplatform.com/
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/deadly-rat-food-is-less-than-1-poison.html

---

1.7.13 President Trump Will Be Re-Elected In November (2020-09-07 06:47)

Daniel 2:20-22, “

Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are his:

And he changeth the times and the seasons: *he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding*:

He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him.

”

I am fully convinced that President Trump will be re-elected for a second term in November 2020. The Democrat’s candidate, Joe Biden, hasn’t been leaving Delaware to speak around the country. That strongly suggests to me that he’s not really trying to win, he’s just making a good show for the upcoming election. I believe that Joe Biden already fully knows Mr. Trump will serve two-terms. That is my humble opinion.

I predicted in 2016 that when Mr. Trump was elected, he would accomplish two things during his term: Take us to war, and further the domestic police state. Mr. Trump confidently said publicly in 2016 that he would serve two-terms in the White House. I have always believed strongly that he would. I also said that I believed he would do these two things, in his second term. For the past 4 years President Trump has been readying the country for war, and a police state. President Trump has built-up our military, ready for war. Look at the riots! If you think this is all about Democrats versus Republicans, you are pawns in the game! You are right where the Luciferian elite have led you, as lambs to the slaughter. Jesus said that a house divided cannot stand! I could be wrong, but I see all this civil unrest being used next year in 2021, to bring in a tough police state lockdown nationwide.

I don’t claim to have any special insights. I am just a saint of God who is not asleep at the wheel in this apostate generation. Present-day Israel is a hoax. Evolution is a hoax. The war on drugs is a hoax. The federal reserve system is a hoax. The LGBTQ agenda is a hoax. America’s two-party political system is a hoax. The true hidden powers behind the subversion of our nation are Satanists. If you don’t believe that, consider that the Washington Monument is 6,666 inches tall and 666 inches wide. Freemasons (Lucifer worshipers) control our nation, and have since even before 1776. We are not ignorant of Satan’s devices.

Total marshal law is coming to America! When the government of Guam can threaten citizens with arrest for walking in the park to get some sunshine, we’re in trouble! If a leader can

get away with that, they can get away with anything under the right circumstances! If this Coronavirus worsens, I shudder to think of all the insane tyranny we will suffer. I hope I am wrong. I have simply been watching the news and trends, and with the knowledge I have, I think we are headed for war and a police state. We're going into depression. If the government enforces "

contact tracing

"

to thwart the Coronavirus, horrible hell on earth

is coming. What is contact tracing? That means if you come into contact with someone, who came into contact with someone,

who

came into contact with

someone

who tested positive for COVID-19, you'll have to be quarantined. With that paranoid level of policing the virus, the government could turn this into Nazi-Germany overnight!!!

I have been praying for President Trump, for God to give him wisdom to lead our difficult nation. I know that the answers to our nation's problems are not in the White House. The answers are in the King James Bible, if people will obey its truths. Jesus is the answer to all your problems! That's not just a cute cliche, it is THE TRUTH! When Mr. Trump leaves office in 2024, if not 2020, he will have failed to make America "

great

" again. With a bipartisan effort to push the LGBTQ agenda further and further, where can all this evil be leading? Democrats and Republicans alike are supporting gay rights. [1]Canada has already gone to Hell. This means that [2]the United States is soon to Follow. You couldn't [3]make this stuff up.

I just wanted to write this brief blog, to share with you my thoughts on the matter. I see President Trump getting re-elected. If not, my mind will be blank in November, because I haven't even thought it thru what it will mean if Biden/Harris get elected. I know it would mean a major disaster. If you didn't like Mr. Obama in the White House, who gave us transgendered restrooms, then you don't want a Democrat. Democrats are always for big social handout programs, which means massive debt spending. Right now, the Coronavirus has cost the American people $6,000,000,000,000 in reckless debt-spending because of the virus pandemic. Our nation will never be able to pay back these outrageous loans, and the banksters know it!!! America is being destroyed by design, so that out of the chaos and ashes of the American empire will arise the Antichrist and his sinister New World Order. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

1. https://www.canada.ca/en/status-women/news/2019/08/the-government-of-canada-invests-in-engaging-men-and-boys-in-gender-equality.html
2. http://blogs.edweek.org/teachers/teaching_now/2019/08/four_states_now_require_schools_to_teach_lgbt_history.html
3. https://www.latimes.com/local/lanow/la-me-sex-education-california-20190510-story.html

---

1.7.14 You Have To Be Willingly Ignorant To Accept Evolution (2020-09-07 10:00)

2nd Peter 3:3-7, " Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

***For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God* the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:**

Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished: But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men."

The inspired Holy Bible says that proponents of evolution are "

WILLING IGNORANT

"

of the truth that God created the universe. I heard one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Max Younce, quote this popular saying today, which prompted me to write this blog:

> After listening to a lecture on evolution by a science professor, a student wrote a poem and titled it "The Amazing Professor." The poem read: Once I was a tadpole when I began to begin. Then I was a frog with my tail tucked in. Next I was a monkey on a coconut tree. Now I am a doctor with a PhD (Anonymous). [Evolution is] one of the stupidest theories of Western life. — [1]Grace Quotes

The Bible says that everyone sees God through nature. I do not believe in pantheism (the Devil's lie that everything is God). God is an individual being. Yet we see God's omnipotence (all powerful), and His omnisapience (all wise), and His omniscience (all knowing), and His omnipresence (all present), and God's goodness in all of creation...

> **Romans 1:10-21, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world *are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made*, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse*:**
>
> **Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.**
>
> **"**

No one honestly believes that there is no God, they've just convinced themselves that God doesn't exist, to satisfy their darkened sinful heart of ingratitude toward God. Every child knows that there is a God. More atheists are produced by secular universities than anywhere else on earth. Every young person believes in God, until they are brainwashed by Dr. Fat Bottom and Professor Know-It-All at Fool's University! **Colossians 2:8, " Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ."** The Devil is a beautiful liar! Our nation, churches, government and families are in shambles today! What is wrong?

Hosea 4:1,"

Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, *because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land*.

" ...

"Without the Lord, the family goes to pieces."
—Pastor Max Younce ([2]I John 3:20)

Every family needs to be involved in a local Bible-believing church. When a family gets out of church, it's just a matter of time until the marriage and family fall apart. The greatest friend you have is someone who tells you the truth! I am telling you the truth dear reader. Oh how

our nation needs to return to the inspired King James Bible. Our living is wrong because our thinking is wrong! It's that simple. **Proverbs 23:7, " For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee."** Oh how we need to put the inspired King James Bible back into America's public schools! Better yet, we ought to close them all down, and encourage local communities to run their own schools. [3]Satan is behind the communist public school system!

The amazing universe around us testifies of our great Creator:

> **Psalms 19:1-3, "*The heavens declare the glory of God*; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.**
>
> **Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.**
>
> ***There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard*."**

It doesn't matter if you look under a microscopic, or through a telescope, or just in plain sight, God's greatness is unsearchable! **Psalms 145:3, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.**

" What an awesome God! Praise ye the Lord every creature! Praise the Lord all you Americans! We are so blessed beyond comprehension in this great land, yet we have forgotten the goodness of God. Truth has fallen in the streets! Americans have become deaf to the voice of truth from the pulpit.

> **2nd Timothy 4:3-4, "**
>
> ***For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;**
>
> **And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."**

I hate to say it, but one of the biggest blessings of the Coronavirus is homeschooling children in 2020. I think we should keep it this way, just so kids don't have to be indoctrinated with the Devil's lies of evolution!!! If you are a parent, you should be alarmed that the government wants to fill your child's mind and heart with lies. Evolution is a blatant cruel hoax! There is no proof whatsoever that evolution is true! Absolutely none!!! There is an abundance of historical, scientific and archaeological evidence that the Holy Bible is true! I challenge you

dear reader to set out to prove me wrong! You cannot my friend. By the way, my 6 year old grandson Luigi is using [4]the 'abeka' homeschooling program, which he likes. The program was developed by Pensacola Christian College.

I love you with God's love, and I want to see you in Heaven someday. I want you to have the inexplicable joy that I have (1st Peter 1:18-19), knowing that I am God's redeemed child, and enjoying the wonderful presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit. Oh what a Friend He has been to me since I was 13 years old. You can have Him too dear friend, if you'll receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior!

Everything in nature obeys God except man! **Ecclesiastes 12:13,**

"Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. "

We have sinned against God be remaining silent as Americans about the evils of evolution in our schools. Wicked sinners have banned the Holy Bible, but require the fraud of evolution to be forced upon impressionable children. Can we really ask anyone why America is in such a woeful mess today? Brother Lester Roloff

(1914-1982)

is absolute right that w

e're in

"Insanity because we're in sin!" (a quote from the sermon titled: "[5]Steps In The Degeneration Of Our Nation"). Evolution is insanity!

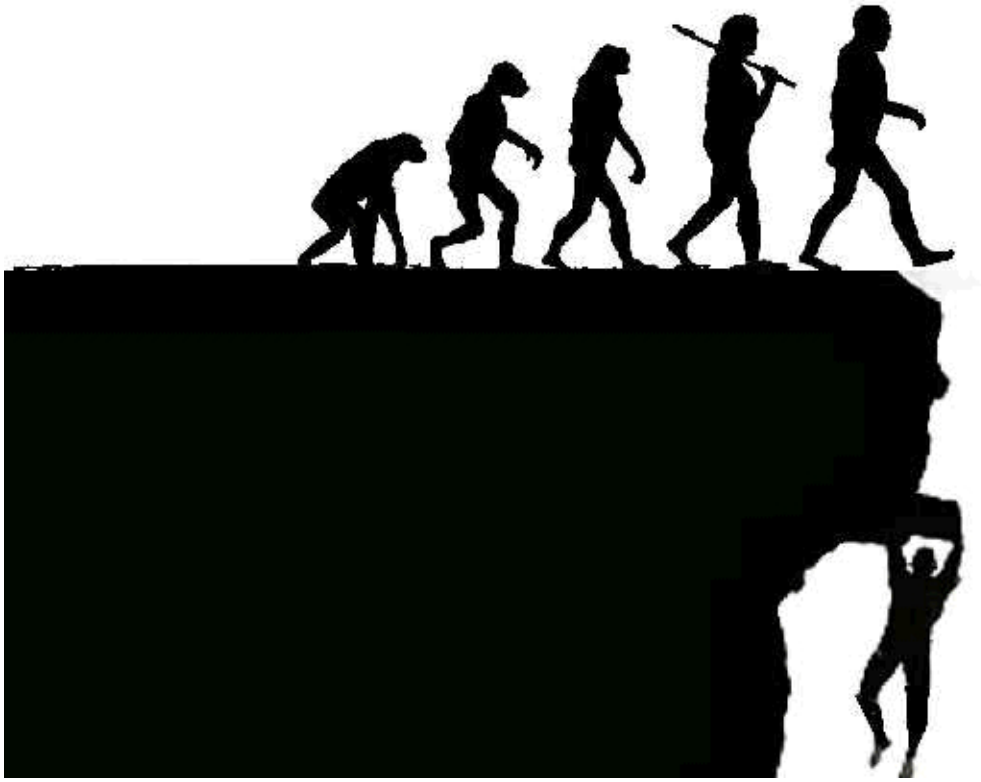

1. https://gracequotes.org/quote/after-listening-to-a-lecture-on-evolution-by-a-science-professor-a-student-wrote-a-poem-and-titled-it-the-amazing-professor-the-po
2. https://youtu.be/UbYd2GvnhHI?t=945
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
4. https://www.abeka.com/HomeSchool
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgOg_tFA4unVN3uSkHzD-aQFtve6is1xyo7jgSCpkP42sVvkGFXYwCLvYkhAuX2z5CQU9roP9jEvOUy0LQYbmoPCJQm-hoDWDZp5Vr

---

1.7.15 NIV Bible Quiz (2020-09-08 09:00)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, " For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

INSTRUCTIONS: Using the New International Version Bible (NIV), answer the following questions. Do not rely on your memory. As the Bible is the final authority, you must take the answer from the NIV Bible verse (Not from footnotes but from the text. Footnotes are not the

Bible.).

1. Fill in the missing words in Matthew 5:44. "Love your enemies, _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ them that curse you, _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ to them that hate you, and pray for them that _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ and persecute you."

2. According to Matthew 17:21, what two things are required to cast out this type of devil?

3. According to Matthew 18:11, why did Jesus come to earth?

4. According to Matthew 27:2, what was Pilate’s first name?

5. In Matthew 27:35, when the wicked soldiers parted His garments, they were fulfilling the words of the prophet. Copy what the prophet said in Matthew 27:35 from the NIV.

6. In Mark 3:15, Jesus gave the apostles power to cast out devils and to:

7. According to Mark 7:16, what does a man need to be able to hear?

8. According to Luke 7:28, what was John? (teacher, prophet, carpenter, etc.). What is his title or last name?

9. In Luke 9:55, what did the disciples not know?

10. In Luke 9:56, what did the Son of man not come to do? According to this verse, what did He come to do?

11. In Luke 22:14, how many apostles were with Jesus?

12. According to Luke 23:38, in what three languages was the superscription written?

13. In Luke 24:42, what did they give Jesus to eat with His fish?

14. John 3:13 is a very important verse, proving the deity of Christ. According to this verse (as Jesus spoke), where is the Son of man?

15. What happened each year as told in John 5:4?

16. In John 7:50, what time of day did Nicodemus come to Jesus?

17. In Acts 8:37, what is the one requirement for baptism?

18. What did Saul ask Jesus in Acts 9:6?

19. Write the name of the man mentioned in Acts 15:34.

20. Study Acts 24:6-8. What would the Jew have done with Paul? What was the chief captain's name? What did the chief captain command?

21. Copy Romans 16:24 word for word from the NIV.

22. First Timothy 3:16 is perhaps the greatest verse in the New Testament concerning the deity of Christ. In this verse, who was manifested in the flesh?

23. In the second part of First Peter 4:14, how do [they] speak of Christ? And, what do we Christians do?

24. Who are the three Persons of the Trinity in First John 5:7?

25. Revelation 1:11 is another very important verse that proves the deity of Christ. In the first part of this verse Jesus said, "I am the A _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ and O _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ , the _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ and the _ _ _ _ _ _ _:"

Conclusion: Little space is provided for your answers, but it’s much more than needed. If you followed the instructions above, you not only failed the test, you receive a big goose egg. So now what do you think of your "accurate, easy-to-understand, up-to-date Bible"? If these 25 questions haven’t served to show you that the NIV is a very inferior Bible, based on a very inferior Greek text, then you have been deceived by the Devil dear reader. If you would like to improve your score, and in fact score 100 %, you can take this test using the Authorized (King James) Bible.

NIV Reader: Do you have enough confidence in the NIV to

tell God, OUT LOUD,

that the NIV is correct in deleting these words and phrases?

If not, you need to get an inspired King James Bible

so you can have some confidence. I love you friend, which is why I have been writing my heart out since 2002, never taking a single penny for my earnest labors. God is preparing my rewards in Heaven for me, but the greatest reward of all is seeing Jesus Christ formed in you! Please don’t use anything except the precious KING JAMES BIBLE.

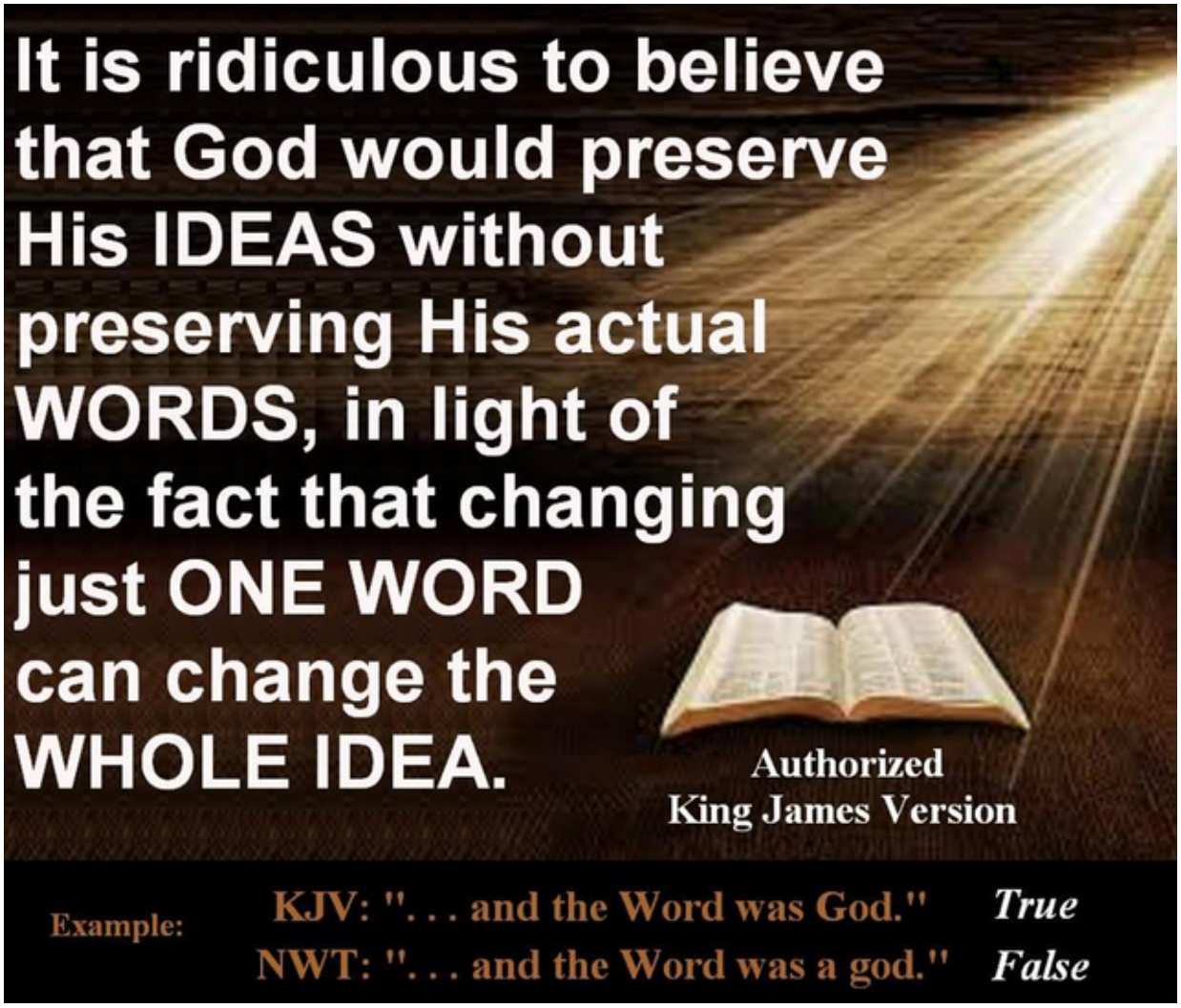

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh6QuCODctMfC9sucDtjiEMpXWBWsDJCXSMM4qOwIy7kxZGvS0TV5FDo38-GrLllnVfdeuvZh_chF7Psg-d-1I1xSBowgPqOWGD819

1.7.16 Please, Thank You And Excuse Me (2020-09-08 09:30)

Ephesians 4:29-32, "Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

***And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you*.**

2308

”

There are three things that every person needs to know to get you through life: to say “PLEASE,” “THANK YOU” and “EXCUSE ME.” I am sickened by the lack of respect in young people today, and that goes for many adults too! Everywhere I go I hear kids demanding what they want from their parents, without saying “please.” Children should learn at a very early age to use these three courtesy terms. We live in a very selfish and rude world today, especially in America! Kids are brats these days!

I always make it a point to use these sayings: “PLEASE,” “THANK YOU” and “EXCUSE ME.” It is a matter of ethics and decency. The Bible commands us to be kind one to another, tenderhearted and forgiving. Many children today behave like animals! They run wild, run their mouths, show no respect for adults, interrupt adults talking whenever they feel like it, and their irresponsible parents say nothing! Boy that bothers me. Curb your brat!!! No wonder our country is going to Hell with reckless rioters, fool-mouthed protesters, and arrogant law breakers! The whole Black Lives Matter movement is a communist plot to undermine America. We need to get back to showing respect for everyone, not just black people. We’ve lost the concept of respect for authority in America!

I heard a pastor of a Baptist church, defend their church’s failure to thank a man who had donated some money to the church. The pastor said it was money given to the Lord, and as a gift no one should have to show gratitude for it. That pastor has a hole in his head! In Revelation 3:17 Jesus described the lukewarm church at Laodicea with five words: BLIND, MISERABLE, NAKED, POOR and WRETCHED! When a church grows so successful in the world—owning land, properties, money in the bank, and having a bunch of bigshots from the business community in their congregation—that they are no longer be appreciative of the little things that the little guy (me) does for them—that church is well nigh hopeless! The Lord reprimanded the church at Laodicea, because even though they were rich and increased with goods, the Lord said they were miserably naked, poor and blinded to their woeful spiritual condition.

When I attending the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, and in the years to follow, I was absolutely disgusted by the ingratitude of their spoiled pastors and staff. Those people don’t say:

“

THANK YOU!

" I love sharing and giving as a believer, but it bothers me when professed Christians are so rich, spoiled and well-to-do that they are no longer humble, grateful and expressive of other's generosity and kindness. There is something wrong at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I still have their public business meeting handout from church, which shows they church proposed $846,500 in salaries for 2014. Talk about rich!

> **Revelation 3:15-17, " I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. *Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked*:"**

That Bible passage verse practically gives the address of Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) on Guam and Bob Jones University in South Carolina. Your attitude determines your altitude in life. The same is true spiritually, but the proper attitude for a mature Christian is absolute broken humility before God and man. **Philippians 2:3, " Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; *but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves*."** When I gave two Alexander Scourby DVD King James Bibles to the nurse at Harvest in 2014, she didn't even bother to thank me. She is a snob! That's why she can't find a husband, she has been influenced by ungodly feminism. We've got a bunch of yuppie brats in our churches nowadays!

I gave several thousand dollars to their church in 2014, because I loved my church family at HBC and wanted to be a blessing for the Lord. They opened their new Family Living Center building in 2014. I had visited Harvest back in 2009, asking for their prayers before my first neck surgery, but no one cared enough about me to take an interest to invite me back. I felt so lonely and they didn't care. It was that very same year that Ben Fieldhouse, a member of Harvest Baptist Church, commit suicide. The authorities wouldn't find the remains of his body until 2 years later in 2012 at Ritidian beach on northern Guam. I feel sorry for Ben and his family. Ben was only 49 years old!

Along with the money I gladly gave to the Lord at Harvest, I gave away sermon CD's, music CD's, King James Bible DVD's, and life-changing books by fundamentalist Baptist preachers in an attempt to TELL THE TRUTH. I gave copies to the pastors, so they could see what I was sharing, which greatly offended them! One of the books was "

[1]I Never Knew You

" by Michael P. Bowen, which refutes the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. HBC is a cesspool of iniquity, heresy and doctrines of devils. That is because they follow Bob Jones University with a cult-like misguided passion.

A friend helps a friend to see. Evangelist Tom Ferrell said those very words from behind the pulpit at Harvest. Yet, when I befriended them to see THE TRUTH, they showed me the door and told me I couldn't come back anymore. Where dwelleth the love of God or truth? Harvest is a dead stick in the water my friends. I love them unconditionally, and I have proven my love through telling them THE TRUTH, but they have returned hatred for my love, rejected, shunning and ostracizing me since 2014. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, *let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. "** [2]Lordship Salvation is a Devil's lie! Instead of being

thankful toward me for telling them THE TRUTH, the pastors of Harvest reprimanded me (which God will avenge me of). Truth matters dear reader! God only authored ONE BOOK folks, [3]not 254!

Again, there are three things that every person needs to know to get you through life: to say "PLEASE," "THANK YOU" and "EXCUSE ME." The pastors of Harvest ought to have said: "*Please* tell us more truth!" They ought to have said saying: "*Thank you* for giving us the truth!" They ought to have said: "*Excuse us* for not listening to you David, we were wrong!" Oh, I guarantee you that I will hear those remorseful words from them someday, when they stand before almighty God in eternity. The days of the haughty and arrogant Bob Jones University crowd are numbered. I live with the attitude of saying:

"PLEASE," "THANK YOU" and "EXCUSE ME."

I am just a broken and humble sinner, saved by God's wondrous grace. Who am I that a King should bleed and die for? Jesus is precious!!!

God the Father gave His only begotten Son for you and me. Jesus Christ gave His life for you and me. I don't know about you, but that makes me very grateful to God. I appreciate when people do things for me. I notice little things. Pastor Jack Hyles used to wisely say: "The most important job is the one that doesn't get done!" So true!

Having a thankful heart strikes at the core of everything I am saying, because when you truly appreciate what God has done for you, then TRUTH MATTERS to you! Right doctrine will matter! Sadly, all that seems to matter to neo-evangelical ministers nowadays is their filthy

paycheck!

What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit." Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way." John 14:15, "I f ye love me, keep my commandments."** If we love Jesus we will speak THE TRUTH. The psalmist, David, hated every false way (which includes counterfeit Bible revisions, and the false gospel of Lordship Salvation). As I read (or listen to) the inspired King James Bible, my heart burns with THE TRUTH! Therefore, I hate every false way. Something is wrong with churchgoers today, who affirm everything, [4]including the LGBTQ movement. We are in a mess today because no one wants to say anything about it! Well I'm speaking up!!!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bible_versions_since_1881.pdf
4. https://www.politico.com/magazine/story/2014/07/evangelicals-gay-marriage-108608

1.7.17 Why David Was A Man After God's Own Heart (2020-09-09 09:30)

Psalms 139:17, " *How precious also are thy thoughts unto me*, O God! how great is the sum of them!"

I love the Holy Bible! We read in **1st Samuel 13:14b** that the shepherd boy David was**, "a man after his** [God's] **own heart."** Do you know why David was a man after God's own heart? I believe it was because David loved God's thoughts. **Psalms 139:17, " How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!"** If you want to be a believer after God's own heart, then you must love God's thoughts, because thoughts are the

blocks and mortar that dictate our words and actions! The man who thinks right speaks right! And the man who thinks wrong lives wrong. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) is right: "Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking." That is why my favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23, "**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

"

Everything in a person's life comes down to the mind. We are what we think! Life is largely what we make it, which is determined by our thought life. This is why the Bible commands every believer to think about edifying things, and not wallow in negativity, hatred, envy, worry and all the bad news that the world has to offer. **Philippians 4:8-9, "Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things. Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you."** Amen and amen!

The Lord was a meek and lowly man, a humble servant, and always thinking of ways to help those around Him. **Philippians 2:3-5, "Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves. Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. *Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus*:"** We live in a very selfish society in America. I rejoice when I hear of people doing sacrificial and selfless things for others. We need a lot more of that nowadays! Christianity makes the difference!!!

I have noticed that oftentimes people who get into trouble with the law have tattoos on their skin. The former mob boss turned Christian, [1]Michael Franzese, now travels around the country evangelizing gang members, trying to lead them to Jesus Christ. Part of his ministry is to convince young people to have their tattoos removed, because tattoos are a part of the underground prison culture in America! You're asking for trouble! Tattoos are worldly marks! I understand that some people get tattoos for a pet that died, or survivors of abuse, or for a loved one who died, et cetera. I never scold people who have tattoos. In fact, I usually tell people that I like their tattoo, because the person is more important than the tattoo.

That is my opinion as a Baptist preacher. I think we ought to accept who we are, and what God created us to look like, and leave our body alone. God never intended for us to have permanent marks tattooed upon our body. The human body is the temple of the indwelling Holy Spirit, if you are a child of God (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). If you are not saved, your spiritual father is the Devil (John 8:44). I know some people will disagree with me, especially everyone adorning a tattoo on your body. I think it is shameful that millions of young women are having tattoos placed onto their lower backs. They are often refereed to as: "

Tramp Stamps.

” Prostitutes are notorious for getting tattoos. My advice to every young person is DON’T get a tattoo. Don’t drink alcohol, not even one sip. You cannot take the second drink if you don’t take the first, and if you don’t take the second drink, you cannot become drunk! I hate booze! I hate it with a passion! We preachers rightly call it: “

LIQUID DEVIL

”!

Our attitude determines our altitude in life! The believer’s proper mindset is to continually trust in the Lord. **Proverbs 3:5-7, “ *Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding*.**

In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

” That word “lean” is very interesting. It means “

to support one’s self: - lean, lie, rely, rest (on, self), stay.

” So oftentimes in life, we find ourselves foolishly carrying our own burdens, weighted down by our worries, frustrations and problems. God wants us to cast every care upon Him in prayer, and trust Him. **1st Peter 5:7, “Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.”** Job said in the midst of his afflictions in **Job 13:15, “Though he slay me, *yet will I trust in him:* but I will maintain mine own ways before him. ”** Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b,**

“Have faith in God. ”

David was a man after God’s own heart because he loved God’s thoughts. We are what we think.

Jesus said in **Luke 6:45, “ A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: *for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh*.”** I am always thinking about the Bible. I love God’s Word. I love THE TRUTH! I do not claim to be a good Christian, but God knows that I love Him and His many wonderful promises in the Bible. It is the solemn promises of God in His inspired Word that keep me smiling day by day.

1st Corinthians 1:9, “ *God is faithful*, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.”

David was a man after God’s own heart, because he loved God’s thoughts! **Psalms 119:103, “How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!”** David memorized God’s Word to help him overcome temptation in his life. Since you won’t

always have a Bible in your possession at all times, by memorizing Scriptures, God's Word will ALWAYS be with you in every situation! **Psalms 119:11, "Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee."**

David was a man after God's own heart because he was passionate about the purity of God's Word. **Psalms 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it."** Why did David love the Holy Bible so much? It was because God's Word is **"VERY PURE."** Not just "pure," but **"VERY PURE!"** Did you hear that Zondervan Publishers? Did you hear that Nelson Publishers? Did you hear that Bob Jones University, who sells, uses and promotes a half dozen different Bible version? Did you hear that Southern Baptist Convention, who published their new gender-neutral "

Christian Standard Bible

"

(CSB) in 2017?

In the Old Testament, God was against the preachers (prophets), because they stole God's Word from the people!

Jeremiah 23:30, "Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that *steal my words every one from his neighbour*." They stole God's Words by prophesying falsely, by telling lies to the people instead of THE TRUTH! This is exactly what all these new Bible perversions are doing today, stealing God's inspired Words from the people. These new Devil's Bibles teach the heresy of Lordship Salvation, errantly redefining "

repentance

"

as

"

a change of life

"

instead of

"

a change of mind.

"

Consequently, over 90 % of evangelical churches today have become theologically corrupted, now teaching that to be saved a person must “[2]turn from sins,” which is a false gospel. Tragically, [3]Bob Jones University preaches this falsehood, sending out thousands of graduates to corrupts thousands of churches with damnable heresy. THEY HAVE STOLEN GOD’S WORD FROM THE PEOPLE!!! Woe unto America’s apostate Bible colleges! The way to be saved is to [4]simply believe the ’Good News’ when you hear it! David was a man after God’s own heart because he loved God’s Word. And David loved God’s Word because it is *very pure*! David trusted in God’s salvation, not his own turning from sins (self reformation). We find the phrase “THY SALVATION” mentioned 21 times in the Psalms. David trusted in the Lord alone, not (as [5]Dr. Steve Pettit as BJU teaches) that you must faithfully “RUN THE RACE” until the end to receive the “

award

”

of

“

Heaven itself.

”

David loved THE TRUTH! He was a man after God’s own heart, because he loved God’s Word and fought to defend it. **Psalms 12:6-7, “ The *words of the LORD are pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. *Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever*.”** What will be preserved and kept? God’s PURE WORDS of course! I love this next Scripture. God magnifies His Word above His own name! The reason why is obvious, because just like a man, God’s name is only as good as His Word. **Psalms 138:2, “ I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: *for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name*.”** And that is why I believe David was a man after God’s own heart, because David was obsessed with God’s Word!!!

1. https://youtu.be/5U-yqm9H_Sg
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/turn_from_sin_heresy.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/cornelius-was-saved-simply-by-believing.html
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-09-09 23:33:55)
...and you too David, you are also a man after God’s own heart♥!!! I thank and praise God everyday for people like you, but you’re one in a billion kind. God bless you my friend!!!😊

1.7.18 The Way Of The Wicked Is As Darkness (2020-09-10 09:30)

Proverbs 4:14-23, “

Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.

***Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away*.**

For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.

For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

***The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumbl*e.**

My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.

For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

***Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life*.**

”

I wish everyone could know the joy, peace and confidence that I have in my heart toward God. You can have that too dear friend, but you cannot buy it. God cannot be bought, bribed or coerced into giving someone what they want. I am God’s friend, and He is mind. You can only get that from spending time with Him, abiding in His Word and prayer. I do not claim to be a good Christian. In fact, I always feel like the worst Christian I know, because I know myself better than anyone else. God is so good, and I am so lacking in all that He desires for me to be. But I learned a long time ago that God doesn’t expect me to be perfect, He just wants me to be honest with myself, to fear Him and keep His Commandments, and to stay hungry for winning souls, through the preaching of the Gospel.

The most important things for every born-again Christian is truth, love and faith. Without those three things you’ll never make it in the Christian life. Without the truth we are doomed like the neo-evangelical crowd, who are victims of the Devil’s false gospel of Lordship Salvation. They walk in darkness the Bible says, knowing not at what they stumble. When you walk in the dark, you bump into things because you are blinded, not by the darkness, but by the LACK OF LIGHT! Don’t miss that. Darkness is not the presence of dark, it is the absence of light! The best way to expose the dark is to shine the light! The same holds true spiritually! The reason why the world is in such a mess tonight, is not because of the presence of evil and crime, but because of a woeful absence of righteousness in the world!

Boy this is good stuff! I hope you're taking notes...lol. I had a Smorgasbord of truth today while listening to the book of Proverbs. "Smorgasbord" is a Swedish word for all you can eat! It's their word for pig out time! I am at least half Swedish, because my mother was from Sweden. I probably won't be able to visit Sweden in my lifetime, but I so much want to visit and spend some quality time there when the Lord returns. I have never been to Sweden. I love Swedish pastries! I heard this wonderful Bible verse today, proving what I say that darkness is the absence of light.

Proverbs 13:6, "

Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner. **"** The way to stay right with God is not to avoid evil, but to pursue righteousness! The way to overcome Satan is not to resist him, but to submit to God. **James 4:7, " *Submit yourselves therefore to God*. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. "**

When the Apostle Peter began to sink into the raging Sea of Galilee, his mistake wasn't looking at the storm, but taking his eyes off the blessed Savior (Matthew 14:29-30). The way to live right is not to merely avoid bad things, but to deliberately walk with God. I am not saying that we shouldn't depart fro iniquity as believers, we certainly ought to, I am saying that the way to stay right with God is to **"live godly in Christ Jesus" (2nd Timothy 3:12).**

A man lives wrong because he thinks wrong! That is why the Bible tells every believer in **Romans 12:2, "And be not conformed to this world: but *be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God."** I don't care how messed-up your life may be, the road to recovery begins with renewing your mind with the Word of God. In other words, we all need to attend a Bible-believing Church. We need to hear Bible preaching by fundamentalist preachers, not these bozos who look like Shirley Temple and preach so sweet that even sugar wouldn't melt in their mouth! God help us!

We've got a bunch of cotton-candy religion in the churches today—it tastes great at first, but then quickly dissolves into nothing! That sure describes neo-evangelical churches today!!! While millions of churchgoers gather around the Word to study it, the lost and dying world are perishing into Hell! Ladies and gentlemen, [1]somebody's got to milk the cows! (an MP3

sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles). Somebody's got to get their hands dirty! Somebody's got to make a difference for Jesus Christ!!! If not us, then who? If not now, then when? If not here, then where? We've got too many professed Christians today who are *sitting on the premises* instead of *standing on the promises!* Amen! *The Great Commission* somewhere along the way became *The Great Omission!*

Please read two of our text Scripture verses again from **Proverbs 4:18-19, "**

But *the path of the just is as the shining light*, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble. **"** God is contrasting the TWO PATHS we can take in life. The path of righteousness of the just man, is illuminated by the light of the Word of God. As believers we don't go through life hoping, wondering and being confused about the things of God. That is why I am unalterably opposed to the Devil's modern Bible versions, because they cause nothing but uncertainty, worry and confusion in the minds of churchgoers! God only authored ONE INSPIRED BOOK, so [2]how did we end up with HUNDREDS? That's the Devil for sure!!!

God made a solemn promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve and keep His very pure Words forever. That means we have those **" very**

pure

" (Psalms 119:140) words somewhere on earth today, and I believe I have those very

pure words in the inspired King James Bible!!! Did you know that [3]every modern Bible revisions changes and removes God's promise from Psalms 12:7, saying instead that God protects the saints, not His pure words. Why would the translators dishonestly do that? It is obvious, because if God only wrote and preserved ONE BOOK, then we cannot have more than ONE English Bible version! They are liars! John 8:44 identifies the Devil as the father of all liars!!!

Everything in life boils down to the way a person thinks. Humans are a spirit living inside a body. Most people speak of body, soul and spirit. They mention the body first. But the Bible mentions the spirit first. Look for yourself in **1st Thessalonians 5:23, "**

And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole *spirit and soul and body* be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

" That is very interesting! Man is a spirit in a body. The singer *Sting* from the band, 'The Police,' had it right in their 1981 song, '[4]Spirits In The Material World.' Man is a spirit in a

body. When the body can no longer sustain itself, and life is gone, the spirit returns to God Who gave it (Ecclesiastes 12:7). Life is so short! I hope you are saved my friend, and living for the Lord Jesus Christ. If you are not saved, [5]now is the time to get born-again!

Please notice that the wicked (or unregenerate) man aimlessly goes through life without spiritual direction, without purpose, without any hope, with no promise of a better future, an accident that is happening. **Proverbs 4:18-19, "**

But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.

"

In the dark a person stumbles, not knowing what they are tripping over, because they have no light to see!

Isaiah 9:2, "

The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

" That light is the inspired Word of God, that became incarnate in the Lord Jesus Christ. **John 1:1-4, "I**

n the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

The same was in the beginning with God.

All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

"

The world is in a mess today, and it always has been. 1st Corinthians 2:14-16 teaches that the natural man (meaning the unsaved or unregenerate man) cannot understand the spiritual things of God. The saving Gospel is nonsense to them! **1st Corinthians 1:18, "**

For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

" I love the next Bible verse, because it helps put the world into perspective. **2nd Timothy 3:7,**

"Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth. **"** I read somewhere years ago that the whole of man's knowledge doubles every eight years, exponentially increasing. **Daniel 12:4, " But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and *knowledge shall be increased*."** We are beholding Bible prophecy unravel before our very eyes in the 21st

Century.

God is more than amazing! And He is a very good God!!! I just read yesterday that the [6]James Webb Telescope is scheduled to launch in 2021. It was originally supposed to launch in 2017. It costs billions of dollars. I am excited about this new telescope, which will far exceed the capabilities of the Hubble Space Telescope. The images that will be sent back in 2021, God willing, to the earth from a million miles away, will no doubt be astounding! Mankind has achieved the technological ability to do this! Yet, man has not yet learned how to love his starving neighbour in Africa, and [7]10,000 children are dying each month from starvation. Americans spend $85 billion a year on sports! We spend $50 billion on our pets! We spend upwards of a trillion dollars on dining out and entertainment. The ungodly divorce racket takes in $50 billion a year in the United States. There's plenty of money to feed the poor in the world, we just don't care about them, but God does (Matthew 25:40-45).

The world continually tries to figure out what is wrong, and how to fix it, but without God. That is the worlds problem, they don't want God! You cannot fix the world's problems without God. Most people in the world want some form of god, but they don't want the true and living holy God of the Bible. This is why wicked unsaved men created the blatant hoax of evolution, to rid children's minds and society of the knowledge of God:

> **Romans 1:28-32, " And even as *they did not like to retain God in their knowledge*, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them. "**

And we read this in Hosea:

Hosea 4:1, “ Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because *there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land*.”

Americans are stumbling in darkness because they reject God’s knowledge (Hosea 4:6).

Proverbs 13:15, “Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard. ” Thousands of our nation’s ungodly pastors reject the inspired Word of God, instead embracing the Devil’s Bibles, that pervert the true meaning of repentance, corrupt the Gospel, attack the deity of Jesus Christ, and secularize the Bible so that no man can be born-again from corruptible seed! Consequently, the Gospel of free grace in 90 % of evangelical churches today has been replaced with the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, errantly requiring people to turn “

from from your sins

”

to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. Our country’s churches are in big trouble today! Right doctrine doesn’t matter to them anymore. They have become indifferent toward THE TRUTH!

Thank God for the small handful of soulwinning fundamentalist Churches that remain, most of which are independent Baptists, of which I myself belong! The [8]Southern Baptist Convention has gone totally apostate, using the Devil’s Bible. In 2017 the SBC published their new transgender-inclusive perversion called the ’[9]Christian Standard Version’ (CSB). The SBC now preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation, damning men’s souls to Hell. Mankind is incurably religious, which is a hindrance to seeing and believing the Gospel of free grace. Thank God as redeemed saints that we have the indwelling Holy Spirit (God in us), and God’s precious Word as a lamp unto our feet. **Psalms 119:105, “ Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.**

”

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080220.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bible_versions_since_1881.pdf
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
4. https://youtu.be/BHOevX4DlGk
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
6. https://jwst.nasa.gov/content/about/launch.html
7. https://apnews.com/5cbee9693c52728a3808f4e7b4965cbd
8. https://youtu.be/qLMV_6YUWsk?t=4167
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/christian_standard_bible_exposed.htm

1.7.19 Why Does The Church Ignore Hurting People? (2020-09-10 16:15)

Romans 14:10, “

But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

”

I know all too well the pain of hurting in my body and soul, while being completely ignored by a so-called “church.” The Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) on Guam was my home in 2014. I loved them as my family, and I felt loved, and their nurse liked me, and I liked her; but I made a fatal mistake—I befriended them with my fundamentalist beliefs, in a neo-evangelical cult. I told them the truth that Lordship Salvation is heresy, and not the Gospel of free grace. I showed them how that many of the modern Bible revisions, including the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) that they use is corrupt, teaching Lordship Salvation in Mark 1:15 and Hebrews 6:1. For being honest, they forced me out of my church family, and have ostracized me since. The nurse wrote me a cruel letter, telling me never to contact her again. Her ungodly pastors coerced her to do that. HBC is the epitome of everything that a church shouldn’t be!

I begged in desperation in 2017, three times, for the pastor to please let me come back, simply because I had no where else to go, and was so lonely. I needed their love, even if we disagreed on theology. I begged for their help. They left me to die, alone and with no church. The

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam

doesn’t really care about people. It’s all about making money. Their Harvest Baptist Academy brings in millions of dollars a year, and the church cult provides a social club on Sunday’s for phony Christians to meet the obligation to worship. This is the ungodly Bob Jones University crowd, who have been in the news for years, for expelling female students that have been raped. BJU blamed the victims, just like Harvest Baptist Church blamed me, and abandoned me. I found the following article, which hits the nail right on the head, indicting

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam...

Why Does the Church Ignore Hurting People?

Dear Roger,

Why do churches often ignore the poor, the hurting, the victims of disease and disaster?

My son tried to call all the Christian churches of Australia in supporting me., i’m bedridden and asked someone to come visit me in my time of illness such as reading inspirational scriptures to uplift my spirit.

Not one of them pastors/elders etc came to see me! Even though I prayed about it constantly. We have no family or friends and are very isolated; yes we have read the bible; having one in one with God but we still need Christians on our side for support in a time of need!

Where has Christianity gone today when all Churches do is make money; open Cafés; book shops in their churches; lure people into buying their goods when in reality should be going out to all communities to reach out for the needy when they don’t; are too busy with their own Church Conferences etc!!!

I’ve heard they care about hurting people, but why aren’t they there for me?

Dear Natalie and Peter,

Many letters like yours come to me. I grieve with you. I am sorry that you are struggling without help and support from the church. I will pray for you right now.

Now, in my opinion, in response to your letter, too often church people are seeking after the things of the world and have forgotten one of the basic reasons for their existence: caring for the poor. Materialism, selfishness, greed and high taxes all impair the church's ability to help the poor as God intended.

Natalie, and Peter, every church has a focus, whether or not it is aware of it. Many have more than one. No one church can do everything. However, it is essential that it cover the main bases. In my mind the most neglected and most often missed base is caring for the poor and down and out.

Throughout His ministry Jesus both told and showed us how Christians are to act and behave toward others. In other words many things are important; but, some things are really essential and cannot be minimized or ignored.

I CALL IT PLAYING "CHURCH BASEBALL." OUR GOAL IS TO HIT A HOME RUN.

FIRST BASE: He Told Us To Love God And Our Neighbors As We Love Ourselves (Matthew 22:37-40 And John 13:34-35).

In my opinion the church in general is not doing well with this priority. In the first century Christians were known as the people who loved God and loved others Surveys today reveal that 78 % of Americans identify evangelical Christians as the most judgmental segment of American society.

SECOND BASE: He Told Us To Evangelize All Nations (Matthew 28:19-20).

God is on the move in massive parts of our world. American churches are doing their part in reaching the nations. Here at home many churches are reinventing themselves in an effort to be more culturally relevant in order to evangelize the lost more effectively and successfully. (Unfortunately, this comes with the cost of alienating many Senior Adults.

Nevertheless, it is critical that the church focus more on the young than on the old. After all, over 85 % of all the people who will ever choose to follow Christ will make that decision before the age of twenty-five. After age sixty-five the decision to follow Jesus drops to one in sixty-seven thousand.

Before we pat ourselves on the back about our evangelism, the fact remains that 98 % of American Christians have never led a single person to saving faith in Christ.

THIRD BASE: He Told Us To Teach And Disciple All Believers (Matthew 28:19-20 and John 21:15-17).

We must shore up this area dramatically. In my experience, compared to Christians in most other parts of the world, American Christians fall woefully short in Biblical understanding, growth, and obedience. Most American Christians have chosen a comfortable pew and they are not getting up.

We struggle here with two misconceptions. First, sermons can never disciple the flock. Sermons can set the stage for discipleship but they can never, on their own, disciple. Second, most American small groups are inept at discipleship. Spiritual children are not good at leading other children. We need spiritual mothers and fathers to help mature spiritual children and the church is woefully lacking in spiritual mothers and fathers.

HOME RUN: Jesus' Heart Beats To Care For The Poor And Hurting Wherever And Whenever They May Be Found (Matthew 25:34-460).

Early in my ministry I was sorting out what "ministry market " God wanted for Casas. What would be our goals and purposes. What would the model look like?

As I thought about Casas' focus I realized that there was one group of people whose need for ministry would never run dry. If we focused our ministry to these people we would never run out of work.

When Jesus read from Isaiah during the Sabbath Synagogue Service I believe that He outlined marching orders both for Himself and for us.

He went to Nazareth, where he had been brought up, and on the Sabbath day he went into the synagogue, as was his custom. He stood up to read, and the scroll of the prophet Isaiah was handed to him. Unrolling it, he found the place where it is written:

"The Spirit of the Lord is on me, because he has anointed me to proclaim good news to the poor. He has sent me to proclaim freedom for the prisoners and recovery of sight for the blind, to set the oppressed free, and to proclaim the year of the Lord's favor."

Then he rolled up the scroll, gave it back to the attendant and sat down. The eyes of everyone in the synagogue were fastened on him. . . . "Today this scripture is fulfilled in your hearing" (Luke 4:16-21).

As I reflected on this passage I decided that I could sum it all up in three simple words: "helping hurting people".

Some churches want only to go after the sheep which are outside the fold. Others are most concerned with caring for the sheep that are safely in the fold. Both are fine. But, it is best to do both.

As I contemplated Casas' ministry focus I realized that there was a group of people whose need for ministry would never run dry. If we focused our ministry to these people we would never run out of work. Our ministry was to "help hurting people."

New school years always begin with a series of teacher meetings. One of our church members found herself sitting next to a brand new teacher who had recently moved to Tucson.

They got to talking about churches and our church-member teacher mentioned that she attended our church, Casas. Immediately, the new teacher brightened and said, "Oh, I have heard of that church. That 's the church that helps people."

I was so pleased. We were "Helping Hurting People."

Early in my ministry I was up early and out the door. Three church members were having surgery in two different hospitals and if everything went just right, I had time to pray with all three before they left for surgery. I prayed with two at Tucson Medical Center. I hurriedly got into my car and raced down Speedway to St. Mary's Hospital. I didn't make it. It didn't matter that I had made two calls already, all they wanted to know was why I wasn't there for their loved one. They knew how to lay on the guilt. I decided then and there to fix this.

I recruited Betty Lefler and asked her to recruit and manage a group of people who would personally set aside time to make one or more hospital visits each week. As we grew, so did her Sunshine Committee. People in the hospital are obviously hurting.

So, we guaranteed our people that when they were in the hospital they would get at least two visits every day–one from a pastor and one from the Sunshine Committee.

That committee expanded over time to caring for “shut ins”, fixing cars for single moms and taking communion to people who were unable to attend church for whatever reason (s).

By the way, not all the poor look poor. The man driving a BMW financed fully by the bank can be more than poor.

The family may be well-dressed for church; unfortunately, unless they told you, you might never guess that they just lost their home–and car.

Of course, as we look under the bridge we see the people we all would agree are poor.

The poor need help. “If there is a poor man among your brothers in any of the towns of the land that the Lord your God is giving you, do not be hardhearted or tightfisted toward your poor brother” (Deuteronomy 15:7).

Every church needs a benevolence committee. Some money needs to be in the budget and the committee is to raise money and protect the pastor. Most pastors are poor at handling panhandlers.

I remember Christmas and I was alone in the church office when a man came in and asked for money to feed his children who were hungry. With a pastor’s heart I had often given money, usually mine, to help the poor in need. As I listened to this man’s story my heart ached. I wanted to go out and comfort the children who were waiting in the car. He said that I didn’t need to do that. But, I felt so sorry for them. When we reached the car I said to the ten-year-old, “I am so sorry you don’t have enough to eat. When is the last time you had something to eat?” The fat, little boy stammered, “Uh, about an hour ago.”

I got out of the benevolence business. All needs were referred to wise church people who paid overdue electric bills and made house payments, rented apartments and paid for car repairs.

Natalie and Peter, the Bible is the standard of where and how the church is to focus its ministry on earth. It certainly failed in helping you. I am sorry. How churches operate and minister has to do with resources. There are not enough to help everyone in need. However, if the church were to function properly according to Biblical principles many more hurting people would find help and succor from the church people in their times of need.

Alexander MacLaren used to say, “Be kind to everyone you meet because everyone you meet is fighting a battle.”

Love, Roger

SOURCE: [1]Won’t Don’t Churches Care About Hurting People?

1. https://preachitteachit.org/ask-roger/detail/why-does-the-church-ignore-hurting-people/%C2%A0

1.7.20 Coronavirus Pandemic Is A Big New World Order Hoax! (2020-09-12 13:38)

Revelation 17:9-11, "And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. *And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition*."

The demonic New World Order (NWO) is upon us dear reader. Our text passage from Revelation 17:9-11 simply refers to the world powers throughout history; namely, Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece and Rome. Rome was the 6th, the New World Order will be the 7th, and the Antichrist will be the 8th and final power (king). The Beast (or Antichrist) will rise up out of the New World Order. This is why America is being destroyed right now by intentionally incited civil unrest, perpetrated medical and media fraud, hundreds of published English Bible versions, multiple plans of salvation in churches, homosexual rights, et cetera—it's just utter chaos, confusion and mayhem! Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) explains in his classic 1970 sermon, "[1]Why The Antichrist Must Come Soon," that from the ashes of our fallen civilization will arise the Antichrist! Now you know why all this is happening today.

To those of you who have studied the 911 attacks, you KNOW that it was a blatant hoax, an Inside Job, a complete lying wonder perpetuated upon the American people to further the agendas of the NWO. And now in 2020 [2]we are being afflicted by the Coronavirus hoax.

The following authoritarian

news article just confirms what I've been saying all along, that the Coronavirus pandemic is just a continuation of the 911 attacks. The government doesn't care about "gay rights." The LGBTQ agenda, and the teaching of the blatant fraud of evolution in the schools, [3]is really about the government taking control over our lives.

They want to herd us like cattle, getting us into position for the New World Order to police us. The Antichrist is coming!

- [4]Coronavirus Is The New terrorism
- [5]Europeans Are Waking Up To Government Tyranny, Why Can't Americans?
- [6]Authoritarians Are Using Coronavirus Fear To Destroy America
- [7]Coronavirus Pandemic Will Be The Worst Manmade Disaster In History
- [8]U.S. College Students Being Subjected To A Horrid Psychological Experiment
- [9]A Deal With The Devil (new risky COVID-19 vaccines will be "as is")
- [10]CDC Accidentally Admits That Cloth Masks Are Not Effective To Stop Virus

80,000 Americans died in 2019 from the common flu (Influenza). At most, all we heard was that a bad respiratory bug was going around. Even when there was a SARS (Severe Acute Respiratory Syndrome) outbreak in 2002 to 2004 in the United States, no one panicked like this today. No one had to wear masks. The media didn't feed the frenzy. Businesses didn't have to close their doors. The whole country wasn't locked down. I heard on the news the other day that 40,000 American restaurants are now closed permanently, because of this elaborate

manmade hoax. The virus is real, but the response is fabricated by the Luciferians who control the media, the same criminals who were behind 911. Twice as many people have already commit suicide on Guam this year, than have died from COVID-19. That speaks volumes! [11]Local Guam business owners see the blatant fraud, and want the government's forced lockdown of the community to end immediately!

We are being lied to by the media. The media claims that 200,000 people have died from the Coronavirus, but in reality less than 10,000 people have died directly from the virus. So why do they exaggerate the deaths? Remember that 80,000 Americans died in 2019 from the common flu. In 2018 there were 1,500,000 people worldwide who died from tuberculosis. For 2017, [12]the CDC says 160,201 Americans died from Lower Chronic Respiratory Diseases. Do you see how we are being duped? Death is a normal part of life. The purpose behind the COVID-19 pandemic hoax is to destroy the old world order. They want to crash our economies, forcing us into into extreme poverty, whereby we'll be much easier to control, which is standard communist fare. This is the New World Order folks!

This is all about a coming mandatory vaccine that everybody on the planet must take, or you will be cut off from society, and unable to go beyond your front door. I don't know if this is leading into the sinister *Mark of the Beast* foretold in Bible prophecy, but it sure seems like it. Only time will tell. We are being oppressed by psychotic madman who think it is their responsibility to reduce the human population in order to reduce our carbon emissions and save the planet from Global Warning, while simultaneously trying to save humanity from a virus no more deadly than a flu, by coercing every human being on the planet to take a vaccine. It sure makes one wonder what will be in the vaccine, doesn't it?

Dear reader, these lying Luciferians are telling us to lockdown, destroy the economy, wear masks and be socially distant, in order to save the elderly; all the while there's growing talk in the mainstream media that assisted suicide and euthanasia of the elderly and sick should be legalized. It's almost as if the draconian COVID-19 restrictions and lockdowns, are just about using the vulnerability of elderly people, as an excuse to take everyone's individual human rights and freedoms away. The fight against this scam is a fight for the freedom of humanity!

The following video totally blows the lid off of the Coronavirus scamdemic! I highly recommend that you watch it, if you want to know THE TRUTH. It starts out a bit technical, but gets heavy into where all this tyranny is leading...

[13]It's Time To Wake Up! (please watch this video)

1. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/the-coronavirus-pandemic-is-big-cdc-hoax.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
4. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/featured-articles/2020/august/10/coronavirus-is-the-new-terrorism
5. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/08/ron-paul/europeans-are-waking-up-to-government-covid-tyranny-why-are-we-still-asleep/
6. https://www.lewrockwell.com/2020/05/ron-paul/authoritarians-using-coronavirus-fear-to-destroy-america
7. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/featured-articles/2020/august/17/good-news-fauci-s-out-and-common-sense-might-be-returning/
8. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/peace-and-prosperity/2020/august/30/college-students-across-america-are-being-subjected-to-a-horrid-psychological-exper
9. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/peace-and-prosperity/2020/september/11/a-deal-with-the-devil/
10. https://www.lewrockwell.com/political-theatre/the-cdc-accidentally-admits-cloth-masks-are-not-effective/
11. https://www.pncguam.com/jeffs-pirates-cove-owner-pandemic-not-worth-livelihoods-depression-suicides-peop

les-protest-planned/

12. https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/fastats/deaths.htm
13. https://youtu.be/Lh6VnB7JvW0

(2020-09-13 08:38:51)
Totally agree David. "They" want us dead because they realize that we can be robbed, imprisoned and even killed, but because of the indwelling Holy Spirit they can never really completely fool a Christian.

Brian Mears (2020-09-15 18:48:13)
Anthony Fauci is an evil man.

Brian Mears (2020-09-15 18:47:18)
Thanks for exposing this. I don't agree with you on everything, but I agree 100 % with your stance on alcohol, and read those articles all the time. I hear Christians say "Jesus turned water into wine" and search it on the site and love seeing in all caps "JESUS DIDN'T MAKE BOOZE"

1.7.21 What Doth The Lord Require Of Thee? (2020-09-13 06:06)

Micah 6:8, "

He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to *do justly*, and to *love mercy*, and to *walk humbly with thy God*?

"

1st Thessalonians 5:23,

"

And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole *spirit* and *soul* and *body* be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

"

Notice in 1st Thessalonians 5:23 that the Bible describes the tripartite nature of a human being: *spirit*, *soul* and *body*. Most people refer to the body, soul and spirit, mentioning the body first; but the Bible mentions man's spirit first, because that is who we really are. The spirit can live without the body, but the body cannot live without the spirit. Notice also the application of Micah 6:8 to man's tripartite nature:

- spirit - walk humbly with thy God
- soul - love mercy
- body - do justly

What do these things mean? Let's keep the Christian life simple. Many Christians make it complicated. God describes three areas of what He requires from you:

- Do Justly:

1. *LAWFUL* - This Bible verse tells me how to live. **Psalms 119:11, "Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee." Joshua 1:8, "This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success."** It's not what man says that matters. What does God say? Listen dear friend—THE BIBLE HAS AN OPINION. What a great statement! The Holy Bible has an opinion on abortion, transgender, alcohol, immorality, socialism and marriage. What saith the Lord? Jesus commanded us to **"search the Scriptures"** in **John 5:39a**.

2. *BALANCE* - **Hebrews 1:9, "Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows."** Jesus loved righteousness, but He equally hated iniquity. We often love the things of God, but we don't hate sin and wickedness. We see this in many churches today who love the things of God, but they don't hate the Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions that corrupt the Word of God. We see this in many churches today who are tolerant of the Devil's lies of Calvinism (all 5 points of which are false). The Christian life is a balanced life. To do justly means to love right and hate wrong. **Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** Something is wrong with professed believers today who are okay with dozens of Bible versions. I hate every Bible revision that was translated from the [1]Greek of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort.

3. *REASONABLE* - **Romans 12:1, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your *reasonable* service."** It is reasonable for a child of God to read the Bible, pray, go soulwinning and treat other people with care. To go to church is reasonable for a Christian. To surrender one's life to Christ is reasonable for a believer. This is discipleship (service), not salvation. Eternal life is a free gift! To live a separated life from the world is reasonable for a saint of God. We serve a just and reasonable God, Who is always faithful.

Love Mercy:

1. Mercy is God withholding what I deserve as a sinner. We all deserve to go immediately to Hell and burn forever (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:12-15). We are all sinners by birth, nature and deeds. **Nehemiah 9:31-32, "Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments: Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, *who keepest covenant and mercy*, let not all the trouble seem little before thee, that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day."** Even though we deserve God's judgment, He has shown us mercy. Our great God delighteth in mercy. **Micah 7:18, "Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? *he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy*."** What an awesome God!!! God is rich in mercy. Mercy means having forgiveness and compassion toward those who have hurt us. Compassion means that we go to them, and we show up when they need our help, like the Good Samaritan helped the man who had been beaten and robbed.

Walk Humbly With Thy God - A man who walks with God will always reach his destination. Please notice:

1. The person of God - Many people walk with their employer or their hobbies, but not with their God.
2. The position - humbly. God is first and I follow. Wherever He goes, you go. Walk with God.

Pastor Jack Hyles preached a sermon on Micah 6:8 called, what else, “[2]What Doth The Lord Require Of Thee?” (MP3). Dr. Hyles defines Micah 6:8 as:

- to do justly - give what is due (to God praise, to man a fair wage, et cetera)
- love mercy - put yourself in the other guy’s shoes
- walk humbly with thy God - mediate in the Scriptures, pray and trust God

In every book of the Bible we find one great summary truth. For example: In the book of **Ecclesiastes 12:13** we read, **“Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.**

” Another example is in **Matthew 22:37-40, “Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.**

This is the first and great commandment.

And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. ” In the book of Micah it is **Micah 6:8, “**

He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to *do justly*, and to *love mercy*, and to *walk humbly with thy God*?

”

In Genesis chapter one we find the word “

good

”

mentioned seven times.

Micah 6:8, “

He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

” Something good is something that is well pleasing to God. We read in **Romans 8:28**

, “

And we know that *all things work together for good to them that love God*, to them who are the called according to his purpose.” Jonah was swallowed by a whale. That wasn’t good, but God used it for good according to His purpose. Potiphar’s wife lied about Joseph. That wasn’t a good thing, but God used it for good in the long run, for His purpose and glory. We don’t always understand why bad things happen in our life, but God promises if we love Him that everything will work out for good in the end. 1st Peter 2:7 says that Jesus is precious to those who believe on Him. So if you are saved, Romans 8:28 applies to you.

All that God requires from us as His children is to do the right thing, and to love showing mercy toward others, and to humbly walk with Him. **James 4:6, "But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble."** To be "humble" means to be low in our own mind, not arrogant or proudful. Our prayer to God ought to be to always think right, do right and live right. Thankfully, because Jesus died on the cross for our sins, anyone can be right with God simply by faith. God intended for the Christian life to be simple, despite life's complexities. What doth the Lord require of thee, but to DO justly, LOVE mercy, and WALK humbly with thy God. Do, love and walk.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp011804.mp3

1.7.22 Rebellious Americans Refuse To Listen To God (2020-09-14 09:30)

Isaiah 1:1-5, " The vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah. Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and *they have rebelled against me*. The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider. *Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward*. Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint."

What an indictment from almighty God! In Isaiah 1:3 the Lord said that even wild beasts know their owners, but Israel didn't have the knowledge of God in the land. The United States is my country! I am patriotic. Famous writer Mark Twain said: "Patriotism is supporting your country all the time, and your government when it deserves it." I like that. As much as I appreciate being an American, and am grateful for the military men and women who sacrificed their lives in countless wars to preserve our liberties and freedoms, I am ashamed to be called an American today in 2020.

Proverbs 14:34, " Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people." How can I be proud of my country when we allow homosexuals to get married, adopt children, [1]be honored in our churches in their unrepentant state , and be accepted as

outstanding citizens in our communities? Americans can only violate God's laws for so long until God's judgment comes (Romans 1:24-32). Homosexuality is a sin, against nature, abnormal, a sickness, and will never be accepted as okay by God-fearing born-again believers!

> "I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just; that His justice cannot sleep forever." —Thomas Jefferson (1743-1826)

We are living in strange, bizarre, creepy, weird, ungodly and perilous times. I was born in 1967. I grew up in the 1970's. The America I see today is drastically different, like an episode of The Outer Limits, compared to what I remember as a child. I feel like I'm living in a scene from The Twilight Zone. Sodomites getting married? The government entrusting them with little children to raise? It is more than bizarre, it is wicked. I am not endorsing hatred in any way. We ought to love everyone, because Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9). I am simply saying that God will NOT bless our nation as long as we live this ungodly way. God deserves so much better.

1st John 5:19 says that the world has always been a wicked place, **"And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness. "** The world's population has exploded from one billion to over eight billion in just 150 years! This, in conjunction with modern advancements in technology, has made the nation's of the world a ticking time bomb. Literally, it's just a matter of time until there is a nuclear incident. I hope it doesn't happen, but it seems inevitable. Mankind is prone to self-destruction, as the Bible teaches in Romans 3:10-23.

2020 has been a strange year so far! The Coronavirus began in January. George Floyd was murdered in May. It is now August and people are still looting in Chicago and across the country, stealing what they didn't work for, hurting innocent people, behaving like savage animals. This simply reveals the corrupt underbelly of our American society. A person's character is not formed by the hardships in life; but rather, it reveals their character! All these alleged protesters who are looting and destroying property have little or no character. They are revealing the type of person they really are. If they genuinely cared about lives that matter, then they would be upset over the hundreds of thousands of abortions still happening each year in America! **Exodus 20:13, "Thou shalt not kill."**

I could mention a thousand evils in America today. Hollywood is a cesspool of iniquity. There is hardly a movie from Hollywood that doesn't take the Lord's name in vain, promote awful sexual immorality, heinous acts of violence, rebellious disrespect for parental authority, and blasphemy against our wonderful God in Heaven. **Psalms 9:5, " *Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked*, thou hast put out their name for ever and ever." Psalms 139:23-24, "Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: *And see if there be any wicked way in me*, and lead me in the way everlasting."** The majority of the American people have been woefully deceived and hardened by the deceitfulness of sin. **Hebrews 3:13, " But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.**

"

Sin is so deceitful, and the Devil is so shrewd, that even the churches today are accepting open sin as normal. Preachers don't hate sin anymore! Preachers don't preach again the sin of abortion, which is first-degree premeditated murder! In courts terms, abortion is "

murder one

"! It is not involuntary manslaughter, but deliberate intentional murder!!! When any society stoops so low, that the life of every individual human being doesn't matter anymore, that society is headed for destruction! If the government can kill one of us, it can kill any of us. I love the Lord Jesus Christ so much! Worthy is the Lamb!!!

The ungodly U.S. Supreme Court has removed and banned God's Word and prayer from the schools since 1963. The consequences have been openly visible and devastating. Look at all the rioters and looters! These are youth trained in public schools. They have no moral compass! That is what happens when you take the Holy Bible away from children. I have been absolutely horrified as I've listened to the daily news in recent years.

The prophet Hosea was a contemporary of the prophet Isaiah, who had this to say about the same rebellious northern tribes of Israel (which parallels America today):

> **Hosea 4:1-6, "Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: *for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land*.**
>
> **By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood.**
>
> **Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.**
>
> **Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people are as they that strive with the priest.**
>
> **Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother.**
>
> ***My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge*: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.**
>
> **"**

That describes America today. Adultery is everywhere! There is no truth anymore, especially in the churches. Lordship Salvation is not the truth of the Gospel, yet 90 % of evangelical churches are preaching it today. All these counterfeit Bible revisions, like the English Standard Version (ESV), and the New International Version (NIV), are not truth! They are Devil's Bibles!!! Violence is epidemic across America! You cannot feel safe anywhere today. Rape, torture and sinister crimes are commonplace in the daily news, even in small towns and rural areas. We are paying for the sins of our leaders, and the sins of a complicit weak generation of Americans who went along with that fatal decision in 1963, when they removed the Bible from

the schools.

I really like President Trump. I love the guy in a lot of ways. Albeit, Mr. Trump is not the answer to America's woes. President Trump has done much to give rights to homosexuals, and has called for the worldwide decriminalization of homosexuality. As much as Christians may not want to hear it, President Trump is looking more like the Antichrist, that is, the Man of Sin! Anyone who endorses rights for homosexuals is a man of sin! America can never be "GREAT" again, until we return to being moral again! I can assure you that when the next Democrat takes office as U.S. President, all manner of wickedness will follow. I believe Mr. Trump will be re-elected in 2020 and that he will take us to war against Iran next year in 2021. I could be wrong, but it has been obvious to me for a long time that war is coming. That shouldn't be surprising, when one considers that only 8 % of human civilization has been without war. When the Democrats get elected in 2024, they will raise taxes.

As a Christian and an honest observer, I see a nation that has defied God for a long time. The United States exports more immoral smut on the internet than any other nation! Hollywood is ground zero for hell on earth! Satan is the boss of Hollyweird. Our nation cannot survive its fools. [2]Homelessness and open drug abuse are everywhere! We've had so many criminals for U.S. President, since John F. Kennedy was murdered, that I don't trust any of them anymore. I want to have confidence in Mr. Trump as our leader, but I look at that creepy occult Masonic erect phallus in Washington D.C. (aka, The Washington Monument) and I don't trust any of them!!! Freemasons rule over America. Their god is Lucifer. Satan rules over America! If you don't know that, you are naive. God rules over the universe. That is why as Christians we must pray for our leaders often (1st Timothy 2:1-5).

1. https://www.politico.com/magazine/story/2014/07/evangelicals-gay-marriage-108608
2. https://youtu.be/bpAi70WWBlw

1.7.23 The Battle Between Me And The Bob Jones' Crowd (2020-09-14 23:11)

2nd Timothy 2:1-3, "

Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

Thou therefore endure hardness, *as a good soldier of Jesus Christ*.

"

There is nothing pretty about war. War is ugly. People get hurt and bloodied. The same is true in the spiritual realm. The Bible says in

Ephesians 6:11-12, “Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

” My battle against the Bob Jones’ crowd is really a battle against Satanic forces. Ironically, I’m sure they say the same about me. But who’s right in all this debate? **Romans 3:4,**

“God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*. ”

I took a look at the Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) on Guam’s website today. I read their foundation’s class, which is where they provide their Statement of Faith. I noticed that they don’t mention turning from your sins to be saved, which is very deceptive. HBC still earnestly promote

the Lordship Salvation preached by [1]Unshackled , [2]Moody Bible Institute and [3]Bob Jones University . They aren’t fooling everyone, but they sure are confusing a lot of people!

Kindly said, it just evidences that the pastors of Harvest know I am right, but due to ecclesiastical peer pressure they won’t take a stand for THE TRUTH! They are straddling the fence, caught between grace and works! Like all pseudo-Christian churches, they boast that salvation is by grace alone, while [4]changing the terms of the agreement later on. The [5]official position of Bob Jones University is that a person MUST turn from their sins to be saved, which is absolutely not taught in the Bible. So either Harvest Baptist Church on Guam needs to stop promoting and associating with the [6]Devil’s crowd at BJU, or they cannot say they believe in salvation by grace alone!!! Which is it folks? Romans 11:6 says it cannot be both! I am not splitting hairs. This is not so-called fourth degree ecclesiastical separation. I am simply looking at the plain reading of the King James Bible, and what BJU is teaching is unbiblical.

We are at war ladies and gentleman with neo-evangelicals today. We are at war over the [7]inspiration of the Bible. We are at war over the [8]meaning of the Gospel. We are at war over the [9]meaning of repentance. We are at war over Biblical separation. Bob Jones University shames the name of Jesus with their intercollegiate sports, allowing their female students to wear sexy shorts and strut across the ballfield immodestly like the heathen world, competing with the secular world (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17). As Pastor Jack Hyles often rightly said:

“One person with mono plus one healthy person, equals two people with mono!”

I thank God that Hyles-Anderson College still only allows intramural sports. Amen and amen! I just wish HAC and First Baptist Church of Hammond would go back to believing that we have an inspired King James Bible, which [10]they have denied since 2008.

Our churches today are in big trouble. Tragically, the biggest threat to churches today are America’s apostate Bible colleges who train the pastors. Dr. Jack Hyles was so right:

> “The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[11]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

When I heard Brother Hyles make that statement last night, while listening to him preach, I immediately thought about the [12]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (HBC) and their woeful

lack of compassion toward me since 2014. Oh how I needed their love and acceptance as a human being between 2014-2020, but Pastor Marty Herron was cold-hearted and couldn't have cared less about me or my family in 2014-2018. Pastor Herron literally shunned me away, telling me to "Go elsewhere." What saith the Scripture?

Romans 14:10, "

But why dost thou judge thy brother? or *why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. **"**

Then Pastor Herron resigned as pastor and moved to greener pastures at the Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary in Iowa, collecting a 6-digit salary as Executive Vice President, taking his secretary and assistant pastor with him, abandoning a sinking ship. It matters how you treat other people! All I ever pleaded was to please let me attend the church services. They refused! I don't hate Pastor Herron, God knows my heart. In fact, I still pray for him. But he wouldn't like my prayers, because I pray for God to break and humble that stiff-necked man, and let him see what it means to really suffer in life, and be rejected and ostracized by the local church when he begs for help from fellow professed Christians. I hope his wife leaves him and divorces. I hope he loses his home. I hope he gets rear-ended by a bus and develops stenosis, displaced disks and radiculopathy in his neck, causing him constant pain. And then I hope he falls in love with someone else and wants to remarry, but a self-righteous wicked local pastor convinces her not to (as Pastor Herron did to me).

Marty Herron threw me under the bus. I don't hate him, but for his own good I hope God teaches him how to love his Christian brother. He hurt me and my family, driving us all out of his church. **1st John 3:17, "But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?"** Marty Herron doesn't know the meaning of compassion. ...

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, " [13]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard "

Ironically, Harvest's website today has a bunch of Bible verses about hating one's brother. Well, they sure hated me during 2014-2017, and evidently still do, because I am still not welcomed at their church. **1st John 2:11, "**

But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes. **"** For the record, I love everyone with God's unconditional love. I have NEVER one time failed to wave with love at all my Harvest neighbours. I love everyone. THEY (not me) are the one's who have refused to reconcile all these years. I have poured out my heart time and time again to them, and they have read my articles, but they won't have anything to do with me. I don't think they hate me, but I think they HATE THE TRUTH! The truth is only HATE to them that HATE THE TRUTH!!! I humbly know that I am right in this matter.

And now their new pastor Gary Walton is taking the church in the same neo-evangelical direction, just with different rhetoric, church decor and [14]Dr. Steve Pettit's damnable Lordship Salvation theology. I see they removed the church pews and put in movable blue chairs instead. That was a big mistake in my humble opinion. Now they really look like a neo-evangelical church. Those pews gave the church an old-fashioned church feel, which is now gone. The place looks as bad as Bayview Church down the street, who promote Calvinist heretic Dr. John Piper. Bayview dropped the name "Bayview

Baptist Church

”

several years ago, sadly. Bayview sunk long ago into the depths of Satan, [15]where Harvest is now sinking.

I also see that Kris the nurse I loved is gone. Oh well, it is both my and her loss. Dr. Hyles always wisely said:

“

To lose something in the will of God is to find something better.

” I lost my chance to marry that nurse, because I took a Biblical stand

against the Devil’s modern Bible revisions, and the Devil’s heresy of Lordship Salvation, and for exposing Martin Luther (1483-1546) as an unsaved heretic for teaching Baptismal Regeneration

all his life

—all of these falsehoods are promoted by Harvest’s ungodly pastors, for which I was driven out of the church and abandoned as a human being.

Harvest Baptist Church still uses and bids Godspeed to corruptible seed. They still bid Godspeed to Devil preachers like Dr. John MacArthur and Dr. Steve Pettit. They still support the Lordship Salvation preached by [16]Unshackled , [17]Moody Bible Institute and [18]Bob Jones University . I didn’t choose this fight with Harvest Baptist Church and the Bob Jones’ crowd, they chose this fight with me, by driving me out of HBC in 2014 and ostracizing me since (and that includes Pastor Gary Walton, who is no better). They won’t touch me with a ten-foot pole, despite my heart of love, spirit of reconciliation and continued kindness toward them all.

When a female student said she was raped at BJU years ago, [19]she was expelled to silence her. That is what [20]HBC has done to me. I am not hateful against the Bob Jones’ crowd for exposing their wickedness, I am angry about the evil. There’s a very big difference. That raped girl wasn’t being hateful to complain afterwards about what BJU did to her, the college was being hateful to blame her instead. If preaching against a corrupt church, and bad pastors, and corruptible seed, and false plans of salvation, makes me hateful, they so be it. **Psalms 97:10,**

“*Ye that love the LORD, hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked. ”

God knows that I do not hate any Christian brother, but I hate evil as God commands me to, and sadly MUCH EVIL has crept into our Bible colleges, churches and rescue missions today!!! And also, a hurting dog barks. I live with pain of both body and soul, but what do the pastors of Harvest care? Dr. Hyles was so right. These men have been trained at Bob Jones University, which is [21]not the same Bob Jones College it was when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was still alive. [22]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. got the Gospel 100 % correct, none of this crap about turning from your sins that Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, and Bob Jones University preach today!!!

Pastor Hyles was attacked maliciously in 1989 by neo-evangelicals. They have been relentless to destroy his name and legacy ever since. Here are Brother Hyles’ own words:

> “This isn’t over Jack Hyles, this is over fundamentalism! These are evangelicals fighting fundamentalists—that’s what it’s all about; and their effort is to destroy Hyles-Anderson College. Over my dead body they’ll destroy Hyles-Anderson College; and

> their effort is to destroy the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana; and I'll go to the finish before I'll let it happen! That's what's going on!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a truthful quote from the needful sermon, "[23]Weathering The Storm!"

I want everyone to know that I do not hate anyone, I hate being ostracized by a local Baptist church for telling THE TRUTH. As long as I am alone and without a wife, I will expose Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, because they came between me and someone who liked me, because of their damnable heresy. That blood is on their hands. I am going to share my pain with them. If God is upset with me (which I know He is not), then He is 10 times more upset with Harvest Baptist Church, because I told THE TRUTH (Romans 3:4). My sayings will be justified because I agree with the Word of God, which is the inspired King James Bible today in English. I also know I am right, because I have shown nothing but a desire to reconcile with their church, but they are holding a grudge, and blaming me for their hateful behavior. This is what happens when pastors play God with people's lives, making decisions for everybody.

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
2. http://www.lovethetruth.com/wolves/moody_bible_institute.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/the-lying-deception-of-lordship.html
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/we-believe-in-inspiration-of-bible.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/i-am-set-for-defence-of-gospel.html
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/what-is-bible-repentance-for-salvation.html
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/ship_of_harvest_baptist_church_on_guam_fools_04.jpg
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
17. http://www.lovethetruth.com/wolves/moody_bible_institute.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
19. https://www.fitsnews.com/2020/08/06/furman-rape-victim-sues-school-that-expelled-her-after-reporting-sexual-assault-lawsuit-says/
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
21. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/10/this-is-not-your-fathers-oldsmobile-and.html
22. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3

1.7.24 The Lying Serpent Never Gave Eve Anything Good (2020-09-16 05:26)

Genesis 3:1-7, "Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat.

And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons.

”

I was thinking this afternoon about something. I thought about how God gave so much to Adam and Eve. God gave them the gift of life, by creating them. God gave them the gift of perfect health. God gave them a paradise in the Garden of Eden, such as the world since has never seen or known. God gave Adam and Eve a carefree life. They had plenty of good food. They had plenty of clean abundant fresh water. They had the tree of life, and all the fruits of the different trees in the garden, from which they could freely eat, except the Tree of Knowledge. God gave everything good to Adam and Eve, and it was a perfect life.

But then that ole serpent, the Devil, Satan (Revelation 20:2) came along and seduced Eve with his damnable lies. That is what the Devil does, he lies and deceives people (John 8:44). The serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field (Genesis 3:1). That ole snake came only to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10). The serpent told Eve that God was withholding information from her. It said that God knew if Adam and Eve ate the forbidden fruit, they would instantly become “

as gods.

”

Satan is a beautiful liar! The serpent convinced Eve that God was not the gracious and good God they thought they knew; but rather, He was a conniving selfish God Who felt threatened by humanity, and deceived them. Eve believed the lies, motivated by her desire to be equal with God, to make her own decisions of what is good and evil.

This is what the U.S. Supreme Court did in 1973 when they legalized abortion. The Holy Bible declares in **Exodus 20:13, “Thou shalt not kill.”** But the U.S. Supreme Court desired to put themselves in the place of God, as did Eve, making their own decision of what is good and evil. Whereas God calls killing the innocent evil murder, the U.S. Supreme Court called it “

good.

” Ungodly liberals call murdering an innocent human being in the womb

“pro-choice.” Did you ever stop to realize that abortionists call Bible-believing Christian “anti-abortion,” which has negative connotations. But they call themselves “pro-choice,” which sounds nicer and more pleasant. Why don’t they call themselves what they really are, “anti-life”? Why aren’t Bible-believing Christians called “pro-life”? We ought to call abortionists, “baby-killers”!

I could mention hundreds of evils, which mankind has decided to call good instead. **Isaiah 5:20, “Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!**

” Americans have blood on our hands. OUR government does what they do in OUR name, and with OUR money, so it is OUR business, and we have a right and duty to voice OUR protests! Alcoholism is not a

“

disease,

”

it is a sin. Homosexuals were not

“

born that way,

”

they chose to be that sinful way. Homosexuality is not an

“alternate lifestyle,” it is sin.

Lying to and exploiting customers is not

“

the industry standard,

”

it is a sin. Hollywood actors committing sin for show on the movie camera is not

“

clean fun,

”

it is wicked sin (Romans 1:32). Woe unto America!

Getting back to the main point of this article, God gave everything good to Adam and Eve, withholding nothing from them. The vile serpent came along and lied to Eve, slandering God and deceiving her on multiple levels. Eve chose to sin, buying into the serpent’s lies. When all was said and done, Adam and Eve lost everything! They were evicted from the Garden of Eden, paradise lost! Physical and emotional pain was introduced to them for the first time, and would now become a permanent part of their miserable earthly lives. Eve would suffer horribly during child bearing. Adam would labor in toil and sweat for the rest of his life. The human race would be cursed from that day forward. Death had entered into human civilization (Romans 5:12).

Having said all that as introduction, now consider dear reader that the serpent merely went his quiet way. The damage was done! Whereas God had given Adam and Eve everything in His love, the serpent gave them nothing in return for his lies! The serpent left them with chaos, calamity and condemnation!!! **John 10:10, “ The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.”** After doing major damage in the lives of Adam and Eve, the serpent never reared his ugly head again.

That is the way so many malicious people are today. Ungodly people will meddle in someone’s troubled marriage, encouraging and causing a divorce, and then selfishly go their merry way. I always recommend for Christian ladies to reject any advice from a divorced female. Divorced women almost always encourage other women to divorce too. Misery loves company! We live

in a wicked generation today of home-wrecking whores in America!!! Feminism is not about women's rights, it is about rebellion against God in the marriage and home. Every godly women ought to declare herself as the sworn enemy of feminism!

Psalm 1:1, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in *the counsel of the ungodly*, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful." Proverb 1:10, "

My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

" You should memorize both of these vital passages of Scripture. God only knows how many divorces have been caused by ungodly counsel. Singer Amy Grant divorced her husband Gary Chapman after 16 years, and remarried singer Vince Gill before the ink was even dry on her divorce papers. Years later she blamed her ungodly decision to quit her marriage on

"

bad counsel.

"

Regardless, she made the decision! Eve had no one to blame but herself. Adam had no one to blame but himself. I don't care who advised you to do evil, you've got no one to blame but yourself.

Proverb 1:10, "

My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. " Ultimately, we all do what we want to do, and then look for reasons to justify our decision; whether it was right or wrong had little to do with our decision. This is our sinful human nature.

There are dozens of spiritual lessons that we can learn from the serpent's interaction with Eve. If Eve could relive that moment in history under the Tree of Knowledge, I guarantee you that she would have yelled "deadly

snake

" as loud as she could! She would have ran away as fast as possible! Eve would have ran to go get Adam. She probably would have grabbed a big stick and beat that serpent over the head! Eve's big mistake was that she gave an audience to the serpent at all. We must not walk (take heed) to the counsel of the ungodly.

You married ladies—when someone starts talking about getting a divorce, you need to tell them: "Shame on you!" and avoid them after that. If need be, tell them to get away from you, because you don't want to hear their ungodly advice! Women file for divorce more than TWICE the rate of men, because as the Bible says, they are the weaker vessel (1st Peter 3:7), and ungodly people with bad advice abound all around us in the world, even in the churches! If you heed their destructive advice, I guarantee you that when all is said and done they will go their merry way, just like the vile serpent did after ruining Eve's life.

Our awesome God deserves so much better from us. Satan has never done anything for you. The abortion crowd has never done anything for you, except murder your own flesh and blood if you let them! The homosexual community has never done anything for you, except teach your children the Devil's lie that it's okay to commit sin. The world never meets us halfway on anything! The no good lying serpent came only to destroy Eve's life, but God had been good to them, giving them everything.

1.7.25 Single Women Are Out Of Touch With Reality Today (2020-09-17 00:04)

1st Timothy 5:14-15, “

I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

For some are already turned aside after Satan.

”

My regular web visitors know that I am seeking a wife. I have been alone for 14 years, since 2006 when my former wife divorced me. There’s a lot of debate over remarriage in churches today. What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 7:2, “Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.”** It doesn’t get any plainer than that. To avoid fornication everyone should be married! When men write to me, asking me how to handle their struggle with sexual sins, I always tell them what the Bible says... GET MARRIED!

If I can’t find a wife soon in the United States, I’m going to use [1]Christian Filipina and marry a young woman. I found a bunch of Baptist ladies, virgins, who use the King James Bible. Go look for yourself. On a lesser note,

I signed up for eHarmony in 2017. What a disappointment it has been! These American women are out of touch with reality today. For example: I logged in today and read the following horrible profile information.

The woman’s name is Christine, a 36 year old pilot. Here is what she says

:

> **Five years from now, I…**
>
> I would like to be happily married, flying for a major airline and have at least one child.

I still can’t stop laughing. She is disillusioned. You see, she doesn’t want a man, she wants a guy to use as a tool to get what she wants— a child— while advancing her own career as a pilot. She has her life’s priorities wrong. Her mindset is unscriptural. If you want real love in a marriage, you must serve, not acquire. The Bible commands a wife to obey. The happiest wives are those who obey. No bossy wife loves her husband, she loves herself!!! Children who love their parents the most are the one’s who obey them. You don’t obey them because you love them, you love them because you obey them!

> “You do not give love, you give to love.”
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles,
>
> “ [2]How To Love ”
>
> “

Receiving from people doesn't make you love them more, *giving* to people makes you love them more, because you have an investment there.

"

—Pastor Jack Hyles,

" [3]How To Love "

I read another woman's profile yesterday, a registered nurse who travels the country. She said if she meets the right man she'll take a position at a hospital. You see, she wants a man to fit into her career agenda. She's no better than the other woman, the pilot, that I just mentioned. These women don't want to give up their careers, but they want to find a husband who will fit into with their career. They'll die childless and lonely, because of their career minded foolishness. There is nothing ruining women today like careerism in America!!!

1st Timothy 5:14-15, "

I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

For some are already turned aside after Satan.

" The young woman who pursues a career is just as wicked as the abortionist!

The young woman who pursues a career is just as wicked as the Las Vegas casino owner!

The young woman who pursues a career is just as wicked as the movie house manager! I didn't say that, God did! I just quoted to you the Bible passage! Women who pursue careers rarely get married and have a family! [4]They are 40 years old and miserable!!!

And that sadly includes the career nurses graduating from Bob Jones University, 35 years old and still single, desperate to find a man to marry, but she wants her career! Multitudes of female graduates of Bob Jones University (and other apostate Bible colleges) are using birth control to avoid having children, because children will interfere with their teaching career. I promise you down the road they will resent and hate themselves for foregoing motherhood. Being a mother and keeper at home is not the lesser choice in life, it is the greatest career of all! Our country is going to ruin because women are choosing a money-paying career, instead of the sacrificial joys of motherhood.

Stay-at-home mothers are the real heroes, not the female soldiers acting like men on the battlefield! Our country has gone insane with this "equal

rights

" garbage. A woman has as much right to be on the battlefield as a soldier, as a big burly haired-chested man has a right to change baby diapers in a nursery. We've lost our minds in this country! If you're a career woman, and you don't have a husband and children, GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!! I'm not saying that it is a sin for a woman to start her own business, but it is a sin if it takes precedence over marriage and motherhood. God created you ladies to be a *help meet* for a man, not to start a business and make money, unless you are doing that to help your husband.

1. https://www.christianfilipina.com/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/how_to_love.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/how_to_love.mp3
4. https://www.forbes.com/sites/larissafaw/2012/12/05/why-are-so-many-professional-millennial-women-unable-to-find-dateable-men/#6470bfd08486

1.7.26 Stay Humble And Walk With God (2020-09-17 10:00)

Micah 6:8, " He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to *do justly*, and to *love mercy*, and to *walk humbly with thy God*?"

Our God never changes. **Malachi 3:6-7, "For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed. Even from the days of your fathers *ye are gone away from mine ordinances*, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return?"** Please notice that after saying He never changes, the Lord told His people that THEY HAD CHANGED! Dear reader, God hasn't changed in 2020, America has changed! Abortion is still murder and a horrible sin in 2020, just like it was a hundred years ago in 1920!

Homosexuality is still a horrible sin, unnatural and an abomination in the sight of God, just as it was back in 1962 when sodomy was still a punishable crime in all 50 states! I was horrified yesterday when I read that [1]Kamala Harris attends the Third Baptist Church in San Francisco, and the [2]church sponsors activities for gay couples. Who would have imagined a hundred years ago, that in America we would see churches sanctioning sin! God hasn't changed dear friend, WE HAVE! **James 4:6, " But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble."** No pastor is humble before God who goes along with sin and remains quiet about it. Americans are not humble before God today! If we were, we would submit to God's Word! God hasn't change over the millenniums, mankind has from generation to generation, repeating his iniquities.

Hebrews 9:14, "

How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through *the eternal Spirit* offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

" Sinful men come and go. One generation passes and another replaces them. But the Holy Spirit is eternal! When you walk with God, you are walking with the eternal Spirit! Our God never changes. The same God who hated sin in the Old Testament hates sin in 2020. The New Testament does not eliminate the Old Testament, it completes it! The LAW points every man to CHRIST to be saved by God's grace!

Our blessed Savior never changes. **Hebrews 13:8-9,**

“Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

***Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines*. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.”**

I noticed something very interesting in this passage today. Like most Bible students and preachers, I tend to look at verse 8 by itself, but notice the warning in verse 9 not be be carried away by strange doctrines! The Bible is contrasting the Lord Who never changes, with the person who is carried about by divers (many) and strange (unbiblical) teachings!

And that leads me to say that t

he inspired Word of God never changes. **Psalms 119:89,**

“For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

***Thy faithfulness* is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth.”**

I believe that unchanging Book to be the preserved and inspired King James Bible. If you don’t have a King James Bible, you don’t have an inspired Holy Bible!!! God is faithful! Amen! So we learn in the Bible that God the Father, the Son and His Word NEVER CHANGE!!!

Now you listen to me, all of these churches today (like the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) who use multiple Bible versions, confusing everyone, are not humble before God! THEY ARE SINFULLY PROUD! Humble people submit to God’s truth, they don’t go their own way. Go back and read **Malachi 3:7, “*ye are gone away* from mine ordinances.”** Proud people always go away from God’s Word. All these Devil’s Bible today are doing far more damage than good. I am horrified as I examine these new Bibles, seeing that they [3]corrupt Mark 1:15 and [4]Hebrews 6:1, errantly redefining the word “

repent

”

to mean changing your life and turning away from the bad things you did in the past.

Tragically, 99 % of evangelical churches are corrupted! The Devil’s goal has always been to blur the lines of distinction between his corruptible seed, and God’s incorruptible seed.

The Devil's goal has always been to blur the lines of distinction between Bible-believing fundamental Christianity, and neo-evangelical apostasy! [5]Bob Jones University is leading the way is destroying Christian fundamentalism in America. That is not humility before God! Certainly everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts. The fact of the matter is that a man cannot know what time it is if he has two watches set to different times! Nor can a churchgoer know the truth if he has two conflicting Bibles that say something different. The Devil's Bibles are filled with inconsistencies, [6]omissions and [7]contradictions compared to the inspired and trustworthy King James Bible!!!

The Bob Jones crowd are anything but humble! They preach the Devil's heresy of Lordship Salvation, demanding that people commit to turn from their sinful behavior, or else God won't save them. That would make eternal life a trade or an exchange, not a free gift from God. Oh how the Devil is a beautiful liar! I must preach THE TRUTH of God's Word, while deaf ears at Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, refuse to listen to wisdom. God only authored ONE BOOK, not twenty-nine, not even two. Beware of the Bob Jones' camp and their assorted Bible version Merry-Go-Round! A truly humble Christian walks with God, and only uses the inspired King James Bible (if you speak English), and only believes a free grace Gospel (because anything else is a lie). A humble man heeds THE TRUTH, he doesn't go along with the error of Lordship Salvation.

Our nation is dying for humble Christians today. I can tell if someone is humble by the measure of their willingness to forsake error, and embrace THE TRUTH! The Moody Bible Institute and Bob Jones University crowd are proud, arrogant and stuff-necked. You cannot reason with them concerning THE TRUTH. They have been woefully deceived by the Devil, adhering to the Satanic lies of Calvinism. Where is the humble man today? Where is the truth-seeker? We are living in woeful times of gross apostasy in the Bible colleges and churches! If I had my way, Bob Jones University would be history. I'd tear the college to the ground, as a memorial of the slain Gospel there. I'd turn the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam into a parking lot, to rid the island of their deadly presence, promoting Devil's Bibles and a Devil's counterfeit plan of salvation. Right doctrine matters! Truth matters!

I am humble and I walk with God, which is why I am on the side of THE TRUTH. **Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** Religious people who are proud, go along to get along with their apostate leaders, like neo-evangelical ministers' Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Marty Herron and John MacArthur. I cannot warn you enough dear reader, in my humble opinion, to avoid the theology of these corrupted men.

Micah 6:8, " He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to *do justly*, and to *love mercy*, and to *walk humbly with thy*

***God*?"** It is the right thing to expose false prophets and heresy. It is mercy to warn everyone that they are being deceived by the Bob Jones' crowd. To walk humbly with God, you MUST have an inspired Bible, not the Devil's fake Bibles that pervert what it means to repent. The [8]English Standard Version (ESV) that BJU sells, uses and promotes is one of the worst offenders, butchering the Word of God! Please do not be deceived dear friend.

Pride and false doctrine go hand in hand. Pride and fake Bibles are synonymous. You've got wicked men all across America, who think they are humble, supporting wicked Bible colleges and churches. They are all corrupted by Satan! No one is humble who goes along with wrong doctrine after being warned! The Bob Jones' crowd have been warned repeatedly, yet they are hardcore self-deceived. **Jeremiah Jeremiah 5:31, " The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?**

"

1. https://www.deseret.com/faith/2020/8/12/21365150/kamala-harris-baptist-hindu-faith-democratic-running-mate
2. https://thirdbaptist.org/min/singles-ministry/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/modern_bible_omissions.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf

---

1.7.27 Jesus is Not God's One And Only Son! (2020-09-18 09:30)

John 1:12, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to *become the sons of God*, even to them that believe on his name."

1st John 3:1, "Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called *the sons of God*: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not."

The NIV, ESV and ERV (and several dozen more) Bible revisions all teach heresy, because Jesus is not God's one and only Son. By removing the all-important word "begotten" they have perverted the words of the living God. Those unscholarly intellectuals never read our text Scriptures. Evidently the ignoramuses who translated the NIV never read John 1:12 and 1st John 3:1. The truth of the matter is that God has MANY sons, but only one **"BEGOTTEN"** (or

biological) Son, according to John 3:16. If you are a born-again child of God, male or female, then you are an *adopted* son of God. Isn't that beautiful? If you are saved, you my friend are an adopted child of God. Jesus is the only 'BEGOTTEN' biological child of the Father. We have been begotten by the incorruptible seed of God's Word (1st Peter 1:23), through the power of the Holy Spirit (John 1:12-13), through faith in the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

In fact, the Bible even calls us "

adopted

"

in **Romans 8:15, "For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father."** We are all adopted children of God our heavenly Father, but only Jesus is God's biological son, wrought by a miraculous virgin birth. This is a VERY important matter. Jesus was born of a miraculous virgin birth (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23), and entered this world as the Godhead incarnate, i.e., the Godhead in the flesh (Colossians 2:9; 1st Timothy 3:16). Please note that all my Scriptures references are solely to the trustworthy inspired King James Bible. All modern Bible versions have been tampered with and are corrupt.

By the way, I am sick and tired of Smart Alecs mentioning the Bible in other languages to criticize the King James Bible. I speak English and this is America, so shut up already! I cannot speak for people in other countries. If someone accurately translates the Textus Receptus (the manuscript from which our beloved King James Bible was translated) into another language, then it is inspired. What does that have to do with the King James Bible being inspired? I heard some fool attempting to discredit the exclusivity of the King James Bible by pointing out that the Geneva Bible is also a good Bible. The Geneva Bible is inferior, a predecessor to the King James, so why would you use it? I mean, why change what has worked for 419 years so far since 1611? I'll stick with the time-proven and tested King James Bible. Kindly, if neo-evangelicals like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and Bob Jones University, want to dabble in doctrines in demons, fake Bibles, and another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works (aka, Lordship Salvation), then knock your socks off!

How could the NIV translating committee be so incompetent? It is no small matter to translate the Word of almighty God, especially when you CHANGE what He said. The Bible, in numerous

references, warns and pronounces a curse upon all Bible corrupters (Deuteronomy 4:2; Galatians 1:8-9; 2nd Peter 3:16; Revelation 22:19). **"...for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God" (Jeremiah 23:36).** Now they're catering to the sinful agendas of lesbians and feminists with their NIV 2011, which is a gender-inclusive Bible. Please remember that lesbianism, transgender, gender equality and unisex are synonymous with the sinful philosophy and lifestyle of feminism, which is rebellion against God-ordained masculine authority.

The King James Bible translates John 3:16 absolutely 100 % correct. The word **"begotten"** is there in John 3:16, because Jesus is indeed the only begotten Son of God. Every born again believer is an adopted son of God... **"To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons" (Galatians 4:5).** Every Christian is an adopted child into God's family. So if you have a Bible, make sure that the word **"begotten"** in present in John 3:16, or else throw it into the garbage after tearing it up. [1]Why Would Anyone Use the NIV? And by the way, the same corruption is made in 1st John 3:16. Every born-again believer is an adopted son of God, but only Jesus is God's begotten Son.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/why.htm

1.7.28 Bob Jones University Helps Deny The 'Only Begotten' Son (2020-09-19 09:30)

John 3:16-17, " For God so loved the world, that he gave *his only begotten Son*, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

I am continually frustrated, disturbed and dismayed at the indifference in today's churches and Bible colleges regarding the (literally) [1]hundreds of English Bible versions that have been published in recent decades. Talk to the average knucklehead pastor today, and you'll hear some lame responses. One shameful local pastor on Guam (yep, Harvest Baptist Church) told me that he didn't agree with all the new versions, but when I asked him to name some bad ones, he couldn't. You see, he doesn't know what he is talking about, he is just making excuses for his ignorance.

Another shameful former local pastor on Guam (a Pensacola Christian College intern) shamefully admitted to me that he doesn't know even one thing wrong with the modern Bible versions (because he never took the time to study). Yet, he took the ungodly liberty to criticize me as being "obsessed" over the Bible issue debate. Well then just call me a specialist! I'm tired of general practitioner pastors criticizing me for being a specialist on the inspiration of the Word of God. GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!!

If today's church pastors won't stand guard against the Devil creeping into the churches, then who will? You tell me! **Jeremiah 23:36, "...for *ye have perverted the words of the living God*, of the LORD of hosts our God."** All of the modern Bible perversions butcher the Word of God. One example is the ungodly removal of the all-important word "BEGOTTEN" from John 3:16 and other passages.

One of the most hideous evils of modern times is the corrupting of the Word of God. The New International Version (NIV) of the Bible is an [2]evil work, a piece of filth, and should go into your garbage pail if you have one. Tragically, the NIV is by far [3]the most popular Bible in America today amongst ministers and laity. The NIV completely removes the necessary word "begotten" from John 3:16...

> **King James Bible: "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

> **New International Version: "For God so loved the world that he gave his one and only Son, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life."**

What's that,

I hear some Bob Jones Graduate defending them self, saying that Bob Jones University doesn't use or promote the NIV. Okay, let's examine John 3:16 from the English Standard Version (ESV)

which BJU sells, uses and promotes. ...

King James Bible: "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

English Standard Version: "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only Son, that whoever believes in him should not perish but have eternal life."

Well, whad'Ya know, Bob Jones' ESV has the same corruption as the NIV. Huh, how about that!

Okay, okay, well someone says, "I'm a member of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and we don't use the ESV or NIV, we use the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV)!" Oh really, well let's examine the ERV...

King James Bible: "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

Easy-To-Read Version: "Yes, God loved the world so much that he gave his only Son, so that everyone who believes in him would not be lost but have eternal life."

Well I'll be hogtied! Whad'Ya know about that, Harvest's ERV and Bob Jones' ESV contain the same exact corruption as the Devil's NIV. Dear reader, let's examine the Jehovah's Witnesses'

exclusive perversion of the Bible, translated by Charles Taze Russell (the cult founder in 1974) titled: New World Translation (NWT)...

> **King James Bible: "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

> **Easy-To-Read Version: "For God loved the world so much that he gave his only-begotten Son, so that everyone exercising faith in him might not be destroyed but have everlasting life."**

Wow! Whad'Ya know, the satanic Jehovah's Witness cult actually gets John 3:16 right, but Bob Jones University and their alumni get it wrong! Am in traveling in an episode of [4]The Twilight Zone? Did I just read that correctly? Are you telling me that the JW's are right, but BJU and HBC are wrong on the Word of God? Yes, that is sadly THE TRUTH! [5]IT IS A BIG DEAL! Somebody's got to care! Pastor Jack Hyles made that important statement in his classic MP3 sermon titled: '[6]I'm Sick And Tired Of Being Sick And Tired!'

> **"Somebody's got to care!"**
>
> **—Pastor Jack Hyles, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon, "[7]I'm Sick And Tired of being Sick And Tired!"**

Do you care? Bob Jones University doesn't care? First Baptist Church of Hammond and Hyles-Anderson College don't care. Pensacola Christian College doesn't care. Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary (cemetery) doesn't care. Moody Bible Institute doesn't care. If I knew the names of more apostate Bible colleges, I'd mention them, but I would have to go find and list hundreds of them! They're not worth my time. What a disgrace!

Perhaps some people think I am being unethical for calling names of churches and Bible colleges. There is nothing "ethical" about hobnobbing with the Devil's crowd, going along to

get along with error, and eating at the Devil's table. We are at war spiritually! The Devil is relentlessly working to infiltrate, corrupt and destroy the churches. Somebody's got to care!

Jesus is Not God's One And Only Son!

The NIV, ESV and ERV all teach heresy, because Jesus is not God's one and only Son. By removing the all-important word "begotten" they have perverted the words of the living God. Evidently the ignoramuses who translated the NIV never read **John 1:12, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power *to become the sons of God*, even to them that believe on his name."** Those unscholarly intellectuals never read **1st John 3:1, "Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, *that we should be called the sons of God*: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not."** The truth of the matter is that God has MANY sons, but only one 'BEGOTTEN' Son. If you are a born-again child of God, male or female, then you are an adopted son of God. Isn't that beautiful? If you are saved, you my friend are an adopted child of God. Jesus is the only 'BEGOTTEN' biological child of the Father. We have been begotten by the incorruptible seed of God's Word (1st Peter 1:23), through the power of the Holy Spirit (John 1:12-13), through faith in the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

In fact, the Bible even calls us adopted in **Romans 8:15, "For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father."** We are all adopted children of God our heavenly Father, but only Jesus is God's biological son, wrought by a miraculous virgin birth. This is a VERY important matter. Jesus was born of a miraculous virgin birth (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23), and entered this world as the Godhead incarnate, i.e., the Godhead in the flesh (Colossians 2:9; 1st Timothy 3:16). Please note that all my Scriptures references are solely to the trustworthy [8]inspired King James Bible. All modern Bible versions have been tampered with and are corrupt.

By the way, I am sick and tired of Smart Alecs mentioning the Bible in other languages to criticize the King James Bible. I speak English and this is America, so shut up already! I cannot speak for people in other countries. If someone accurately translates the Textus Receptus (the manuscript from which our beloved King James Bible was translated) into another language,

then it is inspired. What does that have to do with the King James Bible being inspired? I heard some fool attempting to discredit the exclusivity of the King James Bible by pointing out that the Geneva Bible is also a good Bible. The Geneva Bible is inferior, a predecessor to the King James, so why would you use it? I mean, why change what has worked for 418 years so far since 1611? I'll stick with the time-proven and tested King James Bible. If Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University want to dabble in demons, then knock your socks off!

How could the NIV translating committee be so stupid? It is no small matter to translate the Word's of Almighty God, especially when you CHANGE what He said. The Bible, in numerous references, warns and pronounces a curse upon all Bible corrupters (Deuteronomy 4:2; Galatians 1:8-9; 2nd Peter 3:16; Revelation 22:19). **"...for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God" (Jeremiah 23:36).** Now they're catering to [9]the sinful agendas of lesbians and feminists with their NIV 2011, which is a gender-inclusive Bible. Please remember that lesbianism, transgender, gender equality and unisex are synonymous with the sinful philosophy and lifestyle of feminism, which is rebellion against God-ordained masculine authority.

The King James Bible translates John 3:16 absolutely 100 % correct. The word "begotten" is there in John 3:16, because Jesus is indeed the only begotten Son of God. Every born again believer is an adopted son of God... **"To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons" (Galatians 4:5).** Every Christian is an adopted child into God's family. So if you have a Bible, make sure that the word "begotten" in present in John 3:16, or else throw it into the garbage after tearing it up. [10]Why Would Anyone Use the NIV? And by the way, the same corruption is made in 1st John 3:16. By promoting the Devil's Bibles, Bob Jones University is effectively helping to deny the deity of Jesus. As believers we must contend for the faith, or we won't have it anymore! **Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."**

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/why.htm
3. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/New_International_Version
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/the_twilight_zone.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/inspiration_is_a_big_deal.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp040217.mp3
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp040217.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/inspired.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/niv_2011_feminist.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/why.htm

1.7.29 God Places A Premium On Listening (2020-09-20 07:18)

Micah 1:2, “

***Hear*, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and let the Lord GOD be witness against you, the Lord from his holy temple.**

James 1:22, “

But be ye *doers of the word*, and not *hearers only*, deceiving your own selves.

”

Revelation 3:6, “

He that hath an ear, *let him hear* what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

”

Revelation 3:13, “

He that hath an ear, *let him hear* what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

”

Revelation 3:20, “

Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: *if any man hear my voice*, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

”

Revelation 3:22, “

He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

”

Along with my daughter, son-in-law and grandson, I have been attending a small growing church on Guam—the [1]Bethel Baptist Church. Pastor Steven Barnes is the hardworking preacher there. I love the guy for his soulwinning zeal, faithfulness, King James Bible only stand, 100 % free grace Gospel position, and that he always makes me and my family feel loved and welcome. Everybody needs a pastor! We feel like Pastor Barnes’ family is a part of our family, and we theirs. The following sermon notes are from some things I learned at church today, and a bunch of my own thoughts as I write this intriguing article by God’s grace.

The inspired Word of God places a great deal of emphasis on listening to God. We are living in the last days, in which people aren’t listening to God. **2nd Timothy 4:3, “ *For the time will come* when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;”** We are living in those times in the year 2020 in America! For THE TIME HAS COME!!! It is amazing how people don’t listen! Dear reader, let me ask you

—what are your ears in tune to?

The Old Testament prophet Micah preached three sermons in the book of Micah:

1. *Destruction* (Micah 1:2, “*Hear*, all ye people; hearken”)

2. *Deliverance* (Micah 3:1, “And I said, *Hear*, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; Is it not for you to know judgment?”)
3. *Decision* (Micah 6:1, “*Hear* ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.”)

The Bible places a premium upon listening! God gave us TWO ears and ONE mouth to teach us that we ought to LISTEN twice as much as we SPEAK. Amen! In hindsight, I can think of too many times in my own life, where I regret not keeping my mouth shut. The Bible says that every form of wild beast has been tamed, but the human tongue cannot be tamed (James 3:7-8). That is because the human heart is desperately wicked and deceitful above all else (Jeremiah 17:9). A wise person limits his words. **Proverbs 17:28, “**

Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

” By nature I am a talker, expressive. Since I live alone, I need to get it out! So I have to be extra careful to watch what I say at all times.

God places a premium upon listening! Oh, how we all need to learn to listen more than we talk. As a young boy Samuel heard God talking. Three times he went to Eli, thinking it was Eli who called him, not discerning that it was the Lord. After the third time Eli perceived that it was God talking to Samuel. I think that is beautiful. We know that God speaks to us today ONLY through His Word (Hebrews 1:2). YouTube is full of false prophets, who claim that God spoke to them in a dream or a vision. Regardless of what they may have experienced, we are taught always to

“

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES

”

(John 5:39a). Someone wisely said that if you want to hear God speak audibly, read the Bible outloud. Amen and amen!

The Hebrews heard the Gospel preached by Moses for 40 years, but they didn’t really hear it. **Hebrews 4:2, “For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in *them that heard it*.**

”

They were hearers, but not doers, of God’s Word.

James 1:22, “

But be ye *doers of the word*, and not *hearers only*, deceiving your own selves. **”** Many people today are deceived concerning salvation. They only hear what they want to hear. This is called

“

selective listening.

”

I witnessed to my medical doctor last year, who is a Seventh-Day Adventist. We shared some religious ideas with each other. When I witnessed to him, he tried to convince me that we believe the same thing—

that salvation is by grace through faith in Jesus Christ. I knew this was a bad thing for him, if I didn't let him know that we don't believe the same thing, lest I bid him Godspeed in his error. I mentioned that salvation is without works, and that no matter how we live we cannot lose it once we have it. I knew that would throw a monkey wrench in his gears, and it did! He said that even though eternal life is a free gift, we can give God's gift back by living in willful sin. Sadly, [2]Dr. Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University teaches the SAME Lordship Salvation junk that Ellen G. White taught. Dear friend, if eternal life is truly a gift (and it is), then how you choose to live your life once you've received it has absolutely nothing to do with the matter! Saved "

by grace

"

means that God alone does 100 % of the saving!

Revelation 1:3, "

Blessed is he that readeth, and they that *hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein*: for the time is at hand.

" God places a premium upon listening! That requires that you remove yourself from some things. You won't hear the still, small, quiet voice of God with all the entertainment going on. God is always speaking, if we'll listen from His Word. There are four types of listening:

1. Selective Listening - biased or critical listening
2. Appreciate Listening - An example is listening to the music that we enjoy.
3. Empathetic Listening - Showing empathy, putting yourself in the speaker's place. People sometimes just need someone to listen to them talk.
4. Comprehensive Listening - Listening to understand. This is listening with the intent to listen and change. This was Micah's intent.

Psalms 19:7, "The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple."

Here are some important lessons on listening:

1. Be willing to hear more than to speak.
2. Have a desire to be a Spirit-filled listener.
3. Lay aside all unnecessary things in life.
4. Saturate yourself with the Bible.
5. Do what you've listened to.

I want to be a good Spirit-filled listener!

1. https://www.facebook.com/BBCguam
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm

1.7.30 Think On These Things (2020-09-21 21:58)

Philippians 4:6-9, “Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*.

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

”

The Bible teaches in Philippians 4:8 above that we should think about these eight different things:

1. true
2. honest
3. just
4. pure
5. lovely
6. good report
7. virtue
8. praise

How does that compare to the daily news? I refuse to watch the daily news, because it is so negative and full of bad things. All of the reporters wear mini-skirts, whorish in their attire. Tv has become so filthy. We are surrounded by ugly things in American culture. The news these days is anything but fair and balanced. Nearly all so-called “

truth

” that we hear is mixed with lies. We live in a nation of liars. I bought a

Marie

Callender’s

Chicken Corn Chowder Pot Pie at the store. I bought it because it said 450 calories on the front. But then when I went to heat it up, I noticed on the back panel that it contains 980 calories. Why did they lie? Obviously they want to convince people that it is lower in calories than it actually is. If people saw 980 calories on the front cover, much fewer people would purchase it. Marie Callender’s are LIARS!!!

We live in a nation of liars, deceivers and dishonest greedy people.

Let’s look again at our list of things which the Bible says to think about, things that are:

1. true
2. honest
3. just
4. pure
5. lovely
6. good report
7. virtue
8. praise

We don't hear much praise these days on television do we? Politicians are at each other's throats, attacking one another. The media are predators, hunting down anybody they can to destroy their name and life! They do this for ratings and money. Sometimes the vile newsmedia will add a one minute nice story at the end, after giving you 29 minutes of horror, filth, bad news, scuttlebutt and crime galore; but then they'll end with a nice story of a dog rescued under some debris in a fallen building, or someone who gave their lunch away to a homeless person. We are a sick society! We've lost our decency. Bad news is at a premium nowadays. Media outlets pay big figures for bad news! In fact, they pay millions of dollars oftentimes for negative news, gossip and hurtful slander. Anything to make more filthy lucre!

Philippians 4:8 makes very clear that as God's children we need to control our thought life. The owners of Netflix belong in prison. As of 2020, Netflix has a staggering [1]192,950,000 paid viewers worldwide. Netflix is guilty of promoting Satanic hardcore filth, homosexuality and transgender perversion. This is social engineering, indoctrinating the world's masses to accept homosexuality and all manner of immorality and perversion. The Antichrist in 2nd Thessalonians 2:3 is called the "

Man of Sin.

"

This explains why the world is being led to accept sin, to prepare the world's masses to receive the Man of Sin when he comes.

As Christians, one of our seven spiritual weapons in Ephesians 6:12-18 is righteousness. This includes both God's imputed righteousness, and one's own practical righteousness. **Proverbs 28:1, " The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but *the righteous are bold as a lion*."** Nothing weakens a preacher's message like when his name is tarnished by sin. Satan fully knows that if he can destroy the credibility of a preacher, he has ruined his effectiveness as a preacher. This is why Satan is called **" the accuser of the brethren**

" in **Revelation 12:10**. You're never more like the Devil than when you accuse others.

The heathen newsmedia accuse whoever they don't like. The world accuses godly Christians, but overlooks the sins of their own (John 15:19). David Lee Roth (lead singer of the sexually immoral band Van Halen) has a spotless record on Wikipedia. This is the man [2]whom the New York Post said invented the drive-thru of fornication after his rock concerts. Yet, if you read about Pastor Jack Hyles on Wikipedia, all manner of evil is unjustly associated with his name, merely because he was a fundamentalist Bible-preacher. They are blaming Dr. Hyles for crimes committed by people who worked for him several years earlier. Why doesn't Wikipedia

apply the same scrutiny to David Lee Roth? If they did, Mr. Roth would have an ugly Wikipedia page a mile long!!! We can clearly see the hatred of the world against godly Christians, but their acceptance of the degenerate wickedness of their own kind. Woe unto the world!

I had a Facebook user who was infatuated with pedophilia news. This is a Christian man. He sent me everything he could find on the subject, so I blocked out his messages. I don't want to read that crap! The guy has a problem controlling what he allows into his mind. I don't hesitate to block out anybody who brings negativity into my life. I refuse to allow anyone to drag me down with them!!! You need to do the same. If you have a parent or a family member who is abusive toward you, who disrespects you, you need to filter your phone calls.

Do not allow them to call you at their whim, pushing your buttons. I have an answering machine that filters all my calls. I decide when someone can contact me, not them.

Kindly, an emergency on your part doesn't necessarily constitute an emergency

on my part. If someone is making your life miserable, you have to filter them. When my former wife (who divorced me in 2006) was harassing me years later, I turned off my phone's ringer and only checked for messages once a week. That worked great! I cannot work on my ministry while being distracted by an angry woman who doesn't honor me. I don't block people out completely, because I love everybody, but I don't allow them to run my life either. *Think on these things* the Bible says, things that are just, lovely, pure, honest and of good report.

Think on these things:

1. true
2. honest
3. just
4. pure
5. lovely
6. good report
7. virtue
8. praise

The Bible is not giving us a suggestion in Philippians 4:8, but a command. We are commanded to think on things that are true, honest, lovely, virtuous, just, good report, pure and of praise. Hobbies are a great thing! I love pedal steel guitar. It is a good and honest hobby. I love all instruments with strings. I don't play as much as I used to, because I have been sad and lonely without a wife, in bodily pain all the time, and I am at home most of the time on disability, with no friends. That is why I write about Harvest Baptist Church on Guam so much, because they were my church family in 2014, but they sinfully kicked me out and have ostracized me since, because they are selfish, horrible, uncaring, wicked people. Yet, God's grace sustains me in my loneliness. One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is called: "

[3]When You Have To Stand Alone.

"

That is my sermon; I am standing alone, while

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam

2362

drops the ball for God.

God didn't just put this verse in the Bible to humor us, but to give us a recipe for happiness. Garbage in equals garbage out! The human mind is like a sponge. If you think negative, you're going to be negative. I avoid negative people. I love happy music. I love a beautiful rainbow, a red sunset, a dew filled morning, a windy evening, a delicious meal, a pretty lady, et cetera. Life is largely what we make it! I live with depression and loneliness

, but I am happy in my misery. I have the peace and joy of the Lord. I enjoy a good meal. I enjoy a good movie. I enjoy going to church. I enjoy listening to the King James Bible. I enjoy working on my website ministry. I enjoy the little things in life.

> **Psalms 23:1-6, "The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want.**
>
> **He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.**
>
> **He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.**
>
> **Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.**
>
> **Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.**
>
> **Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.**
>
> **"**

1. https://www.statista.com/statistics/250934/quarterly-number-of-netflix-streaming-subscribers-worldwide/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/evil_hypocrites.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenYouHaveToStandAlone1994.mp3

Happy S. Mkhatshwa (2020-09-22 13:37:50)
True brother David. All the glory be to God!!

1.7.31 It Is Right To Rebuke The Bob Jones University Crowd (2020-09-22 18:29)

Titus 1:10-13, "

For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;

"

Titus was not an apostle, yet the Apostle Paul taught him to rebuke false teachers, that they may be sound in the faith. Paul didn't make any exclusions. Paul *didn't* say, "rebuke them sharply, unless they are a local church." Some pompous arrogant pastors have been misled to believe that they have authority in the church. No, the pastor is not the authority, the inspired Word of God is the only authority. The pastor is the under-shepherd, having only the power of influence, if he deserves it! If he teaches wrong, he ought to be corrected and/or fired.

Bob Jones University alumni, Lou Martuneac, has turned against his college, exposing them for preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. For that I commend him. Likewise, I have turned against Hyles-Anderson College, where I graduated in 1993, because since 2008 they have denied the inspiration of the King James Bible. What is wrong with Christians today? [1]Lou makes this helpful true statement, defining Lordship Salvation:

> Defined briefly: Lordship Salvation is a position on the gospel in which "saving faith" is considered reliance upon the finished work of Jesus Christ. Lordship views "saving faith" as incomplete without an accompanying resolve to "forsake sin" and to "start obeying." Lordship's "sine qua non" (indispensable condition) that must be met to fully define "saving faith," for salvation, is a commitment to deny self, take up the cross, and follow Christ in submissive obedience. (In Defense of the Gospel: Revised & Expanded Edition, p. 48.)

Do you see the lying deception of Lordship Salvation? It is a half-truth. The Bob Jones' crowd will claim to believe that salvation is wholly by grace, as does the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but then they subtly add the unbiblical requirement to live the Christian life, which to them saving faith encompasses. This is exactly what Miss Ellen G White (Seventh-Day Adventist false prophetess) and Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) heretically teach.

The Devil is very sneaky, so subtle that he has even deceived many preachers today concerning the Gospel. I have a book in front of me by Miss Ellen G. White (1827-1915) titled: "The Great Hope." Sadly, it has been published by Thomas Nelson (the same company who publishes the Bible). Right doctrine matters folks! Miss White teaches a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation.

She writes on pages 48-49 of her book 'The Great Hope':

> The sanctification now gaining notice in the religious world carries a spirit of self-exaltation and a disregard for the law of God that identify it as foreign to the Bible. Those who teach it claim that sanctification happens instantly, and by this means, through "faith alone" they reach perfect holiness. **"Only believe" they say, "and the blessing is yours." No further effort is supposed to be required from the receiver.** At the same time they deny the authority of God's law, claiming that they are released from any obligation to keep the commandments. But is it possible to be holy without coming into harmony with the principles that express God's nature and will?
>
> **The Word of God testifies against this traplike doctrine of faith without works. It is not faith that claims God's favor without complying with the conditions on which He grants mercy.** It is presumption. (See James 2:14-24.) [emphasis added] —Ellen G. White, 'The Great Hope,' pp. 48-49; ©1979, Thomas Nelson, Inc.

Oh my, what ungodly heresy! According to Ellen White's demonic teaching, a person cannot be saved by "faith alone," there must also be a turning from sin, she says, otherwise you have not met the conditions of holiness which God demands to validate your faith! That is of the Devil. You see friend, she is basing her false plan of salvation on one's holiness. The inspired Holy Bible teaches something very different. The Bible says our salvation is based upon GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS! **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

This Bible verse exposes Ellen White as a liar, and the Seventh-Day Adventist (SDA) religion that idolizes her as a fraudulent false religion.

Philippians 3:9 says we are not saved by our OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS, WHICH IS OF THE LAW! Ellen White says you must keep the law. She says obeying the law is the condition upon which God grants mercy. Is that Biblical? Absolutely not! The sole basis of the believer's salvation is Christ's sacrifice on the cross, by which God's righteousness is imputed to every believer by faith. Ellen White was a religious fool, who is forever burning in the fires of Hell.

Even more tragic is that Bob Jones University's new president since 2014, Dr. Steve Pettit, teaches the same crap theology. Read what he told 2,700 BJU students on January 26, 2015 in chapel:

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [2]11:34)

Do you see how they agree? They both teach that you can't just get born-again and that's it. They both say more is required, that you are OBLIGATED to live a life of surrender and obedience to God. This is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, that Lou Martuneac correctly defined. The churches are being bedazzled dear reader! People are being hoodwinked by the Devil. I have no doubt that Steve Pettit, Ellen White, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and Bob Jones University are very sincere. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 16:25, "There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. "**

The Gospel is so simple. Why do men change it? Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31). Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins. He was buried. Three days later Christ raised up from the dead. This is the Gospel (or *Good News*) as taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. We are taught 85 times in the Gospel of John to simply "believe" to be saved, with no mention of repentance. This is because repentance is included in believing. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) explains this wonderful truth in his sermon titled, "[3]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?"

Humbly said, shame on the Bob Jones Crowd! BJU was once a citadel of fundamentalism in America. [4]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) believed in a free grace Gospel, not the Devil's lie of

Lordship Salvation. What happened? How did BJU end up preaching the same Satanic heresy as Seventh-Day Adventists? Bible-believing Christians must reject and expose the apostate Bob Jones' camp today, lest a little leaven corrupt many more churches. Someone once asked the famous preacher John Wesley why he preached on the subject, "Ye Must Be Born Again," thousands of times. Wesley replied: "It is because, 'Ye must be born again!"'

[5]

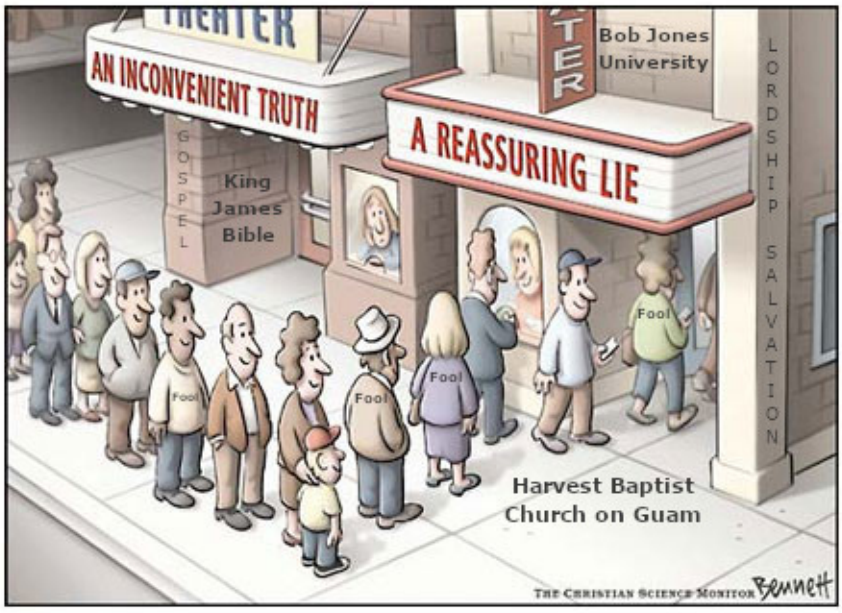

1. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/06/archival-series-what-is-lordship.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEijBgGlTPoOU6ftGpv0eEl5YAP9oTHILBe_gBBHoxVkZGMNAYE4UPM_uwa1pLa8zdd1lP8oguDsGyyo9-Aecln2vZI54Npq1ZBWVUF

1.7.32 The Often Confused Parable Of The Sower And Seed (2020-09-23 09:30)

Mark 4:14-20, "*The sower soweth the word*. And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts. And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness; And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended. And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word, And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. *And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred*."

The parable of 'The Sower And The Seed' is often misunderstood. There are four groups of seeds. Only the first group is unsaved. The same parable is told in Luke 8:11-15. The Word

of God is the seed. The first group doesn't get saved, because the Devil captures the seed away.The other three groups got saved, because the Bible says the seed began to grow. 1st Peter 1:23, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever." The seed in the parable is the Word of God. Mark 4:14, "The sower soweth the word."

The goal of the parable is not salvation, but soulwinning. The second group never matures because they have shallow roots. The third group never mature to bear fruit because they are choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this world. But the fourth group gladly receive the Word, and obey God's commandments, bringing forth some 30, others 60, and some 100 souls saved. Mark 4:20, "And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred."

Evangelist [1]Ray Comfort interprets this passage wrong on his website . Here is Ray's unbiblical answer to the question:

> ## Is Repentance Necessary for Salvation?
>
> ... We are dead in our trespasses and sins (Ephesians 2:1) and until we forsake them through repentance, we cannot be made alive in Christ ...
>
> If belief is all that is necessary for salvation, then the logical conclusion is that one need never repent. However, the Bible tells us that a false convert "believes" and yet is not saved (Luke 8:13); he remains a "worker of iniquity." Look at the warning of Scripture: "If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth" (1 John 1:6). The Scriptures also say, "He that covers his sins shall not prosper, but whoso confesses and forsakes them [repentance] shall have mercy" (Proverbs 28:13). Jesus said that there was joy in heaven over one sinner who "repents" (Luke 15:10). If there is no repentance, there is no joy because there is no salvation.
>
> SOURCE: [2]http://www.livingwaters.com/witnessingtool/browse.shtml

Ray is wrong! He teaches that a person can believe, but still not be saved, if they continue living in sin. That is of the Devil. A person who believes is saved, period. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** As we read in Ray's previous quote, he says Luke 8:13 refers to a person who believes, but is not really saved because of sin in their life. That is junk theology of the worst sort! The Bible says the second group received the *seed*, and sprung forth in new life. That means they got saved. But because they had shallow roots, when persecution came they stopped maturing, never bearing any fruit. The subject here is soulwinning, not getting people saved. God doesn't just want us to get people saved, but also **"Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you" (Matthew 28:20b).** God wants us to teach our converts to become soulwinners too! The idea is to perpetuate the Gospel.

Also, notice that Ray cites **1st John 1:6** to support his heresy, **"If we say that we have *fellowship* with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:"** But carefully

notice that the subject is **"fellowship,"** not sonship (salvation). No Christian can live in willful open sin and have a close fellowship with God, but that has nothing to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life by faith alone (Galatians 3:26). Mr. Comfort is woefully ignorant of the Bible, wrestling the Scriptures to his own destruction, and those who follow his theological lies. Pastor Curtis Hutson gets repentance 100 % correct in this helpful written sermon titled, " [3]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach? "

[4]

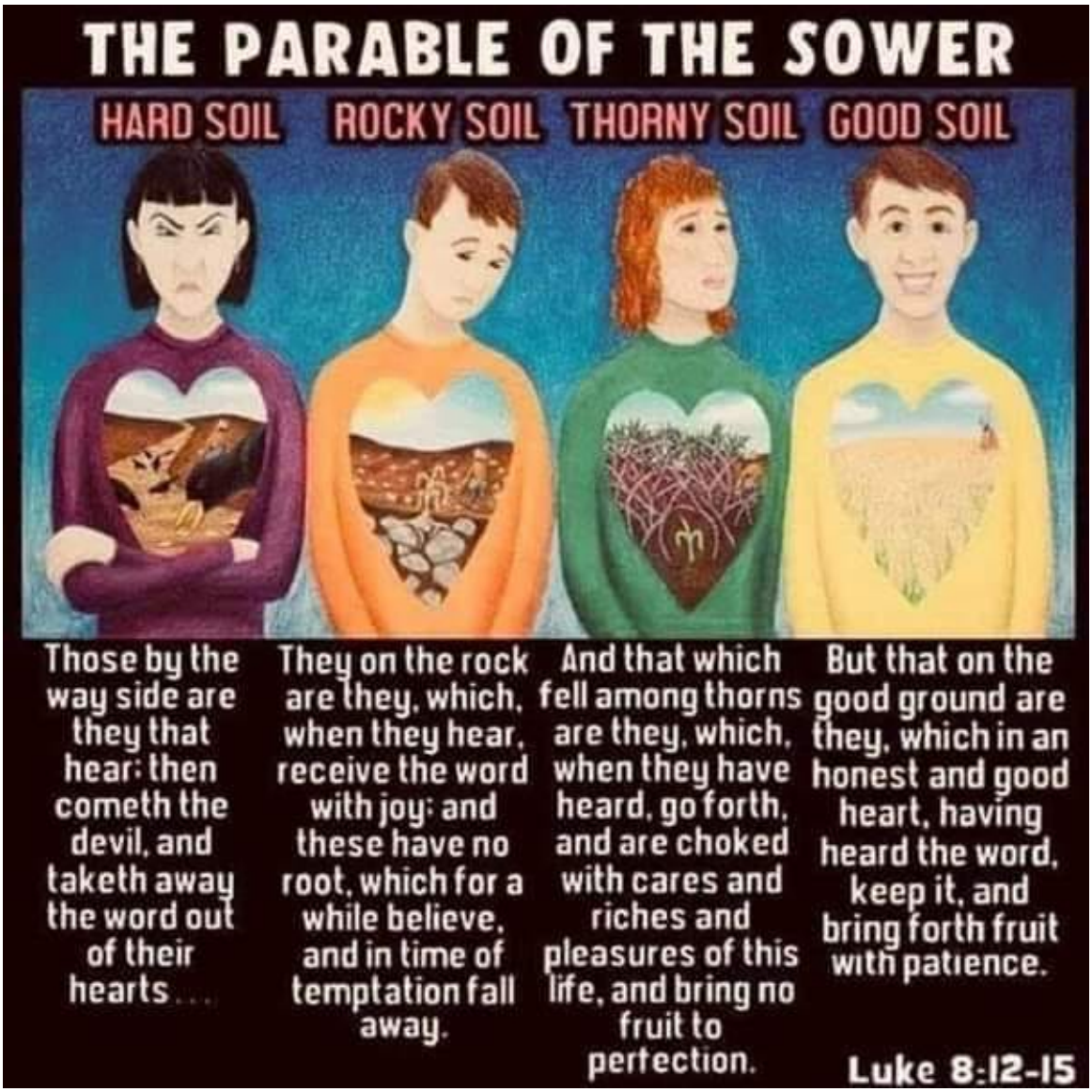

1. http://www.livingwaters.com/witnessingtool/browse.shtml
2. http://www.livingwaters.com/witnessingtool/browse.shtml
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiihZKT9gnupsoiSL_jpgbh5_s55OYR1874Gc5KzQqvgBR2pqRxrtFIq00HecZXwFWNitwupiOESEOOx26RbibPAmY_W0_bDALfIew

1.7.33 For We Walk By Faith And Not By Sight (2020-09-24 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 5:1-7, “

For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.

For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, *who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit*.

Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

(*For we walk by faith, not by sight*:)

”

I admit that I get discouraged sometimes when I pray. Do you know why I get discouraged? It is because I don’t see God answering my prayers in my expected time. But then I feel convicted by the indwelling Holy Spirit,Who rebukes me for walking by sight, instead of by faith. You see friend, it is a matter of trusting God. It doesn’t matter if we see visual answers to prayer or not, God commands us to **“ Pray without ceasing**

” in **1st Thessalonians 5:17**. I have been praying for a wife for over 10 years, and am still waiting. But I am still praying, trusting the Lord. I have searched high and low for a wife, but haven’t been able to find someone.

I love our text passage of Scripture. What does **2nd Corinthians 5:1** mean by

“

For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens

”? The

“

earthly house of this tabernacle

”

refers to our physical body. Being

“dissolved” refers to our eventual death. The Bible teaches that we have an immortal body in Heaven waiting for us, at the Rapture (Romans 8:23; 1st Corinthians 15:51-58). The Apostle Paul said in verse 2, **“ For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven: ”** What a comforting promise from God!

I earnestly desire my resurrected body, which will be free of physical pain.

I won’t be bald anymore. I won’t be overweight anymore. I won’t need glasses to watch television. I won’t have to battle depression all the time. I won’t limp when I walk because of

radiculitis. I won't need to take prescription pain medications anymore for my neck pain. Hallelujah

! Amen! What a glorious day that will be!!! **Philippians 3:21, " Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. "**

2nd Corinthians 5:5, "

Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, *who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit*. " I love this Bible verse, which speaks of the gift of God's indwelling Holy Spirit. Every Christian believer immediately receives God's blessed Holy Spirit the moment they are born-again. In fact, it is the indwelling by Holy Spirit that is the new birth! The Bible calls the Holy Spirit the "earnest" of our inheritance. The English dictionary defines "earnest" as: "Something of value given by one person to another to bind a contract."

The Holy Spirit is God's *earnest* that He will make good on His purchase. **1st Corinthians 6:20, "*For ye are bought with a price*: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."** We have been redeemed by the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19). That simply means God's Spirit is the proof, the downpayment, the evidence, that we are saved. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. "** What an awesome God and Savior!!!

As I mentioned earlier, I sometimes get frustrated when I pray, because I don't see results. I have learned the hard way that I must trust God, and lean not unto my own understanding (Proverbs 3:5-7). We've all heard boasters, bragging about how God always answers their prayers. From what I've seen, most of those types of people are religious con artists, crooks in the pulpit, and live extravagant lives parasiting off of churchgoers! I'm talking about bonafide answers to prayer! I've heard people in churches all my life boast of answers to prayer, because someone gave them food, old clothes, even a used car. But I've had people give me those things when I didn't pray for any of it! God is good, please don't misunderstand. All good things are from God, even the very breath that we breathe (Acts 17:25).

But I'm talking about answers to prayer, like when the Egyptians had the Israelites corner by the Red Sea, and they were about to be put back into slavery. Moses prayed and God delivered them. I'm talking about answers to prayer, like when Peter was about to have his head cut off by Herod. The church was praying for his release. God delivered Him. **James 5:17, "**

Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and *he prayed earnestly* that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months. **"** I love that Bible verse! Elijah was a normal man. Although he boldly stood up against the 450 prophets of Baal, Elijah fled in fear from one woman, Jezebel. What a witch! The city's stray dogs eventually had her for dinner, literally!

Elijah became depressed. He was just an average Joe! Yet, the Bible says in lieu of his frail humanity, God gave Elijah what he prayed for. Do you know why Elijah wanted God to stop the rain for 42 months? It was to destroy Ahab's wine orchards! Elijah was a righteous man. God's man wanted his omnipotent God to do this for him, and He did. I often pray for God to humble the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, for their own sakes. These neo-evangelical churches today are destroying people's lives with dangerous corrupt Bible revisions, and a counterfeit Lordship Salvation gospel which does not produce the new birth.

I wrote this article in my blog to encourage others to pray, sharing my own lack of faith at times and human weakness. **Philippians 4:6, "**

Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. **”** This Bible verse teaches that we ought not worry about anything; but instead, take everything to God in prayer. You don't have to pray long at all. Jesus said that God the Father already knows what we need, He just wants us to ask Him (Matthew 6:7-8). It is far better to pray for 10 seconds dear friend, then not to pray at all. If you are discouraged in your time spent in prayer, let me encourage you to pray for a few seconds here and there. That is a start! Hopefully in time, you will learn to pray throughout the day, as I do.

Some people get down on their hands and knees and commit an hour or more a day to prayer. God bless them! That is how Evangelist Tom Williams said he prays. I believe him. I heard Pastor Tony Hutson say that his father, Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), used to lay prostrate on the floor in their home's bedroom, praying in humility to God. I love Dr. Hutson! I probably should do that too, but I don't. I pray without ceasing, all throughout the day, wherever I go. I am in constant physical pain in my body, and I cannot concentrate on my knees. It is torture for me. I know my God understands. **Psalms 103:14, “**

For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust.

” I learned at Hyles-Anderson College from my Bible teachers that:

“

Little prayer equals little power; much prayer equals much power.

” Pastor Jack Hyles displayed signs all around him, which read: “Pray for power!” I do believe that God answers prayer, but I get discouraged when I don't see those answers. The important thing is to just keep praying. To pray is to trust God.

I have learned in my 53 years of life, and being saved for 40 years, that God's hand at work is not seen in weeks, months or even years, but in decades. I have concluded that God does this on purpose—to test our faith, shape our lives into Christ's image, and humble us. God is not a vending machine, where you put in a dollar, press a selection button, and get a soda. We must remember as saints that God is our heavenly Father. When my four children were young I loved them and wanted to give them things, to make them happy. When they asked for something, I didn't usually give them what they wanted right away, but that thought was on the back-burners in my mind. Eventually, I gave them what they requested, because I loved them. God does the same thing. When we ask Him for something, it is continually on His mind.

So many people pray amiss, and not according to the Scriptures. **1st Timothy 6:6-8, “**

But godliness with contentment is great gain.

For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

”

This passage of Scripture teaches that we ought to be content with simply having food and clothing. Yet, many Americans are in massive debt because they are courteous, wanting far more than life's basic necessities. So then they pray for money, and it doesn't come. God is not your ATM machine! My prayers are mostly for my web visitors, for God to work in their hearts, as my words speak to their minds. I pray for my family. I pray for Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and Pastor Herron's family. I pray for Lloyd Green (my favorite musician and his family). I pray for my pastor and his family. I pray for Pastor Jack Hyles' family. I pray for several dozen people regularly. I pray for God to please give me a wife. That is my only request from God today. The Lord takes good care of me, and I am grateful.

We walk by faith and not by sight the Bible says. That is very important to have engrained into your mind dear reader. We walk BY FAITH, and not BY SIGHT. Our seven weapons of spiritual warfare according to Ephesians 6:11-18 are: truth, prayer, salvation, Gospel, faith, righteousness, and the Word of God. It is a matter of faith, of trusting the promises of God. In the Old Testament Book of Esther “

God

” is not mentioned even one time, yet we see God’s divine plan at work throughout Esther. The lesson is this—*When you cannot see the HAND of God at work, trust the great HEART of God.*

1.7.34 Five Great Life Changing Decisions (2020-09-25 09:30)

Ecclesiastes 12:9, “ And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs. ”

My favorite preacher and mentor of the faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), made these five life-changing decisions as a young 19 year old man, while pastoring his first church in east Texas:

1. I will be a friend to my friends.
2. Money will never influence my ministry.
3. I will base my loyalties on principles and not on institutions.
4. I will make my decisions on the basis of right and wrong, and not how it turns out.
5. No one will ever tell me *what* to preach, *where* to preach, or *how long* to preach.

SOURCE: “[1]There Is A Man In The Kingdom”

In his classic MP3 sermon, “[2]Filled With All The Fullness

[3] Of God,” Dr. Hyles tells the story of how he was called to his second pastorate 10-miles outside of Marshall, Texas. None of the men in the church voted for him. He was called as their pastor by a vote of 28-to-27. Everyone who voted for him to be their pastor were the church youth and one lady adult.

Three bigshots in the church—the chairman of the deacon board, the Sunday School superintendent and the treasurer—called him close to midnight, demanding to meet with him immediately at the church. So a young 19-year-old Jack Hyles walked down a dark country road to meet with the three men at the church. As he sat listening in the front pew, those men told him that he wasn’t old enough to pastor their church, and that they didn’t want him as their pastor. They threatened Brother Hyles that if he did accept the pastorate, the treasurer would never write him a paycheck.

After leaving the meeting, Brother Hyles drove around in the wee hours of the morning in an east Texas pine thicket, praising God and feeling great peace and joy in the Lord. During that drive, the young Jack Hyles made five promises to God; namely:

1. Nobody will ever tell me what to preach or where to preach.
2. Money will never be an object in my ministry.
3. I will always be a friend to my friends.
4. I will be loyal to principles, and not to Institutions.
5. I will make the decisions of my ministry on the basis of what I think is right only.

SOURCE:

" [4]Filled With All The Fullness Of God "

In the sermon Dr. Hyles states:

> "Students of Hyles-Anderson College, do not give your loyalty to Hyles-Anderson College. You give your loyalty to what we stand for today, and if tomorrow we don't stand for it, you withdraw your loyalty—loyalty to principle, loyalty to right, loyalty to character, loyalty to integrity, loyalty to conviction, loyalty to truth; not loyalty to institutions." —Dr. Jack Hyles, from the sermon titled, "[5]Filled With All The Fullness Of God."

In 1945, Brother Hyles became the pastor at the Grange Hall Baptist Church in Marshall, Texas. They didn't pay him for the first 8-weeks, and when he did get paid, his salary was $20 a week. In his sermon titled "[6]Good Ol' God," Dr. Hyles says that during those 8-weeks that the church deacons refused to pay him, he bought a push-lawnmower and cut the grass of church members for $1 to $2 to keep food on the table. He faithfully pastored that church and walked with God. Oh, how we need to get back to old-time Christianity in our churches today.

I don't know about you, but I have adopted Pastor Jack Hyles' five life's decisions for myself. I am a friend to my friends. I won't allow anyone to control when, where or how long I preach. I will make my decisions based on what is right and wrong, and not on expediency or convenience. I am being loyal to truth and not to institutions. Money has never been, nor will it ever be, an issue in my ministry. I hate money. If I have it, I love sharing it with others. There is nothing in this life worth hanging onto except Jesus!!! I love you with God's unconditional love reader, whoever you may be, and I pray that you will seek God in your life.

INTERESTING FACTS: In 1945 the average annual salary was $2,900.[[7]1] Minimum wage was 40 cents an hour. The average weekly salary receiving minimum wage was $16 a week in 1945. That's $832 a year. Dr. Hyles got paid 25 % more than minimum wage, which today in 2014 in Texas would be $9.06 an hour (minimum wage in 2014 in Texas was $7.25).

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp050811.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha030203.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha030203.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha030203.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha030203.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100211.mp3
7. http://www.tvhistory.tv/1945%20QF.htm

1.7.35 Does Romans 8:38-39 Apply To Salvation? (2020-09-26 09:30)

Romans 8:38-39, "For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, *which is in Christ Jesus our Lord*.

"

Does Romans 8:38-39 apply to the believer's salvation? Yes, absolutely! Romans 8:38-39 applies to born-again believers. Proof is found in **Romans 8:33-34, "Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth. Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us."** The whole world can condemn a Christian. A believer may even be convicted in court and receive life in prison, but in God's sight that saint is **" JUSTIFIED from all things**

" (Acts 13:39). Also, **Romans 5:20,**

"Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, *grace did much more abound*:"

The Bible says where sin did abound, GRACE DOTH MUCH MORE ABOUND! I love that. These verses clearly teach eternal security; once saved always saved.

I [1]recently heard Pastor Phil Kidd errantly say that the Bible does not teach the eternal security of the believer. As much as I love and admire Pastor Kidd, he is very wrong theologically on this vital issue! I say that respectfully, but truthfully. What I just taught you from Romans 8:34-39 is 100 % eternal security my friend. *Nothing* shall separate any believer from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord! **1st Peter 2:7, " Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,"** There is no such thing as a believer who doesn't love Jesus. You may not love Him enough to keep His commandments (John 14:15), but you still love Him as your Savior.

1st Corinthians 16:22, " If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha."

A man may not love his wife enough to be faithful only to her, but that doesn't mean he doesn't love her at all. In the Old Testament book of Genesis, Jacob had multiple wives, but he loved all four of them. The Bible says he favored Rachel, but that doesn't mean he didn't love the others too. So it is possible for a man to love multiple women at the same time. Granted, God's original intent was for one woman and one man to get married, and be together for life. That is why God created one wife for Adam, not two. My point is that a child of God can still love Jesus, but have his or her priorities wrong in life.

This was the case with king Amaziah in the Old Testament. Although he did right in general, Amaziah brought pagan idols into the land (2nd Chronicles 25:14-15). **2nd Chronicles 25:1-2, "**

Amaziah was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

*And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart***."** For example: A man can place his lust of the flesh as a higher priority in his life than his love for

God, and that is when he gets into trouble. **Proverbs 14:14,** "The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

" Every believer backslides at times. We all do! The Bible says a good man lives for principles and truth, and not for his own pleasure and desires.

The Bible teaches in **Romans 8:33-34, " Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? *It is God that justifieth*. Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. "**

And on what basis does God justify a man? **Romans 4:5-6,**

"But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works," Repeatedly in the Scriptures we are clearly taught that a person is justified solely BY FAITH.

That is why I make such a big fuss over the popular heresy of Lordship Salvation. This Devil's lie is preached in most churches today, which says that to be saved you must repent (turn) from your sins. Proponents of Lordship Salvation require people to follow Christ as Lord to be saved, and to surrender to live for Him. Yet these deceivers still claim to believe that salvation is wholly by God's grace.

May I please point out that the advocates of Lordship Salvation are teaching the same Satanic false gospel as the Jehovah's Witnesses:

> "Jehovah's Witnesses teach that salvation is possible only through Christ's ransom sacrifice and that individuals cannot be saved until they repent of their sins and call on the name of Jehovah. Salvation is described as a free gift from God, but is said to be unattainable without good works that are prompted by faith." —[2]Jehovah's Witnesses And Salvation

Ladies and gentleman, that is EXACTLY what [3]Dr. Steve Pettit and [4]Bob Jones University are preaching today! They have sinfully [5]moved away from the hope of the Gospel. I hope you understood what I just showed you dear friend. BJU on their website, in their Statement of Faith, teach that you must repent of your sins to be saved, which is EXACTLY what Jehovah's Witnesses teach. In case you don't know, JW's are a demonic religious cult! You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that teaches to repent of sin to be saved. Repentance is toward God (Acts 20:21). Repentance is acknowledging the truth (2nd Timothy 2:25).

You are a needy sinner dear reader. That is the truth you must first realize to be saved (Romans 3:23). Christ died on the cross in your place, to pay for your sins and mind (Romans 5:6-9). If you will simply embrace the truth that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, believing that He died on the cross, was buried and resurrected three days later, you will be immediately and forever saved (John 20:32; John 19-20; 1st Corinthians 15:1-5). By faith, simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. That is all God requires of you to be saved, your truth in His dear Son. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) explains it this way:

> "Dear sinner, do not make this a difficult matter. There is one simple step between you and Jesus. When you trust Him, everything else is settled, and you have repented, you have come to Christ, you have received Him, you have done everything necessary to be saved." —Evangelist John R. Rice, a great quote from his tract titled: "[6]What Must I Do To Be Saved?"

I love that. There is no need to mention repentance when witnessing to someone. God Himself didn't mention the word "

repent

"

even once

in the Gospel of John, the purpose of which book is to get men saved. **John 20:31,**

"

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and *that believing ye might have life through his name*. **"** We are saved by believing, not by repenting. Repentance simply facilitates (makes possible) believing. Repentance is *a change of mind*. I don't have to tell you to *change your mind* to be saved—you do that when you hear the truth of the Gospel and believe it to be saved. Dr. John R. Rice has it right!

Dear friend, NOTHING shall ever separate any child of God from salvation. **1st John 3:16, " Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. "** This Bible verse explains the meaning of Romans 8:38-39. What is the "

love of God

"

that we cannot be separated

from? Why, it is the same love of God that compelled Jesus Christ to die on the cross for our sins. Nothing shall ever separate us from the love of God that made redemption possible! The same love of God that redeemed us, is the same love of God that sustains us daily in our Christian walk.

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/pastor-phil-kidds-heresy-of-denying_14.html
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jehovah%27s_Witnesses_and_salvation
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/tracts/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm

---

1.7.36 Bob Jones Camp Teach Same Junk As Jehovah's Witness (2020-09-26 16:33)

Romans 4:5-6,

"But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,"

Repeatedly in the Scriptures we are clearly taught that a person is justified solely BY FAITH.

O

n that basis alone God justifies a man.

2376

That is why I make such a big fuss over the popular heresy of Lordship Salvation. This Devil's lie is preached in pseudo (false) Christian churches today, which says that you must "repent of (turn from) your sins" to be saved. Proponents of Lordship Salvation require people to follow Christ as "Lord" to be saved, and to surrender to live for Him. [1]Yet these deceivers still claim to believe that salvation is wholly by God's grace.

May I please point out that the advocates of Lordship Salvation are teaching the same Satanic false gospel, as the Jehovah's Witnesses:

> "Jehovah's Witnesses teach that salvation is possible only through Christ's ransom sacrifice[[2]1] and that individuals cannot be saved until they repent of their sins and call on the name of Jehovah.[[3]2] Salvation is described as a free gift from God, but is said to be unattainable without good works that are prompted by faith." —[4]Jehovah's Witnesses And Salvation

Ladies and gentleman, that is EXACTLY what [5]Dr. Steve Pettit and [6]Bob Jones University are preaching today! They have sinfully [7]moved away from the hope of the Gospel. Sadly, the shameful *Harvest Baptist Church* on Guam deceitfully claims to believe in their Statement of Faith, that salvation is wholly by God's grace. Yet, Jehovah's Witnesses claim the same thing! The official Watchtower website states:

> "The Bible shows that you must have works, or acts of obedience, to prove that your faith is alive. (James 2:24, 26) However, this does not mean that you can earn salvation. It is "God's gift" based on his 'undeserved kindness,' or 'grace."' —'[8]What Is Salvation?'; Ephesians 2:8-9 ; King James Version.

Dear reader, that is exactly what the Lordship Salvation gang teach and preach!!! I am so sick and tired of hearing the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd claim that we are saved by grace alone, but then they sinfully redefine grace to included

[9]repenting of your sins,

following [10]Jesus as [11] "

Lord,

"

and faithfully [12]running the race until the end. None of these are part of the Gospel.

I hope you understood what I just showed you dear friend. BJU on their website, in their [13]Statement of Faith, teach that people must be "willing to repent and turn from their sins" to be saved, which is EXACTLY what Jehovah's Witnesses teach. In case you don't know, JW's are a demonic religious cult! You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that teaches to repent of sin to be saved. Repentance is toward God (Acts 20:21). Repentance is acknowledging the truth (2nd Timothy 2:25).

You are a needy sinner dear reader. That is the truth you must first realize to be saved (Romans 3:23). Christ died on the cross in your place, to pay for your sins and mine (Romans 5:6-9). If you will simply embrace the truth that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, believing that He died on the cross for you, was buried and resurrected three days later, you will be immediately and forever saved (John 20:32; John 19-20; 1st Corinthians 15:1-5). By faith, simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. That is all God requires of you to be saved, your trust in His dear Son. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) explains it this way:

> “Dear sinner, do not make this a difficult matter. There is one simple step between you and Jesus. When you trust Him, everything else is settled, and you have repented, you have come to Christ, you have received Him, you have done everything necessary to be saved.” —Evangelist John R. Rice, a great quote from his tract titled: “[14]What Must I Do To Be Saved?”

I love that.

Dr. John R. Rice has it right!

There is no need to mention repentance when witnessing to someone. God Himself didn’t mention the word “

repent

”

even once

in the Gospel of John, the purpose of which book is to get men saved. **John 20:31,**

“

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and *that believing ye might have life through his name*. **”** We are saved by believing, not by repenting. Repentance simply facilitates (makes possible) believing. Repentance is *a change of mind*. I don’t have to tell you to *change your mind* to be saved—you do that when you hear the truth of the Gospel and believe it to be saved. Pastor Jack Hyles exposes the falsehood of Lordship Salvation and Calvinism with these helpful words:

> “Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, ’You give Me something; I’ll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved.’ Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. **Romans 6:23, ’For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.”’** —Pastor Jack Hyles, “Lordship Salvation” (chapter 11 from his book: “[15]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”)

Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold has these helpful words to add in defense of the Gospel of free grace:

> “Many people are finding the broad way, because they listen to the wrong message. There is few that find the truth. And what’s the difference between true Christianity, and all the religions of the world? If it’s by Christ alone, it’s GRACE. If you have anything to do with it, it’s WORKS. And God says, ’For by Grace (Christ) are ye saved, and that not of yourselves (that would be works), it is the gift of God (not of works), lest any man should boast. So any person who depends upon themselves, can always lose their salvation. Check it out! Anybody who teaches you can lose it, it’s because their salvation depends their works. That’s them! That’s works! If I depend upon Him, that’s grace! I’m saved by grace, Christ. You don’t earn it! You don’t work for it. ’For by grace are ye saved through faith, that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast.’ Salvation is the gift of God!” —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, a quote from the sermon titled: “[16]The Damnable Doctrine Of The Devil”

Beware of [17]Pacific Garden Mission's poisonous '[18]UNSHACKLED' radio series. Sadly, PGM is now preaching hardcore Lordship Salvation. Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Maranatha Baptist University, Liberty University, Moody Bible Institute, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John Piper, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit—these men and institutions are all in agreement with the Satanic Jehovah's Witness' cult!!! I shared their quotes with you. Just like [19]Pastor Marty Herron and Mormons, JW's preach that to be saved you must "

repent of your sins.

"

The Bible condemns these wicked false teachers!!!

Evangelist Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1969) penned these wonderful words:

> "God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. 'He that hath the Son hath life.' There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. 'By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

If this seems like a trifle matter to you dear reader, I am afraid you are not saved. Anyone who thinks that the Jehovah's Witnesses are saved is lost. Marty Herron tells unsaved people to *repent of their sin* to be saved, which is exactly what JW's tell people. This is NOT the Gospel which the Apostle Paul received from Jesus Christ (Galatians 1:12; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). We've got a bunch of grace-corrupters in our church pulpits today. The deadly Lordship Gospel has infected tens of thousands of churches. In essence, the heresy of *repenting of sins* to be saved is a bridge between true salvation and works for salvation, which is a hybrid false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!

As a closing thought, I'd also like to point out that [20]JW's love the poisonous Greek translation of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort. The JW New World Translation (NWT) is based upon the 1881 Greek text of Westcott and Hort. That does not come as a surprise, because [21]Westcott and Hort were unsaved Anglican (Catholic affiliated) ministers, who both denied Jesus' deity. Despite much debate on the matter, it is clear that [22]Westcott and Hort were liberal theologians who butchered the Word of God. The Devil's modern Bible revisions are mainly responsible for perverting theology, corrupting the meaning of repentance, and corrupting the Gospel. This is why the Jehovah's Witnesses love the corrupt Greek text set forth by Westcott and Hort in 1881, because it attacks the deity of the Lord Jesus Christ (which JW's deny).

So anyone who embraces, preaches or bids Godspeed to those that teach Lordship Salvation, you are in league with the Devil and his Jehovah's Witness' cult. Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), wrote these awesome words:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, **you are not able to**

> **divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. The heresy of "repent from sin" to be saved is of the Devil. The Bible simply tells us to BELIEVE. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you,** *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life***." 2nd Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** The Gospel is so free, easy and simple. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

So please don't let the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam trick you with their rhetoric. Like JW's, they'll superficially say they believe in salvation by grace through faith alone, but then subtly bid Godspeed to Unshackled, Bob Jones University and John MacArthur (all hardcore Lordship Salvationists). Harvest preaches the [23]same "repent of your sin" junk theology as Bob Jones University, from which all their staff at Harvest are graduates. God's curse is on BJU and churches like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I wouldn't enroll my dog in their Harvest Baptist Academy. They are deceived of the Devil. They are lukewarm (Revelation 3:15-16). Jesus called them naked and blind. The Lord said they are poor and wretched, yet they foolishly think they are rich and increased with goods. What fools! Anyone who bids Godspeed to Lordship Salvation is a damned fool. Anyone who supports the heresy of "repent of sin" to be saved is not saved!!! Grace is corrupted the second anyone messes with it. To attack the grace of God, is to attack the God of grace. Amen and amen!

I wrote this blog just to show everybody how evil Lordship Salvation is. Steve Pettit, [24]Marty Herron, Tom Ferrell, Sam Horn, Gary Walton, Ray Comfort, Kevin Bauder, John Piper, Paul Washer and John MacArthur are all aligned doctrinally with the ungodly Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormons, Church of Christ, Seventh-Day Adventists and Roman Catholics on the meaning of repentance! [25]The inspired King James Bible teaches something very different, and much simpler. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it. More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much. I love the Gospel hymn: "[26]My Hope Is Built On Nothing Less." Those old hymns of the faith are more doctrinally sound, than most of [27]today's corrupt modern Bible revisions. Go figure! ...

> My hope is built on nothing less
>
> Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
>
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/how-proponents-of-lordship-salvation.html
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jehovah%27s_Witnesses_and_salvation#cite_note-1
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jehovah%27s_Witnesses_and_salvation#cite_note-2
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jehovah%27s_Witnesses_and_salvation

5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
8. https://www.jw.org/en/bible-teachings/questions/what-is-salvation/
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
13. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/tracts/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/the_damnable_doctrine_of_the_devil.mp3
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
20. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
22. https://faithsaves.net/heresies-westcott-hort/
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
25. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
26. https://www.hymnal.net/en/hymn/h/298
27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm

1.7.37 God Knows Me: Lessons From The Book Of Nahum (2020-09-26 22:47)

Nahum 1:6-8,

“

Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

***The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him*.**

But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

”

This Bible passage speaks about God’s wrathful judgment upon the Assyrian people. In between these two intense verses showing the fierceness of God, we find a beautiful oasis proclaiming God’s goodness and protection of His saints. God is good. Circumstances do not affect God’s goodness. Nations do not affect God’s goodness. Nothing affects God’s goodness. GOD IS GOOD ALWAYS! God is good all the time; all the time God is good!

The Lord is a stronghold in the TIME OF TROUBLE! The Lord knows them that trust in Him. God is familiar with His children. God cares for you. He provides for you. He watches over you. God says in the midst of the fury, “I know who you are, and I am your stronghold in the time of trouble.” God is not only familiar with us, and cares about me, He breathes life into you, He knows the number of hairs on your head, and He knows our very thoughts. God is a good

God!!! In the midst of life’s storm, the Lord is always with His children (Hebrews 13:5).

God Knows Me In My Difficulties

Consider the afflictions of Joseph:

> **Genesis 26:28, “**
>
> **And they said, We saw certainly that *the LORD was with thee*: and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;**
>
> **”**
>
> **Genesis 39:2, “**
>
> **And *the LORD was with Joseph*, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.**
>
> **”**
>
> **Genesis 39:3, “**
>
> **And his master saw that *the LORD was with him*, and that the LORD made all that he did to prosper in his hand.**
>
> **”**
>
> **Genesis 39:21, “**
>
> **But *the LORD was with Joseph*, and shewed him mercy, and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.**
>
> **”**

In Joseph’s difficulties, God was with Him

Jonah caused his own difficulties. God sent the storm to chastise him. Yet the Lord was with Jonah. God sent the storm when the disciples were on the ship. Yet the Lord was with them.

God Knows Me In My Desperation

God knows when I am desperate. In John 20 we find that Mary Magdalene was desperate. She was:

1. running
2. weeping
3. searching

You may be in a desperate situation. You’;re ran all you can run. You’ve wept all you can weep. You’ve searched all you can search. God knows you dear friend!

Psalms 139:1-4, “

***O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known me*.**

Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, *O LORD, thou knowest it altogether*.

”

God Knows Me In My Doubts

Even in times of doubt, like John the Baptist, God knows me. Satan tried to get Jesus to doubt in Matthew 4:1-10. The serpent tried to get Eve to doubt in Genesis 3:1. There will be times when you doubt, when your faith is weak, but God doesn’t change. God still know you and me in our doubt. When my faith is weak, God is good!!!

Nahum 1:7, “

The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and *he knoweth them that trust in him*.

”

2nd Timothy 2:19, “

Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, *The Lord knoweth them that are his*. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

”

God Knows Me In My Deeds

2nd Samuel 11:27, “And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son. *But the thing that David had done displeased the LORD*. ”

God sees what I do. David sinned against God and he thought he had covered it up. But God saw. **Job 34:21, “For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.” Proverbs 15:3, “The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.” Psalms 34:15, “The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.” Psalms 33:18,**

“

Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;” Are you doing works for you, or works for God? 2nd Corinthians 5:10 says we as saints will have to give account, at the Judgment Seat Of Christ, for the *good* and the *bad* done in our body.

God Knows Me In The Time Of My Death

And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us. When I someday breathe my last dying breath, Jesus knows me. He knows my destination. God knows me at the time of death, because my destination will be with Him forever. Jesus knew the repent thief on the cross when he died..

> **Luke 23:40-43, "But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?**
>
> **And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.**
>
> **And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.**
>
> **And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.**
>
> **"**

> **Psalms 116:15, "Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints."**

Many people read and know about Jesus, but does He know you? Are you one of His sheep?

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "**
>
> **Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

> **Nahum 1:7, " The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and *he knoweth them that trust in him*. "**

It's not that you are familiar with Jesus that mattered in Matthew 7:21-23, Jesus said He did not know them!!! Will Christ someday say those horrifying words to you dear reader: "I NEVER KNEW YOU"

? If you don't know for sure you are saved, now is the time to settle it. Please read:

"

[1]What Must I Do To Be Saved?

"

(by Dr. John R. Rice).

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/tracts/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm

---

1.7.38 Bob Jones University Agree With Mormon Repentance (2020-09-27 20:27)

John 11:25-26,

“

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. *Believest thou this?* ”

In our text passage above, Jesus gives the simple way to be saved, by simply *believing* on Him. Jesus asked Martha, “Believest thou this?” Jesus didn’t ask her if she was willing to turn from her sins, did He. Jesus didn’t ask her if she was willing to make full surrender to Him as Lord. No, He did not. Jesus didn’t ask Martha is she was willing to do full repentance, forsake self, commit to follow Him and make public confession. No,

Jesus simply told her the truth that He alone is the resurrection and the life, and whosoever believes in Him shall never die!

Believest thou this? **John 20:31, “**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that *believing* ye might have life through his name.

”

I so much wish that I could preach some sense into professed Christians today, who have bought into the Devil’s lie that you must “ repent of your sin ” to be saved. Sincere men like [1]Pastor Marty Herron (former longtime pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) have bought into this Devil’s lie, alienating themselves from the grace of God. No one is saved who believes that you must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to go to Heaven! That is what Pastor Herron preaches, which I heard with my own two ears, while listening to him preach in 2014 at Harvest. As a true friend, I gave hardcopies of the helpful book: “[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU” (.PDF) by Michael P. Bowen to Pastor Herron, and his assistant pastors, for which I was [3]thrown under the bus, forced out of the church, and have been [4]cruelly ostracized since. The new pastor Gary Walton is no better, who still ostracizes me, and is 100 % in full sinful support of Bob Jones University today! **2nd John 1:11, “ For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”**

Bob Jones University (BJU) today is very different than when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was at the helm. “

Dr. Bob

” as he was known was [5]100 % right on the Gospel, teaching that we simply “

believe

”

to be saved. [6]BJU teaches something very different today, requiring that you also repent and turn from your sins to be saved, which is exactly what the Mormons teach! First here is what BJU teaches in their official statement of faith.

Bob Jones University is [7]pulling on the same rope as the Devil! Here is a deceptive quote from their college’s website:

> With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). **God offers this salvation freely to all men *who are willing to repent and turn from their sins*** (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [8]BJU Statements of Faith

[9]

Now look at what the Mormon's teach on their official website:

> "Repentance is one of the first principles of the gospel and is essential to our temporal and eternal happiness. It is much more than just acknowledging wrongdoings. It is a change of mind and heart that gives us a fresh view about God, about ourselves, and about the world. ***It includes turning away from sin*** **and turning to God for forgiveness.** ***It is motivated by love for God and the sincere desire to obey His commandments*****."** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [10]The Church Of Jesus Christ Of Latter-Day Saints - Repentance

That is 100 % Lordship Salvation! That is exactly what Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University are sinfully preaching these days, for which God's curse is upon them! **Galatians 1:8, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*. "** Pastor Marty Herron is cursed! Pastor Gary Walton is cursed! BJU is cursed! [11]Pacific Garden Mission and their '[12]UNSHACKLED' are cursed! [13]Pastor John MacArthur is cursed, to whom Moody Bible Institute, BJU and the Bob Jones' crowd all bid Godspeed, making them partaker of his [14]Calvinist counterfeit gospel! These men are devils in the pulpit today!!!

The Mormon website further heretically states concerning repentance:

> "Through the Atonement of Jesus Christ, our Father in Heaven has provided the only way for us to be forgiven of our sins. Jesus Christ suffered the penalty for our sins so we can be forgiven ***if we sincerely repent. As we repent and rely on His saving grace, we will be cleansed from sin*****."** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [15]The Church Of Jesus Christ Of Latter-Day Saints - Repentance

I couldn't show you a clearer example of the heresy of partial faith in Christ, plus works. Nowhere does the Bible teach that we must repent of our sins, and continuing repenting of our sins as a lifestyle, to be saved. [16]Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches this nightmare theology, that you must continuing repenting of your sins your whole life to be saved. Getting saved is not a process, it is a new birth! You don't get cleansed of sin as you make an effort to turn from them, and rely on Jesus' saving grace while you are doing it. This is a counterfeit gospel based upon works, and not faith alone. Do you see friend how evil Lordship Salvation is? It is a false Gospel that adds to faith. Whereas the Bible simply teaches to "believe" to be saved, proponents of Lordship Salvation require that you make an effort to turn from your sins, and then secondly trust Christ. That is NOT the Gospel which the King James Bible teaches!

All of the pseudo-Christian cults (Jehovah's Witness, Seventh-Day Adventist, Church of Christ, Roman Catholic, Mormon, et cetera) errantly teach *repentance* as meaning: "

to turn away from your sins,

" to be saved. That is why [17]Brigham Young University actually requires their students to read Dr. John MacArthur's book called: "

The Gospel According To Jesus

"

(which is a

blasphemous

piece of filth and a roadmap to the Lake of Fire). Read for yourself some of the ungodly Satanic lies set forth in Dr. MacArthur's horrible book:

> "Thus in a sense we pay the ultimate price for salvation when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . It is an exchange of all that we are for all that Christ is. And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." (
>
> "
>
> The Gospel According to Jesus,
>
> "
>
> p. 140.)
>
> "The gospel Jesus proclaimed was a call to discipleship, a call to follow Him in submissive obedience. . . . Forsaking oneself for Christ's sake is not an optional step of discipleship subsequent to conversion; it is the sine qua non of saving faith." (
>
> "
>
> The Gospel According to Jesus,
>
> "
>
> [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 27, 142.)
>
> "That is the kind of response the Lord Jesus called for: wholehearted commitment. A desire for Him at any cost. Unconditional surrender. A full exchange of self for the Savior. It is the only response that will open the gates of the kingdom." (
>
> "
>
> The Gospel According to Jesus,
>
> "
>
> [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 148.)

Pastor MacArthur was inspired by demons when he wrote those heretical statements! Sadly, [18]Dr. Steve Petit (shameful president of Bob Jones University since 2014) fully endorses and bids Godspeed to John MacArthur. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) exposes these men as dangerous wolves in sheep's clothing:

> "Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, 'You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved.' Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. **Romans 6:23, 'For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.'**" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[19]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

Dr. Hyles is absolutely right—salvation is not an exchange or a trade, it is a gift that we simply receive by faith. Read again what Dr. MacArthur foolishly writes:

> "Thus in a sense *we pay the ultimate price for salvation* when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . *It is an exchange of all that we are for all that Christ is* . And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." [emphasis added] —Dr. John MacArthur, "The Gospel According to Jesus," p. 140

Dr. MacArthur is an unsaved reprobate in the pulpit. I say that kindly, but truthfully. Pastor MacArthur is a theological liar! Eternal life is a free gift, not a deal or a trade where we must pay a price, nor exchange all that we are to receive it! Why does Bob Jones University bid Godspeed to this theological madman in the pulpit? Why does the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam sell their souls, stooping low, embracing this perversion of God's grace? What does that say about the church members of Harvest Baptist Church? It says they don't care about the truth! **Jeremiah 5:31, "The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"**

Mormonism is a demonic perverted cult! They are wrong on repentance. They are wrong on the Gospel. They are wrong on Jesus' deity. They are wrong on a bunch of things doctrinally, morally and socially. It disturbs me that the Bob Jones' crowd today are preaching the SAME Lordship Salvation junk theology as the religious cults! What is wrong with professed Christians today? This is a serious matter folks, because there is only one Gospel, and it does not include turning from your sins to be saved. **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."** Bob Jones University is troubling our churches today, perverting the Gospel of Christ!

Woe unto John MacArthur! Woe unto Bob Jones University! Woe unto Harvest Baptist Church on Guam! Woe unto Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Charles Phelps, Kevin Bauder, and other corrupters of God's grace, who are deadly wolves in the pulpit today! Ladies and gentleman, I have just proven to you that the ungodly Bob Jones University crowd are in doctrinal agreement with the hellbound Mormons on repentance. I didn't pick this fight. I simply shared some Fundamentalist Baptist Christian books and sermons with the theologically incompetent pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, to which they showed me the door and drew first blood. They started this bloody spiritual war and I'm finishing it, to God be the glory!

What saith the Scripture? **Jude 1:3, “Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you [20]that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.**

” Dr. Bob Jones Sr. is right, who said in 1944, that the Gospel is worth contending for! The Gospel is still worth contending for in 2020! Dr. Jones was a living lion, and I am only a living dog, but the Bible says

“

a living dog is better than a dead lion **” (Ecclesiastes 9:4b).** To God be the glory, for Jesus said without Him we can do nothing (John 15:5). I am going to preach a free grace Gospel, simply by believing to be saved, until the Lord calls me home to Heaven!

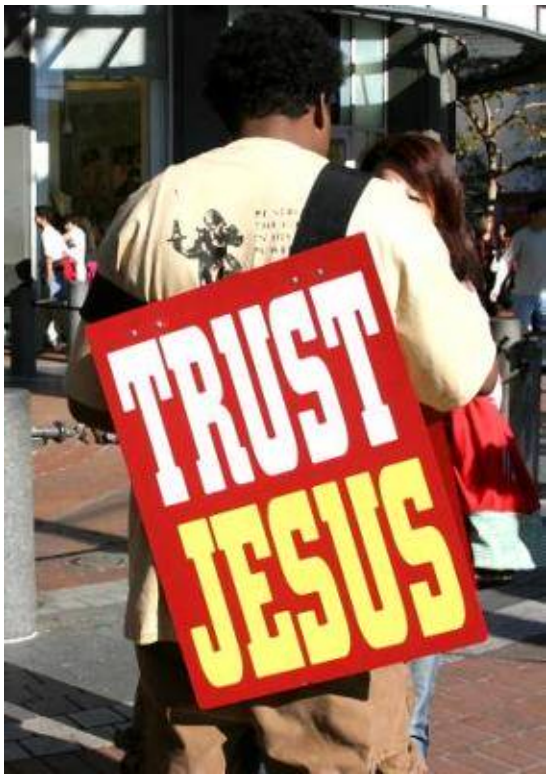

John 3:14-16,

“

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

That whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have eternal life.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life.

”

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/begging_to_attend_church.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm

6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/09/bjus-soteriology-turn-from-their-sins.html
8. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
9. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
10. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/manual/gospel-topics/repentance
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
14. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2006/10/macarthurs-discipleship-gospel.html
15. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/manual/gospel-topics/repentance
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
18. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
20. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4

1.7.39 He That Is Slow To Anger Is Better Than The Mighty (2020-09-28 23:14)

Proverbs 16:32, “

He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

”

One of the things that I teach my web visitors who ask for my spiritual help, is to memorize Bible passages that deal with their area of weakness. This is one of my favorite Bible verses! I am a passionate person. That is why I love music. When I take a liking to a woman, I fall in love right away. By God’s grace, I am still praying and searching for a wife! Since I know that I am a passionate man, I need to be slow about responding to life’s situations. My area of weakness is when I get caught off guard. If I know someone is a trouble maker, I will be on guard and careful.

For example: If I am driving along the road, and another abusive driver becomes angry, I could easily end up getting angry back at them.

I literally had a crazed man on Guam last year swerve toward my vehicle in anger, trying to hit me. I did absolutely nothing to provoke him. I instinctively applied my brakes to distance myself from him, because his spirit was out of control. Where are the police when you really need them? I don’t want to join an angry fool in his sin, immaturity and criminal behavior. What saith the Scripture?

James 1:19-20, “

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, *let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath*:

For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

” This is a very important Bible passage. Let’s break it down. The Bible teaches that EVERY MAN should do these three things:

1. Listen attentively to everyone
2. Think before speaking
3. Make sure you have all the facts before you get upset

Put another way, if you don't know what you are talking about, keep your mouth shut! And if you do open your mouth, you had better be able to back-up what you are saying. **Proverbs 18:13, " He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him."** I tell people that God gave us TWO ears and ONE mouth for a reason

—to teach us to LISTEN twice as much as we SPEAK! Some people talk too much. The wisest man who ever lived, Solomon, penned the Old Testament book of Proverbs, to give us instruction and wisdom (Proverbs 1:1-2).

In the book of Proverbs, Solomon mentions the word "

mouth

"

50 times! Solomon mentions the word

"word" 47 times, and "

words

"

38 times. The word

"

speak

"

is mentioned 16 times. That's at least 151 references to the words that we speak. Did you know that [1]the average person speaks 30,000 words each day! That is enough words in an average lifetime [2]to fill a medium-sized library! What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 12:36,**

"But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

" One day in eternity we must all give account to God for the words that we speak, and don't speak.

Luke 14:34, " Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned? " Snack food vendors know that salty snacks make people thirsty! So they put the chip machine next to the soda machine! As Christians our words should be seasoned with spiritual salt, to make people thirsty for the things of God!

Colossians 4:6, " Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man." Proverbs 25:11, "

A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

" Our human experience is the sum total of all the things we see and hear.

Acts 4:20, " For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard."

That is why I preach so hard against the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. The things that they teach and promote in Micronesia influence people. Right doctrine matters! God

knows that I love the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I have written over [3]300 articles online (since 2014 when they drove me out [4]for telling THE TRUTH), either directly or indirectly exposing the apostasy in their church. The Apostle Paul exhorted Titus to **“**

rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

” (Titus 1:13). That is all I am faithfully doing. Harvest employs mostly graduates from Bob Jones University (BJU). The church evidently knows I am right, which is why they have trimmed their statement of faith drastically in recent years, yet they strongly support and bid Godspeed to BJU, which proves their complicity to a false gospel. They are straddling the fence! God calls that **“**

lukewarm

”

(Revelation 3:15-16).

Sadly, [5]BJU today preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation, which is another gospel. It is so tragic! Satan’s two main tactics are infiltration and imitation. The Devil has infiltrated most Bible colleges today (whose graduates ruin churches), substituting the heresy of Lordship Salvation (aka,

“

turn from your sins

”

to be saved) in place of the free grace Gospel (which is simply to

“

believe

”

on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved). Harvest Baptist Church is a microcosm of Bob Jones University on the island of Guam, and they need to be exposed. We are commanded as saints to refute all works of darkness (Ephesians 5:11), which definitely includes any and all perversions of God’s grace (Galatians 1:6-9; Jude 1:3).

Acts 4:20, “ For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.” What Harvest promotes (or doesn’t promote) as a local church affects people’s eternal destiny!!! I love the truth!

Getting back to our main subject.

Proverbs 16:32, “

He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city. **”** Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to say that the shallowest victory in the world is victory over another. All we need to defeat someone else is an inferior opponent! That is why the Bible says to control one’s self is better than he that is mighty. Anyone with a superior military can conquer an inferior enemy! But to conquer one’s self is the hardest battle you’ll ever fight in life.

The Bible tells us how to rule our spirit in **2nd Corinthians 10:3-6,**

“For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

(For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)

Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.

" That is not mind-control, it is yielding to the indwelling Holy Spirit, allowing Jesus to live the Christian life through us by faith (Galatians 2:20).

The wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. We live in an angry world, and always have (Ephesians 2:2; 1st John 5:19). We see violence and hatred all around us, which is what the 'Black Lives Matter' movement is all about, in my humble opinion. Those fools want to defund the police? Granted, there is a lot of authoritarian abuse in our country. Many cops abuse their power and harass citizens. The corrupt system protects them! That is why black people are so angry! But the Black Lives Matter movement is nothing less than anarchy!

The truth of the matter is that our nation has overwhelmingly forsaken the God of the Holy Bible! Legalized abortion is of the Devil (Exodus 20:13). Legalized homosexual marriage is of the Devil (Leviticus 20:13). Allowing sodomites to adopt children's is of the Devil (Matthew 18:6; Romans 1:24-32). The feminist movement is of the Devil (Ephesians 5:22). Women pursuing careers is of the Devil (1st Timothy 5:14-15). The answer to America's problems has always been, and will always be, THE GOSPEL (Good News) of the Lord Jesus Christ!!! Please listen to the awesome sermon by Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold, '[6]Freedom Versus Slavery' (MP3).

[7] 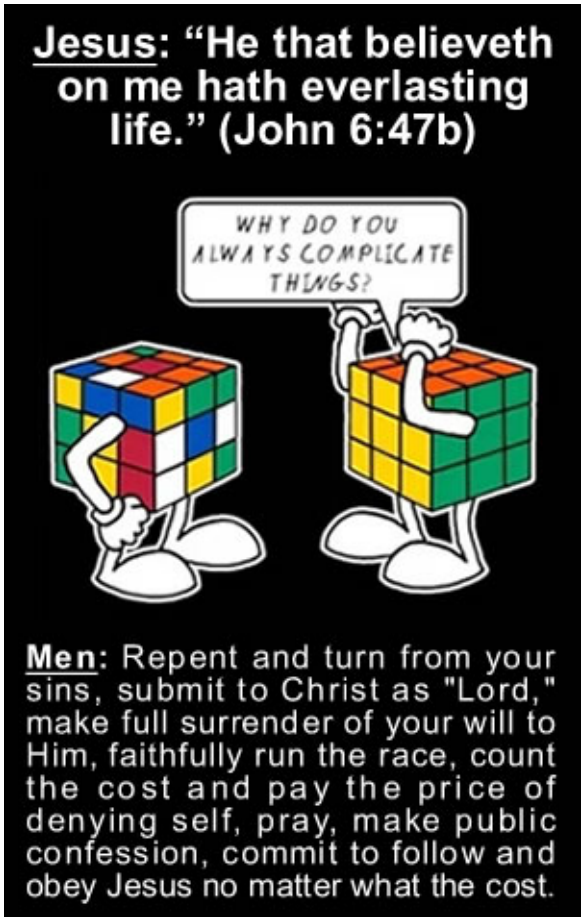

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/30000-words-day.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/truths/30000_words_a_day.htm
3. https://www.google.com/search?q=Harvest+Baptist+Church+Guam&q=site:https://www.jesus-is-savior.com+OR&q=site:https://www.jesusisprecious.org+OR&q=site:https://w
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/price_for_telling_the_truth.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/freedom_versus_slavery.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhSnzNNvMPVGioF5qGAGinqjpAXv5aCQMzNAO8mdcZz03qFnBMCmdpe3JiwHmZbwNRtdUrhIRwPgMMnK-QTHEMHYFiaIBBHfQ7hPhB

1.7.40 Angels Didn't Have Carnal Knowledge With Women (2020-09-29 00:40)

Genesis 6:1-4,

“

And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.

And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

”

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) preached a Wednesday night Bible study series in 1974 called: '[1]DEMONOLOGY.' It is an excellent series that I highly recommend. Albeit,

I love and admire Brother Hutson, but as all preachers do, I disagree with him on a doctrinal point. In part [2]2B of the series, Dr. Hutson teaches that fallen angels (demons) had carnal knowledge (physical intimacy) with human women, and physical giants (monstrosities) were conceived, which he says were destroyed in the Flood of Noah's day. I do not believe this teaching.

The Scriptures plainly teach in **1st Corinthians 15:39-40, “All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds. *There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial*: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.”** Angels do not have reproductive organs. Why would they need them? I have never understood why Bible preachers conclude that angels had intimate relationships with humans. It is not sound doctrine in my humble opinion. The Bible is very clear that angels are not capable of having carnal knowledge with women. **Matthew 22:30, “For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, *but are as the angels of God in heaven*.”** What would be the reason to give angels reproductive organs, if they are not able to use them? This one thought proves that angels did not have sex with humans.

Unfortunately, Pastor John F. MacArthur also teaches this strange doctrine...



Demonic Invasion as explained in Genesis 6 by John MacArthur

Genesis 6:4, "There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown." The Hebrew word for "giant" is *nephil*, which simply means, "a feller, that is, a bully or tyrant." A feller is a person able or disposed to inflict pain or suffering upon others. We find confirmation of this meaning of "giants" (tyrants) in the next verse—**Genesis 6:5-6, "And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart."** Before the Flood, before courts and capital punishment existed, tyrants roamed the earth, committing all manner of thuggery and wickedness! This is what I believe to be the correct interpretation of "giants" in the Old Testament book of Genesis.

I concede that by the wording of Genesis 6:1-4, that it does seem (taken at face value) like compelling evidence that angels did have carnal knowledge with earthly women. However, carefully notice what the Bible says in **Genesis 6:2b, " *they took them wives* of all which they chose. "** This was not forced carnal knowledge by angels. The women freely chose to marry these men!

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) made this helpful statement: "A

good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

" Genesis 6:1-4 is an obscure passage. We don't know exactly what it means. Since the passage can (and has been) interpreted various different ways, we must search the Scriptures to find its true meaning.

Matthew 22:30, " For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, *but are as the angels of God in heaven*." Mark 12:25, " For when they shall rise from the dead, *they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as*

***the angels which are in heaven*. "** I think this 100 % settles the matter! The angels do not marry! The Bible says in Genesis 6:2 that the son of God took to themselves **" wives. "**

Here is further Scriptural evidence that the fallen angels did not marry women. **Matthew 24:37-39, "But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, *marrying and giving in marriage*, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be."** I believe that the phrase in **Genesis 6:2b, " they took them wives *of all which they chose*, "** simply means that they were living in gross adultery, going from one failed marriage to another, having mistresses, and living in all manner if wickedness. That is exactly what Matthew 24:37-39 teaches it was like morally before the flood. Kindly said, I think Pastor MacArthur and Dr. Curtis Hutson are very wrong in this matter, who both teach that fallen celestial angels had sex with earthly women, and conceived literal physical giants.

Genesis 4-5 describes two lines of descendants from Adam—one through Cain and the other through Seth. In the Old Testament, God's covenant people are sometimes referred to as God's sons. **Deuteronomy 14:1, "*Ye are the children of the LORD your God*: ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead. for *thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God*, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth." Jeremiah 3:19, "But I said, *How shall I put thee among the children*, and give thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said, *Thou shalt call me, My father*; and shalt not turn away from me."** This explains why God forbade the Israelites from marrying pagan Canaanite women (Exodus 34:16; Deuteronomy 7:3). So we learn that the "sons of God" not only refer to the angels, but also to God's children (as evidenced in Deuteronomy 14:1). God didn't want His children intermarrying with pagans. We know that only eight human souls entered into the ark, but that doesn't mean there were no saved people since Adam. Clearly there were many. Enoch (the man who walked with God) in Genesis 5:22 was one such child of God. Every saved person is a child of God. So the suggestion that there were no human "sons of God" prior to the flood is silly.

Furthermore, we read in **Genesis 1:24, "And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature *after his kind*, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth *after his kind*: and it was so."** God created man in His own image. **Genesis 1:26, "And God said, *Let us make man in our image*, *after our likeness*: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth."** Just like all of creation, humans reproduce after their own kind. That is why bestiality cannot result in conception! Likewise, angels could not have mated with humans, lest humans no longer reproduce after their own kind, in the image of God. 1st Corinthians 15:39-40 clearly teaches that celestial life is different than terrestrial (earthly) life. The idea that fallen angels mated with humans is a strange doctrine, bizarre, and falls within the realm of good science-fiction!

Dr. John MacArthur contends in the preceding video that earthly "sons of God" would not do such things (i.e., mate with humans). Pastor MacArthur uses this erroneous assertion to prove that angels mated with women. However, the Bible is filled with the sins of the saints (e.g.,

Judges 16:1). Who are the sons of God? Yes, the angels (Job 1:6), but also every saved person. **John 1:12, “**

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become *the sons of God*, even to them that believe on his name:

” As we see in the preceding passage of Scripture, the saints are also **“**

the sons of God. ” I believe that Christian men took to themselves unsaved wives in Genesis 6:1-4.

I think this is the only logical conclusion that we can draw, in lieu of the fact that the angels are not given in marriage, and that humans can only conceive after their own kind. If angels and humans mated, and freak giants were produced, then mankind could not have reproduced “

after his own kind.

” Although Goliath measured in at a staggering 9’ 6" tall, he was still within the realm of human limits. Farmer [3]Sultan Kösen was born in 1982 to a Kurd family in the southeastern Turkey city Mardin, he is the seventh tallest man in history, measuring in at 8’ 2 7/8". There were no giants hundreds of feet tall in the Bible, as the fictitious book of Enoch says.

Throughout the Bible we see the bad things that followed when God’s children yoked together with the Devil’s children. We see this truth bared out when the Hebrews settled in the land of Canaan. Instead of killing the enemy as God has commanded, they let them live to pay taxes. Consequently, idolatry and intermarrying among God’s children with the heathens resulted. God’s way is always the best way! God’s way is chastity and abstinence before marriage. God’s way is a proper holy courtship. God’s way is a legal marriage. God’s way is one man and one woman in a marriage, together for life. God’s way is the traditional family. The “new kind of family” being promoted by liberals, kooks and sodomites today is of the Devil. God’s way is always the best and right way.

Another argument that John MacArthur makes, in support of his view that angels mated with humans, is that two angels ate a feast with Lot (Genesis 19:3). I’m getting hungry already! Yes, angels do eat. However, carefully notice that there is not even one recorded place in the Scripture, where a demon appeared in a human body. I am a solid old earth advocate. I don’t think anybody can honestly study the Bible diligently and conclude a young earth. Yes, the human race is only 6,000 years old, but the earth itself is very old. What saith the Scriptures? **Psalms 102:25, “**

***Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth*: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.**

” David penned those words around 1,000 BC. How old could the earth have been at that time? Also, notice that David specifically mentions **“**

the foundation of the earth.

” That verse speaks concerning the age of earth itself, and not human civilization. Pastor Curtis Hutson does a great job teaching an old earth view in his Wednesday night Bible study series from 1974 called: ’ [4]DEMONOLOGY .’

The serpent (Satan) was already present in the Garden of Eden. In the Genesis account of creation, no mention is made of the angels being created, nor of Lucifer's rebellion and fall from Heaven (Isaiah 14:12-15). It is logical to conclude that Lucifer and one-third of the angels in Heaven (Revelation 12:4), were cast down to the earth prior to the creation of mankind. All Biblical evidence supports the "

Gap Principle

" (it is not a theory). The young earth nonsense is a theory! I mean it gets insanely bizarre—the crazy things young earth advocates teach!

I couldn't stop laughing after reading a book by Henry Morris III titled: '[5]5 Reasons To Believe In Recent Creation,' in which he bizarrely claims that Noah took baby dinosaurs aboard the ark, and God stunted their growth to keep them from growing! Ken Ham's disgraceful, decorated, cinderblock building called: 'The Ark Encounter,' is a circus in Kentucky, in which Ken even displays fire-breathing dragons aboard Noah's ark. How do these money-hungry fools dare call this Bible doctrine? They are religious conmen, whom sadly most churches embrace today. Sadly, in 2016 Pastor Clarence Sexton at the Temple Baptist Church in Powell, Tennessee, invited and honored this religious clown, letting Ken Ham speak to thousands of impressionable students at Crown College! Right doctrine matters folks.

I believe that the angels that were cast down with Lucifer, instantly became disembodiment spirits. This explains why demons never appear in their own body in the Bible. Demons always either possessed a human or an animal. When Jesus cast the demons out of the man at Gadarenes (Mark 5:1-13), the demons begged to be sent into a herd of 2,000 swine, and they immediately ran down the hill into the sea and commit hogicide. Sorry, that is a joke a heard a preacher say years ago! The pigs all drowned! That is what demons will do to people too! Many Americans today are possessed with demons, and those victims ensnared by the Devil are drowning in sin! The Devil is a beautiful liar! Watch out!

Demons in the Bible always appeared in someone else's body, whether human or beast, and never in their own physical body, as did the angels of the Lord. God's angels always appeared in their own physical body in the Bible, such as when the two angels visited Lot. This teaches us, furthermore, that demons did not mate physically with women. And even if demons did possess human men (i.e., an incubus) in Genesis 6:1-4, inspiring them to mate with women, the offspring would still be human in every sense, and not freak giants. When a demon lives inside a human body, that demon cannot in any way alter that person's body, except to cause them to do bodily harm to them self or others. Also, if demons possessed men in Genesis 6:1-4, why could they not also possess women (i.e., a succubus)? This sound logic disproves that theory as false.

I find nothing in the Holy Bible to teach that physical "

giants

"

roamed the earth. The popular Hebrew word *Nephilim* simply means

“

a bully or tyranny

.

” For example: We read that of the 12 spies who went into Canaan, only Joshua and Caleb had the faith to do as God had commanded, to conquer the land! The other 10 spies had no faith:

> **Numbers 13:31-33, “But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we. And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and *all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature*. And *there we saw the giants*, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.”**

Carefully notice that the 10 faithless spies exaggerated how bad it was. They said “ALL” the people we saw are of great stature! They cried out that they saw giants! The three sons of Anak were punks! They were the local motorcycle gang in town, bullies. Caleb went into the Promised Land, hunted them down, and killed all three of them! Amen and amen! I totally disagree that angels mated with humans, changing their DNA, so that giants were conceived. That is science fiction! Someone told me that some great preachers disagree with me. Well, “

great

”

is a relative term, isn’t

it. I would rather be the man who obeys my great God and Savior, than to be called

“

a great man of God

” for my preaching. Over one billion hellbound Catholics consider their ungodly Pope “a man of God.” So much for the term “

man of God.

” We’re not supposed to compare ourselves amongst ourselves. Jesus told us in **John 5:39a** to **“**

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES.

” I have given you many Scriptures on this matter. What saith the Scripture?

Someone suggested that the “sons of God” in Genesis 6:2 couldn’t have meant Christians, because God did not save them from the worldwide flood. They are making an unreasonable assumption that no Christians lived and died before the flood! You need to understand dear reader that between the creation of Adam, and the flood of Noah’s day, there were approximately 1,500 years. Many people got saved and died during that time period. Enoch is one such proof that Christians did exist before the flood. Enoch was a man whom the Bible says, **“pleased God” (Hebrews 11:5).**

I always encourage my web visitors to do their own homework, and form their own conclusions, but make sure that you have a Bible verse for all of your beliefs. Otherwise it is merely

speculation, which we should always announce if we teach others. I have given you several helpful passages of Scripture, to refute the idea that fallen angels someone mated with human women. In consideration of the whole counsel of Scripture, I think it is abundantly clear that the only logical explanation is that Christian men were marrying unsaved women in Genesis 6:1-4. Their children were extremely popular with the people, being both Christian and worldly in their roots, which made them celebrities of the day. It was a time of tyrants and unimaginable evil the Bible says, which is why God decided to destroy the earth with a flood.



[6]The Fallacy Of Young Earth Creationism - New Series | [7]Part Two

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology/2b-the_origin_of_demons-part_01.mp3
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sultan_K%C3%B6sen
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm
6. https://youtu.be/L6TyhWB1u1U
7. https://youtu.be/hA8pdoesw7c

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-09-29 03:56:07)
I totally agree with everything you said here about angels not having carnal knowledge with Earthly women. What a beautiful article! I am totally convinced now that Thor, Hercules, Apollo, Medusa etc. is just a product of wild and creative thoughts...lol. Truly, you made a very comprehensive and in-depth biblical explanation. Thank you for this very enlightening and full of wisdom article.��

(2020-09-29 08:45:35)
This article is really insightful! I now know and believe that Christian men married unsaved wives and produced ungodly humans during Noah’s time.

(2020-10-06 19:27:13)
Right! I always thought this was bizarre. Why on earth would God give angels the ability to reproduce with mankind? Insane teachings.

1.7.41 There Is No “And” In God’s Plan Of Salvation (2020-09-29 09:30)

John 3:16, “

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life.

” Acts 16:30-31, “ And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.”

Repeatedly in the Scriptures we are taught simply to BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. There is no mention of “

repenting of sins

”

or

“

turning away from past sinful ways

”

to be saved. These are manmade additions to the Gospel of free grace! When any man comes along preaching that you must trust Jesus as your Savior, but then he says

“

AND

”—adding: surrendering to Christ as “

Lord,

“” turning from your sins, confessing Christ publicly, get water baptized, count the cost, run the race, pay the price, invite Jesus into your heart, invite Christ into your life, follow Jesus, make a commitment to Christ, or any other junk theology—he has been inspired by demons!

[1]There is only ONLY THING that determines salvation! We are saved BY FAITH alone, nothing else. Many preachers present a laundry list of requirements to be saved, but the Bible simply

says to believe on the name of Jesus. You do have to know that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19). You do have to know that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31). You do need to know that Jesus died on the cross to pay for your sins, and that He was buried, and three days later Christ resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). But to be saved, you only need to do ONE THING, which is to “

BELIEVE

” the truth of the Gospel that I just shared with you.

> “Many people are finding the broad way, because they listen to the wrong message. There is few that find the truth. And what’s the difference between true Christianity, and all the religions of the world? If it’s by Christ alone, it’s GRACE. If you have anything to do with it, it’s WORKS. And God says, ’For by Grace (Christ) are ye saved, and that not of yourselves (that would be works), it is the gift of God (not of works), lest any man should boast. So any person who depends upon themselves, can always lose their salvation. Check it out! Anybody who teaches you can lose it, it’s because their salvation depends their works. That’s them! That’s works! If I depend upon Him, that’s grace! I’m saved by grace, Christ. You don’t earn it! You don’t work for it. ’For by grace are ye saved through faith, that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast.’ Salvation is the gift of God!” —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, a quote from the sermon titled: “[2]The Damnable Doctrine Of The Devil”

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/the_damnable_doctrine_of_the_devil.mp3

1.7.42 Logic Must Prove The King James Bible (2020-09-30 00:52)

Matthew 24:35, “Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.”

The following is a sermon preached in the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

in the Sunday evening service on April 8, 1984.

I’m not attacking the Catholic church tonight. I’m not a Catholic. Maybe you noticed the sign out in front of our church that says, "First Baptist." I never think I’m being unkind if I have the same thing on the inside that we have on the outside. I want you to listen carefully. I’m going to state some facts about the Catholic church. They are facts; they are not railing accusations. They are facts, and any Catholic who is honest will tell you that what I’m going to say is true about the Catholic church. It is not a matter of my making false accusations; it’s a matter of record.

I am also going to say some things about the Charismatics tonight. I'm more Catholic than I am Charismatic. I've got more respect for the Pope than I do the P.T.L. Club, and I mean that. However, my respect for the Pope is not really soaring! Don't get mad now. I want to help you. I'm simply saying that I'm going to give you some facts. I'm going to give some facts about the Charismatics, and if a Charismatic is honest, he will agree with the facts I'm going to give. There will be no accusations, no gossip and no slander; I will just give facts that any Charismatic would give.

Also, I'm going to say some things tonight about Protestantism. In fact, I may not miss anybody tonight. Everything I say will be factual. It will be the kind of thing with which even the people about whom I speak will agree. So I want you to listen. With the battle raging as it is about the King James Bible, I think that any pastor ought to alert his people.

When I was a boy, from the time I remember—I remember back when I was two and three years of age—until I went into the paratroopers in World War II when I was 18, my mother would read to me for 30 minutes every night from the Bible. Then she would hold it up and say, "This is the Word of God!" She did not say, The manuscripts from which we got this are the Word of God." My mom didn't even know what a manuscript was. She just knew she had a Book that was the Word of God. That's all she knew. So, she said, "This is the Word of God." I would look at it, and I would have to say three times, "Mama, the Bible is the Word of God. The Bible is the Word of God. The Bible is the Word of God."

I have Mama's Bible—the same one she read—in my office. I've had it there for years. I don't know how old it is, but I suspect it is 55 or 60 years old. It is the same Bible she used to hold up. I was thumbing through it the other day. On the inside, it says on the title page, "King James Bible." That's what it says. You know it worked. It's amazing how well Mama did before she found out that it wasn't the Word of God.

I've been going to Baptist churches for 51 years. Every pastor I've ever had preached from the King James Bible. He always said to the crowd, "Open your Bibles and let's hear what the Lord says." These pastors were not unfortunate enough to have sat at the feet of those with lower education– which calls itself "higher education."

It is amazing how well this nation did when we didn't know how ignorant we were. (Are you listening?) This is my fifth pastorate. I've seen miracles in my pastorates. I've preached over 41,000 times, and I've never yet preached a sermon that wasn't preached from the King James Bible. I really don't know what I've missed. To be quite frank with you, I've seen fellows who preach from other Bibles, and I somehow get the idea THEY are missing something. Dr. Evans, I've never seen a fellow really whoop it up about any other Bible. I've never heard a fellow say, "Blessed be God, let's look in the Book. Let's look in the Douay Version."

Did you ever go to mass and have the priest get up and say, Hallelujah for the Word of God!" Don't get mad at me! I'm telling the truth. If you don't believe it, go next Sunday and see. He will usually use that prayer book and not a Bible.

Follow me. I've taught you about the Textus Receptus, Westcott and Hort, those manuscripts from which came the Douay Version that the Catholics use and the American Standard Version, which is highly overrated. The Westcott and Hort manuscripts came from the Vatican manuscripts that were hidden in the Vatican for years– from whence came the Catholic Bible.

The Textus Receptus manuscripts are those from which we have gotten the King James, and they have been the evangelistic manuscripts, if you please. I won't go into that. I'm a Textus Receptus man. I haven't got a bit of patience with Westcott and Hort. Not a bit! In fact, I really have a hard time not being bitter against my Greek professors in college who taught me from Westcott and Hort Greek manuscripts. It upsets me greatly.

This is the message. The question at hand is this: Where is the final authority for church building and for Christian living? There are four different final authorities in American Christendom. I'm not talking about Mormonism and those who have other books. I'm talking about Christendom. There are four basic final authorities.

1. SOME VIEW THE CHURCH AS THE FINAL AUTHORITY.

This is fact. Any honest Catholic priest will tell you that the Catholic position on the final authority is that the church has final authority. If you want to go a little farther than that, if the pope speaks ex cathedra, he is the final authority. Ask any Catholic or read any Catholic doctrine, and both will tell you that. I'm not trying to be critical. I'm telling you the truth. If a Catholic priest were standing here, he'd tell you the same thing.

Our Catholic friends believe that the church is the final authority. If the pope speaks ex cathedra, that's God speaking. I'm not being critical; I'm being factual. There is a second final authority.

2. SOME VIEW EXPERIENCE AS THE FINAL AUTHORITY.

In other words, "It happened to me, so it's true. I was there when it happened, and I ought to know. I had an experience. I saw Jesus. I saw a vision. I have a word of knowledge." This is the charismatic position. Ask them. They will say, "I have a message from God, so this is God talking. God gave me a message." (The foolish thing about that is, if that is true, you had better start writing more Bible.)

When this happens, people believe the final authority comes from experience. God has supposedly given someone a message. Someone talks in tongues, and somebody else interprets what God said. However, the truth is, all that God has ever said to man is right here in this Book. This is it. This is God's complete revelation to man!

By the way, that is the basis of the whole thing: What is the final authority? There has to be some place, ladies and gentlemen, where we can say, "This is it, and what this says is the final word." So, our Catholic friends say the church is the final authority. Our charismatic friends go beyond the Bible and say human experience is the final authority.

3. SOME VIEW HUMAN REASONING AS THE FINAL AUTHORITY.

That's what liberal people say. "Every man is searching for the truth, and every man gets a portion of it; so, nobody is wrong, and nobody is right. We are all searching, so it doesn't seem to me that God would make a Hell; therefore, there is no Hell. It doesn't make sense to me that God would let anybody go to Hell, so God wouldn't let anybody go to Hell. It doesn't make sense to me that God would regenerate anybody, so there is no such thing as regeneration." That's what most of our Protestant friends believe, and all the humanist crowd believes it. That's what the liberal believes. That's what 95 % of all the people in the seminaries in America believe. That's what 95 % of all the faculty and students in religious

colleges in America believe—the final authority is the human mind or human reasoning.

The average Protestant church in Hammond believes that. "I don't see how there could be a place with golden streets. If I don't see how there could be, there isn't one." That is idolatry in its most pagan form. "My mind is my God. What I can't conceive of, I won't believe. What I can't understand, I won't accept. So, I'll trim the Bible down to fit what I can believe. I just can't believe there is a God of wrath, so there is no God of wrath."

All right, we have the first three answers to the question, What is the final authority?" The church is, according to our Catholic friends. Human experience is, according to our charismatic friends. Human reasoning is, according to our liberal and Protestant friends.

4. SOME VIEW THE BIBLE AS THE FINAL AUTHORITY.

Every church in America in Christendom who had services this morning had a preacher who stood up and preached what he believed. He either preached that he believed that the final authority is the church, or that the final authority is human experience, or that the final authority is human reasoning, or that the final authority is the Bible.

The only authority that we as independent Baptists believe is the Bible. There was a day when I could say Baptists, but the truth is, most of the Southern Baptist colleges and seminaries are staffed by professors who don't believe that the Bible is the final authority. I may as well say it all. There's not a single Southern Baptist college or seminary to which I'd recommend anybody to go any more. None! I went to a Southern Baptist college and seminary. Thirty-five years ago, I heard a professor in my seminary say that he didn't believe the resurrection. He said that the resurrection was a bunch of blindfolded spirits in a vacuum. He said it. I was there. Think what they are saying now!

Consequently, independent Baptists believe that the only final authority for practice and doctrine of the Christian and the church is the Bible. I cannot speak ex cathedra. I cannot speak and say, "This is truth." All I can say is, "The Bible is truth." You see, I can't say, "I'm going to speak now, and this is God speaking through me." I don't much like people to pray, Dear God, put the words in the mouth of our preacher." I think you can say, "Lead our preacher"; but if God puts the words in my mouth, we'd have more Bible.

See, I have no power in this church but the power of influence. Sometimes I wish I had more. Sometimes I wish I had power to make you ladies dress like I think you ought to dress. Sometimes I wish I had the power to make you adults have rules about your teenagers that I think you ought to have, but all I can do is influence you. I have no power. Officially, I have one vote in this church; that's all. I have no vote at deacon's meeting and one vote as a member of this church. The only power I have is my vote and the power of influence.

It was a good day for me when I decided that I was going to make my Final Authority the Word of God. I was taught in Southern Baptist schools to believe that the Southern Baptist program was it. One day I decided to just read my Bible and reorganize my church. I did. I decided to get the book of Acts and read it word for word to see what the New Testament church was all about. I cast aside all the tradition I had been taught, all the jargon I had been taught, all the catechisms to which I had been taught to swear allegiance, and I decided I was going to try to find out what kind of church the New Testament church really was.

Dr. Curtis Hutson gave the best compliment to First Baptist Church of Hammond that has ever been given in the SWORD OF THE LORD. He said that he was here for Pastors' School. He told how many conversions and baptisms we had the Sunday before. Then he said, "If God were writing the book of Acts today, He would write about the First Baptist Church of Hammond." That's the ultimate compliment.

You see, I decided that I was going to get my Bible down and decide what I thought the New Testament church was Scripturally; then, that's what I was going to have in my church. I believe with all of my soul that the First Baptist Church of Hammond is as near as is humanly possible to being what the church in Jerusalem was 2,000 years ago. Where did I get that? I got it from the Bible. Do you know why we are scattered abroad winning souls all over this area? It's because the church in Jerusalem was "scattered abroad," and they "went every where preaching the word." (Acts 8:4) Do you know why we go house to house, knocking on doors? We do it because it says in **Acts 5:42, "And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ."** We do it because that's what they did in the Bible.

Somebody says, "Well, we have different kinds of churches. You have a soul-winning church, and we have a deeper-life church." In the first place, it's a lie. There's no life as deep as a soul-winning life. However, they say, "We just have different kinds of churches." No, we don't. WE have a church, and you don't! Brother, the Bible is our charter to exist. If the Bible is not your final authority in practice and doctrine, then you are not a church. You might have the word "church" on the outside, but you are not a church.

Since the Word of God is our Authority—hear me carefully—we simply must have it. That's a profound statement. We've got to have it! I mean, shall we have an authority we can't find? Would God tell us His Word is the Final Authority and leave us without His Word? We must have a copy or we may as well join our Catholic friends and let the church be the basis for truth. If we have no Word of God, and if the Bible is not the Word of God, then we have only three other alternatives. We've got to say the final authority will be the church, or human experience, or human reasoning.

I'm saying, if we have no Bible that is the Word of God, then we have no way to go to the Book for the final authority. If one word in this Bible is not true, we don't know which one it is; so, once again, the mind of man or experience or the church is going to have to decide which one is true and which one is not true. If we are going to believe that the Word of God is the final authority, we've got to have a copy of it.

Let me ask you a question. Would God call a man to preach His Word and not give it to him? God calls a man and says, "I'm calling you. Spend you life preaching the Gospel. Preach the Word!" So, wouldn't He give him a copy of His Word?

I've said this so often, and I'll say it again and again. I would step down from behind this pulpit tonight and never walk in it again to preach if I didn't have the Word of God in my hand. I would not waste your time nor take your money unless I could say to you, "You have the Word of God. I have it, and it is preached here." I'm an honest man. This is what I've said before, and I'll say it again. If I did not believe that the Book I hold in my hand tonight was God's Word, I'd find out where it was. I'd go there and get a copy, print some copies for you and give you a copy. I mean, brother, if we don't have the Word of God in our hands, we have no place to go except to the human mind, human experience

or the collective human mind which is the church. God would not reach down and give a divine call to a man and say, "I call you to preach My Word, but there is no copy of it any more."

I don't like a statement of faith that says, "We believe the Bible is the Word of God in the original manuscripts." In the first place, there are no original manuscripts anywhere in the world tonight. None! If the Word of God was only the original manuscripts, there is no Word of God available for mankind today. If I did not believe the Bible I hold in my hand was the Word of God, and I believed there were some manuscripts, I'd get on an airplane, fly to where they were, break in the building if I had to, get the original manuscripts, make copies of them and give you a copy. I'm not going to stand here as an imposter preaching a Book that is not the Word of God and giving you instructions on how to live from a Book that is not the Word of God! I'm not going to do it! I'm just not going to do it!.

Would God tell His people to live by the Word and not give it to them? Let me say this. Of all the nations on the face of this earth, America is the center of world evangelization. America is the only hope for the world to have the Gospel. Do you think that God would not give His Word to America? The countries of this world look to America for missionaries. They look to America for preachers. Every great movement of God in the world today was founded by a ministry or movement that was propelled by American evangelization. The mission movement was founded basically, by Hudson Taylor. Now, wait a minute. Of all the nations on the face of this earth, it just seems to me that God would give the key nation the Word of God.

Check the history of Christianity in America, and see how well we've done without all these extra Bibles. Check the history of the church in America from 1950 back, before every little preacher had the misfortune to sit at the feet of a college theologian. Do you know what? We won't have people who are just theologians teaching Bible at Hyles-Anderson College. Every teacher of Bible at Hyles-Anderson College is a preacher. We won't hire a theologian. No way! You say, "Are you opposed to theologians?" No, I'm just leery and wary of them. I am wary of those who dare to sit in judgment on the Bible. Brother, it seems to me if there is any place in the world where you ought to have your faith in the Bible stabilized, it's a Christian college or Christian seminary. However, the truth is, that's where you get your faith shaken.

That's one reason why some things bother me. It bothers me when people say, "We believe that the Bible, in the original manuscripts, is the Word of God." If that's true, we have no Bible. Did you hear what I said? We have no Bible. One day they did, but WE don't.

Dr. Ed Hindson of Liberty Baptist College said concerning I John 5:7, "Thus, according to John's account here, **'there are three that bear record in heaven.'** The rest of verse 7 and the first nine words of verse 8 are not in the original and are not to be considered as part of the Word of God." I'd like to ask Mr. Hindson a question: "When did you see the original?" How does he know they are not in the original? Look at me now. How does he know? The only way an honest man can say they are not in the original manuscripts is to have seen them, and they are not available. Now, he could say they are not in some of the manuscripts that are considered the most ancient. I personally think he was saying that they are not in the Westcott and Hort. I can't prove that.

Before I get too rough on him, look at your Scofield Bible in I John 5:7, the verse Dr. Hindson quoted. Folks, I have no axes to grind. I have nobody's feelings to hurt. I've just got to have the Word of God; that's all. I've got to have it! The Bible says the Word of God is what we are supposed to preach. The Bible says, "Preach the Word."

Now, look at your Scofield Bible—**I John 5:7, "For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one."** Now look at that little "o" there in front of verse 7. Look in the center reference, and find the "o". Mr. Scofield says, "It is generally agreed that v. 7 has no real authority, and has been inserted."

I'd like to ask Mr. Scofield when he saw the original. He never saw it. Somebody who thought he was intellectual told that to somebody who thought he was intellectual who told somebody who thought he was intellectual. Listen, we don't want the intellectual community to think of us as being nincompoops, but I'd rather have a nincompoop with a revelation from God than to have an intellectual without a revelation from God.

We've got to have a final authority! If this Book is not true, then the church or human reasoning or human experience is the final authority. Listen! There are only two– God and man. If God is not the final authority, man is the final authority. If we have no final authority in a book, then man has got to discern what God says; if man discerns what God says, then man becomes the final authority instead of God. So, Mr. Scofield had problems the day he came to this verse. How does he know? Pray tell me, what in the world he could have ever seen that would make him say that? He didn't see anything. He sat in somebody's Bible class and some Dr. Mess-'em-Up or Dr. McFuddle or Dr. Broad Stomach stood up and said, "Well, in the original manuscript..." which sounds scholarly; but nobody in our generation has seen them. Dr. So-and-So hasn't seen them, the professor in the seminary hasn't seen them and the college Bible professor hasn't seen them. Either what I hold in my hand is the Word of God, or we don't have any Word of God. I don't believe God would leave us without His Word. I don't believe that. I JUST DON'T BELIEVE IT!

We need a Bible that we can understand and a Bible that is God's Word. It looks like anybody would agree that if God gives us the command to preach the Word, He would give us the Word to preach. That's logical. If God wants to say to a nation, "You are the custodian of world evangelization for a generation or two or three or four," it looks like God would give that nation the Word of God.

What is it? I would say it ought to be the one that has worked. Which one has worked? The one I hold in my hand right now. I has worked! It will work!

I'd like to say the same to our friends in the charismatic movement. You say, "Why do you stress it?" I stress it because the charismatic crowd is trying to teach our crowd every day that they've got something we don't have. Tonight, before I walked into this pulpit, one of our fine ladies came and told me of one of our men who has been swept aside. One of our good faithful men has been swept aside by the charismatic crowd. As pastor of this church, it is my job to warn you of wolves who are dressed like sheep.

If we don't have a Bible that's the Word of God, we've got to go to human reasoning. If God says to a church, "Build your church on My Word," God's got to give us His Word. Listen, God wouldn't be God is He told us to do something we couldn't do. Everything that God has ever commanded us to do, He has given us the wherewithal to obey that commandment. God has never commanded man to do anything that was unreasonable or impossible for man to do. When God calls a man to preach and says, "Preach the Word," God would have to give him a Word to preach. If God says to a church, "Build your church on My Word," to be God, He's got to give that church the Word of God.

Our Methodists seminaries say, "It's not verbally inspired." There was a day when John Wesley started that movement. He said the Bible was inspired, and they had the fire back in those days!

The Presbyterian seminaries say, "The Bible is not the Word of God," but John Calvin believed it, and they had the fire! John Knox and others believed it!

I'm saying that we've either got to admit this is the Word of God or we have to flee to the church, or to human reasoning or human experience as being the final authority. If there is no Word of God today, we have no other recourse. If God has not given us His Word, we have to decide what is God's Word. That's human reasoning.

By the way, basing a doctrine on human experience is idolatry. Basing a doctrine on the church being the final authority is idolatry. The church is the idol. Letting the pope speak ex cathedra and saying that it is God Who is speaking is idolatry. You're making him as God.

Human reasoning says that what we can reason, we'll believe. That's idolatry. So the truth is, you've got one choice of two. Either this Bible is the Word of God or we have no other place to turn but to idolatry. Did you hear me? Either this is the Word of God, or there is no place to turn but idolatry. Our three choices are human reasoning, human experience or the church, and they are each a form of idolatry. They are all three the same because making the church the final authority is done so by human reasoning. That means Catholicism is humanism, and the charismatic movement is humanism. It is man saying, "I was there. I felt it. God spoke, and here's what He said." That's human reasoning. It's humanism. So either this is the Word of God, or there is nothing left but humanism.

I'll tell you this. To whatever degree this Book is not believed, that society has the exact proportionate belief in humanism because there are only two choices available: God and man. If God hasn't told us what to do, man has got to tell us what to do. When a country does not believe this Book, it is totally humanistic. When a country leans away from this Book, it leans toward humanism. When a country is divided about this Book, it is divided about humanism.

I just don't believe that God would say, **"Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature," (Mark 16:15)** and not give us His Word to take with us. I just don't believe that God would say, **"Train up a child in the way he should go," (Proverbs 22:6)** and write the words of God **"upon the door posts of thine house," (Deuteronomy 11:20)** and **"teach them your children," (Deuteronomy 11:19)** unless there were a Word of God.

I don't think God would say, "Start a Bible college. Send out young men to proclaim the truth," unless God had given us the truth. I just don't believe that God would send young men to the mission fields without the Word of God. I don't think God would send Rick Martin halfway around the world to proclaim His Word without giving him a copy of it. I don't think God would send young men out from this church to build soul-winning churches without giving them His Word.

With all of my soul, I believe that the final authority for faith and practice for a church and for a life is the Word of God. I do not believe that I'm the final authority; nor the bishops

or the cardinals– nor are the Cubs or the White Sox!

Not long ago, then there was no pope, a fellow said, "I think Ernie Banks ought to be the next pope." "Why?" "Well, the Cardinals have had it long enough. It's time the Cubs got to have a pope!"

I'm not the final authority. "El papa" is not the final authority. He can wave his magic wand all he wants to. He can rustle his skirts all over the country. I'm simply saying, the Bible is the final authority, not man. I don't care what he is called, it is not man!

You say, "You're criticizing the pope." Whatever I've said about pope, I've said about me. FIRST I said, I'M NOT the final authority. THEN I said, "HE'S NOT the final authority." So our people have as much right to get mad as you Catholics do. Mr. Oral Roberts is not the final authority. The Bible is the final authority. I just don't believe God would leave us down here without a copy of His Word.

How can we know which is the real Bible? Well, you can scratch off the Revised Standard Version because the liberals put that one together. You can scratch off any Bible that came from Wescott and Hort because that comes from the Vatican manuscripts. I'd suggest you find the one that has worked.

Find the one that widows have read; find the one over which they've wept and prayed for their children. Find the one that dear mothers in the history of our country have read, loved and taught. Find the one for which faithful evangelists have given their lives and for which missionaries have circled the globe. Find the one that has caused people to leave home, family and friends to carry its message. Find it! Find the one Dwight Moody used. Find out which one Billy Sunday used. Find the one the great soul-winning churches in America use.

Find the one tested by time. Find the one that Adolph Hitler said he would destroy, but couldn't! Find the one about which Thomas Paine spoke when he said, "Within one generation, the Bible will not be printed anymore." However, as soon as he died, the same printing press on which he printed that garbage was used to print more Bibles. Find the one they can't destroy. Find the one that has stood the test of time. Find the one that liberals have tried to destroy, Hitlers have tried to burn, Mussolinis have tried to outlaw and Khrushchevs and Stalins have tried to burn! Find it! The Bible says, "My words shall not pass away." (Matthew 24:35) Find the one that has stood the test of time!

Don't find one that has a hippie on the outside of it and bunch of hippie jargon on the inside of it. Find the one that has stood the test of time! You say, "I don't understand those thees' and 'thous.'" "Thee" means "you." "Thou" means "you." "I" means "me." "We" means "us." You know it, and you know you know it! Not only that, but the Holy Spirit of God lives inside of you, and He's the author of this Book. If you can't understand a part of it, ask Him to teach you, and He will do it. He wrote it! We've got to have a Bible! We have got to have a Bible!

You say, "Boy, that's right. I'll tell you what, I believe it from cover to cover." Try OPENING the covers. "Boy, I believe every word of it." QUOTE a few of them! If we had Scripture quoting tonight, we've got Sunday school teachers here who know only, "Jesus wept," and if somebody said that verse before your turn came, you'd say, "He got mine." Read it! Memorize it! Study it! Love it! Teach it! Preach it! Live in it! It's the Word of God! You can depend on it.

Every jot and every tittle shall come to pass. Not one comma and not one punctuation mark shall pass away. **Matthew 5:18, "For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled." Matthew 24:35, "Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away."** I checked those words, "pass away," a little bit; a synonym for that phrase would be, "My word will always be alive." There never will be a day when somebody says, "Beloved, we are gathered here in the presence of 'Gawd' and these witnesses to remember the word of 'Gawd' that died." We never will! It will always be there. It always will.

I can't believe that God would give us a great commission and tell us to teach it, preach it and spread it, and not give us the truth to teach and preach and spread.

It was good for our fathers;
It was good for our fathers;
It was good for our fathers;
And it's good enough for me;

It was good for my mama;
It was good for my mama;
It was good for my mama;
And it's good enough for me.

Let us pray.



Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."

1.7.43 Dr. Max Younce Preaches On Drug And Alcohol Addiction (2020-09-30 18:22)

1st Corinthians 3:16-17,

“

Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

”

I read this important information from Pastor Max Younce’s book titled: “

[1]Revelation

[2]: God’s Final Word To Man,

”

pages 207-208:

> People are afraid to deal with drug addicts as they can turn violent, and hurt you, or kill you. This is why
> it is so dangerous if you are a mother, and you have a drug addict for a husband. You had better lay the
> ultimatum down. “Get off, or get out! Period!” Because that guy is going to hurt you before it is over with. Or,
> vice-versa. They become violent many, many times when they are caught, and they can’t have their drugs.
> They will try every con-game in the world in order to get you to live with one foot in Hell, and the other foot
> in the church. They will try to cut you off from your friends. When “the jig is finally up,” and they either have
> to quit—and they usually don’t. They could, if they wanted to. They simply don’t have a desire to. What
> happens? Many times they get violent.
>
> If you have children, look out! They will take it out on them by hitting them, or abusing them. If you are a
> wife with a drug addicted husband, tell him: “Get out now!” No wheels, no deals, no nothing, because you
> have a good chance of getting yourself hurt. Let me say this. There are two people you can never trust: a drug
> addict, whether it is marijuana, or the hard stuff, or an alcoholic. You can never trust either one of those two,
> and you would be a fool if you do so!
>
> The world around us today seems to have fallen into the “bottomless pit” of permis-siveness, drugs,
> pornography, and obscenity. They are all being allowed to run rampant in the name of freedom. While we do
> not see literal smoke, these things have certainly polluted the world around us. There seemingly is no end to it.
> None whatsoever. We are living in a day when people have hardened their hearts as

to what is right and what
is wrong. As a result, drug addiction is running rampant. Marijuana is portrayed as the seemingly harmless
little old drug that won't hurt anyone. It is just nice to take for relaxation. Many states have legalized it for
medical use, and some for recreational use. Many take it to their destruction.

I have said this for years. Marijuana is worse in one sense, than cocaine, crack, or heroin. You know what
heroin will do. Heroin will kill you if you take too much. Cocaine will do the same thing. Marijuana lies to
you and, after a period of time, it begins to burn out the cells of your brain. If you have seen as many as I've
seen down through the years, whether on the police department, or as a pastor, you know it has some typical
characteristics, such as paranoia and anger.

Everyone knows that cocaine, crack, and heroine is wrong. Marijuana users say, "I am not hurting anyone
by taking it." Marijuana is the most lying drug there is on the market, and its characteristics are almost
universal. It causes users to become paranoid. They withdraw themselves from the people they love, because
they are always thinking somebody is out to get them, or turn them in. They withdraw themselves to the point
that the only people they associate with are people like themselves—drug addicts.

Another lie that marijuana tells is, it won't hurt you. Smoking one marijuana cigarette is equivalent to 30
regular cigarettes. Think of the damage to your lungs that is causing! Marijuana also paralyzes the natural
filtering system of your throat, and all impurities erode the membranes of your throat and go straight into your
lungs. You are much more susceptible to cancer and other diseases, because you have immobilized that
filtering system that God has placed in your body, by smoking marijuana.

Marijuana makes a liar out of you, because, you have to hide it from your wife, your children, and your employer. Eventually, this little drug that doesn't hurt anyone, will make you try to get your wife or husband
to withdraw from their friends who don't smoke pot, because, you don't feel comfortable around them.
Eventually, it will destroy you and your family! Nice little drug, isn't it?

—Dr. Max Younce, "

[3]Revelation

[4]: God's Final Word To Man,
"

pp. 207-208

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/revelation-gods_final_word_to_man.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/revelation-gods_final_word_to_man.pdf

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/revelation-gods_final_word_to_man.pdf
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/revelation-gods_final_word_to_man.pdf

---

1.8 October

1.8.1 The Seven Most Important Christian Focuses (2020-10-01 05:43)

Proverbs 27:17,

“

Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

”

One of my web visitors just sent me this truth he wrote out, which I agree with and wanted to share with others:

> **The Seven Most Important Christian Focuses**
>
> 1) The FREE GIFT of Salvation from sin, death, and Hell by a moment of faith in JESUS,
>
> 2) The GOSPEL Essentials of 1st Corinthians 15:1-4: Jesus, the God-man, died for the washing away of all of our sins: past, present, and future, through His death on the cross. He was buried, and He resurrected from the dead on the third day.
>
> 3) The love of God and His Son Jesus,
>
> 4) The biblical doctrine of Eternal Security,
>
> 5) The biblical fact that, in Christ, believers are holy children of God Our Father,
>
> 6) The Indwelling Holy Spirit (and the importance of following Him by our spirit (fully explained in “The Spiritual Man,” by Watchman Nee.)
>
> 7) The Believer’s Crucified and Risen Righteous Identity in Christ (and the importance of living out that identity)
>
> I strongly believe that these are the seven most powerful, comforting, and effective biblical teachings for creating spiritual maturity and also a giving, loving, Christ-like community.
>
> Curtis Smale

1.8.2 The Antichrist “By Peace Shall Destroy Many” (2020-10-01 09:30)

Daniel 8:23-27 “And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up. And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty

and the holy people. And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and *by peace shall destroy many*: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand. And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days. And I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it."

This is an amazing passage of Scripture. To properly understand the New Testament book of Revelation, we need the Old Testament book of Daniel the prophet. One book compliments the other. Also, please don't ever called it the book of "

Revelations.

"

I hear Alex Jones do that all the

times.

Sorry, I mean "

time

"

...lol. It is the revelation (singular of Jesus Christ. **Revelation 1:1-2,**

"*The Revelation of Jesus Christ*, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants *things which must shortly come to pass*; **and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:**

Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.

" So God gave a future revelation to His Son, and then the Son gave it to the Apostle John, who is giving it to the saints of God. Jesus is revealing what God is going to do in the future, **"**

things which must shortly come to pass.

"

Here are some excellent doctrinally sound Bible study books...

[1]I Know Who Holds Tomorrow (Pastor Max D. Younce)

[2]Revelation: God's Final Word To Man (Pastor Max D. Younce)

[3]The Revelation Of Jesus Christ (Evangelist Oliver B. Greene)

[4]Daniel And Revelation Made Plain (Dr. Mark G. Cambron)

I woke up this morning and thought about how insane the world is becoming. I thought about the sadistic Marxist 'Black Lives Matter' movement, which is nothing less than unbiblical anarchy. At worst it may be a Luciferian conspiracy to advance the New World Order. Time will tell. The answer to America's woes is not anarchy (citizens taking the law into their own hands). The answer has always been, and always will be, THE GOSPEL. The Gospel transforms men by faith, regenerating them with the indwelling Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:12-15; 1st John 3:24). Without the indwelling Holy Spirit, men can become real monsters. And for that matter, even men with the Holy Spirit can become monsters, if they backslide enough (Proverbs 14:14). Yes, believers can do monstrous things. That is why we are admonished in **Proverbs 4:23, "**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. "

The Bible teaches in **Daniel 8:25b** that the coming Man of Sin, the Antichrist,

“

by peace shall destroy many. ” I think the Black Lives Matter circus is a prime example of what the Bible is saying. All we hear from these riotous lawbreakers, who burn down innocent people’s businesses and even murder fellow citizens, is that they are demanding their

“rights.” In an attempt to secure more equal rights, they are destroying themselves! We ought to be giving up our WRONGS as Americans, not our RIGHTS to the government! Ironically, we are giving up our liberties under the pretense of protecting the

“equal rights” of wicked people (abortionists, homosexuals, rioters, thieves, feminist rebels, murderers, rapists, transvestites, perverts and atheists). Are you kidding me? What about God’s rights as our Creator?

Listen to what our nation’s second U.S. President John Adams wisely said:

> “We have not government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other.” —U.S. President John Adams (1735-1826)

Is it any wonder why our nation’s political process today is a big circus, failing the American people on every level? We are no longer a moral nation. Our government has totally dropped the ball with this COVID-19 pandemic. Over 40,000 restaurants have already shut down permanently. Even a war could not have accomplished [5]the devastation that our foolish government has caused, imposing this unnecessary lockdown of society and the economy.

The [6]feminist movement have been destroying themselves for the past half century! American career women are some of the [7]most miserable people in the world! They got what they demanded—equal rights! How do you like them apples? Now instead of residing in the comforts of a warm and safe home, laboring to prepare a splendid homecooked meal for their family at the evening hour around a big dinner table, now they are strutting awkwardly in high heels in some hellhole work office with obnoxious co-workers, age 40 and childless, unable to find a husband, being ogled all day by lustful creeps, and they are oh so miserable! Satan lied to the, just like the serpent lied to Eve! T

he Antichrist

“ **by peace shall destroy many. ”**

We live in the world’s biggest insane asylum in the United States! While we legalize murdering human life in any mother’s womb who wants her baby DEAD, our same ungodly courts insanely refuse to execute monsters like the recently prosecuted Golden State Killer. Liberal lawmakers and judges say, “We must preserve the sanctity of all human life. Therefore, we cannot execute this man who raped 51 women and murdered 13 of his tormented victims.” In America mass-murdering serial rapists have “

rights,

”

but innocent human beings in the womb don’t! The painful truth dear reader is this

—whatever God says to do, evil men are always going to do the opposite! God says to use the death penalty for murderers (Genesis 9:6), so wicked men refuse to execute them. God says not to kill the innocent (Exodus 20:13), so evil men are going to murder humans in the womb whenever they feel like it.

And in the few states (like Ohio) where the death penalty still thankfully exists, the utmost care and humane method of execution is used, feeding a roast beef dinner to the convicted before sending them to their Maker. Yet, in an abortion, the child is literally horrified as an intense surgical light is shown in it's face, and a monster called a

"

doctor

"

cracks open the back of it's skull, and [8]sucks the child's brains out with a vacuum 29 times more powerful than a household vacuum cleaner! Isn't that what the Golden State Killer did to his victims? He shined a bright light in their faces. Then he assaulted them! Then he murdered them! So we're okay as a society when a doctor does it to a human in the womb, just don't do it to us!

One of the biggest psychotic madmen on our planet is Roman Catholic Pope Francis, who insanely said on June 9, 2020:

"No matter how serious the crime that has been committed, the death penalty is inadmissible because it is an attack on the inviolability and the dignity of the person." Does the Bible agree with El Papa over in Rome? Let's see! **Ecclesiastes 8:11, "**

Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. " As you just read for yourself, God demands that justice be met! God allows us in the Bible to see prior to the flood, what depths of evil men will sink too without capital punishment! Look at the mess in America today! Look at the unbelievable abundance and horror of the types of crimes being committed everywhere we look! I cannot listen to the daily news anymore, because it is too depressing. Drug abuse has destroyed our society! Folks, if this is what "

peace

"

has done to our nation, you can have it!

When you give demented evil people their

"

rights,

"

all hell breaks out! God has ordained that men rule over society, not women.

Isaiah 3:12, " As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths." Like it or not, the Bible says that a woman's place is in the home (1st Timothy 5:14-15). If you are a stay-at-home wife and mother, praise the Lord and bless you, because you are right where God intended for you to serve! There is no greater role and job in all the world than to be a loyal wife, and pursue motherhood! Don't let these stupid fools, these career minded feminist women, talk you out of getting married at a young age and having many children. And you get your family into a good Baptist church!!!

People will do to you what you let them! If you are gullible ladies, ungodly people (serpents) will break apart your marriage. And when the damage is all said and done, they'll leave you

high and dry with nothing but loneliness and misery! You tell them (and any scum filth lawyers you meet): “

GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN!

” A marriage can only be destroyed from within, but when you are going through rough seas in your marriage, people love to kill, steal and destroy. Misery loves company! You tell them to go back to Hell where they were inspired!

Don’t you dare envy those career women, because at the end of life they will regret not having done it God’s way! God’s way is chastity and abstinence before marriage. God’s way is a legally-binding marriage, with all the legal protections it affords. God’s way is to have many children and a big family. God’s way is for that family to center itself around a Bible-believing, New Testament, King James Bible only, soulwinning, free grace Gospel preaching, local church! That is the way to fulfillment in the Lord! And listen, I’d ten thousand times rather be miserable in life doing things God’s way, than to be happy doing things my own way (which is the Devil’s way). Satan doesn’t want you to do his will, he simply wants to hinder you from doing God’s will. The Devil has no will for your life!

We have all seen where women’s

“

rights

” have led—slaughtering 60,000,000 human lives in the womb since Roe vs. Wade in 1973. MURDERERS!!! T

he Antichrist

“ **by peace shall destroy many. ”** We’re seeing now [9]where the blatant lies of evolution and homosexual LGBTQ

“ [10]rights” are leading —demonizing God-fearing Christians who oppose such wickedness, shaping our children to become atheist revolutionaries, indoctrinating youth that the government is God! [11]Children raised by homosexual parents fare much worse than children raised in traditional homes. Whatever Adam and Steve choose to do in their bedroom, ought not be forced upon the rest of normal society! This is all being done under the pretense of equal

“

rights,

”

which is of the Devil.

T

he coming Antichrist,

“ **by peace shall destroy many, ”** and the Antichrist system is already at work in the world. That is why we know that the Beast is coming soon!!!

Contrary to what many ignorant Bible teachers are saying these days, the woman (whore) in Revelation 17 is not the Revived Roman Empire. I just heard Spencer Smith make that error, in his [12]Third Adam 2 documentary. It is an awesome video which I highly recommend that you watch. I agree with everything in the video except what he says about the woman being

the Revived Roman Empire. The Bible plainly tells us who the whore is in **Revelation 17:18,**

“And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth. ” The whore is Jerusalem, present-day manmade Israel.

I say

“

manmade

”

because that is exactly who made it, in May of 1948. It was the Luciferian elite, controlled by Satan (the god of this world - 2nd Corinthians 4:4), who created an imitation of true Israel. This false nation of Israel today is awaiting its False Messiah, none other than the Antichrist himself. **2nd Thessalonians 2:4,**

“Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; *so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God*.

” The coming False Prophet (the Antichrist’s sidekick, like Batman and Robin) will arrange for anyone to be murdered who refuses to worship the image of the Antichrist (likely [13]The Great Pyramid with All Seeing Eye in the capstone).

Revelation 13:15, “ And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. ” These are exciting times to be a child of God. Are you a child of God? If not, you can become one right this very moment for free. [14]Here’s how dear friend.



[15]The Eight Kings Of Revelation



[16]The Coming Nuclear Destruction Of America!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/i_know_who_holds_tomorrow.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/revelation-gods_final_word_to_man.pdf
3. http://www.baptistbiblebelievers.com/NTStudies/RevelationofJESUSCHRISTbyOliverBGreene.aspx
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/mark_cambron/daniel_and_revelation.pdf
5. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/featured-articles/2020/august/10/coronavirus-is-the-new-terrorism/
6. https://www.forbes.com/sites/larissafaw/2012/12/05/why-are-so-many-professional-millennial-women-unable-to-find-dateable-men/#6470bfd08486
7. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/high-octane-women/201109/meet-the-least-happy-people-in-america
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Abortion%20is%20Murder/torture_methods.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
11. https://www.cbsnews.com/news/kids-of-gay-parents-fare-worse-study-finds-but-draws-fire-from-experts/
12. https://youtu.be/vKAU3zjpDbI
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/dollar_ase.gif
14. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/getting-saved-is-as-simple-as-looking.html
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/8_kings_of_revelation.htm
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/Nuclear%20War/babylon_destroyed.htm

---

1.8.3 Zerubbabel's Temple Verses Solomon's Temple (2020-10-01 20:00)

Zechariah 4:8-10, " Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. *For who hath despised the day of small things?* for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those seven; they are the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

"

For their habitual sins against the Lord, Jerusalem was completely destroyed by Babylon in 586 BC. The city was pillaged and burned. Solomon's magnificent temple, adorned with gold shields and all manner of exquisite beauty and wealth was totally stripped bare and utterly

destroyed. After their captivity in Babylon, under the Medo-Persian empire, the Jews returned in waves to Jerusalem. Zerubbabel was commission by God to rebuild the temple, Ezra rebuilt the city wall, and Nehemiah rebuilt the city of Jerusalem.

I love that little phrase from **Zechariah 4:10a, "**

For who hath despised the day of small things? **"** To understand that phrase, you need to know that Solomon's temple was the most grandeur building which the Jews had ever seen. Someone has calculated that in today's money, Solomon's temple would be worth a staggering

$216,603,576,000.

The temple walls were lined with cedar, on which were carved figures of cherubim, palm trees and open flowers, which were overlaid with pure gold (1st Kings 6:29-30). What a sight to behold! But it was all destroyed during the third and final Babylonian invasion in 586 BC.

After the Jews returned from captivity the temple was rebuilt. The new temple was so inferior to Solomon's temple, that the old men who remembered the old temple wept sorely, while the naïve young people rejoiced, having no idea what the Jews had lost.

This is such an important truth, that I want to quote a rather lengthy passage of Scripture from the Old testament book of Ezra:

> **Ezra 3:8-13, "Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.**
>
> **Then stood Jeshua with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of Judah, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Henadad, with their sons and their brethren the Levites.**
>
> **And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ordinance of David king of Israel.**
>
> **And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; because he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.**
>
> ***But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice*; and many shouted aloud for joy:**
>
> **So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.**
>
> **"**

So now let me explain the meaning of the phrase in **Zechariah 4:10a, "**

For who hath despised the day of small things? **”** Yes, it is true that the new temple was not anywhere near as glorious, expensive and magnificent in appearance than Solomon’s temple, but it was still the house of the Lord! There are tens of thousands of small Bible-believing churches all across America, some so small that a

“

big day

”

for their church would encompass about 25 people! Yet God is there in their midst, and the Lord is using those churches to make an impact around the world.

One such church is the Heritage Baptist Bible Church in Walnut Grove, Minnesota. The town has a population of about 1,200 people. This is the town where the famous television series, “The Little House On The Prairie” was filmed. Dr. Younce has been their faithful pastor now since 1991. That small church, in a small town, with a humble pastor, with a small congregation, is doing a big work for God!

Also, I have lived on Guam since 2004. I am a humble man, with a small laptop, and a small website ministry, on a small island, out in the middle of the Pacific Ocean, but God is doing a big work through my earnest labors! **Zechariah 4:10a, “**

For who hath despised the day of small things? **”**

To God alone be the glory!!! **Ecclesiastes 11:1, “ Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days.”** Don’t underestimate the power of God folks! One man plus God equals a majority. You don’t have to be a perfect person to be used of God, you just have to be willing to be used. The greatest ability is availability! Samson was a crooked stick, but God still used him because he was willing to be used of God.

I heard a beautiful sermon the other night by Pastor Jack Hyles called: “[1]I’m A Failure!” It is a beautiful sermon. If you feel like you’ve failed at everything in life, this sermon will help and encourage you dear friend. Perhaps you’ve failed as a wife or a husband. You’ve failed as a parent. You’ve failed as a Christian. You’ve failed with people. You’ve failed at the Stock market. You’ve failed at the career you wanted. You’ve failed with churches you’ve attended; something always goes wrong. You’ve failed and you’ve failed and you’ve failed. But dear reader, you’re not a failure unless you make it the final chapter of your book in life!!! Everyone is a failure at something! I have failed at things my whole life, but I am not quitting!

I don’t care what you may have done dear friend—no matter how vile of crimes you may have committed and been forgiven of by God—the Lord can still use you to serve Him! If God can use murderers like Moses, David and Saul (later Paul), He can use you too! You might not be able to be a pastor or a deacon, but you can still preach the Gospel. You can drive a church bus! You can contend for the Christian faith! You can still volunteer to help in a rescue mission ministry! You can mow the church lawn, clean the restrooms, donate to help meet church needs and share Gospel tracts! I’ve heard some pastor criticize the use of Gospel tract, but they do plant seeds in people’s souls. Passing out Gospel tracts is important!

Many young people today rejoice in the churches today, but I am weeping. I was there at the First Baptist Church of Hammond while Pastor Jack Hyles was still at the helm (1985-1993). I was there for Pentecost Sunday, when over 3,000 people were saved in one day! I was there each Sunday, watching hundreds of full-sized buses pull-up loaded with passengers, all freely coming to church to learn about Jesus! I voluntarily drove one of those church buses for the

Lord for 4 1/2 years! That is how I got my permanent neck injury in 1992, when I was rear-ended by another bus. I served on bus route number 76-3 in Division 4 for 7 years, and then helped out in the bus garage with Rick Suba for my last year at Hyles-Anderson College.

I would attend

Hyles-Anderson College

there again without hesitation, just to be under the ministry of Pastor Jack Hyles, my hero of the faith! I do not claim to be a good Christian, and neither did Brother Hyles, but I caught some of His passion for winning souls. Unfortunately, while the young people are rejoicing today at Hyles-Anderson, the older graduates like myself and Dr. Bob Gray Sr. are weeping, because we remember the old days when the school still believed that the King James Bible is verbally inspired by God. [2]Since 2008 the FBCH and HAC deny that we have an inspired Bible. If I believed that, I'd throw it in the garbage and never preach again, and [3]Dr. Hyles said that very exact same thing! . . .

> "I must have every Word if I speak His message. If I didn't think I had a perfect Bible I'd close this one, walk out that door, I'd never walk in the pulpit again." — Pastor Jack Hyles, "[4]Get Your Stinking Feet Out Of My Drinking Water" | [5]MP3

The new temple was nothing like the old temple. This is much like many believers today, who because of the consequences of sin are no longer beautiful as they once were. Sin has made your life ugly! We may have failed in life in countless ways. Our salvaged life is nothing compared to what our former life once was. We'll never again enjoy the blessings that we once did. Our Solomon's temple is gone. We may never own a home again. We may never reclaim our lost health again. We may never be married again. Our life may seem over. Ah, but there is a second temple. There is Zerubbabel's temple! No, it is not as glamorous and impressive as Solomon's temple, but it is still the house of the Lord!!! Dear friend, your life may never again be what it once was, as mine will never be, but my body is still the temple of the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). God is still with me!!!

I may be despised by Neo-evangelicals for my uncompromising preaching against Lordship Salvation and Devil's Bibles, but I make no apologies. I may be hated by Calvinists, but God is on my side for being on the side of truth (Romans 3:4). I am going to preach THE BOOK (the inspired King James Bible), THE BLOOD (Jesus' liquid blood sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven), THE BODY (the importance of attending a local Bible-believing church) and THE BLESSED HOPE (the coming Rapture) until God's says I'm done! Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) said the great need of this hour is PREACHING PREACHERS! Ain't it the truth!

I love Pastor Bob Gray Sr., who has an unquenchable zeal for soulwinning, [6]who just started a new YouTube channel. I hope you will subscribe as I have to Dr. Gray's channel, and regularly stop by to glean nuggets of wisdom from this man's 33 years of experience as the faithful pastor of two church between 1976 and 2009. Thank God for Pastor Bob Gray Sr. and his family!!! I fully support and recommend their ministries!

We see two great truths in the story of Ezra, about Zerubbabel rebuilding the temple. By the way the Old Testament is not in chronological order. God gave us the Bible just the way He wanted us to have it. Even though the books of Ezra, Nehemiah and Esther appear earlier in the Old Testament canon of Scripture, chronologically they happened toward the end of Jeremiah's life, during the Medo-Persian empire. We find two great truths in this beautiful story of the temple being rebuilt.

The first truth is that the new temple was not anywhere near the splendor of the old temple. Zerubbabel's temple was a joke compared to Solomon's temple. To the old men it was a sight for sore eyes, and they wept profusely! They realized what they had lost! Many Christians have ruined their lives. That young lady who gave her virtue to the dogs, succumbing to the lustful advances of some ungodly male, will never be able to give the gift of her virginity to her future husband. That is very sad. She will never be a Solomon's temple again. At best, all she can offer her husband is Zerubbabel's inferior temple. And I'm telling you, young ladies, stay pure!!! Please save yourself for the man whom legally marries you.

There is a Satanic conspiracy in the world today, and there has been since the 1960's, to steal your innocence! [7]That is why we see demonic filth like this in music videos. Look at the vulgar gesture that singer Taylor Swift is shamefully doing. She should be in prison for making this for teenagers! More importantly, please read the eye-opening powerful quotes by Commander William Guy Carr (1895-1959) in the article, about how Satanists are working to corrupt all levels of society with immorality. I weep when I consider what America once was. There was a time, even in the 1970's when I was a kid, that you felt safe to walk down the street. That is not the case today, you have to be alert and careful everywhere you go. Times have changed!

The second truth to remember is that even though Zerubbabel's temple was inferior to Solomon's temple, it was still the house of the Lord. The presence of God filled the temple! The young people rejoiced with shouts and singing, just happy to have a temple back! I thank God for all the small churches today. I have been attending the Bethel Baptist Church on Guam for a few months now. I have known Pastor Steven Barnes vaguely since 2017, and since 2019 have become his friend. My family started attending his church in 2018, and now I am too. I love the guy! I love his family and that he makes my family feel that he cares, and I am fully convinced that he does. Our churches are filled with workers today, but if we're going to reach families for Christ, and build men, we must show them that we care.

I was curious why the Longview Baptist Temple (where Dr. Bob Gray Sr. pastored for 29 years) changed their church's name in 2019 to Emmanuel Baptist Church Longview. I found this video of Pastor Bob Gray II explaining their passion, reasons and outlook for the church changing their name. Dr. Gray cries during the speech, and you can tell that he cares about people. That is why they changed the church's name, to let people know that they care and want to be a caring church. I fully support the entire Bob Gray family and their ministries. I have the same Fundamentalist Baptist roots as Dr. Bob Gray Sr., having also graduated from Hyles-Anderson College. I wish everyone could have known Dr. Jack Hyles. If he was your friend, you had a friend for life! Pastor Hyles always gladly took people back into his ministry, who had ruined their lives by sin. He wasn't perfect, and he ruffled a lot of feathers, but wise people saw his heart for reaching people for Christ!

I preach against Harvest Baptist Church on Guam a lot, but it is because I am a friend toward them. I know they would laugh at that statement, but if they weren't so far from God they would see that I care enough about them to preach against them (Titus 1:13). Who is a true friend—someone who goes along with your wrong direction that is blinding you, or someone who gets in your face and tries to wake you up from your errors? The Bob Jones University crowd are deceived by the Devil, using Devil's Bibles and [8]agreeing with Mormon theology on the plan of salvation. You better believe [9]I'm going to make an issue buster! I offered to make peace with them, if they'd simply welcome me back into their church family in love. They refused. I am just a hurting dog. Hate me or love me, I am what I am by the grace of God.

I thank God for all the Zerubbabel's temples around the world—small churches that will never break a hundred in attendance, but God is just as present, powerful and real in those churches

as he was at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana when Dr. Jack Hyles was still their pastor. We all judge by appearances, and appearances are important, but the size of a church in no way indicates whether God's Spirit is at work or not. Some of the biggest churches today, like the Elevation Church in Charlotte, North Carolina, are as spiritually dead as the Dead Sea! Yet, God is doing a great work through thousands of small churches that you'll never hear of. **Zechariah 4:10a, "**

For who hath despised the day of small things? **"**

In closing, here are some awesome quotes I gleaned from a sermon I heard recently by Pastor Max Younce:

> **"If you go to Hell, you'll go to Hell with all your sins paid for!"** —Pastor Max Younce; Bible Prophecy #5 ([10]https://youtu.be/RIq82qP _mdo)
>
> **"You can't fellow-help the truth if you don't have the truth!"** —Pastor Max Younce - John 3, part one; [11]https://youtu.be/nUseT3i34fE
>
> ***"Everything in nature obeys God except man!"*** —Pastor Max Younce ("23 a - 1 John 3 - v.20" - [12]https://youtu.be/UbYd2GvnhHI)
>
> **"Without the Lord, the family goes to pieces."** —Pastor Max Younce (*Psalms 127:1, "Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain."*) "23 a - 1 John 3 - v.20" - [13]https://youtu.be/UbYd2GvnhHI (Time in video - [14]https://youtu.be/UbYd2GvnhHI?t=945)

1. https://youtu.be/8jcxjHTPm-U
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/get_your_stinking_feet.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/stinking_feet.mp3
6. https://www.youtube.com/c/SolveChurchProblems/videos
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/harvest_heretics.htm
10. https://youtu.be/RIq82qP_mdo
11. https://youtu.be/nUseT3i34fE
12. https://youtu.be/UbYd2GvnhHI
13. https://youtu.be/UbYd2GvnhHI
14. https://youtu.be/UbYd2GvnhHI?t=945

1.8.4 Seek Ye First The Kingdom Of God And His Righteousness (2020-10-02 09:30)

Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."

This is one of my favorite Bible verses. I had memorized the verse and was familiar with it for many years, before I finally actually understood the beauty of this Scripture. Matthew 6:33 is referring to God's imputed righteousness. To seek the Kingdom of God and His righteousness are one and the same. That is, the way you seek the Kingdom of God is to submit to God's righteousness, through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"** Dear reader, do you see anything about turning from your sins mentioned here? I don't! I see that we enter into God's Kingdom BY FAITH!

Please consider **Romans 10:2-4, " For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*."** Christ Himself is the end of the law, to them that BELIEVE. Again, there is no mention of repenting of your sins to be saved. So why do most Baptist churches and Bible colleges today require people to

"r

epent of your sins

"

to be saved? Clearly, they have been deceived by the Devil.

I'm sadly talking about Maranatha Baptist University in Wisconsin. I'm talking about Bob Jones University in South Carolina. I'm talking about Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Iowa. I'm talking about Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago and their popular 'Unshackled' radio program. I'm talking about the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I'm talking about Ray Comfort, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, John Piper, Paul Washer and thousands more demonic false prophets, who are accursed by God for perverting the grace of God (Galatians 1:6-9). These men and institutions are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil, by adding *turning away from your sins* to the Gospel, which is a counterfeit plan of salvation!

I love this Bible truth! **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."** I love that phrase...

HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS

!!! We are saved by God's imputed righteousness. That means God literally credits Jesus' righteousness to you by faith:

> **Romans 4:1-8, " What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.**
>
> **For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and *it was counted unto him for righteousness*. Now to him that worketh is the reward not**

reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

Saying, *Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin*."

The beautiful passage I just quoted to you is so abundantly clear! We are saved by faith alone, which God counts for righteousness. That means I don't need any righteousness (i.e., I don't have to turn from my sins) to be saved, and a good thing, because no one has ever turned away from all their sins. How ludicrous, non-scriptural and silly it is to tell a man that he must "

repent of his sins

"

to be saved, when the Bible simply says to believe.

It is a most unpleasant experience when contending with one of these Lordship Salvation people. When you confront them, they'll immediately try to defend themselves by saying:

"Well don't you believe a person needs to repent to be saved. The Bible says you must repent!" And they'll use that lame cover-up as justification for telling people that to be saved they must turn away from a lifestyle of sin, which is not what Bible repentance is at all, that is reformation! Penitence is feeling sorry for your sins. Penance is trying to amend for your sins. Reformation is turning from your sins.

Judas did all these things (Matthew 27:3-5), but he still went to Hell forever in his sins, unforgiven. That should be enough warning for anyone reading this, to forsake the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and instead embrace the Gospel of free grace, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ.

Yes, we must *repent* to be saved, but it is automatically included with one who believes—a simple change of mind toward God (Acts 20:21). Repentance is the acknowledgment of the truth that I am a guilty sinner in need of redemption (Romans 3:19-20), which facilitates believing the truth of the Gospel (2nd Timothy 2:25; Mark 1:15). **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."** If you want to go to Heaven and have eternal life, then seek HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! You don't have to seek any further than **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.**

"

Pastor Curtis Hutson said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." What a helpful statement! That one truth dear friend would resolve the debate over Lordship Salvation overnight, if people would simply follow the clear teachings of God's Word, instead of fabricating strange doctrines based upon a small handful of wrestled Scripture passages, improperly interpreted. **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."** You need [1]HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) had it 100 % right...

[2]

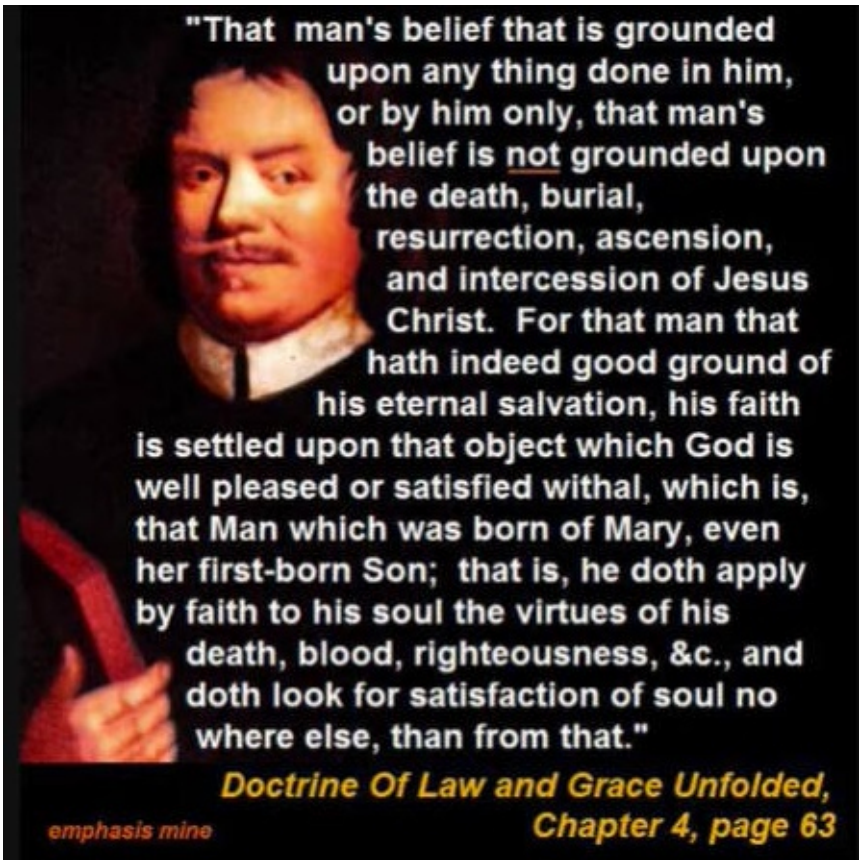

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/his_righteousness.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhWVkH-DfUBO3GfWtKbp9DBEQomyHJwPYOKDdnfrhUCLLZQIhLgB5-eP37wD8uVGX_AXIw4AiDUHN20_5H91VUOL0wwCu31rF3HtBc

---

1.8.5 I Feel Like I'll Never Be Right With God (2020-10-03 10:00)

Romans 4:3-7,

"

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

"

Many people feel like living right as a Christian is hopeless. They struggle with condemning thoughts. They feel that no matter how hard they try, they cannot please God enough, because they fail again and again to live above sin. The truth is that every Christian feels that way sometimes. I feel like I'm a horrible Christian all the time. That is how we should feel. Since God is perfectly holy, it is normal that we (who are sinners by nature and by choice) should feel

inferior in His presence. The Apostle Paul felt like a bad Christian, calling himself "wretched" (Romans 7:14-25). We are all wretched sinners. The difference is that we're all either saved or unsaved. Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful sermon called: "[1]HOW TO BE RIGHT WITH GOD."

When we got saved, we were made right with God by the blood of Jesus. That is being right with God POSITIONALLY. Our position in God's family as His redeemed child was forever settled the day we got saved. That is very important to understand. So no matter how bad of a Christian we may be, or feel, we KNOW that in God's sight we are just as holy, perfect and sinless as Jesus Himself, because our sins were forgiven and cleansed away *judicially* at the moment of salvation. I love the Word "imputed,"

which means that God credits Jesus' righteousness to us by faith the second we are saved.

That is one of my favorite Scripture passages, which you should mark in your Bible and commit to memory, so it will always be with you everywhere you go. This is the truth that the Lordship Salvation crowd do not understand, for if they did they'd never teach that someone must "

repent of their sins

"

to be saved. The Bible says that a person's FAITH is counted (imputed) for righteousness, so that we don't need any righteous acts, nor to turn from sins, to be saved. We are saved by God's grace and mercy through faith in Jesus' death on the cross, burial, and bodily resurrection three days later. That is the

"

Gospel,

"

or the

"

Good News,

"

by which we are saved if we simply believe it with childlike faith (1st Corinthians 15:1-6; Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21).

Another favorite passage of Scripture is:

> **Philippians 3:7-9, "But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ, *And be found in him*, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"**

That is so beautiful of a truth. We are not saved by our own righteousness, but by God's righteousness. The Bible says to BE FOUND IN HIM, CHRIST! This proves that repenting (turning away) from sins is not part of God's plan of salvation. Repentance is simple "a change of mind," realizing that we are guilty for breaking God's commandments in the Bible, and in need of

redemption (Romans 3:19-20). Galatians 3:24-26 teaches that the LAW in the Old Testament is our teacher, showing us our sinnership. And then the law brings us to CHRIST in the New Testament, to be saved by God's free grace, which Jesus made possible through His shed blood on the cross. **Colossians 1:20, "And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven."**

God divided His Word into two parts: LAW and CHRIST, or respectively, LAW and GRACE. That is God's plan of salvation. Dr. Law shows us that we have terminal cancer, called sin; but then sends us to Dr. Grace (Jesus) to be healed, cleansed of all our sins by faith in His blood that He shed on the cross. Some people wrangle over whether we should truth the name of Jesus, or actually trust in His death, burial and resurrection, or should we trust in His blood. They are all one and the same. We trust the name of Jesus because of what He did on the cross to pay for our sins. We trust in the *Good News* of Christ's death, burial and resurrection, because Jesus did these things.

So there is no way to separate all these things, they all go together. At age 13 I put my trust in Jesus Christ. Since I have never actually physically met the Savior, I can only believe in His precious name, and I have, since age 13. I was born-again at age 13, a one time thing. The Holy Spirit came inside to live (indwell) my body forever (Ephesians 1:13-15), which is my eternal life, that is, eternal security. These are one and the same thing. Eternal security is not a separate doctrine from eternal life. Jesus is our eternal life (1st John 5:20). Whosoever has Jesus has eternal life dwelling in them.

I said all that to say this: No matter how much of a failure you may feel like as a Christian, remember that your righteousness in God's sight has absolutely NOTHING to do with how you choose to live here on earth. Our righteousness is based upon God's imputed righteousness, which is by faith alone, which we saw in Philippians 3:9. Also, Romans 10:3-4 teaches this great truth! So that is your POSITION in Christ, determined by where you are looking. LOOK TO JESUS and you are saved! Isaiah 45:22 says that, which was the verse that Charles Spurgeon heard, that led Him to Christ at age 15. Pastor Jack Hyles was saved at age 11. Pastor Curtis Hutson was saved at age 13, the same as myself. Over 80 % of believers were saved under the age of 18. Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold was saved at age 18. After age 50, only 4 % of people get saved.

That is why I believe Jesus said except a man receives the Kingdom of God, as a little child, he shall in no wise enter in. Children are humble, trusting and innocent. Adults are all messed up. **Matthew 18:4, "Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven."** Getting saved is a matter of humility, humbling ourselves at Jesus' feet to rely only upon Him to save us. Many Jews and rich people are sinfully proud, so they refuse to humble themselves to trust Jesus. I have received some emails from people saying that Jews will never accept the name of Jesus, so we have to use Yeshua to get them saved. That is a Devil's lie.

Acts 4:10-12 says that salvation is NOT found in any other name, than the precious name of Jesus of Nazareth. I will never call Him "Yeshua," the angel announced to Joseph in a dream that the only begotten Son of God's name is **"JESUS" (Matthew 1:21-23).** If Jews are too proud to trust in the name of a humble carpenter from Nazareth, then they don't get God's grace! 1st Peter 2:7 says to those who believe, the name of Jesus is precious! That's why I made my website called: JESUS IS PRECIOUS.ORG!!! I like that name.

I have battled depression for the past 14 years, since my wife divorced me in 2006. I have lived alone, not by choice, but simply because I've not been able to find a woman to date and

hopefully marry. Guam is a small island, with few activities, and it's difficult to meet people here, especially for a fundamentalist Bible-believing Christian. I tried to move away in 2013, but it turned into a big disaster, and I came back broken and worn out in body and soul. It is a big burden for me to live each day alone, getting older each year, and seeing my life feeling so empty. My website ministry is the silver lining that keeps me going. We each suffer in different ways, and this is my burden.

Plus I suffer with constant chronic neck pain, which I've had since 2004 and get disability. The disability is a blessing, God willing. One day at a time. I am now 53. If I live to see it, I'll be 70 in a skip and a heartbeat. I have so much pain in my past, and in my soul, but if God can use all that to help others in Christ, then I am glad to suffer and be of use to my great Savior. I am so unworthy. I feel like Jacob who said in **Genesis 32:10, "I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands."** God is always good.

Here's another sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles, which is helpful, called: "[2]GETTING HALF RIGHT WITH GOD."

Falling down is a part of the Christian life. **Proverbs 24:16, "For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief."** The unsaved person wilfully lives in sins and doesn't even try to please God, but the child of God struggles, desiring to please God, but we get our priorities wrong and serve the flesh instead. **Proverbs 14:14** says that **"the backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways."** We all try and fail, try and fail, and try and fail, as born-again Christians. There is no such thing as a Christian who has achieved sinlessness. We may attain living above reproach (so that others do not see our sins), but NO ONE has ever attained living above sin, except the sinless Lamb of God, Jesus (John 1:29; Hebrews 4:15). This is our CONDITION in Christ. Our POSITION was forever settled the moment we got saved, and nothing can change that, thankfully.

No one can condemn a believer, even if they are rotting in prison behind bars the rest of their life for a crime (Romans 8:34). The believer's sins are gone. The Bible says God separates our sins from us as far as the east is from the west. **Psalms 103:12, "As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us."** That is because you can get on an airplane and fly east forever, but there will never come a time when you find west. Likewise, you can go east forever, and you'll never find west. But you can only go to the north pole, and then you'll be going south again. That is eternal security!!!

These false teachers, like Pastor Phil Kidd, who say that if you're still living in sin you're not saved, are grace corrupters! Once saved, always saved, our POSITION in Christ is settled permanently. Now we need to focus on our CONDITION in Christ, which is up to us to submit to the Word of God and the indwelling Holy Spirit. This is discipleship. Salvation is 100 % dependent on God's faithfulness to keep His promise to save them that believe (Titus 1:2; 1st Corinthians 1:21; John 6:47); but discipleship is based 100 % upon our faithfulness to obey God (Romans 12:1-2). Titus 2:12 says we **"SHOULD"** live godly in Christ Jesus, not must or will. God wants us to live right, but we will fail, fall and sin wilfully at times. All God expects of us is what Jesus told the adulterous woman in John chapter 8... "Go and sin no more!" He didn't mean that she would never sin again, but that she should try not to. This has nothing to do with salvation, which is solely of God.

One of my favorite Bible passages is found in Hebrews 4:10-11, which teaches that we get saved by RESTING in Jesus. Just as God ceased from His creative works on the seventh day, so also must we cease from our own self-righteousness, and rest completely in what Jesus did

on the cross to pay for our sins. Salvation is so free, easy and simple when we accept these precious passages of Scripture at face value, not reading into them what the Bible does not teach. People who teach Lordship Salvation are guilty of reading into the Scriptures when God did not say.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_be_right_with_god.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/getting_half_right_with_god.mp3

1.8.6 Why I Hate Parler And Don't Recommend It To Anyone (2020-10-04 07:32)

I signed up for the new popular free speech website called "

Parler.com

"

today. I regret wasting my time! Parler is not user friendly at all. From the half a day I have spent in frustration trying to make some simple posts, I am convinced that Parler is nothing more than a mouthpiece for President Donald Trump and the Republican party, leading into the 2021 election. I wouldn't be surprised if Mr. Trump himself secretly funded the website, but I don't know. What I do know is that Gab.com is SO MUCH BETTER! [1]Here's my Gab.com address .

What I don't like about Gab.com is that they don't allow you to delete a "repost." So if you repost someone else's article, but then change your mind, you cannot remove it. Also, Gab incessantly begs for money from its users, claiming that they need your money. This ruins the Gab.com experience, creating an Alex Jones' like atmosphere of greed.

I have tried all afternoon to make a workable hyperlink in my Parler account, to no avail. If I upload a .JPG image, and type out a title for the post, and a hyperlink to one of my own website articles, the title and photo appear, but nothing links to my website! So I can only upload photos and comments, but cannot link to any of my own website articles to share! That is the main reason I signed up for Parler! When I link to Dr. Ron Paul's website, it works fine. But when I link to my own ministry websites at Jesusisprecious.org and Jesus-is-Savior.com, nothing works! What's with that? Parler won't allow me make a working hyperlink, even without an image. it is just bad software! I did a Google search to confirm my suspicions and found this:

> "Their technical wherewithal is atrocious, Parler hardly works, it's a website and application that would fit right in, in about 2006. It's really bad," Wohl stated.
>
> SOURCE: [2]https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Parler #cite _note-43

[3]

I fully agree, Parler is REALLY BAD! Nothing hardly works! Gab.com is great in comparison.

I am NOT impressed one little bit. I was 100 % impressed with Gab.com in the first 10 minutes, but after 24 hours of Parler I have already stopped linking and promoting their website, because I HATE IT! Parler is very confusing to someone new. It took me a couple hours just to figure out what my Parler address was, because they have no helpful information for new users (and I'm still not sure if it is right). If they do I sure couldn't find it!

I contacted Parler's support department with a detailed explanation of the problem, and I received this one sentence back, and I quote:

"Not all thumnails are compatible" (typo theirs). I have no idea what that statement even means. So I wrote them back three more emails over 24 hours, eagerly awaiting their response, but they have completely ignored me. After reading the preceding quote at Wikipedia about how Parler's software hardly works, their lack of response to my friendly inquiries confirms the allegation. Parler's software is cheap, defective and has bugs in it! I kindly wrote them one final time and recommended that they hire someone to fix their broken software, unless they want to lose a bunch of followers.

[4]Gab.com allows you to edit posts, which I really like. Parler doesn't let you edit anything, only delete it and start over. That is really bad! Gab.com worked exactly as I hoped and more, and within 10 minutes after signing up I was off and running! So what is it with Parler? It is awful. I would say it is even worse than Facebook, but that wouldn't be true. Facebook is horrible too!

My Facebook Rant!

I have finally learned enough about how to navigate through Facebook to do what I need it to do, but it took me 3 months. Here's some things I hate about Facebook:

- On your Timeline page they won't allow you to pin any certain post, you have to create a whole new facebook webpage.
- You have no control over the friends in the 9 boxes in the left column on my Timeline. Facebook decides for you! I should be able to choose "my" friends.
- Facebook doesn't allow me at times to delete user comments, only hide them. I hate just hiding them, because they are only hidden from me and my friends; but the user's unwanted comments (even after I hide them) will still be visible to the person who made the comments, and be visible to all their friends as well.
- Facebook bans any information that contradicts the government's official COVID-19 story, which is an obvious blatant hoax!
- Facebook has banned my lovethetruth.com website without explanation. I have contacted them twice, kindly requesting what content I need to remove to have it freed up, but they just keep ignoring me. Facebook treats people like garbage!

What is wrong with Facebook?

Maybe someone has had better luck than I have with Parler, but I haven't. So I will be using Gab.com instead of Parler, which works great and is extremely user friendly. I think it is shameful that Parler leaves their new users fending for themselves, instead of providing helpful information. Anyway, God willing [5]I plan to leave my Parler account open, in case they fix things, or I might just I abandon it completely! For now I don't plan on posting any new articles, since the hyperlinks don't work. Thank you for reading.

1. https://gab.com/DavidJStewart
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Parler#cite_note-43
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Parler#cite_note-43

4. http://Gab.com/
5. https://parler.com/DavidJStewart

1.8.7 Jesus Gives Us Peace, Not As The World Gives Peace (2020-10-04 20:58)

John 14:27, " Peace I leave with you, *my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you*. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. " John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but *be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*." Ephesians 2:14, " *For he is our peace*, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; "

Jesus is our peace! I love that truth. The world offers people peace through financial security, preventative medical testing, preparing in advance to [1]have their bodies frozen in liquid nitrogen when they die (hoping to attain immortality with future scientific advances), storing away food in case there is famine, et cetera. But Jesus gives us the peace of eternal life, because Jesus is eternal life. **1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*."**

The lost and dying world have it all wrong. They think backwards! If you didn't read the preceding link about the company Alcor, who freeze people's dead bodies in liquid nitrogen to store them for the future, then you really should. It is bizarre stuff! Alcor the last I checked charges $80,000 to remove your head and freeze it, and $150,000 to store your entire body upside down at 320 below zero Fahrenheit. Talk about an episode of The Outer Limits!

Dear friend, you can have immortality for free, just for the taking. Eternal life is a gift from God to them that believe the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen.

Matthew 6:33, " But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; *and all these things shall be added unto you*." The Bible says that we are all guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23). Death is the penalty for our sins, the wages that we have justly earned (Romans 6:23). This includes dying a second death in Hell forever (Revelation 20:12-15; 21:8).

Thankfully, God the Father in His love sacrificed His only begotten Son, Jesus, Who gave His life on the cross to pay for our sins. Jesus died, was buried and resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Jesus shed His precious blood on the cross to pay for everyone's sins (1st Peter 1:18-19). God is offering to you, and anyone who wants it, a gift of eternal life (Ephesians 2:8-9). All you have to do is receive God's gift *by faith* alone in the Good News of Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:26, " For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

You don't need to pay Alcor $150,000 to freeze your lifeless body, hoping someday scientists will be able to clone your brain in a new body! If you want immortality friend, God Himself is promising it to you, as a free gift, if you'll simply take Him at His Word in the Holy Bible. [2]Here is one of dozens of testimonies from Alcor's YouTube channel. This lady says she is now 56, and realizes she must someday die, and she has become a member of Alcor in hope of living forever. You should really watch this guy [3]Jose give his Alcor testimony. He wants the most out of life! Oh brother! Most of these people use their life insurance policy to pay for having

their body frozen in liquid nitrogen when they die. If you want life-extension technology, here's my favorite recommendation from **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*. "** I don't know about you, but I feel much better having God's promise of everlasting life through faith in Jesus Christ, than I do relying upon men and science!!!

Oh friend, I am not trying to be mean or unkind, but you can KNOW that you have eternal life. **1st John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; *that ye may know that ye have eternal life*, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. "** Hey, if you want to give your money, or sign your life insurance over to Alcor, knock your socks off! But why not receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior also, so you will then have GOD'S PROMISE of eternal life? **John 11-25-26, " Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live*: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this? "** Forget Alcor, I'll take the King James Bible and Jesus!!!

What saith the Scripture?

2nd Timothy 1:8-11, "Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began, But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, *who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel*: Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles." Boy, I love that!

This is really sad! [4]Listen to Andrew, and make sure you're sitting down, because this guy is funny. Listen to what he says! Oh dear friend, you can't take it with you! What saith the Scripture?

1st Timothy 6:7, " For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out." I have to stop watching these Alcor testimonies, because I'll be laughing for days to come! These people are deceived by the Devil. I promise you dear reader that there will NEVER be a future time when scientists are able to restore those frozen brains at Alcor into a new cloned body. It just won't happen! God simply wouldn't permit it. Men are so arrogant, aren't they? Man cannot even find a cure for the common cold, [5]let alone restore your dead brain into a new body in the future . Men can manufacture a spaceship to transport a fancy robot to Mars, and analyze soil and the planet atmosphere; yet we cannot even prevent [6]millions of people from starving to death on planet earth.

Not only will our spirit and soul live forever, but the Lord will give us a new immortal body. What saith the Scripture?

Philippians 3:20-21, "For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

" The Lord will transform our mortal earthly body into an immortal body fashioned like unto His resurrected body:

1st Corinthians 15:52-55, “In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and *this mortal must put on immortality*.

So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and *this mortal shall have put on immortality*, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?”

I thank God! I thank God for the Gospel. As Christian believers we have the hope and promise of everlasting life through faith in Jesus Christ. Alcor has 2,000 members, hoping to achieve eternal life through science. I truly feel sorry for all of them! Rejoice my brothers and sisters in the Lord, for we are on the winning side in Jesus Christ. Jesus is our peace and eternal life!!!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/cryonics.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KQ0J5tTEvfU&list=PLyAvfL8IKsyehakXTod64ZvmCuwIM026G&index=3
3. https://youtu.be/O7hrjQ-7NzE
4. https://youtu.be/kaZjBmmhK4Y
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/the_twilight_zone.mp3
6. https://apnews.com/5cbee9693c52728a3808f4e7b4965cbd

1.8.8 The Ugly Truth About The ’American Defamation League’ (2020-10-05 19:00)

Romans 1:20-22, “

For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

Because that, *when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful*; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

***Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools*,**

And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind,”

Ephesians 4:18, “

***Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart*:**

”

We are living in very wicked times, perilous times (2nd Timothy 3:1-7), in which Marxist organizations like the American Defamation league (ADL) are doing everything in their power to destroy Bible Christianity and corrupt our nation’s youth. Their stated mission is to I just read

a sad article about a grandmother in Sacramento, California asking who murdered her grand-baby in a gang-related drive-by shooting. Folks, what more can we expect from our youth, who have been indoctrinated with the blatant lies of evolution in ungodly public schools, while being deprived the truth about God their Creator? We have brought this upon ourselves, by allowing wicked groups like the ADL to ban Christmas, Easter, the Bible, Jesus Christ and anything that even remotely teaches children's about their wonderful Creator. Literally, we have destroyed ourselves in the name of "

rights

"

:

> "Since 1948, the ADL [Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith] has devoted over one-third of its legal efforts to support activity that may rightfully be called 'the plot to kill God.' The ADL has filed dozens of amicus curiae (friend of the court) briefs in legal cases often settled by the U.S. Supreme Court, whose results have included banning school prayer, banning released time for religious instruction, banning Christmas carols and spirituals, banning celebration of Judeo-Christian [sic] holidays, and most recently banning the Bible as unfit for the classroom; causing federal, state, and local governments to be 'neutral' on religious issues, as well as compelling them to cease participation in any display of art associated with the Christian religion, whether during a religious holiday season or other time; and banning prayer in courtrooms, together with religious oaths for courts and government officials. While the ADL has concentrated upon uprooting the traditions of Western Christian civilization from public life — e.g. by throwing Christianity out the front door of schools — it has not protested as 'New Age religion' has been ushered in the back door, now to permeate society. In fact, while condemning any manifestation of Christianity at every turn, the ADL has used First Amendment arguments in court and elsewhere to defend witchcraft and peyote (an hallucinogen derived from a type of cactus) cults. The ADL has not acted alone in this drive to 'paganize' America. It has enjoyed the assistance of some friends in very high places, including the highest court in the land. It began in earnest on Feb. 10, 1947, when Supreme Court Justice Hugo Black rendered the majority opinion in the case of Everson v. Board of Education. Black, who was a lifelong member of the Ku Klux Klan and 33rd-Degree member of the Southern Jurisdiction of Scottish Rite Freemasonry, enshrined the following phrase: 'In the words of Jefferson, the clause against establishment of religion by law was intended to erect 'a wall of separation between Church and State."' —"The Ugly Truth About The ADL," published by the editors of the Executive Intelligence Review, pp. 104-105

The ADL has done more to destroy our nation that people can imagine. Don't you dare complain when another Golden State Killer comes along, breaking into your house, tying you up, raping your family, and then leaves in the darkness of the night with your riches. Without the Lord Jesus Christ the family falls apart! We have raised up a generation of monsters, who have no faith in God, and the ADL is much to blame! The ungodly secular media won't tell you that, they'll just make a living off all the horrifying crimes committed by ungodly sinners. Can we honestly expect morality from a Godless people? You're a fool if you think so.

The Holy Bible is a child's moral compass in life. **Psalms 119:105, " Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.**

” Psalms 119:9, “ Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.” The Good Book teaches young people to love God and their neighbour, honor their parents, obey the government, work hard and trust in the Lord Jesus Christ. The demonic ADL blocks, bans and forbids all of that! Consequently, we have a society of Godless criminals today!

Satanic immoral filth that has been pouring out of Hollywood since it began in the 19th century. Anyone familiar with Hollywood and the entertainment industry, knows that [1]occult symbols are intentionally used extensively in everything, to promote Satan’s now forming New World Order. This does not come as a surprise, for the Holy Bible teaches that Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4; Ephesians 2:2). As long as powerful lobbying groups like the ADL are permitted to undermine goodness, faith, love, morality and God, our nation will never be “

great

”

again! God has rights too! God created man, so He has a right to tell us how to live. So it really all boils down to being a matter of faith.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/symbols_of_the_illuminati.htm

---

1.8.9 The Defining Quality Of A Fundamentalist Is Caring (2020-10-06 09:30)

Philippians 2:19-21 “

But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.

For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.

***For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ’s*.”**

Lately I just feel like quitting. I am so disgusted with the apostasy of [1]Bob Jones University preaching Lordship Salvation, the apostasy of First Baptist Church of Hammond and Hyles-Anderson College [2]denying the inspiration of the Bible, the shame and carnality of Temple Baptist Church and The Crown College [3]inviting and honoring conman Ken Ham, the wickedness of [4]Pastor Phil Kidd denying the eternal security of the believer, the damned Harvest Baptist Church on Guam that [5]won’t even allow me to attend church services. [6]God has damned all these ungodly people, for doing wickedly. Shame on them all!!! It seems that Christians are falling for just about anything these days.

Sadly, Pastor Clarence Sexton honored [7]Ken Ham, who preaches Lordship Salvation!!! Ken Ham hasn’t turned from his sinful ways, and neither have you, and neither have I. Ken Ham

is an unsaved religious conman, whose words are smoother than butter, deceiving the simple and milking his victims for $37,000,000 a year. **Psalms 55:21,**

"*The words of his mouth were smoother than butter*, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

" That's just the amount of filthy lucre Ken Ham gets for his Answers-In-Genesis hoax! Then there's The Ark Encounter, a big OSHA approved cinder-block building in Kentucky with boat decorations hanging off the sides, which looks NOTHING like Noah's Ark. That pathetic circus show has already made private investors over $2 billion in profits! SHAME ON THEM ALL FOR EXPLOITING CHRISTIANITY FOR MONEY!!! Their damnation slumbereth not, just like Peter Roloff and Benny Hinn! Peter Popoff pays himself over $600,000 a year. His family gets millions!

It troubles and grieves my tired soul that professed Christians nowadays don't care about right doctrine, don't care about the accuracy of the Gospel, nor do they care about the purity of God's inspired Word. All they seem to really care about is money! Their actions deny their words! They'll all claim that truth is most important, while filling their coffers at the expense of THE TRUTH!!!

Worst of all, they are prideful, arrogant and haughty. I don't know of even one popular Calvinist heretic, who ever recanted and embraced the truth of a free grace Gospel.

Today's biggest heretics on Lordship Salvation (Sam Horn, Marty Herron, Franklin Graham, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Stephen Davey, David Jeremiah) are [8]raking in 6-digit lucrative

[9] salaries. Pastor John MacArthur alone has a net worth of $14 million. That is as wicked as it is disgusting! 1st Timothy 6:10 commands the man of God to flee money (not just the love of money, but money itself, which causes men to ERR FROM THE FAITH).

I don't plan on quitting, but it sure gets lonely preaching THE TRUTH, while over 95 % of preachers are preaching garbage! I'd rather die than quit. I feel like Peter, when Jesus asked Him if the disciples would also walk away. Peter replied to the Lord: **"**

Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life **" (John 6:68).** Paul referred to himself as Christ's **"PRISONER" (Philemon 1:1).** You see, a servant can quit when he wants, but a prisoner cannot. I don't think I could ever walk away from preaching the truth. If I did, THE TRUTH would burn in my heart like it did in Jeremiah's heart. **Jeremiah 20:9, "Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. *But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones*, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay. "** That is exactly how I feel.

I just wish more people would listen. Google has censored my website ministry, reducing my traffic by 75 % over the past 5 years! My attitude is, and always has been, and always will be that one soul saved is worth more than all the gold in the world!!! Amen and amen! I love you dear reader, with God's love. I work night and day, prayerfully, for God's Holy Spirit to work in people's hearts, as my words speak to their minds. The Lord foretold that in the end times it would return as it was in the times of Noah. Before the flood, nobody cared about anyone or anything that really matter. Paul couldn't find anyone likeminded to help him in the ministry! Just like the evils of abortion, which the average Baptist is completely silent about today, the damnable heresy has crept into our Baptist churches and no one is saying anything!

We'll I'm speaking up for God!!! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is of the Devil, teaching their Lordship Salvation! Bob Jones University is of the Devil, promoting dozens of Bible versions and preaching Lordship Salvation. Pastor Phil Kidd is of the Devil, when he says that the Eternal Security of the Christian believer is a heresy! Preachers have lost their minds today!!! **Jeremiah 10:21, " For the pastors are become brutish** [lacking good sense] **, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."** Dr. Kidd preached one of the most confusing sermons I've ever heard in my life the other day, shamefully called:

"

[10]The Heresy Of Eternal Security.

""

No, it's [11]the heresy of Phil Kidd!!!

That sure sounds like our churches today. Neo-evangelicals care more about the LGBTQ agenda, than they do about the purity of the Holy Bible! That's why they are using more than one Bible version. They care more about getting President Trump reelected, than they do about preaching the Gospel of free grace! Pastor Jack Hyles was so right, when he said that heresy is creeping into our fundamental churches by the hour! It is tragic that Baptist pastors are making light of Bible inspiration, downplaying the battle over the inspiration of the King James Bible.

In our text passage the wearied Apostle Paul said he had **"**

NO MAN LIKEMINDED, who will *naturally* care for your state

" (Philippians 2:20b). The word

"naturally" here is the Greek word *gnesios*, which means:

2440

“genuine, that is, really.

” Paul said: “I don’t have anybody to help me who really cares about you!” That is exactly how I feel. I get so frustrated sometimes, feeling like I’m just a cheap form of entertainment on the internet for some bored people. My web visitors don’t tell me when they find inoperative links. It is rare that my articles get shared on social media more than 10 times.

I could have just as easily named this article: “N

ew-evangelicals don’t care!

” I am a fundamentalist Bible-believer. I am a Christian. I am a Baptist. Specially, I am an independent fundamental Baptist, and grateful to be as such! By fundamentalist I means that I believe the King James Bible is 100 % verbally-inspired by God. I take the Bible literally, at face value. I believe when the Bible says a snake talked with Eve, it was a literal snake. I believe that the Israelites walked across the Red Sea on dry ground, as the Bible says. I believe a whale swallowed Jonah. As far as I’m concerned, Jonah could have swallowed the whale if God wanted it so. I made myself hungry mentioning the whale, now I’m going to have to go to MacDonald’s for my favorite Fish-O-Filet with extra cheese and tartar sauce...lol. [12]MacDonald’s uses 100 % Alaskan Pollock fish for their fillets. I love them! I’m going to marry them...lol.

I thank God that I am not a neo-evangelical (also called a new-evangelical). In America past, we used to call mainstream non-Catholic Christians “evangelicals,” but in the 21st there’s not a dime’s difference between evangelicals and neo-evangelicals. This is my humble opinion. The way I see it, we have a small group of fundamentalists like Pastor’ Steven Anderson, Jeff Owens, Max Younce and Dr. Bob Gray Sr., et cetera. And then we have a hundred times more neo-evangelicals like Rick Warren, Joel Osteen, Steven Furtick, Ray Comfort, and the apostate Southern Baptist Convention. And then we’ve got a changing group in between, which I call neo-fundamentalists, which include Hyles-Anderson College, The Crown College, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I made this helpful chart...

How New Testament Churches Are Changing

FUNDAMENTALIST	NEO-FUNDAMENTALIST	NEO-EVANGELICAL
Inspired Bible	Only Originals Inspired	Not Inspired
King James Bible	King James + Modern Revisions	Modern Revisions
Free Grace Gospel	Free Grace + Lordship Salvation	Mostly Lordship Salvation
Saved	Some Saved	Many Not Saved
Preaching	Speaking	Performance
Holy Spirit	Routine	Experience
Hymns	Hymns + CCM	Contemporary Christian Music
Soulwinning	Evangelism	Barren
Bold	Cowards	Wimps
New Birth	Turn From Sin	Commit Life To Christ
Truth Matters	Indifferent	Apathetic
Hot	Lukewarm	Cold
Separated	Compromised	Worldly
Dresses On Women	Dresses And Pants	Pants On Women
LGBTQ Agenda Rejected	LGBTQ Agenda Avoided	LGBTQ Agenda Accepted
Growing	Rotting	Swelling

I CARE! Bless God! I am still a fundamentalist Bible-believing, born-again, blood-washed, sin-hating, people-loving, Christ-uplifting, free-grace-Gospel-preaching, soulwinning, Jack-Hyles-loving, Bob-Jones-University-exposing, Lordship-Salvation-hating, truth-telling, knuckle-headed, Baptist!!! And you ain't gonna change me buster! Ain't no way Jose! All these false prophets today are so sweet that sugar wouldn't melt in their mouth! We've got a bunch of cotton-candy religion today that tastes sweet at first, but then quickly dissolves into NOTHING!

By God's grace, I plan to keep stroking the fur backwards, making apostates mad at me, shellin' the corn, bringing down the barn with window-rattlin', barn-stormin', hell-raisin',

old-fashioned Bible-preaching!!! To Hell with the Devil and his counterfeit Bibles, counterfeit plans of salvation, fake Bible colleges (like Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute), fake churches (like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), and all you sinister ministers (John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Rick Warren, Ray Comfort, Joel Osteen, Steven Furtick, et cetera)!!! I ain't selling out Buster! Not for a church, not for a wife, nor to make friends, not for money, not for anything or anyone!!! Somebody's got to care!!! Somebody's got to tell THE TRUTH without having his hand out for a donation!

Somebody's got to stand up for Jesus, without clearing it with a committee first! Does anybody else care? Then do something! Help me expose these false prophets. Start your own blog. Start a website. Pray for me and my ministry labors. Help promote my writings on social media. Without my website and blog readers, my ministry serves no purpose, so THANK YOU to everyone!!! To God alone be all the credit, praise and glory, great things He hath done (and is doing)! Jesus is precious!!!

[14]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
3. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/deceptions/ken_hams_error.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/phil_kidd_denies_eternal_security.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/truths/suffer_no_fools.htm

7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ken_ham.htm
8. https://www.religioustolerance.org/relsalary.htm
9. https://www.religioustolerance.org/relsalary.htm
10. https://www.facebook.com/39843727181/videos/10154631453912182
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/phil_kidd_denies_eternal_security.htm
12. http://macdonald%27s%20for%20my%20favorite%20fish-o-filet/
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhImz-_EVBq_VRS09mSx8PcSTQq84U2_uGRBrCCGZdnXqZnE5rNH-59baJhEiCUTh1q_m_w9zE_yycugIutzmFssMEEwuQii07xzZT
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgkB2t_xRzTeD0F3fU7iRJ3m3VrArFe1q3ryJTufB4CX-prO9Ys32BYwOBGHQxQNnspBBFY4uwHjM50tDZN1IXWXQ_Dlvbm9YmyR7N

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-10-07 00:12:27)
That was funny... "Jonah could have swallowed the whale" instead of him...lol.😁

desperado (2020-10-06 21:42:39)
DONT quit brother DAVID . for years and years i been following your great and dedicated work {knowing your situation and pain } you doing great job , so how can you quit ? you think nobody cares about you ? GOD , PRAISE HIS MOST HOLLY NAME , HAS PEOPLE ALL OVER , AND BY HIS GRACE I AM ONE TO , BY HIS , HIS GRACE I REPEAT . BROTHER , MAY GOD RICHLY BLESS YOU AND STRENGTH YOU . STAY ON , BROTHER STAY ON' EVEN SO COME LORD JESUS AMEN

1.8.10 Preachers Who Will Never Let You Be Right With God (2020-10-07 09:14)

Ecclesiastes12:9-11, "

And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs.

The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.

The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd.

"

I have a pet peeve about Baptist preachers who are always making people feel like they're not right with God. You've heard them too likely. They say things like: "Just because you nod your head in agreement and say 'Amen!' doesn't make you right with God inside." Why would a preacher discourage people with such foolish statements? I mean, if the audience is nodding their head in agreeing with the preacher, and saying "Amen!," shouldn't a preacher be encouraging such people for agreeing with the truth? Yes, of course!

Instead, these foolish preachers browbeat people, making them feel like they'll never be right with God, no matter what they do.

Think about that! If a preacher is scolding people who are saying

"Amen!" and nodding their head in agreement with what he is preaching, then what in the world does a person have to do, to be right with God?

Furthermore, what in the world does nodding one's head or saying

"Amen!," have to do with being right with God? By nodding one's head, a person is simply acknowledging that they are in agreement with what the preacher is saying. Why would a preacher assume that such a person is somehow claiming to be right with God? The pastor is making a faulty assumption that anyone who nods their head in agreement with his preaching, has somehow declared them self right with God through that symbolism. That is foolish. If I am preaching and I see you nod your head in agreement, all that tells me is that you agree with me. I would never assume that you are somehow claiming to be a good Christian, or proclaiming to be right with God, simply because you agreed with something I said. What is wrong with preachers?

Bless God, if your listeners are saying "Amen!," and are nodding their heads in agreement with your preaching, you ought to be rejoicing that you have people who want to learn. You ought to be commending them for having zeal for Bible preaching, righteousness and truth. You ought to be thanking and encouraging your congregation, instead of browbeating them and discouraging them, quenching their zeal for the Lord. When a pastor does that to me, I clam-up! I stop nodding my head. I stop agreeing with him visibly. I stop saying "Amen!," lest he target me and hurt my feelings, discouraging me for having zeal, and accusing me of potentially not being right with God. I'll never understand why Baptist preachers do that to their best people, the one's who are excited and happy to hear the message.

To tell someone that they are not right with God inside just because they nod their head in agreement, or say "Amen!" in church, is an unwise thing to tell people. Five minutes of praise will do more for a person than a lifetime of criticism! Pastors who criticize the people who showed up are foolish. Think about that!

Why criticize the people who actually showed up and came to church? Why discourage

people who are sincerely listening attentively, nodding their heads in agreement with the pastor? Would you rather have people sleeping? I just don't get it. I really don't.

If anybody is right with God, it is the person who is nodding their head in agreement with the Bible preaching. If anybody is right with God, it is the person saying "Amen!" Why would a pastor target such zealous individuals with discouraging words? You'd think a pastor would say the exact opposite, something like: "I'm concerned about people who never say 'Amen!,' who never nod your head in agreement with the Bible preaching." Pastors are backwards these days! They scold the people who show up, who are attentively listening, who stay awake, those who nod their head in agreement with him and say "Amen!" But then the pastor says nothing to the deadbeats who sit there and just stare at him. Does anybody else see a problem with this picture, because I sure do?

Nothing discourages me more, than when I am wholeheartedly following along with a pastor's sermon, sitting on the edge of my seat in curiosity, and then he attacks me with insults, alleging that I may not be right with God in spite of my zeal. Are you kidding me? If a pastor wants to get up behind the pulpit and preach a bunch of things on how to be right with God, I am all for that. But don't use my zeal as a weapon again me, which confuses and discourages people.

1.8.11 Why Josiah Was A Good King (2020-10-08 05:34)

2nd Chronicles 34:1-14, 21 and 27, "Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years.

And *he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD*, and *walked in the ways of David his father*, and declined neither to the right hand, nor to the left.

For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, *he began to seek after the God of David his father*: and in the twelfth year *he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places*, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

And *they brake down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the images, that were on high above them, he cut down*; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, and strowed it upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

And he burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.

And so did he in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their mattocks round about.

And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.

Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when *he had purged the land, and the house*, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem.

And they put it in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house:

Even to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed.

And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set it forward; and other of the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of musick.

Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and officers, and porters.

And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hilkiah the priest found *a book* of the law of the LORD given by Moses.

And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found *the book* of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan. ...

Go, enquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of *the book that is found*: for great is the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because *our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book*. ... *Because thine heart was tender, and*

***thou didst humble thyself before God*, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also, saith the LORD. "**

From the preceding intriguing passage of Scripture we learn several important lessons from the life of Josiah. Josiah was a good king because of his:

1. ***PATTERN*** - Josiah patterned his life after king David. Everyone needs a mentor! In the New Testament, the Apostle Paul was a pattern to follow, because he follow Christ. **1st Corinthians 11:1, "Be ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ."** Barnabas befriended the Apostle Paul, somebody that he could bounce ideas off. Timothy was Paul's project, someone whom he could invest in. We all need these three things in our Christian life: a *pattern*, a *peer* and a *project*. And pizza, praise God! Jesus is our ultimate pattern! Amen!

2. ***PRIORITY*** - Josiah's priority was the Word of God. Notice in 2nd Chronicles 34:14 that Hilkiah the priest had found "a book," but realized in verse 35 that it in fact was "THE BOOK"!!! The Bible became a priority to Josiah. Our priority should alway be THE BOOK, not the TV or internet! What you do with the Bible will determine what God does with you! Amen! God doesn't use religious people to do His work, He uses people of THE BOOK! And that precious Book is the inspired King James Bible!!! **Joshua 1:8, "*This book of the law* shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: *for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success*."** The sure way to GOOD SUCCESS is to obey THE BOOK!!! Here is a helpful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles called: "[1]I Don't Want To Be A Success!"

3. ***POSITION*** - We read in 2nd Chronicles 34:27 that Josiah was humble before God. That was Josiah's position, he was humble! Isaiah the prophet was also humble. **Isaiah 6:5, "Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts."** God only uses humble people! **James 4:6 and 10, "But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. ...Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up."**

4. ***PURGE*** - The first thing Josiah did as king was purged the land if its idols and witchcraft. I remember in 2004 when I bought a home on Guam (which I later lost when my former wife abandoned and divorced me in 2006), that I destroyed the massive Roman Catholic shrine to Mary in the front lawn. Statues of Mary are sinful idols! I took a sledgehammer to that shrine, but couldn't do more than break a few chip off of it. It was hardened concrete! So I hired a local contractor and paid them $1,000 to remove that 7 foot high, 8 foot wide idol from my front yard. Two workers quit the job! It was hard work. The third guy used a jackhammer, destroying that shrine to Mary, and I was so happy to be the one to get rid of it! There won't be any idols on my property. Even though I lost the home, I am so glad that I did exactly what Josiah would have done, tear down the idols!!! Josiah purged the land of all the paganism. **2nd Chronicles 34:33a** says Josiah took away all the abominations, "**And Josiah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel...**"

5. ***PASSION*** - Josiah had a passion for the house of God. **2nd Chronicles 34:30, "And the king went up into** *the house of the LORD***, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD." Psalms 73:15-18, "If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children. When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me; Until** *I went into the sanctuary of God***; then understood I their end. Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction."** By the way, watching sermons on YouTube is NOT the same as attending a local church. It is the difference between talking to your girlfriend on Skype, versus actually going on a date with her! We've got to be there!

6. ***PAST*** - The various Jewish feast celebrations reminded the people of the past, specifically the Passover. **2nd Chronicles 35:1 and 6, "Moreover Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month. ...So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses."** Don't ever forget where you came from. Don't ever forget the day you got saved! For me it was a glorious Sunday morning, at age 13, on a summer day in Chicago. I was saved in the Northland Baptist Church on Chicago's northside! I don't remember anything that the pastor preached that morning, except that he said if you don't have the indwelling Holy Spirit convicting you about sin in your life, you're not saved! I knew I wasn't saved, and for the first time in my life felt scared. The best I knew how, from my pew, I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior, believing that He died on the cross for my sins, was buried, and resurrected from the dead. I was communicating with Him for the first time in my life, asking Him to save me. I didn't know back then that I didn't have to "ask," we can simply BELIEVE. Amen! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."** Josiah remembered the past and honored the Lord, celebrating the Passover (which is Jew's most holy holiday celebrating the blood of the Lamb that saved them from death).

7. ***PRIESTS*** - Josiah encourages the priests in the house of the Lord. **2nd Chronicles 35:2, "And he set the priests in their charges,** *and encouraged them* **to the service of the house of the LORD,"** Preachers need encouragement! Josiah encouraged the men of God. We are living in a day and age when it has become open hunting season on pastors and preachers! **2nd Timothy 3:12, "Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution."** Pastor Danny Castle rightly said: "God pity the preacher that the world don't hate!" Jesus said that something is very wrong when everybody thinks highly of a preacher! **Luke 6:26, "Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets."** If you have a man of God as your pastor, who preaches the truth without apology, you should support and encourage him as Josiah did! Behind every pulpit is a human being.

May we all be a lot more like Josiah.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_dont_want_to_be_a_success.mp3

1.8.12 Where Is Eddie Van Halen In Eternity? (2020-10-08 14:52)

John 3:3-7, “

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.

Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother’s womb, and be born?

Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God*.

That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

***Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again*.**

” James 2:19, “Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

”

I was sad to hear that Edward Lodewijk van Halen (1955-2020) died two days ago. Having been born in 1967, I grew up listening to Van Halen’s music, admiring the incredible musicianship of the band, being a musician myself. I became a born-again Christian at age 13 and from that time on saw the Satanic nature of the music and lives of the band. The band’s music is commonly featured in shameful dirty smut videos. As far as I can tell, Eddie never became a born-again Christian. I cannot help but wonder where Eddie Van Halen is in eternity? Sadly, it doesn’t look good for Eddie. The following quote is from Hollowverse.com about Eddie’s religious beliefs:

> Eddie Van Halen was born in Nijmegen, The Netherlands. He moved to Pasadena, California when he was seven, and spent the rest of his childhood there.
>
> Van Halen was raised in a Dutch Roman Catholic family. He was just a baby when this particular institution was castrating young boys to “cure” them of homosexuality,1 but Van Halen appears to have been spared this fate.
>
> **Giving God the Credit**
>
> Despite his church’s sordid past, Van Halen still feels a strong connection with God, pretty much giving God the credit for everything that happens in his life. He thanks God for turning his hard work into great guitar riffs, and also credits Him when he’s not playing well.
>
> I just believe that when you play long enough you’re able to execute with your fingers, whatever God gives you… And God’s got a sense of humor, too–sometimes he gives me shit, ’cause not everything I do I like.2
>
> You’d think the guy would take some credit for all that practicing he did as a kid, but he won’t even take credit for the hard work of staying sober after years of alcohol and drug abuse.
>
> Yeah, I thank God on my knees that I’m alive and obviously to be sober and to be working with my son. I’m so damn blessed it’s beyond words.3
>
> Van Halen is obviously devout toward God, but not necessarily the Catholic Church. According to some fans’ recollection of an interview in a now out-of-print teen magazine, Van Halen got his girlfriend pregnant in high school and she got an abortion.45

That’s a big no-no with the Pope. He also got divorced, which isn’t quite as big of a deal, but still frowned upon.6 The Catholic Church prefers that its members stay in terrible marriages.

SOURCE: [1]Eddie Van Halen: Religious & Political Views

The Bible does not agree with Roman Catholicism! Catholics adhere to keeping Seven Sacraments to obtain eternal life, but the inspired Holy Bible simply says to believe on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”** The Bible teaches that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31; John 3:16-18). The Bible says Jesus died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is the Gospel (Good News) by which all who believe it are saved (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21). Do you believe my friend? Your eternal destiny depends on it.

Roman Catholics sinfully ADD to faith. They add doing good works, partaking of sacraments (known as Sacramental Salvation), which cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus! There has never been a more damnable counterfeit of Christianity than Roman Catholicism. Over one billion victims have been deceived by this massive religious cult. I dread to think that Eddie Van Halen went to Hell, and truthfully I don’t know, nor do you or anybody else where he went. Sadly, it doesn’t look good! Jesus plainly warned that except a man be born again he CANNOT enter into the Kingdom of God. Faith alone in Jesus Christ apart from all works and religious efforts is the only way to salvation. What saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.”**

If you want to go to Heaven, you absolutely must go through the name of Jesus. You cannot get to Heaven through the Roman Catholic church, nor any other religious denomination. Salvation is found in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ. It is Christ alone Who has the nail-scared hands and feet, the pierced brow from the crown of thorns driven into his head, and the pierced side where a soldier plunged a spear into him. Jesus paid it all! **“**

Christ died for the ungodly

”

(Romans 5:6-9). Oh, how I long to see Eddie in Heaven, but I am 99 % sure he is in Hell this very moment, suffering; not because of his ungodly life, but because he died in his sins without Jesus Christ as his personal Savior. I never once heard the name of Jesus come off his tongue throughout Eddie’s career.

It is not my place nor anybody’s else’s to judge where Eddie went in eternity, but we do know from the Holy Scriptures that unless Eddie was born again, he most assuredly DID go straight to Hell forever. I hope secretly for his sake that Eddie became a redeemed saint. I really do! Unfortunately, I seriously doubt if Eddie Van Halen went to Heaven. Where is Jesus in his testimony? Believing in God and giving Him the credit for your life and talent is not enough, as Eddie now knows. **James 2:19, “Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.**

” Eddie’s older brother, Alex is an ordained minister in his Catholic faith, who performed Eddie’s wedding in 2009. A hard rock Catholic drummer—an ordained minister? Go figure! Only in America!

2450

Please understand that I didn't write this article to be unkind to anyone. My heart goes out to Eddie's loved ones and friends. In the mind of the lost and dying world everybody goes to a better place in eternity. Unfortunately, the Holy Bible does not teach that. **Psalms 9:17,**

"

The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.

" If Eddie was relying upon Jesus Christ alone because of what He did on the cross to pay for Eddie's sins, then he is in Heaven. But if all Eddie had was a devout appreciation for what God has done for him, that is not the new birth. Eternal life is a free gift from God that you cannot merit or earn, it must be freely received by simply resting in Christ's finished work of redemption.

[2]Van Halen's Dead End In The Lake Of Fire

1. https://hollowverse.com/eddie-van-halen/
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/deadend.htm

---

1.8.13 I Showed Them Truth; They Showed Me The Door! (2020-10-09 10:00)

Proverbs 12:17, " He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit." Ephesians 4:25, " Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another." Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? " John 8:45, " And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not." Revelation 3:2, "

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

"

What a great collection of Scriptures! For that matter the entire King James Bible is a great collection of inspired Scriptures. **2nd Timothy 3:16a** declares that **"A ll Scripture is given by inspiration**

of God...

" Some fool decided somewhere along the way that this only refers to the *original autographs*. You've got a hole in your head if that's what you believe, let me tell you. There's absolutely nothing in those five words

"given by inspiration of God" (which come from just one Greek word, theopneustos, meaning God and air, i.e., breathed) that limits inspiration only to the original autographs of the Word of God.

In 2013 I began attending the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. The next year would end up being one of the happiest years of my life. I finally had a church family! I loved them dearly, and I believed that they loved me. Toward the end of 2014 I made a mistake though, I TOLD THE TRUTH! **Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."** I did the right thing! I had listened to Lordship Salvation for the previous year being preached from the church pulpit. I heard visiting missionary Phil Hunt from Africa preach Lordship Salvation. I heard the senior pastor, Marty Herron, preach Lordship Salvation from the pulpit on Sunday morning. I heard Jason on school staff teach

Lordship Salvation, saying that faith alone is not enough to be saved. I heard Lordship Salvation being taught all around me in the church. My heart broke and I wanted to help the people of Harvest Baptist Church, which I so dearly loved. I wasn't Jonah running from Nineveh, I was Onesimus trying to be helpful. I took my own money and bought dozens of copies of various books, which I freely gave away. I burned sermons to CD and passed them out to those I met at church. For this good thing I was driven out of the church and ostracized by their neo-evangelical pastors!

I also had seen for the year of 2014 that [1]the church is a circus of umpteen Bible versions. This Bible, that Bible, doesn't matter! Step right up ladies and gentleman, pick the Bible that fits you best right here! [2]All together now! There is one verse in the Holy Bible that, to me, epitomizes Christian fundamentalism today.

Revelation 3:2, "

Be watchful, and *strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

" The free grace Gospel is in big trouble today! Everybody and their dog are mishandling the Gospel these days. Only a free grace Gospel is sound Bible doctrine. The popular trend in churches and Bible colleges today is to require people to

"

repent of your sins

" to receive God's gift of eternal life. Pastors like Dr. Marty Herron are afraid to go against their ecclesiastical peers, so they make sure to never forget to tell someone to "repent of your sins" to be saved. That is not the Gospel!

You cannot show me even one Bible verse that teaches to "repent of your sins" or to "

turn from your sins

" to be saved. So why do foolish preachers say this? I'll tell you why, because they heard another bad preacher say it, and it caught on! It sounds so good and religious, appealing to the natural man. Think about it. Doesn't it make sense that you should have to commit not to live in willful sins anymore, if you expect God to pardon your sins and save you? It does sound very reasonable. It really does, if salvation is a deal. It makes sense if salvation is a trade of some sort. Pastor Jack Hyles has these helpful words to offer:

> Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, "Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[3]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

The Bible teaches that we are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, not our own. **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you.**

" Philippians 3:9,

“And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:
” This is the important truth that neo-evangelicals fail to grasp. Bob Jones University, *Unshackled* radio, Maranatha Baptist University, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit and thousands more heretics, all errantly teach that you MUST *turn away from your sins* to receive God’s gift of eternal life. The Bible 100 % disagrees! When I faithfully showed them the truth at Harvest Baptist Church, they sinfully showed me the door. Let God be true, but every man a liar!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/circus_churches_and_clown_preachers.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/circus_churches_and_clown_preachers.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm

---

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-10-10 00:26:25)

1.8.14 The Sacrifice Of Thanksgiving And Praise Unto God (2020-10-10 09:30)

Jonah 2:9,

“

But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD.

”

Hebrews 13:15,

“

By him therefore *let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually*, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

”

Salvation is of the Lord. In the belly of the whale the prophet Jonah was thinking about soul-winning! It was upon thinking of these things, that God told the whale to drop the prophet off at the nearest whale stop! Notice that Jonah offered up a sacrifice of thanksgiving. What does that mean? **Hebrews 13:15,**

“

By him therefore *let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually*, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

” It means this. Anybody can praise and thank God when things are going good. But who wants to thank God when you’re trapped in the stomach of a whale? That is why Jonah said he would offer a “

sacrifice

” unto God, with the voice of thanksgiving.

Jonah must have thought he was about to die. Things appeared absolutely hopeless. Jonah didn’t have a nightlight inside the whale, it was completely dark. Yet the wearied man of God decided that he would thank God anyway, and obey the Lord if God gave Him a second chance.

Oh how wonderful is our God, Who DOES give second chances! **Jonah 2:9-3:1-2, "And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.**

And the word of the LORD came unto Jonah *the second time*, saying,

Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee. **"** Isn't that beautiful? God had told Jonah to go preach the Gospel to Nineveh, but he fled elsewhere. The Lord chastised Jonah, sending a raging storm and a hungry whale. In the whale's stomach Jonah cried out to God, as we all do in times of tragedy.

I remember when I was a young boy, yelling at my mother. I wasn't saved yet. I ran out the front door in the rain, and ran down the street into the alley. For some reason unknown to me, I saw some stacked 2" x 4" boards by a gate and got up to stand on them. The chain link fence in front of me had those twisted sharp "

Y

" shaped edges. The boards wobbled over, I lunged forward, and my head instinctively jerked to the side, as the side of my neck plunged down into the jagged Y-shaped metal. I was hanging by my neck on the gate. I lifted myself up, cutting my hands against other jagged pieces of metal. Blood was everywhere. Was God punishing me for sassing my mother? That sobering thought did occur to me, but no, it was just an accident. Things happen, both good and bad.

I ran back home. My mother called 911 and asked for a police Paddy Wagon, because it costs a lot of money for an ambulance. Today in Chicago the average ambulance ride is $1,200. I remember sitting with my Mom in back of the Paddy Wagon, being driven to a local hospital. Like Jonah, I was promising God I would be a good boy from now on, if he would let me live. I was terrified. I was thankful to God all of a sudden, honoring Him. I wasn't saved yet, but I knew who God was, because He created me (**Romans 1:21b** - **" when they knew God**

"). Many men have come to Christ while in prison. [1]Michael Franzese is one such man, a former mob boss in New York. Michael said if he hadn't been arrested and sent to prison, he never would have accepted Jesus as his personal Savior. Interestingly, it was a prison guard who handed Michael a copy of God's Word to read, and that is how he got saved. Amen!

Getting back to my neck accident, the doctor said I would have died if I hadn't jerked my head to the side as I instinctively did, because the fence would have stabbed my throat). Ouch! I was fortunate that day, and I healed up over time, with a scar in my neck where the stitches were sewn. I cannot remember my age, but I am guessing I was about 9 or 10 when that event happened. It wasn't until I got saved at age 13 that I stopped sassing my mother, because God's Holy Spirit began to convict me about it. I love my mother, but she shouldn't have allowed me and my sisters to sass her, because we got used to doing it.

Proverbs 29:15, " The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame." Children ought NEVER be allowed to scold their parents, sass their parents or rebel. God says to discipline them! If it weren't for my father being strict, I'd have been in a gang, on drugs, in prison and a statistic. Thank God if you have a strict Dad!

At any age I never sassed Mom when Dad was around, because I knew I'd get a hand-slap across the head, knocking me to the ground! Our country was much better off with tough Dad's like that. My father wasn't perfect, but he cared about me. We lived in a different world back then in America, and it was a better world. I'd like to slap some of these arrogant brats today across the head—who mouth off to their parents, mock the U.S. President, and curse the police. These are thug punks rioting across America! **Proverbs 29:15, " The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame."** An

undisciplined child is an accident waiting to happen! You should always discipline a child in love, but in love you should always discipline your child! It is child abuse NOT to spank a misbehaving child. If you love your child you will spank them when they do wrong, to prepare them for life. If you don't discipline them, then the police will have to later on.

Back to our topic. Jonah offered up a sacrifice of thanksgiving to God, while in the darkness and slime of the whale's belly. We know it was a whale, and not just a great fish, because we read so in Matthew 12:40. All Scripture is given by inspiration. If the New Testament says it was a whale, then we know it was indeed a

"whale." That great fish was a big whale! Jonah could have complained, but he chose to thank God. Jonah knew that he was to blame for his own adverse situation. Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful sermon of the same titled: '[2]THE SACRIFICE OF PRAISE' (MP3).

Hebrews 13:15,

"

By him therefore *let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually*, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

" The Bible commands every saint to praise God even when things are going wrong in life. This is the sacrifice of praise!

1. https://youtu.be/1jgqC5fQ-yg
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheSacrificeOfPraise1997.mp3

1.8.15 eHarmony's Profiles Are Getting Weirder By The Day (2020-10-10 13:40)

Proverbs 3:13, " Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding. "

Proverbs 8:35, " For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD. "

Proverbs 18:22, " Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD."

I have been searching for a wife for years now. God willing, one day I will find her. I already have someone I want, across the street from me, who visits (whom I wrote about toward the last part of 2019 in numerous website articles), but she doesn't want me. I do love her. I keep picking women who don't like me. So what's a man to do? All I can do is keep praying, trying and hoping to find a wife. I signed up for eHarmony. You wouldn't believe some of the hilarious profiles that I read! For example: I couldn't sleep tonight. It is 2:30 a.m. on Sunday. So I went to surf eHarmony's Matches for me. Here is a 38 year old woman named Iris in Chicago who writes:

> I am friendly & kind hearted. I don't know why people r afraid 2 approach me. It does not bother me 2 eat pizza everyday. I am not interested in dealing w/ a man obsessed w/ "physical fitness" or "counting calories". I am all 4 improving health, but not in a hitler/commando type style. I am not into sports. I am not a "white glove clean the house daily freak". I know there is a lot 2 chew here already, but would u not want an idea of what a person is all about b 4 deciding to jump in or not?

If you saw her profile photo, you'd believe that she eats 2 pizzas every day!

She further writes:

> I've actually had a few a*holes tell me that I shouldn't be on eharmony because I am too fat! Listen… fat people, ugly people, disabled people, even villains want and need love. If voldemort can find love, so can I. I am who I am and your approval is certainly not needed. Public opinion be damned!

I've already contacted her and we're getting married next month…lol. No, I'm just kidding! Iris continues her rant, saying that she wants to find a man, who:

> Someone who shares the same interests as me is an absolute must. A chubby chaser is a plus. I want a man who enjoys food and knows what he wants out of life. I am not interested in dealing with a man who has kids [or even wants kids]. Someone would really have to be outside the box [literally] in order to deal with me. My standards may be too high, but I know what I want and I am not willing to settle for less.

I truly feel sorry for this woman. Her attitude is atrocious! She wants to selfishly find a man to fit into her own interests. She wants a man who likes refrigerator-sized women. She boasts of her poor health and clearly plans to stay in poor health, and seeks a man who likes to abuse his health like she does. She doesn't have or want children. She doesn't want to "

deal with a man

"

who has kids? High standards? Lady, your standards couldn't

be any lower! She wonders why people are afraid to approach her. Really?

I am not condemning her, God forbid. I just wouldn't consider her for a wife if she were the last woman on earth! Gadzooks! So many women have the wrong values, wrong mindset and wrong goals in life. They don't want to be a mother, homemaker and help meet to their man, they want to pursue a career, not have any children, and find a man to use to get what they want out of life. No thanks, instead I'll buy a cat!

1.8.16 The Ungodly Term "Non-binary Gender" (2020-10-11 09:30)

Genesis 1:27,

"

So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; *male and female created he them*.

"

I was looking around in my Pinterest account today, and under "Account Settings," I was disgusted what I found. You are asked by Pinterest to specify whether you are a "male" or a "female" or "

Non-binary.

2456

” That is a sinful term dear reader. God created every human being either a male or a female. Even when there are some genetic abnormalities from birth, a person is either a male or a female biologically, nothing in between. The worldly term

“Non-binary” is of the Devil. We are living in very strange times in the world today, when people are confused about nearly everything, including their gender. Wikipedia defines “

Non-binary

”

as:

> “Non-binary or genderqueer is a spectrum of gender identities that are not exclusively masculine or feminine—identities that are outside the gender binary. Non-binary identities can fall under the transgender umbrella, since many non-binary people identify with a gender that is different from their assigned sex.” —Wikipedia, [1]Non-binary gender

For anyone to claim that someone is not truly wholly a male or a female is to contradict the plain teaching of the inspired Word of God.

Genesis 1:27,

“

So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; *male and female created he them*.

” There are no cross-gendered people, only wicked people who CHOOSE to blur the lines of gender which God has created. I am sick and tired of hearing that homosexuals are “

born that way.

”

Thank God that Pastor Bob Gray Sr. saw the light on that one and kicked [2]Johnny Nixon out the door! Johnny Nixon was a nut, teaching that 99 % of homosexuals were really [3]intended by God to be eunuchs, but no one ever told them, and those eunuchs are great with children if we can get them saved and serving in the church. [4]Here is my summary of Johnny Nixon!

And now we are hearing that pedophiles cannot help themselves, because they also were born with a predisposition to lust after prepubescent

children. In case you didn’t hear in recent news, pedophilia for the first time is now legal in California in 2020. If a 24 year old man has vaginal intercourse was a 14 year old girl, the judge can dismiss the case. Way to go California—the Granola State (the land of fruits and nuts). I guarantee you that this new law will quietly expand in the years to come, as the age difference vanishes and 14 becomes the new legal age to have consensual carnal knowledge. What do you expect in a wicked state that refused to even execute the Golden State Killer? He raped 51 women, murdered 13 of his victims, and burglarized over 100 homes. Try that crap in Ohio and see what happens!

I will NEVER accept, recognize nor honor the term “

Non-binary gender.

”

Over my dead body! God created everyone either a male or a female. Have you ever noticed that in EVERY homosexual relationship that one partner takes on the female role (i.e., a sissy), and the other the masculine role (i.e., a dyke). This fact evidences the truth that God created each human being as either a male or a female. It also proves that homosexuality is a perversion of nature, abnormal, and a vile and disgusting sinful habit. Homosexuality is 100 % *a choice*, just like every other sin. We are all sinners by nature and choice. That is why we all need to be redeemed by the blood of Jesus Christ, or else you will go to Hell to suffer for ever, paying the price for your own sins against man, self and God.

Satanists control the world. A core perversion in Satanism is the hermaphrodite (half male, half female, i.e., transgender)...

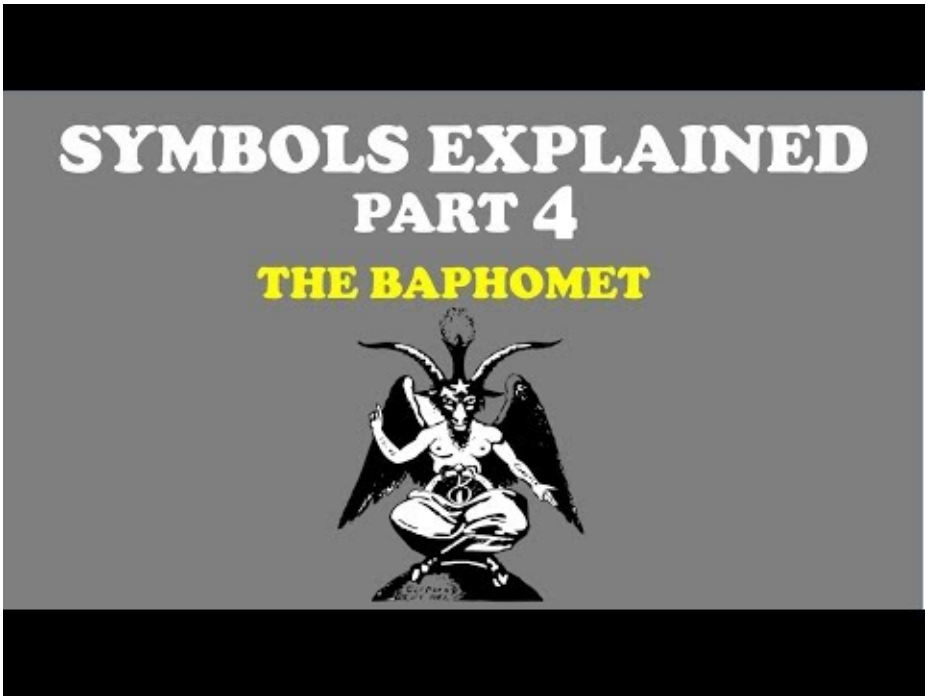

The goal of the New World Order is for Satan to be worshipped as God in the world. In order for this to happens, his morals, principles and values must be accepted by the masses. The coming Antichrist is called the “Man of Sin.”

2nd Thessalonian 2:3,

“ Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that *man of sin* be revealed, the son of perdition; ”
The world today is extremely wicked. We’ve never seen violent crime across America on such an open and grotesque level. The [5]LGBTQ agenda is not about gay rights, it is about the government taking control over our lives. That is the true agenda behind the teaching of the blatant lies of evolution in the public schools. The same is true about the present Coronavirus pandemic. This is a big media hoax, exaggerating a virus that is not the monstrous threat they’ve made it to be, giving Marxist [6]authoritarians the power to shut the world down! Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:4).

Homosexuality is not just another sin, it is [7]the sin that is being used to usher in the end times Antichrist system! I caution all born-again Christians to reject the demonic idea of transgenderism. We must reject the perverse values and terms used by the wicked world. These

are Satanic principles! “Homophobia” is an ungodly term, fabricated to demonize and silence God-fearing Christians, generating fear in the Christian community if they dare oppose Satan’s agendas.

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Non-binary_gender
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/born_that_way_after_all-book_review.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/eunuch_verses_sodomite.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/the_twilight_zone.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
6. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/featured-articles/2020/august/10/coronavirus-is-the-new-terrorism/
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/homosexuality.htm

1.8.17 I Have Suffered From Panic Attacks Over The Years Too (2020-10-12 10:00)

1st Corinthians 10:13, “There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.”

A web visitor recently wrote to me, saying that he has panic attacks. I do too! I have had a lot of things to panic about during my life…lol. I used to have them a lot more than I do now, but even now sometimes I have them. I tend to involuntarily breathe shallow in church, and that induces a panic attack. I don’t even realize that I am not breathing enough air. I think it is because I feel a bit apprehensive around people. When I feel a panic attack coming on, I take about 10 deep breaths and that calms me. In a panic attack, you feel like your emotions are closing in around you, and it feels scary. I get panic attacks on airplanes, being very claustrophobic. That is why I cannot fly coach, I have to fly business class, which costs twice as much. That is why I rarely fly. Ironically, I have been on over 100 airplanes in my lifetime.

I have always struggled with self-consciousness. The Bible teaches that we are dead in Christ, and I feel guilty for thinking about myself. **Colossians 3:3,**

“

For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

” The more I take this Bible verse to heart, the more I forget about myself and let Christ live through me.

In church as a teenager and young man, I always felt like the people in the choir were all watching me and it made me nervous. So I’d sit all the way in back. My nervousness was bad in Bible college, so I deliberately came in late for church for the 8 years I attended Hyles-Anderson College, knowing that after the offering was taken, no one would be allowed into the auditorium. I sat in a side room with CCTV and watching alongside mother’s holding crying babies, and people coming and going, but I sat on the edge of my seat listening to Brother Hyles preach. I have always tremendously admired the assistant pastors and men, who boldly sit on the church platform, with hundreds if not thousands of people looking at them. Wow! How do they do it? I would be in tears!

On Sunday mornings, before I drove a bus and taught Sunday School class, I sat in the mezzanine at the First Baptist Church Of Hammond. I have always been a social misfit. Thankfully

God uses misfits, or else my website ministry wouldn't be here. You'd have to understand my traumatic upbringing to understand the reasons why I am this way. I am not blaming my parents, life is what it is. My father had a very violent temper. I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. Jesus said His grace is sufficient for every believer.

For a few months I made myself to sit upfront in church, to hear Pastor Hyles up close because in my heart I wanted to be near the pulpit, but I was too nervous sitting up there, so I withdrew to the back again. I am a social coward! Ironically, I could preach to a big crowd of 10,000 people and not be scared at all. But sitting still listening I get nervous. That is why during preaching I always look down at my Bible, taking notes if I am allowed. My favorite preacher Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) didn't allow taking notes. If you did he called you out...lol. I love and miss Brother Hyles!

Having panic attacks is not a sin. You cannot help who you are. What has helped me over the years is simply growing older and bolder. I feel a lot more comfortable at age 53 around people, than I did at 33. Life is a great teacher. I have been through some very difficult and traumatizing situations in life, which has made me stronger in the Lord. Unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken. Faith is like film, it develops in the dark! Amen! My neck pain affects me, and the prescription medications that I take. I had written a long article for this post, but didn't like it when I went back to revisit it. So I deleted it and started over, wanting to honor the Lord with my words the best I can. I am only a redeemed sinner. I do so much want to help others and honor the Lord. My heart yearns for a loyal wife, who will stand by my side as I stand for Jesus Christ.

If you suffer from panic attacks, lose yourself in serving God, and God will help you. Give God your heart and He'll comb the kinks out of your head. I have learned that other people feel the same as I do. They're not so scary after all. People are just people! I rarely have panic attacks anymore, because I have just learned to be myself. I wear a ukulele strap around my neck everywhere I go, because it is colorful, and I feel special to God. I found some colored plastic rings while walking, and I added them to my ukulele lanyard. They make me feel happy, so I wear them to church too. God loves me! By letting God love me, I can love everyone else!

1.8.18 The Hallmark Quality Of A Faithful Christian Is Caring (2020-10-13 09:30)

Ecclesiastes 9:10,

“

***Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might*; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.**

”

1st Corinthians 10:31,

“

Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, *do all to the glory of God*.

”

Colossians 3:17:

“

And *whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus*, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

”

As a Bible-believing Christian, who doesn’t fit in with the world, I have never been accepted at any secular job I ever worked (John 7:7; 15:19). The Luciferian spirit in an unbeliever (Ephesians 2:2; John 8:44) is at irreconcilable odds with the Holy Spirit in a redeemed child of God (1st John

3:24;

4:4). But I’d expect as much from the heathen world.

So it hurt much more when I moved to Guam, and Harvest Baptist Church also ostracized me (ironically for the same reason—because I didn’t fit it with the crowd). I didn’t go along to get along with Lordship Salvation at Harvest in 2014. I befriended them instead with books and sermons to help them, for which I was sinfully counted their enemy (Galatians 4:16). **2nd Timothy 3:1-3,**

“This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.

For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, *despisers of those that are good*,

” I told the truth! I did that which is good. Shame on the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They sure don’t care!

The Bible says in the last days, that people will despise those that are good! I exposed the Devil’s corrupt modern Bible revisions. I did a good thing! Harvest despised me for being good, for being truthful, for caring enough about them to make an issue. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam doesn’t care about me, or the truth, or doing the right thing; they just care about getting paid. God will be their only Judge! **Romans 14:10, “But why dost thou judge thy brother? or *why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.”** [1]I am not the one holding out in this ongoing feud, the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is, refusing to let me attend church services. That is wicked! I am not upset with Harvest for the past, but for what they are doing right now—ostracizing me! They are the haters, not me.

All I have humbly requested since 2017 is to quietly attend church services, to hopefully find a wife, but they despise me so much that I have been permanently banned and ostracized by the Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam! It is spiritual Micronesia madness! **1st Peter 5:7, “Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.”** If we are to be Christlike, then we absolutely must care. We must not just care about our close friends, family and those whom we like, but also those whom we disagree, and those whom we don’t like. In truth, Biblically we must care about EVERYONE! The

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam couldn’t care less about me or my family.

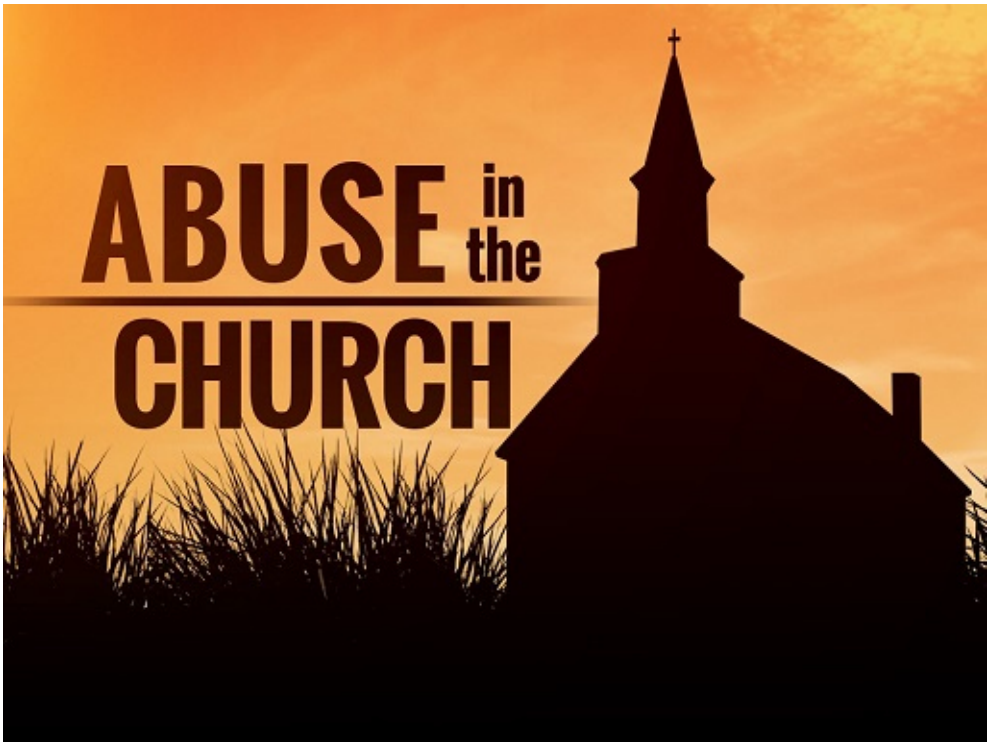

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/nothing_as_hateful_as_banning_from_church.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi1NjTnrcIN09Z7NW-NTE-5ieIYN5bTg31nbT_IZfY_CAh5gu4927TiVMpD78ufx5Aubx3naBOIdoHRPwUQkDHGnl4Ie4mn8NuF_3r

---

1.8.19 Don't Put Off A Good Thing Or You Might Lose Out (2020-10-14 22:10)

Matthew 25:1-10,

"

Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. *And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut*.

"

In our text Scripture passage, the Bible says five of the ten virgins were foolish. They didn't think ahead, procrastinating to prepare, failing to buy oil, so that when the moment of opportunity came they lost out! So many people lose out in life because they are foolish, failing to seize the opportunities right in front of them. I can think of many examples of how people lose out on a good thing, because they delayed.

One such example is love. If you love somebody, you should express your feelings to them. I have told two women at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam that I like them over the past 3 years, but neither of them felt the same. One moved back to the United States, and the other ignores me completely. Hey, that is their loss. They both wrote me cold letters, telling me never to contact them again, and I respected their wishes as a Christian gentleman.

I went walking this morning at sunrise, as I often do. At the very moment that the sun pierces across the eastern horizon, a spectacular light show is often displayed. Such was the case today. It was one of the most beautiful sunrises I had ever seen, but I had left my camera in the car. I started walking quickly back to my vehicle to get my camera, because I wanted to share what I saw with my web visitors. But by the time I got back to my vehicle 5 minutes later, the spectacular light show was gone, and all that remained was a dull cloudy sky.

Likewise, if someone loves you, and has poured out their heart affectionately to you, and you procrastinate to grab them up for your own, you may lose out when someone else grabs them up instead. They will have found their treasure! Ladies, what may seem like just another man to you, will be someone else's dream come true, and you will have missed out on a spectacular life together with someone who genuinely loved you. Instead, you will be looking at dull cloudy skies the rest of your life. So please consider your ways ladies, before you play hard to get and lose out on a great guy. Someone else may grab him up who is wiser than you. She will have found happiness, but you will have dull skies with some inferior guy—a wimp who doesn't stand for anything, and who won't truly care and provide for you with love. I'm disgusted at the immature bums that women choose to father their children.

So don't put off a good thing, because you might lose out! I have worked with numerous men who never married, because they were always looking at the wrong things, worried about their amassing stock portfolio, afraid to make a leap of faith to get married. Not me buddy, I'm ready to jump off lover's leap. I want to get married yesterday! I just have to find a woman that feels the same toward me as I do toward her. But at least I have the peace of soul knowing that I tried. All I can do is share my feelings with someone that I like, and hope she feels the same. Regrettably, I haven't been so fortunate yet. I am prayerfully searching for a wife!

Another example of putting off a good thing is delaying to get saved. **Luke 8:11-12,**

"

Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. *Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts*, lest they should believe and be saved.

" The Bible says they heard the Word of God preached unto them, but THEN THE DEVIL COMETH!

1st Thessalonians 2:18, " Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; *but Satan hindered us*." The Devil is our adversary (1st Peter 5:8). The Bible says they heard the Word of God, but THEN THE DEVIL came and removed the seed from their hearts, to prevent them from being saved.

One of Satan's primary goals and deeds is removing God's Word from people's hearts. This is why Satan has entered into the Bible publishing business, printing literally hundreds of English Bible revisions to confuse and discourage everybody. Think logically with me for a moment friend—can you think of even one other book in the world that has hundreds of different versions available? Why has only the Holy Bible been messed with? It is for the same reason that of all the ten major U.S. holidays in a year, only Christmas is changed to "

X-mas

"

to remove Jesus Christ! Should it be surprising

that Satan, who removes the Living Word, would also remove the Written Word? The Devil's two age old tactics are *infiltration* and *imitation*.

Satan has infiltrated our Bible colleges with counterfeit Bibles, and a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. We are living in a nation of liars! The biggest liar there is, next to being a lawyer, is a Neo-evangelical preacher! I'm sure you've fell for the same "free

software download

" lie online that I have. Shady companies often advertise that you can download their software for "

free,

"

but then after you install the program onto your computer, it won't work unless you pay the company money. The company lied to you, horribly deceiving you, in order to manipulate you to purchase their product. That is as crooked as a dog's hind leg!

Well that is exactly what today's dishonest preachers do! I'm talking about theological liars like Dr. Steve Pettit, Pastor Marty Herron, Pastor John MacArthur and other heretics of the faith! These ungodly men superficially claim that salvation is obtained only by grace, and is the free gift of God, but then they add the additional requirement that you must "

[1]turn from your sins

"

to be saved. You see, they are using a common shady *bait and switch* tactic to deceive you! The demonic Jehovah's Witness cult use the same doublespeak:

> "
>
> Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part.
>
> "
>
> SOURCE: [2]What Must We Do to Be Saved? - Jehovah's Witnesses Official Website

Huh? As an illustration: If I you give you a birthday present and insist it is a free gift, but then tell you that in exchange I expect you to wash my car Saturday, you would think I'd lost my mind. Yet when [3]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Gary Walton, Bob Jones University, [4]Marty Herron, John MacArthur and Steve Pettit do this with the Gospel, naïve churchgoers don't see a problem. Are you kidding me? I SEE A PROBLEM!!! [5]Bob Jones University has a

big problem, and his name is Steve Pettit! **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Could the Bible be any plainer that the aforementioned religious teachers are all lying false prophets? I think not. I say these things kindly in love (Ephesians 4:15). These false teachers need to be exposed, because they are subverting whole households with their damnable Lordship Salvation heresy (Titus 1:10-13).

[6]



Five Foolish Versus Five Wise Virgins

In our text passage, we see that the 5 foolish virgins were careless, not prepared or ready when the bridegroom came. Oh how we often miss out on so many good things in life, simply because we didn't plan ahead. We weren't thinking, caught off guard. I mean, these 10 women all knew that the bridegroom was coming. That is obvious, which is why they were waiting! Yet of the 10 only 5 of them were wise to think ahead, bringing extra oil with them. In this parable about Heaven, the oil symbolizes the indwelling Holy Spirit, without Whom no one is sealed and cannot enter into God's Kingdom. You become indwelt by the blessed Holy Spirit the very moment that you place your trust in the Good News (i.e., the Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ.

The Bible teaches that you are a guilty sinner. Oh yes you are friend. You have been a very bad dog! I am a horrible sinner too, so you don't have to feel alone in the dog house of sin and shame. We've all been there! The Bible says there is a penalty (or wages) for our sins, which is death (Romans 6:23). This death includes a second death, which is the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:12-15; 21:8). If God allows suffering in this temporal world, you can rest assure that He will do so in the next for all Christ-rejecters!

Something occurred to me last month. I often hear people speculate how a loving God could ever put someone into a burning Hell, to torture them night and day in fire and smoke forever as punishment for their sins (Revelation 14:11). It occurred to me that such eternal damnation is completely reasonable, when you stop to consider that God is offering everyone an escape for free, just for the taking by faith. [7]Receiving God's gift of eternal life is simple, easy and

free! So if anyone rejects it, they get what they deserve in Hell. **2nd Timothy 2:13, " If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."**

Remember what I just showed you from the JW's, how they claim that salvation is a free gift, but effort is required. That is a misnomer, a blatant contradiction! As we read in Romans 11:6, salvation cannot be by both grace and works. It must be one or the other! Don't miss out friend on God's free gift of eternal life. All you need to do is admit you're a guilty sinner. Simply come to God by faith, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Believe that Jesus died on the cross for you, was buried, and bodily resurrected from the dead the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is all you have to do! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

"

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjDQ_oFKPwyWbN0IJVPNJuvB2BihxW9PoJW3vQfoW0aBD5c1jSN6OvIn_fjiZz_wcQO3mITXS_JUvUcESPmq2K0Z9JrIn9kD5Q895z
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-bible-says-it-is-very-easy-to-be.html

---

1.8.20 Why Harvest Baptist Church On Guam Lacks Compassion (2020-10-15 06:37)

Luke 7:41-47, "There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.

And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most? Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged. And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but *she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head*. Thou gavest me no kiss: but *this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet*. My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but *this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment*. Wherefore I say unto thee, *Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little*."

I was listening to Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preach a couple weeks ago, and the following statement caught my attention like a sonic boom...

> **"The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [1]trained by people that have never built churches, and [2]they have no compassion."**
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

That explains why churches like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam lack compassion for hurting people like me.

I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year, between 2013 and 2014. The Bible says that a godly man who abides in the Scriptures hates every false way.

Psalms 119:104, “

Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*.

” After attending Harvest for several months, God gave me a burden to help Harvest’s pastors see THE TRUTH. What saith the Scripture?

Proverbs 12:17, “ *He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness*: but a false witness deceit.” I bought several books with my own money and gave them to the pastors. They resented my help! I gave the pastors Michael P. Bowens helpful book titled:

“

[4]I Never Knew You.

”

Pastor Marty Herron’s son-in-law, who was an associate pastor then, was so offended that he broke off a dinner invitation I had been given by him and his wife to come over for dinner the next night. They didn’t even have the courtesy to explain why they cancelled, and I stood in front of my house until 11 p.m. waiting for them across the street to invite me over. I went inside and cried, being rejected and despised for telling THE TRUTH.

Proverbs 12:17, “ He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.” Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.”

I also gave the pastors Dr. Al Lacy’s helpful boom titled, “

[5]NIV: The Antichrist’s Bible.

” They didn’t like that one either. I gave them Pastor Max Younce’s helpful book titled, “[6]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit.”

I was a fighting

Fundamentalist in a cesspool of Bob Jones University’s Neo-evangelical graduates. BJU’s graduates were trained by academics at the college, not by church builders, so they have no compassion

! That perfectly explains why Harvest’s pastors, then and now in 2020, couldn’t care less about me. They might as well have hung a noose around my neck and pushed me off a cliff.

Pastor Marty Herron sinfully threw me under the bus from 2014 to 2018, and now their new pastor Gary Walton since 2018 has backed the bus up on me, banning me from returning. Sadly, they couldn’t care less and have ZERO COMPASSION. Any genuine man of God would have reached out in love, trying to make peace with me. But you see, these are immature young people who lack compassion. They are heartless religious workers trained by heartless academics. Still today in 2020, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam refuses to allow me to attend their church services.

Truthfully, the only reason I even wanted to go back is because I fell in love with a young woman in their church in 2017, but she left a letter by my front door telling me never to contact her again. I lovingly gave her a really cool care bear with her name embroidered on it, placing it directly into her warm hands, but she coldly left the bear by my front door later. Her BJU pastors have taught her well how to be calloused, cold and cruel, just like them. The bear told

me how mean she was, and that he never wanted to go back. So I cried as I gave him away to the thrift store. I hope the bear will forgive me for putting him through that…lol. It was my only hope that the bear might find happiness in the loving arms of someone who wanted him. I know how the poor bear feels.

From all that I have seen, Harvest Baptist Church from top to bottom are heartless toward hurting people. I literally begged for their help three times in 2017, and many times since, but they have NO COMPASSION, just like Dr. Hyles said. …

> **“The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been** [7]trained by people **that have never built churches, and** [8]they have no compassion**.”** — Pastor Jack Hyles, “[9]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

Harvest Baptist Church is a spiritual dungheap on the island of Guam. They sinfully promote Bob Jones University’s ’The Daily Platform,’ featuring the apostate preaching of Pastor John MacArthur’s good buddy [10]Dr. Steve Pettit (a [11]theologically incompetent rich snob). God’s curse is upon the Bob Jones’ crowd, for perverting the Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). When you mess with the grace of God, you are attacking the God of grace!

I am quick to tell people that I am as narrow-minded as the Holy Bible. God’s opinion is my opinion! That is what the Bible is you know, God’s opinion. When you form an opinion different than God’s opinion, that is called

“

heresy

”! My friend, there is no controversy if you believe the Bible. If someone tells me that they don’t believe the Bible, we don’t need to proceed any further into our conversation, because we have no common ground. I am a Fundamentalist! I believe that the King James Bible is the holy, perfect, infallible, innerant, preserved and verbally/plenary inspired Words of almighty God. *Verbally* means word for word. *Plenary* means the whole canon of Scripture (all 66 books). Pastor Texe Marrs was not a Fundamentalist, nor did he care to claim to be one. [12]Dr. Marrs actually denied that the book of Esther is inspired, calling it a fraud because God gave the Jews victory at the end. Really Texe? I sometimes think Texe said that stuff just to make Zionists angry.

I cherish this wonderful little story tucked away in the Scriptures. This dear woman was a woeful sinner. Jesus said that her sins were many. I don’t know how you esteem yourself dear reader, but my sins have also been “many.” I don’t have a single fault. That is correct, I have “many” faults, of which I lost track decades ago because they were so numerous. Jesus said to whom much is forgiven, the same loveth much. I have been forgiven of much, which is why I am a loving person. Since God in His mercy has bestowed an abundant amount of love and forgiveness upon a woeful sinner like me, I am compelled to do likewise with a broken and humble heart of love toward everyone. Since Harvest’s pastors are academics, who’ve’ been trained by academic snobs, the people of Harvest haven’t been taught how to love either.

In a paradoxical way, I rejoice that the members and pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam lack compassion for me, and not me for them. The blood is on their hands! This is all their doing, not mine. I am the victim, they are the perpetrators in this conflict. I love them all unconditionally at Harvest with God’s unfeigned love. The blood is on their hands for promoting corruptible seed (perverse Bible revisions). The blood is on their hands for promoting another gospel of Lordship Salvation. The blood is on their hands for bidding Godspeed to false prophets

like Dr. Steve Pettit and Pastor John MacArthur. I simply tried to help them by showing them THE TRUTH, which is what a true friend does. For that I was shown the door, treated cruelly, and have been sinfully ostracized by the church since.

Pastor Jack Hyles said: "All across America businessmen are destroying churches!" Dr. Hyles made this profoundly true statement in his sermon titled: "[13]I Find No Fault In This Man." Jesus put it this way in **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon."** You see, businessmen think in terms of dollars and cents (money), but a godly preacher thinks in terms of truth, righteousness and pleasing God.

Sometimes to be ethical and do what is right, we have to take a financial loss. Sometimes doing the right thing costs us, and sets us back, and is not in the best interests of the organization (but it is pleasing to God). Sometimes pleasing God means the church will shrink in size, not grow. Businessmen are destroying churches because they want to do things in such a way that the church grows in popularity in the community—at the expense of soulwinning, preaching against sin, separation, moral standards, calling names of evildoers and false prophets, and refusing to hobnob with Neo-evangelicals and other apostates.

[14]



My blood is on their hands at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, because they drove me out of their church in 2014, and have sinfully ostracized me since, because I faithfully told THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?"** In my humble opinion, Harvest's former pastor (Marty Herron) fled Guam in shame. The face of a coward is the back of someone's head as they run away from a battle. Like a coward does, Pastor Herron threw me under the bus for his own benefit. As David told Saul, God will judge between me and thee (Romans 3:4). I told the truth!

Bob Jones University is a shameful institution today, who have changed from [15]what their godly founder once believed. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) preached a free grace Gospel, not the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation which they teach today. God hasn't changed (Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8). The Gospel hasn't changed (Galatians 1:6). It is Neo-evangelicals who have sinfully changed, to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). There is not a more

phony group of professed Christians today, woefully lacking in both doctrinal soundness and compassion for people, than the ungodly Bob Jones' crowd!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/max_younce/martin_luther.pdf
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/esther_not_a_monster.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiZKLcMLi1zdx8EVpYGsbiBBojKvl5FbvfqSZe4HDEKiYUiHD7HbC4IatI-OsFxhgCm392cF0DxQQjXgzemsMA_Khn9vIB_Y1P-c2i
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm

---

1.8.21 Don't Judge Those Who Stand Wrong, If You Don't Stand (2020-10-15 20:58)

Ephesians 6:10-13,

"

Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able *to stand against the wiles of the devil*.

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and *having done all, to stand*.

"

I tremendously love Pastor Steven Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona. I love him for many reasons, but mainly because he STANDS! Dear reader, don't you dare criticize Pastor Anderson, if you don't stand at all. Every time I brag on my Brother in arms, fighting together as bloodied veteran soldiers on the spiritual battlefield, someone feels compelled to criticize Pastor Anderson. Why criticize the guy out battling on the frontlines? We've got a bunch of armchair quarterbacks in our churches today, who criticize the players on the ballfield, while never lifting a finger to serve God, contend for the faith, or share the Gospel with lost sinners.

Do you know why I am supportive of my imperfect Christian brother? It is because I am also a soldier fighting on the battlefield. We are engaged in a spiritual war! Let the armchair quarterbacks run their mouths, but I am going to encourage the guy who is actually playing

in the game! Let the pinko communists and leftist liberals run their mouths, but I am going to encourage those who stand to preserve our freedom. Let the fruitless believers run their mouths, but I am going to encourage Pastor Steven Anderson for his aggressive soulwinning efforts and for standing against sin. I'd rather see a guy with wildfire than no fire!

Granted, I think Pastor Anderson is wrong to hate homosexuals (which he sometimes says in his preaching). We ought not ever hate any sinner. God commands us to love our enemies (Luke 6:27). Do you think God hates His enemies? Of course not. I respectfully disagree with my dear preacher brother. Albeit, Pastor Anderson is faithfully standing against sin! My brother may be wrong in his disposition, but he is right in his position! I would much rather be wrong in my disposition (standing wrong), and right in my position (standing for what is right); than to be right in my disposition (standing right), but wrong in my position (standing for that which is wrong).

2nd Timothy 2:1-4, "Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

Thou therefore endure hardness, *as a good soldier of Jesus Christ*.

No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

" We've got a bunch of Neo-evangelical sympathizers today. Look how apostate John MacArthur has become, and [1]who he associates with these days! That does not surprise me, considering that Mr. MacArthur is an unsaved reprobate concerning the Christian faith. Dr. MacArthur is considered by many to be the godfather of Lordship Salvation, which is another gospel.

Like I said, I don't agree with everything Pastor Steven Anderson preaches. I don't approve of everything that he does. But the guy is courageously standing! YouTube has deleted over ten thousand of Pastor Anderson's sermon videos, terminating dozens of YouTube accounts, [2]because he preaches against the sins of feminism, Modalism and homosexuality. Kindly said, I wouldn't want to be the owners of YouTube, when they stand before God in eternity (Ecclesiastes 5:8; 12:13-14). God is going to hold them accountable for who, what, where, when and why they censored their users.

Jesus said: *if you've done it unto the least of these My brethren, you've done it unto Me* (Matthew 25:40).

God is going to ask YouTube's owners in eternity why they allowed homosexuals, abortionists, feminists and evildoers to speak all manner of filth, wickedness and blasphemy against God and His children; but they persecuted godly Bible preachers, banning their truthful sermons as hate speech. God is not going to care about the social platform and politically correct agendas of our time, He is going to judge only on the basis of what is good or evil (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14).

God will hold YouTube's owners accountable (Hebrews 4:13; Matthew 12:36; Matthew 25:40). I say that humbly, for we must all appear before the judgment seat of God (Romans 14:10-12). The $64,000 question is will you appear in court as a child of God (2nd Corinthians 5:10-11), or as an unsaved criminal (Revelation 20:12-15)?

1st Peter 4:17, " For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?" Job 20:5, " That *the triumphing of the wicked is short*, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?" I love Job 20:5. The people who own and set policies on YouTube are hypocrites! They allow transgendered perverts to corrupt our youth

with homosexuality (John 15:19), but persecute Bible preachers who are trying to help them do right (2nd Timothy 3:12).

Transgender celebrity [3]Nikkie de Jager has made over $12,000,000 on YouTube. It is blood money! Yet Pastor Steven Anderson preaches freely and he has been banned restlessly. So evildoers can promote all manner of wickedness on YouTube, but no one can speak against them with the Bible without being banned. What saith the Scripture?

Proverb 29:27, " An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked." Here is the truth of this entire matter. The unjust man (the wicked person) is an abomination (he is loathed) to the righteous man, and unjust man is an abomination to the righteous man. Pastor Anderson is a righteous man—a preacher of righteousness! God-fearing believers and sin-loving homosexuals will never get along!

Since I am also a righteous man, made righteous by the righteousness of God through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9), I am supportive of my righteous brother in Christ, even though he is lacking in some areas. I am going to stand with whoever is standing for what is right, even though they might not be standing properly. I am tired of fellow Christians siding with the cooperative world instead of the uncooperative preacher. What is wrong with us folks? Are you really going to criticize the righteous preacher who is getting the job done, because he isn't doing it the right way; while the sinful world is doing everything they can to stop, hinder and destroy him? Not me buddy, I am with Pastor Steven Anderson all the way! We are at war, and I am going to help strengthen every preacher I can find who is standing, not throw rocks at him because he isn't perfect.

Hey, when your child gets hit by a car and the ambulance arrives, do you start criticizing the paramedics for wearing plain clothes instead of uniforms? Do you scrutinize them while trying to save your child's life, because they didn't use their siren when they came? Do you scold them for every little thing you can find, hindering them from doing their job? No, you shut up and let them do their job. I know Pastor Anderson is offensive, which is one reason I love the guy. Pastor Danny Castle said it well: "God pity the preacher that the world don't hate!" A preacher worth his salt should offend sinners! **Luke 6:26,**

"

Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

"

The world actually hates Jesus Christ, not Christians.

John 7:7, " The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil." Jesus is the Living Word (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13). The Bible is the Written Word (2nd Timothy 3:16; Matthew 4:4). Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) called them

"

twins.

" The Word of God was made incarnate (flesh). **John 1:14, "**

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

” We were born-again by the incorruptible seed of God’s Word (1st Peter 1:23). The Bible is every believer’s mother. That is how I know that the King James Bible is God’s Word. I know my mother! The Word of God testifies against the sinful world.

When I see [4]YouTube promoting all manner of filth, sodomy, perverseness, and ungodly shame; but mercilessly censoring my Christian brother for standing against sin, I get angry about that! Job rightly calls them “hypocrites.”

Job 20:5, “ That *the triumphing of the wicked* is short, and *the joy of the hypocrite* but for a moment?” So if you ever wonder why I support Pastor Steven Anderson and his church, it is because I am looking at the bigger picture dear friend. We are at spiritual war with the flesh, the world and the Devil (Ephesians 6:10-18). I am not going to criticize my allies in the war, even though we may disagree on some minor issues.

There are thousands of pastors all across America who deliberately avoid the internet, to avoid criticism being in the public eye. They like to keep things simple, quiet and peaceful in their life and church. They have a small group of people that they shepherd, making a nice living from the small group they feed. I don’t think there is anything wrong with that, but such pastors won’t receive anywhere near the eternal rewards, nor reap the eternal results, nor see an hundredfold people saved, as Pastors like Steven Anderson! That is why I love the guy, he’s a Gatling Gun in our Christian arsenal.

Whereas the average pastor has his dozens (if that), Pastor Anderson has his thousands! That makes a lot of people envious! I am not uplifting Brother Anderson, he will be the first to admit that he is nothing without Jesus Christ, which is exactly what I feel about myself (John 15:5). Brother Anderson just works a lot harder than everybody else! I am standing by my brother when the guillotine is coming down! I see all the Satanic forces coming against my brother, and I am letting everyone know that I am with him in the heat of the battle!

[5]



In sharp contrast, Bob Jones University are corrupting the Gospel (aka, Lordship Salvation, Calvinism), spreading corruptible seed (i.e., the modern perversions), bidding Godspeed to heretics like Dr. John MacArthur, and aren't standing for anything anymore! God's curse is on the Bob Jones' crowd (Galatians 1:6-9), and according to Titus 1:10-13 they must be exposed! Pastor Anderson is correct on the Gospel of free grace, correct on the King James Bible, doesn't bid Godspeed to false prophets, and I love the guy for taking an uncompromising stand. I know some trolls scrutinize him for little things, but they are barking up an empty tree. That dog don't hunt! From what I can discern, the critics who speak the loudest against pastors like Grayson Fritz, Steven Anderson and Roger Jimenez are doing the least for God!

I love you all in the Lord, whoever you may be. I am not a respecter of persons. I have [6]openly refuted areas in which I disagree with Pastor Anderson, like the [7]Reprobate Doctrine. He has refuted me at times, which is to be expected, because we are preachers. Yet, at the end of the day we are on the SAME TEAM in Jesus Christ. He is my Christian brother! I love a truth-teller. I have had web visitors say that they feel they've known me their whole life. Do you know why? It is because we all share a common bond of a love for THE TRUTH. I feel like I have known Pastor Anderson all my life, because we both share a common bond—we love Jesus, righteousness, soulwinning and the truth!!!

1. https://youtu.be/VraAW8oi3Yg
2. https://youtu.be/vqATv9QdNBo
3. https://youtu.be/QOOw2E_qAsE
4. https://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=trangender
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEizRivrCn1gHlW620O_KsVhc0j4oQonEdpCkcmoiSaDcHrrg8HUOxZv69UfTa6_h0U9o6DtBtls85QluPivq5wqgTWPPQCMCTruPB4
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/swim-at-your-own-risk.html
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/reprobate_doctrine_refuted.htm

---

1.8.22 Hearing The Still, Small, Voice Of God (2020-10-17 01:04)

1st Kings 19:11-12,

"

And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in *the wind*: and after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in *the earthquake*:

And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in *the fire*: and after the fire *a still small voice*.

"

Wow! Can you imagine a wind so strong that it can rent a mountain, and break a rock into pieces? I cannot even imagine such natural force. The Bible says that God did it, so this was a bonafide miracle. There is NOTHING too hard for God to do! **Genesis 18:14, " *Is any thing too hard for the LORD?* At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son."** What a beautiful truth? No Sarah, there is nothing too hard for the Lord to do! If God promised to give you and Abraham a son in your old ages, you can count on it! The Lord kept His promise 15 years later, and Isaac was conceived.

There is another great truth to be learned from our text passage of Scripture. The Old Testament prophet Elijah sought for the Lord in the mighty wind that broke the rocks into pieces, but found Him not. Then Elijah sought for God in the massive earthquake, but found Him not. And then there was a raging fire, in which Elijah sought the presence of the Lord, but found Him not. Then amazingly, Elijah heard God's VOICE, but it was a still small voice. I cannot overemphasize enough the incredible magnitude of this truth! God speaks to people through His Holy Spirit, in compliance with the written Word of God. The Holy Spirit NEVER leads someone contrary to the Word of God. If you ever hear someone saying that God led them to commit sin, you know that they are lying.

Millions of people today are searching for God in all the wrong places. That reminds me of a popular country song by Johnny Lee that I heard when I was younger, " [1]Looking For Love .

" That song came out in 1980 when I was 13 years old, the same year I got saved. Lord willing, perhaps one day I'll find a Christian lady who is as lonely as I am, and we'll get married. Millions of people sit in front of their television, searching for God in all the wrong places. Some people seek God in having a religious experience. Others seek God through performing rituals in a formal church. I have news for you friend, you won't find God in a church building!

What saith the Scripture? **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** You'll find the knowledge of God in the Scriptures. What saith the Scripture? **John 14:6,**

"Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*. **"** Here is your answer dear friend. The only way to God the Father is through His only begotten Son. Amen! We learn about Jesus in the Scriptures, as we just read in John 5:39. So if you want to find God, then you need to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES to learn about *Who* Jesus is, and *what* He did on the cross to pay for your sins, and *why* He did it. That is so exciting that I just want to jump and shout hallelujah!

> **Luke 17:20-21, "And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation:**
>
> **Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, *the kingdom of God is within you*.**
>
> **"**

God is a Spirit (John 4:24). God's Holy Spirit lives inside every born-again believer (Romans 8:9). That is what it means to be "born-again," being born of God's Spirit.

I was very disturbed to read what Evangelist Ray Comfort thinks it means to be born again. Ray thinks it means that a person's life so radically changes, that that person is said to be reborn. Dear reader, that is absolutely NOT what the new birth means. You and I were born into this world spiritually dead (Ephesians 2:1). By nature we are alienated from God (Colossians 1:21). The *new birth* means that the incorruptible seed of God's Word (i.e., the Gospel), springs forth in new spiritual life when you place your faith in it. God's Holy Spirit unites with your dead spirit, quickening (bringing life) to it. The new birth is exactly that, being born anew into God's family by faith in Jesus Christ.

The Holy Spirit convicts the world of sin, righteousness and coming judgment. **John 16:9-11, "**

And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

Of sin, because they believe not on me;

Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

”

People today are seeking for God in the wind, fire and earthquake.

When you get saved you won’t feel any different inside. When I got saved I didn’t see stars, angels or hear heavenly voices. The presence of the Holy Spirit is that still, small, quiet, voice of God:

> **1st Kings 19:11-12, “And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake: And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire *a still small voice*.”**

I love that! The prophet Elijah looked for God in the wind, the earthquake and in the fire, but God came to Elijah in A STILL SMALL VOICE. That is always where you will find God my friend. Turn off the TV. Turn off the radio. Put down the electronic toys. Pick up the Holy Bible and let God’s Holy Spirit speak to your heart in that precious STILL SMALL VOICE.

1. https://youtu.be/1MnU6p3sGSw

1.8.23 The Importance Of Listening To God (2020-10-17 17:17)

2nd Chronicles 36:15-16, “And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place: But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no remedy.”

Before we can obey God, we have to listen. Before a child can be taught to obey their parents, they must first be trained to listen. Most Christians listen to God with filters, only hearing what we want to hear. That is our problem. God gave us two ears and one mouth to teach us a very important lesson—We ought to listen twice as much as we talk! If we don’t listen, we can’t learn! We have to become good listeners. The reason why God’s people are divided in our churches is because we’re not all listening to God. It all starts with the proper attitude, “Am I willing to listen to God?” Get rid of the filter. Listen to what God is trying to tell you.

Most Bible preaching falls on deaf ears! It has always been that way. This is exactly what the Bible means in **Isaiah 6:10, “Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.”** Every faithful Bible preacher knows the frustration of speaking to deaf ears, blind eyes and hard hearts. The Lord feels that way too, when we don’t listen! So God paradoxically says for the preacher to make the ears of the people heavy with truth. Since they don’t want to hear, preach the truth until

they go deaf spiritually. Since they don't want to see the truth, preach it until they go blind spiritually. Since they are hard-hearted, preach the truth until their hearts are calloused fat with it:

> **Matthew 13:15-16, "For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear."**

Verily, Verily, I Say Unto You

Most people have a problem listening to God. We cannot OBEY until we first start to LISTEN. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** The words "verily, verily" is an old English term, which means, "hearken, hearken" or "listen, listen." Jesus is saying, "listen, listen," to what I am saying!!! Are we listening. I want to listen, without any filters on my heart, nor blinders on my eye, nor earplugs in my ear. Oh, how God deserves our utmost and undivided attention.

Ironically, the fattest (calloused) hearts I see today are the hard-hearts of stubborn Baptist pastors who won't listen to reason concerning the satanic Alexandrian Bible PERversions!!! Historically, Baptist preachers were once the most effective for God, and I still believe that is true today, but it is changing very quickly. Did you know that Dr. Hyles' mother, Coystal Hyles, was a Methodist until she turned 40 years old? Brother Hyles was born later on when his mother was 39 years old (she was born December 13, 1887 in Illinois). Dr. Hyles could have just as easily became a Methodist preacher had she not changed over to the Baptist church at the time he was born. That is an interesting thought. Parents have the most profound influence on their children for the rest of their life. Without Coystal Hyles there would have been no Dr. Jack Hyles—the great man of God that he was throughout his entire earthly ministry. Dr. Hyles listened to God. He wasn't perfect, and neither are his unjust critics, but he ran the race for Christ faithfully.

King Zedekiah and Israel Refused to Listen to God

Our text passage of Scripture from the Old Testament is disturbing, telling us that despite God's compassion in sending messengers to the rebellious house of Israel to help them do right, they instead mocked God's messengers and misused the prophets, even killing them! **Matthew 23:37, "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!"** All the Bible knowledge and college degrees in the world mean nothing if we don't obey God, and we cannot obey Him if we don't first LISTEN to what He says in the Holy Bible.

God spoke through the prophets in the Old Testament, because they didn't have the complete Word yet. Today, God speaks through His Son, Whose "name is called The Word of God" (Revelation 19:13). **Hebrews 1:1-2, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds."** God no longer speaks today through prophets, because

we now have the complete Word of God. I believe that Book today is the inspired King James Bible. We learn about the Living Word (Jesus Christ) by searching through the Written Word. **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."**

Here is a great truth to learn in **Luke 8:11b, "The seed is the Word of God."** We find a prophecy in Genesis 3:15, that the seed of the woman (the incorruptible Word of God, made incarnate in Jesus Christ) would be enemies with the Devil's corruptible seed. Speaking to the serpent (Satan) God said, **"And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel."** A woman has NO SEED! Only a man produces seed, so that conception can take place in a woman's woman, fertilizing one of her eggs. Since Mary had never known a man (i.e., no carnal knowledge), where did the "seed" come from for Jesus to be born? That seed was THE WORD OF GOD (John 1:1-3)! **John 1:14, "And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth."** Isn't that a beautiful truth? Yes, it certainly is my friend!!!

One of the saddest stories in the Bible is the Old Testament factual account of king Zedekiah, who despite being plainly and repeatedly warned by God through Jeremiah the prophet, DIDN'T LISTEN:

> **2nd Chronicles 36:11-17, "Zedekiah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God, and humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet speaking from the mouth of the LORD. And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Israel. Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem. And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place: But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no remedy. Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand."**

The preceding passage of Scripture sounds just like America today!!! We are a stiffnecked people. The Holy Bible has been banned legally from our nation's classrooms since 1963. Abortion murder has been legal nationwide since 1973. Same-sex perversion has been legal nationwide since 2015. God in His love and mercy has sent us preachers, like Evangelist Billy Sunday and Pastor Jack Hyles, but we as a nation have mocked the men of God, criticizing them at every turn. Meanwhile we honor the vilest of perverted Hollywood entertainers and rock stars!

The reason why God's people are divided is because we're not listening to God. Before

a child can be taught to obey, they must first be taught to listen. Our biggest problem as Christians today is that we don't listen to God. We listen with a filter, only hearing what we want to hear. **Jeremiah 21:8, "And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death."** God gave the Israelites a choice, to submit to the king of Babylon or be destroyed. God gave them one of two choices: The way of life, or the way of death. Sadly, they chose the way of death.

God had compassion on the people, by sending them messengers (prophets) to tell them what to do, but they mocked God's messengers:

> **2nd Chronicles 36:15-16, "And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place: But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no remedy."**

They mocked God's preachers, just like most people are mocking the King James Bible only preachers today, not taking the issue seriously. Meanwhile, Satan is ruining most of the churches with perverted, corruptible seed, in the modern Bible versions. I would infinitely rather be despised for preaching the truth about the inspired King James Bible, than go along with the 95 % of shallow preachers today who won't stand for the inspiration of the King James Bible, and refuse to expose the Devil's counterfeit Bible perversions. I'd rather suffer on the side of right, than prosper on the side of wrong! I'd rather divide over truth, than be united by error!

I always marvel at Luke 16:32, where Abraham told the rich man in Hell that if his five living brothers won't listen to Moses and the prophets (i.e., the Holy Bible), neither will they listen though one came from the dead. Wow! Even while suffering on the cross, Christ's mockers cried out for Jesus to prove Himself. I've learned that people either want to believe or they don't, and nothing else matters. If a person won't LISTEN to the simple Gospel, then no amount of human wisdom nor eloquent speech will win them over to Christ.

Israel refused to LISTEN to God's Word, as preached by the prophet Jeremiah, until the Lord became angry and pronounced judgment upon them. **Jeremiah 21:14, "But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it."**

Woe Be Unto the Pastors That Destroy the Sheep!

It is the pastor's job to be a shepherd over his congregation, to protect them from enemies creeping into the church. Tragically, America's pastors today are not protecting the Lord's sheep. The people are NOT the pastor's sheep, they are THE LORD'S SHEEP! Jesus told Peter in John 21:17 to "FEED MY SHEEP"!

> **Jeremiah 23:1-3, "Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. Therefore thus saith the LORD God of**

Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD. And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase."

Nothing is confusing and driving God's people away from the truth today more than the [1]Devil's counterfeit Bible versions, which have [2]infected the churches. America's churches have lost their authority, because the [3]new Bible paraphrases are not the inspired words of God. The inspired King James Bible is a literal, word-for-word, translation! If you don't have a King James Bible in English, you don't have a Holy Bible!!!

God was angry at Israel for her continued spiritual harlotry with idols, vowing to personally "FIGHT AGAINST YOU." The Lord has been incredibly patient, as He is with us today, but the people refused to listen to God's Word:

Jeremiah 21:1-11, "The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him Pashur the son of Melchiah, and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, saying, Enquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us; if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us. Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah: Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city. And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath. And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence. And afterward, saith the LORD, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy. And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death. He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be unto him for a prey. For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire. And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, Hear ye the word of the LORD."

Americans Are Not Listening to God

My friend, America has become a big insane asylum today. Sodom was a nice place to live compared to every large city in America today, where punk street gangs, illegal drugs, prostitution, thieves and all manner of evil are commonplace. The police are outgunned in

many neighborhoods by the gangs! Several millions of Americans have lost their homes to the ungodly banking cartel because of their fraudulent fiat "funny money" hoax (aka, "Federal Reserve Notes")! It's not real money. What thieves! Most businesses in America are shady, hiring shady lawyers, who force consumers to sign "thug forms" (contracts with tons of fine print) that are all legally in favor of the business, leaving the least rights (if any at all) for the consumer. Businesses today automatically sell private personal information to other companies, unethically justifying it by giving you the "option to opt out" if you don't like being raped as a consumer. What horrible people run business today!!! We shouldn't have to do anything to retain our right to privacy! Everything in the United States is becoming intrusive, rude, greedy, inconvenient, a hassle, frustrating and no one seems to care about it. This is not even close to Biblical Christianity. It's certainly not loving one's neighbor as thyself!

Just as Israel thought everything was fine, and that they could continue unpunished in their wickedness, so also are Americans today in denial, full of pride and saturated with all manner of wickedness. We deserve God's hand of judgment, and it is coming!!!

Are We As Individuals Listening to God?

Everything that God teaches is right! Each of us has a place of ministry in the Body of Christ. Are you saved? If so, where do you fit into the Body of Christ? In what capacity are you serving the Lord, helping the local New Testament church? What are you doing to share the clarity and simplicity of the Gospel with the lost? Many Christians today are like a car with a dead battery. Their light is not shining, but the battery is there. That is, they are saved, but their light for Christ concerning the Gospel is not shining.

2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them." I just noticed something in the preceding Scripture. I always point out that Satan blinds the mind of unbelievers, and this is very true, but look at who is mostly to blame for people not getting saved... **"But if our gospel be hid."** We are mostly to blame as believers, if we don't let our Gospel light shine for Christ!!!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/satanic_counterfeit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/greatest_danger_of_new_versions.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/compassion_or_anger.htm

---

1.8.24 Don't Play With Someone's Heart That Loves You (2020-10-17 17:18)

Revelation 3:15-17, "

I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:"

I fell in love with a young woman across the street from me in 2017. I diligently tried to go back to Harvest Baptist Church where she attends, but her pastors can't get over themselves,

so they refused, as they have cruelly since 2014. So much for the love of God. It's just as well, because they don't believe right at Harvest. Anyway, I bought a care bear to give the young lady, and personally gave it to her. I wrote her a long love letter. I poured out my soul to her, and pretty much told her that I wanted to properly court her and marry her. To my dismay, she coldly left the bear outside my door later that night when I returned, with a mean letter telling me never to contact her again. She was no better than her cruel pastors.

Yet, still today three years later, she waits for me every so often when I am returning home, timing herself. She hears my music (I like to feel loud music) and walks out toward me from her friend's house when I arrive. My heart leaps when I see her, and I feel happy, but yet sad later on, confused and wondering why she does that. Is she leading me on? Is she letting me know that perhaps she does have some feelings for me? Is she playing me for the fool? Is she confused herself, not wanting me, but not wanting to let go either? As you can imagine, this scenario is frustrating for a man who loves a woman. I have always loved her, and my feelings have never changed since I first saw her mowing her lawn in 2017 across the street from me. But she spurned my love in 2017, and has never told me anything otherwise. So why does she want me to see her every couple months? I am 100 % sure she is deliberately doing this.

I pondered this matter this morning, and thought about Revelation 3:16-17. I think that is exactly how God felt. He was also frustrated with the church at Laodicea. They thought they were good Christians. The Bible says they were increased with goods. Like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, they had a fancy big building. They had money. They had acceptance in the local community. They were a prestigious church, like Harvest. But also like Harvest, they were a disgrace spiritually. The Lord Himself called the Laodicean church naked, blind, poor, wretched and miserable, contrary to what they thought about themselves.

I wrote much last year in 2019 in my website articles, during the months before Christmas, about the woman across the street that I have been in love with. I thought for a time that perhaps Harvest Baptist Church was going to invite me back in love, but they didn't, and I was heartbroken again. I saw the woman that I love again last Saturday. She timed herself so that I could see her. She looked so miserable. Life will do that to you. I wish she could know my heart of love for her. I wish she could know all the wonderful things that I want to do to make her happy. She'll never find a man who would do more for her than I would. My family knows that I shower them with blessings all the time, because I love them. If I'm your friend, you have a friend for life. I would never do anything to hurt the woman I love, but she seems to want to hurt me. Leading someone on is cruel. She either wants me or she doesn't. I do, but she doesn't seem to know what she wants. I guess that's a woman for you...lol.

I think that is why Jesus Himself was so frustrated with the church at Laodicea. Jesus loved them dearly. He wanted what was best for them. But they chose rather to linger in mediocrity, just like the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They falsely thought they were doing well at Laodicea, but the Lord said they were wretched and blind. Like Harvest, they had plenty of resources, but they were actually naked and poor the Lord said. They were half in, and half out, which frustrated the Lord. Jesus said He would rather have them hot or cold, take your pick, choose a side!

That is how I feel toward this young lady whom I dearly love—choose me or not, reject me or love me, but don't keep me hanging for years. I'd gladly wait 7 years like Jacob did for Rachel, if I just knew there was something to wait for. But all I have is her waiting for me every so often, meeting up with me at a distance, letting me know that she remembered me for some unknown reason. As you can imagine, that is frustrating. Perhaps she wants me to write more about her, to see what I am thinking, wondering if I still feel the same about her. I absolutely do feel the same, feeling nothing but love toward her and a desire to spend the rest of my life

with her, but she doesn't seem to want me, yet she leads me on. I think I know how the Lord felt about the church at Laodicea. They were the lukewarm church, half in and half out. Jesus said He wanted them to choose sides, and to stop straddling the fence.

The [1]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is apostate! They promote [2]Dr. Steve Pettit, who preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation, and is a personal friend and supporter of Dr. John MacArthur (who is an alumni of BJU). These are evil men, who pervert the grace of God, and in so doing attack the God of grace! I wish my beloved friend across the street would come visit me at the [3]Bethel Baptist Church in Yigo, where I have been attending. She is settling for chicken nuggets at Harvest, when she can have ribeye steak at a real church! Harvest cannot make up their minds on the 29 different Bible versions they use. Their own pastor admitted to me in 2014 that they have two dozen different Bible versions in their pews each Sunday. Uh, does anybody else see a really big problem with that? I sure do! Does not the Bible teach that God is not a God of confusion? (1st Corinthians 14:33) So why all the confusion?

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is spiritually poor, naked, wretched, blind and miserable, but they don't see it. That was the same problem with the church of Laodicea—they were spiritually blind to their disease. Oh how I long for churches to get right with God. Oh how I long in my soul for churches to use only the inspired King James Bible. Oh how my heart desires for pastors to preach a free grace Gospel, and to expose the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. [4]Mr. MacArthur actually calls salvation [5]"an exchange." He uses that very word! He says salvation is an exchange of all that you are, for all that Christ is! That sounds really good and religious, doesn't it?

The problem with MacArthur's teaching is that salvation is a gift, not an exchange! A gift and an exchange are two very different things. Yet you've got fools like [6]Dr. Kevin Bauder, who claims that Lordship Salvation still falls within the realm of orthodox theology. Have you lost your theological mind man? Romans 11:6 teaches salvation is either by grace or works, but it cannot be both. Likewise, salvation cannot be both a gift and an exchange. You must choose sides in this debate, and your eternal destiny hangs in the balance!

[7]



I pray for Abby each day. I love her. But she seems to want to play with my heart, which is frustrating. [8]Everybody plays the fool. I want to get married soon. I am looking diligently for a wife. I may not find the woman I want, but in the end what is really important is that I find

the wife that God's wants me to have, and I will love her forever. I know the pain of not having a wife for 15 years, so when I do find her, Lord willing, I am going to cherish her every day. God is always good, no matter what! Jesus is precious!!!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://www.facebook.com/BBCguam
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
6. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2020/07/archival-series-do-fundamentalists.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiXHX4VFM5gsn-UwPBX9Sf-cLudP_1-TFFLxzxwMZ6dBN3lfCoOJDKwDRBn0pwMxOJqewRDsnJLmS6A1TWs5Qj_QqlVpoOKWVHu4pl
8. https://youtu.be/KPeHHpXOOds

1.8.25 How They Prayed (2020-10-18 17:25)

Philippians 4:6, "Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God." 1st Thessalonians 5:17, "Pray without ceasing."

George Whitefield, the famous English evangelist, said: "O Lord give me souls, or take my soul!"

Henry Martyn, a missionary, cried as he knelt on India's coral strands: "Here let me burn out for God!"

David Brainerd, missionary to the North American Indians 1718-1747, declared: "Lord, to Thee I dedicate myself. Oh, accept of me, and let me be Thine forever. Lord, I desire nothing else; I desire nothing more." The last words in his diary, written seven days before he died, "Oh, come, Lord Jesus, come quickly. Amen."

Thomas a Kempis, 1379-1471, said: "Give what Thou wilt and how much Thou wilt, and when Thou wilt. Set me where Thou wilt and deal with me in things as Thou wilt."

Dwight L. Moody implored: "Use me then, My Saviour, for whatever purpose and in whatever way Thou mayest require. Here is my poor heart, an empty vessel; fill it with Thy grace."

John McKenzie prayed thus when as a young missionary candidate he knelt on the banks of the Lossie: "O Lord, send me to the darkest spot on earth!"

"Praying Hyde," a missionary in India, pleaded: "Father, give me these souls, or I die."

Mrs. Comstock, a missionary in India, uttered this prayer of parting when she sent her children home: "Lord Jesus, I do this for Thee."

1.8.26 The Rift Between Fundamentalism & Neo-Evangelicalism (2020-10-19 00:15)

Proverbs 22:28, "Remove not the ancient landmark, *which thy fathers have set*." Jeremiah 6:16, "Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and *ask for the old paths*, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, *We will not walk therein*." Revelation 3:2, "

***Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.**

"

I love those three passages of Scripture! When I read those Bible verses, I think of Christian Fundamentalism. God wants us to ask for the OLD PATHS. The Bible says not to remove the ancient landmarks, which our FATHERS HAVE SET. **Jude 1:3, " Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*. "** By God's grace, I am earnestly contending for the faith. I may be rude in speech, calling pastors "

stupid

"

sometimes, but I am not ignorant of truth. **2nd Corinthians 11:6, " But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things. "**

The Bible tells us to be WATCHFUL and to STREGTHEN the things that remain. That means to defend and uphold the infallibility and inspiration of the King James Bible. That means to uphold the free grace Gospel by which we are saved. That means to uphold the fundamental doctrines of the Word of God (e.g., Jesus' deity, the Godhead, Jesus' blood sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven, Jesus' sinless life, Christ's bodily resurrection, Jesus' virgin birth, et cetera). [1]Spirituality without theology is creeping into churches today by the hour! You won't hear pastors' Joel Osteen, Rick Warren or Steven Furtick expounding on these vital fundamental Bible doctrines!!! They're all preaching generic sermons, although captivating as they may be.

Before 2014, I was ignorant of the extent of the giant rift between the Fundamentalist camp in America, and the Neo-evangelical camp. After my unfortunate fallout with the pastors at Harvest Baptist Church, I began to look deeper into what Bob Jones University believed, to see why the pastors of Harvest had become so intolerant of me. By sheer coincidence, I dug out some old sermon tapes by Pastor Jack Hyles, and heard a positional sermon from 1994 titled: '[2]The Battle Of The Ages,' in which Dr. Hyles says Bob Jones University make light of Bible inspiration. That opened my eyes! They sure do make light of inspiration, which is why the Bob Jones' crowd use, sell and support umpteen corrupt Bible versions!

At one time 75 years ago, Bob Jones University (BJU) was the citadel of Fundamentalism in America. But after Dr. Bob Jones Sr. went to Heaven in 1968 things slowly began to deteriorate and change. In 1927 when Bob Jones College opened their doors, they used only the King James Bible (because that is what 99 % of the churches used back then). As the years passed, and then decades, BJU rolled with the tide; and as the new Bible revisions flooded onto the market, BJU became indifferent to the threat of the Devil's never-ending rash of "new" and "improved" Bible versions.

In their lame Statement of Faith (posted on their college website), BJU brags that they have never changed their position on the Bible. What they are really admitting is that as hundreds of new English Bible revisions have flooded onto the market, they haven't taken a stand for God against any of them! That's like a man bragging that he hasn't changed a thing on his house since he bought it 50 years ago, and it is in shambles—rotting wood all over the place, a roof caving in, a broken down fence, overgrown with weeds, broken windows and a missing front porch. That is Bob Jones University's spiritual condition today! They have nothing to brag about, let me tell you!!!

I love the folks at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They won my heart and have had it since 2014, but because they are diehard Neo-evangelicals, they drove me out of their church as a Fundamentalist. That is what's at the root core of the matter, nothing else! Like the Apostle Paul, I told THE TRUTH, and they couldn't handle it. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become *your enemy*, because I tell you *the truth*? "** Since I am not an apostle, the pastors at Harvest have no respect for my preaching, but I am telling THE TRUTH. It doesn't matter who I am, the truth is what matters. I know God is on my side, because I am telling THE TRUTH. **Romans 3:4,**

"God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."

In 2017, I literally begged to come back to Harvest, because I was in love with a woman there. I humbled myself to Pastor Marty Herron. I explained my broken and traumatic life. I explained that I am a graduate of Hyles-Anderson College, which he already knew. I offered to voluntarily do any job they had for me to do, to be a part of their ministry. I offered to clean toilets, literally. Pastor Herron threw me under the bus. He cruelly told me to, "Go elsewhere," to find a church that agreed with my beliefs. Well, I couldn't find one. That's on him. What kind of pastor refuses to help a broken man, who has a humble and cooperative spirit, who is literally begging merely to come back to church; and if possible, to find a place to serve God voluntarily in the church? A bad pastor, that's what kind! He couldn't offer me a bus route to work on, because they have no bus ministry. In fact, he couldn't offer me any ministry to work in, because Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is barren! They only have their money-making schools—a stinking religious business!

Since 2014, after they drove me out for telling THE TRUTH, I have always wanted to return to Harvest, because they became my church family for the year I attended. It broke my heart to learn painfully that I had never meant anything to them at all. I felt like a spurned lover, and reasonably so. God will hold my blood to their account at Harvest, for the past 6 years I haven't had a church to attend. In eternity, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, and the other pastors of Harvest, and the church itself who are fully aware of the ongoing situation with me, will all be held liable by God, because they chose lies over THE TRUTH! Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil. The [3]English Standard Version (ESV) and all other modern perversions (translated from the 1881 corrupt Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort Greek) are a lie of the Devil.



I have humbly offered to remove all my criticisms from the internet about Harvest (to the best of my ability), and let the matter rest with Harvest Baptist Church, in exchange for simply letting me come back to church. I admit that I am still in love with a woman there, and she is worth the world to me. I won't stop preaching against Bob Jones University, because the truth needs to be preached. BJU is the head of the dog, Harvest church is the tail. If Harvest church wants to continue to bear the same reproach as the ungodly reprobates at BJU, then so be it. I offered to make peace with Harvest, which offer still stands.

They have ignored me all these years. If I lose out on the woman I want to marry because of telling THE TRUTH, then God will make it up to me. Pastor Jack Hyles wisely said that: "To lose something in the will of God is to find something better." I am sad that I cannot get to know the woman I love, because of some stupid pastors that would rather follow a theological madman like Dr. Steve Pettit, who is recklessly steering Bob Jones University into an iceberg of Lordship Salvation, on the icy sea of the corrupt modern Bible revisions.



I am just a lonely hurting dog! I admit I was surprised when Pastor Marty Herron told me that I couldn't come back to attend church. No man of God would be so unchristian. Harvest has a big sign in front that reads: "Helping People Develop A Heart For God." I guess I don't qualify as a person. What Pastor Herron did was wrong and sinful. God will be his only Judge for setting his brother at nought (Romans 14:10). I know my bombastic website intimidates some people, but I really am the man behind the curtain in The Wizard Of Oz. I'm just a nice guy with a loud bark. I wish Harvest could see my heart, and know how much I want to love and be a part of their church, but they are playing the Neo-evangelical card, and I am a fighting Fundamentalist. [6]Can't we all just get along?

I am attending a new small independent Baptist church on Guam, which I plan to keep going to with my family, but I sure wish I could also go to Harvest sometimes and become their friend. If the Bob Jones camp are willing to tolerate me, I am definitely willing to tolerate them. I did it for all of 2014 and was happy at Harvest, but they made an issue. THEY MADE AN ISSUE, not me! I was happy at Harvest, but they made a big fuss when I tried to be helpful. If they simply would have loved me and been patient with me, I know we could have worked things out.

Lord willing, I want to find a wife. There's a young woman at Harvest I want to marry, but she won't know if she wants to marry me unless she gets to know me, and that means I need to attend her church. But because I am a Fundamentalist, and they are Neo-evangelicals, I am being punished for it. Sometimes I hate doing the right thing, but it is the right thing! **Galatians 6:9,**

"

And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint

not.

” Sometimes we just have to trust the Lord, and wait, which is frustrating. God is good.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/danger_of_spirituality.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjS9cvXM9ykkrbqAzqFdyNvO4GuWDiXvzn9JqiVup2EH_x7iBpXMEzuEHk3ul0KSmBwDG97ZD1Qdrsi0YLX-fbIBDr0lhU3RLJOVw5
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgZdgGy8w1aL9MuYP72GDL73ux5loQZIO2ecLaqaJZYZa2aw4JgZBIiIVayyhsq93tN78XVhT4EnC3fl_6hQwcRH2P7K9gGJav07KB
6. https://youtu.be/MPMmC0UAnj0

1.8.27 The New World Order Is Not The Revived Roman Empire (2020-10-20 09:30)

Revelation 17:9-11, “ And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. And *there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come*; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. And *the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven*, and goeth into perdition. ”

I don’t think the New World Order will be the "revived Roman empire." The Roman empire fell in 476 AD, and is "history," as they say.

The five kings that have fallen are: EGYPT, ASSYRIA, BABYLON, MEDO-PERSIA and GREECE. We can see these world powers align with the Old Testament, which helps us to understand the Bible. Moses lived during the reign of Egypt. Isaiah and Nahum were prophets who lived and preached during the time of Assyria. Daniel, Ezekiel, Habakkuk and Jeremiah lived during the time of Babylon. Daniel also lived to see the rise of the Medo-Persian empire that overthrew Babylon. And then Greece rose to world power during the 400 silent years of the Bible, between the Old and New Testaments. I think this is a fascinating Bible study.

And then we read in Revelation 17:10-12 about the 6th king ("and one is"), which was Rome, a world power until they fell in 476 AD. The 7th king is the now forming New World Order, and the 8th is the Antichrist (the Beast) who rises up from the New World Order, who is the final world leader. Today we don’t have any world powers, we have super powers like Russia, Israel, the United States, France, India and China (all of which have nuclear weapons). Japan has not been allowed to build a strong military since World War II, with the agreement that the U.S. will protect them.

So we do see the New World Order taught in the Bible. I don’t see anything to indicate that it will be the revived Roman empire. This teaching was popular when the Roman Catholic church rose to power during centuries past. During the Dark Ages and the Spanish Inquisition it seemed as if the Pope was the Antichrist. They couldn’t see what we see today. The New World Order was hidden for thousands of years from mankind, but today is being revealed. That is why we see the All Seeing Eye, The Great Pyramid, and Obelisks, being promoted around the world. Occultists call this the "[1]Externalisation Of The Hierarchy, which I have written about.

That simply means that the Devil decided it was time to reveal his plans to the world. Occultist Alice Bailey wrote much about this. It was in the 1970's that we really started seeing occult symbols highly promoted in the media, but occult symbols go back to the beginning of human civilization. Many occult symbols were displayed in ancient Egypt.

[2] 

As we see, occultists had diabolical plans for our nation from the very start. Notice that the capstone of the pyramid is detached from the base of the pyramid. I think that represents the unfinished tower of Babel. Satan's sinister plot was foiled by God, put on hold until a future date. I believe that Luciferian plot resumed in the 18th century, and has developed slowly to what it is today, a New World Order, being led by the United States of America. Eventually, the Antichrist will be the fulfillment of all these occult (meaning "hidden") symbols. Lucifer has tried to unite mankind against God since the very beginning, which we see at the tower and city of Babel (Genesis 11:1-9). The picture below is 'The Great Seal,' developed in 1782 by Freemasons to represent the United States.

Look at this picture of occult signs in the media...

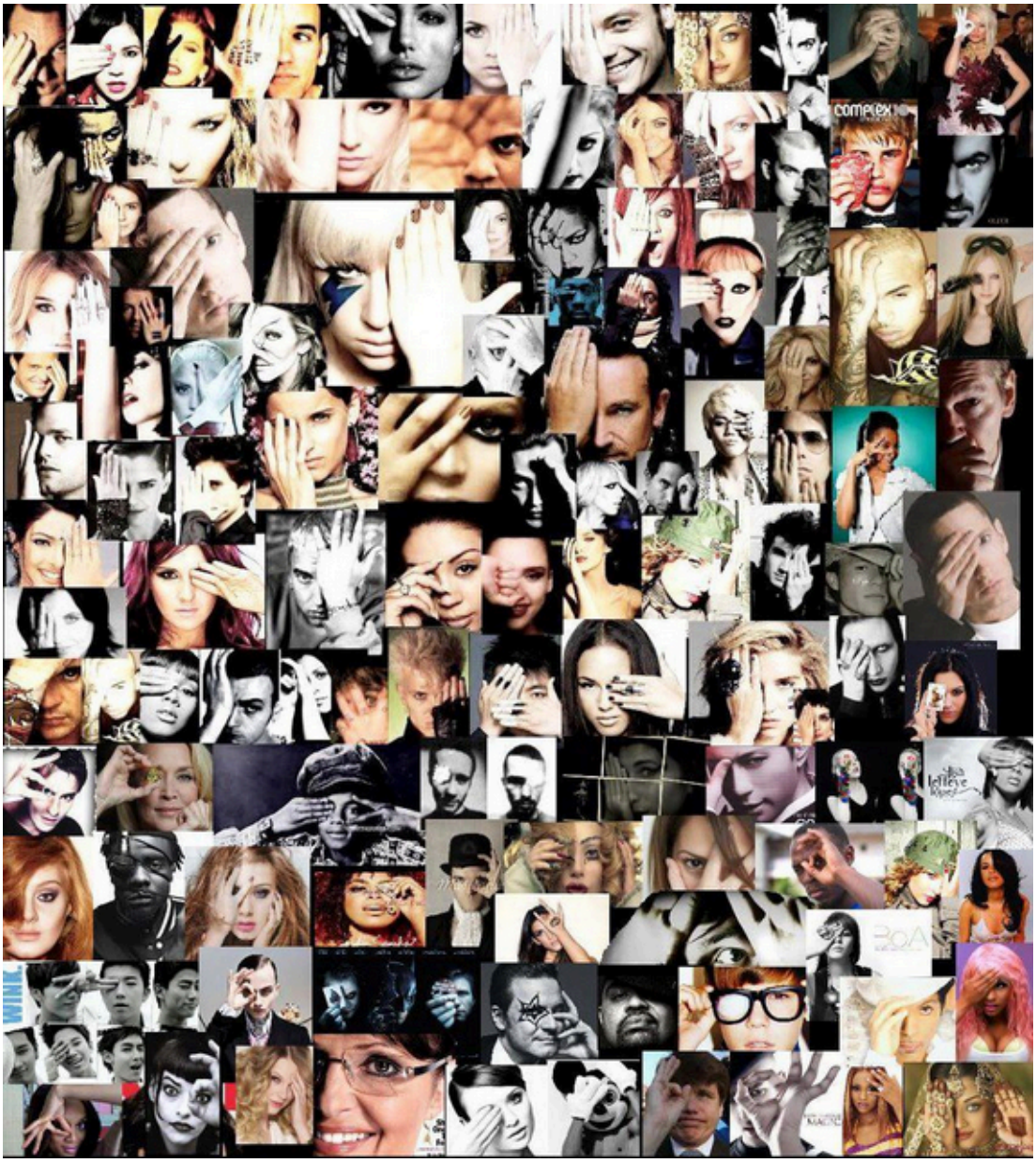

They are all displaying the All Seeing Eye, or the classic 666 hand sign (i.e., the okay sign), which forms three 6's. Why are they all doing this? It is because this is what they have been trained to do by Satanists who control the music, entertainment and Hollywood industry. [4]I was shocked when I saw what they paid Taylor Swift to do. This is what Satanists are promoting to our impressionable children.

All of this is preparation for the coming Antichrist, who is rightly called in the Bible, the "Man of Sin" (2nd Thessalonians 2:3). As Christians we cannot stop the New World Order (NWO), but we can expose it. The Bible said it would happen. All we can do is walk with God, loving Him and our neighbours, obeying the Bible with the Lord's help. We don't live the Christian life, which is something that the Lordship Salvation crowd doesn't understand at all; Jesus lives the Christian life through us. **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."** God's Holy Spirit indwells every believer, and the Spirit leads us with the written Word of God, as we obediently walk in the Spirit. If we walk in the flesh, then we are backslidden and filled with

our own ways (Proverbs 14:14).

The New World Order is upon us dear reader. There is nothing to fear! **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*. " 1st John 4:4, "Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. "** Satan is in the world. The Holy Spirit indwells every believer (Romans 8:9). The Spirit of Christ in us is greater than the Devil who is in the world.

The New World Order (NWO) is nothing to fear. The Bible commands us to fear God (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14). But I want you to be aware of the NWO, so you won't be drawn into it, as have most churches today. These churches that use and bid Godspeed to dozens of English Bible revisions are supporting the NWO. These churches that support manmade Israel, and the Devil's Zionist heresy of Dispensationalism (which is not taught in the Bible), are helping the Devil's NWO. I am not against dispensation teaching if done in such a way that soulwinning remains our primary focus. But when Israel becomes the main focus, it is of the Devil. True Israel doesn't exist today as a nation, and won't until the Lord Jesus Christ returns at His Second Coming (Hosea 3:4-5). Present-day Israel is a Luciferian manmade hoax!

[5]One of the biggest NWO hoaxes is Lordship Salvation. Have you been deceived friend? Part of my website ministry is to educate fellow believers about the New World Order, so that you won't be deceived. Please use only the King James Bible. Please reject all forms of Lordship Salvation. We are saved by God's grace alone, and not by "

repenting of sins.

" Repentance is necessary to be saved, but it simply means to acknowledge that one is a needy sinner in God's sight, and believing the Gospel to be saved. Repentance is automatically included in believing, which is why we find the word "

believe

"

mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John, but the word

"

repent

" is not mentioned even once. This proves that believing is all that is necessary to be saved! Anyone who says that you must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved is preaching another gospel.

The New World Order is upon us dear friend. We are surrounded in society today by false prophets, false Bible revisions, false churches, false Christians, false doctrines and false Christs. **Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** As a born-again Christian, I am the sworn enemy of the New World Order.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh35yCjQVOzqh9mkVcdWaReZ2w4P58mOmLMSZ1_0Xmkc-bhyq-xviegcaEF2ATjEtR5IS_km3w2dril7xVDu3kSt4ob8RBHo83B4og
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiv2CvhUCLQKcoMrFA63k2nkX5RV8VNHZ1fjlkj5CP5pbFPcbWQjEkkheZpFG5POP63bHKWzpb_xpQo16nI8yQDeJyoDanIZTgoWMo

4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/luciferian_conspiracy.htm

---

1.8.28 What Meaneth: "Keep Yourselves In The Love Of God"? (2020-10-21 09:30)

Concerning

Jude 1:21 , also notice

verse 20, "But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost, *Keep yourselves in the love of God*, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life."

As believers we are saved BY FAITH. But then Jude says to build upon that faith. The Bible confirms this truth:

> **1st Corinthians 3:11-15, "For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire."**

Jude is exhorting believers to walk in the Holy Spirit, keeping ourselves in the love of God. This has nothing to do with salvation. **1st John 1:6** says if we walk in the light we have **"fellowship."**

The subject at hand is fellowship, not sonship (salvation). The epistle of 1st John was written to professed believers, to help us individually examine ourselves to determine if we have the Holy Spirit in us.

1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us."

It is not doing good works that evidence salvation, because even unsaved religious people can do that. But only a truly born-again child of God has the indwelling Holy Spirit, Who is love. The fact that the man in **1st Corinthians 3:15b** could barely **"be saved; yet so as by fire,"** barely escaping the fires of Hell, evidences that a believer can walk in the flesh, and not faithfully run the race, and not follow Jesus as Lord, and receive no rewards in Heaven, but still go to Heaven! That is the gift of eternal life.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh3oSYL2cZ-H6FS4mMsN8BG1HQppZ35NQokFHjUuvwQ6psT94-9OTGEtPdX15orvARyN-XiFDEC79Q9kctOj9M3_mUSqRnr_PcSf5-

---

1.8.29 America's Horribly Unethical Society Today (2020-10-22 09:30)

Ephesians 4:30-32, "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

***And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another*, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.**

" Matthew 7:14, " Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, *do ye even so to them*: for this is the law and the prophets."

I get more and more disgusted each year, as I see my country going to the dogs! Granted, the world has always been a wicked place (1st John 5:19), but increasingly people are becoming rotten in America! Lately I am reluctant to sign-up for anything online, because no matter where I sign-up, I get buttonholed with e-mails that I didn't request. For example: I wanted to read an article on Quora, but you have to sign-up to read the entire article. They gave me the opportunity to login with my Google account, so I did. The next day I started receiving e-mails from Quora, buttonholing me with emails related to my Google searches. That irked

me a lot. I didn't request emails from Quora. I didn't ask them to spy on my web searches on Google. I didn't ask them to look over my shoulder and monitor what I search for. That is so horrible of them! What Quora did is very unethical. No doubt they would say they're just trying to provide a better online experience for internet users. That's the garbage they all say, while they spy on you in greed, forcing their company on you, bombarding you with dozens of unsolicited emails that you never requested. It is very selfish of them.

So I unsubscribed to the emails being sent to me from Quora, which I didn't request in the first place. But then I had to go to their website, login, and set my privacy setting (if you can even find the webpage to do so), or else they'll keep buttonholing you. I was so irked by what Quora did that I deactivated my account. They made me create a new password in order to deactivate my account, because they had linked Quora together with my Google account. I am so sick and tired of greedy people, company policies written by thug lawyers, corporate bullies and tyrannical business practices!

I could write a book about the thieving ways of car rentals, hotels, realtors, shipping companies, lawyers and online companies. Have you ever wondered why when you order something small, it comes in a big giant box? It is because the retailer and shipping company (working in cahoots), rip you off, charging you for all that empty space in the box! I'm not kidding. It's called " [1]Dimensional Weight .

" I think by law that companies should be required to package your item in an appropriately sized box, and shippers ought not be allowed to overcharge you. It's a big scam!

[2]Amazon.com are thieves!!! Since I live on Guam, I order a lot of things from Amazon.com, but I have learned to be careful, because they are thieves. I cannot tell you how many times they have tried to cheat me with outrageous handling and shipping charges. It is common for Amazon to charge me $10 for each item I order. I mean a tiny *Snark* guitar tuner that clips on the neck of my guitar costs $8 from Amazon, plus another $10 shipping! I know that it doesn't cost them that much to mail. Amazon employees get paid around $12 to $25 an hour. [3]According to the London Guardian, Amazon mistreats its employees, requiring them to process 1800 packages per hour in grueling conditions. 1800 packages times $10 is $18,000 an hour!

Although I live on Guam, we use the same shipping prices for Priority Mail as the U.S. Postal Service. In other words, Amazon is making an absolute killing on handling charges! That is

where they really make the money. I have often cancelled my order because of Amazon's ridiculous high prices, but then when I select different items and am reluctant to order, the handling and shipping prices drop 50 to 75 %. I'm not kidding. A

s a longtime customer, I have seen that

Amazon is unethical, overcharging customers on shipping. They really take advantage of people. If you're one of those people who just order and check out, they'll gouge you big time! You need to pay close attention to the shipping charges!

I don't even want to get started on thieving car rentals, but I'll say a few things. I absolutely hate car rental companies. Talk about ungodly, unethical, greedy, thieves! if you go online, you'll find compact rent cars advertised for as low as $22 a day. Most are around $40 a day. But when you get to the rental agency, they often claim they are out of the cheaper cars, and offer you something for $99 a day. They do this on purpose! God forbid that you walk into an airport without a reservation. They will rip you off! And if you rent a car for 3 days, for $78 a day, but then call in on the 3rd day to request to rent the car for just one more day, they'll charge you a $212 weekly rate (just for that one day)! They are as rotten as the Devil, and God will punish them someday in eternity. And if you rent a car for 5 days, but return it the next day because your plans have changed, they won't refund any of your money! I wish to God that I had the power to force these people to be honest. I'd put them in prison!

Have you ever read about the works of the flesh in the Bible? ...

> **Galatians 5:19-21, " Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,**
>
> **Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. "**

Have you listened to the news lately? All we hear about are the ungodly deeds of the ungodly. ...

Jude:1:14-19, "

And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

***To execute judgment upon all*, and to convince *all that are ungodly* among them of all their *ungodly deeds* which they have *ungodly committed*, and of all their hard speeches which *ungodly sinners* have spoken against him.**

These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage.

But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;

How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own *ungodly lusts*.

These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

"

For years I thought that Jude made these comments, but I was wrong. The Bible plainly says in Jude 1:14 that Enoch made these prophesies. I was intrigued when I learned this truth. Enoch mentions the word "

ungodly

"

6 times in this book of the Bible. I was really amazed to learn that Jude 1:14-15 refer to [4]the

" [5]Book of Enoch," which you can read online . The Book of Enoch is NOT inspired Scripture, so we must not cross-reference it with Scripture, but it is a fascinating read. Jude sure was right about the ungodly end times!

Speaking of ungodly, the Golden State Killer (

Joseph James DeAngelo)

was finally caught by police in 2018, who escaped justice for 42 years. DeAngelo brutally murdered 13 people, savagely raped 51 women while husbands were bound with shoe laces in the adjacent room of their home, tortured his victims mercilessly, and burglarized at least 100 homes. Shockingly, the ungodly state of California refuses to execute this ungodly monster! The irony is beyond belief—the government [6]murdered Terri Schiavo, but they [7]let the Golden State Killer live! What does that say about us as a society? Homosexuals are getting married and adopting children. Many neo-evangelical churches are accepting this insanity.

Americans were horrified watching the Golden State Killer court trial this month. The thought of a man invading the comfort of someone's home, raping and killing people, angers us (and it should). Yet when an abortion doctor invades the comfort of a child's home in its mother's womb, and murders that child, we couldn't care less. We call that "our

rights.

" Let me tell you, a doctor has no more right in God's sight to enter into a mother's womb with a scalpel, and murder a child; than the Golden State Killer had to invade people's homes, raping, burglarizing and murdering hundreds of victims! We don't mind crime, just so long as we're not the victim!!! We've lost our respect nowadays for the sacredness of human life. We've got wackos from PETA (People Eating Tasty Animals) elevating animals to the status of humans. We've got ungodly judges on the U.S. Supreme Court, who rule that a fetus is not a human being, yet a man who murders a pregnant mother is charged with two murders!

Ethics is simply doing the right thing. People rarely do the right thing anymore. Everywhere we turn nowadays we see cold-hearted people, who are angry at life and the world. Road rage is common. Fornication and bastard children are the norm. Adultery is everywhere. I see pretty women covered in ugly dark green tattoo ink, marring the natural beauty that God gave them. We've got grandmothers wearing today's these days! Men are going their own way (MGTOW), because the benefits-to-risk-ratio is no longer worth getting married.

In this untoward generation we hear worldly terms in Hollywood; such as, "

sexual market value,

"

and on Walt Disney of teen boys sexually

"scoring" with the girls! But the Holy Bible has been removed and banned from children's daily lives at school since 1963. Can we really ask why young people are rioting, burning cities down, pulling down historic statues, destroying the property of innocent people, and have no respect for authority? It was Russian communist dictator, Vladimir Lenin (1870-1924) who said: "The best revolutionary is a youth devoid of morals."

That us so true! I am ashamed of how the United States

has been abusing President Donald Trump. Mr. Trump is the duly elected leader of our country! The hateful anarchy, threats of violence, and expressions of contempt are ungodly. For Democrats to stoop low and attack our nation's elected President is anarchy. God is eventually going to give Americans the demonic leader they deserve—the Man of Sin, the Antichrist!!!

> "If scientists found a single living cell on Mars abortionists would say, 'Look, there's life on other planets!' But you have a multi-cell baby living inside the mother's womb and they say, 'No life there!"'

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dimensional_weight
2. https://www.alternet.org/2016/09/sneaky-amazon-ripping-you/
3. https://www.theguardian.com/technology/2020/feb/05/amazon-workers-protest-unsafe-grueling-conditions-warehouse
4. https://book-ofenoch.com/
5. https://book-ofenoch.com/
6. https://youtu.be/ml5yatAcyhc
7. https://www.news1.news/en/2020/08/monstrous-golden-state-killer-gets-life-for-rapes-and-murders-now.html

---

1.8.30 Foolishness Is Bound In The Heart Of Many Adults (2020-10-23 09:30)

Proverbs 22:15, "Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but *the rod of correction* shall drive it far from him." Proverbs 23:13, "*Withhold not correction from the child*: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die." Proverbs 23:14, "*Thou shalt beat him with the rod*, and shalt deliver his soul from hell." Proverbs 29:15, "*The rod and reproof give wisdom*: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame."

The inspired Word of God teaches that foolishness is bound in the heart of a child. Since many parents do not discipline their children these days, we've got a bunch of adults in America with foolishness still bound in their heart. We've got pastors who are as wicked as devils. We've got judges and police who are as ungodly as criminals. We've got politicians who are liars and thieves. Oh how our nation needs to get back to the Book! That precious Book is the inspired King James Bible. Please listen to Brother Lester Roloff preach the sermon: '[1]The Book That Makes The Difference.'

The Bible says to correct a child, spanking the child when necessary. That is not child abuse, if done properly. God put that padded area in the back for a reason, for spankings! I have watched numerous documentaries, listening to interviews of men in prison. Many of them will testify that there was no father in the home to correct them when they did wrong. A loving parent disciplines their child with love, not with selfish anger. No decent parent wants to spank their child, but God commands parents to do it, or watch their child grow up to be a fool, and perhaps even a lawless criminal. Do you think all these youth in the spring and summer of 2020, who were rioting and looting in response to George Floyd's alleged murder, destroying the property of innocent people, were raised in good Christian homes? No, they were left to themselves, growing up in one parent homes without proper discipline, running the streets, doing illegal drugs and out of control. We've raised a generation of undisciplined spoiled brats!

[2] **How To Properly Discipline Your Children** (Pastor Roger Jimenez)

Man is born with a sin nature. Children by nature have pride, they lie, steal and blame others for their own failures, don't listen, and throw an anger tantrum when they don't get their way. If you are a parent or a grandparent, then you know what I say is true. Children must be corrected when they speak out of turn, when they hit and hurt animals for fun, when they are boastful and proud, et cetera. They need to be taught humility. Most wrongdoing can be dealt with by speaking in a firm tone to a child. If they know that the parent means business about getting a spanking, they are far more likely to behave. Children need to be told, "No." Children ought never be allowed to sass an adult. When a child is wrong, and a child's will cannot be broken with words of correction, then they need a spanking.

It is child abuse *not* to spank a child. God says you hate your child if you refuse to discipline him. **Proverbs 13:24, " He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but *he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes*."** That word

"

betimes

"

means early on. I have known some families who weren't a Christian home at first. The parents lived in sin, and the children were allowed to do as they pleased. Then the parents got saved, when their children were already teens, and the parents attempted to control their teens, but it was too late. If a child is trained early on the right way, then there will be little problems when that child is older.

Proverbs 22:6, " Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it."

Famous people like Dr. Benjamin Spock and television host Oprah Winfrey, have foolishly said publicly that spanking a child damages them psychologically. Yet [3]Oprah says: "If you don't fix the hole in the soul—the thing that is where the wounds started—you're working at the wrong thing." I am so sick of the hypocrisy of these leftists, liberals and secularists, who speak of fixing a child's soul, but don't want the Holy Bible in public schools. Since 1963 the U.S. government has banned the inspired Holy Bible from children's lives at school, removing from children God's moral compass for man.

I am saddened as I look around me today, at age 53 in 2020, seeing my nation that I grew up in now a disaster zone of drugs, homelessness, fornication, crime, perversion, homosexuality, financial fraud, greed, covetousness and [4]religious hypocrisy. We need a revival in America! We need great churches once again, but they're not going to be pastored by today's incompetent Bible college graduates! I don't care who you are, and no matter who messed-up your personal life and family may be, the inspired King James Bible is the answer! Jesus Christ is the answer to ALL your problems!!!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/xN_beltixP4
3. https://www.upworthy.com/oprah-is-tirelessly-working-to-get-people-to-pay-attention-to-this-life-changing-issue
4. https://youtu.be/kOHksI3EDSs

1.8.31 I Am Abundantly Blessed Of God For Persecution (2020-10-23 20:28)

Matthew 5:11-12,

“

Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

”

Luke 6:22-28, “Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and *when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man’s sake.*

***Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven*: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.**

But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.

Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

***Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you!* for so did their fathers to the false prophets.**

But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,

Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.

”

I always get very encouraged when I read this passage of Scripture! I am one of the most hated, slandered and attacked Bible preachers on the internet. I love what one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Danny Castle, said: “

God pity the preacher that the world don’t hate!

” Yeah buddy! That is exactly what Jesus said in our text passage:

“ **Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.** ” It is my honor to be hated and to have untrue rumors spread about me all around the world

My youngest daughter is very helpful. She is one of my biggest website fans. She reads all the little comments, and notices things that I miss. To be truthful, I never read any comments that people make about me, because I am so busy and focused on soulwinning and moving forward. So to be helpful, she let me know the other day that I have some enemies maliciously attacking me in my blog. She was reluctant to let me know at first, because she didn’t want to hurt my feelings. But I encouraged her by quoting **Matthew 25:40, “And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, *Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me*.**

” My critics are attacking Jesus by attacking me. The gracious Lord says to His own:

“We’re in this thing together!” What saith the Scripture in **1st Corinthians 3:9, “For *we are labourers together with God*: ye are God’s husbandry, ye are God’s building.**

” I love that... WITH GOD! We are co-laborers with God!

I gave my daughter permission to delete all the negative comments, and I need not read them. So she did, and I am grateful. And just so everyone knows, I have changed my settings and now have limited comments on both blogs to “members only,” which effectively prevents anyone from making comments (because I am the only member). Amen! I am not going to allow haters, trolls and ungodly slanderers to post their filth in my blog. Take your garbage elsewhere! You have vomited your last word you child of Hell. My daughter felt she needed to show me one comment, because she thought it was serious, but I laughed when she showed me, because God knows it is not true. Someone called me a “

registered sex offender

”

in the blog comments

! Oh really? That’s new to me. Just so everyone knows, and you heard it directly from me: I am not a registered anything, and I’ve never been convicted in a court of law of any sexual crimes! Whoever wrote that comment is a dirty, hateful and malicious LIAR!

What saith the Scripture? The servant is not above his Lord. **Matthew 10:24-15, “The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord. It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. *If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household?”*** If ungodly hateful critics called the sinless Son of God “

Beelzebub

”

(i.e., Satan, the chief devil), then what do you think they’re going to say about you and me as Christ’s imperfect followers? I just showed you what they’re saying about me. That means I have GREAT REWARDS in Heaven!!! Hallelujah! **Matthew 5:11, “Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. *Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you*.”** Of course, if you don’t want to be persecuted, then become a Neo-evangelical, who are barren and do nothing for God.

Hey, Jesus had rumors spread about Him too, that caused damage. **Luke 7:16-19, “And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people.**

And *this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judaea, and throughout all the region round about*.

And the disciples of John shewed him of all these things.

And John calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

”

We’re all familiar with the story of John. He was in prison for preaching against Herod’s adultery. Herodias wanted John’s head on a platter. We know that John became discouraged in prison and sent his disciples to ask Jesus if He were really the Christ, or should they look for another. But what you likely didn’t know, is that the reason John doubted was because HE HAD HEARD A RUMOUR! I just quoted the passage to you, which says that a rumour was being spread

throughout the whole region of Judaea, that Jesus was not the Christ. A rumour by definition is *a currently circulating story or report of uncertain or doubtful truth.* Do you see the damage that a rumour can do? The greatest born among women—the man who had dedicated his entire life to preparing the way of the Lord—John the Baptist—lost confidence in the only begotten Son of God because of A RUMOUR!!! Woe unto anyone who starts a rumour or helps to spread it!

Luke 6:22-25a, "Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation. Woe unto you that are full! "

Pardon my boldness, but when I read the preceding Scripture I immediately thought about [1]Dr. Steve Pettit and [2]Pastor Marty Herron, who are full and have their consolation! These two men are now getting paid 6-digit salaries. As president of Bob Jones University, I'm guessing that Dr. Steve Pettit makes at least $200,000 a year! And as Executive Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Pastor Marty Herron must be getting paid at least $125,000 a year. I think that is disgusting! Go check online for average college executive salaries and you'll see that I'm right. They already have their rewards!!! Their earthly paycheck is the only reward they will ever receive, [3]for perverting God's grace, [4]spreading corruptible seed (fake bibles), and bidding Godspeed to false teachers (e.g., [5]John MacArthur).

I had gratefully attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for the year of 2014. That was my home. They were my family in the Lord. I loved them and felt loved.

Respectfully, Pastor Marty Herron was the pastor there from 1999 to 2018. I loved my church family. Moreover

, I desperately needed their love and acceptance, as my life was broken from an unwanted divorce in 2006, inexplicable emotional pain of soul, betrayal, rejection, and loss of everything I owned. I needed their help and love at Harvest. All I wanted was to attend church services. As a thankful graduate of Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), I am a Fundamentalist. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is (and always will be) my hero of the Christian faith.

After several months in the church, I realized that they were Neo-evangelicals, deceived by the Devil concerning the Bible and the Gospel. The church officially preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, but the true free grace Gospel is also there in the midst. Literally, this is what happens when a church allows two different Bible versions. At the time in 2014, Harvest officially used both the King James Bible and the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV). which confused the whole congregation.

Acts 19:32, "Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together."

[6]Mark 1:15 is a perfect example of what is horribly wrong with the ERV, which requires you to change your life to be saved.

Long story short, the pastors of Harvest drove me out of the church for trying to befriend them with THE TRUTH. Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts. The FACT of the matter is that you cannot show me even one Bible verse that teaches to " repent and turn away from your sins " to receive God's free gift of eternal life.

Yet, why do these wicked men teach such things, adding to God's Words? Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) gets salvation 100 % correct in this sermon titled, "[7]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?" Repentance is unto the Gospel itself, not from your sins! You don't repent to get saved, you simply *believe*. That is why the Gospel of John mentions the word "

believe

"

85 times, without even one mention of the word

"

repent.

" Repentance is automatic! There is only one step between you dear sinner and Jesus, which is for you to simply believe. The person who believes has also repented, and all that is required for salvation is included in believing.

I greatly rejoice in the horrible slander hurled against me from my enemies, for you are earning me great rewards in eternity! Whew, I love that!!! I am telling the truth! **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*."** If a man must forsake his sinning to be saved, then I am wrong in my doctrine, and God will deal with me accordingly on Judgment Day. But if I am right that a man simply needs to BELIEVE the *GOOD NEWS* (GOSPEL) of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen to be saved, then I will be justified in my preaching!

Jesus is the Christ—the only begotten Son of God—Who died, was buried and resurrected. That is THE GOSPEL according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. I don't see anything in there about turning away from your sins to be saved. Men have ADDED that unbiblical requirement. As believers WE SHOULD depart from our iniquities, but it is not required to receive God's gift of eternal life. If it were, then it couldn't be a free gift. A *gift* is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. I rejoice in being slandered, hated and persecuted for contending for the faith.

Contrary to the Neo-evangelical apostates I am preaching against—grace corrupters—who get paid lucrative 6-digit salaries, I have never made a single penny for serving God or preaching THE TRUTH (and I never will). My full reward is in Heaven, including the extra rewards for being hated and slandered for my godly stand. The ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam have separated me from their company, refusing to allow me to attend church services there since 2014. They have cast out my good name as evil. They have reproached me, hating me so much that they have completely ignored my pleas to be loved and simply let me come back to church. They have refused to welcome me back into their church family. I have been foolishly chasing rabbits! I have been casting my pearl before the swine, as Harvest's pastors have trampled upon my feelings and love.

What was my great wrong? I simply tried to help them see THE TRUTH, as a true friend does. **Luke 6:22-23,**

"

Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

”

[8]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhHB34R_U7LqtiGSyiMjqiJDuwWqxKRRLJQ6KkKaGO7CNa18t5lc3OXwlg1fWPqUPOW3W7brXLt4e0LpmV7q_JWfaShuq0uxMCeERm

---

1.8.32 What Makes Christianity Different Than Other Religions? (2020-10-24 09:30)

John 12:19, “

The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

”

What makes Bible Christianity any different than the other religions of the world? I have often been asked those same questions. Here’s what I tell them.

1. Christianity is the only belief system that doesn’t require works from the adherent. The Bible offers eternal life as a gift to anyone who wants it. We get saved solely by faith, no works at all. In sharp contrast, every other religion in the world requires you to do good works, get water baptized, turn from your sins, pray, confess, perform sacraments, et cetera to get to Heaven. All religions are either DO or DONE. Christianity says it is DONE, Jesus paid it all on the cross, all you need is faith; but Religion says you must DO, if you want to go to Heaven, and you must do this, and do that, and keep doing it all your life they say.

2. Only in Christianity can a man be saved who is unwilling to give up his sinning.

3. Every false religion can be traced back to a mortal man who started it. For example: Mormons in 1830 by Joseph Smith; Jehovah’s Witnesses in 1874 by Charles Russell; Seventh-Day Adventism in 1844 by Ellen G. White; Roman Catholicism by Roman Emperor Constantine, et cetera. But Christianity began with Jesus "Christ."

4. The Bible is a supernatural book, written over 1,500 years by approximately 40 different men. No other book on the planet can claim such a miraculous origin. Only God could have done that, or aliens...lol. Come to think of it, God is an alien, in that He is non-terrestrial (not of this earth). Jesus said that my kingdom is not of this world." That’s how I stump atheists, I ask them if they believe in the possibility of alien life. Most do. Well then why not God? If aliens can exist, certainly God can.

5. Every religion has some book other than the Bible which they adhere to; such as, Book of Mormon, The New World Translation (JW’s), Council of Trent (Catholics), The Augsburg Confession, Martin Luther’s catechisms, Catholic catechisms, The Westminster Confession (Presbyterians), John Calvin, Jacob Arminius, Dianetics (Herbert Armstrong), Koran, Book of Buddha, et cetera; but we Christians we only follow the inspired Word of God. I only follow the King James Bible. The world’s religions are all MANMADE, but not Christianity, Jesus was God in the flesh (John 1:1-3, 14). Christianity is GODMADE!

6. Bible Christianity teaches to love everyone, even our enemies and non-Christian groups as well. We may not accept nor fellowship with them, but we love everybody with God’s love, hoping they’ll come to Christ to be saved. Most cults only love and accept their own members.

7. Only Christianity requires that a person MUST be BORN-AGAIN by the Holy Spirit of God to enter into God’s kingdom. Seventh-Day Adventists, Catholics and Ray Comfort pervert the concept. They errantly say that a person in order to come to Christ must live so radically a new life, that they are said to be born-again. This is the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. Christianity says you simply believe the Gospel, and then God’s Holy Spirit

comes to indwell that believer, and works the miracle of regeneration, which is the new birth. This has nothing to do with turning from our sins.

8. In every religion YOU must live a certain type of life; but in Bible Christianity, Jesus lives the Christian life through us. Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."

9. Christianity is also one of few religions that believe in a burning Hell as punishment for sinners who reject Jesus as Savior. JW's, Mormons and SDA's all deny a literal place of torment called "Hell."

10. Christianity doesn't require official membership. You don't have to sign-up or join, nor give money to anyone, you simply freely believe the Gospel as recorded in God's Words. Christ died, was buried and resurrected from the dead the third day. Anyone who accepts these truths as their own, trusting upon this Good News (Gospel) and nothing else to get them to Heaven, is immediately forgiven and saved forever.

11. Unlike all religions who say to do your best, and hope you make it; Christianity guarantees a place in Heaven, simply by believing the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. I KNOW I am saved. A Muslim co-worker once derided me, calling me "arrogant" and "proud" for saying that I "KNOW" I am saved. Well, God promises eternal life to whosoever calls upon the name of the Lord. That is, to whosoever goes to Him by faith to be saved. Muslims believe God is capricious (unpredictable), so all they can do is do their best, and hope they make it to Paradise someday to be with Allah (a fake god). In Bible Christianity, God has promised "TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21; Titus 1:2). Since salvation is all about Christ and what HE DID for me on the cross, I can simply trust on His name and KNOW I am saved. It's not about me at all. Lordship Salvation is a false religion, which says you cannot be eternally secure if you're living in willful

    sin. Sadly, Pastor Phil Kidd teaches this Satanic garbage. That is not Christianity. Dr. Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University teaches this Satanic garbage! That is not Bible Christianity. Bible Christianity is you coming as a needy sinner to God, and receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried, and then raised up from the dead on the third day. Nothing more is required to get to Heaven. That is

    Christianity

    !

12. Only in Christianity does God's Holy Spirit literally come inside to indwell a believer (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

Those are some basic differences off the top of my head. I read that there are approximately 4,300 religions in the world! Not one of them can get a person to Heaven. Salvation is not found in any religion, but in a Person—the Lord Jesus Christ!!! All God asks is that we acknowledge our sinnership, coming as a guilty sinner in need of redemption, through faith alone in His only begotten Son Jesus, the Christ (John 20:31). Nothing more than our childlike faith in the name of Jesus is required, believing that He died on the cross, was buried, and resurrected three days later for the justification of our faith (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). What an awesome God and Savior!!!

1.8.33 Jesus Is Our Peace, Not The Empty Peace of The World (2020-10-25 09:30)

Ephesians 2:13-14, "But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ. *For he is our peace*, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; "

I listened to [1]Alexander Scourby read the Gospel of John this week, and something Jesus said caught my attention. **John 14:27, "Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid."** I pondered what the Lord said. How does the world give peace? I know how the Lord gives us peace, for Ephesians 2:14 teaches that JESUS HIMSELF IS OUR PEACE! But how does the world give peace? The world seeks peace through financial security. They spend their lives laying up money for old age, oftentimes dying and never spending a penny of it. The shallowest life you'll ever live is a live lived in pursuit of money. **1st Timothy 6:10, "For the love of money is the root of all evil:** *which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith*, **and pierced themselves through with many sorrows."** God only knows how many people have erred from the Christian faith because of their desire for money.

The world seeks peace in drugs, alcohol and other substances which they abuse. The world seeks peace through politics, hoping that their candidate of choice will give them a better life. The world demands more laws, stricter punishments, and more government intrusion into our lives, willing to give up their liberties for increasing safety. In reality, history shows that the opposite usually happens, and the people are enslaved by tyrants. With true liberty comes inherent risks and greater responsibilities. The peace that the world offers comes at a price, it is empty, temporal and often brings misery. The peace that Jesus offers is eternal, immediately available and free. Jesus is the believer's peace! **Ephesians 2:13-14, "But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ. *For he is our peace*, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; "** JESUS IS OUR PEACE!!! I love it! I love it! I love it!!! If you want peace such as the world has never known, simply [2]receive Jesus now as your Savior!

Nothing that this world has to offer will last! You may find a trophy wife to marry, but she will grow old and die. You may work hard and lay up millions of dollars, but you cannot take a penny beyond the grave. I feel sorry for men like Apple founder, Steve Jobs, who died and left behind a fortune of $1,200,000,000. Steve Jobs was sadly a Buddhist, and is no doubt in Hell forever. I like some of the secular music of England Dan, but he died and no doubt went to Hell, being a member of the Bahai faith. Jesus said: **"**

Ye must be born again

"

(John 3:7b). The world is in a mess because of wickedness (1st John 5:19). The answer has always been, and always will be, the Gospel that transforms men through the regeneration of the Holy Spirit.

Jesus told us not to worry. **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world."** God is in ultimate control. **Psalms 47:8, "*God reigneth over the heathen*: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness."** The Lord is watching over us. I personally don't think the upcoming vaccine will be the Mark of the Beast. If it is, I expect the Rapture to come first, and remove the saints from the world. Certainly, that could happen.

The Bible teaches that whoever receives the Mark will be damned to Hell (Revelation 19:20). That suggests to me that the Mark will somehow involve a denial of Christ. I don't know how. The Bible says whoever corrupts God's Word will have their name removed from the Lamb's Book of Life, which effectively means they have denied Christ (Revelation 22:19). I believe that is because Jesus is the Word of God, and when someone intentionally corrupts the Written Word, they have also rejected the Living Word (Revelation 19:13; John 1:1-13, 14). Likewise, I think receiving the Mark will be an open rejection of the Savior. We cannot understand the mystery of 666 yet, because it is too early. During centuries past, it seemed abundantly clear that the monstrous Roman Catholic church was the Beast system, and the Pope the Antichrist. That is what Pastor Charles Spurgeon believed.

However, we know today from what we have seen during the latter 20th century (extensive use of occult symbols like all seeing eye, obelisks and the great pyramid) that the New World Order is the Beast system. Revelation 17:18 clearly identifies Jerusalem (manmade Israel) as the "woman" that rides the Beast, and controls the nations of the earth. That is, the Luciferian elite, or Illuminati, Freemasons, rule over Israel and by proxy, America. Satan is the god of this evil world, and the Luciferian Freemasons who worship him are the Architects of the New World Order. They even refer to their Masonic "god"(Lucifer) as "The Great Architect." The Beast system is not a mystery to the saints. We know from the Scriptures in Revelation 17:10-12 that the New World Order is coming. The 8th king is the coming Antichrist, whom the Bible says will rise up from the 7th (i.e., out of the New World Order).

If the coming COVID-19 vaccination is mandatory, I will take it, because I don't want to be arrested or denied food. My guess is that it won't be mandatory, but without it you won't be able to go or do anything. I think the business community will go along as sheeple. If it is voluntary, I absolutely won't accept it. Vaccines are inherently risky. I have refused flu-shots my whole life as an adult. They make people sick! They are risky! And even then, they don't guarantee that you still won't catch the flu. The great preacher Jonathan Edwards was killed at age 54 by a vaccination gone wrong! To make matters worse, the government is rushing the vaccine in 2020, and has given complete legal immunity to the drug companies if things go wrong! I cannot imagine that the government can legally force anyone to take a vaccine that is without liability for the manufacturers. Then again, they are forcing mask wearing in many cities, which I think of fascist tyranny! I saw something on YouTube news this week, about the vaccination having to be stored at a temperature of 112 below zero Fahrenheit prior to use. That is making things difficult for the big pharma companies.

I have had several web visitors recently ask me about the coming vaccine, worried whether or not they should take it. If mandatory, I will, unless I see that it somehow infringes about my faith. In Revelation 13:15-17, the Mark is associated with the image of the Beast that the False Prophet erects, demanding that everyone worship the image or die. I think the image will be an All Seeing Eye in the capstone of The Great Pyramid, which occult images we are seeing displayed worldwide today...

[3] 

I haven't seen anything yet to link the coming vaccine to these occult symbols. There is much false information, exaggerations, rumors and fear-mongering in the media today.

Having said all that, I am not worried in the least about the upcoming vaccine in 2021. Several web visitors have asked me what they should do, if required to take a vaccination. If I have no choice, I am not going to fight the system. We need to eat to survive. If the government did that though, I think civil war could break out! [4]I am 100 % confident that the Bible teaches a Pretribulation Rapture, which means we will not be here when the Mark of

the beast comes. Perhaps the Rapture is near! Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

I do know that God doesn't want us to worry about anything (Philippians 4:6). I am 53 years old and my life is about over, so I really couldn't care less what the Devil and government do. I am spending the remainder of my life preaching the truth, primarily the Gospel to get people saved. Now if I can just find a loyal wife for the years I have left, I'd be very grateful to God. I am looking for her, but I just don't think I'll find her unless I move away from Guam, or look in the Philippines, which I am considering. Lord willing. One day at a time. Many people are suffering from loneliness during this pandemic. I have been lonely for almost 15 years, which has been like a prison sentence for me, and I want to get married soon, God willing. But through all the years of pain, afflictions and loneliness, Jesus has been my peace!

> ***"You'll never know that Jesus is all you need, until Jesus is all you have left!"*** —[5]Brother Lester Roloff, a quote from the sermon: "[6]A Faith Must Be Tested" (1914-1982)

1. https://youtu.be/HxH64NOm5hM
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/getting-saved-is-as-simple-as-looking.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9Qob-uMXkqmt38R05MuDoPwfvoxltpmDOk_WOuOVxIE4YNrQNAvzhoApZPIzCKiaHi8qE8gRUjTghdPmKA2TFGmW4vbGb9UQKwNz
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/watch.htm
5. https://youtu.be/Vx4RN-VzOcQ
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/faith_must_be_tested.htm

---

1.8.34 We Are At Spiritual War As Christians (2020-10-26 09:30)

Ephesians 6:11-18, “Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;

And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

”

All across America Fundamentalist churches are under Satanic attack. We are at war against an authoritarian government who arrogantly think they are God. This whole COVID-19 lockdown of the churches is evil. If there is one thing that our nation needs during this crisis, it is attendance to church! These are perilous times, in which the government thinks football season is more important than church! Football season has officially opened in the United States, while Pastor Jack Trieber and other churches are being fined millions of dollars in penalties for assembling at church. We have allowed fear to control us.

> ***“The flesh lives in fear, but God lives in faith! The only antidote for fear is faith!”*** —Pastor Bob Gray II, “[1]Fear”

Live in faith, do not live in fear! Pastor Chuck Baldwin is right—[2]Americans Have Been Conquered By Fear.

Ephesians 6:12, “

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, *against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places*

. **”** This Bible verse does not mean that the government is our enemy. **Romans 13:3a,**

“

For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

” Ephesians 6:12 means that Satanic forces are always at work against the cause of Jesus Christ. [3]When our government starts to become a terror to good works, as they are now by banning church meetings, we are at war!

If you are a Christian the whole world is waiting for you to fall. Could you imagine if a Baptist church were to sponsor something as despicable and raunchy as the popular TV show “Dance Moms”? Abby Lee Miller belongs in prison! If a church were to do the same thing, people in the local community would be outraged! Can anyone really wonder why there is an epidemic of pedophiles in society today, when ungodly filth like

“Dance Moms” is aired on

television? [4]Nothing has destroyed America like TV!

The liberal Luciferian controlled newsmedia relentlessly attack Fundamental and Neo-evangelical Churches and pastors, especially Fundamentalists. Jesus said that the world hates Him, because He testifies against its sin (John 7:7). Jesus is the Living Word. The Bible is the Written Word. Dr. John R. Rice used to call Jesus and the Bible “twins.” **John 15:19, “If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.”** The world has constant feelings of contempt for Christians, because the world stumbles in darkness without the light of the glorious saving Gospel (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). **John 3:19,**

“

And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

”

1. https://youtu.be/Q-hyji7HO-I
2. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Articles/tabid/109/ID/4058/The-Spirit-Of-Fear-Has-Conquered-Our-Country.aspx
3. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/north-valley-baptist-church-california-jack-trieber-coronavirus_n_5f6125a0c5b6e27db1342120
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/hellivision/satanic_attack.htm

---

1.8.35 When Grace Is No More Grace (2020-10-27 09:30)

Romans 11:6, “And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.”

Grace is no more grace the Bible says when you ADD works to it, which is exactly what many churches are doing today. The false teaching that a person cannot be saved unless they forsake the world, stop sinning, make full surrender to Christ, intend to reform, count the cost, start a relationship with Jesus, pay the price and commit their life to serve God are espousing a doctrine of devils, a false plan of salvation.

> “The law tells me how crooked I am. Grace comes along and straightens me out.”
> —Evangelist Billy Sunday, 1862-1935

Biblical salvation is acknowledging one's guilt of sin for breaking God's commandments (Romans 3:19), and resting in the death of Christ upon the cross for our sins, His burial, and His resurrection from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Hebrews 4:1-11).

The FOUNDATION of our Christian faith is JESUS CHRIST. **1st Corinthians 3:11, "For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ."** The foundation has already been laid, so you cannot lay another foundation. The price for your sins have been paid in full. YOU ARE A SINNER, and unless you accept Christ's payment for your sins, you will spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:15).

Pastor Bob Gray at the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches . . .

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight." —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, '[1]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church'

In his excellent book, I NEVER KNEW YOU, Michael Patrick Bowen states . . .

> You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will "dump" you.
>
> __'
>
> [2]I NEVER KNEW YOU' (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 77.

Beware of the false teaching in most churches today, even many Baptist churches, which says that we are saved by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone; but you also have to stop sinning to get saved, and commit your life to Christ, surrendering fully to Christ's Lordship. This is like a passenger in a car giving the driver contradictory directions, telling the driver to turn right and left at the same time.

Read what Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951) said in his Gospel tract, ANOTHER GOSPEL? ...

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him." — Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, '[3]Another Gospel'

Now let me quote to you again the great man of God, Dr. Ironside...

> "Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> —
>
> Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[4]What Is The Gospel?'

Either salvation is by grace or it is by works, but it cannot be both. We learn this truth in **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no**

more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work." An excellent book on the subject of salvation is titled, '[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' by Michael Patrick Bowen. May I kindly say, "GRACE IS NO MORE GRACE" in every church that teaches the heresy of Lordship Salvation.

[6]

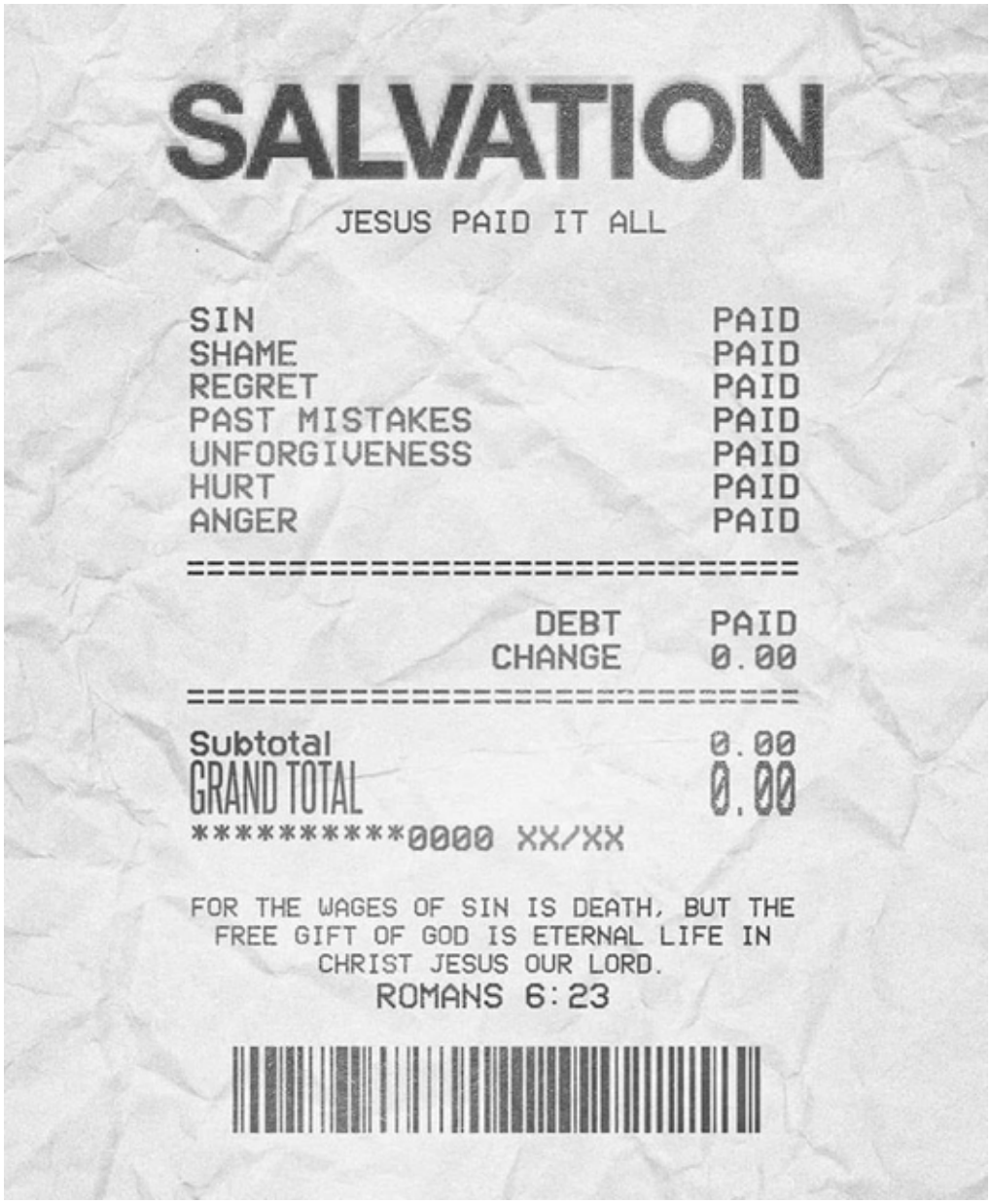

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm

4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm

5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you-excerpts.htm

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhcKFoLGzPY4nXlhz-3CpvnTBJOwIBg4ZMB8Ed0uVZBFIvLmKqUJtWil7ydspzHK36Sp9ESKdfNEF6f-8PkpmfCaExY2zzQ3Hmthrs

---

1.8.36 Foolish Pastor Says: "I Don't Want Or Need Your Money!" (2020-10-28 09:18)

2nd Thessalonians 1:1-3, " Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. *We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth*;"

The Apostle Paul had a thankful spirit toward everything. Paul was thankful toward other believers. Paul said he thanked God ALWAYS for his Christian brethren, for their *charity* toward each other. Paul was thankful for the money that believers gave to the cause of Jesus Christ. A preacher should always maintain a spirit of thanksgiving toward God and man, especially toward those people in his ministry who are helping him financially.

I recently heard a Baptist pastor tell his small congregation in a stern tone: "I don't want or need your money, God meets my needs!" Humbly said, that is a foolish thing for a pastor to say. Why is he even talking about "I"? The church belongs to the Lord Jesus Christ, Who is the *Head* of the Church (Ephesians 4:15; 5:23). Each saint comprises the *Body* of Christ. The selfish pronoun "I" has no place in the local New Testament church! What that pastor is foolishly saying is that it is his personal church, and not God's church. The Bible says that God purchased the Church with His own blood (Acts 20:28).

The pastor in question has labored diligently for the past few years, now receiving about 25 people in attendance on Sundays. Kindly said, it doesn't surprise me that the church is stagnant and hasn't grown over the years, with an ungrateful pastor who expresses ingratitude toward the people who financially give money to the church. Our attitude very much determines our altitude. God will not bless a church unless the pastor commits that ministry wholly to the Lord Jesus Christ! It is the Lord's church, nobody else's. No pastor ought ever tell his congregation:

"I don't want or need your money, God meets my needs!"

That is the way an ungrateful man talks! You won't find Paul talking that way in the Bible.

How does a pastor, who is renting a storefront property to meet for church services, expect to eventually fulfill his church's vision of autonomy in the future, if he tells people that he doesn't want or need their money? What do you mean you don't need their money? Yes, you DO need their money, and a lot of it! If you ever want to buy a church building, to put down some permanent roots, then you need a downpayment for a building. Where do you think that money is going to come from? The heathens? If you are telling your congregation that you don't need or want their money, then you shouldn't hypocritically talk about your vision for autonomy, because money doesn't come from nowhere. Why do you think God sent you those people who are giving you money? You're biting the hands that are helping you.

Instead, that pastor should be thanking everyone who gives, showing appreciation for them, and letting them know how much God appreciates their giving. If a pastor wants to let people

know that he doesn't need their money, that he is not for sale, I am fine with that; but at least let them know that the money is appreciated, and will be used toward a downpayment on a future building, Lord willing. The pastor needs to keep his personal life separate from the church itself. When the pastor confuses the two, people will leave. When a man, or men, run a church, it is a cult. The authority of the local New Testament church is the Word of God alone.

If that were me as the pastor, I would ALWAYS greatly thank everyone who gives money, time or anything donated to help the church. I would teach them the truth that it is all FOR THE LORD!!! I would let the people know that all money collected in the offering plate goes into the church's bank account, and will be used for the needs of the church. If nothing else, any extra money will be used down the road for a downpayment toward a church building. I don't understand a pastor of a growing church, who wants to achieve autonomy (i.e., self sufficiency)

, who discourages people from giving money to the church. Since that church's ungrateful

pastor says he doesn't WANT or NEED anyone's money, then how does he expect to achieve autonomy

? Will there be some type of magician's trick? Perhaps that pastor will put a new church building out of his hat? Maybe a new building will simply fall out of the sky!

What that pastor ought to have said is: "I personally may not want or need your money, but this church belongs to the Lord Jesus Christ, and He does need your money, and we greatly appreciate it, so we can invest toward buying a church building when it is time." For a pastor to foolishly say:

"I don't want or need your money, God meets my needs!," is in reality to horribly say: "I am receiving a nice missionary check each month, so I don't need YOUR money, I have THEIR money." That sounds like a spoiled man talking, who has grown accustomed to relying upon others, instead of actually wanting to achieve church autonomy (self government). I just don't understand a pastor expressing ingratitude, and even a little bit of personal contempt, to those who have sincerely given money TO THE CHURCH. The pastor says:

"I don't want or need your money,

" but the people who tithed didn't give the money to him, they gave it to the church (to Jesus Christ). So why does the pastor talk that way, as if it is HIS MONEY?

This is why, in my humble opinion, the church hasn't grown over the past several years. Until the pastor wholly commits the church to the Lord, and rallies church members to get excited and invest in THE LORD'S CHURCH, his personal ministry will flounder in mediocrity. **Psalms 127:1, "Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain."** The pastor has a "vision" for the church. With that bad kind of attitude, his words will run the church into the ground!

There is nothing worse than showing a lack of gratitude toward people who give money (the amount matters not). A pastor should always express thankfulness toward people who give, not tell them that you don't want or need anything from them.

Some pastors also have the wrong attitude, that his people gave the money to God, not to him, so he doesn't have to show any gratitude. Well, those people could have just as easily given the money to the next church and pastor down the street. It is unwise (in my humble opinion) for a pastor of a small growing church, to discourage people from giving money to the church. The pastor sternly said to his small congregation:

"I don't want or need your money, God meets my needs!" Oh really? So why should anyone give? Why even have an offering hat? Most Christians who love Jesus want to give money to their church, but not when their pastors foolishly says:

“I don’t want or need your money, God meets my needs!” That makes people feel unloved, unwanted and unappreciated. Is that really what you want? Do you really think your vision to achieve autonomy will come to fruition with that bad kind of attitude? I think not, humbly. I am a nobody, but I see things in Baptist churches today that I don’t like.

1.8.37 The Tremendous Old Testament Book Of Hosea (2020-10-28 09:30)

Hosea 1:1-3, “The word of the LORD that came unto Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel. The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: *for the land hath committed great whoredom, departing from the LORD*. So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him a son.”

God told Hosea to marry a harlot. I don’t think Hosea was any different than men today. I think the ole boy got really happy. “

Lord, can you say that again?

” You heard me Hosea, go marry that pretty worldly gal you’ve been looking at, Gomer. I think Hosea was very happy, at first, but I sincerely don’t think he saw what was coming. After bearing him three children, Gomer forsook Hosea, chasing after wicked men. That sure sounds like America today! I have heard tragic stories, one after the other all my life, from men and women alike of unfaithful spouses who betrayed, hurt and eventually abandoned them. **Hebrews 13:4, “Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.**

” God’s judgment cannot rest forever!

The Old Testament prophet Hosea was a contemporary of Isaiah, Micah and Amos. These faithful preachers lived during the time of the fall of northern Israel, whose capital was Samaria. [1]Here is a helpful chart that I made many years ago as a teenager, showing the relationship between the different Old Testament books of the Bible. Many believers have been saved for several years, and still haphazardly read the Bible, without any organized understanding of their reading. I encourage you to study the chart, and see how the different books of the Bible interrelate with each other.

For example: We see that the historical book of 1st Chronicles (29 chapters total) only covers 28 years, but the book of 2nd Chronicles (36 chapters total) covers a tremendous time span of 449 years of Old Testament history! That's quite a difference. So we see that 1st Chronicles is very concentrated during the reign of David. The book parallels 2nd Samuel, which was written during the same time period, spanning 40 years of history. Yet, 2nd Chronicles covers everything from king Solomon's reign to the final fall and destruction of the city of Jerusalem in 586 BC four hundred years later. Brother Lester Roloff used to wisely say that the Old Testament will put iron in your blood.

The most effective way to study the Bible is the same as solving a puzzle, you go from general to specific. When solving a puzzle, we look for the flat outside pieces first, because they are the easiest to recognize and compare. Likewise, to study the Bible, first learn the details about why each book of the Bible was written. I wrote a helpful article about [2]studying the Old Testament , which I think you'll like.

In every passage of Scripture in the Old Testament, we find three components:

1. *HISTORICAL LESSON* (The study of history is HIS-STORY, about how God has marvelously, miraculously and mysteriously worked throughout human civilization)
2. *PROPHETIC LESSON* (seven centuries years before Christ was born, the prophet Isaiah predicted His virgin birth in Isaiah 7:14)
3. *PRACTICAL (OR PERSONAL) LESSON*

The following passage of Scripture is eerily reminiscent of the United States today:

Hosea 4:1-6, "Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the

LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because *there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.*

***By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood*. Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away. Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people are as they that strive with the priest. Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother. *My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge*, I will also reject thee, that *thou shalt be no priest to me*: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children."**

Just like in **Hosea 4:2**, there is no truth in America today! Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) is right: "[3]We're a nation of Biblical ignoramuses!"

(Dr. McGee's audio commentary on Hosea 4:1-2). We are surrounded by information today, but people don't want THE TRUTH. **2nd Timothy 3:7, "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth."** We are the greatest technological nations in history, and yet we are one of the most ignorant concerning truth! Stephen Hawking (1942-2018) was a brilliant theoretical physicist. That was his career. Yet, it is heartbreaking that such a knowledgeable man was a self-professed atheist until his death. According to the Bible Dr. Hawking almost assuredly went to Hell in his sins. I am sad about that, because I don't like to see anybody go to Hell.

We've still got a small handful of leather-lung, soul-winning, Christ-honoring, sin-fighting, people-loving, caring, fundamental Baptist pastors today, who are still preaching the truth. Sadly, the American people refuse to heed the inspired Word of God. **1st Corinthians 1:18, "*For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness*; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. "** Hosea 4:6 is an indictment against the religious leaders (temple priests) of Hosea's time. They intentionally rejected the knowledge of God, which caused their downfall and destruction. We see this today in 2020 in our American Bible colleges and churches. They willfully *reject* THE TRUTH that the modern Devil's Bibles are dangerously corrupted. They *refuse* to accept THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation and "

turning from your sins

”

is a counterfeit gospel, accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9).

The book of Hosea was written to expose the wickedness of Israel’s habitual spiritual whoredom with idols and false gods. This is what’s shown by the betrayal and unfaithfulness of Gomer to her husband Hosea. It symbolizes Israel’s horrible betrayal and unfaithfulness to the holy Lord. Likewise, America is guilty of spiritual adultery. Our nation was founded upon Christian principles. Our first U.S. President, George Washington, was a lifelong member of a Bible Society. Bible Societies (like Gideons International today) worked to publish and promote the Holy Bible into the hands of the people, for their own benefit and our nation’s glory. **Proverbs 14:34, “ Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.”**

[4]**Scripture is** [5]**everywhere** in the nation’s capital. Yes, it is true, and I think awesomely amazing. From the proclamation in **John 8:32** that **“the truth shall make you free,**

”

to a statue of the Apostle Paul down the street, these [6]scripture-themed inscriptions, statues, and references are everywhere in our nation’s capital. Hosea is a wonderful true story, that reveals the great heart of our gracious God. Hosea represents God in the story. Gomer represents humanity. Humanity has been unfaithful to God.

Isaiah 53:6,

“

All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

”

Sheep are very vulnerable animals, unlike the cunning wolf who sneaks up on its prey for the kill. Sheep don't have fangs, claws or other natural built i defenses. Wolves have sharp teeth! Sheep have no sense of present danger, just like people. These new Bible revisions that keep coming our are so deadly. [7]Brother Lester Roloff said back in the 1970's that:

"

This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions, of the Word of God!

" Since making that statement, literally over one hundred new Bible revisions have been published into the English language! Since 1881 at least 254 new Bible versions have been published. That is insane! God only authored ONE BOOK!!! I believe that inspired Book to be the precious King James Bible today.

I encourage you to read and study the tremendous Old Testament book of Hosea. The humble prophet Hosea is a picture of our blessed Savior, who purchased us back from the slave market of sin. Gomer represents every sinner, who has been unfaithful to our Creator. Gomer didn't deserve to be redeemed, but it was a matter of love for Hosea. God loves you dear friend, no matter who you are. God doesn't approve of the sins in your life, but regardless of how awful they may be, God offers you forgiveness through the blood of the cross. **Colossians 1:20, " And, *having made peace through the blood of his cross*, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven."** That is such a beautiful Bible verse. Come to Him now oh sinner, if you have never done so, and [8]receive the Savior as your own!

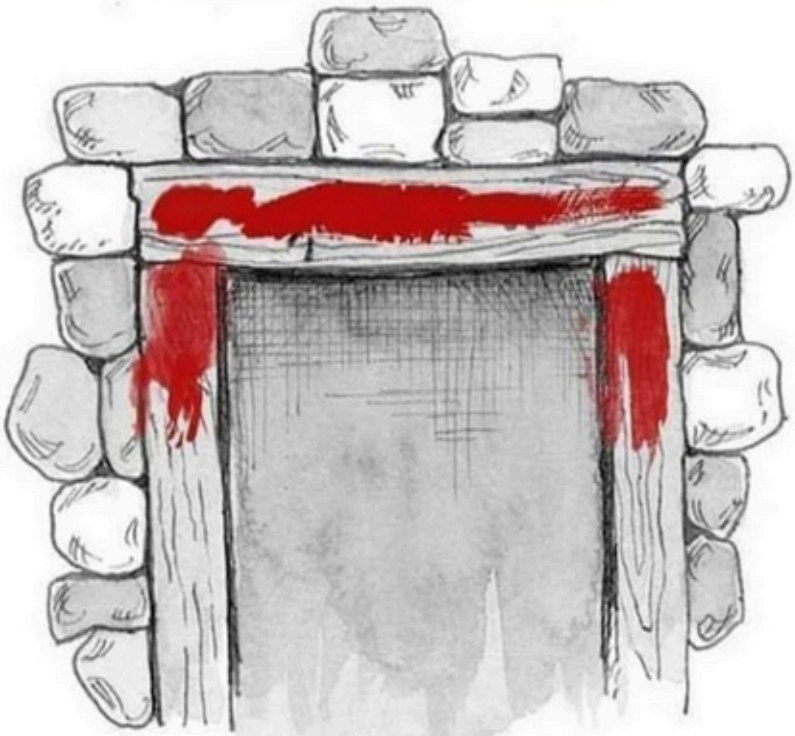

The LORD did not check
who inside the house was worthy.
HE checked for the BLOOD
on the doorposts.
None of us is worthy.
Only the blood of Jesus can cover us.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/otchron.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/old_testament.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_J_Vernon_McGee/Hosea/hosea.m3u
4. https://www.theblaze.com/news/god-and-bible-in-washington-dc#:~:text=Scripture%20is%20everywhere%20in%20the%20nation's%20capital&text=From%20the%20proclamation%
5. https://www.theblaze.com/news/god-and-bible-in-washington-dc#:~:text=Scripture%20is%20everywhere%20in%20the%20nation's%20capital&text=From%20the%20proclamation%
6. https://www1.cbn.com/cbnnews/us/2018/february/hidden-in-plain-sight-museum-of-the-bible-ride-offers-birds-eye-view-of-scriptures-in-nations-capital
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/lester_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3

8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjp60kpekGU3sxEdVkz2vj8gvvROSQvzSUJpgt6Wkotj6oNVpC6EhRq8q60E05pvhdBsmKmAFMI7evXotFC0CdGudFLjM1rARk9bpE

1.8.38 Don't Disregard The Truths Of Imperfect Fallen Teachers (2020-10-30 09:30)

Ecclesiastes 7:10,

"

Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this.

"

I am a thankful graduate of Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). I don't mention the names of my teachers I had at college, but they are precious to me. I still have all my college notes. Many people are scared to even mention the name of one Bible teacher, who received life in prison for unmentionable crimes. I still have all my notes by him, and I cherish them. Just because the Devil sifted him as wheat, and he chose to go into horrible sin, doesn't negate anything that he taught us students. I had this man for Old and New Testament Survey. I had him for Proverbs, Old Testament Psychology, and numerous other Bible classes.

I intentionally took senior college classes in my freshman year, because I loved this man's knowledge of the Bible, and his style of teaching that really helped me learn. When he taught, students were sitting on the edge of their seat, wanting to learn. This man was one of the greatest Bible teachers I ever had, but he didn't love the Lord as he should have. This man taught me that many graduates of Bible college fail, because they go from LEARNING to LIVING, but they bypass LOVING. He was absolutely right! Sadly, he didn't take his own advice. Dear reader, you can LEARN all you can learn about theology and preaching, but if you bypass LOVING God and your neighbour as thyself, you will fail at LIVING!

This Bible teacher was also an evangelist, who used to preach week long revivals at my home church in Chicago, where I was saved and attended grade and high school at the Northland Baptist Church, which later moved 10 miles south and changed their name to the First Baptist Church of Marquette. I was there through it all, sitting on the edge of my seat like a sponge, learning all I could about God and the King James Bible. I've read comments online about former HAC students throwing all their class notes into the garbage, because of this man's sins. Not me buddy! I cherish those notes.

I still have the notes of another Bible teacher who turned against Pastor Jack Hyles in 1989. That particular man was saved in a subway, after a Christian lady handed him a Gospel tract. I had him for my Soulwinning Evangelism class. I still have all my notes. If you think that it is proper to throw away everything you learned from a horrible sinner, then you should throw your Bible in the garbage too, because one-third of the Holy Bible was penned by murderers! Moses, David and Saul (later Paul) were all murderers. Before David was even conceived in his mother's womb, or chosen to be king of Israel, God knew that David would commit adultery and murder, shaming the name of God and His people. Truly God's thoughts and ways are above our thoughts and ways. **Isaiah 55:8-9, "**

For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts."

I have heard umpteen people become disgruntled toward their former pastor. Many of them abandon everything that their pastor taught them. I think that is so foolish. I don't care what your pastor did, the things he taught you are good to remember, if they were good teachings. I don't care how sinful or horrible a crime your pastor may have committed, that does not diminish the truthfulness of his preaching, if it was truth to begin with. It is true that a preacher's message is diminished in effectiveness by sin, but you don't have to let it be so. My former favorite Bible teacher I mentioned earlier is now serving multiple consecutive life sentences in prison. Yet, I have never been tempted to trash his notes given in class. I have news for you, YOU AND I my friend are just as much a sinner as HE IS! **1st Timothy 5:24, " Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."** Don't judge others because they sin differently than you do!

As humans we all categorize sins. If we were to take a piece of paper and make a list of what we think are the worst sins, we'd all put murder right at the top. We'd put pedophilia at the top. We'd put adultery at the top. But look at the list of sins which the Bible says God HATES THE MOST in **Proverbs 6:16-19, " These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him:**

A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,

An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief,

A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren. " Do you see that the sins we hate are not the same sins that God hates? God hates stinking pride! God hates a proud look! God hates hands that hurt innocent people. God hates a wicked heart that devises ways to hurt other people. God hates a lying false tongue. God hates a person who is always seeking to do evil. God hates those who divide brethren. These are the sins that God hates! To clarify, God does not hate people, He hates the sin!

If you have been hurt or betrayed by someone to whom you looked up to, let it go into God's hands friend. Let God's love permeate your soul and put that smile back on your face. If you give God your heart, He'll put a wonderful smile on your face. By the way, I think the most beautiful quality of a woman is an infectious smile! The only thing more painful than being hurt by someone that you look up to, is hurting someone that looks up to you! That is the worst pain. I can only imagine the pain of soul that my former Bible teacher must have day by day, month by month, year by year, and now it has been decades. The whole story is so sad. But dear friend, it is only by the grace of God that all of us aren't rotting in prison next to him! There but for the grace of God Go I. There but for the grace of God go you! That is why my favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23,**

"Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."

Many of the truths that I teach online, I learned in class at Hyles-Anderson College. One of the reasons why I work so hard on my website ministry is to help earn rewards in Heaven for my former Bible teacher. My best friend while growing up, Greg, commit suicide at only age 22. He took his father's shotgun and killed himself. I wept uncontrollably at his funeral. I placed my little New Testament Bible into his casket, which I had used to win many people to the Lord. I went off to Bible college at age 18, and hadn't seen my friend for a few years. I personally led him to the Lord in my basement, which was our club hangout.

I played acoustic guitar and we used to sing "

Victory In Jesus.

”

In time I went off to Bible college. Not too long thereafter our home church fell apart, and he dropped out for lack of friends, and started drinking booze, listening to Ozzy Osbourne’s song “

Suicide,

”

and inevitably succumbed to Satan’s influence, committing suicide.

Since my friend cannot labor for Jesus Christ, I am compelled to work even harder each night and day.

I believe that he was a born-again Christian, but like John the Baptist became disillusioned.

I can earn rewards for my former Bible teacher who is in prison.

I feel sorry for him and everyone involved with the damage and pain he caused. The truth is that every one of us are sinners, who deserve to plunge immediately into the depths of Hell and burn forever! The only happy life is living a righteous life for Jesus Christ.

Proverbs 16:8, “ Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.” I thank God for the Bible teachers I have had in my life, as imperfect as some of them were, like me and you.

1.8.39 Global Warming Is A Blatant Manmade Massive Hoax! (2020-10-31 09:30)

1st Timothy 6:20-21, “O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and *oppositions of science falsely so called: Which some professing have erred concerning the faith*. Grace be with thee. Amen.”

I watched [1]a video of the giant Climate Clock in New York. From all that I have read, Global Warming is a massive New World Order hoax! Even meteorologist John Coleman, founder of The Weather Channel, has called Global Warming [2]a massive manmade scam! . . .

> “I am telling you Global Warming is a nonevent, a manufactured crisis and a total scam… It is all a scam, the result of bad science.” —[3]John Coleman, Weather channel founder and lifelong meteorologist

People are so gullible. I just read [4]this eye-opening article by Dr. Ron Paul about "the science" so-called , behind the Coronavirus, which is a blatant media hyped hoax as well. The virus is real, obviously, and people are dying, but so did 83,000 Americans die last year just from the common flu. It will be interesting what the New World Order has up their sleeve. Many people are thinking there will be forced vaccinations. Bill Gates is a known eugenicist, calling for a reduction in world population. So understandably a lot of people get alarmed when [5]all of a sudden he wants to "save lives" with a new vaccine . I had posted some articles by Henry Makow to Facebook, which got his website banned now. That is so shameful and wrong that Facebook can just ban anyone who tells the truth.

'Global Warming' is a massive New World Order hoax!

1. https://www.cbsnews.com/news/climate-change-clock-new-york-city-time-remaining-global-deadline/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/global_warming.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/junk_science.htm
4. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/featured-articles/2020/september/28/question-the-science-go-to-gulag/
5. https://www.henrymakow.com/

1.8.40 For We Walk By Faith And Not By Sight (2020-10-31 20:20)

2nd Corinthians 5:5-8, " Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit. Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord: (*For we walk by faith, not by sight*:) We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord."

I have received numerous emails from Christian web visitors who are frustrated with God, prayer and life. They complain that God doesn't answer their prayers. They say that it seems like God doesn't exist. Everything they do feels wrong, and they are on the verge of losing all hope and some even committing suicide. One woman told me that she wishes a bullet would come through her front window and kill her, because she hates her life so much. At least a dozen web visitors have confided in me over the past couple years that they have contemplated suicide. If that is you friend, please read:

> **Hebrews 12:2, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. I think of that verse often. People think negatively, so they are miserable. We have so much to praise God for!"**

LOOKING UNTO JESUS, the Author and Finisher of our faith! I love that! Dear reader, where you look determines your mindset, and how you are going to view everything in life. If you watch the discouraging news each day, and listen to negative comments from your co-workers, friends and family, and then dwell upon the problems, needs and painful experiences from your past—you are going to be the most miserable creature!

The following passage of Scripture is so important. It is obvious to me that all these Bible verses go together. Please notice first that the Apostle Paul teaches us to REJOICE IN THE LORD. He doesn't say to merely rejoice, but to **"REJOICE IN THE LORD."** No matter how unhappy and miserable I may be, I can ALWAYS rejoice in the Lord for something. Paul even repeats himself to get the point across:

> **Philippians 4:4-9, "*Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice*.**
>
> **Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand.**
>
> ***Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving* let your requests be made known unto God.**
>
> **And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.**

Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*.

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

”

The things that hinder us from rejoicing in the Lord ought to be committed unto prayer. So we are commanded to *always* rejoice in the Lord, and to commit anything and everything that hinders us from rejoicing in the Lord to God in prayer. And then the Apostle teaches us to guard our minds against negative self-destructive thinking. Once you start down that road of not rejoicing in the Lord ALWAYS, you are headed down a death spiral. The human mind can (and often does) become its own worst enemy. I am just as guilty of this. Where do you think I learned it from? But when I was sinking in despair, depression and hating my life, I LOOKED TO JESUS (the precious Author and Finisher of my faith). Where are you looking today?

Philippians 4:8 tells us to

“

THINK ON THESE THINGS

”

(i.e., things that are lovely, of good report, lovely, virtuous, things of praise and truth, et cetera). Americans are notoriously complainers. The news media is inherently accusatory and negative. **Revelation 12:10b** calls the Devil **“**

the accuser of the brethren.

” Satan is the god of this world, which explains why ungodly sinners accuse others. The Bible teaches that love covers all sins (Proverbs 10:12). Satan never lets anyone live down their past sins, failures and mistakes! As Christians we hopefully choose to walk a higher path in life, one of love and forgiveness toward others.

Having said that, my response to those who tell me how miserable their life is, and how they feel like God is ignoring them completely—I feel THE SAME WAY! But I choose to walk BY FAITH, not BY SIGHT. If I walk *by sight*, then I have plenty of reasons to be miserable and doubt God. But if I live *by faith*, then I know according to John 14:1-3 that I have a home waiting for me in Heaven. I know according to Philippians 3:21 that I have a new immortal body coming, fashioned like unto the Lord’s miraculous resurrected body. I know according to Romans 8:32 that God is going to give me **“ all things**

” in eternity. I have a blessed inspired Book in the King James Bible full of promises from God, that I can claim and cling to in hope during life’s difficulties, worries and miseries. LOOKING UNTO JESUS!

That is the difference between someone who lives a defeated life as a Christian, and someone who walks by faith! My God is able! By sight, I feel like God doesn’t care about me; but by faith, I KNOW THAT HE DOES, because 1st Peter 5:7 says God cares! By sight, I feel like God has abandoned me; but by faith, I know God has promised never to leave nor forsake me in Hebrews 13:5. So everything comes down to whether we choose as believers to walk by sight or by faith. I must walk by faith, or else I know that I won’t make it. I know of at least 6

Christians who have commit suicide during my lifetime. Life is never fair. Some people have it much worse than others, but God is fair. I share the same sentiments as Job, who rightly said:

“Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him”

(Job 13:15). Good for you Job, I am with you buddy!

Job 19:25,

“ For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth: ” Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b,**

“Have faith in God.”

[1]



2nd Corinthians 5:7,

“

(For we walk by faith, not by sight:)

”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgMPp_PVXg9VB6D6syFV6SvQZ9AvCHTsZ-5mZbKv2FYI1im4XZ3havRg6TiwPLNdcHAr0LCnZEpicDr4-lqCW0-7VLndWpQK-SOIRY

1.9 November

1.9.1 The Bible Teaches It Is Very Easy To Be Saved (2020-11-01 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 11:1-4, “ Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

But I fear, lest by any means, *as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, *ye might well bear with him*.”

Beware of anyone who says it is not easy to be saved! I am amazed and frustrated when I hear someone telling others that getting saved is “

hard.

” I’m not just talking about some ignoramus who’s in his first year of Bible college, I’m talking about Pastor John MacArthur, who is revered by tens of thousands of clergy and layman worldwide for his preaching and theology. Read for yourself what Dr. MacArthur says to complicate the Gospel:

> **“*Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy* to become a Christian.** Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and it’ll cost you the same thing...” [emphasis added] —Dr. John MacArthur, his book “HARD TO BELIEVE,” p. 93

Oh how wrong John MacArthur is friend! The word “

simplicity

”

in our text verse from 2nd Corinthians 11:3 is the Greek word *haplotes* , which means

“

singleness.

”

That means there is only ONE THING you need to do to be saved, and that is to believe the ’GOOD NEWS’ (GOSPEL) of the Lord Jesus Christ! Pastor Curtis Hutson gets it right, in this helpful sermon called:

“

[1]The One Thing That Determines Salvation.

” Do you believe my friend?

And then there is Pastor Phil Kidd, who woefully attacked the truth of “

Easy Believism

”

in his horrible recent sermon he titled: ’ [2]The Heresy Of Eternal Security .’ Kindly said, he’s got a hole in his head the size of Kansas! What do you mean it’s not easy to be saved? What do you mean there’s no such thing as the eternal security of the believer? The Bible says in **Ephesians 1:14-15** that every believer is

“sealed with that holy Spirit of promise”

as God’s child,

“Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

” Whew, that’s eternal security dear reader!!!

Who else is saying that it is not

“EASY” to be saved? Well, tragically we hear this junk theology on *UNSHACKLED* radio aired by the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. In UNSHACKLED [3]program #3589 (broadcast in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon. Here’s is some of their dialogue:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.

DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.

SHARON: Oh Debbie, ***it's not easy*** —believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then ***GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD*** . When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.

DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. PGM has moved away from the hope of the Gospel. According to the preceding UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved, because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "another gospel" accursed by God! That is a very difficult, hard and complicated false gospel. Please let me remind you dear reader, that getting saved is the free gift of God, not a trade-off. Receiving eternal life is a free gift, not an exchange where you give up your sins as a trade to get God's gift of eternal life.

Who else says that getting saved is hard? [4]Look no further than Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014), who heretically says: "You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!" (an exact quote from a sermon Pettit preached at BJU on January 26, 2015 titled: "[5]What Does It Mean To 'Run The Race'?"

). Dr. Pettit says

"

Heaven itself

"

is an

“

award,

”

which to win you MUST faithfully run

“

the race

”

to the end and finish. That is another gospel, turning God’s free gift of eternal life into a process instead of a new birth. That is the nightmare theology of Pastor John MacArthur and John Calvin (1509-1564). Calvinism is of the Devil.

Tragically, somewhere along the way, Moody Bible Institute, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Bob Jones University, Ray Comfort, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, Ken Ham and Pacific Garden Mission became devout followers of Pastor John MacArthur’s demonic [6]Lordship Salvation garbage theology! God’s curse is upon all of them...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.”**

Pacific Garden Mission are PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are troubling the island with their perverse gospel, which the Bible says is NOT ANOTHER GOSPEL! It is of the Devil. It is a fraud. It is a Satanic deception and will lead people into the fires of Hell beneath for all eternity!!!

We are taught in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 that the Gospel is *simple*. Having to forsake the old sinful ways of sinful living is anything but simple. PGM has it backwards. God’s plan of salvation is simply for you come to God as a needy sinner, and receive His Son’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen. That’s it! PGM demands that you turn from your sins first, which is not what the Bible teaches. PGM’s false gospel is that you must make a commitment to follow the Lord. Judas followed Jesus and went to Hell. **Matthew 27:3b** says Judas **“repented”** of his sins, but he wasn’t saved at all. Millions of religious people falsely think they will be in Heaven someday, but they will be in Hell. **Luke**

13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”

I’ve already mentioned about a dozen names and organizations so far who pervert the Gospel of free grace, making it hard and difficult to be saved. Who else teaches that it is

“HARD

”

to be saved? Oh no, say it isn’t so like ’[7]Hall and Oates,’ please tell me I’m wrong! It’s sadly true, even the English Standard Version (ESV) that Bob Jones University shamefully uses, sells and promotes says it is

“

HARD

”

to be saved:

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Matthew 7:13-14, “Enter by the narrow gate. For the gate is wide and the way is easy that leads to destruction, and those who enter by it are many. For the gate is narrow and ***the way is hard that leads to life,*** and those who find it are few.” [emphasis added]

Even the New King James Version (NKJV) [8]says it is “difficult” to be saved . In fact, nearly all of the modern Alexandrian based Bible perversions corrupt this Scripture passage, to say it is hard to be saved. I wish I could say it isn’t so, but it sadly is so!!! Sorry Daryl Hall and John Oates, IT IS SO! The country is theologically going to Hell in a wheelbarrow! I often wonder if anybody really cares about THE TRUTH anymore!

You know, there is something important to see. The Devil came to Eve in the form of a serpent, to deceive her. The Bible says in Genesis 3:1 that the first thing Satan did was question the Word of God, taking it out of context. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, “But I fear, *lest by any means*, as the serpent beguiled Eve *through his subtilty*, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*.”** The Bible says that Satan,

“BY ANY MEANS,” will corrupt your mind if he can, from Easy Believism! It didn’t say that, God did! The Bible warns against anybody who comes alone making salvation HARD or DIFFICULT! Dr. Jack Hyles gets it 100 % correct:

> “I want to make one thing clear at the start: You cannot do anything to get saved except come to the Lord Jesus Christ. Oh, how Satan has tried to complicate it! Satan has tried to make more to salvation than that. People have tried to add their own work to salvation.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[9]The Simplicity Of Salvation”

It is very simple to be saved! You are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19). There is a penalty for your sins, which is death (Romans 6:23). That includes dying a second death in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 21:8). But God loves you so much that He would rather die than live without out. So God became flesh, in the man Christ Jesus (John 1:1-3, 14; 1st Timothy 3:16). Jesus went to the cross and suffered your Hell, paying a debt that He did not owe, because you and I owed a massive debt if sin we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He raised up from the dead the third day, is saved instantly, securely and forever! Once saved, always saved! You now have eternal life, which is the believer’s eternal security!

And I am now going to say something that will harelip every dog in the county—you

CAN go live any way you want and still go to Heaven! Someone tell Pastor Phil Kidd to go read the Bible!!! I didn’t say you have God’s permission and blessing to live in sin. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:28-31,**

“Therefore we conclude that *a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law*.

Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:

Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith. *Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law*.”

Here is the truth of the matter. A believer is no longer under the curse of God’s LAW. He that believeth is justified freely justified

“

FROM ALL THINGS.

”

Acts 13:39,

“

And by him all that believe are *justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

” So if you dare, you can go live any way you want, but God will scourge and chastise you as His child (Hebrews 12:6-8). These preachers (like Dr. Phil Kidd), who get so upset at professed Christians still living in gross immorality (and all immorality is gross sin), that they corrupt the plan of salvation to say that there is no such thing as Eternal Security, are preaching another gospel.

Although the term

“eternal security” is not found in the Bible (just like the words Bible, Trinity and Rapture aren’t), we know that every believer is 100 % safe in God’s salvation because it is just that, GOD’S SALVATION!!! You have nothing to do with GRACE my friend. You deserve to go directly to Hell and burn forever for your sins, and so do I. God in His wondrous love and mercy and grace, sent His only begotten Son Jesus into the world, to be rejected, spit upon, beaten, stripped naked and crucified as a common criminal. He did that for you and me! Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9). If you believe that truth, and you have placed your trust in the blessed Savior, receiving God’s gift of forgiveness of sins by faith, then you have it dear friend! LOOK TO JESUS!!!

Jesus said that getting saved is as EASY as drinking some water...

John 4:13-14, “ Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: *But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst*; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.”

Jesus said that getting saved is as EASY as eating and drinking...

John 6:54, “ *Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood*, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.”

Jesus said that getting saved is as EASY as walking through a door...

John 10:9, “I am the door: *by me if any man enter in*, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.”

Jesus said that getting saved is as EASY as simply believing in Him...

John 11:25,

“

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

”

The way that you drink the water Christ offers, walk through the door of Christ, and eat His flesh and blood to have eternal life, is to simply BELIEVE on His name, because Jesus is the RESURRECTION and the LIFE! **1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*. "** Jesus is God and Eternal Life! So if you believe on Him, you have eternal life, which is the same as eternal security and assurance of salvation, no matter what!

No believer can ever come under the curse of the LAW again, we have been freed, liberated in Jesus Christ. But we ought not use our liberty as an occasion to sin the Bible says. **Galatians 5:1 and 13, " Stand fast therefore *in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free*, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.**

...For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only *use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another*. " Humbly, I am giving you sound Bible doctrine. This is the truth that so many preachers fail to see today. We must keep salvation and serving separate, or it will cause all kinds of confusion. Salvation and discipleship are two entirely separate decisions and matters. I won't mention all their horrible names again, but I earlier mentioned about a dozen heretics (people and groups), who teach that salvation is *hard* and *difficult*. Now you know from the Bible that getting saved is very simple, free and easy; so easy in fact that even a little child can be saved, for such is the Kingdom of Heaven!

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
2. https://www.facebook.com/watch/live/?v=10154631453912182
3. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
7. https://youtu.be/_R5xIdXwNMk
8. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+7%3A13-14&version=NKJV
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/simplicity_of_salvation.htm

---

1.9.2 The Sin Of Indifference In Bob Jones University's Camp (2020-11-01 14:07)

1st Kings 16:31,

"

And it came to pass, *as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins* of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worshipped him.

"

Matthew 5:18, "For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, *one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law*, till all be fulfilled." Matthew 10:30, "But *the very hairs of your head are all numbered*." 1st Peter 5:7, "

Casting all your care upon him; *for he careth for you*. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:"

I chose these various Bible verses about caring, and not caring. King Ahab made light of committing sin. Ahab married an ungodly woman named Jezebel, who stirred up his heart to do evil (1st Kings 21:25). That is the same wickedness of Bob Jones University and many of their graduates today—making light of the Devil's corrupt Bibles, making light of the Devil's corrupt teaching of Lordship Salvation, making light of bidding Godspeed to false prophets like John MacArthur, and stirring up their followers to commit the same sins. [1]Dr. MacArthur is a 5-point Calvinist! Dear reader, Calvinists are NOT saved. John Calvin (1509-1564) was a mass-murdering thug (he murdered 58 people, including women and children). Mr. Calvin was a heretic, who corrupted the Scriptures, leading multitudes of followers into Hell, fire and eternal damnation. How tragic it is, that 600 years later, Bob Jones University follows this man. John MacArthur is a modern-day John Calvin in his theology, adhering to all 5-points of Calvinism.

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) simplifies the issue, [2]refuting all 5-points of Calvinism with the inspired King James Bible. Right doctrine matters! Since the beginning of human civilization, indifference toward truth and doing the right thing have always been a struggle. Human nature is to be selfish, to go along with the crowd, to avoid confrontations, to be a coward. I meet so many professed Christians from the Bob Jones' camp who are cowards!

We live in a generation of cowardly preachers today! I'm talking about the big cowards at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

God knows that I don't hate anybody. I just can't stand a religious coward who stands behind a pulpit! Why don't they be real men and go get a secular job, instead of parasiting off of Christianity, pretending that they care? They don't care, which is why I am writing like this! I wouldn't give you a dime for the coward Dr. Steve Pettit! Mr. Pettit is a wicked man, who

[3]bids Godspeed to John MacArthur, [4]endorses corruptible seed , and [5]preaches another gospel . These men that I have mentioned get paid lucrative salaries. Marty Herron is the Executive Vice President (since 2018) of the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. Marty gets paid an exorbitant 6-digit salary. They should fire him and and hire a chimpanzee, [6]which would understand the Gospel better than he does!

Dr. Steve Pettit gets paid even more, likely upwards of $200,000 a year as President of Bob Jones *Hellhole* University in South Carolina! These are religious phonies—indifferent men who straddle the fence, Neo-evangelicals, who play both sides of the game to lure more students for money, refusing to suffer reproach for the name of Christ, refusing to be put outside the gate with Jesus (as I am as a fighting Fundamentalist). The Bob Jones' crowd choose the easy path, the comfortable way, the apostate direction! I often pray for God to curse the Harvest Baptist Church *Cult* on Guam, but then I find solace in Galatians 1:6-9 which says they ARE ALREADY CURSED BY GOD, for preaching [7]another gospel of " [8] turn from your sins
"

[9] to be saved (which is no where taught in the Holy Bible).

I care dear reader! That is my great crime, for which I have been excommunicated and ostracized by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014, I simply cared enough in love to tell THE TRUTH. I will NEVER shut up! When a godly man (admittedly broken and sinful as I am) tells THE TRUTH in love at a so-called New Testament Baptist church, but is rebuked and driven out for it, you know the Devil has taken control over that fake church! God's curse is upon the Bob Jones' crowd. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) himself was correct on the Gospel, and said that if he could 50 years later, [10]he'd blow Bob Jones College to smithereens if they ever allowed an infidel like [11]Dr. Steve Pettit to rob the saints of their faith, which he has!!! Kindly said, Steve Pettit is a devil-dog preacher and he is [12]NOT saved!

I just wrote an article the other day. exposing the wickedness of [13]BJU promoting the ungodly English Standard Version (ESV), which removes God's condemnation of the homosexual deathstyle. These new modern revisions are PERVERSIONS! Sadly, BJU's leaders couldn't care less, because Dr. Steve Pettit and the rest of their group are sinfully INDIFFERENT toward sin, corruption, heresy and apostasy in the churches. They just want to make money, evidenced by BJU's *middle of the road* attitude on everything. Christian parents, the worst thing you can do is finance your child to attend some dead theological institution like Moody Bible Institute, Liberty University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Master's University or Bob Jones University. Hey, [14]take a look at the shady financial things going on at Master's University. I rest my case! [15]These people serve their bellies, and NOT the Lord Jesus Christ. I am not trying to be unkind, God knows my heart.

[16]Please listen to these wonderful words from one of my favorite Bible preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, exposing the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and preaching against those ungodly pastors today who are indifferent toward such wickedness (or worse, teach it, like the apostate Bob Jones' camp). The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation makes me upset! Forgive my rudeness at times in my preaching. I truly don't like making enemies, but telling THE TRUTH is the fastest way to make enemies in a church today! Genesis 3:1 says that the serpent (the Devil) was more subtle than any other creature. The Devil is so crafty that he has even deceived pastors and churches to accept counterfeit Bibles and a false plan of salvation.

I love the Bob Jones' camp, but they don't love Jesus! I love Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but they don't want me either. I am a misfit, but I love Jesus (Who is the way, the truth and the life)! The ungodly Bob Jones University crowd preach Lordship Salvation; **" But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness;**

” (1st Corinthians 1:23). The Bob Jones’ crowd have much blood on their hands. Their day of reckoning is coming with God (Hebrews 4:13; Romans 14:10).

Sadly, the Bob Jones’ crowd are as arrogant, blind and foolish as Roman Catholics, Mormons and Seventh-Day Adventists, who all errantly teach that you must turn away from your sins to be saved. If I had my way, all of BJU’s leaders would be fired, and Harvest’s pastors fired, and Dr. Marty Herron would work at MacDonald’s where he belongs. These ungodly men have profaned the pulpit with their theological lies, corrupting the Word of God and perverting God’s grace. They couldn’t care less about truth or people outside their snobby clique. They have haughty sinful attitudes and a spirit of contempt toward me and other caring Fundamentalists.

1. https://www.gty.org/library/articles/A341/why-i-am-a-calvinist-part-1
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_position.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
10. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
12. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/08/bob-jones-university-its-question-of.html
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/bju_sanctions_ungodly_esv.htm
14. https://www.hometownstation.com/santa-clarita-latest-news/masters-university-president-pays-son-in-law-millions-of-dollars-through-nonprofits-251199
15. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/bible-doctrine-corrupters-serving-their.html
16. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g?t=1700

1.9.3 Persistent Prayer Changes Things (2020-11-03 09:30)

Philippians 4:6-7, “

***Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God*.**

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

”

James 5:17,

“*Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly* that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

”

Every born-again believer knows the frustration of unanswered prayer. The biggest mistake you’ll ever make dear reader is to stop praying. Hey, if you pray and God doesn’t answer, at least He’ll never be able to come back in eternity and say that you didn’t pray! That one thought often compels me to pray, even when I don’t feel like God is listening. PRAY ANYWAY!!! Did you know that Jesus said God WILL ignore us when you pray? It is true:

Luke18:1-8, "And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that *men ought always to pray, and not to faint*;

Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:

And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

And the Lord said, *Hear what the unjust judge saith.*

And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

"

The unjust judge didn't care, so he ignored the afflicted woman begging for justice. Our heavenly Father is the exact opposite, He does care! **1st Peter 5:7, "Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you."** Please notice Jesus said in Luke 18:7 that the Father will "

bear long

" with us. That means God doesn't typically answer our prayers right away, depending on what we ask. Jesus teaches in **Luke 18:1b** that men **"ought always to pray, and to faint not.**

" What a wonderful

truth

... ALWAYS TO PRAY, AND TO FAINT NOT!!! Why would someone praying faint (i.e., give up and quit)? It is because we have to keep asking in faith, if we want God to answer. Our great God simply wants us to keep on praying no matter what.

The Bible encourages us in

James 5:17,

"*Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly* that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

" I love that! God is literally reminding us that Elijah was just as average Joe kind of fella, but he earnestly prayed and God answered. Why did Elijah want it to stop raining? He did it to destroy Ahab's wine orchards. Ahab loved his wine! By praying for a 42 month draught, it guaranteed that there would be no wine for years to come.

The simple spiritual point of the story, which I hope you will glean here, is that God will answer the prayers of less than perfect people. Elijah was an ordinary fella, subject to the same like passions that we all are. Elijah got scared when Jezebel marched with her soldiers toward him, with the intent to kill him. Elijah fled for his life! Elijah got discouraged for a time, and God miraculously sent a raven bird with the some food to feed him. That is a cool bird! Yet, this courageous man Elijah, who after standing up against the 450 prophets of Baal, is

now running away from a woman. Go figure! I love this story in James 5:17, because the Bible says Elijah was just an ordinary guy, like you and me, and yet he was able to shake the kingdoms of earth and heaven when he prayed. The lessons for us to take away from all this are these:

1. ***ALWAYS PRAY*** - Luke 18:1 is very clear to read and understand. The Lord Himself wants all men to pray without ceasing, continually, and to faint not. Most people try prayer to see if it works. I've even read about[1] tests done in hospitals to see if prayer works at all. I don't think pray works that way. The hospital had different religious groups, assigned to pray for certain patients, who were ready to undergo heart-surgery. After the testing ended, months later, the results didn't show any difference between the patents prayer for, versus the ones left unsprayed for. [2]So their conclusion was that prayer doesn't work.

2. ***DON'T FAINT (QUIT) WHEN PRAYER ANSWERS DON'T SEEM TO COME*** - I love the Old Testament book of Esther. Not once is the name of "God" mentioned in Esther. Yet, throughout the book we see the hand and power of our omnipotent (all-powerful), omniscient (all-wise) ,and omnibenevolent (all-loving) God at work to deliver the Jews out of the hands of wicked Haman. So we learn a great spiritual lesson—that when we cannot see the HAND of God, we should trust the HEART of God.

3. ***PRAYER CHANGES THINGS*** - I believe that! When I hear people claiming that they prayed, and prayed and prayed, but nothing changed, that always hurts my heart. Something is wrong—either God is a bold-faced liar; or there is something that I do not understand, which has blocked or delayed my prayers. I admit that I have been praying for dozens and dozens of things for several years, which haven't happened yet. I choose to trust God no matter what, and believe that He knows the reasons. But whatever the reasons are, I am not aware of them. I have been praying to God for a loyal, Christian, prudent wife for over a decade now. Talk about Charlie Brown waiting in the pumpkin patch for 'The Great Pumpkin,' who never arrived! That is how I often feel in my prayer life. I am standing next to Charlie Brown, waiting for the Lord to arrive, but He is a no-show regarding the answer to my prayer. I am not placing God on trial as the heathen world does. Blessed be the name of the Lord at all times!!!!!!! I would never lay any accusatory charge at God feet. I love my God, and He is always good. God knows what is wrong in my life, and He knows how and when to fix it, in His time. One way or another we aren't wasting our time in prayer. God promised to hear the prayer of the righteous. **1st Peter 3:12, "For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and *his ears are open unto their prayers*: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. "**

4. ***STAY HUMBLE -***

   James 4:6 and 10, "But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, *God resisteth the proud*, but giveth grace unto the humble. ... Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. " God resists proud people. If you're like me, when God doesn't answer, we start taking inventory and blaming ourselves for God not answering our prayers. Oh, it must have been that I am not praying enough. Or was it that Jurassic Park movie I watched (you know how bad Hollywood is, right). Or was it that I don't go soulwinning enough. Folks, we will drive ourselves absolutely crazy doing this!

It is known as: “Religious Scrupulosity” (which is all of the emotional worry, conflicting feelings and guilty associated with our Christian beliefs).

I look at it this way—I am going to keep on praying. If God answers, great! If God doesn’t answer, then I will keep on praying until I see a reason not to pray anymore. If there is something wrong in my life that is hindering my prayers, then God (humbly said) owes it to me as His redeemed child to show me what is wrong. Otherwise God would be unethical, unfair and unholy. I don’t think God is going to ignore your prayers, because you are not all that you should be as a Christian. If you are hurting others in some way, then yes, I definitely believe that your prayers will be hindering.

But just because you stayed home from church one particular Sunday night, to watch your favorite football competition game, I don’t think would cause God not to answer your prayer (depending on what you are asking). I know this is a controversial subject. Clearly, we don’t have to be perfect to get our prayers answered (as we see throughout the Holy Bible). I believe God looks at a person’s heart (1st Samuel 16:7), and He sees your true motives, what thoughts rest in the darkest recesses of your soul. God sees if you are loving, kind, cooperative, generous, loyal, moral, sincere, and willing to do what is right. God sees if we are the real deal, or merely going along with the religious motions and church program for some selfish reason. God knows you and me!

5. ***CLAIM GOD’S PEACE THROUGH PRAYER THAT PASSES UNDERSTANDING*** - For years now, when problems arise, I simply place the matter via prayer into God’s trustworthy hands, and then claim His peace as He wants me to do. That is exactly what Philippians 4:6-7 teaches for us to do. Oftentimes in life we cannot see beyond our problems. We don’t know what will come out of a difficult situation. We don’t know what tomorrow will bring.

   I am a difficult situation now with my medical doctor. He is a Seventh-Day Adventist on Guam. I have witnessed to him, but he is not saved, indoctrinated with Lordship Salvation. He believes if you live in willful sin you lose God’s salvation, i.e., you give God’s gift of eternal life back to Him by choosing to go into sin and shame. My Doctor is a good man, Japanese and sincere, but he is abusive. I only meet with him each month serious problem. He has an insatiable habit of scrutinizing everything about me, so that I feel trapped and smothered when I meet with him.

   When I lost 70 pounds in 2017, my doctor verbally commented all the way down on the scale, as I was losing the weight on purpose. He kept saying that he was worried about me. I didn’t mind the compliments, but his concerns were unfounded. But then I got tired of eating like a rabbit throughout 2018 and 2019, so I stopped fighting my weight and steadily gained in all back in 2020. My doctor complained all the way back up, offering no positive support, just pressuring me to "watch your weight." Now he wants to know what I do at home, which is none of his business! He asks watch on YouTube, what books I read, where I go each day. So I reluctantly had to file a complaint against him this week with his boss at the clinic, because I feel smoothened and can’t breathe.

   I said all that to say this: I started to worry yesterday what might happen if my doctor doesn’t want to be my doctor anymore. A good doctor is hard to find, who will treat your chronic pain. Yet, if he is harassing me, prying into my personal life, and stereotyping me to feel depressed and suicidal, then he is a bad doctor as well. So I will likely be moving to a different doctor, if I can find one. I can think of a dozen potential problems that may arise. I could easily worry ad get frustrated. But I did the right thing today, I prayed! I prayed and asked God to work in this matter behind the scenes. I asked God to please get involved and that everything will go according to His will. Knowing that God is now

on the job, I can claim **“the peace of God, which passeth ALL understanding”** in Philippians 4:6-7. I absolutely love that Bible passage. The reason WHY we can pray, and then rest concerning the matter, wallowing in the peace of God which passes all human understanding—is because GOD ANSWERS PRAYER!

Luke 18:1b, “men ought always to pray, and to faint not.”

1. http://www.nbcnews.com/id/12082681/ns/health-heart_health/t/power-prayer-flunks-unusual-test/
2. https://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2006/04/060403133554.htm

---

1.9.4 Basics Of The Devil’s New World Order (2020-11-04 09:30)

Daniel 7:25, "And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time."

First, the Bible makes it clear that we don’t know the time of the Rapture. **Mark 13:32-34, "But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father. Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is."** Having said that, we do know from Daniel’s prophecy of [1]Nebuchadnezzar’s golden image in Daniel chapter 2, that we are living in the end times (in the toes mixed with iron and clay). So these are the end times, clearly, but we don’t know exactly when Christ will return. The Lord’s emphasis was upon being busy about the Master’s business.

Third, I had never even heard of Jared Kushner until you told me. I see that he’s a billionaire. The Bible, I think, teaches that the identity of the Antichrist won’t be revealed until the Rapture (2nd Thessalonians 2:7). There is much theological speculation over the meaning of 2nd Thessalonians chapter two. **Zechariah 11:17, “Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.”** There is also much speculation on the meaning of this Bible passage. Many Christians think Zechariah 11:17 refers to the Antichrist (i.e., the idol shepherd). The Bible says his right eye will be darkened. Perhaps this is why we see thousands of people in entertainment covering their right eye.

The truth is that we simply don’t know for certain. It is okay to speculate, just so long as we admit it as such. Could it be that the Antichrist’s arm and right eye will be wounded in a war by a sword? That seems to be the interpretation of this verse. I would sure suspect Jared if he was missing a right eye!

Also, when the serpent told Eve that if she ate the forbidden fruit, her eyes would be opened, the Hebrew word for eye is singular. So the covering of the right eye could also have reference to Satan’s deception of Eve, just as the Devil is deceiving the world today. **Revelation 12:9, "And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him."**

And then of course, there is 666, the number of the name of the Beast. It is interesting that Jared lives in apartment number 666. The United Nations building in New York also has the physical address of 666. Every barcode scanned in a store contains 666. I don’t think

it was meant for everyone to figure this mystery out; but rather, to the people living at the time the Beast comes. He will appear to the world after the Rapture of the saints. Certainly, anyone alive today could potentially be the Antichrist, but I don't think anyone can know for sure until it happens. Everybody thought the Catholic Pope was the Antichrist in centuries past.

In the 1970's many people thought Henry Kissinger was the Antichrist. I remember that some Christians thought Barack Obama was the Antichrist. I think this is just a nuisance that we will have to endure in our lifetime, everybody and their dog suspecting who might be the Antichrist...lol. We are taught in Titus 2:13 to look for the appearance of our great God and Savior Jesus Christ, who must return first at the Rapture, before the Antichrist's identity can be revealed. I think that is because the Church would expose him immediately and blow his cover. I do think we are living in the last days.

Personally, I do not think the Rapture will happen soon. I would never set a date. I could be wrong, but it seems to me that for the Rapture to happen, Israel would have to be close to rebuilding the next temple. And there is talk of that nowadays. The problem is that the Muslims have control over the Dome where Solomon's temple once stood. So it is a political thing. Interestingly, the video you sent me mentions Jared Kushner working to that extent to help bridge the gap between Jews and Arabs. So who knows? The Lord said He would return when people least expect it. I don't expect His return for a few more decades, but I believe Biblically that Christ COULD return at any time without notice.

One thing is abundantly obvious, and that is Satan is introducing the world to the ancient mystery religion. Occultist Alice Bailey called this revelation process the "[2]Externalisation Of The Hierarchy." This explains why we are seeing the occult symbols of the All Seeing Eye, and The Great Pyramid everywhere we turn these days. [3]These symbols are in all the movies. These [4]occult symbols are on our U.S. currency. These occult symbols are [5]used extensively in false religions throughout the world. If you [6]search my websites, you'll find much more information.

What does all this mean? It means first of all that Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). Satan is pulling the strings from behind the scenes, like the man behind the curtain controlling The Great Oz (or in this case, the New World Order). The occult symbols project an ideology that transcends all languages, religions, borders and ethnicities. Symbols are very powerful. An example is the symbol of the cross, which is arguably the most powerful symbol in history. The symbol of The Great Pyramid, I think, is representative of none other than the Tower of Babel, which was left unfinished in Genesis 11:7-9. Their "tower" was likely in the shape of a pyramid, since they didn't have the technology to build skyscrapers back then. They had to manually carry the bricks up the tower to continue moving higher, which required widening the base as well. I dare say their tower was more than a couple hundred feet tall, but I have no idea. We do know that The Great Pyramid itself is 481 feet tall...

> At 146.5 m (481 ft.) high, the Great Pyramid stood as the tallest structure in the world for more than 4,000 years. Today it stands at 137 m (449.5 ft.) high, having lost 9.5 m (31 ft.) from the top. Here's how the Great Pyramid compares to some modern structures.
>
> SOURCE: [7]https://www.pbs.org/wgbh/nova/pyramid/geometry/height.html

The All Seeing Eye is always displayed within the capstone at the top of the pyramid. If you look carefully on the back of any U.S. dollar bill, you'll see that the capstone is detached from

the pyramid base, signifying that the Tower of Babel was left unfinished. That is what I humbly think it means from all my studies.

The eye itself represents **"Lucifer, son of the morning!" (Isaiah 14:12).** I look at the eye as a peep hole in a fence. The person peeping can see everything on the other side, but the people on the other side, unless they come and peep themselves through the hole, can only see an eye looking at them through the hole. Satan has a full understanding of his intentions, as do largely the Luciferians in this world who worship and serve him, but the vast masses of humanity haven't a clue what is really happening. The ancient mystery religion is the worship of Lucifer as God. This has always been Satan's most earnest desire, the worship of men. This is why the Antichrist (who will be fully possessed by Satan) will demand the worship of the world, murdering anyone who defies him (Revelation 13:15-17).

The Devil's tactics are always the same: infiltration and imitation. The Devil infiltrates a church and then imitates the Bible with fake Bibles. He imitates the Gospel with a fake gospel. Satan imitates Christ with false messiahs. The New World Order is an imitation of God's coming Kingdom during the millennium. Present-day Israel is a Satanic imitation of true Israel, which won't exist until Christ returns (Hosea 3:4-5). The Antichrists (in place of Christ) will be an imitation of the Lord Jesus Christ. Revelation 12:9 says that Satan is deceiving the whole world.

I had fun writing all this for you. I hope some of it was edifying and interesting. Bible prophecy is exciting, and we are surely living in exciting times, and perilous times (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). I am now 53 years old. I don't anticipate the Lord returning in my lifetime. It would be awesome if I was wrong. My father (1933-2010) was a Skid Row preacher in Chicago. I remember as a 13 year old boy in 1980, at a family barbeque, hearing my Dad say that he thought Jesus would return in the next 5 years. Obviously Jesus didn't return. Robert Breaker (a YouTube preacher) went as far as to set dates for Christ's return, in both 2016 and 2017, [8]and now he's at it again for 2020. Breaker is a heretic!

He is also wrong to teach that Old Testament saints were saved by works, which is what Dr. Peter Ruckman also falsely taught. Salvation has always been solely by faith (Genesis 15:6; Acts 10:43). Many preachers have set dates for Jesus' return. [9]Charles Russell (founder of the Jehovah's Witnesses) made a big fool of himself, predicting Christ's return in 1914. When the Lord didn't return, Russell claimed that World War I was physical proof of Jesus' return and the ensuing spiritual battle. Anyway, you get the point. It is always unbiblical for anyone to set dates for the Lord's return. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

I receive many emails from depressed Christians, including myself. The Old Testament book of Daniel is necessary to understand the New Testament book of Revelation. Concerning the Antichrist we read in **Daniel 7:25, "And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time."** Like President Trump, the Antichrist will be a leader who takes control, changing times and laws, revolutionizing the way things have been traditionally done. I believe he will be an innovator of ideas, like Mr. Trump. I don't think Donald Trump is the Antichrist, but he is a great leader. I don't trust him, because he is a part of the occult establishment, a Freemason, but I am very impressed with him so far overall as a leader. It is refreshing to see someone in the White House with some backbone and integrity. I love the guy for that. Yet, Mr. Trump has fully endorsed homosexual rights, which is not what God wants for anyone, and certainly not for our nation. No nation can ever be "great" that allows sin to undermines society. **Proverbs**

14:34, “Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.”

Daniel 7:25, "And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time." Even today we are seeing how the wickedness in America is wearing down the saints. No faithful child of God is going to agreeably go along with all manner of filth, perversion, debauchery and tyranny by the government. 2nd Timothy 3:12 says that all they who live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. Even today we are seeing local city mayors requiring pastors to submit their sermon notes for review. [10]That happened in Houston in 2014. A new 2020 [11]law in Virginia requires churches to hire homosexuals. That is [12]tyranny. I could share hundreds of such stories with you from across the country, showing local governments wearing out the saints of God. Things will absolutely wax worse and worse in the years to come, as the [13]liberal left forces the LGBTQ agenda on Christians.

I am listening right now to Alexander Scourby read the book of Proverbs. I noticed that only 45,625 people have watched the video over the past 4 years since 2016. That averages to only 31 people per day. No wonder our nation is so foolish. Taylor Swift’s demonic video titled: "Wildest Dreams" has already received 721,579,659 views since 2015! Americans young and old alike don’t want God’s wisdom, they want entertainment, food and good times (Matthew 24:37-39). Anyway, I’ll stop there for now. Thank you Dylan for your continued interest in my website ministry all these years. It means more than I can express sin words. By God’s grace, I have made an investment in people’s lives via the internet since 2002. The Bible says where our treasure is, there will our heart be at also. **Matthew 6:21, "For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also."** My web visitors are my treasure. **2nd Corinthians 3:2, "Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:"**

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/8_kings_of_revelation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/symbols_of_the_illuminati.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/satan_on_our_dollar.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/occult_connection.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/search_all_ministry_websites.htm
7. https://www.pbs.org/wgbh/nova/pyramid/geometry/height.html
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8FqFGiWBrd0
9. http://content.time.com/time/specials/packages/article/0,28804,2072678_2072683_2072682,00.html
10. https://www.foxnews.com/opinion/city-of-houston-demands-pastors-turn-over-sermons
11. https://pjmedia.com/culture/tyler-o-neil/2020/09/30/virginia-forces-christian-ministries-to-adopt-government-ideology-or-pay-100k-n985842
12. https://www.wtvr.com/news/virginia-politics/religious-leaders-say-lgbtq-legislation-infringes-on-religious-freedom
13. https://youtu.be/ou2nYiBTWy8

1.9.5 The Atheism Of Prayerlessness (2020-11-05 09:30)

James 4:8,

“

Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

”

2nd Corinthians 1:20, “ For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. ”

The following is quoted from chapter 2 of Pastor Jack Hyles’ helpful book titled: “[1]EXPLORING PRAYER WITH JACK HYLES”:

> It is really an amazing thing how little God’s people pray. The truth of the matter, however, is that if we believed that we could come to God and get what we want and need, we would do it! There certainly must be a degree of atheism and unbelief that causes our prayerlessness.
>
> God made the sun, the moon and the stars. He then made the lakes, rivers and oceans. He made the mountains, hills and deserts. He made the trees, flowers and grass. He made the fish, the beasts of the earth and the fowls of the air. Then He made man. Man was the only one to whom He said, "I would like to talk with you and have you visit Me. I would like for us to have fellowship together."
>
> Let us imagine what God may have said to man, "I made all of these things for you. In case you want one of these Hereford cattle, let Me know. If you want one of these birds, just ask Me. If you would like to have some fish, fruit or vegetables, please ask Me for it. Perhaps you need some water. Let Me know. If you are tired of rain, let Me know. If you get cold, tell Me and I’ll kill an animal for you and use his skin for a coat. If you want some of these strawberries, just tell Me. I also have some metals you might like. I have gold, silver, and other metals. Just ask Me and I’ll let you have what you want. Also let Me know if you don’t feel well or if anything breaks, and I’ll be more than happy to make you well and to fix it for you. I also have some pretty stones. I have diamonds, pearls, emeralds, sapphires, rubies and many other beautiful stones. In case you would like to have one or more of these, just ask Me. By the way, if you’re not comfortable, I’ll give you a thermostat called prayer. For all of this, all that I ask is that you be close to Me and I be close to you. When I see you coming, I’ll run to meet you. We will have good fellowship. As long as we can be close to each other and abide with each other, you just let Me know what you want."
>
> Of course, this is all fantasy, but it may be nearer the truth than we could realize. We have made prayer so complicated, and the simple truth is that there is a God Who loves us and wants to supply our needs and our wants in exchange for our total dedication and surrender to Him and out abiding in Him. This is what David meant in **Psalm 8:4-8, "What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him? For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour. Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet: All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field; The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas."** Hence, God made man for Himself, and everything else He made for man. When He made the strawberries, He may have said, "Ah, I hope My people enjoy these." When He made the Daffodil, perhaps He said, "I hope My children enjoy looking at these." When He made the birds of the heavens to form feathered choirs for our enjoyment, maybe He said, "I hope My people enjoy listening to these."

How sad it is that we trade all that God has for us for the cheap fellowship of the world and forfeit the riches of Hid presence and provisions for a few fleeting thrills!

Now the shocking thing is that we don't take Him up on this offer. The question arises, "Why don't we?" The answer is very simple. We simply DON'T BELIEVE IT! Somehow we don't believe that a feeble mortal cry could enter into the ears of the Lord God of the heaven and earth. We find it impossible to believe that mortal man could stand on the gleaning pavement of Heaven, that the infinite God could be moved be the pleas of sinful man. We find it hard to believe that before Him the angels veil their faces, but that by prayer the armies of Heaven could be called to arms and that divine majesty could obey the orders of a worm like man. We find it difficult to believe that our prayers could restrain the powers of evil and that the wheels of providence could alter their course at the request of man, and all of this happens because some feeble sinner saved by grace kneels before the throne of grace and brings his petition to God!

Oh, if we could just BELIEVE IT! BELIEVE IT!, oh born-again atheist on your way to Heaven but not believing that God can care for your needs. BELIEVE IT, oh saved infidel, whose sins are forgiven and whose faith is in Christ for salvation but not for provisions. BELIEVE IT, oh forgiven skeptic, whose sins are under the blood, and yet you doubt that God's bounty is available to you. BELIEVE IT, oh converted agnostic, whose life has been transformed by the regenerating power of the Holy Spirit but whose faith is too weak to trust the love and generosity of the God Who saved you. BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT! Oh, the limitless power at your knee-tips! BELIEVE IT when the Bible says, **"Draw nigh to God, and He will draw nigh to you." (James 4:8a)** BELIEVE IT when God says, **"Call unto Me, and I will answer thee, and show thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not." (Jeremiah 33:3)** BELIEVE IT when God says, **"He shall call upon Me, and I will answer Him." (Psalm 91:15a)** BELIEVE IT when God says, **"For He shall deliver the needy when he crieth." (Psalm 72:12a)** BELIEVE IT when God says, **"If ye abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you." (John 15:7)** BELIEVE IT when the Bible says, **"Delight thyself also in the Lord; and He shall give thee the desires of thy heart." (Psalm 37:4)** BELIEVE IT when God says, **"Ask, and it shall be given you." (Matthew 7:7a).**

BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT! BELIEVE IT, little widow struggling to make ends meet and praying that the cruise of oil will hold until the children are grown. BELIEVE IT, weary bread winner with the responsibility of livelihood upon your shoulders. BELIEVE IT, needy college student, as you seek to make your days of training specimen days for your days of service. BELIEVE IT, lonely orphan. BELIEVE IT, thou with the empty cupboard. BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT! Believe that there is a God. Believe that He is majesty and glory. Believe that He is all-powerful. Believe that He knows you. Believe that He loves you. Believe that He is rich. Believe that He wants to give to you. Believe He wants to care for you. Believe that He will care for you if you will ask.

A little girl was adopted into a new family. She was accustomed to the orphanage where she had lived before. She came to her new home and to her new parents. Her new mother gave her a big tall glass of milk to drink. The little girl held the glass of milk in her hands and looked up in her mother's face and said, "Please tell me how deep may I drink."

The mother spoke through tears and said, "Honey, drink it all. You are not in the orphanage any more. You are my child. It's all yours. Drink it all! There is more for you where that came from."

Oh, how often we look up at the face of God and say, "God, how deep may I drink?"

The Lord looks down with compassion and says, Oh, beloved children, I'm your heavenly Father. Drink it all! Drink it all! Drink it all! There is more where that came from."

Years ago an aged lady lived in poverty. The people of the church found out about her condition and came to visit her to see if they could help. The pastor inquired concerning her family. He asked her if she had any children. She said, "Yes, I have a son in South America."

He said, "Does your son ever write?"

She said, "No, he never writes."

The pastor said, "You mean you never receive a thing from him?"

"Oh yes," she said. Once a month I receive a little green cardboard, but he never writes anything."

The pastor excitedly asked, "Where are those cardboards?"

She said, "Well, I needed to paper the back room, so I used them to paper the walls."

The pastor said to her, "Take me to the back room quickly." She did so. The pastor looked at her and said, "Lady, those are money orders. You are rich and don't realize it."

Beloved Christian, you too are rich and don't realize it. BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT! Believe that God answers prayer. Prayer has divided seas. Prayer has rolled up flowing rivers. Prayer has brought streams of water from flinty rock. Prayer has opened barren wombs. Prayer has given life to sterile seed. Prayer has quenched flames of fire. Prayer has restrained the fury of lions. Prayer has nullified the poison serpent. Prayer has marshalled the stars of heaven to battle. Prayer has arrested the flight of the sun. Prayer has burst open gates of iron. Prayer has summoned the dead from their tombs. Prayer has beckoned angels from their starry homes. Prayer has called back the dead to life. Prayer has delivered God's people from the raging sea.

BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT! Believe what God has for you in answer to prayer. Believe it, fretful soul. Believe it, doubting Thomas. Moses prayed and a sea was divided. Joshua prayed and Achan was discovered. Hannah prayed and Samuel was born. Elijah prayed and the windows of heaven were shut and opened. Daniel prayer and lions were restrained. Elisha prayed and the Jordan was divided. Paul prayed and prison doors swang open. The church prayed and Peter was delivered from prison. Jacob prayed and became a prince of God. Isaiah prayed and 185,000 Assyrians were destroyed. George Mueller prayed and 1700 orphans were fed. Asa prayed and victory came to the cause of God. The thief on the cross prayed and accompanied Jesus to paradise.

BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT, BELIEVE IT! Believe it, thou with a sick body. BELIEVE IT, though with a faint heart. BELIEVE IT, thou with a fearful soul. BELIEVE IT, thou with a perplexed mine. BELIEVE IT! Cannot the God Who parts the Red Sea send manna from Heaven? Cannot the God Who sends manna from Heaven send water from the rock in Horeb? Cannot the God Who caused the waters to gush forth from the smitten

rock lead with a pillar of cloud by day? Cannot the God Who leads with the pillar of cloud by day lead with a pillar of fire by night? Cannot that God lead us across a wilderness of life and into the promised land of victory? Oh, yes, He can! I know He can! Ten thousand times ten thousand, I know He can!

BELIEVE IT! BELIEVE IT! BELIEVE IT! BELIEVE IT, weary pastor with the burdens of leadership upon your shoulder. BELIEVE IT, tired bread winner. BELIEVE IT, lonely widow. BELIEVE IT, orphan child. BELIEVE IT, sacrificing college student. BELIEVE IT! BELIEVE IT! BELIEVE IT! Believe that there is a God in Heaven. Believe that He is rich. Believe that He loves you. Believe that He offers you your needs and your wants in exchange for your enjoying the blessedness of abiding in Him and having Him and His Word abiding in you!



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/toc.htm

---

1.9.6 God Careth For You (2020-11-06 09:30)

1st Peter 5:7, “Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.”

It is very easy for a believer to become discouraged in their daily life and ask them self the question, “Does God really care about me?” 1st Peter 5:7 is not just a casual invitation from God to the born-again believer; but moreover, a royal command. It is NOT optional in the Christian life to place one’s burdens into the hands and care of God. Most believers fail to obey this simple but important duty of prayer.

What a Friend we have in Jesus, all our sins and griefs to bear!

What a privilege to carry everything to God in prayer!

O what peace we often forfeit, O what needless pain we bear,

All because we do not carry everything to God in prayer.

We can only see today; but God in His foreknowledge sees eternity. We have very limited power, but God is all-powerful (omnipotent). We can only be in one place at a time; but God is everywhere at all times (omnipresent). We are creatures of emotion and change; but God cannot be corrupted, changed or have a bad day (God is immutable). We have very limited knowledge; but God has knowledge about everything and knows all (omniscient). What a wonderful God!!!

God instructs us in 1st Peter 5:7 to cast our cares upon Him in constant prayer, because we are trusting upon the blood sacrifice of His dear Son, Jesus the Christ. If you are not saved, i.e., if you are not a born-again believer, then you are not entitled to the throne of God. If you have knowingly rejected Jesus as your personal Savior, Who is the Christ, the Son of God, then God is angry with you (Psalm 7:11) and God's wrath abideth upon you (John 3:36). You have trampled underfoot the Son of God. Not everyone is God's child as some people lie and claim. I have heard people my entire life say that everyone is a child of God. What they are truly saying is that they don't believe the Bible, because the Word of God plainly teaches in Galatians 3:26 that only by faith in Jesus Christ are we the children of God. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

God does care about you even if you are unsaved; but you don't care about God, otherwise you'd obey His Word. God sent His only begotten Son into the world (John 3:16), because He loves humanity and wants us all saved (2nd Peter 3:9). The choice is ours alone to make. **Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."** But don't be deceived friend, God will personally cast you into Hell and take out His anger upon you in flaming fire of vengeance if you die in your sins. **2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9, "In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power."** Have you believed a lie? Are you truly a child of God by faith in Christ Jesus?

Let me ask you an important question my friend, "Do you believe that the Bible is God's Word?" That is the million dollar question. If you believe that the Bible is God's inerrant, perfect, preserved and inspired Words, and that means the King James Bible; then you must also believe that God CARES about you as His child. If you belong to the King of kings, Jesus Christ our Lord, then you have a right to the throne of grace. **Hebrews 4:15-16, "For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need."** Every believer has a God-given right to come BOLDLY, not arrogantly or demandingly, but boldly in humility to God's throne to seek His mercy to find grace **"TO HELP IN TIME OF NEED."**

When you feel like God is not answering your prayers, but you keep on praying anyway, that is the greatest faith! When you feel that God does not care, but you continue serving

Him faithfully, doing right, and casting all your burdens upon Him anyway as He instructs, that requires the greatest faith. It is easy to pray when someone sees immediate answers to their prayers; but to continue praying over an extended period of time, without seeing any visible results, makes one a prayer-warrior.

God works behind the scenes, in mysterious ways (mysterious to us, because we don't see the big picture; but God DOES!). **Isaiah 55:8, "For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts."** It is so typical of believers to expect God to work in their own ways, trying to fit God within the finite and confused world in which we dwell; but God lives in eternity, not in time, not by men's standards.

Oh!, how we need to keep in mind Isaiah 64:8: "But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the CLAY, and thou our POTTER; and we all are the work of thy hand." God is the divine Potter, and we are the dust of the earth (literally the dirt of the earth). We are spirits living in temporary fleshly tents provided by God. We are living on borrowed time. Whether or not you feel special to God, you are. Jesus died for you and gave His blood, proving His love toward us. 1st John 3:16, "Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren." Amen!

GOD CARES because the Bible teaches that He cares. You may or may not feel it, but that should be irrelevant to the fact that the Bible teaches GOD CARES!!! Your life would be transformed if you would learn to live by the PROMISES of God in His Word, rather than based upon what you think or how you feel inside. It doesn't matter what I think, nor how I feel; I KNOW God cares because the Bible says GOD CARES in 1st Peter 5:7. And I'm going to lighten my load, by casting (literally, "to get rid of") my burdens upon the Lord through prayer, because that is what Jesus tells me to do. God wants us to trust Him by placing our burdens and troubles into His hands through prayer. Let go, let God. If you have enemies or people problems, let God sort 'em out. Don't fret over hurt feelings and mean things that people do.

God knows that people can be real jerks; they nailed His perfect Son to a cross, convicting and crucifying an innocent man as a criminal. They [1]called Jesus insane, demon-possessed, a bastard, a liar, a deceiver, and tried to kill Him on numerous occasions for nothing more than telling THE TRUTH. What do you think people will do to us, who are Jesus' disciples? If only one-out-of-ten people who were healed of the horrible disease of leprosy thanked Jesus, do you think people will be grateful today? We have all seen people throwing their garbage out the car window. People just don't care anymore; but God cares, and I care, and so do you if you truly know and love Jesus Christ.

Do you believe that the Bible is God's inspired Words? Well do you? If so, then God wants you and me as believers to get rid of our worries, fears and concerns, prayerfully laying them at Jesus' feet to deal with. We are to do what we can, and then place the rest into God's hands. Proverb 3:5-7 PROMISES divine guidance if we'll simply acknowledge God in all our ways. This means applying Scriptural principles to what we can control, and then praying about EVERYTHING as Philippians 4:6 commands (especially praying for what we have no control over). Prayer is trusting God! We are appealing unto God to help us with our life. Whether you feel like God is hearing you or not doesn't matter. What matters is if you have enough faith to keep praying anyhow! Hebrews 11:6 teaches that God is pleased by faith. Faith is praying, especially when you don't see any results. Even if you do fret and worry, keep

praying for God to work in ways that only God can do.

The devils tremble when the weakest saint gets upon his knees to pray.

The unsaved world says God doesn't exist because Christians can't prove that God answers prayer. They treat God like a science-project, like some sort of lab experiment. Nature itself proves the existence of God (Romans 1:20). So much so in fact, that Romans 1:20 says they are **"WITHOUT EXCUSE." Romans 1:20, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse."** There you have it! That's all the proof you need, all the proof God guarantees you, and all the proof to convict you to Hell fire for all eternity if you "DIE IN YOUR SINS" (John 8:24).

I'm so glad I'm a part of the family of God

I've been washed in the fountain

Cleansed by His blood

Joint heirs with Jesus as we travel this sod

For I'm part of the family

The family of God!

[2]Listen To Song

The Bible is filled with situations where all hope seemed lost, but God had a plan and was working behind the scenes for His glory and purpose. God is not even mentioned once in the Old Testament book of Esther, yet we see God working throughout the entire book behind the scenes. The lesson is simple: *When you can't see the hand of God, trust the heart of God!* We only think in terms of what's best for us, but God thinks in terms of eternity and what brings glory to the name of the Lord, Who is worthy of all praise, honor and worship. **Revelation 5:9, "And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation."** Jesus is precious!

God cares about each and every individual, unconditionally. God is no respecter of persons (Romans 2:11). Most people only care about those who care about them. That is NOT Biblical Christianity. As Christians, we should care about the individual as much as the group. I realized when I started this website that most people would go away angry or laughing, but I didn't make this website for them. I made this website with God's help and guidance to reach out to the INDIVIDUAL. It's that one person in a hundred that I am here to help by Gods grace.

Here are the excellent words of Pastor Lee Roberson

(1909-2007)

, who spent his lifetime caring and living for others. . . .

> "Without concern we're not Christlike. Without concern we're not Christlike. Ah, watch yourself. ... Now your greatest need as a Christian, and of every Christian, is a concern for lost and dying people. Without concern we're not Christlike. You have no claim to Christlikeness unless you're concerned about others. Without concern we're not obeying the Scriptures."
>
> —[3]Pastor Lee Roberson, from the needful sermon, '[4]The Revival America Needs' | [5]Download

Gold, gold, gold! No my friend, your attitude ought to be God, God, God!!!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/defaming_jesus.htm
2. https://youtu.be/xlT6KoT73O0
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/dr_lee_roberson-man_of_god.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Lee%20Roberson/the_revival_america_needs.m3u
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Lee%20Roberson/the_revival_america_needs.MP3

1.9.7 What We Have As Christians Is Bigger Than Life (2020-11-08 09:30)

1st John 4:4-6, "Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: *because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world*.

They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error."

Oh dear friend, what we have as born-again believers is truly bigger than life! If you are a redeemed child of God, do you realize that you have Jesus Christ living inside you? **Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now *if any man have not the Spirit of Christ*, he is none of his."**

Greater is Jesus Who lives in us as believers, than Satan who lives in the world. The Devil is our sworn adversary!

1st Peter 5:8, "Be sober, be vigilant; because *your adversary the devil*, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:"

Faith is what overcomes the lost and dying miserable world. As Christians we walk by faith, not by sight (2nd Corinthians 5:7).

Being a born-again child of God is the ultimate pearl of great price! **Matthew 13:43-46, "**

Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls:

Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

” In this passage of Scripture we have two comparisons with Heaven—one of a man who finds a treasure in a field, and the other of a man who finds a giant pearl worth very much. These two men had found something really valuable! But dear friend, having eternal life is bigger than anything this life has to offer.

1.9.8 Don’t Look For Signs In Life, Go By The Word Of God (2020-11-10 09:30)

Revelation 3:14-17, “

And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

***Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked*:**

”

Many people think God is blessing them when things are going well, but they are far from God and cursed in reality. We see Scriptural evidence of this in the lukewarm church of Laodicea. This carnal church had wealth and prosperity, thinking highly of themselves; but God called them poor, naked, blind, wretched and miserable. If an outsider had looked for signs of God in the church at Laodicea, they would have errantly concluded that all is well. In reality, nothing was well! From this Bible passage we learn that “

signs

”

can be very misleading

.

One of my web visitors emailed me this week to ask some questions. He is single and has met a foreign woman online. They have been communicating for several months and their relationship has been flourishing. Yet he said that the country’s borders were closed because of the COVID-19 scare. He said that his passport had expired, but he didn’t realize it. And then he mentioned that the plane ticket ended up costing $600 more than he anticipated. So he asked me if these were signs from God that perhaps this relationship was not meant to be. I wrote back and kindly told him that I didn’t think any of these things were “

signs

” at all, but mere facts. His passport expired. That is just a fact. The borders of the country where his new found girlfriend lives have been temporarily closed due to the Coronavirus pandemic. That is not a sign from God, that is simply an event that is happening. The same is true of the increased plane ticket price.

But moreover, I explained to my young friend that God does not speak to us today through signs. **Hebrews 1:1-2, “God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, *Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son*, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;”** In **Revelation 19:13b** Jesus is called,

“

The Word of God.

” John 1:1-3 and 14 teaches that Jesus was the incarnate Word of God (i.e., the Word of God became flesh). Jesus is the Living Word. The Holy Bible is the Written Word. God speaks to us today through His Son, through the inspired Word of God! God never speaks to us using *signs*, which is superstition.

I made the same mistake in 2013, when I decided to move from Guam back to the United States. In Hawaii, I simply went to find a regular taxi, but a stretched limousine transported me to the hotel where I had made a reservation. I thought perhaps that was a sign from God, welcoming me on my way to my new home. When I got to the Queen Kapiolani Hotel in Honolulu, I had simply reserved a standard room, but they gave me the penthouse on the top floor overlooking the island of Oahu. I had never been treated so well. I hadn’t asked or even hinted at any of this. I thought again that perhaps God was sending me a sign, confirming that it was His will for me to move from Guam back to the United States to start a new life on my own. My former wife abandoned and divorced me in 2006, and I was stuck in life, needing to move on. I was all alone in the big cruel world.

But then everything started to go wrong. The medical clinic which had assured me twice that they could provide my pain medications blatantly lied to me. I told the woman who lied to me, that I moved 4,000 miles based on the wrong information she gave me over the phone. She couldn’t have cared less. To add cruel insult to injury, she and a female office co-worker cruelly laughed at me as I walked out their clinic door. I wanted to murder them both, those ungodly witches, but I said nothing and committed it into God’s hands for judgment (Romans 12:19).

I had thought of going back and throwing a big brick through their clinic window during the night, to teach them a lesson, but I figured I would likely get caught and prosecuted, and God would see it also, and I knew this was not the way to handle the matter. So by faith I left it in God’s hands to punish, and I still hold Him to that promise (Matthew 18:6).

There is nothing more evil in all this world, then when you laugh at the calamity of another. They were laughing because I told them that they would answer to God for causing me great loss. I also had told them that I forgive them, which was a joke to them. Just wait! Their day of reckoning is soon coming. **Hebrews 10:31, “ It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. ”** By hurting me, and then mocking my Christian faith, those two wicked women did that to Jesus (Matthew 25:40), and will pay for it accordingly in eternity (Galatians 6:7). You cannot hurt a child of God in the slightest way and get away with it (Matthew 12:36).

Getting back to the main topic, nothing was going right in Hawaii. After the clinic recklessly lied to me, leaving me without pain medications, I called 20 clinics on the phone and physically visited 15 more, but no one would touch me with a 10 foot pole without authorization from Worker’s Comp. I even offered cash from my own pocket, but no doctor would help me. Being

on Worker's Comp is worse than welfare! I digress. If you'd like to know more, I have written in much more detail about the inexplicable pain, emotional trauma, massive financial loss, bodily afflictions and profound suffering that I endured in my article titled: '[1]LET GO, LET GOD!' To God be the glory. I am just a redeemed sinner saved by grace!

So I've learned the hard way not to look for "

signs

"

from God in life, because it is a foolish thing to do. Truly, it is superstition. You cannot show me one Bible verse that teaches us to look for signs from God. But Jesus did command us in **John 5:39a** to

"

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!

" Many people have made horrible life-affecting decisions, merely because they thought God had shown them some type of sign. The Bible is very clear in no uncertain terms in

Hebrews 1:1-2, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, *Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son*, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;"

There are two big problems with looking for signs from God. First, the Bible says God does not speak to us in that way. Second, there is no way to confirm whether an alleged "

sign

" is actually a sign from God or a mere coincidence. How would we know? We couldn't. But we CAN search the Scriptures and confirm God's will with sound Biblical interpretation. Be leery of anyone who claims to have received a "

sign

" from God, or claims that God appeared to them in a dream or a vision. Beware of anyone who claims that God told them to speak on His behalf, because the Bible identifies them as a liar and a false prophet.

2nd Peter 1:20, " Knowing this first, that *no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation*." That means no part of the Bible was written to any specific person. That means Seventh-Day Adventist prophetess' Ellen G. White is a liar. Miss White claimed that God appeared to her in over 2,000 visions, commissioning her to confirm Bible prophecy as a voice for God. The Bible plainly says that no one receives any private revelations from God. Nothing is private! **John 18:20, " Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing."** Nothing is missing from God's Word. We have all that God intended for us to have.

There have always been occult (meaning: "hidden") groups in the world. Secret societies intrigue men! There is an incredibly satisfyingly comradery that exists by belonging to a fraternal order, being a duly sworn member of a secret society of brethren. Sadly, many of these men are Christians, who ought not endorse such wicked organizations of the Devil. Freemasonry is without a doubt the biggest and most popular of secret societies in the world. Please consider that Jesus had nothing to hide. That is exactly what Jesus said in John 18:20. Secret societies have always existed because they have secretive agendas. I know from my own diligent research that the god of Freemasonry is Lucifer, who is represented by the All Seeing Eye,

in the capstone,

at the top of The Great Pyramid. These are common occult symbols, displayed even on back of every U.S. one-dollar bill since 1935.

I cannot emphasize enough the importance of basing our faith, decisions and life only upon the true, timeless and tested inspired Word of God.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/let_go_let_god.htm

1.9.9 The Next Frightening Ungodly Generation In America (2020-11-13 09:30)

Ephesians 4:17-21, "This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind,

Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

***Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness*.**

But ye have not so learned Christ;

If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as *the truth is in Jesus*:

"

Over the past 20 years in America, since about the year 2,000 we have seen sin become open in society like never before. Whereas homosexuality was still a punishable crime in all 50 states in 1962, and then was kept in the closet in shame for the next few decades, today our nation has sunk so low morally that sin is open everywhere and there is no more shame. The next natural progression is total apostasy, anarchy and breakdown of society.

I cannot watch [1]Nikki de Jager's YouTube videos without feel righteous anger. That is why I don't watch them, except to expose them as being of the Devil. If you can watch these sick videos and not feel angry toward sin, you are not right with God, far from it in fact. **Ephesians 4:19, "Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness."** This passage of Scripture describes and indicts Nikki de Jager (who is an effeminate male in case you didn't know). I am not condemning Nikki for his sins (which no one has a right to do), I am taking a Biblical stand against homosexuality, masculine women, feminine men and all manner of sexual immorality. We don't have a right to condemn anyone, because we are all guilty sinners, each and every last one of us! The law of God condemns sinners (Romans 3:19-20).

Kindly said, Nikki is living in sin for the Devil. Nikki is beyond feeling any conviction over his sins, working all uncleanliness with lasciviousness pretending to be a woman, done with greed to make money. Nikki has made over $12,000,000 with his YouTube videos! **Mark 8:36, "For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?" Ephesians 4:20, "But ye have not so learned Christ;"** As born-again believers, we know that what Nikki is doing will ultimately bring the judgment of God upon him (Romans 1:32).

Colossians 3:5-7,

“Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

***For which things’ sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience*:**

In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

”

No one ever gets away with sin!

What really makes me sad is that Nikki’s YouTube channel is massively popular with impressionable young children and teenagers, who are tomorrow’s adults. What ungodly evildoers they will be! These are what the Bible calls **“**

the children of disobedience,

” as you just read. They are disobeying their Creator and God. **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14,**

“Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man*.

For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. **”**

Satan is the god of this sinful world. Young people are being sinfully indoctrinated nowadays with the lie that it is okay to be a homosexual, but it is not okay according to the Bible (Romans 1:24-32; Leviticus 20:13). The ungodly Huffington Post is a strongly pro-homosexual media outlet, who [2]openly condemn Bible-believing Christians , accusing us of misinterpreting the Scriptures. The truth is that the ungodly people who own and write for the Huffington Post hate Jesus Christ, despise Bible preachers, love sin and are already condemned by God (John 3:18, 36). The Huffington Post are relentlessly doing everything in their power to legitimize homosexuality, and demonizing God-fearing Christians who oppose them. God’s judgment is upon ANYONE who supports the Devil’s LGBTQ agenda in any way. Not me buddy, not for a second, and I’ll preach against any sinful group or person that does. Liberals, Marxists and [3]ungodly sinners are forcing their sick-minded agendas on the rest of us.

Homosexuality is a sin. No one is born “

that way,

” it is a choice, like any other sin. God doesn’t make mistakes dear reader. If even one human being has ever been born a homosexual, then God is unjust, perverse and a cruel God, because two women with female genitalia cannot satisfactorily mate as can a male and a female, and cannot conceive offspring. All they can do is either adopt, use someone else’s sperm or egg, or seek unethical genetic tampering with nature in a mad scientist’s laboratory. God is a good God, He does not make mistakes, we do!

Dear friend, we are in big trouble in America! [4]This disgusting sinful video was uploaded just 5 hours ago by Nikki de Jager, which has already received 154,259 views. Nikki’s video has so far received 1,153 comments (in just 5 hours). This is one of the most popular channels on YouTube, and Nikki is as the Pied Piper leading impression youth to their destruction. I couldn’t find even one negative comment. But I did find a bunch of infatuated youth who absolutely adore, support and idolize this transgendered person. What does that say about American society today? Where is this all leading? It cannot be good.

What will tomorrow's generation be like? If sin is being done in the open today, what will ungodly sinners be doing tomorrow? Will they start killing Christians who oppose them? Will God-fearing Christians be publicly attacked by angry pro-homosexual mobs? Will saints be arrested, prosecuted and incarcerated for speaking the Bible's truth against sodomy? We are living in a generation today that does not look up to God. I can only shudder in horror, wondering what America will be like in the next 20 years, if the Lord tarries His return.

[5]The Generation That Doesn't Look Up! (Pastor Danny Castle)

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Nxykh6ZT1oc
2. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/the-best-case-for-the-bible-not-condemning-homosexuality_b_1396345
3. https://youtu.be/Ootrp7KSZDg
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Nxykh6ZT1oc
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/the_generation_that_doesnt_look_up.mp3

1.9.10 Kundalini Yoga Is Of The Devil (2020-11-15 09:30)

1st John 4:1-3, "Beloved, *believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world*. Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world."

KUNDALINI - The Mother-Power (Occult Power)

I recently ran across a book entitled, "KUNDALINI, THE MOTHER-POWER" (1992). The author is SRI CHINMOY (ISBN 0-88497-104-X). This article I am writing is intended for research purposes. All my writings are FREE for you to use for the Lord.

Born in Bengal in 1931, Sri entered an "ashram" (spiritual community as they call it) at the age of 12. Here he became a master in Kundalini yoga. Sri Chinmoy came to New York city in 1964. Since then he has had a profound influence about millions of people.

To show you the extent of the New Age Movement, Sri Chinmoy has been giving twice-weekly meditations at the United Nations since 1970. He is a composer of music and performs "peace concerts" around the world. He has written over 850 books as well. Here's a quote from this book, "Sri Chinmoy's achievements as a weightlifter have also earned him considerable renown... He has lifted objects weighing as much as 7,000 pounds using only one arm."

People by the Millions are falling into the devil's trap of New Age and the Kundalini religion. As you will see, Kundalini is witchcraft! New Age is witchcraft!

By the way; I am a born-again Christian, and I believe that Jesus Christ is Almighty God. I only use the King James Bible (what other bible is there?). May God's Holy Spirit speak to your heart as I speak to your mind. Sincerely and God bless, Dave.

I always read the back page summary of a book before I read it. Surprising to me was the following words I read: "En route to his own spiritual realization, Sri Chinmoy attained mastery over the Kundalini and occult powers." Did you read that!—"Occult powers." We (born-again believers) know right off the bat that Sri Chinmoy has some serious problems if he's involved in occult practices. What does the word "occult" mean? Here is one definition I retrieved from a college dictionary: "Supernatural forces and events and beings collectively."

Using the Bible, I would define the "occult" as "any force, power or guidance apart from God and His Word." Seeking help, guidance or information apart from the principles of God's Word is a very foolish thing to do my friend. The occult is very foolish. New Age is of the occult. Astrology is of the occult. These folks are seeking for answers apart from the True and Living God. Note: when one speaks of "forces," he is speaking of "power." Notice what the Bible has to say concerning "power." **Matthew 28:18, "And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth."**

Hence, Jesus Christ is Lord (Supreme Authority) over all. This is what the Bible proclaims. There is NO power in the entire universe that does not originate from Jesus Christ, God. Notice in the next verse that Jesus has delegated a certain amount of power to the Devil. **Luke 4:6: "And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it."** Did you read that? The devil admitted that what power he has is "delivered" unto him. Notice "is," not "was." This means that the devil has NO power of his own. All of Satan's power is from God. God can cast Satan into hell-fire at any time if He so chooses. The Devil's power only exists as long as God continues to "deliver" it unto him. Notice also that Satan can share that power with anyone he wants to. Evidently, Satan sincerely thought he had a chance to appeal to the humanity of Jesus Christ. Satan really thought he could get Jesus to sin.

Did Satan not realize that this was God in the flesh? I think Satan knew just that—Jesus was in the flesh. Though Jesus was born of a virgin, lived a sinless-life and had God's blood flowing in His veins—He was still a fleshly man, able to be tempted. Satan attacked Jesus in the only area he thought vulnerable, his flesh. Of course, Jesus never sinned, not even once. Notice in the next verse that Satan will share his power with the antichrist. **2nd Thessalonians 2:9, "Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,"**

"All power" here does not mean the same thing as it did in Matthew 28:18. The reason is mentioned in the verse we just read. The antichrist will come with all power "after the working of Satan." So the antichrist will have "all" of Satan's power, but not all of God's power. Satan's power is nothing compared to God's power. The antichrist will be limited to Satan's maximum power (which is weakness compared to Jesus' power.)

I've laid the preceding foundation to say this, "There is ONLY ONE source of power in this universe–Jesus Christ and His Word. **Romans 13:1, "Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God." Ecclesiastes 8:4, "Where the word of a king is, there is power."** Jesus is above all powers and authorities. "Jesus" is above every name, including "God." This can only be true because Jesus Christ is Almighty God. Jesus is called the "Everlasting Father" in Isaiah 9:6. **Ephesians 1:21, "Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:"**

Jesus Christ is the ONLY source of power in this universe. Jesus is God! The Devil, as well as all human governments receive their power from God alone. Sri Chinmoy speaks of "power" throughout his book. The "mother-power" which he continually refers to is of the devil, it is not of God in the least. The Bible (King James) presents to us a clear image of Who God is–God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit. One God, Who has revealed Himself to mankind in the form of a Godhead. This is what the Bible teaches. Sri does NOT recognize the Godhead; he does Not recognize Jesus as Almighty God; he does NOT mention the name of Jesus even once in his silly book. Sri recognizes many false gods, as you will see in the pages to follow.

Sri's Book—Kundalini, The Mother-Power

Chapter 1—The Mother Aspect of the Divine

Sri begins by claiming that god is "both" a mother and father to us. Sri says: "The Kundalini power is the power of the supreme goddess, the power of the mother aspect of the divine." The Bible never mentions any such thing. There is NO feminine side of God presented in the Bible. I am not a male-chauvinist, but I am not going to corrupt the word of God to appease a political agenda either. God chose the woman to continue His divine creation—There is no greater honor than to be the mother of one of God's little creations. This whole thing of equal rights has been blown way out of proportion. Most men and women simply don't understand the Bible—at all!

Their is nothing inferior about submitting to authority. Jesus submitted to the Heavenly Father while upon this earth, but He was not inferior in any way. Likewise, a Godly woman who obeys her husband is not inferior in any way. The only one inferior may be the husband who is abusive and fails to love his wife with kindness, respect and appreciation. Many women feel it is degrading to even think about OBEYING a husband—This is unfortunate. God has created us all equally IN HIS IMAGE.

Sri says: "When we use spiritual power and offer peace, it is real peace." The Bible says that Jesus is our peace. **Ephesians 2:14, "For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;"** Sri speaks of spiritual power, but never defines "what" or "who" that spiritual power is referring to. The

New Age movement obliterates the Lord Jesus Christ. They speak of "forces" and "powers," but fail to recognize the ONLY source of ALL power—God (The Godhead: Father, Son and Holy Spirit). Notice that Jesus is our peace. But this peace is only promised to those who have been born-again into the kingdom of God's family. Read **Romans 5:1, "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:"**

Sri says you can have peace by using spiritual power. The Bible says peace begins by accepting Christ as your personal Savior. Only by trusting upon the Blood which Jesus shed for our sins can any man have true peace—Jesus died, was buried and rose again for justification—All we need to do is turn to Jesus Christ in the simplest of faith and ask Him to forgive us our sins and come into our heart as Savior. Notice in the following verse that Jesus is more than just our peace; Christ is also our wisdom, our righteousness, our sanctification and our redemption. Wow! It's sounds like Jesus is everything you've ever been looking for friend—and He surely is. I'm glad I have Jesus! **1st Corinthians 1:30, "But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:"**

Sri says, "Kundalini power is most of the time like a monkey" (Just like it's author). He says Kundalini power is "restless" at the lower levels, but he claims that the purer highest forms of Kundalini power (from the supreme mother) are not restless. Sound ridiculous? That's because it is! Again, what is the name of the higher power? Sri can't tell us because he doesn't know. As believers, we uplift the name name and person of Jesus Christ (The Godhead incarnate).

Sri says, "Kundalini power can perform all kinds of miracles" (such as turning invisible and curing all kinds of diseases). Sounds enticing doesn't it? Do the Scriptures speak of such things? No, they do not. Remember, Sri says that Kundalini power has its source from the mother goddess. The problem is that the mother goddess does NOT exist friend—it is a pagan god! Wait until you hear the rest of this science fiction, you won't believe it. Truth surely is stranger than fiction. The bottom line is that "Kundalini" derives it's power from Satan himself (as you will see).

The Bible forbids us to have any dealings with the occultic New-Age Movement.

> **Deuteronomy 18:10-12, "There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch, Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer. For all that do these things are an abomination unto the LORD..."**

Witchcraft (divination): a means for extracting information or guidance from a pagan god.

When most people think of witchcraft, they think of worshipping the Devil. Howbeit, most people that worship the devil, do NOT worship him directly—They worship idols or other pagan gods. Did you know that behind every idol is a demon! Read the following Scripture:'

> **1st Corinthians 10:19-20, "What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing? But I say, that the**

things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils."

There is a real danger in playing with the occult. Charms, idols (statues), crystals, tarot cards, candles, potions, magic recipes, astrology, horoscopes, palm-readings, fortune-tellers, psychics, crystal-balls, spells, trinkets, etc.—There are demons behind all of these!!! If your seeking guidance, power or information from them, you are practicing witchcraft. There are many people today who are placing emphasis upon astrology, rather than upon the Bible. Remember, seeking guidance or information from a pagan god is witchcraft according to the Bible. Stores and magazine racks are loaded with material on occultic practices. The media is promoting it.

Oprah Winfrey has done much to promote it. Author's are promoting it. We see it everywhere we turn! My friend, astrology and all such practices are an abomination unto the Lord. God calls it "an abomination." Why is it an abomination?—Because it takes people away from the living and true God, Jesus Christ. It plunges them into darkness and demonism (the real gods of the occult). There is reality in the world of demons. There are fallen angels and a spirit world around us.

This stuff is real folks, and today people are fascinated with it. Ozzy Osbourne went straight to the top of the rating's chart in 2002. He is known for upside-down crosses and blasphemies against Christ. People are intrigued with the occult. People use drugs and every other means they can think of to try to make contact with this unseen world (and the Satanic world is eager to make contact with them). A child of God must leave this mess alone! To dabble in astrology is to turn away from the Holy Spirit and the Word of God. God has given us warnings concerning this. His warnings have been very accurate in the past. His batting average, friend, is excellent—He hasn't missed yet. God hits a home run every time, and I am going to go along with Him. You would be wise to do the same.

To summarize chapter one, the miracles which Sri speaks of are of the Devil, not the "supreme goddess." As I've already mentioned, all power originates from God. Howbeit, God has delegated a small amount of power to the devil, which he in turn delegates to whosoever he will (Luke 4:6). To worship a "mother goddess" is pure witchcraft, because witchcraft is defined as "a means for extracting information or guidance from a pagan god." The concept of a "mother god" is pagan! The concept of a "masculine" and "feminine" combined-god is heresy! The "means" which defines witchcraft will be covered in the remainder of Sri Chinmoy's book.

Chapter two and on deals with Kundalini YOGA, MEDITATION, etc. Surely, there is nothing wrong with stretching exercises or a time of thought alone. However, Kundalini yoga and meditation are much different than mere stretching or thinking. The idea is to "extract guidance or information from a pagan god—the mother god." Yoga and meditation are the "means" of extracting that guidance and information. Hence, yoga and meditation are nothing short of pure witchcraft. It is "Witchcraft" because you are summoning the mother goddess (or other deities, which I will soon explain).

Chapter 2 — Kundalini Yoga, The Mother-Power

May I say, no believer should ever partake in any type of yoga class. Why can't they simply call it an exercise class? Why not call it, "The Ultimate Workout & Lose Weight Now Class?" Of course, some folks do; however, there is a very heathen reason why New Age occultists

are promoting "yoga" classes all across the nation. The reason is that the Devil is working round-the-clock to kill, steal and destroy people's lives. "Yoga" is NOT harmless folks! If it's so harmless, then why call the class, "A Yoga Workout?" "Yoga" always involves mind-control. I realize that some sincere folks may go to a yoga workout simply for the exercise; however, they are supporting witchcraft. It would be like going into a tavern for a drink of water, or a nude-house to use a phone book. As Believers, we are commanded to "Abstain from all appearance of evil" (1 Thessalonians 5:22). "Yoga," no matter what type, is evil.

Sri says at the beginning of chapter two that if you want to follow the path of Kundalini yoga, "Then power must come first in our life and power must come last in our life. When power divine is our first choice, fear leaves us." What blasphemy! Sri is saying that we must have "POWER DIVINE" as our ultimate goal if we are to partake of Kundalini yoga. I seem to recall someone way back in the beginning of the Bible that wanted POWER DIVINE—Eve. The serpent deceived Eve by assuring her that she would be as a god, IF she simply went against the Word of God. **Genesis 3:5, "For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods..."**

What does the Bible say should be top priority in our life? According to Revelation 4:11, we were all created to "please God." Hebrews 11:6 says that "faith" is the ONLY thing that pleases God. "Faith" is when we "submit" to God's Word. Hence, Eve sinned by not pleasing God. She disobeyed God by not submitting to His Word. Disobedience ALWAYS displeases God. God had warned Eve about eating of the forbidden fruit, just as God's Word today is trying to warn the masses of the world of the judgment to come. Just as Eve failed to listen, people today are remaining willfully ignorant of the truth of God's Word. Sri says we must want "divine power." The Bible says we must submit to God's power. **James 4:7, "Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you."**

Ironically, Sri is actually doing the opposite of what the Bible mandates—He is submitting to Satan, and fleeing from God. How sad! Eve wanted to be as a god and it plundered her into sin, shame and misery. Sri evidently does not believe what happened to Eve back in the Garden of Eden. Here is another quote from Sri in chapter 2, "We need the mother of power to dance the cosmic dance of life... the dance of life immortalizes us." Is this what the Bible teaches? Of course not! The Bible says, **"Ye must be born again" (John 3:6)**—This is the only true path to immortality. To practice Kundalini yoga is blasphemy against God.

I am now going to try to simplify (sum up) Sri's mumbo-jumbo book for you in his own words—It took me awhile. This will help you understand the big picture a lot better. I'm amazed that anyone could believe this garbage.

Kundalini yoga is the yoga of "prana."

Prana is the life-energy of the universe.

This life energy of the universe (prana) flows through our human bodies through 3 channels (left, right, spine)

These 3 channels meet at 7 different locations in our body. These locations are called "chakras."

There are 7 corresponding worlds to the 7 chakras (each having its own name).

Each world is symbolized by something: earth, water, heat, air, ether, energy and infinite space.

Each of the 7 chakras has a presiding deity, a cosmic god.

In Kundalini yoga, firm concentration or meditation on each chakra invokes the mother-power or presiding deity. Concentration means focusing on something tiny. Meditation means focusing on something large (e.g. sky, sea).

By mastering each chakra, special occult powers are obtained (including: becoming invisible, curing all manners of diseases, knowing or discovering anything, leaving the body and traveling to any part of the world in a few seconds, hurting your enemies, et cetera).

[1] 

Kundalini are the powers aroused through either concentration or meditation. You meditate on the 7 chakras to open them as you would a door to invoke (summon) the cosmic gods. It is critical, says Sri, to purify one's self with a bath, proper mental attitude, candles, flowers and facing the sun early in the morning before using Kundalini.

As mentioned, each chakra (central meeting places of the 3 channels within the body) has a name. The name of one location (which is slightly above the eyebrows in the center of your forehead) is the "ajna" (commonly known as the third eye). You may have noticed people in India with the dot on their foreheads. This is the third eye. Just as with the other chakra, the third eye opens a door to a deity—In this case, Shambhu. Listen to what Sri Chinmoy says about the third eye, "with the third eye you can see forward, backward, everywhere. you can also see the past, present and future at the same time. If you can open your third eye, you will be able to tell even two years ago what you ate for breakfast. It will also show you the future—what is going to happen in your life or in your friends' lives."

Sri recommends "hatha" yoga for people in the west who want to develop their Kundalini skills in an easier manner. He stresses the importance of using Kundalini powers for good and not bad purposes. Whew! How's that for science fiction? So that's Kundalini yoga in a nutshell. It doesn't take a doctorate's degree in theology to clearly see what's wrong with this whole picture. Here's my thought on the matter.

Deuteronomy 6:4 proclaims that there is ONLY ONE God. The teaching that many "presiding deities" exist is simply a lie. The whole concept of a "divine mother" is heathen in origin. The Bible teaches no such thing. The Holy Spirit is NOT the feminine side of God. God has NO feminine side presented anywhere in the Scriptures. This is a fact! The Bibles introduces us to God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit—The Godhead. Though a difficult doctrine for some to comprehend, it is not at all difficult for the born-again believer to accept and believe.

The practice of summoning pagan gods is witchcraft. Therefore, Kundalini yoga is pure witchcraft because you are using meditation to invoke the powers of cosmic gods. These gods in reality do not exist, except as demons—who are no gods at all! Any powers which result from the use of any type of yoga is from Satan. As we have learned already, Satan gives power unto whom so ever he chooses. Yoga is just another front for Satan worship. If you want power from the Devil, he will give it to you—but you will pay with your soul.

People are naturally curios about the supernatural and the paranormal. There is a danger in this. The danger is that Satan exploits our natural interests. The New Age Movement is one of Satan's devices. The Word of God MUST take precedence over everything we hear and see. How does Kundalini yoga measure up to the Bible? Not at all! The Bible blows this heresy right out of the water. Do you have any idea how many millions of people have followed Sri Chinmoy? That's right, millions! He organizes running marathons all over the world. He performs free peace concerts all over the world. If believers are not properly grounded in the doctrines of the Word of God, even they can end up participating in something like this. Ignorance is a dangerous thing friend. You'd be surprised how many believers attend yoga classes. It's not a joke folks, it's life or death for tens-of-millions. I hope this little Bible study here will open your eyes to realize just how wicked yoga is. All yoga involves pagan gods. God does not make light of witchcraft, neither should we—It is a very serious matter.

The Bible is clear that the Holy Spirit of God dwells within every believer. The Holy Spirit is "God in us." It is the Holy Spirit that guides us, teaches us, comforts us, rebukes us, reminds us of Scriptures, convicts us, loves us, intercedes in prayer for us, empowers us, heals us, enlightens us, et cetera. As Christians, we seek our guidance and power from God and His Word. We read in **Hebrews 4:12, "For the Word of God is quick and POWERFUL..."** We don't need yoga as believers, we already have the God of the universe living in your heart. **1st John 4:4** says, **"Greater is He that is in you, than he that is in the world."** Jesus is greater than all my friend.

If you want power, you are misguided. Our purpose in life is to please God (revelation 4:11). We can only please God "by faith." (Hebrews11:6). We are told in Hebrews that it was "by faith" that Noah built the ark. The Bible says that Noah "moved with fear." The things which God had said to Noah scared Noah. Do you know why? It's because Noah believed God. Does the Bible scare you? If your not a born-again believer, you should be scared. John 3:36 says that God's wrath is upon you if you have not believed upon Christ. It is only by faith that we can please God. We are never commanded in the Bible to seek "power." Rather, the power of God is found in the promises of God. If you want to experience God's power in your life, then go through your Bible and find all the thousands of promises which God has made. You do your part and God will do His. God is no respecter of persons.

Humanity is inherently wicked and void of understanding. Jeremiah 17:9 tells us that the heart is desperately evil and deceitful above all else. Romans 3:10 and 3:23 proclaim that there is none righteous, not one. We are all sinners, falling short of the mark. Isaiah 64:6 says that even our self-righteousness is as filth to God. Sri Chinmoy never addresses this fact. On the contrary, he teaches that we can become "immortal" on our own with the help of the "cosmic gods." **Proverbs 14:12** and **16:25** clearly warn us, **"There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the ends thereof are the ways of death."** Kundalini power is the wrong path friend, it is the Devil's path.

The "presiding gods" or "cosmic deities" which Sri speaks of are demons.

Satan is the "mother-power."

Only a complete fool would stake his or her eternal destiny on such tomfoolery as this. The Bible has historical, archeological and scientific proof. On what basis does Sri base all this malarkey? He doesn't document anything! Are we to believe his garbage simply because he said so. If he's such a "master" at Kundalini yoga, why doesn't he back up what he is saying with facts. The Bible teaches that Jesus Christ was seen by over 500 people after he rose from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). History agrees with this. Not one spade of an archeologists dirt has ever disproved the Bible. On the contrary, things that the Bible has been saying for many centuries have only recently been discovered by modern men. The Bible is always right!!!

In my humble, but Biblically enlightened, opinion—Sri Chinmoy is demon possessed. I believe this is the ultimate goal of yoga—demon possession. **Philippians 2:5** says, **"Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:"** To open your mind in meditation to a series of pagan gods and occult powers is Satanic. This is strictly forbidden in the Bible. We are to trust in God, none other. The "mother god" of Sri Chinmoy is none other than the devil himself in sheep's clothing (John 10:1, 9-10).

One of my web visitors sent me [2]a website to check out this week by David Vose. It didn't take me more than a minute to see that David Vose is not a true born-again Christian, and that he is teaching new age doctrine. I watched one of his YouTube videos titled: "[3]The Gospel Is Astrology," which is blasphemy against God. Vose arbitrarily connects a bunch of dots, trying to fit astrology into the Bible, but it is ridiculous in my humble opinion. I think that guy is spiritually dangerous. He keeps talking about "the Christ in us," which is new age jargon.

I watched another video called: "[4]The True Gospel Of Jesus Christ," in which Vose spends 46 minutes rambling on about astrology, but he never once tells you the actual Bible Gospel (which is salvation through faith alone in Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection). Vose is interesting and says a lot of truthful things, but his overall message is Satanic, because he is teaching things not taught in the Bible (i.e., strange doctrines), leading people into demonic astrology. I couldn't find the Biblical Gospel anywhere on his website, nor in any of his videos. To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything looks like a nail sticking up. To Vose everything is about astrology, but it's not.

[5]At approximately 40-45 minutes in this insane video, Vose teaches that the way to eternal life and happiness is to learn how to use the "good energies" available in the universe. That is hardcore new age teaching. Vose condemns the church as being in the dark. He denies a literal 6 day creation. Vose repeatedly encourages his viewers to learn about achieving enlightenment through learning about astrology as related to the Scriptures, so we can tap into those "energies" all around us. That is Satanic teaching!

In sharp contrast to the garbage Vose is propagating online, the Bible teaches that the Holy Spirit of God lives inside every Christian believer (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Galatians 2:20). The Spirit of Christ within me is the ONLY "energy" that I need as a child of God. We don't need to understand astrology! Any spirit that is not the Holy Spirit is a familiar spirit (a demon). Vose is of a different spirit, not the Holy Spirit. The things that he is teaching are NOT sound Bible doctrine. Dearly beloved reader, please run away from David Vose, Sri Chinmoy, Kundalini Yoga, and anyone else who talks about "energies" or "the Christ in us" or other new age deceptions.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhMQRy0r4Kmd3febdXltbrGDBJQ4Rkk1YoTeWC4lLafFUxIa-KzjYeozSZkIOxuSB2DshMtNW9O50JuyS15ZQRyShmHsKzbzFmVGPI
2. http://www.davidvose.com/
3. https://youtu.be/icHjvO2VbgA
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0RSBNku2DxU&t=9s
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=W3X2NVOQe10

1.9.11 I Simply Don't Know The Answer Sometimes (2020-11-16 21:00)

1st Corinthians 13:12, " For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known." Daniel 2:22, "He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him." Daniel 12:8-9, "And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things? And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end."

Increasingly lately I find myself telling people that I just don't know the answers to their questions. People ask some hard things, and I find peace sometimes in simply admitting that I do not know all the answers. Sometimes I do 100 % know the answers; such as, concerning the way of salvation and the King James Bible being God's inspired Word. But when people ask me about obscure Bible passages, I usually give them my opinion, but concede that I simply do not know for certain (and neither does anybody else).

For example: There is much debate over the subject of marriage, divorce and remarriage (especially remarriage). You can talk with ten different preachers, and you'll get ten different variations of answers, and much contradictions. I always approach this topic on the basis of what we DO KNOW, and then proceed from there to form helpful conclusions.

The purpose of this article is not to discuss marriage, divorce and remarriage; but if you are familiar with the subject, it is an ongoing heated debate in many churches.

Also, a preacher has to particularly be very careful when advising people in this area of divorce and remarriage, because many people in struggling marriages are looking for a way out. They are lonely, hurting and tired, and the only thing holding them back from quitting is guilt. They would love to find a preacher to blame for their divorce, if such a pastor sanctions it. I don't think any man of God ought ever suggest, encourage or sanction any divorce.

Gloria Chapman, the born-again Christian wife of the man who murdered singer John Lennon in 1980, has remained faithfully married to him over the past 40 years. I admire that lady! She flies from Hawaii to New York a few times each year for consensual visits and pizza with her husband in his prison cell, and then goes back home. How does an admirable woman like Mrs. Chapman, compare to millions of professed Christian wives who file for divorce for much, much less? Christian married couples have much to be ashamed of. I am not condemning anyone, God forbid, for I am the victim of an unwanted divorce myself in 2006. I am still single nearly 15 years later, and have never remarried, struggling to move forward alone in my life by God's grace. It hasn't been easy. To add insult to injury, the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has turned me away in rejection since 2014, refusing to allow me to attend their church services. What ungodly people, selfish Bob Jones University graduates, big time phonies, incompetent Neo-evangelical ministers and snobby religious hypocrites!!!

Some preachers will claim that there is no debate if you believe the Bible, and then they'll tell you what they believe. But the next five pastors will all claim the same thing, and they'll all

teach different things. So who is right? Who is wrong? My point is that it is not always black and white sometimes. So I am honest to simply tell people that I do not really know. I have my opinions based on the Bible about marriage, divorce and remarriage, but I am quick to admit that I could be wrong (and so could they). So I cautiously approach this topic, sharing Biblical principles to help people make tough decisions, but I am not dogmatic where the Bible is silent. As believers we have the mind of Christ. **1st Corinthians 2:16, "**

For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.

"

1.9.12 We Have A Perfect, Infallible & Inspired King James Bible (2020-11-17 09:30)

Proverbs 22:28, "Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set." Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God." Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."

The following excellent article was written by [1]Evangelist Will Kinney on the perfection, infallibility and inspiration of the King James Bible:

> **"**
>
> **The Bible is not the inspired, inerrant and 100 % historically true words of God " —**
>
> **Voltaire (French philosopher and atheist, 1694-1778)**
>
> **" If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man's belief in the Bible. "**
>
> **—**
>
> **Voltaire (French philosopher and atheist, 1694-1778)**
>
> Most Christians today do NOT believe The Bible IS the inerrant word of God. This statement may seem shocking at first, and many pastors and Christians will give the kneejerk reaction saying that they do believe the Bible IS the infallible and inerrant word of God. However, upon further examination, it will soon be discovered that when they speak of an inerrant Bible, they are not referring to something that actually exists anywhere on this earth. They are talking about a mystical Bible that exists only in their imaginations; and each person's particular version differs from all the others.
>
> As one liberal theologian pointed out in his review of Harold Lindsell's, *The Battle For The Bible*, the only real difference between the conservative and liberal positions on the Bible is that the conservatives say the Bible USED TO BE inspired and inerrant, whereas the liberal says it NEVER WAS inspired or inerrant. BOTH positions agree that the Bible IS NOT NOW inspired or inerrant.

As brother Daryl Coats so aptly says in his article *The Two Lies*:

> "If the Bible was inspired only in the original manuscripts, no one in the entire history of the world has ever had an inspired Bible. The original autographs of Job and the books of Moses had disappeared more than a thousand years before the first book of the New Testament was written, so no one has ever owned a complete Bible made up of the 'divine originals.'
>
> Nor, has anyone ever owned a complete New Testament made up of 'inspired originals,' because the originals were distributed among more than a dozen individuals and local churches."

God said:

" Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD" (Amos 8:11). The Lord Jesus Christ also stated in **Luke 18:8, " Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth? "** The apostle Paul wrote concerning the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ and our gathering together unto Him: **" Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, EXCEPT THERE COME A FALLING AWAY FIRST... " (II Thessalonians 2:3).**

The number of professing Christians who do not believe in a "hold it in your hands and read" type of inspired Bible has steadily increased over the years since the flood of multiple-choice, conflicting and contradictory modern bible versions began to appear about 100 years ago. The following testimonies about the character of Evangelicalism today were made by key Evangelical leaders. The irony is that these same men are part of the problem they lament. Each of these men has been guilty of endorsing modern bible versions:

> "MORE AND MORE ORGANIZATIONS AND INDIVIDUALS HISTORICALLY COMMITTED TO AN INFALLIBLE SCRIPTURE HAVE BEEN EMBRACING AND PROPAGATING THE VIEW THAT THE BIBLE HAS ERRORS IN IT. This movement away from the historic standpoint has been most noticeable among those often labeled Neo-evangelicals. This change of position with respect to the infallibility of the Bible is widespread and has occurred in evangelical denominations, Christian colleges, theological seminaries, publishing houses and learned societies" (Dr. Harold Lindsell, former vice-president and professor at Fuller Theological Seminary and Editor Emeritus of Christianity Today; *The Battle For The Bible*, 1976, p. 20).

> "WITHIN EVANGELICALISM THERE ARE A GROWING NUMBER WHO ARE MODIFYING THEIR VIEWS ON THE INERRANCY OF THE BIBLE SO THAT THE FULL AUTHORITY OF SCRIPTURE IS COMPLETELY UNDERCUT. But is happening in very subtle ways. Like the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views on Biblical authority often seem at first glance not to be very far from what evangelicals, until just recently, have always believed. But also, like the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views when followed consistently end up a thousand miles apart. What may seem like a minor difference at first, in the end makes all the difference in the world ... compromising the full authority of Scripture eventually affects what it means to be

> a Christian theologically and how we live in the full spectrum of human life" (Francis Schaeffer, *The Great Evangelical Disaster*, 1983, p. 44).

The neutral method of Bible study leads to skepticism concerning the New Testament text. This was true long before the days of Westcott and Hort. As early is 1771 Griesbach wrote:

> "The New Testament abounds in more losses, additions, and interpolations, purposely introduced then any other book."

Griesbach's outlook was shared by J.L. Hug, who in 1808 advanced the theory that in the second century the New Testament text had become deeply degenerate and corrupt and that all extant New Testament texts were but editorial revisions of this corrupted text. As early as 1908 Rendel Harris declared that the New Testament text had not at all been settled but was "more than ever, and perhaps finally, unsettled." Two years later Conybeare gave it as his opinion that "the ultimate (New Testament) text, if there ever was one that deserves to be so called, is for ever irrecoverable." H. Greeven (1960) also has acknowledged the uncertainty of the neutral method of New Testament textual criticism.

"In general," he says, "the whole thing is limited to probability judgments; the original text of the New Testament, according to its nature, must be and remains a hypothesis." Robert M. Grant (1963) adopts a still more despairing attitude. "The primary goal of New Testament textual study," he tells us, "remains the recovery of what the New Testament writers wrote. We have already suggested that to achieve this goal is well-nigh impossible." Grant also says: "It is generally recognized that the original text of the Bible cannot be recovered."

> "...every textual critic knows that this similarity of text indicates, rather, that we have made little progress in textual theory since Westcott-Hort; that WE SIMPLY DO NOT KNOW HOW TO MAKE A DEFINITIVE DETERMINATION AS TO WHAT THE BEST TEXT IS; that we do not have a clear picture of the transmission and alteration of the text in the first few centuries; and, accordingly, that the Westcott-Hort kind of text has maintained its dominant position largely by default" (Eldon Epp, "The Twentieth-Century Interlude in NT Textual Criticism," *Studies In The Theory And Method Of New Testament Textual Criticism*, p. 87).

> "As New Testament textual criticism moves into the twenty-first century, it must shed whatever remains of its innocence, for nothing is simple anymore. Modernity may have led many to assume that a straightforward goal of reaching a single original text of the New Testament—or even a text as close as possible to that original—was achievable. Now, however, REALITY AND MATURITY REQUIRE THAT TEXTUAL CRITICISM FACE UNSETTLING FACTS, CHIEF AMONG THEM THAT THE TERM 'ORIGINAL' HAS EXPLODED INTO A COMPLEX AND HIGHLY UNMANAGEABLE MULTIVALENT ENTITY. Whatever tidy boundaries textual criticism may have presumed in the past have now been shattered, and its parameters have moved markedly not only to

> the rear and toward the front, but also sideways, as fresh dimensions of originality emerge from behind the variant readings and from other manuscript phenomena" (E. Jay Epps, "The Multivalence of the Term 'Original Text' In New Testament Textual Criticism"; Harvard Theological Review, 1999, Vol. 92, No. 3, pp. 245-281; this article is based on a paper presented at the New Testament Textual Criticism Section, Society of Biblical Literature Annual Meeting, Orlando, Florida, November 1998).

Bart Ehrman, who was trained in Textual Criticism by Bruce Metzger, one of the chief editors of the UBS critical text (the one used to make up such modern versions as the RSV, ESV, NIV, NASB et cetera) writes in the conclusion of the book: "Jesus, Interrupted"...

> "Doctrines such as the divinity of Jesus and Heaven and Hell are not based on anything Jesus or his earlier followers said. At least 19 of the 27 books in the New Testament are forgeries. Believing the Bible is infallible is not a condition for being a Christian. I think God has a sense of humor in that these 'No Bible is inerrant' folks refer to their own ever changing 'No reading is sure, every thing is questionable' Greek texts as the 'Critical' text. It very definitely is in critical condition. I like to call it the Textus Corruptus as opposed to the traditional Textus Receptus that formed the basis of all Reformation Bibles." —
>
> Bart Ehrman,
>
> *Jesus, Interrupted*

In his well written article, *The Two Lies*,

Bible believer Daryl R. Coats says:

> "If the Bible were inspired only in the original manuscripts, no one today really knows for sure what is in 'the Bible' because no one today has ever seen the original manuscripts."

Not surprisingly, this is the attitude behind every English 'Bible' published since 1611. "We can only follow the best judgment of competent scholars as to the most probable reconstruction of the original text," says the preface to the RSV, too deceitful to define just what a "competent scholar" is and to cut through the double-talk and admit, "This is what we think the Bible might be."

"Scholarly uncertainty" is more clearly evident in the third edition of the UBS (United Bible Societies) "Greek New Testament," the introduction to which states, "The letter A [next to a passage] signifies that the text is virtually certain, while B indicates there is some degree of doubt. The letter C means that there is a considerable degree of doubt whether the text or the apparatus contains the superior reading [note: "the superior reading" is not the same as "the correct reading"!], while D shows there is a very high degree of doubt concerning the reading selected for the text." Apparently the scholars change their mind from year to year as to which "readings" are genuine; how else do we explain the "more than five hundred changes" between the second and third editions of the "UBS Greek New Testament"?

George Barna, president of Barna Research Group, reported that a study exploring the religious beliefs of the 12 largest denominations in America highlights the downward theological drift that has taken place in Christian churches in recent years. The study found that an alarmingly high number of church members have beliefs that fall far short of orthodox Christianity. ONLY 41 PERCENT OF ALL ADULTS SURVEYED BELIEVED IN THE TOTAL ACCURACY OF THE BIBLE. Only 40 percent believed Christ was sinless, and only 27 percent believed Satan to be real. Of the Baptists surveyed 57 percent said they believed that works are necessary in order to be saved, 45 percent believed Jesus was not sinless, 44 percent did not believe that the Bible is totally accurate, and 66 percent did not believe Satan to be a real being. Barna said, "The Christian body in America is immersed in a crisis of Biblical illiteracy."

Pastor Michael Youseff's Message on His "Leading The Way" program. The title of todays message was "The Bible: The World's Most Relevant Book - Part 2." In his message he gave statistics of a poll that was conducted. Here is what the poll revealed: 85 % of students at America's largest Evangelical Seminary don't believe in the inerrancy of Scripture. 74 % of the Clergy in America no longer believe in the inerrancy of Scripture.

What Christians really believe is revealed in a book by George A. Marsden called, "Reforming Fundamentalism," which includes a survey of student beliefs at one of the largest evangelical seminaries in the United States. The poll indicated that 85 % of the students "do not believe in the inerrancy of Scripture." This book also lists the results of a poll conducted by Jeffery Hadden in 1987 of 10,000 American clergy. They were asked whether they believed that the Scriptures are the inspired and inerrant Word of God in faith, history and secular matters: 95 % of Episcopalians, 87 % of Methodists, 82 % of Presbyterians, 77 % of American Lutherans, and 67 % of American Baptists said "No."

The Barna Research Group reported in 1996 that among American adults generally: 58 % believe that the Bible is "totally accurate in all its teachings"; 45 % believe that the Bible is "absolutely accurate and everything in it can be taken literally." "Support dropped between that poll and another taken in 2001. Barna reported in 2001 that: 41 % of adults strongly agrees that the Bible is totally accurate in all that it teaches." "Seminary students, future pastors and leaders in the church, show very little support for the inerrancy of the Bible position. What does that foretell about the future of the church? Undoubtedly, just as the poll results show in the 1996 - 2001 time frame, THE NUMBER OF PEOPLE BELIEVING THE BIBLE IS INERRANT WILL DROP." (Barna Research Group)

Actually I believe the percentage of Christians who do not believe that The Bible (any Bible in any language) IS the inerrant words of God is much higher. Some Evangelicals have come out with one of the lamest confessions of faith in the inerrancy of Scripture imaginable. It is called: *The Chicago Statement On Biblical Inerrancy*. It is just more pious sounding mumbo jumbo signifying NOTHING. See this "[2]confession of faith" here and my response to it.

No Absolute Truth

The explosion of modern versions has encouraged the student to pick and choose his own preferred readings and has created a tendency to treat every Bible lightly and to look upon none as the final words of God. Sam Kobia, Secretary, *World Council Of Churches*, ENI 1-23-04:

> "Having a variety of translations available encourages the Bible to be read in a plural and ecumenical way. HAVING A VARIETY OF TRANSLATIONS AVAILABLE IS A PRECIOUS TOOL IN THE STRUGLE AGAINST RELIGIOUS FUNDAMENTALISM." (Caps are mine)

A popular New Age religious site that endorses all religions of the world is called: *[3]ReligiousTolerance.org*. This website has some interesting comments regarding the doctrine of the inerrancy of the Bible. They ask: Does inerrancy really matter?

> "From one standpoint, this doctrine is of great importance, because it determines, at a very fundamental level, how Christians approach Scripture." "To most conservative theologians Biblical inerrancy and inspiration are fundamental doctrines. Unless the entire Bible is considered to be the authoritative word of God, then the whole foundation of their religious belief crumbles. If the Bible contains some errors, then conservative Christians feel that they would have no firm basis on which to base their doctrines, beliefs, morality and practices. The books of the Bible must be either inerrant, or be devoid of authority."

They continue:

> "To most liberal theologians, the Bible is not inerrant. They believe that its books were obviously written and edited by human authors: with limited scientific knowledge, who promoted their own specific belief systems, who attributed statements to God that are immoral by today's standards, who freely incorporated material from neighboring Pagan cultures, who freely disagreed with other Biblical authors." (Religious Tolerance.org)

What I personally found of great interest is the following comment in the same article. The people at Religious Tolerance noted:

> "Some Fundamentalist and other Evangelical Christians CONSIDER A PARTICULAR ENGLISH TRANSLATION TO BE INERRANT. THIS IS PARTICULARLY TRUE AMONG LAY MEMBERS IN THEIR BELIEFS ABOUT THE KING JAMES VERSION. But most conservatives believe that inerrancy only applies to the original, autograph copies of the various books of the Bible. None of the latter have survived to the present day. We only have access to a variety of manuscripts which are copies of copies of copies... An unknown number of errors are induced due to accidental copying errors by ancient scribes or intentional changes and insertions into the text, made in order to match developing theology." (Religious Tolerance.org)

Most Christians who do not believe that the King James Bible (or any other version) are now the inerrant, infallible, complete and pure words of God—define "inerrancy" in the following manner:

> “When all the facts become known, they will demonstrate that the Bible IN ITS ORIGINAL AUTOGRAPHS and correctly interpreted is entirely true and never false in all it affirms, whether relative to doctrine or ethics or the social, physical or life sciences.” (P.D. Feinberg, s.v. “inerrancy, *Evangelical Dictionary Of Theology Inerrancy & The Autographa*.)

The usual tap dance performed by those who deny any Bible or any text in any language is now the inerrant, complete and infallible words of God is typified by the following quote:

> "Inerrancy applies to the autographa, not to copies or translations of Scripture. This qualification is made because we realize that errors have crept into the text during the transmission process. It is not an appeal to a ’Bible which no one has ever seen or can see.’ Such a charge fails to take into account the nature of textual criticism and the very high degree of certainty we possess concerning the original text of Scripture."

Well, this may sound very pious and good, but the undeniable fact is that this Christian scholar is talking about "a Bible no one has seen or can see." As for this gentleman’s "nature of textual criticism" is concerned, this so called "science" is a giant fraud and a pathetic joke played on the unsuspecting saints who might think these men actually know what they are doing. I have posted a series on the "science of textual criticism" that reveals the true nature of this hocus-pocus methodology of determining what God really said. You can see all parts of this study, starting with: [4]http://brandplucked.webs.com/scienceoftextcrit.htm.

Here are some facts taken directly from the Holy Bible. You do not need to be a scholar or seminary student to get a grasp of what the Bible says about itself. You either believe God or you don’t. The Bible believer first looks to God and His word to determine what the Book says about itself. The Bible cannot be clearer concerning it’s preservation:

Psalm 19:7, “The law of the LORD is PERFECT, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is SURE, making wise the simple. ” The "law and testimony of the LORD" = His words.

Isaiah 40:8, “The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever. ”

Psalm 12:6-7, “The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever. ”

Psalm 138:2, “I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.
”

Psalm 100:5, “For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.
”

Psalm 33:11, “The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.
”

Psalm 119:152, 160, “Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that Thou hast founded them for ever. ... thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.
”

Isaiah 59:21, “... My Spirit that is upon thee [Isaiah], and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed’s seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.
”

Matthew 5:17-18, “Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. For verily I say unto you, till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. ”

Matthew 24:35, “Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.
”

John 10:35, “... the Scripture cannot be broken.”

God has promised to preserve His words IN A BOOK here on this earth till heaven and earth pass away. He either did this and we can know where they are found today, or He lied and He lost some of them, and we can never be sure if what we are reading are the true words of God or not. God’s words are in a BOOK. Consider the following verses: **“ Now go, write it before them in a table, and NOTE IT IN A BOOK, that it may be for the time to come FOR EVER AND EVER”** (**Isaiah 30:8). “ Seek ye out of THE BOOK of the LORD, and READ: no one of these shall fail...for my mouth it hath commanded...”** (**Isaiah 34:16). “ Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of THE BOOK it is written of me, I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart”** (**Psalm 40:7-8). “ And if any man shall take away from THE WORDS OF THE BOOK of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are WRITTEN IN THIS BOOK” (Revelation 22:19).**

I believe the King James Bible is the inspired, inerrant and complete words of God for the following reasons:

#1 The Old Testament is based solely on the Hebrew Masoretic texts, in contrast to the NASB, NIV, ESV, Holman CSB and other modern versions that frequently reject the Hebrew readings.

The Old Testament oracles of God were committed to the Jews and not to the Syrians, the Greeks or the Latins. **“ What advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision? Much every way: chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of God ” (Romans 3:1-2).** The Lord Jesus Christ said: **“ Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. ” (Matthew 5:18).** Therefore any bible version like the NASB, RSV, ESV, NIV, NET, Holman Standard et cetera that rejects these Hebrew texts automatically disqualifies itself from being the true words of the living God.

These conflicting versions give completely different numbers and names for the same historical events in the same places. Take a close look at the list found at the beginning of the first article here. Then ask yourself this question: If the Bible is not historically true and infallible, then at what point does God start to tell us the truth? God’s "book of the LORD" is either 100 % true or it is all suspect and open to doubt. Guess who wants us to question the truth of God’s words? The same spiritual entity who posed the first question recorded in the Holy Bible in Genesis 3 - "Yea, hath God said...?" Please see my two articles on how the modern versions all reject the Hebrew texts:

[5]

[6]http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew.htm [7]http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew2.htm

[8]

#2 The King James Bible alone is without proven error, and this in spite of intense opposition and criticism from the Bible correctors and modern scholarship.

“ Seek ye out of THE BOOK of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail... ” (Isaiah 34:16).

#3 I believe in the Sovereignty and Providence of Almighty God.

God knew beforehand how He would mightily use the King James Bible to become THE Bible of the English speaking people who would carry the gospel to the ends of the earth during the great modern missionary outreach from the late 1700’s to the 1950’s. The King James Bible was used as the basis for hundreds of foreign language translations, and English has become the first truly global language in history. The indebtedness of the King James Bible translators to their predecessors is recognized most clearly in the *Preface* to the reader where they state in no uncertain terms:

> "Truly, good Christian reader, we never thought, from the beginning, that we should need to make a new translation, nor yet to make of a bad one a good one; but TO MAKE A GOOD ONE BETTER, or OUT OF MANY GOOD ONES ONE PRINCIPAL GOOD ONE, NOT JUSTLY TO BE EXCEPTED AGAINST that hath been our endeavour, that our mark."

The King James Translators also wrote:

> "Nothing is begun and perfected at the same time, and the later thoughts are the thoughts to be the wiser:
> so if we build upon their foundation that went before us, and being holpen by their labors, do endeavor to make better which they left so good... if they were alive would thank us...the same will shine as gold more brightly, being rubbed and polished."

See article: [9]Can a Translation Be Inspired?

#4 The King James Bible is always a true witness and never lies or perverts sound doctrine.

This is in contrast to all modern English versions that do pervert sound doctrine in numerous verses and prove themselves to be false witnesses to the truth of God:

> **“ Thy word is true from the beginning, and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever
> ” (Psalm 119:160).**
>
> **“**
> **A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies ” (Proverbs 14:5).**

In contrast, all the modern versions like the NASB, NIV, NKJV, ESV contain

provable

and serious doctrinal errors. See my article on: [10]No Doctrines Are Changed?

#5 At every opportunity the King James Bible exalts the Person of the Lord Jesus Christ to His rightful place as the sinless, eternally only begotten Son of God who is to be worshipped as being equal with God the Father.

All modern versions debase and lower the Person of Christ in various ways. **"GOD was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory" (1 Timothy 3:16).** (c.f., this verse in the NIV, NASB, ESV, and Holman) See also John 3:13; Luke 23:42, and 1st Corinthians 15:47. Please see my article on: [11]The Only Begotten Son.

#6 The explosion of modern versions has encouraged the student to pick and choose his own preferred readings and has created a tendency to treat every Bible lightly and to look upon none as the final words of God.

The Bible itself prophesies that in the last days many shall turn away their ears from hearing the truth and the falling away from the faith will occur. The Lord Jesus asks: **"Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?" (Luke 18:8). "Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD" (Amos 8:11). "Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein" (Jeremiah 6:16).**

The new versions like the NIV, NASB, ESV, and Holman Standard all reject the Traditional Greek Text, and instead rely primarily on two very corrupt Greek manuscripts called Sinaiticus and Vaticanus. These so called "oldest and best" manuscripts also form the basis of all Catholic versions as well as the Jehovah Witness version. See my article that shows what these two false witnesses actually say:[12]http://brandplucked.webs.com/oldestandbestmss.htm

And this article I put together gives "Undeniable Proof the ESV, NIV, NASB et cetera are "Catholic" Bibles. [13]The clear evidence is indisputable. And check out this one about what is commonly called: *The Lord's Prayer* in Matthew 6:13 and Luke 11:2-4. There is no getting around that fact that versions like [14]the ESV, NIV, NASB are Catholic Bible versions. You will be amazed. If you mistakenly think that all Bibles are basically the same, I recommend you take a look at this website. It is in two parts, but very easy to read. [15]It shows what is missing in most modern New Testaments.

For [16]an article showing that the true Historic Confessional position about the inerrancy of the Bible supports the King James Bible view, rather than the recent position of "the originals only".

READ MORE: [17]http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm

Bravo my friend! This is one of the best articles I've read defending the inspiration of our beloved King James Bible. As Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to rightly say, God said in Matthew 4:4 that man shall not live by bread alone, but by "EVERY WORD" that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. That means for me to live I need an EVERY WORD translation of the Holy Bible. I believe we have that perfect inspired translation in the King James Bible!!!

I am so tired of hearing preachers correct the blessed Book! [18]Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) was [19]absolutely right: "There can only be one real Bible in any language!"

(a quote from Pastor Lacy's awesome MP3 sermon titled: ' [20]The Blood Sprinkled Book! '). Most Christians believe God can do anything, except give us a perfect Bible!

Psalms 119:140, "

Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

” I believe the writer of Psalm 119 to be David (although some scholars think perhaps Daniel or Ezra). I clearly think that it was David, because of the writer’s passion for God’s Word.

That is why I think David was a man after God’s own heart (1st Samuel 13:14), because he loved the Lord’s thoughts!

Psalms 139:17, “ How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!” Ironically, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has a big sign posted at the entrance to their church property which reads:

“

Helping People Develop A Heart For God.

” Yet, their church uses dozens of Bible revisions. Dear reader, no one can develop a heart for God who uses corrupt Bible revisions! The psalmist loved God’s Word because it is “

VERY PURE.

”

Psalms 119:140, “

Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

” David didn’t say that he loved the Bible because it was how he was raised. David didn’t say that he loved the Bible because it was what everyone else was doing in his church. David said he loved God’s Word because IT IS VERY PURE!!! David would have hated all these hundreds of English Bible revisions today, [21]all of which corrupt the truth!

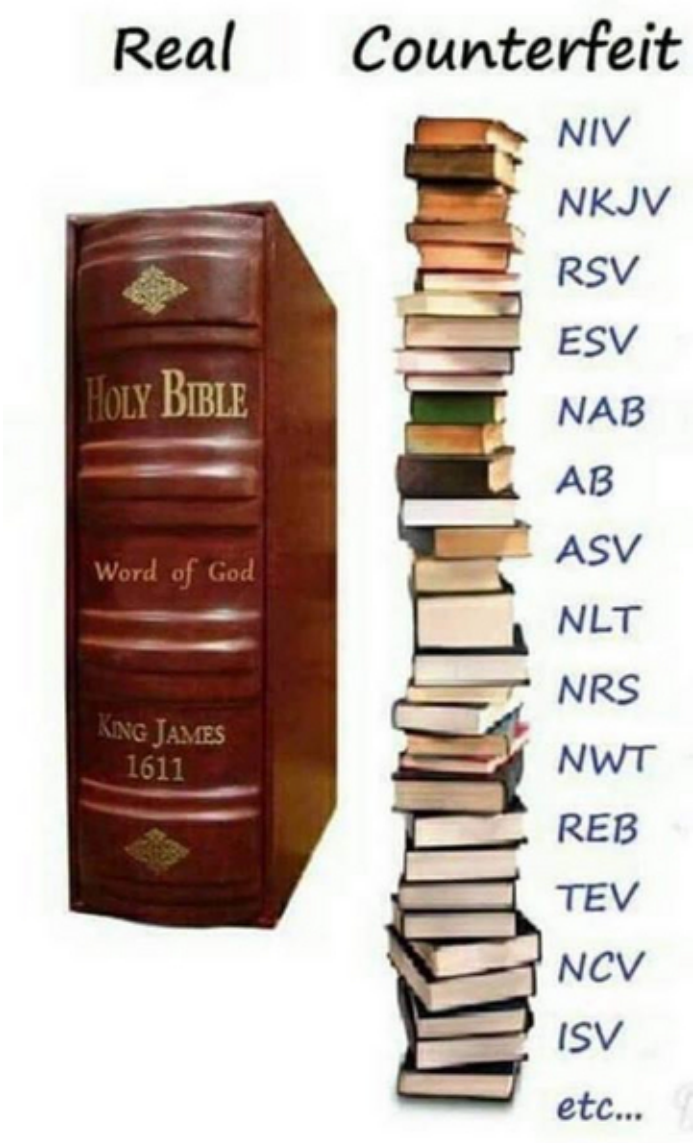

At the time I attended for a year in 2014 they officially used TWO different Bible versions: the King James Bible, and the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) to interpret it. Harvest is cesspool of Bob Jones University graduates. I say that kindly. Harvest has their own radio channel in Micronesia (88.1 FM, KHMG). On their radio program they broadcast BJU's 'The Daily Platform.' BJU officially sells, uses and promotes the English Standard Version ESV). The [23]ESV is shockingly Catholic, as you just read from Will Kinney. Why does BJU promote this ungodly deception? Kindly, the dear folks at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are not helping people develop a heart for God; but rather, they are leading their congregation into the Devil's New World Order with counterfeit Bible versions, which pervert theology. The modern Bibles are extremely dangerous, because they ARE changing the churches, [24]corrupting the free grace Gospel into the heresy of Lordship Salvation:

> "WITHIN EVANGELICALISM THERE ARE A GROWING NUMBER WHO ARE MODIFYING THEIR VIEWS ON THE INERRANCY OF THE BIBLE SO THAT THE FULL AUTHORITY OF SCRIPTURE IS COMPLETELY UNDERCUT. But is happening in very subtle ways. Like

> the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views on Biblical authority often seem at first glance not to be very far from what evangelicals, until just recently, have always believed. But also, like the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views when followed consistently end up a thousand miles apart. What may seem like a minor difference at first, in the end makes all the difference in the world ... compromising the full authority of Scripture eventually affects what it means to be a Christian theologically and how we live in the full spectrum of human life" (Francis Schaeffer, *The Great Evangelical Disaster*, 1983, p. 44).

Dearly beloved, we have a perfect inspired Bible today in the King James Bible!!!

1. http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm
2. http://brandplucked.webs.com/chicagostate.htm
3. http://www.religioustolerance.org/
4. http://brandplucked.webs.com/scienceoftextcrit.htm
5. http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew.htm
6. http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew.htm
7. http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew2.htm
8. http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew2.htm
9. http://brandplucked.webs.com/translationinspired.htm#4
10. http://brandplucked.webs.com/nodoctrinechanged.htm
11. http://brandplucked.webs.com/eternalonlybegottenson.htm
12. http://brandplucked.webs.com/oldestandbestmss.htm
13. http://brandplucked.webs.com/realcatholicbibles.htm
14. http://brandplucked.webs.com/matthew613.htm
15. http://av1611.com/kjbp/charts/themagicmarker.html
16. http://brandplucked.webs.com/confesskjb.htm
17. http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
19. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/alexandrian_perversions.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/the_blood_sprinkled_book.mp3
21. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgzxOwqH6WnvtNyagkowHSEOPselGAjpor6htoLziS29ZJMoNPQfV50Ub5fj4OYMjVHCsLsIAigktF5Lcae4CT1W7UFHBdpcflPjET
23. https://brandplucked.webs.com/matthew613.htm
24. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm

---

1.9.13 The Coming Nuclear Destruction Of America (2020-11-19 09:30)

Revelation 18:1-24,

“

And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory. And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants

of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double. How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow. Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her. And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning, Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come. And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more: The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble, And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men. And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all. The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing, And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off, And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city! And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate. Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her. And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all. And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee; And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived. And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

”



Ecclesiastes 7:29, “Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh_fZRyT6KiYSOzCePOXHmYUWOsGqmygD6PhMuyc_uNHvwDLDPmpdq5F8QKKsceOKD-ASV8gWv_6GvOIaZXg4g2Tgc6ob_KqNrYK5W

1.9.14 Acts 15 Shows Us How Simple It Is To Be Saved (2020-11-21 09:30)

Acts 15:1, 7-11 and 24, “And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. ...And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, *that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe. And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us; And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith*. Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they. ...Forasmuch as we have heard, that *certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment*:”

The Bible says a group of false witnesses

came down from the hilly region of Judaea to town [likely Antioch], teaching that to be saved a person must keep the law. They taught that the men must be circumcised according to the law of Moses. This caused a lot of debate and heated arguments. So the church sent messengers to Jerusalem to ask the apostles the truth. (They didn’t have phones or the internet back then.) So the Apostle Peter rose up to clear the matter for all to hear. Peter said that it was God’s will to send him to preach the Gospel to the Gentiles, and that whosoever heard and believed it was saved by faith alone. Peter said that God can see into their hearts, and knows when a person believes, and when they do He saves and seals them with the blessed Holy Spirit.

My heart was warmed today as I [1]heard this passage of Scripture read by Alexander Scourby. Please notice the simplicity of the plan of salvation. A person simply hears the Gospel as a needy sinner, believes it, and they are saved by faith alone. That is all that God requires.

Acts 15:7b, “that the Gentiles by my mouth should *hear the word of the gospel, and believe*.” Acts 15:9b, “

purifying their hearts *by faith*. ” We are saved by God’s grace through faith alone in the Gospel (i.e., the Good News) of Jesus Christ.

How does this compare to the complicated plans of salvation taught by [2]Pastor John MacArthur, [3]Evangelist Billy Graham and [4]Dr. Steve Pettit? Pastor MacArthur often uses the word

“COST”

when preaching his complicated version of how to be saved. In fact, MacArthur’s plan of salvation is so hard and complicated that he says, quote:

“ [5]There is no such thing as a childhood conversion .

”

That is exactly what he said! What do you mean children cannot be saved?

Mark 10:13-14, “

And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.

But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

” Who are you going to believe, Jesus or MacArthur? Yes, little children can be saved. Getting saved is that easy!

I marvel, as did the Apostle Paul, at how gullible professed Christian people are. **Galatians 1:6-7, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:**

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

” Those are my exactly sentiments toward Bob Jones University and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (all BJU alumni). I marvel how they were so soon removed from [6]the free grace Gospel which Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) preached unto them, to descend to follow the damnable Lordship Salvation heresy of Pastor John MacArthur. Dear friend, do you have any idea what Dr. MacArthur teaches? Take a look at his plan of salvation...

> **“The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands: denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him, and follow Him no matter what the cost!”**
>
> —Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, “[7]Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One” (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

Is that what the Apostle Peter told everyone?

Acts 15:7b, “that the Gentiles by my mouth should *hear the word of the gospel, and believe*.” Acts 15:9b, “

purifying their hearts *by faith*. ” That's all Peter said! Peter simply said to BELIEVE the Gospel when you hear it. So how does John MacArthur get all that extra junk? Where does the Bible say you must follow Christ to be saved? Where are we told to make a commitment to obey Him? Where are we taught to make full repentance of all our sins?

In his popular 1988 book titled, "The Gospel According to Jesus," Pastor John MacArthur even heretically uses the word "exchange" concerning being saved:

> "Thus in a sense ***we pay the ultimate price for salvation*** when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . **It is *an exchange* of all that we are for all that Christ is.** And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." [emphasis added] —Pastor John MacArthur; The Gospel According to Jesus, p. 140

Salvation is not an exchange! Receiving the free gift of eternal life is not a trade. It is a gift from God (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). John MacArthur is preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do! The only thing that you contribute to your salvation is the sin that made it necessary.

The really tragic thing is that Bob Jones University today has abandoned the free grace theology of it's Fundamentalist founder, allowing a theological madman like Dr. Steve Pettit to destroy the college, and he certainly has since 2014. They even [8]allow homosexuals to perform at BJU now! Tares have entered in among the wheat. Please heed my warning dear reader. We all must expose the apostasy at places like Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church, who are preaching another gospel. I am simply telling THE TRUTH. Take a look at how [9]Dr. Steve Pettit's theology aligns with Ellen G. White's theology (Seventh-Day Adventism's evil false prophetess). They both teach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.

What exactly is the Gospel? It is the

"

GOOD NEWS

" of Jesus Christ—the only begotten Son of God Who was crucified on a cross—

Who died, was buried and physically resurrected the third day. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4,**
>
> **" Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"**

It doesn't get any plainer than that folks. God knows my heart, that I am not trying to be mean or unkind. I love God's Word. **Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** I absolutely hate all these modern English Bible revisions, hundreds of them, that each change what God said a little bit, so that no one really

has any confidence in the infallibility and inspiration of God's Word anymore! One of the greatest sins of our generation is indifference in the Bible colleges and churches. They have sold out to peer pressure from intellectuals, who tell us that we don't have a perfect Bible today. They say that no one has ever seen God's Word, because only the original autographs were inspired. Do you really believe that garbage?

I find no fault in the King James Bible. I believe I hold the inspired, perfect and infallible Word of God in my hand. Of all the preachers today who continually correct the King James Bible, I have never failed to be able to properly interpret the Bible by simply comparing Scripture with Scripture. It also helps to use a good [10]Hebrew and Greek concordance, Bible [11]dictionary, and [12]Lexicon to "

study

"

as we are commanded in 2nd Timothy 2:15. God has given us these tools so that we can study. If you listen to different preachers who correct the Bible, they are all in

disagreement as to how the Bible should have been properly written. They don't agree!

Proverbs 24:6, "For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and *in multitude of counsellers there is safety*." I trust those 54 scholars who labored diligently for 8 years to give us the 1611 King James Bible. Some of those men spoke fluent Hebrew at age 6. Who am I, or you, to sit in judgment on God's Word, to correct those 54 men? I couldn't even order a pizza in Greece if I went there, and neither can all these preachers today who sit in judgment on God's Word, regardless of how educated they may think they are. Think about that dear friend. I agree with Pastor Bob Gray Sr., who wisely said: "

The Bible doesn't need to be rewritten, it needs to be reread!

"

In our text Scripture passages from Acts 15:1, 7-11 and 24 we see the simplicity that is in Christ. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*.**

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

" [13]Dr. Steve Pettit falsely says you must faithfully

"

run the race

"

until the finish to get to Heaven. That is a reward, not a gift! Kindly said, Steve Pettit is a tare among the wheat at Bob Jones University, and he needs to get born-again before it is too late. The fact that he bids Godspeed to John MacArthur evidences further that he is not saved. I love the simple truths taught in Acts 15 concerning salvation.

1. https://youtu.be/d-1Xe8l37G4
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
7. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=265
8. http://www.lovethetruth.com/evils/apostasy/bob_jones_university.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
10. https://biblehub.com/concordance/
11. https://biblehub.com/dictionary/
12. https://biblehub.com/lexicon/
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

1.9.15 How Job And Jonah Ended Their Calamity (2020-11-22 09:30)

Job 42:10, "And *the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends*: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before."

Jonah 2:9, "*But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD. And the LORD spake unto the fish*, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land."

These two passages of Scripture teach a great truth. I'll get right to the point, and then work backwards, which I like to do when writing articles and preaching sermons. There's nothing worse than a preacher (like the late Evangelist Ravi Zacharias), who goes in circles for an hour, and you still cannot figure out what point they are trying to make. I love what Brother Lester Roloff said: "We need porcupine preachers so people will get the point!"

When Job prayed for his **"**

miserable comforters

" (Job 16:2) for friends, God reversed Job's calamity and the suffering ended. When Jonah offered up a sacrifice of thanksgiving with his voice from within the belly of a whale (Matthew 12:40), the very next verse says the great fish dropped off Jonah at the next whale stop. I love that! **Hebrews 13:15, " By him therefore let us offer *the sacrifice of praise* to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name."** Anybody can praise God and be thankful during good times of health and prosperity. However, to be thankful and praise the Lord when you lose your job, your child dies, your home burns down, you find out you have cancer, or something else really bad, then it requires a SACRIFICE to praise God and be thankful with your voice.

Job and Jonah unknowingly overcame their calamities, by simply offering up a sacrifice of thanksgiving to God, and praying in love for some friends who didn't deserve it.

Job Prayed For His Horrible Judgmental Friends

We know from Job chapter 1 that God was testing Job. We also know from Jonah chapter 1 that God was chastising Jonah. We see two different Christian men, in two different situations, but sharing a common denominator that God was in control of their adverse circumstances! The Bible says in **Job 42:10b, "the Lord turned the captivity of Job, *when he prayed for his friends*."** What an amazing passage of Scripture! I find it amazing that God didn't turn Job's captivity when Satan had been proven wrong. Think about that! The whole reason for Job's

afflictions was so that God could prove the Devil's cynical allegations wrong! Yet the Bible says in Job 42:10 that God turned away Job's captivity WHEN HE PRAYED FOR HIS FRIENDS.

Dear reader, to understand the significance and utter magnitude of the verse I just quoted to you, you need to understand what Job's so-called ""

friends

"

did to him!

Again, we know from Job chapter 1 that God was testing Job. God bragged on Job's faithfulness, but Satan made some cynical comments, accusing Job of insincerity. The Lord wanted to test Job to prove to Satan that his faith was the real deal. Consequently, God allowed the Devil to strip away Job's life. All of his wealth was taken away by thieves and natural disasters. Job's servants were either murdered or killed by the fire from Heaven. Job's ten children were all killed when a tornado destroyed the building they were in. Then in Job chapter 2, we read that God allowed Satan to afflict Job's health, giving him painful boils from head to toe.

Job's wife was distraught too, having just lost her 10 beloved children. So, in her misery, Job's wife suggested that Job curse God and die. All hope seemed gone! I don't know about you, but I have been there in life too. I know the feeling of being all alone, with a broken marriage and family, no friends, Baptist churches that don't want you and ostracize you, and it seems like the whole world is either against you, couldn't care less, or is so selfish that nothing matters anymore. Sadly, there is much truth to that statement, unless you are blessed enough to have some genuinely caring people in your life. I care! I have learned that when you do meet someone who really cares, there is a very good chance that they are Christians!

To add insult to injury, Job's so-called "

friends

"

came along to condemn him, while he was sitting covered in boils, scraping his sores, about as low as a man can go in life. Listen to what Job had to say about them...

> **Job 16:1-5, "**
>
> **Then Job answered and said,**
>
> **I have heard many such things: *miserable comforters are ye all*.**
>
> **Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?**
>
> **I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you.**
>
> **But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should asswage your grief.**
>
> **"**

Job's three friends wrongly judged him. One friend alleged that God doesn't merely let bad things happen for no reason. Either Job or his children must have sinned. Another friend alleged that Job was not as close to God as he should be, and that Job wasn't filled with the Spirit. Job's friends got it all wrong! They misjudged the situation. People are often guilty of

doing this to others, judging hurting people from a distance! Hush up! Keep your opinions to yourself unless you know what you are talking about. Hurting people need love and comfort, not your foot on their neck to make their burden heavier than it already is!

I Know How Job Felt Being Mistreated By Religious People

I know exactly how Job felt. I was on the very plane going from Guam to San Diego to get my second neck surgery. I was seated next to a former commercial airplane pilot. He was about my age. The man said that he lives in Colorado, and told me that his pastor is a Korean woman. Although he claimed to be non-denominational, I knew from experience from the way he was talking that he was a Charismatic (because he spoke of speaking in tongues, healing crusades, and losing one's salvation due to sin). When I told him that I was on my way to get neck surgery, he said that if I was filled with the Holy Spirit that I wouldn't need the surgery.

Truthfully, I was hurt when he said that, even though I knew he was Biblically wrong. I hadn't conversed with him for the first hour of an 8 hour plane ride from Guam to Hawaii. I just didn't feel like talking. But I saw that he had a New King James Version (NKJV) in his hand, which raised my curiosity who he might be. He had been talking to the other passenger on his right. I was seated on his left. When he introduced himself to me, I was hoping that he was a Baptist preacher, but I quickly found out that he was a religious nut. At first our conversation went well, until he got on the topic of tongues and healing, since I had mentioned that I was headed for neck surgery in California.

That was one of the weirdest flights of my life! You won't believe the rest of the story. I had actually originally been assigned to another seat across the isle. But when I got to my seat while the plane was being loaded on Guam, the stewardess kindly asked me if I would be willing to change seats, so a mother could sit next to her daughter. I happily agreed. I love to make people happy, share and do anything I can to help others. I love being helpful! Well, that elderly woman was seated directly to my left, across the isle, so she could hear me. I shared the Gospel with the man next to me, deliberately, so the people around me could hear it. I simply spoke at normal volume. I was witnessing to everyone who was listening.

Unbelievably, that dear elderly woman died an hour later right there in my assigned seat!!! A few male passengers were asked to carry the woman's corpse to the rear of the plane. I still wonder and hope if that woman who died got saved as I shared the *Good News* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen. I only mentioned this true story to relate to Job, when his friends misjudged him. Job called them MISERABLE COMFORTERS!

The religious man next to me meant well, but to condemn me for going to undergo neck surgery was cruel. He literally believed that being filled with the Holy Spirit would instantly heal my damaged neck.

In truth, there is not one recorded legitimate incident of an amputee being healed in modern times. My spinal stenosis (displaced disks) could not be healed without surgery! What saith the Scripture? **John 15:24, "**

If I had not done among them the works *which none other man did*, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

" Jesus said that He performed miracles

"

WHICH NONE OTHER MAN

DID,

” to prove that He was the promised Messiah. If a man today could heal amputees, empty out the hospitals and heal crippled people, the world would follow him as if he were Jesus Christ!

In fact, that is how the coming Antichrist (meaning “

in place of Christ

”

) will effectively deceive the masses of this world, by performing lying wonders and Satanic miracles. ...

> **Revelation 13:14, “**
>
> **And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth *by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast*; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.**
>
> **”**
>
> **Revelation 16:14, “**
>
> ***For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles*, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.**
>
> **”**

Satan can perform miracles too, as did Pharaoh’s magicians (Exodus 7:11, 22). The false teachers in Matthew 7:21-23 said they cast out devils in Jesus’ name, but the Lord said that He did not know them! Sadly, they went to Hell, having lived the Christian life without ever being born-again. Hundreds of millions of churchgoers today are making the same fatal mistake.

Satan Can Cause Suffering

We learn from the true story of Job that Satan can control the weather if God permits it. We also learn that Satan can afflict someone’s health, if God allows so. Nothing can happen to anyone apart from God’s permissive will. Job didn’t know that Satan was behind his suffering. Only God and the Devil knew. Likewise, there is no way that we can determine whether suffering is natural (i.e., the consequence of living in a fallen sinful world), or if the suffering is caused by Satan, or if the Lord Himself is the cause. All we can do is trust upon the Lord in every circumstance, knowing that God is good (Psalms 73:1), God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9), and that He cares about us (1st Peter 5:7).

Please notice the following passage of Scripture. **2nd Corinthians 12:7, “**

And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, *there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me*, lest I should be exalted above measure.

” Paul prayed three times for God to remove his thorn in the flesh, which Paul called a **“**

messenger of Satan. ” God caused this affliction, which Paul attributed to Satan. That is very interesting. In Galatians 4:15 Paul said they would have plucked out their own eyes if

they could have, to give him. This passage leads many Bible students to conclude that Paul's **" thorn in the flesh**

" was very poor eyesight. This seems to be the case, since some of the Apostle Paul's epistles were penned by others. [1]Theologians commonly attribute 13 books of the New Testament to Paul, seven of which he penned himself.

I hope you will remember these two main truths, about Job and Jonah. Both men were at the lowest point of their life. Job had just lost nearly everything, and now his health was failing. Job's longtime friends came to help him, but in their sincere hypocrisy they hurt him instead, making him miserable. Job didn't curse them nor express hatred toward them. No, Job told them that he would encourage them if they were in his shoes. Then Job went home and prayed for his well-meaning but cruel friends. Honestly dear reader, you need to read and consider the horrible things that Job's friends said to him. Look at this...

> **Job 8:1-6, "Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,**
>
> **How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?**
>
> **Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?**
>
> ***If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away for their transgression*;**
>
> **If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;**
>
> ***If thou wert pure and upright*; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.**
>
> **"**

What jerks! They alleged that Job's children had sinned. They alleged that Job didn't have a pure and upright heart before God. They advised him to repent, so that God would turn away Job's captivity. Oh how wrong they were!!! As we know, Job did nothing wrong, nor his children. Why is it that people are always so cynical? Even Jesus' disciples were cyclical. **John 9:1-3, "And as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.**

And his disciples asked him, saying, *Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?*

Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him." We must be careful not to wrongly judge people for the calamity, loss and suffering in their life.

I admire Job, that even after all the horrible accusations his friends made against him, he went home and prayed for them in love. That is a mature Christian man, let me tell you!

Jonah Thanked God While Suffering In The Whale's Belly

Likewise, when Jonah was trapped in the slimy, damp and dark, smelly belly of a whale, he offered up the voice of thanksgiving to God. Can you imagine? People today get mad at God because their favorite college football game was cancelled. I heard one Christian man complaining that his friend's parents left him an inheritance and doesn't have to work, but he

does. Are you kidding me? Who cares what others have! I kindly told the man that he needs to stop looking at the wrong things, and start looking at Jesus all the time. **Hebrews 12:2, " *Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

" LOOKING UNTO JESUS, the Author and Finisher of our faith.

Also, notice that Jonah told God he would keep that which he had vowed. It seems that Jonah had vowed to go to Nineveh to preach the Gospel, but then didn't go.

Jonah 2:9, "But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; *I will pay that that I have vowed*. Salvation is of the LORD. And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land."

What did Jonah vow? We don't know. But the Bible says that when Jonah was freed from the whale that he ran to Nineveh, making a three day journey in just one day. The ole boy ran like an athlete to preach!

Would you have thanked God after being tossed off a ship into the depths of the sea, and then eaten by a whale? Jonah repented, but it took three days! Think about that. Why didn't Jonah get right with God immediately, and thank God right away? I can only speculate, but I think Jonah (like you and me) needed time to figure it all out. I don't know about you, but I am not the quickest person to figure things out. In fact, I tend to be slow. Some people are witty and sharp. Pastor Jack Hyles was such a person. Dr. Hyles was very sharp, witty and he was quick on his toes. I am not as sharp. It takes me time to figure things out.

In fact, things have dawned on me several years later, which now make sense in hindsight, but years earlier the thought hadn't even occurred to me. That is one reason why I don't like to talk with people in person, or on the phone, because it takes me time to process what is going on, and I am at a disadvantage in live situations. That is why I love writing, where I have plenty of time to think. It would be easy to take advantage of me in a situation where I don't have enough time to think. Con artists know this and use it to defraud people in public. For that reason by default I always refuse anything suddenly presented to me. I deliberately tell people that I need a day or two to think about it. If required to make a hasty decision, my answer is always,

"

no.

" Anyway, I think Jonah needed a few days to think about what had just happened. That is simply my humble opinion.

Then there is another possible theory. That is, Jonah died! I wouldn't argue the point, but I disagree with that theory. What saith the Scripture?

Matthew 12:40, "

For as Jonas was three days and three nights *in the whale's belly*; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

" Jesus said Jonah was in the whale's belly for three days and nights.

A man named James Bartley (1870-1909) was literally swallowed by a sperm whale and survived...

> “The story as reported is that during a
>
> whaling
>
> expedition off the
>
> Falkland Islands, Bartley’s boat was attacked by the whale and he landed inside the whale’s mouth. He survived the ordeal and was carved out of the stomach by his peers when they, not knowing he was inside, caught and began skinning the whale because of the hot weather which would have rotted the whale meat. It was said that he was in the whale for 36 hours and it was also said that his skin had been bleached by the gastric juices, and that he was blind the rest of his life.” —[2]Wikipedia, James Bartley

May we all learn to pray for those who hurt us. **Luke 6:28, “ Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.”** God blessed Job and turned away his dire captivity when Job simply prayed for his miserable comforters for friends. That takes love to do! Likewise, Jonah offered up a sacrifice of thanksgiving to God with his voice. **1st Thessalonians 5:18, “**

In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

” Carefully notice that the Bible says to give thanks

“

IN

”

every thing, not

“

FOR

”

every thing. I don’t think Jonah was thankful for the whale, nor the smelly dead fish that likely surrounded him.

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pauline_epistles
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/James_Bartley

1.9.16 Skull & Bones, John Kerry, Global Warming Hoax (2020-11-24 04:42)

Revelation 13:15-18, “And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: *for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six*.

”

Former [1]honorable congresswoman, Cynthia McKinney, got it 100 % right in 2006, when she said that the [2]United States has been hi-jacked by a criminal syndicate! Miss McKinney is an American patriot (and hero in my humble opinion) who has been repeatedly persecuted by political peers, and banned on social media for telling THE TRUTH! I couldn't agree with her more!

I just heard in the news today that newly appointed U.S. President Joe Biden has already tapped JOHN KERRY f

or a [3]New National Security Role Focused On The Climate Crisis. This is very significant news for several reason:

1. Senator John Kerry is a member of the [4]Satanic SKULL & BONES secret society. President John Quincy Adams actually banned SKULL & BONES, for trying to overthrow the American republic! The shadow government is still at work, and you can be assured John Kerry plays a key subversive role! John Kerry is a continuation of the Bush family's Luciferian power grab of government!!!
2. Senator John Kerry and former U.S. President George W. Bush are distant cousins.
3. It was obvious to me decades ago that crime families have taken over the White House and U.S. government. Since everyone has a boss, all the Globalists need to do to maintain control, is control the top person in each government agency. They have achieved that. [5]Bill and Hillary Clinton were known criminals in Arkansas. Billions of dollars in illegal drugs were trafficked through Mena, Arkansas (when Bill Clinton was governor). Former CIA chief George H. Bush was a criminal, who as Reagan's Vice President appointed himself to be in charge of the anti-drug efforts in south Florida. It was a cover for Bush to traffic illegal drugs into the country. That is why George W. Bush was appointed as governor of Texas, and Jeb Bush as governor of Florida (both border states). So it didn't surprise me when Bill Clinton was appointed as U.S. President. Bush Sr., then Bill Clinton, then Bush Jr.? They were all drug dealing criminals! And now John Kerry again? I smell a rat! The same names keep coming up, and they're all Freemasons and Skull & Bones members! I don't claim to have any special insights, but I have been paying attention since 2002 to what is going on in our country. This whole fraud of Climate Change (in my humble opinion) will become a power grab, to oppress the world as a means of building their Satanic New World Order!!!
4. [6]In this video, John Kerry inadvertently admits that World Trade Center building 7 was destroyed with controlled demolition for safety concerns. Folks, it takes [7]several months to plan, prepare and demolish a big building with explosives. Three WTC buildings on 911 were demolished in less than one minute total! That took years to plan and prepare!!! John Kerry cannot be trusted.

I was disgusted today when I heard the news: Newly appointed U.S. President Joe Biden taps Skull & Bones kingpin, former senator John Kerry, to new National Security Role focused on Climate Change! [8]Global Warming is a massive hoax!

Former U.S. President George W. Bush was a war criminal, whose administration orchestrated 911, then lied our country into an illegal war based on false allegations of Weapons Of Mass Destruction, [9]murdering 1,455,590 innocent Iraqis. Now Skull & Bones' member John Kerry is coming to power! John Kerry and George W. Bush are in fact distant cousins. I could be wrong,

but I cannot help but wonder if President Trump is putting on a big show. They have to make it all look legitimate. [10]Professor G. Edward Griffin explains how communists control both sides of the political process. Senator Joe Biden was likely decided upon long ago to become our nation's next U.S. President in 2021.

In response to being tapped by Joe Biden, John Kerry Tweeted this today...

> "America will soon have a government that treats the climate crisis as the urgent national security threat it is. I'm proud to partner with the President-elect, our allies, and the young leaders of the climate movement to take on this crisis as the President's Climate Envoy."
>
> SOURCE: [11]https://twitter.com/JohnKerry/status/1330925522579312640

National security threat? I don't like the sound of that at all. Kerry's rhetoric sounds like key words for a coming Police State crackdown! What crisis? John Coleman was a career meteorologist, who [12]called Global Warming a massive hoax! I fully agree with him. So, when I hear that a high profile Skull & Bones member like John Kerry, is being given a new position of power in the U.S. government, to combat a blatant scientific fraud, it can only mean that this is just another POWER GRAB by the Luciferian Globalists! Who do you think is behind the Coronavirus pandemic? [13]I have my suspicions. Read what Globalist David Rockefeller horribly said, revealing the Luciferian control over the mainstream newsmedia:

> "We are grateful to the Washington Post, The New York Times, Time Magazine and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost forty years. ...
>
> **It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subjected to the lights of publicity during those years. But, the world is now more sophisticated and prepared to march *towards a world government*.** The supranational sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto-determination practiced in past centuries." [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: David Rockefeller, Bilderberger Meeting; Baden, Germany (June 1991)

World government means the Beast system of the coming Antichrist (aka, a New World Order). We cannot stop the forming NWO, but we don't have to be deceived and go along with its evils. Those "

evils

"

include the Devil's modern Bible revisions, and the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism).

Skull & Bones is a generational Satanic society, officially called: "The Order Of Death." Skull & Bones members are notoriously homosexuals, as a means of sexually debasing all members, to build trust among fellow secret society members. Bohemian Grove (65 miles north of San Francisco) is notoriously homosexual, [14]which former U.S. President Richard Nixon verified. Many former U.S. Presidents have been members of Bohemian Grove (including Ronald Reagan, known in southern California as "

”

for his homosexuality; also George H. Bush, George W. Bush, et cetera). [15]Here is a partial list of famous Bohemian Grove members.

When I heard today that newly appointed President Joe Biden tapped John Kerry for a new role in National Security, I cringed, because I know it means corruption and a police state! When I learned that the new role involved enforcing Climate Change efforts, I knew that this can only mean the government's boot stomping down on our faces (just as George Orwell foretold in his incredibly accurate book, 1984).

I honestly don't know what John Kerry and his accomplices on Climate Thuggery have in mind, but I'm sure it will involve costing Americans a lot more money! Will we see global taxation to fight against Global Warming? [16]Will we be forbidden to take daily showers? Things could get insane folks! While anarchist Marxist punks across the United States are pulling down historical statues, burning down citizen's businesses, and attempting to disturb the nuclear family; our newly appointed (I don't think he was legitimately elected) U.S. President is concerned about combatting Global Warming? It seems like the riots were all planned. Vladimir Lenin said the best revolutionary is a youth devoid of morals. [17]Today's ungodly perverse youth couldn't be more devoid of morals!!! This is

“ [18]The Lost Generation! ”

(awesome sermon by Pastor Danny Castle).

I am not a cynical person. I am not a gloom and doom type of person. I am not a pessimist. However, I have eyes and a working brain, thank God! I know Global Warming is a massive modern-day fraud. I know the Federal Reserve Act (since 1913) is a massive criminal fraud, which has been stealing money from Americans for over 100 years. I know the 911 World Trade Center attack is a blatant fraud. It was a total Inside Job. Bombs brought those 3 WTC buildings down, which took years to plan and several months to prepare. I know Sandy Hook was a fraud. I know the OKC Bombing was a fraud. A detonated C4 explosive charge brought the building down, murdering 168 people. Another two C4 explosive devices were found undetonated at the crime scene. They were diffused. I know this Coronavirus is a media hoax, being overly exaggerated. I know governments lie. I know evildoers don't care who they hurt. I know Jesus my Savior is risen, and all is well in my heavenly Father's house (John 16:33). So, I am not worried at all.

It is obvious that a small group of criminals have hi-jacked America, just as former congress-woman Cynthia McKinney said. John Kerry is clearly an insider, which prompted me to write this article. In the 2004 U.S. Presidential election we we given a choice of only Skull & Bones members. All across the country Americans are being forced into homelessness. This is due to a woeful lack of good paying jobs and the ridiculously rising cost of housing. In Los Angeles the average monthly rent is now over $2,300. In San Francisco the average rent is nearly $4,000 a month. People cannot survive anymore. The federal government not only doesn't care, but has [19]caused the problem by allowing the fraudulent Federal Reserve System to continue oppressing Americans since 1913. [20]How The Government Has Caused Poverty.

As born-again believers, God doesn't expect us as Christians to know all about how the world works. Thankfully, God doesn't expect for us to understand how He works either. All God asks is that we trust Him. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b, “**

Have faith in God. **”** I don't believe we've had an honest election in the United States since the beginning of our country. I say this because we are always given THEIR CHOICE of candidates

to choose from. So do we really have a choice? I think not. Children are indoctrinated in the government's vile public schools to believe that voting is their highest patriotic duty, but secret societies who run the country from behind the scenes pick who we can vote for. You have a choice of criminal A or criminal B. In China they have one political party with two factions; but in the United States we have one faction with two political parties. Either way, we have no choice! What we do have is the ILLUSION of choice.

I couldn't help but wonder if the true agenda behind the Coronavirus is to shift the blame for the economic collapse of the United States, from the federal reserve banking cartel to the Coronavirus instead. Financial experts have been warning of America's impending economic implosion for the past century. At this point the government can blame everything on the pandemic, and use the fallout to further advance the New World Order. We know Biblically (see our text Scripture passage), that everything is leading toward a Godless Global Totalitarian Communist Police State.

In Daniels's interpretation of Nebuchadnezzar's image (Daniel chapter 2), the feet mixed with iron and clay represent the End Times. **Daniel 8:25, "**

And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, *and by peace shall destroy many*: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.

" The legs of iron in Nebuchadnezzar's image represent the brutal strength of the divided Roman Empire. Since there are no world powers today, only super powers (Russia, China, France, Israel, India, USA, et cetera), the Devil must use the weapon of deception to control the masses. I believe that is what is meant in Daniel 8:25, that the coming Antichrist

"

BY PEACE SHALL DESTROY MANY.

" Look at what peace has wrought in America—abortions, homosexual marriages, filthy lewd pictures, violence, taking the Lord's name in vain. adultery, public nudity, et cetera. We do this in our freedom!!!

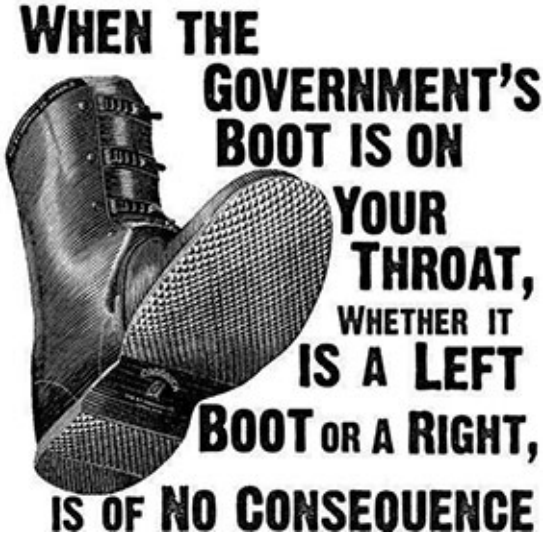

[21]

[22]Bizarre Secrets of Bush Club Exposed!

[23]Skull And Bones' Secret Society Exposed

[24]Fleshing Out Skull And Bones (.PDF book)

[25]The Insiders : Architects Of The New World Order (
John F. McManus)

[26]



[27]Pastor Texe Marrs smelled a dead rat with Senator John Kerry in 2004, and I smell the same stinking rat in 2020, and now Joe Biden is appointing him a lot of POWER to fight against Climate Change. This sounds like a recipe for disaster. These scumbags want their demonic New World Order at all cost, regardless of how many lives it costs. They murdered 3,000 Americans on 911 to get their war in Iraq, start the new U.S. Department of Homeland Security in 2002, and pass the treasonous Patriot Acts I and II. Americans were terrified after 911, ready to give up all their liberties for security. Benjamin Franklin said that a person willing to give up their liberties for security deserve neither! [28]Look here at the 911 Ground Zero Memorial, in which the culprits display an All Seeing Eye to brag of their evil hand in 911.

In the news today, I heard John Kerry give an acceptance speech for his new role in national security to combat Climate Change. John Kerry made this disturbing statement:

"

To end this crisis the whole world must come together!

" We all know that the goal of Globalists is world government, as evidenced by David Rockefeller's earlier quote I shared with you. Here is John Kerry's quote again:

> "To end this crisis the whole world must come together!" —former senator and Skull & Bones member, John Kerry

Climate change is a proven fraud, just like the blatant cruel hoax of Evolution. For 6,000 years of human civilization there wasn't a problem, until the New World Order came along. Meteorologists have shown historically that there are normal cooling and warming climate change periods, sometimes lasting for over 100 years. These cooling and warming trends coincide with ocean currents, temperature and trends. Global warming is false science!

John Kerry is effectively calling for world government to combat Climate Change! It shouldn't come as a surprise then that Global Warming enthusiasts are [29]connecting the COVID-19 pandemic with Climate Change!!! So, don't be surprised if [30]Globalists use the COVID-19 pandemic to crackdown internationally on Global Warming! This is all fraud folks. Each and every year approximately 650,000 people die worldwide from influenza (the common flu). Now all of a sudden these deaths are being grouped together with COVID-19 deaths, [31]then hyped mainly by the American newsmedia as a dire crisis! This is a popular political deceptive tactic which has been used to manipulate the masses since the beginning of human civilization. It is called: "

CRISIS, REACTION, SOLUTION!

" A corrupt government artificially creates a crisis, the public reacts, and then the government offers the solution. One of the most infamous examples is The Great Fire Of Rome in 64 A.D. ...

> **"History has blamed Nero for the disaster, implying that he started the fire** so that he could bypass the senate and rebuild Rome to his liking. Much of what is known about the great fire of Rome comes from the aristocrat and historian Tacitus, who claimed that **Nero watched Rome burn while merrily playing his fiddle. Gangs of thugs prevented citizens from fighting the fire with threats of torture,** Tacitus wrote. There is some support for the theory that Nero leveled the city on purpose: the Domus Aurea, Nero's majestic series of villas and pavilions set upon a landscaped park and a man-made lake, was built in the wake of the fire.
>
> ...Tacitus was a member of this Roman elite, and whether there is a bias in his writing is difficult to know. Indeed, Tacitus was still a boy at the time of the fire, and he would have been a young teenager in 68 A.D., when Nero died. **Nero himself blamed the fire on an obscure new Jewish religious sect called the Christians, whom he indiscriminately and mercilessly crucified.** During gladiator matches he would feed Christians to lions, and he often lit his garden parties with the burning carcasses of Christian human torches. Yet there is evidence that, in 64 A.D., many Roman Christians believed in prophecies predicting that Rome would soon be destroyed by fire. Perhaps the fire was set off by someone hoping to make the prediction come true. " [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: " [32]Secrets Of The Dead ,
>
> "
>
> PBS

History is full of similar examples of *crisis, reaction and solution* plots. We saw that on 911, when three World Trade Center buildings were imploded with carefully placed thermite explosives (which took at least several months to prepare). The American public reacted. The solution was war with Iraq and Afghanistan. The solution was the new Department Of Homeland Security in 2002. The solution were Patriot Acts I and II. The solution has been a new police state in America! And now here is the 2020 Coronavirus pandemic, which I am 100 % convinced in an artificially created crisis. [33]The public are reacting.

In the following insightful video, Alex Jones does a great job exposing former senator John Kerry and the Devil's New World Order...



[34]Alex Jones - Skull & Bones Exposed

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/mckinney-hero.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/nation_hi-jacked.htm
3. https://www.wbur.org/news/2020/11/23/john-kerry-special-presidential-envoy-climate
4. https://youtu.be/31kJY-hNtWc
5. https://youtu.be/0wCTdXRZAyk
6. https://youtu.be/FI5DcHJZMuc
7. https://www.bigrentz.com/blog/demolishing-a-building
8. https://youtu.be/pHqPF30jg2w
9. http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/
10. https://banned.video/watch?id=5ef686d4672706002f31defb
11. https://twitter.com/JohnKerry/status/1330925522579312640
12. https://youtu.be/pHqPF30jg2w
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/11/the-covid-19-pandemic-is-new-world.html
14. https://youtu.be/JN2GS3b8cyU
15. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Bohemian_Club_members
16. https://www.belfasttelegraph.co.uk/opinion/news-analysis/mary-kenny-if-we-really-want-to-fight-climate-change-ditching-daily-showers-would-be-a-positive-first-s
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
18. https://youtu.be/L8Nr4mgLUFc
19. https://mises.org/library/how-central-banks-cause-income-inequality
20. https://mic.com/articles/3333/how-the-government-has-caused-poverty-and-how-libertarians-can-fix-it
21. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEir2fB1WZYNccJ2iUA875nhDyipy9jqJOBiOBELOiFKtb5xbdsdTz3sty22OQORiS3e2V3zI1eqb0sZ2cvFpxgtqYq_3-rkBqYw9Aw
22. http://www.bilderberg.org/skulbone.htm
23. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/skull_and_bones_exposed.htm
24. http://www.conspirazzi.com/e-books/fleshing-out-skull-bones.pdf
25. http://www.lovethetruth.com/books/the_insiders-John_mcmanus.pdf
26. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgh4TJLA-hoOa1xN4waQz5UyAPT_P94lTIzxeJzErbZdqo

lNM7eC2uLDe3YUP4_H6gDqsr6kOERYfCkqd_RAF_ve4CiL2lvsUdgD3e
27. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/1966.htm
28. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911_memorial.htm
29. https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/nation/2020/09/10/climate-change-covid-19-does-global-warming-fuel-pandemics/5749582002/
30.
31. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/11/the-covid-19-pandemic-is-new-world.html
32. https://www.pbs.org/wnet/secrets/great-fire-rome-background/1446/
33. https://www.esquiremag.ph/politics/opinion/lockdown-quarantine-a00304-20200313-lfrm
34. https://youtu.be/31kJY-hNtWc

1.9.17 Evils Of Changing The Bible Just To Obtain A Copyright (2020-11-25 17:15)

1st Timothy 6:10-12, “

***For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith*, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.” 2nd Corinthians 2:17,**

“

***For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.**

”

The Devil’s hands have been busy corrupting the Bible. We see the first corrupt Bible version in Genesis 3:1. Whereas God told Adam and Eve in Genesis 2:16-17 that they could freely eat from *all* the trees in the Garden of Eden, except one; the serpent misquoted God in Genesis 3:1 as saying they couldn’t eat from *any* of the trees. The Devil is a liar (John 8:44). One of the most deceptive, subversive and destructive things over the past century, has been the publishing of hundreds of English Bible revisions. The sad, ugly and sickening truth is that ungodly translators and greedy publishers are changing the Word of God only because they have to, in order to obtain a legal copyright. The following picture speaks 1,000 words...

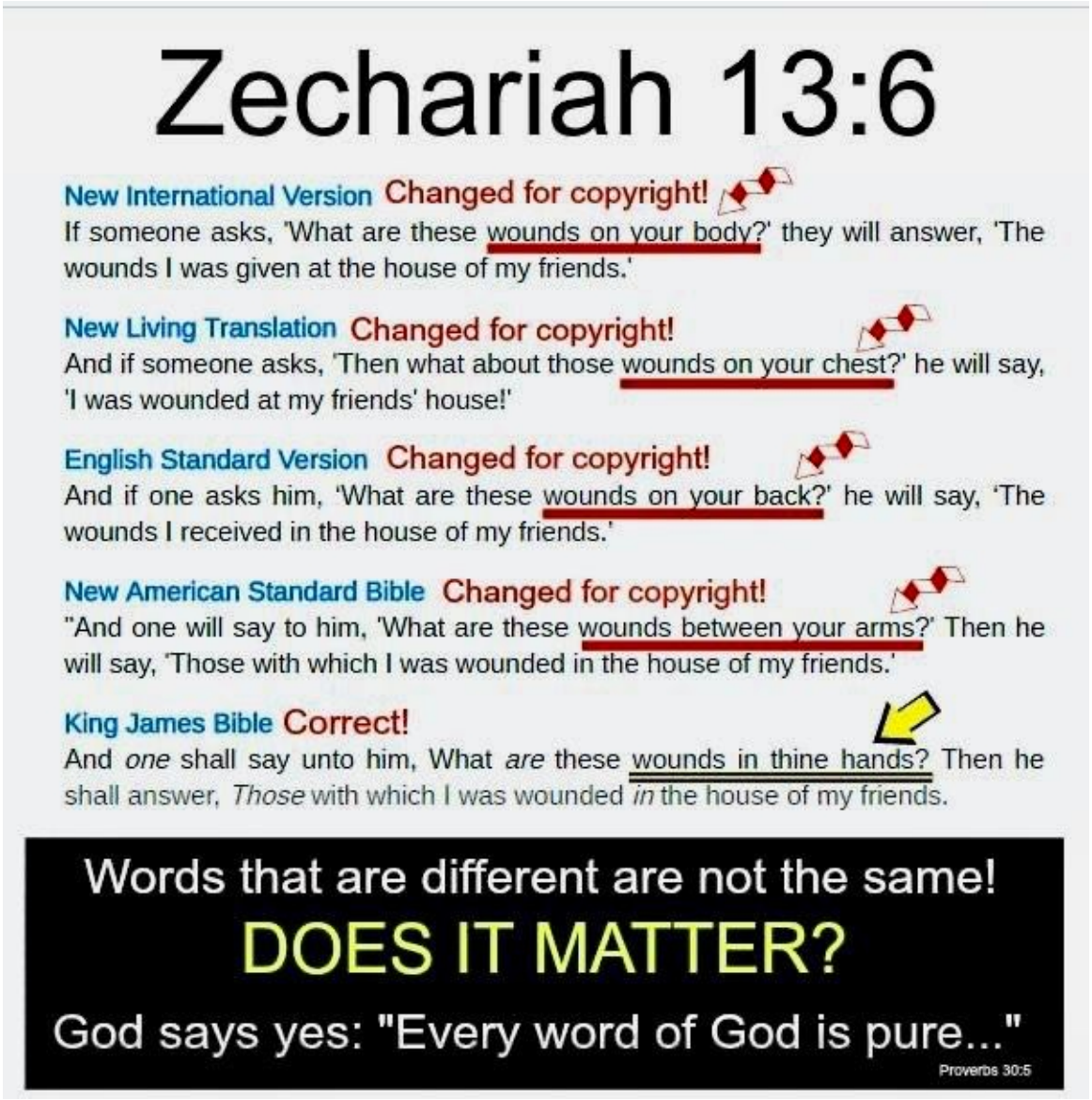

Is it Jesus' body, chest, back, arms, eye or hands?

Here are some more corrupt Bible revisions...

Evangelical Heritage Version (EHV) -

"

Someone will ask him, 'What are *these wounds on your body*?' He will reply, 'I received these wounds in the house of my friends."'

Holman Christian Standard Bible (HCSB) -

"

If someone asks him: What are *these wounds on your chest*?—then he will answer: I received the wounds in the house of my friends.

”

The Living Bible (TLB) - “And if someone asks, ‘Then what are *these scars on your chest and your back*?’ he will say, ‘*I got into a brawl at the home of a friend!*’
”

New Century Version (NCV) -
“

But someone will ask, ‘What are *the deep cuts on your body*?’ And each will answer, ‘I was hurt at my friend’s house.’
”

New Life Version (NLV) -
“

If someone asks him, ‘What are *these sores on your back*?’ he will answer, ‘They are the sores I received in the house of my friends.’
”

The Message (MSG) - “And if someone says, ‘And so where did you get *that black eye*?’ they’ll say, ‘*I ran into a door at a friend’s house*.”’

Well goodnight man, are they wounds, scars, cuts, sores or a black eye? Is it in the Lord’s chest, back, body, arms, eye or hands? The Lexham English Bible (LEB) revision says: “between your arms.” The Message (MSG) says that Jesus “ran into a door at a friend’s house.”

It is blatantly obvious that ungodly people are tampering, changing and corrupting the Holy Bible to make money. The Living Bible says that Jesus

“got into a brawl at the home of a friend!

” Got into a brawl? A black eye? Jesus ran into a door? What in the Dickens is going on? Are you okay with this insanity? Are you okay with the blatant fraud?

Sadly, [2]Bob Jones University is okay with this Satanic garbage! The shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is okay with this rotten filth! It matters which Bible we use. It is not okay to rewrite the Bible any way you want, so you can [3]obtain a legal copyright from the U.S. Copyright Office. God killed Uzzah for merely touching the Ark Of The Covenant (2nd Samuel 6:7). The lesson to be learned is obvious

—God’s Word doesn’t need our help to keep it safe! God’s Word doesn’t need our help to understand. Don’t mess with the Holy Bible!!!

The serpent was the first one to change and corrupt God’s Word in Genesis 3:1. Whereas the King James Bible only crowd proclaim: “THUS SAITH THE LORD!”; the Devil’s Bible-corrupting crowd and today’s apostate Bible colleges proclaim: “HATH GOD SAID?” Tragically, men have been changing the Bible ever since the serpent in the Garden of Eden. When the Devil came to tempt Jesus multiple times in Matthew 4:1-10, Satan repeatedly took the inspired Word of

God out of context, trying to deceive the Lord. Only ungodly men change the Word of God. **Romans 1:25, “**

Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

” It is a wicked sin to change the infallible and inspired Word of God. Those who bid Godspeed to Bible-corrupters are partaker of their evil deeds, having much blood on their hands.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgF-i7TftgPboYmcPMVFFQPIVAKCKvnyUWLQ8h9B5AGTwOI5c7VvAVGW2w1DWb15o24_s6xX7frrum46iMOkT8-kouRSABfRoQrlCD
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm

1.9.18 When A Man Believes 1 + 1 = 3, You Need To Avoid Him (2020-11-26 03:46)

Proverbs 14:7, “*Go from the presence of a foolish man*, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.” Isaiah 40:22, “It is he that sitteth upon *the circle of the earth*, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:” 1st Timothy 6:20-21, “

O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and *oppositions of science falsely so called*:

Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.”

It amazes my mind that any man (let alone a Baptist preacher) could still insist in 2020 that the earth is flat, after being presented scientific evidence. David Hoffman is pastor of First Baptist Church, Lowell, Indiana, and producer of The Common Man’s Reference Bible. As unbelievable as it is, Pastor Hoffman wrestles the Bible to teach that the earth is flat. I’m not kidding! Watch and hear Hoffman for yourself (please go to 17:32 time in the video to hear him ridiculously teach a flat earth from the Bible):



[1]Pastor David Hoffman ignorantly teaches that the earth is flat!

It disturbs me that many Christian believers today (out of respect for a sincerely ignorant man), fully support Pastor Hoffman. In the video Hoffman says: “I don’t respect a dishonest skeptic.” I completely agree. But I also refuse to go along with a heretic in his honest ignorance, especially when his false teachings are driving people away from the Gospel. Any thinking rational person will reject a preacher who ignorantly insists that the earth is flat, which contradicts factual science on all levels. To endorse such a foolish man is to tell everyone by example that truth doesn’t matter to you! A flat earth ideology is not a *hypothesis* (assumption without data), nor a *theory* (assumption with data), it is a blatant falsehood.

It should bother God-fearing saints immensely, that other professed Bible-believers would endorse such a man as David Hoffman, fully aware of his heretical teaching of a flat earth. Hoffman is harsh in his negative opinion of Christians who believe the fact of a sphere-shaped earth, calling us:

“Globetards”! Hoffman’s delusion just goes to prove how self-deceived anyone can become if they ignore the facts. What a waste of pulpit time!

It is a very big deal, because the notion of a flat earth is 100 % able to be proven FALSE! It boggles my mind that anyone would be so foolish as to completely ignore verifiable science. To conclude that the earth is flat is just as foolish, sinful and bizarre as to believe the blatant lies of Evolution or Young Earth Creation (which claims that [2]Noah took baby dinosaurs with stunted growth aboard the ark). If you believe any of that junk theology I feel sorry for you! I say this all with love and respect for others with whom I disagree, in Jesus’ precious name.

> “So, let’s pray. Be faithful. Get your joy back! Read your Bible and pray until you get the joy of the Lord back in your heart! We ought to have the joy of the Lord. Keep your head above the water. Don’t drown in the cares of this life, like the Bible talks about. Get you some victory. Get the victory through the Lord Jesus!” —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the sermon titled: “[3]The Lost Generation”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/flat_earth.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm
3. https://youtu.be/L8Nr4mgLUFc?t=2009

1.9.19 Seven Reasons Why We Cannot Have Multiple Bibles (2020-11-26 17:19)

Psalms 12:6, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt *keep them*, O LORD, thou shalt *preserve them from this generation for ever*." Psalms 119:139-142, "My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is *very pure*: therefore thy servant loveth it. I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.

Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth. "

Sadly, over 95 % of professing Christians today deny that we have a perfect, infallible and inspired Holy Bible today. The common consensus (e.g.,

[1]Bob Jones University's official position) is that God has imperfectly preserved His Words in the total extant of existing manuscript evidence. Only a complete fool believes such nonsense for several reasons:

1. **God promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to "keep" and "preserve" His PURE WORDS from that generation forever.** [2]Look in any modern Bible revision and you'll find that the ungodly translators have deceitfully removed God's promise from verse 7, changing it to protect the saints instead of preserve His PURE WORDS. Satan is a beautiful liar!

2. **God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33).** Having more than one Bible is confusing, let along hundreds of existing English Bible versions.

3. **The plethora of existing English Bible revisions all say something different.** By law, the [3]U.S. Copyright Office says to receive a copyright, a new work must contain substantial and significant changes. This legal requirement forces translators of new Bible revisions to make substantial changes, whether they are needed or scholarly. Such intentional tampering with God's Word is evil beyond comprehension or description!

4. **The modern Bible revisions all attack the deity of Jesus Christ!** It baffles my mind how Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Liberty University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and thousands of religious institutions and churches today, embrace the Devil's Bible revisions, which brutally assault Jesus' deity. Every mention of [4]people "worshipping" Jesus has been changed to a mere "knelt" or "bowed." Every mention of Jesus being the only "begotten" Son of God has been removed. The entire latter part of 1st John 5:7 has been removed. [5]Acts 8:37 has been removed. It blows my mind that Christian who profess to love Jesus Christ, tolerate and accept this blatant attack against our blessed God and Savior! Only the inspired and infallible King James Bible honors and uplifts our blessed God and Savior, Jesus Christ.

5. **Matthew 4:4 commands man to live by "EVERY WORD" that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.** If I am to live by every Word from God's mouth, that means I need an EVERY WORD Bible translation. Clearly, these modern Bible revisions which [6]remove entire portions of Scripture are NOT God's Word! Who would remove all the verses uplifting

Jesus' deity? [7]Go look at what the modern versions do to corrupt Philippians 2:6, saying the opposite of what the King James Bible says. The King James Bible says Jesus: "thought it not robbery to be equal with God"; but the demonic English Standard Version (ESV), which Bob Jones University loves so much, perverts the Scripture to say Jesus: "did not count equality with God a thing to be grasped." God's curse is upon BJU!

6. **By introducing a second authority, a third authority is necessary to determine which of the first two are correct.** This is what the serpent did to Eve. God had already commanded Eve what to do (Genesis 2:16-17). But then the serpent came along and said something different, literally changing God's Word to say the exact opposite of what He had said (Genesis 3:1). God told Adam and Eve they could freely eat of all the trees, except one. The serpent misquoted God as saying that they couldn't eat of all the trees! Satan is a subtle liar! I don't agree with all of the teachings of Pastor Peter S. Ruckman, but he does an excellent job defending the King James Bible and exposing Bob Jones University and the Devil's bibles, in this series of articles called: '[8]The Alexandrian Cult Series.' Dr. Ruckman teaches about these three authorities. I learned it from him. That third authority is manmade scholarship! By contradicting God's Word, the serpent had introduced a second authority, which put Eve in the position of being a third authority (requiring her to choose between the first two authorities). That is what happened in the year 1881. When Westcott and Hort introduced a new Greek text, the world had to choose between it and the Textus Receptus from which our King James Bible was translated. So by having [9]TWO ancient Bible texts to choose from, we are at the mercy of college INTELLECTUALS. Get thee behind me Satan! I'll stick with the King James Bible that mama read to me!!!

7. **God would not give us multiple Bibles to choose from, which would weaken and diminish the authority of God's Word.** If I were to accurately write down directions to drive from location A to location B, you would understand those directions. But if I gave you multiple written directions, which contradicted each other, you would be confused and frustrated. You would lose confidence in my ability to give directions! Yes you would! What if I gave you a dozen sets of written instructions? You'd think I'd lost my mind! Yet, this is exactly the spiritual condition of our churches today. **Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."**

I have given you seven godly reasons why we simply cannot have multiple Bible's today. Most Christians believe that God can do anything, except give us a perfect Bible! Not me buddy. I KNOW that I have God's pure, preserved, infallible, perfect and inspired Words in the beautiful King James Bible!!!!!!!

"All the good news for modern man we need is the King James version of the Bible!" **—[10]The Living Bible Exposed (classic & needful MP3 sermon by [11]Brother Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)**



"The Only Inspired Words of God Are In The King James Bible!" —[12]Dr. Jack Hyles (an awesome quote from Pastor Jack Hyles' 1994 sermon titled, "[13]THE REAL BATTLE!"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/worship_jesus.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/acts_8-37_missing.htm
6. https://av1611.com/kjbp/charts/themagicmarker.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/the-niv-brutally-attacks-jesus-deity.html
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/The%20King%20James%20Bible/kjb_chart-medium.gif
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/living_bible_exposed.mp3
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3

1.9.20 The Ungodly Anti-American 'Black Lives Matter' Group (2020-11-27 09:30)

Jude 1:7-10, "Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. *Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities*. Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee. *But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves*."

The controlled ungodly American newsmedia have openly and unquestionably accepted the homosexual agenda. In a disturbing sermon clip, revealing just how far gone America has become, Pastor Clarence Sexton rightly refutes the demonic Black Lives Matter movement. In their official manifesto, Black Lives Matter are calling for the destruction of the traditional

family, and the promotion of the LGBTQ agenda. They are calling for the disruption of the nuclear family (in their own words). They want to promote sin, filth, anarchy and rebellion (all core elements of Marxist communism).

What is really shocking is that big companies like Google, Walmart, Target, Facebook, Sony, Comcast and Microsoft have donated over ONE BILLION dollars to Black Lives Matter! That is sickening!!! ...

> “Many see the slogan Black Lives Matter as a plea to secure the right to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness for all Americans, especially historically wronged African Americans. They add the BLM hashtag to their social-media profiles, carry BLM signs at protests, and make financial donations. Tragically, when they do donate, they are likely to bankroll a number of radical organizations, founded by committed Marxists whose goals aren’t to make the American Dream a reality for everyone—but to transform America completely. This might be unknown to some of the world’s best-known companies, which have jumped on the BLM bandwagon.”

SOURCE: [1]The Agenda Of ’Black Lives Matter’ Is Far Different Than Their Slogan

There is not a more wicked, anti-American, foolish, evil and destructive organization than Black Lives Matter! Shame on all of the companies who gave them money. What is wrong with you people? How naïve and foolish can you be with your company’s money? All lives matter, which is not the message of BLM. As we have seen from the group’s hateful terrorist words and actions—burning down department stores, police stations and wrecking people’s livelihoods—BLM are willing to murder, hurt and destroy anyone who doesn’t meet their thug demands!

Thankfully, there is a holy God in Heaven, Who cannot be intimidated, bullied or swayed by punks with matches, magic markers and homemade cocktail bombs. BLM is not about love, caring or being a responsible citizen, it is about forcing other people through violence to do what they think is right. Any society that refuses to be governed by God, will be ruled over by tyrants!



1. https://www.heritage.org/progressivism/commentary/the-agenda-black-lives-matter-far-different-the-slogan
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSkFsj-yjr38zRdl0YIuLd-ViKhxXN_6ryu_LzzXWXNUYVo2S0CO_ovxvzitT9FpxT1WnjB1xs_dfsHSMDI9jPZZXF_E6eHg_gra_

1.9.21 Central Banks Root Cause Of Poverty & Homelessness (2020-11-27 23:46)

Proverbs 22:16,

“

***He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches*, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.**

”

Proverbs 22:22-23,

“

***Rob not the poor, because he is poor*: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:**

***For the LORD will plead their cause*, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.**

” Proverbs 28:6,

“

Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

”

Proverbs 28:8,

“

***He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance*, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.**

”

Proverbs 28:15,

“

As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

”

Proverbs 28:27,

“

He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but *he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse*.

”

Proverbs 29:7,

“

The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but *the wicked regardeth not to know it*.

”

Proverbs 30:14,

“

There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, *to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men*.

”

Ecclesiastes

5:8,

“

***If thou seest the oppression of the poor*, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.**

”

Ecclesiastes 12:14,

“

For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

”

The preceding Bible passages ought to horrify the owners of the Federal Reserve scam. There is no evil in existence like the central banks! Extremely few people understand how the central banking system works, so they don’t recognize it for the monstrosity that it is. Far more heinous financial crimes are committed than murder, rape, assault and other evils. I am writing this brief blog article for a few reason. I want to inform you in simple language of the evils of the central banks, and how they are the primary root cause of poverty and homeless in the world, especially the United States and Europe. Our nation’s founding fathers had a keen understanding of the evils of central banking, and the threat it posses to every nation’s citizens.

One of my favorite people is [1]Mark Horvath, founder of the [2]InvisiblePeople.tv ministry. Since 2008 Mark has been a tremendous blessing to thousands of homeless people, giving the poor and homeless a face and voice, through personal videos and YouTube channel. However, something bothers me about Mark’s message and 501c3 organization. That is, he doesn’t tell the whole story of what is the root cause of poverty and homelessness in America. In fact, he misses the main root cause, which is the central banks. Former [3]congressman Ron Paul rightly calls America’s currency “

funny money.

”

As stated in the preceding article from Dr. Ron Paul’s website, since 1971 the U.S. dollar has lost 82 % of it’s buying power. Between 1979 and 2007, income for 60 % of America’s middle-class increased less than 40 % while inflation has skyrocketed 186 %. The cost of living has continued to skyrocket, while hourly wages have trended virtually sideways. This is the consequence of the central banks printing and lending trillions of dollars (out of thin air) to Americans. **Proverbs 22:7, “ The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.”**

Mark Horvath is correct that there is a woeful lack of affordable housing. Mark is correct that gentrification is one cause of homelessness. Gentrification is the displacement of working class citizens because of wealthy people. That is what has happened in major cities like San Francisco, Los Angeles, Seattle and thousands of cities across the United States. In San Francisco in 2020 the [4]average monthly rent is $3,629. Wealthy people who can afford to pay more, drive up the cost of living, so that middle-class people are forced into poverty and homelessness. The problem is not wealthy people, but that the cost of living continues to skyrocket, while hourly real wages have woefully lagged behind. Why is there a wide disparity between the cost of living and wages? Let’s take a closer look. ...

> **The Origin Of Central Banking**
>
> In 1815, Nathan Rothschild, one of five sons of Mayer Amschel Bauer, pulled off one of the most devious financial schemes in history. This was the origin of today’s economic problems. What followed clearly shows that history has not been a random series of events, but rather **a carefully planned and executed ‘design’ of land-, wealth-, and resource-grabbing by a small number of wealthy and privileged individuals bent on world domination.** These procedures have been executed on such a massive scale that it is almost incomprehensible, not to mention that it seems impossible, but as the old saying goes; “The best kept secrets are the ones hidden in plain sight.” [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [5]Central Banking Exposed

I just heard in the news that newly appointed U.S. President, Joe Biden, has tapped former senator John Kerry (a [6]member of Skull & Bones) to be in charge of [7]a new national security position to fight against Global Warming. Kerry is already calling for world government (aka, a New World Order) to fight climate change, which has been the hidden agenda of the banking cartel for centuries. World government is all leading toward the coming Antichrist!

Central Banks only care about debt, profit and control. They don't care about human beings! The CRIME is creating money that no one ever earned, to dishonestly capture (steal) people's real wealth. Power and fake money corrupt society. People are intentionally put into debt to enslave them financially. Paper money ruins society! Paper U.S. money was originally created in 1879 as a convivence, fully backed by its value in tangible assets (gold). On August 15, 1971, U.S.

President Richard Nixon announced that the United States would no longer convert dollars to gold at a fixed value, thus completely abandoning the gold standard. [8]U.S. money today is literally only worth the paper it is printed on!

> The means by which **the Deep State was able to pull the populace into debt enslavement has been achieved [9]through hidden dictatorship** that moves as follows: By way of the Rothschild's control through their central banks, with the issuing of 'money' based on credit, by which they control the entire world economy.
>
> Subsequently, by having control over the creation of money out of nothing and charging interest over that money, the Rothschilds have been accumulating virtual ownership across the globe, by engineering booms and busts for centuries to advance their agenda. **The difference between booms and busts is quite simply, the amount of 'money' in circulation and its perceived value. The Rothschilds dictate both.**
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [10]Central Banking Exposed

[11]

I just read that [12]30-40 MILLION Americans will likely unfortunately be losing their homes by the end of 2020. I just read that 29 % to 43 % of all Americans, who are renting, will likely be evicted by the end of 2020. I am not a cyclical person, but I cannot help but believe that the Coronavirus is a manmade False Flag Operation by the powers behind the scenes (the [13]same culprits behind 911). For the past century financial experts have been warning that America's fake monetary system would ultimately lead to the economic implosion of the United States. The COVID-19 pandemic gives the banking cartel a perfect scapegoat to blame! In addition, the U.S. government has borrowed another ONE TRILLION DOLLARS from the central bank to combat the COVID-19 virus! So now the criminals who own the Federal Reserve can blame the virus for our nation's economic failure, and enslave Americans further for trillions more dollars owed in debt!!! Somebody has to pay the bills.

> **Central Banks only care about debt, profit and control**
>
> Doing away with all Central Banks is the most important goal for humanity as a way out of our debt-enslavement. The tip of this iceberg are the traitors, treasonous individuals, and those committing crimes, **but the real crime is against humanity with the creation of a fiat currency out of thin air, through the collaboration**

of numerous corporations around the world managing entire countries' finances. All the while, these criminals attach interest to the fake money that they are lending to governments and their citizens, enslaving each and every individual to the central bank system.

SOURCE: [14]Central Banking Exposed

[15] No human being can escape God (Hebrews 4:13). **Hebrews 9:27** teaches that all men have an appointment with death, and then **"THE JUDGMENT"!**

Proverbs 22:16,

"

***He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches*, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.**

" The owners (perpetrators) of the central bank no doubt think they are getting away with their crimes, but the Holy Bible promises that they are not! No one ever gets away with sinning! You may think you are getting away with sin, but your day of reckoning will come, even if it takes 50 years until you die and fall into God's hands. **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

It is no light thing, or trifle matter, to steal money or make life harder for others. 'The Golden Rule' is taught in **Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."** The root cause of poverty and homelessness is America is the central bank and their fake money! If you or I print counterfeit money, we would go to prison for decades. But when the central bank prints counterfeit money from nothing, our government sanctions it! This is evil, treason and the reason why hundreds of thousands of Americans are barely surviving under bridges, in tent cities, and living out of their cars across the country. Meanwhile the criminals who cause these evils enjoy extravagant lifestyles, dwelling in mansions, and getting paid millions of dollars per year! What saith the Scripture?

James 5:1-5, "

Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.

Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten.

Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.

Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

"

God hears the cry of the poor, directed against the ungodly banking monsters who forced them into homelessness. God hears the cry of the poor and afflicted against the government officials who offer empty promises to look good, but don't care or do anything. Homeless camps on the

sidewalk are [16]commonplace all over the city of Los Angeles, California. What happened to the “

American Dream

”

? It must be a dream, because you have to be asleep in order to live it.

The criminals behind the oppressive banks hide behind several layers of bureaucracy. When you cannot afford to make ends meet, it’s not the selfish wicked people at the top of the food-chain who come to evict you, it’s some cop simply doing his job (the dirty work). Los Angeles is in dire straits. [17]Residents are leaving Los Angeles due to the exploding homeless problem due to the Coronavirus. Homelessness is up 16 % in 2020 in Los Angeles. Unemployment has reached 20 %, and 36,000 Los Angeles residents are leaving. The city of Los Angeles has a horrible history of doing too little too late!

There are some beautiful people out there living under bridges. [18]Here is the story of Amanda, who has an infectious smile and personality. Most city and state officials odder false hope to homeless people. They are assured that help is on the way, but help never comes!

There is a woeful lack of affordable housing today!

The Crime is money that no one ever earned to capture people’s real wealth

When the housing bubble popped in 2008, it is estimated that about $800 billion worth of homes went into foreclosure. Homes are real assets. When owners couldn’t pay, the homes went to the banks that had lent the ‘fake money’ against them.

These banks hadn’t built the houses. They never owned them. They never earned the money that they lent to buy them either. Nor did the money come from savers who had deposited their money in the bank. It was money that no one ever earned. It was fiction.

The criminal sleight of hand is the Banksters use of fake money to capture real wealth – i.e. people’s homes.

The rich are becoming richer, and the middle class poorer, thanks to the bribed government puppets, who have implemented laws stating that this credit money is legal tender and must be used and accepted to buy valuables, while it is in essence worthless paper money.

...Central banks need to keep creating more money since extra money is needed to pay back all this interest, which is deliberately not created with the original money supply, thus the money to pay for this interest does not exist. This causes inflation, as the value of each individual bank note decreases, as prices go up, forcing people to work even more hours – not just to pay all the interest back, but also to buy the things they could afford before. Inflation decreases the purchasing power of money, resulting in increased prices. In a free market, the value of precious metals would also increase, so its purchasing power would be maintained. – Higher prices generate higher taxes, offering governments yet another incentive to profit from currency debasement.

> **Paper Money Ruins Society**
>
> The secret of the Central Banks was already known by the founding fathers of America. They knew that once a Central Bank was established in the country, the country would not survive. It would become corrupt to the core and major problems would occur. George Washington wrote in a letter in 1786 to Andrew Jefferson; “paper money has the effect of ruining commerce, obliterating honesty and opening the door to every manifestation of fraud, and injustice conceivable.”

Paper money is poverty, Jefferson observed, it is only the ghost of money but not money itself. In 1817, it was stated that paper money abuses are also inevitable, and by breaking up the measure of value, it makes it a lottery of all private properties.

Paper money was unjustly declared to be money, concluded James Madison (1751-1836), who served as the 4th President of America. It is unconstitutional, he added, for it effects the rights of property as it takes away equal value in land. The founding fathers recognised the perils of 'legal tender' paper money, **which coerces people to accept something that may be inherently worthless, which is precisely the case with today's fiat money.**

The founding fathers knew that paper money corrupts, as it creates a wealth effect that destroys the nation. They knew exactly the secret of the central bank system. They concluded; We need to have a standard that is accepted around the world. The next best thing, though it may be not perfect, is gold. The only stable value for a currency is its convertibility into gold. As a result, the US became the most successful country in the world from 1789 – 1971. This was already foreseen by James Madison prior to 1789. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [19]Central Banking Exposed

This is why there is so much poverty and homelessness in America and Europe today, because of the the greedy central banks and their fraudulent money that enables them to steal the wealth of the working class...

"

Paper money is poverty, it is only the ghost of money but not money itself.

"

—

U.S. Vice President Thomas Jefferson

By circulating a fake currency, it allows the criminal banking cartel to arbitrarily decide and control the value of money. That is why you have to work for 30-50 years to pay off the mortgage on your home, because they decided that! That is why women are being forced into the workplace, because families can no longer survive on a man's annual income. The banksters are financial scientists ladies and gentlemen! They control our economy, by tampering with the money supply. As Professor G. Edward Griffin wisely says: "INFLATION IS A TAX!!!" The government doesn't have to raise anyone's taxes, all they need to do is print more money, which lessens the value of money by having more supply, thus raising prices.

All across the United States, cities are ordering the police to crackdown on homeless people. The cities are closing the local parks. It wasn't a lack of cops that created homelessness, yet they are the ones being used to address the problem. The root cause of homelessness is not lack of housing, it is the inability of citizens to pay rent. It is a lack of decent wages. For many people, they cannot find a job due to older age, health problems, mental health issues, a criminal record, substance abuse, or having been fired from previous jobs. America is its own worst enemy. When someone commits a crime and pays for it in prison, their record ought to be wiped clean when they are released. Thousands of people literally survive by dwelling in storm drains, tent cities and under bridges, simply because a criminal record prevents them from finding employment. We live in an ungodly THROW-AWAY SOCIETY!

What is going on in cities across America is nothing less than psychological warfare. City officials are trying to tire-out homeless people, so they will go somewhere else. Some people will argue that housing is not the government's responsibility to deal with, but our government has caused homelessness by allowing central banks to control money! In Venice Beach, California, the city created a law making it illegal to sleep on the beaches at night. Where are these people supposed to go? Don't believe the media or anyone who blames poverty and homelessness on everything other than the central banks.

[20]



[21]The Creature From Jekyll Island (Professor G. Edward Griffin)

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Invisible_People_(Organization)
2. http://InvisiblePeople.tv/
3. https://mises.org/library/how-central-banks-cause-income-inequality
4. https://www.rentcafe.com/average-rent-market-trends/us/ca/san-francisco/
5. http://finalwakeupcall.info/en/2019/04/03/central-banking-exposed/
6. https://youtu.be/31kJY-hNtWc
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/11/skull-bones-john-kerry-global-warming.html
8. https://www.history.com/this-day-in-history/fdr-takes-united-states-off-gold-standard
9. https://youtu.be/lu_VqX6J93k
10. http://finalwakeupcall.info/en/2019/04/03/central-banking-exposed/
11. http://finalwakeupcall.info/en/2019/04/03/central-banking-exposed/
12. https://nlihc.org/news/30-40-million-people-america-could-be-evicted-their-homes-end-2020
13. https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2019/01/04/9-11-finally-the-truth-comes-out
14. http://finalwakeupcall.info/en/2019/04/03/central-banking-exposed/

15. http://finalwakeupcall.info/en/2019/04/03/central-banking-exposed/
16. https://youtu.be/t7Ew-RC-n78
17. https://youtu.be/_esDJ8byass
18. https://youtu.be/xYShiXMGULE
19. http://finalwakeupcall.info/en/2019/04/03/central-banking-exposed/
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSkFsj-yjr38zRdl0YIuLd-ViKhxXN_6ryu_LzzXWXNUYVo2S0CO_ovxvzitT9FpxT1WnjB1xs_dfsHSMDI9jPZZXF_E6eHg_gra_
21. https://youtu.be/lu_VqX6J93k

1.9.22 The King James Bible On Divorce And Remarriage (2020-11-28 09:30)

1st Corinthians 7:1-3, "Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

Nevertheless, *to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband*.

Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

"

1st Corinthians 7:25-28, "

Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful.

I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, I say, that it is good for a man so to be.

Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

***But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned*; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.**

" 1sr Corinthians 2:16, " For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ*."

As a Fundamentalist Baptist preacher I am frequently asked about divorce and remarriage. This is one of the most debated, heated and pursued subjects in the Scriptures. I do not claim to have all the answers, nor do I don't think anyone can be dogmatic in this matter. Where the Bible is silent we ought to be silent (Proverbs 30:5-6). Some preachers prefer to "

play it safe

"

and say that divorced people cannot remarry. Albeit, I do not think that is Biblical nor reasonable. Our God is a sensible and reasonable God. **Isaiah 1:18,**

"Come now, and *let us reason together, saith the LORD*: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool." People often get the impression that it's God's way or the highway, and He is closed-minded. The truth is that God is very caring and understanding, inviting us to "

reason

” with Him. You reason with God by *searching the Scriptures* (John 5:39), *rightly dividing* the Word of Truth (2nd Timothy 2:15).

The Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 7:1-3 that everyone should be married, to prevent fornication. The exception is if someone believes God has given them a “gift” of being single (1st Corinthians 7:7). Sometimes people ask me how to deal with sexual sins. I simply tell them to get married. That is God’s remedy! **1st Corinthians 7:9, “ But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for *it is better to marry than to burn*.”** The Apostle Paul says in **1st Corinthians**

7:13-15, “

And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us to peace.

” That means if you get saved, but your spouse rejects your faith, you shouldn’t divorce them; but if they divorce you, so be it.

[1]  [2] 

Now, you can talk to ten different preachers and get ten different interpretations of the Scripture. Being as honest as I can, and true to the Scriptures, I don’t think God ever wants anyone to get divorced. God hates divorce (i.e., “

putting away

”

- Malachi 2:16; Jeremiah 3:20). I do not believe that there are any legitimate grounds for a divorce. Pastor Jack Hyles and Dr. John R. Rice believed that in the case of adultery, divorce was permitted. I humbly and respectfully disagree.

Matthew 19:9, “

And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, *except it be for fornication*, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

” Now, I could be wrong in my understanding of the Scriptures, but this verse says

“

fornication,

”

not adultery. I agree with Pastor Steven Anderson that Jesus was simply reiterating the Old Testament teaching, that if a man married a woman, but then found out she wasn't a virgin, the marriage was a fraud and could be nullified because of fornication. If Jesus allows divorce in cases of adultery, then what about other sins like murder, bank robbery and serious crimes that result in life imprisonment? By the way, that is one reason why God never instituted prisons. God's way always involved immediate justice. You either were beaten publicly, fined or executed (and then the spouse could remarry). Our ungodly prison system in America is of the Devil, locking people in cages until they lose their sanity, destroying people's lives who are innocent.

I am not telling anyone who is divorced that it is okay to get remarried. I don't want that blood on my account in eternity if I'm wrong. A lot of divorced people feel guilty, which is natural, so they seek out a man of God (in their estimation) to sanction their desire to remarry. Dear friend, you had better seek approval FROM GOD ALONE (search the Scriptures). Getting divorced and remarried is serious business. It is evil how this wicked generation treats the sacredness of marriage as a trifle matter. People don't even think twice these days about filing for divorce. Jesus foretold in Matthew 24:37-39 that in the end times, conditions would return as they were before the flood of Noah's time, when people flippantly went from one failed marriage to another. Divorce is a very horrible sin! Our ungodly U.S. government ought not permit divorce. In places like the Philippians and Vietnam, divorce is not permitted. I say Amen!!!

Proverbs 13:10, “ Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.”

T

here is the *perfect will* of God, and then there is the *permissible will* of God. Please look again at Jesus' Words in

Matthew 19:9, “

And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and *whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery*.

”

Most people overlook the last part of this verse. When a man divorces his wife, she WILL very likely remarry, which is adultery. I have met some hardcore preachers who condemn anyone who remarries after a divorce, if their spouse is still alive. I simply do not agree. That is my opinion. I think each situation is difference. Jesus made it very clear that from the beginning God never intended for anyone to divorce. **Matthew 19:8, “ He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: *but from the beginning it was not so*. ”** Only a hard heart causes divorce! I do not believe ANYONE ever has Biblical ground for a divorce. But if you are divorced, I don't believe God wants you to be alone and miserable for the rest of your life. Moreover, God does want you to live in sexual sin (1st Corinthians 7:1-2). The ONLY way you can avoid that is to GET REMARRIED!

Preachers all have their pet Scriptures, cherry-picking the Bible to support their particular opinion, but what I just showed you is my humble opinion. I think it is as wicked as hell when someone files for divorce, and either of the couple remarries right away, without at least giving the difficult situation some time, to see if there can be reconciliation. God knows a person's heart, and their true intentions. **Proverbs 24:12, "If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?**

" Divorce is always a sin in my humble opinion. DON'T DO IT! But if you are divorced, I think there is a permissible will of God, which is not His perfect will for you. God gives second chances, but many people will not. Let them go fly a kite!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgPn1tmKYxl-WtJL0_Inq-jR2AbgURBdIXSh0Iny8-WOn_bfgNvCNNIlheYRbGQybARXDkfWbjh_qayYkLJaN3tBTxWpS-A7RV_mdj

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh0GVNrcF2YQHo2bXmR528ERsLUlV6Y3ssRcH8WqRu_R_WKYbVCZxtW8dClEzR9Sd7a0Ep1bO60aK2-eOI7o-WzKj_LmEv90jvwwp7

1.9.23 Homeless People Are Not Lazy (2020-11-29 01:00)

Ecclesiastes 9:16, " Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless *the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard*."

I like listening to Mark Horvath from [1]InvisiblePeople.tv, who says that homeless people are not lazy. A common allegation against homeless people is that they are lazy and don't want to work. In fact, h

omeless people don't get days off. They don't get sick leave. They don't get any holiday pay. You cannot stop and take a break from being homeless! You don't get much sleep. You're up early in the morning. You have to fight for survival. The idea that homeless people are lazy is bullcrap! Homeless people have to work every every single day just to find water, find a bathroom, find food, make ends meet ,just to survive.

In the state of New York, it costs about $168,000 a year to house someone in prison. You could build somebody a small home and provide for them for a fraction of that cost! State governments could easily build thousands of small 160 sq. foot homes, with fold out beds, tables, chairs and basic necessities, for a few thousand dollars each! [2]20 foot shipping containers make [3]perfect homes!!! That's better than leaving them homeless! We've got millions of empty acres of land across America. The problem is that people in power who could make a difference don't care!

The poor are often stereotyped as being lazy, mentally-ill, drug-addicts and losers! Mark Horvath shows on his website that 84 % of homeless people don't have serious mental issues. Many homeless people are drug-addicts, but they are not homeless because they became drug-addicts, they became drug-addicts because they are hurting people. They became homeless because of [4]a crooked banking system that creates counterfeit wealth by printing money from nothing!

The truth is that thousands of homeless people DO HAVE JOBS! They survive out of their cars, tent cities, neighborhood streets, or under a bridge. The problem is a woeful lack of affordable housing and livable wages. Central banking fraud, illegal immigration and de-industrialization (outsourcing American jobs to foreign countries) are all root causes of homelessness in the United States! Illegal immigrants hold millions of American jobs! The popular excuse is that

illegal immigrants are willing to work undesirable jobs that Americans don't want. That is a lie of the demonic central banks! The truth is that instead of outsourcing all American jobs to foreign countries, U.S. corporations in thousands of cases are hiring illegal foreign immigrants in America to work for peanuts. This displaces even more U.S. citizens from finding a job. No wonder homelessness is becoming epidemic!

You can be assured that the homelessness problem is just getting started! Due to the COVID-19 pandemic, tens of millions of Americans are losing their homes, jobs, livelihoods and cannot even pay for food.

Many homeless people are good people at a bad time in their life. They just need an olive branch (a helping hand) to rescue them. When I lived in Chicago (1967-2004), I saw people lying on the streets all the time. My father worked as a Skid Rod minister, who took these photos for the Mission bulletin...

[5]



[6]



[7]





Homeless People In Chicago - Early 1980's

It is very convenient to blame the poor and homeless for their own suffering. What you should be saying is: "But for the grace of God there go I." The Bible says in **James 1:27, " Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world."** I agree with Mark Horvath that the only genuine way to worship God is by helping the poor in their afflictions. That is exactly what the Holy Bible teaches!

Our churches and Bible colleges are all about making money these days. What a bunch of religious phonies! They enjoy their entertainment on Sundays at church. What do big Bible colleges like Bob Jones University, Liberty University, Pensacola Christian College, Moody Bible Institute and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary do to help the poor and homeless? NOTHING!!! The purest form of serving God is reaching out to the poor and needy, and helping the homeless! Look at all the HUNDREDS OF BILLIONS OF DOLLARS made each year in America by all the churches, Bible colleges and religious schools across America! The consider all the poor and homeless.

I get sick thinking that phonies like Dr. John MacArthur, Dr. Sam Horn, Pastor Marty Herron and Evangelist Steve Pettit get paid far over $100,000 a year "serving God." Mr. MacArthur alone gets over $250,000 a year from *Grace To You*! These ungodly men have their reward, and their damnation slumbered not (2nd Peter 2:1-3). What saith the Scripture? **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. *For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly*; and by good words and fair**

speeches deceive the hearts of the simple. These ungodly men serve their own belly, not the Lord Jesus Christ!

Homeless people are not lazy. They haven't been fortunate enough to have the opportunities handed to them, that people like Marty Herron and Steve Pettit have. **Proverbs 19:1: "Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool." Proverbs 28:6, "**

Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich. **"** The ungodly men I just mentioned are all corrupt Calvinists, perverting the grace of God. They preach [9]another gospel of accursed Lordship Salvation (Galatians 1:6-9).

I am utterly disgusted with the richy rich club of religious Neo-evangelicals, who live lavish lifestyles by parasiting off of Christianity and the churches. I have

infinitely

more respect for struggling homeless people who are REAL, than I do for the FAKE apostate church-milking Bob Jones University crowd. I have heard churches like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam beg for donations all my life, but who cares about the poor and homeless? Who cares about a hurting dog like me? A hurting dog barks. I care, and so does God.

1. http://InvisiblePeople.tv/
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YyyLOupft_4
3. https://www.prefabcontainerhomes.org/2019/03/20-ft-hc-shipping-container-home-canada.html
4. http://finalwakeupcall.info/en/2019/04/03/central-banking-exposed/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiyBPxc28RbgvkiFMCQFUxF6vvHIe_pQby9fyR4ORocH5XQLPXEBtf1cvg98j2QN0dmV8O811SNW4LV9FExcBz3oC39MfgHJVeYg-M
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjDmLC-OhjB_JAb7LwTW_hXWYYLxTdQYgzvZ2GLqYd3CUcK_ooUQCDKEZyg6YOpwjzFStFhhzbQcX67WJlHpUg1Ph607rccH-etG9_
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEixyPKSm3aPdMNmEH7KLnF-IeTqG-PEQpcUw-IY2HCv8yxsk8-Jywp_dP84t58CeiVNL5KD4U52Te6HXGeQC_qqfA-1aE4c8PAiTO9
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjqVHaJNfdd4ughBr9d9-5qdZJWfiZSZLkFMlAiw2LiOgA4icf5Vsc-G5BOwo7uMf32PONQIO_x7n8G_88QoQ3wA6FBDx5SuOxmoUg
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/lordship-salvation-perverts-gods-saving.html

---

1.9.24 America Is Not A Capitalist Society! (2020-11-29 03:18)

2nd Thessalonians 3:8-12, "

Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

For even when we were with you, *this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat*.

For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies.

Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

”

I am so sick and tired of hearing ignorant Americans quote the preceding Bible verse to unfortunate people: **“If a man doesn’t work, neither should he eat.”** The reasons why no one should ever quote this Bible verse to someone who is unemployed, poor or homeless in the United States is threefold:

1. Central Banks
2. Deindustrialization
3. Illegal Immigrants

These three evils have absolutely crippled America’s working class. Sadly, 99.90 % (1 in 1,000) of Americans haven’t a clue that they are being ripped off by a private banking cartel, sanctioned by our own treasonous U.S. government...

> “
>
> The Federal Reserve is not American, not federal, has no reserves, and is not a bank. It is controlled by some of the richest and politically influential families in the world. It has the power to create money out of thin air. Institutions like the Federal Reserve have been staunchly opposed by designers of the Constitution, and by presidents such as George Washington and Thomas Jefferson.
>
> ”
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://www.truthcontrol.com/federal-reserve-guide

The following is the truth why millions of Americans cannot find a decent job; and if they do find a job at all, in most cases they cannot survive on minimum wage (even at $15 an hour). Contrary to all the lies we have been told by the central banks, government and newsmedia, this is the truth...

> The Real Story Behind The Federal Reserve Banks:
>
> **To destabilize the economy**
>
> In reality the Fed was created to and continues to destabilize the economy. Why would the owners & controllers of the Fed want to do this? Because the goal is to bring control of the United States into the hands of the bankers behind the Fed. The US, with its roots in freedom and free markets, is a very hard nation to control. Taking over financial control of a nation is one of the best ways to control a nation. This has been done time and time again in many other nations.
>
> **To keep real interest rates & credit from being achieved**
>
> In reality the Fed controls interest rates & credit to artificially create booms and busts. By creating artificial booms the Fed is able to loan trillions of dollars to the United States and the people. By creating artificial busts the Fed is able to buy up many assets such as businesses and real estate through the federal government.
>
> **To create the business cycle**
>
> In reality the Fed creates the business cycle and keeps markets from reaching equilibrium. There is no such thing as a business cycle in a free market. The market

decides what is needed and what isn't needed. It isn't possible for the Fed to centrally manage a business cycle. All they can do is take whatever balance the free market already has and distort it further.

To create bank runs

The problem is that the major bank runs we have had historically are because of Fed manipulation. The bank runs of The Crash of 1929 were a direct result of Fed manipulation in the markets. If it wasn't for the Fed there would have never been a crash to begin with and there would have never been bank runs as a result of the crash.

To create inflation

In reality the Fed has to create more and more inflation because our money is debt. And the interest on our debt based money can only be paid off with more debt based money. And so more and more money has to continue being loaned out and as a result more and more inflation is the inevitable outcome. A main goal of the Fed is to extract our wealth through inflation.

To destabilize banking

In reality the Fed destabilizes banks by forcing them what to do rather than allowing them to operate the way they want to. By allowing banks to do what they want they will naturally work out all the problems and find the most efficient methods to keep things stable. But instead the Fed forces their bad ideas on banks.

To create unemployment

You can't print employment into existence. By forcing jobs through money lending all you are doing is making everyone as a whole poorer. Furthermore, taking money from where it is needed and moving it to where it isn't needed is a misallocation of resources and another net loss. Unemployment isn't fixed by the Fed, it is further sustained by it.

SOURCE: [2]https://www.truthcontrol.com/federal-reserve-guide

The simplest explanation of the hideous Federal Reserve is supply and demand. That is, the more of something that exists, the less it is worth. When the Federal Reserve prints more money to LEND to the government and the public (students loans, mortgages, et cetera), the people who initially receive the money benefit, but everyone else loses. The reason why is because inflation doesn't happen until after the fact. So when the central banks print money out of thin air, they reap the most value from it. But printing more money eventually causes prices to rise (inflation), which reduces the spending power for everyone else. That is why there are millions of homeless Americans, who even while working for $12 a hour fulltime cannot afford $3,700 a month rent in San Francisco. In Los Angeles rent is $2,300 a month.

Since 1970 the U.S. dollar has lost 82 % of it's spending power! This is because of reckless debt borrowing by the U.S. government, and trillions of dollars in credit card debt, mortgages and public loans. Through the fraudulent Federal Reserve Act since 1913, the central banks have been robbing Americans of their wealth through inflation. That is why prices have always continued going up and up and up, but wages haven't increased hardly at all since 1980. America's businesses simply could not continue to keep up wages with the theft!!! Businesses could not survive if they had to pay $25 an hour to everyone per 40-hour work week. But that is the minimum you would need to pay employees to survive in America today. People cannot

live on $9 an hour. In many states it is even less! In Oklahoma the minimum wage is $7.25 an hour. That is insanely way too low!!! The Central banks are to blame!!! Most of all our rotten U.S. government is to blame. The lying, ungodly, controlled, newsmedia have covered it all up.

The Evils Of Deindustrialization In America

And then there is the problem of deindustrialization. That is, the elimination of American jobs, sending them overseas to foreign countries to exploit cheap labor. This problem is the natural consequence of the first problem I mentioned. Since inflation has increased beyond the point of American companies being able to pay employees livable wages, in many situations American companies cannot even survive without the benefit of cheap labor. The cost of living in the United States has made it cost prohibitive for many companies to survive without outsourcing jobs to foreign labor.

Literally, tens of millions of American jobs have been lost to foreign nations. I remember when Motorola laid off 10,000 Americans, sending all those jobs to Beijing, China. Stewart-Warner corporation in Chicago closed their doors and sent thousands of jobs to Mexico. The same is true of Maytag appliances in Illinois, who also went to Mexico instead. Michael Moore is famous for his heart-breaking video, “

[3]Roger And Me,

”

documenting the loss of 30,000 American jobs in Flint, Michigan to Mexico. Within one year the town went to economic ruin. A new prison was built to house thousands of Americans, when crime skyrocketed due to the extreme poverty

caused by General Motors. U.S. President Ronald Reagan betrayed his oath of office and country, sanctioning the whole mess. President Reagan is famous for saying that government doesn’t cause the problem, government is the problem! Although that is true, Mr. Reagan was a big part of the very problem he pretended to expose! Talk is cheap!

It is a rotten and very ignorant thing to scold people without jobs, who are homeless and struggling. Many of those people turn to illegal drugs in their dire conditions. I am not justifying them, but it’s not as easy as calling them bums and telling them to get a job. Many Americans are surviving out of their cars, who work fulltime, and still cannot afford housing. I am saying that our criminal government leaders are to blame, who allow the central banks to continue operating. Wise men like former congressman Dr. Ron Paul, have been demonized by the mainstream media as a nut and conspiracy theorist his entire career, to discredit him as a truth-teller. Ron Paul is one of few politicians who understand the evils of the central banks, and have repeatedly called to have the government disband the Federal Reserve completely! Until that happens, America’s economic woes will only continue to worsen until we become as a third world country on the brink of collapse.

I humbly believe that is why the Coronavirus hoax was fabricated, as a cover for America’s impending financial collapse. I am not sure about the pandemic, that is only my theory. But everything else I have said is 100 % solid fact! And that brings me to the third evil...

The Evils Of Illegal Immigration

Literally, millions of illegal immigrants are quietly employed all across the United States, effectively providing the same financial relief for businesses as outsourcing to foreign countries. Illegals are an invaluable source of cheap labor for American companies, but at the expense of U.S. citizens who are displaced and cannot find livable wages or employment at all. I believe the reason why the U.S. government turned a blind eye for 40 years to illegal immigration, is because the central banks anticipated the coming economic problems due to rising inflation. So by using deindustrialization and allowing open borders since the 1970's, the central banks have effectively masked the consequences of drastically rising inflation. At least until now. Obviously, no society can continue to survive like this.

A good illustration is a man with a farm who recklessly spends. For a while he can shift around the debt owed on various credit cards. As he continues to recklessly spend money and incur debt, at some point he can sell his farm equipment and livestock to pay the bills. Eventually the farmer's incurred debt must be paid. If he cannot pay, he will lose everything! [4]Here is a much more elaborate explanation, which I borrowed from (no pun intended). There are no free lunches in this world. Somebody's got to pay the bills. In a truly capitalist free society, people who work thrive, and people who don't do without. But what we have in America is blatant economic tyranny and banking fraud! The central banks print money that no one earned! It is as Dr. Ron Paul rightly calls it, "

funny money.

"

It is fake currency, like

"

Geoffrey

Dollars

"

at Toys-R-Us!

Geoffrey

Dollars are only accepted at Toys-R-Us. And just like

Geoffrey

Dollars are today,

U.S. Federal Notes someday will be totally worthless!

America's wealth is a cruel illusion. The criminals behind the Federal Reserve don't want to get caught, so they steal from Americans a little at a time. The increasing millions of unemployed, poor and homeless Americans are labeled as losers, lazy, drug-addicts, mentally-ill and criminals (and clear some are), but a large majority of them are normal people just like you and me, good people at a bad point in their life. The handwriting has been on the walls for decades now, that the U.S. economy is headed for implosion! In the year 1900 only 5 % of people had university degrees. Today in the United States 76 % of people have college degrees. What's the value of having a college degree when everybody has one? A college diploma today is worth about as much as toilet tissue!

There will usually be money-making opportunities for skilled people who are willing to work, and have the self-motivation to make something happen. But most people aren't like that! You cannot condemn the rest of society just because you are a self-motivated person, and you've

never had any trouble finding a job. I hear people talk trash like that, like it is so easy to survive. A lot of people need help, not criticism. They need a hand-up, not just a hand-out. If America were truly a free capitalistic society, we would still have some poor people, but for different reasons than we do often see today. Many hard-working Americans have literally been forced into poverty and homelessness by the three reasons I identified in this article. A man's wife ought not have to get a job to make ends meet. In the 1950's a man could provide for his family, and they could live comfortably, without losing everything to inflation.

I have identified three root very real causes of homelessness and poverty in the United States. But despite these destructive evils, there is still enough trillions of dollars floating around in society to help the unfortunate. Americans spend over $87,000,000,000 a year on professional sports! We spend over $700,000,000,000 a year on travel, vacations, dining out and entertainment. Americans spend $50,000,000,000 on their cats and dogs each year! Yet, when it comes to helping the homeless, they're lucky to get a new pair of socks! Many Americans do care, but that care needs to be directed toward the homeless. It's not!

Mark Horvath of [5]InvisiblePeople.tv has spent the last 12 years since 2008 trying to direct American's attention toward the homeless, to give them a voice to be heard. It is sad that tens of thousands of politicians all across America couldn't care less! [6]Look at what a 20 foot container can be converted into! There is plenty of land. There is plenty of money. These resources are just funneled to the rich. **Mark 14:7, " For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always. "**

[7]



[8]



[9]



Sadly, you'd think that churches and Bible colleges would care more than anybody, but they are most to blame, for not leading our youth to care about the poor and homeless. Look at all the thriving Bible colleges, with their million dollar renovations, and all the churches in America raking in $127,000,000,000 a year. I agree with Mark Horvath that the best way to worship God is by helping the poor and homeless. **James 1:27, "Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world. "**

1. https://www.truthcontrol.com/federal-reserve-guide
2. https://www.truthcontrol.com/federal-reserve-guide
3. https://youtu.be/54v5LvGPdWE
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/united_states_is_in_deep_doodoo.htm
5. http://InvisiblePeople.tv/
6. https://www.prefabcontainerhomes.org/2019/03/20-ft-hc-shipping-container-home-canada.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjXu6fytmJeNq0sEs4K3f7KW2E6Nw8X98pM3a_TwEFEnDGLv1oweT2WtLzz9fbn4RIN_LYvigybonZNGfePLC6DOFD36P7ca599R4b
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrBfuj9HbCuq2RrgkYIZqN8CzbTmBPYa50N_6JD-67UbQQyKM16WT6oTW6P5N7EFkLZkfHG2_5JqdJo-iVG9O17HsmF-2L94HIy3v
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhhJo2loiwk0INNoTWQjnhlrX1Z8S9_FVeFHfruw-wfHlVK7guWn8O-D4k-Zv6W0RZSYqV1GobtQthIgKlsH43IGfUMN4kAfDAn500

1.9.25 King James Bible: Inspired, Infallible, Perfectly Preserved (2020-11-29 09:30)

Psalms 12:6-7, "

The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

"

Proverbs 30:5-6,

"

***Every word of God is pure*: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.**

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

"

Matthew 4:4,

"But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, *but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*." Psalms 119:140,

"

***Thy word is very pure*: therefore thy servant loveth it. "**

Our text passages of Scripture irrefutably proclaims that “

EVERY WORD

”

of God is pure, and that God promised to

“

PRESERVE

”

those inspired pure Words forever! Sadly, nearly every Bible college in America denies the inspiration of the King James Bible. Instead, if you go read their statement of faith, you’ll find that they only believe the

“

original autographs

” were inspired by God. What they really believe is that we don’t have God’s perfect Words today. For example: Here is Bob Jones University’s position on the Word of God:

> “Bob Jones University holds to the verbal, plenary **inspiration of the Bible in the original manuscripts** and that God has supernaturally preserved His inspired words in the totality of extant manuscript evidence.” [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]BJU Positional Statements

[2]

Here is the doctrinal position on the Bible from Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa...

> “We believe in the verbal, plenary **inspiration by God of the original manuscripts** of the Old and New Testament Scriptures, and that they are inerrant and infallible in all matters.”
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [3]FBBCTS Doctrinal Statement

[4]

Here is the position on the Word of God at Moody Bible Institute in Chicago...

> “We believe that the Bible is God’s word. The doctrinal statement of Moody Bible Institute affirms, "The Bible, including both the Old and New Testaments, is a divine revelation, **the original autographs of which were verbally inspired by the Holy Spirit.”**
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [5]THE INSPIRATION AND INERRANCY OF THE BIBLE

[6]

The big problem is that we don't have the originals anymore. Either we have the inspired and infallible Words of God in the King James Bible or we do not! That is what it all boils down to! Perhaps you say:

"Well I believe it's almost right!" Well then who decides which parts are right and not right? You say: "Educated scholars." Where do they get their authority? You say: "From the Bible." Which Bible?

You say:

"From the Greek." There's 2,700 different Greek manuscripts! Do you see the dilemma dear reader? If we do not have an accurate, inspired and infallible Bible today, then man becomes his own God, the final deciding authority.

God commanded Adam and Eve what to do in Genesis 2:16-17. God gave them the freedom to eat of *all* the trees in the Garden of Eden, except just one, the Tree Of Knowledge. But the serpent (Satan - Revelation 20:2) subtly came to Eve and changed the Word of God, saying that God forbade them to eat from *any* of the trees. Read it for yourself in **Genesis 3:1, "**

Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, *Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?*

" The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Before the serpent came along, God's Word was the only authority Adam and Eve had. But when the serpent introduced a second authority, Eve was placed in a precarious position of having to decide which of the existing two authorities were true. This effectively put Eve in the place of God, as a third authority. What Eve should have done is quote God's Words, which is exactly what Jesus did in Matthew 4:1-10 when the Devil came to tempt Him to sin three times. All three times Jesus quoted the Scriptures! Eve went astray when the serpent came to here with the question: "

HATH GOD SAID?

" (Genesis 3:1).

The moment you start questioning the accuracy of the Word of God, you are headed for a deadly fall.

God only wrote one Book and He has preserved those inspired Words down through the centuries. Therefore, the King James Bible is still 100 % inspired. Did God inspired the King James translators? No, they were already working with inspired texts, and those Words were preserved in their inspiration. They were already inspired, and those words always will be inspired.

Literally, they believe that ALL available Bible translations today have errors. Most of them claim that the King James Bible is "

THE BEST,

"

but say it is not inspired or perfect.

> "And the problem we got in these schools today, brother, is that instead of people being in subjection to the Book, we have a bunch of people who have the Book in subjection to them! And that's backwards!" —Pastor Danny Castle, "[7]The King James Bible: God's Holy Words!!!" (16:39 time in video, preached in 1992)

Kindly said, Bob Jones University are a bunch of hypocrites. For decades they have told their students that they only use the King James Bible, while at the same time they promote the Devil's modern Bible revisions, claiming that none of them are perfect. BJU sells various different Bible translations in their campus book store. God only authored ONE BOOK!!! Since they disagree, they cannot all be accurate. There can only be one true Bible in any particular language.

Nobody has the original manuscripts. We either have God's Words today, or we do not. If they are not inspired, they are not God's Words! God has given us a perfect Book in the authorized King James Bible!!! Thank you God!

1. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
2. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
3. https://faith.edu/about/what-we-believe/
4. https://faith.edu/about/what-we-believe/
5. https://www.moodybible.org/beliefs/positional-statements/bible/
6. https://www.moodybible.org/beliefs/positional-statements/bible/
7. https://youtu.be/_lLwKqO_NRY

1.9.26 Stay Single If You Don't Want To Serve Your Husband (2020-11-30 09:30)

Genesis 2:18, "And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him *an help meet for him*." Titus 2:3-5, "The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

To be *discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands*, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

" 1st Timothy 5:14-15,

"

I will therefore that the younger *women marry, bear children, guide the house*, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. *For some are already turned aside after Satan*.

"

The world is filled with bad advice! [1]I ran across the following ungodly opinion today, from a woman named

Avivah Wittenberg-Cox. She is a career woman, with a feminist mindset. Her horrible advice for women, is to stay single if they cannot find a man to pander to their career ambitions and goals. This is the Devil talking in the following article...

> If You Can't Find a Spouse Who Supports Your Career, Stay Single
>
> by Avivah Wittenberg-Cox |
>
> October 24, 2017

> I was at a dinner with eight highly successful professional women recently, ranging in age from 35 to 74. Their stories were typical of research I have been conducting on dual-career couples. One had just been given a huge promotion opportunity in another country, but had struggled for several months to get her spouse to agree to join her. **Another had decided that to save her marriage, she would take a yearlong sabbatical and go back to school, giving the family some balance and *a breather from two high-powered jobs*.** A third had tried to work part-time for her law firm but quickly realized she was being professionally sidelined. She opted for a doctorate instead. Her husband continued his career.
>
> This experience underlines the conclusion I've drawn from years of research and experience: **Professionally ambitious women** really only have two options when it comes to their personal partners — a super-supportive partner or no partner at all. Anything in between ends up being a morale-and career-sapping morass.
>
> This is the reality of the half-baked transition we are in when it comes to **women in the workplace. The 20th century saw *the rise of women***. The 21st century will see the adaptation (or not) of men to the consequences of that rise. The reality is that the transition is not smooth and the backlashes will be regular, but the benefits are potentially huge.
>
> So far, a small minority of men and companies are at the forefront of the shift. As Melinda Gates recently wrote, we are still "sending our daughters into companies designed for our dads." **And into marriages billed as equal, as long as the man's career isn't disturbed by his *wife's success*. (While I've occasionally heard stories of career-stifling spouses from same-sex couples, the vast majority I've heard are from heterosexual couples, and it's almost always *the woman whose career comes second*.)**
>
> ...Retaining women, at home and at work, takes skill and self-awareness. It takes attention and **an intentional readjustment of yesterday's rules to today's realities.** At work, it means adapting company cultures and systems. At home, it requires an equally strategic focus on enhancing both partners' potential, with a long-term family vision across lengthening lives, tons of attentive listening, and regular flattery for the journey. **Anything less is so yesterday.**
>
> SOURCE: [2]If You Can't Find A Spouse That Supports Your Career, Stay Single!

You are an absolute idiot if you take this wicked woman's advice! This stuff is laughable, really. And it is sad. Most of all, it is 100 % unbiblical. Avivah uses terms like:

- a breather from two high-powered jobs
- professionally ambitious women
- women in the workplace
- wife's success
- the woman whose career comes second

What sad terms! Women ought not be in the secular or religious workplace. Women belong at home, married and bearing children, guiding the house as the Bible teaches (1st Timothy 5:14-15). Our nation is being destroyed today by career woman. Instead of being at home where

God intended for them to be, they are pursuing careers, fighting in the military, advancing up the corporate ladder, [3]childless and miserable at age 40. It is so tragic! Please read the preceding article, about how miserable career women are!!! Avivah has it all wrong, looking at things from a selfish point of view, totally bypassing God's purpose in making a woman, which is to be a HELP MEET for her man!

Avivah states: "

The 20th century saw the rise of women

. The 21st century will see the adaptation (or not) of men to the consequences of that rise.

" Oh, we're going to see the consequences of their rise alright. Even so, it is already happening in America. **Isaiah 3:12, "As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths. "** To the same degree that ungodly women are forfeiting motherhood, and pursuing corporate success instead, we are seeing the destruction of the traditional family. Lesbianism is on the rise. Abortion is commonplace. Broken homes are everywhere. Drug abuse is epidemic. Fewer people are willing to get married anymore. The situation has become so bad in these crazy modern times, that [4]fornicating women are increasingly having their eggs frozen because they cannot find a stable relationship. Hello, it is called a "

MARRIAGE

"

!!!

Hebrews 13:4,

"*Marriage is honourable in all*, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. **"** Courtship is non-existent these days. Social media, the music industry and Hollywood have trained America's youth to have sex on their first date (but then to stop using a condom if you really love someone). That is the Devil's advice! These people are living for the Devil. Any sex outside of a legally-binding marriage as very sinful. God will punish all fornicators and adulterers! [5]America's epidemic pedophile problem today is merely a symptom of a sex-crazed society which lacks morality, restraint, Christianity and the fear of God. Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4), which is why the Holy Bible has been removed and banned by Freemasons from America's classrooms since 1963. We get what we deserve America!

Avivah is a foolish woman, who does not believe the Bible. Anything with two heads is a monster! God has foreordained that the man (not the woman) is the head of the home. God created Eve from Adam's rib (the nearest thing to his heart). The ribs protect the heart and vital organs. A wife protects her husband's heart. God created Eve from Adam's rib to be loved; not from his head to rule with him; not from his feet to be trampled upon with cruelty and abuse. [6]God created the woman FOR THE MAN (MP3 sermon clip by Pastor Jack Hyles), whether you feminists like it or not! 1st Timothy 5:15 says that career women are turned aside after Satan! God does not want Christian young women pursuing careers to make money. Let the heathen world pursue careers. It is high time that God's children stop following the world!

All across America today, Christian men like me cannot find a wife who wants to stay at home and be a homemaker, because of the evils of feminism in our churches. Look no further than Crown College, Bob Jones University and other apostate colleges today, who are now training young women to be nurses. The Bible colleges want your money! The girl's parents are worried about their daughter's financial stability in life, so in an attempt to protect their daughter they

are dooming her to in many cases, to never find a husband, to never bear any children, and to miserably fail in multiple relationships with men, because of her independent mindset and lousy career. I've seen this firsthand in the Bob Jones camp.

We've got a bunch of childless Christian career women today—nurses, teachers, coaches, administrators, secretaries, et cetera. We've got a bunch of Viola Walden clones today. I don't like to criticize Miss Viola Walden (1915-2007), but she was wrong to remain Dr. John R. Rice's (1895-1980) lifelong secretary and turn down marriage offers from men seeking a wife. I personally think that was very selfish of Dr. Rice. Brother Rice died in 1980, leaving an elderly 65 year old woman to be alone for the next 27 years of her life. I think that was selfish to do that to her! That is my humble opinion. Dr. Rice had a wife, let her be his secretary! I am 100 % against a woman forfeiting marriage and motherhood for ANY reason!!! God created a woman for a man, her husband, and not to WORK a career as a secretary all her life!

If you want to be a "professionally ambitious woman," then find a responsible Christian man who loves Jesus Christ, and marry him! Have a bunch of children, and raise them up as arrows to shoot against Satan. **Psalms 127:4, "As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth."** Today's children are the future! There is nothing in this world as powerful as a child in the loving hands of a godly mother who trains them.

> "I don't believe there are devils enough in hell to pull a boy out of the arms of a godly mother." —[7]Evangelist Billy Sunday

In this untoward, perverse and ungodly generation, women who chose marriage and motherhood are despised, belittled and bemoaned by liberals, as if it is their own funeral. There is no greater job, joy and justification for existence, than being a mother of your own biological children! Women who abort their baby are insane! That is my opinion. You must be out of your sane mind to murder a helpless, innocent, healthy little person in your womb! Not to mention that aborting a living child is heartless, cruel, irresponsible, selfish, ungodly and is premeditated murder!

Women don't belong in any workplace, other than their home! [8]Search the internet and you cannot argue with me, unless you are a stiff-necked fool. I have known Christian men, whose wives ran off with another man at work. This could be avoided if women simply STAYED HOME where they belong! Let's the bills pile up, the extra money is not worth it! These leftist liberals and wacky Marxists—who relentlessly push for women's rights, demanding lower testing standards for females so women can join the Special Forces, lower physical testing standards for police officers so [9]women can become cops, rise to corporate CEO positions, and run the country—are of the Devil. These manly type of assertive, rough, bossy and loudmouth women today are the disgrace of American society!!!

Women are to keep quiet in the business of the church (1st Corinthians 14:34). These ungodly women today who are pastoring churches are of the Devil. 1st Timothy 2:11-12 says that women are to learn in silence, with all subjection, learning from their husbands at home, and never usurping authority over men. God does not tell the heathen world how to run their affairs, because they are heathens and don't respect God or His inspired Word. But if you fear God dear reader, then take heed to my teachings from the Word of God. Women belong in the home, married and having babies, being a help meet to her hubby, and no one else.

A wife ought to wait on her husband hand and foot. I heard a woman scoff at that very idea once. She exclaimed: "I ain't waiting on no man hand and foot!" She had commit adultery with a married hockey player for the Chicago Black Hawks. I'm talking about a young lady

who attended Hyles-Anderson College for a couple years. She quit because of an ungodly staff member at the college who berated and discouraged her. She started working in nightclubs in downtown Chicago, meeting wicked people. The hockey player used her, dumped her, causing her a nervous breakdown, because she loved him. I know his full name! That young woman got into astrology. Later illegal drugs. She died of a drug overdose at age 46, without ever having married, giving birth to a precious little girl out of wedlock, which was given away for adoption. Your attitude in life determines your altitude. Oh how sin thrills and then it kills! Oh how sin fascinates and then it assassinates! The Devil is a beautiful liar!

I know what I am talking about folks. Marriage is not just the old-fashioned way, it is the right way, God's way. The Lord knew what He was doing when He authored the Holy Bible. This wicked world is utterly confused today, because they reject the light of God's Word. That light is THE TRUTH, which will set any person free if you let it (John 8:32-36). Pastor Jack Hyles dedicated the remaining years of his life to preaching:

- THE BOOK (the inspired King James Bible)
- THE BLOOD (Jesus' literal blood sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat)
- THE BODY (the importance of having local New Testament churches)

None of the things I just shared with you would have happened to that young lady, had she just stayed grounded in a local Bible-believing, soulwinning, New Testament church! I cannot emphasize enough the importance of finding and getting involved in a local Bible-believing church. There are no perfect churches! You get your family in there and STAY!!!

I have read thousands of dating profiles on e-Harmony since 2017, searching for a Christian woman to marry. A large percentage of the women look like a collection for the mob—whores, police mugshots, bimbos, no smile, goofy gals, barn yard ugly...yikes! I have not found even one profile where the woman says she wants to be a servant—a help meet—to please her husband in every way. The Bible says that Sarah called Abraham "

lord.

"

Ladies, do you realize that God wants you, as a wife, to completely surrender to your husband, to the same degree that you would Jesus? **Ephesians 5:22,**

"Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. **"**

Be careful what advice you take from sinners dear friend. **Psalm 1:1, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful." Proverb 1:10, "My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not."** American women today are angry, empowered and rebellious. The Bible teaches Christian women to be modest ladies, chaste, meek, shamefaced, silent in doctrinal matters at church, obedient to her own husband, mothers, and keepers at home. And never, ever, let the word "divorce" be mentioned in your marriage, for it is sacred. When asked about his wife divorcing him, the famous preacher John Wesley (1703-1791) responded:

"I did not dismiss her. I did not abandon her. I will not recall her!" —

John Wesley

1. https://hbr.org/2017/10/if-you-cant-find-a-spouse-who-supports-your-career-stay-single
2. https://hbr.org/2017/10/if-you-cant-find-a-spouse-who-supports-your-career-stay-single

3. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/high-octane-women/201109/meet-the-least-happy-people-in-america
4. https://www.standard.co.uk/news/health/women-freeze-eggs-when-they-haven-t-found-mr-right-not-just-for-their-careers-study-finds-a3877066.html
5. https://www.infowars.com/top-hollywood-actress-exposes-growing-trend-of-raping-babies/
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/why_young_women_are_not_happy.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/billy_sunday_quotes.htm
8. https://www.cheatsheet.com/money-career/study-reveals-jobs-people-likely-cheat-husband-wife.html/
9. https://www.bbc.com/news/world-us-canada-49899264

1.10 December

1.10.1 Ungodly Fake Christian Lifestyle Of Brian "Head" Welch (2020-12-01 09:30)

James 4:4, "Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? *whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God*.

" Hebrews 12:14-16, " Follow peace with all men, *and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord*: Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled; Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright."

Many heavy-metal rockers have professed to become born-again Christians. For example: [1]Brian "Head" Welch did an interview on The 700 Club with Pat Robertson. Brian doesn't mention the cross. He doesn't mention the Gospel. Brian only talks about surrendering, following and giving his life to Jesus. That is not salvation! Even the Apostle Judas followed Jesus. Judas had a relationship with Jesus. Matthew 27:3 even says Judas turned from his sins (i.e., false repentance). I am not saying that Brian Welch is not saved, but I haven't seen any evidence that he is. The same holds true for Alice Cooper, Dave Mustaine (Megadeth), Michael Sweet (Stryper) and other so-called "Christians" of heavy-metal. Alice Cooper boasts of his alleged Christian faith, but includes his Mormon grandfather. Mormons are not born-again Christians! Mormonism is a Satanic religion of perversion, bizarre Masonic rituals and doctrinal error. I question the salvation of all these rockers!

In Matthew 7:21-23 we read about a group of people who were not saved. **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

***And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*. "** They did many wonderful works in Jesus' name. They prophesied (preached) in Jesus' name. Yet the Lord Jesus Christ Himself said that He didn't know them as His sheep!

All I keep hearing from people like Brian is about his new "relationship" with Christ, and how it has changed his life. Brian blasphemes God by claiming (watch the preceding video) that God

called him to rejoin his band, “[2]KORN!” **Jude 1:17-19, “ But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;**

How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit. ” [3]Can you watch KORN perform the Devil’s music, and really believe Brian’s claim that God has called him to do this? Can you honestly believe that this is God’s will for Brian? Can you truly believe that Korn’s music is of the Holy Spirit? If you can, you are definitely not right with God. I say that kindly. James 4:4 warns that no one can be a friend of God and the world at the same time! In fact, the Bible calls you God’s enemy. **James 4:4, “Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.**

”

The following screen capture was taken from the Korn song video titled: “ [4]Rotting In Vain .

” Carefully notice the 666 cleverly hidden. Let’s see if you can find it...

[5]



You’ll find the number “666” cleverly hidden in the above screenshot taken from Korn’s song titled: “[6]Rotting In Vain” (official YouTube video). Did you find it? Notice that the big clock is upside down. The big hand is pointing toward 6. Then there is a 6 painted on the wall in the background. Finally, the small clock reads 6 o’clock. That’s the number of the Beast, 666!

The Scriptures warn that WITHOUT HOLINESS no man shall see the Lord. **Hebrews 12:14-16, "Follow peace with all men, *and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord*: Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled; Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright."** What is holiness? Holiness is first mentioned in **Exodus 3:5, "And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet, *for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground*."** Holiness simply means that something is "of, set apart, or belongs to, God." The "Holy Spirit" is God's Spirit. Thus, Hebrews 12:14 simply means that if unsaved people don't see that we are "of, set apart, or belong to, God," then they won't see Jesus in us.

In other words, we are the only Jesus someone knows! **Matthew 5:14-16, " Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven."** Look at the [7]Satanic musical works of darkness put forth by the band Korn. Brian is 100 % woefully deceived by Satan if he actually thinks he's doing God's will. Listen to this false theological claim by rocker, Alice Cooper:

> That said, he doesn't have trouble reconciling his shock-heavy musical persona with his religious beliefs.
>
> **" There's nothing in Christianity that says I can't be a rock star, "**
>
> he says in the same interview.
>
> **" People have a very warped view of Christianity.** They think it's all very precise and we never do wrong and we're praying all day and we're right-wing. It has nothing to do with that.
>
> " [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [8]Alice Cooper Says That Becoming a Devout Christian Saved Him From Addiction

If anyone has a "

warped view

of Christianity,

"

it is Alice Cooper!!! His real name is

Vincent Damon Furnier.

In fact, there is plenty in the Bible that says you cannot become a rock star! I could write a big book on the subject! For one, God forbids idolatry.

Exodus 20:3, "

Thou shalt have no other gods before me. **"** Rock stars are idols (whether they intend to be or not) among the public. Here below is the album cover for Alice Cooper's upcoming February 2021 album release, titled: "

Detroit Stories.

" ...

[9]



Alice Cooper’s new album cover:

“

Detroit Stories.

” Carefully notice the silhouette behind the building of an Illuminati pyramid. Above the pyramid is the All Seeing Eye, depicted by the darkened right eye.

Zechariah 11:17, “

Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and *his right eye shall be utterly darkened*. **”** Remember, Alice Cooper professes to be a Christian who is doing God’s will.

In the image, you can see a black shadow of an Illuminati pyramid. Above the pyramid you see two eyes, under which the right eye is darkened. This is 100 % Antichrist occult symbology.

Many Bible students (including myself) believe that the IDOL SHEPHERD is a prophetic reference to the coming Man of Sin, the Antichrist (or in place of Jesus Christ). I could show you literally thousands of occult symbols which saturate the entertainment industry (from Hollywood to Contemporary Christian Music). Satan is the god of this miserable world (2nd Corinthians 4:4).

This article is about Brian Welch mainly, but there’s not a dime’s difference between Christian phonies like Alice Cooper, Dave Mustaine, Michael Sweet and Brian Welch. They are all serving the Devil. [10]Brian Welch gives an intriguing speech in this

“ [11]Real Talk” interview , claiming that it was

“

God’s will

”

for him to rejoin Korn to perform heavy metal. Take a look at Jonathan Davis of Korn in the photo below, singing into a microphone of a nude lewd woman...

[12]

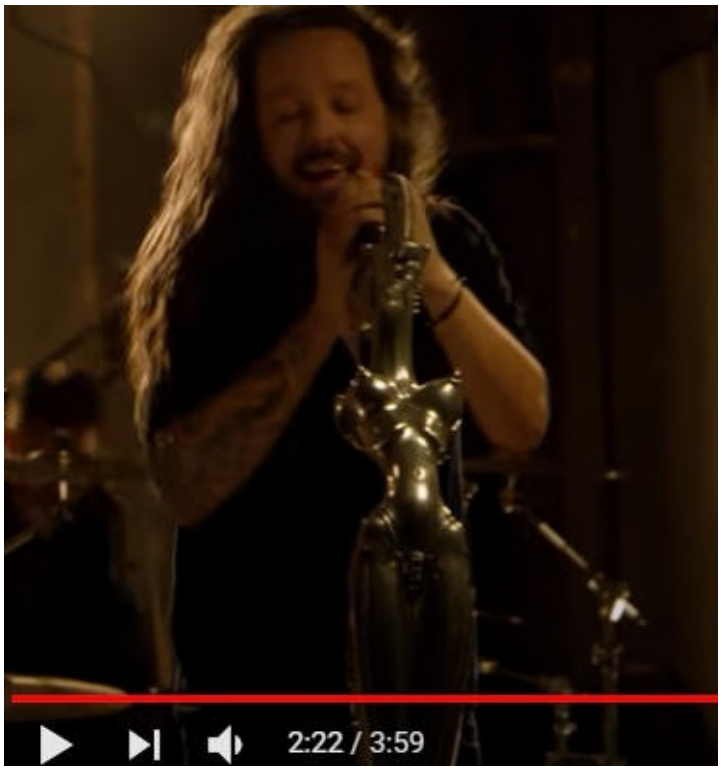

> Korn frontman, Jonathan Davis, singing into a microphone of a lewd naked woman. Rock music has always been the Devil’s music, whose God is immoral sex. Brian “
>
> Head
>
> ”
>
> Welch is absolutely NOT obeying God’s will (as he [13]falsely claims) by rejoining his old ungodly band Korn!

Life is what happens to us when we’re making big plans! Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time! Please make sure you have been born-again. [14]Getting saved is free, easy and simple. The main reason why I doubt the salvation testimony of the aforementioned people is simply because I don’t see a clear Gospel testimony. I do hear them adding a bunch of junk that is not the Gospel. Ladies and gentleman, these entertainers are a bunch of phonies, all part of the Devil’s New World Order. Please do not be deceived.

1. https://youtu.be/XgMjN8gpXHY
2. https://youtu.be/Zywt3HXAO5M?t=1575
3. https://youtu.be/As8x9xqdCtc?t=160
4. https://youtu.be/nq9j1qkj2Vc
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgN-NE5XCaBQ1MLGTS4NWwNTUosiU2j8m0H6eiZnyucLaj0frcBN-j8YuAdCVuFyUWVEH9odv6EN5IHeRRq4WvE6htGy1OxtZBvYm3
6. https://youtu.be/nq9j1qkj2Vc

7. https://youtu.be/Zywt3HXAO5M?t=1575
8. https://www.newsweek.com/alice-cooper-religion-christianity-jesus-christ-superstar-861938
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgTA9uYTFesHiHNFPIeENIBxn_hBh-dcqWCqSDdpg7itJ91wRxa70DYUkSrfNNkTTnf7VfYjR9a5UE0AjAtrd2nYgQXEOUL-4mmG1i
10. https://youtu.be/JfYPSpq6Faw
11. https://youtu.be/JfYPSpq6Faw
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiNoNPRjX1rbjgGI2v7qWgaqYDQELfY_WBq7t2i7qP2ow1-JYEvDsqHOqiFH1dRbatI6Z-P4j8BF4AAgPrZAp04E7XjPhcvF9mNAZV
13. https://youtu.be/JfYPSpq6Faw
14. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-bible-says-it-is-very-easy-to-be.html

---

1.10.2 People Give The Stupidest Worthless Advice (2020-12-01 21:12)

Proverbs 28:15, “As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.” Proverbs 17:12, “Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.” Judges 14:8, “

And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, there was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

” Psalms 118:12, “

They compassed me about like bees; they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

”

Kindly said, I really just sometimes want to tell people to shut the hell up! Honestly, I am so sick and tired of people who have no idea what they’re talking about, running their big mouths! When being attacked by bees, ABC News says not to brush it off or shoo it away. Right, good luck with that...

> **3) Don’t flail your arms and don’t swat.**
>
> Most people’s immediate response to a nearby bee is to brush it off or to shoo it. Unfortunately, to the bee, that doesn’t signal so much “go away” as it does “big angry predator coming to attack."
>
> SOURCE:
>
> [1]https://abcnews.go.com/US/bee-attack-things/story?id=56663013

Kindly said, these people are out of touch with reality! When I see a bee, knowing how painful a sting is, I shoo them away and swing my arms. ’Com on buster, let’s rumble! When you get stung, you are going to panic, as anyone would who has a normal body that feels pain. You are going to move, and get stung hundreds of times, and possibly die if you cannot run fast enough or long enough, while being intensely stung repeatedly while running to escape. Bees can chase you for over a mile. Can you run a mile? I sure as heck can’t!

It is really a matter of luck once you get swarmed. If the bees want you dead, you’re in trouble! I know a lot of people will disagree with me, but I think people who give advice on what to do

around bees are not being realistic. [2]We all get scared! Bees are fearless, you're not going to scare them away, but it is not realistic to stay still when a bee is attacking you. The truth is that whether you stay calm, don't run, or hold your breathe in an attempt to ward off an attack, you are STILL going to get stung if you offend bees! I have been attacked by bees, and nothing I could have done would have made a difference, except run like a madman!

Here's another group of Mars dwellers, from the [3]Dickson County Conservation Board, who say that bees are not "mean," and they won't "all" attack you, and once stung a bee "cannot" sting twice. [4]They are downplaying the serious threat of bees. The truth is that if you are the unlucky poor soul to come across their hive, thousands of angry bees WILL sting the Dickens out of you! Oh, bees are such wonderful creatures! They are, and we need them to live, but you have a lot of good reason to be terrified of them! Don't foolishly think that you will outsmart a swarm of bees. One bee is not going to introduce himself [5]before the hive swarms!

I have read in umpteen online articles, that if you get attacked by a raging bear, don't scream or move around. Yeah, good luck pal! When that bear rips the side of your chest out, or you see your intestines dripping from his bloody mouth, I'd like to see you keep quiet. Honestly, people should shut up! If you get attacked by bees or bears, you're not going to have enough time to think! You're going to react the way you're going to react, end of story. A much better approach is to focus on how not to get attacked in the first place. But if you do get attacked by anything, time and chance will play a big part of whether you survive or not! If you can unlikely manage to play dead after a Grizzly Bear has chewed your left arm off for a snack, you have a small chance of surviving, at the sole discretion of the bear and the mood it is in. I am sick and tired of people who have never been bitten by even a dog, giving advice of what to do if attacked by a bear! If you get attacked by a bear, you have my sympathies.

We've got a bunch of ignorant religious hypocrites in churches today, and sinful carnal preachers, who haven't a clue of how devastatingly horrible, inexplicably painful and overwhelming it is to go through a divorce (as I did in 2006 and am still suffering today in 2020). I didn't want the divorce, but I wasn't given any choice. In today's ungodly society, if one spouse wants out, it's a done legal deal. Today's divorce lawyers and ungodly judges have much blood on their hands! The Bible says what God has brought together, let no man put asunder (Matthew 19:6). That is why prisons are so evil and unjust, because they separate spouses. God made the death penalty for many reasons. Putting a human being in a prison is always wrong! Man has never listened to God, which is why the world is a mess.

I am sick and tired of hearing cruel people claim to know what divorce is like, because their parents got divorced, or grandparents, or a close friend. Listen, if you personally have not been through a divorce, you haven't a clue of what it feels like. That's like you witnessing a man get run over by a truck, and then telling everybody that you know what it feels like to get run over by a truck. No, you don't know a damn thing about getting run over by a truck, so shut the hell up! No, you don't know what it feels like to go through a divorce, unless you personally have been through a divorce. If you disagree, you are a horrible person and need a reality check.

Another giant steaming pile of stinking horse-manure is the myth that holding your breathe will close your skin pores, and somehow protect you from a bee attack. Hey, what do you know, it's [6]ABC News spreading these myths again! ...

> **2) If there's no attack yet, hold your breath. No, literally. Hold your breath.**
>
> Bees' primary sense is smell, said Schmidt. "They navigate the world through odor," he noted. Holding your breath won't exactly help when there's a whole swarm on you, but it might give you some time to get away if only a few bees are hovering.

SOURCE: [7]https://abcnews.go.com/US/bee-attack-things/story?id=56663013

I realize that a professional entomologist (insect specialist) made these ridiculous comments about bees, and not ABC NEWS, but they promote this nonsense! Search the internet and you will find, as I did, that holding your breath is nonsense! Listen, I don't have to be a bug specialist to know that it is nonsense to tell people not to flail their arms and swat while being stung by bees. Have you ever been stung by bees? Well I have, and those % #^ $ & #@* don't give you time to react in a proper manner! They sting you fast and precise, and there's no escape pal! There's no way anybody is going to keep calm, while being stung (which feels like someone sticking their burning cigarette into your skin). You're going to freak out, like we all do! I ran like hell on Guam when a bee stung me on the ear lobe. I was lucky to escape the hive attack! I ran like hell in Ohio, when I visited my friend's house, whose father raised bees. I got a little too close, and was attacked and stung. My friend stopped on top of a log, and his foot went through the log, exposing a bee hive. He got stung hundreds of times but lived!

Some of the worst advice you'll ever hear is from so-called

"

experts

"

in their field. [8]Doctors are the third leading cause of death in the United States!

Here is another [9] goofy article published by the Get Bear Smart Society . Dr. Lynn Rogers gives the following horrible advice concerning bear attacks. She downplays the danger of bears. She says that a bear wandering into your camp area is not necessarily dangerous. Uh, since you don't know, YES, any bear in your vicinity is a serious threat! She says shooting at a charging bear with a gun will likely only wound and anger the bear, endangering your life more, so you're better off with pepper spray. [10]Here are the BIG GUNS that hunters recommend to blow that bear away! I'll take a .357 Magnum lady, good luck with your pepper spray! I am so sick of liberals, conservationists and animal lovers, advising people to use pepper spray, so the bear doesn't get killed. KILL THE ATTACKING BEAR! It's just an animal. One human life is worth more than all the bears in the world. Very few people believe that, which is why homelessness is so bad nowadays—people don't matter anymore. People care far more about animals than they do their neighbors.

I read [11]this retarded article defending the use of pepper spray. Some people warn that a can of pepper spray doesn't always work, and on a windy day the spray might not affect the bear, or could even disable the human instead of the bear. Those are all legitimate concerns! I agree. The unreasonable people who wrote the earlier article defending the bear spray, don't want to hurt the bear. This has become a big problem in America today, where people are far more concerned about not harming the animal than protecting the human being.

A [12]48 year old man was killed by bees in Tucson. I found articles online advising people who find African killer beehives to contact pest control, so they can relocate the hive without killing the bees. We've lost our minds these days! Why relocate them so they can kill someone else? I believe in nature conservation, but only to a limited point. When animals matter as much as humans, we've checked out from reality!

1. https://abcnews.go.com/US/bee-attack-things/story?id=56663013
2. https://youtu.be/_D6dld97DYE
3. https://dickinsoncountyconservationboard.com/2017/03/15/five-bee-myths-and-truths/

4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZhqRVIYM7E4
5. https://youtu.be/UM6iUIZhwcY
6. https://abcnews.go.com/US/bee-attack-things/story?id=56663013
7. https://abcnews.go.com/US/bee-attack-things/story?id=56663013
8. https://www.cnbc.com/2018/02/22/medical-errors-third-leading-cause-of-death-in-america.html
9. https://www.americanhunter.org/articles/2019/6/3/8-best-charge-stopping-bear-cartridges/
10. https://www.americanhunter.org/articles/2019/6/3/8-best-charge-stopping-bear-cartridges/
11. https://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2008/03/080325171221.htm
12. https://tucson.com/news/local/officials-id-man-killed-in-tucson-bee-attack/article_029d645e-7611-11e7-a983-3fead6706ef4.html

---

1.10.3 America Is One Of The Most Ungodly Places On Earth (2020-12-01 22:30)

Matthew 7:12, “

Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

”

It is disturbing how rotten and dishonest some people are. We’ve all heard about ungodly men who get married, then claim to their wife to be a traveling businessman. The wife later is horrified to learn that the man has another wife (or two, or three) in different states, flying back and forth to his multiple marriages. I wish I could say:

“O

nly in America,

”

but I cannot. Humanity has always been capable and guilty of the worst crimes imaginable.

But what really bothers me are what I call, “honest criminals.” Of course, there is nothing “honest” about them at all. I call them “honest criminals” only because the majority of society consider them honest people, even thought they are greedy thieves and horrible people. We cannot control what other people do. We cannot stop crooked judges, lawmakers and politicians from doing evil. In rare instances they get caught and punished (usually it’s just a slap on the wrist). We cannot make dishonest people honest. America today is plagued with dishonest people in all types of businesses. Things have become so bad nationwide that you are taking a risk anywhere you go these days. I just had some dental work done and am wondering if I really needed it. I mentioned seeing a spot on my tooth, but he went and did a filling somewhere else, where I didn’t see any problems. I have no way of proving that he took advantage of me. You just don’t know these days!

The legal fineprint which exists in nearly every contract is as crooked as a dog’s hind leg, written by ungodly lawyers who don’t have the consumer’s best interests in mind. If people are out to get you, they are going to get you!!! Companies advertise in bold, large, alluring and colorful words to get your money; but then they have lawyers construct the damning information in tiny fineprint that you cannot even read without a magnifying glass (literally). And the legal jargon that is contained in the fineprint is so complicated that only a skilled legal professional can understand it.

Yet, that fineprint can and will be used against you in a court of law if anything goes wrong. That is dishonest!

If I had my way, there would be a law prohibiting the use of advertisements that differ from the same characteristics of any disclaimers, fineprint or legal threats. In other words, you couldn't advertise with any print larger than your legal notices. Obviously this would either eliminate fineprint, or eliminate bold advertising that lures in customers. It would force companies to be much more honest. I would also prohibit any fineprint which the average person cannot grasp. I do not hate people, but I loath the greed, dishonesty and shady tactics by which America's entire society operates. A common dishonest tactic is to advertise a cheap rent car, but when the person arrives at the company they are told that particular model is no longer available, and the next rental available is twice the quoted price! It is sad that you have to reserve a rental in advance to avoid being lied to and gouged at the airport rental counter. But even then, you are NEVER quoted a price that includes the staggering amount of insurance! They are lying, dishonest, conniving, greedy, ungodly, THIEVES!!!

I could write a volume of books about the crookedness of our American society today. Everywhere online you'll find rent cars, hotels and anything related to travel advertised with very cheap quotes; but not in even one case is that quote ever honored, because they ADD a bunch of taxes, fees, surcharges, insurance and extra hidden costs. I literally had a very dishonest woman (working for the very dishonest *Alamo* car rental company) give me a quote on a car at the Pensacola, Florida airport for $22 a day, which when she was done adding all the extra crap cost me $67 a day! I rented it for 3 days. When I called the phone number on the rental contract 2 days later and said I need the car for just one more day, she quoted me $212 for just one day. I was shocked. She said I had entered into a weekly rate! Dear reader, God will punish abusive thieves like that for taking advantage of people. That includes every car rental company in the United States today! They are greedy liars, manipulators, thieves and wicked people! With that type of shady mentality and behavior, which spreads like cancer through society, is it any wonder why America has deteriorated into a hellhole?

I am not trying to be unkind, but we Americans are long past overdue for God's judgment! This Coronavirus is devastating our economy, culture and society. Dear reader, has it crossed your mind that this may be God's judgment upon America for a half century of spitting in God's face concerning abortion? F

or the past 47 years, since 1973, [1]Americans have murdered 61,000,000 human lives by abortion.

A lot of people get angry when somebody like me, a caring and God-fearing Christian, says that Americans

"

DESERVE

" the Coronavirus! How does God judge a rebellious nation? God could raise up China or Russia to destroy us. God could send a nuclear holocaust (which is what I believe Revelation chapter 18 describes—the utter destruction of the United States by fire in just one hour). If you don't think America is worthy of God's judgment, then you are not familiar with the Holy Bible.

Pastor Fred Phelps (1929-2014) was infamous for attending funerals, having his church congregation in Kansas hold up offensive signs which read: "Thank God for dead soldiers!" Some signs I recall read: "Thank God for dead miners!" Another sign read: "Thank God for dead firemen!" Now, I think that is wrong! I do NOT agree, support or think anyone ought to talk that way. Pastor Phelps was a devout Calvinist preacher, who taught that God hates homosexuals. Sadly, Pastor Steven Anderson also believes that God hates homosexuals. I totally and

respectfully disagree with these pastors. God loves everyone, regardless of how messed up your life is! John 3:16 teaches that God loved the world so much, that He gave up His only begotten Son to die on the cross for our sins. God loves all humanity! God hates the sin. We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin.

I am not glad that anyone has died from the Coronavirus. I am not happy that 30-40 million Americans will likely lose their homes by the end of 2020. Things are getting ugly fast in America. The crime rate will be skyrocketing as the economy fails, when there are no jobs, and government assistance runs out! It is inevitable. May God be with newly appointed U.S. President Joe Biden. Regardless of who is in the White House, I will always respect the office of the President. God sets up and removes kings from power (Daniel 2:20). We always respect the position, the badge, the rank, the office; but not necessary the person.

Having said that, we certainly do deserve God's judgment upon our wicked nation. [2]Look at the filth singer Taylor Swift is promoting to young teenagers and children. I am not being unkind or unreasonable. If you are a responsible parent, this information [3]should upset you and prompt you to ban Taylor Swift. Sadly, we are living in a lost generation today. Literally, youth have lost their way morally these days, confused about what is right, normal or proper. The Black Lives Matter manifesto even states that their goal is to disrupt the traditional family and undo everything that is accepted as being "

normal

"

and

"

proper.

"

They want to create chaos!

I love everyone and am not rejoicing for anyone's suffering or calamity, but I also see as a God-fearing man that our nation is long overdo for the wrathful judgment of a holy God! Hollywood and Netflix are evil beyond description, promoting all the core elements of Satanism (gore, violence, blood, murder, sodomy, immorality, blasphemy and all manner of wickedness). God will not continue to bless such a wicked nation.

Proverbs 14:34, "

Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people. **"** Evil communications corrupt good manners! There is nothing as evil as television!!!

What right do humans have to decided what is good or evil? What gives America's courts the right to grant permission to women to murder their children? We have heard much over the past several months from the "

Black Lives Matter

"

movement, [4]but what about Human Lives in the womb? What gives us the right to decide who lives and who died? Think about that friend. Why is it okay to kill black babies in the womb, but not on the streets? If we don't respect the lives of unborn children in the womb, then our lives mean nothing once we are born! If those growing children in the womb could speak up for themselves, they would all want a chance to live!

[5]



[6]Americans Are Guilty Of 61,000,000 Abortions Since Roe Vs. Wade In 1973

1. https://www.texasrighttolife.com/more-than-61-million-babies-killed-in-47-years-of-legal-abortion/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
3. https://youtu.be/6TAPqXkZW_I?t=50
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/infowars_061720-do_black_lives_really_matter.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzhGvMF235YWEMyIPXejNqfwGNkSgE38OFK20-eEuIWmrh-Vk5AHh4IXOjtzKQQLLxX4IenKrOm7hILu7qqb_0jeooOWIeqb4Ligl
6. https://www.texasrighttolife.com/more-than-61-million-babies-killed-in-47-years-of-legal-abortion/

1.10.4 As Christian Believers We Have An Expected End (2020-12-02 09:30)

Jeremiah 29:9-14, “For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

For thus saith the LORD, That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

***For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end*.**

Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.

And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart. For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

For thus saith the LORD, That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

”

I don’t feel like I deserve all the kind words of praise that some web visitors bestow upon me, but they mean more than I can adequately express in words. I pass all the credit and praise on to the Lord, for Jesus alone is worthy. I look forward down the road to meeting all my web visitors in Heaven, especially those whom I have led to Jesus Christ. I am their spiritual father in a sense. That is why the Apostle Paul used used the phrase “

little children

”

when referring to his converts.

We’ll have plenty of time in eternity to get to know each other as brethren in Christ. The Bible says we will help reign with Christ during the Millennium (Revelation 20:6). We will have homes (John 14:1-3). We will have perfect immortal bodies (Philippians 3:21). No man will ever take away our joy again (John 16:22). Just as we have suffered with Christ, we will be glorified with Christ (Romans 8:17). What a wonderful expected end we have as Christians!

Jeremiah 29:11, “For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, *to give you an expected end*.” I think this refers to all the promises of God. We already know the future! Bible prophecy is history written in advance. God is allowing us to see the end before it has even begun! **Isaiah 46:9-10, “Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me, *Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done*, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:”** We already know our expected end as God’s redeemed saints.

The is one reason why God gave us the Old Testament, which is full of biographies of the saints. **Romans 15:4, “For *whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning*, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.”** By allowing us to see the lives of the Old Testament saints (before, during and after), we have the blessed privilege of studying their lives, in a way that can only be called miraculous! God did this so that we could FIND COMFORT IN THE SCRIPTURES! That is what we just read in Romans 15:4. I receive many emails from frustrated Christians, some even talking about wanting to die. I have been there dear friend! I know that horrible feeling, when death seems better than life. I’ve been going through the shadow of the valley of darkness for over 15 years now. But I have learned to run to the Scriptures, like a starving man running to food.

Let’s read again **Romans 15:4, “For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and *comfort of the scriptures* might have hope.”** The Scriptures comfort our weary soul, and gives us hope of a better future, an expected end. Our text passage from Jeremiah 29:9-14 refers primarily to the return of the Jews after 70 years of captivity in Babylon. That would be like Americans being taken captive in China for 70 years, and then permitted to return home. Think about how strange that would feel? God encouraged His people that all would be well. God would keep and honor

His promises to the Jews. That was their expected (or anticipated) end, the fulfillment of God's promises!

Dear reader, I challenge you to become familiar with God's promises in the Bible. The POWER of God rests in the PROMISES of God. God is bound by His Word to honor His promises...

> 2nd Peter 1:2-4, "Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord, *According as his divine power* hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: *Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature*, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust."

It is through God's *promise* of the gift of eternal life by faith that we made the adopted sons of God (John 1:12-13; Romans 8:15). God *promises* to give the indwelling Holy Spirit (the Comforter) to all who believe (John 14:16). God *promises* never to leave nor forsake His own (Hebrews 13:5). God *promises* to direct our paths if we will acknowledge Him (by searching and taking heed to the Scriptures) in all our ways (Proverbs 3:5-7).

God *promises* to hear our prayers if we are saved and trying to live right. **Psalms 66:18, " If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me: "** That is why God ignored king Saul when he prayed. **1st Samuel 28:6, " And when Saul enquired of the LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither by dreams nor by Urim, nor by prophets."** God doesn't expect us to be perfect, but He does want us to try (Matthew 5:48), and He helps us (Philippians 2:13). Remember, you cannot live the Christian life, Jesus must live it through you, as you yield by faith in humble obedience to the Scriptures (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6;

Galatians 2:2; James 4:10; 1st Peter 5:6

).

We have a wonderful expected end dear friend. WE ARE ON THE WINNING SIDE IN CHRIST JESUS!!! We may be defeated in some ways in this sinful world, but we are more than conquerors through our Lord, God and Savior Jesus Christ, Who loved us and gave Himself for us on the cross. **Romans 8:37, " Nay, *in all these things* we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. "** Notice that we are not more than conquerors of our own accord, but THROUGH CHRIST! Always LOOK TO JESUS, Who is the Author and Finisher of our faith (Hebrews 12:2).



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiMbdFYoFnH-dbrt4vz3SeXkfa3CF4sgcDov8LC1EzTRjSqJbOGJShv0dtbxIHPKvQBGIL6azLHZPJX4q6LXylZC_RRG18R_Y8419F

1.10.5 A Hurting Dog Barks (2020-12-03 22:30)

Romans 14:9-12, “

For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.

***But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.**

For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

2658

So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

”

I have been a grateful born-again Christian since age 13. I am now 53. Unfortunately, BJU has a long history of abuse, including expelling a female student who claimed she was raped by a male student (see web search). Kindly said, the institution and their alumni have a history of racism, bigotry and cult control over anyone who doesn’t dot their i’s and cross their t’s as they do. I am a Fundamentalist Bible-believing Christian myself, but the Scriptures teach that without love nothing else matters (I Corinthians 13:1-3). BJU has a woeful lack of love for people.

I have lived on the island of Guam since 2004. There’s a big independent Baptist church down the street from me—Harvest Baptist Church (founded in 1975). They are all Bob Jones University graduates. In 2014 the pastors kicked me out of their church, merely because I am King James Bible only in my beliefs, and I sometimes kindly shared my views with adult people I sat next to in church. This is America, not communist North Korea. There is a cult mentality of control at BJU. Even as a 47 year old man (at the time in 2014), I was not allowed to share my differing opinions with people at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I would never try to intentionally influence or contradict what the pastors preach from their own church pulpit, but what I share with people in private conversations is not their business nor right to control. I was just being myself.

I was confronted by the pastors and accused of causing "divisiveness" and "confusion." Sadly, the pastors were glad to see me go. I wept much as I left with a broken heart. I had just lost my church family, where I had attended and grown to love them for one year. But I was lonely and hurting to have a church family, with nowhere else to go. So in 2017, I begged Senior Pastor, Marty Herron, three times to please let me return. I apologized and poured out my heart. He cruelly refused. I think the problem is that as human beings, we tend to prioritize everything over caring for and loving each other. That is the defining quality that is supposed to separate Christians from the world, love. Faith and love.

I also shared my humble emails with two of their associate pastors, pleading for a second chance. I promised to keep my opinions to myself. I mentioned to them that I am a graduate of Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), and I humbly pleaded for an opportunity to serve Jesus in the church voluntarily for free, even if just to gladly clean toilets. Pastor Herron coldly said to: "Go elsewhere." He spelled my name as "david" (with a lowercase d in disrespect). When I kindly emailed him back, he totally ignored me and refused to respond anymore.

I only mentioned these things because nearly the entire Bob Jones’ camp have the same horrible type of bad attitude. BJU has a prevalent terrible "Us Four And No More" attitude, which is cult-like. If you are not an accepted part of their clique, you are ostracized as a nobody. I believe that everybody matters to God, and people should to us too as believers. They are religious phonies. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has ostracized me since 2014. They are all BJU alumni. All of my neighbours across the street attend Harvest or work on staff (about 20 people total). They all shun me away.

It has discouraged me often over the years since 2014, being shunned, ostracized and given dirty looks by a so-called "church" that behaves more like a religious cult. All I ever humbly requested was to attend church services. They cruelly refused. Once BJU leaders write you off, so does the group that follow them. That is cult behavior, not Bible Christianity. There is nothing Christlike about the shameful attitudes and behavior of many of those from Bob Jones University. I say this with love, a humble heart, and compassion for the other hurting people who have also commented. A hurting dog barks!

1.10.6 Being Saved And Putting On The New Man Not The Same (2020-12-04 09:30)

Ephesians 4:17-27, “

This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind,

Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

But ye have not so learned Christ;

If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus:

That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

***And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness*.**

Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

Neither give place to the devil

.”

Getting saved (i.e., being born again into God’s family) has absolutely nothing to do with living the Christian life. Eternal life is a free gift, that you simply receive by faith. The Devil has crept the lie into many churches today, that says you must repent of your sins (i.e., turn away from the old life of sin) as a requirement to received God’s gift. They people who teach these horrible errors are woefully ignorant of the Holy Scriptures and the Gospel of free grace.

Getting saved happens when a man is persuaded that he is a sinner, and Jesus died for those sins on the cross, was buried and resurrected three days later. That is the ’Good News’ (or Gospel), by which you are saved, if you BELIEVE. But then there is a second decision which

God wants you to make, as His child, and that is to follow Jesus as your Lord and live for Him faithfully. **Ephesians 4:22-24 “**

That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.”

And again we are taught in

Romans 12:1-2, “

I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is your reasonable service*.

And be not conformed to this world: but *be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

”

Serving the Lord is not one’s mandatory or required service; but rather, it is our **“**

reasonable service ” as redeemed saints. The Apostle Paul says we are transformed—here it is again as we saw in Ephesians 4:23—**“ by the renewing of your mind**

”

!

Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago has broadcast their popular ’[1]UNSHACKLED’ radio drama series since 1950. Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) used to have a 15 minutes spot on the radio called:

“

Doorway To Heaven

” in 1945. That little life-changing series would inspire Pastor Saulnier to start Unshackled in 1950. Their first program featured Billy Sunday (1862-1935), the baseball player who got saved at PGM and became a world famous evangelist. Unfortunately, PGM is preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation nowadays, which they didn’t preach in 1950.

Sadly, neo-evangelicals have crept into tens of thousands of churches across America, and the world, led by the godfather of Calvinism of modern times—Pastor John MacArthur! Calvinism is a perversion of God's grace! To attack the grace of God is to attack the God of grace, the gift of grace, the guardian of grace (which is the New Testament local church), and the goal of grace (which is to preach the Gospel to the world). We cannot fulfill The Great Commission with a counterfeit gospel!

When a person comes to Christ as a needy sinner and believes the Gospel to be saved, they are instantly indwelt and sealed forever with the blessed Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13-15; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). The indwelling Holy Spirit is the believer's eternal life and eternal security!!! **1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in *his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*. "** If you have Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, you have eternal life in you, because JESUS IS GOD AND ETERNAL LIFE!!!

When a person trusts Jesus Christ as their Savior, they are born-again. The Holy Spirit comes inside to live at the moment of salvation, Who will never leave or forsake a child of God (Hebrews 13:5). But now that person needs to put on the new man, by walking in the Spirit. **Galatians 5:25, "**

If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit. **"** It is important that we keep getting saved and serving Christ separate, or else it causes all kinds of confusion. John Bunyan made this excellent statement:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/pacific-garden-missions-unshackled.html

---

1.10.7 The Scriptures do not Give Permission To Divorce (2020-12-05 00:32)

Matthew 19:3-11,The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

2662

And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female,

And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?

Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. *What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder*.

They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

He saith unto them, *Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so*.

And I say unto you, *Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication*, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry.

But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given.

”

I stumbled across a shameful website today called “

LifeSavingDivorce.com,

”

which provides the following information

about it...

> Hi, my name is Gretchen Baskerville. I’m a Christian in the Los Angeles area who has been doing Christian divorce recovery ministry in churches since 1998. As you can imagine, I’ve heard many many heartbreaking stories of betrayal and abuse.
>
> Christian women and men find themselves married to serial cheaters, sexually immoral spouses, or physically or emotionally or verbally abusive spouses. They tried to fix their marriage. They prayed. They forgave. They got counseling. They talked to their pastor, but nothing changed. The horror continued.
>
> Finally they decided: “It’s over. I can’t go on any longer. For myself and for the sake of my children, I need to end it."
>
> If you are going through a life-saving divorce, there is hope and happiness for you (and your kids)! You are not alone.
>
> SOURCE: [1]http://lifesavingdivorce.com/about/

First, I sympathize with anyone who is married to an abusive spouse. I am not condoning any type of marital abuse, God forbid.

I have heard plenty of horror stories myself. But where does a married person draw the line? What is considered

“abuse?”

How much abuse justifies the so-called

“

breaking point

” to justify a divorce? I knew a kind man whom I worked with for 4 years, in the late 1980’s, who said that he never abused his wife during their 6 year marriage. He said that he raised his voice just one time at her, and she was all it took for her to divorce him! I have heard bitter women suggest that married women file for divorce for name calling. I am not defending those type of things, but for someone who wants out of a marriage, they can demonize their spouse for anything. It is a dangerous and unbiblical precedent to say that divorce is acceptable, and that God permits divorce, under arbitrary circumstances. If divorce is okay for someone who thinks they are being abused, then divorce becomes subjective.

The “

LifeSavingDivorce.com

” website errantly teaches:

> “Scripture shows that God gives permission to divorce.”
> SOURCE: [2]http://lifesavingdivorce.com/myth18/

[3]

Gretchen cites Matthew 19:9 as grounds for divorce in cases of adultery. However, she is wrong. Jesus was referring to an Old Testament passage in

Deuteronomy 24:1, “

When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, *because he hath found some uncleanness in her*: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

” Jesus was speaking about an engaged couple, who call off their wedding because one of the couple have been found to be morally unfaithful.

We see a good example of this in the story of Mary and Joseph in **Matthew 1:18-20, “**

Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

***Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily*.**

But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. ” Please notice that the Bible calls Joseph Mary’s

“

husband,

” but they were not married yet. They had not yet consummated their marriage as man and woman.

Clearly, this is what Jesus was referring to in Matthew 19:9, and not giving permission for anyone to divorce their spouse. For a married couple, the sin of divorce meant the death penalty. **Leviticus 20:10, “**

And the man that committeth adultery with another man’s wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour’s wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

” In our ungodly American culture today, adultery is not punished as a serious crime, which it should be. In fact, the state of [4]Maryland mocks the Holy Bible by charging adulterers a $10 fine. What an insult and wickedness to God almighty!

One of the most commonly quoted Scriptures showing that God hates divorce is from Malachi 2:16. Gretchen only quotes verse 16, and [5]uses dozens of corrupt modern Bible revisions in an attempt to prove that bad husbands hate their wives, and not that God hates divorce. **Malachi 2:15-17, “And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth.**

For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that he hateth putting away: for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment?

” Gretchen uses the [6]inconsistencies between the different Bible revisions, in an attempt to prove that no one can say with any Biblical authority that God hates divorce. She totally ignores

Matthew 19:8, “

He saith unto them, Moses *because of the hardness of your hearts* suffered you to put away your wives: but *from the beginning it was not so*.

” God never wants a divorce to happen! God hates divorce.

Gretchen misinterprets Matthew 19:9 to accuse God of giving permission to divorce in cases of adultery...

> “Scripture shows that God gives permission to divorce.”
>
> SOURCE: [7]http://lifesavingdivorce.com/myth18/

[8]

Carefully notice that Jesus specifically used the word “

fornication

,
”

and not
“

adultery

” in

Matthew 19:9, "And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, *except it be for fornication*, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery." *Fornication* means that a couple are not legally married yet. This was the case with Joseph and Mary, who were espoused to get married.

Kindly said, Gretchen then takes this unscriptural premise (that it's allegedly okay to divorce for adultery) and she expands that right to apply to all types of abuse. This is deceitful. The purpose of writing this article is not to belittle, condemn nor criticize Gretchen, but to contend for the faith, showing Biblically that she is teaching heresy. God does not give permission for anyone to divorce. Our ungodly government imprisons people when convicted for a crime, forcing spouses into situations where they are compelled to divorce. That is one reason why God instituted the death penalty, to free the innocent spouse to move on. Prisons are unbiblical. Abusive husbands should be dealt with by the courts. Divorce is not the answer.

I keep hearing angry women demonize husbands for looking at smut on the internet, or in girly magazines; but our American government sanctions these very evils. What hypocrisy! I heard a woman say, who divorced her husband, that he looked at smut (I don't want to use the word to avoid being censored). She was attempting to justify her decision to divorce, based on something that is perfectly legal in America (which is shameful and needs to be harshly dealt with and criminalized). I wish the U.S. government would shut down every smutty website, every sensual music video, every filthy magazine, hellish H.B.O. movies, and Hollywood (who all promote that garbage).

I also want to say that I would NEVER condemn or belittle someone who has been divorced. What's done is done! The Bible teaches that if a woman divorces her husband, she should stay single, or reunited with her former husband. **1st Corinthians 7:10-11, "And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, *Let not the wife depart from her husband: But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried*, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife."** Gretchen's website is the counsel of the ungodly (Psalms 1:1-2). This carnal advice is dangerous to Christian women. The website [9]links to this relationship self-test, to determine if you are being abused. Honestly, based on that self-test, anybody and their dog could claim to be a victim! Folks, marriages have problems. Like it or not, the Bible ordains that the man, and not the woman, is the head of the family. There is not equality in authority in the home, family or church. The man is to lead the woman. Women are to be in subjection to their own husbands. Gretchen's carnal advice damns the man!!! Wives are **" To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed**

" (Titus 2:5).

Kindly said, American women today are angry, bitter and empowered by the courts! It is open season on men these days. American women have been socially engineered to think like Gretchen, with a chip on their shoulder, ready to divorce if they don't get the treatment they think they deserve! So what they do is magnify extreme cases of abuse in order to promote their agenda. We have seen this happen with abortion ever since Roe vs. Wade, hearing about the elusive woman with a coat-hanger in some back alley. Yet, not one such incident has ever been medically documented. Yet, abortionists use such extreme and bizarre fallacious stories to justify keeping abortion legal. Abortion is first-degree premeditated murder!

American Media Portray Men As Being Stupid

American society for the past 50 years has increasingly [10]portrayed men and fathers as being incompetent, stupid and irresponsible (here's [11]part two). Dads are the most underappreciated resource in the family. This continual mocking in our culture does have an adverse affect

on society. The [12]media relentlessly portray men as idiots. By constantly [13]stereotyping men as being losers, feminists have alienated themselves, thinking that good men are hard to find. No, most women today are living in a fantasy world, looking for that perfect guy, failing to recognize a good man when they see one. The American [14]media portrays Dads in a negative way, marginalized fathers at best.

[15]Somewhere along the line television went from teens expressing respect for their fathers, to irreverence, to utter disdain. Now your Dad is shown to be a stupid moron who doesn't understand the world. There is a woeful lack of respect for men in the United States states. Women's attitudes have been completely reshaped as compared to the 1950's when men went to work, and women stayed at home as wives and mothers. Today the careerwoman phenomena is a destructive thing to the traditional home, which is unfortunate.

God Does Not Permit Divorce

Kindly, Gretchen's premise for filing for divorce is ongoing abuse. ...

> Christian women and men find themselves married to serial cheaters, sexually immoral spouses, or physically or emotionally or verbally abusive spouses. They tried to fix their marriage. They prayed. They forgave. They got counseling. They talked to their pastor, but nothing changed. The horror continued.
>
> Finally they decided: "It's over. I can't go on any longer. For myself and for the sake of my children, I need to end it."
>
> If you are going through a life-saving divorce, there is hope and happiness for you (and your kids)! You are not alone.
>
> SOURCE: [16]http://lifesavingdivorce.com

This is such ungodly advice! What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Peter 3:1-4, "**
>
> ***Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives*;**
>
> **While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear.**
>
> **Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;**
>
> **But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.**
>
> **"**

Gretchen's entire website approaches divorce from the attitude that one partner is a monster, and the other is a victim. A Biblically-minded Christian understands humbly that we are all needy sinners (Romans 3:10-23). Don't judge others because they sin differently than you do! Do you see what Gretchen is doing? She justifies the abandoned spouse as a monster. ...

> “
>
> Christian women and men find themselves married to serial cheaters, sexually immoral spouses, or physically or emotionally or verbally abusive spouses.
>
> ”
>
> SOURCE: [17]http://lifesavingdivorce.com

And then she whitewashes the other as the perfect partner...

> “
>
> They tried to fix their marriage. They prayed. They forgave. They got counseling. They talked to their pastor, but nothing changed. The horror continued.
>
> ”
>
> SOURCE: [18]http://lifesavingdivorce.com

I think the entire message set forth by

“

LifeSavingDivorce.com

” is a distortion of reality. The truth is that no marriage partner is perfect, and God doesn’t permit divorce. I am not saying that there aren’t abusive relationships. I am saying that God doesn’t permit divorce. When anyone files for divorce, it is because of the hardness of hearts. That is what Jesus’ said. In fact, the Lord said that the person filing for divorce is the one with the hardened heart!

1. http://lifesavingdivorce.com/about/
2. http://lifesavingdivorce.com/myth18/
3. http://lifesavingdivorce.com/myth18/
4. https://www.freep.com/story/life/family/2014/04/17/in-which-states-is-cheating-on-your-spouse-illegal/28936155/
5. http://lifesavingdivorce.com/malachi/
6. http://lifesavingdivorce.com/malachi/
7. http://lifesavingdivorce.com/myth18/
8. http://lifesavingdivorce.com/myth18/
9. https://www.leslievernick.com/pdfs/Relationship-test.pdf
10. https://youtu.be/GuZLAdacM1M
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qBLB0jJv8wU
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BWSByQVP6ro
13. https://youtu.be/DOGdgvbX5Ls
14. https://youtu.be/BwrXzgxvI7g
15. https://youtu.be/BwrXzgxvI7g
16. http://lifesavingdivorce.com/
17. http://lifesavingdivorce.com/
18. http://lifesavingdivorce.com/

1.10.8 It Doesn't Matter Who Won The U.S. Presidential Election (2020-12-06 09:30)

Daniel 2:20-22, " Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are his: And he changeth the times and the seasons: *he removeth kings, and setteth up kings*: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding: He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him."

John 16:33,

"These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*.

"

Since 2016 I had been bold to express my confidence that Donald Trump would win re-election. [1]I was wrong, admittedly. A couple weeks ago I was glad to concede that apparently I was wrong. Mr. Trump has filed 19 lawsuits if I understand correctly, accusing the Democrats of stealing the election. I have no idea. Goodnight, what a mess! As of November 6th, I just read that [2]Mr. Trump could still very unlikely win. Yet, it appears that I have misjudged who would win. It is good to be wrong sometimes, which reminds me that no one truly knows the future. I never once said that I "

knew

"

Mr. Trump would be re-elected; but rather, I was 100 % confident that he would win re-election

. I am humbled. Only God is omniscient

, which no man possesses.

I didn't follow the news this past week, because I dreaded the suspense of wondering who would win, so I simply wanted to wait until the winner was certain. It appears that Joe Biden will be our next U.S. President. I watched this touching YouTube video today of former President Barack Obama [3]honoring Joe Biden with the *Medal Of Freedom* Award. I began to cry as I watched Joe Biden wipe away the tears from his eyes. I see a sincere man with a loving heart, as I do. I totally disagree with the Marxist political ideologies of these men, but I believe they both have a good heart toward people, despite being heathens.

In the video, Joe Biden tells the story of how he was about to lose his home years ago, and Barack Obama befriended him, freely giving him all the the money needed to keep his home. That is a true friend! I like some secular music. One of my favorite songs is *[4]Ebony And Ivory* by Stevie Wonder and Paul McCartney, released in 1982. The song lyrics say: "

There is good and bad in everyone.

"

I agree completely. As humans we are all sinners (Romans 3:23), but as such I believe that people are generally good (i.e., people don't intentionally want to hurt other people). So despite my contempt for the Democratic party (and the Republican party as well), I love everybody with God's unconditional love and see some good in all people.

I am not Democrat nor a Republican. From everything I have learned in my life as a U.S. citizen, I am fully convinced that the entire political system in corrupt. The answer has never been in

politics or the White House, but in the inspired King James Bible. The truth of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ converts men, indwelling them with God's Holy Spirit. Many Christians do not realize that Barack Obama professes to be a born-again Christian. Our new U.S. President Joe Biden is a devout Roman Catholic. Mr. Trump didn't claim to be a born-again Christian until 2016 while running for U.S. President, but I am glad that he does now. It is not my place to judge whether people who claim faith in Jesus Christ are saved or not. If someone adds or subtracts from the Gospel, obviously they cannot truly be saved.

In my humble opinion as a Christian, it doesn't matter who wins this presidential election in 2020. Either way the New World Order (NWO) will continue! In 2024 same-sex perversion will still be legal. The evils of abortion will still be legal. Millions of Americans will still be homeless and hurting without decent jobs. The tens of millions of outsourced American jobs to foreign countries won't be returning. Illegal immigrants will still be here. Nothing will improve, only continue to worsen. Pastor Tom Malone was right, who said in 1971:

> "This whole society is rotten and Godless. The wrath of God is upon America. Mark my word: if God's Word be true, this nation is headed for the dust." —[5]Pastor Tom Malone (1971)

God won't continue to bless a wicked nation! As much as the majority of Christians in the United States love, vote for and support President Donald Trump, he has been a strong supporter of homosexual rights. Does it really matter who controls the White House? I learned from Pastor Jack Hyles to separate my personal feelings from my preaching. I love the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, despite my hatred in my preaching against their use of multiple Bible versions, teaching of the lie of Lordship Salvation, and bidding Godspeed to devil-dog preachers like Dr. Steve Pettit and Pastor John MacArthur.

When I preached a sermon in Chicago years ago, afterwards a black man lit a cigarette outside the church. He saw me and felt bad, saying: "Excuse me reverend for smoking." I kindly comforted him by saying: "Behind the pulpit I am a preacher, but outside of the pulpit I am a sinner just like everybody else. There is no need to apologize my friend." Many of my web visitors are intimidated by my bold website and uncompromising preaching, but I am a friendly man and I love everybody. I have had countless web visitors express surprise when I wrote them a long and kind letter, pouring out my heart. They didn't expect that kind of loving response. Humbly, that is God's love in me! Despite my strong preaching against the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University, I love them all very much and pray for them. They are just people. My love for my fellow humans supersedes my preaching. The Bible teaches that without love nothing else matters (1st Corinthians 13:1-2).

The newsmedia has hyped this election, along with the COVID-19 virus. When the SARS virus hit in 2002-2004, there was no public panic like this. Last year 83,000 Americans died from the common flu (influenza). It is obvious to me that there is a hidden agenda behind this pandemic, a continuation of the 9/11 attacks, [6]training the masses of the world to obey government. It all makes sense when you consider that the Antichrist is prophesied in the Bible to come in the future. Antichrist means "in place of Christ." The Antichrist will appear as a type of savior of the world's problems, very likely a homosexual, whom the Bible calls the **"**

Man of Sin

"

(2nd Thessalonians 2:3). That explains why Netflix is relentlessly promoting all manner of gore, blood, torture, violence, immorality and blasphemy against God (all core elements

of Satanism). The Devil is preparing the world's masses to receive the Man of Sin when he appears (which I believe will be soon).

Since the year 1776, control of the White House has traded back and forth between Democrat's and Republican's, but the general trend of our country has always been toward a New World Order. Globalism and deindustrialization has destroyed our American economy. Like Gideon in Judges chapter 6, who didn't understand why God's blessings were lacking, many Christian Americans today fail to understand why they cannot find a job. Your job is in China, Mexico, Taiwan, Singapore and dozens of other countries!

1st Corinthians 16:2, " Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, *as God hath prospered him*, that there be no gatherings when I come." Contrary to what most preachers have probably told you, there is nothing in the New Testament that commands anyone to tithe 10 % of their income. You cannot show it to me! I have met umpteen angry people, mad at preachers who have lied to them their whole life about tithing 10 %. I don't blame them for being upset, because it is a horrible thing to manipulate people to get their money. If God has greatly prospered you, then you ought to give 50 % of more to God, as you are able.

A whopping 40,000,000 Americans are now living below the poverty line! I am tired of hearing successful business people talk about the American "

dream.

"

Comedian George Carlin was right, you have to be asleep to achieve the American DREAM! Only a small handful of Americans have the ability to be self-motivators achievers. Most people need a job. A lot homeless people are abusing illegal drugs, have health problems, are mentally ill, hurting veterans or have personality disorders, but a lot of them simply have no job skills and cannot find gainful employment. The government doesn't owe anybody a job, but the government has given YOUR JOB to China and other nations. I am shocked that Donald Trump didn't win re-election. Truly, this country now has the U.S. President it deserves, who likely will reopen the door for China to rip off the United States!

I am just an average citizen, trying to figure out what is going on in this world. I am so glad that we don't have to understand God to receive His free gift of eternal life. All God asks is that we trust in His only begotten Son, Jesus. A lot of people don't understand how you can be saved, and still continue to live in willful sin. It is because Christ died for the ungodly! **Romans 5:6, "For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*."** It is because we are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS which is through faith, and not by our own righteousness. **Philippians 3:9, " And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**

"

I challenge you dear reader, whoever you may be, to get your focus off this temporary world, and start setting your mind on things above. **Colossians 3:1-2,**

"If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. *Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth*."

The word "affection" is very interesting. The Bible doesn't say to set your mind or thoughts on heavenly things; but rather, affection. Strong's Concordance defines the word *affection* here

as: “to exercise the mind, that is, entertain or have a sentiment or opinion; by implication to be (mentally) disposed (more or less earnestly in a certain direction); intensively to interest oneself in (with concern or obedience).” It refers to our interests, passions and mental investments in life. What do you spend most of your time thinking about?

Having said that, I don’t waste my time thinking about politics all day long. Some Christians make a big deal about voting, thinking that it is our civic duty as citizens, and criticizing those who don’t vote. However, we are only given a choice of candidates that THEY CHOSE! “They” being the hidden powers behind the scenes who control Washington DC. At the core, there’s not a dime’s difference between Donald Trump and Joe Biden. They are all on the same New World Order bandwagon. So I don’t bother to vote. Jesus didn’t vote. I used to vote. The last time I voted for U.S. President was in 2000 for George W. Bush. What a mistake that was! When I found out that 911 was an Inside Job, I felt sick that I had voted for that war criminal.

I know many people will disagree with me, but this is exactly what Colossians 3:2 teaches. The answer is not in the White House, and never has been. The answer is in the churches. The answer is the inspired Word of God. Why do you think the Devil entered into the Bible publishing business? Why do think think Satan wants to confuse everybody with hundreds of English Bible versions? If there is only one only begotten Son of God, then what makes you think there could ever be two Holy Bibles? There can only be one true Bible in any particular language. The rest are Devil’s Bibles.

For the same reason that Satan has given us multiple Bible versions to choose from, so also are we are given a choice between Republican or Democrat. That reason is to keep people divided continually, which weakens them. The Word of God is no longer held up as being infallible, inspired and perfect. There are so many Bible revisions available today that people have lost confidence in the authority of God’s Word. I thank God that I have always used only the King James Bible! I thank God that I have singleness of mind concerning God’s Word.

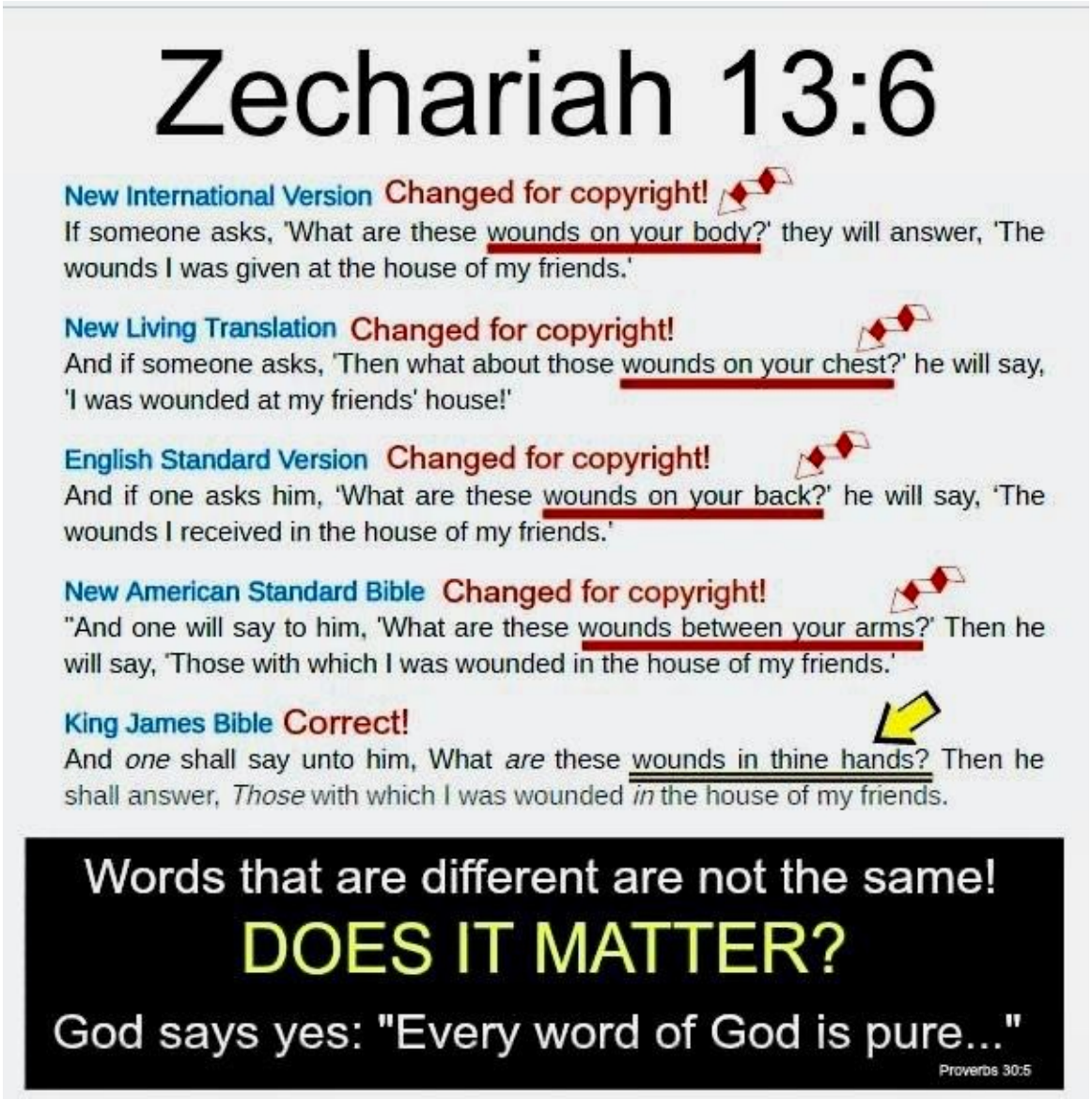

1. https://www.businessinsider.com/joe-biden-wins-general-election-against-donald-trump-2020-11
2. https://wcti12.com/news/local/can-president-trump-still-win-if-biden-wins-the-popular-vote-experts-say-yes
3. https://youtu.be/SzBFR2EE8hM
4. https://youtu.be/TZtiJN6yiik
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_malone/can_america_survive.htm
6. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCJACXg2g3LM1uxsO2qRlvNA
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtTg5kymCbTo8OuKhcYIWi-vv1d_rfBGxHDvo6AbWrfAaxdotCLxzHWTRlM9LWKV4uOdC3TkPigpQBCEeDdPMtMYNqpsiSAAEolH7

1.10.9 Think On These Things (2020-12-08 09:30)

Philippians 4:6-9, “Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace

of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*. Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you."

The Bible teaches in Philippians 4:8 above that we should think about these eight different things:

1. true
2. honest
3. just
4. pure
5. lovely
6. good report
7. virtue
8. praise

How does that compare to the lying newsmedia? I keep hearing the media boast of their being "Fair and Balanced" and "Straightforward" and providing "Honest Journalism," but most of it is a pack of misinformation, disinformation and blatant fraud. Pastor Jack Hyles is right that the only thing you can really believe from the newsmedia is the date!

How does Hollywood, Amazon, Netflix, and even Pureflix and all the garbage on television today compare with Philippians 4:8? There is no way that any Christian can be in sync with this rotten, impure, perverse, crooked, generation today and obey Philippians 4:8.

I am so disgusted seeing women wearing tattoos. It is foolish ladies! I think tattoos add ugliness to a woman's natural God-given beauty. All you're doing by getting a tattoo is revealing your mental weakness, that you have succumbed to the whims of this ungodly generation.

By getting a tattoo you are identifying with the heathen world. Honestly, I don't even want to date a woman with a tattoo, because it looks really foolish and disguising

. I've seen women whose arms are covered in tattoos, and those women look like circus clowns! I really feel sorry for them. Some are physically beautiful, but their brains are long gone—woefully lacking femininity, unable to relate to decent men, and brainwashed by feminism. I seriously doubt if those women will ever find a happy marriage and motherhood, and sadly, they know it and don't care. Today's American woman is becoming a freakshow!

Why are women today so messed up? It is simply because they are thinking wrong! They are in tune with this sick ungodly world today. I am shocked how many women are lesbians today, and how many professed Christian women brag of "

having gay friends.

"

GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!! If you are sharing an apartment with someone who is gay, you have serious spiritual issues! In the Bible, Lot pitched his tent door (the opening) toward Sodom, and

the very next chapter Lot lived in Sodom. Buddying with homosexuals is just one step toward becoming one yourself!!! A little leaven leaventh the whole lump!

The Bible commands every believer to THINK ON THESE THINGS? What things? Things that are trust, honest, just, pure, lovely, of good report, of virtue and praise. That eliminates the homosexual community entirely, who are wicked and enemies of God and righteousness! Any church that is soft and tolerant toward homosexuals is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Preachers today don't preach against sin anymore! Your average pastor nowadays is merely holding an occupation to earn a living, and is not a Bible preacher of righteousness! No wonder the United States has gone to ruin and Hell.

We deserve this virus pandemic, and it may get a lot worse. God's hand of blessing has departed from America. Our tolerance of murdering the unborn has provoked the wrath and judgment of God almighty!!! Americans walk around butt-naked in public wherever there is water. Our women are nudists. Same-sex marriage is an abomination unto God almighty! We live in one of the most covetous, greedy, dishonest, manipulative and financially crooked countries in the world. Car rental agencies are all thieves!!! Restaurants are greedy, gouging customers for forced gratuity and then pressuring them further for tips. Only in America!

To stay right with God these days, believers need to avoid the world as much as possible. We need to turn the television off. I haven't watched television for seven years now. It's not because I am a good Christian, but because it's not worth $1,500 a year for digital TV. Someone recently asked me what I think about Duck Dynasty. I don't know, because I haven't seen the show. Sadly, even our churches are dangerous these days. You're very likely to be corrupted with the Devil's new Bibles, or corrupted with a perverse Lordship Salvation type false gospel. That is why Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has deteriorated and lost most of its members, because God stopped blessing them in 2014 when they forced me out for telling THE TRUTH that God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, not 339. And for exposing the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Harvest couldn't claim ignorance anymore after 2014, just as they cannot today in 2020. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a hellhole of apostasy!!!

That is why Pastor Marty Herron quit, running as the coward he is from the truth. He fled HBC with a golden parachute, to take a lucrative job as Executive Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. Spiritual crime pays well! The new henpecked ringleader of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Pastor Gary Walton, is immature and unwilling to make peace with me, and no better than his cowardly and uncaring predecessor. I say that kindly. Harvest truly is a disgrace in 2020, just as it was in 2014. All I ever humbly requested was to attend church, to have a church family.

For the aforementioned reasons I believe God has blocked me from returning to Harvest, to protect me from being corrupted by the ungodly Bob Jones University crowd. I-chabod (the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over their church doors at Harvest. The church today doesn't even look like a church anymore. Some genius ripped out the old-fashioned church pews, and replaced them with ugly removable blue chairs, making the place look like a political rally instead of God's house. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is history!!!!!!! They're unbiblical thinking led to their demise. Wrong thinking leads to wrong living! What a shame!

1.10.10 How Can There Be Two Bibles If There Is One Savior? (2020-12-09 23:54)

Deuteronomy 8:3, “And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.” Matthew 4:4, “ But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.”

Moses wrote those words in Deuteronomy 8:3 about 1,500 BC. Over 1,500 years later, Jesus Christ Himself repeated those very words in Matthew 4:4. There were no original manuscripts of the Bible still available in the New Testament, only copies of copies of copies from the Old Testament. Even though 1,500 years had passed, the Lord still reiterated the truth that man needs “

EVERY WORD

”

of God to live.

Speed ahead another 2,000 year to the year 2,000 AD, and we find that over 95 % of Bible colleges, missionaries and churches today deny that we have

“

EVERY WORD

”

of God. Go read different Statements of Faith at Bible colleges and you’ll find that they only think the originals were inspired. For example: Here is the *Statement of Faith* of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary...

> **“We believe in the verbal, plenary inspiration by God of the *original manuscripts*** of the Old and New Testament Scriptures, and that they are inerrant and infallible in all matters.” [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]What We Believe

If that be true, then we DON’T have the very pure Words of God today. This is a religious institution which (on the same preceding webpage, falsely claims to be a “

fundamental Baptist institution of Christian higher education.” They hired Pastor Marty Herron in 2018 as their Executive Vice President, who is a hardcore supporter of Pastor John MacArthur! There is nothing “fundamental” about Calvinism, of which Mr. MacArthur is a 5-point adherent.

Ladies and gentleman, these people are imposters in the Christian world today, tares who masquerade as wheat. Lordship Salvation is a works-based false plan of salvation. Jesus said simply to “

believe

” on Him—that He died in your place on the cross to pray the price for your sins and mine, He was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. This is the ONLY “

Gospel,

”

by which we are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Yet, these wicked men have taken it upon themselves to ADD to the Gospel, requiring people to

“

repent and turn away from a sinful lifestyle to be saved.

”

I heard Pastor Herron say it to hundreds of church members with my own two ears at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014. It is a very big deal, because that is not the Gospel of free grace as presented in the King James Bible.

2nd Timothy 3:12-13, “Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.” Most true Christians (wheat) would never consider that this passage of Scripture includes persecution from false Christians (tares). Yet it sure does! For my Biblical stand again Lordship Salvation, and the Devil’s modern Bible revisions, I am being persecuted by Neo-evangelicals, as was Pastor Jack Hyles.

There is nothing as evil as to tamper with the inspired Word of God, and then sell it off as an imitation of God’s Word. Anyone who has an ounce of spiritual discernment can see that the Devil introduced a new Greek Bible to the world in 1881 (i.e., the Satanic work of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort), and we have been seeing one new Bible published after another ever since. It doesn’t require a degree in theology to see that something is very wrong with this ugly picture!

For nearly 300 years the English-speaking world used the King James Bible. But then in 1881 Westcott and Hort claimed to have discovered a new, older and more accurate ancient Bible manuscript, one which just so happens to [2]eviscerate every place in the Bible where [3]the deity of Christ and the [4]Godhead are proclaimed. Since 1881 it has been open season on the Holy Bible!!! It is for this transgression that I have been marginalized by the Neo-evangelical Bob Jones University crowd, and Dr. Marty Herron (who is no Baptist Fundamentalist). Shame on all of them!!! No one truly loves Jesus who is okay with the modern Bible revisions which attack Him!

We’ve lost our minds today in America! [5]Here is an article by an ungodly feminist-minded woman, who says that females should use a gender-neutral Bible to make women feel included in the Bible. Gail Wallace heretically says: “Using a gender-accurate translation is a way to make sure everyone is able to see themselves at the center of God’s redemptive story rather than in the margins.” Gender accurate? What gives Gail or anyone the right to decide what is gender accurate in the Bible? Literally, she is saying that it is okay to change the Word of God to appease feminist social changes. A godly woman who understands that God made the man to be in charge of the marriage, home and church would never have an issue with the King James Bible. Kindly said, only a rebellious feminist-minded woman would take issue with the King James Bible on gender.

We are at war today over the inspiration and infallibility of the Word of God, and the biggest offenders are apostate Bible colleges (like

Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Moody Bible Institute and Bob Jones University

), who train pastors for the churches,

“

” is written over our churches today. That means, the glory of the Lord has departed!!! I ask you dear reader—how can there be TWO Bibles if there is only ONE Savior? **Revelation 19:13b** says that Jesus’ name is **“THE WORD OF GOD”**! John 1:1-3, 14, proclaims that Jesus is the incarnate Word (made flesh), and we beheld His glory as of the only begotten Son of God. Jesus is the LIVING WORD; the Holy Bible is the WRITTEN WORD. There absolutely cannot be TWO English Bible versions!!!!!!! Only one can be accurate. To obtain a legal copyright, publishers are wickedly butchering the inspired Holy Bible like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day...

[6]

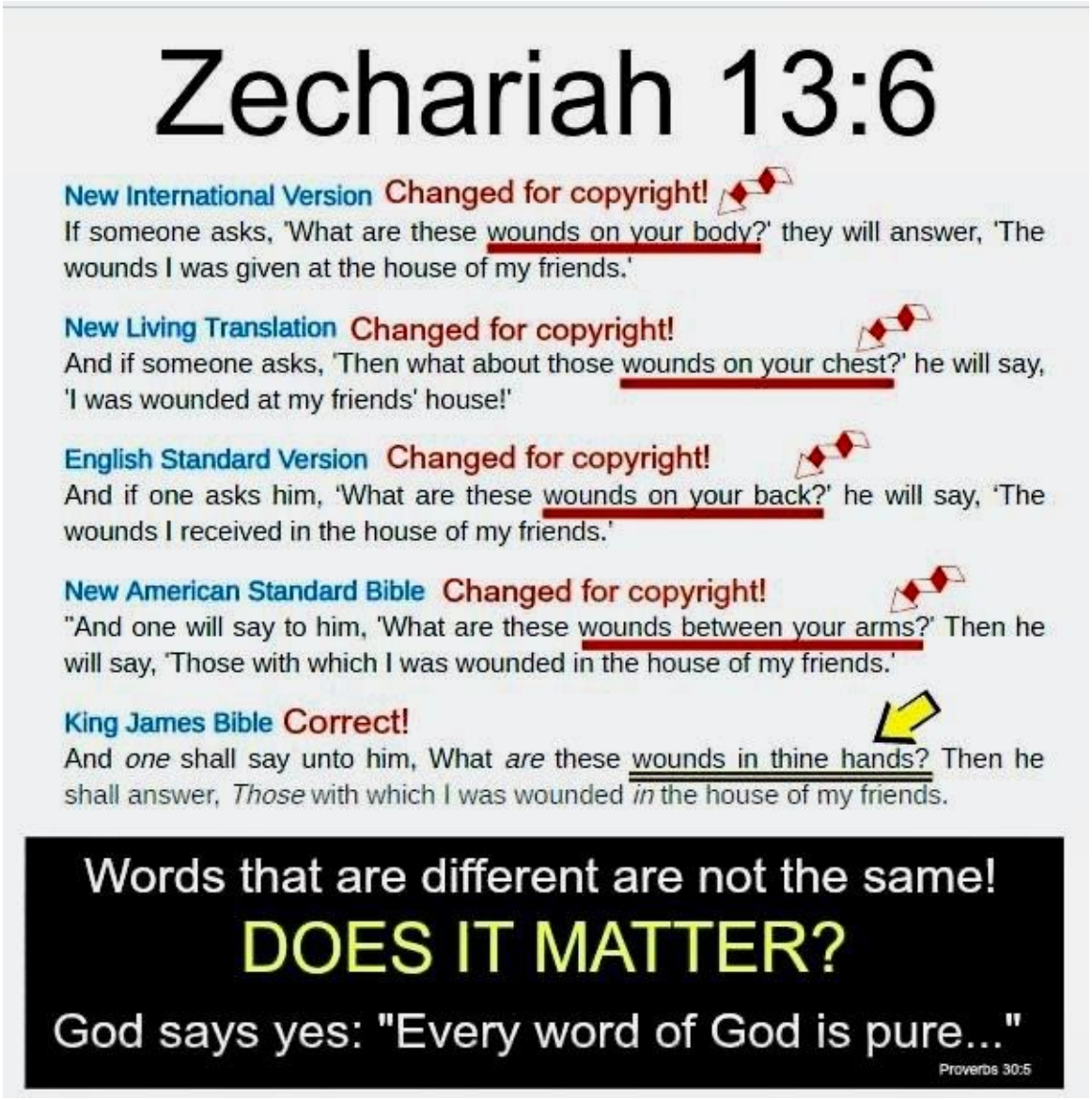

Nothing is destroying churches today like spiritually dead Bible colleges. Pastor Jack Hyles is right. He said that today’s preachers are being trained by academics who lack compassion. They’ve never built churches themselves, so everything is about theology and teaching, and not soulwinning and loving people, especially those who are hurting. When I needed and literally pleaded with Pastor Marty Herron in 2017 for his help, three times, he brushed me aside like I was a piece of garbage. That ungodly man refused to even allow me to attend Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I have been ostracized by Harvest ever since.

The new senior pastor at HBC on Guam, Gary Walton, is just as bad—another academic who lacks compassion for hurting people. These are yuppie types, immature, who have college degrees but no love for people. They go to school and train, paying for a diploma, so they can graduate and go find a job somewhere in the religious field, making a living parasiting off of Christendom. No wonder America is going to Hell. Outside of the four walls and roof of the church, people don't exist anymore in their world!!!

> "Too many churches are little more than four walls and a roof." —Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

Marty Herron and Steve Pettit (President of BJU since 2014) have their small snobby clique of white shoe boys, who are well-to-do financially, getting it good in the Bible college racket (and the gettin's good). Cha-ching, money! God's curse is upon these uncaring men, who don't care about truth or the Bible (in my humble opinion). Dr. Marty Herron, and the Harvest Baptist Church social club on Guam, only selectively care about certain people, which will make them look and feel good. In reality, they don't give a damn about hurting people like me, who begged for their love and help at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. A hurting dog barks, and I've been barking since 2014, and I intend to keep barking. Arff! Arff! Aroooooohhh!

Arff! Arff! Aroooooohhh!

> "The Lord is not compelled to use theologians. He can take snakes, sticks or anything else, and use them for the advancement of his cause." —Evangelist Billy Sunday

1. https://faith.edu/about/what-we-believe/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/worship.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/for_there_are_three.htm
5. https://www.cbeinternational.org/resource/article/mutuality-blog-magazine/4-reasons-use-gender-accurate-bible-translation
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgF-i7TftgPboYmcPMVFFQPIVAKCKvnyUWLQ8h9B5AGTwOI5c7VvAVGW2w1DWb15o24_s6xX7frrum46iMOkT8-kouRSABfRoQrlCD

1.10.11 Happy People Aren't Thankful, Thankful People Are Happy (2020-12-11 09:30)

Ephesians 5:20, "*Giving thanks always for all things unto God* and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;" 1st Thessalonians 5:18, "

***In every thing give thanks*: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.**

" Colossians 3:17,

"

And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, *giving thanks to God and the Father by him*.

"

Colossians 4:2,

“

Continue in prayer, and *watch in the same with thanksgiving*;

”

1st Thessalonians 1:2,

“

***We give thanks to God always* for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;**

”

As you can see for yourself in our text passages of Scripture, thanksgiving is synonymous with prayer. The Bible teaches us to approach God in prayer with a spirit of thanksgiving, at all times. Thankful people are happy people. If you study the Scriptures, you will find that the saints with the best attitudes maintained a spirit of gratitude toward God. Long before the Hebrews complained repeatedly in the Wilderness, they woefully lacked a spirit of gratitude and thanksgiving toward God.

Happy people are not thankful, thankful people are happy. The Jews were miserable, because they were not thankful.

Being thankful is not an option. It is not a suggestion in the Bible. It is a divine command from God almighty!!! A Christian who is not thankful is disobedient to God. One’s mindset is everything. [1]I recently watched this video interview of a homeless man who lives on the streets of Venice, California. In the video the homeless man quotes from the Bible, thanking God for meeting his needs with food from a dirty dumpster! I was humbled when I heard that. So many Americans complain about things, when they should be thankful. It is unfortunate when God’s children complain. God is so good to all of us. In lieu of the depths of Satan in the United States today, a godly person can only wonder why God has been so merciful to withhold His hand of judgment upon our nation. Sin always undermines a nation!

There is a correlation between wickedness and ingratitude.

Romans 1:20-21, “

For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. **”** Here we learn that having an unthankful spirit toward God is the root cause of rebellion against Him. When a person fails to acknowledge God in their youth, having an unthankful heart, their life can only go downhill from there.

May we always maintain a spirit of thanksgiving toward God, as the inspired Holy Bible commands, no matter what happens in life. Thankful people are happy people. Pastor Jack Hyles used to say that you don’t seek happiness, it comes to you. While you are doing what you are supposed to do, on the road of duty, happiness will open the door and get into the vehicle from time to time. Our goal as believers ought not be to find happiness, but to do each day what God wants us to do.

Happiness comes from knowing that we are living within the safety net of God’s will. **Proverbs 28:14,**

“

Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

” I suffer in constant toothache-like neck pain, since 2004. I suffer from loneliness, since my former wife divorced me in 2006. I am sad that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has ostracized me since 2014, because I took a stand against the Devil’s Bible versions and the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. I am frustrated that I cannot find a wife. These are burdens and heartaches for me. I am not happy with my life. Yet, I am very much thankful to God for all His many blessings, and that makes me a happy person.

[2]



1. https://youtu.be/nLkRvfIQ90c
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjCsY-Mml8sq44vrnQ6Mm0aC9XNT6PEU9F9rMCCBflw25mB3KwOmZMxUJJT8flQf15tqJ4yZXmTNd9zq9rWLDeB2t7eM0LV14KOpd6

1.10.12 Women's Attitude On Marriage Today Is Backwards (2020-12-12 02:54)

Genesis 2:18, "

And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him *an help meet for him*.

"

Kindly said, nearly all women today have their attitude toward marriage all backwards. I have been a member of the marriage dating website, eHarmony, since 2017. I check my "matches" frequently, hoping to meet that special someone. I have contacted dozens of women over the years, whom I liked a lot, but no one has shown any interest in me. The main reason for their rejection is that they say the distance is too far, since I live on Gilligan's Island (Guam) at the end of the rainbow. And I'm sure others turned me down because of my neck injury. I am damaged goods...lol.

I read a profile "

match

"

which was sent to me today. Her name is

Diana, 45 years old, who lives in Quebec, Canada. She works as a Clinical Research Associate. This is her Introduction to her profile (exactly as she typed):

> "I Look for someone to complete me, understand me and cheerish a life with."

I see this again and again, where women are seeking a man to complete them. That is totally reverse from what the Bible teaches.

Genesis 2:18, "

And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; *I will make him an help meet for him*.

" God created the woman to COMPLETE THE MAN, not the man to complete the woman. Ladies, I didn't write this blog to hurt anybody's feelings, God knows my heart. I wrote this to teach you ladies how to find true happiness in life. You'll never be happy as long as you're searching for a man to complete you. God didn't create a man in existence to complete you!

[1] Whatever Happened To Wanting Each Other

(some needed wisdom for ladies by Pastor Jack Hyles)

For many women, finding a man is only a means to an end. They desire to have children and obtain a home. Ladies, God didn't make you for a house! God didn't make you to bear babies! God made you for a man! God made you to be a HELPMEET for your man. The happiest women are the one's who don't want anything except their man, and then everything else follows. Millions of women today are miserable, because they have the wrong attitude towards marriage.

I am not judging Diana, whom I mentioned earlier. She simply has a wrong attitude, because she has not been blessed to have a godly pastor somewhere along the way, to teach her Bible principles. But I am teaching you dear reader! Ladies, you find you a guy and make him your world! God didn't create you to become a soldier in Afghanistan or Saudi Arabia. I am so sick of hearing about the epidemic of fornication in the military. Women don't belong with men in the military. The U.S. military courts can pass all the laws they want to, in an effort to discourage sexual harassment of women soldiers, but immorality and attacks will always exist as long as females train, bunk and serve alongside male soldiers. It is ridiculous!

Call me old-fashioned, but I'm also 100 % right!

It has become popular in these difficult economic times, for Bible colleges to offer nursing programs for young Christian women. The fraudulent central banking system in the United States, has destroyed our economy, eroding the value of the dollar by 82 % since 1971 (when President Nixon took our nation completely off the gold standard). The reckless printing of tens of trillions of dollars out of nothing (money that no on ever earned), and then lending that money to Americans in the form of debt owed, has driven inflation sky-high, forcing the middle-class into poverty.

Consequently, many parents nowadays want their daughters protected financially, and a nursing career gives them that self-sufficient protection. As a father of three daughters myself, I completely understand. However, God didn't create you ladies to become a nurse. God made you to become a HELPMEET for a man. What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 5:14-15, "I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. *For some are already turned aside after Satan*."** Kindly said, if you are a Bob Jones University female nursing graduate, and you are already in your 30's and not married, and at least trying to bear children, you are turned aside after Satan! I didn't say that, God did in the Scripture passage we just read!!!

I am 100 % against pregnancy contraceptives. If you are married, the time to have children is now! God pity the wicked Christian woman who takes birth control, because your career is hindering your decision to have children. What are you doing? The Holy Bible says for young ladies to:

1. Get married (not to go fornicate and throw your virginity to the dogs)
2. Bear children (not use birth control or have an abortion)
3. Guide the house (a homemaker; not a nurse or school teacher paid elsewhere)
4. Stay out of trouble (don't be a meddler, gossiper or interfere with church matters)

Most women miserably fail these Biblical commands. We don't need more nurses, we need godly wives and responsible mothers at home. It is insane for any mother to put her child into daycare, while she goes off to work all day! A career-minded woman is a tragedy! I can tell you story after story of wives who ran off with some lustful ungodly male at work in adultery. Married women belong at home! If I were married, I would allow my wife to work outside the home if that is what she really wanted to do, but I would prefer that she not. Phycologists have found that [2]career women with no children are the most miserable group of people in America!!! This is reality.

There is something priceless about a hard working woman who makes her house a home. She bakes homemade cookies, pies and bread. She is an expert on nutrition. She is no slacker. She plants her own garden. She stays busy, always bettering herself and her family. She beautifies herself, spending a few minutes each day in front of a mirror for her husband. She is a continuous student of the art of womanhood. She is often called a "Proverbs 31 woman." You don't just find a woman like that. A godly husband will provide her with the atmosphere she needs, so she can make herself into that kind of woman. A Proverbs 31 woman cannot exist without a godly, supportive, good, sober, kind and Christ-minded husband. Of course, the best husband in the world won't matter if a woman is lazy.

A wife is a "helpmeet." That means she cannot do it all by herself, she is a "help" to her husband, in whatever work God has given him to do.

Lord willing, I am still looking for a wife. I desire a loyal **helpmeet** by my side—a gal to have and to hold, for better for worse, in sickness as in health, 'til death do us part. The greatest help that a wife can be is to simply encourage her husband's heart when he needs it. I sure wish I had a wife to stand by her man! I am praying and looking, trusting the Lord, one day at a time. Life is what happens to us while we're making big plans. We don't know what a day may bring.

My favorite definition of marriage is two people making a life for each other. A wife is the missing puzzle piece in her husband's life. I feel like an incomplete puzzle every day. I need a wife to fill in the missing pieces to COMPLETE me. I am the incomplete puzzle. That is what a wife does, she completes her husband. So don't look for a man to complete you dear ladies, you look for that man whom [3]God made you to complete as his helpmeet.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/why_young_women_are_not_happy.mp3
2. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/high-octane-women/201109/meet-the-least-happy-people-in-america
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Womens%20Page/woman_the_completer.htm

---

1.10.13 Never Tell Someone To Snap Out Of Depression (2020-12-13 04:26)

Job 16:1-2,

"

Then Job answered and said, I have heard many such things: *miserable comforters are ye all*.

"

Proverbs 25:20,

"

As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

"

Proverbs 25:11,

"

A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

”

Proverbs 14:7,

“Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

”

I have written a few articles recently to share my ongoing depression with my web visitors. Since I have lived alone unmarried since 2006, and have been banned from attending Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and ostracized by them since 2014, I have no wife or friends to talk to when I am down. So I do the next best thing, which is to share my broken heart and troubled life with my thousands of web visitors. I have been working day and night, labouring in prayer and typing website articles, since 2002 to help others. I do this freely from my heart for God and truth, and never for a single penny in all these many years. It has been my joy, passion and privilege to preach the Gospel, proclaim the truth, contend for the faith, and feed the Lord’s sheep for the past 18 years.

Most of my web visitors are understanding, but a few are characters who lack compassion, and more than a couple have been downright abusive and mean. Kindly said, I don’t tolerate abuse from web visitors, I show them the door! I don’t like bullies. One man criticized me this week, in response to my articles explaining my depression. He harshly said to “

Snap out of it!

”

in response to my articles

. My father used to wisely teach me: “Never force anything!” My Dad loved to build things. He always had a project going—with a hammer in his hand and a mouthful of nails—staying busy.

I often think of what my father taught me about never forcing anything, applying it to everything else in life. You cannot force a person out of depression. You cannot force a person not to worry. You cannot force a person to love other people. It takes times for a person’s life to get messed up, and it takes time for someone’s life to improve. That is why I always counsel web visitors to get involved in a local Bible-believing church. We all need a church family. We need fellowship with other believers. I don’t recommend just any church, but a growing church. Please listen to this wonderful sermon by Pastor Bob Gray Sr., called: “[1]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church.”

Honestly, some people are just trolls. That is, they will find fault to criticize you no matter what you do.

Only a naïve person would tell someone who is battling depression to “Snap out of it!” What a hurtful, unkind and useless thing to say. I would NEVER say that to someone. Depression is not something that you can just *snap out of*. It takes time to heal. Nobody wakes up one day and decides to be depressed, it is a process which occurs over time. I have struggled with depression increasingly over the years, simply because I haven’t been able to find a woman to marry. I get down being all alone. Even God Himself said that it is not good for a man to be alone. **Genesis 2:18, “And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.”** Being on Guam is the big problem, because it is really difficult to meet single people here. I couldn’t even sign up for “Match.com” because it isn’t offered on Guam. I have tried to move. I attempted to relocate to the mainland in 2013, but quickly became overwhelmed with loneliness and returned to Guam broken and tired.

The best thing you can say when someone is down, depressed, having a bad day, or is upset, is either something gentle, soft, kind or say nothing. Saying nothing is always a safe bet! I didn't write this blog article to vent, but to teach my readers not to kick someone who is already down. I have had a few people kick me while I was down, simply because I think it made them feel empowered. It is not what you call me that matters, it is what I answer to! I have learned over the years that I am stronger than I think, in Christ. God gives me His strength. **Psalms 27:1, "The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? *the LORD is the strength of my life*; of whom shall I be afraid?"**

I love people and am here simply to do what I can for Jesus Christ, but I would have quit long ago if I didn't, **"G**

o from the presence of a foolish man, " as the Bible teaches in **Proverbs 14:7b**. I have been eating healthier foods, walking more, doing what I can to fight against depression. Since 2004, I have been afflicted with constant chronic neck pain. In 2006, my former wife divorced me. In 2009 and 2010, I underwent two major neck surgeries, which made me 100 % worse. In 2013, I tried to move back to the United States, but was overcome with loneliness and frustration, and came back to Guam $50,000 poorer. I am not sulking. The past is the past. I am pressing forward by faith, LOOKING UNTO JESUS the Author and Finisher of our faith!!!

In late 2013, I crawled into the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I thought I had found a wife there, the nurse Kris. I hadn't been so happy in several years, but my joy turned to pain in late 2014 when ungodly pastor, Marty Herron, and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, threw me under the bus, because I told THE TRUTH about the Devil's Bible revisions and the lie of Lordship Salvation. Like the heathen world, they cruelly abandoned me, and I went into a lasting

depression with no church family, while they laughed in my face at Harvest and couldn't have cared less.

When you mistreat someone, how it affects that individual depends mostly on what is going on (or not going on) in that person's personal life. What seemed like no big deal to Pastor Marty Herron was a traumatic ordeal for me, which he caused by his cruel lack of compassion between 2014 to 2018. In 2018, he quit as pastor of Harvest. In hindsight, I now humbly realize that Marty Herron defines "white privilege," who is just a spoiled financially very well-to-do religious man, who only cares about himself and his clique of like-minded snobby friends. Respectfully, Dr. Herron can wipe his mouth as the guilty woman in Proverbs 30:20, but he cannot escape the eternal consequences of his cruel treatment toward me, lack of compassion, bidding Godspeed to false teachers like Dr. John MacArthur, using Devil's Bibles and preaching a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. God will not be mocked, a man sows what he reaps (Galatians 6:7). I love pastor Herron and his family, but he is a wolf in sheep's clothing!

I fell in love with another woman at Harvest, Abby, in 2017, and I pray for her every day. And I still pray FOR HER...lol. I love Abby. But their pastors despise me since I am from the Hyles-Anderson College camp. I heard multiple Harvest staff members criticize Pastor Jack Hyles and First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. That includes former Pastor Marty Herron, who described Pastor's School when he attended as a harsh place.

Neo-evangelicals think standing for the truth is being harsh, so they sell out in sinful compromise, not standing for anything that matters. Harvest criticized me too! They are not worthy to shine Dr. Hyles' shoes!

Harvest has the problem, and I am suffering for their backslidden and in many cases, unsaved, condition. Harvest is full of tares! I'll snap out of my discouragement when I find a wife. I'm not holding my breath. Ungodly associate Harvest pastor, Jared Baldwin, even mocked me, asking

me how my beliefs were working out for my social life. God will hold Jared accountable for his injurious, ungodly and hateful words against me. I stood for THE TRUTH, which they rejected again and again in their arrogance and sinful pride! They literally laughed and scorned, as if everything I stood for is a joke to them! Bible infallibility is not a laughing matter! John MacArthur's damnable plan of salvation is not a laughing matter! Right doctrine matters!

Still today in 2020, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam couldn't care less about me as a human being, and all my neighbors ostracize me continually. All I ever humbly requested (three times in 2017) is to please let me attend church services, so I can have a church family. The Bob Jones University crowd hate me, just as they hated blacks up until 1971 at BJU (forbidding them from enrolling), and hated a female student who said she had been raped at BJU (whom they expelled to silence her). Now the BJU crowd hate me, trying to silence me by kicking me out of church, for standing faithful for the infallible and inspired King James Bible, and exposing Dr. John MacArthur as a false teacher regarding the plan of salvation.

BJU is corrupt, not me. Harvest Baptist Church is corrupt, not me. Dr. Marty Herron is corrupt, not me. Dr. Steve Pettit is corrupt, not me. Pastor Gary Walton is corrupt, not me. They all make me depressed, since I have no church family and no opportunity to find a Christian wife. Who wouldn't be down and discouraged? That is not something I can just snap out of! Perhaps my website readers wonder why I write about this so much. It is simply because I am lonely without a companion. I need a wife. To find a wife I need to be in fellowship with other Christians. And to fellowship with other believers I need a church family.

Someone who is down on them self needs lots of love, not to be shunned and avoided. If the pastors of Harvest were genuine men of God, they would have said: "Why of course you can come back to church David, we love you! All we ask is that you not cause any trouble. If you're willing to put up with us, we're willing to put up with you." I would have gladly thanked them and abided by that. Everyone needs a church family! Some people say it is better to stay home than to attend a bad church, but no one can go it alone with no social life. That is not normal, wise or healthy. Harvest couldn't care less, nor their [2]Satanic hero Dr. Steve Pettit, who [3]requires serving Christ to be saved. It is shocking to me that Baptist churches are so drastically different today in theology, that there is a night and day contrast between plans of salvation. It is something out of [4]The Twilight Zone!

Since Harvest Baptist Church is just a convenient three minute drive from my place, and is the biggest independent Baptist Church on Guam, and dozens of my neighbours either work or attend Harvest—it frustrates the hell out of me that they continue to ostracize, shun and reject me. It may be their legal right, but they have no Biblical right! Any reasonable person could understand! I have every intention to keep writing, preaching, and raising a ruckus, until they do the right thing and embrace their hurting brother. **Romans 14:10, " But why dost thou judge thy brother? or *why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ."** A hurting dog barks!

You're damn right I'm down and discouraged. I told THE TRUTH that God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, not 339 versions (Matthew 4:4). I told THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is a manmade lie, and that there is only ONE GOSPEL, which is to simply believe in the death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection of Jesus Christ (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). My Christian life has been adversely hindered by a local independent Baptist church, because I told THE TRUTH, but they rejected the truth and me together! God will deal with them, so says the Scriptures (Romans 3:4; Proverbs 30:5-6; Galatians 1:6-9; Galatians 6:7).

Kindly said, you cannot go against THE TRUTH and prosper. Harvest is not prospering today, there is a spirit of defeat over the entire ministry, because they have betrayed THE TRUTH. I

love them all unconditionally at Harvest, but I cannot just snap out of what has happened. This is serious. The betrayal of the Word of God is serious. The preaching of another gospel (aka, Lordship Salvation) is serious. For Bob Jones University and the HBC of Guam to bid Godspeed to a false teacher like Dr. John MacArthur is serious. This stuff gets me down. I have tried to find a wife. It's not like I haven't prayed earnestly and made an effort. Harvest Baptist Church has repeatedly thrown me under the bus, and that is on them! I love them anyhow!

Lord willing, when this COVID-19 pandemic situation hopefully eases up in a few months, I will make another attempt to leave Guam for the United States. I am praying and researching which city I would like to move to. Alaska here I come! I have actually thought about Alaska, believe it or not. I wish Abby would marry me, and then we can move anywhere she wants to live, or stay on Guam and I'll buy her a house. Oklahoma City, Oklahoma looks nice too. The world is getting crazy today across the sea! Guam is still normal compared to the U.S. mainland. **Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."**

To God be the glory. I am just a VOICE!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/truths/suffer_no_fools.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/the_twilight_zone.mp3

1.10.14 The Reason Why So Many Christians Are Miserable (2020-12-13 09:30)

Hebrews 12:1-2, "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

***Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

"

I love that phrase... LOOKING UNTO JESUS THE AUTHOR AND FINISHER OF OUR FAITH!!! That one statement can change your life dear friend. What a great truth!

I receive many emails from my web visitors. Quite a few of them share their personal, family, job, social, financial, sin, church and life's problems with me. I am a loving and kind person, who is willing to listen and I do care, so hurting people come to me. I welcome them all in Jesus' name! But one thing I have noticed over the years, why many Christians are so miserable, is that they are focusing on all the wrong things in life!

One man is frustrated that an acquaintance of his is financial secure, who inherited a big trust fund from his parents, and doesn't have to worry about money or work. So my web visitor confided in me that he is frustrated about his financial situation. It didn't take me five seconds to know what is wrong—he is not looking unto Jesus! Instead, he is dwelling on material things. Who cares if his friend is a billionaire! It ought not matter. **1st Timothy 6:6-8, " But godliness with contentment is great gain.**

For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. ” I have known many people like this throughout my lifetime, including myself. I have to be careful not to look at my neck pain, loneliness and frustrations; but rather, LOOK TO JESUS! That is how I have keep going over the years.

We really are what we think about. **Philippians 4:8-9, “Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*.**

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

”

If you want the God of peace to be with you, then you MUST live a Scripture-centered life of obedience to the Lord.

Another Christian woman wrote to me, upset at her adult Christian daughter for avoiding her. The daughter sent her mother a sermon that says to avoid people who cause strife in your life, which offended the mother. The mother does cause strife! I don’t blame the daughter for avoiding her mother. I advised the mother to humble herself to her daughter, and apologize for not being a better mother when her daughter was growing up. But in her pride, instead of humbling herself, she told her daughter that she refused to associate with her anymore. Her problem is that she is not looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of her faith. She is looking at her daughter instead, upset that she can’t have her way. Folks, the sooner that you learn to just LOOK TO JESUS all the time, you’ll never truly find the peace of God in this life.

I love something that Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. said: “[1]Just love the hell out of people!”

It doesn’t matter to me if everyone I know is a millionaire, and I am poor. It doesn’t matter if all my neighbours have wives, and I don’t. It doesn’t matter if the biggest Baptist church on Guam kicked me out and refuses to allow me to come back to attend services. It doesn’t matter if the whole world is having fun and I am not. I AM LOOKING UNTO JESUS!!! Jesus is all I need. Folks, when you hit rock bottom remember Jesus is the Rock at the bottom.

Hebrews 12:2, “

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

” If you don’t keep your focus on Jesus in life, you’re not going to make it! You’ll become bitter, angry, resentful, even disillusioned or suicidal.

I have known at least five Christians in my life who commit suicide at low points in their life, because they took their eyes off of Jesus. One man was my best friend during childhood. He stopped going to church, started drinking booze, hung around the wrong crowd, and the last time I saw him he said he had abandoned his Christian faith for communism. At age 22 he shot himself in the head with his father’s shotgun. I wept much at his funeral.

He wasn’t looking unto Jesus!

Another Christian man in his late 20’s commit suicide when his wife left him, and he couldn’t find her. I remember he came onto our church bus one Sunday night, frantic, asking anyone if they had seen his wife. Shortly thereafter in the weeks to follow, we had learned that he took his own life in discouragement and loneliness. Kindly said, h

e wasn't looking unto Jesus! There, but for the grace of God, go I. Dear friend, if you stay fixated on the Lamb of God, the friend that sticketh closer than a brother, you can get through anything life brings your way. The Apostle Paul kept His eyes on Jesus! ...

> **2nd Corinthians 1:8-10, "For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, *that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead*: Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us;"**

The Apostle Paul said it was their faith in God that saw them through dire circumstances in Asia. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b, "Have faith in God."** If you have faith you can make it! Faith is like film, it develops in the dark. Unshakable faith comes from having our faith shaken! So often it is not our actions that destroy us, but our reactions to life's situations. God wants every believer to adopt the following Scriptural mindset toward life's troubles, trials and tribulations, viewing them as *tests* which ultimately strengthen our faith in God:

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, "**
>
> **Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:**
>
> **That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of *Jesus Christ:***
>
> ***Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not*, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:**
>
> **Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.**
>
> **"**

Carefully notice that the entire basis for our faith being shaken (tested) is Jesus Christ. We have never visibly seen the Lord Jesus Christ, yet we love and trust Him! In 2nd Corinthians 1:8-10 the Apostle Paul said it was their faith in God, Who raised up Jesus from the dead, that saw them through! Boy I love that! This is how we ought to approach our burdens, problems, afflictions, losses, heartaches and all the miseries that this life can throw at us—as being necessary for our spiritual growth, to conform us into Christ's glorious image (Romans 8:28-29). **James 1:2-4, "My brethren, *count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations*; Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing."** Many Christians complain about their afflictions, some becoming bitter and angry over their less than ideal circumstances. But the inspired Word of God teaches us to count it all joy, knowing that unshakable faith comes from having our faith shaken!

Another Christian man I knew (in his late 30's) commit suicide when his fiancée abandoned him for another man, whom she married; and he was also deep in financial debt as well. Kindly said, he wasn't looking unto Jesus! Folks, there is nothing in this world that ought to shake our faith so much that it warrants taking our own life. As long as Jesus is alive, we are on the winning side through faith in Him! **1st John 5:4, "For whatsoever is born of God**

overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith." I know the overwhelming emotional trauma and inexplicable pain of being betrayed, abandoned and divorced by a disgruntled spouse. She wasn't looking unto Jesus, but I was, which is why I focused on soulwinning during the painful ordeal.

By the grace of God, two months after my former wife abandoned me in March of 2006 [2]I started my soulwinning.info website ministry in May, overcoming even with good (Romans 12:21).

My Savior lives!!!

One month later in June I received a summons to divorce court, and the marriage was over. That sin is on her, not me. I can live with that, because the situation was all out of my hands. I have it in writing legally that she refused to reconcile with me, as a testimony before God and man. I was looking unto Jesus then, and I am still looking unto Jesus now! I kindly agree with John Wesley (1703-1791), who eloquently said when asked about his wife divorcing him:

"I did not dismiss her. I did not abandon her. I will not recall her!" Good riddance to strife!

Jesus Christ alone is the Author and Finisher of my faith! It matters not what others have more than I do, or what I don't have. Praise God, my name is written in Heaven! **Luke 10:20, "Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven."**

I am a redeemed child of the King! Whew that's worth shouting about. Hey lost and lying world, I have something great to rejoice about

—

my faith in Jesus Christ! Hey all you miserable Christians who bellyache about your problems, I have great news for you

—JESUS

CHRIST THE RIHTEOUS ONE IS RISEN!!!

Hey all you disgruntled Christian people, I have awesome news for you from

1st John 4:4, "Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: *because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world*. " Throughout my life I have been persecuted for my Christian faith in the secular workplace (2nd Timothy 3:12). I was a conservative Christian working in Sodom and Gomorrah (which is typical of the American secular workplace today). With the new LGBTQ laws protecting homosexuals, Christians are working in ungodly cesspools of iniquity.

To help me cope with the adverse conditions at work, I wrote the following helpful Scripture on my toolbox.

John 16:22,

"

And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

" I love that Bible verse! As God's children we have sorrow in this sin-cursed world. Ah, but our sorrow is only temporal. More times than I can remember throughout my life, people have taken away my joy, but the Lord promises that in the future it will never happen again. We won't be persecuted for our faith in eternity, we will be rewarded and honored for it. We won't

have to encourage ourselves anymore, because when we see Jesus He will make all things good.

So remember dear friend—

Hebrews 12:2, “

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

” Please don’t let the cares, riches and pleasures of this life distract you from soulwinning (Luke 8:14-15). Please don’t let the tribulations, trials, losses, afflictions, permanent burdens and heartaches of this life rob you of the joy of serving God today. So oftentimes people allow worries over the future, and bitterness over the past, rob us of the joy of serving God today! LOOKING UNTO JESUS THE AUTHOR AND FINISHER OF OUR FAITH!!! That is the key to peace in life dear friend.

Look To Jesus In Your Miseries

I am a miserable person in many ways. I am lonely since my former wife abandoned me in 2006. Consequently I lost my home, my confidence in life, my retirement, my pets, most of my possessions, et cetera. Do you know what you get when you play a country song backwards? You get your wife back, your home back, your truck back, your dog back...lol. I have stayed focused on Jesus through the many painful years, otherwise my website ministry wouldn’t be here. I am just a redeemed sinner. God knows my heart. I have always desired only to please God by helping others for Jesus Christ.

I am afflicted in constant toothache-like neck pain. I have burning nerves throughout my body. I am quite used to it, and I am generally healthy, but these afflictions are a burden. I cannot escape my body, so I have to cope with the burning sensation. As I type, my neck burns with pain and stiffness, my whole body feels hot (nerve burning), my arms and hands feel puffed up with air, and the right side of my body feels half asleep. It is medically called stenosis and radiculitis. What happened? I got hit by a church bus in 1992 and fell at work in 2005.

Albeit, I am very thankful to God. I see people stuck in wheelchairs. I see children with cancer. I see people without faces, missing their arms and legs, blind, deaf and mute. I am so abundantly blessed by God and have no complaints. I simply have my own afflictions, as we all do. I can choose to focus on my burdens and become bitter and a complainer, or I can LOOK TO JESUS in my afflictions and be happy in the Lord.

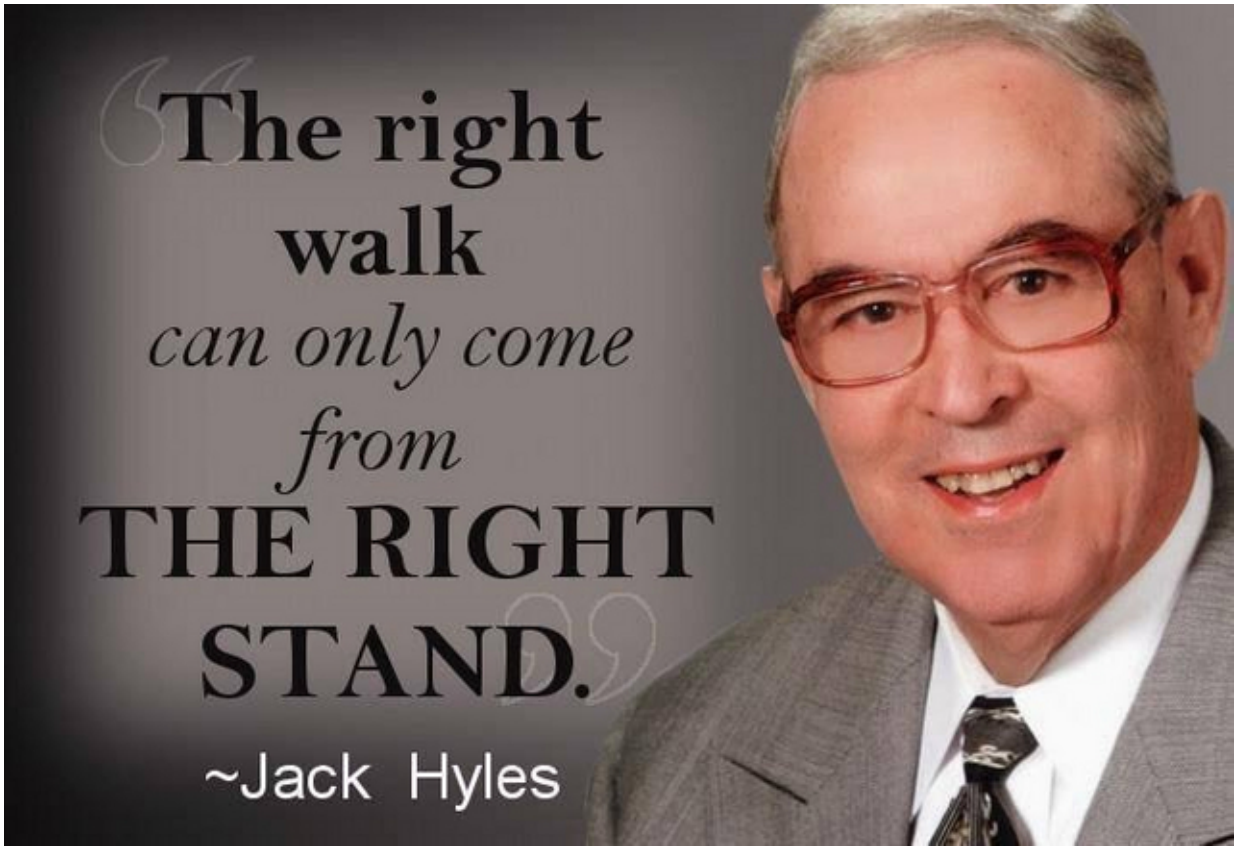

1. https://youtu.be/gy-nT8Xbfw0?t=4060
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiaO0ZomvBvSyIOvej_CeCPFay8kXEI6bfFpsl0dRP6VJszqs2Ip5ZQ7qj9x_ubR5R5d650A3JPRB2JJ5t97S1lWt2vqZBSW1CSaOx

---

1.10.15 Satanic Kabbalah, Zohar, Talmud And Roman Catholicism (2020-12-15 23:42)

Matthew 4:4, “

But he answered and said, It is written, *Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*.

”

2nd Timothy 3:16-17,

“

All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness

: *That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works*.

”

I often receive emails from people who tell me that I really need to read someone’s eye-opening book. I am not against recommended helpful and insightful books, but dear reader, I have THE

BOOK! I wouldn't trade my inspired King James Bible for all the books every written! Why you ask? Simply because the Bible is God's Word! As we just read in our text verse from **2nd Timothy 3:16-17**, the inspired Words of God are all that we need to be **"perfect"** (i.e., complete) in Jesus Christ, **"throughly furnished"** unto all good works. Bless God, I am as narrow-minded as the Holy Bible! God's opinion is my opinion. There is no controversy if you believe the Bible!!!

Having said that, we are living in a sinful world, surrounded by all manner of opinions which conflict with the inspired Word of God. That is why the world is in such a mess! [1]Someone sent me an article today, which shows Pope Francis honoring a group of Judaizers...

> In an almost empty St. Peter's Square, Pope Francis received a delegation from the Kabbalah Centre of Los Angeles, which gave him an English translation of the book Tikkunei Zohar.
>
> In Judaism, the Talmud is the book made up of commentaries by rabbis on the Torah – the Pentateuch – and the other books of Scriptures. The Talmud alleges to follow the Law of Moses and the other biblical moral and canonical precepts.
>
> The Zohar, a word that translates as splendor, pretends to be the expression of the splendor of God that Moses saw and was reflected in his face when he came down from Mount Sinai. It purports to give mystical ways to reach the glory of God. The Zohar is the base of the Jewish Kabbalah, which often is understood as an ensemble of secret norms and practices of Judaism.
>
> The book Tikkunei Zohar pretends to explain or correct confused parts of the Zohar and make it easier for the soul to reach the highest possible level of love and unity. Its English translation was sponsored by art dealer Sandra Gering, who is a Kabbalah student. ...
>
> READ MORE: [2]Church Revolution In Pictures

I love Jewish people. I love Arabs. I love everyone with God's unconditional love, which is why I am writing this blog article. Remember friend, any opinion that conflicts with God's opinion in the written Word of God is heresy! I can assure you with all Biblical certainty that the Roman Catholic church is of the Devil. The church bases their hope of salvation on keeping the Seven Sacraments of their religion. Catholics foolishly believe that water baptism is the door into the church, and that salvation is obtained through the Catholic church. This makes Catholicism a false religion Biblically, because they pervert the Gospel by ADDING a requirement to be water baptized.

Matthew 16:18, "

And I say also unto thee, *That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church*; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

" Catholics teach that the preceding Bible verse means Peter is the "r

ock

"

upon which the church is built. Since Catholics believe that Peter was the first Pope, therefore they think Roman Catholicism is the Lord's church. We know this is false! In the Greek, Peter is *petros* (pebble), but the word *Petra* (a Rock) in the preceding Scripture refers to Jesus (the foundation of the Church). What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 3:11,**

“For other *foundation* can no man lay than that is laid, *which is Jesus Christ*.”

Peter is NOT the foundation of the Church, Jesus is!

Roman Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion! So it doesn’t surprise me that the ungodly Pope would bid Godspeed to a Satanic group of Judaizers who reject Jesus as the Messiah. Roman Catholics sin against God by worshipping statues, trinkets and venerating dead saints. The religion is steeped in demonic superstition, especially in Hispanic cultures. Roman Catholics are very sneaky, corrupting the Ten Commandments to hide the evils of idolatry. First, [3]read the Catholic’s version of the Ten Commandments. And now (please make sure you are sitting down friend), [4]read what the Bible actually says. Isn’t that something? They just changed and corrupted the Holy Bible, to accommodate their Satanic practice of worshipping statues. They removed the 2nd Commandment, which forbids bowing to any graven image!

[5]



Pope John Paul II Committing The Sin Of Idolatry

I am not trying to be unkind, I am telling the truth, as a true friend does.

Having said that, many churchgoers today have been deceived by the Devil's deception of Zionism. What is Zionism? It is the belief and movement to restore Jews to the land of Palestine (aka, the Promised land). In the Old Testament, God promised Abraham to make unto him a great nation (Israel). God promised to give Abraham's descendants all the land from the Nile River down in Egypt, all the way up to the Euphrates River in Syria). **Genesis 15:18, "In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:**

" God will make good on that promise in the future. The Jews had entered into Canaan to seize the promise, but because of their habitual spiritual adultery with false gods (as we read about in the book of Ezekiel), the Lord took Israel away from Abraham's descendants (Assyria conquered northern Israel in 722 BC, and Babylon the southern kingdom in 586 BC).

In **Luke 21:24** we read, **"And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.**

" Zionists today completely ignore this passage of Scripture, which plainly teaches that Israel today has NO DIVINE GUARANTEE of protection from God. The Bible teaches that the coming Antichrist will burn Jerusalem with fire. The Bible spiritually calls Jerusalem (Israel) a

"

whore

"

and

"

Sodom

"

(Revelation 11:8; 17:16-18).

Why does the Bible describe Israel using these horrible disparaging terms? The Huffington Post in recent years has called Tel Aviv, Israel a

"

gay paradise.

" Less than 3 % of Israel's inhabitants today profess Christianity. Israel is no different than any other heathen nation! They have forsaken the God of their fathers. Not surprisingly, the same thing is said about the coming "

Man of Sin

" (2nd Thessalonians 2:3),

the Antichrist (or in place of Christ, i.e., an imitation, a deceiver).

Daniel 11:37, " Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all." In lieu of the Scriptures I have just shared with you, and Tel Aviv being a major tourist destination for homosexuals, it is likely that the Antichrist will be a homosexual (**Daniel 11:37b, "nor the desire of women"**

). The Man of Sin will not

“r egard the God of his fathers ” (Daniel 11:37b).

The most “holy book” of unbelieving Jews today is [6]the Talmud, which is a despicable book . The Talmud teaches that a Roman soldier raped Mary, and that is how Jesus was conceived. The Talmud says Jesus is in Hell, suffering in urine and excrement. The Talmud refers to Jesus as Balaam. The Talmud permits rabbis to have carnal knowledge (intercourse) with girls under age 3. [7]Look at the Talmud for yourself. I am not trying to be mean or unkind, God forbid. I am simply showing you THE TRUTH. No one ought to support the Talmud. It is of the Devil. Why is the Catholic Pope sanctioning these wicked things? Could it be that they are all on the same Devil’s team? Yes, that is exactly what is going on. It was [8]reported in the Jerusalem news in October of 2004, that local Christians want Judaizers to stop spitting on them!

Why am I saying these things? It is not to incite hatred against Jews, God forbid. That would be wrong and a sin. I love Jewish people. I love Chinese people. I love African Americans. I love gay people. I love Christian people. I love unloving people. I love every living creature, because God is love, and I am a child of God. **1st John 4:8, “ He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.”** You better believe I love Jews! I love you too dear reader!!! Rather, I am simply preaching against the falsehoods of Roman Catholicism, Judaism, the Talmud, Zohar and Kabballah.

I did an interesting study about Kabbalah several years ago. In Kabbalah there are 125 levels of enlightenment through which an adherent must ascend. Each level is supposed to give the follower a greater understanding of the truth. In reality, Kabbalah is a Satanic substitute, blinding men from the saving Gospel of Jesus Christ. [9]Kabbalah is a fraud based on Jewish mysticism. Everybody has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts!

I am sometimes asked how to determine which religion is right. Of the 4,200 religions in this world, how do you pick one? That is easy, look at the origin of it (where it came from). What is the basis of their authority? Christianity is based upon Jesus Christ, which roots we can easily trace through history. Roman Catholicism began with Augustine in Rome. Jehovah’s Witnesses began with Charles Taze Russell. Mormonism began with Joseph Smith. Seventh-Day Adventism began with Ellen G. White. I don’t know about you, but I am going to follow the New Testament church, of which Jesus Christ is the foundation (1st Corinthians 3:11). No religion is right! You don’t get to Heaven through religion. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world! You get to Heaven through Jesus Christ. **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*. ”** [10]If you want to go to Heaven, you need Jesus!!!

1. https://www.traditioninaction.org/RevolutionPhotos/A870-Zoh.htm
2. https://www.traditioninaction.org/RevolutionPhotos/A870-Zoh.htm
3. http://www.beginningcatholic.com/catholic-ten-commandments
4. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Exodus+20:1-17&version=KJV
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiE_vFcGFikC7nQj47gFa7yYC8g3sGS7-DygmRHZlTMOQeMrvMDCCICVWLtCsgrGAZnSbLUpwUotjLDWhikHpjyLCzczufWLHeWSzS
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Judaism/talmud.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Judaism/talmud_child_sex.htm
8. https://www.haaretz.com/1.4715226
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Kabbalah/kaballah_truth.htm
10. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-bible-says-it-is-very-easy-to-be.html

1.10.16 Jesus Sees People's Pain (2020-12-16 03:26)

Jesus sees people's pain...

We see people's hardness, but Jesus see their heart;
We see their problems, but Jesus see their potential;
We see the anger on their face, but Jesus sees the anguish inside;
We see people's wickedness, but Jesus sees their hopelessness;
We see their selfishness, but Jesus see their loneliness;
We see their worldliness, but Jesus see their emptiness;
We see their sneers, but Jesus see their soul;
We see their arrogance, but Jesus see their tiredness.

1.10.17 Can A Believer Be Free From Sin? (2020-12-17 09:30)

Romans 7:14-25, "For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin. For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good. Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. *For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not. For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me*. For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin."

Can we be free from sin? The answer is both *Yes* and *No*, depending on how to look at it.

The answer is yes, in the sense that **"**

the wages of sin is death

" **(Romans 6:23)**, and when we got saved death no longer had any dominion over us (1st Corinthians 15:52-58).

Romans 6:9, "Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him." Physical death is simply a graduation from this life to the next. There is no second death for the child of God. I do not believe there will be a break in consciousness when we die. How could there be if we have eternal life? I think when we die, we'll see our body for the first time, as our spirit leaves this world. I cannot prove that Scripturally, but that is what I think happens.

Can we be free from sin? "NO," in the sense that we are sinners by nature and by choice. Rebellion against God and authority is in our blood, passed down from Adam's sin (Romans 5:12). Only Jesus was without sin (Hebrews 4:15), because He did not have an earthly father. God Himself was Jesus' biological Father. That is why Jesus is called the only "begotten Son" in John 3:16 and 1st John 3:16. The modern Bible versions are of the Devil, completely removing

the word "begotten." By removing this word, the new Bibles teach lies. Jesus is not God's only son, He is God's only BEGOTTEN Son. Every believer is an adopted son of God (John 1:12; Romans 8:15). You and I are sons of God, but Jesus is God's only biological Son. The word "begotten" is extremely important, because it is a direct proclamation of Jesus' deity.

We're Just As Guilty As The Next Sinner

As we read in our text passage from Romans 7:14-25, the Apostle Paul struggled with sin continually. All humans struggle with sin. We sin in different ways, but we all sin. Don't condemn others because they sin differently than you do! **1st Timothy 5:24, " *Some men's sins are open beforehand*, going before to judgment; and *some men they follow after*."** Some people's sins are known beforehand, as the Bible says. Once your sins become public (even if mere allegations) in these modern times of mass media—that information will be archived, analyzed, itemized, magnified and scrutinized on the internet for all time. The sins you commit at dawn will be on YouTube by dusk!

However, any time that we condemn someone for their sins, it is only because you are self-righteously overlooking our own sins. I am a dirty sinner, and so are you! The only difference is that someone else got caught with their hand in the cookie jar, but you didn't! Also, no one cares if an unknown person sins, but if a well known person does something wrong, then everyone else wants to know about it. Critics and trolls love to jump on the bandwagon, to get their pound of human flesh. It's feeding time!!!

We are all horrible sinners! **Romans 3:23-26, "*For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God*;**

Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:

Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, *through the forbearance of God*;

To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and *the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*." I love that—THE JUSTIFIER OF HIM THAT BELIEVETH IN JESUS!!! God the Father justifies anyone and everyone who believes in Jesus! **Galatians 3:26, " For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

Most people categorize which sins are the worst, but the Bible teaches in **James 2:10** that all sins are equal, as far as guilt is concerned,

"For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, *he is guilty of all*. " If you gossip about someone, you are just as guilty as the person you are tearing down. You are committing murder with your mouth! It is in our human nature to be cynical (i.e., to see the worst in people). The Bible teaches that we should give others the benefit of the doubt. The Golden Rule in Matthew 7:12 is to always treat others the way we desire to be treated.

James 2:8, " If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:" You would always want people to give you the benefit of the doubt.

No Believer Can Attain Sinless Perfection

Can a believer be free from sins? As long as we are living in this earthly body of flesh we will struggle with sin. We can choose to walk in the Holy Spirit at any given time, but we won't always make that right decision, because we are sinful by nature. The Bible teaches that God

will never allow us to be tempted above that we are able, but with the temptation, God will make a way to escape. **1st Corinthians 10:13, "There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but *God is faithful*, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it."**

We all endure the same sinful temptations.

The Bible says GOD IS FAITHFUL!!! God will not allow us to be tempted beyond our ability to resist. God knows how much we can handle. No believer can ever blame God for our sins. Sin is a choice. When we sin, it is only because WE CHOOSE to sin.

GOD IS FAITHFUL!!! This was a very interesting statement to find in a passage about escaping temptation

. The Bible doesn't say that a faithful man will avoid temptation; but rather, it says our faithful God will deliver us. The Bible says GOD IS FAITHFUL, and He will not allow us to be tempted above what we are able to endure.

Daniel's friends' Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego couldn't escape the fiery furnace, but GOD WAS FAITHFUL. These three young men were all tempted to sin. They were tempted to commit idolatry. King Nebuchadnezzar threatened them with a horrific torturous death, to be burned alive in a fiery furnace. There are sins of both COMMISSION and OMMISSION. If you think about it, we always commit these sins together, because the only way we can COMMIT something wrong, is to first OMIT obeying God.

The Bible teaches that we are tempted when drawn away by our OWN LUST, and enticed. So if we want to avoid the death which sin causes, then we must avoid the enticement which lust inspires. **James 1:12-15, "Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man: *But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust*, and enticed. Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death."** So here we see that sins of commission always begin when we look away from the Savior. A man cannot be drawn away by his own lust, unless he is not walking close with the Lord.

Psalms 90:1, " LORD, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations." In simplest terms, sin is the absence of righteousness! Before any person ever sins, we first slack off in our love for God.

So although we can never be free of sinning completely, we have been freed from the condemnation of the law through faith in Jesus Christ. There is liberty for the believer, because we have been freed from the curse of the Old Testament law. Salvation is by God's free grace. The purpose of the Old Testament LAW is to show humanity our sinfulness, that we are guilty and needy sinners (Romans 3:19-20). The LAW brings us to CHRIST (i.e., grace) to be saved through faith alone (Galatians 3:26-29). LAW and CHRIST (Romans 10:3-4). So we have been freed from sin in the sense that death no longer has any power over us (i.e., we have eternal life). However, we are still subject to commit sin as long as we are trapped in this fleshly tabernacle (the body).

Service Is Different Than Salvation

Just as Jesus **died** on the cross, was **buried** and physically **resurrected** three days later, even so ought we to die to old life, and raise up in newness of life as God's child. This is not salvation (sonship), but service (discipleship). We are saved by *faith* alone, but we serve God by *faith plus works*.

That is why James 2:18-22 teaches to shew each other our faith by works. James is speaking about Christian service. In sharp contrast, the Apostle Paul in Romans 4:6 is speaking about salvation, which is by faith alone (Romans 4:5). Many Bible students confuse these passages and get it wrong. We must never confuse or combine service with salvation. They are two separate decisions. If you mix these two, then you get Lordship Salvation (which is a false plan of salvation). So we get saved by faith, period. And then as God's redeemed child, He commands us to serve Him.

Many Bible students confuse the Gospel of Matthew for salvation, but Jesus is speaking about service. Matthew presents Jesus as a King, Who is worthy for us to serve. In the Gospel of John, the Apostle John presents Jesus as the only begotten Son of God, the Christ, in Whom we trust to receive eternal life (John 6:47). **Romans 6:5-9, "For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection: Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. *For he that is dead is freed from sin*. Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him: Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him."**

As believers, we have to continually make a choice to either WALK IN THE FLESH, or to WALK IN THE SPIRIT. **John 8:34, "**

Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin." When we walk in the indwelling Holy Spirit, we are dead to self, and our body is freed from sin. This simply means sin has no power over us if we do not commit it. But when we choose to sin, we enslave ourselves to it. If we obey the speed limit and stay within the law, we don't have to worry about getting a speeding ticket or appearing in traffic court.

Galatians 5:22-23, " But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance: *against such there is no law*." Laws are for evildoers!

It is important that you understand these truths. The Bible is not teaching that we can attain sinless perfection; but rather, we can choose to live an upright life, and in so doing we will be freed from much pain caused by sin. **Proverbs 13:15, "**

Good understanding giveth favour: but *the way of transgressors is hard*.

" We've all seen the horrific consequences of drug, alcohol and tobacco addiction. Sin thrills and then it kills! Sin fascinates and then it assassinates! The Devil is a beautiful liar. Satan always shows everyone the sinful good times and neon lights of Las Vegas Strip (aka,

"

SIN CITY

"

), but he doesn't show people the ruined lives in local hospitals, bankruptcy courts, state prisons and morgues. Jesus warned Peter: **"**

[1]Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat:

” (Luke 22:31b).

So when the Holy Bible speaks in **Romans 6:7b** of being **“ freed from sin,**

” it doesn’t mean that anyone can live above sin. It simply means that our sins have been forever washed away by Jesus’ precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Therefore, why should we continue living in willful sin, knowing that we have been freed from the curse and condemnation of the law? We are not in danger of going to Hell anymore (John 3:18, 36). No amount of sinning could ever jeopardize our eternal position in Christ as His redeemed child (Romans 5:20; Acts 13:39).

Romans 6:11-12, “Likewise *reckon ye also yourselves to be dead* indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.” This Scripture passage clears up the matter. The word “

reckon

”

means

“

to think.

” The Bible is simply saying that since Jesus Christ has washed all our sins away (past, present and future), we ought to consider ourselves as effectively being dead. We already possess eternal life through faith in Christ. We are already on the winning side! We’ve got everything good to look forward to (Romans 8:32; John 14:1-3). So why would we want to wilfully live in the snake pit and hog pen of sin, the very sins from which Jesus rescued us by faith?

The Scriptures admonish every believer to abstain (avoid) the lusts of the flesh. **1st Peter 2:11, “Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;”** We are not settlers here on earth, we are just passing through as pilgrims. Our home is in Heaven.



1. https://youtu.be/rSmXOSW9iOk
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjHvstZTQU81rPUlN1yBe3oaDhjDR3isEvkoYfeV5_vZChT01JytJz5os0ZiCE37e-QWGG6wWJta-3VFvKshhRFgrZDmbTr7cI8O0Y

1.10.18 Hated As An Enemy For Telling The Truth (2020-12-18 02:58)

Galatians 4:15-17, "

Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.

”

I am the victim of church hatred. What a sad misnomer! I am the victim of hatred from an independent Baptist church. I am speaking about the shameful [1]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Since 2014 they have painfully ostracized me. I have always kindly waved at them with a smile, but in return I get dirty looks, cold stares and unfriendly smirks. David in the Old Testament experienced this same hurtful type of heathendom. **Psalms 109:4-5, “**

***For my love they are my adversaries*: but I give myself unto prayer.**

And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.”

My regular website and blog readers know that I have been writing articles about my painful ongoing ordeal with Harvest Baptist Church (aka, the Bob Jones University crowd) since they kicked me out in 2014. I am in a unique situation, being isolated on Guam, and that I am an independent Baptist. Where else can I go? They are my spiritual family. They are my professed brothers and sisters in Christ. Yet, they continue to ostracize me, showing disdain toward me, which is painful, especially at Christmas time and on holidays. Sadly, I mean nothing to them.

God knows that my only offense against them is that I loved them enough to tell THE TRUTH to help them! Harvest invited Evangelist Tom Farrell to speak at their church, who said from the pulpit: “

A friend helps a friend to see!

” I was being a true friend. But when I helped them see, they showed me the door! Pastor Marty Herron cruelly drove me out, and shunned me. I was so lonely and in love with the church’s nurse, who worked at their school. So I literally begged to return, promising to keep quiet about my beliefs. I humbly apologized for any trouble I had caused, and pleaded with Pastor Herron to allow me to return. I kindly asked for his spiritual guidance with my life, explaining that I have been stuck in a ditch in life for several years. That ungodly selfish man verbatim told me to “

go elsewhere.

” I had nowhere to go. My blood is on Pastor Herron’s hands, and his associate pastors, who were also involved.

I was listening to Alexander Scourby last week read the famous Bible chapter about love (**“ charity**

”), which is **1st Corinthians 13**. Verse 6 jumped out to my attention, when I heard the words **“**

THE TRUTH.

” 1st Corinthians 13:6, “[charity] Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but *rejoiceth in the truth*;” The Bible teaches that love rejoices in THE TRUTH! Whatever Pastor Herron and the Bob Jones’ crowd have, it isn’t love. Love rejoices in truth, it doesn’t shun and ostracize truth-tellers. Shame on Harvest Baptist Church on Guam!!! The new pastor, Gary Walton, won’t have anything to do with me, because of the influence of Dr. Herron. Time and time again I have seen Harvest’s staff members in public, and they laugh as they pass by me, making snide remarks, and expressing disdain for me as a human being. That is not love!

Religion (Playing Church) Versus The Truth

I am amazed how many professed Christians literally ignore portions of the Bible which do not fit their agendas. A prime example is the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd. Since they do not believe we have a perfect Holy Bible in the English language today, they reject the Biblical truth that God has preserved "EVERY WORD" for us today. **Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.**

"

That is why [2]BJU literally changed their statement of faith since 2017 , removing the phrase "EVERY ONE" regarding the Bible. What an indictment against BJU!!! God knows that if Harvest had simply welcomed me back to church, I would have gladly returned, and built a new life at Harvest. I had hoped to find a wife.

Senior pastor, Marty Herron, quit in 2018. Associate pastor, Joe Hanson, quit in 2018. Associate pastor, Jared Baldwin, quit in 2018. They cannot escape what they have done! God will hold them accountable for leaving the church in spiritual shambles. Pastor Herron could have ended my ongoing battle with Harvest, by simply doing the right thing, by allowing me to attend church services to get the help I so desperately needed and pleaded for. I just wanted a church family for fellowship. Is that a crime? What kind of church refuses to help a hurting man, who humbly pleads for help? I pleaded three times in 2017. I have pleaded since. Harvest Baptist Church is a shameful mess today—a spiritually dead, dried up, lifeless, Neo-evangelical cesspool of indifference, CCM music, yuppie attitudes, and snobs who don't care about anybody outside of their religious clique (which by definition is a cult).

The Apostle Paul reminded the churches of Galatia that at one time previously, they would have removed their eyes to give him if it were physically possible. By the way, this is why many Bible theologians believe Paul's thorn in the flesh was poor eyesight. Paul couldn't see well. Paul said the Galatians would have plucked out their own eyes to give him, if they could, but now they hated him as their enemy for telling THE TRUTH. Strong's Concordance defines "ENEMY" in Galatians 4:16 as:

> "echthros: From a primary word ἔχθω echthō (to hate); hateful (passively odious, or actively hostile); usually as a noun, an adversary (especially Satan): - enemy, foe."

The Greek word for "

enemy

"

here means

"

to hate

" (whether passively odious or actively hostile). The Bob Jones' crowd hate me in a passively odious manner. That is, in an unambiguous way. They have made it VERY clear that they consider me offensive and contemptible, by forcing me out of their church and ostracizing me, literally banning me from even attending Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014. Lord willing, I plan to spend the rest of my life writing about the evils which Harvest Baptist Church did to me, to let everyone know how not to treat others. It is called *word of mouth!*

If you want to see a living example of what a church shouldn't be, then simply look at HBC on Guam. Micronesia is in woeful need of real churches! Harvest Baptist Academy is a money

machine in my opinion. HBC is a place for BJU's alumni to meet the obligation to worship God, if you can consider what they do worship. I know this—any type of so-called worship of God which does not cause you to love your hurting brother is as phony as a $3 bill. **Romans 14:10, " But *why dost thou judge thy brother?* or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ."** Anything can be justified. The Bob Jones' crowd today are apostate! They use Devil's Bibles. [3]They preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. I love the Bob Jones' crowd. God knows my heart. I do not hate anyone. But I do hate every false way, as God commands me to. **Psalms 119:104, "**

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

"

Please pardon my rudeness dear reader.

2nd Corinthians 11:6, "*But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge*; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things." I do not claim to be an apostle, but in so many ways I am suffering in the same way as did Paul. For telling THE TRUTH, the local churches hated Paul and counted him as an enemy, just as Harvest Baptist Church has done to me. Pastor Herron even injuriously and falsely called me an "enemy" in 2017. Dr. Herron is in for a shocking revelation when he stands before the Lord someday, and is reprimanded for promoting Devil's Bibles. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*."** [4]I fear that Marty Herron is not saved, since he ADDS turning from sins to faith (Matthew 7:21-23; Acts 15:1; Galatians 1:6-9). If I am telling THE TRUTH, woe unto Pastor Herron.

I Am Obsessed With THE TRUTH

God knows that my heart is in the right place. I am not obsessed with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I am a hurting man who has no church family. Nearly all of my neighbours either attend Harvest or work on staff, but they ignore me. That is not okay with God. Everyone needs a church family. When an independent Baptist church is so far gone in their doctrines, that they are using [5]a completely different Bible , and preaching a [6]completely different gospel , than what the King James Bible teaches, you've got a Satanic cult, not a New Testament church! When I have no church family because I am right, because I am on the side of TRUTH, you're darn tootin' right that I'm going to hoop and holler, and make a fuss!

I am appalled that tens of thousands of churches today are embracing Calvinism as a legitimate variation of the Gospel. Calvinism is damnable heresy!!! There are no variations or embellishments of the Gospel. Jesus Christ never sinned one time. He was sinless and perfect in every way! Christ **died** on the cross to pay for our sins. He was **buried**. Three days later Jesus physically **resurrected** from the dead for the justification of our faith (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who by faith receives Jesus as the risen Christ, the only begotten Son of God, accepting His sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, is saved. That's it!

The Bible teaches that eternal life is a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 5:15-18, 6:23) You don't have to turn away from a lifestyle of sinning to receive salvation, which would be an exchange, not a gift. The Bob Jones University crowd have been corrupted. I am the best friend they have. I want everyone to know that my ongoing battle with the Bob Jones' crowd is not over them hurting my feelings , although they certainly have umpteen times. This is over the infallibility and inspiration of the King James Bible! **Proverbs 19:11, " The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression."** This is

not about me, this is about THE TRUTH! HBC won't accept me back into their fold because they disagree with what I am standing for. God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, not hundreds! There is only ONE GOSPEL, not two, not a dozen! I am rightly contending for the faith.

This is not about passing over a transgression. This is about Bob Jones University today, right this very moment, still as corrupt as can be on the Bible and the plan of salvation! [7]I caught BJU red-handed changing their statement of faith, removing the very two words that got them into big trouble in the first place... "

EVERY ONE

"! BJU removed those two words because they had to, otherwise they would have to explain how we can have EVERY ONE of God's preserved inspired Words today in hundreds of English Bible versions!!! I do believe we have EVERY ONE of God's Words, in the inspired and infallible King James Bible! And it is for my correct belief on the Word of God that the Bob Jones' camp continue to ostracize me on Guam.

Kindly said, Dr. Marty Herron is getting paid a much undeserved 6-digit salary as Executive Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Cemetery in Iowa. If Marty is saved (I humbly don't think he is), his earthly paycheck is the only reward he will ever receive! Spiritual crime pays well. It is disgusting! I have no church family still in 2020, because Marty Herron turned Harvest Baptist Church against me. Pastor Herron is a wicked man who cruelly threw me under the bus between 2014 and 2018!

Humbly said, it is because of Pastor Marty Herron that I have had no church family since 2014 until today still. My blood is on his hands, for which God alone will hold him accountable! [8]Dr. Steve Pettit is just as bad—a dangerous Calvinist false prophet! These ungodly religious leaders (imposters) are Neo-evangelicals—full of resentment and disdain for fighting Fundamentalists like me, Pastor Bob Gray Sr., Dr. Al Lacy and Dr. Jack Hyles. Neo-evangelicals stand for nothing, affirm everything in apostate mainstream evangelicalism, and run churches into the ground that they stole from Fundamentalists!!!

[9]



I love the preceding quote by Dr. Russell Anderson. Lordship Salvation sends people to Hell. The [10]Devil's modern Bible revisions teach Lordship Salvation. When anyone denies the inspiration and infallibility of the King James Bible, they have opened the door to the possibility that there is more than one English Bible version. This is what is wrong with Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Liberty University, and thousands of other Neo-Evangelical institutions today, who promote the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions. Sadly, [11]even Hyles-Anderson College since 2008 no longer believes that the King James Bible is inspired. They ALL share the common denominator of denying that the King James Bible is infallible and inspired, which is why they affirm dozens of different English Bible versions. Dr. Anderson understands the importance of having an inspired and infallible King James Bible, and so do I (humbly), and so did Pastor Jack Hyles!!! This is why we must rebuke and expose the Neo-evangelical crowd today, like never before!!!

Respectfully said, Pastor Marty Herron was Harvest's senior pastor between 1999 and 2018. I loved pastor Herron and desperately needed his spiritual help, love and guidance. I asked for his help with my broken life, with tears in my eyes in 2014. I attended the church's 6 week Foundation's Class, because Pastor Herron invited me to come. I went to all the sessions with about a dozen other new members. We met in his church office. I was so happy to have a church family, for the first time in a very long time. I was happy for the year of 2014. I had a church family, finally.

But in time God started working in my heart, as I saw church members using dozens of different Bible versions. I heard Pastor Herron preach Lordship Salvation from the pulpit. He promoted Dr. John MacArthur and passed out MacArthur's materials to the congregation. I went home and cried, disturbed by the heresy being taught by Marty Herron. That is not my opinion, that is a Scriptural fact! According to John 20:31, the Gospel of John was written to show us how to go to obtain eternal life. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might *believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.**

2708

”

Not one place in the Gospel of John are we taught to do anything more than simply

“

BELIEVE

”

on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth* on me hath everlasting life.”**

So I decided to help them as a true friend does. I went and bought $1,000 of Alexander Scourby King James Bible DVD’s. I also bought several hundred King James’ Gospels of John and brought them to the church’s office for them to give away to whoever they wanted. I wanted to flood the church with King James Bibles, and I did. But they decided to silence me. I was threatened never to share a sermon again from Pastor Jack Hyles about the King James Bible. They called Dr. Hyles “ a cult ” for being King James Bible only. That means I am a cult too in their eyes at Harvest Baptist Church. [12]In truth, they are the cult (an excellent rebuke of BJU by one of their own graduates, Dr. Peter S. Ruckman). I don’t agree with Dr. Ruckman on double inspiration, nor other things that he teaches, but this is excellent.

I was under the sincere impression in 2014 at Harvest, that the church is a melting pot of beliefs. Pastor Herron gave me permission to hand out Gospel tracts by Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), which are 100 % accurate. But Pastor Herron was a big fan of John MacArthur, as is Bob Jones University today. Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) is a personal buddy of John MacArthur, and [13]bids 100 % Godspeed to his Lordship Salvation ministry! I found out painfully that the pastors of Harvest are fools! They rejected the knowledge I gave them. I mean, I put the truth directly into their hands, but they rejected it.

Please look at **Hosea 4:6,**

“ My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: *because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me*: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.” God’s people were destroyed because of a lack of knowledge (truth). But carefully notice who rejected the truth—the priests! It was their spiritual leaders who rejected the knowledge of the

truth!!! God said He would reject the spiritual leaders, because they rejected the truth!

Jeremiah 2:8, “The priests said not, Where is the LORD? and*they that handle the law knew me not*: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit.”

Jeremiah 10:21, “

*For the pastors are become brutish [*out of their minds]**, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and *all their flocks shall be scattered*.**

”

Harvest Baptist church all scattered in 2014, to 2018. Everyone quit and left after they drove me out. The church spiritually died! A church that rejects the truth loses God’s hand of blessing.

Jeremiah 12:10, “

[14]Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard (MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles*)*, **they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.**

”

Religious imposters like Dr. Herron feel safe going along with other false teachers; such as, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit and Stephen Davey. God will punish them individually, even though they hobnob together as a group in their false teachings and wickedness. **Proverbs 16:5, “ Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: *though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished*.”** If Steven Pettit or Marty Herron were to preach their garbage of Lordship Salvation in 1950 at Bob Jones University, [15]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. would have threw them out on their heads immediately!!

A Little Leaven Leaveneth The Whole Lump

What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 3:13, “**

But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; *lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin*. **”** Because BJU has tolerated these wicked false teachers for decades, and one of their alumni (Dr. John MacArthur) has achieved massive worldly success, they have let down their spiritual guard at BJU. Consequently, BJU today relentlessly attempts to merge Lordship Salvation with a free grace Gospel, as if they both fall within the realm of orthodox theology (but they absolutely don’t). [16]Pastor MacArthur errantly teaches that salvation is an “exchange”

(he even uses that word). Dear friend, eternal life is a free gift, not a trade or exchange (Ephesians 2:8-9).

I am showing you how Bob Jones University went to the Devil. They stopped exhorting one another daily, while it is called today!

Hebrews 3:13, “

But *exhort one another daily, while it is called To day*; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin. **”** Hardly a preacher today cries aloud against the wickedness of abortion. Hardly a preacher today cries aloud against the wickedness of homosexuality. Instead, as shocking as it is, [17]many pastors are embracing the LGBTQ movement and no longer preach against homosexuality as a sin. Please don’t misunderstand, I believe homosexuals ought to be welcomed in every church. How can we help them if they are not welcomed in church? However, I do not believe anyone should be allowed to openly sin in the church. That is why churches vote people in, or out. If you want to live in open sin, you cannot reasonably expect a church to vote you in.

1st Timothy 5:20, “ Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.”

Having quoted 1st Timothy 5:20, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, and the Bob Jones University crowd, must be rebuked before all, that others may fear God, because they are sinning by promoting Devil’s Bibles and preaching another gospel. Titus 1:10-13 teaches to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY!!! The Bob Jones’ crowd are sinfully arrogant, and full of sinful hatred toward Fundamentalists like me. Harvest Baptist Church’s continued ostracization against me proves what I say. By the way, if your church is going to vote people out, as Harvest Baptist Church did to a man who divorced his wife in 2013, then the pastor’s daughter out not where hip-huggers and skin-tight spandex in public. If it is a sin for me to lust upon the pastor’s daughter (Matthew 5:28), then it is a sin for a woman to dress in such a way that it makes it easy for me to lust upon her body (1st Peter 2:11; 1st Timothy 2:9; Proverbs 7:10). Aren’t we humans big hypocrites?

If you want to talk about “

hatred

”

(which Harvest mentions on their website), look no further than the way Harvest has mistreated me since 2014, forbidding me to even sit in church services. Who does that, except for a self-righteous religious group that operates like a social club instead of a hospital for sinners? I love you all very much, unconditionally with God’s love. It is for this very reason that I continue to relentlessly SPEAK THE TRUTH IN LOVE (Ephesians 4:15). **Jude 1:3, “**

Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*.

”

Galatians 4:16-17, “

Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.

” Paul said that a group of false teachers were zealously affecting them in their churches, but not in a good way. Likewise, Bob Jones University zealously affect tens of thousands of churches today, but not in a godly nor good way. BJU is corrupting the churches with corruptible seed, and a perverted gospel of turning from sins plus partial faith in Christ.

Fundamentalist believers must take a Biblical stand against this junk theology and apostasy! I have taken a faithful stand for God and truth. I have run the course faithfully. It has cost me a potential wife at Harvest. It has cost me my church family at Harvest. It has cost me several years of happiness without a church family. Pastor Jack Hyles wisely taught me that to lose something in the will of God is to find something better. Neo-evangelicals are wishy-washy. They don’t care about upholding truth. They don’t care about the accuracy of the Gospel. They don’t care about the purity of the Word of God. They don’t go soulwinning. They refuse to even use the term, because [18]the word “soulwinning” is synonymous with Pastor Jack Hyles.

And perhaps worst of all, Neo-evangelicals don’t care about hurting people, which I have experienced firsthand at the cruel behest of the Bob Jones’ crowd running the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. It’s all about the money. Although they would never admit such a shameful thing, their walk talks much louder than their talk talks. Love is shown in deed, not in word. I love you all with God’s unconditional love. It is for that very reason that I speak and rejoice in THE TRUTH (1st Corinthians 13:6; Ephesians 4:15).

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/11/i-made-bob-jones-university-change.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/it-is-right-to-rebuke-bob-jones.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/bju_sanctions_ungodly_esv.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/11/i-made-bob-jones-university-change.html
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgsQR8lv0_oagtIRFh3F0o7XXwyqYBy8qEweC3WZkr8Kb8CjAvy4O4qh_-sEOTCDLm1lswJ56un8QAFhR6EcbXj1M7D06irrTsRMNG
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf

13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
15. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/lgbt_churches.htm
18. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/12/lets-go-soulwinning.html

---

1.10.19 Salvation Has Always Been By Grace Through Faith Alone (2020-12-19 09:30)

Acts 10:36-44, “

The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, *preaching peace by Jesus Christ*: (he is Lord of all:)

That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;

How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree:

Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;

Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead.

***To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*.**

While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

”

Acts 10:43 is very clear that “

ALL THE PROPHETS

”

gave witness, that salvation has always been through faith alone in Jesus Christ! They didn’t know the name of Jesus throughout the Old Testament, but they plainly knew about the coming promised Messiah.

John 4:25, “

The woman saith unto him, *I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ*: when he is come, he will tell us all things. **”** The Bible teaches that ALL OF THE PROPHETS preached salvation through believing in Christ. That means Enoch, Noah, Moses, Samuel, Isaiah, Elijah, Ezekiel, Daniel, Elisha, Jonah, Joel, Amos, Zephaniah and Habakkuk (to name but a few), all

preached salvation by faith. **Habakkuk 2:4, "Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith*.**
"

There are many false teachers today, who falsely preach that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. They also claim that salvation during the future Tribulation period will again be by works. But they claim salvation today is by faith alone. So these false prophets literally are claiming that there are two different plans of salvation, applicable during different times of history. Some of these false teachers include Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), [1]Bryan Denlinger, [2]Robert Breaker, [3]Chett Hensley, William P. Grady and [4]Pastor Gene Kim.

In the preceding YouTube sermon by Dr. Gene Kim, he errantly attempts to use The Golden Rule in Matthew 7:12 to support his heresy of salvation by works in the Old Testament. **Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."** Kim is horribly taking the Bible out of context. Dr. Kim harshly refers to Free Grace Christians (such as myself) as "[5]anti-dispensational salvation losers." The truth is that Dr. Kim is a false prophet who espouses damnable heresy!

I do not agree with dispensationalism. It is simply not found in the Holy Bible. Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) is one of my favorite Bible teachers. Dr. Ironside did teach dispensationalism at Moody Church and Moody Bible Institute. Dr. Ironside said that dispensationalism is not doctrine; but rather, a helpful overlay of the Scriptures to help the student learn the Bible. Although I don't have a problem with that per se, I wouldn't use it, simply because I have seen too many Bible students go wacky as a result. Dr. Gene Kim is a classic example, using dispensationalism to justify having a different plan of salvation under Mosaic law. Another example are Zionists, who place the emphasis upon Israel instead of the Gospel. My humble advice to you dear reader is to avoid dispensationalism, and anything else which is not clearly taught in the Bible.

In the preceding YouTube video, Dr. Kim makes a lot of insulting and bold claims that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. He repeatedly calls his critics in this doctrinal matter "losers." Kim cites the following Scripture passage in an attempt to justify his heresy. This is the famous passage about the two men, who unknowingly walked with the risen Savior, on the road to Emmaus. **Luke 24:13, 24-26, "And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs. ... And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not. Then he** [Jesus] **said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart *to believe all that the prophets have spoken*: Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, *he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself*."** I don't know where in the world Dr. Kim gets works for salvation out of this Scripture passage! The Bible plainly says that Jesus expounded the two men concerning Himself. That is exactly what **Acts 10:43** says**, To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins.**
"

Jesus called the two men fools for not quickly believing all that THE PROPHETS had prophesied concerning Him. Our wonderful Savior helped them to see clearly, expounding them by beginning in Genesis and working His way through the Old Testament concerning Himself. Oh what a wonderful Savior!!! But according to Dr. Gene Kim, Jesus explained to these two men that salvation was by works in the Old Testament. Dear reader, Dr. Kim is very wrong, incompetent as a theologian, and you should avoid all of his religious teachings. I say that kindly,

but with Biblical authority! What saith the Scripture? **Romans 16:17, "Now I beseech you, *brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them*."** Right doctrine matters!

Jesus' very own apostles didn't believe the ladies when they reported what they had seen. Mary Magdalene and other Christian women saw the empty tomb. Mary personally spoke with the Lord in His resurrected body. Yet the apostles didn't believe their report. **Luke 24:11, "**

And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

"

Wow! May we always be quick to believe the truth, but skeptical about anything that cannot be backed up soundly by the Scriptures.

Old Testaments Saints Were Only Saved By Faith

Acts 10:43,

"

To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

"

The following very helpful truths are being quoted from Dr. John R. Rice's invaluable verse-by-verse Bible commentary titled, "

Acts: Filled With The Spirit,

"

pages 250-252:

> **All Prophets Preach the Same Savior, the Same Plan of Salvation**
>
> Not only are the Apostles witnesses of the life, death and resurrection of Jesus, and above five hundred other witnesses who saw Him after His resurrection, but "all the prophets," that is, every prophet in the Old Testament as well as the new Testament times, bears witness to the same Saviour and the same plan of salvation!
>
> There are some who think that the Old Testament saints were saved by animal sacrifices and the ceremonies of the law. They are utterly mistaken. The sacrifices and ceremonies of the Old Testament were simply object lessons pointing to Christ and salvation by faith in Him. Baptism now pictures that one is buried in the likeness of Christ's death and raised in the likeness of His resurrection (Rom. 6:4, 5), and those that take the Lord's Supper in the bread and cup "do shew the Lord's death till he come" (I Cor. 11:26). So Old Testament sacrifices taught the same thing, that salvation is only through Christ. Every prophet in the Old Testament pictures Christ. So Jesus could preach to Nicodemus the Gospel from Numbers 21:5-9, about the serpents in the Wilderness. So Philip could preach to the Ethiopian eunuch from Isaiah 53:4-6, preaching the same Saviour and the same Gospel. It was this Saviour whom Abraham saw and believed in (John 8:56; Rom, 4:3). It was by faith in this Jesus that "Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain," the firstling of his flock which pictured an atoning Saviour. It is Christ and salvation by faith in His shed blood that is pictured in the passover.

There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.

Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation.

There are those who think that Peter in Acts 2:38 and 39 preached that baptism was essential to salvation when he said, "Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." But the phrase "for the remission of sins" could well be translated "referring to the remission of sins" for the indefinite preposition of reference and so used many, many times in the Bible. People are not baptized in order to be saved, but baptized with reference to the salvation they had when they repented. So it has always been among Bible-believing Christians who follow the Scriptures.

So here in Acts 10:43 we have the statement by Peter, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." Get this great doctrinal matter settled: God has only one plan of salvation and that is all He ever had! He has only one Saviour, and that is Jesus Christ. Every Old and New Testament prophet agrees in this that "whosoever believeth in him shall have remission of sins."

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 250-252; *Sword Of The Lord*, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©

1963

Boy I love that! The Old Testament ceremonial laws, just like the Lord's Supper and water baptism today, were object lessons. These were NOT necessary to be saved. Salvation was always by faith, as we read in **Habakkuk 2:4b, "the just shall live by his faith."**

In Number 21:9, all God expected of the Israelites was to LOOK AND LIVE. Jesus used this passage to teach the Gospel to Nicodemus in John 3:14-16. Isaiah 45:22 teaches to LOOK AND LIVE! **Isaiah 45:22,**

"

Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.

" Salvation has always been by grace through faith in Christ.

Galatians 5:13-14, “For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. *For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself*.” If Dr. Gene Kim is correct in his theory that people were saved by works in the Old Testament, then a person can be saved by fulfilling The Golden Rule. The obvious inherent problem with this theory is that no human being (except Jesus - Hebrews 4:15) has ever been able to perfectly keep the law. That is why we need a Savior!

Habakkuk 2:4, “Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith*.

”

The Apostle Paul quotes from

Habakkuk

2:4 in the following passage:

> **Galatians 3:9-14, “**
>
> **So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.**
>
> **For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.**
>
> ***But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith*.**
>
> **And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them. Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: *That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith*.** ”

There is absolutely no way for Dr. Kim, Robert Breaker or anyone else, to weasel their way out of this Scripture passage to teach salvation by works in the Old Testament. Paul quotes Habakkuk 2:4 to reiterate the truth that salvation is by faith alone. Paul even states that no man is justified by the law in God’s sight. It would be absurd for Paul to quote the Old Testament, if they had followed a different works-based plan of salvation in Habakkuk’s time.

I beseech you dear reader to be very cautious listening to Bryan Denlinger, Robert Breaker, Gene Kim, or anybody else who is wrong on the plan of salvation in the Old Testament. Bryan Denlinger preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation, wrong on salvation then and now! I am tired of hearing well-meaning Christians attempt to whitewash these heretics, by emphasizing that they believe New Testament saints are justified by faith. Listen, something is wrong with their theology! These men have bugs in their thinking.

If Salvation Were Ever By Works, Then God Would Owe Someone It

The very fact that a preacher could entertain the false idea of people being saved “SOME OTHER WAY” is cause for great alarm! **John 10:1, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up *some other way*, the same is a thief and a robber.”** Since the beginning of human civilization, salvation has always been promised by God to those who place their trust in the Savior.

The following passage of Scripture 100 % unequivocally PROVES, beyond any shadow of a doubt, that no one has ever been saved by the works of the law:

> **Romans 4:1-4 “**
>
> **What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.”**

What Peter Ruckman, Gene Kim, Robert Breaker, Chett Hensley, William Grady and Bryan Denlinger are literally teaching, by saying that people were saved BY WORKS in the Old Testament, is that GOD OWED THEM SALVATION!!! I didn’t say that, God did! Please read Romans 4:1-4 again if you missed it. The Bible says if Abraham had been saved by works, then salvation wouldn’t have been by grace, but of debt. Dear friend, do you really think God owes anyone eternal life? Do you think God owed everyone salvation in the time of Moses, who attempted to obey the Mosaic laws but utterly failed? It blows my mind that any preacher could even think of following such a disastrous, heretical, unbiblical, and theologically irresponsible notion—to teach that anyone has ever been redeemed by keeping God’s law.

Romans 4:2-4 “ For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God .”

Please don’t miss that! If Abraham had been saved by works, then he would have had justifiable grounds to brag of his own self-righteousness. No human being has that right! These heretics, like Dr. Peter S. Ruckman, claim that Abraham was saved by faith, but then salvation became by works under the Mosaic law. That is utter nonsense and heresy!

The same argument made by the Apostle Paul in Romans 4:1-4 regarding Abraham, absolutely applies to every human being! No one, not at any time in human civilization, has ever been owed salvation by God. As we just plainly read in Romans 4:1-4, if salvation were by works, then it would be of *debt* and not of God’s *grace*. That eternal truth didn’t change under the Mosaic law. Salvation has ALWAYS been solely by God’s undeserved grace, provided through the blood sacrifice on His only begotten Son on the cross.

1. https://youtu.be/WmGKqwXePGc
2. https://youtu.be/Qny4FJGOCt0
3. https://youtu.be/86DYzBZyW4U
4. https://youtu.be/WNuJ78GWrug
5. https://youtu.be/WNuJ78GWrug?t=743

1.10.20 Beware Of Deeper Life Religious Theologians (2020-12-20 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 11:1-4, “

Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me.

For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

But I fear, lest by any means, *as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*.

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

”

The Bible is simple. God intended for salvation and the Christian life to be simple. Men complicate things. Men complicate God’s plan of salvation. In fact, Pastor John MacArthur has made getting saved so complicated, that [1]he says children cannot be saved. That is totally preposterous and unbiblical. The Gospel is very simple, easy and free! Anyone who says otherwise is a liar and a false witness. I am leery of religious theologians! Dear reader, it wasn’t meant for us to understand all that there is to know about God and life. As I grow older I find myself telling web visitors who ask questions that, “I truly don’t know.” Someone has suggested that the “Bible” can be expressed as an acronym: “Basic Instructions Before Leaving Earth.” Thankfully, in the matter of salvation the Bible is very plain and concise.

I heard a new term this week called “

Covenant Theology.

”

So I went to search for the subject on Google. [2]This is what I found at Wikipedia . It makes my brain hurt just reading the article, let alone trying to figure out what it means. Dear friend, theology presents the student with a bunch of ideas, terms and suppositions that are no where found in the Scriptures! If you’re not careful, you could easily fall into a deeper life of debating theology, instead of witnessing the Gospel to lost sinners. All across America we’ve got a bunch of dead Bible colleges today, with dead professors (academics), who train their students to be academics. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) saw this sore evil years ago, evidenced by this truthful statement:

> “The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been [3]trained by people that have never built churches, and [4]they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[5]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

I recommend to my web visitors that you get into the King James Bible, and forget all the junk taught by theologians, which will lead you AWAY from the Bible. Yes, they will! The [6]topic of Molinism is a perfect example. I call it “

junk theology.

” If you’re not careful, you’ll allow theologians to inoculate you from spending time in the Word of God, and you’ll become barren (fruitless) believers like they are. This is why America is going to Hell today! We’ve got a bunch of academics (educators) as pastors, trained by academics, who have no compassion nor desire to build soulwinning churches!!! Only preachers can reproduce preachers!

A church that doesn’t go soulwinning is not fulfilling their divine purpose! **Matthew 28:19-20, “Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.”** That is *The Great Commission*. Sadly, in most churches today is has become *The*

Great Omission. How many soulwinning churches do you know of? Every Christian should be soul conscious!

I have met numerous Neo-evangelicals who even express contempt and scorn for the Biblical term soulwinning. **Proverbs 11:30, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*.**

" Are you wise? God ultimate goal for every mature believer is to bear fruit as a soulwinner. **Luke 8:15,**

"But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience." That is what the parable of *The Sower And The Seed* is about, soulwinning, not salvation, as false teachers like Ray Comfort claim in his popular work: *[7]The Evidence Bible*.

I thank God for the old-time religion, which is sadly dying nowadays. **Revelation 3:2, "**

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. **"** Neo-evangelicalism is nothing more than the Devil transforming the churches into fun centers. Neo-evangelical churches have become spiritual places where people go to be motivated, instead of theological places where people have the Word of God preached unto them. Beware of anyone trying to replace Bible theology with mere spirituality. A false prophet may quote portions of Scripture to legitimatize their deception, while never actually teaching sound doctrine (i.e., the core fundamentals of the Christian faith). Something is very wrong with a pastor who never preaches about Jesus' virgin birth, sinless life, vicarious (substitutionary) death on the cross, Jesus' blood sprinkled in Heaven on the Mercy Seat, Christ's visible Second Coming, et cetera.

You ought not leave a church feeling better about yourself; but rather, feeling convicted by the Holy Spirit about the sins in your life. You ought not leave a church thinking about how great the pastor or his sermons are; but rather, how great our God and His truths are! The preachers duty is to exalt the Savior, evangelize the sinner, and edify the saints! It's not the preacher's job to entertain and coddle you. Most Americans refuse to attend a solid Bible-believing church. But they will attend a church that resembles a rock concert—where the Gospel is corrupted, the Bible is corrupted, morals are corrupted, and the truth is corrupted.

Psalms 84:10,

"

For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

" love what David said. He said: "I'd rather be a parking lot attendant at a godly church, than to own a casino, operate a nightclub, or manage a movie theatre." David said: "I'd rather serve in Heaven, than reign in Hell." Amen David, me too! I'd rather be a doorkeeper at church, than to enjoy untold pleasures in Hugh Hefner's Playboy mansion. Nothing feels better than being right with God. NOTHING!!!

I digressed a bit off topic, but it's all connected. The apostasy in today's dead Neo-evangelical churches is a direct result of the theological formalism which has crept into our religious learning institutions. Deeper-life theology is an enemy of soulwinning! The thing that made Hyles-Anderson College so different was that Pastor Jack Hyles put preachers into the classrooms. I cannot remember how many times in class, that the teacher would just start preaching, and we never finished the lesson, but left fired up for God and truth! Sadly, after Dr. Hyles went to Heaven in 2001, tares crept into the church and college, causing them to change for the worse,

so that they are no longer fighting Fundamentalists. Since 2008 they don't even believe that the Bible is infallible and inspired anymore. I-chabod is written over their doors! That is, the glory of the Lord is departed. Time will evidence this fact.

Also, the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam where I live is a spiritual morgue!!! The church began to die after they drove me out in 2014. When they rejected the truth of the Gospel I showed them, God's hand of blessing was removed. A church cannot reject THE TRUTH and expect to be blessed by God. I plainly showed them THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is of the Devil, but they wouldn't listen to wisdom. I plainly showed them that the modern Bible revisions are Devil's bibles, but they refused to listen to THE TRUTH. I freely gave them good books, written by Fundamentalist preachers, but they scorned me and the books. I plainly showed them that Martin Luther (1483-1546) taught the lie of *Baptismal Regeneration* all his life, but they still insisted that Mr. Luther is a born-again Christian. Why are they so stupid?

I'll tell you why, because they are scared little boys, cowards, who are afraid to go against their peers in the clergy, lest they be ostracized and put outside the gate with Jesus (like I have been ostracized and rejected by the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014). My blood is on their theologically incompetent hands. Where dwelleth the love of God? The Bob Jones' crowd know nothing of God's love. They are a bunch of yuppie types, who only love their own, operating the local church like a social club (us four and no more).

Jesus warned us about these evil types of religious phonies, who make their own rules. Neo-evangelicals have dozens of different Bible revisions, calling people like me and Pastor Jack Hyles "

a cult,

"

because [8]we still believe in the infallibility and inspiration of a perfect King James Bible! Amen and amen!

> **Mark 7:9-13, "And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*.**
>
> **For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:**
>
> **But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.**
>
> **And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;**
>
> ***Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition*, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.**
>
> **"**

I encourage you dear reader to keep things simple. All you need is the Word of God. That is what the Bible teaches in **2nd Timothy 3:16-17, "**

All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

" That means we don't need theological teachings to complete us. From time to time I get theologians wanting to debate with me, to put their training to use wasting my time, but I

always decline their request. Not once have I ever debated, nor will I ever. The reason is simple, I am not a theologian and they would eat me alive! I don't want to know all that junk! I am happy to have my brain filled with God's inspired Words in the King James Bible, and nothing else (except maybe a nice loyal wife). All we need is the inspired King James Bible!!!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Covenant_theology
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/molinism-is-deeper-life-junk-theology.html
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-luke_813.htm
8. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/we-have-perfect-infallible-inspired.html

---

1.10.21 The Scripture Cannot Be Broken (2020-12-21 06:38)

John 10:33-36, "

The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God.

Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?

If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and *the scripture cannot be broken*;

Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?

"

In our text passage, Jesus affirmed that THE SCRIPTURE CANNOT BE BROKEN!!! If we don't have an inspired writing today from God, then the Scripture has been broken!

In 2018, I felt led by the Holy Spirit to begin a project, which I am very glad that I finished, by God's grace. For a few months I gathered everything I could remember and find about the inspiration and infallibility of the King James Bible. When I had everything I could find accumulated together into one giant folder on my computer desktop, I made this 4:19 hour YouTube video titled: "[1]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES."

2nd Corinthians 3:6, "

Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for *the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life*. " Without an inspired Bible, no one could be saved. The letter killeth, but the Holy Spirit giveth life! If the Holy Spirit won't breathe on a Bible translation, then you cannot be saved from it! **1st Peter 1:23, "Being born again, *not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible*, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.**

" It is common to hear preachers say that the King James Bible is

"

THE BEST

"

Bible translation

. Dear friend, it is not only the best, the King James Bible is THE ONLY inspired Bible we have in the English language today.

> “The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!” —Dr. Jack Hyles (an [2]awesome quote from the needful sermon: “[3]THE REAL BATTLE!”)

Jesus said, THE SCRIPTURE CANNOT BE BROKEN!!!

John 10:35b, “

...the scripture cannot be broken; **”** If God only inspired the original manuscripts, but they have been lost over the centuries, and at best we only have an inferior, imperfect, non-inspired, fallible Bible today, then THE SCRIPTURE HAS BEEN BROKEN. Do you believe that dear reader? I certainly don’t think the Scriptures have been broken. Now, the Scriptures have been broken in ALL of the Devil’s modern Bible revisions. But the faithful King James Bible translation is clearly the inspired and infallible Word of God!!! How do I know that? I can give you several reasons [4]why I believe that the King James Bible is God’s inspired and infallible Word.

[5]



Proverbs 30:5-6,
“*Every word* of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.”

Jesus said that THE SCRIPTURE CANNOT BE BROKEN! **Matthew 5:18, "**

For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, *one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled*.

" Well, then either Jesus lied or something is very wrong with the modern Bible versions, because they removed Acts 8:37 completely!

By removing this important Bible verse, it totally changes and corrupts the meaning of this Scripture passage. As you will see, by removing Acts 8:37 (which stipulates that believing the Gospel is a prerequisite to being water baptized), this passage now teaches the false doctrine of Baptismal Regeneration (i.e., the heresy that water baptism is a requirement for salvation). See for yourself:

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB)—Acts 8:36-38, "And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, here is water; what doth hinder me to be baptized? **And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.** And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him." [emphasis added]

Now look and see that the modern Bible versions CORRUPT this passage of Scripture, completely removing Acts 8:37...

> NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV)—Acts 8:36-38, "As they traveled along the road, they came to some water and the eunuch said, "Look, here is water. What can stand in the way of my being baptized? **[MISSING]** And he gave orders to stop the chariot. Then both Philip and the eunuch went down into the water and Philip baptized him."
>
> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV)—Acts 8:36-38, "While they were traveling down the road, they came to some water. The official said, "Look, here is water! What is stopping me from being baptized?" **[MISSING]** Then the official ordered the chariot to stop. Both Philip and the official went down into the water, and Philip baptized him."
>
> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV)—Acts 8:36-38, "And as they were going along the road they came to some water, and the eunuch said, 'See, here is water! What prevents me from being baptized?' **[MISSING]** And he commanded the chariot to stop, and they both went down into the water, Philip and the eunuch, and he baptized him."

I thought Jesus said not one jot or tittle shall pass away? **Matthew 5:18, "**

For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, *one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled*.

"

As you can plainly see, the Alexandrian based Bible revisions are RETARDED!!! Can you see this ridiculous scenario taught in the modern PERversions of the Bible... "Hey Philip, I'd like to get dunked in that pool of water over there! Can I do it? Can I do it? Sure Mr. Ethiopian Eunuch, I'll baptize you in that water!" No mention of the Gospel is made, which is absurd! The $64,000 question is: Do you care dear reader?

The Bible publishing business in the United States is truly a horrendous crime scene! The average Bible-college-corrupted-church today is a grizzly spiritual crime scene.

Most Bible college campuses today are horrific theological crime scenes

, with the King James Bible being brutally assaulted by know-it-all Greek professors on a regular basis in the classrooms...

[6] 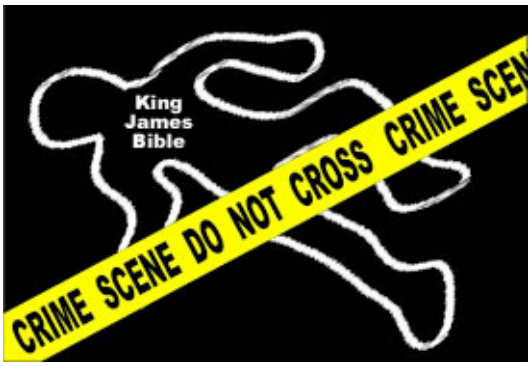

I don't know about you, but it makes my blood boil that the Devil's crowd keep changing the Bible. Famous author Earnest Hemmingway was right when he said: "

All things truly wicked start from innocence."

Proverbs 16:25, "

There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

" ...

> "Some of the worst things imaginable, have been done with the best intentions."
> —Dr. Alan Grant, Jurassic Park III

I think most pastors are sincere and have good intentions. It is disturbing how many independent fundamental Baptist pastors today don't believe that we have an inspired, infallible, perfect, Holy Bible today. It is tragic. For example: [7]Bob Jones University's official position on the Bible is that "God has supernaturally preserved His inspired words in the totality of extant manuscript evidence." That is so sad and discouraging to read! They believe that God has preserved His inspired words in [8]MULTIPLE SOURCES. Folks, God only authored ONE BOOK, so how can there be more than ONE SOURCE? It is a coward's way out, going along to get along with the herd. The NIV 2011 in comparison to the NIV 1984 changed [9]by a shocking 38.8 % content. Look at many of the [10]horrible corruptions in the English Standard Version (ESV). BJU sells, uses and promotes the ESV.

Something is very wrong with their attitude toward the Bible at Bob Jones University, and the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam that wholeheartedly supports BJU. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6, "*Every word* of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."** Repeatedly in the Scriptures we are taught that "EVERY WORD" of God is very pure (Psalms 12:6-7; Psalms 119:140; Deuteronomy 8:1-3; Matthew 4:4). Yet, pseudo Bible scholars today insist that these very pure words of God, have been preserved in a plethora of confusing, contradicting and even paraphrases of God's Word. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Look at what the ungodly ESV does to attack the deity of Jesus. First I will quote the correct King James Bible. Notice that they changed “

holy child

”

to

“

holy servant

”

...

> **Acts 4:27, “**
>
> **For of a truth against *thy holy child Jesus*, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,**
>
> **”**
>
> **Acts 4:27, “for truly in this city there were gathered together against *your holy servant Jesus*, whom you anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, along with the Gentiles and the peoples of Israel,”**

That is wicked! There is a BIG difference between being a *servant* versus being the only begotten *child* of God. In hundreds of places; such as, [11]1st Timothy 3:16 and [12]1st John 5:7, the Devil’s Bibles diminish and assault the deity of Jesus. It is not mere happenstance! Any honest person who cares and loves Jesus can see that [13]the Devil has corrupted the Bible.

The New International Version (NIV) contains the same corruption. The truth is that all of the Devil’s Bible revisions all contain the SAME corruptions, additions and omissions to God’s Word. Only the inspired King James Bible stands alone!!! BJU doesn’t want to be labeled as a King James Bible only cult, so instead they don’t take a stand for anything. I mean, if the King James Bible is not accurate and inspired, then which version should we use? Jesus said THE SCRIPTURE CANNOT BE BROKEN. So how can God’s Word be preserved in [14]900 English Bible versions?

When Westcott and Hort introduced their new Greek Bible version to the world in 1881, there now existed TWO AUTHORITIES instead of ONE AUTHORITY. This required a THIRD AUTHORITY, which is manmade scholarship, to decide which of the first two authorities are correct. This elevated man to the place of almighty God, to sit in judgment upon the tried, true, tested, inspired and infallible Word of God.

John 10:35b, “

...the scripture cannot be broken; **”**

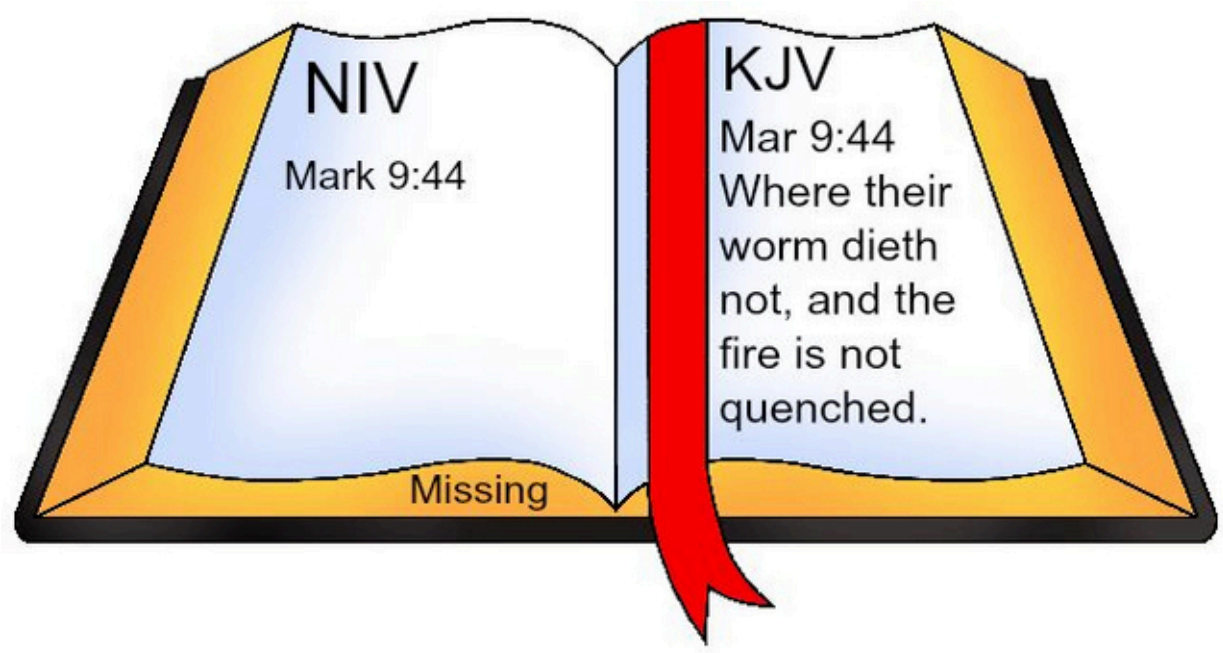

1. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/why_gods_word.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZkm1cpsVK5sFZswtnTwGAm3G9LQcshsbrss0Hjj6RhWLKz9Q66VsRmjUCxz39B1nBlgGFHXK_XeqWN6Reudl0wF6nONtuPe-66Z3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjv5lGOnAkICrl9FNbyt_Y-D4xCAjczmPnfJiWLCYxnvF1-1eXdSe2Zo2s102lTJKf1SXQDT2n7aPB401X61IJkilB7vM9pOTmjCSN
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/11/i-made-bob-jones-university-change.html
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/The%20King%20James%20Bible/kjb_chart-large.gif
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/it_keeps_changing.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/for_there_are_three.htm
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/12/how-can-there-be-two-bibles-if-there-is.html
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg3VtzBY935FH_MnCP7oMDK9EWlHxVVQGUwCV0BEEugS3qjKATIk7gZ1Cr6IO-daSLOzfQdHgvj6QbUAlpQ2glMcW2Op2pZdxM7CgA

1.10.22 Seven Bible Promises That Always Brighten My Day (2020-12-22 09:30)

2nd Peter 1:1-4, “Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,

According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue:

***Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises*: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. ”**

Here are seven wonderful PROMISES from God that always rejoice my soul as a redeemed child of God:

1. *MY NAME IS WRITTEN IN HEAVEN* - **Luke 10:20: “Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.)”**
2. *AT THE RAPTURE, I WILL RECEIVE AN IMMORTAL BODY FASHIONED LIKE UNTO THE LORD’S RESURRECTED BODY* - **Philippians 3:21, “Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.” 1st Corinthians 15:51-53, “ In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality.**

   Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, **”**
3. *THE LORD IS PREPARING A HOME FOR ME IN HEAVEN* - **John 14:1-3, “Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father’s house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.”**
4. *WHEN JESUS COMES, NO MAN WILL EVER TAKE MY JOY AWAY AGAIN*

   - John 16:22, “And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.”
5. *IN THE FUTURE, GOD WILL MAKE EVERYTHING RIGHT* - **Revelation 21:4, “And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.”**
6. *JESUS WILL NEVER LEAVE NOR FORSAKE ME* - **Hebrews 13:5, “Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.”**

   John 14:16,

   “

   And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

   ”
7. *GOD WILL REWARD ME FOR ALL MY LABORS FOR JESUS CHRIST* - **1st Corinthians 3:8, “Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.” Hebrews 6:10, “For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.” Mark 9:41, “For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.”**

I am so thankful for the eternal and incorruptible Word of God. I am so thankful for the inspired and infallible King James Bible!!! The Bible is full of promises from God to man. I encourage you friend to search for them, claim them as your own, and let them be your joy.

[1]



Titus 1:2,

“

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjN3UWlEVgDV6fQxBnNyb1zPPdSaln2cwQe-FTchD4QAkhImcl2_Kc9wMm-IoNiq1DqSEKRl-dXpZ8F0f7Nhktszh8f3IA-naW6bpy

---

1.10.23 Most Believers Don’t Know What A Christlike Spirit Is (2020-12-23 09:30)

Matthew 21:12-15, “

And Jesus went into the temple of God, and *cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves*, And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves. And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them. And when the chief priests and

scribes *saw the wonderful things that he did*, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the Son of David; *they were sore displeased*,"

I love that statement... "THE WONDERFUL THINGS THAT HE DID." But wait a minute! Did we just read about Jesus aggressively grabbing people from out of their seats, overturning those seats, violently overthrowing their tables with money and birds going everywhere, casting them out of the temple on their butts! Some people would no doubt have disagreed with THE WONDERFUL THINGS HE DID!!!

I am one of the most hated and criticized preachers on the internet. If you want to urinate on my grave someday, you'll have stand in line. Sadly, much of my criticism comes from other independent Baptists and professed Christians. In particular, the Bob Jones University crowd are critical of me, because I have [1]told THE TRUTH about them, [2]exposing their apostasy! Many people would no doubt accuse me of lacking a Christlike spirit. I heard one preacher say that there is a difference between having the Spirit of Christ, versus having a Christlike spirit. Although that is true, what is a

"

Christlike spirit

"? Who decides what is like Christ, or not like Christ? You? Me? The Wolfman? Orville Redenbacher? Geoffrey Giraffe?

Before anyone goes around touting that every believer ought to possess a "Christlike spirit," you should more closely examine the Scriptures. **Mark 5:15-17, "And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. And they that saw it told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine. *And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts*."** Jesus healed the afflicted man, who was demon possessed. But the local people of Gadarenes didn't care about the man's well-being, they were upset over the 2,000 pigs that just commit hogacide. The demons asked for permission to leave the man and go into a herd of swine. Jesus gave them permission. The demons entered into the pigs and they went insane, running down a steep hillside to drown in the Sea of Galilea. The demons did that, not the Lord. The demons cost the townspeople a massive financial loss of 2,000 pigs. That's a lot of bacon!!!

I hate to say it, but that true story reminds me of many churches today, who care more about their financial situation than they do people. Harvest Baptist Church drove me out of their family in 2014, and abandoned me. I was sad, broken and lonely, just needing some time to myself to sort things out. No one cared to keep in touch with me. They gave up on me. When I couldn't take the loneliness anymore, in 2017 I begged three times to please befriended me with Christ's love, by simply allowing me to return to church services. The senior pastor said no. His assistance pastors said no. They church said no. They are just like the ungrateful people of Gadarenes, who cared more about the pigs than they did one hurting man.

I know the pain of being despised and rejected, especially by my peers (my brothers and sisters in Christ). If a local independent Baptist church won't receive a broken, hurting and remorseful man back, then where can he go? **2nd Corinthians 2:7, " So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow. "** Ironically, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has a big sign at the entrance to their property which reads: "Helping People Develop A Heart For God." What they should change their sign to read instead is: "

Where Porky Pigs Matter More Than People!

" God knows that I love them unconditionally. I wish they could know my heart of love, loneliness and desire just to be part of the family. Right doctrine matters! Using the right Bible matters! One person matters! No one is expendable!

So we see that Jesus' Spirit displeased the people of Gadarenes, so much so that they asked Him to leave and don't come back! They wanted Jesus gone, gone, gone! **Mark 5:17, "And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts."** Are you sure that you want a truly Christlike spirit dear friend? Because no one may want to be around you anymore, like me.

2nd Timothy 3:12, " Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution." Most believers read this Bible verse and mentally picture the ACLU, NAMBLA, Black Lives Matter, GLAAD, or some other liberal heathen group; but the Bible says Paul's enemies were the churches of Galatia. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?**

" Carefully notice why they were his enemy—for telling THE TRUTH!!!

Like me, Paul was rude at times in his preaching. **2nd Corinthians 11:6, "**

But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things.

"

A faithful Bible preacher is supposed to offend people with THE TRUTH! **Luke 6:26-28, " *Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets*.**

But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,

Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you. " Neo-evangelicals don't stand for anything that will cause them discomfort. They refuse to suffer reproach for the name of Christ. They refuse to be put outside the gate with Jesus. They are wishy-washy!

In sharp contrast, I am a Christian Fundamentalist, which is why the Bob Jones University crowd have shunned me since 2014. They superficially speak of love, but in reality there is no love for anyone outside of their little social club. Us four and no more! There is nothing Christlike in the spirit at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, nor at Bob Jones University today. I am merely expressing my humble opinion as a child of God. To be Christlike means to tell THE TRUTH as Jesus did. **John 8:40, "But now ye seek to kill me, *a man that hath told you the truth*, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.**

"

John 8:45, "

And *because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not*.

" Think about what Jesus just said. The Lord said it was because HE TOLD THE TRUTH, that they didn't believe Him.

There is absolutely nothing

"

Christlike

" about using, promoting and bidding Godspeed to dozens, even hundreds, of English Bible revisions. That is the Devil's way! Satan came to Eve in Genesis 3:1, introducing a new version

of God's Word. If you'll go compare Genesis 2:16-17 to Genesis 3:1, you'll see that the serpent totally changed what God said, saying the opposite. Whereas God said they COULD eat of all the trees, save one; the serpent quoted God as saying they COULDN'T eat of any of the trees. By presenting a new version of God's Word, Eve had to CHOOSE between two authorities. That put Eve in the place of God, to choose which version of God's Word she wanted to follow. Dear reader, that is exactly why Satan introduced a new Greek Bible to the world in the year 1881, produced by Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort. Any honest person can quickly see that the Devil is behind the modern Bible publishing movement, supplying a never-ending rash of new Bible versions year after year.

A Christlike spirit is a truth-seeking and truth-telling spirit. A Christlike spirit is one of speaking THE TRUTH in love. Without love truth will be ineffective. Without truth love is useless. Truth must coexist with love. **1st Corinthians 13:6b** says that love **"**

rejoiceth in the truth. **"** Telling the truth makes enemies. Paul found that out (Galatians 4:16). Jesus found that out (John 8:45). [3]I have painfully found that out. There is a woeful lack of love and truth in churches today. You cannot have one without the other. Tragically, the ministry has deteriorated into a lucrative $127 billion dollar a year business across America. Apostate Bible colleges are producing hundreds of thousands of selfish graduates, who are just a shade above secular universities, in it for the money.

Humbly said, I have been preaching unapologetically against the apostasy in Neo-evangelical churches, for the past 18 years since I began my website ministry in 2002. I have focused primarily on the apostate Bob Jones University (BJU) camp, simply because they expelled me from their family for telling THE TRUTH. The same could be said of Moody Bible Institute, Liberty University, Master's University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, East Texas Baptist College, and hundreds of other spiritually lifeless Bible colleges and preacher's cemeteries today. My spirit is very Christlike!

Jesus showed no patience when greedy men turned God's house into a place of making money. Jesus called them "thieves." Does that sound Christlike? I hope you think so, because Christ said it! Today's pastors and churches are so afraid of losing financial support that they are terrified of having a church split. That is why Harvest Baptist Church forced me out in 2014, afraid that my presence would cause a church split. They still ended up losing half of their staff and church members in the years to follow. In an attempt to censor the truth and drive me out, they drove out the Holy Spirit. "I-chabod" (the glory of the Lord is departed) is now written over the doors of Harvest Baptist Church and Bob Jones University.

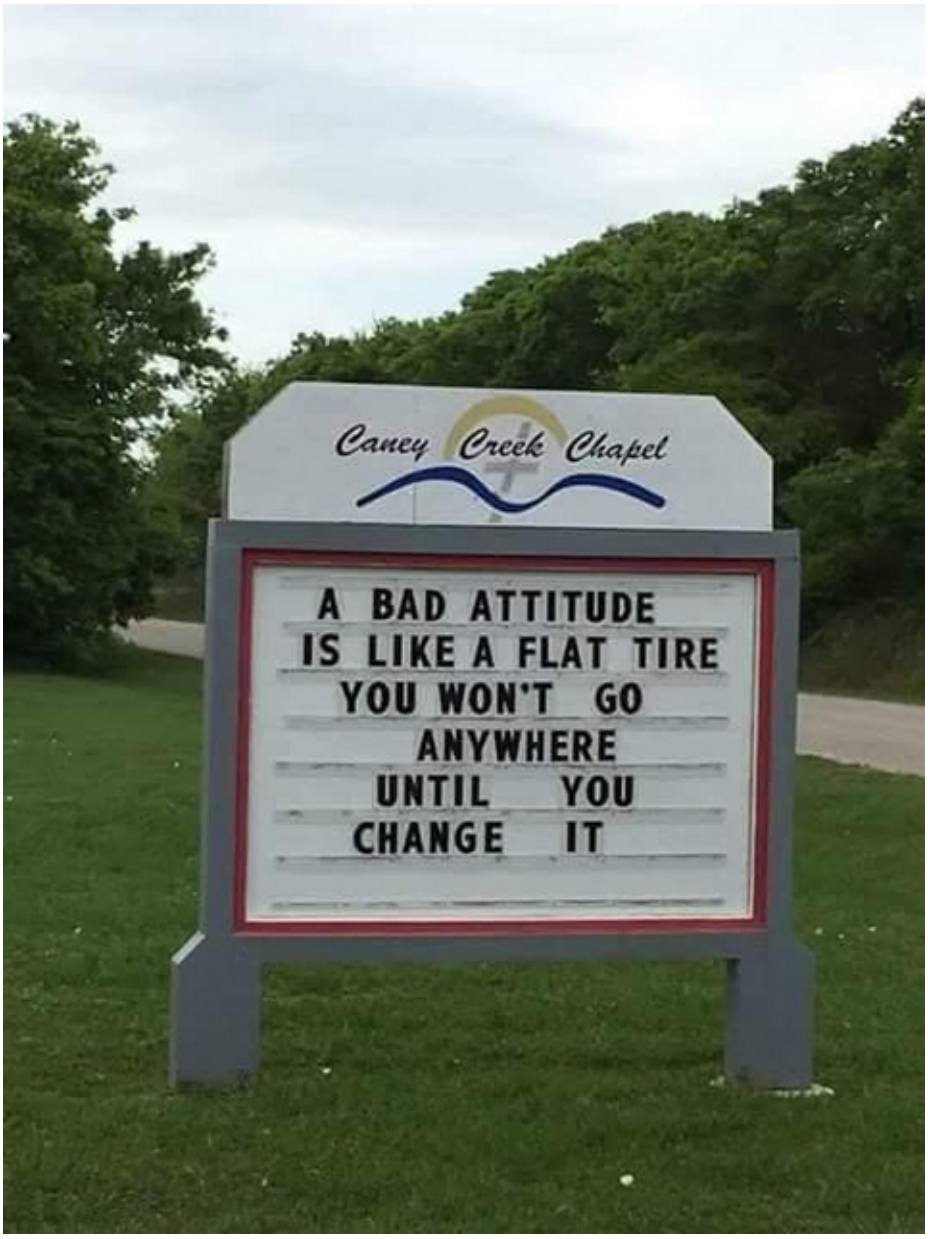

Bob Jones University Has A Bad Attitude, Unwilling To Heed [5]The Truth

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/bju_sanctions_ungodly_esv.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/price_for_telling_the_truth.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiWHstw-X4hiEB7AaRzWpRfdo1fttfu7n9TrZg44dNodH611y1-k1iBiGoxzUFwb6KSzXp23z5VXarQINOr_WrbTUphODMQOBshbfA
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/11/the-sin-of-indifference-in-bob-jones.html

---

1.10.24 The Law Of Moses Was Never Intended To Give Salvation (2020-12-24 04:48)

2nd Timothy 3:16-17, "*All scripture* is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

***That the man of God may be perfect*, throughly furnished unto all good works.**

"

Someone posted the following heretical YouTube video on my Facebook page, which I quickly removed, because it is full of junk theology. Kindly said, the video's author Gian Marco falsely states concerning the epistle of James:

> **"*James is addressing post rapture, Tribulational Jews*, who are living in the time of Daniel's 70th week, and the doctrines found in his epistle are directly toward them.** Christians need to stop stealing what belongs to Israel. And not just the book of James for that matter; but rather, all of Hebrews to Revelation is being addressed to Israel and Israel only." [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Rightly Dividing Ministries - [1]What is the FIRST STEP to understand Right Division?

[2]

Say what? Folks, that is prosperous! Gian says the nine books of Hebrews to Revelation were all written only for the Jews. Not only for Jews, but future Jews who will be alive during the Tribulation period. That is ridiculous!

The Rapture obviously hasn't happened yet. Marco is teaching that the epistle of James is not applicable today. That is a blatant lie of the Devil. The author absurdly claims that NINE books of the New Testament—from Hebrews to Revelation—were only written to Israel, and not to Gentiles. Marco also says the book of Acts starts off addressing the Jews, but then switches to the Gentiles. He says that there are at least three different gospels taught in the Bible. Oh boy! So according to Marco, we should not consider the nine books from Hebrews to Revelation as being written to every believer. I don't like refuting people, but I love contending for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3).

God knows that I have nothing against Gian, truly. But I have a problem with anyone—including Dr. Peter S. Ruckman, Robert Breaker, Chett Hensley, Dr. William P. Grady and Bryan Denlinger—who teach that people were saved by faith plus works in the Old Testament. That conflicts with umpteen Scripture passages which proclaim salvation by grace alone.

Folks, t

hat is WRONG!!! All of the Holy Bible was written to every human being. **Matthew 4:4, " But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."** If I am to live by "EVERY WORD" of God, then I need EVERY WORD of God in the Bible! The unsaved person cannot understand spiritual things (1st Corinthians 2:14-16), so if they reject the passages about getting saved (i.e., the Gospel of John), then they won't be able to accurately understand the rest. The indwelling Holy Spirit teaches God's child the Bible (John 16:13). Since it is God's desire for all men to repent and be saved (2nd Peter 3:9), we know that it is God's sincere hope and desire for all humanity to embrace the Scriptures. Beware of YouTube theologians! Marco does admit in his videos that he is new at theology and still learning. However, he is dangerous in my humble

opinion. Anyone who says that God didn't write all the Bible to every believer is corrupt in his theological mindset and cannot be relied upon.

The Bible teaches that ALL of the Old Testament was written for OUR learning. **Romans 15:4, "For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for *our* learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope."** "Our" means you dear reader! **John 17:17, "Sanctify *them* through thy truth: thy word is truth."** "Them" refers to every believer. The Word of God sanctifies (makes us more like Jesus) every believer. We are justified through faith in the Word of God. As God's child we are sanctified by the Word of God. And someday in Heaven we will be glorified with the Living Word of God, Which is Christ Himself (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13; Romans 8:17).

Also, I don't believe in Replacement Theology (the teaching that the Church replaces Israel). Marco doesn't believe this either, which is fine. However, unlike Marco, I don't believe there was ever a time when God's promises applied to secular Israel. From the very beginning God's promises always followed a line of faith. **Exodus 19:5-6, "**

Now therefore, *if ye will obey my voice indeed*, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine:

And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel." No unsaved Jew will ever enter into Heaven. Jesus told Nicodemus (a Jew) that except a man be born again, he cannot see the Kingdom of God (John 3:1-7). God will keep all His future promises to Israel, but the Bible says both Jews and Gentiles are all one in Christ (Galatians 3:26-29). So I don't believe in Replacement Theology, because there was never anything to replace. Unbelieving Jews have always gone to Hell (Hebrews 4:2).

The Rightly Dividing Ministries YouTube channel also promotes the [3]false knowledge that THE EARTH IS FLAT. Dear friend, if you think the earth is flat you need serious help! It is really sad

that the author of this YouTube channel drags down the 1611 King James Bible by promoting such blatant false ideas. He [4]also claims that there are no literal planets in our solar system! Just like the lie that dinosaurs were alive on earth 5,000 years ago, when someone claims that the earth is flat, and the planets don't really exist, they compel thinking people to avoid the truth of the Gospel, thinking something is wrong with them. Tell one lie and all your truths become suspect!

Kindly said, Marco is a dangerous false teacher! [5]He teaches that people had to do works in the Old Testament to go to Heaven. He claims that not all the Bible is written to every Christian. Jesus commanded us in **John 5:39, "**

Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

" Every book of the Bible interconnects and harmonizes with each other. The Old Testament is the New Testament *concealed*; the New Testament is the Old Testament *revealed*. One relies upon the other to make sense! Marco says the Bible cannot merely be divided between Old and New Testaments, but he is wrong! God Himself made these two great divisions of LAW and CHRIST (Galatians 3:24-26). The law was a schoolmaster to bring us to Christ to be saved by grace through faith. Please read the following key passage of Scripture, which negates Marco's teachings. This passage is so beautiful, and finally lays to rest the heretical idea that people were saved differently under the law of Moses, than was Abraham...

> **Galatians 3:16-29, " Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which**

is Christ. And this I say, that *the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect*.

For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.

***Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made*; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.**

Now a mediator is not a mediator of one, but God is one. *Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid*: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

***But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe*.**

But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, *that we might be justified by faith*.

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

***For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus*.**

For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

***There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus*.**

And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

"

There are several things that I want you to learn from the preceding passage of Scripture:

1. **The "seed" is singular, which refers to Jesus Christ and not the Jews.** The Bible plainly states this in verse 16. The Jews are God's tool, the blessing is Christ Himself.

2. **God made a promise to bless the world through Abraham's seed, which is Christ** - This blessing is salvation by faith alone in the Messiah (Acts 10:43).

3. **God gave the law to Moses [6]430 years later** - Verse 17 plainly teaches that the giving of the law didn't disannul (to cancel; make void) the PROMISE to Abraham and all humanity of salvation through faith alone in Christ.

4. **The purpose of the law was to show men their sinnership to bring them to Christ** - Galatians 3:19, "Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator." Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."

5. **The law did not introduce a new plan of salvation** - Galatians 3:18, “For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.” The law served a purpose, but was not a plan of salvation!

6. **The law condemns all humanity, pointing us all to Christ for salvation** -

   Galatians 3:21-22, “Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.” There you have it folks! Moses did not introduce a new plan of salvation. The law facilitates believing the Gospel, but does not supersede it. As we just read in verse 19, the law was added because of transgressions, until the seed (Jesus) came to die on the cross, unto Whom the promise was made. Please don’t miss that! The promise wasn’t made to Israel, but to Christ.

7. **Everyone ever saved was saved by faith in the Messiah** - Hebrews 11:13, “These all *died in faith*, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.” Galatians 3:26, “

   For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus.

   ”

I think Charles John Ellicott (1819–1905) gets it right concerning Galatians 3:20. He was a distinguished English Christian theologian, academic and churchman. Ellicott states:

> **Ellicott’s Commentary for English Readers**
>
> **(20)** The mention of the word "mediator" implies a contract to which there are at least two parties. But where there is a contract there must be also conditions, and if these conditions are not observed the whole falls to the ground. Such was the Law. The Law was not kept, and therefore the blessings annexed to it were forfeited. On the other hand, the promise depends upon God alone. He gave it, and He will assuredly keep it, no matter what man may do. God alone is concerned in it.
>
> This passage is a conspicuous instance of the advance which has been made in New Testament exegesis. It is said to have received as many as 250 or 300 (according to another estimate, even 430) interpretations, but at the present moment there is a tendency to acquiesce in that given above, which, it is hoped, will be thought satisfactory.
>
> **Now a mediator is not a mediator of one.**—The very idea of a mediator involves two parties at least. The Law had a mediator, therefore the Law involves two parties. In other words, it is a contract.
>
> **But God is one.**—On the other hand, God, the giver of the promise, stands alone: therefore the promise is not a contract; and, resting on God, it is indefeasible.
>
> SOURCE: [7]Bible Hub - Galatians 3:20

All men are sinners (Romans 3:23). Every human being is a guilty sinner. **Ecclesiastes 7:20, “For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.”** Therefore, we all need a Savior, a Redeemer. I am leery of dispensationalists and their heretical teachings. What saith the Scripture? **Job 19:25, “For *I know that my redeemer liveth*, and that he**

shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:" Do you see that dear friend?—Job knew that MY REDEEMER LIVETH!!! Job's faith was in Christ, not his works. **Galatians 3:22, "But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that *the promise by faith of Jesus Christ* might be given to *them that believe*."**

God the Father has a relationship with God the Son. God the Father made a solemn promise to Abraham and to His only begotten Son, to save anyone who comes by childlike faith. In the following passage, God speaks to His Son. **Hebrews 1:8, "But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom."** So God made a promise back in Genesis to Abraham and His Son, to bless all humanity through Him by faith. How ridiculous it is for anyone to claim that there was a "dispensation of law," when people in the Old Testament were saved by keeping the law.

God Has Never Owed Anyone Salvation

Humbly said, from all that I have just shown you dear reader, it should be plain to see that God established the law to serve the purpose of showing humanity our need for Christ. The law was NEVER intended as a means of salvation, not even for a short period of time. The law was always intended to show men who tried to keep it that THEY COULDN'T, thus showing all humanity our desperate need for the wonderful Savior. Again and again we are taught in the Scriptures that if salvation could be obtained by keeping the law, then salvation would be of *debt* and not *grace*. ...

> **Romans 4:1-4, "What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*."**

The Scriptures are eternal. According to Psalms 119:89, the Word of God is forever settled in Heaven. Before the first word of Genesis was ever dictated to Moses, the last word of Revelation was already recorded in Heaven! Therefore we read in **Galatians 3:8, " And the scripture, foreseeing that *God would justify the heathen through faith*, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed."** That doesn't mean Jews are better than Gentiles. Nor does it mean that Jews are held in some special higher regard than Gentiles in God's sight.

Galatians 3:8 simply means that because God favored Abraham for his obedience (Genesis 18:19), He chose Abraham's descendants (Jews) to be His ambassadors to the world of the Gospel of free grace (Exodus 19:5-6). **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; *to the Jew first, and also to the Greek*."** Romans 1:16 speaks of the Jews in relation to TIME and not IMPORTANCE. God gave Israel the truth of the Gospel, entrusting them with the privilege to preach it to the Gentiles, but they refused; so God turned to the Gentiles instead, to provoke Israel to jealousy, and they sure are jealous!

The Bible plainly teaches that there is NO DIFFERENCE between Jews and Gentiles in Christ. **Romans 10:12, "For *there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek*: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him." Galatians 3:28-29, "**

There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: *for ye are all one in Christ Jesus*.

And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise. **"**

Reasons Why I Reject Dispensationalism As Junk Theology

I don't like nor recommend dispensational teaching for a few reasons:

1. **Dispensationalism is not taught in the Bible.** The word "dispensation" is mentioned four times in the Bible, none of which can legitimately be used to teach dispensationalism. For example: In Ephesians 3:2 Paul simply meant that God had entrusted him to administer (dispense) the Gospel of grace.

2. **Dispensationalism was contrived in the late 19th century.** It was invented as a means of theologically corrupting the churches to support the formation of manmade Israel in 1948 (the [8]Rothschilds were buying up land in [9]Palestine prior to World War II). Pastor Cyrus I. Scofield (1843-1921) was the primary culprit.

3. **Dispensationalism is the heretical basis for the hoax of Zionism** (i.e., the unbiblical recognition of the modern manmade nation of Israel since 1948 as the fulfillment of Bible prophecy). The Bible plainly teaches that Jerusalem will be trodden down by the Gentiles until Jesus Christ returns at His Second Coming. Luke 21:24, "And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled." This is a very different teaching than Zionism (which falsely dupes churches to give money, prayer and support to reestablish present day Israel). Just as God rejected Ishmael when Abraham and Sarah took matters into their own hands, so also does God reject present-day manmade Israel. Hosea 3:4-5 teaches that true Israel will not be restored until the Jews repent toward God when Christ returns.

4. **Dispensationalism is the heretical basis for the lie that people were saved by faith plus works in the Old Testament** - This is a bizarre teaching! No one has ever been owed salvation by God (Romans 4:4). David was saved by God's imputed righteousness (Romans 4:6). Habakkuk was saved by faith (Habakkuk 2:4). Hebrews 11:13a says: "These all died in faith." The Bible says "BY FAITH" Noah built an ark. The Bible doesn't say that building an ark completed his faith. *By faith* I built this blog (Thank you Google!). *By faith* I love my neighbour as myself. Hebrews 11:7, "By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith." I love that! Noah was saved by faith alone. I fear God, as Noah did, because I have faith. I am not saved because I built a massive Christian website since 2002, but my labors evidence my faith (Hebrews 12:1). Hebrews 11:6, "But without *faith* it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him." There is no mention of works. Please notice that only FAITH pleases God, not works. Works are the evidence of faith in the eyes of men. God sees our heart, which is why He justifies us solely by resting in Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11).

5. **Dispensationalism makes the emphasis Israel instead of preaching the Gospel** - I highly recommend reading [10]a helpful book from 1927 by Dr. Phillip Mauro titled: "[11]The Gospel Of The Kingdom." This is a wonderful book, which emphasizes that God has already made two great divisions of LAW and CHRIST in the Holy Bible; whereas dispensationalism divides the Bible into 7 or 8 portions, which is ridiculous! Dr. Mauro well refutes the heresy of dispensationalism.

6. **Dispensationalism confuses the Bible student** - Contrary to claims of being a helpful overlay of the Scriptures, dispensational teaching misleads and confuses the Bible student. From all that I have seen, dispensational teaching often misleads students to embrace there heresies of manmade Zionism, lack of zeal to go soul-winning (claiming we're in the Laodicean age), disregarding several entire books of the Bible, teaching salvation by faith plus works in the Old Testament, claiming salvation by works in the future, et cetera.
7. **Dispensationalism is deeper life junk theology -** I reject anything so complicated theologically that the common man cannot understand it. The Bible calls the Gospel "the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). You show me the preachers who are dispensationalists and I'll show you someone who attended seminary! Guaranteed! And I'll also guarantee you that the preachers who deny the inspiration of the King James Bible went to Bible college!

I agree 100 % with something that Brother Lester Roloff said about going to college:

> "But you see, the attitude of this generation is: If you got a lot of education, Boy we've got it made! I mean that's it; I mean, you're just super-duper! ... Any kind of education that doesn't strengthen your faith in Jesus is an abomination!!! And the average college graduate comes out with less faith and less fire, than he had when he went in. I'm talking about in the Christian schools, in the seminaries, and in the Bible schools across this country; now that ought not be!" —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "[12]'THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

It concerns me that Marco's most recent video has received 500 views in just a couple days! [13]In the heretical video, Marco teaches that Jews have a different plan of salvation than the Gentiles. That is false! **Acts 10:43, "*To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** Here we are plainly taught that ALL THE PROPHETS throughout the Old Testament preached remission of sins (salvation) through FAITH THROUGH CHRIST!!! Marco claims that the epistle of James has only been written to future Jews, during the *future* Tribulation and Millennial periods, and that they will need to do works to be saved.

[14]Marco also strangely claims that Pastor Steven L. Anderson is a secret Jesuit who promotes a mini-Catholic cult. Goodnight in the morning

, I thought I had heard it all! Folks, kindly said, Marco is way off to even say something like that. Pastor Anderson is arguably controversial, but he's a good guy, sincere, and no Jesuit I assure you! I thank God for him. I didn't write this blog article to criticize or attack Gian Marco, but to contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). Salvation has always been by faith alone. Galatians chapter three very clearly teaches that the law was established as a means to an end. That means is to show mankind our sinnership, so that every mouth will be silenced from self-boasting, and we would all become guilty before God (Romans 3:19-20). Christ is the end of the law, to them that believe (Romans 10:3-4). The law was given as a measuring stick, by which when men compare themselves, they fall short of the glory of God (Romans 3:23). Thus, they see their need for Jesus Christ as their personal Savior!!!

A good illustration is two different doctors: [15]Dr. Law and Dr. Grace. Dr. Law diagnosis us with the terminal cancer of sin. Romans 6:23 says the wages of sin in death! Dr. Law refers us to go see Dr. Grace (whose precious name is Jesus). Dr. Grace has a cure-all remedy for all sin! There is no diseased sinner who is beyond being completely cured by Dr. Grace! **Isaiah 1:18, "**

Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

” Oh dear friend, I am telling you THE TRUTH!

If Old Testament sinners were required to validate their faith by works, then so also are we! Abraham was saved in Genesis 15:6 by believing God. Abraham’s faith was counted for righteousness (Romans 4:1-5). The Bible says if Abraham were justified by works, then salvation was of debt and not grace. **Romans 4:4,**

“*Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.

” So how in the world can anyone say that Abraham needed to offer up Isaac, as a work, to be justified (saved)? **James 2:21-24, “*Was not Abraham our father justified by works*, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?**

Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God.

***Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only*.**

” Romans 4:4,

“*Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.

” If you’re not careful, you could walk away in your ignorance after reading James 2:21-24, thinking that you need partial faith in Christ plus works to be saved. But as I just showed you twice from Romans 4:4, if works play any part in salvation, then God owes that person salvation, and it could not be by grace.

So what is the truth? **James 2:16-18, “**

And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: *shew me thy faith* without thy works, and *I will shew thee* my faith by my works.” James uses the example of a believer who talks the talk, but doesn’t walk the walk, of a faithful Christian. James says I WILL SHEW THEE, and you can SHEW ME our faith, by works. James is clearly speaking about being justified in the sight of men, not God.

Remember, a man’s faith is counted (imputed) for righteousness. Abraham was saved in Genesis 15:6 by faith, but he didn’t offer up Isaac until seven chapters later in Genesis chapter 22. Do you mean to tell me that despite Abraham’s faith, God didn’t accept him as saved for all those years! Isaac wasn’t even conceived yet in Genesis 15:6, but Isaac was finally old enough to talk and walk, and respond to his father, in Genesis 22. So at least several years had passed. It would be silly to teach that a man had to wait several years to prove his faith in the sight of God, by his works! There is much ongoing debate in this matter of salvation by faith versus faith plus works in the Old Testament. **Acts 10:43,**

“To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.” Salvation has always been a free gift.

The Apostle Paul in Ephesians 3:1-6 teaches that he was given a revelation from Christ of the mystery of the Gospel. **Ephesians 3:6, “**

That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel: **”** Paul was given the duty and privilege of preaching the Gospel of

free grace to the Gentiles, which was new to everyone. The Apostle Peter was sent to the Jews with the Gospel. Paul did not introduce a new plan of salvation, switching from faith plus works, over to faith alone. This is what dispensationalists are falsely claiming—that Paul was given a new Gospel. The Bible plainly says that the Scripture preached the GOOD NEWS of faith through Christ to Abraham. **Galatians 3:8, "And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed.**

" Amen and amen! Thank you for reading this. You are loved.

[16]

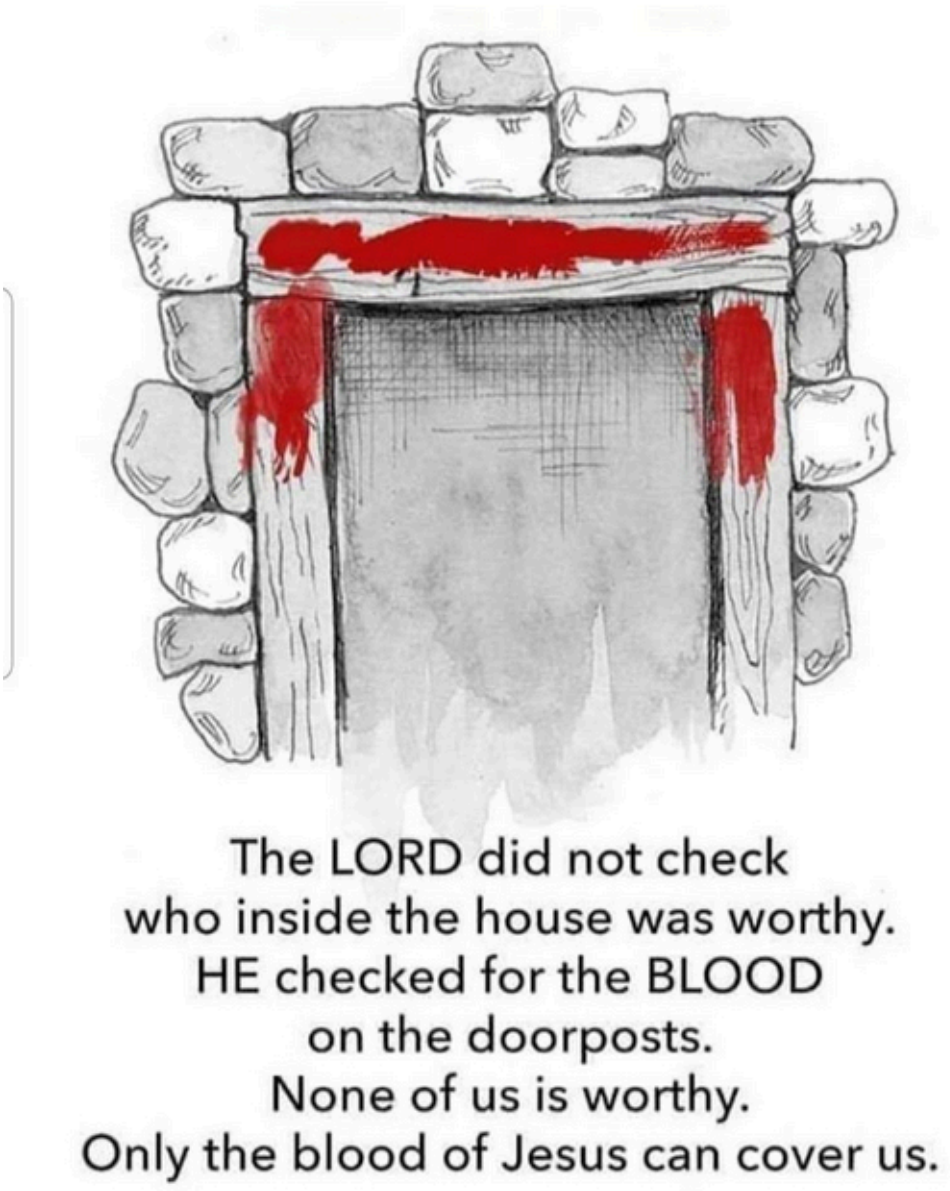

1. https://youtu.be/dsqyYIolU48
2. https://youtu.be/dsqyYIolU48
3. https://youtu.be/uJ6oVftMLcc

4. https://youtu.be/DZRn3Igc5MY
5. https://youtu.be/I4PkKBQ15jA?t=1275
6. https://defendinginerrancy.com/bible-solutions/Galatians_3.17.php
7. https://biblehub.com/galatians/3-20.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/rothschilds_buying_land_before_20th_century.jpg
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/rothschilds_buying_land_before_20th_century_02.jpg
10. http://www.schoettlepublishing.com/otherworks/mauro/gospelkingdom/preface.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/philip_mauro/law_and_the_gospel.htm
12. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
13. https://youtu.be/dsqyYIolU48
14. https://youtu.be/Uf62JNTecHw?t=1565
15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/please-go-see-dr-law-and-dr-grace.html
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9JuSVdzPVz0BTnPuYeuuFa4U9kB9FDnWTUJGqq0-uyZoiuvVkcB6lXDGVeVCiy93QD-tASBDdaJrord71y20AGq8ymeanaurD2Wu

---

1.10.25 We Have An Infallible, Pure & Inspired King James Bible (2020-12-25 01:29)

Deuteronomy 4:2, "*Ye shall not add unto the word* which I command you, *neither shall ye diminish ought from it*, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you." Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words*, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."

We are living in a wicked and confused generation of translations, abominations and perversions of the Word of God! Pastor Jack Hyles had this to say about the infallibility of God's Word:

> **John 12:47-48, "And if any man hear *my words*, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not *my words*, hath one that judgeth him: *the word* that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day."**

> **John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep *my words*: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."**
>
> Folks, I'm going to go to seed [to become worn] before I die on defending this Book—I'm going to go to seed on it! I'm a little tired—by the way, every preacher in America, before he met a theologian, believed exactly what I'm preaching tonight! Theologians messed us all up—they messed me up for a while, I'll be honest with you—messed us all up! When I went off to college, I thought I had the words of God in this Book right here. When I was in college for awhile I found out I didn't. Not only that, I found out nobody did! Not only that, I found out you couldn't have them! Not only that, I found out there was no such thing as any book in all the world that had the words of God in 'em!

But my Bible said that we're supposed to keep His "WORDS"; not His truths, not just His doctrine, but His "WORDS"! ...

Mark 8:38, "Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of *my words* in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels."

Folks, here's what's happening in America. The old-time preachers that built this country believed that this Book right here had the words of God in it! Your grandpa and grandma, that built this country, shed their tears on this Book, thinking they had the very words of God in their hands. And fundamentalists ALL believed what I'm preaching tonight, until we got our own Bible colleges, and seminaries, and sent our professors off to train at the feet of Karl Barth, and Reinhold Neuber, Emil Brunner, and others, who said that the Bible does not have the "words" of God, it is the Word of God, and that all the Bible is not inspired word-for-word. So we did not want to be considered "unintellectual" by the intellectual community; we're not willing to be called "nuts" and "fools"—just chalk me up as a nut! Chalk me up as a fool! Yea! Chalk me up as an uneducated illiterate if you want to, but I guarantee Ya—I'd rather study my A-B-C's in Heaven, then Greek and Hebrew in Hell!

Whosoever shall be ashamed of "ME AND MY WORDS"; it didn't say His "WORD," it says His "WORDS"!

SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, a beautiful quote from the sermon, "[1]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land."

Amen and amen! No one ever questioned that infallibility and inspiration of God's Word before 1881. That was the year that Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced their corrupt work titled: "The New Testament In The Original Greek." Their work was based upon allegedly "older" and "more reliable" ancient manuscripts of God's Word. It just so happens that these so-called better texts brutally attacked the deity of Jesus Christ on all fronts. As one would expect, the [2]Jehovah's Witness' religious cult quickly accepted this new Greek work, since they deny Jesus' deity.

Even the [3]communist country of Cuba had enough sense to reject the Devil's Bible revisions. They said they'll only accept King James Bibles! Way to go Cuba! So what is wrong with stupid American pastors and Bible professors? Go figure! I'll tell you exactly what is wrong—the love of money! **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. *Ye cannot serve God and mammon*."** In an effort to lure new students, today's disgraceful Bible colleges have lowered their standards, changed their doctrine, and gone to the dogs! Neo-evangelicalism is the enemy of Christianity! God hasn't changed (Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8).

The following is an awesome needful defense of the inspiration and infallibility of the King James Bible. I fully agree with Dr. David Otis Fuller...

Possessing An Infallible Bible

The Dean Burgon Society's 1994 Annual Meeting

Dr. Robert Barnett, Vice President of the Dean Burgon Society

(Copyright 1999 by the author, reproduction and distribution rights assigned to the Dean Burgon Society.)

[4]Introduction

[5]I. His Infallibly Inspired Bible will be preserved to all generations
[6]II. Canonicity Confirms our faith that we possess an infallible Bible
[7]III. Continuity Confirms the Received Text as our infallible Bible
[8]IV. Coherence in interpretation requires faith in the entire body of God's infallibly inspired truth
Introduction

Just days before his Lord called him home, our beloved, Dr. David Otis Fuller in his last letter to me, dated February 5, l988, sealed his life testimony with these words of conviction: "I am convinced beyond all doubt or question, THE MAIN AND MOST IMPORTANT ISSUE BY FAR, FACING FUNDAMENTALISTS TODAY IS SUMMED UP IN TWO QUESTIONS:

1. "Do we have NOW (NOT in the originals which have been lost for centuries and in my book is one of the worst cop-outs anyone ever uttered). I repeat, do we have NOW the true, pure, inerrant, inspired, Word of God as found in the King James Version?

2. "What kind of a God do we worship? If He cannot or will not KEEP HIS WORD pure and true down through the ages right up to l988, then we have one option left. "let us eat, drink and be merry, for tomorrow we die and go to hell."

How do we define infallibility? Infallible:

1. not fallible; not capable of error; never wrong.
2. not liable to fail, go wrong, make a mistake etc.; dependable; reliable.
3. in the Roman Catholic Church, incapable of error in setting forth doctrine on faith and morals; said especially of the Pope speaking ex cathedra (i.e., in his official capacity).

-Webster's New Twentieth Century Dictionary, Unabridged, Second Edition.

There are but two tangible claims of God's infallible authority to the English speaking world today. There is the authorized King James Bible interpreted by the Holy Spirit of Truth, contrasted by the Roman Catholic Church with the Pope speaking ex cathedra.

READ MORE: [9]http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm

Sadly, over 95 % of professing Christians today deny that we have a perfect, infallible and inspired Holy Bible today. The common consensus (e.g., [10]Bob Jones University's official position) is that God has imperfectly preserved His Words in the total extant of existing manuscript evidence. Only a complete fool believes such nonsense. Here are SEVEN REASONS WHY THERE CANNOT BE MULTIPLE BIBLE VERSIONS TODAY:

1. **God promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to "keep" and "preserve" His PURE WORDS from that generation forever.** [11]Look in any modern Bible revision and you'll find that the ungodly translators have deceitfully removed God's promise from verse 7, changing it to protect the saints instead of preserve His PURE WORDS. Satan is a beautiful liar!

2. **God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33).** Having more than one Bible is confusing, let along hundreds of existing English Bible versions.

3. **The plethora of existing English Bible revisions all say something different.** By law, the [12]U.S. Copyright Office says to receive a copyright, a new work must contain substantial and significant changes. This legal requirement forces translators of new Bible revisions to make substantial changes, whether they are needed or scholarly. Such intentional tampering with God's Word is evil beyond comprehension or description!

4. **The modern Bible revisions all attack the deity of Jesus Christ!** It baffles my mind how Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Liberty University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and thousands of religious institutions and churches today, embrace the Devil's Bible revisions, which brutally assault Jesus' deity. Every mention of [13]people "worshipping" Jesus has been changed to a mere "knelt" or "bowed." Every mention of Jesus being the only "begotten" Son of God has been removed. The entire latter part of 1st John 5:7 has been removed. [14]Acts 8:37 has been removed. It blows my mind that Christian who profess to love Jesus Christ, tolerate and accept this blatant attack against our blessed God and Savior! Only the inspired and infallible King James Bible honors and uplifts our blessed God and Savior, Jesus Christ.

5. **Matthew 4:4 commands man to live by "EVERY WORD" that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.** If I am to live by every Word from God's mouth, that means I need an EVERY WORD Bible translation. Clearly, these modern Bible revisions which [15]remove entire portions of Scripture are NOT God's Word! Who would remove all the verses uplifting Jesus' deity? [16]Go look at what the modern versions do to corrupt Philippians 2:6, saying the opposite of what the King James Bible says. The King James Bible says Jesus: "thought it not robbery to be equal with God"; but the demonic English Standard Version (ESV), which Bob Jones University loves so much, perverts the Scripture to say Jesus: "did not count equality with God a thing to be grasped." God's curse is upon BJU!

6. **By introducing a second authority, a third authority is necessary to determine which of the first two are correct.** This is what the serpent did to Eve. God had already commanded Eve what to do (Genesis 2:16-17). But then the serpent came along and said something different, literally changing God's Word to say the exact opposite of what He had said (Genesis 3:1). God told Adam and Eve they could freely eat of all the trees, except one. The serpent misquoted God as saying that they couldn't eat of all the trees! Satan is a subtle liar! I don't agree with all of the teachings of Pastor Peter S. Ruckman, but he does an excellent job defending the King James Bible and exposing Bob Jones University and the Devil's bibles, in this series of articles called: '[17]The Alexandrian Cult Series.' Dr. Ruckman teaches about these three authorities. I learned it from him. That third authority is manmade scholarship! By contradicting God's Word, the serpent had introduced a second authority, which put Eve in the position of being a third authority (requiring her to choose between the first two authorities). That is what happened in the year 1881. When Westcott and Hort introduced a new Greek text, the world has to choose between it and the Textus Receptus from which our King James Bible was translated. Get thee behind me Satan! I'll stick with the King James Bible!!!

7. **God would not give us multiple Bibles to choose from, which would weaken and diminish the authority of God's Word.** If I were to accurately write down directions to drive from location A to location B, you would understand those directions. But if I gave you multiple written directions, which contradicted each other, you would be confused and frustrated. You would lose confidence in my ability to give directions! Yes you would!

> What if I gave you a dozen sets of written instructions? You'd think I'd lose my mind! Yet, this is exactly the spiritual condition of our churches today. **Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."**

I have given you seven godly reasons why we simply cannot have multiple Bible's today. Most Christians believe that God can do anything, except give us a perfect Bible! Not me buddy. I KNOW that I have God's pure, preserved, infallible, perfect and inspired Words in the beautiful King James Bible!!!!!!!

> ***"All the good news for modern man we need is the King James version of the Bible!"*** **—[18]The Living Bible Exposed (classic & needful MP3 sermon by [19]Brother Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)**



"The Only Inspired Words of God Are In The King James Bible!" —[20]Dr. Jack Hyles (an awesome quote from Pastor Jack Hyles' 1994 sermon titled, "[21]THE REAL BATTLE!"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
4. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm#INTRODUCTION
5. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm#I.%20The%20promises
6. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm#II.%20Cannonicity
7. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm#III.%20Continuity
8. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm#IV.%20Coherence
9. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/worship_jesus.htm
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/acts_8-37_missing.htm
15. https://av1611.com/kjbp/charts/themagicmarker.html
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/the-niv-brutally-attacks-jesus-deity.html
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
18. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/living_bible_exposed.mp3

19. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
21. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3

1.10.26 God Only Authored One Book (2020-12-25 09:30)

2nd Timothy 3:16-17, “

***All scripture is given by inspiration of God*, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:**

That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

” Psalms 12:6-7,

“

***The words of the LORD are pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.**

”

God only authored ONE BOOK. That Book is the Holy Bible! God used approximately 40 different sinful men, whom He made holy, to pen His Words. God did this over a time span of about 1,500 years. These men often spoke different languages, came from different culture backgrounds, varied in education and social stature. But God alone is the divine Author of the Bible. So how did we end up with [1]900 English Bible versions? Even more shocking is how did we end up with multiple Hebrew and Greek ancient manuscripts? Are you kidding me? I mean, if our 900 English Bible versions have been translated from umpteen ancient texts, then how do we know which one’s are accurate? The Devil knew this, which is why in 1881 Satan recruited Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort to introduce a new Greek New Testament to the world. And Nazi Rudolph Kittel’s Old Testament in 1906. These are the corrupt manuscripts from which [2]all your modern perversions have originated.

It is hard to even grasp that anyone, let alone a preacher, would tell people to pick and choose a Bible version that best fits them, or best suits the audience. Look what this writer, Dr. Ray Hermann, foolishly says:

> So when you wish to use another translation, **keep in mind *what type you want***; formal, dynamic, or paraphrase. When writing an article or essay, ***this author tries to determine* which is best needed to relate to the audience. *I will pick*** a formal version to give an exact meaning, a dynamic version to give a general interpretation, or a paraphrase to give an ‘in other words’ meaning to a concept.
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://outlawbiblestudent.org/bible-versions-why-so-many

[4]

The type of translation you want? Are you kidding me? Folks, God doesn’t provide you with a menu to select which “

version

”

of His inspired Word you prefer! The preceding words by Ray Hermann are very wrong and sinful! Notice that he keeps saying things like

“I WILL pick” and “what type YOU WANT” and “THIS AUTHOR tries to determine.” Kindly said, Dr. Hermann sounds like he is playing God. I mean, what right do you or I, or anyone else for that matter, have to pick and choose what WE THINK is best concerning God’s Word? No Sir, you leave God’s Word alone! You don’t get a choice! There are no different “

types

”

of Bibles, only God’s true inspired Word and a bunch of Devil’s imitation Bibles!!!

Listen to me friend, a paraphrase is NOT the Word of God anymore, it is an imitation. Since a sinful human being has rewrote the inspired Word of God in his or her own words, those words have been utterly corrupted

—they are NO LONGER God’s divine Words! This is serious business!!! I am so sick and tired of apostate Bible colleges, like Moody Bible Institute and Bob Jones University, promoting the Devil’s Bibles! Any English Bible translation since 1611 that is not the authorized King James Bible is a Devil’s Bible! Here is an in-depth rebuttal of the [5]English Standard Version (ESV), which Bob Jones University sinfully and shamefully uses, sells, promotes and bids Godspeed to. BJU is a spiritual crime scene folks!

We all know that Jesus is the ONE AND ONLY SAVIOR! Does not the Bible proclaim that Jesus is the incarnate Word? You bet it does! **John 1:1-3 and 14,**

“*In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God*.

The same was in the beginning with God.

All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. …And *the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father*,) full of grace and truth.

” In **Revelation 19:13b** Jesus’ name is called: **“**

THE WORD OF GOD

” **!** Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word! Dear reader, there absolutely CANNOT be two English Bible translations!!! There can only be one true and accurate Word of God in any particular language!

With these eternal Bible truths in mind, how evil and ridiculous it is for anyone to claim that we have the right, or even the ability, to pick and choose which Bible version is right for the occasion, as if we were choosing the best tool to pound a nail from a toolbox! THUS SAITH THE LORD!!! You don’t get a choice you dirty sinner! You are an ungodly sinner, and so am I, and we all deserve to burn in Hell fire forever and ever! God said it, that settles it. If you choose to use the modern Bible versions, you are just committing spiritual suicide. The only inspired Words of God are found in the infallible King James Bible!!!!!!!!

I sometimes feel shaky and nervous, but I don’t know why. Then I read in the Bible one day in

Hebrews 12:29, “

For our God is a consuming fire. **”** My God is so holy that when His presence draws near unto me, as I suffer in loneliness standing alone for Him faithfully, that His very holy presence

makes me nervous! GOD IS FAITHFUL! (1st Corinthians 1:9). I know the inexplicable personal pain of rejection and loneliness, being ostracized by a local independent Baptist church (the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam), because I told THE TRUTH that God only authored ONE HOLY BOOK—not two, not a dozen, not 339, not 900—

but JUST ONE!!! Is that so hard to believe dear friend?

The churches have gone insane nowadays! This phenomena is nothing new. **Jeremiah 10:21, " For the pastors are become brutish** [i.e., lacking sound judgment] **, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."** Notice why they lacked sound judgment

—because they sought not the Lord. Ironically, Pastor Marty Herron advised me in 2017 to: "Always seek God." That was godly advice, from an ungodly man, who ought to take his own advice. You see dear friend, Jesus was absolutely right in **John 4:24**, when He told the Samaritan woman, **"God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth."** Kindly said, Pastor Herron doesn't seek God, for if he truly did, then THE TRUTH would matter to him, but it doesn't. When I handed him a variety of truthful books, he scorned and rejected all of them. Dr. Herron is being brutish, not using sound judgment as the Bible says. Any man who rejects THE TRUTH when you place it into his hands, clearly is not seeking God!

What truthful books did I hand him? One was, "

[6]I NEVER KNEW YOU,

"

by Michael P. Bowen. Another book was,

"[7]NIV: THE ANTICHRIST'S BIBLE!,"

by Pastor Al Lacy. Another book was,

"[8]MARTIN LUTHER: MASTER OF DECEIT," by Pastor Max D. Younce. Another book was, "[9]SOMEBODY'S GOT TO M ILK THE COWS," by Pastor Jack Hyles. (The preceding link is to the MP3 upon which the book is based.) Unfortunately, Pastor Herron and his associate pastors rejected all of these books as heresy in 2014! I was driven out of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam and forbidden to return. I pleaded in 2017 three times to please let me return, because I was in love with Kris, the church nurse. They told me verbatim to: "G

o elsewhere!

"

I long for the Judgment Seat Of Christ, when and where I will be vindicated (Romans 3:4). I told THE TRUTH. God only authored ONE BOOK. There is only ONE GOSPEL. What Dr. John MacArthur, and Bob Jones University, are preaching today is ANOTHER GOSPEL.

Read the truthful words Dr. Harry Ironside (187-1951) said in his Gospel tract, "[10]ANOTHER GOSPEL?" ...

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, "[11]Another Gospel."

That is a VERY different plan of salvation than [12]what BJU and John MacArthur are falsely teaching today. Both sides of the debate may be wrong, but both sides definitely cannot be right!!! Search the Scriptures and you'll find that [13]Lordship Salvation is a lie of Satan!

"Too many churches are little more than four walls and a roof." —Billy Sunday

[14]

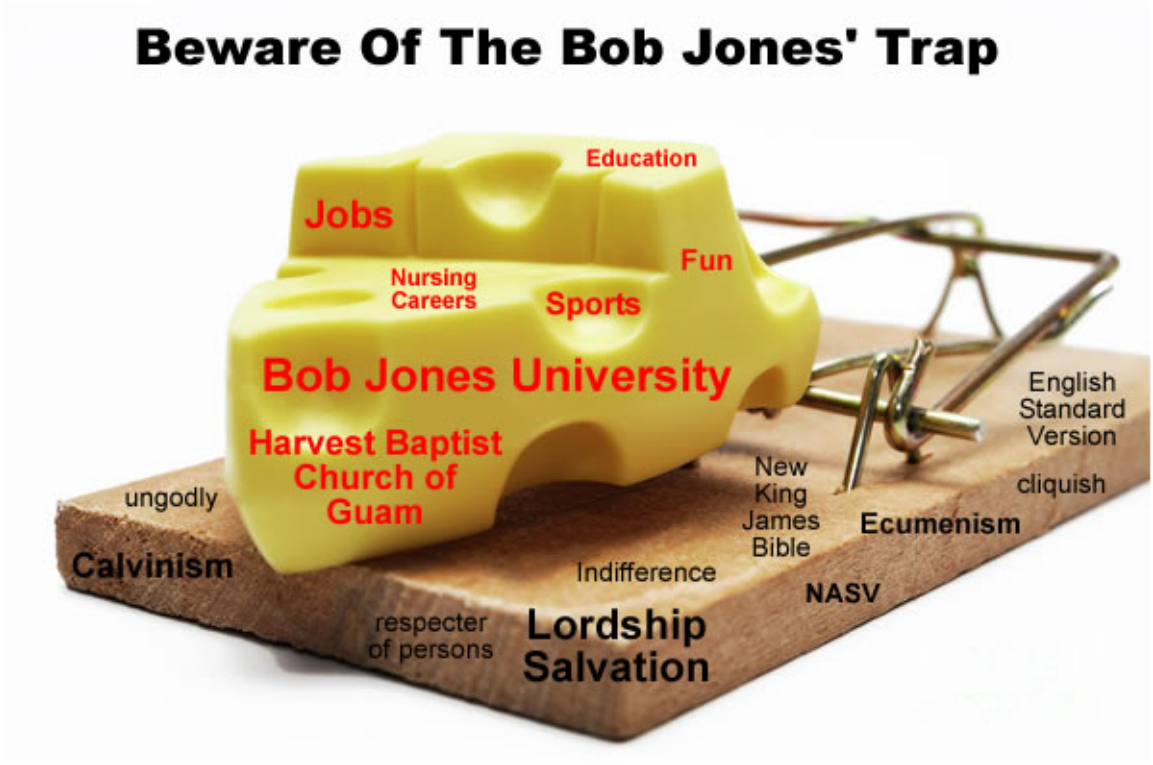

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
3. https://outlawbiblestudent.org/bible-versions-why-so-many
4. https://outlawbiblestudent.org/bible-versions-why-so-many
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/max_younce/martin_luther.pdf
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080220.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
12. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
13. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/jehovahs-witnesses-teach-same-lie-of.html
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgq1BUSiuyCsgfZwru2gswkVkeIanNcR1qSRfNoKPkTp2TE6w7myTNZmUsbVdXx9Qq8B0EIgxmekLsr300sLI56W6pfXL5_r2TPjrV

1.10.27 Evangelist Ken Ham Gets It Wrong, Again (2020-12-26 19:57)

1st Peter 3:18-19, "For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison; Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of *God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing*, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water."

How long did it take Noah to build the ark? That is a very good question. Unfortunately, probably the most recognized so-called theological "

expert

"

on creationism

today is Evangelist Ken Ham. [1]Mr. Ham crunches a bunch of numbers and concludes that it only took Noah 55 to 75 years to build the ark. Kindly said, Ken Ham is very wrong! In fact, he goes totally contrary to the Bible! What saith the Scripture? ...

> "By which also he (Christ) went and preached unto the Spirits in prison. (19) "Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of ***God WAITED*** **in the days of Noah, *WHILE THE ARK WAS A PREPARING***, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water." (20)

We have a direct teaching from the Scripture here that says GOD WAITED during the days of Noah, WHILE THE ARK WAS A PREPARING. Who can argue with that bold statement? God waited 120 years, because that is how long it took Noah and his family to prepare the ark.

In my blog title, I say that Ken Ham gets it wrong "

again,

"

because the Bible does not support his claim of a Young Earth Creation. The Bible in every way teaches that the earth itself is very old. **Psalms 102:25,**

"*Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth*: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

" The psalmist penned those words around 1,000 BC.

"Of old" wouldn't seem very "old" to someone who lived in 1,000 BC. I am convinced that the earth is indeed billions of years old, as science supports. Scientists calculate from astronomy that the universe is about 13 billions years old. [2]I have no problem with that number as a Christian.

I do however have a problem with anyone who [3]claims that dinosaurs roamed the earth alive 5,000 years ago, which is ridiculous. Young earth advocates get so weird in their claims, that [4]Dr. Henry Morris III taught Noah brought baby dinosaurs aboard the ark, and God miracuously stunted their growth to prevent them from growing during the year they were on the ark. Folks, if you believe that nonsense, I feel sorry for you. You might as well also believe that the earth is flat, the planets don't really exist, and the sun is as close to earth as the moon. There are (as unbelievable as it is in 2021) still people who sincerely believe all these

unscientific things. The earth is a sphere, to be clear! The planets do really exist! And the sun is scientifically proven to be approximately 93 million miles away from the earth.

The [5]Young Earth Creation racket takes in tens of billions of dollars each year. Ken Ham's Answers-In-Genesis alone [6]took in $37 million in 2017, which I think is ethically wrong. I am against any so-called man of God making that kind of money. I did some research and learned that the average church takes in about $90,000 a year. Ken Ham takes in 222 times that per year! I don't understand why so many Baptist pastors foolishly support this man, which to me is nothing more than a circus dog and pony show. Jesus foretold in Matthew 24:37-39 that in the end times society would return to the evils seen as in the time of Noah. I think that includes all the religious greed, covetousness, rackets and parasiting off of Christendom. The one time in the Bible when Jesus exploded in anger, deliberately so, was over the things of God being exploited to make money (Luke 19:45-46). That is what we are seeing today a lot in evangelical Christianity—religious leaders taking advantage of churches financially, deceiving the simple, begging for money all the time, selling the knowledge of God.

I am not accusing Ken Ham of doing anything illegal, but I think it should be. It bothers me that a religious conman can exploit a niche, like creationism, which is one of the most popular subjects, and become a multi millionaire from it. Meanwhile, humble Gospel preaching missionaries around the world barely get paid enough to eat. I have a big problem with Pastor John MacArthur having a net worth of $14 million. I have a problem with Evangelist Ray Comfort taking in over $3 million a year from his 'Living Waters' ministry. I have never made a single penny since 2002 online, and never will take a penny. I do what I do because I love Jesus Christ, love truth, and love people. I just want to be a blessing for my dear Savior!

Anyway, Ken Ham blatantly contradicts the Scriptures when he says it only took Noah 55 to 75 years to finish the ark. The Bible plainly teaches in 1st Peter 3:18-19 that "

GOD WAITED

"

for Noah to PREPARE THE ARK, which took 120 years.

And also, Ken Ham [7]errantly tells people to

[8]"turn from sinful ways" to be saved, which is Lordship Salvation. No one has ever been saved who attempted to forsake sinful living as a requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life. I do not believe Ken Ham is a Christian! Anyone who thinks they cannot continue living a lifestyle of sin as a Christian clearly does not understand the Bible. In fact, every believer still lives a lifestyle of sinning. Some just choose to sin less than others, but either way it is SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS, if you make it mandatory for salvation. Beware of Evangelist Ken Ham's heretical ministry, please. I say that with love.

[9]



[10]**The Insane Dinosaur Theory Of Young Earthers**

1. https://answersingenesis.org/bible-timeline/how-long-did-it-take-for-noah-to-build-the-ark/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/ageofearth1b.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/dinosaurs.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/hovind.htm
6. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/deceptions/ken_hams_error.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ken_ham.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ken_ham.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgKAKrIjSqDQmehRt5QvE8UeJYftkVO7yIUBx-WeIu-UMnGL-n0C_zDJ10g9gbr4XKqplUKZ6qHe9dveFHILYSUnPRofPRRgJA5tFX
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm

---

1.10.28 The Horrible Truth About Abortion (2020-12-27 04:28)

Galatians 6:7, "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap."

The Word of God commands us not to kill innocent life in **Exodus 20:13, "Thou shalt not kill."** But I don't even want to address that issue in this article. One of the serious health issues that Planned Parenthood will never tell you, is that many women suffer from post-traumatic stress years after having an abortion. Also, some women forfeit the ability to have any more children after undergoing an abortion. Planned Parenthood won't tell you these things, they're only "PLAN" is to kill your baby Mom! Remember ladies, an abortion doesn't make you UN-pregnant, it simply makes you the mother of a DEAD BABY!

But don’t take my word for it, here are the sad but honest testimonies of two famous women who regret their abortions. I admire these women for coming forward to warn other women about having an abortion. The first is by actor Jennifer O’Neill (born 1948)...

> “I was told a lie from the pit of hell: that my baby was just a blob of tissue. The aftermath of abortion can be equally deadly for both mother and unborn child. A woman who has an abortion is sentenced to bear that for the rest of her life.” —[1]Actor Jennifer O’Neill

The second honest testimony is by Sharon Osbourne (Ozzy Osbourne’s wife)...

> Excerpt from Sharon: The rock of the Osbournes unXpurgated
>
> By JENNY JOHNSTON
>
> *The Daily Mail*
>
> **Brutally Honest**
>
> You can level many charges at Sharon Osbourne, but she is brutally honest, and it is her vulnerability that makes her likeable.
>
> "Everybody has something in the closet, and I reckon the best policy is always to be honest, then it can’t come back to haunt you," she says. And she holds her hands up to her own "big mistakes". The biggest brings her to tears. "I had an abortion at 17 and it was the worst thing I ever did. It was the first time I’d had sex, and that was rotten. I’d always thought it was going to be all violins, and it was just awful.
>
> "I was two months gone when I realised. I went to my mum and she said, without pausing for breath: ’You have to get rid of it.’
>
> "She told me where the clinic was, then virtually pushed me off. She was so angry. She said I’d got myself in this mess, now she had to get me out.
>
> "But she didn’t come. I went alone. I was terrified. It was full of other young girls, and we were all terrified and looking at each other and nobody was saying a bloody word. I howled my way through it, and it was horrible.
>
> "I would never recommend it to anyone because it comes back to haunt you. When I tried to have children, I lost three - I think it was because something had happened to my cervix during the abortion. After three miscarriages, they had to put a stitch in it. —[2]Sharon Osbourne
>
> "In life, whatever it is, you pay somewhere down the line. You have to be accountable."

I would never intentionally want to hurt anybody’s feelings. My purpose in writing this article is not to condemn anyone who has already had an abortion, God forbid; but rather to warn and discourage pregnant mothers from having an abortion. That child in your womb is not a blob of tissue, it is a living and growing human being—a precious gift from God above. I was joyful to read that Jennifer O’Neill became a born-again Christian in 1989. I became a born-again Christian at age 13 in 1980. As long as you’re still alive on earth, it’s never too late to accept Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. [3]Here’s how! I care about you dear reader, please don’t delay. Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time!

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jennifer_O
2. https://www.silentnomoreawareness.org/testimonies/sharonosbourne.html
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/what-must-i-do-to-be-saved.html

---

1.10.29 Why I Believe the King James Bible is God's Word (2020-12-27 09:30)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. *Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever*."

I'm writing the following article while listening to Dr. Peter Ruckman's (1921-2016) excellent sermon titled, "[1]Why I believe the King James Bible is the Word of God!" [2]Here's the MP3 to download if you'd like. Although [3]I don't agree with all of Dr. Ruckman's doctrinal positions, I wholeheartedly agree that the King James Bible is the inspired, preserved, inerrant, infallible, holy, blood-sprinkled, Word of God. **Psalms 119:160, "Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever."** Respectfully, what I am teaching may not necessarily be what Dr. Ruckman teaches in his sermon. I just don't want to speak for him. I greatly admire Dr. Ruckman, although I never met him, and I think his preaching is worth preserving, because he upheld THE TRUTH of God's Word. Having said that, I am also not a big fan of Dr. Ruckman because he foolishly teaches that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. [4]That is 100 % Satanic false teaching!!!

The inspiration of God's Word is a crucial subject, not a hobby-horse. The issue is over the Bible being God's final and only authority! If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired holy Bible. Jesus exclaimed in **John 6:63, "It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life."** All of the modern Bible revisions are DEAD!!! They all originate from the Devil's manuscripts, [5]tampered with by Origen in Alexandria, Egypt. Ungodly men have taken the words of the living God and perverted them!!! **Jeremiah 23:36, "And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God."**

Here are several reasons WHY I BELIEVE THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS GOD'S WORD:

1. **NO COPYRIGHT** - The King James Bible is the only Bible that doesn't have a copyright. But you say, "What about the originals?" I'm not worried about the originals, I'm only worried about the one I hold in my hand!!! Copyrights are for MAKING MONEY! But you say, "It has the crown copyright in England." That is totally different than the copyright process in America, where you can be taken to court and sued. No one could ever legally prosecute you for printing the King James Bible. NO ONE!!! It's public domain!!! Try to print your own New International Version (NIV) and see what happens! There is no enforceable copyright for the KJB!!! God's words CANNOT be copyrighted!!!
2. **THE TIME IN WHICH IT FIRST APPEARED IN THE WORLD** - In 1611 French atheism, English deists and German rationalists weren't thriving in that time. They hadn't showed up yet in history! It was a time of strong resistance against the evils of Roman Catholicism. In

the 19th century, Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort were diseased with infidelity!!! They're the fathers of ALL modern corrupt Bible revisions!!! Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Liberty Baptist University... ALL TEACH AND PROMOTE THE CORRUPT WESTCOTT AND HORT GREEK!!! [6]Shame on Bob Jones for recommending the satanic Alexandrian texts!!!

3. **GOD'S PROMISE TO PRESERVE HIS WORDS** - Psalms 12 6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever." The King James Bible is preserved and inspired. What good is preservation without inspiration? If God's words are not [7]inspired (i.e., empowered living words by the Holy Spirit), then what would be the purpose for preserving them? And what good is inspiration if those God-breathed words are not preserved? You MUST have both!!! The King James translators honored the King, feared God and approached the task of translating the holy Bible with the utmost respect and delicacy. Proverbs 8:8-9, "All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them. They are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge."

4. **THE HONESTY OF ITS PRESERVATION** - When the translators of the King James Bible came across a text which required additional words to clarify the text, they placed the words in italics to notify the reader. That's admirable scholarship my friend!!! Not one modern Bible revisions approaches the Word of God with such honesty and caution. The translators of today's modern versions are dirty scoundrels, language butchers, liars and deceivers!!! Please read, " [8]THE UGLY TRUTH ABOUT BIBLE TRANSLATIONS!!! ." Noah was a preacher of righteousness, yet he got drunk. David wrote over half the Psalms, yet he commit adultery and murder. Moses had a hot temper, yet God used him to pen the first five books of the Bible. Likewise, the King James Bible translators weren't perfect men, yet God used them to translate the Bible. I DON'T believe that God gave any new revelation to the King James translators. They simply worked with existing translations and God led them, overseeing their important work. God didn't speak through the King James Bible translators, as He did through holy men of old in the Scriptures; but God honored His solemn promise to keep and preserve His inspired texts unto every generation!!!

5. **THE PRIDE AND DISHONESTY OF ITS CRITICS** - There's not a more crooked and unethical bunch of people than those who put out the modern Bible versions!!! [9]What shady people! They are full of wicked pride and inconsistency!!! [10]Christ Deity Denier, Dr. Bart Ehrman, Helped Work On New Revised Standard Version (NRSV) . How can a professor who denies the Deity of Jesus Christ be allowed to help translated a Bible? The [11]modern Bible versions all attack the Deity of Christ (i.e., the doctrinal truth that Jesus is almighty God). [12]Look how dishonest the modern Bible translators are!!! They're all just as crooked as a dog's hind leg!!! Bob Jones University tells guest preachers only to use the King James Bible, misleading students to believe that's all they use, but BJU fully supports the Westcott and Hort perversion!!! I've met Bob Jones' graduates, pastors, who call Dr. Jack Hyles "a cult" for preaching a King James Bible ONLY position. No, BJU is the cult!!! I'm tired of pastors critiquing the King James Bible, saying this version is better, and that version is better... WELL THEN WHY DON'T YOU USE THEM??? A man that doesn't have any enemies is not a man! You can tell where a man stands by who his friends and enemies are!!! A fella who's a crook has an alibi, but a preacher has no excuse for his criminality for using the modern Bible revisions!!! I have more respect for John Dillinger, a known criminal gangster, than I do for the publishers of the modern satanic Bibles and the shameful pastors who use them!!! What a proud and self-righteousness bunch of peo-

ple!!! Bob Jones University promotes the Alexandrian garbage!!! Bob Jones University criticizes the King James Bible, teaching that it has errors. Al Capone and Bugsy Malone were more noble than the leadership of Bob Jones University. BJU has betrayed the Word of God!!!

6. **THE PREEMINENT PLACE THAT IT GIVES THE LORD JESUS CHRIST** - The King James Bible is condemned by EVERY wicked and apostate crowd in the world. God hates a lying tongue! Proverbs 8:13, "The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate." Only the reliable King James Bible still says that people " [13]worshipped " the Lord. All of the modern PERversions reduce it to a mere "knelt" or "bowed." Whereas in the King James Bible Jesus claimed in Revelation 1:8 to be "THE ALMIGHTY," The Voice (VOICE) reduces it to "ALL POWERFUL." There's a big difference between those two phrases. According to the King James Bible, Jesus is almighty God, not merely all powerful.

7. **IT'S THE ONLY BIBLE THAT DOESN'T CHANGE** - The modern Bible revisions keep changing. Shockingly, the [14]2011 NIV changed in content from the 1984 NIV by 38.8 %!!! The King James Bible has been proven over the centuries, tried and true, by every mighty man of God who had a burning passion to win souls to Jesus Christ. The King James Bible represents a purified Syrian text!!!

8. **IT SPEAKS WITH AUTHORITY** - The dead neo-evangelical churches today all use the corrupt Alexandrian Bible revisions, which diminish the [15]authority of God's Word. None of the new Bible paraphrases and versions speak with authority. The King James Bible speaks with God's authority. Feminists, liberals and homosexuals hate the King James Bible, because it condemns sin and is masculine and AUTHORITATIVE!!! Ecclesiastes 8:4, "Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?" Hebrews 4:12 says that God's Word is "quick and powerful." The Alexandrian texts are dead! There is no life (no Holy Spirit) at work in the modern PERversions. There's never been a great revival associated with any Bible other than the authorized King James Bible!!!

9. **IT'S LOYAL FOLLOWING** - I've never seen anybody get worked up over the New International Version (NIV). I've never seen anybody vehemently defend any of the modern revisions. Everyone is either a die-hard King James Bible only fanatic, or they are OK with a dozen different "versions" to search through to find God's Word. I've never known anyone to have or express the kind of extreme loyalty for the modern revisions, as born-again Christians do for the inspired King James Bible!!! That speaks volumes!!! I've never known anyone to love, cherish and fight for The Voice, Living Bible, Easy-To-Read Version, English Standard Version, Holman Christian Standard Bible, Contemporary English Version, or the New King James Version!!! Only the authorized King James Bible can make such a claim of die-hard, cultish, loyalty (and we're proud of it). If you didn't get saved from a King James Bible, you're not saved!!! You can only be born-again spiritually from "INCORRUPTIBLE Word" (1st Peter 1:23b).

Listen very carefully ladies and gentleman—There's only one book that religious scholars want to get rid of, and that is the King James Bible!!! That speaks volumes as to its authenticity!!! Liberal scholars don't care about getting rid of the ASV, NIV, TLB, ESV, ERV or any other modern Bible PERversion... THEY WANT TO GET RID OF THE AUTHORIZED KING JAMES TEXT!!! They don't want to get rid of the Greek text, but the English text! The King James Bible is the Protestant Bible of the English Reformation!!! No Hebrew or Greek scholar, saved or lost, living

or dead, in the history of the Church, ever discovered one major truth that is not clearly given in the authorized King James Bible. Amen! If you bought out every book in the bookstore, including the theological dictionary of the New Testament, which contains well over 4,000 pages, you couldn't find one thing in there that isn't clear in the King James Bible.

Not one Greek or Hebrew scholar has ever made any significant contribution since 1881 to soul-winning or effective preaching! The year 1881 is when Westcott and Hort presented their poisonous Greek translation to the world. The inspired King James Bible is the soul-winner's Bible!!!!!!! Greek has been a dead language for 1700 years! English is now the international language. Don't tell me that almighty God didn't have a hand in giving us our beloved, inspired, perfect, King James Bible!!!

Modern PERversions Attack Christ's Deity

How can you read the Holy Bible if you don't have it? Notice carefully how the corrupt New International Version (NIV) perverts the Word of God, attacking Christ's deity by calling Him a "servant" instead of God's biological "child." ...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Acts 4:27, "For of a truth against ***thy holy child Jesus***, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together." [emphasis added]
>
> NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) - Acts 4:27, "Indeed Herod and Pontius Pilate met together with the Gentiles and the people of Israel in this city to conspire against ***your holy servant Jesus***, whom you anointed." [emphasis added]

Do you see how the NIV attacks the deity of Jesus, calling Him a *holy servant* instead of God's *holy child*? I plead with you to stop using and bidding Godspeed to the Devil's modern Bible revisions. God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, not 339, not 900. There can only be one accurate Bible in any particular language. Thankfully, we have the accurate King James Bible.

I'm sick and tired of preachers getting up behind the pulpit and preaching from a book that they don't believe is inspired by God!!! What phonies!!! If you don't believe that the Bible is God's inspired, perfect, infallible, holy, blood-sprinkled, reliable, inerrant Word, then please get out of the pulpit!!!

The ungodly people behind the modern Bible versions are deceivers!!! Many [16]preachers today are cowardly yellowbellies!!! We've got a bunch of gutless soldiers today who dare call themselves "militant fundamentalists"! Ha, ha, ha! Christ said in **John 17:17, "THY WORD IS TRUTH."** Not a truth or truths, but TRUTH!!! You'd be shocked to learn that [17]Luciferians are behind the modern Bible revisions!!! My friend, if you don't have a KING JAMES BIBLE, YOU DON'T HAVE AN INSPIRED HOLY BIBLE!!!



1. https://youtu.be/RipGk3nJlzE
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/peter_ruckman/why_i_believe_the_kjb_is_the_word_of_god.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/no_new_gospel_in_tribulation.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/habakkuk_said_salvation_is_by_faith.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_position.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/inspiration_of_the_almighty.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv_sodomite_on_committee.htm
10. https://ehrmanblog.org/my-work-for-the-new-revised-standard-version-committee/
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/greatest_danger_of_new_versions.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/worship.htm
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/it_keeps_changing.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/authority.htm
16. http://youtu.be/N_jtsfMU90w
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm

---

1.10.30 The Righteous Lord Loveth Righteousness (2020-12-27 23:33)

Psalms 11:7, "For *the righteous LORD loveth righteousness*; his countenance doth behold the upright." 1st Peter 2:23-24,

"

Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously: Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, *should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed*. 1st Peter 3:12,

"

For *the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous*, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.

"

I love those Bible verses. I often am reminded of that precious phrase: **"the righteous Lord loveth righteousness."** If you want to please God, we know that Hebrews 11:6 says we need faith. But here in Psalms 11:7 we also see that righteousness pleases God. It is by faith that we live a righteous life. The Lord is not like sinful men, He is completely holy and righteous in every way possible. We know that we have no self righteousness to offer God. Even our best efforts to do good are as filth to God (Isaiah 64:6-8). God in His genuine love made a way of

escape through Christ. **Romans 5:9, "Much more then, being now justified by his blood, *we shall be saved from wrath through him*.**

" We have complete righteousness through faith in Jesus Christ.

Even though we are saved by God's imputed righteousness and not ours, the Lord still expects and commands us as believers to depart from sin. **2nd Timothy 2:19, " Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*."** This is not a requirement to be saved, nor to prove that we are saved; but rather, because we are saved. Jesus paid for our sins with His precious blood (1st Corinthians 6:20; 1st Peter 1:18-19). Therefore, in Romans 12:1-2 the Apostle Paul says it is **"**

our reasonable service

" (not mandatory service) that we SHOULD present our bodies a living sacrifice. Please notice in 1st Peter 2:24b that as believers we

"

SHOULD LIVE UNTO RIGHTOEUNESS.

" We SHOULD serve Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that would be Calvinism).

When someone gets saved, the indwelling Holy Spirit (which is the Spirit of Christ - Romans 8:9), helps us to live right. **Galatians 2:20, "**

***I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. "** The Lord will live the Christian life through us if we will allow Him. Neither you nor I have the power to overcome sin by our self. Galatians 5:22-25 describes the

"

fruit

"

of the indwelling Holy Spirit.

Philippians 4:13, " I can do all things *through Christ which strengtheneth me*. " The same was true in the Old Testament. David said that the Lord was his strength. **Psalms 27:1, " The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? *the LORD is the strength of my life*; of whom shall I be afraid?"** We live the Christian life the same way we were saved, which is BY FAITH.

So, God did for us what we could not do for ourselves, through the blood of the cross. Jesus paid it all, nothing to Him I owe! But it is only reasonable that we should give our lives to live for Christ in return. This is not required for salvation, but it is required to please God as His child. A parent's children do not have to obey them to be their children, but they do need to obey their parent to please them and to get along. What is faith? Essentially faith is obeying God. Everything that we do (and don't do) because of our confidence that the Bible is the eternally inspired and infallible Word of God, is faith. It is by faith that I earnestly work on my website ministry 60 to 80 hours each week, both night and day. It is my privilege for Christ.

By faith I don't commit many of the sins I would commit if I didn't fear God (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14). Guam has brothels by the dozens. I don't go to them. But if I didn't fear God, knowing that someday I must give account for my life (Romans 14:10-12; 2nd Corinthians 5:10), I would

go there all the time, being a single man! If I weren't a God-fearing man, I would be the worst enemy of the churches—because of

all the abuse, hypocrisies and mistreatment of people that I have seen and experienced personally. But I am a friend to the churches! I know that the beloved Harvest Baptist Church of Guam thinks I am their enemy, but [1]so did the churches of Galatia count Paul as their enemy (Galatians 4:16). One does not have to be an apostle to speak THE TRUTH (Titus 1:10-13). **Proverbs 12:17, "*He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness*: but a false witness deceit."** The righteous Lord loveth righteousness!!! That means God loves when layman and pastors alike preach THE TRUTH! I am shewing forth righteousness, which the righteous Lord loves, by speaking THE TRUTH!!!

What truths am I speaking about? Well, all truth! I'm talking about the truth that God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, not 267, not 900! I believe the King James Bible is the faithful preservation of that divinely inspired and infallible ONE BOOK! I'm talking about the truth that there has always been just ONE GOSPEL, not two, not three, not five! People in the Old Testament were saved by childlike faith, just as we are today (Acts 10:43; Habakkuk 2:4).

These truths are critically important and need to preached constantly, not only because people need to hear them, but also to thwart the Devil's false teachers from creeping their heresies into the churches.

YouTube is a minefield of false teachers, arrogant wannabe theologians and dangerous heretics! I get disgusted reading foolish YouTube video comments

—

seeing how gullible people are, who are woefully ignorant of the Word of God

—

praising and thanking incompetent Bible teachers for [2]denying that Hell has fire, and [3]denying that there will be a Rapture, and [4]denying that people were saved by faith alone in the Old Testament, et cetera. By God's grace, I wrote the preceding blog articles to refute some of these heresies and heretics. They are all sincere teachers, of that I have no doubt, but they are utterly mistaken in some of their unbiblical views. Right doctrine matters! Please don't ever believe anything I teach you

—go SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES for yourself and check to see if what I am saying is true or not.

The righteous Lord loveth righteousness! **Micah 6:8, " He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and *what doth the LORD require of thee*, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? "**

God just wants us to do the right thing. Trusting Jesus Christ as your personal Savior is the right thing to do (John 1:12-14). Rejecting any other gospel, that detracts or adds to the truth of the Gospel, is the right thing to do (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3). Rejecting Bob Jones University for preaching *[5]another gospel* of partial faith in Christ, plus the work of turning away from your sinful ways, is the right thing to do.

Rejecting the Devil's hundreds of modern corrupt English Bible revisions is the right thing to do. That is what God requires of you and me

—to do justly! It means to give to whom whatever is do. It means to be honest and pay your bills. It means not to spend when you know you don't have. It is wicked for anyone to run up their credit cards, knowing that they won't be able to repay that money. **Psalms 37:21, " The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy,**

and giveth." God loves honesty! By God's grace, I have built excellent financial credit since 1993, and have never failed to pay anyone money that I owed them! I am an honest man. I have my sins and faults, but being a thief is not one of them. To God be the glory (Matthew 5:16).

Unfortunately, I am aware of some Bob Jones University alumni, preachers who are thieves—collecting an undeserved paycheck while they promote Devil's Bibles, preach another gospel of Lordship Salvation, and parasite off the churches with their Bible college racket!!! **John 10:1, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, *the same is a thief and a robber*."** Any preacher who says that you must

"

repent and turn away from your sin

"

to be saved is preaching another gospel. You cannot show me even one Bible verse that says to

"repent and turn from your sin" to be saved.

Repent Ye, And Believe The Gospel

Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*." The word "repent" in this verse is the Greek verb *metanoeo*, which means "to think differently."

The noun form of the word "

repent

" is *metanoia*, which simply means "

a change of mind.

" You change your mind to believe the Gospel. That's it! Repentance and believing are simply two different ways of viewing salvation. The man who repents has believed, and the man who believes has repented. What must we change our mind about? I'm glad you asked. **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; "** You must change your mind toward THE TRUTH. You must accept the truth that you are a needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20).

You must accept the truth that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31). You must accept the truth that Jesus died on the cross to pay your debt of sin. He was buried. Three days later Jesus miraculously resurrected bodily from the dead. These are the truths that you must embrace by faith to have your sins forgiven and receive eternal life. If you place your confidence (faith, trust) in this GOOD NEWS, you are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). You don't need to turn away from sinful behavior to be saved, you simply need to acknowledge the truth that you are a guilty sinner in need of Christ. That is Bible repentance!

Dr. John R. Rice offers these helpful words about getting saved...

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But

it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). ***Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation*. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.** [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Whatever changes God expects to see happen in your life *after* you receive His free gift of eternal life is God's department. If you recently got saved (born-again), here is what God says to you in **1st Peter 2:1-3, " Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,**

***As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby*:**

If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious. " God wants you to start living right dear friend, not to get saved, nor prove that you really are saved, but simply because YOU ARE SAVED. If you refuse, then you are still saved 100 % guaranteed, but you will never be happy in life living in disobedience to your Lord and Savior. There is a horrible spirit of indifference and discouragement in the churches today.

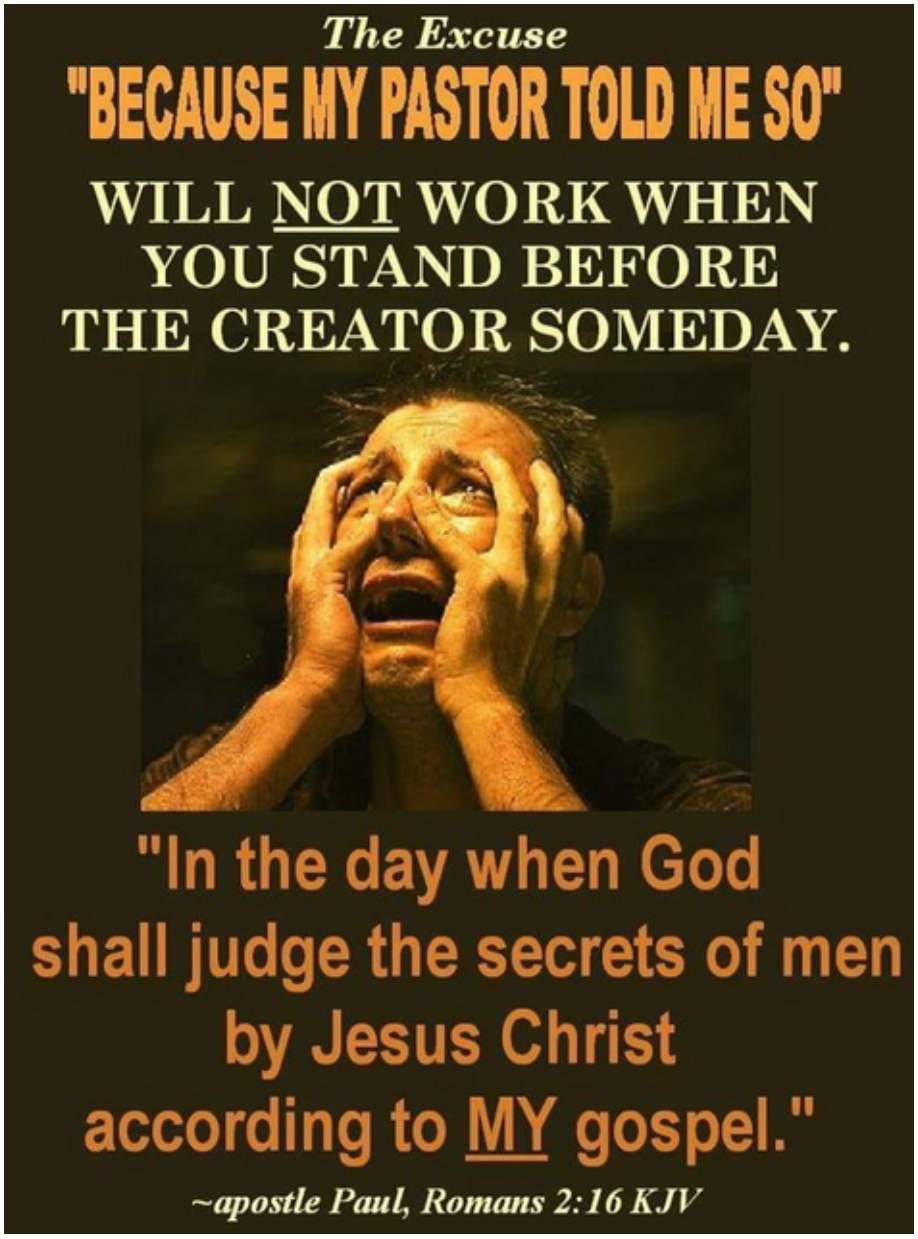

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/why-is-paul-so-upset-in-epistle-of.html
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/hell/everlasting_punishment_in_fire.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/rapture_is_not_second_coming.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/12/the-law-of-moses-was-never-intended-to.html
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEid_Zrg6h-ZDlh6eHfom1lsLZQWgxUORLZ3YB_LBSkZyfrYcvxma8Bfxp_-8HRIcfa5XW7uEti5foFNoKWKbSQqPt8wu0jrMYA9Ttk

---

1.10.31 Faith In God Gives Us Peace, Not Praying Itself (2020-12-28 07:23)

Philippians 4:4-8, " Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice. Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand.

2764

Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. *And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus*."

Philippians 4:6-7 teaches us to commit our worries and problems unto prayer, and then claim the perfect peace of God which passes all understanding. Once we pray, God is on the job and we can rest by faith.

Amen! This is how to have the PEACE OF GOD. It is a matter of faith.

Dear friend, it is not prayer that gives us peace; but rather, having faith in God. **Mark 11:22b, "Have faith in God."**

The preceding passage of Scripture from Philippians 4:6-8 doesn't teach us that the peace of God comes from answered prayer. No! The Bible says that prayer itself gives us peace, because we are committing our problems and burdens to God. This requires enough faith to believe that when we pray, God hears and answers prayer if it is His will. **1st John 5:14-15, "**

And *this is the confidence that we have in him*, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us:

And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

"

I got gloriously saved when I was 13 years old. I am now 53. I have been a child of God for 40 years. As I grow older in the Lord, I am learning not to read just one Bible verse, but to examine the surrounding verses as well. Doing this has greatly enhanced my knowledge of the truth of the Scriptures. For example:

> **1st Peter 5:6-10, "Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:**
>
> ***Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you*.**
>
> **Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:**
>
> **Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.**
>
> **But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, *after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you*."**

It is interesting that God tells us to CAST OUR CARES UPON HIM, sandwiched between two Scriptures about humbling ourselves unto God, and resisting our adversary the Devil. We are all suffering in this life, some much more than others. The Bible says that one source of encouragement is knowing that our Christian brothers and sisters are suffering the same hardships in the world. But the Scripture promises us that this temporal suffering will soon end, because we have the hope of eternal life in Jesus Christ (Titus 1:2). We have God's promise as believers that He will make us perfect (complete), stablish, strengthen and settle us. Life is a learning process. This is called in theology **" sanctification**

"

(John 17:17).

Romans 8:28-30 - All Things Work Together For Good

The Bible promises that **“**

all things

” (good and bad alike) will ultimately work together for good, to them that love God, to them who are called according to His purpose. This refers to every born-again believer. We are *the elect*, the chosen. God didn’t choose us to salvation; He chose us in His foreknowledge because we chose His Son by faith. ...

> **Romans 8:28-30, “**
>
> **And we know that *all things work together for good to them that love God*, to them who are the called according to his purpose.**
>
> **For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.**
>
> ***Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified*.**
>
> **”**

Before the world began God promised eternal life through faith in Christ (Titus 1:2). In His divine foreknowledge, God predestinated every believer to be conformed into the likeness of His Son. In other words, God had big plans for me before I was ever even conceived. Jeremiah 1:5 says that God knew Jeremiah before he was conceived, and appointed him as a prophet unto the nations. By the way, this proves that abortion is evil. Those babies have lives from the time they are conceived.

This brings up a great point! When a large extended family is anticipating the arrival of a new birth, it is a BIG THING! The whole family gets excited. Uncles start building cribs, and aunties start knitting sweaters and scarfs. Mom’s and Dad’s are already suggesting potential names for the soon to be, baby! At the baby shower, family and friends go all out, sparing no expense to spoil that new wonderful baby girl or boy. Family members purchase all kinds of helpful (and some not so helpful) things for the baby. I love that. I think it is a good thing for young couples to receive the gifts and money to help them out a bit. It’s the thought that counts. But please take away from this lesson, the truth that God has a plan for your life. That plan existed before the world began, when He promised to save them that believe. You are special to God.

Before we were even conceived, our big family up in Heaven (Ephesians 3:15) was excited about our arrival. We were the new kid on the block! God had big plans already in His mind for us. **Matthew 18:10, “**

Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels (plural) **do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.**
” This is a remarkable Scripture passage. It warns that you’d better be careful how you treat *a child of God* , because our guardian angels are always watching the Father’s face. They are waiting for their next royal command from their Lord. Angels are servants in Heaven. That is their job. Every Christians has at least TWO guardian angels watching over them. I think that is pretty cool.

And if you are saved, God had big plans for you too. God made the promise of eternal life before the earth and universe were ever created. God already had a prepared plan for your life and mine. We have been called according to "

His purpose.

" God's purpose is to conform us into Christ's image. This requires allowing us to suffer. Yes, God will cause and allow hardships and sufferings in our life to teach us lessons, so that one day soon He'll be able to present us faultless. I hope you can see the big picture dear reader. Before the world even began, God promised eternal life though faith in Christ. As an excited Father and Savior, the Lord devised a plan for our life, awaiting our arrival when the time came to be born. God waited nearly 6,000 years for me to be born on March 5, 1967. God rejoiced when I was born, as He does when every Christian is born, because God has a bunch of plans for us.

With that in mind, we should just pray, casting our burdens, heartaches, frustrations (i.e., all our cares) upon the Lord. We all have many cares. You and I won't make it unless with trust God to guide us in life. I have tried for 15 years to organize my life. I have failed. I have tried to relocate and move to the United States. I have failed. My life is a mess. People don't care. Christians at the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam in Micronesia don't care. I mean nothing to them, but they mean everything to me. I commit myself unto prayer for them, but they return hatred for my love. **Psalms 109:4-5, "For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love."**

In John 14:1-3, we learn further details about the things Jesus is preparing for believe in Heaven. Here, the Lord promises that He is preparing a place for us to live.

John 14:1-3, "Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. **And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself;** *that where I am, there ye may be also***."** My favorite part of the Bible verse is not getting a house in Heaven; but rather, Jesus' promising that we will be together there. A house is not a home, and it won't be a home if Jesus isn't there! I want to be with Jesus!!! Jesus said that He is coming to get us (I think that means the Rapture), so that we can be with Him, so we'll be together. I love that! I need to be around Jesus. I need His help, friendship and love.

It is one's faith in God that gives us peace, and nothing else. No matter how bad things may be, God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9). You may not feel like God is being faithful in the heat of the battle, but I assure you that He is faithful. Just continue in faith! God has a complete plan for every believer, from before the world was created, unto the future time when we shall be glorified with Jesus in eternity. If we mess up God's perfect will for us, then God adapts His plans and works with us. When we accidently break God's fishing pole, he lovingly telling us that we'll just catch shorter fish. God is full of love, patience and understanding.

God wants to work in our lives. But we are the main hindrance. God cannot help us if we are full of pride. James 4:6 says God resists the proud, but gives grace to the humble. A humble person acknowledges that they need God's help. I need God's wisdom all the time. Only through studying and pondering the meaning of the Bible can we grow in the knowledge of Christ. Most people misunderstand the Bible horribly. The King James Bible is: "[1]THE BOOK THAT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE" (awesome MP3 sermon by Brother Lester Roloff).

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

1.10.32 You Know You're A Baptist When The Bible Is The Boss (2020-12-28 18:13)

Matthew 5:18, "For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, *one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law*, till all be fulfilled." Mark 13:31, " Heaven and earth shall pass away: but *my words* shall not pass away."

I was listening to an interview today on YouTube with Pastors' Roger Jimenez and Aaron Thompson. The topic was " [1]Politics, Patriotism And The Bible .

"

Something that Pastor Jimenez said caught my attention, and prompted me to write this article. He said:

"

You know you're a Baptist when the Bible is the Boss!

"

I like that! I say it a bit different:

"I am as narrow minded as the Bible!" Still another way of saying it is: "God said it, that settles it!" There used to be a popular religious bumper sticker that read: "God said it, I believe it, that settles it!" No, God said it, and it doesn't matter whether you believe it or not, THAT SETTLES IT! Put still another way: "There is no controversy if you believe the Bible!" I love these wise sayings.

I am writing this blog as I listen to the interesting interview. I love Pastor Roger Jimenez and am a big fan of his Bible preaching. God is not a means to an end, God is the end! The Bible is not a means to the end, the Bible is the end! We are seeing horrible sinful compromise today across America. As Dr. Bob Jones Sr. wisely said: "It is never right to do wrong, in order to get a chance to do right!" Many Christians are compromising their convictions to support President Donald Trump. Politics can become a big distraction to Christians! Our focus ought to be soulwinning and serving God, not getting caught up into politics. What very few Christians understand is that U.S. Presidents aren't elected, they are selected! Our nation's government was hijacked by Freemasons centuries ago! In fact, they founded our nation.

America has a secret destiny dear friend, which is a New World Order. Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). The Lord God is ultimately in control, Who has a sovereign plan for the universe. **Psalms 47:8, "God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness."** During the Tribulation period, the Lord will raise up Gentile nations against Israel, and then He will utterly destroy those wicked nations at His Second Coming! Yes, that is deep thinking, but it is Biblical. **Zechariah 14:2-3, "*For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle*; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle. "** This will be the glorious Battle Of Armageddon! The Lord Jesus Christ is physically coming back dear friend, and He is angry, and He is going to clean house, and then reign for 1,000 years from Jerusalem!!! Please understand that modern-day Israel (since 1948) is manmade, a fraud, not the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. Hosea 3:4-5 teaches that true Israel will be restored when the Israelites repent toward God, at Christ's Second Coming.

The Devil always wants you to fight the wrong battle. The Devil wants you to fight over whether homosexuals should be permitted legally to get married. But that is not the issue! The issue

is that homosexuality is a sin which God forbids (Leviticus 20:13). The Devil wants you to fight over whether women should be permitted legally to have abortions. But that is not the issue! The issue is that abortion is a sin which God forbids (Exodus 20:13). Abortion is nothing less than first-degree premeditated murder! Abortion does not make a woman UN-pregnant, it makes her the mother of a dead baby! Ephesians 6:10-18 teaches that our battle as believers is spiritual, not of the flesh. Our seven weapons are: *truth, faith, Gospel, salvation, prayer, righteousness and the Word of God.* I don't see politics in the list! I don't see pursuing a career in the list! I don't see money in the list! Yet, our Bible colleges and churches today are infatuated with these carnal things. The Devil has us fighting the wrong battles, using the wrong weapons, and we're losing the real Bible for souls.

The King James Bible is our final and only authority in all matters of faith, doctrine and morals. Most Christians will be voting for Donald Trump, merely because they don't want Joe Biden and Kamala Harris in office. But should we even vote for Mr. Trump? Most Christians are horrified by the thought of Democrats being in control. Even if Mr. Trump wins re-election (and I have no doubt that he will next week), in four years we WILL have another Democrat President. Dear reader, you are being deceived. You are being played. Mr. Trump is 100 % pro-homosexual. No Christian ought to vote for him. This is what Pastor Jimenez means by "

compromise.

" It is never right to do wrong, period! No Christian should vote for a candidate who supports homosexual rights in the workplace.

We live in a Godless society today, in which sin is not considered wrong anymore. **Proverbs 29:27, " An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked."** The occult Masonic powers lurking behind the scenes, which control Washington D.C. politics and the newsmedia, have historically deceived the churches by having Republican candidates exploit them during elections. I am leery that [2]Mr. Trump claimed to have become a Christian during the 2016 election. How convenient! That was all it took to gain the support of Christian America!

The sad truth is that President Trump, if reelected, will likely take our nation to war, and the churches will back him up 100 %. I actually heard Pastor Robert Jeffress (pastor of the First Baptist Church of Dallas, Texas) say on Fox News that he would vote for an atheist U.S. President who is against abortion. The Devil knows that, and uses such sinful compromising to deceive Christians to vote for the most ungodly of politicians. Christians are so gullible that they'll vote for any devil who is SAYS he is against abortion. Mr. Trump is a refreshing change from his rhetorical predecessors. However, despite President Trump's admirable efforts, abortion is not going away! Same-sex marriage is here to stay! [3]Churches in Virginia are now required to hire homosexuals or face prosecution. **Proverbs 14:32, " The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.**

"

I love the Old Testament book of Proverbs. I do not claim to be a wise man, but I know where to find wisdom—in the inspired Word of God. By the way, please only use the King James Bible, because all of the modern revisions have been corrupted by the Devil. A man is only as "

wise

"

as he fears God and keeps His commandments (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14). **Proverbs 22:11,**

"He that loveth *pureness of heart*, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

”

I love that! Are you pure of heart friend? *Pure of heart* simply means that you genuinely care about God, truth and people. I expose the modern Bible revisions because they are all corrupt. Anyone who is pure of heart can see that the Devil is behind the modern Bible versions, which all attack Jesus' deity. In every place where the King James Bible says someone "worshipped" Jesus, the modern revisions change it to a mere "knelt" or "bowed." Well you can *kneel* before a king in humility, yet not *worship* him. These are Devil's Bibles!

Proverbs 19:8, "He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good." The Bible-believing Christian looks to the Scriptures as our Boss! Jesus is the believer's Boss (i.e., the *Head* of the Church - Ephesians 5:23), and the Bible is His instruction Book for humanity! **John 17:17, "Sanctify them through thy *truth*: thy word is *truth*."** If you want to do an interesting Bible study, search through the Scriptures for the word "

truth.

"

The word

"truth" appears in the King James Bible 115 times in the Old testament, and 109 times in the New Testament. Right doctrine matters! The truth is important! The Holy Bible can be summed up in just one word—TRUTH! When the Bible is tampered with and corrupted by wicked men—subtracting and adding to what God said—it ceases to be truth and is no longer God's Word.

Please make sure you have the right Bible! I was disgusted when I read what 1st King 14:24 has been changed to in the modern Bible versions.

We are living in perilous times dear friend (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). The faithful, infallible and inspired King James Bible reads in **1st Kings 14:24, " And *there were also sodomites in the land*: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel."** There is an ungodly Satanic agenda behind the modern Bible revisions to infiltrate, corrupt and destroy the churches.

If you don't believe it, compare what the English Standard Version (ESV) changes this passage to say:

1st Kings 14:24, "*and there were also male cult prostitutes in the land*. They did according to all the abominations of the nations that the Lord drove out before the people of Israel." Male cult prostitutes? Let me ask you something dear reader—have you ever met or even seen one male cult prostitute? I haven't. Now if you're a Roman Catholic, you've likely met homosexual priests. That is because they unscripturally forbid marriage (1st Timothy 4:1-4). That's about as close as you'll get to finding a male cult prostitute! But kindly said, how many sodomites and lesbians do we see today? They are everywhere. I avoid stores where I know they work, because it is offensive to me as a normal straight person.

I am not bashing anyone, truly. If you are a gay person, I love you with God's unconditional love. I am a sinner just like you. I have no right to condemn you for your sins (John 3:16-18). However, as a Christian I am obligated to follow and obey the Holy Bible.

I am not going to allow you to teach or influence my child (Isaiah 1:17-18).

The Bible forbids Christians from associating with anyone who professes to be a Christian, and lives in open willful sin (1st Corinthians 5:11). That includes Christian gay people. I believe there are indeed many Christian gay people, but they are not right with God *conditionally* .

They are right *positionally* , born-again by faith alone in Jesus Christ. My point in this article is simply that the Bible should be our Boss, but make sure you have the right Boss! A Bible that removes God's condemnation of the sodomite deathstyle is NOT a good nor true Bible. Bob Jones University and their graduates have spiritual issues for using, selling and bidding Godspeed to these Devil's Bibles. It is shameful wickedness!

Do you see how the Devil has removed the condemnation against homosexuals? The ESV version doesn't even call them homosexuals. Now they are just referred to as male cult prostitutes! The King James Bible says there were SODOMITES in the land, who did according to the abominations of the heathens.

1. https://youtu.be/3gJ9y-8zbyI
2. https://www.nytimes.com/2016/06/26/us/politics/a-born-again-donald-trump-believe-it-evangelical-leader-says.html
3. https://www.wtvr.com/news/virginia-politics/religious-leaders-say-lgbtq-legislation-infringes-on-religious-freedom

---

1.10.33 Sawn Asunder For Their Christian Faith (2020-12-29 09:30)

Hebrews 11:36-40,

"

And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment:

They were stoned, *they were sawn asunder*, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;

(Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth.

***And these all, having obtained a good report through faith*, received not the promise:**

God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

"



[1]

It is very easy to get into a habit of mechanically reading the Bible. Since we are taught and encouraged by pastors (a good pastor at least) to read the Bible every day, it could become easy to just go through the routine, without really paying attention to what we are reading. Jesus exhorts us in **John 5:39b** to **“SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES.”** The Greek word for search here is, *ereunao*, which means “to inquire, seek, investigate.” This is much more than merely reading the Holy Bible.

Take a close look at the [2]creepy illustration to the right. Wow! Folks, the Bible says in Hebrews 11:37 that Christians throughout history have been “

SAWN ASUNDER

”

for their faith! Good night in the morning that is scary! I cannot even grasp such a horrific act of inhumanity toward any human being, let along a God-fearing saint for merely having faith in God to preach the Gospel.

2772

In the Bible we see saints being horribly persecuted for their soulwinning.

Acts 5:40-42, " And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and *beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus*, and let them go. And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

And daily in the temple, and in every house, *they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ*. " In Acts 12:2 Herod beheaded the Apostle James, who was the Apostle John's brother. All of the apostles, except John who was exiled to the isle of Patmos, were martyred. Here is the "[3]Foxe's Book Of Martyrs" (1563 edition).

In the United States today we are seeing increasing persecution against soulwinning churches and Christians. Due to horrible ACLU lawsuits, local authorities are removing public nativity scenes. We are destroying ourselves! Sheriffs are going to children's homes, to warn mothers not to put Bible verses in their child's lunchbox to share at school. Why should God bless such a wicked nation? Yet, we really cannot say we are persecuted in America, as compared to what other saints are suffered elsewhere in the world today for their faith. In many countries today Christians are still being killed for their faith. Since 2015, over [4]11,500 Christians have been murdered in Nigeria. We have much to be thankful for in America, and even more reason to be very concerned over [5]the wrong direction our society is headed.

Despite being warned by the government not to preach the Gospel, the early Christians rebelled, obeying God rather than men.

Acts 5:29, " Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, *We ought to obey God rather than men*." What saith the Scripture? ...

> 2nd Timothy 3:11-15, "
>
> Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them all the Lord delivered me.
>
> *Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution*.
>
> But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.
>
> *But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned* and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;
>
> And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.
>
> "

The Apostle Paul exhorts young Timothy that despite any persecutions he has suffered, to CONTINUE in the Bible truths he has learned. The King James Bible is increasingly being demonized by liberals, atheists and the LGBTQ community as "

hate speech.

"

God is not for sale dear friend! You cannot force God to adopt man's corrupt views. Romans 1:25 tells us that ungodly people will corrupt the truth of God into a lie. That is [6]what is

happening with the Devil's new Bible revisions. We are very blessed to live in a free country. However, if we continue to legalize sin, incrementally we will lose God's blessings and our liberties...

[7]



We are blessed to live in a free nation. And yet, we are enslaved in many ways to a two-party political dictatorship in America. You've got a choice of the Donkey or the Elephant, but the ungodly New World Order continues either way! The Federal Reserve System (i.e., the central bank) is nothing less than 100 % criminal fraud. So Americans are slaves while we are free! There is an illusion in America of freedom, while we work our entire lives to pay off a steep mortgage loan to the central banks. Americans are in debt for tens of trillions of dollars to the central banks.

Proverbs 22:7, "

The rich ruleth over the poor, and [8]the borrower is servant to the lender.

" I hope you will watch the preceding truthful documentary, and you'll understand what I am talking about, if you don't already. The video explains why our U.S. economy is failing. You won't learn this in any university today.

Beware Of The Devil's Modern Bible Revisions

2774

The Bible tells us that Christians throughout history have been tortured, even sawn asunder! That is a far cry from the health, wealth and prosperity garbage that we hear coming from the Charismatic movement. Jesus exhorts us in **John 5:39b** to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES."** I encourage you dear reader to investigate the Scriptures as Jesus commanded. But please make sure you have the Scriptures! Please avoid all of the modern Bible revisions. They are a theological nightmare of omissions, additions and horrible blatant unscholarly changes. I made this helpful video in 2018 titled: "[9]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES,"

exposing the Devil's Bible revisions. Please use only the tested, tried and true King James Bible!!!

I found [10]an intriguing article authored by Dr. Christopher Lane, at Psychology Today. I am thankful that Dr. Lane wrote this article, from a secular professional psychologist's point of view. People tend to ignore preachers these days, for various reasons. This man works in the secular field, and yet he clearly sees a big problem with the modern Bible versions. By making even small changes to the text, it drastically affects the meaning. It frustrates me as a Christian believer that a secular psychologist can clearly recognize the problem of having umpteen Bible versions, while over 95 % of pastors today couldn't care less and are PART OF THE PROBLEM!

We Should Fear God, Not Man

Christians in America today don't even have a clue as to what persecution really means. I can't even imagine being sawn to death, and hope I never do! But regardless of what people do to each other, they cannot take our soul. Amen! **Matthew 10:28, " And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: *but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell*."** This Scripture plainly reveals that people in Hell have a

body of some sort. It will have to be a special body, able to withstand thousands of degrees.

The Bible teaches that Hell is a literal place that burns with fire and brimstone (Revelation 21:8). Brimstone is lava, like what we see coming out of volcanoes. The temperature of lava flow is usually about 700° to 1,250° Celsius, which is approximately 2,000° Fahrenheit. That's hot!!! The Bible describes Hell as a place of fire, smoke, brimstone and eternal torment (Revelation 14:11). I feel sorry for the people who reject these Bible truths. Thank God for the inspired, accurate and infallible King James Bible!!! We have THE TRUTH today.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhqfzRODsfXUnO5xUFx5jxTOcT9mL0E3fd1gs18tI3El8YEbeKy-DTPFiHeZt-3rHAlxlbBehkEHC-vA0l3Wz1BWNFeGdev_1Ymh-m
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Death_by_sawing
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/foxes_book_of_martyrs.pdf
4. https://www.christianpost.com/news/at-least-50-nigerian-christians-killed-by-fulani-attacks-in-march-ngo-reports.html
5. https://youtu.be/iQKrF_lJ8D4
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/bju_sanctions_ungodly_esv.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhYSvALJoFuV1I2CphGenbFWeTvzHij1EruXKPTOH-ahnNBoTArJNr52k4OYTuEPDfxgLCm662UI_ef5PB7Q99cVKhyphenhyphenE
8. https://youtu.be/bgPDW0ZpgJU
9. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
10. https://www.psychologytoday.com/intl/blog/side-effects/201205/faith-according-the-bibles

1.10.34 Jesus Was Not A Good Looking Man (2020-12-31 09:30)

Isaiah 53:1-5,

“

Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?

For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and *when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.*

***He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not*.**

Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

”

I heard a wonderful sermon today by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., titled: “ [1]The Other Side Of Being Dissed .

” Jesus was despised and rejected by men—a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief.

What he is in essence saying is that you would be able to tell the coming Messiah by virtue of the fact that He would be rejected by men. Jesus was rejected by men. The very Son of God came in human form and was rejected. **John 1:10-11, “He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.**

He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

”

Jesus was not a good looking man.

Isaiah 53:2,

“

For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and *when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him*. **”** We have all seen the popular paintings of Jesus, [2]portraying Him like a Hollywood hunk, but the Bible teaches in Isaiah 53:2 that [3]Jesus had no beauty. He was a plain ordinary man who didn’t stand out in a crowd. I am encouraged by that fact, knowing that my dear Savior was a normal guy, who wasn’t handsome and some Elvis Presley type character. We don’t know what Jesus looked like, but we do know that he lacked beauty.

Jesus wasn’t considered an attractive handsome man. Jesus was a plain man. I love that! I can relate to that. I lost my hair at age 25! I lost my good health at age 37, having chronic neck pain ever since. I am 53 now. It took several years for me to accept the reality that I would suffer in neck pain for the rest of my earthly life. That fact was very difficult for me to come to grips with, but in 2011 I found a certain level a peace in just accepting the fact that I was not going to heal. That makes God promises of a new glorified body much more precious in **Philippians 3:21, “Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like**

unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

” Whenever I start to feel sorry for myself, and have a pity party, [4]I go watch this video and begin to praise God for the remaining health that I do have. Praise God!

In our American society, many people have a warped idea of reality—if we don’t have a great paying steady career, a big home, an attractive fun-loving spouse, a lucrative retirement plan, perfect health, a thriving social life, and all the toys that Americans are spoiled with—we feel like a failure! What saith the Scripture? **Luke 12:15, “**

And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for *a man’s life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth*.

” You cannot buy or find happiness dear reader!

Jesus knew the feeling of rejection. When you are rejected by men, it is a sign and indication from God that He has something special for you in your life. ...



[5]The Other Side Of Being Dissed (Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.)

It is God’s will for every believer to suffer persecution. You read right! ...

> **2nd Timothy 3:12-17, “*Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution*.**
>
> **But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.**
>
> ***But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of*, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;**
>
> **And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.**

All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

”

God wants every believer to live godly in Christ Jesus! The Bible says that evil men and deceiver will get worse and worse (and they sure have in the 21st century). Let’s break down 2nd Timothy 3:12-17 into some principles we can live by:

1. If you live godly for Jesus you will be rejected and persecuted.
2. The persecution will increasingly get worse and worse as wicked people worsen.
3. Deception and false prophets will increase.
4. The Bible says to continue abiding in the Scriptures, living for Jesus Christ.
5. The Scriptures make us wise.
6. All Scripture (every word - Matthew 4:4) is the inspired infallible Word of God.
7. The Holy Scriptures will make us complete.

Rejection is a sign that God doesn’t want us to fit in. Suffering is an inherent part of the faithful Christian life. God intended for us to suffer for our faith. Please read my helpful article titled:

“

[6]THE CALL TO SUFFER.

” I wrote this article based on an eye-opening MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold of the same title: “

[7]THE CALL TO SUFFER.

” This is an amazing sermon, and a truth that few preachers preach, and very few believers understand. We are as much called to suffer for Christ, as anything else in the Christian life. Suffering is not optional dear reader, it is the norm for a Christian who is living for Jesus!

To the glory of God, I have been persecuted on every job I ever worked as a Christian. I have had hammers thrown at me, been spit upon, cursed, harassed, abused, mistreated, lied about, had equipment sabotaged, slandered, ganged up on by the group psychologically, ostracized, booze bottles put in my tool box, naked centerfolds of women posted in my locker, work uniforms stolen, and came home crying more times than I can remember from being tired of it all. I was hated for simply being a Christian. When you are a Christian, the whole world is waiting for you to fall. Since there are no perfect Christians, we are always open game for ungodly critics who hate Jesus (John 7:7; 15:19).



1. https://youtu.be/uVQnPxfF990?t=318
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/jesus_savior.jpg
3. https://i.redd.it/14lbltn785021.jpg
4. https://youtu.be/fFua9-Rc4pw
5. https://youtu.be/uVQnPxfF990
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/the_call_to_suffer.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/the_call_to_suffer.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjW4vp3ops9V1UK3Kp4BIUukpfFULLcX_1tzeOYthJswzgTpC6u-1D6iv28ZaefKjiUErft81xENmFbGinbkn5NblFb6GeBO9RJ0Ty

---

2021

2.1 January

2.1.1 Beware Of The “Mother Of God” Heresy! (2021-01-01 09:30)

Matthew 28:19, “Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of *the Father,* and of *the Son*, and of the Holy Ghost:” John 16:13, “Howbeit when *he*, the Spirit of truth, is come, *he* will guide you into all truth: for *he* shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever *he* shall hear, that shall *he* speak: and *he* will shew you things to come.”

As we see in our text Scripture passages, God is referred to as “THE FATHER,” Jesus is referred to as “THE SON,” and the Holy Spirit is referred to as “HE.” Six times we find the masculine pronoun “HE” in John 16:13 regarding the blessed Holy Spirit of God. Clearly, and without any dispute, God is all masculine.

There is no so-called “MOTHER OF GOD” in the Scriptures. In fact, it is a sin to refer to such a thing. You won’t find any such doctrine in the Bible. Mary was the earthly mother of Jesus, the man, but not God. Jesus’ biological Father is God the Father, making Him God too. How could Jesus not be God if His Father is God? That is why Jesus could tell the people in **John 14:1, “ Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, *believe also in me*.”** Such a statement would be wicked blasphemy if Jesus were not God Himself, asking the people to believe on Him as God.

Some false religions teach the *Mother of God* concept. According to Wikipedia:

> The World Mission Society Church of God is a new religious movement that originated in South Korea in 1964. After founder Ahn Sahng-hong died in 1985, the Church expanded its activities to other parts of the world and began to use the name World Mission Society Church of God. Its headquarters are located in Bundang, Seongnam City, Gyeonggi Province. The church believes in Christ Ahn Sahng-hong and God the Mother, Jang Gil-ja, as God and that it is restoring the truth of the early church.
>
> SOURCE: [1]World Mission Society Church of God

There are MANY false prophets gone out into the world today. They are everywhere, and not just this religious cult. Bob Jones University is a massive religious cult right in our own backyard in America, misleading young people to think that we don’t have an infallible and

inspired perfect Bible today. Back in 1927 when they opened their doors at Bob Jones College, they believed that the King James Bible was inspired and infallible. What happened? I'll tell you what happened, tares crept in while the college's owners and faculty were asleep at the wheel. Today, they've got [2]a theological madman named Dr. Steve Pettit behind the wheel, who has steered the college as the Titanic into an iceberg of Lordship Salvation...

[3]



A Ship Of Fools

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/World_Mission_Society_Church_of_God
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhHB34R_U7LqtiGSyiMjqiJDuwWqxKRRLJQ6KkKaGO7CNa18t5lc3OXwlg1fWPqUPOW3W7brXLt4e0LpmV7q_JWfaShuq0uxMCeERm

---

2.1.2 We Have Such A Very Good God (2021-01-02 04:06)

Psalms 25:7, "

Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O LORD.

2782

”

Psalms 27:13, “

I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living.

”

Psalms 31:19, “

Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

”

Psalms 33:5, “

He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD.

”

I was thinking today of how good God is. I read a Bible verse the other day that stayed in my mind and heart from

Psalms 33:5, “

He loveth righteousness and judgment: *the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD*. **”** The earth is full of the goodness of the Lord. We all know that there is much ugliness in the world. The daily news has been nothing less than shocking over the past 25 years, reporting horrible crimes, as our country deteriorates worse each year morally. What can we expect when the inspired Holy Bible has been banned from children’s daily curriculum at school since 1963? Our Creator deserves so much better! A society without faith in God is doomed to destruction, it’s just a matter of time.

Yet, there is far more goodness than evil in the world, if we take the time to see and enjoy it. I personally took all of the following seven nature photos with my pocket camera, capturing God’s goodness...





[3]



[4]



[5]



[6]





***ABOVE*: Seven Photos I Took of God's Goodness**

I am encouraged by the following Scripture. **Psalms 31:19, "**

Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; *which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee* before the sons of men!

"

The Bible says that God has laid up GREAT GOODNESS for His children, for those who trust in Jesus Christ as their personal Savior!

I was sad to read recently of the passing of hard rock guitarist Eddie Van Halen (1955-2020). It broke my heart because Eddie and his brother Alex are lifelong Roman Catholics, who follow a manmade works-based plan of sacramental salvation. That is not how a person obtains the new birth in Jesus Christ, which one needs to enter into God's Kingdom. **John 3:3, "**

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. **"** Roman Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion. Kindly said, Catholicism allows people to live in open sin (aka, Fat Tuesday, or Mardi Gras), just so long as they go to make it right at confession on Ash Wednesday. Folks, there is not a priest or minister on earth that has the God-given power nor authority to forgive sin. I fear that Eddie Van Halen did not go to Heaven, because he died in his sins without Christ (John 8:24). No one has ever been redeemed who trusted in the Catholic church to save them! Salvation is found only in a Person, Who is Jesus Christ!!!

I searched the book of Psalms and found the word **" goodness**

” mentioned 18 times. Our God is a very good God. David rejoiced in the Old Testament that His sins were forgiven and forgotten by the Lord.

Psalms 25:7, “

Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness’ sake, O LORD.

” Pastor Jack Hyles authored a helpful book titled:

“

[8]THE STORY BEHIND THE PSALMS.

” Dr. Hyles is not sure who wrote Psalms 25, but David is the likely writer. Pastor Hyles believes that the prophet Daniel authored

Psalms 103:12,

“

As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.

” Daniel and the Jews were being held in Babylonian captivity. It is clear that David wrote Psalm chapter 51, describing his repentance to God. Moses wrote some of the Psalms. That is very interesting.

David is the writer of

Psalms 27:13, “

I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living.

” I love that Bible passage. David said that he would have quit (fainted) if it weren’t for GOD’S GOODNESS! I know that feeling too. Bears scare me! [9]This 19 year old girl was caught in Russia by a mother bear in 2011, who bit her leg to cripple her, so her three baby cubs could eat her alive! But far more deadly than bears are people! In the year 2011, there were an astounding 14,612 murders in the United States. But every year in the U.S. there is an average of 11 people killed by bears! Wow! That means humans are 132,800 % more deadly than bears! Lions, tigers and bears, Oh my, but people will kill you with no reason why. I’m still way more scared of BEARS!!!

God is so good! Consider all the wonderful foods that God made for us. Look at all the color vegetables. Consider the different delicious meats. Look how God made cows so big and long, loaded with beef! I’ve been eating cooked dry beans lately instead of red meat, and they are so tasty. Look at all the wonderful flavors, and the taste buds we have as humans to enjoy it all. Dear reader, evolution absolutely could not do that! If everything evolved, we would only have the bare minimum, not a wide assortment of food varieties imaginable. Taste the onion. Taste pepper. Taste cinnamon. Taste honey! Taste garlic! These are all examples and proofs of God’s goodness to humanity. I for one am inexplicably thankful to the Lord, every day and night, for His wondrous goodness to mankind.

Look at the stars, the sun and the moon. They are so beautiful. Did you know that astronomers so far have discovered 200,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 stars? That is more stars than grains of sand upon the earth. And yet, just one grain of sand has more atoms than all the known stars in the universe! GOD IS TRULY MORE THAN AMAZING!!! The folks at NASA are [10]preparing to launch their new James Webb Telescope in 2021. They anticipate that scientists will newly discover over 1 trillion galaxies! Presently there are 200 billion known galaxies, each containing

trillions of stars. Oh how God deserves so much better than what we give him. I feel like such a horrible Christian all the time. Yet I know that my righteousness is found in God's imputed righteousness by faith, and not in my own goodness. I love the Lord so much for counting my faith as righteousness! What a precious gift from God. Before God ever made the world, He had already made the PROMISE of eternal life (Titus 1:2).

I cannot find the words to adequately even begin to describe how wonderful, awesome and good God is. THANK YOU Lord for all your goodness, blessings and for saving a woeful sinner like me. THANK YOU for my website ministry. THANK YOU for the gift of your only begotten Son, Jesus Christ!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiycNCqQLNVr1wOUeUQgA6LT5qnlGJUCZcEhodMIG1olZ926lkhuGpcgw_OsBHA4kpG0-MTy0mWKdUHXny8uhHLy3XV9ySG2cDOCbS
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiEvdoTG3LeQJGE-g0KYhE2MilCG-UlYRqyo3rhfuohnRGhMwTMreyKTHzlAI6bOWLUhs1oOqq-PqJIDl4B1lRtdDiSedI6huPD96m
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhfknpVcZAKY0tvPtUOzFgoyiqGqWwpXEbH5qTIMVmkv0AfH-3VL2weW-jHQ85e-pxDGcOqo_oRp0iDQkBvGYlbXrlOY1sZRbZR5xg
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgPRIE5PfQgk0jSXz1yc1JzJIA8u7tq7PohYfZlDiIYOYlNlSZW_3Laeh90NVeApp1m2KgOcmWYr6vCJWbPjNlKFUWatxOvxVFRASc
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhsGIHvX_htZ8EGJmOCtobtB0OTT0-VYxAIhvLwl3EF0ztuUbqmVILrpEZ_SiOM0vfZAcAy-w-qfFTTpXJm1rn2MAWa_D5sc5apl2q
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiLQujgUpYvRy-ISSXlzAt-DifUW-AJgi73BJAY_BsIhyjSHKvWcPLCULmIHcZiFfU3aTA3EiOrsxLbsE13DfZQ5vp0d9wagVLT3YZ
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEvdhScftuLOb81FmuETVl574JI0THvNqnmB4ai44G2hyphenhyphenzTUNy1CBATTGlKtemlndIrl3YrnmQZj9Z7UyEtoEwoea2r
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_story_behind_the_psalms.htm
9. https://youtu.be/ZGQVmJQ5_RI
10. https://www.nasa.gov/feature/goddard/2020/webb-sunshield-successfully-unfolds-and-tensions-in-final-tests/

2.1.3 You Should Never Tithe If You're In Debt (2021-01-03 09:30)

1st Corinthians 16:2, " Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, *as God hath prospered him*, that there be no gatherings when I come."

Contrary to what most preachers have probably told you, there is nothing in the New Testament that commands anyone to tithe 10 % of their income. You cannot show it to me! I have met umpteen angry people, mad at preachers who have lied to them their whole life about tithing 10 %. I don't blame them for being upset, because it is a horrible thing to manipulate people to get their money.

As our text Bible verse says, every man ought to give only as GOD HATH PROSPERED HIM. You ought never tithe when you owe money and are in debt. God loves a cheerful giver, but not someone who is shady and doesn't pay their bills on time. Some preachers will tell you that you ought to pay God first. I get mad at preachers for saying stuff like that, because it is not Biblical. If you are in debt to man, you need to pay your debts first. Everything that you own belongs to God if you are a Christian. We are bought with a price the Bible says, and that price is the precious blood of Jesus (1st Corinthians 6:20; 1st Peter 1:18-19).

I think it is very wrong for any pastor to pressure you to give 10 %, when all his bills are paid. When pastors need money, they go to the pulpit and pressure the church congregation. But when you fall behind financially, you have to sign-up for overtime at work. I realize that this is a heated topic, and I couldn't care less who gets offended. I believe in tithing, but the Bible says to God as God has PROSPERED YOU! That means if you work a minimum wage job you likely cannot give anything!

Kindly, my former wife was always a die-hard tither at church, after she divorced me in 2006. But she'd come to me for money when she needed things, and I always bought it for her. I never once have denied her requests for money, and never will as long as I have some to give her. However, she couldn't tithe if I didn't voluntarily give her money. I think that is messed up! If you are tithing because you believe it is right and proper, but then you have to go ask other people for money, that is not good. I give her money because I love her with God's unconditional love, and I understand her faith and beliefs. But right now I am teaching you. I think charity starts at home, and then the church comes second. Preachers will tell you that by giving money to their church, you are giving it to God. Well, there are many ways to give to God. A lot of churches waste money! A lot of churches pay ridiculous salaries to their pastors. I get sick knowing that some churches pay 6-digit salaries to their pastor.

I know some Christians will disagree with me. That is fine! What saith the Scripture? You cannot show me anywhere in the New Testament where God requires a 10 % tithe! In the Old Testament, the Jews were required to tithe a tenth of all they owned to the priestly Levite tribe. If the other eleven tribes didn't tithe, the Levite priests and their families didn't eat! Today, anybody can open a church and claim to be God's man. As we all know, most churches today are pathetic. It would be a wonderful thing if people all stopped tithing, and about 340,000 of the estimated 350,000 churches in America closed their doors permanently!!!

The Bible teaches in our text passage for every man to give as he is able, according to how much God has already prospered him. False preachers tell you to give to get, but the Bible says to give to the Lord's work as God has already blessed you with money. In our corrupt U.S. economy, where tens of millions of jobs have been eliminated, outsourced to foreign countries, tens of millions of U.S. citizens cannot find decent jobs. And then to add insult to injury, U.S. citizens have to compete for the low paying jobs with criminal illegal immigrants!

I hate when pastors pressure their congregations to give more money, while never mentioning a word about the criminals in our government who have betrayed the people, taking away their jobs. And then we are insulted further by being constantly reminded by the rich and successful that American is the land of opportunity. Yeah right! In other words, when Uncle Sam gives your job away to China, it is your fault if you are not ambitious and skilled enough to figure out how to survive and make ends meet! What scumbags! I'm talking about your Congress, Senate, U.S. Presidents and the whole rotten damned government.

God's curse is deservedly upon America! Our love for sin as a nation has made us weak, foolish and vulnerable to all manner of deception. Kindly said, it doesn't matter if Donald Trump or Joe Biden runs the White House, because the ungodly New World Order will continue, no matter what, until Jesus Christ returns in the future to destroy the whole corrupt world system and put the soon coming Antichrist down. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

2.1.4 People Curse He That Calleth The Wicked “Righteous” (2021-01-04 09:30)

Proverbs 24:24, “ He that saith unto the wicked, Thou are righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:” Proverbs 29:27, “An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.” Isaiah 5:20, “

Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

”

America has often been called “[1]THE GREAT SATAN!” by Islamic Muslims in Iranian foreign policy. Mark Twain rightly said: “Patriotism is supporting your country all the time, and your government when it deserves it.” As an American I love my country! Yet, how can I be proud of my nation in view of legalized abortion, same-sex marriage, an epidemic of substance abuse, videos of adultery, the flood of violence and lewdness in Hollywood movies, shady lying televangelists and greedy unethical business practices, et cetera?

God knows that I love people. I love everybody. I 100 % am against the theological teaching that says God hates sinners. If that is so, then God would have to hate everyone, because we are all sinners. I found the following article in The Huffington Post, written by John and Catherine Shore. I believe they are sincere, but very wrong in their efforts to legitimize homosexuality in the New Testament church...

> **The Best Case for the Bible Not Condemning Homosexuality**
>
> **THE HUFFINGTON POST**
>
> By [2]John and Catherine Shore - 04/03/2012 | Updated Jun 03, 2012
>
> God does not ask us to choose between compassion and faith in the Bible.
>
> Christians are increasingly divided over the issue of the acceptance and inclusion of gay persons into the church. The debate itself is usually framed as essentially pitting the Bible, on one hand, against compassion and social justice on the other. Our Christian hearts, runs the (usually impassioned) argument, compel us to grant full moral and legal equality to gay and lesbian people; our Christian faith, comes the (usually impassioned) rebuttal, compels us to cleave, above all, to the word of God.
>
> Compassion for others is the fundamental cornerstone of Christian ethics; the Bible is the bedrock of the Christian faith. What Christian can possibly choose between the two?
>
> The answer is that no Christian is called upon to make that choice. The text of the Bible on one hand, and full equality for gay and lesbian people on the other, is a false dichotomy. God would not ask or expect Christians to ever choose between their heart and their faith.
>
> Reconciling the Bible with unqualified acceptance and equality for LGBT people does not necessitate discounting, recasting, deconstructing or reinterpreting the Bible. All it takes is reading those passages of the Bible wherein homosexuality is mentioned with the same care we would any other passage of the book.
>
> We can trust God; we can trust that God is loving.

> And we can trust that we can—and that we certainly should—take God, in this matter, as in all things, at his Word.
>
> If there is no clearly stated directive in the Bible to marginalize and ostracize gay people, then Christians continuing to do so is morally indefensible, and must cease.
>
> What cannot be denied is that Christians have caused a great deal of pain and suffering to gay persons, by:
>
> Banning their participation in the church, thus depriving them of the comforts and spiritual fruits of the church;
>
> Banning their participation in the sacrament of marriage, thus depriving them of the comforts and spiritual fruits of marriage;
>
> Damaging the bonds between gays and their straight family members, thus weakening the comforts and spiritual fruits of family life for both gays and their families; and
>
> Using their position within society as spokespersons for God to proclaim that all homosexual relations are disdained by God, thus knowingly contributing to the cruel persecution of a minority population.
>
> Christians do not deny that they have done these things. However, they contend that they have no choice
>
> but
>
> to do these things, based on what they say is a clear directive about homosexuals delivered to them by God through the Holy Bible. They say that the Bible defines all homosexual acts as sinful, instructs them to exclude from full participation in the church all non-repentant sinners (including gay people), and morally calls upon them to publicly (or at least resolutely) denounce homosexual acts.
>
> READ MORE: [3]The Best Case For The Bible Not Condemning Homosexuality

Kindly said, John and Catherine are attempting to bring a *perfect* holy God down to man's *imperfect* moral level. **Romans 1:24-25, "Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves:**

***Who changed the truth of God into a lie*, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.**

" The preceding Bible passage plainly speaks concerning homosexuals, indicting them for CHANGING THE TRUTH OF GOD INTO A LIE. The preceding article in The Huffington Post clearly evidences Romans 1:25. John and Catherine have changed THE TRUTH of God into a lie.

Kindly, in the preceding article John and Catherine said:

> "
>
> If there is no clearly stated directive in the Bible to marginalize and ostracize gay people, then Christians continuing to do so is morally indefensible, and must cease.
>
> "

Wow! They are accusing God-fearing, Bible-believing, Christians of immoral behavior for marginalizing homosexuals! Let's define what it means to "

marginalize

"

a person...

> "When you push people to the edge of society by not allowing them a place within it, you marginalize them. If a public school celebrates only Christmas in December, it can marginalize students who aren't Christian."
>
> SOURCE: [4]Vocabulary: Marginalized

This is really a matter of what is considered "

acceptable behavior

" in society. A person is naturally going to feel marginalized when most people reject their behavior. Should society be acceptant and tolerant of thieves, pedophiles and shady salesmen? No, of course not! So it really becomes a matter of what is morally acceptable. The Devil has indoctrinated this untoward generation of Americans, Europeans and other first world societies to think that homosexuality is natural, quite normal and even of God. You have to decide dear reader, whether you are going to believe what man says about God, or what God says about man!

Kindly said, John and Catherine Shore are very wrong in their heathen philosophies. To accuse God-fearing, Bible-believing, Christians of "marginalizing and ostracizing gay people"

is a dishonest tactic. That is equivalent to saying that Christians ought not

marginalize and

ostracize

thieves, child molesters, bullies and adulterers. Society looks down upon these evils (and rightfully so, because these things hurt the innocent). So the LGBTQ agenda all boils down to one's personal bias of whether [5]homosexuality is destructive to society.

The battle today over "gay rights" is really a battle between the righteous and the unrighteous. **Proverbs 29:27, "An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked."** All across the world today, people are cursing the United States for our pro LGBTQ propaganda!

Proverbs 24:24, " He that saith unto the wicked, Thou are righteous; *him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him*:" President Donald Trump is a devout supporter of homosexual rights, who has called for the decriminalization of

"

gay rights" worldwide. That is the way of the heathen world!

The following are some of the book titles quoted from in John and Catherine's earlier writing:

- *Bible, Gender, Sexuality: Reframing the Church's Debate on Same-Sex Relationships* by James V. Brownson. William B. Eerdmans, 2013.

- *The Bible's Yes to Same-Sex Marriage: An Evangelical's Change of Heart* by Mark Achtemeier. Westminster John Knox Press, 2014.
- *Biblical Support for Homosexual Marriage: A Message for the Bride of Christ* by William J. Meiners. CreateSpace, 2012.
- *Gay Christian Survivors: Refuting Anti-Gay Views With The Word Of God* by James D. Cunningham. CreateSpace, 2012.

The preceding horrible book titles are blasphemy against the holy Word of God. There is not one Bible verse in support of homosexuality, but there are MANY which condemn sin. **Isaiah 5:20, "Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!"**

Please understand that the intent of this blog article is not to bash gay people, nor to incite hatred or abuse against them, God forbid. I think we should love everyone with God's unconditional love (Matthew 5:44), and be kind and nice toward everyone (Luke 6:35). **Jude 1:22-23, "*And of some have compassion, making a difference*: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh."** If you have homosexuals for neighbours, love them as people! [6]People just want to be loved, just love the hell out of them!!! I really believe and live that, and so should you!

However, the reason why I wrote this article is to strongly refute the ungodly thinking set forth by John and Catherine Shore, which is attempting to change the churches, forcing churches to accept the LGBTQ agenda. [7]This is a communist plot dear friend! Marxists are behind the

ungodly "Black Lives Matter" anarchy movement in America! The heathen want to fix our broken society apart from obedience to the righteous God of the Holy Bible. **Habakkuk 2:12, "Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!"** America will never be "

great

"

again, until we depart from our iniquity and honor the Lord Jesus Christ.

"The media's job is to stop you from seeing Jesus Christ!"

— [8]Pastor Danny Castle (a quote from the sermon: '[9]The Bible Is Not Bound')

Earlier I shared a quote with you from John and Catherine Shore. Here it is again...

> "
>
> If there is no clearly stated directive in the Bible to marginalize and ostracize gay people, then Christians continuing to do so is morally indefensible, and must cease.
>
> "
>
> READ MORE: [10]The Best Case For The Bible Not Condemning Homosexuality

It is important dear reader that you keep in mind the constant government's reminder to the churches of "SEPARATION OF CHURCH AND STATE." Why is it that the government is quick to remind churches of this Constitutional Law, yet violate this principle when it is favorable to their convenience or agenda? In other words—the government doesn't want the churches telling them what to do, but the government wants to tell the churches what to do! That is not liberty and freedom! The churches have every God-given right to marginalize unrepentant sinners! So saith the Scriptures...

2nd Thessalonians 3:14,

" And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and *have no company with him, that he may be ashamed*. "

1st Corinthians 5:9-13, "I wrote unto you in an epistle *not to company with fornicators*: Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world. *But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.*

***For what have I to do to judge them also that are without?* do not ye judge them that are within? But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person. "**

1st Timothy 5:20, " *Them that sin rebuke before all*, that others also may fear."

These Bible passage blatantly contradict John and Catherine Shore. Indeed, the Bible DOES teach believers to marginalize and ostracize fellow professed Christians who live in open sin. In fact, the Bible tells us to do it, so that proud sinners WILL BE ASHAMED. Anyone who professes to be a saint of God, but lives in willful sin, the Bible COMMANDS fellow believers to marginalize them, using peer pressure against them to repent and turn from their sin. I am speaking about sanctification for *believers only*. The Apostle Paul makes very clear that he is NOT addressing non-Christians, because otherwise we would have to leave planet earth! The Bible was written to God's children, the saints, not to unregenerate men. The unsaved man cannot understand the Scriptures, because they are spiritually discerned (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). If an unsaved person refuses to obey the Gospel to get saved, they cannot proceed any further! Without the indwelling Holy Spirit of God to guide and teach them, they cannot understand (John 16:13; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24; Galatians 2:20).

Dear reader, I hope you see the divine wisdom of the Scriptures, exposing the folly of the false accusations which John and Catherine Shore allege about Christians. John and Catherine would have Christians to be ashamed instead, compelling the saints to live in fear.

1st Timothy 5:20, " Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear." The pastor of every church has a God-given duty to take a godly stand against open sin in the church. We see this failure in the church at Corinth in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5. The Apostle Paul rebuked them for allowing a couple to live in open fornication in the church. Sin was accepted in the church. The preacher wasn't taking a Biblical stand. Oh friend, please don't accept the Devil's lie that Christians must embrace the evil LGBTQ agenda. No, we must reject it in all it's forms.

Please don't misunderstand. I am NOT saying that we should be unkind to gay persons. I believe that homosexuals should be welcomed to attend every church. How else can we help them if they are not welcome? I love a wonderful sermon by Pastor Jeff Owens called:

"

[11]The Unrighteous Are Welcome Here!

" I can sum up my blog article with this true statement—*We ought never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin!* I love that statement!!! John and Catherine

Shore (and the ungodly Huffington Post) want the churches to accept the sin with the sinner. If we don't, then they maliciously accuse us of *marginalizing* homosexuals. No, God Himself marginalizes all willful sinners! **Isaiah 55:7, " Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon."**

We are living in perilous times dear friend (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). The faithful, infallible and inspired King James Bible reads in **1st Kings 14:24, " And *there were also sodomites in the land*: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel."** There is an ungodly Satanic agenda behind the modern Bible revisions to infiltrate, corrupt and destroy the churches. If you don't believe it, compare what the English Standard Version (ESV) changes this passage to say:

1st Kings 14:24, "*and there were also male cult prostitutes in the land*. They did according to all the abominations of the nations that the Lord drove out before the people of Israel." Male cult prostitutes? Do you see how the Devil has removed the condemnation against homosexuals? The ESV version doesn't even call them homosexuals. Now they are just referred to as male prostitutes! The King James Bible says there were SODOMITES in the land, who did according to the abominations of the heathens.

Dear reader, I love you! If you are a sodomite, I love you with God's unconditional love. We are all guilty sinners (Romans 3:23). The big problem today is that people do not fear God. **Proverbs 8:13, " The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. " Psalms:36:1, " The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes."** Those people who attempt to justify the sin of homosexuality do not fear God! **Romans 3:18,**

"There is no fear of God before their eyes.

" I did not write this article to be unkind, but to uphold the truth. Local New Testament churches must never accept sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin.

Respectfully, Pastor Steven Anderson rejects the sinner with the sin, which is wrong to do. I am concerned about this so-called

"

New IFB Movement

" (i.e., a new Independent Fundamental Baptist movement), which is essentially a movement following Pastor Steven Anderson's beliefs. I disagree with their denial of a Pretribulation Rapture. I disagree with their "

Reprobate Doctrine

"

heresy, which says that homosexuals cannot be saved. They sure can be saved! The Bible says in 1st Corinthians 6:9-11 that **"**

some of you

" were former effeminate males. This is Biblical proof that gay persons CAN be saved!

In conclusion, Bible-believing churches today more than ever must reject sin! No church is right with God who accept same-sex marriage! No church is right with God who refrains from preaching against homosexuality as a sin. I did not write this article to condemn homosexuals, God forbid. Even Jesus Himself did not come into the world to condemn sinners, but TO SAVE THEM (John 3:16-18; Luke 19:10). I wrote this article because as Christians we must not accept

the sin of the sinner. We cannot and will not accept the LGBTQ agenda into our churches. *We ought never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin!*

[12]

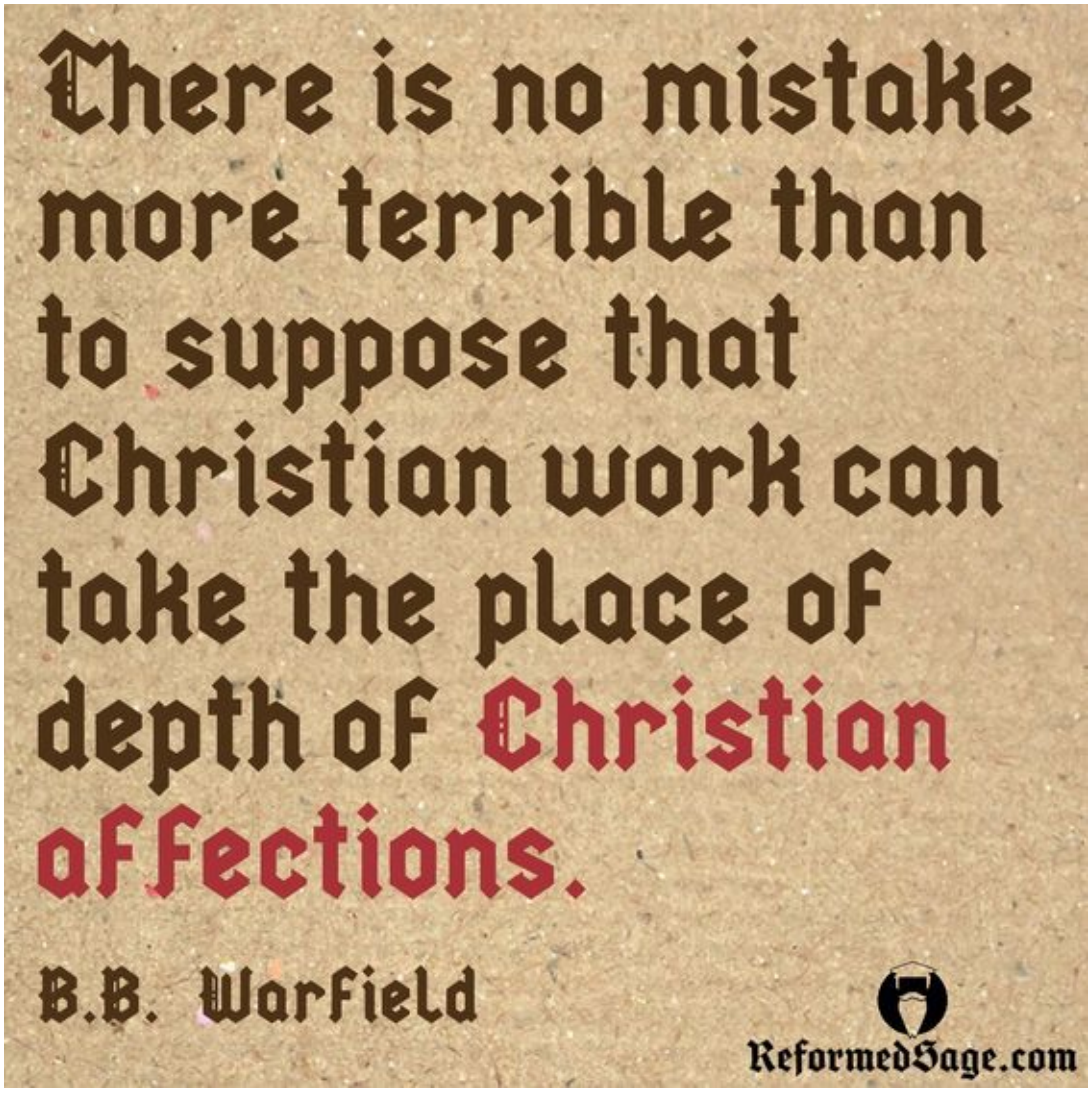

We ought never accept the sin with
the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin!

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Great_Satan
2. https://prospect.org/power/christianity-just-haters-anymore/
3. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/the-best-case-for-the-bible-not-condemning-homosexuality_b_1396345
4. https://www.vocabulary.com/dictionary/marginalize
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Sodomy/homosexual_lifestyle.htm
6. https://youtu.be/gy-nT8Xbfw0?t=4060
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
8. https://youtu.be/WQf5Lg-DPLc?t=750
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/the_word_of_god_is_not_bound.mp3
10. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/the-best-case-for-the-bible-not-condemning-homosexuality_b_1396345
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/04172016a_theunrighteousarewelcomehere.mp3

12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhHV0_k72Pt2D3QdzwwpC6rJbsS-7tGjgopTBHkYeg29kfSUKxrDwK7vIqGt_UsNJAZuCMvjpgzMrvUVYLYGl1WXnJGBkfG_tjGugk

---

2.1.5 Unshakable Faith Comes From Having Our Faith Shaken (2021-01-05 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 1:8-10, "For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, *that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead*: Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us;"

The Apostle Paul said it was their faith in God that saw them through dire circumstances in Asia. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b, "Have faith in God."** If you have faith you can make it! Faith is like film, it develops in the dark. Unshakable faith comes from having our faith shaken! So often it is not our actions that destroy us, but our reactions to life's situations. God wants every believer to adopt the following Scriptural mindset toward life's troubles, trials and tribulations, viewing them as *tests* which ultimately strengthen our faith in God:

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, "**
>
> **Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:**
>
> **That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of *Jesus Christ:***
>
> ***Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not*, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:**
>
> **Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.**
>
> **"**

Carefully notice that the entire basis for our faith being shaken (tested) is Jesus Christ. We have never visibly seen the Lord Jesus Christ, yet we love and trust Him! In **2nd Corinthians 1:8-10** the Apostle Paul said it was their faith in God, Who raised up Jesus from the dead, that saw them through! Boy I love that! This is how we ought to approach our burdens, problems, afflictions, losses, heartaches and all the miseries that this life can throw at us

—as being necessary for our spiritual growth, to conform us into Christ's glorious image (Romans 8:28-29). **James 1:2-4, "My brethren, *count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations*; Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing."** Many Christians complain about their afflictions, some becoming bitter and angry over their less than ideal circumstances. But the inspired Word of God teaches us to count it all joy, knowing that unshakable faith comes from having our faith shaken!

A Christian man I knew (in his late 30's) commit suicide in the 1980's when his fiancée abandoned him for another man, whom she married; and he was also deep in financial debt as

well. Folks, there is nothing in this world that ought to shake our faith so much that it warrants taking our own life. As long as Jesus is alive, we are on the winning side through faith in Him! **1st John 5:4, "For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith."** Our Savior lives!!!

Hey all you disgruntled Christian people, I have awesome news for you from

1st John 4:4, "Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: *because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world*. " Throughout my life I have been persecuted for my Christian faith in the secular workplace (2nd Timothy 3:12). I was a conservative Christian working in Sodom and Gomorrah (which is typical of the American secular workplace today). With the new LGBTQ laws protecting homosexuals, Christians are working in ungodly cesspools of iniquity.

To help me cope with the adverse conditions at work years ago, I wrote the following helpful Scripture on my toolbox.

John 16:22,

"

And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

" I love that Bible verse! As God's children we have sorrow in this sin-cursed world. Ah, but our sorrow is only temporal. More times than I can remember throughout my life, people have taken away my joy, but the Lord promises that in the future it will never happen again. We won't be persecuted for our faith in eternity, we will be rewarded and honored for it. We won't have to encourage ourselves anymore, because when we see Jesus He will make all things good.

Nobody likes to suffer. I sure don't. But I know that suffering is a necessary part of God's will for my life as a redeemed child of God. I am so very thankful for the inspired King James Bible. Can you imagine what life would have been like, if God didn't give us His Word to explain why we suffer? That is a horrifying thought! But our good God did give us the Holy Bible, explaining why we are allowed to suffer. Sin is the cause of all suffering (Romans 6:23). Suffering is not necessarily the consequence of any particular sin we committed, but simply because the human race is fallen since Adam sinned, who opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the world

(Romans 5:12).

So rejoice oh suffering saint, knowing that your suffering, pain, afflictions, losses and burdens are all ordained of God. That doesn't mean God caused the suffering, but that He allows it. That is why billions of people hate God, knowing that He could stop all the suffering, but He doesn't. I don't claim to understand it all, but I do know that God is a good God. **Psalms 145:9, " The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.**

" God is fair and just. **1st John 1:9,**

"If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."

God is faithful. **1st Corinthians 1:9, "God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord."** Jesus is precious!

Count it all joy dear saint for the suffering in your life, because now you know from the inspired Holy Scriptures that God intended for us to suffer, that we may grow in the grace of the Lord

Jesus Christ, being conformed into His image. We don't have to be thankful "FOR" every thing, but we should be thankful to God "IN" every thing. **1st Thessalonians 5:18, "*In* every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you."**

2.1.6 The Big Problem With The Bob Jones University Crowd (2021-01-05 23:46)

Proverbs 16:7, "

When a man's ways please the LORD, *he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him*.

"

Proverbs 29:27, " An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked. " 2nd Corinthians 3:6, " Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for *the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life*. " Jude 1:22-23, " *And of some have compassion, making a difference*: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh."

The BIG PROBLEM with the Bob Jones University crowd is a sinful, prideful, arrogant, WOEFUL LACK OF LOVE for people! If you do not dot your i's and cross your t's exactly as they do, you are blackballed, despised, ostracized and [1]even threatened by the Bob Jones' crowd. Ladies and gentlemen, that is what a religious cult does!

There is a popular website called [2]BJUnity.org published by Tim Tyson, a graduate of Bob Jones University (BJU). Founded in 1927 by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968), BJU historically was once "

THE

" Fundamentalist Bible college in America. After Dr. Bob Jones Sr. died in 1968, the college quickly began to go downhill spiritually, embracing the Devil's plan of Lordship Salvation and the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions. Part of the problem is that in their deteriorated spiritual state, BJU has attracted many undesirable type students, who merely want to pursue a career and not the things of God. So they brought this problem of LGBTQ students upon themselves by their sinful compromise with the world and apostates.

One thing I have learned in my 40 years as a born-again Christian (I am now 53), is that there is always a line of acceptance somewhere drawn by men between absolute truth and lies, and between morality and immorality. No religious institution, church, nor individual Christian, remains in one spot spiritually all the time. As society deteriorates morally, and more corrupt Bibles are published, and the Gospel is perverted, and mainstream evangelicalism turns more apostate—Christians (especially in Bible colleges and churches) MUST move our lines of tolerance toward the right. Bob Jones University has stayed in one place, as the world (both secular and religious) have deteriorated, so that BJU today is in enemy territory. They are [3]wrong on the Gospel. They are [4]wrong on the Bible. They are wrong on how they treat people, which I will kindly address in this blog article.

On the BJUnity website, they state:

> Gay people don't struggle with homosexuality, the way the church inaccurately tries to characterize us. We struggle with the church's lack of love, with the church's

> bullying and hate speech. We struggle with the church promoting a broad religious culture that makes discrimination acceptable inside the church community and out.…
>
> Months of hopes, dreams, conversations, careful plans and purposeful actions have brought us to this wonderful day! Generations of lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender, queer, questioning, intersex and straight affirming alumni of Bob Jones University—spanning more than six decades—finally and officially have an alternative organization for networking and support. We are not alone! [5]http://bjunity.org

Now, I don't agree with much of that. Homosexuality is a horrible sin (Leviticus 20:13; Romans 1:24-32). Proverbs 29:27 teaches that there can never be any harmony between the LGBTQ community and God-fearing Christians. Having said that, the Bible also says that having compassion makes a difference. The Bible teaches to love our enemies (which includes the LGBTQ community). The Bible teaches that the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. The Bible gives specific guidelines on how to treat a worldly brother or sister.

1st Corinthians 5:11, "

But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

" So we are commanded to Biblically separate from worldly professed believers. But wait there's more…

The Bible also says in **Galatians 6:1-3, "*Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness*; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. *Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ. For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself*."** Kindly said, the Bob Jones' crowd think they are something! The stench of their pompous arrogance and holier-than-thou attitude is despicable! [6]BJU threatens it's LGBTQ alumni with arrest if they step foot on campus. That is not a spirit of love or meekness!

I Am Also A Victim Of The Bob Jones University Crowd

I can testify firsthand of the woeful lack of love, and hated which I've received, from BJU alumni, at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014. A series of adverse circumstances in my life compelled me to attend Harvest in late 2013. I desperately needed their love, compassion, spiritual help, and a church family. At first everything went fine, and I hadn't been so happy in many years. But being a graduate of Hyles-Anderson College, and a true Fundamentalist, I was disturbed to see dozens of different Bible versions being used and sanctioned by the pastors. I was also disturbed that Marty Herron (senior pastor at the time) was a big fan of Dr. John MacArthur, and as MacArthur, they both preach the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation. I went home and cried that Sunday morning, when I first heard Pastor Herron teach that crap to hundreds of impressionable people in the church.

So I spent my own money for hardcopies of books, which were authored by Fundamentalist preachers. I gave the pastors the book "

NIV: The Antichrist's Bible

"

by Pastor Al Lacy. I gave them the book

“

Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit

”

by Pastor Max Younce. I gave them the book

“

I Never Knew You

”

by Evangelist Michael Bowen. I gave them the book

“

Somebody’s Got To Milk The Cows

”

by Pastor Jack Hyles. For these books, they were greatly offended and berated me. I was forced out of church and ostracized. Pastor Marty Herron has my blood on his hands! The pastors called Dr. Jack Hyles “a cult” for his stand against the Devil’s Westcott and Hort perversions. These wicked pastors at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam are all Bob Jones University alumni.

Something I have learned about Neo-evangelicals is that they are wishy-washy. They don’t pay attention to the details. They are indifferent toward truth, whether it be the Gospel or the inspired Word of God itself. Pastor Herron told me I could pass out Gospel tracts by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). Meanwhile he was passing out [7]damnable literature by Pastor John MacArthur. Kindly said, Dr. Herron is shallow. I am not trying to be unkind, but he is your typical incompetent religious leader today in the Neo-evangelical camp, not sure which way is right or wrong. So they straddle the fence to get along with the majority of their peers. It is called COMPROMISE!!!

In 2017, I was very lonely without a church family, so I literally apologized and begged to come back to church. I pleaded to come to the men’s prayer meeting on Saturday morning. The pastors of Harvest told me verbatim to “

Go elsewhere

!

” For the record before God and man, I don’t attend church today, and haven’t attended church since 2014, simply because HARVEST BAPTIST CHURCH ON GUAM WON’T LET ME!!! I have kindly offered to remove my criticisms from the internet about their church, simply as a gesture of kindness if they would embrace me into their church family.

All I have ever kindly requested is to come back to church. They still refuse. They drew first blood!

But like Tim Tyson (and other former students of BJU), who have learned the hard way—there is a malicious spirit of hatred, rejection, ostracization, contempt and woeful lack of compassion toward

anyone who doesn’t dot their i’s and cross their t’s exactly as does BJU headquarters. Seventy-five years ago Lordship Salvation would not have been tolerated at BJU, but today they preach it! How did the Devil creep into their midst? I see a giant problem with the BJU crowd today, which is a woeful lack of love for human beings! The LGBTQ agenda is evil, but they are still

people, who need to know that they are loved. The Bible says when we are right with God, even our enemies will back off. **Proverbs 16:7, “**

When a man’s ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

”

I cannot speak for Tim Tyson, but I can speak for myself. I am not a BJU alumni, thankfully. But I did attend one of their closely affiliated churches for a year in 2013-2015, at the Harvest Baptist Church on the island of Guam in Micronesia. The nearby famous Marianas Trench is not as deep as their sinful heart of pride at Harvest Baptist Church! They didn’t care about me as a hurting human being. They axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day, simply because I LOVED THEM enough to share the truth with them. Even if they didn’t agree with me, they could have told me they loved me, and given me the chance to stay. They never once knocked on my door. No one cared. They just gave up on me, and it hurt. I lost the only church family I had known in many years.

The big thing is, I begged Harvest’s pastors in 2017 to come back, three times. They refused, being the ungodly, uncaring and unqualified pastors they are! I have been exposing Harvest and writing negative articles about them since, and by God’s grace will continue to do so, simply telling THE TRUTH about their religious cult of snobs! The new senior pastor, Gary Walton, is just as bad, too henpecked to even try to contact me. My phone number is in the damn phone book! I made every attempt to come back to their church, but they kicked me in the head and left me for dead. Now it is their turn! The only reason I have ever tried to return is because at least the King James Bible is the primary Bible they use. At least it was when I left in 2014. And the free Gospel wasn’t rejected, it was just obscured by the addition of another gospel of Lordship Salvation. Harvest is a house of confusion!

Love Works Much Better Than Threats

Tim Tyson as a gay person has a very different reason than I do for exposing the Bob Jones University crowd, but we SHARE the same painfully true root argument against BJU—which is a woeful LACK OF COMPASSION for hurting people. I myself, like BJU, don’t agree with the LGBTQ agenda, but if the Bob Jones crowd would unconditionally express God’s love for everyone, then they would cause even their enemies to be at peace with them. That is what the Bible says in Proverbs 16:7. The prideful Bob Jones’ crowd just sinfully don’t care!

Instead of threatening gay BJU alumni Wayne Mouritzen with arrest if he steps on campus, wouldn’t it have been better to send him a fruit basket with a note assuring him that his brothers and sisters in Christ still love him? You know it would! Something is very wrong with the Bob Jones crowd. They lack God’s love, shamefully so. A hurting dog barks! Tim Tyson is a hurting man. I am hurting. A lot of people are hurting. But Dr. Steve Pettit with his big phony $3 smile, doesn’t give a damn about anybody except himself and his $200,000 a year plus new job as president of BJU since 2014. Spiritual crime pays well!

If Harvest Baptist Church on Guam at any point since 2014 would have simply reached out to me with love, inviting me back, I would have wept and done all I could to make everything up to them, because they are still my church family. They can deny me all they want, but I am not going away until God decides it so. Shame on Harvest Baptist Church of Guam! Shame on Bob Jones University in Greensboro, South Carolina.

You cannot have the shameful attitude that people don’t matter and still be right with God.

People matter! Right doctrine matters! Galatians 6:1-3 plainly teaches that we are expected by God to bear one another's burdens, not condemn others, like the hateful Bob Jones'

crowd have done to Tim Tyson, Wayne Mouritzen and myself. We ought never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. The Bob Jones crowd are notorious for rejecting the sinner with their sin. I have news for you—the Bob Jones' crowd are just as sinful, dirty and rotten as the imperfect people they treat like crap!

No one at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam would admit to being "

hateful,

"

but considering that I have been pleading for 6 years to simply sit in church services, which they still vehemently refuse to allow, it 100 % proves their hypocrisy, selfishness, wrong priorities and hatred.

The BIG PROBLEM with the Bob Jones University crowd is a sinful, prideful, arrogant, WOEFUL LACK OF LOVE for people! But what else can we expect from a wicked religious group who don't even care about the purity of the Holy Bible? What else can we expect from a religious cult that bids Godspeed to [8]a reprobate like Dr. John MacArthur? There is not a [9]more dangerous teacher in the world today than John MacArthur. If BJU don't care about right doctrine, or even the infallibility of God's Word, it doesn't surprise me that people also mean nothing to them. There is a direct correlation between a love for THE TRUTH, and a genuine love for PEOPLE (1st Corinthians 13:6). Thank you for reading this dear friend.

[10]



1. https://greensboro.com/gay-grads-of-bob-jones-better-not-visit-campus-its-handcuffs-for-gay-alums-who/article_ec8d06cb-3c96-5e83-add0-eb0b373c4c0d.html
2. http://BJUnity.org/
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
5. http://bjunity.org/

6. https://greensboro.com/gay-grads-of-bob-jones-better-not-visit-campus-its-handcuffs-for-gay-alums-who/article_ec8d06cb-3c96-5e83-add0-eb0b373c4c0d.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=exchange
8. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/lordship-salvation-front-loads-gospel.html
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_says_not_gods_blood.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNsr3Wc0mTe1mwYcV7mtPsQeh5G3fJZhCGGs9YRXoPILKd3LR7izpGbOHyrQIbyzifWYiLLjjlB7aO6dOFtdhQdzBOeu9tbHVKSYg

---

2.1.7 Simple Salvation (2021-01-07 09:30)

Isaiah 45:22, "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."

The following beautiful Gospel tract was written by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). God's plan of salvation for humanity is so very simple. Humans have a horrible tendency to complicate everything, which is why the world is in such a mess. The theological world is not exempt from man's insanity. What God intended to be so simple (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4)—receiving eternal life as a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9)—men have turned into a complicated insolvable puzzle (2nd Peter 3:16-17; Galatians 1:6-9). I thank God for godly preachers like Curtis Hutson, who preach the simplicity that is in Christ...

> In the book, Life and Works of Spurgeon, published in 1890, Mr. Spurgeon gives the following account of his conversion:
>
> It pleased God in my childhood to convince me of sin.... My heart was broken in pieces. Six months did I pray—prayed agonizingly with all my heart, and never had an answer. I resolved that, in the town where I lived, I would visit every place of worship in order to find out the way of salvation. I felt I was willing to do anything and be anything if God would only forgive me.
>
> I set off, determined to go round to all the chapels; and I went to all the places of worship; and though I dearly venerate the men that occupy those pulpits now, and did so then, I am bound to say that I never heard them once fully preach the Gospel. I mean by that, they preached truth, great truths, many good truths that were fitting to many of their congregation—spiritually-minded people; but what I wanted to know was, How can I get my sins forgiven? And they never once told me that. I wanted to hear how a poor sinner, under a sense of sin, might find peace with God; and when I went I heard a sermon on "Be not deceived: God is not mocked," which cut me up worse, but did not say how I might escape. I went again another day, and the text was something about the glories of the righteous: nothing for poor me....
>
> At last, one snowy day—it snowed so much I could not go to the place I had determined to go to, and I was obliged to stop on the road, and it was a blessed stop to me—I found rather an obscure street, and turned down a court, and there was a little chapel....I wanted to know how I might be saved....At last a very thin-looking man came into the pulpit and opened his Bible and read these words: "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth." Just setting his eyes upon me, as if he knew me all by heart, he said, "Young man, you are in trouble." Well, I was, sure enough. Says he, "You will never get out of it unless you look to Christ."

And then, lifting up his hands, he cried out..., "Look, look, look! It is only look!" I saw at once the way of salvation. Oh, how I did leap for joy at that moment! I know not what else he said; I did not take much notice of it—I was so possessed with that one thought. Like as when the brazen serpent was lifted up, they only looked and were healed. I had been waiting to do fifty things, but when I heard this word "Look!" what a charming word it seemed to me! Oh, I looked until I could almost have looked my eyes away! And in Heaven I will look on still in my joy unutterable.

That was Spurgeon's experience of salvation—the man who became one of the greatest preachers of all times. In fact, he may have been the greatest preacher since the Apostle Paul or since New Testament preachers.

He preached when just a teenager at Park Street Church. A thousand came to hear him, then twelve hundred. He made a move to Exeter Hall, and ten thousand came. Later when that place burned, they moved to Surrey Gardens. Thirty thousand came to hear him there.

The people said, "He's a teenager, a novelty. When he gets older, this will wear off, and such crowds will not come." But they kept coming. Finally the Metropolitan Baptist Tabernacle was built which seated five thousand. You had to have a ticket in order to get into the Metropolitan Tabernacle to hear Spurgeon preach, and these had to be gotten two to three weeks in advance. On many occasions Spurgeon would ask the church members to stay at home to make space for all the visitors. And these visitors would pack the five-thousand-seat building to hear Spurgeon preach.

When I read his salvation experience, I knew my experience was not too much unlike Charles Spurgeon's. I went to church. A preacher said, "Ye must be born again," but I had no idea what he meant. I even heard him say, "You ought to be saved. If you are not saved, you are going to Hell." I knew Hell was a lake of fire—an awful place—but I didn't know what "saved" meant. And no matter how much I wanted to be saved, I couldn't have been because I didn't know how to be saved. I prayed, I did everything else I knew to do, but I didn't know I had to trust Jesus Christ as my Saviour. Nobody had ever explained it to me.

Multiplied thousands of religious people go to church Sunday after Sunday, week after week, month after month, year after year; many know about Jesus and know something about the Scriptures, but they don't know how to obtain forgiveness of their sins. So they face death still unsaved.

I think many preachers take for granted that people know how to be saved, and so they never bother to explain it. They think it sounds too simple.

At the risk of sounding too simple, I take the text Spurgeon heard and give you a simple salvation sermon so no one listening to my voice can ever say, "I went to church, heard what he said, but didn't know what he meant. I didn't know how to be saved, nor did I know how to obtain forgiveness of my sins."

"Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else." —Isaiah 45:22.

Looking at the text, I call your attention to four things:

I. THE SOURCE OF SALVATION

You have the Source of salvation in the text: **"Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."** Doesn't it seem strange that we have to emphasize "me"? Salvation is not in a church, not in any

denomination, not in sacraments, not in ceremonies, not in rituals, not in works, not in reformation; salvation is in a Person—the Lord Jesus Christ. "Look unto me, and be ye saved."

My most difficult job as an evangelist is getting people to look to Christ alone for salvation. Some very sincere people look to Jesus and the baptistry. "It is not enough to look to Jesus," they say; "you must also be baptized."

Now everybody who gets saved ought to be baptized by immersion in a local church, but no one gets baptized to be saved. It is not looking to the baptistry; it is looking to Jesus.

I have been baptized, and I try to live right. But if I had to die right now and stand at Heaven's gate and were asked, "Curtis, why should we let you in?" I would not say, "Because I lived right." I believe I would stand tall and say:

My hope was built on nothing less
Than Jesus' blood and righteousness;
I dared not trust the sweetest frame,
But wholly leaned on Jesus' name.

And that angel would say, "Come in, Curtis. You have the magic word that gets one into Heaven!"

Jesus will not share saving people with any church, with any denomination, with any individual—not the pope, not the Baptist preacher, no sacrament—nothing else. He only is the Saviour, not one of the saviours.

In **Acts 4:12** Peter said, **"Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved."**

A missionary visiting on a mission field led a little boy to Christ. He already had religion and knew about Jesus, but he had added many other things for salvation.

A few days later when she saw the little fellow, his countenance had changed. She asked, "Son, something has happened to you. You don't look the same. What happened?"

He answered, "Miss Missionary, I always knew Jesus was necessary, but I didn't know until the other day that He was enough."

I am here to tell you and the whole world that Jesus Christ is not only necessary, He is enough.

It is not what a man does that saves him; it is not what a man promises to do that saves him; it is not what a man quits doing that saves him; it is what a man has that makes him a Christian.

If a man must have a million dollars to be a millionaire, what must a man have to be a Christian? CHRIST! In **I John 5:12** we read, **"He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life."** That is it!

I'm not going to Heaven because I'm a Baptist, or because I've been baptized, or because I have tried to live good. I'm going to Heaven because I'm trusting Christ and Him alone for salvation.

There is no promise to those who partially believe on Jesus. The promise is to those who wholly believe on Him, the Source of salvation.

I belong to a church, I tithe to a local church in Murfreesboro, not in order to be saved, but because I am saved and want to help propagate the Gospel throughout the world through my local church program. But I did only one thing for salvation: I looked to Christ alone.

If there were any other way to be saved, why would God let His Son die on the cross? Yet this religion and this religion and this religion are trying to go to Heaven through baptism, through keeping the Commandments, through sacraments, through ceremonies, through lighting and burning candles and every other way. But Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."

II. THE SCOPE OF SALVATION

We have the Source of salvation, but we have also the scope of salvation: "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth." Who can be saved? Everybody!

I get a little impatient with those who teach hyper-Calvinism and say that some are elected to be saved, some are elected to be lost, and some couldn't get saved no matter what because they weren't elected.

I have never met a non-elected Calvinist. They are all elected. It is the others who are not.

Ask any little first-grader what "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth" means, and he will tell you, "Everybody in the world."

John 3:16 says, **"For God so loved the world...."** Ask any third-grader what that means, and he'll tell you, "God loves everybody in the world."

Hebrews 2:9 says He tasted **"death for every man."** Ask any third-grader what "every man" means, and he'll say, "Nobody is excluded: it means everybody."

But once you get to college and seminary, you learn that "every man" doesn't really mean every man; that the whole world doesn't really mean the whole world, but the whole elected world. Hogwash! Why don't you take it for what it says, "Look unto me, and be ye saved"?

What is the scope? "All the ends of the earth." Salvation is for everybody.

If I sell automobiles, I have to find a prospect because everybody is not a prospect. If I am selling real estate, I have to find a prospect because everybody is not a prospect. But when I am preaching the Gospel, everybody I meet—rich or poor, educated, uneducated, dumb, handsome, good-looking or ugly—is a prospect for salvation. "Jesus died for the whole world" is the scope of salvation.

Nobody in Hell will ever look up to Heaven and say, "Jesus, I wanted to be saved, but You didn't die for me." He will be in Hell because he would not trust Jesus Christ as his Saviour.

III. THE SIMPLICITY OF SALVATION

We not only have the Source of salvation and the scope of salvation, but we have the simplicity of salvation in our text.

Dr. Bob Jones, Sr., once said, "Truth's most becoming garment is simplicity." People are not confused because preachers have been too simple, but they are confused because preachers have been too complicated. Good preaching is not complicating a simple matter, but simplifying a complicated matter. Billy Sunday used to say, "Put the cookies on the lower shelf so everybody can reach them."

Whether this is true, I do not know, but I have been told that Charles Finney really didn't start out to preach. But he went to hear other preachers preach, and they used such words that the average man couldn't understand. Being a lawyer and an educated man, he could understand them. I am told that Charles Finney would gather people together and explain what the preacher had said from the pulpit. And he drew larger crowds explaining what the preacher had said than the preacher drew when he preached the sermon! Make your message so simple that anybody can understand it.

Salvation is so simple that we stumble over it. We can't believe it is that easy. Does our text say, "Look unto me, and be baptized and join the church"? No. Does it say, "Look unto me, and live right"? No. Does it read, "Look unto me, turn over a new leaf, and promise never to sin again"? Oh no! We do one thing to get saved: we look to Christ.

When Moses raised that brazen serpent in the wilderness, he said to those who were bitten and doomed to die, 'Look and live.' He didn't say, "All you who have 20/20 vision, look and you will live, but you who are blind in one eye don't have a chance." He just said, "Look." You could have been blind in one eye and hardly have had sight in the other, but with what sight you had, if you looked at that brazen serpent, you lived.

People say to me, "I don't think I have enough faith to be saved." It is not the measure of faith but the object of faith who saves. You can have a little bitty faith and a great big Saviour. If, with what little, quivering faith you have, you will look to Jesus, then you will be saved.

Not a man in this room put his breakfast through a chemical analysis before he ate it. You just sat down and started eating. You don't know that your spouse wouldn't put rat poison in that food! Blind faith. You trusted her.

When you eat in a restaurant, you eat by faith. I have sat down in a restaurant and noticed bread left on plates and nice pieces of meat. I wonder: Do they throw out that good, uneaten stuff? That seems like such a waste. Everyone has faith.

The simplicity of salvation—"Look unto me" is all He is saying. With the little faith you have, even if it be just the least bit, say, "I cannot save myself. I believe Jesus died for me, and I'm looking to Him, trusting Him to take me to Heaven," and you will be saved.

The word look means "to depend on, to rely on." That same expression is found in **Hebrews 12:2, "Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith."** Martin Luther translated that, "Oft looking unto Jesus," which has the idea of looking away from everything else and looking only to Jesus—looking away from our baptism, our works, our good life, our promises to do better, our reformation—looking only to Jesus.

Do I make myself clear? I'm struggling. I don't want you to trust anything but Jesus. I want you to live right, go to church, get baptized, tithe. But when it comes to salvation, I want you to say, "My hope is built on nothing less, than Jesus' blood and righteousness. I am trusting Him and Him alone to get me to Heaven."

The Source of salvation—Jesus.
The scope of salvation—"all the ends of the earth."
The simplicity of salvation—just look.

Isn't that simple? Jesus made it that easy for us. He did the hard part two thousand years ago when He suffered Hell at Calvary for the whole world. I won't get into trying to explain that, except to say that He was infinite. He could suffer infinitely. And He did it in those few hours when He was suspended between Heaven and earth, as if rejected by both.

We have seen the Source of salvation, the scope of salvation, the simplicity of salvation. One is saved by simply trusting, simply believing, simply depending on Jesus.

IV. THE SURETY OF SALVATION

Now, the surety of salvation. "Look unto me, and be ye saved." We use that word all the time. Sometimes an unsaved world doesn't understand our terminology, especially those who don't go to church. If you say, "So-and-so got saved," they think

he was in a house on fire and was pulled out of the back bedroom window. Or he was drowning, and somebody threw him a lifeline and dragged him in. To the world, saved means saved from something. If you save a man from a burning building, you save him from burning to death. If you save a man from drowning, you drag him out of the lake before he goes under for the last time. And when a man is saved in the Bible sense, he is saved from the penalty of sin, which is Hell.

To be saved means I am saved from Hell, the lake of fire. And when I get to Heaven, I'll be saved from the very practice and presence of sin. But right now, I am saved from the penalty of sin, for Jesus paid the penalty at Calvary.

"Look unto me, and be ye saved."

The Bible tells us that, but most religions teach that you are not saved when you look to Jesus. They say you are put in a position to be saved, provided you don't mess up again, or provided you endure to the end, or provided you keep the Ten Commandments. You have looked to Jesus and are trusting Him, but if you mess up, too bad. But all of us know we are going to mess up.

We are not saved by not messing up; we are saved by looking to Him. "Look unto me, and be ye saved"—not put into a position to be saved provided you do this and do that; but look unto Him, and be saved.

Do you know that if you are in danger of being lost, you are not saved? You were just put into a position to be saved, provided something doesn't happen. If I swim out into the middle of the lake to rescue you, then drag you ninety yards and leave you ten yards from shore, then brag after I get back to shore that I have saved you—I didn't save you. I put you in a position to be saved provided you could swim ten yards.

And if you look to Jesus and He says, "You will go to Heaven if you don't do this, or if you do that," He doesn't save you; He puts you in a position to be saved if you can do this or if you can refrain from doing the other.

No, when you looked to Jesus, you were saved right then and there. And you couldn't go to Hell if you tried. Justification is an act that cannot be reversed nor followed by condemnation.

The Source of salvation—Jesus.

The scope of salvation—"the ends of the earth."

The simplicity of salvation—just looking, just trusting.

The surety—and be saved.

I am saved. I am going to Heaven. Why? Because I'm looking to Jesus. I'm trusting Jesus. And if you will look to Him, you too will be saved. Trust Him alone and nothing else.



"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEK3eUfZ6Zi-xZpd1hsxVB4iIXBB4N5ItSVGF_ooP87JdCdZxamzFBb1IXCIg7WoqXggHY9xOI1NKyDyLXUgHMSF4O1Ekxt87PRAy

---

2.1.8 Harvest Baptist Church Guam Ought Not Say Things (2021-01-07 22:46)

Matthew 7:19-20, “

Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

Wherefore *by their fruits ye shall know them*.

”

1st John 4:1,

“

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but *try the spirits whether they are of God*: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

” Titus 1:13,

“

This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, *and commandments of men, that turn from the truth*.

”

Titus 2:1-2,

“

But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine: That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.

”

Acts 15:1 and 24,

“And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. ...Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*:

”

According to the preceding Scripture passages, a teacher’s “

fruit

”

is their doctrine. Please notice that Titus 1:14 warns MEN’S COMMANDMNETS TURN PEOPLE FROM THE TRUTH!!! The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam ought ***not*** be saying these heretical things:

1. That you must [1]turn from sin to be saved.
2. That [2]Lordship Salvation is the Gospel.
3. That there is more than one English Bible version
4. That the King James Bible is not infallible and inspired
5. That God’s Words have been preserved in umpteen Bible revisions
6. That Pastor John MacArthur is a saved man
7. That Dr. John MacArthur preaches the Gospel
8. That people should listen to John MacArthur’s Bible teachings
9. That Bob Jones University preaches the Gospel
10. That Bob Jones University is a good place to attend Bible college
11. That [3]Evangelist Ray Comfort is a man of God.
12. That Pastor Paul Washer is a man of God.

13. That Dr. John MacArthur is a man of God.
14. That [4]Dr. Steve Pettit is a saved man
15. That Dr. Steve Pettit is a man of God
16. That people should listen to Dr. Steve Pettit's Bible teachings
17. That people should listen to 'The Daily Platform' chapel of Bob Jones University
18. That [5]Martin Luther was a born-again Christian
19. That Pastor Jack Hyles is "a cult"
20. That I ought not say these true things about Harvest Baptist Church of Guam
21. That I cannot come back to church, even though I humbly promised to stay quiet

I have been refuting HBC since 2014 for saying these evil things, earnestly contending for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). Bless God, I SHOULD say these things about Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, and by God's grace I will continue to say them until their wicked pastors and congregation repent and get right with God. Harvest Baptist Church of Guam have abandoned their love for Christ in pursuit of the love of money (1st Timothy 6:10). They are serving mammon and not God (Luke 16:13). **Revelation 2:4, "Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, *because thou hast left thy first love*."** The inspired Word of God is against Harvest's pastors and indoctrinated congregation for perverting the Gospel (aka., Lordship Salvation), and for promoting the Devil's corrupt seed (i.e., the modern Bible revisions). **Revelation 2:16, "Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and *will fight against them with the sword of my mouth*."**

I believe God led me to Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2013, to preach against them for their apostasy, but they are stiffnecked and proud. **Revelation 2:21, "And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not."** The Bob Jones University crowd for decades now have fornicated in spiritual whoredom with the heathen Neo-evangelical world. The Harvest Baptist Academy school on Guam, Bible college and Harvest ministries, are bad news! If you want to be spiritually corrupted, then you'll get what you deserve for eating at the Devil's table. Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. Harvest's pastors and staff OUGHT NOT be saying such things! They ought not be promoting Bob Jones University—because they promote Devil's Bibles, [6]allow immodest clothing for female students, preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism), and just don't care! Right doctrine matters!

Their Gospel Is Not Our Gospel

Galatians 1:6-7,

"

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*. "

Their gospel is not our Gospel.

They add turning from sins to faith, perverting grace. They errantly redefine repentance to mean "

turn away from your sins,

”

which is not what the word

“

repent

”

means in the Bible. Repentance is *a change of mind*, not a change of lifestyle, nor is it a change of mind that leads to a change of lifestyle. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

A changed life is the

“

fruit

”

of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Ephesians 5:22-24), which is produced in the life of a believer who CHOOSES to walk in the Spirit (Ephesians 5:25). Many saints do not make the right choice (1st Corinthians 3:15), and they instead choose to walk in the flesh and dwell in a lifestyle of sin (as did Lot, Samson, Demas and other dear saints of God in the Bible). Eternal life is a free gift. that you simply receive by faith in Jesus Christ. There is no obligation to turn from your sins, nor even be willing to turn from your sins, to be saved. If it were so, then God would owe someone salvation, because it would be by works. **Romans 4:4,**

“Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

” For those of you who trust in the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, you can sing:

“I

owe, I owe, it’s off to Hell I go!

” I assure you friend, on the authority of God’s Word, that you won’t go to Heaven if “turning from your sins”

is part of your hope for eternal life (Matthew 7:21-23).

[7]How Calvinism Infects The Gospel

(a helpful sermon by Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold)

Their Bible Is Not Our Bible

Matthew 4:4, “

But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

”

Their Bible is not our Bible. God authored ONE BOOK, not two. And if not two, He certainly didn’t author 900 (which is how many English Bibles there are (in whole or part) [8]according to the American Bible Society). Is it any better to rob one bank than two, or thirty? Of course not, theft is theft! Obviously there are quantities of evil, but evil is evil, no matter how seemingly small. Therefore, whether Bob Jones University sanctions two different Bibles, or a hundred different Bibles, it is still evil.

I said that because it would be much more obvious how wrong BJU and churches like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are, if they sold and promoted 339 Bibles. But since they sell, use and promote just a small handful instead, the problem doesn't seem so bad. Dear reader, even having TWO Bible versions is a nightmare, because now you have TWO AUTHORITIES pitched against each other. That is what the serpent subtly did in Genesis 3:1—he came to Eve and gave her a new version of God's Word, which totally contradicted what God had actually said. Whereas God said in Genesis 2:16-17 that they COULD eat of all the trees, save one; the serpent quoted God as saying they COULDN'T eat of any of the trees. The Devil is a liar (John 8:44).

If the Devil had offered 200 new Bible versions in 1881 to the churches, they would have adamantly rejected all of them! But the Devil has published a new Bible here and there for the past 140 years. So by incrementally corrupting the truth, the religious world has gone along without even realizing Satan has deceived them. There are so many English Bible versions today, that anyone who desires to publish a new version has to get nutty! That is why the newly released 2020 "[9]Literal Standard Version" (LSV) says in Matthew 7:14 that the way unto life is "

compressed

"

instead of

"

strait.

" What will the next version say, that the way unto life is "

sandwiched

"? By endorsing the demonic [10]English Standard Version (ESV), which is 100 % Westcott and Hort garbage, Bob Jones University and their alumni are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. BJU will NEVER speak one critical word against the Devil's Bibles, because they are in bed with the Devil, spiritually fornicating with him.

Harvest Baptist Church Of Guam Ought Not Be Saying These Things

Titus 1:10-13 says to **" REBUKE THEM SHARPLY,**

" that they might be sound in the faith. Paul said that to Titus, who was not an apostle. God says that to you and me too. We are commanded by God to sharply rebuke false teachers. ...

> **Titus 1:10-14, "**
>
> **For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:**
>
> ***Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not*, for filthy lucre's sake.**
>
> **One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.**
>
> **This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;**

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

”

Harvest and BJU ought not be teaching these things! They ought not be teaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. They [11]ought not bid Godspeed to Dr. Steve Pettit and [12]Pastor John MacArthur, who pervert the Gospel of free grace. There are not two gospels friend. You either must turn away from sinful behavior to be saved, or else you do not; but it cannot be both. The fact that theologians have been wrangling over this matter for centuries doesn’t justify both plans of salvation. Both may be incorrect, but both cannot be correct! If [13]Pastor Curtis Hutson is correct, then [14]Dr. John MacArthur is going to Hell someday. If Dr. John MacArthur is correct, then Pastor Curtis Hutson will spend eternity in Hell. Both men cannot be correct, because they preach two VERY DIFFERENT plans of salvation.

Kindly said, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam allows both plans, but officially preaches Lordship Salvation. They banned me from returning (since 2014) to even attend church services, simply because as a true friend I tried to help them SEE THE TRUTH. Their ungodly pastors don’t want THE TRUTH (Hosea 4:6). I gave them Evangelist Michael P. Bowen’s excellent helpful book: “

[15]I NEVER KNEW YOU,

”

which they rejected because it greatly offended them. The truth offended them! The book exposes Evangelist Ray Comfort as a deadly wolf in sheep’s clothing, along with wolves in the pulpit like: Rick Warren, Joel Osteen, Jimmy Swaggart, Billy Graham, Charles Stanley and Beth Moore. Sadly, the Bob Jones’ camp have much blood on their hands, [16]Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold is 100 % right!

It is tragic and a crying shame that independent Baptist churches these days are becoming corrupted by the hour. [17]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel. When anyone attacks the grace of God, they are attacking the God of grace! It is a big deal. The love of money has infected most Bible colleges and churches today, so much so that the truth just doesn’t matter to them anymore. They’ve become indifferent. To make more money, these shallow Neo-evangelicals refuse to stand for anything that is controversial, avoiding anything that will bring them reproach for the name of Christ. Neo-evangelicals absolutely refuse to be outside the gate with Jesus. So as cowards they merely dip their sails in sinful compromise and go along to get along with their ecclesiastical peers. The whole sum of them amounts to zero for God, because they preach a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Such a diabolical heresy cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus. I speak the truth in love (Ephesians 4:15).

God knows that I love the folks at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam very much. I pray for their pastors and staff to get right with God. The Bob Jones University crowd have turned apostate! They are no longer a Christian Fundamentalist institution (as Dr. Bob Jones III himself admitted in 2001). Harvest has been my church family since 2013, whether they like it or not, even though they continue to reject and ostracize me. I have offered many times to make peace with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2017, if they’d simply in love allow me to attend the churches services, so I can be a part of their church family, and hopefully find a wife. Is that such a bad thing? But they continue to refuse.

It is a shame that the Bob Jones’ crowd are so cliquish. If you don’t dot your i’s and cross your t’s exactly as they do—you’re on the outside looking in! They are the one’s who choose not to

accept me, not me them. I have begged since 2017 to come back to church, but they hate me (Galatians 4:16). I won't stop preaching against Bob Jones University. Harvest is the tail of the dog, but BJU is the deadly head of Medusa!

Sadly, they are subverted of themselves and are calloused toward THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16-17, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? They zealously affect you, *but not well*; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."** Just as false teachers were zealously affecting the churches of Galatia, so also is Bob Jones University today zealously affecting thousands of students and hundreds of churches, BUT NOT WELL. BJU promotes Devil's Bibles. BJU preaches a Devil's gospel of Lordship Salvation. BJU is a prisonhouse of religion!!!

The churches of Galatia counted Paul as their enemy, simply because he loved them enough to tell them THE TRUTH. Sadly, they didn't believe him, just as Harvest refuses to believe the truth I have shared with them. God authored ONE BOOK, not two. We have that infallible book today in the inspired King James Bible. God made ONE PROMISE of salvation, which is to those who believe the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of grace. Lordship Salvation says faith alone is not enough; but that, you must also turn away from your sinful life, commit to live for Christ, follow Jesus as "Lord" (Master) no matter what the cost, and exchange all that you are for all that He is. Those are all works, not free grace!

They just don't care, neither about the purity of God's Word, nor the accuracy of the Gospel, nor about hurting people like me who pleaded three times in 2017 (and since) for their love, kindness and spiritual help. Sadly, it appears that the pastors of Harvest need a whole lot more spiritual help than I do. My office is open 24 hours a day fellas, just knock on my door. I'll do my best to help you get right with God. We'll kneel by my barbeque and ask God to forgive Harvest Baptist Church for abandoning their first love long ago.

Humbly said, I am the best friend the Bob Jones' crowd have today, which they will someday find out in eternity, at which time my preaching will be vindicated. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*."** The King James Bible crowd are going to come out on top! The Free Grace Theology crowd are going to come out on top!

[18] 

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/the-lying-deception-of-lordship.html
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/lutheran/deception.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Womens%20Page/bju_deteriorated_moral_values5.jpg
7. https://youtu.be/qr2ZAEHTPSk
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
9. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/still-yet-another-devils-bible-in-2020.html
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/simple_salvation.htm
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
16. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g?t=1700
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEigudguph9o4sMgwoe_rKpd0LqbTvLgAviExzVCh7NQZ37baKy_n0UGabr1NpQY1Yap8zuwshiqHc9vI__zU7I6534qhPw3e7m-SV6

2.1.9 When Men Reject You, God Has Something Special (2021-01-09 09:30)

Isaiah 53:1-5,

“

Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?

For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and *when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.*

***He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not*.**

Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. ”

I heard a wonderful YouTube video sermon today by one of my favorite preachers, at the First Baptist Church Of Glenarden, Maryland, Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., titled: “ [1]The Other Side Of Being Dissed ” (here’s an [2]MP3 format). Jesus was despised and rejected by men—a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief.

What he is in essence saying is that you would be able to tell the coming Messiah by virtue of the fact that He would be rejected by men. Jesus was rejected by men. The very Son of God came in human form and was rejected. **John 1:10-11, “He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.**

He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

”

Rejection is a sign that God doesn't want us to fit in. In the Old Testament, one of the best examples of a man who was rejected his whole life is David. This is amazing, please follow with me. By the way, I got this from Pastor Jenkins in his awesome sermon.

HOW DAVID WAS REJECTED (DISSED) AGAIN AND AGAIN:

1. **David was rejected by his father (1st Samuel 16:6-11).** - Jesse presented all of his sons except David, overlooking him. Jesse went through SEVEN sons. David got dissed. He was overlooked, not considered. His father thought it couldn't possibly be David. He was dissed by his own father, but God had chosen him!

2. **David's own brothers dissed him (1st Samuel 17:20-28).** - David saw the Israeli army hiding in a ditch, and the Philistine challenger Goliath standing in the middle of a field. David was surprised that no Israeli had the backbone to go confront the enemy. David volunteered to go fight. His brothers laughed him to scorn, rejected and dissed him.

3. **David was rejected by his employer, the king.** - King Saul rejected David's request to go fight, saying he was not qualified. David's paid job was to play the harp for the king to sooth his spirit. When David offered to go fight Goliath, Saul said he wasn't old enough, and that he was not a trained soldier like Goliath. Saul dissed David.

4. **Saul hated and tried to kill David when he slew Goliath.** - After convincing the king that he could fight Goliath, and the Lord gave him the victory, Saul hated David because the women bragged on him more than Saul. The king repeatedly tried to murder David.

5. **David fled Jerusalem, hid in a cave, and in the cave finds a large group of rejects.** - These men were in debt, criminals, outcasts, unwanted by society—a bunch of discontented rejects. These men were desperate and asked David to lead them, and he agreed. went to join the Philistines (the very army from which Goliath fought). Pastor Jack Hyles preaches a wonderful MP3 sermon called: "[3]Where Did David Get His Mighty Men?"

6. **David and his army of rejects go to join the Philistines, but the Philistines reject them.** (1st Samuel 30).

7. **While David and his army of rejects were away, the [4]Amalekites took advantage of the situation, attacking their home city of Ziklag, taking captive all the women and children, and their possessions.** - This is amazing! David was rejected by king Saul for defeating Goliath. So David goes to hide in a cave for his life, joining together with a band of rejects. Then they try to join the Philistines and are dissed by the enemy.

8. **David's army of rejects consider stoning David to death for their losses.** - That's pretty bad when you get rejected by the rejects! By now David has been rejected by king Saul. he has been rejected by the Philistines. He has been rejected by his own army of rejects! And now...

9. **David was rejected by his own wife.** - Saul's daughter Michal mocks David, shaming him for dancing in joy over the Ark Of The Covenant. Many times we are dissed by someone who should have rejoiced with us. Sadly, my wife divorced me in 2006. For the past 15 years I have rejoiced alone in the Lord. Bless His holy name! I have served God alone. I have laboured day and night relentlessly on my website ministry without a companion by my side. My former wife has no part in my heavenly rewards or me. I have endured

loneliness, dissed by family, church and fair weather friends. Sadly, I have been dissed by the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam since 2014, because I faithfully told THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16). [5]Thank God I am a misfit like David who doesn't fit in!

I know the pain of rejection. My Neo-evangelical minister father kicked me out of his ministry and life in 2001. The mission church board dissed me for my King James Bible only position on the Bible. I was called a cult. My horrible chronic neck pain began in 2004, still with me today. My wife sadly divorced me in 2006 against my will. I have been dissed by numerous churches and pastors. I was dissed by the Christian Law Association in 2013 because of my truthful websites. I have been dissed by fair weather friends and family. I have been dissed, disliked, dismissed, dismayed, disappointed, disavowed, discounted, disapproved, but the Bible says to lift up your hands in praise when you get dissed by man for Christ's sake, because it means God is greatly blessing you. **Matthew 5:11-12, "Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you."**

Moses got dissed by Pharaoh. Joseph got dissed by his brothers. Jeremiah got dissed by the false prophet Hananiah. David got dissed by Saul, Michal, the Philistines and his own adult children. Paul got dissed by the early church. Jesus got despised and rejected. But God did something spectacular in all their lives! God has got your back!!!

Moses was a total misfit. Since he was a Hebrew, he didn't fit into Egypt. Since he grew up in Egypt in the Pharaoh's palace, he didn't fit in with his own Hebrew people. When he went to Midian, he didn't fit in there either. Moses didn't fit in anywhere, yet it was those very drawbacks that enabled God to use Moses to do a great things! Moses was familiar with the desert, the very place where he led millions of Hebrews. Those 40 years on the backside of the desert paid off! The life of Moses teaches us that NOTHING SHALL BE WASTED! The life of Moses teaches us that God has a place of service for a prepared man. And God will prepare that man without him even knowing it! Moses had no idea during those 40 years, that God was preparing him for a great work, to deliver the Jews out of bondage. God is amazing!



1. https://youtu.be/uVQnPxfF990?t=318
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/john_jenkins_sr/the_other_side_of_being_dissed.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereDidDavidGetHisMightyMen.mp3
4. https://enduringword.com/bible-commentary/1-samuel-30/
5. https://youtu.be/uVQnPxfF990
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3YQ64iOjmY6kY1EYoQ3KxKwH9fk6fBjdWFWJr-JmUOcQCU5GRiLnkJLXMHPDDFsaOaktAdN7vzRpOjToRRSazvvuPpyAU4bTKnsv

---

2.1.10 Evangelist John R. Rice Explains Acts 13:39 (2021-01-10 09:30)

Acts 13:37-39,

“

But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption. Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

***And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses*.**

”

This is one of my favorite passages of Scripture, particularly the phrase **“by him all that believe are justified from all things.”** Dear friend, the moment you got saved you were JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS forever! I am so sick of the Lordship Salvation garbage being taught in many churches today! The Bible says the believer us JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS! That means if you choose to live a lifestyle of sin, as a Christian, you are still justified by faith. That means if you commit murder, , as a Christian, you are still justified by faith. That means if you commit adultery, as a Christian, you are still justified by faith. That means if you stop going to church anymore, as a Christian, you are still justified by faith. The Christian believer is already and forever justified from “all” things!

I have some wonderful Bible commentaries by [1]Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980). John Rice was Pastor Jack Hyles’ (1926-2001) lifelong personal friend, peer and mentor. Dr. Rice was 31 years older than Jack Hyles. Together they shared over 2,000 scheduled preaching engagements across America spanning a time period of 20 years. Dr. Rice went to Heaven in 1980 on December 29th at age 85. Dr. Rice founded the Sword Of The Lord ministry in 1934. During the 46 years Dr. Rice was the editor of the Sword, he received (that are known of) 22,923 letters, which his fans and critics alike wrote to him.

Although I humbly do not consider myself worthy to even compare myself to such a great man of God as John Rice, I humbly see how God is using my online ministry in much the same manner. Last year I responded to 7,000 emails from web visitors. Since human nature never changes, I have no doubt that I receive many of the same questions as did Dr. Rice, many of which I publish as articles for the edification of everyone. To God be the glory!

Having said that as way of introduction, without further ado, here is Dr. Rice’s commentary for Acts 13:39 from his book titled: “

Acts—Filled With The Spirit,

” pages 302-304:

> Note that phrase in Galatians 3:11
>
> —
>
> “That no man is justified by the law in the sight of God . . . . ” Good works make a man appear just to men. They do not make him appear just to God. Salvation depends on what Christ has done for us and our faith in Him, and so being justified in the sight of God.
>
> Being justified in the sight of man is another matter. Discussed in James 2:17-26, there verses 17 and 18 say, “Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: show me thy faith without thy works, and I will show thee my faith by my works.” To show others that I am a Christian takes work as well as grace. So one can be justified in the sight of men only as he lives outwardly, something that shows what has happened inwardly.

Of course, the implication properly is that salvation makes a change in the heart which ought to be manifest openly. And all that is called faith is not genuine saving faith, for in the same passage James 2:19 says, “Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.” So a faith which simply means an acceptance of certain Bible truth mentally is not the same as true trust. Any faith which does not bring some change in the heart and motives is, of course, not honest dependence on Jesus Christ.

However, in James remember the emphasis is on

“I will shew thee my faith by my works” (vs. 18), that is, to be justified in the sight of men. And Jesus commanded,

“Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven” (Matt. 5:16). In that sense, good works justify one before men. However, we must remember

“that no man is justified by the law IN THE SIGHT OF GOD, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith” (Gal. 3:11). James 2:17-26 does not contradict Galatians 3:11 and Romans 3:20.

We

should remember that

“if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God” (Rom. 4:2). Anybody who is saved by his good works may praise himself. He need not praise Christ or God. Don’t bring God into it, nor Christ, nor Calvary, nor the blood, nor faith, if you are saving yourself by your good works! If you do the saving, then you get the glory. If Jesus Christ does the saving, He gets the glory. There is no way to reconcile being justified before God by your good deeds, on the one hand, with being justified by faith, on the other hand, so that one has to his credit the imputed righteousness of Christ and so that God does not charge up his sins to him.

An Instant, Once-for-All Salvation by Faith

Here in Acts 13:38 and 39 Paul is giving the same teaching of salvation by faith in Christ as is given in John 1:12; John 3:15, 16, 18, 36; John 5:24; John 6:40, 47; and Acts 16:31. In those Scriptures, when one believes, he is promised that he is born of God, has everlasting life, is not condemned, does not come to judgment. And all that means the same as forgiveness and justification promised here.

Note also that here the salvation promised is instant, once-for-all salvation. “All that believe ARE justified . . . .” The promise is not that one will bit by bit be justified as he daily believes and daily gets more nearly justified. No! Those who believe “ARE” already justified! So one who trusts in Christ “hath everlasting life” (John 3:36; John 5:24; John 6:47). And one who is condemned is condemned “because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God” (John 3:18). Faith here is an act of instant committal. So Paul was inspired to write “ . . . For I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day” (II Tim. 1:12). Paul had already believed and that simply

means that he had already committed himself and his salvation to Christ! So a one-time committal, and act of the will which trusts Christ once for all for salvation, brings forgiveness and justification from all things! So then the Christian may boldly say and happily claim, “Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ” (Rom. 5:1).

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 302-304; *Sword Of The Lord*, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©

1963

That is beautiful and helpful. There has always been only one way of salvation, through faith in Christ. The new birth in Jesus Christ is instant, irrevocable and permanent. However, I strongly disagree with Dr. Rice on something he said. Let me repeat part of the preceding quote:

“

So one can be justified in the sight of men only as he lives outwardly, something that shows what has happened inwardly.

Of course, the implication properly is that **salvation makes a change in the heart which ought to be manifest openly.** And all that is called faith is not genuine saving faith, for in the same passage James 2:19 says, “Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.” So a faith which simply means an acceptance of certain Bible truth mentally is not the same as true trust. Any faith which does not bring some change in the heart and motives is, of course, not honest dependence on Jesus Christ.

” [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” p. 302; *Sword Of The Lord*, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Years ago I fell into this same theological misunderstanding, which is typical in Baptist churches today. Dr. Rice says that “

salvation makes a change in the heart which ought to be manifest openly.

”

Respectfully said, that is heresy! I used to errantly preach it myself, but I was wrong and stopped teaching it. In fact, God saves a man, and then the Holy Spirit changes him, by sanctifying him with the inspired Word of God. **John 17:17,**

“

Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

” Salvation itself does not change a person one bit. Pastor Jack Hyles preached an entire sermon on this topic titled, what else:

“

[2]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit

” (awesome MP3).

Galatians 5:22-25 teaches that a believer who *lives* in the Spirit (i.e., we are saved), should also *walk* in the Spirit (i.e., yield in obedience to the Spirit's leading to the Word of God). A changed life is the "

FRUIT

"

of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and not of salvation itself. So it is definitely possible for a person to be saved, but not choose to walk in the Spirit; and therefore, we won't see any changes in that saved person's life. It is a dangerous false teaching for any preacher to say that a saved person's life will show changes openly. Many preachers struggle to understand what I just taught you. I thank God for teaching me, after all these years.

One good thing about having an active website ministry is that people continually analyze everything I publish on the internet. My web visitors keep me on my toes doctrinally, which has helped hone my theology since 2002. That is why I re-edited my book on " [3]Salvation "

in 2018, making it better. I am always learning new things too! Proverbs 24:12 and Matthew 12:36 warn that I must someday give account to God for every word I speak (and don't speak), so it is important to me that I am always correcting any flaws, errors or mistakes. To God be the glory, great things He is doing!

Do you want to know something weird? Preachers everywhere today are continually quoting Pastor Charles Spurgeon, in an ongoing battle over the meaning of repentance. They attempt to use Spurgeon as a secondary authority to prove their heresy of Lordship Salvation. But I laughed this week when I realized that Spurgeon was only 20 years old in 1855, the very year that he made a lot of those stupid statements. Corrupt preachers today are quoting a theologically ignorant young whipper-snapper from 165 years ago! Spurgeon knew enough at age 20 to be dangerous in the pulpit!!! Every preacher gets wiser as he grows older.

I love and respect Dr. John R. Rice. Brother Rice would have been the first to admit that he didn't always get it right. [4]I wrote this helpful intriguing blog article, in which I quote Dr. Jack Hyles admitting that he was wrong on the Bible in his early ministry. That encourages me, to know that we can make mistakes as preachers and Christians, and learn from them. That is really big of Pastor Hyles to honestly admit that he was deceived by Bible college professors. I love Pastor Jack Hyles and Dr. John R. Rice, and I thank God for both of them!!!

[5] 

[6] 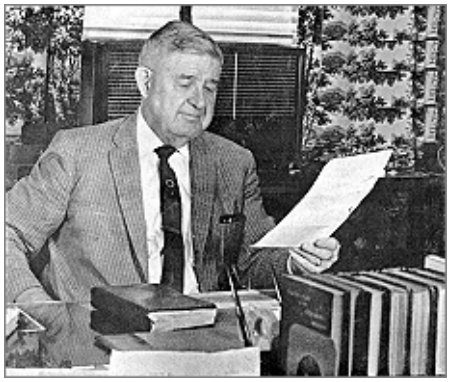

Pastor Jack Hyles (top) and Dr. John R. Rice (top and bottom)

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_R._Rice
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/pastor-jack-hyles-on-importance-of.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiuo7Dbsw5qMG98obG4xzUkDTvoGKyhMjqsxN1luwvVFvaS7PdJZLIYMIJ7fw_lVefxpttaBdSF7pRKRKvq44TrJt6wbb8tgm3yukf
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgm46f_iAjqefGI0avDvX25qJoEwMuPhx1g-kDsSGoxs2qj9CR99yV2bqX8Gf8_kLxIoHZ_41NOvXaHAd-3LrLkLyDlydFM7AElsTP

2.1.11 Being Half Right With God (2021-01-12 00:38)

2nd Chronicles 25:1-2, " Amaziah was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, *but not with a perfect heart*."

2828

This is an intriguing passage of Scripture. King Amaziah was only 25 years old when he became king over Judah (the southern kingdom of Israel). That is a very young age indeed to be made king. The Bible says that Amaziah did that which was RIGHT in the sight of the Lord, but not with a perfect heart. If you read the rest of the chapter, it gets ugly. Amaziah began to worship false gods. The Lord sent a prophet to rebuke the king, but Amaziah didn't listen and threatened the prophet's life. This is in sharp contrast to when king David sinned, and God sent Nathan the prophet. David immediately repented. Amaziah didn't listen. In his wicked arrogance, Amaziah provoked the Lord, which ultimately led to a successful conspiracy by his own people to assassinate him.

I often am reminded of this passage of Scripture, because it is so applicable today for Christians in 2020. All across the world there are professed Christians who desire to do the right thing in God's sight. They start off on the right path wanting to please God, but then they get sidetracked by sin. Sin easily besets so many Christians from living a happy Christian life, from maturing into the fruitful soulwinner that God intended for each of us to become (Luke 8:15).

There are so mnay wonderful and practical nuggets of truth found in the Bible. I love the following passage concerning king Amaziah. Amaziah decided to go to war against the Edomites. The king then hired the northern armies of Israel to come fight with him. A man of God was sent to warn Amaziah not to take Israel with him, because God is not with them anymore (because of their sins against the Lord). ...

> **2nd Chronicles 25:6-9, "He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver. But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD is not with Israel, to wit, with all the children of Ephraim. But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: *for God hath power to help, and to cast down*. And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God answered, *The LORD is able to give thee much more than this*."**

There are two wonderful truths I see here:

First, Amaziah had only hired the armies of Israel to win a battle against the Edomites. He is now asked by God's man to send Israel back home. Naturally, Amaziah is now worried how he will win this coming battle. So, the man of God assures him that God has the power to help, or to cast down. I love that! Dear reader, one man plus God equals a majority. I take a lot of heated criticism from Neo-evangelicals for my uncompromising stand against Bob Jones University and their shallow graduates (who promote corruptible seed, another gospel of Lordship Salvation, and bid Godspeed to false teachers like Dr. John MacArthur). But I know I am in the right in my battle. Romans 3:4 says my preaching will one day be vindicated. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*."** Lordship Salvation is NOT the simplicity that is in Christ—which is salvation by simple childlike faith in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Second, king Amaziah had already paid the northern kingdom of Israel 100 talents of silver (which to my understanding in today's value would be about $1,500,000). So, Amaziah is now also wondering how he will recover that lost money. Amaziah is now shorthanded to go fight against the Edomites, and he just gave $1,500,000 to the men he is sending back home. I can

understand why the king would have been so frustrated. Yet, it is clear to me that Amaziah was walking by sight, and not by faith. Like the 10 worried spies who came back from Canaan with grim reports, so also did Amaziah have a negative mindset. Only Joshua and Caleb had a mindset of faith toward God, after returning to tell Moses what they had found in the Promised Land. Yet, we see that king Amaziah DID take the advice of the man of God in this situation, and he sent the men of Israel back home.

As promised, God gave Judah the victory over the Edomites. But to my bewilderment, I cannot understand how stupid Amaziah was for what he did next. The king literally took back the pagan idols from Edom, and worshipped them in Judah. This angered the Lord God, understandably. It is difficult for me to imagine how a good king, who won a battle with so few soldiers, would insult God by worshipping false gods to show his gratitude! Is this not like so many Christians today, who commit horrible sins in lieu of God's many and undeserved blessings? If we all got what we justly deserve, the ground would open beneath us immediately and swallow us into the fires of Hell forever! God is so good, and we repay Him so little in our daily walk. God deserves the best, because He is the Best!

Are you half right with God? I've been there. We've all been there. Most of us are still there. We sometimes refer to such believers as "

part time Christians

" or "Sunday Christians." On Sunday they play the part of a good Christian, but throughout the rest of the week you cannot tell them apart from the sinful world. We all fail in this area to an extent, because only our blessed Redeemer is sinless. Amaziah did that which was right in the sight of God, at first, but then the ole boy went off the deep end! Please notice that it was right after a great victory in his life, that Amaziah went into idolatry. Suffering, affliction and adversity keep us humble and on our knees before God; but prosperity, blessing and abundance often destroy people's lives, because we always forget the Lord. God fully knows this, which is one reason why He won't answer most of our selfish prayers.

[1]I heard something very interesting

and true this past week by Pastor Chuck Baldwin

. He [2]said that we often hear Christian people testify in church, how that Satan is attacking them personally, and the Devil is working against their family, and demonic spiritual forces are trying to destroy their marriage and life; yet those very same hypocrites

refuse to acknowledge that those same Satanic, evil and demonic forces are relentlessly working to infiltrate, corrupt and destroy our government, Bible colleges, nation and churches! We are all so SELFISH!

Wake up people! I agree with Pastor Baldwin. I am so sick of our selfish Christianity in America, where everything is filtered through our own selfish personal life. The average Christian (including pastors) couldn't care less about the Devil's New World Order. Consequently, believers continue to vote ungodly reprobates into office. Consequently, believers believers continue to embrace Satan's umpteen corrupt Bible revisions. Consequently, believers Christians continue to support the manmade fraud of present-day Israel. Christians who live only half right with God, become indifferent toward everything. Many professed Christians, like Amaziah, only do what is right when they feel like it. Bob Jones University and their graduates superficially want to do what is right, but they commit evil (like Amaziah) by using, selling and promoting the Devil's Bibles!

> "Pathetic comes to mind when considering the condition of so many of our independent Baptist churches across this nation. I don't know, maybe that seems a little

strong. Nope, I am sticking with it. PATHETIC!" —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., "[3]Why Isn't It Working For You?"

1. http://media.libertyfellowshipmt.com/Files/Sermons/2015_11-29_CB-Sun_audio.mp3
2. https://libertyfellowshipmt.com/News/tabid/56/ID/3395/The-Satanic-Conspiracy.aspx
3. https://solvechurchproblems.com/2020/10/19/why-isnt-it-working-for-you/

2.1.12 Living A Religious Lifestyle Blinds Many Christians (2021-01-12 09:30)

Revelation 3:15-17, "

I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. *So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth*. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:"

Some of the worst Christians I know faithfully attend church and live a religious lifestyle. They read their Bible. They pray. Sadly, they are shallow in their walk. The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam definitely comes to mind. I attended Harvest for an entire year in 2014. I made friends and thought I had a church family. Sadly, their ungodly senior pastor Marty Herron is a selfish man (in my humble opinion), who lives a religious lifestyle, who doesn't genuinely care about people, as I found out painfully when he forced me out of the church in 2014. And then three times in 2017 Pastor Herron (and his associates) refused my apologetic and humbly pleas to simply return to church services. What kind of pastor and church rejects humbly people who plead for help? They are blinded by their religious devotion, failing to see how far away from God they really are. None of those ungodly men ought to be involved with Christian leadership. God will judge between me and them (Romans 14:10).

Some of the worst Christians I know faithfully attend church and live a religious lifestyle.

My former wife definitely comes to mind. Since divorcing me in 2006 (I tried to stop the divorce but she refused in writing), the closest she has ever come to an apology is to go from blaming me, to blaming three other women. Kindly said, for somebody who lives a religious lifestyle 8,500 miles away, you'd expect more. I don't even go to church, because Harvest Baptist Church since 2014 hasn't allowed me too! That is on them. I hope and plan to move away from Guam very soon, God willing, with His help. My neck injury makes everything difficult, and I have no one to help me with anything. I am praying for God to show me where to move.

I am not condemning my former spouse, but I would never remarry someone who cannot even apologize. Her attitude is all wrong, but because she attends church regularly, her religious lifestyle blinds her to how far away from God she really is. No one is close to God who lacks humility, regret, remorse and a contrite spirit. **Psalms 34:18, "**

The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

" I fully share the sentiments of the famous preacher John Wesley (1703-1791), who when asked about his wife divorcing him said:

"

I did not abandon her. I did not dismiss her. I will not recall her!

”

I live with a broken and contrite heart. I pray for Harvest all the time. I pray for my former spouse all the time. I pray for my family. I pray for my web visitors. I pray for myself least of all. By God’s grace I hope to find a wife in 2021. I am so sick and tired of all the phoniness in professed Christians today. I fully understand that there are no perfect believers. We are all imperfect humans. Even the best Christians still live an unacceptable lifestyle of sin!

That is one reason why the whole concept of so-called “Lordship Salvation” is a theological fraud. No one, and I mean no one, can live above sin. The very idea that a person who is genuinely saved must at least try to live above sin is absurd.

Even one sin is too much sin with God (James 2:10). Does it really matter that one Christian chooses to sin more or less than another, concerning salvation? No! It does not. Our attitude toward different sins, and the ethical lines we choose to draw as believers, and what we accept into our lives, varies greatly from one person to the next.

But God’s plan of salvation is rock solid clear, plain, simple, free and not open to interpretation or negotiation. You get saved by receiving Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 1:12-13). You get saved by receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins (John 19-20; 20:31). You get saved by putting your trust (confidence) in Christ’s death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The heresy of Lordship Salvation is subjective, but the truth of salvation is declarative. That is, the hoax of Lordship Salvation drastically changes and varies from one adherent to the next, but the free grace Gospel is what it is—a declaration of divine unchanging truth!

Just because you lust, gossip and refuse to love others at church, doesn’t make you any less sinful than the person who rapes, murders and steals. However, the Bob Jones’ crowd don’t even want to do right! They don’t want the truth! That’s very different than being less than perfect.

I make no claim to being a good Christian, but I want to be. If there is any goodness in me at all, it is the presence of God’s Holy Spirit working through me (Galatians 5:22-25). But dear reader, there is a world of difference between an imperfect believer, versus someone who simply is indifferent, who doesn’t care one way or the other.

Humbly said, all my life I have seen religion blind people, like they’re wearing blinders. Since in their own mind they are doing what *they think* they’re supposed to be doing to please God (read your Bible, pray and go to church), they cannot see the forest for the trees. One good thing about not being in church regularly, like I haven’t been since Harvest Baptist Church on Guam excommunicated me in 2014, is that I constantly see how horrible I am as a sinner. I want to move very soon. I need to find a solid church, where I can have a church family, and hopefully find a loyal woman to marry, who won’t bail ship and quit down the road.

The Bob Jones University crowd have turned Neo-evangelical over the past 50 years. So much so that they now preach hardcore Lordship Salvation, promote the Devil’s Bible revisions, and bid Godspeed to deadly unsaved false prophets like Pastor John MacArthur (the modern-day godfather of Calvinism, aka, Lordship Salvation). They just don’t care! The Bob Jones’ crowd, which includes the shameful Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, merely go along to get along with social trends, theological trends, and moral trends. That is why their female students now dress just like the heathen world.

My theological battle with the Bob Jones’ crowd would have ended years ago, had they simply loved me as a human being. Instead, Marty Herron quit in his arrogance and moved to Iowa. Now he can corrupt young people in a Neo-evangelical cesspool of iniquity called a “

Bible college.

”

It’s too bad they still can’t figure out which Bible God actually authored! The new senior pastor, Gary Walton, is too immature it seems to know what to do, so in typical BJU fashion he does nothing! The fake Bibles keep being used and promoted. The fake gospel of Lordship Salvation is still preached, at BJU and Harvest. No one cares about THE TRUTH! No one cares about right doctrine. Nothing matters to them, except their paychecks!

I love everyone and am not trying to be a jerk. But if anybody has been the jerks in all this since 2014, it is the arrogant fake pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who didn’t even have enough decency, faith in God, courage and humanity to allow me to quietly attended church services, even after I humbly begged and promised not to cause any trouble at Harvest. That just proves the type of shallow religious people they are, who don’t truly walk close to God. When they think they are seeking God, they are merely playing church and living a religious lifestyle.

A person who truly walks with God WILL:

1. Use and promote only the inspired King James Bible.
2. Reject all of the Westcott and Hort corrupted Greek texts (i.e., all modern Bible revisions).
3. Love God above all else (and that means loving Jesus).
4. Love people unconditionally (and that includes everybody, not just your clique).
5. As a pastor, never tell someone who is broken, humble and remorseful that they cannot attend church.
6. Forgive everyone even before they seek it.
7. Preach the free grace Gospel.
8. Contend for the faith against all falsehoods.
9. Love righteousness.
10. Love the truth.
11. Choose more often than not to walk in the Spirit.
12. You will CARE!

Those twelve things are all qualities of a truth-seeker! They are all qualities of someone who has a humble heart of love toward God and one’s neighbour. All this phoniness in Baptist churches today is not of the Lord. All of these dozens of English Bible versions are not of the Lord. Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. Calvinism is of the Devil. Therefore, until they repent and go back to do the first works (long ago in 1950 when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. was still alive here on earth), Bob Jones University will continue to pull on the same rope as the Devil. Sadly, Billy Sunday was right: “Most churches are nothing more than four walls and a roof.”

2.1.13 Even The Devil Is Faithful To Attend Church (2021-01-13 02:26)

Revelation 2:13, “

I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even where Satan’s seat is*: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

”

I have always been intrigued with this Scripture passage, which reveals that the Devil regularly attends church. It makes perfect sense when you think about it. Satan already owns the night-clubs, bars, taverns and casinos. Those worldly places cannot hurt the church. The pleasures of sin only last for a season. Low living comes at a high price! I recently did some research on Chicago’s infamous gangster Al Capone (1899-1947). He lived such a short life, dying at only age 48. Capone died from advanced stages of venereal disease, which he caught from a sinful life of adultery. Syphilis ate his brain away! His reign of crime and sin-seeking pleasure only lasted 7 years, until he was sent to prison at age 33. His career as a criminal was over!

If I were the Devil. Hey, that reminds me of a speech given by Paul Harvey in 1965 titled, what else: “ [1]IF I WERE THE DEVIL .

” If I were the Devil, I’d publish as many Bibles as I could, and I would keep publishing more, to confuse everybody in the churches and weaken their confidence in the infallibility of God’s Word. I would recruit money-hungry Bible colleges, using the allure of having more students and increased revenues, to get those institutions to straddle-the-fence, don’t stand for anything, use multiple Bible versions, et cetera. Sadly, everything is about money these days.

The churches are apostate because they keep hiring graduates from today’s apostate Bible colleges, who are not truly qualified to pastor a church. Just because a man pays a bunch of money for a piece of paper called a *degree*, doesn’t make him qualified to do anything! They were trained by academics, so they lack genuine love and compassion for others. Therefore, o

ur churches are pathetic today! ...

> “We are too busy to pray, and so we are too busy to have power. We have a great deal of activity, but we accomplish little; many services but few conversions; much machinery but few results.” —Pastor R. A. Torrey (1856-1928)

There is a woeful lack of love, concern and compassion for people in churches today. The Bible colleges are so focused on academics instead of soul-winning and helping people, that everything is about operating church-sponsored religious schools today, with the purpose of making money for graduates of today’s apostate shallow religious schools. There is a woeful lack of genuine concern for hurting people.

> “What we need in this generation, is for about 30,000 churches in the United States to go out of business, and just shut the doors, and let who mean business, get the power of God, and witness to this generation!” —SOURCE: Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the awesome sermon, “[2]How To Have Power With God!” | [3]MP3 Sermon

I have been pleading for years to attend the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They forced me out in 2014 for trying to befriend them with the truth. Harvest uses multiple Bible versions. I

showed them Pastor Al Lacy's excellent book called, "[4]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible." The pastors of Harvest (all shameful Bob Jones University graduates) resented the book and accused me of causing confusion in the church. That is quite an allegation for a church that already has TWO DOZEN Bible revisions circulating in their pews on any given Sunday. **Acts 19:32, " Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together."** Harvest's incompetent pastors have already utterly confused the congregation, I was simply trying to make sense of everything, upholding the infallibility of the King James Bible. I was sincerely trying to be helpful, as a true caring friend does. God knows my heart! I meant no harm.

[5]



> "Our church is cold," complained a deacon to Dwight L. Moody. "What can we do about it?" "Build a fire in the pulpit," ordered Moody!

But as time passed I became very lonely without a church family. Nearly all of my neighbours either work on staff or attend Harvest. I apologized for everything in 2017,humbling begging three times if I could please come back to attend church services and men's prayer meeting. Pastor Marty Herron said No! His exact words were: "

Go elsewhere.

" Because of Pastor Herron and Harvest Baptist Church's cruelty, I haven't attended church since 2017. I have nowhere else to go. Where dwelleth the love of God? There is no forgiveness or compassion at HBC. I have lived at my present residence for 7 years, since February of 2014. Harvest has never knocked on my door even once, to let me know that they care about me. **Romans 14:10, " B***ut why dost thou judge thy brother?* **or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ."** Harvest continues to sinfully

ostracize

me in 2021, refusing to allow me to come back to church, because they shamefully run the church like a country club instead of the house of God.

> “Blindness has enveloped the Christian church nationwide!” —Pastor Chuck Baldwin, a quote from the needful video sermon, “[6]Many Antichrist; One Beastly System”)

It is only by God’s grace that I have hung in there, in desperation and loneliness, suffering in chronic neck pain from a bus accident in 1992, and a fall at work in 2004, and two failed neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010. We grow in grace, not in strength. God’s goal is not to strengthen us, but to strengthen our union with Christ. Christ adds His strength to our weakness! The Devil’s seat is in the church, and he is on staff at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. Satan has compelled Harvest to use dozens of corrupt Bibles. Satan has duped Harvest to follow another gospel of Lordship Salvation, which is a perversion of God’s grace. Satan has caused Harvest and their shameful pastors to reject their brother, casting him aside like garbage, simply because they personally don’t like me. That is not a church friend, that is a cult.

> “’Ichabod’ will be written about the church that soft-pedals on unpleasant truth or that stands not unwaveringly for ’the faith once delivered.”’ —Dr. Robert G. Lee, from the powerful sermon, [7]PAYDAY SOMEDAY! | [8]MP3

Satan’s seat is in the churches, where he can do the most damage. Nothing is wrong with America today that couldn’t be remedied by a generation of preaching preachers, who genuinely love and care about people, working hard like everything depends upon us, while praying like everything depends upon God.

> “We’re living in a different generation. ... They’ve been a whole new crowd come up in the last 15-years. And what’s happened is our churches ... you listening to me? Churches have lost touch! Brother, we’ve lost touch! ... We’re in a perilous time tonight. ... It’s a dangerous time that you and I are living in.” —[9]Perilous Times (by Pastor Danny Castle | [10]Download MP3 sermon)

Sadly, we’ve got a bunch of salaried pastors who merely treat the clergy as a profession instead of a privileged calling. A church and it’s pastors are only as right with God as they care about the most undesirable person in their community. You cannot pick and select who you love and care about, as Harvest Baptist Church on Guam sinfully does, and expect God to bless that kind of bad attitude. Satan’s seat is in the church.

[11] 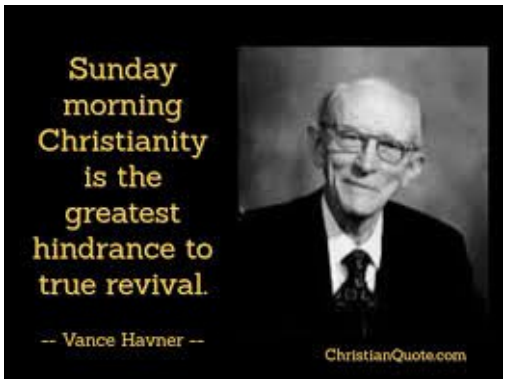

1. https://youtu.be/4LWPcEo2gV0
2. https://youtu.be/5jI4F8jw_O8?t=52m41s
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/how_to_have_power_with_god.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgYtjUtbgiW_4t7oj2Iq-8c5-E8eYrwtdfyk8d8B2ycbgd3YRLdsg3QUO1BDrRM8CrTXOWKQe8vYdaLajOlDuBU4tShNaqyHTAlGrl

6. https://libertyfellowshipmt.com/News/tabid/56/ID/3830/Many-Antichrists-One-Beastly-System.aspx

7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Pay_day_someday_r_g_lee.htm

8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20R%20G%20Lee/payday.mp3

9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/PerilousTimes.m3u

10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/PerilousTimes.mp3

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiz4-845mYtiuB3AKcTXk5SAHMBzxz2kF4tS2FMSjltSg8KR3idt_IcAKfvzK7s711UtmrWA1WWCDS33p_ZBssGrVDhFjbFgG4G3PE

2.1.14 What You Accept Becomes A Part Of Your Life (2021-01-14 00:42)

Proverbs 4:23, “

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

” 1st Thessalonians 5:22, “ Abstain from all appearance of evil.” Proverbs 1:10, “ My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.”

I was driving today to go walking in the park. On the way I read a gas station sign which said: “What you accept becomes a part of your life.” I couldn’t agree more. That is what the Apostle Paul meant in **1st Corinthians 5:6, “ Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?”** There was a man and woman in the church at Corinth, who were shacking up together in fornication. Even worse, at an earlier time, the woman was once married to the man’s father. Paul said that this type of wickedness was not even heard of among the heathens (1st Corinthians 5:1-5).

Of course, in the United States today we hear about this type of wickedness all the time in the news, among Christians and heathens alike. Paul said that the church and its elders had failed to address the issue of sin. By doing so, they had accepted the premise that fornication is okay, thus setting an example for others to sin as well.

1st Timothy 5:20, “ Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.” We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. There must be a balance between God’s unconditional love for a person, and Biblically dealing with open sin in a local church.

This also applies to our personal lives as well. No married woman ought to ever allow anyone to slander her husband. Many Christian women in America have been infected with the evils of feminist thinking, and they don’t even realize it. You don’t have to knowingly embrace the ungodly ideologies of feminism to be one! Feminism is rebellion, which the Bible equates with the sin of witchcraft (1st Samuel 15:23). God created men and women differently. God instituted that a man be in charge of a marriage, and the family, and the church.

Therefore, women preachers is a sin. Women demanding equality of authority in a marriage, home or a church is a sin. This has nothing to do with equal treatment concerning human rights. Everyone has a God-given right to be treated humanely. Feminists claim that denying women the right to be equal in governing the marriage, home and church is oppression. They are fools! Women are to keep silent in church matters (1st Corinthians 14:34). I have never found even one church with a woman pastor, which was not corrupted doctrinally.

What you accept becomes a part of your life.

Sarah called her husband Abraham "lord" (master). **1st Peter 3:6, "Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement."** I dare say that less than .001 % of women have the godly attitude of Sarah. That is 1 in a 1,000 women! American women are angry, rebellious and empowered by the courts! Christianity has always been a personal decision, and so also is living the Christian life. Each and every woman must decide if she is going to follow the destructive attitudes of our ungodly American culture today, or choose to be as narrow-minded as the King James Bible to build a godly and happy Christian family. Good Christian homes don't just happen by random, they are build over time!

What you accept becomes a part of your life.

A woman will at times here other women criticize her husband. That is what wicked women do! They are divorced, single, miserable and disillusioned about life, and they want to ruin your life too (even though that may not be their conscious intention). They sincerely may think that they are helping you out of a bad situation. Ladies, if you have a weak marriage, other people will influence you to destroy your own marriage! Remember, no one can file for divorce except YOU! It must be your signature that empowers your attorney to start the evil machine of divorce in motion. In the end, you will have NO ONE to blame except yourself. And God will hold YOU fully responsible for divorcing your spouse. Divorce is always a sin! I get people asking hypothetical questions from time to time. Jesus plainly said that only by the HARDNESS of someone's heart does a divorce happen (Matthew 19:8). **Proverbs 13:10, " Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom."**

A lot of people have either been in, or known someone, who was in a bad marriage. So they become biased, angry, resentful and determined to hurt other people whom they perceive as "abusive." So, it is not uncommon for mere acquaintances of a wife, who have never even met her husband, to do all that is in their power to convince an emotionally struggling wife to quit her marriage. That is why women file for divorce more than twice the rate of men in America! I hear many women years later, blaming their decision to file for divorce on bad advice. God will not accept that lame excuse ladies!

> If you ask people why they do the things they do in life, they will give you sensible sounding reasons which seem logical to explain their decisions. We like to believe that we exercise sound judgment, especially in the important decisions of our lives.
>
> However, I think that this is rarely true. I think that standard operating procedure for human decision making is to do what feels right to you at the time, and then to give logical sounding justifications for what you were already going to do anyway, whether you had justifications or not.
>
> So, if you are pregnant, and want to get an abortion, you will be able to give any number of reasonable sounding explanations why this is the right decision. You're not ready to be a parent, or you need to finish your education or get to a better point in your career, or you don't have enough money, et cetera.
>
> If instead you want to keep the baby, you will explain how (even though you will have some extra difficulties due to the lack of money or whatever) you will certainly be up to the challenge to make your life work with the baby, how being a parent will be good for you, what a great parent you'll make, how it will bring you and the father closer together, and so on.
>
> In either case, none of these will be the real reason for your decision. The real reason for your decision will always be, "I did it because I wanted to do it."

The preceding illustration is one of the most truthful things I have ever read. Ultimately, we all do what WE WANT TO DO, and then we look for people and excuses to justify our decisions, whether right or wrong.

Proverbs 24:12, " If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?"

Anything can be justified. The top justice agency in the United States is the U.S. Justice Department. Yet, they are one of the most ungodly, incompetent and complicit organizations in history toward crime! The U.S. Justice Department commonly says that they cannot prosecute crime because it is a matter of national security. That was their wicked excuse for not prosecuting the criminals behind the 911 bombings, the HSBC drug-laundering banking scandal, the Oklahoma City Bombing and the Mena, Arkansas drug empire! There is no justice!!! I thank God for **Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.**

" NO ONE can escape God's wrath and judgment!!!

I could have mentioned a hundred different things in this brief article. What you accept dear reader becomes a part of your life! A wife who allows other people to criticize her husband without rebuking them for it, has formed a wicked bond with that person. An agency like the U.S. Justice Department, who turns a blind eye to crime, has become accomplices with those criminals, sharing the blood on their hands. Pastors and churches today, who accept the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions, have become a part of the Devil's New World Order!

Those ungodly pastors and Bible colleges (such as Bob Jones University) who bid Godspeed to heretics like Pastor John MacArthur, have become partaker of their evil deeds. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.**

" Mr. MacArthur is a devour 5-point Calvinist, who preaches another gospel of Lordship Salvation. That is not the free grace Gospel *simplicity* that is in Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9. There are many people rotting in prison, who didn't personally commit any crimes, but they were convicted for simply being in the same car with someone who did! Be careful who you choose as friends! Be careful who you decide to get into a car with.

Proverbs 4:23, "

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

" 1st Thessalonians 5:22, " Abstain from all appearance of evil." Proverbs 1:10, " My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not." Those are some excellent Bible passages, worthy of memorizing. We have to always be ON GUARD as Christians. That is exactly what the Bibles teaches in **1st Peter 5:8, "Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:**

" What you accept becomes a part of your life. So, we must be very careful of what philosophies, people, things, doctrines, movies, music, habits and even Bibles, that we allow into our life.

2.1.15 The War Will Never Be Over In This World (2021-01-14 09:30)

James 4:1-4, "*From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?*

***Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war*, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.**

Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

***Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God*.**

"

To be a friend (to assist) the world is to position one's self as God's enemy. It is not possible to make God hip and cool to the sinful world. The world will always be in conflict with the holy God of the King James Bible. I ran across this promotion on the internet today by

John Lennon's widow, Yoko Ono...

> "Happy Xmas (War Is Over" is a Christmas song released in 1971 as a single by John & Yoko/Plastic Ono Band with the Harlem Community Choir. It was the seventh single release by Lennon outside his work with the Beatles. The song reached number four in the UK, where its release was delayed until November 1972, and has periodically reemerged on the UK Singles Chart, most notably after Lennon's death in December 1980, when it peaked at number two. In a UK-wide poll in December 2012, it was voted tenth on the ITV television special The Nation's Favourite Christmas Song.
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Happy _Xmas _(War _Is _Over)

[2]

First, it is a horrible sin to refer to Christ with an "X." Only a wicked and ungrateful person would replace Christ in the holiday Christmas with an "X." As John Lennon found out in 1980 when he entered into eternity, Jesus Christ is very much real. ...

> **Hebrews 10:26-31, "For if we sin wilfully** [refuse to get saved] **after that we have received the knowledge of the truth** [the Gospel]**, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,**
>
> But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.
>
> He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:
>
> Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?
>
> For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.
>
> *It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God*.
>
> "

Jesus is the incarnate Word of God (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13)...

> **Hebrews 4:12-13, "For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.**
>
> ***Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do*.**
>
> **"**

Second, John Lennon's fantasy of a world without war is impossible, as long as Satan is free to roam the earth. **1st Peter 5:8, "Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: "** ...

> "Happy Xmas (War Is Over)" was the culmination of more than two years of peace activism undertaken by John Lennon and Yoko Ono that began with the bed-ins they convened in March and May 1969, the first of which took place during their honeymoon. The song's direct antecedent was an international multimedia campaign launched by the couple in December 1969 – at the height of the counterculture movement and its protests against America's involvement in the Vietnam War – that primarily consisted of renting billboard space in 12 major cities around the world for the display of black-and-white posters that declared "WAR IS OVER! If You Want It – Happy Christmas from John & Yoko"
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Happy _Xmas _(War _Is _Over)

That was their motto: "WAR IS OVER! If You Want It."

That is the problem, men want war, and always will in their sinful state. **Jeremiah 17:9,**

"The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?" There will always be war in the world until the sinless Lamb of God, Jesus Christ, returns and puts the Devil into chains in the Bottomless Pit for 1,000 years (Revelation 20:6). John Lennon couldn't even get along with the other three members of The Beatles. So how can he sing about the world getting along? The Gospel is the answer. Only through faith in Jesus Christ can a man receive the new birth. **2nd Corinthians 5:17, "**

Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

" Jesus Christ is the answer!!!

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Happy_Xmas_(War_Is_Over)
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Happy_Xmas_(War_Is_Over)#cite_note-1
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Happy_Xmas_(War_Is_Over)

2.1.16 People Get Mad At Truth-Tellers More Than Liars (2021-01-14 14:06)

Galatians 4:16-17, “Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth*?

They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.

” Titus 3:10-11,

“

A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition *reject; Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself*.

”

Esther 4:14,

“For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father’s house shall be destroyed: and *who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?*

”

People will get mad at you for speaking the truth rather than being mad at the people who lied to them.

This is true. I

should wash my hands of Harvest Baptist Church in Guam. And, of those who refuse to listen. I’ve done my part. Jesus didn’t waste precious time on the Pharisees. Nor those who refused to hear the truth.

GOD has called me to spread the Good News of our Lord Jesus Christ, and expose the deadly lie of Lordship Salvation.

I believe I should spend my time with those willing to listen. The Holy Spirit has primed this group for me. They are hungry for the truth. Those at Harvest Baptist Church have chosen their destiny.

The Jewish people refused Jesus Christ. If they, knowing the law, would refuse the Christ, why should I be dismayed at these people at Harvest, and Bob Jones University, who deny the truth that I bring them?

Hell will be full of people who believe they know the truth (Luke 13:23-24).

It fills me with happiness to know that nothing but belief in the Gospel of Jesus Christ is all I need to be saved. If the pastors, staff and congregation at Harvest Baptist Church in Guam want to deny the truth, then they have chosen their own fate in the Lake of Fire (Matthew 7:21-23).

Imagine how miserable these people are trying to live a life that is impossible. It is why Christ said His yoke is light. Because we believe, and add nothing to the work of Jesus Christ, we are truly free men. There is no condemnation in us. It is a simple Gospel. People are fearful of simplicity—If it’s not complex, it can’t be true, is their belief. Just look at the English

language. Oh how we have distorted communication. We use jargon and $25 dollar words when simple monosyllabic words will do just fine.

Don't be troubled dear reader. Rest in Jesus Christ. I know you become weary, like I do. I have a difficult calling as a Fundamentalist Bible preacher. Most men would faint. I am strong in Jesus Christ. I can do all things through Christ, which strengtheneth me. I am humbly doing what I know to do, allowing the Holy Spirit to work through me, to help others. The Lord guides me. The Lord strengthens me. Jesus is all I need. God is allowing me to suffer, and be alone without a wife, because He is using me in an uncommon way to do His work. I am grateful that God is using a broken humble sinner like me.

Humbly said, it was God that called me for this time. No one else. ME.

Esther 4:14,

"For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and *who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?*

" My words may fall on deaf ears at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, but ultimately GOD is in control. GOD is not surprised nor rattled.

To avoid being discouraged (more than I already am by the apostasy at Harvest), I must always remember that it was GOD Who placed me at this specific location on Guam, in this neighborhood, at this specific time, for this specific purpose of preaching THE TRUTH. Of all of those to whom I speak the truth, maybe only one person may listen at Harvest. And maybe that one person was why GOD sent me to Guam and Harvest Baptist Church. And, GOD will reward me for it. Thankfully, I know that pastors and layman alike all across America are having to choose sides in the battle over the infallibility of God's Word. Everyone is being forced to take sides in the ongoing battle over Free Grace Theology versus the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation. God is using my preaching against Harvest Baptist Church's woeful lack of love, sinful lack of compassion for hurting people like myself, and shameful indifference toward the truth—to shew other churches what NOT TO BE LIKE.

The Apostle Paul Was Also Demonized For Telling The Truth

The Apostle Paul told THE TRUTH to the churches of Galatia, which made them upset. They counted Paul as their enemy and shunned him (Galatians 4:16-17). They foolishly allowed themselves to be zealously affected by a works-based cult, that added to the Gospel. Paul called the Galatians "foolish" in **Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?**

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

" This Bible passage has [1]Dr. Steve Pettit's name written all over it, who perverts the Gospel utterly at Bob Jones University.

I am speaking the truth in love, but like the Apostle Paul, [2]the Bob Jones crowd on Guam have counted me their enemy. They won't even allow me to attend church services. I pleaded three times in 2017, and have continually presented my petition since, but their pastors couldn't care less. I am just a troublemaker to them. But the good Lord is on my side, for one reason only, and that is that I speak THE TRUTH. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4,**

“God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.” As long as my words agree with God’s Words, I am going to be okay!

You Don’t Have To Forsake Sinful Behavior To Be Saved

There is not one mention in the inspired King James Bible of “

repent of your sins,

”

or

“

turn away from your sins,

”

to receive God’s free gift of

eternal

life. I have met some deceived Baptist pastors who are cowards. They are afraid to go against their peers in the Bible Jones’ camp. So instead of defend the Gospel, they make excuses to give the benefit of the doubt.

When I visited the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, Sean Quinlan was their pastor. He is affiliated with Pensacola Christian College in Florida. I kindly let him know that some of their literature in the church tract rack, taught that you must turn away from your sinful ways to be saved. He didn’t care! Pastor Quinlan’s excuse was that you have to turn “from” something in order to turn “

to”

something. Although that is a true statement, it was wicked of Pastor Quinlan to use it to justify ungodly preachers who require people to forsake living a lifestyle of sin to be saved.

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) correctly understood that believing on Christ and repentance are simply two different ways of looking at the *SAME* event. ...

> Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather **repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Dr. Rice is correct—one who turns from sin to God HAS DONE SO BY TRUSTING IN JESUS CHRIST!!! In sharp contrast, this is very different than the heretical preachers who teach that you MUST turn away from intentionally committing sin to be saved. Read the following Satanic heresy taught by Evangelist Ray Comfort (which is the [3]same junk theology taught at Bob Jones University today). Ray Comfort says:

> “That’s all repentance is—You’ve sinned against God; it’s a matter of saying, ’God, I’m sorry,’ **and then LIVING A LIFESTYLE that proves the reality of your repentance. That’s what repentance is, it’s a continual thing!** God, ’I’m sorry, but I’m not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude! **And the second thing—trust in Jesus!”** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, “[4]I’ve never killed anyone” ([5]MP3 clip)

Do you see the DRASTIC difference between the mindset of John R. Rice versus Ray Comfort concerning repentance? Dr. Rice correctly teaches that repentance and faith are two sides of the same coin. The man who believes has repented and the man who repents has believed. They are not two separate acts. They are two different parts of one action of trusting Christ as one’s personal Savior. The man who acknowledges that he is a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19)—trusting in Christ Who died on the cross to pay for those sins (Ephesians 1:12-14)—

is saved (Acts 16:31). This is Bible repentance

—a simple *change of mind* that compels a person to believe the Gospel to be saved.

In sharp contrast, Ray Comfort (and other heretical proponents of Lordship Salvation) teaches that turning away from sinful behavior is a separate act from believing. Mr. Comfort errantly says that repentance is “

a continual thing,

”

which you must do for the rest of your life to prove that you are really saved. This is a perversion of the Gospel (Acts 15:1; Galatians 1:6-9). In essence, Dr. Rice correctly teaches that we repent TO believe; whereas Ray Comfort errantly teaches that we repent AND believe.

Respectfully said, [6]I heard Pastor Charles Lawson heretically teach that your faith is not valid with God, unless you have repented (stopped deliberately committing) from your sins. This is Calvinism, not the Free Grace Gospel. Pastor Lawson doesn’t understand what it means to *repent*. Turning away from sins is *reformation*, not repentance. Sorrow for sins is *penitence*, not repentance. Trying to amend one’s sinful ways is *penance*, not repentance. Repentance is a simple change of mind, where you acknowledge that you have sinned against a holy God, and thus see your desperate need for the Savior (Galatians 3:24-26). Anything more is a perversion of the Gospel.

The phrase

“turn from sin” is no where found in the Bible, so we ought not use it, lest we confuse people concerning how to be saved. Dr. Rice uses the phrase, and I don’t think he should, but he very clearly explains what is meant by his use of the phrase. What Dr. Rice is teaching is very different than what Ray Comfort, Charles Lawson, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John Piper, and countless others teach these days. It is true that in order to turn

“to” something, you must logically also turn “from” something, which is exactly what repentance is—*a change of mind* from unbelief to belief.

It Is Not Okay To Embellish The Gospel

There is only one Gospel. What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 1:6-7, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ *unto another***

***gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."** In the Epistle of Galatians, Paul rebukes the churches of Galatia for moving away from the hope of the Gospel. Paul plainly says that the foolishness they have fallen for is NOT another Gospel. And so I say to you today—Oh Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, and Bob Jones University, and The Master's University, and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and Moody Bible Institute, and Pacific Garden Mission's [7]UNSHACKLED radio—who hath bewitched you that you should believe another gospel? Oh foolish Lordship Salvation crowd, woe unto you all!

The Bible clearly defines "T

he Gospel

"

in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as three things: Jesus *died* on the cross for our sins. He was *buried*. Three days later He *resurrected* from the dead physically. Jesus was seen in His resurrected body by over 500 brethren at one time (1st Corinthians 15:6). Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20), receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins (2nd Corinthians 5:21), believing that He is risen and alive (Romans 10:9-10), is saved (Romans 10:13).

Salvation is a matter of taking God at His Word as recorded in the Bible, believing what God has promised by faith. The Gospel is not *Good News* to be lived, it is Good News to be believed.

1st Corinthians 1:21, "

For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.

" Repeatedly in the Bible we are taught that the way of salvation is simply to BELIEVE. No where are we taught to forsake our sinful bad habits to receive God's gift of eternal life. It is a gift (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition. Salvation is *receiving*, not *achieving*.



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/battle_between_me_and_bju_crowd.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/06/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-unshackled.html
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjHK67rAnN5Kh9vTgMZDmqzxXQrrd3eMDSXxGoEP_Ki9mtQFx9fk_HL46lXC6cO5D6JFBDJ8uebA0MS5Elxi1X6ftf3V5bCmP44A4h

---

2.1.17 Things That Are Different Are Not The Same (2021-01-15 00:49)

Ecclesiastes 12:10, “

The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, *even words of truth*.

” Jeremiah 3:15,

“

And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, *which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding*.

” Jeremiah 10:21, “

For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

” Jeremiah 12:10, “

Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

”

The pastor’s job is to *comfort the afflicted*; the evangelist’s job is to *afflict the comforted*. Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) was known for his offensive truthful preaching. God pity the preacher that the world don’t hate. **Luke 6:26, “ Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.”** A Bible preacher is supposed to tell THE TRUTH, and the truth often offends sinful people. **John 8:40, “ But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham. ”** Jesus preached the truth. The Apostle Paul preached the truth (Galatians 4:16).

Billy Sunday afflicted the comforted through his truthful preaching. My website ministry (which I started in 2002 by God’s leading) offends a lot of people with the truth. I step on a lot of toes with my tough love preaching. I don’t claim to be a good Christian. I am just a broken sinner like anybody else, who has made a lot of bad decisions during my life. I don’t try to offend people with my articles. My only goal is to honor the Lord by helping people through giving them THE TRUTH. We all need truth. Jesus said in **John 8:32, “And ye shall know the truth, and *the truth shall make you free*.”**

We are living in perilous times. It is tragic that all across America, pastors who uphold the truth of God’s Word concerning the sin of homosexuality are being banned from social media. Even as I type, I have to be careful what I say. Ultimately, censoring the truth doesn’t change the truth, it simply brings further judgment upon the wicked (Romans 1:25, 32). **Job 20:5, “ That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?”** The Bible teaches and warns in

1st John 2:17, “

And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

” The

“

will of God

”

is to believe on the only begotten Son of God (John 6:40). [1]That is how you get saved.

I love the first of our text passages, from Ecclesiastes 12:10. King Solomon said that the Preacher sought out to find acceptable words, even “

WORDS OF TRUTH.

” Truth is not relative, subject to change, it is absolute and unchanging. Pastor Bob Gray Sr. rightly says:

> “If you’re saved tonight, you don’t want to hold the truth in unrighteousness. Error is change. The process of changing is what error is. **You don’t go from truth to error, you go from truth to change; and everything that is born of change is error. Now the further from truth you travel, the more error you have.** Error is infinite; truth is finite. Error never stops; truth has its limits.” [emphasis added] —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a great quote from the sermon, [2]Truth Vs. Change.

Dr. Gray wisely understands the danger of *change* where truth is concerned. The Gospel is absolute truth. When men change the Gospel, embellishing it to say what God did not say, then it becomes error. Lordship Salvation is error! The modern Bible revisions are error! Before the year 1881 we had only the King James Bible in our churches. Today there are literally HUNDREDS of different Bible revisions for churchgoers to choose from. Satan is the author of confusion, not God (1st Corinthians 14:33). The sad reality that most pastors and churches today are tolerant of using dozens of Bible versions, evidences the incredible power of the Devil to deceive.

> “The best thing in the world to do is stay behind truth. I don’t care how much it hurts. I don’t care how much pain it is. Or how much the kids don’t like it, or anybody don’t like it—YOU STAY BEHIND TRUTH!!! Why? Cause it’s right! And it’ll protect you! And if the leader goes down, the followers are gonna follow...” —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [3]Truth Vs. Change.

I am now listening to a wonderful and needful sermon by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) called: “ [4]THINGS THAT ARE DIFFERENT ARE NOT THE SAME .

” I hope you will please take the time to listen to this helpful sermon. Dr. Hutson preached this life-changing message at the Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994. ...

> “But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him— ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ —Pastor Curtis Hutson, “[5]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same”

Amen! The simple Gospel proclaimed in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 is simply that Jesus *died* on the cross for our sins. He was *buried*. Three days later He *resurrected* bodily. Those three precious truths constitute “

the Gospel

” (meaning *Good News*). That is very different than Lordship Salvation. They are not the same. Look at what Pastor John MacArthur heretically preaches. Mr. MacArthur preaches an IMPOSSIBLE plan of salvation...

> “The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because **it demands:** denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him, and follow Him no matter what the cost!” [emphasis added] —Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, “[6]Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One” (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

What you just read by John MacArthur is a very different plan of salvation than **Acts 16:31b, “Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house. ”** [7]Things that are different are not the same! My ministry is that of an evangelist preaching in cyberspace. I do comfort the afflicted with my preaching. I receive emails all the time from people, thanking me for settling their mind with the truth concerning assurance of salvation. Neo-evangelical religious leaders; namely, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Sam Horn and countless other heretics—these men all have done major damage in the minds of millions of people, who live in fear of going to Hell because of the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation.

Lordship Salvation is a theological lie that says faith is not enough to be saved. In addition, proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy errantly teach that you must forsake a lifestyle of sin, surrender your will to Christ as “

Lord

”

(Master), exchange all that you are for all that Jesus is, live a lifestyle of repentance (avoiding sin), and follow Jesus no matter what the cost. These all have their proper place in the Christian life, but none of these comprise

“

The Gospel.

” You can do all these things and still never have been born-again at all (Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 13:23-24).

What’s rotten is rotten and it ain’t coming back. You can use salt to keep fresh meat from rotting, but once the meat rots, you can use all the salt you want, but the rotten meat cannot become fresh again. What’s rotten is rotten and it ain’t coming back!!! Bob Jones University is rotten to the core! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is rotten to the core! Faith Bible College And Theological Seminary is rotten to the core! Moody Bible Institute is rotten to the core! The Master’s University is rotten to the core! All the salt in the world won’t take away the rot!!!

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/01/simple-salvation.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/things_that_are_different_are_not_the_same.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/things_that_are_different_are_not_the_same.mp3
6. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=265
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/things_that_are_different_are_not_the_same.mp3

2.1.18 God Desires And Deserves Our Constant Praise (2021-01-15 09:30)

Psalms 34:1, “I will bless the LORD at all times: his praise shall continually be in my mouth.” Psalms 66:2, “Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.” Psalms 66:8-9, “O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved.

” Psalms 106:2, “Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise?” Psalms 106:12, “Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.” Psalms 149:1, “Praise ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.” Proverbs 27:21, “As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.” Isaiah 42:10, “Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.” Isaiah 42:12, “Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.”

Did you know that God loves to be praised? He sure does! We know that truth for a few reasons. First, God created man in His divine image. God exists in the three persons of the Godhead; namely, the Father, the Son and The Holy Spirit. In the book of Psalms, which contains 150 chapters, the word “praise” appears 150 times. I thought that was pretty amazing and more than a mere coincidence. David was a man after God’s own heart, and He loved praising his God. The Lord loves man’s praise, not because He is an egocentric God, but because God is love, and those who raise Him love Him. God desires to be loved dear friend. The Lord is worthy of our love.

2nd Samuel 22:4, “ I will call on the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

”

God created man in His own image. Just as God is triune in nature, so also are humans spirit, soul and body. What saith the Scripture? **1st Thessalonians 5:23, “**

And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God *your whole spirit and soul and body* be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. **”** Man is comprised of a SPIRIT and SOUL and BODY. Man is not a body with a spirit, but a spirit inside a body. When the body can no longer house the soul and spirit, death occurs. **Ecclesiastes 12:7, “**

The spirit of a man is life.

Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: *and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it***.”** When we die, our spirit returns to God that gave it.

By the way, this verse also exposes abortion as first-degree premediated murder (Exodus 20:13). God is the Giver of all life. The Bible says God gives a spirit to each and every human being. When you see that contemptible creature—whether it be the smelly homeless person, the hardened criminal, or the obnoxious person with a few loose marbles upstairs

—God loves them all, enough so that God’s only begotten Son died on the cross to pay for their sins (John 3:16; Romans 5:6-9). Man is a threefold being, just like God. We are one entity of spirit, soul and body. Likewise, there is one God (Deuteronomy 6:4), Who exists as God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit (Matthew 28:19-20).

Proverbs 27:21, “As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.”

Humans love to be praised. I do and so do you. A fining pot is used for refining metals, to purify silver and other precious metals. As the metals are heated, the heavier elements settle on the bottom of the furnace, and the lighter elements rise to the top. That is exactly how giant oil refineries work today. On the very top is propane gas that is produced, and on the bottom is the thick pasty grease used for wheel-bearings. Gas and diesel fuel are somewhere in between.

The Bible teaches that in the same manner that praise purifies human character. A wise wife understands that by using the powerful tool of praise, she can build strong, good, positive characters traits in both her children and husband. And likewise, men can build up or tear down their wives. Many men are jerks. A husband needs to give his wife reasons to stay. A wife needs lots of praise. Now, every family member will have faults, but we all have to choose whether we will criticize the bad or praise the good. Strong, healthy and happy families are raised to praise!

Five minutes of praise will do more for a person than a lifetime of criticism. Instead of being critical, we should always offer solutions to fix or improve things.

People are not thankful because they are happy, they are happy because they are thankful. **Romans 1:21-22, "Because that, *when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful*; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,"** I hear so many people express bitterness and hatred toward God. We are so spoiled as Americans. I recently watched a video about the 150,000 homeless people in California.

There is ALWAYS something to be thankful for. If you are not stuck in a wheelchair, as are so many people in the world, then you have a lot to be thankful for. In the United States alone 3,000,000 people use a wheelchair full-time. If you can walk and take care of yourself, you ought to jump up and down with joy, praising God for His goodness. If you have food on the table you should thank God. If you don't have food on the table you should thank God, because in America there is always somewhere to obtain food if you need some. There are many places in this world where if you don't have any food, there is nowhere to go to get any. Many places in Africa today are without food, and there is no help available for various reasons. The COVID-19 pandemic has put 370,000,000 people in the world at risk of starvation in 2021.

One homeless man in Los Angeles, who was searching for food in a smelly dumpster, quoted a Bible verse about God meeting his needs. The man had a thankful spirit toward God, for providing food for him in a dumpster. That man is thankful to God, so no matter what bad things happen to him, He will always be thankful. I was humbled when I saw that. May we always maintain a spirit of thanksgiving toward our God, no matter what befalls us in life. **Philippians 4:6, "**

Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication *with thanksgiving* let your requests be made known unto God.

" I think one of the main reasons why believers don't receive answers to prayer is a spirit of ingratitude. As we just read, the Bible teaches to bring everything to God in prayer, with thanksgiving. James 4:6 teaches that God resists the proud. Not having a thankful spirit toward God at all times is sinful pride.

God loves to receive praise, which shows Him that we love Him. After the six days of creation in Genesis, God rested to look over what He had made. As a habit, I read over my articles when I am done. I usually find many typos and fix them. I apologize for the ones that I miss. I like to look back over my work, to see if it is acceptable and good, just like God did in Genesis. We are created in God's image. We are created in God's image in multiple ways. Not only are we

three-fold in nature (spirit, soul and body) as is God triune in His nature (Father, Son and Holy Spirit); but also, we are like God in that we love to be praised, we desire to look over our work to see if it is good, and we want to be loved. [1]People just want to be loved.

It is impossible to praise God and complain at the same time. Just like it is impossible to have a plan of salvation that is by both grace and works (Romans 11:6). The moment that we start to worry we stop trusting God. The moment we start trusting God, we stop worrying. When we complain, we are not doing so with a thankful heart. I am happy because I am thankful. I am thankful because I choose to look at all the blessings God has given me. Many people choose to look at what they don't have, and are therefore miserable. Hey, my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life. That is something I can and should rejoice about continually.

> "Praising God in the valley may not do away with the pain or sorrow or difficulty in your life, but it will bring you into the presence of the Lord." —Pastor Jeff Fugate

I am lonely because of the wickedness of professed Christians today. The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has sinfully ostracized me since 2014. They hate me because I told THE TRUTH to help them (Galatians 4:16). I haven't had a church family over the past 6 years, and my blood is on their hands at Harvest. Marty Herron is in big trouble with God. Gary Walton is in big trouble with God. Steve Pettit is in big trouble with God. These men have betrayed the inspired Word of God. But it is not God's fault that the Bob Jones University crowd lack His love for hurting people like me.

You see, the Bob Jones crowd stopped walking with God a long time ago. They use, sell and promote the Devil's corruptible seed (Genesis 3:15; Luke 8:11; Proverbs 30:5-6). They preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 13:23-24; Acts 15:1, 24; Galatians 1:6-9). But I am bigger than they are spiritually. I still love them while preaching the truth; even as they hate and reject me for exposing them for telling lies!

Psalms 109:4-5, "

For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.

And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

"

I never thought when I graduated from Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) in 1993, after eight years of pastoral training, that my biggest enemy would one day be the Bob Jones crowd. Many of my teachers at HAC were BJU alumni, back when BJU was still truly Fundamentalist. Sadly, BJU has gone to the dogs spiritually in recent decades. [2]Take a look at how their female students dress today (I got this photo from BJU's Facebook page). That is shameful! No girl should walk around with her buttocks on display. BJU has moved away from the hope of the Gospel, [3]foolishly embracing the folly of Dr. John MacArthur's Lordship Salvation.

Dr. Steve Pettit has been the theologically incompetent president of BJU since 2014.

God desires our praise dear reader. It will change your life forever if you'll learn to start praising God every day for the wonderful things He has made around you. I praise God when I see the sun, moon and stars. God's wisdom and power is seen so clearly in science, history and astronomy. I praise God when I see the colors in a peacock's feathers. I thank God for every meal I eat. I thank God for another day of life. I thank God for eyes to see, ears to hear, a mouth to speak, a tongue to taste, and a nose to smell. Many people lack those blessings. We take everything for granted as human beings. Being thankful to God starts by taking time to notice all the little things in life that make it such a blessing. Slow down and pay attention.

Five minutes of praise will do more for a person than a lifetime of criticism.

[4]

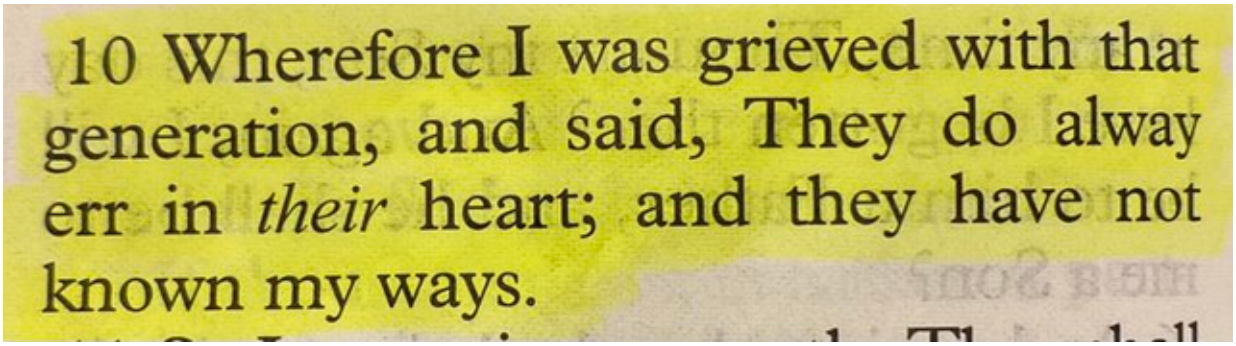

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/people_just_want_to_be_loved.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Womens%20Page/bju_deteriorated_moral_values5.jpg
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiM3KG2ZrVGrSsCm8iANrxYn-EylKXNHI4IFgEcRygUW8tVw-pFY_lDqSA4TNNyA3dwgrquuA6VQKvS47UY_JBM2SY0Nx_ZYEmbmZ3

2.1.19 The Answer Is In The Churches, Not The White House (2021-01-16 03:46)

2nd Chronicles 7:14-15, “

If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; *then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land*.

Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

”

The answer is in soulwinning churches, not politics. No society can rise spiritually above the condition of its churches. God always honors repentance—whether it be a nation, a community, a church, a family or an individual. God is always looking for someone who wants to obey Him. **Ezekiel 22:30, “And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.”**

What a sad commentary concerning the spiritual state of Israel. The Lord couldn’t even find one man who would come before Him in prayer for the land.

Job 16:21, “ O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!”

Having said that, if there is any hope for America, it won’t be found in the White House. The present situation with President Donald Trump is a perfect example. If there had been enough God-fearing Christians in the United States, he would have won the election by a landslide. But we’ve got a bunch of liberal sick-minded Americans who love mediocrity. They embrace their enslavement! What really bothers me is how the mainstream newsmedia continually criticized, scrutinized and badgered President Trump for the year prior to the 2020 election, clearly swaying public opinion against him. That should be illegal.

The media is a psyops weapon, and by law should be required to remain neutral, just as are 501c3 licensed churches.

Churches are not legally allowed to endorse a particular candidate

, but the media can, which is wrong. Over 92 % of web searches are filtered through Google, and by law they can censor any information they want. Google owns YouTube, so the law is the same, granting them power to censor any data they want. Sadly, they are censoring godly Bible preachers, but promoting ungodly transsexuals perverts. Truly Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). Google's power is very dangerous to freedom of speech and national security! By hi-jacking social media, the Globalists have [1]monopolized the power to shape public opinion.

Our nation has been dying spiritually and economically for a very long time. To the same degree that Americans have faith in the God of the Bible, and live accordingly, starting with believing the Gospel, we have and enjoy liberty and freedom. **Proverbs 14:34, "**

Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people. **"** The thieving central banks (aka, Federal Reserve) are a bigger threat to American than an invading army. Thomas Jefferson said that, and he was absolutely right. ...

> "I believe that banking institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies," Jefferson wrote. " If the American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their currency, first by inflation, then by deflation, the banks and corporations that will grow up around(these banks) will deprive the people of all property until their children wake up homeless on the continent their fathers conquered."
> —[2]Forbes

Since 1913 the [3]Federal Reserve has been ripping off Americans through fraud.

Since 1971 the U.S. dollar has lost 82 % of its spending value, after President Nixon took our currency off the Gold Standard. Since about 1980, inflation has continued to rise, while real wages have stayed the same. [4]This has caused a massive homelessness problem in the United States . That is why the middle-class are struggling, and women have been forced into the workplace, and families are struggling and suffering.

I [5]watched a shocking video today, which just weeks ago filmed the massive homeless problem plaguing California. I quickly noticed the sign hanging on the post which reads: "JESUS, THE WAY, THE TRUTH, THE LIFE." I love that! It just goes to show again, that the Bible is true, which tells us that God has chosen the poor rich in faith. ...

[6]



James 2:5, “

Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him?

”

How many preachers have you ever heard [7]expose the central banks? I only know of Pastor Chuck Baldwin in Montana. I also heard Pastor Ralph “

Yankee

”

Arnold make some mention about it. I’m sure there are many more pastors who preach against the central banks, but they are a rare animal and I haven’t heard of them. A preacher has a duty to preach against all evil, whether it be the local abortion clinic, or the lawmakers in Washington DC who empower them! Thomas Jefferson was a wise man and [8]warned people about the central bank.



[10]Central Banks Cause Homelessness!

The answer is not in the government. In my humble opinion, Mr. Trump lost because of the power of social media. We must keep in mind that the newsmedia is not honest nor fair, [11]it is controlled by Globalists. They tell the American public (the TV viewer) what to think. It's just a job to the hundreds of thousands of people involved in the news industry. I think overall that President Trump has done a great job over the past 4 years. I have never trusted him, simply because Freemasons control our country. George Bush Sr. and Jr. were both criminals. A [12]recent study done by the University Of Fairbanks Alaska concluded that fire did not cause World Trade Center building #7 to fall. [13]911 was an Inside Job! Only a naïve fool denies that. It's like the story of The Boy Who Cried Wolf. The little boy kept having fun by lying that the wolf was coming. So when the wolf really came, nobody believed him, and the wolf ate him!

Pastor Jack Hyles rightly said:

> "Old-fashioned, Spirit-filled, Christ-honoring, sin-hating, soul-winning, Bible preaching! It is the hope of the church! It is the hope of the nation! It is the hope of the world!" —[14]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

America cannot be saved by anarchy. I am against the recent anarchy in Washington DC. That is not God's way. The Bible says that God Himself will heal the land. But the conditions have to be met. God's condition is that the people turn from their sins. This is not Lordship Salvation. Americans need to repent toward God, and that begins with believing the Gospel to be born-again. That is the first step to healing any nation, getting people saved. And then once saved, God's indwelling Holy Spirit will begin to work in that person's soul, as they nurture in the Word of God (1st Peter 2:2). God's method is soulwinning local New Testament churches. Christians have to go soulwinning if America has any hope at all.

Local churches have the responsibility of preaching the Gospel, water baptizing them as a public profession, and then mentoring new converts. This is: The Great Commission (Matthew 28:19-20). For many churches today it should be called: The Great Omission. And those

converts need to get into church. It is a fact that over 90 % of people who attend church, did so because someone INVITED THEM. I doubt if Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has knocked on any doors in 45 year since they started in 1975! They have never knocked on any doors in my neighborhood, and I live less than five minutes from the church. It is shameful.

The answer is not in the White House. As much as President Trump has won my admiration while in office, he is not the answer. President Trump while in office has called for the global decriminalization of homosexuality. Nearly all Christians overlook this and wholeheartedly support Mr. Trump, simply because he appears to be the lesser of two evils. As believers we ought not support evil of any degree. Republicans and Democrats alike are corrupt in America! In his heyday, Alex Jones used to expose the left/right paradigm 10 years ago, but then he became a Republican supporter when Mr. Trump ran for office. I was disappointed in Alex. I agree with the [15]Libertarian mindset. I honestly don't understand why most Christians are not Libertarians, accept that they are either woefully ignorant or afraid to break away from the Republican herd. We have liberty in Christ, not the mob rule of Democracy, nor the Corporate rule of Republicans. I believe in liberty for every law-abiding individual citizen.

The Gospel Truth Must Be Preached

The answer to America's woes is in Bible-believing, people-loving, God-fearing, fervent SOUL-WINNING, churches! The "

us four and no more

" cultic attitude of churches like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is letting America go to Hell. I've been trying to return to Harvest since 2017, simply to sit and hear the preaching, but they have banned and ostracized me for telling the truth in 2014. As a true friend, I helped their pastors to see [16]the truth of the Gospel, but they love their spiritual blindness. I helped them to see [17]the truth about the Devil's modern Bible revisions, but they love falsehoods. The Devil's lie of [18]Lordship Salvation is sending millions of lost sinners to Hell. I receive heartbreaking emails all the time from people, thanking me for pulling them out of the snare of the Devil's Lordship Salvation heresy. One man confided in me that he almost commit suicide because of [19]Evangelist Ray Comfort's false teachings. Why aren't more Baptist preachers crying aloud against Lordship Damnation? Here is a great sermon by Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold on " [20]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong .

"

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) was so right when he said: "

The great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS!!!

"

That is why YouTube has removed and banned Pastor Steven Anderson, because he steps on toes. They accuse him of inciting hate, but dear friend, Brother Anderson was preaching THE TRUTH of God's Word. The truth is only hate to those who hate THE TRUTH! Yet, [21]YouTube is okay with this homosexual. What do you think God's opinion is of this?

Psalms 97:10, " *Ye that love the LORD, hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked." So it becomes a matter of what is evil. Who gets to decide? You? Me? YouTube? God? Yes, God.

Our Weapons Are Spiritual, Not Carnal

For my conservative readers who love President Donald Trump, it doesn't matter if Joe Biden or Donald Trump is in office, because [22]Freemasons control our nation. **Psalms 47:8, " *God reigneth over the heathen*: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness." Daniel 2:21, "And he changeth the times and the seasons: *he removeth kings, and setteth up kings*: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding: "** God sets up leaders, and takes them down. Ultimately God is always in control. Ephesians 6:13-18 teaches that our seven weapons of warfare are spiritual in nature: *prayer* , *truth* , *salvation* , *Gospel* , *Word of God* , *righteousness* and *faith* . I didn't see Mr. Trump in the list. I didn't see the Republican party in the list. Sadly, over 99 % of churchgoers today don't use those weapons. Most churchgoers aren't even saved, having been deceived by a false gospel of "

turn away from your sins

" to be saved. Politics is not the believer's weapon!

We must speak the truth. Social media is a powerful tool to preach the truth, which is why Satan is censoring so much truth today. We must pray for God to keep the door of social media open for believers to speak THE TRUTH. **Colossians 4:3, "**

Withal praying also for us, *that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak* the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds:

" As you can see, the average believer today does not LIVE BY FAITH. How often do you pray for God to preserve our freedom of speech? God is more powerful than the government (Ecclesiastes 5:8).

Proverbs 21:1, " The king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: *he turneth it whithersoever he will*." If you feel helpless dear friend, PRAY! Your God is able!!!

The weapon of *salvation* is simply knowing that you are saved. No believer will ever be effective serving God, until you have the perfect peace that you are 100 % saved. 1st John 5:13 says you CAN KNOW that you are saved. If you are not sure you're saved, you simply need to learn who, what, where, why, how and when about getting saved. In other words, people worry because they are ignorant of how to be saved. If you are not sure you are saved, you need to settle that right now. I wrote a 42 chapter book called: ' [23]SALVATION ' to help people like you, from my own painful 7 year experience as a teenager, when I couldn't find the assurance of my salvation. [24]The Heresy Of Having To "Pray" To Be Saved.

These are our weapons. Faith is a weapon. Our God is able. The answer is not in overthrowing bad government, but in obeying our good God. Another weapon is righteousness (how we choose to live). **Proverbs 28:1, " The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.**

" Matthew 24:12, "And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold." Iniquity (unpunished evil) abounds in the United States today. [25]I was shocked after watching this documentary of a mother who [26]clearly murdered her [27]own child. The mother lied and laughed in police investigators faces. Yet a mother in Texas last year was sentenced by a judge to 99 years in prison for assaulting her 2 year old daughter. The child is expected to make a full recovery. The average murderer spends 16 years in prison in the United States. Just search Google to verify that. Our whole court system is whacky.

Politics Will Never Solve Our Nation's Problems

A nation's government, families, churches and everything else, will follow the general trend of a society's spiritual condition. There are still millions of good people in America! But increasingly we are seeing wickedness at every level of society, even in our churches. The churches simply cannot compete with the television. Church is boring to most people (AND IT IS!). Somebody needs to wake the preacher up! I used to have to pinch myself to stay awake at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, because the preaching was so dead there! Neo-evangelicals can't preach their way out of a wet paper bag! They ramble without ever getting to the point, like the late Evangelist Ravi Zacharias. That is why I get to the point often at the beginning of an article. Brother Lester Roloff is right: "We need porcupine preachers—so people will GET THE POINT!

"

Dear friend, Satan runs this world! There is so much evil, crime and corruption at every level of society and government in America today. We've seen again and again how the government interferes and stops anything that builds godly families. Any preacher who takes a strong Biblical stand against homosexuality today is demonized in the media, and targeted by the government. He is banned from social media. His financial accounts are frozen at PayPal, Go Fund Me, et cetera. But LGBTQ groups have free reign. When Black Lives Matter surfaced in 2020, some of America's largest corporations donated billions of dollars to their sinister cause, which in their [28]manifesto is to undermine the tradition family and disrupt society.

Nothing except God's judgment can save America now! Americans lost control of their country in 1913 when congress let the criminal central bank take over our money. There has been nothing but havoc ever since! They are hollowing out the economy, and ultimate our money will be totally worthless. To compensate for the devaluing power of the U.S. dollar, the Globalists have been allowing U.S. corporations to exploit illegal immigrants and outsource jobs to foreign countries for as long as they can, but now the fraud cannot be hidden anymore. More and more Americans are being forced into homelessness.

You see friend, the answer to all this goes much deeper than merely getting the right guy voted into office. As long as our entire economy is based upon criminal fraud, nothing will get any better! And now they are working on a cashless society, which will be just as corrupt and thieving. America is caught in the grip of a [29]Luciferian cult! The average believer is so [30]woefully ignorant of this topic, that they can only respond with either absurd laughter, or to shake their head in bewilderment. But don't despair my fine non-feathered friends, all is well in our heavenly Father's house (John 16:33). IF you are a born-again believer, by faith alone in Jesus Christ, then you have nothing to fear, because we are already on THE WINNING SIDE in Christ. **Romans 8:37, " Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.**

"

Remember, our armor is spiritual in nature: *prayer, truth, salvation, Gospel, Word of God, righteousness* and *faith.* The weapon of the "Gospel" is soulwinning. Churches all across America, for the first time in my lifetime, felt like they had a champion on their side in the White House in Mr. Trump. I admit that I felt that way myself. It was refreshing to see Mr. Trump actually doing something to fight the abortion crowd. I really hate to see President Trump go. It is sad to see a bunch of liberal sinners excited that Joe Biden is coming to power. **Job 20:5, "**

That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment? **"**

Have Faith In God

I wrote this blog article primarily to lead the reader away from expecting changes to come from Washington DC. If our federal government has proven anything, it is that they are incompetent to lead a nation. As Christians, [31]if you are one hopefully, we are instead **"Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith" (Hebrews 12:2a).** Respectfully, my faith is not in Donald Trump or Joe Biden, it is in God. **Mark 11:22, "And Jesus answering saith unto them, *Have faith in God*. "**

Jesus never got involved in politics. I have known some believers to physically get angry, when they learned that I was not a registered voter. Well, why should I waste my time voting, when they are wasting my time with useless candidates? One humiliation deserves another. I'll vote when there is a candidate worth voting for. But even if I don't, God honors that. There is no place in the Scriptures where believers are taught to vote. It is completely our prerogative. I am tired of being given Skull & Bones members to choose between, like when George Bush Jr. and John Kerry ran against each other for the office of U.S. President in 2004. No thanks, you can vote for Luciferian occults if you want.

My best advice to all Christians is to find and get involved in a local Bible-believing church in your area. I prefer independent fundamental Baptist churches myself. If you attend a Neo-evangelical church, including Southern Baptist Convention churches, you'll find dozens of Bible versions. You'll find the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. The best way to make a difference for God is by living for God yourself. **"But a s for me and my house, we will serve the Lord ** **(Joshua 24:15).** Help a local soulwinning church. However, I wouldn't support any church that is not laboring in the local community to win souls to Christ. [32]Find a better church!

It seems like the churches in America are losing the battle against wickedness and Satan, but it just "

SEEMS

"

that way. We know from God's Word that the world has always been a wicked place. **1st John 5:19,**

"

And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness.

" So even in wickedness, our God is still on His throne. **Ecclesiastes 5:8,**

"If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for *he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they*." I love that Bible verse. It means that despite all the injustice, unpunished crime, corruption and blatant wickedness in our governments and world today; God is higher than they are, and He is recording everything, so that one day all men will be held accountable (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14).

I could write so much dear friend. I just want to be a blessing, by teaching others the truth of God's Word. I'll leave you with one last thought. We are commanded in Philippians 4:8-9 to think on things that are of good report, lovely, pure, honest and just. That mean by very nature that we need to somewhat live in isolation from the world. How can we do this? By simply spending more time getting involved with a local Bible-believing, soulwinning, Christ-honoring, people-loving, church.

Please don't sit around watching the bad news on TV all day. [33]I can hear the daily news in 5 minutes. If you do, you're going to get down and depressed. I stay on topside in my mind

each day. I live above the clouds (Colossians 3:1-3). I have been battling depression for many years, due to neck pain and loneliness without a wife, but I always feel uplifted after I listen to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible, or I hear one of my favorite preachers (like [34]Pastor Bob Gray Sr., [35]Dr. Jack Hyles or [36]Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold) preach the Word of God.

I love helping people. Gladly,

I spend hours on many days just answering

emails.

2nd Corinthians 12:15, "And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved."

For those of you who have emailed me, you know I am detailed and write very lengthy letters at times. I am just a fool for Christ. I don't claim to be a good Christian (I want to be), but I do know and walk with God my Savior. I humbly work hard day and night online to help people for Christ. I am feeding His sheep. [37]I am very friendly if you want to write . Thank you very much for reading my blog. I love you with God's unconditional love. We're all just a bunch of sinners in this thing of life together. Jesus is precious!!!



Yours Truly in 2017

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/media_brainwashing.htm
2. https://www.forbes.com/sites/robertlenzner/2011/11/06/thomas-jefferson-warned-the-nation-about-the-power-of-the-banks/?sh=332ce3572b18
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve_is_evil.htm
4. https://mises.org/library/how-central-banks-cause-income-inequality
5. https://youtu.be/RpYblez-UBE
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJLat-KwUXx3Han3EuXBTfFgXIsvoFNmUXs8C9do4d8qAmQeDgpFNvDQhVFZz6PyiZzMT9o1qA3J2M1aOYoaYtUWuwqJe-vZMoMDJ
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/banking_fraud/made_easy.htm
8. https://www.whitlockco.com/thomas-jeffersons-top-10-quotes-on-money-and-banking/
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtdDZVaW255YNhy1VRunzJkH4jwz40L96MttLPXDtqO16NJNXeZLvwWzMoVFqBYoBr3406h7ArK1xWLrT9Av9__hyphenhyphenPP
10. https://mises.org/library/how-central-banks-cause-income-inequality

11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
12. https://www.ae911truth.org/wtc7
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
15. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Libertarianism
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bible_changed_for_copyright.jpg
18. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g?t=1700
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
20. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Dpin_ZqIQO0&t=190s
21. https://youtu.be/QOOw2E_qAsE
22. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/washington_monument.htm
23. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
24. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/praying_to_be_saved.htm
25. https://youtu.be/eJt_afGN3IQ
26. https://www.foxnews.com/us/casey-anthonys-lawyer-admits-she-killed-daughter-caylee-investigator-says
27. http://dyingwords.net/why-casey-anthony-got-away-with-murdering-her-daughter/
28. https://www.heritage.org/progressivism/commentary/the-agenda-black-lives-matter-far-different-the-slogan
29. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferian_creed.htm
30. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferians.htm
31. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/01/simple-salvation.html
32. https://www.kjvchurches.com/
33. https://www.srnnews.com/
34. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_bob_gray_sr.htm
35. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
36. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
37. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/contact-no_form.htm
38. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhMfmRIB6waA9RAT_X6kJZU9mM5y8EaGT-6iHNjiwoP1xv14peZCjXoSALTIl1D0n7pSQuZJk-JugqaIZGXVDfl7ULuJ07VhhLLmhj

---

2.1.20 “Look Mom, That Dog Has No Man!” (2021-01-16 06:04)

Proverbs 14:12, “There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”

Luke 13:23-24, “

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”

Every parent remembers funny things that their kids said when they were young. As a young boy I remember often walking with my mother to the grocery store in Chicago. When I grew up she would sometimes reminds me of something funny I said one day. We were walking through the park one day and I saw a dog. I was about 6 or 7 years old and I said: “Look Mom, that dog has no man!” That is funny. You see, I was so used to seeing dogs on a leash with their owner, that when I saw a stray dog I thought it strange not to see a man. Children are very honest! My mother was born in 1935, and went to be with Jesus in 2001.

I thought about that funny thing today, that my mother remembered me saying as a small boy. Then I realized that I could use it for a spiritual application. So often humans get used to thinking a certain way, even if it is way wrong. There are several Scripture passages which address thinking wrong, and the consequences.

Proverbs 14:12, "There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."

I have been watching some very interesting YouTube videos. [1]One was from the popular '1,000 Ways To Die' television series . A woman who was aging wanted to restore her beauty. So she had read something interesting on the internet, about injecting corn oil into her face. She tried it. The corn oil caused massive blood clots, which travelled to her heart and killed her.

Dear friend, the same thing happens to religious people all the time. They read something interesting on the internet, or read an intriguing book, or hear something that sounds good from a preacher, so the end up being woefully deceived by the Devil. **Luke 13:23-24, "**

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."

The preceding Bible verses show us that wrong thinking can be eternally fatal. The folks in Luke 13:23-24 missed out on going to Heaven, but they thought they would go to Heaven. Can you imagine? How does that happen? I mean, how can somebody have the mindset that they are going to Heaven, but then die and actually be sent to Hell instead?

Let's read another applicable Scripture passage. **Matthew 7:21-25, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?**

And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. "

Dear friend, have you built your hope for eternal life upon the sand? The heresy of Lordship Salvation is a house of cards! It will come toppling down in a second when the wind of death blows. Lordship Salvation is built upon the sand. Sand washes away when the tide comes in. A house built upon sand has no foundation at all. My hope is build on the Solid Rock of Jesus Christ! **1st Peter 2:7-8,**

"Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, *the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner*,

And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

"

The Jews rejected Jesus, tossing Him aside like a useless stone. But the Bible says that seemingly insignificant stone became the very cornerstone on the foundation. What is a cornerstone? When building anything, the most important thing is getting started. If you start

crooked, you'll finish crooked. You want a level house. You don't want things rolling across the floor because your home is on a slope! So the correct way to build is to start off with a level cornerstone, that is measured accurately and true. Then everything that follows with be accurate and true. Jesus is the foundation of Christianity. **1st Corinthians 3:11,**

"For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, *which is Jesus Christ*."

Look Mom, Bob Jones University Has No Gospel

I get very frustrated and sad when I think about what has spiritually happened to Bob Jones University over the past 50 years. BJU went from at one time being the citadel of Christian Fundamentalism in America, to being a cesspool of iniquity and theological heresy. Their founder, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) preached an [2]accurate Free Grace Gospel. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. fully understood that the gift of eternal only [3]comes wrapped in the package of Jesus. If you don't want Jesus, then you cannot receive the gift.

In sharp contrast, Dr. Steve Pettit (who has been the president of BJU since 2014) is preaching [4]ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) of partial faith in Christ plus works. Dr. Pettit insists in his preaching that you cannot merely get saved in an instant, and then that's it! He says MORE is required if you want to obtain the award of Heaven. Read for yourself Dr. Pettit's own heretical words, spoken on January 26, 2015 during chapel to 2,700 students and faculty at Bob Jones University...

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race**. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [5]11:34)

Dr. Pettit heretically says that the "award" is "Heaven itself"...

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? **What is the *award*?** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. **I think it is referring to Heaven itself."** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [6]22:57)

Just as I was thinking as a boy that every dog is supposed to have a man, so also does Bob Jones University today think that you must turn away from your sin to be saved. That is not the Gospel. *Repentance* is "a change of mind" (Greek: metanoia) toward the truth. **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "**

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover

themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will." Do you see clearly dear reader, that repentance is not turning from one's sins; but rather, acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.**

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.

"

The Old Testament LAW was given by God as a measuring stick, to give humanity the knowledge that we are all guilty sinners in need of redemption. The law brings us to CHRIST to be saved by God's grace (Galatians 3:24-26). Repentance is agreeing with God that we are guilty sinners in need of the blessed Savior. **Acts 20:21,**

"Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ. " Repentance is not from sin, it is toward God.

But don't you have to turn

"

from

"

something in order to turn

"

to

"

something? Yes, you are turning from your *dead works*. **Hebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God...**

" Carefully notice that the Bible doesn't say to

"

turn from your sins,

"

it sins *dead works*. **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

"For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

" Dead works includes good works as well as bad works.

Turning from one's sins would be considered a good work. **Romans 3:20,**

"

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

” Could the Bible be any plainer? I think not. We get saved by placing our confidence (faith) in Jesus Christ, which automatically includes

repenting (ceasing from our dead works). This is such a wonderful, amazing and important truth dear friends! God took great care, as did the 54 King James translators handling His inspired Words in 1611, to put

“DEAD WORKS” in Hebrews 6:1. *Dead works* includes all works (good and bad alike), because as Romans 3:20 teaches—no man can be justified by works in God’s sight.

Look Mom, Harvest Baptist Church On Guam Has No Bible

Now I am going to shock and disgust you theologically. Here is a comparison between the infallible King James Bible, and the corrupt Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) that the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam uses. ...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; **not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*,** and of faith toward God.” [emphasis added]
>
> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. **We began our new life by *turning away from the evil we did in the past*** and by believing in God.” [emphasis added]

As you can see, there is a night and day difference between the ERV and the King James Bible. Things that are different are not the same! The translators of the modern Bible revisions have blood on their hands! **Jeremiah 23:36b, “for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God.”** By using, selling and sanctioning the Devil’s modern Bible revisions, and by adopting the Devil’s false plan of Lordship Salvation, Bob Jones University and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. **2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”** I agree with God’s Word, so my preaching will be justified in eternity (Romans 3:4).

Kindly said, the Bob Jones crowd have blood on their hands and will be held accountable by God for corrupting the truth, which is a very serious offense (Proverbs 30:5-6). By corrupting the Word of God in Genesis 3:1 (cf. Genesis 2:16-17), the serpent was able to deceive Eve into sinning, which brought horrific consequences upon her and her family. Up until that time, Eve had never felt physical or emotional pain, but her life became full of pain for the rest of her life because of her one sin. Oh how sin thrills and then it kills! Sin fascinates and then it assassinates! The Devil is a beautiful liar.

Look Mom, I’m Trusting In Jesus With No Works

Hebrews 4:10-11 uses the 6 days of creation in Genesis, as an illustration to help us understand repentance unto salvation. God worked during those 6 days. God’s works were not sinful. God did not turn from His sins to rest on the 7th day. I sure hope you are getting this truth friend, because this is GOOD STUFF!

God ceased from His works. Did God have to turn from His sins? No, God is incapable of sinning (James 1:13). God ceased from His efforts. He ceased from doing anything. God rested. Dear

friend, that is the best illustration of salvation you'll ever receive, and it came directly from God Himself in Hebrews 4:10-11. Just as God ceased from his efforts, that is exactly how to get saved. You simply cease from doing anything, and you rest completely in the Lord Jesus Christ.

That is why the Apostle Paul could simply say in **1st Corinthians 2:2, "For I determined not to know any thing among you, *save Jesus Christ, and him crucified*."** That is why Paul could simply say in **Galatians 3:2, "**

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?"* Paul didn't ask them if they had repented and turned away from their sins, nor if they had made a commitment to Christ as

"

Lord,

"

nor if they were willing to follow Jesus no matter what the cost. [7]Pastor John MacArthur heretically requires all of these latter items I mentioned.

My dear non-feathered friend, I care about you. I don't get paid to labor night and day online preaching the truth. My reward is laid up in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20). You are my greatest reward, those of you who are my spiritual children, whom I've had the privilege of leading to Christ with the Gospel. I've been having the time of my life since 2002, for almost 20 years, contending for the Christian faith. It brings me joy to preach THE TRUTH. One of the great joys of the Christian life is contending for the faith (Jude 1:3).

So please make sure you use only the infallible King James Bible. And, please make sure you are trusting Jesus alone for your salvation, and not adding "turning from your sin" also, which is a work that cancels faith. It is all so simple. God authored only ONE BOOK! There is only ONE SAVIOR. Jesus is the Word of God (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13). Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) called them "twins." Jesus is the Word of God incarnate (made flesh). Why do you think the Devil has published hundreds of English Bible versions? It is to obscure Jesus, by confusing everyone, diminishing the importance of right doctrine, and quenching people's faith in an infallible Bible. To attack the Word of God is to attack the only begotten Son of God.

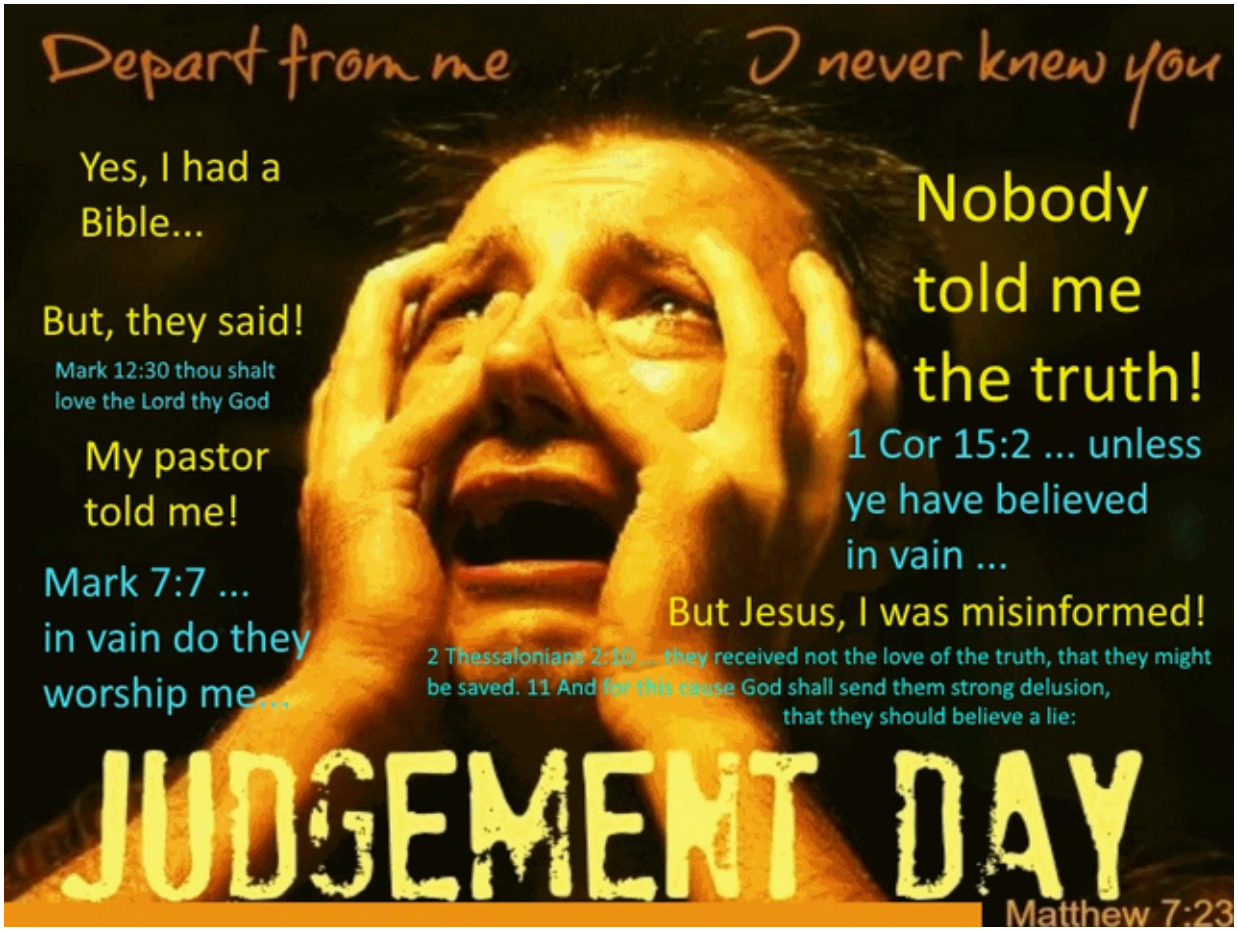

1. https://youtu.be/YSjpvgRq5fc
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEifhCbc4vgnvS_6sjYDz_yI4ClkWdn4SwgVzEF5z2h8bY6XV0S1mzSH6loRXC8JuSHM5W-0fnJM2LEugBm9TraKza8Pj1mLxL_DUhI

2.1.21 Repentance From Dead Works, Not From Sin (2021-01-17 03:10)

Hebrews 6:1, “

Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God,

”

There is a popular deadly teaching in many Baptist churches today, which says you must “turn away from your sin” to receive God’s gift of eternal life. Whereas the Bible teaches that repentance and faith are simply two parts of one act of believing the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus

Christ, the heresy of Lordship Salvation says that you must repent as a separate action from faith. Lordship Salvation says that you must turn away from your sinful behavior first, and then secondly believe. The latter is a much more complex plan of salvation than to simply **“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved” (Acts 16:31b).**

I love Hebrews 6:1, because it plainly teaches us that repentance is from “DEAD WORKS,” and not from our sins. Dead works includes all works! They are called “

dead

”

works because they cannot save you. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 9:30-33, “**
>
> **What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith.**
>
> **But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.**
>
> **Wherefore? *Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law*. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone;**
>
> **As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.**
>
> **”**

I love this passage. Let my explain it. The Gentiles who couldn’t care less about living right, obtained salvation by faith; but the Old Testament Jews, who tried to keep the law of Moses, went to Hell. Why? It is because the Jews lacked FAITH. Not being “ashamed” here does not mean to be embarrassed. It is a quote from **Isaiah 28:16, “Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.”** This beautiful Bible passage speaks of our wonderful Savior. Jesus Christ is the Foundation of Christianity, the Head of the Church (1st Corinthians 3:11; Ephesians 5:23).

The Bible promises that whosoever believes on Christ will not be let down. You won’t be disappointed. That is what **“make haste”** and **“not be ashamed”** mean in these passages. You can count on Jesus!!!

The apostle Peter was ashamed of Jesus, denying Him three times. Peter cursed and said that He didn’t know Jesus. Yet, Peter was securely saved. We also read in John 12:42-43 that many of the chief rulers were ashamed of Jesus, but **“ they did not confess Him.**

” They were ashamed, afraid of losing their jobs because of the unbelieving Pharisees. These Bible passages have nothing to do with being ashamed. God invites you to believe on His Son, assuring you that you won’t be let down in eternity.

Romans 9:32b says the Jews **“sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law.”** Now you can clearly see what is meant by repenting from “

DEAD WORKS

” in Hebrews 6:1. The reason God gave the Old Testament law was to show humanity our sins (Romans 3:19). But the Jews got stuck on keeping the law, trying to merit salvation by works

(self-righteousness). Dear reader, no one has ever been saved by works (Romans 3:20). When a preacher says that you must

“turn away from your sin” to be saved, what he is effectively saying is that you must do *works* to receive God’s free gift of eternal life.

The law of Moses was not just avoiding doing *bad works*; such as, committing adultery, murder, et cetera. Some commandments included doing *good works*; such as, honoring your mother and father, and loving God with all your mind, heart and soul. The law included all of the ceremonial laws, which involved sacrifices, rituals and festivals. So the law was comprised of both doing good works, and not doing bad works. They all fall under the umbrella of “dead works,” because salvation cannot be attained through keeping them.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSSp0f7OWySvTiqXI8bK8hYETOSPIIAOCTLwrAB0Ksc30DpBwk7S5cHY-cn6XZ65cQL6WMeAJwZ_6idUSgBBN_hgdQi8N_NOYNVQy

---

2.1.22 Having One’s Name Removed From The Book Of Life (2021-01-17 09:30)

Revelation 3:5, "He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and *I will not blot out his name out of the book of life*, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels." Revelation 22:19, "And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, *God shall take away his part out of the book of life*, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book." Exodus 32:32, "Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin–; and if not, *blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written*."

2872

Many people make the mistake of referring to "Revelations" (plural). Movie script writers often make this mistake. Alex Jones makes this mistake often. Kindly said, it is spelled "Revelation" (singular). **Revelation 1:1, "*The Revelation* of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John: Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw."** So Revelation is THE REVELATION OF JESUS CHRIST, given to the Apostle John, to testify to everyone else. Most people think the book of Revelation is a bunch of revelations about the future, but it is the REVELATION of our blessed Lord and Savior, as given to John, to give to us.

Since we know that salvation is a guaranteed **“**

free gift

” (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23)

to everyone who believes, and that salvation CANNOT be lost for any reason, we can only logically conclude that everyone’s name is already written in the Book Of Life at birth. This explains why all children and babies go to Heaven. When a child reaches the age of accountability, knowingly rejecting Jesus Christ as one’s personal Savior, then their name is removed from the Lamb’s Book Of Life. It must work that way, for anyone’s name to be REMOVED from the Lamb’s Book Of Life. What is the Book Of Life? It is simply a book in Heaven that shows who is saved. That is, who has eternal life dwelling in them. You don’t have eternal life unless you have Jesus in you! **Colossians 3:4, “When *Christ, who is our life*, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.”**

John 10:28,

“

And *I give unto them eternal life*; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

”

When a person knowingly corrupts the Word of God, it is effectively the same as wilfully rejecting Christ, since Jesus’ name is:

“THE WORD OF GOD” (Revelation 19:13). Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word (John 1:1-3, 14). Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) called them "TWINS." To corrupt the Bible is to personally attack the Lord Jesus Christ. The unpardonable sin is blaspheming the Holy Spirit. Jesus said you can speak evil of Him and be forgiven, but not the Holy Spirit (Luke 12:10). That simply means that since the Holy Spirit does the saving, if we reject Him we cannot be saved. The letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life (2nd Corinthians 3:6). The Holy Spirit gives the new birth (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). Being "born again" means that God’s Holy Spirit now lives inside us permanently (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). Our spirit which was once dead in trespasses and sins, is now made alive by the presence of God’s blessed indwelling Holy Spirit (Ephesians 2:1-2).

As we read earlier in Exodus 32:32, Moses loved his people so much, that he prayed for God to remove his name from the Book Of Life. Literally, Moses offered to go to Hell in place of his rebellious Hebrew brothers and sisters. Of course, our holy God would never allow such a thing to happen. God is faithful and just (1st John 1:9). We all choose to accept or reject Christ individually. We make our own decisions. We are all born as individuals, and we must will all die as individuals. No one has ever accidentally gone to Hell. No one has ever gone to Hell except they knowingly rejected the truth of the Gospel. Many people are deceived, but

it is only because they chose not to love the truth, following tradition instead (Mark 7:6-13; Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 13:23-24).

I believe that everyone's name is recorded in the Lamb's Book of Life, even before we were conceived. All babies and young children go to Heaven. When a child is old enough (which age varies) to understand sin and the need for the Savior, they become accountable to God. God is not a respecter of persons (Romans 2:11).

So when someone tampers with the Holy Bible, God removes their name from His Word, because they have effectively denied Christ. I wouldn't argue that point, but that is my humble opinion. I do know for a certainty that God never removes someone's salvation. There is not one place in the Bible which teaches God's gift of eternal life can be forfeited, not for any reason.

There is debate whether the warning in Revelation 22:19 applies only to Revelation, or to the entire Bible. This particular warning seems to refer only to Revelation. However, I would think that God feels the same about the whole Bible.

Deuteronomy 4:2, "*Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it*, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you." Jeremiah 23:36, "And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for *ye have perverted the words of the living God*, of the LORD of hosts our God."

It is not corrupting the Bible that causes a person to be lost; but rather, a person who attacks the Word of God is effectively rejecting Jesus Christ. I believe that is what Revelation 22:19 means.

No one loves Jesus who hates the Bible. A person who can assault the Written Word of God, does not love the Living Word of God. I humbly think that is what Revelation 22:19 means.

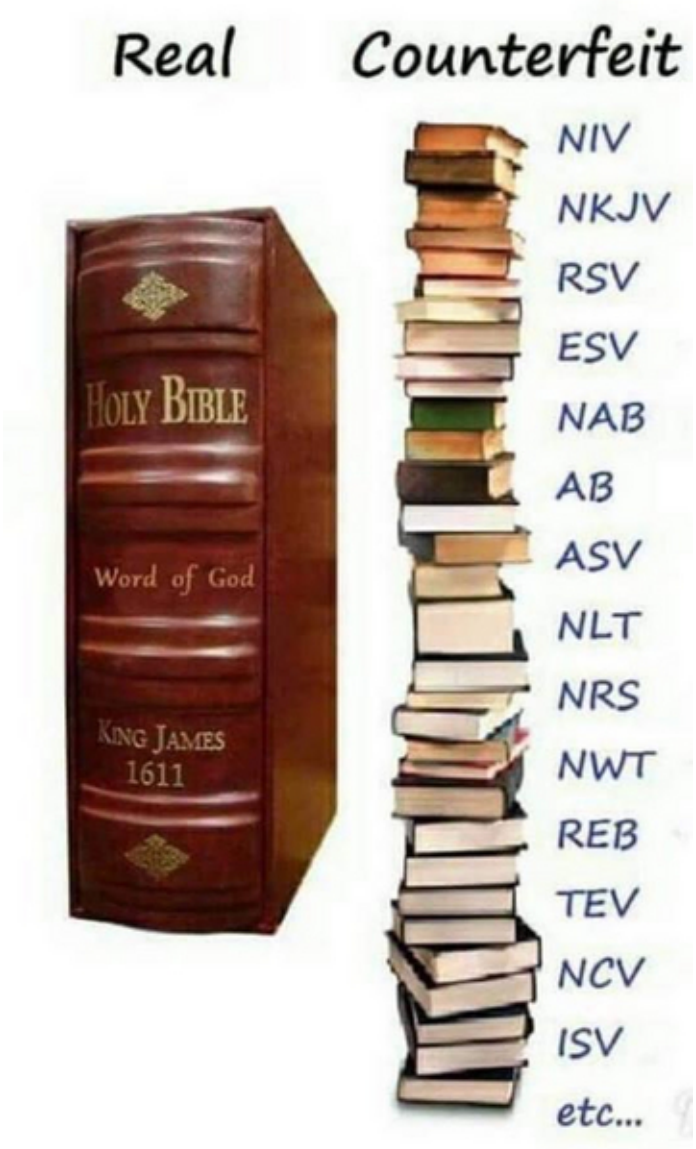

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjdqVdXeOMyP3cXbOv323_bGW2Eo_all_x2ZAKbOh-gs2N_F28kuNX4axR6_Yau7xUM7xsHDmOUXaMxVxxOyjZZLHaOtsUCsMJPdQw

---

2.1.23 Sadly, We Need Socialism In America (2021-01-18 20:30)

Leviticus 19:13,

“

Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

”

Proverbs 13:11,

“

Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.

”

Proverbs 21:13,

“

Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

”

Proverbs 28:8,

“

He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.

”

Proverbs 28:27,

“

He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

” 1st Timothy 6:10,

“

For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

”

I am against socialism and communism. Here is a 2 hour documentary about [1]The Bloody History Of Communism. Democracy is mob rule, where the majority of public opinion weighs in. Communism is total government control. Russian dictator Vladimir Lenin said he could summarize communism with one statement: “

Abolition of private property.

” That statement makes sense when you understand that owning property gives someone rights. If you own the property, then you have the right to tell people what they can or cannot do on your property, or if they can even step foot onto your property. If the government owns everything, then you have little or no rights! Socialism is in between Democracy and Communism. Socialism is the road to communism!

What is a socialist country? ...

> A socialist country is a sovereign state in which everyone in society equally owns the factors of production. The four factors of production are labor, capital goods, natural resources and entrepreneurship. In a socialist country, people account for individual needs and social needs.

In other words, the Robin Hood way of doing things, where you forcefully take from the rich to give to the poor. What’s the difference between socialism and communism ...

> Both **socialism** and **communism** place great value on creating a more equal society and removal of class privilege. The main difference is that socialism is compatible with democracy and liberty, whereas Communism involves creating an 'equal society' through an authoritarian state, which denies basic liberties.

In a capitalist society, goods are produced for profits. This is why so many young people in America today are angry at the corporations. They see multi-billion dollar companies getting richer, while the government gives them tax breaks, and the American people struggle to make ends meet financially. It is true that HALF of all the wealth in America is owned by just 1 % of the population. That is the result of capitalism. In a truly "free" society, capitalism works. But in a rigged economy like America, where our currency is artificially controlled, capitalism becomes a form of tyranny. The central banks print money out of thin air from nothing, and then lend it at interest to the government (on behalf of the people), plundering us further into debt to the banks. Americans [2]owe over $27,000,000,000,000 to the central banks! **Proverbs 22:7, " The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.**

"

To understand why I said we need

socialism in the United States, you need to understand that the central banks are evil. You need to understand how they operate, and that our American economy is based upon banking fraud. The Federal Reserve is privately owned. It is neither federal, nor do they have any so-called "reserve." Since 1971, when President Richard Nixon took our country off the Gold Standard, [3]the U.S. Dollar has lost 82 % of it's spending power. This is why the U.S. government for over 40 years have allowed the flood of illegal immigrants into the country—to provide cheap labor for corporations. This is why tens of millions of U.S. jobs have been outsourced to foreign countries—to exploit cheap slave labor. This was all necessary to compensate corporations for the loss of the dollar's value. American companies simply couldn't afford to pay high American wages and still make a profit.

Democratic Socialism Is Still Socialism

But wait, it gets more complicated, there's also something called "[4]Democratic Socialism"...

> **Democratic socialism** is defined as having a socialist economy in which the means of production are socially and collectively owned or controlled, alongside a democratic political system of government. Democratic socialists reject most self-described socialist states and Marxism–Leninism.

In other words, the proponents of Democratic Socialism want the best of both worlds—they want the benefits of Democracy, along with the benefits of Socialism, but without the fascist tyranny that is inherent to a socialist type of government (where the government confiscates the wealth of the wealthy)

. They are kidding themselves! You cannot have a friendly police state! Socialism is a bad thing. There are [5]different forms of socialism.

The basic principle of socialism sounds good—to make sure workers are treated fairly and everyone prospers equally at the end of the day. That is what socialism means "social." The group prospers, not the individual. Everyone benefits. That sounds great, but there are some

big problems with it. One problem is that is prevents people from becoming prosperous. If a man has an idea for a business, and he works hard to build that business, and it takes off and he becomes massively successful, socialism comes in and takes it all away from him. That is why Russia is such a horrible place today, where a third of its population lives in poverty. In the long-run, socialism and communism always fail.

In Scandinavian nations such as Norway, Denmark and Sweden today, they have a happy and healthy economy. Anyone can go to college for free in Sweden. That is awesome! Sweden has universal free healthcare for everyone. There is very low poverty in Sweden. American socialists errantly think drastically raising everyone's taxes is the answer. But as the following economist wisely points out, Sweden's people have a work ethic, high levels of social trust, and considerable social cohesion—none of which our crime-infested, distrustful, accusing, obese, depressed, angry and sin-loving American culture have!!! ...

> Research has suggested that the Northern European success story has its roots in cultural rather than economic factors. The Scandinavian countries of Sweden, Norway and Denmark, which have a combined population roughly comparable to the greater New York City area, historically developed remarkably high levels of social trust, a robust work ethic and considerable social cohesion, according to economic experts and scholars such as Assar Lindbeck and Nima Sanandaji.
>
> SOURCE: [6]Bernie Sanders is wrong on democratic socialism in Sweden, and everywhere else

That is exactly the point made by our nation's third U.S. President, John Adams...

> "We have not government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other."
> —U.S. President John Adams

Sweden's economic system only works because of the quality and character of its people, and somewhat honesty of its government. America is controlled by criminals. If you don't believe me, then [7]please listen to your elected leaders. We cannot have an honest economy based on banking fraud! [8]Sweden is about to become a cashless society. Mankind is depraved. No matter what type of economic and political system implemented, it won't work when humans become greedy, dishonest and selfish. As we have often seen, the U.S. government is above the law. [9]911 has never been legitimately investigated. Mena, Arkansas, has never been prosecuted for the [10]massive drug trafficking's during the Clinton years as governor. The American newsmedia are a bunch of paid professional liars. Most news is sinister propaganda fabricated to shape public opinion. Guard your mind by questioning everything.

The Central Banks Are A Bigger Threat Than China Or Russia

Since about 1980, inflation has continue to skyrocket upward, while livable wages have hardly increased at all. The [11]central banks cause income inequality, forcing many of the [12]middleclass into homelessness. California's [13]homelessness problem is very bad! And now President Joe Biden wants to turn the United States into a giant California! God help us! We

wouldn't need socialism if we'd get rid of the Federal Reserve! But as long as a private group of thieving criminals control our nation's currency, Americans will financially suffer! If it weren't for the fraud of the central banks, Americans would have enough money to purchase health care insurance. How can citizens pay their bills if they don't have a job? Your job is in Mexico, Singapore, China, Vietnam, Malaysia, Japan, Taiwan and dozens of other countries.

President Donald Trump was a brilliant businessman. He understood the things I just said. For over 30 years China has been ripping off America! Mr. Trump put an end to that, but Joe Biden has already vowed in 2021 to undo the good that President Trump did. This is an insane way to run a government! Can you imagine if a large company switched CEO's every 4 to 8 years, who took the company all different directions? The company would falter and not prosper, just like our U.S. government is a failing entity. But I have never trusted Mr. Trump either, because he doesn't address the fraud in our banking system. No nation can prosper in a rigged system based on greed and fraud. [14]Thomas Jefferson rightly warned:

> "If the American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their currency, first by inflation, then by deflation, the banks and corporations that will grow up around them will deprive the people of all property until their children wake up homeless on the continent their Fathers conquered.... I believe that banking institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies.... The issuing power should be taken from the banks and restored to the people, to whom it properly belongs."

I don't like socialism. I certainly don't want communism. [15]Look what happened in 1936 communist Spain. Believe me, you don't want communism, and socialism is the road to communism! Sadly though, how else can the hurting American people survive, if the government doesn't provide them with free healthcare, education, food and housing? Housing is the most needy thing today in every homeless situation. A survey in Hawaii found that when provide housing, 60 % of homeless people got off drugs and improved substantially. Roger Moore produced a 2007 documentary called "[16]SICKO," in which he reveals that tens of millions of Americans have died for mere lack of healthcare insurance. This is why I say that we desperately need socialism in America.

Capitalism Is Worthless In A Fraudulent Economic System

I am so sick and tired of hearing woefully ignorant Christians say stupid things like: "The government doesn't owe anybody anything." We'll the government has no right to give control of our money to a private group of criminals! Since 1913, the criminal central banks have taken control over our currency. The banks caused The Great Depression. They exploited ([17]and historically started) World Wars I and II to rip off billions of dollars from the American people. Congressman Ron Paul is 100 % correct that [18]the Federal Reserve must go! But no one takes his warnings seriously, and so the fraud continues.

Americans continue to die without healthcare, because their jobs are in foreign countries. Illegal immigrants have stolen millions of jobs from Americans. And then our ungodly treasonous government treats those law breakers like citizens. Don't you see how criminals have destroyed our nation's sovereignty? We lost control of our country over a century ago. Now you understand **Ephesians 6:12, "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, *against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places*. "**

Either the [19]fraudulent Federal Reserve banking system must go, or else we absolutely need socialism in the United States!!! I see millions of young people today who are confused. I don't blame their bleeding hearts for caring about suffering Americans, demanding socialism to provide for everyone; because those youth don't understand the [20]banking fraud perpetuated by evil greedy criminals since 1913, and our treasonous government officials who have betrayed the people for a century. The love of money is the root of all evil. Socialism is not the answer, but it is absolutely essential for survival in a rigged and corrupt system like we have in the United States!

Tens of millions of Americans have literally died for lack of health insurance, while millions of CEO's are multi-millionaires. The government wouldn't have to take from the rich to give to the poor, if the government didn't allow corporations to move tens of millions of jobs overseas. Big government is the problem! President Ronald Reagan was 100 % right about that, even though he himself was a bad president, signing off on millions of jobs leaving the country. As U.S. President, Ronald Reagan said one thing, [21]but he did another!

Please don't ever say that people who don't work shouldn't eat, when tens of millions of Americans cannot find a decent job; because our government betrayed us, letting tens of millions of jobs go to other countries. Please don't ever say that the government doesn't owe us anything, when they have allowed (since 1913) private banks to tamper with our economy, laying heavy burdens upon men's shoulders grievous to be borne. Do you think it is just a coincidence that you have to work for 30 to 40 years to pay down a mortgage? The banksters made it that way! [22]They are financial scientists ladies and gentlemen! Don't be fooled!

The Bible says that if a man doesn't work, he ought not eat. That is in a free society. But in a rigged system like America, where we have funny money that is not real, working men still end up homeless! Millions of Americans cannot survive on $7.25 an hour. Our government leaders have failed to protect the people! They have selfishly gone along with the banking and political fraud for so long, that no one dare try to change the system, lest they be targeted for persecution and extinction. President John F. Kennedy tried to make honest again the banking system, with [23]executive order 111110, and they assassinated him in broad daylight—to let everyone else know that they can kill you at anytime, anywhere, for any reason!!!

Capitalism Has Murdered Tens Of Millions Of Americans

Liberty is God's way. There is nothing wrong with wanting to be profitable. The Robin Hood philosophy of robbing the rich to care for the poor is sinful. I do not believe that it is the government's job to house, cloth, feed or educate anyone. The origin and only purpose of government was to PROTECT our person, property and freedom. That's it! For example: The Food And Drug Administration (FDA) is a legitimate need, to protect people from con artists. Before 1906 when the FDA was created, wicked men used to sell motor oil to be used as cooking oil. The FDA stopped that!

But what is happening in America today, and has been happening for the past few decades, is that the people are succumbing to the failing U.S. dollar. The more money the Federal Reserve prints, the less it is worth, which drives the cost of everything upward (which is called *inflation*). Inflation is a tax! I said inflation is a tax!!! So all the central bank has to do to take away more of your hard-earned money, from taxation, is to have the U.S. treasury print more money! Now you can understand why the federal government is always borrowing trillions more dollars from the central banks. It is making those private banking families richer and richer, at the expense of the American people!!! That is why millions of people are homeless. The problem will only get much worse.

Capitalism has murdered tens of millions of Americans. While these tens of millions of Americans have died while waiting for surgery, which they never received because they couldn't afford to pay for health insurance, the rich have gotten richer. Capitalism is murder in a society that deliberately takes away tens of millions of jobs from Americans. Illegals are criminals. Criminals should be punished. Our government welcomes them, giving them our jobs instead. Our leaders need to be tried in a true court of justice and then hung! The U.S. Supreme court is illegitimate. They are corrupt. The U.S. Justice Department is corrupt.

Capitalism is like a gun. A gun is neither good nor evil. It is a tool, just like a hammer or a saw. A gun can provide food on the table, when used for hunting. But if I take away your gun, and give guns to criminals, what have I done to you? I have put you in harm's way. Likewise, when our government forcefully takes away our jobs (to send to foreign soil), then capitalism becomes as a deadly weapon in the hands of big corporations. The Globalist-run U.S. government has put us in harm's way. There is no real leadership in the United States anymore—only a bunch of incompetent fools who put in their hours, complain, fight with one another, and take months to accomplish what should only take days. It is a woeful shame! I am ashamed of my government. I am shamed to be called an America anymore.

Therefore, as long as there are illegals in our midst taking millions of U.S. jobs, and as long as millions of U.S. jobs are being outsourced to foreign lands, and as long as our U.S. dollar continues to erode in spending power because of the fraudulent Federal Reserve—I am all for the government proving housing, education, healthcare, and whatever else the hell the American people need to survive. I love and care about people. People cannot work if there are no jobs. People cannot work three minimum wage jobs and still thrive. Women cannot enter into the workplace and raise their children (1st Timothy 5:14-15). Times are only tough because the Globalists have decided to make it tough. Capitalism is a murderous weapon in the hands of corporations, when tens of millions of high paying jobs have been stripped away from American citizens. The Federal Reserve must go, or Socialism must stay!!!



1. https://youtu.be/3pzMHD0F4yQ
2. https://www.pgpf.org/infographic/the-national-debt-is-now-more-than-27-trillion-what-does-that-mean
3. https://youtu.be/bgPDW0ZpgJU
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Democratic_socialism
5. https://www.economicshelp.org/blog/glossary/different-types-of-socialism/
6. https://www.nbcnews.com/think/opinion/bernie-sanders-wrong-democratic-socialism-sweden-everywhere-else-ncna1158636
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/nation_hi-jacked.htm
8. https://www.bbc.com/news/business-41095004
9. https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2019/01/04/9-11-finally-the-truth-comes-out
10. https://youtu.be/0wCTdXRZAyk
11. https://mises.org/library/how-central-banks-cause-income-inequality
12. https://youtu.be/zKkJB8Etq54
13. https://youtu.be/RpYblez-UBE
14. https://www.monticello.org/site/research-and-collections/private-banks-spurious-quotation
15. https://youtu.be/8YVCjpbeLRs?t=1h35m52s
16. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sicko
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/pawns_in_the_game.htm
18. https://www.hcplive.com/view/federal_reserve_must_die
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve.htm
20. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/banking_fraud/made_easy.htm
21. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/boys_town_abuse.htm
22. https://youtu.be/lu_VqX6J93k
23. https://yaliberty.org/news/jfk-and-the-federal-reserve-executive-order-11110/
24. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjmo5mjoiX5y2YPL8u-iJYUQHJhyluvWAU-K6znKwXVjo-

2.1.24 A Great Lesson We Can Learn From Our Savior (2021-01-19 03:06)

Matthew 8:23-26, “

And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

And, behold, *there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep*.

And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.

And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? *Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm*.

”

I love this beautiful story. The Lord and His disciples were on a ship on the Sea of Galilee. Set in the hills of northern Israel, the Sea of Galilee is situated nearly 700 feet below sea level. It is nearly eight miles wide at its widest point, and more than 12 miles long from north to south. In places, the sea plunges to depths of 200 feet. Due to its low-lying position in the rift valley, surrounded by hills, the sea can get sudden violent storms. Such was the case in our text passage. The Bible says a sudden storm arose, and the waves covered the ship, but Jesus was asleep. I sometimes get the wrong idea that this was a big ship, and Jesus was down below, but it wasn’t that big of a ship. There was no lower level. The Lord was asleep while the waves were crashing against the ship.

So the apostles woke Jesus up, in a moment of panic. The Lord stays calms and asks them: **“W**

hy are ye fearful, O ye of little faith?

” Then Jesus rebuked the wind and waves and there was a GREAT CALM. This is such a precious Bible truth for every Christian believer to learn and remember. When the winds and waves of life are crashing upon us, and the storm is raging, our Lord is always calmly sitting upon His throne in Heaven. Our Lord calmly dwells within our body as God’s child (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). Jesus never panics! God never remembers something He forgot to do. Nothing ever occurs to God. The Lord is never surprised or caught off guard. Therefore, we can always have calm in the storm too, if we’ll simply trust the Lord.

For the believer, Jesus is with us as much today as He was with the disciples in that ship. **Hebrews 13:5, “Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.**

” Jesus is always with us wherever we go, and in whatever situation we face. If you get mugged in a dark alley, Jesus was with you the whole time. We live in a fallen world. Therefore, we need to be careful where we go, and who we trust, and what we disclose to others, and so forth. But no matter how diligent we may strive to protect ourselves and our loved ones, we can never predict the future or what may happen. It is important not to blame God when bad things happen. **Ecclesiastes 9:11b** warns that **“**

time and chance happeneth to them *all*.

”

The World Is Waiting For The Antichrist, But We For Jesus Christ

In 2021 there is much worry over the COVID-19 pandemic. I have received many emails from web visitors who are worried if this vaccine is the Mark Of The Beast. Others speculate that it will lead into the Beast system. I tell them all the same thing, that I simply don't know. I do not think this is the Mark Of The Beast. The technology is here for the mark. Implants have been available for decades now. In many countries people are begging to have medical implants put into their body, to store their medical information. There is new technology now which allows wireless recharging of implanted devices, such as heart pace devices.

Whatever the mark will be, it will involve a denial of one's Christian faith. No one will accidentally be injected with a mark against their will or knowledge. It doesn't work that way. The Mark Of The Beast will definitely involve financial transactions, because the Bible says you won't be able to buy or sell without it. The Bible says the name of the Beast is 666, not the mark. The mark may or may not be 666. We do not know, but I wouldn't think it will be 666. The Bible plainly says that 666 will be the number of a man. **Revelation 13:17-18, "And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.**

Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

” Please notice carefully that there are three things mentioned:

1. the **mark**
2. the **name** of the Beast
3. the **number** of his name, which is 666

I think there is a significance between these three items, and they ought not be assumed to be the same thing. The "Beast" (or dangerous animal) refers to the coming Man of Sin, the Antichrist (or "

in place of

”

Christ). Most people think

“

anti

”

means against, and he certainly will be against Christ; but the Biblical meaning is

“

in place of

” Christ. That is, the Beast will masquerade as the true Messiah—deceiving the world that He is the promised Messiah, who is come to save the world from itself. The Antichrist will worship **“ the god of forces**

” (Daniel 11:38b) , which is New Age.

I have never been able to figure out the identity of the Beast, nor will you be able to, because he is not here yet. When the time comes, wise men will be able to identify the Beast, whose name will compute (count) to the number 666. Already there is much speculation in the world. The [1]Masonic Washington Monument in our nation’s capital, stands 6,666 inches feet tall, and 666 inches wide. How’s that for creepy? Needles to say, Freemasons are greatly anticipating the coming of their false messiah, whose father is Lucifer (John 8:44). Freemasons worship their own all-inclusive version of God, whom they call “

The Great Architect.

” Their god is none other than Lucifer, the angel of light, or as Albert Pike called him, Adonai.

I don’t believe anyone will be able to identify with any certainty WHO the Antichrist is until he finally appears. I believe the Church (all the saints, dead and alive) must be **“**

caught up

” **(1st Thessalonians 4:17b)** first at the Rapture. I firmly believe that the Bible clearly teaches a Pretribulation Rapture of the saints. Nothing else makes sense doctrinally. Through deductive reasoning and the process of elimination, rightly dividing the Word of Truth, we can only conclude a Pretrib Rapture if we take the Bible at face value. Nothing else works doctrinally.

Jesus Was Asleep During The Storm

I intentionally mixed these two topics of the end times with staying calm in the Lord. Many people are wound up, tired, frustrated and worried, but there is no need to be at all. **Matthew 6:31-34, “Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?**

(For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. *Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof*.” I love that! The Lord said we have enough problems to deal with today, without worrying about things that haven’t even happened.

Since we don’t even know if we’ll be alive tomorrow, we ought not concern ourselves with the future. This is an important key to the Christian life—one day at a time! I have received quite a few emails from people who are overly concerned about where this pandemic is leading. They are worried about forced vaccinations. They are worried if this will lead into the Mark Of The Beast. They are worried about food shortages, crime sprees and whether they should buy a gun or not. Good night in the morning folks! **James 5:13, “Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.”**

When I start to worry, I pray. I run to the Scriptures. I go to the Psalms. David was in dire straits when he penned much of the Psalms, which God gave to us to comfort us in our sorrows, loss, burdens, pain and afflictions (Romans 15:4). David caused many of his own problems by sinning (Psalms 51). You’ll find the words “enemy” or “enemies” mentioned 105 times in the Psalms. David has many enemies for various reasons. When David returned love toward people for their hatred, they hated him even more. **Psalms 109:4-5, “**

For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.” No matter what your burden is

dear friend, take it to the Lord in prayer. God is good no matter what! God is just and faithful. Blessed be the name of the Lord. Jesus is precious!!!

I am often reminded of our text passage from **Matthew 8:24, "And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: *but he was asleep*."** We don't need to panic with the unsaved world. We don't need to worry. God does not want us to fret, worry or be stressed out over life. **John 6:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but *be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."** When everything is wrong here on earth, or seems wrong in our life, we need to BE OF GOOD CHEER, knowing that our name is written in Heaven, and that all is well up in Heaven.

Colossians 3:1-2, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. *Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth*." Where are your passions my friend? What burns your heart? Millions of people are into sports. Now there's nothing wrong with sports. But you need to set your mind on heavenly things. Your Savior doesn't live in Dallas Texas with the Cowboys, He is seated on the Father's right-hand in Heaven (Colossians 3:1). And Jesus lives in your body and soul if you are saved (Romans 8:9). Sports are okay (I personally hate professional sports), but the Bible tells us to set our affection on THINGS ABOVE, NOT ON THINGS ON THE EARTH. Is your job your God? Is your hobby your God? No wonder so many people are messed up spiritually today, when their mind is set upon the things of this earth.

You can have the perfect peace of God which passeth all understanding, if you'll commit everything to God in prayer (Philippians 4:6-7). You can have God's peace, if you'll think on **"**

whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things **" (Philippians 4:8).** I have been emotionally, physically and financially hurt by dozens of rotten people in my lifetime, but I just give those painful memories whenever they surface to the Lord above. I lay all my burdens down at the feet of Jesus and leave them there! That is an act of faith dear friend. God is pleased by our faith (Hebrews 11:6).

Ill close with this truth. The Bible says that we walk BY FAITH, not BY SIGHT. **2nd Corinthians 5:7, "**

(For we walk by faith, not by sight:)

" That means when I feel like God doesn't care as far as I can see, I know that He does care (1st Peter 5:7). When I feel like God has abandoned me as far as I CAN SEE, by faith I know that God will never leave nor forsake me (Hebrews 13:5). When I feel like God is unfair as far as I CAN SEE, by faith I know that God is fair (1st John 1:9). I know God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9). LIVING BY FAITH means living according to the promises of God in the Bible, and not going by HOW I FEEL. Boy I sure hope you're getting this friend, because this is how you make it through the tough times of life. I know my Redeemer liveth. **Job 13:15,**

"Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."

You and I can be asleep during the storms of life, just like Jesus. The Lord wasn't worried one bit. When all hell is breaking loose, and the waves of life's turmoil seem like they're about to capsize our ship, Jesus is always there to calm the storm. **Psalms 119:165, " Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them."**

[2]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/dc.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2PxM4aNDO5o8m2xEa1YuCxsM-xK0Dr8ql6qfvBZUhAuxjej1E1iPMXvbe_ASe80RWZI_wpr8Wb8K-VfWlxGESLnlh-RKKH_5zrtu

---

2.1.25 Does God Allow Some Christians To Starve To Death? (2021-01-20 00:05)

Hebrews 11:36-38,

" And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment: They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented; (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth. "

Does God allow some of His children to starve to death? Yes, absolutely! If God allowed saints to be eaten by lions, pulled apart of horses (quartered), and sawn into pieces, do you really think that God won't allow them to starve to death? As humans we place the utmost value on this temporary life, but God doesn't! God sees what we don't see. The Lord took away a man's life for sincerely trying to steady the Ark Of The Covenant, to prevent it from toppling over (2nd Samuel 6:7). Why did God kill him? I think the answer is obvious, that no one ought to tamper with the inspired Word of God. God doesn't need man's help to stabilize His Word!!! All of these ungodly scholars and Bible publishers today, who keep printing new Bible revisions left and right, are cursed by God! And so also are Bible colleges like Bob Jones University accursed by God by using, selling and sanctioning the Devil's Bibles.

One of my sincere web visitors recently asked me what the Bible says about God's guarantee of provisions for His children. I kindly replied that there are no Biblical guarantees

of God's material provisions. He responded by saying that he disagrees, believing that God does promise to financially provide for Christians. The man cited the following Scripture passage in defense of his position. **Philippians 4:19, "But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus."** Taken by itself, this Bible verse seems to teach that God will always provide for His children, no matter what. But is that true? One thing that I learned a long time ago in studying the Word of God, is that you NEVER base any doctrine upon only one Bible verse. The correct way to interpret the Bible is to compare Scripture with Scripture. There are many other passages of Scripture which teach us that Christians do suffer, including starving to death.

In the Old Testament, sin caused God to afflict the land with famine.

2nd Samuel 21:1, "

Then there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites. **"** King Saul had murdered innocent people, which caused God to afflict Israel with famine. I have no doubt that many people died from the famine. A severe shortage of food always results in sickness, disease and plague caused by malnutrition. Remember, God caused this! **1st Kings 8:37, "If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpiller; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness there be;"**

Likewise, during Elijah's time there was a woeful famine in Israel.

2nd Kings 6:25, "And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for fourscore pieces of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five pieces of silver." Eighty (fourscore) pieces of silver in today's value would be about $500! Would you pay $500 for a donkey's head to eat? A

"

cab

"

is a dry measure of about 2 quarts. So a fourth of a can is 1 pint. One pint of bird dung cost people about $35 during the famine. You sure would if you were hungry enough! The very thought is gross.

Luke 4:25, " But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

"

Cannibalism In the Holy Bible

During times of famine, people have historically turned to cannibalism.

The following true story makes me angry. This passage teaches us a valuable lesson about how rotten people can be, and the desperate things that evil people are capable of, and how people will take advantage of our vulnerabilities

if we let them...

2nd Kings 6:26-30, “And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king. And he said, If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress? And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, *This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow*. So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son. And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, he had sackcloth within upon his flesh.”

When you are poor, hurting and hungry, evil people will always take advantage of you if you let them. People will do to you whatever you allow them to get away with! **Proverbs 1:10, “ My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.”** These women were starving in hunger! The one woman was evil for even suggesting to eat their children. She suggested that they eat the other woman’s baby first, today, and then eat her baby tomorrow. The first woman lied, deceiving the other woman. There are so many lessons to be learned from this creepy but very realistic Scripture passage:

1. **Never agree to do wrong!** - Just pre-decide that even if you starve to death, you will never do wrong! Even if the stars fall, I am going to do right. It blows my mind that this woman was so foolish, that she would even consider killing and eating her own child.

2. **Always be on guard against people tempting you to do evil** - Prisons are filled with people who never would have even thought about committing a heinous crime, but a trusted friend or acquittance of theirs DID suggest it! People often commit crimes in a group that they would never commit alone. Peer pressure can be good or evil. Proverbs 1:10 says if sinners entice thee, consent thou not! You boldly tell them as Jesus told Peter: “Get thee behind me, Satan!”

3. **Be careful who you choose for friends or live with** - Amnon had a friend. *2nd Samuel 13:3, “*But Amnon had a friend*, whose name was Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David’s brother: and Jonadab was a very subtil man.”* Jonadab contrived a wicked plot for Amnon to rape his half-sister, which he did. As a consequence, 2 years later Tamar’s brother Absalom murdered Amnon in revenge. Sin always thrills and then it kills. Sin fascinates and then it assassinates. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

4. **Evil people will always leave you holding the bag** - There is no honor among thieves! Although there is a code of conduct among prison inmates, there is no honor among criminals. If you think you can trust evildoers, you are a fool.

5. **Avoid advice from ungodly people** - We ought to be leery of any advice from ungodly people. Psalms 1:1 teaches people who want wisdom not to walk in the counsel of the ungodly. You ought not take advice from immoral people, or anyone who does not have faith in God.

6. **Ungodly people have confused and warped morals** - The woman in the preceding story wasn’t upset for killing and eating her baby with her roommate, but because the other woman lied and didn’t also murder her baby so they could eat it. The betrayed woman didn’t care about her child at all. That reminds me of abortionists today! Sadly, convicted murderers in most U.S. states have far more rights in 2020 than human life

in the womb. The state of California refuses to execute the Golden State Killer (who brutally raped 51 women and murdered 13 people), while abortion is perfectly legal. God's judgment is looming over America!

Back to the main point, God does allow Christians to starve sometimes. In Philippians 4:19 God promises to supply all of a believer's needs. Paul was encouraging the saints to give to God's work. But this is a general promises, not a guarantee. Likewise, please read **James 5:14-15, "Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him."** Does God promise to always heal the sick in response to prayer? No, we are taught to pray and trust God. Sometimes people still die, even though we are praying for them. We must always trust God, and never place Him on trial.

Sometimes God's children suffer and lack provisions within God's perfect will. I love those two words in our text Scripture passage from **Hebrews 12:36-38... " AND OTHERS. "**

We often hear health, wealth and prosperity preachers foolishly proclaiming that a Christian who GIVES money to them, will not be able to receive the blessing because it will be so big from God. Such preachers have been proven to be fakes again and again. Some believers think that if we run from God, He might put us in a wheelchair and allow bad things to happen to us. But as we just read, the Bible says a believer may be in GOD'S PERFECT WILL, and still have those horrible things happen to them. John the Baptist was in God's perfect will and lost his head. Likewise, the Apostle James was in God's perfect will, whom Herod beheaded with the sword.

I do not agree with John Piper on Lordship Salvation, but [1]I agree with him in this article which explains why God allows some saints to starve to death. [2]I also found this helpful article. I wouldn't debate the issue, but I believe the Bible is clear that sometimes Christians do go hungry. Sometimes it was because of national sin in the Bible. There is still famine in Africa today. In many places ungodly warlords confiscate food shipments from the United Nations, and the people starve. [3]In India hundreds of millions of people are starving, while piles of wheat rot. The bottom line is that there is no promise in the Holy Bible of God's guarantee for material provisions in this life. God is good, always, but we will not always understand why He does what He does. Nearly all Americans have a distorted view of reality, because we live in a spoiled nation and time of plenty. In many other places in the world today, millions of people are hungry and starving. We Americans are so undeserving of God's goodness and grace.

1. https://www.desiringgod.org/interviews/does-god-promise-to-feed-and-clothe-christians
2. https://www.challies.com/articles/can-a-christian-starve-to-death/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/AIDS%20and%20Population%20Elimination/poor_starve_as_wheat_rots.htm

---

2.1.26 'Crazy Bulk' Steroid Supplements Is A Scam (2021-01-20 01:00)

Their supplements do NOT work and are a SCAM!

After buying their supplements I can say that all of their products are a total scam. The herbal ingredients do nothing for muscle gains or fat loss and each herbal ingredient is hugely under

dosed. They purposely named their products similarly to anabolic steroid names and called them "legal steroids" to confuse and deceive buyers into thinking they are steroids and/or have the same anabolic effects of steroids, when in fact they do not because they are herbs in capsules. These are overpriced shill pills that need to be avoided.

I wasted my money buying them. The company is based outside of the USA (registered in Cyprus but run by people from the United Kingdom) so I have zero recourse to get my money back. I don't believe the positive reviews online because they appear on websites made and marketed by Crazy Bulk's sales affiliates who get a rich commission each time they sell their junk and that is why their products are way overpriced. I think the testimonials on their website were obtained by giving away free products in exchange for reviews, so they are incentivized reviews aka fake reviews. Do a Google image search on their testimonial pics to see that they scraped the internet for before and after pics.

This is a money scam pure and simple. Since I was scammed, I just called my credit card company and disputed the charge. My credit card company took my side 100 % because of their false product claims. They take advantage of ignorant, first time amateur bodybuilders and should be closed. Their website states "guaranteed results" and "legal steroids" but in reality you'll never see results because they are herbs being marketed as steroids and are not actual steroids. Do not buy Crazy Bulk herbal pills because they do not work. Beware everyone!

2.1.27 Don't Forget To Pray About Everything (2021-01-21 00:20)

Philippians 4:4-9, "Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice.

Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand.

Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*.

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

"

You're never wasting your time when you pray. One way or another, God honors prayer. You may pray and not seem to receive any response from God, but all prayer is labor, and God rewards our labors as believers (1st Corinthians 3:8-9). **Colossians4:12, " Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you,*always labouring fervently for you in prayers*, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God."** As we just read, prayer is labor! Praying is solely a matter of faith. I get tired of hearing the heathen world recommend prayer as a helpful therapy. No dear friend, prayer is not a

"

therapy,

”

it is living by faith if you are a child of God. If you have never been born-again by faith in Jesus Christ, then you are NOT a child of God. You may be a son of God by creation (Luke 3:38), but you are not a son of God by redemption unless you have been born-again (John 1:12-13).

“Prayer is asking,”

as Evangelist John R. Rice so often beautifully taught. I have been praying much lately, asking God to give me peace about moving somewhere. I have lived on the island of Guam for 16 years since 2004. When I came here I had a wife, four kids and 3 cats. Now I am leaving alone, just me. My former wife divorced me in 2006. My children are all grown adults, who have gone their own way. I never saw the pets again after the divorce, when I lost my home. I lost everything! But I still have Jesus, and Jesus has me! You’ll never know that Jesus is all you need, until Jesus is all you have left! Faith is like film, it develops in the dark. Unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken. Amen!

Our text passage all goes together. For many years I just quoted Philippians 4:6-7 about prayer. The Bible says to

Philippians 4:6-7, “

Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

” The word

“supplication” here means

“ a petition.” This is something that is an ongoing request from God. I have several things that I petition God for. They are always on my prayer list. I pray about everything throughout the day, as things and people come to mind; but a supplication is an ongoing request, something on the backburners of God’s heart and mind.

God knows our needs even before we ask (Matthew 6:7-8). Jesus said in

John 14:14, “

If ye shall ask any thing in my name, *I will do it*.

” Yet we are taught in

1st John 5:14, “

And *this is the confidence that we have in him*, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us:

”

Please don’t miss that last Bible verse. The Bible says we can always have the confidence that God will answer any prayer that is according to His will. I must pray amiss a lot, because God doesn’t seem to answer most of my prayers.

That shouldn’t be surprising, for we read in **Romans 8:26, *“Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought*: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be**

uttered.” I love that Scripture passage. The Bible concedes that no believer knows what we ought to pray for. I sure don’t! My life is a mess and I haven’t clue what God has in store for me next. Quite honestly, it scares me! I do not fear the future after I die and leave this insane planet, but I fear what may befall me here on earth. I fear being alone when I grow older, and my health fails. I fear having a stroke and being confined to a wheelchair, with no wife by my side to love and care for me. How will I make ends meet financially? Where will I live? Who will be there to share my pain, hardships and burdens? These are the things which the Apostle Paul is referring to in **Philippians 4:6, “Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer...”**

God doesn’t want us to worry as saints (as the ungodly world does, who have no faith)...

> **Matthew 6:30-34, “**
>
> **Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?**
>
> ***Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?***
>
> **(For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.**
>
> **But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.**
>
> **Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.**
>
> **”**

The Bible says in **2nd Corinthians 5:7, “(For we walk by faith, not by sight:)”** That small Bible verse packs a wallop! Those eight beautiful words speaks volumes of truth!!! For we walk BY FAITH, not BY SIGHT. Walking “

by sight

”

means just what it says. If we pray and don’t see an answer, and then stop praying because prayer doesn’t seem to work for us, we are merely evidencing that we were walking

“by sight.” Walking “by faith” means that even when it seems that God has abandoned you, and the Lord is nowhere to be found, and your prayers are merely bouncing off the walls and ceiling, you keep praying anyhow! Walking “by faith” means believing the PROMISES of God in the Holy Bible, even when IT APPEARS that God doesn’t exist. That is what faith is—the evidence of things NOT SEEN (Hebrews 11:1). Faith is the substance of things HOPED FOR, not the gratification of those hopes fulfilled.

In Luke 18:1-8 we read the parable of The Widow And The Unjust Judge. The widow wanted to be avenged of someone who did her wrong. The judge was wicked and didn’t care. The woman kept pestering the judge, so that eventually he gave her what she wanted, just to make her go away! The Bible likens this parable to God and the believer concerning prayer. Literally, God will seem to ignore us when we pray. But God doesn’t ignore us because He is unjust. Quite the contrary, our just and faithful God desires FAITH. **Hebrews 11:6, “*But without faith it is impossible to please him*: for he that cometh to God must believe**

that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him." Dear reader, faith is solely a matter of FAITH. The saint who

prays without ceasing (1st Thessalonians 5:17)

is LIVING BY FAITH!!! When a saint doesn't pray, they are WALKING BY SIGHT.

Therefore, I have learned that in whatsoever state I am in, to PRAY WITHOUT CEASING about everything. My duty is to pray; God's department is to answer. God may decline my request, or delay the answer for a time. God's will is always THE BEST will for me. It may not be what I wanted, but it is what God knows is best for me. I am very lonely without a wife. I have been alone now for 15 years, and it eats at my soul like cancer. By God's grace I am ready to leave Guam, and move back to the United States very soon. I could have a stroke and be in a wheelchair by sundown. I could die by sunrise tomorrow. **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."**

I receive many emails from web visitors. Some are depressed. Many struggle with sin. Others struggle with fear and worry concerning the assurance of their salvation. Some people worry, as I tend to start doing at times, fretful about their future here on earth. I always cite to them **Hebrews 12:2, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. "** It is Jesus Who made our new birth possible. It is Jesus Who saved us by grace through faith in Him. And it is our blessed Jesus Who has promised to finish what He has begun in us.

Philippians 1:6, " Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:"

When a storm suddenly arose, and waves crashed over the ship on the Sea of Galilee, the disciples panicked (Matthew 8:26). Jesus was soundly asleep in the ship. I love that. When the disciples frantically woke Jesus up, He calmly said: **"**

O ye of little faith?

" Matthew 8:26, "

And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.

" Dear friend, Jesus was simply in the same ship as the disciples, but if you are a believer, then Jesus lives inside your very body and soul (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). **John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. "**

What precious Bible truths. Please notice the surrounding context in Philippians 4:4-9. I used to only quote the verses on prayer. But then one day I noticed that verse 4 exhorts us as saints to **"Rejoice in the Lord, alway: and again I say, Rejoice!"** Believers who complain and worry all the time don't pray. I guarantee it! And believers who commit all their concerns to God in prayer don't worry and complain. I believe God intentionally put all these verses together, because they are related.

Likewise, verse 5 says to

"

Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand.

” There is considerable debate among theologians over what this word means.

I like the Bible commentaries of Charles John Ellicott (1819–1905). He was a distinguished English Christian theologian, academic and churchman. Pastor Ellicott states concerning the intriguing word **“ moderation**

” in Philippians 4:5...

> **(5) Your moderation.**—The word here rendered "moderation," properly denotes a sense of what is seemly, or equitable, as distinct from what is required by strict duty or formal law. Such distinction the world recognises when it speaks of what is enjoined, not so much by duty as by "good taste, or "right feeling," or (with some peculiarity of application) by "chivalrous" feeling, or the "spirit of a gentleman." Here it denotes the general sense of what is seemly in a Christian tone of character. In [1]2 Corinthians 10:1 (where it is translated "gentleness") it is ascribed emphatically to our Lord Himself. But the usage of the New Testament appropriates it especially to the "sweet reasonableness" which "gentleness" may well designate. Thus, in [2]Acts 24:4 it clearly signifies patience, or forbearance; in [3]2 Corinthians 10:1 it is associated with meekness; in [4]1 Timothy 3:3, [5]Titus 3:2, with peaceableness; in [6]1 Peter 2:8, with kindness; in [7]James 3:17 the word "gentle" is placed between "peaceable" and "easy to be entreated" (or rather, persuaded). This spirit is, no doubt, "moderation;" but it is something more. It may refer here both to the exhortation to unity in [8]Philippians 4:1-3, and to the exhortation to joy immediately preceding. It would help the one and chasten the other.
>
> SOURCE: [9]https://biblehub.com/philippians/4-5.htm

[10]

It would appear from Philippians 4:4-9 that the believer who continually *rejoices* in the Lord, does so from having a Christlike spirit, which is synonymous to living a life of prayer and supplication, which goes along with having a thankful heart. And we must not exclude verses 8 and 9, which teach us as Christians to guard our thought life. The Bible says to “

THINK ON THESE THINGS.

”

What things? Things that are true, of good report, pure, lovely, just and things of praise. Dear friend, just as it is true that you are what you eat; likewise your soul is going to only be as healthy as the things you feed it.

I guarantee you that Christians who are always down and miserable, never praising God, never rejoicing, not loving and patient toward others, don’t pray at all. If you’ll start praising God for what you have instead of what you don’t have, from a thankful heart toward God, you’ll find a degree of happiness. And if you’ll start praying about everything, instead of worrying about everything, you’ll be able to claim the *perfect peace of God* which passeth all understanding (Philippians 4:7). I love that! It means if you cannot get your life in order, nor figure out life, you can still have PERFECT PEACE if you’ll have faith in God (Mark 11:22b).

Jesus Came To Give Us Life More Than Abundantly

Tens of millions of Americans are miserable in body and soul. To be happy we all need *something to believe*. We all need *something to do*. And we all need *someone to love*. I learned that truth from former football player, coach and owner of The Dallas Cowboys, George Halas (1895-1983). Dear friend, you will never have peace in your soul until you KNOW that you are saved. If you are still worried about God's salvation of your soul, and you just can't settle the matter, I can help you. I feared for 7 years myself as a teenager, after I got saved at age 13. I wrote a helpful 42 chapter book from all that I learned, titled: "

[11]SALVATION

" (.PDF book).

Also, here is a book that tremendously helped solidify my salvation beliefs. The book is by Pastor Max D. Younce called: " [12]Salvation And The Public Invitation. " Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold preached this helpful sermon called: "[13]How To Have Assurance Of Salvation"

([14]MP3 version). Here is my personal testimony:

" [15]What If I'm Not Saved? " And here is another helpful article I wrote, by God's grace, titled: " [16]Help, I Doubt My Salvation And Don't Feel Saved .

" Here is a wonderful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles about assurance of salvation called: " [17]John The Baptist, The Doubter .
"

I have MANY more resources dear reader, so I encourage you to email me (located at top right) if you have questions or want more resources. You need to KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt that your name is written in Heaven. Salvation is of the Lord. Grace cannot tolerate any leaven of works salvation. Pastor Yankee Arnold said that in his awesome sermon called: " [18]Satanic Bible Versions Versus The King James Bible - Part 3 .

" My heart yarns dear friend, for you to know as assuredly as I do that I am a born-again, redeemed, Heaven bound, child of God. Also, [19]I encourage you to daily visit my 'Recent' webpage, to see what God has placed upon the heart of this humble preacher, a broken sinner saved by God's wondrous grace.

Every believer ought to be a soul-warner. Only God can win a soul to Jesus Christ, but we can and should share the Gospel with others. Pastor Bob Gray Sr. preached this great Bible truth: " [20]Let's Go Soul Warning! " I have many miseries in my life, but I am a happy person. I am happy knowing that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life. **Philippians 4:3, "And I intreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my fellowlabourers, *whose names are in the book of life*.**

" Is your name in the Book of Life friend? I know that mind is. [21]You can know right now, if you don't know.

Dear reader, I encourage you on the authority of the Scriptures to pray without ceasing. By "authority of the Scriptures" I simply mean that what I am teaching agrees with God's Word (Romans 3:4). If you are negative, a complainer and depressed, then I encourage you to turn off the television and start spending your time thinking about things that are true, pure, honest, lovely, full of praise, and of good report. A praying mind is a healthy mind. If you think wrong, you'll live wrong. If you start thinking right, you'll live right.

> "I believe any man in this world, can love any other man in this world, if he thinks right! The reason you hate is because you think hate. The reason you love is because you think love." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[22]What The Law Could Not Do"

[23]



1. https://biblehub.com/2_corinthians/10-1.htm
2. https://biblehub.com/acts/24-4.htm
3. https://biblehub.com/2_corinthians/10-1.htm
4. https://biblehub.com/1_timothy/3-3.htm
5. https://biblehub.com/titus/3-2.htm
6. https://biblehub.com/1_peter/2-8.htm
7. https://biblehub.com/james/3-17.htm
8. https://biblehub.com/context/philippians/4-1.htm
9. https://biblehub.com/philippians/4-5.htm
10. https://biblehub.com/philippians/4-5.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
12. https://heritagebbc.com/library/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb-pdf
13. https://youtu.be/y42zNa5KfrA
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/how_to_have_assurance_of_salvation.mp3
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/assurance_of_salvation.htm
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/doubting_salvation.htm
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/john_the_baptist.mp3
18. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_satanic_bible_revisions_03.mp3
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Gray/soul_warning.mp3
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/simple_salvation.htm
22. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100817.mp3
23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEik33-id58ONAY2D79fOUONj9s_AqvNxcAWPZQjzSHV31PZu39EV5sTBWqO8dj_dJpMUcPO4qHwTbi4-ONtjr9EVUIzYJjc8guG_Zn

---

2.1.28 Please Don’t Be A Wicked And Unreasonable Person (2021-01-22 23:13)

2nd Thessalonians 3:1-5, “

Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you:

***And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith*.**

But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil.

And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

”

Like myself, I’m sure you have also met countless wicked and unreasonable characters in your life. I would need to write a book to mention all such people. The Bible associates such types of people with a lack of Christian faith. How sad it truly is, then, when a professed “Christian” behaves in a wicked and unreasonable manner. The terms “wicked” and “unreasonable” are highly subjective terms, defined differently by people. For example: Bob Jones University (BJU) considers their use, sale and promotion of multiple different Bible revisions as a good thing.

However, [1]I think they are doing something very wicked. Countless [2]godly Christians have warned and rebuked BJU’s owners and faculty for their college’s apostate direction in recent decades, but those warnings have fallen on deaf ears, blind eyes and hardened hearts.

In my humble opinion, Dr. Steve Pettit (BJU president since 2014) and BJU’s entire leadership and complicit graduates are wicked and unreasonable people. There is nothing as wicked as to tamper with the inspired Word of God!!! Furthermore, BJU approves of and bids Godspeed to Pastor John MacArthur’s heresy of Lordship Salvation, making BJU partakers of Mr. MacArthur’s evil deeds. **2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”** These are unreasonable people in the Bob Jones’ camp, who simply won’t listen to *the truth*. People generally go by what they hear and are taught, which is what *tradition* is, and once engrained in someone’s mind it is virtually impossible to remedy! **Mark 7:9, “ And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.”** Use of the Devil’s Bibles has become a new tradition in Bible colleges all across the world, who have trained most pastors, missionaries and religious teachers. This explains why most of the churches are corrupted today!

Many apostates have invited me to debate, but I refuse to do so. There is no need to debate. Debating always generates more heat than light. It is so simple folks—in every place where the inspired King James Bible says that someone “worshipped” Jesus, all of [3]the Devil’s modern Bibles reduce such passages to a mere “knelt” or “bowed.” Well, you can kneel to propose to one’s fiancée without worshipping them. Likewise, you can bow before a king in honor, without worshipping him. The fact that all of the modern Bible revisions remove mention of people worshipping Jesus is enough to convince me that they are Devil’s Bibles!

We are now living in the future foretold times which the Holy Bible calls **“perilous times.” 2nd Timothy 3:1-2, “This know also, that in the last days *perilous times shall come*. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,**

Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

***Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth*. "** Right doctrine matters!!! Using an accurate Holy Bible very much matters, as even subtle word and sentence changes to the Word of God can alter the meaning significantly.

The Devil is secularizing the Holy Bible via the modern revisions, which keep changing toward ambiguity. Theology is being eviscerated and replaced with spirituality. I have done much research about the New World Order in all its facets, since 2002 when I began my awesome online ministry. Telling THE TRUTH is awesome! **2nd Thessalonians 2:10, "**

And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not *the love of the truth*, that they might be saved. **"** I love the truth. As we just read, the Bible says that sinners only go to Hell for rejecting the love of [4]the truth of the Gospel . Jesus is the way, the truth and the life—the ONLY WAY to the Father and everlasting life (John 14:6; 6:47). The *truth* shall make you free (John 8:32). Jesus is that blessed *truth* (John 8:36).

By the grace of God, I want to always be reasonable toward others. Wicked people are often unreasonable people. I remember hearing in the news in California, that local [5]police went to a mother's home, to order her to stop putting Bible verses on pieces of paper in her daughter's lunch box. That is insane! When the American Anti-Defamation League (ADL) and other Marxist destructive groups ban Christmas and other American core values, they are being wicked and unreasonable. That is why there ought not be any public schools, which are really government schools. If the schools were private, then people could worship as they please, and if an atheist or Muslim family became offended, then they could go enroll their child elsewhere.

The bottom line is that the government has absolutely no right nor business getting into the education business! The original intent and sole purpose of government was to PROTECT citizen's person, property and freedom. That's it! It is not the U.S. government's job to provide employment, nor to give away our jobs to foreign countries. The entire Federal Reserve System (since 1913 when it was passed under shady circumstances over a quiet Christmas weekend while most of congress was away) is wicked and unreasonable, because it is owned by private families with their own financial interests as a priority. Literally, private banksters decide the value of our nation's currency, and not free market trade. That is why you cannot find a decent good paying job, if any job at all.

A web visitor wrote to me the other day, to ask me what the Bible says about God's guarantee to provide for His own. I replied that there is no guarantee from God of financial provision. The man disagreed with me, quoting **Philippians 4:19, "**

But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

" Evidently he never read **Hebrews 11:36-38, "**

And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment: They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented; (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth."

So you see, God doesn't always guarantee provisions in this earthly life. What God does promise is to provide everything that we need to please, glorify and serve Him faithfully to the end. In John 9:1-5 we learn that a man was intentionally born blind, so that God could be

glorified. It could be that God wants you to starve to death, for His purpose and glory. I just quoted to you proof of this.

[6]I read this liberal article today, which is just one of millions of similar gripes and moral issues fought over in our nation today. In the preceding article, a worldly mother is defending her lewd daughter's Daisy Duke shorts, riding up into her private area. That mama is a fool! Schools are being sued nowadays by the ACLU and other Marxist, anti-American, anti-Christian, anti-decency, anti-God, anti-morality, and anti-Christ organizations. Our nation is long past due for God's harsh judgment. ...

> "I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just; that His justice cannot sleep forever." —Third
>
> U.S. President,
>
> Thomas Jefferson (1743-1826)

I couldn't agree more with Thomas Jefferson. Abortion murder has been legal in all 50 states since 1973. Same-sex perversion has been legal in all 50 states since 2015. God will not bless this wicked nation!

In Judges chapter 6 in the Old Testament, we find Gideon being unreasonable with the *Angel of the Lord* (Whom I believe to be Jesus Himself appearing in the Old Testament). Gideon is complaining to God in Judges 6:13, asking where were all the miracles that his ancestors spoke about. **Judges 6:13, "**

And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and where be all his miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

"

If Gideon had opened his eyes, he would have noticed that his people were living in sin. **Judges 6:1,**

"And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years. **"** Like Gideon, many Christians in America today place God on trial—asking why they cannot find a job, cannot obtain health insurance coverage, cannot make ends meet financially, and that God seems to be ignoring their prayers. Yet, like Gideon these unreasonable Americans are selfishly only looking at their own personal lives. We hear such people testify in churches all the time about how the Devil is attacking their loved ones, attacking them financially, attacking their marriage, afflicting their own family. Yet these same people are blind to the reality that the same Devil is attacking our U.S. government, attacking the Bible colleges, attacking the churches, and wreaking havoc!

Gideon wanted to know why God wasn't blessing him personally, while ignoring the sins of his nation. As long as abortion murder continues, legally sanctioned, don't expect God to bless this wicked nation. As long as same-sex perversion continues,

legally sanctioned,

don't expect God to bless this wicked country.

Proverbs 14:34, " Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people." I wanted to vomit reading The Boy Scouts' statement on ethics and character,

while the organization now openly recognizes and allows homosexuals within it's ranks. No parents should ever again allow their impressionable child to attend The Boy Scouts, because many of them are no longer boys. God only knows what you are subjecting your children to these strange days! I wouldn't enroll my dog into The Boy Scouts these days (and I don't even have a dog).

One of the most ungodly organizations over the past bizarre 30 years in America has been GLAAD (Gay and Lesbian Alliance Against Defamation). Essentially they are a bunch of ungodly bullies, [7]who go around terrorizing any organization that refuses to accept the LGBTQ agenda. GLAAD has been working relentlessly to make trouble for The Boy Scouts Of America (BSA), encouraging Boy Scouts to return their BSA medals to the organization in protest against discrimination against homosexuals. The BSA should accept the medals back and destroy them, upholding the Biblical and traditional moral values of marriage between one man and one woman. Anything else is a perversion of God's original intent!

This entire creepy matter of homosexuality today is a battle between unrepentant ungodly sinners, and the righteous holy God of the inspired King James Bible! Let the heathen rage, Biblical morality cannot be compromised. The Devil's crowd have changed all the new Bibles (Romans 1:25), [8]removing God's condemnation of the sodomite deathstyle. The Devil's crowd at Bob Jones University are helping the Devil promote these horrible corrupt Bible revisions. I am not for sale! I will not compromise my Christian convictions. There is an agenda at work today to force Christians to hire, accept and coddle homosexuals in the churches.

I love people, and that means everyone, including homosexuals; but they are wicked sinners, provoking the wrath of a holy and unchanging God. Biblically, I will NEVER accept the sin of homosexuality along with the sinner. **1st Timothy 5:20, "Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear."** We must never reject the sinner with the sin, nor accept the sin with the sinner. Preachers need to cry aloud from America's pulpits against the vile perversion, shame and sin of homosexuality! GLAAD wants everyone to accept the sin with the sinner, but Hell will freeze over first. Christians must not bow our knee to Baal.

Homosexuality is abnormal, shameful and an abomination in the sight of almighty God. No one is born gay. Even if it were possible, that would mean God made a mistake, because homosexuals cannot reproduce after their own kind. How can two people with like genitalia enjoy each other in intimacy? They are frustrated at best! If telling the truth offends people, then great is my reward in Heaven when they persecute me (Luke 6:22-23). It is God-fearing, Bible-believing, Christians nowadays who are being bullied by liberals, kooks and sodomites, and not the homosexuals. From all that I can tell, it has become open-season on Bible-believing Christians who speak out against homosexuality as a sin (which it is according to Romans 1:24-32; Leviticus 20:13, 1st Corinthians 6:9-10, Jude 1:7-8 and Genesis 1:27).

In nearly every case I have examined of homosexuality, there was some type of childhood abuse, an abnormal upbringing, a one parent home, overbearing parents, a woeful lack of God's love in the home, the presence of worldliness or some other detrimental influences upon the child, which compelled them to CHOOSE the homosexual way. I think it is unreasonable and wicked even to entertain the false premise that people are born as homosexuals. There is no legitimate science to support such bizarre claims (1st Timothy 6:20). We have all seen the junk science behind cigarette smoking. Literally, doctors were recommending that people smoke cigarettes in the 1950's for better health. And then we saw the junk science behind Global Warming, which [9]John Coleman (founder of The Weather Channel) called: "

The greatest scam in history!

" ...

> “I am telling you Global Warming is a nonevent, a manufactured crisis and a total scam… It is all a scam, the result of bad science.” —John Coleman, ’Weather Channel’ founder and lifelong meteorologist

And now we are being told by so-called “

experts

” that science backs the LGBTQ political agenda. Bullcrap! The only thing we know for sure is that humans are notorious liars when they have a reason to do so! People lie all the time. It is in our sinful nature. Men lie about their marital status. I am serious when I say that if God ever puts me in charge of people, I will mandate the death penalty for men who lie about their marital status. The Bible teaches that the saints will help reign with Jesus Christ during the coming 1,000 year Millennium.

If I have any say, there will be no more fine print. Contracts will be in bold, large, easily readable print, and they will be required to be very short and easy for the common man to read. I am so sick of our crooked, shady, ungodly, greedy, manipulative society, which allows ungodly lawyers and judges to hurt everyone. Judgment day is coming for all you ungodly lawyers, judges and prosecutors. While courts across America imprison citizens for decades for minor offenses, mega criminals don’t even get investigated (as a so-called matter of national security). Their Hell is coming! No one can escape God’s wrath and justice (Ecclesiastes 5:8, 12:13-14; Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 24:12; Romans 12:19-21, 14:10-12; Hebrews 4:13). Our good, righteous and holy God will have the last say in all matters of humanity. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_position.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/worship_jesus.htm
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/god-intended-salvation-to-be-free-easy.html
5. https://www.foxnews.com/opinion/school-sends-sheriff-to-order-child-to-stop-sharing-bible-verses
6. https://slate.com/human-interest/2014/06/dress-codes-and-the-fingertip-rule-schools-should-not-be-telling-girls-that-their-bodies-are-a-distraction.html
7. https://www.glaad.org/scouts/eaglescouts
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/bju_sanctions_ungodly_esv.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/global_warming.htm

---

2.1.29 Beware Of Shallow Pastors Who Compromise On Truth (2021-01-23 09:30)

Jeremiah 3:15, “

And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

” Jeremiah 10:21, “

For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

” Jeremiah 12:10, “

Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

”

Revelation 3:2,

“

Be watchful, and *strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

”

We are living in perilous times. That sadly includes our dead churches, shallow pastors and corrupt Bible colleges today. The Bible exhorts us to STRENGTHEN THE THINGS THAT REMAIN, THAT ARE READY TO DIE. The King James Bible has already died in many churches. When I visited the First Baptist Church of Pensacola, Florida in downtown Pensacola city in late 2019, they had New International Version (NIV) Bibles in all the pews. The pastor read and preached from an NIV. There wasn't a King James Bible in sight. To no surprise, if you [1]go check their Statement of Faith, they teach Calvinism. Here is a quote:

> “All true believers endure to the end. Those whom God has accepted in Christ, and sanctified by His Spirit will never fall away from the state of grace, but shall persevere to the end.”
>
> SOURCE: [2]https://fbcp.org/our-statement-of-faith

The First Baptist Church of Pensacola are caught up in the same Calvinist heresy as [3]Dr. Steve Pettit and Bob Jones University. They view justification, sanctification and glorification as a package deal that cannot be separated. They are in woeful error, not understanding the Scripture. **Matthew 22:29,**

“

Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

” The famous preacher John Bunyan (1628-1688) got it 100 % correct, making this beautiful statement:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

[4]

The First Baptist Church of Pensacola, and Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU, fail to understand what John Bunyan said. One of the main culprits is the Devil's modern Bible revisions. There is a direct link between Calvinism and the modern Bible revisions. For example:

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 1st John 3:9, “

***Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin*; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.**

”

NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NV) - 1st John 3:9, “

***No one who is born of God will continue to sin*, because God’s seed remains in them; they cannot go on sinning, because they have been born of God.**

”

There is a world of difference between the two preceding statements. Things that are different are not the same. It is obvious that all believers still commit sin. So what does this verse mean? It can only mean one thing—that the indwelling Holy Spirit cannot sin. The Apostle Paul made very clear in Romans 7:14-25 that he struggled with sin daily. Paul said he did the sinful things that he didn’t want to do. So according to the NIV Paul wasn’t saved! 1st John 3:9 is explained by Galatians 5:16, “

This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and *ye shall not* fulfil the lust of the flesh.

” As you just read, it is impossible for a believer who is walking in the Spirit to sin. No one ever sins in the Holy Spirit, we sin in the weakness of the flesh.

Since we are still stuck in this fleshly body, we won’t always choose to walk in the Spirit, sometimes we will choose to walk in the flesh.

Romans 8:8-9, “ So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God. But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.” It is impossible for the Spirt-filled believer to sin. When we sin, we do so in the flesh. No believer can persevere to walk in the Spirit all the time. Every believer walks in the flesh at times, evidenced by Paul’s admission in Romans 7:14-25 that he frequent battles with not wanting to sin. WE ALL SIN ALL THE TIME (1st John 1:10; Romans 3:10-23).

Here is another example of how the Devil’s modern Bible revisions are linked to Calvinism:

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God,”

NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NV) - Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore let us move beyond the elementary teachings about Christ and be taken forward to maturity, not laying again the foundation of *repentance from acts that lead to death*, and of faith in God,”

Again, things that are different are not the same. **“Dead works”** is not the same as “

acts that lead to death.

” Since **Romans 6:23a** says,

“For the wages of sin is death,” this corrupt rendering of Hebrews 6:1 in the NIV implies that the reader must “

turn away from sinning

”

to be saved. That is absolutely NOT what the King James Bible teaches. **“Dead works”** here refer to the works of the Old Testament law.

Romans 3:20,

“

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

” This Bible very is so important, and I love it.

Romans 3:20 explains to us the purpose for which God gave the law in the first place, so that humanity would obtain the knowledge of sin. **Romans 7:13,**

“Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; *that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful*.” The law is a measuring stick, by which when men compare themselves, they see their guilty condition and desperate need for the Savior. **Galatians 3:25-26, “Wherefore *the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ*, that we might be justified by faith.**

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.” The law was given to bring us to Christ!

Therefore, we now understand the true meaning of Hebrews 6:1. Repentance unto salvation is not turning away from sin; but rather, ceasing from our own efforts to be saved. The NIV is confusing and totally misleads the reader. The [5]sad and shocking ugly truth is that the translators and publishers of the modern Bible revisions aren’t changing the Bible to improve it, make it easier to read, nor any other seemingly good reason; they are butchering the Bible to sell it! **2nd Corinthians 2:17,**

“For we are not as many, which *corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.”

The newly released 2020, Literal Standard Version (LSV), changes this verse to read:

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “

For we are not as the many, *adulterating the word of God*, but as of sincerity—but as of God; in the presence of God, in Christ we speak.

” Adulterating the Word of God? What nonsense in the LSV! The NIV rewords it this way:

2nd Corinthians 2:17,

“Unlike so many, we do not peddle the word of God for profit. *On the contrary, in Christ we speak before God with sincerity, as those sent from God.”* No, they all CORRUPT the Word of God!!! The following picture speaks volumes. Truly a picture is worth 1,000 words...

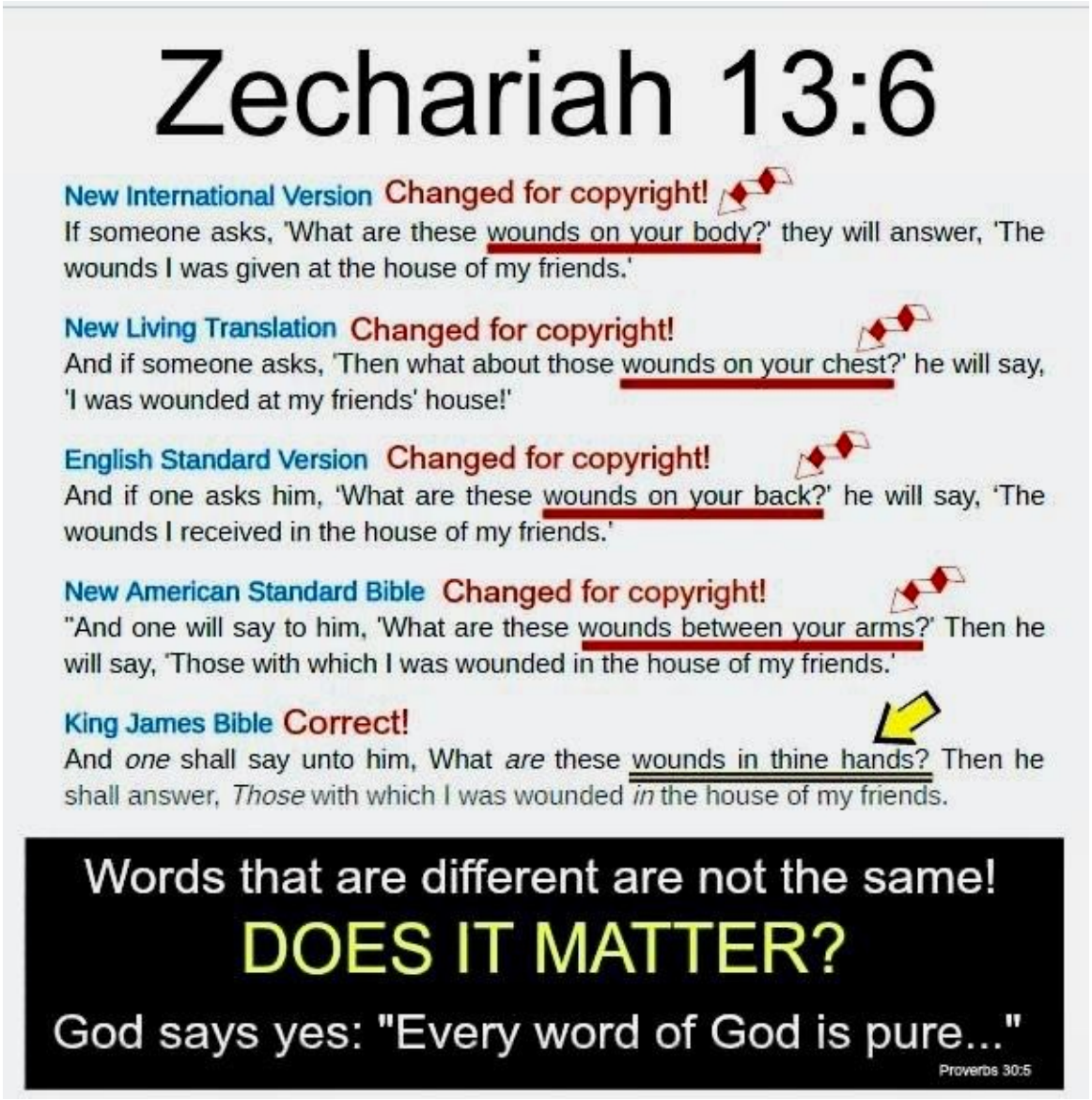

ABOVE: Proof That Bibles Are Being Tampered With Merely To Get A Copyright, Not To Accurately Translate God's Word Into English

The above photo ought to disgust you dear reader, as it does me. Ungodly men and women are changing the Bible to make money. By law, if they want a legal copyright, they have to make creative and substantial changes to all existing texts. So they have to change it, whether it needs changing or not. That is theological fraud of the worst sort! Look what the New Life Version (NLV) changes it to in *Zachariah 13:6, "If someone asks him, 'What are these sores on your back?' he will answer, 'They are the sores I received in the house of my friends."'* Well is it Jesus' back, chest, hands, body, arms or hands? Are they sores, deep cuts, wounds or scars? If you want to some some fun, while being disgusted at the same time, [7]search BibleGateway for the different renderings of Zechariah 13:6 and see how insane and evil all this is.

Dear reader, I sure hope my writings are getting across to some people. I don't make any money from my [8]seven ministry websites. I don't make any money serving God. My blogs are from my heart. I even sent a $200 check back to a godly pastor years ago, who kindly

wanted to show his gratitude toward me for promoting his ministry. I explained to him that I will never take a penny for my labors for Christ. It is not wrong to do, but I want people to know where my heart and intentions rest—in genuinely serving Jesus Christ and loving people by giving them THE TRUTH. I love my ministry. I love you, whoever you may be.

I enjoyed visiting the First Baptist Church of Pensacola. I was hoping to move to Pensacola and join their church, which is why I visited in late 2019. Sadly, they are wrong on the Bible and the Gospel. You don't have to persevere to get to Heaven. Just because you receive God's free gift of eternal life doesn't mean you will persevere in holy living and service to Christ, which is service (discipleship) and not salvation (sonship). [9]I agree with Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) that it is the indwelling Holy Spirit Who preserves in every believer, and not the believer [10]persevering until the end. We are saved because GOD is faithful, not because WE are faithful. Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) makes this excellent distinction between salvation and discipleship...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Our independent Baptist churches are being corrupted by the hour! The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation has crept into tens of thousands of churches nowadays, leading people astray from the hope of the Gospel. I receive emails all the time from deeply grateful people—who for years doubted their salvation because they were lied to concerning how to be saved by Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, UNSHACKLED (Pacific Garden Mission), R.C. Sproul, Adrian Rodgers, Bob Jones University and other heretics who pervert God's grace. This is the generation of gutless preachers, wimpy incompetent pastors, shallow churches, deadbeat Bible professors and widespread theological indifference. Somebody's got to care! I care. God cares. If you are a born-again believer, and you are right with God in your daily walk with the Lord, then you care too!

Revelation 3:2,

“

Be watchful, and *strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

”

1. https://fbcp.org/our-statement-of-faith/
2. https://fbcp.org/our-statement-of-faith
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://fbcp.org/our-statement-of-faith
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjuDx6A2XWl6605phyphenhyphenYT3z6EjxAzEhxF4-INdLymJALX5qdfQiy3AT8s4ycf1fFZDzM4kyOyDXhCGCI4onPItyuQ7VNq

7. https://www.biblegateway.com/
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
10. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/he-that-shall-endure-unto-end-shall-be.html

---

2.1.30 How Does A Christian Increase One's Faith? (2021-01-24 09:30)

1st Peter 1:6-9, "Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations: That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."

Pastor Jack Hyles said: "Unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken." Faith is like film, it develops in the dark. Suffering, loss, afflictions, misery and pain increase our faith.

Even Jesus learned obedience through suffering. **Hebrews 5:8, "Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered; And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;"** There is no teacher like pain! The Bible teaches in Deuteronomy 8:1-4 that God intentionally led the Hebrews out of bondage in Egypt, into the brutal hardships of the desert (no water, no food, there were snakes and scorpions, poison water, scorching sun). God tested their faith, to see if they would obey Him. The Hebrews became bitter, complaining that at least they had garlic, leeks and a better life in Egypt.

I was humbled the other day [1]when I watched this YouTube video of a homeless man in Los Angeles, who quoted the Scripture in praise of God, that the Lord is meeting his needs by giving him food from a dumpster to eat. Many people would complain that God hasn't been good to them, because they have to eat out of a dumpster; but this humble man thanks and praises God for feeding him out of the garbage. I realized when I saw this video that everything boils down to a person's global view of life (that is, our overall view of reality). Why is it that one man appreciates even the smallest blessings, but another complains while having great blessings?

For example: For the past 7 years I have lived in an apartment that I rent. I lost my home from an unwanted divorced in 2006. My apartment floods when it rains. I have a 5 gallon bucket catching rain in the bathroom. My backdoors are frozen shut from rust. I cannot open them. I could complain that God hasn't been good to me. But I choose to praise God with a thankful heart that the roof doesn't leak over my bed. I thank God that I have a bucket to catch the rain. I thank God that I am free and can go out the front doors. Prison doors have no handles, because you cannot leave! I praise God for the place I have to live, not being homeless! So we see how our attitude affects and determines whether or not we think God has blessed us!

God lets us suffer sometimes to break us, so that we will appreciate what we have. Job's friends condemned him, berating him at the lowest point in his life, falsely accusing him and his children of sinning to cause their own calamity. I can understand why Job might have

hated them. In **Job 16:2** Job called his friends **"miserable comforters."** Yet, look when God turned away Job's hardships... **Job 42:10, "And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before."** Job took the high road and prayed for his rotten friends, and that is when God made everything right again in Job's life! Job's attitude caused God to bless him.

We see the same thing with Jonah. **Jonah 2:9-10, "But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD. And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land."** When Jonah became thankful, and decided to obey God, his captivity ended. So often I think God lets us suffer to teach us (to conform us into Christ's image - Romans 8:29), and when our attitude pleases the Lord, then He blesses us. James 4:6 says God resists the proud, but gives grace unto the humble. Without faith we cannot please God (Hebrews 11:6). Having our faith shaken gives us unshakable faith. **Psalms 119:67** and **71, "Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word. ... It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes."** The Bible says our suffering, losses and hardships are more valuable than gold (1st Peter 1:7-9). How many believers esteem their suffering as being worth more than having $10,000,000?

I heard an amazing sermon last year by Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold titled: "[2]THE CALL TO SUFFER." I think you'd find it a blessing, as I did. This is a rare sermon, which few preachers would ever preach, because they don't understand this truth. Suffering is as much a part of the Christian life as our faith. Jesus Christ also suffered, and as his disciples we are partakers of His suffering. **2nd Corinthians 1:7, "And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation."**

Also, dietary fasting increases our faith, because it is a form of self induced suffering. Oftentimes saints with the most faith suffer from some crippling disease, or are victims of a horrible accident or birth defect. When we ask God to increase our faith, we are asking for all Hades to happen in our life, because that is how our faith increases. **Romans 10:17** says, **"So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."** The Word of God increases our faith, but often people won't listen to the Word of God until they suffer. Many people sin and end up in prison, and only then do they listen to God's Word. Listening to the Holy Bible will increase one's faith. That is why the Devil removed and banned the Holy Bible from all public schools. That is why this generation has no faith!

The best way to increase one's faith is to get into the Word of God, and nothing else. Just read, study and listen to the Bible. [3]Here is Alexander Scourby reading the Gospel of John.

People who are all messed up and confused on the Bible and salvation, have been listening to preachers, usually internet or TV preachers. I encourage people to look only at the King James Bible as their only and final authority. Jesus said in **John 5:39** to **"Search the Scriptures."** He didn't tell us to listen to man's teachings. As we live and suffer, the indwelling Holy Spirit will teach us the real meaning of the Bible, which oftentimes people cannot grasp until they've suffered through it personally. God wrote the Bible in such a way that different people, at different points in life's journey, will benefit from different portions of Scripture. We all see something different when we read the Bible. That is, different passages will impact us more than others, and vise versa. That is truly amazing!

1. https://youtu.be/nLkRvfIQ90c
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/the_call_to_suffer.mp3
3. https://youtu.be/HxH64NOm5hM

2.1.31 90% Of Baptist Pastors Don't Care And Won't Stand (2021-01-25 09:30)

Jeremiah 10:21, "

For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

"

I realize that there are no perfect pastors, but it is shameful when you have difficulty finding a soulwinning pastor. It is sad when you have difficulty finding a pastor who still believes that the King James Bible is inerrant, infallible and inspired. It is sad when you have difficulty finding a pastor who still takes a firm stand against sin, who calls sin by name (abortion, booze, lying, laziness, gossip, fornication, adultery, homosexuality, lust, hatred, unforgiveness, holding grudges, et cetera).

It is sad when you have difficulty finding a pastor who preaches a free grace Gospel, not this

"

turn away from your sin

"

junk theology today.

Psalms 12:1, " Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men."

Tragically, over 90 % of Baptist pastors today are cowards. I have met plenty of them. The won't stand for anything. They won't take a stand against other Baptist pastors who have succumbed to the heresy of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism). I have met umpteen cowardly pastors, who for the sake of making money and growing a church, did not dare criticize another local church that uses dozens of Bible versions, and preaches another Gospel. What does that say about those shallow ungodly Pastors? It says they are incompetent in the pulpit. It says they have no business leading a New Testament church.

Many pastors have the unbiblical attitude that getting along with other professed Christians is more important than THE TRUTH itself. Dear reader, nothing is more important than truth. Without love truth is ineffective. But without truth love cannot exist. No one speaks lie in love! Ephesians 4:15 says to speak "

the truth in love.

" It is tragic that 90 % of Baptist pastors today are far more concerned about growing their church, than they are about warning people of the dangers of the Devil's modern Bible revisions.

I knew one Pensacola Christian College (PCC) graduate, who lacked the guts to take a stand against the modern corrupt Bibles. His lame excuse was that he didn't want any controversies in the church. Well, he ended up splitting his church anyway, because of his sorry, lame,

irresponsible, indifferent attitude toward heresy creeping into the church. He was only concerned about me bringing controversies into the church, because I kindly warned people in the church about the [1]English Standard Version (ESV) that Bob Jones University sinfully sells, uses and promotes. Shame on BJU and their alumni! Anyone who uses, sells or promotes the [2]Alexandrian Bible revisions has blood on their hands!!!

We need a revival in our churches of making big of THE TRUTH. Right doctrine matters! You don't have a right to choose your own Bible, that best fits you. You don't have a right to change what God said, to best suit your lifestyle and agenda. The inspired King James Bible gets in your face—THUS SAITH THE LORD! Whether you believe it or not, God said it and that settles it!!! We need a revival of obeying God, instead of changing our perception of God in the modern versions, expecting God to obey us! Just because you cannot handle the truth doesn't change it or make you less accountable to God. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! That means whatever Bible translation you use is very important, because [3]even the slightest changes in word or grammatical structure in a sentence can significantly change the intended meaning.

Biblical separation is seldom practiced anymore today. You've got ungodly corrupt Baptist pastors today, who ought be run out of town. I'm talking about men like Dr. Steve Pettit. I'm talking about men like Dr. Marty Herron. I'm talking about men like Dr. John MacArthur. Instead, most fellow Baptist churches hobnob with them, bidding them Godspeed, which makes them just as guilty, partaker of their evil deeds. **2nd John 1:11, "**

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

" These wicked men are superficial, saying one thing but doing another. They claim to believe in a salvation only by grace, but then go teach that [4]you must [5] "

run the race

"

to obtain the *award* of *Heaven* . That is another gospel.

I sometimes feel like I am the only one who cares about the purity of God's Word, or the accuracy of the Gospel. Thankfully, I am not alone, and [6]there are other faithful preachers exposing these evils. If we don't stand, who will? If not now, when? If not here, where? Somebody's got to stand. **Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith* which was once delivered unto the saints."**

Titus 1:13,

"

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;

" I am faithfully contending for the Christian faith, as the Bible commands, while Bob Jones University and their graduates are playing church on Sundays.

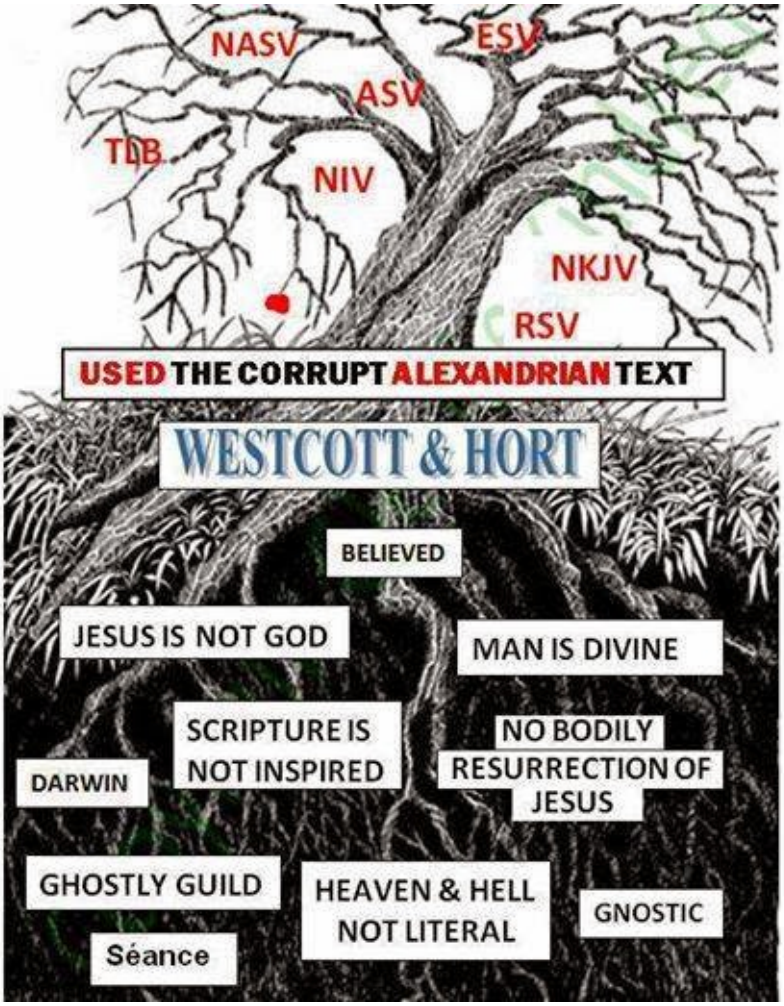

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ever_changing_versions.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g?t=1700
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiv583KJKjC8HJDKkzqhF3f8epe2291JJCa5bMA1JPoQk6D4WCYV1FS6rGl1qeScaLF3M3tKr3AnJH_v5DVQmjPGsCNX-35uG-lGQI

2.1.32 She Wipeth Her Mouth: "I Have Done No Wickedness." (2021-01-26 19:54)

Proverbs 30:18-20, "

There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

***Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness*.**

2912

”

This is an amazing passage of Scripture. King Solomon in his wisdom said there were four things that he couldn't figure out, that astounded him. One was the way an eagle flies through the air. Another was the ability of a serpent to balance itself and maneuver with incredible agility upon a rock. Another thing was the way a great loaded ship can float upon the water at sea. And lastly, Solomon was perplexed over the human chemistry between two lovers. Solomon says such is the way of an adulterous woman—she commits her sin by eating the forbidden fruit, and then afterwards as she wipes the very evidence away from her mouth, she denies having done any wrong.

Using More Than One Bible Version Is Wickedness

Dear reader, what you just read describes pastors, Bible colleges, evangelists, missionaries and churches all across the world. They use, sell and promote umpteen Bible versions, confusing everybody, and then they wipe their mouth, saying: "I Have Done No Wickedness." BUT THEY HAVE DONE WICKEDNESS!!!

Those wicked servants are promoting corruptible seed.

They are in denial, like the adulterous woman in Proverbs 30:20. Many pastors today are wiping Westcott and Hort off their mouth, saying,

"I Have Done No Wickedness."

BUT THEY HAVE DONE WICKEDNESS!! They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, perverting the words of the living God. **Jeremiah 23:36,**

"And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; *for ye have perverted the words of the living God*, of the LORD of hosts our God.

” Is it no light thing to you?

Preaching 'Lordship Salvation' Is Wickedness

I am so disgusted, sick and tired of shallow preachers that it makes me want to upchuck! I love Pastor Clarence Sexton, God knows my heart. I have even thought of moving to Knoxville, Tennessee to join their Temple Baptist Church. But I felt sick when I saw Ken Hem invited, honored and permitted to speak to thousands of church members and Crown College students in 2016. Folks, [1]Ken Ham preaches another Gospel. Ken Ham's Answers-In-Genesis website heretically says:

“

We must repent. The Bible tells us we must turn from sin, turn from our wicked way, and begin to follow Him.

”

Dear reader, the Bible DOESN'T say that! Ken Ham is a theological liar! Nowhere does the Bible teach that to receive God's free gift of eternal life, we must turn from our sinful ways and begin to follow Christ.

I frequently receive emails from people who lived in fear for years, unable to find the sweet assurance of God's promise of eternal security by faith alone, because they couldn't stop sinning as Ray Comfort, Ken Ham or Steve Pettit had sinfully misled them to think. It is a big deal

folks! Right doctrine matters. The Gospel is delicate and easily corrupted. Salvation is God giving you something for free by faith, not you becoming faithful to qualify to receive it.

I am shocked how fast heresy is spreading into our Baptist churches. Look at this theological insanity being preached by Pacific Garden Mission's '[2]UNSHACKLED' radio. I need to quote to you some of their transcript from UNSHACKLED, just to show you how messed-up they are today.

For example: In UNSHACKLED [3]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon and tells her this to be saved:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.
>
> DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.
>
> SHARON: Oh Debbie, *it's not easy* — believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then *GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD* . When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.
>
> DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

So according to Pacific Garden Mission, God won't accept your faith to receive His gift of eternal life, until you have the courage to forsake the old sinful ways permanently. That is a false gospel my friend. The Bible calls it **"another gospel" which is "accursed" (Galatians 1:6-9).** 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 defines **"the Gospel"** as Jesus' *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrected* from the dead three days later. There is no mention of turning from your sins or giving them up for good! PGM are theological liars! T hey may wipe their mouth with the heresy of Lordship Salvation oozing from it, saying: "I Have Done No Wickedness." BUT THEY HAVE DONE WICKEDNESS!!! Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. According to this UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved, because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "another gospel" accursed by God!

Please Don't Be Deceived By The Deceivers In The Pulpit Today

Living in denial doesn't justify anything. In Matthew 7:21-23 we read a sad and tragic true story about a group of people who lived the Christian life without ever being born-again. They called Jesus "Lord, Lord," but Jesus said He never knew them! Dear reader, if you don't want to hear those horrifying words on judgment day, then you had better put your faith in Jesus alone, and not try to turn from your sins as part of the new birth. Anyone who makes even the slightest attempt to clean up their life to be saved is not going to Heaven. You will NEVER undergo the new birth as long as YOU are part of the equation. That is exactly what Hebrews 4:10-11 teaches. **Hebrews 4:10-11, " *For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his*. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** The Bible doesn't say that God turned from His sins, it says that He ceased from His

"

works.

”

I am so sick of hearing preachers heretically talk out of both sides of their mouth. They all insist that salvation is by grace without works, and that is how they deceive everyone. Occultists know that the most effective deception is the HALF-TRUTH, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic. That is why preachers accept Ken Ham’s lies. They hear him say that salvation is by grace through faith alone, and you cannot merit or earn it; but they don’t catch the part where he them adds a second requirement that you turn away from sinful behavior and begin to follow Christ. That may seem insignificant and harmless, but it is just as deadly as adding the Roman Catholic’s Seven Sacraments to grace. Grace plus anything is not grace anymore! Making an effort to turn away from sins is a work. How can you say that you have ceased from your works, as God did from His, if you are trying to quit sinning?

I am saddened that most Baptist preachers today don’t pay attention to the details. Little things matter. The way we present the Gospel matters. It is not merely a matter of semantics. When a preacher says that you must DO SOMETHING to be saved, other than rest wholly in what Jesus Christ has done through the cross to pay for your sins, he is preaching another gospel. **Ephesians 2:13, “ But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are *made nigh by the blood of Christ*.”** Please notice that we are made nigh unto God BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST, and not by turning from one’s sinful bad habits.

Ladies and gentleman, we’ve got a bunch of liars in the pulpit today, who have been corrupted by all these academic dead so-called “Bible colleges.” Over 95 % of these “Bible colleges” don’t even believe that we have a perfect, inerrant, infallible and inspired Bible today! Go figure! Bless God, we DO have a perfect, inerrant, infallible and inspired Bible today in the KING JAMES BIBLE!!! Kindly said, the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana (FBCH) stopped believing that in 2008. Respectfully, Pastor Jack Schaap CHANGED the former position of the church on the Bible set by Pastor Jack Hyles. Pastor Hyles was right!

Brother Hyles thought the issue was so important that in 1994 he preached a positional sermon called: “[4]The Battle Of The Ages.” Today the FBCH has simply moved on, like the issue is not important, and they have better things to do with their time. Dear friends, the gateway to the modern Bible revisions is to deny that we have ONE perfect, inerrant, infallible and inspired Bible today! If it’s not the King James Bible, then which one is it? Since things that are different are not the same, it cannot be more than one of them! [5]All of the modern corrupt Bible revisions completely remove God’s promise from Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His PURE WORDS.

So now you’ve got a bunch of knucklehead pastors denying inspiration, saying that God only *preserved* His inspired words,

deceitfully

trying to make it look like they believe the Bible. If you ask them point blank if the King James Bible is inspired, they won’t declare it. But the whole point of preservation was to keep those pure words which are inspired. If somewhere along the way men corrupted the Bible, and those words were no longer perfect, then God lied and we do not have THE TRUTH today.

Don’t you tell me that our omnipotent God can do anything, except give us a perfect Bible in 2021. If I didn’t think that the King James Bible was 100 % without error, I would throw it in the garbage and never read the Bible again, because how could I know which parts are true, partly true or false? Does that make any sense to you? Do you think our great God, Who is NOT the author of confusion, would leave us in such a difficult predicament, having to search through hundreds of English Bible revisions to find THE TRUTH

I am not an eloquent writer. I make typos all the time. Some of my articles are too long. I know shorter is better, but sometimes I just need to say what needs to be said, and I say it. People in general won't read something if it is too long. Truly, I am humble and amazed that anyone would want to read my writings. I guess I'm too hard on myself. I love you all, those of you who are reading my blogs, and I thank God every day for you. Without you my labours would be worthless. I picture some people on a bus going to work, or coming back home, reading my blogs on their I-pad. Others are up late at night, or in the wee hours of the morning, reading what God has laid upon my heart. This is not my blog, it is God's. When I got saved, everything in my life became the Lord's (1st Corinthians 6:20).

Truth matters friends. Right doctrine matters. One of the greatest sins of pastors today is being lackadaisical and indifferent regarding THE TRUTH. One shameful pastor on Guam, Sean Quinlan at the Lighthouse Baptist Church, berated me in 2018 for constantly warning people about the Devil's modern Bibles. He called me "

obsessed over the Bible debate.

" Buster, you had better believe that I am obsessed over the Bible debate! What is wrong with him? I'll tell you, he was trained by academics at Pensacola Christian College, and not by church builders. So he lacks compassion and doesn't know how to build a church.

Not surprisingly he quit in 2018 and went back to PCC to work. Pastor Quinlan admitted to me that he doesn't know even one thing wrong with the modern Bibles. So here is a shallow guy, who doesn't know anything wrong with the Devil's Bibles, who is criticizing me because I can literally go on FOR HOURS about what is wrong with them! Sadly, Pastor Quinlan is incompetent to stand in any pulpit. I do not apologize to mention names. Let the truth fall where it may!!! We need a revival of caring about THE TRUTH in America.

The way that Satan creeps into a church is when pastors stop making a fuss, stop paying attention to the details, stop contending for the faith, and they stop fighting!!! Don't you dare wipe your mouth you wicked uncaring, compromised, yellowbellied, preachers who don't stand for the purity of the Word of God and the accuracy of the Gospel, saying

: "I Have Done No Wickedness." YOU HAVE ALL HAVE DONE WICKEDNESS!!!

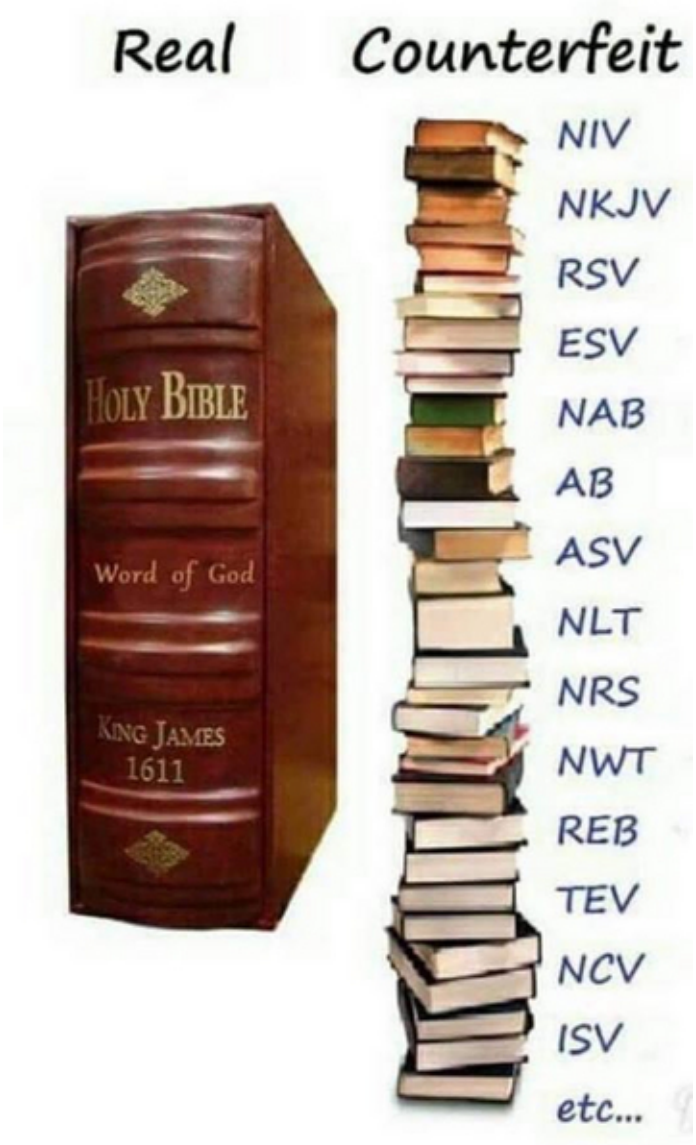

1. https://youtu.be/nVsD0BS1JgU
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled.htm
3. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgkS2mEbJbYObaxHsxCWEYHig39OyiyaGBs-2Si9LIsj5vx0b_cQONhyphenhyphen42xOWGYqP3TdPSc8-e1G2rK5L6U03fiLr32O

2.1.33 The Message Of Haggai—Finish What You Start! (2021-01-27 09:30)

Haggai 1:3-5, “

Then came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying, Is it time for you, *O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and this house lie waste?*

Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; *Consider your ways*.”

The Jews had returned from 70 years of captivity in Babylon. They were now back in the holy city of Jerusalem. Zerrubbabel began to rebuilt the temple and altars so the Jews could worship God. T

he Samaritans discouraged them from rebuilding, looking down on the Jews as troublemakers

. The rebuilding halted for about 16 years, but the Jews worked on their own houses instead. Put another way, Jesus said in **Luke 16:13,**

“*No servant can serve two masters*: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

” Nothing has destroyed soulwinning churches all across America like money-making Bible colleges, training young people to pursue careers instead of preparing them for a calling from God to preach the Word.

Sadly, that is so much like the Bible colleges and churches today. We see clergy of all sorts (pastors, Bible professors, Bible college executives, evangelists, missionaries, et cetera) working to make money, pursuing careers instead of soulwinning, turning God’s house into a business instead of an orchard to win souls. They are lining their own pockets in their human religious efforts, instead of letting the Lord build the churches. **Psalms 127:1, “ Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.”** For the entire year that I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, I never once heard any mention about the Holy Spirit, or the power of the Holy Spirit. The church congregation applauded after special music, instead of saying “

Amen.

” The purpose of special music ought to be to prepare people’s hearts for the preaching, not entertain them!

Haggai and

Zechariah preached a revival to encourage the people to finish what they started. Years later, [1]Nehemiah rebuilt the city walls .

Haggai 1:6-8, “Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes.

Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways.

Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and *build the house*; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD. **”** The prophet Haggai told the people why their crops were failing. Haggai told them why they were not prospering. The reason why is because they had forgotten about the house of the Lord. Haggai’s message was simple—finish what you start!

Here is [2]a helpful slide presentation showing the chronology of events. This picture is helpful, which is taken from the preceding Bible presentation...

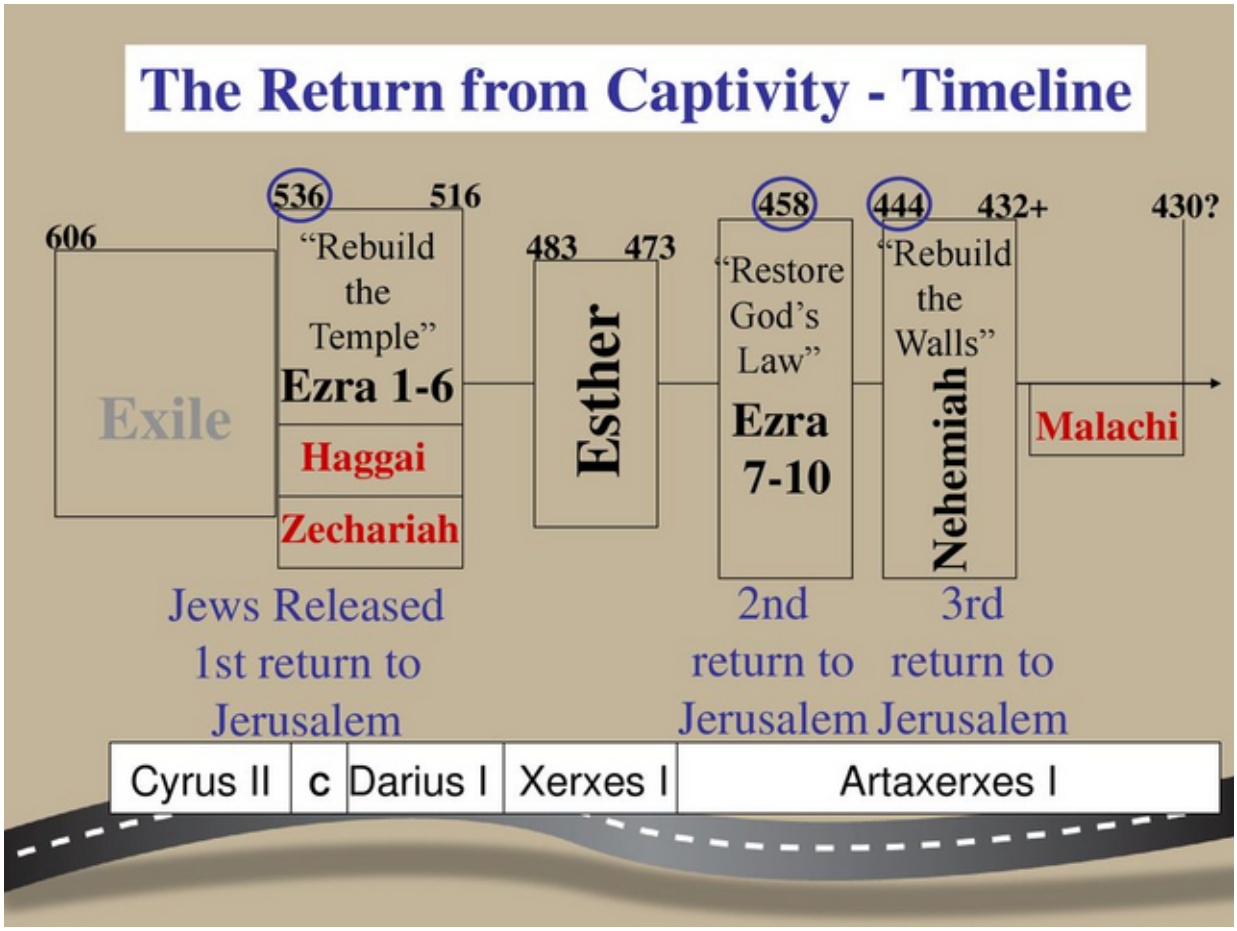

The preceding chart will help you understand the Bible better, as you read these Old Testament historical

books.

I love the boldness and honesty of Nehemiah, who didn't hesitate to tell their enemies why he wouldn't meet with them. Nehemiah boldly told them that he had better things to do! I love that! Nehemiah said he was doing a GREAT WORK! **Nehemiah 6:1-3, " Now it came to pass, when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;) That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of Ono. But they thought to do me mischief.**

And I sent messengers unto them, saying, *I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?"*

Dear reader, I am doing a GREAT WORK! Preaching the truth is the most important thing in the universe. Nothing is more important or greater than preaching the Gospel. If I were to become the President of the United States, it wouldn't be as great as what I am doing through my website ministry! I am soulwinning! I am upholding the deity of Jesus Christ. I am contending for the Christian faith. I am proclaiming the infallibility and inspiration of God's Word in the King James Bible!!! God called me to be a preacher before I was even conceived (Jeremiah 1:5).

It frustrates me that nothing matters much to the Bob Jones University crowd. [4]They use, sell and promote umpteen Bible versions. That is not the Lord's way. The once great citadel of

Fundamentalism in the United States—Bob Jones College (founded in 1927)—has deteriorated since 1968 (the year Dr. Bob Jones Sr. went to Heaven) into a cesspool of iniquity, [5]preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!

Luke 8:14, " And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection." The Bob Jones' crowd have been choked by the love of career, social acceptance, ecumenism, ecclesiastical peer pressure, along with the cares and pleasures of this life. The Bob Jones' crowd are spiritually barren. I've lived at my present residence for 6 years, and not once has Harvest Baptist Church knocked on a single door anywhere on Guam with the Gospel. I know because they have no soulwinning outreach. Oh how I wish they had a soulwinning ministry!

But hey, they're making big bucks with their religious school! Cha-ching! Whoo hoo... money, money, money! That's the Bob Jones theme—we've got the money! Money is the universal language. People don't care unless something affects their money, then they get angry (Acts 19:24-27). But people dying in their sins and going to Hell, well, that's just the way it is, right? Hardly any professed Christians care about winning souls anymore, because our shameful pastors have turned the churches into entertainment fun centers and psychology classes. This woeful evil is the consequence of people sending their kids off to apostate Bible colleges to pursue a career! if you want to make money, don't parasite off Christendom!

I digress! There is nothing more important than the work of God. Somebody's got to care! The reason why the homosexual agenda is spreading like the plague across America is simply because the ungodly newsmedia are relentlessly promoting this evil. Hollywood is promoting this evil incessantly. Netflix is promoting the evils of hardcore Satanism (gore, blood, guts, violence, human sacrifice, torture, sexual immorality of all forms, feminism, gender-bending, blasphemy)! Netflix has nearly 200,000,000 paid subscribers worldwide and still climbing! The Antichrist is coming soon folks, clearly evidenced by the way the world is morally deteriorating so quickly. However, the primary reason why evil is triumphing over good is simply because the churches are dead today! Pastors no longer preach! Sin is no longer hated.

Professed Christians are really bad these days. There's a professed Christian man on Guam named Andrew, that owns his own auto-repair business. He is a Korean man. Unfortunately he is also a liar. *Immanuel Auto Repair* is the name of the place. I asked him the other day if he would replace the brake pads on the front. He insistently said that he would call me the next day. He reminded me three times. Yet, he never called. That's not the first time he's lied to me like that. It is his way of letting me know that he doesn't want to work on my car. The last time I let him work on my car, he charged me $500 just to change the oil, one ignition coil, and four spark plugs. That is highway robbery! When I asked him about it he became offended, because he knows that he rips people off. Regardless, a man is a liar who says he will do something, but then doesn't. For a professed Christian that is very bad!!! **Proverbs 6:2,**

"

Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

" I often say, "No promises!," to people, because I don't want to be a liar!

As Christians our word ought to mean something. When we say we are going to do something, it should be so! **Haggai 1:5, "Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; *Consider your ways*."**

2920

1. https://www.simplybible.com/f639-toi-remnant-returns-rebuilds.htm
2. https://slideplayer.com/slide/14693386/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhVfw1qXIP33HjeomVTHNMCuvwEO0g536iLGouCQuKjnI1P25Ocr7LVuFJx2Ux1uBUZgyReb7SD8saZCpBY60Aay4a-U19hd_a1jve
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm

---

2.1.34 Please Don't Be Deceived By The Bob Jones College Cult (2021-01-28 04:21)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

I don't visit Harvest Baptist Church of Guam's (HBC) website very often, because they've banned me from returning to church and ostracized me since 2014, and it breaks my heart that I am not welcomed. But I recently took a look at their website and noticed in their Statement of Faith that they clearly claim to believe that salvation is by grace alone. This is a deception friends! HBC employees a bunch of Bob Jones University (BJU) graduates, and the church closely mimics whatever BJU supports and teaches. BJU is headquarters of the cult!

Also, if you take a look at BJU's Statement of Faith, they falsely claim to believe that salvation is by grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone. But that is a fallacy, as I will show you. Please read the following quote:

> **...salvation is possible only through Christ's ransom sacrifice and that *individuals cannot be saved until they repent of their sins* and call on the name of Jehovah. Salvation is described as a free gift from God, but is said to be unattainable without good works that are prompted by faith. [[1]source]**

Do you know whom the preceding doctrinal quote refers to? It isn't Harvest Baptist Church, but they teach the same garbage. It isn't Bob Jones University, but they teach the same junk theology. You're going to be shocked. It refers to the Jehovah's Witnesses and what they believe!!! It is a quote from Wikipedia about the Jehovah's Witnesses. Oh my! Dear reader, if you believe Lordship Salvation, you are in the same sinking boat as the hellbound Jehovah's Witnesses. Think about that!

Let's dig deeper. Here is a quote directly from the Jehovah's Witness' official website:

> **The Bible shows that you must have works, or acts of obedience, to prove that your faith is alive.** (James 2:24, 26) **However, this does not mean that you can earn salvation.** It is "God's gift" based on his "undeserved kindness," or "grace."—Ephesians 2:8, 9; King James Version. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]https://www.jw.org/en/bible-teachings/questions/what-is-salvat ion

[3]

Do you see the doublespeak? JW's speak of salvation by grace while simultaneously requiring works to prove the genuineness of your faith. That is the same Satanic garbage taught at Bob Jones University today...

> "For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!" —[4]Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [5]22:44)

Dear reader, salvation is a free gift, which does NOT require any effort on your part to validate or prove that your faith is real. Faith is faith. Jesus said even the smallest amount of faith moves mountains. All the faith you need to be saved is JUST ENOUGH. You need just enough faith to obey God. **Romans 10:13, "**

For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

" If you have JUST ENOUGH faith to call upon the name of the Lord, you will be saved immediately, irrevocably and eternally. You have God's promise on it!

If you are married, you don't have to prove the genuineness of your legal marriage by behaving a certain way. A woman may be unfaithful to her husband, but their marriage is still 100 % legal and legitimate. The way a person behaves shows how much they love their spouse, but it has nothing to do with the legality of their marriage. Likewise, the way a believer lives shows how much he or she loves Jesus (John 14:15), but it has absolutely nothing to do with the legal act of God justifying a man by faith, which Christ alone paid for. **John 14:15, " If ye love me, keep my commandments."** We do not prove the genuineness of our faith by obedience to God as a Christian; but rather, we prove how much we love Jesus. A lost man can live just as righteous as a believer, and a believer can live just as sinful as a lost man.

Dr. Steve Pettit's Eternal Insecurity

Here is another heretical quote from the Jehovah's Witnesses...

> **Can you lose out on salvation?**
>
> Yes. Just as a person saved from drowning could fall or jump back into the water, ***a person who has been saved from sin but fails to keep exercising faith could lose out on salvation*. For this reason, the Bible urges Christians who have received salvation "to put up a hard fight for the faith."** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [6]https://www.jw.org/en/bible-teachings/questions/what-is-salvation

Sadly, that is exactly what [7]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University also heretically teaches):

> “You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. ***In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race*.** **If you want to win, you have to run to the end**; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [8]11:34)

Do you see how these damnable false teachers agree? They both teach that you can lose out on salvation if you fail to faithfully live the Christian life. That is not the Gospel of free grace! That is not the free gift of God by faith alone. They both say more is required than faith, that you are OBLIGATED to live a life of obedience to God. This is the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

One of my very favorite preachers is Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold. He preached a helpful sermon titled: “ [9]He That Committeth Sin Is Of The Devil .” If you try to prove that you’re saved by how you live, the only conclusion you can come up with is that you’re not, because you’re still a sinner! If we must faithfully *run the race* in Christian holiness and service to know that we are saved, then how can any saint ever have the 100 % sweet assurance of salvation until we’re dead? Steve Pettit’s type of thinking goes totally contrary to the plainest teachings of the Word of God. **Matthew 22:29,**

“

Jesus answered and said unto them, *Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures*, nor the power of God.

”

In this article I have shown you that the Jehovah’s Witness’ religious cult preach salvation by grace, just as do Harvest Baptist Church of Guam and Bob Jones University. But like the Jehovah’s Witnesses, the Bob Jones crowd use this lie as a smokescreen for their counterfeit plan of salvation. The Bob Jones crowd preach the SAME lie as the Jehovah’s Witnesses, that you must turn away from your sins to be saved. That is a Satanic works-based plan of damnation, not salvation. That is not Free Grace Theology!!!

In case you missed it, here again is what the Jehovah’s Witnesses believe:

> **Jehovah’s Witnesses believe salvation is possible only through Christ’s ransom sacrifice and that individuals cannot be saved until they repent of their sins and call on the name of Jehovah. Salvation is described as a free gift from God, but is said to be unattainable without good works that are prompted by faith. [[10]source]**

Bob Jones University is in agreement with the cults! I triple-dog dare you to go search online for what Mormons, Roman Catholics, Church of Christ and Seventh-Day Adventists all believe and teach concerning repentance, and you’ll find that they all require people to “repent of your sins” to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. The phrase “repent of your sins” is nowhere found in the inspired King James Bible. You’d have to go find a corrupted modern Bible perversion, like the New Living Translation (NLT) to find that Satanic garbage.

“Repent” in the Bible as a noun concerning salvation is *metanoia*, which simply means “a change of mind.” A person repents by believing on the Lord Jesus Christ. **Matthew 21:32, “For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*.”** Notice that Jesus didn’t say they turned from their sins to believe on Him. Nor did Jesus say that they repented to turn away from their sins. No, the Lord said the Pharisees **“REPENETED NOT”** that they might believe Him. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. That is why in the Gospel of John we find the word **“believe”** mentioned 85 times, but the word “repent” is not mentioned even once. That speaks volumes!!! Repentance is necessary for salvation, but it is automatic, not something extra you must do besides simply believing.

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, “

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

” I love this passage of Scripture! Nowhere does the Bible teach turning from sins to be saved. We are simply taught that God gives men repentance to acknowledge THE TRUTH. What truth? **Romans 3:19,**

“Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*. ” Salvation is a matter of repentance and faith, that is, acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty needy sinner, and believing THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved. [11]LAW and CHRIST.

[12]



Revelation 20:15, "And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jehovah%27s_Witnesses_and_salvation
2. https://www.jw.org/en/bible-teachings/questions/what-is-salvation
3. http://wit.irr.org/do-jehovahs-witnesses-believe-in-salvation-grace
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. https://www.jw.org/en/bible-teachings/questions/what-is-salvation
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. https://youtu.be/RyQpg2hneJc
10. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jehovah%27s_Witnesses_and_salvation
11. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/dr-law-and-dr-grace.html
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEieck3reJO-wkfhg-kv2BajU7-r5fxGt3YrjSF4hHI1jlgae43JjKD5zejARU6Oz_uMzPubtp9ZRMsgNb2LyLzsEJ2gSg1KUPIwOcL

2.1.35 Why Does A Saved Person Have To Confess Sin? (2021-01-28 09:30)

1st John 1:8-10, "If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. *If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness*. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us."

A religious man at a job I worked years ago, tried to convince me that our text passage of Scripture only applies to unsaved people. The guy claimed that since a believer's sins were already forgiven at the time of salvation, we don't need to confess our sins as God's children. He was wrong! Although our POSITION was forever settled the moment we got saved, our CONDITION needs to be continually maintained. Proof that this verse does not apply to unsaved people is that we don't get saved by confessing our sins, but by believing on the name of the Son of God (John 20:31). The reason why God can forgive a believer simply by confessing, is because we are already saved. Confessing is simply getting right with God, agreeing with the Lord concerning our sins. The lost man is still under the condemnation of God's Old Testament law. He needs God's New Testament grace, which is obtained only through faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:24-26; Philippians 3:9).

As a believer our sins have all been washed away by the blood of Jesus, judicially speaking. The old account was settled long ago! Amen! So in God's sight, as far as our POSITION in Christ is concerned, we are right with God on the basis of Christ's sacrifice on the cross, and not by the life we live. Once saved, always saved (OSAS). But when we sin as God's children, our fellowship with the Lord is broken until we get right with God. **1st John 1:6,**

"If we say that we have *fellowship with him*, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin."

Carefully notice that the topic here is FELLOWSHIP, not SONSHIP. If we live in willful sin as believers, we are not walking in sweet fellowship with the Lord, which limits God's blessings in our life. Until we confess (agree with God) concerning the awfulness of the sins in our life, and we depart from evil (premeditated sinning), we cannot be right with God as His child. Please

understand that this has nothing to do with salvation. In fact, you CAN receive God's free gift of eternal life without forsaking the sins in your life. That must be true if it is to truly remain a free gift (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:9-10).

A saved person still has to confess sin, because our flesh wants to rebel against the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 7:14-25). We all sometimes get out of harmony with God, like a terrible sounding chord played on a musical instrument. A major chord sounds crisp and in perfect harmony. But if you add a bunch of off notes, playing some strange sound, it will be offensive to the ear. The object of the Christian life is to keep our heart in sweet harmonic tune with the Word of God (John 17:17). When we hit those off chords, we need to confess, agreeing with God so that our life can return to sweet harmony with the Word of God.

That is exactly what the Bible means in **Proverbs 3:5-7,**

"

Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.

In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

" If we keep our life in tune with the inspired Word of God (King James Bible), walking in sweet fellowship with the dear Savior, then God promises to guide our paths. We must choose our individual *steps*, but God will direct our *paths*. In other words, God's Word will point us in the right direction, if we fear God to heed instruction!!!

I like what my dear pastor said last night in his Wednesday evening sermon. He said,

"Keep a short sin account with God." I like that. In other words, stay confessed up. Don't allow too much time after you sin, to go to the Lord and confess your sins to make things right. **1st John 1:9, "If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."** God will ALWAYS be faithful and fair to forgive our sins. **Micah 7:18, " Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."**

2.1.36 The Man Who Believes On Jesus Christ Has Repented (2021-01-30 03:19)

Mark 1:15, "

And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye*, and believe the gospel.

"

Luke 13:3,

"

I tell you, Nay: but, *except ye repent*, ye shall all likewise perish.

"

Acts 3:19,

"*Repent ye* therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

”

Acts 17:30,

“

And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where *to repent*:

”

These beautiful passages of Scripture are commonly cited by advocates of Lordship Salvation to justify their heresy of “

turn away from your sin

”

to saved. However, none of these passages teach that repentance means to turn away from your sins. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. The Gospel of John was written for the purpose of getting people saved (John 20:31). In the book of John we find the word **“**

believe

” mentioned 85 times, but the word repent is not mentioned even once. This plainly evidences that the man who believes has also repented.

Something that bothers me is the deceitfulness of Baptist pastors and churches all across America. Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) is still recognized as one of the most notable and respected leaders in the independent fundamental Baptist movement today. Dr. Rice founded the Sword Of The Lord in 1934. I love Brother Rice and fully support his ministry and the Sword Of The Lord still today, whose editor is now Dr. Shelton Smith.

As an example of what I mean by deceit, please read the following quote from the Statement of Faith of the Metro Baptist Church in Kansas City, Kansas...

> **You must repent.**
>
> “And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent:” (Acts 17:30) To repent literally means to have a change of mind (or spirit) toward God and toward sin. **It means to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart, and trust in Jesus Christ to save you.** You can see then, how the man who believes in Christ, repents, and the man who repents, believes in Christ. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://metrobaptistchurch.com/eternal-life

To an unsaved person, the preceding skewed quote gives the impression that they must forsake sinful living to be saved. Here is a quote from the Statement of Faith from the Highland Baptist Church in Cumberland, Maryland...

> **You must repent**
>
> And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent: (Acts 17:30) To repent literally means to have a change of mind (or

spirit) toward God and toward sin. **It means to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart, and trust in Jesus Christ to save you.** You can see, then, how the man who believes in Christ repents and the man who repents believes in Christ. The jailer repented when he turned from sin to believe in the Lord Jesus Christ. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]http://highlandbaptistcumberlandmd.com/salvation

Did you notice that these two Statements of Faith are almost identical? That is because many churches, like these, simply repeat what Dr. John R. Rice teaches in his popular Gospel tract titled: “

[3]What Must I Do To Be Saved?

” Here is a direct quote from Dr. Rice’s tract:

“To repent literally means to have a change of mind or spirit toward God and toward sin. **It means to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart, and trust in Jesus Christ to save you.** You can see, then, how the man who believes in Christ repents and the man who repents believes in Christ. The jailer repented when he turned form sin to believe in the Lord Jesus Christ.”

SOURCE: “

[4]What Must I Do To Be Saved?

”

It bothers me when Baptist churches skew (a slanted position) Dr. Rice’s writings, misrepresenting what he really taught. Anyone who represents Dr. Rice as teaching that you have to turn from sins, as a separate act from believing, is slandering him! Please read what Dr. Rice actually believes and teaches:

There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). ***Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith*****: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.

Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being “a disciple of John the Baptist” in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation.

[emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful. Please don't miss it! I have heard [5]Missionary David W. Cloud and other false teachers, attempt to portray Dr. Rice as a proponent of Lordship Salvation, saying he taught that people must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. David Cloud even goes as far as to pitch Dr. John R. Rice against his successor Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). I explain this issue in the preceding hyperlink. Mr. Cloud claims that Curtis Hutson leaves off repentance, thus corrupting the Gospel. [6]Nothing could be further from the truth.

Kindly said, I am so sick and tired of Ray Comfort's damnable doctrines of devils. In all of his YouTube videos, Ray requires people to do TWO things to be saved. He first requires that people repent of their sins. He defines repentance as telling God you're sorry, [7]and then living a LIFESTYLE OF REPENTANCE to prove the reality of your salvation. John R. Rice rightly taught that repentance and faith are simply two parts of ONE STEP of believing to be saved; whereas Ray Comfort errantly teaches that repentance and faith are TWO STEPS, which require an effort to stop living in sin to be saved.

These are two very different plans of salvation.

It is very deceptive for any Baptist church to partially quote John R. Rice, telling people that repentance means

"

to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart.

" In reality, in fact, that is NOT what repentance means!!!!!!! The word

"

repent

"

regarding salvation in the Bible is either the noun *metanoia* (a change of mind), or the verb form *metanoeo* (to think differently).

Mark 1:15, "

And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye*, and believe the gospel.

"

To be saved, you must *think differently* and believe the *Good News* (i.e., Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins, He was buried and physically resurrected three days later). We are saved by believing, not by repenting; but repentance makes believing possible. If you didn't change your mind about whatever it is that has been preventing you from believing, then you wouldn't have come to Christ to be forgiven and saved. The only thing you need to change your mind about is whatever has been hindering you from believing.

Unbelief is the only thing that keeps a person from believing. To require that someone commit to turning away from living a lifestyle of sin, has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life. I hope you see that. False teachers like John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, James White, Bryan Denlinger, Sam Horn, John Piper, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron and R.C. Sproul, unbiblically require people to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get saved, which is heresy. Salvation is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition.

Out Baptist churches today are filled with people who are very ecumenical, accepting and bidding Godspeed to all manner of heresy, false teachers, counterfeit Bible versions and other

gospels. Sadly, anybody who professes faith alone in Christ alone by grace alone is embraced as being a true Christian; yet many of these so-called

“

Christians

” adhere to a very different plan of salvation than what is clearly taught in the King James Bible. I have just shown you two Baptist churches, whose Statement of Faith add turning away from sins to the Gospel, corrupting the simplicity that is in Christ by faith alone.

Most churches are in denial today. While they insist that salvation is a free gift that cannot be earned, at the same time they also insist that you turn away from sinning to receive it. I can take you to the Mormon, Roman Catholic, Jehovah’s Witness, Church of Christ and Seventh-Day Adventist websites to show you where [8]they all insist that salvation is obtained solely by God’s grace. Yet, all of these false religions require some form of works for salvation, or to prove that you are really saved by performing works. The Word of God teaches the exact opposite, that a person is saved solely BY FAITH and nothing else is required...

> **Romans 3:20-26, “Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.**
>
> **But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;**
>
> ***Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ* unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:**
>
> **For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;**
>
> ***Being justified freely by his grace* through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:**
>
> **Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation *through faith in his blood*, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;**
>
> **To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and *the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*.**
>
> **”**

Repeatedly in the Bible we are taught simply to BELIEVE on the only begotten Son of God (John 3:16). Nowhere are we told to repent “

of our sins

”

to be saved. NOWHERE!!! In closing, let me repeat these doctrinally sound words by Evangelist John R. Rice once again. And may I say, the inspired Scriptures are our final and only authority in all doctrinal and moral matters. You’ll find those inspired words only in the King James Bible today. Having said that, Dr. Rice gets it 100 % correct here, in my humble opinion as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher:

> **“Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation.** Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. ***One who turns from sin to God has***

done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith."

[emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Repentance is not a separate act from believing, but one and the same. This is the great Bible truth which is woefully lacking in thousands of Baptist churches today, perverting the simple Gospel of free grace. God bless you dear friend, and thank you from my heart for reading this humble sinner's writings. To God alone be the glory!

[9]

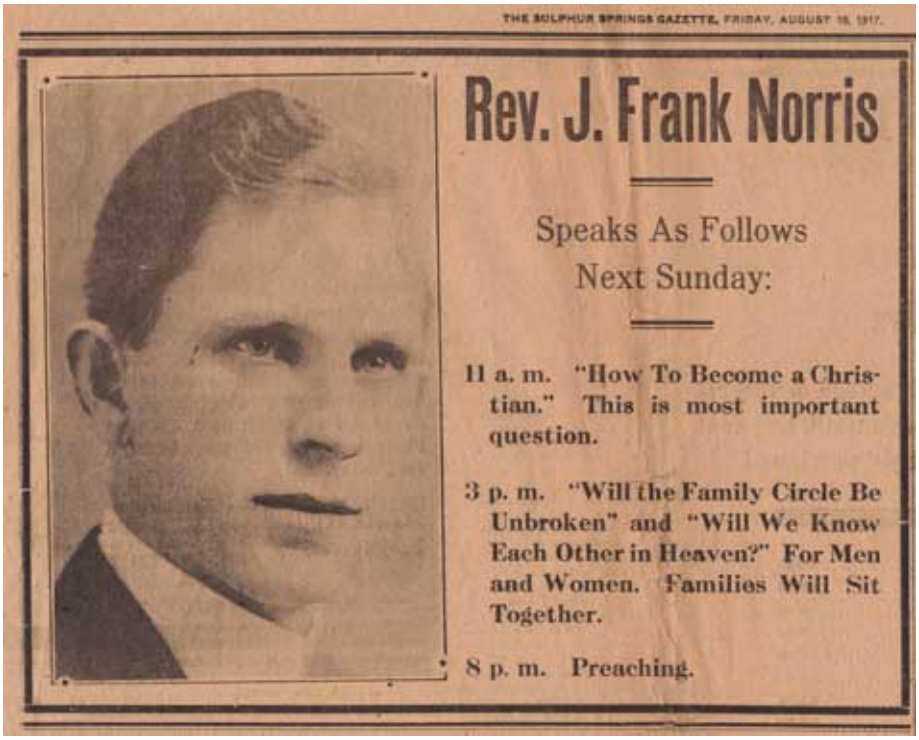
THE SULPHUR SPRINGS GAZETTE, FRIDAY, AUGUST 10, 1917.

Rev. J. Frank Norris

Speaks As Follows Next Sunday:

11 a. m. "How To Become a Christian." This is most important question.

3 p. m. "Will the Family Circle Be Unbroken" and "Will We Know Each Other in Heaven?" For Men and Women. Families Will Sit Together.

8 p. m. Preaching.

1. https://metrobaptistchurch.com/eternal-life
2. http://highlandbaptistcumberlandmd.com/salvation
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20John%20Rice/what_must_i_do.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20John%20Rice/what_must_i_do.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
8. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/search?q=vatican
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjQkBrRs8fPV8A6SjtXOsQCB-r5Qc2nTC1PjOqiVNX17Wk6zQZ1-iYr-Yccr74KA2T6QFOA9QOGpL8UDfhpPHt-XEX74XPs7qeVbUe

2.2 February

2.2.1 For Those Who Desire To Walk Close With The Lord (2021-02-01 09:30)

James 4:6-17, "

But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. *Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you*. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. *Speak not evil one of another, brethren*. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge. There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another? Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. *For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that*. But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil. Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin."

If we want to be close to God, the Bible teaches us to be afflicted, weep and mourn. The Lord has a broken heart over open sin in society today, over broken marriages and homes, over lost sinners, and over the apostate condition of the churches. When we help share God's burdens, getting into the yoke of soulwinning with Him, we learn of Him. **Matthew 11:29, "Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls."** Jesus wants to make us "fishers of men." **Mark 1:17, "And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men."**

That is how we get close to God, labouring with God to win souls to Christ. **1st Corinthians 3:9, "For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.**

" The soul-winner's heart is dear to the Lord.

To me, God is more than just someone that I commune with, He is my life, my very peace, salvation and righteousness. **Ephesians 2:14, "For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;" 1st Corinthians 1:30, "But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord."** Jesus is our wisdom, righteousness, sanctification and redemption! Christ is my very life (Galatians 2:20). Colossians 3:1-3 says that we are dead as believers, and our life is hid in Christ. That is why when people criticize me, I just step out of the way and let Jesus be the target, because my life is hidden in Him.

Likewise, when people praise and brag on me, with words of gratitude, I just pass it on to my blessed Savior, because my life is hidden in Jesus. So to me, walking with God is really just a matter of dying to SELF, so that the Lord's indwelling Holy Spirit can live through me. Abiding in the King James Bible is the way to get very close to God, and to obey it. **Psalms**

119:100, "I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts." David said that he understood because he obeyed God's Word. There's no one as ignorant of the Bible as are deeper life dead theologians who never share the Gospel with anyone. The Pharisees were the elite religious leaders, yet again and again in the Bible we see how woefully ignorant they were of the truth.

Notice also in our text passage that the Apostle James says not to speak evil of others. We cannot expect to draw near to God while speaking evil of others. God is love. Those who walk closely with the Lord will possess God's unconditional love for every living creature. **1st John 4:8, "He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love."** The Bible also calls God's blessed Holy Spirit **"the Spirit of truth" (John 16:13b). John 4:24, "**

God is a Spirit: and they that worship him *must worship him in spirit and in truth*.

" So we see that pleasing and worshipping God requires both love and truth. Truth without love is ineffective; love without truth is impotent. **Ephesians 4:15a,**

"But speaking the truth in love..." A church that possesses love without truth is powerless to make a difference for God. A church that preaches the truth without love is ineffective. People won't care what you know, until they know that you care. A godly church pastor and congregation have both truth and love!

If you want to be close in your walk with God, then you must be pure of heart. **Matthew 5:8, "**

Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

" This Bible verse doesn't mean that you'll someday see God in the future. It means if you are pure of heart, you will SEE GOD right now! If you've seen the only begotten Son, you've also seen the Father! **John 14:9, "Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? *he that hath seen me hath seen the Father*; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? "**

1st Timothy 3:16, "

And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: *God was manifest in the flesh*, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

" If you desire to get close to God, then you absolutely must draw close to Jesus!

The Bible teaches that God speaks to everyone today through THE SON. **Hebrews 1:1-2, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;"** Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to rightly call the Bible and Jesus "twins." **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and *they are they which testify of me*."**

From Genesis to Revelation, the Bible is all about Jesus.

Revelation 19:10, "And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for *the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy*. " Always

look for how a particular Scripture passage relates to Jesus, and then you'll have the correct meaning. Those Bible students who always interpret the Bible in view of Israel, do err in their understanding of the Scriptures! The spirit of prophecy is Jesus Christ, not the nation of Israel. Everything in the Old Testament led up to the coming of the Messiah. So if you want to get close to God dear friend, then get close to Jesus, and the way you get close to Jesus is to abide in the Scriptures!

The man is not falling apart whose Bible is!

Psalms 1:1-4, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

" To delight in the Scriptures is to delight in the Lord.

The righteous Lord favors the righteous person! **Psalms 11:7, "**

For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright.

"

The face of the Lord is toward the upright, and against those who do evil.

Psalms 33:5, "

He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD. **"** God doesn't expect anyone to be perfect to walk and be close with Him. **Proverbs 24:16, " For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief. "** A man is made righteous with God through faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 4:5-6; Philippians 3:9).

And then as God's redeemed child, a believer is right with God who confesses their sins right away. **1st John 1:9, "**

If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

" Many years ago a religious man tried to convince me that John 1:9 didn't apply to the believer. He said that the believer's sins have been forever forgiven in Christ; therefore, a believer doesn't have any sins to

"

confess.

"

That man was utterly mistaken! He failed to differentiate between a believer's POSITION in Christ versus one's CONDITION in Christ. Our *position* in Christ as His sheep was forever settled the moment we became born-again (John 1:12-13), which is by faith alone; but our *condition* in Christ is our responsibility to maintain, **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.**

"

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9LMaiUdCJUyAzOhNECTHf4CgzjSthUgn1Pb7uI_TmZmCpF9KMG1AqeP6Bd-6KYLSGAlkG0GyROnQs3LRX1iogxhXNMOLO2uhd4QA

2.2.2 Jesus Never Changes And Neither Does The Holy Bible (2021-02-02 09:30)

Malachi 3:6, "For *I am the LORD, I change not*; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed." Hebrews 13:8, "*Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever*."

Our God never changes. Our precious Lord and Savior never changes. The Holy Spirit never changes. The inspired Word of God never changes. A sign of the apostasy in these last days is that churches are following the Devil's manmade corrupt Bible revisions. Anyone with even a little bit of spiritual discernment, who genuinely loves the truth, can see that Satan is behind the movement to relentlessly rewrite the Bible. The following picture is just one example of how rotten, evil and unscholarly the Bible corrupting business is...

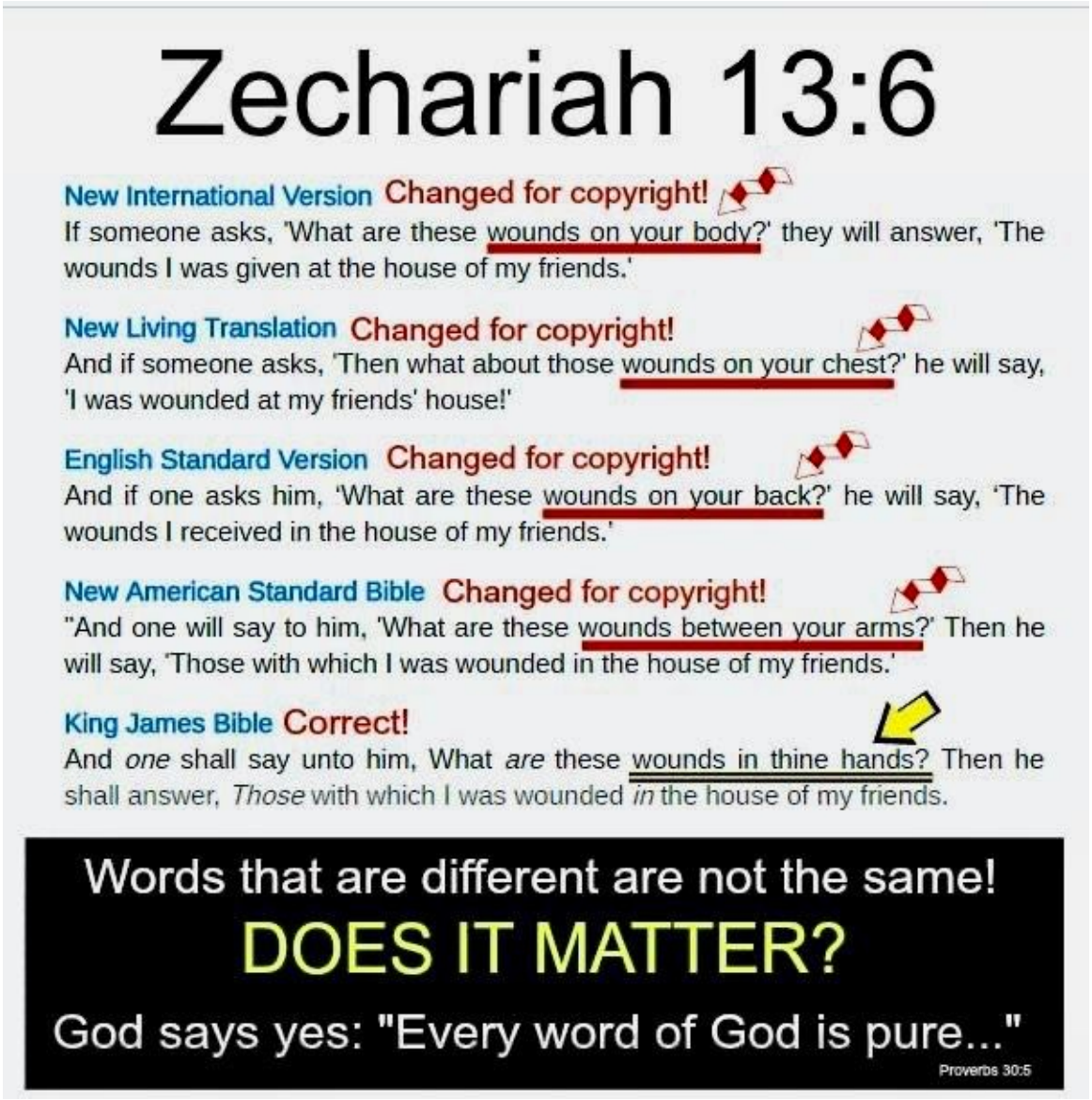

As you can see above, ungodly translators and publishers are changing the infallible Word of God so that they can obtain a legal copyright. They are not changing the Holy Bible because scholars sincerely believe it is accurate, but merely so that they can obtain their own legal copyright. Read t

he following quote taken from the [2]United States Copyright Office :

> **How much do I have to change in my own work to make a new claim of copyright?**
>
> You may make a new claim in your work if the changes are substantial and creative, something more than just editorial changes or minor changes. This would qualify as a new derivative work. For instance, simply making spelling corrections throughout a work does not warrant a new registration, but adding an additional chapter would. See Circular 14, Copyright Registration in Derivative Works and Compilations, for further information.
>
> SOURCE: [3]Registering A Work

In other words, if you wanted to publish your own new Bible version, in order to receive legal copyright status, you would have to "SUBSTANTIALLY" change your work from the original. And they must be "CREATIVE" unique changes. I'll show you some of their Satanic creativity in a moment. May I say, God's Word is not open game for anyone who wants to get creative and change it. Even worse, they're doing it for money. Pastor Max D. Younce taught [4]a brilliant study on the King James Bible years ago. [5]In part 4b of that series, Dr. Younce made some startling statements revealing just how wicked and deficient the Devil's modern Bibles are. Dr. Younce explains in part 4b how in many cases, the modern Bible revisions are not based upon any ancient manuscript, but in fact, they are merely rendered at the whim of the translator.

Jesus came to earth as the Word of God incarnate (made flesh). **John 1:1-3, 14, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.**

The same was in the beginning with God. ...

And *the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us*, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

"

Revelation 19:13, "

And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and *his name is called The Word of God*.

" Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word. This is why we read in **John 5:39,**

"*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and *they are they which testify of me*.

" We learn about Jesus by SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES, because Jesus is the living Word of God.

Hebrews 13:8 proclaims that Jesus Christ is THE SAME yesterday, today and tomorrow. The Lord never changes. Our American culture has drastically been transformed in just 50 years. In 1962 homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states, but as of June 2015 same-sex marriages is permitted in all 50 states by federal law. Likewise, since 1972 federal law has permitted abortion in all 50 states. In the 1950's most Americans were skinny, at their proper weight, but today in the 21st century 42 % of Americans are obese. Women are covered in tattoos today, but in the 1970's tattoos on women were unheard of. There were no women combat soldiers in the U.S. back then. Feminism has ruined American homes!

But despite all these DRASTIC changes for the worst in our country, God and His inspired infallible Words have not changed. Wicked men keep changing the truth of God into a lie (Romans 1:25), but that doesn't change THE TRUTH! Men can change the Bible all they want, but the infallible unchanging King James Bible still stands! The churches have changed, and they're becoming deader and more unrecognizable every year. The power of the Holy Spirit is absent in 99 % of churches today. Instead you'll find a place of entertainment. You'll find psychology instead of theology in the pulpit. You'll find unity by compromise instead of division over truth. The average pastor and church are far more concerned about avoiding a church split, than they are about pleasing God by contending for the faith (Jude 1:3).

The Word of God hasn't changed at all. Yet, according to the American Bible Society (ABS), there are approximately 900 different English Bible versions:

> I am afraid no one can give you an exact number for the English translations and paraphrases of the Bible printed since Tyndale's New Testament of 1526. In part this

> is due to the difficulty of determining what should be defined as a new translation as opposed to a correction or a revision of an existing translation. There is the additional question of how we should count translations that include not a complete Bible or Testament, but just a group of books or even a single book. And then, of course, there is the difficulty of sheer numbers. With all these caveats in mind, the number of printed English translations and paraphrases of the Bible, whether complete or not, is about 900. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [6]Number Of English Translations Of The Bible; BIBLE Q & A; December 2, 2009.

I know Independent Baptist churches where multiple plans of salvation are permitted and taught. **1st Corinthians 14:11, "For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints."** Here's [7]THE UGLY TRUTH ABOUT THE DIFFERENT BIBLE VERSIONS TODAY , WHICH ARE ANYTHING BUT HONEST SCHOLARSHIP. Please don't become the Devil's fool. Get you a King James Bible and love it, defend it, cherish it, read it, mediate on it, memorize it, proclaim it, study it, obey it and abide (live) therein!!!!!!!

Our blessed risen and living Savior never changes, and neither does the printed Word of God.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgF-i7TftgPboYmcPMVFFQPIVAKCKvnyUWLQ8h9B5AGTwOI5c7VvAVGW2w1DWb15o24_s6xX7frrum46iMOkT8-kouRSABfRoQrlCD
2. http://copyright.gov/
3. http://copyright.gov/help/faq/faq-register.html#change
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
6. http://news.americanbible.org/article/number-of-english-translations-of-the-bible
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm

2.2.3 Simple Come As A Guilty Sinner And Believe The Gospel (2021-02-03 01:40)

Galatians 3:1-3, "

O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

"

God intended for the Gospel to be very simple. According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, **" the Gospel**

" is defined as Christ's **death, burial and resurrection** . Jesus died on the cross for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He resurrected physically from the dead. The word

"

Gospel

2938

”

means

“

Good News.

”

The BAD NEWS is that we are all guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty for our sins, which is death, including eternal damnation in Hell (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:12-15; 21:8). Anyone who admits being a guilty sinner and believes the Gospel is saved. It’s that simple.

When someone says that you have to turn away from a lifestyle of sin, you know they are not saved. Pastor Marty Herron, former pastor of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, said publicly in 2014 that God will not save you, unless you turn away from a lifestyle of sinning. Kindly said, Marty Herron is not saved and has no business standing behind any pulpit anywhere.

I witnessed to another man at Harvest in 2015, Jared Baldwin. He was one of their Associate Pastors. I asked him if he believed a person could admit they are a sinner and believe, and be saved. He replied yes. I think Jared is saved. He got the question right. Anyone who admits they are a sinner and believes the Gospel is saved. If you believe that you are saved. If you think MORE is necessary, then you are not saved. It is that plain and simple.

I witnessed to a teacher on staff at Harvest Baptist Academy, which Harvest Baptist Church operates. His name was Jason. I asked him the same question I asked Pastor Baldwin. I asked him: “Do you believe a person can admit they are a sinner, and believe the Gospel, to be saved.” Jason smiled and replied: “Uh, I think a little more is required than that.” Jason is going to Hell of he doesn’t repent of his works for salvation. Jason believes what Marty Herron taught him, that he must turn away from a life of sinning to be saved. Nowhere in the Scriptures are we taught to forsake our sinning to be saved. When you hear a preacher say to *repent* “

of your sins

”

to be saved, you know that he has been inspired by demons. The phrase

“OF YOUR SINS” appears nowhere in the Word of God. Repentance is simply a change of mind, not a change of lifestyle or behavior to receive God’s free gift of eternal life.

The Apostle Paul called the churches of Galatia **“ foolish**

” in Galatians 3:1. They had embraced a religious cult that added works to faith for salvation. Today we would call this Lordship Salvation. When a preacher requires you to forsake the willful sinning in your life to be saved, he is requiring you to do works. What do you think “

works

”

are? **Romans 3:19-20,**

“Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*. **”**

The Old Testament Mosaic law simply shows humanity our sinnership and need for the Savior (Galatians 3:24-26). We've all broken the well known Ten Commandments of the law. God never intended for anyone to actually keep these commandments to merit their way to Heaven; but rather, to be used as a measuring stick, by which when compared men see themselves as guilty sinners, and thus realize our desperate need for the blessed Savior Jesus Christ. We are saved by grace through faith in Jesus Christ, without any works.

By God's grace, I hunger in my soul to reach as many people with the truth of the Gospel as I can. Getting born-again is not a matter of you changing your life to please God, it is a legal matter of being justified through faith alone in the payment Christ made for your sins on the cross. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. You are a guilty sinner friend, Consequently, the Holy Bible says you and I deserve to be punished in the fires and torment of Hell forever. I have a hard time accepting that truth, but God said it and that settles it.

Even the worst criminals, when sentenced to several hundred years in prison, have a limit.

The longest prison sentence ever issued by a judge [1]was given to Chamoy Thipyaso, a Thai woman who defrauded 16,000 people in a pyramid scheme which netted her more than $200 million. In 1989, a judge sentenced her to an astonishing 141,078 years for corporate fraud. It is not fair that one person could hurt 16,000 people, and yet only be able to suffer in one lifetime. That is why God will punish unsaved people in Hell for all eternity, according to their works (Revelation 20:12-15). Jesus Christ is our only way of escape.

Sin must be paid for. Christ made that payment (Romans 5:6-9), but you must appropriate that payment by accepting God's gift of eternal life, which comes wrapped in Jesus.

To get to Heaven, all God requires is that you acknowledge yourself as a needy sinner, and rest completely Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11).

[2]



1. https://www.express.co.uk/news/world/741650/longest-prison-jail-sentences-in-the-world-us-Chamoy-Thipyaso-Charles-Scott-Robinson
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhvtOs4YQ5JfAHNUfUFS4dCk7xi4a7B7tZtV_mF_mhQ6UrrQ0_t-l8kZoa5qRGLNiG9WrW_hui28YuH_q6s4aiOXJdpwGj7JKTGUxT

2.2.4 Thou Shalt Not Take The Name Of The Lord In Vain (2021-02-04 09:30)

Deuteronomy 5:11, “

Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

”

If every time the Lord’s name was taken in vain in a Hollywood movie, were to be added up accumulatively each day around the world, I dare say it would amount to ONE BILLION times! Countless popular movies like Doom, First Blood, The Abyss, Alien and thousands more films, repeatedly curse in God’s holy name. Many movies incessantly take the Lord’s holy name in vain a few dozen times just in one film. if you were to keep tally on all those times, multiplied by all the television screens around the world watching those same ungodly movies each day, you’d likely hear the Lord’s name blasphemed ONE BILLION times per day.

Our text passage of Scripture warns that God will not hold anyone guiltless that takes His name in vain. In vain simply means in a meaningless and irreverent way. I am shocked by some of the ungodly phrases I hear coming out of Hollywood; such as “Jesus [expletive] Christ.” Or, “

Holy [expletive]

” Sometimes they refer to the Lord as

“Jesus H. Christ,” [1]which is sinful blasphemy. The United States is a very sinful and wicked society. Wickedness is deliberate sin. Hollywood deliberately takes the Lord’s name in vain all the time. In fact, about 97 % of their movies curse in the Lord’s name. This is proof of God’s existence. Why do sinful men feel the compulsion to continually blaspheme the name of God almighty?

Deuteronomy 5:11, “

Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: *for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain*. **”** Hollywood has much blood on their hands. Movie directors’ Ridley Scott, Jim Cameron and Steven Spielberg are the biggest perpetrators of the slander:

“

God damn!

” These blasphemous words are heard in all of the Jurassic Park series. These sinful words are heard in all of the Alien series. **Deuteronomy 5:11, “Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.”**

Hollywood makes light of sin! Actors get paid money to lay on top of each other, kiss and do what only legally married people should do in the privacy of their bedroom. They are blaspheming the Word of God in more ways than just cursing in his holy name. And now

sodomy and lesbianism saturates Hollywood and Walt Disney's films. God's judgment won't sleep forever. A day of reckoning is coming! Hollywood actors all know that to "

make it big

"

in the movie business, the clothes much come off, and actors are expected to debase themselves.

In the 1997 ungodly movie Starship Troopers, the actors were required to strip down butt naked to be filmed for the movie. Director Paul Verhoeven also stripped down to his birthday

suit (the suit you were wearing when you came out of your mother's womb). Paul Verhoeven did this to make the other actors (especially the females) not feel so awkward.

Dear reader (and God knows that I mean this), if a Hollywood producer were to offer me $1,000,000,000 to take the Lord's name in vain, in just one film, just one time, I wouldn't do it. You mean you'd pass up one billion dollars, and all you'd need to do is curse in God's name just one time? Yes I'd turn down the offer. I would tell them I am not interested. It's just money! **Proverbs 1:10, " My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not."**

Most people would rationalize (like Eve did when temped by the serpent) that a billion dollars could be used to further the Gospel. Think of all the churches that could be helped. What saith the Scripture? **Deuteronomy 5:11, "Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain."** It is never right to do wrong, in order to get a chance to do right. If we have to take the Lord's name in vain (which is terrible wrong), to get a chance to help people (with blood money from doing wrong), then we ought not do anything wrong in the first place. We ought never sell and compromise ourselves. **Proverbs 15:16, " *Better is little with the fear of the LORD* than great treasure and trouble therewith. "**

Proverbs 16:8, " *Better is a little with righteousness* than great revenues without right. "

I cringe every time that I hear someone take my dear Savior's name in vain. I admittedly like watching the Jurassic Park movie series. I also like the Star Trek movie series by atheist Gene Roddenberry. William Shatner (aka, Captain Kirk from Iowa, also an atheist) repeatedly curses in the Lord's name in the movie. I hold my ears when that part of the movie comes, because I don't want to hear ungodly people cursing my precious God's name. I literally place my hands over my ears sometimes, because I don't want to hear it.

Roaring tyrannosauruses don't bother me, but hearing sinners blasphemy my God does. If you are a better Christian than me, and don't watch Hollywood movies at all, then good for you friend!!! I like science-fiction films, but I am frustrated that they often take God's name in vain.

Deuteronomy 5:11, "Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain."

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jesus_H._Christ

2.2.5 The Crown College Is Promoting Bad Science (2021-02-04 19:37)

1st Timothy 6:20-21,

“

O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

”

The Crown College in Powell, Tennessee is opening a Creation Science Museum, reinforcing the science ’falsely so-called’ taught by religious con man Ken Ham.

Anybody who claims that Noah took dinosaurs aboard the ark is ignorant. [1]I once read a book by Dr. Henry Morris III , in which he teaches that Noah brought baby dinosaurs aboard the ark. Morris claims that God stunted the dinosaur’s growth. Folks, that is totally absurd.

Ladies and gentleman, Noah did NOT bring dinosaurs aboard the ark. In fact, dinosaurs never lived with mankind at all. If dinosaurs had lived in the Bible, we would have heard about it. There are [2]major scientific and theological problems with a Young Earth Creation (YEC) view. There [3]simply isn’t any legitimate evidence of a young earth. At best, all YEC advocates can do is grasp for straws by speculating with unprovable theories, wrest (torture) the Scriptures, and deceive simple minds with their rhetoric. [4]BEWARE OF THE ’YOUNG EARTH CREATION’ HERESY!!!

Dr. Arthur C. Custance (1920-1985) authored a very insightful book proving an Old Earth Creation with the Word of God. The book is titled: “ [5]WITHOUT FORM AND VOID .

” Dr. Max D. Younce has also authored a very helpful book titled: “ [6]THE TRUTH TRUTH ABOUT EVOLUTION; OR, DON’T LET SATAN MAKE A MONKEY OUT OF YOU .

” Pastor Younce goes into detail refuting a Young Earth Creation view. I would also encourage you to listen to Pastor Curtis Hutson’s (1934-1995) excellent Wednesday night series taught in 1974 titled: “ [7]DEMONOLOGY .

” Dr. Hutson goes into detail about the origin of demons, and an Old Earth Creation, from the King James Bible.

The [8]Young Earth Creation Museum is adhering to bad science! I couldn’t believe that they have a big Triceratops dinosaur at the entrance of their museum. It’s just another dog and pony sideshow attraction, intended to draw more students and money. The [9]earth is indeed millions if not billions of years old, as science proves. The human race did not evolve and is 6,000 years old, but the Bible teaches an old earth. **Psalms 102:25, “ Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.**

”

[10] 

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/proofs_of_old_earth.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/young_earth_refuted.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/beware_of_yec.htm
5. https://custance.org/Library/WFANDV/
6. https://heritagebbc.com/library/library-evobookspecial-pdf/
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/demonology.htm
8. https://www.thecrowncollege.edu/creation-science-center-2/
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/ageofearth1b.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgsY3jPuKvyl4yY-itQXHZYczX_kNGPdSvvWq0i81vie3svwzHaaiagljXvLr4rhyWtFHAKjnWxyqIIPwnjMGrs-BGHRSAmQzpd8XG

2.2.6 Misunderstood Repentance—An Enemy Of Soul Winning (2021-02-05 00:28)

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

The following Biblically sound and helpful information is from Chapter 4 of Pastor Jack Hyles' book, "[1]Enemies of Soul-Winning":

> Over and over again the question is asked me, "Is repentance necessary for salvation?" Of course, this is of utmost importance. Anything that deals with the way a person can escape the fires of eternal Hell and go to Heaven to live forever is of vital importance. In this chapter, we will address this most important question.

[2] 

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

1. **First, we need to find what makes one lost.**

Please notice **John 3:18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."** It is very plain in this verse what makes a person lost. Notice the words, "he that believeth not is condemned already." A person who does not believe is condemned, so not believing is what makes a person lost.

Bear in mind, the word "believing" is the Greek word which means "to rely upon." When one believes on Christ, he simply relies on Him to save him and take him to Heaven when he dies. It is very plain here that what condemns a person is believing not. Then notice it says, "because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." Once again, we are told what makes a person lost - because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. It is as simple as that.

Now look at **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** Again, we are trying to decide and determine what makes one lost. It is very plain here. Notice the word believeth, "and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abideth on him." What keeps a person from seeing life? Believing not! What makes the wrath of God abide on a person? Believing not! So, from what must a person repent in order to be saved? He must repent of that which makes him lost. Since "believing not" makes him lost, "believing" makes him saved. In repentance there is a turning from the thing that keeps him from being saved to the thing that saves him. So, yes, there is a repentance from unbelief in order to believe. It is simply a change of direction. It means a turning around. You are going away from believing, and you decide to turn around and believe. You change your direction; you change your mind. With your will you believe and rely upon Christ to save you. In order to believe, you have to repent of unbelief. That which makes a man lost must be corrected.

Now turn to **John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** Oh, how simple this is, and yet how plain! Why does a person not have life, according to this verse? Because he will not come to Christ. So, if a person is going away from Christ, he must turn around and come to Christ, which is a change of direction or a change of mind. This is repentance - repenting of the thing that keeps one from being saved, repenting from "going away" to "coming to."

Notice **Isaiah 53:6, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."** Especially notice the words, **"we have turned every one to his own way."** That's what not being saved is - turning to our own way. Now if we turn to God's way, which is putting our faith and trust in Jesus, we turn around from going our own way to going His way, from unbelief to belief. This is Bible repentance. Bear in mind, it is the faith that saves. The turning around is necessary in order to put our faith in Christ. One must repent from that thing that keeps him from being saved in order to be saved.

If a person were saved by good works, then he would have to repent of bad works, or of not doing good works, in order to be saved. If a person were saved by quitting his sinning, then he would have to repent of his sinning in order to be saved. A person is saved by believing, so he repents of his unbelief or turns from his unbelief in order to be saved.

Let us look at the verses that teach us we are saved by belief.

John 3:15, "That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life."

John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

John 3.18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

There are those who say we have to repent of our sins in order to be saved. No, we have to repent only of the thing that makes us unsaved, and that is unbelief. If a person needs to turn from his sins in order to be saved, what sins does he turn from? Does he turn from pride? Does he turn from selfishness? Does he turn from covetousness? The truth is, nobody can turn from all of his sins until he is raptured and he receives a body like the body of the Saviour. **I John 3:2, "Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is."** According to **Psalm 19:12**, we do not even know all of our sins. David said, **"Cleanse thou me from secret faults."** What he is talking about here is being cleansed from faults he doesn't even know he has. A person, when he is first saved, does not know all the things that he is doing that are wrong, and if a person has to repent of all of his sins, where is growth in grace? Where is being a babe in Christ? Where does the carnal Christian fit in here?

Now don't misunderstand me. I am certainly for separation and for living a godly life, but the cleansing of our lives is not done by us any more than salvation is done by us. Salvation is simply repenting of unbelief, and believing, and letting Christ save us. We yield to Him to save us; He does! Immediately the Holy Spirit comes in to live. The Holy Spirit begins His work of cleansing in our lives. He is the one Who cleanses, just as he is the one Who saves. He is the one Who points our sins out to us after we are saved just as He is the one Who saves us when we are saved.

This chapter is being dictated in San Antonio, Texas. I am sitting in a Holiday Inn. Tomorrow morning early I will catch a plane for Chicago. Let's suppose I get on that plane, and I am trusting the pilot to take me to Chicago. I do not know how to operate the plane, nor do I know the route to Chicago by air. There is nothing I can do to get myself to Chicago by that plane. I trust the pilot to get me there. So, we get up in the air thousands of feet high, and let's suppose I get a knife and cut up the seat in

front of me. Now, where am I going? I'm still going to Chicago. Why? I repented of "not trusting the plane to take me" to "trusting the plane to take me."

The stewardess comes and says, "Mr. Hyles, what are you doing back here?" I say, "I'm just cutting up a little bit!"

Then suppose I reach up and cut off a lock of her hair. Now where am I going? I'm going to Chicago. You see, how I behave on the flight does not determine my destination.

So, the stewardess goes to the pilot and says, "Mr. Hyles, back in seat 14A is causing some disturbance. Look at my hair. Go back and look at the seat." The pilot leaves the plane in the hands of the co-pilot and comes back to seat 14A and says, "Mr. Hyles, what are you doing back here?" He looks at the seat I've cut up, he sees the lock of hair that I've cut off the stewardess, and I reach out and cut off his tie. Now where am I going? I'm going to Chicago. That was all determined when I got on the airplane. Now the truth is, I will not enjoy Chicago as much as I would have enjoyed it, nor will I go to the part of Chicago I'd planned to, but I'm still going to Chicago.

When we put our faith and trust in Christ, and repent of unbelief, and believe, God's Holy Spirit comes in to live and begins to straighten us out. He points out our sins, and as we yield to Him, He cleanses us from our sins. If we misbehave on the journey, we are still going to Heaven, because we go to Heaven by trusting Christ to take us there. The Holy Spirit Who came in to live begins to point out things that we should and should not do. If we do not obey Him, if we misbehave on the journey, we will still go to Heaven; we simply will not enjoy it as much as we would have had we behaved, just as I would not enjoy Chicago as much as I would have had I behaved.

I know a young man who recently got married. He got an apartment several months before he got married and lived there alone until the wedding took place. What a mess that apartment was! His pants were hung on the bedpost, his shoes were left on the floor beside the bed, and the bed was never made. Then one day he got married. Now how did he get married? He got married by turning from being single to being married. He repented of not being married and got married. When he took his new bride to the apartment, she was aghast, but immediately she began to straighten things up. She put his shoes in the closet, took his shirt off the chair, removed his clothes off the bedpost, and made a lovely little apartment out of the mess that he had made. Now he was not married because he cleaned up his apartment; he was married because he

repented of that thing that kept him from being married. He repeated the vows and accepted her as his wife. It was then that she came in; it was then that his apartment began to get clean!

Practically every false doctrine comes from getting things out of order. God's divine order is salvation, then change; not change and then salvation! If one has to be changed to be saved, that's salvation by works. It is also salvation by the flesh. The truth is, one is cleansed from the sins of the flesh just as he is saved; by yielding to the Holy Spirit and letting Him do His work.

2. You can repent of something other than sin.

Matthew 7:3, "Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders." Notice that Judas repented. Now what

does it mean? It means he repented about keeping the money. He had sold our Saviour for thirty pieces of silver; he changed his mind and took the silver back. A change of mind and change of direction took place, but it had nothing to do with salvation. He had made a bad deal; he regretted he had made that bad deal, and he tried to correct it.

Everybody who lives in sin eventually repents, but they do not repent of unbelief. They change their mind about sin. No one lives in sin without realizing later that it did not bring the joy, happiness, peace and contentment that it claimed to bring. I talk to people every week who are tired of their sins, unhappy in their sinful life or living a miserable, wretched life because of the results of sin. What have they done? They have changed their mind about sin, and in some cases, they even quit their sin - at least that sin which was most predominant in their lives. You can repent of sin without repenting of unbelief. Such was the case with Judas. No doubt he repented that he had done wrong. He certainly repented of the bad deal he had made. He turned around, changed his mind and brought the money back, but he did not repent of that thing from which he must repent in order to be saved, and that is unbelief.

3. God repents.

Notice **Genesis 6:6, "And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart."** Bear in mind, the word "repent" means "change of mind." God made man and wished He hadn't. He was grieved because of what man had done, and He repented that He had made man. This does not mean that God repented from sin, because God could not sin; He simply changed His mind, which He does often. Basically, that is what answered prayer is much of the time.

Now notice **I Samuel 15:35, "And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the Lord repented that he had made Saul king over Israel."** God had made Saul king over Israel. The truth is that God did not want to do so, but Israel clamored for a king. Saul was chosen to be that king, but it then did not turn out as it should have. So, in this verse it simply says that God repented that He had made Saul king. He changed His mind.

What I'm saying is, there is repentance other than repentance from sin. A lady can change her mind about the kind of perfume she wears. A man can change his mind about the kind of food he eats or the kind of clothes he wears. He can change his direction concerning his manners. You can repent from discourtesy to courtesy. You can repent from stubbornness to leniency. You can repent from impatience to patience, but those things don't save. Repenting from the thing that makes you lost is the thing that makes you saved, and that is, repenting of your unbelief.

Now notice **Exodus 32:9-14, "And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people: Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation. And Moses besought the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand? Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people. Remember Abraham, Isaac, and**

Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and thy shall inherit it for ever. And the LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people."

Let me paraphrase the story. God said to Moses, "I'm sick and tired of the people and their rebellion. Get out of the way so I can consume them." Moses came to God and said, "Lord, don't do that. You're the One Who brought the people out of the land of Egypt, and if You consume them, the heathen people are going to criticize You. Not only that! You promised Abraham, Isaac and Jacob that you would multiply their seed and that You would give them the land of Canaan for an everlasting possession." Moses pleaded his case before God, reminding God what God had promised. Then **verse 14** simply says, **"The LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people."** The word "evil" here means something that would cause them pain; it's not talking about sin. God decided not to hurt them after all. He decided not to consume them after all. He changed His mind, but He did not change His mind concerning a sin, because God cannot sin.

Now turn to **Jonah 3:9, 10, "Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."**

God was going to punish Nineveh. Jonah had preached in Nineveh and had warned the people that destruction was coming. The people believed God, turned from their unbelief to belief, and God changed His mind about punishing the people. In **verse 10** the Bible says, **"And God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."**

Again, God simply changed His mind and changed His direction. He was going to punish; they believed; He decided not to punish. He changed from the direction of punishing to the direction of not punishing. This is repentance, but not repentance from sin, because God cannot sin.

Look at **Amos 7:3, "The Lord repented for this: It shall not be, saith the Lord."**

Amos 7:6, "The Lord repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord God."

So, repentance does not always deal with salvation and sin; it is simply a change of direction or a change of mind.

4. Now we consider repentance and salvation.

Look at **Acts 3:19, "Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord."**

Peter is preaching here. He tells the people to repent and be converted. Now we have to go back to what saves. **John 3:14-16, 18, 36, "And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That**

whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. He that believeth on him is not condemned; but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

So these people had to repent from not believing and believe in order that they might be converted. They had to change directions, change their minds.

Let me say again that I do not believe for a second that Christian people should live like the Devil. No preacher preaches separation more than I do. I simply believe that that separation is a work of the Holy Spirit just like regeneration is a work of the Holy Spirit, and it starts after one has repented from that which makes him lost, and that is unbelief. When this is done, he believes, he is saved. Then the Holy Spirit comes in and begins to tell the Christian what sins from which he should repent. The man changed his mind about unbelief. The Holy Spirit directed him there. Now the Holy Spirit comes in to live and begins to change his mind about other things.

Now look at **Acts 2:38, "Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost."**

Peter is saying, "Change your mind and be baptized." Now, about what did they change their minds? This is answered in verse 41. Look at what they did in response. They gladly received His Word, and then they were baptized. So what was this repentance? It was repentance from not receiving His Word to receiving His Word. That's all Peter was saying. He was saying, "Change your mind about receiving the Word," which states that you must believe and repent from unbelief in order to be saved.

Now turn to **Acts 17:30, "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent."** Notice God commandeth all men every where to repent. Repent from what? Repent from the thing that keeps them lost, and that's unbelief. What corrects this? Look at **Acts 17:34, "Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Dammaris, and others with them."** Notice it said, **"certain men believed."** So, when he said, **"repent,"** he was saying "repent from unbelief and believe," because just as in Acts 2:38 and 41 a command was given to repent, and the believing was the obedience to that command. They changed their mind about belief. They decided to believe instead of not believe.

Now look at **Mark l:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."**

Jesus Himself is saying repent, and notice immediately He says, "repent, and believe." What He was saying is, "Quit unbelieving, and believe. Quit not believing, and believe." Again, I'm not saying a Christian should live like the Devil, but I am saying that changing your life does not save you. That's salvation by works. Faith is what saves you. You turn from unbelief to belief; from no faith to faith, and then repentance from sins begins, because He Who convicted you from the sin of unbelief to believing now lives in you. How easy it is now for Him to convict you day by day of other things from which you can repent and about which you can change your mind.

5. Repentance from sin is directed to God's people.

Revelation 2:5, "Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent."

Here is a case of a church that was a good church. It was a church that worked. It worked hard. It hated sin. It was doctrinally sound. **Revelation 2:2, "I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars."** It was a patient church. It was a church that believed in the name of Jesus and did not faint in their standing for that. **Revelation 2:3, "And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted."** However, it was a church that had left its first love. It does not say that that church lost its first love, but they left their first love. When you lose something, you don't know where it is. When you leave something, you know where to find it. It does not say that this church did not love any more. The truth

is they did love. Love is what made them faithful, what made them work, what made them have patience, what made them hate sin, what made them stand for the name of Jesus, what made them hate false doctrine. This was a church of people who loved God, but they had left their first love - that first sweet love - maybe more shallow than the love they had then.

It does not say that they loved Him less. The truth is they probably loved Him more, but God is saying, "I want both. I want the deep, mature love that you have now and the sweet expressive love that you used to have.

The only sin this church had committed was the sin of leaving their first love -that "Amen!" love, that "Hallelujah!" love, that "Glory to God!" love, that sweet, expressive love. Nevertheless, they sinned, and God told them to repent. Repent from what? Repent from drinking? No. Repent from adultery? No. This is not the subject here. It's repenting from not loving Christ with the first love.

This same type repentance was commanded to the church in Pergamos. **Revelation 2:16, "Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth."** The same thing was said to the church at Thyatira in **Revelation 2:21, 22, "And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not. Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds."** The church in Sardis was told likewise to repent in **Revelation 3:3, "Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee."** The church at Laodicea received the same command in **Revelation 3:19, "As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent."**

So you can see that God tells individuals to repent; He also tells groups to repent. He tells nations to repent. Time and time again He called Israel to repentance.

Now let us review, as follows:

1. God says to the unsaved, "Repent of your unbelief."

It's very interesting that in I John the word "repentance" is never mentioned, and yet the purpose of I John was to give people the assurance of salvation. **I John**

5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God." Of course, repentance is certainly implied throughout the entire book, because the book tells us that what saves is believing on Christ (or relying on Him) to save, which, of course, implies that that person must repent of what makes him lost, which is unbelief.

2. God says to the saved people, "Repent of sin."

This is done by the Holy Spirit as He comes in to live to remind us to take the clothes off the bedpost, the shirt off the chair, put the shoes into the closet, etc.

3. If a person must repent of his sins to be saved, of what sins must he repent?

Can he repent of all of them? Isn't that sinless perfection or holiness? Isn't that salvation by works? Of what sin must one repent? He must repent of the sin that makes him lost, and that's the sin of unbelief.

4. If turning from sins would get you saved, then turning back to sins would get you lost.

In **Acts 16:30** the very simple question is asked, **"What must I do to be saved?"** This is the one time in the Bible where this question is asked. Now the answer to this question must be what saves a person. **Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** There's the answer-belief. There is nothing about repentance here, except, yes, there is something about repentance, because you can't believe without repenting from unbelief.

5. If a person has to clean up his own life before he gets saved, we are back to Arminianism or salvation by works.

6. We cannot do what the Holy Spirit can do.

The Holy Spirit first convicts us of our sin of unbelief to bring us to Christ. Once He brings us to Christ, He comes in us to live. **Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his." I Corinthians 6:19, 20, "What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."**

Then when the Holy Spirit is in us, He begins to convict us of things in our lives that should be changed. Then the Christian life becomes a constant repenting until we wake in the likeness of Christ.

[3] 

[4]



[5]

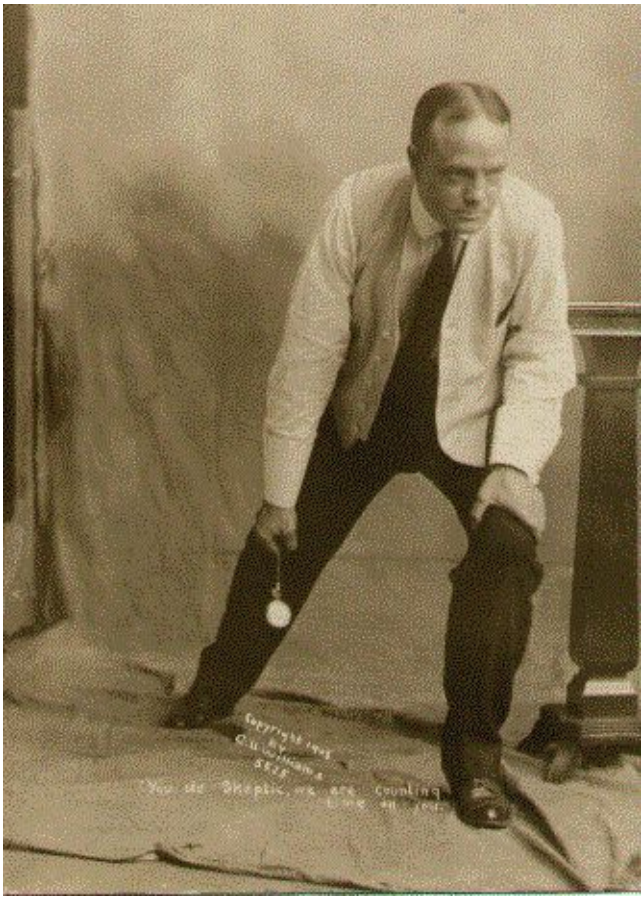



Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soul_winning/toc.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhTUOb5CsVXeEWxUMXZ8QcBrJ87N4EcuB6e85MUmaQSPrgcduAcewQMzpA-q32KTTsUTuPbIwTD8fz20BkctIbhBcYzJR_v56wI3sl
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkrmRYgoVPvyH-u4njio5anukGYpXue4JPfdRt-M9DTj2Lef5_2F6esKtbKsDLP-0kNivGYKbTG3wMDY2JXGY271Y6JoMHGjcj6HF
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhkZWD9M6lAycy8nCdzVt8Bl621dAzCLypSzb8MkzAHDPBBsm8UVBI1xfAEeB3r_s_i8xZPM4M2JflhZC5X7wNaJbyU2zw__mQ2hJQ
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzBf1ToDQyFet_zRCxGOnWRjBXyVQlMqj9socfX2XmrMOFjTx5rhXcSfZOKS1q95RDcSaCtJfu47_Hye_7-P-dj4ICofWwaR7zd7q
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjVUP-I__TIuY1cIdswf526fOFpQOAyi91enOKxNHpsgyX0lnwcEwsIMl8I8Juumsk7YbK7HCbGwDeG-p-Ammwg01pnXHg4lIf_EI9

2.2.7 Dr. David Jeremiah's Difficult Assurance Of Salvation (2021-02-06 09:30)

Ephesians 1:12-14, "That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, *ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession*, unto the praise of his glory." 1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."

Pastor David Jeremiah is way off in some of his Bible theology. In 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 we are warned by the Apostle Paul about complicating **"**

the simplicity that is in Christ.

" My Christian friend Curtis Smale made these helpful true observations:

> **Dr. David Jeremiah's False Bases for Assurance of Salvation**
>
> I just listened to a sermon by Dr. David Jeremiah. The problem with so many of these preachers is that they preach the biblical truth that if you believe in Jesus you're saved forever—and then they take it back in the next sentence by telling you that if you don't do these things and don't stop doing these other things, then you probably aren't saved.
>
> My Criticisms of David Jeremiah's teachings about salvation:
>
> - There are no "Birthmarks of salvation."
> - Confession of faith is not necessary for salvation or proof of it. (False confessors; some Jews in the time of Jesus believed in Him, but would not confess their faith in Him because they did not want to be rejected by other Jews and thrown out of the synagogue.)
> - Practicing righteousness is not a condition of salvation or proof of it. (There are civic-righteous Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Roman Catholics, Jews.)
> - Love is not a condition of salvation or proof of it. (Loving Atheists, Buddhists, Hindus, secular people)
> - Conflict with evil is not a condition of salvation or proof of it. (Human-level Righteous non-believers)
> - Winning over sin is not a condition of salvation or proof of it. (Unbelievers in AA)
> - Repenting/stopping sin is not a condition of salvation or proof of it. (the sinning believers in the Corinthian church)
> - Good works are not a condition of salvation or proof of it.
> - We don't ask God to forgive us for sins because He has forgiven us of all sins. (Colossians)
>
> Jeremiah does not understand the new nature perfection.
>
> Conscience is not a condition of salvation or proof of it.
>
> The biblical truth is, if anyone ever believed in Jesus, they are saved forever and indwelled by the Holy Spirit, forgiven and destined for Heaven. They know whether they believe or not.
>
> —[1]Curtis Smale

As our text passages of Scripture teach, the evidence that a person is a child of God is the indwelling Holy Spirit, which only an individual can determine. That is what the Epistle of 1st John is all about. **1st John 5:13, “**

These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; *that ye may know that ye have eternal life*, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

” Many Bible students misunderstand the Epistle of 1st John, thinking that we should examine our life and works to see if we are saved. But the Bible never says that. What saith the Scripture?

1st John 3:24, “

And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.

” God authored 1st John so that you, as an individual believer, can determine if you have the Holy Spirit.

And how do we get the Holy Spirit? **Galatians 3:1-2, “O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?*”** Notice that capital “S,” meaning the Holy Spirit of God. You get saved and indwelt by the Holy Spirit by simply putting your faith (reliance) in the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus Christ when you hear it preached. Paul calls this **“**

the hearing of faith.

”

We see this beautifully evidenced in Acts chapter 10. The Apostle Peter preached the Good News of Jesus crucified on the cross, buried and risen the third day, and when Cornelius simply believed what he heard, he was immediately saved and indwelt with God’s Holy Spirit (Acts 10:38-43). Kindly said, Pastor Jeremiah complicates the simplicity of the Gospel.

Ephesians 2:8-9, “

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.”

Once you receive a “gift” from someone, the concept of it being freely yours without any obligations whatsoever is something that even a small child can understand.

With that fact in mind, it is truly sad and tragic that preachers, of all people, should be the very ones to complicate God’s free gift of grace through faith alone.



1. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2020/12/11/dr-david-jeremiahs-false-bases-for-assurance-of-salvation/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg7Aaoi6f8qyj4KQsKRBTySWrAesxP70fMg4-zcf3PChOBNfLS0lb72dg4f7FREtUtxhyiZmKbKKZHMo9RcwaK37QcdSK3Ekmlvswa

---

2.2.8 John The Baptist Didn't Preach A Different Gospel (2021-02-07 09:30)

Matthew 3:1, "

In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea,

And saying, *Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand*.

For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

2958

And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.

Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan,

And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.

But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

***Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance*:**

And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

" Mark 1:4,

"

John did baptize in the wilderness, and *preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins*.

"

Many Bible students misinterpret this passage of Scripture, particularly dispensationalists. Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) offers this helpful explanation:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation.** One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> **Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated.** There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation.
>
> There are those who think that Peter in Acts 2:38 and 39 preached that baptism was essential to salvation when he said, "Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." But the phrase "for the remission of sins" could well be translated "referring to the remission of sins" for the indefinite preposition of reference and so used many, many times in the Bible. People are not baptized in order to be saved, but baptized with reference to the salvation they had when they repented. So it has always been among Bible-believing Christians who follow the Scriptures.
>
> So here in Acts 10:43 we have the statement by Peter, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." **Get this great doctrinal matter settled: God has only one plan of salvation and that is all He ever had! He has only one Saviour, and that**

is Jesus Christ. Every Old and New Testament prophet agrees in this that "whosoever believeth in him shall have remission of sins." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

I don't like the phrase "

turn from sin,

"

simply because it is nowhere found in the Bible. Although Brother Rice uses the phrase here, he also CLEARLY explains that he does not think it means to forsake one's sinful behavior as a requirement to be saved. Dr. Rice is correct that repentance is

"

a change of mind.

"

God was so careful with the use of this word, that he intentionally chose to use the open-ended, all-inclusive, Greek word: *[1]metanoia*. When any preacher says that

"

repent

"

means

"

[2]to turn away from your sinful ways,

" he has errantly added to God's Words, which is a horrible evil (Proverbs 30:5-6). That man is preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-9).

I am shocked that so many professed Christians today (independent fundamental Baptists in particular) are extremely lackadaisical and indifferent in this important doctrinal matter. [3]I agree 100 % with Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold in this sermon, who exposes the sinful indifferent attitudes among professed Christians today, over the counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. Right doctrine matters! All the Devil needs in order to creep his lies into a church, is for that church to stop contending for the faith (Jude 1:3). **Revelation 3:2, "**

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. **"** At some apostate point in American history, our churches started prioritizing socializing and growing their attendance, over truth and righteousness!

John the Baptist preached the SAME Gospel as did Jesus and Paul. Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith—it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation.

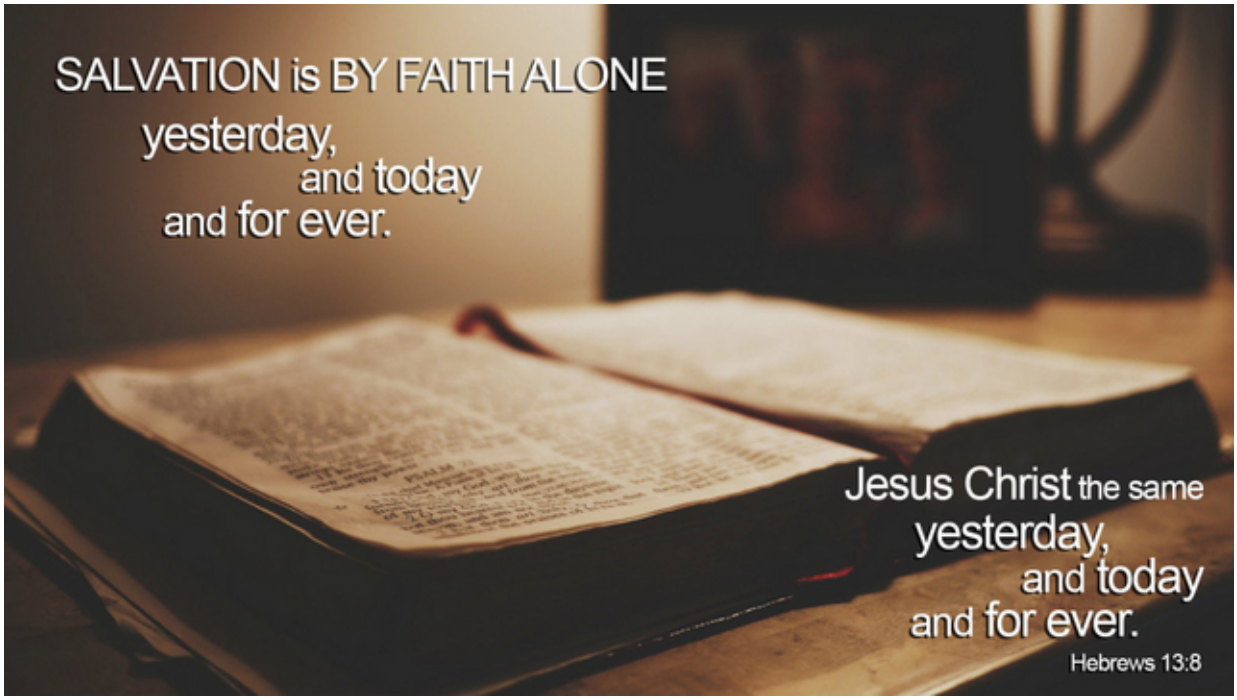

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ken_ham.htm
3. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g?t=1700
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi36RRTNg0tL7N4ZzraG-o6AmkpzjR1aQmuKHvFdzJNhuP93qHsZtzLq8lW8GXj3O8wb8cSEpY10aVChiUYedNMDTuVJ3m-gZynqoT

2.2.9 We Should Be Happy Even While Things Are Broken (2021-02-08 03:46)

John 16:33, “

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. *In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer*; I have overcome the world.

” 1st Peter 1:3-9,

“

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you,

Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:

***That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth*, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:**

***Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory*:**

Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.

”

What beautiful Scripture passages. It is February 8th, 2021 today. I went walking yesterday to soak up some sun on the island of Guam. It still amazes me how warm this place is all year round. Last week the island hit a record low temperature for the past 71 years, dipping down to a frigid 69 degrees! That is incredible. I have lived on Guam since 2004. It is a relatively safe place to live, but burglaries have been increasing lately. I often give money to people who beg, because times are tough and I don’t want them to turn desperate. I love giving to others. I always give $20 hidden inside a [1]personal Gospel tract that I made.

Anyway, when I finished my walk, my battery was dead on my Honda 2007 FIT. I saw that the positive battery cable was so loose I lifted it off. The people of Guam are amazingly friendly. An island man merely heard my starter solenoid clicking and was already coming over to help me before I even asked. Wow! His wife gave him a hairpin to jam the connector on the post and gave me a jump start, which worked and I drove home. But this morning my battery was dead again, so my neighbour gave me a jump start. I drove my vehicle to the dealership and left it. They said they won’t be able to work on it until tomorrow. So they gave me a shuttle ride home.

When I left for the dealership I grabbed a book from my collection to read. I laughed as I sat waiting for the shuttle to take me home at the dealership, when I realized the fitting title of the book I brought... “Broken Things,” by Pastor M.R. DeHaan. That is funny! I cannot tell you how beautiful this book is dear friend. Martin DeHaan (1891-1965) was a professional medical doctor who got saved and became one of the greatest soulwinning preachers of the twentieth century. I want to quote something beautiful from his book here...

> WE SHOULD BE HAPPY
>
> Yes, indeed, when Christians stop to think what they are by grace and what lies ahead, they should be inexpressibly happy. But sad to say, this is not always true. Too often, like David, we must cry out, “Why are thou cast down, O my soul? And why art thou disquieted within me?” The experience of David is the experience of us all at some point or another, but we are not alone in these experiences As we study the saints of the Scriptures, we find that this was the common experience of all. Although we have everything in the world for which to be thankful, it remains a fact that we are still in these frail moral bodies of ours and are compelled to cope and struggle with the problems of time and material interests.
>
> As we study the Book, we find that even the greatest heroes of the faith had their moments of darkness and despair. When they took their eyes off the Lord and the eternal implications of their present trials, they too cried out, “Why art thou cast down, O my soul?”
>
> This was true of Abraham when he fled the land of Canaan when the Lord sent the famine. Instead of trusting the Lord, he went into Egypt—with tragic results. Moses had his discouraging moments, and Elijah, after his victory over the prophets of Baal, allowed an evil queen, Jezebel, to send him into a depression so that he desired to die. Despair came also to the prophets Jonah and Jeremiah, and even John the Baptist had his dark moments. And we could multiple these examples, including King David.

SOURCE: Broken Things: Why We Suffer, by Pastor M.R. DeHaan; pp. 91-92; Discovery House Publishers,

©

1948

I can certainly relate to everything that Pastor DeHaan said. I have suffered much throughout my life, especially as an adult. My wife divorced me in 2006 and I have lived alone since. I have had to hire three lawyers in my life, which bilked me for $77,000. Most lawyers are nothing but predatory legal thieves! I lost my home as a consequence of the unwanted divorce. To say that I married the wrong woman is an understatement! She cost me everything. I forgave her since the very beginning in 2006, but once trust is gone in a relationship, nothing is ever the same again. I am her distant friend today, literally, as she has moved 8,500 miles away. So I am alone in life. I regret that I ever met her. I feel exactly the same as the famous preacher John Wesley, who said concerning his wife who also divorced him: “I did not dismiss her. I did not abandon her. I will not recall her.”

I have been emotionally hurt by some hateful Christians with judgmental hypocritical attitudes, who think I am supposed to stay single the rest of my life, while they have spouses. I pray that they could be divorced to know my pain of soul. Pastor Marty Herron (the former heartless senior pastor of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) is one of them! When I humbly pleaded for him to please let me attend church in 2017, three times in the kindest of words, he told me to “

Go elsewhere.

” God will return his evil upon him. I haven’t had a church family since 2014 because of Marty Herron. The Apostle Paul vented about Alexander the coppersmith, who did him evil. I am mentioning Marty Herron, who did me evil. **2nd Timothy 4:14, “ Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works:**

”

This article is too short to mention all the suffering I have endured, it would require a hundred blogs. I was hit by a church bus at the First Baptist Church Of Hammond in 1992. I am grateful for the opportunity to serve the Lord in their church’s bus ministry between 1985 to 1993. I praise God that I wasn’t hit by a beer truck! I was voluntarily driving a church bus for the Lord, and got hit by another church bus from the rear. It was the worst accident in the church’s history in terms of physical damage done. The bus behind me was damaged so bad that the insurance company didn’t even attempt to repair it, they just bought another brand new full size 72 passenger school bus for the rental company.

The accident was caused by an abandoned car left in the road by someone unknown. Three buses were involved. I know God will repay me for all my suffering, since I got it driving a church bus for Him. I could never suffer enough to repay all that God has done for me, giving His only begotten Son to pay for my sins, so I could have eternal life for free. I do not regret driving a bus for my dear Savior! God has used my pain and suffering to humble me, and to compel me to work even harder night and day to reach the lost for Christ, and feed His sheep.

In the accident, my driver’s seat was broken off its hinges and

I sustained severe whiplash, which at the time I didn’t realize permanently misaligned my neck. Hospital x-rays didn’t show anything broken, which is all they were trained to look for, but they missed the misalignment of my neck. Years later I used to wonder at work why my neck was tense, when there was no reason to be tense. I had completely forgotten about the accident

several years earlier. In 2004 my condition became very evident, when my disks shifted in my neck. I was diagnosed with Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease. A chiropractor asked me if I had ever been rear-ended. I immediately remembered the bus crash. He then explained to me that the whiplash did this to me, making my neck crooked instead of having normal alignment. This caused abnormal pressure between the thorax and cervical area of my spine, causing my disks to shift.

To make a very long story short, I have suffered from 2004 with constant toothache-like pain in the bony area of my neck, with constant neck tension. It is debilitating, causing me constant misery. The pain is next to my head and never goes away. In 2005 I fell down a mail slide at work on Guam, which worsened my neck condition, causing radiating pain in both arms and legs. By 2009 I couldn't tolerate the suffering anymore. My wife had divorced me in 2006. My teenage children didn't want to live with me anymore by the end of 2008. My neck pain was unbearable. I had just been terminated for my disability from the U.S. Postal Service in 2008, where I had worked for 15 years. In 2009, I bought two small barbeque grills to commit suicide by asphyxiation. It is only by God's grace, knowing that He loved me, and that this life is a one shot deal (no coming back beyond the grave), that kept me from following through with it.

I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010. [2]I was abused by Cedars-Sinai Hospital in Los Angeles. I was abused again during my second surgery in Long Beach, but I cannot even remember the name of the hospital. I received a letter from the government saying that dozens of people went to prison for a kickback scheme, and that I was a victim. I had flown from Guam to San Diego for my second surgery. The surgeon made me travel an hour and a half away to Long Beach. I was never told why, but now I know... he is a crooked man, a thief, a liar and a wicked person. He mistreated me after the surgery. The hospital deliberately didn't give me any pain medications. God will repay their evil. Dear reader, you wouldn't believe all the things I have suffered through, some things that I don't even want to talk about.

But one of the things that has hurt my the most, is the rejection by the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam since 2014. They are supposed to be a church! If you have been reading my articles for any length of time, then you know I have written often about Harvest Baptist Church, how rotten, corrupt, uncaring and hypocritical they are. I have only shared 5 % of the miseries I have suffered through.

In 2009, I won an Equal Employment Opportunity (EEO) lawsuit against the U.S. Postal Service. I was awarded $42,000 in damages to recompense my divorce expenses. The judge flew to Guam from California for a three day hearing, ruling that I was the victim of racial and religious discrimination. [3]His hair was as long as mine at the time.

A Filipino group at work found my Jesus-is-Savior.com website and decided to harass me to tears. I was being relentlessly persecuted in a Hostile Work Environment. My boss and the managers did nothing. Some blamed me for stealing my own car and house keys. The judge got mad at them for that! Co-workers sabotaged my equipment that I was responsible to maintain, stole my house and car keys, dumped ripped up Gospel tracts on my toolbox, stole my thumb drive with my EEO case on it, stalked me around the building, printed pages of my website to harass me, left photos of indecent naked women for me to see, flooded the restroom while I was in there, threatened to murder me, and one co-worker even threatened to kill me with a knife right in front of the supervisor and she did nothing. I think that is why I won my EEO case, because she admitted it to the judge. I didn't have the money to hire a lawyer, so I represented myself. I tore that postal lawyer up! I was more prepared than she was. The judge was actually impressed with my presentation.

Persecution is nothing new to me. During 1987 to 1991 while attending Hyles-Anderson College

to be a preacher, I was harassed at the truck repair International Harvest Dealership that I worked at in Melrose Park, Illinois. Co-workers abused me almost daily. One man threw a 3 pound hammer at me. Another co-worker spit on me. One man threw my toolbox onto the floor. That same man smashed my radio into pieces because I was playing cassettes of the Thren Family, Marshall Family and Statler Brothers while working. I only played it to drown out his Van Halen and AC/DC. My boss told me if I can't take the heat to get out of the kitchen.

At that same job I was harassed daily, called "baby Jesus" and other words I won't repeat. I was grabbed by the throat, forced up against a truck by the neck, had my work uniforms stolen and found booze bottles and centerfolds in my locker and toolbox regularly. One day I picked up an ignition capacitor that some left on my toolbox. I didn't know that one of my co-workers had charged it, as a cruel joke. I jumped a foot in the air and it could have killed me. A co-worker twice my age complained to my boss what someone had done to me, but again my boss didn't care. I was only 20 years old when I started. A co-worker loosened a drain plug on a truck I had changed the oil on, which got me fired. I had a specific system that I always followed, that prevented me from ever leaving a drain plug loose. I always lived by the motto: "The drain plug is either all the way in, or all the way out."

At that job I was abused, but was too young to realize that I was supposed to stand up for myself. I was a good kid. Sometimes I did fight back. When one guy grabbed me one day, I grabbed him back and ripped all the buttons off his shirt. That was the guy who smashed me radio on the ground. He was 10 years older than me. I had men ask me why I carried my Bible to work. I carried a full-sized John R. Rice reference Bible to work every day. I replied that it was for the same reason that they bring Playboy to work, because that is where my heart is. One co-worker said my Bible made him nervous. Most of these men were all nearly twice my age. I was fresh meat.

Yet, still to this day I love them all and miss the comradery we had in the shop. Those guys made me laugh often. The man who threw the hammer at me (I dodged it so he missed), was carrying a big 10 foot muffler through the shop one day. At the time Midas had a popular commercial that showed a customer exclaiming: "I'm not going to pay a lot for this muffler." So this guy Don shouts out: "This guy's gonna pay a lot for this muffler!" I couldn't stop laughing. Anyway, I know the feeling of being harassed for my faith. I am a very understanding person. Where I have a hard time is when professed Christians are hateful, like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They are all Bob Jones University graduates, and filled with hypocrisy. If they simply would have allowed me to attend church services, which I have pleaded since 2017, everything would have been fine, but they turned me away in their wickedness.

In 2002, the state of Illinois unjustly charged me and my wife at the time with child abuse, for not allowing our daughter to be drugged. Our daughter's hair fell out at age 6 from a drug, Ethosuximide, that was later banned in Canada. Now at age 11 we weren't going to let her be made a guinea pig again. The state of Illinois forced her to take Depakote, which caused liver toxicity and bone marrow shutdown. Bastards! Our legal fees skyrocketed to over $20,000 by an ungodly thief for a lawyer. He was going through a divorce and taking it out on us. We were a Christian family being ravished by a thug lawyer. The state of Illinois is one of the most corrupt institutions in America. Literally, 5 of Illinois' last 8 governors have been sentenced to prison for corruption!!! This world is an ugly place because of sin and evil (premeditated sin).

Dear friend, if I told you all of what I have suffered through, you'd cry if you care about people at all. Why am I sharing all this with you? I have never been closer to God than I am today. I have been forgiven by God of many sins, and so I love Him so much more. Perhaps you are not as bad a sinner as me, and you think you don't owe God as much love, but I sure do! I am nothing but a broken redeemed sinner. I am happy in the Lord in 2021. I woke up today

and thanked God that I have eyes to see. I need to wear glasses to watch TV because I am nearsighted. I am getting older. God willing I will turn 54 on March 5, 2021. My life is almost over. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but you won't find a more sincere man. God knows that I work hard on my ministry, night and day, and bathe it in prayer. I need to start updating my Jesus-is-Savior website, people are starting to complain about it being outdated. Right now I need to focus on where to move soon.

I have been watching YouTube videos on TV about different places to live in the United States. I am having a really difficult time deciding where to move. All the places that I would like to live are way too expensive for me, like Colorado, Oregon and California. I have to show you this picture I found today of Colorado Springs, Colorado...

[4]

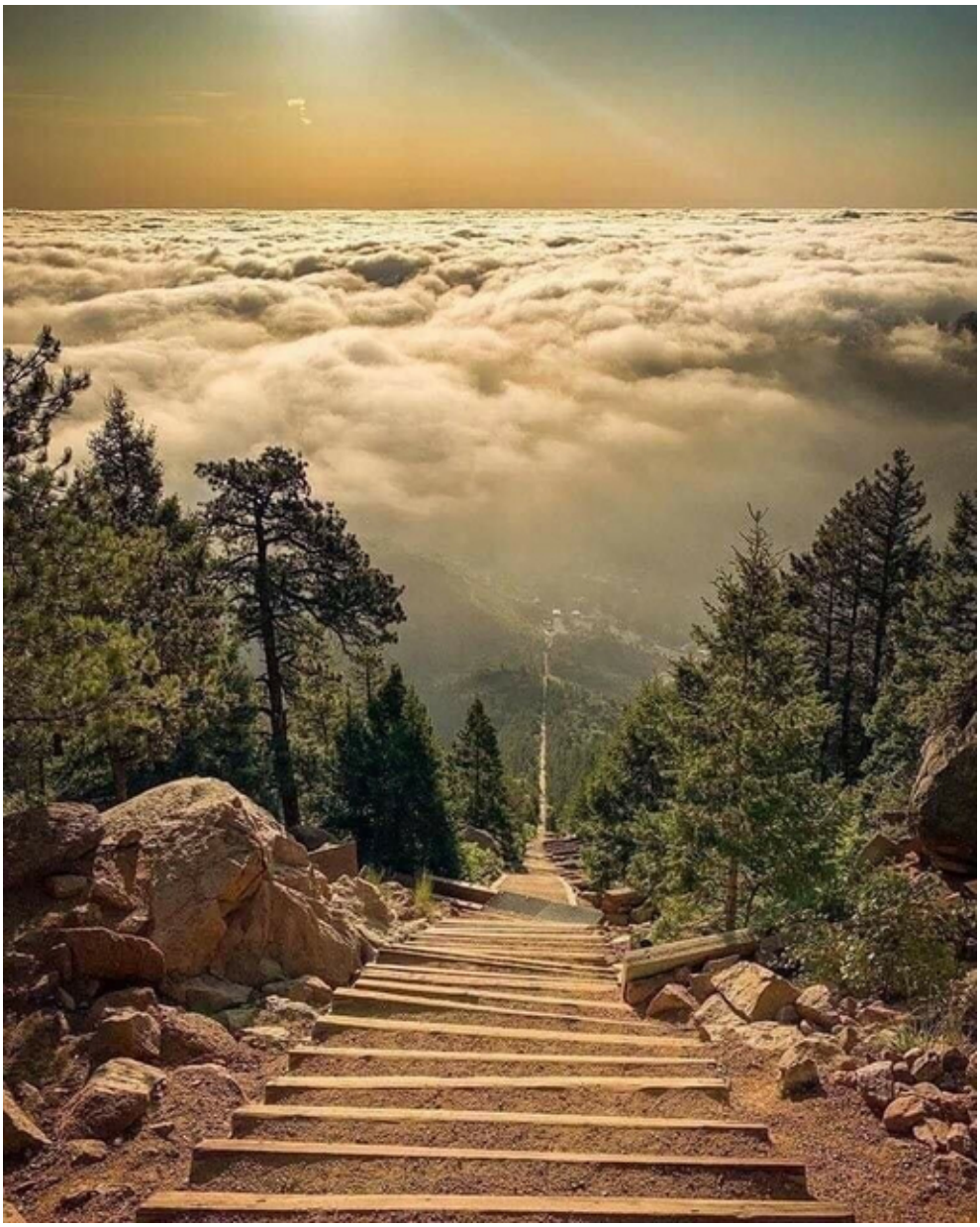

Manitou Incline In Colorado Springs

Now you know why I'd like to live there! I get medical disability, so I have to choose an affordable town. I am praying night and day for God to guide me, to give me the wisdom that I need to make decisions. My body burns from head to toe, throughout my nervous system, due to my neck injury and second surgery that made me 100 % worse in 2010. I suffer so much. I am torn between living up north in Indiana or Ohio, or out east in Maine, Pennsylvania or North Carolina, or down south in Texas or Florida. I have come to the realization that I won't feel peace no matter where I move, because I want to be with Jesus in Heaven.

I wish I could just look back and say all my suffering is behind me. My family is still broken. My body is still broken. My life is still broken. I am still lonely. BROKEN THINGS! But I have perfect peace with my Savior. My main reason for moving is to hopefully meet a woman to build a meaningful life with. But if not, I want to get involved with some type of homeless ministry, or a ministry that does more than fill 18" of pew each Sunday. It is disgusting that we have 350,000 churches across America, but 99 % of them do absolutely nothing to help the poor. Anyway, that is a different article for another day.

As I type, the burning in my nerves is horrible. Pastor DeHaan writes in chapter 4 about "

A Broken Vase.

"

Matthew 26:7, " There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat." We don't know the identity of this dear woman. It is safe to say that she was a forgiven sinner. Dr. DeHaan speculates that perhaps this was Mary Magdalene. We don not know. She held nothing back. She broke the alabaster box once and for all. She could have used a small portion of it to honor the Lord, but she gave it all for Him. This woman didn't do this for the group at dinner, she did it just for the Lord. Pastor DeHaan further states:

> I sometimes wonder if I have ever done anything just for Him. When I look at Him, everything I have done seems so small, so negative. Nothing I could possibly do or sacrifice or give could ever compare with what He has done for me.
>
> I do not expect all of you to feel as I do regarding my debt to my Savior, for perhaps you do not owe Him as much as I do. Perhaps you have not sinned as I have, and you have not had so much forgiven. But I know that I could never repay Him for what He has done for me.
>
> SOURCE: Broken Things: Why We Suffer, by Pastor M.R. DeHaan; pp. 56-57; Discovery House Publishers,
>
> ©
>
> 1948

I am the biggest sinner I know. I condemn no one. I am a hurting dog, and a hurting dog barks. I don't care who I impress, or who I upset, my only goal is to preach THE TRUTH to help others. Let him that hath ears to hear hear. I cannot wait until this miserable life is over, but in God's timing, not mine. Life is full of sorrows, losses, pain, heartache and burdens. It hurts most of all when churches aren't churches, when they care more about money than hurting sinners who plead for their help. I speak of the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church of Guam.

If you want someone to throw rocks at, here I am. Just blame me, everyone else does. Pain adversely affects a person. It is only by God's grace that I keep going day by day. But my heart rejoices in the PROMISES of God. The Bible says we live by faith, not by sight (2nd Corinthians 5:7). I get frustrated daily that God doesn't seem to answer any of my prayers. I need His help to move, but there doesn't seem to be any help. Yet, I refuse to put God on trial. I love what Pastor DeHaan said earlier, about King David being frustrated, saying in

Psalms 42:11, " Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me?" David felt like God had abandoned him.

Psalms 44:23, " Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast us not off for ever." Dear friend, God only had one Son without sin, but He never had a son without suffering.

My life is a living testimony that God can make use of BROKEN THINGS. Are you divorced? So am I. Are you despised? So am I. Are you hated? So am I. Are you rejected by people at a local independent Baptist church? So am I. Are you suffering in chronic bodily pain day and night? So am I. Have you lost your home? So did I. My home was completely paid for and now strangers own it. The money went to pay legal fees. I have been renting for 11 years. Have you made foolish financial decisions? So have I. I tried to relocate from Guam to the United States in 2013, which turned into a big nightmare. I ended up wasting $50,000 going in a big circle, coming right back to Guam broke and broken. That's where the rest of the equity in my home went. I know what it feels like to lose everything.

Are you depressed? So am I, daily. Are you stuck in life? So am I. I have felt trapped in life for the past 12 years.

Is your family broken? So is mine.

Are you lonely? So am I, painfully so. Jesus makes the difference!

John 16:33, "

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. *In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer*; I have overcome the world.

" Because our blessed Savior is risen, we have the hope of eternal life which God has promised to everyone who believes on His only begotten Son. I already posses eternal life as a child of God, and so do you if you are saved.

Nothing can ever take that away from us. Once saved always saved!

No matter how broken and miserable I may become in this sin cursed world, I can rejoice that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life. There are billions of people who cannot rejoice about that!

As I mentioned earlier, I thanked God today for my eyes. They are wearing old, but they still work. Even if I had $10,000,000,000 in my bank account, I couldn't buy my eyesight if I lost it. Think about that friend. If you had a trillion dollars to your name, you couldn't buy your hearing, or taste buds, or an arm back once it is lost. So if you have all those blessings, you ought to be extremely happy and grateful to God. Thankfully, God understands that we are frail and flesh. When you begin to feel down, think about all that God has given to you. Pastor DeHaan is right, who says in his book that the people who complain the most have the least to complain about. And the people who complain the least are the ones who suffer, and have every reason to moan and gripe, but they don't. Isn't that something?

I receive thousands of emails each year, mostly from fellow believers. Many of them share their heartaches, problems and ask me questions about how to handle life. Most of them

don’t walk closely with God. If they did, they would cling to His wonderful promises as I do. I have been saved for 40 years, so I didn’t learn this stuff overnight. Suffering is a great teacher! **Psalms 119:67 and 71,**

“Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word. …

It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes. **”** You’ll never learn the sweetness of God until you suffer dear friend.

I didn’t ask or want any of this horrible permanent suffering. If I could live my life over though, I would be terrified to choose any other course, fearful of missing out on all the truths and closeness to the Lord that my suffering has taught me, and the power of God upon my website ministry. It was only when Meshach, Shadrach and Abednego were cast into Nebuchadnezzar’s fiery furnace that the Son of God appeared with them. You’ll find Jesus in the fire friend! BE OF GOOD CHEER, our blessed Savior is risen and alive forevermore!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/MY_GOSPEL_TRACT-SIGNED.pdf
2. http://www.lovethetruth.com/health/hospital_abuse.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/long_hair_not_a_sin.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjqtvpw4e5ZP7APLDvzBzpGfwoLl4AvR1pw5eVFvh_4o8dmVhr_BLzQ1ZbnqbpP6A6S5ujts9W1D5vhopEXzcscOEfoztwdQqGOZlv

---

2.2.10 A Wise Man Discerns Between Rebuke And Stupidity (2021-02-08 09:30)

Proverbs 9:9, “*Give instruction to a wise man*, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.” Proverbs 14:7, “*Go from the presence of a foolish man*, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.” Job 16:1-2, “Then Job answered and said, I have heard many such things: *miserable comforters are ye all*.”

The Bible is a puzzle that must be rightly divided (2nd Timothy 2:15). One thing I have learned in my 40 years as a born-again Christian, since age 13, is that people can wrestle the Holy Bible to teach and justify anything! While visiting on a church bus route years ago, I once had a professed Christian man trying to justify prostitution, right in front of his wife, quoting Genesis 38:8-10. That wicked man was a fool to think the way he did, and to utter those perverse words. And what a terrible thing to say right in front of his own wife, disrespecting her like she is just another female. An unsaved or backslidden person can justify anything with the Word of God (Proverbs 14:14). **Proverbs 21:2, “ Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.”**

Church folks are some of the worst when it comes to spreading unbiblical ideas. For example: Many years ago I knew a Christian man in the church, who was about 10 years older than me, commented: “You just gotta believe brother, you just gotta believe!” Well, that sounded more like optimism to me than faith. Faith (to be genuine faith) must include doubt. If you don’t have some amount of doubt, you cannot even have faith. Without some level of doubt, something would be a fact (because you would KNOW for a certainty that something is true).

I cannot conclusively prove to you that there is as God. Nor can I prove that the King James Bible is God’s inspired and infallible Word. Nor can I prove that salvation is obtained by believing on the Lord Jesus Christ. That is what I choose to believe, based on all the evidence set before me in the Scriptures. That is why eternal life is called “

hope
”

in Titus 1:2. We have a hope as believers! I don’t
“

hope
”

to someday have eternal life, I have
“

a hope.
”

Praise God! I am not criticizing the aforementioned man,

I am simply saying that we should try (test) everything we see and gear against the Word of God. Does the Bible really agree with that? **1st John 4:1,**

“Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.”

Dear reader, there is a fine line between faith and foolishness. Wisdom is the ability to discern between the two, which ability comes from God. **James 1:5, “ If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and*it shall be given him*.” James 3:13, “ Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.”** We’ve got a bunch of foolish pastors today, who falsely think they are wise. No man is
“

wise
”

who uses and promotes multiple English Bible versions. Folks, God only authored ONE BOOK. No man is
“

wise
”

who bids Godspeed to Pastor John MacArthur (a modern-day John Calvin) and the Lordship Salvation heresy. A wise man is a man of truth, not a follower of false religious dogma.

So please be careful what you accept as truth. When somebody makes a statement to you, or you read a catching phrase or saying,

“

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES

”

(John 5:39a). I was driving the other day, and saw a sign in a gas station which read:

“Be careful what you accept from people and society.” That is Biblical. **Proverbs 4:23,**

“

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

” A couple weeks ago I read another saying on the same gas station sign, which read:

“What you accept becomes a part of your life.

” Again, that is Biblical. **1st Corinthians 5:6, “ Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?”**

Proverbs 9:9, “

***Give instruction to a wise man*, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.**

” The Bible doesn’t teach just because someone rebukes us, that we should accept what they are saying as truth. They could be a fool, which is why the Bible teaches us to **“ go from the presence**

” of a fool (Proverbs 14:7). Literally, the Bible tells us to stay away from them! What do you do if those people are your friends?

Job 16:1-2,

“

Then Job answered and said, I have heard many such things: *miserable comforters are ye all*.

” If your friends are speaking foolishly, you pray for them. You ignore their hurtful and unbiblical advice. You simply love and pray for them.

Job 42:10, “

And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when *he prayed for his friends*: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before.

”

King David loved his neighbours, but was hated in return. I know that painful feeling. I love the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They were my church family in 2014, but they rejected me. Read what David said in

Psalms 109:4-5, “ For my love they are my adversaries: *but I give myself unto prayer*. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.” I pray for my Harvest neighbours, and for their pastor, and for the church as a whole. May we all continue to pray for God’s wisdom. You don’t just pray one time for wisdom, and then become wise for the rest of your life. We must continually pursue wisdom, seeking after her as Proverbs teaches. **Proverbs 8:17, “ I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.**

”

2.2.11 Forget The Stock Market, Invest In Eternal Rewards (2021-02-09 09:30)

Matthew 6:19-21, “ Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and

where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also."

I was watching the daily news on YouTube today. I saw a story about the Stock Market. The stock for 'GameStop' is going up and it is big news. Many years ago I dabbled in the stock market for about 5 years. This was around 1995 to 2000. I think everyone at one time or another gives the stock market a try. I bought 130 call options in just one year. A "

call

" option lets you leverage stocks. For example: You can control 1,000 shares of stock with just 100 call options. This is a way to make money faster, if you are good at it. Losing is a part of investing. The key is to win more than you lose. The school of Wall Street charges a high tuition.

I made $140,000 in one year, and lost it all in the year 2,000 when President George W. Bush became U.S. President, and the .com prosperous years of

"

Irrational Exuberance

" (as fed chairman Alan Greenspan called it) finally ended. The market never came back, and neither did I. I was done forever with playing the stock market. In hindsight, I don't regret my years of researching the Stock Market. I bought every book I could find by Wade Cook, Ken Roberts, Bill O'Neil and Warren Buffet, and studied it like a science. I was good at understanding the market, but lacked the patience for it. You have to have a high risk threshold to invest in day trading, which I didn't have. I dabbled in everything from penny stocks to futures contracts.

Having said all that, I also read all of the books by Richard Ney, exposing the Stock Market for the fraudulent Ponzi scheme that it is! In a Ponzi scheme, the big guys at the top get rich, and the little guys on the bottom lose out. Insiders make a killing in the stock market, but the public loses 95 % of the time. I won't delve too deep into the subject here, but Richard Ney in his excellent book called: "

The Wall Street Jungle,

"

documents how the stock market actually rose while the newsmedia was telling the public to sell their stocks (and vise versa). In other words, the stock market is controlled from within; it's a rigged game. The stock market is fraud. I could teach you for hours the things I have learned. The stock markets are crooked on so many levels. The best thing I ever did was to walk away and leave the stock market alone.

In 2002, I began my [1]website ministry and decided to spend the rest of my life investing in the Kingdom of God instead of earthly wealth. I have been laboring diligently night and day ever since, laying up treasures in Heaven as the Lord said.

Matthew 6:19-21, " *Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth*, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also." What a beautiful promise from God.

Dear reader, when you invest in the things of God, it is a win/win situation. Unlike the stock market where you assume considerable risk, depending on the type of investment you make, there is zero risk serving God.

1st Corinthians 3:8-9, " Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and *every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour*. For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.

" I love that! God promises to reward each believer according to our own labors. That encourages me. When a man works as a pastor or associate pastor, he is already getting paid. I don't get paid for my labors, and I never have, nor ever will. That means God is going to reward me much more!

And may I say, these pastors and churches who are teaching the heresy of Lordship Salvation are fake news! They are not preaching the Gospel, so how can they be saved. Not only will they not be rewarded in eternity, but they won't be entering into Heaven. It is a big deal. There

y favorite Bible verses is **Matthew 10:42, "**

And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, *he shall in no wise lose his reward*.

" God sees everything! Even giving a cup of water in the name of a disciple of Christ will be rewarded. So if someone does anything to help promote my ministry, they will be rewarded by God, because I am a disciple of Jesus. I am earning eternal rewards by promoting the sermons and ministry of Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, because he is a born-again Christian and a disciple of Jesus Christ. When I promote the sermons of Dr. Jack Hyles, I am laying up treasures in Heaven.

I encourage you friend, whoever you may be, to first make sure you are a born-again believer. If you don't have the blessed sweet assurance that you are on your way to Heaven, you CAN know 100 % for sure that you are going to Heaven. I absolutely KNOW that my name is written in the Book of Life in Heaven. I never wonder if I am really saved. I am absolutely positive, based on the PROMISES of God in the Scriptures. **Titus 1:2,**

"

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, *promised* before the world began; **"** I don't HOPE to one day have eternal life, I already HAVE A HOPE of eternal life!!! I have God's Word on it, and so do you if you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, plus nothing else! If you put your trust in the risen Savior, He promises to save you immediately and forever (Romans 10:13; John 6:37).

And if you are saved, then LAY HOLD ON ETERNAL LIFE! There is not a more befitting passage of Scripture to contrast serving God to the world's stock market than the following Scriptures passage:

> **1st Timothy6:10-12, "For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. *But thou, O man of God, flee these things*; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.**
>
> **Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.**
>
> **"**

I decided decades ago that money means nothing to me. I want to spend my life serving God. I will never argue with anybody over money. If there arises a dispute, I will tell someone to take the money, take it all, I couldn't care less.

I purchased $600 worth of machined parts for my Sho-Bud pedal steel guitar many years ago, from a man named James Moorehead in Oklahoma. He stole my money. A year had passed and he never bothered to even contact me, to let me know what was going on. He kept making excuses, but I saw online that he had cheated over one dozen other people. One frustrated man in New York was upset, because he had his Sho-Bud steel guitar to Oklahoma and the man wouldn't return it. James was supposed to rebuild the undercarriage, but instead he stole the man's money and guitar. So I just told the man to keep the money, because I feared God even if he didn't. And you know what, the thief did keep the money. I didn't give him the money to be nice. I gave him the money to close the matter, because he is a dirty thief, and I wanted to settle the dispute since he refused to do what was right. Anyway, James passed away a few years ago. I hope he went to Heaven, but only he and God knows.

I thank God that I can look in the mirror, knowing that I am an honest man. I am a sinner, just like anybody else. I haven't always done the right thing in my life, and neither have you (1st John 1:8-10). But I can say with all confidence, that there has never been a time in my life more than today, when I wanted to think right, do right and live right. And thanks be to God, because Jesus died on the cross for my sins, I can be right and am right with God, through faith in the precious blood of the crucified One. Amen!

You Get Saved By Trusting Jesus, Not Following Him

Many people misunderstand the Gospel of Matthew, applying passages from Matthew to salvation that actually apply to discipleship. Remember, Matthew presents Jesus as a *King*. Mark presents Jesus as a *servant*. Luke presents Him as the *son of man*. And finally, John presents Jesus as the *Son of God*. Matthew establishes that Jesus is a King, tracing His ancestry back to king David. Jesus came from a kingly line. For example, the following passage has nothing to do with getting saved.

Matthew 16:24, "

Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

" The Lord is talking about following Christ, which is *service* not *salvation*.

We know that following Christ is not necessary to be saved, because God gave us the Gospel of John to show us how to have eternal life. **John 20:31,**

"*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." The Gospel of John has accurately been called "

God's Gospel tract.

" As we just read in John 20:31, the book of John was written to convince that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that by simply believing we will be saved. That is so simple and beautiful.

Matthew does refer to salvation in

Matthew 6:33,

“

But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you.

” Philippians 3:9,

“And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ*, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

” What a beautiful passage of Scripture!

Oh dear friend, have you received the new birth? I didn’t ask you if you attend church. Have you been born-again? I didn’t ask you if you’ve been water baptized. Have you been born anew by faith in the Lamb of God? I didn’t ask you if you’re living the Christian life. Have you been saved? Do you know Jesus as your personal Savior? Does Jesus know you as one of His sheep? The unsaved religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 knew who Jesus was, but Jesus said He didn’t know them. The Lord spoke the most horrifying words anyone could ever hear: **“ I NEVER KNEW YOU**

”

!!!

Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world!

My father taught me that truth, and Dad was right. Religion is man trying to fit you with glasses, so you’ll view life through their perspective; but Christianity is God trying to reach man, through the sacrifice of His dear only begotten Son on the cross. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

One soul saved is worth more than all the gold in the world! This world will be over before we know it. My words are as worms on a fishing line, hoping that some hungry soul will bite hook, line and sinker into the [2]Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. Believe it Oh lost sinner! Preach it Oh Christian!

[3]



1st Timothy 6:7, “For we brought nothing into

this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.”

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-simple-plan-of-salvation-that-jesus.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg4ccIGUYrQ0Cwg-8CGWT3Ry0oVjBfNlruJLDgTmgOoanRU_JPRTuOtcLIUAEYG_7u4l3cxYSkDzBMgx7cRabSiU7o94acRXfHpuPR

2.2.12 Some Truths Every Believer Needs To Know (2021-02-10 09:30)

Proverbs 27:17, “Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.”

One of my web visitors wrote these words of wisdom, which I wanted to share:

> "21 (Short!) Theological and Spiritual Truths that I Want (and More Importantly, God Wants) You to Know, Believe and Experience, Above Anything Else," by C.S.
>
> 1. Salvation: Salvation (Forgiveness of Sins, an experienceable spiritual connection and fellowship with God, a new holy and righteous self in Christ, and Heaven guaranteed) is a free gift through faith in Jesus (Ephesians 2:8,9).
>
> 2. "Saving Faith" is: believing the truths of the Gospel, which is the same as, "trusting in Christ Jesus." (John 3:16)
>
> 3. Eternal Security: everyone who believes in Jesus Christ as God and Savior, even for a moment, is saved forever, permanently and irrevocably, no matter what good or evil things they might do thereafter, including murder and suicide–and every other sin. Murder and suicide, though they are great and horrific and terrifying sins, cannot cancel the salvation of one who has believed in Christ–salvation is a free gift that is irrevocable, –that can never be taken away. (Ephesians 1:13,14 says that those who have trusted in Christ are sealed and guaranteed to go to Heaven.) All of a Christian believer’s righteousness is Christ Himself, with no reliance on the natural self whatsoever for good works. A person’s natural good works are not a part of what saves a person.
>
> Assurance of Salvation: Because the Lord Jesus said that everyone who believes in Him and His Gospel is saved (John 6:47), we can know with assurance that we are saved, if we believe in Christ, which is the same thing as believing the Gospel, which is the same thing as trusting in Jesus.
>
> 4. The Gospel is found and defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4: Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures, He was buried, and He rose again from the dead on the third day according to the Scriptures.
>
> God is a trinity: The Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. (John 3: 34,35)
>
> Jesus is true God and true man. (John 1:1-3)
>
> God created the universe in six 24-hour days (He can do that, He’s God.) He created the earth about 6,000 years ago, not millions or billions of years ago. (Genesis 1:1 and following.)

5. Galatians 1:8,9 specifically damns to Hell twice anyone who adds anything (good works) to believing the Gospel in order to be saved.

6. You will find the God, and the experience of Him, when you seek Him with all your heart, through grace, faith, reading and studying and knowing His Word, prayer, confession of sin, worship, fellowship with Him and believers, obedience, love, and continual forgiveness of everyone for everything.

7. Forgiveness is the most important thing you can do for your mental and emotional health. God will send torturers upon your soul if you do not forgive (Matthew 18: 34,35). This is not the loss of salvation, but it will feel like Hell on earth, depression, anxiety, misery–which are the torturers.

8. The truth will set you free. (John 8:32)

9. The Christian life of prayer and following the Spirit is a daily, minute-by-minute thing. (Romans 8:14)

10. All statements are to be evaluated by the truth of the Bible, which is inspired by God, infallible and inerrant, so you must know and read your Bible often (daily?) to grow in truth, especially the New Testament. (2nd Timothy 3:16)

11. There is no comfort, pleasure, peace, joy and satisfaction like the experience of communing with the Spirit and love of Jesus in your spirit and soul. God is the God of all comfort. (2nd Corinthians 1:3.)

12. God answers prayer.

13. "As you sow, so shall you reap."

14. There are rewards in Heaven for faithful service to Jesus here on earth. (Revelation 22:12)

15. "Repentance" means, "a change of mind" from unbelief in Jesus, to belief in Jesus. The person who has repented of unbelief has believed in Jesus. (Mark 1:15)

16. There are at least nine baptisms in the Bible. The only one that is necessary for salvation is the spiritual baptism by the Holy Spirit into the death and resurrection of Christ (Romans 6:3,4). Water baptism is not required for salvation–only faith in Jesus is required for salvation.

17. Some sins are greater than others (John 19:11), but any and all sins will keep unbelievers and God and Christ-rejecters out of Heaven.

18. There is a difference between being nice, reasonably moral, and happy vs. being holy in Christ, divinely loving, and being filled with the fruit of the Spirit: "love, joy, peace..." (Galatians 5:22).

19. Jesus is going to return to earth (Revelation 22:20) in power and glory to judge the living and the dead, and to condemn unbelievers to everlasting conscious torment in a place called Hell. And He will take all believers in Him to Heaven to enjoy eternal life forever.

20. There has never been a person on earth in all of human history who could not be saved. God's Spirit goes everywhere on earth, and God wants all people to be saved. God can send missionaries, Bibles, tracts, radio, TV, literature, dreams, visions, angels, and of course, His Spirit. I believe that all babies and all young children will go to Heaven. The only people who will not be saved are those who reject Him (which, tragically, uselessly, sadly, and avoidably, will be most people, "the many" of Matthew 20:16, only because most people reject Jesus as Savior). Other religions many have

many moral and spiritual truths, but they do not preach the Gospel of Jesus. If they did, they would be Christian.

21. Beware, for there are many false prophets (and false teachers). (Jesus said this, in Matthew 7:15.)

—[1]Curtis Smale

[2]

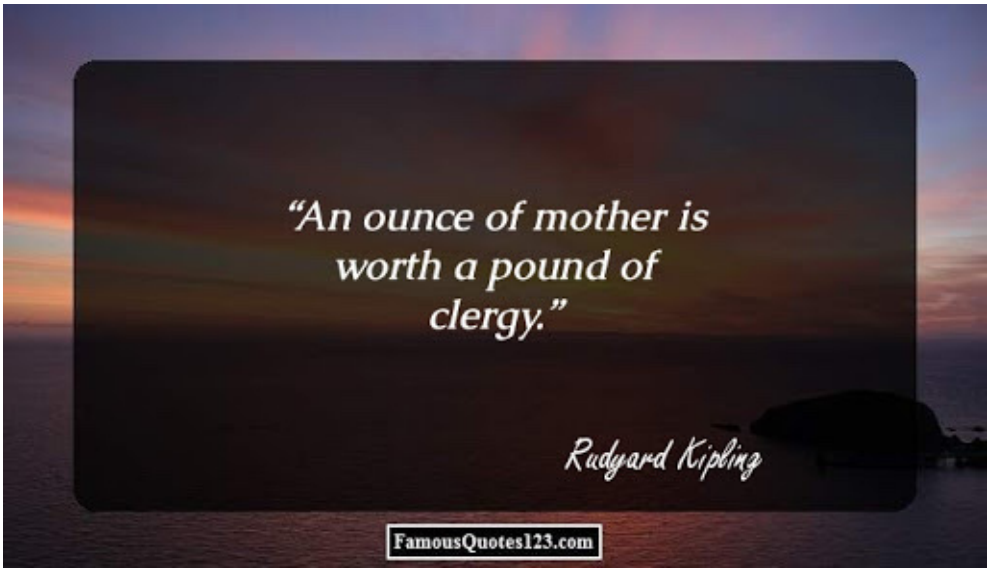

1. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/category/lordship-false-salvation

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjK0jHsHncRjFRPzQb2XuXVUnrsavLP9w0kDPYRahgkoGc9vsQBPeHYwklhL4sbpfNLa2hyKrYn2iHA6Q4vrWh-MFb8RfbwVzPhoTl

---

2.2.13 Don't Compare Your Life To Other Christians (2021-02-10 23:38)

2nd Corinthians 10:12,

"

For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.

"

We all have a tendency to look at the lives of others, especially fellow Christians, and compare our life and happiness to theirs. But the Bible says this is an unwise thing to do. One of the reasons why is because we all have different circumstances. **Ecclesiastes 9:11, " I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but *time and chance happeneth to them all*."**

In 1992 while voluntarily driving a church bus, our bus was rear-end by another church bus. The accident was so traumatic that a dozen ambulances arrived to take children to the hospital.

My seat was broken off its hinges. The bus behind ours was totaled, with the engine and transmission broken into hundreds of pieces on the ground, with fluids everywhere. Why did that happen to us? Why me? My neck was permanently misaligned, which has left me with Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease. I have suffered since 1992, but especially since 2004 when the condition turned chronic and I was diagnosed with stenosis san radiculopathy.

Some irresponsible person had left an abandoned car in the roadway, which caused the accident. Why did this happen to me and my bus riders? It was just time and chance. My neck hurts all the time. It makes me irritable and easily frustrated, adversely affecting my life. I live in solitude, lonely and the local Harvest Baptist Church won't even allow me to attend church services. Talk about evil. If I compare I could easily become bitter, but this is my burden. These are my circumstances. This is my heartache and cross that I have to bear.

I attended Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) for 8 years between 1985 and 1993 to be a pastor. I unfortunately married the wrong person, whom I met before I went to Bible college. I regret that I didn't marry a gal from HAC. That was one of the biggest mistakes I ever made. I am as much a sinner as anyone else, so it's not my place to cast stones. The woman I married abandoned me in 2006 after 18 years of marriage.

I am encouraged that I can relate to the famous preacher John Wesley, who said when asked about his wife divorcing him: "I did not dismiss her. I did not abandon her. I will not recall her." Good riddance to bad rubbish!

I have learned in my Christian life not to compare my sufferings with that of friends I went to Bible college with, who are happily married today after all these years. It hurts, sure. I am happy for them. But if I compare my life to theirs, I I feel left out. I feel like I got a raw deal. I feel cheated in life. That is why the Bible teaches us NOT to compare. There are too many variables beyond our control in life. I have known Christians to commit suicide over marriage problems. One man in his 30's commit suicide when his fiancée broke up with him and married another man. The guy was in debt and killed himself to make the pain go away. Another man commit suicide when his wife left him and he couldn't locate her. I remember one night that he frantically came onto our church bus, asking if anyone had seen her. No one had. He was only 27 years old when he killed himself. Dear friend, committing suicide will only exchange one pain here on earth for another pain up in Heaven, when you realize that you could have still been on earth witnessing the Gospel to lost sinners.

I have to remind myself sometimes to stop comparing my broken life, with that of peers who appear to me as successful and happy in life. It is God Who decides what successful means for each of His children (Philippians 2:13). During the brutal Roman Empire Christians were fed to hungry lions in the arena. I'll bet they felt like failures, but in God's sight they are heroes of the faith. The Apostle Paul was beaten nearly to death multiple times and left for dead. Paul was shipwrecked and spent days lost at sea hoping to be rescued. Paul suffered much so God could bless Him and use him much! God has allowed me to suffer more than the average person's share of pain, loss and sorrow in life; but I believe it is only so that God can use me more for His glory and purpose. And yet I have no complaints, because many people suffer a lot more than I do.

I see men whom I went to Bible college with in the 1980's pastoring churches today, and I feel like a spiritual failure. I feel like a loser sometimes. My wife is gone. I am alone. I have tried to find a wife, but being on Guam makes that nearly impossible. My fundamentalist beliefs have compelled the ungodly Neo-evangelical Harvest Baptist Church on Guam to ban and ostracize me since 2014. They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil by promoting Lordship Salvation and fake Bibles, but no one cares. But aside all this, I am not supposed to compare my life with

that of other believers (or counterfeit believers). Our circumstances are all different. I am only supposed to compare myself to the inspired Word of God.

James 1:23, " For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was."

I receive many emails from Christians, many of whom are angry and bitter at life, because they are comparing their life and circumstances to that of others. **Hebrews 12:3, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

" Do you know when I am the happiest? It is when I help other needy people, and forget about the people who have hurt me, putting them into God's hands for judgment. Harvest Baptist Church has hell coming their way. They won't get away with what they have done. You cannot promote corruptible seed and be innocent. You cannot preach another gospel of

"turn from your sinful lifestyle" to receive God's free gift, and still be innocent. Harvest's day of reckoning is coming. Those ungodly pastors think they are being persecuted, but in reality they are persecuting the free grace Gospel and the King James Bible.

My website ministry makes me happy, because I am contending for the faith for Christ (Jude 1:3). My ministry website give me joy, because I am exposing false teachers and corrupt churches that hurt people (Titus 1:10-13). Those arrogant, stiffnecked and indifferent shameful pastors of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, and their ungodly congregation who empower them, will suffer the judgment of almighty God when all is said and done (Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 24:12; Romans 12:19-21). If I didn't believe that, I'd close my Bible, cancel my websites, and never preach again! I don't hate people, I hate what God hates, arrogance! The wicked Bob Jones University crowd are arrogant, cocky, cliquish, deceived and foolish!!!

I stand alone before my God and Savior. In eternity I will have to give account to God for only myself. Those pastors at Harvest won't be able to blame BJU, nor anyone else. I have warned them time and time again at Harvest as a true friend does, for which I have been ridiculed, insulted, shunned and ostracized. God sees what they have done. God sees that I told THE TRUTH. God only Authored ONE BOOK, not two, not 87, not 900. There is only one Gospel, not two, not one of turning from sinful behavior (which is works), but the other of not turning from sinful behavior (free grace). It cannot be both! I am not confused doctrinally, the Bob Jones crowd are! I am being a faithful Bible preacher to take a firm, unapologetic and uncompromising stand, and by God's grace with continue to do so.

As I thought about some of my college peers today who are pastoring churches, and began to feel bad, the Lord impressed upon my heart that those pastors only have perhaps 100 people in their churches, but my Jesus-is-Savior.com website has received over 110,000,000 visitors since 2002. God has used my website ministry electronically to reach thousands of times more people with the Gospel than all of those pastors put together. I am humbled. To God alone be ALL the credit, praise and glory, for great things He hath done through this sinner. By God's wondrous grace alone I will continue for many years to come. My websites need much updating, which I plan to work on throughout 2021, Lord willing. But first, I am getting ready to move. Where O where is the question? Pray for me my friends, for God to give me wisdom. I love you all unconditionally with God's love. Thank you for reading my blogs. Jesus is precious!

2.2.14 The Valley Of Achor As A Door Of Hope (2021-02-11 06:46)

Joshua 7:24,

“

And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto the valley of Achor.

”

Hosea 2:15, “

And I will give her her vineyards from thence, *and the valley of Achor for a door of hope*: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt.

”

There is an amazing deep and profound truth found in the Old Testament book of Hosea. The Lord said that He gave Israel **“**

the valley of Achor for a door of hope.

” To understand the beautiful meaning of this passage you need to go back and read Joshua chapters 6 and 7. The Lord had given the Hebrews victory in war over the city of Jericho. But the Lord strictly forbade for the Hebrews to take any of the silver or spoils for themselves. It was all to be taken into the treasury of the Lord (Joshua 6:19). But Achan didn’t listen. He got greedy and stole some silver, gold and a Babylonian garment. **Joshua 7:1, “**

But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

” Joshua 7:21, “ When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.”

The following Bible verses are very sad, explaining what happened to Achan and his entire family because of his sin. **Joshua 7:25-26, “**

And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. *And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.*

And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of Achor, unto this day. **”** Times sure have changed in 4,000 years. I just learned today that anybody caught shoplifting less than $50 is not taken to jail anymore in California, they are just fined $250. Consequently, shoplifting has increased statewide. Literally, people just pick up items and walk out the door.

The Lord commanded Achan and his entire family, even all his livestock, to be stoned to death and burned. That sure seems cruel doesn’t it? That is only because in America we don’t hate sin like God does. Most of us as Americans have grown up watching thousands of murders,

robberies, rape, thefts, taking the Lord's name in vain, dishonoring parents, adulteries, substance abuse and assaults on television. Consequently, we have become desensitized to the awfulness of sin and evil. All crime is sin, but not all crimes are evil. Evil is premeditated sin. If a man snaps in an argument and kills another man, it was a crime of passion, a sin, but not evil, because he didn't plan to do it. That is why in many cases, men who murder someone in a fit of road rage receive lighter sentences. But the 67 year old man who went into a Minnesota medical clinic yesterday, shooting 5 people and murdering 1 so far, planned to do it. What he did was evil. When a woman has an abortion, it is evil. She scheduled it.

Anyway, God made an example of Achan for the rest of the Jews. In the aftermath of the stoning, there was a big pile of rocks left in the valley of Achor. This became a memorial of Achan and his family. For centuries to follow, when people walked by that place where Achan and his family were stoned to death, the people were deterred to make the same foolish decision. I get creeped out watching episodes of [1]Forensic Files, prison life documentaries and true crime stories, but I like to watch them to remind me of what can happen if I break the law. I think every teenager should be required to visit a jail cell, to see what it is like, and then taught what laws if broken can land them in prison. Prison is a scary place!

I read about a young man in Colorado recently, who was sharing his magic mushroom hallucinogens with his friends and anyone who wanted to buy them. He was promoting it online in his ignorance, not realizing how serious the matter was. The man was arrested and could have faced 30 years in prison, but the judge showed mercy and gave him 3 years of probation and a $6,000 fine instead. That young man got very lucky. Dear friend, always obey the law. Do good and it will be good! I learned that statement from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). DO GOOD AND IT WILL BE GOOD.

Or as another Baptist preacher taught me, what his father taught him: "If you obey it will be well, if you disobey it will be hell!" That is some good advice dear reader. Never break the law! You're a fool if you do. I love something that my favorite preacher Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said: "If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked." Every crime began as a thought in the human mind. Some people are accidents waiting to happen! My favorite Bible verse in **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."** That means guard your thought life. Do not allow evil thoughts to exist uncontested in your mind. We are commanded by God to bring every thought into captivity unto obedience to Christ (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). That is not secular mind control, it is walking in the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). An unsaved person CANNOT walk in the Spirit, because they don't know Him (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

Getting back to the valley of Achor being mentioned in the book of Hosea—that horrible tragedy became a doorway of hope to thousands of people. I won't mention the name of the preacher, but a famous pastor went into sin with a young girl several years ago. He was convicted and sentenced to serious prison time. That is sad and tragic, but in a good way, what happened to him has caused thousands of pastors all across the country to be very careful not to go down the same path of evil. His calamity has become a blessing to thousands of preachers. This is what the Bible means in Hosea by referring to **"**

the valley of Achor for a door of hope.

" What happened to Achan and his family deterred multitudes of Jews and Gentiles alike from committing evil for centuries to come!

Dear friend, has something really bad happened in your life? Is there something in your past that causes you intense pain in your soul? Is there a valley of Achor? We all have skeletons in our closet. We all have painful memories. We've all been deeply hurt by someone. We all have

a handful of experiences, bad choices, heartaches, sin, evil and things that we wish could be erased. And yet, we need our pain, because it makes us who we are. I love something that Pastor Max Younce once said: "God only knows the things that would have happened, if the things that happened, hadn't happened." That statement is precious to me and I think of it often. I love Pastor Younce as my older brother in Christ and look up to him as a wise mentor. Pastor Younce is the Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) of our generation. I encourage you to [2]visit his church website and read his many books.

Dear friend, there is always something you thought you could have done to make things better! Only Jesus can make things right! That is what the cross of Calvary is all about! We are living in some wicked times in 2021. I never thought when I was a young man in the United States, that I would see such wickedness so quickly. I knew that each generation would progress worse and worse if our churches didn't have revival, but I am surprised how fast our nation has spiraled down into wickedness. Sin always undermines a nation.

American society as a whole is rotten today! That is simply because in the absence of light darkness prevails. Ever since the King James Bible was removed and banned from public schools in 1963, our nation has sunk deeper into sin each succeeding generation. I hear these fools in the newsmedia saying that education is the answer, but dear friend it is not the answer. If you educate a man without moral character, all you're going to have is an educated fool. **Proverbs 1:7, "The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction."** Unless Americans seek the holy God of the King James Bible, we are doomed to destruction.

When Mr. Trump was U.S. President, he rightly banned transgendered people from serving in the military, because it undermines the moral integrity of our soldiers. The first thing Joe Biden did as U.S. President was overturn that law, allowing transgendered people to serve in the armed forces. It was in December of 2011 that U.S. President Barack Obama [3]decriminalized our soldiers having sex with animals. Isn't that sick? Soldiers can mount an animal now. God will not bless this wickedness!!! Anyway, that is a different blog for another day. Our nation is going down faster each year morally, forgetting the holy God of the Holy Bible. Oh how we need [4]citywide revivals in our nation once again, as it was a century ago.

[5]



1. https://www.youtube.com/user/MedicalDetectivesTV/videos
2. https://heritagebbc.com/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/bestiality.htm

4. https://youtu.be/LuswAPdUBfQ

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgasmcu_g9RvQtRy0PTSMw7PSee_miAl2IsxnmGPyg15ForTUdEhFKQYVSCjvKH5sdGXaa-9QUkS42-PMNj3ZrZGOQ-RKxxpoSOtnZ

2.2.15 Jesus May Come Today! (2021-02-12 09:30)

Matthew 24:42-44, “

Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.” Matthew 25:13, “

Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

” Mark 13:33, “

Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is. For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch. Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning: Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.” Revelation 22:20, “

He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

”

YES, JESUS may come today! Christ’s return is imminent: it may occur at any moment, day or night, without any signs or delay. Here are some encouraging words from Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) concerning Jesus’ imminent return...

> There is not a single event prophesied in the Bible which must come to pass before the Saviour returns. As far as we can know, no event, either political, economic or spiritual, need occur before Jesus comes. Not another war need be declared, not another gospel sermon preached, not another soul be saved, as far as can be told from the Scriptures, before the Saviour comes to catch up His saints into the air for the marriage supper in Heaven. ...
>
> At any moment we may expect Christians to be caught up into the air to meet Christ in the first promised phase of His second coming. We do not know when. We bring reproach on the blessed hope by speculation, but we can watch because Jesus said we should.
>
> SOURCE: Jesus May Come Today!, Dr. John R. Rice, pp. 4-5; Sword Of The Lord Publishers,
>
> ©1943

Dear reader, the Scriptures do not discuss any signs that might precede the coming of Christ but rather the fact that He may come at any moment. That is the important thing! What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 16:4, “ A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.**

” The Lord tells us why a wicked generation seeks for a sign of Christ’s return, because they are adulterous. If you knew that your life would end next month for certain, how would it affect you? Would you suddenly feel compelled to get right with God? Would you sow your wild oats in sin while you still could, partying in your last days?

I read last week about actor [1]Dustin Diamond, who was diagnosed for the first time with stage 4 cancer in January of 2021 and died just 3 weeks later. He began to feel pain all over his body while in Florida, which was found out to be cancer. The doctors and everyone were surprised how quickly Dustin perished. Usually a person diagnosed with cancer lives anywhere from a few more months, to decades if in remission. I remember when Cardinal Joseph Louis Bernardin (1928-1996) in Chicago was diagnosed with cancer. He underwent chemotherapy and died 6 months later. It is sad to me as a born-again Christian, because according to the Bible neither Dustin Diamond nor Cardinal Bernardin went to Heaven, if they died in their false religions. Dustin was a follower of Judaism, which rejects Jesus as the Christ. Likewise, Romans Catholicism perverts the Gospel, adding Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven, which is not faith alone in the Good News of Jesus Christ.

Life is so short dear friend. I heard today in the news that 100 cars and trucks crashed in Fort Worth Texas due to ice on the road, killing at least 6 people so far. [2]You can see part of the deadly crash here. There’s no way that the person in that little black car survived being smashed by a speeding 18-wheeler semi truck going at high speed. It is so tragic and sad! This is what Jesus meant in **Luke 13:5, “I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. ”** When Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden, he opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the world (Romans 5:12). Bad things don’t happen to most people because of any particular sin that they committed, but because humanity as a whole is depraved under the curse of sin since Adam. We were all born into the world with a sin-nature. No one needs to teach a child how to throw a tantrum, lie, get angry, blame, fight, disobey and rebel; it comes natural because of our inherent sinful nature as humans.

The following Bible passage associates the motivation to live righteously as believers, with our expectation of Jesus’ imminent return (i.e., the Rapture)...

> **1st John 3:1-3, “**
>
> **Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: *therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not*.**
>
> **Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. *And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure* .”**

What a beautiful Scripture passage! Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be made the adopted sons of God. Who am I that a King should bleed and die for? I am so grateful for the gift of eternal life through faith alone in Jesus Christ!

If you are saved friend, you are a child of God. The world does not recognize that, because they do not recognize the Holy Spirit.

John 14:17, “

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, *because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you*.

” I love that! I love that! I love that! Every believer has God’s indwelling Holy Spirit living inside (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:20). I love the Holy Spirit!!! By the way, many Scripture references that writers cite are worthless, but the ones I give you are 100 % reliable. For example: Many heretics cross reference John 3:5 about being born of water, with verses on water baptism, which is a false gospel. Did you know that [3]Matthew Henry preached Baptismal Regeneration? Sadly, he did.

Dear reader, JESUS MAY COME TODAY! I believe the Bible teaches a pretribulation Rapture. That is, I believe that the Bible teaches Christ will return *before* the Tribulation period. There is a new trend today in Baptist churches called “The New Independent Fundamental Baptist Movement” (or “

new IFB

”). This movement essentially includes all of the followers of Pastor Steven Anderson. I love and support Brother Anderson, because he is a truth-telling and soulwinning pastor. Yet, I think he is wrong on the doctrine of the Rapture.

Respectfully, according to Pastor Anderson Jesus’ Second Coming is the Rapture. He says they are the same event. I totally disagree with that idea. If we take the [4]Days of Daniel literally, then we can only conclude a 7-year Tribulation period. Since Jesus plainly stated that no man, nor even angels, know WHEN He is coming back, only a pretribulation Rapture makes sense...

> **Mark 13:32-37, “But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.**
>
> **Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.**
>
> **For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.**
>
> **Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:**
>
> **Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.**
>
> **And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.**
>
> **”**

Jesus could come back right now! Are you ready dear friend? One man asked me why I keep calling him my “

friend.

” Did not our dear Lord even call Judas His

“friend”? **Matthew 26:50, “ And Jesus said unto him, *Friend*, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.”** Either we are a friend to all, or a friend to none. The Lord was not a respecter of persons, He treated everyone with love

and kindness, telling them THE TRUTH. I am being your best friend every time I preach THE TRUTH to you. I understand that you may not be my friend, but I certainly am being a true friend to all my blog readers. Thank you for allowing my ministry to be a part of your life, dear *friend*. Jesus may come today!

Let every preacher preach it! Let every church believe it! Let every child sing about it!

Let every Christian hope in it! JESUS MAY COME TODAY!!!

[5] 

1. https://www.eightieskids.com/the-sad-truth-about-what-happened-to-dustin-diamond-from-saved-by-the-bell/
2. https://youtu.be/uSTCZkl7vcc
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/matthew_henry.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/days_of_daniel.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQd2Ga6BPvsY470V7NhhQQFUUz866sSdDT2fYsnBDcaiJmh_wrj6fZ8kCr7wFVTCFsvG28nJ5fzN-wWUiUhiVuwqYyV80fT59F2pQ

2.2.16 You Cannot Fix Your Broken Life (2021-02-13 03:22)

Ecclesiastes 1:12-15,

“

I the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem. And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man to be exercised therewith. I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit. *That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered*.” Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, “

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.”

Dear reader, if you’re life is broken like mine, you cannot fix it! The happiest years of my life was as a teenager. Sure, there were sad events. Sometimes other teenagers hurt my feelings. I luckily escaped many close calls with death on my bicycle and speeding cars. But I was happy overall. Looking back, I think it was simply because I had a strong social life. I was active in our Baptist church in Chicago. I attended the church’s Christian school during the week. THANKS MOM AND DAD!!! I love you guys up in Heaven!!! We had Friday night youth activities each week. We took annual church youth trips to the Bill Rice Ranch in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. Me and my friends went places, played street football, lit off fireworks throughout the year, often

walked 3 miles to The Brickyard shopping mall for a 7-Eleven Big Gulp and then rode the public bus back, built giant igloos and forts in the snow, rode bikes all over the city, et cetera.

When I turned 18 I went off to Bible college by day and worked by night. I got married at age 20. My life has never been truly happy since. I suffered much persecution as a Christian in the secular workplace. I was rear-ended severely by a church bus in 1992, which permanently misaligned my neck. I was 25 years old. In 2004, my neck injury became chronic and I was diagnosed with stenosis and radiculopathy. My former wife divorced me against my will in 2006. I have been so lonely since, but the Lord sustains me (Hebrews 13:5). I won't go into all the details of my troubled life, because I did that the other day in this article titled: " [1]We Should Be Happy Even While Things Are Broken .

" Billy Sunday (1862-1935) was right:

"Give your face to God, and He will put a shine in it."

1st Samuel 30:6, "And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: *but David encouraged himself in the LORD his God*. " Sometimes there won't be anyone to turn to for sympathy when everything goes wrong in life. As we just read, David had to ENCOURAGE HIMSELF IN THE LORD HIS GOD. And that's they key: **"IN THE LORD."** I had absolutely no one to befriend me for several years of my life (between 2009 to 2014). I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010 with no one by my side. I wanted to die. I was abused by both hospitals and associated "caregivers." I was abandoned after surgery both times. I was abused and treated like garbage at Cedars-Sinai Hospital in Los Angeles. Just do a Google search for abuse at Cedars-Sinai and you'll get a tone of results. A lot of former patients are angry at the hospital for their incompetence. I wept profusely in loneliness, even contemplating suicide in 2009. I cannot fix my broken life (and the 8 neurosurgeons I've met since 2008 cannot fix my broken neck).

Compassion For Hurting People Must Begin In The Churches

When I crawled into some local churches on Guam in 2009, 2013 and 2018, desperately needing their love and encouragement, I was instead coldly shunned away by ungodly and uncaring pastors. Our Baptist churches are sadly filled with self-righteous hypocrites, snobs, cliques and social clubs. These types of unbiblical places are respecters of persons, not New Testament churches (James 2:1; Romans 14:10; Matthew 25:45). We have never seen such closed off, pathetic, doctrinally corrupted and indifferent churches as we do everywhere today. **James 2:1, "**

My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons.

" Everyone should be welcomed in a Bible-believing church.

I once owned my own triplex 3,500 square foot home, completely paid for. I had a wife, although never someone I was proud to have married. She was a bad seed from the beginning. **Proverbs 31:12, "She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life." Proverbs 14:1, "Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands." Proverbs 12:4, " A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bones. "** Still, I praise the Lord for the opportunity to have been married, problems and all. Millions of teenage young men have died on some foreign battlefield, never knowing the privilege of marriage and fatherhood. Life was not fair to those men.

I get so sick of the hypocrisy of our leaders.

Not too long ago I watched a documentary by [2]Ken Burns about The Civil War, which is a masterpiece of film making. In the series though, I felt sick when I learned that President Abraham Lincoln removed his four sons from the war, so they wouldn't be killed. That makes me angry! What hypocrisy! I tell you, if our nation's leaders were required to send their children first to fight in all the wars they start, there would never be another war! I wish there was a universal rule that any leader who starts a war must send their children into war first!!! Think about that. Old men start wars, young men fight wars, and everybody in the middle loses. Life is not fair.

My heart aches when I see those veteran memorial walls, showing the names of several thousand young men who were killed in war. I am not a pacifist and I do understand the need for some wars. However, as the mother of Casey Sheehan learned the hard way, not all wars are legitimate. [3]I really love this dear lady, Cindy Sheehan. To me she is an American hero! Casey was killed just 5 days after arriving in Iraq, over a war illegally started over oil, not preserving our freedoms in America. The Iraqi War was a fraud before it even began. There were no illusive Weapons Of Mass Destruction. Yet, 90 % of America's dumb dumb churches fully rallied behind an ungodly war based on lies, bidding Godspeed to war criminals in the White House. God bless you Cindy, you're awesome and loved by many!!!

Anyway, back to the main topic. You cannot fix your broken life dear friend. Only Jesus Christ can fix your broken life. Trust me I know. I have been trying to find another wife all these years, but haven't been able to find anyone who wants me. I wish Cindy Sheehan was single! I have been wanting to buy another house, to replace the one I lost because of an ugly divorce I didn't want in 2006. I cannot afford a home in any of the nice places I'd like to live. I have consulted with 8 neurosurgeons since 2004, two of whom performed major surgery on my neck. I was struck from behind by a church bus (of all things) in 1992, forever messed up physically in this life. I have unsuccessfully tried to get the urgent medical help I need, in hope of getting my old healthy life back. Yet, the more aggressively I pursue my hopes and dreams of finding a content life, enjoying happiness with a loving wife, and enjoying the ideal health I formerly knew, the farther they all run away from me! What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Timothy 6:6-9, "**
>
> **But godliness with contentment is great gain.**
>
> **For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.**
>
> ***And having food and raiment let us be therewith content*.**
>
> **But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.**
>
> **"**

It has been 15 years now without a wife. Increasingly I am starting to embrace the reality that I may never be remarried again. That breaks my heart. I am so lonely. But what can I do? I signed up for e-Harmony since 2017, which has led nowhere. I have contacted numerous women, none of whom responded. People are very different these days. American society has changed drastically from 1970. I often am reminded of a helpful sermon preached by Pastor Jack Hyles called: " [4]Let Yourself Know What Yourself Already Knows .

”

All The Kings Horses And Men Couldn’t Put Humpty Dumpty Back Together Again

I had an extremely difficult time emotionally between 2004 to 2011, relentlessly pursuing the medical help that I desperately needed to get my life back. The first surgery seemed like an eternity during the year it took to get evaluated, approved, planned and scheduled. The surgery didn’t help. I was desperate to get my healthy life back, one that is completely pain-free.

So I underwent a second major surgery in 2010. The nurse was so mean that she scheduled me for April 1st (April Fool’s Day), thinking me *a fool* for consenting to another surgery when the first one didn’t help me. She told me so. But I was desperate, and the surgeon said he thought he could make me better. That young neurosurgeon from India said he thought he knew what the problem was. That was music to my ears. As it turns out, he was a criminal, and I have the legal paperwork to prove it. The U.S. government contacted me to let me know that I was a victim of a money-making kickback scheme in San Diego and Long Beach, California. A few dozen shady people were convicted, some went to prison for several years. I received absolutely nothing in compensation, except a letter to use for toilet paper, but the lawyers made out like bandits! **Ecclesiastes 5:8** gives me peace in the matter, **“If thou seest the [5]oppression of the poor, and [6]violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.**

” No one ever gets away with anything!

Anyway, the second surgery made me 100 % worse. It hurts being called

“

a fool

”

by a nurse for trying to get better. The surgeon said he thought he could make me better, so she had no right to say that to me. She was cruel. Living with pain is not living, it is surviving, and desperate people do desperate things. I suffer with a feeling of burning throughout my nervous system, continually. It keeps me humble, but also makes it difficult to do things.

Dear reader, you cannot fix anything when it comes to a broken life. I certainly cannot. My neck is permanently messed up and there’s nothing anyone can do. I have seen eight licensed neurosurgeons, to no avail. I’ve gone through all of the conventional treatments available, to no benefit whatsoever.

In 2011 after being told by three doctors that I had come to the end of the line medically, I had to embrace the harsh reality that I’m as good as I’m ever going to be again! I suffer with constant sharp pain which radiates down my right arm and leg. My right leg feels inflated with air, and both of my arms, especially the right side. My neck is tense all the time, which feels like a balloon filled with air in back of my neck. And so forth. It is a burden for me. Yet, when I feel down [7]I go watch THIS VIDEO and thank God for my health!

Looking Unto Jesus The Author And Finisher Of Our Faith

Please understand that I am not writing about my woes to vent, God forbid. I am hopefully relating to a bunch of suffering people, who also have broken lives and problems. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b, "**

HAVE FAITH IN GOD.

" That is what I am sharing with you. The more I try to fix my life (from what I think it should be), the worse it gets, and the more hopeless this life seems. So the great truth I am learning is to stop trying to get back to where I once was. My health is what it is. All I can do is eat healthy, keep walking a few times a week, avoid a bunch of negative bad news, and stay focused on Jesus in the Scriptures. **Hebrews 12:2,**

"*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. "

John 5:39,

"Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."

May I say, going to church doesn't keep you spiritual. You read correct! In fact, church is the easiest place to backslide, because you get used to the preaching, and like an inoculation it doesn't help you anymore. Church keeps you religious! That is why I preach against the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam so much. I love them very, very much at Harvest, which is why I relentlessly preach against them, because I want to be a part of their church family. I have no one. But they reject me.

Thus, I have painfully learned that people will always disappoint me, so I must point my expectations toward the Lord Jesus Christ alone. That is the truth I want you to take away from this article! Point all your hopes, dreams and expectations in the Lord Jesus Christ alone and you'll never be disappointed!!! You have God's promise of it in **Romans 10:11,**

"For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed." Jesus will never disappoint you. You can count on the Lord dear friend. You truly can!

My Broken Life Is Hidden With Christ In God

I love this Bible passage from **Colossians 3:2-3, "Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.**

For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God." I may never own a home again. If I do, I will have to move to a cheaper city. I am doing exactly that. I've been looking at mobile homes, which are fine for a single guy like me. But what do I care, because Jesus promised that He is preparing a home for me in Heaven. **John 14:2-3, "**

In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. **"** I am 53 years old. I might live another 20 or 30 years. Might. Even if I could afford a 7,000 square foot mansion in Beverly Hills or Hawaii, I cannot take one brick of it with me. But praise God, all my treasures from my website ministry are stacking up in glory (Matthew 6:19-20; 1st Corinthians 3:8; Mark 9:41; Revelation 22:12). You better believe I work night and day on my ministry!!!

Hey, and if medical advancements never allow me to live pain-free in this lifetime, God promises me a new body in eternity, fashioned like unto the Lord's resurrected body. **Philippians 3:21, "Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. "** I'll take that 10,000 times over getting all my health back in this temporal world! When Jesus raised up Lazarus from the dead, I believe that Lazarus had 100 % of his full health restored. But guess what? Okay don't guess, because you already know what eventually happened... LAZARUS DIED TWICE! Did you ever think about that?

People who die in the Emergency Room and then are brought back, have to sooner or later die again! I'll bet that feels weird to be alive after knowing that you were pronounced legally dead by a doctor. Hey, this elderly farmer in Lexington , Mississippi died at age 78, was put into a body bag, and transported to the funeral home. In the embalming room, four hours after being pronounced dead, [8]he was kicking in his body bag! Boy I love that! Folks, it ain't over until its over!!! THERE IS A GOOD GOD DEAR FRIEND AND HE LOVES YOU!!! God loves you. How do I know that? I know because the Bible says so (John 3:16). I also know because God's Holy Spirit lives inside me, and I love you with God's unconditional love (1st John 4:6-7). I know because God is love (1st John 4:16). YOU ARE LOVED DEAR READER!!!

Lord willing I'm wanting to move. Physically I am not up to the challenge. I am not sure if I can do this all by myself. I have been watching hundreds of YouTube videos on places to live that are affordable. Fort Wayne, Indiana looks very nice. The cost of living is well below the national average. The city has a population of about 250,000 people. There are many Germans in Fort Wayne, which means great food! Fort Wayne is literally called: "

THE CITY OF CHURCHES,

"

because there are 360 churches in the city! I love that! I am thankful to God just to have the money to pay rent. God is always good. They get about 30 inches of snow per year, brutally cold winters, but nice summers. I lived in Chicago for 37 years, so the weather should be about the same.

My heart is heavy daily. I cannot repair my life. The more that I try to restore my life to its former glory, it evades capture. My health will never be as good as it once was. God willing I will turn 54 years old on March 5, 2021. My marriage is gone and if something in my life doesn't change, I will die a lonely old man. I read that Bob Jones III got remarried last year at age 80. He has friends who are looking out for him, no doubt. I'll bet Dr. Steve Pettit arranged that marriage, as a friend does. That is my humble guess. I wish I had a friend like that! So that encourages me that there is hope for me to find someone.

The problem is living on Guam. There's nothing here! Since Harvest Baptist Church has cruelly banned me from attending church services since 2014 (to present in 2021), I have nowhere to go. That is so shameful for a so-called

"

church.

" James 2:1 forbids being a respecter of persons. But Harvest's pastors are respecters of persons, and they won't allow me to go to church at all. Sure I'm frustrated, who wouldn't be? My loneliness fuels my frustration, but no one cares. **Psalms 142:4, " I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.**

"

I cannot make the pain of my life go away. I cannot erase the past. I cannot fix things. But friend, JESUS CAN FIX YOUR BROKEN LIFE! I have peace like a river in my soul. I am discouraged but not distraught. I am down but not defeated. I read a wonderful statement by Pastor Jack Hyles on Dr. Bob Gray Sr.'s Twitter page the other day, which read:

"I may not be a success, but I will not be a failure." Failure is not a disgrace unless we make it the last chapter in our book. I am going through a dark chapter of my life, but this chapter will end (as they all do), and when I die the book will be complete. **Psalms 90:9, " For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale that is told."** Every day is another page being written in the book of our life. **Philippians 2:13,**

" For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure." I trust in the Lord.

I am having a good day today in the Lord. It is Saturday on Guam. It is still Friday in the United States. [9]I listened to Proverbs today .

I am learning how to use CSS programming online to make webpages.

I want to modernize some of my websites. I also need to update older webpages. I am not sure where this is all headed, but I prayed for God to give me wisdom. I may start a whole new domain name. I love computer science, but I'm just an amateur

at it, which keeps it fun. I made some homemade pizza dough, which is now rising on the kitchen table as a speak, covered in a bowl. There's nothing like the smell of fresh rising yeast dough. [10]Here is my awesome pizza recipe if you'd like to try it . I do not sit around feeling sad about the unchangeable past, nor do I worry about the uncertain future. I choose to make the best of today, this moment, and do all that I can to [11]reach lost sinners with the Gospel.

One day at a time. My life will be over soon enough. I am ready to go in God's time. Being sad and alone, in pain of both body and soul, is no way to survive. All I can do is cry out to God and bathe my soul with the inspired King James Bible. But I rejoice in the PROMISES of God. I receive many emails from web visitors, and I can tell you that there are a lot of miserable and depressed people in this world. Preachers are sending America to Hell today, because of their love of money rather than love of the truth.

Despite my prison of bodily pain and hurting soul, Jesus has given me freedom. **John 8:32 and 36, " And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. ...**

If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

"



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/02/we-should-be-happy-even-while-things.html
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=UdmZrYoXeLO&list=PLJkwPE7fBEY6ZFO4pa1mpOFQAg_GfXj-H&index=1
3. http://cindysheehanssoapbox.blogspot.com/
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/let_yourself_know_what_yourself_already_knows.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/qL5OKNY1ye8
6. https://youtu.be/eJt_afGN3IQ
7. https://youtu.be/fFua9-Rc4pw
8. https://youtu.be/cUgyrquCpE8
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9EO9-BYohYk
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/Recipes/unos_pizza.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhrqWsWSoaeHdw5kl7OAOp2d-576zEGzGkFmI8MGPAtvW0gL52qRK2vGNXwOYw2A6ZUJVCgdQRWCtD3fyvX-2CrnErGLNFPcF5uKfX

2.2.17 How The Devil Removes Some Landmarks (2021-02-13 09:30)

“Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour’s landmark; which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it.” —Deuteronomy 19:14

By [1]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

I want to detail some of the wicked things on which God has placed a curse.

> **“Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way.” —Deuteronomy 27:18a**

“Cursed be he that lieth with his father’s wife; because he uncovereth his father’s skirt.” —Deuteronomy 27:20

“Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast.” —Deuteronomy 27:21

The landmark was a piece of stone or metal that was placed between the property of two people. They did not have sophisticated ways of dividing property like we do today. The landmark was often moved, but not quickly, nor very far. It was moved gradually, while no one watched, or saw it, until finally property had been stolen.

Churches and schools do not decay immediately. It is a little bit today, a little bit tomorrow, and a little bit the next day. I want to explain how the Devil removes some landmarks.

I am not an intellectual, but I have made a study of Christian schools. Before Hyles-Anderson College was founded, I made trips to several cities for the purpose of finding what kind of institution the good schools were when they were founded. I was concerned about our school starting and staying right. I talked to people who were there when those schools started. I talked to faculty members, students and graduates to find out what they were like. I made a study of many of the older institutions. I wanted to find out what made schools slide and what made colleges decay.

I am going to make some observations about these.

1. The local church has been given the promise of divine perpetuity.

2. If the school is under the church, then the school has a perfect right to claim the same promise.

3. It is the job of the church to keep our schools straight.

How is that job to be carried out?

1. The preacher should always be the overseer.

Do not put an educator at the head of a Christian school. Colleges die when educators lead them. There are many Christian colleges that once had evangelists or pastors in charge, and when those men resigned, they called a suave educator, and soon the fire was gone. A pastor should be over the college and church, because the church must stay over the college.

2. Lay people must continually help police the institution.

I tell our faculty members at Hyles-Anderson College to let me know if changes are made at the college that I do not know about. I am referring to things that are changing from what they were meant to be. The pastor cannot be in all the classrooms. He cannot be at all the meetings and athletic games. The lay people must help him police the schools, so they do not change.

Let me show you what can happen.

In 1947, an inter-denominational seminary was founded. In 1982, thirty-five years after it was founded, a poll was taken of their students. Here are some of the shocking results.

Fifty percent were tolerant of drinking alcohol.

Fourteen percent believed there was a Hell.

Fifteen percent of the students believed the Bible to be infallible.

It does not have to happen, but can happen at Hammond Baptist schools and Hyles-Anderson College or any other Christian school or college.

Let me give you what my studies found. There are eleven things that caused the destruction of a school under the canopy of a church.

1. The church must not get tired of being warned.

Everybody in the church must walk guard as a sentinel around their schools, not to criticize, gossip, or to try to cause trouble, but to let the preacher know when something is changing. You are not the enforcer. That is the preacher's job. If the people try to enforce, the school will die, but, if the Preacher does not know, the school will also die.

2. We must reproduce ourselves.

Modern scholarship teaches that we must have a certain percentage of teachers from other universities and colleges. You cannot be accredited without doing that. At Hyles-Anderson College we are more interested in hiring professors with the right philosophies than we are with ones with the right credentials. A great pastor and the founder of a Bible college sat in a restaurant with me one day and said, "Dr. Hyles, you are doing something I wish I had done. I hired a music teacher who I thought was a good Christian. I found out a few days ago, that at night he is playing in a dance band in our city." He made the mistake of hiring by the world's standard of qualifications rather than the qualifications of the right Biblical philosophy.

Hyles-Anderson College has a unique purpose. No other school has the exact same purpose. Nobody knows that purpose better than the ones we have trained. Because of that, we usually hire our own. We do not want to dilute our purpose with hiring people from schools that have already decayed or are decaying. We will reproduce ourselves.

One of our administrators came rushing to me one day and told me that a famous Bible scholar was interested in teaching at Hyles-Anderson College. It was a man who at that time was probably one of the most famous theologians in America. I said, "At Hyles-Anderson College, we will not hire famous men, we will make famous men."

3. We must choose all faculty members who have Bible training.

Schools get the idea that an English teacher has to know only

English to be an English teacher. That is not the case. An English teacher in a Christian school needs to know the Bible as well. Nobody who does not know the Bible well should teach science in a Christian school. Nobody who does not know the Bible well should teach math in a Christian school. Everyone who teaches in a Christian college ought to know the Bible well enough to where he or she could teach Bible. It is not Christian education unless every teacher is a Bible student.

4. We must avoid the centrist position.

As the theological winds blow, changes come in the extreme positions. The centrist positions says that we will stay right in the middle of the extremes. The centrist position says, "We will take a safe position in between those extremes." An institution ought to decide where it is going to stand. Every time the wind blows and somebody changes, we should not change. Whatever clothing is right or wrong to wear is always right or wrong to wear. If Hollywood was once wrong, it is still wrong. If the Bible was once the Word of God, it is still the Word of God, and it will not change. God is looking for people who will not change.

Our position must not be set with regard to others. We must decide our own position. If certain standards are not popular and we lose students, let us not change the standards. You do not grow by letting down your standards; you grow by remaining faithful to your standards.

You should not try to be at any extreme. You should stand where you are supposed to stand. Forty years ago, when I started preaching, I was not very extreme. Today I am very extreme, but I have not changed. The position of the extremes have changed making me more extreme than I once was.

5. We must avoid searching for the truth.

We have already searched for the truth and found it. I am not in a search to see if the Bible is the Word of God. I have searched and found to my satisfaction that it is. It is not up for reexamination. The doctrines I believe today, I believed forty years ago. I decided then what I thought was right. I am not searching for the truth; I am proclaiming the truth!

Modem education does not like absolutes. To it, everything is relative. Our nation was built on absolutes. Every great empire was built on absolutes, and every great church was built on absolutes. When the absolutes leave, the growth also leaves.

6. Do not allow academic freedom.

A person should not have the freedom in an institution to teach anything he believes. He should teach what that institution believes. Institutions are built by the sacrifice of individuals who believed in something enough to start the institution in order to perpetuate it. Some professor who has never built anything should not be allowed to come in and teach whatever he or she pleases.

7. Have no double standard between students and faculty.

The faculty members ought be as good soul winners as the students are. The faculty

members ought work as hard for Jesus as the students do. The teachers and leaders ought to be the example in involvement with the soul-winning ministry of the church. They ought to build great bus routes and bring their converts down the aisles. They ought to live by the same standards and convictions that the students do.

8. Every employed person in every school ought to be involved actively in the work of the local church.

The church is more important than the school. When the church loses control of the school, the school is gone. The Vice President of Hyles-Anderson College has a bus route. That is the way that it always ought to be. If the college withdraws its interest and activity in the church, then the college is not a part of that which governs the church.

9. Student leadership destroys colleges.

Hyles-Anderson College has no student body president, student body government, or student body newspaper. The heathen, wicked, humanist institutions have campus newspapers that feel free to criticize and rebuke their president or chancellor. They have articles that call for the firing of certain faculty members. I do not believe in that for a Christian school. I believe in administration government.

10. Keep the chapel hot.

Nothing will destroy the Christian school any faster than allowing the chapel to lose its fervor and become a place of preaching style rather than preaching power.

11. We must not let the standards slip.

When standards begin to slip, the school will begin to slide away from the purpose for which it was founded. We must not let our standards slip. If the student body decreases because of the standards, we should still stay with the standards with which we started. Nobody is supposed to decide our standards for us. I did not get in this business for America to like me. I got in it because I thought we ought to take a stand for what was right and against what was wrong.

In 1970 we started a school in an old dilapidated building. Our church raised $65,000 cash, remodeled that building, and started Hammond Baptist High School. The next year we started Hammond Baptist Grade School. The next year Hyles-Anderson College was founded. If we deteriorate as fast as the aforementioned seminary did, in fifteen more years we will not believe the Bible is the Word of God, and we will not believe in a Hell, and half of us will not believe that liquor is wrong!

Every school that has deteriorated did so by allowing one or more of these eleven things to enter. We must guard the schools with our lives for the sake of our children.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm

2.2.18 There Has Always Been Only One Plan Of Salvation (2021-02-14 09:30)

Acts 10:43,

“

To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

”

The following very helpful truths are being quoted from Dr. John R. Rice’s invaluable verse-by-verse Bible commentary titled, “

Acts: Filled With The Spirit,

”

pages 250-252:

> **All Prophets Preach the Same Savior, the Same Plan of Salvation**
>
> Not only are the Apostles witnesses of the life, death and resurrection of Jesus, and above five hundred other witnesses who saw Him after His resurrection, but “all the prophets,” that is, every prophet in the Old Testament as well as the new Testament times, bears witness to the same Saviour and the same plan of salvation!
>
> There are some who think that the Old Testament saints were saved by animal sacrifices and the ceremonies of the law. They are utterly mistaken. The sacrifices and ceremonies of the Old Testament were simply object lessons pointing to Christ and salvation by faith in Him. Baptism now pictures that one is buried in the likeness of Christ’s death and raised in the likeness of His resurrection (Rom. 6:4, 5), and those that take the Lord’s Supper in the bread and cup “do shew the Lord’s death till he come” (I Cor. 11:26). So Old Testament sacrifices taught the same thing, that salvation is only through Christ. Every prophet in the Old Testament pictures Christ. So Jesus could preach to Nicodemus the Gospel from Numbers 21:5-9, about the serpents in the Wilderness. So Philip could preach to the Ethiopian eunuch from Isaiah 53:4-6, preaching the same Saviour and the same Gospel. It was this Saviour whom Abraham saw and believed in (John 8:56; Rom, 4:3). It was by faith in this Jesus that “Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain,” the firstling of his flock which pictured an atoning Saviour. It is Christ and salvation by faith in His shed blood that is pictured in the passover.
>
> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no

such thing as being “a disciple of John the Baptist” in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation.

There are those who think that Peter in Acts 2:38 and 39 preached that baptism was essential to salvation when he said, “Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.” But the phrase “for the remission of sins” could well be translated “referring to the remission of sins” for the indefinite preposition of reference and so used many, many times in the Bible. People are not baptized in order to be saved, but baptized with reference to the salvation they had when they repented. So it has always been among Bible-believing Christians who follow the Scriptures.

So here in Acts 10:43 we have the statement by Peter, “To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.” Get this great doctrinal matter settled: God has only one plan of salvation and that is all He ever had! He has only one Saviour, and that is Jesus Christ. Every Old and New Testament prophet agrees in this that “whosoever believeth in him shall have remission of sins.”

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 250-252; *Sword Of The Lord*, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©

1963

For emphasis, I want to repeat a paragraph of what you just read, because it is so crucial. I am going to highlight some portions, which I want you to see clearly...

There are some who think that the Old Testament saints were saved by animal sacrifices and the ceremonies of the law. *They are utterly mistaken*. The sacrifices and ceremonies of the Old Testament *were simply object lessons pointing to Christ and salvation by faith in Him*. Baptism now pictures that one is buried in the likeness of Christ’s death and raised in the likeness of His resurrection (Rom. 6:4, 5), and those that take the Lord’s Supper in the bread and cup “do shew the Lord’s death till he come” (I Cor. 11:26). So Old Testament sacrifices taught the same thing, that salvation is only through Christ. Every prophet in the Old Testament pictures Christ. So Jesus could preach to Nicodemus the Gospel from Numbers 21:5-9, about the serpents in the Wilderness. So Philip could preach to the Ethiopian eunuch from Isaiah 53:4-6, preaching the same Saviour and the same Gospel. It was this Saviour whom Abraham saw and believed in (John 8:56; Rom, 4:3). It was by faith in this Jesus that “Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain,” the firstling of his flock which pictured an atoning Saviour. It is Christ and salvation by faith in His shed blood that is pictured in the passover. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 250-251; *Sword Of The Lord*, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©

1963

There is a growing number of false teachers on the internet, especially YouTube. They are; namely, Dr. Peter S. Ruckman, Pastor Gene Kim, Bryan Denlinger, Chett Hensley, Dr. William P.

Grady and Robert Breaker. These men all falsely teach that people were saved by faith PLUS WORKS in the Old Testament. They also claim that people will again in the future be saved by faith PLUS WORKS during the Tribulation and Millennial periods. Bryan Denlinger preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation today as well. I 100 % agree with Dr. John R. Rice in that "They are utterly mistaken."

The Old Testament ceremonials laws were OBJECT LESSONS, just like the Lord's Supper and water baptism today, which have no special grace nor saving power. No one was ever saved by faith PLUS WORKS at any time in human civilization, nor ever will be. **Galatians 3:9-11, " So then *they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham*. For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith."** Not one verse, neither in the Old or New Testaments, teach that salvation has ever been by anything other than faith. The prophet Habakkuk bears witness in **Habakkuk 2:4b** that **"the just shall live by his faith.**

"

Jesus Taught Nicodemus The Gospel From Numbers

This is amazing. To teach Nicodemus the Gospel (Good News), Jesus used the book of Numbers...

> **Numbers 21:5-9, "**
>
> **And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this light bread.**
>
> **And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.**
>
> **Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.**
>
> ***And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live*.**
>
> **And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.**
>
> **"**

God was teaching the Old Testament Jews (and humanity through the Scriptures - Romans 15:4), through Moses' preaching (Hebrews 4:2), and the ceremonial laws (Hebrews 10:1), that

"whosoever believeth in him shall have remission of sins" (Acts 10:43b).

Read here what Jesus said to Nicodemus, and see how the Lord used the book of Numbers to expound him concerning Himself.

John 3:14-16, “And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

” God intentionally instructed Moses to pound some brass metal into the shape of a serpent, and to raise that serpent high on a pole, so that whoever looked to the serpent lived. That is so beautiful. What does it mean?

We find the answer in **2nd Corinthians 5:21,**

“For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.” The sinless only begotten Son of God, became as sin Himself; so that we sinful humans, who knew no righteousness, could be made the righteousness of God through faith in Christ. **Philippians 3:9,**

“

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:

” That brass snake which Moses raised up on a pole symbolized our dear Savior, Who became as sin on the cross, bearing the reproach and shame of our sins. The sinless Lamb of God suffered vicariously (as our substitute) on the cross; paying a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay! **John 1:29, “**

The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

”

The very notion that people were saved under the Mosaic law by *faith plus works* violates umpteen scripture passages, including the ones we just read from Numbers and John. All God wanted the Israelites to is to LOOK AND LIVE! What saith the Scripture? **Isaiah 45:22, “*Look unto me, and be ye saved*, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.**

” The way of salvation has always been to LOOK TO THE SAVIOR!!!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3gScxM9ySLpZ2kKnVGCe978izoFwwBFZ5wrPlhu3JpE9o0KSahIBXy6tIF5TGIXzgMF_d4B2b2fFR5E6eNVIo5gygADssi3r-8to

---

2.2.19 Bring Forth Fruits Meet For Repentance (2021-02-15 09:30)

Matthew 3:1-12, “

In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea,

And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

And the same John had his raiment of camel’s hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.

Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan,

And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.

But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

***And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham*.**

And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

”

There is much misunderstanding about this passage of Scripture. What exactly did John the Baptist mean when he said: “Bring forth fruits therefore meet for repentance”? The Devil is a beautiful liar! Since the beginning of human civilization, the Devil has subtly done all he can to corrupt the Gospel (i.e., the way of salvation), by embellishing (obscuring) it with adding or subtracting from what God requires to be saved. I recently did [1]a very fruitful Bible study about the PROMISE of eternal life, which God made before the world began (Titus 1:2).

It saddens me how preachers will cherry-pick the Scriptures, lifting texts out of context to create a new pretext, corrupting the Word of God. The key to understanding Matthew 3:8 is to simply examine the surrounding verses. The word “therefore” is always THERE FOR a reason! *Therefore* is an adverb that means “as a consequence,” “as a result,” or “hence.” So we must look at verse 7 carefully. John asked the Jewish religious leaders (Sadducees and Pharisees) who warned them of the wrath to come. Clearly John is referring to Hell, which he implies in verse 10 as well. The wages of sin is death, which includes the second death in Hell (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:12-15; 21:8).

John was showing the people the way of salvation. So here comes the unsaved religious crowd, who are self-righteous (and John fully knew it). John knew well the doctrine of the Sadducees and Pharisees. John was essentially saying to them the same thing that Jesus said in **Matthew 5:20, “ For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.”** Just like Roman Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah’s Witnesses and the Lordship Salvation (Calvinist) crowd today, they were all self-righteous! To some extent, they all pervert the grace of God, requiring something different than what God does to be redeemed. Whereas God requires faith alone, the Jewish religious leaders required keeping the law of Moses (Acts 15:1). Romans 3:20 teaches that no one can be saved by keeping the Old Testament law.

Also, please notice Matthew 3:9, in which John the Baptist rebukes the religious Jews, for thinking that they were automatically going to Heaven because they were Jews. John tells them that God could raise up literal stones as descendants of Abraham if He wanted to. Why should that be surprising, considering that every human is made of the dust of the earth (Genesis 2:7). God created mankind from dirt. So God could certainly make some rocks into Jews. Is there anything too hard for the Lord? No! God can do anything that doesn’t violate His holy character!

John the Baptist was exposing the [2]fallacy that Jews are somehow a superior Master Race, as some wayward theologians like Dr. William P. Grady errantly teach. It is bizarre! I love Jewish people and Gentiles alike. So it is not a criticism of the Jews to refute the heresy that they are somehow the Master Race! It is simply not true. God initially chose the Jewish people as His ambassadors to the Gentile world (Exodus 19:5-6), but they refused, so God turned to the

Gentiles to preach the Gospel instead (Romans 11), which the Gentiles have done. God chose the nation of Israel for a specific task, but that doesn't make them the Master Race. The Bible plainly teaches in **Acts 17:26a** that God **"hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth..."** There is only one human race! Jews are no better than anyone else, nor do they have their own unique plan of salvation. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

So in Matthew 5:7, John emphasizes that the Jewish religious leaders are guilty sinners on their way to burn in Hell, suffering God's coming wrath. John even calls them "vipers" (snakes). Snakes are subtle creatures, both venomous and sly. A snake's movements are subtle and harder to detect by their prey. **Luke 11:44, " Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them."** False religion is like a false floor in [3]a Mexican mineshaft which descends 550 feet into the darkness.

And then in Matthew 5:9, John tells the Jewish religious leaders THE TRUTH that their ethnicity cannot save them! Folks, I have heard some bizarre things taught by Zionist pastors over the years. Case in point is [4]Pastor James Modlish , who [5]said he wanted to hire a Jewish man , to go out into New York City and witness only to Jewish people, so that God would bless his church. That sounds more like like a strange episode of The Outer Limits! Or perhaps [6]The Twilight Zone . I am not trying to be unkind nor disrespectful of anyone. I am simply showing you dear reader that Gentiles are just as important to God as are Jews. Kindly said, it is absurd for Pastor Modlish to think that God would bless his ministry more, for witnessing to Jews, than to Gentiles. The Bible plainly teaches again and again that God is no respecter of persons (Acts 10:34; Romans 2:11; James 2:1), and that there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek (Romans 10:12). Christian believers (regardless of who they are or where they came from) are all one in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:29).

Having said all that as introduction, to properly exegete the true meaning of Matthew 3:8, we can only soundly conclude that John the Baptist was *not* teaching that a person must turn from sinful behavior to be saved, nor to prove they are saved. Sadly, many preachers misinterpret Matthew 3:8 to teach the heresy of Lordship Salvation. They claim that someone is not saved unless they have "

turned away from their sins.

"

This is a false gospel. Not one verse in the Holy Bible (if you have an inspired King James Bible), teaches to

"

repent of your sin

"

or to

"

turn away from your sin

"

to be saved.

Since the Bible does not teach such things, incompetent ministers **“wrest”** (Greek: *strebloo*, “to torture” - 2nd Peter 3:16-17) the Scripture to their own destruction. The proponents of Lordship Salvation torture obscure passages of Scripture, which blatantly contradict clear ones which teach salvation by faith alone. This is theological incompetence! Kindly said, [7]I am talking about the Bob Jones University crowd, who pervert the grace of God, requiring people to turn from their sins to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. How then is it a gift?

So what did John the Baptist mean in Matthew 3:8. I have painfully exegeted the verses before and after verse 8, to show you clearly what John really meant. The religious leaders were self-righteous. **Mark 2:16-17, “And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: *I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance*. ”** This is what John meant. The religious leaders needed to repent of their self-righteousness! That is as clear as day my friend.

You don’t have to stop shacking up with your girlfriend in fornication to be saved, nor do you have stop abusing yourself with drugs and alcohol to be saved, nor do you have to stop stealing from your employer to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. These are horrible sins according to the Bible (1st Corinthians 6:9-10). We **“SHOULD”** live godly in Christ Jesus (Titus 2:12). We ought to depart from iniquity because we are saved, not to be saved (2nd Timothy 2:19; Ephesians 2:10; Romans 3:31). It is very important to notice that John didn’t say to bring forth “

works,

”

but **“**

fruit

” meet (or as a result) of repentance. That fruit would have been faith alone in Jesus Christ.

The religious leaders hadn’t repented yet, which is why they were still in darkness, blinded by their false religion of keeping the law. Repentance is acknowledging

the truth (2nd Timothy 2:25). It is a change of mind. **2nd Timothy 2:25-26,**

“ In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.” That is all repentance is, and has ever been

—acknowledging THE TRUTH!!! When a man acknowledges THE TRUTH, he gets saved. That is how you get saved, by embracing the TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL. **Colossians 1:5, “ For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of *the truth of the gospel*;”**

By God’s wondrous grace I have been saved now for 40 years. I got saved at 13 years of age, at the Northland Baptist Church on Chicago’s northside in 1980. The preacher was a Hyles-Anderson College graduate. I don’t recall the name of the sermon, or even the topic. All I remember is that the pastor said if you don’t have the Holy Spirit living inside you, convicting you about the sin in your life, you are not saved. I knew immediately that I didn’t have the Holy Spirit living in me, and I had no conviction about my sins up until then. So I quietly got saved in my pew at the end of the service, receiving Jesus Christ as my personal Savior.

The thought of turning away from my sins never crossed my mind. No such thought was involved in my salvation. I simply knew that I was a needy sinner, deserving of hellfire, and that Jesus is the One Who could save me. I believed that Christ died on the cross for my sins, and knew that I was calling out from my soul to a risen and living Savior to save me (and He did). Getting saved is a simple matter of childlike faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26).

I am done with explaining Matthew 3:8. I am 100 % confident that what I have just taught you is solid fundamental Bible doctrine. I would stake my life on it! Nowhere does the Bible tell anyone to “

turn from sin

”

to be saved. We must not only reject such nonsense, but expose it wherever Lordship Salvation rears its ugly head. The Sadducees and Pharisees came to be baptized by John, but he refused. Why? It is because they weren’t sick, just like Jesus said in Mark 2:16-17. They were self-righteous. They failed to see their need for Christ, because they refused to see themselves as guilty sinners.

That is why John called them *vipers*, and spoke of God’s wrath to come. John was wisely addressing them as woeful sinners, because that is what they desperately needed to hear. Whereas the common people came

“

confessing their sins **” (verse 5)** , the religious leaders did not. Repentance is necessary for salvation, but repentance means *a change of mind*. Repentance is the acknowledgment of THE TRUTH that one is a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19), so they will put their faith in the wonderful Savior (Galatians 3:26).

[8]

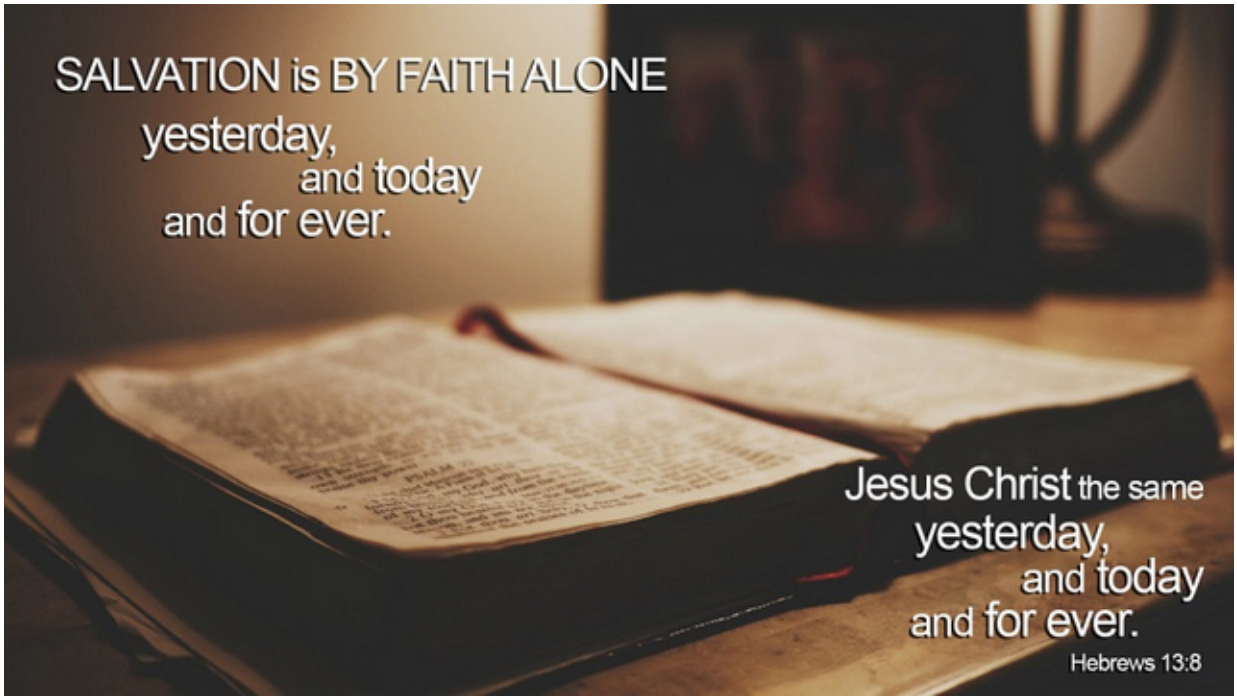

“He [God] did everything, so that you would have to do nothing, except receive it as a free gift! And God says, ’I love you so much that I gave My Son to pay for your sins. Will you believe it? And if you will (believe/ trust, used interchangeably in the Bible), will you simply believe that Jesus Christ died for you? And God says, ’If you’ll do that, I’ll promise you on the authority of My Word, that you’ll never perish, but you’ll have everlasting life!”’ —Pastor Max D. Younce, an excellent quote from the intriguing Bible study titled: “ [9]SO GREAT SALVATION ,” [10]Part 7 | [11]MP3’s

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/12/eternal-life-was-promised-before-world_26.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/jews_not_master_race.htm
3. https://youtu.be/6jnndm8QeNE
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/james_modlish.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/james_modlish-respecter_of_persons.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/the_twilight_zone.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhKN0gjVb2kE9QM6uFSTSmZU58DXRcmTs07y4ekSJ0Hc5VHU2rUbf2t4I9yonhF0KvSfm7YKGdqyp_SfgB-y0guZtBB0Wkp01-Zcx
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZzcA0YF3oZ0&list=PLou4ptkZ5unXrpnVEEfQ7sOfeYJ-o6gVv
10. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YKajS85-Ma4&index=7&list=PLou4ptkZ5unXrpnVEEfQ7sOfeYJ-o6gVv
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/so_great_salvation.htm

---

2.2.20 False Bibles—An Enemy of Soul Winning (2021-02-16 01:29)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “ For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ. ” Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.”

[1]

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

(Chapter 1 from Dr. Hyles book, [3]Enemies of Soul-Winning)

In order to live as a child of God, I must have a perfect Bible. **Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."** Notice the words, "every word."

If I have my prayers answered, I must have a perfect Bible. **John 15:7, "If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you."** That means that somewhere in the world, there has to be a perfect Bible.

God has told us that His words are pure. **Psalm 12:6, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times."**

God has told us that these pure words would be preserved forever. **Psalm 12:7, "Thou shalt keep them, 0 LORD, thou shalt preserve them for this generation forever."** Since today is a part of forever, somewhere in the world there must be pure words of God. Hence, it does not satisfy me for someone to say that only in the original do we have the pure

words of God. Since there are no original manuscripts today, or for that matter, there are no manuscripts even near the original manuscripts as far as time is concerned, then what these people are saying is that we do not have anywhere today any book that contains the pure words of God. Yet, I am commanded to preach the Word.

II Timothy 4:2, "Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine."

Now since the words of God are pure, and since all of the so-called Bibles do not have the same words, only one can be the real Bible that contains the very words of God, the pure words of God, and the preserved words of God. The purpose of this chapter is not to enter into a discussion about the Textus Receptus or Westcott-Hort; it is simply to say that if God commanded me to preach His Word, He would have to give me His Word to preach, and certainly His Word is pure, because the words of God are pure according to the aforementioned Scriptures and will be preserved forever. This preacher believes that those preserved words are in the Bible that I hold in my right hand at this very moment-the King James Bible!

I have more respect for the person who says that one of the false Bibles contains the very words of God than for a person who says only the original contains the very words of God. At least he believes, though wrongly, that we still have the words of God which are pure. For many, many reasons I believe that the King James Bible has been preserved in the English language word-for-word. I have to believe that. I must have the words of God, if I live, if I preach and if I get my prayers answered.

1. There are some things that are incorruptible.

The word "incorruptible" means "perfect," "cannot change," "cannot be improved." If you change something, it must go to perfection or from perfection, so if something can be changed, it must have been imperfect and been made perfect, or it must have been perfect and made imperfect. Let us notice some things that are incorruptible.

(**1) God.**

Romans 1:23, "*And changed the glory of the incorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.*"

This means God is perfect. He cannot be improved; He cannot change. He cannot be taken from imperfection to perfection or from perfection to imperfection.

(2) Our future crown. *I Corinthians 9:25,* "*And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.*" Once the crown is received, it cannot be improved; it cannot change. It will be perfect.

(3) Our glorified bodies. *I Corinthians 15:52,* "*In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.*" *I John 3:2* "*Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he*

shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is." Notice that our glorified body will be like His, and it will be incorruptible. His glorified body is incorruptible. You cannot improve it; you cannot change it. Then, my glorified body will be incorruptible. It cannot be improved; it cannot be changed.

(4) Our inheritance. *I Peter 1:4,* "*To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you.*" Our inheritance will be perfect. It cannot be improved; it cannot be changed.

(5) The Word of God. *I Peter 1:23,* "*Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth forever.*" *Psalm 126:6,* "*He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.*" *Luke 8:11,* "*Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.*" You will notice the seed from which we are born again is incorruptible. It is the Word of God, which liveth and abideth forever. Consequently, you cannot improve it; you cannot change it. If you do, you must go from imperfection or to imperfection. Notice in I Peter 1:23 it is called "incorruptible." Just as God is incorruptible, just as our crown is incorruptible, just as our glorified body will be incorruptible, just as Jesus' body is incorruptible, just as our inheritance is incorruptible; likewise, the Word of God is incorruptible.

Notice in **Psalm 126:6**, it is **"precious seed."** This implies that there is some seed which is not precious. Luke 8:11 teaches us that this seed is the Word of God. It is perfect; it cannot be changed; it cannot be improved.

2. The words of God are the genes of regeneration.

Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost." Actually the word "regeneration" means "to be re-gened." Just as the genes of my parents brought my old nature into existence, even so the genes of God brought my new nature into existence. Your old nature is sinful because there was sin in the genes, but the genes of the Word of God are incorruptible, meaning that which is born of God; that is, the new nature, cannot sin.

Now if the very words of God must be pure, and if in fact the King James Bible contains the preserved words of God, then any other words are not the words of God. This means that the Revised Version is not precious seed because it is not incorruptible. This means that the Good News for Modern Man is not precious seed, because it is not incorruptible. This means that the Living Bible is not precious seed because it is not incorruptible. This means that the Reader's Digest Bible is not precious seed, because it is not incorruptible. This means that the New King James Bible is not precious seed because it is not incorruptible. This means that the New Scofield Bible is not precious seed, because it is not incorruptible. This means that the New International Version (NIV) is not precious seed, and it is not incorruptible. This means that the American Standard Version is not precious seed because it is not incorruptible. If the versions do not agree, then all of them cannot be the very words of God that have been preserved for us.

3. The genes of the new birth must be incorruptible.

I Peter 1:23, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever." These words were penned in the first

century, but it says that the incorruptible seed "liveth and abideth for ever." Since today is a part of "for ever," we must have the incorruptible seed in order to be re-gened, or regenerated, or born again.

4. Suppose corruptible seed is used.

Can a person then be born again from it? You answer that question. According to **I Peter 1:23 we read, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed...."** Then, if corruptible seed is used, one cannot be born again. I have a conviction as deep as my soul that every English-speaking person who has ever been born again was born of incorruptible seed; that is, the King James Bible. Does that mean that if someone goes soul winning and takes a false Bible that the person who receives Christ is not saved? I believe with all of my soul that the incorruptible seed must have been used somewhere in that person's life. If all a person has ever read is the Revised Standard Version, he cannot be born again, because corruptible seed is used, and I Peter 1:23 is very plain to tell us that a person cannot be born again of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible seed, and it explains that that incorruptible seed is the Word of God, and it explains that it liveth and abideth forever.

This is also borne out in **Psalm 19:7, "The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple."** Notice the words, **"the law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul."** It is the law of the Lord that converts. It is the Word of God that regenerates. The Word is the seed, and the seed must be incorruptible.

*Note: Points 5 and 6 are missing from the original book, which I own.

7. The perfect Word of God must be used if a person grows in grace.

1 Peter 2:2, "As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby." Notice that it is the "sincere" Word of God by which we grow in grace. So, to grow in grace, we must have the sincere (pure) Word of God.

This same thing is taught in **Deuteronomy 4:10, 36, "Specially the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children. Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire."**

Notice the words of God are what teach us, and from the words of God we are to be instructed. If they are in fact words of God, they must be pure, because a pure God could not give impure words, and an incorruptible God could not give corruptible words.

8. These words of God are perfect. There are several things in the Bible that are called perfect.

(1) His work is perfect. *Deuteronomy 32:4, "He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he."*

(2) His way is perfect. *Psalm 18:30, "As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him."*

(3) The Heavenly Father is perfect. *Matthew 5:48, "Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect."*

(4) The glorified body will be perfect. *I Corinthians 13:10, "But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.*

(5) The law of the Lord is perfect. *Psalm 19:7, "The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple."* So we must have an incorruptible, perfect Word of God. To say that this could be found only in the original manuscripts is to say we have no words of God today that are perfect, which means we have no perfect Book to preach, we have no perfect Book to read, we have no perfect Book by which to grow, and we have no perfect Seed by which we can be born again or re-gened or regenerated.

9. There are several ways that the words of God are made into impure words by translators and theologians (self-styled).

(1) They add to the Word of God. *Proverbs 30:5, 6, "Every word of God is pure; he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."* Notice several things in these verses. First, every word of God is pure. *Psalm 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it." Psalm 12:6, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times." Psalm 19:8, "The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes."* Second, in Proverbs 30:6, we are told not to add to these words. Third, in verse 6 the Bible says that He reproves those who do add to His words.

Then in verse 6 also, the Bible says that those who do add to His words are liars.

Now notice **Deuteronomy 4:2a, "Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you...."** We are commanded not to add to His Word.

(2) They take away from the words of God. *Deuteronomy 4:2, "Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you."* God plainly commands that we not diminish His Word.

Now notice **Revelation 22:19, "And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book."** A stern rebuke and warning is given to anyone who takes away from the words of God. This means that God's judgment will rest upon those who try to give us a condensed Bible.

(3) They will try to change the Word of God. *Jeremiah 26:2, "Thus saith the Lord; Stand in the court of the LORD'S house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah,*

which come to worship in the LORD'S house, all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; diminish not a word." Here we have a command not to diminish one word. It is not talking here necessarily about taking words away but changing a word or diminishing a word. Let the translators of the many versions take heed and take warning.

In conclusion, one may ask, "What does this have to do with soul winning?" Beloved, it has everything to do with soul winning. If the words of God are the incorruptible seed, and if seed must be incorruptible, if someone is born again, then the soul winner must have a perfect Bible. Thank God, we do!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm

---

2.2.21 Should We Pray For God's Judgment Upon The Wicked? (2021-02-17 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 5:18-20, "

And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

"

Our wicked nation mocks God. Whereas God requires the death penalty (Leviticus 22:14), in the state of [1]Maryland there is a fine for $10 for adultery. It makes me angry. It is wickedness that Americans are so tolerant of wickedness (legalized abortion, legalized homosexual marriages, sodomites adopting children, smut everywhere we turn, corporate theft, et cetera). As a God-fearing Christian I find myself sometimes praying imprecatory prayers (prayers for God to punish the wicked). David prayed for God to knock someone's teeth out! **Psalms 58:6, "Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD."** I sometimes long to see God's hand of severe judgment fall upon America for our wickedness! This is normal for a righteous person to feel.

However, Jesus didn't come into the world to condemn the world (John 3:17), but to save it (Luke 19:10). I admit that a part of me wants to see the fiery one hour anhelation of the United States, which I believe is prophesied in Revelation chapter 18. We sure deserve it! America spits on the holy God of the Bible. Since 1973 Americans have murdered 60,000,000 human lives by abortion. It is wickedness! So says the Word of God (Exodus 20:13).

Albeit, Jesus told His disciples not to pray for fire and brimstone to come down upon the wicked. As believers our mindset should be the same as Christ's, seeking their redemption. ...

> **Luke 9:54-56, "And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the**

Samaritans, to make ready for him. And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem. And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did? But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. *For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them*. And they went to another village."

It is God's place alone to avenge and destroy (Romans 12:19-21). Our part is to share the Lord's burden for men's souls. It is easy as a Bible preacher to want to see the world burn for their rebellion against God, but our dear Savior teaches us to pursue compassion, love, mercy; and continue to reconcile lost sinners to God with the power of the Gospel (Romans 1:16). What saith the Scripture? ...

2nd Corinthians 5:18-21, "And all things are of God, who hath *reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation*; To wit, that God was in Christ, *reconciling the world unto himself*, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. *Now then we are ambassadors for Christ*, as though God did beseech you by us: *we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God*. For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."

We reconcile lost sinners to God with the preaching of the Gospel (i.e., the Good News) of the Lord Jesus Christ. **Romans 5:1-2, "**

Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:

By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

" So when you find yourself like I do, desiring to see the judgment of God come upon a wicked out of control society, remember that Jesus came into the world, not to destroy people's lives, but to SAVE THEM. **Luke 19:10, "For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.**

"



John 3:17, "For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

1. https://www.peoples-law.org/crimes-against-marriage
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgjpvb-cnegN6w0FQT8gegvk51St6_yT8bXofBiPfI90FexK96YTeK_a8JvYA2YzPezK5mY91L84q5yTYXF4Cc3oLQS7yieJ4Sf9yr

---

2.2.22 Refuting The Calvinist Heresy Of Limited Atonement (2021-02-18 09:30)

1st John 2:1-2, "My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: And he is the propitiation for our sins: *and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world*."

Limited Atonement is the false teaching that Jesus Christ only died for the saints. We know this is theologically wrong simply from examining our text passage in 1st John 2:2. I love big theological words in the Bible like imputation, sanctification and propitiation. The word "propitiation" means "to appease one's wrath." It is through Jesus' sacrifice on the cross that man can obtain peace with God, appeasing the wrath of a holy God against all sinners. **Romans 5:1-2, "*Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ*: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand,**

and rejoice in hope of the glory of God." Jesus is the one Mediator between God and men, in Whom we obtain peace with God. **1st Timothy 2:5-6, "For there is one God, and *one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus*; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time."** Only through Jesus can anyone be saved!

The heresy of Limited Atonement is commonly taught as part of [1]five false doctrines popularized by [2]John Calvin (1483-1546) in the 16th century. John Calvin (1483-1546) was an unsaved reprobate and a heretic. Calvin taught [3]Baptismal Regeneration (the false doctrine that water baptism is required for salvation). Calvin was wrong on many doctrinal issues, including Limited Atonement. If Christ only died for believers, then why would He have wasted His time trying to convert the unbelieving Pharisees and Scribes? I mean, if God chooses who will or won't be saved, then why bother to go soul-winning? Why bother to try to get anybody saved? Yet, the Scriptures teach us to be **"fishers of men." Matthew 4:19, "And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men."** Isn't that beautiful?

I am going to give you a Bible verse that IRREFUTABLY proves Jesus died for ALL mankind, and NOT just for the church. Many foolish believers have bought into lie that Jesus didn't die for those who go to Hell. Nothing could be further from the truth. Jesus Christ shed His blood for ALL mankind. **2nd Peter 2:1, "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, *even denying the Lord that bought them*, and bring upon themselves swift destruction."** Did you read that? ... "Even DENYING THE LORD THAT BOUGHT THEM."

According to the Calvinist heresy of "Limited Atonement," Jesus only redeemed those whom He knew would one day get saved. The Word of God never teaches limited atonement. On the contrary, the Bible states: **"And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world."** How could anyone teach that Christ only died for certain sinners, when we're ALL sinners?

2nd Peter 2:1 is very clear. Jesus, with His blood, bought false prophets too! **2nd Peter 2:1b, "even denying the Lord that *bought them*..."** Did you read that? ... "Even DENYING THE LORD THAT BOUGHT THEM."

If I buy you a gift for your birthday, that doesn't mean you have to accept it. You could reject my gift and refuse to accept it. This is exactly how salvation works. **Romans 5:15b** calls salvation a **"free gift."** Again we read in **Romans 6:23b** that eternal life is a **"gift,"** paid for by Jesus' blood. God put forth salvation to mankind as a free gift, and all He asks of us is that we believe upon His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, to be saved eternally.

Christ died, He was buried. He physically miraculously resurrected three days later from the dead for our sins. That is the "Gospel"

according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. If you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, then you are saved immediately and eternally. It is Jesus' precious blood that washes our sins away (1st Peter 1:18-19; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). We are born again by the Spirit of God (John 1:13), by faith in the *seed* of God's Word (1st Peter 1:23). The inspired King James Bible teaches in **John 3:16, "FOR GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

[4] The 5 Points Of Calvinism Refuted
(an awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Steven L. Anderson)

Calvinists have a hard time understanding how God can love wicked, Christ-rejecting, sinners. Many people misunderstand that there are various types of love in the Bible. Two of them are the words [5]agape and phileo. God *agapes* (unconditionally loves) the world, which sent Christ to the cross to die for men's sins; but God only *phileos* (is fond of) those who receive Christ and obey Him. Agape is a choice. I choose to love everyone. Phileo is a feeling, a fondness. I am fond of my loved ones. God does not phileo the wicked. But God unconditionally agapes the world. Phileo is conditional. Agape is unconditional. Some preachers make fun of these Greek words, but they shouldn't, because the Bible uses these different Greek words for love.

The whole concept of God's love for mankind is that **"...while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us" (Romans 5:8).** For Calvinists to claim that Jesus only died for the saved, is to say that Jesus didn't love unsaved people enough to suffer the cross for them, or to die for them. **1st John 3:16, "Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren."** Think about how selfish and cold it would be if God said to lost sinners: "I'll love you enough to die for you, IF you accept me as your Savior; but if you reject me, then I don't love you enough to suffer for you, and you mean nothing to me." Does God only love those that love Him? How shallow that would be.

[6] **The Deceptive Doctrine of Calvinism**
(a helpful article by Pastor Bob Gray Sr.)

Was it not Jesus Himself who said in **Matthew 5:26, "For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?"** Only an ignorant or malicious person would teach Limited Atonement in lieu of Christ's plain teachings. Jesus would not contradict His teachings on love, by only loving those who love Him back. In contrast we read in **1st John 4:19, "We love him, because he first loved us."** The whole idea of limited atonement is absurd.

Here's another Scripture which teaches that Christ is the Savior of all humanity. **1st Timothy 4:10, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*."** Jesus is the Savior of ALL MEN—especially those that believe! How much clearer could the Bible be in this matter?

If Jesus didn't die for unsaved people, then how can we preach the love of God to them? No, Jesus died for ALL humanity, saved and unsaved alike, just as **John 3:16** proclaims, **"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

The Calvinist doctrine of 'Limited Atonement' is a LIE of the Devil;

Jesus died on the cross to pay for the sins of "EVERY MAN" . . .

> Hebrews 2:9, "But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death *for every man*."

If you’re not DEAD, God’s not DONE!!!



“AMERICA’S PULPITS HAVE BECOME WEAK!”

—Pastor Jeff Owens, “ [7]Unloved Preachers ”

“The Great Commission is not to preach the Gospel to congregations, but to individuals.” —Dr. John R. Rice, a needful quote from the book titled: ’[8]PERSONAL SOUL WINNING**’**

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/john_calvin_exposed.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Baptismal%20Regeneration/br.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_steven_anderson/the_5_points_of_calvinism_refuted.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/calvinism/deceptive_doctrine_of_calvinism.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/2019/10132019a_unlovedpreachers.mp3
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/john_rice/ps/toc.htm

2.2.23 Trust Takes Years To Earn, But Only Seconds To Lose (2021-02-19 09:30)

Proverbs 22:1,

“

***A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches*, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.**

”

Proverbs 25:19,

“

***Confidence in an unfaithful man* in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.**

3018

”

Hebrews 12:14-17, “*Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord*:

Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright. For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.”

These are but a few of the hundreds of Scripture passages I could quote to speak about our topic of trust. Trust is something that must be earned, and it takes time. We earn someone’s trust by being honest, dependable and faithful. That is why the Bible says **Proverbs 25:19, “Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.”** When Lot tried to warn his son-in-laws in Sodom of coming judgment, they laughed at him as one who mocked (Genesis 19:14). The reason why is simply because Lot was unfaithful in his Christian testimony. Lot lived a sinful life.

This explains **Hebrews 12:14, “Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:”** You and I dear reader are the only “Jesus” that someone knows. I speak to the saints. That is 100 % Biblical. **2nd Corinthians 5:20, “Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: *we pray you in Christ’s stead*, be ye reconciled to God.”** Every believer is commanded by God to be an ambassador (one who represents in the place of another) for Jesus Christ. Jesus is not here today, but we still are. Jesus is sitting on His throne in Heaven on the right-hand of the Father (Colossians 3:1). The Lord has passed the mantle of fishing for the souls of men to you and me, and every born-again believer. Sadly, very few churches today even go soulwinning. That is why Job said in **Job 16:21, “ O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!”**

I don’t live my life trying to earn people’s trust; but rather, I live in fear of God, so God will know that He can trust me. **Luke 16:10, “**

***He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much*: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.**

” Luke 19:17, “

And he said unto him, *Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little*, have thou authority over ten cities.

” God knows that I am faithful with very little. I have been faithful to preach THE TRUTH. I care about the little things. I pay attention to the details. I don’t claim to be a good Christian, but God knows that right doctrine matters to me, and people matter to me, and the purity of the Scriptures matter to me. I give a damn!

I am so sick of the Neo-evangelical crowd today, who are wishy-washy, going along to get along with the mainstream apostate evangelical movement in America. Humbly said, I wouldn’t give you a dime for the shallow Moody Bible Institute camp today. They use umpteen Bible versions. Do you know what happens when you use a bunch of Bibles, that are all worded a little differently? You get CONFUSION! Acts **Acts 19:32, “**

Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

” Truly a picture is worth 1,000 words...

[1]

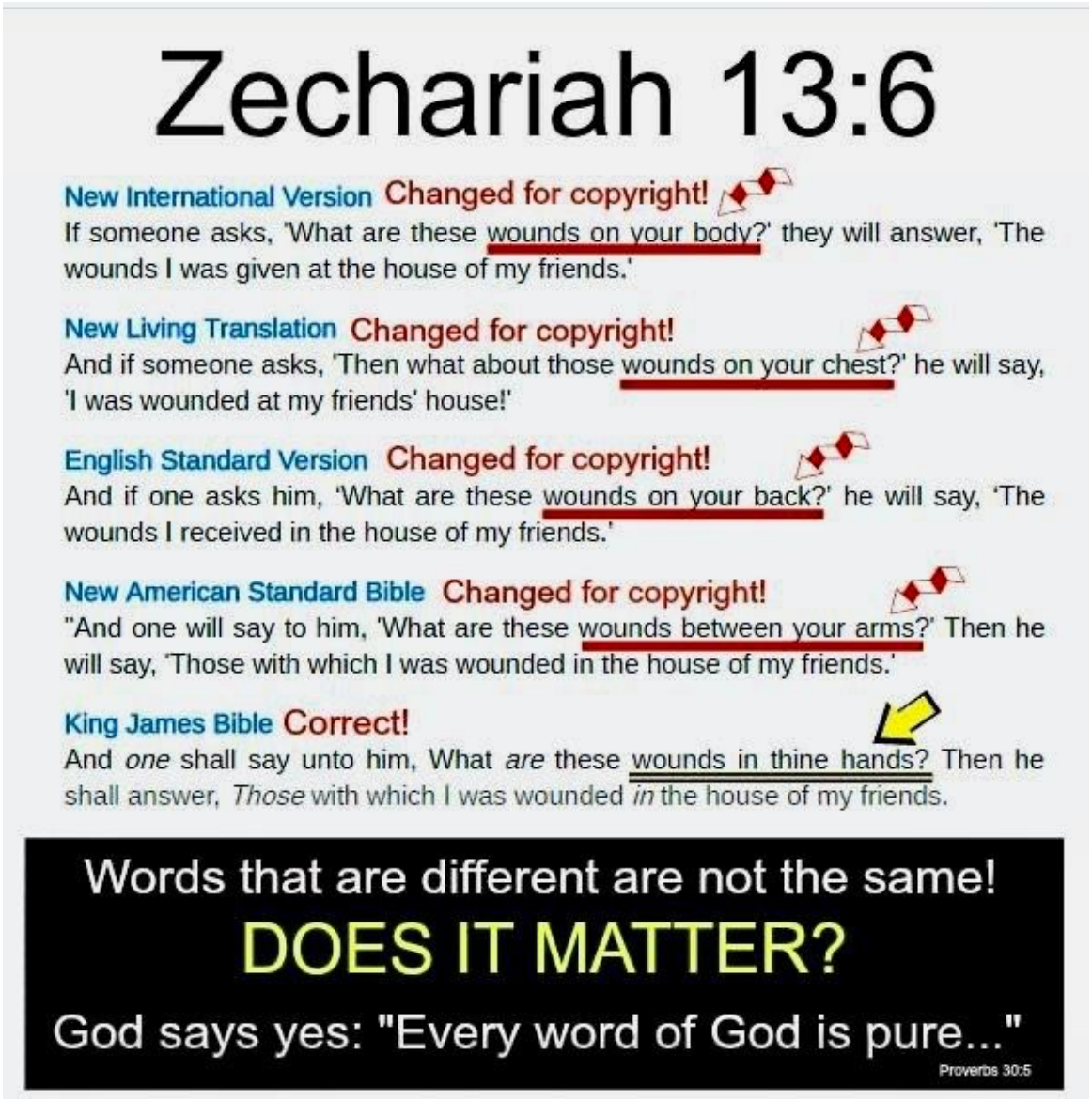

You Cannot Trust The Devil’s Modern Bibles, Nor The

Neo-evangelicals Who Use, Sell And Bid Godspeed To Them!

I wouldn’t give you a dime for the shallow Bob Jones University (BJU) camp today, who sanction umpteen Bible revisions. Truth doesn’t matter to them! As the Devil publishes more Bibles each year, [2]BJU is sinfully silent on the sidelines, A.W.O.L. from [3]The Battle Of The Ages! The love of money (prioritizing making a living over truth and righteousness) is the root of all evil. The Moody Bible Institute (MBI), Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and Bob Jones University (BJU) camps today just want to collect their paychecks, avoiding anything controversial. So they drive in the middle of the road, refusing to suffer reproach for the name of Christ, refusing to be put outside the gate with Jesus.

3020

God cares about the details and so should we friend. We are warned in Matthew 12:36 that in eternity God will hold all men accountable for their words. **Matthew 12:36, “But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.”**

Do you honestly think then, that God does not care if men change His Words, literally publishing HUNDREDS of English Bible revisions, that all say something different? [4]By U.S. law, in order to obtain a legal copyright, translators MUST butcher God’s Word to ensure that

“[5]changes are substantial and creative, something more than just editorial changes or minor changes.” The Bible publishing industry have lost the trust of the churches! Shameful religious institutions like Moody Bible Institute and Bob Jones University have lost the trust of parents who want what’s best for their children. You cannot trust any institution that promotes using multiple Bible versions at the same time. What theological incompetence!

There is a popular sign I’ve seen displayed in store which reads: “In God we trust, all others pay cash!” I once had a Bible teachers who taught me something wise. He said: “Never trust the man who trusts himself!” I agree with that. I do not trust myself. That is why I personally refuse to own a gun. I am a passionate person. I would much rather be shot to death by a robber, than to ever risk hurting someone in anger. As humans we are creatures of emotion.

I think it is wise for a person who is emotional not to own a gun. You couldn’t give me one! I think a wise man knows his limits.

Likewise, when I fall in love with a gal, I am already thinking about marriage. When I play my pedal steel guitar, I am on cloud nine in my emotions. When I write articles for my website ministry, I am intense in my words and message. I have to be careful not to get emotional in public when I get upset. I can become very expressive verbally...lol. But I am harmless otherwise. That is why my favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23, “**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

” What we accept in our life becomes a part of us. So we must constantly be on guard about the people we allow into our life, and the philosophies that we accept, the places we choose to go, and everything in life.

The Importance Of Trust In Keeping Pure Before Legal Marriage

I have heard preachers teach that no married person should ever be alone in a room with the opposite sex. That is stupid! In truth, it doesn’t matter if you are single or married, you still shouldn’t ever be alone with someone of the opposite sex. That is my humble conviction. I don’t trust myself. Neither should you trust yourself. That is wisdom.

If you trust yourself, you are playing a game of Russian Roulette. The Bible is on my side. **Jeremiah 17:9, “The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? ”** If you refuse to be alone with the opposite sex, to whom you are not married, then you cannot commit fornication or adultery, which are terrible sins (Hebrews 13:4).

It is like booze

—if you don’t take the first drink, then you cannot take the second, et cetera. You’ll never become a sinful drunkard if you refuse to take the first sip of alcohol. I have never tasted a drop of booze and by God’s grace I never will. So if you never allow yourself to be alone with the opposite sex, then nothing bad can happen. Girls, any boy who tries to get you alone is not your friend. He is a dog! I love you enough in the Lord to tell you the truth! You won’t find

good men in bars, clubs and at the Plenty-O-Fish website, you'll find them in a soulwinning, Bible-believing, New Testament, church!

Perhaps you think you are a better Christian than the great Apostle Paul, who admitted that he struggled with the sin nature.

Romans 7:18-21, " For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not. *For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do*. Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me." 1st Thessalonians 5:22, " Abstain from all appearance of evil." If the Apostle Paul didn't trust himself, then neither should you or I trust our self. Please don't be a fool.

Save Yourself Girls Until You Get Legally Married

Philippians 4:5, "Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. " Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to teach the young girls at the First Baptist Church Of Hammond, Indiana:

"Don't let the boys know how far you will go—you let them know how far YOU WON'T GO!" That is what is means to "

let your moderation be known.

" The sin of fornication is wreaking havoc on young people's lives today. Millions of young women are already mothers at age 18, having 2 or 3 children by age 25, and have never been legally married. That is whoredom!!! God will judges all immorality. **Hebrews 13:4, "Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. "**

It is a wicked sin girls to have carnal knowledge with a boy, until he legally marries you!!! I have seen girl after girl give away her virginity to some lustful bum, who said all the right words on a moonlit evening, just to dump her like a pail of trash after taking her virtue. Kindly said, you were stupid young woman, and now all you have for that special man you'll someday marry is leftovers! Congratulations, you're now defiled. NEVER even let a boy touch you, not even a kiss, until he marries you legally. A promise to marry you is not enough. Please don't fall for the oldest gimmick in the Devil's book. BOYS ARE NOTORIOUS LIARS!

May we as believers always try to live in such a Christ-honoring way, that the Lord knows He can trust us to do the right thing. People cannot see us in private, but God is always watching. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."**

[6] 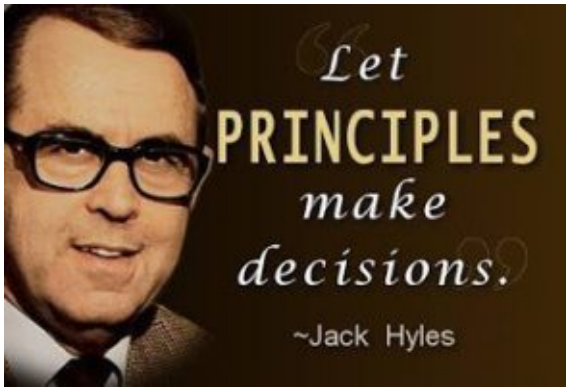

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgF-i7TftgPboYmcPMVFFQPIVAKCKvnyUWLQ8h9B5AGTwOI5c7VvAVGW2w1DWb15o24_s6xX7frrum46iMOkT8-kouRSABfRoQrlCD
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
3. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
5. http://copyright.gov/help/faq/faq-register.html#change
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEigQlu1Zxot9pI9f3HE1nwW_2iXwufX_HF4bEOar55tunqEI_9WqOoYpFP69YHs1-gLitY1YZIlOQnTpHi2MArvdWJBdNqKb4kYWAO

2.2.24 The Folly Of The Wrong Repentance Crowd (2021-02-20 02:18)

Acts 8:17-22, "Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.

And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.

But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money. Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God. *Repent therefore of this thy wickedness*, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee."

A man emailed me yesterday trying to defend Wrong Repentance. He quoted Acts 8:22 from our text passage above, attempting to use this verse to prove that "

repent

"

means turning from sins. I kindly replied by quoting to him **Acts 8:13**, where Simon was saved,

"*Then Simon himself believed also*: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done." The Bible very plainly teaches in verse 13 that Simon was saved simply by BELEIVING... **" Then Simon believed also.**

"

Then in verses 17-22 we read that as a new believer, Simon thought he could purchase the power of God with money. The Apostle Peter sharply rebuked him, telling him to perish with his

money, and warning Simon that he had better repent (think differently) and ask God to forgive him. The Greek verb for

“

repent

”

in verse 22 is *metanoeo*, which simply means

“

to think differently.

”

It does not mean

“

to turn away from sin.

”

It means to think differently. The noun form of the word is *metanoia*, meaning

“

a change of mind.

” People change their mind about all kinds of things every day. God even changed His mind numerous times in the Bible.

John 3:9-10, “

Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and *God repented of the evil*, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. **”** Was God turning from His sins? No, of course not. God simply changed His mind concerning the judgment He had intended to bring upon Nineveh. Repentance concerning salvation is simply a change of mind toward THE TRUTH, that compels a person to trust Jesus as their Savior. **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;**

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

” Salvation is simply acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19), and believing THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Sadly, when I explained these Bible truths to the man who emailed me, he arrogantly wrote back and said I was a heretic. The Bible says he is subverted of himself. **Titus 3:10-11, “A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject; Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.”** The Bible says such a man **“sinneth,”** because he rejects sound doctrine. Likewise, Bob Jones University **“sinneth,”** because they reject sound doctrine. The Harvest Baptist Church of Guam **“sinneth,”** because they reject sound doctrine. These corrupt money-making religious institutions all teach that you must “repent of your sin” to be saved, which is nowhere taught in the infallible and inspired King James Bible.

It is abundantly clear from Acts 8:13-22, that Simon (a former sorcerer) was saved in verse 13, not in verse 22. So the application of the word “

repent

”

in verse 22 has absolutely nothing to do with Simon getting saved in verse 13. We learn from Acts 5:1-11 that Ananias and Sapphira were killed because they lied to God about money they had promised to give the church. And now Simon is trying to buy God’s power with money. The Lord takes serious offense to money issues, if you haven’t noticed.

Luke 19:45-46, “ And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought; Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.”

Sadly, all across America today, wicked men (whom Jesus called “

thieves

”

) have turned Christianity into a stinking business. From Evangelist Ken Ham’s lucrative multi-

billion dollar [1]Ark Encounter disgrace in Kentucky, to Bob Jones University’s [2]shameful lack of morals and [3]doctrinal soundness in South Carolina, to corrupt churches like [4]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who prey upon the simple and naïve

—they have turned Christianity in America into a DEN OF THIEVES!!! Don’t get mad at me, I’m telling THE TRUTH! Right doctrine matters. Which Bible we use matters. Which Gospel we preach matters.

The fact of the matter is that you cannot show me one verse in the entire Bible that says to “

turn away from your sin

”

or

“

repent of your sin

” to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. Oh yeah, I almost forgot, the man I mentioned earlier, who emailed me in an attempt to justify Wrong Repentance, he got mean the second time he wrote. That is why I didn’t reply a second time. He said that I am teaching a man can attack children and still be saved. I am using delicate terms, he wasn’t as pleasant in his wording. Do you see what he is doing? He is using an extreme, like abortionists do with their coat-hanger in the alley scenario (which has never once been medically reported) as a desperate attempt to justify the norm.

You simply cannot justify over 99 % of abortions (murder according to Exodus 20:13) which are the result of personal irresponsibility, on the basis of less than 1 % of women who were forced against their will to have carnal knowledge. Likewise, the man who wrote to me is trying to use an extreme example to justify his corrupt theology. Okay, let’s say that a backslidden Christian man does commit horrible wickedness (Proverbs 14:14). Does that make him any more self-righteous than the good man who gossips, lusts, hates and lies to his boss at work? No! I am saying that little sinners are just as guilty in God’s sight as big sinners!

We Are Saved *UNTO* Good Works, Not *BY* Good Works

Ephesians 2:8-10, “

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

Not of works, lest any man should boast.

For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

” Turning away from sin is a good work (Jonah 3:10. Keeping the law is a good work (Romans 3:20).

So the issue is not about turning away from sin TO BE SAVED (Ephesians 2:8-10); but rather, a man ought to depart from evil because HE IS SAVED (Romans 3:31). That is the big difference theological, and it is the difference between going to Heaven or Hell. The wrong repentance crowd pervert the Gospel by adding reformation (cleaning up your life of sin) to it. In true salvation, God saves you and indwells you with His Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24), and then the Lord begins to work on cleaning up your life if sin (Hebrews 12:6-8). But depending on many factors, a believer may or may not live a holy life (Galatians 5:25; Romans 7:14-25; 1st Corinthians 3:15; 5:1-5).

The ignorant man who emailed me is thinking way wrong. In his mind, a believer must turn away from willful sinning to be saved. That is reformation (turning from sin), not repentance (thinking different). Judas was a reformed man. Judas returned the 30 pieces of silver, but the Pharisees didn’t want it. The Pharisees called it

blood money

(Matthew 27:1-8). So in this foolish man’s thinking who wrote to me, a Christian man cannot continue abiding in deep sin (i.e., evil). He thinks you can still have small sins in your life (lust, lying, gossip and envy), but you cannot be a hard core blatant sinner. That is 100 % self-righteousness folks!!!

You listen to me dear friend, the ONLY thing that makes me or you as a born-again believer any more righteous than Adolf Hitler, the Golden State Killer, or the worst sinner on the planet, is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that He shed on Calvary’s cross to pay for our sins!!! The changed life in me is the presence of the Spirit of Christ in me. **Galatians 2:20-21,**

“I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

” I love this Bible passage. It is JESUS Who lives the Christian life through me. I make it from day to day in Christ’s strength, not my own.

[5]We grow in the grace of Jesus, not in strength. Jesus is our strength!!!

2nd Peter 3:18, “ But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen. ”

That is how salvation works friends. Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). You don’t have to give up one sin to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23). You mean I can accept Christ as my Savior, and then go out and live like the Devil and still go to Heaven? Yes, that is exactly what I am saying. I didn’t say it is okay, it’s not okay. I didn’t say God approves of it, He doesn’t (Romans 3:31).

Living in sin always has consequences (Hebrews 4:13; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Romans 14:10-12). The Lord will chastise and scourge disobedient children, because He is not an absent parent (Hebrews 12:6-8). But we must never confuse or conflate (to mix together) service to the Lord as His child, versus the gift of salvation which God freely offers through faith alone in Christ (Philippians 3:9; Romans 4:5-6). Wrong repentance will send you to Hell.

What Repentance Is Not

There is so much confusion in the churches today on this issue. Let's define a few terms:

- penitence - sorrow for sins
- penance - making a mend for sins
- reformation - turning from sins
- repentance - a change of mind

Some or none of these elements may accompany repentance, but God does not require (nor permit) them in addition to faith in Christ. We are saved by BELIEVING, not by repenting. Repentance facilitates (makes possible) believing. Repentance and faith are two sides of the same coin of salvation. They are inseparable. Repentance and faith are not two separate acts, they are just one. The man who repents has believed, and the man who believes has repented. That is why in **Acts 2:38** we read, **"Then Peter said unto them, *Repent*, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost."**

Please notice that there is no command to "

believe.

" I have heard countless preachers use this passage as Go-to Scripture to prove that we must "

turn away from sin

"

to be saved, but that is bad theology. The reason why the Apostle Peter didn't mention *believing* is because repentance and believing are one and the same act. Proof of what I say is found in **Acts 2:44, "And *all that believed* were together, and had all things common;"**

So we see in the King James Bible how the words "

repent

"

and

"

believe

" are sometimes used interchangeably when referring to salvation. I am not saying that repentance and faith are the same thing, not at all. **Mark 1:15** says, **"And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand:*repent ye, and believe the gospel*. "**

Here we see that repentance is separate from believing. Since they happen at the same time, they are viewed as one act. You don't repent first and then believe. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. The Bible is simply saying to *think differently* and believe the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross for our sins, buried and risen the third day.

Acts 2:38 Is Often Misunderstood

Sadly, Acts 2:38 is often misunderstood by Bible students and preachers. Notice that Peter didn't tell the people to be baptized (immersed) in water; but rather, **" in the name of Jesus Christ.**

" Church of Christ, Lutherans, Seventh-Day Adventists and other religious cults use Acts 2:38 as a Go-to passage to support the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration (i.e., the false teaching that you must be water baptized to go to Heaven). Getting dunked in a baptistery is NOT required (nor permitted) to be saved. This would be a work, and pervert God's free grace (1st Corinthians 1:17).

I love something that Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) taught me, "

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

"

Acts 2:38 is definitely an obscure passage. We must consider that in the entire Gospel of John, the word "

repent

"

is not mentioned even once. Yet, according to John 20:31 the book of John was written to show us the way of salvation through faith alone in Jesus Christ,

"*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

" Ah, there is that big beautiful word

"BELIEVE." Dear friend, I'll go to seed before I die over this issue of wrong repentance in the churches today. Wrong Repentance is usually combined with Lordship Salvation, but not always. I have actually seen the heresy of Wrong Repentance taught by preachers who refute Lordship Salvation, which makes the matter even more confusing to people.

What am I saying? I have no idea...lol. Seriously, I am simply saying what God says in His Word, that salvation is by faith alone without works. **Romans 4:4-5, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** The Bible can be tortured (wrestled) to say anything by unlearned and foolish people.

Only The Gospel Is The Power Of God Unto Salvation

Sadly, there are many false teachers today, but the Word of God foretold that they would come. **2nd Peter 2:1, "**

But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

”

Please don’t misunderstand the preceding Scripture from 1st Peter 2:1. Roman Catholics don’t deny the name of Jesus, do they? They sure do! When Catholics add keeping the Seven Sacraments to faith to get to Heaven, they are not wholly leaning on Jesus’ name. That is what the Bible means in **2nd Timothy 3:5, “Having a form of godliness, *but denying the power thereof*: from such turn away.”** That “power” is the Gospel. **Romans 1:16, “ For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation* to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.”**

Listen you can believe in the Catholic church all you want to, but that won’t get you to Heaven. I visited St. Anthony’s Catholic church on Guam once with a friend from work years ago. The priest literally told the congregation *not* to read the Bible! The priest said that they (the priests) were specially trained to interpret the Bible, and that you could do great harm to yourself and loved ones by studying the Bible on your own. I kid you not! There wasn’t a Bible in the place! There were no song books! These Catholics had memorized every song, creed and ritual since childhood, brainwashed by Catholicism (the biggest cult in the world). How sad!

Guam sadly is a cesspool of false religion! I have seen families pass around a 3 foot statue of Our Lady Of Fatima, going from home to home for weeks at a time. Each Catholic family decks out their home with decorations, in preparation to honor the patron saint Fatima and Mary. I had to leave a home once, as a group of ladies bowed in worship to their idol of Fatima. They took pride in seeing me watch them bow to their idol. I left quickly.

The Bible speaks for itself if we’ll just listen.

Psalm 46:10, “Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

” The following passage from Titus 2:7-8 condemns the Bob Jones University crowd with

their

“[6]repent and turn away from your sin” junk theology, which is another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). **Titus 2:7-8, “**

In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: *in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, Sound speech, that cannot be condemned*; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

” There is a woeful lack of sincerity today in churches, which you can easily see by looking at the following picture...

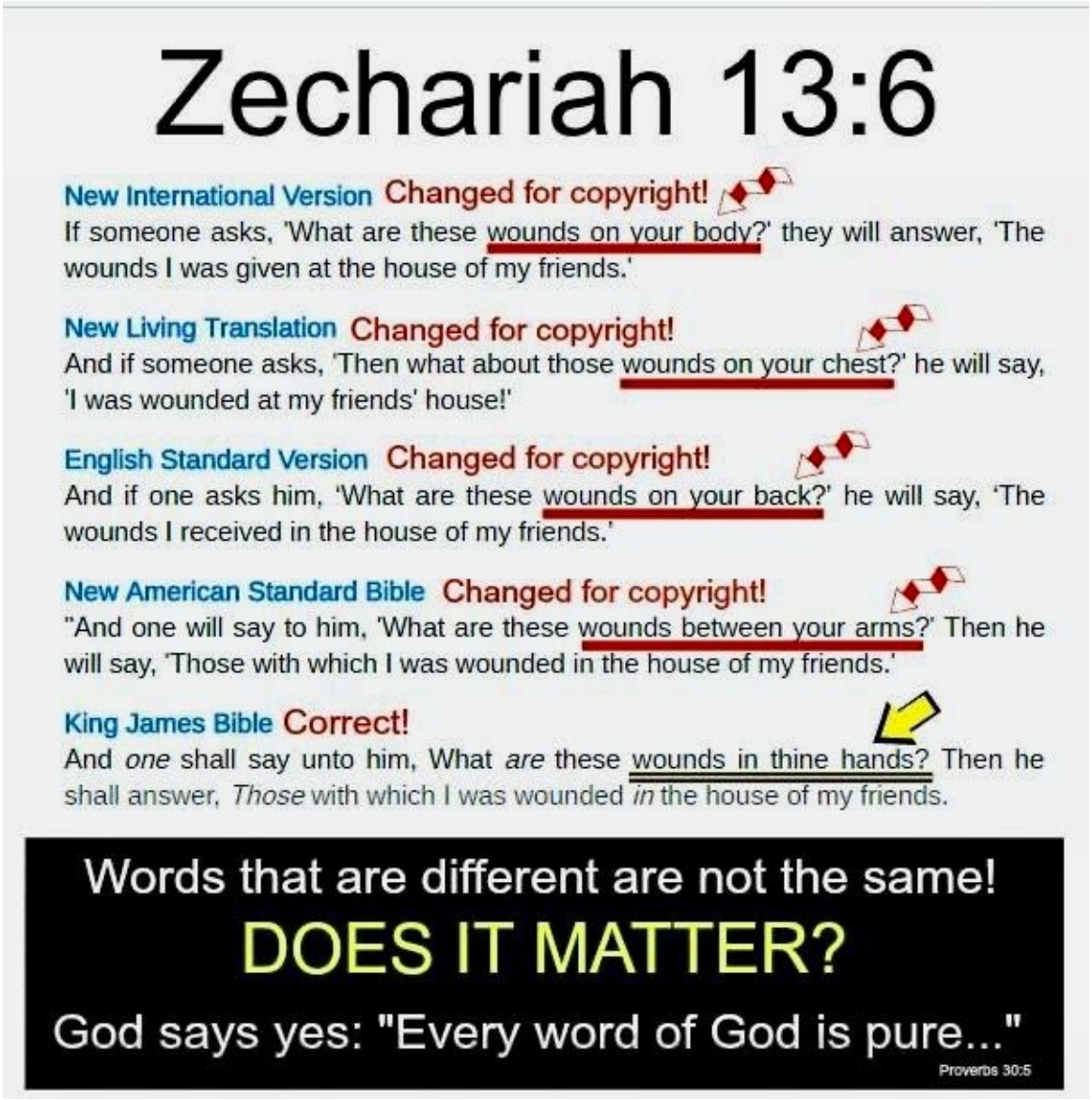

Bible Verses Changed Merely To Obtain A Legal Copyright

According to [8]U.S. copyright law a publisher cannot obtain a copyright without producing a work that is significantly different in context. The changes must be substantial and creative! Dear reader, why do the Bible colleges and churches bid Godspeed to this confusion and woeful evil? It just shows how utterly insincere most churchgoers are today! **Titus 2:7-8, "**

In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: *in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, Sound speech, that cannot be condemned*; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

" Shame on Moody Bible Institute in Chicago! Shame on Bob Jones University in South Carolina! Shame on Harvest Baptist Church of Guam!

These aforementioned organizations (I could name thousands more) are as *insincere* as can be, evidenced by their use, sale and promotion of Devil's Bibles. Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU still insists that there is little difference between the modern revisions, yet by law the U.S. government requires " [9]substantial and creative "

changes just to get a copyright. Wake up Mr. Pettit! Stop lying to the students and faculty at BJU!

[10]

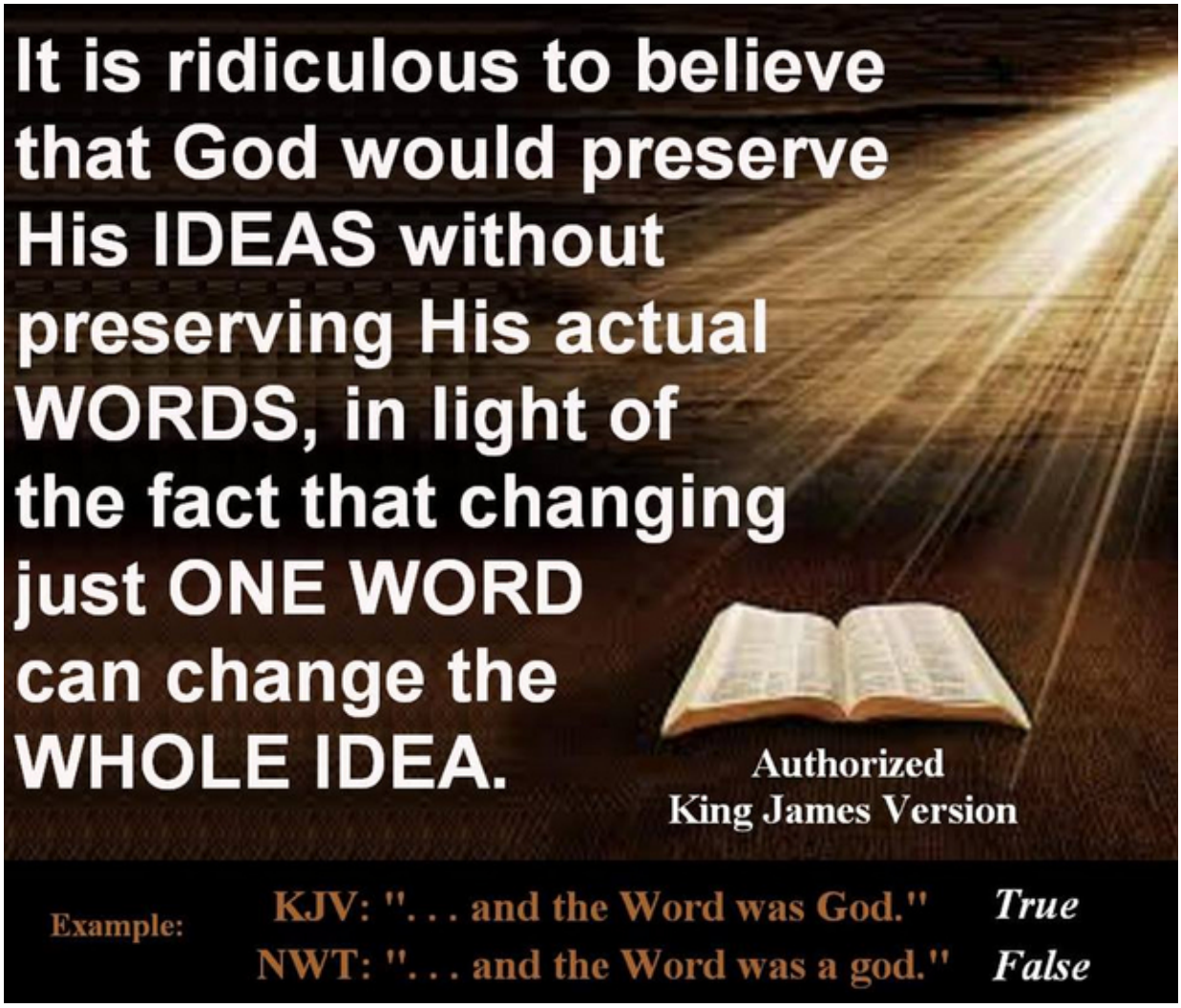

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/noah_theme_park.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Womens%20Page/bju_deteriorated_moral_values5.jpg
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/when_i_am_weak_then_am_i_strong.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgF-i7TftgPboYmcPMVFFQPIVAKCKvnyUWLQ8h9B5AGTwOI5c7VvAVGW2w1DWb15o24_s6xX7frrum46iMOkT8-kouRSABfRoQrlCD
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
9. http://copyright.gov/help/faq/faq-register.html#change
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEisKMEM7EcEA_m9MzL67G7IksAbynOwNoQr1ruvIFzdMi9rnGBtOHMdgSsCW9vLAd4SVQ-nOFbtNVsUuKhL4miqRA1uqkPuYqLzjT-

2.2.25 Everyone Was Saved By Faith In The Old Testament (2021-02-20 09:30)

Romans 4:13, “

***For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith*.**

For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:

Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.

***Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace*; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,**

(As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were.

Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be.

And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sara’s womb:

He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform.

***And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness*.**

Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

***But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead*;**

Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

”

Dear reader, it doesn’t get any simpler than this. Please read again **Romans 4:13, “**

For the promise, that he

[Abraham]

should be the heir of the world, was *not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law*, but through the righteousness of faith.

” There you have it. The PROMISE of eternal life (which was given before the world began - Titus 1:2), was NOT to Abraham or his seed through THE LAW, but through THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF FAITH. People have always been saved by grace through faith in Christ. **Acts 10:43, “T o him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.**

”

Beware of wacky dispensationalists with their salvation by *faith plus works* heresy in the Old Testament. They also teach that salvation will be by *faith plus works* during the future Tribulation and Millennial periods. Nothing could be further from the truth of the Gospel. I say that

humbly and kindly. Please carefully read **Romans 4:14-15, "*For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void*, and the promise made of none effect: Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression."** The Bible couldn't be any plainer. They who are of the law are not saved!

Trying to obeying the law to merit salvation voids faith and grace! I keep hearing false teachers insisting that salvation was still by grace in the Old Testament, but they had to work for it. Huh? Dear reader, they are in denial. If salvation is truly by grace, then it must be by faith alone. The same is true of the Lordship Salvation crowd today, who are in utter denial.

You cannot get to Heaven by your own human efforts, nor does God require anything from you more than simple faith to receive His promise of eternal life.

The very idea of keeping the law to obtain salvation is offensive. Our best is filth to God! **Isaiah 64:6-8, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.**

And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us, *because of our iniquities*.

But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand.

" The law worketh God's wrath. That simply means that God is holy, and all humanity is unholy, and we are all guilty sinners in the hands of an angry God (2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9; Romans 5:9; John 3:36; Psalms 7:11). **Hebrews 10:31, "**

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

"

Romans 4:16a, "

Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; " Again and again we are taught that salvation is by faith alone. In order to be by grace, getting saved absolutely must be by faith alone. Not the least amount of human effort can be included. The ceremonial laws were duties for Old Testament Jews living in the Holy Land. Only the Jews, living in the time of the Old Testament, who lived in the region of Israel, were required to perform their ceremonies year after year, but these were NOT req uired to receive eternal life. The law served a purpose —**" Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God**

"

(Romans 3:19-20).

Jesus' Precious Blood Has Always Washed Away People's Sins

We further read in **Galatians 3:19, 24-26, " Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. ... *Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*.**

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus." The same law that shows us our sinfulness (Romans 7:13), is the same that showed people in the Old Testament their sinfulness, and pointed them to the blood sprinkled on the mercy seat in the holy place for forgiveness. ...

> **Hebrews 9:22, "And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and *without shedding of blood is no remission*.**
>
> **It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.**
>
> **For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, *which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself*, now to appear in the presence of God for us:**
>
> **Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;**
>
> **For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.**
>
> **"**

One of the most dangerous false teachers of our generation is [1]Pastor John MacArthur. If you read his Bible commentary for Hebrews 9:12-24, you will find that [2]MacArthur denies the blood. He errantly teaches that "blood" in Hebrews chapter 9 [3]actually means

"

[4]death,

"

and he says that Jesus' physical liquid blood is NOT on the Mercy Seat in Heaven. The Bible calls Mr. MacArthur a liar! **Hebrews 9:12, "**

Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but *by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place*, having obtained eternal redemption for us. " How were they saved in the Old Testament? My friend, they were saved by the blood! They were saved the same as you and I—by placing childlike faith in the blood of THE LAMB.

The annual Jewish Passover feast was a continual reminder of this awesome truth. **Exodus 12:13, "**

And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

" John 1:29, " The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, *Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world*." It was the lamb's blood each year that the high priest sprinkled upon the mercy seat, in the presence of God between the two cherubims, that atoned (covered) for the sins of the people for another year; but only those who personally believed were saved! Just as today, salvation was strictly an individual matter in the Old Testament.

Old Testament Jews Not Saved Because of Unbelief, Not Lack of Works

Please listen dear reader. I have a lot of web visitors who are confused because of Robert Breaker, Chett Hensley, Peter S. Ruckman, Bryan Denlinger, William P. Grady and Gene Kim on salvation. My web visitors have been desensitized to the dangers of a false gospel, by thinking that it doesn't matter if a preacher is wrong on salvation past and future, just so long as he is right today (in the so-called "

Church Age

"). I assure you that it does matter, because one think does affect another, and another doctrinally. I want you to carefully read the following passage of Scripture, which calls all of these aforementioned preachers theological liars! Are you ready? Here goes:

> **Hebrews 4:1-3,**
>
> "Let us therefore fear, lest, *a promise* being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.
>
> *For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*. For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.
>
> **"**

The preceding Scripture passage is talking about the Jews who wandered in the Wilderness of Zin for 40 years, because they refused to obey God to enter into the Promised Land. They had a tabernacle, a holy place, a mercy seat, and the Ark of the Covenant, and the high priest who entered once a year into the holy of holies with the blood of a killed spotless lamb. Yet, as we just read, the reason why most of the Jews didn't get saved wasn't because they failed to do works, but because they did NOT BELIEVE the Gospel which Moses preached unto them!

The Gospel Is A Promise!

Do you see friend that the word

"

PROMISE

"

keeps appearing (Galatians 3:14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 21, 22, 29; Romans 13, 14, 16, 20, 21). I could cite umpteen more passages about God's

"P

ROMISE

"

of eternal life. **Titus 1:2, "**

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, *promised* before the world began;

” Hebrews 4:1a,

“Let us therefore fear, lest, *a promise*..

.

” I love that precious word

—PROMISE! Eternal life is a promised gift to anyone who receives it by childlike faith in the Messiah. Eternal life was promised by God before the world began. That is so wonderful.

Hebrews 4:10-11, “

For he that is entered into his rest, he also *hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief. **”** The Bible is very plain that to be saved, a person must cease from their own works. This was true of Old Testament saints as well. No one has ever been saved by keeping the law, nor partially trying to keep the law, not for a day, not for a minute, not for a second. We are saved BY FAITH alone! The Sabbath Day symbolized Jesus Christ, in Whom we rest completely for salvation. **Acts 10:43, “ To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins.”** Colossians 2:14-16 teaches that there is no Sabbath Day today, it was nailed to the cross with all of the ceremonial laws and traditions. Jesus Christ is our Sabbath today!

Again, please don’t miss this important truth

—Hebrews 4:2 clearly teaches that the Jews who didn’t get saved in the Wilderness, refused to believe the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) which Moses preached to them. That Gospel was the same PROMISE that God made to Abraham (Galatians 3:16). It was the same promise which God made before the world began (Titus 1:2). The Bible calls it a promise in Hebrews 4:1. The Gospel is a promise! God promises to save them that believe on the name of Christ. **1st Corinthians 1:21, “ For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.**

” The Gospel is a promise!

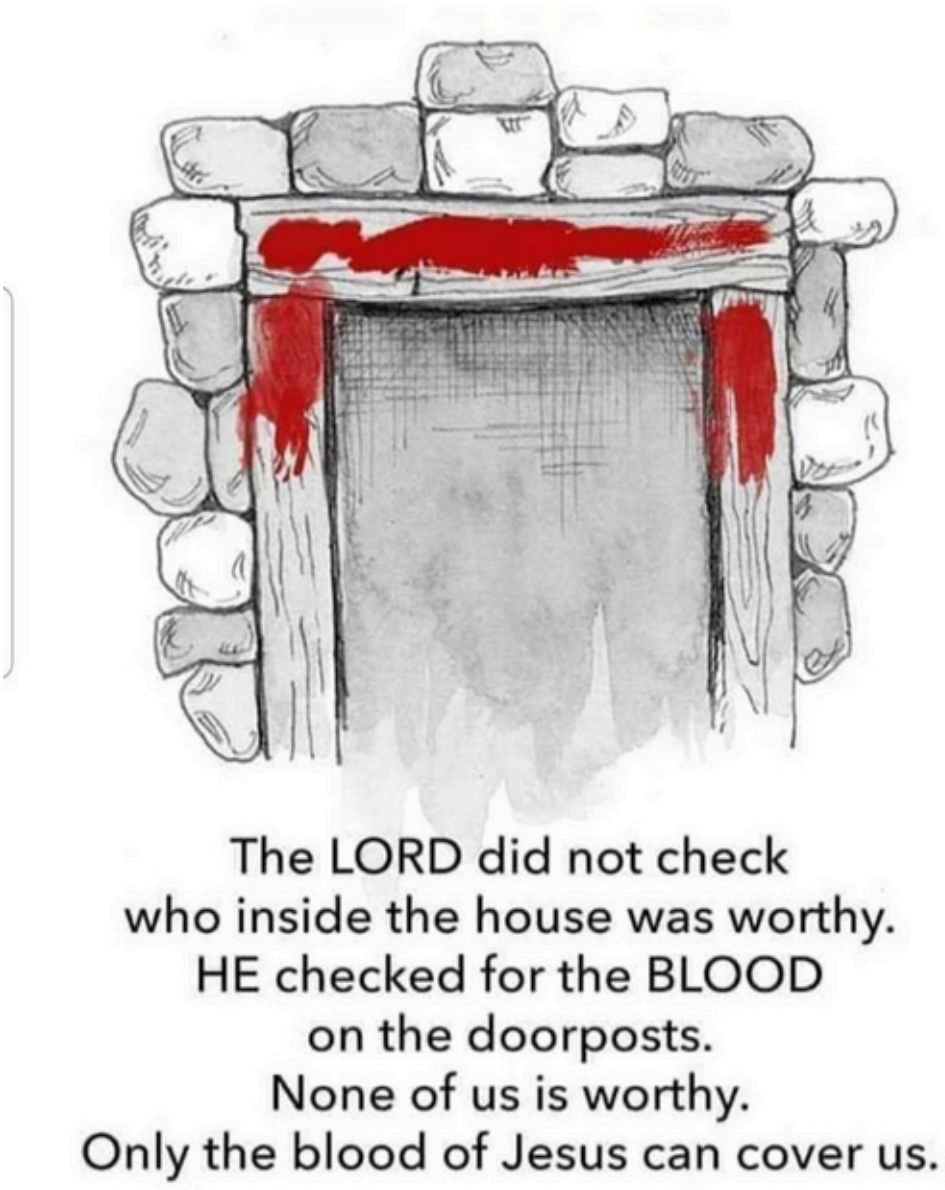

Exodus 12:13, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you* , and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_is_a_liberal.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-blood.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/blood_is_not_death.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/blood_is_not_death.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjp60kpekGU3sxEdVkz2vj8gvvROSQvzSUJpgt6Wkotj6oNVpC6EhRq8q60E05pvhdBsmKmAFMI7evXotFC0CdGudFLjM1rARk9bpE

2.2.26 Divorce Is An Inexplicably Ugly And Painful Experience (2021-02-20 12:56)

Matthew 19:3-6,

“

The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause? And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female,

And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?

Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

”

My parents were married for 36 years before my Mom went to Heaven in 2001. She suffered a stroke in 1989 and spent the remaining years of her life in a wheelchair, crippled on the left side of her body. My Dad was born in 1933 and my Mom in 1935. They didn’t have previous marriages. Like a lot of couples, they had many marriage problems over the years. But they stayed together. I love what Pastor Bob Gray Sr. said: “A marriage is two people never giving up on each other.” My favorite marital quote is: “A marriage is two people making a life for each other.”

I got married in 1987 at age 20. She was 25. Early on in my marriage I determined in my heart that me and my wife were going to beat my parent’s admirable 36 years! It would have been 36 years in 2023. Unfortunately, my wife divorced me in 2006. I didn’t see that coming. It was like those poor victims of the recent [1]135 car pile up in Fort Worth, Texas this week, that [2]killed 6 drivers. One of the most severe storms in several decades afflicted the United States. Texas is now enduring [3]record snowfalls and temperatures. There are widespread power and water shortages throughout Texas and Oklahoma. If you have had the misfortune of being the victim of a divorce as I have, it feels like an F5 tornado ripping your life apart. It was like getting hit out of nowhere by a Mack truck!

I had often heard of other people going through a divorce, but I had no idea of the horror that divorce inflicts upon a person. The person filing for divorce doesn’t suffer anywhere near what the victim does. My former wife had abandoned me in March of 2006. She had left oftentimes before, but usually returned home after a few hours, days, weeks and once even a month. While she was gone I searched the Scriptures for comfort. I read in **Romans 12:21, “Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.”** So in May of 2006 I started a new website called “Soulwinning.info” to overcome evil with good. I prayed and trusted the Lord that everything was going to be okay and somehow work out.

To my horror, on June 5th, 2006, U.S. Marshals came to my job workplace to summons me to divorce court. I worked by myself in maintenance at the U.S. Postal Service. I was so devastated that I went into the parts department, turned out the lights, and wept for hours. I was on call as a mechanic. So if any equipment needed repair, like a fireman they would call me. It was a quiet night, and I was able to weep and cry out to God in despair. I went home as soon as I could. Those hours at work seemed like days, grieving and shocked in my soul. I went home and couldn’t even tell my teenage children what their mother had done.

I just dropped the summons on the floor and wept uncontrollably, as my son read the paperwork. They were as surprised as I was.

Proverbs 31:12-14, “

Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil. She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life. **”** I chose unwisely when I got married. I didn’t even like her. But she gave me attention and grew on me, and I found myself becoming familiar with someone I didn’t really like. I thought she was a weirdo. I read last year that both Billy Sunday (1862-1935) and his wife were engaged to other people when they met. They broke off those engagements and married each other instead. I regret that I didn’t do that. There was a gal in Bible college that I wish I had married, but I was already engaged, and I wish to God I had done as Billy Sunday did.

I don’t hate anyone, certainly not my former spouse. But she has no idea of the emotional trauma, inexplicable pain of soul and financial loss that she caused. The divorce didn’t cost her one penny. She found some trashy pro bono attorney. It cost me $64,000 when all was said and done. It got very ugly. I didn’t even know who she was anymore. The woman who promised to never leave me was leaving me permanently. Throughout our marriage she was emotionally unavailable. I used to play my pedal steel guitar just for her, yearning for some praise from her. So often I hoped she would simply say, “I love what you just played,” and show some admiration toward me, but she never didn’t. She didn’t like country music. God made every woman to be a *help meet* to her man (Genesis 2:18), not a housekeeper, mother or secretary.

More times than I can remember

she would say, “I’m going to go see what the kids are doing” or “I’m going to go make sure the house is clean.” Those were just excuses to go somewhere else. My music was just for me. I felt so lonely for the 18 years I was married. I am a passionate man, with depth of feelings and a desire to kiss and connect emotionally. Literally, while making love she refused to open her mouth, saying verbatim:

“I don’t like germs.” That frustrated me. I have never had a good wife. I am not complaining. I think of the millions of young men, still teenagers, who died on some lonely foreign battlefield, never having been married or privileged to become a father. But I feel cheated having chosen someone who eventually didn’t even want to kiss me anymore.

I have four biological adult children. My son is now 31. I have three daughters (Lynda, Crystal and Darla) ages 30, 29 and 27. I have 5 grandchildren. I love my children very much and thank God for them, but they have all gone their separate ways. That is fine, I pray for them and am here if they ever need me as their father and a friend. I saw my son for the first time since 2009 in 2018, when he visited Guam. He gave me 19 hugs during his week long stay! Yes, I counted them, because every one of those hugs meant the world to me. He lives and works in Boise, Idaho. I am so proud of him, but he is like his old man, private and keeps to himself.

Here is a photo from 2009 of my son in the Air Force (Robert is on the left holding the machine gun)….



Pastor Jack Hyles taught many helpful philosophies that I appreciate so much. One was the need for the church as a surrogate family. When our children grow up and move away, and our spouse divorces us, and we are all alone in the big world, we need a church family. Sadly, Harvest Baptist Church of Guam has rejected me since 2014, leaving me without a family. They have no idea what they have done by ostracizing me, but I still love them with Christ's love even in their cruelty. It is truly sad and pathetic how bad churches are today!

Anyway, I was watching some YouTube videos today. I grew up listening to lots of music. I am a musician. If it has strings I can play it, some instruments better than others. The pedal steel guitar is the instrument I am most proficient at, and can play by ear along with a band. [5]I watched a video about Paul Stanley (born 1952) from the band KISS. In the video some memoirs are read from his audiobook, about his divorce from Pamela Bowen and how it adversely impacted him. She abandoned him after 9 years of marriage and ruthlessly went after his money with a team of bandits. [6]I admire Paul as a musician, but sadly he is Jewish in faith and not a Christian (the same as Chaim Witz, aka, Gene Simmons). I realize that rock music is of the Devil, but [7]a lot can be learned from the people themselves. As Pastor Hyles used

to say: “Every man is my teacher.” As a hobby I have an interest in biographies of famous people, especially the musicians of the era in which I grew up in the 1970’s and 1980’s. I thank God that I chose to become a born-again Christian at age 13 in 1980.

I digress. Divorce is an excruciatingly painful ordeal to go through. I have been single now for 15 years, often depressed and lonely beyond words. I regret moving to Guam, which has put me into an awkward situation where I cannot find a girlified on Guam. I desire to remarry as soon as I can meet a decent woman. As each year passes I more and more feel like I’ll never find that special someone to marry. God willing I plan to move very soon, but I am having a very difficult time deciding where to relocate. I’ve been looking at Fort Wayne, Indiana, but I cannot find peace about any place I have considered. I think that is simply because I haven’t actually been to any of these places, and so my mind draws a blank.

I have considered moving to a larger size church, which hopefully will increase my chances of meeting a good woman to marry. That is one reason why I am a bit hesitant about moving to Fort Wayne. I couldn’t find any large churches there. Then again, perhaps in a smaller church it might be easier to find a woman who is seeking a man. I am naïve in the matter, I admit. I simply don’t know the best course of action to take. I feel lost at sea, like I don’t belong anywhere on this earth. That is a horrible feeling, which divorce causes sometimes if you don’t have friends to support you emotionally. When my wife divorced me in 2006 I had my children to comfort me, but then they eventually went their own way as adults, and I have been alone in life since. I haven’t been received well at the few churches I have visited on Guam since 2009. No one wants to be where they don’t feel wanted. You just know when a church doesn’t care or want you. I needed Harvest Baptist Church of Guam so much since 2013, but I mean nothing to them, all they care about is their paychecks, sadly. They crushed my heart!

If you are the victim of an unwanted divorce as I am, look to Jesus. **Hebrews 12:2, “*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.”** Jesus was despised and rejected of men. **Isaiah 53:3, “**

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

” I am encouraged when I read about divorced men who remarry and find happiness. John Wesley’s wife divorced him. When someone asked him about it Wesley replied:

“I did not dismiss her. I did not abandon her. I will not recall her.” That is exactly how I feel.

God hates divorce and so do I. Once there has been a legal divorce all trust is gone. There will be unresolved anger issues lingering. Divorce is a sin that perpetrates for a lifetime. I certainly would never want to remarry someone who doesn’t like my germs and refuses to kiss me. I have been treated cruelly by some self-righteous, hateful and judgmental religious people, Baptists, who berate me for even talking about getting remarried. Folks, one thing that we all learn early on in life is how crazy, unreasonable and hypocritical some people can be. Don’t let religious people get you down! Religion destroys a working mind!

The ungodly Harvest Baptist Church of Guam almost caused me to commit suicide, because of former Pastor Marty Herron’s hypocrisy, lack of compassion, selfishness, cowardice and indifference toward THE TRUTH. That wicked man has much blood on his hands, including mine! I haven’t attended church since 2014 because of Marty Herron, but he couldn’t care less. His mind is filled with convenient excuses for justifying his lack of compassion, indifference, being a respecter of persons and selfishness. Tragically, Herron is now ruining young people’s lives at the Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa, milking the cash cow as executive vice president of the apostate Neo-evangelical institution. Spiritual crime

pays well! I wouldn't give you a dime for his phony testimony. Sadly, [8]Herron preaches the Wrong Repentance heresy, requiring people to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved.

The new pastor of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam since 2018, Gary Walton, is no better. Walton is just another salaried employee at Harvest, milking the cash cow as long as he can before moving on, like the other pastors have done. This is so tragic! Pastors come and go, not being held accountable for the incalculable damage they do by promoting Devil's Bible versions, preaching a false gospel of Lordship Salvation, and having a woeful lack of compassion for divorced and hurting people like me. These pastors know that I am divorced, hurting, lonely and have a broken heart, yet they have continued to shun, despise and ostracize me in their sinful pride and arrogance since 2014. God will judge between me and them (Romans 14:10-12; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Proverbs 24:12; James 2:1). Sadly, they couldn't care less at Harvest, and that's the truth. They just want their next paycheck!!!

It's bad enough being rejected by my wife in 2006, but then the local independent Baptist church also rejects me (since 2014). I pray to God that He will fully avenge me of Harvest's cruelty against me personally, for their hatred of my Christlike stand for THE TRUTH, for ignoring my humble pleas for their spiritual help over the years, for their deafening cruel silence, and for their gross theological incompetence. These are wicked men who simply don't care at all, but they are full of lame excuses. **Galatians 6:7, " Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap."** I have sown truth at Harvest, for which they drove me out of the church; but they have sown heresy, for which God will hold them accountable!

I have sown love toward them by speaking truth (Ephesians 4:15), but they sown hatred in return (Galatians 4:16).

Psalms 109:4-5, " For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love." Hear, Oh Lord my humble prayer against these wicked pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and the ungodly cesspool of iniquity today at Bob Jones University in South Carolina. I pray Lord that you'll hold them accountable and punish them for their willful theological incompetence, dozens of confusing Bibles, for their [9]lack of moral standards, and for their abuse and neglect of hurting students and people in the church. I was part of the family at Harvest, but they axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day!

I could say so much on this topic of divorce. I am still in the [10]Poseidon ship that is capsized upside down. (That was the 1972 version. [11]Here is a scene from the 2006 remake of the movie.) My life is still in disarray. I cannot see my hand in front of my face. My life is a shipwreck. That is how my life has felt since 2006 friends. That is what a divorce does to a person! Please don't ever file for divorce!!! Please don't betray your spouse's trust. You are just as sinful as your spouse. You may sin in different ways than they do, but you are just as much a big sinner in God's sight. It breaks my heart that Harvest won't allow me to attend church services, and that they refuse to touch my broken life with a 10 foot pole. Where dwelleth the love of God?

I have been stuck in life since 2006, lonely without a companion by my side. I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010, with no one there for me. No one cares. **Psalm 142:4, " I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul."** All across America we hear in the news about bad situations which were allowed to go on for years and even decades, where the city council members did nothing to remedy a known problem. [12]We hear in the news about neglect of elderly veterans, with maggot infested wounds, because of gross neglect by medical staff. This is the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam spiritually! They see a man hurting

but leave him to rot. Their pastors hide and avoid dealing with the infected wound, letting things get worse and worse, until the patient is dying. Bad pastors who don't care are a curse in churches today!

If nothing else, in my suffering, loneliness and pain from the aforementioned woes, I want to be an encouragement to others who are in the same boat. Hang in there, God loves you! I don't claim to have all the answers, because I don't. But God does have all the answers and I trust Him. When you can't see tomorrow, trust Him Who holds tomorrow. God already lives in tomorrow! God knows exactly when you and I will die. He knows how we will die. God is omniscient. God cares (1st Peter 5:7). Angels were waiting for Lazarus when he died (Luke 16:19-31). We can expect that same loving welcome home when our time comes as believers. Our great God is still on His throne! **Lamentations 5:19, " Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation."** Everything's alright in my heavenly Father's house.

[13]

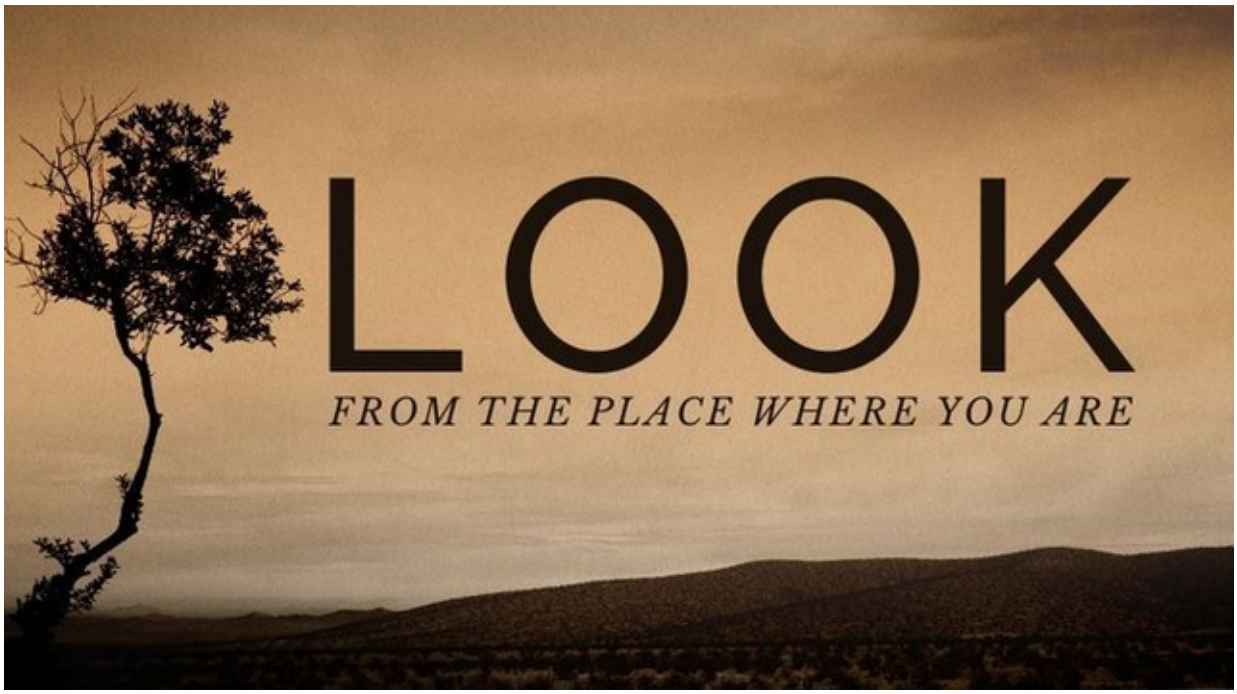

1. https://www.fox4news.com/news/multiple-injuries-from-icy-wreck-on-i-35w-in-fort-worth-involving-50-plus-vehicles
2. https://youtu.be/uSTCZkl7vcc
3. https://youtu.be/HkB3BZO165U
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjiWbEY3pgZ_dMUGLTza-NaCTeznAcidSXmDqj2ZMz3WxgzNCD8yz_rYadQxQWurggSYo3Wvw2P09ZFcLm3B-sBMAJvUqxw70vX7e7
5. https://youtu.be/Epg-Z7D4InQ
6. https://youtu.be/XsV0b-YTUNM
7. https://www.mensjournal.com/health-fitness/how-kiss-frontman-paul-stanley-keeps-fit/
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Womens%20Page/bju_deteriorated_moral_values5.jpg
10. https://youtu.be/6kKCbDw7lR4
11. https://youtu.be/9VsHtn_RSHY

12. https://youtu.be/jAQUnQi1VTM

13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg3ge4_2hudIGexLKJ4djbh5C55FS8DAPI-7kN0NRXfOI-nKTLUDE6flWe3HCCVeOG_NY3FrZ_mGjl0RFjWcVPTHGXRv1txlnnFJWP

2.2.27 John Lennon's Philosophies Define The New World Order (2021-02-21 11:25)

John 15:18-19, "

If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.

If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

"

John Lennon (1940-1980) of *The Beatles* is famous for his 1971 song "

Imagine,

"

which contain the following lyrics:

> Imagine there's no heaven
> It's easy if you try
> No hell below us
> Above us only sky
> Imagine all the people
> Living for today... Aha-ah...
>
> Imagine there's no countries
> It isn't hard to do
> Nothing to kill or die for
> And no religion, too
> Imagine all the people
> Living life in peace... You...
>
> You may say I'm a dreamer
> But I'm not the only one
> I hope someday you'll join us
> And the world will be as one

That is the very essence of what the New World Order (NWO) is becoming. The NWO is setting the stage for the coming Man of Sin, the Antichrist. Kindly said, John Lennon was young and foolish in his ideas. The truth of the matter is Mr. Lennon couldn't even get along with the other three members of The Beatles, let along with the whole world.

Lennon’s liberal, hippie, revolutionary ideas sound good in theory, but in reality John totally ignores man’s sin nature. Even if it were as Lennon envisioned, ridding the world of religious denominations and country borders, you’d still have a planet of wicked sinners:

> Romans 3:10-18, “As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips: Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: Their feet are swift to shed blood: Destruction and misery are in their ways: And the way of peace have they not known: There is no fear of God before their eyes.”

The fact that The Beatles in their youth lived sinful lives of substance abuse, prostitutes, rebellion and fighting amongst themselves, testifies to the Bible’s description of the inherent sinfulness of mankind. Sadly, John Lennon was shot twice in the back by a nutcase in 1980, which killed the beloved singer and musician. I admire John Lennon and his gift of music.

In this article I am simply addressing Lennon’s personal philosophies, which embody the New World Order. John Lennon is idolized today by the world as a visionary of world peace. His philosophies are touted and promoted as the answer to the world’s problems. It sounds great in theory, but it could never work. John Lennon’s fantasy ignores the reality of the never-ending battle between evil and good.

I have been frustrated since President Joe Biden came to power in the White House. President Trump kept his promise to erect a 2,000 milelong Mexican border wall to keep out illegal immigrants. It’s about time! But now President Biden is effectively undoing the good Mr. Trump accomplished, allowing 25,000 immigrants into the country this week alone. Joe Biden wants to make all the illegals legal. I am neither Republican or Democrat. If anything I’m a Libertarian, but for the most part I am a political atheist. I dread politics, because it is all so corrupt. When people ask what my political party is, I tell them “

none.

” Jesus never voted.

Sadly, the churches today are succumbing to John Lennon’s fantasy of eliminating all absolutes from our world. That is why we literally have hundreds of English Bible versions today. I love something that Dr. Shelton Smith said recently:

> “Experimenting with ’a variety of versions’ (no authoritative text) in your church will sow seeds of doubt & pave the way for compromises from which you’ll likely never recover.” —Dr. Shelton Smith, editor of Sword Of The Lord

There are multiple different plans of salvation being taught today in Baptist churches all across America. Some say you must turn away from sinful bad habits to be saved. Others say

you simply need to trust Christ (that's what I believe). Still others preach that you must exchange all that you are for all that Christ is, surrendering all to Jesus as "

Lord

"

to be saved. All of these may be wrong, but they cannot all be right! Common sense dictates that fact.

By allowing poor and unskilled immigrants to continue flooding into the country, parasiting off American taxpayers who have to pay the bills, President Biden is fulfilling John Lennon's dream of a country without borders, because without borders a nation ceases to be a country! By promoting multiple Bible versions, churches and Bible colleges are helping to build the New World Order, denying that we have one absolute infallible Holy Bible today in English. By preaching various plans of salvation, people everywhere are confused in the churches. We have multiple Bible versions, multiple plans of salvation, open borders, ecumenical apostasy in thousands of Neo-evangelical churches, et cetera.

This is where John Lennon's foolish ideas actually lead, to a breakdown of law and order. The 2020 riots were a reality check, showing the moral condition of our country today. Democrats and wacky liberals pulled down historical statues across the country, even destroying a statue of Christopher Columbus. You may not like our nation's often ugly history, but it is still our history. We cannot change the past. By tearing down historical monuments in an attempt to erase our past, it only dooms us to repeat the past instead of learning from it. There is much wisdom in what I just said. We need our pain as a nation! Pain makes us think and change.

John Lennon's thinking was from a good heart. John was sincere, wanting the senseless killing to cease. Lennon was born in 1940, which means he grew up in the aftermath of World War II. He lived through the Cold War between the USA and Russia, when everyone was on nerve about impending nuclear war. John lived through the Vietnam War, seeing 58,000 U.S. soldiers come back in body bags from Asia. So you can't blame John Lennon for expressing his antiwar views through music. But what John didn't understand as a youth is that evil and good always coexist. That is why we need police. That is why we need armies. That is why we need fines, courts, prisons and probation to compel sinners to do right.

In his philosophical rants, John Lennon said he envisioned a world where there were no religious denominations, where everyone worshipped Jesus, Buddha, Zoroaster, Hare Krishna and Muhammad EQUALLY. That is the word Lennon uses, "equally." John is saying that truth is not absolute, that it doesn't matter what you believe. But what saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, "**

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.

" The Bible says salvation is found only through faith in the name of Jesus (Acts 4:10-12).

I hope you see how John Lennon's foolish ideas are the very foundation of the Devil's New World Order. To evidence what I am telling you, please read this disturbing quote from Gregory Brock Chisholm, first head of the World Health Organization (WHO):

> "To achieve world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family tradition, national patriotism, and religious dogmas." —George Brock Chisholm, in a Speech given at the, Conference on Education, Asilomar, California, September 11, 1954

Gregory Chisholm made that statement in 1954. The Devil's NWO has been in the plans for a very long time. In fact, the conspiracy to achieve world government continues from one generation to the next, spanning millenniums, going back to Babel (Genesis 11:1-11). The Devil and those who worship and serve him (Luciferians) want illegal immigration. They want riots breaking out across the country, so they can rise up a police state. Luciferians want school shootings, workplace killings and drive-by gang shootings, so they can ban guns and [1]render citizens helpless against government tyranny. They want chaos in society! They want abortions, immorality, perversion, homosexuality and a woeful lack of morals, because they know that the best revolutionary is a youth devoid of morals. This is the New World Order, setting the stage for the coming Antichrist (2nd Thessalonians 2:1-10).

I am so thankful that as a born-again Christian I do not think like John Lennon. As believers **"we have the mind of Christ" (1st Corinthians 2:16b).** I do not like war and killing, just like John Lennon didn't. It would be great if the world could all live in harmony, like [2]the Coca-Cola commercial that I grew up hearing al the time in the 1970's. I love that commercial. But mankind is depraved by nature. Galatians 5:19-21 lists the *works* of the flesh, which are the carnal man's typical behavior. Galatians 5:22-23 lists the *fruit* of the Holy Spirit, which only the born-again believer can have, if we *walk* in the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:25). This is why the Gospel is so important, because of its transforming power to convert the lost sinner into a redeemed saint, indwelt with God's Holy Spirit (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17).

The answer to the world's woes is not to eliminate national borders. The answer is not to get rid of religious denominations. Many people blame religion for history's wars and atrocities. For example, during the Catholic [3]Spanish Inquisition, an estimated 150,000 people were persecuted between 1478 and 1834 and several thousand were cruelly tortured to death. But these crimes against humanity were not done by God's children. Much killing has been done in the name of God. During the Iraqi War, the mercenary militia group '[4]Black Water' brutally murdered masses of Iraqis, shooting people in the buttocks with exploding ammunition. Black Water were reported as to have quoted Old Testament Bible passages during their crimes. This was President George W. Bush's private army in Iraq, doing his dirty work to assault the Iraqis. What our nation did to the Iraqi people constitutes a volume of war crime atrocities.

Much stealing, exploitation and abuse is done today in the name of Christianity. Look at all the thieving televangelists, like Evangelist Pat Robertson and his 700 Club. They take in approximately $650,000,000 per year. That is sickening!!! The show appeals to the kind

nature of viewers, and to crippled, elderly and dying people, conning them out of their money. But that is not God's fault. Men are sinful. Pat Robertson is a greedy man, who takes advantage of people to make filthy lucre. The staff of the 700 Club claim to have psychic powers of clairvoyants, seeing into TV land who is being miraculously healed. I wish the FCC was like the FDA, protecting good people from bad people!

The only hope for this world is a transformation of individual men with the *Good News* (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ. The hope of America is in our churches, not in the White House. Politics won't rescue the country! Anarchy is certainly not the answer. Rebels overthrowing rebels will just lead to more rebels. Mankind has never been able to govern himself. ...

> "It is impossible to mentally or socially enslave a Bible-reading people." —Horace Greeley (1811-1872)

> "It is impossible to rightly govern the world without God and the Bible." —George Washington (1732-1799)

The reason why America is in such a mess today is because people are no longer following the Word of God. When men disregard the Holy Bible, there is no longer an absolute moral standard; consequently, man becomes his own God. The U.S. Supreme Court flaunted itself above God in 1973, when they legalized abortion. The Supreme Court has a nasty history of overruling God! We saw this in June of 2015 when same-sex civil unions were legalized in America. Where will this evil departure from moral law and God's divine order take our nation?



1. https://youtu.be/8YVCjpbeLRs?t=1h35m52s
2. https://youtu.be/wlROKElxxVg
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Spanish_Inquisition
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/black_water.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiz87W8C_wN2jxbYe8I5IugeiF1QBTW9wt2qIjlIIkl6ADod2NwL9-cENgFaCmzmRVJir9DmBE3Dke4Y9Ux0hLjQ_4N83aKtHY6nFC

2.2.28 Catholics Teach "Born Again" Same As Lordship Salvation (2021-02-22 09:30)

Galatians 1:7 and 9, "...there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ ... As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

The following quote is taken from a 100 % devout Catholic website, authored by David MacDonald, which clearly reveals that all of the apostate Contemporary Christian Music [CCM] singers,

sinister ecumenical ministers, and Lordship Salvationists; totally AGREE with Catholic theology (which is unbiblical heresy and lies of Satan). I say that because they all teach the same junk which you are about to read. None of this is

free grace theology

as taught in the inspired King James Bible!

The following is damnable heresy and a FALSE GOSPEL from David MacDonald's website...

> "Note: If you have never made a personal commitment to Christ. If you have never asked him into your heart and to be Lord of your life, I encourage you to do that now.
>
> **Are Catholics Born Again?**
>
> I think Evangelicals and Catholics totally agree about the awesomeness of a personal encounter with Jesus. In Pope Benedict XVI's new encyclical, 'Spe Salvi' we read:
>
> 'Life in its true sense is not something we have exclusively in or from ourselves, it is a relationship. And life in its totality is a relationship with him who is the source of life. If we are in relation with him who does not die, who is life itself and love itself, then we are in life. Then we 'live... Our relationship with God is established through communion with Jesus – we cannot achieve it alone or from our own resources alone.'
>
> Much debate has set Catholic 'Baptism' against the Evangelical 'Born again' concept. I think that greater common ground can be found if we compare the Evangelical 'Born Again' experience to the Catholic 'Second Conversion' experience which is when a Catholic surrenders to Jesus with an attitude of 'Jesus, take my will and my life, I give everything to you.' This is a spontaneous thing that happens during the journey of faithful Catholics who 'get it.' Yup, the Catholic Church teaches a personal relationship with Christ:"
>
> SOURCE:
>
> [1]http://www.davidmacd.com/catholic/born _again _catholics.htm

That is EXACTLY what John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, CCM singers, Max Lucado, Rick Warren, Moody Bible Institute, and all the other Lordship Salvationists are teaching today. In case you haven't realized it yet, Lordship Salvation is CATHOLIC DOCTRINE!!! David MacDonald claims that evangelical Christians and Catholics agree that salvation is an "experience" in which a person "surrenders to Jesus with an attitude of 'Jesus, take my will and my life, I give everything to you."'

May I say, that is a doctrine of devils. Being born again is NOT an "experience" as David MacDonald refers to, nor is it surrendering one's life to Christ; it is a lost sinner being saved by the power of God (John 1:12-13). It is a miracle of God in response to a man's faith in Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I tell you that the Catholic religion is Satanic through and through.

Being born-again is a new birth—a second birth, a spiritual birth into the kingdom of God. It is having He (Jesus) Who is the Beginning (Revelation 1:8) born in us. Just as the physical birth (first birth) brought us into this earthly life, so also does the spiritual birth (second birth) bring us into God's family.

The [2]Salvation Army follows the heresy of their founders, William and Catherine Booth,

who considered salvation a “state” that could be lost if one failed to continue in obedient faith. May I say, salvation is NOT a “state,” it is a new birth. It is a second birth, a spiritual birth. The spiritual birth is as irreversible as the physical birth. The teaching that salvation is a “state” that is conditional upon “continued obedient faith” is demonic works-salvation. The believer’s salvation is secure in Christ’s finished work of redemption. Jesus died, was buried and arose. He ascended into Heaven. The blood has been applied to the heavenly mercy seat (Hebrews 9:12, 24). The price has been paid.

I KNOW I am saved because eternal life is rooted in the PROMISES of God (Titus 1:2); and not upon how good I’m doing in life as a believer. My salvation is secure in Jesus Christ and has nothing to do with my efforts. Eternal life is a gift (Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift has no strings attached. Our part is simply to trust upon the name of Jesus. God does the saving (John 1:12-13). Salvation is not a state, nor an experience, nor a feeling; but rather, “Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever” (1st Peter 1:23). We are born anew of the Spirit of God (John 3:5) by the seed of God’s Word. Amen!

Catholics, CCM singers, ecumenical ministers, Lordship Salvationists, and other apostates, all talk about being born-again as a [3]feeling or an [4]experience; but they deny the power thereof (2nd Timothy 3:5), which is the Gospel of Jesus Christ (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Notice in the preceding quote that David MacDonald, admittedly a devout Catholic, continually refers to being born-again as an “EXPERIENCE” (just as the apostate [5]Newsboys CCM group do)!

David MacDonald defines being “born-again” the exact same way as apostate CCM singers and sinister ecumenical ministers, teaching, “Jesus, take my will and my life, I give everything to you.” That is a false Gospel. Judas was one of Christ’s very Apostles, a follower of Jesus, but still went to Hell. Jesus called Judas a devil (John 6:70).

Notice that the mention of “sin” is not made. Being born-again is a matter of having one’s sins taken away by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19; John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). **Colossians 1:14, “In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins.”** The Pope doesn’t mention “sin” when he speaks of being born-again. David MacDonald talks about having an experience, just as the evil Newsboys sing and teach; but they leave off any mention of coming to God as a guilty, hell-deserving “sinner” (Romans 3:19).

Modern apostates jumble a bunch of Biblical terms into their fruit cocktail of religious music and sermonettes; but fail to present the Biblical Gospel of a man coming to God as a guilty sinner and trusting upon the Lord, apart from all self-righteous works, to be forgiven (Romans 4:5-6; Ephesians 2:8-9). Jesus died, was buried, and rose again for our sins (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Salvation is not a feeling, nor an experience; it is a miracle of God in response to a sinner’s faith in the Son of God, Jesus Christ (John 20:31; Romans 10:3-4; Galatians 3:26).

Asking Jesus to “take your will and life,” and “giving everything to Him”; are not the ways to be saved. This is made clear in Matthew 7:21-23. In **verse 21**, Jesus said, **“Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.”** Jesus said You must do “the will of the Father.” What is the will of God how to be saved? John 6:40 tells us exactly what the will of God concerning salvation is... **“And THIS IS THE WILL of Him** [God the Father] **that**

sent Me [God the Son]**, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on Him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** Amen and amen! So there you have it, the will of God how to be saved, i.e., to believe on Jesus Christ. The will of God is to BELIEVE... to BELIEVE... to BELIEVE on Jesus Christ, as the Son of God (Acts 16:30-31).

[6]



1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*."

1. http://www.davidmacd.com/catholic/born_again_catholics.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/salvation_army_heresy.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/third_day-born_again.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/newsboys.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/newsboys.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjcZQqB7h1uhL1buySVtxW8PFpjahfXhvR0M_VCFBTbpvq83OtrRPdzU27R60-0uFWvSPf5BIIvOOeQh4_ExBGT2F4AJbgvfafTgeY

2.2.29 Let's Go Soulwinning! (2021-02-23 09:30)

Proverbs 11:30, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*." 1st Corinthians 9:16, " For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; *yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!*"

The following excellent writing is by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). Dr. Hyles was (in my humble opinion) the greatest soulwinning preacher, and personal soulwinner, of the 20th century! In the following booklet Pastor Hyles teaches every Christian how to be an effective soulwinner. ...

> Let's Go Soul Winning
>
> Step-By-Step Lessons on How To Win A Soul To Christ
>
> Here are simple step-by-step lessons in exactly how to lead a soul to Christ. They have been given in great soul-winning conferences all over America and have made many average Christians into amazingly effective soul winners. The lessons are reproduced here exactly as given in one of these conferences.
>
> Dr. Jack Hyles, the author, has been the pastor of the First Baptist Church, Hammond, Indiana, since August, 1959. The church has a membership of well over 100,000 and averages over 8,000 baptisms per year. For many years the church has been acclaimed to have the "World's Largest Sunday School."
>
> Since the printed publication of this book in 1962, First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana has seen tremendous growth under the leadership of Dr. Hyles. The church now averages well over 20,000 in attendance every Sunday. This church has seen more people saved than any church in the nation. Several Sundays they have seen over 3,000 walk the aisle accepting Jesus Christ as Saviour.
>
> Dr. Hyles is the founder and chancellor of Hyles-Anderson College, dedicated to preparing local church pastors and workers. The College has over 500 graduates now pastoring churches all over the world, and more than 2,000 graduates serving God full time. His annual Pastor's School attracts several thousand preachers and Christian workers from all over the nation. His annual Youth Conference attracts over 7,000 teenagers from almost every state.
>
> Dr. Hyles has authored over 40 books which have sold in excess of 14 million copies. He travels over 200,000 miles a year preaching in various conferences, and has preached over 50,000 sermons throughout his ministry.
>
> **LET'S GO SOUL WINNING**

"Go ye therefore, and teach all nations [Mark's version says, "...preach the gospel to every creature"], baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world." -Matt. 28:19,20.

Notice the simplicity of the Great Commission. I'm satisfied that this is not all it teaches, but this is the basic teaching, as I see it, of the Great Commission. There are several verbs in this verse. The first one is, "Go." We are to go. That means to go where they are. It doesn't mean to put up a shingle in your office and say, "If anybody wants to get saved, inquire within." It means you are to look them up, track them down. You are to go where they are.

The second verb is, "Teach" (Mark says, "Preach"). Actually it means to win them. Go out and tell them how to be saved. The first thing you do is to go; then get them saved.

The next verb is, "Baptize."

And then, "...Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you."

Notice there are four basic verbs: (1) GO. (2) PREACH (or teach, get them saved). (3) BAPTIZE. (4) TEACH them again. You teach them something after you get them saved and baptized. What do you teach them? To "...observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you." It did not say to teach "whatsoever I have written you." But teach them "whatsoever I have COMMANDED you."

Now what did He command us to do? Go, preach, baptize, then teach them what He commanded us to do. So, we teach them to go and preach and baptize, that they may teach their converts to go, preach and baptize, that they may teach their converts to go and preach and baptize. If I understand the Great Commission properly, the first thing to teach somebody you win to Christ is how to win somebody else to Christ. Don't you think so? It says 'to teach them to do what I have told you to do, what I have commanded you to do.'

Here is what I think the Great Commission basically teaches. I come to this brother here on the front. First, I go. I go to your house; I go to your store, then I tell you how to get converted. I get you baptized. Then I must teach you how to go and get the next man converted and get him baptized, that he may teach another how to go and get still another converted and baptized, that he may go, etc.

Dr. Rice, you don't quit there. You teach him how to get this man converted and baptize him. It is a long circle when you get somebody converted. We have the idea that the Great Commission is wrapped up in going, preaching, and baptizing, and that that is all it says. No, it says you teach them how to go. You teach them how to get folks saved. You teach them how to get folks baptized. That is also a part of the Great Commission and the first command to us after we win a soul to Jesus Christ.

So, this is the Great Commission, this matter of what I'm doing today. I'm teaching you how to have pretty feet. The Bible says, "How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!" So, I'm a chiropodist, a foot specialist. I'm going to make you have pretty feet. A secret of success is good feet. An athlete will tell you the first things that will go bad are legs and feet. No matter how hard you can bat, how good you can catch and pitch, when your legs are gone, the athlete is gone.

The most important thing about an army is its feet. When I was in the service they had a foot inspection at midnight. We would be sound asleep and then... "Attention!!!" Here comes the Captain. We would stand up and look, and here was that big old boy coming down the hall. They would say, "Get on your foot lockers." We got on our foot lockers. Great big old feet sticking out, and they say, "O.K. Hold up your trousers." We held up our trousers while they examined our feet. Why? Because the most important thing about the army was the feet.

Now the first thing to get cold about you is your feet—physically or spiritually. I was in Phoenix in a conference. I got cold at night and I didn't know I was cold. I wasn't awake enough to know where I was cold, but I was awake enough to know I was cold somewhere. Invariably it is your feet that get cold, but you don't realize it. You start pulling the cover up around your shoulders while your feet are sticking out completely. Your feet get colder and you feel colder, but you don't know where you are cold. You pull the covers a little further. Finally, you are freezing to death. It is your feet that are cold but you don't know it.

And that is the first thing that will get cold spiritually. You start tithing and giving more money. But it is not your pocketbook that is cold; it is your feet. You promise God you will start coming to prayer meeting, but your feet get cold first. And a lot of Christians are as cold as a wedge and don't know where it started. It started with their feet.

The same is true about being dirty. How many of you men (now you ladies wouldn't dare do this, but we men do it quite a bit); you don't want to take a bath. You are not quite dirty enough to take a bath, but your feet are dirty, so you take your shoes off, put your big feet up in the lavatory and wash them. Why? Because the feet get dirty first.

The same is true with a Christian. When the feet get dirty—they are the first things that lead you toward backsliding. The first thing you leave off when you get away from God is not the Sunday School on Sunday morning; it is not the Sunday evening service. The first thing is visitation, calling, witnessing. If you can keep your feet warm, you will be warm all over. If you can keep your feet clean, you will be clean all over. If you can keep your feet right, you will be right all over. So, today we will discuss how to keep your feet pretty.

Soul winning is the basic secret of every other problem in the church. For example, here a church is having cold services. There is no warmth there. The Lord does not meet with them. Now how do you overcome it? Get to winning souls. If somebody walks down the aisle every Sunday and professes their faith in Christ, that will warm the service up a great deal.

Here is a church having trouble with its business. It doesn't have enough folks who know business. It is having trouble handling it legal affairs. It doesn't have enough wisdom. The Bible says, "He that winneth souls is wise." So God gives extra wisdom to those who win souls. I would rather have a soul-winning ignoramus run the business of my church than a group of big shots who won't come to prayer meeting on Wednesday night. In the First Baptist Church in Hammond our deacons and leaders are men not necessarily who are business wise, but men who are spiritual and soul winners because God gives them wisdom that no one else has.

The same is true about your finances. If you have trouble raising your money, just get some sinners converted. When Jesus wanted some money, what did He do? He

caught a fish with money in its mouth. The same is true if you will get busy about soul winning. Now if you have a little trouble in the church, go soul winning.

Suppose Dr. Rice and I have a fuss. The best thing for us to do is to go soul winning together. If we can win somebody to Jesus together, we will make it all right. We will love each other again.

When I was in Texas a deacon there had a fuss with me. Of course I thought it was his fault. So, one night he came to visitation. We went visiting together. He said, "Preacher, that Bible study you brought last night was the most ridiculous thing I have ever heard."

I said, "J. B., if you had an ounce of sense, if God gave you a brain the size of a flea's brain, you would know I taught the truth last night."

Now, he said, "Preacher, if I didn't love you, I would quit coming to this church."

I said, "J. B., the truth is, I ought not to even go with you." Boy, we really had it.

About that time we came to the first house. A fellow came to the door in his bathrobe and house slippers. He had gone to bed. We got him converted, and J. B. got happy and we started rejoicing. The fellow woke his wife and she came and got converted. We walked out the door on the way home and J. B. looked at me and said, "Preacher, I've been thinking about that sermon at prayer meeting and that was one of the best sermons I have ever heard."

I said, "J. B., no, you're wrong. I was wrong last night and you were right." So we got in a fuss over who was right last night! I'm just saying, we got back together. Why? Because we were winning souls together.

Jesus said in John 15, "Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you." Sometimes folks ask me about predestination. Yes, I believe I was chosen before the foundation of the world—TO GET SOMEBODY SAVED. That is what it says. It says, "I have chosen you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: and that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you." Then it says, "These things I command you, that ye love one another." What? Going and bringing forth fruit. Why? That will make you love one another. So soul winning is the crux of it all.

I tell my preacher boys in my church, "If you go to a church where they are about to vote you out, kick you out, go out and win enough folks to carry the vote right quick." I was called to a church one time—in fact, the first full-time church I ever had. I carried the vote about 25 to 17. When I got there the first Sunday, a lot of my folks were gone. Usually the first Sunday at the church you present yourself for membership, but I didn't have enough folks there to vote me in and I was already pastor. So I didn't join. I went out winning souls and won eighteen or twenty the first few weeks, then I joined the church. I had enough then to vote me in. So it will take care of your problems.

This matter of soul winning is consuming to me. To me it is just the biggest thing. It consumes me with the bigness, and that anybody can do it. I wish I could tell you about some experiences of folks who do it.

I know a fellow in Texas who, when he got converted, couldn't even spell Jesus. The first year he won 169 to Jesus. He picked up a hitchhiker and tried to witness to him. The hitchhiker shook his head. He then talked real loud, but the hitchhiker pointed to his ears and shook his head. So this new convert started writing the Gospel out

and the hitchhiker pointed down and shook his head. He couldn't read, he couldn't hear, he couldn't talk. So this soul winner, who went to the third grade and couldn't even spell Jesus, stopped the car and got out, took his Bible, pointed to the Bible, pointed to his heart, pointed to Heaven, made a motion to open your heart and let Him come in, got on his knees and began to pray. The deaf and dumb fellow got on his knees and mumbled a bit, got up with a smile of Heaven on his face, pointed to the Bible, pointed to Heaven and pointed to his heart.

I'm just saying, anybody can do it. This is a chance for you. As Dr. Bob Jones, Sr., says, God doesn't have many today. This is a chance for you. God is hard up and He will even use you.

1. HAVE A DEFINITE TIME TO GO.

This is one of the most important things in soul winning. If you are to be a soul winner, you have to do it on purpose. You must plan to do it. You must try to do it.

Let me encourage you a bit. I'm sure I speak for others; I know I speak for myself. There never is a day when I want to go soul winning. We're all made of the same clay and have the same weaknesses. Soul winning is a spiritual matter and the flesh will fight against it. In the summer it is too hot to go. Besides, folks are taking naps and it will make them mad if we wake them up. In a few months it is going to start snowing and we don't want to go out in the snow because we will catch cold talking through the door, and they would catch cold, too. There is never a good time to go.

Let me say this, though. I never want to quit once I start. In soul winning you have to have a self-starter. You have to start against the grain. You must start because you are supposed to start. I get tired of folks saying, "Dear Lord, give me a burden to win souls." While you wait on the burden, go out and win a few. The Lord didn't tell you to win souls if you have a burden; He said to win them anyway. If you don't want to, win them; if you feel like it, win them. If we went soul winning every time we felt like it, not a one of us would ever go, because Satan will try to keep us from it. He will keep you at your desk. You may become a great theologian studying things that are good to know, but the Devil will use them to substitute for soul winning.

So have a schedule. The trouble with most preachers—and I'm guilty of it myself—is that we don't live a disciplined life. Every preacher should have a schedule and try to live by it. Every preacher, every Christian should have a set time in the week or several times in the week when he does soul winning.

Personally, I try to go every Thursday afternoon, every Friday afternoon, and sometimes on Saturday. If I cannot go or do not go one of those times, I substitute another time. I suggest the layman should go when the church has visitation, if possible, and maybe one other time in the week. If you cannot go on visitation night, go another time, but set aside a time and say, "This is my time to win souls." If you do not, you will probably be a failure.

2. BE SOUL-CONSCIOUS.

What does it mean to be soul-conscious? Talk to anyone any time or, better still, talk to everyone every time. Realize that everybody has a soul. The drugstore clerk, the barber, the shoeshine boy, the beautician, the grocery clerk, the milkman, bread man, service station attendant needs the Lord and we should witness to them.

Nobody is going to do it every time. It never gets easy to ask, "Are you a Christian?" I practice it. In front of the mirror I say, "Are you a Christian? Are y-o-u a Christian?

Have you ever been converted? Are you saved?" I get in the habit of it. I don't care who you are; I don't care where you are, it is never easy.

For example, you go to buy a medicine from the druggist. Well, you preachers are pretty nice-looking fellows—you could be mistaken for lawyers. You say, "Hello. How are you today?" The druggist thinks, "Isn't that a fine fellow." You know that if you ask, "Are you a Christian?" his opinion of you will change and he will think you are a nut, and nobody wants to be a nut. So you just don't say anything.

Now you had better get in the habit of asking, "Are you a Christian?" You will win more if you just start witnessing everywhere you go. You will win as many on the side as you do on purpose, and you will have the most wonderful experiences. If you preachers would start winning souls everywhere you go, you wouldn't have to get a book of illustrations to preach from next Sunday. Instead of saying, "In a distant city many years ago a certain man down a certain street..." you could say, "Last Friday morning out on the field I won somebody to Jesus. Let me tell you about it." It will liven up your sermons. That way you won't repeat anybody's illustrations. They will all be yours.

So, be soul-conscious. I mean by being soul-conscious, make it a habit of asking people everywhere you go, "Are you a Christian?" Ask the bread man, the school teacher, the milkman, the fellow who works in the yard, the telephone man, the fellow who reads the meter for the gas and electricity. Just ask everyone you see, "Are you a Christian? Have you been saved?" Be soul-conscious.

Let me give you this illustration. I was out mowing the yard one day while pastoring in Texas. Our church was the largest church in our city. One out of seven people in town belonged to our church. I saw my members quite often. Now, when I mow the yard, I'm not quite a beauty queen! That day I had on a tee shirt with a hole in the shoulder, and one right under the arm; I had on a pair of old tennis shoes with holes in them, and a pair of trousers with patches in the knee, and I think I had on either a golf cap or a fishing hat. I was a tragic-looking thing, a sight to behold!

My wife came out in the yard and said, "Honey, would you go get some sugar from the neighbor down the street?" I said, "All right, I'll do it." So I got the cup and marched down there with my tennis shoes on, and a hole in my breeches and tee shirt, and a fishing cap on. We were very close friends to the folks, so we never knocked. They would come in our house and we would go in theirs—just real close neighbors.

So I walked in and said, "Hey! Anybody home?" And there was—thirteen people at home—company all dressed up in suits and fine clothes. There I was. Imagine, Rev. Hyles, a cup in his hand, fishing hat on, split tee shirt, patch in his breeches, and a pair of tennis shoes on his feet! And I said, "Hello." The lady looked at me, she looked at her company, then announced, "This is my pastor." I was horrified! I was humiliated! I wanted to evaporate but couldn't.

Finally I said, "Excuse me; I'm sorry." Then I got to thinking. Shoot! Just take over the conversation. Just act like you have good sense. So in I walked. "How do you do! How are you? Are you a Christian?" I went around the entire room asking the same question. Then THEY got embarrassed.

(I found out long ago that when a preacher goes to a hospital or gets some place where he feels like a fifth wheel, he should just bluff them and take over the conversation. That will help you, too. It really will. You go to the hospital. Here is the doctor, the nurse, the family. And everybody says, "That's the preacher." You know how you

feel, pastors. It's a terrible feeling. So I walk in, "Hello Doc. How are you?" Make HIM feel bad. Make HIM feel like he's a fifth wheel.)

So I walked in and asked each person if he or she were a Christian. The last man, a young man, said, "No, I'm not, but I've been thinking about it." Well, I said, "I can help you think about it right here." We knelt there in that home and opened the Bible. He got converted. He lived at Irving, Texas, forty miles from Garland. I said, "Now, J.D., you need to walk the aisle in the church in Irving tomorrow." He said, "If you don't mind, Preacher, I'll just stay over tonight and come to your church and walk the aisle." He did, and that night he got baptized in my church. Later he joined the First Baptist Church of Irving, Texas.

You don't realize how many places you will bump into people. I saw a lady while on vacation just recently. She said, "Hello, Brother Jack. Remember when you won me to the Lord?" I said, "I certainly do." It happened while I was looking for a Mrs. Marsh. I knocked on Mrs. Marsh's door—I thought. She came to the door. I said, "Mrs. Marsh?"

"No, I'm Mrs. Tillet."

I said, "Mrs. Tillet, I thought Mrs. Marsh lived here."

"No, she lives five houses down the street."

"Thank you, Mrs. Tillet." I walked off. Then I said, "Wait a minute, Mrs. Tillet. Are you a Christian?" She began to cry. I led her to Christ right there.

I have won shoeshine boys and fellows on airplanes. I was going to Phoenix to a conference last year. I sat down beside a man seventy-two years old, a wealthy rancher. "Where do you live?" I asked.

He said, "On a ranch between Phoenix and Tucson."

I said, "Do you and your wife live alone?"

"My wife died a few months ago."

I asked, "Do you ever think about having anybody else come and live with you?"

"Oh," he said, "If I could find somebody who would come and live with me, a friend to keep me company, I'd give anything in the world." He had chauffeurs, servants. He owned a big ranch with hundreds of acres, but was as lonely as he could be.

I said, "I know Somebody who would come and live with you."

"You do? Does He live in Phoenix?"

I said, "He sure does. He lives everywhere."

He said, "Who is it?"

"Jesus will come." In fifteen minutes that man had Somebody to go home with him to live.

Oh, if we will just take time to witness. The trouble is, we are ashamed of Jesus. We don't mind saying, "Isn't it hot today?" or, "I wonder how the Berlin situation is." We don't mind talking about Khrushchev. We're more eager to talk about him than about Jesus. Isn't that a shame! Here we are redeemed. He died for us on the cross. We have been made heirs of God and joint heirs with Jesus Christ. He is building a home in Heaven for us. We're God's children and we won't even tell a stranger that we belong to the Lord Jesus. Be soul-conscious.

3. BE CLEAN AND NEAT.

There are two or three things a soul winner ought to watch. A soul winner ought to always watch his odor. That is tremendously important. Not only watch about your body odor, but you ought to be careful about your breath. One thing that will hurt more than most anything else in soul winning is bad breath. I would suggest that you carry mints with you. We men have a little pocket on the inside of our pocket. Put some mints in there. I always put one in my mouth before I conduct the invitation on Sunday and meet folks at the altar. So keep some mints handy.

There are other ways you can help your breath. Gum is good if you can chew it when no one sees you. Someone said the only difference between a gum-chewing flapper and a cud-chewing cow is the intelligent look on the face of the cow! You can also use Sen-Sen. I used to get a bottle of Listerine to keep in my car and between each visit I gargled.

A soul winner should also be neat. Too often the world's conception of a soul winner is some fellow on a street corner, in a suit that doesn't fit; his tie is turned around; he has a funny look in his eye; his collar is turned up; and he is looking at you saying, "You'd better get borned agin or you're going to Hell." Don't you think God could use some folks who know how to dress neatly? Don't you think God could use somebody with a clean white shirt as well as a dirty shirt? Don't you think God could use somebody who knows how to comb his hair as well as somebody with messed-up hair? Don't you think God could use somebody who knows how to brush his teeth as well as somebody who doesn't?

Now I thank God for everybody who witnesses. I appreciate the sign on the back of a car. I admire every fellow who stands up and says, "You'd better get borned agin or you're going to Hell." I am grateful for every sign on a rock that says, "Jesus Saves." But I will say this: We need more people with some intelligence and a nice appearance, a nice personality, a good approach, to go into homes and tell people about Jesus Christ.

One should dress just as nice to go soul winning as he would to go to church. Men should at least wear a white shirt and a tie. I suggest you ladies wear high heel and hose. Dress as nicely as possible when you represent Jesus. When you go soul winning, you should give the best appearance. Someone has said, "I want to look so no one will ever accuse me of being a preacher, but they won't be surprised if they find out I am." So dress the part. Be clean and neat.

4. CARRY A TESTAMENT WITH YOU.

Personally I think it much better to carry a Testament than a Bible. Now do not be ashamed of the Bible, but if you plan to shoot a fellow, don't carry your gun out in the open up to his house. The best thing to do is to conceal your weapon. If I were going to shoot you, Dr. Rice, I wouldn't say, "Dr. Rice, here I come. Here's my gun. Here you are. Bang! Bang!" Dr. Rice would be out of the way by the time I got there. Now when some folks see you walking up the sidewalk with a big Bible, they will be hiding in the closet by the time you get there. If you have done much soul winning, you know what I'm talking about. Simply get out of the car and walk up to the door with a concealed Bible or Testament. Walk up the sidewalk with a big Bible and people will say, "Here comes the preacher." Mama says, "Tell him I'm not home." So the little fellow comes to the door and says, "Mama told me to tell you she wasn't home!" Now the reason is, they have you spotted.

But I get out of the car with a little Testament tucked away in my pocket, walk up to the door and since they don't know who it is, I have an inroad. When you do to win

souls, the best thing is to keep your weapon concealed until you get into the house.

Carrying two Testaments is good also. I don't do this as religiously as I used to, but I did for years. You can buy inexpensive ones for about 25 cents. Let the lost person read from one and you read one. After you win him to Christ, give it to him as a souvenir. You can write on the inside that it was given to So and So on such and such a date (the date of the conversion), with a "God bless you" and a Scripture verse. Give him a Testament and keep one yourself. On occasion you might use his Bible if you see it around.

I don't sit beside the person when I win him. I used to. Now I sit across the room. Two or three reasons why. One, it is always best to sit across the room if you are dealing with the opposite sex. Then it is best to look in the person's eyes when talking to him.

5. GO TWO BY TWO.

There are many reasons why we go two by two. It is scriptural. Jesus sent the apostles out two by two. One can encourage the other. There is something about strength in unity. If you don't believe it, eat at a restaurant by yourself tonight and try to witness to the waitress. Then tomorrow night go with Dr. Rice and me and see how much easier it is.

Another reason of primary importance. Jim Lyons and I were visiting in a home the other day (I'm the pastor and he is my assistant). The fellow took a liking to Jim. I don't know why but he wouldn't talk to me. He looked at Jim all the time. I moved around a little closer but still he looked at Jim. I said, "Yes, that's right"; still he wouldn't look at me. I wanted to say, "Hey, I'm the pastor; he's second in command." He still looked at Jim. That fellow wouldn't know me if he saw me on the street.

Now, Jim had to talk to him. What am I supposed to do? The one who seemingly has the best inroad should carry the conversation and the partner should keep the road clear for the conversation. That is basically why two ought to go together.

I believe in being spiritual. It is wonderful to praise God, but you have to start where they are instead of where you are. I was out visiting one day with a wonderful Christian fellow. We knocked on the door. He said, "How do you do. My name is Jones (I'll call him that). Praise the Lord! This is Brother Hyles. Bless His holy name! We are here to tell you about Jesus. Glory to God! Are you saved? Hallelujah!" The man we went to see slammed the door in our faces. You must make them realize if they get what you have, it won't be so bad. So one makes the inroad while the other keeps the road clear.

What do we mean by keeping the road clear? We mean when the baby starts crying, you should change his diaper; when the beans start boiling, you put some water in them or turn the fire off; when the doorbell rings, you answer it; when the children start screaming for water, you get them a drink.

If you are not doing the talking, you be quiet until your partner is finished. The one doing the talking should do all the talking. Every now and then somebody says, "Well, that means then one runs out of something to say, the other can say something." Don't you go if you are going to run out of something to say. If you can't present the entire Gospel to a lost soul, you are not ready to go yet.

The fellow not doing the talking should keep the way clear. I have played every kind of game there is to play. I have done everything. I have changed many a diaper while out visiting. I have looked in every drawer in the bedroom hunting diapers so I could

change a baby. That’s right. I go to a house where there is a baby; the baby starts to cry while my partner is talking to the lost one. "Now, Mrs. Jones, never mind; I have had four little children at my house. I have had babies at my house for ten years and I’ve changed hundreds of diapers. Let me take care of that." She says, "Oh! Brother Hyles..." "Now, Mrs. Jones, you sit right there and I’ll take care of it." And I do. I have played soccer. I have played dolls. So many kids have been on my back at one time playing "piggy back" and "ride the horsie" that if my partner hadn’t gotten the soul saved soon, I would have dropped over!

One day I went soul winning with Bob Keyes, who was then my assistant pastor, but who is now pastor of the church Dr. Rice founded in Dallas. Bob was an excellent soul winner and still is. We were out soul winning. I was doing the talking and the lady had a little baby who was acting ugly. About the time the lady was ready to get down to pray, the little boy said, "I want my bottle." Mama stuck the bottle in his mouth. "I don’t want my bottle." She took it out. "I wanna bottle." She stuck it in. "I don’t want my bottle." Then I prayed, "Lord, do something about this little rascal or he is going to mess up the whole thing." Do you know, he stopped and looked spellbound, as if he were in a trance. I said to myself, "Well, glory to God!" For about fifteen minutes that little baby didn’t move. He didn’t move his eyes; he just looked. The lady got converted and became one of the greatest Christians in our church.

When we left I said to Bob Keyes, "Bob, praise the Lord!"

He said, "Amen! Why?"

"Did you see what God did to that baby?"

He said, "What?"

I said, "All of a sudden, at the crucial time, that baby froze."

Bob said, "Well, I’m sure the Lord had something to do with it, but I may have helped a little because I had a ballpoint pen behind the coffee table going up and down, up and down, up and down. Preacher, I did that fifteen minutes and I’m worn out!"

Now, don’t you think Bob had a part in that soul? Sure he did. Some of you spiritual giants need to know how to change diapers and handle ballpoint pens! You would get more people converted.

One time I was out with a fellow who got to praying for this lady, "Lord, save her! Lord, save her!" while I was trying to witness to her. He was talking louder than I was. Pretty soon he got on his knees and prayed, "Lord, save her!" Then he got on the floor and started beating the floor and saying, "Lord, save her!" I had to say, "Now, friend, I’m sorry but she can’t hear what I’m trying to say. Would you mind going into the other room?" He did and we got her converted. If we are going to beat on the floor, let’s do it at midnight, alone. If we are going to agonize, let’s cry all night alone but not make a public demonstration or show. Do things that are necessary to do.

One night Bob Keyes was witnessing to a fellow and the doorbell rang. I said, "Dear friend, you stay right here. I’ll answer the door." I went to the door. The fellow at the door said, "How do you do. Are you the man of the house?"

I said, "I’m a man of the house." (I was a man and I was of the house!)

He said, "I have an appointment with you to show you a vacuum cleaner." Obviously he had called and had an appointment.

I said, "I will be delighted to look at it. Come and we’ll look at it on the front porch."

I didn’t want the fellow to leave and I didn’t want him to stay, so I saw all of the vacuum cleaner and its parts. We tested the thing out. Finally Bob Keyes said, "Hey, Jack! Come on. I’ve got him saved now."

I said, "Mr. vacuum cleaner man, my name is Hyles. I’m pastor of Miller Road Baptist Church and we just got this man converted. By the way, have you ever become a Christian?" We turned on him and tried to get him converted. Now, if I hadn’t kept that vacuum cleaner salesman occupied, this fellow would never have gotten converted. Keep your eyes open if you are the second party. Keep the way clear. Pave the roads in order for the person doing the witnessing to do the job. That’s the reason basically for going two by two.

By the way, Dr. Rice told this morning how you can pray without ceasing. I imagine a fellow can pray and change the baby at the same time, don’t you? We can pray and water the beans or play ball with the kids at the same time.

6. GO WITH DIFFERENT PEOPLE.

Occasionally, somebody will ask me, "Brother Hyles, if you started a new church or if you went to a new church, what is the first thing you would do in training the people to win souls?" The first thing would be to have different folks go with me to win a soul. The best way to train a soul winner is for him to watch someone else win a soul. The wonderful thing about soul winning is when you win a soul to Christ in the home, you are training a soul winner at the same time.

For example, let us suppose one brother gets converted in a church during preaching. That is wonderful. He is saved, but he has never seen a soul won in the home. Let’s suppose another brother is won in his home. He has already seen me win him, so he knows exactly how to win someone else.

So, soul winning in the home reproduces itself. You train them and teach them how to become soul winners before they ever get converted. Now they can witness, and they can say, "At least I can do what Brother Hyles did to me." They already know basically what to do. So, go with different people so that others may watch you and learn.

7. CLAIM THE SPIRIT’S FULLNESS BEFORE GOING.

Now I think basically that when a person goes to win souls, he should spend his time winning souls. I had a secretary once who came to work about nine o’clock every morning, then she wanted to spend the first two hours praying. I think prayer is wonderful, but from nine to eleven in the morning is not the time for a secretary with a job to pray. From six to eight might be all right, or from 1 a.m. to 2 a.m., or from seven to nine at night. But she wanted to pray from nine to eleven in the morning. She thought I was unspiritual because I wanted her to type letters and get the work done. I said, "I don’t mind you praying, but I’m not going to pay you for praying. Don’t you pray on company time; you pray on your own time."

Now, soul-winning time should be time set aside for soul winning. We ought to set aside times for seasons of prayer, but not to borrow it from scheduled soul-winning time. When you go, say a simple prayer. I always pray basically this prayer, "Dear Lord, I claim in faith the fullness of the Holy Spirit before I go. I pray that You will help me to be a blessing to somebody and help me to win somebody today." Claim the Spirit’s fullness—a simple prayer of faith asking God to help and give power. I make it brief.

Suppose you are going soul winning at one o'clock on Friday afternoon and you are going to pray for thirty minutes; pray from 12:30 to 1:00, not from 1:00 to 1:30. Do not steal soul-winning time. If you plan to go soul winning at one o'clock and you want to pray for four hours, start praying at nine o'clock in the morning and go soul winning at one. Stay on schedule about your soul winning and claim the Spirit's fullness before you go.

8. GO BELIEVING.

This one thing changed my soul-winning ministry. For example, people often take this little course, then call me on the phone to say, "Brother Hyles, it worked! It worked!" Sure it worked. Expect it to work. Isn't that what faith is? Believe that God is going to save somebody. Expect to win them. Go believing. God said He would save sinners if you would go. That is His promise. "He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him." Don't be surprised when God keeps His promise. Go believing.

9. BE NICE.

Be nice, courteous, kind and gentle. One thing so difficult for preachers is to change our behavior from the pulpit to the living room. You can't act the same in the living room as you act in the pulpit. It is quite different, because you were not invited. You are infringing upon their privacy. When in the home be courteous and kind.

Many seem to think that the Lord said, "Go into all the world and teach all ladies to quit smoking cigarettes." Now I don't believe in smoking. We don't allow any deacons to smoke in our church. I don't believe in smoking, and especially in ladies smoking. However, God didn't send us out house to house to talk to ladies into quitting smoking. God sent us out to get people converted. I've heard of preachers walking up to a door and addressing the lady thusly: "If you will throw that wicked weed away, I'll talk to you." This certainly is the wrong approach. Get her converted first; then perhaps she will throw her cigarettes away. In other words, don't get off the subject.

One day I was talking to a lady who said, "Brother Hyles, I can't be saved because I smoke. Do you think a person can be saved who smokes?"

I said, "That's a good question. Let's wait awhile and I'll discuss that with you." I said, "Do you realize that you are a sinner?"

"Oh, yes," she said, "but I'm not going to get saved because I'm not going to quit smoking."

I said, "All right, that's a fine question. We will wait awhile and I'll discuss that with you." So I told her how to be saved. I prayed and eventually she prayed and gave her heart to Jesus and was converted.

After she got converted I said, "By the way, you asked something awhile ago about smoking."

She said, "We took care of that when we prayed."

You will do a whole lot more good if you will keep on salvation, stay right on the line, and be nice and kind.

When you go to a home, be as courteous as a vacuum cleaner salesman or an insurance man. Be personable. I always say this: The first thing you have to do is win them to yourself. I don't mean you ought to selfishly try to make friends, then get them converted as a by-product. You have to first make them think you are all right.

For example, you have to have a Christianity that they feel will fit them if they put it on. If you walk up saying, "Hello. Glory to God! How are you? Praise the Lord! Glad to see you. Hallelujah!" They say, "Oh, no! If I get what he's got, I'll probably be like he is; no thank you, I don't want it." A pleasant "How do you do. How are you?" is always in order. The first thought they should have is, "He is a nice fellow," or "She is a pleasant lady."

10. BE COMPLIMENTARY.

Every time you go to a home, brag on something. We live in a selfish world. It is good to say, "You sure have a nice suit," or "Isn't that a precious child?" Make it a habit. Develop it inwardly. It should be part of your nature. One of the sins of the ministry is professional gratitude. Did you ever hear it? We often say, "Mrs. Jones, that was a good meal," but we don't mean a word of it. Stop and think. Mrs. Jones started cooking two days ago. She made her husband put his shoes outside the door when he came in and walk in barefoot to keep the floor nice. Those poor little ones couldn't even come in the house. They couldn't even use a towel. They had to use paper towels for two days to keep the towels clean for the preacher. The poor little things ate boloney for three days before you came to save so the lady could buy the nicest center-cut roast. She got the finest of everything, put out her best china, her best silver, her best crystal. She is as nervous as a cat. The preacher is coming! Now listen, stop and think about that; then look at her when you finish the meal and with a heart full of appreciation, say, "Mrs. Jones, I know what you've done for this meal, and I appreciate, personally, the work you've done to make this possible." Take the professionalism out of it and make it a part of yourself to want to be grateful and expressive of gratitude to people in the home.

The best thing to brag on is children. Be able to compliment little children. Man, listen. I can come in your home and say a few things about your young'uns and I'm a great fellow, regardless of what I've done wrong.

We had an insurance man in Texas who used to bother me to no end. He would say, "If you loved your family, you'd have more insurance." I would answer, "If I loved my family, I would sell what I've got now and spend the money to buy food for them." I hated to see him coming.

One day I was out in the yard and I saw him coming. I walked out to the curb and waited for him. When he stopped, I leaned against the door on his side, grinned at him and said, "Hello." He didn't even look at me. He look at my little five-year-old girl and said, "Hello, sweetheart. You're the prettiest little girl I ever saw."

I said, "Isn't she though."

My little boy came toddling out (he was three at the time) and the salesman said, "Hello there, son. You're a fine-looking fellow. Have some chewing gum."

I said, "Won't you get out and come in?"

Sure, he knew how to get in. He bragged on the children. I think a man who has that good judgment about children deserves to come in! So he came in.

You do the same thing. Brag on the children. Compliment the home. If there is a new piece of furniture in the house, a beautiful carpet, a nice sofa or a dresser, brag on it. Be on the lookout for things to compliment.

11. BE CAREFUL ABOUT GOING IN.

Now this I think is important. I do not try usually to go into the home unless the people are unsaved. If the people are saved, normally I do not go in. I don't chit-chat much with the saints. When I do out to visit I usually make twenty visits in one afternoon. That is four hours' work. The way I do that is to find out quickly if they are saved, pass the time of day very briefly, invite them to church and say goodbye. To many of us go out to visit and when we find a good Baptist fellow who tithes, makes a big salary, and one whom we want in our church, we go in and spend the afternoon, drink coffee, eat cake and let the world go to Hell. I do not personally spend a great deal of time visiting with saints. I just keep going and keep going until I find the lost ones and spend my time with them.

Also, if it isn't the opportune time, don't go in. I would especially be careful about going in if the opposite sex is alone. Now a word to you men who find a lady alone. Be very careful about going in. Sometimes if the person is busy, it is good to ask her if you could make an appointment to come back later at her convenience. But be careful about going in.

12. BE A GOOD LISTENER.

Talk about jobs wanted and positions open. There is lots of room in the world for some good listeners: there are many available positions open for good listeners. Did you ever hear a person say, "He sure is a fine fellow. Just a quiet, fine fellow. He is such a good listener"?

So often this happens—you preachers know this is true. A lady comes into my office. "Brother Hyles, I need some advice. I just don't know what to do. I felt like you could tell me what to do."

"All right; present your problem."

She talks and talks for an hour or so. I say nothing but, "God bless you. Uh huh. Well, yes."

That is all I say for an hour. She gets up and says after an hour, "Brother Hyles, you always have the best advice. You always know just what to do."

Well, I didn't advise anybody about anything. She just wanted somebody to unload on. That is one of the basic jobs of the pastor. Day after day they come through my office, as they do yours, wanting somebody to hear about their problems and burdens.

Go to a home and say, "Where do you work, Mr. Jones?"

"Down there at the steel company."

"What do you do down there?"

"Well, I make steel."

"How long have you been down there?"

"I've been there six months," Mr. Jones says.

"Where are you from?" I ask.

"I'm from Tennessee."

"Tennessee? That's a beautiful state. I've been down in the Cumberland Mountains in Tennessee."

Talk to him about his interests, and let him talk to you. Ask him about his family, where he is from. Ask him where he works. Let him talk to you for a while. Personally,

I’m not an advocate of quick witnessing. Some of the best soul winners I know are, but I differ with them here. I think it best to chit-chat for awhile and be folksy. Listen to them. Let them present their problems, then after awhile talk to them.

Not long ago my wife and I were going to Colorado where I was preaching in a conference near Pueblo. We were on a jet going to Denver. The wife was sitting next to the window, I was sitting in the middle, and a businessman was sitting by me. I started a conversation with him. "What kind of business are you in?" He talked to me for thirty minutes. I have never heard so much talking in my life. I didn’t have any idea what he was talking about. I just tried to act intelligent. There are a lot of basic answers, you know. He would say, "What do you thing about the geophysical problem in the United States?"

I would answer, "It’s really a problem, isn’t it?"

He would say, "How do you feel we are economically?"

"Oh, I feel like we’ve seen better days, but we’ve seen worse days too, you know." Just a few basic questions and answers!

Finally after he unloaded for about thirty minutes, I got to talk to him. My wife punched me and grinned. She knew what I was doing. After we got off the plane she said, "You rascal! I knew the whole time you didn’t understand a thing he was saying but you were waiting for the time when he would do the listening for awhile." If he talked to me for thirty minutes, then wouldn’t let me talk to him for five minutes, he wouldn’t have been very kind, would he? You listen to them for awhile and you will get them to listen to you easier. Be a good listener.

13. ONLY ONE DO THE TALKING

I wish I could stress this more. When two go together and both want to talk, it is often because of trying to argue people into becoming Christians. You can’t do that. The best thing to do is ask the dear Lord to help and lead and open doors, then with a kindly, gracious, Christian spirit, go into the homes and present the plan of God to the people, giving them a chance to accept or reject.

Only one do the talking. The one who has the inroad should do the talking. Suppose Dr. Rice, that you and I are going soul winning and we meet a fellow who is mowing his yard. I walk up and start talking to him. "Hey, neighbor! You’ve got you yard looking mighty nice."

He says, "Well, thank you."

I say, "What kind of mower is that?"

"Oh, it’s a Jacobson," he replies.

"This is a good lawn mower," I say.

He says to himself, "This is a nice fellow."

Suppose we meet a man who is working on his car. "Hello, how are you?" I ask, putting forth my hand.

"Oh, my hand is greasy," he says.

"I don’t care. I have shaken greasy hands before."

He thinks, "That sure is a nice fellow."

Be folksy and get his attention. Then the person who has the inroad can do the talking.

For example, Dr. Rice has written some books. If the fellow says he is an author, then I say, "Dr. Rice here has written scores of books." Immediately he becomes interested in Dr. Rice. Then I had better go water the beans; Dr. Rice is going to talk to him. So, I'm going to keep my mouth shut. The best thing for me to do is to be quiet, prayerful and helpful, then if he fails, I may try. Again I say, only one do the talking.

I went soul winning with a man one time, a wonderful Christian and a great fellow, but he didn't know a thing about soul winning. We went to a lady's house. She came to the door. I said, "How do you do. How are you today? Nice baby. Beautiful day. You have a nice home," etc. We talked awhile, then I asked, "Lady, have you ever become a Christian?"

"Well, I was baptized down in Henderson, Texas."

"Oh," he interrupted, "Henderson, Texas? I had a meeting down there. Do you know Zeb Peabody who runs the feed store there?"

I said, "Now lady, have you ever received the Lord and been converted?"

She said, "Well, one time I thought I did down in Jacksonville."

"Jacksonville?" he interrupted, "I had four meetings in Jacksonville. Well, I'll declare! Jacksonville!"

Well, I had to send him home. He just couldn't be quiet. You just let one person do the talking. The one who gets the inroad should follow right on through and present the plan while the other on keeps the way clear.

14. STAY ON THE SUBJECT.

Now, the place the Devil will ruin more soul winners than most any other place is here. I sometimes think that knowing too much hurts soul winners. If we could just keep it simple and stay on the simple plan of salvation, we would do a lot better. I spent many days in school learning to handle a Mormon; I haven't seen but two since I got out of college. I memorized Scripture after Scripture on how to handle special cases. A Mormon will often handle just like a Jehovah's Witness. A Catholic will often handle just like a Seventh-Day Adventist. To learn how to win an unbeliever in the big thing. And the simple plan of salvation is the answer. Just stay on the subject.

Suppose the old question is asked—"Where did Cain get his wife?" What should I do? I would say, "That's a good question, and I will tell you what we will do. I'll make a note of it and we will discuss it when we get through. Now, down here in Romans 3:10..."

Just stay right on the subject. You say, "Brother Hyles, what if he asks you a question about Heaven or Hell?" You are going to tell them about Heaven and Hell in a minute anyway. Tell them the same thing: "That's a good question." You plan the speech, and don't let anything he says get you off the main line. Don't spend your time answering his questions or he will be governing the conversation. You govern the conversation. You carry the ball. Stay on the subject.

15. FIND SOMEWAY TO GET THEM LOST.

Let me explain. Often I've gone out to win souls and asked, "Are you a Christian?" If he said, "Yes, I am," I would let it go at that. But some people will answer yes to "Are you a Christian?" who are not really Christians and you need to get the Gospel to them. To do this, we must get to a verse like Romans 3:10. I've got to figure some

way to get to Romans 3:10 and get them to let me tell them how to be saved. Do you see what I mean?

Let me illustrate. A family comes to talk to me and I know they are lost. "Brother Hyles, we have a home problem. Do you know any Bible verses that would help our home?"

"Ah, yes. There is a verse in the Bible that will help anybody's home. Turn to Romans 3:10."

Somebody comes in, "Brother Hyles, my business is going bankrupt. What does the Bible say about business?"

"Ah, it says a great deal about business. The best Scriptures about business in the Bible begin at Romans 3:10." Then tell them about Jesus. He will solve any problem.

Now, let me give you an illustration that will prove what I am trying to say. This is the only time that it has ever happened but it is a most vivid illustration to explain this point.

I went to visit a family. Let's call the name Hill. It was up on the second floor of an apartment building. They had three lovely children. I walked in and said, "How do you do, Mr. Hill. Are you a Christian?"

"Oh, yes," he said. "I was saved when I was three years old."

Well, I didn't know what to say. Then I asked Mrs. Hill, "Are you a Christian?"

"Oh, yes," she said. "I was saved when I was a baby."

Well, now I didn't think they were saved. If they had said they weren't Christians, I could have showed them Romans 3:10 but I couldn't when they said they were Christians. So I asked, "Have you been born again?"

Oh, yes; both of them were born again. He was born again when he was three; she was born again when she was a baby.

"Have you been converted, saved?"

That's right; they had been saved.

"If you died, do you know if you would go to Heaven?"

Yes, yes; they knew if they died they would go to Heaven.

Well, I didn't know what to do. I wanted to get to Romans 3:10. So I said, "Well, let me ask you this: Do you ever wish you knew how to pray? If I could show you some Scriptures on prayer, would you be willing to learn how to pray better?"

I was going to show them a good Scripture about prayer—Romans 3:10—but she said, "Oh, we have family altar and private devotions; we took a correspondence course on prayer recently."

"Well," I said, "did you ever wish you had a Bible study, some Scriptures to show you how to study the Bible?"

If they had said, "No, we don't study the Bible much," I was going to say, "Listen, there are some Scriptures that will unlock the entire Bible and the first one is Romans 3:10."

But she said, "Oh, yes; we are taking a Bible course right now, a correspondence course."

I tried every way I could to get to Romans 3:10, but I couldn't do it. I said, "Well, is your home what it ought to be? Would you love to have some Scriptures on the

home—how to have a better home and a good Christian home?" I was going to show them Romans 3:10—how it would lead you to have a better home, etc. I couldn't do it, so I prayed, "Lord, help me." Finally I said, "This is a good home. You have been born again; you are converted; you have been saved; you pray and you are taking Bible study courses. You know, there is one thing that a home like this ought to have."

They asked what.

I said, "A formal dedication service."

Now that sounded good to them, and Mr. Hill said, "Honey, that sounds real good. When could we schedule that?"

I said, "It so happens that I have one of the services with me right now."

He said, "Could we do it here?"

I said, "We can do it right here."

Listen, she went in and changed clothes, combed her hair, put clean little dresses and shirts on the children. They came in like a group going to Sunday School. I said, "Now, then, we're going to read some Scriptures on home dedication. It says in Romans 3:10, "As it is written, there is 'no home' righteous, no, not one." In Romans 5:12 it says that sin came into the first home and it was the first home that brought the first curse upon man. I went through the same old Scriptures, Romans 3:10, 5:12, 6:23, 5:8, and I said, "Those are Scriptures about the dedication of the home. Now would you like to pray a prayer of home dedication?"

They said that would be real nice. So we all got on our knees. I prayed and then said, "Mr. Hill, you want to pray a prayer of dedication for you home, don't you?"

"Yes, sir," he said.

I said, "Mr. Hill, this is the prayer to say: 'Dear Lord, be merciful to me a sinner and forgive my sins and save my soul. I do now repent of my sins and trust Jesus to save me.'"

He prayed the prayer. She prayed the same prayer.

We got off our knees and they were both crying. I said, "That's wonderful! Now you said you were saved when you were three, didn't you?"

Mr. Hill looked at me and said, "No, I just got saved a minute ago."

That is a long way around to get the Gospel to them without them wanting it if you don't think they are saved.

Let me say this also. If you can't get it to them, I have what I call a long plan and a short plan. In the long plan I read the Scriptures; in the short plan I quote them. For example, I say, "Would you like to be a Christian?"

He says, "No, I don't think I would."

I say, "If I were to show you in the Bible, would you be willing to look at it?"

"No," he says.

"Well, let me ask you this question." (Now that is the secret. Every soul winner ought to learn that little sentence, "Let me ask you THIS question.") I was previously going to take the Bible and show him these Scriptures, but he says he doesn't want to see them. So I say, "If you don't want to know the plan, let me ask you THIS question: Do you realize that Romans 3:10 says that there is none righteous, no, not one?" I'm

doing the same thing that I was going to do. He thinks, "Boy, I sure got him off the subject; he is not going to show me how to get saved." He thinks you are off the subject.

So if you can't use the long method, use the short method. Just back up and take another path and go at him from another direction, but get the plan to him. Then you can go to him with the short method where you quote the same Scriptures but do not read them.

16. STAY IN THE SAME BOOK OF THE BIBLE.

This is important. Use the same book all the way through. Some books in the Bible you could use for the plan of salvation are: Romans, John, First John, Isaiah, Psalms, Acts, Ephesians, etc. Definitely it is best to stay in the same book in the Bible and not to jump around too much.

Here is the way I do it and I think this is a good suggestion. When I start talking to a person I say, "Now, Mr. Jones, the Bible is composed of 66 books and each book has a different immediate purpose. For example, the book of Genesis explains the creation of man. The book of Revelation explains the end time. There is one book in the Bible that is given especially to tell about the power of the Gospel of Christ and how to go to Heaven. That is the book of Romans. This book clearly explains how to go to Heaven."

What you are doing is this: You are saying to him, "Now, I'm taking you to that part of the book that specializes in telling you how to go to Heaven." It makes him feel you are an expert.

One thing I always try to do in a town where I pastor; I always try to make folks think of me as a specialist. All pastors should be specialists on soul winning, but I try to make folks think of me as a specialist. Folks call me all the time and say, "Brother Hyles, would you go to the hospital and see my lost loved one or send your assistant pastor to see him?"

"Well, yes," I say. "Do you belong to a church in town?"

They answer, "Yes, I belong to a certain church."

"Oh, is your pastor out of the city?"

"No, but he doesn't specialize in getting folks saved," they say.

I don't say a word about it. I just want to create the attitude in town that my church is primarily a place to get folks converted. It is important to build that kind of atmosphere. You would be surprised how many people who maybe wouldn't like you personally and wouldn't want to join your church, but they know you try to get folks converted.

For example, here is a lady who has an unsaved husband. He is a drunkard and won't go to church with her. One night he says to her, "Honey, I think I'll go to church with you tonight."

So she says, "Well, wonderful."

He says, "Let's go to your church."

She says, "Let's don't go to my church tonight; let's go somewhere new. Let's go to First Baptist and hear Brother Hyles. Would you like to do that?"

She knows we will try to get him saved. They might be having a special activity at her church, but she knows at our church we will try to get him converted. I'm saying that

if you will build that reputation, you will get a lot of folks converted who may not stay in your church, but you will develop the reputation as the evangelistic headquarters in town.

So, I would suggest you try to lead the folks to know that you know what you are talking about and that you have found the book. Only use the one book.

17. DRAW A MAP IN YOUR NEW TESTAMENT.

I contend that you can be a soul winner if you don't know a single verse of Scripture, if you can draw a map in your Bible to tell yourself where to go. All you need do is find Romans 3:10 and you won't have to know a single verse of Scripture. Right beside Romans 3:10, write the next verse to tell you where to go in your Bible. Actually what you do is draw yourself a little road map in your Bible to explain where to go next.

First, turn to Romans 3:10. That is all you have to remember. Underline the verse. Beside it write 3:23. After you have read Romans 3:10, it tells you where to go next. Now turn to Romans 3:23. Underline that verse and beside that write 5:12. Turn to 5:12 and underline 5:12 and write beside it 6:23. Underline 6:23 and beside it write 5:8. Underline 5:8 and write beside it 10:9-13.

Now that is a map for you. You don't have to know a single verse of Scripture to be a soul winner if you draw a map in your Bible. You follow the map until you learn the Scriptures. Of course, as you go along, you will learn many other Scriptures that will help, but these are the basic ones.

18. ASK THEM, "IF YOU DIED NOW, DO YOU KNOW THAT YOU WOULD GO TO HEAVEN?"

I think that is the best question that I have ever used. Some use, "Do you know Jesus? Are you born again? Are you saved? Are you a child of God?" I try to avoid terminology that will be too religious for them. Many don't know that kind of terminology.

Basically there are only two religions in the world. One is the belief that salvation is all of God, and Jesus did it all on the cross; the other is that we have to do something to get converted. In this second you have combined all of the false religions. That is the old mystery of Babylon, mother of harlots in Revelation 17. Many religions are wrapped up in this one thing—that you have to do something to go to Heaven. Anybody who says you have to do something to go to Heaven, doesn't know if he is going or not. He usually says he thinks so or has a good chance or may go to purgatory. The only person who will tell you he knows that if he dies he will go to Heaven is the fellow who has trusted Jesus completely to save him. That is why I ask, "Do you know if you died you would go to Heaven? Do you know it?" Some ask, "Are you a Christian?" Almost anybody will say yes to this. I think that the best question is, "Do you know that if you died you would go to Heaven?" Now ask,

19. "WOULD YOU LIKE TO KNOW?"

Now ask,

20. "IF I SHOWED YOU HOW YOU COULD KNOW, WOULD YOU DO WHAT THE BIBLE SAYS?"

It may be done thusly. "Now, Mr. Doe, let me ask you a question: Do you know that if you died this minute you would go to heaven?"

"No, I don't believe I do."

"Let me ask you this: Would you like to know? Don't you think it would be fine if you could know that if you died you would go to Heaven?"

"Yes."

"Well, let me ask you this: If I could take this Bible and explain to you how you could know beyond any shadow of a doubt, that you could know right now, and you could see it and you could understand it, would you believe it? Would you do what the Bible says?"

Do you see what I'm trying to say? It is good to get him committed that he will do it; then you have gone a long way toward getting him saved before you ever present the plan. So these three questions: (1) "Do you know that if you died today you would go to Heaven?" (2) "Would you like to know?" and (3) "If I could show you how you could know, would you do it?"

21. SHOW HIM THAT HE IS A SINNER.

For this, use Romans 3:10 and 3:23.

22. SHOW HIM THE PRICE ON SIN.

Show him this in Romans 5:12 and 6:23.

23. SHOW HIM THAT JESUS PAID THE PRICE.

Use Romans 5:8.

24. REVIEW THE MAIN POINTS TO BE SURE HE UNDERSTANDS.

I always use the following: "Now, Mr. Doe, there are only four things you must know to be saved. First, you must know that you are a sinner. For example, Romans 3:10 says, 'As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one.' Let me illustrate. If there is none righteous, that means I'm not righteous, doesn't it? (Notice, I didn't get him unrighteous first; I got me unrighteous. Never put the sinner below you. You always let him know that but for the grace of God you would be in the fix he is in. You get yourself lost first.) So if there is none righteous, I'm not righteous. If there is none righteous, then Mr. Doe, you are not righteous. Also, it says, 'For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.' Now if all have sinned, that means I've sinned—right? That means your wife has sinned, and that means you have sinned."

If he still acts like he is not a sinner, you just list a few sins and you will catch him. A lot of times I say this: "You do realize that you are a sinner? For example, the Bible mentions some sins such as evil thinking, bad literature, ugly disposition, etc." Some where along that line there will be something that he does. Show him that he is a sinner.

Second, show him the price on sin. Romans 5:12: "Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin..." What kind of death? All death, both spiritual and physical death, the sum total of death. "...and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned." And Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death..." So there is a price on sin. What is that price? Death. What kind of death? That includes the second death of Revelation 20:14, and that second death is the Lake of Fire. So ultimately a person who is a sinner must pay for it by going to Hell. That is the basic price on sin.

Third, the next thing we must do is show that Jesus paid the price. So I say this: "Mr. Doe, God looked down from Heaven and saw that you were a sinner. He saw that you were in debt. He saw that you and I deserved to go to Hell. He wanted to save us and made a plan to do it. He came to the world Himself. His name was Jesus. He was God in a human body. For thirty-three years He lived here in this world. He did not commit one single sin. This is important. Mr. Doe, suppose that Jesus Christ had

sinned one time only. The price on sin being death or Hell, where would Jesus have had to go when He died? The answer is Hell, but He did not sin. He did not commit one sin, but He went to the cross, and on the cross He suffered spiritual death when He said, 'My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?' He suffered the same thing that a lost person will have to suffer in Hell. I'll go farther than that. I believe that He suffered as much in that moment on Calvary as the sum total eternal suffering of all the lost people who will ever go to Hell to stay forever. Actually He was paying our price for our sins. He was becoming our substitute."

Fourth, "If we will receive that price as our hope for Heaven and receive Him as our Saviour from sin, He will make us His children and take us to Heaven when we die."

That's the review. You explain it to them first, then you review. Let me review it with you now. "Let me ask you a question, Mr. Doe. Do you realize that you are a sinner?"

"Yes, sir."

"Do you realize that people who die in their sins must go to Hell?" (Now be severe with that as you can. If a sinner knows he is going to Hell, say, "Do you realize that if you died right now, you would go to Hell?" If he is a little sensitive about it, then you can say, "Do you realize that a man who dies in his sins goes to Hell?" Be as severe as you can but don't make your patient so sick you will kill him before you heal him. You have to stay with him.) "Do you realize that Jesus Christ has suffered your Hell already for you? If we knelt here together and had prayer and you sincerely received Christ as your Saviour, do you believe God would make you His child?"

That is the review. I have explained to him how to get saved, then I have reviewed and asked these questions.

25. ASK IF YOU MAY PRAY.

There are several ways to do this, but you must try to get them to pray. If he is really ready, say, "Could I pray for you, and while I pray, would you pray and ask God to save you today?" Maybe he is not quite that ready. Maybe you don't know. You could say, "Could I pray that you will get saved?" Maybe you don't think he will let you pray for him to get saved. Then you say, "Could I have a word of prayer with you before I go?" Anyway, to get your head bowed is good. If you are talking to him, he might interrupt, but if you are talking to the Lord, he won't. You can preach him a little sermon in the prayer. If you can't win a fellow to Christ, and if he won't let you present the plan to him, the best way to tell him how to be saved is to tell the Lord and let the sinner hear you.

I go into a home and say, "Sir, would you like to know how to be saved?"

"No, Don't have time for it. The wife's sick and I'm busy."

"Could I have a prayer for your wife before we go, that she will get well?"

With his wife lying there sick, a man would be a fool not to let the preacher pray for her. He says, "Well, O.K."

I pray, "Dear Lord, bless this wife and make her well, and help this man to know that Romans 3:10 says, 'As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one.' And if people die in their sins, according to Romans 6:23 'the wages of sin is death.' O dear Lord, show him that Romans 5:8 is true when it says that 'God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners...'"

Pray him the plan. He won't interrupt you. You can get by with a lot of things talking to the Lord that you wouldn't talking to him.

After you review, get to pray some way or another. If he will consider getting saved, good. If you can't get by with that, just get him to let you pray.

26. ASK HIM TO PRAY.

I stop abruptly in my prayer. I pray a simple prayer. Never pray a big prayer. You must pray a prayer so simple that he won't mind his prayer following yours. If you pray, "Jesus, Thou God of Jacob; oh, Thou God of Rehoboam and Jeroboam and Jehoshaphat; oh, Thou great God of the universe, the omnipotent, omnipresent, omniscient God, would you save this man?" After that, he won't pray. But you can pray this, "Dear Lord, here is a fellow who needs to get converted. I pray You will help him get saved. May he receive Christ. You love him, dear Lord..." "Now fellow, will you pray?" You pray like that, and he can pray his little prayer in a minute.

I always stop in the middle of my prayer. I say, "Dear Lord, lead this man to be saved. You led me here and I pray that he will be saved today. May his wife have a Christian husband and the little children a Christian daddy. Make this be the day of his salvation. Now while our heads are bowed in prayer, Mr. Doe, would you be willing today to ask God to forgive you and tell Him you want to get saved?"

See, you stop in the middle of your prayer and lead him to pray. Let me say this: Fifty per cent of the time when you get this far the lost person is going to pray. Now, I would suggest you tell him what to pray but not the words. Like this: "Would you ask God to forgive you and tell Him you want to receive Jesus today?" Fifty per cent of the time he will make up a prayer. I've heard some of the sweetest prayers. A lot of times he won't pray. He does not know how to pray. He says, "I have never prayed before." In that case I say, "Mr. Doe, would you just say these words and mean them in your heart, 'Lord, be merciful to me a sinner... forgive my sins and save my soul... I now receive Jesus as my Saviour'?"

Let me say this: By the time you get there, the forces of Hell will be fighting you. By the time you get this far talking to a sinner, you will feel like everything you own depends on what you do right now. Realize the seriousness of it all.

27. ASK HIM TO TAKE YOUR HAND.

He has just prayed and asked the Lord to save him. "Now Mr. Doe, while our heads are bowed, if Jesus Christ came in the room, He would extend His hand, no doubt, and ask you to take His hand if you would receive Him. Mr. Doe, if you will make this day the day of your salvation and this moment receive Christ as your Saviour, just like my hand were His hand, would you put your hand in mine?" Now, he takes your hand.

28. YOU PRAY AGAIN.

"Our Father, help this man to see in his heart that salvation is by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ and what He did on Calvary. Give him peace in his heart and the assurance of salvation. In Jesus' name. Amen."

Before you pray that last prayer, you may do several things. For example, if the wife is in the room, have her come over and take his hand, too. Then ask little Johnny to come and place his hand on Mommy's and Daddy's. Then you can have your closing prayer.

29. ASK HIM "WHERE, ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE, WOULD YOU GO IF YOU DIED NOW?"

This is important. Many people, after they win a soul to Christ, ask, "How do you feel?" It doesn't matter how he feels. How he feels has nothing in the world to do with it. The average soul winner says, "Feel any better?" That doesn't make any difference. You will stand there and argue with a fellow and he will say, "I believe you have to feel it to get saved."

You say, "No, you don't. You don't have to feel it—it is by faith." Then the first thing you ask him after you pray is, "How do you feel?" Salvation doesn't depend on how you feel; it depends on if you are believing the Book. The minute you do what God says in His Book, you believe God will do what He says He will do in His Book, you are converted. It is by faith in what God says.

The question is, "According to the Bible, where would you go if you died now?"

The answer, "I'd go to Heaven."

The sweetest thing happened in our altar recently. A little lady came down to the front. She said she wanted to be saved. I prayed with her myself. I asked, "Now where would you go if you died?"

She said, "Well, the Bible says I would go to Heaven."

"Where do you think you would go?"

"I think I would go to Hell," she said.

I said, "But the Bible says you would go to Heaven."

"That's right; it does say that," she said.

"Let me ask you a question," I said. "Did you ever tell a lie?"

"Oh, yes, I have told a lie."

"Does God ever lie?"

"No."

"All right, you say you are going to Hell, but God says you are going to Heaven. Whose word do you think I ought to take?"

"She said, "I guess you'd better take God's."

"Now where do you think you would go?"

"I think I'd go to Heaven."

It is because God said it. Ask them, "According to the Bible, where would you go if you died now?"

30. LEAD HIM TO A PUBLIC PROFESSION.

31. GO BY AND GET HIM ON SUNDAY MORNING.

32. SIT WITH HIM IN THE SERVICE.

But you say, "I sing in the choir." Well, you had either quit the choir that Sunday or let him sing with you. Sit with him in the service.

33. GO DOWN THE AISLE WITH HIM.

34. WITHIN A WEEK HAVE HIM OVER FOR A MEAL OR COFFEE AND CAKE OR SOMETHING.

He just got converted. "According to the Bible, where would you go if you died?"

"Heaven."

Use that as an excuse to call somebody. Call a loved one; call a friend. Tell your wife about it.

Randall F. was a pretty mean rascal, a drunkard, mean to his wife and everything. Kenneth, his brother, was a good Christian. We went to see Randall about one o'clock in the morning. Kenneth go so burdened about him. Randall got saved. He really got saved. And he has been a good Christian. He got his wife out of bed and rejoiced in the Lord and they praised the Lord together. We just lived it up.

Some of us preachers—a fellow comes down the aisle on Sunday and what do we do? We say, "Do you want to be saved?" "Yeh." The people never know what happened. It seems to me that if a person gets born again in your church, you ought to let folks know about it. Live it up. I had them come down Sunday and kiss each other. A man gets converted and his wife is already saved. "Come on down here with him. Bless the Lord. Give a word of testimony." "Oh, thank God! My husband got saved today!" Kiss him. The Bible says to greet one another with a holy kiss, so she kisses him. All the young'uns come down and stand with Daddy. Daddy kisses his little young'uns. Bless God, they have got a Christian daddy now. Some preachers make it sound like it was the Statue of Liberty being dedicated. Live it up. Somebody got out of Hell! They're going to Heaven! Somebody got regenerated. Angels are singing. Folks are redeemed and going to Heaven, and not going to burn forever.

You in your ministerial cloak and croak, you get up there and the poor people don't even get one tear or one laugh before they go home. Isn't that a shame! I can't understand this dignified pomp and put-on when people are getting converted. We have more to shout about than anyone.

Here is a fellow—he is going to Heaven. Jesus has taken him... salvation by grace... can't fall... can't lose it... preserved, and we say, "Amen."

And here is a fellow—he is hanging on... holding out... hoping he won't slip and fall and slide, and he shouts all the way to Heaven. Isn't that something! It doesn't add up, does it?

Every once in a while folks will say that I preach like a Pentecostal. I wished they would say I preach like a Baptist. When I was a kid they did that. Nowadays they say "like a Pentecostal," because we have changed a great deal.

"All right, you have been saved now; you know you are converted; that if you died tonight you would go to Heaven. The next thing God wants you to do is to let people know that you have been saved. Read Romans 10:11, 'For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.' You believe on Him, don't you? You are not ashamed of Him, are you? The next thing God wants you to do is to make public your decision."

I always say something like this: "Mr. Doe, we could get a loudspeaker, drive down Main Street on Saturday afternoon and announce it to everybody, or we could have it printed up on circulars. But the usual way, Mr. Doe, is to come to church and when

the preacher finishes preaching, come down the aisle to the front, have a seat on the front and let the preacher tell the people that you have been saved. Now, would you do that at some Bible-believing church this Sunday morning? If you would promise God, not me, but God, would you take my hand? Wonderful. Now, Mr. Doe, it just so happens that the wife and I come very close to here Sunday and we would love to have you as our guest Sunday morning. I'll be happy to come down the aisle with you to make it easy for you, and you can go with us and we can introduce you to some people, show you around. How about, say 9:15 Sunday morning? Wonderful."

I get them and take them with me to church. Before the Sunday School starts, I take them into the auditorium (especially if I think they don't know) and I stand back and say, "Now, Mr. Doe, this is the auditorium and there is the pulpit where I preach. I'm going to ask you to sit in the service about right over here. When I finish preaching, we're going to stand and sing a song. When we stand and sing that song, you will leave your seat, come down this aisle to the front and over to the center and I will take your hand. I will ask you to have a seat on the front. I will explain to the people what happened in your home this past week."

I tell him everything he is going to do. I do that in every invitation at my church.

On vacation recently I was in a church where I heard a marvelous message. When the pastor finished preaching, he said, "All right, we are going to stand and anybody who wants to be saved, come." We all stood but we didn't know where to come—whether to come to town, to the front, or to a party. If a fellow hadn't known what to do, he wouldn't have known where to come.

I say, "Now if you want to be saved this morning, leave your seat, come to the nearest aisle, down the aisle to the front, give me your hand if you will give Christ your heart." Break it down in little pieces for them. So, before the service I tell them exactly how to make their public profession of faith.

Notice that up to this point I haven't mentioned joining the church. I often say nothing about joining the church until they are down the aisle. They will appreciate that, too. You will get the reputation of not being primarily interested in getting church members, but in getting people saved. Too many spend time telling you that the nursery is air-conditioned; they have a new educational building; and the young people have a good program, etc. I often do not talk to them about joining the church until after they make their profession. As soon as they make it public, my assistant pastor goes by and talks to everybody in the line. (By the way, we have them stand up in front and we shake their hands after we dismiss the service.) My assistant pastor talks to each one about getting baptized. My secretary has a letter in her hands and comes behind him. The letter explains what to bring at night and invites them to come to the baptism class at 6:30 on Sunday.

Now very briefly I am going to win Mr. Doe to Christ. He is at home and I am going to knock on the door. He is reading the newspaper and has his house shoes on. I knock on the door. "How do you do, sir. Mr. Doe, my name is Jack Hyles. How are you today? I'm glad to see you. Say, that's a cute child you have there. She's a doll. Would you like to have some candy, honey? Give me some sugar... Well, Mr. Doe, I hope you aren't too busy. I'd like to talk to you just a minute. I can come back later if it isn't convenient."

"No, I'm not busy; come in."

"Thank you."

"Have a seat," Mr. Doe says.

"Thank you."

We chit-chat a while and I ask him where he works and talk about his home town. (Let me say this: this is where a general education comes in. Every soul winner ought to know as much about every subject as he can and about every state and every job, etc. General knowledge will come in handy as you can talk intelligently about most any subject.) We talk about the weather, his job, etc.

I listen to him for a while, then I say, "Let me ask you this, Mr. Doe: Do you know that if you died today, you would go to Heaven?"

"No, sir."

"Let me tell you, it is a wonderful thing to know. Did you ever think you would like to know that if you died you would go to Heaven?"

"Yes, sir."

"Let me ask you this question: Do you feel that if I could show you in the Bible exactly how you could know that if you died you would go to Heaven, and if you could see it and understand it, would you be willing to do it?"

"Yes, sir."

"I'm glad you said that. I'm going to show you what the Bible says about becoming a Christian. Now, Mr. Doe, there are only four things basically that you have to know to be saved. The first thing is, you must know that you are a sinner. I want you to look there at chapter 3 and verse 10 if you would please, where it says..."

(By the way, I hardly ever QUOTE a lot of Scriptures myself. Act like you're reading it yourself. Don't ask him to read the Scripture if you think he might have trouble or that it might embarrass him. You are not there to show off; you are there to help him. A lot of times they might think, "Man, doesn't he know the Bible!" But that isn't what you are there for.)

"So, notice in verse 10, 'As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one.' If there are none righteous, Mr. Doe, that means I'm not righteous, doesn't it? That means that you're not righteous, doesn't it?"

"Yes."

"Notice in verse 23, 'For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.' If all have sinned, that means I have sinned and that you have sinned. Is that right?"

"Yes, sir."

"Now, that is the first thing you must know—that you are a sinner.

"The second thing that you must know to be saved is that there is a price on sin. Look here if you will please, to Romans 5:12 where it says, 'Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned.' Here is the story. God made a man, and his name was Adam. He made a woman, and her name was Eve. He put them in the Garden of Eden. He said that they could eat of every tree in the garden except one, and that was the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. He said that if they ate of that tree, they were going to die. They ate of that tree. Now every man is born in sin, is a sinner, and the Bible says that the price on sin is death. Look at verse 23 of chapter 6, and it explains the same thing, 'For the wages of sin is death...' Here's what it means. When man sinned, he died spiritually. Now, if he is dead spiritually and he dies physically while

he is dead spiritually, he will have to suffer the second death, and that is called the lake of fire."

(Now usually on this matter of Hell, I say, "Of course you believe in Hell. Some folks don't believe in Hell." If you say, "Of course you believe in Hell" he will hate to say he doesn't.)

"So that means a person who is a sinner must pay for it by suffering Hell. Do you understand this? That's the price on sin.

"The third thing that you have to know is that Jesus paid that price. Look at chapter 5, verse 8, if you will please, 'But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.' Now, what is the price on sin? Death. What did Jesus do for us? He died for us. That means He was paying our price for us. He was suffering our Hell. He came to earth from Heaven and became a man, never sinned one time. He did not owe the debt. He paid a debt that He didn't owe. You owe a debt that you have not paid. He has a plus one; you have a minus one. He says that He would like to take His plus one and put it against your minus one, and balance the equation.

"Now the question is, How can you get His plus over here on your side? That's the fourth thing. The first thing you must know is that you are a sinner. The second thing, that sinners go to Hell when they die. The third thing, that Jesus has paid the price for sinners. The fourth thing, if you would be willing by faith to receive this plan as your hope for Heaven and Christ as your Saviour, He will take your sins and place them on His account and take His payment and place it against your sins and you would not owe for your sins anymore. Jesus paid the price for you.

"Let me illustrate. (This is one of the sweetest things usually that we do when we win souls. This is one of the most effective plans I have ever used.) Let's just say now that this is your record in Heaven, and your record is written in Heaven. Let's just list a few of your sins. Did you ever take anything that wasn't yours? Did you ever say a bad word? All right, let's list—bad word. Did you ever have an evil thought? All right, let's write it down—evil thought. We'll list some more.

"Now, what is the price on these things? The price tag is H-e-l-l, Hell. You're a sinner; here are your sins. That is Romans 3:10 and 3:23. Here is the price—Romans 5:12 and 6:23. Jesus went to the bank of Heaven and paid your debt for you. He sent me today to tell you about it. He has paid this price for you.

"Now, you have one of two choices. You can say, 'Preacher, I know He did but I don't want to do anything about it,' and you will still be in debt. Or you could say, 'Jesus, I know You died for me, You paid my Hell and I'm willing to receive You as my Saviour and trust You as my hope for Heaven.' That minute He will write P-a-i-d on your record and your record will be taken and thrown behind the back of God and will be as clean as that paper. Isn't that wonderful? That is the way your record will look.

"Now, let me ask you this: You realize you are a sinner; you realize that if you died today you would go to Hell; you realize that Jesus suffered Hell for you. Do you believe that if we knelt here right now and asked God's forgiveness and you put your faith in Christ, God would save you?"

"Yes, sir."

"Our Father, here is a man who needs to be saved. Jesus died for him. Lord, You have led me here today, and I thank You for it. Now may this be the greatest day in his life as he receives Jesus as Saviour...

"Mr. Doe, while our heads are bowed, I'm going to ask you to do the finest thing you have ever done, and that is to just ask God to have mercy on you and save you. Would you do it in your own words? Just like you talk to me, go ahead and talk to Him."

"Lord, I've sinned and I want You to forgive me. I want You to save me from my sins and I'll take You as my Saviour."

"Mr. Doe, while our heads are bowed, if you meant what you just said and you are willing today to give your life to Christ and trust Him as your hope for Heaven and you will make this the day of your acceptance of God's plan of salvation, would you take my hand as a token of it?" (That is one of the sweetest things. Their eyes are closed and lot of times they miss and they feel for your hand.)

Then you say, "Dear Lord, thank You that this man has trusted Jesus. And if the Bible is true and he has been sincere, he is Your child. Help him to see it now. In Jesus' name. Amen.

"God bless you, brother. Let me ask you this question now: According to this Book, where would you go if you died right now?"

"To Heaven."

"Do you believe this Book? When you get to the judgment seat, are you willing to trust your eternity on what this Book says?"

"Yes, sir."

"That means you are God's child. Now, suppose somebody asks you tomorrow, Mr. Doe, 'Are you a Christian?—what are you going to tell them?"

"I'll tell them yes."

"If somebody says, 'When did you become a Christian?'—what are you going to tell them?"

"Yesterday."

May God use this simple plan to help make you a soul winner.



Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

2.2.30 What's Wrong With This Picture? (2021-02-23 21:30)

Exodus 20:1-3,

“

And God spake all these words, saying, I am the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

”

[1]



[2] 

Exodus 20:4, "*Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image*, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:

"

* * * * * * *

[3]



Exodus 20:5-6, "

***Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them*, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;**

And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

"

Mark 7:7-13,

"

***Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*. For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death: But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free. And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother; *Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition*, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.**

"

* * * * * * *

[4]



Matthew 23:9, “

And *call no man your father upon the earth*: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

”

* * * * * * *

[5]

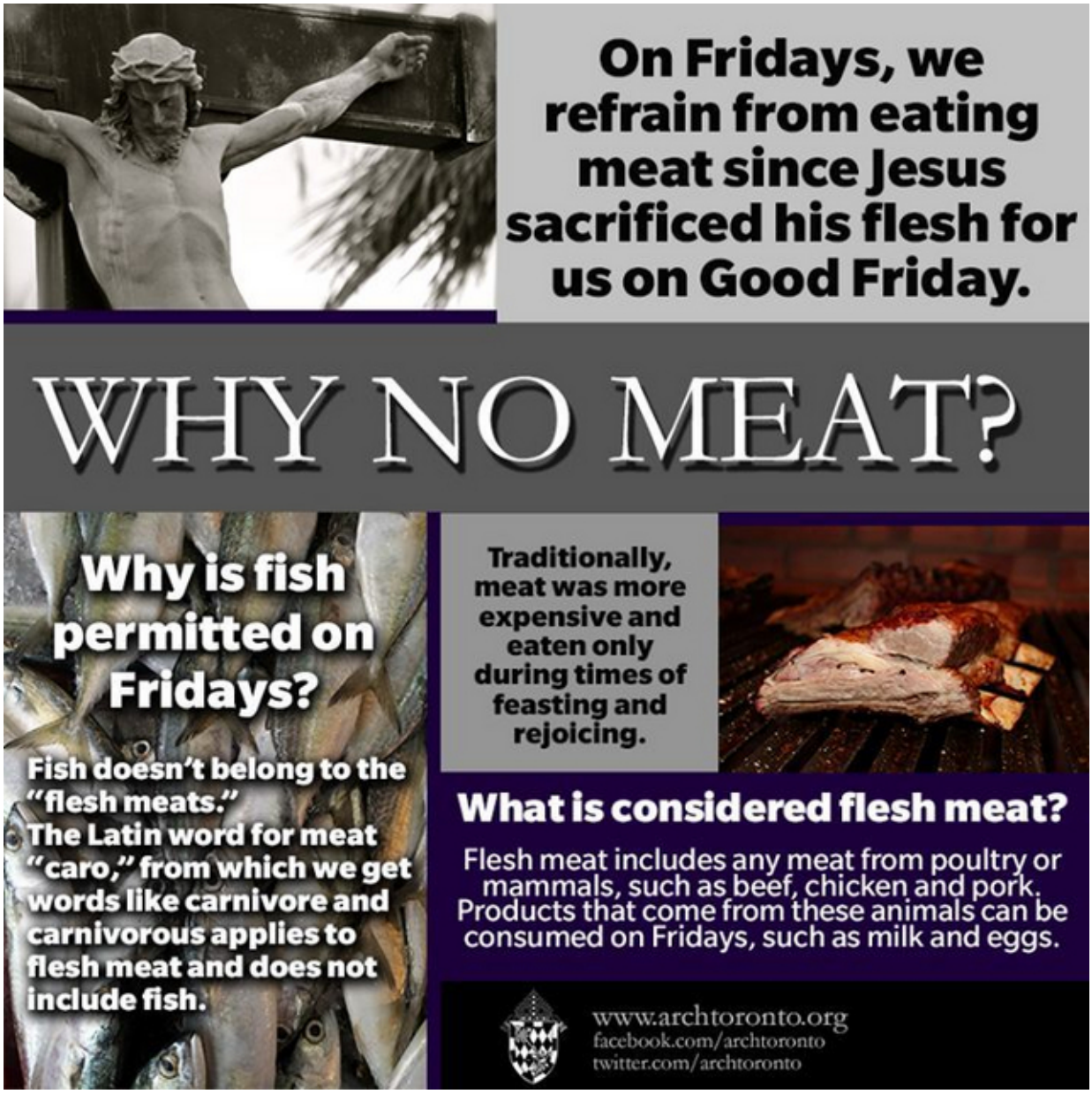

1st Timothy 4:1-3, " Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and *doctrines of devils*; Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; *Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats*, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth."

* * * * * * *

Romans 4:1-5,

"

What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? *Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness*.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

***But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness*.**

”

John 3:7, “ Marvel not that I said unto thee, [6]Ye must be born again. ”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjifXwHWGIGAlTXt1N9zF48kzIab2CZqRoQQDSIlXdIjPGo7q_le9AVmqcUtxiGf7JYMHxRgaC3WrAal4L7PauKgvzpfD_os7Mjvm8
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEKnvwFI31Oku3EiVA5J89JhtS2ICKmp_zVAdcQxfFAq7CgBzOi-O9Wo6EqOOHbQcnAE2Lxv_H-ofmkht9lffKcKkVMXGLCudugPJ
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgpcYv8rS3d2a8hzLUpEz3xv4qcpkpJon76VcgcUXrtmxKnYxvf4zN_P1ajwdglk_K_dRl5MQvquueKfspc4HvYnDQ1VT6DndXOQ_V
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj7KFlQ7EZce5-q6Ht_GBCkqSDTdNXUf6rpQ9H4dfxjOWf66gQ1xP7FiDESm-UlVjF-lUxYRPJD45SPpa_7zcZO6lGJFJZJD49aTKo
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiVUaYbsQiHU3BQWmBrxxHtUYaWsmqjhfXYzBPI_E1LWJ6wp4vkSmKh5JWZ1m6F1UYnRh1oT9vw7uKZg1u9IRNIpfPhAiVtGFQfq6U
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/ye_must_be_born_again.htm

---

2.2.31 Turning From Sin Vs. Coming To God As A Needy Sinner (2021-02-24 19:50)

Romans 3:19-20, “

Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.” Galatians 3:18-19,

“

For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.

***Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions*, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.**

” 2nd Timothy 2:25, “

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

”

This will be one of the most important blog articles you will ever read dear friend. There is so much confusion in churches today over God's plan of salvation. It is not man's plan of salvation, it is God's. **Titus 1:2, "In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, *promised* before the world began;**

" God promises eternal life to whosoever wants it (1st Corinthians 1:21). All you need to do is come to God as a needy sinner and receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. Simply accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He died and was buried, physically resurrecting from the dead three days later. This *Good News* is called

"

The Gospel

"

(1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The Gospel is *Good News* to be believed, not a religious life to be lived. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

It is not okay to merely believe whatever you want. Right doctrine matters! There has been ongoing theological debate over the meaning of "

repentance

"

for centuries. The Greek word for

"r

epent

"

in the New Testament is *metanoia*, which simply means

"

a change of mind.

"

That is all it means. God deliberately chose this word because it is an open-ended, all-inclusive, term.

What do you need to change your mind about to be saved? The answer is whatever is hindering you from BELIEVING the Gospel. We get saved by BELIEVING, not by REPENTING!

Faith and repentance are simply two parts of one act of obedience to God. You don't repent first and then believe. Repentance and faith are simply two different ways of looking at salvation. They are as two sides of the same coin.

The following helpful information is quoted from Dr. John R. Rice's invaluable verse-by-verse Bible commentary titled, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pages 250-252:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different**

> **plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

With those truths in mind, now it makes perfect sense what we read in **Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** Please notice that repentance is "

toward God

"

and not

"

from sin.

" Dr. Rice just said: "One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ." Please don't miss what he said. Dr. Rice is NOT teaching that you must turn from your sin to be saved. Brother Rice is teaching that by trusting in Jesus Christ, **you have** turned from sin. In other words, we are saved by believing, not by turning from anything. In other words, we repent TO believe, we don't repent AND believe. Repentance and faith are one and the same step of obedience to receive eternal life.

Many False Prophets Are Gone Out Into The World

I am making a big fuss over this, because many false preachers today are saying that you didn't really get saved if you're still living in willful open sin. [1]Pastor Charles Lawson is one of them, who heretically states:

> "The Bible colleges around the country will stand at the Judgment Seat of Christ, and give an account for removing repentance from salvation and conversion. ***How can you be saved if you're not willing to repent*. Salvation is not believing a bunch of stuff about Christ. You can change your mind what you believe about Him. And where you said before, 'I don't believe all this,' now you say, 'I believe all this.' Does that make you born again?** 'For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness.'
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Charles Lawson, "[2]True Repentance"

Yes, believing sure does make you born-again! Pastor Lawson is perverting the Gospel, adding the requirement to be willing to change your behavior to be saved. That is not what it means in the Bible to "

[3]repent.

" Dr. Lawson has a wrong mindset. He views repentance as meaning a willingness to turn away from committing sins. But that is not how you get saved. You get saved by putting your trust

in Jesus Christ. So whatever is hindering you from believing is all that you need to change your mind about. Let's examine **John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *But he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** Carefully notice that TRUTH is the issue of repentance, and not turning away from one's sinful ways. He that DOETH TRUTH cometh to the light. That light of the truth is the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4).

May I point out that repentance is not a part of the Gospel. That is correct. The Apostle Paul defines

"

The Gospel

"

in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Christ's *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection* . There is no mention of repenting of your sins! Likewise, in the Gospel of John we find the word

"believe" mentioned 85 times, but the word "repent" is not mentioned even once! And again in **Galatians 3:1-2, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey *the truth*, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?**

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?*

" Please notice those word which keep appearing

"

THE TRUTH.

" A person gets saved by obeying THE TRUTH, which is to believe the truth of the Gospel. Notice that the Apostle Paul asks the Galatians how they got saved (i.e., indwelt by the Holy Spirit)—was it *by the works of the law*, or was it *by the hearing of faith*? I love that phrase—the hearing of faith. When you hear the *Good News* of the Lord Jesus Christ preached and you believe it, you are immediately and forever saved!

Repentance Is Simply Coming To God As A Needy Sinner

There is a world of difference between telling someone that they must turn from their sins to be saved, which implies that they must forsake sinful bad habits; versus coming to God as a needy sinner and trusting in Jesus Christ to save you. Respectfully said, Pastor Charles Lawson of the Temple Baptist Church in Knoxville, Tennessee is wrong! Pastor Lawson is a Calvinist in his corrupt theology. Mr. Lawson is a good man and means well, of that I have no doubt, but he is woefully ignorant of the Scriptures concerning repentance. Dr. Lawson errantly views repentance as something that the sinner must do, but salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). The reason why the Gospel of John never mentions *repentance* is simply because the man who believes has also repented. Repentance is automatic.

Repentance is simply acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), so that you'll see your need, and come to Christ to be saved by faith alone (Galatians 3:26). What saith the Scripture?

2nd Timothy 2:25, "

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will. **”** What a beautiful Bible verse!

I have kindly shown you from Acts 20:21 that repentance is *toward God*. I have shown you from 2nd Timothy 2:25 that repentance is simply *acknowledging the truth*. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to

“repent of sin

”

or

“

turn from sin

”

to be saved. These are manmade concepts not found in God’s Word. Turning from sin to receive God’s free gift of eternal life is a manmade idea. Well-meaning but corrupt preachers have sinfully ADDED to the Scriptures,

wrestling (torturing)

God’s inspired Word to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17).

[4]Evangelist Lou Martuneac rightly defines Lordship Salvation as:

> Defined briefly: Lordship Salvation is a position on the gospel in which “saving faith” is considered reliance upon the finished work of Jesus Christ. Lordship views “saving faith” as incomplete without an accompanying resolve to “forsake sin” and to “start obeying.” Lordship’s “sine qua non” (indispensable condition) that must be met to fully define “saving faith,” for salvation, is a commitment to deny self, take up the cross, and follow Christ in submissive obedience. (In Defense of the Gospel: Revised & Expanded Edition, p. 48.)

Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. Whereas the Holy Bible simply requires the least amount of childlike faith to be saved, proponents of Lordship Salvation woefully complicate the Gospel. There is a fine line between faith and foolishness. There is a fine line between grace and works. But it is a very well defined line, so unmistakable that there is no controversy if you allow the Bible speak for itself, and don’t add to what God said. It is importance to understand what repentance is, and is not...

- Repentance is not penitence (feeling sorry for sins).
- Repentance is not penance (trying to remedy your sins).
- Repentance is not reformation (turning from your sins).
- Repentance is a change of mind (from wrong thinking to believing the Gospel).

Salvation has [5]always been by faith alone. A changed life is the result of the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit.

[6]

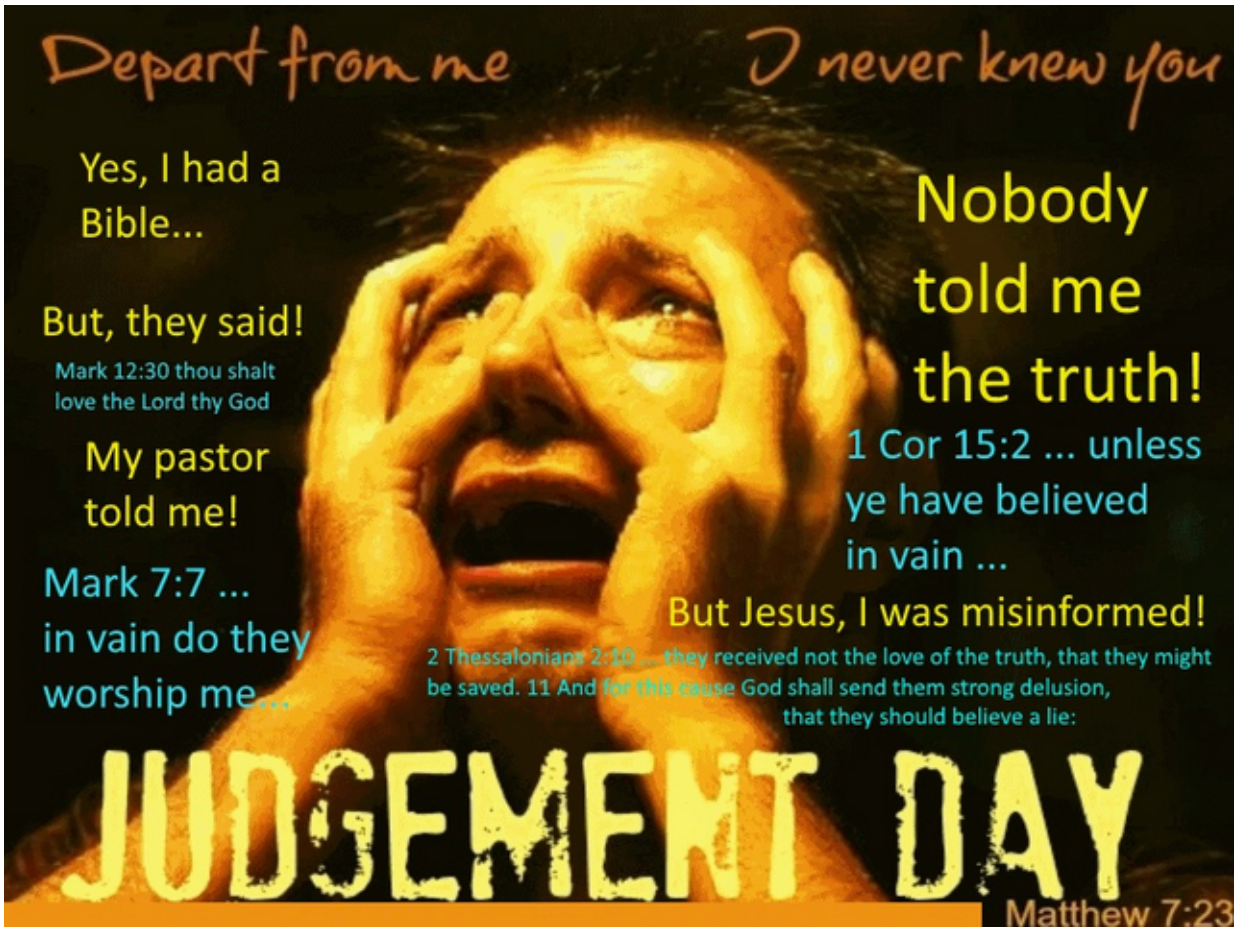

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
2. https://youtu.be/kb26H6cRxyw?t=23m15s
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
4. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/06/archival-series-what-is-lordship.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/12/salvation-has-always-been-by-grace.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh2c-hhwVwULG6ANrAXcJkSPuHDtbxrB2sGA-EaNro1uyF0N1NyZ-nEgPCOLBuUvRmPvTegEGHcIdi2W1Zm6UJJHHxVJnDiid9zbqV

2.2.32 Women Today Have The Wrong Attitude Toward Marriage (2021-02-25 04:55)

1st Timothy 5:14-15, “

I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. For some are already turned aside after Satan.”

I have been divorced since 2006, when my wife chose to abandon me. I have lived as a bachelor all these past 15 years. I do get lonely often, but I have had complete peace living alone, versus the constant turmoil when I was married for 18 years. I signed up for eHarmony in 2017. They have a lot more women than men on eHarmony, so I only pay $5.95 per month. They’re hurting

for men who want to get married. Many men today are whoremongers, hanging out on Tinder or Plenty-O-Fish. I don't have those social media accounts and don't want them! I desire to remarry someday, but I cannot find a woman who is interested. I have written to dozens of women on eHarmony, but they are picky and don't want me. They're all looking for a guy who is rich, 6' tall, dark hair and a professional. I'm bald on top, 5' 7", live on disability income and I'm just a normal guy. Women are so wacky these days.

Here is what I mean by wacky. I read this profile today that was sent to me as a potential match by eHarmony. Her name is Danielle, she is an attractive 35 year old, and she lives in Massachusetts. She is 5' 9" and owns her own business as a chef. She is single with no children, but wants children. Read what she is looking for in a man:

> I have a career that I love and worked hard for, now I'm interested in meeting someone to share my life with. I still dedicate much of my time to my business, but have learned to balance my free time and enjoy going to the beach with my dog, eating out at new restaurants, and traveling whenever I can. My home away from home is Paris, and I can't wait til I'm able to get back. **I would love to meet someone who I can share my free time with, but also maintain a healthy level of independence.** [emphasis mine]

She is on eHarmony looking for a husband, but she only has "free time" available. She wants a man as an "add on" to her busy "career." She insists on maintaining her independence. And somehow in her busy career that she's worked so hard for, she wants to have children? Kindly said, I wouldn't touch her with a 10-foot pole! She is your typical diseased American woman who only wants a man to use as a tool to get what she wants, in this case children. Her attitude is all wrong and I seriously doubt if she'll find a man who wants to marry her, IN HER FREE TIME!!!

I didn't write this blog to be mean or judge Danielle. I wrote this to speak sense to any single women who might read this. Please ladies, you cannot expect to find a man who wants to be second, third or fourth place in your life to a career, children, family, a former boyfriend or husband or anything else. I see profiles of women who say their children will always come first. Good luck finding a husband! Women expect a man to pay all the bills and support the family (and he should), but then they want him to come in third or fourth place in her life. That is a wrong mindset! I've even read widow's profiles where they say they want a husband, but no man will ever compare to their former husband. Good luck finding a guy!

God created a woman to be her husband's **" help meet,"** not to be a mother, pursue a career, guide a home, or anything else. **Genesis 2:18, "And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; *I will make him an help meet for him*."**

Her husband is her purpose in life. If you don't like that, don't look for a Christian man to marry, because you won't be happy. And you definitely won't be happy with the immoral playboy you'll find that has no Christian values. If you want a love 'em and leave 'em kind of guy, then go to Tinder.

Women want the best of both worlds, but they cannot have it! You cannot maintain your independence, put your children first over your husband, only offer free time to build a meaningful relationship that leads to marriage, and sanely expect to meet someone. Men want to be first. Men want a good deal, not a raw deal. Women these days offer so little, but demand so much.

That is why of the dozens of women I have contacted, no one wants me. Perhaps they are doing me a favor. Most women don't even bother to write back. Being on Guam doesn't help. I really need to move, but am overwhelmed with the whole thing.

When I attended the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam in 2013-2014, I fell in love with their nurse, Kris. She liked me too, which I know as sure as I am saved. When their pastors drove me out of their church, I missed Kris a lot. I thought about her every day for years to come. On February 21, 2017 I saw her in public, at Asan Beach Park in her hammock, and finally told her how I felt. She was still single. So I wrote her a long love letter and expressed my intent to properly court her at church, which would hopefully lead to marriage. Her pastors (Marty Herron and Joe Hanson) cruelly refused to allow me to return to attend church, even admitting that they didn't want me dating Kris.

I wish those ungodly hypocrites could lose their wives and be alone, sharing my inexplicable pain.

Shame on them for playing God with people's lives. Harvest Baptist Church is a devil's house.

So Kris sent me a mean letter, cruelly calling me a "

father image

"

(she's no spring chicken) and told me never to contact her again. I abided by what she wrote, but it hurt more than I can put in words. I felt like committing suicide. I still love Kris in 2021, and would have married her at any point if she simply had contacted me, saying that she changed her mind. She moved away and that's that. You cannot tell a guy never to contact you again, and expect

to find a husband. She will never find a guy like me, that I know. She might find some religious guy that goes through the motions, but she'll never find a man that loves her more than I do. She has a wrong attitude. She is a nurse trained at Bob Jones University, having pursued a career over marriage. God says she is turned aside after Satan (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

Women today have wrong attitudes toward men and marriage. I may never find a wife in America, because of all the wrong attitudes that are prevalent in society today, and that definitely includes the churches. They're all still part of our decaying American culture.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEOV6SLxgOrBZx47sqP2PtyZUUl6dOxNlSJTUQMU_xzhtooP683XSoMMNPQou9o6Ofs3wF3QgRmavv3WzV6TJZoOxQFyfWrOYPgVi

---

2.2.33 Jesus Didn't Have A Human Body Before Coming To Earth (2021-02-26 09:30)

John 1:1-3, 14, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. ...*And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us*, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth."

1st John 4:2-3,

"Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: *Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God*:

And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world."

1st Timothy 3:16,

"*And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh*, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

"

Please notice the important phrase in 1st Timothy 3:16b, **"great is the mystery of godliness."** Also, please read **Colossians 2:2, "That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, *to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ*;"** The doctrine of the Godhead (aka, Trinity) is not something easy to grasp. The Bible repeatedly calls is a "MYSTERY."

We know that there is one true and living God (Deuteronomy 6:4). We know that the one true and living God exists in the three unique persons of: God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit (Matthew 28:19-20; Matthew 3:16-17).

I humble don't claim to understand the Godhead, anymore than any other man can grasp such amazing and astounding truths. I just know it is true. Where the Bible is silent, we should be silent. I know that Jesus is God almighty (John 10:33). **Revelation 1:8, "I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, *the Almighty*."** Jesus is not the second person of the Godhead. I get tired of theologians calling Jesus that. The members of the Godhead are all equal. God is not divided. The Holy Spirit is not the

"third" member of the Trinity. They are all equal parts of one being. The Godhead is a MYSTERY.

It is obvious to me that Jesus DID make [1]several physical appearances in the Old Testament .

I agree with the following Bible commentary by Dr. Bob McCabe in an article titled:

"

Who Is The Angel Of The Lord In The Old Testament

”

...

> Since no one has ever seen God the Father (John 1:18; 1 Timothy 6:16) and since the Holy Spirit never takes on bodily form, this suggests that the supernatural Being to which this expression refers is the second member of the Trinity (also compare Exodus 3:14 with John 8:58). Therefore, the angel of the LORD was a temporary manifestation of the LORD Jesus Christ in a preincarnate form. It is important to make a distinction between Christ's preincarnation and incarnation. His incarnation is a permanent union where God the Son took on full humanity becoming the God-man. His incarnation began with His miraculous conception and will continue throughout eternity. Christ's preincarnate form was a transitory visible manifestation of God the Son. After His incarnation, Christ never appears again as the angel of the LORD. As we view the angel of the LORD, we can see how God through progressive revelation provided data in the Old Testament for the doctrine of the Trinity that is more completely elaborated upon in the New Testament.
>
> SOURCE: Bob McCabe,
> “
> [2]Who Is The Angel Of The Lord In The Old Testament
> ”

There has been much debate on the internet and in churches today, concerning whether Jesus always had a physical human body, even before the earth was created. We know according to the Scriptures that Jesus was never created. Jesus made **“ALL THINGS”** (John 1:3). **John 1:3, “All things were *made by him*; and without him was not any thing made that was made.”**

Nearly every modern Bible revision corrupts this passage, changing the preposition “BY” to “THROUGH” Him. This blatant perversion of the Scriptures removes the creative power from Jesus, and instead gives it to God the Father. The Bible does NOT teach that God the Father created all things *through* the Son. No, the Bible says that Jesus Christ created ALL THINGS *by* Himself. This asserts Christ's deity!

The Word Of God Always Existed

Jesus Christ always existed. Even before God created time, Jesus always existed. **Revelation 1:8, “I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, *the Almighty*.”** Alpha and Omega are the first and last letters of the Greek alphabet, which has 22 characters (as compared to our English language which has 26 letters). Jesus created Lucifer. Jesus created **“**

everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

” (Matthew 25:41). Jesus made ALL THINGS!

Hebrews 13:8-9, “

***Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever*. Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be**

established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein." This Bible verse does not mean that Jesus always existed in a human body. It simply means that Jesus' character, holiness and divine attributes never changes. The Bible says in John 1:1-4 and 14 that the Word was with God, and the Word was God. That Word became incarnate (flesh). Obviously, Christ's form changed.

It is silly, in my humble opinion, for anyone to claim that Jesus possessed His physical earthly body before He was born of a virgin (Matthew 1:23). The Bible doesn't say that Jesus existed with God, it says **"In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God..." (John 1:1).** Jesus Christ is the Word of God. **Revelation 19:13, " And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and *his name is called The Word of God*. "** The Word of God became flesh. **1st Timothy 3:16b** teaches

"

GOD WAS MANIFEST IN THE FLESH.

" Jesus was 100 % man and 100 % God.

Since God, and not Joseph, was Jesus biological Father, the Lord's flesh must also have been divine, not just His Spirit and soul. That in no way meant that Jesus wasn't 100 % human. Adam was formed directly by the Lord (Jesus 2:7). Adam had no earthly father. Yet, Adam was a son of God by creation (Luke 3:38). Christians are sons of God by adoption (John 1:12-14; Romans 8:15). Jesus is God's only biological Son (John 3:16). Adam had no earthly father, yet he was still 100 % a man. Likewise, Christ Himself was 100 % a man! Jesus was also 100 % almighty God in every way.

Jesus Is 100 % Man And 100 % God

Jesus did NOT have an earthly father. I am 100 % against the vile and wicked Jewish unholy book, The Talmud, which teaches that a Roman solider raped Mary, and he was the biological father of Jesus. The Talmud reveals the depth of hatred that unbelieving Jews have for their Messiah. God Himself was Jesus biological Father. That means Jesus' physical liquid blood was divine. It was God's blood (Acts 20:28). The book of Luke proves that Jesus was 100 % a man, tracing his lineage through Mary back to Adam. God in His wisdom gave us this vital information in the Holy Bible, so that honest men could verify THE TRUTH. There is overwhelming PROOF that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, if any honest person examines the available evidence which history, archaeologists, science, the Bible itself provides. God is a good God, and He has given us a way to PROVE what is true or false.

Kindly said, Pastor John MacArthur teaches that Jesus DIDN'T have divine blood. I was sad to read that. [3]Dr. MacArthur errantly says that Jesus DIDN'T have God's blood flowing in His veins. MacArthur's rational is that if Jesus were 100 % a man, then He could not have had God's blood, which would have made Him something else. No, Jesus was both 100 % a man and 100 % God. We don't need to understand it, we simply need to believe that Jesus is the Son of God biologically. That is, literally God's offspring physically. God DIDN'T have carnal knowledge with Mary, as perverse minded Mormons claim, to justify their own perverted religious history within their bizarre sex cult. In Mormon theology, he who has the most wives wins! If you study their bizarre beliefs, you learn that behind the superficial pretense of being a legitimate Bible-believing church, they are something more comparable to The Outer Limits.

In His resurrected body, Jesus is still 100 % a man. He is the first fruits of the resurrection, showing us what we can also expect, an immortal human body (Philippians 3:21; 1st Corinthians 15:52-58). **1st Corinthians 15:23, " But every man in his own order: Christ the**

firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming." I do not know what type of body the Lord appeared in several places in the Old Testament, but I am totally convinced that it could not have been His human body. I believe this for a few reasons:

1. It is strange to think that Jesus would have had to destroy any preexisting human body, in order to take on another body through a virgin birth. That would be a strange doctrine.
2. If God required the use of a virgin woman to provide a human vessel to conceive His only begotten Son, where would a preexisting human body have come from?
3. Jesus is the only "begotten" Son of God. That means He had to be born. I don't see any way that Christ could have possessed the same earthly human body in the Old Testament, without having been born yet. In fact, it is downright absurd!
4. The Bible does *not* teach that Jesus always had a human body. It is wild speculation at best and should never be preached as sound doctrine.
5. John 1:1-3 and 14 teaches that the Word of God became incarnate, by means of a virgin birth. Clearly, the Word of God had not yet become incarnate (in the flesh) in the Old Testament. So whatever physical appearances the Lord made in the Old Testament, it could not have been his earthly human body conceived through Mary. The Bible even warns us about not following strange doctrines, right after mentioning Jesus always being the same.

   Hebrews 13:8-9, "

   Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. *Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines*..."

I think it is wrong for anyone to dogmatically teach that Jesus always existed in human form, when the Bible doesn't teach that. That is why the Bible is careful to say that in the beginning was THE WORD, and THE WORD was with God, and THE WORD was God (John 1:1-13). And then, at the appointed time in history (John 1:14), the WORD OF GOD BECAME INCARNATE!!! Praise the Lord!

The Lord Appeared In A Physical Body To Moses

We also read in John 4:24 that God is a Spirit. Yet, God allowed Moses to see His back parts in **Exodus 33:20-23, "And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.**

And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

" This proves that Just because God is a Spirit, does not mean that He cannot take on a physical form to be seen. The same is true of our Savior, Who by the way is THE LORD. So how did God take on a physical form to be seen by Moses? I cannot explain this, but He did!

There is no debate that the idea of Jesus always existing in his earthly human body is strange doctrine. Before the virgin birth, Jesus existed, but not in His earthly body. How do we explain **Hebrews1:8, "**

But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

" This passage is a quote from the Old Testament. How could the Son sit on a throne without a body? Again, I cannot answer this question. Where the Bible is silent we ought to be silent. I don't know what type of body the Lord made appearances in during the Old Testament.

And to clarify, Jesus' lived His entire life here on earth (during His 33 years of life) in the Old Testament. The New Testament didn't go into effect until Jesus died.

Hebrews 9:17, "

For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

" So the issue is not about Old Testament versus New Testament, but of establishing whether Jesus had the same earthly physical body conceived by Mary, before he came down from Heaven to be born. Humbly, I do NOT believe that He did.

It wouldn't have made any sense, if the Messiah already occupied an earthly body, to be born into the world of a virgin. No, Jesus needed to be born, just like any other human child did, so He could learn, suffer, grow and be able to relate to our pain and suffering (Hebrews 4:15-16).

Jesus is the one MEDIATOR between God and men.

1st Timothy 2:5-6, "For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

" Since God is holy and cannot fellowship with unholy men, Jesus as our sinless Savior can. As God the Son, Jesus can communicate with God the Father. And as a man, Jesus can communicate with unholy men. That is why Jesus is the one MEDIATOR between God and men. Only Jesus has the nail-scared hands and feet.

Modalism Is False Doctrine

Modalism teaches that God enters into different modes, kind of like changing different hats. Modalists deny the Godhead (aka, Trinity). Modalists believe that when a believe gets to Heaven, all you will see is God the Father. They do not believe that Jesus has His own physical body. They think God and the Son are merely different MODES of God. Dear friend, that is some strange doctrine!

The Bible teaches that Jesus physically resurrected from the dead, and that He was seen by over 500 brethren at one time (1st Corinthians 15:6). Jesus sat and ate on multiple occasions in His glorified body with the disciples. Jesus ascended into heaven in a physical, visible, tangible body into the clouds (Acts 1:9-11). The angels asserted that THIS SAME JESUS shall return someday IN LIKE MANNER. **Acts 1:11, " Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? *this same Jesus*, which is taken up from you into heaven, *shall so come in like manner* as ye have seen him go into heaven."** Colossians 3:1 teaches us that Jesus sits on the right-hand of the Father on HIS THRONE. You need a body to sit on a throne. The Bible teaches that THIS SAME JESUS Who ascended and

left the earth 2,000 years ago, is now seated on God's the Father's right side, interceding as every believer's High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16).

Jesus Is The Son Of God, The Christ

—BELIEVE IT!!!

1st John 4:2-3,

"Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: *Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God*:

And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world." I believe this refers to Christ's deity. A Christian doesn't believe Jesus was a mere man who lived and died; but rather, we believe that Jesus was the Son of God, the Christ. The very same Apostle John said this in **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." John 11:27, " She saith unto him, Yea, Lord:*I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world*." Now 1st John 4:2-3 makes plain sense. It was a matter of prophesy being fulfilled. The promised Messiah had come!

[4] 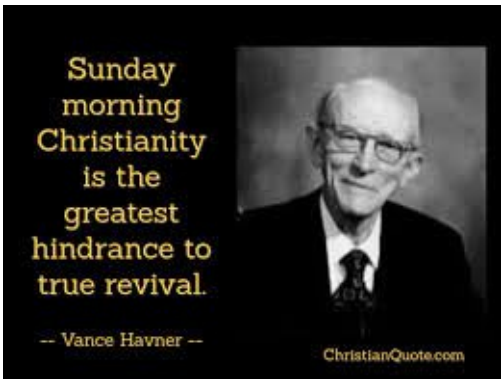

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/ot_christ-chron.htm
2. https://www.biblestudytools.com/blogs/theologically-driven/who-is-the-angel-of-the-lord-in-the-old-testament.html
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_says_not_gods_blood.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj-ob09WYDjFYLReLbAk7CU94Tw_auhZRzu2RKxPf_Uee4HwI9sRI4RW5srJ6bKUBW6bL2Io3R1NZv68upaGzpWAheXs7cVf5DYuCC

2.2.34 An Explanation Of 1st Corinthians 10:23 (2021-02-27 22:53)

1st Corinthians 10:23, "All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not."

Here are some helpful quotes to explain of our text passage from 1st Corinthians 10:23...

> "Nobody who stands up and vows, that he is going to steal our freedom, has a right to use our freedom to destroy our freedom! It's always the Devil's way!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a great quote from the sermon: "[1]The Most Misunderstood Statement In The Bible" (1984)

That is what I believe Daniel meant when he said in Daniel 8:25b that the Antichrist, "by peace shall destroy many"! Communists and Satanists are using our freedom to destroy our freedom in America...

> "Nobody has a right to use freedom as a leverage, by therewith to destroy our freedom!" —Dr. Hyles, a quote from the sermon: "[2]The Most Misunderstood Statement In The Bible" (1984)

God endorses the freewill of man! ...

> "God gives us FREEDOM so we can use it for HIS GLORY, and if we're not going to use it for His glory, guess what, He might take it away from us!" —Pastor Steven L. Anderson; YouTube: "[3]The Dechristianization Of Our Nation" (2019)

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp052514.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp052514.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/the_dechristianization_of_our_nation.mp3

2.2.35 Can Only A Christian Lead A Lost Person To Christ? (2021-02-28 09:30)

John 20:29-31, "Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: *But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "

Someone asked me this week if only a Christian can lead an unsaved person to the Lord. It is my humble opinion, based upon my understanding of the Holy Scriptures, that a lost person CAN be saved on their own, from reading the Bible or reading a well written Gospel tract.

The idea that someone cannot be saved on their own comes from the following passage:

> **Acts 8:26-31 "And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert.**

And he arose and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship, Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet. Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, *Understandest thou what thou readest? And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me?* And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him."

Even today in 2020 the average person, believers included, couldn't understand this passage from Isaiah, that the eunuch was trying to understand. Thank God for Google...lol! Also, we read in **1st Corinthians 2:14-16, "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: *neither can he know them*, because they are spiritually discerned.**

" And we read in

Romans 1:17, "

For therein is the righteousness of God revealed *from faith to faith*: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

" I believe

"faith to faith" refers to God giving a person more understanding, as they by faith take each step in obedience to God. It is clear from reading John 20:31 that the Gospel of John was written to convince the lost person that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that they will believe and be saved.

What more evidence do we need that someone lost CAN be saved without a soulwinner? Since we are born again of the "seed" of God's Word, nothing more is needed than the seed. However, a Christian can plant that seed, and water that seed, as we read in **1st Corinthians 3:5-9, " Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?**

I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.

"

Humbly said, I think this one passage alone from John 20:31 evidences that, yes, a lost person can be saved without a Christian to guide them, just from reading the Gospel of John. That is why it was written.

Just because the eunuch couldn't understand the book of Isaiah, doesn't mean that a person in 2020 cannot understand the Gospel of John. Clearly they can, which is why this particular book of the Bible was written in the first place—to convince lost sinners to come to Jesus Christ to receive forgiveness

of sins and eternal life. As a Christian I had great difficulty for most of my Christian life understanding umpteen passages of Scripture. That is why we are commanded to “study” in 2nd Timothy 2:15.

What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 3:15, “And that from a child thou hast known** *the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation* **through faith which is in Christ Jesus.**

” John 5:39, “ *Search the scriptures***; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. ”** I don’t find any place in the Scripture where it says to go find a saved person if someone wants to understand salvation. Jesus said to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES! Read it for yourself friend. Our Savior Himself said to go SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES! For in them ye think ye have eternal life. That is, we learn about God’s wonderful promise of eternal life through faith in Jesus Christ.

Titus 1:2, “

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; ***But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching*****, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour;”** You see, the Gospel is manifest (made known to lost men) through preaching. If we didn’t have preachers and Christians who are soulwinners, hardly anyone would be saved.

2nd Corinthians 5:20-21 “Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ’s stead, be ye reconciled to God. For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.” I love that. Paul said we as believers are ambassadors to the lost world, as if God Himself were pleading with them to be saved. God desires for all men to repent (i.e., get saved), which great truth we read in 2nd Peter 3:9. That is why I have my website ministry, which I started by God’s leading in 2002, to preach the Gospel to get men saved. I am one of God’s ambassadors, sharing the truth with lost sinners so they can also receive eternal life by faith.

John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." Here we have a direct answer from the Scripture to your question. The Gospel of John was written TO THE LOST PERSON, to convince them. If the Ethiopian eunuch had been reading the Gospel of John (which hadn’t been penned yet), he could have been saved. The Gospel of John is very easy to understand compared to the Old Testament.



1st Timothy 2:5 says "For there is one God, and *one mediator between God and men*, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time." Christ Himself is the only Mediator between God the Father and sinful men. As believers we have been given the ministry of reconciliation, reconciling lost sinners to God with the Gospel, through faith in Christ (Romans 5:1). Since we do have the complete Bible today, it is my humble opinion that people CAN be saved on their own, by simply searching the Scriptures to learn about the Good News of Jesus crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day (John 19-20; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

The Apostle Paul reminded young Timothy that *the Scriptures* would make him wise unto salvation (1st Timothy 3:15-17). Timothy only had the Old Testament to read. Jesus said to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES to *think* we have eternal life (John 5:39). I do not find even one Scripture passage, where the reader is directed to go ask a Christian how to have eternal life. The Bible tells us directly in the Gospel of John, and many other passages. By simply *searching the Scriptures*, a person will learn about Jesus, and CAN be saved by believing on Christ. If a person *cannot* be saved without a Christian to guide them, then there would be TWO mediators. **John 12:32, " And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me."** It is Christ Who draws all men to Himself, through the blessed Holy Spirit, Who is called the

"

Spirit of Christ

"

(Romans 8:9). We are called to be ambassadors for Christ, but Jesus alone is the one and only Mediator. So, no, a person does not need a Christian to be saved.

Not too long ago I wrote an interesting article about [2]visions in the last days, spoken of by Joel. God sent Cornelius a vision in Acts 10. The purpose of that vision was soulwinning. God was helping Cornelius get to the Apostle Peter, so he could hear the Gospel and be saved, and he did get saved (Acts 10:43-44). But, in my humble opinion, this story does not mean no one can understand the Gospel without help. The Bible says we learn from FAITH TO FAITH (Romans 1:17). I believe that means when we accept by faith the truth God has given us, then

God sends more, and takes us to the next step. If a man rejects what light God has given him, then God is not bound to give more. Man's obligation is to receive the truth; God's obligation is to provide the truth. I believe this is what **Titus 2:11** means, **" For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,**

" I do not think that refers to the Gospel; but rather, God provides some enlightenment to a person, to see if they will accept it.

Cornelius

prayed, fasted, gave alms, and feared God; but he wasn't saved yet. So God sent him more light, which led to his conversion. God would NEVER send anyone to Hell, who wanted to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). Many people have gone to Hell, who put off being saved until a later time. God is a just God (1st John 1:9). No one ever went to Hell who didn't choose to go there, by knowingly rejecting God's free gift of eternal life through faith in Jesus Christ.

Humbly, I think this one passage of Scripture from John 20:31 is sufficient enough to theologically prove that a lost person CAN be saved just from reading the Bible. **John 20:31,**

" But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." The person who wrote to me this week to ask a question, whether a person who is lost can be saved without a Christian or not, was concerned about their own salvation. They had heard a preacher teach that no one can be saved without a Christian, but he had been saved by reading the Bible directly.

Again, Jesus said in **John 5:37-40, "And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape. And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not. *Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me*. And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** God's plan of salvation is learned through knowledge of the Scriptures (2nd Timothy 3:15). Whether a person obtains that knowledge directly from searching the Scriptures, or from a soulwinner who preaches the Gospel to them, it is still the same truth. We know from 1st Corinthians 2:14 that the natural (unsaved) man cannot understand spiritual things, but I do not think it means that a lost person cannot even grasp the plan of salvation. If that were true—that a lost person cannot understand anything in the Bible—then why did John write the Gospel of John to convince the lost person (John 20:31) why they should believe on Christ? Clearly a lost person can understand the Gospel of John, because it was written to the lost person.

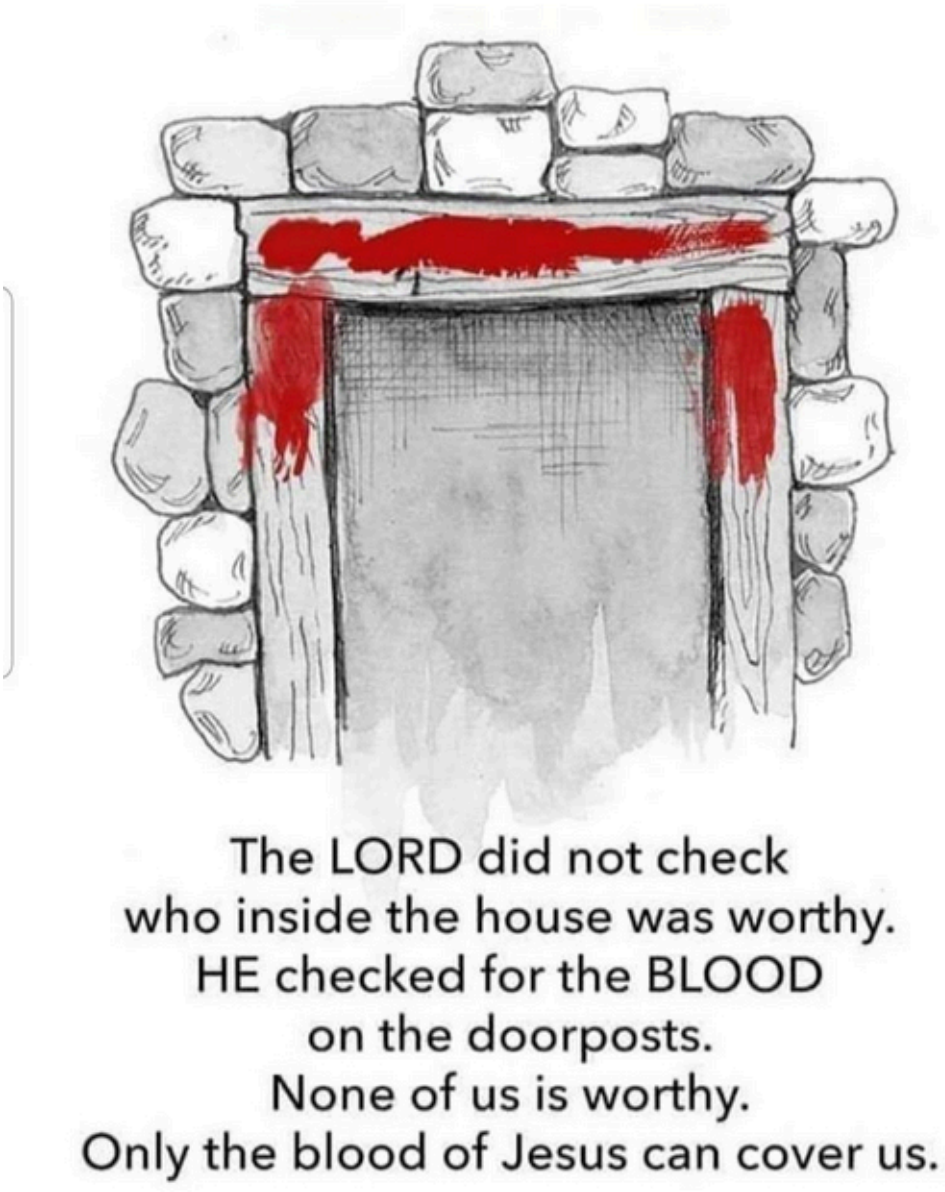

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgmcryeJz6VMQzGNhH8O5BIEuwRvYVmIwKr3ioHe0XJhM67VhsSCYxoRHIWhyphenhyphen2lWD-LrOVxMWqBqQ3xnMOOypN4u85cr
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/what-does-bible-say-about-visions-and.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiiVSbbdTe2FvTHsjDLvIL-OqjCol_e1PSLjBlKo9hwGdDm7TQPIP1pLQfwlvaQBdZLmqwpX1R89eBFBU99aO3SbjuAZU7rRtJ5X2T

2.3 March

2.3.1 Even Our Very Words Will Be Judged By God (2021-03-01 09:30)

Matthew 12:35-37, “

A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

”

If people could grasp the utter extent to which God is going to hold them accountable in eternity, they would tremble in horror! Our text passage warns that God will hold men accountable even for their words. **Hebrews 4:13, “**

Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but *all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do*. **”** We all have an appointment with death (Hebrews 9:27). We all have an appointment future time of judgment before our Creator. Hopefully He is also your personal Savior! Unsaved people will be judged by God the Father at The Great White Throne Of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15). Saved people will be judged by Jesus Christ at The Judgment Seat Of Christ (1st Corinthians 3:11-15; 2nd Corinthians s 5:9-11).

The latter will be as a *civil court*, where we will stand to lose rewards and will experience shame, tears and regret over our failures as Christians. Many will **“**

suffer loss

”

(1st Corinthians **3:15).** The former will be as a *criminal court*, where all Christ-rejecters will be sentenced according to their works to be punished in the Lake of Fire forever. Nothing shall escape the omniscience, omnipresence and omnipotent judgment of Almighty God! Even our idle (wasted) words must be accounted for. How much more shall we give account for our words of deceit, hatred, unjust anger, insensitive and cruel remarks toward other’s feelings.

Years ago I had attempted to move from Guam to Hilo, Hawaii. It was very important that I find a doctor in Hilo who could and would prescribe my needed pain medications. I found and called a chiropractor in Hilo to inquire. The receptionist on the phone assured me that the doctor could prescribe my needed drugs, and that he was licensed as a chiropractor to administer pain medications. I was so delighted. I was a bit skeptical, because what she told me is very rare, so I called back to confirm. She 100 % assured me that I could get my pain medications without any problems. Well, she lied to me! When I arrived in Hilo, the chiropractor not only said that he couldn’t prescribe drugs, but didn’t even know where to send me!

I kindly explained to the woman, and a female co-worker in the office, what pain and grief she had caused me. I explained that I forgave her because I am a Christian, but she should be careful in the future about giving out false information. It hurt more than I can express in words, when she and her co-worker laughed behind my back as I walked away, making a joke. I wanted to turn back and yell at them. I thought about going back during the night and slamming a big brick through their clinic window. But I realized that I would likely end up in jail, and it would just add insult to my injury.

So, I gave that crime (and it was a crime in God’s eyes) committed by those two females to God for judgment. If the Holy Bible is the inspired Word of God, then according to Matthew 12:36 those women are in big trouble with God. They have no idea the wasted money, time,

grief and suffering that she caused me, by giving wrong information. And then she laughs at me, like it's all a big joke! I pray for God to avenge me thoroughly!

Matthew 18:6, "

But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

" I long for the day to see that cruel woman again in eternity, and God judges her for not caring, for her attitude of indifference, for taking my calamity that she caused as if it were a laughing matter! Oh how the tears will flow! Oh how the wicked will shudder in horror, as their sins (even their hurtful words) are held against them in God's court.

I could tell you hundreds of such stories of how ungodly people have hurt me, both in deeds and words. Some of them were professed Christians. Many of them were unsaved reprobates. Most of them, I am not sure of their salvation. But saved or unsaved, all men and women must give account for even their words. Judgment day is coming! Mankind is inherently sinful. Albeit, as such, I believe most people want to do good, despite being sinful. I don't think most people want to hurt other people's feelings; but regardless, we must give account to God if we do, especially if we did it on purpose! Many people ought to shudder in fear and horror, because of the tens of thousands of sins they must answer for!

To slander others is a sin of the mouth. To gossip, lie and spread rumors is a sin of the mouth. To talk too much leads to sinning, because we start saying things we ought never say. **Proverbs 10:19, "In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise."** A wise man keeps his mouth shut most of the time. One's teeth are as bars, caging the beast of the tongue! When the beast is let out of its cage, beware! **James 3:8, " But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison."** The heart is desperately wicked the Bible says, full of deceit (Jeremiah 17:9). As born-again Christian believers, may we all say less, sin less and sit less in the year ahead, glorifying our Father which is in Heaven (1st Corinthians 6:20). For we must all give account someday to God.

2.3.2 Opinions Don't Overrule Facts (2021-03-02 04:43)

Jeremiah 5:3, " O LORD, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, *but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock*; they have refused to return. " Jeremiah 9:5, And *they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth*: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity." Joh:8:32, "

And ye shall know the truth, and *the truth shall make you free*.

"

I went for my sunset walk tonight. I am excited about losing weight. I have been drinking whey protein isolate each day from Vitamin World. Just 1 scoop provides 30 grams of protein, which is about half of what my body needs daily. So I take two scoops a day. I take two different brands, the other also contains 8 grams of fiber. And then I have added cooked dry beans as almost a daily part of my diet, which has lowered my blood pressure to normal. I eat little meat, but I love fish and beef a couple times a week. I've been eating Grouper fillets, which is my

favorite. Lord willing, I want to lose 20 pounds over the next 2 to 3 months. I lost 5 pounds the past 2 weeks by intermittent fasting. I am walking more and exercising as consistent as my neck injury will allow. Albeit, many days I just need to take it easy and rest.

I really wanted to move away from Guam by my birthday March 5th, but my heart is still on Guam. I love the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam so much, and at least for now, Abby has my heart. I saw her yesterday sweeping across the street and my heart melted. She paused to look at me as I drove by, and I waved with as much love as a man can express in a hand wave. I always wiggle all my fingers, a special wave of love just for Abby, energetically displaying my feelings of passion for her. It is my way of saying, "

I want to marry you someday!

" I wish Abby could know what is in my heart. She is the sunshine to me. I still plan to move, but *when* I don't know. My heart just isn't in moving at this time. So I am making the best of my situation, starting out on a new health plan to get into shape. I feel good, despite my neck pain. I am lifting light weights, slimming down, and walking humbly with my God.

Anyway, I just wanted to share a little of my life with you. I like doing that in articles. Literally, you are my family dear reader. I'll be 54 Friday, God willing, but I still feel like I am 18 in mind and body. I was driving to go walking tonight at Asan Beach Park, and I drove by a gas station that daily changes it's sign out front. I have read some great quotes. Several months ago I read: "What you accept into your life becomes a part of you." That is an awesome quote! Today's message said: "Opinions don't overrule facts." Wow, that is a good statement! I pondered that truth as I drove by, and as you can imagine, I immediately thought about the Bob Jones crowd.

My regular readers know that I have been at a war of words against Bob Jones University (BJU) and the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam (HBC) since 2014. [1]Pastor Marty Herron started all this, as the "King Shite Cop" in the 1982 blockbuster film, "

First Blood.

" All I wanted was to eat a spiritual meal each Sunday at Harvest Baptist Church, but he told me to find another church elsewhere. Those were fighting words, for me as much as John J. Rambo. Since when is the New Testament church discriminatory? **James 2:1,**

"My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons. " Pastor Herron was too proud to apologize or make things right. So far I am the ONLY ONE in all of this who has apologized and tried to make peace. All Harvest's pastors have done is shun me away as an enemy. That is not living by faith.

Respectfully, Pastor Gary Walton (the new senior pastor of Harvest since 2018) feels the same. Pastor Walton is fully aware of the ongoing situation, and my humble desire to make peace with Harvest Baptist Church of Guam (HBC), but as our text verse says from

Jeremiah 5:3, " O LORD, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, *but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock*; they have refused to return. " I promised to keep quite at church and just listen for my own benefit, but they still refuse. Folks, in case you don't know, there are not TWO different types of New Testament churches. Either Harvest is sinfully discriminating against me, or they are a religious cult. No true church would refuse to allow a broken man who is willing to cooperate to attend church services. Something is very wrong!

Without further ado, opinions don't overrule facts! Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts. No doubt many people would dismiss my preaching

against BJU and HBC as a mere difference of opinion, but that would be partly false. If I say that 2 + 2 = 4, but [2]some liberal nut says that it really equals 5, then it is party true that we differ in opinion. But what is 100 % true is that our difference in opinion doesn't overrule THE FACT that 2 + 2 = 4. You can say 2 + 2 = 7 or 2 + 2 = 3 all you want, but your opinion doesn't overrule the FACT that 2 + 2 = 4.

Likewise, our difference in opinion (between me and Harvest Baptist Church of Guam and Bob Jones University), doesn't overrule THE FACT that God only authored ONE BOOK. God did not author 2 Bibles, nor 39, nor 900. Yet, how did we end up with TWO conflicting ancient texts today? These ancient texts disagree about 2 %. That may not seem like a lot. However, many of the Scripture passages which differ corrupt the deity of Jesus. The [3]Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort translations have Satan [4]written all over them! Remember that rat poison is 99 % wholesome food and less than 1 % poison! Please think about that. It is a fact that God only authored one inspired Book, so we absolutely cannot have two different accurate English Bibles today. This is a FACT!

If you talk to someone from the Bob Jones crowd, they will debate with you, saying that there cannot possibly be only one good English Bible. But dear friend, here are THE FACTS of the matter...

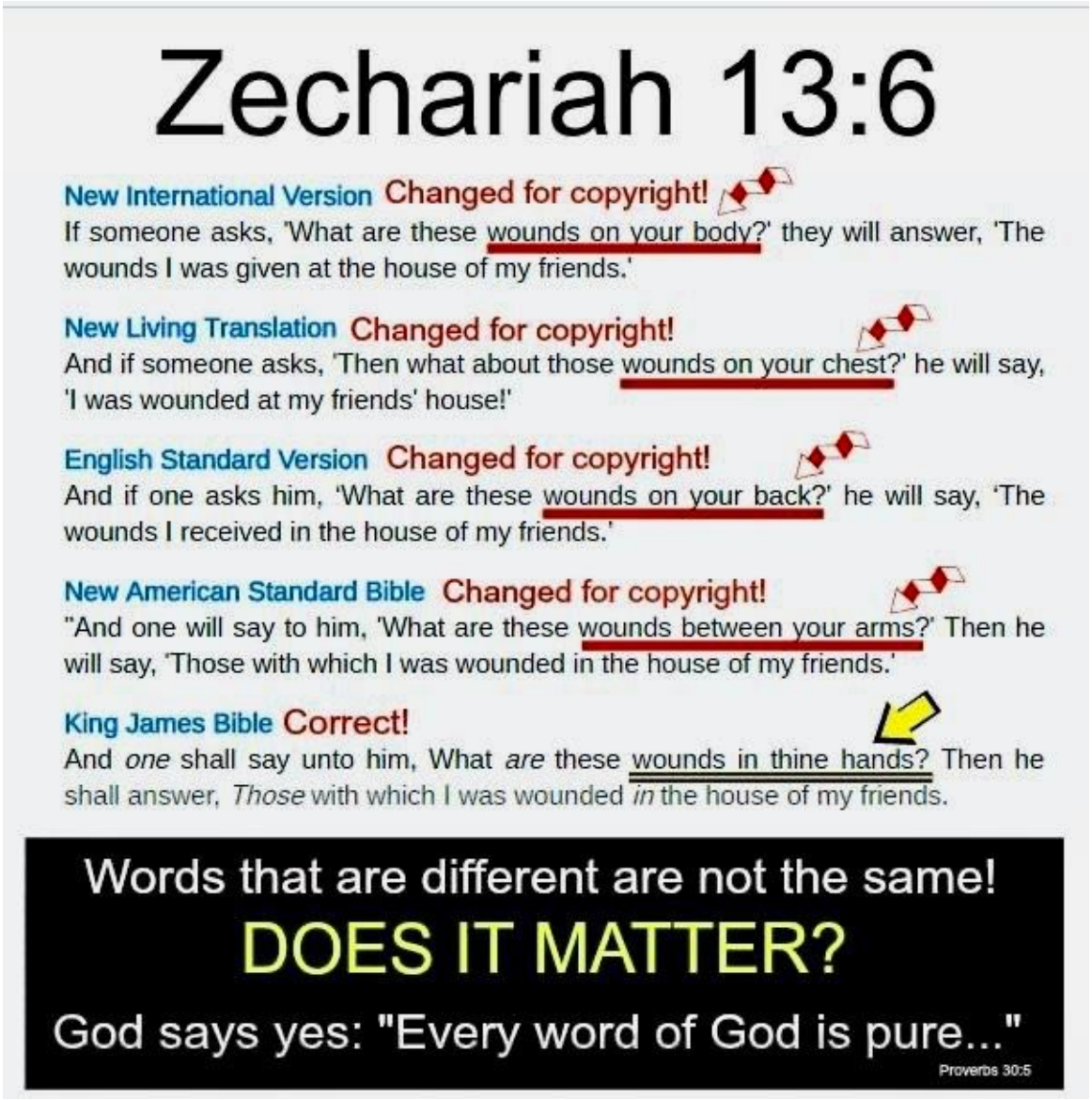

The above picture speaks 1,000 words in defense of the King James Bible. All of today's new Bible revisions have been changed merely to meet U.S. copyright laws, which demand that any new work seeking copyright [6]contain substantial and creative changes in content, and not be a mere copy. This means that wicked people are torturing and butchering the inspired Word of God, just so they can get a stupid copyright to sell it, and sue anybody who threatens their money gained from sales. THIS IS A FACT dear reader, not merely my opinion. Yet if you go read the advertising pitch given by each and every one of these ungodly publishers, they will all claim that their new translation is based upon the most diligent translating work, using the most trustworthy scholarship. THEY ARE ALL SATANIC LIARS!!!

I also bring your attention to the Gospel. According to BJU's website, you MUST [7]repent and turn away from your sins to be saved. That is their opinion! The FACT of the matter is that you cannot show me one place in the entire King James Bible where it says to "

repent of your sin

"

or

3110

“

turn from your sin

”

to be saved. Only in the Devil’s modern perversions of the Bible will you find such blatant incompetent translating. I love the Bob Jones crowd so much! I tried to marry a nurse from BJU at Harvest, but she didn’t want me, and I am heartbroken. I have since fallen in love with another young gal, Abby, but she likewise doesn’t want me. I think about her every day. She is my sunshine, but I am just a distant passing cloud to her. Rejection hurts so much. I could have been married a long time ago, to a girl 25 years old in the Philippines if I wanted, but I want to marry someone that I love.

Anyway, despite the sharp contrast in opinion between me as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher, and the Neo-evangelical Bob Jones crowd, the FACTS are on my side. God only authored one Book. So whenever we find blatant contradictions, inconsistencies and hundreds of Bible verses completely missing in the modern Bible revisions, they simply CANNOT all be God’s infallible and inspired Word. Consequently, today’s ungodly religious Hebrew and Greek scholars tell everyone that we don’t have an inspired, perfect, infallible or innerant Bible today. They tell us that at best all we have is a flawed best manmade attempt to produce a mostly accurate text, based on multiple conflicting ancient texts. Folks, if you buy into their lies you are a darn fool. I don’t believe them for one second! We DO have a perfect, inerrant, infallible and inspired Bible today in the King James Bible!!!!!!!

Opinions don’t overrule facts! The FACTS are on my side. I was saved at age 13. That is a fact. I have only used and preached from the King James Bible all my life. Therefore, I see quickly what is wrong with these Devil’s Bibles today. They don’t say the same thing, not even close in many cases to the King James Bible! These new Bibles may seem easier to understand, but in FACT, they are impossible to understand when corrupted. When the Easy-To-Read Version (ESV) tells you to “

change your life

”

to be saved in Mark 1:15, that makes it impossible to get saved. The King James Bible simply says to

“Repent, and believe the gospel.” The word “repent” in the King James simply means “to think differently.” By changing this passage to require changing one’s life, it now predicates salvation upon works.

You DON’T have to change your life to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. That is why it is a *gift* (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-10). Good works are good and commanded by God (Romans 3:31). They are willful acts of obedience for the person indwelled by God and living in obedience to Him (John 14:15). Just do not believe that they have anything to do with saving your soul (Romans 3:19-20). If you believe that good works, or the good life that you live, contributes to your salvation, then you are believing in yourself to save you, not Jesus (Romans 10:3-4). You’ll end up burning in Hell someday going that route (Matthew 7:21-23). Believe in Jesus alone to save you and you will be saved (John 3:15-16; Galatians 3:26).

Opinions don’t overrule facts! This dreary and relentless ongoing war between me and the indifferent Bob Jones University crowd is not merely about differences of opinion. I plead with your dear reader to look at THE FACTS. Here is [8]an in-depth rebuttal of the English Standard Version (ESV) which BJU uses, sells and sanctions. BJU has blood on their hands. These modern

[9]Devil's Bibles are a hindrance to soulwinning, because they corrupt what it means to *repent* and how to be saved. They Devil is secularizing the Bible, transforming it into a mere spiritual religious book instead of a theological Book of God's Word. Dear friend, I care! I do not claim to be a good Christian, but I am 100 % sincere and I do walk with God. I love people, despite coming across as rude and offensive sometimes. I am not cocky, I am confident. I am not trying to be rude, I simply speak my mind. I am sick and tired of being rejected, shunned and ostracized by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. All I did was try to help them see THE FACTS.

Let's [10]look at Matthew 8:2 shall we. Do you see how only the King James Bible accurately says that a leper "WORSHIPPED" Jesus, but all the Devil's modern revisions merely say that the leper "

knelt

"

or

"

bowed.

" It is obvious that the Devil and his crowd don't like Jesus' deity, so they removed it. This is a FACT! Only the King James Bible honors the Lord by giving Him the worship that He is due and deserves as almighty God in the flesh (1st Timothy 3:16). Hey, take a look at what the modern [11]Devil's Bibles do to torture 1st Timothy 3:16.

These are FACTS folks, which cannot be disputed or dismissed. I am sick and tired of the Bob Jones crowd downplaying this issue as if people like me are making a fuss over a trifle matter. Look how important the Bible is to God. **Psalm 138:2, "I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name."** I could go on for hours!!! These are undisputable FACTS. God elevates His Word above His name. The reason why is obvious, because just as a man's word is his bond, so also is the same true of our great God. God's Word is His bond. If one verse in the Bible is untrue or inaccurate, then none of it can be trusted. Tell one lie and all your truth becomes suspect!

What a great truth! *Opinions don't overrule facts!* That is so very true! Bob Jones University will dismiss everything I say as me being brainwashed by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), since I graduated in 1993 from Hyles-Anderson College. I am very thankful for that wonderful opportunity. I love all my teachers at HAC and the people I met and served in the ministry together while there. There was no internet back then. I drove back and forth 50 miles every day to school for 8 years to get my Pastoral Theology degree. I earned it in blood, sweat and tears (literally)! I give God all the credit, praise and glory for anything good accomplished through this humble broken sinner.

Oh how I wish Harvest Baptist Church of Guam would humble themselves as I have to THE TRUTH. I humbled myself to their pastors in 2017 three times, for which they threw me under the bus, kicking me in the head and leaving me for dead. Those are wicked men! And now I pray and wish that Pastor Gary Walton would befriend the truth, and me, and that Harvest would become a soulwinning church on Guam. I wish I had a church to go soulwinning with. Harvest are so busy making money in the education business with their schools, that they have neglected the Master's business of soulwinning!

Sadly, Guam is going to Hell. I witness to people all the time, but I have no church to invite them to. Harvest won't even let me come to church, go figure. Instead of being a lighthouse

beacon on the island of Guam for Christ, Harvest Baptist Church is a secluded cult-like religious group. They are merely four walls and a roof. I just don't understand their attitudes at Harvest. I really don't. Pride keeps men from doing the right thing. This is not between me and Harvest, it is between THE TRUTH and Harvest. The FACTS are on my side, which is why I preach so strong and without apology. I love you all so much with God's unconditional love.

[12]



1. https://movie-sounds.org/action-movie-sound-clips/quotes-with-sound-clips-from-rambo-1-first-blood/there-wouldn-t-be-no-trouble-except-for-that-king-shit-cop
2. https://www.hoover.org/research/seattle-schools-propose-teach-math-education-racist-will-california-be-far-behindseattle
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj1aUnBCcggEamNd6DIjRY8bZmhE-ry8lwfVamEG8tm7jUHd

2kyCWIHEEtCoMRN1AjeE3jEU2Uh-PWCzB9Sg0LNaD_eRln-XEzN36A
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiIvBWqu3E3lK3GUWfaJRto0vgAEOr_reu0Wa-F0gTCygEu6GS-EsCcOe32nb7KEaMYBVv3YQ_fCPoD7nMYhNGY3qq8BRl9pdjIS1E

2.3.3 They Called Him "LORD," But Jesus Didn't Know Them (2021-03-03 09:30)

Matthew 7:20-23

" Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

***Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?**

***And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.**

"

This is one of the most intriguing and disturbing passages of Scripture. This group of people called Jesus, "LORD, LORD," but He knew them not. They were not born-again. That is, they were not saved, and they went to Hell to burn forever in their sins. How did this happen? What did they do wrong? Dear friend, they made the fatal mistake that millions of churchgoers are making in America and the world today—they are serving Christ instead of wholly trusting Christ to get to Heaven! The heresy is commonly known as "

Lordship Salvation.

"

Evangelist Steve Pettit is in this accursed religious group. Dr. Pettit has been the president of Bob Jones University since 2014. Read what Dr. Pettit foolish says:

> "For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [1]22:44)

That is not the Gospel of Free Grace dear friend. You don't have to run a race of holiness and serving Christ to prove that you are saved. If that were true, then you could never really know with full confidence that you have been saved. Dr. Pettit further heretically elaborates:

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you to *qualify for the award*, you have**

> **to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [2]11:34)

Dear friend, eternal life is a free gift. It is an instantaneous new birth, not a race or a process. Steve Pettit has perverted the new birth into a Marathon Race that must be finished to know for sure that you've qualified for the award. None of that terminology applies to the Gospel. Eternal life is God's free gift (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9), not an *award* which you must *qualify* to obtain as Pettit teaches.

Kindly said, Dr. Pettit is making the same fatal mistake that the people in Matthew 7:21-23 made. They did **" many wonderful works**

" (like run a Bible college), in Jesus' name. They **"**

prophesied

" (like Steve Pettit preaches in BJU chapel) in Jesus' name. They called Jesus

"LORD, LORD," but the Savior firmly stated with these horrifying words: **" I NEVER KNEW YOU.**

" Jesus calls them **"ye that work iniquity."** Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!

Listen, you don't get saved by running the race friend. You get saved by getting out of the race, and resting wholly in Jesus' name! **Hebrews 4:10-11, "*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.*Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** After six days of creating, God rested on the seventh day. God didn't cease from His sins, God stopped working. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might *work the works of God?* Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** The way you labour (or work) to enter into God's rest is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** That is the only thing we are told to DO to be saved in the Bible

—" Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved" (Acts 16:31b).

I could give you umpteen more examples of Calvinist false prophets today (Ray Comfort, Sam Horn, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Paul Washer, Chip Ingram, William Lane Craig, Stephen Davey; Kevin Bauder, et cetera). Repeatedly in the Holy Bible we are simply taught to BELIEVE to have eternal life. In fact, God authored an entire specific book of the Bible as a God's tract, which is the Gospel of John. We read in **John 20:31,**

"*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." So if all we had was the Gospel of John, we have enough to be saved. Everything that we need to know to obtain eternal life is contained within the pages of John's Gospel. Not even once does John mention the word "

repent.

” That is because repentance is automatic when one believes. Repentance and faith are simply two sides of one coin. Repentance is *a change of mind*. The man who changes his mind has done so by believing on Christ.

Salvation is so simple. The Bible even calls it **“**

the simplicity that is in Christ

” **(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** God saves a man solely by faith (Galatians 3:26); and then we are sanctified by the Word of God as we walk by faith (John 17:17; 1st Peter 2:2). Becoming a Christian is instantaneous; but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime. The former is salvation (or sonship); the latter is service (or discipleship). Dr. Pettit errantly teaches that sanctification is a package deal with justification, and that you cannot separate the two. So if you aren’t being sanctified, Dr. Pettit teaches you’ve never been justified either. That is the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation! Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688) got it 100 % correct, who said:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

John Bunyan was a wise man concerning the Gospel. Folks, this is a big deal. There are pastors, Bible colleges and churches everywhere today who are taking this doctrinal matter lightly, as if it doesn’t really matter; but it DOES MATTER! Right doctrine matters! The horrified people in Matthew 7:21-23 found out just how much doctrine does matter!!! They called Him “LORD, LORD,” but Christ denied knowing them. The $64,000 question then, dear reader, is not whether or not you know Jesus, but does Jesus know you? Are you one of His redeemed sheep, or are you a tare like the Bob Jones crowd today?

You had better stop *trying* to be saved, and you had better start *trusting* to be saved. You had better stop trying to faithfully “

run the race

”

as Steve Pettit heretically teaches, and stop trying to commit your life to serving Christ as John MacArthur foolishly teaches, and stop trying to

“turn away from you sin” as Marty Herron errantly teaches, and instead just

“ Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved” (Acts 16:31b). If you are ever saved at all, it will be solely because of GOD’S faithfulness, and not in the least part by YOUR faithfulness. Eternal life is a free gift. Salvation is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition. Salvation is *received*, not *achieved*. To be saved, you simply cease from your own works, as God did from His on the seventh day, and you REST completely in the finished redemptive work of cross Who died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is how you get saved Oh needy sinner!

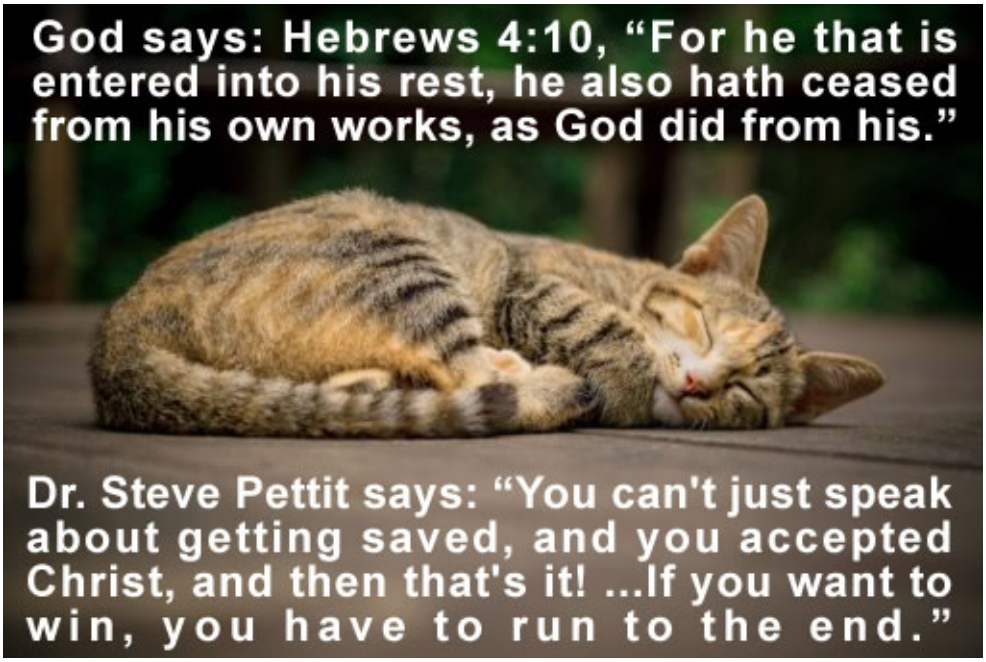
God says: Hebrews 4:10, “For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.”
Dr. Steve Pettit says: “You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! ...If you want to win, you have to run to the end.”

[4]


6 6 6
Psalms 55:21, “The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.”

[5]

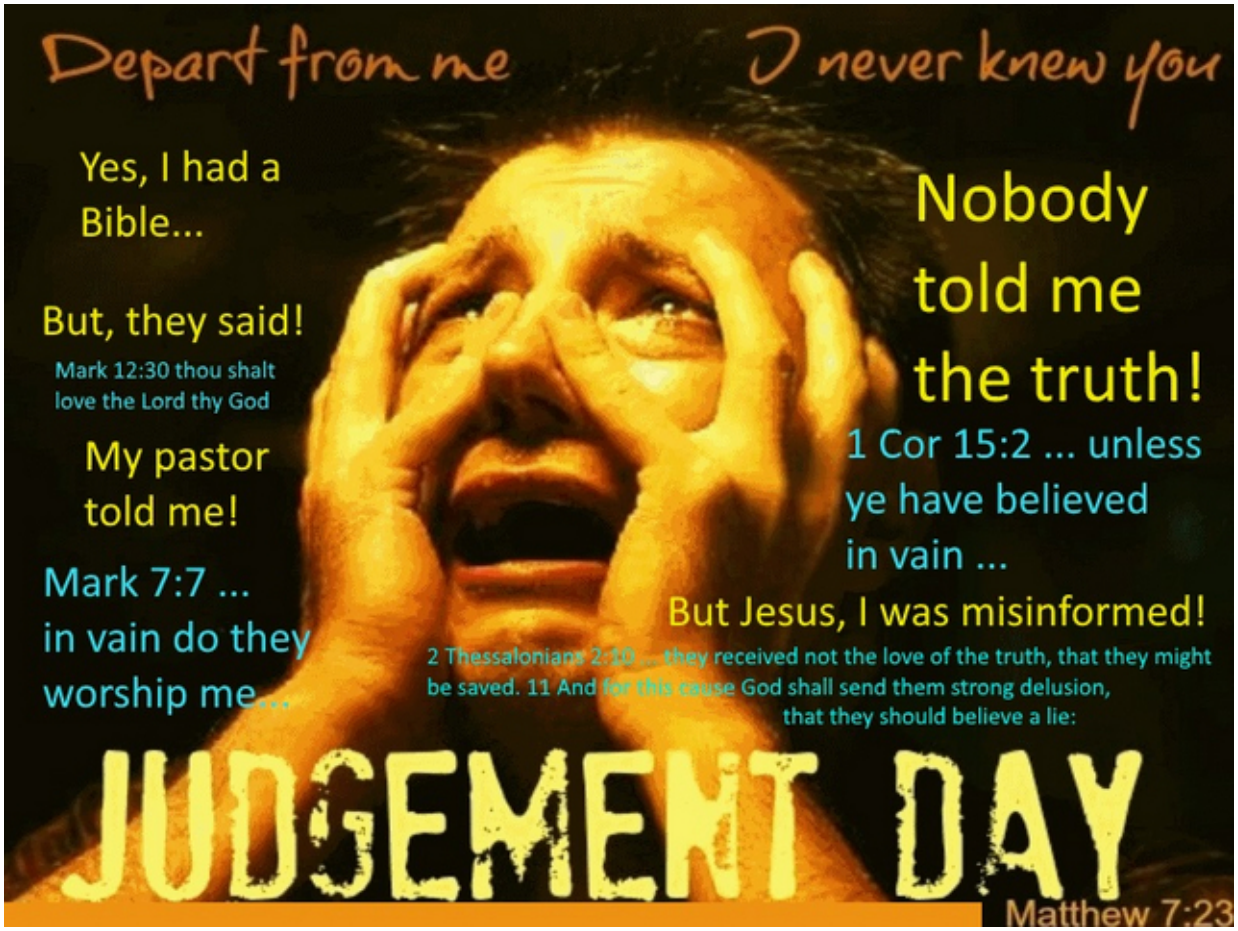
Depart from me
I never knew you
Yes, I had a Bible...
But, they said!
Mark 12:30 thou shalt love the Lord thy God
My pastor told me!
Mark 7:7 ... in vain do they worship me...
Nobody told me the truth!
1 Cor 15:2 ... unless ye have believed in vain ...
But Jesus, I was misinformed!
2 Thessalonians 2:10 ... they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. 11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:
JUDGEMENT DAY
Matthew 7:23

3118

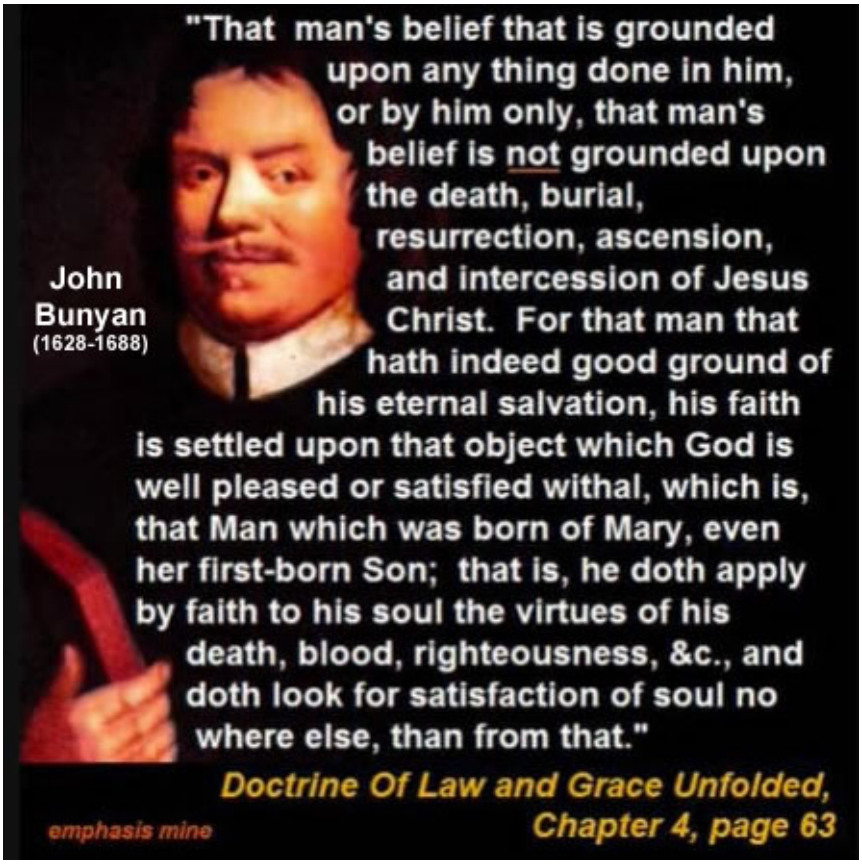
"That man's belief that is grounded upon any thing done in him, or by him only, that man's belief is not grounded upon the death, burial, resurrection, ascension, and intercession of Jesus Christ. For that man that hath indeed good ground of his eternal salvation, his faith is settled upon that object which God is well pleased or satisfied withal, which is, that Man which was born of Mary, even her first-born Son; that is, he doth apply by faith to his soul the virtues of his death, blood, righteousness, &c., and doth look for satisfaction of soul no where else, than from that."
John Bunyan
(1628-1688)
Doctrine Of Law and Grace Unfolded, Chapter 4, page 63
emphasis mine

[7]

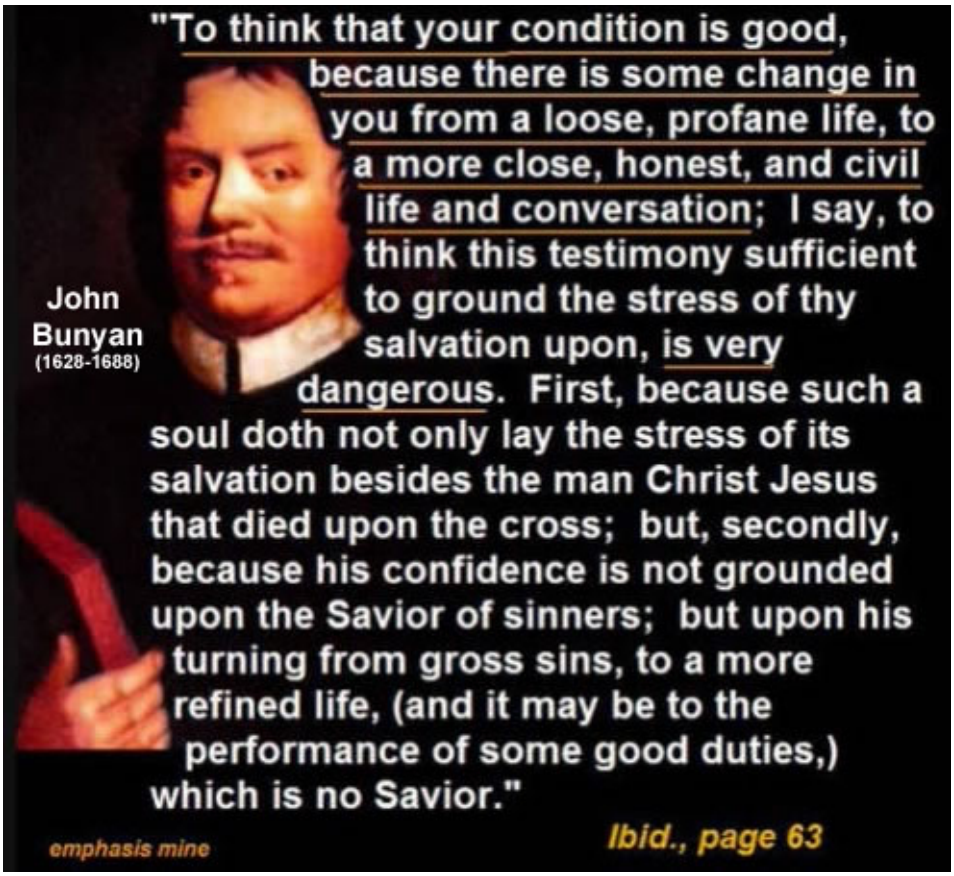
"To think that your condition is good, because there is some change in you from a loose, profane life, to a more close, honest, and civil life and conversation; I say, to think this testimony sufficient to ground the stress of thy salvation upon, is very dangerous. First, because such a soul doth not only lay the stress of its salvation besides the man Christ Jesus that died upon the cross; but, secondly, because his confidence is not grounded upon the Savior of sinners; but upon his turning from gross sins, to a more refined life, (and it may be to the performance of some good duties,) which is no Savior."
John Bunyan
(1628-1688)
Ibid., page 63
emphasis mine

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh_sUsOJUO56uD8HK8HVJG8P29ohEJTUqmXgPzvVUHfODgL5uCxuM-enwJEm5iQC6kLbCwY_8lDIL6Wbqn63HNJTbDzNKRqlQ6-wxx
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgzJsLcbcy9LbYp3eGElyZv1nYx_yTFQrfNrmBFcAHNIVOTojEtzdo8FaDPEzMcyvITZOpRoBU8i6LmhW6Obaw84SykVeCzegam8o-
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgXFAbE_YNIlGvWHnzdubZZOHkxgPZVqDGnofGpX6LqIF4CCTtlMQihkOO1nr1e6I4rGT4XYxmxnEG-hrBpOjByY7zY_F-XuIHuw9X
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQLBpHkfvdlUTY12SKn7_ZGSDq7yVJgIQ1ugDnqh7cuW3eov6QznIR-iL8HqE6fOeaZ93g0w6xgbVTAvgRyLhg-1-d1ZErg3OQyR2
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjosgul5U1y5AiZ4ChH2xgM-phhV9mMw8b75MfQ4eiPMOfo_nfDXIiXVWKEom7dOQqyPQbDDFjz5MXPurjExc6ByFVs9I4JNf3XyRC

2.3.4 Let Not Your Heart Be Troubled (2021-03-04 09:30)

John 14:1-3, “

Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

In my Father’s house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

” John 16:33, “These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

”

The apostle Peter had just denied knowing Jesus three times in John chapter 13. Now in chapter 14 the Lord comforts Peter, letting Him know that the Lord Himself is preparing a place for every believer up in Heaven. This is so beautiful. In God’s house there are many mansions. I love when Jesus says, “If it were not so, I would have told you.” The blessed Lord said what He meant, and He meant what He said. You can count on Jesus!!! That is exactly what it means in **Romans 10:11, “For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.”** If you place your full trust in the Lord Jesus Christ, you will never be disappointed. You won’t ever regret receiving Jesus Christ as your personal Savior (John 1:12-13).

Jesus said,

“If it were not so, I would have told you.” That is one reason I know that the story in Luke 16:19-32 is a true story, because if it wasn’t Jesus is a deceiver. Jesus didn’t say it was a parable, so I’m going to take it as factual. Jesus used proper nouns for names, which He never did when He told parables. Jesus said that Hell has fire.

Luke 16:23, “

And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; *for I am tormented in this flame*.

” It would be very wrong (as Mormons and Jehovah’s Witnesses errantly do), to say that Jesus was only speaking

symbolically, or to call this a parable. If the Bible doesn’t call something fiction, than don’t you dare call it untrue. Luke 16:19-32 about the rich man and Lazarus is a factual true story. Jesus said,

“If it were not so, I would have told you.”

Jesus told Peter not to let his heart be troubled. Is your heart troubled dear friend?

John 14:1-3, “

Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

In my Father’s house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

” The way to stop being troubled is to BELIEVE in Jesus. Is He your Savior? Trust Him now to forgive your sins and He will. Believe that Jesus died on the cross to pay your debt of sin. Believe that He was buried. And believe that three days later Christ bodily resurrected from the dead for your justification. Jesus raised up to justify our faith in Him, that is was not in vain. If your name is written in Heaven dear reader, then you have very much to rejoice about continually, night and day.

John 16:33, “These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*.

” Repeatedly in the Bible we find the Lord encouraging us not to be troubled. The Lord doesn’t want us to worry and fret. In Philippians 4:6 we are exhorted to “Be careful for nothing,” that is, don’t allow anxiety and stress to rule your life. Bring your cares and troubles to God in prayer, and leave your burden there! Then claim the perfect peace of God, which passeth all understanding (Philippians 4:7).

The Bible says God cares about you (1st Peter 5:7). If you are like me, and you are, you sometimes begin to doubt if God really cares. He does friend, I assure you! I know God cares because the Bible says that He cares!!! That is walking by faith. If we walk by sight, we might think that God doesn’t care, when things are not going well. But we are commanded to walk BY FAITH, trusting the promises of God in the Scriptures. Let not your heart be troubled. That is what Jesus said. Is your heart troubled Oh believer? Get into the Word of God. I am amazed how many Christians are vaguely familiar with the Bible. They have never slept clutching their King James Bible next to their heart. They have never gone to the Scriptures when everything in their life fell apart. You need to do that friend! You need to get into your King James Bible during the dark times, when all hope seems gone, and claim God’s promises! THAT IS LIVING BY FAITH!!!

I am not an eloquent writer, but God knows that I have a willing heart to be used of God. The Lord uses me because I am willing to be used. Pastor Jack Hyles used to say concerning Samson, that even though Samson was a crooked stick, God will still make use of a crooked stick if it is yielded to Him. I am grateful to be fit for the Master’s use! **Isaiah 6:8, “ Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me.”** What a wonderful Savior!

2.3.5 Like Insulin Resistance, Churches Are Truth Resistant (2021-03-05 09:30)

Revelation 3:1-2, "And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. *Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God." Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*."

Insulin resistance kills three times more Americans than cancer does! What is insulin? What is insulin resistance? Insulin is a hormone produced by the pancreas that regulates blood sugar (glucose). Eating carbohydrates (rice, bread, pasta potatoes) all gets converted in the body to glucose. Plus the sugar you eat gets turned into glucose. Fructose is sugar from fruit. Sucrose is sugar from sugar cane. Too much sugar is toxic for your body!

Americans as a whole eat a horrible diet. Only 5 % of Americans eat the required amount of fiber each day. The average American eats 20 times more red meat than they should. Meat is high in protein but contains ZERO fiber. Beans are much better, having both protein and fiber! Consequently, 40 % of Americans are obese. Here is some information explaining insulin and insulin resistance:

> Insulin is a hormone that plays a big role in metabolism, which is all about how our body converts digested food into energy.
>
> Let's start from the beginning:
>
> Our digestive track breaks down the carbohydrates we eat into glucose as well as other simple sugars. Our bloodstream then delivers glucose across the body, for our cells to use as energy.
>
> That's where insulin comes in.
>
> It's a hormone produced by our pancreas, to help blood glucose enter into the cells. You can think of it as the key that opens the cell's door, allowing blood glucose to enter.
>
> 'Insulin resistance' simply means that the cells of our body have slowly stopped responding to insulin – it can no longer open the door.
>
> Although cells have other ways of taking up glucose, this definitely causes an imbalance in our blood glucose levels, and even impairs the functions of cells.
>
> The condition of 'insulin resistance' is known as type-II diabetes mellitus. This is different from type-I diabetes mellitus, where the body cannot make insulin in the first place, making it necessary for the patient to inject insulin into their blood.
>
> SOURCE: [1]A Simple Explanation: Insulin Resistance And It's Effects

Likewise, churches today are obese with money, comfort and luxury. The New Testament church didn't have heating and air conditioning. As far as we know they didn't even have a building. How does that compare to churches today with their padded pews, stained-glass windows, lush carpeting, annual trips to the Holy Land, exorbitant salaries for pastors (2 to 3 times what the average U.S. worker gets paid annually), et cetera? These spiritually obese

churches have become *truth resistant*, just as an *insulin resistant* sick person.

Insulin Resistance (Diabetes) Causes All Sorts Of Health Problems

Once a person's body has become resistant to insulin, meaning that the muscles no longer burn sugar as energy, really bad things start to happen. Blood sugar levels spike. Blood pressure spikes. Nerves start to die in the feet, toes and extremities of the body. You can go blind, have a stroke, have kidney failure, and a bunch of other awful things. The cure is simply to lose weight, eat heathy, exercise and take control of your health. Insulin resistance is also known as diabetes, commonly known as: "The Silent Killer" (because many people don't even know they have it until too late). Diabetes is also called: "The Sitting Disease," because America's sedentary lifestyle is the major cause of insulin resistance, and bad diet.

The same horrible thing has happened to the churches today. Churches have become *truth resistant* . Pastors and congregations no longer respond to the Holy Spirit, failing to absorb *truth* ; just like muscles which no longer respond to *insulin* , failing to absorb glucose (body sugar). As a consequence of not being able to absorb truth, because pastor's hearts are not right with God today, all sorts of really bad things are happening in the churches.

This is why the deadly disease of Lordship Salvation is so prevalent in churches nowadays (in the absence of truth), which is a perversion of God's grace. Some people mockingly refer to the simplicity that is in Christ (the free grace Gospel) as "

cheap grace,

"

but friend, grace does not come cheap, it cost Jesus His life. God's grace is free to you and me, but it cost God His only begotten Son (John 3:16), and it cost Jesus His very life (2nd Corinthians 5:21), so we could be free and escape eternity burning in the Lake of Fire (Romans 5:9). We are saved by simple childlike faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26).

It is resistance to THE TRUTH why so many churches today have been infected with literally hundreds of corrupt English Bible revisions, which attack the deity of Jesus, pervert the meaning of repentance, change of plan of salvation, remove the Godhead (Trinity), eliminate complete passages of Scripture, and diminish the preeminence of Christ. Truth resistance is deadly, and your church has probably already been infected by this Silent Killer!!!

Since I am a Baptist, I see the apostate condition in most Baptist churches today, and it grieves me. Baptist churches everywhere are dying. **Revelation 3:1-2, "And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. *Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."** The Lord exhorted the church at Sardis to

strengthen

the things that were READY TO DIE.

This Scripture passage is so applicable today in America. Once a church is so far gone that they preach *another gospel* of misunderstood repentance (aka,

“

turn away from your sin

”

to be saved), they are now a religious cult, not a church. It is corrupt theological institutions; such as, [2]Bob Jones University and [3]Moody Bible Institute, that are promoting a counterfeit plan of salvation through thousands of their corrupt graduates.

Pastors Are Killing The Churches By Resisting The Truth

The following information appeared in a *Pew Forum* article on October 17, 2019. The article is titled: ’ [4]In U.S., Decline Of Christianity Continues At Rapid Pace ’:

> More than eight-in-ten members of the Silent Generation (those born between 1928 and 1945) describe themselves as Christians (84 %), as do three-quarters of Baby Boomers (76 %). **In stark contrast, only half of Millennials (49 %) describe themselves as Christians;** four-in-ten are religious “nones,” and one-in-ten Millennials identify with non-Christian faiths... **The data suggests that Christians are declining not just as a share of the U.S. adult population, but also in absolute numbers.** [emphasis added] —[5]SOURCE

I was saddened when I learned that rapper Kanye West performed a dance concert at Joel Osteen’s so-called "church" in Houston, Texas in 2019. [6]Check out this giant All Seeing Eye which was displayed when Kanye performed there. This is their way of bragging that the Luciferian elite have infiltrated the churches with the New World Order. I-chabod (the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over the door of today’s churches!!! Joel Osteen is a false teacher. Evangelist Michael P. Bowen refutes Pastor Osteen’s false gospel in his helpful book titled: "[7]I NEVER KNEW YOU," chapter 2, page 19.

Jeremiah 23:1-2, “Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.” The churches are pathetic today. Formalism is the enemy of the Gospel. I have been in Catholic churches, which feel like spiritual morgues. That is because it is a formalized religion, but the blessed Holy Spirit of God is not present. God is love (1st John 4:8. God cares (1st Peter 5:7). God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9).

Ephesians 4:30-32 teaches us as believers to be loving, forgiving, kind and tenderhearted one toward another.

Yet, we find coldness, covetousness, hypocrisy, a sinful respect of persons, social cliques and a woeful lack of compassion for hurting people in many churches today. Something is very

wrong! It is simply because the churches have fallen into the rut of going through the religious motions, not walking close to God, which if they did would produce the *fruit* of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

A Preacher Who Walks With God Will Hate Every False Way

A person who walks with God, by abiding in the Word of God, will hate every false way. **Psalm 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** I hate the New World Order (controlled by the Illuminati). I call them the "Luciferian elite." Alex Jones calls them "Globalists." Commander William Guy Carr refers to the NWO in his books as: "The World Revolutionary Movement." Carr refers to the Illuminati as "Satanists." These are all accurate terms. Satan is **"the god of this world" (2nd Corinthians 4:4b).** The average preacher doesn't study the NWO, doesn't care at all about it, and won't warn people about it.

Consequently, tens of thousands of churches are embracing the [8]Devil's NWO Bible versions. As any good coach will tell you: "The best defense is a strong offense!" The churches are biting hook, line and sinker into the NWO because their pastors have failed to educate them. Humbly said, it is because I love God and the inspired Word of God that I hate every false way, as the Bible says in Psalm 119:104. Sadly, over 95 % of preachers and pastors today don't seem to hate anything, except not getting paid. Tragically, as I showed you earlier, the [9]United States is departing from faith in God at a rapid pace. Pastors and churches are much to blame, for not strengthening the things that remain, for not contending for the faith!

The Way To Keep Living Is To Fight Dying

The churches are dying because pastors aren't standing. I am hated and despised by local churches on Guam where I live, and all across the world, because I preach THE TRUTH. The shameful Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, where I was welcomed for one year in 2014, axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day when I befriended them with THE TRUTH (as a true friend does). Since late 2014, I have been banned from even attending church, for simply showing them that Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel. I love them, but they don't love me.

Despite my love for them, Harvest's wicked pastors drove me out of their social club in 2014, and have sinfully ostracized me ever since. Neither Pastor Marty Herron nor Pastor Gary Walton would allow me to come back to church. Dear friend, the churches are *changing* because they aren't fighting not to change. It's like exercising, eating healthy and walking. If a person doesn't fight to stay healthy, we'll get fat and let our health go (now I'm preaching to myself...lol). I have been eating healthier, walking more and I've lost some weight. I feel good, but it is a constant battle. You see, you have to STRENTHEN THE THINGS THAT ARE READY TO DIE to preserve them.

The same is true of churches. By going along with the apostasy everywhere today, and not fighting to stay healthy, the churches are all truth resistant (like insulin resistance), becoming obese with heresy and spiritual disease, dying prematurely. That's a great comparison of what is happening to churches today. Our American churches have become so spoiled rotten, disgustingly fat, financially prosperous and weighed down with social clubs and high society types, that they are as a diseased body with type II diabetes. Churches today are having their bus ministry and weekly soulwinning program amputated. They are truth resistant.

You can inject high doses of truth into the average church today, and it won't make a difference, they just laugh at you!

Kindly said (with candy sprinkles on top), I'm talking about the Bob Jones crowd. I'm talking about Pastor Marty Herron in Iowa at the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary. I'm talking about Pastor John MacArthur. These people are alumni of BJU. I'm talking about Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, a dried up barren social club who emphasize the education business at the neglect of the Master's business of soulwinning. These names and institutions have all become truth resistant! You cannot help them, because they are subverted of themselves. **Titus**

3:10-11, "

A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;

Knowing that he that is *such is subverted, and sinneth*, being condemned of himself.

" The Lordship Salvation crowed sinneth. The wrong repentance crowd sinneth. The false Bibles crowd sinneth. They are subverted of themselves. They are TRUTH RESISTANT!!!

The Truth Resistant Harvest Baptist Church Of Guam

I happily attended the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam for a year in 2014. I saw that the church was infected with false Bibles, misunderstood repentance and Lordship Salvation. I gave them an injection of THE TRUTH, as a true friend does. I purchased several hundred dollars of books with my own money for the pastors, to help them to see. I was humble about it. I prayed and asked God to soften their hearts. But once the injection of THE TRUTH was given, I realized quickly that they are TRUTH RESISTANT at Harvest.

Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) of Guam has spiritual type II diabetes. They have grown so fat with success, money and popularity in the geographical region, known as: The Federated States Of Micronesia, that they are sickly. Harvest's feet and toes are infected, rotting away. Their youth are rotting away with another gospel of Lordship Salvation. Harvest's spiritual glucose level is 400, using 24 different Bible versions among their sickly congregation. I am hated for caring enough to tell them THE TRUTH. Harvest's pastors are infected the most, indifferent as can be, totally *truth resistant*. You could inject unit after unit of TRUTH into Harvest Baptist Church Guam all day long, and their diseased church body would merely laugh at you, as they laugh at me, literally banning and ostracizing me from attending church since 2014. Harvest is as a dying man with stage 4 Type II diabetes.

The saddest thing is that although Harvest's diseased condition is totally curable, they would rather continue being infected, until every limb has rotted away, and all life is gone. Harvest's shameful pastors are arrogant sinful man, who are as fools who resent being told they are wrong. So they [10]continue leading people into Hell by promoting Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) who preaches another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. HBC sends people to Hell by preaching Lordship Salvation. HBC sends people to Hell by preaching a misunderstood repentance that demands a person "

turn away from sin

" to go to Heaven. You simply cannot give THE TRUTH to most Baptist churches today, because they have become *truth resistant* . This is a consequence of the sinful human heart.

Answering the question: "Why Is It So Hard To Convince People That They're Wrong?,"

Pam Rose, a clinical psychologist, says:

> Some people simply don't "believe in" evidence. They believe what they want to believe for any number of reasons: to shore up a self-image, to avoid diligence and

> study, to support a whole system of non-evident beliefs, to remain consistent in their emotional attachments. They listen for support for their existing framework and reject all else: it's staggering I know but some of us prefer to "like" an idea rather than support it with evidence.
>
> Another huge step is required to convince someone they're wrong or from a more positive perspective, to teach someone something. The other must agree to be taught by you, psychologically. From grade school teachers to preachers, coaches to politicians, parents (especially of teens!) and between friends, this ephemeral permission-to- learn- from lies between you with your evidence and your potential learner.
>
> With some it seems once they've granted the permission to another to teach them, they may refuse to alter that permission despite massive evidence to the lack of fitness of that one to teach anyone anything. They may call it loyalty or commitment; I call it blindly following.
>
> PBS show from years ago focused on a German ship rescuing German civilians from coastal areas of Europe to return them to Germany towards the end of WWII. [11]It sank with 9,000 people, exceeding the Titanic always reputed to be the most souls lost. My good friend, a teacher could not/would not believe me. I was watching it as we spoke by phone and she sputtered, "everybody knows…..I've never heard of such a thing…..that's just not true….etc. I said "It's here before my eyes, don't you believe PBS? I just saw full details about it" but she was adamant. I couldn't change her mind but she changed mine about her. [12]SOURCE

Pam is so right! These ungodly pastors today absolutely refuse to be taught by another preacher who resides outside of their particular religious clique. Just like that foolish teacher who refused to believe that 9,000 people died when the Wilhelm Gustloff ship sank in January of 1945, so also do today's foolish Bob Jones University graduates refuse to believe that God only authored ONE BIBLE (not 2, or 39, or 900). They refuse to believe that Lordship Salvation is a false plan of salvation. They refuse to believe that you don't have to forsake a lifestyle of sinful behavior to be saved.

Yet, these things are all true.

You don't have to stop any sin to be saved. You don't have to follow Jesus as your "Lord" (Boss), surrendering all to Him to receive God's free gift of eternal life. That is why the Bible calls eternal life "a gift," because you can have it without working or qualifying for it. Literally, [13]Steve Pettit teaches that Heaven is an "award" that you must "qualify" for . That is as Satanic as anything I have ever heard preached from a pulpit. Pettit said that to 2,700 students and faculty at Bob Jones University during chapel on January 26, 2015.

[14]Pastor John MacArthur errantly preaches that salvation is "

an exchange

"

for all that you are for all that Jesus is. Folks, it cannot be a gift then! Either salvation is a trade, an equal exchange of some sorts, or else it is a free gift that you simply receive by faith alone (Galatians 3:26), but it cannot be both. I am saddened and frustrated that so many pastors today refuse to heed THE TRUTH. I am irritated to know that the majority of Baptist pastors have nothing to say in rebuke of [15]Evangelist Ken Ham's false theology, which demands that a person

"

repent of your sin

”

to be saved. That is false religion! If a man must cease from fornicating, getting drunk and stealing from his employer to be saved, or prove that he is saved, then eternal life cannot be justly called a

“

free gift

” (Romans 5:15-18).

Is your pastor and congregation TRUTH RESISTANT? If so, your church has been infected with sinful error and pride. There’s just something in our sinful human nature that hates being wrong. Carnally-minded people would rather die than admit they are wrong! I used to tell people to “invite Jesus into your heart” to be saved, but I was very wrong. Evangelist Oliver B. Greene used to preach that junk theology and mislead a bunch of people. No, you don’t invite Jesus into your heart to be saved, you simply “

believe

”

(trust) on Him as the Bible says. **John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. ”** You cannot show me even one verse that teaches to invite Jesus into your heart. Right doctrine matters!

If you have become resistant to truth, the remedy is to start eating a healthier spiritual diet (abide in the Scriptures) and exercise your faith by contending for it (Jude 1:3). The pharmaceutical industry needs you to be sick, or they won’t make any money. Likewise, the Devil can’t deceive you unless you let religion fool you. Satan wants you to become religious, so you won’t go to Heaven. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again (Matthew 7:21-23). We all need truth! The only way to make the darkness go away is to shine the light of the truth.



1. https://nutrova.com/blog/a-simple-explanation-insulin-resistance-its-effects/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/mbi_false_gospel.htm
4. https://www.pewforum.org/2019/10/17/in-u-s-decline-of-christianity-continues-at-rapid-pace/
5. https://www.blogger.com/
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Va2CTVZKYXc&t=3698s
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ
9. https://www.pewforum.org/2019/10/17/in-u-s-decline-of-christianity-continues-at-rapid-pace/
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. https://www.britannica.com/topic/MV-Wilhelm-Gustloff
12. https://www.quora.com/Why-is-it-so-hard-to-convince-people-that-theyre-wrong
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ken_ham.htm

16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQkmGJRbjqqB4jqYj1PYY63C2u2o2r_ihrWTqzzmSoJJKqDw4Qh7cC5fik_TkzrmspcA1LNmKRQClOhPdvUEFfMei0_kHk5H1RAyy

---

2.3.6 Why Won't God Heal Amputees? (2021-03-06 09:30)

"If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father. But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause" (John 15:24,25).

Here's a blasphemous atheist website...

[1]http://www.WhyWontGodHealAmputees.com

That's a fair question... why doesn't God heal amputees? Is it because God is "imaginary" as the above atheist website claims? In fact, they've put together a video on YouTube presenting their argument against God's existence...

[2]http://youtube.com/watch?v=zDHJ4ztnldQ

So why doesn't God heal amputees? The truth is that the Word of God never promised such healing for the lame.

Biblically, amputees are referred to as the "lame." In **Luke 7:22** Jesus said... **"Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached."** Jesus healed amputees, making the lame to walk, the blind to see, and the deaf to hear; BUT, apart from the miracles of the New Testament, there are NO recorded evidences of amputees being divinely healed.

Keep in mind that Jesus performed the works He did, as no other man ever did, to prove to mankind that He was God in the flesh... **"*If I had not done among them the works which none other man did*, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father. But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause" (John 15:24,25).**

Jesus, for a short time, granted power unto His Apostles to perform these same miracles (Mark 16:17,18). By the end of the New Testament, these Apostolic gifts had CEASED. **1st Corinthians 13:8b** clearly states... **"tongues, they shall cease."** 1st Corinthians 13:8-12 speaks in reference to New Testament saints awaiting the completion of the Bible... when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. The Apostolic gifts of healing, tongues, and of casting out Devils CEASED during New Testament times, as evidence by Paul's inability to heal himself, Timothy, and Trophimus. We know that God is a miracle working God, and still performs wondrous miracles today; BUT, no man has the power to exercise these powers at will as Jesus and the Apostles did. Only Jesus was able to heal amputees, as evidence of His deity. Jesus, to validate the message and ministry of the Apostles, granted them Apostolic gifts to be performed in His name, which CEASED by the end of the New Testament. I challenge any Charismatic who would argue this matter to heal an

amputee... you cannot!

Only Jesus and His Apostles Were Able to Heal Amputees

In Luke 7:20 we find John the Baptist very discouraged, questioning whether Jesus was the Christ or not. I think most Christians can relate to John's dilemma. Even the greatest man born amongst women, John the Baptist (Matthew 11:11), faltered in his faith at times. Never forget that! John's disciples come to Jesus with a message from John... Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? (Luke 7:20; Matthew 11:3). Jesus replies in **Luke 7:22, "Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached."** No preacher today has power from God to perform such miracles. If men today could perform such miracles, then Christ would be discredited and forgotten. In fact, hellbound magician, [3]David Blaine, has actually attempted to discredit Jesus Christ by performing some of the same miracles which Christ did while on earth.

Here's a video on YouTube titled Criss Angel = Jesus...

[4]http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZEXTN3aBCPs &mode=related &search=angel %20magic

At the end of the video, a message appears which states: "Criss Angel is the 2nd Coming of Jesus...Believe It!" [5]Criss Angel has also publickly walked on water, leading people to believe that he is Jesus. This is very disturbing folks.

Such wickedness is preparing the way for the coming Antichrist, who will deceive the world with his DECEIT... **"Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved" (2nd Thessalonians 2:9,10).** But even still, the Antichrist will not be able to heal the lame, make the deaf to hear, heal the blind, or raise the dead. ONLY Jesus Christ was able to perform such miracles, and for a short time—His Apostles—to whom He granted such powers to validate their ministry. Today, nearly 2000 years later, followers of Christ are still testifying to the sinful lost world of Jesus' miracles as recorded in the Scriptures. No man in the history of humanity has been able to perform the breath-taking, mind-boggling, scientifically impossible, miracles which the Lord Jesus Christ did, which is why Jesus stated in **John 14:11, "Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: *or else believe me for the very works' sake*."**

In Acts 3:6-13, we read that Peter healed a lame man. The people were astonished and began to worship the Apostles. Peter responded in **Acts 3:12-13, "And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk? The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus."** You see, the Apostles only had this power for a short time to GLORIFY THE SON OF GOD. Once the Word of God was completed, there was no need for these sign gifts anymore.

Life Itself is a Miracle of God, Clearly Revealing God's Power and Godhead

Oh listen my friend! You'd better stop demanding miracles from God; BUT rather, believe on Jesus Christ because of the miracles recorded in the Word of God! Only a deliberately blind fool would deny the existence of God, who is clearly seen in creation, **"For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse" (Romans 1:20).** To them that believe, no explanation is necessary; to them that believe not, no explanation is possible. If you believe in God, then you'd be a fool not to believe that He authored the Bible. Mankind wouldn't write the Bible if he could, and couldn't if he would. There is NO other Book on earth compared to the Word of God. The discovery of over 5,000 scrolls and parchments of the Scriptures is overwhelming evidence that the Word of God wasn't written by a single man, or during a certain time. The Bible spans 1500 years, written by over 40 men, from various walks of life, most of whom never met one another; YET, the Bible perfectly cross-references in understandable meaning to the diligent Bible student.

If you want to see a miracle from God, open your eyes. Life itself is proof of God's divine power and Godhead. I pity the fool who refuses to believe in electricity because he says he can't see it. God's presence is what holds the universe together (Acts 17:25). One only needs to sit back and view creation to KNOW that there is a God.

Conclusion

God is a prayer answering God, or else He wouldn't have asked us to pray (Philippians 4:6; 1st Thessalonians 5:17; 1st Peter 5:7). James 5:14,15 clearly tell us that God will heal the sick in response to the prayer of faith; BUT, James didn't say anything about healing for the lame, blind, or deaf. Many Christians today have wonderful testimonies of God's wondrous power that has healed them. However, it is abundantly clear that God doesn't heal amputees today, which would diminish the works which Christ did while upon the earth. Jesus spoke like no other man, and performed miracles like no other man, because He is the Son of God. Fake healers, such as Benny Hinn, never heal an amputee! In fact, there are no legitimate healers today, they're all fake! It's always a woman with a headache, or a man with pain in his leg, i.e., something non-verifiable. It's a proven scam that's been going on for ages, and people continue to fall for it.

The ONLY "Great Physician" is Jesus Christ, and He performed His miracles to prove His deity (John 15:24,25). Biblical healing today comes through faith; BUT, we must realize that it is NOT God's will to heal everyone, and amputees shouldn't expect any healing until the Lord's return. Amen! Every Christian who is suffering pain today... the deaf, dumb, blind, and crippled... will be forever healed by Christ's omnipotent power when he returns at the Rapture!

1. http://www.whywontgodhealamputees.com/
2. http://youtube.com/watch?v=zDHJ4ztnldQ
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Hellivision/david_blaine.htm
4. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZEXTN3aBCPs&mode=related&search=angel%20magic
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/criss_angel.htm

2.3.7 How To Please God During Suffering (2021-03-07 09:30)

Jonah 2:9-10, “But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD.

And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

”

The moment that Jonah repented (changed his thinking) and told God that he would pay that he had vowed, the Lord caused the great fish to drop Jonah off at the next whale stop! I love a joke that Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold told, about Jonah being down in the mouth…lol. I like that.

I don’t know about you, but reading this true story about Jonah motivates me to want to obey God sooner than later. Perhaps we can get out of the whale’s belly today rather than tomorrow. That’s not to say that all suffering and problems in life are sent by God to teach us a lesson or compel us to do something, but since we usually don’t know why we suffer in any particular situation, I’d rather play it safe and just be humble to obey God right away.

We see a similar situation with Job. Job’s friends were brutal in their critique of him. **Job 16:1, “**

Then Job answered and said,

I have heard many such things: *miserable comforters are ye all*.

Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest? **”** Job’s friends falsely accused him of not being right with God for the calamity in his life. They said if it wasn’t Job, then it must have been his children that sinned, because God doesn’t let bad things happen to the righteous. Literally, that is the horrible way they were thinking. They were very wrong.

Job’s sincere friends rationalized that bad things don’t just happen. Job’s ten children were all killed by a tornado. His servants were killed by thieves. His wealth was gone from fire and burglars. Job’s wife became bitter toward God. Job became diseased with painful boils from head to toe. His friends said it was all Job’s fault, and his family’s. How would you respond toward friends like that? Most people wouldn’t have been their friend anymore. But read how Job responded in **Job 42:10,** “And *the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends*: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before.

”

When Job prayed for his horrible judgmental friends, God ended Job’s calamity.

Again, I am compelled from reading this true story to please God right away. I am going to pray for my former spouse with love in my heart, even though she horribly abandoned and divorced me in 2006, devastating me emotionally, financially and ruining my life. We will never be remarried, but I love her in Christ and pray for her. I buy her anything she asks, because I believe it is how God wants me to treat her. She has never apologized for anything, she blames other women. Like Eve, she blames others, but not herself. But that is God’s department to judge, not mine. What saith the Scripture? …

Romans 12:19-21 “

Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

”

When Joseph’s brothers sold him into slavery, he suffered inexplicably for the next 20 years. Joseph has every reason to hate his 10 half brother’s guts. They were the sons of Leah. Joseph was the son of Rachel. Rachel died giving birth to Benjamin. Joseph could have despised them, but look how he responded in **Genesis 50:18-21, “And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants. And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God?**

But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

Now therefore fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

” Wow! I love that.

Dear reader, I have shown you three living examples in the Word of God of saints, who after being through inexplicably traumatic ordeals, honored the Lord by exemplifying His forgiveness and love toward those that deeply hurt, afflicted and wounded them to the core. **Job 13:15, “**

Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.

” I love Job’s attitude. Job said even if God killed him, he was going to still trust Him. May we be as faithful as Job.

Job 19:25, “For *I know that my redeemer liveth*, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:”

Matthew 8:26, “

And he saith unto them, *Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith?* Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. **”** Do you know that your Redeemer liveth? I do! Jesus exclaimed in **Mark 11:22b, “ Have faith in God.**

”

When Jonah made things right with God, he was freed from his captivity. Jonah evidently had made a vow to God, to go preach the Gospel to Nineveh, but then he reneged on his vow. What saith the Scripture? **Ecclesiastes 5:4-5, “**

When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.

Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. **”** The Bible says happy is the man who trusts in the Lord.

Proverbs 28:14, “ Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.”

That was the sin of Ananias and Sapphira in Acts 5:1-11. They had vowed to sell some property and donate the money to the church, but then for some reason reneged on their vow, keeping

back part of the money. They lied to God. I once heard Pastor Jack Hyles mention in a sermon that $100,000 of money was never paid, which church members had vowed to give to the ministry a year earlier. Dr. Hyles was a good guy. He often co-signed for church members. I heard him once say that he had to pay $15,000 in money from loans that people never repaid, which he had co-signed for. Brother Hyles never once mentioned the matter to the people who didn't repay their debts, because he loved them and didn't want to lose them as church members. That is a godly man and a loyal friend!

From reading all these Scripture passages, and there are many more in the Bible, it is clear to me that the way we respond to suffering affects how God responds to us. When Jonah cried out to God with a thankful heart in the belly of the whale—proclaiming that SALVATION IS OF THE LORD, and he vowed to repay his vow—God responded by letting him go.

When Job prayed to God for his horrible friends—those who kicked dirt in his face while he was at the bottom of life, suffering in pain, lonely, miserable and mourning the death of all his beloved children—God turned away Job's captivity. My blessed reader, if you want to please God during your trials, tribulations and suffering—HAVE FAITH IN GOD!!! **Hebrews 12:2, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."** Unshakable faith comes from having our faith shaken!

[1]



John 11:25-26, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?"

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgUGgbh3Wgp-TozZiTQJO3W6QpSAMbXbM8jvAgTN-JtB_wvKQNOZ2zYN8JBSVOQTfrrOPDyZk6KtiZDK8OLlYo-7yNoVLqidvSIL77

2.3.8 Salvation Is Not A Trial Basis, It Is A Free Gift (2021-03-08 09:30)

John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”

As computer users, we nearly all know the frustration of finding software advertised online for “free,” but then after downloading and installing it, we learn that it’s only free for a limited time, which is very deceptive! Usually such shady “free” offers end up being only on a trial basis for 14 days or a limited period, and then you either have to purchase the software or it won’t work fully or at all. If I had my way, such manipulative advertising would be against the law!

Oftentimes we hear banks advertise that if you open up a new account, they will give you a “free” gift. But if it were truly free, you wouldn’t have to do anything to get it! If you have to open up an account, then it is really a reward for opening a new account, and not a free gift at all. This is all deceptive advertising, and dishonest. The word “free” is perhaps the most misused, abused and misapplied word in the English language today.

The same goes for all the shady counterfeit plans of salvation being offered in many churches today. We often hear of these shady “free” offers for eternal life, that is said to be freely offered by God’s grace through faith; yet at the same time they falsely advertise that you must “turn from your sins” or “be willing to turn from your sins” (which is effectively the same thing), or “follow Christ” or “make Jesus your ’Lord”’ or “commit your life to God” or any number of things which are not part of the Gospel.

We are truly living in a time of universal deceit. It was prolific author George Orwell (1903-1950) who stated, “In times of universal deceit, telling the truth is a revolutionary act!” That is very true! May I say kindly, yet boldly with all Biblical confidence, that the offer of eternal life is not on a trial basis. It is not limited to see how well you perform, or whether your life changes for the better, nor whether you like it or not, nor anything else. Salvation is a free gift from God, which is simply received by childlike faith in the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6)!

Unlike a lot of dishonest companies and shady internet ads, God is totally upfront and honest in His offer of eternal life. There are no hidden clauses, no fine print, and no strings attached in God’s [1]terms of salvation . God’s gift of eternal life offered in the inspired King James Bible is not a free trial for 14 days! It is not shareware! It is not conditional upon you forsaking sin, living a holy life, amending your ways, or committing your life to God! It is a totally free gift, which you simply receive by faith in the Gospel!!!

1. gospel.htm

2.3.9 Helps For Anyone Confused About Bible Repentance (2021-03-09 09:30)

Mark 2:17, “

When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.”

In Mark 2:17 there is no indication that repentance means to turn from sin. Acts 20:21 teaches **"repentance toward God."** Jesus said in **Matthew 21:32, "For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*."** As we clearly see here, the sinners who repented, did so, by believing on the only begotten Son of God. This is what **John 20:31** teaches as well, **"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** The Gospel of John was written specifically to show humanity the way of salvation. The Gospel of John never mentions the word "repent" even once, because the man who believes (which is mentioned 85 times) has also repented.

Here are some helpful resources explaining Biblical repentance:

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), "Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?"...
[1]http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis _hutson/repentance.htm

The Great Biblical Meaning Of "Metanoia" (Repent)...
[2]http://www.lovethetruth.com/bd/metanoia.htm

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "Repentance In The New Testament"...
[3]https://youtu.be/LokoxECTHW4

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "Repentance In The Old Testament"...

[4]http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor _Ralph _Yankee _Arnold/repentance _in _the _old _testament.mp3

Wrong Repentance...
[5]http://getgodsgift.org/index.php?p=1 _21 _Wrong-Repentance

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "Is Repentance A Part Of Salvation?"...
[6]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph _yankee _arnold/is _repentance _part _of _salvation.mp3

Dr. Yankee Arnold, "Easy Believism"...
[7]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph _yankee _arnold/easy _believism.mp3

Pastor Harry A. Ironside)1876-1951), "Except Ye Repent"...

[8]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry _ironside/Except _Ye _Repent/toc.htm

Sadly, James White is actually in agreement with the Mormon cult on repentance...
[9]http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju _repentance _heresy.htm

Believing On Jesus Is Enough, Repentance Is Automatic...
[10]http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/believing _is _enough.htm

Pastor Jack Hyles, "Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of The Gospel"...
[11]http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack _hyles/enemies _of _soulwinning/misunderstood _repentance.htm

Dr. Harry Ironside, "Hopeless Repentance" (Judas turned from his sins and went to Hell forever)...
[12]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry _ironside/Except _Ye _Repent/14.htm

All of those resources should prove very helpful my friend. It is important to understand that the English meaning of the word "repent" is NOT the same as the Biblical meaning of the word. Roman Catholics, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists, Mormons and Lordship Salvationists all use the English meaning of "turning from sin." The Greek meaning is simple " a change of mind." *The Gospel* (Good News) is that Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead by a miracle of God. That is all you have to believe to be saved. If you acknowledge your sinnership, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for those sins, you are eternally saved.

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will." You see, repentance has nothing to do with making an effort to stop your sinning. No one can stop their sinning! You may clean up your life, making great improvements to your character, like a pig all cleaned up from wallowing in the mud, but you are still a dirty sinner. That pig is still a pig. At best we can strive as saints to walk in the Spirit Who lives inside us, but the flesh is still with us until we get to Heaven (Romans 7:14-25).

The Bible never says to "turn from your sins" and believe the Gospel. No, it says in Mark 1:15 to **"Repent ye, and believe the Gospel."** Repentance is a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25) that one is a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20) and THE TRUTH of the Gospel. Salvation is a matter of embracing THE TRUTH, not of committing to improve one's character. I only emphasize those words "THE TRUTH" for emphasis, not to shout. The guilty sinner who earnestly "repents"

has done so by putting his faith in the Lord Jesus Christ as his personal Savior. Nothing more is required to receive the gift of eternal life. You have God's Word on it. **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

[13] 

[14]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Dr. Jack Hyles)

[15]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Dr. Jack Hyles)

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
2. http://www.lovethetruth.com/bd/metanoia.htm
3. https://youtu.be/LokoxECTHW4
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/repentance_in_the_old_testament.mp3
5. http://getgodsgift.org/index.php?p=1_21_Wrong-Repentance
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/is_repentance_part_of_salvation.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/easy_believism.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/believing_is_enough.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/14.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiunrmw8lI35YBoxX1v_-8vJRtRJVXomLwgcDSMGJkyG0BDVVRPjVKB1x1D0HJtJ1CJcUI2daXNs1gvdLGR9bK4BywC22d0owZX6e_
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm

---

2.3.10 Romans 2 Condemns The Lordship Salvation Crowd (2021-03-09 19:06)

Romans 1:1,

“Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. ”

Many Bible students don’t understand this Bible verse, but it is very simple. You have to read the whole chapter, Romans chapter 2, to rightly divide this passage. The Jews were trying

to earn their way to Heaven by keeping the Old Testament law. Paul is frustrated with them, trying to teach them here that they are hypocrites for even trying to turn from sin, because they cannot...

> Romans 2:21-24, “Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege? *Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?* For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written.”

Are you listening Marty Herron? Are you listening Gary Walton? Are you listening Charles Phelps? Are you listening Steve Pettit? Are you listening Bob Jones University crowd? You haven’t turned from your sins!!! What you’ve done to abuse me since 2014 is proof enough of that fact! I still don’t attend church because Pastor Herron threw me under a bus and left me for dead. So now Harvest Baptist Church of Guam is sinfully holding a grudge against me, because I loved them enough to tell THE TRUTH in 2014 to help them. Run you Bob Jones heathens with your umpteen Devil’s Bible revisions! Run Bob Jones crowd with your Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation! I’ll side with Pastor Jack Hyles and the inspired and infallible King James Bible...

> “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”
>
> —
>
> Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the sermon:
>
> “ [1]The Battle Of The Ages ”

If you want to be close to God, whoever you may be, then you must *humble yourself* to THE TRUTH. Use only the King James Bible. Be pure of heart! You cannot draw close to God through corruptible seed. The [2]English Standard Version (ESV) is corruptible seed, which BJU uses, sells and promotes. Shame on Bob Jones University!!! God desires to be close to you friend, but you must first embrace the truth of the Gospel of free grace. We are saved by faith alone, without works of any sort (Romans 4:4-6). Your best human effort and goodness is filth to God (Isaiah 64:6). Marty Herron has never turned from his sins!!! And neither have I. And neither have you. Nor has anyone else. We are all either redeemed by the precious blood of Jesus, or else you are still wallowing in the Devil’s hogpen of sin. All Marty Herron has done is take his sins underground, living above reproach, but Marty is still a swinging dirty sinner!!!

Oh, what’s that, you want Scriptural support? You got it Chumley! **1st Timothy 5:24, “ Some men’s sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; *and some men they follow after*.”** We’ll see what Marty Herron’s *Skelton Closet* looks like in eternity, while he goes around hypocritically requiring everyone to turn from their sins to be saved. I cannot think of a worst crime against another human being, short of murdering them, then for a wicked selfish pastor like Gary Walton and Marty Herron to tell a hurting man like me that I am not allowed to attend Sunday church services. So I stay home on Sundays and watch The X-Files series and science fiction shows instead. Kindly, Fuddrucker them at Harvest! All I wanted was to quietly attend church services, but those religious cowards refused. What crappy pastors!

If I’m not right with God, then that is on Harvest’s shameful pastors and foolish congregation who support them, because I haven’t been allowed to attend church for 7 long years. My blood

is on Marty Herron, Gary Walton and the entire Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. You guys define self-righteous hypocritical Pharisees!!! Romans 2:1 condemns you Harvest!

Romans 1:1,

"Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. " What gives you the right to demand that other people "[3]turn from their sins" to be saved (i.e., keep the law), when your lives are full of sin too? That is exactly what the Apostle Paul is saying in Romans 2:1. YOU BOB JONES RELIGIOUS HYPOCRITES!!! The whole idea of turning away from one's sins to be saved is flawed from beginning to end.

The Lordship Salvation crowd go around telling everyone to "[4]repent and turn away from your sin to be saved," but the Bible says in Romans chapter 2 that they are hypocrites. NO ONE has ever turned away from their sin. No one tries to live as upright as Muslims, yet they are all hellbound without Jesus Christ. If forsaking a lifestyle of sin brings salvation, then Judas should have been saved (Matthew 27:3). Judas even returned the 30 pieces of silver, knowing that he and the Pharisees had betrayed innocent blood. The Pharisees couldn't have cared less, just like the Bob Jones crowd today have betrayed innocent blood and couldn't care less.

The truth means nothing to the Bob Jones social club. The accuracy of the Gospel means nothing to Harvest. The purity of the Holy Bible means nothing to Marty Herron. Gary Walton couldn't care less, while he spends the church's blood money at Home Depot. And I certainly mean nothing to any of them! Where dwelleth the love of God? (Romans 14:10). The Bob Jones crowd have no compassion, they're just a bunch of parasitical educators trained by academics, sucking a salary while the getting is good. God will have the ultimate say in all this, and their heads will roll (Romans 3:4).

Judas was a reformed man, he turned from his sins (Matthew 27:3), but he went to Hell forever. The Bible says Judas had a devil in him (John 6:70). Judas was one of Christ's very apostles, as close in a relationship as two people can become, yet they were light years apart. My point is that you can go to church every Sunday like Marty Herron and Gary Walton, and go through all the motions, even thinking you are close to God; and yet be so far away from God that Christ Himself will one day say the horrifying words to you: **"**

I NEVER KNEW YOU

" **(Matthew 7:21-23).** These people in Matthew 7:21-23 did many wonderful works and preached in Jesus' name. Yet Jesus denied knowing them. They failed to wholly rest in Christ, Who died as a sacrifice for our sins on the cross (John 6:40). Only those who completely REST in the name of Jesus will go to Heaven, and no one else!!!

The very idea that a person must forsake sinful living to be saved is rooted in self-righteousness. Pastor Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit and Charles Phelps are looking inside themselves for righteousness, instead of wholly leaning on Jesus' name. You DON'T have to turn from anything to be saved except whatever has been hindering you from believing, which is UNBELIEF. To require a man to forsake his immoral behavior as a requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life is to damn his soul to Hell forever. If you have turned from your sins to be saved, you might as well drive over a steep cliff at Glacier National Park in Montana to your death and go straight to Hell, because that is where you are headed friend.

Please understand that I do not write these articles to attack anyone, but to earnestly contend (fight) for the Christian faith (Titus 1:10-11; Ephesians 5:11; Jude 1:3). When men hurt me, deny me the opportunity to attend church, hinder me from finding a wife, and drive me away from my church family as an unwanted pest simply because I told THE TRUTH to help them,

then I am most definitely going to preach against their wickedness! Something is wrong with Pastor Gary Walton. Something is wrong with the people at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, [5]when they permit Seventh-Day Adventist beliefs into their church. The truth matters folks, it really does! God desires to be close to you, but it must be on the basis of THE TRUTH. **John 4:24, " God is a Spirit: and they that worship him *must worship him in spirit and in truth*.**

"

[6]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/baptists_and_sda.htm

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEic9Op8E9RgAc8qJJJyeWWl_mOKoWM_jlpPektHFEbsWJwjwfJ1CqAQWi9uKtavWAX7omW-Tfo5vrPTExXouZeMvFXLyA8oqSK0Ld9

2.3.11 How To Win A Soul To Jesus (2021-03-10 09:30)

Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.” Mark 16:15, “

And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

”

This tremendous soulwinning lesson is by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). This helpful information is taken from chapter 4 of Dr. Hyle’s excellent book, “ [1]How to Boost Your Church Attendance. ”

> The purpose of this chapter is not to deal with witnessing in public, but it primarily concerns the winning of souls to Christ in the home. It deals with the proper approach and some practical pointers to help one be a more effective soul winner. I have tried to put these principles into practice for a number of years, and God has blessed them with the salvation of literally hundreds of souls being won to Him in homes. May God use them to bless you and make you a winner of souls for Christ.
>
> Last year alone over three hundred of our people won someone to Christ. Each of them was instructed through the following method, which is simple and easy enough for anyone to understand.
>
> **1. Be Clean and Neat.** If a person is going to be a soul winner he must not be offensive to the people with whom he talks. It is a definite asset for a soul winner to be careful to bathe often, to avoid body odor. Teeth should be brushed, and the breath should be tested. Carry mints in your pockets or some good flavored chewing gum which will help keep the breath from being offensive. One of the most damaging things in soul winning is the effect of halitosis. By all means, a soul winner should watch this carefully. The soul winner should also be neatly dressed. A lady should be dressed conservatively, and I think it is best for a man to at least wear a shirt with a tie
>
> **2. Carry a Testament with You All the Time.** One of the most effective methods that we have used is the carrying of two Testaments-one for you to read as you seek to win the person, and one for the unsaved person to read, or follow as you read. After he has given his heart to Jesus, then you may present him with the Testament that he has read from as a gift.
>
> Testaments which are adequate for this type of work may be bought at most bookstores for about twenty-five cents each. It is our suggestion that a Testament is better to use than a Bible because it does not "give you away." As you get out of your car to walk to a house, a person might possibly see you carrying a Bible and immediately think that you are representing some cult or some false "ism" and build a mental barrier against you. Hence, it is usually better to carry a Testament in your pocket.

3. Be Soul Conscious. By this I simply mean to be aware everywhere you go that the people to whom you talk are going to spend eternity somewhere . . . the man who cuts your hair, the boy who shines your shoes, the man who fills your car with gas, the bread man, the milk man, the grocery man, the clerk at the drugstore, and the saleslady at the clothing store are all going to spend eternity somewhere. Make it a habit to ask people if they are Christians. This will be a blessing to you, and will give you a chance to witness to them. It is good to carry gospel tracts with you at all times in order that you may present one to a person who is not a Christian, that he may read it after you leave. This is effective to use when witnessing to people at work, who cannot stop their work for you to give them the plan of salvation.

Recently one of our soul winners was getting a shoe shine. Just before he asked the colored shine boy if he were a Christian, the shine boy looked up and asked the man if he were a Christian. Our church member responded with an affirmative answer, "Yes, you must be a Christian, too."

The colored boy replied, "Yes, sir, one of those Miller Road Baptist members won me to Jesus the other day while I was shining his shoes."

4. Go Two by Two. This is important! There are several reasons why God sent His disciples out in pairs, and certainly we should follow His example. Also, there is strength in numbers, and with another Christian present as a prayer warrior the soul winner is encouraged. However, the most important reasons that another person should go with you, apart from Scriptural reason, are to pave the way for absolute quietness, and to avoid any unnecessary disturbances while the soul winner is talking to the unsaved person. Such things as caring for the children, changing the baby, answering the door, turning the radio or television off can certainly be of value in the winning of souls to Christ.

5. Go with Different People. Many people think it is wise to team up with the same soul winning partner all of the time. However, this discourages the making of new soul winners. It seems advisable for a person who is an active soul winner to take a different person with him periodically so that the new visitor might actually see the winning of a soul. This is better than any study course a Christian can take.

6. Pray and Claim the Spirit Fullness before Going.

Before you go to the field you need to spend a few moments in prayer, simply asking God to bless you and to help you be a blessing to others. Also, claim His Spirit fullness by faith, asking Him to bless you as you go, and to prepare the hearts of those to whom you will talk.

7. Go Believing. The thing that transformed my soul winning life more than anything else was this one thing! Many times I would go to the fields to witness for Christ, not expecting to win anyone. When and if someone was converted I would actually be subconsciously surprised. However, it dawned on me one day that God wants to save people, and that as God was sending me out, He would save people. So, rather than going out defeated, an effort was made to go expecting to see someone saved. The increase that God gave to this attitude of faith was amazing.

8. Be Nice. Remember that the person to whom you are talking did not ask you to come. You are a guest in his home, and many times, an unwanted guest. A soul winner in a home cannot use the same frankness that the preacher can in the pulpit. It is necessary that a soul winner be nice and courteous, kind and understanding, as he goes into someone's home to talk to him about the Lord.

9. Be Careful about Going In. If a person is busy and obviously does not want to be disturbed, many times it is wise to tell him that you will not come in at this particular time, and suggest that you make an appointment for a later date when you may come back and talk to him about the Lord. This has proven effective in many cases.

10. Be Complimentary. As you enter someone's home, it is always good to be complimentary. If the children are sweet, tell them so. If the home is lovely mention it. It is good to be complimentary.

11. Let the One You are Visiting Talk of His Interests for a While. Ask him about his work, about the family, about his home town, and things of that nature. He will enjoy talking with you and speaking of his interests. One of the best points that a person can use is to be a good listener.

12. Have Only One Person Do the Talking. As you seek to win the person to Christ, let only one soul winner do the talking. Do not interrupt with your "two cents." You keep the road clear and keep the way paved for their privacy and pray! Do not pray with your eyes closed, however, as you may miss a chance to be of help by giving a child a drink, answering the door, or other things which might cause the lost person not to be free to listen carefully to the soul winner.

13. Stay on the Subject. Many times as you try to win a person he will ask questions that are irrelevant to salvation. When such a question is asked, it is usually good to say, "That is a good question. Remind me in a moment and I will answer that." Then, continue talking about the plan of salvation. Do not let yourself be sidetracked on less important issues.

14. Stay in the Same Book of the Bible. It seems that it would be confusing to a sinner for a soul winner to go all over the Bible in trying to explain his point. With isolated verses taken from all over the Scriptures anything can be proved; however, when a person stays in the same book of the Bible, near the same pages, the lost person can readily see that you are not trying to confuse him by taking isolated verses to prove your point. A good book to use is John, another one is Isaiah; however, I have found the most effective book to be Romans.

15. Draw a Map in Your Testament. Many people are young Christians and do not have the Scriptures memorized, nor can they find the ones that they must use to deal with the plan of salvation. To aid in this, a plan has been devised of drawing a map in the Bible or Testament one is using. For example, start with Romans 3:10. Then, beside Romans 3:10, write Romans 3:23, the next verse you will turn to. After you have explained Romans 3:23, have written beside this verse Romans 5:12, which shows you where to go from there. Then, Romans 6:23, Romans 5:8, and finally Romans 10:9-11.

The lost person will not necessarily see what you have written in your Bible, as he will be looking on from the other Testament which you have handed him to use. This way you can direct yourself to the next Scripture, even though you may not know a single Scripture by heart, or do not know where to find the Scriptures pertaining to the plan of salvation.

16. Three Basic Questions Should Be Asked in the Conversation. First ask, "Are you a Christian?" Second, "Would you like to be a Christian?" Third, "If I were to show you in the Bible how to be a Christian, would you be willing to do what God says?"

The first of these three questions has often been disputed. Some prefer to ask "Are you saved?", or, "Are you born again?", or, "Do you know Jesus?" However, the simple question, "Are you a Christian?" might lead to asking other questions. The way the person answers your question would determine whether or not you should inquire further as to the sincerity of his profession. Then, if he wants to be a Christian, you may proceed. Remember this-it is God's business to prepare a soul. You cannot argue anyone into being a Christian. He must be ready; if he is not ready, you cannot argue him into it. Then, if he commits himself by saying he would be saved if he knew how, you have a definite committal that he will respond. If he says he will, then proceed immediately to show him the aforementioned Scriptures.

Following is the structure of the conversation that I have found helpful in dealing with most unsaved people with whom I talk:

Soul winner: "First, Mr. Blank, if a person is going to be saved, he needs to be saved from something. Let me show you why a person needs to be saved. Notice in Romans 3:10, 'As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one.' The word righteous means good; hence, there is none good, no, not one. If there is not one good-then I am not good. Is that right? If there is not one good, then you are not good. Is that right? Now, let us turn to Romans 3:23, 'For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.' If all have sinned, then that means that I have sinned. If all have sinned, that means you have sinned. So, you see that all of the people in the world are sinners. There is none that doeth good. We are all gone out of the way; we are together become unprofitable, and we have all sinned and come short of the glory of God.

"Now, Mr. Blank, may I show you where the sin came from? Notice in Romans 5:12, 'Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned.' You recall that one man brought sin into all the world. You will also remember that this man was Adam in the garden of Eden. God made Adam and Eve. He put them in the garden. He told them that they could eat of every tree in the garden but one, and if and when they ate of that tree, they would die. Do your remember, Mr. Blank, whether or not they ate of that tree?"

Mr. Blank: "Yes, they did."

Soul Winner: "Yes, they did. When they did, they were separated from God. They died spiritually, and they became sinners. So, when they had children, their children were sinners, and their children were sinners, and their children were sinners-until finally, Mr. Blank, one day you were born, and the Bible says that you were born in sin. Though you were not accountable for it until you realized that you were a sinner, you were born going away from God. Mr. Blank, you are still going away from God; hence, you are a child of Adam.

"Now, would you look at and read Romans 6:23, 'For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord'?

"Mr. Blank, God, in order to be a just God, must make us pay for our sins. God has said that you will not get by with sin-so, God must make us pay for sin. The price on sin is death. This death is a spiritual death which culminates in the second death, mentioned in Revelation 21:8 and Revelation 20:14, which is the Lake of Fire. Therefore, the ultimate price that man must pay for his sins is to suffer in the Lake of Fire-or to go to hell. That means, Mr. Blank, according to your own statement that you are not a Christian, and according to the Word of God, if you died today you would go to hell. Is that right?"

Mr. Blank: "Yes."

Soul Winner: "Mr. Blank, I am happy to tell you that God does not want you to go to hell. God loves you as you love your children. Just as you would make a way to save any wayward children of yours, even so God has made a plan to save you. Here is His plan. Please read Romans 5:8, 'But God commendeth his love toward us, in that while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.' Mr. Blank, God looked down and saw that you were a sinner, and saw that you were going to hell. He did not want you to go to hell, so He came to earth in the form of a Man. His name was Jesus Christ. For thirty-three years He lived upon the earth-not once did He sin. Mr. Blank, if Jesus had sinned once, and the price of sin finally is the Lake of Fire, where would Jesus have had to go when He died?"

Mr. Blank: "To the Lake of Fire."

Soul Winner: "Exactly so. But He did not sin, did He?"

Mr. Blank: "No."

Soul Winner: "He was perfect. Not once did He have an evil thought, not once did He say a nasty word, not once did He drink a bottle of beer, not once did He do anything that was contrary to His Father's will. But Mr. Blank, on the Cross of Calvary Jesus Christ suffered spiritual separation from God, or the same thing that the sinner must suffer in hell. If He was not suffering it for His own sins, then He must have been suffering for someone else's sins. Do you have any idea for whom He was suffering?"

Mr. Blank: "He was suffering for you and me."

Soul Winner: "Exactly so. Now, if He was suffering for you and me, He was paying our debt. Is that right?"

Mr. Blank: "Yes."

Soul Winner: "Mr. Blank, if I went to the bank today, and paid off all of your debts at the bank, they would send a representative out to tell you about my payment. You would have one of two choices. You could say, 'No, I will not accept his payment; I will pay my own debts.' If that were your answer, even though I had paid the price, you would still be in debt. However, on the other hand, you could say, 'Of course, I will accept payment. I will receive the gift that Mr. Soul Winner gave me.' That moment, Mr. Blank, you would be free of debt. That moment the bank would wipe your debts completely clean. Now, Mr. Blank, you are in debt to God. You have sinned. Your record is in heaven. Jesus Christ went to the bank of heaven, as it were, and paid the full payment for all of your debts. He has paid for all of your sins. He sent me as His representative today to tell you about this. You can say one of two things: You can say, 'No, I will pay my own debts. I will go to hell for myself.' Or, you can say, 'Of course, I will accept a Saviour like that. I will accept His gift of eternal life, and receive Him as my Saviour.' That moment, Mr. Blank, you become a child of God, by receiving Christ as a Substitute for your sin, and taking Him in your heart as your Saviour.

"Now, Mr. Blank, let us sum up what we have said. Do you realize that you are a sinner?"

Mr. Blank: "Yes."

Soul Winner: "Do you realize that if you died today you would go to hell?" Mr. Blank: "Yes." Soul Winner: "Do you realize that Jesus died in your place, and suffered spiritual separation from God in your place?"

Mr. Blank: "Yes."

Soul Winner: "Do you realize that if you were to bow here, and seek God's forgiveness and take Christ as your Saviour today, by faith, God would make you His child?" Mr. Blank: "Yes."

Soul Winner: "Then, Mr. Blank, could we just bow our heads and hearts in prayer, and let me pray for you? While I pray you can consider giving your heart to the Lord Jesus. Shall we kneel?"

(Turn to Romans 10:13-read it to him and have him put his hand on that Scripture. You pray. Pray sincerely, simply and briefly. As you conclude your prayer, do not say "Amen.")

Soul Winner: "With our heads bowed, Mr. Blank, wouldn't you like to ask God to forgive your sins right now? Tell Him that you are sorry for your sins, tell Him you want to receive Christ as your Saviour now. Will you do it?" (Mr. Blank may pray a simple prayer. If not, you might ask him to pray after you sincerely.)

Soul Winner: "Mr. Blank, if you are willing now, the best you know how, to turn from sin, and give your heart to Christ in faith, would you please take my hand as if it were the hand of Jesus as a token thereof?" (Mr. Blank takes the soul winner's hand. The soul winner, while holding the convert's hand, should offer a prayer of thanksgiving to God for saving him.)

Soul Winner: "God bless you, Mr. Blank. Now, let me ask you a question. If the Bible is true-where would you go if you died now?"

Mr. Blank: "I would go to heaven."

Soul Winner: "Isn't that wonderful? Isn't God good to give eternal life to those who will receive him by faith?"

17. Lead Him to a Profession. After the person has been converted, ask him to promise to come to church the next possible service, and walk the aisle and let the pastor tell the people that he has been saved. It seems unwise to ask him to be baptized until he has made his profession. Then, at the altar, when he is making his profession, or later, the minister can speak with him about baptism.

18. Go by and Get the Convert the Next Sunday. It is an unusual experience for many new converts to come to church. Many of them have not been to church for months, or years. It would be much easier for them to come if you will offer to go by and bring them with you.

19. Sit with the Convert in the Service.

20. At the Close of the Service Offer to Go Down the Aisle with Him.

21. After He Has Made His Profession, United with the Church and Been Baptized, He is Still Your Child. Continue to watch over him, and help him. Ask him over to your house for refreshments. Fellowship with him, and make him feel at home in the service of the Lord.

22. Appoint a Committee to Go by and See the New Converts, as Well as the New Church Members. The week after they join the church, it is good to have a committee to go by and see the new converts and new members.

This group may carry a certificate of baptism, a copy of the church budget, a copy of some book advising young Christians how to grow in grace, any books written by

the pastor, etc. These will be helpful and appreciated by the new converts and new church members.

23. Use the "Buddy" System. After the Sunday services each week, call someone who lives near the new convert and "assign" him the new convert. It is good for him to have the new convert over for refreshments, to make a visit into his home, and perhaps have his family over for a meal to try to get him acquainted with some of the church members.

This person's job also would be to help integrate the convert into the church program, and introduce him to as many people as possible.

[2] 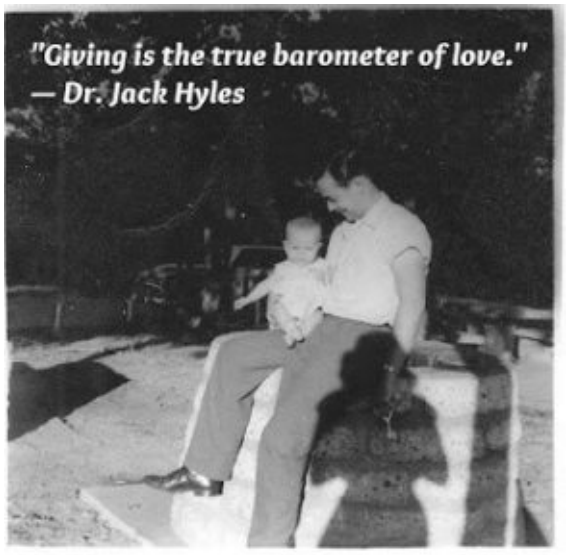

[3] 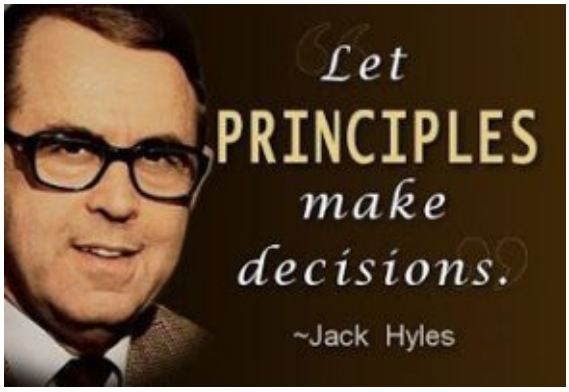

[4] 



Dr. Jack Hyles, Hammond, Ind.

[5]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/how_to_boost_your_church_attendance.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNHg2JIjTT42NxHkQVEw99QsdfKfj1XPHRRXZliRwdLcBvpTDHkSrZKh0Kw0k4Vrc_5s1N6dbQer7WYyM4w2vbZC3lnM7wCwM54PA
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVrIcW0O3o6-sshyphenhyphenZzOk9bHC-AzKFGMXBsBOvYr-eGUh4wA43r413KhkDzA24MAWYdgHjd_QMBkKUJDr7uHRbOPczcC
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi7K6rWGM_uOPOWx-F869EVe49E247gQ04MR9sWLs5buj_REEIrr2kLkBpk_m76V0_TH9vNDc76CtjByqEJCkwqOLpKaPKKjxjPxlf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjVguwDbUROboaLQOvITlj3t1U-TitylCig77gftGtOs6W1jvfYM_XQuglm-uqNJ4ivt8JaAMq2gX0hXsl1bb4PjK99uh40X7SQJXA

2.3.12 Can You Look In The Mirror Knowing You Did Right? (2021-03-11 09:30)

Proverbs 27:19, "As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man."

Live so as you can answer to yourself! That is what our text passage means. When you look at your face in a calm body of water, you can see your reflection. Likewise, when we look into our own heart, we know what we really are. You can fool everybody else, but you cannot escape what you know about yourself. **Romans 14:22, " Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. *Happy is he that condemneth not himself* in that thing which he alloweth. "** When you live in such a way that you can go to bed at night, and KNOW that you did the right thing, that is a great feeling.

If in your heart you know you are doing right, that is all you need to answer to. When you look in the mirror, you know what kind of person you are. Can you look yourself square in the eye and know that you did what was right?

Proverbs 28:1, "

The wicked flee when no man pursueth: *but the righteous are bold as a lion*.

" When we do the right thing, we can have the boldness of a lion. There is no worse feeling than knowing that you did something wrong, and you are guilty, even if everyone believes you are innocent. And contrawise, even if everyone thinks you are guilty, there is no better feeling than to know in your heart of hearts that you are innocent.

Proverbs 15:3, "

The eyes of the LORD are *in every place*, beholding the evil and the good.

"

God is omnipresent, He sees all. **Hebrews 4:13,**

"

Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

"

Dear reader, I don't care who you are, God sees everywhere you go and all that you do, **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14,**

"Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, *with every secret thing*, whether it be good, or whether it be evil." Nothing escapes the eyes of God. Judgment day is coming for every human being (Hebrews 9:27). We have a sin problem in America!



There is no greater reward than to be able to look yourself in the mirror, and know that you did what was right. If nobody knows you've sinned, you still know it! The ultimate of compliment is not when other people say nice things about you, but when you can look in the mirror and KNOW that you did what was right. You know what you think, others don't. You know the motives of your heart. We live in a world that is so perverted concerning what right is. In the final analysis you've got to answer to yourself. The doing of right is it's own reward!!!

We should value character more than personality. Talent seeks attention; wisdom pays attention. Americans have a perverted way of judging people. We look at their personality and judge them on that basis. Some of the most ungodly people in this world are very cordial, kind and sweet. The Devil is always smiling! The Bible says Satan appears as **"an angel of light" (2nd Corinthians 11:14).** The sad truth is that we'll vote for a friendly smiling crook before we'll vote for unfriendly man of character, honesty and decency. The Bible says a good person is one who has character. We ought to judge people based upon their character, not merely their charm and personality.

A Christian man recently wrote to me and said that he has a problem with looking at dirty naked pictures of women, indecency and smut. He said that he is "addicted" to internet filth and asked me what to do. Humbly, here is part of my response:

> ...Concerning addictions. Kindly, what you call an "addiction" is really a lack of character. **2nd Timothy 2:19, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one***

***that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*."** God does not command us to do anything impossible. If I choose to commit ANY sin, it is a lack of character. An addiction is simply a lack of character which has been permitted to get out of control. All addictions begin with a lack of character to do the right thing, and it gets worse. You can do right if you want to. Get rid of your computer if it is causing you to stumble. Jesus said to cut your hand off if it offends you, or pluck out your eye. He simply meant that the Bible is serious business, and people should take it as such. I am as much a struggling sinner as the next guy, so I am not condemning you, God forbid. We all lack character in some areas, otherwise we would be sinless and perfect, but only Jesus is sinless and perfect. **2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, "Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."**

The way to stop lying is to tell the truth. The way to stop lusting is to respect the sacredness of marriage. The way to stop aborting children is to value the sanctity of life. I preach to myself first and foremost. We all lack character in some areas, otherwise we would be sinless and perfect, and only the Lamb of God is sinless and perfect.

Hebrews 4:15,

"

For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, *yet without sin*.

" Something that is woefully lacking in churches today is preaching against sin! That is [2]why we see no revivals in churches today. If we want to have revival, we've got to get the sin out!

[3] 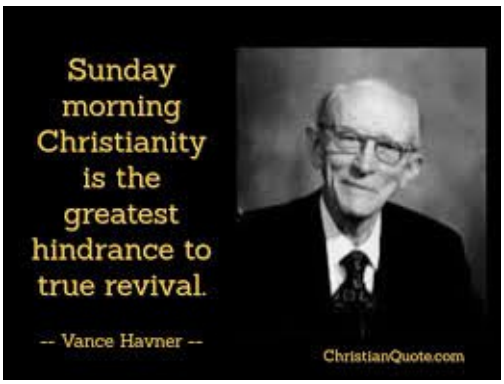

"Revival is falling in love with Jesus all over again." -Vance Havner

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjBJUVBTqt2wqs1owPOf3Ws5GEu_ySmdXhAEPEle1QCP8LU7cy_qIbhndrP8BJ7mBE1OjvV2iBJttgq1pi-Pch7N5IxDbOszMyem7z
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHx2LRNiLsD1DG25KW38NUEpbvxYGyI2ypaE98PdNKbGNXoswOfI1BSx2epgW1Dfj6GVYCBO5zwj-YNWpwOpaxp_TKWocGr6P9AI9

2.3.13 Pastor Kim Clement Is A Demonic False Teacher (2021-03-12 09:30)

2nd Peter 2:1, “But there were false prophets also among the people, even as *there shall be false teachers among you*, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.” 1st John 4:1, “Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because *many false prophets are gone out into the world*.”

We have always had false prophets among us. Largely this is because of the love of money, which the Bible identifies as the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). According to a quick Google search, Pastor Kim Clement has a net worth of $18,000,000. I tried to find out what Clement believes theologically, but it doesn’t appear that he believes much of anything Biblically.

The Holy Bible plainly teaches that God only speaks today through His Son, Who is the Word of God (Revelation 19:13; John 1:1-3, 14). **Hebrews 1:1-2, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;"** God does not speak through men, but through the Word of God. In **John 5:39a** Jesus told us to **"Search the Scriptures."**

Pastor Kim Clement rightly prophesied that Donald Trump would win the 2016 election. But that was a no brainer! President Barack Obama had already served TWO-TERMS in office. A Democrat hasn’t follow a two-term Democrat U.S. President since 1836. I also predicted that Mr. Trump would win in 2016. Anybody could have guessed that! Clement is just another false teacher, financially preying upon the gullible and naïve. Kim’s net worth was $18,000,000 at the time of his death in 2016. Kim was not a man of God, but a shyster.

[1]In this YouTube video (at 12:20 time), Pastor Kim Clement quoted his alleged prophecy as if it were the Word of God, but it’s not! Kim speaks of a "praying president," which term is not even found in the Bible. I couldn’t even find that phrase in any Bible version. Kim is just making stuff up! Those are Kim’s words, not God speaking through him. Please don’t be deceived by this spiritual con artist. Sadly, as mentioned, Kim Clement died in 2016 from long-term health problems at only age 60. It is clear to me that Clement wasn’t a Christian believer.

I am always amazed how the masses of people in the world will believe anyone except the Bible itself. **John 5:43, "I am come in my Father’s name, and ye receive me not: *if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive*."**

1. https://youtu.be/OpuNcimaAUA

2.3.14 Most People Think All Wrong How To Lose Weight (2021-03-13 20:56)

1st Corinthians 9:27, “

But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

”

Like most Americans I have struggled with my weight as I’ve grown older. When I was 18 years old I weighed 148 pounds. I had been lifting weights and drinking Creatine to bulk up my

muscles. I stopped working out and taking Creatine when I went off to Bible college. So one year later at age 19 I weighed only 138 pounds. Wow, I miss being that weight!

As the decades passed I started gaining weight without even realizing it. That is how weight gain usually happens, quietly and behind the scenes, as we enjoy life. In 2010, I weighed 225 pounds! Yuk! I went on a crash diet (fast) in December of 2010 and by February 2011 I weighed only 168 pounds. But I gained it all back over the next 6 months, giving up on trying to lose weight. All you have to do to gain weight is stop trying not to keep it off!

In 2015 I learned that I was stage 4 diabetic, when I had an infected gallbladder removed. My A1C sugar level was 9.8 %. Ouch! My quack diabetes doctor has me on Metformin, which was totally worthless. He tried to get me to take Actus, but when I read it was banned on other countries, and the deadly side effects, I tossed it into the trash where it belongs. Then my quack doctor has me on insulin shots. I was injecting myself in the stomach with 40 units per day! My left foot started going numb, but only after starting the injections. My quack doctor couldn't explain why. I fired him! I say "quack" because he was trying to fix me with drugs. Friend, you cannot cut, burn and poison the body back to good health.

So on February 21, 2017 I had had enough! I was 215 pounds. My big belly looked like I was pregnant. I got mad at myself and went on a crash diet (fast), losing 15 pounds per month. It was **easy** because I wanted it so bad!!! By June 15th 2017 I weighed 146.3, and on June 25th 2017 I weighed 145.0 pounds! I lost 70 pounds in just 4 months! I was so happy and felt great!!! I did it without gimmicks. I did it without any damn prescription drugs. I did it without anything except drastically cutting my calorie intake, and walking off what I did eat each day. I aimed for 300 calories per day, and went walking briskly 3 times for 45 minutes each day. Sometimes I failed and ate 500 calories. But it's better to shoot low and hit middle, than to aim middle and hit high! To be honest, I was in love with a Christian woman in a local church, a nurse at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. She was so skinny and healthy, and I was so fat and unhealthy. I was embarrassed and decided to take control of my health.

I have learned so much about losing weight. I don't claim to be an expert, but I CAN help you lose weight dear reader if you are obese. I will tell you how in a moment. I haven't even started to share the main point of this article with you yet, I am still building up to it. Let me say that anyone can lose weight if they starve them self as I did. Quite frankly, I did it ALL WRONG! Over 95 % of the advice you'll find online about how to lose weight is worthless and backwards! For example: You'll read a lot of advice about how to overcome hunger pains by drinking tons of water, gargling with mouth wash, staying busy to take your mind off of food, chewing gum, drinking a Tablespoon or two daily of apple cider vinegar diluted in water, adding cayenne pepper to your food, eating lemons, et cetera. This is all inferior advice. There is some truth to gargling with mouth wash. That fresh minty feeling in your mouth does help to curb cravings a bit. Drinking more water is helpful. Using apple cider vinegar has not been shown in studies to be effective. There is debate about chewing gum to deter cravings. My point is that these are all THE WRONG approach to losing weight.

I actually lost 70 pounds in just 4 months in 2017, motivated by my love for a woman (who rejected me and didn't want me. I am still heartbroken. Such is life. The guy doesn't always get the girl, like Alan Jackson sings in his song: "Here In The Real World"). Her name was Kris and I still love her, but she didn't want a good guy. I think we all know the pain of rejection, but that is another story for another time. I managed to keep the weight off for over a year. I simply was mentally tough on myself, using intermittent fasting daily between enjoyable meals, starving myself from meal to meal. I was miserable. That is THE WRONG way to maintain your weight. In hindsight, I did it ALL WRONG. I was suckered by all the bad dieting advice online, which is why 95 % of people FAIL at losing weight. We all know someone (likely

several people) who have lost a significant amount of weight, but then gained it all back within a few months or years. That is because they did it ALL WRONG!

Here Is THE RIGHT WAY To Lose Weight And Keep It Off

When I lost 70 pounds in 2017, I didn't know what I was doing. As I said, 95 % of all the information I found on the internet was interior, bad, worthless, wrong and even damaging. Consequently, by 2019 I had gained nearly all my weight back. I was depressed that I couldn't find a girlfriend in 2018 and was tired of fighting to starve myself between meals to keep my weight off. At 150 pounds I was only allowed about 1,500 calories per day to maintain my weight. Eating even an extra few hundred calories a day amounted to one pound of weight gain each week. In just one year I gained 50 pounds back!!! I didn't pig out and have a defiant or reckless attitude toward eating, I just stopped fighting to keep the weight off.

Then in 2021, I started watching YouTube video of a different sort. Instead of losing weight, I wanted to learn how to get a 6-pack of abs. I had been watching music videos and really admired Phil Collen's physique (a guitar player for Def Leppard). Phil is 63 years old, born in 1957 in London. I was born in Chicago in 1967. We're both 5' 7" tall. So we have the same body frame. I love playing guitar and any stringed instrument, so I took an interest. I watched hundreds of YouTube videos by Jeff Cavaliere, Jeff Nippard, Will Tennyson, Paul Revelia and others about RECOMPOSITION (building lean muscle and losing fat). I was fascinated by the things I learned. Due to my neck injury I cannot build a bunch of muscle like Jeff Nippard, nor do I want to at age 54. I just want to be as healthy as I can be despite my chronic neck pain, and look good with my shirt off. Phil Collen is a good role model for me in that respect. This is helpful advice that helped me take better care of myself. Phil is a vegan (he doesn't even use eggs, milk or other animal products). I am not a vegan or vegetarian, but I am eating 75 % a vegetarian diet lately...



Phil Collen of Def Leppard Shares How He Stays Ripped

Also, the following video is tremendous. Dozens of Hollywood actors were interviewed, asked how they got ripped to play their leading roles in blockbuster movies. You may not want to find your abs or get ripped, but the principles are the same for general good health...



Hollywood Actors Share Advice On Exercise And Diet

I think TOTALLY different today in 2021 than I did back in 2017 when I lost 70 pounds in just 4 months. My thinking was ALL WRONG in 2017, which is why I gained nearly all my weight back. Okay, let me make it play now. I am eating a HIGH PROTEIN diet now in 2021 and I'm consistently losing at least one pound per week. But I doing it in a way that you won't believe... I EAT EVERY 3 HOURS! You read right, I eat food every 3 hours (specifically protein). Watch the preceding video and you will be amazed. Now, some of the actors express their frustration during the recomposition period (usually 6 months to a year). In my case, since I gained back 50 pounds, getting to 208 pounds, it will take me much longer. I am at 187.6 right now. I am so happy with the new knowledge I have learned, and my progress. I am doing everything very differently than I did in 2017. Here are some changes:

1. My goal is not to diet. The very word "diet" is bad, because it implies doing something temporarily to lose weight. But when people stop their diet, they go back to their old bad habits and gain all their weight back. I am not dieting, I am eating nutritiously. So my goal is NUTRITION, not DIET.
2. I am lifting weight this time. I can't do some exercises because of my neck pain. I cannot go as heavy as I did when I was younger, because of my neck injury. But I don't need to lift a bunch of heavy weights to build lean muscle, I just need some resistance for my muscles. I just use the weights to work the muscles, just enough to stimulate them to

need protein. Here is a helpful article from Men's Health on '[1]5 Ways To Build Muscle Without Heavy Weights.' That is what I do, which is perfect for a guy like me with an old injury that limits me.

3. I eat every 3 hours, versus starving myself all day back in 2017. In 2017 I lost most of my muscle when I lost 70 pounds. I wimped out! My shoulders were dropped. My doctor even suggested that I lift some weights to retain muscle mass, but I didn't do it. This time I am taking my doctor's advice.

4. In 2017 I often forced myself to go walking, pushing myself when I was in neck pain. That wasn't a sustainable way for me to live. I knew if I didn't go walking, I'd go stir crazy in hunger at home and eat 99 % of the time. So walking was my way of avoiding eating. I was torturing myself! This is how most people lose weight, which is also why they ultimately fail and gain it all back, because it wasn't a sustainable way to live by being miserable, pushing yourself when in pain and tired, and starving between meals. I did it ALL WRONG. Now I am eating something every 3 hours, and it is very nutritious food, and I am losing weight slowly but surely. I am having fun in 2021, eating, feeling full and losing weight. This time I am doing it ALL RIGHT.

5. My goal is NOT to lose weight this time; but rather, to eat healthy and let my body adjust to its proper weight. Since I am lifting some light weights a couple times a week (or as my health allows) I don't know what my optimal weight will be, because lean muscle weighs a lot more than fatty muscle. My goal is to lose fat, not weight. I saw a YouTube video of an obese woman that got super skinny over a couple years of working out in the gym, and eating a high protein diet, and she actually weighed 2 pounds more now than than, but she was a lot skinnier. She recomposition. That is my goal, as my neck injury allows. I've been taking it easy, but I'm losing weight without torturing myself this time.

6. I try to eat 150 to 240 grams per day of protein. The higher the better from all that I have learned from YouTube. I am over 50, so I need more protein to preserve muscle. The older we get, the harder it is to build muscle. I also take HMG (just type that on Google and it will come up right away). HMG is a much researched supplement that preserves and protects muscle. I take the recommended 4,000 mg per day. I get mine from Vitamin World. I also take 5 grams daily of Creatine, another well researched supplement which is great for overall health and muscles. I use Whey Protein Isolate shakes each day to help me get my needed protein intake. I mix the Creatine and Protein powder with almond milk, egg whites (it comes in a carton and tastes like water) in my shakes. They taste great! I prefer vanilla protein powder. Each scoop has 130 calories and 30 grams of protein. I eat 2 or 3 each day.

7. I eat a well balanced meal daily. I am for about 200 grams of protein, 40 grams of fat, 40 grams of fiber (women should get at least 25 grams of fiber), 50 to 150 grams of carbohydrates, as little sugar as possible. I love beans! I buy several different bags of different dry beans, mix them in a big plastic sealable container. When I make beans I measure 1/2 cup, soak them in water for 12 hours, and them replace the water. This reduces gas by 90 %. I cook them in a small pot on the lowest flame, filled an inch from the top with fresh water. I cook them for 50 minutes, add my spices, and then cook them for 30 more minutes. I leave the lid on for the entire 1 1/2 hours. I add a tsp of cumin, cayenne pepper, 1/2 tsp of black pepper, a bundle of green onions, 4 diced cloves of garlic, 1 heaping tsp of bullion paste, and whatever else you like. I often add a small can of tomato sauce. I buy bags of boneless and skinless chicken thigs. I cook them all at once on Sunday, baked at 350 degrees for 30 minutes. I store them in the frig and

eat them during the week, dipping the chicken in the bean sauce. I eat them as a meal. Beans contain a lot of fiber and protein. Beef has no fiber. Only 5 % of Americans eat the RDA (recommended daily amount) of fiber. In 2017 I starved myself basically, denying my body many of the nutrients I needed. I did take a multi-vitamin. I was healthier than ever in 2017 after losing 70 pounds, but because I wasn't eating right, and hardly eating, I failed to keep the weight off. I was woefully ignorant of the things I know now.

I no longer need to take walks because I am going stir crazy to avoid eating, because I am eating something throughout the day. it is VERY important that I don't go over my calorie LIMIT for the day, which presently is 1,500 calories. Each person is different, so the number of calories you need in a day will be different than me. But basically, men burn 2,200 calories a day and women 1,800. It depends on your lifestyle, weight, genetics, et cetera. To find your maintenance calories, simply track your calorie intake for a week. *Maintenance calories* is the amount of calories you need to eat daily to maintain your present weight. Mine is about 2,000 a day. So I aim for 1,500 to create a caloric deficit. It will be harder to accomplish that eating pizza, junk food, donuts, burgers and fries, tacos, Doritos, et cetera. It is okay to eat those foods once in a while, but they tend to make you HUNGRIER because they spike your insulin, all being very high in carbohydrates. It's best to get your good carbs from broccoli and other veggies, and avoid the processed foods that are so tasty.

The bottom line is that you need to experiment and find out WHAT WORKS BEST FOR YOU! If you can eat meatball sandwiches, and still lose weight, go for it! I cannot eat foods like that without wanting more, and it leads to weight gain. I love fish. Two fillets of sea bass (barramundi) is only 100 calories each, providing 23 grams of protein each. High protein foods cause satiety, making the body feel satisfied. I avoid ALL fruit juices like toxic poison! You're drinking calories that won't make you feel full, literally consuming processed sugar. I love water and sometimes a zero calorie can of ginger beer soda, or tonic water.

I have seen so many LIARS online claiming that you can eat any food you want and still lose weight. It won't happen if you do that all the time! Junk food is called *junk food* for a reason! I read somewhere than 60 % of Americans are obese, which is a sin. It is wrong to let our bodies go to ruin. Hospitals are filled with Americans who smoked cigarettes to destroy their health. I think insurance companies ought to be able to deny such claims. We live in an insane culture, where you can knowingly destroy your own health, and then demand that other people pay for your health problems, even suing them if they refuse. That is crazy!

Americans are out of control—spending themselves recklessly into debt, perverse in their physical desires (partaking of the adulterous hookup culture), giving themselves lung cancer with cigarettes, raging in their tempers, greedy (suing everybody), impulsive, et cetera. Our nation continues to sink lower and lower into sin and wickedness. Each of us must take responsibility for our self.

There Are No Gimmicks To Losing Weight

Nearly everybody approaches obesity with the WRONG mindset, "How Do I Lose Weight?" But what we should all be asking is, "How Did I Become Obese?" The popular excuse is depression, but I think that is a symptom of our deteriorated American culture, not a cause. The cause of obesity is poor diet. When we eat the wrong foods, our body wants more of those horrible foods, and it becomes an addiction. Once we eat high glycemic foods, our insulin (the hormone that regulates sugar) spikes super high, which triggers binging. So if we eat LOW GLYCEMIC foods (barley, beans, green vegetables, most fruits, raw carrots, kidney beans, chickpeas, lentils and

bran breakfast cereals), our insulin won't spike so high, and we won't binge eat everything in the barn.

95 % of the things you read on the internet about losing weight are worthless! I tried lemons. I tried Green Tea. Nothing works! I've tried to Acceler8 and Elev8 pills for 3 months, which are garbage. I've taken massive amounts of Glucomannan pills, which are worthless. I've tried nearly everything there is to try, but NOTHING works! I've bought the gimmicks at Vitamin World and from Amazon.com to lose weight. Nothing helped! I've tried eating healthy instead of processed foods, but that didn't work either. I will say this, eating fresh is healthy and it will prevent you from gaining weight. We all gain weight from eating processed foods, and especially breads and sweets. But to lose weight, you have got to STARVE YOURSELF with intermittent fasting. That how I lost 70 pounds. I did intermittent fasting for a couple days, then a total fast for one day, and then a 1,200 to 1,500 calorie full meal at my favorite restaurant (but just one meal for the whole day).

Thankfully I haven't gained all my weight back yet, but I am fighting to lose weight. Lord willing, I want to move back to the United States very soon. I want access to a YMCA so I can use their steam room, which really helps sooth my neck pain and burning nerves throughout my body. Losing weight means discomfort, there's no way around it. The trick is to create the motivation that will EXCEED your discomfort. Think about the future! How will you feel in one month if you eat and don't lose weight? How will you feel if you lose 15 pounds?

Here's something encouraging. When I was 215 pounds and stage 4 diabetic at an A1C of 9.8 %, my sugar dropped in JUST ONE MONTH to an A1C of 6.0 %, when I weighed 185 pounds. So 10 of those pounds was merely emptying my stomach of food and water. So my true weight at 215 pounds was about 207 after 3 days of fasting. Now I was losing weight beyond that. When my weight hit 199 it was a milestone that encouraged me. So I literally lost about 22 pounds in just 30 days!!! Most of your weight loss won't come from walking, but from NOT EATING. Walking briskly for an hour only burns 200 calories. But your body will burn roughly 200 calories in just 2 hours sitting around the house.

Like Rocky's coach said in Rocky III:

> Coach Mickey to Rocky:
>
> No, he ain't just another fighter! This guy is a wrecking machine! And he's hungry! Hell, you ain't been hungry since you won that belt.
>
> SOURCE:
>
> [2]https://www.quotes.net/mquote/80111

If you want to lose weight, you've got to GET HUNGRY for it! I don't mean hungry for food. When your hunger to lose weight is greater than your hunger to stuff your face, YOU WILL LOSE WEIGHT QUICKLY!!!

1. https://www.menshealth.com/fitness/a33756951/how-to-build-muscle-without-lifting-heavier/
2. https://www.quotes.net/mquote/80111

2.3.15 How Far Can A Believer Fall Into Sin? (2021-03-13 21:48)

2nd Timothy 2:19, " Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity."

No one "falls" into any sin, we all choose to do right or wrong. **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."** A believer can sink to the lowest level of sin. **Proverbs 14:14, "The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself."**

Romans 5:20 teaches that **"where sin abounded, GRACE DID MUCH MORE ABOUND."** So the believer is safe in Christ, regardless of sinful choices, but 2nd Corinthians 5:10-11 warns that every believer will be held accountable at the Judgment Seat Of Christ for the good and bad done in the body. Choosing to sin is always wrong. ...

> "Christians can never sin cheaply; they pay a heavy price for iniquity. Transgression destroys peace of mind, obscures fellowship with Jesus, hinders prayer, brings darkness over the soul; therefore be not the serf and bondman of sin." —Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon, 'Morning And Evening: Daily Readings'

2.3.16 I Don't Tolerate People Bashing Other Gospel Preachers (2021-03-14 09:30)

Ecclesiastes 12:9-10, "And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs.

The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, even words of truth."

1st Timothy 2:8,

"

I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd. "

Kindly, I get a lot of emails from a lot of people. I don't mind answering Bible questions, but I don't like when people start attacking other preachers. I've blocked out people from Facebook for criticizing Danny Danny Castle, Pastor Jack Hyles and Pastor Steven Anderson. If anything, in this wicked generation we should all be building up preachers, not looking for ways to tear them down. I don't tolerate people tearing down preachers!!!

I am quick to voice my disagreements doctrinally with Pastor Anderson, and even Dr. Jack Hyles. I want to make it very clear that I fully support Pastor Steven Anderson as a

preacher to a preacher. I thank God for his zeal for truth and soulwinning. We need more pastors like him. Having said that, I disagree with him that Jesus burned in Hell for 3 days. The Lord told the repentant thief on the cross that they would be in "Paradise" that same day.

I also disagree that praying is the Bible method to be saved. Brother Anderson did say that a person can be saved by just believing, but I disagree that *praying* a sinner's prayer is the Bible method. In the Gospel of John, we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times, without mention of praying, being water baptized, repenting, confessing or anything else. The Bible way to be saved is and always has been to simply BELIEVE. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins."** This is the clear teaching of Scripture.

I also respectfully disagree with Pastor Anderson that there won't be a separate Rapture from Christ's Second Coming. Pastor Anderson teaches that they are one and the same event. I firmly believe and teach a pretribulation Rapture of the saints (1st Thessalonians 4:13-18).

Granted, no two preachers agree on everything. Thankfully, Pastor Anderson is correct on the King James Bible and the Gospel. I fully support him and his church, and I love him as my Christian brother. I recently heard Pastor Jonathan Shelley preaching against me by name. That's okay, I love the guy as a fellow preacher and am thankful for his soulwinning ministry. I love preachers, not just the one's who agree with me.

Albeit, I WILL criticize and allow people in my ministry to criticize anyone who perverts the grace of God, corrupts the Bible, and is wrong on the fundamentals of the faith. Those are cult leaders, not Gospel preachers. If someone wants to criticize devil-dog preachers who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation; namely, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, Charles Phelps, Gary Walton, Greg Laurie, Adrian Rogers and others who don't care about THE TRUTH, then I am not going to defend their right to be stupid and send people to the the Lake of Fire!!!



[2]Solve Church Problems
(excellent truths by Pastor Bob Gray Sr.)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiCl5dUQQODo2pCyckUuxwNL5a3gVjDgOPmsrnaeNISMxbZvNWPV4EeKClWINFOoTxKfCN9w-2qLlv8AHekPGlqbx8HbSjROgkl_RW
2. http://solvechurchproblems.com/blog

2.3.17 There Is No Such Thing As Soul Sleep (2021-03-15 09:30)

Matthew 16:16, “

And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

” Matthew 22:32, “

I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? *God is not the God of the dead, but of the living*.

” Mark 12:27, “

***He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living*: ye therefore do greatly err.**

” Luke 20:38, “

For he *is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him*.

”

God is not the God of the dead, but of the living. These Scripture passages plainly teach that there cannot be such a thing as soul asleep. **John 6:47, “**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me *hath everlasting life*.

" The Lord doesn't give temporal life, He gives everlasting life. That means now, right this moment, every believer has everlasting life. When the tabernacle of this body can no longer house our soul and spirit, it will perish, but the soul and spirit cannot die (Hebrews 4:12).

That means when we die there will be no break in our conscience. How could there be if we have everlasting life? God had warned Adam and Eve that they would both die, the day they disobeyed Him by eating of the forbidden Tree of Knowledge. **Genesis 2:17, "But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die."** But the subtle serpent came along and lied to Eve, knowing that she was the weaker vessel. The serpent was the Devil according to Revelation 20:2. The serpent lied to Eve, assuring her that she wouldn't die. **Genesis 3:4, "And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:"** So Eve ate the fruit.

But wait a minute! Was the serpent right? Adam also ate of the forbidden fruit, but neither he nor Eve died that day. In fact they lived hundreds more years before they physically died. Did God lie? No! Adam and Eve most certainly DID die the very day they disobeyed God. They died SPRITIAULLY. Romans 5:12 teaches that Adam opened the floodgate of sin upon the world, and so death came by sin upon all men. Every human being since Adam has been born spiritually DEAD. Except Jesus, because God was His literal biological Father, not Joseph.

God offers us eternal life through Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, His burial, and His resurrection three days later. **Ephesians 2:1, "**

And you hath he [Jesus Christ] **quickened** [made alive spiritually]**, who were dead in trespasses and sins;**

"

Through Jesus Christ we can live forever and ever.

John 5:24,

"

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, *hath everlasting life*, and shall not come into condemnation; *but is passed from death unto life*. **"**

So don't believe the false claims from Jehovah's Witnesses and Seventh-Day Adventists about soul sleep, because the Bible calls them liars. I say that kindly, but truthfully. The Lord Himself repeatedly promised eternal life to those who believe in His name. **John 11:25-26, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?**

"

2.3.18 Americans Give Their Money To All The Wrong Things (2021-03-16 09:30)

Proverbs 28:15,

"

As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

”

Proverbs 28:27,

“

He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

”

Proverbs 29:7,

“

The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

”

In 2019 the corrupt city of Los Angeles, California, designated $281,000,000 of it’s $10,600,000,000 spending bill to building housing for the homeless. So far the city appears to be failing. This heartbreaking video was taken in January of 2021...



Homeless In Hollywood On The Walk Of Faith

I get nauseated reading online [1]what Americans donate each year to big charities. Americans are so screwed up! People give money because they feel it is their duty to humanity. Most people believe that their charitable donations will go to help someone who is poor and less fortunate than they are. I won’t even get into all the stupid donations to save the whales, protect the forests and watch the stars, and other wastes of money. Dear reader, when human beings are homeless and suffering, dying in their 40’s all across the country because of a lack of housing, we have no right to donate and spend money on saving animals and rainforests.

We Americans have our priorities way wrong! Search online and you will learn that Americans spent roughly $85 billion per year on sports. We spend another $50 billion on our pets each year.

We spend about $850 billion on vacations, dining out and entertainment annually. Americans spend about $6 billion on Christmas decorations each year. Yet there are millions of homeless people all across our nation and no one with the power to make a difference cares enough to help them. Where are the wealthy city council members in Los Angeles?

Where is the wealthy mayor? Where is the wealthy state governor? Where are the wealthy 535 members of congress? Where are the 100 wealthy members of the senate. Where is the wealthy U.S. President? Where are all those bigshot charity executives (e.g., Red Cross, United Way, Salvation Army, et cetera) who make lucrative ridiculous 6-digit salaries each year? Where are Americans wealthy churches? Where is Dr. John MacArthur and his $14 million dollars, and his son-in-law with his $7 million? Where is benny Hinn with his $100 million taken in annually. Where is Pat Robertson and his 700 Club that takes in $670 million each year? Who cares, right?

I was watching some of these videos today. I give money to poor people all the time, to do what I can to help them in their dilemma. It will be a cold day in Hell before I donate money to the Salvation Army, when they are paying nearly $300,000 a year to their Chief Executive Officer. Evangelist Franklin Graham was paid $1.2 million in just one year! Billy Graham was paid over $600,000 per year. That is disgusting and I think very unethical for any preacher. Ken Ham takes in $34 million per year at Answers-In-Genesis. I think that is very unethical. Sadly, Baptist pastors and churches all across the United States bid Godspeed to Ken Ham, who teaches the heresy that you must *turn from sin* to be saved. I think his silly Ark Encounter in Kentucky is a big joke, exploiting Christianity to make billions of dollars.

Watch that video again that I shared with you. In fact, go on YouTube and watch the thousands of videos posted of the homelessness epidemic across America, and then think about all the billions of dollars that Ken Ham milks from the churches. It is wickedness!!! We care more about entertaining our church members than we do about caring for the homeless.

Proverbs 29:7,

“

The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

” So I guess that means Americas churches are not righteous today, since they don’t give a flip about the poor and homeless. The churches are growing bigger, wealthier and more prosperous each year, while the number of homeless Americans continues to skyrocket nationwide. Something is very wrong with our churches and country. Americans give their money to all the wrong things.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/fat_cat_charities.htm

---

2.3.19 Change Is A Position (2021-03-17 09:30)

Romans 1:25, “Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.”

Sadly, the Bible college I gratefully attended from 1985 to 1993, Hyles-Anderson College (HAC), stopped believing that the King James Bible is inspired in 2008. Therefore, I cannot recommend or support them anymore.

Sadly, thousands of Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) alumni still support them, as if King James Bible infallibility, inerrancy and inspiration don't really matter. I guess

[1]Pastor Al Lacy

and

[2]Pastor Jack Hyles

didn't know what they were talking about. No, Pastor Jack Schaap didn't know what he was talking about!

A dark shadow of doubt is looming over the churches today! I promise you that as time passes, the First Baptist Church Of Hammond, Indiana WILL CHANGE for the worse, because they have already set the precedent.

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. (who attended HAC from 1972 to 1976) made these excellent statements, verifying what I am saying:

> "Somebody said about a preacher, 'He changed his position.' Listen carefully, nobody ever changes his position. CHANGE IS A POSITION!!! ... When you change, you never have a set position anymore. Truth is set. Truth is stable. Change is not. When you leave the truth, you don't stop anywhere, you keep on changing! And that's why it's called 'backsliding'!" —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [3]Truth Vs. Change.
>
> "The process of changing is what error is!" —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [4]Truth Vs. Change.
>
> "Error has no boundaries, truth does!" —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [5]Truth Vs. Change.

That is exactly right. CHANGE IS A POSITION!!! That is what happened in the year 1881, when Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced a SECOND AUTHORITY to the world of the Bible. Like the subtle serpent in Genesis 3:1, they introduced a new version of God's Word to the world. God had already commanded Adam and Eve what to do in **Genesis 2:16-17, "And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, *Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat*:**

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

"

Notice that God said they COULD eat of every tree in the garden, except the Tree of Knowledge.

Now look at what the serpent (Satan according to Revelation 20:2) changed God's Word to say in **Genesis 3:1,**

"Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, *Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?" The serpent misquoted God as saying that they COULDN'T eat of any of the trees in the garden? Why did the serpent change God's Word? It was to DECEIVE Eve's mind. It was to compel her to do something different than what God intended. Oh please don't miss this dear friend.

To receive God's gift of eternal life, He simply intended for you to acknowledge THE TRUTH (repentance) that you are a guilty sinner (2nd Timothy 2:25; Romans 3:19), and embrace THE

TRUTH (Good News) that Jesus paid for your sins on the cross, was buried, and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. That is **“the Gospel”**

(1st Corinthians 15:1-4). But the serpent came along in the New Living Translation (NLT) and ADDED the following words to the Bible, saying you must repent

“[6]OF YOUR SINS” to be saved, thus compelling you to do something different than what God intended. So instead of simply resting wholly in Christ’s work of redemption, now the Devil has convinced people that they must turn away from committing sinful bad habits to be saved. That is NOT what God intended dear friend!

Do you see how just changing a few words completely changes the intended meaning? Now imagine having HUNDREDS of English Bible revisions, which all contain literally THOUSANDS of changes. What utter massive confusion!!! My God, how did America’s pastors, evangelists, Bible colleges and churches ever buy into this Satanic deception? Dr. Bob Gray Sr. nailed it in one of his previous quotes. ...

> “Error has no boundaries, truth does!” —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [7]Truth Vs. Change .

That was the reason for Westcott’s and Hort’s so-called “new,” “older” and “more accurate” Greek text in 1881. By introducing a SECOND AUTHORITY to the world, man was put into the place of God, as was Eve, having to decide which of the first TWO AUTHORITIES is correct. New Bible revisions have been coming out ever since 1881, one after the other, year after year, obscuring and obliterating the true inspired Word of God, which is the King James Bible. The Devil’s Bibles KEEP CHANGING, but the King James Bible never changes!

[8]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/on_the_king_james_bible.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3

5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3

6. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Mark%201%3A15&version=NLT

7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3

8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiHjgE7P6oCV5e82AFAuldcpHZVLvJrhZzMGnTkYaS7S0eEMkoeGyiPqEN9Rj667eovCTIV51lpyINpqGFpq5hmyQ1aBrSRuzcxxPi

---

2.3.20 Religion Will Send You To Hell Forever (2021-03-18 09:30)

Matthew 15:7-9, “

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

”

My biological father Arnold Leonard Stewart (1933-2010) was a Christian and a Skid Row Preacher for over 30 years. I know very little about him. My Dad grew up very poor during The Great Depression in the 1930’s in Escanaba, Michigan. My Dad was one of 11 children siblings. They were put into an orphanage at a young age. At age 15 he was adopted by a Christian who lived on a farm. He ran away, got into gangs and crime, but in his late 20’s turned his life around. That’s about all I know. He never wanted to talk about it. I wish I knew more about my father’s life. At age 13, my mother (Barbara Jean Josephson) came from Sweden with her grandmother to America. Since my grandmother was an officer in the Salvation Army, my parents were both involved with the Salvation Army. I was dedicated to the Lord at age one by my parents at the Salvation Army.

Having said that, my father used to say: “Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world.” That is his most memorable quote. As I thought about writing this article, my father’s quote came to mind. Religion is dangerous! May I say, with all Biblical authority, that no religion can get you to Heaven my friend. You can join any or all religions on earth, and yet still go to Hell in your sins. Jesus said in **John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”** Salvation is not found in any religion, but in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

Dear reader, you cannot get to Heaven through religion. The Roman Catholic church does religion right, just like Kentucky Fried Chicken does chicken right. From the cradle to the casket, Roman Catholicism has a religious package for you! They’ll provide for your every religious need, right up until you burn in Hell for all eternity without Jesus Christ! You cannot get to Heaven through manmade traditions, rituals, ceremonies and the oracles of man. You must be born again! How do you get born again?

First, you must know that you’re a guilty sinner. **Romans 3:23, “ For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; ”**

Second, you must know that there is a penalty for your sins, which is death. **Romans 6:23, “**

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

” This includes the second death in the Lake of Fire.

Revelation 20:15, " And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."

Third, Jesus is the Son of God, the Christ, Who died on the cross to pay for your sins. Jesus was buried, and after three days He miraculously resurrected physically from the dead. ...

> **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."**
>
> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"**
>
> **Romans 3:24, " Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: "**

If you admit that you are a guilty sinner deserving of Hell, and you see your need for the Savior. All you need to do to be saved is BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. Simply take God at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. It's that simple. You don't have to turn away from your sinning to be saved. You must turn away from your unbelief as a guilty sinner. Whatever changes God desires to see in your life He will attend to after you are saved, but to receive God's free gift of eternal life, all you need to do is cease from your own self-righteous works and rest completely in the name of Jesus Christ. ...

> **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."**

Simply REST in Jesus Christ, placing all your confidence in Him alone, to forgive and wash away all your sins by the precious blood that He shed on the cross to pay for them. ...

> **Hebrews 4:9-10,**
>
> **" There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."**
>
> **Philippians 3:9, "**
>
> **And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: "**
>
> **1st Peter 1:18-19, "**

Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:"

My father was absolutely right, and the older I get the more I appreciate his wisdom in the matter. Religion wants to fit you with glasses, but the Lord wants to open your eyes! Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He will only save those who are *trusting* to be saved.

Dear friend, going to Heaven when you die is not a matter of YOUR faithfulness, it is strictly a matter of GOD'S faithfulness to keep His solemn promise **"**

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

" **(1st Corinthians 1:21b).**

The heathen world is continually speculating about the afterlife, eternity and the mysteries of beyond the grave. Well there is no mystery or speculation if you believe the inspired King James Bible. God only authored one Book, not two, certainly not hundreds. Yet today we literally have hundreds of English Bible revisions, all claiming to be the most accurate, but none agree. That is Satan, the author of confusion. God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33). God has kept His promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His pure inspired Words in the King James Bible forever. The [1]modern corrupt Bibles remove this promise. Dear friend, I am telling you THE TRUTH.

Jesus, please don't leave earth without Him. There is no other way to be saved according to **Acts 4:10-12, "**

Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that *by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth*, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

Neither is there salvation in any other: *for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved*.

"

If you want God's free gift of eternal life, it only comes wrapped in the package of Jesus Christ. If you reject Jesus Christ, you don't get the gift. It's that simple. If you receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, you get the gift with Him. **John 1:12-13,**

"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God." I hope and plead with you friend, that you will receive Jesus Christ now if you've never done so. Simply put your faith in the Scriptures, believing the record which God has given of His dear only begotten Son, the Christ, Who was crucified on the cross for your sins and mine. But Christ is not dead, HE IS RISEN forevermore! Trust Him now! Rest in the name of Jesus and you will have eternal life immediately and forever!

[2] 

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgMXTyckEgv5545mat_7crKf_yVPbzUYGid0x__k_QStKnD1Ujo38EynBSfrmXQxHqOTFScjjlv3CTqgODT9dnvxa8RxKSYNEOZNEP

2.3.21 Don't Support Zionist Puppets For U.S. President (2021-03-19 09:30)

Genesis 17:4-5, "As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations. Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee." Galatians 3:29, "*And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise*."

Many Baptist support Mike Huckabee, since he's also Baptist. Sadly, Huckabee is a Zionist who worships present-day apostate Israel. [1]Zionism is a false doctrine. We are supposed to worship Jesus Christ, not the Jews. God promised Abraham to make him the father of MANY NATIONS, not one, Israel. Do you know why God said "many nations?" It is because every Gentile who believes on Christ becomes a child of God, and is grafted into the seed of Abraham. **Galatians 3:29, "And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."** Born-again Gentiles have as much right to claim the promises made to Israel as Jews do. This is not to say that I believe the Church replaces Israel (called "Replacement Theology"), because I don't. When the true Messiah comes (Jesus Christ), He will establish true Israel and reign from the literal throne of David during the 1,000 year Millennium. Unsaved Christ-rejecting Jews all go to burn in Hell. All born-again Arabs, Jews and Gentiles will enjoy the promises and blessings of God.

The present state of Israel was birthed in 1948 as a Democracy, a secular state, not a Jewish theocracy. This is not the restored nation of Israel as promised in the Scriptures. The true nation of Israel fell in 586 BC and still hasn't been restored. What exists today is a Masonic, Marxist-Communist state begun and controlled by the Illuminati, who also control the United States. The Illuminati (Luciferian worshippers who politically fornicate with the kings of this world - Revelation 18:3-9) is "The Great Whore" - Revelation 19:2). This is why the coming Antichrist half-way through the Tribulation, will stand up in the new Illuminati Temple in JERUSALEM, and claim to be God - 2nd Thessalonians 2:4-12). Wake up oh Christian!

I love Jewish people are Gentiles alike, so this is not about anti-Semitism, God forbid. It is a sin to mistreat, harass or hate anyone for ANY reason. As a child of God I am commanded in the Bible to love everyone (even my enemies), and I do because I have God's Holy Spirit indwelling me as a believer (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). Blessed be the name of the Lord! In this article

I am simply refuting the heresy that Jews are better than Gentiles, or that God has given them special treatment. Jewish people must be born again just like Gentiles, or they cannot see the Kingdom of God. They cannot enter into God's Kingdom without faith in the Savior Jesus Christ. Jesus said in **John 3:7, "Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again."**

The churches are being deceived and misled into all sorts of heresies because they have been desensitized. All of the different Bible versions have caused the churches to become indifferent, confused, unconcerned, ecumenical, dead and vulnerable. Since the purity of God's Word is not that important to most churchgoers, they are easily duped by mainstream religious leaders to support illegal wars, criminal Presidential candidates, Zionism, LGBT rights, same-sex marriages, et cetera. Will you also be deceived? The New World Order is now in full swing! The coming of the Antichrist is nearer than we expected. I was born in 1967. I have clearly seen in my short lifetime that Satan is relentlessly preparing the world in these end times to receive the Man of Sin. [2]Make sure you are born again dear friend. Time is short.

The Answer Is In The Church House, Not The White House

Americans have been Teeter-tottering back and forth between Democrat and Republican for 244 years since 1776, yet things only get worse and worse. The housing crisis is a dilemma nationwide; people simply cannot afford to pay the ridiculous high rent costs in most major cities anymore. In San Francisco alone the rent has now reached $4,000 per month. Homeless people are defecating on the streets everywhere, because the city has not dealt with the issue humanely. Jesus said a house divided cannot stand (Matthew 12:25). We are weak as a nation. All of the good, positive and meaningful changes that President Donald Trump set into motion by law during his presidency, is now being quickly undone by newly appointed President Joe Biden. While one man is bailing water out of the leaking boat, the other man is bailing water into the boat. That is the United States today!

Jesus never voted. The Bible doesn't command believers to vote. I have known some believers to get very angry over the issue. I used to have a religious boss. When he found out that I wasn't a registered voter, he slammed Hyles-Anderson College for not teaching me to vote. He was angry and criticized me. But dear friend, he was wrong! The answer has never been in the White House, it is in the church house. That's what I was rightly taught at HAC. I am forever grateful to God for the wonderful opportunity to attend such a great Bible college. Sadly, since 2008 the leaders of First Baptist Church Of Hammond no longer believe that the King James Bible is inspired, and so they are CHANGING for the worse at HAC.

It wouldn't matter if 90 % of Americans didn't show up to vote, there will NEVER again be a Democrat that follows a two-term Democrat. The last time it happened was 1836. Do you think that is mere coincidence? Why do you think Americans vote in such a flip-flop manner? It is the power of the media. They have to keep us a house divided. For the years leading up to the 2020 election, 90 % of the media were accusing, attacking and slandering President Trump relentlessly. The controlled media control the nation! The [3]2000 election was clearly stolen by George W. Bush. Dear reader, you are wasting your life if you are heavily involved in politics.

[4] 

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/satans_counterfeit.htm
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/ye-must-be-born-again.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/theft_of_the_2000_presidency.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhLSwdzbytp_IX-9C4J4zF6ZokAAk1SPaU1wT-dM2SQYXVuEGgGzgTvA3wONF23UDXicoJEgGgAlWiWFRGBZFo3Fcvjx8ymjcMCHMJ

2.3.22 Evangelist Steve Pettit DOESN'T Preach The Gospel (2021-03-19 18:37)

Galatians 1:6-9, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

I am so sick and tired of hearing theological fools like Dr. Kevin Bauder, claim that Lordship Salvation still falls within the realm of orthodox Christianity. The Apostle Paul plainly warned in **Galatians 1:6b-7a** of " **another gospel: Which is not another...**

" Kindly said, Steve Pettit is a brother from another mother! We weren't born of the same seed! I was born again at age 13 of incorruptible seed, by the inspired Word of God, which is the King James Bible (1st Peter 1:23). In contrast, [1]Dr. Steve Pettit has never been born-again at all. He is merely living the Christians life, as per his own very disturbing statements:

> **"You *can't* just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, *you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is

> run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[2]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [3]11:34)

Ladies and gentlemen, that is the Devil talking! That is not the Gospel of free grace, not even in the ballpark. Mr. Pettit is focusing on YOU, not JESUS! Pettit requires YOU to run the race faithfully, which is not wholly resting in JESUS' name for salvation. "The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you." —[4]Pastor Dennis Rokser

[5]Steve Pettit is the infidel that Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) warned everybody about in 1945, and of whom he said he [6]blow the college to smithereens with a stick of dynamite if he could. Bob Jones College is of the Devil. BJU no longer preaches sound doctrine; but rather, the Calvinist ranting of a theological madman behind the pulpit. Shamefully, Harvest Baptist Church of Guam IDOLIZES this wicked false prophet, bidding him Godspeed. Pastor Gary Walton needs to be fired. All of their pastors at Harvest are bad seed! They should all be fired, and bring in genuine men of God who are sound in the Christian faith. Anybody who thinks that you must turn away from sin to be saved is a theological fool.

Tragically, [7]Dr. Pettit shares the SAME flawed unbiblical view of repentance as does Seventh-Day Adventist prophetess Ellen G. White (1827-1915). They wrongly think that salvation requires a personal attempt to turn away from committing sinful behavior. This is mandatory! In their flawed thinking, salvation cannot come to anyone who does not commit to depart from continuing in a sinful lifestyle. They falsely assume this to mean Bible repentance. Oh how wrong they are! Salvation is wholly by God's grace, through faith alone, in the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen. Nowhere in the Scriptures are we pressured, coerced or required to reform (turn from our bad behavior) to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift, paid for in full by the precious blood of the Lamb of God. **John 1:29, "The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, *Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world*. "** What a beautiful proclamation!!!

Perhaps you would like to know why I incessantly preach against Dr. Steve Pettit these days. The answer is simply because Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, and Pastor Marty Herron in Iowa, idolize the man like a rock star!

Dr. Pettit is the Wayman Mitchell

(1929-2020) of Calvary Chapel:

> ...he's the Bill Hamon of Christian International Ministries
> ...he's the Jack Hyles of fundamentalism
> ...he's the Ronald McDonald Of McDonald's
> ...he's the Pied Piper and he's coming to steal your children!

Kindly said, Steve Pettit is a dangerous man theologically. Don't you send your young people to that hellhole at Bob Jones University today! Don't you dare! The female BJU students wear cotton tighties in gym, literally [8]displaying the crevice in their buttocks. Go look at their [9]Facebook page. That is shameful! Christian colleges ought to set their standards high, not low. The sinful world has low standards!

Sadly, most professed Christian parents and young women today laugh at modesty, just as they take the accuracy of the Gospel lightly, and the purity of the Holy Bible lightly, which is why they follow ungodly heretics like Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn and

John MacArthur!!! Hey, I didn't pick this fight, Marty Herron did, and Gary Walton is pouring gas on the fire by ignoring it. As a soldier of Jesus Christ I am fighting as a soldier does. I don't get paid to do this. I am not sucking a salary like the parasites from BJU are doing! Since I am at home without a church to attend, because Harvest Baptist Church on Guam continues to ostracize me for TELLING THE TRUTH, I'll write a thousand articles exposing their wickedness instead. What religious hypocrites!!!

God knows my sincere heart in this matter, that all I ever humble requested was to quietly sit in church and not cause trouble. But those religious hypocrites refused. No true Christian that is right with God bans someone from church, and refuses to allow them to join in their church family. God's curse is on Harvest Baptist Church of Guam and Bob Jones University, as they continue to hurt people like me, spread corruptible seed (the Devil's Bibles), preach another gospel (Lordship Salvation), and disregard the hundreds of warnings I have given them as a caring Christian who loves them enough to TELL THE TRUTH (Ephesians 4:15). My preaching will be 100 % vindicated someday (Romans 3:4). **Proverbs 12:17, " He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit. "**

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
5. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/08/bob-jones-university-its-question-of.html
6. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Womens%20Page/bju_deteriorated_moral_values5.jpg
9. https://www.bing.com/images/search?view=detailV2&ccid=9eEcKCGm&id=E3D46C5756C6B93ED1095D7A2A90AA4C5460C025&thid=OIP.9eEcKCGmt3Cyqbs7rHNqtwHaE7&mediaurl=https://

2.3.23 Every False Teacher Still Insists Salvation Is By Grace (2021-03-21 09:30)

Galatians 1:6-9, "

***I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel*:**

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.

"

If you go examine the plan of salvation of Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists, Church of Christ, Calvinists, proponents of Lordship Salvation, and Roman Catholics, you'll find that they all deceitfully claim salvation in by "

God's grace.

”

For example: I went to the Roman Catholic Vatican’s website, and here is a quote:

> 1996 - **Our justification comes from the grace of God.** Grace is favor, the free and undeserved help that God gives us to respond to his call to become children of God, adoptive sons, partakers of the divine nature and of eternal life.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Catechism Of The Catholic Church

[2]

Yet, upon further inspection, [3]Catholics are required to observe Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven, the first of which is water baptism. Clearly, this is not the Gospel taught in the Bible. What saith the Scripture? ...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “**Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel*** which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;
>
> By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.
>
> For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that **Christ *died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:**
> ***”***

There is nothing in THE GOSPEL about getting water baptized, repenting or turning from sins, nor about keeping Seven Sacraments to be saved. Therefore, Roman Catholics are cursed by God for adhering to another Gospel of faith plus works.

Sadly, this is the SAME sin of the Lordship Salvation crowd today, adding works to faith.

This is the sin of the Moody Bible Institute crowd. This is the sin of Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago and their ’[4]UNSHACKLED’ radio series.

This is the sin of the ungodly [5]Bob Jones University crowd. This is the sin of the [6]Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. On their church’s website, Harvest says that they believe salvation is by “

God’s grace.

”

Yeah, and so does the Catholic Vatican, as I just showed you! It doesn’t mean anything anymore for someone to profess to believe in salvation

“

BY GRACE,

”

because if the truth be told, they are trusting in MORE! Adding anything to faith cancels grace!

I wrote this article to point out that Satan has crept into most of our Baptist churches today, including independent fundamental Baptist churches, propagating a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works (aka, the “

turn from your sin
”

to be saved garbage theology). This heresy is spreading like cancer. The Bible says in 2nd Timothy 2:17 that their word is like “canker” (i.e., gangrene). Harvest Baptist Church is like gangrene on Guam, eating away at healthy tissue, killing it with their heresy of Lordship Salvation. Harvest broadcasts Dr. Steve Pettit’s daily chapel sermons at BJU throughout Micronesia, on KHMG 88.1 FM radio, poisoning people’s minds with [7]deadly Calvinism. God’s curse is on them all (Galatians 1:8).

On January 26, 2015, Dr. Steve Pettit preach this damnable teaching to 2,700 Bob Jones University students and faculty...

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [8]11:34)

Dr. Steve Pettit is a false prophet! What he is preaching is NOT God’s grace dear reader! [9]Dr. Pettit plainly says you MUST run to the end to be saved. Galatians 1:6-7 pronounces God’s CURSE upon Bob Jones University today, for perverting the Gospel of grace. When you attack the grace of God, you attack the God of grace. The attack the gift of grace, which is eternal life! You attack the guardian of grace, which is the local New Testament church. You attack the goal of grace, which is to preach the Gospel (not false doctrine) throughout all the world. It is no light thing to God to add to faith, which is to corrupt grace.

Kindly said, Dr. Steve Pettit is an incompetent preacher! [10]So also is Dr. Marty Herron at Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary. These men sinfully ADD to faith—requiring people to run the race, turn from their sins, and forsake a sinful lifestyle—which is a gross perversion of God’s grace and the true Gospel. Here are some helpful quotes from various preachers, refuting the Bob Jones’ crowd on their heresy of Lordship Salvation:

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our ’giving ourselves to God’; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." —Pastor Charles Ryrie, "Balancing the Christian Life"; Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170).
>
> "The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an ’easy Believism’ and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to ’change one’s mind,’ and to believe is to remove one’s trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." —William Howard, "Is Faith Enough to Save?" Bibliotheca Sacra. January-March, 1942 (p.99).
>
> "This kind of faith is not ’easy believism’. It is not easy to say, ’I can’t save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from

someone else.'" —Dr. H. Phillip Hook, "A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith"; Bibliotheca Sacra. April-June, 1964 (p. 133, 138).

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —Dr. Zane C. Hodges, "The Hungry Inherit"; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Dr. M. R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." —Roger Post, "The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament"; Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Hal Lindsey, "The Liberation of Planet Earth," Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian". —J. Dwight Pentecost, "Design for Discipleship," Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". —Everett F. Harrison, "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?—No."; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." —Dr. Merrill F. Unger, "God is Waiting to Meet You," Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

> "People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —Lewis Sperry Chafer, "Salvation," Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

The Bible says eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9), that you simply receive BY FAITH (Galatians 3:26). You certainly CAN speak about “GETTING SAVED, AND YOU ACCEPTED CHRIST, AND THEN

THAT’S IT

”!!! That is why it is by grace alone, and not by works. It is a free gift! A gift is a *receive* proposition, not a *give* proposition. Salvation is *received*, not *achieved*.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross.

Dear reader, if someone proclaims to believe that salvation is by God’s grace, you put them to the test like the Bible says. **1st John 4:1, “Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.**

” Salvation by grace can only mean salvation BY FAITH ALONE, and nothing else. This faith automatically includes repentance (which Biblically is a simple

“

[11]change of mind

”

). No one has ever come to Christ by faith, who hasn’t also repented toward God. Repentance does NOT mean to turn from your sins, and anyone who says it does is perverting grace. They are corrupting the Gospel. If turning from sins were required to be saved, then the Apostle Paul would have mentioned it when he DECLARED THE GOSPEL in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. But Paul DIDN’T declare any such thing!!! Simply believe the Gospel and you are saved.

I am much hated, despised, criticized and ostracized by churches, especially the popular Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, whom I love with God’s unconditional love enough to **“REBUKE THEM SHARPLY”** as the Bible commands. ...

> **Titus 1:10-14, “For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:**
>
> ***Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not*, for filthy lucre’s sake.**
>
> **One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.**

This witness is true. ***Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*** **;**

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. ”

The Bob Jones' crowd hate me and count me as their enemy because I told THE TRUTH. They are the one's who are saying things they shouldn't be saying, not me. They are the one's who need to be rebuked in love, not me. It is Dr. Sam Horn who needs to be rebuked. It is Pastor Marty Herron who needs to be rebuked. It is Dr. Steve Pettit who needs to be rebuked. It is Pastor John MacArthur who needs to be rebuked. It is Bob Jones University that needs to be rebuked. These religious leaders and groups all preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. I am in agreement with the King James Bible (Romans 3:4).

It is the ungodly Lordship Salvation camp who must to be *rebuked sharply*.

Eternal life is a free gift, which you simply receive with childlike faith in Jesus as your personal Savior. That's it! We are the sinners, and Jesus is the Savior!

The reason why Bon Jones University, Master's University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and Moody Bible Institute have become so theologically corrupt and sinfully indifferent is because of the Devil's Bible revisions. They use, sell and promote umpteen Bible versions, confusing everybody. God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, not 256, not 900. The King James Bible is God's unbroken Scripture, as Jesus promised in John 10:35. As long as these reprobate religious leaders and apostate institutions continue to teach their damnable heresy, by God's grace I will continue to faithfully REBUKE THEM SHARPLY!!! Oh, dear reader, I love you enough to tell you THE TRUTH. I hope you love Jesus and care enough to take heed.



1. https://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism/p3s1c3a2.htm
2. https://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism/p3s1c3a2.htm
3. https://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism/p2s2.htm
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/06/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-unshackled.html
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg7Aaoi6f8qyj4KQsKRBTySWrAesxP70fMg4-zcf3PChOBNfLSOlb72dg4f7FREtUtxhyiZmKbKKZHMo9RcwaK37QcdSK3Ekmlvswa

2.3.24 Rotten Fruit So Bad You Cannot Eat It (2021-03-22 09:30)

Jeremiah 24:1-3,

“

The LORD shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the LORD, after that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon had carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon. One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket had very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad.

Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

”

I am listening to the [1]Old Testament book of Jeremiah today. When I heard this passage it caught my attention.

Jeremiah 24:3,

“

One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: *and the other basket had very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad*.

” This passage refers to the Israelites. Some were good (obedient) and some so bad (disobedient) that God compared them to rotten fruit (figs) that cannot be eaten.

This Scripture passage reminded me of America today. We have much rotten fruit in our country. And we also have much good fruit. The Bible says that God actually sent the good fruit into 70 years of captivity in Babylon

“FOR THEIR GOOD.

” Jeremiah 24:5,

“Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans for their good.

” Sometimes our great God will allow or cause suffering in our life for our own good, to conform us further into the image of His dear only begotten Son, Jesus.

The Israelites had become lackadaisical in their prosperity, much like the United State today. They had forgotten the Lord. In fact, for 490 years the Jews had stopped observing the Sabbath Day, one of their most important ceremonial laws which they were required to keep by God. Consequently, God chastised them with one year of captivity for every seven years they had refused to keep the Sabbath (hence, 490 years divided by 7 equals 70 years). **Jeremiah 25:11, “And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; *and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years*.”** After 70 years of captivity, the Jews returned broken, healed and humbled to the land of Israel. **Jeremiah 24:7, “And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: *for they shall return unto me with their whole heart*.”**

Most people learn from their sins, crimes and failures in life, but some people are rotten and refuse to submit to the truth, learn and obey God. **Jeremiah 24:8-10,**

“

***And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD*, So will I give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them that dwell in the land of Egypt:**

And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

”

If We Obey, It Will Be Well; It We Disobey, It Will Be Hell

These

“EVIL” men which God refers to include king Zedekiah, the princes, and the false prophet Hananiah, to name but a few.

Jeremiah 28:12-13, “

Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the prophet, after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying, Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD; *Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron*.

” Jeremiah the prophet came before the king wearing a yoke of wood upon his shoulders, illustrating God’s commandment for Israel to yield to the king of Babylon. The Lord had assured the Jews, through Jeremiah’s preaching, that if they submitted themselves to Babylon to reign over them, they would be allowed to stay in their own houses and live in Israel for those 70 years. But if they refused and disobeyed God’s instructions, then Babylon would annihilate Jerusalem, kill many of them, ravish the women, butcher pregnant women, and carry away the surviving Jews into 70 years of captivity in a foreign land.

As Jeremiah spoke these words, the false prophet Hananiah broke the yoke of wood off his shoulders, rejecting Jeremiah’s truthful preaching. In so doing, Jeremiah warned that they had made YOKES OF IRON for themselves. One of my favorite MP3 sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles, based upon this Bible passage, is called:

“[2]IRON YOKE MAKERS!

”

Zedekiah didn’t listen to God’s man, Jeremiah. What happened to king Zedekiah is horrifying. When Babylon invaded Jerusalem they captured Zedekiah. Babylonian soldiers executed all 70 of the king’s sons while he was forced to watch, and then they put out his eyes. This was done so that this horrific scene would be the last thing Zedekiah ever saw. **2nd Kings 25:7, “And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.”** All Zedekiah had to do to avoid this was obey God. I want to quote this important Scripture passage to you, because it applies to America today:

Jeremiah 27:9-15, "*Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets* (e.g., Steve Pettit, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Billy Graham, Jesse Jackson, et cetera)**, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon:**

For they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

I spake also to Zedekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.

Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?

Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

"

God gave His Word to His people that everything would be fine, and there would be peace in the land, ONLY IF Zedekiah simply submitted under the yoke of Babylon. But men are sinfully proud by nature. That is why I have been banned and ostracized by the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam since 2014, because their pastors are sinfully proud, full of arrogance and [3]stiff-necked resistance to THE TRUTH. I say that kindly in love (Ephesians 4:15). I am just a humble broken sinner, A VOICE proclaiming the free grace Gospel of the inspired King James Bible. I am just A VOICE crying in the wilderness of cyberspace upon dear ears among the Bob Jones University crowd. **Jeremiah 4:22, " For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge."**

Jeremiah 5:3, " O LORD, are not thine eyes upon *the truth*? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but *they have refused to receive correction*: they have made their faces harder than a rock; *they have refused to return*." I am just a mortal man. I am not an apostle; but I was saved, called to preach, trained and ordained as a minister of the Gospel in a New Testament church. God is on my side for one reasons, and one reason only, and that is because my preaching is in agreement with His Word. **Romans 3:4,**

"God forbid: yea, *let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."

Dear reader, we have a bunch of Hananiah's in our Bible colleges and churches today, who speak untruths they ought not. **Titus 1:10-14, "**

For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;*

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

"

Please notice the reason why we as believers are exhorted to

"

REBUKE THEM SHARPLY.

"

It is because they are teaching **"**

Jewish fables

" (manmade traditions) and **"**

commandments of men

" instead of the inspired Word of God. We are exhorted to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY so that they may be sound in the faith, because they are wrong in their doctrine. But even if they don't listen to heed THE TRUTH, it is good so that others who are simple people will learn.

1st Corinthians 11:19, " For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you." I was amazed and happy when I first found this Bible verse. The Bible literally says that we need heresy and false teachers, so that they can be used as a blank canvas upon which to paint THE TRUTH. I love that!

Beware Of False Teachers Bearing Rotting Fruit

We've got a bunch of Hananiah's today at Bob Jones University. Their Bible professors brain-wash their students to deny that we have an infallible, perfect and inspired English Bible today. That is so tragic and sad. You'd think that the one place in the world where someone's faith would be strengthened in the Word of God would be a "

Bible college.

" Unfortunately that is not the case. Just as a mother's womb statistically is the most dangerous place on earth to be, so also are today's apostate Bible colleges the most dangerous place for young people to be! [4]Pastor Jack Hyles explains how theologians had him messed up in the early years of his 55 years of ministry, because he was corrupted in Bible seminary!

Brother Hyles shares his unpleasant experience, how he went into Bible college believing his mother that every Word in the Bible is inspired by God; but years later when he graduated from East Texas Baptist College, he no longer believed that we have an infallible, perfect, inerrant and inspired Bible today. Thankfully, it was around the year 1982 right after Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) went to Heaven, that Dr. Hyles woke up and became a new champion of the inspiration of the King James Bible. You can hear Dr. Hyles proclaim this great truth in a positional sermon from 1994 titled: "

[5]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES.

”

Please beware of false teachers today like Hananiah who have crept into our Bible colleges and churches unawares. I guarantee you that every pastor who denies the inspiration and inerrancy of the King James Bible attended Bible seminary (which really ought to be called “preachers cemeteries” instead of preacher’s seminaries). If even one portion of God’s Word is corrupt today, then it could be any portion, and we have no way of knowing what is true or false, except that so-called Hebrew and Greek scholars tell us what is true or false.

Do you really think that God would leave the simple person at the mercy of manmade scholars? Did the omnipotent (all powerful), omniscient (all knowing), and omnipresent (all present), God of the universe fall short when it came to preserving His very pure inspired Words, unable to give us a perfect Bible in the English language in 2021? Most Christians believe God can do anything except give us a perfect Bible. Go figure! I love the folks at Bob Jones University. God knows my heart. The reason why I preach against them so much is because at one time, back in 1950, they were THE fundamentalist Bible college in the world. [6]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) had the Gospel correct.

The Gift of Eternal Life Comes Wrapped In Jesus

The gift of eternal life comes wrapped in the wonderful wrapping of Jesus. If you don’t want the wrapping of Jesus, you don’t get the gift inside. I have witnessed to lost people who said they loved God, but cursed at the very mention of the precious name of Jesus. The Bible says they cannot go to Heaven with that horrible attitude. **1st John 2:23, “**

Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

” Many lost sinners think they love God, while at the same time vehemently hating the Son of God. The Bible calls them **“**

antichrist

” in **1st John 2:22, “**

Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

”

There is much rotten fruit in Neo-evangelical churches today, corrupting the Gospel. Kindly said, [7]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is rotten in his theology, teaching a Calvinist false plan of salvation that denies an instant new birth. This is bad, really bad! Steve Pettit says, quote:

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and **you cannot separate them**. **In order for you to *qualify* for the *award*, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life

> of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [8]11:34)

Dear friend, that is very rotten fruit! There is nothing in the Bible taught about having to get into a race, run the race, and faithfully finish the race to get to Heaven. Dr. Pettit heretically says if you fail to run the race, you lose everything including your soul. That is NOT the free grace of God that brings salvation. What Mr. Pettit is teaching (and he even uses the word in the preceding quote to condemn himself) is an “

AWARD.

” Dear friend, eternal life is a gift, not an *award* which you must qualify for. Pettit even uses the word

“

qualify.

” The only qualification for receiving God’s free gift of eternal life is that of being an UNGODLY SINNER! ...

> **Romans 5:6-9, “**
>
> **For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.**
>
> **For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.**
>
> **But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, *while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us*.**
>
> **Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.**
>
> **”**

God only saves bad people!!! Did you know that Christ died for your righteousness too? My dear non-feathered friend, you and I have no righteousness to offer God. My best is filth to a holy God (Isaiah 64:6). God is incapable of sinning or even being tempted (James 1:13-14). That is why we need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS! **Matthew 6:33, “But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you.”** That Scripture speaks of the imputed righteousness of Jesus. **Philippians 3:9, “ And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:”** What a beautiful Bible verse and truth.

I can play many stringed instruments. I love the 5-string banjo. I like the style of Dave Hum, who plays by following the chords and his heart, not limiting himself to mere Bluegrass style. next to [9]Lloyd Green on pedal steel guitar , next [10]Dave Hum is my favorite musician . I love playing this song on the banjo. Lately I haven’t done much with my music, sad that I cannot find a wife, so I pray and work night and day on my website ministry (James 5:14).

I love music. At many times over the years, when I finally figured out how to play something or a new technique, whether it be on pedal steel guitar or banjo, I cannot explain the exuberant feeling of joy. That is exactly how I felt when I learned the beautiful doctrine of the imputed righteousness of God. Dear friend, you and I are saved by GOD’S RIGTHEOUSNESS!

Faith is the only righteous thing I can do!!! The very idea that someone needs to be willing to forsake their sinful bad habits to be saved is of the Devil. Who can forsake their sins?

Jeremiah 48:10, " Cursed be he that doeth the work of the LORD deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood."

Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). We have no part in God's salvation of our soul except the sin we contributed that made it necessary. Please don't eat the rotten fruit! Please don't eat Evangelist Ray Comfort's or Kirk Cameron's rotten fruit. Please don't eat Pastor John MacArthur's or Dr. Sam Horn's rotten fruit. Please don't eat Pastor John Piper's rotten fruit. Once food has turned rotten it cannot be made fresh again. Corrupt Bibles cannot be made incorrupt. A perverted Gospel cannot be made true again. The only remedy is to throw away the rotten fruit and eat only fresh and healthy fruit. Throw away your modern Bible versions. Abandon your Neo-evangelical cult that masquerades as a New Testament church.

Restoring one's spiritual health is no different than one's physical health. You've got to get rid of the junk food and start eating beans, vegetables, seeds, fresh meats and lots of mineral water. I am learning to make websites with CSS, which is fascinating to me. I love code. I am already skilled at HTML. I was watching some videos today (and there are some awesome free tools online to teach yourself how to make websites), but I needed to hear from my God. [11]So I turned on the book of Jeremiah. I heard [12]Proverbs yesterday. I strongly encourage you dear reader to start listening to the King James Bible daily if you have not been doing so. It will change your life. You'll start remembering things you heard earlier, life-changing beautiful truths. As I grow older, I find myself running to the Word of God like a starving man toward food. The Bible is not merely another book, it is a LIVING BOOK (Hebrews 4:12).

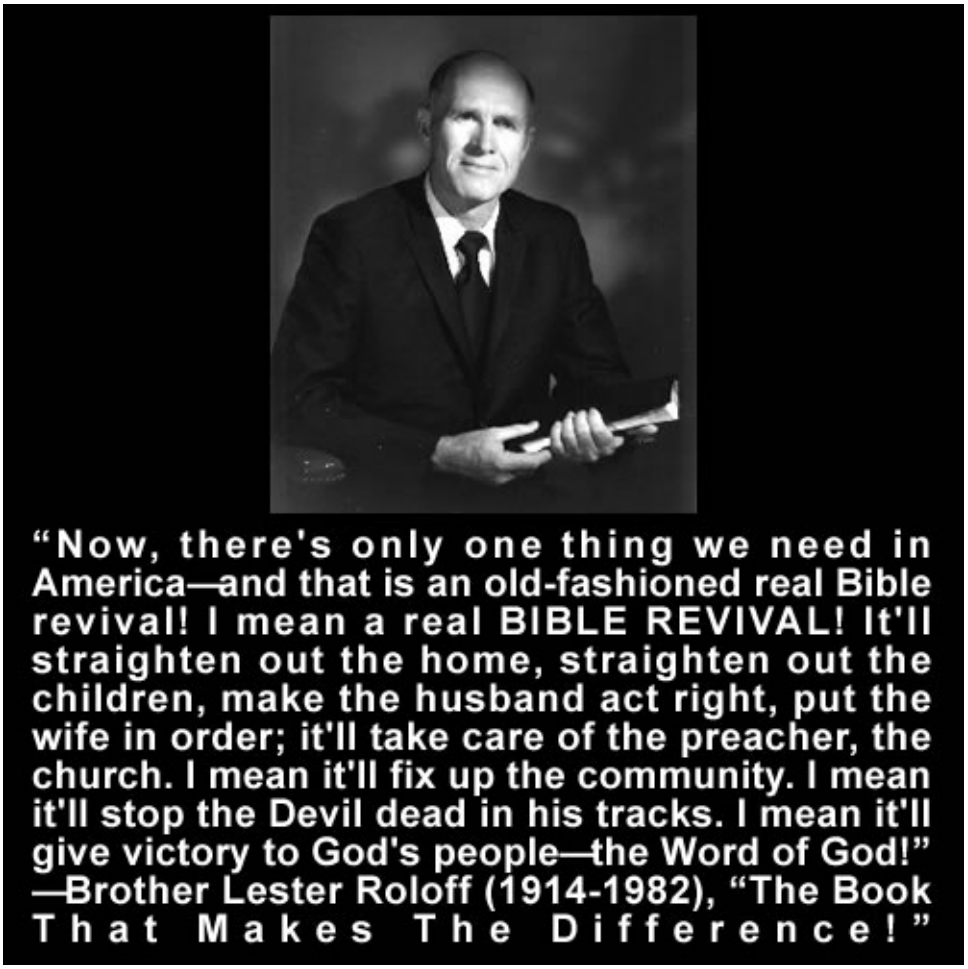

1. https://youtu.be/B9gFSQAEsto
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/iron_yoke-makers.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/infallibly-infallible-or-what.html
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. https://youtu.be/MFt14UwFMUE
10. https://youtu.be/IrCO5X--3B8
11. https://youtu.be/B9gFSQAEsto
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9EO9-BYohYk
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-XmrqfqVCs_u11mUac3qGY2SnNDvmr47kaFtFFy5W14kPwRQCPz423tFf0PQEpFrKWFEZfohEDI_JpYl7GPsRPV_PR9I_NLwZHaZ

2.3.25 We Are Saved Because The Holy Spirit Endures, Not Us (2021-03-23 09:30)

Matthew 24:11-13, “And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

3190

***But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved*.**

”

This is one of the most controversial passages in the Bible, the phrase: **“He that shall endure unto the end shall be saved.”** Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) wisely once said: “

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

” I couldn’t agree more! Having said that, I want to share the following helpful quote from Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) explaining the meaning of Matthew 24:13...

> “But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved”
>
> (vs. 13). What does it mean? Arminians have often insisted that it meant people would be saved or kept saved by their own enduring, by their holy living. But that interpretation would contradict some of the plainest statements in the Bible like,
>
> “
>
> For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast
>
> ”
>
> (Eph. 2:8, 9). Again it is promised,
>
> “
>
> Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life
>
> ”
>
> (John 5:24). Clearly one who trusts in Jesus Christ is saved. not by works, but by God’s grace.
>
> The Scripture makes clear that our salvation is solely on the merits of Jesus Christ and His atonement. “Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot” (I Pet. 1:18, 19). How could I ne saved by enduring to the end, and at the same time be saved by the precious blood of Christ? How could I be saved by enduring, yet be saved by grace and without works?
>
> No, the word *saved* here has a different context. Here in Matthew 24:13 Jesus is not speaking of the redemption of a soul. He speaks rather of the rescue of Jews in the midst of the tribulation. That tribulation is plainly described in verses 15 to 21, and verse 22 says, “And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved.” So the word “saved” in verse 13 and the word “saved” in verse 22 refer to the same thing: the salvation or rescue of the flesh of Jewish people during the tribulation. In mercy God will cut short the tribulation time and will rescue Jews out of the tribulation. Surely some Jew, greatly tempted and threatened with death in the tribulation time, will read this promise of Jesus with joy and faith. He will hold on to his faith, will not renounce the Saviour, and the time will be cut short and he will be rescued.

> It would be a serious mistake to make verse 13 refer to the great plan of salvation for the soul, for thus it would contradict many other plain statements in the Bible showing that salvation is not by works, not by man's goodness or faithfulness or endurance, but by virtue of the blood of Jesus Christ. That salvation is received by penitent faith.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, "Matthew," pp. 377-378; Sword Of The Lord, ©1955

I have three comments to make regarding what Dr. Rice just taught:

1. I agree 100 % on his interpretation of Matthew 24:13, that "saved" refers to the saving of human flesh during the Tribulation period, and not the saving of the soul.
2. I totally disagree that this passage refers to the Jews. What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 24:22, "And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: *but for the elect's sake* those days shall be shortened."** The elect (or chosen) refer to born-again believers, not Jews. God does not choose anyone to salvation, but for those who choose Jesus Christ, they are the chosen of God. **Romans 2:28-29, "For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: *But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly*; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."** This passage plainly teaches that Physical Jews are not the recipient of God's promises, but saved Jews, which promises have also been extended to the Gentiles by faith. **Galatians 3:7, "Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham."**
3. Nowhere does the Bible require "penitent faith" to receive the free gift of salvation. Respectfully, Dr. Rice is *adding* to the Scriptures! I don't like when preachers use language that are not found in the Bible. I triple-dog dare you to show me where the Bible speaks of "penitent faith." It does not! But I can show you hundreds of passages which plainly teach salvation by "faith" (Ephesians 2:8-9; Galatians 3:26; Romans 4:5-6). There is no mention of having a certain remorseful attitude toward sin. [1]Evangelist Alexander Marshall (1846-1928) gets it 100 % correct!!! Sorrow for sins may accompany repentance, but sorrow itself is not repentance. Judas felt sorrow for his sins, but it was a false repentance which did not lead to salvation (Matthew 27:3). Repentance is a change of mind unto the Gospel itself, so that the man who *believes* has repented, and the man who *repents* (i.e., changes his mind) has believed. Preachers must be extremely careful not to require what God does not require. The only "change of mind" which God requires to be saved is the acknowledgment of THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25), that one is a guilty sinner in the sight of God (Romans 3:19-20), in need of the Savior (Galatians 3:24-26). Dr. Rice further states:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns

> from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

I am far from done dear friend. Matthew 24:13 is a highly tortured Scripture! That is what the word “

wrest

”

means in 2nd Peter 3:16,

“

to torture

”

the Scripture! **2nd Peter 3:16,**

“As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest*, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction. ” One of my favorite Bible teachers is Pastor Harry Ironside (1875-1951), but he utterly made a grave error in his commentary on Matthew 24:13, applying it to the great plan of salvation...

> People say, "I see you believe in that old Baptist doctrine of ’once in grace, always in grace.’" Or another says, "I understand you hold that old Presbyterian idea of ’the final perseverance of the saints.’" I do not know why this should be called either Baptist or Presbyterian, only to the extent that Baptists and Presbyterians agree with the Book, and the Word of God clearly shows that once God takes us up in grace nothing can separate us from the love of Christ so that evidently the expression, "once in grace, always in grace," is a perfectly correct one. But, on the other hand, I am not so enthusiastic about the other expression, "the perseverance of the saints." I believe in it; **I believe that all saints—all really belonging to God—will persevere to the end, for the Book tells me, "He that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved" (Matthew 24:13),** and if a man starts out and makes a profession but gives it all up, he will never be saved, because he was never born again to begin with, he was never truly changed by grace divine. On the other hand, the reason he endures to the end is not because of any particular perseverance of his own. What I believe in, and what the Word of God clearly teaches, is the perseverance of the Holy Spirit. When He begins a work, He never gives up until it is completed. That is our confidence. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [2]The Eternal Security Of The Believer

[3]

I have two things to say about Dr. Ironside’s teachings above:

1. He is very mistaken to even cite Matthew 24:13 as pertaining to the great plan of salvation, which is obtained solely on the merit of Jesus’ precious blood and not human endurance to the end. No preacher ought ever even mention Matthew 24:13 when teaching salvation, unless you are exposing Calvinism.

2. I fully agree with Dr. Ironside that if a person who once professed Christianity, now denies Christianity altogether, they never experienced the new birth in the first place. There is no such thing as: "I used to be a Christian." You either are one now and always will be; or else you are not a Christian today and never have been. Christianity is not a philosophy, organization, culture or business, it is a NEW BIRTH! Just as the physical birth is irreversible, so also is the spiritual birth (John 1:12-13; 1st Peter 1:23). Albeit, Moody Bible Institute today falsely claims that Dr. Ironside moved toward "[4]a position of moderate Calvinism" toward his latter ministry, based on nothing more than the preceding comment I shared with you from his book. Dr. Ironside plainly stated that he does not believe in the *Perseverance Of The Saints* heresy, except that he believes the Holy Spirit will persevere in every believer, if one is truly born-again. I fully agree! This has absolutely nothing to do with the believer's dedication, faithfulness or holiness; but rather, God's faithfulness to *never leave nor forsake* any believer (Hebrews 13:5).

By foolishly citing Matthew 24:13 in reference to the great plan of salvation, Dr. Ironside gave reprobate Calvinists an inch, so they took a foot! Although wrong in his application of Matthew 24:13, it is clear from Pastor Ironside's own words that he did not like nor teach the heresy that any believer must "

persevere

"

in holiness and service to Christ to be saved. This is a very big deal dear reader, because wicked false teachers like Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) are preaching that... well, read his heretical words for yourself:

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —[5]Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [6]11:34)

Ephesians 1:13-15 teaches that every believer is sealed with God's Holy Spirit at the time of salvation. The Holy Spirit will NEVER leaves the Christian, not for any reason (Hebrews 13:5). When we sin, grace more abounds (Romans 5:20). The believer is no longer under the curse of the law, but is now under God's grace forever. Once saved, always saved (OSAS). Anyone who denies OSAS is NOT saved, because they are requiring more than God does for redemption.

Adding even the least human effort to faith cancels grace. Dear reader, God is faithful (1st Corinthians 3:9). We are kept saved because God is faithful, not because we are faithful. If we have to live a holy life to prove that we are saved, then faith is not enough. We are saved because the indwelling Holy Spirit endures, not because we endure! When we got saved, we accepted a free gift, and that gift is eternal life. **Romans 6:23, " For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

"

[7]

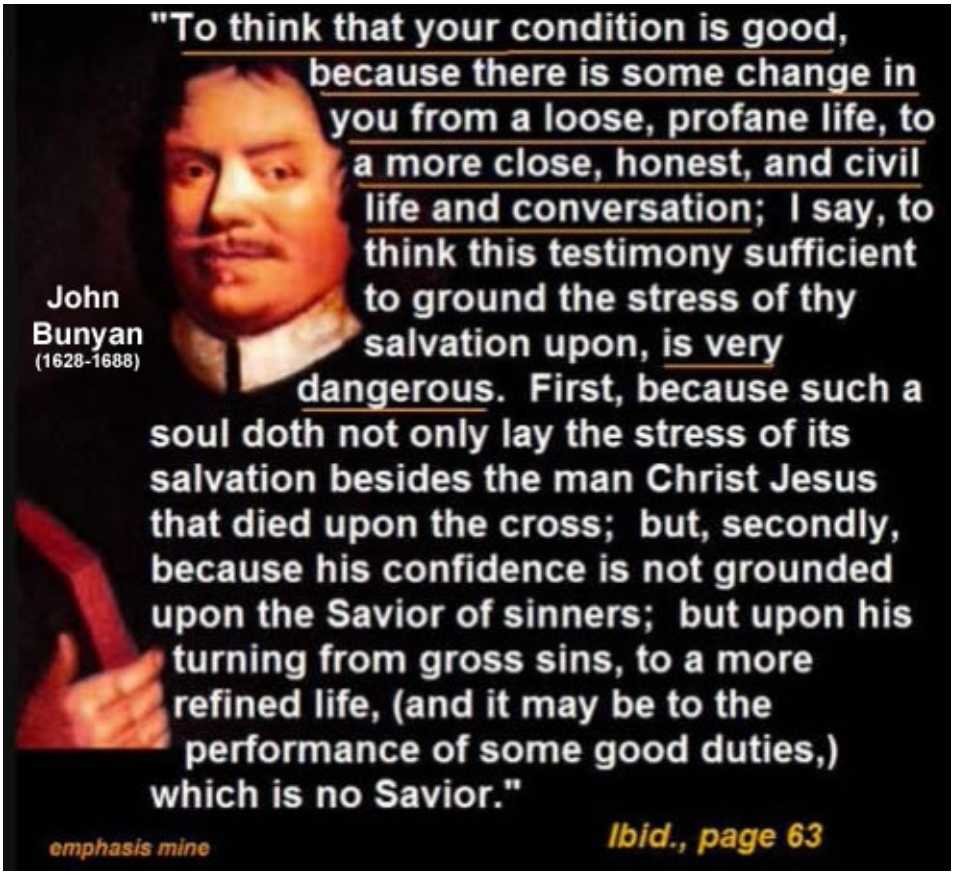

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/eternal_security.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/eternal_security.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjosgul5U1y5AiZ4ChH2xgM-phhV9mMw8b75MfQ4eiPMOfo_nfDXIiXVWKEom7dOQqyPQbDDFjz5MXPurjExc6ByFVs9I4JNf3XyRC

2.3.26 The Bible Encourages Us To Invest In Heavenly Riches (2021-03-24 09:30)

Matthew 6:16-21, “

Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

”

Someone asked me today about investing in Bitcoin. My honest answer is that I don’t understand it enough to really give good advice on the matter. [1]But I did find this article.

I have always been leery of investing in anything that I cannot see, touch, eat, physically possess or live in. I can live in a home or rent it to someone. I can eat food in a restaurant business. These are tangible investments. I could be wrong, but to me Bitcoin is similar to the stock market, where you have tens of billions of dollars being invested into something that only exists on paper (or in the case of Bitcoin, a computer file). Here’s some [2]more information and a warning about Bitcoin...

My opinion is that believers are wise to invest in heavenly eternal rewards (Matthew 6:19-20). This world is full of greedy thieves, liars and cheats. In our text Scripture passage, Jesus encourages us to lay up treasures in Heaven, knowing that thieves cannot steal them, rust cannot corrupt them, moths cannot eat holes in them, and we have a sure investment. We can earn rewards in Heaven by helping spread the truth of the Gospel, which will lead others to Christ (Daniel 12:3). Also, by doing good deeds (Matthew 5:16). We can invest in eternity by laboring in prayer (Colossians 4:12). And by giving to the poor (Proverb 19:17). Even giving a cup of water in a disciple’s name will be rewarded by the Lord (Matthew 10:42). Everything that we do as Christians to further the Kingdom of God, help others, honor God and sacrifice for Jesus Christ will be rewarded. Every keystroke of my keyboard and click of my mouse will be rewarded in eternity by God (1st Corinthians 3:8-9). That is why I work so hard day and night. It is 4 am now.

I personally do not think it is a sin to invest in Bitcoin. Again, I have limited knowledge, so I am cautious in my humble opinion. I think Las Vegas style casino gambling is unethical for various reasons. I don’t think Bitcoin is a crapshoot, but I am not too familiar with it. I have no desire to learn about it either, I am busy investing in eternity. I think something that is unethical (not the honorable thing to do) is a sin. I think our greedy American society is a sin. You cannot eat at a restaurant anymore without them forcing you to pay them 10 %, because they feel like you owe them for waiting on you. It is unethical. They have no regard for customers anymore in the United States, they just take advantage of people. I deplore forced gratuity.

The people who own the casinos don’t do any labor. It is filthy lucre. The House always wins! Casinos provide illicit entertainment for thrill seekers, who blindly gamble away money. In many cases people lose their homes, cars and end up in court. The book of Proverbs has much to say about wealth obtained shadily. [3]I think lotteries are unethical, which is gambling. I think anyone or anything that preys upon addicts, covetous people, thrill seekers and hurting people in desperation for riches, is immoral. I hate casinos! They are cesspools of immorality, substance abuse, homosexuals and all manner of wickedness.

Having said that, investing in the stock market is a calculated move. That is quite different than merely throwing some dice on a roulette table. There are many different ways to invest in

stocks. At one time between 1995 and 2000, I was heavily involved in the stock market. I made 130 call option trades in one year. I paid Charles Schwab about $6,000 in commissions just in 1999. I made $140,000 and then lost all of it! But I was a nervous wreck, losing sleep when my trades declined, and felt euphoric when my positions rose. It was an emotional rollercoaster. In the year 2000 when George W. Bush became U.S. President, the ".com" years of "irrational exuberance" (as Fed chairman Alan Greenspan called it) all came to a crashing end. I ended up losing $50,000 in the stock market. I was working midnight shift between 1993 to 2000 and hated my life. In 2000 I changed to an afternoon shift. I had forgotten how good life could be. Working the graveyard shift was one of the worst decisions I ever made! It adversely affected me physically, mentally and spiritually. I wasn't investing to get rich, I just wanted a way out of Sodom and Gomorrah at the U.S. Postal Service where I worked in Chicago at O-Hare Airport.

I decided to get out of the stock market for good in 2000. I have not bought a stock or call option since. By God's grace I began my website ministry in 2002, choosing to spend the rest of my life laying up treasures in Heaven. I have never regretted that decision. Thousands of people who come to Jesus as their personal Savior over the years because of this ministry, to God alone by the credit, praise and glory. I am just some clay, but God is my dear Potter Whom I serve and love. I don't regret my 5 years of investing between 1995 and 2000, because it taught me the value of a dollar, the vanity of earthly riches that disappear, and the great peace and joy of knowing that I have treasures laid up beyond the blue skies. It is a matter of living by faith. I have faith that God will keep His promises in His Word. **2nd Peter 1:4, "**

***Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises*: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust."**

I hope you don't mind that I shared my philosophy of wealth a bit with you. I love to be helpful. Having said all that, I think it is acceptable with God to invest in things, just so long as it is not immoral (booze, casinos, abortion, LGBTQ, et cetera). Also, it is important that no one suffer as a result of our gain. The state lotteries are evil. In many cases the states promise to use the money for public schools, but then spend the money elsewhere and the children suffer. The states lie and steal the money. I think that is evil. Donald Trump is a brilliant and admirable business man. I love the guy and miss him as U.S. President. However, Pastor Jack Hyles is right that Mr. Trump's success is not "good success." Donald Trump made his billions from strip clubs, gambling casinos and houses of sin. If you'd like to hear the sermon by Dr. Hyles, it is called: "[4]I Don't Want To Be A Success."

There is nothing more repulsive than a money hungry believer. **Psalm 62:10, " Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them."** My former landlord was always thinking about money, money, money. He disgusted me. No matter what went on, he saw money! Get the hell away from me! I detest money and those who relish in it. I love to give, without expecting anything in return. Very few believers are like that. When you truly love God, money means nothing to you anymore. The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is all about money. They live for it! They relish in it! That is why I have been denied permission to even attend church services since 2014, because Harvest sees me as a threat to their money, because I am conte0versial in my King James Bible only beliefs. My website ministry is well known worldwide and makes them uncomfortable.

My only fault is that I loved them enough to TELL THE TRUTH. Like the Apostle Paul, I am counted as their enemy at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam because I told them THE TRUTH (Galatians

4:16). I did the right thing! I was the only one who cared enough to agree with God (Romans 3:4). Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel of free grace. The Westcott and Hort Bible revisions are all corrupted by the Devil, not inspired by God. The requirement to repent and turn away from one's sins to be saved is nowhere taught in the King James Bible. Yet, for exposing these untruths I have been blacklisted, shunned, avoided, ignored and cruelly ostracized by Harvest Baptist Church of Guam for the past 7 years!

It is my prayer that God would avenge me for their cruelty. I pray that God would avenge me of their wickedness, for them siding with error instead of truth. I pray that God would make Harvest's pastors sorry, regretful and wishing they had never been born. I want divine justice! Help oh Lord, for the godly man ceaseth! I am laying up treasures in Heaven, while Harvest Baptist Church of Guam continue to dig their own grave. This Bible, that Bible. This Gospel, that gospel. Nothing really matters at Harvest except their paychecks. Follow the money! I will be avenged someday, God promises it. **Romans 3:4, " God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.**

"

These Bob Jones liars and deceivers will attempt to defend themselves by saying that salvation is only by grace. Yet I can take you to the [5]Catholic Vatican and show you where they say salvation is only by God's grace. Harvest's pastors have much blood on their hands, including mine. They have hurt an innocent man, who in fact told them THE TRUTH, but they rejected that truth. Pastors' Marty Herron and Gary Walton have my blood on their hands. These men in the clergy don't deserve any honor in any church! They do not teach the Word aright, but cast stumbling blocks before the people, by confusing sanctification with justification.

There is no greater way to lay up treasures in Heaven than to go soulwinning. But to do that we must also contend for the faith, exposing the [6]enemies of soulwinning that hinder men from coming to THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved. [7]Misunderstood repentance is an enemy of soulwinning. [8]Lordship Salvation is an enemy of soulwinning. [9]False Bibles are an enemy of soulwinning. Sadly, the Bob Jones crowd today are guilty of all three of these evils, working against the cause of Christ to get men saved! For exposing these evils I have been banned from attending church. I haven't had a church family in 7 years, because of Marty Herron and Gary Walton, and the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. Bob Jones University is cult headquarters, leading the way into apostasy! They have no treasures in Heaven!!!

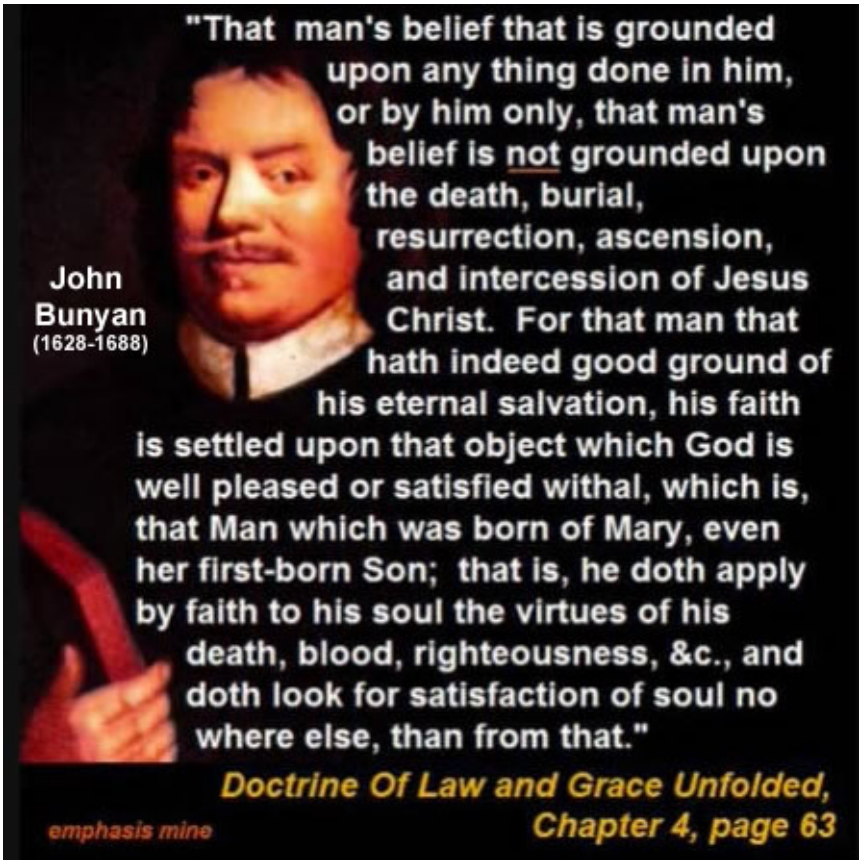

1. https://www.fool.com/investing/2021/02/11/should-you-invest-in-bitcoin-right-now/
2. https://youtu.be/miYdZIs9o0E
3. http://www.summitofcoin.com/blog/2/26/2018/dangers-of-gambling
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_dont_want_to_be_a_success.mp3
5. https://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism/p3s1c3a2.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiVehuVhQeP_HARXajSfuQznMxuCNb9o5g5rG_u1qdbfrg3N7dsFDLwGhXgDMMGhadZa0Ga1DoXKXKo-iVZMDEjZk3eg88Br0KOENr

---

2.3.27 Dr. John R. Rice Refutes Lordship Salvation (2021-03-24 09:30)

Galatians 3:1-2, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"

I was recently reading one of Dr. John R. Rice's books titled: "Dr. Rice: Here Are More Questions," in which he beautifully refutes the heresy of Lordship Salvation. The following is a question submitted to Dr. John R. Rice concerning professed Christians who live in sin:



Dr. John R. Rice

A concerned woman in a church made these comments to Brother Rice:

> We have young folks in our church who are supposed to be saved and who giggle and whisper all during church services and who say they 'just hate' church and 'can't stand' to listen to our pastor preach. They attend movies and worldly amusements. I feel that as pastors and Sunday school teachers we do not warn those enough who think they are saved but are not born again. Shouldn't we plead with them to go to the alter again?"
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Rice... Here Are More Questions, by John R. Rice, pg. 76, Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-157-X

The following is Dr. Rice's response to the preceding question...

> "Being saved, born again, is one thing; learning to live a consecrated Christian life is an entirely different thing. There is not any way you can judge whether people are born again except as you take their testimony that they have put their trust in Jesus Christ and depended on Him for salvation. Some of these young people indeed may not have been taught to trust in Christ. If they were looking for "an experience," a certain kind of feeling or emotion, then they may have been misled. But if they honestly turned their hearts to Christ and depended on Him for salvation, they were saved.
>
> Now a Christian should live a consecrated Christian life but that does not automatically follow. People who are saved will find, like Paul, "When I would do good, evil is present with me . . . . So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin" (Romans 7:21,25).
>
> Every saved person still has the old carnal nature and often-times has the same kind of temptation he had before. Some people who have truly been born again have a desperate fight to quit tobacco, and some have never seemed to get the victory over that or other bad habits. Some Christians have never learned to trust the Lord enough to bring tithes and offerings, and some have never learned to win

souls. When a baby is born, he is not born grown. Being born is one thing; growing is another thing entirely.

So the thing to do is to take for granted that people are saved when they trust Christ for salvation. Then one should set out to teach them to read the Bible daily, to learn to pray about their daily needs, to confess their sins and failures and grow in grace day by day. It is as foolish to expect young Christians to be good Christians by themselves as it is to expect a child, born in the family, to automatically be a great credit to the family without any rearing—whether they are spiritual babes or physical babes. I assure you that unless people are taught to be consecrated Christians, taught to read the Bible and pray, they are not likely to be good Christians, even if they are truly born again."

SOURCE: Dr. Rice... Here Are More Questions, by John R. Rice, pg. 76,77, Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-157-X.

Dr. Rice is 100 % correct: "Being saved, born again, is one thing; learning to live a consecrated Christian life is an entirely different thing." A changed life comes from growing in grace as a result of genuine repentance; and not as a part of saving-faith itself. Salvation is receiving; NOT giving. There are many ministers today, such as John MacArthur, who falsely teach that one's salvation is CONDITIONAL upon the life we live. MacArthur states:

"Submission to the will of God, to Christ's lordship, and to the guiding of the Spirit is an essential, not an optional, part of saving faith." (EPHESIANS, p. 249)

"Salvation isn't the result of an intellectual exercise. It comes from a life lived in obedience and service to Christ as revealed in the Scripture; it's the fruit of actions, not intentions. There's no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile...The life we live, not the words we speak, determines our eternal destiny." (Hard to Believe, p. 93)

The Word of God calls John MacArthur a liar in **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** Could the Bible be any plainer? The Scriptures speak plainly that we are saved by Jesus' righteousness (Romans 10:3-4; 2nd Corinthians 5:21); and not any self-righteousness of our own (Isaiah 64:6; Ephesians 2:8,9; Titus 3:5). We are sinners; Jesus is the Savior.

John R. Rice is correct: "So the thing to do is to take for granted that people are saved when they trust Christ for salvation." Proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy expect new believers to live a consecrated Christian life from the get-go of salvation. This is not reasonable nor Biblical. New believers need to be taught and discipled.

Dr. Rice states in his excellent book, Dr. Rice... Here is My Question...

"When you get saved, you get saved not because you deserve it, but because you simply let God save you and because you confess your own poor sinful state and your inability to save yourself."

SOURCE: Dr. Rice... Here is My Question, by Dr. John R. Rice, pg. 304; 1962, Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-158-8

I couldn’t agree more. This is what the Bible teaches. Dr. Rice also states in his Gospel tract, What Must I Do To Be Saved:

> “The change in your heart, sinner, is God’s part and you may be sure He will attend to that. Your part is to simply believe in Him. Whatever else is necessary in your eternal salvation, the Lord attends to when you trust in Him, or believe in Him.”
>
> SOURCE: [1]What Must I DO To Be Saved, by Dr. John R. Rice

Amen! Dr. Rice is correct. Who are we to judge whether or not a person is sincere. There’s a self-righteous group today in our churches, who demand a changed-life as a prerequisite for salvation. This is unbiblical, a heresy, and a perversion of the simple Gospel of Christ Jesus. The thing to do is to take for granted that people are saved when they simply trust Jesus Christ for salvation.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20John%20Rice/what_must_i_do.htm

---

2.3.28 Beware Of The Heresy Of Religious Zionism (2021-03-25 09:30)

Romans 2:28-29, “ For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God. ”

There has been much confusion caused in the churches by theological Zionists, which I am against. One such preacher is Dr. William P. Grady, who has authored about a dozen books, most of which idolize Jews as "The Master Race." It is totally unbiblical. There is only one human race. The Bible teaches that an outward Jew is not a Jew in God’s sight. Only in inward Jew, that is, a born-again believer by faith is a Jew in God’s sight.

The Bible couldn’t be any clearer. Unsaved Jews go to Hell, just like unsaved Gentiles. And saved Gentiles go to Heaven, just like saved Jews. Galatians 3:26-29 plainly teaches that God is no respecter of person, that there is no difference between Jew or Greek, male or female, bond or free, rich or poor; we are all ONE in Jesus Christ our Savior. Since the beginning of human civilization salvation has always been through a line of faith. There never was a time when unsaved Jews were heirs of the promises of God.

That is why I don’t believe in Replacement Theology, because there was never anything to replace. The promises that God made to Old Testament Jews under Moses were conditional upon their obedience (Exodus 19:5-6). **Galatians 3:16, “ Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. ”**

Clearly the promises were made to CHRIST, and not to the Jews. So if we are in Christ by faith, then we become heirs of all the promises God made to Abraham and under Moses. Only those who believe in Christ will be partakers of God’s blessings as promised. This is basic Bible, but 90 % of churches have gone wacky nowadays with Zionism.

Other Zionists to beware of are Jack Chick, John Hagee, Pat Robertson, Paul Chappell, Charles Lawson, James Knox, James Modlish, and a bunch more.[1] Pastor J. Vernon McGee got it right about Israel. Israel is no different than any other heathen country today, and should be acknowledged as such. **Luke 21:24, " And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled. "**

This Bible verse teaches us that Israel today has NO divine promise of protection. Russia could bomb Israel today and it would be Biblical. Jerusalem SHALL be trodden down by the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled (i.e., the Lord's Second Coming after the Tribulation period). During the Tribulation, one-third of Jerusalem will be slaughtered. Revelation 17:18 says Jerusalem is the whore! She will be burned with fire by the Antichrist. So much for Zionism.

By the way, "Zionism" is defined as the effort to restore Jews to their homeland. But God scattered them for a reason, because of their sin. The Jews have still not repented toward God. So God will not bless them until their turn to Jesus Christ (Hosea 3:4-5). Zionism today is the same as Abraham and Sarah taking matters into their own hands. They didn't want to wait for God to give them a son. So Sarah contrived a plot to have Abraham impregnate their servant girl Hagar (which was the sin of adultery). God refused to accept Ishmael as the son of promise. Abraham and Sarah had to wait another 15 years for Isaac to be born. This is what Zionists are doing today, trying to force God's hand of blessing upon a homosexual wicked nation like Israel. Tel Aviv, Israel, is dubbed as: "[2]A Gay Paradise." God will not bless that filth. Modern manmade Israel is as Ishmael, that is, an illegitimate birth.

I do not believe that God is cursing the United States because of anything going on in Israel today. Unbelievably, William P. Grady in his book: "How Satan Turned America Against God," actually claims that God is cursing America because we don't help Israel enough. That is preposterous. Zionists are so brainwashed that they overlook the fact that Americans are guilty of murdering 60,000,000 human beings in the womb since Roe vs. Wade in 1971. That alone is enough to bring God curse upon America!

America was founded by Freemasons. There was a plot for world government going back to Genesis 11:1-11 at the Tower and City of Babel. To hinder their work, God confounded them, which led to segregation worldwide. The different nations were formed. In these end times God has allowed the Devil to breakdown these lines of racial, national and religious barriers, once again finishing what Satan started at Babel. This is the diabolical New World Order.

America didn't end up in the mess it is today by mere neglect. The Holy Bible was removed from our schools in 1963, which has been the nails in our coffin as a nation. Hollywood has been progressively waxing worse and worse. But the one thing that gives it all away, and convinces me 100 % that Satan is behind all of this, are the abundance of occult symbols in everything in the media, and even religion. Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). America has been targeted from day one to be used as a vehicle by which to bring about a New World Order. Here are just a few of thousands of photos I could show you of the Devil's hand in everything today.

These are signs of Satan, and they are everywhere today. They were here before we were born, and they'll be here long after we are gone from this world. The conspiracy for a NWO is generational, spanning millennia. What we need to do as Christians is "fear God and keep His commandments" (Ecclesiastes 12:13). This is the whole duty of man the Bible says. The Devil is always trying to imitate the things of God, so he can infiltrate and then corrupt. That is why the Devil has published literally hundreds of English Bible revisions, to confuse

everybody. It is a brilliant war strategy of Satan. That is why Lordship Salvation is continually being crept into the churches, along with Wrong Repentance, to imitate the true free grace Gospel to infiltrate and corrupt the churches, making people religious instead of born-again. The Devil is a master deceiver and a liar (John 8:44). We see how easily the serpent tricked Eve (Genesis 3:1-5).

Sin Is Why America Is So Messed Up Today

So having said all that. The Devil has been targeting Americans for generations now with immoral music, immoral Hollywood movies, insane ungodly laws, oppressive government agencies, and relentlessly promoting garbage like abortion the LGBTQ agenda. I am shocked that any sane person would accept this as okay. Yet humans are so easily manipulated and desperately wicked the Bible says (Jeremiah 17:9), that anything is possible (Jeremiah 7:9-10). So all of the mess we see in America today is the consequence of a nation that has gone the way of many nations before, such as the Roman empire. Mankind has never been able to govern himself. That is why God gave us the Holy Bible. Every legitimate court system in this world has some basis in the Old Testament civil laws.

Of the 6 judges who removed the Bible from our public schools, 4 of them were Freemasons. So when we consider the sinful heart of man, and that there is a blatant Satanic conspiracy at work to kill, steal and destroy America; it is obvious why our nation is in the mess it is in. The Devil cannot make anyone sin, but demonic spirits can inspire the sinful hearts of men with lust, greed and hate, stirring those passions to commit horrible sins. So if it weren't for all the Hollywood filth, raunchy music videos aimed at teenagers, secular philosophies, deplorable music and Satanic infiltration of churches today, our world wouldn't be near as bad. During the millennium Satan will be bound in chains in the bottomless pit. What a day that will be. The world will still have human beings in it, who will have survived the Tribulation. It will be a time of peace such as the world has never known. So we are at war today with the Devil (1st Peter 5:8).

According to Ephesians 6:12-18, our 7 spiritual weapons of war as believers are: faith, salvation, prayer, Gospel, Word of God, righteousness and truth. The churches are losing many battles today, because churches are boring compared to entertainment. That is why my Twitter posts get 38 views, and Paul Stanley of KISS gets 12,000 views. Young people today are as worldly as can be. The world has always been a wicked place (1st John 5:19). But with technology, it has allowed mankind to travel further down the road he was already on. There has never been a need to preach the Gospel any greater than today, yet our churches are in shambles, and making money is the primary and in many sad cases, the only real goal.

America is in the mess we're in today because Christians sat back idle and did nothing, while the Devil came in and took control. Every generation must rediscover the truth for itself. That is just human nature. Thankfully, I was taught well by godly men such as Pastor Jack Hyles. The mantle of sound doctrine was handed to me, and other preacher boys, and I am handing the mantle off to the next generation. **2nd Timothy 2:2, " And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also. "**

There are so many aspects as to why America is a mess today, but the major underlying problem is a departure from faith in the Word of God. For example: The reason why there are so

many homeless people, and there are rusting cities all throughout America's Midwest, is because of the fraudulent central banking system (funny money as Dr. Ron Paul calls it), and the sending of tens of millions of American jobs to foreign soil. I have been watching hundreds of YouTube videos about where to live or not live. [3]Nick Johnson and [4]The World According To Briggs are two of my favorite YouTube channels. But the reason why the central banks exist is because of the greed of evil people, and the wickedness of our entrusted leaders who betrayed that trust (e.g., President Woodrow Wilson).

I am shocked how many ghost towns exist today across America. Lima, Ohio was once a thriving town, but today is a deserted dump of poverty and drugs, because of the evils of deindustrialization. Our elected leaders did this to us and we let them! Since 1913 the criminal Federal Reserve Act has given wealthy private families complete control over our money supply, taking it away from congress prior to that. They literally decide what a dollar is worth. That is why Americans have to work 30 to 40 years, slaving to pay off an insane mortgage loan. The first 20 years of payment goes just for THE LOAN from the banks. They are evil criminals. But why did this happen?

It is because of immoral people who didn't care enough to fight against evil, and this all goes back to what I said about a nation having faith in God's Word. This is all about the Gospel. Born-again Christians who grow in Christ's likeness make much better citizens than unsaved people who walk in the flesh. That is why America is so corrupt today. We've got a bunch of selfish lost sinners in charge. We've got a bunch of complacent Christians hiding in their closed off churches, and preachers are mere salaried employees nowadays, not called men of God who would rather starve to death than not preach the truth!

The churches are all about entertainment today. If there is any preaching at all, preachers dare not preach about conspiracies, feminism, the Federal Reserve, abortion or things that offend people. Pastor Grayson Fritts was forced out of his job as a decorated police officer for telling the truth about Leviticus 20:13. Pastor Steven Anderson was kicked off YouTube for preaching against controversial subjects like feminism, LGBTQ, and even Modalism. We've allowed the heathen world to put a leash on preachers today!

The quick answer to why America is so messed up is a departure from faith in the infallibility of the inspired King James Bible. These modern wishy-washy Bibles do major damage, turning people off to the Bible. Who wants a source of truth that comes in 39 different flavors? The Bible publishing craze tells young people that nothing is absolute. We've lost our conviction as a nation. Tough preachers are under vicious attack today. Never before have pastors been so discouraged. I read not too long ago that thousands of pastors quit every year. I wish they would all quit, and let true men of God stand behind our nation's pulpits. We need righteous preachers again, who have a burning passion for THE TRUTH, and a genuine LOVE for all people!

[5]Jack Chick used to claim that 40 tornadoes destroyed the *Midwest* because America is not helping Israel enough. I am so sick of that kind of religious superstition. Yet, Mr. Chick showed zero compassion for lost Arabs who need Christ. That is very wrong. Jews are no more special than Gentiles. America is in the mess we're in because of our own love for sin, indifference, cowardice to stand up against the government, failure to heed the multiple warnings from our founding fathers, and a departure from faith (obedience) to the inspired Word of God. Thank you for reading. I love you with Christ's love, whoever you may be!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/pastor_vernon_mcgee_refutes.htm
2. https://www.timesofisrael.com/tel-aviv-gay-tourism-booming/

3. https://www.youtube.com/c/NickJohnson1/videos
4. https://www.youtube.com/c/WorldAccordingToBriggs/videos
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/jack_chicks_superstition.htm

---

2.3.29 In The Multitude Of Words There Wanteth Not Sin (2021-03-26 09:30)

Proverbs 10:19, “

In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

”

James 3:5-10, “

Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth!

And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind:

But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God.

Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

”

The Bible teaches that every form of wild beast has been tamed by mankind, but the human tongue CANNOT be tamed. We find the reason why from reading the following passages of Scripture. **Jeremiah 17:9, “*The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked*: who can know it?” Matthew 12:34, “O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? *for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh*.”** Every saint has a past and every sinner has a future! Amen! The Bible says in the multiple of words (i.e., much speaking) there wanteth not sin.

Due to the sinful nature of our heart as humans, the more we talk there is an increased likelihood that we will say something we ought not say. God knows that I am as guilty as anyone. That is why I don’t talk much in a group. And when I do talk I am careful to avoid talking about people. Pastor Jack Hyles taught me the following:

> Great minds talk about ideas.
>
> Good minds talk about things.
>
> Weak minds talk about people.

We feel better badmouthing people who have hurt us. It is in our nature to be vindictive, even if only verbally. But our words can be just as deadly as murdering someone with a hatchet. In **Revelation 12:10b** Satan is called **“ the accuser of the brethren**

.

” The Devil doesn’t accuse the world, he accuses the saints. When you are a Christian, the whole world is waiting for you to fall. A wicked man can tell a dirty joke in the workplace, and other wicked men will laugh and think nothing of it. But if a Christian man tells a dirty joke in a moment of weakness, his ungodly co-workers will make sure to let everyone in the workplace know what awful thing he said, to tarnish his Christian testimony and bring reproach upon his name. What saith the Scripture? ...

John 15:17-19 “

These things I command you, that ye love one another.

If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.

If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

”

You don’t have to be worldly as a Christian to be hated by the world, you just have to be a Christian. Telling the lost world that you are a Christian immediately gets their attention. **Romans 1:18-19, “For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.”** Even the vilest of sinners know what a true Christian is supposed to live like. Unsaved people can spot a phony Christian a mile away!

So if you tell anyone that you are a Christian, they will hold you to a higher standard than by which they shamefully live. You may join them at the strip club and live a sinful life in their sight, but they will not respect you. In fact, at some point you will learn that they felt contempt for you for your hypocrisy. They know what they are, being heathens. But they also know what you should be as a Christian. As the Bible says, they hold the truth in unrighteousness. You cannot fool God or man dear friend. If you are a phony as a Christian, the world will see right through you.

That is why Lot’s son-in-laws laughed at him, as one who mocked, when he tried to speak to them concerning spiritual things. Lot was an unfaithful man, and the Bible says in

Proverbs 25:19,

“

Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

” A broken tooth is very painful. A foot out of joint is very painful. Lot’s confidence in a time of trouble was a painful experience for the family, because they didn’t take him seriously. Our testimony precedes our words.

We Don't Need To Know Everything People Say About Us

King Solomon teaches an important principle about gossip. Solomon said that we ought not try to know all the scuttlebutt about everyone. Solomon in his wisdom gave people room to criticize him, knowing that they were mere humans. Solomon admits in the following Scripture passage that he too has said bad things about people, which he shouldn't have said, and later regretted. So being an honest man, the king understood that his servants weren't any different than him. We are all human, and we all say things we ought not say sometimes. So we should love each other and not seek to micro-analyze everything around us. In other words, we ought to learn to let people be people, and love them unconditionally. ...

> **Ecclesiastes 7:17-22, "Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time?**
>
> **It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.**
>
> **Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.**
>
> **For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.**
>
> **Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee:**
>
> **For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.**
>
> **"**

Solomon says that there is not a just man. We are all sinners! The Bible says every beast of the field has been tamed, but the human tongue cannot be tamed. It is poison. The human tongue is subtle, like a deadly snake. The art of gossip is inherited at birth. Solomon realized that he would be a nervous wreck, and die prematurely from stress, if he micromanaged his kingdom and made a big deal out of every little criticism found among his servants. Solomon literally didn't want to hear it! And that is a Biblical truth.

If someone slanders me on the internet, please don't tell me. I love everyone, even the people who criticize me. If I can make something on my ministry websites better, then I'd like to know. I don't like, care nor want to hear about the horrible things people say about me.

Mark Twain was right: "It takes your enemy and your friend, working together, to hurt you to the heart: the one to slander you and the other to get the news to you." Now you better understand the meaning of **"faithful are the wounds of a friend" (Proverbs 27:6a).** Philippians 4:8 commands us as believers to think on things that are honest, lovely, of good report, true and edifying.

The Devil Is An Accuser And A Liar

That is why I don't watch the daily news daily. It is a bunch of cleverly fabricated propaganda, disinformation and utter lies. Remember, the Devil's most notable characteristic is that of being A LIAR (John 8:44; Revelation 12:9). Jesus warned that the Devil is a thief, who comes only to kill, steal and destroy. Thankfully, Jesus came to give us eternal life (John 10:9-10). If you are saved, you already possess eternal life. The Bible exhorts us to LAY HOLD on it, and make the best of our short time upon the earth, living for Christ (1st Timothy 6:12).

I read a Twitter post by [1]Pastor Joel C. Fugate which is 100 % true:

"Don't forget that the whole point of the 'main stream media' is to make enough noise that you don't know the truth!" God only knows how many billions of hours, accumulatively, that Americans have foolishly spent thinking and talking about Hillary Clinton's emails. I didn't listen to any of it. The mainstream newsmedia is controlled by Luciferian elite criminals, who know that most people are extremely shallow, and simple minds are easily deceived. **Proverbs 14:15, " The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going."**

The only thing you can believe from the newsmedia is the date. Jesus said that the children of darkness are sometimes wiser than the children of light (Luke 16:8). I marvel at the woeful ignorance of millions of saints today concerning the Devil's fake Bible versions, the dangers of the heresy of Lordship Salvation, the sinful denial that we have an infallible King James Bible today, the hoax of manmade Zionism, the blatant criminal fraud of the central banking system, and the naivety of the saints concerning just about everything going on in the world today.

Be Very Careful What You Say Publicly About Others

The most destructive accusations are true ones! **Proverbs 10:12, "**

Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

" Humans can be so cruel. All over the internet there is accusations, slander and scuttlebutt about Christians, uploaded by hateful trolls. There is no pardon nor forgiveness in the eyes of a critic. Once a Christian's sins (or anyone's for that matter) is uploaded to the internet, or even false accusations against someone, it becomes a permanent record against their name. Literally, anybody can say anything about anybody nowadays, and it is assumed to be the truth, and is used against them for the rest of their life.

What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 5:24, "**

Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after. " The only difference between a Christian who is smeared all over the internet, and the ungodly person(s) smearing their name, is that we won't find out about the other person's sins until a later time. The Bible says all men are woeful guilty sinners! The harder you bash people who have sinned, the harsher will be your judgment when you stand before God. **Matthew 7:1-3, "Judge not, that ye be not judged.**

For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

" I dare not condemn any sinner, for I feel like I am the biggest sinner I know.

I am not talking about looking the other way to protect criminals, God forbid. I am not saying that we shouldn't speak up about ongoing sin. That is not what the Bible is teaching. **1st Timothy 5:20, " Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear."** Nor does it mean that you must trust someone who has forfeited that right. It simply means that everyone deserves a second chance. What is in the past is in the past. If someone has messed up, they should be given a chance to exist without constantly having dirt thrown in their face. You've got bitter hateful critics on the internet slinging mud from thirty years ago

about people. That is a horrible sin.

If We Judge Ourselves, We Shall Not Be Judged

Preaching against present-day open sin in society is a pastor's duty! Albeit, no one has a right to condemn or harass someone for their past sins, failures and mistakes, if they have been held accountable for them. If someone has done evil, but never made things right with their victims, then that is another story. No one has a right to expect pardon or forgiveness from people they've never tried to make reconciliation with. You can rest assure that God will address the matter. **1st Thessalonians 4:6, "That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified."**

Yet we are promised by God in **1st Corinthians 11:31, "For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.**

" Speaking to the saints, if we take care of a difficult matter here on earth, then God won't have to at The Judgment Seat Of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11; Psalms 6:1). Many believers are in big trouble with the Lord, because in their pride they sinfully refuse to go make things right with their brother or sister in the Lord whom they've defrauded. We should just go ahead and forgive that person, and commit the handling of the matter into God's hands for judgment (Romans 12:19-21). No one ever gets away with anything wrong (Hebrews 4:13; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Proverbs 15:3; 24:12).



1. https://twitter.com/JoelFugate
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjjwsRYdSlAf2ZIVGwQB5h_J-_Q7w5kcj_ENhy3c34ustUIVFDVePCAiUtFj7JWQ5WWjl5nFE7IhNtOm8lOxXSGjAoDrFsO1VPKJJ7

2.3.30 Who Are “The Elect” Of God In The Bible? (2021-03-27 09:30)

Galatians 3:28-29, "There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise."

God has chosen to save all those who choose to be saved. That is what "elect" means.

The "elect" refers to the saved, Jews and Gentiles alike.

God in the Old Testament chose the nation of Israel to be ambassadors of the Gospel to the world...

> **Isaiah 45:4, "For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me."**

The promise was conditional upon their obedience to God...

> **Exodus 19:5-6, "Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine: And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel."**

The Jews rebelled against God, so He divorced Israel...

> **Jeremiah 3:8, "And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also."**

God turned to the Gentiles instead to preach the Gospel to the world, to provoke Israel to jealousy. Israel was destroyed in 722 BC (Samaria - northern kingdom), and 586 BC (Judaea - southern kingdom). The PROMISE to Israel was always a line of faith, as we read in Exodus 19:5-6. Also, Deuteronomy chapter 28. At no time did any unsaved Jew ever go to Heaven. The Bible teaches that unsaved Jews are not heirs of the promise...

> **Romans 2:28-29, "For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."**

So a biological Jew (ethnically) is NOT a Jew the Bible says. A saved Jew is a true Jew in God's sight! The promise of salvation by faith was given to the Jews first, but was afterwards also extended to the Gentiles (all non Jews)...

> **Galatians 3:14-16, "That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith. Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though it be but a man's covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto. Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ."**

The church does NOT replace Israel. Even though God divorced the Jews (cut them off), the Bible says that Jews can still obtain the promise BY FAITH. ...

> **Romans 11:23-24, "And they also [THE JEWS], if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again. For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be graffed into their own olive tree?"**

Jews today can still have the blessings God made to them in the Old Testament, but only BY FAITH in Jesus Christ. That same promise is given to any Gentile who believes in Jesus. The Apostle Peter wrote the following to the Jews, which is a quote from the Old Testament, but it 100 % also applies to the Gentiles, to all who BELIEVE in Jesus...

> **1st Peter 2:7-10, "Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light: Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy."**

The unsaved Jews in the Old Testament were NOT God's children...

> **Romans 9:8, "That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed."**

Only those Jews who HAD FAITH were counted for the seed. The promise was never made to the Jews, but to CHRIST. The promise was to the seed (singular), not to seeds (plural). ...

> **Galatians 3:16, "Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ."**

God the Father promised Jesus before the world began (Titus 1:2), that anyone who believed in Him would be saved.

> Galatians 3:16, "Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ."

That's what the Bible says. God had already made the promise of salvation by faith before the world began. God shared that promise with Abraham, beginning with the Jews, and later to the Gentiles. That great promise is salvation through faith in Christ.

> Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."

God has chosen to save all those who choose to be saved! That is what "elect" means. Physical Jews have never been the elect of God, only those who had faith. And the Bible says in Galatians 3:28-29 that whether Jew or Gentile, we are all of the seed and promise of Abraham through faith in Christ. There has always been only one plan of salvation, by faith alone. Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold preached a helpful sermon called: "[1]Understanding The Elect Of God." God has chosen to save all those who choose to be saved! That is what "elect" means.

[2]

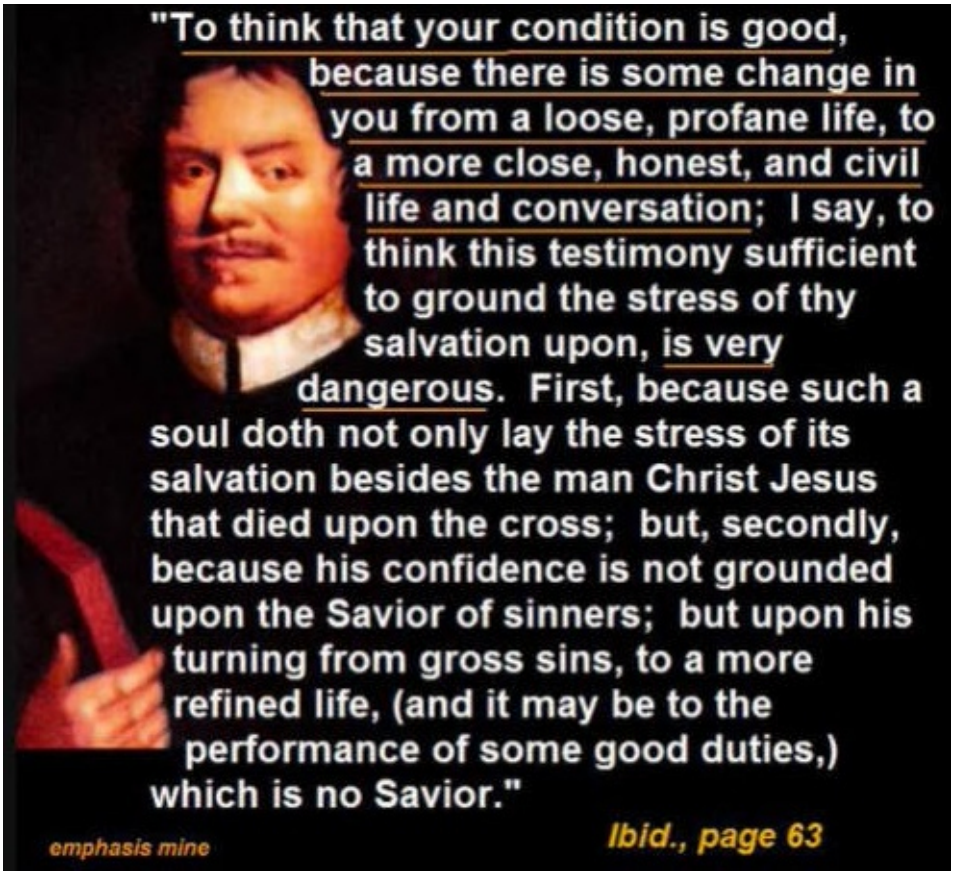

1. https://youtu.be/gQ3uXggjTCM
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjKnPiglnsdWacE0JZ8iAHuNQVkNhfuzqY70dBzzvrgdYcL51LZNtR2Yy4JQ_tcQYmv9FZ1Yiunc-5kj3WN7e2cWT8GLOtILX0CehZ

2.3.31 Disney "Holy Land Experience" Run By Charismatics (2021-03-28 09:30)

Jude 1:4, "For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into

lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ."

One of Walt Disney's main attractions at Disney World is the "[1]Holy Land EXPERIENCE."

Here we go again with the word "experience," [2]which is so frequently used by Charismatics. Everyone is being taught to seek an experience nowadays, while they're all headed in their sin and unbelief for the Lake of Fire. The Devil is a beautiful liar! The Walt Disney corporation is so evil, mocking the Lord's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection by turning the grace of God into lasciviousness. **Jude 1:4, "For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ."** The infallible Holy Bible has been reduced to a theme park attraction!

Walt Disney as much as Hollywood is promoting immorality today. In their shows, Disney heavily promotes disobedience to parents, contempt for the Bible, whorish clothing for girls, rock n' roll music, selfishness, idolatry, homosexuality and a host of other sins. To no surprise, the Holy Land EXPERIENCE at Disney World is run by the TRINITY BROADCASTING NETWORK [TBN]. Leave it to a bunch of wacky religious Charismatics to exploit the Lord's crucifixion to make a buck. Adult tickers are $28. The Walt Disney corporation is of the Devil, promoting a [3]Luciferian agenda of moral subversion, fornication and lack of sound family values.

Jesus warned in Luke 16:13 that no man can serve God and mammon. When money is the goal, there will also be sinful compromise, conflict of interest, lack of conviction to stand for truth and against sin, and ultimately it will end in apostasy. **Luke 16:13, "**

No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. *Ye cannot serve God and mammon*." America is dying for righteous men who do justly, love mercy and walk humbly with their God. **Micah 6:8, " He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?"**

The greed for money in America today is not doing justly. It is exploitative of sacred things. It is wrong to mock the sacred Word of God by charging people money to *experience* a Holy Land thrill, as if it were a Six Flags carnival ride. We need men who are pure of heart, who desire to preach the Word of Truth without monetary compensation. Evangelist Ray Comfort's ministry takes in about $3,500,000 a year. The late Evangelist Ravi Zacharias' ministry took in about $25,000,000 each year. Pastor John MacArthur has a net worth of about $14,000,000. When did Christianity become a lucrative business? It is shameful in my humble opinion.



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Hellivision/walt_disney-holyland.htm
2. http://youtu.be/xn7uSmkYDJQ
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Hellivision/walt_disney.htm

---

2.3.32 The False Gospel Of Pastor John Barnette (2021-03-29 09:30)

Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"

Salvation is a free gift. Service is what you choose to do with the gift. A popular preacher of our time is [1]Pastor John Barnett. Not surprisingly Barnett has studied at Bob Jones University

(BJU), a [2]cesspool of theological error and [3]apostasy in recent decades. I wouldn't give you a dime for BJU today! Sadly, Mr. Barnett preaches another gospel of Lordship Salvation. The following heretical video sermon by Pastor Barnett is titled: "DID YOU KNOW THAT JESUS SAID—ONLY TRUE DISCIPLES CAN GO TO HEAVEN?"



Kindly said, Pastor Barnett goes horribly astray in his understanding of the Gospel. He is misapplying Bible verses about discipleship with salvation. God gave us the Gospel of John specifically to teach us how to be saved. **John 20:21, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** In the Gospel of John we find the word **"believe"** mentioned 85 times, without any mention of anything else. Nothing else is required for a sinner to be saved than simple childlike faith in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus' crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Pastor Barnett quotes passages from Matthew, misinterpreting them to apply to salvation. Barnett cherry-picks the word **"repent"** from Matthew, while totally ignoring the fact that John never mentions repentance one time. **Matthew 4:17, "From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."** The learned Bible student understands that repentance and faith are inseparable and refer to the same act.

This is why the Apostle Peter said in **Act 2:28, "Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost."** Peter doesn't mention "believing" to be saved. Peter says to repent. But notice what we read in **Acts 2:44, "And all that believed were together, and had all things common;"** Dr. John R. Rice gets it 100 % right:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

I hope you see that Pastor John Barnett is an unsaved man, a false teacher. No one is saved who attacks and perverts the grace of God. The Bible plainly says that salvation is without works; yet Barnett says only disciples go to Heaven. You must choose dear reader who is right, John Barnett or the inspired and infallible Word of God. Please read the following excellent theological quote by Pastor M. R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

It is hard for me to grasp, with the abundance of helpful theological resources today, that any preacher could be so corrupt in his theology as the Lordship Salvation crowd. I mean, the King James Bible is all we need for sound doctrine (2nd Timothy 3:15-17). But even if someone were ignorant of the Bible and wanted some help to understand it, we have excellent resources available today, like never before in history. The Lordship Salvation crowd aren't even in the ballpark theologically! John Barnett is guilty of teaching the same junk theology as Gary Walton, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Charles Lawson and William Lane Craig. Here are some more helpful quotes differentiating between salvation and service:

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian". Pentecost, J. Dwight. Design for Discipleship. Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". Harrison, Everett F. "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No." Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." Unger, Merrill F. God is Waiting to Meet You. Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." Chafer, Lewis Sperry. Salvation. Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

Those are great quotes, which will help you dear friend to see the difference between salvation versus service. Proof of what I say is found in **1st Corinthians 3:15, "If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire."** Notice that the unfaithful man in this Bible verse suffers loss of everything, barely escaping the fires of Hell, but he is saved nonetheless. If John Barnett is correct (which he is not), then this man couldn't be saved, because he was not a disciple.

You see, John Barnett is guilty of doing what all Gospel perverts do, they cherry-pick the Scriptures, taking what they need from various passages to bolster up their strawman argument. But friend, a good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. The Gospel of John, the Epistle of Romans, the Epistle of Ephesians and the Epistle of Galatians, are abundantly clear that salvation is by grace through faith alone. **Romans 4:4-5, "*Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** is absolutely NOTHING in the aforementioned books of the Bible that requires following Christ as Lord, forsaking all, exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is, to be saved. If it were so, then God would owe you and me salvation, which cannot be grace.

I plead with you friend to avoid these false teachers from Bob Jones University! They preach another gospel that is not what the King James Bible plainly teaches. **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?"***

The Apostle Paul only wanted to know ONE THING, how did they get saved? How did they become indwelt with the Holy Spirit? Was it by works or by placing their faith in the Gospel when they heard it preached? We are saved simply by believing. That is why so many people miss Heaven, because men make salvation so complicated.

[4]

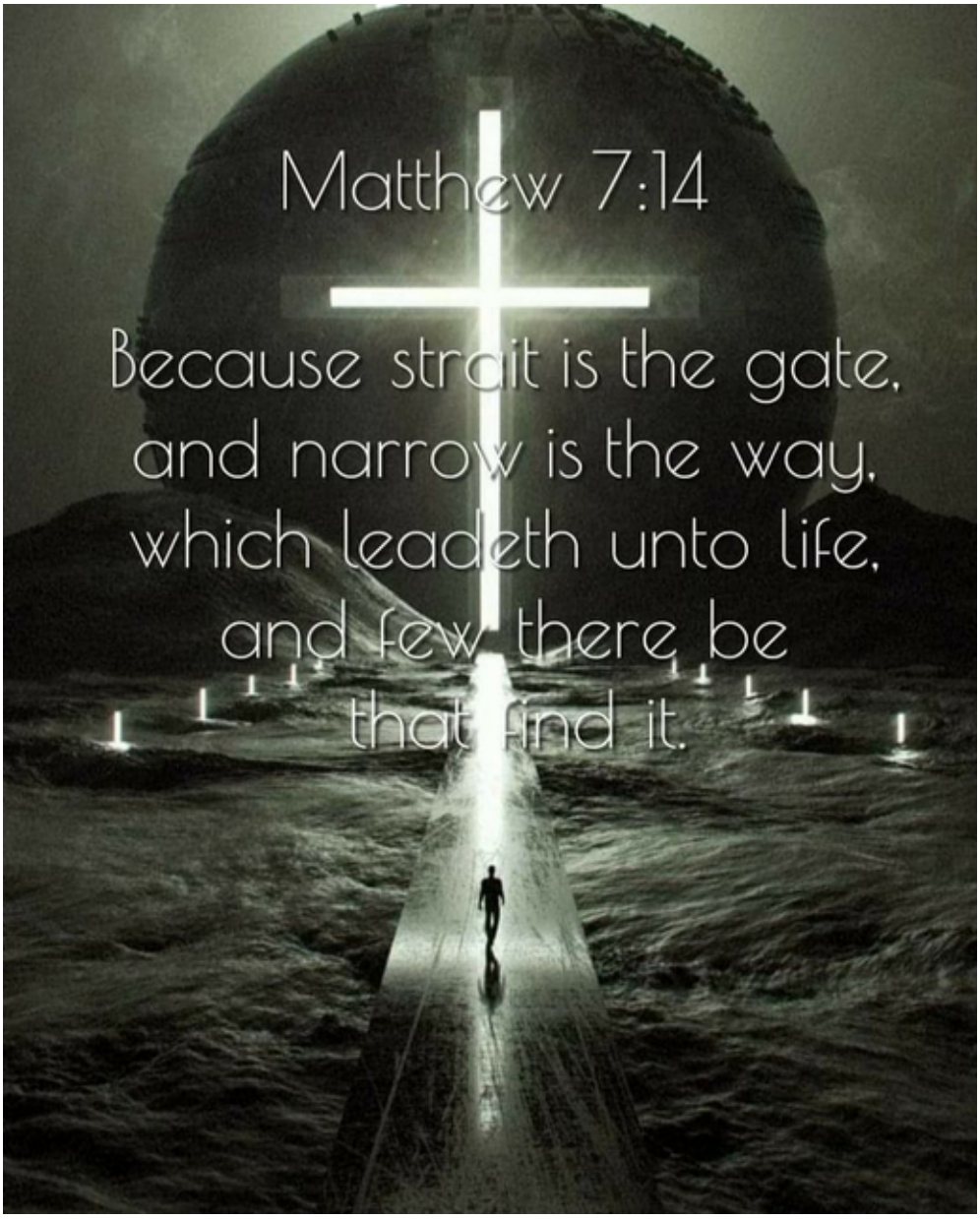

“More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[5]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

“Everything that’s hard and complicated about salvation is God’s side of it!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[6]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

1. https://pastorjohnbarnett.com/about/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNL9RbkxI9Sl2MYYwXbzQ6IhS6MTU93ubLF3YIsQ_ifIGb2sylbD1v92slzE0WmZZCflEI1siuWnnCUtMIrCRAmnQR57qw3zvMaIJ

5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

2.3.33 Why Is America Becoming So Immoral? (2021-03-30 09:30)

Psalms 11:7, " For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright." 2nd Thessalonians 2:3-4, "Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; *Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped*; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God."

Here are a few disturbing things I found on social media recently:

- [1]Buckle Up 2021 Is Just A Sliderace Down To Bottom
- [2]House Passes 'Equality Act' to End Legal Recognition of Biological Sex; Churches Fear
- [3]Idaho Elementary School Counselor Tells 11-Year-Old Girl She Can Be A 'Transsexual'

I could show you thousands more similar crazy news stories. Dear reader, I'm sure you've asked yourself in recent times, "What in the world is going on in America?" The Bible tells us the answer. We know that God our Creator is a good, holy and merciful God. We also know that Satan is a malevolent being, an evil spirit committed to kill, steal and destroy everything in his path. **John 10:9-10, "I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. *The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy*: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly."** We also know from 2nd Corinthians 4:4 that Satan is **"the god of this world."** The earth itself belongs to the Lord (1st Corinthians 10:26). The Devil controls the unsaved world of humanity. Satan is the instigator of wars, prisons and inhumane cruelty.

In our text passage from 2nd Thessalonians 2:3-4 we learn that the Antichrist is referred to as the **"**

Man of Sin.

" According to Daniel 11:37 the Antichrist will likely be a homosexual, who will not have **"the desire of women. "** Any normal healthy man desires women. With these Bible truths laid out it becomes evident that the *Man of Sin*, for him to be received well, it is necessary for Satan to prepare the masses of this world by demoralizing them. What rational human being could disagree that is it insanity to tell an 11 year old girl that it is okay to be a transsexual?

Shameful House Speaker Nancy Pelosi is an ungodly woman! The congresswoman wants to ban terms; such as, mother, father, son and daughter from Congress. That is insanity folks. In the weird state of Oregon, [4]residents can now legally change their gender on the birth certificate. This bizarre and frightening time in our nation's history will only lead to our ultimate destruction as a society. It is not a coincidence that an increasing number of men are refusing to get married, [5]joining the MGTOW movement in America.

Kindly said, U.S. women today have been socially engineered to have ridiculous expectations of men, offering little in return for what they demand in a marriage relationship, and men are [6]tired of the mistreatment. Literally, today's American female is frightening and risky! [7]Men are fed up with the biased, weird and unfair courts. It is clear to me that this has been done intentionally by the Masonic controlled court system in the United States, to deliberately promote fornication rather than a traditional marriage. The following excellent information about secret societies that pull the strings from behind the scenes...

What Secret Societies Control America?

By Jean Warrick from Shelby, North Carolina

September 4, 2014

Have you ever wondered why, no matter which political party is in power, the wishes of the people seldom seem to be considered or acted upon? And do you wonder why many in both political parties go along with the United Nations' effort to bring about the surrender of our national sovereignty? Why, after 200 years of being a free and fiercely independent nation, would the U.S. even consider giving over our precious sovereignty to a corrupt anti-American United Nations?

Charlie Daniels, in his DVD documentary "Behold a Pale Horse," states that "there are forces at work on planet Earth that are completely off the radar of mainstream America. They meet in secret, plan in secret, and work both sides of the street politically, recruiting their disciples early on, from the best and brightest, the mega wealthy and super powerful. They are a well-hidden organization which lurks in the shadows, pulling strings of those they can corrupt with promises of wealth and high political office. This is a ruthless group of movers and shakers who will settle for nothing less than absolute global domination."

Dr. Stanley Monteith, in his book, "The Brotherhood of Darkness," stated that he has studied the history of the secret societies for over 50 years and is convinced that it is impossible to grasp what is taking place today without an understanding of the secret societies.

The working of occult societies is not something new in the last few years, but it has grown rapidly since the beginning to the 20th century. The root of philosophy and thought for a New World Order was birthed in Bavaria by Adam Weishaupt. He founded the Illuminati on May 1, 1776. The tenets of the Illuminati are summarized in the following six points: (1) abolition of monarchies and all ordered government, (2) abolition of private properties and inheritances, (3) abolition of family life and the institution of marriage, (4) abolition of patriotism and nationalism, (5) communal education of children and (6) abolition of all religion. Within a few years, they recruited a number of prominent men and began to infiltrate the Masonic lodges across Europe. There they could work under a cloak of secrecy protected by blood oaths. Manly P. Hall, a distinguished Masonic philosopher, has stated that Freemasonry is a fraternity within a fraternity, that most Masons are honest, God-fearing men who have no knowledge of the secret inner sanctuary.

Researchers who have studied the secret societies claim that the occult emblem on the back of the dollar bill (the incomplete pyramid capped with a glorified eye and reference to New Secular Order) represents the Illuminati.

Another secret society is The Council on Foreign Relations. Many well-informed people believe that the CFR is responsible for our problems. They note that prominent

bankers, industrialists, politicians, media owners, and almost everyone of any importance in the U.S. belongs to the CFR. Six of our last nine presidents have been CFR members, and Barry Goldwater said that the CFR controls both of our political parties. Each of the three major television networks is almost completely dominated by members of the CFR and its spin-off, The Trilateral Commission.

Some people contend that communism is still a threat because the CFR, the Bilderbergers, the Trilateral Commission, and the Club of Rome are communist front organizations. Another secret society is Skull and Bones (or Bonesmen). For over 165 years, prominent families have sent their sons to Yale University to become Bonesmen. Once they are inducted into the fraternity they are assured of prominent positions in life. Other secret societies are Rhodes Scholars and Knights of Malta.

Among the founding fathers, many were Freemasons. It is shocking that so many of the leaders of this nation have been members of secret societies -F. Roosevelt, Truman, L.B. Johnson, Ford, Jimmy Carter, George Bush, George H. W. Bush, Bill Clinton, J.P. Morgan, David Rockefeller, Supreme Court Justices, as well as Winston Churchill and many in other countries - just to name a few.

When you consider that the common goal of the UN, secret societies, and Communism is to destroy all governments, all religions (particularly Judeo/Christian religion), and rule the world, perhaps that might explain what is going on behind the scenes in this country and the world. You decide. Of course, radical Islam openly declares that their goal is the destruction of Israel, the U.S., all religions except Islam, and global domination. We are engaged in a battle for the hearts and minds of men. We must do our best and recognize that ultimately the battle is the Lord's.

SOURCE: [8]What Secret Societies Control America?

I couldn't agree more with the preceding information. This [9]disturbing collection of news media outlets across the United States plainly evidences that the news media is controlled by a single source of propaganda, intended to shape public opinion to support the sinister agendas of the New World Order. This is like a creepy episode of [10]The Twilight Zone! There is a war on for your mind America!!! When I was a young person growing up in the 1970's and 1980's you never heard the media openly praise and support homosexuality, but then one day in recent decades the entire media began singing praises, showing full support and promoting the sin of homosexuality in all it's shame and infamy. It is disgusting to every righteous person!

The sin of fornication is epidemic across America. I learned this week that the United States has the highest percentage of single parent homes in the world today, hovering at a shameful 23 %. A long-term web visitor sincerely asked me recently if oral intimacy (to put it gently) is a sin. The answer is found in **Hebrews 13:4, "Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. "** A married man and woman can do anything they want in their own bed. God will judge adulterers and fornicators (Colossians 3:5-7; Romans 1:32). The Devil wants to corrupt America, and he knows that the quickest way to do this is with carnal knowledge outside of marriage.

Please read these shocking words from retired Canadian Navy Commander, William Guy Carr (1895-1959), which were written just prior to his death in 1959:

"According, to Satanism, it is perfectly right, and proper, to encourage moral turpitude in all classes of society, and at all levels of government, ***by***

> ***convincing the public that abnormal sexual behaviour is normal***; and that the moral code accepted by civilized nations, based on the Commandments of God and teachings of the Holy Scriptures, is old fashioned and introduced by Church and state for selfish purposes. **But behind the building up of a WRONG conception of sex, and its purposes as intended by God our Creator, is the Satanic principle that "The best revolutionary is a youth absolutely devoid of morals."** When Lenin stated this as recorded in Pawns in The Game he only confirmed what other Satanists had stated a hundred times previously. **It is Satanism, as it is direct from THE TOP, which is responsible for the increase in juvenile delinquency, but those selected by the governments of the world to investigate this problem invariably give every CAUSE other than the right one."** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [11]Satan: Prince Of This World, by Commander William Guy Carr, p. 56.

To read more insightful quotes by Commander William Guy Carr, please read my disturbing article exposing singer "[12]Taylor Swift And Satanism." Listen to Miss Swift sing "[13]go fu** myself," in her video titled "betty." Why aren't parents outraged and demanding for Taylor Swift to be banned from social media? I'll tell you why, because most Americans have been corrupted morally. Adultery is everywhere. Over [14]15 % of 'generation Z' profess to be sodomites. What can this mean for America's future? Incrementally our American society is becoming perverse, disgusting, full of wickedness, neglectful of the needs of the poor and homeless, and traditional marriage is fast becoming a thing of the past.

[15]Free speech is under blatant attack nowadays. A nation can survive its fools, but not treason! My ministry websites have lost 75 % web traffic since 2015 due to censorship. Homosexuals can say anything they want against Christians, no matter how perverse; but if a God-fearing Christian denounces the LGBTQ deathstyle as being evil, you'll be censored from mainstream exposure. Tiny websites are left alone, but big hitters get blocked. No nation is truly free which censors free speech. It's like taking away guns from law-abiding citizens, so only the criminals have guns. When the government allows big tech companies to filter and censor free speech, only the ungodly person has freedom of speech. That sure sounds like Satan's world to me!!!

Our nation's leaders have betrayed us, selling us into the cruel hands of a greedy private banking cartel. Since 1971 the [16]U.S. dollars has lost 81 % of its value. America cannot survive this treason! Already 60,000 residents are homeless in Los Angeles, because the average cost of monthly rent is $2,300. Many people cannot afford that! You can blame the central banks for that. The more money they print, the less a dollar is worth, and inflation (a form of taxation) skyrockets! It's like a child's game of Musical Chairs. The banks who print the money make a killing financially with fresh new money, but downstream many Americans are left without a chair when the music stops, and the spending power has depleted (because of inflation). Please watch the preceding video I linked to if you want to understand this in detail.

Wake up Christians! Nearly every church today has been infiltrated by Satan, but they don't realize it. If [17]your church is using a modern Bible version, other than, or in addition to, the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE, Satan has infiltrated your church. Please learn about, [18]The Occultist Roots Behind All Modern Bible Versions. Don't let Satan into your church, because it is God's Church! The new Bible versions have [19]sinfully changed the plan of salvation; from "[20]the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3), to one of human effort plus partial faith in Christ (aka, [21]Lordship Salvation). Once Satan infiltrates a church, then the

spiritual disease spreads until it kills the church completely. This is why [22]20,562 Presbyterian ministers in 10,083 churches in March of 2015 voted to accept same-sex marriages in their denomination. GOD RIGHT WITH GOD!!!

This is why America is becoming so immoral. America is being destroyed by design. This is all necessary to empower the Man of Sin when he comes, who will be a Rock star to the world. As we near the end times, more and more each year, you can expect to see the further moral descent into Hell in America and worldwide. In 2021, I've never seen so many young people with tattoos, effeminate males, masculine females, homosexuals, feminists, gender confusion and a hatred of Jesus Christ. This is all the consequence of satanic social engineering through social media (music, internet, radio, magazines, Hollywood, Netflix, video games, et cetera).

Worst of all is that most churches today don't stand for anything, but are mere social clubs. The average pastor just wants to make a quiet living, selling religion. That is why the shameful Harvest Baptist Church of Guam has ostracized me, refusing to even allow me to attend church services since 2014. If they truly loved God and cared about hurting people, they would have reached out to me, as I humbly did to them multiple times in 2017, but was told to "

Go elsewhere.

" I have been pouring out my soul since 2014 to Harvest, and still in 2021, offering to make peace with them and let bygones be bygones, but they still coldheartedly refuse.

2nd Timothy 2:13, " If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself." Like the dear Lord Himself, I cannot deny myself, since I have been faithful in my efforts to make peace with the pastors and people at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam all these many painful 7 years. They just don't want to make peace, which speaks volumes about their lack of spiritual maturity, woeful lack of compassion, and makes me wonder if they are even born-again believers at all. **Romans 3:4,**

"God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."

My fine non-feathered friend, what should be our response as Christians to these wacky times that we live in? **John 16:33, "**

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. *In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*.

" Jesus is bodily risen from the dead. CHRIST IS RISEN!!! What a comforting and beautiful truth. Rejoice oh Christian, knowing that your name is written in the Lamb's Book of Life in Heaven (Luke 10:20). Walk with God (James 4:8).

Hebrews 12:2, "

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

" Everything is alright in our heavenly Father's house!

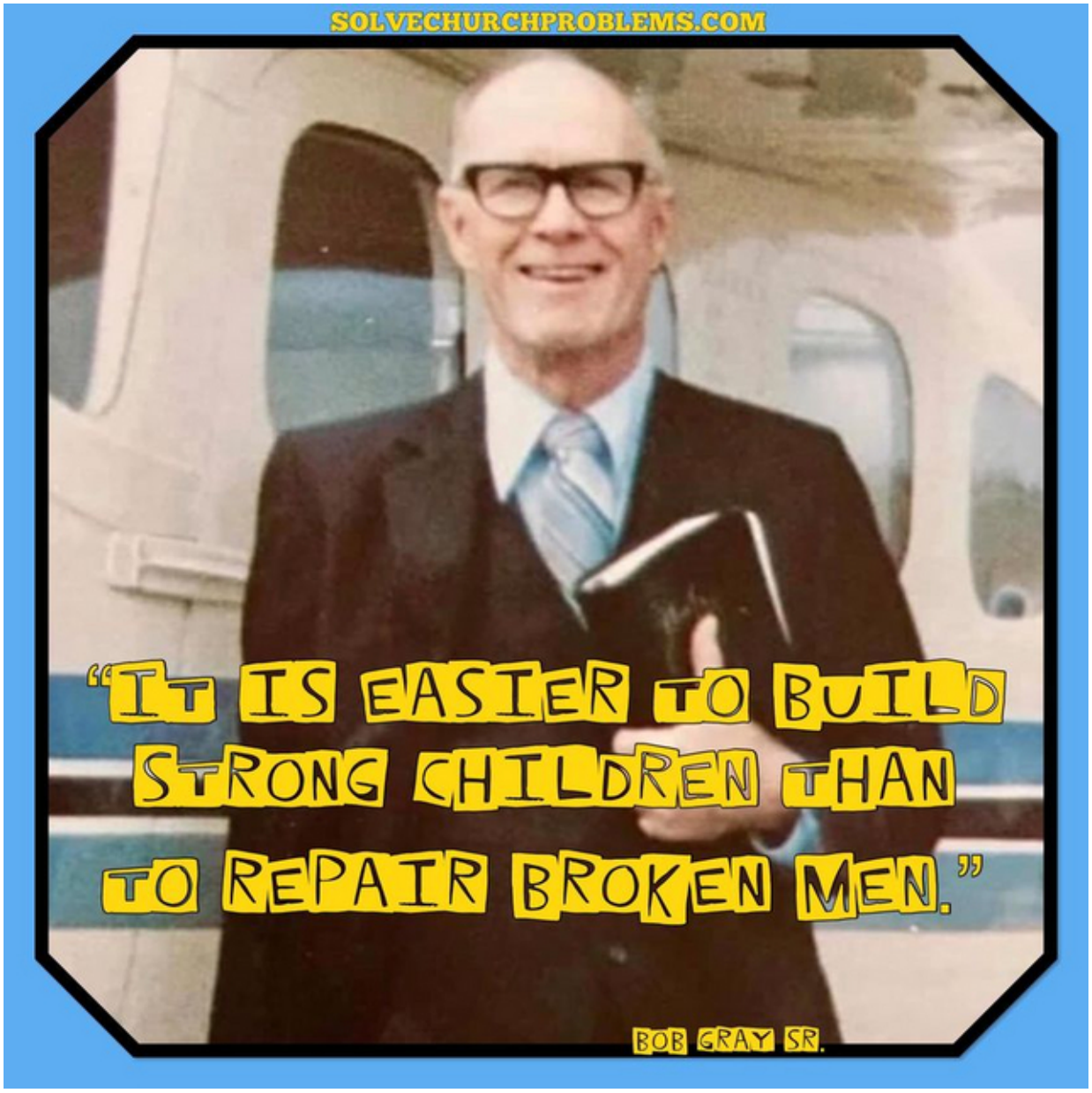

1. https://youtu.be/zBPJT4z9I3w
2. https://youtu.be/icePBSksbmQ
3. https://www.massresistance.org/docs/gen4/20d/Idaho-MR-grandmother-vs-trans-counseling/index.html
4. https://www.opb.org/news/article/oregon-transgender-birth-certificate-change/
5. https://youtu.be/KUVDPirF6VU
6. https://youtu.be/gMnQVgQ_wTE
7. https://youtu.be/kOmiLZuo7uo
8. https://www.shelbystar.com/article/20140904/Opinion/309049803
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/the_twilight_zone.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/satan_prince_of_this_world.pdf
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
13. https://youtu.be/6TAPqXkZW_I?t=50
14. https://news.gallup.com/poll/329708/lgbt-identification-rises-latest-estimate.aspx
15. https://youtu.be/zZLH077cE7Y

16. https://youtu.be/bgPDW0ZpgJU
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/easy_to_read_lie.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/presbyterians_vote_samesex.htm
23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5V6zObbZHOTur4qdYCi5VXh4se8IwDuK_SpjltBWloBCkuQdhoQRRYAVAOaDt08qS18KlCFNKgk8o2spkuOaZJvICQ8WlaLYMb8-

---

2.3.34 April 1st Is National Atheist's Day (2021-03-31 09:30)

"For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse." —Romans 1:20

Only a complete fool would deny the existence of almighty God. Creation itself is a clear and incontrovertible witness to the existence of a divine Creator. Oh the wickedness of those who blaspheme God, by denying His eternal Power and Godhead!

[1]



Please look at the colorful and tasty looking photo to the right. I see juicy red tomatoes, blessed blueberries, crisp red apples, delicious strawberries, various sorts of bell peppers, corn, squash, grapes, cucumbers, et cetera. How could Evolution do this? How could a "[2]Big Bang," resulting in cosmic chaos and accidental aftermath, evolve into a highly organized universe that any honest scientist knows was created with design, purpose and order. A big bang explosion couldn't do this. It is IMPOSSIBLE!!!

I was recently thinking about the cow, as I ate a delicious homemade burger. Here's a great [3]recipe for Hellmann's burgers. They're so good, I don't even use ketchup or mustard. As I ate my burger, I thought about how God made cows to feed a lot of people. This animal has short legs and a big meaty body, to feed a lot of hungry people. Evolution couldn't do that! God is so good! **Psalm 145:9, "The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."**

I learned this week that astronomers have estimated there are at least [4]200 sextillion stars in the universe. Wow! A "sextillion" is a 1 with 21 zeros behind it! Even more amazing is that scientists tell us there are more stars in the universe than there are grains of sand upon all of earth's beaches. Yet, just one atom of sand contains more atoms than all the stars in the universe!!! How could anyone deny that God exists, and that He created all things by His power! Only a wicked heart of rebellion, ingratitude and intentional unbelief could compel a person to deny God's existence. Truly, God is amazing and His greatness is unsearchable! **Psalm 145:2-3, "Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever. Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

[5]The Absurdity Of Claiming To Be An Atheist

The satanic bogus theories of Evolution have never been substantiated by legitimate science. There is only [6]speculation and unfounded theories, that sinfully attempt to undermine the inspired Words of God.

Science supports the Holy Bible. Archaeology supports the Holy Bible. Astronomy supports the Holy Bible. No branch of science, history or expertise has proved the Bible wrong. None! I'm betting on God's side, because He has a perfect batting average!

It was atheist Bill Maher, host of Politically Incorrect on ABC, who foolishly said on August 22, 2001:

> "The Bible is a Fairy Tale!"

One of these days Mr. Maher will reap the fruits of his unbelief in the fires of Hell... **"In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ" (2nd Thessalonians 1:8).** I marvel that a mere man, who has only been conscious of life and the universe for less than 50 years, will speak so boldly against the God of the universe and His Holy Word!!! My friend, unless you have traveled all of time and the space in the universe, you cannot say that there is no God.

Paul McCartney of The Beatles said:

> “We probably seem to be anti-religious ... none of us believes in God.” (Hit Parader, Jan 1970, p.15)

[7] 

The Beatles were Communists! Their music often promoted Communism and the overthrow of authority in songs such as “Revolution No. 9,” “Working Class Hero,” “Back in the USSR,” “Power to the People,” “Sometime in New York City,” “Give Peace a Chance,” “Bloody Sunday” (which called British police "Anglo pigs"), “Attica State” (“now’s the time for revolution”), “Angela” (which glorified Communist Angela Davis), and “Piggies.”

All of The Beatles were whoremongers. Ringo Star stated:

> “We got drunk a lot. You couldn’t help it. We had a lot of girls. We soon realized that they were easy to get” (TV Guide, July 29, 1978, p. 21).

McCartney said:

> “We didn’t all get into music for a job! We got into it to avoid a job, in truth-and get lots of girls.”

Hebrews 13:4, “Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.” Where are John Lennon and George Harrison now? Sadly, they’re burning in the torments and fires of Hell. Most rich people think they already have Heaven on earth, so they snub their noses at God in their sinful pride.



[8]

Kindly said, Angelina Jolie (pictured to right) is a Godless heathen bound for Hellfire if she doesn't repent towards God in faith (Acts 20:21). When asked "Is there a God?," Jolie [9]responded:

> "Hmm... For some people. I hope so, for them. For the people who believe in it, I hope so. There doesn't need to be a God for me. There's something in people that's spiritual, that's godlike. I don't feel like doing things just because people say things, but I also don't really know if it's better to just not believe in anything, either."

Well Ms. Jolie, you may be sincere; but you are sincerely WRONG! You need Jesus Christ, who is Almighty God (Isaiah 9:6; John 1:1-3,14; John 10:33; Colossians 2:9; 1st Timothy 3:16; Revelation 1:8—King James Bible). Woe unto the world! Woe unto them who live their lives as if there is no God! **Psalm 53:1 states, "The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that doeth good."** Those who deny God and His Word are CORRUPT!

The legendary secular author Ernest Hemingway, who would later take his own life by suicide in 1961, said:

> "All thinking men are atheists."

Do you agree with Mr. Hemingway? If you do, then listen to the Words of warning from **Revelation 21:8, "But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death."** I truly feel sorry for professed atheists, because they are only hurting themselves. The Scriptures

are very adamant that “Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God” (John 3:3). I sincerely don’t want to see William Shatner, Billy Joel, Barry Manilow, Warren Buffet and Angelina Jolie perish in their sins and unbelief to burn in the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:13-15).

The Bible is penned in black on white paper, for the world to read. Please take a look around you, the next time that you visit your local grocery store, as you fill your cart with blessing after blessing from God. We breath God’s clean air (unless men have polluted it). We drink God’s pure water (unless men have polluted it). God is a good God. We enjoy the blessing of health from God. If God remains faithful to reach out to us, we can never blame him in eternity for refusing Him. **2nd Timothy 2:13, “If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.”** God is right in everything that He does!!!

I believe the Gospel of Jesus Christ, do you? According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, **“the gospel”** constitutes three elements: Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and then He miraculously bodily RESURRECTED three days later. It is so simple to be saved, JUST BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS. That’s how you receive the gift of eternal life. Just believe the Gospel, make it your only hope for Heaven.

We read in **Galatians 3:2, “This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?”** The apostle Paul wrote a letter to the church at Galatia. Paul only wanted to know ONE THING... HOW DID YOU GET THE INDWELLING HOLY SPIRIT? THAT IS TO SAY, HOW DID YOU GET SAVED? Was it by doing the works of the law (i.e., the Ten Commandments). Or did you simply hear the Gospel preached and gladly receive it? If you believe (trust) the Gospel, you are saved!!! Salvation is that simple!!! It is a free gift (Romans 5:15, 18; Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-10).

Tragically, Gene Roddenberry (Star Trek TV series creator) died in his sins without Christ). Also, Leonard Nimoy (“Spock”) died in his strange female goddess religion without Christ. Legendary singer, England Dan, died in his satanic Baha’i Faith and went to Hell. David Bowie asked for a Buddhist funeral. Steve Jobs of Apple Computers was a devour Buddhist. They are being tormented in Hell right now, and forever! I could name hundreds of famous actors, singers and celebrities who either deny God’s existence or reject Jesus Christ as their Savior.

Either way, they’re damned under the curse of God’s law (Galatians 3:10). I do not rejoice that anyone goes to Hell, and neither does God (Ezekiel 33:10; 2nd Peter 3:9). The choice is yours alone to make. Wicked people may unite hand-in-hand, even nation-with-nation, against God, but when we all die, we die alone. We are judged alone (Romans 14:10-12; James 4:12; Ecclesiastes 12:14). Judgment Day is coming! (Hebrews 9:27; Hebrews 4:13 - All Scripture references are ONLY to the trustworthy King James Bible).

Here are some more arrogant statements exclaimed against God almighty by foolish atheists:

> “By simple common sense I don’t believe in God, in none.” —Actor, Charlie Chaplin
>
> “I gradually, decided that just because I didn’t have or couldn’t find the ultimate answer didn’t mean I was going to buy the religious fairytale. As an atheist you have to rationalize things.” —Singer, Billy Joel

> “I have NEVER seen the slightest scientific proof of the religious theories of Heaven and Hell, of future life for individuals, or of a personal God.” —Inventor, Thomas Edison
>
> “My belief system is that when this is over, you don’t look down from Heaven and wait for your loved ones to join you… your molecules continue and in due time become something else.” —Actor, William Shatner

It was Helen Keller who blasphemed God’s Word by stating:

> "There is so much in the bible against which every instinct of my being rebels, so much so that I regret the necessity which has compelled me to read it through from beginning to end. I do not think that the knowledge I have gained of its history and sources compensates me for the unpleasant details it has forced upon my attention."

Not coincidentally, the “I love you” hand sign which Ms. Keller allegedly developed is also used in [10]satanic rituals and by Rock-n-Roll idolaters. In fact, Satanist [11]Anton LaVey has a picture of Keller’s hand sign (with the thumb extended) in the 1969 Satanic Bible. The link I just provided takes you to an actual photo from The Satanic Bible. The argument about the extended thumb not being a satanic hand sign is simply [12]not true.

Communist Karl Marx said:

> “The social principles of Christianity preach cowardice, self-contempt, abasement, submission, humility, in a word all the qualities of the canaille.”

Do you not see that the common denominator of Communism, Rock-n-Roll, immorality, and Satanism is ATHEISM? One of the primary goals of Communism is to cause [13]moral decay. Communist leader Vladimir Lenin stated:

> “The best revolutionary is a youth [14]devoid of morals.”

David Noebel best summarized the influence of the Beatles, particularly John Lennon, when he said:

> “…the present rock ’n’ roll scene, Lennon’s legacy, is one giant, multi-media portrait of degradation-a sleazy world of immorality, venereal disease, anarchy, nihilism, cocaine, heroin, marijuana, death, Satanism, perversion, and orgies” (The Legacy of John Lennon, by David Noebel, 1982, p. 15).

Although the above quote speaks of JOHN Lennon of the Beatles, one could easily think it was speaking of Vladimir Lenin. Is this not EXACTLY the fulfillment of Vladimir Lenin’s Communist agenda… a youth devoid of morals? Yes, it certainly is! You can’t tell Lenin from Lennon when it comes to beliefs and morality! These are the fruits of atheism.

Truly, April Fool’s Day is a fitting holiday for all the Communistic, Rock-n-Rolling, Satanic, immoral, child-murdering, feminist, ATHEISTS in the world. There’s not a bigger bunch of fools on the planet.

“For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools ... Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.” —Romans 1:20-22 and Ephesians 4:18-19

When the truth is revealed, there’s no such thing as an atheist. There are only ingrates who refuse to acknowledge the goodness and omnipotent power of God. Romans 1:20 confirms that there is no such thing as an atheist. All the proof anyone needs of God is found right outside your front door, which is why on Judgment Day all professed atheists will be without excuse. I assure you that there are no atheists in Hell.

Do you know where most atheists are from? They come out of heathen State universities. Most young people profess to be homosexuals in a heathen university, which is where they are indoctrinated with that garbage. Most people decide to become atheist in some heathen school. Colossians 2:4 and 18, “And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words. ... Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind.” The Scriptures warn about taking unsound advice from unsaved people.

BELOW: Some of the world’s wealthiest people, all willing servants of the Devil’s New World Order. This photo was captured using my "Print Screen" button from a Paul McCartney Tribute concert. James Taylor is singing during this particular photo. They all look so miserable. Then again, I guess I’d be peeved too if I had a news camera watching my every facial expression. In a way I feel sorry for them. Perhaps that is why actor Harrison Ford chose to live in Jackson, Wyoming out in the middle of nowhere. I admire him for that. Despite convincing everywhere that he was a Muslim while in office as U.S. President, Barack Obama today professes to be a born-again Christian, and I believe him. Oprah clearly is not saved, nor Paul McCartney, per their own testimonies concerning faith in a God. Paul at best is agnostic and Oprah is, well, a very confused woman. I respect their right to believe what they want, but Jesus said that a person must be born again to enter into the Kingdom of God (John 3:3-7). I believe in God. More than that, I believe that Jesus Christ is God manifest in the flesh. God walked this earth in the man Christ Jesus (Colossians 2:9). Anyone who denies Jesus’ deity effectively is an atheist, no matter how much they may claim to believe in “

God

”

(1st John 2:22-23). **John 14:6-7,**

“Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.”



Psalm 50:22, “Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiNbfKXEzIqWeyR6I0VKdQlU_Boole1FruJ24mOvP_DLmRK7xTcjeAsv771Y5pzzepcvezuxxS469ckb7J9OBoa_BCmO0v0zJSAiij
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/stephen_hawking.htm
3. http://www.hellmanns.com/recipes/detail/46586/2/best-ever-juicy-burger-recipe
4. https://www.foxnews.com/science/scientists-find-200-sextillion-more-stars-in-the-sky
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/atheism/absurdity.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/evolution_is_stupid.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj0Leae8VGPUiBhSlZkPfuUSiSYO5YalVMAB5rMU0dv02fWR7vlL6qKy7yIvZTrE9yX45JKTY0pJiC_KWRaTS7aD3XJWe_RgcaHQ6_
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEivMPzYQBawNfY8cx35-HjYY2SU0yY_HAhVtsHv71KMay3h3VO5tI5TfjbaXyPDdZT0sejV_uZnJEs_SLTvBcX2m9oSuA3uzwoOv5Y
9. http://www.celebatheists.com/entries/atheist_18.html
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/signs_of_satan.htm
11. http://www.lovethetruth.com/jis_images/satan_sign1.gif
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/satan_sign-thumb_extended.bmp
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Communism/moral_decay.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjjShvyyhRuYWTBVB9_Us-L13_uhbDOQSQIMC97CCqEgb2yGENhb-aSD6fPT8NGbA1M1GgEhJ3pYXokbwNAAEOe7Mwp2Saj1SHGH-n

2.4 April

2.4.1 Abuse In Independent Baptist Churches Today (2021-04-01 00:25)

Romans 14:9-10, “

For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.

But why dost thou judge thy brother? or *why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

”

I literally begged the pastors at the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam in 2017 three times, to please let me simply attend church services, but those ungodly horrible people couldn’t care less about anybody except their little snobby clique. Since 2014 I have tried umpteen times to return to Harvest Baptist Church, casting my pearl before swine. But they are all about making money, and don’t care about hurting souls. A hurting dog barks! That is why I preach against Harvest and the Bob Jones crowd so much, warning others. They threw me under the bus!

Pastor Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hanson and Gary Walton, to name but a few devils, are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil. None of them cared when I pleaded for their compassion and spiritual help. Pastor Gary Walton is so immature and selfish, he couldn’t care less. All I wanted was to come back to church, and still do, and I apologized and couldn’t have been more friendly and humble. The Bob Jones University crowd are a bunch of ungodly, Bible-corrupting, Gospel-perverting, Pharisaical, snobs! God willing I am planning on moving very soon, and putting Guam behind me. Shame on Harvest Baptist Church. They literally laughed in my face when I begged for their love, understanding and help. God will deal with them (Romans 14:10-12; Romans 12:19; 1st Thessalonians 4:6).

I haven’t attended church since 2014 because of Marty Herron and Gary Walton, because of their cult behavior. Bob Jones University (BLU) is a religious cult. If they do not like you, they ostracize and reject you, literally banning you from stepping foot into their campus or churches. Search the internet and you’ll find an article from the local Greenville, South Carolina news where BJU threatened to arrest one of their own graduates, because he said he is gay. Although I do not agree with the homosexual culture, BJU threatening former students with arrest for stepping on campus is equally as sinful and wrong. That man is still a human being for whom Christ died. He is an alumni of BJU. Hating him doesn’t help him. Shame on BJU! I am also hated by the Bob Jones crowd. They evidently hate a lot of people.

I have been banned from attending the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a BJU satellite ministry) simply for believing that God only authored ONE BOOK, and that the modern Bible revisions are corrupt. Marty Herron is a wicked and selfish man, who only cares about his paycheck and buddies. That is what makes BJU a cult, the us four and no more sinful attitude. That is NOT the Christian way. Jesus befriended everyone with the truth, He didn’t threaten them with arrest, and deny them the right to sit in church to hear preaching. Gary Walton is a wicked man and selfish.

It is these type of hypocritical false Christians who drive sincere people away from the church. Millions of people today can be heard expressing their disgust with the Jim and Tammy Faye Bakkers of this world, and the Bob Jones University type snobs and hypocrites. Conmen like Benny Hinn, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur and Marty Herron are the enemies of Jesus Christ,

all sucking ridiculous extravagant salaries, parasiting off of Christendom for their own personal gain. Shame on these phonies! God's curse is upon BJU for teaching hardcore Lordship Salvation, making them part of John MacArthur's Calvinist cult. BJU is a part of the demonic Alexandrian cult, promoting hundreds of counterfeit Bible revisions.

RUN from the Bob Jones' crowd dear reader. RUN from these ungodly imposters who masquerade as men of God. They are men of Belial. They are sinister ministers, servants of Satan who preach another gospel, spread corruptible seed, and do far more damage than good. Woe unto these wicked men. God will be our final Judge (Galatians 1:6-9). According to the demonically inspired aforementioned fake preachers, I am guilty of preaching THE TRUTH a free grace Gospel. I am guilty of preaching THE TRUTH that God only authored ONE HOLY BIBLE. That is the King James Bible for English speaking people. I am guilty of loving the Bob Jones crowd enough to tell them THE TRUTH, for which they have hated, rejected and thrown me under the bus since 2014, and still do today in 2021. They only care about making money.

2.4.2 God Does Not Dwell In Temples Made With Hands (2021-04-02 09:30)

Acts 17:24, "God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands;" 1st Corinthians 3:16-17, "Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are."

We learn in the Scriptures that the believer's human body is the temple of the Holy Spirit. **1st John 3:23-34, "And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.**

And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*." Romans 8:9,

"But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. *Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his*."

2nd Corinthians 5:17, " Therefore if any man be in Christ, *he is a new creature*: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new." That "

new

creature

"

simply means that the Holy Spirit now lives inside of us as a child of God. Our spiritual eyes have been opened for the first time, enabling us to spiritually discern the truth. This verse is often misinterpreted, particularly by Pacific Garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED' radio series, to errantly mean

"

turn from your sins

"

to be saved. Since *turning from sins* is a good work, and we know that a man cannot be justified by works in God's sight (Romans 3:20); therefore, we KNOW that being a

"

new creature

"

has nothing to do with receiving the gift of eternal life.

Carefully notice that the Bible says if any man already

"

BE IN CHRIST.

" This Bible verse is speaking about a born-again person, a believer. The Bible doesn't say that you must become a new creature to get saved. No, the Bibles says you ARE a *new creature* when you are "

IN CHRIST.

" This simply refers to the indwelling of the Holy Spirit. It is junk theology, and deadly when applied to the plan of salvation, to say that a man must live a changed life as a condition of getting saved, or to prove that he is really saved. This is human reformation, and not the **"**

fruit

" of the Spirit (Ephesians 5:22). Sorrow for sins is *penitence* , not repentance. Amending one's sins is *penance* , not repentance. Turning from one's sins is *reformation* , not repentance.

Repentance is simply "a change of mind" (Greek: metanoia) toward the truth. **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."** Repentance is not turning from one's sins; but rather, acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner, believing on Christ alone for salvation. Repentance and faith are inseparable in salvation, just as are voltage and current in electricity.

God does not dwell in buildings made with hands. The Apostle Paul was rebuking the external superficial dead worship of the heathens. Jesus told the Samaritan woman at Jacob's well in John 4:24 that God must be worshipped in "

truth

"

and in

"

spirit.

"

Jesus said that the Kingdom of God is within each believer. **Luke 17:21, "Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you."**

God originally dwelt among His people in a tent, and then Solomon's temple, then Zerubbabel's temple, but the Lord's desire in the New Testament was to live inside every believer as His temple. WHAT A BLESSED PRIVILDGE!!! That is a wonderful truth. God wanted to be that close

to His saints. **John 14:23, “ Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.”**

2.4.3 Having Everything And Yet Having Nothing (2021-04-04 09:30)

Proverb 13:7,

“

There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

”

Proverb 16:8,

“

Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.

”

Proverb 22:1,

“

A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.

”

Psalm 84:10,

“For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

”

One of the wealthiest celebrities of our generation is a man named [1]Chaim Witz (born 1949), better known by fans as Gene Simmons of the rock band KISS. The mind blowing photo below is Gene Simmons California mansion where he has lived for the past 36 years. Due to the insanely high California taxes, Simmons has finally had enough, moving to Washington state where there is no sales or income tax. Gene is selling the mansion below for a modest $22,000,000...



ABOVE: Gene Simmons of KISS' [3] $22,000,000 mansion

Gene and Shannon Simmons' new home is a [4]16,000 square feet mansion near Mount Rainer in Washington. Sadly, Mr. Simmons is infamous for having [5]fornicated with at least 4,000 women, showing not even the least amount of regret nor shame for his sins. **Hebrews 13:4, "Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge."** I am not condemning Gene. I am just as much a sinner as Gene or any other human being. **Ecclesiastes 7:20, "For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not."**

James 2:10 says to break even one of God's commandments makes us guilty of breaking ALL of them. **James 2:10,**

"For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all." That is because committing even one sin makes us guilty, and only 100 % perfect people can go to Heaven. So whether you are Gene Simmons who has bedded thousands of loose women, or you are a sweet grandma whose worst sins are gossip and lying about a recipe she stole—neither of these people can go to Heaven. That is why God sent Jesus into the world. **1st John 4:9, " In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him."** What a beautiful Bible verse!!!

The World Is The Enemy Of Jesus Christ

James 4:4, "Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the

enemy of God." The Beatles are God's enemies. They are enemies to the cause of Jesus Christ. Gene Simmons is God's enemy. So also are the other band members. I did not say they are bad people. I think Paul Stanley is a good man. [6]I follow his Twitter account, curious about his life as a musician. Paul donates millions of dollars to charity to help suffering children. Sadly, Paul and Gene are Jewish in their faith, and not born-again Christians. Jesus plainly told Nicodemus (a Jew) in **John 3:3b, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** There are no special exceptions!

Dear reader, this life will be over before we know it. George Harrison (1943-2001) of The Beatles is in eternity. John Lennon (1940-1980) of The Beatles is in eternity. Where did these men go? I am fully convinced that George went to Hell, because he followed false religion. There is no evidence that he died in the Lord. Everyone will either **"DIE IN YOUR SINS" (John 8:24b)** or you will **"DIE IN THE LORD" (Revelation 14:13b).** My mother died in the Lord in August of 2001. My father died in the Lord in 2010. My turn is next, whenever my time is up, and I know that I will DIE IN THE LORD, because I received Jesus as my personal Savior in 1980 at age 13. If you don't absolutely KNOW you are saved, you can and should know for certain. I *know* without a shadow of a doubt that I am saved and secure in the Lord's promise **"TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21b).**

There is a conflicting correlation between loving the world and getting saved. You don't have to stop committing any particular sin to receive God's free gift of eternal life (Romans 6:23). Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18), which Jesus fully paid for with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). However, we read in 1st John 2:15-17 and elsewhere in the Holy Scriptures, that everyone who LOVES THE WORLD won't come to THE LIGHT OF THE TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL to be saved, lest their sins should be reproved (spoken evil of). **John 3:20, "**

For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

***But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God*.**

"

That is what repentance is, where a man acknowledges THE TRUTH that he is guilty sinner in God's sight (2nd Timothy 2:25-26; Romans 3:19-20), thus believing THE TRUTH of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ he is saved (Acts 16:30-31). Repentance is NOT turning from one's sins, it is *thinking differently* toward God (Acts 20:21), so that a man agrees with God that he is a sinner in desperate need of the dear Savior (Galatians 3:24-26). That is why we read in **John 3:21, "But *he that doeth truth* cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** Carefully notice that the Bible doesn't say HE THAT TURNS FROM SIN comes to the light. No, the Bible says HE THAT DOETH TRUTH cometh to the light.

So in summary, you DON'T need to give up anything to be saved. God wants to give you something, eternal life. God's only begotten Son Jesus paid for it on the cross with His blood. Salvation is received, not achieved. You cannot impress God in any way to get to Heaven. You and I are guilty sinners. GUILTY! GUILTY! GUILTY! All of us are included in the indictment of humanity found in Romans 3:10-23 in the New Testament. There is a penalty for the wages of our sins, which is DEATH (Romans 6:23). Not only physical death, but the eternal second death in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). Thankfully, **Romans 5:6-9** tells us that **"**

CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY.

"

Anyone, no matter how sinful they may be, who humbles himself at the cross of Jesus Christ, believing that JESUS died on the cross to pay their debt of sin, JESUS was buried, and three days later JESUS physically resurrected from the dead is saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). JESUS IS FOREVER RISEN!!! Do you believe it friend? Do you believe the 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) that I just preached to you. Believe it and you are saved. That is the ONLY *work* a person can do to get to Heaven. **John 6:28-29,**

"Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."

Gene Simmons Has Everything And Yet He Has Nothing

Gene Simmons has a staggering net worth of $400,000,000. Gene is one of few people who has an extraordinary long tongue length. Simmons is infamous for his perversion, dirty mind, and offensive filthy body gestures during rock concerts. He dresses up like a *demon* while singing and playing bass, which is the actual name of his character. Simmons co-founded the band KISS in 1973, which is still performing in 2021. As a musician and music fan myself, I view rock music differently than many Christians do. I do see that it is sinful, but I am also able to appreciate and analyze the structure of the music.

I was never a KISS fan in my youth, but I liked a few songs like '[7]Tears Are Falling' and especially their 1995 'Unplugged' album, which was acoustic. [8]'I'm Coming Home' is a nice song. '[9]Hard Luck Woman' is my favorite, musically speaking. I love melody and harmony in songs. [10]Paul Stanley of KISS has a very beautiful voice. I like this 1965 song by Smokey Robinson And The Miracles called, '[11]Tracks Of My Tears,' as sang by Paul Stanley. I am impressed how well Paul sings this song. I think Paul Stanley sings the song better than Smokey Robinson does. I am not endorsing the music of KISS. They are wicked men in God's sight (Psalms 7:11). Albeit, I like all kinds of music. I THANK GOD that I am a born-again believer. Gene Simmons and Paul Stanley are already 70 years old. They are closer to the end of life than the start. That is true of myself as well; I just turned 54 years old.

The $64,000 question is: Where will you spend eternity? You can go to Heaven absolutely for free. Gene Simmons can be forgiven of all his woeful sins in a second, simply by trusting in the only begotten Son of God to forgive His sins. **Acts 10:43, "**

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

" Apart from being born-again by faith alone in Christ alone, Simmons will split Hell wide open the moment he passes into eternity. His $400,000,000 net worth won't be able to buy him eternal life. Steve Jobs died a Buddhist without Jesus Christ, leaving behind a staggering $10,200,000,000 in wealth. According to the King James Bible, Steve Jobs went to Hell forever as a Buddhist. I didn't say that, the Bible does. **Revelation 20:14-15, "And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.**

And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."

I did not write this article to criticize anyone, God knows my heart. I saw that giant $22,000,000 beautiful mansion, and praised God that I am His redeemed child. [12]Oh it is wonderful to be a Christian! I also hate all the religious phonies, church greed and formal organized religion that drives people away from God. The lost world sees all that garbage and consequently

fails to see God's goodness, love and truth. The world is going to Hell because of the love of money in the churches today (Luke 16:13). If America has any hope of ever being salvaged for God, we need a whole new generation of preachers who don't care about money. We need a generation of called preachers in the pulpit, not career-minded pastors merely pursuing a profession. America needs preaching preachers!!!

I only wrote this blog to get people saved. That's all. I want you to go to Heaven. It's completely free, so why not. You don't have to give up anything to be saved, God gave His only begotten Son to die on the cross to pay your sin debt (and mine). Eternal life is a gift to anyone who will comes to Christ as a guilty sinner. God only saves BAD SINNERS!!! The only thing that qualifies anyone for salvation is the sin that made it necessary. So if you say, "But I am a horrible sinner. You don't know the things I've done. God would never save someone like me!" Oh yes dear friend, God can and will save you. In fact, you are exactly who Jesus came into the world to die for... SINNERS! What saith the Scripture? ...

Romans 5:6-9, "

For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.

For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, *Christ died for us*. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."

The dirtier and worse of a sinner you are, the more Christ died for YOU! Christ died for THE UNGODLY, so the more ungodly you are, the more you can relish in being the object of God's great love dear friend. You are loved friend. You truly are. God loves you. God is loving you right now, by preaching THE TRUTH through me as His child. I am showing you how you can have eternal life, freely, just for the taking. All you have to do is acknowledge that you are a needy sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19), and BELIEVE on the name of Jesus Christ as your Savior (Acts 16:30-31; Galatians 3:26). **1st Timothy 6:7, " For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out."**

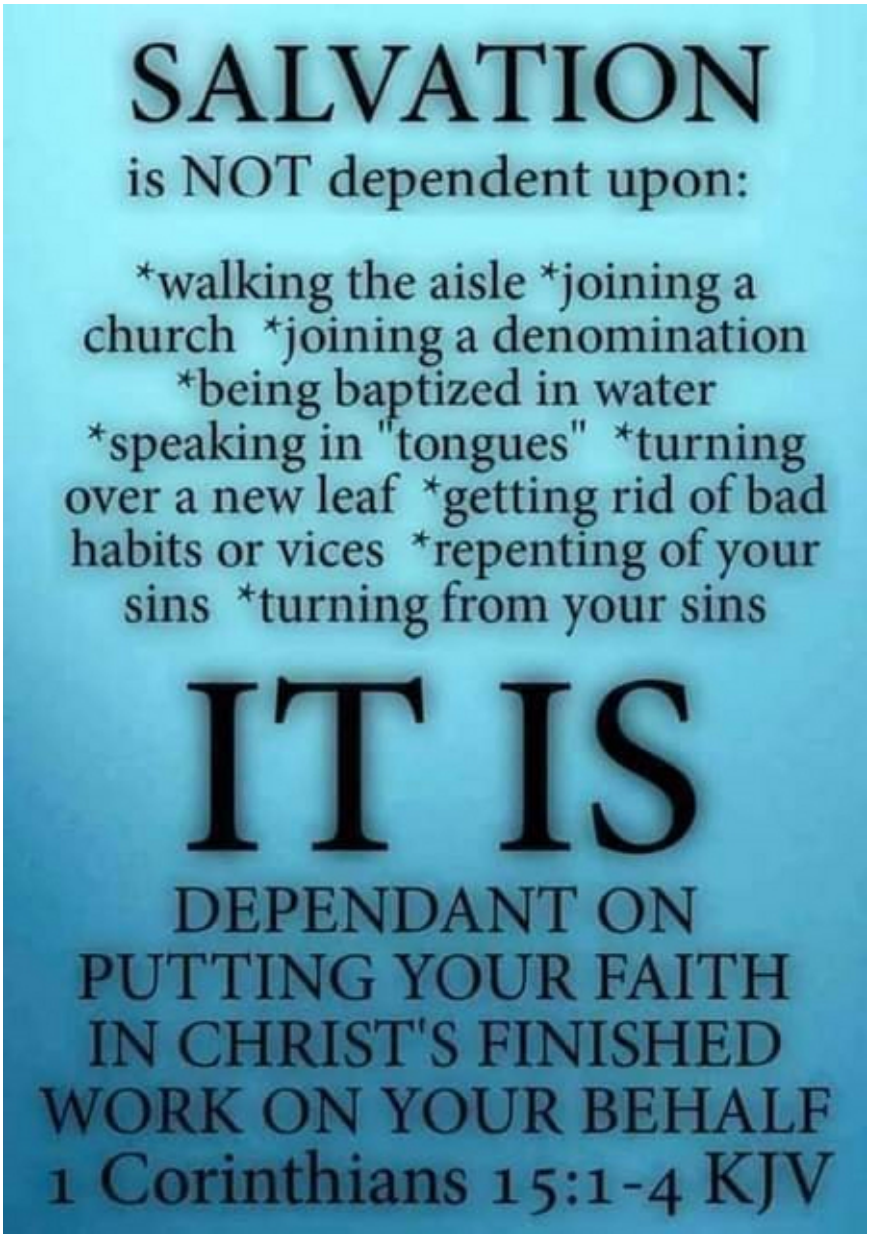

“We’re just playing church today!”

—Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon titled: “[14]What Does It Mean To Be ’Lost’!”

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gene_Simmons
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjmyDZC5yQwmO6aVIM4wByWFGEoXHavi_WI0ls4qVsAtZJJI-RgiQdvxOLxvWdWYhyphenhyphenbr2XQViX_XuOxNGhmKCyAGjs-N
3. https://www.forbes.com/stories/homes/inside-gene-simmons-22-million-mansion/
4. https://www.thenewstribune.com/news/local/article246731016.html
5. https://www.brain-sharper.com/entertainment/gene-simmons-women-yh/
6. https://twitter.com/PaulStanleyLive
7. https://youtu.be/_my7tnmx1aM
8. https://youtu.be/_-qqaMpO_iw
9. https://youtu.be/XsV0b-YTUNM

10. https://youtu.be/sBEULgmjnWk
11. https://youtu.be/irCBzcOLXQw
12. https://youtu.be/qXCGmGOI_pM
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhh-ew8OGGTkWOK6xAiAx3GV8tjFBNJ74qGmmRMnc-7w2BeGOCFyAesXD-B12ThVjWuaJj_IYI-g8oov6JERa71ixk9UAuDPfZuIui
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/what_does_it_mean_to_be_lost.mp3

2.4.4 Alcohol Is The Most Dangerous Drug In America (2021-04-06 09:30)

Proverb 20:1, “

Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

”

Proverbs 23:29-35, “Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes?

They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

”

Dear friend, if you don’t take the first drink of beer, you cannot take the second. You cannot become a drunk if you don’t take the first sip of booze. I HATE BOOZE!!! I grew up around Skid Row, tagging along with my father who was a Skid Row Preacher for over 30 years in Chicago. We live in a hypocritical society in the United States, where the motto “Say No To Drugs” is relentlessly promoted to youth, ignoring the most deadly drug of all, which is ALCOHOL...

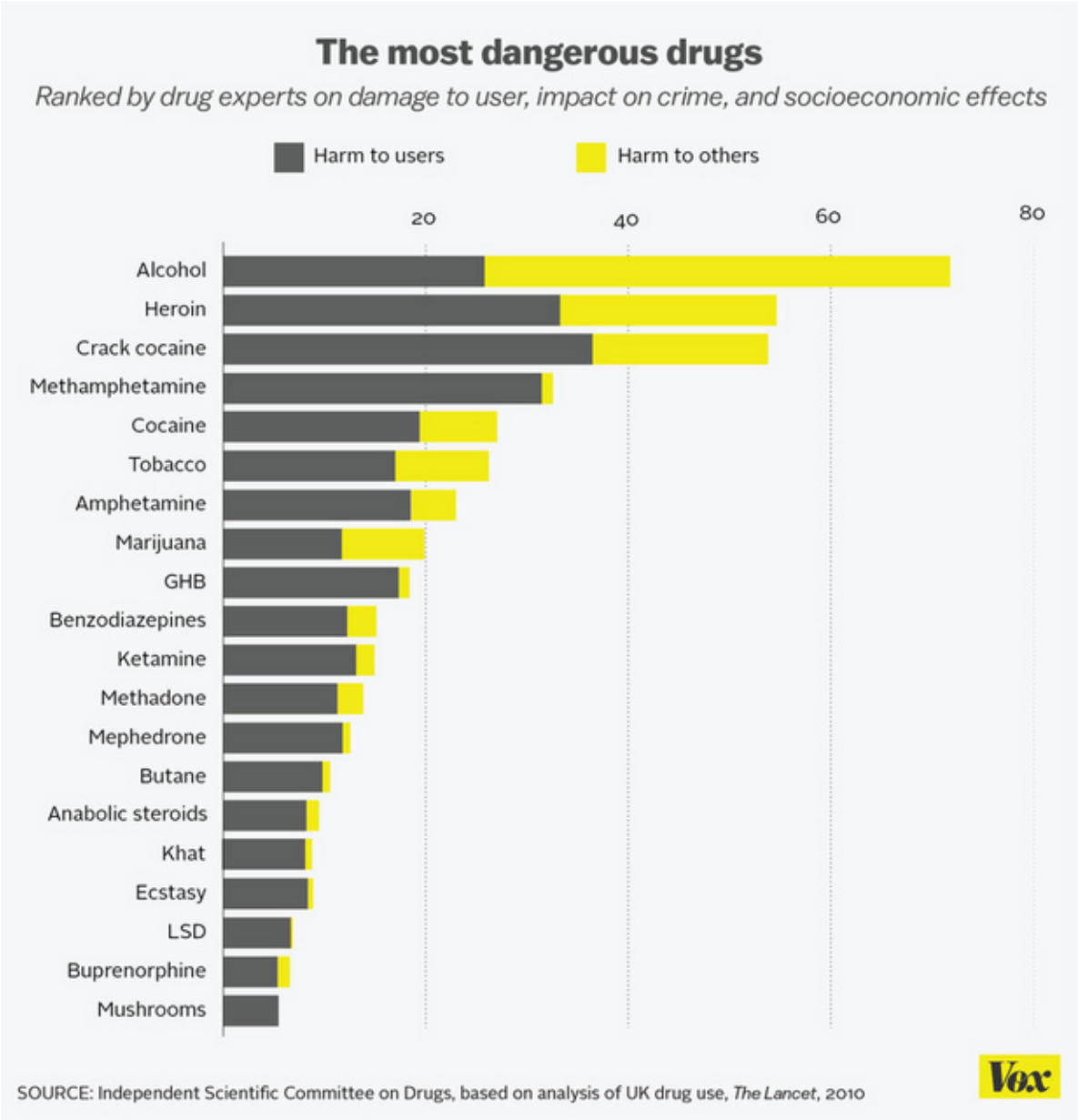

U.S. President Abraham Lincoln said, “Drink is a cancer in human society. eating out its vitals and threatening its destruction.” So much devastation is caused by alcohol in our society, in the homes and on the roads. The Bible says,

Proverbs 23:29-30, “Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes?

They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

” Alcohol is rightly called: LIQUID DEVIL!!!

If a person holds a small swig of whiskey in their mouth for about 10 minutes, blisters will form in the mouth. If you were to blindfold that person then, and do a taste taste, they could not distinguish between water, vinegar or milk. This proves that alcohol is a violent irritant

and strong narcotic drug! There is no way that any Christian believer can justify consuming booze, because it certainly doesn't glorify God (Matthew 5:16; 1st Corinthians 6:20). Instead, alcohol slowly destroys the body, mind and soul, which violates the Scriptures (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). I have seen too many bad things because of booze during my life.

Beer soaks America! As a child I often stood over the bodies of victims of alcohol. My father often performed funerals for men who died on Skid Row. I saw their lifeless body in the casket. There was no family present. These men died alone on Skid Row, having lived empty lives because of booze! Oh how the Devil is a beautiful liar! The Devil always pays with counterfeit money. Sin will always take you farther than you wanted to go, cost you more than you intended to pay, and keep you longer than you planned to stay. Sin is not your friend!

> "Christians can never sin cheaply; they pay a heavy price for iniquity. Transgression destroys peace of mind, obscures fellowship with Jesus, hinders prayer, brings darkness over the soul; therefore be not the serf and bondman of sin." —Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon, *Morning And Evening: Daily Readings*

Our insane American society expects children to do as we SAY, not as we DO. Children watch the adults and mimic what they see.

Alcohol is actually categorized as a *Schedule I* drug, meaning it is addictive but has no medical purpose. a *Schedule II* drug is addictive but has a medical purpose.

Alcohol (which I like to call 'BOOZE' for it negative connotations) is a drug.

[2]



"Now, kids, don't look until you're twenty-one."

Dear reader, please don't be deceived, alcohol is in fact a drug...

> ***Yes, alcohol is a drug*. Perhaps it's more dangerous because it is more accepted and less regulated. *Alcohol is the source of many substance use disorders*.** In 2014, 16.3 million adults aged 18 or older had an alcohol use disorder. About 1.5 million adults received treatment for an alcohol use disorder at a specialized facility. Additionally, an estimated 55,000 adolescents received treatment for alcohol issues in a specialized facility. **This proves that alcohol is addictive and can disrupt the lives of many.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [3]Is Alcohol Considered A Drug?

I thank and praise God that I've never drank a drop of alcohol in my life. I've never smoked a cigarette or toked on a marihuana joint. I don't know what a hangover feels like, vomiting all over myself after a night of boozing. I have never snorted cocaine. I have never taken any illegal drugs. Interestingly, both of my parents drank beer. My Mom smoked since age 15. My Dad drank Vodka. The reason why I didn't go down that path was because my parents wisely enrolled me into an independent fundamental Baptist church from junior high throughout high school. Those 7 years of being in a Christian environment changed my life for Jesus Christ.

I love my Mom and Dad for putting me into a Christian school. If they had left me in public school (which I did attend up until 5th grade, I 100 % guaranteed would have went to the Devil. I certainly wouldn't have went off to attend Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). The most important advice I could ever offer to parents is to enroll your child into a Christian school. By putting children into the public school system, you might as well say: "Here Devil, take my children and corrupt them." The most dangerous and destructive element in public schools is the worldly influence of ungodly youth upon your child. Peer pressure is irresistible.

Please look at the following disturbing photos of what drunk driving causes. This is the actual auto wreckage that caused [4]Jacqueline Saburido's

deformities which you're about to see. Jacquelin died at age 40 of cancer, after suffering half her life from a horrific car wreck (it was no accident) when [5]struck by a drunk driver...

[6]



[7]


Not everyone who gets hit by a drunk driver dies.
Jacqueline Saburido was 20 years old when the car she was riding in was hit by a drunk driver. Today at 23, she is still working to put her life back together.
Learn more at www.TexasDWI.org
DON'T DRINK & DRIVE
Save a Life

[8]



[9] 

[10]Jacqueline Saburito (1978-2019)

That is so horrible! I followed [11]Jacqueline's website for many years, since 2002 when I started my website. I am not sure when she began her website, but her tragic injury was in 1999. Drunk driving is NO ACCIDENT folks, people choose to get drunk! People know exactly how many beers they are drinking, but they don't care, which is why they drink too much and get drunk.

I am so sick and tired of the hypocrisy of Mothers Against Drunk Driving (M.A.D.D.). If alcohol messes up your head, how can you expect people to have enough sense not to get behind the wheel? These mothers want to have their alcohol-free drivers but drink it too, but that has never worked and never will. Moderation with alcohol is still taught today, but history has shown that moderation with an addictive substance is IMPOSSIBLE!

I take an even stronger stand as a fundamentalist Bible preacher

—DON'T DRINK BOOZE!!! Americans love their Tennessee whiskey like Russians love their Vodka! Consuming alcohol is a foo's game of Russian Roulette. It only takes ONE TIME!

[12] 

[13] 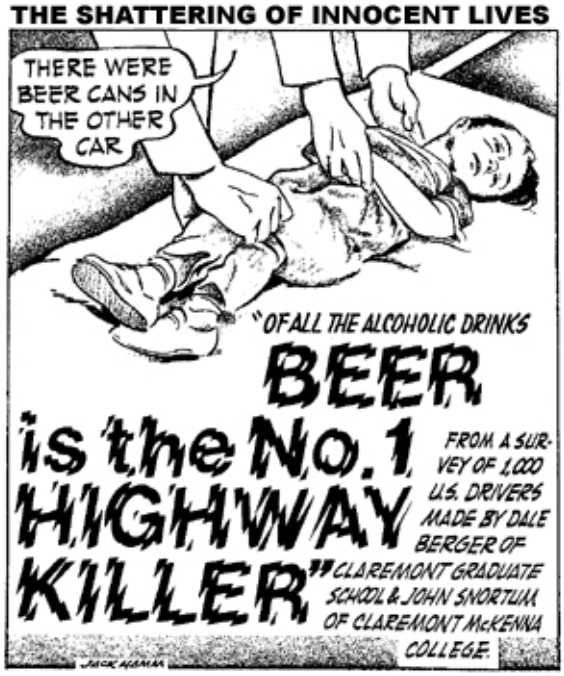

Dear Reader, while hanging in torment upon the cross, the Roman soldiers offered Jesus fermented wine, but He refused it. **Matthew 27:34, “**

They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and *when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink*.

” As soon as Jesus tasted the fermented wine, He refused it. If Jesus refused this beverage even as His body was tormented with extraordinary pain and thirst on the cross, why would He have drank wine normally in His life? Think about that. If Jesus were a drinking man, certainly He would have drank the alcohol on the cross, but as soon as HE TASTED IT, HE WOULD NOT DRINK IT!!! Jesus never drank alcohol.

The best policy is

abstinence

from booze!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFNQWLZpkJ76XB6SxrvL28QFIIOLEsQFvcwgLHN4PJfNu71ASSEGnKUmg1IO_pBOK4wWRsZTRjmEga_Be9KQy9UtYvZNhc8aMPgPN
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEihlqBH5hXKkTLKC2RZmrhhdi4GATNr7Ani78hLo3d65hEeaWFDyQegrFIJ4xwTRKpfh7yCJPmY_IurUCj3ss-Kqrank-tRsp-lfPp
3. https://www.therecoveryvillage.com/alcohol-abuse/faq/is-alcohol-a-drug/
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jacqueline_Saburido
5. http://www.facesofdrunkdriving.com/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3buGoX6aPiX4KZxroIs7tVPQcxFWvJ1OwoJ_3n5sLSqOMDCR4ooFLiIs51XJXVSuo_E1bFF01SYnKhRFHGMmES26hYa4FJX4SvOp
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgKPXZpMUSmTpDx47QnkVaAFvnY9VrGOiuO7zXsdYBBcUe9TNpfcjJdGrPtTixaM-WqyNdlrZ483icRT2EB_uAiBsn44S2NKBOvqZe
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtcbMz-FQ2RdutrXCOrPjso0l3NKO4Sjxw3u3DZAYGE9eNorUsSBaDYi_Nr1HGvOd1jxS0OvTzYtRaSCNunKydAurcZBuRFLAXwIf
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQ-FcTKGk3q4q0eWT_6WtgkgEDdKm72jG1YVqHetVeZT9C5e-QPk54iGq7rVVOdLUP-w6dWhQKvHiguEPK2ElB-4acUl9kIuwgR8s
10. http://www.facesofdrunkdriving.com/

11. http://www.facesofdrunkdriving.com/

12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9KtWKGl8OPU1W9dapIQnVBFPpntEaoJNiRO3zA55Hevktkmyl4vDBF4FyuwITpzVykyu_wBljKpmZHjQeRNNJlVvQ70hpvdlePA3

13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhG4sm_GvF-Va2l9FWAC2POj6tuAILLduWXjikpkqfCjiuxtpgMgm5xTN_hwLdHQODoj1BOEfiQq_TOSpzOibSykM-jMPiqb6U-vFA

2.4.5 As Believers We Should Live A Holy Life (2021-04-09 09:30)

Matthew 5:16, “

Let your light so shine before men, *that they may see your good works*, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

”

2nd Timothy 2:19,

“

Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*.

”

1st Peter 1:15-16,

“

But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

Because it is written, *Be ye holy; for I am holy*.

”

I preach much about the Free Grace Gospel. That simply means we are saved freely by God’s grace and you don’t have to do good works to be saved (Ephesians 2:8-9). That means you DON’T have to turn away from your sinful bad habits to be saved (Romans 3:19-20). It has to be that way, otherwise God would owe you and me salvation. **Romans 4:4, “Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.”** God doesn’t owe you and me anything except eternal damnation in the fires of Hell. It bothers me when I hear false teachers like Renee Roland saying in her YouTube videos that Hell doesn’t exist has no fire. Renee is messed up doctrinally and I recommend that everyone avoid her. That is why women ought not teach Bible (1st Timothy 2:11-14). Women preachers are all false teachers!!!

God commands every believer to depart from iniquity and be holy, as He is holy.

As believers, our POSITION in Christ was forever settled the moment we were saved, declared legally justified in the sight of God. However, the way we choose to live here on earth is our CONDITION in Christ. If we don’t want to be harshly dealt with by God at the Judgment Seat Of Christ as a believer (Psalm 6:1; 2nd Corinthians 5:10-11), then we need to please the Lord in our body, soul and spirit. God doesn’t expect us to be perfect, He just wants us to try by submitting in obedience to the Word of God. **2nd Corinthians 10:4-6, “ (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of**

Christ; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."

Our relationship with God is similar to that of our earthly parents. Once we are born, we have their DNA and no matter what, they will always be our parents. The moment you got saved, God gave you His spiritual DNA, the Holy Spirit. God seals every believer with the Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13-15). Nothing can change that. But now God is your heavenly Father, and He is not an absent parent (Hebrews 12:6-8). Just like our earthly parents, if we obey their rules they will be pleased (God sure will). When we do mess up, our attitude is important. Are we defiant, proud and rebellious? Or are we broken, sorry and humble to do better? God sees our heart.

Here is a helpful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: "[1]HOW TO BE RIGHT WITH GOD," if you'd like to listen to it. God wants to be close to you dear reader. **James 4:8-10, " Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up."** God is broken hearted over the wickedness in society today.

God has a burden to see people get saved (2nd Peter 3:9). If we take the Lord's yoke upon us, and help Him win souls by sharing the Gospel with the lost, nothing pleases God more. **Psalm 11:7, "For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright."** God is a righteous God Who loves righteousness!

The only true righteousness we have as Christians is the imputed righteousness of God through faith alone in Christ (Philippians 3:9). But once born-again by God's righteousness, He wants us to walk by faith, allowing Jesus to live through us (Galatians 2:20). I am not living the Christian life in my own strength, but Christ liveth in me. **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; *yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."**

Pastor Charles Spurgeon rightly said:

> "Christians can never sin cheaply; they pay a heavy price for iniquity. Transgression destroys peace of mind, obscures fellowship with Jesus, hinders prayer, brings darkness over the soul; therefore be not the serf and bondman of sin." —Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon, Morning And Evening: Daily Readings

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. rightly said:

> "Bob Jones College, I told you, stands for the narrow road. We don't stand for the broad road. We don't stand for what is stood for in most educational institutions. We stand without apology for the old-time Christian philosophy of self-control and self-restraint. This institution is operating in its seventeenth year. All these years we have gathered around an idea: The Bible is the Word of God. Jesus is the Son of God. He died on the cross to save us. We are saved by faith in Him. We stand for 'honest-to-goodness' hard work. We stand for honest study. We stand for modesty and virtue for girls and for honesty and uprightness and purity for boys. We stand for the old decencies, the old traditions. The college started off like that. It stands

> for those things still. We don't apologize to Mr. Anybody for it. And great prosperity, in spite of bitter opposition, has come to Bob Jones College because of the things for which it stands." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 75-76; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Dr. Jones further rightly states:

> "God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. 'He that hath the Son hath life.' There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. 'By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

I think John Bunyan said it best:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Any preacher who tells you that you must repent of your sin to be saved, or surrender to Jesus as your Lord, is a false teacher and a demonic liar. As believers we SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that would be works); not WILL (that is Calvinism). Calvinism is a false plan of salvation rooted in self-righteousness!!! Moody Bible Institute in Chicago has [2]succumbed to the Devil's lie of Calvinism, and is no longer a trustworthy religious institution. Bob Jones University has [3]succumbed to the Devil's lie of Calvinism. These institutions are now prisonhouses of religion!!! So also is the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who sinfully bid Godspeed to BJU and Dr. Steve Pettit. There is not a more wicked, shameful and dangerous organization today than the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, who epitomize phony Christians, Pharisaical hypocrites, arrogance, sycophantic worship and false religion.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_be_right_with_god.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.4.6 A Woman Who Is Right With God Loves Homemaking (2021-04-12 09:30)

Proverbs 31:10-13, "

Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

She seeketh wool, and flax, and *worketh willingly with her hands*."

One of my favorite movies is the 1997 movie, 'Dante's Peak.' Volcanologist Harry Dalton (Pierce Brosnan) and mayor Rachel Wando (Linda Hamilton) of Dante's Peak try to convince the city council and the other volcanologists that the volcano right above Dante's peak is indeed dangerous. The public's safety is being set against for economical interests to make money. When the volcano erupts, hundreds of people die! Although I love the film, the following disturbing scene in the movie reflects the ungodly attitude of women today toward motherhood. This is [1]classic social engineering, telling women how to think by subliminal suggestive programming...

> Come again anytime!
>
> Thanks, Harry.
>
> Give us a beer there, Charlie.
>
> So, you ever get to Portland?
>
> No. I'm busy. Busy?
>
> What do you do for fun?
>
> Fun? Hmph. What is that? ***Fun? Oh, I know. Fun is what you have when you don't have two children, a business, a town to run*.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [2]Movie script for 'Dante's Peak,' 1997

What a horrible thing for any mother to say! Whoever wrote this script is a wicked person. Millions of barren women would give anything just for the blessing of becoming pregnant. I saw an Oprah Winfrey episode years ago about "

[3]Rent A Womb,

" in India. American couples who are incapable of having their own children, pay upwards of $40,000 to a young woman in India to become a surrogate mother. The man's seed is surgically inseminated into the woman and she gets paid perhaps $5,000. How insane this is when we consider the 61,000,000 murdered babies in the womb since the Roe Vs. Wade U.S. Supreme Court ruling in 1973. The United States is in big trouble with God. Can we really say truthfully,

"

In God We Trust?

"

Can we really sing with a pure conscience,

"

God Bless America?

"

The movie script from Dante's Peak is pathetic! Rachel Wando doesn't consider it "fun"

to have children! SHE IS A SINGLE MOTHER!!! She is running a business and a town as mayor, a real SHE-MAN! This is typical social engineering, portraying women as leaders, strong, decisive, in control, ruling over men.

Isaiah 3:12, “

As for my people, children are their oppressors, and *women rule over them*. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.

” God created Eve from Adam’s rib, to faithfully serve by his side as a

“

HELP MEET.

” **Genesis 2:18, “ And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.**

”

There Is No Heroism In Divorce And Fornication

Being a single mother is very difficult. Single Moms have so many pressing responsibilities to take care of. It is NOT a glamorous lifestyle! They have to carve out some time for themselves. By choosing to be single, not only have women left their child without a father in the home, but now they leave the child alone while they go out on dates and having a social life. Children are the ultimate losers from divorce and having children out of wedlock!!! Fornication is epidemic in America. According to the preceding 2008 ABC News article, 33 % of single Moms had children out of wedlock. [4]As of 2018 that percentage is up to 40 % of women having children out of wedlock. This is a 28 % increase since 1990. America’s hook-up culture is destroying our society. No wonder crime is skyrocketing!

Sadly, do you know where you can find the most single Moms at any given time... DATING APPS! It is tragic. Online dating is a disastrous modern phenomena. Over ten million American females are desperately searching for a man to step up to plate to be a father to her irresponsibility and whoring around. Older men can marry down with age and income, but women cannot. This means as a women grows older, the chances of her finding Mr. Right quickly disappears. Men do not face time limits on finding a wife, but women do because their beauty exponentially fades with age, and the child bearing years virtually end past age 40. I am 54 years old and single. I could easily marry a beautiful 20-30 year old woman in the Philippines any time I want. I could be 70 years old! An older woman could never have a young handsome guy as a husband. Women marry up; Men marry down. That is a fact!

Over 90 % of men will have physical intimacy with a woman, but they WON’T put a ring on your finger or marry her, especially if she has any children. Women nowadays are sleeping around, wasting precious time, until one day they are horrified to realize that they are no longer desirable to men. Many of them will never have children or be happily married. Kindly said, those foolish women did that to themselves!

I am so sick and tired of seeing warped Hollywood and the ungodly mainstream

media, the wicked music industry and and the lying news media, glorify the perverse dating bar scene in America. They show a group of young females having a good time, drinking booze, catching the attention of some tall dark-haired muscular hunk across the bar, and the next thing you know they are in bed together sinfully fornicating. That is classic *social engineering*, where women are being indoctrinated to think this is how life is supposed to be. Walt Disney for decades has been indoctrinating youth to

“

score
”

with the opposite

sex. Disney promotes fornication, not proper courtship that leads to marriage.

The Happiest Marriages Are Preceded By Proper Courtship

The happiest marriages are preceded by a proper courtship period. Waiting is what makes getting married so awesome and fulfilling. When couples have physical intimacy outside of marriage, the sacredness of the marriage bed is gone, cheapened, innocence is forever gone, and the special meaning of intimacy will never be the same. Satan knows this and wants to kill, steal and destroy your happiness. I cannot think of anything more sad, than a woman marrying the man of her dreams, having only a defiled body to offer him, handled by unholy hands by some bum who used her as a dog peeing on a fire-hydrant. That cannot happen to you if you get legally married first.

Since situations lead to temptation, a couple ought never be alone together until they get married. We need a revival of the importance of little things in America. The ungodly world scoffs at the idea of abstinence from drinking booze at all, but the fact is you cannot take two drinks of you don’t take the first. The heathen world scoffs at the idea that women ought not wear pants. But there wouldn’t be so many broken marriages and abortions if women clothed themselves properly. The way a woman dresses has a profound impact upon her behavior (1st Timothy 2:9). When I see a woman in a long modest dress, my first impression is that she is a Christian who loves God and righteousness. A woman in pants tells me that morality doesn’t mean much to her, and that she doesn’t care or understand how the man’s mind works. You have no idea ladies of what goes through a man’s mind when he sees a woman’s buttocks and thighs. If you did, you’d either be scared or it would thrill your perverse soul.

Single Parent Homes Is A Curse Upon Our Society

In a disturbing ABC News article titled, ’[5]Single Moms Struggle To Find Mr. Right,’ we learn that there are 10,400,000 single women in the United States; 44 % are divorced or separated; 33 % have never been married; 22 % are married. According to the U.S. Census Bureau, 75 % of the violent U.S. prison population came from a single parent household. So why does Hollywood and the music industry continue to propagate and glorify single motherhood? Why does the mainstream media keep glamorize single motherhood when they know it is harming society? The left has so much blood on their hands it is insane!

This is the consequence of Satanic social engineering. God didn’t intend for you to have children out of wedlock. Raising children is a big responsibility which God intended two people to share, not a single parent.

God’s curse is upon this gender-bending generation. Satan is the author of confusion, not God (1st Corinthians 14:33). Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached this excellent and needful sermon called: “[6]UNISEX.” There is nothing disdainful about motherhood and homemaking. Being a stay at home mother is God’s perfect will for young women, nothing else compares! Ladies, God didn’t create you for children, He made you to be a helpmeet to your husband. One day your children will grow up and leave, but your husband will still be there.

God made you for A MAN, not a career.

Women who talk about wanting a career, and fitting in a husband so she can have children, are delusional. I read a lot of dating profiles, since I am a bachelor. I am sickened at the things women are looking for! One 42 year old woman insanely said in her eHarmony profile that her goal in 5 years is to have a husband, children and a home, and work as a commercial pilot for a major airline!!! She is crazy! She presently works as a pilot for a small company. She wants to have all the blessings of marriage and motherhood, and pursue a career at the same time. IT IS IMPOSSIBLE!!!

You cannot have your cake and eat it too! She is not right with God, not even close. Her heathen mindset WILL prevent her from ever finding happiness. No woman will ever truly be HAPPY until she fulfills God's purpose for creating her, which is marriage and motherhood. Statistics prove that [7]career women are the most miserable group of people today! THEY SURE ARE! Literally tens of millions of American women have bought into the Devil's lie of the hook-up culture of death! If you have premarital sex, YOU WILL RUIN YOUR OWN HAPPINESS!!! You will end up with multiple children out of wedlock by different fathers, alone and miserable! Very few men want to raise somebody's else's mistakes from promiscuity! Millions will murder their children by abortion! Career women are miserable!!! Oh how sin thrills and then it kills! Oh how the Devil is a beautiful liar! Oh how sin fascinates and then it assassinates! All of Satan's apples have worms.

Abstinence Until Marriage And Motherhood Equal Happiness

Young ladies, I did not write this blog to condemn anyone, nor to make someone feel bad. I wrote this blog to hopefully prevent some of you from ruining your life. If you are a virgin, STAY THAT WAY until you are legally married. Anything less is sin and you'll become a victim. That guy WILL hit it and quit it, I assure you. Very few males are willing to get married anymore. They want the fun and privileges of marriage, without the obligations and risks that come with it. Yes, getting married is risky for men these days, but marriage is still God's way (Hebrews 13:4). Just because the courts are biased toward women (and they 90 % are in the United States), and women have been socially engineered to divorce when things go bad (70 % of divorces are initiated by women), doesn't justify the HOOK-UP sinful lifestyle!!!

There are at least a dozen popular YouTube channels operated by whoremongering men! One is The Better Bachelor. Another is Entrepreneurs In Cars, by a divorced man who promotes the hook-up culture instead of marriage. If men don't want to get married, that is fine, but then you must become celibate or bring the wrath of God upon yourself (Colossians 3:5-6; Romans 1:24-32; Hebrews 13:4). Walt Disney is of the Devil. Disney does more to promote fornication among youth than anyone, next to sicko Hollywood. God hates Walt Disney's lack of morality and so do I. Right living matters! The LGBTQ agenda is evil. You must decide young person, whether you are going to obey God's commandments (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14), or you are going to follow the lusts, pride and sinful pleasures of the world (1st John 2:15-17; James 4:4).

I am not condemning anybody. I am a big sinner like anybody else. But as a Christian I do desire to please God by doing what is right. I want to think right, do right, live right, and thankful because of Jesus' sacrifice on the cross for my sins, be right with God. Shaking-up is sinful. It is never God's will. I had a single mother write to me at my ministry. The father of her children wants to control her, tell her how to raise the children, and make demands for physical intimacy, so she asked for my Christian advice. My advice to her was very simple... STOP! I told her not to give him any more physical intimacy until he legally marries her. They are sinning by shacking-up. I told her that he legally has zero rights concerning how she raises the children, since he refuses to marry her. The law is 100 % on her side. A man who refuses

to get legally married HAS NO RIGHTS to anything! Get married you wicked bum!

Satan is behind the MGTOW (men going their own way) culture in America! The Devil punishes men for getting married, so men have decided to have their fun instead, with ungodly loose women who likewise have no morals. God's judgment is upon them all. **Hebrews 13:4, "**

Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

" I have heard hundreds of horror stories throughout my 19 years of website ministry since 2002. It usually began with premarital sex. That is where the Devil often ensnares a young person, which almost always leads to a series of bad decisions and an ultimate trainwreck!

Young people, you decide to stay a virgin until you get legally married, even if it means dying as an 80 year old virgin!!! You would be far better off getting married as a 40 year old virgin, than to throw your virtue to the dogs as a young person, and regretting it emotionally the rest of your life, feeling defiled and dirty. Purity is the backbone of a happy life. Promiscuity will never be more fun than the first time, and it just goes downhill from there, until you feel like a public toilet. That is how millions of American women feel today, having had dozens of partners, many not even knowing who the father of their children is without a DNA test. That is pathetic, sad and wickedness!!!

I care about you friend. I truly want God's best for you! Marriage and motherhood are God's way (1st Timothy 5:14-15), the right and honorable way!!! Please don't allow this sicko, ungodly and screwed up world to teach you otherwise (Psalm 1:1-3). God's way is marriage or total abstinence. Hooking-up is evil. No Christian young woman has any business hanging out with bad friends in a cocktail bar. You are a fool if you do! Find yourself some much better friends. The world will laugh at you. The Devil will try to make you feel inferior and like you are missing out. Please don't fall for those lies!

Get married first! If it's not for sale, don't advertise it! Young women from childhood nowadays have been socially engineered by the media to dress seductively.

Dear friend, this world is a sick place. I saw a YouTube video about the popular 1997 movie, *Starship Troopers* , which is rated R. I learned that the film's producer got butt naked on the movie set, so the actors wouldn't feel as embarrassed, who were required to all get butt naked to be filmed for the movie. Can you imagine? Can you imagine removing all your clothes, underwear and all, in front of a dozen other wicked people, and then allowing ungodly perverts to film you with their insanely expensive high definition video cameras, so that tens of millions of ungodly people can lust upon your naked flesh when they watch the movie?

This is considered normal in Hollyweird. This evil is accepted in the United States as being okay. WE DESERVE GOD'S WRATH AND JUDGMENT!!!

What saith the Scripture? **Lamentations 1:8, "**

Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

" Anyway, I've covered multiple topics on this blog. As you can tell, I have a lot to say about this matter. It all ties together. One's attitude toward the Holy Bible, morality, the way you dress, the way you talk, the friends you choose, the goals you choose for your life

—it all plays out in your personal relationships, how you behave and whether you end up married with children, or single and lonely in your 50's someday.

Please don't be foolish like the heathen world ladies. There is no joy and privilege greater than motherhood. It all starts with marrying a man who loves God. Don't you dare look for a man in

a heathen university. You ought not attend a worldly college. You should be involved in a local Bible-believing church.

[8]



1. https://www.psychologicalscience.org/news/releases/the-power-of-suggestion-what-we-expect-influences-our-behavior-for-better-or-worse.html
2. http://www.script-o-rama.com/movie_scripts/d/dantes-peak-script-transcript-pierce.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Family/Parents%20Corner/surrogate_mothers.htm
4. https://www.childtrends.org/publications/dramatic-increase-in-percentage-of-births-outside-marriage-among-whites-hispanics-and-women-with-higher-education-level
5. https://abcnews.go.com/Entertainment/MothersDay/story?id=4621169&page=1
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/unisex.mp3
7. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/high-octane-women/201109/meet-the-least-happy-people-in-america
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh0CKFvcFr5v4Y8aQhhytEg1PLI_riwzddvCmEABjP-WWl1hNhMkq9ZBWL3IoBgiOw8J5sxi3YN1D4_VsCHXw8BbSmv_rlwFxbjq3f

---

2.4.7 Lordship Salvation Refuted By Pastor David Breese (2021-04-15 09:30)

Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

David William Breese (October 14, 1926 - May 3, 2002) was an evangelical Christian pastor and theologian from the mid-20th century to the early 21st century. Pastor Breese authored the following excellent defense of the Gospel, refuting the damnable doctrine of Lordship Salvation, titled:

“Danger,” by Pastor David Breese

One of the animated discussions which is now in the evangelical Christian scene surprisingly concerns the very issue of salvation itself. The question, therefore, of “What must I do to be saved?” is now being answered in a more complicated fashion than simply, **“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and you shall be saved”** (Acts 16:31). Traditional fundamentalists and most Evangelicals have long held to the doctrine of salvation by faith alone. The answer has now become more elaborate than that, as Christians newly discuss whether salvation is by faith alone or by faith plus some other things.

Stated very simply, the view that is now called “Lordship Salvation” (a view rarely defined to the satisfaction of anyone) holds that the offer of salvation by grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone is false, for faith includes good works.

There are a number of deficiencies involved in this view, which should be noted:

1. It improperly understands justification by faith. Justification does not mean to be “made righteous” or to “progressively become righteous.” Rather, it means to be “declared righteous.”

It is improper to define faith as “commitment,” “dedication,” “surrender,” or any other expression which suggests a kinetic response on the part of the soul.

2. It ignores imputed righteousness. We are not saved by imparted, infused, or earned righteousness. No indeed, we are righteous by imputation.

3. It confuses justification and sanctification. To say that progressive sanctification is an “inevitable result” of salvation is evidence of doctrinal confusion. In each Christian, there may be at times a varying degree of affirmation to the leading of the Lord.

4. It misrepresents salvation itself. Salvation is presented in the Scripture in three tenses or three aspects. When I accept Christ, I have instant and eternal salvation in the sense of deliverance from the penalty of sin. As I live my life in commitment to Christ under the leadership and empowering of the Holy Spirit, I am delivered from the power of sin. Some Christians are insufficiently delivered from the power of sin, even to the extent of sickness (1 Cor 11:30) and physical death (1 Tim 1:20).

In the future, I am promised deliverance from the presence of sin. The Christian’s future in heaven is vouchsafed because of salvation by imputation and positional sanctification. When he believes, he is already seated in the heavenlies with Christ (Eph 2:6), and he is promised that he will never perish (John 10:28).

5. Lordship Salvation diminishes the value of New Testament truth for the Christian. A very high percentage of the epistles of the New Testament are written as instructions to believers. These instructions have produced conviction and commitment in millions of Christians down through the history of the Church. Lordship Salvation cancels the value of these admonitions, in that it declares that if one does not obey these instructions, one is not a Christian. Therefore, the answer to Christian imperfection (obvious in the character of many Christians) is that this person was never saved and needs to be saved. So evaporates the value of all instructions to grow in grace.

6. **It holds the impossible doctrine of salvation by perfect commitment.** The doctrine that one is saved by submission to the Lordship of Christ, cannot admit to the possibility of imperfect commitment. For, from a logical point of view, imperfect commitment is not, in fact, commitment. In that most honest Christians will admit to imperfect commitment, they are thereby admitting that they are not Christians. The impossibility of "perfect commitment" is a troublesome problem to the Lordshipists. So "Semi-Lordship Salvation" is what this notion is at best. We await word as to what percentage of commitment produces salvation. (Hint–the scriptural answer is zero, for salvation is by "unmerited favor," i.e., the grace of God.)

7. **Therefore, Lordship Salvation makes assurance tenuous or impossible.** Submission to the Lordship of Christ as the basis of salvation holds open the possibility that at some future date one may be less than perfectly submissive. If one holds to the Lordship Salvation view, one's basis of assurance of salvation is gone.

8. **It diminishes the value of Calvary.** In the Lordship view, Christ becomes less the Savior and more the Helper. Under this view, I cannot "cast my helpless soul on Him," but rather I must cooperate with His helpfulness.

9. **It equates discipleship and salvation.** The advocates of salvation by commitment to Christ uncritically (and with profound lack of discernment) view the many calls of Christ to His own to come and be His disciples as the call to believe the Gospel. Consequently, the expression "Follow me" becomes the way of salvation. Hence, until one becomes a disciple, he is not a Christian. The call to become disciples of the King, extended to Jewish individuals, is very different from the call to believe and therefore be saved by grace and become a member of the Body of Christ.

10. **It misunderstands repentance.** To translate metanoia as "repentance" has been most unfortunate. "To do penance" is not its meaning. It means "a change of mind." Too often this will be thoughtlessly defined as "a turning about," "sorrow for sin," "being sorry enough to quit," "a complete change of character," or "making restitution"–all such definitions are falsehoods. By these inaccurate definitions, faith in Christ is freighted with burdens impossible to bear. Such defective epistemology has demoralized many a Christian.

11. **It disorganizes the Christian mind.** Salvation is either by grace or by works. They cannot be mixed (Rom 11:6). Works produce no standing before God or merit for heaven. Mixing grace and works overly strains the Christian mind. With these inchoate ideas (exhumed doubtless from the vicinity of Rome) who can say with assurance "I know whom I have believed" (2 Tim 1:12)? Paul could.

Conclusion

These and many other considerations should be kept in mind when one examines the various ways of salvation being offered on the evangelical scene of our time. Much of the confusion of these days would be instantly resolved if we would remember that salvation is by grace alone through faith alone. To redefine these words is not permitted, for they have real, changeless, and eternal meaning. Let us then remember: **"Now to him that works is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that works not, but believes on Him that justifies the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness" (Romans 4:4-5).**

We know that we are people of eternal consequence because we were made in the image of God. We were redeemed by the most precious substance in the universe, and that is the blood of Jesus Christ. We were called by the Holy Spirit into a life of great purpose.

[1]

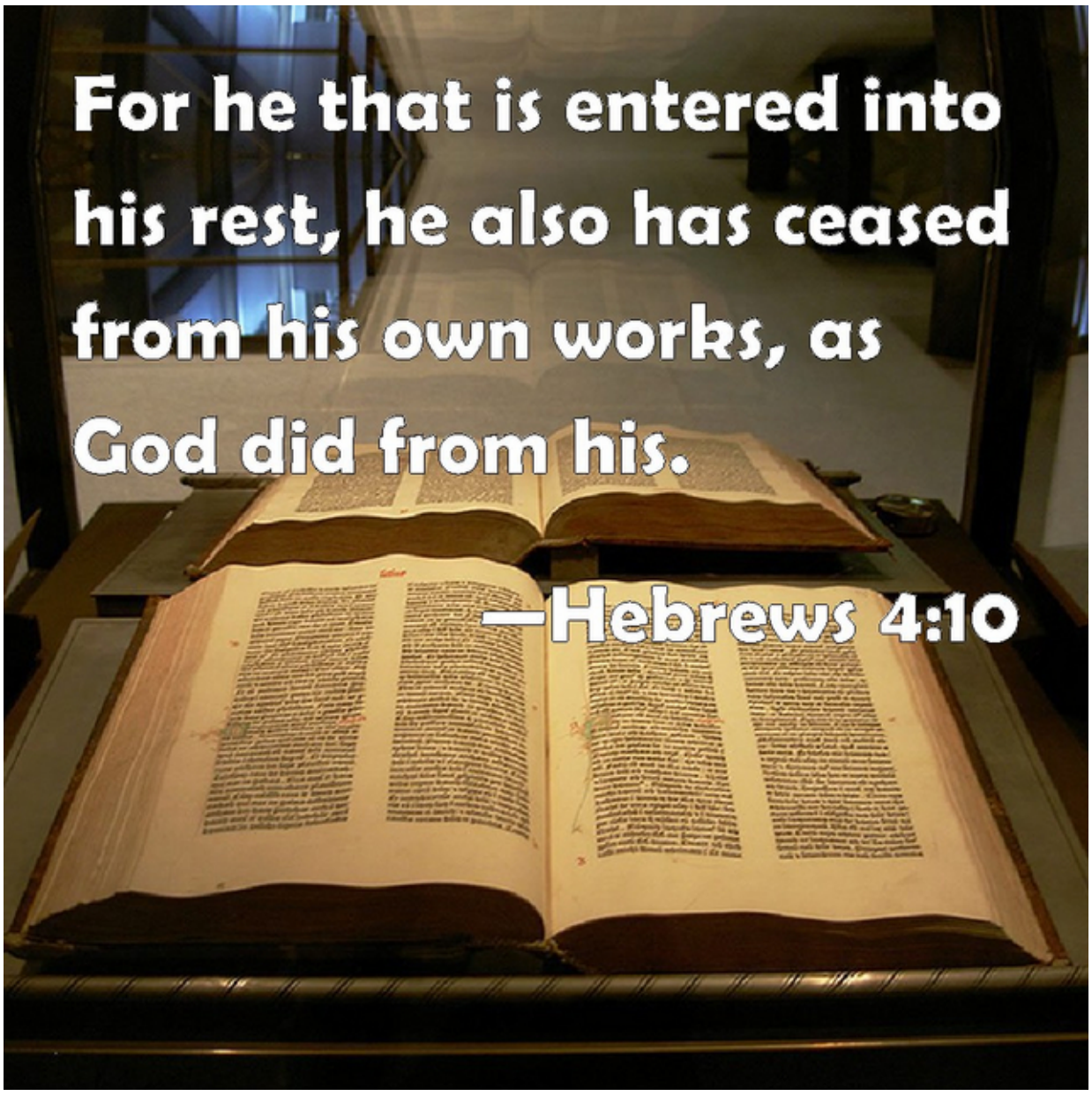

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjs4oO6_68uBjWyOI0R2NkAJLKLmlffw7ekM4whuze4DfFzLCRm4N5dIQHj6RYZ3jww3Fae_rOdCzT5sjS6E_vspG4ZBrgbtReW5n4

2.4.8 Treasuring Up God's Wrath For Judgment Day (2021-04-20 09:30)

Romans 2:1-6, "Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that

judgest doest the same things. But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things. And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God? Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? *But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God*; Who will render to every man according to his deeds:"

This powerful passage of Scripture applies to the unsaved person. The redeemed saint will not be judged according to their works for salvation; but rather, they are hidden in God's righteousness through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "*And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness*, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:**

" Will you be FOUND IN HIM dear friend? **Revelation 14:13, "**

And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, *Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord* from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

"

There is a wonderful passage of Scripture in the Old Testament from **Isaiah 6:10-11, "***Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes***; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed."**

The Lord knew that the people wouldn't listen to Isaiah, but He still wanted Isaiah to preach the truth as a testimony against them, to fatten their calloused hearts. This is what it means in **Romans 2:4-5,**

" Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that *the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath* against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; " This is a profound passage of Scripture. God has been so good to America. The Lord continues to bless us abundantly because He is a good God. By not repenting (thinking differently) toward God to believe the Gospel, sinners treasurest up God's coming wrath (John 3:36).

Also, most people do not understand what the Bible means by

"

THE GOODNESS OF GOD.

" Most people who read the Bible think this refers to God being good. Well, God certainly is a very good God, but that is not what the Bible is saying in Romans 2:4. Without question, God has been extremely GOOD to America!!! Only an atheist or total ingrate would deny this fact. Despite our country's shortfalls and problems in comparison to other countries, the United States is still by far one of the most desirable place to live. The U.S. has one of the most amazingly diverse typographical landscapes. From the sandy beaches and hot deserts of California, and the breathtaking evergreen states, to the majestic Rocky Mountains and flat fertile farming plains of the Midwest, to the beautiful Appalachian Mountains and beautiful ocean toward the east—God has blessed America!!!

Yet, do people repent? Has God's goodness led men to repent? No, it hasn't.

Proverb 1:29-32, “

For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD:

They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and *the prosperity of fools shall destroy them*.

” PROSPERITY has destroyed the United States!

Proverb 30:8-9, “ Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me: *Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the LORD?* or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain.” It is God’s goodness which has caused most Americans to forget the Lord. **Deuteronomy 6:12, “And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full; *Then beware lest thou forget the LORD*, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.”**

Romans 2:4 is saying that God Himself is good, and that is what leads some men to repentance. It is not God being god to men that compels them to repent; but rather, it is God’s goodness Himself. But the Bible gravely warns that if a person neglects such a GREAT SALVATION, there will be no escape!!! **Hebrews 2:1-3, “Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them slip.**

For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward; How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him;

” 2nd Timothy 2:13, “ If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: *he cannot deny himself*.”

2.4.9 Looking Unto Jesus The Author And Finisher Of Our Faith (2021-04-24 02:18)

Hebrews 12:2-3,

“ *Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

***For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds*. ”**

I have been thinking about these precious Bible passages a lot recently, which help me get through each day. What a precious truth! Please notice what verse 3 says. **Hebrews 12:3,**

“ For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

” We are supposed to compare our afflictions and pain in our life to what Jesus suffered. The Lord’s life wasn’t a bed of roses. Some believers wear rose-colored glasses, not realizing that

problems, pain, loss, suffering and people hurting us are all a part of this life. I don’t like those things, but this is reality.

I have heard countless people speak of moving into rural areas, just so they can live alone and escape the rat race in the cities. There’s a heavy metal song by the rock band Guns And Roses called

“Welcome To The Jungle.” This world certainly is a jungle! And the bigger the city the worse the problems, poverty and more dangerous the jungle. Pastor Jack Hyles used to warn us preacher boys at Hyles-Anderson College, saying: “Fellas, it’s a jungle out there!” Dr. Hyles knew what he was talking about!!! The world is a jungle. America in 2021 has gone totally insane!

I saw a police video this week of a Columbus, Ohio police officer responding to a 911 call. The caller was frantic and said two girls were fighting, trying to stab each other, one attacking the grandma. When the cop arrived, one crazed man kicked a woman in the head on the ground. Just a second later, a 16 year old girl (weighing about 200 pounds) lunged right in front of the cop with a big 6" knife at another teenage girl’s head to stab her. The office fired 4 shots and killed the assailant. It was a sad event, but the officer 100 % did his job and deserves a medal of honor for bravery. What an expert marksman!

The brave officer could have done nothing, afraid of accidently shooting the wrong girl, but he took deceive action as a hero does, and saved the victim. The liberal insane left media actually blamed the cop, demanding his arrest and wanting justice. One black politician said that the cop brought a gun to a knife fight. Folks, it wasn’t a knife fight. The victim was unarmed, as the angry girl lunged at her head with a big knife. That is called an attempted stabbing, attempted murder, not a knife fight on the playground. But do you see how wicked the Devil’s crowd is? That officer deserves to be on the cover of Time magazine’s Man Of The Year, for the hero that he is. But that will never happen, because of the liberal Marxists today who see everything only through a filter of skin color. To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything looks like a nail sticking up! And to these Black Lives Matter (BLM) supporters, everything is about skin color, no matter how insane their claims and lack of rational.



More Deadly Than War: Black Lives Matter Communist Agenda

I love black people, Asians, whites, Indians, Middle Eastern and all humanity with God's unconditional love, but this liberal left Marxist agenda that is attempting to destroy harmony in society today is of the Devil. Friend, you need to understand history to grasp what is going on today. The following eye-opening statement was made in 1954 by Gregory Brock Chisholm (first head of the World Health Organization):

> **"To achieve world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family tradition, national patriotism, and religious dogmas."** —George Brock Chisholm, in a Speech given at the, Conference on Education, Asilomar, California, September 11, 1954

What we are seeing happen in the United States today with climate control, homosexual rights, affirmative action hiring, blatantly open borders, transgender cancel culture, COVID-19 lockdown and Black Lives Matter is all a secret Marxist agenda to increase GOVERNMENT CONTROL. Total government is communism! Welcome to the sinister NEW WORLD ORDER!!!

What are we to do as believers amidst this utter insanity and obvious evil workings? Jesus told us in **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. *In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."** Be of good cheer my friends!!! As Christians we ought to have God's love shining upon our face from within everywhere we go. If you are saved, and you're not smiling everywhere you go, you're not walking with God, you're thinking about the things of this world. Colossians 3:1-3 commands every believer (every born-again saint) to SET YOUR AFFECTION ON THINGS ABOVE, where Christ sitteth on the Father's right hand.

Dear friend, if you are saved you're name is written in Heaven. I have found that many professed Christians are miserable because they have never settled the matter of their salvation. Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). I cannot save myself, and neither can you save yourself. That is why it is so wrong and absurd that the Lordship Salvation crowd goes around in the churches, hypocritically telling people to "

turn away from your sin

”

to be saved. Who can turn from their sin?

Psalm 130:3, “ If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?” Don’t judge others because they sin differently than you do! We are all dirty, guilty and needy sinners in God’s sight.

Dear reader, to be saved LOOK TO JESUS! If you are saved, then LOOK TO JESUS throughout your life in all matters of faith, morality and decision making. Jesus is the Word of God (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13). Jesus is the Living Word; the Holy Bible is the Written Word. Hebrews 1:1-2 teaches that God speaks to humanity today through His Son, through the Word of God. That is why Jesus said in **John 5:39, “*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

”

Whatever problems you face today, LOOK TO JESUS! Whatever permanent health problems you may have, LOOK TO JESUS! Whatever failures, loss, family troubles, past crimes, sins or shortcomings you have in your Skelton Closet, LOOK TO JESUS! Get your mind off this dark and insane world. Get your mind off yourself, because you are inferior as a sinner. Get your mind off your friends, family and neighbours, because they will all let you down as sinners. Get your mind off of money, because the love of money is the root of all evil. Get your mind off this temporary life, and start focusing on laying up eternal treasures (Matthew 6:19-20).

2.4.10 Most Christians Have A Problem With Focus Not Faith (2021-04-26 09:30)

Hebrews 12:2,

“

***Looking unto Jesus* the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

”

I counsel with many believers who email me with their problems. I always keep everything confidential. I don’t mention names. I am not a licensed counsellor, so I don’t give advice to people, I simply share biblical principles with them, to help guide them to make their own right choices. Life, when you boil it down to simplest terms, is nothing but a series of thousands of decisions. Little decisions affect big decisions later on.

I have learned that many believers who think they are having a crisis of faith, are really just focusing on the wrong things in life. I am as guilty of doing that as anyone. When we start focusing on life’s problems, we allow fear to override our courage, worry to control our faith, and hate to override our love. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Matthew 14:26-30, “**
>
> **And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.**

But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

***But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me*.**

"

The Apostle Peter walked on water, obeying the Lord's command. But Peter quickly sunk into the Sea of Galilea when he lost his focus on Christ. Peter didn't see the raging storm first and then sink. No, he first took his focus off the Lord and then sank. I love this little true precious Bible story, because it teaches us as Christians the importance of KEEPING OUR EYES ON JESUS! What saith the Scripture? **Philippians 4:13, "I can do all things *through Christ which strengtheneth me.***

"

John 15:5, " I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: *for without me ye can do nothing*."

Without the Lord Jesus Christ no believer is going to be effective at serving the Lord. Now corrupt churches, like the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, achieve worldly success by going through the religious motions, but the power of the Holy Spirit of God is absent. They achieve high attendances on Sundays, but they use manmade machinery to accomplish their work. They pray in vain, because they worship God with their mouths, but their heart is far from Him (Matthew 15:8). How do I know that? It is very simple, they uses and promote umpteen different Bible versions. These modern revisions are Devil's Bibles! You can only trust the King James Bible in the English language. I also know that Harvest worships God afar off because they preach a perverted gospel, a false plan of salvation. This Calvinist heresy is commonly known as '[1]LORDSHIP SALVATION' and it is deadly, let me tell you!

Now I love the folks at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and I love the folks at their cult headquarters at Bob Jones University in South Carolina. However, I love God and THE TRUTH more! Jesus told the Samaritan woman in John 4:24 that no man would be able to worship God, except in two things: spirit and truth. Harvest does not care about truth when they use, sell and promote multiple different versions of the Bible, confusing everyone. Just as Jesus said to the Samaritan woman in **John 4:22, "*Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship*: for salvation is of the Jews.**

" The BJU crowd don't know what they worship! How can they when they don't even know which Bible God authored.

How can the Bob Jones crowd worship God, when they cannot even discern the true Gospel, which is by God's free grace through faith alone without works. When BJU *adds* [2]turning away from your sinful behavior to be saved, they don't know what they're talking about.

John 4:22a, "*Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship*..."

" I use ONLY the inspired and infallible King James Bible. I believe ONLY the free grace Gospel by faith along, not turning from bad habits to receive God's gift of eternal life (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). **Matthew 15:8-9, "**

This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

***But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*.**
” When Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Charles Phelps, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit or Gary Walton require you to ’TURN FROM YOUR SIN’ to be saved, you KNOW that they are worshipping God in vain, because they are teaching the *commandments of men* instead of the commandments of God almighty in the Bible.

We are living in a perverse generation today. This gender-bending generation doesn’t even know what it means to be male or female anymore. Our churches do not know which Bible God authored. Our churches cannot discern which plan of salvation is the right one. Sadly, of all things, it is our nation’s Bible colleges that are the major source of damnable heresy creeping into the churches today. Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University, Maranatha Baptist University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary and Liberty University ALL preach Calvinist false gospel. I wouldn’t send my dog to these religious institutions, and I don’t even have a dog. Seriously, why should parents spend and invest $100,000 for their child to come out of a stupid Bible college with less fire, less faith and less confidence in the Word of God than when they enrolled? If you don’t believe me, please listen to Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982):

> “But you see, the attitude of this generation is: If you got a lot of education, Boy we’ve got it made! I mean that’s it; I mean, you’re just super-duper! ... Any kind of education that doesn’t strengthen your faith in Jesus is an abomination!!! **And the average college graduate comes out with less faith and less fire, than he had when he went in. I’m talking about in the Christian schools, in the seminaries, and in the Bible schools across this country; now that ought not be!”** [emphasis added]
>
> —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, “ [3]’THE LIVING BIBLE’ EXPOSED! ”

I wouldn’t give you a dime for BJU today. Their clothing standards are extremely low for females students, now allowing them to wear tight slacks during sports, revealing their buttock crevice. Whatever happened to good old fashioned decency? I’ll tell you, raising such high standards means seeing your enrollment number of students tank. BJU needs the money to pay all their faculty, maintenance, nurses, et cetera. Jesus emphatically stated in Luke 16:13 that NO MAN can serve God and mammon. Money should only be used as a tool to further The Great Commission, not become a means to make a living. Although nearly every Bible college would agree, their low moral standards, cultish behavior, lack of doctrinal soundness and indifferent attitude toward the infallibility of the Bible speaks to the contrary.

The problem with most believers today is not a lack of faith, but of focus on the Lord. Today’s Bible colleges are sadly focusing on money, which is why they are indifferent toward truth. Money always gets in the way of spirituality. The Bible says the LOVE OF MONEY (or the desire for money) is the root of all evil. The love of money corrupts Bible colleges and churches. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is all about making money, sustaining careers of their BJU graduates, preparing young people to pursue college training for careers. Harvest advertises this as a selling point to parents. I saw a YouTube commercial yesterday from HBC, luring parents on Guam to enroll their children into Harvest Baptist Academy, so they receive college prep courses. You see, it’s an education business. I’ve said it many times before... *Harvest is a big school with a church on the side!!!*

What is your focus dear reader?

Hebrews 12:2,

“

***Looking unto Jesus* the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

” Most people have their life’s priorities all wrong? This includes Christians. I think many marriages fail because couple’s have the wrong priorities. Money out not be a priority in any marriage. Fearing and obeying God should always be everyone’s top priority (Ecclesiastes 12:13). Every married couple ought to decide to keep their focus on God, and loving each other, and nothing else matters! When you start focusing in other places, you’ll get off course.

The King James Bible is our navigation compass throughout life. When you think or realize that your life has gotten off course, use the navigator. What saith the Scripture? **Psalm 119:105, “Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.”** Please keep your focus on Jesus. That means staying focused on God’s Word. **John 5:39, “*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.”** To be honest I get discouraged all the time. I feel like God never answers my prayers. And the professed believers who claim that God answers their prayers all the time, are big liars! I have watched their lives, and they have just decided that God always answers their prayers, and so they go around saying that, making them sound spiritual.

The truth is that you feel like God doesn’t answer your prayers anymore than I always do. But you know what, I pray all the time without ceasing. Why? It’s not because I am a good Christian, I’m not. It’s certainly not because I am confident that God will answer my prayers, I truly gave up long ago on expecting God to answer any of my prayers. I mean that. I have zero confidence that God will answer any of my prayers. At age 54, I have yet to see even one prayer answered, where I can say without any shadow of a doubt that God did something in response to my prayer. So why do I bother to pray? It is simply because I HAVE FAITH IN GOD (Mark 11:22). I am 100 % confident that God could, and will, answer my prayers if He wants to. I just figure that God has already given me everything that I need, so that I didn’t have to ask Him. But I don’t know, to be honest. The Bible says in 2nd Corinthians 5:7 that we walk BY FAITH, and not BY SIGHT. So I am commanded to pray, whether I see results or not. That requires a much greater faith. Perhaps God wants to give me a greater reward in eternity. My main prayer for the past several years has been to find a wife.

But regardless of what happens, I am going to stay focused on the Lord. **Hebrews 12:2,**

“

***Looking unto Jesus* the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

” This insane world doesn’t know Jesus, but I do, and He is precious, lovely and the great joy of my every moment of my miserable existence. Thank you Lord for loving and redeeming a broken sinner like me!!!

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pastor-john-macarthurs-false-gospel.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3

2.4.11 The Truth Burns In My Heart, I Cannot Stop Preaching (2021-04-27 00:31)

Jeremiah 20:9, “Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.”

I know I said last week that I need a long break and won’t be preaching as much, but I cannot stand it, I have to preach! THE TRUTH is burning in my soul and I cannot hold back. The prophet Jeremiah experienced the same thing. Jeremiah was discouraged, having to preach a message of doom and gloom to his beloved people of Israel. At first God promised the people of Israel that if they simply humbled themselves to King Nebuchadnezzar, that they would be allowed to remain in Jerusalem and live in their own homes. But if they refused to submit to Babylon, they would be destroyed and taken captive as slaves 400 miles to the east as slaves in Babylon. Sadly, the Jews refused to obey God and they were enslaved for 70 years to Babylon! The Word of God was proven true! Whoever you may be, I highly recommend that you don’t side against the Word of God, because you assuredly will rue the day that you did!

Dear reader, I am the PRISONER of the Lord, not merely His SERVANT. **Philemon 1:1, “**

Paul, *a prisoner of Jesus Christ*, and Timothy our brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, and fellowlabourer,

”

You see, a servant can quit anytime they want, but a prisoner cannot. Jeremiah tried to quit preaching, but the truth of God’s Word burned as a fire in his heart and the ole boy couldn’t bare it. I couldn’t stop preaching if I tried! THE TRUTH is as a wildfire burning in my soul. I will be writing less, but I must preach THE TRUTH.

When little ole David, a humble Jewish shepherd boy in Israel, came out with his sling and five smooth stones to fight the 9’ 6" Philistine giant Goliath, his older brothers mocked him and tried to send him back home. **1st Samuel 17:29, “**

And David said, What have I now done? *Is there not a cause?*

” I love that! David was so right! IS THERE NOT A CAUSE DEAR READER? The Gospel of free grace is under brutal attack today in our Bible colleges and churches, being replaced with a perverse counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Trying to live above sin is human effort, a form of self-righteousness. My Bible preaching is justified. There is a dire cause. Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time. There are no second chances once a person breathes their last breath and dies (Hebrews 9:27).

I receive thousands of emails each year in my website ministry. I love helping people. I love answering Bible questions. I noticed many trends among those who contact me, which helps me to know which issues need to be addressed more through my preaching. I’ve noticed that where many people go wrong on the Bible is when they randomly start lifting text out of contact, creating a new pretext. That is, they wrest (torture) the Bible. Oftentimes they got their false teachings from corrupt preachers, Calvinists. In case you don’t know, Lordship Salvation is nothing more than Calvinism repackaged. Calvinism refers to the teachings of a man named John Calvin (1509-1964). Calvin was a mass-murdering monster, a crazed highfalutin religious leader in Switzerland who butchered the Bible, and literally murdered 58 people (including women and children) who disagreed with his perverse theology.

I love helping people. I love God. I love the truth. Since 2002 when I started my website ministry by God’s grace, my only heart’s desire has always been to help people get saved,

find happiness serving Jesus Christ, find perfect peace about their assurance of salvation, and become as wise as serpents in this insane world. There is no reason to live a defeated life as a Christian. We have so much good in store for us down the road. For now it is time to do the Master's work of soulwinning. The only happy Christian life is living to win souls to Christ!

Lord willing, I plan to keep preaching until my last dying breath. It has been so exciting seeing people get saved. A few months ago [1]I found this excellent Gospel sermon online by Pastor Dennis Rokser. I was so humbled and encouraged as I listened to the entire sermon, recognizing that many of the images he used, and truths he preached, came from my website ministry. I admit that most of the things I share on my websites I gleaned from other preachers too. I love Bible preachers! I love all my Christian brethren and sisters. I love New Testament churches. I love every living creature with God's unconditional love. We all learn from each other. I am happy when people copy from me, learn from me, and I had a part in shaping their beliefs and bettering their life for Christ. I always give Jesus ALL the credit, praise and glory.

Dear friend, you can be happy in Christ. There are excellent Bible-believing churches all across the United States. I mentioned seeing trends among emails. Nearly everyone who shares their broken lives with me don't go to church. They have no spiritual guidance in their life. Some people are critics, and no matter what church they attend they have a big magnifying glass and before long become disgruntled and leave. If a church is correct on the Gospel and uses only the inspired King James Bible, you'd be wise to put down your roots and call that place home. I am 54 years old. The happiest years of my life have been while attending a growing independent Baptist church. I love Christians!!!

It is open season on preachers nowadays. I am always on the side of pastors and preachers! I won't defend a man who is wrong, but I am tired of critics who try to destroy a pastor for what faults he does have, while completely ignoring all the thousands of people God is helping through his labors for Christ. No human being ought to be defined by their mistakes, sins and faults. Thankfully, God looks at the whole life (Proverbs 15:3), not just someone's failures like people do. The Devil is an accuser (Revelation 12:10).

The internet is a deep dark place. There is much hatred, slander, lies and Satanic content in cyberspace. That is the Devil. The Devil's children act like their father, the Devil (John 8:44).

Pastor Jack Hyles wisely said: "

Preaching is truth set on fire!

" I love that. Visit 99 % of churches today and you won't find any fire. Quite frankly, most churches are extremely boring. I am saddened when I see YouTube videos of church services, and some female wearing a short dress (a few inches above her knees) gets up on stage to sing. That is inappropriate. Ladies ought to wear dresses a few inches above the floor, not above their knees. Anyway, I digress. I need to preach THE TRUTH. My heart burns and yearns to expose falsehoods and uphold truth, because that helps people. To God be the glory, great things He is doing.

1. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg

2.4.12 The Book Of Hebrews Wasn't Written Just To Jews (2021-04-28 01:18)

2nd Timothy 3:16-17,

"

All scripture **is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.**

”

Heresies abound on the internet. I've heard umpteen false teachers claim that the book of Hebrews wasn't intended for every believer, but only for Israel. That is false! W

e are taught in our text Bible passage that ALL SCRIPTURE is inspired by God, and is profitable to every believer, not just Jews. Our Lord Himself commanded in **John 5:39, “**

Search the scriptures**; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. ”** The Bible was written to every human being. The unsaved man cannot understand the Bible (1st Corinthians 2:14-16), but God wrote it for him too, as evidenced by the curious Ethiopian Eunuch who was reading from the book of Isaiah in Acts 8:37-39. Phillip went up to his chariot and explained the meaning of the Bible, and wonderfully led the man to Jesus as his Savior.

The Gospel of John was written for the purpose of convincing humanity that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. Obviously this must include the lost person, and obviously the lost person must be able to grasp the book of John enough to be saved, otherwise there would be no reason for John to try to convince the lost person to believe (John 20:31). So the Bible was not just written for just Christians, nor were specific books written just for Jews. The Apostle Paul wrote his various epistles to different churches and groups, yet we read that ALL SCRIPTURE is profitable for the believer.

Jesus said that when He left the earth, He would send the Holy Spirit to draw ALL MEN unto Himself. **John 12:32, “ And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, *will draw all men unto me*.”** Titus 2:11,

“For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath *appeared to all men***,”** In both of these Scripture passages for find the word

“ALL MEN.” Clearly, this refutes the heretic teachings of Calvinism, particularly the heresies of Unconditional Election, Limited Atonement and Irresistible Grace. If grace cannot be refused, then it cannot be God's grace. Biblically, the truth is that CHRIST DIED FOR ALL MEN (2nd Corinthians 5:14-15; 1st John 2:2).

God did not author the Holy Bible with the intent to keep unbelievers in the dark. Rather, God desires for ALL MEN to repent (change one's mind) unto the truth, coming to Christ for eternal salvation (2nd Peter 3:9; 2nd Timothy 2:25). So the book of Hebrews applies to everyone, not just the Jews. I've also heard false teachers claiming that the book of Matthew is only for the Jews, particularly chapter 24. That is utterly untrue dear reader. The book of Matthew presents Jesus a majestic KING. Mark presents Christ as a suffering SERVANT. Luke presents Jesus as a humble MAN. And John presents Jesus as almighty GOD. Thus, in the four gospels we have a complete well-rounded presentation and documentation of our dear Savior.

Kindly said, I am so sick and tired of all this dispensational junk theology being pushed today in the Bible colleges and churches. I deliberately have avoided theology my entire life, because theologians debate and argue rather than go soulwinning and serve Christ. When I had the blessed privilege to attend and graduate from Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), Pastor Jack Hyles intentionally decided NOT to have the faculty teach theology at HAC. I had several dozen classes on Biographies Of Great Men, Bible Doctrines, Church Education, Soulwinning, Old And New Testament Survey, Building A New Testament Church and the different books

of the Bible; but we didn't sit there in class and learn big words like eschatology (end time prophecy), soteriology (salvation), nor [1]debate the merits of molinism!

Dr. Hyles believed that only preachers can reproduce preachers, so he put active soulwinning preachers in the classrooms. Dr. Hyles didn't want some deadbeat theologian, who wasn't actively involved in a soulwinning ministry, teaching any class. Brother Hyles was so wise and 100 % right, and I love him for it. In sharp contrast, Bob Jones University in 2021 is as the sinking Titanic, full of deadbeat lame professors who deny the inspiration of the King James Bible and never witness to anyone. Goodnight, [2]BJU cannot even get the Gospel right. Instead they propagate the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation! It ought to really be called "

Lordship Damnation

"

!!! (Galatians 1:6-9). BJU despises the word

"

soulwinning,

" because in their Calvinist views you cannot truly KNOW that you're saved [3]until you cross the finish line at the end of your life. Kindly said, Dr. Steve Pettit is [4]the worse thing that ever happened to BJU!!!

Be Careful Who You Listen To

I feel sorry for anyone who opens the Word of God, and sincerely believes that certain parts of it don't apply to them, or are not for today. If those are your thoughts friends, the Devil has deceived you! All of the Word of God was written for YOU, and for ME, and for WHOSOEVER reads it. Even the Apostle Peter said he had difficulty understanding Paul's writings. But Peter didn't contact the local ministerial board and publishing company to rewrite the Bible to make it easier to understand.

No, Peter warned that unlearned (ignorant; dummies) people, and unstable (vacillate; to move in an uncertain manner) people wrest (torture) the Word of God unto their own destruction. **2nd Peter 3:16-17, "As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction*. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness."**

One of my favorite preachers, Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) wisely said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." I am amazed at some of the ridiculous theories that people come up with regarding the Word of God, with no logical basis for their assertions. I once witnessed to a man who rejected the truth I gave him. Instead he says he believes in reincarnation. I asked him what was the basis for his beliefs. I was saddened and bewildered as he compared life and death to a caterpillar that undergoes transformation eventually into a butterfly. I used to study caterpillars and butterflies as a child, and I loved especially watching the beautiful caterpillars crawl along. God is so amazing and wonderful beyond words to express His greatness.

I couldn't believe that the lost man I had just witnessed the Gospel to, rejected the truth in favor of a wacky notion that he will someday be reincarnated like a fuzzy caterpillar. **2nd Timothy 4:3-4, " *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after**

their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables." Dear friend, I am giving you SOUND DOCTRINE. That is why I always cite my claims, so you can search the Scriptures for yourself, and verify if what I say is true or not.

I KNOW that I am saved. I KNOW that I am a redeemed child of God. I KNOW that I am on my way to Heaven. I don't have a single doubt or worry. I once witnessed to an unsaved Muslim man years ago, who got upset with me, accusing me of arrogance because I said that I "KNOW" I am going to Heaven. Well, I do KNOW. **1st John 5:13** says we can **"**

KNOW.

" I KNOW that I am saved because God made humanity a solemn promise, **" TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE**

" (1st Corinthians 1:21; Titus 1:2; John 3:16). In Islam, you can only do your best and hope you make it. Allah is unpredictable and you cannot know for certain if he'll accept you or not until you get there. Of course, Allah is a myth, a false god. Allah has no son according to the Koran, but the God of Christianity has one biological Son, Jesus. So, clearly, Christians and Muslims DON'T worship the same God. Islam is a false religion.

I only mentioned these things to encourage you to do your own study. SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES Jesus said in John 5:39. Be very careful who you listen to on the internet. YouTube preachers are dime a dozen, and they're dangerous on many levels. If you're not careful, the internet will have you all turned around backwards, blown about by every strange wind of doctrine. The book of Hebrews is for EVERYONE, not just Israel.

Stay away from dispensational teachers, unless you know who they are. I do not have a problem with Pastor Harry Ironside's (1876-1951) modest views on [5]dispensationalism, although [6]I don't like it. Please stay away from deeper life theologians who want to debate religion, producing more heat than light. Our duty as believers is to GO YE INTO ALL THE WORLD preaching the Gospel (Matthew 28:19-20). **Mark**

16:15, "And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature."

The Lord wanted the Gospel to perpetuate from one generation of believers to the next, spreading the GOOD NEWS throughout the entire world to get people saved. This is THE GREAT COMMISSION. For most churches today is has sadly deteriorated into THE GREAT OMMISSION.

[7]

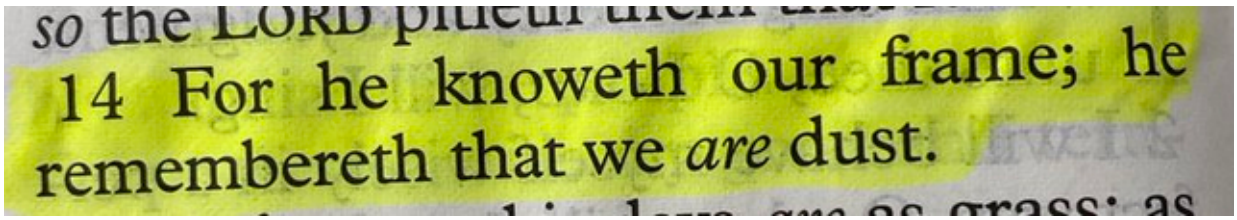
so the LORD pitieth them that
14 For he knoweth our frame; he
remembereth that we *are* dust.

"The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you." —[8]Pastor Dennis Rokser

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/molinism-is-deeper-life-junk-theology.html
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/bju_helping_satan.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/04/biblical-proof-that-dr-steve-pettit-is.html
5. https://www.lovethetruth.com/false_doctrine/dispensationalism.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/dispensationalism/ruins_your_mind.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEigc10MhNs14vM542TcNZ7Lwe-XR-1ZTCtd2R6xBf3STRAfX0P7vQ8zPhvzeieLuJ_P2jrCmWTxCWnUcV3asTguuV90CPqb5hw0691
8. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg

2.4.13 What People Really Mean When They Push You Away (2021-04-28 15:12)

Luke 24:27-29, “

And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and *he made as though he would have gone further*.

But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

”

Jude 1:22,

“And of some have compassion, making a difference:

And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.

”

Human beings tend to live shallow lives. We judge people right away based upon what we see, lacking the understanding to look deeper and see what might really be going on. As a Christian I have learned to always look beyond someone’s faults, and try to discern their needs instead. For example: When someone is angry, most people see a hateful person, but I see someone who is frustrated for a reason. I try to find out why they are angry, and perhaps there is something I can do to fix the problem, instead of condemning them as a troublemaker.

What they need is God’s love and the Gospel. They need for someone to care.

Most people view hardened criminals as the scum of society, but I see people for whom Christ died (Romans 5:6-9), who very likely grew up in awful homes without parental love and care. Society locks them away in cages as punishment and forgets about them. What they need is God’s love and the Gospel. Most people look at a prostitute on the street and see someone who is a loser, but I see a person in poverty who is trying to survive.

What they need is God’s love and the Gospel.

Most church people see someone who refuses to go to church as an ungodly person, but I see someone who has been hurt in the past by religious people, or has seen all the horrible news reports coming out of churches nowadays.

What they need is God’s love and the Gospel.

So you see, even though people are inherently sinful by nature (Romans 3:10-23), that doesn’t mean everyone is evil who doesn’t go to church, or live the way we do as Christians.

In our text passage, Jesus had just expounded the two men He met on the road to Emmaus. The Lord called them “

fools

” in Luke 24:25 for being slow to believe the Gospel. There are many fools in the world today. Sadly, many Jewish people reject Jesus as their Messiah. Gene Simmons and Paul Stanley of the rock band KISS are Jewish, both rejecting Jesus as their Messiah. Kindly said, according to the King James Bible those men are not saved. Jesus told Nicodemus (a Jew) that except a man is BORN-AGAIN, he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God (John 3:1-7). I love all Jewish people, and this is not a matter of ethnicity, God forbid. It is strictly a matter of theology. **YE MUST BE BORN-AGAIN!!!**

After calling them fools, Jesus expounded them with the Old Testament (which is all they had at the time), beginning with Moses and working His way through all the prophets. The two men were astounded at the truths Jesus taught them. When they finally arrived at their destination, the men invited Jesus to spend the night in their home as a guest. Our dear Lord as a gentleman pretended that He needed to move on, but they begged Him to stay, and He did. The Bible says Jesus did really want to stay, but He was being a true gentleman. I love that! So you see, when people seem to push us away, or resist our friendliness, we need to look deeper and see what they really need and want.

I never assume anything with people. I always like to give people the benefit of the doubt. People just want to be loved. Everyone needs to be loved. Sadly, one of the least loving places today are many of our deeper life churches. I have lived on Guam since 2004. The least loving place on Guam is the Harvest Baptist Church in Mongmong Toto Mai. They are a loveless bunch of Bob Jones University graduates, who only care about making money with their schools on the island. Whereas I have reached out to them countless times with love, literally pleading to be able to simply attend church services, they have cruelly told me via email to “

Go elsewhere.

” That was Pastor Marty Herron in 2017. Sadly, the new pastor since 2018, Gary Walton, is just as bad, ostracizing and ignoring my pleas for a church family all these many lonely years. Where dwelleth the love of God? These people at Harvest don’t know what God’s love is. They lack compassion, as a bunch of academics trained by academics, not trained by church builders. I still love and pray for them regularly, but their hearts are hardened against God, the truth and me as a humble truth-telling believer.

All I have ever truly wanted is to be loved by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, as I have loved them with truth, gifts and my offer to make peace with them umpteen times. But they still refuse! That is not Bible Christianity. Harvest is a religious cult, preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, and promoting the Devil’s corruptible seed of the modern perversions of the Bible. Harvest is also a cult in the sense of being a private social club, us four and no more, where unless you are accepted by the core leadership of the cult, you are unwelcomed. People just want to be loved.

In our horrible selfish American culture, if you don’t have a family or a good church, no one loves or cares about you. That is why our government gives billions of dollars to foreign countries, and billions to NASA to play with dirt on Mars, while millions of homeless American citizens are dying at the average age of 40 on the streets. Nobody gives a damn! And then I see fake churches like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, paying an outrageous salary to their incompetent senior pastor, who has no interest in starting a local bus ministry, going public soulwinning or helping hurting people like me. All Harvest’s staff care about is their next paycheck! It’s all about the money honey.

We see this trend quite a bit from the Bob Jones University camp—expelling students who are raped, threatening arrest to former students if they even step foot on campus, kicking hurting broken sinners out of their churches, playing God with people's lives, abusing their authority and treating human beings like crap. This is Satan, not God (Romans 14:10-12). **John 13:35, " By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another."** BJU *majors* on killing people with the letter of the law, while *minoring* on loving others with the love of God which is supposed to be shed abroad in the heart of every believer by the indwelling Holy Spirit.

When people push you away, they are really begging for your love. So often the meanest of people are really simply hurting human beings, who have lived troubled lives, and need someone to unconditionally love them instead of kick, correct, browbeat, criticize and look down on them all the time. It's much easier to blame someone for their problems, than it is to try to understand their situation. We live in a horrible throw away society in America. Once you mess up, that is it, you might as well crawl into a rain drainage system under Las Vegas and survive in the gutters for the rest of your life, because no one will ever employ you, help you or love you again. No wonder Muslims call America: THE GREAT SATAN! We sure act like it.

And Of Some Having Compassion, Making A Difference

Jude 1:22,

"And of some have compassion, making a difference:

And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.

"

I had a new neighbour move in last year. He was a 25 year old guy in the Navy. He lived with a friend, also in the Navy. He invited me over for a barbeque and I accepted. He also invited about a half dozen friends, all military police in the Navy. These guys were big and strong. I couldn't believe how they just climbed up the building, literally, and sat on the roof. But these guys were wicked, full of filthy talk and perverse in their thinking, sadly. There was one black guy, and he was a Christian like me. They asked me to pray and I did, thanking God for our military who risks their lives to defend out liberties. They were grateful.

Anyway, the guy next door shared his broken life with me. He has a serious drinking problem, and so does all his family. He shared with me how his father did something very bad, and the church he was attending kicked him out because of it, rejecting him. His mother was in and out of the hospital for alcoholism. His brother is in jail for committing a crime. He told me that he worships Satan, and is not a Christian. He said he is for abortion, and loves Lucifer. I knew he was pushing me away, because it was really Jesus that He hated, not me. **John 7:7, "The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil."** The night ended and he figured I'd never talk to him again, which is how most professed Christians sadly behave.

One month later he asked if I wanted to come over for another barbeque. I could feel the tension and knew that in his heart he never expected me to accept. I immediately said, "Sure, I'd love to, just say when." I had decided the first time he shared his problems with me that I was his friend. Once I am your friend, you have a friend for life. So he said we'd have a barbeque next Friday, one week later. Little did I know that he was planning to move out just

a three days later. I came home and say the moving truck outside, and he was standing there. I waved at him as I always do, smiled, and didn't say anything. He knew that I had accepted his second invitation to a barbeque, this guy who told me that he worshipped Lucifer. When I went for the first barbeque, I wore my John 3:16, Jesus, cap the entire time, for all to see. I am not ashamed of my Savior and Lord.

Long story short, when my neighbour moved out, he left me a bunch of items behind for me as gifts. We never spoke before he left. The last time we spoke was when he invited me to the second barbeque, and I gladly accepted. But you say, "How could you accept an invitation to a barbeque by a perverse drunkard who brags that he worships Lucifer?" That is God's unconditional love friend. I loved him when no one else did. I gave him what the world will not, and cannot give him, God's unconditional love. I didn't condemn him. I didn't shun him. I didn't berate him or reject him. It was just a barbecue. I wanted him to see God's love, and he did. That is all I am saying dear reader.

In sharp contrast, the Bob Jones University crowd hate and reject their own troubled students. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam still rejects me today, 7 years after I attended their church for one year and befriended them with the truth, just as I befriended my Lucifer worshipping friend in the U.S. Navy. People just want to be loved. I was wise enough to discern that my hurting neighbor was a young man who had never been loved by anyone, and I made a difference for Christ, I think. He moved away to be stationed in San Diego, but I gave him a hard copy of Michael P. Bowen's book: "

[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU,

"

showing him how to go to Heaven. People just need and want to be loved.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

2.4.14 Ungodly People Are The Problem As Much As Preachers (2021-04-29 09:30)

2nd Timothy 4:3-4,

"

***For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.**

"

I often hear people on the internet blame preachers for the problems in society, for not preaching as they ought against sin. That is certainly true! Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982) used to rightly say: " [1] There's two problems in America—the preacher and the papa!

" But the Bible says that people are the problem too! **Jeremiah 5:31, "The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; *and my people love to have it so*: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"** Our text passage from 2nd Timothy 4:3-4 says that in the last days people will no longer endure SOUND DOCTRINE.

What is sound doctrine? It is the truth! Homosexuality is a horrible sin, an abnormal perverse mindset, and a shameful debasing act that even animals won't commit under normal circumstances when a male and female are present. I have seen two female dogs with my own two eyes, kept in captivity without the presence of a male dog, commit homosexuality. They are behaving as animals, acting on impulse, without moral restraint. That is the truth about homosexuality. That is sound doctrine, which American society refuses to tolerate anymore. Today, sodomites are legally marrying, which God rejects. There is no such thing as a "

homosexual marriage

"

in God's sight, it is impossible, because the act of carnal knowledge cannot be consummated. Like it or not, the Bible condemns homosexuality in all its forms.

I recently heard someone say in a YouTube comment, that the churches are a mess today because we don't have any preachers preaching on the subject of a burning Hell for Christ-rejecting sinners. A wise YouTuber replied that WE DO have such preachers today, Pastor Steven Anderson. That comment prompted this blog article, because the person who responded is 100 % correct, and brought up a really great point. Would it really make a difference if we had 1,000 preachers like Steven Anderson, who preach against homosexuality, and warn the masses about the coming judgment of God against unsaved sinners? No, it wouldn't matter, which is exactly what the inspired King James Bible teaches.

> 2nd Timothy 4:3-4, "*For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."

The Bible does not blame preachers for the people not listening, the Bible blames THE PEOPLE! What saith the Scripture?

> **Matthew 13:15, "*For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed*; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them."**

Again, the problem is not the preacher, it is the people. We have some godly preachers today. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but I am preaching THE TRUTH. I have faithfully preached the free grace Gospel all these years of my website ministry since 2002, and I have faithfully warned everyone of the judgment to come in a literal, burning, eternal, Hell for all Christ-rejecters who die in their sins without Jesus Christ as their personal Savior. I have faithfully exposed the corrupt Bob Jones University crowd, who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and bid Godspeed to Calvinist false prophet, Dr. John MacArthur.

But who is listening? Pastors' Grayson Fritts and Steven Anderson have faithfully preached against the ungodly sodomite agenda, and consequently THE PEOPLE have rejected them and their preaching of THE TRUTH. Pastor Anderson has been literally banned in several dozen countries for simply uploading the biblical truth that sodomites are worthy of capital punishment according to Leviticus 20:13. It wouldn't if 10,000 Bible-preachers preached against the LGBTQ movement, or just 1 preacher, because the ungodly world will reject them all. The problem is not that we lack more Bible-preachers, but that THE PEOPLE no longer tolerate SOUND DOCTRINE.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/christ_is_lord.mp3

2.4.15 Be Careful Not To Embrace Every Preacher Quote (2021-04-30 21:54)

1st John 4:1,

“

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

”

I love King James Bible preachers! I love preacher quotes. I collect preacher quotes like baseball cards, I save them and I cherish them for life. I suggest that you do the same! If you don’t jot it down, you will forget, with few exceptions.

However, men are sinners, imperfect and we all say stupid things at times. I am guilty as well. I challenge you dear reader to learn to be objective. That is, learn to question everything. When I attended Bible college as an 18 year old young man, I heard one of my Bible college teachers criticize the popular bumper sticker which reads: “QUESTION AURHOTIY!

” In my youthful exuberance and ignorance I thereafter hated that bumper sticker too. But now that I am 54 years old, I can say without any reservation that I was wrong. I now fully agree with that bumper sticker!!! Always question authority. I don’t mean be irreverent, sassy, a troublemaker or disrespectful of authority. I mean to never accept the word or authority of man as being equal with God. Your pastor is not above the law. Your pastor is not above the Word of God. There is only one God, one Holy Bible, and man is neither.

Anyway, I check [1]my Twitter account almost daily, to see what my favorite preachers have to share and say. Oftentimes Twitter shares other stuff too, by different preachers. I won’t mention the following preacher’s name, but he is a popular fundamentalist Baptist preacher. I read this quote by him today, as an example of something that is not true. He states:

> “Character is made by many acts; it may be lost by a single one.”

At first I instinctively gave him my approval, by clicking on the heart symbol on Twitter, but then I pondered his statement a bit more and realized that it is false, so I removed my approval. Your reputation may be lost by a single act, but never your character. Pastor Jack Hyles rightly taught that, “Character is the subconscious doing of right.” Character is when we develop a HABIT of doing what is right. The way to develop a habit is to repeat doing something over and over and over, until it becomes second nature.

Dr. Jack Hyles teaches this subject in this helpful sermon called: ’[2]WHAT HAS DESTROYED AMERICA.’ Dr. Hyles teaches that children need to be forced to do what is right. The way to destroy a child is to let them do what they want, when they want, without any rules or restraint. **Proverbs 29:15, “**

The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame. ” Letting a child do whatever they want without any limits or rules is a form of child abuse. The Bible says, as we just read, that a child left alone brings shame. I think the reason why the Bible mentions the mother is simply because historically men have worked to support the family, while the mother worked at home raising the children. What we have in America today is a ungodly disaster. President Joe Biden is now passing new spending bills in 2021 to provide daycare for small infants. I think that is tragic. The government wants to brainwash children at the earliest possible age, and get women into the workplace, leaving strangers to raise your children. [3]Daycares don’t care!

Going back to the quote I read today on Twitter:

"Character is made by many acts; it may be lost by a single one."

That is not true. Character is indeed made by many acts, doing what is right until it becomes a habit. But it is not true that making one mistake, committing one sin, breaking one law, et cetera, causes a person to lose all their character. It does reveal that they lacked character in the first place, otherwise they wouldn't have done that SINGLE ACT. A man with exceptional moral character doesn't just go rob one bank. If he truly had exceptional character, he never would have robbed anyone! Obviously no one has perfect character, because everyone commits sin. Character is what God knows about you when no one else is looking.

You don't lose character by a single wrong act. You lose character by a slow process of wicked thinking. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) wisely said: "Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking." When someone jams their thumb in a shopping cart in public, they don't just take God's name in vain all of a sudden; but rather, they have been cursing in God's name at home in private, hearing it a thousand times blurted out in horrible movies, and their true heart was revealed. Adversity and moments of anger don't shape our character, they reveal it.

I believe that is what the Bible means in my favorite Scripture in **Proverbs 4:23, " Keep thy heart with all diligence; *for out of it* are the issues of life.**

"

Matthew 15:19,

"

***For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts*, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies: "** Jeremiah 17:9 indicts the human heart as being deceptive and wicked above all. Never trust the man who trusts himself. When a man says you can trust him alone with your wife, you're a fool if you believe him. The same goes for every wife. No unmarried people ought ever be alone together by themselves, because that's how the sin of adultery starts.

The best way to avoid sinning is to avoid the situations that lead to sin. Only a fool would disagree with me on this. A wise person sets up safeguards and boundaries in their life to prevent sinning. We all still sin, but so often we totally ignored all the warning signs and failed to take any precautions. True Christians who walk with God are loving people, and often vulnerable. Wicked people know this and often try to take advantage of others.

Proverbs 4:23, "

Keep thy heart with all diligence; *for out of it* are the issues of life.

" Jesus said that out of THE HEART comes all manner of evil thoughts.

I am not criticizing the preacher who made the previous quote. I do disagree with him. I am simply encouraging you to apply

1st John 4:1,

"

Beloved, believe not every spirit, *but try the spirits whether they are of God*: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

" Test everything with the inspired King James Bible. Just because a man or a woman makes one bad or sinful decision in life, doesn't erase all of their character. It means that they didn't

have that great of a character to begin with. It means that their reputation may be ruined. It takes years to build a good name, and one single act to destroy it. That is definitely a true statement! Reputation is what people think about you; Character is what God knows about you! Everyone thought Haman was a great man in Medo-Persia, but God knew that he was a scumbag. Many people in the Bible even thought that Jesus was crazy, had a devil and was a deceiver, but we know the Lord was totally innocent and sinless.

So be careful about repeating things that you hear, even from preachers, because they may not be true.

1. https://twitter.com/DavidJStewart9
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/holiness_and_righteousness.mp3
3. http://www.daycaresdontcare.org/

2.5 May

2.5.1 God Should Be Included In All School Curriculum (2021-05-01 09:30)

Psalms 19:1-3,

“

The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard.

”

Romans 1:18-21,

“

For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.

For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

”

To educate a child without acknowledging God as the Creator of all things, is to produce another educated fool in society. …

> “Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind.” —Albert Einstein (1879-1955)

Professor Einstein was so right. Science without religion is lame. All across America children sit in vain classrooms day after day, month after month, year after year, being indoctrinated in the different aspects of God's creation, but without including the Creator. That's like a person teaching a class on the history of automobiles, while refusing to mention the inventors, men like Henry Ford (1863-1947) and Rudolf Diesel (1858-1913). It is a horrible sin to attempt to educate a child without acknowledging God.

Dear reader, God invented math. God invented music. It is not a coincidence that there are seven notes in a diatonic music scale. There are seven colors in a rainbow. There are seven days in a week. The mathematician Alex Bellos asked 44,000 people to name their favorite number and [1]over 4,000 of them named the number 7, far more than any other number. Indeed, ask people to name a number from one to ten and many will name the number seven—as many magicians know. Seven is God's number, and therefore also my favorite number.

If I were to teach a class on math, I would base the entire course on the Holy Bible. The Bible is filled with math, from the dimensions of Noah's ark to the number of the coming Beast, 666. I would absolutely refuse to ever teach any class in which I was prohibited to include God in the curriculum. You simply couldn't pay me enough money to teach children in a public school, and I mean that with all my heart. It will be a cold day in Hell before I ever allow anyone to hinder me from including my blessed Creator in whatever subject I was teaching, I don't care if it was auto repair or computer science. To educate a youth without God is to create a ticking time-bomb in their adult life...

[2]



"If I could relive my life, I would devote my entire ministry to reaching children for God." —Dwight L. Moody

I am not surprised to see millions of angry youth rising up in anarchy across the United States, as part of the recent [3]Marxist *Black Lives Matter* movement. Anarchy is never God's way. Young people nationwide destroyed the property of innocent people, maiming store owners and even killing police in [4]rage fueled by the controlled mainstream newsmedia.

On June 27, 2020 [5]I watched an excellent interview of Professor G. Edward Griffin on The Alex Jones Show. I still love and support Alex's show, but Alex sadly isn't the defender of freedom that he used to be 10 years ago. Back then you could hear Alex exposing the left-right paradigm, and he was never Democrat or Republican. But then when Donald Trump

came along Alex joined ranks with the Republican party, and I wanted to vomit. Republicans and Democrats are merely two separate legs both walking in the same direction of a New World Order. Nearly everything good that President Trump accomplished during his administration has been undone by his successor. I am so sick of naïve Christians foolishly supporting the Republican party, merely because they claim to be pro-life. Abortion is still legal.

On the June 27th show last year, Alex tried repeatedly in the interview to get Professor Griffin to endorse President Trump, but he refused to do it ([6]which you can hear for yourself if you listen to the show). I 100 % agree with Dr. Griffin, who said he won't know if Mr. Trump is a part of the deceptive system until all is said and done. We still don't know friends! Why did President Trump do nothing while rioters burned down businesses across the country? I admit that I like President Trump, and he in my opinion is the best U.S. President we've had since Franklin D. Roosevelt, but this could all be window dressing. Please listen to G. Edward Griffin, because I fully agree with his assertions. I digress.

It is tragic to see millions of impressionable youth lied to intentionally in school, indoctrinated with the insane loony idea that two asteroids collided, and that is how the earth and moon formed; and then life somehow sprang forth after millions of meteorites containing ice crystals hit the earth over billions of years, forming the oceans. This is what NASA (you know, the smartest people on earth) officially teach kids and the public. YOU WICKED DEVILS!!! Life is short, Hell is hot and judgment day is coming (Hebrews 4:13; 9:27). **Hebrews 10:31, "**

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. **"** Instead of honoring, glorifying and thanking God for His abundant blessings, the ungodly world totally remove Him from society, teaching impressionable children in communist government schools that a gorilla was their ancestral parent. Hey, if humans came from apes, why are their still apes?

Religion Without Science Is Blind

Once again, here is a fantastic quote from Professor Einstein...

> "Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind." —Albert Einstein (1879-1955)

I feel sick every time I see The Crown College in Powell, Tennessee, displaying a giant triceratops dinosaur at the entrance of their new Creation Science Museum. Folks, there is nothing scientific about Noah bringing dinosaurs aboard the ark! If you truly understand SCIENCE (you know, the study of things), then you understand that THE FACTS do not support a young earth theory at all. That is why unscholarly men like Henry Morris III, Kent Hovind and Ken Ham [7]continually attempt to connect proponents of an old earth (such as myself) with the insane false claims of evolutionists. I absolutely reject ALL forms of evolution! Yet I firmly believe in an old earth. The human race is approximately 6,000 years old, but the earth itself has been here for millions of not billions of years. I do believe in a literal 6-day creation in Genesis chapter one. [8]Pastor Max Younce explains it well in chapter 12 of his book titled: "[9]The Truth About Evolution; Or, Don't Let Satan Make A Monkey Out Of You."

Those believers who hold a Young Earth View on the earth have been taught that position by the unscientific Bible college they attended, or their errant pastor, but you didn't learn that from the inspired King James Bible. Just like [10]a place of Paradise in the Old Testament (which is correct), and [11]a Pretribulation Rapture (which is correct), the only logical conclusion is an

Old Earth (which is also correct). Legitimate science never disagrees with the Bible, and the Bible never disagrees with legitimate science (1st Timothy 6:20).

Learning ought to be exciting for a child, or for anyone at any age. But students and teachers alike are missing out, when they bypass the great joy of studying God's creation while acknowledging God's amazing wisdom, all-powerful handiwork and loving provisions in all that God does. The science of genetics screams God! In all of science we see God's inexplicable greatness, amazing power and His love for all creation. **Psalms 145:3, " Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

1. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/the-squeaky-wheel/201506/seven-reasons-we-are-captivated-the-number-seven
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhEdEsD4CWZRWiAOgaX_pm8RVc9rPbYHDbq2Ga4m2IhKH_mQP3wTNTnOMqzFcQk1w5VW2FoXjubnBBMOdVtPtYX9th0_VgnoDc583V
3. https://youtu.be/i4vTHwvioZ4
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
5. https://banned.video/watch?id=5ef686d4672706002f31defb
6. https://banned.video/watch?id=5ef686d4672706002f31defb
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/remodeling.htm
9. https://heritagebbc.com/library/library-evobookspecial-pdf/
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/dead.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/pretrib_proof.htm

---

2.5.2 The Way To Lose Weight Is To Eat (2021-05-01 18:07)

Daniel 1:12-16, "

Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

"

Nearly everything that you'll read on the internet about how to lose weight is WRONG! Truth is stranger than fiction. Most websites will tell you ways to endure going hungry to lose weight. They'll tell you to drink a lot of water. They'll tell you to brush your teeth multiple times a day, and to gargle with mouth wash, so that the fresh minty taste will discourage you from eating. They'll tell you to stay busy, get a hobby, go walking and to do something to distract you from eating. All the advice that they give you is how to basically starve yourself to lose weight.

Well, I have learned (thankfully so) that they are all WRONG! The way to successfully lose weight (finally) is to eat my friend. You read right, you must EAT! I have been losing weight

quickly, about 1-2 pounds per week for the past couple months, using my new found method. I don't claim credit for discovering something new. In fact, [1]Hollywood actors have been using this method for ages to prepare their bodies physically for upcoming roles in movies. The key is to eat something every 3-4 hours. Watch the video and you'll be amazed as I was. I couldn't believe that those actors all ate every 3 hours, and still lost weight. That blew my mind. Here I was trying to starve myself, but after several hours the hunger pains became so bad that I binged on all the food I could eat. That is why I couldn't lose weight all my life.

One of the best bits of advice I heard was from a fitness trainer in Hollywood. He advises his clients to eat some protein the size of your FIST every 3 hours (6 am, 9 am, noon, 3 pm and 6 pm). At 9 am and 3pm you also eat some healthy fat (nuts, avocado, dark chocolate, whole eggs, et cetera). I normally eat 1 Tbsp. (55 calories) of dark chocolate covered raisins a day. At noon and 6 pm you eat TWO FIST sized portions of veggies (good carbohydrates). That's it. I like to drink one protein shake before I go to bed at 9 pm. I normally go to sleep earlier, sleep 8 hours and get up at about 5 am. One hour of sleep before midnight is worth two hours of sleep after midnight. It is important to have a steady sleep cycle (deep undisturbed sleep).

In 2017 I managed to lose 70 pounds by basically starving myself. My incompetent doctor was so impressed that he asked me to speak at a monthly doctor's meeting, and I did. I gave those poor people all the worst advice you could tell someone. I taught them how to starve themselves to lose weight, and how I managed to do it. Boy was I wrong! Consequently, I regained nearly all my weight by 2020. I went from 215 pounds down to 145 pounds, back up to 208 pounds, like a big yo yo. That is what happens when you starve yourself to lose weight, you regain all your weight because the way you lost weight simply was NOT SUSTAINABLE.

Well, I am losing weight now BY EATING every 3-4 hours. It is really weird, because my brain says to lose weight you have to stop eating. So even now I find myself in excitement wanting to starve myself to speed the process along. And guess what happens? I get hungry and start to binge on the wrong foods again. The key to losing weight properly is to EAT. You must eat or you'll get hungry and binge. If you feel satiety (comfortably full) at all times, you won't binge, and you'll be able to finally lose weight. You just have to eat healthy foods. I love sweet potatoes, which make me feel full, are high in nutrients and low in calories.

The most important thing, and if you don't do this YOU WILL FAIL, is to eat low calorie density foods. You ought to definitely buy some Whey Protein Isolate (at any health store). The protein powder comes in 1 gallon or 5 gallon sizes. I love the vanilla. One scoop contains 130 calories, no sugar, and provides 30 grams of protein. To lose weight you want to eat a high protein diet. I eat gram for pound of my goal weight. I now weigh 183 pounds. My goal is 160 pounds. So I eat 160 grams of protein per day. Since whey protein is a SUPPLEMENT, it cannot replace eating real food. So I try not to drink more than 2 or 3 protein shakes per day, to make sure I get enough protein in my nutrition.

I aim for 40 grams of fiber. Women need at least 25 grams. For fiber I eat beans almost every day, but there are other foods that provide plenty of fiber. When I woke up today, I drank a protein shake. I also ate a handful of cranberries and blueberries. I ate one kiwi. And I ate a couple pieces of shredded chicken breast (it comes in a package). At 9 am I ate 1/4 cup of dry beans that I cooked yesterday. I cook 1/2 cup (dry) at a time. Cooking takes about 1 hour and 40 minutes on low flame. I add some fresh diced garlic, chopped green onions, carrots and seasoning (1 tsp. cayenne pepper, 1 tsp. ground cumin, 1/2 tsp. black pepper, some Lawry's and whatever else I have on hand). I sometimes add a Tbsp. of tomato paste, or a small can of tomato sauce. Beans are very high in protein and fiber. In sharp contrast, beef has a lot of protein but no fiber. Only 5 % of Americans eat enough fiber in their daily diet.

Eating more fiber and protein causes satiety (feeling full). By the way, I learned a great simple

way to eat kiwi's, which are very tasty and nutritious. Simply cut the kiwi in half and then eat it with a metal spoon. Cool huh? For lunch today I am eating half a bag of mixed veggies (carrots, cauliflower and broccoli) with 2 fillets of sea bass (barramundi) fish. At 3 pm I'll likely eat some real avocado dip with salsa and a dozen whole grain crackers. I haven't figured out dinner yet, but I try to keep my meals each under 300 calories. I'll probably eat a big green salad, with cut up fresh mushrooms, fresh tomatoes and fresh red onions. I'll drink a protein shake before I go to bed. I limit my calories intake to 1400 to 1500 calories per day. As long as I do that, I KNOW I am guaranteed to lose weight (1 pound per week). It doesn't matter what the scale shows, because it will fluctuate by 8 pounds for me. Whenever you eat carboHYDRATEs, your body will store water. So that is normal. Don't watch the scale, watch what you are eating daily (count your calories).

I aim for 40 to 50 grams of fat daily. I aim for 50 to 150 grams of carbohydrates. If I need to cut calories anywhere, I'll cut my carbohydrate intake. I haven't used my frying pan in a month. I bake everything. Those oils used in frying are super calorie dense (120 calories per Tbsp.). Daniel suggested that the king's eunuchs' eat beans, seeds and whole grains to be healthy, and it worked. I haven't eaten any red meat in 6 weeks. I feel great. I eat fish and some chicken. I am not a vegetarian. I just want to eat better to live better and feel better. My weight is going down. It still blows my mind that EATING every 3 hours was the answer to whole time, but everything I read online told me to go hungry.

You'll NEVER lose weight as long as you're hungry. If you feel comfortably full (not gut busting full), you CAN lose weight. It becomes bearable. You will still need some good old fashioned character and discipline not to indulge. My body actually woke up in the middle of the night and ate some (200 calories worth) of dark chocolate covered raisins. I went walking yesterday and needed extra energy. I allow myself 200 calories a day of treats if I earn them. As long as I don't go over 1500 calories for the day. I love sweet potatoes.

I ate some sweet potatoes yesterday, and I'll have one with my lunch today. They are low in calories and high in nutrients. I bake about 7 or 8 at once and save them for the days to follow. I set the oven at 400 degrees. Rinse the potatoes and dry them with a paper towel. I poke fork holes about an inch apart across the potato top and bottom. I take extra virgin olive oil and pour it into my hand, and then rub the potatoes with it. This is to help it cook, and I sprinkle brown sugar, salt and pepper on top of them. I bake them for 45 minutes. Yummy! I use 1 tsp. of real butter on each potato when I eat them. You'll lose weight and feel full eating sweet potatoes. Each one is only 112 calories.

I also love to bake big Brussel sprouts. I bake the entire bag at once. I hand rub them all with extra virgin olive oil. I then sprinkle plenty of salt and pepper on them, and bake them at 400 degrees for 30 minutes. They are low in calories, nutritious and taste great. I don't go crazy with the olive oil, because it is high in calories, I just coat the potatoes and Brussel sprouts with it. I also pour just a tsp. or so of olive oil on top of each fish fillet when I bake it.

CONSISTENCY is the most important word. If you are 50 or more pounds obese, this process WILL DEFINITELY STILL WORK for you, but you've got to be realistic that it will take some time (6 to 12 months). You can reasonably expect to lose 1-2 pounds per week, depending how sustainable your diet plan is. And that is very important. If your diet is not enjoyable, it won't be sustainable and you'll quit. Pushing too hard to fast, drastically reducing your calories, will likely result in you giving up. Just 5 protein shakes a day equals 650 calories. But that gives me 150 grams of protein. Whey Protein Isolate provides 1 gram of protein per 4 calories. Eggs provides 1 gram of protein per 5 calories. Chicken provides 1 gram of protein per 7 calories, and beef 10 calories per gram. So protein powder is your best bet to lose weight. But you still need some real food each day, like fish, chicken, eggs, et cetera. I love poached eggs. I just

drop a few eggs right into boiling water for 3 minutes. I like the yoke solid. I add some salt and vinegar to the water. Each egg is 75 calories and provides about 6 grams of protein, and 5 grams of fat.

[2]**How To Lose Weight Eating A High Protein Diet**

I've been [3]eating hydroponically grown (no dirt) greens. If you think healthy the next time you go grocery shopping, a whole new world will open to you that you never saw before, which was right in front of your eyes the entire time. One meal that I enjoy is to take 2 pieces of Dave's whole grain bread (70 calories each) and load them with sweet or Dijon mustard and about 1/4 pound of sliced chicken breast (160 calories). That provides loads of protein and some carbs from the bread. It is disgusting to see a man with a giant pot belly who looks pregnant, or a woman with thunder thighs who looks like a walking refrigerator.

Kindly said, Good night folks, take care of yourself! Christians ought to exert self control. Most people have fallen prey to our abusive American culture of indulgence (in financial debt, perverse in thoughts and behavior, abortions, obese, mindless to believe anything they hear from the controlled lying media, and out of control in every way). Fasting is virtually unheard of in pulpits anymore. I saw a 400 pound pastor come to Guam to preach, and he was repulsive. And then those glutton preachers joke about how good the fried chicken is back home. GET RIGHT WITH GOD YOU GLUTTON!

There's no excuse for nearly anyone to be a fat slob! The most common excuse is depression. Somewhere along the way our society lost sight of individualism, Christianity and glorifying God in all that we say, appear and do. I did not write this blog to hurt anybody's feelings, but to share with you what is working for me. All my life I did what everybody else does—eating at the same restaurants and devouring the same ridiculous portions they serve—which made me fat. Now I realize that American society is a big mouse trap, and everything is a mess, and you simply cannot allow society to lead your health, beliefs, family or anything. Becoming a born-again believer is a personal choice. Taking care of one's health and weight is a personal choice. Deciding to be a decent, moral and law abiding citizen is a personal choice. Deciding to love everyone with God's unconditional love is a personal choice.

By the way, you don't need to go walking or exercise to be successful at this, but it really helps to motivate you. On days when I exercise I tend to feel less hungry. So I take advantage of those times when I'm not hungry, but as soon as I start to feel hungry, I eat some healthy. In closing, the way to LOSE weight is not to go hungry, it is TO EAT, you just need to eat the right low calorie density foods. I hope this was helpful and inspiring. Thank you for reading this.

1. https://youtu.be/rF3ixuORPaw
2. https://youtu.be/NpXd68a1GOU
3. https://www.eatpetes.com/greenhouse-fresh/

2.5.3 I Am A "Born Again" Christian (2021-05-03 21:19)

John 3:3-7, "

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again*, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God*.

That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

Marvel not that I said unto thee, *Ye must be born again*.

”

Jesus stated in no uncertain terms that, “Except a person is BORN AGAIN they cannot enter into the Kingdom of God.” Sadly, the word “Christian”

is one of the most abused words in the world. I would guess that at least 95 % of religious people who claim to be a

“Christian” have never been born again. I was deeply troubled in my soul when I read what [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort thinks it means to be

BORN AGAIN.

On page 1529 of Ray Comfort’s popular work:

’The Evidence Bible,’

under the commentary section titled: “How Can You Know That You Are Saved?,” Ray heretically states:

> Christians believed in God’s existence before their conversion, however, when they obeyed the Word of God, turned from their sins, and embraced Jesus Christ, they stopped merely believing. The moment they reached out and touched the heater bar of God’s mercy, they moved out of belief into the realm of experience. ***This experience is so radical, Jesus referred to it as being born again*.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: The Way of the Master Evidence Bible, by Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron, page 1529; ©2003 by Bridge-Logos Publishers.

May I say kindly, being born again is NOT an “experience.” Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron wrongly understand being “born-again” as an EXPERIENCE that involves forsaking one’s sinful lifestyle and “EMBRACING” Jesus Christ. Ray Comfort gets this idea from an errant understanding of **James 2:19, “Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.”** Many foolish Bible teachers misinterpret James 2:19 to mean that simple BELIEF on Christ is insufficient to be saved. This is not what the Bible is saying here at all. It simply means that no one is going to Heaven just because they believe there is a God. Even the Devils believe there is a God. That is exactly what James 2:19 says, **“Thou believest that there is one God...”** But that is not how a person gets saved.

This is why Jesus told His disciples in **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.”** You can believe in God all you want—you can serve Jesus, go to church, tithe, sacrifice and do good all your life, try your best to turn away from sins

—

and still go straight to the Lake of Fire forever to burn!!! Jesus said, **“Ye must be born again” (John 3:7).**

Ray comfort is wrong that being *born again* refers to a radical change in someone's life. That is not what it means at all. Jesus told us what it means in **John 3:6, "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and *that which is born of the Spirit is spirit*."** Being born again means to be reborn by the Holy Spirit of God. In theology we refer to this is being "regenerated." It is tragic that so many corrupt preachers mistake *reformation* (a changed life, turning away from sinful bad habits) for *regeneration*, or foolishly think that *reformation* must precede or accompany *regeneration*. The only requirement to be regenerated (born again) is to recognize that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20), and believe the Gospel (Good News) of Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

To reiterate this important truth, again, what did Jesus mean by "born again?" The question is answered in **John 3:6, "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit."** When you were born the first time into the world, that was of the flesh; but the new birth (or second birth) is when the Holy Spirit of God comes inside your body to indwell you (upon your faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ). Being "born again?" means that you have been born into God's family! Whereas all men are born spiritually DEAD from birth (Romans 5:15), in order to enter into the Kingdom of God a person must be born for the second time, spiritually (John 3:6-7). The first birth is PHYSICAL, earthly; The second birth is SPIRITUAL, by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-14).

Biblically, mere childlike FAITH is all that God requires to be saved. This is what Jesus said in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."**

Dear reader, having shown you the truth, it should now be clear that VERY FEW people who profess to be Christians are truly saved. And sadly, as I have shown you, even many of those whom profess to be "born again" are not truly redeemed saints of God. Ray Comfort is not a born again Christian. If you doubt what I say, [2]please read his insane lifestyle-living plan of salvation. Ray says to be saved, you must *repent* (which he errantly thinks means to *turn away from your sins*) and continue LIVING A LIFESTYLE OF REPENTANCE for the rest of your life. Does that sound like a free gift to you? No way! It is a manmade plan of damnation.

> "The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you."
> —[3]Pastor Dennis Rokser

I am going to be even more direct now, likely stepping on some toes. Roman Catholics are NOT born again Christians. They add keeping the Seven Sacraments of the Roman Catholic Church (RCC) to faith. This is a false gospel. Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Lutherans, Seventh-Day Adventists, Church of Christ, Mennonites—ALL damnable religious cults who are NOT born-again believers. When someone says that they are a "Christian," that means nothing. They could be a hellbound Catholic, Mormon, JW, SDA or some other religious cult.

If someone tells me that they are a "born again Christian," that is a good sign that they are saved, but I still don't believe them unless they explain what it means to be "born again." Even the Devil appears as *An Angel Of Light* the Bible says in 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15. The Devil and his ministers of unrighteousness are skilled actors, who masquerade as ministers of righteousness. We see them in the Bob Jones University camp, who are die hard [4]ungodly supporters of Pastor John MacArthur's damnable Lordship Salvation cult.

I am a genuinely BORN AGAIN Christian. I was saved at age 13 in Chicago, during an invitation at a good old fashioned Baptist church on a Sunday morning. The pastor said if someone was living in sin, without any conviction of the Holy Spirit, then they weren't saved. I knew I was a sinner, but I had never felt any Holy Spirit conviction (because I wasn't saved and didn't have the Holy Spirit living inside me). I felt God's conviction that day, and I called upon the Lord in faith and He gloriously saved me. I didn't pray out loud, I simply prayed in my soul and asked Jesus to save me. The truth is that I didn't even have to pray, I could have simply believed. The Bible says in **Romans 10:14, "*How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed*? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?**

" I called because I believed, and I was saved the second that I BELIEVED. Jesus is precious!!!

Please understand that I didn't write this blog to criticize other faiths, nor to upset or make anyone feel bad; but rather, to draw attention to the truth that many people who profess to be a Christian have never been born again, and Jesus made it very clear that NO ONE goes to Heaven without being born anew by the Spirit of God. **John 1:12-13,**

"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: *Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God*." Dear friend, the Catholic priest cannot absolve your sins, only God can forgive sin. Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). The Lutheran minister cannot forgive your sins, he cannot even forgive his own sins. Please don't fall for those Lutheran imposters. Only Jesus has the nail-scared hands, side and feet. JESUS SAVES!!!

Also, salvation is not of blood. That means you don't get a special pass just because you are Jewish in your DNA (neither nationality, culture or ethnicity). Nicodemus was Jewish, and yet Jesus warned him that unless he got born-again, Nicodemus could not go to Heaven. There's only one other place my friend, Hell. It matters not if you are Jew or Gentile, YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!! I love you with God's unconditional love, which is why I write these blogs. I make no money, never have, and never will. My reward is in Heaven. YOU dear friend are my greatest reward.

So please make sure that you are a genuine born-again Christian, and not just some member of a Christian organization. You know, Christianity began as a new birth in the New Testament, but when it came to Greece it became a philosophy. When it came to Rome it became an organization (the Catholic church). When Christianity spread throughout Europe it became a culture. And sadly, when it came to America, Christianity became a stinking business. I am proclaiming to you dear friend THE NEW BIRTH in Christ Jesus, which is by faith alone in Him. The new birth is a supernatural miracle of God in response to a man's faith in Jesus Christ as his personal Savior. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."** The phrase

"And thy house" is simply God's extended mercy to save all that believe. God freely offers salvation to all men, through faith alone in Christ alone by grace alone. Believe the GOOD NEWS dear reader and you also can KNOW you are born-again! Please don't delay. Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time.

"Give your face to God, and He will put His shine on it." —Billy Sunday

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/born_again_not_an_experience.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

3. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/lordship_salvation_versus_free_grace.htm

---

2.5.4 Americans Free To Have Opinions, Until You Share Them (2021-05-04 09:30)

Proverb 26:4-5, “

Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him. Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.”

When I happily attended Harvest Baptist Church of Guam for a year in 2013-2014, God gave me a burden for the church. I heard Lordship Salvation preached from the pulpit by Pastor Marty Herron. I heard Misunderstood Repentance being taught by school staff. I saw dozens of Bible versions among the congregation. I learned from witnessing to the church and school staff that many of them were not saved, and some were confused about salvation. I loved the people, and as a true friend does, I began to share helpful information with people that I sat next to in church on a personal basis. I just wanted to help people see THE TRUTH.

Most of all, I shared the same information with the church pastors. First, because they needed the truth most of all. And second, because I wanted to be ethical and let them see exactly what I was sharing with others (although it’s really none of their business what I share on a personal basis). Consequently, they scolded me in an official setting in the church office. I was wrongly accused by Harvest’s pastors of causing “divisiveness” and “confusion.” Considering that Harvest already uses literally dozens of English Bible versions, I don’t see how they can accuse me of *confusing* people for telling everyone that God only authored ONE BIBLE.

Harvest was a house divided a long time before I ever arrived in 2013. Am I causing *divisiveness* for being a friend and trying to help people see more clearly? Remember, I was only sharing books, Bibles, sermons and even Christian films on a personal basis. This raises a very important issue. How much power do pastors have to control people’s lives in a church? We know biblically that pastors have absolutely ZERO authority over people. The Word of God is the only authority in a church. [1]Even Pastor John MacArthur gets this truth right. Your pastor has NO authority in your life, he only has the privilege as a servant of the Lord to influence you for God by preaching and teaching the Word of God.

So does a pastor have a right to tell someone in the church what books, sermons or materials they can share with others on a personal basis? You’d be surprised at the answers and attitudes in today’s churches. The answer depends on whether you consider the legal right versus the biblical right and obligation that a believer has. Legally, a church that operates under the umbrella of 501c3 corporation can do whatever they want basically. It also depends on how the church bylaws are written. I’m not a legal expert, but my understanding is that churches are considered private groups, which can set their own rules.

But biblically, every individual believer has a right and duty to stand up for THE TRUTH (Ephesians 5:11; Hebrews 3:13; Titus 1:10-13; Ephesians 4:15). **James 5:20, “ Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins. ”** What was I supposed to do at Harvest, be ethical by doing nothing? Is that what God desires and expects of us as His children—to just look the other way when we see gross theological incompetence in a church. I wasn’t just

some stranger who walked in off the street, I had been a part of their church family for a year. I cared about them and sincerely tried to help them to see, as a friend.

The government is not supposed to interfere with the churches, nor the churches with the government. Albeit, our founding fathers never intended for the government to exist without reverence for God and His Word. If you remove God from government, all you'll have remaining is cruel tyranny, atheism and a manmade police state. Faith in God is the very foundation of liberty and freedom. History bears witness to this fact! We keep hearing from the media how "free" we are as Americans. We keep hearing our leaders boast of our American rights to "freedom of speech." Yet in ugly reality, the newsmedia and big tech companies who own social media have been increasingly censoring anybody who has a contrary opinion to the government's official narrative, or the politically correct agendas of out perverse generation.

I remember in the years that followed the 911 attacks on the World Trade Center. Sean Hannity and Bill O'Reilly were the two biggest lying bullies in media. They verbally assaulted anybody who dared to question the bogus Official 911 Story from the government. To this day in 2021, the government still has NOT performed a legitimate investigation into [2]what really happened on 911. Anybody who has done their research fully knows that [3]911 was a blatant Inside Job, and U.S. President George W. Bush and his criminal administration have blood all over their hands. Anybody who raised questions about 911 was quickly demonized by the media, and their credibility ruthlessly attacked. Sean Hannity belongs in prison! So does Bill O'Reilly. These men are paid professional liars, as are all the newsmedia's biggest names!

I read where the honorable Congresswoman Cynthia McKinney said she has been banned from Facebook, put into what she called: "Facebook jail." That is not freedom of speech. My [4]web-site ministry has lost 75 % of my web visitors over the past 5 years, censored by Google. [5]Carlson Tucker has thankfully exposed this fascist form of censorship on social media. We saw how the media vehemently bullied, demonized and went after Pastors' Steven Anderson, [6]Grayson Fritts and others who came out uncompromisingly against the LGBTQ community. For simply preaching what the Bible plainly teaches regarding homosexuality, these preachers have been permanently banned from social media, banned from some restaurants and even forced out of their lifelong careers. Pastor Fritts was forced to resign as a decorated police officer in Knoxville, Tennessee. Freedom of speech in America? Are you kidding me, no way!!! We do NOT have the freedom today to speak our mind anymore.

My lovethetruth.com ministry website has been banned from Facebook, with no reason given. I have written to Facebook three times, asking them what the problem is, but they have not replied. Anybody can accuse you of hate speech, and you will be banned on social media. That is fascism, not liberty. A truly "free" society is only one in which it is safe to be unpopular. This is the Devil folks. When a creep like Howard Stern can openly speak the most vile, perverse and disgusting things on social media with impunity, but Bible preachers cannot speak THE TRUTH about sin, you know the United States is in her last days.

Getting back to Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. Their pastors would be the first to say that this is America, and people have a right to their opinion. In fact, Pastor Marty Herron (Harvest's former senior pastor between 1999-2018) even said those very words to me. You see, like the hypocritical U.S. government, Pastor Herron wants me to have the right to my own opinion, he just doesn't want to allow me to speak my opinion to other church members. Herron knows that it would be wrong to take away my right to free speech as an American, yet he wants to cripple my mouth and hands from sharing a differing opinion from his own. It cannot be both ways folks. You either have a religious cult, where everyone is required to follow the thinking of the pastor; or else the pastor has control of the pulpit, and outside the pulpit people in the church have the freedom to express themselves. If you want a cult, where everyone must think

only like the pastor, then you'll like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

The shameful Bob Jones University crowd define the "spiritual thug life." Whether it be [7]expelling a female student who was brutally raped, threatening to have former students arrested if they step foot on campus, or Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (all BJU alumni) expelling me from their church congregation, the Bob Jones crowd are religious thugs!

I heard a needful sermon yesterday by Pastor Jack Hyles (whom the Bob Jones crowd despise for his stand for THE TRUTH), say these very important true words:

> "Brother, if we don't expose these reverends who are destroying the vineyards, we're not going to have a free country. Vineyards are the hope of this country. Soulwinning churches, vineyards, are the hope of this country." —Pastor Jack Hyles, 'Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyards'

If Bob Jones' pastors can silence truth-tellers like me, ejecting us from their midst, then how much longer will we remain a free country? It is religious tyranny in the churches. I did nothing wrong, I simply expressed my views on a personal private level with others, for which I was scolded and made the enemy at Harvest. Woe be unto Pastor Marty Herron when he answers to God in eternity (Galatian 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7). Woe be unto Dr. Steve Pettit and the administration at BJU, who continue to propagate the Devil's Bible's, and the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and bidding Godspeed to evildoers like false teacher John MacArthur. Right doctrine matters! Sound doctrine comes from sound words.

I have a problem with humans who want to control other humans. Granted, no one has a right to shout "fire!" in a crowded theater. It is part of our sinful human nature to want to silence our opponents. The [8]American media is controlled by the secret societies who wield the true power in Washington DC. Dissidents of the government today are being silenced, just like in Canada, North Korea and China. The United States will progressively get much worse. Conservatives, Christians and patriots are being demonized, censored, persecuted and now even prosecuted in America. The churches are just as guilty.

Americans are falsely told over and over that we are "free," but we eventually find out otherwise when we speak our opinions that are not politically or religiously correct, that question the official government's story or question the pastor's theology. If your church forbids disagreeing with your pastor on a personal level, you're in a cult! God doesn't demand that everyone agree with the church pastor's views. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, "**

God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. "

[9] 

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=X65vspiZLLA
2. https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2019/01/04/9-11-finally-the-truth-comes-out
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/web_statistics.htm
5. https://youtu.be/zZLH077cE7Y
6. https://www.knoxnews.com/story/news/2019/06/27/youtube-removes-anti-lgbtq-videos-knox-detective-grayson-fritts/1584526001/?utm_source=oembed&utm_medium=onsite&u
7. https://www.fitsnews.com/2020/08/06/furman-rape-victim-sues-school-that-expelled-her-after-reporting-sexual-assault-lawsuit-says/
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjD-tOhvcwq2njmBzWBuTuC_wfhKcHJ2wBczLJgOzLHvJHPiYMQ61ilpyPhwmfJSMdEEr1pK8FhggIG7yHBJu3L6yn6fNI73s45m1Z

2.5.5 If We Would Judge Ourselves, We Should Not Be Judged (2021-05-07 09:30)

1st Corinthians 11:31, “For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.”

If we take care of the problem, then God won’t have to in Heaven. **1st Thessalonians 4:6, "That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified."** If we defraud a brother (e.g., committing adultery with his wife, stealing from him in an agreement, causing him to lose out on a deal because we were shady or greedy), God will avenge that brother.

God expects us as believers, when possible, to make reconciliation and restitution. Sometimes that is not possible. I had a Christian man write to me last year and three times he kept saying that he did some very horrible things in the past. Since he kept bringing it up, I felt like he wanted to tell me. So I told him not to, because it’s not something I need to know. Pastor Jack Hyles used to wisely say: “Don’t be reluctant to admit to others that you have feet of clay, but don’t ever show them your feet.” Your sins are between you and God alone. The exception is if you wronged somebody, in which case you need to go directly to them and make it right. If you have committed a crime, then you alone must face the consequences. Do good and it will be good. If we *obey* it will be well, it we *disobey* it will be hell.

The Bible says if our brother has ought against us, to leave our gift for God at the altar, go make it right with our brother, and then come back with our gift (Matthew 5:23-24). We cannot be right with God VERTICALLY and be wrong with our brother HORIZONTALLY. In other words, God very much monitors how we treat others. God is no respecter of persons and the way we treat others can make or break our walk with God.

A Great Lesson Learned From Job

After all the pain, loss and suffering Job went through, God ended Job's calamity when he prayed for his friends. **Job 42:10, "And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before."**

Job's so-called "friends" were jerks. So much so, that Job called them "MISERABLE COMFORTERS"! **Job 16:1, "Then Job answered and said, I have heard many such things: miserable comforters are ye all."** How many people would pray for jerks like that? Not many. But Job in his humility and love for God and his horrible friends, prayed for them anyway. Job was a good Christian!

I think when God saw Job praying for his self-righteous friends, it broke His heart and He returned the favor by ending Job's suffering. That is my humble opinion. I often think about this passage of Scripture. Perhaps if I pray for people in my life who have hurt me deeply, and I love those that hate me, and I do good to the evildoers who have wronged me, then perhaps God will also bless me by turning my captivity. But if not, I will gladly echo the words of Job in **Job 13:15,**

"

Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.

"

As believers, our POSITION in Christ was forever settled the moment we were saved, declared legally justified in the sight of God. However, the way we choose to live here on earth is our CONDITION in Christ. If we don't want to be harshly dealt with by God at the Judgment Seat Of Christ as a believer (Psalm 6:1; 2nd Corinthians 5:10-11), then we need to please the Lord in our body, soul and spirit. God doesn't expect us to be perfect, He just wants us to try by submitting in obedience to the Word of God. **2nd Corinthians 10:4-6, " (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."**

Our relationship with God is similar to that of our earthly parents. Once we are born, we have their DNA and no matter what, they will always be our parents. The moment you got saved, God gave you His spiritual DNA, the Holy Spirit. God seals every believer with the Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13-15). Nothing can change that. But now God is your heavenly Father, and He is not an absent parent (Hebrews 12:6-8). Just like our earthly parents, if we obey their rules they will be pleased (God sure will). When we do mess up, our attitude is important. Are we defiant, proud and rebellious? Or are we broken, sorry and humble to do better? God sees our heart.

2.5.6 Like Father Like Son: Damnable Heresy Of Daniel Phelps (2021-05-11 03:27)

James 2:17-24, “Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works. Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.”

This is one of the most misunderstood, hotly debated and abused passages of Scripture in the Bible. I love something that Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said:

“A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

” There is no argument that James chapter 2 is an obscure passage, which is exactly why it is hotly debated in theology circles. In sharp contrast, the Gospel of John is very plain. John teaches the reader simply to

“believe” 85 times, without any mention of repentance, confessing Christ publicly, water baptism, turning away from sinful bad habits or growing. The Gospel of John is abundantly clear, with no obscurity, concerning how to get to Heaven. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life.**

”

There is a deadly heresy commonly taught by the Lordship Salvation crowd, which says James chapter 2 is teaching that faith alone cannot save a person. Advocates of Lordship Salvation claim that if a person’s life has not changed, they are not saved because their faith is not genuine. So effectively, advocates of Lordship Salvation have a different understanding and definition of faith than the Bible does. This wrong meaning of faith held by the proponents of Lordship Salvation, is the [1]SAME theological error held by the Seventh Day Adventist cult. Likewise, the Mormon religious cult also teach the SAME Lordship Salvation as do Marty Herron, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary; Sam Horn, Master’s University (John MacArthur’s school); Steve Pettit, Bob Jones University; Gary Walton, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam;

Charles and Daniel Phelps,

Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis

, Indiana; Ray Comfort, Living Waters; and countless more theological frauds and pulpit devils. All of these heretics are hellbound without true salvation.

Pastor Curtis Hutson rightly exposes these wicked false prophets, preaching THE TRUTH that they cannot be saved until they repent of their wrong idea of what it means to repent...



The Bible meaning of repentance is simply “

a change of mind,

”

not a change of lifestyle. Advocates of the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation wrest (torture) the Bible to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). They totally ignore the clear teaching of the entire Gospel of John, wresting an obscure passage of Scripture to bolster up their straw man heresies of turning away from sin, surrendering all to Christ, following Jesus as

“Lord”

no matter what the cost, faithfully running the race and exchanging all that you are for all that He is, to be saved. These are the crazy theological things that the aforementioned false prophets all preach!!!

I was listening to a heretical sermon today by the son of Pastor Church Phelps (the [2]pastor who shamefully covered up for a rapist in New Hampshire). Daniel Phelps preaches this heretical sermon titled: “[3]Faith That Works.” In the horrible sermon, Daniel teaches that someone’s faith in Jesus Christ as Savior is ineffective to save, if that faith does not INCLUDE works, which he heretically defines as:

- Real faith is demonstrated by our activities.
- Real faith is proven by testing.
- Real faith is rewarded by God.
- Be motivated by the reward your perseverance is sure to bring.

These false teachings by Daniel Phelps are NOT what the inspired King James Bible teaches! I receive so many emails from worried professed Christians, scared that they might not be saved because of an abundance of sins in their life. They are worried after hearing corrupt preachers

from the Bob Jones University camp, like Charles and Daniel Phelps, and Marty Herron, and Gary Walton and John MacArthur. These evil men are all infidels!!! They are the ENEMIES of God, corrupters of God's free gift of grace and eternal life (Ephesians 2:8-9).

The famous author of the book Pilgrim's Progress, and Gospel preacher, John Bunyan said it well:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Daniel Phelps (like his perverse father) are corrupt on God's grace, both preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9). The Bob Jones camp cast stumbling blocks before their students, infiltrating and infecting thousands of Baptist churches with the deadly poison of Calvinism. I am sick and tired of hearing these reprobates of the faith, who ADD living a changed life to faith alone. They lie and still maintain that salvation is wholly by grace alone, yet they insist that you must live a changed life to proven that your faith is genuine. That is NOT faith.

Dear friend, if I offer you a gift for your birthday, all you would need to do is take it. But what if I said that I am going to be watching your behavior over the coming year, to see how you are doing? And what if I tell you that you will lose the gift I am handing to you, if you fail to live a certain way? First, you would think I am a nut. Second, you certainly wouldn't feel like it is a gift. So why is it that when it comes to God's gift of eternal life, by faith alone in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily resurrected from the dead the third day, we can no longer conceive the meaning of a free gift?

At the end of the perverse sermon, Daniel Phelps says that those who "persevere" will receive the "reward" of Heaven. This is the [4]same damnable garbage that Dr. Steve Pettit (shameful president of Bob Jones University) preaches. These wicked men are NOT true believers! They preach a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. There is no assurance of salvation in their theology, because you cannot KNOW you are saved until you've proven that it is real, by living a holy life, activities, testing and persevering. These corrupters of grace cast stumbling stones before the people, confusing sanctification within by justification without. The Christian believer is justified by faith alone in an instant; but sanctification (growing in the Lord) takes a lifetime. Millions of believers choose to live in sin, and do not attend church. They have dirty minds. They drink booze. Many live in the sin of fornication, with no intention of getting married at any time. The Lordship Salvation camp says they are not really saved, because they have never repented of their sins. They are WRONG!

Dear reader, I hope you are listening. I am telling you THE TRUTH. God's free gift of eternal life is obtained without any obligation to you whatsoever to change your life. Reformation (turning away from sins) is not repentance (a change of mind). Penitence is sorrow for sins, not repentance. Penance is trying to make a mend for sin, not repentance. Repentance is realizing that you are a guilty needy sinner in the sight of a Holy God (Romans 3:19-20), which compels you to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ to be forgiven and saved eternally (Acts 16:30-31). Tens of millions of churchgoers are being led into the fires of Hell by the Bob Jones University camp today, with their damnable lies of [5]Misunderstood Repentance and [6]Lordship Salvation. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) also faithfully exposes BJU's [7]False Bibles, which is the source of their damnable heresies.

James chapter 2 simply refers to being justified in the eyes of men. The key verse is **James 2:18, "**

Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: *shew me* thy faith without thy works, and *I will shew thee* my faith by my works.

" Carefully notice that James says I WILL SHEW YOU! James wasn't speaking about being justified in the sight of God. The Apostle Paul speaks of justification in the sight of God in Romans 4:4-6, which is BY FAITH ALONE WITHOUT WORKS. The Bible even says that in Romans 4:5! Yet, these theological liars (like Marty Herron, Chuck and Daniel Phelps) will tell you salvation is still by grace, while insisting that you must WORK to prove that your faith is real. Even a small child can see that this rotten apple has worms!!!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
2. https://www.timtyson.us/archives/2014/05/13/attend-bob-jones-university/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/faith_that_works_heresy-daniel_phelps.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm

---

2.5.7 As A Testimony To All, Harvest Baptist Church On Guam Refuses To Make Peace With Me (2021-05-12 01:19)

Jeremiah 6:14, " They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. " Matthew 5:9, "Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God."

My regular web visitors all know that I have been at war with the Bob Jones University camp since 2014. I have done my best to make peace with them, but they have arrogantly refused. I didn't start preaching hard against them until they told me I couldn't come back to church. Then I clearly saw just how rotten, abusive and self-righteous they all are. Now they demonize me further, blaming me for what they started and made worse. Pastor Marty Herron started all this and has much blood on his hands, for [1]leading people into Hell with [2]a misunderstanding of repentance, as well as my blood for denying me a church family since 2014 until present. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) [3]exposes these wicked false teachers!

I have mailed cases of Gospels of John to Harvest, to both their former and present senior pastors. I have sent Sword Of The Lord subscriptions to both senior pastors. Yet, my acts of love mean nothing to them at all! They hate me so much that I am not even worth a phone call to try to make peace. My phone number is listed in the local phone book. My e-mail is posted all over my blogs and ministry websites. Several of my neighbours across the street from me work on staff at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Yet, they have decided to ostracize me, which is typical religious cult behavior. All across America, people are absolutely sick and tired of abusive authoritarian bullies in church leadership, sexual predator's in the Bob Jones University camp. And then those hypocrites, like Pastor Chuck Phelps who protect rapists and cover-up for them, have the audacity to condemn and expel other sinners from their midst.

Pastor Marty Herron kicked a man out of Harvest Baptist Church for divorcing his wife. Yet, Herron is buddies and preaches for Chuck Phelps at the shameful Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis. [4]Take a look at who Chuck Phelps really is! So why does Pastor Herron give

a free pass to a fellow pastor who covers-up for a man who raped a 15 year old girl, but shows no mercy toward a man who divorced his wife? What a hypocrite! When I humbly apologized for any hurt feelings, and literally begged Pastor Herron in 2017 to please allow me to come back to church services at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, he coldly told me verbatim to, "

Go elsewhere.

" What kind of pastor does that to a hurting man who is begging for help spiritually to fix his broken life? A monster, that's who! A wicked man who covers-up for other perverse pastors who cover-up for child molesters!!! Screw Harvest Baptist Church on Guam!

Neither Harvest's new senior pastor Gary Walton, nor any of the old associate pastors under Herron, have lifted a single finger to contact me or try to make peace with me. I contacted Harvest and they turned me away! I am not going to keep casting my pearl before swine. Harvest refuses to have anything to do with me. Yet, I have sent cases of Gospels of John to their church (under both pastors). I also sent 3-year subscriptions of the Sword Of The Lord to their pastors, to show them my love, sincerity and willingness to make peace.

Honestly, if I knew a better way to get their attention and make peace with them, I would have done so. I tried being nice, but that didn't work. I tried apologizing, but that didn't work either. I tried kindly shaking Pastor Herron's hand at the GPO mall on Guam in 2018, while he and his brother-in-law were waiting by Cinnabon for Pastor Herron's wife to finish shopping at the ABC Store. I greeted all of them with 100 % kindness and love from my heart. It still didn't matter, I wasn't welcomed at Harvest. Pastor Herron is a very little man with a small heart. I have never known such mean, selfish, cruel, heartless and rotten people in my life, as the pastors, staff and many brainwashed Harvest Baptist Church members who mistreat me under orders from their cult leaders. I am exposing the hateful Bob Jones crowd everywhere! They are a cult!

I am not the one who refuses to reconcile, Harvest's pastors are! I want the world to know. God already knows, of course. I want you all to know dear readers, that this battle is not mutual. I want to make peace, the sooner the better. All I have ever wanted is to come back to church. It's not about our doctrinal differences, it's about loving hurting people. People just want to be loved. I want and need to be loved. There is no love at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, only fearful immature men who are making a living by parasiting off of God's work. Bullies don't make good pastors!

A little love on their part would make all the difference in the world, but I am THE ONLY ONE showing any acts of love and kindness. Harvest's BJU pastors are so carnal and immature. I don't see Harvest mailing me any Bibles, or mailing me any subscriptions, or trying to reach out to me (as I have them for 7 years now). You are my witnesses, all my blog and web visitors, that THE BLOOD IS ON THEIR HANDS ALONE at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Judgment Day is coming in eternity (Hebrews 4:13; 9:27; Matthew 12:36; Romans 14:10-12).

I love you all, whosoever you may be, including everybody at Harvest. I wish we could be friends. A hurting dog barks. The Bible says that God has not given us the spirit of fear, but of power, love and a sound mind. So why do Harvest's pastors cower in fear? Why do they resist sound doctrine? Why do they reject the power of God? God is my Witness! **1st Samuel 24:12, "The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee."**

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
3. https://youtu.be/9q5lkOy--4U?t=110
4. https://www.timtyson.us/archives/2014/05/13/attend-bob-jones-university/

2.5.8 Turning From Sin To Be Saved Is The Biggest Lie Satan Ever Inspired (2021-05-13 03:06)

Romans 4:4-7, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."

There was never a bigger lie told than that you must "turn away from sin," or "be willing to turn from sin," to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Our churches have become religious cults today, as this Devil's lie of misunderstood repentance infects more and more churches every day. Thankfully, [1]Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) saw this woeful evil and he exposed it in his faithful Bible preaching!!!

Romans 4:4 plainly teaches that if salvation is by works, then it is no longer of grace. I marvel in grief as I hear pastor after pastor foolishly maintain that they still preach a salvation by God's grace, while at the same time demanding that people make an effort to stop sinning to prove the sincerity of their faith to be saved. No such requirement is taught in the Bible. There are no qualifications to coming to Christ for salvation, except that you come as a guilty sinner! We contribute NOTHING to our salvation, except for the sin that made it necessary.

The evidence that a person's faith is real is the presence of faith itself. I am sick and tired of hearing this garbage about "real faith." Friend, there is only one kind of faith. Your faith may be dead, meaning that your life doesn't support your profession of faith, but it is still faith nonetheless. Faith is faith. We often hear about mountain moving faith, but did not our blessed Savior teach that even the smallest amount of faith (as a tiny grain of mustard seed) is enough to move mountains? Yes, He sure did! **Matthew 17:20, "And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you."** Do you have faith my friend?

The Word of God says that God damns these heretical pastors. I am disgusted that so many stupid pastors today excuse these doctrines of devils as mere semantics. I heard a stupid pastor make the lame excuse that in order to turn TO something, you have to also turn FROM something. So in his foolish thinking, it is acceptable to teach that a person must "turn away from sin" to be saved. That man is a theological fool and I doubt his salvation. With that type of corrupt thinking, you could justify any heresy! It is the popular half-truth, the most deadly of all deceptions. The truthful part is that you must turn FROM something, in order to turn TO something. The lying part is that you must turn away from sinful bad habits, reform, and make a conscious effort to stop sinning. That is 100 % WORKS! The only thing that you need to literally turn from to be saved, is whatever is hindering you from coming to Christ by faith. We don't get saved by repenting, we get saved by BELIEVING, which repentance facilitates (makes possible). Repentance is automatic. The man who believes on Christ as His personal Savior has repented (i.e., he has changed his mind).

I have received countless emails over the years in my ministry, from people who are scared they may not be saved, because of sin in their life. I have heard many people tell me that they have sinful bad habits, and no desire to stop doing them, and they are worried of

going to Hell, after hearing the Devil's lies of [2]Misunderstood Repentance and [3]Lordship Salvation (Pastor Jack Hyles exposes these heresies) from corrupt preachers. Dear friend, you DON'T have to quit even one sin to be saved. Nor do you have to be willing to stop sinning to be saved. Repentance is the acknowledgment of THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25), that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19-20). Bible repentance does NOT mean forsaking your sinful ways. Repentance is not reformation. Judas brought back the 30 pieces of silver, returning the blood money to the Pharisees. Judas was a changed man. Judas was regretful and felt guilty. Judas tried to do penance, making a mend. Yet Judas went to Hell because of his unbelief. Judas never repented toward God. Judas never changed his mind about the Gospel. Friend, if you think turning away from your sins proves you are saved, you are NOT saved! If you think that turning away from your sins is necessary to get to Heaven, you are not saved.

These Calvinist liars from the Bob Jones University crowd (including Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur and countless others) will all say that you don't have to be perfect to be saved. They'll admit that even the best Christians still commit sin. But they teach that you must hate your sins and have a desire to stop sinning, which they say will be manifest in your life, or else they say you are not really saved. I never hear the Bob Jones crowd preach on assurance of salvation. They don't believe in eternal Security. [4]Read for yourself that heretical words of damnable false prophet, Steve Pettit at BJU. If you don't faithful enter, run and finish the race, Pettit says you are not going to Heaven. That is 100 % works for salvation! Yet, you cannot speak wisdom to the foolish pastors at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They are devils in the pulpit, deceiving the people. The kids in their ministry smile and have good manners, identical to the kids at the local Seventh-Day Adventist schools on Guam. Good manners, kindness and high academic scores at school don't grant anyone the right to enter into God's Kingdom.

Sadly, the deceived church members and students of the Harvest Baptist Academy, Harvest Baptist Bible College and other related ministries, such as Harvest House, are all going to Hell because of Marty Herron and Gary Walton. These wicked religious men and their Satanic "turn away from your sin" junk theology, cannot produce the new birth. I am not trying to be unkind, I am telling you THE TRUTH. Jesus warned that you must be BORN AGAIN to enter into God's Kingdom. The absolute ONLY way for that to happen is that you must solely cast yourself upon Jesus Christ, trusting in His substitutionary death on the cross to pay your debt of sin. Only through faith in the finished redemptive work of Christ, believing that after being buried that He resurrected bodily three days later, can anyone be BORN ANEW! You turning away from your sinful behavior has absolutely NOTHING to do with getting saved. NOTHING!!!

Romans 5:6-9 teaches that **"CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY,"** not for those who are willing to first reform. Those who say that you must "turn from your sin" to be saved, are in fact preaching another gospel of self-righteousness, and not a free grace Gospel of faith alone. God's curse is upon Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and their God damned pastors (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7). I didn't say that, the Lord Himself said it!!! There is no greater sin that a human being can commit, than to pervert the Gospel, which is the unpardonable sin. Yes, ladies and gentlemen, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University have committed the UNPARDONABLE SIN.

Galatians 5:3-5, For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace. For we through the Spirit

wait for the hope of righteousness by faith." This passage of Scripture condemns the Bob Jones University crowd today! The unpardonable sin is to reject the grace of God that bringeth salvation, which is exactly what these grace corrupting pastors are doing today, by adding turning away from your sin to faith alone. The Gospel of John very plainly presents God's simple plan of salvation, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. The heretical idea that someone must first be willing to reform, or else God's gift of eternal life is withheld from them, is of the Devil.

What the rotten Bob Jones' Lordship Salvation crowd are effectively saying, is that God will not save anybody who isn't first willing to do works. Turning away from sin is a work. I am so sick of hearing Charles Lawson, Daniel Phelps and other infidels say that turning from sin is not a work. It sure is, because you are required to DO SOMETHING to get something. Jesus was asked point blank what "WORKS" are required to be saved. This was Christ's plain answer in **John 6:28-29, Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** If you want to go to Heaven friend, then the only WORK that God allows is to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! If turning away from sinful bad habits, or having a sincere willingness to do so, were necessary to be saved, then Jesus would have said so, but HE DIDN'T. **John 14:2, "In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you."** Jesus said what He meant, and He meant what He said. Throughout the precious Gospel of John we are simply told to "BELIEVE" to be saved (85 times in fact). Nothing else is required dear reader.

Oh Foolish Pastors, Who Hath Bewitched You That Ye Should Believe A Lie?

Why, oh why, are the Bob Jones University pastors so stubborn and pig-headed? Why does [5]Marty Herron, and [6]Daniel Phelps, Steve Pettit, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Sam Horn, [7]BJU and thousands more perverts of the Gospel, preach another Gospel. Please listen to [8]what Pastor Harry Ironside had to say.

In his popular 1988 book titled, "The Gospel According to Jesus," Pastor John MacArthur heretically uses the word "exchange" concerning being saved:

> "Thus in a sense we pay the ultimate price for salvation when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . It is an exchange of all that we are for all that Christ is. And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." [emphasis added] —Pastor John MacArthur; The Gospel According to Jesus, p. 140

Salvation is not an exchange! Receiving the free gift of eternal life is not a trade. John MacArthur is preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Salvation is received, not achieved! Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross.

In sharp contrast, please read what Dr. Ironside says in his helpful Gospel tract titled:

ANOTHER GOSPEL? ...

> “When anyone comes promising salvation to those ‘who make full surrender’ of all that they have to God, and who ’pay the price of full salvation’ he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, [9]Another Gospel

In your face MacArthur! Harry Ironside just contradicted everything MacArthur teaches concerning salvation. In sharp contrast to Harry Ironside, here are [10]some of MacArthur’s foolish unbiblical teachings from his book, The Gospel According to Jesus (Zondervan 1988). In MacArthur’s own perverted words, he states:

> Saving faith is “unconditional surrender, a complete resignation of self and absolute submission” (page 153).
>
> “Salvation is for those who are willing to forsake everything” (page 78).
>
> “Saving faith is a commitment to leave sin and follow Jesus Christ at all costs. Jesus takes no one unwilling to come on those terms” (page 87).
>
> “Eternal life brings immediate death to self” (page 140).

Is this true? Absolutely not. This is [11]the same deadly junk theology that Steve Pettit preaches! Read again the preceding quotes I shared with you from Dr. Harry Ironside. These two men are diametrically opposed to each other theologically on the subject of Biblical repentance and salvation. John MacArthur is of the Devil and his Calvinistic doctrines are demonic!!! There is no way possible to reconcile the beliefs of Harry Ironside with those of John MacArthur, and only a wicked person would try. MacArthur clearly teaches that no one can be saved unless they are willing to UNCONDITIONALLY SURRENDER and FORSAKE EVERYTHING. If you didn’t visit the link I provided earlier, please do so now, where John MacArthur adds [12]7 unbiblical requirements to the Gospel to be saved. This is not what the Word of God teaches.

Also, please Read: [13]Dr. John R. Rice Refutes Lordship Salvation

Now let me quote to you again the great man of God, Dr. Ironside...

> “Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [14]What Is The Gospel?

Salvation is a gift, paid for by Jesus’ literal, physical, precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; 1st John 1:7; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 1:5). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew

6:33; Romans 10:3,4; 1st Corinthians 5:21); and not our own willingness to do better (Isaiah 64:6; Ephesians 2:8,9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5,6,22).

Here is one of the best quotes that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([15]Except Ye Repent, p. 16) [emphasis added]

Amen! We don't give up our sins TO BE saved, we should give up our sins because WE ARE saved, and that requires time to grow in God's grace (1st Peter 2:2). Ephesians 2:10 says that believers are "created in Christ Jesus unto good works," not by good works. I hope I have made the Bible clear enough dear reader. We are at war today with the Devil's religious crowd over the Bible. It is sad that so many pastors, including the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, have been tricked by Lucifer, into adding "turning away from your sin" to faith alone in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

1. https://youtu.be/9q5lkOy--4U?t=110
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/05/like-father-like-son-damnable-heresy-of.html
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthurs_false_gospel.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthurs_false_gospel.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm

---

2.5.9 John 6:28-29 Explains James 2:18-20? (2021-05-13 22:09)

John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."

James 2:18-20, “Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

But wilt thou know, O vain man, that *faith without works is dead*?”

I was thinking today (I thought I smelled wood burning...lol). I was thinking about the Bible. The Lord gave me a truth that burned in my heart. There is much debate among theologians, and in the churches, over the accurate meaning of James chapter 2. Specifically, James’ statement in verse 20, “FAITH WITHOUT WORKS IS DEAD.” I heard a horrible heretical sermon the other day that someone sent to me, by Pastor Daniel Phelps (Chuck Phelps son) at the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana. Sadly, the church is a cult, caught between grace and works, preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation. This is the ungodly Bob Jones University crowd today, a bunch of infidels who pervert God’s grace.

Anyway, in his sermon Daniel Phelps uses James chapter 2, corrupting it’s true meaning. According to Daniel, a person cannot be saved unless they have “WORKS” to prove that their faith is genuine. But wait a minute! That is man’s speculation, not what God’s Word teaches. I love what Dr. John R. Rice taught me, to always let the Bible interpret itself. Thankfully, we have Jesus’ own words, defining exactly what **“WORKS”** we must do to get to Heaven.

John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might *work the works of God*?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent***.”** I love that!

So when James says that

“FAITH WITHOUT WORKS IS DEAD,” he is simply saying that believing in God is not enough to get to Heaven. The devils also believe, and they tremble, knowing that they are doomed! You don’t get your sins forgiven by having faith in God, you must BELIEVE ON HIM, the only begotten Son of God.

John 3:36, “ He that *believeth on the Son* hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. ” So if you have faith in God, but not in Jesus, you will NOT go to Heaven when you die! The Holy Bible is very plain about that. I have met religious people while soulwinning, who spoke nothing but praises toward God the Father, but then cursed at the very mention of the name of “

Jesus.

” You see, they have churchianity without Christianity!

My friend, the Apostle James was not teaching Lordship Salvation, he was simply saying that to be saved, you must BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST! What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, “And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

” Oh, how simple is the Bible, if we just let the Bible speak for itself, and stop listening to these damnable false prophets today, who keep lying and telling people that they must

“

turn away from your sin

”

to be saved. No you don’t! Jesus came to save you and me friend from our sins!

Now, could I be wrong in my interpretation of James 2? Sure, I am only human. In James 2:18, the apostle says, **“Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: *shew me* thy faith without thy works, and I will *shew thee* my faith by my works.”** James is speaking about being justified in the eyes of men, not God. Yet, in the next verse James mentions the fallen angels, who tremble in fear of coming judgment, torment and damnation in Hell (Matthew 8:29), which would make it a salvation issue. So I will let you decide dear reader what James chapter 2 means. It could be referring to our walk as believers in **“holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:” (Hebrews 12:14b).** Hebrews 12:14 simply means that we are the only Jesus someone may know. So if we are not emulating Christ through our life, then someone may go to Hell because of our poor testimony. Every believer is a walking billboard. What are you advertising?

In the Epistle of Romans, the apostle Paul clearly teaches about justification *by faith alone* (Romans 4:5-6). This plainly teaches us that James absolutely cannot be saying that our faith in Christ is not genuine if we don’t have works (turning from sin, holiness, good deeds, et cetera). Taken by itself, James chapter 2 can be wrestled (tortured) to say just about anything. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) wisely said: “A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.” James chapter 2 is definitely obscure (i.e., it’s meaning is highly debated by Bible students). Romans 4:1-6 is as plain as the noon day sun!

Romans 4:4, “Now to him that worketh is *the reward* not reckoned of grace, but of debt.” If turning away from sins is required to be saved, or to prove that one’s faith is genuine (as the foolish Bob Jones University crowd constantly claim), then salvation is a reward that is earned, and God is INDEBTED to you. I looked up the Greek meaning of the word “reward” here, which means “pay for service.” The Bible is saying that if you attempt to do WORKS to get to Heaven, then salvation becomes a reward (pay for service), so that God would owe you. Folks, that is not how salvation works. That is why Paul is refuting the very idea here!

I am sick and tired of hearing the apostate Bob Jones University crowd, which today are all Calvinists preaching hardcore Lordship Salvation, saying that salvation is BY GRACE, but we must DO WORKS to prove the genuineness of our faith. That absolutely is NOT what James is teaching in his epistle. I KNOW this to be true, because it would boldly contradict the plain teachings found in the Gospel of John, the Epistle of Romans, and the very Words of our dear Lord Himself in John 6:28-29. So either James was speaking about justification in the sight of men (not God), or he was talking about justification by faith alone in Christ (which is the only “WORKS” which God requires or allows to be saved).

Whosoever BELIEVES ON THE SON has worked the works of God. That is EXACTLY what Jesus said in John 6:28-29, I didn’t say that. If you believe, your religious faith is not dead anymore, it is alive in Christ Jesus! I love you dear reader with God’s unconditional love, whoever you may be. I just want to be a blessing to help others for Christ. I give Jesus ALL the praise and credit (John 15:5). Thank you for reading my blog articles. God bless!

2.5.10 Beware Of Zionist Heresy In The Churches (2021-05-14 09:30)

Genesis 12:1-3,

“

Now the LORD had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father’s house, unto a land that I will shew thee: And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

***And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee*: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.**

”

It was in [1]today’s world news that militants in Gaza said they had fired 130 rockets into Israel in response to an Israeli air raid which destroyed the al-Sharouk tower in Gaza City. The tower, which is the third tall building to be destroyed by air strikes this week, housed al-Aqsa TV, the station run by Hamas. Sadly, this type of hostility and bloodshed has existed for millenniums between the Jews and Arabs. The Middle East is ground zero for Bible prophecy today. Biblically, Israel is the center of the world. All eyes are upon Israel today!

I was making my daily social media rounds today. On Twitter I noticed a

disturbing comment by Pastor Jared Young of the Clays Mill Baptist Church in Lexington, Kentucky

. I am not attacking Brother Young. I am a big fan of their church, and I love and fully support Pastor Jeff Fugate. They are good and godly men. Albeit, I totally disagree with this statement Pastor Young made on Twitter today about Israel:

> Pray for the Peace of Jerusalem & Israel! #IStandWithIsrael
>
> Genesis 12:3,
>
> “
>
> I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.
>
> ”
>
> Psalms 122:6,
>
> “
>
> Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.
>
> ”

What saith the Scripture? **Luke 21:24, “And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and *Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled*.”** The Bible doesn’t give manmade present-day Israel any special promise of divine protection from God. The bombing going on in Palestine today, whether for or against the Israeli government, has nothing to do with Bible prophecy. Israel today is no different than any other heathen nation.

Pastor Jared Young has bought into the deception of Zionism, a common misunderstanding of the meaning of Genesis 12:3. God's promise to bless those who bless Abraham, and curse those who curse Abraham, were made ONLY to Abraham. Yet, many preachers errantly teach that God promised to bless anyone to blesses any Jew, and to curse anyone who curses any Jew. Nothing could be further from the truth. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Exodus 19:5-6, "**
>
> **Now therefore, *if ye will obey my voice* indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine:**
>
> **And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.**
>
> **"**

Clearly, God's promise of blessing to the Jew was CONDITIONED upon obedience. God's promise of blessing has always followed a line of faith in the Bible. There was never a time when unbelieving Jews were blessed of God. We see this with Esau. God did not bless wicked Esau as He did righteous Jacob. [2]Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) said it very well concerning present-day Israel. God blesses those who obey Him. It is the Christian believer, and not the biological or ethnic or cultural or national Jew, whom God blesses. **Mark 9:42, " And whosoever shall offend *one of these little ones that believe in me*, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea."** Carefully notice that Jesus said the promise of God's favor is upon them who BELIEVE.

John the Baptist rebuked the Jews for thinking they had special rights and privilege with God. **Matthew 3:9, "And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham."** John the Baptist forever rebuked the idea that Jews are better than Gentiles, or that Jews have their own special covenant with God to get to Heaven (the garbage Evangelist John Hagee teaches). Jews must be BORN AGAIN, just like Gentiles (John 3:1-7).

God never promised to bless unsaved Jews, nor to bless those who bless them. God promises each INDIVIDUAL person the same covenant He made with Abraham in Genesis 12:3. **Psalms 34:7, " The angel of the LORD encampeth round about *them that fear him*, and delivereth them."** There is no promise in the Bible for God to bless a heathen nation like Israel today. The teaching that God will bless churches for blessing pagan Israel is of the Devil. Less than 3 % of Israel's inhabitants today profess Christianity. Where did the unbiblical idea that God would bless a nation of unsaved Jews originate? It is a fabrication of Zionist heresy rooted in dispensational mumbo-jumbo. Read Deuteronomy chapter 28, to learn about God's promise to either bless or curse the Jews, conditioned upon obedience.

So, kindly said, Pastor Jared Young is teaching Zionist heresy. I didn't write this blog to refute Pastor Young, but to refute Zionism. If Israel were to be nuked off the earth tomorrow, it would be 100 % in line with Luke 21:24. **Luke 21:24, "And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and *Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled*."** The Times Of The Gentiles will end (be fulfilled) when Jesus returns at His Second Coming. Until then, Israel is a sitting duck during hunting season! Hosea 3:4-5 teaches that only when the Jews repent and return to God, will the Lord regather Israel. Many of the Jews have returned to the land of Palestine, but they have not yet returned to God.

1. https://www.bbc.com/news/world-middle-east-57094737
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/pastor_vernon_mcgee_refutes.htm

---

2.5.11 The False And Misleading Theology Of Lordship Salvation (2021-05-15 09:30)

John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, *What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?*

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."

This is one of my favorite passages of Scripture? Since the beginning of human civilization, the Devil has inspired mankind to pursue salvation through self-righteousness. When the serpent first appeared in the paradise of Eden, he appealed to Eve's selfish interests. The serpent subtly convinced Eve that she was missing out on a better deal. The serpent misquoted the instructions which God had given to Adam in Genesis 2:16-17. Whereas the Lord had said they COULD eat freely of ALL the trees in the garden, except one, the serpent deceitfully said in **Genesis 3:1, "Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, *Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?***

" That is not what God said! Do you see how the serpent (Satan) undermined the authority of God's Word, by simply questioning it, but subtly changing what God had said at the same time? Wow, the serpent is a slick dude!

I was doing some research today online, preparing for this article, about the art of deception. A Austrian-British philosopher named

Ludwig Wittgenstein (1889-1951) wrote these helpful words:

> **Deception**, unlike conjuring, generally **depends for its success on keeping intended victims unaware that deception is taking place.**
>
> Deception can be defined broadly as the manipulation of appearances such that they convey a false reality. However, when one tries to list a variety of deceptions and their contexts, it becomes difficult to find a common set of features that characterizes all of them. At best, the various types of deception bear what Wittgenstein calls a family resemblance to one another. **Deception includes both dissimulation (hiding or withholding information) and simulation (putting out wrong or misleading information).** Both deception and lying can be accomplished by omission as well as by commission. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Ludwig Wittgenstein, "Philosophical Investigations," published in 1953 after his death

That is exactly what the serpent did! The serpent withheld information (dissimulation), assuring Eve that she would become as "

a god

”

if she ate the forbidden fruit, but he didn’t tell her what that really meant. She became as

“

a god

” only in the sense that she could now make her own choices concerning good and evil, but would also have to suffer the consequences!

Likewise, we see that the serpent gave Eve wrong information (simulation), misquoting what God had commanded them in Genesis 2:16-17. So the Devil deceived Eve using both dissimulation and simulation. The serpent kept Eve unaware the entire time that she was being woefully deceived!

Lordship Salvation: A Very Misleading False Gospel

Now let’s examine the popular deception of Lordship Salvation, and see how these tactics of deception apply here. First, what exactly is “

[1]Lordship Salvation

”?

We are talking about the false doctrine which says that in order for a person to be saved, he must make Jesus the absolute

“Lord”

of his life. He must

“

surrender all

” to Christ as Lord, exchanging all that he is for all that Christ is. The most popular teacher of this false doctrine today is [2]Pastor John MacArthur of Grace Community Church located in Sun Valley, California.

The inspired King James Bible teaches something very different. When asked what “WORKS” God demands of men to be saved, Jesus simply said to BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, *What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?* Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.”** I love the Lord’s simple answer, which clears up any debate over what “WORKS”

are necessary to go to Heaven.

Having said that, something is VERY wrong with the Lordship Salvation theological circus found today in most Baptist churches. Of course, these are religious cults, and not true Bible believing New Testament churches. God’s curse is upon anyone who preaches

“another gospel” (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7). Those serpents in the pulpit today, who preach Lordship Salvation, use both dissimulation and simulation to deceiver the naïve.

They withhold information (dissimulation), by not telling lost sinners that they can be saved without giving up their sinful lifestyle. I have received many emails from upset people, who said that they almost went to Hell, because for years they wanted to be saved, but were told by Jack Chick, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, John Piper, David Cloud, Ray Comfort,

John MacArthur, Paul Washer, Chuck Phelps and other wicked false teachers (all Calvinists to some degree), that God wouldn't save them unless they were willing to stop living in willful sin. I don't blame those people for being upset at those lying preachers.

Dear reader, there's not one verse in the King James Bible (which is the only English Bible you can trust), that says to "repent of your sin" or "turn away from your sin" to be saved. The only way that false teachers can support their Lordship Salvation heresy with the Bible, is to wrest (torture) obscure passages to make it fit their agenda. There is a woeful misunderstanding in the churches today about what it means to "

repent.

" A simple Greek lexicon shows that the biblical meaning of repentance is a change of mind. Yet, we here all these lying false teachers in pulpits today, heretically preaching that repentance means

"

to change your life

"

and

"

to turn away from your sinning.

"

No, they are wrong folks!!!

Repentance according to **2nd Timothy 2:25b** is **"the acknowledging of the truth; "** It is the admission that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of almighty holy God, seeing your NEED for redemption, believing the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen to be saved. Repentance does NOT mean that you must be willing to stop living a lifestyle of sin, which would be WORKS!

I am so sick and tired of hearing these shady used car salesman type preachers today, who insist that salvation is still solely by God's GRACE, yet at the same time they also insist that if you do not perform WORKS in your Christian life, then your FAITH is not genuine. That is so deceptive on many levels! **Romans 6:23, " For the wages of sin is death; *but the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord."** Calvinists (i.e., those who follow the false teachings of a man named John Calvin, 1509-1564), have a hard time wrapping their brain around the fact that eternal life is A FREE GIFT FROM GOD, promised to anyone who BELIEVES ON JESUS as their personal Savior.

When I lived in the city of Chicago many years ago, a certain politician ran for the office of governor of Illinois. I remember that while candidating, one of the biggest promises that he made to everyone was not to raise citizen's income taxes. He won the election! Do you know what weasel did? He kept his promise not to raise income taxes alright, but he added new taxation to over 200 services and things that were formerly not taxed. WHAT A DECEIVING LIAR!!! For example: Prior to his election, you only paid taxes on the auto parts used to repair your car. But the new governor of Illinois passed a new law, charging people taxes on the charges for the mechanic's service as well. He did this on over 200 formerly non-taxable items. Do you see how he lied to everyone? He did in fact raise the citizen's taxes, while keeping his promise not to raise income taxes. It didn't surprise me when that politician was sentenced to 14 years in federal prison, for a series of other crimes.

I couldn't give you a more perfect example of what the Lordship Salvation camp are doing to God's free and simple plan of salvation. I am so sick of it. And by the way, [3]so was Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) sick of it (my hero of the Christian faith). [4]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel, as Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) rightly exposed it. Yet these (what I call) "devil dog preachers" of Lordship Damnation, just like that lying politician I mentioned, falsely claim that salvation is by grace alone without works, yet they still demand that you do works as a Christian or else they say you're not really saved. WHAT DECEVING LIARS!!!

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. "** Could the Bible be any plainer? Dear friend,

"WORKS" simply has no place in God's plan of salvation (not before, during or after getting saved), except that you obey the Lord's words in John 6:28-29 to BELIEVE ON HIM.

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pastor-john-macarthurs-false-gospel.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf

---

2.5.12 Wicked Pastors Have Much Blood On Their Hands (2021-05-16 09:30)

Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

What a powerful passage of Scripture! We've got a bunch of pastors and churches all over the world, where they sing their sycophantic praises every Sunday, and listen to their pastors preach another gospel that complicates God's free grace, doing far more damage than good. The Bible says they worship God in vain. It is meaningless, a total waste of everyone's time and money, because they are not worshipping God in spirit and in truth (John 4:24). The truth has few friends these days.

In this blog about 'Right Doctrine Matters,' I am not just commenting on verses throughout the Bible, I am PREACHING THE TRUTH!!! That is the great thing lacking in today's churches... BIBLE PREACHING!!! [1]Apostates like Pastor Steven Furtick, with his $1,600,000 new mansion in Charlotte, North Carolina, are sending the world to Hell. Furtick comes out with his electric guitar, jamming to Joan Jett's song: 'I Love Rock N' Roll.' That is a devil for a pastor! Furtick never preaches, he wows the audience with psychology. The world has no place in the New Testament church, nor shallow messages that leave off the doctrine of Christ.

Sadly, Furtick manages to draw in 8,000 people each Sunday. This just shows the apostate condition of America today! **2nd Timothy 4:3,**

"

For the time will come when they will not endure *sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

" Thrill seekers today want a God who accepts them as they are, and not a God Who demands holiness and separation from the sinful world. It matters not that God does not require changing

one's life to be saved, people still won't attend a church that teaches God expects Christians to live holy lives because they are saved. Please notice the words **" sound doctrine** **"** in 2nd Timothy 4:3. I was driven out of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam because I gave them SOUND DOCTRINE. From 2014 until this very day in 2021, I am still not allowed to attend church services at Harvest. I stop preaching against them when they repent (change their mind). But that would mean embracing a truth-teller, and false prophets won't do that. It is so sad and tragic. I feel sorry for the young people being misled.

Pastor Marty Herron Has Blood On His Hands

I haven't been allowed to attend church since 2014 because of Pastor Marty Herron. I've had nowhere else to go on Guam. The nurse (Kris) at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, who was interesting in marrying me, didn't because of Pastor Herron's meddling. They made fun of Kris because I am older than her. I do curse Marty Herron's name, and I pray and hope God makes him pay someday. Herron must answer to God and I want to be there when he does. This is about justice, not forgiveness! I detest self-righteous Neo-evangelical pastors, who play God with people's lives, hurt truth-tellers like me, and are woefully indifferent toward right doctrine and the infallibility of God's Word. Mr. Herron is now getting paid a sickening 6-digit salary in Iowa as executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary. Hell is coming to get him when God calls his number! If you are wrong on grace, you are going to Hell forever.

I Am Being Punished For Telling THE TRUTH

Kindly said, Pastor Marty Herron belongs in prison. Dr. Herron hasn't righted his wrongs, and in my case it is too late, the damage is done. I have no one and am alone because of him. All I pleaded with him for, was the chance to come back to church in 2017 (three times), to be a part of the church family who once embraced me for a year in 2013 and 2014. They axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day, showing no compassion, no mercy, no second chances, only contempt for a hurting man. A hurting dog barks! What was my great offence? It was for the very title of this blog: *Right Doctrine Matters!* As a true friend does, I spent thousands of dollars on DVD King James Bibles by Alexander Scourby, books by fundamentalist preachers, and I freely gave them all away to others at church.

It was my joy to share and help others grow closer to Christ. But Harvest's wicked pastors took offense with Pastor Jack Hyles' sermons on the King James Bible. They were offended because they are deceived! Harvest Baptist Church uses, sells and promotes the Devil's Bibles, for which I was driven out of the church and ostracized. Those pastors at Harvest (Joe Hanson, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Marty Herron and all the rest) has better hope and pray that I am not correct about the corrupt Bibles they promote. If in fact the Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort produced modern Bibles are of the Devil, those pastors have my blood all over their hands.

I have suffered inexplicable painful loneliness, rejection, being shunned, enduring hateful looks for years from my neighbours who attend Harvest Baptist Church, being laughed at in public by Harvest staff members, isolated, feeling like a bad person, and wanting to commit suicide during the holidays—all because Pastors' Marty Herron and Gary Walton think I am a heretic! They had better hope to God that there are in fact dozens of accurate English Bible versions, in spite of the FACT that God only authored ONE BOOK! If I am right, woe, woe, be unto the ungodly pastors of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. Marty Herron cannot escape the wrath of almighty God. He can hide, but he cannot flee THE TRUTH.

If I am right about the Free Grace Gospel, that we are saved simply by childlike faith; then woe, woe, woe be unto the Bob Jones University crowd with their damnable doctrine of Lordship Salvation. Woe, woe, be unto the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam and the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis for adding “

turning from sins

”

to faith alone. Not one verse in the Bible says to

“

repent of your sin

”

to be saved. It simply says to

“

repent

”

(i.e., to think differently)

, and in many cases (such as Acts 2:38) we only find the word *repent* without any mention of *believing* to be saved. This is because repentance and faith are one and the same act. The man who repents has believed.

Even God repented in the Bible. Was God turning from His sins? No, of course not. God simply changed His mind.

Jonah 3:9, “ Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?” It is one’s unbelief that makes them lost. Christ came to save us from our sins, not demand that we first reform (turn from our sins) as a requirement to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. I have met countless people who were confused about their salvation because of bad preachers like Charles Phelps, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Gary Walton and Ray Comfort.

There Are Many Tares In The Bob Jones University Camp

While at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam I witnessed to one of their deacons and staff members. He didn’t know he was saved and came to me as a friend, worried about it. I gladly helped him and showed him the simple free grace Gospel. I love helping people, and people pick up on that quickly. My friend said to me with tears in his eyes,

“Why don’t our pastors teach things like that?” I’ll tell you why, because Marty Herron is incompetent as a pastor, and he absolutely has no business being in the religious business. The Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary is as the sinking Titanic with Herron leading that cesspool of iniquity today!

The Lord never intended for the New Testament Church to become a stinking business. That’s all Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is—a lousy business! They have emphasized the business of religious education, and neglected the Master’s business of soulwinning! HBC is about making money, plain and simple. That is why they have rejected and ostracized me since 2014, because I do increase their revenues! Gary Walton belongs in prison! Steve Pettit belongs in

prison! Charles Phelps belongs in prison! These weak men disgust God. I am contending for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). Right doctrine matters!

Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. *But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*."

Pastor Herron worships God in vain, and so does Gary Walton and his misled followers at HBC Guam. Their 'Family Life Center' should be renamed to the 'Family Death Center'! Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's free grace, which complicates the Gospel. They worship God in vain!

Dear friend, we've got a bunch of self-righteous hypocrites corrupting our churches today, who think they know it all. I'm talking about the dead Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis where Pastor Herron preaches his Lordship Salvation heresy. Anyone who would invite Marty Herron is of the Devil. I am just thankful to be out of that cold dead church at the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. I used to come home from church to listen to hard Bible preaching by Pastor Jack Hyles, to recover from an hour of listening to Pastor Marty Herron put everyone to sleep with his sermonettes.

That place (Harvest Baptist Church, Guam) is a cult.

'Colonial Hills Baptist Church' In Indianapolis Is A Cult

That place (Colonial Hills Baptist Church, Indianapolis) is a cult. Everyone seems miserable and it's because of Lordship Salvation. They are all trying to produce a righteousness inside themselves that would be acceptable to God without the Holy Spirit inside them, but that is not possible. I prayed about the Holy Spirit one time during group prayer meeting, and Tammy Herron looked at me like she had seen a ghost. Those people are missing the Holy Spirit, because they have the WRONG GOSPEL!!! I am not trying to be unkind, I am telling THE TRUTH, for which I still am not allowed to attend Harvest in 2021. To Hell with them all!!!

I speak to the shame of Pastor Gary Walton at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I pray for God to avenge me night and day of these wicked pastors, who arrogantly spit on the Lord Jesus Christ with their dozens of corrupt Bible revisions, and spit on the Lord Jesus Christ with their misunderstood repentance and Lordship Salvation heresy.

I speak to the shame of Pastor Marty Herron for perverting God's grace, adding to faith to be saved.

They are modern day Pharisees. Just like Pastor John MacArthur, they don't believe in the blood of Jesus that cleanses us from all sin. As Pastor Jack Hyles said, "they are trying to give the pilot a Reese's cup" trying to prove their own "election."

God Made The Gospel Simple, Not Complicated

Folks, we need to leave the Gospel alone and preach the simplicity that is in Christ, not complicate matters by requiring people to turn away from their sinning (which is a very difficult thing to do). Today's Neo-evangelical pastors have much blood on their hands. Their gospel

is not our Gospel. [2]They are all moved away from the hope of the Gospel. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) had the Gospel right, who said in 1945:

> "God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. 'He that hath the Son hath life.' There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. 'By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Somewhere along the way Bob Jones College moved away from the hope of the Gospel, embracing Dr. John MacArthur's damnable heresy of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). Notice carefully what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. wisely says, that *sound doctrine* flows out of a correct understanding of the Gospel:

> "Sound doctrine flows out of the saving doctrine of the grace of Jesus Christ, according to this passage in 1st Timothy chapter one. It describes the faith of the Gospel. These verses say that any manner of life, for the saved person, that doesn't flow out of the Gospel is sin." —Bob Jones III, a quote from his excellent sermon titled: "The Faith Of The Gospel, Part 4"

The sad truth is that BJU has changed their position of repentance, the Bible and salvation. They will falsely claim that they haven't changed, but I dare you to go look at the only Bible they used in 1927 when they opened their doors. It was the King James Bible, period. When they say on their website that they haven't changed, what they're really saying is that they never took a stand for the Bible, because it wasn't an issue back then. Well it is now honey! The Gospel doesn't change over time. The inspired and infallible Word of God is still the same today as it was when God gave it to men thousands of years ago. Truth is absolute, it never changes, but men do change, which is why we must diligently contend for the faith...

> "Our Christian faith is not a generational thing. The Bible says it's from generation to generation. It's eternal. It's from everlasting to everlasting. Luke 1:50 speaks about that, and Psalms 78:4-6 speaks about it. Styles change, architecture changes, technology changes, but truth doesn't change! If God's truth was sacred to Paul, it's got to be sacred to us and all generations. The sacredness of God's truth is not generational." —Bob Jones III, a quote from his excellent sermon titled: "The Faith Of The Gospel, Part 4"

Too many pastors are in their own little zone, making money in the pastorate as a profession. What they ought to be doing is taking a stand for THE TRUTH, honoring their calling to the pulpit as a preacher of THE TRUTH. Lordship Salvation is *not* the truth. Misunderstood repentance is *not* the truth. Dozens of English Bible revisions are *not* the truth. The inspired King James Bible *is* truth. The Free Grace Gospel *is* the truth. Right doctrine matters folks. The Bible you use matters, because it dictates your doctrine. The words contained in the different Bible revisions matter, because God only meant one thing, not dozens.

Worshipping God In Vain With Manmade Teachings

There simply cannot be dozens of different Bibles in any particular language. I absolutely reject the insane idea that we don't have an infallible and inspired Bible today by God. The Lord PROMISED to keep and preserve His PURE WORDS forever (Psalms 12:6-7). Every single one of today's Devil's Bibles corrupt and remove God's promise from Psalms 12:6-7. [3]See for yourself dear friend what the Devil has done!!! What is wrong with pastor's today? What is wrong with the churches? What is wrong with the Bible colleges? Why is it human nature to merely go along with the crowd, no matter how wrong they are? Herd mentality is dangerous. The Bible proclaims that **"T he just shall live by faith**

" (Romans 1:17b). So where does Marty Herron come off demanding that people

"

repent of your sins

"

to be saved? Herron has blood on his hands, because he is adding to the Scripture, perverting grace.

Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. *But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*." The Bob Jones Crowd are worshipping God in vain, promoting their manmade teaching that requires that you

"

turn away from your sin

"

to be saved. Throughout history you'll find mixed teachings. Some men preached Lordship Salvation. Other men preached salvation by faith alone. Since the beginning of human civilization, as evidenced by the conflict between Cain and Abel, we see that there has always existed a raging battle between faith versus works for salvation. I hope you will choose faith alone.

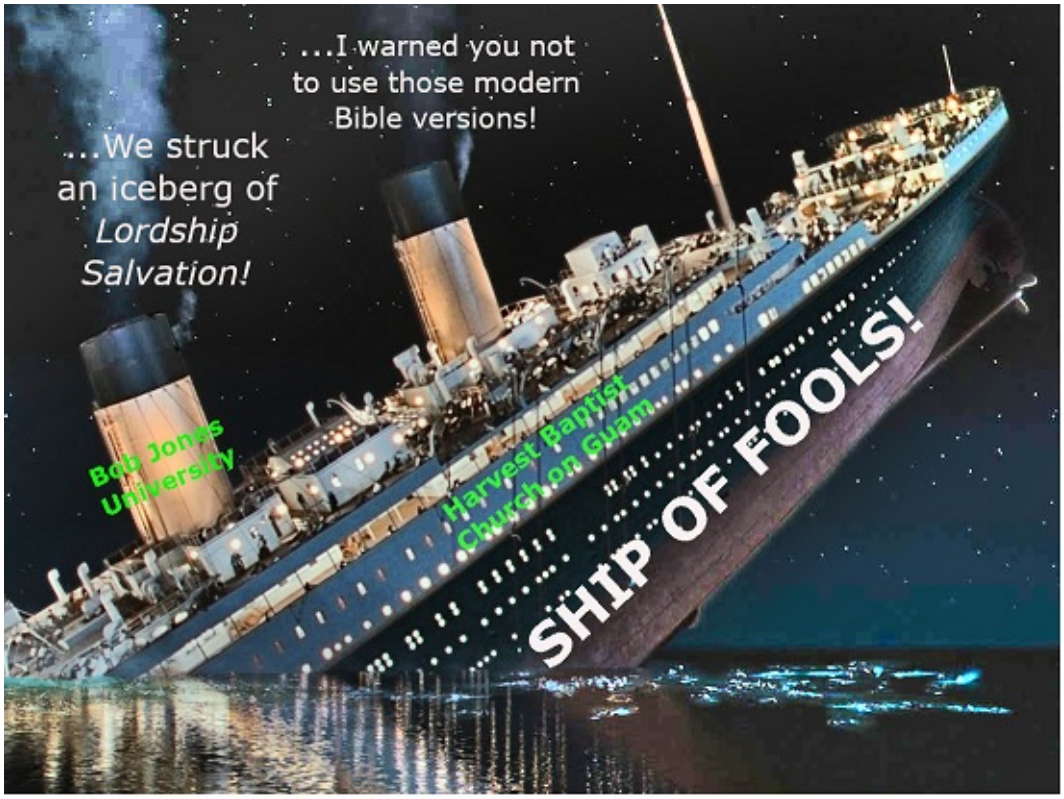

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/steven_furtick.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/be-not-moved-away-from-hope-of-gospel.html
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiN7G2jGYP9RGQXSUCsdUaAvNBNVsyZazcOCkbFaijyip-JvIzZa_Z4qNro2hDLjFpvuhbT9umr77_zlpjjYGIDYzZDOI_Fl4xWL-x

---

2.5.13 I Didn't Know You Could Wash $10 Bills (2021-05-17 22:28)

Romans 4:3-7, "

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

***Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.**

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

"

I went walking along the ocean at sunrise this morning, and then went to do my laundry at the local A-1 laundromat on route 8. After the load of laundry finished 20 minutes later, I opened the door and a $10 bill fell out of the machine into my laundry bucket. I was amazed that the $10 was still wholly in tact, without a tear. You'd think after 20 minutes of being drowned in

detergent and water, and tumbling, and then spinning dry, that the $10 would have turned to mush like oatmeal. But it was like new. Am I guilty of laundering money? That's a joke.

While I had been waiting for my clothes to wash, as I always do I read a hardcopy that I keep in my vehicle of Michael Bowen's classic book titled:

" [1]I NEVER KNEW YOU ."

It is one of my favorite books to read, over and over. I read the following passage today exposing the counterfeit gospel of Pastor Rick Warren of the fake Saddleback Church in Lake Forest, California. Rick Warren is not a born-again Christian, he is a fraud in the pulpit...

> As children, most of us were told the tale of the Pied Piper, a story about a man who played a type of flute who led little children away from the care of their families and ended up drowning in the river. Like the Pied Piper, Warren plays an irresistible tune that no one can ignore. Once people hear what he has to say, they are hooked. Warren digs down into the cores of our individual beings, down into our deepest desires of wanting to forget our pasts, our mistakes and failures, of wanting to make our present lives the best that they can be, and by telling us that if we invite Christ into our hearts and give ourselves to Him that we will go to heaven; however, like the fictional Pied Piper, Warren leads every mesmerized believer of this false gospel to a place of drowning, but not in a river of water; instead, it is the eternal lake of fire, according to the bible. Jesus Christ offers a very different plan of salvation.
>
> Jesus said that the will of the Father was for everyone to recognize Christ as the Messiah and to believe on Him alone for the gift of everlasting life. "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day" (John 6:40). To make it ever more succinct, Jesus then said, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47).
>
> The gospel message is the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ. When we believe that Jesus died for us and came back to life three days later, He knows it — He knows all of your thoughts — and He knows the very instant that you believe His gospel message. The instant you believe His message, Jesus saves you. Time and time again we see in the bible that when people heard this message, they "believed." When they believed, they were saved that very same instant. They did not pray prayers of salvation asking Jesus into their hearts. They did not commit their lives to the Lordship of Christ. They did not determine to follow Him all the days of their lives in obedience to His Lordship or to the practice of discipleship. They simply believed on Christ alone as their savior.
>
> It doesn't matter how successful a ministry is, or how beautiful and satisfying their particular plan of salvation may be. If what they say about salvation does not match with what Christ said about salvation, their plan is counterfeit and falls under the label of an "accursed message." Galatians 1:8-9 says, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed." SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, "[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU," pp. 57-59

What a beautiful passage! I hope you read those words carefully and let them sink in. If you did dear friend, then you read a very simple presentation of the Gospel. Let me repeat some of the preceding quote, that is my favorite part:

> The gospel message is the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ. When we believe that Jesus died for us and came back to life three days later, He knows it — He knows all of your thoughts — and He knows the very instant that you believe His gospel message. The instant you believe His message, Jesus saves you. Time and time again we see in the bible that when people heard this message, they "believed."
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, "[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU," pp. 57-59

Folks, that is a beautiful explanation of the Gospel. We are all guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23). As such we are needy sinners too, we all need redemption! We all need a Savior!!! Thankfully, God the Father in His incredible love sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on the cross for our sins. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

And please don't miss Michael Bowen's wise words based upon the inspired Word of God, refuting the many false teachings perverting salvation in churches today:

> When they believed, they were saved that very same instant. They did not pray prayers of salvation asking Jesus into their hearts. They did not commit their lives to the Lordship of Christ. They did not determine to follow Him all the days of their lives in obedience to His Lordship or to the practice of discipleship. They simply believed on Christ alone as their savior.
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, " [4]I NEVER KNEW YOU ," pp. 57-59

Now you see why I love this book so much, because Michael Bowen is a rare find nowadays. Brother Bowen credits Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) with opening his eyes about the true Gospel, in Dr. Lindstrom's sermon called: '[5]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION.' I hope you also friend will take the time, as did Michael Bowen, to listen to this powerful sermon.

On page 16 of " [6]I NEVER KNEW YOU ," Michael says that it was Pastor Hank Lindstrom's sermon titled: "How Permanent Is Your Salvation?," that showed him Christ's plan of salvation and led him to Jesus Christ, when he saw in the Bible for himself what Christ had said about it. Michael writes on page 16:

> "One night, in late 2005, I found some articles written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom that freed me from so much of the bondage of counterfeit salvation. I then listened to Dr. Lindstrom's sermon "How Permanent Is Your Salvation?" After hearing him preach Christ's plan of salvation and after seeing in the bible for myself what Christ had said about it, I trusted Jesus alone, as my only hope of heaven." SOURCE: "[7]I NEVER KNEW YOU," by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 16

Again, here is that precious sermon: "HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION?"...

> YouTube: [8]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION?
>
> MP3: [9]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION?

[10]

I truly care about you dear reader. Unlike today's plethora of Neo-evangelical parasite pastors and Bible colleges, who make millions of dollars from their religious businesses, I don't make a penny and never have from serving God. I just want to help you! I do what I do because I love Jesus, because I love the truth, and because I love you with God's unconditional love. The Gospel is the key to eternal life. The information I have shared with you on this blog page is so vital and life changing, if you will simply take it to heart friend.

The Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd are corrupt today! Kindly said, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, Charles Phelps, Daniel Phelps, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and anyone connected with BJU today, are preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-9; 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). It is a serious crime against Heaven! Our Baptist churches today have been corrupted by Satan. Instead of preaching the simplicity of the Gospel as Michael Bowen preaches in his helpful book, Neo-evangelicals preach a different message entirely. The perverse Lordship Salvation gang ADD praying to be saved, committing your life to Christ, following Jesus as "

Lord,

" faithfully running the race, exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is, turning away from your sinful bad habits, et cetera. Brother Bowens wisely states:

> They did not pray prayers of salvation asking Jesus into their hearts. They did not commit their lives to the Lordship of Christ. They did not determine to follow Him all the days of their lives in obedience to His Lordship or to the practice of discipleship. They simply believed on Christ alone as their savior.
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, " [11]I NEVER KNEW YOU ," pp. 57-59

Dear reader, and you are dear to me, I want you to go to Heaven. I want you to live forever and ever with Jesus. I want you to KNOW 100 %, beyond any shadow of a doubt, that you are saved and your name is written in Heaven. I know what I am talking about as a born-again Christian for 41 years now!

Here are some very disturbing words from Evangelist Paul Washer:

> "We talk about the Germans of the 20th centuries that brought on their higher criticism. It is not near as dangerous as conservative Baptists with their gospel reductionism. How dare we, all these **stupid evangelists walking around telling men after they've made some little prayer that they need to write their name in the back of their Bible**, and put the date and if the Devil ever comes to them, they need to show him that. That is Roman superstition, it is not the gospel of Jesus Christ. You see we've turned the gospel into a flu-shot." [emphasis added] SOURCE: [12]Paul Washer Sermonette

Paul Washer speaks a half-truth. I agree that praying a prayer is not the way to be saved, but simply believing on the name of Jesus is! Pastor Washer criticizes the practice of encouraging new converts to write down the date they are saved. This is because Calvinists do not believe you can KNOW you're saved in an instant, they believe that you must live a sanctified life to prove the genuineness of your faith. That is not the free gift of God. A gift CAN be accepted freely and on the spot, and you CAN know immediately that it is forever you, without any strings attached or further obligations to keep it.

Today I accidently washed a $10 bill. It must have been left in one of my pockets. I do that all the time. It was an innocent mistake. But dear reader, preaching a perverse gospel is no accident. It is like drunk driving. When someone gets killed by a drunk driver, it was no accident, it is murder! Every time that someone wilfully drinks booze, they are playing a deadly game of Russian Roulette. Alcohol is legally designated as a schedule 1 drug (an addictive substance without a medical application). The Bob Jones crowd know that they are going against free grace preachers like me, and [13]Pastor Curtis Hutson who exposes Lordship Salvation as a perversion of the Gospel. We cannot all be right in this crucial matter!

President Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865) said it exactly right:

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Those wicked pastors today who preach Lordship Salvation are not merely making an innocent mistake, like I did washing a $10 bill, they are arrogantly in their sinful pride going against the inspired King James Bible. They are intentionally following their ecumenical peers into Hell. [14]Pastor Marty Herron is afraid to go against [15]his buddy Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University), lest he commit career suicide. These men serve mammon, not God (Luke 16:13). I say that kindly but truthfully. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

These theologically corrupt religious men MUST agree with one another or be outcast by the group. I know, because when I took a biblical stand at the [16]corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (from 2014 until this very day in 2021), they cruelly and sinfully rejected, ostracized and banned me from attending their church services (from then until still today). What kind of church does that? Not a church dear reader, but a demonic CULT! Dozens of Bible versions, multiple variations of the plan of salvation, confusion over what it means to repent, intolerance toward truth-tellers like me—these evils plague Harvest Baptist Church and the whole rotten Bob Jones University camp today, sadly (Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 13:23-24).

So, yes, you can in fact wash $10 bills. At least I did today, by accident. Thankfully I am preaching a free grace Gospel intentionally. Thank you for reading my blog. God bless.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://youtu.be/1dbTJQ_UplM
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. https://youtu.be/1dbTJQ_UplM
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
12. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wftJVYoORug
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/harvest_baptist_church_guam.htm

2.5.14 The Bible Teaches To Love Everyone (2021-05-19 23:24)

Matthew 5:43-45, “

Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy.

But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

”

Please don’t ever listen to any preacher who says we should hate anybody! We ought not even hate the Devil. Psalms 97:10 commands every believer to HATE EVIL, but never people. The hallmark character trait of a child of God is that he loves everybody. And if a professed believer spews hatred toward others, something is wrong with their faith or walk with God.

I decided a very long time ago that I am going to love everybody, regardless of how they treat me. Sadly, the most hateful people I know are the Bob Jones University gang. Search the internet and you will find many articles about abuse, rape, blaming victims, hate, bigotry, racism and a spirit of thug authoritarian in the Bob Jones camp. That is not God’s love. I love people. I don’t want to be a snob like the BJU graduates at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I thank God for His blessings in my life. Pastor Jack Hyles said it best:

> “I believe any man in this world, can love any other man in this world, if he thinks right! The reason you hate is because you think hate. The reason you love is because you think love.” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon, “[1]What The Law Could Not Do” (July 5, 1987 - First Baptist Church of Hammond, PM service)

You can tell who truly walks with God, and who merely plays the game of church, by how they treat those whom they don’t like. They don’t like me at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, so they ostracize me as hateful religious people do. That is so horrible. Well, I have never stopped loving them, and I never will. My God is bigger than their selfishness, pride and love for money at Harvest. They cannot stop me from loving. I love everyone. Jesus is precious!

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100817.mp3

2.5.15 Many Christian Women Are Feminists And Don’t Know It (2021-05-20 09:30)

1st Timothy 2:9-15, “In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

”

Feminism is basically the masculinization of femininity in women. Feminism is turning women into men. American society today is sadly very much feminist today. I consider myself the typical man. I am definitely old fashioned. I believe in a fairly long courtship period before marriage, for at least several months to a year. This is not an absolute, but advisable. One of the great joys of getting married is the courtship period. One of my favorite songs is by The Beach Boys from 1966 called, ’[1]Wouldn’t It Be Nice,’ which is about the courtship period and the anticipation of looking forward to the day a couple gets married. I love that song!

If you are a woman reading this article, the last thing I want to do is hurt your feelings or offend you. In fact, I want to help you have the happiest life possible. I want what is best for you! Ladies, God doesn’t want you to be happy, He wants you to have life. **John 10:10, “**

The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

” I do not find anywhere in the Bible where it says God’s goal for us is happiness. The duty of each human being is to fear God and keep His commandments.

Ecclesiastes 12:13, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.”

The world is filled with religion, but so few people obey God’s commandments!

I am laying a biblical foundation ladies to preach against feminism. **Proverb 28:14, “Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.”** Happiness is a by-product of fearing and obeying our Creator! The most miserable people in this world are those who live for themselves. Serving God may not always be very thrilling, but it brings happiness. **1st Timothy 5:14-15, “**

I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

For some are already turned aside after Satan.

” Social engineering is a big problem in the United States.

Social engineering is the [2]psychological manipulation of people into performing actions or divulging confidential information.

The King James Bible is the answer folks! **Psalm 1:1-2, “**

Blessed is the man that *walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly*, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

”

The average Christian is woefully naïve just how much ungodly counsel exists all around us in American culture. Women in modern times are often denigrated for wanting to be a homemaker...

> In the 1950s, women were expected to stay at home, and those who wanted to work were often stigmatized. Today it's mostly the other way round, pitting women against one another along the fault lines of conviction, economic class and need, and, often, ethnicity.
>
> SOURCE: [3]'The Stigma Of Being A Housewife,' The New York Times; July 2010

[4]

Think about the astounding impact dear reader of the truth you just read. This is a profound statements. In 1950 in America it was expected for women to stay home, and women who wanted to work were often subject to disfavor in society. But due to ungodly social engineering by the Satanic media (movies, TV, magazines, books, education, et cetera), the tables have turned the totally opposite direction. In 1962 homosexuality was still a punishable crime in all 50 states, but today is legal in all 50 states. Folks, God and His commandments haven't changed, America has changed, and she hasn't changed for the worst.

As we just read in 1st Timothy 5:14-15, God's will is for young women to get married (not hook up), bear children, guide the house, and stay out of trouble. I have never signed up for the popular dating app *Tinder* and don't plan to. Tinder is much to blame for today's "

HOOK UP

"

culture of fornication and adultery worldwide

. What saith the Scripture **Hebrews 13:4,**

"Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge." It is not a trifle matter to live in sin dear friend. God takes sin seriously, even though humans often don't. **Romans 3:18, " There is no fear of God before their eyes.**

"

Life is so short dear friend. Sin is never worth it in the long run. I recently heard the band KISS' bass player Gene Simmons brag of his sinful life of immorality. [5]Simmons is infamous for bedding over 4,800 women throughout his career as a rock star. Gene boasts that he enjoyed every one of those women! I'm sure that he did, but Gene's rejoicing will end someday with bitter regret when he stands before God. **Ecclesiastes 8:12, "Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:"** Simmons just sold his mansion in California (where he has lived for the past 36 years) for $22,000,000. You'll never see a U-Haul behind a hearse. You can't take it with you! **1st Timothy 6:7, " For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out."** I am not condemning Simmons, God forbid. The only thing that makes me more righteous than Gene is my faith in Jesus Christ. Faith is the ONLY righteous thing that you or I can do!!! Faith alone saves a man.

Feminism is telling women that men are weak, inferior, selfish, childish, lazy, too picky, they're holding women back, they're afraid of strong women, and they're basically the cause for all the faults in the world. You can see that in movies and advertisements, in articles on the web, all over the place, and men are just getting pounded down. Men increasingly don't want to fight this uphill battle. Consequently

, less and less men are not going to college. Statistically, 60 % of graduates are now women. Young men have to deal with liberal politics, a hard push for feminism and leftist ideologies in

universities today. Men are increasingly worried about false accusations from females, feminist bulling and are becoming gun-shy of talking to women. Moreover, having a college degree is no guarantee of finding a decent job. You are left with a ton of college loan debt, lucky if you land a $10 an hour job as a manager of a retail store.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached this excellent and needful sermon called: " [6]UNISEX ."

When women talk over men, take charge, give men orders, disrespect their fathers, meddle in things that are none of their business—they are being feminists. I have seen countless women, who when put into her place by a real man, didn't like it. She is a feminist! A controlling woman, absolutely resents a man who refuses to accept her authority to boss men around. It will be a cold day in Hell before I ever let a woman boss me around. I would only let my wife have that privilege...lol. I would do anything for my own wife, if I ever find one. Women are so unrealistic nowadays. They want careers and motherhood, but you cannot have both. You can get pregnant and pursue a career, but you will damn that child to being raised by someone else. The Devil wants women in the workplace, God wants them in the home (1st Timothy 5:14-15). You must choose young ladies! Please don't let feminism ruin your life.

If you don't want to be a feminist, then always fear and obey God (Ecclesiastes 12:13). Always be in subjection to your own husband (1st Peter 3:1). Memorize [7]Proverbs chapter 31 and strive to become that kind of a godly and desirable woman! Ungodly men will play around with loose women, but there's not a normal man alive who doesn't wish he had a Proverbs 31 woman as his wife! If you sit around the house listening to heathen fools like Oprah Winfrey and the cackling idiots on The View, you're marriage is DOOMED! These wicked people are pro-LGBTQ, pro-abortion, pro-New World Order, and anti-Christian all the way!!!

If you don't want to be a feminist, then stay silent in church matters. **1st Timothy 2:11-12, "**

Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence." Sorry ladies, you are not permitted to become preachers! Only men can preach to men! Ladies can speak with humility only to ladies. No woman ought ever preach with authority and fervor like a man!!! What Renee Roland is doing on YouTube is sinful. She denies that Hell has fire, and she bellows out like a man, blaspheming the Word of God.

Christian women ought to dress modestly, which shows good moral behavior (1st Timothy 2:9). When a Christian woman wearing pants, it automatically says that feminism has had an ungodly influence upon her, convincing her that lower moral standards is acceptable. Ladies, a man's mind thinks about sex all the time. That is just a fact. Any man who denies that is either sick, lacks testosterone or is queer. A man instantly notices anything revealing about a female. That is all we think about! When a beautiful woman even sits next to me in church, I immediately feeling attracted to her. I don't have a dirty mind, I have a man's mind! I have to continually bring my thoughts into subjection to the Word of God, to obedience to Christ (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). Carnally-minded men don't care, so they just lust. Ladies, you have more power over a man's mind than you realize. That is why you should dress in modest apparel, so there is nothing for him to think about. Feminists don't care, demanding their right to dress however they want, and if men lust that is their problem. You will answer to God ladies!

Ladies, are you a feminist without knowing it? I literally had a professed Christian woman, a young female in the military reserves who regularly attends church, scold me in public for saying that I am against homosexuality. She said that she has 'gay friends,' and I was being 'insensitive' to her feeling. That young woman is not right with God. She is a fool. It didn't

surprise me that she had a tattoo, admitted to fornicating in the military, and had a sickening sinful feminist attitude. Her life is a wreck and she is headed for nothing but problems. Homosexuality is a sin, and if you are defending 'gay friends' you have serious spiritual issues.

This perverse young generation today is disastrous! You cannot talk sense to them.

One thing I have learned in life is that we are all born, live and die as individuals. No one but you can choose to sell out, lower your standards, and defile yourself with sin. If a young woman signs up for the military, knowing that she will be surrounded by lustful men, then she is a fool in my humble opinion. No Christlike minded woman would subject herself to that kind of situation. I see young women nowadays wearing military clothing, covered in tattoos, walking like men, having a muscular body and it is repulsive. That is not God's perfect will for any Christian woman.

The traditional family values and high moral standards of America back in the 1950's was the way God intended for life to be; not this perverse gender-bending, fornicating, authority despising, parent neglecting, lesbian transgendered, entitlement generation of spoiled brats! This deplorable condition of American society is not happenstance, it was [8]planned and intentionally done by Luciferians. The power of the television and video screen have empowered the Prince Of The Power Of The Air (Ephesians 2:2), to kill, steal and destroy on an unprecedented scale worldwide. The only recourse is to decide in your soul dear reader, that you are going to live for God. I have anchored my soul to the King James Bible. I am not for sale! I will never bow to the Devil's perverse morality, fake Bible versions, counterfeit gospel, apostate churches, anarchy movement, sicko leftist politics or the rebellion of nutty feminists who want to be like men!

A lot of Christian women become offended when you call them a *feminist*. Yet, those sinful women want to be equal to men. They want a man's pay, but do a woman's work. They want to run their mouths when they ought to be quiet. That is what a feminist does! They want to blame men for women's problems. Millions of young American women have bought into the Devil's lie in the media that they should enjoy life while they're young, have fun, party with friends; but years later when they have 2 or 3 children out of wedlock, and their looks are quickly fading by age 35, now they are desperate to find that perfect guy to make her life whole. Good luck with that!!! What you should have done is saved yourself. And since you always marry people that you know, Christian young ladies should never attend a secular college, work in a heathen workplace, hang out in bars or be anywhere that ungodly men are found. GARBAGE IN EQUALS GARBAGE OUT!

I fully realize that most people reading this will disagree with me. How's your life? How's your marriage? Where are you at in life? There is no guarantee that if you do things God's way that things will all work out for good here on earth, but you have God's promise that all things will *work together for good* in eternity (Romans 8:28). And that goes for the people who haven't done things God's way too! If you are a born-again believer, you have a bright future! I am not scolding anyone. I am just trying to talk some sense into this younger generation today. My goal is not to bash feminists, but to teach you to choose the higher path of obedience to God. Women today need to stop focusing on all the areas where men fall short, and start working on the areas where you can to become stronger to please the Lord.

1. https://youtu.be/nZBKFoeDKJo
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
3. https://www.nytimes.com/2010/07/21/world/europe/21iht-LETTER.html
4. https://www.nytimes.com/2010/07/21/world/europe/21iht-LETTER.html
5. https://www.thesun.co.uk/tvandshowbiz/1207321/rocker-gene-simmons-ive-slept-with-4800-groupies-but-my-wi

fe-made-me-burn-all-the-polaroids/

6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/unisex.mp3
7. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Proverbs%2031&version=KJV
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm

---

2.5.16 I Learned the Same Lesson As George Harrison At Harvest Baptist Church On Guam (2021-05-21 18:16)

Titus 1:9-14, "Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

There is some scary theology being preached in Baptist churches today! I was forever saved at age 13, by simply BELIEVING the 'Good News' (Gospel) that Jesus was crucified on a cross. The Lord shed His blood and died to pay for my sins. He died in my place! Jesus was buried to officiate His death (so no one could say that He faked it). Three days later Jesus miraculously raised up from the dead by the power of God and is alive today and forevermore!

But what I hear being taught in Baptist churches and Bible colleges today is something entirely different. One of the [1]most frightening false teachers is Dr. Steve Pettit, who has been the president of Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014. This is a serious matter folks! BJU sends out graduates to work in thousands of churches, Bible colleges and every field of the ministry. Sadly, they have been corrupted with a false gospel that says you must repent and turn away from your sinful behavior to be saved. [2]BJU are lying devils!

Although we do need to repent (think differently) to be saved, we do not need to forsake sinful bad habits to receive God's free gift of eternal life (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23). What BJU and their alumni are preaching is NOT the simplicity that is in Christ. There is nothing simple about reformation (turning from sin). This is not the biblical meaning of "repentance" for salvation. By "repent," the Bible simply means that we change our mind toward God (Acts 20:21), to acknowledge THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25) that we are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-23), so that we will BELIEVE the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). It is that simple to go to Heaven dear friend. Please don't listen to anybody who adds more!

[3]According to Steve Pettit, you cannot merely receive Christ as your Savior and then say that you KNOW you're going to Heaven. Pettit says in addition you MUST faithfully start, run and finish "

the race,

"

to earn the

"

award

”

of

“Heaven itself” ([4]those are his exact words). The Lordship Salvation crowd make the fatal theological error of mixing sanctification (a believer’s growth in Christ) with justification (the free gift of eternal life). Pilgrim’s Progress author and Gospel preacher, John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

I read a very interesting quote not too long ago by George Harrison (1943-2001) of The Beatles:

> “I was naïve and thought we could express our feelings to each other—not suppress them and keep holding them back. Well, it was what I felt, and why should I be untrue to myself? I came to believe the importance that if you feel something strong enough then you should say it.” —George Harrison (on The Beatles’ breakup in 1970)

When I read that statement from George Harrison, I was immediately reminded of my ongoing bad situation with the apostate [5]Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) on Guam. I attended Harvest for one year in 2013 to 2014. I have only used the inspired King James Bible since I became a born-again Christian at age 13. I have always believed the simple free grace Gospel. So when I went to Harvest and saw multiple Bible versions circulating in the church (not just in the pews, but the pastors themselves were using umpteen Bible revisions), I saw the confusion. For simply being true to my convictions and the inspired Word of God, I was axed by wicked men. **Romans 3:4, “ God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. ”** I have been faithful and true to THE TRUTH, but Harvest’s pastors are dirty LIARS!!!

I witnessed to many church members and workers on staff at HBC. I found out that there are multiple plans of salvation floating around in the church. This is 100 % the fault of Marty Herron and Gary Walton, the senior Neo-evangelical pastors of Harvest. *Everything rises and falls on leadership.* Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007) said that, and he’s absolutely right! These accursed false prophets (Galatians 1:6-9) in the Bob Jones camp have no idea of the spiritual damage they have done, and continue to do. They are workers of iniquity, just as Jesus Himself called them...

> **Matthew 7:21-23,**
>
> **“Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.”**

Because of Harvest's wickedness, I haven't been allowed to attend church for the past 7 years. You read right! I haven't been to church since 2014, because I have nowhere else to go. Harvest still ostracizes me to this day, refusing to talk to me. I have mailed them free boxes of Gospels of John to express my willingness to make peace. I have sent 3-year subscriptions to the Sword Of The Lord to both senior pastors. They never thanked me. They never contacted me. They refuse to let me attend their church services. What in the world could I have done to be hated that much? Dear friend, I simply TOLD THE TRUTH. The Apostle Paul had the same painful experience. But I am not an apostle, so my word means nothing to the pastors and people at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. **Galatians 4:16, " Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth*?"**

What were these TRUTHS that I spoke, which got me expelled and ostracized by the Bob Jones crowd on Guam? It is the truth that God only authored one Holy Bible. It is the truth that there is only one free grace Gospel. I told the truth that the modern Westcott and Hort based Bible revisions are all corrupt. I told the truth that the false doctrine of Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. I told the truth that Martin Luther (1883-1546) was not a born-again Christian, because he taught the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration his entire life.

For these vital truths I have been despised and rejected of men, kicked out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and ostracized for the past seven long years. If the things that I have proclaimed are indeed THE TRUTH, then Harvest's pastors will wish they had never been born, because in eternity they won't be allowed into Heaven. They have not done the will of the Father (Matthew 7:21-23). The only will of God to be saved is to BELIEVE ON JESUS (John 6:40). If you add anything to that, you cannot go to Heaven!

As I mentioned earlier, I have used nothing but the inspired King James Bible all my life, since I was saved at age 13 by simply trusting (resting in) Jesus Christ for my salvation.

I was naïve and thought we could express our feelings to each other—not suppress them and keep holding them back. Well, it was what I felt, and why should I be untrue to myself? I came to believe the importance that if you feel something strong enough then you should say it. That is exactly what George Harrison experienced in The Beatles. George was simply being true to himself, as I was at Harvest. I was

naïve and thought I could freely express my differing opinions from that of Harvest's thug Gestapo pastors.

People today are fed up. People are sick and tired of the [6]thuggish authoritarian abuse in independent Baptist churches across America. I speak to Harvest's shame on Guam. I speak to the shame of Bob Jones University. Go search the internet for rape, abuse, blaming victims and see how many hundreds of people are angry at BJU and their graduates (e.g., Chuck Phelps) nowadays! I don't blame people for being upset, pissed off and wanting the abuse to stop.

I found out painfully like George Harrison that some people don't want to let you be free, they want to CONTROL and silence others. Well, like Mrs. Beverly Hyles said: "I AM NOT FOR

SALE!” Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is an oppressive religious cult that manipulates children and teenagers, brainwashing them with the heresies of Lordship Salvation, Wrong Repentance and their umpteen Fake Bible revisions! Gary Walton is a bloody man, as are all of Harvest’s shameful pathetic weak leaders. I wouldn’t let those clowns run a hotdog stand.

Like AC/DC sings, BJU and Harvest wanted blood and they got it! ...



Bob Jones University & Harvest Baptist Church on Guam Wanted Blood and They Got It!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/04/biblical-proof-that-dr-steve-pettit-is.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/cult_abuse.htm

2.5.17 When You Stand, People Will Get Mad At You (2021-05-22 11:26)

1st Kings 18:21, “And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.”

One of the saddest things that we see today is that preachers don’t stand anymore. But this is nothing new. As we read in our text passage from 1st Kings 18:21, the Israelites also refused to stand. Just like the false teachers of Lordship Salvation today, who corrupt the churches with lies; so also did the false prophets of Baal during Elijah’s time do the same. According to 1st Kings 18:19 there were 950 false prophets total (450 prophets of Baal, plus 400 more prophets

of the groves which ate at Jezebel's table). So it was the man of God Elijah versus the 950 prophets of Satan!

I know how Elijah felt, stuck in the middle between the people and the false prophets! I have spent my entire ministry fighting with false teachers in our churches today. My own father drove me out of his church rescue mission ministry in Chicago over my King James Bible only stand. One Lutheran pastor that my father appointed to his church board of directors said, and I quote: "You and that King James Bible heresy!" That heathen pastor's name was on the dark letter mailed to me by my father which effectively said, "You're out!" I had voluntarily served as my father's assistant pastor after I graduated Hyles-Anderson College from 1993 to 2001. So as you can see, my stand for THE TRUTH has cost me everything.

So I decided to become a missionary and I started my website ministry in 2002. I chose to move to Guam with my former wife. Little did I know that I would be diagnosed with Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease in 2004, and then my wife of 18 years would abandon and divorce me in 2006. My life had become a trainwreck, languishing in pain and heartache. My co-workers at the U.S. Postal Service found my ministry website. They were Catholics and decided to make my life hell on earth, and they did, which a California judge who flew to Guam for my EEO complaint said caused my divorce. The judge made the Post Office pay me $42,000 in damages to cover the cost of my divorce.

In 2013 I used that money, and a bunch more, to try to relocate back to the United States. I went to Hawaii and Tennessee, all of which turned into a big nightmare. I didn't know what I was doing, and had no wife or anyone by my side to help me think. I was a lost soul. I spent over $50,000 going in a big 4 month very painful circle, from Guam to Hawaii to Tennessee back to Guam. I crawled emotionally into the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (one of the hardest things I have ever done). I desperately needed their love and help. Everything went fine for the first several months, but then like Samson my spiritual hair began to grow.

I started to feel like a person again at Harvest, after living as a recluse for years in both physical (my neck) and emotional (divorce) pain with no wife or a church. I had visited some Baptist churches on Guam, but they didn't want me. The senior pastor, Alfred, at the Agana Heights Baptist Church in 2009 was mean and didn't want me in his church, insulting me and making sure I didn't return, after he listened to some gossip about me from a deacon who knew me in his church. I watched the man slander me. Like the Lord, I am despised and rejected of men. **Isaiah 53:3, " He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.**

"

I ended up at Harvest in 2013. I was so happy while there. I had finally found a church family, so I thought in error. In 2014 I befriended them with THE TRUTH. I am not King James Bible only for an aimless reason folks, I HATE these modern Devil's Bibles which were translated from Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort's perverse 1881 Greek text. The Bible commands every believer to HATE! We are commanded to HATE EVIL. **Psalms 97:10, "**

Ye that love the LORD, *hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

" Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore *I hate every false way*." I am sick and tired of seeing these stupid bumper stickers that read,

"Stop Hate!" No, I am not going to stop hating evil. The bumper sticker ought to read: "Stop Hating People!" God commands us to HATE EVIL and to HATE EVERY FALSE WAY! I hate deception. I hate false Bibles. I hate the lying false teaching of Lordship Salvation.

I visited another church on Guam in 2018, the Lighthouse Baptist Church. Sadly, Pastor Sean Quinlan got upset with me when he overheard a private conversation, in which I said "Bob Jones University sells corruptible seed." It turned out that Quinlan is a follower of the BJU crowd. I have learned that the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp are in bed with the apostate Bob Jones crowd, and none of them stand for anything! Quinlan's exact words to me were, "Harvest is our sister church!" At that point I had heard enough and rebuked him, which I would do again a thousand times over with joy, saying, "SHAME ON YOU!" I reminded him that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cesspool of iniquity—preaching Calvinist doctrines of devils, promoting corruptible seed, bidding Godspeed to false prophets like John MacArthur, and rejecting and ostracizing anybody who tells THE TRUTH (as I found out painfully so since 2014)—to Hell with all of them!!! God is on my side (Romans 3:4).

My stand for THE TRUTH has cost me church family after church family, and caused me a Hostile Work Environment in the secular workplace, and so much grief and loneliness. I never mentioned my website at work, they found it online. When I was put out of work in 2008 for my neck injury, it was one of the best things that ever happened to me, although I fought to keep my job as a postal mechanic and lost. Unfortunately, my neck injury just has only worsened since then, after my second neck surgery in 2010 made me 100 % worse. Jesus said if they hated and persecuted Him, so also will they hate and persecute godly believers (John 15:19; 2nd Timothy 3:12). Pastor Jack Hyles saw this evil of preachers not taking a stand long ago, stating these words:

> "I've been preaching a long time, and I've watched a lot of things happen. To me the saddest thing that I've watched in my life, apart from my own country going to the Devil nearly, has been the change of preachers and churches. I find myself amazed and stunned with near disbelief, as I see men who once stood who don't stand anymore ... I know every week I cry some, I mean cry, I mean tear cry, because of preachers who are turning." SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, from the 1972 sermon titled,[1] I SHALL NOT BE MOVED.

It is emotionally painful for me to even write about this stuff, because I suffered through it all, being despised and rejected by people because I stood for THE TRUTH. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam booted me out of their church family in 2014, and again in 2017 rejected me when I literally begged 3 times to please let me come back to my church family. Pastor's Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin and Joe Hanson all said, "No." I almost commit suicide because of those cruel and wicked prophets of Baal. And then Gary Walton, Harvest's new immature senior pastor since 2018, as well as some of the old farts still there, refuse to give me a second chance to have a church family. They HATE me, but I HATE the wrong doctrine that they teach. I HATE the false teachers (e.g. [2]Steve Pettit and [3]John MacArthur) that they bid Godspeed to, making Harvest partaker of their evil deeds. It's their way or the highway!

Today's pastors and churches are not standing anymore, just like the people didn't stand in Elijah's time. Elijah asked the people whom they were going to serve, God or Baal, but the people answered him not a word...

> "God has a special rebuke, again and again and again in the Bible, toward those people who keep their neutrality in the work of God!" —SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great MP3 sermon, " [4]Where Were You In The Battle? "

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is NOT standing for anything! They only stood against me for taking a stand. What do you think God feels about that friend? Do you think God is proud of me, and is on my side, for standing against the Devil's Bible, the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and the Devil's lie of repentance as meaning "turn from your sinful bad habits" to be saved? Or do you think God is on Harvest's side (and the corrupt Bob Jones University camp today), who say that it doesn't matter, we're all preaching salvation by grace, and free grace is the same as Lordship Salvation? If you believe the latter, you need to get saved. [5]Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) fully understood what I just said. Dr. Hutson took A STAND!!!

Consequently, I haven't had a church family since 2014, because of the incompetence, cruelty, indifference, arrogance, sinful pride and selfishness of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They'll help orphans, but they won't help their Christian brother? Perhaps it is because they are not saved at all, which would explain their woeful lack of compassion FOR ME as a hurting human being, and their woeful lack of love for THE TRUTH. I need to move, but my body hasn't been up to it. I look fine outwardly, but I suffer in constant neck pain 24/7 and it is debilitating. Besides myself, God only knows what I suffer through. Even my family doesn't understand, but I love everyone unconditionally. I am a loving man, but I get frustrated easily because of the pain, and no one wants to be around me, which hurts my soul inexplicably.

I am so thankful for Pastor Jack Hyles' statements, about how preaches don't stand anymore. That eases my pain, because I have faithfully stood, and I have been kicked out of numerous churches, hated by religious people, and abused as an outcast by the churches. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*. "** The truth is on my side, because I preach THE TRUTH!

Dear reader, if today's Bible revisions have indeed been corrupted by Satan, then my preaching will be vindicated by God in eternity. If Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel, then my preaching will be vindicated by God in eternity. If repentance to get saved doesn't mean behavioral modification, then my preaching will be vindicated by God in eternity. If Martin Luther (1483-1546) went to Hell because he taught Baptismal Regeneration all his life, then my preaching will be vindicated by God in eternity.

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam calls me,

"THE TROUBLEMAKER"! **1st Kings 18:17, "**

And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?*

"

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was also a

"

troublemaker,

"

which is why he is still hated by thousands of corrupt churches today...

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —[6]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

While Bob Jones University is using, selling and bidding Godspeed to the Devil's false Bibles, I am exposing, hating, criticizing, and doing all I can to burn them! If you don't die a hero, then you live long enough to see yourself become the villain! Like Elijah the preacher, I am considered a troublemaker for speaking THE TRUTH! But who is really at fault here? I love Elijah's answer to King Ahab in **1st Kings 18:18, "And he answered, *I have not troubled Israel; but thou*, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim."** No, it is YOU Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who are the troublemakers! It is YOU, oh Bob Jones University in South Carolina, who are the troublemakers! It is YOU religious fakes and Christian phonies—with your dozens of corrupt Bible revisions, and your doctrines of devils on Misunderstood Repentance and Lordship Salvation—that cause trouble in the churches, and damn men's souls to Hell for eternity!

Pastor Jack Hyles taught me to take a stand for what is true and right, and not what is convenient. I remember that Jared Baldwin (an assistant pastor at Harvest), mocked me in 2015, sarcastically saying to me: "How's your beliefs working out for your social life?" It is my often prayer to God that the Lord will force that wicked man to eat those words someday, and be held accountable for what he cruelly said to me." You're right Jared, I haven't had a social life since you, Joe Hanson and Marty Herron took my church family away from me in 2014. And now Pastor Gary Walton abuses me as well, upholding the evil decisions of the former pastors. And as of 2021 I still have no church family! Harvest's pastors, staff and congregation all have my blood on their hands. The church as a whole sanctions the decisions of their pastors, making them all accountable and guilty. I have faithfully stood for THE TRUTH!!!

I am a hurting man. I am very lonely in my life, but not in my soul (I have the blessed Holy Spirit indwelling me, Ephesians 1:12-15). I have stood for THE TRUTH, and I have paid the ultimate price of total rejection. Some things are worse than death. When you tell THE TRUTH, wicked people will get upset at you. They will shun and ostracize you, trying to silence you. They will gaslight and paint a negative picture of you, in a sinful attempt to justify their false teachings and sinful ways. The Bob Jones University crowd today are of the Devil. I am not the troublemaker, they are! Just as the humble preacher Elijah, I am simply telling THE TRUTH. How long halt ye between two opinions friend? I hope you'll choose a side, if you haven't already.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereWereYouDuringTheBattle1996.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/9q5lkOy--4U?t=110
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

2.5.18 America's Biggest Enemy Is Herself! (2021-05-23 15:33)

Hosea 13:9, "O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me is thine help."

One of my favorite fundamentalist Baptist Bible preachers is Pastor Bob Gray Sr., whom I love and admire. I learned a long time ago to archive my favorite websites, because they may be gone tomorrow. Sure enough, the Dr. Bob Gray Sr. website disappeared a couple years ago. Brother Gray started a new website to replace it called: [1]Solve Church Problems. I am so thankful that I archived all of Dr. Gray's old writings, which are as gold to me. Here is one of the articles that I archived from August 10, 2015 by my mentor, Dr. Bob Gray Sr., about the self-destruction of America:

SELF DESTRUCTION

Israel was destroyed! The same thing that happened to Israel is occurring in America today. The people of Israel observed in their day what we are observing in our day. They watched the deterioration of their nation as we likewise are seeing. The destruction unfortunately is a self-inflicted thing for Israel as well as the America we call home. They loved their nation as we love our nation. However, their love for them selves was greater than their love for their God.

[2]



Liberalism, or so-called Progressivism, is not the answer for any nation, society, family, school, college, and especially for the house of God and the man of God. It appears that appeasing is the appeal of the day. Why can't we all just get along seems to be the cry of the day without any consideration of the outcome. As long as we get along we could care less about the future of our children and grandchildren.

Liberals always want you to get along with them while they refuse to get along with Conservatism. Crossing the aisle to a Liberal means coming over to their way. Their way is called "The Blame Game." Without the ability to blame they always lose in the arena of ideas.

[3]



Truth trumps any relationship in life because it sustains a relationship with God, which in turn is reflected in human relationships bathed in truth. Human relationships are not the means to an end. A divine relationship is the relationship that allows us to be a conduit for God to live through us and develop proper and productive relationships with other humans for Christ's sake and not our sake.

Israel was destroyed and she blamed her enemies. She blamed Samaria, Assyria, Egypt, Judah, Tyre, Sidon, and her northern neighbor Syria. She was destroyed and God said Egypt, Samaria, Syria, Assyria, Tyre, Sidon, and Judah did not destroy you. God said, "O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself…" God is saying to them you have no one to blame but yourselves. Without God there can be no victory or safety. The question is not "Is God on our side?" but rather are "We on God's side?"

[4]

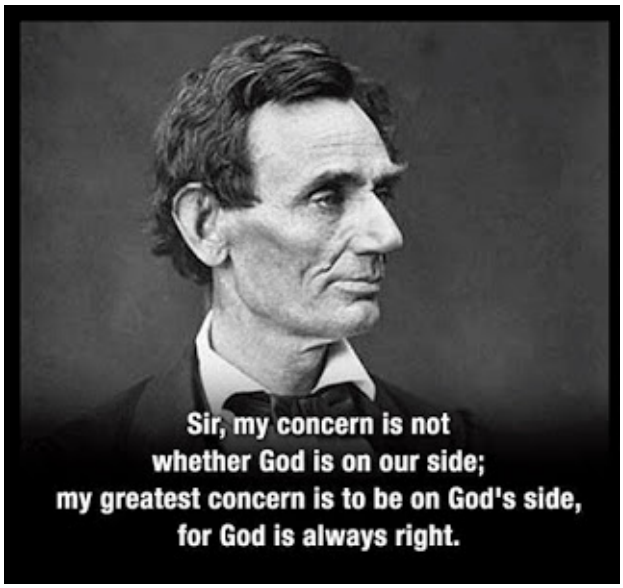

Many folks in our churches are saying the same thing. "I would have succeeded if I had a good wife, but my wife was the reason for my destruction." No, she was not the reason! Husband, thou hast destroyed thyself! If you ever fail in a marriage you cannot justifiably point to your wife. Now, she may have not been everything she should have been, but in the final analysis the Scriptures say, "…every man will give account of himself to God…"

"I could have succeeded if my parents had reared my properly." Please pay attention, son thou has destroyed thyself! Daughter, thou hast destroyed thyself. If you fail you cannot blame a drunkard father. If you fail you will not blame a careless mother or an unhappy home. If you are destroyed God will say to you, "Thou hast destroyed thyself…" It is a personal decision not a parental decision that brings about success in life.

God pity the soul of every young person who comes from a good home that does not turn out right. However, "But, my daddy never took me fishing! Son, thou hast destroyed thyself. "But, my mother never showed any affection!" Daughter, thou hast destroyed thyself. "But, my daddy never took me to a Texas Rangers baseball game." Son, thou hast destroyed thyself. "But, my mother never taught me how to

be a good wife." Daughter, thou hast destroyed thyself. "But, the pastor mistreated me and my family." Sir, thou hast destroyed thyself. "But, the principal mistreated my son." Parent thou has destroyed thyself. "But, the teacher flunked my son." Parent, thou hast destroyed thyself.

[5]



Israel said we have neighbors that are always bothering us and it is Samaria's fault we are destroyed. However, God said, "Thou hast destroyed thyself..." Israel said to God our perennial enemy Syria has caused our trouble and God replied, "Thou hast destroyed thyself..." God let them know that they have no one to blame but themselves.

A wife says, "I could have succeeded if I had a better husband!" No, if you do not succeed or succeed it will not be the badness of your husband. It will be the badness or the goodness of your character. At her homegoing to Heaven, my dear 98 year-old mother did not have it made, but my mother was a success as a wife and mother. If Mary Elizabeth Gray had failed she would have had no one to blame but Mary Elizabeth Gray.

I am feed up with this "blame it" generation. These idiotic academic head shrinks who explore into the past in order to find someone or some thing to blame are destroying our people. They remind me of those who blame devils for every thing. No one wants to take personal responsibility for their actions and as a result we not only fail we take others down with us.

Sorry Israel, "Thou hast destroyed thyself..." I do not care what you background is. I do not care who hurt you, who your mother is, what your daddy did, what kind of a wife you have, what kind of a husband you have, and what kind of a poverty stricken life you lived in you will self destruct if you do not take the challenges of life head on!

Every life that is destroyed is a suicide! "I would have succeeded but I have lost confidence in my pastor." Your pastor did not destroy you! You destroyed your self

with self-destruction! You have no one to blame but yourself. You committed suicide because you do it to yourself.

"My church ruined my life because it was not what it should have been." It may not have been, but you have a copy of God's Word and you could have read it, if you had wanted too! Jesus is what He ought to be. The Holy Spirit is what He ought to be. God the Father is what He ought to be. You have no one to blame but yourself.

"I would have succeeded but I had an awful boss and everyone knows what he is life. That is the reason I did not succeed." No, the reason you failed is because you self-destructed! "I would have made it if I had not been born in the slums." No, the reason you may not make it because you have not taken personal responsibility for your life and not your birth.

"I would have made it if it had not been for bad luck." It is amazing to me that the ones who make it in life are lucky and the ones who fail are unlucky. Isn't it interesting that those who work hard always have good luck and lazy devils have bad luck? It is amazing to me how those who rise early and stay up late are always so lucky and succeed. If you fail it is your fault and the words on you tombstone ought to be "Thou hast destroyed thyself…"

Others can wound you but they cannot destroy you. Others can hinder you and knock you down but they cannot knock you out. Others can lead you to self-destruct, but they cannot destroy you. Others can discourage you, but they cannot destroy you. Others can depress and tempt you, but they cannot destroy you.

God is saying to Israel, "I know your neighbors! I know Assyria, Syria, Tyre, Sidon, and Egypt, but thou hast destroyed thyself!"

If you destroy yourself it will be you who pulls the trigger or flip the switch on your life. Students who wash out, quit, go home, become Benedict Arnolds, turn yellow, become spiritual cowards, spiritual weaklings, tuck tail and go home from Bible College give reasons that are not the real reasons. The truth is they destroyed themselves. Oh, they blame the teachers, Dean of Men, Dean of Women, Registrar, Vice-President, President, Chancellor, or Pastor; but the truth is they self-destructed.

Life is not fair! Read that again! Life is not fair! It makes no difference where you are, who you are with, or who is over you. You either succeed or fail in life because you either refuse to self-destruct or choose to self-destruct!

When you decide to quit your Sunday school class, bus route, choir, orchestra, ushering, staff position, or being a deacon you will give every reason in the world except the real reason. You self-destructed! I can prove it! Others made it while you failed!

Here is Israel, she is defeated and destroyed! She blames everybody around her, but God said, "Thou hast destroyed thyself…"

If you get knocked down you don't have to stay down. If you can't get through you can certainly try again. If life pens you to the mat you can still lift that shoulder one more time. If your way is blocked today go at again tomorrow. Quit blaming every one else. REFUSE to self-destruct!

If people have discouraged you, depressed you, tempted you, made it hard for you; you can still make if you refuse to self-destruct. The same is true for a nation!

Deuteronomy 33:25, "Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be." God gave the tribe of Asher a mountainous terrain when the land was divided. God said to Asher, "I am giving you 'iron shoes."' Why, you have got

some rocky days ahead of you! God never said to anybody else that he would give them shoes of iron! They did not get their shoes after the trip or when they got into the trip. He said before you get started I am going to give you shoes of iron. God is saying He will give to His children what they need to make it through the rough days. He always has!

We can on stand and deal with the world from a standpoint of strength not weakness. That strength is found in obeying God's Word and not blaming others for our struggles.

OBSERVATIONS

· NEVER CONTEMPLATE BLAMING ANY ONE FOR YOUR SETBACKS IN LIFE.

· NEVER THINK THAT IT IS OVER BECAUSE OF THE SETBACKS.

· NEVER GO THROUGH SETBACKS WITHOUT LEARNING A LESSON.

1. https://solvechurchproblems.com/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhrYiDQpaNL5raz2TOpKO5z3-64QSq1nfRAWJzgdyVf4Ylylwpv8ttZKGP4IcCYely2muoIE-ZUSuMjLdUGcWqJAyTz8XnRXji2xrV
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgLgXbaHmujfvuoPaKU9snDmZ3xYXWyO-Aa7f5qjgI4V4Wa_4DWZckAWMQOshF6spKHniHeOMcGOcVvHWI5knIMXPoYYjag1eu1KDT
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjfRtP3PvUjzxeK_h_DSAkaDDBKTbxeDgtMedMEpwqc39nMdvqxVQUuK93Iy77mUB4w0x-Eq8-RFrs-bilAHsOM3xVtdZr-4COZdek
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhmEMnKILdTdx6wJ64g_a7kWA_7Qu1JYjqDa3j677ZFZVs2GxViCpMXGTBLKoS5pzN3JuDAXRgwsoqF58BgT83OBdl4F1CRGW7btzU

2.5.19 Do Not Trust In Uncertain Riches (2021-05-24 06:15)

1st Timothy 6:17-19, "Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, *nor trust in uncertain riches*, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life."

I love this precious passage of Scripture! What makes the Holy Bible so precious to the reader is one's faith. Most people have no faith in the Bible. I've met countless people during my lifetime who foolishly think that men wrote the Bible to control the masses. Dear friend, if men could write the Bible they wouldn't, and if they would they couldn't! Humanity has never written a book that even comes close to the supernatural manner in which the Holy Bible was given to mankind, piece by piece, approximately 40 different writers, spanning a time period of 1,500 years. No book ever written has been produced, nor could be, in such a bizarre manner! God did this on purpose, so that all skepticism could be eradicated for the honest seeking soul.

If there is one thing that can be said about rich people, it is that they are high-minded. **James 2:6, "But ye have despised the poor. *Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?*"**

James 5:1,

" Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. " Proverbs 18:23, "The poor useth intreaties; but *the rich answereth roughly*. " It is

always the wealthy people who cause trouble in the churches. I heard Pastor Jack Hyles say in a sermon that *all across America churches are being destroyed by high-society type women!* Ain't it so! Rich people are so spoiled, used to getting their way, and they don't like for some snot-nosed Bible-believing preacher to preach against their sins.

All across America, businessman are destroying churches! Dr. Hyles said that too, and he is so right! The love of money destroys Bible colleges, corrupting them, compelling them to dip their sails in sinful compromise to lure in more students. And then those corrupted colleges send out their graduates to corrupt thousands of churches. That is sadly what has happened to the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, which is now a cesspool of Lordship Salvation, fake Bible revisions, Wrong Repentance and [1]bullying of anybody who doesn't bid Godspeed to their damnable heresies! **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "**

The United States Is A Wealthy Nation, Yet So Poor

Our text passage warns the rich people of this world not to be high-minded. If you live in the United States today, or Guam and other U.S. territories, you are wealthy! Illegal immigrants are dying from suffocation, and lack of food and water, left in shipping containers lost in transport. Semi-trailers full of dead bodies are being discovered abandoned in Wal-Mart parking lots in the United States. These poor souls were simply trying to get smuggled into the United States, so they can have what we all have... **OPPORTUNITY!** [2]Compared to other countries, the United States treats their people bad! Yet, just about anyone can survive in America if he or she is willing to work for it!

OPPORTUNITYISNOWHERE!

What do you see in the letters above? Nearly everyone pessimistically sees, "Opportunity is no where!" But it actually says to the optimist, "Opportunity is now here!" It all depends how we look at things. Boy, I wish you could grasp this truth dear reader. I receive thousands of emails each year at my website ministry. I receive countless emails from professed Christians who are doom and gloom about life, miserable and down about everything. It is immediately clear to me that they don't have a close walk with God. I already know that they very likely don't go to church anywhere. They are focusing on all the wrong things. What saith the Scripture? **Colossians 3:1-2, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.**

***Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth*.**

" It is entirely a matter of faith dear friend.

The Bible means so much to me, because of my faith that God is real, and the King James Bible is 100 % inspired and preserved by God for our generation. I thank God that I don't languish in searching though a dozen different Bible revisions, like Marty Herron (senior pastor of the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam from 1999 to 2018) foolishly does, trying to find the truth. You won't find the truth that way, you'll just find utter confusion...

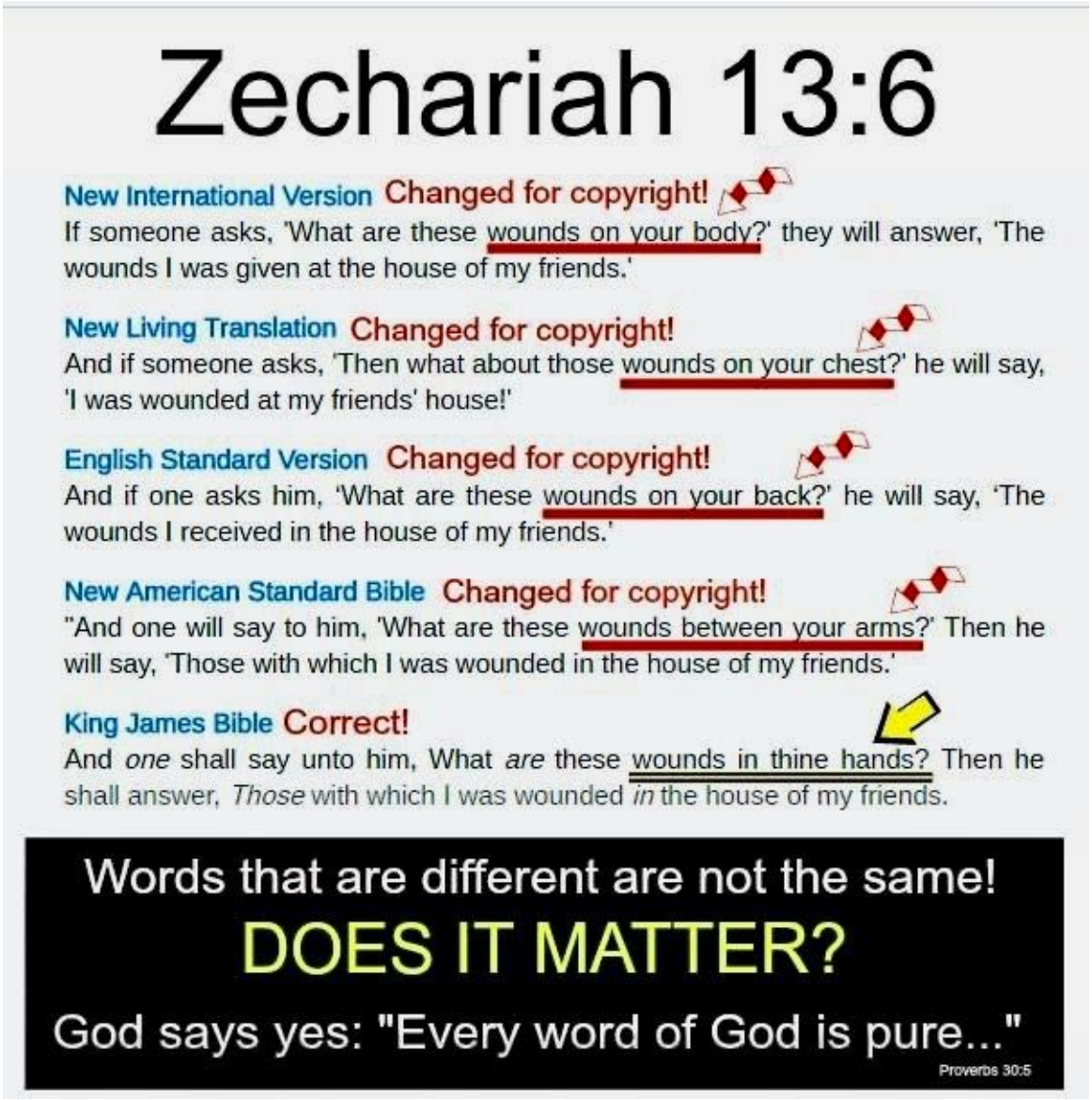

The Bible Changed (Corrupted) Merely To Obtain Legal Copyright

We are at spiritual war ladies and gentleman! The Devil long ago crept into the churches, and now he is today in charge of them! The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is an accursed cult, controlled by rich people who trust in uncertain riches. They are effectively a satellite ministry of Bob Jones University (BJU) in Greenville, South Carolina, hiring BJU graduates, and sending their Harvest Baptist Academy graduates back to BJU. It's a viscous money-making cycle, rubbing each other's backs, sharing positions as board members, spitting on the cause of the Lord Jesus Christ!

Truth means nothing to these apostates! Money is their thing. What saith the Scripture? **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. *Ye cannot serve God and mammon*."** When money become a priority, truth and people no longer matter! You cannot serve mammon (money) a little bit, Jesus said you cannot serve mammon at all, not even in the least way, or else you no longer serve God. BJU and Harvest trust in uncertain

riches, which is why they hobnob on everything (the Bible, repentance, salvation, how they treat people). I am a victim of the Bob Jones cult on Guam.

Folks, the Bible teaches not to trust in uncertain riches. So many people place the highest value upon temporal things. When is the last time you jumped up and down and shouted in joy that your name is written in Heaven? I rejoice all the time that I am a child of God. Do you realize that 99 % of this world is going to burn in Hell for all eternity without end? I do not know the exact percentage, but I don't see many truly born-again Christians in this world. Unsaved Roman Catholics are NOT Christians! There are an estimated 1,600,000,000 Catholics in the world. There is no such thing as a Catholic Christian! It is possible for a Christian to attend a Catholic church, but if someone is a faithful Catholic, adhering to all the Seven Sacraments of their cult as their hope for Heaven, they are going to Hell forever!!! I say that with sadness, because like God, I desire for all people to get saved (2nd Peter 3:9).

What are you trusting in friend? Bill Gates is filthy rich, and his ungodly wife (soon to be divorced). Bill Gates has a staggering net worth of $125,500,000,000. Tragically, Gates went from being an agnostic (unsure of what he believes), to accepting his wife's heathen Catholic faith, neither of which produces the new birth, meaning they are not Christians. Only a born-again person is a true Bible Christians. **John 3:7, "Marvel not that I said unto thee, *Ye must be born again*.**

"

John 1:12-13, "

***But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God*, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."** You cannot buy the stairway to Heaven! The rock band Led Zeppelin had it all wrong!

The Gift Of Eternal Life Is 100 % Free, By Simple Childlike Faith

You cannot earn or merit Heaven. You cannot get lucky and get their by happenstance. No Catholic priest can absolve your sins. I heard

"[4]Father John Corapi" as he is called, a famous TV Catholic priest, boast that he absolved his own biological father's sins before he died. Sadly, that means his father went straight to Hell forever! I didn't say that, the Bible does! YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!! I hate the Catholic church, but I love Catholic people. They have been deceived by the Devil, offered a religious package from the cradle to the casket. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again!!!

1st Timothy 6:17-19, "Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, *nor trust in uncertain riches*, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life." Bill Gates is one of the wealthiest people on earth, yet he has absolutely NOTHING! Hell will be his home unless he repents of his unbelief and trust Jesus Christ alone as His personal Savior.

1st Timothy 6:6-7, " But godliness with contentment is great gain. For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

" Kindly said, Bill Gates was born in his *birthday suit* (naked), and that is all he will die with!

Please consider Apple founder Steve Jobs (with a net worth of $10,200,000,000), who died as a Christ-rejecting Buddhist. Buddhism has no religious dogma. It is a false religion of just be happy and love everybody, and forget God and theology! Unfortunately for Mr. Jobs, things don't work that way. **Revelation 20:15, "And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."** It's Heaven or Hell—

faith alone in Jesus or eternal damnation! I accepted Jesus Christ as my blessed Savior when I was a 13 year old teenager. From that day until present I have enjoyed the wonderful presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). He walks with me, and He talks with me, and He tells me that I am His own. ...

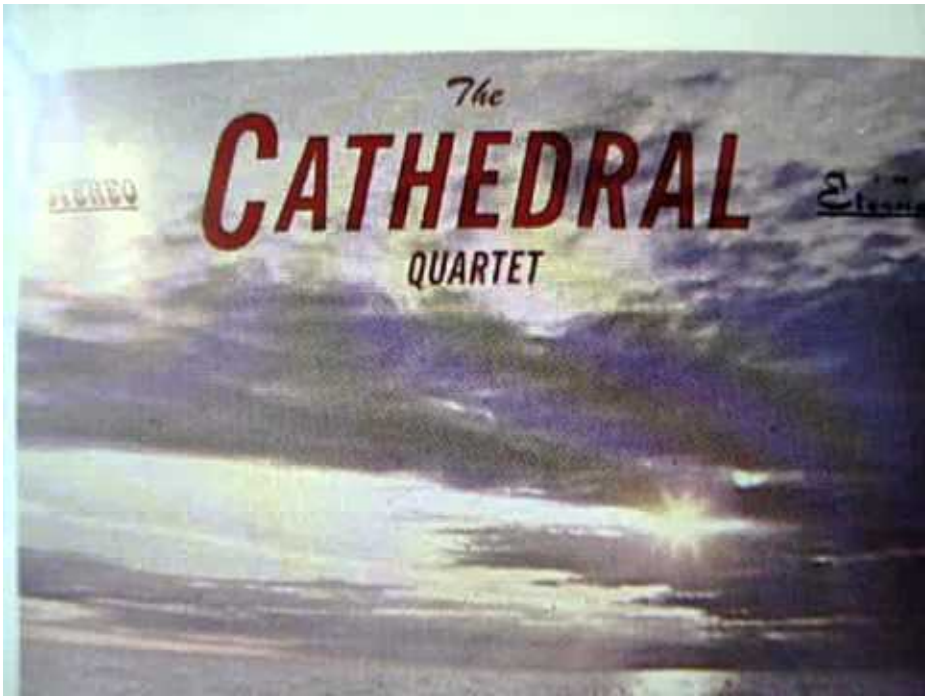

In The Garden (The Cathedrals)

Dear friend, the Devil always pays with counterfeit money! Lordship Salvation is fake money! You cannot buy your way into Heaven. **John 10:1, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, *but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber*."** Bob Jones University today is a den of thieves. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are a pack of thieves. Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn, John MacArthur and Gary Walton are all THIEVES! They are all trying to enter into Heaven SOME OTHER WAY than through the simply Gospel. The Gospel is simply the 'GOOD NEWS' that Jesus died for our sins on the cross. He was buried. Three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

But the ungodly Bob Jones University crowd today say this is NOT sufficient to be saved. In ADDITION, they say you must *repent and turn away from your sinning*, and run the race faithfully to the end, or you will go to Hell. Read for your self what the theologically tainted president of BJU, [5]Dr. Steve Pettit, preaches to their deceived students and faculty. Right doctrine matters folks! There is not another Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). The Gospel of John

teaches us the true Gospel. We see Christ's death, burial and resurrection in John chapters 19-20. There is no mention of the word "

repent

"

in the Gospel of John. We find the word

"

believe

"

mentioned 85 times in the precious Gospel of John. This is God's Gospel tract. **John 20:31,**

"*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."

1st Timothy 6:19, "Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life."

This Bible verse speaks about preparing for Heaven. It is not talking about getting saved, but of laying hold on the eternal life that we already posses as believers. We KNOW we are saved by faith alone in Christ. If you don't absolutely KNOW that you are saved, something is wrong and you need to settle that. I can help you if you email me, or search my ministry websites and blogs for assurance of salvation articles. Remember, assurance of salvation is not a separate doctrine than [6]eternal security, they are the SAME doctrine. If you are saved you HAVE eternal security. The promise that God made

"

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

" in **1st Corinthians 1:21b** is our assurance of salvation. Anybody who separates these doctrines is a false teacher!

I could write so much more. What doth it profit a man if he gain the whole world, yet dies in his sins without Jesus as His Savior? I am such a rich man in Christ!!! I shudder when I stop to think about how foolish the Neo-evangelical crowd is, with their Satanic heresy of Lordship Salvation, and their demonic

"

turn away from your sinful lifestyle

"

to be saved lies. No one can turn from their sins. The very idea that someone needs to hate their sins and be willing to stop committing them, as a condition of receiving God's free gift of eternal life is preposterous and unbiblical.

To the unregenerate mind forsaking sin sounds good and reasonable, but it is robbing Christ of the saving power that belongs to Him alone! JESUS PAID IT ALL, nothing to Him I owe. Getting saved is free, without any obligation or strings attached. You simply take it by faith in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. Nothing more is necessary or permitted by God. **Galatians 3:26,**

"For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*." Why do men complicate everything? I don't know about you friend, but I am not trusting in uncertain riches. I don't want this world's temporary pleasures and wealth, they can have it all. Just give me Jesus!!! I don't need manmade religion, just give me Jesus!!!

There are millions of millionaires in the United States, most of whom do not know Jesus Christ as their Savior. But I know Him, and I love Jesus, He is precious to me!!! I would rather have Jesus than all the gold, pleasures, fame and money in this sin cursed world. Everything that means so much to 99 % of people today will be gone 100 years from now. People fight, squabble, cut each other's throats, grappling over a few dollars and a home, for what? **Matthew 6:19-20, "**

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:"

Playboy founder, Hugh Hefner (1926-2017), the old pervert, left behind an immaculate mansion worth over $100,000,000 when he died. Hugh couldn't take it with him to Hell. Hefner enjoyed immoral relationships with thousands of women during his sordid lifetime (Hebrews 13:4). Not surprisingly, coming from an unsaved wicked man, Hugh actually said He considers himself, " [7]a pretty moral guy .

" That's like Jimmy Hoffa saying he is a saintly mobster! That's like Marty Herron saying he is a real Christian. That's like Steve Pettit saying he knows what he's talking about concerning how to be saved. You get the picture! Dear reader, we must all give account to God. **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."** My faith is in Christ alone, the hope of glory. My riches are in Jesus Christ!

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/i_was_abused_at_church.htm
2. https://youtu.be/yhBkeAo2Hlg
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj1aUnBCcggEamNd6DIjRY8bZmhE-ry8lwfVamEG8tm7jUHd2kyCWIHEEtCoMRN1AjeE3jEU2Uh-PWCzB9SgOLNaD_eRln-XEzN36A
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/john_corapi.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe02.html
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Porno/hugh_hefner.htm

---

2.5.20 Pitbull Christianity (2021-05-25 02:20)

Matthew 20:6,

"

And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, *Why stand ye here all the day idle?*

"

Luke 5:4,

"

Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, *Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught*.

"

Revelation 3:2, "

***Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.**

”

I remember when I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993) hearing a bunch of fiery chapel sermons. I still remember many of them. The Bible contains some awesome phrases that will preach! **“ Why stand ye here all day idle?**

”

“

Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught!

”

“

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die.

” I think of these truths often, which are all calls to ACTION as believers.

I have always gravitated toward fiery Bible preachers, the Pitbulls! I'm talking about fighters like Jack Hyles, Bob Gray Sr., Danny Castle, Jeff Owens, Lester Roloff, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Steven Anderson, Jeff Fugate, Roy Thompson, J. Frank Norris, Billy Sunday and the Apostle Paul. These men are intense, and so am I, so I can relate to them. I am an independent fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher! By "fundamentalist" I simply mean that I believe in the infallibility and inspiration of the King James Bible. I see no mistakes in the King James Bible. I don't listen to those who want to argue and debate the issue, I would rather go soulwinning. Let the deeper-lifers waste their time debating the Book, while I use the Book to win souls.

Brother, we need more Pitbull Christianity today! The churches are pathetic today!!! I am sick and tired of seeing churches advertise their "worship services." The purpose of going to church is not to worship God, it is to organize to do God's work of obeying The Great Commission of soulwinning (Matthew 28:19-20). The purpose of going to church is to receive comfort, encouragement and be taught the Bible. The church is a hospital for broken sinners, not a museum for spiritual relics. If a hurting person cannot go to a local church to receive love, compassion, help and comfort, then prey tell me where can they go? Since 2014 the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has left me for dead. They drove me out, forgot about me, and even refused to let me come back to church in 2017 when I begged three times. What kind of so-called "

church

"

does that? A fake church, that's who!

I'm sick and tired of phony churches gathering around the Word of God, while the local community goes to Hell without hearing the Gospel. This is the doing of today's apostate Bible colleges, which are training mere academics and not church builders. Neo-evangelicals steal churches, they don't build them. Only soulwinning can build a church, and the Bob Jones University crowd don't go soulwinning, they just steal the work of fundamentalist preachers who've gone before them, corrupting those churches.

Sadly, most of today's pastors are lazy, incompetent, untrained and unqualified to lead God's people! Just look at the mess in America's pathetic churches today! It's all about worship, getting your money, and sending the youth off to some damned Bible college to have their

faith shaken in the inspiration and infallibility of God's Word. These poor impressionable kids go in having faith in God's Word, and by the time they come out are questioning God's Word, flipping through a dozen Bible versions in search of the truth. That doesn't sound like a good deal to me parents! Please be careful where you enroll your children into school.

Yes, we need some good old-fashioned Pitbull Christianity. I mean biting on the leg of the Devil and not letting go!!! Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) was right, who said: T*he great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS!!!*

2.5.21 The Eyes Of The Lord Also See The Good (2021-05-26 20:47)

Proverbs 15:3, "

The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

"

We often hear preachers say that God is watching us, and knows the bad things that we do. That is true! But the Bible says in Proverbs 15:3 that God also sees THE GOOD things that we do. God sees our intentions. God sees into the innermost part of our heart.

The heathen world defines a man by his mistakes, faults and sins in life. But God judges a believer (a born-again Christian) on the basis of the BAD and the GOOD. And to take it a step further, God judges all mankind on the basis of whether one has trusted Jesus Christ as Savior or not. You don't get to Heaven by your own goodness, you get to Heaven by God's goodness, through faith alone in His only begotten Son. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

God sees all the good. There are many preachers who have sinned openly. Their name has been shamed. They brought reproach to the name of Christ. And still other are falsely accused, and people wonder if the allegations are true. But those preachers, the ones that I am familiar with, have done FRA MORE GOOD in their lifetime than wrong. And yet wicked people only focus on the bad, accusing and condemning those fallen preachers. Revelation 12:10 calls Satan, **"**

the accuser of the brethren

. **"** Ephesians 2:1-2 teaches that the spirit of Satan works in the children of disobedience (the unsaved).

Whether unsaved people realize it or not, their father is the Devil spiritually, and they are prone to listen to their father (John 8:44). When these secular rock bands like the Eagles, The Beatles, Ozzy Osbourne and thousands more, deny that they are helping Satan, they are being 100 % sincere. They truly don't think that Satan is working through them, but he is! If you are not a born-again child of God, the only other option is that you are under Satan's dominion (the Devil's child). You may be a sweet, kind and loving person, and yet have Satan as your spiritual father. Or you may be as mean as the Devil (and there's a lot of wicked people like that in the world).

God sees THE GOOD friend. He sees the long nights and days I labor on my website ministry. God sees my continued prayers, even when I don't see God answering any of them and I feel I'm wasting my time. God sees my broken heart because Harvest Baptist Church on Guam

refuses to do the right thing. They preach another gospel, promote corruptible seed, preach a misunderstanding of repentance, and bid Godspeed to evildoers like Dr. Steve Pettit and his Calvinist false gospel. When I get to Heaven, God will judge me as His redeemed child on the basis of the bad and the good that I have done (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11).

1st Timothy 5:24, "Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after." I love that Bible verse. We are all familiar with a professed Christian who has a tarnished testimony, because of known sins or crimes they have committed. But the Bible says YOU and I are just as guilty in God's sight. One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is called: "[1]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?" That is based on **Psalms 130:3, "If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?"**

One of my favorite Bible passages is found in **Romans 8:34,**

"*Who is he that condemneth?* It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us." The implied answer is that NO ONE condemneth! If you have accepted Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, your are FREE from the curse of sin and the law. You have been redeemed. I don't care if you are serving multiple life sentences behind bars in prison, if you have receive God's gift of eternal life, you have no criminal record in Heaven! In God's sight, even if you are a mass-murderer here on earth, you are as pure as the Lord Jesus Christ! That is called: "[2]Imputed Righteousness"

!!!

> **Romans 4:5-7,**
>
> **"But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.**
>
> **Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom *God imputeth righteousness without works*,**
>
> **Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.**
>
> **"**

I would love to point out to you dear reader, that the same Greek word *logizomai* is used for the words "

counted

"

and

"

imputeth

" in the preceding passage of Scripture. The 54 King James Bible translators intentionally used those two words interchangeably, to show us (the reader) what "

imputeth

" means. *Imputed* means that one's childlike faith in Jesus is "

counted

3352

”

in place of righteousness. You need righteousness to go to Heaven. But the problem is that you and I don’t have any to offer God. **Isaiah 64:6,**

“But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.”

Our best is simply not good enough for God! That is why Jesus came to die on the cross to pay for our sins, to give us GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:”** Nearly all religious people fail to fully understand this important truth. No one who thinks that *water baptism* is necessary to get to Heaven understands this great doctrine of IMPUTATION. They are not saved.

JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! We are saved by faith alone (Galatians 3:26). NO ONE who requires *turning away from your sins* to be saved understands this great doctrine of IMPUTATION. For if they did, they’d never teach such damnable false doctrine!!! All you need is to BELIEVE the Gospel (the GOOD NEWS) that Christ died in your place on the cross, He was buried, and three days later Jesus resurrected physically from the dead for our justification (the justification of our faith in Him, which is not in vain).

God also sees THE GOOD dear friend. So many people criticize Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), my hero of the Christian faith, who’ve never met him as I did, nor have they ever heard him preach in person (as I did a thousand times). Dr. Hyles was the best Christian I ever knew! I do not believe the horrible allegations against him that his enemies make. But even if they are true, he is still the best Christian I have ever known! What, how can you say that? It is because of the tens of thousands of GOOD THINGS that Brother Hyles did throughout his lifetime, which his critics all choose to ignore. Millions of lost souls came to know Jesus as their personal Savior because of Dr. Hyles 55 years of incredible ministry. Dr. Hyles gave away millions of dollars throughout his lifetime, helping the down and out, loving his enemies. Anybody who smears this man’s good name is a fool. Brother Hyles didn’t claim to be a good Christian, but he did his best to please the Lord in all his ways, as imperfect as we all are.

I look at the verifiable GOOD, not just the alleged BAD that no one can prove.

And even if his enemies could, that doesn’t negate the GOOD Brother Hyles did. A man is not defined by his poor choices in life in God’s Kingdom. If you are saved, God looks at the bad and the good. And if you are not saved, God doesn’t look at any of the good (Ezekiel 33:13), only your sins, because you rejected His Son (John 3:36). So remember oh child of God, the Lord said in Proverbs 15:3 that He sees the bad AND THE GOOD.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/imputation.htm

---

2.5.22 Encourage Others To Write On Social Media (2021-05-28 02:50)

Psalms 94:16, “

***Who will rise up for me* against the evildoers? or *who will stand up for me* against the workers of iniquity?**

”

Daniel 6:3,

“

Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because *an excellent spirit was in him*; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.

”

John 9:4,

“

***I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day*: the night cometh, when no man can work.**

”

2nd Corinthians 5:20,

“

Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ’s stead, be ye reconciled to God.

”

Ephesians 5:16, “ *Redeeming the time*, because the days are evil. ”

Colossians 4:5, “ Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, *redeeming the time*.”

I carefully selected the preceding handful of Scripture passages. Again and again in the Bible we are exhorted as God’s children to rise up and stand for the Lord against evil. **Psalms 97:10, “**

Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

” I saw a bumper sticker recently that read:

“STOP HATE!” No Sir, we need more hate! We just need to hate the right things. The Bible commands us as God’s children to HATE EVIL! I hate abortion, but I love the people getting them. I hate booze, but I love the drunkard. I hate adultery, but I love the adulterer. Jesus hated iniquity (Hebrews 1:9), but He loved the sinner (Romans 5:6-9).

Dear friend, as God’s children the Lord wants us to SPEAK UP for Him! In 2nd Corinthians 5:20 we are called “AMBASSADORS” for Christ. You and I may be the only Jesus that somebody knows. That is what the Bible means in **Hebrews 12:14, “**

Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

” This verse has nothing to do with salvation, it refers to our testimony for Christ and how it affects others. If our Christian testimony is poor, someone may go to Hell because of us, failing to see the light of Jesus in us. **Matthew 5:16, “**

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

”

Having said all that as way of introduction, I encourage you dear reader to post on social media. I don’t have any premonitions (as Dr. Jack Hyles often said to comfort his church members)

that I may die soon, but it could happen. If I had a heart attack and dropped dead right now, my websites would expire within a year, when the hosting bill is due. That is why I started my several blogs, to preserve my writings after I am long gone, hopefully. I have dedicated the rest of my life to preaching THE TRUTH on social media. People need spiritual help. I want to help them. God has blessed me with this wonderful and needful ministry.

The world is dying for caring and sincere Christians who tell THE TRUTH. The heathen world are sick and tired of seeing phony preachers like Pat Robertson, Benny Hinn, Joel Osteen, Oral Roberts, Mike Murdoch, Melissa Scott, Peter Popoff and Joyce Meyer, who make a mockery of the things of God by exploiting Christendom for filthy lucre. I have never received a single cent for my online ministry labors since 2002. I do what I do out of love for Jesus, the truth and people. If anybody in this world out to volunteer, and not have their hand out asking for money, it is the man of God. I have my faults, but people know that I am 100 % sincere in my ministry labors. I get nothing out of this except helping others (2nd Corinthians 3:2), and laying up treasures in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20).

I encourage you dear friend to use your VOICE for Christ. I may be gone tomorrow. You may be gone. Who will carry the mantle of truth to the next generation? I use Microsoft 'Expression Web 4' to build my websites. If you are interested, here is the fully working program for free, which Microsoft gave away to the public. Microsoft support is no longer available. I saved a copy if you'd like it on Google Drive. It is 99 MB. No registration is required. There are tons of YouTube tutorials on how to build websites using Expression Web 4. ...

[1] **Download Full Microsoft Expression Web 4 Software With CSS**

Also, if you don't want to make a website, [2]you can start a blog for free. Google's search engine does find your blog by default. I love Google Blogspot, it is very simple, free, elegant and easy to use. I commend Google on their excellent blogs. If you can click and drag, you can make a high quality blog. I figured out how to use Blogspot in about 2 days. It is very nice and easy to use. You can make as many blogs as you want. So far I have 6 blogs. [3]I recently started a new banjo blog. I encourage you friend to let your voice for the Lord be heard in cyberspace.

Perhaps you think you aren't a gifted writer, and don't have the necessary writing skills. When I started my website ministry in 2002, I had no clue what I was doing. I literally used size 7 font (the largest size) on all my web pages. Web visitors were asking me why? Why are you using such big font? So I learned not to use giant font. I learned as I went. My attitude was one of determination! I determined that I was going to make a big website to speak up for God, and whatever it took I would learn and figure out how to make it work. And over time I did exactly that! I have never had any formal website training, I just learned one mistake at a time.

If nothing else, I encourage you to share my writings, or the sermons and writings of other Bible preachers. You could start a ministry commenting on YouTube videos, posting links to the Gospel, sharing the Gospel truth, and quoting Bible verses. There is so much that everyone can do to influence other people for Jesus Christ. The Devil's crowd are speaking up loud and clear, while God's children cower and remain silent. Not me brother, I AM SPEAKING UP FOR GOD!!! Satan wants us to SHUT UP, but God wants us to SPEAK UP!

Attitudes are contagious, is yours worth catching? I read that statement years ago on a sign. It is a true saying! The Bible says that Daniel had **"**

an excellent spirit

" in him. I love that! One's attitude is everything. That is why the Bible teaches us in Philippians 4:8 to **" think on these things,**

” things that are good, lovely, true, honest and virtuous. That

excludes

Hollywood’s filth and violence! That excludes the daily news! That excludes lying Neo-evangelical churches and their heretical Lordship Salvation!

I receive many e-mails from miserable Christians. They share their doom and gloom thoughts with me. Admittedly, it is always easier to help others than it is to help myself. That is because we cannot see what other people see when they look at us. We can only look in the mirror, but other people are much more familiar with what we really look like than we are. Did you ever think about that? So often other people can see our faults more clearly than we can, because they have an OUTSIDER opinion. When people share their negative thoughts with me, I can clearly see that they are focusing on all the wrong things, which is why they are so negative.

When we go down that dark path of negative thinking, we can easily feed into it and get worse. If you find yourself in this pit of despair friend, it happened over time. Depression is a journey! Likewise, the road to a happier life is to start the journey to having a Christlike mind. **Romans 12:2, “**

And be not conformed to this world: *but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God. **”** If you are down and out on life friend, you need to start putting good things into your mind. You need to [4]start listening to the King James Bible daily.

You need to [5]start listening to Bible preaching daily. I encourage you to listen to ’ [6]MAKING A DIFFERENCE ’ each weekday by Pastor Shelton Smith of the Sword Of The Lord. I encourage you to spend some quality time [7]reading my websites. If you think right you can live right. Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking. That is why my favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23, “**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

” Always guard your thoughts. Don’t allow lust, hate or any sinful thought to take root in your mind (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6).

Anyway, you have a VOICE dear friend for the Lord. There is a group of people that only YOU can reach for God. There are people who will listen to YOU, who won’t listen to anybody else, for whatever reason. It might be family. It might be because you share the same hobbies. You may share common musical, hunting or cooking interests. It could be because you speak the same language, or were born in the same city. We all have our sphere of influence. If nothing else, you can share with others how you got saved. We call this

“

soulwinning.

” **Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.**

”

I just wanted to encourage you friend to get busy for God. The Scripture exhorts us to REDEEM THE TIME, because the days are evil! [8]America is spiraling down into an abyss of darkness very quickly. These are crazy and perilous times! When leftist wackos are successful in convincing local government leaders to defund the police, anarchy has come! In 2020 all of the following major cities actually defunded the police: New York City, Washington, D.C., Baltimore, Philadelphia, Los Angeles, San Francisco, Atlanta and Minneapolis.

We are a sick society in the United States. We hardly ever hear a word of praise for all the good police, yet we never cease to hear about all the bad cops. There are a lot of abusive cops (although a very low percentage of the total group), but consider what they have to deal with every day. Police make a living on the worst 10 minutes of people's lives!!! Behind every badge is a human being. I am not defending bad cops, but how do you handle violent punk gang members, people high on drugs, and law breakers who have zero respect for lawful authority? Leftist Democrats would have the police to try to talk nicely to them. Good luck!

Our nation is in perils today. We are taught in the Word of God in Ephesians 6:12 that our battle is not against flesh, but against spiritual wickedness in high places, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against principalities and powers of darkness. If ever there was a need for the local New Testament church, it is right now! As a fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher, I am committed to proclaim THE BOOK (the inspired and infallible King James Bible), THE BLOOD (Jesus' literal liquid blood sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven), THE BODY (the importance and need for local New Testament churches) and the BLESSED HOPE (Christ's pretribulation return for the saints at the Rapture). Amen!

I don't know about you, but I get happy and excited sharing THE TRUTH. One of the great joys of the Christian life is contending for the faith. But wait, what about you ladies? Can a Christian woman contend for the faith? Yes, but you should stand behind a preacher and promote him. I have a dear friend, one of my longtime web visitors. She loves the Lord. She does not preach with authority as a man. So she promotes my articles and helps lift up my arms as a preacher. She is a fellowhelper to the truth. **3rd John 1:8, "We therefore ought to receive such, *that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth*.**

" You ladies can support your pastor and promote his sermons and your local church. I do not preach on my authority. I have no authority. [9]My authority as a called preacher is the inspired Word of God.

If you are interested in making your own ministry website or blog, I would be more than happy to help you, Lord willing. Just email me and I'll do my best to guide you to resources to help you. But first search the internet with your questions, which is a powerful tool. YouTube has thousands of helpful educational videos on how to produce and publish social media. The secret to growing your website is content, content, content. Unfortunately, my unpopular non politically correct Bible preacher has been 80 % censored by Google since 2015. They have taken away most of my web traffic. But if you don't preach again abortion, homosexuality, feminism and other unpleasant topics, your site will have no problems being promoted.

One of the most searched for topics in internet search engines is "

False Religion

" (i.e., the various different religious faiths). People are very curious about religion. If you did your research on different religions, and wrote extensively about them, you'd build a very popular website in a short time. Also, anything about the occult, 666, end times prophecy, the Antichrist, witchcraft and other sensational topics are of great interest. I am giving you some tips how to build a quick following, if you are interested. [10]Here are some tips on websites. Making a website is so much fun! [11]Check out what you can do.

The Lord promises to reward us as believers for our individual labors (1st Corinthians 3:8-9). Giving even a cup of water in a disciple's name will not go unrewarded (Mark 9:41). In other words, even if you help me with my ministry, God will reward you as if you did it for Him. That is only true because I am preaching the Gospel accurately. If you are helping Bob Jones University spread their [12]false repentance and [13]Lordship Salvation, you are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. I first heard that saying from Billy Sunday (1862-1935). So make sure you don't

become guilty of bidding Godspeed to evildoers, lest you become a partaker of their evil deeds.
2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”

Dear child of God, if you’d like to lay up treasures in Heaven with me, I could sure use your help out here fighting on the frontlines as a soldier for Jesus Christ.

[14]



1. https://drive.google.com/file/d/1hdkMquQabt4TzUx_Md-_Ip-bV5nsEgsE/view?usp=drive_web
2. https://support.google.com/blogger/answer/1623800?hl=en
3. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/
4. https://youtu.be/HxH64NOm5hM
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/audio_sermons.htm
6. https://www.swordofthelord.com/makingadifference
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
8. https://youtu.be/uISv8RPUgmw
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/preaching_with_authority.htm

10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/create_your_own_website.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/billions_of_people_going_to_hell.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQo_5OLWEEj-pvf_h84hEo8nO9EsTdKfhTPfIHtqHy2iJfMsER3b8upjbj_U13ssmNkAI8Or9L58l8PEXPYXlj9vcJrzvAZiqvBOJ

2.5.23 God's Grace Doesn't Allow Us To Sin; It Allows Us Not To (2021-05-29 01:02)

Romans 5:20-21, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord." Romans 6:1-2, "What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?* God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?"

God's grace does not allow us to sin; it allows us not to. What does that mean? It simply means friend that when you receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, you are no longer under the curse of sin and the law, you are now forever under God's saving grace. As believers we don't fall *from* grace, we fall *in* grace! There is no depth of sin to which a child of God can sink that salvation could ever be lost or jeopardized. If saved, always saved!

Simply friend, when you accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but is risen from the dead, you are saved. This is **"the Gospel" (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).** Gospel means "GOOD NEWS." It is the *Good News* that Jesus paid for your sins (and mine) through His death on the cross. Jesus shed His precious blood to pay for our sins.

> **1st Peter 1:18-20, "**
>
> **Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.**
>
> "

The moment that someone gets saved, God declares them legally JUSTIFIED (just-if-I'd never sinned). In theology this is called "IMPUTATION." This is my favorite theological term, and it is found in the wonderful inspired King James Bible.

> **Romans 4:5-7, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness* without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."**

The same Greek word *logizomai* is used for both words “counted” and “

imputeth.

” I believe that the 54 King James Bible translators did this intentionally to help us understand the meaning of

“impute.” It means that by faith Jesus counts our sins to Him, and counts His righteousness to us. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, “For he** [God the Father] **hath made him**

[God the Son]

to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him

[God the Son, Jesus]

.

” Philippians 3:9,

“And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*: ”

The Bible says that where sin did abound, GRACE DID MUCH MORE ABOUND!!! **Romans 5:20-21, “Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.”**

We are not kept saved by our own faithfulness to God, but by God’s faithfulness to keep His promises to us. God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9).

When we choose to sin as Christians (and we ALL do), God’s grace keeps us from ever losing salvation. **Romans 6:1-2, “What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?* God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?”** We ought not sin. But when we do, grace will abound. The more we sin, the more grace will abound. It is very important that every believer comprehend this truth, and every believer DOES! Anybody who thinks that must turn away from sinful behavior to be saved, is NOT saved. The only mindset that a born-again Christian can have is that JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

God’s grace does not allow us to sin; it allows us not to, because when WE DO SIN the blood of Jesus reaches deeper than the stain of sin has gone. As believers we cannot be condemned for our sins! That is what this article is about. **John 3:18, “*He that believeth on him is not condemned*: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.” Romans 8:34,**

“ *Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died*, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. ”

Dear reader, once you receive Christ as your personal Savior, resting completely in His work of redemption, your POSITION in Christ as God’s child is forever settled. Your CONDITION in Christ is a separate matter, determined by the choices that we make from day to day. The former is sonship; the latter is discipleship. The former is salvation; the latter is service. A person may be saved, but not serve Christ. A person may be an adopted son of God by faith, but not be right with God as His child. We must ALWAYS keep sanctification separate from justification, for these are two different matters entirely. The famous Pilgrim’s Progress author and Gospel preacher, John Bunyan (1628-1688), said it very well:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Galatians 5:25, "

If we *live* in the Spirit, let us also *walk* in the Spirit.

" If you are born-again, then you

"live" in the Holy Spirit. That is, the Holy Spirit of God is alive inside you. In theology we call this the "

indwelling of the Holy Spirit

" (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). And as believers who live in the Spirit (capitol S), we ought to also "walk" in that same Holy Spirit, meaning that we ought to obey the Spirit of God as He leads us to obey the written Word of God (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6; John 5:39; John 17:17; Romans 12:2).

God's grace does not give any saint permission to sin, but if we do there is no condemnation (Romans 8:1). The Lord will hold every Christian accountable at the Judgment Seat Of Christ for the ***'good or bad'*** done in the body (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). God will avenge all evil (Romans 12:19; 1st Thessalonians 4:6). But there can never be any damnation for the child of God, because Jesus paid the penalty for our sins with His precious blood (1st John 1:7).

Many Christians will suffer great loss of reward at the Judgment Seat Of Christ (1st Corinthians 3:11-15). We will also be rewarded for our individual labors for Christ (1st Corinthians 3:8-9). God will *reward* every believer according to our works. In sharp contrast, the unsaved will be damned at the Great White Throne Of Judgment, *punished* according to their works (Revelation 20:11-15). I like to compare the Judgment Seat Of Christ for believers to a *civil court*, where there is no risk of criminal penalty, only monetary loss. Whereas the Judgment Seat Of Christ can be compared to a *criminal court*, where people are sentenced to prison. All those judged at the Great White Throne Of Judgment will be cast into the eternal Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:15; 21:8).

God's grace does not allow us to sin, because any sins we choose to commit have already been washed away by the blood of the Lamb. What saith the Scripture?

> **1st Corinthians 6:9-11, "Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,**
>
> **Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.**
>
> **And such were some of you: *but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God*.**
>
> **"**

I love that phrase... BUT YE ARE WASHED!!! Every born-again saint has been washed in the blood. Gone, gone, gone, my sins are all gone.

Gone, gone, gone, gone!
Yes my sins are gone.
Now my soul is free, and in my heart's a song;
Buried in the deepest sea,
Yes that's good enough for me;
I shall live eternally, Praise God! My sins are gone.

Hear this song sang: [1]MY SINS ARE GONE! ...



My Sins Are Gone!

1. https://youtu.be/UqHixv5zuJs

2.5.24 Science And The Bible (2021-05-30 09:30)

1st Timothy 6:20-21, "O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called: Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen."

Our text verse warns about

false science.

Evolution is false science. It is fake news! The blatant fraud of evolutionary theory is fake news! It disgusts me how the world's alleged smartest people will readily accept the bizarre unproven claims of evolutionists, while adamantly rejecting the inspired Words of almighty God.

I read a disturbing quote today. According to "Science And The Bible"

(authored by Nicolaas A. Rupke),

chapter 35 from the book “The New Cambridge History Of The Bible: From 1750 To Present,” which is published through Cambridge University Press:

> “The Non-Scientific Bible
>
> In the third discourse, the relationship between the Bible and science is unproblematic for the simple reason that is non-existent: there is no meaningful connection between the two. ’Hebrew Scripture’ has no bearing on the modern study of the physical world or the other way around. Bible and science belong to wholly separate domains of reality. The Bible pertains to the sphere of morality and spirituality; science, by contrast, has dominion in the realm of physical things.”
>
> SOURCE: “[1]The New Cambridge History Of The Bible: From 1750 To Present,” p.717; Cambridge University Press. 2015

Kindly said, Nicolaas A. Rupke is a fool. There is definitely a strong relationship between science and the Bible. Good night man, the Holy Bible provides the much sought after answers to the world’s oldest perplexing questions, without which explanation men would go insane in curiosity. Many such intriguing questions are as follows:

1. Where did the universe come from?
2. How was the universe created?
3. What existed before the universe was created?
4. How big is the universe?
5. Can the universe have an end?
6. How was the earth formed?
7. How was the moon formed?
8. When did the seasons begin?
9. What lies behind the boundaries of the universe?
10. Where did mankind come from?

Dear reader, the answer to all these questions is simply, GOD! **Genesis 1:1, “ In the beginning *God created* the heaven and the earth.”** The very word

“

science

”

means

“

to study.

” The Science Council puts it more elaborately this way: “

Science is the pursuit and application of knowledge and understanding of the natural and social world following a systematic methodology based on evidence.

" Again, science simply means to study something. With that in mind, it should become obvious to you dear friend that the Bible is very much related to science. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Psalms 19:1-3, "The *heavens declare the glory of God*; and the *firmament sheweth his handywork*. Day unto day *uttereth speech*, and night unto night *sheweth knowledge*. There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard."**

When we behold the moon, sun, stars and planets, we are studying science. Whether through a telescope or with the naked eye, we are always studying God's creation. This is science!

I'll give you a few examples of science in the Bible. In Isaiah 40:22 we read that the earth is a "

circle

" (a spherical in shape). For millenniums mankind has debated whether the earth is flat or round, yet the Bible gave the answer the whole time. **Isaiah 40:22, " It is he that sitteth upon *the circle of the earth*, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:"**

I found an interesting article about '[2]Science And The Bible,' but the author is a member of the demonic Church of Christ religious cult, and preaches another gospel (baptismal regeneration, wrong repentance, adding confessing, Lordship Salvation, et cetera). So I do NOT recommend the rest of their website!

Did you know that science supports the Bible story of Noah and the flood? [3]Smithsonian Magazine published an article about it. Albert Einstein (1879-1955)—you know, the smartest guy who ever lived—said: **"Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind."** These pseudo-scientists today, who attempt to completely exclude the Bible from science and science from the Bible, are unwise. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 1:20-23, "**
>
> **For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:**
>
> **Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and *their foolish heart was darkened.***
>
> ***Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools*,**
>
> **And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.**
>
> **"**

The Bible is full of science if you'll familiarize yourself with it. We read about the day the sun stood still. ...

Joshua 10:12-14, “

Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon.

And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? *So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.*

***And there was no day like that before it or after it*, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the LORD fought for Israel.**

”

It is ironic and hypocritical that today’s so-called modern “

scientists

”

are quick to accept the bogus

ideas of evolutionary theory, which cannot even be tested, studied or recreated in a laboratory. Yet, the Bible supports science, and science supports the Bible, on all fronts. NASA literally believes that two rocks in space collided billions of years ago, and that is how the earth and moon formed. And then it took billions of years more for enough asteroids containing ice crystals to hit the earth to form the massive oceans. And then somehow, mysteriously, life as we know it today just happened. And they call this insanity “

science

”

!

1. https://books.google.com/books?id=Na_GBgAAQBAJ&pg=PA717&lpg=PA717&dq=%27Hebrew+Scripture%27+has+no+bearing+on+the+modern+study+of+the+physical+world+or+the+othe
2. http://www.clarifyingchristianity.com/science.shtml
3. https://www.smithsonianmag.com/science-nature/evidence-for-a-flood-102813115/

2.5.25 The Bible Verse That I Hate The Most (2021-05-31 21:17)

Philippians 2:12, “

Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, *work out your own salvation* with fear and trembling.

”

I’m always writing in my blogs about all my favorite Bible passages that I love, but today I am writing about the Bible passage I hate the most! I hate our text verse from Philippians 2:12. I don’t hate the Bible, I just hate what this Bible verse teaches, because it leaves me at a loss. This verse teaches that we have to figure out how to make it day by day through this earthly life on our own. That is exactly what the Bible says: WORK OUT YOUR OWN SALVATION!

Thankfully, God's salvation is already taken care of for us, by faith alone. All we need to do to get to Heaven is acknowledge that we are guilty sinners, and believe the Gospel (the 'GOOD NEWS') that Jesus is the Christ, who *died* in our place on the cross to pay our debt of sin. Jesus was *buried* and three days later He miraculously *resurrected* physically by the power of God (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who hears this *Good News* and places their trust in Jesus Christ alone is saved. Nothing more is required nor allowed by God the Father.

But after God saves us, Philippians 2:13 teaches that we all have to figure out our way in this earthly life ON OUR OWN. I hate that! I don't like having to make my own choices about whom to marry and whom not to marry, where to go to church and where not to go to church, whom to trust and whom not to trust, where to move and where not to move, et cetera. Although I cherish my liberty and freedoms, I wish someone had wisely chosen my wife for me, because I picked a very bad person to marry. I've made umpteen bad decisions throughout my life, which adversely led to more bad decisions, and I've paid dearly for those poor choices. I wish God had made all my decisions for me. I wish it were as easy as seeking godly counsel, but people sometimes give very bad advice to others.

There is a silver lining though to Philippians 2:12, found in the next verse in

Philippians 2:13, "

For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

" The indwelling Holy Spirit helps guide us through life. I honestly do not know when, where, how or to what extent God has worked in me throughout my saved life. I simply don't know! Did God put it in my heart to move from Chicago to Guam in 2004? I have no idea. I sure feel like I made a poor choice. In hindsight, I wish I had moved my family to North Carolina, Tennessee or Florida's west coast. I think my entire family would have been much better off. But I don't know that. I love something that Pastor Max Younce said in one of his books:

"God only knows the things that would have happened, if the things that happened hadn't happened."

I don't beat myself up over bad decisions in the past, because I am just a flawed human being. I had no one to guide me, and I did what I thought was reasonable at the time. I have no regrets starting my website ministry, it was a wise decision in 2002. I have never received a single penny, and never will, for my many years of earnest ministry effort. I wish I had married a different woman. She abandoned me in 2006, and I am glad she did. Good riddance to bad rubbish! I was 20 years old and stupid when I got married. I couldn't have made a much worse choice. Some people choose to live in a delusion, but I choose to be honest and speak truth.

I do not know if I will ever remarry, but I am trying. I wrote a 46 year old white woman named Sherry today in Maryland. I doubt if she'll write back. No one ever does. I wrote two women last week. One, Tammy, turned out to be a fraud and was terminated by eHarmony. The other, Gracie, age 23, hasn't logged in since I contacted her on May 16th. I'm not having much luck. I am considering a young gal from the Philippines, but I dread the legalities of waiting for years for the process to complete to get her a marriage visa.

I have been planning to move, but this is the worst time to relocate. Literally, several thousand residents are fleeing California's oppressively government for greener pastures, moving to smaller cities across the United States. More people moved to Tennessee in 2020 than any other state! Unfortunately, that was my destination too, which has turned into a nightmare so far. Everyone is grabbing the cheaper apartments and homes as fast as they hit the market, making it next to impossible for me to find housing.

I wanted to go to Knoxville, and attend Temple Baptist Church in Powell, but of the several realtors I have contacted, only two replied. One ignored all my questions about finding a

rental, and said I should consider buying a home instead. The other realtor didn't answer my rental questions either, and enrolled me into an MLS account of the available homes in the area. Anything in my price range of $100,000 or less or either delipidated and ready to fall over, or "

contingent

"

or

"pending"

(meaning it has already been sold). In Nashville, Tennessee, there is a 3-month waiting list just to find an apartment to rent there! So I keep thinking about Philippians 2:12, about working out my own salvation, and it frustrates me, because I have no idea what I'm doing down here on earth. I pray to God for wisdom regularly, and by faith I choose to believe that He will honor my faith in Him. God is always good!!!

So I am taking things one day at a time. I have been considering moving to Tucson, Arizona since last year, and I might do it! I find a friendly realtor, Rachel, who has been sending me affordable rentals all this year. I just looked at a place she sent me in Tucson for $675 a month, ALL utilities included. That's nice! That A LOT less than I am paying right now ($1,000 a month, plus about $700 in utilities on Guam). With skyrocketing petroleum costs, Guam's Diesel powered electricity has also skyrocketed in costs). I only run my 24,000 BTU air-conditioner, a fan, refrigerator, and two computers, and my electric bill is $500 per month! I'll save $1,000 per month moving to Tucson! But I'll have to start paying state income tax in Arizona, so that will set me back a couple thousand. And I'll have to pay an extra $1,000 a year for auto insurance. I only pay $300 a year on Guam for full coverage insurance. Still, I'll come out way ahead in Tucson, Lord willing. I have to consider costs. God only knows how my neck pain adversely affects me each day and night. I need to take it easy.

So anyway, pray for me that God will show me where to move. I found the Tucson Baptist Church, which looks really good. I won't know until I visit a few times. I am torn in my soul between places to move. And I am scared to start all over, with no one by my side to share life with me. I need a wife. I get tired of some men always bad mouthing marriage and women. I avoid those types of negative people. Marriage is a beautiful thing, and there's still a lot of wonderful godly women, but I don't think I'll find her on eHarmony. I don't know. I long for the blessed day when Jesus completely takes control of my life, when I leave this crazy earthly world. The daily news is filled with horror and insanity. I don't want to be a part of this wicked world anymore. I am ready to go home to Heaven. My wonderful Savior ALWAYS makes the best choices and right decisions, and I trust Him wholly.

So what can we do dear reader? Well, that is why God gave us the Holy Bible, to be used as a LAMP unto our feet. **Psalms 119:105, "Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.**

" John 5:39,

" Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me." My favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. "** We all have to make our own decisions in life, and for every decision it affects future decisions. Bad decisions often limit opportunities. Likewise, sometimes bad decisions can become the very basis for our future success! God only knows. I am thankful that our omnipotent God can take the LEMONS in our life and still make LEMONADE with them. God is a God of second chances (Jonah 3:1).

The important thing is to stay focused on the Lord. **Hebrews 12:2a, “ LOOKING TO JESUS, the Author and Finisher of our faith.**

” I regret many decisions I’ve made in life. I cannot undo them. I hate myself for some of them. I wish I had married a different person, who cared, and who wouldn’t have quit and divorced me. But I have learned to LET GO, LET GOD, and just entrust the shattered pieces of my broken life to Jesus Christ, and let Him reshape them into something useless and meaningful again. **Colossians 3:1-3, “If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. *For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God*.”**

2.6 June

2.6.1 God’s Promise Of Power, Love And A Sound Mind (2021-06-01 09:30)

Mark 5:15,

“

And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, *and in his right mind*: and they were afraid.

”

Acts 4:13,

“

Now *when they saw the boldness of Peter and John*, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

”

2nd Timothy 1:7, “

***For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind*.**

” Psalm 18:30,

“As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him.

”

Proverb 2:7,

“He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

”

Oh dear reader, please do not mistake my boldness in preaching for arrogance and pride. I preach with boldness simply because I HAVE BEEN WITH JESUS (Acts 4:13). The demon possessed maniac of Gadarenes was later found sitting IN HIS RIGHT MIND when He met Jesus.

Dear friend, if you'll give God your heart He'll comb the kinks out of your head! I cannot encourage you enough to delve into the Word of God. Our precious Lord exhorts us in **John 5:39-41, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

I receive not honour from men.

" Jesus Christ is the answer to ALL your problems!!! Jesus exhorts us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES to learn of Him.

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to call Jesus and the Bible

"

twins.

" The Bible is the *Written Word*; Jesus is the *Living Word*. **John 1:1-3 and 14, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. ...And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.**

" Jesus is the Word of God Who became incarnate (flesh). Jesus is not only the personification of the Word of God, JESUS IS THE WORD OF GOD!!!

I have sincerely sought to make peace with the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam since 2014. I am not their enemy, I am their friend. A friend helps you to see. What saith the Scripture? **Proverb 27:5, "Open rebuke is better than secret love."** There are plenty of suck-ups in the Bob Jones crowd, who will tickle your ears and scratch your back to get along; but I am a truth-teller, willing to make myself vulnerable for speaking THE TRUTH. A true friend doesn't withhold the truth, worried that they might offend you. No, they tell you THE TRUTH. They will likely do it reluctantly, concerned of losing your love and fellowship, but they WILL tell you the truth if they love you. Jesus told the truth, and it cost Him popularity. **John 8:40, "But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you *the truth*, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham." John 8:45, "**

And because I tell you *the truth*, ye believe me not. "

I love the pastors, staff and people at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. I am rude at times in my preaching, I admit. My frustration comes out at times, showing simply that I miss being part of their church group. They were my family for a year in 2013-2014. I hadn't been that happy in 20 years. But Harvest's pastors yanked the carpet out from under me, because I loved them enough to TELL THE TRUTH. I bought several hundred dollars worth of books by fundamentalist preachers to open their eyes. One of the excellent books I gave them was by Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) titled, '[1]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible.' The truths which Dr. Al Lacy teach apply to ALL of the modern Bible versions, showing how corrupted they are by Satan. The communist country of Cuba had enough discernment to [2]reject a free shipment of 17,000 New International Version (NIV) Bibles, but America's dumb dumb pastors embrace them!

Another book I freely shared with Harvest's pastors is titled, '[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' a very needful book by Evangelist Michael P. Bowen. I love this book so much for defending the simplicity of the Gospel of free grace. Friend, if you have a problem with this book's primary message, which is salvation by faith alone in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ, you are not saved!!!

Oh how I love you Harvest Baptist Church of Guam!!! I truly do. Please pardon my rude preaching at times, I am simply trying to help you. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Corinthians 11:6, " But though I be rude in speech, *yet not in knowledge*; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things."**

I do not claim to be a good Christian. I do not have a single fault! You read correctly. I do not have a single fault—I HAVE MANY FAULTS!!! I have plenty of faults, sins and rough edges. I am definitely a diamond in the rough. The only good thing about me is Jesus in me (Galatians 2:20). I do want to be a better Christian. I tell my adult children: "Don't be like me, be better than me." Children follow the example set forth by their parents. That truth haunts every caring parent. My adult children represent the best and worst of both their Mom and Dad. Thankfully, our heavenly Father is perfect, and we don't have to worry about Him letting us down.

The Bible promises the Holy Spirit to every believer. That is why the Holy Spirit is literally called, THE SPIRIT OF PROMISE. **Ephesians 1:13-14, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with *that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory. "** Isn't that beautiful? God PROMISES the indwelling Holy Spirit to everyone who believes in the Lord Jesus Christ.

God Has Promised Every Believer A Sound Mind

Along with the Holy Spirit, God has PROMISED every believer the spirit of POWER, LOVE and a SOUND MIND.

2nd Timothy 1:7, "

For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

" Harvest Baptist Church of Guam is not of a sound mind, lacking having the sound doctrine of Christ. Any theology which does not offer the immediate absolute assurance of salvation is wrong! Kindly said, [4]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014), heretically said to 2,700 Bob Jones University students and faculty on January 26, 2015:

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [5]11:34)

Dear reader, Dr. Steve Pettit was inspired by demons when he said that! Salvation is not an award that you must qualify for. Salvation is a miraculous new birth in response to one's faith alone in Jesus Christ. Receiving God's free gift of eternal life (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9) is not something that you "WIN" to obtain. Salvation is NOT a race! According to Mr. Pettit, you cannot KNOW that you are assured of Heaven until the end of life, after you have

labored faithfully to RUN THE RACE. This is a 100 % false gospel, based upon human self-righteousness, and not the imputed righteousness of God by faith alone in Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "*And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law*, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

Sadly, BJU is corrupt theologically. Satan has crept in, taken control of the pulpit, and [6]BJU is the fountainhead today of the Westcott and Hort Greek. Along with corruptible seed you get corrupt doctrines!!! Mark Twain was so right, who said: "What one generation tolerates the next generation will embrace." Our Bible colleges are the main source of heresies today creeping into the churches!!! The most dangerous place for a Christian is in Bible college. You show me a preacher who denies the inspiration and infallibility of the King James Bible, and I'll guarantee you that he was messed with in some SEMINARY that shook his faith in the Holy Bible!!! [7]Pastor Jack Hyles admits that theologians from seminary had him messed-up as a young preacher!!! I tell you that the King James Bible is inspired, perfect and infallible!!!

If the Bible today is not perfect and infallible, then God is a liar, because He PROMISED in Psalm 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His pure Word forever!!! If God's Words are no longer *very pure* (perfect - Psalm 119:140), then they have not been *kept* and *preserved*. What good would inspiration be, if God's inspired perfect Words lost their perfection and inspiration as men mishandled the Bible over the centuries? It would totally defeat the purpose of God inspiring His Word. *Inspiration* simply means that they are God's Word, not man's. I am tired of hearing preachers attack the King James Bible, falsely claiming that it is the *best* but not *infallible*. If that be true, then inspiration means absolutely nothing!!! This is why every modern Devil's Bible dishonestly [8]remove God's solemn promise from Psalm 12:6-7.

Dear reader, and you are dear to my soul, God has given us a sound Bible today. How can any believer have a sound mind if we have to search through a dozen different Bible versions to find the truth? Is it the truth? Which rendering? Do you just pick and choose your favorite Bible? Sadly, I literally heard Pastor Marty Herron at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam apologize to his church congregation one day. It was a Sunday morning and he was surfing the internet during the special music. Afterwards, Pastor Herron told everyone that he wasn't surfing the internet, he was searching through different versions of the Bible to prepare his sermon. Oh boy! That's ridiculous folks.

Pastor Jack Hyles makes this very important observation, about the psychological damage being caused by the never-ending rash of new Bible translations being published:

> "You'd be shocked if you knew, how the versions of the Bible that are coming out, which are so unnecessary and not even Bible. You'd be shocked if you knew what they're doing to cause Christian people to feel subconsciously unstable. You'd be shocked if you knew what it's doing to the nervous system of our people! All these Bibles!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, MP3 sermon, "[9]Don't Chase The Pendulum."

God promised a sound mind to every believer, but the Devil is going to have you confused and going all different directions of you let him! Stick to the King James Bible, and throw all that modern garbage away. Burn your [10]English Standard PERversion (ESV).

God Has Given Every Believer A Spirit Of Love

Harvest Baptist Church of Guam has written me off. Some people would say that I should just quietly go find another church, which is exactly what Pastor Marty Herron told me in 2017. But I was in love with their school nurse, Kris, and she only attended Harvest...lol. What do you mean, “

Go elsewhere.

” Not a chance Buster Brown! I’m not going anywhere! When an independent Baptist church is so drastically different doctrinally, that they want you to go elsewhere, SOMTHING IS VERY WRONG IN CHRIKSTENDOM!!!

I mean, there is only ONE BIBLE, right? (Matthew 4:4). There is only ONE GOD, right? (Deuteronomy 6:4). There is only ONE MEDIATOR, right? (1st Timothy 2:5-6). There is only ONE GOSPEL, right? (Galatians 1:6-9). There is only ONE CHURCH, right? (1st Timothy 3:15). So why in the world would the pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam tell me to go find a different church that agrees with me? Folks, humbly said, I am a graduate of Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). I have an earned Bachelor’s degree in Pastoral Theology. I also have an earned Master’s Degree in Theology from Christian International Ministries (CIM). I only enrolled in their school because my father earned his theology degrees from them, so I trusted them. I did all the work to earn a Doctorate Of Ministry degree from CIM, but when Bill Hamon preached alongside Benny Hinn, I’d had enough and forsook those devils.

My point is that I am 100 % Independent fundamental Baptist in my doctrine, yet I am not welcomed at the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. The reason why is because they are incompetent pastors, who have been corrupted by Calvinists. [11]Pastor John MacArthur boasts of being a 5-point Calvinist!!! That is so horrible. [12]Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) refutes all 5-points of Calvinism. Calvinism is of the Devil, all 5 points. John Calvin (1509-1564) was an infidel in the pulpit, who is infamous for literally murdering 58 people who disagreed with him doctrinally. So much for living a changed life as *proof* of salvation!!!

Dear friend, God has not given us the demonic spirit of fear, corrupt doctrine or weakness. The Bible says I can do ALL THINGS THROUGH CHRIST, which strengtheneth me. **Philippians 4:13, “I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.”** I am a very loving man. I wish the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam wouldn’t shun me away. I truly am not their enemy. They have missed out on having a good friend all these years. I will be the first to admit that I am not perfect. I am a perfect sinner! I get a bit emotional sometimes, because I am a passionate person with a big heart, a preacher’s heart. When I attended Harvest for a year in 2013-2014, I cried often in church. My friends often saw my face covered in tears after the church service. I wept like a baby during the Lord’s Supper, feeling so unworthy. Jesus is worthy (Revelation 5:4-9). Amen! WORTHY IS THE LAMB!!!

I loved my church family. In 2017 I fell in love with Abby the moment I saw her moving the neighbor’s lawn. I’ve wanted to date and marry her ever since, but she won’t have anything to do with me because of the tense situation between Harvest’s pastors and me. This is all on them, not me. I have always expressed a sincere desire to befriend them. The big problem is that [13]Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) is NOT compatible with grace. Calvinism is [14]not compatible with the Gospel!!!

I love you all in the Bob Jones camp. God knows that I am simply trying to help you. Calvinism perverts God’s grace and must be rooted out and exposed. John Calvin was a modern-day Cain, trying to impress God with his self-righteousness. If you have to look at your life to prove that you’re saved, it just proves that you’re not. I didn’t say that, God did! **Romans 4:4, “Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.”** Let him that hath eats to hear, hear. To God be the glory. I love you all. **1st Corinthians 16:24, “ My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen. ”**

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you-excerpts.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.biblefortoday.org/articles/open_letter.htm
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/12/we-have-infallible-pure-and-inspired.html
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/dont_chase_the_pendulum.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
11. https://www.gty.org/library/articles/A341/why-i-am-a-calvinist-part-1
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
14. https://youtu.be/D_xTh6BDEuU

2.6.2 Repenting Of Your Sins Will Keep You Out Of Heaven (2021-06-02 23:01)

Acts 15:1 and 24, “

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved. ...Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*:

”

Dear reader, there is not one mention in the King James Bible about repenting of your sins to be saved. We do read about repentance TOWARD GOD in **Acts 20:21, “Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.**

” We do read about repentance to the acknowledgment of THE TRUTH in **2nd Timothy 2:25,**

“In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;” But we do not find anything in the Holy Bible about repenting, nor turning away from, our sins to receive God’s free gift of eternal life.

So you see, anybody who adds “

turning away from your sins

”

to be saved is perverting the Gospel of free grace! This is no trifle matter. Neo-evangelicals like the Bob Jones University crowd today, make light of this issue, sinfully bidding Godspeed to damnable false teachers like Pastor John MacArthur. Dear friend, if you have repented of your sins to get to Heaven, you are NOT a born-again Christian and you assuredly WON’T go to Heaven when you die.

Adding repentance from sins is equivalent to adding the works of the law to be saved. They are one and the same! What do you think “

the works of the law

”

are? What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20,**

“Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.”

I am sick and tired of these middle of the road type of preachers today, like [1]Dr. Kevin Bauder, who [2]claim that Lordship Salvation still falls [3]within the acceptable realm of orthodox Christians. No, it does not! [4]Lordship Salvation is a deadly perversion of God’s grace! (awesome writing by Pastor Curtis Hutson, 1934-1995).

1. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2013/03/lets-get-clarity-on-this-what-is-kevin.html
2. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2013/02/kevin-bauder-to-choose-between-ernest.html
3. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2010/08/do-fundamentalists-evangelicals-believe.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf

---

2.6.3 How Neo Evangelicals Are Damning The Next Generation (2021-06-03 09:30)

Proverbs 22:28, “Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.” Matthew 4:4, “But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, *but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*.” Revelation 3:2, “Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.”

Kindly said, God’s curse is upon Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary. It should be cemetery!

God’s curse is upon Bob Jones University.

God’s curse is upon is upon the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

God’s curse is upon Moody Bible Institute. All of these pseudo-Christian organizations promote multiple Bible revisions, which is a disgrace, and proves just how theologically incompetent they all are. Look what Voltaire the infamous atheist said:

> **“**
>
> **The Bible is not the inspired, inerrant and 100 % historically true words of God ” —**
>
> **Voltaire (French philosopher and atheist, 1694-1778)**
>
> **“ If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man’s belief in the Bible. ”**
>
> **—**
>
> **Voltaire (French philosopher and atheist, 1694-1778)**

When you hear a preacher or Bible professor claim that Bible translations are no longer inspired today, and that only the original autographs were inspired, remember that they are in agreement with Voltaire! Folks, we don't have any originals anymore!!!

In his well written article, *The Two Lies*, Bible believer Daryl R. Coats rightly says:

> "If the Bible were inspired only in the original manuscripts, no one today really knows for sure what is in 'the Bible' because no one today has ever seen the original manuscripts."

[1]Sam Kobia, Secretary, *World Council Of Churches*, ENI 1-23-04:

> "Having a variety of translations available encourages the Bible to be read in a plural and ecumenical way. HAVING A VARIETY OF TRANSLATIONS AVAILABLE IS A PRECIOUS TOOL IN THE STRUGLE AGAINST RELIGIOUS FUNDAMENTALISM." (Caps are mine)

Did you understand

that? In other words, the Devil intentionally published a bunch of English Bible revisions to destroy people's Christian faith! All these Neo-evangelicals today, like the shameful Bob Jones University camp, are destroying churches! We've got a bunch of incompetent, cold-hearted, academics today who woefully lack compassion, because they've been trained by people in Bible colleges who've never built churches!!! [2]Pastor Jack Hyles said that truth, and he was so right!!!

The explosion of modern versions has encouraged the student to pick and choose his own preferred readings and has created a tendency to treat every Bible lightly and to look upon none as the final words of God. This is the great danger of using, and the incalculable harm done by, the modern Bible revisions! [3]Occultist Alice Bailey (1880-1949) said the goal of Theosophists (Luciferians) is to infiltrate the churches, and to lead young people into a superficial form of spirituality without organized religion or dogma (sound doctrine). The goal of Luciferians is to prepare the world to receive the coming Antichrist, who **"shall honour the God of forces"** (new age), according to **Daniel 11:38b**. Evangelist Will Kinney states:

> Not surprisingly, this is the attitude behind every English 'Bible' published since 1611. "We can only follow the best judgment of competent scholars as to the most probable reconstruction of the original text," says the preface to the RSV, too deceitful to define just what a "competent scholar" is and to cut through the double-talk and admit, "This is what we think the Bible might be."
>
> The number of professing Christians who do not believe in a "hold it in your hands and read" type of inspired Bible has steadily increased over the years since the flood of multiple-choice, conflicting and contradictory modern bible versions began to appear about 100 years ago. The following testimonies about the character of Evangelicalism today were made by key Evangelical leaders. The irony is that these same men are part of the problem they lament. Each of these men has been guilty of endorsing modern bible versions:

"MORE AND MORE ORGANIZATIONS AND INDIVIDUALS HISTORICALLY COMMITTED TO AN INFALLIBLE SCRIPTURE HAVE BEEN EMBRACING AND PROPAGATING THE VIEW THAT THE BIBLE HAS ERRORS IN IT. This movement away from the historic standpoint has been most noticeable among those often labeled Neo-evangelicals. This change of position with respect to the infallibility of the Bible is widespread and has occurred in evangelical denominations, Christian colleges, theological seminaries, publishing houses and learned societies" (Dr. Harold Lindsell, former vice-president and professor at Fuller Theological Seminary and Editor Emeritus of Christianity Today; *The Battle For The Bible*, 1976, p. 20).

"WITHIN EVANGELICALISM THERE ARE A GROWING NUMBER WHO ARE MODIFYING THEIR VIEWS ON THE INERRANCY OF THE BIBLE SO THAT THE FULL AUTHORITY OF SCRIPTURE IS COMPLETELY UNDERCUT. But is happening in very subtle ways. Like the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views on Biblical authority often seem at first glance not to be very far from what evangelicals, until just recently, have always believed. But also, like the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views when followed consistently end up a thousand miles apart. What may seem like a minor difference at first, in the end makes all the difference in the world ... compromising the full authority of Scripture eventually affects what it means to be a Christian theologically and how we live in the full spectrum of human life" (Francis Schaeffer, *The Great Evangelical Disaster*, 1983, p. 44).

The surest way to ruin the faith of the next generation is to deny the inspiration of the King James Bible in this generation. Mark Twain wisely said: “What one generation tolerates the next generation will embrace.” The First Baptist Church Of Hammond, Indiana (FBCH) has denied the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008. They are trying to compensate by focusing on soulwinning. Although I am excited about the soulwinning, I also know that by removing the ancient landmark (Proverbs 22:28), the FBCH and Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) will change down the road.

This generation has sinfully chosen to embrace the ungodly doctrine of Voltaire, claiming that we do not have an inspired Bible today. The next natural progression is to accept multiple Bible versions, like Bob Jones University has been shamefully doing for decades now. When the new Bible revisions are accepted, the heresy of Lordship Salvation comes with the new Bibles, and then I-chabod will be written over the church! That means: “The glory of the Lord has departed”! FBCH today are condemning the next generation to go liberal, by denying the inspiration of the Holy Bible. Already FBCH and HAC are silent about the evils and dangers of the Devil’s Bibles. If Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) were alive today, they’d never invite him to speak at FBCH and HAC, but Brother Jack Hyles did in 1995, and I was there!!! The very core of Christian Fundamentalism is the belief in a perfect, infallible and inspired Holy Bible!!!



In case you missed his quote earlier, [5]Sam Kobia, Secretary, *World Council Of Churches* , said on January 23, 2004:

> "Having a variety of translations available encourages the Bible to be read in a plural and ecumenical way. HAVING A VARIETY OF TRANSLATIONS AVAILABLE IS A PRECIOUS TOOL IN THE STRUGLE AGAINST RELIGIOUS FUNDAMENTALISM." (Caps are mine)

The Neo-evangelical Bob Jones University crowd are drilling holes in the bottom of the boat, while we Fundamentalists are trying to keep the ship from sinking!

1. http://www.lightoflife.com/light_of_life_events_world_February2004.htm#BIBLE
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/10/why-harvest-baptist-church-on-guam.html
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/satanism/theosophy.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEimZCPpQlMfTI9QZp49rPC_mcgNPiNM1pgdrDi-zdpqYXQUtaOXY5aeEeeavEb7g0xOlJCusWpoWpN2CgkYODoQ44l5H2jDjot8Jrf
5. http://www.lightoflife.com/light_of_life_events_world_February2004.htm#BIBLE

2.6.4 Refuting Pastor James L. Melton On Repentance (2021-06-05 17:44)

Romans 4:3-7, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*. But to him that *worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness *without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."

Kindly, said, Pastor James L. Melton is WRONG on Bible repentance for salvation! I just uploaded this helpful excerpt from [1]Pastor Max Younce exposing John MacArthur and the Lordship Salvation heresy. GOOD STUFF!!! What James Melton is teaching is the Devil's lie of CALVINISM!

- **Roman Catholics** teach that salvation is by **FAITH PLUS WORKS**.
- **Calvinists** teach that salvation is by **FAITH THAT WORKS**.
- The **Holy Bible** teaches that salvation is by **FAITH WITHOUT WORKS!** (Romans 4:4-6; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5).

What saith the Scripture? **Titus 3:5, "**

Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

"

I am so sick and tired of hearing these confused pastors, like James Melton and [2]Charles Lawson, teach that it is not a work to require people to turn away from their sins to PROVE that they are saved. Here are Pastor James Melton's own words, so you can see and decide for yourself dear reader. Some of the things he says are true, but some are blatantly false. I will comment afterwards, to refute his false teachings:

> **THE REPENTANCE INTERVIEW**
>
> By far, the most misunderstood and misrepresented position of our ministry is that of Biblical repentance. We believe that literally MILLIONS of people remain lost and will perish in the fires of hell after being led to believe that they were saved as a result of repeating an empty prayer with no Holy Ghost conviction. We call this EMPTY BELIEVISM. This unfortunate reality is due to the fact that thousands of self-professed "soul winners" have very little spiritual discernment and are not following the leadership of the Holy Spirit. They are robotic religious salesmen who produce far more fake converts than genuine converts. The following is a straight-forward approach to making our beliefs clear for anyone who has been misinformed or anyone who just simply needs honest answers. This was first published as a Facebook post in April, 2019, then posted as a standing page on our web site shortly afterwards . . .
>
> If I (JLM) were to incorporate into one interview many of the questions that I've received from empty believists, the dialog would go something like this . . .
>
> QUESTION: Do you believe that repentance is only a change of mind?
>
> ANSWER: No, because "only a change of mind" is impossible. If a mind truly changes, then results will follow. If a man really makes up his mind to get out of bed and go to work, then he gets up and goes to work. If he doesn't, then it's because he made up his mind to NOT go to work. A "change of mind" isn't a change of mind unless it's real with real results. Empty believists like the "change of mind" definition for repentance only because one cannot read another's mind; therefore, they can get away with calling fake converts "professions of faith," something that the word of God does NOT call them.

QUESTION: But doesn't your wording "results will follow" amount to adding works as a requirement for salvation?

ANSWER: No, because the works are not done in order TO BE saved, but rather as a RESULT of one being saved. Faith without works is dead (James 2:26), and by their fruit ye shall know them (Mat. 7:20).

QUESTION: But how much fruit should we see before we can rest assured that a man is really saved?

ANSWER: You probably need to ask the Lord about that, since He's the one who said it, not me. Personally, at first, I am content with seeing some sign of spiritual life that I have not seen before: a Bible question once in a while, a visit to church services, a desire to be baptized, or maybe a concern about sin and holy living. Any of these would indicate the possible presence of a new creature living inside that is beginning to grow. As that growth continues, we should expect to see the fruit of the spirit listed in Galatians 5:22-23.

QUESTION: And if none of those things ever happen, nor anything else of a spiritual nature, then you believe the person is still lost?

ANSWER: That's correct.

QUESTION: But how can you know their heart?

ANSWER: How can YOU reject Matthew 7:20, II Corinthians 5:17, Titus 1:16, Matthew 3:8, Acts 26:20 and James 2:26? The Bible TOLD you how to know their heart (by their fruits, or works), yet you reject this holy standard so you can keep tallying-up false professions and bragging about them to your IFB brethren.

QUESTION: But aren't you confusing standing with state?

ANSWER: No, I've understood standing and state longer than some of you have been alive. I'm taking both into account, as do the verses that I just referenced. If a man is truly standing in Christ, then there will be some evidence of it in his state. Pretty simple.

QUESTION: But doesn't that deal more with sanctification than salvation?

ANSWER: I never said it dealt with salvation. I said that fruit will FOLLOW salvation as an EVIDENCE OF salvation. Call it sanctification, or anything you like, but it will follow salvation, if the salvation is real. When "all things" become new (II Cor. 5:17), something will surely be noticed!

QUESTION: Do you question the motives of those that you term "empty believists"?

ANSWER: I question the motives of some of them, and I question the character and intelligence of most all of them.

QUESTION: Why would you question their character and intelligence?

ANSWER: The soul of every human being is precious, and each one deserves to be handled with the utmost care and compassion. Empty believists are little more than

high-pressure religious salesmen who view souls as mere numbers. I find this despicable, and I question the character of anyone who doesn't find it despicable, regardless of their church size or their social standing with the brethren. As for their intelligence, I have found that a great many of them lack basic reading, comprehension and reasoning skills, at least on any adult level. Whether they were born that way or they became that way, I do not know. I suspect that maybe God took the sound minds of some of them after they rejected His words and chose IFB tradition instead, but I do not know.

QUESTION: Do you believe they are lost?

ANSWER: Some of them are probably lost, yes, perhaps many of them, but not all, and probably not most.

QUESTION: If you could have one prayer answered in regards to your "empty believe" opponents, what would it be?

ANSWER: I would ask that everyone GET ALONE by pulling away from their favorite preachers, colleges and camps for a few months and do a lot of personal soul searching, praying and Bible studying at the throne of grace. That's where wisdom is found and genuine Christian men of character are built. I fear that most empty believists know very little about this on a PERSONAL level, and they never will until they overcome their religious peer pressure and become MEN of rock-solid Biblical conviction who know how to stand and fight alone.

QUESTION: Do you believe that will ever happen?

ANSWER: Sadly, no.

"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves" - The Lord Jesus Christ, Matthew 23:15

SOURCE: [3]Facebook, James L. Melton, 'The Repentance Interview'

[4]

First, Pastor Melton unfortunately hangs himself theologically in the very first question and answer given, by openly denying that repentance means a change of mind. The Greek noun for "repent" is *[5]metanoia*, which means "

a change of mind.

"

Regarding repentance, Melton is half right. The Devil's most effective lie is the half-truth, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic. It is true that *a change of mind* (beyond the meaning of repentance itself) must logically result in some type of action, but that biblical action is to simply BELIEVE the Gospel to be saved, nothing else. The object of repentance is BELIEVING.

Pastor Melton errantly says it refers to a change of lifestyle, which is a false plan of salvation. He is wrong on repentance!

In his second question and answer, Pastor Melton quotes James 2:26 (faith without works is dead) and Matthew 7:20 (by their fruit ye shall know them). These Scripture passages speak about being justified in the sight of men, not God. With God we can only be justified BY FAITH (Habakkuk 2:4; Acts 10:43, 13:39; Galatians 3:26). If you have to look at your life to prove that you're saved, it proves that you're not! Eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23). The truth is that a believer SHOULD do good works Titus 2:12; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Calvinism).

The Bible is filled with examples of horrible saints. Lot was a sinful man, who got drunk and impregnanted his two daughters. David stole a man's wife, got her pregnant unintentionally, and then had her husband murdered to cover up his evil. This is the man after God's own heart. We are allowed in the Bible to see their entire life, which only God can see. But if it weren't for the divine spotlight that God gives to us in the Bible, to see their complete lives before, during and after, then we would never know that some of them were even saints. Solomon lives a very sinful life of sexual perversion. Samson chased harlots his entire life! This was God's man (Judges 16:1).

As you read earlier, Pastor Melton examines a professed believer's life, and rejects them as saved, regardless of their profession of faith in Jesus Christ if he doesn't see evidence. The big problem with Melton's ideas is that Satan does imitate the things of God (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). Anything that an unsaved person can imitate cannot be used as "

proof

"

that someone is saved. Can an unsaved person do good works? Yes. Can an unsaved person read the Bible? Yes. Can an unsaved person speak religious lingo? Yes. In fact, an unsaved person can imitate anything a Christian can do, except one thing. An unbeliever does not have the indwelling Holy Spirit of God. **1st John 3:24,**

" And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. "

Dear reader, I want to focus now on James Melton's third question and answer, which is very disturbing, and this is really dangerous teaching. Please read it again:

> QUESTION: But how much fruit should we see before we can rest assured that a man is really saved?
>
> ANSWER: You probably need to ask the Lord about that, since He's the one who said it, not me. Personally, at first, I am content with seeing some sign of spiritual life that I have not seen before: a Bible question once in a while, a visit to church services, a desire to be baptized, or maybe a concern about sin and holy living. Any of these would indicate the possible presence of a new creature living inside that is beginning to grow. As that growth continues, we should expect to see the fruit of the spirit listed in Galatians 5:22-23.

Do you see the really big problem with what he just said? I sure do! According to Pastor Melton's foolish thinking, there is NO DEFINITE POINT at which a person can KNOW that they are saved. He even admits that he cannot answer his own question. Look for yourself at what he says... "

You probably need to ask the Lord about that.

” Huh? Well then how can anyone ever truly know that they are born-again? If we must have some degree of works evident in our life to know that we’re saved, then we can never really KNOW, can we? Melton’s Satanic teaching goes 100 % contrary to the Word of God, which teaches that every believer CAN KNOW we are saved (1st John 5:13).

Many people misunderstand the Epistle of 1st John. You need to realize that the Lord didn’t give us 1st John to become fruit inspectors, so we could go around judging who is saved or lost. The key verse of the epistle is found in

1st John 3:24,

“ And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. ” Bible students lift verses like **1st John 3:8** out of context, **“He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.”** The question is not whether you have sin in your life (we ALL do), the question is do you have the Holy Spirit living inside you? That is a question that only you can determine. I cannot determine if you are saved, and neither can anyone else. Just because a person is living in horrible sin, or incarcerated in prison for their crimes, does not in any way indicate that they are not saved. It just means that they’re priorities in life were wrong when they made those bad choices.

I get people writing to me, wanting to know how to determine if they have the Holy Spirit in them. Friend, if you have believed the Gospel, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, and you have trusted in the risen Savior, you have the Holy Spirit in you. How do I know that? I know because that is what the Holy Bible teaches!

> Ephesians 1:12-15, “That we should be to the praise of his glory, *who first trusted in Christ. In whom ye also trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: *in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.”

What a beautiful and power packed passage of Scripture! Do you see the simplicity of salvation dear friend? We get saved by simply TRUSTING JESUS, after we heard THE TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL. That is how you get saved, you simply BELIEVE the truth of the Gospel when you hear it preached. That is how 3,000 people got saved on the Day of Pentecost. **Acts 2:41, “Then *they that gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.”** That is why the Apostle Paul said to the Galatian churches in **Galatians 3:2, “This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?***

” That is so simple. [6]Read how simple it was for Cornelius to get saved in Acts 10:43-44.

The 3,000 souls saved at Pentecost weren’t put on probation. There was no monitoring program. I wouldn’t be surprised if some of these crazy Lordship Salvation churches require their members to wear ankle bracelets, to monitor their activities to see if they’re really saved. Where does this insanity end? All my life I have heard wicked religious people accuse others of NOT BEING SAVED, because of sin in that person’s life. I assure you biblically that the greater sin is in the wicked hearts of the people pointing their fingers (Matthew 7:1-5). **1st Timothy 5:24, “ Some men’s sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men**

they follow after." You are a dirty, guilty and loathsome sinner, just like everybody else! Christ died for ALL men, because we are ALL ungodly sinners (1st John 1:10; Romans 5:6-9).

I cannot warn you enough dear reader to RUN away from the false teachings of James L. Melton on repentance. True repentance is *a change of mind* that compels a person to BELIEVE the Gospel, period. The life that you choose to live afterwards as a child of God is strictly a matter of sanctification, and not justification. Repentance and faith are inseparable. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed.

Dr. John R. Rice Is Right That The Man Who Believes Has Repented

Dr. John R. Rice said it very well:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). ***Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation*. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Please don't miss it! I have heard [7]Missionary David W. Cloud and other false teachers, attempt to portray Dr. Rice as a proponent of Lordship Salvation, saying he taught that people must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. David Cloud even goes as far as to pitch Dr. John R. Rice against his successor Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). I explain this issue in the preceding hyperlink. Mr. Cloud claims that Curtis Hutson leaves off repentance, thus corrupting the Gospel. [8]Nothing could be further from the truth. Also, please read, [9]Dr. John R. Rice Refutes Lordship Salvation .

Granted, I don't agree with Dr. Rice's mention of "turning from sin," because that language is not found anywhere in the King James Bible. But Dr. Rice makes it plain that the person who BELIEVES has turned from sin. So Dr. Rice clearly DIDN'T think that a person must turn away from sinful behavior to be saved. Nor did Dr. Rice believe that you must clean up your life of sin (reform) to prove that you are saved. Dr. Rice believed that the only way to determine if someone is saved, is by the direct testimony from their mouth concerning Jesus Christ. I fully agree. It is falsehood to examine a person's life to determine if they are saved. A Christian's walk ought to validate their talk (Matthew 5:16), but if it doesn't, only God knows if they are saved or not. Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. Misunderstood Repentance is of the Devil.

To be saved, you must think differently to believe the Good News (i.e., Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins, He was buried and physically resurrected three days later). We are saved

by believing, not by repenting; but repentance makes believing possible. If you didn't change your mind about whatever it is that has been preventing you from believing, then you wouldn't have come to Christ to be forgiven and saved. The only thing you need to change your mind about is whatever has been hindering you from believing.

Unbelief is the only thing that keeps a person from believing. To require that someone commit to turning away from living a lifestyle of sin, has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life. I hope you see that. False teachers like John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, James White, James L. Melton, Bryan Denlinger, Sam Horn, John Piper, Ray Comfort, Gary Walton, Kirk Cameron and R.C. Sproul, unbiblically require people to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get saved, or to prove that they are really saved, which is heresy. Salvation is a take proposition, not a give proposition.

Out Baptist churches today are filled with people who are very ecumenical, accepting and bidding Godspeed to all manner of heresy, false teachers, counterfeit Bible versions and other gospels. Sadly, anybody who professes faith alone in Christ alone by grace alone is embraced as being a true Christian; yet many of these so-called "Christians" adhere to a very different plan of salvation than what is clearly taught in the King James Bible. I have just shown you two Baptist churches, whose Statement of Faith add turning away from sins to the Gospel, corrupting the simplicity that is in Christ by faith alone.

Most churches are in denial today. While they insist that salvation is a free gift that cannot be earned, at the same time they also insist that you turn away from sinning to receive it. I can take you to the Mormon, Roman Catholic, Jehovah's Witness, Church of Christ and Seventh-Day Adventist websites to show you where [10]they all insist that salvation is obtained solely by God's grace. Yet, all of these false religions require some form of works for salvation, or to prove that you are really saved by performing works. The Word of God teaches the exact opposite, that a person is saved solely BY FAITH and nothing else is required…

> **Romans 3:20-26, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus."**

Repeatedly in the Bible we are taught simply to BELIEVE on the only begotten Son of God (John 3:16). Nowhere are we told to repent "of our sins" to be saved. NOWHERE!!! In closing, let me repeat these doctrinally sound words by Evangelist John R. Rice once again. And may I say, the inspired Scriptures are our final and only authority in all doctrinal and moral matters. You'll find those inspired words only in the King James Bible today. Having said that, Dr. Rice gets it 100 % correct here, in my humble opinion as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher:

> **“Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation.** Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. ***One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.” [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Repentance is not a separate act from believing, but one and the same. This is the great Bible truth which is woefully lacking in thousands of Baptist churches today, perverting the simple Gospel of free grace. God bless you dear friend, and thank you from my heart for reading this humble sinner’s writings. To God alone be the glory!

[11]

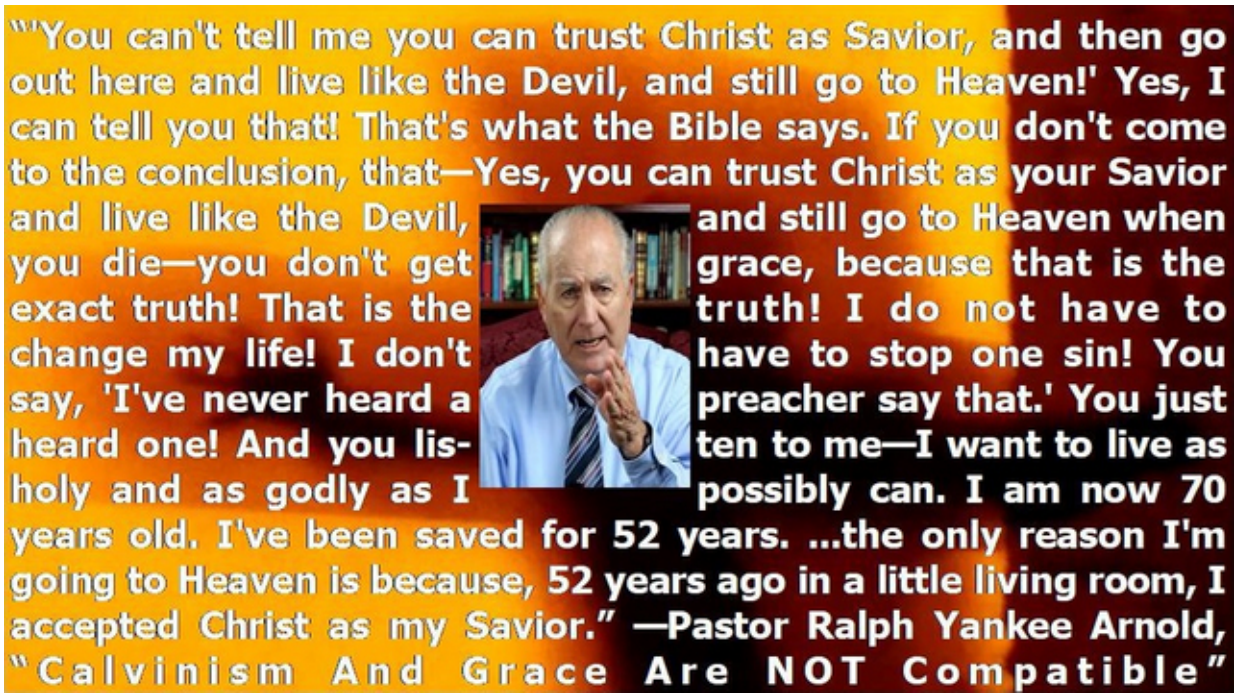

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/lordship_salvation_exposed.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
3. https://www.facebook.com/james.melton.3194/posts/1528086744049743
4. https://www.facebook.com/james.melton.3194/posts/1528086744049743
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/03/dr-john-r-rice-refutes-lordship.html
10. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/search?q=vatican
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiIQT-ty_FJMAhKkUral_rWtZ8_Kxr6PDf-Avv48siD98JlFuXUn2Ipb1AmxVYqZh-sitkbSKuqkujq3UwqWPmAz153AOg4Xq2_X9E

2.6.5 Wicked People Dismiss God's Miracles As Coincidence (2021-06-06 09:30)

Joshua 10:12-14, "

Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon.

***And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies*. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.**

And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the LORD fought for Israel.

"

I read something disturbing today in The Times Of Israel, attributing the miracle of the sun standing still for a day in the Old Testament book of Joshua, as a mere eclipse:

> **'Joshua stopped the sun' 3,224 years ago today, scientists say**
>
> Cambridge researchers announced Monday that they have pinpointed the date of the biblical account of Joshua stopping the sun — which they claim is the day of the oldest eclipse ever recorded — to October 30, 1207 BCE, exactly 3,224 years ago.
>
> SOURCE:
>
> [1]'Joshua stopped the sun' 3,224 years ago today, scientists say

[2]

Dear reader, that is untrue! It was not an eclipse. God worked a miracle per request by Joshua, so that Israel could finish the battle before sunset! The Bible says that Joshua commanded for the sun and moon to stand still for a reason, so they could have light to fight. The Bible says the Israelites kept fighting against the Amorites until they won the battle! God was the One Who gave them the victory.

> We might say, "How little Joshua knew." But he knew his God! He knew that God had promised to go before His people to fight their battles and give them victory (Joshua 10:8). And in this battle he saw victory in its grasp, but time was running out. If he didn't conquer the enemy before dark, they would regroup and attack Israel the next day. Knowing his God, his Gods power, and his Gods promise, he called out to God for help, and in the presence of all Israel, he commanded the "sun to stand still." But the sun was already standing still, Joshua. It is the earth that moves, not the sun. Why didn't Joshua cry out, "Earth quit moving," or "Earth, slow down your spinning on your axis to prolong time."
>
> Joshua had no idea that his command slowed down 6.6 sextrillion tons of spinning gravel and water to give Israel victory over her enemies. But Joshua did know something that God had revealed to him. Over 3,000 years ago he said something that would have met the approval of todays scientific establishment. His command in the Hebrew language was not "Sun, stand thou still," but "Sun, cease acting, or "Sun, stop working." It was then that the gravitational pull of the sun affected the earth. It was then the earth began to slow down and the day was lengthened.

SOURCE: (Robert Boyd, Boyds Bible Handbook, Eugene, Oregon: Harvest House, 1983 p. 124).

Furthermore, if you want to look at science, there has [3]never been an eclipse of the sun longer than 7 minutes and 32 seconds. The Bible says that the sun stood still for one whole day. So this couldn't have been a mere eclipse, if you want to only talk about science and deny a miracle working God. The Bible says it was a miracle of God, which causes the sun to stand still for 24 hours. Did the earth stop rotating? I do not know. The Bible says that the sun stood still, but if the earth was still turning, then the sun would have moved. I am not an astronomer, but I do know a little bit about astronomy. I know that BOTH the earth and the sun are always moving. So for the sun to stand still, both the sun and moon would have had to cease moving. Dear friend, all we need to know is that THE SUN STOOD STILL FOR 24 HOURS!

I feel sorry for lost sinners who don't believe in a miracle working God. ...

Romans 1:20-23, "

For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

***Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools*,**

And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. "

The wacky ideas of evolution are blatant fraud! It is indeed very disturbing when wicked people attempt to explain away a miracle working God. I bought the wonderful 1956 classic movie "The Ten Commandments," starring actor Charlton Heston (1923-2008). I have the special edition which comes with 2 CD's. The second disk explains how they made the film. It is very interesting. After completing the film, producer Cecil B. DeMille (1881-1959) ordered the stage destroyed, so it couldn't be used in another film. But something that disturbed me and mad me sad, was that on the second disk a woman explains away all the miracles of God. She gives scientific explanations for all of the 10 plagues on Egypt.

She says in the documentary about the movie that a volcano erupted. The lava allegedly turned the local waters in Egypt red like blood. This natural disaster, as she claims, drove the frogs from their natural habit, invading Egypt with frogs. On and on she went, dismissing all the wonderful miracles of almighty God as mere coincidences of science. Dear reader, that is a wicked thing to do! I wouldn't want to be in her shoes on judgment day, when she faces God someday in eternity (Romans 14:10-12; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Proverbs 24:12; Hebrews 4:13; Matthew 12:36).

I feel sorry for The Times Of Israel, who attempt to dismiss a miracle working God. Joshua ordered the sun to stand still, and God honored his request. **Genesis 18:14, "**

Is any thing too hard for the LORD?

At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son. **"** No dear friend, there is NOTHING too hard for the Lord to do. God is a miracle working

God!!! Whether He wants to do a miracle in response to our prayer is a different matter entirely. As believers we ought to live BY FAITH.

I trust the Lord by faith. That means I KNOW my God does miracles. I pray to God about many things. Whether He chooses to answer is not my concern, that is solely the Lord's department. If we pray and then quit praying, because we don't see the results we expected, then we are sinfully walking BY SIGHT (2nd Corinthians 5:7). **"THE JUST SHALL LIVE BY HIS FAITH" (Habakkuk 2:4b).**

1. https://www.timesofisrael.com/3224-years-later-scientists-see-first-ever-recorded-eclipse-in-joshuas-battle/
2. https://www.timesofisrael.com/3224-years-later-scientists-see-first-ever-recorded-eclipse-in-joshuas-battle/
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_solar_eclipses_in_the_21st_century

---

2.6.6 Walking With God Is The Answer To Everything (2021-06-09 09:30)

Psalms 1:1-6, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

"

The level of wickedness is shocking in 2021 in the United States. America's hook-up culture is in full swing. Marriage is at an all-time low. A nation cannot survive moral subversion. We hear a lot of talk from the media about "conspiracies theories" and "cults" when anyone tells THE TRUTH that the 911 World Trade Center attack was an Inside Job. But the media won't dare tell you that [1]Firefighter Rudy Dent, a 32 year retired New York City fire department investigator said 911 was an Inside Job himself. You need to understand that the mainstream media has been consolidated over the past couple decades and is controlled by a single Luciferian source. 2nd Corinthians 4:4 identifies Satan as the god of this world. If you believe the Holy Bible, then you know this is NOT a conspiracy theory. Satan inspires the evil in the world.

These are perilous times (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). These are confusing times. We live in an [2]insane gender-bending culture today that is sinking lower and lower each day into wickedness. **Daniel 8:25b** says that the coming Antichrist **"**

by peace shall destroy many

." It's not difficult to understand what this Bible passage means.

Peter H. Gilmore, former high priest in the Church of Satan, disturbingly but truthfully stated...

> **“America is absolutely a Satanic nation, by our definition.** Iraq is yet another spiritually oriented nation that is ruled by a despot — business-as-usual considering the history of the governments on this world. We see the U.S. as being very unique in history, the world’s first Satanic republic, and so it is important to many Satanists.” [emphasis added] [3]SOURCE

It is interesting that the Satanists would declare America as an "absolutely Satanic nation." Is America a Satanic nation? What is even more disturbing is *why* they consider America a Satanic nation. What they [Satanists] essentially believe, is that life should be lived in the pursuit of pleasures, and we only get one chance to do it. Sounds like America to us. This was the [4]Satanic warped mindset of *Playboy* founder Hugh Hefner (1926-2017). If you go research online you’ll also find that Satanists’ Anton LaVey (1930-1997) and Aleister Crowley (1875-1947) held the same self-pleasuring ungodly view of life: *DO AS THOU WILT SHALL BE THE WHOLE OF THE LAW!* That was Aleister Crowley’s life’s motto.

Yes, the United States is truly a Satanic nation today! By peace (freedom) we are destroying ourselves. When the Man of Sin (the Antichrist) comes, he will simply be the fulfillment of where all this present-day [5]evil insanity is leading. We’ve seen a rash of shootings in 2021. President Joe Biden and other liberals are using these tragedies to begin the process of banning firearms. This is a dangerous trend that is just beginning. President Biden is totally bypassing congress, using executive orders to beginning the ban on guns. This is how liberty dies!!! Gun control will NOT make anyone safer. As long as U.S. citizens are legally permitted to buy and own firearms, there will be incidents. There will be mass shootings. It is a human nature problem, not a gun problem. John Adams (1735-1826), the second U.S. President wisely said:

> **“We have not government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion.** Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other.” [emphasis added] —U.S. President John Adams

In other words, you can pass all the news laws and expand gun control all you want, but the sinful human nature cannot be tamed by laws, regulations and a police state! [6]According to Pew Research, Christianity is rapidly declining in the United States. America’s ungodly hook-up (fornication) culture today is destroying the God-ordained institution of marriage (Hebrews 13:4). Many men no longer desire to take on the risks of marriage, and there are plenty of women willing to fornicate rather than tie the knot legally. Sadly, millions of [7]millennial women are delaying having children due to their careers. The Holy Bible teaches that these career women are *turned aside after Satan* (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

If the U.S. government progressively takes away guns from Americans too fast, there will be a civil war. But if they incrementally do it generation to generation, each succeeding weaker generation will yield. [8]Look what happened in 1936 Spain when the people surrendered their guns to the government. The communists killed them all! The people were helpless to defend themselves. The government cannot stop crime! In a nation of well over 300,000,000 people, someone will always snap. What we really need is to put the Holy Bible and prayer back into the public schools. Children no longer have a moral compass. Instead of being taught about their Creator, they are indoctrinated with the blatant fraud of evolution, brainwashed to think there is no God. Can we really expect such a warped child, who believes he or she evolved from stardust and monkeys, to grow up with love and genuine concern for others? God is love, and those who reject God’s unconditional love have to find an inferior basis to love imperfect humans. Without faith in God life becomes meaningless (Revelation 4:11; Ecclesiastes 12:13).

I could go on and on about the immoral, woeful and sickening situation in America today. Things can only get worse folks. The Bible tells us in Revelation what is coming in the future. For that matter, we are now living in that future of Bible prophecy. We are living in prophetic times. Jesus told us in **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. *In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."** Friend, Jesus is risen!!! Our blessed Savior and Lord lives. Everything is okay in my heavenly Father's house. God is still on His throne. We have nothing to fear dear reader. **Psalm 47:8, " God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness."** God reigns over the heathen! God is ultimately in control.

In these desperate times in the world, we as believers need to walk close to God. The King James Bible has all the answers! The White House doesn't have the answers. The controlled mainstream newsmedia doesn't have the answers. Jesus is the answer to all our problems! I thank God that I am a born-again Christian.! [9]Because Jesus lives I can face tomorrow!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
2. https://www.massresistance.org/topics/reports/Childrens_Hosp_Bos.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/america_is_absolutely_a_satanic_.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/hugh_hefner.htm
5. https://www.massresistance.org/
6. https://www.pewforum.org/2019/10/17/in-u-s-decline-of-christianity-continues-at-rapid-pace/
7. https://www.forbes.com/sites/ashleystahl/2020/05/01/new-study-millennial-women-are-delaying-having-children-due-to-their-careers/?sh=18a681a6276a
8. https://youtu.be/8YVCjpbeLRs?t=1h35m52s
9. https://youtu.be/O_QIWdrFd2k

2.6.7 Contrition Over Sin Is Not Part Of The Gospel (2021-06-11 23:21)

Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

Dear reader, the Devil has crept into most churches today. I love the Bob Jones University crowd very much, God knows my heart, but they are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has MUCH blood on their hands, including mine. 2013-2014 was one of the happiest years of my life, and I felt loved. I thought Pastor Marty Herron was my friend, but he wasn't. I was only his friend. As Dr. Tom Ferrell says: "A friend helps a friend to see." I did just that, helping my beloved friends to see. In response, Marty Herron in an e-mail (which I still have) called me the church's "enemy." **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"**

For taking a faithful stand for THE TRUTH, I lost everything! I lost my church family. I lost Kris, who I know would have married me. I lost what happiness I had in my life. And sadly, for the past seven lonely years I have had no church family. Kris is long gone. My soul is in prison, all because of Marty Herron's hatred of me and rejection of the truth of God's Word. **Psalms 142:7, "Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: the righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me."** The new pastor of Harvest since 2018, Gary Walton, is a devil, no better, [1]bidding Godspeed to the same doctrines of devils at Bob Jones University. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

Dear friend, God authored one Holy Bible, not two, not thirty-nine! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and the Bob Jones crowd use, sell and promote umpteen Bible versions. It is wickedness! [2]This is the insanity that they are sanctioning! Pastor Jack Hyles is 100 % correct that: "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!" You can hear Brother Hyles say that yourself in his classic needful 1994 sermon called: '[3]The Battle Of The Ages.'

God made two great divisions of His Word into the Old Testament and New Testament; or respectively, LAW and CHRIST. The Old Testament shows a person that they are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). The LAW brings us to CHRIST, to be saved by grace through faith alone (Galatians 3:24-26).

> "Salvation is not our doing, but it is something that the Lord does. We put our trust in Christ, He is the One that saves us. And again I repeat: He rescues us, He ransoms us, He redeems us, He regenerates us. All of that we find out, simply by reading the Bible." —Pastor Sheldon Smith, [4]Making A Difference radio broadcast; May 14, 2021; 'The Distinguishing Difference in the Christian Life - Part 10'

Contrition (or being sorry and feeling remorse with intent to reform) is not a part of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. The Old Testament shows a man that he is a guilty sinner, and brings him to Christ to be saved by faith alone. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** The ONLY thing that God requires and permits to be saved is the KNOWLEDGE (THE TRUTH) that you are a guilty sinner in need of redemption. The LAW brings us to Christ to be saved by grace. **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Dear friend, the Bible is speaks so plain and simple, if we will just leave it alone and believe it as written.

Unfortunately, wicked men like Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, John Piper, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Gary Walton, Paul Washer and other Calvinist-minded fools, pervert the Gospel of free grace, requiring MORE than faith to be saved. It is VERY important that the JUSTIFICATION of the believer without by the man Jesus Christ, and the SANCTIFICATION within the believer by the Spirit of Christ (Romans 8:9), be kept separate. The famous Gospel preacher John Bunyan fully understood this truth:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

This is the woeful theological error of Calvinists and the Lordship Salvation crowd, particularly the Bob Jones University camp today. Few followers of John Calvin (1509-1564) care to pay attention to [5]the historical fact that Calvin brutally murdered 58 people for merely disagreeing with his perverse theology. So much for living a changed life! Was Jesus the

Lord of Calvin's life when he murdered all those 58 innocent people? You'll never get a Calvinist preacher like Steve Pettit to talk about these things? I guess were all sinners, right? Dear friend, nobody has ever faithfully followed Jesus as "Lord." Steve Pettit is no less of a sinner, nor any more righteous, than the next unsaved heathen. Yes, I KNOW that Steve Pettit is not saved, by the direct testimony of [6]his own froward mouth concerning Christ.

In God's simple plan of salvation as taught in the inspired King James Bible, the LAW shows a person that they are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). Hence, seeing their hopeless sinnership and deserved penalty of Hell (Romans 5:9, 6:23; Revelation 20:15, 21:8), they are brought by the LAW to Jesus Christ, the Author and Finisher of our faith. **Hebrews 12:2, "Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."** That is how you get saved dear reader, by LOOKING TO JESUS. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) beautifully explains this precious Bible truth in his wonderful sermon called: "[7]The One Thing That Determines Salvation."

I feel sorry for [8]liars like Pastor Marty Herron, who go around telling people that they must "repent of your sin" to be saved. Ken Ham does the same thing, lying to people! You cannot show me any place in the King James Bible where it says to "repent of your sin" to be saved! What does the Bible say? **Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ." 2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;"** So we see that the Bible does speak of REPENTANCE TOWARD GOD, and of REPENTANCE TO THE ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF THE TRUTH. But there is no mention of turning away from your sins to be saved. I triple dog dare you to find it, you cannot! Repentance is simply acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a dirty guilty sinner, deserving of Hell, so that you will see your need to trust the blessed Savior. It is as simple as: LAW and CHRIST! Jesus paid your debt of sin my friend, and mine too! Christ bled and died on the cross in our place, paying a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21).

Friend, this is no trifle matter to God! When I visited Pensacola, Florida in 2019, I attended the First Baptist Church in downtown Pensacola. I was saddened not to see a King James Bible anywhere, except the one that I held in my lap. They only had NIV's in every pew. I went to their church website and read that the church adheres to Calvinism. I was heartbroken, and knew in my heart of hearts that I could never attend a cesspool of iniquity like that.

I have been diligently praying for years, asking God where to move. It has been no easy journey. The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam stabbed me in the heart, back and tossed me like a bag of garbage, simply because I loved them enough to tell the THE TRUTH (the very truths that I am sharing with you in this very important article). Harvest's pastors are pig-headed, afraid to go against [9]cult headquarters at Bob Jones University. God's curse is upon all of them for perverting the Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7). My soul has been in prison since Harvest cast me out in 2014, and has cruelly ostracized me since as their enemy. All I did was love them, being faithful to God to tell THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16). The Lord has promised to avenge me, and I pray for it night and day (Romans 12:19-21; Luke 18:7-8).

Kindly said, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is so stupid and spiritually blind that they foolishly think they are being persecuted, but they are naked and wretched and don't even re-

alize their horrible condition. **Revelation 3:16-17, "So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:"** I have done no evil to tell THE TRUTH!

I recently considered moving to Amarillo, Texas. I found the First Baptist Church of Amarillo. I was saddened when I went to read the church's Statement of Faith on their website. I had to click through about five different layers to finally get to what they believe. It turns out that the church adheres to the official Statement of Faith of the corrupt Southern Baptist Convention (SBC), which was established in the 19th century. The SBC's official position is that to be saved a person must TURN AWAY FROM SIN WITH ALL YOUR HEART. Folks, that is NOT the Gospel, not even close. You don't get saved by turning from anything, you get saved by turning to Jesus Christ.

Carefully notice what the Bible says in **Acts 26:20, "But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance."** Do you see that turning to God (repentance) is NOT the same as doing works? We are commanded to do works **"meet"** (or fitting) for someone who is saved. As believers we **"SHOULD" (Titus 2:12b)** live godly in Christ Jesus. Notice the word: SHOULD, not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Calvinism). A believer should live for Christ. But what if we choose not to? Then God's saving grace will much more abound (Romans 5:20). A believer falls IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE! We stand to lose rewards at the Judgment Seat Of Christ, as will many saints, **"saved; yet so as by fire" (1st Corinthians 3:15b).** I am so sick and tired of reading Baptist church websites that corrupt the Gospel, by adding additional requirements that God does not. The BIGGEST mistake that you will ever make is to follow the damnable teachings of men (Mark 7:7-13; Matthew 15:8-9).

Lord willing I plan to move soon. I am planning on moving to Tennessee. Finding an apartment has been a nightmare! It has taken much longer than I anticipated, and I still have to wait for one to become available, but God willing I will be in Tennessee by the fall. I haven't even started on my medical yet. I need to find a doctor for my pain medications for my neck. Once I get to Tennessee I will need to buy a used car. My life will be upside down for a few months. I have a definite solid church in mind, so Lord willing I will finally have a church family. I cry just thinking about it. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam will never know how much they hurt me, and abandoned the most caring man who ever stepped foot into their damned church cult. All I ever humbly requested from them was the need to attend church services. God will deal with them, cruelly as they have dealt with me for the past seven years. There is no love at Harvest!

I feel overwhelmed with everything right now. I have already set an automatic response for my e-mails. I need a break. I am burned out in my soul. I am so lonely, and hope to find a woman to marry down the road. I need a caring gal to love and share my life with, someone who won't abandon me. I wish I could just get on an airplane now and leave. I think about it every day. David felt that way too! **Psalms 55:6, "And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest."**

I kindly ask for patience from all my web visitors in the several months ahead, it is going to be difficult for me. Due to my neck pain, doing anything goes against the grain. I have

little patience, get irritated easily, and after two hours need to lay down and rest. I have burning throughout my nervous system. It literally feels like I'm on fire. That is related to the stenosis and radiculopathy in my neck. Being in the sun feels good. There is a steam room where I plan move, at a YMCA, which would be helpful. But life is what happens to us when we're making big plans. I feel overwhelmed right now, like I'll never get to where I want to be in my life, but all I can do is take BABY STEPS! By the inch it's a cinch, by the yard it's hard! So one day at a time. Forward ever, backward never!

Please remember me in your prayers, as I do you. I am losing weight well. I've lost 17 true pounds in the past few months. I plan to lose a bunch more, Lord willing. I am eating a healthy low calorie density diet, which is the key. Yogurt, cottage cheese, oatmeal, chicken, fish, avocadoes (in moderation), salads, beans, protein shakes, sweet potatoes, et cetera. I bake everything and fry nothing. I only drink water, except for maybe a club soda or flavored water a couple times a week. I love mineral water! I have been losing weight without doing a lot of walking, which is quite different from the way I lost weight in 2017, torturing myself. Now I am eating properly to get to my ideal weight.

Anyway, I deliberately share my plans about moving and my private life at the end of articles, so only those web visitors who truly read my articles will know what's going on in my life. Thank you for reading this far! I love you whoever you are with God's unconditional love. I am just a humble sinner, a nobody, who feels so unworthy. God is so good. I have no complaints. So many people have it MUCH worse than I do, so I praise the Lord for all my blessings!!! Thank you Lord, for saving my soul. Thank you Lord, for making me whole. Thank you Lord, for dying for me. Thy great salvation, so rich and free!!! Amen!

I always have so much I want to say. I feel like an emotional fool sometimes, but this is who I am, by God's grace. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but I work hard on the ministry day and night which God has entrusted to me, and I genuinely care about the truth and people. I simply cannot do all that I wish I could do. Preachers get tired and suffer pain too, and I desperately need a church family. I have received thousands of emails over the years from hurting people. I hear nightmare stories of what people are going through. The one common denominator in nearly all of their situations is that they refuse to attend a Bible-believing church. They are going it alone. I have been forced to go it alone for the past seven years, not by choice, but because the largest independent Baptist church on Guam despises me as their enemy, because I am right about them being wrong on the Bible, the Gospel and repentance. I love them with all my heart, which I have proven by my constant friendliness, gifts and persistence to tell the truth. **2nd Corinthians 11:6, "But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things."**

I am hurting right now (both in body and in soul), so please bear with me in my valley of darkness. I dread moving, because of my life being shaken up completely, but it is the only way out of my situation. My life has been hopelessly stuck in a ditch for many years. If I stay on Guam, nothing will change. I need a church that will allow me to attend, where I won't be banned and ostracized for being human. Even my apologies weren't good enough for Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They hold grudges and are respecters of persons (James 2:1; Romans 14:10-12). And so, I hope to find a church family to fit in, when I am able to attend a good church and love people again, and hopefully be loved back. My only goal is to love. I never expect to be loved. That is what Jesus would do. But I cannot love people if a local church refuses to let me be a part of their family. So I have loved Harvest from a

distance. They hate my rude preaching, because they don't have any spiritual discernment. Unsaved people cannot figure it out (1st Corinthians 2:14-16).

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. (one of my mentors) [10]is so right that most churches today are pathetic! Yes, they sure are! I am a fool for Christ. **2nd Corinthians 11:23, "Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more; in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft."** I rejoice that, like the Apostle Paul, I am suffering for my faithful stand for THE TRUTH. God only authored ONE BOOK (Matthew 4:4). There is only ONE SAVIOR (1st Timothy 2:5). There is only ONE GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-9). There is only one Bible meaning of TRUE REPENTANCE (Acts 20:21). It is for defending these truths that I am called into question, abused and ostracized by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. It may not be a big deal to them, as they go on their merry ways like I don't exist, but God will be their Judge (Galatians 1:6-9: 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7).

My preaching and my personal life are one and the same, which is why my writings interweave between them. I cannot separate who I am from what I believe. My entire life has been shaped and defined over the past eight years by the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They became my beloved family in 2013, and I loved them so much. But when I raised a flag of truth for the Lord, Harvest's proud members and pastors killed the prophet, running me out of town in late 2014. In desperation and loneliness I begged with apologies to come back in 2017 and beyond, only to be mistreated further by their cruel hatred and continued rejection of me and the truth of God's Word. It is a big deal to God!

Harvest has no excuses! My words of truth were instantly rejected and shot down as enemy propaganda! It will take me time to heal from years of spiritual and mental abuse at the hands of Harvest's incompetent tyrant, uncompassionate, formal and thug bully pastors. Their arrogant yuppie style of impotent Christianity wreaks of apostasy, theological stupidity and doctrines of devils! Worse, the very mention of my name brings laughter to their wicked mouths, as they chuckle at the "nut" down the street! God will burn them in Hell (Matthew 7:21-23). If I am a born-again believer, then the Bob Jones crowd who follow the garbage Steve Pettit preaches will burn in Hell! Their damnable John MacArthur type of Lordship Salvation is NOT the Gospel, and I will never stop preaching the truth. Sadly, Harvest has a lifetime enemy in God, because they didn't reject my word, they rejected God's Word. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."**

I titled this article, "Contrition Of Sin Is Not The Gospel," so I will end with that. We've got a bunch of theologically stupid preachers today who don't know the difference between penitence, penance, reformation and repentance. Here is the truth:

penitence = sorrow for sin
penance = making a mend for sin
reform = turning away from sin
repentance = a change of mind

Repentance is simply the acknowledgment that you are a guilty sinner, which brings you to Christ to be saved by faith alone. I know that is true because JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! I am going to Heaven ONLY because of GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, and not mine (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4). I do not need to turn from any sin to be saved. I do not need to be sorry for my sin. I do not need to feel contrition or remorse for my sin. I do not need to stop committing

deliberate sin to be saved. I do not need to intend to reform or better myself to be saved. When God saved me, then the indwelling Holy Spirit (Whom God sealed me with at the time I believed) started changing me (Philippians 2:13). To be saved, I didn't need to do anything, nor give up any sin. All I needed to know is that I am a needy sinner, so that I would trust (rest in) Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for my sins. Christ was buried. Three days layer He resurrected from the dead. I trusted in the risen Christ as a 13 year old boy, and God gloriously saved me forever!!! Nothing more has ever been required. I received God's gift of eternal life by faith alone, without works!!! (Romans 4:4-6).

After I got saved, the Holy Spirit (NOT ME) started convicting me about the sins in my life. I experienced penitence (a feeling of sorrow) for my sins. I remember that the Holy Spirit started convicting me not to do certain sins anymore. I experienced reform. These things followed getting saved, NOT as a requirement to be saved. That is where Calvinists, Lordship Salvationists and the Wrong Repentance crowd go astray. They are requiring of a person what ONLY the Holy Spirit can do! Anybody who tells you that you must 'repent of your sin' to be saved is requiring something of YOU!

> **"The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you."** —[11]Pastor Dennis Rokser

I don't care if that harelips every dog in the country, that is what the King James Bible teaches. So Dr. Steve Pettit and his damnable circus at Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam can go straight to Hell, where they are assuredly going (Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 13:23-24; Acts 15:1, 24; Galatians 3:1-3), with their counterfeit plan of salvation. I've rambled on enough. I love you all. Please keep me in your earnest prayers, in the months ahead, as I move, Lord willing. Blessed be the name of our precious Lord and Savior Jesus Christ!!!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bible_changed_for_copyright.jpg
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
4. https://www.swordofthelord.com/makingadifference
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm
6. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/04/biblical-proof-that-dr-steve-pettit-is.html
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
10. https://solvechurchproblems.com/2020/10/19/why-isnt-it-working-for-you/
11. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg

2.6.8 Jesus Left The 99 Because He Cared About The 1 Lamb (2021-06-13 04:27)

Matthew 18:10-13,

"

Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray? And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

"

I was sad today because I have no place to attend church on Guam. Sundays are difficult for me. I have literally begged umpteen times since 2017 for the pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam to please let me attend church services. Both their former pastor Marty Herron, and their new senior pastor Gary Walton refuse to have anything to do with me. I was thinking today about Jesus' attitude versus the sickening attitudes of Harvest's several pastors. The Bible says that Jesus left the 99 sheep to go find that 1 lost lamb. I love that about our precious Savior!

In sharp contrast, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has their 99 church members, so they don't need, want or care about me, that one wayward hurting lamb who needs their love and help. There is no love at Harvest. As Mrs. Beverly Hyles so rightly said: "Hurting people hurt people." She is absolutely correct! I have never meant to be unkind or hurtful toward anyone at Harvest, but they have been hurting me since 2014, by driving me out of their flock and ostracizing me since. On Sundays I sit home and watch TV, because I have no church to attend. I listen to preaching during the week, and Alexander Scourby read the Bible, but that cannot substitute for fellowship with other human beings. I need a church family.

It baffles me how any group of professed Christians could be so calloused, cruel and uncaring, as has been Harvest Baptist Church for the past 7 difficult years of my life. What started all this? I simply loved them enough at Harvest to speak the truth, as the Holy Bible commands every believer...

> **Ephesians 4:14-16, "**
>
> **That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;**
>
> ***But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things*, which is the head, even Christ:**
>
> **From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the *edifying of itself in love*.**
>
> **"**

Do you see friend? The Bible teaches that speaking THE TRUTH helps us to grow up in Christ, Who is the Head of the Church. We are edified in love through speaking, hearing and receiving THE TRUTH. But what happens when people reject the truth, as has Harvest's shameful pastors? **Hosea 4:6, "*My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge*, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children. "** Carefully notice that God's people were destroyed because their religious leaders (priests and pastors) deliberately REJECTED THE TRUTH (the knowledge).

It is only because of Harvest's cruelty toward me all these lonely years, that I have gone all out to expose them as a cult. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (who operate the Harvest Baptist Academy, Harvest House and Harvest Baptist Bible College) are guilty of all of the following offenses:

- [1]False Bibles: An Enemy Of Soulwinning ([2]BJU and Harvest Baptist Church of Guam are [3]GUILTY!)
- [4]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Harvest Baptist Church Guam [5]GUILTY!) [6]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning ([7]BJU and Harvest Baptist Church Guam [8]GUILTY!)

It is a serious matter to God. What saith the Scripture?

Matthew 18:10-11,

"

***Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones*; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.**

For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

How think ye?

"

Matthew 25:40, " And the King shall answer and say unto them, *Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me*." Harvest Baptist Church (pastors, staff and members alike who support them) have my blood on their hands. Jesus said that to hurt even the least of His children is the same as hurting Him directly. Jesus hasn't been allowed to attend church since 2014 at Harvest, because Marty Herron and Gary Walton have dealt treacherously with me. What was my horrible offense? I simply told THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16,**

" Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."

There is NOTHING as evil as ignoring a hurting person who is pleading for help, love and a second chance. NOTHING! The silent treatment is a form of abuse. Harvest has been completely ignoring me ever since they told me to Go elsewhere in 2017. They won't respond to my gifts. I mailed them 490 Gospels of John. I gave those Bibles to the Lord, and my reward is in Heaven, but you would think at some point that Harvest's proud, arrogant and stiffnecked pastors who break, humble themselves and seek the Lord. But it hasn't happened!

God Cannot Be Worshipped In Theological Error

Harvest hypocritically has a big sign at the entrance to their church property that reads: "Helping People Develop A Heart Toward God." What saith the Scripture? **John 4:24, "God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him *in spirit* and *in truth*."** You won't find the Holy Spirit at Harvest, but a familiar spirit. It is **"another spirit,"** because they preach **"[9]another gospel"** of Lordship Salvation **(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** God cannot be worshipped with entertainment, rituals, going through the motions, the love of money, fake Bibles, manmade traditions and the commandments of men (Mark 7:7-13).

Mark 7:6-13, "He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.

And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother; Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye."

I am alarmed that there are two drastically different plans of salvation being preached in churches today, and 95 % of Baptist pastors are not taking a stand one way or the other. [10]Please read what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) preached. This is the correct free grace Gospel. And now take a look at this nightmare theology—the demonic plans of salvation of [11]Evangelist Ray Comfort and [12]Dr. Steve Pettit (followers of [13]Dr. John MacArthur).

Dear reader,

Either you must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved as [14]Pastor Marty Herron preaches, or you do not need to, but it cannot be both ways (Romans 11:6).

Either you must make Jesus the absolute Lord of your life to receive God's free gift of eternal life, as Pastor Gary Walton and Missionary Phil Hunt preach at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, or you do not, but it cannot be both ways.

Either you must exchange all that your are for all that Christ is as [15]Pastor John MacArthur preaches, trading your life for His, but it cannot be both ways!

Either you must count the cost and pay the price as [16]Evangelist Billy Graham and Dr. John MacArthur preach, or you do not, but it cannot be both ways. It made me sick when Mr. Graham died, and Baptist preachers all across America honored him as a saint. [17]In the old days godly preachers exposed Billy Graham! Truth simply doesn't matter to 95 % of pastors anymore, because they are serving mammon instead of God. It cannot be both ways, which Christ emphatically stated Himself

(Luke 16:13).

Either you must live a continuous lifestyle of turning away from your sinful behavior to get to Heaven, as [18]Evangelist Ray Comfort preaches, or you do not, but it cannot be both ways. Kindly said, if you aren't shell-shocked after reading the article I just wrote and shared with you, then you need to get born-again Dear friend because you are not saved. You DON'T need to life a continuous lifestyle of living right to go to Heaven! The very idea spits on *God's righteousness*, which is the only thing that will get us into God's Kingdom (Philippians 3:9; Isaiah 64:6).

Either [19]Evangelist Paul Wash is correct that you cannot be saved unless you turn away from sin and reform, and you cannot know in an instant that you are securely saved, or else it is not that way, but salvation cannot be both ways. [20]Birds of a feather flock together! Pastor Washer preaches [21]a false gospel of fear and uncertainty, where you must continually examine your life to determine if you are really saved. That is NOT what the King James Bible teaches (Romans 4:4-6; 1st John 5:13).

“The true Gospel always points you to *Christ*; a false gospel always points to *you*.” —[22]Pastor Dennis Rokser

[23]

[24]

Either you must live a continuous holy lifestyle for the rest of your life to prove the genuineness of the reality of your faith, as [25]Chuck and Daniel Phelps preach at the Colonial Hills Baptist Church, or you do not, but it cannot be both ways.

Either you have to faithfully enter, run and finish the Christian race, which [26]Dr. Steve Pettit insists you must do to be saved; and he says the race is [27]“hard” to complete to earn the” award” of Heaven itself” (those are his heretical choice of words); or else salvation is a free gift that requires no change of behavior at all, but it cannot be both ways. Sadly, Mr. Pettit is the new president of Bob Jones University since 2014 and is influencing thousands of tomorrow’s religious leaders, workers and churches worldwide. Satan has crept into BJU and their associated churches, like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana. God’s curse is upon these wicked false teachers (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7; Titus 1:10-13).

Either you must stop lusting, lying and living in willful sin to get to Heaven, as [28]Pastor John Piper preaches, or you do not, but it absolutely cannot be both ways!

Friend, I have just named about a dozen devil-dog preachers who pervert the Gospel of free grace, preaching a tainted *partial faith in Christ plus human effort* type of counterfeit plan of salvation. Carefully notice that in EVERY case of the preceding corrupt ministers, who preach a perverted gospel, that they all focus on YOU. Every one of those ungodly preachers add behavior modification to the simple Gospel. The Bible clearly defines “the

Gospel

” (or Good News, Glad Tidings) as Christ’s *death* on the cross to pay for our sins, His *burial*, and bodily resurrection three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

There is nothing mentioned in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 about forsaking a lifestyle of sin, surrendering “all”

to Christ, surrendering to Jesus as absolute

“

Lord,

” feeling contrition, making a mend, turning over a new leaf, doing penance, formation, feeling sorry for sin,

running the Christian race, exchanging your life for Christ’s life, counting the cost and paying the price, turning away from sin, nor anything else! **Mark 7:6-7, “He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, *This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me*. Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. ”**

None of the preceding wicked men, nor the millions of unsaved churchgoers who follow them, worship God. They merely superficially *honor God* with their mouths, as the Bible says, but their heart is far from Him. That is why we read in **Matthew 5:8, “ Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. ”**

I love [29]the book of Matthew! A person with a pure heart will want THE TRUTH.

The Bob Jones crowd today honor God with their mouth, but their heart is far from truth and God.

Corrupt Bible Revisions Lead To Corrupt Theology

The Devil is very clever. We see just how clever Satan is in Genesis 3:1-5, when the serpent easily deceived Eve. The Apostle Paul even used the serpent tricking Eve as an example of what he saw happening in the churches of Galatia.

Psalms 119:104, “ Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.” It is because I love and only use the inspired King James Bible that I hate the Devil’s Bible revisions. Dear reader, look at what the Devil’s modern Bible revisions have done to the Word of God...

- [30]1st Timothy 3:16
- [31]Psalms 12:6-7
- [32]Matthew 8:2
- [33]Acts 8:37
- [34]Zechariah 13:6

I could give you hundreds more examples of Satanic corruption in the modern Bibles. You show me a pastor who makes light of these Devil’s Bibles, and I’ll show you a wimpy man who goes along to get along with wicked false teachers! We call them neo-evangelicals! The “neo” or “new” evangelical, as he is called, stands for nothing, driving in the middle of the road (where all the dead skunks are found), parasiting off of Christendom to serve their own belly. Marty Herron is now getting paid well over $100,000 a year, as executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary (a preacher’s cemetery) in Ankeny, Iowa. These men belong in prison. God will put them into the Lake of Fire (Matthew 7:21-23).

Perverting the free grace Gospel is an UNFORGIVABLE SIN. That is what **Galatians 5:4b** means when it says, **“**

YE ARE FALLEN FROM GRACE.

” Marty Herron and his deceived Bob Jones University clique are trying to be justified by the works of the law. They foolishly don’t consider repenting of one’s sinful behavior as

“

works,

” but that is EXACTLY what it is. I heard Pastor Herron with my own two ears, on a Sunday morning in 2014 at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, tell a few hundred church members: “It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner to be saved, you must also turn away from a lifestyle if sin.”

I was sickened and went home in tears, asking God how to handle the matter. The Lord impressed upon my heart that perhaps they were just unlearned men, and needed someone, A FRIEND, to help them see. So I purchased several hundred dollars worth of hard copies of doctrinally sounds books to give them, in all respect and kindness, which I did. The next Wednesday after Bible study I was called into the church office and rebuked, told to cease and desist, accused of causing confusion and divisiveness, and treated like a criminal, as Marty Herron and Joe Hansen sat there.

Kindly said, it is Pastor Marty Herron who is the spiritual criminal in God’s sight, and Pastor Joe Hansen and Jared Baldwin, and Gary Walton, and all of Harvest’s shameful pastors, who are guilty spiritual criminals for perverting the Gospel of free grace. They have committed the UNPARDOINABLE SIN, and unless they repent of their counterfeit gospel and BELIEVE ON JESUS alone, they will spend eternity in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:11-15). These wicked men falsely view salvation as requiring repentance AND faith, teaching that a person cannot go to Heaven unless they make a decision to *work* at sinning as little as possible.

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) gets it 100 % correct:

> **“Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation.** Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. **One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.” [emphasis added] —SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

I have heard numerous pastors, including Missionary David Cloud and others, wrongly accuse Dr. Rice of preaching Misunderstood Repentance. As I have just shown you, Brother Rice did NOT view repentance and faith as two separate steps to salvation; but rather, he viewed them as two sides of one coin. Thus, the man who repents has believed, and the man who believes has repented. There is only one thing you must do to be saved friend, and that is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

Please don’t miss that fundamental Bible truth, or you will be a mess doctrinally.

I am resolved no longer to linger,
Charmed by the world’s delight,
Things that are higher, things that are nobler,
These have allured my sight.
I will hasten to Him,

Hasten so glad and free;
Jesus, Greatest, Highest,
I will come to Thee.

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is like the heathen teacher with 30 students, who doesn't care that 1 is failing, just so long as she looks good as a teacher. I mean, there must be something wrong with that one child or their parents, right? That is how a horrible wicked person thinks, which is how Harvest Baptist Church on Guam thinks. They don't care about me, that 1 hurting men, because they still have 99 people who are doing just fine. That is of the Devil friends. Jesus didn't think like the shameful pastors and staff at Harvest, He left the 99 to go after that 1 lost lamb, because the Lord loves everybody.

The shameful pastors at Harvest only care about MONEY. All of their students bring in MILLIONS of dollars each year, paying their undeserved heathen salaries. No one deserves a salary who selectively cares about people. I have been that one lost lamb since 2014, hurting very much in my soul after losing my church family at Harvest. Marty Herron left me for dead, throwing me under the bus. Gary Walton is just as bad, backing the bus up over me. These ungodly people only care about their paychecks. Jesus called that sin (Luke 16:13; James 2:1).

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2017/03/15/why-john-macarthur-is-a-false-prophet/
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/billy_graham.htm
17. https://bjugrad2004.blogspot.com/2019/12/bju-then-and-now.html
18. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
19. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/paul_fool_washer.htm
20. https://youtu.be/EwcTVm3JaSY
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/paul_washer_heresy.htm
22. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
23. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
24. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
25. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/05/like-father-like-son-damnable-heresy-of.html
26. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/04/biblical-proof-that-dr-steve-pettit-is.html
27. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
28. https://youtu.be/eDB3fxWAD3w
29. https://youtu.be/_hBeW2ngRcw
30. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
31. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
32. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm

33. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/acts_8-37_missing.htm
34. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bible_changed_for_copyright.jpg

---

2.6.9 How To RECOMPOSITION Your Body To Good Health (2021-06-16 09:30)

Proverb 27:17, "Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend."

I have been trying something new to lose weight. I've watched hundreds of men's better health videos, on how to increase lean muscle mass and burn fat. [1]This is just one of the videos that inspired me to try it out.

Basically, you're eating a very high protein diet, which greatly curbs your appetite. I have been losing weight, for the first time in several months. The process is slow, like one pound per week, but it works well. In 2017 I am still amazed looking back that I lost 70 pounds. I wanted to lose weight so bad that I decided I would rather die than eat. I used that mentality to fast for a couple days, and then I would eat a full meal every few days. But still, it was really hard to do it. I was just so motivated that it worked. But when I got down to 145 from 215 pounds, I maintained about 157-163 for 1 1/2 years. It was difficult to stay there, because I was still eating a high carbohydrate diet, which made me really hungry. Eventually my depression won out and I stopped trying to fight to stay thin, and within a year I got back up to 208.

I hit 189 yesterday, which is the first time in several months I've been able to do it. My goal is 175, but this time I want to keep my muscle. When I lost 70 pounds in 2017 I lost my muscle with the fat. That is because I didn't eat hardly any protein, nor lift any weights. All I'm doing is eating a high amount of fiber (eggs, chicken, beef, fish, beans, Greek yogurt, egg whites, and protein powder). I get my protein powder at Vitamin World, but I've heard that Walmart even carries it. Each scoop of protein powder has 30 grams of protein. The goal is to eat whatever your weight is in grams of protein. [2]Here is a macro calculator.

Here are my daily recommended macros (for me myself, not you)...

CARBS: 185 g per day (740 calories)

PROTEIN: 185 g per day (740 calories)

FATS: 41 g per day (370 calories)

TOTAL CALORIES: 1851

But I reduce my carbs to only HALF of that (50 to 150 grams a day). I am eating 200 to 240 grams of protein per day (1.2 grams per pound of body weight). I love eating this way. I have a protein shake every morning, at noon and a double before I go to bed (all 4 shakes total 520 calories). That's 120 grams of protein. It really makes you feel full when you get plenty of protein. Plus, 30-40 % of protein is burned up as fuel to digest the rest of the protein, which

helps to lose weight. It is important to get enough carbohydrates and fat each day. So if you leave the yoke in the eggs, which I often do, I get some fat there. I try to get 40 to 50 grams of fat per day.

The place to cut calories is the CARBOHYDRATES (breads, pasta, rice, donuts, junk food). From all the health videos I have watched by bodybuilders who cut down to get lean, I would limit my carbs to 50 to 150 per day. The U.S. recommended daily allowance of carbs is 300 grams. I get plenty of carbs from beans and green leafy vegetables. I had broccoli, carrots and a big salad for lunch today. I am having dry cooked beans for dinner. I ate 2 chicken breasts this morning. The GREAT THING about this method of losing weight is that you get to EAT A LOT OF FOOD. As long as you fill yourself up with protein, you'll lose weight. Hey, one pound a week is 24 pounds in 6 months. I have learned not to look at my scale every day, because it swings wild from water retention. I focus on eating right and following my macro nutritional requirements and limits for the day.

I just wanted to share this with you, because it is working for me, and I feel great. I can eat a lot of food and still lose weight. I cannot eat whatever I want, but the selection of what I can eat is AWESOME. I had some blueberries today, strawberries. I ate a Greek yogurt (which has lower sugar than regular yogurt). I bought some cans of zero calorie ginger ale, which tastes great. I love fish. I fry it in a little butter under low heat, with the lid on the pan. I ate sea bass (barramundi) this week which has 23 grams of protein per fillet. So 2 fillets is only 200 calories and gives me 46 grams of protein. I loved this helpful video about how Hollywood actors lose weight and get cut for movies. [3]What particularly blew my mind is that they literally eat every 3 hours.



Actors Give Advice On Diet And Exercise (awesome stuff!)

I couldn't believe that eating more frequently is the way to get cut and bring out the muscles. I've been working out lightly, but "RECOMPOSITION" (building lean muscle and losing fat) is 70 % diet and consistency. This is something I can do, which doesn't require starving myself.

So far so good, but it will take 4 to 6 months, perhaps even a year. The key is to take one's time and not eat in such a way that it cannot be sustained for the rest of one's life. This is NOT a diet. The very word "diet" implies something you do temporarily. The way I am eating is a permanent lifestyle change. I am eating a variety of different foods, which is important to keep it enjoyable, and to provide the body with all necessary nutrients. I snack on nuts. I eat very little sugar. I try not to eat any sugar. I drink water and unsweetened almond milk (which tastes great).

I've been eating [4]these hydroponically grown trays of greens, one per day. They are grown only in water, without any dirt. I use one Tablespoon of low calories dressing, which is only 50 calories. The salad cannot be more than 25 calories. So the whole salad tray with a little dressing is only about 75 calories. Really healthy. I thought you might find this interesting. When I find something that helps me, I like to share it with others. God bless you dear friend, and I give my best of encouragement to you, if you decide to join me in recompositioning our bodies back to good health. You can do it!!!

1. https://youtu.be/NpXd68a1GOU
2. https://www.bodybuilding.com/fun/macronutrients_calculator.htm
3. https://youtu.be/rF3ixuORPaw
4. https://www.eatpetes.com/greenhouse-fresh/

2.6.10 Jesus Christ Is The Resurrection And The Life (2021-06-18 17:37)

John 11:23-26, "Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again. Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day. Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?"

The Lord made this precious promise of the resurrection in John 11:25-26. His friend Lazarus had died four days earlier. Lazarus' body already smelled with rotting decay in the tomb. Jesus is speaking together with Martha, the sister of Lazarus. She is confident that one day in the future her brother will rise up again. The Lord reiterates to her that He is fact IS THE RESURRECTION, AND THE LIFE.

The Lord says that whosoever liveth and abideth in Him shall never die. It would be bad Bible interpretation to add living to believing based solely upon this Scripture passage. In the Gospel of John we find the word "

BELIEVE

"

mentioned 85 times, with no mention of anything else required for salvation. You don't have to believe AND live in Christ to be saved; but rather, to believe in Christ produces the new birth, which makes a person alive in the Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9).

I heard Pastor John MacArthur the other day [1]on YouTube speaking very deceitfully. He was saying simply to *believe* to be saved. Yet, I can show you [2]dozens of other places in his damnable writings where MacArthur [3]requires much more than just believing to be saved. You see, in John MacArthur's errant mindset, faith means commitment of one's entire personality to

Christ as absolute Lord, denying of self, turning away from sin, following Jesus no matter what the cost. But that is not the Bible meaning of faith. True faith is resting in Christ's finished work of redemption, and nothing more! Requiring anything more than simply resting in what Jesus did on the cross to pay for our sins is a perversion of God's grace.

We have God's promise in John 11:25-26 that whosoever BELIEVES in the Son of God has eternal life, and will be wholly resurrected someday. The heathen world is continually searching for new technology to extend human life, and even revive the dead in the future. Companies like Alcor freeze dead bodies and decapitated heads of clients for large sums of money. Their hope is that technology will greatly advance in the future, so that their frozen mind can be extracted and reinserted into a new cloned human body. I can confidently tell you that such nonsense will never become a reality. God would not allow such a bizarre thing to happen.

Dear friend, why go to such crazy extremes, when we can simply BELIEVE on the Savior and have the Lord's promise of a new resurrected body in the future? My hope is built on nothing more or less, than Jesus Christ and His righteousness! I dare not trust the sweetest frame, but wholly lean on Jesus name. On Christ the solid rock I stand, all other ground is sinking sand.

1. https://youtu.be/MnYosIWUQnM
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm

---

2.6.11 Repentance Is Toward God, Acknowledging THE TRUTH; Not From Anything (2021-06-19 09:30)

Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ." 2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;"

I am so sick and tired of idiotic pastors who corrupt the Gospel by adding words that God did not author in the Holy Bible. When asked for their view on repentance, countless woefully ignorant pastors have said to me over the years, "Well you can't turn TO something unless you also turn FROM something." To the logical human mind that sounds very reasonable. Yet the Bible does not say that, does it. You cannot show me any place in the inspired King James Bible where it says to turn away "

from

"

something to be saved.

Dear friend, it simply doesn't matter what you are turning away from, because the man who repents toward God and the truth is saved. By using the clever mentality that

"you can't turn TO something unless you also turn FROM something,"

you can add anything you want to the Gospel, perverting God's grace. The popular teaching these days is that to be saved you must turn away from your sins. This is what [1]Bob Jones University adds to the Gospel, perverting God's grace. Most religious literature teaches that you must

"

turn away from sinful ways

”

to be saved. That is not what the Bible teaches!

One of the most ungodly institutions today is Bob Jones University. Sadly, tens of thousands of churchgoers have been deceived and infected with BJU's heresy of wrong repentance and Lordship Salvation. BJU has blood all over their hands. I have been faithfully preaching for decades against these evils, but I am tired. One of the most ungodly places I have ever found is the rotten Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Their pastors disregard truth. When I attended the church for one year in 2014, I was sickened by the things I heard and saw. Harvest has very low moral standards. Harvest's pastors preach Lordship Salvation. I witnessed to many of their staff members, who serve as school teachers, and others as deacons in the church, who clearly were not born-again Christians. They all believe that you cannot be saved unless you turn away from your sin first. That is a works based counterfeit plan of salvation.

According to Galatians 1:6-9, God's deadly curse is upon Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They all did me wrong! They drove me out of their church, banned me from returning to church services, and have cruelly ostracized me since 2014. In 2017 I was desperate for a church family, and pleaded three times with the church pastors to return. They were cruel and selfish, telling me to go away. My heart was broken, for the second time. It was bad enough that they forced me out of the church in 2014, but now despite my apologies and humble plea to simply sit in church on Sunday, they sinfully rejected me.

The Bible says that if we don't forgive others, neither will the Lord forgive us. Any forgiveness that refuses to even allow a man to sit in church services is a false forgiveness! **Matthew 6:14-15, "For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses."** Pastor Marty Herron refused to forgive me! Jesus will not forgive him either. I do not believe Mr. Herron is saved at all, because he thinks you must turn away from a sinful lifestyle to get to Heaven, which is self-righteousness. The true Gospel only focuses on JESUS, a false gospel focuses on YOU. Anytime a preacher speaks of something that YOU must do to be saved, he is a liar who is preaching another gospel!

Harvest's Pastors And Staff Have Much Blood On Their Hands

When I attended Harvest Baptist Church on Guam throughout 2014, their nurse Kristen Hurlburt fell in love with me. I loved her too and wanted to marry her, but her pastors didn't want me in the church, even though I begged very humbly for a second chance. Those ungodly pastors kept me and Kris apart, and she was pressured by her bosses to get rid of me, and she did in 2017. It hurt so bad the way she cruelly told me never to contact her again. She lied and denied ever having had any feelings for me, which her pastors used against me. I know as sure as I am a born-again believer that Kris wanted to marry me. The Lord knows that she did have feelings for me, but lied when her bosses got involved. God knows.

Folks, this is what happens when pastors reject THE TRUTH. I did nothing wrong! As a true friend does, I befriended Harvest's pastors with THE TRUTH that the modern [2]Westcott and Hort based Bible revisions are corrupted by the Devil. I told them THE TRUTH that [3]false Bibles are an enemy of soulwinning. I told THE TRUTH that [4]Misunderstood repentance is an enemy of soulwinning. I told THE TRUTH that [5]Lordship Salvation is an enemy of soulwinning. For faithfully contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). I was counted as their "

enemy

” at Harvest (Galatians 4:16), and also by Kristen Hurlburt to her woe and shame. God takes this doctrinal matter VERY seriously!

Kindly said, I pray for God to avenge me of all of them. Their blood be upon their own heads when they answer to God in eternity! They have all committed the unpardonable sin of adding to the Gospel, effectively denying Jesus Christ as the only all-inclusive means of salvation. If turning away from one’s sinful lifestyle is required to get to Heaven, then faith alone in Jesus Christ is insufficient to save! I speak THE TRUTH (Ephesians 4:15). Kris did me very wrong. Harvest’s pastors did me very wrong. All I ever humbly begged for was their love, to give me a second chance to quietly sit in church services, and be a part of their church family.

Tragically, Harvest is nothing more than a glorified private social club on Guam, where only card carrying voted-in members are allowed to attend church. Their ministry only consists of the children of parents who have enough money to finance their child’s enrollment into Harvest Baptist Academy or Harvest Baptist Bible College. That is the bulk of the church membership, of financially well to do families, who pat the paychecks of a bunch of snobby Bob Jones University graduates making a career by parasiting off of Christendom. Shame on all of them! Jesus Himself warned in Luke 16:13 that it is IMPOSSIBLE to serve God and money (mammon). Any time that monetary profits takes precedence over hurting people who plead for help (as I did umpteen times), something is very wrong in a church. That is not God’s unconditional love. **1st John 3:17, “ But whoso hath this world’s good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?”** There is no compassion at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (in the Micronesia island chain) is a lousy social club, a fun center, a house of entertainment each Sunday, where only select members are welcomed. They’re pastors are far more guilty than of merely being immature, they are hardened Pharisees who have continually rejected THE TRUTH that I have kindly handed to them for the past several years, placing THE TRUTH directly into their very hands. The new pastor since 2018, Gary Walton, is a very bad pastor, indifferent, cold and not concerned about hurting people like me. Pastor Walton is only there for paying customers. That is sinful and sad. Whereas Jesus left the 99 sheep to go find the one that got lost, Harvest’s pastors don’t care about losing one like me, because they still have the 99. That is their pathetic attitude.

Likewise, Kristen Hurlburt is not interested in finding a godly man to marry, she just wants a good husband, but not a godly husband. That is her loss. Kris will never find a man who loves Jesus more than I do, and who has a burning passion for preaching the truth and winning souls as I do, or who loves her as much as I still do and always will. When I met Kris at Asan Beach in 2017, she berated me for not attending church. But it was her very wicked pastors who drove me out of church at Harvest, because I befriended them with THE TRUTH. What do you suppose God thinks about that? I had no where else to Go. Kris is your typical religious person, who only views things from a superficial point of view (Matthew 15:8), lacking spiritual discernment. This is the superficial Laodicean church (Revelation 3:15-16). Perhaps God was protecting me from marrying Kris, lest I have the devil for a father-in-law.

Harvest’s pastors said that I couldn’t return to Harvest because it would make Kris uncomfortable, because I liked her. Literally, with God as my witness, that is what they said and did to me. Because Kris lied, and Harvest’s pastors held a grudge against me, none of them cared about me need to attend church, and they all rejected me cruelly. I have not attended church since, having no church family since 2014 because of them. My blood is on Kris Hurlburt’s hands, because she lied before God, and her shameful pastors who selfishly only thought about their

own belly and paycheck (Romans 16:17-18). God will judge between me and them all. I was THE ONLY ONE at Harvest who did what was right. I was THE ONLY ONE who told THE TRUTH. Pastor Jack Hyles is right that: “T

he King James Bible crowd will come out on top.

”

What is sad most of all is that these people in the Bob Jones University camp just don’t care. They are arrogant, sinfully proud and spoiled rotten. Marty Herron bailed from Harvest Baptist Church in 2018, now collecting a disgusting 6-digit salary as the new executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (preacher’s cemetery) in Ankeny, Iowa. [6]Pastor Herron is a wicked man, who preaches a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus human effort (aka, turning away from a sinful lifestyle) to get to Heaven. That is the Devil’s plan of damnation! Mr. Herron has the blood of thousands of victims upon his hands, of everyone whom he has misled to think that God won’t save them unless they make an attempt to stop living in sin.

And sadly, Kris Hurlburt doesn’t care either. Her only interest is finding a husband and her career as a nurse. Spiritual things (like the truth) don’t matter to her. **Colossians 3:1-2, “**

If ye then be risen with Christ, *seek those things which are above*, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.” 2nd John 1:11, “

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

” Kris bids Godspeed to the false prophets at BJU and Harvest, supporting the Devil’s fake Bibles, and the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, and the Devil’s lie of turning from sins to be saved.

Bob Jones Alumni Are The Enemies Of Jesus Christ

As much as it hurts my heart that Kristen rejected me as her husband, I sincerely believe that God was protecting me from a wicked woman who couldn’t care less about THE TRUTH. If all she wants is a husband, then that is what she will settle for; but she could have married a real man who loves God, loves the truth, and has the capacity to deeply love her like no other man ever could. No man can love a woman as deeply as can a man of God who has a passion for THE TRUTH. It is sad to see the shallow type of men that women settle for, bums. I make no apologies for being a TRUTH TELLER. If I end up staying single because I told THE TRUTH, then so be it. I know that God will bless me. The pathetic Bob Jones crowd may find secular prosperity and happiness in their selfish earthly lives—by selling out to ecumenism, dipping their sails in sinful compromise, going along to get along, and not standing for God and truth—but they will reap what they have sown in eternity

.

I was crucified, shamed, mistreated, ostracized, rejected, humiliated and made the enemy by Harvest’s ungodly pastors and staff, including by Kristen Hurlburt her self, for which they will all be held accountable by God. I pray for it to be so! They all deeply hurt me, because I befriended them with THE TRUTH. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.**

” The Bob Jones crowd are liars! Lordship Salvation is a lie. The teaching that you must turn away from sinful bad habits to be saved is a lie. Dr. Steve Pettit’s (president of BJU) preaching is full of lies! Mr. Pettit says that you must join, run and faithfully finish the race (the Christian life) to get to Heaven. Pettit says that Heaven is an award for those who run and finish the race. [7]If you drop out of the race and quit, Dr. Pettit says that you lose your salvation!

I love the Bob Jones crowd. I love all people. There is not one human being that I hate. But I do hate evil, as God commands me to as His child (Psalms 97:10). I do hate every false way, as God commands me to. **Psalms 119:104, “**

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

” There is a very serious problem in 99 % of churches today, which is that preachers no longer walk with God. If they truly did walk with God, then they would HATE the Devil’s modern Bible revisions. I mean, take a look at this my friend...

[8]

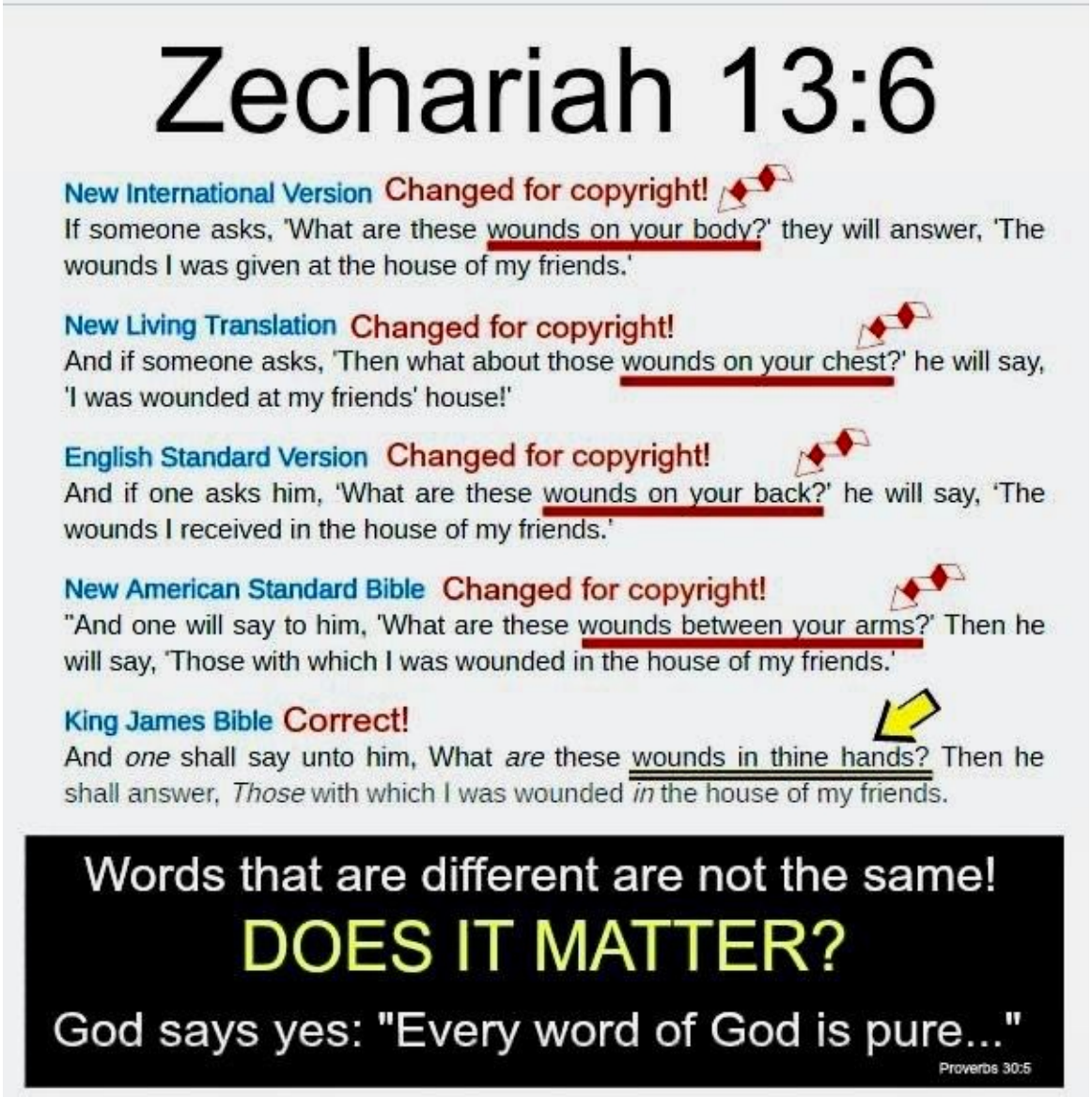

The Bible Has Been Sinfully Changed Merely For Copyright

As Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) wisely said: “Things that are different are not the same.”

[9]



This Is The Wickedness That Bob Jones Alumni Support

I could spend literally hours expounding you dear reader in the corruptions found inside today’s hundreds of English Bible revisions. It is as shocking as it is disgusting.

It is for taking a courageous stand against these very evils, that I was horribly and sinfully despised and rejected by the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. For the past 7 long and lonely years I have been banned from returning to church, and ostracized by Harvest. I will never

shut up! I am so sick and tired of churchgoers downplaying the severity of this issue as a mere matter of difference of opinion. The two pictures I just shared with you are not someone's mere opinion, they show the BLATANT CORRUPTION found in ALL of the Devil's modern Bible revisions. Do you really think that this is all a mere coincidence? Please don't be naïve.

It breaks my heart that Harvest ousted me as their enemy, because I told THE TRUTH. The churches of Galatia did the same exact thing to the Apostle Paul. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?"** I am not the villain, I am the hero! I am like Batman in the popular 2008 film, "

The Dark Knight.

" In the movie script, Batman chooses to take the blame for the murders committed by Harvey Dent (the district attorney who went mad after the Joker killed his fiancée). To protect Harvey's image and preserve all the good that he had done to clean up Gotham City, Batman decides to take the rap instead. Before he goes insane, Harvey Dent makes this great statement: "You Either Die A Hero, Or You Live Long Enough To See Yourself Become The Villain."

Likewise, I have become the villain in all this bad situation with the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I didn't want to become the villain. But like the Apostle Paul, and Batman, I have been counted as the enemy for doing the right thing! Always be pure of heart! **Matthew 5:8, "Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God."** Do you know why the pure of heart will see God? It is because those who are pure of heart will seek THE TRUTH. Those who are not pure of heart, like the phony Bob Jones crowd today, merely follow the trend. Those who are not pure of heart worship God with their mouths, but their heart is far from Him (Matthew 15:8). You show me a pastor or layman in a church who rejects THE TRUTH when handed to them, and it becomes obvious that they are phony in their testimony. The pastors and staff at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam rejected THE TRUTH that I gave them.

What truths did I give them? One helpful I handed them is a book called, "

[10]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible

"

by Pastor Al Lacy. Another helpful book that I handed to them is,

"

[11]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit

"

by Pastor Max D. Younce. Another helpful book that I handed to Harvest's pastors is by Michael P. Bowen titled,

"

[12]I Never Knew You: The Coming Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It.

" I hope that you will take the time to read these books, the last two of which are freely available to read online in .pdf format. Sadly, the Bob Jones crowd today are hardened sinners. They are wrong on repentance, wrong on the Gospel, and wrong on the Bible; but if you try to befriend them with THE TRUTH (as I lovingly did in 2014), they will outcast you as an enemy before you even realize what happened.

Since 2014 I have suffered inexplicable emotional pain because of Harvest's rejection, and the loss of Kris as my wife (I KNOW she would have married me), and loss of the only beloved church family that I knew. Oh, how I deeply love them and always will. I have been ostracized

as Rudolph The Red-nosed Reindeer, simply because of my shiny King James Bible only nose. Harvest despises me because of my free grace Gospel only nose. Since 2014 they have not allowed me to join in to play in any of their reindeer games. That is as wicked as Hell, and Pastor Marty Herron knows it, but he is a coward and a rotten ungodly man. Harvest is doing *many good works*, but Jesus does not know them (Matthew 7:21-23). Anyone who thinks you must turn away from sin to be saved is lost. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:28-29, "**

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."

Sadly, the new senior pastor since 2018 has upheld all of the same wickedness as the former incompetent pastor. God's wrath and judgment is upon the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They are not prospering in God's sight. They are naked, miserable and wretched (as the Lord said about the Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-16); but Harvest is blinded to their own apostate condition, lulled by a spirit of sinful pride and indifference, and a woeful lack of compassion for hurting people like me. [13]They still have the 99 sheep, so they couldn't care less about me as that one lost lamb.

The Bible foretold that **" perilous times**

" would come, when people would selfishly do whatever they feel like doing (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). Young people don't go to Bible college anymore to serve God, they enroll into Bible college to pursue a secular career. These young immature girls today are desperate to settle for anybody they can find. It is pathetic. We've never seen ugly times like this, when pastors don't stand for anything anymore. The churches are pathetic these days. Truth means nothing to professed Christians anymore, most of whom are not even born-again. Nobody is saved who believes Lordship Salvation. Nobody is saved who thinks you have to turn away from sin to be saved.

Kindy said, [14]Dr. Steve Pettit and [15]Pastor Marty Herron are not saved. I KNOW that by the direct perverse teachings from their own mouths. They are religious con men in the pulpit. Ladies and gentlemen, we've got a bunch of unsaved religious infidels preaching another gospel from corruptible seed (perverse Bible revisions) in pulpits all across America! I love these truthful quotes from Dr. Jack Hyles...

> "The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!" —Dr. Jack Hyles ([16]an awesome quote —Dr. Jack Hyles ([17]THE REAL BATTLE!")
>
> "We're in a battle for the Word of God, that's the big battle!" —[18]BATTLE OF THE AGES (an MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

These Devil's Bibles are the primary source of all sorts of perverse teachings concerning the Gospel in churches today. Anybody who promotes the Devil's Lordship Salvation is the enemy of God. [19]Please listen to my favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles, expose the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation. BJU are God's enemy! Bob Jones alumni are pulling on the same rope as the Devil with their false Bibles, misunderstood repentance and Lordship Salvation. These are all FALSEHOODS!!!

Psalms 119:104, "

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

”

Repentance Is Toward God, Not From Anything

I hope I have conveyed to you the vital seriousness of this matter of THE TRUTH. Repentance is **“**

TOWARD GOD

” **(Acts 20:21b)**, and not

“

from

”

anything. The truth is that when a man repents

“

toward God,

”

he has believed the Gospel. You don’t have to turn away from sinful behavior to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. Turning away from sin means cleaning up one’s life. Reformation is behavior modification, not Bible repentance. Dear reader, I absolutely cannot stress the importance of this issue enough.

For example: In Pacific Garden Mission’s radio program, UNSHACKLED ([20]program #3589 aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.
>
> DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don’t get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.
>
> SHARON: Oh Debbie, **it’s not easy**—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then **GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD.** When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He’ll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.
>
> DEBBIE: Huh, well, I’ll have to think about it.

BLAPHEMY!!! Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. PGM has moved away from the hope of the Gospel. According to the preceding UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved, because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is **“another gospel”** accursed by God! Somewhere along the way, Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University and Pacific Garden Mission became devout followers of Pastor John MacArthur’s demonic Lordship Salvation garbage theology! God’s curse is upon all of them…

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."**

Pacific Garden Mission are PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! We are taught in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 that the Gospel is simple. Having to forsake the old sinful way of life is anything but simple. PGM has it backwards. God's plan of salvation is simply that you come to God as a needy sinner, and you receive His Son's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. PGM demands that you turn from your sins first, which is not what the Bible teaches. PGM's false gospel is that you must make a commitment to follow the Lord. Judas followed Jesus and went to Hell. Matthew 27:3 says Judas **"repented"** of his sins, but he wasn't saved at all. Millions of religious people falsely think they will be in Heaven someday, but they will be in Hell. **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."**

If I ask you to please go get something out of my car to bring me, I do not need to first ask you to leave the house. Leaving the house is automatic. Likewise, when a person believes the Gospel, they have repented. Repentance is automatic. That is why I never even bring up the word "repent" when witnessing to someone, because it will likely confuse them. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract (John 20:31). In the Gospel of John we find the word **"believe"** mentioned 85 times, but there is no mention of the word "repent." This is because repentance is automatic. The man who repents has believed, and the man who believes has repented. They are two sides of one coin, inseparably related.

Repentance simply facilitates believing the Gospel to be saved. Without repentance no man would ever believe. Repentance is simply **" acknowledging THE TRUTH "** that we are a guilty sinner (2nd Timothy 2:25; Romans 3:19-20). The Old Testament LAW shows us our sinful condition and need for salvation, and then brings us to CHRIST in the New Testament to be saved by grace through faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:24-26). That is the simplicity of the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; 1st Corinthians 15:-4). So please don't allow anyone to confuse you by thinking of repentance in terms of LEAVING SOMETHING. Repentance is TOWARD something, toward God, acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a needy sinner, so that you will REST IN CHRIST for salvation (Hebrews 4:10-11).

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVudJq2N7oM9L9yIDgEzwSF6fYIGlLUMFbBsAmIK6T-m3oQbnQzFg97WLAluIADfPEmf7SIP95z1NOr9CkpFR3SELu7rST9ZGjTHR
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjms6RV0Es_1zUu6MawLSXZXjK0VGPCIwuI-lpR9e-2ZqyUoBfTT4Jm-1fhHCl6nHTxHf9gH8XIkxj4TjIu1cEc97PRSl0FaU8OeHr
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm

11. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/max_younce/martin_luther.pdf
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/06/jesus-left-99-because-he-cared-about-1.html
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
20. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy

---

2.6.12 The Beautiful Bible Story Of Onesimus And The Apostle Paul (2021-06-20 09:30)

Philemon 1:9-19,

“

Yet for love’s sake I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ. I beseech thee for my son Onesimus, whom I have begotten in my bonds: Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me: Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels: Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel: But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly. For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever; Not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in the Lord? If thou count me therefore a partner, receive him as myself. If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine account; I Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.”

I love this story. Onesimus was the slave property of Philemon. Before he got saved, Onesimus ran away to Rome to hide as a fugitive. It appears that the Apostle Paul met Onesimus in prison, where he led the young man to the Lord. The apostle Paul writes a letter to Philemon, his brother in Christ, pleading with him to take Onesimus back, not as a slave, but also as a new brother in Christ. This is a precious story.

Paul goes as far as to tell Philemon

that if Onesimus has stolen or owes him any money, the apostle vows to pay it all back himself. Paul said that whereas beforehand Onesimus had been of no worth to either his owner or Paul, he is now a valuable asset in Christ to both men.

The Apostle Paul exemplifies the blessed Savior here. We were all debtors to sin, guilty and deserving of God’s wrath. But Jesus died for our sins on the cross, paying a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a massive debt that we could not pay. WHAT A PRECIOUS SAVIOR!!!

I marvel that so many pastors in these modern apostate times are getting the Gospel entirely wrong. This is because unsaved religious men fail to connect the dots between law and Christ, or respectively, law and grace. God authored ONE BOOK. And then God Himself made TWO

great divisions to His inspired Word of Old and New Testaments, or respectively, LAW and CHRIST. The law shows humanity our sinnership, guilty condition and need for redemption. **Romans 3:19-20, " Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.**

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. "

The law then brings us to Christ to be saved by grace through faith. **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore *the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** The Bible is so plain and clear to understand in this matter, It behooves me to say that 99 % of pastors today have God's simple plan of salvation wrong! As long as we stay focused on LAW and CHRIST, God's plan of salvation remains simple, easy and free.

But when wicked, but well intended men, like Steve Pettit and John MacArthur and Ray Comfort and Marty Herron, **ADD** to God's plan of salvation, requiring people to give up their sinful ways, then it ceases to be God's simple plan, and has now become something different, man's plan of salvation.

I like to visit Baptist church websites to see what they believe, just to see where we're headed in fundamentalism in America. I read one church website the other day which requires a person to "

commit your entire personality to Christ as Lord

"

to be saved. That is not the Gospel. All this nonsense about making Jesus

"

Lord

"

is unbiblical. You get saved by receiving Jesus as your Savior. **John 1:12-13,**

"*But as many as received him*, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."

You receive Jesus as your Savior by faith, by taking God at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures. God knows our thoughts. The Lord sees when we decide to trust Jesus alone as our Savior, and miraculously saves us. If you have never read Michael P. Bowen's wonderful book, '[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' it is a tremendous defense of the simplicity of the Gospel. I wish every preacher in America would read it. Michael simply teaches the plain Holy Bible.

The story of Onesimus is a beautiful picture of the Gospel. The Apostle Paul assured Philemon that He would gladly pay whatever debt was owed by Onesimus. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

2.6.13 The Wickedness Of Adding To The Gospel (2021-06-22 22:59)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

”

One of the biggest evils that I preach again is [1]misunderstood repentance (an excellent writing by Pastor Jack Hyles). I am absolutely sickened and shocked by the arrogance and indifference of church pastors today, and Bible colleges, toward right doctrine. They just don’t care! You cannot show me even one place in the inspired King James Bible where it says to

“

repent from your sins

”

or

“

turn away from your sins

”

to be saved. Yet, 75 % of Baptist church websites insist that a person must turn away from sin with all their heart to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. That is NOT the simplicity of the Gospel.

The demonic idea that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved is rooted in self-righteousness. Ironically, these same false teachers boldly still insist that salvation is by grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone. They speak with a forked tongue! I’m talking about Pastor Marty Herron (executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary), Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University), Pastor Gary Walton of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Pastor Church Phelps of the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Dr. John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, and many other infidels in the pulpit today who require people to “repent of your sin” to be saved. No such teaching is found in the Holy Bible!!!

God curse is upon these wicked false teachers. The man who believes on the Lord Jesus Christ as repented. Nothing more is required or allowed. I heard a wonderful sermon today by Pastor Steven Anderson called: “ [2]Rahab The Harlot .

” Rahab was saved by faith alone. She hung the scarlet thread from her window so the invading Jewish army could see (Joshua 2:18), which spared her life. **Hebrews 1**

1:31, “

By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace. **”** This is a beautiful picture of what salvation is and is not. Rahab was saved by faith alone, but had she not hung the scarlet thread from her window her family would have been killed with the others in the city.

The true story of Rahab is a good illustration of James chapter 2, which Pastor Anderson explains in [3]his helpful sermon. Many preachers are [4]woefully ignorant of this passage of Scripture, unlearned of the Bible, wrestling the Scriptures to their own destruction. Sadly, the Bob Jones University crowd have been highly infected, and are a major carrier of the virus of Wrong Repentance and Lordship Salvation. They've contracted this from the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions. Tragically, the entire matter is laughable to the Bob Jones crowd. They don't take the matter seriously. They wreak with the stench of neo-evangelicalism and indifference toward doctrinal accuracy, Bible purity and truth in general. They certainly lack compassion for hurting people, which they have proven again and again.

It is frustrating to preach to a small tiny few, while hundreds of millions of deceived people blindly follow the Lordship Salvation crowd. No wonder Jesus said in Matthew 7:13-15 that only a FEW people will go to Heaven, and MANY are traveling the highway to Hell. The Bob Jones crowd are going to Hell, because they have another gospel. Faith in Christ is not enough according to Marty Herron, he says you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sinning. That is not the Gospel, not even in the ballpark. And yet everywhere that rotten man goes in the churches, he is welcomed and honored.

Hell is waiting for Pastor Herron and his manmade commandments (Nark 7:7-13). No where in the King James Bible are we taught to turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. As a true friend does, I warned Pastor Herron from 2014 to 2018 (when he quit as senior pastor of Harvest). Instead of thanking me for caring about his soul, and trying to help Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I was driven out as an “

enemy

”

(the word he called me). I was banned from returning. When I fell in love with the school nurse at Harvest, and begged to be allowed to court her for marriage, I was told to

“

go elsewhere

” (Herron's exact words).

Kris Hurlburt told me in writing never to contact her again, disrespecting me and siding with her wicked Lordship Salvation pastors. Hell is waiting for all of them. I TOLD THE TRUTH!!! They rejected that Bible truth and shamed me for it. I was so hurt. God will deal with them harshly, as they all dealt with me as a truth-teller (Matthew 7:1-2). They killed the prophet! My blood is on all of their hands, Kristen Hurlburt included. She horribly treated me like garbage! I came to her with love, and she spit on me with her words. I came to her with a desire to marry her, but she looked down on me in contempt as a truth-teller. I want God to punish all of them (Romans 12:19-21).

Dear reader, the Gospel is simply the GOOD NEWS that Jesus is the Christ, Who **died** in our place on the cross. Jesus was **buried** and three days later He bodily **resurrected** from the dead for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). The Bob Jones crowd have wickedly added turning away from your sinful ways to the Gospel. In so doing they have perverted God's grace. [5]Go read BJU's statement of faith, and you'll see that they add to the Gospel. BJU

president [6]Steve Pettit was inspired by demons on January 26, 2015 when he preached this God damned sermon in chapel to 2,700 students and faculty. [7]Pastor Curtis Hutson exposes BJU's Lordship Salvation as a perversion of the Gospel. Dr. Hutson is right that [8]these wicked false teachers are not saved. Until the Bob Jones University crowd repent of their wrong idea of repentance for salvation, they cannot go to Heaven. Somewhere along the way the Bob Jones crowd lost their way doctrinally, and have never recovered from the errors of their damnable way. They are following John MacArthur into the fires of Hell.

In Matthew 7:21-23 and John 6:40, Jesus Himself made it very plain that the ONLY way to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON HIM. That is the exclusive will of the heavenly Father. Yet, the Bob Jones crowd still insist that you must repent of all your sins and turn away from them to be saved. They insist that you must commit the whole personality to Christ as absolute Lord to be saved, willing to follow Jesus no matter what the cost. [9]Pastor John MacArthur in his perverse book, "

Hard To Believe,

"

writes this damnable heresy:

> "Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, **and it'll *cost you* the same thing..."** [emphasis added] —[10]Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', page 93.

Friend, salvation cost Jesus everything, so God could offer us eternal life FREELY. There is NO COST to you to be saved. That is why the Bible calls salvation a **" free gift**

" in Romans 5:15. Eternal life is the gift of God through Jesus Christ our Lord (Romans 6:23). Mr. MacArthur was inspired by demons when he wrote those horrible untrue words above. Salvation doesn't cost us anything, because it cost Jesus everything!!! JESUS PAID IT ALL.

It is because I shared these truths with the pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam that Kristen Hurlburt didn't marry me, and I am so heartbroken over it. She lost a guy that loved her more than anything else in life, but her pride and arrogance prevented her from seeing my love. She sided with those wicked pastors, who rejected THE TRUTH of God that I handed to them with love and friendship. Sadly, Kristen is merely looking for a husband, and not a man who loves THE TRUTH. If she wants to marry a bum, then that is what she'll get, at her loss. What do you think God is going to do to those wicked people, and Kristen as well for bidding them Godspeed? God must hold them all accountable to be a just God (Galatians 6:7).

God Called me To Preach, And I'm Preaching!

I was born and raised in Chicago. I was born in 1967. Both of my parents were Christians. My Mom (1935-2001) and my Dad (1933-2010) invested in me spiritually by enrolling me into a local independent fundamental Baptist church around 1979. On a Sunday after Sunday School we were all brought on a church bus to the main church auditorium to hear the preaching. I got saved that Sunday morning in 1980 as a 13 year old teenager. I thank God for saving me.

I am so thankful for the godly influence of those dear mothers, who worked as teachers at our Baptist school. I was privileged to attend throughout junior high and high school. Without the opportunity to receive a Christian education, and most of all receive the genuine love shown

to me by my teachers, friends, youth director and pastor during those impressionable years, I never would have became a preacher. At age 15 I surrendered my life to preach the Gospel. At age 18 I went off to Hyles-Anderson College from 1985 to 1993 when I graduated. I love HAC and praise God for allowing me to be a part of Pastor Jack Hyles' ministry all those wonderful years.

I am a preacher! God called me to preach THE TRUTH, which I have faithfully done my whole life. God impressed upon my heart in 2002 to start my internet ministry. It has been a difficult challenge over the years. Since 2015 Google has sadly censored 85 % of my web traffic, effectively shutting down my ministry, just as they have banned Pastor Steven Anderson completely. Truly Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4) and he doesn't want THE TRUTH to get out. Anybody who rejects the sinful homosexual deathstyle today is censored by Big Tech. That is so anti-freedom! America today is not the land of liberty. Unless you subscribe to the evil agendas of our perverse generation, you are silenced. That is the Devil at work.

This is a wicked generation like none other. The worst wickedness I see today are America's gutless, theologically corrupt, uncompassionate and uncaring pastors, who are lackadaisical and shirk right doctrine aside. Pastor Marty Herron is a monster! My blood and lost of Kristen Hurlburt as my wife is upon his bloody hands. I wish I could take his wife away from him, and share my pain with him, and let him see with misery is. That man is a spoiled rich fool. He is now collecting a 6-digit sickening salary as executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa (since 2018).

Marty Herron is the blind leading the blind spiritually, doing what he does best—milking the money cow while parasiting off of Christendom for his own belly and personal benefit (Romans 16:17-18). That man belongs in prison, and if I had the power to do so he'd be rotting there for the rest of his life on earth! My hope and prayer is that God will avenge me of his wickedness and evil heart, because he boldly rejected THE TRUTH and punished me for it (Matthew 7:1-2; Romans 12:19-21; Titus 1:10-13; Galatians 1:6-8, 3:1-3, 5:4, 6:7). I haven't had a church family since 2014, all because of Marty Herron's hatred against me, prejudice and rejection of THE TRUTH of God's Word. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.**
"

This is why Jesus warned in **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon."** Marty Herron is a coward, for which he will be held accountable by God! Instead of siding with THE TRUTH that I gave him, as a respectable honest preacher would, he threw me under the bus and left me for dead. God will be His Judge, and I cannot wait for the court date (Hebrews 9:27).

I am 100 % convinced that Marty Herron is not a born-again Christian. NO WAY! There is no way that he can be, considering that he teaches people to "turn away from a lifestyle of sin to get to Heaven." That is pure works! I heard him say it with my own two ears at Harvest in 2014. I went home and cried in disgust! In response to his heretical sermon, I handed him this book: " [11]I NEVER KNEW YOU .
"

I was reprimanded and driven out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam because of that book. Harvest's pastors are devils in the pulpit (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). Satan is a beautiful liar!

Did you know that [12]John MacArthur's book teaching Lordship Salvation is required reading for every student at Brigham Young University in Utah, because the Mormons agree with

MacArthur's perverse theology? It is 100 % true! If you study what all of the religious cults believe (Jehovah Witnesses, Mormons, Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, Church of Christ, et cetera), you'll find that *every cult* teaches that you must "

repent of your sins

" to get to Heaven. Yet you cannot find any such teaching in the inspired Word of God. Repentance is *toward God* (Acts 20:21). Repentance is *to the acknowledgment of THE TRUTH* (2nd Timothy 2:25). Repentance simply means that you see your guilt as a needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20), so that you will BELIEVE the Good News of Jesus Christ to be saved (Galatians 3:24-26).

One day my Bible preaching will be 100 % vindicated, because I agree with God's Word. Their disgusting apologies won't mean a thing to me in eternity, nor will God let them off that easily. Crimes have been committed. Losing Kristen as my wife is a crime, because I told THE TRUTH, and I was punished and ostracized from Harvest and Kristen because of it. My blood is upon their ungodly hands. Just as an apology does not suffice in criminal court, nor will their apologies matter in eternity. They must be held liable and suffer the penalties of their gross wickedness, and all the people they have hurt and sent to the Lake of Fire by preaching another gospel.

[13]Turning away from your sin is NOT a part of the Gospel of free grace. [14]Surrendering to Christ's Lordship is NOT a part of the Gospel (which should be abundantly clear from reading Matthew 7:21-23). [15]Exchanging your life for Christ's life is NOT a part of the Gospel. The haughty Bob Jones University crowd (the school and their alumni) wreak with the stench of cocky arrogance, a club mentality of "Us Four And No More" (which is very cultish), and a woeful lack of compassion for hurting people or anyone who disagrees with their heresy.

God's eternal curse is upon Pastor Chuck Phelps and his son Daniel (the family is cursed).

God's curse is upon Pastor Marty Herron and his family. God's curse is upon Bob Jones University, that accursed cesspool of Lordship Salvation today. God's curse is upon the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. [16]Galatians 1:6-9 pronounces GOD'S CURSE upon anyone who preaches ANOTHER GOSPEL. I long day and night to be avenged of the Bob Jones crowd. I have come out uncompromisingly against them since 2014, as [17]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) would have done himself today if he could. Dr. Bob said that we pay infidels to rob the faith of our saints. [18]Dr. Bob is talking about Steve Pettit!!! Calvinism is of the Devil.

It is interesting that my parents dedicated me to the Lord at age one in 1968, the same year that Dr. Bob Jones Sr. went to Heaven. Perhaps God raised me up as a preacher against the apostasy at Bob Jones University. I mentioned that one time to the pastors at Harvest, for which they laughed in my face! Say what they will, God showed mercy toward Harvest Baptist Church on Guam by using a humble sinner like me to give them THE TRUTH. I handed Dr. Al Lacy's excellent book, "

[19]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible

" to their pastors. I put hard copies into their hands. Associate pastor Jared Baldwin laughed in my face and refused to take the book! Senior pastor Marty Herron disregarded the book as heresy, for which I was threatened in the church office never to tell another church member about that book! MY BLOOD IS ON THEIR WICKED HANDS!!!!!!!

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
2. https://youtu.be/dFK6yBM7OD0
3. https://youtu.be/dFK6yBM7OD0
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/05/like-father-like-son-damnable-heresy-of.html

5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
8. https://youtu.be/9q5lkOy--4U?t=110
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm
10. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/05/turning-from-sin-to-be-saved-is-biggest.html
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/when-grace-is-no-more-grace.html
15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
16. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Galatians%201%3A6-9&version=KJV
17. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm

2.6.14 Beware Of Ungodly Advice From Serpents In Your Life (2021-06-23 09:30)

Genesis 3:1-13, "*Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman*, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons. And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden. And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where art thou? And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself.

And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat? And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat."

There are multiple life-changing truths that can be gleaned from this beautiful passage of Scripture. One of the most profound truths to me is that the serpent (Satan - Revelation 20:2) started off by talking about what God said. Isn't that interesting?

One of my favorite YouTube channels is '[1]The Better Bachelor' by a man who goes by the nickname "

Joker.

" Unfortunately, Joker is an unsaved immoral man who openly promotes whoremongering. I love his YouTube channel because he is 99 % correct about women's horrible attitudes toward marriage and men. Much of what Joker says is true. He has 304,000 subscribers, about 10 % of whom are women. I like Joker and can relate to his bachelor's lifestyle. My own former wife of 18 years divorced me in 2006 and has never apologized for anything. The closest she has come to an apology is to blame three other women for pressuring her to file for divorce, just as Eve blamed the serpent in Genesis 3:1-5. And just like the serpent, those three ungodly women went their merry way after ruining another woman's life. The biggest mistake you'll ever make is to listen to the ungodly advice of other people during troublesome times in your marriage.

Not by my own choosing, my own former wife of 18 years divorced me in 2006 and has never apologized for anything. The closest she has come to an apology is to blame three other women for pressuring her to file for divorce, just as Eve blamed the serpent in Genesis 3:1-5. And just like the serpent, those three ungodly women went their merry way after ruining another woman's life. The biggest mistake you'll ever make is to listen to the ungodly advice of other people during troublesome times in your marriage. ...

> "You will find that a man who is full of the Holy Spirit is full of Scripture, and that will lead you aright. But a man who preaches and has dreams and everything but the Word to present to you, you cannot tell where he will lead you." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

The Bible warns us about taking advice from ungodly people...

> **Psalm 1:1-2, "**
>
> ***Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly*, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.**
>
> **But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.**
>
> **"**

The way you avoid ungodly advice is to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES as Jesus commanded. **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** The only way to make the darkness go away is to shine the light. In the presence of THE TRUTH, all lies lose their effectiveness! That is why the Bible says we need lying false prophets, so truth-tellers like me can use them as a blank canvas to PREACH THE TRUTH! **1st Corinthians 11:19, " For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.**

"

There is MUCH ungodly advice on YouTube and the internet. I've been watching many videos by men about their bad experiences with women. One common complaint by men is that the court system in America is unfair, biased in favor of women, and totally anti-marriage. They are 100 % correct!!! That is one of the main reasons why most men won't get married

nowadays, for fear of becoming a weekend Dad, and being forced to support a rebellious wife for decades to come (if not life). If a marriage goes bad, the man doesn't get anything. He loses his companion. He loses his sex life. He loses his cook. He loses his helpmeet. He loses everything. Yet, the courts force the man to continue to financially support her. Talk about unfair! She can hook-up with a new boyfriend. Her new guy could be an airplane pilot making $125,000 a year. It doesn't matter, her former betrayed husband now has to see 50 % of his wages garnished. Can you blame men for now wanting to tie the knot?

Worse, most women today are willing to hook-up instead of demand marriage. And the one's who do demand marriage often end up lonely and single permanently, especially if you are nearing your 40th birthday. The best advice you'll hear dear reader is to NEVER have sex outside of a legally binding marriage which can be enforced in a court of law. That is a great deterrent from a partner walking out the door and abandoning you. That is why men won't commit. But as long as loose women are willing to have physical relations outside of marriage, a large percentage of men won't seek marriage, and I cannot blame them. It is not right, and I am not justifying sin, God forbid, but I can understand why men these days are reluctant to commit from the horror stories I have heard of marriages gone wrong.

Get married and stay married!!! That is the best advice you'll ever hear. It is godly advice. A marriage is two people never giving up on each other. But once there has been a divorce, it's over. You now have a choice. When the preacher John Wesley was asked about his wife divorcing him he responded: "I did not dismiss her. I did not abandon her. I will not recall her." I feel exactly the same about my former wife divorcing me in 2006. Good riddance!

Be careful who you take advice from. The Word of God is out ONLY authority is all matters of faith, life and morality. If you research the psychiatry industry, you'll discover that the concept of sin is not recognized by their profession. Therefore, how can they truly help people with their mental problems, which are caused by living in rebellion against God? If you go visit a psychiatrist, there is a 100 % chance of you leaving with a prescription for drugs! Drugs can help some people, and I think are necessary. Pastor Jack Hyles used to say that some people do need a psychiatrist. There are some insane people. So I am not totally against the psychiatrist profession, but in most cases I believe people actually need spiritual help, which an unsaved or atheist psychiatrist cannot provide.

There is no better counsel than searching the Scriptures. I only use and recommend the inspired King James Bible. I got saved at 13 years of age. I have never used any other Bible than the King James Bible. I have been saved for 41 years. I have no difficulty understanding the King James Bible. In time you won't either if you study it. Do we cheapen and rewrite Shakespeare? No, we study it in the beauty in which it was written. The same holds true of the beloved King James Bible.

Lessons From Eve In The Garden Of Eden

In the Garden of Eden, Eve was minding her own business and along came the serpent. Eve was caught off guard. Dear reader, an idle mind is the Devil's workshop. You should always stay focused on God and His Word. **Isaiah 26:3, "**

Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. **"** If you want to have perfect peace and a stable sound mind, then get into the Word of God. When Jesus healed the demon possessed maniac of Gadarenes, the townspeople found him clothed and in his right mind. I love that! Jesus will keep you in your RIGHT MIND. **Mark 5:15, "**

And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, *and in his right mind*: and they were afraid.

”

We all need God’s wisdom. We should all read or [2]listen to the Old Testament book of Proverbs regularly for wisdom. The Bible WILL give the reader wisdom. Many people are as mindless lemmings, merely going along with what they here. **Proverb 14:15, “**

The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going. ” Millions of Americans foolishly believe whatever the newsmedia spoon-feeds them. A wise person thinks for them self, fearing God and taking regard to the wisdom of God’s Word. **James 1:5, “**

If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

” God promises to give wisdom to those of His children who ask. If you are not saved, a Christ-rejecter, then you cannot expect God to give you wisdom in your unbelief. The Bible says God’s wrath abides upon the head of every Christ rejecter (John 3:36).

Eve saw that the forbidden fruit was good to look upon. She thought that it would make her wise. She thought that the fruit was good for food. The sin looked so good. She thought the sin would benefit her. She thought the sin would taste good, and it did at first. But Eve would later choke in bitter regret that she ever took that first bite!!! That is exactly how sin works. We see the bright and flashy lights of SIN CITY Las Vegas. We men see the pretty woman, or women that handsome guy. We see the shiny box that sin comes in, but we don’t see the rotting dead consequences that sin brings into our life. Oh how sin thrills and then it kills! Oh how sin fascinates and then it assassinates! The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Never take anyone’s advice without consulting the Holy Scriptures. **Proverbs 3:5-7, “ Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.**

In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil. ” I love that Bible passage.

Dear reader, never let anyone talk you into filling for divorce. That is the Devil. Never let someone talk you into premarital sex. That is the Devil. Never let anyone talk you into hurting someone. That is the Devil. Never let anyone talk you into committing a sin or a crime. That is Satan! **Proverbs 1:10,**

“My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. **”** God bless you and thank you for reading my articles. I pray each day for God to give me wisdom, so I can help others for my dear God and Savior.



1. https://www.youtube.com/c/BetterBachelor/videos
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9EO9-BYohYk
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhsOPtdbPZyfbQSZZH3mpEy2hGOhmqM-hC-Aa67ZRqYw6UD_A3bWL2gdnJLYOKOlVYoP-SwTOo2q07leFwupXvMEqDQPBJ2_N_p3sW

2.6.15 Wicked Men Like Marty Herron Ruin People's Lives (2021-06-23 20:50)

Acts 16:30-31, "

And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

"

I love the simplicity of the Word of God. Although there are many passages of Scripture which are indeed controversial, the topic of salvation is abundantly clear in the Holy Bible. God authored the Gospel of John to show us how to go to Heaven. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might *believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** As you can clearly see, John 20:31 penned by the Apostle John is in full agreement with Acts 16:30-31 written by the Apostle Luke. To be saved we are simply told to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST.

With such clear Scriptural evidence in view, it is tragic and disturbing that countless religious leaders today pervert the Gospel, teaching doctrines of devils. These men are sincere, but dead wrong in their theological error. A sincere but woefully ignorant 73 year old man emailed me recently, scolding me for preaching against Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago, and their 'UNSHACKLED' radio series. So many people are deceived by Satan! UNSHACKLED's heart-touching stories are captivating and interesting, but many of them are not Scriptural concerning how to be saved. The Bible is our final standard, not the teachings of men. What saith the Scripture? I just showed you what the Bible says in Acts 16:30-31 and John 20:31. We are saved by BELIEVING ON JESUS.

The Damnable Counterfeit Gospel Of Pacific Garden Mission

Now take a disturbing look at [1]what Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) teaches, and you'll understand why I preach against these infidels of the faith.

In UNSHACKLED [2]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

> **SHARON:** Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.
>
> **DEBBIE:** I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.
>
> **SHARON:** Oh Debbie, ***it's not easy***—**believing in Jesus means repenting** and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then **GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD.** When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.
>
> **DEBBIE:** Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. PGM has moved away from the hope of the Gospel. According to the preceding UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved, because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "another gospel" accursed by God! Somewhere along the way, Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University and Pacific Garden Mission became devout followers of [3]Pastor John MacArthur's demonic Lordship Salvation garbage theology! God's curse is upon all of them—including infidels' Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, Tom Ferrell, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and Gary Walton.

I make absolutely no apologies for preaching against the damnable heresies being propagated by PGM.

Pacific Garden Mission is guilty of preaching another gospel...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*.**

> **But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."**

Pacific Garden Mission is PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! We are taught in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 that the Gospel is *simple*. Having to forsake the old sinful way of life is anything but simple. PGM has it backwards. God's plan of salvation is simply that you come to God as a needy sinner, and you receive His Son's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. PGM demands that you turn from your sins first, which is not what the Bible teaches.

Again, I just showed you from John 20:31 and Acts 16:30-31 that we are saved by BELIEVING ON JESUS. Nothing more is required! Repentance is automatic. The man who believes on the Lord Jesus Christ has repented (i.e., *changed his mind* toward God - Acts 20:21). If repentance was a separate act from believing, then the Bible would have said to *repent and believe* in Acts 16:30-31 and John 20:31, but it doesn't. The Bible simply says to BELIEVE on Jesus!

What right do wicked men have to add to God's Words? **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.**

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

" Pastor Marty Herron is a liar. Dr. Steve Pettit is a liar. Pastor John MacArthur is a liar. Pacific Garden Mission are liars. Cartoon evangelist Jack Chick is a liar. Dr. Sam Horn is a liar. Bob Jones University are liars. Moody Bible Institute are liars. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are liars. Pastor Gary Walton is a liar. The proponents of Lordship Salvation are liars. Those who teach that a person must turn away from sin to be saved are liars. These are all the commandments of men, which make the inspired Word of God of none effect (Mark 7:7-13).

PGM's false gospel says you must make a commitment to follow Jesus as "

Lord.

"

Yet, Judas followed Jesus as one of His very apostles and still went to Hell. **Matthew 27:3** says Judas **"repented"** of his sins, but he wasn't saved at all. Millions of religious people falsely think they will be in Heaven someday, because they are trying to faithfully live the Christian life, but they will be in Hell (Matthew 7:21-23). **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."**

Here is PGM's 'GO TO' Bible passage—**2nd Corinthians 5:17-18, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;"** There is a fine line between faith and foolishness! God knows that I am not trying to be negative, nor criticize Pacific Garden Mission without a cause; but rather, they are pressuring sinners to make a commitment to turn away from sin to be saved, which is *not* a part of the Gospel.

The

"

new creature

" spoken of in 2nd Corinthians 5:17 is wrought by the work of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and NOT by the recipient of God's free gift of eternal life by faith alone. God saves a man by

faith alone (this is justification), and then the indwelling Holy Spirit changes that man over a lifetime of growing in grace (this is sanctification). PGM's worldwide popular 'UNSHACKLED' radio broadcast preaches another gospel which cannot produce regeneration (the new birth).

The Deadly Bob Jones University Crowd Today

It is critically important that sanctification within be kept entirely separate from justification without. Pilgrim's Progress author and Gospel preacher, John Bunyan (1628-1688), said it well:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, **you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

I love that helpful quote. In fact, it is one of my favorite quotes. It shows that John Bunyan fully understood that a changed life has NOTHING to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life, which is solely by *the righteousness of God through faith in Jesus Christ* (Philippians 3:9). The entire Bob Jones University crowd today are deceived by the Devil, because they do not put a difference between justification and sanctification. Proof of what I say is clearly seen in [4]the following horrifying quote from Dr. Steve Pettit (an unsaved infidel who has hi-jacked the leadership of BJU since 2014):

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** **There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and *you cannot separate them*.** In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —[5]Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [6]11:34)

As you just read from Steve Pettit's own words, he teaches that you CANNOT separate justification from sanctification. In so doing, Dr. Pettit is guilty of corrupting the Word of God and casting stumbling blocks before the people. Anyone who bids Godspeed to BJU today and Steve Pettit are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Pastor Marty Herron is a shameful loyal supporter and friend of the Devil, by bidding Godspeed to BJU and Steve Pettit. These men are infidels of the Christian faith! For taking a faithful stand for THE TRUTH, at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 2014 to 2021, I was cruelly driven out of their church family by Marty Herron and thrown under the bus. God will avenge me for their cruelty, for killing the prophet who bared witness unto THE TRUTH. For my blessing they cursed me.

Pastor Marty Herron Wickedly Ruined My Life

Harvest's senior pastor Marty Herron ruined my life, refusing me permission to attend church anymore since 2014. My only crime was befriending them with THE TRUTH. I kindly handed

them books proclaiming THE TRUTH that the modern Bible revisions are corrupt. I gave them books (that I bought with my own money) proclaiming THE TRUTH that [7]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace. I gave them books proving that Martin Luther (1483-1546) was not a born-again Christian, because he taught the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration (requiring water baptism to be saved) all his life. Luther's catechisms which he wrote in 1529 confirm this fact. Luther allegedly got saved in 1517 A.D., but clearly he did not get saved!

I literally apologized, humbled myself and pleaded in 2017 three times with Harvest's pastors just to be able to attend church services, so I could date Kristen Hurlburt (the school's nurse). I loved Kristen and I know as sure as I am saved that she wanted me. Sadly, she was coerced by her ungodly bully bosses to get rid of me. She cruelly told me in a cold email in 2017 never to contact her again, right after I told her in a heartfelt letter that I loved her and wanted to marry her. I never heard from Kristen again.

If she had simply responded like an adult, and simply let me know that it was okay to contact her again, we would have been married. That was all her own fault. Kris is a graduate of BJU and I will always love and miss her. Marty Herron is the devil who kept us apart, and my blood is upon his ungodly hands.

I know as sure as I am born-again that me and Kristen would have been married. I would have given her my body, soul and spirit. I love her so much, still today. I would have died for her, and given everything in this world in love to her. But once she told me to leave her alone, my mindset was that I was not allowed to contact her again, and I am a gentleman, so I didn't. Kristen was very immature and handled the whole situation very foolishly. I wrote her as an adult, in total love, but she never contacted me again, which was her decision alone. You cannot mistreat a guy like that and leave it there, and expect anything good to happen.

My heart will always be broken, because Kristen dealt treacherously with me, because I TOLD THE TRUTH and Harvest's pastors counted me as their *enemy* for it (Galatians 4:16). Kris was weak and allowed her bosses to control her mind, and she lost out, and so did I. God will judge this matter in eternity. I want to be avenged. Those wicked and selfish men all have wives, and kept me from the wife I could have had. I always wanted Kristen as my wife and never once thought differently, but she turned me away and never contacted me again, and I was scared to approach her. In addition, I am nearsighted and cannot see too well, so even if I had seen her, I could not be sure it was her. Kristen really messed things up for us. I am sad that Kris allowed her wicked pastors, who disregard THE TRUTH, to keep her and me apart.

Please read these Bible passages again. **Acts 16:30-31, "**

And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

"

John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might *believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that believing ye might have life through his name." There is nothing in the Bible about surrendering to Christ's Lordship. There is nothing mentioned about turning away from a lifestyle of sin. There is nothing mentioned about committing one's life and personality to Christ. There is nothing else mentioned, just to BELIEVE ON JESUS.

Kindly said, I am not the one who has perverted the Gospel, Marty Herron does! Joe Hansen and Jared Baldwin bid Godspeed to this evil, having worked on staff as associate pastors at Harvest. These wicked men are in big trouble with God! When I handed them THE TRUTH, they killed the prophet. They counted me as their enemy and refused to even allow me to attend church, knowing that my life was a trainwreck and I needed their compassion and help, but they left

me for dead. Their blood be upon their own heads! My blood be upon these wicked infidels of the faith! God will avenge me (Romans 12:19-21; Galatians 1:6-9, 3:1-3, 5:4, 6:7; Matthew 7:1-2, 12:36; Proverbs 30:5-6).

Why do wicked men corrupt the Gospel? They do it to go along with their wicked peers in the ministry. Pastor Jack Hyles is right—*They don't want to suffer reproach for the name of Christ! They don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus!* The Bob Jones crowd don't stand! They sell out in sinful compromise, going along to get along, following wherever the money leads them, to their next job. Marty Herron quit Harvest in 2018 to go become the executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (a disgusting private college in Ankeny, Iowa with the primary goal of making profits for its investors).

Mr. Herron is a selfish unsaved infidel, who ought not be allowed to speak in any pulpit in America. If I had my way he'd be rotting in prison for all the lives he has destroyed, especially mine. It hurts my soul daily that there is nothing I can do to hold him accountable for the evils he has caused, by his haughty arrogance, rejection of THE TRUTH, refusing to let me and Kristen date, and throwing me under the bus for befriending him with THE TRUTH of God's Word. It is my earnest prayer that God will speedily avenge me, and wipe that smirk off Herron's face. Herron is now getting paid a 6-digit salary. Religious crime pays well! I've never met such a phony man in all my life. Deep in my heart I love Pastor Herron (I don't hate anybody), but after costing my Kristen as my wife, I want Marty Herron to pay for what he has done. Sadly, he is cocky and arrogant in his wealthy lifestyle, 100 % a self-righteous Pharisee.

I rest my case. I have only preached THE TRUTH. Go will be my only Judge!!! [8]Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil. [9]Misunderstood Repentance is a lie of the Devil. The [10]modern Westcott and Hort translated Bible revisions are all of the Devil. Oftentimes in life people will hurt us, and there is absolutely nothing within the law that we can do to obtain justice. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to wisely say: "Everyone deserves justice, whether he is 3 years old or 90—everybody deserves JUSTICE!" I want justice against Marty Herron. That horrible man ruined my life, and I won't rest until God punishes him for siding with the Devil's error.

Everything is a joke to the yuppie-type Bob Jones crowd today. They are shallow neo-evangelicals, following the mainstream evangelical trend; and anybody who dares to tell them that God only authored ONE BOOK (the King James Bible, not dozens of revisions), and there is only ONE GOSPEL (a free grace Gospel, not Lordship Salvation), as I did, is cast out as their enemy (Galatians 4:16). God is on my side for one reason, because I am on God's side (Romans 3:4). I TOLD THE TRUTH, and it cost me dearly. It cost me Kristen Hurlburt as my wife. It cost me my church family for 7 painful years. I cost me many tears, loneliness and inexplicable heartache for 7 years. All the time Marty Herron was living large! I want God to avenge me!!! **Luke 18:7, " And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?"**

Senior pastor Gary Walton is no better at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, a selfish man who only cares about his paycheck. My blood is mostly on Pastor Herron's hands, and God will punish him for it. I plead with God for justice! No one has bothered to speak to me since 2014 from Harvest, despite me umpteen pleas for their love and help. Where dwelleth the love of God? There is no love or compassion at Harvest. They have the 99 sheep, so who cares about me (that one lost lamb who needs their help)? I believe God showed mercy toward Harvest's pastors, staff and members by sending me to their church between 2014 to 2021 (SEVEN YEARS; GOD's FAVORITE NUMBER). That is no coincidence. Harvest's pastors and congregation killed the prophet. I came to them in love and humility bearing gifts of THE TRUTH, which they cast to the ground and mocked me, laughing in God's face.

I am writing this article as a testimony against [11]the entire wicked Bob Jones University CULT.

God willing, I am leaving Guam in 7 days to move to Pensacola, Florida. My heart is broken. My life is lonely without a wife. Marty Herron did this to me! If that ungodly man had simply given me a second chance, I would have removed all my criticisms against Harvest Baptist Church from the internet, and Kristen would have married me, if they had shown mercy; but their hatred, unforgiveness, prejudice and paranoia ruined my life. **All I ever wanted was a church family.** What kind of pastor refuses to allow a broken hurting sinner to attend church services? I even offered in 2017 to meet with Pastor Herron for counsel in his office, welcoming his spiritual help with my broken life, but he arrogantly refused.

Harvest's shameful pastors cruelly told me to go away. They just don't care at Harvest, because it doesn't affect their paycheck not to care. I do not know what the future holds. God willing, I am going to diligently look for a woman to restart my life with in Florida. I've already purchased a ticket for a singles event in August. I am going to sign up for Match.com when I get to Florida. Fuddrucker BJU and Harvest! **Psalms 109:4-5, " For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love."**

I've never felt like quitting like I do now. I am so sick of money-oriented fake Christians like Marty Herron, who play God with people's lives, hurting whoever they don't like and leaving damaged lives behind. Pastor Herron left a mess on Guam! He thought he would just abandon ship and go his merry way, like the serpent did in Genesis after ruining Eve's life. Marty Herron is a serpent!!! Harvest will never be the same because of the evil he has done while their shameful senior pastor. You either love everybody or you love nobody! Herron only superficially loves those who line his pockets with money, serving his own belly (Romans 16:17-18). America is going to Hell because of neo-evangelicals and their chaotic rash of confusing Bible revisions, multiple corrupt variations of the Gospel, haughty stiffnecked arrogance, and dictatorship style of playing God with people's lives. Search the internet and you'll see why so many thousands of people (victims) hate the abusive Bob Jones crowd.

According to [12]Matthew 7:21-23 Marty Herron is going to Hell, because Jesus does not know him. [13]Pastor Curtis Hutson exposes Marty Herron as a devil in the pulpit, and exposes the entire [14]damned Bob Jones crowd. I have told THE TRUTH. That is why I was excommunicated from Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I want to be avenged by God. I still don't have a wife, while Marty Herron enjoys home-cooked meals and romance. Marty Herron couldn't care less about anybody but himself. WHAT A WICKED MAN!!! Hell is coming up to get him. Herron is not my Christian brother, he is a reprobate, a wolf in sheep's clothing!

1st Samuel 24:12-13, " The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee. As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee."

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
2. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pastor-john-macarthurs-false-gospel.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf

12. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew%207%3A21-23&version=KJV
13. https://youtu.be/9q5lkOy--4U?t=110
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.6.16 The Wickedness Of Pastor Marty Herron And The Bob Jones Crowd (2021-06-25 09:30)

Matthew 7:19-23, “

Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

***Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them*.**

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

***And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.**

”

The Holy Bible says that we will know someone by their **“ fruits.**

” A fatal mistake that so many people make is to ass-u-me that

“

fruits

”

means

“

works.

”

It absolutely does not. The context of this passages is very clear. Jesus is speaking about one’s doctrine, not their works. Proof of this is the fact that these religious people boasted of their **“**

many wonderful works,

” yet they were corrupt in their plan of salvation. The Savior denied knowing them! Jesus called them workers of iniquity! Their woeful error was that they failed to obey the will of God, which according to **John 6:40** is to

“

BELIEVE ON HIM.

” We are saved by placing our childlike faith in Jesus Christ, period. Salvation is not faith in Christ, plus something else.

I’d like to point out that these were GOOD PEOPLE! They did many wonderful works. They did these works in Jesus’ name. They prophesied (preached) in Jesus’ name. They cast out devils in Jesus’ name. They even called Jesus **“**

LORD, LORD. **”** There’s your Lordship Salvation heresy right there! Many churches (especially Baptists) today have succumbed to the Devil’s lie that to be saved, faith MUST include a life of devotion to serving Christ, turning away from a sinful lifestyle, surrendering all to Jesus as absolute “

Lord,

” faithfully running the race (living the Christian life) until the end, counting the cost and paying the price, exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is, and following Jesus no matter what the cost. This fallacy is the same [1]Lordship type of false gospel that Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA) teach.

In sharp contrast to all that extra garbage, which the proponents of Lordship Salvation and the SDA cult ADD to God’s simple plan of salvation, the Bible defines faith as simply RESTING in God’s righteousness through faith alone in Jesus Christ....

> **Hebrews 4:10-11, “**
>
> ***For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.**
>
> ***Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest,* lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.**
>
> **”**

Jesus proclaimed this great truth in **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*. **”** The only labour (work) which God allows to be saved is to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! This is true Bible faith, not the ridiculous demonic faith of wicked men that require doing a bunch of things to get to Heaven. We are saved by FAITH IN CHRIST, PERIOD; not by FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS something else.

Please RUN away from any bad preacher or corrupt pastor who tells you to “repent of your sin” to be saved. That wicked man has added a step to salvation beyond what God requires. Nowhere in the King James Bible are we taught to *repent or turn away from sinning* to be saved. These are manmade commandments. The Bible simply teaches to BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 9:36, “He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might *believe on him*?**

”

A common attack made by the Lordship Salvation crowd is that free grace advocates (such as myself) are guilty of leaving off repentance. No, we haven’t left off repentance. No one has ever been saved who didn’t repent. But Bible

“

repentance

”

(metanoeo, a verb) simply means

“

to think differently.

”

Acts 20:21 speaks of repentance **“**

TOWARD GOD.

” 2nd Timothy 2:25 speaks of repentance

“

TO THE ACKNOWLEDGING OF THE TRUTH.

” The Bible never speaks of repentance from sin. A man is saved by BELIVING ON JESUS!!! Repentance is automatic, which is why we find the word

“

believe

”

mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John, but the word

“

repent

”

is not mentioned even once. This is simply because the man who BELIEVES ON CHRIST has repented, and the man who repents has BELIEVED ON CHRIST.

Repentance is simply acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20), so that you will BELIEVE ON JESUS to be saved (Galatians 3:24-26). When wicked religious men ADD turning away from sin with all your heart to the Gospel, they have perverted God’s free gift of grace. They are preaching **“another gospel” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9, 6:7).** These are good men as far as good men go in the world, but they are wicked men in the sight of almighty God, because they corrupt THE TRUTH.

The false teachers in Matthew 7:21-23 were GOOD PEOPLE. No wonder Jesus said in **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,**

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

” Millions of infidels will someday in eternity try to enter into Heaven, boasting of all the good works they did throughout their earthly life, but they will be denied admission into the pearly gated heavenly city. **Matthew 7:21,**

“

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*.

” John 6:40 says that the Father’s will is to **“**

BELIEVE ON HIM.

”

For preaching this simple Bible truth, I have been persecuted by the Bob Jones University crowd. I have wickedly forced out of my church family at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014. I was banned and ostracized by the church congregation, staff members and ungodly pastors. As of 2021, I haven’t had a church family for the past 7 years because of the wickedness of

Pastor Marty Herron (senior pastor from 1999 to 2018), Associate Pastors' Joe Hansen and Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton (senior pastor since 2018) and the other associate pastors at Harvest. They cruelly axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving day! My only crime was TELLING THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace.

The church's school nurse, Kristen Hurlburt, was my love. I wanted to marry her and told her so in 2017 in writing and in person. She kicked me in the teeth and threw me to the curb, putting it in writing that she didn't ever want to hear from me again. I was devastated in my soul. I will always love her and wish she had agreed to marry me. That was her decision alone. I am saddened that Kristen bid Godspeed to her wicked pastors, following the same damnable doctrines of devils that they spread to send people to Hell. Repeatedly in the Bible we are told to simply BELIEVE ON CHRIST to be saved. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever *believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. "**

It breaks my heart that Kristen Hurlburt is as shallow as her ungodly pastors, passing up a really great guy who loves her with all his soul, because she lacked the spiritual insight to see the beauty of my caring heart and soulwinning ministry. Instead, she'll end up marrying some average guy, a bum who has never done anything for Christ except occupy a chair at church. I pray for God to give me a loving wife who values my tender caring heart and soulwinning labors. Perhaps God didn't want Kristen to marry me, because of her corrupted faith. Anybody who is okay with the [2]perverse plan of salvation being preached by the Bob Jones University crowd today is not a born-again believer. There is NOT another gospel (Galatians 1:6-7).

Yes, most good people are going to spend eternity burning in torments in the Lake of Fire. I am not happy about that. God is not willing that ANY should perish, but that ALL men should come to salvation (2nd Peter 3:9). God deliver us from the ungodly, shallow, neo-evangelical, indifferent, doctrinally corrupted, sinfully arrogant Bob Jones camp today!!!

Dear friend, you don't go to Heaven because you are GOOD, nor to Hell because you are BAD. The only reason why any of us can go to Heaven is simply because GOD IS GOOD! What saith the Scripture? **Titus 3:5-7, "**

Not by works of righteousness which we have done, *but according to his mercy he saved us*, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; That *being justified by his grace*, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life." The **"**

washing of regeneration

" speaks of having our sins washed away when we are born-again (regenerated) by the Holy Spirit. We are legally declared JUSTIFIED (just if I'd never sinned at all) by God's grace.

I want to puke when I hear the hypocritical Bob Jones University crowd insist that salvation is by grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone, while at the same time [3]insisting that you must "repent and turn away from sin" to be saved. Folks, that is a forked-tongue plan of damnation! I know that it seems so subtle and hardly anything to make a fuss over, but the tiniest addition to BELIEVING ON CHRIST is a counterfeit gospel, which cannot produce regeneration (the new birth). Salvation is not turning away from your sinful lifestyle PLUS partial faith in Christ. This is the satanic junk that the BJU crowd are propagating everywhere today. The Bible teaches over and over that to have eternal life, it is a free gift (Romans 5:15) that we simply receive by faith (Galatians 3:26). Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving by faith Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He is

bodily risen is saved. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For *if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. "**

It is so sad and tragic, and a tremendous source of discouragement and frustration in my life personally, that the Bob Jones crowd are corrupted in their understanding of the Gospel. I have been a victim, emotionally abused and cruelly abandoned by the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam from 2014 to 2021. I am finally moving, from Guam to Florida in 2021. I am glad to end this dark chapter of my life, which was caused simply because I TOLD THE TRUTH at Harvest, and their pastors persecuted me for it. When I pleaded for their compassion in 2017, begging to allow me to attend church services so that I could court Kristen Hurlburt for marriage, they all told me to "

go elsewhere.

" Kristen was cruel too!

I have been [4]outside the gate with Jesus all these past 7 painful and miserable lonely years. [5]I have stood alone (a beautiful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles). I lost Kristen as my beloved wife because I took a faithful stand for God against false doctrine at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and in the Bob Jones University camp. I do not agree with Pastor Peter S. Ruckman on everything he taught, but he was [6]100 % correct to expose BJU as the Alexandrian Cult. The perverse Devil's Bible revisions which BJU uses, sells and sanctions have corrupted them!!!

I have lost everything near and dear to me since 2014 because of the wicked pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. My blood is upon their incompetent hands as leaders. They betrayed their duties as church leaders, failing to protect the flock of God, leading people astray into heresy and deception (Jeremiah 5:31; Titus 1:10-13; Mark 7:7-13; Matthew 15:8; Matthew 12:36). Judgment day is coming for all men (Hebrews 9:27). I pray for God to speedily avenge me of losing Kristen as my wife. I pray for God to vindicate my doctrinally sound preaching against Harvest. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.**

" The truths which I shared with Harvest's pastors were in total agreement with the inspired Word of God. Yet, Harvest's ungodly pastors chose the commandments of men instead of the truth of God's Word.

There is only ONE GOSPEL, but the Bob Jones crowd are all over the road doctrinally. Either Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) is right that you don't have to stop committing one sin to be saved (with which I fully agree - Romans 5:20; or else you cannot be saved unless you turn away from a lifestyle of sin (as Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Chuck Phelps, Gary Walton and the whole rotten Bob Jones crowd foolishly preach today). But salvation cannot be by BOTH WAYS! Someone is wrong! Both sides of the debate may be wrong, or one side wrong, but both sides cannot be right!!! That means one side is going to Hell.

For befriending Harvest Baptist Church on Guam with THE TRUTH, which I did in the kindest and most gentlemanly way, they killed the prophet. They cost me Kristen as my wife. They cost me my church family for 7 lonely and inexplicably painful years. The new pastor since 2018, Gary Walton, is just as wicked as the rest of them, only selfishly thinking about himself. The Bible exposes these infidels of the faith in **Romans 16:17-18, "**

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

” There’s your hellbound crowd in Matthew 7:21-23, whom the Lord called *workers of iniquity* and *denied* ever knowing them. Marty Herron is a stranger to Jesus Christ! Steve Pettit is a stranger to the blessed Savior! John MacArthur is a stranger to the Redeemer!

Pastor Marty Herron ruined my life, cost me my wife, destroyed my happiness, left me for dead, and then weaseled away like the deadly serpent in Genesis. Herron is as the adulterous woman in **Proverbs 30:20, “ Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.”** But Pastor Herron has done MUCH wickedness. The stench of his apostasy reaches up unto Heaven’s gates, where he won’t be allowed admission someday (John 10:1, 9). **Isaiah 14:9,**

“ Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.”

Sadly, Dr. Marty Herron is a spoiled rich man, who has preyed upon naïve churches his entire life, following the money-making opportunities as they were presented to him, selling out in sinful compromise, dipping his sails, going along to get along with spiritual apostasy. These shallow neo-evangelicals stand for virtually nothing, operate their organizations with cultish club membership only policies, [7]mistreat hurting people with dictatorship thuggish authoritarianism. I do not hate anybody. God knows that I am a loving man. I love all sinners, everyone! I view every human being, even the most contemptible among us like Marty Herron, as a sinner for whom Jesus Christ was willing to die on the cross of Calvary (Romans 5:6-9). But Marty Herron is no mere sinner, he is an arrogant hardened Pharisee, self-righteous as can be, thinking that to get to Heaven a person must turn away from living a sinful lifestyle.

The Bob Jones crowd are wicked abusive authoritarians!

Don’t take my word for it, search the internet for authoritarian abuse at Bob Jones University. BJU has made countless enemies

over the years, by being abusive, just as I was horribly ABUSED repeatedly at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 2014 and 2021. These wicked leaders literally play God with people’s lives, hurting anybody who opposes

them. There is no accountability. Marty Herron belongs behind bars in prison, which is where I wish I could put him for the rest of his life, but I am powerless to hold him accountable for costing me Kristen and ruining my life. God promises to punish him (Romans 12:19-21; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Galatians 1:6-9, 3:1-3, 5:4, 6:7).

Dear friend, I didn’t author the inspired Holy Bible, God did. I am simply upholding, defending and proclaiming what the inspired Word of God says—that we are saved by BELIEVING ON JESUS!!! For proclaiming these blessed TRUTHS, I lost Kristen Hurlburt as my wife, and lost the only church family I knew for an entire year in 2014. I have been so lonely since 2014 because of Mr. Herron’s prejudice, hatred and rejection of THE TRUTH. While Marty Herron romances his wife, enjoys homecooked dinners and is living large, he ruined my life. That is what I got for TELLING THE TRUTH to be faithful to God.

I know God is good, and somehow my dear Savior will punish Marty Herron and make it up to me in the long run. No man can reject THE TRUTH and get way with it! No pastor can deprive another hurting human of the right to attend church, and get away with it. Blessed be the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, my God and Savior. Cursed by the name of Marty Herron, the Devil’s servant. Yes, good people go to Hell all the time. Marty Herron is not a good man in my humble view, but an opportunist like Bill and Hillary Clinton.

Most good people go to Hell forever, and that sadly includes most religious people (Matthew 6:7-8, 7:13-15, 15:8).

There is nothing good about me except Jesus (Galatians 2:20). I am just a needy sinner saved by God's grace. I have never tired to forsake my sinful life to get saved, God forbid. The truth is that neither Marty Herron nor any other human being has ever turned away from a sinful lifestyle. **Ecclesiastes 7:20, "For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not."** All you can do is try, which is WORKS for salvation if you include it in the Gospel. The Bob Jones crowd are corrupt and on their way to the Lake of Fire. I tried to help them see as a true friend does, for which I was thrown under the bus and crucified (2nd Timothy 3:12). It is tragic that the worst persecution, rejection and pain in my life has come from churches, simply because I TOLD THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16).

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/outside_the_gate_with_jesus.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenYouHaveToStandAlone1994.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/cult_abuse.htm

2.6.17 God Promises Not To Forget Our Labors Of Love For Him (2021-06-26 09:30)

Hebrews 6:10, "

For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

"

This precious Bible promise gives me much comfort. I have suffered through much pain in my lifetime, both physical from an old neck injury, and emotional pain caused by much trauma in my life. Sadly, much of the inexplicable pain in my life has been caused over the past 7 years by Pastor Marty Herron and the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I cannot put into words how wicked these pastors are, and how little they care about truth or hurting people.

The Bible teaches that Jesus is not unrighteous to overlook and forget about our earthly labors for him. I almost commit suicide when Kristen Hurlburt rejected me as my wife in 2017. I told her that I loved her, and that I had thought about her every day since Harvest's pastors drove me out of church in 2014. I have thought about Kris every day since, and it is now 2021. I love her very much. The only thing that kept me from committing suicide in 2017 is knowing that I can still labor for Christ, and make a difference for eternity. Jesus is my Savior, not Kristen. I serve a precious risen Savior.

I have been so lonely in my life for the longest time. I have so much love to give away. I am looking for a sweetheart and hopefully in Florida I will find someone to make happy, take out to eat and movies, hold her hand, and have a loyal friend to stand by my side in my soulwinning ministry. Kristen missed out on a great guy!

I love her so much, still do, and always will. [1]She passed up a really great guy who loves her with all his heart. Kris is immature, and told me never to contact her again. If Kris had simply contacted me in any way, I would have reassured my love for her. I was terrified to contact her once she told me never to contact her again. That is no way to treat a guy who loves you!

My heart was very sad today, thinking about Kristen. I know I need to let go and move on, but I have no one to replace her with. My life is stuck in 2014 at Harvest Baptist Church. That is why I am leaving Guam. I cannot take the pain of soul anymore. I need a gal to love. Only God knows what the future holds. I love music and plan to play my guitar and ukulele at Pensacola Beach. I plan to give away a lot of [2]Gospel tracts. God is so very good! It is not God's fault that my life is a mess. I have myself to blame for that. Sadly, the pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who could have made all the difference in the world if they'd simply forgave and given me a second chance when I begged for it 3 times, threw me under the bus and left me for dead. I died in my heart, since 2014, having no life and having lost the woman that I love. I won't hate God for what wicked men do unto me.

Jesus promises in Hebrews 6:10 not to forget my labors for Him. **Hebrews 6:10, "**

For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, *in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister*.

" God knows that I work night and day on my truth-telling ministry, which is very challenging

in lieu of my constant neck pain and sensation of burning throughout my nervous system. My afflictions

keep me very humble. God is so good to us all. Oh how I wish Kris had said,

"Y

es,

"

when I asked her to allow me to court her for marriage in 2017. Kris has no one to blame but herself that we didn't get married. I am truly heartbroken by her decision. I tried, but she dealt harshly with me.

Kristen does not share my soul's depth of passion for truth, love and people. If she did, she never would have hurt me deeply the way she did, when I gave her my heart.

The silver lining in all my loss, pain, suffering, loneliness and tears is that God promises not to forget my diligent labors night and day for Him. My ministry is a labor of love. I have never made a single penny since 2002. People have sent me money and I have kindly sent it back to them. I will *never* take a cent for serving God. That is simply a vow that I made to myself as a teenager, when God called me to preach at age 15. My ministry is TO THE SAINTS. I was greatly encouraged recently when I saw a sermon by Pastor Dennis Rokser titled: '[3]GETTING THE GOSPEL RIGHT AND WRONG.' What encouraged me is that as I watched the video sermon, I recognized a bunch of pictures and quotes from my website ministry, that no one else uses. It became very obvious to me that God had used my humble labors to influence this dear Baptist preacher in Duluth, Minnesota. I love preachers and thank God when people copy my stuff. TAKE IT ALL and use it for Jesus Christ!!!

> **"The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you."** —[4]Pastor Dennis Rokser

What a fantastic sermon! My heart rejoices when I hear preachers who get the Gospel right. Brother Rokser gets it 100 % correct, and I love him for it. God pity these accursed corrupt ministers like Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, John MacArthur, John Piper, Ray Comfort, Sam Horn, Adrian Rodgers, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Charles Stanley, John Hagee,

Paul Washer, Gary Walton, Charles Lawson, Jack Chick, and countless more infidels, who preach a PERVERSE GOSPEL of partial faith in Christ plus something else!!!

Dear friend, the Word of God tells us simply to BELIEVE to be saved. The most important question that anyone could ever ask was presented to the Apostle Paul in **Acts 16:30-31**, and here also was Paul's reply,

"And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." There it is

—simple, free and easy!

Yet, Pastor Marty Herron says it is not enough to admit to God that you are a sinner and *believe* the Gospel to be saved, he says "

you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved.

" I heard him say it with my very own two ears in 2014 at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I went home and cried in disgust. Marty's hero, Dr. Steve Pettit, taught this demonic blasphemy to 2,700 students and faculty on January 26, 2015 at Bob Jones University:

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** **There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them.** In order for you to **qualify for *the award***, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, *you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—*you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!"
> —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[5]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [6]11:34)

Dr. Pettit was inspired by demons when he preached that horrible message! BJU is preaching their students another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). How does any of that relate to what we just read in **Acts 16:31,**

" *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." Oh dear reader, please don't let these theological madmen take you to Hell with them. [7]Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil.

In hindsight, something was wrong with Kristen Hurlburt. When a man tells a woman that he loves her, and has thought about her every day for over 2 years, and wants to marry her, and she cruelly jades him, that woman has no heart.

Why do I always fall in love with unloving people?

It appears that my love was only a one way street, which she did not

reciprocate

. At a minimum she could have broke it gently to me. She was mean and didn't show any gratitude for the two Alexander Scourby King James Bible DVD's I gave her as gifts. I also gave her a 1922 original copy of the Gospel of John from Moody Publishers. It is obvious to me now that Kris only wanted a husband, not a man who truly thought she was the world to him.

Husbands are dime a dozen, but Kristen will NEVER find a man like me. I am not a common man. God has given me a special heart, as Dr. Jack Hyles had for everybody. That beautiful man taught me how to love. I have never known such a beautiful soul in my life than Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), my hero of the Christian faith.

And so, in my pain of soul and loneliness, I will continue to labor night and day for my precious Savior, wife or no wife by my side. Kris lost out on sharing all my heavenly rewards! **Hebrews 6:10, "**

For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

"

God only knows the tens of thousands of hours I have invested over the past 19 years into my internet ministry. My prayers are with all my web visitors. You are my epistles known and read of all men (2nd Corinthians 3:2). I have many spiritual children throughout the world, who look up to me as their parent in the Lord, because I led them to Jesus. I love you all, prayerfully serving others freely in love, humbly giving ALL the praise and credit to Jesus Christ alone.

Whatever labors I have achieved all these many painful and difficult years of ministry, it was simply Christ laboring through me (Galatians 2:20; Philippians 2:13). I am tired, frustrated and lonely, moving forward from Guam to Florida all by myself, and it is scary; but I know God is always with me, and I'm LOOKING TO JESUS the Author and Finisher of my faith (Hebrews 12:2). Things will work out (Romans 8:28). One day at a time. Time heals all wounds, as the depth of emotional scars fade, and painful memories are overlaid with new ones, and the eternal precious PROMISES of our Lord Jesus Christ continually rejoices our sorrowful heart. **John 16:22,**

"And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you. "

1. https://youtu.be/SHAqAO7w8M8
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/MY_GOSPEL_TRACT-SIGNED.pdf
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9pRUl9AHrtg
4. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm

---

2.6.18 Exposing False Teachers Is Necessary To Defend The Gospel (2021-06-28 09:30)

Titus 1:10-14, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth." 1st Corinthians 11:19, "For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you."

The Bible commands us as born-again believers to take a stand against heresy. The word “

heresy

” simply means any opinion that disagrees with the inspired Holy Bible. There is no controversy if you believe the Bible. God’s Word stands! The Bible teaches in one of our text passages that WE NEED HERESY, so that doctrinally sound Bible teachers can be made known. Heresy is far more deadly than the COIVD-19 virus, which can send you to Hell forever if you die in your sins without Jesus as your Savior (John 8:24; Revelation 20:15).

I received an e-mail recently from a sincere 73 year old man. He rebuked me, saying that I should just preach the Bible and not fight against my brothers in the Lord. Kindly, that man is woefully ignorant. The Bible says in 1st Corinthians 11:19 that we need heresies, as a canvas against which true Bible preachers can proclaim THE TRUTH. By exposing the corrupt Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd and their Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, I am able to lead people to Christ. I’ve often said that we cannot get anyone saved until we first get them lost.

Tragically, millions of churchgoers and Bible college students have been lied to by false teachers like [1]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU), told that they cannot merely say they’ve accepted Christ and that’s it. In addition, Steve Pettit errantly teaches that you must start, faithfully run, and finish the race (living the Christian life) or else you won’t go to Heaven. There are not two different Gospels friend. There are not variations of the Gospel of free grace. The Bible says that you simply come to God as a needy sinner, resting in the finished work of Jesus Christ Who died on the cross for our sins, was buried and miraculously raised up bodily three days later. This is THE GOSPEL by which we are saved if we believe it (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Nothing more is required or allowed to receive eternal life.

In sharp contrast, false teachers like [2]Pastor John MacArthur teach that you must forsake a sinful lifestyle, count the cost and pay the price, exchange your life for Christ’s life, commit your entire personality to Christ as Lord to follow Him no matter what the cost. That is NOT the Gospel, not even in the ballpark! [3]Another big time heretic is Pastor Marty Herron, who says that it’s not enough to admit that you are a sinner, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. I heard him say it at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014 with my very own two ears, in front on hundreds of church members on a Sunday morning. God’s curse is upon that wicked false teacher (Galatians 1:6-9).

Evangelist Ray Comfort is another bad apple, who requires that you [4]LIVE A LIFESTYLE of turning away from your sins, just like Marty Herron does, to be saved. These are false prophets of the worst sort, because they deceptively appear as Christians. Their gospel is not our Gospel. There is nothing in the Gospel as defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 that includes repenting of your sins to be saved. Repentance is not mentioned at all! That is because repentance is automatic. The man who BELIEVS has repented of his unbelief and idols. If God wanted us to turn away from something to be saved, then He would have said so, but He didn’t!

Repeatedly in the Gospel of John, and throughout the New Testament, we are simply taught that the way of salvation is to BELIEVE ON JESUS. **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent.”** Yet, thousands of ungodly false teachers refuse to teach the simplicity that is in Christ, making salvation HARD. John MacArthur even authored a horrible book titled:

“

[5]HARD TO BELIEVE.

” Any preacher who makes getting saved hard is of the Devil. Pastors’ John MacArthur, Chuck Phelps, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton and the entire Bob Jones crowd today are of the Devil, making salvation hard.

I have paid dearly for my stand for THE TRUTH. I lost two potential wives at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, because Marty Herron drove me out of the church for befriending him with THE TRUTH. God will deal with Herron treacherously as he has dealt with me, costing me everything. Pastor Herron has his wife, so what does he care if I am alone without a companion. I haven’t had a church family since 2014 to 2021, because of Marty Herron’s cowardice, arrogance, selfishness, haughty rich man’s pride and wickedness to reject THE TRUTH. God’s curse is upon that rotten false prophet! I didn’t say, God did in Galatians 1:6-9 and Galatians 3:1-3 and Galatians 6:7. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God’s grace. My blood is upon their heads at BJU and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They can remove, ban, shun, shame and ostracize me as a truth-teller, but they cannot escape the judgment of God almighty (Matthew 7:1-2; Galatians 6:7; Matthew 12:36; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Hebrews 4:13; Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 13:23-24).

I wouldn’t give you a dime for any preacher who does not expose false teachers. The 73 year old man who wrote to me is foolish in his thinking. He erroneously calls the false teachers whom I expose “

brothers.

” Kindly said, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Gary Walton, Paul Washer and Ray Comfort are not Christian *brothers* (to name but a few), they are infidels lurking in the pulpit today, damning men’s souls to Hell with a counterfeit plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth. Salvation is not partial faith in Christ plus giving up your sinful bad habits. Salvation is not partial faith in Christ plus surrendering all to Christ as “

Lord

”

of your life. Salvation is wholly resting in Jesus Christ because He died in your place on the cross, was buried, and physically resurrected three days later.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm

---

2.6.19 Envy Not The Neo-Evangelical ’Workers Of Iniquity’ (2021-06-30 09:30)

Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Many will say to me in that day, *Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, *I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.”

I was thinking about something a few minutes ago. I went to get Domino’s pizza last night. As I was leaving I saw my Harvest Baptist Church of Guam (staff members) neighbours having a

small get together. As I always do I heartily waved at them, as they returned dead cold hard stares at me (if looks could kill I'd be dead). I felt envious, left out of their fun events. I live alone and have no one. It hurts to see them fellowshipping and I am alone. They fully know it, because I have written about it before. But the Lord sees what they are doing, and have done to me all these many years since 2014, ostracizing me. I am fully convinced that they won't be going to Heaven someday, because of their Lordship Salvation heresy. But if they do go to Heaven, I hope the Lord turns His back on them, ignores them, and ostracizes them as they have cruelly done to me all these many years. **Proverb 12:17, " He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."** Harvest's pastors all have blood on their hands, workers of deceit. I have shown forth righteousness by telling THE TRUTH.

I simply TOLD THE TRUTH that the modern Westcott and Hort Bibles are corrupt. I simply TOLD THE TRUTH that repentance in the Bible for salvation doesn't mean turning away from sinful behavior. I simply TOLD THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is a gross perversion of God's grace, and does not produce the new birth. For doing the right thing I have been left out of their reindeer games. My bright shiny King James Bible nose is too much for them to handle, so they won't invite me even to church.

What hurts most is the reason *why* they ostracize and hate me, because I told THE TRUTH to try to help them in 2014, and since.

- [1]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (BJU & Harvest Baptist Church Guam GUILTY!)
- [2]False Bibles: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (BJU and Harvest Baptist Church of Guam are GUILTY!)
- [3]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning

  (BJU & Harvest Baptist Church Guam are GUILTY!)

I feel envy at times because I am unwelcomed at Harvest, but then I found this Bible verse. The Bible says not to envy sinners. **Psalm 37:1, "Fret not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity."** Interestingly, that is exactly what Jesus called the Lordship Salvation crowd in Matthew 7:21-23, **"workers of iniquity."** The Bob Jones crowd are "workers of iniquity," with their **"Lord, Lord"** scam religion; saying, have we not done **"many wonderful works"** IN THY NAME?

Have we not **"prophesied"** (preached) IN THY NAME, oh Lord, Lord? Jesus denied even knowing them!!! The Bible says not to fret myself because of such evildoers, nor be envious against such workers of iniquity. The Bob Jones University crowd are workers of iniquity. The Bible says I ought not envy them, for their day of reckoning is soon coming. As you said Curtis, eternal damnation is just a breath of life away for all those who trust in another gospel.

The pastors of Harvest are criminals in God's sight. They make light of the accuracy of the Holy Bible, promoting corruptible seed to unsuspecting people. The island people are very trusting, believing everything that their pastors tell them. That makes Harvest's pastors much more accountable to God. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*."** The King James Bible is on my side, because I have not added or changed what God said. Harvest are going along with the Devil's crowd who have changed the Bible. Instead of preaching a free grace Gospel, the Bob Jones University crowd today are preaching that MORE is necessary to get to Heaven.

According to theological liar and madman Dr. Steve Pettit, you must be faithful to start, run and finish “RUNNING THE RACE.” His exact words are that you MUST “

qualify

”

for the

“

award

”

of

“

Heaven itself.

” These are words of works, not grace. Literally, the ungodly congregation of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam sympathize with their heretical pastors, as if they are victims for being rebuked for preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. Dear friend, any pastor who preaches Lordship Salvation is not a victim, he is a CRIMINAL!!!

It is inherent human nature that we follow the leader. Humanity loves and needs its mentors and heroes. We all look up to somebody. The former horrible pastors of Harvest berated me for looking up to Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) as my hero of the Christian faith. They said Jack Hyles is dead, and so also should his doctrine be dead with him. We are at war in fundamentalism. This is not a flower show. This is not a banquet. This is not a slumber party. This is WAR! What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 2:3-4, “**

Thou therefore endure hardness, *as a good soldier of Jesus Christ*. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; *that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier*.” A pastor is a soldier. A layman preacher is a soldier. A man of God is a soldier.

The problem with most churches today is that we treat the ministry like it is an entertainment fun center. Sadly, people won’t go to church anymore unless it is fun. That is why Pastor Steven Furtick of The Elevation Church in Charlotte, North Carolina draws a crowd of 8,000 apostates every Sunday. They literally are welcomed to bring their dogs, cats, birds and p[et lizards. Anything goes! Furtick comes out with his electric guitar, jamming ’I Love Rock N Roll’ by Joan Jett. Anybody with any spiritual discernment at all knows this is a big farce! This is not a New Testament church that honors the Lord Jesus Christ. The world has no place in the church, nor the church in the heathen world. **James 4:4, “Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.”**

Harvest Baptist Church of Guam is a bad joke. Their pastors fail to take Christianity seriously. The teach manmade doctrines, from manmade Bibles, laboring in the power of men, and not the Holy Spirit of God or truth. God has given me the task of calling them out! I attended HBC for one year in 2013-2014. There never was a man who loved their church more than I did. I gave lots of money. I gave my soul and love to all of them. But along with that I also gave my most prized possession, the truth which God taught me. **Genesis 32:10, “I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, *and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant*; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands.”**

I learned a long time ago that there is a direct correlation between being humble and accepting THE TRUTH. No wonder God hates arrogancy and the froward mouth that preaches lies. **Proverb 8:13, " The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate."** I don't hate the Bob Jones University crowd, I hate their arrogancy. I don't hate the Moody Bible Institute crowd. I hate what God hates, their froward tongue that preaches the lies of Calvinism. I have earned a reputation online for being rude as a preacher. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Corinthians 11:6, "But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things.**

" The apostle Paul was rude too!

The Bob Jones crowd have a serious problem, they really do. The Harvest Baptist Church of Guam have a serious problem. The prophet Elijah was frustrated that the people wouldn't take sides between the Lord and Baal. They were half in and half out, like BJU and HBC. Harvest uses multiple different Bible versions. They promote a variety of preachers, who adhere to multiple plans of salvation. **1st Kings18:21, "**

And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, *How long halt ye between two opinions?* if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. *And the people answered him not a word*.

" That sounds like Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, silent all the time. They don't care about truth. They don't care which Bible is right. They don't care about hurting people like me. I have literally begged to please attend church services, but their arrogant pastors point fingers, refusing to step up to plate, and contact me (as I did them 3 times to no avail). Something is very wrong at Harvest.

The Lord continually comforts my heart, reassuring me that Harvest is doing me a favor by not allowing me to come back, lest they corrupt my faith too. The truth is that Harvest's incompetent pastors KNOW that I am right. They know they've dropped the ball for God. They know that they have shamed the ministry and hurt many people, but they are making big bucks! That is why Jesus warned in Luke 16:13 that NO MAN can serve God and mammon (a a career). **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. *Ye cannot serve God and mammon*."**

The Bob Jones crowd are God's enemies! They preach a false gospel of Lordship Salvation. They have perverted the meaning of *repentance*, requiring people to turn away from their sinful lifestyle to receive God's free gift. I will never shut up! Somebody needs to make a fuss! People are dying in their sins and going to Hell forever. BJU is a corrupt institution today. Steve Pettit is an unsaved false prophet, a Calvinist, who arrogantly doesn't care about THE TRUTH. Pettit is a hardcore supporter of Dr. John MacArthur. I am surprised that more Baptist preachers don't expose and preach against Bob Jones University. That is why they stay the way they are, because no one cares anymore. Mark Twain was so right, "What one generation tolerates the next generation will embrace." Churches everywhere today are embracing the Devil's false Bible, embracing the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and embracing the Devil's lie that you must "

repent and turn away from your sin

"

to be saved. Liar, liar, pants on fire!

The Bible encourages me and you not to envy the Neo-evangelical crowd. Their churches look fun. They have lots of fun activities. They are fun people to be around. But you'll get food

poisoning being around them, because Jesus calls them **“WORKERS OF INIQUITY” (Matthew 7:21-23).**

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm

---

2.7 July

2.7.1 What Is The Unpardonable Sin Against The Holy Spirit? (2021-07-03 09:30)

Mark 3:28-30, “Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation: Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.”

The Holy Spirit is the One Who convicts the world of sin, righteousness and coming judgment:

> **John 16:7-11, “ Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: Of sin, because they believe not on me; Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. ”**

Jesus said when resurrected that He would draw all men to Himself:

> **John 12:32: “And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.”**

This proves Calvinism a fraud! Calvinism says God only chooses some people to be saved, but not others. The Bible says Christ draws "ALL MEN" to salvation. Not all men listen. Jesus said "ye will not come," He didn’t say "ye cannot come." **John 5:40, “And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.”**

Since it is the Holy Spirit of Christ that draws all men to Him, when a person blasphemes (rejects) the Holy Spirit, they are burning their one opportunity to get saved. The man Jesus speaks to the world OUTWARDLY, but the Holy Spirit speaks to the world INWARDLY. A person may openly reject Christ in the eyes of the public, but it’s what you do in the privacy of your home with the Holy Spirit that matters.

For example: Many of the chief rulers BELIEVED in Jesus in their heart (John 12:42), but publicly it appeared as if they didn’t accept Him (John 12:43). They didn’t want to lose their jobs! The Bible says they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. Obviously they did not follow Christ as “Lord”

at this time, still ashamed to identify with Him publicly, but they were nevertheless born-again believers by faith alone. **John 12:42-43,**

"Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God."

The *only* unpardonable sin that an unsaved person can commit is to reject Jesus as one's Savior. For the saved person (i.e., a believer) it is IMPOSSIBLE to commit any sin that could cause them to ever lose God's promise of salvation. There is much misunderstanding in the churches today, and also the '[1]Salvation Army,' concerning salvation. The Salvation Army in their official [2]Statement of Faith foolishly teaches:

> "We believe that continuance in a state of salvation depends upon continued obedient faith in Christ."
>
> SOURCE: [3]1878 Foundation Deed Of The Salvation Army

The Salvation Army follows the Calvinist heresy of their founders, William and Catherine Booth, who considered salvation to be a "state" that could be lost if one failed to continue in obedient faith. May I say kindly that salvation is NOT a "state," it is a *new birth*. It is a second birth, a spiritual birth (1st Peter 1:23). The teaching that salvation is a "state" which is conditional upon "continued obedient faith" is demonic works-salvation. This is Calvinist false doctrine!!!

Our salvation depends solely upon Jesus Christ—because of His death on the cross to pay our debt of sin, His burial and bodily resurrection from the dead 72 hours later. Jesus raised up as our High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16). Jesus ascended into Heaven and sprinkled His precious blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat, just as the Old Testament high priest sprinkled the lamb's blood on the mercy seat within the holy of holies each year (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). Beware of the bloodless theology which has crept into many churches. **1st Peter 1:18-19b, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."** We are saved by the precious blood of Jesus in Heaven!

Once saved, always saved! You don't enter into a state of salvation, but then leave that state later on because of sin and unbelief. Dear friend, you are either saved today and always will be, or you aren't saved today and you never were! No one has ever lost God's salvation, which is by faith. The new birth is irreversible! The Bible teaches in Ephesians 1:12-15 that a person is 'sealed' with God's Holy Spirit the moment they get saved. Thus, I agree with Pastor Harry Ironside in the perseverance of the Holy Spirit! Some liars have [4]tried to make Pastor Ironside into a Calvinist for making that statement in his book 'Except Ye Repent.' No, Dr. Ironside simply believed what the Bible says, " **that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:" Philippians 1:6b).** This is not Calvinism, which errantly says a believer will persevere in holiness and service to Christ!

"The only thing that pleases God is the blood!"
(a great quote from the awesome MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, " [5]OUR PROPITIATION ")

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/salvation_army_heresy.htm
2. https://www.salvationarmyusa.org/usn/what-we-believe/
3. http://www.salvationarmyusa.org/usn/what-we-believe
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/our_propitiation.mp3

2.7.2 The Damaging Consequences Of The Sinful Hookup Culture (2021-07-09 09:30)

Hebrews 13:4,

"Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: *but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge*." Colossians 3:5-7,

"

Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry: *For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience*: In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

"

I love people, because as a child of God I have God's unconditional love shed abroad in my soul by the indwelling Holy Spirit of God. I love you dear reader, whoever you may be. The following disturbing information appeared in a February 2013 article published by the American Psychological Association (APA) titled, 'Sexual Hook-up Culture':

> **Hook-up regret**
>
> A number of studies have looked at regret with respect to hookups and have documented the negative feelings men and women may feel after casual sex. In a large Web-based study of 1,468 undergraduate students, participants reported a variety of consequences: 27.1 percent felt embarrassed, 24.7 percent reported emotional difficulties, 20.8 percent experienced loss of respect, and 10 percent reported difficulties with a steady partner (Lewis et al., 2011). In another recent study conducted on a sample of 200 undergraduate students in Canada, 78 percent of women and 72 percent of men who had uncommitted sex (including vaginal, anal, and/or oral sex) reported a history of experiencing regret following such an encounter (Fisher et al., 2012).
>
> ...By definition, sexual hookups provide the allure of sex without strings attached. Despite their increasing social acceptability, however, developing research suggests that sexual hookups may leave more strings attached than many participants might first assume.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Sexual Hook-up Culture

[2]

The Devil is a beautiful liar! The Devil always pays with counterfeit money. Sin will always cost you more than you wanted to pay, take you farther than you intended to go, and keep

you longer than you planned to stay. I know personally of dozens of young Christian women who fornicated before getting legally married. I cannot think of even one case in which the young male married the girl he took advantage of. NOT ONE! Young ladies, the only way to protect yourself and prevent becoming a victim is to get legally married before you have carnal relations. It is as simple as that. A promise by your boyfriend to marry you means nothing. Males will say anything to steal your innocence. I assure you they will hit it and quit it!

When The Beatles' John Lennon learned that his girlfriend was pregnant, he immediately married her legally. I respect that. That was how it was back then. Men knew when to step up to plate and be a man. It was wrong to fornicate, but John did the right thing in the end. I can respect that. But when a man beds a young woman, and then ditches her, he belongs in prison! If I had my way, any male who slept with a woman would by law be married to her. No exceptions! I love it that in the Philippines there are no divorce courts! Once married, always married. That is how God intended it to be (Matthew 19:8). Marriage is at an all-time low in America today because of our sinful hook-up culture. The [3]Satanic controlled media has promoted this type of immoral behavior. The Devil knows that the best way to destroy a person's life is to ensnare them at the earliest age possible into a deathstyle of immorality.

America today is infamous worldwide for our culture of fornication (aka, our HOOKUP culture).

One of my favorite YouTube channels is '[4]The Better Bachelor' by a man who goes by the nickname "

Joker.

" Unfortunately, *Joker* is an unsaved immoral man who openly promotes whoremongering. I love his YouTube channel because he is 99 % correct about women's horrible attitudes toward marriage and men. Yet, I cannot agree with his whoremongering around the world. Joker speaks of having casual intimate relationships with women in Asia and elsewhere. In his mind it is acceptable, just so long as two people agree to the terms of their relationship upfront. That is the same dark morality of Anton LaVey, founder of the Church of Satan. That is the same wicked philosophy of Satanist Aleister Crowley: "

DO AS THIOU WILT SHALL BE THE WHOLE OF THE LAW.

"

Much of what Joker says is true and I like watching his videos. He has 304,000 subscribers, about 10 % of whom are women. I like Joker's videos and can relate to his bachelor's lifestyle. However, I must refute 'The Better Bachelor' on YouTube publicly, because he is propagating the very sinful idea that it is okay to live as a whore or whoremonger, just so long as you are upfront with others. Nothing could be further from the truth.

Hebrews 13:4,

"Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: *but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge*." Being a bachelor is perfectly acceptable, but to continue to have sexual relations with people outside of a binding marriage commitment is a very sinful lifestyle which brings the judgment of God (Colossians 3:5-6; Romans 1:24-32).

Please understand that I am not condemning anyone. I am the biggest sinner I know, because I live with myself. You are a horrible sinner too, whether you realize it or not. The closer to God you draw, the worse of a sinner you will feel like, as you see God in His holiness through abiding in the Holy Scriptures and the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit.

Single Parent Living Arrangements Are A Curse Upon Society

In a disturbing ABC News article titled, '[5]Single Moms Struggle To Find Mr. Right,' we learn that there are 10,400,000 single women in the United States; 44 % are divorced or separated; 33 % have never been married; 22 % are married. According to the U.S. Census Bureau, 75 % of the violent U.S. prison population came from a single parent household. So why does Hollywood and the music industry continue to propagate and glorify single motherhood? Why does the mainstream media keep glamorize single motherhood when they know it is harming society? The left has so much blood on their hands it is insane!

Good job all you irresponsible hook-up females and males!!! This is the consequence of Satanic *social engineering*. God didn't intend for you to have children out of wedlock. Raising children is a big responsibility which God intended two people to share, not a single parent. All you females having children out of wedlock made your own sin and did this to yourself! I am not blaming women more than men, both are equally guilty. Hugh Hefner pioneered the Satanic *Playboy* philosophy (since 1953) that has utterly destroyed America's marriages and families, for generations to come. I wouldn't want to be in Hugh Hefner's fate in Hell. That is so sad and tragic. God has no pleasure in the death of the wicked. Our great God grieves when a wicked person dies and perishes into Hell. That shows the great loving heart of our God.

Abortion Is First Degree Murder!

Dear friend, God made you! God made your body from the dust of the earth in your mother's womb, and then gave a living spirit to your lifeless body. **Jeremiah 1:5, "Before *I formed thee in the belly* I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations. "** God forms babies in the belly! Ungodly abortion doctors are first-degree murderers!!! They are killing a life that God is in the process of forming. That is what we just read about the prophet Jeremiah. God formed Jeremiah in his mother's womb, and knew him before he was even conceived. Abortion is murder!!!

God is not happy when a living being that He made, and knew from even before conception, chooses to reject God's free gift. God is faithful dear friend. **2nd Timothy 2:12-13, " If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us: *If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself*."** If you go to Hell someday, you will have no one to blame except yourself. God wants you to be saved and go to Heaven. **2nd Peter 3:9,**

"The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance*. " If you ever hear a preacher teach that God hates homosexuals, they are lying.

God loves everyone, otherwise He would have to hate everyone. To say that God hates someone is a sinful profession of self-righteousness! Since you feel that you're more pleasing to God than another person whom you perceive as being a worse sinner, you feel more superior and entitled to God's love. My friend, the only thing that makes you or me as believers any more pleasing to God than the vilest criminal on earth, is the precious blood of Jesus that He shed on the cross to pay for our sins. My righteousness is only Jesus!!! That is why I love everyone, including defiant homosexuals, because I am not worthy of God's love. If God's love for me were determined by anything I could ever say or do, then how shallow would that

be. The Bible says CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY (Romans 5:6-9).

Like Lucifer, We Have

“

I ”

Problems

I kindly wrote this blog to preach against the Devil’s hook-up culture, which is plaguing America today. As I showed you earlier, 33 % of single Mom’s with children have never been married. Another 44 % of single women are divorced. That is shocking. **Proverb 13:10, “ Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.”** The Bible says that ONLY BY PRIDE comes the contention that causes divorce. We have a sinful pride problem in the United States!!! We simply cannot get along in our homes. Have you ever heard that Satan has

“i

” problems? That is correct. ...

> **Isaiah 14:14, “**
> ***I***
> **will ascend above the heights of the clouds;**
> ***I* will be like the most High.**
> **”**

Lucifer had some serious issues with himself*, “*

i

” problems. That is our big problem too, when our ego gets in the way of making restitution, and we insist that our demands be met, or else we’ll take some negative action. These type of threats, ultimatums, and a victim’s attitude are telltale signs that a marriage is about to fail. Someone’s got to give in, humble them self, and be willing to make peace. It takes two to tango! A spouse may leave anyway, no matter how nice you are or reasonable.

The hook-up culture should be illegal. Since children are the one’s who always end up the victims of a single parent living arrangement, the immoral behavior of irresponsible youth must be dealt with by the government. The government could easily teach courtship in public schools. In fact, they should be preparing young people to become mothers and fathers, with the goal of marriage once they finish high school. The government could do much to properly teach youth. But ungodly lawyers prevent good things from happening.

Someone always wants to sue and stop anything Christian, good, right or moral from existing in public schools. In any attempt to protect children from God, they have handed them over to the Devil for destruction. We could have a such a wonderful and happy society today, if lawyers and the high U.S. Supreme Court weren’t doing everything in their power to prevent it from happening. Tell me that’s not the Devil. Sure it is.

1. https://www.apa.org/monitor/2013/02/ce-corner
2. https://www.apa.org/monitor/2013/02/ce-corner
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm

4. https://www.youtube.com/c/BetterBachelor/videos
5. https://abcnews.go.com/Entertainment/MothersDay/story?id=4621169&page=1

2.7.3 God Desires To Be Close To You (2021-07-14 09:30)

James 4:8-10, " *Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you*. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up."

God is broken hearted over the wickedness in society today. God has a burden to see people get saved (2nd Peter 3:9). If we take the Lord's yoke upon us, and help Him win souls by sharing the Gospel with the lost, nothing pleases God more. **Psalm 11:7,**

" For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. "

God is a righteous God Who loves righteousness!

The only true righteousness we have as Christians is the imputed righteousness of God through faith alone in Christ (Philippians 3:9). But once born-again by God's righteousness, He wants us to walk by faith, allowing Jesus to live through us (Galatians 2:20). I am not living the Christian life in my own strength, but Christ liveth in me. **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; *yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."**

The world is the enemy of God. What is the world? It is that mass of humanity which through unbelief have alienated themselves from God, choosing rather to live in the pleasures of sin for a season, and are therefore hostile toward the cause of Jesus Christ (Romans 3:20). **James 4:4, "Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God."**

A popular thing for heathens to do, who want to superficially appear to be religious, join the apostate Anglican church (of whom Ringo from The Beatles and Ozzy Osbourne are members). This is the Devil's church, requiring water baptism for salvation. Of course, as we know from the Scriptures, water baptism is merely one's public profession of faith, and is not required nor allowed in salvation. A man is saved by faith alone (Galatians 3:26).

Here is a helpful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: " [1]HOW TO BE RIGHT WITH GOD ," if you'd like to listen to it. God wants to be close to you dear reader.

Micah 6:8, "

He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

" God wants you dear friend to walk humbly with Him. Volumes of books could be written just on what it means to be humble. These Devil's ministers today, like Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Charles Phelps, Ray Comfort and Paul Washer, have

not humbled themselves to THE TRUTH. For if they did they wouldn't teach people to try to stop sinning to be saved.

Romans Chapter 2 Proves Lordship Salvation Is A Devil's Lie

I try to listen to Alexander Scourby read a portion of the Bible each day. I feel like a battery absorbing energy when I listen to the Bible. I am listening to the book of Romans right now. I just heard **Romans 1:1,**

"Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. " Many Bible students don't understand this Bible verse, but it is very simple. You have to read the whole chapter, Romans chapter 2, to rightly divide this passage. The Jews were trying to earn their way to Heaven by keeping the Old Testament law. Paul is frustrated with them, trying to teach them here that they are hypocrites for even trying to turn from sin, because they cannot...

> Romans 2:21-24, "Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege? *Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?* For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written."

Are you listening Marty Herron? You haven't turned from your sins. What you've done to abuse me since 2014 is proof enough of that fact! I still don't attend church, because Pastor Herron threw me under a bus and left me for dead. So now Harvest Baptist Church of Guam is sinfully holding a grudge against me, because I loved them enough to tell THE TRUTH to help them. Run you Bob Jones heathens with your umpteen Devil's Bible revisions! I'll side with Pastor Jack Hyles and the inspired and infallible King James Bible...

> "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!"
>
> —
>
> Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the sermon:
>
> " [2]The Battle Of The Ages "

So if you want to be close to God, then you must humble yourself to THE TRUTH. Use only the King James Bible. Be pure of heart! You cannot draw close to God through corruptible seed. The [3]English Standard Version (ESV) is corruptible seed, which BJU uses, sells and promotes. Shame on Bob Jones University!!! God desires to be close to you friend, but you must first embrace the truth of the Gospel of free grace. We are saved by faith alone, without works of any sort. Your best human effort and goodness is filth to God (Isaiah 64:6).

The Lordship Salvation crowd go around telling everyone to "repent and turn away from your sin to be saved," but the Bible says in Romans chapter 2 that they are hypocrites. NO ONE has eve turned away from their sin. No one tries to live as upright as Muslims, yet they are all hellbound without Jesus Christ. If forsaking a lifestyle of sin brings salvation, then Judas should have been saved (Matthew 27:3). Judas even returned the 30 pieces of silver, knowing that he had betrayed innocent blood. The Pharisees couldn't have cared less.

Judas was a reformed man, he turned from his sins, but he went to Hell forever. Judas was one of Christ's very apostles, as close in a relationship as two people can become, yet they were light years apart. My point is that you can go to church every Sunday like Marty Herron, and go through all the motions, even thinking you are close to God; and yet be so far away from God that Christ Himself will one day say the horrifying words to you: **"**

I NEVER KNEW YOU

" **(Matthew 7:21-23).** These people in Matthew 7:21-23 did many wonderful works and preached in Jesus' name. Yet Jesus denied knowing them. They failed to wholly rest in Christ, Who died as a sacrifice for their sins on the cross (John 6:40). Only those who completely REST in the name of Jesus will go to Heaven, and no one else!!!

The very idea that a person must forsake sinful living to be saved is rooted in self-righteousness. Pastor Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit and Charles Phelps are looking inside themselves for righteousness, instead of wholly leaning on Jesus' name. You DON'T have to turn from anything to be saved except whatever has been hindering you from believing, which is UNBELIEF. To require a man to forsake his immoral behavior as a requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life is to damn his soul to Hell forever.

Please understand that I do not write these articles to attack anyone, but to contend (fight) for the Christian faith (Titus 1:10-11;Ephesians 5:11; Jude 1:3). When men hurt me, deny me the opportunity to attend church, hinder me from finding a wife, and drive me away from my church family as an unwanted pest, simply because I told THE TRUTH to help them, then I am most definitely going to preach against their wickedness! Something is wrong with Pastor Gary Walton. Something is wrong with the people at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, [4]when they permit Seventh-Day Adventist beliefs into their church. The truth matters folks, it really does! God desires to be close to you, but it must be on the basis of THE TRUTH. **John 4:24, " God is a Spirit: and they that worship him *must worship him in spirit and in truth*.**

"



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_be_right_with_god.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/baptists_and_sda.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEic9Op8E9RgAc8qJJJyeWWl_mOKoWM_jlpPektHFEbsWJwjwfJ1CqAQWi9uKtavWAX7omW-Tfo5vrPTExXouZeMvFXLyA8oqSK0Ld9

2.7.4 There Are No Toll Booths To Get To Heaven (2021-07-17 12:35)

1st Corinthians 1:21, “

For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.

”

God promised to SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE!!! If you drive a vehicle, then you know the unpleasant feeling of being required to pay a toll to travel a road. I couldn’t believe that in some

places, like New Jersey and New York, that drivers are required to pay upwards of $50 just to pass through a toll gate. In fact, the Pennsylvania Turnpike will cost you a staggering $112 toll to drive on it. Wowza! The turnpike is owned by over 100 investors, mostly from China. Go figure! I don't think anyone should ever have to pay a toll. The government already takes too much in taxes. Thankfully, there won't be any taxes in Heaven.

I admit that I dislike paying tolls. Very few things in this earthly life are free. That is the wonderful thing about salvation, it is a completely free gift from God. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord. "** Eternal life is a gift. A gift is free! Why then did Evangelist Billy Graham (1918-2018) make the following horrible unbiblical statements, 6 times saying that salvation will

"

COST

"

us something?...

> **How To Be Sure You're Saved**
>
> First, you must recognize your need.
>
> Second, you must understand the cross.
>
> Third, you must count the **cost**.
>
> He also said, "Which of you, intending to build a tower, does not sit down first and count the **cost**? … So likewise, whoever of you does not forsake all that he has cannot be My disciple" (Luke 14:28, 33).
>
> Many people come to Christ without first counting the **cost**. The **cost** includes repentance, the forsaking of sin, and a continual, daily, open acknowledgment of Christ in your life.
>
> Fourth, you must take a definite step.
>
> One day at Stanford University, a student of a non-Christian faith came to me and said he was convinced that Jesus is the Son of God but said he couldn't confess Him publicly. He said that back in his own country the **cost** socially would be too great.
>
> I had to tell him that the Bible says: "Whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in heaven. But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in heaven" (Matthew 10:32-33).
>
> Like the rich young ruler of old, the student went away sad. He had counted the **cost** and was not able to pay the price of open acknowledgment of Jesus Christ as his Savior.
>
> We ask people to make a public confession of Christ in our meetings because Christ demanded a definite commitment. Christ had reasons for demanding that people openly follow Him. He knew that an unwitnessed vow is no vow at all. Until you have surrendered to Christ by a definite act of your will, you are not a Christian.
>
> SOURCE: [1]How to Be Sure You're Saved | Decision Magazine | BGEA

[2]

Dear reader, kindly said, Billy Graham was a false teacher, who perverted God's grace by adding to God's Words. Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught that eternal

life will COST US anything. Jesus Christ came to save us from our sins (Romans 5:6-9). JESUS PAID IT ALL (1st John 2:2; John 3:16; 2nd Corinthians 5:21). Getting saved will cost you NOTHING friend. Anybody who says differently is complicating the Gospel.

In hundreds of places throughout the inspired King James Bible we are taught to simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. "** In the precious Gospel of John, we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times, but no mention is ever made of anything else. God intentionally made His plan of salvation for mankind very simple, because He knew that many people are not very smart, and God wanted to make sure that salvation is easy, free and simple so that everyone who wants it can have it. Our all-wise (omnisapient) God knows what He is doing.

Sadly, men come along and always complicate everything, making God's simple plan of salvation hard. As a matter of fact, Pastor John MacArthur even wrote a shameful book titled: "

[3]Hard To Believe.

" Dear friend, it is not HARD to believe, it is very easy, free and simple.

> "Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and **it'll *cost you* the same thing."** [emphasis added] —[4]Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', page 93.

I triple-dog dare you to show me in the Bible where it says that eternal life will COST YOU anything. You cannot! These wicked men are theological liars. Sadly, Billy Graham went to Hell in his false religion. There is no way that a man is saved who is wrong on the Gospel. If Billy Graham went to Heaven, then so also do [5]Seventh-Day Adventists who trust in the heresy of Lordship Salvation. Then so also do Church of Christ with their damnable Baptismal Regeneration (i.e., the false teaching that you must be water baptized to get to Heaven). I mean, 'com on, would God deny someone entrance into Heaven just because they got dunked in water, thinking it was necessary to have eternal life? Friend, you had better believe that God won't let you into Heaven!!!

There is only ONE WAY into Heaven, and Jesus told us what it is, HIM. **John 14:6, " Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*." John 6:40, " And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** I am now attending the Campus Church in Pensacola, at Pensacola Christian College, and am so thankful that they preach a simple free grace Gospel. I am so thankful that they only use the King James Bible. I am so thankful to be a part of a great soulwinning church. I am humble and grateful for my new Christian family.

I got the idea for this article while checking today to see if there is a toll to drive to Pensacola Beach. I want to go check it out. Yes, there is a $1 toll.

I need to soak up some sun. This hotel room is gloomy.

Because I am a fundamentalist Baptist preacher I am always looking for new ideas to convey Bible truths to people. I think the example of having to pay a toll is a perfect illustration of Lordship Salvation, showing us what the Gospel is not! God does NOT require that we pay a toll to get to Heaven. The Pearly City cannot be purchased, deserved, earned, merited

or obtained by any means other than wholly RESTING (trusting, relying) in Jesus Christ. I care about you, whoever you may be, and I want you to go to Heaven someday.

The Bible is abundantly clear that the ONLY WAY to eternal life is by faith in Jesus. **1st John 5:20,**

"And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in *his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*. " I love that! Jesus is the true God and eternal life. If you have Jesus you have eternal life!!! There are no toll gates to get to Heaven. There is no cost to count, nor price to pay. There are no works that you must do. In fact, Jesus forever laid to rest the question of what

"WORKS" are required to get to Heaven. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** The only WORKS which God requires or allows to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!!

I hope that I have made it clear from the Word of God that there is no toll booth to enter into the Kingdom of God. Jesus has already paid the price for our sins, all of them (1st Peter 1:18-19). Please don't allow some satanic false teacher to rob your faith. If you admit that you are a sinner (Romans 3:19-23), leaning wholly on Jesus' name (Acts 16:30-31), by believing the *Good News* (Gospel) that Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and resurrected three days later, then you are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Please don't let heretics' Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Billy Graham or any other false teachers deceive you into believing that you must repent

"OF YOUR SIN" to be saved, because no such requirement is taught in the Bible. If you press them to explain what they mean by "

repent,

"

they will all tell you that you must prove the reality of your faith by forsaking a sinful life and being faithful to serve God. That is NOT the Gospel, it is a toll booth!!! All they can do is wrest Scripture passages and quote heretical men as secondary authorities to bolster their counterfeit plan of salvation. [6]Look at this garbage that Ray Comfort preaches. Ladies and gentlemen, that is NOT what the Bible teaches, as I have kindly shown you.

What Billy Graham preached is NOT the Gospel of free grace. What John MacArthur is preaching is NOT the Gospel of free grace. What the [7]shameful Bob Jones University crowd are preaching today is NOT the free grace Gospel. God does not require that you turn away from your sinning to be saved, for to do so is equivalent to a toll booth. God does require that you repent, but repentance is simply *a change of mind* ; that is, laying aside your wrong thinking about what you think you must do to be saved, to trusting in what God says in the Bible you must do to be saved—which is **"believe on the Lord Jesus Christ"**

(Acts 16:30-31). Thank you for reading my blog. God bless you!

1. http://billygraham.org/decision-magazine/september-2012/how-to-be-sure-youre-saved/
2. http://billygraham.org/decision-magazine/september-2012/how-to-be-sure-youre-saved/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
4. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm

6. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.7.5 Hell In The Old Testament (2021-07-20 20:51)

Hell is a major topic in the Word of God. And it should be. The Lord Jesus Christ in the New Testament spends much time warning about hell. Jesus preached about hell more than any other subject. The Old Testament does not overlook the place of hell. The Old Testament contains over 67 direct references to hell. In the King James Bible, the word "hell" occurs 23 times in the New Testament – but 31 times in the Old Testament. The Old Testament includes some of the clearest and most horrifying pictures of hell.

The following scriptures are examples of "hell" in the Old Testament.

> Psalm 16:10,
>
> "For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption."
>
> Psalm 55:15, "
>
> Let death seize upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them."

> Proverbs 9:18, "
>
> But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that **her guests are in the depths of hell."**
>
> Ezekiel 31:16-17,
>
> "I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, **when I cast him down to hell** with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.
>
> **They also went down into hell** with him unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen."

Hell is just as real as heaven or the sea. In Psalms 139, David compares hell with heaven and the sea.

> Psalm 139:7-9, "
>
> Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?
>
> If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed **in hell**, behold, thou art there.
>
> If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;"

39 times the Old Testament calls hell "the pit." It never uses the plural "pits" or the indefinite "a pit," but always the singular, specific place, "the pit." The wording, **"the pit"** refers to one particular place.

Isaiah 14 describes the fall of Lucifer. Isaiah 14:15 reveals "the pit" is hell, ". . . thou shalt be brought down to hell, **to the sides of the pit."**

> Isaiah 14:12-15, "
>
> How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!
>
> For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.

Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit."

Ezekiel 31:16 also confirms "the pit" is hell.

> Ezekiel 31:16
>
> ,
>
> "I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him **down to hell** with them that **descend into the pit** :"

As we can see, the scriptures teach a real place called hell. But the Bible does not stop there. The Lord gives careful details about the place called hell. The precise information the Lord provides dumbfounds many. They refuse to believe the simple Word of God. Many recklessly dig through Greek and Hebrew words searching for a morsel of bread. And like Esau, they sell their birthright, the Word of God (1 Peter 1:23), for one morsel of meat.

> Evangelist and radio-preacher, Oliver Greene understands the Bible's teaching about the place of hell.
>
> **"Hell is a place—not a state of mind; and the terms used in the Bible to describe hell prove this statement beyond any shadow of doubt."** (Greene, Oliver B. Hell, 1973, The Gospel Hour: Greenville p. 25)
>
> Amen, Brother Greene. . . Amen

2.7.6 Beware Of Joseph Prince's Demonic Speaking In Tongues (2021-07-21 08:58)

1st Corinthians 14:23, "If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad?"

Joseph Prince (born 1963) is the theologically corrupt evangelist and senior pastor of New Creation Church based in Singapore. He is one of the church's founders in 1983. Pastor Prince has become very popular in the Charismatic Word of Faith Movement, which is full of false teachings. One of their most damaging heresies is the witchcraft of speaking in tongues.

> Those who operate in
>
> witchcraft
>
> speak
>
> in
>
> tongues
>
> to cast spells or release evil spirits upon a person, church or wherever they seek to gain dominion. I watched someone in church service one time and heard her speaking some unknown language but her spirit was under the guise and control of
>
> witchcraft
>
> .
>
> SOURCE: [1]Mocking Spirits That Mimic The Holy Ghost and Unknown Tongues

[2]

Speaking in Tongues as taught and done by Charismatics is demonic. No one at any time in the Bible ever spoke jibber-jabber in an unknown language. The learned Bible student must differentiate between the *miracle* of tongues in Acts chapter 2 on the Day of Pentecost, and the *gift* of tongues in 1st Corinthians chapters 14. Neither the miracle nor the gift of tongues involved speaking in some unknown dialect.

Here are a few important observations about the *miracle* of tongues:

1. **Men did not initiate this gift, God did!** You can't show me one place in the Bible where a Christian decided to speak in tongues. Rather, it was always initiated by God at spontaneous times of God's choosing. This is very different than what Joseph Prince is teaching, that any believer can speak in tongues on a whim while praying.

2. **The miracle of tongues was for the purpose of soulwinning, the gift of tongues (speaking in a foreign language) was for edifying the saints.** Thousands of people were saved at Pentecost (Acts 2:41). The ridiculous practice of speaking in the Charismatic's mumbo-jumbo "tongues" is of the Devil. They've created a form of entertainment that attracts carnally-minded people. Proof of this is in the Bible itself. Do you realize that the ONLY church in the New Testament which Paul ever addressed concerning tongues is the carnal church at Corinth? ...THE CARNAL CHURCH!

   Paul plainly stated in 1st Corinthians 3:1-3, "And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, *but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ*. I have fed you with

milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able. For ye are yet carnal..." Pentecostals meet in their religious buildings and behave as fools—falling on the floor, barking, howling, babbling, shaking, et cetera. This is carnality and not in any way related to the miracle or gift of tongues in God's Word, which were always used to relay the Gospel or edify the saints.

When Abraham was old, he sent his eldest servant, Eleazar, back to his native land to find a Christian wife for Isaac. Eleazar took with him, as gifts, many expensive items and ten camels, and set out for Mesopotamia. Notice that the PURPOSE of the the "gifts" was to bring back a BRIDE for Isaac. If Eleazar would have come back without the bride, he would have failed. This is a good illustration of how foolish Charismatics are today. Pentecostals make the gifts an END in themselves. Do you think Abraham would have been pleased if Eleazar gave all the gifts away, but came back WITHOUT the bride? Abraham would have been very angry. This is what the Charismatics are doing today. Instead of focusing on the main issue, which is SOULWINNING, they have focused on the gifts.

3. **Peter knew what he was trying to say.** Pentecostals openly admit that they don't know what they're saying when they speak in tongues. Thus, Charismatic "tongues" is demonic. There is absolutely NOTHING in the Word of God about speaking in some "unknown" language. Acts 2:6 plainly states... "every man *heard them speak* in his own language." The Biblical evidence against the Charismatic Movement is solid and damning.

It is also important to understand that when the Apostle Peter preached at Pentecost, he only spoke in one language, likely Greek. Peter didn't "speak" in tongues, the people "heard" in tongues. Acts 2:6, "Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that *every man* heard *them speak in his own language.*" God worked a miracle by His Holy Spirit, so that the Jews present from 16 different nations all HEARD the Gospel preached in their own language, so they could be saved by gladly receiving that Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen from the dead three days later.

The problem with Pastor Prince is not his teaching on grace. He teaches correctly that it is only the work of Christ on our behalf that saves, not our works. He also makes it clear that the Law has no power to make us holy. However, there are huge theological problems with his teachings. One of the biggest problems is that he preaches a heretical Prosperity Gospel, mixing the satanic Word of Faith Theology with free grace.

The Prosperity Gospel is a false gospel. So even though Pastor Prince is right when it comes to the work of Christ for sinners, he errantly preaches that because of Christ's work the sinner is not only forgiven and accepted and loved by God, but is also entitled and should pursue obtaining health, wealth and prosperity. This is blatant false teaching! This is mixing the Word of Faith prosperity heresy with the Gospel. **1st Timothy 6:5, " Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and *destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself*."** Please RUN away from any corrupt preacher who associates financial gain with godliness!!! This eliminates over 95 % of televangelists!

I do not find anywhere in the Scripture where we as believers are taught to seek the gift of tongues. You cannot show it to me. What saith the Scripture? ...

1st Corinthians 12:27-31, "

Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues.

Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

Have all the gifts of healing? *do all speak with tongues?* do all interpret?

But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

”

The Apostle Paul makes it very clear that not all believers speak with tongues (known earthly languages). The apostle continues in chapter 13 teaching that love is most important (1st Corinthians 13:1-2), and that love rejoices in truth (vs. 6). Nowhere are we taught that every Christian should speak with tongues. Therefore, we know that Joseph Prince and the Word of Faith Movement are teaching utter heresy!

Here is a satanic video clip of Joseph Prince speaking in jibber-jabber at 7:07 time in the video, and in the moments to follow (see 7:47 time). He sounds like a weirdo. This is of the Devil, not the Holy Spirit of God. Something is very wrong with this man’s alleged walk with God. No one knows the babbling things he is uttering, not even himself...



Examples of Satanic Speaking in Tongues (see 7:07 time)

The Apostle John wrote the Epistle of 1st John to help individual believers know that we are saved (1st John 5:13), that our joy may be full (1st John 1:4). The key verse of the epistle is in **1st John 3:24, “And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. ”** So, here we plainly learn that the evidence we are God’s child (saved) is the presence of

the indwelling Holy Spirit. Pastor Jack Hyles has authored a helpful book which you may freely read online called: " [3]Meet The Holy Spirit ."

Carefully notice in the epistle John wrote that he never mentions anything about speaking in tongues. John said he wrote his epistle that our JOY MAY BE FULL as God's redeemed children, yet he doesn't even mention tongues. This goes 100 % contrary to false prophet Joseph Prince, who teaches that every believer must speak in tongues to be spiritual and right with God. Beware of the Charismatic Movement. Pastor Max D. Younce has authored a helpful book on the subject titled: "[4]Face To Face With Tongues."

The Bible does NOT emphasize speaking in tongues. The Bible emphasizes soulwinning. **Mark 16:15, "And he said unto them, *Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel* to every creature." 1Corinthians 9:16, "**

For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, *woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!* **"** The biggest mistake that people make is to listen to men instead of SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES to verify the things they are being taught! (John 5:39; Acts 17:11).

Did you know that Joseph Prince gets paid $600,000 a year as a pastor? It is true. That is sickening!!! **2nd Timothy 4:3-4, "**

For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. **"** I am wearied with unlearned believers following the heretical teaching of false teachers, attempting to legitimize them because they get grace right. [5]Renee Roland is one such example , who gets the Gospel right but denies the Bible truth of an eternal Hell.

Likewise, Joseph Prince is a false teacher! Just because Prince gets grace right doesn't mean that he is trustworthy as a Bible teacher! I also do NOT recommend Dr. Peter S. Ruckman, nor Robert Breaker, who both errantly teach that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. They are theologically corrupt!!! There has always been [6]only one Gospel, which is salvation through faith in Christ (Acts 10:43). Men complicate everything that God has made simple. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

Dear friend, this matter of speaking in demonic tongues is no trifle issue. I want to now share with you some YouTube quotes that people left in response to Joseph Prince's heretical video titled: "[7]The Powerful Benefit Of Praying In Tongues." These comments are truly sad and show just how dangerous Prince really is in his theology (the following typos are theirs, not mine):

> Nella Omar |
>
> **6 months ago**
>
> This happened to me my son was on life support Dr's told me he will not wake up I went home and for the first time in my life I started praying in a different language and my son woke up the next day the Dr's could not believe it but I knew once I started praying he would be heald hallelujah.

What you just read is totally unbiblical. This person is sadly deceived by Satan. Joseph Prince is just another demonic Benny Hinn. How in the world does praying in a different language bring healing to one's child? It doesn't. It is hard to grasp that any thinking human being

could embrace the insane idea that God is pleased by this kind of junk. Folks, please don't clap your hands for Satan's ministers like Joseph Prince, Benny Hinn, the 700 Club and TBN. Here's another shameful YouTube quote about Prince's video on tongues...

> **Tracy Oduwa3 months ago**
> I had this experience when I caught the fire of speaking in tongues about a month ago, my whole body was empty I began to see things differently and pray tirelessly, my dream life change immediately. Speaking in tongues guide one to all truth. Thank you sir for this wonderful teaching.

Her dream life changed immediately? What in the world is a "dream life"? Tracy foolishly thinks that speaking in gibberish tongues guides her into all truth. John 17:17 teaches that God's Word is the truth that sanctifies the believer. Folks, RUN from Joseph Prince!!!

> **Lionel pereira10 months ago**
> Amen! Theres power when we pray in tongues! very true pastor its beyond all human understanding. Awesome teaching.

I triple-dog dare you to show me in the Holy Bible where it says that speaking in any form of tongues gives us power. You cannot!

What Prince is teaching is not awesome, it is AWFUL!

Liar, liar, pants on fire!

> **Monaliza Graciadaz4 months ago**
> Really speaking in tongue gives me many benefits in my physical and spiritual life !To God be the highest GLORY !amen

How does speaking in some bizarre jibber-jabber benefit a person in any way? It doesn't. What it does do is confuse ignorant people, leading them away from God and truth. This is so sad that millions of religious people are being deceived.

Of the 308 comments for this particular video, I found only ONE that spoke the truth, refuting Joseph Prince's demonic false teaching on praying in tongues...

> **liv4JESUS Godsluv1 month ago (edited)**
> All do respect. There is benefit in praying while walking in righteousness. There is no benefit in making up gibberish sounds that doesn't come from God. God understands your native language just fine. Scripture (KJV) explains it very simply. Amen ?

Yes, amen! There is no benefit in making up some ridiculous gibberish that doesn't come from God. Folks, Joseph Prince is teaching witchcraft. In fact, [8]speaking in tongues has its origin in pagan witchcraft. If you speak in the bizarre unknown tongues of Charismatic nuts, you are practicing an evil form of witchcraft, which is a familiar spirit and not the Holy Spirit!

1. https://ezrascrollofscribes.wordpress.com/2012/08/25/mocking-spirits-that-mimic-the-holy-ghost-and-unknown-tongues/
2. https://ezrascrollofscribes.wordpress.com/2012/08/25/mocking-spirits-that-mimic-the-holy-ghost-and-unkno

wn-tongues/

3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
4. https://heritagebbc.com/library/facetofacewithtongueweb.pdf
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/hell-is-place-of-punishment-in.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/02/there-has-always-been-only-one-plan-of.html
7. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=j2jZP_nGGUg
8. http://pentecostaltopagan.com/my-pagan-path/speaking-in-tongues-a-familiar-energy/

2.7.7 Loving People Unconditionally Means Looking At The Big Picture (2021-07-22 00:30)

Ephesians 4:30-32, “

And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.

”

The more time that we spend around other people, the more they will rub us the wrong way, as we them. The more time that we spend with humans, there will be conflicts because of our differences. We all think differently. We all have different personalities.

Here’s an example: I have an answering machine. I never answer my phone, I let the machine filter all my calls. So if you call me at 3 am in the morning, you won’t wake me, because my answering machine gets the phone call. So years ago, when I lived on Guam, I called a man who built steel guitars in Tennessee. I was so excited about inquiring, that I called to leave him a message. I never expected for him to answer his phone at 3 am, BUT HE DID. Oh no! He wasn’t too happy about it either...lol. I would never want to wake somebody up at 3 am, God forbid. But in my thinking, since I always use an answering machine, I sincerely expected to get his answering machine. This is one example of how our differences in thinking can cause conflict.

As believers we are taught in the Bible to unconditionally love everyone, because God is love, and every believer has God living inside of them as the blessed Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). When people offend us, and hurt our feelings, and pick on us, and say hurtful things (both intentionally and unintentionally), we have to make a choice. We can either focus on their human inferiorities and retaliate against them with more mistreatment, or we can LOOK AT THE BIG PICTURE and love them unconditionally, faults and all. That is how Jesus was able to say, **“Father, forgive them”** on the cross, concerning the wicked men who had just crucified Him (Luke 23:34). People will also crucify us, usually day by day, slowly, making our life miserable. We CAN love them, if we think LOVE toward them. By focusing on God’s love for the world (John 3:16), and Christ’s sacrifice for ungodly sinners (Romans 5:6-9), we can always take the higher road and love even the worst of people unconditionally (Jude 1:22).

I have had my feelings hurt more times than I can remember throughout my life. I have many painful memories engrained into my brain. I could become very bitter, and some Christians

do, which is unfortunate. So what so I do? I take all those painful memories and I place them at Jesus' precious feet at the foot of the cross! I give them to the Lord, and hide in Him. **Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.**

***For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God*.**

"

That is why Jesus said in **Matthew 25:40, "**

And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, *Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me*.

" When someone hurts us, whether they be saved or unsaved, they have also done it to Jesus, and He feels and shares our pain (Hebrews 4:15-16). When people hurt me, and they always do in various ways, I choose not to focus on the offense with Horse Blinders and a magnifying glass. Instead, I chose to LOOK TO JESUS, the Author and Finisher of our faith (Hebrews 12:3).

Dear friend, if you will adopt this simple practical Bible truth, it will transform your life. I'm talking about living above the clouds of life, where the SON is always shining.

Bring everything to the Lord in prayer (Philippians 4:6-7).

Don't look at people with their quirks, faults and sins; but rather, LOOK TO JESUS at all times!!!

2.7.8 Committing Sin Versus Evil (2021-07-24 00:30)

Luke 11:4, "

And *forgive us our sins*; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; *but deliver us from evil*.

"

1st John 3:4,

"

Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for *sin is the transgression of the law*.

"

James 4:17,

"Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

"

There are two categories of sin:

1. Sins of *COMMISSION* (doing what we ought not do) -

   1st John 3:4,

   "

   Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law*.*

   "

2. Sins of *OMMISSION* (not doing what we ought do) - *James 4:17,*

   “Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

   ”

Sin is transgressing God’s Law (1st John 3:4). Evil is premeditated sinning. Therefore, all evil is sin, but not all sin is evil.

For *example*: Getting angry in the heat of an argument might lead someone to commit a crime of passion, assaulting or even God forbid, killing the other person involved. That is a horrible sin.

However, if a person gets mad, takes a bus home to get their gun, comes back on a different bus an hour later with the gun, and ultimately shoots the person they were arguing with—that is evil (premeditated murder). An abortion is evil because it was *scheduled* . It was premeditated murder. A sinister plan was contrived to murder a human being in the safety of the child’s mother’s own womb.

[1]Please say it isn’t so!!!

When Moses got angry and smote the rock twice, that was a sin. The Lord had instructed Moses to strike the rock once, for the water to flow to quench the thirst of the Israelites. Yet they still complained again, moaning about this and that, and everything else too. Moses snapped in anger and smote the rock twice. Well, that was very unfortunate. God had originally intended to use that rock as an Old Testament type (illustration) of Christ, Who was smitten only once for our sins (Hebrews 10:10). Christ was not smitten twice, only once. The Epistle of Hebrews makes this truth very clear.

Roman Catholics pervert this fundamental truth with their Sacrament of the Eucharist. Catholics believe that every time a Catholic partakes of The Eucharist (i.e., communion), Jesus is being crucified again. Catholics are taught something weird called [2]Transubstantiation (how that for a big word?). My oh my, what does that intimidating theological word mean? It simply refers to the false idea that the communion juice once consumed, literally turns into the blood of Jesus in the human body, giving the recipient spiritual life. Likewise, the unleavened bread is said to literally convert into Christ’s physical flesh. None of this is true in the Bible, it is a vain ritual. The Lord’s Supper is simply done in REMEMBRANCE of Christ’s blood and body sacrifice on the cross.

In the Lord’s Prayer, we are taught to pray in

Luke 11:4, “

And *forgive us our sins*; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; *but deliver us from evil*.

” Carefully notice that Jesus didn’t say to ask God to deliver us from *sin,* but from *evil.* You cannot be delivered from sin. We all sin. But we don’t have to do evil (planned sin, willful sin). I cannot avoid sinning, but I can avoid plotting to sin. I cannot prevent sinning, but I can stop going to a sinful place to deliberately commit sin. I cannot avoid lusting, but I can avoid looking at something unholy that will cause me to lust. Do you see the big difference? The Lord teaches us when we pray, to ask God to deliver us from EVIL. I don’t want to do wrong. I want to think right, do right and live right. That is my constant mindset.

This little Bible study will help you. May we all purpose in our heart as believers not to do evil.

Psalm 11:7, " For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright." I love that Scripture. The righteous Lord loveth righteousness, and so do I as His redeemed child. It feels good to do good! It feels great to be right with God. I praise the Lord for His righteousness, which is by faith alone. The only righteousness that I have is the righteousness of God which He has imputed to me by faith.

And then as His redeemed child the Lord is pleased when I try to do right. But when and where I utterly fall and fail, GOD'S FREE GRACE DOTH MUCH MORE ABOUND. It is free to me and you, but grace came at a high price to God and His only begotten Son. **Romans 5:20-21, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*:**

That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

" Amen! The only way to obtain God's grace is He must give it to you freely, and He does so only through faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus.

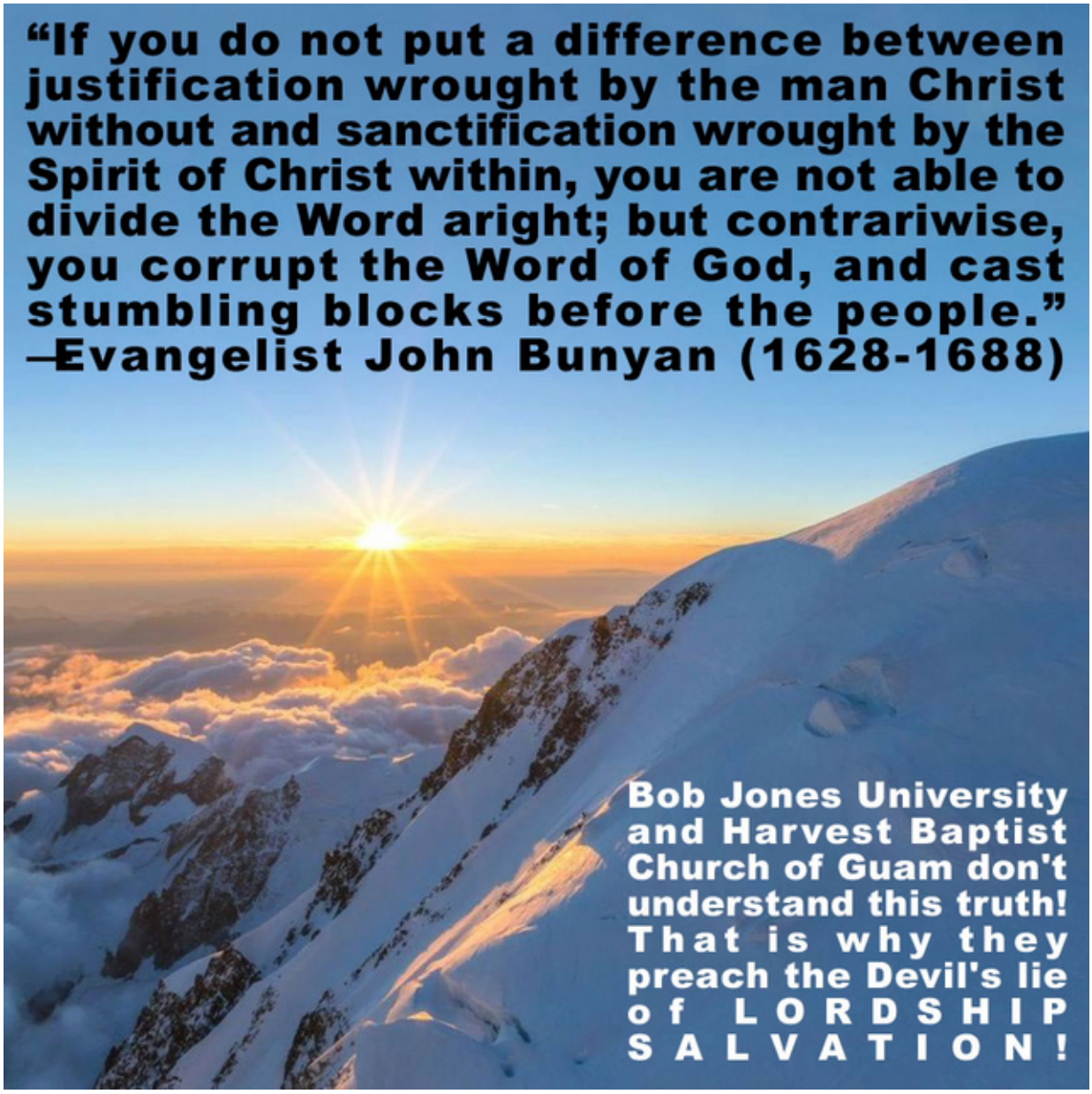

1. https://youtu.be/idFD3ou5pDU
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/rcc14-transubstantiation.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgpBLETEnU5uSzuSBaHvyaW5vEakl-sfLPlh0r6cXcaf2vedJKyk96vHS7kDwzGpunAN7aF9jcCAe80OWRiFWEoDXJN-tXQNSci7T4

2.7.9 A Beautiful Poem By Pastor R.B. Ouellette (2007) (2021-07-24 01:19)

A POEM BY PASTOR R.B. OUELLETTE (2007)

I heard the old-time preacher speak
Without one reference to the Greek,

“This precious Book within my hand
Is God’s own word on which I stand.”
And then the scholars came along
And said the preacher had it wrong:
“Conflations here, rescissions there,
And scribal errors everywhere.”
A book “essentially correct,”
But not in every last respect.
“A ‘fairly certain’ word,” they say,
“To light our path and guide our way.”
Then in despair I bowed my head.
“We have no word of God,” I said.
“If some of this old Book is wrong,
Pray tell, what else does not belong?”
Will still more manuscripts be found
To make us go another round?
Correcting, changing, taking out;
Creating questions, fear and doubt?
Must more discoveries come to light
Before we finally get it right?
Will precious doctrines fade away
Because of what the scholars say?
How many “errors” must we purge
Because of what the scholars urge?
How many versions must we make?
How many changes can we take?
How will we ever know we’re through —
That we possess a scripture true?
If man must find God’s word, my friend,
When will the changes ever end?
Then to the Book again I fled
To find out what my Father said.
“Forever settled… never fade” —
This promise God the Spirit made.
A thousand generations hence —
That seems a pretty strong defense.
A “perfect Book?” Then it must be
Man can’t improve what God gave me.
We have a Book completely true,
Instructing us in all we do.
Preserved by God, not found by men,
Inscribed by God the Spirit’s pen.
If God or scholars you must choose,
Be sure the “experts” always lose.
Don’t give to them a second look;
Just keep believing this old Book

Psalm 12:6-7, “The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.”

Psalm 19:7, “The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.”

Jeremiah 23:29-30, “Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces? Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.”

Matthew 24:35, “Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.”

2 Corinthians 2:17, “For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.”

2 Timothy 3:16-17, “All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.”

2.7.10 Salvation Verses Transformation (2021-07-25 08:22)

Romans 12:1-2, “I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.”

I love rescue missions! Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) was founded in 1877. The renowned professional baseball player turned saw-dust-trail evangelist, Billy Sunday, was saved at the Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in 1886, when Mrs. Sarah “Ma” Clarke shared the Gospel with him. I enjoy listening to PGM’s radio program called “UNSHACKLED,” which began airing in 1950. Unfortunately, I have heard multiple plans of salvation taught in various episodes (there’s now over 3,000 episodes).

In episode #3396 the PGM narrator makes the statement: “LIFE TRANSFORMATION IS THE GOAL AT PACIFIC GARDEN MISSION.” Although that motto sounds noble, it is disturbing because their primary goal ought to be PREACHING THE GOSPEL TO GET SOULS SAVED!!! But you say, “They do preach the Gospel at PGM as the first step of seeing lives transformed.” The problem is that the [1]heresy of Calvinism and various forms of Lordship Salvation have crept into many churches today, which are all false Gospels. In so doing, they have mixed DISCIPLESHIP with SALVATION, which is ANOTHER GOSPEL. Despite having some heart-wrenching testimonies, which are a blessing, PGM’s UNSHACKLED series propagate the false teaching

that a person must stop their willful sinning to be saved, which is **“ANOTHER GOSPEL” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).**

“The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!”

SOURCE: Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, “[2]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?”

Please notice our text passage of Scripture from **Romans 12:1-2**. The Word of God commands believers to **“BE YE TRANSFORMED BY THE RENEWING OF YOUR MIND.”** Getting saved does not transform a person. When a person gets saved (by faith alone in the Gospel), the Holy Spirit of God comes in to indwell that person (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). Getting saved does not change a man one bit. The change is the glorious presence of the blessed Holy Spirit of God, Which is the Spirit of Christ (Romans 8:9). Once a person is saved, a whole new world of understanding is opened unto them, because of the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 2:14-16).

In UNSHACKLED episode #3187, the story of Henry Christian, the narrator says:

> “Jesus said, ’he that is not with me is against me and he that gathereth not with me scattereth aboard.’ ***Salvation begins with repentance: Turn from your wicked ways and follow the One Who said***, I am the way, the truth and the life; no man cometh unto the Father, but by Me.” [emphasis added]

My friend, that is NOT the Gospel. PGM preaches a forked-tongued Gospel. They speak of the free grace of God in one statement, but then they tell people they must forsake sinful behavior to be saved. That is works! Receiving the “free gift” (Romans 5:15; 6:23) of God does not require turning away from your wicked ways. That is reformation! We read in **Ephesians 2:8-9, “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.”** Romans 4:5 plainly teaches, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.”

UNSHACKLED is really unbiblical sometimes. Later in episode #3187, Henry Christian heretically says to his mother:

> “I’m saved mom, I gave my life to Jesus Christ... Jesus will change your life too. Please, think about giving your life to Christ... Mom, if you put your trust in Jesus for salvation, He’ll lead your life.”

Being saved doesn’t mean having your life changed! Being saved doesn’t mean letting Jesus lead your life! You don’t have to give your life to Christ to be saved! You don’t get better to get saved, you get saved to get better. But growth in grace takes time, as a new believer nurtures on the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2). UNSHACKLED may all sound really good, but it is NOT the Gospel. PGM is wrongly mixing discipleship with salvation. Nearly all of the UNSHACKLED episodes that I’ve listened to, automatically conclude that receiving the free gift of God mandates: following Christ, being led by Christ, turning away from sinful behavior, surrendering your life to serve God, forsaking the world and being completely transformed;

yet, none of this is required to be saved. Pacific Garden Mission teaches Lordship Salvation, which is Calvinism, a false doctrine of devils.

What PGM needs to do is preach the simple Gospel, and then mentor new converts, helping them find a local New Testament church where they can be water baptized and join the church; otherwise they won't make it to spiritual maturity. New converts need to be indoctrinating with the Words of God, teaching them the things of Jesus Christ. The problem is that rescue missions operate on a short-term basis, unlike a church family where you grow together over the years. PGM tries to do it all in a week!

If you doubt anything I say, listen to UNSHACKLED for yourself, and you'll hear a bunch of religious heresy instead of "the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). The new life that Christianity offers requires transformation, which salvation alone cannot bring! The mind must be RENEWED by the preaching, studying, searching, abiding, memorizing and teaching of God's inspired Words in the King James Bible!!!!!!! Your salvation didn't change you one bit!!! PGM doesn't seem to understand that truth. The presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit doesn't mean instant maturity, instant consecration, instant surrender, et cetera. Just as a newborn human baby must grow into adulthood, so also must a baby believer grow into maturity (which takes years). I say that kindly, but truthfully.

I've noticed that nearly all of UNSHAKCLED's episodes are based upon testimonies of people from churches (not the mission), all around the country, and even international. Where are the stories of the men who were saved at PGM, from off the street, whose lives were immediately transformed? They don't exist!!! The only one I know of is Billy Sunday, but he was already a successful man in the secular world, not a bum off the street. If PGM's Lordship Salvation is so great, then where are all their converts from off the streets of Skid Row??? The spectacular stories make great radio shows (with some captivating background organ music and amateur actors), but in reality it takes many years for a properly mentored new believer to grow in maturity in the Lord.

When a person gets saved, they don't change one bit. The only difference is now they have the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit. All things become new, as a baby believer's spiritual eyes are now opened for the first time, and they must begin to grow. There may be instant coffee, but there are no instant mature Christians!!! PGM's UNSHACKLED radio programs give the impression that a person must commit them self to substantial lifestyle changes in order to be saved. That's what they repeatedly teach! The Holy Bible says that salvation is a gift! A gift can only be received, not achieved. God only saves those who are trusting to be saved, not those who are trying to be saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him." —Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, [3]Another Gospel.

Pacific Garden Mission (PGM), whether they intend it or not, teach Calvinism in some of their episodes. In one UNSHACKLED episode I heard a man teaching that you cannot just write your

name in the back of your Bible; but rather, you need to surrender your life to Jesus every day for the rest of your life. That is a satanic plan of damnation!!! Eternal life is a free gift, that you receive ONE TIME by faith alone, and then it is yours forever. Calvinism requires a believer to persevere in holy living, otherwise they say you're not saved. This is a false works-based plan of salvation.

The idea that repentance is from sins for salvation is not found in the Bible, and constitutes a works-based plan of salvation. In UNSHACKLED episode #3399, the story of "Dorie: The girl nobody wanted," the PGM narrator guides the listener to pray "Please come into my heart and transform me to be more like you." Although innocent sounding, this is not the Gospel. You don't have to "ask" Jesus into your heart to be saved. You don't have to ask Jesus to "transform" you to be saved. Being "transformed" according to Romans 12:2 comes only by having our mind "RENEWED," which comes by nurturing on the milk of God's Word (1st Peter 2:2).

Kindly, Pacific Garden Mission hypes the spectacular ideology that a man is supposed to get saved and become an instant transformed creature! That is not biblical. Growth in grace requires a lifetime. A new believer requires YEARS to mature. A new believer can choose to behave as a mature Christian does, but there are no shortcuts, the same as is true in the physical body. A child may choose to act like an adult in some ways, but they won't actually be an adult until they become an adult. The same is true spiritually in the Lord.

It is important that people understand that Pacific Garden Mission is a rescue mission, not a church. In a church, the church family is edified and built up in the Holy Scriptures from week-to-week. In a rescue mission, souls are pulled from the flames of Hell by the preaching of the Gospel, **" saved; yet so as by fire

" (1st Corinthians 3:15b).** It is totally unbiblical to propagate the idea that alcoholics, drug addicts, perverts, thieves and hardened sinners, who come off the street into a rescue mission, instantly become radically transformed mature saints by simply getting saved. Salvation doesn't work that way, nor does getting saved have anything to do with transformation of one's behavior. God saves us (John 1:12-13), and then the indwelling Holy Spirit begins to sanctify us with the Word of God (John 17:17).

I realize that some people do get saved and instantly demonstrate some type of outward change, but that is not the norm. Alcoholics are chemically addicted to the drug alcohol and in most cases will required medical intervention to recover. You cannot just tell them to believe the Gospel and be transformed from alcoholism to recovery. Some men do suddenly walk away from alcohol, never to return to it, as did guitarist Joe Walsh of The Eagles band in the 1990's. Joe sobered up to get back into the band. So we see that a man can change even without getting saved. A changed life is NOT part of the Gospel. I love what Dr. Curtis Hutson said...

> **"You don't go to Hell because you won't quit your sinning!"** —Pastor Curtis Hutson; Quote from the classic sermon, [4]Why Do Men Go To Hell? (exposing 'Lordship Salvation')

I have literally laughed at numerous UNSHACKLED episodes, as I hear ACTORS testifying of instant recovery from alcoholism just because they got saved. For every such claim there are a hundred SAVED ALCOHOLICS like Noah! I'm sick and tired of corrupted preachers, including many of Pacific Garden Mission's UNSHACKLED episodes, misusing the Gospel as a crutch to force behavioral changes upon sinners. Growth in grace has absolutely nothing

to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life. New converts need to be mentored, or else they will not grow to maturity (Luke 8:13-15; Matthew 28:19-20).There is nothing more important than the Gospel. Either a person must turn away from deliberate sinful behavior to be born-again, or they do not. It cannot be both. The Bible says they do NOT (Romans 4:5-6).

Heresy is creeping into our churches by the hour!!! Churches all across the world love, support and listen to UNSHACKLED. I have been blessed by some of the life's stories myself, but as a born-again Christian I am commanded by God to be on guard against heresy creeping its way into the church (Jude 1:3; Ephesians 5:11). I haven't heard all 3,000 plus episodes, but I'm working toward it. Of the hundreds of UNSHACKLED episodes I've heard, I'm saddened that many of them make unbiblical statements, adding things to the Gospel.

Here are some very helpful quotes refuting the idea of turning from sinful behavior to be saved:

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." Ryrie, Charles. Balancing the Christian Life. Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170).
>
> "The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." Howard, William. "Is Faith Enough to Save?" Bibliotheca Sacra. January-March, 1942 (p.99).
>
> "This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.'" Hook, H. Phillip. "A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith." Bibliotheca Sacra. April-June, 1964 (p. 133, 138).
>
> "Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." Hodges, Zane C. The Hungry Inherit. Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).
>
> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness,

but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." Post, Roger. "The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament." Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." Lindsey, Hal. The Liberation of Planet Earth. Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian". Pentecost, J. Dwight. Design for Discipleship. Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". Harrison, Everett F. "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No." Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." Unger, Merrill F. God is Waiting to Meet You. Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." Chafer, Lewis Sperry. Salvation. Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

Lordship salvation is where someone teaches that there must be a commitment to Christ as Lord of one's life in order to be saved. Recently there has been a modification of this position to say that willingness to be controlled by the Lord at the time of salvation is all that is required in addition to faith in order to be saved.

Galatians 1:8, 9 says, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that you have received, let him be accursed."

You are saved in a moment of time, because you are trusting in the true Savior now, not working your way to heaven day by day which is not even possible. Once saved you can

never be lost, for any reason. This is because you were born spiritually the moment you put your trust in Him. Just like your physical birth which brought you into this human world, your spiritual birth gave you a new spiritual life that is permanent. You were born-again, made righteous and holy in Gods eyes. In fact you have the righteousness of God himself, your are sinless and perfect in God's eyes now and that's why you can enter into a perfect heaven.

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. You MUST put ALL your trust in Jesus to be saved, trust in the blood that He shed on the cross, trust that He is God in the flesh, trust that He made the complete payment for your sins, not just part; He paid for ALL of your sins (past, present, and future)! Trust that He rose again from the dead after 3 days and 3 nights, and in return for this trust, He gives YOU Eternal Life. All false Christians put part of their trust in Jesus and part of their trust the Church and part of their trust in themselves. If you put 99.99 % trust in Jesus and 00.01 % in something else, you will go to hell. It must be 100 % trust in Jesus and what He did and 0 % in you or your church! This information in critical... (grace always cancels works!) You are going to hell if it's by your works or you are going to heaven by Gods grace. It's as simple as that.

So the question comes down to who are you trusting. Are you trusting yourself to get to heaven by being a good person and giving lots of money to your church or are you trusting Jesus, the Lamb of God, that was slain for the sins of the world to get you to heaven? You receive the Gift of God (Eternal Life) as soon as you stop trusting in yourself, your church, your synagogue, your mosque, your money, or any other works and put your trust in Him and Him ALONE, Jesus Christ.

If all this makes sense to you and you would like to trust Jesus as your personal Savior right now, then tell the Mighty God in Heaven of your decision to trust Jesus Christ as your only hope of heaven. Tell Him that you are no longer putting your trust in your actions, or your church, or your church membership, or in your money, or in your Rabbi, or in your synagogue or your Mosque but that you are putting all of your trust in Him and the shed blood of the cross to pay your sin debt. Thank Him for doing it for you! Thank Him for giving you the Gift of Eternal Life that He paid for with His life. There is no greater deed than that of laying down your life for another.

Biblical Salvation is forsaking any other means of salvation but Christ and casting ourselves fully upon Him for eternal life. The Gift of God, Eternal Life can never be lost once possessed for any reason. **John 6:39, " And this is the Father's will which hath sent Me, that of all which He hath given Me I should LOSE NOTHING, but should raise it up again at the last day."** You have God's promise that once you put your trust in Jesus you can never be lost for ANY reason whatsoever.

The Bible teaches in Romans 12:2 that a believer is transformed by the RENEWING OF THEIR MIND. The following Scripture passage applies to the Christian, and is a matter of discipleship, not being saved. **Ephesians 4:22-24, "That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness."**

"You don't get better to get saved, you get saved to get better!"

SOURCE: Pastor Curtis Hutson; Quote from the classic sermon, [5]Why Do Men Go To Hell? (exposing 'Lordship Salvation')

Pacific Garden Mission needs to leave the Gospel alone, and stop requiring people to turn from sinful behavior to be saved. You will not find the words "turn from sin" or "repent from sin" anywhere in the King James Bible to be saved. We are saved by BELIEVING the Gospel, period. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."**

We are saved by God's [6]IMPUTED righteousness. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."** Eternal life is a free gift, which dies not require turning from sinful behavior. Those who teach that a changed life is necessary to be saved are liars. On their UNSHACKLED program, Pacific Garden Mission often quotes **1st John 2:15, "Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him."** The Bible doesn't say that such a person is not saved, it says they don't have God's love in them. The evidence of salvation is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24), but this is not a part of God's plan of salvation. To get saved, you simply need to admit you are a guilty sinner in God's sight, and believe the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

We read about many worldly men in the Bible; namely, Lot, Samson, Solomon, David, Demas, Peter, et cetera. Proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy would lead us to believe that they weren't really saved, but that is untrue. I'm tired of hearing false prophets saying that salvation is solely by God's grace, while at the same time hypocritically teaching that you must forsake sinful behavior to be (or prove that you are) saved. Romans 11:6 plainly teaches that it cannot be both—salvation is either by works or grace! Works have no place in God's simple plan of salvation.

When you hear a pastor teaching that repentance is "

a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior,

" he is adding to the Bible. He got that from a theologian, or a Greek thesaurus, or some manmade source, but he didn't get that from the inspired Word of God. Repentance in the Bible simply means, "*metanoia* (Greek noun): a change of mind," that compels a lost sinner to believe the *Good News* of the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved (Acts 16:30-31). Repentance is a change of mind. The Bible does not even tell us what this change of mind is about. God intentionally chose to use this open-ended, all-inclusive, term. Of what must a man repent to be saved? Why, of whatever has been hindering him from believing on Christ to be saved. So if a person believes the Gospel they HAVE repented!

I am not trying to be unkind, but what Pacific Garden Mission is preaching is a false Gospel. The matter of transformation has nothing to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life, which is solely by faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26).

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/calvinism/5.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
4. https://youtu.be/PH6uinoeKl4?t=21m37s

5. https://youtu.be/PH6uinoeKl4?t=16m21s
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/imputation.htm

2.7.11 Who Was Caspar Milquetoast? (2021-07-26 09:30)

Matthew 15:7-9, “

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

”

[1] 

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) often said, “The world is sick and tired of a bunch of Casper Milquetoasts climbing around in the pulpits today.” What or who is Casper Milquetoast? The term originated from a comic strip character in the 1920’s named Casper Milquetoast. The term has come to define someone unassertive and timid. Brother, this describes most Baptist pastors today. Today’s pastors are pansies! Is your pastor a Casper Milquetoast character?

Today we’d call such shallow pastors [2]“Yellowbelly” from the Canadian comedy show Second City TV. A pastor who won’t preach on Hell, fire and damnation from the pulpit is a yellowbellied coward. We need some preachers once again with backbone, not a wishbone! God has been faithful. I wish I could influence some men of God to get worked up! I’m trying and praying brother. The Lord is still able. God deserves our best as Christians! I’m tired of pastors who dress in fancy new clothes and have that gleam in their eye, but they avoid preaching on anything offensive and the alters are always empty at invitation time. Of course the alters are empty, there is [3]no preaching that produces repentance! The baptistry gets used once every 6 months. Soul-winning is not taught. There is no organized time for the church to go witnessing in public. There is no bus ministry.

[4]Brother Roloff says, “There’s only one way to speak with authority and that’s to saturate your soul and your mind with the Word of God.” The reason why pastors today are dead is because they are listening to dead ministers instead of the authoritative Word of God. I’m not trying to pick on Bob Jones University, but their primary focus today is to educate students in the “[5]Liberal Arts.” That’s like a Christian automotive-repair school. We need Bible Colleges to train Christian workers. I’m sick and tired of these wet noodles, spineless preachers, who come in from the Jell-O seminary with their tapioca message of the power of positive thinking.

We Need Above Average Preachers Who Actually Preach

The great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS!!! A pastor cannot kowtow to his congregation and be the man of God that he ought to be. You've got to say it like it is, even at the risk of losing members. A preacher is supposed to say what God lays upon his heart. As Brother Roloff says, "My preaching is none of my business!" See, "[6]TEACHING ON PREACHING!"

People are becoming desperate for help. My heart breaks often, wishing that I could personally help many of my web visitors who are struggling. I have heard so many heart-wrenching stories over the years, from dear people who are hurting. My friend, God needs you. There is a place in God's choir that only you can fill. If you are absent, no one else can replace your unique personality. [7]God Needs Your Personality (by Dr. Jack Hyles). I need you. Without you my ministry has no purpose. I am hear to help you know the Lord Jesus Christ, and then to grow in grace and faith as a born-again Christian. "For we walk by faith, not by sight" (2nd Corinthians 5:7).

Brother Lester Roloff rightly states:

> Folks, the end time's come. The field is white, the laborers are few. We have the greatest opportunity of any generation, that ever lived, to reach desperate souls for the Lord Jesus Christ! Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), from the classic MP3 sermon, "[8]JESUS IS LORD!!!"

By God's grace I'm doing my part to reach others. If every Christian believer did their part, we could reach America for Jesus Christ. The biggest mistake that any Christian could ever make is to think that the efforts of one person couldn't make a significant difference in the world. One Christian plus God equals a majority! The homosexual community are going totally against the Word of God. They are trying to intimidate and silence Christians around the Country, but we have God on our side, because we are on God's side. There is no controversy if you believe the Holy Bible!

Homosexuals have been trying to force their sickening wicked lifestyle upon our children and the churches for the past 50 years. They're digging their way into the fires of Hell. The wicked liberal newsmedia always tries to play the race card, associate Christians with the Ku Klux Klan, demonize us as hatemongers and bigots; but they won't dare say that God is wrong! Don't make God angry by saying that homosexuality is OK, because it's really not! God hates all sin, including homosexuality, which is a perversion of nature, sex and courtship. God doesn't make mistakes. Two men cannot naturally produce a child via carnal knowledge, nor can two women. The sinful world continually misinterprets God's Word, changing it into a lie as Romans 1:25 said they would, in an attempt to justify their wickedness.

America has gone to hell. Patriots are now shamefully labeled as "terrorists" in hundreds of Hollywood movies; such as, "DeJavu" with actor Denzel Washington. Few people realize that the fascist CIA (who started Homeland Security after 911) have a liaison mole working in Hollywood to incorporate brainwashing propaganda into movies. Literally, Americans are being turned against themselves, and will ultimately be destroyed by their own ignorance.

The real terrorists are the criminals who've hi-jacked The White House since President John F. Kennedy's assassination and are now controlling the entire federal government. Congress has

sold their souls to the Devil. Apart from divine intervention, our nation is effectively already doomed. America never was a truly free nation, evidenced by the Masonic control of the United States since its inception in 1776. Their plot is to con people into thinking we are free while enslaving us further. [9]I'd say they have succeeded!

Brother Roloff, speaking concerning the churches sinfully bowing to Baal (unconstitutional state authority):

> "
>
> I wish I could wake America up! Brother, God's got to rule. Jesus is Lord! The Holy Spirit is our administrator!
>
> "
>
> SOURCE: Brother Lester Roloff, from the classic MP3 sermon, "[10]JESUS IS LORD!!!"

In his awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[11]Jesus is Lord," Brother Roloff gives three reasons why America faces end-time destruction:

1. Licensed liquor spells doom for any nation!
2. Killing babies (abortion)
3. Homosexuality

Do you realize what has taken place? We've lost a whole generation in America! The fields are white, but the laborers are few. There's only two problems in America: the PREACHER and the PAPA! You get those two fellas straightened out and we'll be on our way to revival. Oh, how we need unapologetic preachers who proclaim the inspired Word of God! ...

> **"You see, we not only believe the fundamentals of the faith, we believe in Ecclesiastical Separation. You don't yoke up with somebody that is not saved and call him a Christian brother!" —Pastor Curtis Hutson, a quote from the sermon: "[12]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same"**

Our ONLY authority as Christians is the Word of God. If the state goes against the Holy Bible, the state is wrong! When king Nebuchadnezzar ordered three young Christian boys to bow to a [13]Masonic obelisk, they refused on the grounds of their Biblical faith. But you say, aren't we commanded to obey the higher powers in Romans 13? Yes, but the government is the lower powers. The U.S. Constitution is a higher power than the government. And God is the highest power of ALL!!!

> "Sometimes you may leave here and say, 'I wonder what he's mad about?' I'm not mad about anything, I just know one thing—whatever a preacher quits preaching on, is what his church will fill up with!"
>
> SOURCE: [14]Pastor Phil Kidd, a quote from the needful sermon "[15]I AM Ashamed."

God deliver us from this sissified generation of Caspar Milquetoast, pink-tea-and-lemonade, soft-soapin', sissy-britches-wearing, ear-ticklin', back-scratchin', yellowbellied, Clark Kent, pantywaist, compromising, pussyfootin', unmanly, lazy-boy preachers who can't preach their way out of a paperbag! God give us some leather-lunged, barn-stormin', window-rattlin', shingle-pullin', truth-loving, uncompromising, manly, hell-fire and damnation PREACHERS!!!

America needs PREACHING PREACHERS!!! The reason why men don't preach anymore is because they're being mentored by apostates, false teachers, pretty boys, yuppies, academic types, heretics, sissies and old fuddy-duddy professors. JUST GIVE ME THE INSPIRED KING JAMES BIBLE!!! God is the preacher's mentor! We'd have a lot more TRUE WORSHIPPERS in America if we had a lot more TRUE BIBLES, TRUE GOSPEL, TRUE CHRISTIANS, TRUE CHURCHES and TRUE PREACHERS!!!

"The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!"

SOURCE: Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, " [16]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus? "

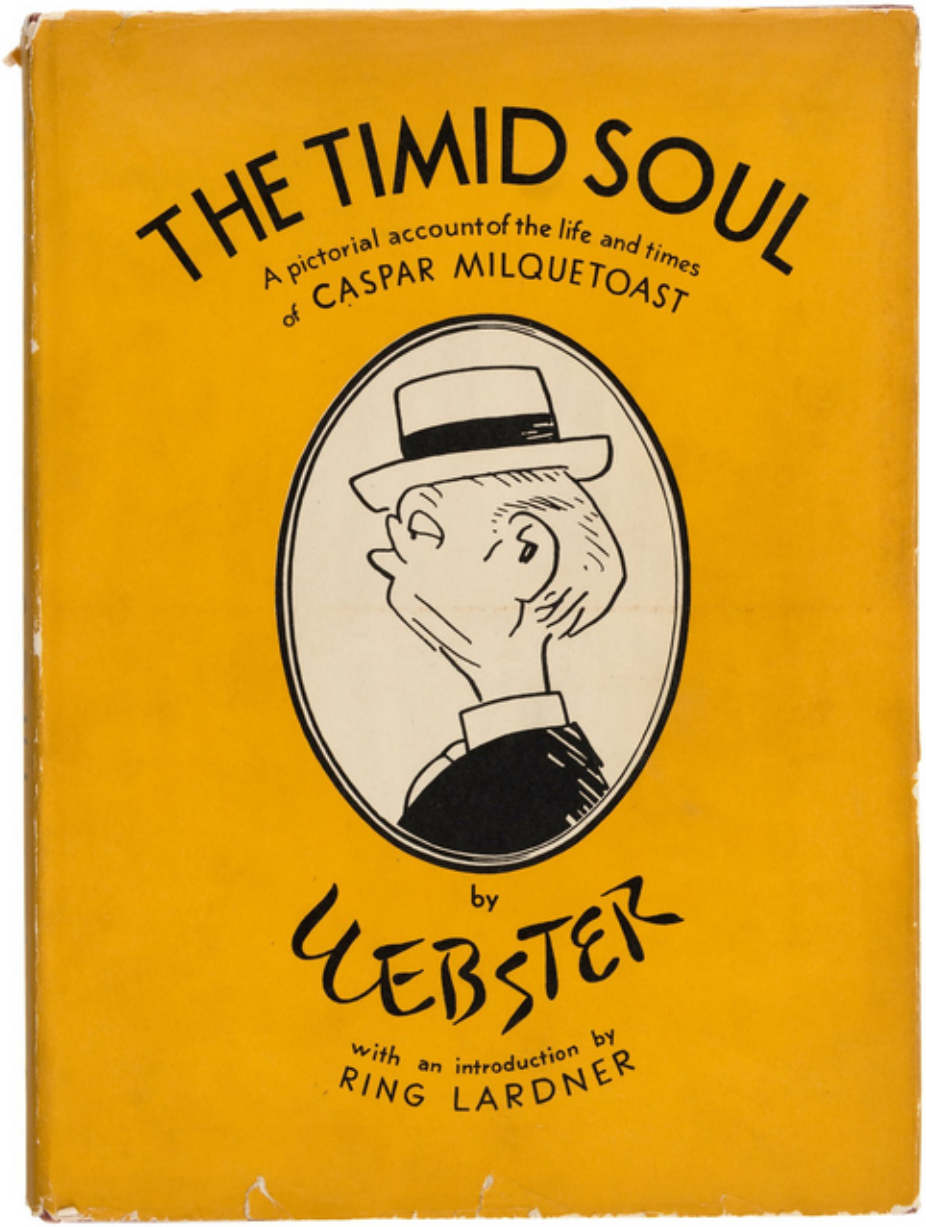

The Average American Pastor is a [18]Caspar Milquetoast Wimp!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjf9Ruq-iRjhbGC3y8p21jbE-fuHpGr1-NKOcW30BQoO_jSJAhYWhqihsI9rRLzY1OHEBpBihXX9EXPYcFo1hLDgvD6mCg-EbfcsX3
2. http://youtu.be/N_jtsfMU90w
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/running_short_on_authority.mp3
5. http://mycollegeguide.org/articles/8/145/what-are-liberal-arts
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/teaching_on_preaching/toc.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/21.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/jesus_is_lord.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/jesus_is_lord.mp3
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/jesus_is_lord.mp3
12. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/one_world_trade_center.htm

14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_kidd.htm
15. https://youtu.be/s3tz2w7cHPg?t=886
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgZ63PpQBg5Hu1ayCGJO_YTEZiI5U1p50FOzc26irSL5JpiT0JhVF31sHxxHhBI_euNYFA5O5FUUw3tLo3XPmKODAF4hRlo19WS3zI
18. https://youtu.be/CPY-I-vn8Bc

2.7.12 The More The Unknown The More The Fear (2021-07-26 10:43)

Luke 10:20, “

Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather *rejoice, because your names are written in heaven*.

”

Isn’t that wonderful? Jesus said that we can KNOW that our names are written in Heaven. Ladies and gentlemen, I know I am going to Heaven as sure as I know that the sun will rise in the east tomorrow. I have no fear of dying. I know that I am a born-again child of God. I know that God has already kept His promise to give me eternal life. I won’t receive eternal life when I die, I already posses eternal life. I am writing this article while listening to a wonderful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles called: "[1]How To Make Death Easier."

That is why the Apostle Paul exhorts every believer in **1st Timothy 6:12, “**

Fight the good fight of faith, *lay hold on eternal life*, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

” The apostle exhorts us as God’s child to LAY HOLD ON ETERNAL LIFE!!! That simply means we already have eternal life now! The Bible teaches for believers to grab the bull by the horns! We should lay hold upon the reality of our eternal life. ...

We are already as forgiven as we will ever be when we see God.

We are as justified today as we will be in a million years into the future.

We will never be able to talk to God more freely than we can right now.

Everlasting life that we have right now is the same everlasting life we will have in Heaven.

Heaven will never provide a robe more spotless than the one I wear now.

We are now justified, we are now accepted

by the beloved, we are now

Death does not have to be a gorge or a chasm, it can be but a brief step for the believer who lives here on earth as if in Heaven. That is why we read in

Matthew 6:10, “

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

” Believers who choose to live in the depths and ugliness of sin here on earth, will feel awkward in Heaven when they get there. Ah, but those believers who walk in the Spirit, and preach the Gospel, setting our affection of things above where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God (Colossians 3:1-3), will feel right at home in Heaven.

In Heaven they walk with God, and so do I now. God wants us to so live that our very presence, will be so much what it is going to be in Heaven, that our death will be one small step from one Heaven to another. Dying doesn't have to be a shocking experience for the saint! We can simply go home.

2nd Corinthians 5:8, " We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord." Paul desired to be absent from his earthly body, to be present with the dear Lord. I feel the same as Paul. I don't want to die prematurely. The Bible says all men are appointed once to die (Hebrews 9:27).

Someone has said that grace is but the morning twilight of Heaven.

Heaven may be in us before

are in Heaven! Amen! We can live in such a way here on earth, that will cause us to feel like we are already in Heaven. I receive emails from many believers who are miserable. They are discouraged. They are frustrated with life. It is oftentimes easier for us to analyze other people's lives than our own, because we see them from the outside. Did you ever think about that? The people around me know what I look like better than I do. I have to look in a mirror to see what I look like. I can only see what the mirror shows. But you can see all of me. You can see my 100 % of the time while in my presence, but I cannot. So you know what I look like, and see my faults and human flaws, much better than I do. That is why it is much easier for me to help others, than to help myself. The hardest person that I counsel and help, is me!

Anyway, as I mentioned, I receive many emails from discouraged saints. They tell me about their struggles with sin. They tell me about their problematic life. They tell me about their broken family. They tell me about their failures and bitterness. I know right away what is wrong. They are looking at all the wrong things in life. Instead of seeing the goodness of God in everything, they see the bad things in their life. Instead of seeing the gift of living each day, they see the misery of existing another day.

I suffer permanently from a medical affliction called stenosis and radiculopathy. That means I have throbbing, bone-gnawing, constant toothache-like pain in the bony area in back of my neck. This relentless pain has adversely affected my life since 2004. I suffer 24/7, 365 days a year. I have spasms of burning throughout my nervous systemin my body. It is caused by damage to my spinal cord in my neck. Damage at the nerve root is called radiculitis, the opposite of damage at the nerve extremities which is called peripheral neuropathy.

Having said that, I could complain that my arms continually feel inflated with air, but I choose to praise God for having arms. I could focus on my neck pain and complain about it, but I choose to thank God for another day to serve and glorify Him, and to share the Gospel with lost sinners. I could complain and become bitter for my train-wrecked life, but I choose to praise and thank God for still being able to walk, drive and take care of myself. I am not happy in life. Happiness is what "happens" to you. I have lost my marriage, my home, my retirement, my possessions, my pets, my confidence as a man, my church family, my hope of ever having a normal life again here on earth. But I rejoice continually in God my Savior! I am thankful in everything, not for everything (1st Thessalonians 5:18).

God is ALWAYS good to everyone! I am continually awestruck by the brilliance of our more than amazing God. I went for a walk in a local park the other day, and I took this picture of a duck. I praised God for making such a colorful flower and an amazing creature...



God is More Than Amazing!

One regret that I have in life, is that I don't have more time on earth to see all the grandeur of God's creation. Due to cost limitations, and also my less than perfect health, I have not been able to travel much. I couldn't even afford to take a scouting trip from Chicago to Guam in 2004, to see if I'd like to move there, so I just took the leap of faith and did it! I moved 9,000 miles across the earth to a place I'd never even visited, because at the time I couldn't afford to visit. That has been the story of my life. I have always wanted to go visit Europe, Egypt, Israel, Sweden (where my mother was born), Germany, Switzerland and other countries. I hope and pray that someday when Christ returns, that He will make it possible for me to take a tour of the world. That would be so wonderful.

I was restless in Chicago, wanting to move anywhere but there after living there for 37 years. Shortly after moving to Guam in 2004, I started to feel restless there too, and that feeling continued to build until I couldn't take it anymore and moved to Pensacola in 2021. I just got here on July 2nd and I'm already feeling restless, like I should have moved to San Antonio or somewhere else. Honestly, I think the truth is that I will never feel at home in this world until I get home to be with Jesus my God, Lord and Savior. As believers we are not *settlers* in this world, we are *pilgrims* passing through! I am confident now that no matter where I choose to move here on earth, I will feel restless, and something will feel like it is missing, and I'll desire to be somewhere else, feeling like I'm missing out. One day at a time.

We fear the unknown, which is the title of my blog. Many people fear not being truly saved. I got saved at age 13, but I lived in painful fear for the next 7 years, afraid of the unknown. "What if?" I kept asking myself. What if I go to Hell? What if I didn't get it right when I prayed? I

was in fact saved, confirmed by the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit in me (1st Corinthians 3:24), but I was afraid of what I didn't understand. Long story short, over the years I was like a sponge, sitting on the edge of my seat at church, and studying the Word of God, hungry to learn all that I could about God's simple plan of salvation. And when I gloriously learned just how SIMPLE it is to get saved, all my fears subsided. I have not worried about God's salvation of my body and soul for 25 years. But the absolute, final 100 % peace of mind, which solidified my confidence that I was going to Heaven, came when I read Pastor Max Younce's helpful free online book titled: "[3]Salvation And The Public Invitation." I hope you will read it too friend, you won't regret it.

In closing, we fear what we don't understand, whether it be our salvation or death itself. I do not fear dying itself because of God's assuring promises in the Bible, but I don't want to die in a fire or slow manner from being trapped, et cetera. I wouldn't want to die the horrible way that those 97 people did in Surfside, Florida this month, buried under slabs of concrete and rebar. Survivors said they heard victims crying out from the rubble, before going silent. Those people were mostly sleeping, and then sudden chaos and confusion.

Dear friend, are you ready to die and meet your Maker? I am. I KNOW that I am going to Heaven. I KNOW because God promised to save them that believe (rest in by faith) on His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31; 1st Corinthians 1:21; Hebrews 4:9-11). No one needs to fear death or eternity, because God tells us exactly [4]how to prepare for eternity in His inspired written Word in the King James Bible. Kindest regards.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha091105.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjrogUt8jBLHyU5Zwjq4-S7W43eY49obdy1c5s8n9jhPSfvbKhqXtBXLthhh75fqhCGjVoE5QqrQPDITgP32X5Jte5EOOjBmELkbiU
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf

2.7.13 You CAN Write Your Name And Date In Your Bible When You Get Saved (2021-07-27 15:22)

Mark 13:22, "For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect."

Pastor Paul Washer is a dangerous false prophet. In [1]this fool-headed video washer condemns the [2]Romans Road (that is, showing a person how to be saved from Scriptures in the book of Romans). Paul Washer calls the Roman's Road a manipulative practice, just like Ray Comfort horribly does. Pastor Washer denounces conservative soul-winning Baptist evangelists as being "stupid" (and that's the exact word he uses in the following quote). ...

> "We talk about the Germans of the 20th century that brought on their higher criticism. It is not near as dangerous as conservative Baptists with their gospel reductionism. How dare we, all these stupid evangelists walking around telling men after they've made some little prayer that they need to write their name in the back of their Bible, and put the date and if the Devil ever comes to them, they need to show him that. That is Roman superstition, it is not the gospel of Jesus Christ. You see we've turned the gospel into a flu-shot." —[3]Evangelist Paul Washer Sermonette; YouTube sermon titled, "Paul Washer - Listen To This!!!" (7:05 time)

Are soulwinning Baptists stupid? Is the simplicity that is in Christ a flu-shot? No way, it is Paul Washer who is the fool, spewing his anger against Baptists for preaching the truth. Paul Washer is a dangerous religious teacher, who has corrupted the Gospel of Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). The truth is that Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, Pat Robertson, Kirk Cameron and countless other false prophets like them (who teach the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation) are getting angry that independent fundamentalist Baptists are exposing them!!! Paul Washer is of the Devil. [4]Lordship Salvation (i.e., a form of Calvinism) is ANOTHER GOSPEL. **Galatians 1:6, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*."**

Friend, you certainly CAN (and should) write down your name and the date that you get saved. It is the most important event of your life! Anybody who teaches that you cannot write down your name and date when you got saved is preaching another gospel. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught that the new birth is a process! Nowhere are we taught in the Bible that a person cannot KNOW they are saved until they faithfully continue to believe and repent all their life. That is the foolishness that Paul Washer teaches, as you read earlier in the quote I shared with you from him. Dear reader, you CAN be saved in an instant, and KNOW absolutely that your name is written in Heaven. I KNOW that I am God's child.

I know a Christian lady who testified in her Baptist church on a Sunday morning, that she had led three co-workers to the Lord earlier in the week. Her incompetent pastors rebuked her, saying that we won't really know if those three people got saved until we examine their lives over time, to see if their behavior changes. Folks, that is another gospel!!! When 3,000 people got saved on the Day of Pentecost (Acts 2:41), there was no probationary period that followed to see if they were really saved. Nowhere in the inspired Word of God are we taught to watch a convert's life to make sure they really got saved. Paul Washer is a deadly false teacher! Calvinism is of the Devil. Ray Comfort is a false teacher. John Piper and John MacArthur are Calvinist false prophets. RUN from Calvinism! RUN away from any pastor who connects a change of behavior with repentance (which simply means *a change of mind*).

Yes, you CAN write down your name and date that you got saved, and you should. The new birth is a miracle of God in response to a person's faith in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Just as you have a birth certificate which records your name, date and place you were physically born, so also can you record your name, date and place where you were spiritually born into God's family

1. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wftJVYoORug
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/romans_road.htm
3. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wftJVYoORug
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/hypocrisy.htm

---

2.7.14 Damnable Teachings In Many Churches Today (2021-07-30 15:07)

Romans 4:4-7, "

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

”

I was looking online for Baptist churches to attend in the Pensacola area. I was saddened when I found the Echo Life Church, and read their disturbing Statement of Faith:

> **REPENTANCE**
>
> Repentance is the commitment to turn away from sin in every area of our lives and to follow Christ, which allows us to receive His redemption and to be regenerated by the Holy Spirit. Thus, through repentance we receive forgiveness of sins and appropriate salvation (Acts 2:21, 3:19; I John 1:9). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]Echo Life Church, Our Beliefs

Oh my, that is all so wrong! That is a false gospel. Repentance in the Bible simply means “

[2]a change of mind.

” Repentance does NOT mean to turn away from sin in every area of your life. You cannot show me that anywhere in the inspired King James Bible! Repentance does NOT mean to follow Christ! Wicked men added those words to God’s Word (Proverbs 30:5-6). Making a commitment to turn away from your sinning, and making a commitment to follow Christ, does not allow you to receive God’s redemption. I cannot believe how horrible, untrue, blasphemous and arrogant these devilish pastors are at Echo Life Church, to teach such junk theology!!! These are devil preachers! These are false teachers!!!

Dear friend, you DON’T have to make a commitment to turn away from your sinning to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. If it were so that you must make such a commitment, then it would be equivalent to being required to pay a toll to enter into God’s Kingdom. Where do the pastors at Echo Life Church get the erroneous unscriptural idea that:

“

Repentance is the commitment to turn away from sin in every area of our lives and to follow Christ, which allows us to receive His redemption and to be regenerated by the Holy Spirit.

” That is another gospel, accursed by God.

> **Galatians 1:6-8, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not *another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be *accursed*.”**

Dear reader, religion can be a dangerous thing! I learned early in my Christian life that THE TRUTH of God’s Word is often very different than what religion teaches. The Roman Catholic religion is steeped in the commandments of men, instead of the commandments of God’s Word.

Mark 7:7, 9 and 13, “Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. ... And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. ...Making the word of God

of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye." Jesus Himself warned of those people who superficially worship God in vain (worthless and empty), because they teach for doctrines the commandments of men. That is exactly what the Echo Life Church are guilty of doing in the city of Pensacola. They are teaching for doctrines their own opinions, instead of what the Holy Bible actually says.

Nowhere in the Bible are we taught that repentance means anything more than a change of mind unto the Gospel itself. In **Acts 16:30b** the simple age old question was asked: **"**

Sirs, what must I do to be saved? " Verse 31b gives us the answer: **"**

Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved...

" No mention is made of making a commitment to turn away from every area of sin in your life. No mention is made of making a commitment to follow Christ. Why, oh why, do religious men ADD words to the Bible? Why do they sinfully pervert the Gospel, taking God's simple plan of salvation to make it complicated?

I am not trying to be mean or unkind. I am simply obeying the Bible to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3).** The biggest problem in our churches today is that people just sit there and go along with whatever they are taught, instead of verifying those teachings against the inspired Word of God (1st John 4:1). Folks, don't just go along with whatever your pastor teaches you, get out your King James Bible and verify what he is saying. Is it truly Scriptural?

A lot of pastors will teach garbage, and then attempt to sugarcoat it when you call them out for it. I recently attended a Wednesday night Bible study at a local church in Pensacola. I was upset as I sat and listened to an assistant pastor teach the heresy: "Repentance is a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior." Friend, that is untrue! Repentance in the Bible regarding salvation is always either the noun form (metanoia, which means: *a change of mind*), or the verb form (metanoeo, which means: *to think differently*). Repentance is NEVER anything that leads to behavior modification.

Correct Bible teaching is that the indwelling Holy Spirit produces "

fruit

" in the life of an obedient believer who walks in the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). This has NOTHING to do with the repentance unto life that happens at the time of salvation. You get saved by changing your mind toward God (Acts 20:21), so that you will see your need for redemption, and believe the Gospel (Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen) to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The false idea that repentance at the time of salvation, must perpetuate for a lifetime to prove the reality of one's faith in Christ to be saved, is a counterfeit plan of salvation. This is manmade reformation (human behavior modification), and not the fruit of the Holy Spirit.

The truth is that God saves you (justification) and then the Holy Spirit begins to change you (sanctification). Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1892-1965) makes this helpful observation:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for

devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Amen and amen! It is very easy for pastors to get caught between grace and works by listening to other flawed preachers. We are all encouraged by social media to listen to today's big name preachers (Joel Osteen, Benny Hinn, Robert Jeffress, Joseph Prince, Charles Stanley, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Joyce Meyer, Mike Murdoch, Pat Robertson, et cetera). Yet, these preachers all propagate heresy in one way or another. Always question doctrine! That will likely anger most pastors, but we must all be held accountable for the things we are teaching others about God and the Bible.

1. https://www.echolifechurch.com/our-beliefs
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm

2.7.15 If You Think Salvation Can Be Lost, You Don't Understand The Gospel (2021-07-31 13:58)

John 10:25-29, "Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me. But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: *And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish*, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand."

The Word of God teaches ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED. I don't see how anyone could be saved who disagrees with this view. Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) preached a very helpful sermon called: "[1]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION." Our text passage plainly teaches that those who believe on Jesus Christ receive eternal life, and SHALL NEVER PERISH!!! If a man could perish, then Jesus is a liar, and God cannot lie (Titus 1:2).

If a person thinks that they CAN LOSE God's salvation, then it shows that they errantly think THEY must do something to retain or maintain that salvation, which is not total faith in Christ. The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. A true born-again believer has the mindset that JESUS PAID IT ALL, and God alone does the saving, all of it. When we accept a gift, it is ours! To say that a person could ever lose God's free gift of eternal life, is to change the meaning of a gift. A "gift" is something given without compensation or payment in return. If a person could ever LOSE salvation, then it could not be a gift. I firmly believe that those people who think salvation can be lost, were never truly saved at all.

Also, to say that salvation can be lost is to fail to understand the new birth. When a person gets saved, a new spiritual birth has happened. The new birth is wrought by God's Holy Spirit in response to a person's faith in Jesus Christ. This birth is permanent and irreversible, as is the first physical birth. The new birth cannot be lost!

Dear friend, the new birth is a miracle of God. The blessed Savior promised to give eternal life, not probationary or temporal life, to them that believe on Him. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED (OSAS). Anyone who disagrees with OSAS is not a born-again believer. They are not a

redeemed child of God. I can say that boldly with confidence from the Scriptures! Salvation is not partial faith in Christ plus something else.

I like how [2]Pastor Hank Lindstrom tests a professed Christian, to see if they are really saved. He asks them if they were to murder someone, would they still be saved? If they response with “

No,

”

then they are not saved, because it evidences that they don’t understand the Gospel.

Salvation is based solely upon God’s imputed righteousness through faith in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9). Even the best Christians still habitually sin (Romans 7:14-25). The Bible doesn’t teach that we must repent "of your sins" to be saved. In fact, we must be 100 % sinless and perfect to enter into God’s Kingdom (James 2:10; 1st Corinthians 6:9-11). That is why Christ had to come into the world, to die on the cross in our place to pay our debt of sin (2nd Corinthians 5:21).

Therefore, we can be declared 100 % sinless (justified) through faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26). God justifies the believer on the basis of faith alone in Christ, imputing our sins to Jesus and His righteousness to us (Romans 4:4-6). Christ is the end of the law to all who believe (Romans 10:3-4). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33). The believer’s righteousness is based solely in God’s imputed righteousness, which is by faith in Jesus, and not our own. Kindest regards. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!! Anyone who disagrees with that doesn’t understand the Gospel. They don’t understand the new birth. They don’t understand the free gift of eternal life. They don’t understand God’s imputed righteousness. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”**

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ah9I17Z1CWE
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ah9I17Z1CWE

2.8 August

2.8.1 Beware Of Feed The Hungry Children Scams (2021-08-02 20:18)

1st Timothy 6:9-10, “But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.”

I saw a TV commercial a few moments ago that made me sick. It is for LOVEACHILD.COM, in which they beg viewers for money for hungry children in Haiti. The con artists quote Bible verses about feeding the poor, trying to make a moral appeal to viewers. They make a personal appeal by advertising that for just $120 you can feed 3,249 hungry children with great tasting food. That all sounds great, right? Not so fast!

I went to Charity Navigator to see how much they pay their executives. I found out that Executive Director [1]Sandra Hazelip receives $148,571 annual salary. President Sherry Burnette receives $131,418 per year compensation. Folks, this really bothers me! It bothers me that this so-called “charity” makes a personal appeal to viewers that for a donation of $120

you can feed 3,249 hungry children with great tasting food.

LOVEACHILD.COM pulls on the viewer's heart string, focusing on the hunger of children. In fact, the charity advertises on TV that children are dying in Haiti from hunger!!!

Dear friend, if such small amounts of money can make such a profound impact, to save children's lives from certain starvation, then why does LOVEACHILD pay 6-digit outrageous salaries to their executives? Why does Sandra Hazelip need $148,571 a year salary? Aren't children starving to death? If $120 can feed 3,249 hungry children, then what does that say about these executives? At a minimum it shows the insincerity of their claims. At a minimum it shows that LOVEACHILD, INC. would rather allow children to die of starvation than to pay their executives a reasonable salary. The average American makes about $31,177 a year! So why do charity executives need to get paid 5 times what the average American gets paid. It is disturbing!!!

If LOVEACHILD were to pay their top official $48,571 per year, that would free up $100,000 to help feed hungry children who are dying. I divided $100,000 by 120 to see how many hungry children could be fed with that $100,000. Are you ready? For $100,000 you could feed an additional 2,707,500 hungry children!!! Think about the hypocrisy of LOVEACHILD, INC. My point is to show you how greedy, deceitful and rotten these shady charities are. If so little money can make such a profound difference, as they boldly claim, then why don't they care enough to lead the way **by example**? Do you make $148,571 a year friend? No, I didn't think so. I sure don't, not anywhere even near that amount. I can barely afford to pay attention...lol. Please don't buy into the deceptive false advertising of these con artist charities. By example they clearly show the world that they don't really care about hungry children, they mostly care about getting your money to line their pockets.

[2]ASPCA is even worse, much worse! ASPCA begs for $19 a month to feed hurting animals, while paying their disgusting [3]CEO a whopping $852,231 a year!!! Please DON'T give any money to these people!!! As a general rule you should never give donations to any charity that pays their executives 6-digit salaries! Why should you, when you get paid a tiny fraction of what they get paid, give your hard-earned money to a bunch of con artists making outrageous 6-digit salaries? Pray for God's wisdom friend, don't become a victim. Pray for God's wisdom concerning where you should give money, don't help fatten those greedy fat cats on TV.

1. https://www.charitynavigator.org/index.cfm?bay=search.summary&orgid=8431
2. https://www.charitynavigator.org/index.cfm?bay=search.summary&orgid=3286
3. https://www.change.org/p/aspca-ceo-had-an-astounding-salary-of-852k-yr?source_location=topic_page

---

2.8.2 Always Vet A Pastor The Moment You Meet Him (2021-08-03 09:30)

1st John 4:1-3, "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

"

To "

3498

vet

”

means *to make a careful and critical examination of a person*. Before you join a church, and entrust your family to a pastor (or group of pastors) like at the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, you make sure to vet them! You need to directly ask them a few questions:

1. Do you believe faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ is enough for an admitted sinner to get to Heaven?
2. Do you believe that the King James Bible is the inspired and infallible Word of God?

Dear reader, if the pastor cannot answer an affirmative “

YES

”

to both questions

, you’re in a bad church! Most pastors today will beat around the bush, giving you a bunch of junk that you didn’t ask for, muddling to get to the point. YES or NO? Do you believe that a person can admit to God they are a sinner, and simply BELIEVE on the name of Jesus (believing that Christ died on the cross, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later) to be saved? That is the Bible way to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

If your pastor teaches that we cannot know if a person is saved until we first watch their life, to see if their behavior and manner of life changes, you are in a bad church. Any theology that does not offer the immediate, irrevocable and absolute assurance of salvation is WRONG! The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. Salvation is not doing *your best*, it is having *Christ’s best* put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

God will not save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He will only save those who are *trusting* to be saved. The only thing you and I contribute to our salvation is the sin that make it necessary.

Please don’t blindly join a popular local church, or enroll in some popular Bible college, just to find out down the road that they deceived you with a false gospel. The churches are pathetic today! Lordship Salvation has crept into tens of thousands of churches, including thousands of independent Baptist churches. Any preacher who focuses on something YOU must do to be saved is preaching a false plan of salvation. I like calling names, to warn people, and not just make a mute point. You need to watch out for Bob Jones University graduates within the past 40 years. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) taught a free grace Gospel. Somewhere along the way BJU adopted Dr. John MacArthur’s Lordship Salvation garbage, which is NOT the Gospel. ...

> ***“The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you.”*** —[1]Pastor Dennis Rokser

1st John 4:1 can be misleading. At a glance it appears that anyone who believes on Jesus is saved, but we know that is not true if ANYTHING more is added. Roman Catholics claim to have faith in Jesus, but they also add keeping Seven Sacraments. That is a false plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-13).

My hope is built on nothing less
Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
All other ground is sinking sand,
All other ground is sinking sand.

Anyone who claims that salvation requires more than faith ALONE in Jesus Christ is not of God. These pastors today who require you to turn away from your sin to be saved, are JUST AS GUILTY as the Roman Catholic priest who requires you to get water baptized, go to confession, partake of holy communion, last rites, et cetera. We find an example in the Bible of false teachers ADDING to the Gospel, requiring more than faith alone to be saved. **Acts 15:1, " And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved."** This is a false plan of salvation. This is confirmed in **Acts 15:24,**

"Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:" Dr. Steve Pettit, Pastor Marty Herron, Pastor Gary Walton and Pastor John MacArthur are all subverting the souls of men with a false gospel.

For any pastor, Bible professor or evangelist to ADD turning from your sin to receive God's free gift of eternal life, is effectively the same as trying to keep the law to be saved. You are familiar with the Ten Commandments. The Bible gives us several "Thou shalt not" commandments. The Bible forbids committing adultery, murder, covetousness, bearing false witness and stealing. The heresy of Lordship Salvation teaches that a person must turn away from committing these type of sins to be saved. That is keeping *the law*. Whether you are required to try not to commit these sins, or are required to stop committing these sins, what's the difference? There is none! I hope you see the fallacy of Lordship Salvation.

Christ paid your sin debt on Calvary's cross with HIs blood. The only reason why you and I can go to Heaven freely, and at all, is solely because of what Jesus did through the cross for us. The Lord raised up from the dead after three days and ascended into Heaven with Ho=is blood, to appear in the presence of God on our behalf. **Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but *by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us*."** BY HIS OWN BLOOD! Christ paid for our sins with His precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:"** Clearly, we are NOT saved by our own effort to *turn away from our sinful lifestyle* as Marty Herron teaches, nor faithfully *run the race until the end* as Steve Pettit teaches, nor exchange all that we are for all that Jesus is as John MacArthur teaches. These men are theological liars in the pulpit.

Please, before you send your young people off to Bible college and pay them tens of thousands of dollars, make sure that they are doctrinally sound. And I have touched upon it much in this article, but you need to make sure that they only use the King James Bible, and believe it is inspired and infallible. You'd be surprised if you knew how many Bible preachers today in fact DON'T believe that we have a perfect, inspired and infallible Bible in the English language. You need to ask a preacher if he believes that *only* the original autographs were inspired. If he says "

YES,

” you are in a bad place and need to RUN!!!

I believe that the King James Bible is inspired, not just the non-existent originals. I believe we have a perfect Bible today, without error. The King James Bible needs no correcting, it is infallible. How do I know that? Simply because God PROMISED to keep and preserve His pure words in [2]Psalms 12:6-7. Not surprisingly, ALL modern Bible revisions remove this promise. The reason *why* they did is obvious, because they keep publishing more new Bible versions. They are Devil’s Bibles. The Harvest Baptist Church of Guam is of the Devil, corrupt, pulling on the same rope as the Devil, just like their Satanic headquarters at Bob Jones University. Please run from these places!!!

1. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm

---

2.8.3 Have To Have A Clear Conscience As A Christian (2021-08-03 21:36)

Ephesians 4:22-28, “That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another. Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: Neither give place to the devil. Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.”

First, we have all done shameful things. All humanity are sinners. **Romans 3:23-24, "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:"** Please carefully notice **Verse 24**. The Christian believer is **"FREELY JUSTIFIED." Acts 13:39** says the believer is **"JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS."** So you need to separate the justification which God gives every believer on the sole basis of what Christ did on the cross to pay for your sins, from the damage you’ve done by hurting people. One thing has nothing to do with the other. I’m speaking of salvation, which is justification by faith alone.

Now, secondly, if you can make restitution to the people you’ve hurt, you should. If you’ve stolen, you should repay all of it. At a minimum you should speak to the person you’ve hurt and try to come to some sort of an agreement, if you have cost them money. The only way that you’ll ever clear your conscience is to honestly confront the people who you’ve hurt, and tell them you are sorry, and attempt to make restitution and reconciliation. Whether they accept your apology is irrelevant, because at least you have done all you can do to make peace with them. It doesn’t necessarily have to be in person, you could send them a letter. Telling people we are sorry is the hardest thing to do, but it brings a sweet peace with God that nothing else can bring.

There is no feeling as joyous as being right with God and man. Biblically, we cannot be right with God and wrong with man. Certainly we can be saved, which is our POSITION in Christ as God’s child. But our CONDITION in Christ is determined by how we treat others, and our obedience to the Word of God. Trust and obey for there’s no other way, to be happy in

Jesus, than to trust and obey. We've been singing that song at church. What a great truth!

If you are saved (born again) that is settled. Now you need to do all that you can, one by one, to make things right with others. They may not forgive you, but that is okay. You're making peace with God and yourself. If they won't forgive you, then that is on them. Just tell people the truth, that you have since found Jesus Christ and your life has been transformed. Tell them you are so very sorry, and if you can make it up to them, do so. But if not, then at least you've done all you can. That is the only way that you'll ever have peace.

Now if there is nothing you can do to make peace with those you've hurt, then you need to forgive yourself. Perhaps you don't remember who they are. Perhaps some have died. Perhaps you don't know where they live anymore. In such cases all you can do is put the matter into the Lord's hands, and trust Him that one day He will make everything eight in eternity. I don't think there is a human being alive who could ever make things right with everybody they ever hurt. But we should at least try, if we can. It may take a long time, but just start with one person at a time.

Pardon the carnal illustration, but one of my favorite movies is "[1]A Christmas Carol," about [2]Ebenezer Scrooge. Charles Dickens wrote the novel, which is a picture of salvation. Ebenezer was a changed man, and he set out to make things right with everyone he had hurt. Ebenezer found joy, peace and happiness. He discovered the joy of giving. I don't know about you friend, but I want to be just like Ebenezer when he changed for the good.

Then, if I were you, I would determine in my heart to spend the rest of my life doing all the good I can, wherever I can, to whomsoever I can, in any way I can, to help others in Jesus' name. What a way to live and find happiness!

1. https://youtu.be/XT0Rzy5Op2Q
2. https://youtu.be/qrJr5oflWtQ?t=3845

2.8.4 Should We Pray For Animals? (2021-08-05 10:02)

Proverbs 12:10, "

A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel."

Someone recently asked me a good question. They wanted to know what the Bible says, if anything, about praying for animals, particularly for our beloved pets.

Sometime people go wacky, like PETA ('People for the Ethical Treatment of Animals,' or as I like to call it, 'People Eating Tasty Animals' ...lol), elevating animals to the same level as humans. I heard Paul McCartney's former wife, Linda, share on TV the reason why she is a vegetarian, which I thought was a good answer. She said instead of eating dead animals that are fed grain, she just eats the grain directly. That is definitely healthier. But I disagree with Paul McCartney, who said that he won't eat animals because they have as much of a right to live as we do. I ate a Carne Asada steak the other night at the Mexican restaurant down the street from me. I need my dead cow...lol.

I've been seeing TV commercials here in Pensacola for everything from prescription drugs for dogs, to gourmet dog food delivered fresh right to your front door...lol. That is ridiculous! Only in America. The funny thing is that the TV commercials advertising drugs for dogs, show a smiling dog while giving the same warnings that drug companies give for humans... everything from diarrhea, blindness to paralysis...lol. Not my dog! I don't even have a dog. This country is getting weirder every day.

The Bible teaches for us to pray about **"every thing"** in **Philippians 4:6, "Be careful for nothing; *but in every thing by prayer and supplication* with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God."** God gave us common sense. I think praying for a dangerous condition, whatever it is, is foolish when there is something that can be done to correct the safety risk. I feel different about pets though, because I do know the love that people often have for their pets. I've seen men jump into freezing lakes, risking their life to save their mangy mutt. For many people, their pet is like a child to them. So I think it would only be natural for someone to pray to God for their pet. I believe our great God is more human than we can possibly imagine. I mean, after all, God created each and every human being in His own image (Genesis 1:27).

So if a pet means the world to us, I think God understands, just so long as we keep in mind that animals are not the same as people (1st Corinthians 15:39). Humans have a spirit, dogs don't. Animals have a soul (i.e., a mind to think, a heart to feel and a will to decide). But animals cannot compose a song, cannot feel moral conviction, they cannot get saved, et cetera). In my understanding, animals don't have a spirit. Man is a spirit in a body. Sting from "The Police" gets it right in his song, "Spirits In The Material World."

Most people speak of a human as: "body, soul and spirit." However, the Bible mentions the spirit first in **1st Thessalonians 5:23, "And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole *spirit and soul and body* be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ."** So Sting is correct, we are "spirits in a material world." Man is not a body with a spirit, but a spirit with a body. When the body is damaged and worn and can no longer house the spirit, **"the spirit shall return unto God who gave it" (Ecclesiastes 12:7).**

Ecclesiastes 3:21, "Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?" The Hebrew word **"spirit"** (ruach) here means "breath, or life." [1]Here is some exegesis of the Hebrew word ruach.

So "spirit" seems to refer in a broad sense to life. The life of an animal goes down into the earth (ends), but the life of a human goes up (continues). We know that there are horses in Heaven, because Jesus comes back riding a horse. I have often been asked if there will be animals and pets in Heaven. I cannot prove it with the Bible, but I do think so. Romans 8:32 says that if God was willing to sacrifice His only begotten Son, how much more shall He give "all things" to them that love Him (every believer - 1st Peter 2:7). Surely our great and omnipotent God has the power to reunite us with our furry friends. 1st Corinthians 2:16 says we have the mind of Christ. I think our precious Savior would do anything to make us happy, as long as it is right and within His will. I think it is proper to pray for a sick pet, since that is something beyond our control. An animal is life, and all life is sacred to God. In Deuteronomy we find a remarkable passage of Scripture:

Deuteronomy 22:6-7, "If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way

> **in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, *thou shalt not take the dam* with the young: But thou shalt in any wise *let the dam go*, and take the young to thee; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days."**

I had to put on my thinking cap for this one, because I couldn't find any helpful Bible commentary on it. I believe that the Lord showed me the answer. This passage is talking about conservation. God didn't want the dam (female bird) taken because she can still bear more young. God allowed them to take the young, but not the mother. I think God cares about His creation. After all, when God rested on the seventh day, He saw that all the things He made were **"very good."** Just as we wouldn't want to see someone destroy our work, neither does God want to see men destroy His creation. I find Scriptural support for this in Revelation:

> **Revelation 11:18, "And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth."**

So we see that it displeases God when companies dump toxic chemicals into the rivers, destroy entire regions and deforest entire landscapes, pollute the oceans, contaminate the sea with oil, and all the horrible manmade eco disasters. God is the ultimate environmentalist. In India they hold all life sacred, but they take it to insane extremes. If you ever want to see something bizarre, go look up the Hindu religion online. They literally smear cow dung all over the living room and doorway, thinking that it will bring the blessing of the gods. They mix cow urine, spit and dung with food and consume it, thinking it is honoring their gods. Hindus have over 3,000,000 gods.

In America we take it to the opposite extreme, we don't respect life as being sacred at all. We murder our children in the womb, kill animals for sport, legalize euthanasia in several states, devour massive natural resources worldwide and don't replenish it. I am 100 % all for environmentalism, just so long as it doesn't raise animal life to the same level as humans, and doesn't become a political agenda used just to grab power. I saw this great picture this week...



I thought that was great. I cannot back up my opinion that praying for animals is okay. The Bible says in **1st Peter 5:7** to cast **" all your cares upon Him, for He careth for you. "**

Certainly caring for a sick pet is something that we care about. I think it is proper to pray about anything and everything that is important to us. In the case of praying for the tree, it bothered me, because there was something that could be done to correct the problem, and praying about it to me seemed foolish.

I do think though that we need to use wisdom. I think it would be improper to place the same importance in a prayer meeting for someone's sick cat, as placed upon someone's sick child. So I think that our prayers should always be guided by common sense and wisdom. I could

be wrong in my understanding here, but I think it is acceptable to the Lord to pray about anything that is grieving our heart. I know that God doesn't want us to worry (Philippians 4:6-7).

All life is sacred to God. We have all killed insects that annoy us, or rodents. But I also think that to just kill ants, stepping on them because we can, is a bad thing to do. I think children especially need to be taught to respect life. On Guam, some children abuse cats and dogs, torturing them. Adults too. Someone shot our family cat on Guam with a .22 caliber gun. I took our wounded cat to the veterinarian and was told that it was a .22 bullet. It cost me over $400 to have the bullet removed. I called the police and they said to keep our cat inside the house. In hindsight, there's really nothing they could have done, because I didn't know who did it. The Chuukese sometimes eat stray dogs on Guam. It's a cultural thing. In China they eat dogs and cats often. That is biblically acceptable. ANY animal may be killed for food (Acts 10:13).

I wrote this [2]article years ago about animal abuse. Animals are precious creatures. God obviously made cats and dogs to be our buddies, to comfort us and bring us happiness in life. Certainly our great and loving God doesn't mind when we pray for those pets. But we must also keep in mind that they are animals, not humans. Anybody who says that people are animals is deluded.

A heathen teacher one time taught her classroom of students that people are animals because they evolved together. The witty student replied with a question: "Does that mean people can have sex with animals?" The teacher had nothing to comment. Do you see how stupid and foolish the blatant fraud of evolution really is? People are people. Animals are animals. It is not a sin to hurt and kill animals for food or clothing. I do believe that it is a sin to merely kill for sport, if the meat and carcass will be wasted. **Proverbs 12:27, " The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious."** God gave us animals to provide food, clothing and other essential needs.

Please understand that I could be wrong in my theology. I have shared with you what I believe based upon my understanding of the Bible. If someone's pet cat is sick, that would grieve their heart. The Bible tells us to pray about **"every thing"** in Philippians 4:6. I cannot find one place in the Bible where anyone prayed for an animal, but that doesn't mean we shouldn't. I also don't find anywhere in the Bible where anyone prayed for a job. But certainly God wants us to come to Him with our every need, burden and concern (Matthew 6:7-8).

1. https://www.gotquestions.org/meaning-ruach.html
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/animal_cruelty.htm

---

2.8.5 Jesus Is The Center Of The Universe (2021-08-06 00:30)

Colossians 1:14-20, "

In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins:

Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:

For by him were all things created*, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: *all things were created by him, and for him:

***And he is before all things, and by him all things consist*.**

And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; *that in all things he might have the preeminence*.

For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell;

And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

"

Since we are all individuals, we tend to think that the universe centers around us. We are all selfish by nature from birth. The carnal man only thinks about himself. The spiritual man thinks about others. Our dear Lord Jesus Christ led the way by example, living for others:

> **Philippians 2:1-5, "If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies,**
>
> **Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.**
>
> **Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.**
>
> ***Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others*.**
>
> **Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:**
>
> **"**

Even on the cross, while dying, Jesus thought about his mother. The Lord asked His beloved disciple John, to take care of His mother. **John 19:26, " When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son!"** Our dear Savior was continually putting OTHERS before Himself.

If you want to be a good Christian, then LIVE FOR OTHERS!

Pastor Jack Hyles said:

> I read biographies a great deal. Especially in the early, formative days of my ministry, so very often did I read biographies. I have read about the lives of most great men. One of my favorite characters in all of history is General William Booth. General Booth was the founder of the great Salvation Army, when it was more salvation than it was army. He led in spreading the Gospel over much of the world, as he organized street meetings and evangelistic services.
>
> With the passing of the years, General Booth became an invalid. His eyesight failed him, and one year he was in such bad health that he was unable to attend the Salvation Army Convention in London, England. Somebody suggested that General Booth send a telegram or a message to be read at the opening of the convention. General Booth agreed to do so.
>
> When the thousands of delegates met, the moderator announced that General Booth would not be able to be present because of failing health and eyesight. Gloom and pessimism swept across the floor of the convention. A little light dispelled some of the darkness when the moderator announced that General Booth had sent a message to be read with the opening of the first session. He opened the message and began to read the following:
>
> Dear Delegates of the Salvation Army Convention:

Lord, let me live from day to day
In such a self-forgetful way
That even when I kneel to pray,
My prayer shall be for others.
Others, Lord, yes, others;
Let this my motto be.
Help me to live for others
That I may live like Thee.

OTHERS!

Signed, General Booth.

You recognized awhile ago the words of our Lord. No one ever exemplified the "others" life as did our Saviour. He never typified His life for others quite so beautifully and so clearly as He did when He was on the cross. As I have said from this pulpit several times, our Lord in dying on the cross, suffered as no man ever suffered, agonized as no man ever agonized, and hurt as no man ever hurt. His Father turned His back on Him. His own race had crucified Him. His own city had hated Him. His own people had nailed Him to the cross. Yet when our Lord opened His mouth on Mount Calvary, the first statement that He made had nothing to do with His own pain or His own suffering, but He said, "Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do." (Luke 23:34) He did not speak of His own suffering.

SOURCE: [1]OTHERS, a sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles; September 29, 1974

There is no happiness in this life, than the happiness that comes from living for OTHERS for Jesus Christ. I love to be helpful. I am always looking for ways to be helpful. I love when I am in the store, and I hear someone at the cash realize that they don't have enough money. I love to say: "Please let me pay for that."

I was in the store one day and a homeless man stood in line behind me. He had a big bag of Doritos and a coke in his hands. The woman at the cash register sharply said to him: "No, leave the store!" I took out my wallet and handed the man a $20 bill. She said to me: "Are you sure?" I gladly smiled and said: "Yes." He now had his own money and could buy what he wanted. That is love dear friend. I know he did that on purpose. Perhaps someone would say that I helped enable him to beg some more. But friend, I saw a man for whom the Lord Jesus Christ died on the cross! I saw the son of a mother and father. I saw a man created in God's image. I have a weakness for helping OTHERS, because I love everyone.

I am not the center of the universe and neither are you friend, Jesus Christ is! I get frustrated with businesses who think that everything centers around their little company. They buttonhole customers with emails, annoying you with pop-up advertisements on your computer. I hate when they do that! It's like they think life is all about them. What of every business did that? For that reason I decline to give out my email when asked at stores.

We live in a very unethical society in the United States. When you install some software on your computer that you paid for, they put a bunch of junk on your computer that you didn't ask for, polluting your system. Companies lie all the time! They lure you in with an offer for a low price. But then once you sign up or buy their service, they hound you for more money. I could write a book just about the shady business practices we see in our American society today. My point here is that these selfish companies think the universe centers around their product, or their service, and then make your life more difficult in an attempt to get more of your money.

Wouldn't it be tremendous if everyone put OTHERS before themselves? Our precious Lord set the example, living for OTHERS. Ultimately, Jesus gave the greatest sacrifice by dying on the cross for our sins. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

Colossians 1:20, "

For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell;

And, *having made peace through the blood of his cross*, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

" The only way anyone will ever have eternal life and see Heaven someday, is through the precious BLOOD of Jesus!

You just need to cease from your own *works* (good and bad works alike, which are all dead works). You don't have to give up anything to be saved, simply come oh guilty sinner and

"

BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST

" **(Acts 16:30-31).** Eternal life is a gift from God (Romans 6:23). Faith is the only righteous thing I can do!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/others.htm

---

2.8.6 THE CORRUPT FRUIT OF MODERN BIBLE VERSIONS (2021-08-06 13:54)

Matthew 12:33, "Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit." Luke 6:43, "For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit."

NOTE: The following points are not mine: they are taken from Gail Riplinger's book, "Which Bible Is God's Word?" (2007 edition, pp. 124-126).

1. We are not seeing personal spiritual growth. Acts 20:32 talks about "the word of his grace, which is able to build you up." Christians are not being built up.
2. We do not see a clean, separated church. John 15:3 says, "Ye are clean through the word." Carnality abounds.

3. We see confusion in terms of doctrine. New versions are not easier to understand; they are much easier to misunderstand doctrinally. John 17:17 says, “thy word is truth.” Many do not know what the truth is anymore in so many churches. There is so much confusion and contradiction.

4. We see a church without its offensive weapon. Ephesians 6:17 talks about “the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God.” We can have on the rest of the armor of God, and the devil can walk up to us and knock us flat on our backs, unless we have the “whole armour” (Eph. 6:11), which includes the sword, our offensive weapon. With the sword we can “resist the devil, and he will flee from you” (James 4:7), just as Jesus did when Satan tempted him in Luke 4. Jesus said, “It is written.”

5. We see little real spiritual fruit. In John 6:63 Jesus says, “the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit.” They are not ordinary words. The “fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering…” (Gal. 5:22). Many Christians do not have love, they do not have joy inside, and they do not have peace in their hearts because they are starving for the true spirit of God, if they are not imbibing the true word of God daily. Our flesh cannot give us peace, but the words of God can give us those things.

6. We see Christians wondering why prayer is not answered. In John 15:7 Jesus says, “If… my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will.” Many people are praying amiss, since the word does not abide in them and guide them to pray according to God’s will.

7. We see many Christians who are anxious and comfortless. Psychological counseling moved into the church along with the new versions, because new versions strip the word of God of its comforting power. First Thessalonians 4:18 says, “Comfort one another with these words.” Even the Comforter himself is omitted and replaced by the Jehovah’s Witness term, the Helper (NKJV, John 14:16). The omission in the NIV of Jesus’ promise to “heal the brokenhearted” in Luke 4:18 is just one of scores of such omissions and unsettling word changes.

8. We can also see that the church will not be prepared for the judgment seat of Christ. John 12:48 says, “The word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.” Without guidance from the true word of God, some Christians may miss rewards God would like to give them.

2.8.7 To Turn Them From Darkness To Light **(2021-08-07 16:42)**

Acts 26:15-18, “

And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, *I am Jesus whom thou persecutest*.

But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee,

***To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me*.**

”

Dear reader, what you just read are words spoken by the Lord Jesus Christ. Saul (later renamed Paul) was traveling the road to Damascus, when suddenly a light brighter than the sun shown around him. Paul heard a voice saying, “

I am Jesus whom thou persecutest.

” The Savior Himself tells Saul that He is going to send him as a minister (servant) and a witness to the Gentiles (non Jews). Jesus told Saul that He is sending him to OPEN THEIR EYES with the Gospel (Romans 1:16). And to TURN THEM FROM DARKNESS TO LIGHT. There is repentance.

The word “repent” in the Bible regarding salvation is always either the noun form *metanoia* (which means “a change of mind”), or the verb form *metanoeo* (which means “to think differently”). Repentance never means to turn away away from sinful behavior to be saved, which would be self-righteous works. God produces repentance in a person’s soul. **2nd Timothy 2:25, “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; *if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;**

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.”

Many well-meaning preachers misunderstand repentance. They require that a person

“turn away from sin with all your heart” to be saved. But you cannot show me that terminology or teaching anywhere in the Holy Bible.

I think we need to be very careful, as were the King James Bible translators to not ADD to the Scripture. The 54 translators of the beloved King James Bible, used *italics* to show which words were not in the original text. They added these words for clarity. For example: We read in **Psalms 14:1a, “**

The fool hath said in his heart, *There is* no God...

” The words

“there is” were added for clarity. If the King James translators hadn’t added those two words, the original Hebrew text would read: “The fool hath said in his heart no God.” T

he translators didn’t make any assumptions, they were honest in their work to let us know what they did.

Likewise, I think preachers today ought to err on the side of caution when interpreting and preaching the Word of God. Today’s Bible translators, Bible professors and preachers oftentimes assume that *repentance* means “

to turn away from your sins

”

for salvation. But the Bible does not support that teaching. As I showed you earlier from **Acts 26:18**

, “

To open their eyes, and *to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God*, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me. **”** Those are Jesus’ very own words!!! Here we see that men are TURNED (repentance) from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God. The Lord didn’t mention anything about turning away from one’s sins.

Here is a related passage of Scripture about John the Baptist from **Luke 1:76-79, “**

And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

***To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins*,**

Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us,

To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

”

There is nothing mentioned about turning people away from their sinful ways; but rather, to give them the knowledge of salvation by the remission of their sins.

Christ came to save men from their sins (Luke 19:10), not require them to first reform if they want to be saved. No man can reform to please God, because all of our righteousness is as **“**

filthy rags

” to God (Isaiah 64:6).

John 3:17, “

For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; *but that the world through him might be saved*.

”

The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. Christ came to save men from the condemnation of their sins, not to demand that they first be willing to reform as a prerequisite to salvation.

Concerning Christ we read in **John 1:4-5, “**

In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

” As we just read, the darkened lost world cannot comprehend the light. That is why God has given to every believer the ministry of soulwinning.

2nd Timothy 2:25, “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; *if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.” In soulwinning, we are attempting to rescue lost sinners, trying to turn them from darkness unto the light of the truth of the Gospel.

I do not find any place in the Word of God where we are taught to forsake our sinful ways to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. God causes the light of the Gospel to shine in the darkness of the world. Repentance is a grace given by God, which is simply a person changing their mind, acknowledging THE TRUTH that they are a guilty sinner, so that they BELIEVE the Gospel to be saved. I agree with Pastor Harry Ironside:

> “Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, ’Repent ye, and believe the gospel.’ Yet we find true believers exhorted to ’repent, and do the first works.’ So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The

> man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([1]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

Repentance is not turning away from your sins to be saved. Repentance is turning from the darkness of unbelief to the light of the truth of the Gospel. You must admit that you are a sinner to be saved. But that is all that God requires or allows. It is the Holy Spirit Who begins to work in the life of every believer to turn us away from sin, and not our own repentance. This is not to say that every believer will turn away from their sins. Clearly, many believers don't. But it does mean that God will chastise and scourge His children when we sin (Hebrews 12:6-8). If you can sin without any conviction from the Holy Spirit, then you need to get saved. It was that very truth that compelled me to get saved as a 13 year old boy in 1980.

What saith the Scripture? **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "**

But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:

In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

" The power of Satan keeps men in darkness, blinding them from the light of the Gospel. No man is saved by turning away from his sinning to Christ; but rather, he is saved by believing on Christ as a sinner, and then the indwelling Spirit of Christ will convict him about the sins in his life, desiring for us to depart from iniquity to please God.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm

---

2.8.8 God Didn't Save Us To Be Happy, But To Be Like Jesus (2021-08-08 00:30)

Revelation 4:10-11, "The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: *for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created*."

So often believers pursue happiness in life, but God didn't save us to make us happy, He saved us to conform us into the image of Christ (Romans 8:29). I want to have that attitude moving forward. I may never find what I am looking for in life, but that shouldn't be my goal. My goal should be to please Christ (Revelation 4:11). We were created by God to please Him.

For most people, their goal in life is to be happy. They spend their lives working and investing, hoping one day to retire and kick back in their old age. But life is what happens to you while you're making big plans! Oftentimes life doesn't go the way we planned. So often we end up in a place or situation that we never intended. And the more that we try to get back to the place where we once were, the farther it seems to run away from us. I know that horrible feeling!

So what do we do? The Bible teaches us is **Hebrews 12:2-3, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself,**

lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds. ” I receive many letters from frustrated believers who are miserable in life. One lady literally told me that she wishes a stray bullet would come into her living room window and take her life. This is a born-again lady!

Dear reader, how is it that one of the greatest things that God ever created

—the human mind—could deteriorate to the point that a person would want to be shot to death? This is what negative thinking does to a beautiful brain. This is why the Scripture tells us in **Philippians 4:8, “Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*.**

” I love that passage of Scripture!

I have been listening to TV preachers lately. Pastor Joel Osteen is an amazing man! I love listening to him. Who doesn’t? But what makes Pastor Osteen so dangerous is not what he says, but what he doesn’t say. His sermons are woefully lacking Bible theology. Joel Osteen is a professional orator, incredibly skilled at swaying the audience with his charm, good looks and charisma. Just think how many people could be led to Christ if Pastor Osteen preached the Gospel? Sadly, he doesn’t. [1]Joel embellishes the Gospel, adding extra requirements which are not taught in the inspired Word of God.

Albeit, something that I really like about Joel Osteen is that he is always encouraging people to think positive, move higher, get out of the rut, and choose the higher path in life than to wallow in failure and mediocrity. If I could summaries Joel Osteen’s preaching with one Bible verse it would be Philippians 4:8. This is so important for you to get dear reader that I want to quote this Bible passage again...

> **Philippians 4:8, “Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*.**
> **”**

There is nothing unbiblical about most of the things Joel preaches. You ought not allow negative family, naysaying friends and the doom and gloom people of life hold you down! When I receive emails from Christians who are discouraged, negative and pessimistic, I always tell them to start thinking about better things, as the Bible teaches. I always get happy when I hear the King James Bible.

I always get happy as I listen to Pastor Jack Hyles preach. TRUTH makes me happy, helping to put the things in my life into perspective.

If you hate, it is because you think about hate. You CAN love any human being on this planet, if you will think LOVE toward them. God loves me, a wretched redeemed sinner. How could I not love every other human being, who has been made in the very image of almighty God? Dear friend, love pleases God. You don’t have to compromise your standards, convictions or beliefs in order to love others. In fact, love ought to compel you not to compromise. Love is simply doing the right thing (Proverbs 15:9). Love is thinking the right way (Matthew 5:43-44). Love is treating others the way that God wants us to treat them (Ephesians 4:29-32).

Our goal in life ought not be merely to be happy. Our goal should be to trust and obey God to please Him. Our goal should be to be conformed into Christ’s image. **Romans 8:29, “For**

whom he did foreknow, *he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son*, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren." The Bible never says that God predestinates anyone to salvation. That is a common Calvinist heresy. The Bible teaches that God predestinates every believer TO THE IMAGE OF HIS SON.

God's ultimate goal for every one of His children is to be conformed into the image of Jesus Christ. God wants us all to be just like Jesus, and I sure want that too! I want to be just like my blessed Savior, God and Friend. The Lord is even going to give us a supernatural body fashioned like unto His glorified body (Philippians 3:21). What a wonderful thing that will be!!! **Jude 1:24, " Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and *to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy*, To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.**

"

One day the Lord will present the Church (every saint) as His chaste Bride before God the Father, spotless and redeemed, as perfect as the Son. Amen and amen! **Proverbs 15:9,**

"

The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness." Do you follow after righteousness dear friend? Many preachers misunderstand the Word of God. They corrupt the Gospel by teaching that to be saved you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning. That is manmade reformation (turning away from sins), not Bible repentance unto salvation. Repentance is simply *a change of mind* toward God (Acts 20:21; Romans 3:19-20), so that as a guilty sinner you will believe the Gospel to be saved (John 20:31; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Once saved, the Holy Spirit of God comes to live inside the believer's body (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). Every child of God has the Spirit of Christ living within (Romans 8:9). The Holy Spirit begins to change a child of God, producing **"**

fruit

" **(Galatians 5:22-25).** The blessed Holy Spirit of God works in the believer to convict, comfort, guide, chasten and teach us. This is how salvation works. God saves you, and then the Holy Spirit changes you. This has nothing to do with repentance unto life. Anybody who teaches that repentance must lead to a changed life is preaching another gospel. Repentance must never be taught as anything more than

a change of mind . That is what it means in the Greek language of the Bible.

God didn't save us to make us happy. God wants us to be happy, but that is not why He saved us. God saved us to conform us into the image of His only begotten Son. All men are the created sons of God by likeness. The angels are the sons of God by creation. We are all adopted sons of God by redemption, but Jesus is the only biological Son of God. God didn't save us to be happy. Thank God for the moments of happiness that come along by happenstance once in awhile, but true joy is in knowing that God will eventually 100 % conform us into Christ's very image. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/07/beware-of-false-teacher-pastor-joel.html

2.8.9 The Hallmark Trait Of A Christian Who Walks With God Is That They Care About People (2021-08-09 00:30)

Philippians 2:1-4, “If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies,

Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.

Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

***Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others*.**

”

Everywhere that I go I pay attention to people. As a child of God I keep my eyes open for ways to be helpful. I love giving to others. I went to Little Caesars today for a pizza. I paid for my pizza with Italian sausage, pepperoni and bacon. The cashier handed me $5 and some pocket changed. As I walked away, a woman (a total stranger) sitting in a chair said kiddingly, “I’ll take that!” I said, “Here you can have it if you want it.” She thanked me and said she needed it because she didn’t have enough money for a pizza. She didn’t ask me for any more, which is why I asked her if she would like more, to which she humbly said she would. So I asked her to swap the $5 bill I just gave her for a $20 bill that I handed her. She was so happy, and I was happier. She saw my “Jesus” hat. I told her, “That pizza is from the Lord,” and I went my way. I love making people happy.

Perhaps I lost my reward in Heaven for telling you what I did today, but that’s okay, I didn’t do it to get anything in return. I did it because I LOVE PEOPLE. Our text passage from Philippians 2:1-3 teaches us to esteem OTHERS as being better than ourselves.

Some people only care when it is convenient for them. Some people only care about their little clique of family and friends. Today’s churches are extremely shallow, because today’s pastors are extremely shallow. One of the greatest books I ever read is ’[1]POWER THROUGH PRAYER’ by Pastor E.M. Bounds (1835-1913). Here is a great quote:

> “The sermon cannot rise in its life-giving forces above the person. Dead people give out dead sermons, and dead sermons kill. Everything depends on the spiritual character of the preacher.” —Pastor E.M. Bounds, “
>
> [2]Power Through Prayer,
>
> ”
>
> p. 5

That was well said. Edward M. Bounds understood that dead sermons resonate from dead ministers, and dead sermons kill a church congregation spiritually. What I see sadly happening in many churches today is that Bible college graduates are being hired to fill America’s pulpits. Consequently, these academic type pastors woefully lack compassion for hurting people.

Pastor E.M. Bounds continues with these helpful words:

> “Preachers are preeminently God’s leaders. They are primarily responsible for the condition of the Church. They shape its character, give tone and direction to its life.

> Much every way depends on these leaders. They shape the times and the institutions. **The Church is divine, the treasure it incases is heavenly, but it bears the imprint of the human.** The treasure is in earthen vessels, and it smacks of the vessel. The Church of God makes, or is made by, its leaders. Whether it makes them or is made by them, it will be what its leaders are; spiritual if they are so, secular if they are, conglomerate if its leaders are. Israel's kings gave character to Israel's piety. **A Church rarely revolts against or rises above the religion of its leaders.** Strongly spiritual leaders; people of holy might, at the lead, are tokens of God's favor; **disaster and weakness follow the wake of feeble or worldly leaders.** Israel had fallen low when God gave children to be their princes and babes to rule over them. No happy state is predicted by the prophets when children oppress God's Israel rule over them. Times of spiritual leadership are times of great spiritual prosperity to the Church." [emphasis added]
>
> —Pastor E.M. Bounds, "
>
> [3]Power Through Prayer,
>
> "
>
> p. 50

A church congregation rarely rises above the spirituality if its pastor. So if a pastor is cold, uncaring, formal and judgmental of others, so also will be the congregation. If a pastor doesn't lead the example by praying for others, then neither will the congregation pray. I am not impressed with most churches today.

Have you ever been to a church where you felt like they couldn't care less if you leave and never came back? That is exactly how I feel in nearly every church I visit. Today's pastors and churches woefully lack the fruit of the Holy Spirit.

Galatians 5:22-26, "

But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

" You can tell a man's character by how he treats the individual.

1. https://faculty.gordon.edu/hu/bi/ted_hildebrandt/spiritualformation/texts/bounds_powerthroughprayer/bounds_powerthroughprayer.pdf
2. https://faculty.gordon.edu/hu/bi/ted_hildebrandt/spiritualformation/texts/bounds_powerthroughprayer/bounds_powerthroughprayer.pdf
3. https://faculty.gordon.edu/hu/bi/ted_hildebrandt/spiritualformation/texts/bounds_powerthroughprayer/bounds_powerthroughprayer.pdf

---

2.8.10 Jesus Wants To Be Close To Every Believer (2021-08-09 09:30)

John 14:1-3,

“

Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father’s house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; *that where I am, there ye may be also*.

”

John 14:23,

“

Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and *we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*.

”

Thank you for stopping by my blog today friend. Did you ever stop to realize how much Jesus loves you? The Lord loves us so much that He wanted us to be together, in the same place. In John 14:1-3 the Lord promised the apostle Peter (and every believer) that He is going to prepare *a place* for us in Heaven. There are many mansions in Heaven! Don’t you tell me that a wicked whoremongering unsaved man like Gene Simmons of the rock band KISS, will have a bigger mansion in Heaven that I will, when I spend morning, noon and night laboring online to get people saved and preach the truth! Take a look at Gene Simmons $22,000,000 mansion where he has lived in California for the past 36 years...



KISS' [2]Gene Simmons $22,000,000 Mansion in California

I heard a Baptist preacher critique the King James Bible translators for using the word "mansions" in John 14:2, but I love that word and think it is correct. Don't you tell me that Christians who pray, work and suffer in service for Christ will live in apartments in Heaven, while the Devil's children in Hollywood live in 8,000 square foot mansions. We are promised by God in 1st Corinthians 3:7-8 that He will reward every believer according to our *own labors*.

The Lord wants us to be where He is (John 14:1-3), have the same body He has (Philippians 3:21), think the way He thinks (Philippians 2:4-5), enjoy the same blessings He enjoys (Romans 8:32) and even live in our body and soul (John 14:23). I can understand that! Have you ever loved somebody so much, that you want to share every aspect of life with them? I have, but none of the women whom I fell in love with felt the same. Rejection hurts! When you love someone, you want to be a part of them. A part of a healthy relationship is actually planning to spend quality time AWAY from each other. That makes a couple more interesting to each other, creating mystique. So even though a part of me wants to be with that special lover all the time, at the same time I understand the need for maintaining a healthy distance.

I am 54 years old and I've never had a true love in my life. One of my favorite secular songs is by the band *Wings* called: '[3]Silly Little Love Songs' (1976). I loved that song as a boy. I was born in 1967. The lyrics say:

"

Love doesn't come in a minute, sometimes it doesn't come at all.

" The latter is my case. I've never been married to someone that I really wanted to be married to. I was 20 years old and married for the wrong reason, not for love. When she divorced me in

2006 I was devastated, but ultimately glad to see her go! I felt exactly like the preacher John Wesley (1703-1791), who when asked about his wife divorcing him replied: “I did not dismiss her. I did not abandon her. I will not recall her.” Ditto!

I’ve never found true love, and probably never will, sadly. But thankfully, Jesus is the love of my life, and He is 100 % real.

Our wonderful Savior wanted to be so close to every believer that He decided to live inside our very body, soul and spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). That is so awesome! Dear friend, perhaps you are single and lonely like me in this earthly life, but Jesus is the lover of our soul. I am learning more and more as the years pass by that all I need is Jesus. I’d love to be married, if I can find a quality woman who wants me, but if not I will keep serving the Lord faithfully. This world is a mess! These are strange, ungodly and perilous times.

It warms my heart to know that Jesus went back to Heaven to prepare a home for me there. When Lazarus died in Luke 16:19-32, two angels were sent by God to escort him home. I think it is safe to assume that every believer will see angels when they die, who will escort us to Heaven. That is what happened to Lazarus. I see no reason why we shouldn’t except the same as believers. Carefully notice that the rich man who died in his sins went straight to Hell. No one met him when he died. No one was waiting to greet him to Hell.

The rich man died along, went to Hell alone, and existed in Hell alone. There are many people in Hell, but we don’t know if they are able to communicate. I marvel that so many people dismiss Hell as folklore and fiction. The Bible is verifiable! History validates the Bible. Archaeology validates the Bible. Human nature validates the Bible. Are you willing to risk burning in the fires of Hell forever, by rejecting the Word of God?

The Wonderful Indwelling Holy Spirit

God loves you dear reader. I love you too, with God’s love, because He lives in me. **Romans 5:5, “ And hope maketh not ashamed; because *the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us*.”** The only sure evidence of being saved is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which only an individual can know. The Epistle of 1st John is written to the individual, not a group. I cannot examine your life outwardly and determine if you are saved or lost. But you can examine yourself and know if you have the Holy Spirit. Please don’t misunderstand, if you have to look at your life to prove that you’re saved, it just proves that you’re not. I’m talking about the Holy Spirit!

I was saved at age 13. I don’t remember the title of the sermon that Sunday morning. I just remember what the Baptist preacher said that convinced me I was lost. He said, “If you can sin and don’t have the Holy Spirit inside convicting you about sin, you are not saved.” I immediately knew that I wasn’t saved. For the first time in my life I realized that I was a sinner. From my pew in the back of the church, at invitation time, I gripped the back of the pew in front of me. My face turned red and I was nervous.

An elderly helpful woman in the front pew asked me if I was saved, and because I was shy and nervous I instinctively said that I was just to make her go away. But God was working 100 m.p.h. in my soul. I was convicted. I wanted to be saved. The best I new how, for the first time in my life, I silently cried out to Jesus Christ and asked Him to save me, knowing that I was believing in a risen Savior, and He did save me. The point I want you to learn here is that the thing that showed me I needed to be saved, was that I didn’t have the Holy Spirit.

John 14:23,

“

Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and *we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*.

” What a beautiful truth! The Godhead has lived inside my body, soul and spirit since I got saved 41 years ago at age 13. THANK YOU LORD!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhEJnO0kfcdFM4bPwX3yb3jzeD66_NPfm_Ldx4ZK_onCDei03yyJ0en778bXE5ZgLP41SRgaDtwjgvRBTxoRiEudqud0vXw5WGV7T_
2. https://www.forbes.com/stories/homes/inside-gene-simmons-22-million-mansion/
3. https://youtu.be/BuMlRYLcqb0

2.8.11 People Will Always Let You Down, Look To Christ Alone (2021-08-09 09:46)

Psalms 142:4, “

I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

”

There have been a handful of times in my life where I was at the bottom. There was a low time in my life in 2009-2013 when I seriously contemplated suicide to make the pain go away, both physically and emotionally. Suffering in the body is bad enough (from my neck injury), but coupled with the added emotional pain it was overwhelming, but God saw me through. King David in our text passage said that refuge failed him. David said that NO MAN cared for his soul. That is how I feel right now. Sometimes there is no place that we can go for refuge except the Lord.

I’ve been at the bottom of life, when there was absolutely NO WHERE TO LOOK EXCEPT UP TO GOD! Brother Lester Roloff was absolutely right, who wisely said:

> “A test of a Christian’s character is what he does after he comes to the blockade in the road and what his attitude is after everything has left him except Jesus. You will never know down here that Christ is all you need until Christ is all you have left. You will never be able to tell the world for sure that He will do in a crisis unless you learn how to live in a crisis.” —Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982), a quote from the sermon, “[1]How To Go On When You Can’t”

I just moved from Guam to Florida last month in July of 2021. I am all alone in Pensacola. I feel like a fish out of water. I don’t want to go into much detail, but I feel like no one understands what I am going through. And in truth, they don’t. You don’t realize how selfish people truly are until you’re in a situation where you need their help, love and compassion the most. Sadly, people just don’t care like they should. I care, but it is only because I have been at the bottom of life multiple times. I know what it means to suffer.

I ordered a book by Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) from Amazon.com titled, “BROKEN THINGS: WHY WE SUFFER.” I want to share with you a wonderful quote by Dr. DeHaan from page 59:

> “The greatest sermons I have ever heard were not preached from pulpits but from sickbeds. The greatest, deepest truths of God’s Word have often been revealed, not by those who preached as a result of their seminary preparation and education, but by those humble souls who have gone through the seminary of affliction and have learned experientially the deep things of the ways of God.
>
> The most cheerful people I have met, with few exceptions, have been those who had the least sunshine and the most pain and suffering in their lives. The most grateful people I have met were not those who traveled a pathway of roses all their lives through, but those who were confined, because of circumstances, to their homes—often to their beds. They had learned to depend upon God as only such Christians know how to do.” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “BROKEN THINGS: WHY WE SUFFER,” page 59; Barbour Publishing, Inc., 1948

Pastor DeHaan goes on to explain the flip-side of the equation, concerning complainers...

> “The ’gripers’ on the other hand, are usually those who enjoy excellent health. The complainers are those who have the least to complain about. But those dear saints of God who have refreshed my heart again and again and again as they preached from sickbed-pulpits have been the men and women who have been the most cheerful and the most graceful for the blessings of almighty God.
>
> The Bible tells us distinctly that there is a special reward and a special crown which the Lord has prepared and laid up for those who suffer patiently. This principle is suggested by the incident recorded in I Samuel 30.
>
> David, along with 400 strong, healthy men, had gone out to seek the enemy. Two hundreds, however, had remained behind because they were weary and faint, probably because of some physical infirmity. These David had left behind to guard the camp and the equipment of those who went into the heat of the battle. After the victory had been won, the four hundred who had been active participants in the battle refused to share with those who had remained behind and said, ’We’ll give them just a little bit, but we’re going to take the spoils.
>
> At this point, David stated the eternal principle in the words of 1 Samuel 30:24, ’As his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.’
>
> Those of you who remain by the stuff are not overlooked or forgotten by God: there is a very definite and special reward laid up for God’s patient sufferers.
>
> If you, child of God, are upon a bed of illness, if you are being troubled by pain or discouragement, remember that God will always use our suffering for His purposes. Our suffering silences Satan, our suffering enables us to glorify God, our suffering makes us more like Christ, our suffering makes us appreciative, and, ultimately, our suffering teaches us to depend on God.” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “BROKEN THINGS: WHY WE SUFFER,” page 60; Barbour Publishing, Inc., 1948

I have learned a tremendous Bible truth—God allows me to suffer so I can comfort others who are suffering. Sometimes you may feel like I do right now, that no one cares. But God cares dear friend. Sometimes we just have to LOOK UP!

It is impossible for people to know exactly how we feel. They cannot see our pain, loneliness and inner suffering, but Jesus can (Hebrews 4:14). People are often selfish, paranoid, distrustful and will shun us at the lowest point in our life. Instead of having empathy and extending an olive branch of love and unconditional friendship, they will avoid and judge us in their shallow thinking and sinful pride, instead of esteeming others as being better than them self (Philippians 2:3). People can be so shallow. I speak of pastors as well. Aren't we all horrible at times, failing to help others when they need our help the most?

I encourage you dear reader to look beyond the faults of others and see their need. An ounce of love is worth more than a pound of caution. It is easy to avoid people who are hurting, thinking that it is best to leave them alone, when they just want to be loved in their hard times. People often shun and ostracize a person who is having a hard time. Since they are enjoying life, have lots of friends and everything is going good for them, they avoid the person who is suffering, lonely and their life is all turmoil, only thinking about their own comfort zone. Aren't you glad that Jesus left the comforts of Heaven, to come down to earth to be beaten, spit upon, hated and crucified on a cross for your sins and mine?

The Bible says that Jesus left the 99 sheep to help that one hurting lamb. Sad but true, most professed Christians refuse to leave the 99 to help that one hurting individual. Since they are preoccupied with the 99, they either don't care enough or won't make time for that one person who needs their love, help and compassion the most. I don't know about you, but I am going to be like Jesus and reach out to that one person who is hurting the most. You'll never know who your true friends are until you're at the bottom of life, and see how they treat you when you need their love, understanding and help the most. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Bro%20Lester%20Roloff/how_to_go_on_when_you_cant.htm

---

2.8.12 Everybody Has A Story To Tell And We Ought To Listen (2021-08-11 11:59)

Luke 24:13-17, "

And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs.

And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

"

The Lord took the time to hear people's story. Everyone has a story! I think one of the saddest commentaries on today's shallow church pastors is that they are TOO BUSY to take the time to listen to someone's story. I have attended numerous churches over the years, where I had started to share my story, but they didn't want to hear it. I told them of my constant neck pain. I told them that I am divorced and hurting in my soul, lonely and tired. But they didn't ask to

hear my story. I so often have hoped that a pastor would invite me out for lunch, or to come into his church office, so he could hear MY STORY and pray for me. But they didn't.

My website intimidates some pastors. I literally had one pastor stand afar off, observing me with admiration from 50 feet away, but he wouldn't come near to speak with me. At first my feelings were deeply hurt, for a few months. But as time passed the Lord helped me to understand that my sharp tone of writing intimidates people, especially pastors who don't know me personally. In truth, I am a big Teddy Bear. I am admittedly a social misfit. In any group I feel awkward, like I don't belong. Many people feel like that. I have always been that way my whole life. I can get up and boldly preach to 10,000 people, but then out of the pulpit I am an introvert, reserved, private and self-conscious.

When is the last time dear friend that you took the time to hear someone's story. Some of my fondest memories in life was when I took the couple hours to befriend someone, to just let them talk and tell me everything that they wanted to tell me. You would be amazed at the stories people will tell you. I have heard countless stories from hurting people about situations in their life where someone did them wrong, or lied about them, or betrayed their trust, and they just need to share their pain with others. I don't know about you, but I always feel like a million bucks after I get a chance to share MY STORY with others.

I remember in 2013 at a Watchcare Meeting, at a staff members house on Guam at the church I was attending. We were all sitting around outside. About 40 people from the church came to the event. I was new. It was around Thanksgiving time. As we sat and talked, they were curious about who I was and MY STORY. I didn't plan to tell my story, but I did, and about one dozen people sat around and listened to all the suffering I had been through. I shared my painful divorce, losing my home, my longtime chronic neck pain and failed surgeries, my loneliness and losing $50,000 in a failed attempt to move from Guam back to the United States in mid 2013.

In desperation I came back to Guam, after surviving out of a suitcase for 4 months. I distinctly remember that some of the group were crying, as they sympathized with my suffering. I shared many hurts and pains with them, and how God had delivered me through it all. I couldn't remember the last time I felt that loved. I had met some true friends who cared about me. I had a church family. That was one of the happiest days of my life. A man who was there said he had an apartment for rent, and I gladly accepted his offer. I lived in that rundown apartment for the next 7 years until 2021 when I finally moved to Pensacola, Florida.

What made that day so special to me was that a group of people took the time to hear MY STORY. When you take the time to hear someone's story, you are showing them that YOU CARE about them. People don't care what you know, until they know that you care. Taking the time to hear someone's story shows them that you care. I love to hear people's story. Jesus saw two men walking along the road to Emmaus. He saw that they were sad. Jesus approached them and asked them why they were so sad, because He wanted to hear THEIR STORY.

As I am writing this blog, I just remember a wonderful sermon by Evangelist Tom Williams titled: '[1]On Our Way To Be A Christian We Often Forget To Be One.' There are lonely people in nursing homes all across America who have been forgotten about, and no one cares about them. What a ministry opportunity! All across America men and women are rotting behind bars in prison, forgotten about by the rest of busy society. Most people think they are getting what they deserve, and couldn't care less about them. But friend, God still loves them and they still have a soul. They need to hear the Gospel. Somebody needs to take the time to go visit them to hear THEIR STORY.

To the same degree that American society sinks into the depths of sin, people don't want to hear other people's STORY. We have become selfish. People don't care as they should. As

our society descends into wickedness and perversion the divorce rate is skyrocketing because we can't get along with each other anymore. We have become a very selfish society. I had reserved a hotel for 31-days. I had my confirmation information with me. Everything was set to go. But my flight was delayed because United Airline's plane had a mechanical issue on Guam. I had paid $2,500 for a Business Class flight. Because of United Airlines' fault, my 23 hour flight turned into a 43 hour flight. So I missed my connecting flight to Denver.

Instead of my Business-class seating, I was put into an inferior seat and my trip was not very enjoyable. My neck pain was horrible. I don't recommend United Airlines. They took my money and I didn't get what I paid for. Consequently, the Woodspring Suites Hotel in Pensacola cancelled my 31-day reservation, because they were greedy and instead of my $55 a night reservation, they could bilk people over the 4th of July weekend for much more money. I end up sleeping in Wal-Mart's parking lot for 3 nights. The Bible teaches that since I am a child of God, that hotel hurt and defrauded Jesus (Matthew 25:45).

Dear reader, I encourage you to take the time to listen to people's STORY. There are lonely people in elderly homes all across the country who never receive a visit from their own children. That is a sin! Consider the millions of homeless and hurting people on the streets of our nation, and that the problem never goes away. The reason why is because people are selfish and don't care about the poor. What most people do is foolishly donate money to some fat-cat charity which pays its executives outrageous 6-digit salaries.

[2]Go to Charity Navigator and type in the name of your favorite charity to see how much money the CEO gets paid annually. You will be absolutely disgusted as I am! Just think if all those billions of dollars in ridiculous executive salaries were given directly to the poor! There wouldn't be any poor. You could literally buy a home for every homeless person in America, if we just took all the money paid to charity executives and gave the money directly to the poor. Big charities are the biggest scam in the United States!!! For example: ASPAC (a charity to help suffering animals) paid its CEO Matthew Bershadker $852,231 in 2019). That is sickening! Yet they beg TV viewers for 63 cents a day to help hungry abused animals. You are a fool if you donate money to these scammers! I'm sure you will agree that people come before animals. The average life span of a homeless person in the U.S. is only 40 years!

I don't know about you, but I want to hear people's STORY. I look for opportunities to listen to hurting people. I tell them, "

I'd like to hear your story.

" You'd be surprised how many people who seem cold, uncaring and unfriendly just want to be loved. They just want to someone to care enough to listen to THEIR STORY! Jesus took the time to hear Nebuchadnezzar's story in John chapter three.

Jesus took the time to listen to the story of the Samaritan woman at Jacob's well in John chapter four. Everyone has A STORY to tell and we ought to listen.

1. https://youtu.be/vOpHIvgazRw
2. https://www.charitynavigator.org/

2.8.13 The Importance Of Giving Every Child A Solid Foundation (2021-08-12 00:30)

Proverbs 22:6, "

3524

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

”

I love this vital Bible principle in Proverbs 22:6. The most important thing that any parent can do for their precious child is to give them a solid foundation. If I could give parents one bit of advice, it would be to center their child’s life around a Bible-believing local New Testament church. My second bit of advice would be to enroll your child into a Christian school. I cannot stress these two things enough. I know from experience the value of being enrolled into a Christian school. Dear reader, my website ministry wouldn’t exist if it weren’t for my parent’s wisdom to enroll me into a Christian school instead of the damned public fool (school) system.

We all have our childhood friends that we remember. I had a childhood friend named Tommy. We were close friends. We used to hang put in his basement, listening to his older brother’s 8-track tapes. I heard Boston, Black Sabbath, Foreigner, Thin Lizzy, Journey, et cetera. That was my introduction to the Devil’s rock music. I hadn’t been saved yet, not until I was 13 years old. We used to sneak into Tommy’s brother’s box of fireworks and lite them off. Those are fond memories, because I have always loved fireworks. Back in the 1970’s society wasn’t paranoid about fireworks like they are today. M-80’s were commonplace back then, and police didn’t really care if you lit them off. But today lighting off an M-80 is a felony in many states, considered an act of terrorism. Yikes!

Anyway, when I grew older my parents put me into a Christian school, where I was loved and taught the Word of God daily. My life was centered around a Bible-believing church. When I turned 18 I chose to go to Bible college, influenced by the Christian school I had been attending for the past 6 years at our Baptist church in Chicago. One day years later, while enrolled in Bible college but off for the summer, I was in my garage working on my Dad’s Chevy truck. Tommy’s mother was walking by and stopped in to say hello. I was glad to see her and asked how Tommy was doing, since me and Tommy had gone our own ways after grade school, and he spent much time with his biological father (his parents were divorced and remarried).

She said something I have never forgotten,

“I wish Tommy was like you.” I honestly didn’t know what to say.

In hindsight, I don’t remember what I said to her. But I do remember that I felt sympathy for her. I knew that Tommy was taking illegal drugs. I knew that Tommy didn’t go to a Christian school like I was blessed to. I knew that Tommy and his parents didn’t attend a local church. I didn’t judge her then, and I don’t today 35 years later. But I can say this—it was only because my Christian parents enrolled me into a Christian school at a Baptist church that I became the young man whom she admired. Dear friend, your children will not miraculously turn out right one day. You MUST invest in them now, while they are young, if you expect to reap goodness from them when they become adults.

During the insane Black Lives Matter movement in 2020, we saw the consequences of raising up a Godless generation of fools in the Devil’s public school system. You cannot subject an innocent child to thousands of hours a year of satanic indoctrination in public schools, instilling the blatant fraud of evolutionary theory into their impressionable minds, and then expect them to grow up to be sensible, law-abiding, caring, moral and decent adults. The Black Lives Matter (BLM) uprising was nothing less than total anarchy, riotous behavior and mob rule! Cities across the United States were adversely impacted by businesses being burned to the ground, police stations being burned down, several police officers murdered, innocent people attacked and brutalized, and evil mayhem from coast to coast.

Even on the island of Guam, angry BLM protesters were standing with their protest signs outside of Home Depot and other local businesses, raising a ruckus! This is the [1]power of the controlled liberal newsmedia. It is clear in hindsight that the BLM movement was socially engineered, deliberately fueled by the media, and intended to divide our nation. In this [2]shocking video, Professor G. Edward Griffin in 1969 exposed the communist powers lurking behind the political scenes which are at work to subvert and take over America.

In the video Dr. Griffin rightly explains how the communist party incites bloody racial conflict, public rioting, and even recruits children to their sinister cause. Remember, i

t was Russian dictator Vladimir Lenin (1870-1924) who also said: “The best revolutionary is youth devoid of morals.”

With that truth in mind, it should be obvious to you now why the Black Lives Matter movement. The public is to be pressured into accepting measures that will move the country gradually and legally toward communism, but without calling it that.

Their diabolical strategy is to call for the quiet conversion of our government into a communist regime, but under the banner of socialism. It all boils down to control over human beings! The building of socialism is the communist revolution in America. Their answer to every problem is more government. Ronald Reagan was right that “

Big government is the problem.

” Total government is communism, as we see in places like China and North Korea today.

Dear friend, the public school system is the biggest enemy of our liberty and freedom! It is no coincidence that children are being lied to, deprived of the Holy Bible, and instead taught that they came from rocks colliding in space, evolution and gorillas.

The Devil is destroying our American society! Take a look at these shocking eye-opening quotes by Vladimir Lenin:

- We must be ready to employ trickery, deceit, law-breaking, withholding and concealing truth... We can and must write in a language which sows among the masses hate, revulsion, and scorn toward those who disagree with us.
- The press should be not only a collective propagandist and a collective agitator, but also a collective organizer of the masses.
- The best revolutionary is youth devoid of morals.
- A lie told often enough becomes the truth.
- The goal of socialism is communism.
- There are no morals in politics there is only expedience. A scoundrel may be of use to us just because he is a scoundrel.
- Give us the child for 8 years and it will be a Bolshevik forever.
- Our program necessarily includes the propaganda of atheism.
- It matters not if 90 % of the Russian people perish so long as 10 % bring about a world revolution.

By reading those disturbing quotes, it should be obvious to you that this is exactly what is happening in the United States today! Please consider these four shocking statements by Lenin regarding children and government public school indoctrination:

- The best revolutionary is youth devoid of morals.
- A lie told often enough becomes the truth.
- Give us the child for 8 years and it will be a Bolshevik forever.
- Our program necessarily includes the propaganda of atheism.

A child spends 8 years in grade school! By hearing the blatant LIE of evolution repeated year after year, that LIE becomes the TRUTH in the impressionable minds of millions of children. Without faith in God a child has no moral compass; he or she becomes the ultimate authority. No wonder it was the infamous Satanist Aleister Crowley (1875-1947) whose life's motto was: "

[3]DO AS THOU WILT SHALL BE THE WHOLE OF THE LAW.

" Truth is stranger than fiction. As I researched the sordid life of Mr. Crowley, I learned that [4]Scientology founder Ron Hubbard (1911-1986) was a student and associate of Aleister Crowley. Birds of a feather flock together!

I have said all this to help you see the desperate need for children to be raised in Sunday School, and the need for attending a Christian school. The most dangerous thing about public schools is not what they teach, it is what THEY DON'T TEACH!!! The Bible teaches that if given a proper solid foundation, a child will not depart from it when they grow old. That doesn't guarantee that your child won't ruin their life, and the house of their life burn down. But it does mean that if that house is destroyed and burned to the ground by sin and evil, that when they repent and return as did the Prodigal Son in Luke chapter 15 of the Bible, they will have a solid foundation to rebuild a home upon. **Proverbs 22:6, "**

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

"

Pastor Jack Hyles is my hero of the Christian faith. Dr. Hyles often tells a story in his preaching about two houses that he saw while driving down the street. The first was a nice looking home, brand new, with all its charm and décor. The second home had burned to the ground and was unlivable in its present state. His initial impression was to have pity on the old burned down home, which wasn't much more than a foundation with a heap of rubbish atop it. He admired the brand new home. But then as he pondered the matter, he realized that he was thinking backwards. In fact it was the brand new upon which he now had pity.

You see, no one had ever lived in the new home yet. The new home had no memories of children frolicking in the back yard, running through the home's hallways and rooms, filled with the echoes of happy children playing, and the delicious smell of cookies being baked by a happy mother in the kitchen's oven for the family. That new home had never been lived in. It had not yet fulfilled its purpose for existence!

But then Pastor Hyles considered the old home which was now a worthless pile of scorched rubbish, where a family had once lived and enjoyed it's comfort and protection from the rain. That old home had faithfully served its purpose for existence, housing a family and giving them joy and satisfaction. Dr. Hyles then admired the home which had burned down, realizing that it had memories which could never be taken away from the family who had lived there for many years.

I love the way that Brother Hyles looked at things.

Dear friend, the greatest thing you can ever do for a child is to get them into a Bible-believing church, and to enroll them into a Christian school. That is where they will receive a strong foundation. But wait, there is actually something even greater than the things I just mentioned, and that is FOR YOU to personally set the example and teach your child to have faith in God.

I heard Pastor Steven Anderson (one of my favorite preachers) say something in his preaching that caught my attention. He said that his parents drove for 45 minutes to a fundamental Bible-believing church, instead of attending a local liberal church which was much closer to their home in Sacramento, California. It was that solid Bible preaching that Steven Anderson was subjected to, which built a rock solid foundation in him upon which everything else could be built in his life. If it weren't for his parents driving the extra distance that made the difference, there would be no Pastor Steven Anderson today. Only Heaven knows how many tens of thousands of people have come to Jesus Christ because of God using that godly young man!

Tommy's mother gave me a great compliment, which really belongs to my Mom and Dad. She said: "I wish Tommy was like you." She saw that I was clean-cut, ambitious, hard working, going to Bible college, not a drunk or burned out on drugs. To this day my heart hurts for her. I wish I could have been the son that she wanted, but in truth, Tommy didn't have the mother that I had. In truth, my mother was a drunk. She never drank alcohol until she met my father, who convinced her to start drinking. My father loved Vodka (hard liquor), but my Mom only drank beer. My mother smoked like a chimney, which put her in a wheelchair at age 54 for the rest of her life. She had suffered a crippling stroke in 1989.

So I dare say that Tommy had a better mother than I did, but I saw my parent's faith in God. My mother used to sleep on the couch, inebriated with Old Style booze, with our female dog Snooky on one side, and a King James Bible clutched in her hands on the other. I didn't have a godly mother like Pastor Jack Hyles did, but I did have a Christian mother. Dr. Hyles' father abandoned them when he was just a boy. My father stayed, although at many times I wish he had left us due to his violent anger. My father smashed a lot of furniture we had in his anger. That radical type of behavior is traumatizing to a small child. I used to urinate on myself in fear when he became violent, hitting my Mom. So I didn't grow up in an ideal home.

In hindsight, I'm glad that my parents stayed together, married for 36 years before my mother went to Heaven in 2001 at age 65, and my father in 2010 at age 76. Pastor Hyles' preaching is saturated with stories about how his mother's godly influence shaped his character, life and ministry. She taught him daily the things of God. Like Pastor Steven Anderson, Pastor Jack Hyles was not an anomaly, he was raised by a godly mother. The greatest role in the world is that of motherhood. **Psalms 127:4, " As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth."**

My point here is that you don't have to be a perfect parent to see your child turn out right for God, but you do need to get them under the influence of Bible preaching. If you cannot find a good church or afford to enroll your child in a Christian school, then [5]play the King James Bible in your home, listen to internet preaching with your child daily in your home, and teach your child the things of God at home! The internet is a blessing to people who don't have a

good church to attend, or are unable to attend church due to poor health or other reasons. My chronic neck pain makes it difficult to sit still through a church service. I hate long sermons! Therefore, I stay homes oftentimes and listen to preaching during the week. I still attend church, but sporadically at best. The more I push myself to go to church, the sooner I burn out and stop going altogether. So I have learned to only go when I can.

Proverbs 13:20, "He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed." Every child needs and deserves a solid foundation upon which to build their life. The Bible says that a child left to himself brings his mother to shame! **Proverbs 29:15, " The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame."** I think the reason why the Bible indicts the mother is because she is at home with the child all day, but the father is out working to provide for his family. If you want your child to be a companion of fools, then put them into the Devil's public school system!

Proverbs 29:15, " *The rod and reproof give wisdom*: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame." Clearly this Bible verse emphasizes the mother's incredible role and influence upon a child in the early years of development. Teenagers don't just become monsters at age 13, they were left to themselves for 12 years! Every child needs and wants their parents to set boundaries. A child needs godly reproof. This shows the child that Mom and Dad care, and shows them who is in charge, instilling in them a healthy fear of parents, law and God if they disobey. God put that padded area in the back for a reason!

At about age 2 or 3 a child needs to start learning that they cannot always have their way. There should start to be resistance to their tantrums, pouting and demands. If a child is spoiled, allowed to always get their way, you will raise an irresponsible brat who becomes reckless to society. All discipline should be done in love. For this reason a parent should never discipline a child when the parent is angry. We don't have an anarchy problem in America today, we have a parent problem! **Proverbs 22:6, "**

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

"

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
2. https://youtu.be/8KdooRy5i9M
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/do_what_thou_wilt.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Scientology/aleister_crowley.htm
5. https://youtu.be/HxH64NOm5hM

2.8.14 The Sins Of The Saints (2021-08-12 15:52)

1st Corinthians 3:1-3, "

And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto *carnal, even as unto babes in Christ*. I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able. *For ye are yet carnal*: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, *are ye not carnal*, and walk as men?"

The Apostle Paul literally called the church at Corinth a bunch of grown babies! Something that I have noticed throughout my Christian life is that religious people, who have never (in their own mind at least) gone into what some call “

deep sin

” (adultery, murder, drunkenness, bank robbery, homosexuality, et cetera), will condemn those who do commit “

deep sin.

” No one has a right to judge someone else just because they sin differently than you do!

Our fundamentalist churches are filled with self-righteous hypocrites, who look down their long Pharisaical noses with contempt upon those who have committed “deep sin.” I meet them all the time. I wear my hair longer than most fundamentalists. Since I am completely bald up on top, I like to let my hair grow down a bit on the sides...lol. I cheerfully wear my “

John 3:16

”

cap backwards everywhere I go, except while in church to show respect for the Lord.

Some people think I should grow up at age 54, but I love being a big teenager.

God knows that I am a responsible adult. I didn’t build a good credit score over the decades, and have

“

Safe Driver

” printed on my Florida driver’s license by being irresponsible. In his wonderful book called “

Grace And Truth,

”

Pastor Jack Hyles teaches that [1]we should be a child, juvenile, adult . In other words, as an adult you ought to still enjoy that ice-cream cone that you did as a child. Many adults have lost the joy of enjoying things they once did as a child, and as a teenager.

I still love fireworks.

I want to be a well-rounded person.

I admittedly am somewhat of a misfit. When I attend churches I stand out. I almost always wear a black shirt with a collar and hang a ukulele lanyard around my neck everywhere that I go. [2]I love music and the ukulele that I play, and the colorful ukulele strap reminds me of Joseph’s coat of many colors (reminding me that my heavenly Father loves me, just as Jacob loved his son Joseph). I boldly embrace my individuality, as the individual being that God created me to be.

When I thankfully attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), I wore a solid black shirt to my class each day and to chapel. I just liked the color black, with a maroon neck tie and baggy black pants. I also wore black suede shoes. I had worn those colors to school and church throughout my teenage years. I remember one day that another student became upset with me at Hyles-Anderson for wearing a black shirt. He rudely approached me in our Church Education class and said: “How dare you wear a black shirt when all your brethren are wearing white shirts. You have a rebellious spirit in you!” I felt like I was in an episode of The Outer Limits or The

Twilight Zone. Where did that nut come from? I once heard our beloved college president, Dr. Wendell Evans, rightly say: "If you leave Hyles-Anderson College as a nut, it is only because you were a nut when you enrolled!" I couldn't agree more! That student who condemned me that day for wearing a black shirt was a crazy nut!

Dear reader, there are a lot of religious nuts in our fundamentalist churches today! They have become so accustomed to dressing a certain way, and thinking a certain way, and behaving a certain way, that they freak out and go ballistic when someone like me arrives who is different. I decided many years ago to be the individual who God made me to be. I don't have to dress like you do, or wear my hair the length you do, or listen to the music you do, to be accepted by God. You'd be surprised how many church members judge me for just being different.

I was [3]listening to this 1976 song by Peter Frampton when I pulled up to Campus Church the other night, but I always turn the music down out of respect for their beliefs. I think it is a beautiful song, and I see nothing wrong with listening to it. But many believers will avoid and shun you for listening to secular music. Aren't we such hypocrites? I learned a long time ago to just let people be people and love them where they're at, and not attempt to impose my beliefs and standards upon them.

So often religious people who have never gone into a life of "deep sin" will condemn others who have. Yet, the Bible teaches that we are all sinners (Romans 3:23). I love Pastor Jack Hyles' wonderful sermon titled: "[4]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities Who Could Stand?" **Psalm 130:3, "**

If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

" The truth dear friend is that NONE OF US could stand if God marked our iniquities against us!!! But praise be to God that He doesn't mark our iniquities as redeemed saints! **Psalm 103:12, "**

As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.

" Do you know why the Bible says east and west, and not north and south? It is because east never meets west. You can travel east forever and never find west, or vise versa. But if you travel north, you will find south once you pass over the North Pole, and vise versa. Isn't that beautiful!

Why do sinners condemn others who sin differently than they do? No one ought to look down upon those who are fallen, divorced or paroled and their life ruined and tarnished by sin. Since we are all sinners, no one is a shining example to the rest of us of what a Christian should be. If a man hasn't commit the sins of adultery, murder or drunkenness, then he must be guilty of envy, gossip or being a respecter of persons. No one can be perfect!

I have observed that the sins of the saints are often hypocrisy, envy, pride, willful ignorance, gossip, stubbornness, a woeful lack of God's unconditional love for sinners, and being a respecter of persons. Yet these sinful saints will look down their Pharisaical noses at other sinners who have sinned differently than they do. I tell you of a truth—the only difference between the most saintly redeemed sinner and the most devilish lost sinner is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that washed our sins away! The ONLY righteousness that I possess is the imputed righteousness of God, which is by faith in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9).

So I see that in most fundamentalist churches we find morally upright sinners who have never done what they consider to be "really bad" sins. But dear reader, I don't care who you are or how little of a sinner you may esteem yourself, I assure you biblically that you are as guilty as the vilest criminal upon the earth! What saith the Scripture? **James 2:10, "For whosoever**

shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, *he is guilty of all*." If you have any righteousness at all, it is only by faith in the blessed Savior!

I think the biggest thing lacking in churches today is simply to love people as they are, and not try to force them into a mold. I receive countless emails from frustrated hurt people, who have been rejected and ostracized by self-righteous hypocrites in churches. We need a revival in our churches of loving people. The average church today won't love someone unless they conform to the beliefs and standards of that particular church. That is so wrong and sinful. It bothers me when I hear about a pastor physically throwing a transvestite out of their church. What that pastor is actually saying is that only righteous people are welcomed at their church. I love Pastor Jeff Owens' beautiful sermon titled: '[5]The Unrighteous Are Welcome Here.'

Different churches operate upon different policies. Certainly open sin ought never be permitted in the churches (1st Corinthians 5:1-5), but for someone to attend a church whose life is broken and in shambles because of sin ought not be shunned. How can we reach the lost for Christ if we reject them from even sitting in church to hear Bible preaching? Some pastors are so hateful of sin that they also hate the sinner. That is not good. Biblically we ought never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. Either extreme is wrong. A church ought not welcome unrepentant sinners without preaching against all sin. Nor should a church turn away those unrepentant sinners from hearing the Word of God preached to them.

It is ridiculous to demand that a messed up broken sinner straighten out their life before we will allow them to attend church. **Romans 10:17, " So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."** How then can unrepentant sinners hear the Gospel if we don't permit them to come to church to hear the Bible preached? I am not impressed with most pastors today. Something is wrong with a pastor who doesn't care about everyone, and not just the majority of his congregation. Being a respecter of persons is just as horrible a sin and murdering your Christian brother. **Romans 14:10, " But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ."** Something is very wrong when a laymen tells his pastor that he loves him in Christ, but that highbrow pastor never reciprocates such love.

I often receive emails from people who have been hurt by pastors. A common complaint that I hear is that pastor ignore them and fail to reply, or brush them off. Anybody who knows me knows that I always take quality time to reply to emails, often writing book length emails to help them. God has entrusted me with this needful website ministry, for which I am grateful. One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is called: '[6]Where Did David Get His Mighty Men?' My ministry is to the losers, misfits, criminals, rejects and unloved of society. They come to me because no one else will receive them. God uses me to help others simply because I have a servant's heart and am willing to be used. Most of today's bigshot pastors are too busy to take quality time to help the one hurting INDIVIDUAL.

In that regard I am like Jesus. **John 6:37, "**

All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and *him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out*.

" Our great Savior promises that whosoever comes to Him, He will IN NO WISE CAST OUT!!! The reason why I never turn anybody away is because of Jesus in me. Our dear Lord left the ninety-nine to go help that one lost lamb. At the time that the one lamb was in dire need, the Lord placed more importance upon helping that one individual, than He did upon the other ninety-nine who were doing okay.

Dear friend, if you are hurting in your body and/or soul, as I am, God has a special care and love just for you, because you are that one lamb that has strayed.

Psalm 34:18, " The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit." How terrible it is then, that so many church pastors today ignore and shun hurting people? I too know the pain of soul from being ignored, shunned and made to feel like garbage by today's shallow pastors. I have been kicked out of churches for being King James Bible only. I have been kicked out of churches for taking a biblical stand against "

Lordship

" salvation. Pastors often don't like me because I speak my mind and call them out for heresy. How else can we earnestly contend for the faith if we don't hold pastor's accountable for what they teach? (Jude 1:3).

The problem is that most of today's pastors are graduates of shallow Bible colleges, which in most cases are mere academic institutions and not church-building ministries. I thankfully attended Hyles-Anderson College between 1985 to 1993. Dr. Jack Hyles didn't put teachers in the classrooms, he put preachers in the classrooms. Teachers cannot reproduce preachers. Only preachers can reproduce preachers! I have a degree in Pastoral Theology, but that is just a piece of paper. My true degree is in the precious eight years that I spent studying the man Jack Hyles. Brother Hyles taught me by example to love the unlovable, to care for the uncaring, to always root for the underdog, and to care for the poor bus kids and the hurting rescue mission men. **Luke 14:23, " And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled."**

It is tragic that today's churches have strayed away from the Lord's command to go out into the highways and hedges, to bring in the poor, the halt and the maimed. It was Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) who sent out horse-drawn carriages throughout the city of Chicago, to bring poor little children to church to learn about Jesus. Pastor Jack Hyles often made mention of Pastor Moody, and continued that beautiful ministry of sending buses throughout Chicagoland to bring in the poor, the crippled, the hurting and the unwanted of society. That is the great heart of our dear Savior, to reach out to everyone, and not just to the righteous.

Oh how we need a revival in our churches, Bible colleges and religious seminars today of loving everyone. The Apostle Paul addressed the carnal church at Corinth as grown babies. Sadly, some of the biggest grown babies are today's unloving, uncaring, arrogant and shallow-minded pastors who are respecters of persons. Dear friend, little things matter to God. Our great God doesn't miss a single bird that falls from the sky (Matthew 10:29). God cares about that one hurting sinner that most religious people wouldn't touch with a ten-foot pole.

God cares about that hurting divorced person that many churches shun. You dear friend matter to God. You can tell how right with God a pastor is by the way he treats the least desirable person in his church. Most pastors couldn't care less if one person leaves, just so long as the ninety-nine remain. We've got too many pastors to whom the position of pastor is a mere career, but we need pastors who have a consuming love for all people. That is why America is going to Hell, because individual people don't matter anymore to pastors and churches. Thankfully Jesus thinks the exact opposite! Jesus left the ninety-nine to go after that ONE INDIVUDAL.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Grace/01.htm
2. http://www.steelc6th.com/#ukulele
3. https://youtu.be/h6vpdMhkenY
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/04172016a_theunrighteousarewelcomehere.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereDidDavidGetHisMightyMen.mp3

2.8.15 Sometimes You Want Somebody To Care, But They Don't (2021-08-12 21:41)

John 9:24-26 and 34-35, "

Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes? ...They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? *And they cast him out.*

***Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him*, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?**

"

I love this wonderful story. A man had been blind from birth so that God would be glorified. Jesus came by and healed him. When the Pharisees saw the man, now able to see, they were angry that Jesus had healed him. They berated the healed man, grilling him and his parents, interrogating them how this man received his sight. Long story short, the wicked Pharisees cast the man out of the synagogue, ostracizing him in their hatred for Christ.

I love this next part. When Jesus heard what had been done unto the man, the Lord went to find Him. What a wonderful Savior! I am so tired of hearing selfish church pastors make excuses of how busy they are for ignoring my emails, failing to answer my sincere questions, making me feel unloved and unwanted as did the Pharisees to the blind man who had been miraculously healed. If our dear Savior was willing to make time to go find hurting people, then pastors have no excuses! If our dear Savior humbled Himself to go search out hurting people, then so ought we follow His blessed example.

So Jesus finds the brokenhearted man who had been cast out of the local church for telling the truth. Boy, I sure know how that feels. When I told the truth at the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, their Pharisaical pastors cast me out and ostracized me for seven painful years. It is horrible that any Christian would be made to feel bad for telling the truth at church. Some people would label me as a troublemaker, but it is only because they are wicked false teachers that they would even dare say something horrible like that, when all I am doing is TELLING THE TRUTH!!!

The blind man who had been healed by Jesus was unloved and unwelcomed by the religious crowd for telling the truth. I know exactly how that mistreated man felt. I don't go looking for trouble, but dear friend, when you TELL THE TRUTH trouble will come to you. **2nd Timothy 3:12, "Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. "** My biggest ministry enemies are not witches, homosexuals and atheists, but proud and arrogant pastors who think they are above being questioned. Once you question their teaching, you become a marked man and they will avoid any dealings with you. That hurts and ought not be. Sinful men refuse to let things go, so they hold a grudge, making excuses to justify it.

I know the painful feeling of wanting someone to acknowledge me, but they won't. When I attend a church I want to know that their pastor is glad I am there. If I don't feel wanted or

loved, then that pastor is in the wrong, not me, because all I can do is tell him that I love him in Christ and reach out in friendship. Every hurting person needs to know that they are wanted in a place. One of the most common things I hear from my web visitors is that they attended a local church, but the pastor didn't make them feel welcomed. Shame on today's shallow pastors who selfishly refuse to reach out to find those hurting people who have come to them for help. Jesus went to find the man whom He had healed, knowing that he was hurting in his soul after being horribly reviled and cast out of the synagogue. Jesus cares!

Perhaps some people have a different viewpoint, thinking that people ought to go to a church with the attitude of helping the pastor, lifting up his hands and encouraging him. The problem with that scenario is that it is unrealistic. A congregation rarely rises above the spirituality of a pastor. When I have tried to help pastors it backfired on me because they resented my help. Oh sure, they will gladly welcome your money, but if you dare to show them the errors in their teaching, you will be cast out just as the healed blind man was cast out! Everything rises and falls on leadership! The congregation cannot spiritually lead the pastor. Honestly, it would be a marvellous thing if 99 % of pastor would be fired. YOU'RE FIRED!!!

Dear reader, oftentimes in life when you want someone to care, they simply won't. All you can do is put them into God's hands, knowing that something is wrong in their heart, not yours. If you go to a church and the pastor shuns, avoids and ignores you, then you can be rest assured that his heart is not right with the Lord. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Ephesians 4:30-32, "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."**

I sometimes wonder if most pastors even spend one hour a week walking with God. God is love. When a pastor is cold, evasive, defensive and avoids a new church member who has made it clear that they want to be friends with that pastor, something is spiritually wrong with the pastor. Something is wrong with a pastor who doesn't offer to pray with you. Something is lacking in a pastor who is so little of stature that he won't even express sympathy for a hurting person. We've got a bunch of academic types parasiting off the churches today, milking the money cow for everything they can, but they are not close to God, not pure of heart, evidenced by their callousness and lack of sincere brotherly love. The church is not a business, it is every believer's family in the Lord. Yet, so many pastors make people feel unwelcomed in their own Christian family. Shame on such horrible pastors!!!

If former U.S. President Donald Trump emailed a pastor, that pastor would respond that very day, likely within the hour. But when you or me email that same pastor, we'll be lucky to hear back in a week, if at all. That is called the sin of being a respecter of persons (James 2:1). Sadly, most pastors are respecters of persons. Jesus didn't care if you were rich or poor, seeing or blind, hearing or deaf, Jewish or Samaritan, He made time for people and humbled Himself to always help them. People sometimes shun us away for merely trying to be their friend. Sometimes all you have to do for people to dislike you is show up! This is why I am continually reminded by the Holy Spirit of **Hebrews 12:2, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. "**

I wrote this blog because I am increasingly receiving emails from people who have been mis-treated by pastors. They come to me because they know that I actually care. I DO CARE! I

don’t fault a pastor for his mistakes, imperfections and sins. I look at how he treats people. You can tell a man’s character by how he treats people who can do nothing for him.

2.8.16 Praise God For False Teachers (2021-08-13 15:32)

1st Corinthians 11:19, “

For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

”

What? Did you say, “Praise God for false teachers?” Yes, I did! Years ago I discovered our amazing text passage from

1st Corinthians 11:19a, “

For there must be also heresies among you...

” What a remarkable statement! The Bible says that we NEED heresies! We NEED false teachers! Wow! The reason why is stated in the last portion of

1st Corinthians 11:19b, “...

that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

”

When someone preaches heresy, it provides a canvas against which a man who is learned in the Scripture can refute it and paint THE TRUTH!!! I love Paul’s depth of understanding. The apostle understood that we need false teachers, so that true men of God could refute those false teachings to convey THE TRUTH to people.

The Bible never ceases to amaze me, so full of wisdom and truth.

2.8.17 It Is Our Differences As Human Beings Which Cause Conflict (2021-08-14 00:30)

Luke 10:38-42, “

Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house.

And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus’ feet, and heard his word.

But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things:

But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

”

I was thinking today about the times in my life when people hurt my feelings, unintentionally, simply because they thought differently than I did. So many times we get our feelings hurt because we expect other people to respond to a situation the same way that we would. I have learned painfully in my life that people *usually don't* think or respond the way I do, and that has oftentimes caused pain, missed opportunities and misunderstandings. So I have learned to just let people be people, and not to expect anything of them. I try to focus completely on Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 12:2, “*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

”

I was trying to think today of an example in the Bible of someone who got their feelings hurt, because they sincerely thought differently than someone else. I remembered Martha, who is one of my favorite saints in the Bible. I like Martha because I can relate to her. ...

> **Luke 10:38-42, “Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house. And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word. *But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone?* bid her therefore that she help me. And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things: But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.”**

Martha saw Jesus coming toward her home and gladly welcomed the Lord into her home. Martha was so happy. She went immediately into the kitchen, no doubt busily preparing a meal for the Savior, waiting hand and foot upon her guests. But Martha became frustrated, seeing that she was doing all the work, while her younger sister Mary was sitting at Jesus' feet eager to hear His words. Like me, Martha was very sincere. As she was serving her guests alone, she began to wonder why Jesus was okay with her doing all the work, while her sister Mary did nothing. Martha began to think that Jesus didn't care.

Carefully notice what Martha said to Jesus in **Luke 10:40b, “Lord, dost thou not care”?** Have you ever said that to God? I admit that I have. I have oftentimes in my frustration asked God if He really cares about me, because I sincerely didn't feel like He cared. It is because we sincerely THINK DIFFERENTLY as human beings that we often have conflicts with one another,

get our feelings hurt, and sometimes

become frustrated

and even angry with each other. One of the important lessons to learn in life is to let people be people, and not to expect other people to think as we do, because they never will.

My former wife divorced me in 2006. She has never really apologized to me. For many years I held that against her, because I felt that she wasn't truly sorry for the pain, loss and suffering that she has caused me. But God opened my eyes in recent years to show me that she doesn't think the way I do. I am a completely different type of person than she is. I am deeply passionate, a deep thinker and an emotional man; but she is not like me at all. She is not a bad person, she just doesn't have the deep feelings that I do, so she cannot reciprocate the depth

of feelings that I have for anything. By understanding this truth and letting her be herself, we are able to be friends, because she is the mother of our four children.

I have attempted many times in my life to become close friends with pastors. I sincerely contact them with a letter, but they either don't respond or don't want to be friends with me. I poured my heart out to a pastor in Chicago over 30 years ago, expressing a difficult time I was having at the time, sharing some of my burdens with him, and my desire to be his friend. In hindsight, I was a young man having an emotional crisis in my life, and I needed a mentor. This pastor was old enough to be my father. To my dismay and sorrow of heart he never even bothered to write back.

I found out about a year later, as I expressed my grief one day to my former wife, that she had contacted him without me knowing, because she knew the pain I was enduring at that time in my life. She asked the older pastor why he refused to reply to my letter. His response was: "I don't

even contact my own church members, so why would I contact your husband.

" My wife comforted my heart and told me that the older pastor was cold-hearted and had a problem. She was absolutely right.

So you see, I speak from personal experience. I never would have written to him unless I had sincerely thought that he would respond, but he didn't. So now when I do anything I am not surprised when people don't respond the way I think they should. I admit that God is still working on this area of my life. I still get caught off guard sometimes, wondering why people don't respond the way that I think they should. Like Martha, I sometimes wonder why people don't behave the way I think they should. Dear friend, I encourage you to LOOK TO JESUS, THE AUTHOR AND FINISHER OF OUR FAITH, and take your eyes off of people, because people will ALWAYS let you down and disappoint you.

I thought about another example of someone in the Bible getting their feelings hurt. Jesus Himself became emotionally hurt, bringing Him to tears...

John 11:25-35, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?

She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.

And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him.

The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled,

And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see.

***Jesus wept*.**

”

Jesus wept because these people thought very differently than He did. They doubted Him. The Lord had sincerely told Martha to go tell her sister Mary to come to Him. But in turn, Jesus got His feelings hurt and cried. Have you ever had that happen friend, where you were glad to see someone, but then they made you cry? I have had that happen. Jesus was happy to see Mary again, but she doubted Him, as did the people, bringing Him to tears.

2.8.18 I Cannot Help Those Who Won’t Help Themselves (2021-08-14 20:00)

Titus 3:9-11, “

But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;

Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

”

I receive many emails from people who tell me all about the problems in their life. Literally, they write me book length emails. Those of you who know me know that I tend to write long emails myself. I am a very expressive person. I love to help people.

I am not sure why, but I’ve noticed that there are two groups of people. The first group are like a sponge that absorb all the sermons, books and writings that I share with them, and they grow in the Lord. I have replied to countless emails, where they’ll write back a few months later, to let me know that they are growing in Christ, attending a local church, 100 % sure they are now saved, and they just want to thank me for helping them months earlier, and for my website ministry. I love emails like that!

But then there is a second group, who usually write back in the next day or two, telling me all about the same problems in their life, but they didn’t take the time to look and listen to the resources I sent them. They are like hardened clay. The same sun that melts the wax hardens the clay! Some people’s hearts are as wax, eager to learn the truth. But others have hearts like clay, which become harder and harder as the truth is handed to them on a golden platter.

Dear friend, I cannot help someone who refuses to take the wise advise that I give them. I have spent hours just responding to one email, because I care. It frustrates me when they write back just a day later, telling about all their same problems, worries and doubt, and I know that they didn’t take the time to study all the several dozen hours of books, sermons and writings that I sent them. That tells me that they don’t really want my help. They might be lazy. They might like griping. They might be insincere. The Bible says they are subverted of them self. **Titus 3:11, “**

A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;

Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.
”

A man wrote to me the other day. He said that demons are working in his life. He said that he has dreams and battles evil thoughts. He said he cannot settle the assurance of his salvation. He said that he contacted a local Baptist church, but they shirked him off and said he needs psychiatric help. That is what he told me! I kindly wrote him back and told him that no pastor is qualified to say that someone “

needs a

psychiatrist

.
”

Only a legally licensed trained doctor can make such an assertion.

I never assume that such a person is crazy, insincere or wasting my time. I figure if they were willing to take the time to type me a long email, the least I can do is give them the benefit of the doubt and write them back.

So I poured out my heart and spent a couple hours replying to him. I wanted to help him, as a friend at midnight. I sent him dozens of books and sermons about salvation. I sent him many helpful quotes, Christian websites and writings by fundamentalist preachers to help him. I sent him a few links to some of my favorite preacher’s sermons, encouraging him to start listening to one sermon a day from now on, so he could walk with wise men to become wise.

The man emailed me back the very next day, saying that he doesn’t like to read. Oh brother! He said that nothing has helped him in the past. He said that he is at the end of his rope in desperation and he doesn’t know what to do. You see, that guy definitely has a problem. I cannot help someone like that who won’t even listen to the sermons I send him. You cannot help someone who has a closed mind, who won’t even lift a finger to read and listen to the truth. No one’s mind becomes broken in a day! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) used to rightly say: “Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking!”

If your mind is broken—confused, having conflicting thoughts, depressed, down, battling evil thoughts, afraid, panicked, et cetera—the Bible teaches in **Romans 12:2b, “ be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.**
”

2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, “Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and *bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.”

When a sinful thought enters into your mind, captivate that thought! You arrest it! Freeze it! Refuse to allow that sinful thought of hate, lust, envy, stealing or pride to reside in your mind! The best way to counter those sinful thoughts is to memorize Bible verses. If you think a lustful thought, then immediately counter it with **1st Peter 2:11,**

“Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;” If you think a hateful thought, then counter it with **Ephesians 4:30-32, “And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil**

speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you." Commit these Bible verses to memory!

> **Psalms 1:1-6, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.**
>
> **Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous. For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish."**

What a beautiful passage of Scripture! Ungodly people are blown about in life, having no roots. Ah, but the man who meditates in the Word of God day and night, shall be as a tree planted

by a river

with deep strong roots. The King James Bible is the answer to all the problems in your life!!! I love helping people, which is why I started my website ministry in 2002.

I have received countless precious emails from people who used to hate me. They hated my offensive website, but they kept returning to see what I had to say. Over the years the truth worked on them. A seed had been planted. The Holy Spirit convicted them and they got saved and now love me dearly. I love testimonies like that! That is the power of the Gospel and the Holy Spirit, not me.

Many pastors don't like my websites because they're afraid they'll be next! I feel bad when I hear stuff like that, because God knows it has never been my intention to scrutinize pastors and expose them on the internet. But folks, the Bible commands us as believers to **"earnestly contend for the faith" (Jude 1:3b). Ephesians 5:11b** exhorts believers **"have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them." Titus 1:13b** commands believers to **"rebuke them sharply who subvert whole households, that they may be sound in the faith."** How then do most pastors today have nothing negative to say against other preachers who corrupt the simplicity that is in Christ, like Dr. John MacArthur?

Why don't Baptist pastors cry aloud against the "Lordship" salvation preached at Bob Jones University? Why are today's pastors eerily silent about churches and Bible colleges (like Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary) who use, sell and promote the Devil's Bible versions? These are not mere weaknesses in pastors folks, this is woeful ignorance of the Word of God which destroys men (2nd Peter 3:16-17). I am a much hated and despised internet preacher, because I care about the little details. I think that right doctrine matters! I have a big mouth (or big fingers). When a Bible preacher cries aloud against heresy, names the names of false teachers, refuses to compromise, and says it like it is, he makes many enemies, as I have over the decades! I have been running my big mouth in cyberspace for the past 19 years, and by God's grace I plan to keep running my mouth until the Lord takes me home to Heaven to be with Him (John 14:1-3).

As I often do, I am listening to a sermon as I type this article. I am listening to Pastor Jack Hyles' helpful sermon: " [1]How To Walk With God .

” It is wonderful. It breaks my heart to see fools like Taylor Swift and other raunchy entertainers, have hundreds of millions of views for just one video. Yet, some of the greatest sermons I’ve ever heard have 59 views on YouTube. This just shows the dire spiritual condition of the United States in 2021. We are on the verge of destruction!

Pastor Steven Anderson’s 6,500 sermons were all hatefully deleted by YouTube. It is wickedness!!! When transvestites’ are [2]allowed to promote their despicable filth on YouTube (Yes, that is a dude!), but Bible preachers are censored and banned, you know that a country is at its lowest point before utter chaos and destruction comes. Nikkie (the author of the preceding YouTube channel is [3]making millions of dollars on YouTube). YouTube is deciding what is “hate speech,” but they do not know what is good or evil, only God does. There is nothing more hateful and evil than teaching little children that it is okay for a biological boy at birth to get surgery to become a female. I say that kindly with love. Love is teaching children the inspired Word of God. God is love! It is the Devil who is blocking Pastor Anderson’s Bible preaching, and allowing sodomites to preach their wickedness. You know that a nation is gone spiritually when pastors are labeled as haters for preaching the Bible.

Anyway, that is a different sermon for another day. Dear reader, I am not the only one who cannot help someone who won’t help them self. God Himself said the same thing in the Bible. **2nd Timothy 2:13, “**

If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself. **”** Even God cannot help someone who doesn’t want to be helped. God never sends anybody to Hell who didn’t CHOOSE to go there by knowingly rejecting Jesus Christ (Revelation 20:11-15).

In other words, our attitude is everything! I think that is why most believers get saved at a young age, because children don’t have negative attitudes like adults do. I was saved at age 13. Pastor Jack Hyles was saved at age 11. Pastor Steven Anderson was saved at age 6. Adults often become skeptical, critical, proud and stubborn. Dear friend, I encourage you to become as a child. **Matthew 18:3, “ And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, *and become as little children*, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.”** [4]Simply humble yourself to receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. Humble yourself in your life to listen to Bible preaching, and you will grow in grace and truth friend.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/walk_with_god.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QOOw2E_qAsE
3. https://naibuzz.com/much-money-nikkie-tutorials-makes-youtube/
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

2.8.19 Jesus Christ Is Our Sabbath In Whom We Rest For Salvation (2021-08-15 22:39)

Galatians 4:3-6, “Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world:

But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law,

To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons.

And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father." Hebrews 4:9-11, "There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."

I had never paid close attention to Galatians 4:3-6 before. God created the universe as we know it today in six days, and then rested from His works on the seventh day. God did this intentionally to make a type. A "type" in Scripture is a person or thing in the Old Testament that foreshadows a person or thing in the New Testament. God patterned mankind's work week in accordance with God's six days of labor in creation. This is fascinating if you think about it. The Bible teaches that God created mankind in HIS OWN IMAGE. **Genesis 1:27, "*So God created man in his own image*, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them."**

But wait there's more! Not only did God create man in His own image, but He also designed the solar system, time and the seasons as a pattern for humanity to follow. **Exodus 34:21, "Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest."**

That is so amazing! The Lord Himself worked for six days, and that is the number of days that God intended for mankind to labor.

And then there is a much needed day of rest, a time to reflect upon the six days of labor and be proud of one's accomplishments. There is nothing as frustrating as having a job (work to do) that does not produce a joyous feeling of satisfaction at the end of the week. Many people hate their jobs (their work) and do not enjoy their labors. I do not believe that God ever intended for men to do work that does not bring them fulfillment and satisfaction in some capacity. It is true that the person who finds work to do which they enjoy will never have to

"

work

"

another day in their life. I work night and day on my website ministry, but to me it does not feel like work at all, because I love and enjoy what I do for Christ.

Man laboring for six days is a type of human self-righteousness. The Sabbath Day is a type of Jesus Christ in Whom we completely rest for salvation. Even in Creation we see the Gospel so beautifully symbolized, that is, a person is saved by ceasing from their own dead works and wholly rest in Christ. **Acts 10:43,**

"To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. " Don't ever let anyone (e.g., Robert Breaker or Peter S. Ruckman) tell you that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. As we just read in **Acts 10:43b,**

"all the prophets" testified that salvation has always been through faith alone in Christ alone.

The Hebrews were slaves in Egypt. They were in cruel bondage to the world. Egypt in the Bible always pictures the unregenerate sinful world. **Galatians 4:3-6, "Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world:**

But when the fulness of the time was come, *God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law*,

To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons.

And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father."

Jesus was made under the Law. That is, He was born in the Old Testament.

If Jesus had sinned even one time, He *would* have been under the curse of the Law, just like every other unsaved person. But Jesus perfectly kept the Law, as only the God-man could do. [1]Beware of Pastor John MacArthur, who errantly teaches that Jesus didn't have God's blood flowing in His veins! Friend, Jesus was born of a virgin (Matthew 1:23). That means that God the Father was literally Jesus' biological Father. Of course Jesus had God's blood flowing in His veins, which means Christ did NOT have the sin nature as you and I do, inherited from Adam (Romans 5:12). Jesus was the sinless, spotless, perfect Lamb of God (John 1:29; 1st Peter 2:21-22).

Galatians 4:3-6, "Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world:

But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law,

T*o redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons*.

And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father."

What a blessed truth! Dear reader, if you are a child of God, do you realize that you and I were once in bondage as slaves to this wicked world, but Christ has redeemed from under the Law to make us adopted sons of God? I get bubbly just thinking about it!

In the Old Testament God was known as Jehovah, Lord, Yahweh, et cetera; but in the New Testament He is know by every child of God as, Abba, Papa, Father. Our dear Savior invites us to boldly come before the heavenly throne of grace for help in our time of need:

> **Hebrews 4:14-16,**
> **"**
> **Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.**
> **For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin.**
> ***Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need*.**
> **"**

Jesus today is our Sabbath! There is no Sabbath Day anymore (Colossians 2:14-16). The Seventh-Day Adventist religion is a cult that worship the Sabbath Day. **Colossians 2:14-17,**

"

Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it. *Let no man therefore judge you* in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, *or of the sabbath days:*

***Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ*.**

”

Old Testament Ceremonial Laws Were a “SHADOW” of Things to Come

Please notice **Verse 17,**

“ Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ.

”

Hebrews 10:1, “ *For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things*, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.” The Bible is very plain in this matter. The Old Testament Law was a

“shadow” of future things to come, and not the reality of those things. This is why WE ABSOLUTELKY KNOW that Jesus sprinkled His literal liquid blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 12:24), because that is exactly what the Old Testament high priest did:

> **Leviticus 16:14-15, “And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, *and sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy seat* eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.**
>
> **Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, *and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat*: ”**

Yet, Dr. John MacArthur and Pastor R.B. Thieme Jr. (1918-2009) [2]sinfully teach that Jesus DIDN’T bring any blood to Heaven. Dr. MacArthur calls it “

superstitious

”

to teach that Jesus’ blood is in Heaven. Pastor MacArthur is a false teacher!

Jesus is our Sabbath today! There is no Sabbath Day to observe in the New Testament. The Sabbath was an Old Testament Ceremonial Law intended only for a specifically people, the Jews. It was to be observed in a specific region, the Holy Land. Those religions today who foolishly emphasize the Sabbath are detracting from Christ Himself, of Whom the Sabbath foreshadowed. The Seventh-Day Adventist religion remind me of a child to whom a Christmas gift is given, but the child is more infatuated with the wrapping than the actual gift...lol.

The same is true of proponents of “Lordship” salvation. They are more enamored with the Law than they are with Christ. **Romans 10:3-4, “**

For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

" Galatians 3:24-26 teaches that the Law serves its purpose by bringing sinful men to Christ to be saved by grace. Once a man has been born-again through faith in Jesus Christ, the law no longer has any power over that man.

What a beautiful truth! God is more than amazing. Our blessed Savior did all this for us because He loves us. GOD LOVES YOU!!! I said God loves you! He sure does. Dear friend, Creation itself teaches us God's simple plan of salvation—*cease from your own works and rest wholly in Jesus' name*

. ...

> My hope is built on nothing less
> Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_says_not_gods_blood.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/thieme-macarthur.htm

---

2.8.20 The Gospel Is The Narrow Way And The Strait Gate (2021-08-16 09:30)

Matthew 7:13-15, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and *narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it*. Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves." Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."

I have observed an astonishing phenomena in Baptist churches my entire life—pastors and congregations embracing and tolerating the most heretical of doctrines. The Apostle Paul said that they didn't tolerate the perverse gospel even for one hour. **Galatians 2:4-5, " And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:**

***To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you*. "** I wish we had more caring Christians today, like Paul, who understand the importance of nipping heresy in the bud quickly, lest it take root and spread.

Paul tells us why he refused to tolerate heresy in verse 5—that THE TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL might continue. Paul understood that a little leaven leaventh the whole lump. **Galatians 5:7-9, "Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth? This**

persuasion cometh not of him that calleth you. A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump." Paul is speaking about the truth of the Gospel here. The apostle is rebuking the churches of Galatia for allowing a religious cult to infiltrate and find acceptance with them. Paul warns them that a little ferment (bacteria) will eventually spoil the whole (whether it be bread, juice or a local church). Heresy is just like cancer, it spreads, destroying good tissue as it progresses. Paul is teaching believers the importance of Bible doctrinal soundness. Paul is effectively saying, "

Right doctrine matters!

"

With these truths in mind, it will help us to better understand the Lord's words of warning in Matthew 7:13-15. Jesus said that "few" people ever find the narrow way unto eternal life. [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort perverts this passage of Scripture, errantly teaching that the "

narrow way

"

refers to living a separated life from sin. Dear reader, that is not what Jesus meant. The way is narrow because men complicate everything, and the Gospel is very simple (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). How simple? Read for yourself in **John 3:16,**

"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*. " Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Yet, Ray Comfort horribly teaches that you must turn away from your sinful behavior, and [2]LIVE A LIFESTYLE of abstaining from sin your entire life, to prove that your faith is genuine. Ray Comfort is preaching the Devil's lies of John Calvin (aka, Calvinism). If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you're not! We are saved by God's righteousness through faith alone in Christ (Philippians 3:9). My friend, you don't have to turn away from your sins to be saved, you must be 100 % sinless and perfect. That is why when asked who can be saved, Jesus said it is IMPOSSIBLE!!! ...

> **Matthew 19:24-25, "**
>
> **And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.**
>
> **When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, *Who then can be saved?***
>
> **But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, *With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible*.**
>
> **"**

So you see, you cannot save yourself, nor does God permit you to play any part in getting saved, except to get out of the way and rest in the finished redemptive work of Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). Christ died on the cross, was buried and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. This is the Gospel, the GOOD NEWS (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Getting saved is so free, easy and simple that even a small child can do it (2nd Timothy 3:15). Pastor John MacArthur's false plan of salvation is [3]so costly, hard and complicated, that [4]he says children cannot be saved. This is why Jesus called the Gospel "the narrow way," and said "strait is the gate" which leadeth unto life. ...

> “The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you.”
> —[5]Pastor Dennis Rokser

Millions of phony churches around the world have been infiltrated, corrupted and destroyed by the Devil’s lies of [6]Wrong Repentance, [7]Lordship Salvation and doing Good Works to be saved. It never ceases to frustrate me to hear advocates of Lordship Salvation (which sadly includes the corrupt [8]Bob Jones University crowd), still maintain that salvation is by grace alone, while adding a bunch of requirements to faith that God doesn’t ask. Adding anything more to God’s simple plan of salvation by childlike faith is a perversion of God’s grace. Please read this excellent sermon excerpt from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) called, ’[9]A Perversion Of The Gospel: Lordship Salvation.’ Also, I highly recommend these 100 % Gospel accurate sermon videos by [10]Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold. Thank God for free grace Gospel preachers!!!

Jesus warned in Matthew 7:13-14 that “few” people will be in Heaven in eternity. In Luke 13:23-24 Jesus said that “many” people will seek to enter into the gates of Heaven, but will be denied entrance. Can you imagine? It will be horrific. There will be lifelong missionaries, pastors and religious people by the billions, all trying to enter into the Pearly City, but won’t be able to. Why? Jesus gives us the answer:

> **Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”**

What is the heavenly Father’s will? I’m glad you asked my fine non-feathered friend. Jesus again gives us the answer in **John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. ”** God’s will is to simply BELIEVE (rely, rest upon) Jesus to have the free gift of eternal life. That is why Jesus said the way is narrow and the gate is strait, because it is so simple to be saved that most men miss it. That is what it means to be “

fallen from grace

” in Galatians 5:4. Advocates of the heresies of Wrong Repentance and Lordship Salvation are *fallen from grace*

—

they have missed the only bus going to Heaven, they are subverted of themselves, hellbound in their partial faith in Christ plus: turning from sins, following Jesus, surrendering all to Christ as

“

Lord,

” paying the cost, running the race faithfully to the end and exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is.

Literally, all of the preceding unbiblical additional requirements to be saved are what Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort and Marty Herron preach. I have all their damnable quotes!!!

Oh why won't churchgoers wake up and heed the truth that I (and free grace preachers like me) preach from the Word of God?

God does not save anyone who has partial faith in Christ. I like to use the Chair Illustration. Let's say for the sake of illustration (humor me), that you need to replace a defective lightbulb in your home. You don't have a step ladder, so you use a chair. I've often done that myself. How much faith do you need to get up upon the chair? Just enough to actually do it! Likewise, that is all the faith you need to be saved, JUST ENOUGH to obey God by believing (placing your reliance upon) the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen three days later for our justification. Come to God as a guilty sinner and believe the Gospel and you are saved!!! It's that simple oh sinner.

Now, it wouldn't matter if you had 99 % doubt in a chair's ability to hold you up, you would be placing no less than 100 % of your faith in the chair if you stood upon it unaided. Faith is not the presence of optimism, it is the presence of obedience. I may not have much confidence in a chair, but if I get up and place all my weight upon it, I have trusted it completely! The same is true with receiving God's gift of eternal life. The Lord doesn't demand that you rid your mind of all doubts and fears. It wouldn't be faith without doubts and concerns. Faith is taking God at His Word, as written in the Holy Bible, simply receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Isn't that simple and beautiful.

As hard as it is for many people to grasp, it is possible to serve Jesus your entire life and still burn in Hell forever. That is exactly what we see in Matthew 7:21-23. These were not bad people! They were not criminals. They tried to defend themselves at the judgment, telling Jesus that they did "MANY WONDERFUL WORKS" throughout their earthly life. They even called Jesus "LORD, LORD" (there's your Lordship Salvation crowd in the Bible). Jesus heard all their excuses. These were dedicated religious people, wholly committed to serving Christ. Yet, look at the horrifying words Jesus said to them in **verse 23, "I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."** Will Jesus also someday deny knowing you as one of His sheep? **YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN (John 3:7).** To read more about the simplicity of the Gospel, please read the excellent book by Michael P. Bowen, '[11]I NEVER KNEW YOU.'

You now know THE TRUTH and can become (if you're not already), one of THE FEW. Our churches today are filled with deceived people, who think that they have a part in saving themselves, by continuing to prove that their faith is real by living a holy life. Dear friend, what would be the evidence that my faith is real to stand upon a chair? Why, it would be the very act of me getting up to stand on the chair. Likewise, the evidence of a person's genuine faith in Jesus is *faith itself*, and nothing else!

The heretical notion that a professed believer is required to prove the reality of their faith, by faithfully running the race (living the Christian life) is a false gospel. This is classic Calvinist heresy! The Bible says a believer SHOULD serve Christ; Calvinism says a believer WILL serve Christ; Catholics say you MUST do good works to be saved. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Self has no place in God's free simple plan of salvation. We are saved by God's imputed righteousness, and not by any goodness, effort, merit, sacrifice or self-righteousness of our own. We have nothing worthwhile to offer God (Isaiah 64:6). The ONLY thing that you and I contribute to salvation is the sin that made it necessary! Between me and the flames of Hell is the precious blood of Jesus which was shed on the cross of Calvary!

The narrow way and the strait gate is [12]the free grace Gospel.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-matthew_723.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm

4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
5. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
10. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

---

2.8.21 Old Testament Ceremonial Laws Were a "SHADOW" of Things to Come (2021-08-17 00:30)

Colossians 2:14-17, "Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross; And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it. *Let no man therefore judge you* in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, *or of the sabbath days: Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ*."

Jesus today is our Sabbath! There is no Sabbath Day anymore. The Sabbath was simply a SHADOW of the coming blessed Savior in Whom we rest for eternal life.

Kindly said, the Seventh-Day Adventist (SDA) religion is a pseudo-Christian cult that worship the Sabbath Day. SDA's falsely profess to be Christians. They are some of the sweetest people I have ever met, and loving folks, but they are deceived by Ellen G. White (their revered prophetess) and the Devil.

Please notice **Colossians 2:17,**

" Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ.

"

Hebrews 10:1, " *For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things*, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect." The Bible is very plain in this matter. The Old Testament Law was a

"shadow" of future things to come, and not the reality of those things. This is why WE ABSOLUTELKY KNOW that Jesus sprinkled His literal liquid blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 12:24), because that is exactly what the Old Testament high priest did:

> **Leviticus 16:14-15, "And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, *and sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy seat* eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.**
>
> **Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, *and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat*: "**

Yet, Dr. John MacArthur and Pastor R.B. Thieme Jr. (1918-2009) [1]sinfully teach that Jesus DIDN'T bring any blood to Heaven. Dr. MacArthur calls it "

superstitious

"

to teach that Jesus' blood is in Heaven. Pastor MacArthur is a false teacher!

Jesus is our Sabbath today! There is no Sabbath Day to observe in the New Testament. The Sabbath was an Old Testament Ceremonial Law intended only for a specifically people, the Jews. It was to be observed in a specific region, the Holy Land. Those religions today who foolishly emphasize the Sabbath are detracting from Christ Himself, of Whom the Sabbath foreshadowed. The Seventh-Day Adventist religion remind me of a child to whom a Christmas gift is given, but the child is more infatuated with the wrapping than the actual gift...lol.

The same is true of proponents of "Lordship" salvation. They are more enamored with the Law than they are with Christ. **Romans 10:3-4, "**

For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

" Galatians 3:24-26 teaches that the Law serves its purpose by bringing sinful men to Christ to be saved by grace. Once a man has been born-again through faith in Jesus Christ, the law no longer has any power over that man.

What a beautiful truth! God is more than amazing. Our blessed Savior did all this for us because He loves us. GOD LOVES YOU!!! I said God loves you! He sure does. Dear friend, Creation itself teaches us God's simple plan of salvation—*cease from your own works and rest wholly in Jesus' name*

. ...

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus' name.

On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;

All other ground is sinking sand,

All other ground is sinking sand.

God took six days to create the world as we know it today. The Lord could have just snapped His fingers, or said a single word, or just thought the thought, and the universe would have came into existence. But God deliberately chose to take *six days!* That is very interesting and

intriguing

. In hindsight, it is obvious why God chose to take six days to create the world. God did this so we could understand His plan of salvation. In order for an artist to paint a picture, he must first start with a blank canvas, to provide contrast. This is why the Apostle Paul made this brilliant observation in **1st Corinthians 11:19, "*For there must be also heresies among you*, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.**

" Isn't that precious? The Bible teaches that we NEED heretics! We NEED false teachers! Wow. That blew my mind when I read this Bible verse. I love the honesty and deep truths in the Bible.

Likewise, God established the six-day work week so that He could contrast that with completely ceasing from all our labors and resting in the seventh day, which represents resting in Christ for eternal life.

Hebrews 4:9-11, "There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief." The only sin which can keep a man out of Heaven is

"unbelief." Therefore, the only thing that you need to repent from to get saved is

"

UNBELIEF.

" When a preacher tells you to

"

repent of your sins,

"

requiring you to turn away from committing them to get to Heaven, he is preaching another gospel.

There are three different types of laws in the Bible:

- Ceremonial Laws (shadows of the future; only for the Jews in the Old Testament)
- Civil Laws (designed to get along with each other; justice, penalties, restitution laws)
- Moral Laws (evil versus good; these laws never change)

Old Testament Ceremonial Laws were all a SHADOW of things to come in the future. There were also Civil Laws (upon which every court system in the world is based), and also Moral Laws (which never change). Of the Ten Commandments, nine were moral and one was ceremonial (the Sabbath Day). So there are only Nine Commandments today that are applicable. Today we honor God on Sunday, the Lord's Day, which is the first day of the week (not the Sabbath, which was the seventh day).

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/thieme-macarthur.htm

2.8.22 Be A Childish, Juvenile Adult (2021-08-17 11:29)

Here is chapter one from Pastor Jack Hyles' excellent book, "Grace And Truth"...

A child is not a complete person. He cannot enjoy many things that maturity will allow him to enjoy. For him many wonderful, enriching experiences yet wait that he cannot enjoy until he reaches adolescence and adulthood.

The adolescent is not a complete person, for there are many rich and satisfying endeavors that can be enjoyed only by adults.

The adult may or may not be a complete person; that choice is up to him.

The child-adolescent-adult is a complete person. This is a person who, when he became an adolescent did not substitute adolescence for childhood, but ADDED adolescence to childhood. Then when adulthood came, he did not substitute adulthood for adolescence but rather added adulthood to adolescence and childhood. He retained his childhood enjoyment and added to it the enjoyments of adolescence. He then retained his childhood and adolescent enjoyments and added to them adult enjoyments. He then became the complete person with a complete set of appetites, delights and fulfillments.

Why riot make a list of all the enjoyments unique to childhood. Have you retained them, or did you trade them for the enjoyments of youth? Everyone enjoys a teenager who, while possessing the maturity of youth, still possesses the excitement, exuberance and warmth of a child. We all know of adults who have added adolescence to childhood and adulthood to adolescence. This may be what charisma really is. There is a bit of little boy in every attractive adult male personality. There is an obvious pleasance or a bit of adolescence in every adult male personality. Likewise the attractive woman has a bit of little girl in her. She also has retained the flavor of adolescence in her mature, adult personality.

In many of our schools the best teaching is done in the lower grades. Such teachers can appeal to a child because they have retained a bit of childhood in their personalities. The same is true with a youth worker. Perhaps a youth worker is one who has kept his youth while becoming an adult. He was not willing to sacrifice youth for maturity and adulthood, but rather chose to retain his youth while adding the maturity of adulthood.

Think for a moment of some people whose presence you enjoy the most. Notice carefully and you will see that these people are childish, juvenile adults. This is why little children enjoy their presence. This is the reason that young people love to be with them and that other childish, juvenile adults enjoy their company. To be sure, such a person may draw criticism from incomplete people. The suave teenager may not like the teenager who has retained a touch of childhood. The drab adult may not enjoy the presence of the childish, juvenile adult. Perhaps the incomplete man will even develop a jealousy for the complete man. This perhaps is prompted by envy and covetousness.

All of us know of a young person who has gone off to college and has come home a different person, much to the dismay and disappointment of his parents. We also know of a young person who has gone off to college to return the same person who is just more mature and able to enjoy more of life. Such people bring delight and satisfaction to their parents. A farmer worked hard to send his son to the state University. While working in the field one

day a neighbor asked him if he had noticed any difference in his son since he had been to the university for a fear The farmer replied, "Yep. You ain't never seen so much change in one young'in'. Before he went to the university, when he would plow, he would say to the mule at the end of the row, 'Whoa, Reb. Turn around and giddup.' Now that he has been to the university for a year he says, 'Halt, Rebecca, pivot and proceed.'" (It is the opinion of this author that "the mule walked on.")

The childish, juvenile adult enlarges his potential for service to mankind. He is not a specialist able to work just with children, nor is he a specialist able to work just with teenagers, nor is he limited to working only with adults. He has enough child in him to work with children, enough youth in him to work with young people and enough maturity to work with adults. Fortunate is such a person and fortunate are those privileged to be near him.

I am thinking now of a great preacher whom I found one day playing hopscotch with some children. I think Of another great man of God whom I found One day Playing marbles with some junior boys. Such IL Person makes a better pastor, for he can appeal to all ages. He makes a better parent, for he can have the proper rapport with his children at every stage of development. He will have a richer life, for he will be able to enjoy the company of any age. He will be a better leader, for he will know the heartbeat of each follower. He will be a more desirable person, for all ages will enjoy his presence. He will be more versatile in that his appeal will span all of life. He will never really grow old, for even in his senior years, he will still in some ways be a little boy and a young man.

I think of my mother, who at this writing is 86 years of age; yet every time I talk to her I see the twinkling eye of a child, the mischievousness of childhood, the optimism and expectancy of a teenager, the glamour of a young woman, the endurance of youth and the wisdom of adulthood wrapped up in one personality. This is why she, at the age of 86, attracts little children and teenagers as well as adults. There are people in their forties who are older than Mother. She is a childish, juvenile adult who refused to trade the joys of childhood for the joys of adolescence, or the joys of adolescence for the joys of adulthood. She has retained them all and in so doing has kept her appeal to others and her enjoyment of others regardless of the age.

In 2nd Peter 3:18 we are admonished to grow in grace. The word "grow" could be better translated "increase." It means to keep what you have and add more. It is like a growing tree. While the tree adds branches, it keeps its trunk. While it adds leaves, it keeps its branches. It is like an army which takes ground. It does not give up what it had; it adds new land to the land that already has been conquered. In other words, growing in grace is "adding to," not "substituting for."

1. Do not exchange poverty for riches. The wise person will add riches to poverty. There are some enjoyments that are unique to poverty. How tragic it is when one gives up these enjoyments that are so rich that they cannot be bought with money in order to exchange them for things less valuable which can be bought with money. Such a person becomes poverty stricken because of his riches and trades that which cannot be bought by money for that which can be bought by money. This type of individual can be the poor rich man or the rich poor man.

I think of my good friend, Russell Anderson, from Ypsilanti, Michigan. Though his wealth enables him purchase whatever he would want, his wife Maxine still sews for the children and makes their clothes. She often trades at discount stores where the common person trades.

They often raise a garden. In other words, because they were once poor they learned the enjoyments of the poor. Now that they are wealthy they have kept their poverty and have doubled their enjoyment rather than substituted one for another.

2. Do not trade simplicity for profundity. Though every Person should strive to become as profound in profession and field as he possibly can, he should not with the acquiring of profundity discard the pleasures of simplicity. In reality no one can be profound who has not retained his simplicity, for he will be completely unable to transfer his profundity to others. Simplicity is the tool with which profundity is transferred. Simplicity is the conveyer by which profundity is transported. Without simplicity, profundity is a house built upon the sand.

Our Lord was the master at adding profundity to simplicity. He could take the deepest and most profound truths and wrap them with the simplest of terms. The deepest of doctrines were conveyed to us by such stories as a boy running off from home, a lady losing a coin, a lamb getting lost from the flock, a man going out to plow, a farmer sowing in the field, etc.

When one becomes profoundly simple, richly poor, simply complicated, discerningly naïve, weakly strong, conservatively aggressive, excitedly serious, unpredictably stable and unknowingly educated, he has arrived at a place to where he can live the rich life of being a childish, juvenile adult.

2.8.23 I Have Never Worked On My Website Ministry (2021-08-17 21:22)

Ecclesiastes 12:14,

“

***For God shall bring every work into judgment*, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.**

”

Matthew 10:42,

“

And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily *I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward*.

”

John 9:4,

“

***I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day*: the night cometh, when no man can work.**

”

1st Corinthians 3:8,

“

Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and *every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour*.

”

> “Find a job you enjoy doing, and you will never have to work a day in your life.”
>
> —Mark Twain

I love my work! I absolutely love my ministry work. In the year 2002 I was like a pregnant woman in labor. Like Jeremiah the prophet, the Word of God was as fire burning in my soul and I needed to PREACH!!! **Jeremiah 20:9b, “But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.”**

Jeremiah was itching to preach! The prophet had become discouraged from persecution. **Jeremiah 20:7b, “**

I am in derision daily, every one mocketh me.

”

I probably receive more hate mail than any preacher in cyberspace. I just give it all to Jesus,

“For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God

” (Colossians 3:3). That is why I don’t try to

defend myself, because my critics are attacking Jesus according to **Matthew 25:40b, “Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.”** My life is hid with Christ in God. Amen and amen.

Jeremiah had stopped preaching for a time. Ah, but the eternal truths of the Word of God burned in the prophet’s soul as a California forest fire! The ole boy couldn’t take it anymore and jumped up with his Bible in hand and started preaching. Thus saith the Lord!!! I love preaching. I have to do it. Like a fish needs water, and a bird needs to fly, I must preach the truth!!! Thank God that He called me before I was conceived to be a preacher of the Gospel.

Gratefully to God, Since 2002 when I began [1]my website ministry, I have never felt like I worked on it. God only knows how many tens of thousands of hours I have labored diligently over the past 19 years. I can confidently say that I have spent at least 50 hours a week on average labouring online for the past 19 years! I labor 7 days a week, night and day. My record marathon of laboring online is 40 hours straight! I couldn’t sleep and my heart burned, so I just worked my heart out, praising the Lord for the opportunity to be able do so! As the shepherd boy David said when the Philistine giant Goliath defied the God of Israel: “ [2]IS THERE NOT A CAUSE? ”

(an awesome sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles). I love laboring for God. This is not work to me, it is enjoyable. I love helping people! I love laboring for the King of kings!!!

Dear friend, we serve a God Who is more than amazing. Not only does God freely offer eternal life to whosoever wants it, simply for the taking by childlike faith; but God also offers us a wonderful incentive to lay up for ourselves treasures in Heaven if we’ll labor for the cause of Christ. **Matthew 6:19-20, “Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:**

But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.**”**

I love that last statement: *For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.* You'd think that it would be the exact opposite. You would think that wherever your heart is, that is where you would spend your money and time. But the Bible doesn't say that. The Word of God teaches that where your treasure is (your time, money and investments), that will determine where your heart is also. Where is your heart dear reader?

God only knows how many nights I have fallen asleep working at my computer, waking up hours later with my face in my keyboard. I have fallen asleep with my hand on the keyboard, erasing entire articles and causing my computer to go wacky...lol. Really! So I try to avoid doing that. I have woken up hundreds of times in the middle of the night, with a truth burning in my soul that the Lord gave me, and I jumped out of bed to start writing an article.

I have an old neck injury which has ruined my life since 2004. I have worked countless times as the excruciating pain burned in my neck, and my rump hurt from sitting for several hours laboring. I have labored standing up, propping up my computer on a box so that I could work standing up, because I was so sore from sitting for so long. I do it all for Jesus!!! My eyes have gone nearsighted from sitting in front of a computer screen so much. So now I need to wear glasses to see far. I would gladly do it all again for Christ to reach people for Him. **2nd Corinthians 12:15, " And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved."**

At countless times in my life when inexplicable pain weighed down heavily upon my heart, and I just felt like dying, I redirected that pain into my ministry, writing to use my pain as a fuel source for God to save souls and change lives. I always pray for God's Holy Spirit power to be upon my ministry. Without the influence of the Holy Spirit my labors are all in vain. **Psalm 127:1, "Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain."** I need You Lord! I need Your Holy Spirit power to speak to hearts as my words speak to minds.

I once heard Pastor Jack Hyles say that when you find work you are passionate about, you will know that you've found *God's work* for your life. For the past 19 years, since 2002, I have labored night and day at every opportunity as God's Holy Spirit works through me, to labor to reach people for Jesus Christ with THE TRUTH (Galatians 2:20). This is not work to me, it is my privilege to serve Jesus! I have never received a single penny, and I never will. This is a labor of love for Christ and people.

By God's grace, I CARE and I want the world to know it. YOU dear friend are my treasure. **2nd Corinthians 3:2, "Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:"** YOU are where my heart is, because I have invested my time, money and life into helping YOU. My heart is in my website ministry, and in all the people who've been beautifully saved and their lives changed by God through my humble labors. I am the clay, God is the Potter. I am the servant, He is my Lord. I am the prisoner of the Lord, I couldn't quit if a tried, because **"his word was in mine heart as a burning fire..." (Jeremiah 20:9b).**

> "Find a job you enjoy doing, and you will never have to work a day in your life."
> —Mark Twain

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/is_there_not_a_cause.mp3

2.8.24 We Ought Not Pray For Peace In Jerusalem (2021-08-18 00:30)

Psalm 122:6, “

Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

”

Isaiah 57:21, “

There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

”

I was watching Pat Robertson on his 700 Club the other day. He said, “’Pray for the peace of Jerusalem,’ and then he quoted only the first part of Psalm 122:6.” But let’s read the rest of the Bible verse, **“ they shall prosper that love thee. ”** You see friend, this ungodly world expects God to bless wicked people. Isaiah 48:22 and 57:21 warn that THERE IS NO PEACE, SAITH MY GOD, TO THE WICKED!

Isaiah 3:11, “ Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.”

There is no Bible promise of peace in Jerusalem today. In fact, the Bible teaches the exact opposite! **Luke 21:24, “And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and *Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled*. ”** We are now living in the Times Of The Gentiles. This is illustrated in Nebuchadnezzar’s image in Daniel chapter two. In the dream, at the very end a stone cut without hands out of the mountain smashes the Gentile kingdoms of this world. That stone is Jesus Christ, King of kings and Lord of lords, Who is one day coming to set up His earthly Kingdom. Jesus will reign supreme from the city of Jerusalem over the entire world. We (all raptured saints) will reign with Him (Revelation 20:6).

Israel today is a very wicked nation! Tel Aviv has been nicknamed by the Huffington Post as the “Gay Mecca” of the world for sodomites. Less than 3 % of Israel’s inhabitants profess to be Christians, and that includes all the unsaved Roman and Orthodox Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists, Church of Christ, et cetera. I dare say that 1 in 200 people are genuinely born-again in Jerusalem today! The Bible says in Psalm 1226: that THEY SHALL PROSPER THAT LOVE THEE! There is hardly any love in the great city where our Lord was crucified for the Lord Himself.

Jerusalem has become a tourist trap to make money! For a fee they will show you where Jesus’ brushed His teeth, made morning coffee and went jogging each day...lol. It is ridiculous to say the least. I have never been to Israel, but would love to go someday. I couldn’t care less about all the places where Jesus allegedly dwelt. But what does intrigue me is to know that our dear Savior walked somewhere in that city, and I’m sure He got around and went just about everywhere. I’d like to see the same sea of Galilee that He walked on, and the same sunset that He saw, and walk on the same dirt that He traveled upon. Someday, but not likely in this lifetime, I’d like to visit Israel. I admit that it sickens me when I hear about pastors who are living large, who have been to Israel a dozen times!

So do not pray for the peace of Jerusalem, because you are wasting your time friend. The Bible says that Israel WILL BE TRODDEN DOWN by the Gentiles until Christ returns at His Second Coming. Only then will the Lord Himself regather true saved Israel (Hosea 3:4-5). No unsaved Jew has any right to lay claim to the Promised Land. **Romans 2:29, “*For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly*; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:**

But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

” You are only a Bible Jew if you have been born-again dear friend.

Galatians 3:7, “ Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.”

What further saith the Scripture? **Galatians 3:26,**

“For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. *And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise*.” The Holy Bible speaks very plainly in this matter. If your DNA is mostly that of a biological Jew, you are NOT of the seed of Abraham biblically unless you are in Jesus Christ by faith. That is what we just read! The promises made by God to Abraham’s seed only apply to those who are in Christ.

There will never be any peace in Israel until Jesus returns to cleanse that place of the stench of it’s sin and evil. [1]Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) was right that Israel today is no different than any other heathen nation. I say that kindly and with love. I love Jewish people. I love Arabs. I love everywhere, regardless of who they are. God so loved THE WORLD that He gave His only begotten Son to die on Calvary’s cross to save them from sin and Hell. Dear friend, have you received that free gift? Jesus didn’t stay dead. Three days later He resurrected from the tomb into which His lifeless body had been laid to rest.

> Up from the grave He arose,
> With a mighty triumph o’er His foes,
> He arose a Victor from the dark domain,
> And He lives forever,
> With His saints to reign.
> He arose! He arose!
> Hallelujah! Christ arose!
>
> [2]Listen to song | [3]Cool Acapella (one man sings all the parts)

I have nothing against Jewish people. That is not why I wrote this blog. I don’t like when preachers lie. I don’t like hearing Pat Robertson manipulating the Word of God to fit his agenda. There is a sinful movement in America called “

Zionism

”

which seeks to recruit churches and raise billions of dollars annually to support wicked, but God Himself does not support wicked Israel today. Consider what God said to His people in **Exodus 19:5-6,**

“Now therefore, *if ye will obey my voice* indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine: And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.” The key word there is

“if” God said **“if ye will obey my voice,”** then I will bless you! Y

et over 95 % of Jews today reject Jesus as their Messiah, claiming that the messiah has not come yet. The Bible teaches that when the Man of Sin, the Antichrist comes, the Jews will embrace him as their False messiah. How sad!

I pray for the salvation of Israel, not for peace in their homeland. There will never be any true peace in Jerusalem until the Jews repent of their UNBELIEF and turn to Jesus Christ as their Messiah. **Romans 5:1-2, " *Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ*: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God."** Jesus is precious!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/pastor_vernon_mcgee_refutes.htm
2. https://gccsatx.com/hymns/up-from-the-grave-he-arose/
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uGNCIL4uIqY

2.8.25 Interpreting Romans 8:1 Correctly (2021-08-18 15:54)

Romans 8:1,

" There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. "

I have heard some people cite this Scripture reference to defend "

Lordship

"

salvation. Taken by itself this verse can be used to teach that it is not enough to be in Christ; but also, some people claim that you must also walk after the Holy Spirit.

However, it is very unwise to base a doctrine upon a single Bible verse. As a good example of why you shouldn't do this, please consider

Mark 16:16, "

He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

" The heretical Church of Christ cult, and other false teachers, often cite this Bible passage by itself, lifting the text out of context to create a new pretext. That is bad Bible interpretation!

The correct way to interpret the Word of God is to always compare Scripture with Scripture. If a suggested meaning of a particular Bible verse agrees with the whole of Scripture, then you know you've found the correct interpretation. But if a suggested meaning does not agree with the whole of Scripture, then you know your understanding of the single verse is wrong.

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

We know from the Gospel of John that there is no mention of water baptism with believing. In the Gospel of John we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times, but there is no mention of doing anything else to receive eternal life. Also, consider what the Apostle Paul said in **1st Corinthians 1:17, "*For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel*: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.**

" Paul never would have said something like that if water baptism were necessary for salvation. Saints in the Old Testament were not water baptized to be saved. The repentant thief on the

cross was not water baptized to be saved. The beloved Apostle John said he penned the Epistle of 1st John so that believers could

“know that ye are saved” (1st John 5:13), yet not once does he mention anything about baptism to “

know

”

that we are saved. These are all plain evidenced that a person does NOT need to be water baptized to go to Heaven.

So we know that the Apostle Mark was not teaching that a person must believe AND be baptized to be saved in

Mark 16:16, “

He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

” The key part of the verse is that last phrase,

“

but he that believeth not shall be damned.

” The emphasis is clearly upon believing, not baptism. Here we see the great importance of comparing Scripture with Scripture, and not foolishly lifting a particular text out of context to create a new pretext (heresy).

Likewise, the same is true of our text verse from **Romans 8:1,**

“ There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. ” By looking at other passages of Scripture we see that walking in the Spirit is NOT necessary to get to Heaven, being alive in the Spirit is enough (i.e., being saved). We see this important distinction made in

Galatians 5:25, “ If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.” The apostle would not even make such an appeal for believers (those who are alive in the Holy Spirit - Romans 8:9) to also walk in the Holy Spirit (i.e., yield to Him in obedience to God’s written Word - 2nd Corinthians 10:5-6) unless it were possible not to do so. There is not one believer in history who ALWAYS walked in the Spirit. When we don’t choose to walk in the Spirit, by nature we walk in the flesh (Romans 7:14-25).

What saith the Scripture? **John 3:18, “*He that believeth on him is not condemned*: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.”** It is foolish to misinterpret Romans 8:1 contrary to the plain teaching of John 3:18. **Romans 8:34,**

“

Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. **”** The implied answer boldly shouts that Jesus Christ died for our sins on the cross, was buried, and He has triumphantly risen from the dead, interceding in Heaven as our High Priest; therefore, NO ONE in the universe can condemn us for any sins, because Christ has redeemed us from them all by faith alone! That is so beautiful!!!

I love this next Scripture! **Acts 13:39, "And by him *all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses."** Every child of God is JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS!!! Dear friend, it should be obvious to you from these inspired passages of Scripture that walking after the Spirit is NOT required to be saved. Every believer is alive (quickened) by the Holy Spirit (Ephesians 2:1). That is, God's Holy Spirit lives inside (indwells) you and me as born-again Christians (1st John 3:24; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17). That is why no believer can ever be demon possessed. It is IMPOSSIBLE! A saint can be influenced by demons, but we cannot be taken over by them. The believer's body is the temple of the Holy Spirit, sealed and set apart (sanctified) unto the Lord. We see this in Job chapter one, where Satan could not do anything to harm Job without God's permission.

Every believer SHOULD walk in the Holy Spirit. God wants us to obey Him and keep the Old Testament Law out of a spirit of love, even though we are dead to the power of the Law to condemn us anymore. The believer is now under God's saving grace forever (Romans 5:20). So taken by itself Romans 8:1 can seem confusing, leading someone to think that living the Christian life is required to get to Heaven; but when we examine other passages of Scripture, it becomes plain to see that there is no condemnation to all who are alive in the Holy Spirit by faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Acts 16:31b, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..."**

2.8.26 The Internet Is Very Unreliable For Accurate Information (2021-08-19 09:30)

Acts 19:32, "

Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

"

In 2021, I am finding myself using the internet less and less to make decisions. Like many people, I am frustrated and disgusted by the lack of accurate information on the internet, As much as I like Google Blogspot, I have to give thumb's down for Google's search engine results, because much of the results are not relevant. Here's an example:

Worst Cities for Dating

- 1. Kansas City, MO
- 2. Wichita, KS
- 3. **Minneapolis-St. Paul, MN**
- 4. Detroit, MI
- 5. Louisville, KY
- 6. Greensboro/Winston-Salem, NC
- 7. Atlanta, GA
- 8. Pittsburgh, PA
- 9. Houston, TX
- 10. **Charlotte, NC**

SOURCE: [1]https://www.bestplaces.net/docs/studies/datingcities.aspx

[2]

And now this:

Best Cities for Dating in 2019

- 10. Denver, CO
- 9. Columbus, OH
- 8. Durham, NC
- 7. Washington, DC
- 6. Phoenix, AZ
- 5. Little Rock, AR
- 4. **Minneapolis, MN**
- 3. San Francisco, CA
- 2. **Charlotte, NC**
- 1. Austin, TX

SOURCE: [3]https://www.thrillist.com/news/nation/best-cities-for-dating-2 019

[4]

So are Minneapolis and Charlotte the best or worst places for dating? You simply cannot rely upon the internet for reliable information. I won't even get into searching for information on how to lose weight, except to say that Google will take you nowhere. You'll find thousands of worthless articles, most of which provide conflicting information that contradict other websites. What's the value of Google providing search results to umpteen websites that contradict each other? You'd think that Google's software algorithms would intelligently search for patterns, commonalities and the majority of websites that agree, and then show you that information.

Sadly, the same type of confusion exists in our churches today concerning the Holy Bible. There are now literally hundreds of English Bible versions, which contradict each other and cause lots of confusion in the churches. If you are using more than one Bible, you are a confused person. You're also probably in denial, but someone who reads only the inspired King James Bible can expose your false beliefs, empty religion and neo-ecumenical apostasy in a heartbeat.

In fact, all of today's corrupt Bibles were translated from just 2 % of existing ancient texts. The King James Bible was translated from what is commonly known as the *Majority Text*. In other words, there is safety in numbers, and the King James Bible agrees with the majority of ancient texts. If you are using the New International Version, English Standard Version, New Living Translation, or any perversion from Brooke Westcott and Fenton's Hort's *Minority Text*, you are using an inferior corrupted manuscript!!!

The following eye-opening picture speaks 1,000 words against the evils of the modern Bible revisions, and the wickedness of Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, hundreds of thousands of bad churches and other ungodly corrupt institutions that use, sell and promote them...

[5]

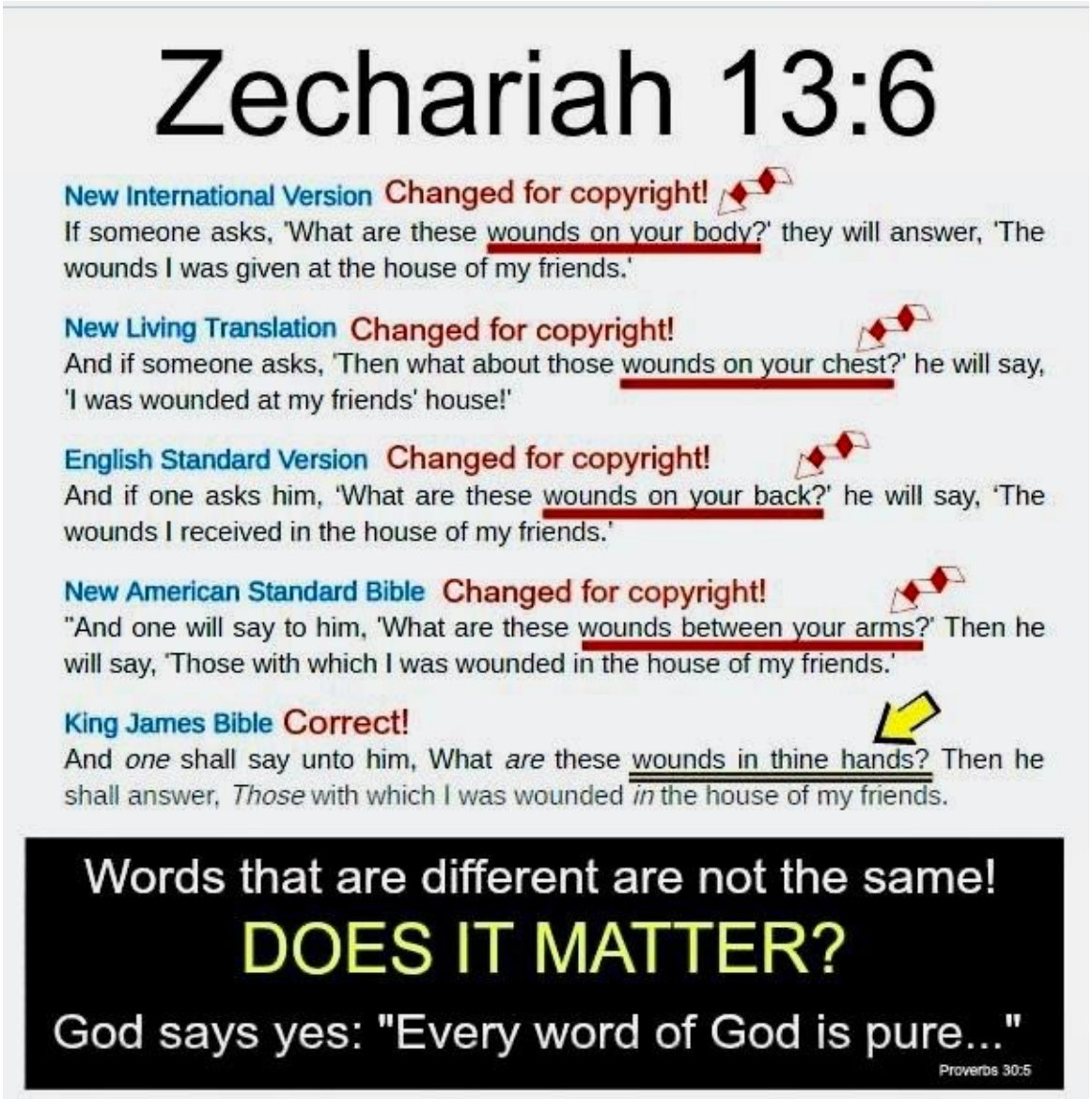

1. https://www.bestplaces.net/docs/studies/datingcities.aspx
2. https://www.bestplaces.net/docs/studies/datingcities.aspx
3. https://www.thrillist.com/news/nation/best-cities-for-dating-2019
4. https://www.thrillist.com/news/nation/best-cities-for-dating-2019
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgF-i7TftgPboYmcPMVFFQPIVAKCKvnyUWLQ8h9B5AGTwOI5c7VvAVGW2w1DWb15o24_s6xX7frrum46iMOkT8-kouRSABfRoQrlCD

2.8.27 The New Testament Does Not Teach Tithing 10% (2021-08-19 20:52)

1st Corinthians 16:2, “

Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

3564

”

I have received letters from many believers over the years who express their contempt for pastors who have lied to them for decades about tithing 10 % from the Bible.

The truth is that nowhere in the Bible does it command believers to tithe 10 %. Our text passage plainly teaches that we ought to give to God **“**

as God hath prospered him. **”** This is the exact opposite of what most preachers will tell you.

Most preachers will wrestle the Old Testament, taking God’s commandment to the Israelites to tithe 10 % to the priestly tribe of Levi, and use that to trick you to give them 10 % of your income. Then to add insult to injury, or injury to insult, they will quote **Malachi 3:8, “**

Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings. ” They will try to use this verse to scare you. I have literally heard pastors frighten their congregations with death, threatening them with the Bible that if they don’t tithe God will cause their children to die, their home to burn down, they’ll get fired from their job and all manner of evil will befall them! Ladies and gentlemen, nothing could be further from the truth!

And then those horrible pastors will take it a step further, falsely teaching you that if you don’t give offerings above and beyond your 10 % tithes, you haven’t given God anything! There was a time in my life when I tithed 10 % and gave an extra 5 % to the church, 15 % total of my income, and I was so broke as a married man with four children, that I unintentionally bounced checks and couldn’t make ends meet, giving what I didn’t have because a pastor lied to me! Yet, my pastor was living large, didn’t owe a single cent to anyone, enjoyed the best of everything, took trips to Israel, and I couldn’t even afford to pay attention. I was a victim!

The Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 16:2 to give only as

“

as God hath prospered **”** you. That is one thing that I didn’t like about Hyles-Anderson College when I attended when I attended for 8 years between 1985 and 1993. Pastor Hyles believed that you should pay God first, even if you were in debt. Every student was required to sign a statement weekly (i.e., an activity form) that you had tithed at least 10 % of your income to God. I love Brother Hyles, but I do not agree Scripturally that anyone should tithe while living in poverty or in debt. I once heard Dr. Hyles say that he owned 50 pairs of shoes that people gave him. That bothers me! No one in my entire life has ever given me a pair of shoes. I don’t think any pastor should own 50 pairs of shoes!

I never heard one sermon in Bible college against the fraudulent Federal Reserve System that has kept most Americans in financial bondage since 1913. Get mad at me if you want, you cannot show me one New Testament Bible verse that commands saints to tithe 10 %. It bothers me when pastors need money, they just ask their congregation and people throw money at their pastor in love for him. But when you and me need money, we need to work overtime or get a second job. I think many pastors are spoiled. I agree that we should love and take care of our pastor’s needs, but those pastors ought not then teach their church members that they are robbing God not to tithe 10 % of their income. Pastors are often guilty of having double standards. In fairness to Brother Hyles, he did give away nearly everything he owned to help others, but he unquestionably lived a very comfortable lifestyle. People throw money at their pastors, thinking that God will bless them for it.

Ask any honest businessman and he will tell you that time is money. Yet most pastors don’t want your time, they want your money! I am so sick and tired of hearing pastors talk about

their vacation to Israel. In many cases, multiple trips to Israel. I have never been to Israel because I cannot afford it! I am sick and tired of preachers who live high on the hog, living large, lying to people to suck every last dollar out of them possible. If you owe money you ought not tithe until you get your bills paid. Furthermore, don't you dare feel bad about being in debt if you are making less than $50,000 a year in the United States! The average U.S. salary today is either close to or below the poverty level. And in places like San Francisco, Honolulu and New Jersey, you need $90,000 a year to avoid being in debt.

So if your pastor teaches for you to tithe 10 %, I am not saying to quit your church or turn against your pastor, but don't you feel bad or guilty for giving a couple dollars instead of 10 %. I do believe that we should never let an offering plate pass in front of us without putting something into it, just to stay in the habit of giving. But you can give $5. Children can give 25 cents. Don't you dare tithe 10 % if your pastor is living large at your expense!!!

I hate Roman Catholicism, because it is a false religion that sends people to Hell. But I love Catholic people unconditionally. When I lived on Guam there was a church, Saint Jude in Sinajana, whose priests were of the Franciscan Order. They deliberately chose to live a modest life, doing without, living within their means as poorer than richer. I admire that! I am a firm believer that preachers, especially pastors, should live a very modest standard of living. Shame on pastors who drive an expensive car, live in a mansion and live a standard of living far above the majority of their church members. It will be a cold day in Hell before I ever play a game of golf! I hate golf for various reasons, but one reason is that it is a rich man's sport. I am leery of any pastor who plays golf with the rich men in his congregation.

The fact of the matter is that you cannot use the New Testament to justify hounding people in any church to tithe 10 %, let alone giving even more! If you can tithe and give God 50 % of your income, then you should do so as the Lord leads. But don't give it to some shameful church where the pastor is going to live an extravagant lifestyle. I would never support any church that pays its senior pastor over $100,000 a year!

You'd be shocked if you knew what pastors get paid. Billy Graham got paid $600,000 a year! His son Franklin Graham got paid $1,200,000 in just one year! That is sickening!!! The greatest man and preacher ever born among women, John the Baptist (Matthew 11:11), had nothing and lived off the land. Think about that the next time you empty your wallet to give to some fat-cat pastor who has taken umpteen trips to Israel with his family. There is a fine line between faith and foolishness dear friend. Be wise with what God has entrusted to you.

2.8.28 The Lame Excuse Pastor's Make Of Not Being Perfect (2021-08-19 23:50)

Proverbs 23:9, "

Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

" Titus 1:13-14, " This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

I don't have it in for pastors. I meet some pastors who are intimidated by me because of my website ministry. They are concerned that they might be next. That hurts my feelings when they think that way, because I am not hunting to expose less than perfect preachers.

But I will say this, I am sick and tired of hearing pastors hide behind the lame excuse that they are imperfect. I understand that, but using this for an excuse does not justify intentional

bad behavior or teaching false doctrines. When pastors preacher heresy, that is not just an imperfection, it means they are doing harm and they need to be exposed. **Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."** I expose many pastors who corrupt the Word of God and preach a false Gospel. Am I become your enemy because I expose false teachers? I am disgusted with the average fundamentalist pastor today who chooses to stay neutral in the work of God.

Tragically, many pastors are fools today! When you hand them THE TRUTH, they are stubborn and filled with pride and resentment that anyone would dare question their teaching. It is wickedness! I won't shut up! I won't dip my sails. There is no pastoral wisdom in showing respect for false teachers!!! I meet so many pastors who foolishly think it is ethical not to criticize other pastors who pervert the meaning of repentance. Although it is true that preachers have debated the meaning of repentance for centuries, that doesn't make it okay to outright teach that a person must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved. That is blatant false teaching and needs to be refuted publicly!

I meet shallow pastors who are cowardly. They run from any anyone or anything that makes them uncomfortable, like me and my website ministry. Instead of respecting me as a truth-teller, they become defensive and shun me, which is not an imperfection on their part, it is willful ignorance of the truth and mistreating a brother in Christ. I don't expose pastors for being imperfect, I expose them when I give them THE TRUTH but they reject it. I don't expose them for being imperfect, I expose them for being jerks and mistreating me as a human being, even after I give them a chance to do the right thing. NO ONE has a right to shun, reject, ostracize and mistreat someone just because you don't like them.

Everybody deserves to be loved. I don't like pastors who play favorites and don't care about losing a person here or there in their church. I really hate when pastors treat non-members differently than members of their church. The Bible calls that the sin of being a respecter of persons (James 2:1). Many pastors are respecters of persons, which God hates! Jesus said if you do something to the LEAST OF THESE MY BREATHREN, you have done it unto Him (Matthew 25:40). When pastors shun those whom they don't like, they are mistreating Jesus. Shame on those shallow pastors today who play favorites, who are respecters of persons.

Pastors who reject the truth and fail to love hurting people are not weak or imperfect, they are full of sinful pride and wickedness. Pastors are supposed to be servants, not big shots in the churches. You can tell how great a man is by how he treats the least among us, those who are different, hurting or unloving. The average pastor is a coward, merely an employee who comes to work each day, who ought not be a pastor at all. I am tired of pastors mistreating me because of my website ministry. It just shows how shallow and little they are. The worst thing that can happen to any church is when all their bills are paid, and there is extra money in the bank account, and they are at ease in Zion. Nothing destroys a church like prosperity!

I will continue to expose false teachers! I will continue to expose pastors who mistreat hurting people, shun those who are different, and hide behind their position and title as a pastor. It would be a good thing if 95 % of today's pastors were all fired. YOU'RE FIRED!!! Any pastor who selectively cares about people doesn't deserve to be a pastor. These pastors are quick to point out that they are not perfect, but it goes much deeper than that. In fact, they are wicked, stubborn and full of lame excuses why they refuse to love everybody and embrace hurting people with God's unconditional love.

I am leery of these yuppie type pastors today, especially these Bible college pastors, who refuse to relate to ordinary hurting people. They drive fancy cars, live in nice houses, get paid

over $100,000 a year and selectively care about people. No wonder America is going to Hell. I think the biggest thing lacking in churches today is simply to love people as they are, and not try to force them into a mold. People just want to be loved, but pastors refuse to do it! If they ever decide to walk with Jesus they'll start loving everybody.

2.8.29 Bible Proof That Dr. Steve Pettit Is Full Of Crap (2021-08-20 00:30)

Luke 10:20,
“

Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather *rejoice, because your names are written in heaven*.
”

Respectfully said toward Dr. Pettit (I mean no unkindness, truly), he preaches another gospel. Who is Steve Pettit? Mr. Pettit has been the president of Bob Jones University since 2014. I am writing this blog article because BJU has a tremendous impact upon thousands of churches today, particularly independent Baptist churches, through their thousands of graduates. Right doctrine matters folks! Galatians 1:6-7 warns that there is NOT another Gospel. **Galatians 1:6-7, “ I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:**

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. ” Sadly, today's Bible colleges and churches are filled with heretics who pervert the Gospel, damning people's souls to Hell.

Read for yourself [1]what Steve Pettit heretically preached on January 26, 2015 at BJU chapel to 2,700 students and faculty:

> **“You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?” - [2]11:34)

The “

award

”

that Dr. Pettit teaches you must [3]work hard to earn he says is

“

Heaven itself

”

:

3568

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? **What is the award?** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, **I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself."** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [4]22:57)

Dear friend, eternal life is not an award, it is the free gift of God by grace alone (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift is a take proposition, not a give position. You simply take it by faith. Luke 10:20 teaches us as believers to rejoice that our names are written in Heaven. That means KNOWING that we are 100 % saved certain. But according to Dr. Pettit's rotten perverse teachings, you cannot KNOW that you are saved, not until life is over, and you have faithfully run the race to the finish line. How else could we KNOW that we are saved, since we cannot say someone has faithfully run the race until they actually finish? Oh reader, do you see how dangerous and unbiblical Steve Pettit's teachings on salvation are? God knows that I have nothing personal against Mr. Pettit. I met him on Guam in 2014 when he preached at Harvest Baptist Church. Sadly, Pastor Marty Herron is as corrupt and perverse in his theology as Steve Pettit, and neither of these men ought to be allowed to speak behind any pulpit. I speak on the authority of God's Word from the inspired King James Bible. ...

> **Titus 1:10-13, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;"**

Sean Quinlan (former pastor of Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam) once scolded me, saying: "You're not an apostle." What an ignorant and foolish thing to say. Dear reader, neither was Titus an apostle, but Paul instructed him to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY who pervert the Gospel. I am and will continue to sharply rebuke the Bob Jones University camp until they repent and stop teaching Lordship Salvation, and promoting the Devil's corruptible seed. ...

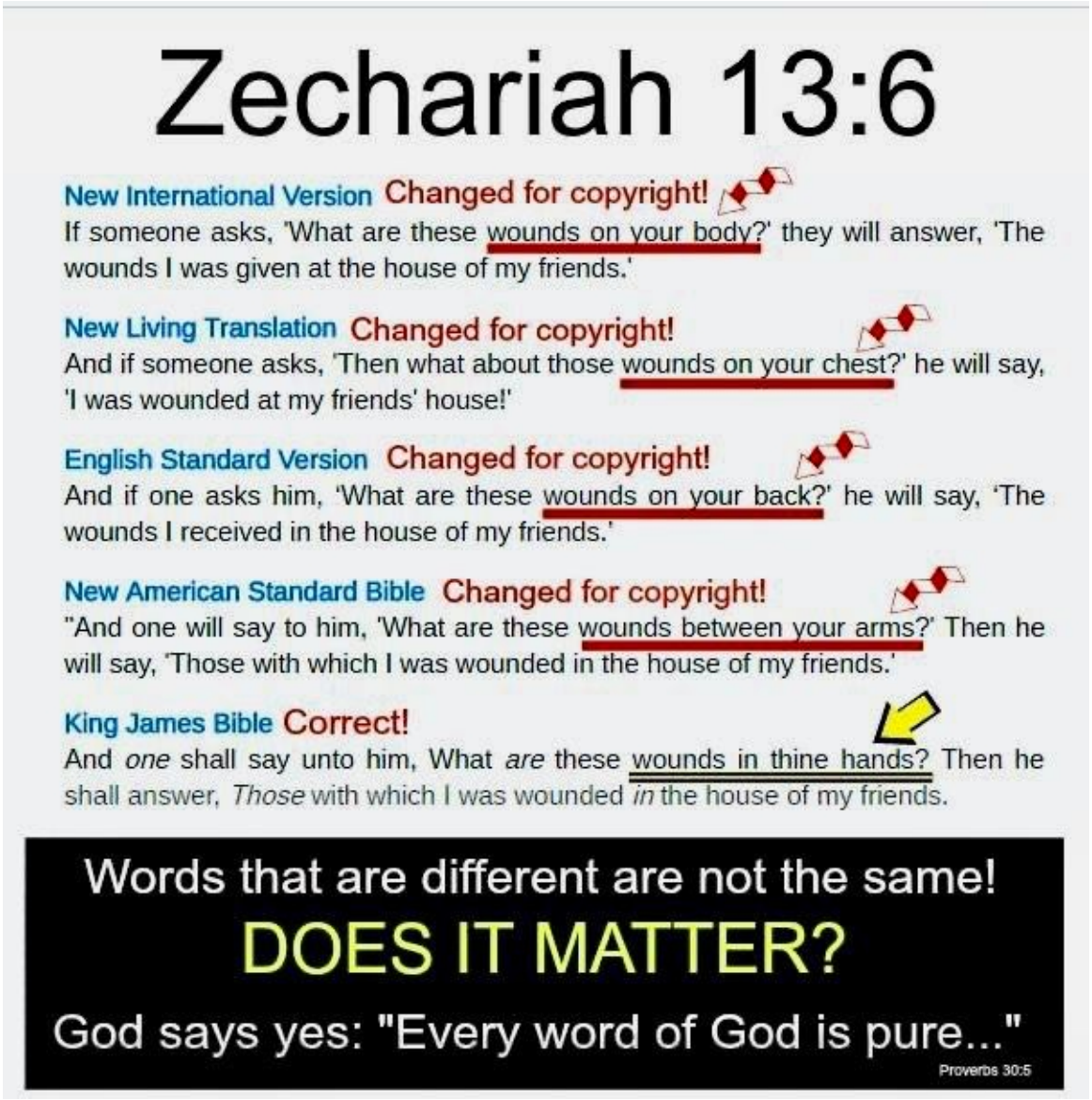

It Matters Which Bible You Use - God Only Authored One Book!

Kindly said, Steve Pettit was inspired by demons when he preached their awful heretical sermons, which he has never recanted. In case you don't know, [6]Pettit is buddies with the biggest heretic of our generation, Dr. John F. MacArthur in California. MacArthur is an alumni of BJU, which has consequently crept more tares into the college over the decades. [7]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) would have run these infidels out of the college!!! Would to God BJU still had some biblical sense today and would fire Steve Pettit and renounce his false teachings. I say that with love, but on the authority of the Word of God.

The fact that Jesus commanded every believer to rejoice that their name is written in Heaven, is biblical proof that Steve Pettit is full of crap! You CAN in fact accept Jesus as your perianal Savior, by believing the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of His death, burial and resurrection (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), and KNOW that you are immediately, irrevocably and permanently forever saved (John 6:47). Who are you going to believe, Steve Pettit or the King James Bible?

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj9RjB9v_PpCLNoLud3MOLn4QI5J1Zdk-oYKrEnQfpxxc9bkjgbeP-rME4d4Qu1TsAWvHcik0jKV4Q_b92YDOyggQyjqHjLf0ykQpo
6. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
7. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4

2.8.30 How To Have The Brightest Future As A Believer (2021-08-21 00:30)

Daniel 12:2-3, "And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and *they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever*.

"

Daniel 12:3 was Pastor Jack Hyles favorite life's verse. In the priceless photo below you can see Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) and Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007) hugging. At the bottom of the photo you'll see their signatures along with each of their life's Bible verses. Pastor Lee Roberson's favorite Scripture passage was **Romans 8:28, " And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.**

" ...



And Pastor Jack Hyles' favorite Scripture passage is

Daniel 12:3, "

And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and *they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever*.

" That is so precious!

Dear reader, the Bible tells us how to have a very bright future. You simply need to become a soulwinner. We know that only God can give the increase. **1st Corinthians 3:3-9, "I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. *So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase*. Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour. For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building."** You may plant the seed of truth of the Gospel, and then I may come along later and lead that person to Christ, but the Bible teaches that we will receive an equal award. Why? Because God gives the increase! I don't know about you,

but that greatly excites and encourages me! God is going to reward me for the labor I've done to get people saved, even if I didn't have the privilege of leading them to Jesus Christ.

I encourage you friend to become a soulwinner. The lost world is literally dying for the truth of the Gospel. You may be the only Jesus that someone knows. You may be their only source of light (truth). This is what the Bible means in **Hebrews 4:14, "Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord: "** If you live in open sin and hide your candle for Jesus, other people will not see Christ in you. They will go to Heaven someday if they never see the light of Jesus in you and me!

Matthew 5:14, " Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. " Is your light shining dear friend?

> This little light of mine
> I'm going to let it shine
> Oh, this little light of mine
> I'm going to let it shine

One of the most controversial preachers of our generation is Pastor Steven L. Anderson. Now, I don't agree with all his teachings or methods, but I stand with [2]Brother Anderson as one of the greatest soulwinners of this generation. I look beyond Pastor Anderson's faults and I see a sincere man who is passionate about preaching the Gospel and winning souls to Jesus. I won't debate with you over all the reasons why we shouldn't support him, fine. But why not [3]learn all we can from him about soulwinning, since he has proven himself a soulwinner!

I made [4]an entire website dedicated to teaching people about soulwinning. Do you know why they that turn many to righteousness shall shine as the brightness of the stars forever? It is because all the people we lead to Jesus will be forever grateful to us for taking the time to witness the Gospel to them. It is God's imputed righteousness that saves!!! **Philippians 3:9, " And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: "**

Oh how beautiful are the feet of soulwinners! **Romans 10:15, "And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, *How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!*"** Why does the Bible say "feet" instead of our tongue or mouth? It is because the most eloquent tongue and skilled orator in the world is useless if the feet are too scared or lazy to bring the Gospel to the lost!

1st Corinthians 9:16, " For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!" That

"woe" applies to you and me friend, and especially to any paid pastor! I have never received one penny for my online ministry since 2002. Yet the Lord is using my humble labors to win thousands of people to Christ. There are pastors all across America who take home $75,000 a year (that's the average salary of a pastor in the U.S.) and yet never win a soul to Christ!

You cannot win anyone to Christ if you have the Gospel wrong! You cannot preach the truth if you don't have the truth. That excludes over 95 % of preachers today!!! Jesus said [5]the way unto life is " [6] narrow

"

and

"

few

” [7] there be that find it for good reason . The Devil’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. The churches today are filled with sincere people, who are living the Christian life as did the people in Matthew 7:21-23, but they will too hear the same horrifying words someone in eternity from Christ: **“I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity**

” (Matthew 7:23b).

Dear friend, you cannot win anyone to Christ until you KNOW that you are saved for sure. I receive many emails from confused people, who have been lied to by preachers, told that they cannot know they are saved until their life has changed. Nowhere in the Bible are we told such nonsense! If you are resting completely in Jesus Christ as your only way to Heaven, resting in His death, burial and resurrection to wash away your sins, then YOU ARE FOREVER SAVED!!!

If you have that confidence dear friend, as I do, then GO TELL THE WORLD how Jesus saved you, so they can be saved too (Matthew 28:19-20). That is all soulwinning is, telling other people how Jesus saved you, so they can also be saved. They that turn many to God’s righteousness, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ, will shine as the brightness of the stars forever! You have God’s promise of it in Daniel 12:3.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhnQS3fYkU81drSLsz4CYD6zV6C5TKjrp-b8oSVbBMZ5XNcsPoD4XeB7hRMybSF-oLtDSBh5XDS66v3sFxh0f2Dpghydzxo7QoJ0AJ
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/08/the-gospel-is-narrow-way-and-strait-gate.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/08/the-gospel-is-narrow-way-and-strait-gate.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/08/the-gospel-is-narrow-way-and-strait-gate.html

---

2.8.31 You Need GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS To Get To Heaven (2021-08-22 09:30)

Matthew 6:33, “But seek ye first the kingdom of *God, and his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you.” Romans 10:3-4,

“

For they being ignorant of *God’s righteousness*, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto *the righteousness of God*.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

” Philippians 3:9,

“ And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: ”

I cherish those text Bible passages. Dear friend, if you grasp this great Bible truth of God’s righteousness, you’ll see the Gospel very clearly. All of this theological garbage being taught in bad Bible colleges and churches today about turning away from sins to be saved, and the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, is rooted in human self-righteousness! The Word of God is very

plain that to get to Heaven you need GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is solely by faith in Jesus Christ.

It is a popular false teaching these days, that to be saved you must turn from your sin. This heresy opens up a Pandora's Box of problems. How much sin can a Christian commit and still be "

safe

"

in their salvation? The Bible gives us the answer in **Isaiah 64:6,**

"But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."

Dear reader, in order to enter into God's Kingdom you must be 100 % absolutely perfect! You must be sinless. Even one sin is enough to send you to Hell forever. **James 2:10,**

"For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and *yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all*. " That is frightening!

So then how can anyone go to Heaven? The answer is Jesus Christ! Dear friend, YOU NEED GOD'S RIGHTOEUSNESS, which is imputed (counted) to a sinner by faith.

Philippians 3:9,

" And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: " We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of *God, and his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."** Since you and I have no righteousness (no goodness) to offer God, we need HIS RIGHTOEUSNESS!

The following Bible passage indicts the Lordship Salvation crowd. **Romans 10:3-4,**

"

For they being ignorant of *God's righteousness*, and going about to establish *their own righteousness*, have not submitted themselves unto *the righteousness of God*.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

" The heretical idea of turning away from sin to be saved is REFORMAITON, and not REPENTANCE. Let's define some theological terms shall we:

- REFORM = to turn away from sin
- PENITANCE = To be sorry for sin
- PENNANCE = To make a mend for sin
- REPENTENACE = a change of mind

None of those things are required to be saved, except to *repent*. A man simply needs to change his thinking so that he will acknowledge THE TRUTH that he is a guilty sinner (2nd Timothy 2:25; Romans 3:19-20), and BELIEVE the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

In the Holy Bible we see that the Apostle Judas was sorry that he betrayed Jesus. Judas even returned the 30 pieces of silver. Judas tried to mend the evil that he had done. But Judas went and hung himself and went to Hell. This religious man turned from his sin. Judas felt sorry

and attempted to right his wrong, but that is not salvation. Judas failed to believe the Gospel, because he had no faith in Jesus. Judas was guilty of Lordship Salvation. Judas was a follower of Christ, having given his life to serve Jesus as one of His very apostles, but Judas never got born-again and went to Hell forever.

The message of this blog article is very clear dear friend—you simply need GOD'S RIGHTOEUSNESS!!! I got saved at age 13. I realized that I was a guilty sinner. I simply placed my trust in the blessed Savior, resting in His sacrifice on the cross as payment for my sins. I placed my trust in the miraculously risen Savior. Salvation is simply accepting what Christ has already done for you on the cross of Calvary. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

2.8.32 The Sufferings Of This Present Time (2021-08-23 00:30)

Romans 8:17-18, "And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us."

What a wonderful passage of Scripture!

First, the Apostle Paul addresses the **"sufferings of this present time."** Everyone endures some degree of suffering in this earthly life, some much more than others. There is no pain like the pain caused when a spouse files for divorce and abandons. There is no sense of loss as that of losing one's children. It is difficult to continue in life when one's health is poor and pain is a constant companion. There is nothing more frustrating than jealous and malicious co-workers who enjoy harassing and making one's life more difficult on a daily basis. There is nothing more disappointing than to have one's plans for the future destroyed. Living can so easily turn into surviving in this frail world in which we dwell. There is no guarantee of success, happiness, or health in life. The only guarantee is problems and death.

The Apostle Paul had more than his share of problems, disappointments and frustrations in life. In 2nd Corinthians 11:23-27 the Apostle Paul shares with us some of the hardships of life he went through . . .

> "...in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft. Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one. Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep; In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren; In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness."

But notice, secondly, what the Apostle Paul said in Romans 8:18 concerning our present sufferings . . .

"For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us."

Amen! The born-again Christian, especially those who are serving God have much to look forward to in eternity! Paul set his heart upon Heaven and rejoiced, hoping for the day when he would forever be with the Lord Jesus Christ.

What a day that will be when my Jesus I shall see,
And I look upon His face,
The One who saved me by His grace;
When He takes me by the hand
And leads me through the Promised Land,
What a day, glorious day that will be.

The richest person on earth won't have as much as the poorest saint in Heaven. The happiest person on earth won't be as happy as the saddest saint in Heaven. He that is least in the kingdom of Heaven is greater than the greatest man on earth. **Matthew 11:11, "Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he."** God has many wonderful things planned for the believer in Heaven, especially for those who are soul winners. **1st Corinthians 2:9, "But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him." Daniel 12:3, "And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever."** Amen!

All of our present sufferings in this world cannot be compared to the glory (honour and dignity) which shall be revealed in us through Christ Jesus. Whereas this world hates, curses, despises and rejects us because we are God's children, the Bible promises in Romans 8:17 that we will be glorified with Christ in Heaven. We are joint-heirs together with Jesus Christ. Amen! **Romans 8:7, "And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together."** We are not worthy of such honor, but God in His wondrous mercy has made us joint-heirs with Jesus by means of His blood sacrifice.

The Apostle Paul, writing under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, assures us that all of our present sufferings cannot be compared to what God has in store for the believer in Heaven. What a day that will be!

2.8.33 Faith In Christ Period Versus Faith In Christ Plus (2021-08-24 09:30)

John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent." Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever *believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins." Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to

be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

Again and again throughout the Holy Bible we are taught that the way of salvation is to simply BELIEVE ON CHRIST, PERIOD.

Tragically, churches and Bible colleges and pastors everywhere nowadays are preaching FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS something else, which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. One of my absolute favorite sermons is by Pastor Dennis Rokser, preached at the Sugar Land Bible Church in Texas. The awesome sermon, a defense of the simple Gospel is called: 'GETTING THE GOSPEL RIGHT AND WRONG'...

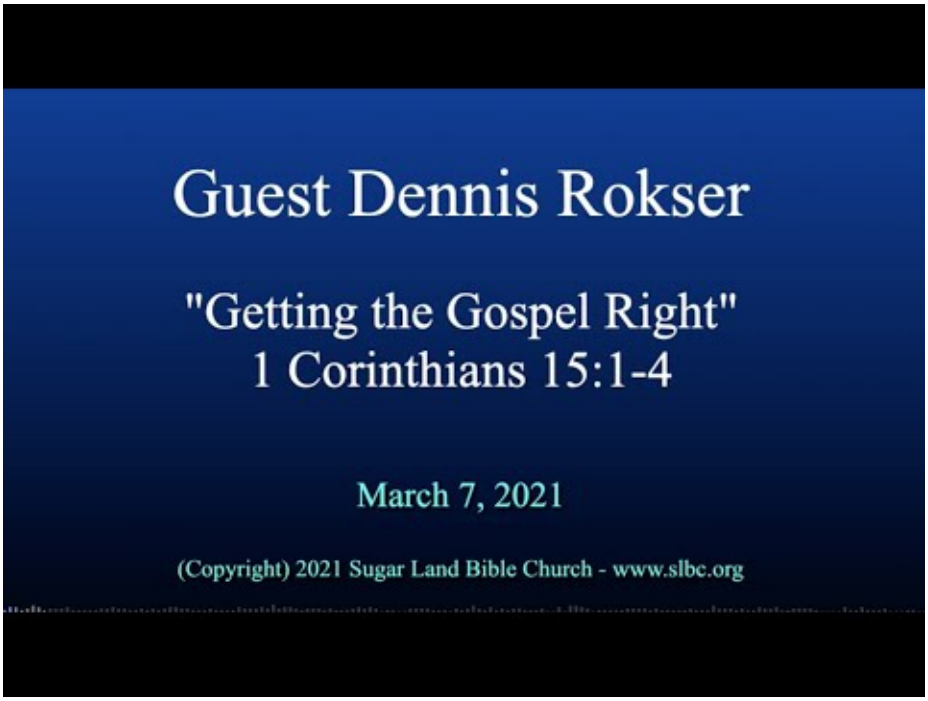

GETTING THE GOSPEL RIGHT AND WRONG

Dear reader, the Word of God is adamantly clear that there is NOT another Gospel. ...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. "**

There is only ONE GOSPEL. I am sickened by most church pastors today, particularly Baptists. I am sickened because they all go along with their peers, knowing that their peers in the clergy are preaching a wide array of unbiblical ideas. For example: [1]Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) correctly preaches a free grace Gospel, FAITH IN CHRIST, PERIOD. [2]Dr. Hutson refutes the heresy of Lordship Salvation.

In sharp contrast, [3]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) preaches another gospel of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). This is the same damnable heresy that [4]Pastor John MacArthur teaches. These men cannot all be right!

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because both the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy claimed to be doing "God's will" in fighting The Civil War (1860-1965). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing "God's will." As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties, who are warring against each other, claiming to be doing God's will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

Likewise, the Gospel cannot mean that there are multiple plans of salvation. Either you don't have to do anything except BELIEVE IN CHRIST, PERIOD; or else you must BELIEVE IN CHRIST, PLUS [5]turn away from your sins, surrender your life [6]to Christ as absolute "Lord,"

run the race (Christian life) [7]faithfully unto the end, count the [8]cost and pay the price, exchange [9]all that you are for all that Christ is, live a [10]lifestyle of repentance (continually turning away from sinful behavior), and [11]follow Jesus no matter what the cost. I have provided the preceding hyperlinks so you can see the theological garbage that these false teachers preach for yourself. Folks, all of these things have their proper place in the Christian life, but NONE OF THEM comprise the Gospel (Good News) that saves us by faith (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

If you want to go to Heaven someday dear friend, then you had better BELIEVE IN JESUS, PERIOD. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. "** That is so simple! The Father's only will for you and me, concerning eternal life, is that we BELIEVE ON CHRIST. **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, that ye might *believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that *believing ye might have life* through his name. " Again and again the Word of God simply teaches us to BELIEVE ON CHRIST, PERIOD.

Yet, these devils in the pulpit today like Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, John Piper, John MacArthur, Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, Adrian Rodgers, Jack Chick, William Lane Craig, Chip Ingram, Paul Washer, Joel Osteen, John Hagee, Rick Warren, Beth Moore, Charles Stanley, Bryan Derringer, Southern Baptist Convention, Pacific Garden Mission's UNSHACKLED

—all these corrupt infidels are guilty of preaching another gospel that says to BELIEVE IN CHRIST, PLUS something more to be saved.

In **Matthew 7:21-23** we find a group of dedicated religious zealots, who spent their lives serving and following Christ as **" LORD, LORD.**

" Yet Jesus denied even knowing them! The reason why is because they were trusting in FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS their many wonderful works done in Jesus' name, and that they had preached in Jesus' name, and that they had cast out devils in Jesus' name. The Lord makes it very clear in **Matthew 7:21,**

“Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*. ” John 6:40 says that the Father’s will is to BELIEVE ON CHRIST, PERIOD!!!

We LOOK TO LIVE, we don’t LIVE TO LOOK. **Isaiah 45:22, “*Look unto me, and be ye saved*, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.”**

Regeneration does not precede faith (John 1:12-13). If you admit that you are a guilty sinner, seeing your need for redemption, Christ will save you simply for resting in Him as your Savior. **John 6:47,**

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.”

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/john_macarthur-wolf_in_the_pulpit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/why-do-people-try-to-work-their-way-to.html

---

2.8.34 The Blatant Fraud Behind The Devil’s Modern Bibles (2021-08-25 00:30)

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Zechariah 13:6, “And one shall say unto him, *What are these wounds in thine hands?* Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.”

THE MESSAGE (MSG) -

Zechariah 13:6, “

And if someone says, ‘And so *where did you get that black eye? ’* they’ll say, ‘I ran into a door at a friend’s house.”’

Dear reader, we are living in times of utter insanity! I speak to the shame of today’s apostate churches. I speak to the shame of failed institutions like Bob Jones University (BJU) who endorse and promote the Devil’s Bible-corrupting movement. If you support even one of Brooke Westcott’s and Fenton Hort’s perverse Greek version, or [1]Rudolf Kittel’s corrupt Hebrew, you are guilty of sanctioning all of them, because they all come from the same CORRUPT TEXTS!

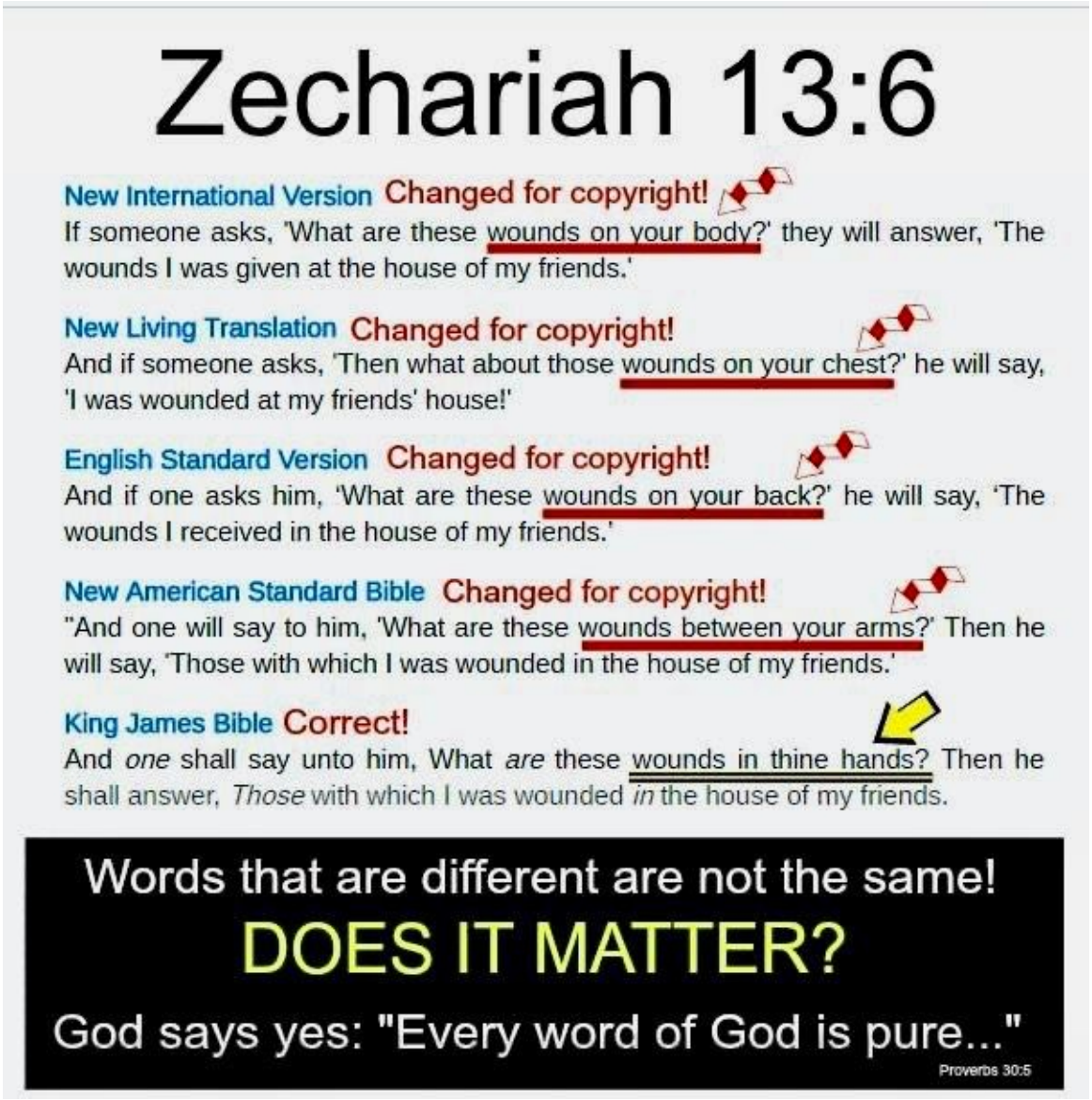

Examples of how Satan changes the Bible

I intentionally

quoted Zechariah 13:6 from both the trustworthy King James Bible (KJB) and the corrupt The Message (MSG), so you can compare for yourself. I don't know about you, but it upsets me, not so much that wicked people are butchering the Holy Bible for filth lucre, but that professed Christians and pastors accept this evil trash as being God's inspired Word. To allow a fool to promote his foolishness in our churches is a sin. The Message is of the Devil.

What a hilarious and equally sad thing! The ungodly authors of 'The Message' changed our dear Lord having wounds in His hands, to saying that Jesus ran into a door and got a black eye! Truth is indeed stranger than fiction. What blasphemy! The reason why these translators needed to come up with something resemblant of a bad science fiction film, is simply because there are already HUNDREDS of copyrighted Bible versions in existence; therefore, the choice of words to use is very limited and the translators had to come up with

something substantially different and creative. I'll say! Folks, these wicked people didn't even follow the Hebrew text, they just literally made up whatever they felt like putting down.

[3]**Zechariah 13:6 in the Masoretic Hebrew**

The Bible issues several warnings to anyone who would dare change and corrupt God's Words. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** The dishonest translators of The Message version are bold-faced LIARS! Nowhere in the accurate Masoretic Hebrew text does it even hint that Jesus got a black eye from running into a door!!! What liars! In fact, even the corrupt Hebrew texts don't say that Jesus got a black eye from running into a door! They just made this garbage up to obtain a legal copyright so they could sell this trash and make money. Hell is waiting for these evildoers!!!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/translation_origins.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgS579KYdQVY-7YwlDaGWYq51as5QsozcrrByzWaXtaRpi8XHhyphenhyphenmAiir6tuhgfndULFy8EnQtylMVADbH7fE7H6LRojc
3. https://www.studylight.org/interlinear-study-bible/hebrew/zechariah/13-6.html

---

2.8.35 The Great I AM (2021-08-26 00:30)

1st John 4:7-12, "Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.

In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.

Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.

Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

"

The Scriptural truth "God is love" means that God eternally gives Himself to others. God's love saves us from our sins and guarantees eternal life to those who trust in His only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 3:16, "**

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

"

Dear friend, if we want proof of God's love for us, then we must look first at the cross where God offered up His only begotten Son as a sacrifice for our sins. Calvary is the one objective, absolute, irrefutable "

proof

"

of God's love for us. We love others by sharing the Gospel. We love others by eliminating the slander and gossip in our life.

We love others by learning the stories of others. Everyone has a story, but we must take the time to hear it, otherwise it cannot be a story. To be a story, someone's life needs to be told.

We love others by giving without strings attached.

We love others by praying for those who are hard to love.

Our blessed Savior set the example, giving us a pattern to follow. Christ lived a selfish life, unconditionally loving others. As God's children we must share Christ's love, beginning in our home and then it will expand outward to all areas of our life. There is only one thing that chooses to give up its own rights, its own plans, its own comforts, and even one's own life, and that is to allow Christ to love others through us!!! **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. "**

God's love transforms the way we treat others! You can tell how close a believer is to God by how they treat other people, especially those who can do nothing for them. Love is the hallmark of every born-again child of God, because God is love. Love and caring are synonymous! When I see professed Christians and pastors who don't care

—don't care

about right doctrine, don't care about hurting people, don't care about the truth

—then I know that something is wrong with their walk with Christ. God cares (1st Peter 5:7).

My web visitors know that I CARE. I care because God cares. That doesn't mean that I am a shining example of a good Christian, I am not. I mess up sometimes just like anybody else does. We are all sinners (Romans 3:23). The biggest sinners among us are those critics who slander, tear down and berate others who sin differently than they do (Matthew 7:1-5). No one has a justifiable right to condemn someone else (Romans 14:10-12). Thankfully our acceptance comes from God alone, so that it doesn't matter if the whole world condemns us, there is no condemnation for the redeemed child of God. **Romans 8:34, "Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us."**

Jesus is the great I AM. I have heard false teachers falsely claim that Jesus never claimed to be God in the Bible. What a lie! Our dear Savior did most certainly claim to be God. One such profound claim is found in

John 8:58, "Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, *I am*." Jesus told the Jews that before Abraham was even conceived He existed as God, the great I AM. To understand why the Jews became enraged and tried to kill Him (John 8:59) when He made this claim, you need to read **Exodus 3:14, " And God said unto Moses, *I AM THAT I AM*: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you."** Jesus was professing that He is the same

"

I AM

"

Who spoke to Moses. JESUS IS ALMIGHTY GOD!!!

Jesus walked this earth as the great I AM in the flesh, the Godhead incarnate (Colossians 2:9; 1st Timothy 3:16 - NOTE: all Scripture references are only to the inspired King James Bible)

.

Psalms 103:8,

“

The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. **”** I am continually humbled and astonished that the great I AM wanted to walk so closely with me, that He chose to live inside me as His child. If you are saved friend, God lives inside of your body and soul.

Literally, YOU are the temple of the Holy Spirit, not the church building down the street (1st Corinthians 3:16-16).

Without a called out assembly of believers, the church house is nothing more than four walls and a roof! What a blessed

privilege

we have today as Christians, knowing that our great God and Savior lives in our very being. Have you told God that you love Him today? I did, multiple times. Have you spent time fellowshipping with your Savior today? I did, all afternoon as I have been working on my website ministry, and I have had a wonderful day! Jesus makes life worth living!!!

Love is the greatest thing in my life. I love everyone because God loves me, and that unconditional love is shed abroad in my heart by the Holy Spirit. **Romans 5:5, “ And hope maketh not ashamed; *because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us*. ”** What a blessed Holy Spirit, the great I AM living inside of me as God’s adopted child. Jesus is precious!!!

2.8.36 Since The Bible Doesn’t Explain What Repentance Means, Neither Should We (2021-08-27 00:30)

Acts 16:30-31, “

And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?*

And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

”

We’ve got a BIG problem in many of our churches today with what pastors are teaching about Bible repentance to be saved. I was pondering this important matter today and something dawned on me. Folks, why do so many preachers try to explain what repentance means, when even the Bible doesn’t tell us? Think about that. I am guilty of doing it too, so I am preaching to the choir here.

In **Acts 16:30** the question was asked, **“**

Sirs, what must I do to be saved? **”** The simple answer to this naïve Roman soldier was,

“

Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved...

” Paul didn’t mention repentance! No mention was made of turning away from anything. Oh, why do preachers make getting saved so complicated? Now, we know from the Bible that a person MUST realize that they are a sinner. That is the whole purpose of God’s law according to **Romans 3:19-20,**

“Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”

I think one of the greatest injustices that pastors do to people is to make a big issue of repentance, which confuses them. I totally disagree with the theological statement: “Repentance is a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior.” Folks, that simply is NOT true! Repentance is “

a change of mind,

”

period, end of story! It is true that once saved, the indwelling Holy Spirit will begin to produce

“

fruit

”

in the life of a believer (Galatians 5:22-25), but this fruit MUST NOT be connected with the plan of salvation itself, lest we corrupt the Gospel and cast stumbling blocks before the people.

Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), wonderfully made this statement:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I LOVE that statement! I am amazed that John Bunyan had such a keen grasp of the Gospel. But after all, why shouldn’t he, the Word of God was the same then as it is today. Moreover, this statement PROVES that many preachers back then were getting the Gospel wrong, just as they are today

, which is why John Bunyan was refuting them

. I have heard Paul Washer, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur all make lying allegations that the old time preachers all preached repentance from sins to be saved. Well, many did, and they were false teachers! But as the preceding wonderful quote from John Bunyan proves, there were also many preachers back then who taught a free grace Gospel, rejecting the heresy that to be saved you must first be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning.

In reality what these false teachers of “

repent of your sins to be saved

” are saying is that YOU must commit to changing your life, or else you don’t meet God’s qualifications to be saved. Dear friend, the Bible teaches in 2nd Corinthians 5:17 that if any man **“BE IN CHRIST”**

(i.e., he is already saved), he becomes a new creature. Kindly said, Pacific Garden Mission's [1]UNSHACKLED radio program really gets the Gospel wrong oftentimes. Heresy has invaded most churches today! Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to forsake our sinning to be saved.

I am tired of hearing pastors teach that repentance is *a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior.* What they are indirectly implying is that if your life hasn't changed you're not saved! Being indwelt with God's Holy Spirit and the manifestation of an outward change of behavior are two different things! Case in point, I know of several believers who are serving time behind bars in prison. They're behavior didn't change! Well you say, if you are saved, there should at least be some evidence of the Holy Spirit. Okay, how much? How much does a person's life need to change before they are considered saved? Do you see how foolish this heresy of having a change of behavior is folks concerning salvation?

The truth is this—if you are saved you SHOULD live for Christ; not WILL because that is Calvinism; not MUST because that is works. What saith the Scripture? **Titus 2:11-12, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,**

Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

" If you are saved, YOU SHOULD live for God. When you hear a preacher insisting that true repentance means that your behavior WILL CHANGE, he is preaching another Gospel.

Listen, anything that an unsaved person can imitate cannot be used as

"proof" that someone is saved. Can an unsaved person change? Yes. Can an unsaved person love, do good works and live the Christian life? Yes. So those things cannot be used to "prove" that anyone is saved. The only "proof" that you are saved is the blessed presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us."**

That is something that only YOU can determine, which is what the epistle of 1st John is about (1st John 5:13).

The simple answer given in Acts 16:31 to the question in Acts 16:30 about how to be saved, is simply to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! No mention is made about forsaking a sinful life. No requirement is given about the necessity of a change of behavior down the road. It is so easy for preachers to get caught between grace and works. The churches today are full of false teachings on what a person must do to get to Heaven. I adamantly reject any teaching that even mentions a change of behavior with God's simple plan of salvation!!!

Again, the Word of God doesn't make an issue of repentance to be saved, so why should we? Whatever *change of mind* (repentance) is necessary to be saved is automatically included in believing for the sinner that comes to Christ. The ONLY requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life is that you admit you are a sinner. No intent to reform is necessary, which would be equivalent to paying a toll to enter into God's Kingdom. Sorrow for sin is penitence, not repentance. To make a mend is penance, not repentance. To turn from sin is reformation, not repentance. All that God requires to be saved is repentance (a change of mind), which compels a man to believe the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Repentance facilitates believing. Repentance and faith are inseparable, two parts of one action of believing the Gospel to be saved. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed.

I reject the idea that it is even possible to believe without repenting. Some preachers claim that if a person professes faith in Christ, but are still living in immorality, that they never repented

of their sins and are not saved. That is another gospel. The truth is that it is possible to follow Christ, live the Christian life, join a Christian organization, or adopt a Christian culture, and still be lost. We see this evidenced in Matthew 7:21-23. They did many wonderful works in Jesus' name. They preached in Jesus' name. They even called Jesus "

Lord,

"

but Christ denied knowing them, calling them workers of iniquity. The Lord tells us the reason why in Matthew 7:21, because they failed to do the Father's will. John 6:40 teaches that the Father's will is to BELIEVE ON CHRIST!!!

Dear friend, you can follow Jesus, serve Jesus, love Jesus and talk about Jesus all you want, but you will never be born-again until you cease from your own works and wholly TRUST JESUS. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. "** So when we witness to people, we should simply make sure that they understand they are a guilty sinner in God's sight, under the condemnation of God's law. We should explain that there is a penalty for sin, which is eternity in the fires of Hell. Never withhold the reality of Hell from people when you witness to them. But we must be VERY careful to never give the wrong impression that their behavior must change to be saved.

I love what Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) said:

> "In all that I have written I have failed completely to express what was surging up in my soul if I have given anyone the impression that I think of repentance as something meritorious which must be produced in man by self-effort ere he is fit to come to God for salvation." —Dr. Harry Ironside, a quote from chapter 16, [2]THE PREACHING THAT PRODUCES REPENTANCE, from his timeless classic book, [3]EXCEPT YE REPENT.

I agree 100 %! The entire concept of Lordship Salvation is based in self-righteousness. The concept of wrong repentance is rooted in self-righteousness. Never, ever, accept the teaching that repentance means anything more than a simple *change of mind*. That may not settle right with you dear friend, but it is God's Word. The Lord in His infinite wisdom intentionally chose *[4]metanoia* (a Greek noun that means "a change of mind"). If God wanted to use a different word that included a change of behavior, then He would have chose a different word. Think about that! Why do so many preachers ADD meaning to the word metanoia?

I did an internet search to see if I could find out why preachers add extra meaning to repentance as "

a change of mind.

" The hardcore Lordship salvation website GotQuestions.org came up first. This is the heresy that they teach:

> When a repentant person changes his mind about sin, that change of mind naturally leads to a turning from sin. Sin is no longer desirable or fun, because sin brings condemnation. The repentant sinner begins to abhor his past misdeeds. And he begins to seek ways to amend his behavior (see Luke 19:8). So, ultimately, the result of the change of mind about sin is good deeds. The sinner turns away from sin toward faith in the Savior, and that faith is shown in action (see James 2:17).
>
> SOURCE:
>
> [5]https://www.gotquestions.org/repentance-change-mind-turn-sin.html

That is an ASSUMPTION! They are perverting the Bible meaning of *repentance* based upon their own flawed human understanding and not Scripture. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught that repentance (a change of mind) *naturally* leads to a turning from sin!!! This is human reformation and not the work of the Holy Spirit. In true salvation the sinner has zero power to turn away from their sins. It is the power of Christ in the life of a born-again believer that enables us to turn away from sin (Galatians 2:20). In other words, God saves us and the Holy Spirit changes us. This is the fruit of the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

The horrible preceding quote from GotQuestions.org attributes all of the changes in a believer's life to SELF, and not the Holy Spirit. According to their flawed reasoning, all of the changes in a believer's life has its origin in repentance; but the Bible teaches that a believer is transformed by the renewing of our mind (Romans 12:1-2). John 17:17 teaches that the believer is sanctified by the Word of God, the truth. I completely reject the heretical idea that the change of mind which is necessary to believe the Gospel, somehow perpetuates into a change of behavior, so that if someone's behavior hasn't change they aren't really saved.

Friend, if you don't have the Holy Spirit you're not saved. That is the truth! **Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now *if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his*. "** I hope you see the big difference between the manmade changes that false teachers require, versus the changes which the Holy Spirit produces in the believer. No pastor should ever teach people that repentance is anything more than a simple *change of mind*. For to do so is to corrupt the Word of God. No mention of changing one's behavior ought ever be mentioned with repentance. God doesn't, so why should we? Where the Bible is silent we should be silent.

I love what Mario Cuomo, the governor of New York said: "Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but nobody has a right to their own facts." Yes Sir! The FACT of the matter is that repentance in the Bible concerning salvation is simply "a change of mind."

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-bible-teaches-easy-believism.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
5. https://www.gotquestions.org/repentance-change-mind-turn-sin.html

---

2.8.37 A Closer Look At The Pre-Wrath Rapture (2021-08-27 00:51)

1st Thessalonians 4:13-18, "But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. Wherefore comfort one another with these words."

This helpful writing in defense of a PreTribulation Rapture is authored by by Joshua Toupos:

PRE-WRATH RAPTURE PRINCIPALITY DECALOG

3588

10 Reasons Pre-Wrath Rapture doesn't Work:

1. The Rapture is no longer a surprise event. It sets up a false construct that certain signs and events must precede the Rapture which collides with Jesus saying the timing of this nanosecond event, is known only by the Father.

2. We become the thief stealing Immanency from the Lord. Just like if the law, then no longer grace, rendering it null and void, then if Antichrist must come first, then no longer Immanence and no need to be watchful, rendering immanence null and void.

3. It's no longer as in the days of Noah (was Noah rescued mid-40 days? Did even one drop of rainfall on him?). We tend to emphasize that wicked state of mankind on the earth in this Scripture. But there is something else that is very profound going on. Noah built the Ark, but he did not determine the timing, nor was it even him who shut the door and sealed it (Genesis 7:16). It was God alone. But it is a perfect Scripture to use it to defend the Immanent Pre-tribulation Rapture as in the days of Noah when God decides the timing and he shuts the door of the Rapture Ark to keep he and his family safe from judgment on all the earth for 40 days and nights that it rained and 150 days that the Flood remained on the earth! But Noah and his family were also safe from all of the wicked mankind on the earth while it was raining up to the point the Flood waters drown them all. Remember, the Ark sat there for 7 days before even one drop of rain began to fall! And note further that the Lord gives precise days and time frames, just like he tells us he will do in the Tribulation. He is consistent.

4. They redefine Tribulation and/or its duration "Day of the Lord" and "wrath of God" and "one week" of years. Prewrath divides the Tribulation into 3 parts vs. only two reminds me of false teachers like Carl Jung who turn the Trinity into Quaternity, and Roman Catholicism doing the same by adding Mary as a Co-Redemptrix. Two halves is what Scripture describes. Three-thirds is found nowhere in Daniel or Revelation…a pure invention and vain imagination private interpretation on the part of Marvin Rosenthal and Robert Van Kampen. Isn't that vain strongholds of imagination, myth, so-called science, and numerology condemned in Scripture?

Pre-Wrath disciples hang their hat on 2 Thess 2:3 that the Rapture can't happen until first the man of lawlessness is revealed. But what struck me like lightning was Daniel's 9:27: "And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week…" This is SEISMIC because a week is the entire 7 years. So this means that the Antichrist is already revealed by the very first day at the very beginning of the 7 Years of Tribulation. The Antichrist signs the peace treaty at the very beginning of the Tribulation (the very beginning of the 70th week) according to Daniel 9:27. A week is the entire 7 years. The Antichrist was already revealed before the beginning of the 70th week. It's like Biden was known (revealed) long before he even ran for President. It's just that the beginning of the 70th week is when he signs the peace treaty with Israel. And peace treaties don't just pop instantly out of thin air, they require weeks if not years to negotiate and plan. The signing is to just confirm it and launch it. But even if the Rapture can't happen until after the beginning of the 70th week, it would logically follow that the Rapture could happen right after the signing and not have to wait for 3/4 of the Tribulation! Prewrath followers have redefined the Day of the Lord confined to a period supported nowhere in Scripture. Peter described that Day of the Lord as a day and time when a new heavens and earth are created in 2 Peter 3:10. But that does not occur until the end of the Millennium, a thousand years after the entire 7 years of Tribulation. So are we then going to say there was never any Day of the Lord prior to that? On top of that if you follow Rosenthal's reasoning

the Day of the Lord is confined only to a brief period after the Great Tribulation (in his mind) of the first half of the second half the entire Tribulation 70th Week of Daniel. And if this is what Peter means, Pretribulationalist couldn't be right either, because using that logic (like there was no other "first resurrection," because the day of the Lord could not cover any of the seven years of Tribulation because the Day of the Lord couldn't have happened until the New Heavens and earth are created. But of course, we know that the Day of the Lord covers both the entire Tribulation period as well as the Lord creating a New Heavens and Earth!

5. Apostasia means departure and Paul defines it as an event, not a process. Yes, it can mean both a physical and spiritual departure. But the Day of the Lord is distinct from Last Days which is plural for the meaning of spiritual apostasy. But the context in 2 Thess. 2:3 is a singular day that launches the Day of the Lord which is 7 years of days or approximately 7 times 360 days. So Prewrath Rapture dictates and confines Christ the Groom to 630 days out of two thousand years without authority to do so! Instant means it begins as a physical departure and is instantaneous (twinkling of an eye). When was Paul was abandoned there was both physical departure and spiritual departure. Falling away is a process not just during the Tribulation, but the entire two thousand years of the church. There is no surprise in that.

6. Marvin Rosenthal calls Michael the Archangel the Restrainer. This too is highly improbable if not impossible because Jude tells us that he would not even contest with Satan over the body of Moses. Note in the passage in the passage in Jude, that it was not just over the body of Moses that Michael would not get entangled with Satan, where it states: "he did not presume to pronounce a blasphemous judgment against Satan." But this a more generalized statement proving where not even angels dare to tread! What to do with the body of Moses pales in comparison to an all-out war with Satan. So don't you think if Michael is named in such relatively insignificant matter as what to do with Moses's body that something as cataclysmic and apocalyptic as the Global final world war that Michael's name would be named? And wouldn't go to war with him and his Antichrist on earth be engaging in a judgment in which most of the entire Book of Revelation is pronouncing judgments? And Yes God does send other angels to exercise judgment, but if this were Michael, wouldn't he be named (and not presumed that it is him)? And note it is not war against Satan or judgment on Satan, but only judgments on men that angels conduct. And note who it is that ultimately does judge the Antichrist and Satan? The Lord himself! Yes Michael fought Satan in Heaven where Satan lost, and he will again defend Israel in the Tribulation, but there is no Scripture to support his fighting for the Church on earth, or for that matter even fighting to defend Gentiles who become saints. Michael's defined actions are only defensive (not offensive) and protecting, similar to the cherubim guarding the Garden of Eden from the entrance with a sword! Plus Jesus said in Mark 13:32 and Matthew 24:36, that this time not known by ANYONE, not even the Angels even in Heaven. But if even Michael is clueless, and is the restrainer, how will he even know when to initiate his restraint on the earth? And don't forget that this restraint has been going on since [1]Creation. So we are left with whom do I believe Rosenthal or Jesus? I think I will take Jesus!

7. Renders Satan's wrath greater than the wrath of God. Impossible because Satan is not omniscient or omnipotent which God alone is. No contest. The notion that Satan's wrath could trump God's wrath is farcical and mocks God, who will not be mocked as well as a reproach on Christ's own words!

8. The Rapture is when Christ the Groom will snatch up his Bride to be (now his fiancé who is the Church to whom he is betrothed). I wrestled and agonized the

last few days because I love my brothers in Christ who subscribe to Prewrath Rapture, and the pain is spiritually excruciating that we are not in unity on this. Part of me even doubted I was right. Then a Providential event happened that sealed the deal for me, which became a living parable. A real-life recent parable: A daughter's boyfriend of five years came to the father and asked him if he, as the father would give permission to him to ask her for her hand in marriage and become engaged whom he said he loved. They are both Christians and the father considered him a potential son-in-law of the ages and already like a member of the family. So of course the father said yes! But it was ultimately his decision as the groom when to ask her and when they mutually set the date of their marriage. We don't know the day or the hour when he will literally ask her. The father would never dream of tampering with or forcing the marriage or the time of the marriage. But then it struck me, that this is precisely what Rosenthal and Pre-Wrath Rapture disciples are doing with the timing of when Christ the Groom can take up his Bride, virtually handcuffing the time frame when Christ is allowing to take up his Bride in the two thousand year history of the church. We champion Immanency for Christ's Return. It is also Immanency for the Day of the Lord and simultaneous! But it is immanency in one more colossal way, and that it is the Immanency of Christ the Groom taking up his Purchased Bride (who purchased the Bride, alone decides when to obtain her)!!! Is this timing today the Lord's or what? I know that Paul's command to not let the marriage be defiled is talking about a literal husband and wife marriage. But I think one could argue that we can't defile the Marriage Supper of the Lamb either by dictating to Christ the Groom when he must get married and barring it anytime before the Tribulation.

I was also just struck like lightning with one more thing regarding the Bridegroom Christ and Bride of Christ (the Church) and that is the Bridegroom Parable as the irrefutable proof that Pre-Wrath = The Foolish Virgins! If Mid-Trib or PreWrath Rapture has any logic or credibility, they would have to think there is no reason to be watchful for Pre-Trib because they think Immanence is impossible. If they are not watchful at all they could simply wait it out until all of the signs and at least half of the 7 year Tribulation has already taken place. If they are here during the first half of the Tribulation they think they can fill their lamps anytime up to ¾ of the Tribulation, thinking they have plenty of time to fill their lamps because Rosenthal says Christ the Groom can't come any day or hour. Therefore, if I had any doubts that Prewrath Rapture is fraudulent, they are now vaporized! "The Bridegroom does not consummate the Marriage until the Bridegroom decides!"

Here is the Bridegroom Parable in Scripture:◄ Matthew 25 ► The Parable of the Ten Virgins

> 1"Then the kingdom of heaven will be like ten virgins who took their lamps and went to meet the bridegroom. 2Five of them were foolish, and five were wise. 3For when the foolish took their lamps, they took no oil with them, 4 but the wise took flasks of oil with their lamps. 5 As the bridegroom was delayed, they all became drowsy and slept. 6 But at midnight there was a cry, 'Here is the bridegroom! Come out to meet him.'7 Then all those virgins rose and trimmed their lamps. 8 And the foolish said to the wise, 'Give us some of your oil, for our lamps are going out.' 9 But the wise answered, saying, 'Since there will not be enough for us and for you, go rather to the dealers and buy for yourselves.' 10 And while they were going to buy, the bridegroom came, and those who were ready went in with him to the marriage feast, and the door was shut. 11 Afterward the other virgins came also, saying, 'Lord, lord, open to us.' 12 But he answered, 'Truly, I say to you, I do not know you.'13 Watch therefore, for you know neither the day nor the hour." Matthew 25:1-13 ESV

9. Peace and Safety precedes the entire Tribulation, not the first 3/4 of the Tribulation. Surely the biblical detailed description of the first half or first 3/4 of the 7 years of the Tribulation can't be the whole earth is living in peace and safety.

10. Equating Revelation 20 First Resurrection with Rapture would then have to mean Christ was not the First Resurrection. Also, the true Rapture requires the inclusion of we who are alive. Prewrath Rapture could not include the martyrs in the Tribulation because none of them were resurrected until the END of the entire 7 years (week of Daniel). But if that's true then Post Tribulation Rapture would have to be the correct view and sequence, not Prewrath Rapture. The First Resurrection in Rev. 20 therefore cannot be the very first resurrection in history. John is using "first" to contrast it with the last (or second) resurrection of the wicked, otherwise, it makes no sense! It is first (collectively of all the righteous) in a sequence of two in that grand scale of history. It is first and last in sequence, the second resurrection being collectively all of the wicked. We are part of the first resurrection by because the second death has no power over us.

Dr. Andy Woods captures it well with this statement:

> "I will just add three little things.
>
> First, the first resurrection concerns only the dead. Look at the language carefully in Revelation 20:4–5 and Daniel 12:2. The rapture, by contrast, doesn't just concern the dead in Christ but also those that are alive on the earth at the time (1 Thess. 4:17).
>
> Second, if the first resurrection is the first resurrection ever not only could there have not been a pre-trib. rapture but neither could there be a pre-wrath, mid trib., or post trib. rapture either. Beyond that, there couldn't even have been a resurrection of Jesus from the dead, which is obviously problematic in light of 1 Cor. 15: 14.
>
> Third, the number "first" in first resurrection (Rev. 20:4-5) is simply distinguishing that resurrection from the resurrection of the unsaved at the end of the thousand years. It's not talking about the first one ever in human history. If so, then Christ has not been raised!"

I would just add that the Tribulation Martyrs and the OT Saints were not part of the Church and therefore not part of the Rapture. However, they became included (fellow participants) in the totality of the First Resurrection when God raised them up to reign with us for the entire Millennium.

Here are two of the best refutations I have ever heard and seen in 50 years on Pre-Wrath Rapture by Pastor Andy Woods. The first video is:



Rapture or Apostasy in II Thessalonians 2

The second video is:



Explaining & Refuting Pre-Wrath, Daniel 9:2

[2]READ MORE

1. https://amos37.com/creation/
2. https://amos37.com/pre-wrath-rapture-principality-decalog/

2.8.38 A Problem I See With Fundamentalists Today (2021-08-29 10:26)

Matthew 13:13-15, “

Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

For this people’s heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

”

Sometimes people only hear what they want to hear. I remember a humorous incident many years ago at a former job. I was walking with a co-worker toward the lunch room and a pretty woman passed by walking the other direction. My co-worker said to her, “Hi.” She totally ignored him. So as he walked away he blurted out the “B word” for a female dog. She immediately replied with anger: “What did you say to me?” He responded, “I said ’Hi’.” He was telling the truth, he had said “Hi” to her but she ignored him. She just chose to hear only what she wanted to hear.

Now, although I don’t think he should have called her a female dog, it does well illustrate a big problem in churches that I see today. People only hear what they want to hear. Or better said, people only respond to what they choose to act upon. It has been rightly said that the smallest Bible in the world is the one that we live. If you think about that statement it is sadly true! Our biggest problem as fundamentalist Baptist Christians is that we often fail to live what we know. We are often guilty of selective hearing.

I just got a tornado warning on my mobile phone for the Pensacola area. That means a tornado has been spotted in the area.

It is 8:45 am.

The warning told me to go into a basement, but the hotel doesn’t have a basement! What do I do? What do I do? It is amazing how many decisions we make each day without even realizing it. I think I’ll just keep writing my blog and take my chances.

Let me make a practical application of the truth I am wanting to convey to you today. I recently met Pastor Jeff Redlin. He is the senior pastor of Campus Church in Pensacola. For those who know me, you know that I don’t bite my tongue, I speak my mind. I do mention the names of people. Most preachers avoid naming names so as to not offend people. My humble opinion is that mentioning names gets my point across much more effectively. People tend to sit up and pay attention much more when you use names!

I told pastor Redlin that I had moved 9,000 miles from Guam to Pensacola and am having a hard time. I told him that my neck hurts badly all the time. I told him that my doctor reduced my pain medications by more than half, causing more neck pain. I told him that I was living out of a suitcase in cheap hotel. I also told him that I was divorced and hoping to find a wife at Campus Church. Who could blame a guy for that? Pastor Redlin ignored me for 10 days when I emailed him.

I didn’t want to jump to any conclusions so I went to speak with him after the Sunday morning service. When he brushed me off I then knew that he had ignored my email, and it hurt my feelings. So I wrote to him the next day and told him that he “

made me feel like garbage.

” I was disappointed in him further when he had only heard what he wanted to hear. He never once expressed any sympathy or empathy for my suffering and loss. Pastor Redlin never once offered to pray with me. He never once said a word of encouragement. In a very immature and shallow manner, he berated me for seeking a wife at his church. He was offended that I had said he

“

made me feel like garbage.

”

In hindsight, I am not impressed with Jeff Redlin at all. I do think highly of pastors in general, but I know when someday doesn’t care, and Pastor Redlin doesn’t care. He is guilty of selectively caring about people. This doesn’t surprise me because it has been the greatest sin of the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp for generations, staying neutral in the things of God. Pastor Jack Hyles said it best:

> **“God has a special rebuke, again and again and again in the Bible, toward those people who keep their neutrality in the work of God!”** —SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great MP3 sermon, “[1]Where Were You In The Battle?”

I am so sick and tired of fundamentalist Baptists who refuse to fight in the battle today! PCC refuses to fight! Please [2]take a look at the Satanic Calvinist doctrine being preached at Bob Jones University today by their damnable president, Dr. Steve Pettit! That is the Devil’s lie of “Lordship”

salvation! According to Steve Pettit you cannot just say that you’ve accepted Christ and

“

know

”

that you are eternally secure in God’s promise of salvation. Dr. Pettit errantly preaches that you won’t know for certain that you have made it to Heaven until you finally get there! That is the lie of Calvinism, aka, the heresy called: The Perseverance Of The Saints.

I believe what Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) believed—in the perseverance of the in-dwelling Holy Spirit, not the perseverance of the saints. I believe in the PRESERVATION OF THE SAINTS. Amen! Steve Pettit is an unsaved damnable false teacher! Anybody who denies the immediate new birth is a liar! You CAN in fact get saved and write your name, date and place you were born-again in your Bible, and you CAN live like the Devil for the rest of your life and still KNOW that you are going to Heaven as God’s redeemed child. That is why eternal life is a free gift (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). God doesn’t want us to continue in sin (Romans 3:31), but when we do sin God’s saving grace will abound (Romans 5:20).

Having said that, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is eerily silent about the wickedness at Bob Jones University that I just shared with you. Unlike Jeff Redlin and the rest of the PCC camp, I am not a coward! It disturbs me that fundamentalist Christians today only see what they want to see. I have been attending the Campus Church. They have about 10,000 members. They have a gigantic magnificent building. They have first-class music. The pulpit sermons are dry at best and lack fiery preaching! Sadly, Campus Church does not stand! They refuse to cry aloud against the false teachers in the Bob Jones University camp!

What saith the Scripture? **Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you*that ye should earnestly contend for the faith* which was once delivered unto the saints." Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."** How many Christians contend for the faith today? I have rebuked numerous pastors sharply in private, but they were arrogant and some forced me out of their church, as did the ungodly corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for seven years (2014-2021). It is wickedness!!!

All across the world today, especially the source in the United States, "

Lordship

" salvation is being taught and preached in churches, Bible colleges and religious organizations. And sadly, among the Bible colleges and churches which don't teach it, they refuse to expose the bad ones that do. Consequently, the heresy of Lordship Salvation has spread like a California wildfire, burning down people's lives and sending them to an eternal doom in the Lake of Fire.

It is a big deal folks! We have no right to only hear what we want to hear. I have been attending the Campus Church for a couple months and haven't heard one word spoken against anything! They don't preach, they give speeches. They don't stand, they go along with the trend. I dare them to prove me wrong!

Pastor Redlin only heard what he wanted to hear when I emailed him. All he focused on was that I told him that he'd

"

made me feel like garbage,

" and he sure did. You'd think he would have apologized and left it at that, but he didn't. He made excuses and rebuked me for seeking a wife at church. Kindly said, Jeff Redlin has a problem and needs to learn how to treat people better.

He didn't want to hear that I was sleeping in my car at Wal-Mart's parking lot when I told him at the 4th of July picnic in 2021. That was my first day at Campus Church. I'll never forget the startled look on his face when I told him I was sleeping in Wal-Mart's parking lot, and how he got away from me as fast as he could, lest he need to help a hurting homeless brother. **1st John 3:17, "But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?"** How sad. God knows that I wasn't asked for Pastor Redlin's help. At the time I didn't even know who he was. I was simply sharing with him my burden. But Pastor Redlin's response was pathetic. He didn't want to help. First impressions are lasting impressions. That

"Oh no, he might want my help, so I better walk away quickly

" attitude is exactly what is wrong with the entire PCC camp today!!!

I recently noticed that student's from BJU and PCC compete in intercollege sports. That bothers me folks! BJU's female basketball team "The Bruins" compete against PCC's female team "The Eagles." These Bible colleges play sports together, hobnob and rub shoulders together in fellowship, while PCC never speaks a word of rebuke against the Lordship Salvation and corrupt Devil's Bible revisions at BJU. I am sick and tired of bad pastors criticizing and dismissing the life's work of Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) because of his two divorces and problematic life.

Having said that, I don't agree one bit with [3]Dr. Ruckman's heresy that Old Testament saints were saved by works. Salvation has always been by faith alone in Christ (Acts 10:43). But Dr. Ruckman has done the Christian world a great service by providing us with a defense of the King James Bible. [4]Pastor Ruckman correctly identified Bob Jones University as the Alexandrian cult. In fact, [5]he called them cult headquarters! Nothing is destroying churches today like the Devil's perverse Bible revisions. Words matter to architects, bankers, lawyers, businessmen, politicians, scientists and in every contract that we sign; yet today's lame brain pastors and Bible college professors would have us to believe that words don't really matter to God. Wake up folks! Wake the hell up! It's time to smell the coffee and get out of your slumber.

We've got a big problem in our churches and religious institutions today. People just don't care anymore about the things they ought to care about. We're all guilty at times of only hearing what we want to hear, instead of paying attention to the little details. Right doctrine matters! People matter! Pastor Jeff Redlin horribly made me feel like garbage as a divorced person. Sadly, he is okay with that and doesn't care. There is something wrong with a pastor who doesn't even bother to comfort a hurting man. Even after I poured out my heart in a lengthy email, telling him kindly about my long battle with neck pain, he didn't care. I even sent him photos of my x-ray, MRI and a thermal scan of my neck, so he could see my suffering.

Do you know that Pastor Jeff Redlin didn't even bother to respond?

It is sad but true!

He is the senior pastor at Campus Church! The guy could of at least wrote back and said,

"We love you at Campus Church David. I'm sorry for your pain and loss. I just prayed for you. God still has a purpose for your life and we hope you will serve the Lord with us here at Campus Church. Lord willing, we look forward to seeing you Sunday." I would have been happy with that. He just blew me off. I spent two hours composing my e-mail to him. He's probably make some excuse that he is busy. Remember, I already told him a few days earlier that he made me feel like garbage! If somebody told you that you made them feel like garbage, would you ignore them? Yes, you would if you don't care. Today's pastors are pathetic!!!

I see a big problem in our fundamentalist institutions today, which is that professed Christians don't care. Pastors have become mere employees. Bible colleges are merely about academics. All across America we've got Bible college graduates, academic types, who woefully lack compassion for hurting people. I even told Pastor Redlin that sometimes hurting people just want to know that somebody cares, yet he didn't care. I told him that people just want to be loved, but there was no love from him. Perhaps he has no love to give, because he has no true walk with God. The Lord will be his judge, not me.

I've heard Redlin speak of God's love from the pulpit, and emphasize the importance that all of God's children love others, even those people who dress talk and think differently than we do. I couldn't agree more! Yet, why didn't he apply his preaching to himself when it came to me? Why wouldn't he show me God's love? Why didn't he care about me as a hurting human being? Pastor Redlin said that someone sent him my ministry websites. He had nothing good to say about my life's work, not one kind or encouraging word! That speaks volumes about his phoniness as a pastor. All he had to say was a word of criticism. He said that him and his clergy associates noticed that I find "weaknesses in pastors." I replied that what he calls "weakness" is actually hardcore damnable heresy and wickedness. Pastor John MacArthur does not have a "weakness" in teaching "

Lordship

"

Salvation, he is a damnable false teacher who needs to be exposed. The PCC camp refuses to stand. That is not a "weakness," it is WICKEDNESS!!!

PCC is like a man who knows that his neighbour is committing a crime, but looks the other way. They don't want to get involved. They don't want to make enemies or become controversial. That is why PCC is growing massively today in popularity, because it is all good and no bad. They want to serve God and mind their own business. The problem is that no man is an island to himself. Everything that we say and do in some manner affects other people. PCC allows their students to compete in sports with apostate institutions like Bob Jones University (BLU), but they refuse to expose their false teaching. In so doing they are guilty of being partakers of their evil deeds at Bob Jones. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

What really irritates me is that the pastors of Campus Church look down their Pharisaical noses on my website ministry. Pastor Redlin had nothing good to say about my 19 years of hard work. That tells me that the ungodly PCC attitude of isolationism causes them to resent and even condemn faithful preachers like me who STAND. Shame on the pastors of Campus Church and the entire PCC camp! Truth matters! Right doctrine matters! Ironically they would be the first people to agree with those exclamatory statements. Yet, their actions deny their words, because if truth really mattered then today's pastors would cry aloud against the false teachings which are prevalent in churches and Bible colleges today.

Please understand that I am not saying the PCC camp hasn't been a blessing, it has. Millions of people have been saved, lives changed and churches built by their faithful work. But they need to do much better! What about the millions of people who are dying in their sins and going to Hell, because Pastor John MacArthur and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam lied to them? Ladies and gentlemen, we've got multiple plans of salvation circulating in our churches and Bible colleges today. I am *rebuking them sharply that they may be sound in the faith*, just as Titus 1:13 commands me to do! Sadly, my preaching has fallen on deaf ears! The [6]Bob Jones University crowd are full of hubris and arrogance, subverted of themselves.

I once watched a very interesting 12-hour documentary by historian film producer, Ken Burns, on '[7]The American Civil War.' It is heartbreaking history! I just heard a quote in the film by President Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865) that caught my attention:

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because *both* the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy claimed to be doing "God's will" in fighting The Civil War (1860-1965). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing "God's will." As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties, who are warring against each other, claiming to be doing God's will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

The *Free Grace* crowd (Harry Ironside, Jack Hyles, Curtis Hutson, Max Younce, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Steven Anderson, myself, et cetera) believe that you can be eternally saved without giving up any sins; but the *Lordship Salvation* crowd (John MacArthur, Bob Jones University, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Billy Graham, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, John Piper, Adrian Rogers, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, et cetera) teach that you cannot be saved unless you repent by turn away from your sinning. For example: here is what Ray Comfort preaches...

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? **That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' *and then LIVING A LIFESTYLE* that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, *it's a continual thing!* God, 'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude!** And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added] [8]SOURCE

That is [9]also what Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) perversely teaches to their 2,600 students at BJU. It is wickedness!!! Why doesn't the PCC camp expose them? Why don't they care? Why do they allow their students to play sports together? Do you see friend how messed up our churches and Bible colleges are today? We say that truth matters, but our behavior says they we really don't believe that! If truth mattered, then PCC would rebuke the Bob Jones crowd and have nothing to do with them. It is apostasy!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereWereYouDuringTheBattle1996.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/habakkuk_said_salvation_is_by_faith.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://www.pbs.org/kenburns/civil-war
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.8.39 Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Chapel Sayings (2021-08-30 00:30)

Proverbs 13:20, "He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed."

I love that Bible verse from Proverbs 13:20. There's an old adage attributed to Benjamin Franklin that goes: "He that lieth down with dogs shall rise up with fleas." In other words, if one spends time with bad people, one will suffer in some way (often by becoming like said associates). Be careful who you choose as friends!

The great (or bad) thing is that you don't have to personally meet and hang around somebody to become like them. Case in point is Jesus Christ. As God's children we trust, love, know and follow Jesus, but we have never actually met Him. ...

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto**

praise and honour and glory at the appearing of *Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing*, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."

That is so awesome! The Bible acknowledges that we are trusting in a Savior we have never met. Did you know that we get a special blessing for that? **John 20:29, "Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: *blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed*."** Wow! I am glad that I can prove my love for the Father and His only begotten Son by believing (having faith) even when I cannot see Him.

Repeatedly in the Holy Bible we read about the person with a wise *tongue*, or the *lips* of the wise. **Proverbs 15:2, "*The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright*: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness." Proverbs 15:7, "*The lips of the wise disperse knowledge*: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so." Proverbs 16:23, "The *heart of the wise* teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips." Proverbs 18:15, "The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and *the ear of the wise* seeketh knowledge."**

Having said all that, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was a godly and wise man. Here are a bunch of his wise, Chapel Sayings:

- It is a sin to do less than your best.
- The door to the room of success swings on the hinges of opposition.
- The acid test of our love for God is obedience to His Word.
- Trust God as if it all depends upon Him, and work as if it all depends upon you.
- The test of your character is what it takes to stop you.
- The greatest ability is dependability.
- The two biggest little words in the English language are the two little words "do right."
- It is one thing to know there is a God; it's another thing to know the God that is.
- A man is a fool who leans on the arm of flesh when he can be supported by the arm of Omnipotence.
- What you love and what you hate reveal what you are.
- Jesus never taught men how to make a living; He taught men how to live.
- Do not ask God to give you a light burden; ask Him to give you strong shoulders to carry a heavy burden.
- It is better to die for something than to live for nothing.
- A Christian does good deeds, but just doing good deeds does not make a man a Christian.
- Your character is what God knows you to be; your reputation is what men think you are.

- You and God make a majority in your community.
- True success is finding God’s will for your life and doing it. Being faithful is being successful.
- It is never right to do wrong in order to get a chance to do right.
- Jesus said that He would be in the midst of two or three gathered in His name, but this does not mean that our Lord does not like to have a larger crowd.
- It is no disgrace to fail; it is a disgrace to do less than your best to keep from failing.
- The religions of the world say, "do and live." The religion of the Bible says, "live and do."
- God will not do for you what He has given you strength to do for yourself.
- Dying men have said, "I am sorry I have been an atheist, an infidel, an agnostic, a skeptic, or a sinner"; but no man ever said with his last breath, "I am sorry I have lived a Christian life."
- The drunkard in the ditch has gone to the dogs. According to the Bible, the self-righteous man who thinks he doesn’t need God has gone to the Devil.
- When I was fourteen years old, I knelt by my dying mother’s bed. She smiled at me through the death shadow on her face and said she was going Home. She asked me to meet her in Heaven, and I gave her my promise. Her body sleeps in a lonely cemetery in the state of Alabama. As I have sat by her grave and listened to a funeral dirge played by the wind in the pine trees nearby, I have said, "Mother, I will see you again someday."
- Some people say I am dreaming. If I am, don’t wake me. If this world were all, I would want my Christian faith. My faith hangs a rainbow of hope over the dust of my beloved ones and kindles a smile on the brow of my bereavement. This world is not all. There is a God. There is a Heaven. There is a Hell. I am playing a safe game. If there were only one world, I have already won. Since there is an afterlife, I win for two worlds. You don’t have to take any chances with your soul. Don’ take any.

[1]



Evangelist Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968)

It is a shame and tragic that Bob Jones University (BJU) today has 100 % departed from the godly beliefs and convictions of its founder in 1927. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. would have took a stick of dynamite and [2]blown Bob Jones College to smithereens today, and he said so himself in 1945! Today's preachers don't stand anymore. The love of money has caused them to dip their sails, refrain from offending peers in the clergy, and letting the world go to Hell. Praise God for fiery preachers like Bob Jones Sr. who exposed infidels like Dr. John MacArthur, Pastor Marty Herron and Evangelist Ray Comfort! Right doctrine matters!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEieFzZKygOjWR9yPZqWHrOXKO1doEaoOfrTFitmUGoIYn19QuynAdjL3tQb-mfdZ2BRnChjHT-SBRGVVJRZGZfMJh4pCvicYDZAs2V
2. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4

2.8.40 I Never Knew What To Give My Dad On Father's Day (2021-08-30 17:35)

Psalms 147:10-11, "

He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

***The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy*."**

Hebrews 11:6, "

***But without faith it is impossible to please him*: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.**

" Proverbs 23:26,

"

***My son, give me thine heart*, and let thine eyes observe my ways.**

"

As an adult I often had difficulty deciding what to get my earthly father on Father's Day. My father had enough money to buy whatever he wanted. So what do you get the guy who has everything? So I would get out my crayons and colored felt-tip pens (yes, even as an adult) and I would take the time to make a handmade card for my Dad. I wanted to give him something that money couldn't buy.

Now I find myself as a child of God asking the same question—What can I give my heavenly Father? God can do anything (omnipotent), go everywhere (omnipresent) and He knows everything (Omniscient). What can a clump of clay from the earth give to His Maker to please him? We have many indications in the Word of God what makes God happy.

Hebrews 11:6, "

But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

" We know without any question that FAITH pleases God!

Psalms 147:10-11, "He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man. *The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in*

***those that hope in his mercy*.”** God loves to forgive people! That’s the whole reason why God sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on the cross for our sins. **2nd Peter 3:9, “The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance*.” Proverbs 19:11, “The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and *it is his glory to pass over a transgression*.”** The Lord loves to forgive! God created man in His own image, not just His physical appearance but also in our soul and spirit.

The dearest thing to the heart of God is soulwinning! From the blood sacrifice of Abel in Genesis to the saints of Revelation whose robes are washed in the blood of the Lamb, the great theme of the Holy Bible is the salvation of humanity. God desires for **“ ALL**

” to come to repentance, that is to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9).

Obedience pleases God! The first thing that every person must do to please God is to get saved by trusting in His Son Jesus. You can spend your life doing many wonderful works in Jesus’ name, and preach in Jesus’ name, and follow Jesus calling Him

“

Lord, Lord,

” but none of that will please God if you are not resting 100 % in Jesus because of what He did to pay for your sins. **John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.**

” Faith alone in Jesus Christ pleases God.

Soulwinning Makes God Our Heavenly Father Happy

Now what about God’s children? That is the $64,000 question. What does a redeemed child of God give to our heavenly Father to make Him happy. Dear friend, nothing makes God any happier than preaching the Gospel. **Luke 15:10, “Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.”** Every time someone receives Jesus Christ as their personal Savior, Heaven throws a party! God rejoices with the saints in the presence of the angels. I think the reason why the Bible says there is rejoicing **“in the presence of the angels”** is because redemption is a human experience. The angels were not redeemed by the blood of the Lamb.

Dear friend, do you have any idea how fortunate we are to be humans? Christ didn’t die for the angels. God created the angels to serve Him and us. That is why we read the precious words in **Matthew 18:6 and 10, “But whoso shall offend one of *these little ones which believe in me*, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. ...**

Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, *That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven*.

”

Psalms 34:7, “ The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.”

This passage speaks of Christian believers. We are the *little ones* (God’s children) who BELIEVE in Christ. The Bible warns everyone not to do evil against any child of God, because

THEIR ANGELS (at least two guardian angels) DO ALWAYS BEHOLD THE FACE OF THE FATHER. The angels know their place. 24-hours a day our guardian angels stand alert waiting for God's next order concerning us. I do not find any teachings in the Bible about angels needing sleep or rest. I think that are awake all the time. I am greatly comforted knowing that God has stationed angels to care for me. Since the word "

angels

"

is plural, we know that there are at least TWO of them. When Lazarus died, the

"

angels

"

(Luke 16:22) came to escort him home. Again we see that the word angels is plural, meaning there were two or more.

The Angels Were Created To Serve

The angels don't care for us, our heavenly Father cares for us. **Matthew 6:7-8, "But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.**

Be not ye therefore like unto them: *for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him*.

" The angels were created to serve. I love the angels! I cannot wait to meet them and spent time getting to know them.

1st Peter 1:12, "

Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; *which things the angels desire to look into*.

" The angels have a keen interest in spiritual things! God created them to serve and a big part of their duties is caring for believers as the Father gives them commandment. Our assigned angels DO ALWAYS BEHOLD THE FACE OF THE FATHER, waiting for His next command concerning His dear saints on earth.

There is much rejoicing in the presence of the angels. Jesus and the saints rejoice continually as lost people get saved, and backslidden saints repent and get right with their heavenly Father. This is hard for some of us to understand, because we are so preoccupied with our favorite professional sports team, television Hollywood, an upcoming church barbeque, life's heavy burdens, our health afflictions and other things that choke and hinder us from bearing fruit to Christ with the Gospel. **Luke 8:14, "And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, *and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection*."** This world will choke us if we do not prioritize serving God, so that Satan will render us useless and ineffective for God.

The emphasis of The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds is not about salvation, which is a common error people make; the emphasis is about maturing in the Lord to bear fruit (souls saved). God's ultimate goal for every new convert is to grow so that person reproducers into

more believers. This is The Great Commission (Matthew 28:19-20). God didn't save you and me just to have fire insurance. God didn't save us merely to sit on our blessed assurance! God is not pleased with a believer to merely occupies 18 inches of pew three times a week, but never shares the Gospel with lose sinners. If you want to make God happy dear friend, then you need to share the Gospel with lost sinners, so they can escape the damnation of Hell too.

We've all heard every type of Bible teaching and preaching imaginable on television, radio and the internet. But dear reader, any Bible preaching or teaching that does not compel the listener to get busy serving God, witnessing to lost people with the Gospel, is not sound Bible doctrine. **Revelation 19:10b** says **"**

the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

" Good Bible teaching is centered around Jesus Christ and getting people saved through faith in Him!

There is a hierarchy of authority in Heaven and earth. This is also true of the Satanic kingdom. **Ephesians 6:12, " For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.**

" Acts 26:18, " To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from *the power of Satan unto God*, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me."

Revelation 4:11 teaches that ALL THINGS were created to please God. **"**

Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: *for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created*.

" By the way, here is a fantastic THRU THE BIBLE study series by Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) on

"

[1]REVELATION.

"

Your Heavenly Father Wants To Spend Time Fellowshipping With You

God created ALL THING and for His pleasure they were created.

I was born early in the morning on March 5, 1967. God made me for the sole purpose of pleasing Him! In hindsight I am humbled and amazed beyond words that God wanted to create something and somebody like me. Why did God make me? It blows my mind to realize that the wondrous God Who spoke the unsearchable universe into existence, pays attention to my thoughts and cares about me.

I don't know if you have ever done this, but when I buy something from the store, I am humbled that it was made just for me! When I eat a delicious pizza from the store, I stop to appreciate that someone took the time and effort to obtain and mix all the ingredients just right, and then package the item and deliver it to the store, and this particular pizza is mine, ALL MINE! I don't feel worthy. When I eat a delicious Big Mac from MacDonald's (I love those things, especially the dehydrated onions and pickle in the middle), I enjoy realizing as I savor every wonderful bite that this Big Mac was MADE JUST FOR ME!!!

I enjoy, appreciate and am thankful for every thing in my life!!! I am often reminded that God made me in His image. I don't think any of us can truly understand the depth of what that means. Just like I enjoy savoring every bite of my Big Mac, and thinking about all that went into making this heavenly moment on earth possible, I also think God savors our fellowship with Him. How often have I prayed quickly just to know that I prayed to ease my conscience? Do you think God enjoys drive-by-praying? I am as guilty as anyone of only praying in my spare time, or at a traffic light while waiting, or at my convenience. Aren't we terrible the way we mistreat God? We sure are! Yet our precious Savior fully understands our weaknesses and flaws. **Psalms 103:14, " For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust."**

I enjoy knowing that God enjoys my presence. God enjoys when I pay attention to Him. **James 4:8-10, "**

Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

" I love that promise from God. If we make an effort to draw closer to God, HE WILL draw closer to us as well.

Be A DOER Of God's Word, Not Just A HEARER

Dear friend, God has been in the religious business for a long time! The Lord knows our human nature far better than we do!

Proverbs 20:24, " Man's goings are of the LORD; *how can a man then understand his own way?*" The Bible is our instruction manual as human beings. When all else fails, read the instruction manual! ...

> **James 1:22-25, "**
>
> **But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.**
>
> **For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.**
>
> ***But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed*. "**

I very much love this passage of Scripture! When I went to San Diego in 2010 to get my second neck surgery, I had stopped in a Mexican restaurant to eat. As I exited I saw a man searching in garbage pails for food. I went over and handed him a Gospel tract with $20 inside. I'll never forget what he said to me: "Thank you for being a doer and not just a hearer of the Word." I cherish what he said to me. Since that day I have strived by God's grace to BE A DOER OF GOD'S WORD, and not just another idle hearer. Our churches across the world are filled with HEARERS only, sitting on the premises instead of standing on the promises!

Proverbs 14:14, " The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself. " We've all been backslidden for most of our life! We Americans are the worst!!! The television is the center of most homes, where the family gathers around it as an altar to worship Hollywood's celebrities and gods among the people.

Dear friend, taking 15-minutes out for God each day is not the best thing to do. The answer is to *meditate day and night* in the Bible, letting it be a part of our life 24/7. You would be better off reading just one Bible verse and thinking all day about what it means, than to read 20 chapters and don't think about it anymore. Notice what James said:

> **James 1:22-25, "But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, *and continueth therein* , he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed."**

Reading the Holy Bible helps them most who CONTINUE THEREIN. ...

> **Psalms 1:1-3, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the LORD; *and in his law doth he meditate day and night* . And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and *whatsoever he doeth shall prosper*."**

Again, just as we saw in James 1:22-25, the key is to CONTINUE THEREIN, MEDITATING DAY AND NIGHT in the Word of God. Tens of millions of people go to church, but forget what they heard afterwards. If you want to be close to God and see fruit in your life, then you need to saturate your mind, heart and will with the inspired King James Bible. The Word of God doesn't just have the answer, THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE ANSWER!!!

The God of the universe has everything except our heart. **Proverbs 23:26,**

"

My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

" If you will give God your heart dear saint of God, He will make you all that He desires for you to be! **Matthew 11:29, " *Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me*; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls."** The way to learn about Christ is to get into the yoke with Him, pulling the work load of soulwinning. Nothing is dearer to the heart of God than our obedience and trust.

> When we walk with the Lord in the light of His Word,
> What a glory He sheds on our way!
> While we do His good will, He abides with us still,
> And with all who will trust and obey.
> Trust and obey, for there's no other way
> To be happy in Jesus, but to trust and obey.

1. https://www.oneplace.com/ministries/thru-the-bible-with-j-vernon-mcgee/series/revelation

2.8.41 Homosexuality Should Never Be Accepted As "A Right" (2021-08-31 10:08)

Proverbs 14:9, "

Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

" Jeremiah 7:9-10, "Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not; And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, *We are delivered to do all these abominations?*"

Jeremiah asked the Israelites what was wrong with them? Will you commit homosexuality and say that you were "

born that way,

"

blaming God? There is nothing new under the sun. Wicked people today are twisting the truth around, changing the truth of God into a lie (Romans 1:25).

No one has a "

right

"

to break God's Commandments.

No one has a

"

right

" to commit the sin of stealing, coveting or bearing false witness against thy neighbour. No one has a

"

right

" to commit the sin of homosexuality. God hates sin and so should we! We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. God loves sinners (Romans 5:8).

No one has a

"

right

" to commit the sin of adultery.

Leviticus 20:10, "

And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

" In America today adultery is openly permitted by the courts. There is no severe penalty, if any. In the state of Maryland adultery is a crime punishable by paying a $10 fine. That is disgusting! What does that say about the government's view of the sacredness of marriage? Whereas God

says that adultery is a crime that deserves the death penalty, the state of Maryland only slaps the adulterer with a $10 fine. **Proverbs 14:9, “**

Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

”

Man always leans on his carnal vain understanding instead of the truth of God’s Living Word unto Life Eternally. **Proverbs 14:12, “There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”** The argument that if a trait is "naturally" occurring it should be acceptable to society, is hypocritically only used by the media in regards to homosexuality. The fact is most people do not follow that "logic" in regards to other traits (e.g., alcoholism, drug abuse, stealing, obesity, et cetera). No one advocates that we should celebrate and encourage those traits. So why only sodomy?

The truth is homosexuality is "natural" because sinning is "natural" to fallen man. Our culture continues to choose to live in the "gray" when everything is spelled out for us in black and white. A person’s God-given free will to choose what to believe, doesn’t change THE TRUTH.

Disagreement and discrimination are not the same thing. Unfortunately in the culture in which we live, voicing a difference of opinion is now equated with *hate speech*. Way too many people today equate disagreement with somebody as being hatred toward them. I can disagree with you and still love you. Flesh says I was born this way; Jesus says you must be born again. Not only are we in control of our actions, but we will also be judged for the choices that we make in life. **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.”**

2.8.42 Take Control Of Your Health Before You Lose It (2021-08-31 19:16)

Daniel 1:11-16, “Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah,

Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king’s meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king’s meat.

Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

”

This is a famous passage of Scripture with health enthusiast. Unfortunately, most people who are familiar with this passage don't eat this way. Pastor Rick Warren made a big deal of this passage a few years ago. He was selling his "[1]The

[2]Daniel Plan.

" Have you seen Rick Warren lately in 2021? He looks like Jabba The Hutt from Star Wars, weighing about 700 pounds!

I don't throw rocks at anyone, I am struggling myself with my weight. I lost 20 pounds earlier this year on Guam. But when I moved to Pensacola Florida I broke my stride. Now I am surrounded by fast food restaurants while living out of a suitcase in a hotel. So I have gained 10 pounds in two months! I decided today not to let this continue, so I went to Wal-Mart and bought a big sealable container and several bags of dry beans. I bought a pot with a strainer in it to soak the beans in. I also bought a small Crock Pot and several spices. ...

[3]



The Beans, Spices And Sealable Container I Bought At Wal-Mart Today

I am going to eat one cup of dry beans cooked per day. That will give me a diet high in protein and fiber. I have learned much about gaining and losing weight over the past few years. One thing I have learned is that you cannot starve yourself to lose weight. You can try, but you will very likely fail after 12 hours, because you will be too hungry. The key to lose weight is TO EAT, but you need to eat Low Calorie Density foods, like beans, yogurt, sweet potatoes, fish and vegetables.

3610

I will soak one cup of dry beans each day, drain the water, and at night put that cup of beans in the Crock Pot overnight on low so it will be ready to eat in the morning. Beans are a GREAT way to lose weight, and they make you feel full. I was going to also buy a Nutra Ninja, but Wal-Mart ran out of the 1,000 watt units. I bought a couple cases of mineral water. It is important to drink a lot of water to lose weight, because it speeds up your metabolism. Lord willing, I cannot wait to rent an apartment, so I can bake fish in the oven and barbeque chicken.

Anyway, I don't want to gain all my weight back, so I am fighting my bad eating habits. Eating junk food is why so many people are fat slobs! What you eat today you will crave tomorrow! Yogurt cannot compare to Little Caesars. One Little Caesar's pizza is 3,000 calories! I can eat the whole pizza in one day! Add a coke and some brownies and you've got 4,000 calories for the day. You will gain 1 pound every 4 days eating like that! It's fun at the start for a few months, until you cannot bend over anymore and your guy makes you look pregnant! No thanks!

The only way to avoid becoming an obese fat American is YOU MUST GET AWAY from the way American's abuse their health. You must prepare your own meals and eat at your own pace. Just one double-cheese WHATABURGER is 950 calories! Add a milkshake and that's another 560 calories! Add some fries and you've got another 300 calories. That's 1,810 calories so far for the day! It is SO EASY to eat 5,000 calories a day! Just 3,500 calories is one pound of weight! Your body burns about 2,000 calories a day on average! You get the picture!!!

For the next few months I am going to be watching my diet. I usually don't have a problem with my diet, but right now I don't have a refrigerator or a stove, so I am limited. This is a bad time for me and I need to be careful, or I'll look like Fat Albert! I have learned that there are no gimmicks to lose weight. There are no magic pills, or clever methods or special secret to losing weight. It all comes down to calories in versus calories out. You need to reduce your calorie intake below your *maintenance calories* (i.e., the number of calories your body needs each day to maintain the same weight). If you eat 1,200 calories you will lose weight! You can lose 2 pounds per week by just eating 1,000 calories per day total. It's not easy to do if you snack a lot! Just one original glazed Krispy Kreme doughnut is 190 calories!!! I can eat 2 boxes (12 doughnuts) per day just for desert!

The only way to lose weight is you have to want it bad enough to pay the price of changing your eating habits. You can still eat, and you should eat, but you need to eat nutritious foods and abandon the burgers, pizza, pasta, deep fried foods, milkshakes, rice and deserts. Our mind is our own worst enemy. I kept justifying eating junk food by telling myself that I'm living out of a suitcase. I realized today that my body is lying to me! So I decided that I CAN eat healthy right now. Being in constant neck pain doesn't help. I get depressed often. But I don't want my diabetes back, which WILL return if I gain any more weight. So I am going to fight this. I see obese people everywhere I go, even doctors! It all comes down to personal choices.

The hardest part about losing weight is that it takes time, and most of us lack the discipline and patience to consistently eat healthy long enough to see big results. I just set a short term goal of losing 10 pounds. The first 5-8 pounds is water and the undigested food in your stomach, so to lose a solid 10 pounds you need to drop at least 15-18 pounds on the scale. The best place to start is right now, today. Eat a healthy meal today, and go from there. When you feel hungry, eat, but eat low calories density foods.

Today I ate a package of oatmeal for breakfast, which was about 150 calories. I had a chicken breast sandwich on one piece of Dave's Bread with some spicy sweet mustard. It was great! That was only 150 calories too! I ate a couple olives and two pickles. I took w multivitamins. I drank a protein shake, which was 180 calories. And I did sneak one glazed Krispy Kreme

doughnut, which was 190 calories. So for the day I had about 800 calories total. I'll repeat that tomorrow and add a handful of mixed nuts too, which is about 100 calories. I'll eat 1 cup of dry beans cooked tomorrow, which is about 337 calories. I'll remove something else, so I can try to limit my total calories to 1,000 for the day. That is my goal each day.

So here are some helpful take away points that I have learned to lose weight quickly:

1. **Eat oatmeal every morning** (it will make you feel full)
2. **Eat beans each day** (they're high in protein and fiber and will make you feel full
3. **You don't need to exercise or go walking.** Walking will just make you more hungry. Your diet is the key to losing weight.
4. **Drink lots of mineral water** (I buy cases of Dasani water if available. Water increases your metabolism and flushes out your system, keeping you hydrated)
5. **Avoid all sugars** (specially liquid sugary drinks like Coke and fruit juices)
6. **You can eat about 100 calories of dark chocolate each day** (dark chocolate helps curb your appetite, provides fat and gives energy. I love dark chocolate covered raisins. Don't eat too much or you won't lose weight!)
7. **Eat a high protein diet** (poached and hardboiled eggs, baked fish, grilled chicken, protein shakes, beef jerky, yogurt, soy, et cetera. Protein makes you feel full).
8. **Avoid all junk food** (Little Caesar's and MacDonald's is bad! Junk food is high calorie density and will make you crave more junk food. All that dough is fattening.)
9. **You need to aim to consume 1,200 calories total per day, or less.** You can do this comfortably if you eat sweet potatoes, baked fish, spinach, vegetables, yogurt, cottage cheese, oatmeal, berries, nuts, beans and other low calorie density foods.
10. **The best way to lose weight guaranteed is slow** (not for health reasons, but simply because it works! Starving yourself to lose weight is non-sustainable. I cannot even go 12 hours without eating! But if your tummy is full of all the good foods I just mentioned, your body is content, and you can live with that. I mean, that is sustainable).
11. **Don't watch the scale each day, it will fluctuate all over the place, watch your daily total calories.** Guaranteed, it is a scientific certainty, you WILL lose weight if your total daily calories are reduced below your maintenance calories (the number of calories you need to eat to maintain your present weight, which is usually your present weight times ten). Let's say you weigh 180 pounds. 180 times 10 = 1,800 calories. So you need to eat less than 1,800 calories to lose weight. That is why I recommend eating a total of 1,200 calories each day. You can lose one pound per week this way. If you eat even less calories you can lose two pounds per week, but don't push yourself too much or you'll binge eat. Eat a lot of protein and fiber to feel full. Beans are the best!
12. **Rinse your mouth with Listerine a few times each day.** A clean mouth is a deterrent to eat.
13. **Plans your meals a day ahead, so you won't eat randomly.** Plan your work and then work your plan. I like to bake a bag of Barramundi fish and a bag of chicken thighs on Sunday and then refrigerator it to eat all week. Those are my favorite meats. Pick your

favorite fish and cuts of chicken. You can barbeque or bake them, but don't fry anything because all that cooking oil is VERY fattening. One Tablespoon of any kind of oil is 120 calories!!!

14. **When you are snack hungry, eat healthy foods** (I make a big pot of beans and when I feel cravings throughout the day I will eat a few spoonful's of seasoned beans. Don't eat chips because they are processed and fattening! Don't drink sodas because they won't make you feel full and contain lots of calories.

15. **Losing weight is a yoke of wood, but becoming a fat slob is a yoke of iron!** I know this sounds terrible but it helps me lose weight. Think of some horribly fat person that you know, or have seen recently, and let that disgust motivate you not to become like them. My former landlord looked like he was pregnant at age 75. When I thought of how disgusting he looked, it motivated me to lose weight. I am not talking about looking down on people or judging anyone, I am simply saying to look at what their abuse has done to ruin their health and let that perceived knowledge cause you to eat right! I cannot believe how fat some people are! We have done this to ourselves. People are depressed. Gaining weight makes them more depressed. Then they blame everyone else.

16. **Count your daily calories.** I said that before but it is important. I don't care how healthy you eat, you won't lose any weight if you're eating too many calories. Counting calories is the most important thing to lose weight! You'd be shocked how many calories are in your favorite junk foods! You can have a few hundred calories a day of junk food. Your body needs a reward, but eat them sparingly. I love baked fish! It will fill you up and help you lose weight. I put lemon on top.

Here is one person's comments about what is wrong with Little Caesar's pizza:

> Let me explain why. The flour that makes the pizza dough is highly refined and therefore it's easily digested into your system causing a rush of sugars into your blood stream. Along with the sugars entering your blood stream are the fats from the cheese. These fats are converted to fatty acids in the intestine where they also get absorbed. Now, you have a cascade of events which lead to fat gain. Your body releases insulin to get rid of all of the sugar in the blood. This allows the cells of your body to take in those sugars. This also unlocks the fat cells to accept all of those fatty acids and any additional sugars that can't be utilized by the liver or muscles. This is an extremely fattening meal. [4]SOURCE

I LOVE Little Caesar's pizza, but you WILL gain weight eating it! Can you just eat one or two slices? Not a chance! I must eat at least half the pizza! That is my total calories for the day, which is not enough food for my nutritional demands, and I will crave it again tomorrow. I usually eat the whole pizza by the end of the day. Your body needs nutrition. Pizza lacks good nutrition and is full of fats, carbs and is highly processed (manhandled). Don't eat pizza if you want to lose weight! Once in a great while is okay.

I use pizza as a reward for eating healthy. If I can lose 10 pounds, then I can eat once at Little Caesars. But friend, literally, you can undo a whole week's worth of fasting in just one day if you abuse it. You must still count calories, even if you have a treat day. The problem is that one treat day may retrigger your cravings and you have a bunch of treat days! Eat beans, which will help get your body used to healthy food. Losing weight is much more difficult doing

it alone. If you are married and your spouse wants to lose weight with you, then you are very blessed.

It is very important to count every calorie you put into your mouth while losing weight, to ensure that you remain within your calorie limit for the day. Just one Tablespoon of butter is 120 calories. A little butter is good, because the fat will make you feel full, but make sure to count those calories, because they add up quickly. Weight is lost about 1/4 pound per day, if you limit your daily calorie intake to 1,000 calories. Chicken sandwiches are great on a slice or two of Dave's whole grain Bread! Oatmeal for breakfast is great! Wish me good luck! I hope you will join me if you are also struggling with your weight.

I have gained and lost weight like a yoyo over the years. It's all because of my poor dietary habits and I admit it, which is half the battle. The good thing with me is that when I see my weight going up, I take control and fight it before it becomes a problem. It would be best if I would get to my ideal weight at 150 to 160 pounds and stay there, but I choose too often to indulge in our excess American culture. But I'd rather keep fighting weight gain than not try at all, which I can see many people have given up! I just wanted to share some of the things I have learned.

The key is to find a balance between healthy eating and the junk foods that we enjoy. The majority of our food intake ought to be beans, oatmeal, nuts, yogurt, fish and other healthy choices. I love Chinese food, and the vegetables are great, but the eggrolls, Sweet and Sour Chicken and dumplings are all unhealthy deep-fried foods. Americans are the fattest people on the planet, because of our excessive society today. As I type I am eating a big bowl of fresh cooked beans. They taste great and provide lots of protein and fiber. I used chicken seasoning for the base. I cut a piece of Polish sausage and put it in the beans last night to flavor it. I cooked the beans for 12 hours on low.

I have been losing the battle lately with my weight because I don't have a stove or refrigerator, but I am fighting weight gain. Beans don't require either a stove or a refrigerator, so they are the perfect food for me now to lose weight. I learned from my former doctor that eating a vegetarian diet will automatically return the body to its proper weight.



1. https://www.danielplan.com/
2. https://www.danielplan.com/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgZdpNhAmpqYvxD7Ups79knJEFWEpdXS_brrJENOy8f_pISGQZqx43OGLnW26amSn1KYIHaPvKSal2Wt75nb9BvMY9Qv56JojohGMk
4. https://www.quora.com/How-healthy-or-unhealthy-is-a-Little-Caesars-cheese-pizza

---

2.9 September

2.9.1 Don't Make A Christ Out Of Your Repentance (2021-09-01 00:30)

John 6:37-40, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. And *this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life*: and I will raise him up at the last day."

Notice in the following quote that Pastor Charles Spurgeon (1834-1892) accurately teaches that repentance does not precede believing. When a man sees Christ (John 6:40), he changes his mind (repents) and believes at the same time. And then it is the precious indwelling Holy Ghost Who turns us from sin. That's how the new birth works! ...

> "Repentance will not make you see Christ; but to see Christ will give you repentance. You may not make a Christ out of your repentance, but you must look for repentance to Christ. The Holy Ghost, by turning us to Christ, turns us from sin. Look away, then, from the effect to the cause, from your own repenting to the Lord Jesus, who is exalted on high to give repentance." —Charles Spurgeon; "[1]All Of Grace,"
>
> Chapter 11 - "Alas! I Can Do Nothing"

Boy, that was brilliantly said. Yes, that is right! Those pastors today who falsely teach that you must turn away from your sin to be saved are looking to the effect (repentance) rather than the cause (which is Christ). We must look to the Lord Jesus, and not to our own repenting. Certainly every believer still sins (Romans 7:14-25), but the indwelling Holy Spirit will chastise every child of God when we sin. I agree with Spurgeon's preceding quote. It is the Holy Spirit Who turns us from sin (Philippians 2:13), and not our own repentance. Repentance is a grace from God (2nd Timothy 2:25). This doesn't mean we should look for changes in a believer's life to determine if they are saved. Only God can see someone's heart.

The Epistle of 1st John was written to believers that our joy may be full (1st John 1:4), by helping us as individual believers to **"know that ye are saved" (1st John 5:13b)** . The test given in 1st John 3:8-9 is not to see if we are saved because we have turned away from our sin; but rather, to determine if we have the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24). The Holy Spirit will

convict a believer when we sin. If you don't have that conviction from God's Spirit living in you, then you need to get saved. That was the truth that compelled me to come to Christ as a 13 year old boy.

Certainly, it would be heresy to say that the Holy Spirit doesn't work within every believer to influence us to turn away from our sins. **Philippians 2:13,**

"

For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

"

2nd Timothy 2:19b,

"

...Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

"

Repentance and faith are inseparable. The Gospel of John mentions the word "believe" 85-times, but the word "repent" is never mentioned even once. In genuine salvation, one who believes on Jesus Christ has repented, and the one who repents has believed on the Lord Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of sins. The Good News (i.e., Gospel) is that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay for our sins, was buried and triumphantly raised up from the dead, so that He can save those who believe.

Repentance is a very difficult concept for most preachers to understand. I have been blessed to have great Bible teachers (i.e., Pastor Jack Hyles, Pastor Max D. Younce, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, Dr. John R. Rice, Pastor Harry Ironside, et cetera). Dear friend, please do not confuse the effect with the cause of repentance. To be saved you simply need to LOOK TO CHRIST. **Isaiah 45:22, "*Look unto me, and be ye saved*, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else." Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** Oh do you see dear friend that salvation is a matter of being forgiven of your sins, and not YOUR willingness to turn away from them?

Once you are saved, Christ (the cause of your repentance) will begin to work in your soul through His indwelling Holy Spirit to change you. So please do not make a Christ out of YOUR own repentance, because that is a false plan of salvation. The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. I am wearied with these false teachers today, bad pastors galore, who require lost sinners to "[2]repent and turn away from sin" to get to Heaven. That is a counterfeit plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth.

It sounds so theologically sound, doesn't it? To tell a person that they must first be willing to stop living a life of sin, if they want to be saved, appeals to our carnal self-righteous nature. That's what corrupt preachers are telling people: "You stop acting like a sinner and I'll make you a saint." Please watch this wonderful sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold called: "Does A Person Have To Repent To Be Saved?"



[3]Does A Person Have To Repent To Be Saved?

Yes, a person does have to repent to be saved, but Christ gives repentance to those who BELIEVE on Him. Repentance does NOT mean turning away from your sinful bad habits. If that were true, that God requires you to commit to living a better life to receive His free gift of eternal life, then it certainly could not be considered a free gift! Repentance does not precede belief.

I heard a horrible heretical sermon online by Pastor Charles Lawson. He is the pastor of the Temple Baptist Church in Knoxville, Tennessee. I like Pastor Lawson. I respect him. I have learned much from him and love his preaching about the New World Order. His YouTube videos accumulatively have been viewed millions of times. But this makes him all the more dangerous to impressionable minds who trust his preaching. Read what Pastor Lawson errantly says:

> "If repentance is not part of the Gospel, why did the Jews say, 'That God hath now to the Gentiles granted repentance?' If repentance is not part of the Gospel, then you're just believing some facts, and nothing goes on inside you to change who you are. The change is when you've received it into your heart and acted upon it. And once you received it into your heart and act upon it, a profound change is going to take place. **Your attitude towards sin is going to change. Your attitude towards your self's going to change. Your attitude towards the world is going to change. You're going to change. That is repentance, not just changing your mind."** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Charles Lawson; [4]True Repentance

WRONG! Kindly said, Charles Lawson is utterly confused on Bible repentance and the Gospel. He is correct that repentance is a part of the Gospel, but is is wrong that repentance is a separate act in which you must CHANGE. Friend, it is God's indwelling Holy Spirit that produces "

fruit

”

in a child of God, for those who choose to obediently walk in the Spirit (Galatians

5:22-25). The Bible says that a child of God is sanctified by God’s truth, which is the Word of God. **John 17:17,**

“Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

” So we see that a changed life in a saint is the result of learning the Bible. The Holy Spirit teaches us the Bible.

John 16:13, “ Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, *he will guide you into all truth*: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.”

Pastor Lawson mistakenly thinks that to “

repent

”

at the time of salvation, means that your attitude will drastically change, which will perpetuate those new changes into your life. This is not God’s plan of salvation. Pastor Lawson is adding to what God requires of a sinner to be saved. He is corrupting the Word of God, casting stumbling blocks before the people. Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it well:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Respectfully, [5]Pastor Charles Lawson does not put a difference between justification by the man Christ *without*, versus the sanctification by the Spirit of Christ *within*.

I love this quote from Pastor Jack Hyles:

> “Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “Conversion And Salvation” (chapter 3) from his book: “[6]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”

The reason why so many professed Christians are still living carnal lives today is not because of cheap grace, greasy grace, shallow conversions or easy-believism; but rather, it is because today’s pastors and churches have dropped the ball regarding mentoring those converts. Every local Bible-believing church ought to draw people into the church with Christ’s love, and then indoctrinate them with THE TRUTH!

In her heretical book titled, “[7]STEPS TO CHRIST,” false prophetess Ellen G. White (1827-1915) errantly states:

> “The change of heart by which we become children of God is in the Bible spoken of as birth.” —Ellen G. White; Book: Steps To Christ; Chapter: Growing Up Into Christ, pg. 67.

My friend, that is a lie of the Devil. Being "born-again" does not mean having "a change of heart." In Matthew 27:3 we read that Judas Iscariot "repented" (i.e., had a change of heart, felt remorse), which compelled him to return the 30 pieces of silver by which he betrayed the only begotten Son of God. When the Pharisees refused the blood money, Judas cast the coins onto the floor and ran away. Judas then went and hung himself, committing suicide. This was one of Jesus' very Apostles. It is so sad and tragic indeed! My point is that Judas had a change of heart, but that didn't make him saved.

So what does it mean to be born-again? It means that a person is born into God's family. If you are not saved, then God is not your Father. If you are an unbeliever, or a false believer, God is your Creator but not your Father. When you become a born-again Christian by believing the Gospel, you immediately become a child of God. Once you get saved, you are a permanent member of the heavenly family, and you can never be disowned for any reason.

If you examine the plan of salvation of false teachers like John MacArthur, [8]Ray Comfort, Jack Chick, Bob Jones University, [9]Steve Pettit, Ellen White, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, Charles Lawson and thousands of other heretics, you'll find a commonality that they all emphasize that YOU must commit to turn away from your sinning if you want God to save you. That is not God's simple plan of salvation!!! Many people have avoided coming to Christ for salvation, because they were lied to, told that God would not save them unless they are first willing to give up their sinful bad habits. But that is not how salvation works!

To be saved, God simply requires that you acknowledge THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25) that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), so that you will BELIEVE the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is the GOSPEL! Whatever changes that God wants to see happen in your life as His child, you can be assured that He will attend to that. God is not an absent parent (Hebrews 12:6-8).

1. http://www.mountainretreatorg.net/classics/allofgrace.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://youtu.be/vYKJcbh4EIc
4. https://youtu.be/kb26H6cRxyw?t=41m10s
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/changed_heart_not_salvation.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.9.2 I Just Ordered A Nutri Ninja (2021-09-01 21:22)

1st Corinthians 3:16-17, "Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; *for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are*." 1st Corinthians 6:20, "For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."

I just [1]ordered a 1,000 watt Nutri Ninja! I can't wait to get it! One of the greatest sins of our time is OBESITY, but I have never heard a single preacher touch upon this subject. Well I am now! The following photo is not real, it is makeup and stuffing. I didn't want to make fun of an

actual person to be respectful, but provides a good illustration of how disgusting a fat preacher looks.

[2]



Jonny Coyne, who plays Allfather on AMC's Preacher

I don't particularly like eating vegetables or fruits, but I can handle drinking them. I plan to take a trip every 3 days to the grocery store to buy some fresh veggies and fruits to mix and drink. There are[3] lots of helpful recipes online and that come mix the unit. I am determined to lose weight. I encourage you to buy a Nutri Ninja too! It will change your life if you use it daily.

I feel awful today. Every time that I eat healthy my body feels horrible. My body likes junk food and so does yours! Last month I bought a bunch of yogurt, chicken breast and 21 grain bread. The bread turned green, the chicken sat in my refrigerator and the yogurt is still there! The reason why is because once I started eating MacDonald's, Little Caesar's and Whataburger, that's all I wanted, more junk food. That proves the power of garbage food to take over our body. Healthy food cannot compete with junk food when it comes to choosing between them.

However, if we start eating healthy foods and fight the urge to eat garbage food, our cravings WILL CHANGE to the healthy foods. I have proven it again and again. So anyway, I had a big bowl of beans this morning and that is my meal for the day. I feel full. I am eating beans again tomorrow morning. I plan to go for a walk in the sun tomorrow, Friday. For dinner I'm eating a chicken sandwich on one slice of Dave's 21 grain bread. I am eating yogurt! I eagerly await for the Nutri Ninja to arrive so I can go green! I am being honest with you dear reader, sharing my battle with eating properly. Once you develop bad eating habits, they are very difficult to break. Unfortunately, we don't eat for survival anymore in America, we eat for fun and pleasure!

The strange thing is that if we would always eat healthy, we would enjoy good health and acquire the cravings for good foods. I have been eating Little Caesar's pizza and gaining weight!

That delicious daily-made dough is highly processed, which means it has been handled by humans a lot (i.e., ground into fine flour, bleached, et cetera). Your body absorbs that food quickly and turns it into sugar (glucose) and stores it!

When I had my Gall Bladder removed in 2015 I learned for the first time that I was stage 4 diabetic. I had given myself Type II Diabetes by getting fat! I was 215 pounds. In 2017 I starved myself and lost 70 pounds. My blood level went from an A1C of 9.8 to 5.2 (perfect). Anything over 6.0 is pre-diabetic. I kept the weight off for over one year, by depriving myself food. I was miserable! I didn't know about Low Calorie Density foods yet. I knew about salads, but who wants to eat salads all the time? I don't. So in 2019 I gained most of my weight back, reaching 208 pounds on the doctor's scale. Ouch!

In 2021 I took control of my health again, because I met a wonderful vegetarian doctor named [4]Dr. Timothy Arnott on Guam. I love this man for caring about me wholly as a person. I met with him to treat my constant neck pain, but he did blood tests and cared about my overall well-being, which is rare in a doctor. Dr. Arnott moved back to the United States the day after I moved to Pensacola, which in hindsight is amazing. I didn't even know he had left until one week later when I received a letter in my mail box from the SDA Guam Clinic. I love and miss their clinic on Guam!!!

Now, Dr. Arnott is a member of the Seventh-Day Adventist religious cult. I do NOT endorse their cult. I have read Dr. Arnott's books and don't see where he promotes the religion, he sticks to the subject of healthy eating. So I want to make this clear, I am only promoting the vegetarian life style and good health. Sadly, professed Christians today, particularly Baptists, are some of the most obese and unhealthy people in our society! There is nothing more shameful than a 300 pound Baptist pastor! Every man is my teacher. So if an SDA doctor can teach and inspired me to eat better, lose weight and take care of myself, you better believe that I am going to follow his good advise and share his advice with others. It is ridiculous for Christians to reject this man's good advice, when it is helpful and will help us to glorify God more in our daily lives. So use wisdom and learn all you can.

If you are obese friend, I encourage you to take before and after photos, so you can share them later online with others. Make it your goal to lose 15 pounds at first. If you can lose 15 pounds, then you will know how to lose 115 pounds! It's the same process, just keep doing it. I say "

15 pounds

"

because the first 5 to 10 will simply be emptying out your stomach. If you can lose 15 pounds off the scale, then you KNOW you've lost at least 5 to 7 solid pounds, and that's a great start. The more overweight you are the easier it is to lose weight, the faster you can lose it, and the more your body will naturally help you to lose weight. God made the body that way. My former doctor gave me this helpful handout on [5]Weight Loss Medicine.

I greatly encourage you to read that .PDF book by my former doctor, it is awesome. He moved the day after I went to Florida. I sure wish he was still my doctor. I love the guy. He is a vegetarian, skinny and healthy. He did what no other doctor has ever done for me, he encouraged me to become a vegetarian and take control of my health, and I did, until I moved to Florida. Now I have gone backwards in my diet horribly. [6]Here is his website.

[7]Here are some helpful handouts from his website.

Check out his many free recipes for vegetarian kick start. You don't have to become a full blown vegetarian, but you can go 75 % like me. I still need fish and chicken. I was eating great on Guam, but haven't since I arrived in Pensacola. People don't eat right here, they just don't! Colorado is much better at eating healthy. I've read that Coloradoans consume 15 % of the nation's vegetables (1 in 8 of all vegetables in the country). That is amazing!

My former doctor's home sadly burned down, and then he moved to Guam in 2018. I am so glad that he did, because God has made him a blessing to me and many other people. Dr. Arnott is a Seventh-Day Adventist and a sweet and caring man. I am better for having known him in my life, which can rarely be said of people.

I am not a Pastor T.D. Jakes fan, but he says some great things! The other day I heard him quote that Bible verse which says, "He that walketh with wise men shall be wise." He said, interpreted, that this means we shouldn't walk with people who don't have more than we do! That is exactly what it means! Pastor Jakes said if I am going to walk next to somebody, I am at least going to make sure they have more wisdom than me, more money than me, better health than me, more something than me! He was being funny, but he is right. My doctor has better health than me, and the knowledge of how I can have it too, so he is a man that I want to walk with. I thought that was pretty good what T.D. Jakes said.

The first step to losing weight is to go buy some healthy foods and eat them! Get your body going in the right direction. Dr. Timothy Arnott's website will help you immensely choose the right foods. I recommend eating oatmeal for breakfast and beans for lunch each day. The oatmeal gives you your carbohydrates. The beans will provide lots of protein and fiber. You can add some nuts or avocado for fats. Eating healthy can be fun if you do it the right way! Track your progress. Buy some new clothes that don't fit yet, making your goal to wear them in time. Set goals for yourself! Use these things as motivation.

The [8]Secret To Ultimate Weight Loss is "calorie density. Chef AJ is awesome!

I have learned that I am always in one of two modes: FEASTING or FASTING.

Chef AJ says something very helpful in the preceding video. She says that it has been proven that BOTH healthy people and unhealthy people eat THE SAME AMOUNT OF FOOD DAILY. That is key to understanding. So if we want to lose weight, then we need to fill up on LOW CALORIE DENSITY foods. She is right, "What you eat today you will crave tomorrow!" She is so right. Eat nutritiously and you WILL LOSE WEIGHT!

I am living out of a suitcase at a hotel right now in Pensacola. So I don't have an oven, I wish I did. So I found individually wrapped sweet potatoes tonight, which are perfect, so I can cook them directly in their plastic wrap in the microwave. The bag of apple chips are nothing but pure dried apples. I bought 100 % pure guacamole dip to use with the apple crackers. I bought a sealable container and filled it with mixed nuts and fruit. Since I don't have any oven, I bought canned fish for now. And I bought a bag of baby cucumbers and Himalayan salt...



Healthy Foods That I Bought Tonight At Publix Grocery Store

1. https://www.amazon.com/Personal-1000-Watt-Nutrients-Smoothies-BL482/dp/B00NGV3X2W
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjGoiC-eylkapAJpLcphG82DEUwOKbv80tpDbMFGQgUSDqFQvvNr1LqCyLl54Jk58IY2jMnuqOmv5cSJ2dstuFBz87ev92w8K5OvLQ
3. https://www.blenderreviews.us/blender-recipes/nutri-ninja-recipes/
4. https://www.drnewstart.com/about
5. https://a2fb596b-b1b7-447a-9438-1b4567866424.filesusr.com/ugd/18ce84_b3f0925558d04934b96e6c92d1135361.pdf
6. https://www.drnewstart.com/about
7. https://www.drnewstart.com/handouts
8. https://youtu.be/Y9YU_TomQbk
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgidjD-VnTA9neZYT1XLCxTNJVZVcqT_u80ZWwkwLPtjBM9DRG3ktsV6JgPRjOJmqCzoHLrnlPdF78k0J2gSGOmiuyni43FOciHuA8

2.9.3 The Sin Of Indifferent Pastors (2021-09-02 14:32)

Titus 1:10-14, “

For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre’s sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

”

I make enemies among the clergy everywhere I go because today’s pastors are dropping the ball for God. I recently had a run in with the senior pastor (Jeff Redlin) of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I moved to Pensacola, Florida on July 2nd. I could write a dozen lengthy articles just about the problems I’ve already found at Campus Church, but that is not my intention. God knows my heart. I am not out to get pastors! But what really does bother me is the spirit of indifference among pastors today toward false teachers.

The PCC crowd are eerily silently about [1]the “Lordship” salvation being preached at Bob Jones University . I feel like the Lone Ranger since I am one of very few preachers today who is standing.

Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin emailed me not too long ago to say that someone had contacted the information desk at Campus Church. The person was seeking contact information to reach the “I-pad pastor” of the Jesus-is-Savior.com website. Pastor Redlin said I wasn’t in their system, which is strange, because I did fill out a visitor’s card and the church even mailed me a welcome letter weeks earlier. So they in fact do have my contact information in their system.

Pastor Redlin said they needed to look at my website ministry. He said they noticed that I find the “weaknesses of pastors.” That didn’t set right with me when he said that. I kindly replied that what he considered “weaknesses” were in fact hardcore damnable heresy (e.g., Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance and corrupt Devil’s Bibles). Those are not mere “weaknesses,” it is wickedness!!! Pastor John MacArthur is not merely “weak” in some doctrinal areas, he is an accursed satanic minister (Galatians 1:6-9; 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). [2]Pastor MacArthur teaches that Jesus did not have God’s blood flowing in His veins, which is a denial of Christ’s virgin birth. Every preacher in the world ought to be exposing Pastor MacArthur until he repents of his false teaching. Titus 1:13 teaches Christian men of God to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY, THAT THEY MAY BE SOUND IN THE FAITH!!!

Respectfully, Pastor Redlin was concerned that I would find their weaknesses too as pastors. Not once did Pastor Redlin express any concern, sympathy or empathy for my neck pain, an unwanted divorce 15 years ago, loneliness after moving 9,000 from Guam to Florida last month, presently living out of a suitcase in a hotel, or that he knew I had slept in my car in Wal-Mart’s parking lot for three days. I shared all of these burdens with him, to see if he cared about me as a nobody, as a hurting human being who wanted to be loved and welcomed.

All Pastor Redlin sadly cared about was defending his pride, making an issue that I had told him he made me

“

feel like garbage

” (and he horribly did). All he expressed concern for was that I don’t find and write about their weaknesses too. God knows that I didn’t want to mention Pastor Redlin in any blogs. I have given this matter much thought. Should I or shouldn’t I write about how I feel about what has transpired at Campus Church over the past couple months?

I decided that I indeed should pour my heart out and write about these things, because nobody wants to talk about the big white elephant in the living room. Where did this phrase originate? The term came from an Indian raja who gave a white elephant as a gift to someone. The recipient could not put it to work as it was sacred. He went broke feeding and caring for it.

[3] 

An Elephant In The Living Room!

Pastor John F. MacArthur is a damnable false teacher, an alumni of Bob Jones University (BJU). Sadly, BJU fully bids Godspeed to this wicked man today! [4]Dr. MacArthur teaches that Jesus DIDN'T have God's blood flowing in His veins. Pastor [5]MacArthur teaches that children cannot be saved. Dr. MacArthur is a self-admitted 5-point Calvinist, denying that Jesus died for all humanity (i.e., the heresy of Limited Atonement). By the way, Pastor Charles Spurgeon also taught the heresy of Limited Atonement.

No pastor or church ought to praise, support or promote John MacArthur. It bothers me that today's pastors refuse to expose false teachers! I have been attending the Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I like their fundamentalist church, but the PCC camp are not contending for the faith as they ought (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:10-13; Ephesians 5:11). Their students at PCC (e.g., The Eagles) play basketball in intercollegiate sports against Bob Jones University (e.g., The Bruins). I have a problem with that! [6]BJU preaches Lordship salvation. I see a massive problem today in our churches of pastors tolerating false doctrine. There is a woeful spirit of indifference hovering as a storm cloud over the churches today!

Repentance and faith are NOT two separate acts as Pastor Tom Ferrell (1952-2021) errantly taught. I was glad to see recently that the Sword Of The Lord rightly refuted Tom Farrell for his wrong understanding of repentance. I was listening to KHMG 88.1 FM radio on Guam. This is the radio station of Harvest Baptist Church. Dr. Farrell errantly said in a sermon that:

"You don't repent TO believe; you repent AND believe." WRONG! The Bible plainly teaches that you repent TO believe. The sole purpose of repentance is so that as an admitted guilty sinner you WILL believe the Gospel (the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and bodily risen from the dead the third day) to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Ninety-five percent of what Tom Farrell preached was sound doctrine, but if a man is wrong on repentance he is wrong on salvation; and therefore, you cannot trust any of his theology!

I could name a bunch of popular big name Bible colleges, well-known pastors and thriving churches today who go along quietly with Bob Jones University and won't say a word of warning about BJU or John MacArthur or the perverse teaching of "Lordship" salvation. Today's pastors and churches have become far too comfortable, complacent and indifferent toward false teachers! Pastors have become distracted by the work of the ministry, so that buildings,

budgets and business meetings matter more than right doctrine and people. PEOPLE ARE THE MINISTRY! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_says_not_gods_blood.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh2Sa3zYHZoEvw3p2PdtXCNeW_u7GfukE06d3PeZ6y4REi9aJaf2DmbuG9J-ANUPj18GLgUPQG6voCssCMDK52QZbrY0MFhkGJtE4k
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_says_not_gods_blood.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-children.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.9.4 The Ugly Truth About Churches Today (2021-09-04 10:29)

Acts 15:1, “

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*.

”

I have been attending the Campus Church in Pensacola. They are part of the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp. The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has connections with PCC, employing their graduates and sending students to PCC. What makes me sick is that these two institutions preach two very different gospels.

The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are hardcore Bob Jones University (BJU) supporters. The church has a school and college which employee NJU and PCC alumni. Harvest is a strong supporter of Pastor John MacArthur. MacArthur is an alumni of BJU, of whom Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) has publicly said he is very proud to know and be friends with. John MacArthur is a wicked reprobate who [1]teaches that children cannot be saved. MacArthur [2]says that Jesus did not have God’s blood flowing in His veins. MacArthur says that salvation is [3]an exchange of all that you are for all that Christ is, a trade of sorts. Those are his exact words. John MacArthur’s plan of salvation is so unbiblical and complicated that in his thinking no child could ever be saved. Folks that is very wrong!

So why does the PCC camp bid the BJU camp Godspeed? It is a hush hush thing with them. It’s all done quietly under the table. Campus Church does not agree with Lordship salvation. Lordship salvation is why Dr. Steve Pettit, Pastor Gary Walton, Dr. Sam Horn, Pastor Chuck Phelps, Pastor Marty Herron and Pastor John MacArthur all preach, the heresy that says faith alone is not enough to be saved. Just as the ungodly false teachers in Acts 15:1 who said faith was not enough, so also do these reprobates from the Bob Jones cult teach that faith is not enough. BJU foolishly teaches that students must “

[4]repent and turn away from their sins.

”

If you still don’t see a problem, please read [5]this shocking brutal assault against the free grace Gospel by Steve Pettit on January 26, 2015 in BJU chapel to 2,700 faculty and students. Dr. Pettit teaches that you cannot merely say you accepted Christ. He teaches that in addition you must live a sanctified life or else you cannot go to Heaven. THAT IS 100 % WORKS! **Romans 3:19-20, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who**

are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*." The Bible is so simple. The purpose of God's law is to give men the knowledge of sin. Repentance is when a man changes his mind toward God, acknowledging his sinnership so that he will BELIEVE in Jesus Christ to be saved.

But what the Bob Jones cult have done is create a theological monster. The two-headed plan of salvation of the Bob Jones camp requires that you BOTH turn away from a lifestyle of sin and then also believe on Christ to be saved. That is not the Gospel. Marty Herron is a shameful pastor, a corrupt wannabe theologian, a man who should be rejected in every pulpit under the sun. I heard Herron myself say:

"Admitting you're a sinner is not enough, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sin." The Devil inspired Marty Herron to say that! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cesspool of iniquity and den of heretics! Of course they are, because they all mostly all BJU alumni. A house of liars and false teachers!

Why does the PCC camp remain silent about this woeful evil. Well I won't be quiet. I attended the first night of convocation exercises at Pensacola Christian Colleges Sunday night on August 29, 2021. The PCC staff welcomed all the students back. There must have been 15,000 people present in the giant Campus Church auditorium. Many parents and relatives were also present. [6]Pastor Kurt Skelly from Frederiksberg, Virginia preached a sermon and made one of the biggest blunders I have ever seen, failing to witness to 15,000 people! I am so sick of preachers not giving lost sinners a chance to be saved, requiring them to walk down an aisle to learn how to be saved. That is horrible!

The Campus Church are partaker of their evil deeds at Bob Jones by going along and not taking a Biblical stand against them. In fact, PCC students play intercollegiate sports together with BJU students. Why? In so doing PCC is teaching their students that truth doesn't matter. At the convocation Sunday night, a big banner was displayed on the platform which said: "STRENGTH,

TRUTH and BEAUTY.

" Well, talk is cheap folks! Truth doesn't matter to the PCC camp, otherwise they would "come out from among them and be ye separate" from the wicked Bob Jones camp today!!! We claim that "TRUTH" matters, but it really doesn't!

Pastor Jeff Redlin is a part of the problem. He needs to go back to Colorado where he came from, and stop mooching off of Campus Church. I met Pastor Redlin in July of 2021, which was not a very pleasant experiences. To be honest, he was a self-conceited jerk who didn't give a damn about me as a hurting human being. Jeff Redlin is a bad pastor, who made me feel like garbage for being divorced. He is just another religious hypocrite who enjoys the good life, living large at the expense of the local church. Campus Church took in $3,500,000 in 2020. Not bad!

One of the reasons why they are doing so good is that they don't stand against the false teachers of our time. They don't expose anything, except truth-tellers like me who call them out for not standing! Jeff Redlin is a puppet on strings at Campus Church, brown-nosing the PCC gods who lord over him. To go against PCC leadership would be career suicide! You should have seen how that coward responded when I told him that a PCC staff member warned me about looking for a wife at Campus Church. The staff member unkindly said that many divorced people leave, or avoid, Campus Church and PCC because of PCC's position of divorce and remarriage. When I asked Pastor Redlin if I am welcomed at their church as a divorce man, he refused to answer the question. I could see the fear on his face that he might say something that would offend PCC and cost him his job. What a little boy Redlin is!

I am not impressed at at with Jeff Redlin, neither as a pastor or a man. I generally think highly of all pastors, but unlike most people who blindly go along with their religious readers, I hold them accountable to preaching THE TRUTH, and to treat people with DIGNITY. Jeff Redlin ignored my email for 10 days. When I gave him the benefit of the doubt and went directly to him to see why he hadn't responded, he confirmed by shirking his hands that he just didn't feel like responding. Thousands of people kiss up to Redlin merely because he is the senior pastor at Campus Church, but I am not a respecter of person like Redlin is, I call it as I see it!

I am so sick of the hypocrisy in today's churches. I am really addressing two different issues here. One is Jeff Redlin's poor performance as a pastor. He should resign and let a man with a heart for everyone (not just selectively caring about people) take his place. The second issue is that the PCC camp continues to sinfully bid Godspeed to false teachers in the Bob Jones camp. BJU is a cesspool of iniquity today. Lordship salvation is of the Devil. By allowing their students to play sports with BJU, the PCC camp are bidding them Godspeed and teaching the students by example that truth is not worth dividing over. PCC are hypocrites to tout the importance of truth, while blindly going along with gross theological error concerning the Gospel and repentance.

PCC and BJU have historically been considered Fundamentalist organizations. In 2001 Dr. Bob Jones III decided to no longer call Bob Jones University a "

Fundamentalist

" institution after the 911 World Trade Tower bombings in New York City, to distance the college from Islamic fundamentalists. Although I can understand that line of reasoning, our distinction as "fundamentalists" is not determined by what we call ourselves, but by what the world calls us. The term "Christian"

came from the unsaved world as a derogatory

term against the followers of Christ in the Bible.

A fundamentalist is not someone who ascribes to the fundamentals of the Christian faith. A fundamentalist is someone who SEPERATES from those who no longer believe the fundamentals of the Christian faith. I learned that from Pastor Jack Hyles and he is correct. I am a fundamentalist, because I have separated from the shameful, arrogant, wicked and corrupt Bob Jones crowd on Guam. Why hasn't PCC separated from them yet? It is because PCC are not true Christian fundamentalists.

It is inherent in our sinful nature to seek our comfort zone and stay there! Catherine Booth (the wife of Salvation Army founder General William Booth) rightly said: "If we are to better the future we must disturb the present." The biggest problem I see today is that pastors and churches have become complacent, indifferent and shallow. They will all make excuses and tell you that they are not perfect. However, bidding Godspeed to false teachers like Steve Pettit and John MacArthur is not a weakness or imperfection, it is hardcore wickedness and a damnable false gospel. These people choose to maintain a façade (pretense) of brotherly love, while going along with the most corrupt theologies. As I have shown you, Dr. John MacArthur denies the blood, denies that children can be saved and denies salvation by faith alone. So why do BJU promote him? Why don't they care about truth? MacArthur is influencing millions of people with his accursed false gospel.

The sad reality is that these shameful people are all making a living by parasiting off of Christendom. They eat their steak dinners, drive their new cars, live in their nice homes and are living large. Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin, Steve Pettit all get paid 6-digit salaries. They are golfers, snobs, living high on the hog. Hurting sinners like me are nothing to them, evidenced by their mistreatment of me when I tell the truth. I will continue to stand alone! They will continue to

make excuses and bid Godspeed to the Satanic BJU crowd. Sadly, the truth doesn't matter to most pastors and churches anymore.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-children.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_says_not_gods_blood.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Disturbing%20Truths/pastor_kurt_skelly.htm

---

2.9.5 We Need Revival In Our Nation's Churches (2021-09-05 16:47)

Acts 26:19-21,

"

Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.

"

I am so disgusted with today's churches. Pastor Bob Gray Sr. is correct: "Today's churches are pathetic!" Pastors don't care anymore. At some point in history the pastors in our country stopped being preachers. Today's pastors are mere administrators, babysitters, life coaches, but they don't PREACH THE WORD (2nd Timothy 4:2).

I've had Baptist pastors shamefully rebuke my websites, accusing me of operating outside of the "authority" of the church. That is absurd. I am a born-again Christian. I was saved in the New Testament church, baptized in the church, trained in the church, ordained in the church and labor as a missionary for the church. My ministry exists because of the local New Testament church. Our only authority is the inspired King James Bible!!!

I recently had Jeff Redlin, senior pastor at Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), accuse me of finding the "weaknesses" of pastors. In his feeble thinking Dr. John MacArthur and other corrupt pastors who preach *Lordship Salvation* are merely "weak." I replied to him that he is wrong, they are not weak, they are wicked and heretical.

Not caring is not a weakness, it is wickedness! The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University whom they support, [1]preach another gospel of false repentance and Lordship salvation. I am faithfully exposing them, for which pastors keep badgering and berating me. In today's shallow and apostate religious world you are expected to go along with whatever pastors today preach. And if you disagree with them you are expected to say nothing, lest you be falsely accused of being a troublemaker, lacking wisdom and sowing discord. The Apostle Paul experienced the same ungodly rejection. **Galatians 4:16-17, *"Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?***

They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."

One doesn’t have to be an apostle to experience the same sinful rejection for preaching THE TRUTH.

Any man of God would applaud my websites. They might not agree with all my teachings or even my methods, but they would see the good being accomplished by God through my ministry. If you think a ministry like mind does more harm than good, you are ignorant. We need different kinds of ministries. If everyone were an evangelist like me, then who would pastor the churches? If everyone pastored churches, then who would do the dirty work of an evangelists, afflicting the comforted? Who would do the work of a missionary? We need pastors, evangelists, missionaries, teachers and other servants of God.

But I keep meeting these hen-pecked, weak-backed, shallow pastors who resent my ministry websites, because I expose bad pastors by name. That is why I support Pastor Steven Anderson. He is getting the job done. Thousands of people are being saved. Lives are being transformed. I’m not going to reject him because he does things in a different way. I am not going to reject him because he preaches too harshly, stands too firm or mentions names; especially when 99 % of other pastors won’t stand, won’t preach and won’t mention names.

I am not against Pastor Jeff Redlin, but he disgusts me that he looks down with disdain on my website ministry for preaching THE TRUTH, the very truth which he doesn’t have the gumption, guts, backbone and grit to preach! Somebody needs to care! I DO CARE!!! Steve Pettit is the shameful president of Bob Jones University. Pettit is not weak, he is wicked! Pettit is a devout follower of Pastor John MacArthur, praising and promoting him to thousands of BJU students.

Sadly, Pastor Jeff Redlin doesn’t have the spine to stand against the Bob Jones camp. He wouldn’t dare, lest he commit career suicide! These men at Campus Church are pawns, puppets on strings pulled by PCC leadership. Birds of a feather flock together. I am sick and tired of religious politics, while damnable false teachers have crept into our midst like Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur and Chuck Phelps. These wicked corrupt men need to be exposed not enabled further and given a free pass by the Pensacola Christian College camp. [2]The Bob Jones camp are wrong on repentance! It is a very big deal. BJU president Steve Pettit is preaching the same false idea of repentance as did Miss Ellen G. White of Seventh-Day Adventism.

Folks, the despicable Mormon college, Brigham Young University, requires Dr. John MacArthur’s corrupt text, “FAITH WORKS” as [3]required reading for all their students, because they AGREE on Lordship Salvation. Why oh why won’t Campus Church and PCC expose the corrupt Bob Jones University crowd today? BJU promotes Devil’s Bibles, corrupting the minds of thousands of youth. Consequently, the churches that BJU alumni work in get corrupted, leading tens of thousands of victims astray from THE TRUTH. [4]Calvinism is NOT the Gospel, which is what Steve Pettit sinfully preaches!!!

Ladies and gentlemen, we have become complacent with false teaching today in our churches! Where are the men of God who cry aloud against the sin and false teaching of our generation? I cannot remember the last time I saw a real leader behind a church pulpit. I mean a Pastor Jack Hyles kind of guy who says it like it is, like it or lump it, there’s the door if you don’t like it! The average pastor today only cares about the 99 who tithe and pay his salary, but don’t give a hoot about that one hurting man like me who is different and doesn’t quite fit in with everybody else. I wear my “

Jesus

”

cap backwards. That is who I am. I wear my hair longer than most men do in the church. That

is who I am. I like who God made me, as an individual. I don't want to conform with everybody else!

I have been attending Campus Church for a couple months and am not impressed. I see a sea of ten thousand people who need a man of God to preach to them. The sermon content has been lacking at best. I mean, I sat all summer watching Ken Ham videos on Wednesday nights at Campus Church. Really? Is that the best they can do? Whatever happened to pastors who do their own Bible study? Folks, it is disgusting. Ken Ham is disgusting!!! Ham takes in about $37,000,000 each and every year at Answers-In-Genesis.

Ham has raked in another $2,000,000,000 so far at [5]his sickening joke The Ark Encounter in Kentucky. The project was started *for personal profit* by ten private investors. I think the whole ark project is a big mockery of the inspired Word of God. Even heavy metal rocker Ozzy Osbourne went to visit the ark. Ozzy was banned from performing in Texas after he urinated on The Alamo in 1982. Ozzy should have peed instead on Ken Ham's Ark Encounter!!! I'll gladly join him! Just watch out for the fire-breathing dragons on Ken Ham's silly ark. I'm not kidding, the fool has fire-breathing dragons displayed on Noah's ark. Folks, this is worse than science-fiction, because it makes a mockery of God's Word and THE TRUTH. Americans are some of the most wicked and indifferent people in history, which is why the New World Order is becoming such a big success for the Devil.

The Young Earth Creation (YEC) movement has gone insane! Sadly, The Crown College (Pastor Clarence Sexton) and even Pastor Jeff Fugate are supporters of Ken Ham's tomfoolery in Kentucky. Dear reader, The Ark Encounter is NOT an actual ark. If the earth flooded tomorrow, Ken Ham's ark wouldn't float, not for a second. Ham's ark is a big cinder block building with decorative props hanging off the ends to make it LOOK like a boat. To legally build the ark, Ken Ham was required by law to follow tons of safety standards and codes, which Noah didn't have to worry about. Ken Ham's ark is basically just a big K-mart or JC Penny building, decorated from the outside. I think it is sad. A lot of preachers think Ken Ham's ark display helps to boost people's faith, but I think the opposite happens when you try to convince people that dinosaurs came aboard the ark, let alone fire-breathing dinosaurs!

Jesus warned in Luke 16:13 that NO MAN can serve God and mammon. That is what is happening everywhere today, men are SERVING careers, and not the Savior. Pastor Jeff Redlin gets paid a ridiculous salary. He used to pastor a church in Colorado. I thought he seemed like a yuppie. From the time I came to Campus Church Redlin treated me like garbage. He ignored my emails, evaded my questions and had nothing to say when I shared my long-term neck injury with him and all the suffering it has caused. The man is cold-hearted. Redlin is guilty of selectively caring about people, not those like me who came to him asking for his help. I know when somebody cares and when they don't give a damn.

Pastor Jeff Redlin doesn't give a damn about me as a human being! He's just another leech parasiting off of churches today. Pensacola Christian College does a lot of good, mostly for themselves, but they are NOT standing. PCC is A.W.O.L. form the battle of the ages today over the Bible. It's bad enough that THEY WON'T STAND, but then they'll criticize me for standing, which is awful. Redlin wrongly accused me of finding "

weaknesses

"

with pastors. Folks, preaching a false gospel is not a weakness, it is wickedness!!! The ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are wicked people!!! They refused to allow me to attend church for seven years, simply because I TOLD THE TRUTH. I will never shut up about these

wicked pastors who won't stand, who preach a false gospel and then criticize faithful Christians like me who do stand. SHAME ON THE PCC AND BJU camps!

We have a big problem today in our society and churches. We definitely need revival!



We Need Preachers Today Like Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968)

Bob Jones University today is a cesspool of heresy and iniquity!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/noah_theme_park.htm

---

2.9.6 God Is Proud Of Me For Being The Troublemaker (2021-09-06 00:29)

1st Kings 18:17-21, "And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?*

***And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house*, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim.**

Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table.

So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel. And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, *How long halt*

ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word. "

I love our text passage of Scripture. For the past 19 years I have been called a "TROUBLE MAKER" by umpteen churches and Bible colleges. Anybody who publicly disagrees with their sinful compromise, hobnobbing with false teachers and who sincerely tries to help them is rejected, banned, laughed at, ostracized and counted as the enemy. That is the Devil folks!

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) made this powerful true observation:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

In sharp contrast, Devil's advocate Dr. Steve Pettit made this heretical statement:

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! There is a justification;** There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" (emphasis added) —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[1]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [2]11:34)

Dear friend, Steve Pettit is a monster in the churches today! This wicked false teacher is saying that you cannot merely say that you've accepted Christ as your Savior to get to Heaven. In addition Pettit says that you MUST live a sanctified (changed) life to be saved. John Bunyan fully understood that JUSTIFICATION *without* by the man Jesus Christ is all that a person needs to be saved. SANCTIFIATION *within* by the indwelling Holy Spirit requires a lifetime of growing in grace for every believer.

A human child does not have to grow to exist. A child could die at any point, but their birth is a done deal. Once you have been physically born into the is world, nothing can undo that fact. Likewise, once you are born spiritually into God's Kingdom, it is an irreversible miracle. Just as a human child could never be biologically unborn, so also can a child of God never be eternally unborn. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!! The new birth by the Holy Spirit of God is [3]irreversible, irrevocable and permanent. One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) is called: "[4]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION?
"

I know God is proud of me for being "THE TROUBLEMAKER." Elijah was a troublemaker too! The Apostle Paul was a troublemaker. **Galatians 4:16-17, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them. "** The fastest way to be labeled as a troublemaker is to simply TELL THE TRUTH!!! When I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014 for a year, I befriended their pastors with THE TRUTH. Those ungodly reprobates of the Christian faith counted me as AN ENEMY and excommunicated me as a TROUBLEMAKER!!!

Pastor Marty Herron has my blood on his hands. I had no church or social life for the next seven years between 2014 and 2021. Pastor Gary Walton has my blood on his hands. Walton became the new senior pastor at Harvest in 2018 and continued to reject, shun and ostracize me from attending their church. I pray still to this day for God to curse Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but I realized long ago that God's curse was already upon them. **Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*.**

Harvest sinfully promotes Bob Jones University and Dr. Steve Pettit throughout Micronesia via their grade and high schools, college and radio station. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "** Harvest Baptist Church of Guam are GUILTY for bidding Godspeed to Bob Jones University (BJU) and for preaching a false gospel of Lordship salvation themselves on Guam. SHAME! SHAME! SHAME!!!

And now I moved 9,000 miles away to Pensacola, just to find out that Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) has strong ties to Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. The PCC camp sinfully bids Godspeed to the BJU camp. This is not acceptable to God!

1st Kings 18:21, " How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. *And the people answered him not a word*. " There is nothing new under the sun! Times may change, but human nature never does. Elijah put God's people on the spot, admonishing them for straddling the fence, going along to get along with error, and staying neutral in the work of God.

> "God has a special rebuke, again and again and again in the Bible, toward those people who keep their neutrality in the work of God!" —SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great MP3 sermon, " [5]Where Were You In The Battle? "

My feelings were recently hurt when Pastor Jeff Redlin, senior pastor of Campus Church at PCC, criticized my ministry websites. After looking at my ministry websites, Pastor Redlin sarcastically said that I focus on the "weaknesses" of pastors. I wrote back and rebuked him kindly, asserting that what he mistakenly calls "weaknesses" are in reality hardcore damnable heresy, wickedness and apostasy in the churches today. I also reminded him of his Biblical duty as a pastor to expose false teachers. What saith the Scripture?

> **Titus 1:10-14, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:**
>
> **Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.**
>
> **One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.**
>
> **This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;**
>
> **Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.**
>
> **"**

I am sick and tired of today's shallow pastors diminishing the severity of false teaching in our Bible colleges and churches! What [6]John MacArthur and [7]Steve Pettit are teaching is damnable heresy, not the free grace Gospel taught in the Holy Scriptures!!! For Pensacola Christian College (PCC) to hobnob with the Bob Jones camp and remain silent is wickedness!!! Sadly, they don't care because the money is coming in. As long as Campus Church is taking in $3,500,000 per year, and PCC much more than that, they will not stand as they ought! This is another reason why I am against Bible colleges, because they draw millions of dollars away from local New Testament churches, hogging resources and leaving the churches in ruins.

PCC is a massive organization, owning hundreds of millions of dollars in assets. They have become massively successful by not standing, by compromising and selling out. Evangelist Ken Ham openly says that he specializes in Creation, making $37,000,000 a year by exploiting a niche in the religious world to get rich. Campus Church, The Crown College and hundreds more religious institutions, shamefully endorse and financially support Ken Ham's corrupt ministry.

Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. *Ye cannot serve God and mammon*.

" That is why John the Baptist lived a very simple and poor life out in the Wilderness, surviving off the land as a pauper. John could preach whatever he wanted, because he needed nothing from anyone! In sharp contrast, today's pastors have mortgages, car payments and many bills to pay, and need their careers, so they dip their sails in sinful compromise and refuse to preach against anything that might cause friction.

What really bothers me is Jeff Redlin's sinful attitude. It's bad enough that Pastor Redlin won't speak anything negative against false teachers, but then he criticizes faithful men of God like me who do take a stand. Shame on Jeff Redlin!!! The corrupt Bob Jones University camp need to be exposed!!! Someone needs to call Steve Pettit out for corrupting the Gospel. I am exposing him publicly, and Jeff Redlin for bidding Godspeed to the Bob Jones crowd. John MacArthur has a large cult following across America and the world.

> **"Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian.** Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and ***it'll cost you the same thing*...*"*** [emphasis added] —Dr. John MacArthur, his book "HARD TO BELIEVE," p. 93

Liar, liar, pants on fire! Folks, if there's one thing that the Bible tells us about salvation, it is that getting saved is free, easy and simple. It is NOT hard to become a Christian! Receiving God's free gift of eternal life won't cost you anything. John MacArthur errantly teaches that if you want to get saved, then it will COST YOU your life! That is of the Devil. Nowhere are we taught in the Holy Bible that salvation will COST YOU Something. Jesus paid our debt of sin with His own precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Why oh why does Pensacola Christian College and Campus Church bid Godspeed to Bob Jones University today???

Folks, I hope you see what is happening. These institutions are making lots of money! Bible colleges are all about training for careers. They can hide behind a pretense of wanting to serve Christ, but the fact that they won't separate from doctrinal error evidences that the issue is about money. These organizations will hypocritically boast of the important of truth, but then they ignore damnable heresy like it's not a problem.

I heard Pastor Jeff Redlin in church tonight (Sunday, September 5th, 2021) say in his sermon that “

right words matter.

” Oh really? Redlin said that the disciples hurt Jesus’ feelings when they asked Him if He cared in **Mark**

4:38, “

And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, *Master, carest thou not that we perish?* **”** God, do you care? What a grand insult! The ship was filling with water. Jesus was asleep in the bottom of the ship. They panicked and couldn’t take it anymore. Ever been there? I sure have, more times than I care to remember. In frustration I have oftentimes asked God if He really gives a damn about me! I know that horrible feeling. Yes God cares, He really cares (1st Peter 5:7). That is why we must walk by faith and not by sight (2nd Corinthians 5:7).

Pastor Redlin is right that *right words matter*. Our words can hurt other people’s feelings. Redlin should know, because he made me feel like garbage in July of 2021, to his utter shame. But saying something hurtful in a moment of frustration, versus not caring at all, are two completely different things. Pastor Redlin couldn’t care less about me as a hurting man. I poured out my heart to him, sharing my battle with neck pain and loneliness from divorce. The selfish jerk didn’t even take the time to respond. When I asked him why, giving him the benefit of the doubt, he shirked his hands and shoulders, confirming that he just hadn’t cared enough to respond. That hurt my feelings. When I went to him about the matter, letting him know that he hurt my feelings, he unkindly berated me with insults and sarcasm.

Pastor Redlin made lame excuses. A student had died a couple weeks earlier at PCC, which he milked for everything he could, as if a student’s death justified his refusal to welcome me as a hurting divorced man at Campus Church. It wasn’t until I had already been in the church for one month that he finally reluctantly emailed to tell me I am welcome at their church, but underlined with a sarcastic tone. The guy has a problem and needs to learn how to treat people much better! Pastor Redlin later admitted that he and his associate pastors had found my ministry websites and that is why he took so long to reply.

I couldn’t believe how ridiculous he sounded. I know God is proud of my diligent labors for Him for the past 19 years since 2002 online. When other preachers were dipping their sails, collecting a fat paycheck and sitting on the premises instead of standing on the promises, I was faithfully earnestly contending for the faith. You’d think Redlin would have complimented my website ministry, but he only critiqued me. And now I am critiquing him for dropping the ball for God!!! I love this passage of Scripture:

> **1st Kings 18:17-21, “And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?***
>
> ***And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father’s house*, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim.**
>
> **Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel’s table.**
>
> **So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel. And Elijah came unto all the people, and**

said, *How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word*. ”

That last sentence accurately describes 99 % of Baptist churches today: AND THE PEOPLE ANSWERED HIM NOT A WORD!!! Is a devil your pastor? [8]Pastor Marty Herron is a devil in the churches today! Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago broadcasts the ’[9]UNSHACKLED’ radio series, many of which preach hardcore damnable heresy!!! Dear reader, we’ve got a big problem in our churches and Bible colleges today. Calvinism is being tolerated by the free grace Gospel crowd. Why oh why? The greatest sin of believers in every generation is tolerating false teachers.

That is what happened to the foolish churches of Galatia. Paul said that they had been BE-WITCHED (Galatians 3:1-3).

Galatians 4:16-17, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them. ” The same holds true today! The Bob Jones crowd ZEALOUSLY affect everybody who comes into contact with them, but they do not affect them well. Steve Pettit’s charisma is a tool of the Devil, deceiving the simple and the foolish.

Dear friends, I am going to continue to faithfully STAND. Shame on Pastor Jeff Redlin and Campus Church for not standing against the Bob Jones camp. PCC allows their college students to partake in competitive sporting events with BJU, and in so doing diminishing the danger of Calvinism (aka, *Lordship salvation*). We’ve become way too relaxed, indifferent and complacent about false teaching in our Bible colleges and churches today. Any pastor who is so wishy-washy that he cannot discern THE TRUTH, and nail down what the Gospel is and is not, ought not stand behind any pulpit to preach!!! We KNOW what the Gospel is as defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. A willingness to repent and turn away from a lifestyle of sinning is NOT part of the Gospel of free grace. That means the faculty and students at Bob Jones University are going to Hell for placing their faith in something other than wholly in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day.

God is proud of me for earnestly contending for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). So while bad pastors like Jeff Redlin continue to belittle me, diss my website ministry, accuse me of being a troublemaker, accuse me of sowing discord, and accuse me of focusing on the weaknesses of pastors, I will continue to do the right thing by exposing these false teachers by name and warning the world to mark and avoid them (Romans 16:17-18). Pastor Redlin’s excuses are nothing less than his

lame attempt to excuse his wicked indifference and irresponsibility

as a preacher. Truth matters! Right doctrine matters! Right words matter!

Pastor Redlin admits these vital truths himself. So then why does he diss my website ministry? Why is my labor for Christ less significant than his labors? I am not a respecter of persons, but Pastor Redlin most certainly is! I came to Campus Church in Pensacola, Florida with an open heart, unconditional love and a desire to be a blessing in any way that I could. In return Pastor Redlin kicked me in the head with his coldness, cruel silence and unwillingness to befriend a hurting brother who pleaded for his friendship. I have concluded that the best way I can be a blessing at Campus Church is to preach against their shallowness!

It’s not the words that Pastor Redlin speaks that matter, it’s his behavior and attitude that matter. Redlin never followed up with me. Even after I told him that he made me feel like

garbage, and that I had lost my home and wife and everything near and dear to me since 2006, and that I suffer 24/7 in chronic neck pain from a neck injury in 2004, that horrible man ignored me completely. Campus Church hypocritically boasts on all their church bulletins and on their website: "LOVING GOD! LOVING PEOPLE!" But that is a fallacy at Campus Church. Jesus called Judas "friend." Now that is love. If Pastor Redlin is too busy to reply to a hurting man's email, then he needs a secretary to filter his emails and respond on his behalf. You can't just ignore people, as he did me for 10 long days. I am tired of pastors ostracizing me because of my truth-telling website ministry!!!

You only care about people as the way you treat the least among you. I'll bet if I were President Donald Trump, then Pastor Redlin would have responded in less than an hour, if not seconds! The fact that Redlin blew me off for 10 days, and then confirmed that he had done so, showed me clearly that this pastor has zero love or consideration for me as a hurting human being. It disturbs me that any pastor would shun a man who came 9,000 miles, slept in Wal-Mart's parking lot for the first three nights, is living out of a suitcase in a hotel, is hurting as a divorced man, is suffering from agonizing permanent neck pain, and told the pastor so, only to be ignored and cast aside like garbage by Jeff Redlin.

The issue is not about me, it's about the way today's pastors mistreat people in general. Why does their church tout the motto:

"LOVING GOD! LOVING PEOPLE!" when they don't really mean it? The closer you get to Jesus the more you'll care about those furthest from Him. I never heard from Jeff Redlin again! When you attend Campus Church for the first time and fill out a visitor's card, the church will send you a form letter (they buy thousands of them by the box full at the local stationary store). That is the last I ever heard from Campus Church!!! That is not LOVING PEOPLE folks!

Pastor Redlin made it a point to tell me that they are not perfect pastors, but not being perfect is something entirely different than deliberately not caring about someone who plainly asked for help. I even sent Redlin photos of my neck x-rays, MRI's and thermal scan. He didn't even bother to reply. He never offered to pray with or for me. He never expressed any sympathy or empathy for my loss, pain and suffering. Pastor Redlin never made me feel like he cared about me at all. How convenient that a pastor of a large church can blame everything on such. I wouldn't recommend Campus Church to anyone who is hurting, divorced, lonely or needs to be loved, because Campus Church only exists for PCC college students. Campus Church wouldn't exist if it weren't for PCC, They have a captive audience.

I am a firm believer in WORD OF MOUTH! When you mistreat one customer, there are at least ten more frustrated customers who won't express their feelings. If one customer complains, a wise manager will assume that this is the tip of the iceberg. Campus Church needs improvement! They need a better senior pastor!!! I have nothing personal against Pastor Redlin, I am calling him out as I see him, based solely on my interaction with him since the July 4th picnic 2021 when I attended Campus Church for the first time. Consequently, I have been attending other Baptist churches in Pensacola. No one wants to be where they are not loved. Campus Church pretentiously claims to love God and people, but they failed with me! The issue is not me, it is my ministry! I am telling THE TRUTH, yet today's pastors call me THE TROUBLEMAKER for it! God is proud of me, not those slackdog pastors!!!

I am sick of proud and arrogant pastors who get upset that anyone would dare to question their doctrine, or humbly ask them if a divorced person is welcomed in their church. I am sharp in my words, intentionally so. I can get sharper too! The reason why our nation is going to Hell is because pastors and churches have become accustomed to indifference, complacency and apostasy. The Bob Jones crowd hate my guts, like Billy Sunday was hated, because I have

come out against them uncompromisingly. And now the PCC crowd are siding with the Bob Jones camp. I'll fight against all of them with the inspired Sword of the Word of God if need be, but I WILL STAND one way or the other. The Bob Jones camp are of the Devil. They are the most hateful, vindictive and rotten group I have ever met in my life!!!

> "I've stood for more sneers and scoffs and insults and had my life threatened from one end of the land to the other by this God-forsaken gang of thugs and cutthroats because I have come out uncompromisingly against them." —Evangelist Billy Sunday

On that happy day of July 4th, 2021, Pastor Redlin made a big and positive impact on me, but then he found my websites (that someone sent to him) and he started mistreating me, holding a grudge, and now he counts me as his enemy. Actions speak infinitely louder than one's words. Our talk talks and our walk walks, but our walk talks louder than our talk talks. Redlin's actions speak loudly that he wants nothing to do with me, because I am THE TROUBLEMAKER! Yea, and he is [10]CASPAR MILQUETOAST! Well then so be it! If telling THE TRUTH and exposing today's rotten Bob Jones University camp for corrupting the Gospel makes me a TROUBLEMAKER, then I will gladly be in the same boat as Elijah, Jesus and Paul.

[11]

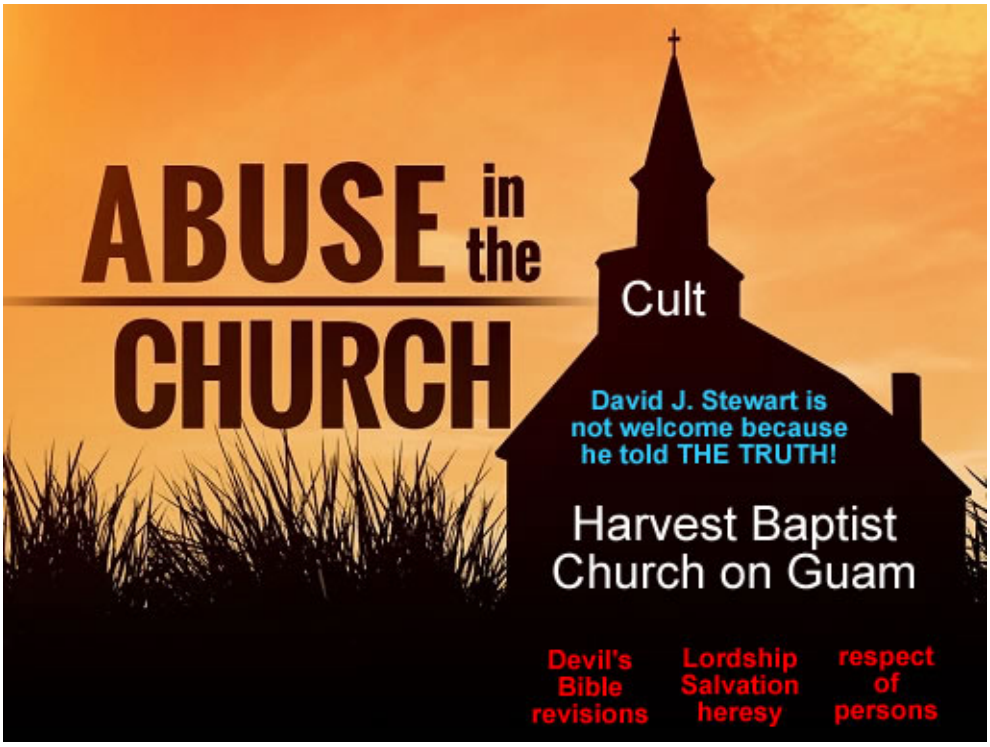

"The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been trained by people that have never built churches, and [12]they have no compassion ." —Pastor Jack Hyles, " [13]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard "

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/how-permanent-is-your-salvation.html
4. https://youtu.be/1dbTJQ_UplM
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereWereYouDuringTheBattle1996.mp3
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html

7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
9. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/pacific-garden-mission-preaches-another.html
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/caspar_milquetoast.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgyHZEqyDOHYfAYN-rSQDpBCAqTuP_nTchWWfsRoyy6f_TUH1jID6joAcN2pC_ojXnnMHn65iTqWXINwff_fQukTH8EF0Z_eNJLCUX
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3

2.9.7 Pastor Sam Adams Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2021-09-06 20:45)

Mark 1:14-15,

“

Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God, And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*.

”

Acts 20:21, “

Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ*.

” 2nd Timothy 2:25-26, “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.”

Pastor Sam Adams is the senior pastor of [1]Independent Baptist Church in Ocala, Florida. Pastor Adams is guilty of corrupting the Word of God. I humbly do not believe that Sam Adams is a born-again Christian. Pastor Adams is arrogant, cocky and woefully ignorant of the Scriptures, just like Pastor John MacArthur.

In the following quote from Sam Adams he calls those who disagree with his theology

“pseudo-Baptists” (false Baptists). Here is what his church website errantly says:

> Further, contrary to another associated heresy prevalent among those same pseudo-Baptists, ***the repentance required for salvation most certainly DOES mean TURNING FROM SIN***, and consequently turning to the only remedy for our sin, the Lord Jesus. We are not saved by works or by ceasing from sin; but **until a man understands the seriousness of his sin and its terrifying consequences, *and therefore desires to be free from his sin, he will not be prepared to truly come to Christ or be truly converted*.** The commands of the Lord Jesus are clear: “that REPENTANCE and remission of sins SHOULD BE PREACHED in his name among all nations” (Luke 24:47), and further as Paul preached on Mars Hill; that God now “commandeth all men everywhere to repent.” Repenting IS believing. [emphasis added]
>
> [2]SOURCE

It ceases to amaze me how dishonest the proponents of “

LORDSHIP

”

salvation are! God gave us an entire book of the Bible for the specific purpose of showing man the way of salvation. That book is the blessed Gospel of John. **John 20:31,**

“But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life through his name*. ” In the Gospel of John we find the word “believe” mentioned 88 times, but the word

“repent” is not mentioned even once. That speaks volumes! It is clear to see that the man who BELIEVES HAS REPENTED. If repentance were a separate act from believing, then the Bible would have said so in the Gospel of John.

Now, Pastor Sam Adams is very subtle and cleverly deceptive! He readily admits that “Repenting IS believing”; yet he still insists that repentance means TO TURN FROM SIN. That is double-speak. In one breath Adams says repentance and faith are inseparable (and he is 100 % correct). But then he goes 100 % astray by teaching that a person must desire to be freed from living a life of sin to be saved. That is damnable heresy! Nowhere in the Bible are we required to forsake a lifestyle of sin to receive God’s free gift of eternal life.

The big problem with the idea of “turning” is that one preacher draws the line somewhere different than the next preacher. Who are you or I to draw any lines? The Greek word from which our English word “repent” in the Bible comes is *metanoia*, which simply means “a change of mind.” The verb form *metanoeo* means “to think differently.” So in the sense of changing one’s mind repentance DOES mean to turn around. But it is a turning from unbelief to belief to be saved. We know that it cannot mean anything more than a change of mind unto the Gospel itself, because then it would involve works if it did.

[3] 

Pastor Sam Adams Is A Wolf In Sheep’s Clothing (Matthew 7:15)

Most of what Pastor Adams says is correct, but then he goes horrible astray when he embellishes the definition of Bible repentance to mean that he “

desires to be free from sin.

” No, that is wrong! The only thing that a man needs to desire to be freed from is the penalty of sin, which is death and Hell (the second death - Revelation 21:8). **Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

”

Here is what you must know to be saved:

- **WHO Jesus is -** He is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ.
- **WHAT Jesus did for you -** He died on the cross for your sins, was buried and three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead.
- **WHY Jesus did it -** You and I are guilty sinners in the sight of our holy God. Since we have no righteousness of our own to offer God the Father, and God requires 100 % sinless perfection to enter into Heaven, we need a Savior. Jesus is the sinless Lamb of God. He paid our sin debt, so God could give us His righteousness by faith.

In a horrible corrupt sermon titled:

“

True Salvation = LORDSHIP Salvation,

” Adams sinfully teaches:

> “
>
> The greatest need for any sinner is to have his sins blotted out, but a man will never have the pardon of sin while he is in love with his sin. There must be a hatred of sin, a loathing of it, a turning from it. **Repentance is a revolution in dealing with our attitude and view toward sin and righteousness.** Repentance is not something that one does with his hands but is an inward attitude of the soul. Sin must become in the eyes of the sinner exceedingly sinful and that’s when you come to Christ for salvation. ...and so if you came to Jesus thinking you can hold on to your sins, you came to the wrong Jesus!
>
> ” [emphasis added]
>
> —“ [4]True Salvation = LORDSHIP Salvation
>
> ”
>
> (Easy-Believism Refuted)

What a false message of bondage Sam Adams is preaching! Adams is guilty of perverting God’s grace and preaching another gospel which is accursed (Galatians 1:6-9).

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) well understood the Gospel and repentance. Read

what Pastor Ironside correctly states about repentance in [5]chapter 16 of his book, [6]EXCEPT YE REPENT . . .

> “In all that I have written I have failed completely to express what was surging up in my soul if I have given anyone the impression that I think of repentance as something

meritorious which must be produced in man by self-effort ere he is fit to come to God for salvation."

—

Dr. Harry Ironside, a quote from chapter 16, [7]THE PREACHING THAT PRODUCES REPENTANCE , from his timeless classic book, [8]EXCEPT YE REPENT .

Repentance "From Sins" For Salvation is Not Biblical

There are only a few references in the Bible where the word "repentance" is used with sin. The Bible usually speaks of "the remission of sins," but never commands anyone to repent from sins to be saved. Search the Bible and you will find that "repentance" is almost always mentioned with salvation, but it never tells us that forsaking sinful bad habits is the way to be saved. Ceasing from sin is self-righteousness. The truth is that God's indwelling Holy Spirit begins to change us when we get saved. This means a lifetime of being sanctified by the Holy Spirit. Getting saved happens in a moment of time by trusting Jesus Christ, but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime. That's how it's supposed to work.

In sharp contrast, false prophets mandate change as a requirement to be saved. They "frontload the Gospel," that is, they require all the traits of a mature Christian upfront as a condition of salvation. They're trying to do God's job instead of letting the Holy Spirit work. God changes lives, not we ourselves. Man trying to change himself is reformation, not regeneration. Our part is simply to "believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved" (Acts 16:30-31). To demand that a person change (i.e., forsake the world and sinful living) to be saved is a false Gospel of self-righteousness. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15; 6:23), paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Please listen to the awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[9]Caught Between Grace And Works."

The entire concept of Lordship Salvation is based in human effort. Most of our evangelical churches today have bought into the lie that it's not enough to believe the Gospel of Jesus Christ to be saved. The "Gospel" is that Jesus Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and He bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, then you are saved.

But don't I have to repent? Yes, of course! Biblical repentance is "a change of mind" that causes a person to believe the Gospel. Repentance is NOT a desire to stop sinning. Repentance is realizing that you are a guilty SINNER, so you believe the Gospel and are saved. Repentance is changing your mind about whatever was previously hindering you from completely resting in Christ for salvation.

Repentance is not a separate event from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

"Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the

> truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([10]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

The only thing that we need to repent from to be saved is UNBELIEF. Do we have to realize our sinful condition to be saved? Of course, yes! But there is not one verse in the entire Bible which requires a person to forsake sin to be saved. Nor does the Bible give anyone God's permission to commit sin just because they are saved (Romans 3:31). Every time Jesus forgave someone and healed them, it was only AFTERWARDS that He said: "Go and sin no more." **John 5:14, "Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee."**

Repentance simply means "a change of mind." Believers change our minds every day about all kinds of things, including the sins in our life. Repenting of sins throughout one's Christian life is solely a matter of DISCIPLESHIP, not SALVATION. It is a matter of growing in the Lord's grace (1st Peter 2:2), as we yield to the Holy Spirit's leading in obedience to the Holy Scriptures (2nd Corinthians 10:5). I love this helpful quote from Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688):

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Pastor Sam Adams corrupts the Word of God and casts stumbling blocks before the people!

We don't give up our sins to become a Christian (Romans 3:20); rather, we forsake our sins because we are a Christian (Romans 12:1-2). There are no prerequisites or conditions for salvation (Galatians 3:2). God will save any guilty sinner who trusts the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen from the dead (Romans 10:13). **John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out."**

[11] **Oh Foolish Churches, Who Hath Bewitched You?**

(new Bibles, new repentance, new Gospel)

Once a person is saved, they begin to grow in grace by nurturing on the milk of God's Word (1st Peter 2:2). As a believer grows in the Lord, he or she is convicted by God's indwelling Holy Spirit. The blessed Holy Spirit works in that person's heart. Thus, we begin to see the "FRUIT" of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). A changed life is the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and NOT a prerequisite to salvation or a part of saving-faith. Proponents of Lordship Salvation place the cart before the horse and have it all backwards. They frontload the Gospel, requiring mature aspects of a believer's life upfront. This is not the Gospel, it is damnable heresy!

In **Mark 1:4**, John the Baptist speaks of **"...repentance for the remission of sins"**; NOT **"repentance of sins." Acts 20:21** reads... **"Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** Notice that Biblical repentance is **"TOWARD GOD."** In **Acts 11:21** we read, **"And the hand**

of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord." So you see, in the Bible "repentance" was always **"TOWARD GOD,"** never from sin. A man may have to repent from the denial of his sins, so that he will BELIEVE THE GOSPEL, but there is no Biblical requirement to "turn from sins" to be saved.

Consider the following quote by the mighty man of God, Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951)...

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word." — [12]Except Ye Repent, Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

Pastor Ironside is correct—repentance is simply realizing that one is a guilty, dirty, rotten, hopeless sinner in God's eyes. This is why we need a Savior. Repentance is simply seeing your need oh sinner! Thankfully, Jesus paid the price with His own literal precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12).

Repentance is the admission that I am as guilty a sinner as a holy God hath declared me to be in His Holy Word (Romans 3:19). This is Biblical repentance, turning to the Lord. It is ludicrous for anyone to teach that a lost sinner must give up their sins to be saved. As we saw with Lot and Samson in the Old Testament, and Demas and Peter in the New Testament, not all believers always live for God. Jesus even called the apostle Peter, "Satan" (Matthew 16:23).

Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen states in his excellent book titled, "[13]I NEVER KNEW YOU," on page 114...

> "Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you." — Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, "[14]I NEVER NEW YOU" (Page 114)

The beloved Pastor Bob Gray Sr. of the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches . . .

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight." — Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, [15]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church

Pastor Sam Adams is a false teacher and wicked slanderer. He is not a child of God, evidenced by his perverse understanding of how to get to Heaven. It is clear from listening to his sermon that he is jealous of Pastor Jack Hyles, because he keeps mentioning the big buildings, large attendances and high number of converts and baptisms. Pastor Adams attacks the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

> “We’re not going to win any souls to Christ, by telling them that they don’t need to repent of their sin. We’re not going to bring anyone to true salvation by deceiving them into believing they can hold on to their sin. They can remain in their sin. By telling them that all they have to do is say a sinner’s prayer, repeat the prayer after me, come to church and be baptized and you’ll be saved” —Pastor Sam Adams, “ [16]True Salvation = LORDSHIP Salvation
>
> ”
>
> (Easy-Believism Refuted)

Adams idiotically calls Pastor Hyles preaching:

“Hyles’ false gospel.” Dear reader, please listen to this beautiful sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles called: “ [17]Fundamentalist Heresy ”

to learn for yourself what Brother Hyles believed and taught that a lost sinner must do to get to Heaven. As you will quickly learn, Sam Adams is a lying deceiver and false accuser!!!

Pastor Adams further heretically states:

> “
>
> We cannot receive what Jesus gives us and refuse Who Jesus is.
>
> You can’t receive His free gift of salvation if we don’t receive
>
> Him as Lord, because He is Lord.
>
> The point of today’s message is that you cannot separate saving faith
>
> from submission
>
> to Christ’s Lordship.
>
> ”
>
> —Pastor Sam Adams, “ [18]True Salvation = LORDSHIP Salvation
>
> ”
>
> (Easy-Believism Refuted)

What a mess! What gross theological incompetence!!! Sam Adams is a child of the Devil. Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) makes this beautiful observation:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M. R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

At [19]24:30 in his awful sermon, Pastor Adams attacks Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), horribly accusing him of preaching a false gospel, which is essentially the same as saying that he went to Hell to burn forever. No, Sam Adams is the unsaved fool.

In his wicked sermon Sam Adams slanders Dr. Jack Hyles, unjustly calling him

“

a lifetime unrepentant adulterer.

”

In this 1989 sermon [20]you can hear Pastor Hyles deny the allegations against him, exposing his neo-evangelical enemies as liars! There is no evidence to support those slanderous accusations. SHAME ON SAM ADAMS for spreading gossip and unfounded rumors. It is clear to me that Pastor Sam Adams is a bitter angry man who hates anybody who disagrees with his Satanic Calvinist theology.

The purpose of God’s law is to show humanity our SINNERSHIP, so that we would see our guilty condition and need for the blessed Savior. Repentance is seeing that need:

> **Romans 3:19-20, “**
>
> **Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.**
>
> **Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.**
>
> **”**

False teachers like Sam Adams require that you forsake your sins as a condition of receiving God’s gift of eternal life; but God only requires that you come as a needy sinner so that you will BELIEVE in His only begotten Son to have all your sins eternally forgiven. Isn’t the latter so much better? You better believe it is! The latter is THE TRUTH.

Jesus paid our debt of sin. When you come to Christ to be saved, God instantly seals you with His Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13-15), and the wonderful Holy Spirit begins to work on our life (1st John 3:24), sanctifying you and me with THE TRUTH of the inspired Word of God (John 17:17). God is not an absent parent (Hebrews 12:6-8). My heart breaks for the victimized people being deceived at the incompetent hands of Pastor Sam Adams.

Dear friend, we are at ugly war in our churches and Bible colleges today over the inspiration of God’s Word, over the Bible meaning of repentance, over the free grace Gospel. Won’t you please join the fight! After the 911 World Trade Center attack in New York City, thousands of courageous young people across the country signed-up to join the U.S. military to fight. That’s what we need today in Christianity! We need thousands of believers, young and old, to sign-up in God’s army to be a soldier of Jesus Christ (2nd Timothy 2:1-4). We are at war with the Devil (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4; Ephesians 6:10-13). Jesus is precious!!!



1. https://independencebaptist.com/
2. https://independencebaptist.com/repentance-from-sin/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiRzKp4IiNdRAJ-G2Oxnu07vhtXcZ2uf1wuV5veFSYMTUT2MYd0xdoOR9yuY511-QRk6QezZVO81JxtKKO-5_e87apWHdog5gqd-D8
4. https://www.sermonaudio.com/solo/pastorsamadams/sermons/105202031454007/
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/who_hath_bewitched_you.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
16. https://www.sermonaudio.com/solo/pastorsamadams/sermons/105202031454007/
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
18. https://www.sermonaudio.com/solo/pastorsamadams/sermons/105202031454007/
19. https://www.sermonaudio.com/solo/pastorsamadams/sermons/105202031454007/
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3
21. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh0RssPDbcyl9KUtNW3Qhn08ucZ1Go8cIOvwubaNscErXoH13BjM0m3Ih680z5Qd50cSQMFntVPLXAbkoq0L-lzmP3MsGH8cND7Ekx

2.9.8 Beware Of Evangelist Leonard Ravenhill's Counterfeit Gospel (2021-09-07 00:30)

Galatians 4:16-17, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? *They zealously affect you, but not well*; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."

Kindly said, in the following sermon video clip [1]Evangelist Leonard Ravenhill (1907-1994) is corrupting the Word of God and misleading people by confusing sanctification with justification. ...



Repentance, Regeneration, and the Glory of God

I admire Ravenhill's zeal but it is misguided zeal at best. **Galatians 4:16-17, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? *They zealously affect you, but not well*; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."** We read the same thing concerning the Jews in the Holy Bible:

> **Romans 10:1-4, "Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. For I bear them record that *they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge*. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."**

The Jews were devout worshippers in the Apostle Paul's time. Even today in 2021 religious Jews are very devout, loyal and diligent in their commitment and worship of their God of Judaism. Unfortunately, today just like back in Bible days, the Jews have a zeal without knowledge! They were going about to establish THEIR OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS!!!

We still see this salvation by works heresy everywhere today, appearing in its various forms. What Leonard Ravenhill is preaching is the same Calvinistic garbage that Paul Washer, [2]Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Marty Herron, [3]Steve Pettit and other infidels of the Christ faith preach! Dear reader, right words matter! Right doctrine matters! The Truth matters!!! I am so sick and tired of hearing pastors, churches and Bible colleges claim to believe that THE TRUTH is important, while they hobnob with Pastor John MacArthur and [4]Bob Jones University (BJU) that bids him 100 % Godspeed!!! It is WICKEDNESS!!! BJU needs to be marked and avoided (Romans 16:17-18).

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

I agree with Leonard Ravenhill in the preceding sermon clip that likely less than 5 % of professed Christians in America are truly born-again, but it is not because of easy-believism—it is because of false religion, [5]misunderstood repentance, Calvinism (aka, [6]"Lordship" salvation), [7]false Bibles and shoddy presentations of the Gospel. Evangelist Alexander Marshall (1846-1928) had repentance right doctrinally:

"I HAVE NOT REPENTED ENOUGH"

What do you mean? "I am not sorry enough for my sins."

And if you were very sorry, would God be more willing to save you than He is now? "I think so."

Then you are completely mistaken.

"But does it not say, unless we repent we shall perish?"

Yes; but what do you think is the Scriptural significance of "repentance"? If you say "sorrow for sin" you are wrong. It does not mean sorrow for sin: it means a CHANGE OF MIND (Matt. 21:29). This change will doubtless produce sorrow; but sorrow and repentance are two very different things (Heb. 12:17. margin, and II Cor. 7:9). When God calls on you to "repent, and believe the Gospel," He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you. Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first "feel" some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God's great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24).

SOURCE: [8]The Horrible Misrepresentation Of Evangelist Alexander Marshall

[9]

Yes, that is excellent. Mr. Marshall is 100 % correct! Yet, some unlearned and/or heretical person changed his tract, completely removing the preceding section on repentance from the work. Marshall plainly says that sinners are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL, that is, he says, "to lay aside your wrong thoughts [Repentance], and believe the glad tidings [Gospel] that He proclaims to you."

What I just shared with you from Alexander Marshall is drastically different than what Leonard Ravenhill is preaching! There are not two Gospels. **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."** I am sick and tired of today's haughty self-righteous preachers placing demands upon lost sinners which God Himself does not place upon them.

Nowhere in the Word of God are we told that to be saved a person must repent "of your sins." Repent, yes, but of one's unbelief. Since the only sin that can keep a person out of Heaven is UNBELIEF, then that is the only sin which you need to change your mind about to be saved. As we just read, Alexander Marshall said it very well. **Hebrews 4:2, "For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, *not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*. "** Carefully notice that it wasn't their refusal to repent of their sins that caused the Jews to perish in the Wilderness, it was their lack of FAITH in the Gospel.

Dear friend, beware of these corrupt well-meaning preachers today who pressure people to give up your sinning to receive God's gift of eternal life. Hello all you Calvinists, it is a "GIFT." Somewhere along the way the concept of a gift has been lost in evangelical circles. In classic Satanic deception, false teachers will insist that eternal life is still a free gift without works, but if you're life hasn't changed you didn't really get saved. What a contradiction! A "

gift

”

means that once I take it, then it is mine forever and the manner of lifestyle I choose to live has absolutely NOTHING to do with whether I received the gift or not! **Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; *but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord*.**

”

The Bible doesn’t call eternal life a trade, exchange or something that will cost us anything! [10]Pastor John MacArthur says eternal life is a trade, an exchange. Boy, he sure was inspired by demons when MacArthur called eternal life an exchange! And then there is [11]Evangelist Billy Graham, who horribly said that eternal life will cost you something! What is all this nonsensical talk about exchanging, trading and costing us to be saved?

> **“Now you say, ’Brother Hyles, you make an issue.’ You dead sure better know I’ll make an issue!”** —[12]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

And I’ll make an issue too, bless God! Right doctrine matters!!! All these ignorant preachers running around today telling people to repent “

OF THEIR SINS

”

didn’t get that from the inspired King James Bible. Repentance is nothing more than you acknowledging before a holy God that you are a guilty sinners, so that seeing your need you’ll BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST and be saved. **Acts 16:30b-31,**

“Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

”

Nothing more is required or permissible. Salvation is by faith alone!

Repentance is automatically included with believing. Repentance and faith are two sides of the same coin. That is why in the beautiful Gospel of John we find the word “believe” mentioned 88 times, but the word “repent” is not found even once. The Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract to humanity, written to show all men the simple way of salvation through faith in the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified on a cross, buried and bodily risen three days later. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life through his name*. ”** Simply believe oh guilty sinner and you will be immediately, irrevocably and forever born-again!!!

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Leonard_Ravenhill
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/02/misunderstood-repentancean-enemy-of.html
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm

9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/eternal-life-doesnt-cost-you-antyhing.html
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

2.9.9 Why Repentance Is Not An Issue To Worry About (2021-09-07 19:59)

We've got a bunch of preachers all drawing their own lines on what repentance means. But we don't need to do that! We already KNOW what it means: "A CHANGE OF MIND." Repentance and believing happen at the same time! I love what Spurgeon said:

> "Repentance will not make you see Christ; but to see Christ will give you repentance. You may not make a Christ out of your repentance, but you must look for repentance to Christ. The Holy Ghost, by turning us to Christ, turns us from sin. Look away, then, from the effect to the cause, from your own repenting to the Lord Jesus, who is exalted on high to give repentance." —Pastor Charles Spurgeon; "All Of Grace," Chapter 11 - "Alas! I Can Do Nothing"

We have heard that "turning from sin" is so awful, horrible and unbiblical that we freak out at the very mention of the term. But repentance is a turn (a change of mind). I think Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) nailed it 100 % correct:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." (Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

I have no problem with repentance as turning from sin in the limited sense of a man turning to Christ from the condemnation that sin brings, which is death. That is what Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) meant in this quote:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation.** ***One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting***

> ***in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added] SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Dr. Rice understood that believing on Christ IS TO TURN FROM SIN. I have no problem with that! But this is not what most preachers mean today when they tell you to repent "OF YOUR SINS" or "TURN FROM YOUR SINS." They all draw the line in different places. Some say you must literally cease from a lifestyle of sinful behavior (this is what Bob Jones University teaches). Others say that you must only *be willing* to turn from sin (that is what Jack Chick and David Cloud teach). And then some preachers, like Phil Kidd and Sam Adams, teach that you didn't get saved unless you're life has visibly changed. Folks, we don't need to draw any lines, thankfully, because getting saved does not involve our attitude toward forsaking sin in our life, not one bit. Getting saved has nothing to do with your behavior, neither before or after you get born-again. Salvation is exclusively of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). Our part is only to BELIEVE. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Oh foolish preachers! The Bible plainly teaches that the only purpose of the law in salvation is to give men THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN!!! Repentance is a change of mind toward God, so that you BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved (Acts 16:30-31). You don't need to forsake the world, promise to do better in the future, turn away from your sinful ways, or turn over a new leaf to receive God's FREE GIFT (Romans 5:15). Jesus Christ made the payment for your sins on the cross. Salvation is strictly a matter of admitting you are a guilty sinner and accepting Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins. That's it dear friend! FOR BY THE LAW IS THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN!!! ...

> **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and *all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."**

Repentance only involves our attitude toward our legal status in God's court system. We think differently toward God. We stop boasting of our own self-righteous WORKS and REST in Christ alone. The Bible says we are GUILTY! That is exactly what Romans 3:19 teaches, and is the very purpose for which the Old Testament law was given. Christ has already made the payment for our crimes. God the Father is our eternal Judge. To Be saved we must receive Christ's payment. We do this by faith, simply by taking God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible. Our attitude toward committing further sins has absolutely NOTHING to do with the fact that Jesus has already made full payment for our crimes. I wish preachers would understand this great Bible truth! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

God gave the law to silence every mouth, so that every human being would BECOME GUILTY before God (Romans 3:19-20). Repentance is *a change of mind* that causes a man to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST TO BE SAVED. [1]Pastor Sam Adams gets that 100 % correct, but then he goes horribly astray by making repentance something more, claiming that it involves a strong desire to forsake one's sins. Clearly we know that this is not Bible repentance, because it requires a sinner to commit to reform to be saved. This goes far beyond giving **"THE KNOWLDGE OF SIN,"** which is the sole purpose of God's law in salvation. Repentance is entirely a matter of **"acknowledging of the truth**

" (2nd Timothy 2:25b).

"Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership — the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word." SOURCE: [2]Except Ye Repent, by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

The Bible doesn't recognize repentance as being an act different from believing. So we don't need to worry about it. If you know you are a sinner in need of salvation, that is all you need to know. Simply believe that Christ died on the cross for your sins. Believe that He was buried and three days later Christ bodily resurrected (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If that is your only hope for Heaven you are saved eternally.

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/09/pastor-sam-adams-corrupts-word-of-god.html
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm

---

2.9.10 At Calvary (2021-09-08 00:30)

Luke 23:33, "And when they were come to the place, which is called *Calvary*, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left."

Years I spent in vanity and pride,
Caring not my Lord was crucified,
Knowing not it was for me He died
On Calvary.
Mercy there was great, and grace was free;
Pardon there was multiplied to me;
There my burdened soul found liberty
At Calvary.

Dear friend, if you use the Devil's modern Bible revisions, then "Calvary" may be an unfamiliar term to you, because they have completely removed this precious word from the text!!!

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) —
Luke 23:33,
"
And when they were come to the place, which is called ***Calvary*** , there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left."
ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) — Luke 23:33, "
And when they came to the place that is called ***The Skull***, there they crucified him, and the criminals, one on his right and one on his left.
"

NEW AMERICAN STANDARD BIBLE (NASB) — Luke 23:33, “And when they came to the place called ***The Skull***, there they crucified Him and the criminals, one on the right and the other on the left. ”

NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) — Luke 23:33, “When they came to the place called ***the Skull***, they crucified him there, along with the criminals—one on his right, the other on his left.”

The skull?

Years I spent in vanity and pride,
Caring not my Lord was crucified,
Knowing not it was for me He died
On the Skull.
Mercy there was great, and grace was free;
Pardon there was multiplied to me;
There my burdened soul found liberty
At the Skull.

Really folks? Really?

Here is another good reason to trash your modern trashy Bible revision. They are trash! Please, if you have a modern Bible version, toss it right into your garbage pail. Spit on it! Rip some pages out of it! Urinate on it if you want! But please don’t leave it lying around your home for your loved ones to find, anymore than you would leave arsenic or cyanide rat poison lying around your home. I keep a few false Bibles on hand for reference, and I literally took a thick black permanent marker and wrote in bold letters front and back on the covers: POSION!!! You say, “You desecrated a Bible?” No, I safeguarded a poisonous text! I do that just in case I suddenly die and someone inherits my book collection. I don’t want anyone else to get poisoned who may be unlearned.

2.9.11 The Time Is HERE When People Won’t Endure Sound Doctrine (2021-09-08 17:33)

2nd Timothy 4:1-4, “

I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; *Preach the word*; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

***For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables*.”**

We are now living in those apostate times foretold in the Word of God, when people would no longer ENDURE SOUND DOCTRINE; but rather, HEAP TO THEMSELVES TEACHERS ([1]take a look at Hillsong’s list of derelict preachers), HAVING ITACHING EARS (i.e., only wanting to hear a positive message). Pastor Joel Osteen is one of the worst offenders...



JOEL OSTEEN TALKS ABOUT WHY HE DOES NOT PREACH ON HELL

Someone asked me today if we are supposed to prosper as Christians? They heard it from a TV preacher and wanted to know if this is Biblical. Here was my email response:

> Yes, that is true, God wants us to prosper, but that might mean ending up in a wheelchair with our legs cut off. What saith the Scripture? Hebrews chapter 11 has often been called
>
> “
>
> The Hall Of Faith,
>
> ”
>
> because it lists all the mighty works done throughout the Old Testament by the saints of God. By faith Noah moved with fear and built an ark. By faith David took a sling and went out to fight the giant Goliath. By faith Rahab hid the Jewish spies and helped them win the battle. By faith Abraham left his home country and sojourned in a strange land far away. But notice what we read starting in Hebrews 11:36...
>
> > **Hebrews 11:36-40, “*And others* had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment: They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented; (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth. And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise: God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.”**

BY FAITH some of God's children were sawn asunder. It is believed that wicked king Manasseh sawed his grandfather Isaiah into pieces. [2]SOURCE. BY FAITH others were tormented, afflicted, slain with the sword, imprisoned, forced to hide in caves and killed. So we see that our FAITH can sometimes cost us dearly and get us into a lot of trouble! All of the disciples of Christ were martyred except John, who was marooned on the isle of Patmos where he penned the Revelation of Jesus Christ. So, in God's sight all of these dear saints who suffered, even unto death, were "PROSPEROUS."

Here is more Scriptural proof...

> **1st Peter 1:6-9, "Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations: *That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire*, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."**

The Bible calls our many afflictions, sufferings and trials for Christ MORE PRECIOUS THAN GOLD that perisheth. The benefits reaped by the trial of our faith are eternal rewards and joy in the Lord. God uses the hardships in our daily lives to conform us into the glorious image of Jesus Christ (Romans 8:29). When reprobates like Rick Warren, Joel Osteen, Pat Robertson and Joyce Meyer (to name but a few infidels) speak of health, wealth and prosperity, they are blaspheming the Word of God.

The popular health, wealth and prosperity Charismatic movement is of the Devil, rooted in greed. Take a look at what God says about these evil fakes in the pulpit today...

> **2nd Peter 2:1-3, "**
>
> **But there were false prophets also among the people, even as *there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies*, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.**
>
> **And many shall follow their pernicious ways; *by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of*.**
>
> ***And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you*: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and *their damnation slumbereth not*.**
>
> **"**

We see several truths to take away from the preceding passage of Scripture:

> **First,** THERE SHALL BE false teachers among you! There will never be a time when false teachers don't prey upon the people. The *love of money* is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10).
>
> **Second,** they will bring in DAMNABLE HERESIES, some even denying they Lord. [3]Dr. Steve Pettit has brought DAMNABLE HEREIES into Bob Jones University!

Third, the Bible says that because of these religious clowns (by reason of whom), THE WAY OF TRUTH SHALL BE EVIL SPOKEN OF. This means millions of people are going to Hell someday because they were turned away from the Gospel by greedy televangelists and corrupt Bible colleges! Nothing has turned sincere people away from the truth of the Gospel as has the greedy health, wealth and prosperity crowd. Benny Hinn, Peter Popoff, Mike Murdock, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Steven Furtick are all greedy church parasites whose damnation slumbereth not!

Fourth, the Bible says that THROUGH COVETEOUSNESS shall they with subtle, insincere and deceptive words MAKE MERCHANDISE OF the people. Take a look at the [4]Satanism promoted by The 700 Club! Pat Robertson and company claim to see people's cancer and brain tumors being healed through the TV. Of course, not one case of healing has ever been legitimately documented medically by their shady outfit. Yet, Pat Robertson's hoax of a ministry takes in over $600,000,000 each year! The 700 Club is of the Devil.

Fifth, God's judgment is already upon them, they are DAMNED ALREADY!

The time has come dear friends. THE TIME HAS COME when people will no longer tolerate sound doctrine. That is the real reason why Joel Osteen won't preach about Hell fire, damnation and brimstone, because he would be preaching to a very small crowd! He wouldn't be able to live in his multiple mansions anymore, or drive his luxury cars! Joel Osteen is a disgusting infidel who preys upon wicked people who refuse to listen to sound doctrine! Joel owns at least two homes. [5]One is worth $2,900,000 and has 5,900 square feet in Houston. The other is worth $10,500,000 and has 17,000 square feet! That is sickening!!! How does that compare to John the Baptist or the humble Apostle Paul who needed to sew tents to supplement his income as a preacher? [6]Joel Osteen is no friend of God and is an enemy of truth and righteousness!!!

I used to think that TV preachers were solely to blame for misleading the people. But then I realized that the Bible doesn't say that. The Bible teaches in our text passage that the time will come when people WILL NOT ENDURE SOUND DOCTRINE. Folks, there are godly preachers all across the United States today (e.g., Pastor Bob Gray Sr., Max Younce, Steven Anderson, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Clarence Sexton, Jeff Fugate, Roger Jimenez, et cetera). But Americans by large don't want to listen to those Bible preaching men of God! They want to hear infidels like Joel Osteen tell them how good they are. They want to hear Pat Robertson make empty promises of health, wealth and prosperity if you give them MONEY! They want to hear Joseph Prince speak in demonic tongues and take their money. They want to hear Benny Hinn make false promises of healing and wealth. Al of these FALSE TEACHERS share one thing in common, which is that they are all MULTI-MILLIONAIRES!!!

The problem is not just ungodly lying preachers today; but moreover, the hundreds of millions of ungodly people who empower them by financially supporting them and following their evil ways. The TIME IS HERE when people will not endure sound doctrine. **Jeremiah 5:31, " The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?**

"

1. https://now.hillsongchannel.com/products/hillsong-conference-2019
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Isaiah
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/700_club.htm
5. https://www.nickiswift.com/208920/the-most-expensive-things-joel-osteen-owns/
6. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/09/pastor-joel-osteen-doesnt-tell-people.html

2.9.12 What You Don’t Know Can Hurt You (2021-09-10 00:30)

Genesis 3:1-5, “

Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

And the serpent said unto the woman, *Ye shall not surely die:*

***For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil*.**

”

We know from John 8:44 that the Devil is a liar and the father of all liars! The Devil, Satan, is a murderer and the father of all murderers! **John 8:44-45, “Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because *there is no truth in him*. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.**

***And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not*.**

” Jesus said that the Devil has no truth in him, because he rejects THE TRUTH! Likewise, the Devil’s children will also reject THE TRUTH when we give it to them.

There’s a dirty little secret that few home owners know. Dear reader, if you own a home and pay for home-owner’s insurance, you had better go read your policy and ask the insurance company if you have what is called a Replacement Clause in your policy. That means if your home burns down they have to replace your home. What many greedy and shady insurance companies do is charge you a bunch of money each year, but then when your home burns to the ground, they’ll only pay you a small fraction of what it would actually cost to replace your home. You home might have a market value of $350,000. And to replace it would cost at least $250,000. But the dirty company will cut you a lowball check for $60,000 instead, citing that you didn’t have a Replacement Clause in your policy. Go check and see for yourself!

Folks, the Devil is a dirty liar! Many attorneys are dirty liars and thieves! You cannot trust anybody when it comes to money. If it’s not in writing it means NOTHING!!! You had better get it in writing, whatever it is, or you have no protections. Aren’t you glad and thankful that our great and good God put all His promises in WRITING in the Holy Bible? I sure am thankful. That is why we read in **Romans 3:4,**

“God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

” We’re got a bunch of false teachers going around today in the churches and Bible colleges, saying things that God did not say in His inspired Word. They are liars! [1]Bob Jones University are liars!

The serpent (Satan) was more subtle than any creature and came to Eve. The serpent LIED to Eve by withholding information. What she didn't know would come back to forever haunt her! The sneaking serpent told Eve that if she disobeyed God she would become as God herself. In a sense she did become as God, being able to make her own decisions between good and evil from that sinful moment forward. But what the serpent DIDN'T TELL EVE was that dire consequences would accompany those new privileges. From now on Eve's protection was gone. From now on she would live and die by her own decisions, and that of her husband and sons when Adam sinned as well. Eve led her husband into sin, and he followed. Eve brought ruin, misery and destruction upon her entire family. This all happened because Eve was misled, uninformed and not told the WHOLE TRUTH!

Ladies and gentlemen, we live in a very dirty, dishonest and greedy society today in America! Realtors know their business inside and out, fully knowing what information to withhold from home buyers and sellers to cost you lots of money and cheat you. The laws can only go so far. Believe me, there are plenty of ways not covered by existing laws for realtors to cost you more money. The same is true of dirty, greedy and dishonest lawyers, which in my opinion include over 90 % of lawyers! I don't like attorneys, any of them!!! The lawyers I have met were impatient, bullies and greedy, yet had a shady way of justifying it in their own ungodly minds.

The United States is a very crooked culture of honest thieves, truthful liars and faithful cheaters! Car rental agencies steal money from people within the confines of the law. They are what I justly call

"

honest thieves

"! We have a bunch of truthful liars in the pulpit today, like Pastor Marty Herron and Dr. Steve Pettit. Their corrupt preaching is full of half-truths. They propagate a perverse gospel of partial faith in Christ plus forsaking your sinning to be saved. Our homes are full of cheaters whom permit their spouses to commit adultery. They are faithful cheaters! **Isaiah 5:20, " Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!**

"

The serpent withheld vital information from Eve. Satan only told Eve what she wanted to hear, and what he wanted her to know. Had Satan told *the whole truth* , Eve would have ran away in fear for her life! We've got thousands of corrupt Calvinist pastors today (Adrian Rodgers, John Piper, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Charles Lawson, et cetera) who all pervert the Gospel of free grace. They only tell half the story! They make it sound so good and reasonable that you must forsake your sinful lifestyle to be saved, but they withhold the truth that salvation is solely by faith. They withhold the truth that the only purpose of God's law is to show men their sinnership (Romans 3:19-20). What you don't know can hurt you. In fact, what you don't know can damn your soul to the Lake of Fire forever and ever!!!

The churches of Galatia were happy and content in their heresy. They thought they had been taught the truth. They had been falsely told that circumcision was required to be saved (Galatians 3:1-3). They hadn't been told the truth by the cult who were misleading them that salvation is without the works of the law. The Apostle Paul told them THE WHOLE TRUTH! Friends, I am telling you THE WHOLE TRUTH! Your salvation is of the Lord. Your only part in salvation is to get out of the way and let Jesus save you! God ceased from His works and rested on the seventh day. The Sabbath is a picture of Christ in Whom we REST for eternal life. **Hebrews**

4:10-11, “For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

”

Friend, you know that we live in a counterfeit culture today. **Revelation 12:9, “**

And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called *the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world*: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

” People are being deceived about everything from health, government, finances, the economy, money to religion. Anyone who has done research KNOWS that the 911 World Trade Center [2]attacks were a blatant INSIDE JOB. Carefully planted bombs (thermite charges) brought those buildings down by controlled demolition. The planes crashing into them were just a decoy to create confusion. The hoax worked well, a lying wonder of Satan!

Our entire money system is based upon fraud. Since 1913 the Federal Reserve Act has removed all power over currency from Congress and given it to private greedy banksters! [3]Our U.S. dollar as of 1972 had lost 82 % of its spending power! The private banks literally determine how hard and long you have to work to pay for a house (your biggest asset) and everything else as well. It is fraud!!! The banks tamper with interest rates, which is how they raise your taxes without you even realizing it. Inflation is a tax ladies and gentlemen! [4]Some of our faithful elected leaders have opened decried government fraud! Sadly, their wise voices have fallen on the deaf ears of indifferent, obese, lazy, lethargic, drug addicted, alcoholic, perverse, sin-loving, ungodly Americans! Sin always undermines any nation!!!

One reason I started my website ministry since 2002 is to help educate Christians. I wanted to make my website a bastion (a stronghold) of truth in cyberspace. I like to call my ministry websites “

concentrated truth.

” I didn’t want to boggle down my websites with a bunch of boring documentation. Other websites already do that! I wanted to create a place on the internet that gets to the point, simplifies things, and always keeps Jesus Christ at the center of everything! Of course, my main goal has always been soulwinning, to preach the Gospel of free grace to a lost world that needs redemption through faith in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9).

What you don’t know can hurt you! That is why Pastor Joel Osteen is so deadly. It’s what he DOESN’T say that makes Osteen so dangerous. [5]Look at the demonic servant Kanye West gettin’ down dancing at Joel Osteen’s Lakewood Church in Houston, Texas. That is not of God. Kanye West and Joel Osteen are of the Devil, which the All Seeing Eye seen in the video evidences. It is the occultist’s way of saying to all other occultists: “Hey look everybody, the Devil has crept into the church! The New World Order is going strong,[6] just as Alice Bailey plotted.” This is all by design folks! The diabolical Satanic plot for a New World Order has been in the planning for millennia since the Tower of Babel (Genesis 11:1-11).

The hundreds of English Bible revisions today are all a part of the Devil’s New World Order, creeping fraud into the churches! I told you deception was everywhere! As believers we have the joy of the Lord. When Jesus is in the boat, you can smile at the storm!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
3. https://youtu.be/bgPDW0ZpgJU

4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/nation_hi-jacked.htm
5. https://youtu.be/Va2CTVZKYXc?t=3698
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm

---

2.9.13 Divorced People Are Not garbage (2021-09-10 11:18)

Galatians 6:1-3, "

Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

***For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself*.**

"

I am so sick of today's horrible pastors. Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is a swelling dead corpse of spiritual hypocrites, not a growing church that cares about hurting people and struggling sinners. They talk the talk, but they don't walk the walk.

Senior pastor Jeff Redlin made me feel like garbage in July of 2021 as a divorced person. Shame on him! Redlin enjoys his wife each night, but guys like me are just supposed to be alone for the rest of my life. That is what he told me. What a rotten religious hypocrite!!! Pastor Redlin is why many divorced Christians stay home and refuse to go to church anymore, because he makes them feel like second-class church members and outcasts. He needs to come down off his high-horse. It is clear to me that Pastor Redlin has no brokenness or humility. He gets paid an outrageous salary, which is all that matters to him in my humble opinion. If he really cared about people, then he wouldn't have shunned me as he did.

I wouldn't give you a dime for self-righteous pastors who don't have any compassion for divorced people. Pastor Redlin didn't speak one kind word of compassion for my hurting soul, he selfishly dissed me and went his merry way. That is why America is going to Hell today, because of pastors who merely pursue a career, but don't genuinely care about people. You cannot selectively care about people, which is what Redlin does, and then expect people to respect you as a pastor. I believe in Word of Mouth. If a pastor mistreats people, then he should be publicly exposed as a bad pastor! I can only speak for myself.

I wish these arrogant pastors could lose their wives, and be alone, then they would crawl on their hands and knees like babies begging for their wives back. But when it is you without a wife, they tell you to suffer and be alone because divorced people are not allowed to remarry. I pray and hope one day that Jeff Redlin's wife divorces him!!! Our churches are filled with stuck-up, arrogant, haughty, thuggish, proud, bullies for pastors. Campus Church in Pensacola, Florida reminds me of a religious cult when they ostracize divorced people! Pastors today don't give a damn about hurting people!

If Pastor Redlin would have simply shown some compassion for my loss and suffering, and told me right away that Campus Church welcomes everybody, there wouldn't have been a problem, but he didn't do that. Instead, he never expressed one word of compassion for my suffering, neck pain, loss of marriage, hurting soul or difficult situation. I told him I was living out of a suitcase in a hotel, and was having difficulty from my neck pain, but he couldn't have cared less. He didn't care about anyone except himself. I have been praying for him, but as a senior pastor he needs to do a lot better. I wouldn't be writing this blog if I thought he gave a damn!

Galatians 6:3, “

For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself. **”** Incompetent pastors like Jeff Redlin are living large. They’ve never truly been broken and humbled in life. They run scared, hide behind their wives, and criticize people like me who faithfully stand for THE TRUTH. I detest haughty pastors who think they are something. I know I am nothing. Jesus is the only good thing about me! You’ve got a bunch of self-righteous hypocrites in the PCC camp, including Jeff Redlin.

They need to fire him at Campus Church and bring in a senior pastor who genuinely cares about hurting people like me. Pastor Redlin made me feel like garbage because he is shallow and doesn’t care about anybody except himself. What good that he does, he does to be seen of men, bragging on himself in the pulpit. That is so shallow! Well I am a testimony against him, that he mistreated me when I was hurting and pleaded for his help as a weaker brother in Christ. He left me beaten and bleeding on the ground, walking away in his sinful pride and Pharisaical snobbery. Pastor Jeff Redlin is no friend at midnight!

2.9.14 The Way The Bible Came To Be Proves Its Divine Origin (2021-09-11 00:30)

2nd Timothy 3:15-17, “

And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. *All scripture is given by inspiration of God*, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.”

I was thinking just now about how beautiful the Holy Bible is. There is no other book like it in the world. ...

> “The Bible is no mere book, but a Living Creature, with a power that conquers all that oppose it.” —Napoleon

When men author a book, they simply write one book. But that is not how God gave His Word to mankind. The Lord gave some of it to Isaiah. He gave some of it to Moses. God gave some of it to Daniel the prophet, and to Joel He gave some, and to David and his son Solomon. God gave some of His inspired Words to Peter, James and John, and to Luke and Matthew. All toll, God gave 66 books of the Holy Bible to humanity through approximately 40 different authors.

And if that is not amazing enough dear friend, God gave those 66 books to holy men of old over a time period of approximately 1,500 years. Wow! That is super incredible.

And please also consider, that most of these 40 men never met each other. If they had known each other, it wouldn’t have mattered, because they spoke different languages. They were greatly diversified in education, skills, background, ethnicity and culture. Daniel was a brilliant statesman. David was a poor shepherd boy who eventually became a king. Abraham was a herder of animals. Luke was a medical doctor. Matthew was a tax-collector. Peter and John were fishermen. God used these different men, who spanned 1,500 years of human civilization, to give us the individual books comprising the Holy Bible as we know it today.

The odds of such a thing being achieved by a generational conspiracy of men is not only astronomically improbable, but absolutely impossible!!! If men could have written the Bible, they wouldn't have; and if they would have, they couldn't have!

But wait there's so much more! How did Isaiah know in 700 BC that Christ would be born of a virgin. **Isaiah 7:14, "Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. "** Here is the New Testament fulfillment of this wonderful Messianic Prophecy:

> **Matthew 1:20-23, "But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.**
>
> **And she shall bring forth a son, *and thou shalt call his name JESUS*: for he shall save his people from their sins.**
>
> ***Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,***
>
> ***Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us*.**
>
> **"**

Christ was born of a virgin! Jesus had no earthly biological father. God Himself was Jesus biological Father in Heaven. That is why we properly call Jesus the "only begotten Son of God." That is why I adamantly reject all these modern Devil's Bibles that remove the word "BEGOTTEN"

from John 3:16 and 1st John 3:16, attacking the deity of our great Savior! John 1:12 teaches that every child of God is an adopted son of God. So for these modern Bible perversions to say that Jesus is God's

"only son" is heresy! Jesus is GOD'S ONLY BEGOTTEN SON!!! And don't you forget it!

The Holy Bible contains 31 % prophecy. The Muslim Koran contains ZERO prophecy! The perverse book of Mormon contains ZERO prophecy! Oh how divine is the inspired King James Bible that you hold in your hand dear saint of God!

i

2.9.15 What Does The Bible Mean To Judge One's Self? (2021-09-12 00:30)

1st Corinthians 11:31-32, "*For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged*. But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world."

To judge one's self simply means that if we take care of the sin problem, then God won't have to. For example: **1st Thessalonians 4:6** warns that if we defraud any Christian brother God will avenge that sister or brother, **"That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified.**

”

If we cheat someone out of money, commit adultery with their spouse, or whatever that offends them, we have an obligation to go make things right with them, which of necessity requires restitution (repayment) and reconciliation (apologizing) to restore harmony.

This is why God says in Matthew **Matthew 5:23-24, "Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift."** We cannot be right with God and wrong with man. At a bare minimum we ought to try to be at peace with all men, doing our part to be honest, undo our wrongs and seek forgiveness after we've made restitution and sought reconciliation. In many cases saying

“

I'm sorry

” is not enough. There needs to be repayment for damages caused and some form of penance made to the victims. It all depends on the circumstances.

Judging one's self means that we have done all that we can to right a wrong in our past, so that God doesn't have to do it for us. 2nd Corinthians 5:9-11 warns that we will all stand at the Judgment Seat Of Christ in eternity and give account for the good and the bad we've done in the body. **2nd Corinthians 5:9-11,**

“Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that *every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad*.

Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences. **”** Here we learn that the believer's judgment will not be one of punishment for sins in criminal court, but of monetary loss of rewards in civil court for our lack of good character in Christ.

If we fail to right our wrongs, then God will avenge those whom we have hurt (Romans 12:19-21). Hebrews 13:4 warns that God will judge all adulterers and whoremongers, but marriage is honorable in all. A believer must confess and forsake the sins in one's life to avoid God's judgement. Jesus has already paid for our sins, so there is no punishment, but we must still give account for the sins that we permit in our redeemed state, which will result in loss of rewards (1st Corinthians 3:15).

The Old Testament equivalent to 1st Corinthians 11:31-32 is found in

Isaiah 55:7, “

Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

” This passage does NOT speak about salvation, which is by faith alone. Many preachers misinterpret this Scripture passage in the Old Testament. This verse speaks of national healing for the rebellious nation of Israel, which would be equivalent today to the Christian believer. The Church does not replace Israel, but we as God's saints are the chosen ones. We are the kings, priests and princes who shall reign with Christ a thousand years. Only those Jews and Gentiles alike who have been redeemed by faith in Jesus Christ are the true children of Abraham (Galatians 3:9-29). **Galatians 3:9, “**

So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

”

2.9.16 Accepting A Gift Doesn’t Require Turning From Sins (2021-09-14 15:43)

Romans 6:23, “

For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord.

”

If I buy you a gift for your birthday, does your attitude toward anything matter? No. All you need to do is receive the gift. Eternal life is a free gift from God. You can simply take it by faith in Jesus Christ. If you need to have a changed of attitude toward sin, then it cannot be a gift. Behavior modification has nothing to do with the Gospel

I am so sick and tired of hearing corrupt preachers say that until you are ready to turn away from a lifestyle of sinning, you are not ready to be saved. That is bizarre!

Jesus paid for our gift of eternal life with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). IT IS A GIFT!!! You don’t need to have a certain mindset to receive that gift, just simply take it!

To help understand what the Gospel is and is not, compare it to a birthday present. Someone has already paid for it! All you need to do is accept it.

2.9.17 The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds Proves Lordship Salvation Is A Lie (2021-09-26 17:08)

Luke 8:11-15, “Now the parable is this: *The seed is the word of God*. Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; *and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away*. And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, *and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection*. But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.”

We see this truth taught in The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds in Luke 8:11-15. The “seed” is the Word of God (vs. 11). Some seeds fell among thorns, other upon shallow ground, and some on fertile ground. These were all believers! Only the first group were unsaved, the seeds which fell upon stony ground and the birds (Devil) took the seeds away. The last three groups were all born-again believers.

Obviously then, not all Christians mature to perfection as the Bob Jones University camp foolishly teaches. These ungodly Calvinists confuse multiples of people, leading worldly believers to think they are not really saved. Among the names of infidels in this corrupt groups are Marty Herron, [1]Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, [2]Chuck Phelps, [3]John MacArthur and countless more heretics of the faith.

The Bible says that some seeds fell on shallow ground. These are believers who quit church and never grow in the Lord. Infidels like Chuck Phelps and Ray Comfort claim they were never saved at all, but the Bible says such believers are simply shallow. They are carnal (1st Corinthians 3:1). In the heretical mindset of Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Marty Herron, Ray Comfort, Gary Walton and other reprobates of the faith, carnal Christians don't exist. There is no middle ground in their foolish thinking! They say you were never saved.

The Lord spoke in His parable about the seeds which were "choked" by the cares and riches of this world (Luke 8:14). There are tens of millions of choked believers today in the world. They have been distracted from serving Christ. They have been thrown off course because of **"the sin which doth so easily beset us" (Hebrews 12:1b).** They have been diverted because of the love of money and the riches of this temporal world. But they are saved!!! The Lord simply said they didn't mature in the Lord for various reasons, but Jesus never said that this proved they were never saved at all. You dear friend must choose whether to follow the theology of Jesus Christ, or the corrupt junk theology of the demonic Bob Jones University camp today! I'm going to follow Jesus' teachings!!!

Dear reader, you CAN get saved in an instant and KNOW IT 100 %! [4]Steve Pettit says you cannot! What a devil. What a liar! The Bob Jones crowd are vile, corrupt and must be exposed for the false teachers that they are!!! I may be rude in my speech when I preach, but I am not ignorant of the knowledge of the Word of God. The Bible when taken at face value is so simple. It is only when ungodly men, who wrestle the Scriptures, pervert God's Gospel of free grace. What saddens me the most is that over 95 % of professed Bible-believing Christians today, foolishly go along with the Bob Jones camp, remaining silent about their damnable heresies. Steve Pettit needs to be exposed and banned from speaking behind any pulpit.

It is tragic that Pensacola Christian College (PCC), and their Campus Church pastored by Jeff Redlin, cowardly remain silent about the Bob Jones cult! It is wickedness! Shame on Pastor Jeff Redlin for not standing against false doctrine! Lordship salvation is of the Devil, yet the PCC camp bid Godspeed to the Bob Jones cult, allowing their students to play intercollegiate sports together. That confuses the students! I am tired of hearing pastors like Jeff Redlin say superficially that he is against "

Lordship

"

salvation, but then he supports the BJU camp and doesn't call them out to expose them. Why oh why not? If Hell is real, and lost sinners will burn in fire forever who die in their sins, and

"Lordship" salvation is a perversion of grace that offers men a false hope of salvation, then we all have a grave duty as preachers to cry aloud against the Devil's ministers who preach

"Lordship"

salvation.

Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin needs to get right with God, and so does the entire Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp. "Lordship" salvation is no trifle matter. The Bible is abundantly clear that a man is saved by faith alone. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

The only requirement is that he admit he is a guilty sinner for breaking God's commandments. A man must know what he is being saved from. That is what repentance is, a man changing his mind toward God (Acts 20:21), believing the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I recently heard about a Hyles-Anderson College pastor who supports Pastor John MacArthur and his pathetic ministry. Please say it isn't so! Sadly, it is true. Folks, that just shows how apostasy, how the Devil, has crept into so many churches today. [5]John MacArthur teaches that children cannot be saved. His plan of salvation is so complicated that he says only adults can go to Heaven. Mr. MacArthur is a confused man! The Bible even calls the Gospel **"the simplicity that is in Christ"** in **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4**. Yet John MacArthur wrote a book titled, "Hard To Believe," in which he foolishly states:

> **"Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian.** Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and **it'll cost you the same thing.** Salvation isn't gained by reciting mere words. Saving faith transforms the heart, and that in turn transforms behavior. Faith's fruit is seen in actions, not intentions. There's no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile. Remember that what John saw in his vision of judgment was a Book of Life, not a book of Words or Book of Intellectual Musings. **The life we live, not the words we speak, reveals whether our faith is authentic."** [emphasis added] —[6]Dr. John MacArthur, "Grace To You," an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', page 93

Pastor John MacArthur teaches the same Calvinist garbage as Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, Charles Phelps, Gary Walton and thousands of other infidels of the faith. These are men of reprobate minds, flawed concerning the Christian faith, mixing works with faith to corrupt God's Word and cast stumblingblocks before the people.

The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds proves that a person can be saved, but not faithfully live the Christian life. The Lord plainly teaches that some believers have fallen by the wayside, unproductive and fruitless for God. Other believers have been choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this life, fruitless for God. The Bob Jones crowd are very dangerous spiritually, misleading people to doubt their salvation for falling short of perfection. I cannot warn everyone enough to mark, expose and avoid these imposters of the faith who have crept into our churches today. Bob Jones University is of the Devil.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-children.htm
6. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe

---

2.9.18 You Can KNOW That You Are Eternally Saved Securely (2021-09-27 22:57)

Luke 10:20, "

Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather *rejoice, because your names are written in heaven*.

"

We are living in perilous times of woeful false teaching and deceit everywhere. Consider this damnable heresy preached by Dr. Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University:

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [1]11:34)

Dear reader, this is why so many multitudes of churchgoers are utterly confused about salvation nowadays. False teachers like Steve Pettit are incompetent theologians, wrestling the Scriptures to their own destruction. **2nd Peter 3:16-17, "As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction*.** Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

" Steve Pettit is unlearned and unstable, preaching another perverse gospel of the Devil. Marty Herron, Church Phelps, Sam Horn, Gary Walton and John MacArthur are all sinister ministers, preaching a counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works!!!

According to the preceding damnable quote from Steve Pettit, you cannot merely profess faith in Jesus Christ to be saved. Dr. Pettit insists that you must persevere to live the Christian life or else you do not get to go to Heaven. This is not the free grace Gospel.

Jesus plainly teaches us as born-again believers in

Luke 10:20b, "

rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

" Dear friend, my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life, and yours is to if you are a redeemed child of God. If you have never come to a place in your life where you realized that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19-20), and placed your childlike faith in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily resurrected the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), then you are NOT a child of God yet. **John 3:3b**

, "

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

"

Have you been born-again dear friend? I have, when I was 13 years old.

The fact that Jesus tells us as believers to REJOICE THAT OUR NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN HEAVEN, evidences that a believer CAN in fact KNOW 100 % beyond any shadow of a doubt that we are saved. How else could we rejoice that our name is recorded in the Lamb's Book of Life, unless we can assuredly KNOW that we are presently and forever saved?

Dr. Steve Pettit falsely teaches that:

“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!

”

But what does the Bible say? **Acts 16:30b-31, “ Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved* , and thy house. ” So according to the inspired Holy Bible Steve Pettit is a dirty liar!!!

In fact you CAN JUST SPEAK ABOUT GETTING SAVED, AND YOU ACCEPTED CHRIST, AND THAT’S IT!!!!!!!

On the blessed Day of Pentecost in Acts chapter two, there were 3,000 souls saved in just one day. They simply BELIEVED the Gospel and were saved (Acts 2:41).

In Acts chapter ten we read about Cornelius and a group of people who were led by God’s Spirit to go hear the Apostle Peter. As Peter preached the Gospel (the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day), Cornelius and the people with him who heard the Gospel BELIEVED and were saved in an instant (Acts 10:43-44).

Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible do we ever read about someone who was saved over time, as a progressive process. No, people were always saved in an instant, by faith alone in Jesus Christ.

The thief on the cross who repented was saved that very day, to whom Jesus said they would both be in Paradise by day’s end.

Jesus led the Samaritan woman at Jacob’s Well to salvation in an instant. She simply received the water of life which Jesus gave her by faith in Him. What a wonderful Savior!!!

Dear reader, the Bible says that YOU CAN KNOW 100 % that you are saved, that your name is written in Heaven. No such rejoicing would be possible unless salvation happened in an instant by faith alone!!! Please beware of anyone who falsely teaches that you cannot be saved immediately.

Here is another damnable quote from Evangelist Paul Washer:

> “We talk about the Germans of the 20th centuries that brought on their higher criticism. It is not near as dangerous as conservative Baptists with their gospel reductionism. **How dare we, all these stupid evangelists walking around telling men after they’ve made some little prayer that they need to write their name in the back of their Bible, and put the date and if the Devil ever comes to them, they need to show him that. That is Roman superstition, it is not the gospel of Jesus Christ. You see we’ve turned the gospel into a flu-shot.”**
>
> —
>
> [2]Paul Washer - LISTEN TO THIS!!!!

[3]

That is some perverse dangerous talk by Pastor Washer. If you understand that Paul Washer is a staunch Calvinist, then you understand that he believes perseverance is necessary to get to Heaven. Like the demonic Bob Jones University camp today, Paul Washer believes that you cannot merely get saved by accepting Christ and that’s it. These devil-preachers all embellish the Gospel, adding works to faith, corrupting the truth of God’s Word.

Friend, you certainly CAN write down your name, date and place that you were born-again. The very moment that you place your childlike trust in the blessed Savior, God works the supernatural miracle of salvation. **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, *but of God*."** Beware of any false prophet who errantly tells you that you must prove the reality of the genuineness of your faith by your works. Works have no place in the Gospel (Romans 3:20).

Jesus said that we CAN KNOW that our name is written in Heaven. Only instant, immediate and eternal confirmation of our eternal security in Jesus Christ could allow such bold confidence. The Lord made it very clear that we ought to REJOICE THAT OUR NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN HEAVEN in the Lamb's Book of Life. This could not be possible unless salvation were instant. That means Steve Pettit and Paul Washer are theological LIARS!!! You must decide dear reader whom to believe. Either Jesus is telling THE TRUTH. Or else Steve Pettit and Paul Washer are telling THE TRUTH. But it cannot be both! I'll believe Jesus.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/wftJVYoORug
3. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wftJVYoORug

2.9.19 These Are Woeful Times Of Cult Churches And Apostasy (2021-09-30 19:25)

2nd Timothy 4:1-5, "

I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. *But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry*."

These are deadly woeful times of apostasy in the churches as never seen before. The Lord called me to be an evangelist, a Bible preacher, before I was born in 1967. By God's grace I have fulfilled God's will for my life as a preacher. We read in our text passage from 2nd Timothy 4:5 that the evangelist is to WATCH IN ALL THINGS. That means to be on guard against heresy creeping into the church. It means to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3).** By God's grace I have done so and will continue for my remaining time on earth. I am doing the work of an evangelist. I am making full proof of my ministry for the Lord Jesus Christ.

In 2014 my eyes were opened to the deadly apostasy in the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp today. Bob Jones College was founded in 1927 by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968). Dr. Bob Jones Sr. was a godly man who preached a free grace Gospel. Unfortunately, after "

Dr. Bob

" (as his friends called him) went to Heaven, the Devil began to creep heresies into their camp. Over recent decades BJU has deteriorated into full-blown Calvinism. [1]Here is the damnable

Satanic sermon that BJU president Dr. Steve Pettit preached on January 26th, 2015 to 2,700 BJU students and faculty. In this despicable sermon, Dr. Pettit errantly teaches that you cannot merely accept Christ as your personal Savior and go to Heaven. In addition, Pettit says you must persevere to live the Christian life. He says you must start, run and faithfully finish the race of the sanctified Christian life or else you will go to Hell forever!!! Folks, that is NOT the free grace Gospel. That is NOT the gift of God. That is not the instantaneous new birth by which we enter into the Kingdom of God by faith alone.

There is no cesspool of liars and iniquity like the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Harvest is full of Bob Jones University alumni. Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is in bed with the Bob Jones camp, committing spiritual harlotry by bidding them Godspeed. **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** You'll never hear anybody in leadership at Campus Church (which is on the campus of PCC, or anybody in the PCC camp today expose the dirty, lying, apostate, damnable, Bob Jones cult today!!! Well I am exposing them...





[4] 

Perhaps some of my blog readers and web visitors think I spend too much time exposing the evil Bob Jones University cult. But folks, despite all my Bible preaching against them, BJU are still going strong promoting their damnable heresy of “

Lordship

” salvation. Dr. Steve Pettit is personal buddies with Pastor John MacArthur, These men brag on each other and bid Godspeed to one another. [5]John MacArthur teaches the Devil’s lie that children cannot be saved . According to Dr. MacArthur, [6]Jesus didn’t have God’s blood in His veins , which is a denial of Christ’s deity. Why oh why are pastors silent about false teachers today?

Why won’t Jeff Redlin (senior pastor at Campus Church in Pensacola, Florida), and the administration of Pensacola Christian College (PCC), take a stand against the demonic Bob Jones University camp today? No, instead they wickedly bid Godspeed to them!!! PCC permits their students to play in intercollegiate sports with BJU, yoking together with unbelievers. The Bob Jones crowd are not saved!!! No one is saved who preaches Calvinism (i.e., the doctrinal falsehoods of an unsaved infidel named John Calvin, 1509-1564). I care. God cares. Why don’t today’s Baptist pastors care? We need to expose, mark and avoid these devil-preachers, not pat them on the back and go along with them in apostasy!

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam fully supports BJU today. Harvest broadcasts all of BJU's daily chapel sermons throughout Micronesia, damning men's souls with Steve Pettit's counterfeit gospel. Tragically, [7]Steve Pettit preaches the exact same Calvinist (aka. Lordship salvation) false gospel as does Miss Ellen G. White of the Seventh-Day Adventist cult. It blows my mind that the PCC camp is okay with this Satanic filth! Dear reader, right doctrine matters!

I said RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

The wicked Bob Jones University (BJU) camp today don't care about right doctrinal. They don't care about the accuracy of the Gospel. They don't care about the purity of God's Word, evidenced by their use, sale and promotion of umpteen different Bible revisions. The BJU camp are Neo-evangelicals, going along with every wind of doctrine. They often allow multiple gospels floating around in their churches, a house confused. Should we be surprised that multiple plans of salvation exist, when they have multiple different conflicting Bible revisions. For example: Look at what the damnable [8]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) says in Mark 1:15.

I wish with all my heart that I could convince more Christians to care and get involved exposing these FALSE TEACHERS in the Bob Jones cult today. Pastor Marty Herron is a liar, a wicked false teacher, and a backstabbing weasel who hurt me deeply when I begged for his help and a second chance on Guam. As the shameful senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, that shallow wicked man threw me under the bus and left me for dead. When my life was at rock bottom and I pleaded for his pastoral help, he backed up the bus to run over me again, murdering me! Marty Herron deserves to be convicted of murder and put into prison for the rest of his life for what he did to me on Guam.

Marty Herron ruined my life and got away with it. My daily prayer is for God to punish that man, to make him wish he had never been born, and to vindicate me for being the only one who TOLD THE TRUTH on Guam at Harvest Baptist Church (Romans 3:4; Galatians 6:7). For seven long and painful years (2014-2021) I had no church family because of the ungodly selfishness, cruelty, wickedness, apostasy and hatred of Marty Herron Gary Walton. These disgraceful cowards ought not be allowed behind any pulpit, because they are theologically incompetent fools and don't care about hurting people. They are mere salary-suckers parasiting off of naïve churches. If I had my way both of those men would be rotting in prison for the rest of their lives, where they belong. There is no crime like spiritual crime!!!

But if the Word of God be true (and it is), God will punish these evil religious men far beyond what I ever could. God will burn them in Hell for ever and ever because of their damnable counterfeit gospel (Matthew 7:21-23). The Bob Jones crowd require that you "[9]repent and turn away from your sinning" to get to Heaven. That is NOT the Gospel. That is NOT God's free grace. Jesus came to die on the cross to save us from our sins (John 3:17), not make us turn away from our sins or else He won't save us! The former rests completely in Christ's sacrifice on the cross; but the latter depends upon our behaviour improving, which is works! I am sick and tired of being abused, ostracized and hated by the damned Bob Jones University cult, because I am right and they are wrong about how to get to Heaven. I am following the inspired King James Bible, but the Bob Jones cult are following fables and the traditions of men.

Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) accurately explains: "[10]What Is The Gospel." The Bob Jones crowd are arrogant. When I saw them on Guam they laughed in my face. Others ignored me, looking over my shoulder like I didn't exist. My ungodly neighbours refused to wave back at me and ostracized me at the hand of their God-damned pastors! And they are damned of God according to Galatians 1:6-9. Anyone who preaches ANOTHER GOSPEL, even if it be an angel from Heaven, is accursed by God. Read it for yourself in Galatians 1:7-9.

These are woeful times of apostasy in the churches. I even know of graduates of Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) who refuse to expose John MacArthur as a false teacher. SHAME ON

THEM!!! The greatest sin of our generation is INDIFFERENCE!!! Where are the 7,000 today who have not bowed their knee to Baal? Now is the time to stand dear saint of God. If you have a computer, speak out against the Bob Jones University camp on the internet.

Give them bad ratings on Google. Type negative and edifying comments about them on their thousands of YouTube videos. Expose their lies! Expose the Bob Jones crowd on Facebook. We need to expose Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn, Gary Walton, harvest Baptist Church on Guam, John MacArthur, Adrian Rodgers, Ray Comfort, John Hagee, Charles Stanley, Beth Moore, Joel Osteen, Pat Robertson, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, and thousands more Calvinists and false teachers concerning God's plan of salvation!!! We have a duty as believers to REFUTE ALL WORKS OF DARKNESS (Ephesians 5:11). Christian laymen have a duty to God to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY that they might be sound in the faith (Titus 1:10-13). Are you rebuking them? I am friend. I am, and by God's grace I intend to continue exposing them, because their lying tongues are damning men's souls to eternal fire.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5YG2rTTXtpKiQ0g7UsUrHQ7V3GWB4FKOmktfDVkSvZUop8dpJefygrV_DaMlI_AnlTnKRMGEkWb6A-7AHMf6-6mOvF2FxGKdNo5C
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjHcTZd7aI6vSHEu6eZ_8fiItzhkEU4HEEGoCzTlTP6cjsR1teFMFXVH_8J566vanxXXVKNB-DeBFpvz37rvp9Db19wHAcpx9cRY5h
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg1sqc_8cV_Yc9C97UEfpz18SglSqVH4S7Ov0UIfGQqI6Z6tb8xOfMTB69vOzlbxOzC-LvjRzz65e_yZTuyE8XOUJLLJbDW8lDKtay
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-children.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_says_not_gods_blood.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm

---

2.10 October

2.10.1 We Must Expose False Brethren Crept In Unawares (2021-10-03 09:03)

Galatians 1:6-8, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. " Galatians 2:4-5, "

And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:

To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

"

I have declared war on false brethren crept in unawares. I am talking about evil false teachers like Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin,

Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn, John MacArthur and the accursed Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, the rot of the Pacific.

And then I have declared war on bad pastors who bid Godspeed to these evil false teachers; namely, Sean Quinlan, Jeff Redlin, Tim Zacharias, Campus Church (all in the compromised Pensacola Christian College camp). When I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, senior pastor Sean Quinlan rebuked me for exposing the Bob Jones University camp for using, selling and promoting the Devil's corruptible seed of the modern Bible perversions. I strongly rebuked him back for bidding Godspeed to evildoers!

Sean Quinlan defended the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, even shockingly calling them "our sister church." No, they are sisters in spiritual whoredom! I rebuked Sean Quinlan justly so, for bidding Godspeed to the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who preach the Devil's lie of Calvinism (aka,

"Lordship" salvation). Pastor Sean Quinlan is an accursed false teacher for bidding Godspeed to perverters of the free grace Gospel.

2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." Sean Quinlan has blood on his hands!!!

Harvest is a cesspool of iniquity, a root of doctrinal bitterness in Micronesia, a backed-up toilet of spiritual filth and sewage!!!

SHAME on Sean Quinlan for bidding Godspeed to false teachers. SHAME on Quinlan for supporting fake Bibles, a counterfeit gospel, and a gross misunderstanding of repentance. The Bob Jones camp today preach a false gospel that requires people to "repent and turn away from a lifestyle of sinning" to be saved. If you listen to false teachers like Pastor Chuck Phelps (Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana), he perverts the Gospel of free grace, [1]errantly preaching that you cannot go to Heaven unless you stop living a sinful lifestyle. This is Calvinism, not the Gospel!!!

Hell is coming up to greet Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur and the Bob Jones University camp. What really bothers me are so-called "friends" that visit my Facebook page, but when I expose the Bob Jones crowd they never agree with my preaching. That is pathetic and reveals the apostasy of professed Christians today. If you don't see a problem with Bob Jones University dear reader, then you need to get saved!!! [2]Read the Satanic perversion that Dr. Steve Pettit preaches in BJU chapel. Why am I the only Christian who exposes this demonic filth? Why don't my so-called Facebook "friends" agree with me about this? It is sad.

One foolish Facebook "friend" (whom I don't consider my friend, nor a friend to God or truth), rebuked me for exposing Sean Quinlan a few months ago. The man quoted Romans 14:10-12 to rebuke me, saying that I ought not judge my brother. What a fool! So according to this fool on Facebook, no Christian ever has a right or duty to expose someone else who is bidding Godspeed to false teachers. Really? Are you that stupid? Dear reader, the Bible commands every Christian laymen to **" REBUKE THEM SHARPLY**

" who subvert whole households, which is exactly what I am doing. SHAME on Sean Quinlan for bidding Godspeed to the BJU camp and rotten Harvest Baptist Church Cult on Guam. I will not shut up! I will keep preaching! SHAME on Sean Quinlan!!!

SHAME on Pastor Jeff Redlin of the Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in Florida. SHAME on all of them at PCC!!! Jeff Redlin rebuked me when he looked at my ministry websites, falsely accusing me of finding

"weaknesses" in preachers. No, Jeff Redlin is a bad pastor, a lousy preacher, a sinful compromiser, and a disgrace to the cause of Christ, a nuisance in the pulpit, because he bids Godspeed

to the wicked Bob Jones University camp today!!! I wouldn't give you a penny for lousy preachers like Jeff Redlin, who go along with gross incompetence in the clergy and bid Godspeed to devils in the pulpit!!!

The Bob Jones University camp MUST be exposed, marked and avoided (Romans 16:7-18), who subvert entire households with a false gospel of "Lordship" salvation. BJU is the fountainhead of the heretical Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort perverse Greek that has contaminated most of the churches. BJU couldn't care less, because their God is money!!! **Luke 16:13, "**

No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. **"**

Marty Herron is a money-grubbing devil, who serves his belly and not the Lord Jesus Christ. Herron is now the Executive Vice President of the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (cemetery) in Ankeny, Iowa. They ought to fire his sorry hide and if I had my way, he'd be serving a life sentence behind bars in prison for destroying people's lives in his pride and arrogance!!! Marty Herron is an enemy of the cross of Jesus Christ, false teaching people that to be saved they must forsake a lifestyle of sinning. That is NOT the Gospel of free grace!!! When I handed THE TRUTH to Herron, he wickedly rejected it and forced me out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (where he led the cult from 1999 to 2018). Marty Herron is an evil person, a destroyer of lives and no friends of God. Herron must be exposed!!! Sadly, no one is listening and [3]the curse of Calvinism is spreading like wildfire in the churches today.

SHAME on Jeff Redlin and the PCC camp for allowing their students to play intercollegiate sports together, teaching their students that right doctrine is not as important as yoking together to compete in sports. Tragically, the PCC camp and Campus Church refuse to compete in doctrine!!! Pensacola Christian College (PCC) sinfully tolerates and goes along with the damnable heresies being preached by the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp today. Why oh why won't PCC take a biblical stand against wrong doctrine and those wicked people who propagate it!!! SHAME on Pensacola Christian College (PCC). SHAME on senior pastor Jeff Redlin for being a coward, instead of joining me in exposing the corrupt BJU camp!!!

These wicked pastors like Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin, ought be driven out of the pulpit and forbidden to lead any congregation, because they are theologically incompetent to lead God's flock. These are wicked devils for bidding Godspeed to FALSE BRETHREN CREPT IN UNWARES!!! I will be faithful to God to expose the ungodly, unsaved and incompetent Bob Jones camp today. In 1927 when Bob Jones College was founded by Dr. Bob Jones Sr., they correctly preached [4]a simple free grace Gospel, as evidence in this article I wrote.



Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Exposes The Cult of Bob Jones University Today!!!

I say with all Biblical authority—to Hell with the Bob Jones University cult today and their [5]umpteen fake Bible revisions, their damnable [6]heresy of Lordship salvation and their damnable heresy of [7]misunderstood repentance to be saved. I am sick and tired of being the only one who cares! I am sick and tired of being the only one who cares enough to expose the demonic heresy being preached by Bob Jones University and their graduates today. Marty Herron is a disgrace to the college that Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) started in 1927. Marty Herron is NOT a born-again believer, he is a false brother crept in unawares to the churches.

Gary Walton as the senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a pathetic disgrace to the clergy, a stain on the cross of Jesus Christ, and a devil who belongs in prison for his gross incompetence and lives he is ruining!!! These wicked men are prospering in the Devil's religious world today, along with Benny Hinn, Joel Osteen, Pat Robertson, Joyce Meyer and other demons in the pulpit!!! False teachers MUST be rooted out and exposed for who and what they are—ministers of unrighteousness!!! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a Satanic cult, preaching THE SAME false gospel as do the [8]Seventh-Day Adventist cult on Guam!!!

God knows that I do not hate these wicked unsaved people, I hate the false doctrine and perverse gospels that they destroy people's lives with, cursing multiples to the Lake of Fire. I hate Lordship Salvation with a perfect hatred!!! I hate what God hates, evil (Psalms 97:10). If you don't hate evil and every false way, you are not right with God. Sean Quinlan is NOT right with God. Jeff Redlin is NOT right with God. Marty Herron is NOT saved! Steve Pettit is NOT saved! John F. MacArthur is NOT saved! NO ONE is a child of God who adds turning away from living a sinful life in order to receive God's free gift, or who false teaches that you must turn away from living in sin to prove that your faith is genuinely real. These are devil-preachers, accursed by God for preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL.

The true Biblical Gospel is the GOOD NEWS that Jesus Christ came into the world and died on a cross to pay for YOUR SINS and MINE. Christ was buried. Three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead for the justification of our faith. Anyway who admit being a guilty

sinner in God's holy sight, and BELIEVES this Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen is immediately, irrevocably and forever saved. You have eternal life now! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "** Nothing more is permitted nor required. The only evidence of a man's faith is faith itself!!!

Please beware of these devils like Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Gary Walton and Chuck Phelps who deceive the masses, corrupting the Word of God and casting stumbling blocks before the people, by confusing sanctification with justification. Sanctification is strictly a matter of growing in grace as a new believer, whereas justification is solely a matter of God declaring a man justified by faith alone. The demonic Bob Jones University camp are preaching Calvinism, saying that you were never really saved at all unless you are persevering to live the Christian life, turn away from sin and faithfully serve God in a ministry. That is NOT the free gift of God, it is a counterfeit plan of salvation, accursed by God!!!

These FOOLS errantly think they are wise to give room for their Christian brothers to swim, but in reality they are giving Godspeed to FALSE BRETHREN CREPT IN UNAWARES. **Galatians 2:4-5, "And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you."**

It bothers me that so few Facebook guests agree with me when I preach against the rotten Bob Jones University camp. BJU today is not the BJU of yesteryear. BJU promotes Devil's Bibles, teaches a misunderstanding of repentance that cannot produce the new birth, and preaches another gospel of Calvinism (aka, "Lordship" salvation). BJU today are not weak or backslidden, they are FALSE BRETHREN crept in unawares and we have a duty as believers to expose them, and rebuke those who bid them Godspeed (2nd John 1:11).

Kindly said, instead of spineless yellow-bellied cowards like Jeff Redlin and Sean Quinlan rebuking me for faithfully exposing false Bibles, false teachers and false doctrine; they ought to GET RIGHT WITH GOD and join me and stop hobnobbing with the Devil's crowd. By bidding Godspeed to the corrupt Bob Jones University camp, PCC pastors' Jeff Redlin and Sean Quinlan are partakers of their evil deeds the Bible says!!! SHAME on these bad pastors! SHAME on these horrible backslidden believers! SHAME on anyone who goes along with evil instead of exposing it!!!

I am obeying God, they are not. **Proverbs12:17, "*He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness*: but a false witness deceit." Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*."** There is something very wrong with pastors like Jeff Redlin and Sean Quinlan, who cower and refuse to cry aloud against the false Bibles, false gospels and false doctrines being propagated by BJU and their alumni today worldwide. These infidels MUST be exposed and avoided!!! I have dedicated the rest of my earthly life to exposing these wicked false teachers, and if you love Jesus Christ (Who is THE TRUTH) then you will join me. If you merely love making money and having a career, like Jeff Redlin and Sean Quinlan, then you will dip your sails, sell out in compromise, and pull on the same rope as the Devil as these ungodly men are doing. SHAME ON BJU AND PCC!!!

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
8. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm

---

2.10.2 Is There Not A Cause? (2021-10-04 18:44)

1st Samuel 17:25-29, "1Sa:17:25: And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel.

And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? for who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of the living God?

And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle. And David said, What have I now done? *Is there not a cause?*"

When the shepherd boy David expressed his interest in the giant Goliath who was challenging the God of Israel, David's older brothers berated him, putting him down. David's response was classic in

1st Samuel 17:29, " And David said, What have I now done? *Is there not a cause?*" That is my plea too: IS THERE NOT A CAUSE??? Yes, dear reader, there is a cause!!! The world is going to Hell. Lost sinners need to hear the Gospel. But if the Gospel is being corrupted by false teachers, then we have a big problem!

The Bob Jones University camp today are preaching another gospel of

"

Lordship

"

salvation. It is challenging enough to preach the Gospel to a lost and dying sinful world, but in addition we need to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY who pervert the Gospel, that they might be sound in the faith (Titus 1:10-13). I know that the arrogant BJU crowd couldn't care less about right doctrine. They reject and despise my truthful Bible-preaching. BUT THERE IS A CAUSE!!!

Dear reader, THERE IS A CAUSE!!! False teachers must be rooted out and exposed, who subvert whole households with damnable heresies and doctrines of devils. The Bible exhorts us as Christians in **Hebrews 3:12-13,**

"Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. *But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day;*

lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.” There is an important Biblical principle to be gleaned here. I am reminded of a related quote from author Mark Twain who eloquently said: “What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace.” That is absolutely true!!! That is in essence what Hebrews 3:13 is teaching, that which we tolerate today will be embraced tomorrow.

When Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) graduated from this life and went to Heaven, the Bible college that he started in 1927 quickly began to deteriorate and go down hill. Over the decades heresy has crept unawares into the institution, until today Bob Jones University is no longer recognizable as a fundamentalist school. In truth, BJU today in 2021 is a cesspool of iniquity, a den of thieves, a lair of theological devils, and pack of wolves in sheep’s clothing who [1]preach another gospel of “ [2] Lordship

”

[3] salvation instead of a Gospel of free grace. BJU uses, sells and promotes Devil’s Bible revisions. Bob Jones University (BJU) today has become [4]the fountainhead of the corrupt Westcott and Hort Greek.

Yes, THERE IS A CAUSE! The Devil has published hundreds of corrupt Bible revisions, which have crept into the churches, confusing the people. We need a revival in the churches of using just one inspired Holy Bible. I believe that perfect, infallible, preserved, incorruptible and inspired Bible to be the King James Bible. Amen and amen!!!

Is there not a cause? Yes, THERE IS A CAUSE!!! The Gospel is under attack. Dear friend, when the grace of God is attacked, the *God* of grace is attacked! When you attack the grace of God in the Gospel, you are attacking the *gift* of grace, which is eternal life. You are attacking the *guardian* of grace, which is the local New Testament church. You are attacking the *goal* of grace, which is the preaching of the Gospel throughout the world. We cannot preach the Gospel of free grace if we don’t have it! You cannot preach the truth if you do not have the truth!!! The Bible Jones campo have betrayed the truth. They’ve dropped the ball for God, bewitched by *another gospel* which cannot produce the new birth (Galatians 3:1-3).

THERE IS A CAUSE dear reader! David’s cause was to defend the honor of the God of Israel. The uncircumcizied Philistine Goliath had defied the God of Israel. David wanted to go fight that dog, because there was a cause. THERE IS A CAUSE STILL TODAY! The uncircumcizied giant of Calvinism (aka, “Lordship” salvation) has defied the holy God of Israel, and we must stand up to fight that evil giant. THERE IS A CAUSE to fight against the corrupt Bible butchering movement, which seeks to diminish, obscure, divide, obliterate and confuse the Word of God. We need to cut that giant’s head off! I often preach against the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but they are the tail of the dog. The two-headed monster of the dreaded beast is Bob Jones University!!!

BJU is the head of the rabid dog! There is no cure for rabies! Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) opened my eyes to this truth in the Bible. In 2nd Corinthians 6:14-17 we are commanded as believers to COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM. Once an institution or movement has gone corrupt, as a rabid dog which cannot be cured, God doesn’t want us to attempt to change the perverted group. God commands us to COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM!!! Bob Jones University is gone to the rabid dogs and cannot be cured. Everyone must COME OUT FROM AMONG THOSE INFIDELS. There can be no revival among reprobates!!!

THERE IS A CAUSE MY FRIEND, and I intend to continue preaching THE TRUTH. My Bible preaching upsets a lot of pastors and churchgoers, but that means I am doing something right. THE TRUTH is hate only to those who hate THE TRUTH!!! The Devil’s corrupt Bible revisions need to be exposed. The Devil’s misunderstanding of repentance to mean “

turning from sins to be saved

”

must be refuted for the damnable heresy that it is. The Devil’s lie of

“Lordship” salvation needs to be exposed. The Satanic fraud of Calvinism must be exposed!!! Those bad pastors who shamefully bid Godspeed to the Bob Jones University camp must be reprimanded for being partakers of their evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). Somebody’s got to care!!!

Yes, THERE IS A CAUSE!!!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.biblefortoday.org/Articles/open_letter.htm

2.10.3 Acts 16:30-31 Proclaims The Simplicity That Is In Christ (2021-10-05 00:30)

Acts 16:30b-31, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”

I marvel how multitudes of corrupt preachers today have made God’s simple plan of salvation so utterly complicated. In our text passage we find one of the simplest explanations of the plan of salvation in the Bible. The Roman jailor asked the Apostle Paul a very direct question. The jailor wanted to know how to be saved.

Acts 16:30b-31, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved? ” Let the Apostle’s simple response forever silence the foolishness of the Bob Jones University camp, who have turned Calvinist in recent decades to their own destruction.

Acts 16:30b-31, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.” The Apostle simply said to BELIEVE on Christ. There is no mention of repenting and turning away from your sins.

If this were so, then when asked by the Roman jailor what must be done to be saved, Paul would have said so in Acts 16:31, but he didn’t. **Acts 16:30b-31, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”** If something more than believing were necessary to be saved, then Paul would have said so. Dear reader, this is so important that you understand this. We’ve got a bunch of ignorant pastors nowadays who are preaching a perverse gospel that requires you to repent of your sins to be saved. Is that what Paul said in Acts 16:31? No, the Apostle Paul simply said to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!!

Although they are not the same thing theologically, they are one and the same event. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. A soulwinner ought never bring up repentance while witnessing the Gospel to them, unless you explain clearly what repentance means. I never bring it up to avoid confusing people. But in simplest terms, repentance is simply the admission that one is a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God. A person must know what they are being saved from. The wages of sin is death (Romans 6:23).

Please keep in mind that the Apostle Paul didn’t mention repentance in Acts 16:31. The Roman jailor asked a very direct question: *SIRS, WHAT MUST I DO TO BE SAVED???* The answer was

very clear: *BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!!* Let's keep it simple. Did you see anything about persevering to run the race until the end (which is what Steve Pettit heretically teaches)? I didn't. Did you see anything in Acts 16:31 about living a lifestyle of repentance (which is what Ray Comfort heretically preaches)? I didn't. Did you see anything about turning away from a lifestyle of sinning (which is what Marty Herron heretically preaches)? I didn't.

Did you see anything in Acts 16:31 about living the Christian life to prove the genuineness of the reality of your faith (which is what Chuck Phelps heretically preaches)? I didn't. Dear friend, how do all these bizarre extra-Biblical requirements compare to the simplicity that we just read in Acts 16:30-31? **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, *let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. "**

I don't know who reads my blogs. I don't get paid to do this. I have labored diligently night and day for the past 19 years since 2002 for Christ. I have never received a single penny for my ministry. I do what I do as a labor of love for God, truth and people!!! I don't know who reads my blogs, but I sincerely hope and pray that God will burn the truth into someone's heart out there, so that you'll continue my work and take the mantle to help preach THE TRUTH.

I get so frustrated that so few saints of God get upset these days over falsehoods, false doctrine, false Bibles, false teachers, false gospels, false Christs, false churches and false preachers. Everywhere I turn all I find are money-minded pastors who refuse to take a stand against anything! They are serving their belly and not the Lord Jesus Christ (Romans 16:17-18). Jesus warned in Luke 16:13 that NO MAN can serve God and mammon (money). Pastor after pastor whom I meet in the shameful Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp are yellowbellied cowards, refusing to take a Biblical stand against the damned Bob Jones University cult today.

Sinful compromise with neo-evangelicalism is the bridge that destroys fundamentalism! PCC is on the same road to apostasy as BJU because they tolerate them. The next generation will embrace them!!! SHAME on Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College for not standing against the evil Bob Jones camp today with their Satanic "

Lordship

"

salvation, Devil's Bibles and misunderstood repentance that perverts the grace of God. I care! Do you care? The PCC camp couldn't care less because they are raking in millions of dollars in revenues! Truly, the love of money is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:8-11).

Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."

You won't find a simpler passage of Scripture outlining the wonderful plan of salvation than Acts 16:30-31. All that God requires for salvation is that a person BELIEVE the Good News of the Lord Jesus Christ. Jesus ***died*** on the cross for your sins and mine oh sinner! Christ was ***buried*** and three days later He miraculously ***resurrected*** from the dead. This is the GOOD NEWS (the Gospel): Christ crucified, buried and risen for you and me! Simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ and you will be instantly, irrevocably and eternally saved!!!

2.10.4 I AM THE DOOR (2021-10-07 14:45)

John 10:1 and 9, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. ...

***I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture."**

I absolutely love the Gospel of John. In this wonderful book of the Holy Bible we see the simplicity of God's plan of salvation. In chapter's 19 and 20 we read about Jesus' DEATH on the cross, His BURIAL and His bodily RESURRECTION. This is "The Gospel" (meaning GOOD NEWS). The Gospel assuredly is *Good News!* It means that we don't have to die in our sins to be punished in Hell forever. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

In the precious Gospel of John we are taught the simple, free and easy plan of salvation. Jesus proclaimed the truth that HE IS THE DOOR!!! **John 10:1 and 9, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that entereth not by the door* into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. ... *I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture."** My youngest daughter drew this amazing picture when she was about 12 years old, showing that she had a comprehensive understanding of salvation only through Jesus Christ...

[1]



[2] Download 'Robbers' Image

What a great illustration of John 10:1 in the Bible!!! The Catholics are trying to tear off the roof to enter into Heaven. The Jehovah's Witnesses are trying to break in by using jackhammers. The Seventh-Day Adventists are trying to break into Heaven by using grappling hooks! Someone else is trying to use water baptism to enter into Heaven. These are all THIEVES AND ROBBERS

the Word of God says. They are stealing the right to save which belongs only to Jesus Christ. What saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."** Jesus is the ONLY DOOR into Heaven, and that DOOR is wide open dear friend.

In John 10:1-9 we are plainly taught that all God requires to get into Heaven is to ENTER BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST!!! **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** In none of these Scripture passages do we see anything about repenting from sins. We see nothing about getting water baptized. We see nothing about being required to surrender all to Christ as "

Lord.

" We see nothing about inviting Christ into our life to be saved. Nor do we see anything about making a commitment to live for Christ to enter into Heaven!!!

Dear friend, the Devil's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. The Bible identifies Satan as the god of this world, teaching us that Satan deliberately obscures the light of the truth of the Gospel to hinder people from being saved. The Devil's primary goal is to BLIND THE MINDS OF THEM WHICH BELIEVE NOT (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4).

Dear reader, God's plan of salvation is easy, free and simple. God intentionally made the plan of salvation simple, so that even educable slow, children and unlearned people can be saved. If you want to have eternal life and go to Heaven, it is as simple as this—you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20). There is a penalty for your sins, which is death (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death, being tormented in Hell (the lake of fire and brimstone) forever and ever without rest day and night (Revelation 14:11; 20:11-15; 21:8).

But there is GOOD NEWS friend! God in His love sent His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, into the world to die on a cross for your sins and mine (John 3:16-18). Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21). JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! If you will simply BY FAITH take God at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures—to receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and raised up from the dead three days later—you will be instantly, irrevocably and permanently saved. If the Gospel (the *Good News* of the Lord Jesus Christ) is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, you are saved!!! It is that simple friend.

Let's look at some examples in the inspired King James Bible of how easy it is to be saved:

- THE DAY OF PENTECOST - The Apostle Peter got up and preached the Gospel (the Good News) to several thousand people present from many nations. The Bible simply says that when they heard the Gospel preached, they believed and were saved. **Acts 2:41, "Then they that *gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** The Bible method is to water baptize new converts as a public profession of their new found faith in the Gospel. But water baptism is NOT required to be saved. The Bible says that 3,000 souls were saved in one day by gladly receiving by faith the truth of the Gospel they heard preached.
- CORNELIUS - Cornelius was a leader over 100 Italian solders. Cornelius was a God-fearing man who prayed, fasted and gave alms (money) to the poor. But Cornelius was not saved! Here is a classic example of a good man who was lost! Contrary to popular opinion, good people don't go to Heaven and bad people don't go to Hell. Redeemed sinners go to Heaven, and lost sinners who die in their sins go to Hell. We are ALL sinners (Romans

3:10-23). The $64,000 question is have you been born-again? The Bible says that God divinely arranged for Cornelius and the Apostle Peter to meet. As Peter was preaching the truth of the Gospel to Cornelius and his friends, they were saved by simply BELIVING the Good News they heard preached unto them. **Acts 10:43-44, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. *While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word*."** They believed and instantly became indwelt by the Holy Spirit of God. This is exactly what the Apostle Paul meant in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?*"** How did you get indwelt with the Holy Spirit? That is, how did you get saved? Was it by keeping the works of the law (i.e., turning away from a lifestyle of sinning); or was it BY THE HEARING OF FAITH? Friend, you get saved BY THE HEARING OF FAITH. That is, you are saved when you put your faith in the preaching of the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. **1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God."** I love that! Do you see it? THE PREACHING OF THE CROSS? What is that? Why friend, it is THE GOSPEL!!! The Gospel is the POWER OF GOD unto salvation to them that BELIEVE. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Those beautiful and profound passages of Scripture.

I have shared with you two beautiful accounts from the Word of God of people who were saved by simply BELIEVING the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and resurrected. They simply by faith TRUSTED JESUS, WHO IS THE DOOR into Heaven!!! Dear friend, do you see how easy, free and uncomplicated it is to go to Heaven? Why then do multitudes of religious men today complicate God's plan of salvation, making it so absurdly difficult that [3]Pastor John MacArthur says children cannot be saved? Dr. MacArthur was inspired by demons when he said those words that children cannot be saved. Jesus said that children CAN be saved, for such is the Kingdom of God (Mark 10:14).

> **"More people will die and burn in Hell because they're trusting too much!"** —Dr. Jack Hyles, MP3 sermon, "[4]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

> **"Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"** —Dr. Jack Hyles, MP3 sermon, "[5]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Oh how simple is God's plan of salvation! JESUS IS THE DOOR!!! All you have to do friend is DON'T ADD anything else to faith. When Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) [6]teaches that faith is not enough to be saved, he is damning himself and others to Hell. [7]According to Steve Pettit, you must live the Christian life faithfully to get to Heaven. That is NOT the simplicity that is in Christ, [8]it is the Devil's fraud of Calvinism.

Jesus proclaimed I AM THE DOOR in John 10:9. Getting saved is that simple dear reader! If all your hope is in Christ, you are safe and secure in God's promise of salvation. **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*."** Again and again the Bible promises that God will SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE!!!

But if you embellish the Gospel—by adding works, adding turning away from sinful ways, adding surrendering your will to God, adding running the Christian race faithfully, adding water bap-

tism, adding keeping sacraments, adding counting the cost and paying the price, adding ANYTHING to faith alone—then you have not been born-again and will split Hell wide open when you die someday!!!

You must trust Jesus and only Jesus. Salvation comes to those who rest completely in Christ alone, having ceased from all their own human efforts. This is what the Sabbath Day pictures in the Bible—Jesus Christ in Whom we 100 % rest for forgiveness of sins and eternal life. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "**

For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief." Salvation is found ONLY in Jesus Christ!!! Trust Him now dear friend, if you never have made that decision.

Over and over in the Word of God we see God's simple plan of salvation. Take a look at this precious passage from Ephesians:

> **Ephesians 1:12-14, "**
>
> **That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first *trusted in Christ*.**
>
> ***In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation*: *in whom also after that ye believed*, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,**
>
> **Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.**
>
> **"**

Boy I love that! They were saved BY TRUSTING JESUS!!! Please notice in verse 13 that they **"HEARD THE WORD OF TRUTH, THE GOSPEL OF YOUR SALVATION,**

" and then they **"**

BELIEVED

" !!! That is so simple. That is so easy. This is what the Apostle Paul says in Galatians 3:2, when he mentions **"BY THE HEARING OF FAITH."** In John 10:9 we are simply taught that Jesus is THE DOOR into Heaven. In Ephesians 1:12-13 we are taught again that we are saved by simply TRUSTING JESUS!!!

So where in the world does [9]Pastor Marty Herron heretically get the extra Biblical requirement to TURN AWAY FROM A LIFESTYLE OF SINNING to be saved? Where does [10]Evangelist Ray Comfort get the heretical idea that to be saved a person must LIVE A LIFESTYLE OF REPENTANCE? Where did Pastor John MacArthur get [11]the Satanic idea that children cannot come to Christ for salvation? These wicked religious men have all been inspired by demons!!!

Satan knows if he offers you a completely different plan of salvation that you'll probably reject it. So instead the Devil embellishes the Gospel, mixing lies with truth to deceive people. Satan comes along teaching a corrupt Gospel of partial faith in Christ plus something else. Adding anything to faith cancels faith! Adding anything to faith negates faith! Adding anything to faith is not genuine faith. True faith means 100 % relying upon Jesus Christ because of what He did to pay for your sins through the cross of Calvary.

A popular lie which Satan has crept into Bible colleges and churches nowadays is that you must "

repent and turn away from your sinning

”

to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. So if a man professes faith in Christ, but he chooses to continue living in willful sinning, then he is deemed not to be saved because his faith is not genuine. That is [12]the garbage which Pastor Chuck Phelps and [13]Evangelist Steve Pettit are heretically preaching today, which is another gospel.

In God’s free offer of the gift of eternal life, the supernatural miraculous new birth is instant and 100 % based upon God’s faithfulness, not ours. **John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: *Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God*.”** But in Bob Jones University’s perverse plan of salvation, there is no new birth produced, because they have turned the gift of God into a lifelong process which requires living a sanctified life. This is a 100 % works based plan of damnation!!!

Evangelist John Bunyan, the author of the classic Christian book Pilgrim’s Progress, made this excellent statement:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I couldn’t have said it any better. Bob Jones University today and their alumni are preaching another gospel of Calvinism. They must be exposed, marked and avoided (Romans 16:17-18; Ephesians 5:11). Titus 1:10-13 teaches us as believers to **“ REBUKE THEM SHARPLY ”** that they might be sound in the faith. Jesus exclaimed I AM THE DOOR. **John 10:1 and 9, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. ... *I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.”**

If you go through THE DOOR OF JESUS dear reader, then you have been born-again and have eternal life; but if you add anything to faith alone, then you have not been born-again and will spend eternity being tormented in the fires of Hell. The choice is your alone to make friend. You must decide whether to believe Christ’s words in John 10:9 that He is THE DOOR; or else you must choose to believe the Bob Jones camp today, who say that more than faith is necessary to get to Heaven.

The BJU crowd will lie and play with words, claiming that they believe faith alone is enough. But if you take a closer look at their definition of *faith*, you’ll discover as I did that [14]BJU shares the same heretical concept of faith as do Seventh-Day Adventists. In their sordid view, faith means obeying all the commandments of God. So if you don’t live the Christian life faithfully, they claim that your faith for salvation is invalid and you’re not really saved. It is a backdoor approach to works salvation, which is really SLAVATION!!!

In God’s true plan of salvation, you CAN write your name, time and place you were born-again in your Bible, and you CAN 100 % know for certain for the rest of your life that you are a bonafide child of God, regardless of the sinful lifestyle that you choose to live. If the truth be known, every believer lives a sinful lifestyle. We all sin every day, every hour and every minute of every day. If you break even one commandment of God, you are guilty of breaking all of

God's commandments (James 2:10). The Bob Jones University camp are self-righteous!!! They are just as big sinners today as everybody else. Yet, they hypocritically go around teaching that you're not saved unless you persevere to live the Christian life and serve God faithfully until the end. That is a counterfeit plan of salvation!!!

I thank God! I thank God! I thank God that as His child I see the simplicity that is in Christ. The very moment that I trusted Christ as a 13 year old boy, I was eternally born-again. Jesus tells us as believers to REJOICE that our names are written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). There is no way we could REJOICE that our name is written in Heaven if Calvinism were true, because in Calvinism you cannot know you're safe and secure in salvation until life is over and you've proven that your faith is genuine by the lifestyle you have lived. Friend, do you see how corrupt Calvinism is? The very idea that we must live a holy sanctified lifestyle to prove that our faith is genuine is a works-based plan of salvation!!! How tragic! How sad! How unscriptural!

I sincerely hope and pray that God's Holy Spirit has used this humble blog to open your eyes. Jesus simply said that He is THE DOOR. Jesus is the way into Heaven. JESUS IS THE DOOR! The lifestyle that you choose to live has absolutely NOTHING to do with God's free gift of eternal life. Nowhere in the Gospel of John are we taught to forsake our sinful bad habits to be saved. NOWHERE!!! Wicked unsaved false teachers have perverted the Gospel, teaching for God's commandments the traditions of men (Mark 7:7-9). I have taught you the Scriptures dear reader. Please verify everything I have shared with you, as did the Bereans in Acts 17:10-11. Calvinism is very complicated!!! Forsaking the world and giving up one's sins is a hard, complicated and extremely challenging thing to do.

I [15]get sick and tired of hearing Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago pervert the Gospel. They broadcast '[16]UNSHACKLED' worldwide, stories of sinners enslaved to Satan who get saved and then turn their lives around. But unfortunately, in an attempt to sensationalize their show, PGM takes it to extremes, corrupting the Gospel in an attempt to force people to change to be saved. That is a false Gospel. PGM's one Go-to verse is **2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."** According to PGM, this verse means everyone who gets saved changes, turns from drugs and sin, and walks the narrow way of holiness!!! Sadly, [17]many 'UNSHACKLED' episodes resemble bizarre episodes of The Outer Limits!!!

[18]Your Salvation Didn't Change You One Bit (an excellent sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles). Converting new believers to become useful to serve God is the work of local New Testament churches. Pastor Jack Hyles makes this helpful statement:

> "
>
> Conversion then is the work of the church and its members as they are led by the Holy Spirit to change the life and work of one who has been regenerated.
>
> Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.
>
> "

Oh how beautiful and simple is THE TRUTH.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEheD4PEt9jo_ILfEdRHexBeTP6z2W6Tuplkbza-7AuL5mtLsxAk5018KopQLmTLDtHsWikDrkR5EG5-gdr_9A7XDNxE0ApQoRRgQiT

2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/thieves_and_robbers.jpg
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-children.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
8. https://youtu.be/qr2ZAEHTPSk
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-bible-teaches-easy-believism.html
17. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/more-junk-theology-from-pgm-shackling.html
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3

2.10.5 God Forgives Us Even Before We Ask Him (2021-10-08 00:43)

1st John 1:9-10, "

***If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins*, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.**

If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

"

Dear reader, God wants to forgive your sins more than you could ever possibly image. **Micah 7:18, " *Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity*, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."** There are an estimated 4,400 religions in the world, none of which freely offers unconditional forgiveness as does Bible Christianity.

The Bible teaches that while we are confessing our sins, even before we actually ask God to forgive us, He just goes ahead and forgives us! That is how much God wants to forgive us! What a wonderful and merciful God Who loves to pardon our iniquities.

The very second that a lost sinner BELIEVES on the Lord Jesus Christ God works the supernatural miracle of the new birth. **Romans 10:13** says, **"For whosoever shall *call upon the name of the Lord* shall be saved. *How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed?* and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? "** I love that! The Bible repeatedly teaches that we are saved the moment we believe. Yet many people feel compelled to pray and call upon the Lord to save them. The Bible wonderfully teaches that God saves us the moment we BELIEVE, even before we call upon the name of the Lord.

Dear friend, God desires for all men to be saved. **2nd Peter 3:9,**

"The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish, but that all should*

***come to repentance*. "** God does not desire for even the worst criminal to perish into prison. You read right! God didn't want Adolf Hitler to burn in Hell, but I believe that is exactly where he is forever. God never sends anybody to Hell who didn't choose to go there by wilfully rejecting His dear only begotten Son as their personal Savior.

Hitler was engrossed with Roman Catholicism, the biggest Satanic cult in the world. Catholics false trust in their Seven Sacraments and not wholly on Jesus' name. There is no salvation in the Roman Catholic religion. I just heard in the news yesterday that 200,000 children have been physically abused over the past 70 years by Catholic priests!!! Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion and a cesspool of homosexual priests! Yet, God doesn't want those pervert priests to perish into Hell. Sadly, very few people ever find the true way of salvation, because they have been blinded by Satan (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4).

The only way to go to Heaven is to humble yourself to the dear Savior. A lot of rich people, and proud Jews, refuse to humble themselves to admit that a poor Jewish carpenter from Nazareth is the only way they can get to Heaven!!! But that is THE TRUTH. Jesus said in **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*. "** It's either Jesus or you don't go to Heaven!

God wants to forgive you even before you ask Him. The truth is that you don't even need to ask God to forgive your sins. The reason why is because Jesus has already fully paid for your sins with His precious blood on the cross (1st Peter 1:18-19). Christ has already paid for everyone's sins! God is freely offering salvation to all humanity. All you need to do is by faith take God at His Word as recorded in the Bible concerning Jesus Christ. The Scriptures tells us that all men are guilty sinners in God's sight for breaking His commandments (James 2:10; Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty (wages) for our sins, which is *death* (Romans 6:23). This includes the *second death* in Hell (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8).

But God in His wondrous love made a way of escape by sending His only begotten Son into the world to die on the cross to pay for our sins (John 3:14-18). Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. What a great Savior!!!

> My hope is built on nothing less
> Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

If we simply confess our sins, God will beat us to it and forgive us even before we ask Him. This shows the great heart of our good God, Who desires to pardon all men by simple faith. It is a horrible sin and gross theological incompetence for any preacher to ADD or SUBTRACT from the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. Anything more or less than simple childlike faith in the Lord Jesus Christ—Who died on the cross for our sins, was buried and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later—cannot produce the new birth.

2.10.6 The Simplicity That Is In Christ (2021-10-08 15:35)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in*

***Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."**

One of the great truths taught in the inspired Word of God is that God's plan of salvation for mankind is SIMPLE. I absolutely love the phrase in our text passage "the simplicity that is in Christ." What is the Bible referring to? What is simple? The Apostle Paul is clearly speaking about the Gospel. Paul says in **Romans 1:16-17, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith."**

Faith in the Gospel (i.e., the Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and risen from the dead three days later is the simple way to be saved. This is THE GOSPEL according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. If you realize that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19-23), that is all you need to know to be saved. A person must know what they are being saved from. There is a penalty for our sins, which according to Romans 6:23 is *death*. This includes a *second death* in Hell according to Revelation 20:11-15 and 21:8.

But thankfully Christ paid our debt of sin through Calvary's cross. This is all very simple dear friend. You and I are dirty guilty sinners in the sight of the only holy perfect living God, but Jesus paid the price for our sins with His precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:"** Jesus is the sinless Lamb of God Who died on the cross to take away the sins of THE WORLD. **John 1:29,**

"The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, *Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world*. "

By the way, this Bible verse strongly refutes the Calvinist lie of *Limited Atonement* (i.e., the false teaching that Christ didn't die for all humanity, but only for the saints). The Bible plainly teaches (as we just read) that Jesus died for THE WORLD. How else could He take away the sins of THE WORLD unless He had died on the cross for THE WORLD? If Christ only died for the saints, then the Bible would say that the Lamb of God taketh away the sins of the saints. Yes dear reader, Christ died for the ungodly, which includes every unsaved person too. **2nd Peter 2:1, "**

But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, *even denying the Lord that bought them*, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. " Carefully notice in the preceding Bible verse that Jesus **"**

bought

" these false prophets!!! Jesus has already paid for their sins, even though they deny Him. Christ died for the sins of THE WORLD! Calvinism is a Devil's lie.

The *simplicity that is in Christ* simply refers to the simple way that we are saved, by simply BELIEVING in His name.

Acts 10:43, " To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*." Upon hearing these truthful words preached by the Apostle Peter, Cornelius and the lost people who were with him were all saved. They simply BELIEVED. Nothing more was required. Carefully notice in Acts chapter 10 that

Peter never told these people to do anything to get to Heaven. Peter simply told them the blessed story of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen, and taught them that salvation comes immediately to whosoever BELIEVES in His name. They BELIEVED and were instantly and forever born-again.

There is a demonic falsehood being preached in many churches today called Calvinism, which says that if you are really saved that your life will change, you will turn away from a lifestyle of sinning, and you will persevere to live for Christ in a sanctified life. This is Satan's way of ADDING works to the Gospel. Whether ADDED before, during or after the new birth, WORKS have no place in God's plan of salvation. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught that a saved person must prove it to God by living a changed life, otherwise they are not saved because their faith is false. This is the fraud of Calvinism!!! There is a wicked false prophet named Chuck Phelps (senior pastor of the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana). Pastor Phelps maintains close affiliation with the apostate Bob Jones University crowd today. Birds of a feather flock together!!! These wicked men are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil, complicating God's simple plan of salvation.

Calvinism refuses to allow a person to claim immediate salvation. Calvinism complicates things, false telling new converts of their false religion that in order to have assurance of being saved, only time will tell. According to Calvinists, we must examine, watch and monitor a new convert's life to see if changes take place. The individual is expected to turn away from former sinful bad habits (behavior modification). The individual is expected to manifest growth in the things of Christ. If these outward evidences are not visible, Calvinists ASS-U-ME that the person's faith isn't real and they are still lost in their sins, hellbound without Christ. Even though the person still strongly professes faith in Jesus Christ it doesn't matter, Calvinists have decided that they are not a child of God solely based upon the lack of external evidence.

Folks, I am not kidding. If you doubt what I say, please read this horrible untrue statement by Evangelist Paul Washer:

> "There is no such thing as a carnal Christian (time: 21:40 in video)... The Bible never teaches that a person, can be a genuine Christian and live in continuous carnality and wickedness and sin all the days of their life..." —"[1]Paul Washer - Shocking Message (full length)"

What about Lot? Lot lived so sinfully that his unsaved sons-in-law laughed in his face when he tried to warn them concerning the judgment to come. **Genesis 19:14, "And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law."** 2nd Peter 2:7 calls him "just Lot." Lot was 100 % saved. What about the carnal church at Corinth? Paul calls them "carnal" and "babes in Christ" in 1st Corinthians 3:1. They certainly were *carnal* and saturated with sins. Yet, Paul Washer foolishly ignores the plain teaching of the Scripture that these believers at Corinth were CARNAL. The Apostle Paul called himself CARNAL in **Romans 7:14, "For we know that the law is spiritual: *but I am carnal*, sold under sin."** Kindly said, Paul Washer is a false teacher!

Paul Washer further heretically states:

> "But if you profess to have gone through the narrow gate, and yet you live in the broad way ... just like all the other people who are carnal and wicked ... the Bible

wants you to know that you should be terribly, terribly afraid — you know not God." (time: 24:37 in video) —"[2]Paul Washer - Shocking Message (full length)"

Paul Washer is referring to **Matthew 7:13-14, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:** *Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it*.

Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves." Clearly, Jesus is speaking here about salvation, not sanctification. The great error of Calvinism is in merging (combining) sanctification with justification. If we do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ *without*, and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ *within*, we corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people. That is exactly what Paul Washer, Gary Walton, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Bob Jones University, Ray Comfort, Andy Stanley, John Piper, Moody Bible Institute, Mark Driscoll, Tim Keller, [3]Pacific Garden Mission (Unshackled), Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn and other Calvinists are doing!!!

It is dangerous that Pastor Washer is twisting Matthew 7:14 to include holy living as part of saving faith. Jesus was simply contrasting the narrow path to life (Heaven) verses the broad highway to destruction (Hell). Paul Washer perverts this Scripture in an attempt to support his false doctrine, just as [4]Ray Comfort perverts Luke 8:13 in an attempt to support his false doctrine, just as [5]John MacArthur perverts Hebrews 12:14 in an attempt to support his false doctrine. Salvation is receiving, not achieving! Do you see how in Paul Washer's errant Calvinist thinking that there is no allowance for backsliding or growing in grace?

The simplicity that is in Christ means that we are saved by simply trusting Christ. You don't have to live a changed life to prove that your faith is real. Calvinism perverts the Gospel, instilling fear in its followers, leading them to falsely labor to live a moral and committed life to Christ to validate their faith, which is 100 % a works-based Seventh-Day Adventist type of Lordship salvation. Dear reader, you CAN know 100 % right now that you are eternal saved by faith alone in Jesus Christ. The life that you choose to live is a separate matter of discipleship, not sonship. It is a matter of sanctification, not justification.

1. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uuabITeO4l8
2. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uuabITeO4l8
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-luke_813.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-heb1214.htm

---

2.10.7 There Is No Eternal Security In Calvinism (2021-10-09 10:22)

Luke 10:20, "

Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather *rejoice, because your names are written in heaven*.

"

Our precious Lord plainly said that WE CAN REJOICE that we are saved certain, right now, today, this very moment. I am sick and tired of hearing ungodly Calvinist false prophets saying that

you cannot know that you are saved at the moment of faith. Read for yourself their horrible heretical self-incriminating statements...

Evangelist Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) heretically said this:

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! There is a justification;** There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[1]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [2]11:34)

Pastor Paul Washer heretically said this:

> "We talk about the Germans of the 20th centuries that brought on their higher criticism. It is not near as dangerous as conservative Baptists with their gospel reductionism. How dare we, all **these stupid evangelists walking around telling men after they've made some little prayer that they need to write their name in the back of their Bible, and put the date and if the Devil ever comes to them, they need to show him that.** That is Roman superstition, it is not the gospel of Jesus Christ. You see we've turned the gospel into a flu-shot." —[3]Paul Washer Sermonette

On page 1513 of THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, under the section "Questions & Objections," Evangelist Ray Comfort addresses the statement: "Because Jesus died on the cross we are forgiven of every sin." Here's Ray Comfort's heretical reply to this statement:

> "The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon 'repentance towards God, ***and*** faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ' (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting and trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. **No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross.** See 1 John 3:4-6." [Emphasis added] —THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Do you see how these ungodly false teachers are pervert the new birth, instead teaching that you cannot KNOW 100 % that you are eternally secure at the time you get saved. This is because they are deceived rotten Calvinists! In the Calvinist's errantly mindset, you must prove the reality of the genuineness of your faith by living a changed life, by turning away from a lifestyle of sin and living a permanent lifestyle as such. If you think I am exaggerating, [4]please read this shocking heresy by Ray Comfort, in which he heretically requires people to LIVE LIFESTYLE to get to Heaven!!!

How do all those preceding heretical statements of discouragement, doubt and fear compare to our blessed Savior's command for all believers to REJOICE, BECAUSE YOUR NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN HEAVEN??? The dear Savior spoke with solid confidence, not uncertainty hinged upon one's improved behavior, commitment to serve Christ and faithfulness to persevere in the Christian life. ...

> My hope is built on nothing less
> Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

Dear friend, there is no eternal security in Calvinism!!!

Paul Washer Rejects Believing the Gospel for Immediate Salvation

Here again Paul Washer berates "the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4), criticizing Easy-Believism. Washer likens Gospel tracts, praying a Sinner's Prayer, and being born-again to a quick fix-it-all FLU-SHOT:

> I ask people, "Are you saved?" They say, "Don't worry about me preacher, I took care of that a long time ago." You did what? "I took care of that a long time ago!" Oh, something like getting a flu-shot I suppose. "Yep, don't worry about me, I repented and I believed." Only to tell them—Sir, the evidence that you truly repented unto salvation on that day is that you're still repenting today; and the evidence that you truly believed unto salvation on that day a long time ago, is you're still believing today and growing in both these graces. It's not a flu-shot. It's not something you get done! It's not something you take care of!
>
> How do you know you're a new creature? Because you do the things new creatures do!
>
> SOURCE: [5]How Do I Know If I'm Saved?

Those are some frightening words made by Paul Washer. He says getting saved is not something you get done. Washer is wrong!!! Paul Washer says salvation is not something that you take care of. He is oh so wrong!!! Do you see how corrupt Mr. Washer is in his perverse theology? In Washer's thinking, your entire life either validates or condemns your profession of faith, so that no man can boldly say that he is born-again and safe in Jesus Christ, until he has spent his life proving himself that his faith is sincere, real and lasting. This is works salvation, and not the gift of God. This is NOT the imputed righteousness of God (Philippians 3:9). Genesis 15:6 tells us that Abram (Abraham) was justified by faith, so that HIS FAITH WAS COUNTED FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! This truth is reiterated in our text verses from Romans 4:5-6.

Jesus gives an invitation for those who are tired, weary and burdened to come unto Him. Matthew 11:28-30, “Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.” I thank God that my salvation is solely based upon completely resting in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. Paul Washer’s plan of salvation is something very different, which requires a life of turning away from sin and following Jesus as Lord. This is exactly what [6]Seventh-day Adventist heretic Ellen G. White teaches. Sadly, over half of America’s Baptist churches are going straight to Hell to burn in torment for ever and ever, because they are trusting in [7]ANOTHER GOSPEL.

If you agree with Paul Washer that a person cannot write down the date, time and place when they became a born-again child of God, then you have believed ANOTHER GOSPEL. The very fact that Washer would teach something like this evidences that he rejects the simplicity that is in Christ for salvation. Washer rejects the idea of an immediate, guaranteed, eternally secure, salvation. Evidently Mr. Washer has never read in Acts 2:41 that 3,000 people got saved in ONE DAY!!! Amen! Paul Washer condemns any preacher or church who claims to have won hundreds (or thousands) of souls to the Lord in a short time frame. Well, then you had better criticize God Mr. Washer, because 3,000 people came to Jesus Christ in one single day. Gotta love soul-winning!!!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wftJVYoORug
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://youtu.be/UyHnAKrDFNE?t=1h14m18s
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm

---

2.10.8 Craigslist Helps Scammers Cheat People (2021-10-10 13:03)

1st Timothy 6:10, “

For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

”

I’ve been checking Craigslist daily for a local place to rent in Pensacola. I am sickened by the amount of fraudulent ads on Craigslist. What bothers me the most is that these corrupt ads are so easy to spot for someone who knows about the scams. So why doesn’t Craigslist do something about these fraudulent ads? The owners of Craigslist are just as bad and guilty as the scammers, because

Craigslist are greedy and just want the ad money, not caring if people get burned because of them. It is wickedness!!!

I am so upset at

Craigslist! Thankfully I haven’t been scammed yet. But the cheats and con artists wouldn’t continually be posted fraudulent advertisements unless it worked sometimes, and some people do get victimized.

Craigslist hides behind their little stupid warnings on each page never to buy sight unseen or send someone money, but that is not enough.

Craigslist needs to (and I wish the law would force them) to refuse to post any ads that require people to go to some external website and pay money upfront for a credit check. Those are proven scams, which you can easily veri9fy by a Google search.

We are living in one of the most ungodly, dishonest, crooked and rotten nations in history in the United States of America. Why does our government knowingly allowing con men like Pat Robertson and The 700 Club to rake in $700,000,000 each year by falsely promising physical healing to people through the television. It is wickedness!!! No one has ever been healing by The 700 Club! They are con artists of the worst sort, exploiting the Word of God and Christianity to victimize people!!! Their damnation slumbereth not!!!

If I had my way, every time someone got victimized on Craigslist, I would legally force Craigslist to pay the victim 100 % of the damages! I would also force

Craigslist to pay for all related legal costs to enforce the law.

Craigslist are shady, crooked, accomplices and shameful to continue going along with blatant fraud. If I can see these blatant fake ads, so can

Craigslist, and something should be done about it. Why do I and other

Craigslist users have to report scams day and night, because

Craigslist are complicity to the crimes being committed. Fraud is a crime!!!

BEWARE dear reader of

Craigslist! They are in bed with liars, cheats and crooks, because they only care about THE LOVE OF MONEY, and don't give a damn if you get victimized and cheated through fake

Craigslist advertisements. I am tired of taking the time to report fraudulent ads, just to see more each and every day in Pensacola for apartment and house rentals. Why won't

Craigslist prevent these ads from being posted in the first place. This is greed, wickedness and a crime

Craigslist!!!

2.10.9 A Revival Is Not Getting A Group Of People Worked Up For God (2021-10-10 17:46)

Acts 19:17-20, "And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds.

Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver.

So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

"

I am attending a wonderful three-day revival at a local Baptist church in Pensacola, Florida. The revival started Friday night, Saturday and will finish up tonight Sunday. I thank God that He allowed me to find out about this event and attend it. We had a fish fry last night at church and the pastor's father did the cooking. He's from Louisiana and he sure made some delicious fish! I loved it to say the least. A Bluegrass Gospel group came all the way from Jacksonville, Texas to perform throughout the Revival. What a blessing this has all been! I love the banjo, dobro, guitars, string bass, piano and harmonizing voices, all singing praises to our dear Savior!

A revival is not getting a bunch of people worked up for God. A revival is reaching just one person for God. A group of individuals may experience revival in a group meeting, but revival takes place in one individual person at a time. Revival begins with YOU dear reader, and with ME, as individuals. We all need revival in our hearts my friend.

I love revivals. Every church needs to have revivals from time to time, to revive our hearts and minds toward the things of God as individual believers. ...

> "Trying to run a church without revivals can be done when you can run a gasoline engine on buttermilk." — [1]Billy Sunday

The most important thing about having a church revival is to prepare one's heart to receive a blessing. No revival can revive a dead church! Last Sunday (a week before the revival) the church pastors prepared the heart's of the congregation, to get us ready to attend the revival. You cannot fill someone's cup who is already full of them self. I'll never forget the elder pastor's powerful message last Sunday, titled: "Yes Sir!" He said that our attitude toward God should always be,

"Yes Sir!" I came into this revival with that humble attitude toward God,

"Yes Sir!" Not my will but thine oh Lord. Whatever God wants me to do, that is what I want too.

> "The backslider likes the preaching that wouldn't hit the side of a house, while the real disciple is delighted when the truth brings him to his knees." —[2]Billy Sunday

We heard some great Bible-preaching Friday and Saturday night, and again this morning on Sunday. I cannot wait to go back tonight, Lord willing, to hear the next sermon. I want revival in my heart. By God's grace, I want to think right, live right and do right!

A revival is not getting a bunch of people worked up for God. A revival is reaching just one person for God. If just one person's life is touched for God at a revival meeting, it was worth all the effort and expense.

Dear friend,

something is only worth what someone is willing to pay for it! How much did Christ pay for the sinner? Christ gave His sinless life for my sinful life. How could it ever be!!!! Jesus paid that same price for YOU too my friend!!! WHEW! WHAT A GREAT GOD!!!! If you would have been the only human being ever created by God, Jesus would have died on the cross just for you!!! CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY. **Romans 5:6, " For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.**

"

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus' name.

On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;

All other ground is sinking sand,

All other ground is sinking sand.

Something is only worth what someone is willing to pay for it. Christ was willing to pay for your life dear sinner!!! What does that say? It says that YOU dear reader are worth the life of the only begotten Son of God. Think about that! Jesus gladly paid down His life in death, so that you as a dead sinner could have eternal life. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "**

[3] 

"Old-fashioned, Spirit-filled, Christ-honoring, sin-hating, soul-winning, Bible preaching! It is the hope of the church! It is the hope of the nation! It is the hope of the world!" —[4]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/billy_sunday.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/billy_sunday_quotes.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj65oczgk97Ax-dIBL8sqJFvhcHktRHKMdGCqsoBgDdRU-WG7yDCZ1hzL_RaWplBH3SI67lCB8Au9qtvYWAjGgbXmkQrzLlTta_M5l
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/jack_hyles/fbch.htm

2.10.10 Shame On Pastor Jeff Redlin At Pensacola Christian College's Campus Church For Critiquing My Work (2021-10-11 09:55)

1st Thessalonians 5:17, "Quench not the Spirit." Jude 1:3-4, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ."

The inspired Word of God teaches that believers are supposed to contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints. I attended the Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) for a few months in 2021. Sadly, their senior pastor Jeff Redlin critiqued me and my ministry when he discovered my websites. Allegedly, Redlin claims that some stranger contacted the church in an attempt to contact me. Redlin claimed that they didn't have my contact information, which is a BIG LIE, because I had e-mailed him weeks before. Jeff Redlin is a liar!

Pastor Redlin shamefully accused me of finding the "weaknesses" in preachers. I kindly but firmly rebuked him for making such an unjust accusation. In fact, I am exposing false teachers, refuting damnable heresies, exposing perverse gospels and exposing counterfeit Bible versions. SHAME on Jeff Redlin for criticizing the guy getting the job done for God, when he merely plays church, lives large, coddles false prophets and is at ease on Zion! I have more respect for a pimp on the street corner than I do for a lackidaical pastor who refuses to stand against evil and criticizes the preacher who does!

Pastor Jeff Redlin represents the kind of pathetic, indifferent, self-righteous, isolated, shallow, wicked attitude that is sending America to Hell. I do not hate Jeff Redlin, even though he personally mistreated me like garbage. But I do hate his sickening attitude. Jeff Redlin ought to be ashamed of himself on multiple levels. When I told him I was sleeping in Wal-Mart's parking lot, I saw the startled look on his face, and then he got away from me as fast as he could, pretending that he didn't hear me. Ironically, that is the same sinful attitude of the entire PCC camp toward the damnable Calvinism being preached at Bob Jones University (BJU). The PCC camp and Jeff Redlin sinfully look the other way, pretending like they don't see anything going on at BJU, bidding Godspeed to evildoers 2nd John 1:11).

Christians are commanded to earnestly contend (struggle) for the faith (Jude 1:3-4). That means REBUKING THEM SHARPLY who subvert whole households, so they might be sound in the faith (Titus 1:10-13). Carefully notice in verse 4 that when believers fail to contend for the faith, false teachers creep in unawares:

> **Jude 1:3-4, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ."**

It is because of shameful pastors like Jeff Redlin that false prophets like Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, John MacArthur, Sam Horn and other Calvinists have CREPT IN UNAWARES. They couldn't have crept in undetected had lousy preachers like Jeff Redlin preached against

them!!! But Redlin horribly accuses me of finding *weaknesses* in preachers! Folks, this is unreal! No, I am faithfully contending for the faith. I am faithfully REBUKING THEM SHARPLY in the Bob Jones camp as God commands, so that they might be sound in the faith (Titus 1:10-13). I am refuting (exposing) all works of darkness (Ephesians 5:11). Sadly, my VOICE isn't one thousandth as loud as Steve Pettit's voice at BJU, and that ungodly infidel will reap in eternity what he is sowing today, when he splits Hell wide open (Galatians 6:7; 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4).

Pastor Jeff Redlin oversees a mega-church of 10,000 people. He influences the entirety of the student body at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Sadly, he is reproducing himself, leading a generation of youth to go out and be deadbeats like him, dipping their sails, wallowing in sinful compromise, sitting on the premises instead of standing on the promises, doing nothing to contend for the faith lest they offend someone. Dear reader, OFFEND THEM!!! Truth is only hate to them that hate THE TRUTH!!! As a Bible preacher I am supposed to preach THE TRUTH, the whole TRUTH, and nothing but THE TRUTH!!! Yet Pastor Redlin arrogantly accuses me of finding the "weaknesses" of other preachers! What a sorry and shameful thing for him to say!!!

Jeff Redlin ought not be a pastor in my humble opinion. He's a yuppie-type snob, shallow, lacking compassion and devoid of any genuine love for hurting people like me. When I first came to Campus Church and shared my burdens with Pastor Redlin, he couldn't have cared less. I explained that I was living out of a suitcase. I explained that I suffered from a 30-year-old neck injury that causes me much neck pain. I explained that I was divorced and hoping to remarry. He didn't want anything to do with me, hiding like a coward in his office at Campus Church. I have nothing good to say another Jeff Redlin. He is a phony! He made me feel like trash, and when I kindly told him he took offense, refusing to apologize or be a man. Instead, he stooped to the level of a big baby, making excuses and trying to defend his false honor. What a little man!

Ladies and gentlemen, the United States is going to Hell because of gutless pastors like Jeff Redlin, who criticize faithful servants of God like me who are standing against evil (Psalms 94:16). I am getting the job done! Jeff Redlin is collecting a disgusting 6-digit salary. I have never made a single penny for serving God. I am 54 years old. Who really cares about people? I do what I do in my ministry for Christ for free, out of a heart of love for God, people and truth. Jeff Redlin is just another disgusting parasite who mooches off Christendom, living large at the expense of the churches!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to justly expose Pensacola Christian College. Dr. Hyles taught us that the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana started, owns and controls Hyles-Anderson College (HAC). HAC started in 1972. In sharp contrast, PCC was started by Dr. Arlin and Rebekah Horton in 1974. Two Christian people started a Bible college, which is not affiliated with any church (until they made their own academic college church). That explains a lot. Whereas a soul-winning church started HAC to train preachers and servants of God, PCC was started to educate young people. Consequently, PCC sends out a bunch of academics, not preachers!

I was trained to be a preacher at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC).

I attended HAC and thankfully graduated with a hard-earned degree in Pastoral Theology in 1993. When I told Jeff Redlin, I think he became jealous, because he totally ignored

me when I shared with him that I was a graduate of Hyles-Anderson. If he had any decency at all he would have welcomed me as a fellow brother, knowing that I had just traveled 9,000 miles from Guam to Pensacola to live. Redlin couldn't have cared less. If it were me, I would have invited him out to lunch so we could talk. He could have invited me for lunch at the PCC cafeteria. I would have gladly accepted. Something is very wrong with Jeff Redlin's heart.

I came to Campus Church in July of 2021 with an open mind, a positive attitude and a loving soul, but was discouraged by Pastor Jeff Redlin's heartless businesslike coldness and his contemptible indifference toward truth. What an uncaring and selfish, shallow man! I wouldn't give you a dime for Jeff Redlin's shallow, lukewarm, shameful type of lame Christianity. The word

"

loser

"

comes to mind. Just because a pastor drives a fancy car, lives in a fancy home, sucks a big salary, doesn't make him a true man of God. I know a phony when I meet one and Jeff Redlin is a big phony!!! Pastor Redlin's arrogant, blaming, abusive, defensive, cold and unloving demeanor is [1]why victims like Samantha Field and myself won't let the matter go!

Campus Church didn't start a college, Pensacola Christian College started a church. That well explains why Campus Church is dead, lacking the fire of preaching from the pulpit. They are a bunch of academics, not church builders! Jeff Redlin couldn't preach his way out of a wet paper bag! Pastor Jack Hyles rightly said: "PREACHING IS TRUTH SET ON FIRE!!!" I am a Bible preacher!!! I was trained at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993) to be a PREACHER!!! That is why I preach. What is the difference between teaching and preaching? Teaching is simply transferring knowledge from my mind to your mind. But preaching is when I try to CHANGE your thinking! I am always contending for the faith, trying to sway everyone under the influence of my voice to come over to THE TRUTH.

PCC is all about education and not about soulwinning!!! In the few months I have lived in Pensacola, I haven't see even one PCC student or staff member out witnessing. Campus Church and PCC pass out some invitation flyers and claim to have witnessed to people. What a sad joke!!! Soulwinning is virtually non-existent at Campus Church and PCC. How does that compare to Temple Baptist Church and Crown College in Powell, Tennessee, who faithfully run hundreds of buses throughout Knoxville to go soulwinning and bring families to church each Sunday? They have over 100 ministries at Temple Baptist Church! I greatly admire Pastor Clarence Sexton for his soulwinning labors and efforts. PCC is a Black Hole, devouring massive resources while making little impact for God.

Campus Church is a dead-zone for soulwinning! I was sickened when I sat at Campus Church and Pastor Redlin announced an upcoming church function where people could learn a new method of sharing the Gospel, but you had to pay $10 to attend. Campus Church took in $3,500,000 in 2020, ending the year with a surplus of $600,000. Really, you want people to pay $10 to learn how to share the Gospel? Friend, Campus Church is a sad joke, just like Jeff Redlin as their senior pastor. NO ONE should ever have to pay money to learn how to witness to people, nor even be asked for money. What a sad testimony for the PCC crowd today!!!

PCC operates like a cult. Anybody who criticizes them is banned, black-flagged, scrutinized by security and mistreated like an enemy. Anybody can be turned into the bad guy for TELLING THE TRUTH! To be honest I am leery about attending Campus Church anymore, because of Jeff Redlin's paranoia and how he freaked out when I told him that he made me feel like garbage. The guy has issues, really. You would think that Redlin as a pastor would have assured me of God's love, and that he would have taken the time to pray with me, but he never did. Not once did Pastor Redlin offer to pray with or for me, even after I shared with him my personal hardships and told him about my chronic neck pain. I even sent him photos of my MRI, x-ray and thermal scan of my neck. Redlin completely ignored me in his arrogance and wicked pride. What a sad little man!

I am not going to shut up! The PCC crowd want me to be quiet about the Calvinism lies being preached at Bob Jones University. They want me to be quiet about the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who 100 % bid Godspeed to BJU, because they are all BJU alumni. The Bible warns in 2nd John 1:11 that if you bid Godspeed to evildoers, you become partaker of their evil deeds. PCC and Campus Church have blood on their hands, partakers of BJU's assault on the Gospel of free grace.

It matters what we believe! Right doctrine matters! I have addressed various issues in this blog article. Pastor Redlin mistreated me on a personal level, for which he ought to be ashamed of himself, but he was too proud and arrogant to make things right. Instead, he sinfully berated me as his Christian brother for faithfully rebuking false teachers sharply. I am not finding weaknesses in pastors, I am exposing damnable false teachers, infidels and evildoers. Dr. Steve Pettit is not weak, he is NOT saved. No one is a child of God who teaches that you cannot be saved in an instant and know it.

[2]Steve Pettit falsely teaches that you cannot know you are saved until life is over and you have faithfully run the race to earn the award of Heaven. That is damnable heresy and I won't shut up about it! You'll never hear Pastor Jeff Redlin, or Harvest Baptist Church (cult) on Guam, or anybody in PCC leadership preach against Dr. Steve Pettit. They are all terrified, lest someone become offended and it jeopardize their salary. PCC and BJU students play intercollegiate sports together. Harvest sends students to PCC. Harvest employs PCC graduates. Harvest employs mostly BJU graduates. In other words, these people are in bed spiritually fornicating together, and you never expose the devil you're sleeping with!!!

PCC like to reside in their comfort zone, merely teaching the next generation, but let's not offend anyone with THE TRUTH (they say)! It is apostasy. God condemned the church at Laodicea for being LUKEWARM. Like Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College today, the wicked Laodicean church didn't care. They were indifferent, neither cold or hot. They were rich and prospering, like Campus Church (who took in $3,500,000 in 2020 alone) and PCC (who take in tens of millions). Yet, the Savior said they were poor, naked, blind and wretched (Revelation 3:15-16). I speak THE TRUTH. Who will join me?


...I warned you not to use those modern Bible versions!
...We struck an iceberg of *Lordship Salvation!*
Bob Jones University
Harvest Baptist Church on Guam
SHIP OF FOOLS!

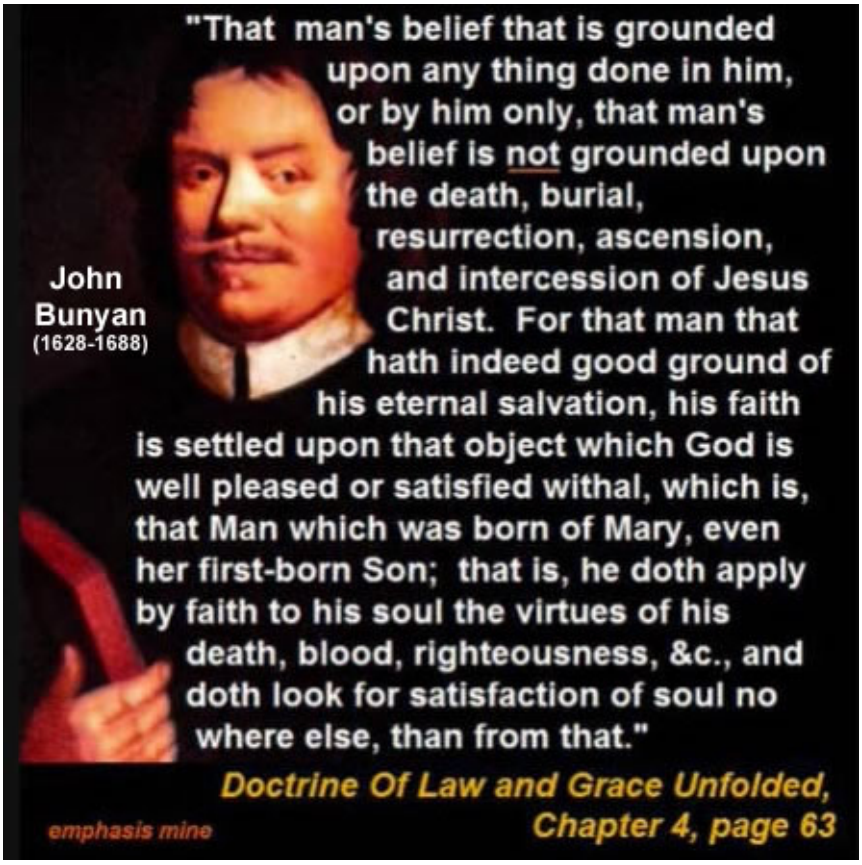

I have nothing personal against Pastor Jeff Redlin. I am simply raising awareness of a very important issue that I see going on in our Bible colleges and churches today, which is that God's children are hobnobbing and bidding Godspeed to unsaved infidels (Calvinists) and even helping them, pulling on the same rope as the Devil. This was the exact thing for which the Apostle Paul was upset at the churches of Galatia. Paul said they had been "accursed" by God for preaching another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). Paul called them "foolish" and "bewitched" (Galatians 3:1-3). Paul warned in Galatians 5:4 that they had "fallen from grace" who were trying to be justified by the law (i.e., turning away from sinful ways to be saved). Paul warned them that they would ultimately reap what they had sown by allowing false teachers to rob the saints of their faith (Galatians 6:7).

SHAME on Pastor Jeff Redlin for critiquing me and my website ministry for exposing false teachers and damnable heresies which have crept into today's churches by the droves. Redlin didn't have even one good thing to say about my ministry. Something is VERY wrong with a professed Christian pastor who would rather side with unsaved Calvinist devils at Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who bid BJU Godspeed, than with a faithful brother like me who is getting the job done for God by exposing them all!!! At least I know that God is on my side, because I am telling THE TRUTH (Romans 3:4).

3706



[5]The Perseverance Of The Saints Exposed

1. http://samanthapfield.com/2014/03/11/pensacola-christian-college-and-sexual-violence/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiDKVucxVhlyjUXXf3KlwZl5dKA0fTf6cZvFnAaxpOgD0GMNzYlFMWLAb70A23_Z37iL3oXpRrtqkzt_q4gGwqRhlWjw1iiohAFUpD3A0Zw4-wn
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjCRz-QEn6UCc-JmOrnMKM5rq94uLHBqxvtFCU5B3qYDp4JS2tT47uy4HV9gNpUMOfhfZCN-xnJQVKpt0Ul1vwZiyrjRko5Vhxx05AKUzs71pqk
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Mel8q9WpH1Y

2.10.11 Faith + Gospel = Eternal Life! (2021-10-11 23:13)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “

Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;*

***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**

”

I thank God for the clarity and simplicity of the Scriptures. The Apostle Paul clearly defines the Gospel (Good News) for us as Christ’s *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection*. ...

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus' name.

On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;

All other ground is sinking sand,

All other ground is sinking sand.

We are witnessing gross theological incompetence in thousands of churches today across America. Calvinism is NOT the Gospel. There is NO Gospel in Calvinism (aka, "Lordship" salvation). Faith + Gospel = Eternal Life!

2.10.12 Why Things Are So Bad These Days (2021-10-12 00:30)

Revelation 12:12, "

Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

"

I am 54 years old. I was born in Chicago in 1967. It seems like just yesterday that I was 17 years old. Where did the years go? It is hard for me to grasp that my life is winding down toward the end here on earth. I heard a preacher at a revival the other day say: "

The first day of sin is the best day of sin, but every day with Jesus is sweeter than the day before.

"

What a great quote! I like that. And also he said:

"

You can live it up in this life, but you can never live it down!

"

Amen. I love church revivals. We sure need revivals today in the churches!!!

At age 54, I am shocked how much the United States has changed for the worse during my lifetime. When I was a child you didn't see women with tattoos. It was virtually unheard of in the 1970's. But today it is becoming hard to find a woman who isn't adorned in tattoos. Dear reader, no Christian ought ever receive a permanent tattoo. I don't even think we should wear temporary ones, but certainly God did not intend for us to horribly mark up our body with ink. I can understand when a loved one dies and family members want to honor and remember them by getting a tattoo. But I still don't think we ought to vandalize the house of God. The

believer's body is the temple of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). God made us the way He wanted us to look.

I could mention hundreds of subjects relating to how bad things have become in our country. It is a crying shame how our wicked U.S. government has intentionally allowed 50,000,000 illegal aliens to flood into our country since the 1970's, giving them welfare, education, housing and in many cases benefits and perks that even U.S. citizens are not privileged to receive. And our government forces us to pay for it. That is wicked treason!

From legalized abortion (murder) to legalized sodomy, God's curse is upon the United States for forsaking the Word of God. Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). I never imagined in my youth that a time would come in our nation when homosexuals would have so many rights, and transgenderism would be forced upon our youth through the newsmedia, entertainment public schools and even many churches today. We need not fret as saints, because in the end we will come out on top, but the world will suffer in Hell forever (1st John 2:15-17). This dark and dreary world of sin will soon pass away for another generation, but he that doeth the will of God (which is to BELIEVE on Christ, John 6:40) will live forever.

Pastor Jack Hyles said this about: 'WHY THINGS ARE SO BAD THESE DAYS':

> **Why Things Are So Bad These Days**
>
> "Ladies and gentleman, do you want to know why the television programs have gotten as rotten as the Devil in recent years? Do you want to know why the narcotic problem is a menace to almost every high school in this nation? Do you know why that the plays and movies have become full of nude scenes? Do you want to know why that cursing is allowed on television, and things that used to be censored are now accepted? Do you want to know why that mini-skirts are running rampant, and you want to know why that Communism, and Rock music, and all the dirty things that Satan has caused in our generation; do you want to know why they're here?
>
> I'll tell you why, Jesus is coming soon! The Devil is going to get put down soon, and he knows he has but a short time. So he comes in the last days of this age and says, "I'm going to have great wrath, great fury, I'll launch every weapon I have, I'll launch every gun I have, I'll take every bit of the arsenal out of Hell and point it at the people on earth."
>
> Now here's one of the tragic things about this entire Scripture (i.e., Revelation 12:12), and that is the Devil is wiser than we are. We also know we have but a short time. He knows he has a short time, he gets busy; we know we have a short time, we stay home and watch television... We've got to stay busy for God!"
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, '[1]WHEN SATAN IS AT HIS WORST'

Amen and amen! Dr. Hyles is absolutely right! The Devil is sadly wiser than we are as Christians. We know that our time is short and we go watch television. The Devil knows that his time is short and he gets busy to kill, steal and destroy. My happy thought as a Christian is knowing that I am already on the winning side. I don't have to wonder, worry or hope that Jesus Christ wins in the end, I already KNOW that we are winners in Christ!

> **Romans 8:36-39, "As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter. *Nay, in all these things we***

***are more than conquerors through him that loved us*. For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord."**

I love that! The Bible teaches that even though we are persecuted and suffer as saints in this temporary life, we are MORE THAN CONQUERORS through Jesus Who loved us, which He proved by dying on the cross for us (Romans 5:6-9). Things will only get much worse in the United States. The general moral trend for the past century has been downward, and I see no reason why that downward trend wouldn't continue. Clearly, there is a subversive spiritually dark power (the power of Satan) behind the dismantling of the United States. This Satanic power can be readily seen by someone who knows what to look for.

For example: Most people watch Taylor Swift's music videos and don't see what I see, because as a Bible preacher and a child of God who sincerely cares about our youth today, I pay close attention to the content in such music videos. [2]This video by Taylor Swift is despicable, shocking and should alarm and anger every responsible parent in the country!!! This evil brat is talking in 2021 about running for the governorship of the state of Virginia. I vote that she goes to prison! I hope you read the preceding shocking article that I wrote to expose the wickedness of Taylor Swift, and moreover to educate parents about the Satanic powers behind the corruption of children and teenagers today.

We cannot control what the world and the Devil does. But we CAN control what we do! I don't know about you dear reader, but my mindset is that by God's grace I want to think right, live right and do right! If you would never do anything horribly wicked, then never do anything slightly wicked. What ever you allow into your life becomes a part of you! Be careful who you choose to have as friends. I only want true born-again believers as friends. I don't want any friends who drink booze, chase women or smoke cigarettes. I am no better than anybody else, but I don't want to be negatively influenced by people who think and live wrong.

As Dr. Hyles explains, the reason why things are so bad nowadays is not just because we are all sinners by nature and by choice, but because Satan is working relentlessly behind the scenes through the lying newsmedia, fake Bibles, perverse entertainment, corrupt government, wicked courts, secular education, corrupt Bible colleges, our fraudulent economy and false religion to kill, steal and destroy the masses. Very few Americans realize that [3]our money supply is controlled by private greedy bankers. They manipulate the interest rate to determine our standard of living. Through [4]unjust taxation women have been forced into the workplace, to war against motherhood and reduce the size of families. [5]Our lying newsmedia is based on fraud, a den of thieves and liars! Satan is the god of this evil world.

Our precious Lord said this in **John 16:33, " These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. *In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*. "** If you are walking with God in personal righteous as His child, because we have been redeemed by the righteousness of God which is through faith alone in Christ, then you can hold your head high and BE OF GOOD CHEER!!!

I view American society as a big mousetrap. Everywhere we turn there is temptation. Hollywood is not your friend! Women dress like whores. Men behave like pigs. People's minds are in the garbage pail. Americans are in debt, obese, perverse, irresponsible, angry, selfish and out of control. The answer is the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. The answer is to center one's life around the New Testament local church. We all need Bible preaching! We all need each other as God's redeemed children. The most miserable believers are those who go it alone,

avoiding attending a local church for whatever reason. We all need a church family to fit in and feel welcomed. And other people need us too. Somebody needs our love and encouragement in the Lord.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha072003.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/banking_fraud.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4

2.10.13 The Ugly Monster Of False Repentance (2021-10-12 21:23)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4,

“

But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

”

There is no monster as ugly, ferocious and deadly as false repentance. And may I say, most of the corrupt ministers today who are preaching false repentance are Calvinists! What is Calvinism? It refers to the heretical teachings of a man named John Calvin (1509-1564). Calvinism is NOT the Gospel of free grace preached in the inspired King James Bible. I have noticed that many of the wicked men who preach false repentance deny being a Calvinist. One such imposter in the churches today is [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort. Ray foolishly preaches that to get to Heaven, [2]a person must have the attitude that they aren’t going to sin anymore, and then *live a lifestyle* of repentance (turning away from sin) for the rest of their life. Dear reader, that is NOT the Gospel of free grace taught in the Word of God.

In view of Ray Comfort’s utterly complicated and perverse plan of salvation, it is not difficult to see why Ray never actually leads anyone to Christ while street preaching! Although Ray denies being a Calvinist, he is certainly preaching THE SAME false idea of repentance as John Calvin...

> “Repentance is the true turning of our life to God, a turning that arises from a pure and earnest fear of Him; and it consists in the mortification of the flesh and the renewing of the Spirit.” —John Calvin (1509-1564)

The Bible totally disagrees with Mr. Calvin. The Greek noun for repent is *metanoia*, which simply means “

a change of mind.

”

The Greek

verb for repent is *metanoeo* , which means

“to think differently.” The following beautiful quote is from one of my favorite evangelists, Alexander Marshall (1846-1928)...

> When God calls on you to “repent, and believe the Gospel,” He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you. Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first “feel” some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God’s great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24). —[3]The Horrible Misrepresentation Of Evangelist Alexander Marshall

Amen and amen! Repentance does NOT mean turning away from sinful ways, behavior modification, reformation or intent to amend one’s ways. Bible repentance means to LAY ASIDE YOUR WRONG THINKING so that you will believe the Gospel to be saved.

Let’s compare God’s simple plan of salvation versus John Calvin’s false plan:

> GOD’S PLAN OF SALVATION = All men are sinners (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death, which is burning in fire for all eternity without rest day or night (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8). But God in His wondrous love for humanity sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on the cross to pay our debt of sin (John 3:16-17; 2nd Corinthians 5:21). The “Gospel” (meaning *Good News*) is that Jesus ***died*** on the cross to pay for our sins, He was ***buried***, and three days later He bodily ***resurrected*** from the dead for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Whosoever comes to God as an admitted guilty sinner and receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Christ is risen from the dead, is immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved. Getting born-again is that simple!
>
> JOHN CALVIN’S PLAN OF DAMNATION = Now John Calvin makes things much more complicated. In Calvin’s false idea of salvation, a person must not only have faith in Christ, but must also repent
>
> “
>
> of their sins.
>
> ” Nowhere in the Bible are we ever taught to repent
>
> “
>
> of your sins
>
> ” to be saved. Calvinists preach that in order to be saved, a person [4]must have a change of attitude that is determined to stop living in deliberate sin. They are required to have a hatred for sin that causes them to live a changed life and turn over a new leaf. They are required to surrender
>
> “all
>
> ” to Christ to be saved. Calvinists foolishly combine sanctification with justification, and in so doing cannot divide the Word aright; but contrawise corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people. In Calvinism you cannot ever truly know that you are saved, because you have to persevere until the end or else you will not go to Heaven. This is a counterfeit plan of salvation.

You decide dear reader which plan of salvation is Biblical. The answer is obvious! The ugly monster of false repentance is rooted in Calvinism. Anything other than immediate salvation for those who BELIEVE the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen is another gospel.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

2.10.14 Why College Kids Are Committing Suicide (2021-10-13 11:38)

John 12:35, “

Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

”

To think, [1]they canceled classes at the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill because of suicide!!! What hypocrisy! What did they think would happen when they started ramming the blatant lies of Evolution and brainwashing children from a young age. The quote from the article that drew my attention was: “We are in the middle of a mental health crisis, both on our campus and across our nation, and we are aware that college-aged students carry an increased risk of suicide...” Oh really! Gee, I wonder where the mental health crisis came from? Could it be that for generations now our institutions of higher learning, as well as all public schools, have deprived children of the Holy Bible? How can we expect moral behavior to come from generations of children who were educated without the moral compass of the Holy Bible?

> “It is impossible to enslave mentally or socially a Bible-reading people. The principles of the Bible are the groundwork of human freedom.” —Horace Greeley (1811-1872)

Please read what U.S. President John Quincy Adams had to say about the Holy Bible:

> “So great is my veneration for the Bible that the earlier my children begin to read it the more confident will be my hope that they will prove useful citizens of their country and respectable members of society. I have for many years made it a practice to read through the Bible every year.” —U.S. President John Quincy Adams (1767-1848)

What an indictment against [2]the ungodly U.S. government who since 1962 has banned the Holy Bible from children’s curriculum in the public school (fool) system!!! We have become such a stupid people in the United States! Read what our first U.S. president George Washington had to say about the Holy Bible:

> “It is impossible to rightly govern the world without God and the Bible. ” —U.S. President George Washington (1732-1799)

Satan is the culprit, who has crept into our U.S government! When a nation stoops so low as to legalize abortion (since 1973) and homosexuality (since 2015), that nation is doomed to destruction, it's just a matter of time!!!

The crisis we have in America is Christians not preaching the Gospel and taking a stand against the ways of the world. ...

> UNC-Chapel Hill officials canceled classes Tuesday after police investigated multiple reports of suicide since the start of classes this fall.
>
> **"We are in the middle of a mental health crisis, both on our campus and across our nation, and we are aware that college-aged students carry an increased risk of suicide,"** UNC-Chapel Hill Chancellor Kevin Guskiewicz said in a statement. "This crisis has directly impacted members of our community – especially with the passing of two students on campus in the past month."
>
> "At Carolina, we strive to put our students first in everything we do. We are living in a world that is constantly shifting and changing. We are facing major challenges and the ongoing toll this takes on our health cannot be underestimated. This cannot be solved by one person, or on one day, alone." [emphasis added] SOURCE: [3]UNC-Chapel Hill cancels classes after police investigate reported suicides

If we do not learn from previous generations, then we are doomed to failure. Read the wisdom of this man:

> "The whole hope of human progress is suspended on the ever growing influence of the Bible." —U.S. Secretary of State William H. Seward (1801-1872)

We have lost our souls in America over the past century. Sin is no longer viewed as sin. Wrong is no longer considered wrong. People have become indifferent, cold and uncaring. Why should it be surprising that our impressionable youth are committing suicide across the nation, when we have raised them up in reprobate schools that have taught them the blatant lies of Evolution, situation ethics, new age mumbo-jumbo, secular humanism and perverse sex education? I'm just surprised that people aren't more messed up than they are today! Oh wait, they are really messed up!

You cannot teach a child that they evolved from two space rocks which collided billions of years ago to form the earth and moon; and then ice crystals from billions of asteroids crashed into those rocks to form the oceans and rivers; and somehow life formed and evolved into intelligent human beings who can compose music, write poems and believe in a divine God who doesn't exist; and seriously expect that warped mind to grow up to be a responsible moral person. All across the country young people are doing drugs, getting tattooed, partaking in premarital sex, their confused about gender and are committing suicide. Meanwhile our INSANE society still refuses to acknowledge the righteous God of the Holy Bible.

The answer is local New Testament churches preaching the Gospel. Without Jesus Christ a person is hopeless. Education is not the answer, contrary to what we hear from the heathen world. Raising public awareness is not the answer. Until people come to Jesus Christ they will continue to walk in darkness. **John 12:35, "Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: *for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth*."** Without Jesus Christ the world will continue to walk in darkness, knowing not whither they go. ...

1st Corinthians 1:18-21, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? For after that in the wisdom of God *the world by wisdom knew not God*, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe."

The reason why so many college kids are committing suicide is because the world does not love them! Satan hates you young person! Singer, [4]Taylor Swift hates you! The ungodly infidels who teach you Evolution hate you! They hate God and truth. Nobody loves you who leads you astray from the truth of God's Word. If the people who run the schools really loved the children, then they would want what is best for them. Depriving a child of the Holy Bible is the most destructive thing you can do to a child. We've allowed 1 % of atheists to drive God out of our children's lives at school, raising up a wicked generation of heathens!!! The Devil did that ON PURPOSE! Parents, please do not enroll your child into the Devil's public fool system!

Teen suicides will continue to rise, because our wicked society is rebellious against the holy God of the Bible. Young people need the dear Savior!!! The world has never had the answers. Unsaved people don't know their right hand from their left (1st Corinthians 2:14). As believers we have a duty to preach the Gospel to the lost world, and to express God's unconditional love toward them, or else they will never come to Christ.

1. https://news.yahoo.com/unc-chapel-hill-cancels-classes-002917975.html
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/prayer_and_bible_removed.htm
3. https://news.yahoo.com/unc-chapel-hill-cancels-classes-002917975.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm

---

2.10.15 The Free Gift Of The Gospel Versus Lordship Salvation (2021-10-14 22:25)

Romans 4:1-5, "

What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

***But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness*.**

"



That chart is worth 1,000 words! Heresy has crept into most of our churches today. Calvinism has infected the churches like the Black Plague on London which killed millions of people during the 19th century. I love the following drawing, much my youngest daughter drew many years ago when she was about 12 years old. The drawing plainly shows that she had an excellent grasp on the Gospel, knowing that salvation is free through faith alone in Christ apart from all works...



It is tragic that Bob Jones University (BJU) and most of their apostate graduates fail to understand this simple drawing, demanding that people turn away from sinful behavior and surrender full control of their life over to Christ as “

Lord

”

to be saved. That is not the Gospel, not even in the ballpark!

The Holy Bible (i.e., the inspired King James Bible) plainly teaches that we are saved simply by ceasing from our own works (all human effort) and completely RESTING in Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:1-11). BJU is not resting in Christ when they preach that you cannot merely accept Christ and know you are saved. In addition, [3]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) errantly preaches that you must start, run and faithfully finish the race (living the Christian life) or else you lose everything, you lose your soul and go to Hell. That is 100 % a works-based damnable plan of damnation, not salvation!!! SHAME ON BJU!!! I am the sworn enemy of anyone (like BJU and John MacArthur) who corrupt the Word of God, pervert the Gospel of grace and cast stumbling blocks before the people.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhFk5ze7d70YaOYCPR-VqzuE3LzgvoD4ocAkyGQgPW8eyvZycUszYNJNPpAx9gEJRK5Lx4NHhZh92iqO1fPOboF4GPTkxDC4c4L1HKrxDbRUhj1
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgwD57FELYWNt6KLUWI2n1eVjZ1VrQ72uxfpB9AAf0yXdXv4V7NWxOMHDQ_6EZ0yKcRvWD9vdu1ncbKfF4LH6jsBQAHwRLbB8SyoZYpcBcPK8Df
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

2.10.16 The Most Frustrating Thing About Being An American (2021-10-15 07:43)

Matthew 24:12, "And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold."

The most frustrating thing to me as an American is seeing abusive employers toward employees, false teachers who damn the souls of men, and mistreatment of customers by businesses, and there is absolutely nothing we can do about it, simply because people no longer care about each other.

That is one reason why we are seeing a drastic increase of violence nationwide ([1]the homicide rate is up 30 % nationwide from 2020), because hurting people are taking matters into their own hands. The [2]FBI said that the homicide rate went up in unprecedented levels this year, never before seen. Jesus warned that because iniquity shall abound (Matthew 24:12), the love of many shall wax cold. Although that Bible prophecy is concerning the Tribulation period in Matthew 24, we are already seeing it happen today. The Rapture must be very near.

Can we really be surprised that the rate of violence nationwide is skyrocketing, in view of the legalized homicide of 60,000,000 human beings in the womb since 1972? Abortion is nothing less than a 100 % holocaust in the United States!!! Jesus warned that The Thief (the Devil) only comes to KILL, steal and destroy (John 10:10).

Can we really act surprised that the homicide rate is up when sodomites have been permitted to legally marry since 2015? You've got to be kidding? Folks, homosexual marriage is INSANE! You know, when I mistype a word, Microsoft helps me find the right word; but Microsoft does not recognize the word sodomite, because they refuse to acknowledge the legitimate word, because it denotes the proper negative connotation upon sinners. That is wicked of Microsoft! They cannot block God's coming judgment upon themselves!!!

[3]Our founding fathers castrated sodomites!!! You won't find this in a Google search. Like Microsoft, Google is wickedly banning anything that is righteous, holy and true that offends them! I had to go to alternative web search engines to find the article. Thomas

Jefferson actually authored a bill penalizing sodomy by castration (SOURCE: The Writings of Thomas Jefferson, Andrew A. Lipscomb, editor (Washington, D. C.: *Thomas Jefferson Memorial Association*, 1904), Vol. I, pp. 226-227, from Jefferson's "For Proportioning Crimes and Punishments). As recently as 1962 homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states! It is our wacky liberal controlled U.S. government today that has changed for the worse, not the righteous God of the Holy Bible (Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8).

I personally know the frustration as an American of being mistreated in Wal-Mart, K-Mart and other large chain stores, and there was absolutely nothing I could do about it. No one cared. When I went to complain about Pay-Pal, I found literally over 1,000 complaints at Consumer Affairs and the Better Business Bureau, which blatantly shows how impotent these organizations have become today (they are worthless!). When a watchdog group like Consumer Affairs receives thousands of complaints against a horrible company, and that guilty company flourishes and laughs in the face of all those complaints, you know that a nation is at its end. The problem is that people don't care anymore. The U.S. government doesn't care.

It upsets me that the U.S. government permits shady big tech companies like Facebook (I hate Facebook) to censor and remove anything that contradicts the official government story as being "

fake news.

” Yet, the government couldn’t care less about fake preachers like Pat Robertson and his shady The 700 Club. These charlatans blatantly LIE to their viewers, promising physical healing through the television in exchange for financial donations. This scam works, bringing in about $700,000,000 each year to Pat Robertson. Why doesn’t the U.S. government care about this

“

fake news

”? I’ll tell you why, because Pat Robertson is helping to destroy America! The COVID-19 pandemic has never been about the virus, it’s about the LOCKDOWN (just another 911 false flag operation on a global scale). Likewise, the government couldn’t care less about rights for homosexuals, [4]it’s all about the government taking control over the people!

I get so frustrated preaching against the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp and their complicit corrupt graduates. [5]BJU today preaches hard core Calvinism, which is another gospel. BJU president Steve Pettit is a monster in Heaven’s eyes, [6]damning men’s souls to Hell with his counterfeit plan of salvation!!!

Titus 1:10-13 says to **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY"** that they might be sound in the faith, but the arrogant leadership at Bob Jones University today doesn’t care, they aren’t budging from their hardcore Calvinist false gospel that damn’s people’s souls to Hell forever. So we must continue to **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY,"** since they refuse to repent of their fake news!!! It frustrates me that there is nothing we can do to stop them. Right doctrine matters!!! Your eternal destiny depends on it.

Americans have changed over the past 50 years for the worse. Each succeeding generation turns out much worse morally than the next. What can we expect, when the ungodly federal government removed and has banned the Holy Bible from all public schools since 1963? One of the reasons why we read and hear about so many shootings in the news is because people are sick and tired of being mistreated, abused and ignored everywhere we turn nowadays. Sadly, society never listens until there is bloodshed. Then everyone panics and demands tougher laws, harsher prison sentences and a bigger police state!

Do you know why kids get bullied at school and after school? It is because many parents are thug bullies too! Many bosses are bullies. Many preachers are bullies. Many businesses are thug bullies. We live in an abusive society today. I called a local realtor the other day to inquire about a rental home. Although I was kind toward the guy, he talked down to me in an abusive condescending manner. It will be a cold day in Hell before I rent a home from some thug bully realtor. He can stick his rental where the sun don’t shine! I gave him a very bad review on Google, which is all I can do. If I had my way he’d be fired and without a job!

I remember seeing a couple who were horribly abused by the manager of an Italian restaurant. They didn’t like the service they didn’t receive. So they paid for all the food and drinks, but refused to pay the restaurant’s forced gratuity. The evil manager called the police and literally had them arrested and taken to jail. The next night (after being released) that couple went to protest with picket signs in front of the restaurant, while other patrons filled the Italian restaurant. I truly felt sorry for that couple. If I had my way that manager would have been arrested and taken to jail, to show him how it feels. And then I would have fined the restaurant $100,000 in damages. If they go out of business as a result, so be it! If the Lord puts me in charge of anything when He reigns (Jesus said that we will reign with Him for 1,000 years in Revelation 20:6), I will crucify abusive businesses and people

But for now, all we can do is walk away and live with the injustices, hurt feelings and mistreatment (or go to prison taking the law into our own hands, which I will never do). The majority

of Americans are spoiled, selfish, rotten and wicked in 2021. I dread even going to the store anymore, because you never know what will happen next. Employees are lazy, stupid, abusive, angry and irresponsible! I went to MacDonald's not too long ago and they burned the Quarter Pounder to a crisp. The dining room was closed due to a staff shortage from COVID-19 and I didn't want to wait for another 20 minutes in their SLOW drive thru. What a joke! It will be a very long time before I go back to MacDonald's.

I humbly think that the purpose of the pandemic is a New World Order plot to destroy America. The Old World Order must first be destroyed, so out of its ashes can arise a New Order. We've been hearing about it from occultists for centuries! The very words are printed in Latin on our money (the back of every U.S. one-dollar bill). Pastor Jack Hyles does a great job explaining this truth in his classic sermon called: '[7]Why The Antichrist Must Come Soon.'

So don't be dismayed when you go into a store and are mistreated like a thief by employees, who think everyone wants to steal from Wal-Mart. I had a receipt in my hand for a printer I had just purchase, but the female employee approached me like she was interrogating me. It offended me. I gave Wal-Mart a very bad review on Google. I also started a new account at Wal-Mart and sent them very negative feedback. Iniquity abounds today and people just don't care who they hurt. We've never heard about so many hit and run drivers. That is because of our insane court system that crucifies everyone they can! People are terrified of ending up in the court system! That is why few people desire to get married anymore, fearful of ending up in divorce court later on, at the mercy of a thuggish $50,000,000,000 a year lucrative bastard judge/lawyer divorce industry.

The world has always been a wicked place (1st John 5:19), but the United States has taken wickedness to a whole new low, a special kind of evil!!! You must consider that tens of millions of irresponsible and heartless Americans have committed cold-blooded murder against their own child! Our ungodly judges ruled to make abortion legal. Our ungodly politicians rallied to make it happen. Now Caitlyn (Bruce) Jenner is running for governor of California. And sadly he will likely win! What does that say about our ungodly nation? It says we are going to ruin soon! [8]Disgusting singer Taylor Swift is talking about running for the governorship of Virginia, and she'll sadly probably win. You might as well vote for a fool like Dennis Rodman or Rosie O'Donnell. Americans vote for the most incompetent people to lead them!

Tragically, China and Russia are laughing their socks off at the insanity, foolishness and utter depravity of our American society and government today. Americans have lost their minds! Laws are being passed in California that ban the use of terms like

“

boys

”

and

“

girls.

”

Toy stores no longer have

“

boys

”

and

“

girls

”

toy areas, it must now all be gender neutral

so as to not exclude weirdos. If you think there is a gender other than male or female, you are a weirdo!

It was reported in the news today that [9]a woman was brutally attacked on a train in Pennsylvania, while other passengers did absolutely nothing. This is the United States today! Can you imagine being assaulted sexually on a train, while dozens of people just stand nearby and watch, doing nothing? It sounds like a creepy episode of The Outer Limits or The Twilight Zone. What the hell has happened to us as Americans? This is what we’d expect in China, but America? Yes, sadly so. When the police arrive they don’t know who you are as a Good Samaritan, so automatically you are a suspect until a formal investigation has been done. You could end up being accused of a crime for merely helping to stop one!

People are afraid to get involved because of the brutality of the police and an oppressive merciless court system, that will tie up your life for years to come with never-ending court appearances for merely helping a victim of a crime. You may become a victim yourself. You might be accused of a crime or get killed. Will the police back you up? Maybe, maybe not! We have done this to our selves in America. Sadly, every train needs a security guard nowadays. This is a consequence of removing the Good Book (the Holy Bible) from children’s lives at school since 1963. We are getting what we asked for!!!

It is frustrating seeing false doctrine being preached everywhere we turn today, and there is nothing we can do about it except PREACH THE TRUTH! Yet, the Bible says we need heresies (1st Corinthians 11:19), so that approved Bible teachers (in the sight of God who rightly divide the Word) like me can be made known. **1st Corinthians 11:19, “**

For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you. ” In the same way, I suppose we need mean people, so that kind and loving people like me can be made manifest in comparison. We need shady Wal-Mart employees who suspect every customer as a thief, so that honest people like me can be made manifest. I proudly handed her my receipt. Ha ha, I am 100 % honest you fool! You lose! A thief thinks like a thief, so she is probably a dishonest person herself, which is why she doesn’t trust anyone. I had my receipt in my hand. It doesn’t bother me if they check everybody’s receipt, but she targeted me because I normally walk with a brisk pace, so she wrongly interpreted that to mean I might be stealing. What an idiot!

I look at American culture as a BIG MOUSETRAP! Temptation is all around us, just waiting for someone to take a bite of the poison apple, and then you will be in a world of hurt.

That is Satan’s M.O. (method of operation).

The biggest temptation I face is dealing with stupid people. I have to be careful to just walk away from their retarded self, and not get upset to tell them off. Everywhere we go nowadays too many Americans are thieves, shady, liars, fornicators, drunks, obese slobs, divorced, arrogant, proud, stupid, indifferent, druggies, violent, financially in debt, cheats and irresponsible. So everyone gets treated like criminals by businesses and the government. It is wrong! **John 16:33, “**

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. *In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*.

”

The most frustrating thing to me as an American is seeing my country go down the toilet spiritually, morally, economically, educationally, politically and in every other way, and be so helpless to do anything about it! I have been watching the news, politics and our government for decades now, and I've seen some of our very top leaders in congress and the senate be totally ignored when they stood up for what was right. The government wrongly put Congressman Jim Trafficant Jr. in prison and smeared his good name, because he rightly called for an oversight committee over the corrupt U.S. Justice Department. Those wicked bastards at the U.S. Justice Department are as dirty, ungodly and crooked as a dog's hind leg!!! Thankfully, they cannot escape God's judgment (Ecclesiastes 5:8). Those evil monsters refused to prosecute the 911 attacks, Mena drug trafficking, HSBC banking scandal, et cetera. The evil Luciferians who control our nation also control the U.S. Justice Department!!!

But thanks be to God that He is still on His throne and is in control. **Psalms 47:8, " God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness."** So when I get frustrated, I am reminded by God's Word that He is still ultimately in control. God will only allow the Devil and the world to go so far, and then God's wrath will be poured out upon the earth and its wicked people during the Tribulation.

Isaiah 13:11, " And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible. " Did you read that Bob Jones University? Did you read that Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Chuck Phelps, Gary Walton and John MacArthur? Your proud arrogancy will cease! You wicked false teachers who preach the Devil's lies of Calvinism (aka, "

Lordship

”

salvation) will be punished by God!!! All you ungodly devils who mislead people to believe that God won't save sinners unless they forsake their sinful bad habits and surrender their life to live for Christ, you will be cast into the everlasting lake of Fire for preaching and trusting another gospel.

I am thankful that despite being mistreated as a troublemaker by the Bob Jones camp at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church (cult) on Guam, that I am 100 % safe and secure in THE TRUTH that I have faithfully preached from the King James Bible. Despite being unjustly accused by Pastor Jeff Redlin of the lame Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in Florida of finding "weaknesses" in preachers, I have boldly and faithfully taken a firm stand against the reprobate Bob Jones University (BJU) group, who preach damnable heresies. I do not expose

"

weaknesses," I **"**

REBUKE THEM SHARPLY

" as the Bible commands in **Titus 1:13b**, that they might be sound in the faith. Unfortunately, they aren't listening!!! So I must keep preaching against them for their sakes, and for the sake of those lost sinners who are being deceived by their corrupt gospel.

Yes, it is frustrating as an American to witness my nation going to pot, descending downward into a moral cesspool of iniquity. It is frustrating to see Calvinism flooding into the churches

everywhere, damning men's souls to Hell by giving them a false hope. Dear friend, all you need to do to go to Heaven is come to God as a needy sinner and put your trust in His dear only begotten Son, believing that Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and raised up from the dead three days later. That is the 'GOOD NEWS' by which you are saved, if you believe it (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

1. https://thehill.com/policy/national-security/574091-murders-up-30-percent-in-largest-increase-on-record-fbi
2. https://www.usnews.com/news/national-news/articles/2021-09-27/fbi-homicides-increased-by-nearly-30-in-2020
3. https://whatdidyousay.org/2013/03/29/yes-the-founding-fathers-had-much-to-say-about-homosexuality-and-thus-same-sex-marriage/
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
7. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
9. https://apnews.com/article/business-arrests-pennsylvania-philadelphia-1d0c62ae547165eabfc40fc6a20f25be

---

2.10.17 For Whosoever Believeth Shall Not Be Ashamed (2021-10-15 10:40)

Romans 10:11,

"

For the scripture saith, *Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed*.

"

Isaiah 28:16,

"

Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: *he that believeth shall not make haste*.

"

Romans 10:11 is a quote from Isaiah 28:16. Preachers sometimes misunderstand Romans 10:11, errantly teaching that if you are really saved you won't be ashamed of Jesus. But that is not what the Bible is saying, not even close. The Bible is assuring us that if we take the leap of faith to put our trust in the dear Savior, He will never let us down!

Dear reader, YOU CAN COUNT ON JESUS!!! That is what the Bible means in Romans 10:11. You will never regret that you placed your faith in Christ. You don't make faith. You don't find faith. God measures to every man a measure of faith. We all put our faith in something, whether it be man or God. My hope is only in Jesus Christ...

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus' name.

On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;

All other ground is sinking sand,

All other ground is sinking sand.

YOU CAN COUNT ON JESUS!!!

2.10.18 Please Don't Be Guilty Of The Sin Of Stealing (2021-10-15 22:02)

Psalms 37:21, "

The *wicked* borroweth, and payeth not again: but the *righteous* sheweth mercy, and giveth.

"

Ephesians 4:28,

"Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

"

There is nothing worth than a thief! The Bible teaches in our text passage from Psalms 37:21 that the wicked person borrows money but doesn't repay it. As hard as it is to believe, there are shady in this world who will max out their credit card intentionally, knowing that bankruptcy is coming. That is the sin of stealing. I have been searching daily for housing to rent on Craigslist. It frustrates me that many of the advertisements are scams. A popular scam that I see is where the scammer posts a legitimate looking ad on Craigslist. But when I contact them about the rental, they ask me to first go to a link to a website that they provide, which wants me to pay $39.95 to do a credit check. That is a commonly known fraud on Craigslist. Those wicked scammers are trying to steal your money! There is no rental available.

In sharp contrast to the wicked person who borrows and refuses to repay, the Bible says a righteous person labours honestly so they can generously give to help others in need. I love that! God knows that I am a generous man. I love to give. In fact, I need to be careful because I will give away all my money! I have done it on multiple occasions at church. When I heard a missionary from Africa preach at church several years ago, God stirred my heart and I emptied out my pant's pocket, shirt pocket and wallet of money to give him (over $400). To God be the glory!

Contrary to popular preaching from the church pulpit, there is nothing commanded in the New Testament about tithing 10 %. If you have been taught that you are robbing God if you don't tithe 10 %, you have been deceived dear friend. I have heard Baptist preachers pressure their congregation to give above and beyond 10 %, teaching that the first 10 % is your tithe, but then you ought to give a gift also. What saith the Scripture?

1st Corinthians 16:2, “

Upon the first day of the week *let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him*, that there be no gatherings when I come. **”** The Bible says to give as we are able, according to how much God has prospered us financially.

In the United States right now times are tough. Millions of Americans are unemployed. I am convinced that the [1]COVID-19 pandemic has been a big media fraud from the very beginning, exaggerating the death toll, counting all manner of deaths as COVID-19 deaths that weren’t! I think [2]this whole pandemic is a False Flag terror attack. That’s the M.O. (Method of Operation) of the Luciferian New World Order gang: *Crisis, reaction, solution!* They create the *crisis*, then use the anticipated public *reaction* of panic and fear (helped along by the lying newsmedia), and then introduce their fascist NWO *solution* (lockdowns, [3]interstate checkpoints, forced vaccines, cashless society, mask mandates, et cetera). Only time will tell what the NWO gang have up their sleeves and where this scamdemic is leading the world!

The Bible teaches to give what you can. **2nd Corinthians 9:7, “**

Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver.

”

I attended a revival recently, which blessed my heart. The church is trying to pay down their new building, which I read about in some church literature. I read a great statement:

“Our guiding principle on giving is—not equal gifts, but equal sacrifice.” I like that. I might not be able to give as much as you, or you me, but we can all sacrifice.

Jesus said that the elderly widow who tithed two mites (just pennies on a dollar) gave all she had. The Lord said the Pharisees who gave much more than she did, just gave a small portion of their total wealth, not even a sacrifice. But she gave everything she had!!! So in the matter of tithing, God knows how much we are sacrificing. No one should tithe who is in debt!!! God doesn’t want or need your money dear friend when you owe your neighbours money. It is a form of stealing when you default on your payments due.

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is called: “ [4]Hasty Fruit .

” Everything in life that is good for us we pay for first and then enjoy it, but the things that are bad we enjoy first and pay for it later! Millions of young women in the United States have bought into the Devil’s lie of premarital sex. That is the quickest way to ruin your life young girls. I have seen young woman after young woman sell her virtue on the alter of teenage puppy love, thinking that she would hook some handsome guy by giving him what he wants (premarital sex). The Holy Bible calls it the sin of fornication, which brings God’s judgment (Colossians 3:5-7; Hebrews 13:4).

I knew a young Christian woman who attended Bible college. She backslid and quit college. She sinfully began to work as a cocktail waitress in a bar where celebrities and sport’s athletes hung out. She fell in love with a married hockey player and commit adultery with this older male (he’s not a real man), thinking that he would leave his wife for her, but it didn’t happen. Instead, the young woman had a nervous breakdown when the guy dumped her after having his fling. That young girls many years later died of a drug overdose. Oh how the Devil is a beautiful liar! Sin always fascinates and then it assassinates! Sin always thrills and then it kills. The Devil always shows young people the bright neon lights of *Sin City* Las Vegas, but he doesn’t show them the hospitals, morgues, prisons, graveyards, rehab houses and mental institutions. Jesus said that the Devil comes only to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10).

Dear friend, don't be a thief! I don't like greedy people and I never have. Greed is in the same ballpark of stealing, taking advantage of people. I am leery with our greedy American culture today. When I was younger, restaurants only charged gratuity for groups of 6 or more patrons. But today eateries charge everyone gratuity just for walking in the door! That is stinking greed and I hate it! I avoid restaurants who are greedy by forcing individual customers to pay 10 % or more gratuity. I like small Mom and Pop places where you give a tip only if you want. I have read that in Japan restaurants never expect customers to leave a tip. Amen and amen!

Tragically, our U.S. government has been complicity to private banking families stealing from Americans [5]since 1913 when the treasonous [6]Federal Reserve Act was shadily passed. There is no more of a blatant evil fraud than the [7]criminal Federal Reserve System in the United States. That is why Americans have to slave at a job for 30 years to pay for a home! That is why women have been unjustly forced into the workplace, many forfeiting motherhood on the sinister altar of pursuing a career. The Bible says those career women are **"**

TURNED ASIDE AFTER SATAN

"

(1st Timothy 5:14-15). It is never God's will for a young Christian lady to pursue a secular career at the expense of delaying motherhood.

In 2004 some hoodlums stole my car in Chicago during the darkness of the night. I came out the next morning to drive with my family to church on Sunday, but our car was stolen. The police found it a couple weeks later smashed beyond repair into a telephone pole in an alley. I went down to the city pound to find our car. I walked for miles through muddy and oil dirt, in a sea of 100,000 cars. After about 20 minutes I found it and wept. The lot attendant said: "It's just a car." I kindly replied through tears: "You don't understand, a lot of living went on in that car. I took my family to church every Sunday in that car. I drove my family to the zoo and the Wisconsin State Fair in that car. When my mother had a crippling stroke in 1989, I drove her to the hospital in that car. It's not 'Just a car' to me, it is a part of our life." You better believe that I wept and I wept a long time. I'm still crying 17 years later...lol. I just thank God times 10,000 that someone stole from me and I didn't steal from them. I would infinitely rather have someone hurt me, than me hurt them. I can live with being victimized, but I couldn't live with knowing that I had victimized another innocent person. You cannot trust a thief!!!

When someone steals from another human being, it is NEVER a victimless crime, you are taking the life of that person. **Proverbs 1:19, " So are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof."** The Bible is not saying that you are murdering them; but rather, you are robbing their life! They spent time earning their money. So when you greedily take advantage of other people, you are taking away some of their life that they spent earning that money. Any business man will tell you:

"

Time is money and money is time!

" When you give God your time, it is just the same as money. So if you cannot give God much money, then you can donate your precious time to serve in a local New Testament church. You can spend time going soulwinning for Jesus, sharing the Gospel.

I'm sure someone reading this blog right now is thinking: "I thank God that I am not a thief. I would never steal from anybody. I am an honest person!" Are you really dear reader? Please read what the Bible says in

John 10:1 and 9, "

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, *but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber*. ...

I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

” My youngest daughter many years ago (at about age 12) drew this wonderful picture depicting John 10:1-9...

[8]



A Picture My Daughter Drew At Age 12 Depicting John 10:1-9

It rejoices my heart as a father to see THE TRUTH understood by my precious children. **“Out of the mouth of babes” (Psalms 8:2).** She clearly has a firm grasp on God’s simple plan of salvation. **Deuteronomy 6:7b, “ teach them diligently.**

” Dear friend, the Savior Himself in John 10:1 said that you are stealing if you attempt to get into Heaven

“SOME OTHER WAY.” I have made many fellow Baptists upset with my preaching, because [9]I faithfully expose Dr. Steve Pettit and Bob Jones University (BJU) as a cult today for preaching another gospel of Calvinism (aka, “

Lordship

”

salvation). God’s curse is upon BJU today (Galatians 1:6-9).

According to Steve Pettit you cannot merely accept Christ and know 100 % certain that you are saved. In addition Dr. Pettit teaches that you must start, run and faithfully finish the race (living the Christian life) of else you won't go to Heaven. Pettit actually refers to running the race spoken of in the Bible as earning an

"

[10]award.

"

Pettit thinks we merit the

"

award

"

of going to Heaven by being faithful to persevere to run the race. Folks, if you don't see that this is damnable heresy, and that BJU today is a dangerous religious cult, then you too need to get saved!!! Dear reader, getting born-again is NOT an award, it is a free gift paid for by Jesus' precious blood. Calvinism is NOT the Gospel, not even close!!! Sadly, [11]what Steve Pettit is preaching perfectly aligns with the demonic cult of Seventh-Day Adventism (SDA). Right doctrine matters!!! STEVE PETTIT IS A THIEF AND A ROBBER!!! I didn't say that, Jesus did in John 10:1.

The worst form of theft that exists is stealing the power to save from the dear Savior!!! **Romans 4:5, "**

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on *him that justifieth the ungodly*, his faith is counted for righteousness.

" Amen! Let's read the next two verses in **Romans 4:6-7,**

"

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. **"** Ungodly false teachers have crept in unawares into our Bibles colleges and consequently (since the religious colleges supply the churches with leaders), the churches. Please don't steal from Jesus dear reader!!!

The entrance into Heaven is wide open! JESUS IS THE DOOR!!! Steve Pettit and Bob Jones University are wickedly trying to tear a hole through the roof to get in with their behavior modification (aka, turn from your sins to be saved). BJU are wickedly trying to scale the walls of Heaven with grappling hooks of surrendering your will to serve God. Dr. Pettit requires that you surrender your will to Christ as "

Lord

"

to get to Heaven. That is NOT what the inspired King James Bible teaches.

Romans 4:6,

"

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*, **"** God credits (imputes) HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS to us without works.

Philippians 3:9

,

“

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:

”

Dear friend, all you need to do to get to Heaven is cease from your own human efforts (works), and REST in Jesus (Hebrews 4:10-11). Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, Sam Horn, John MacArthur and other BJU infidels are not wholly resting in Jesus' name; but rather, they ALL wickedly and foolishly pervert the Gospel of free grace by adding the additional requirements that you must surrender your will to live for God, persevere to live a sanctified life and turn away from a lifestyle of sin, or else go to Hell forever. THE UNGODLY BJU CAMP ARE THIEVES AND ROBBERS!!! Don't you become a partaker of their evil deeds like Pensacola Christian College (PCC) does, by hobnobbing with them into intercollegiate sports, budding with them, never exposing their damnable heresies, hiring each other graduates, and going along to get along with infidels (2nd John 1:11). Not my friend, I am going to cry aloud and spare not against the corrupt Bob Jones crowd today. The Bible commands in **Titus 1:10-13** to **“ REBUKE THEM SHARPLY**

” that they might be sound in the faith. Tragically, the BJU crowd aren't listening and are subverted of themselves.

Stealing is a horrible sin, whether it be stealing from your parent's wallet, shoplifting, cheating on your taxes, taking someone else's wife or husband in adultery who does not belong to you, or perverting the Gospel and stealing from Jesus Christ what He did through Calvary's cross to pay for your sins.

The Bible calls anyone who attempts to enter into Heaven “SOME OTHER WAY,” than through the door, a THIEF AND A ROBBER!!! It is the same here on earth. During the daytime, during normal business hours, you can freely walk into that business. But if you try to break in when the business is closed, you will be arrested, convicted and punished for stealing. There is only one approved way into Heaven, which is through faith in Jesus Christ. **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.**

” What further saith the Scripture? ...

> **Acts 4:10-12, “Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that *by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth*, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other: *for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved*.”**

If I pay with my own money for something and then freely offer it to you as a gift, and then someone else comes along (like Steve Pettit) and says that you must do something to receive my gift to you, then you have stolen from me. Jesus paid everyone's debt of sin with His precious blood. That is why God can freely offer forgiveness of sins and eternal life to WHOSOEVER WILL. **Revelation 22:17, “ And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that**

heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

”

Don’t be a thief dear friend. Don’t be a liar! **Proverbs 28:1, “**

The wicked flee when no man pursueth: *but the righteous are bold as a lion*.

” I decided many years ago that I wanted to live my life in such a way, that I could be as BOLD AS A LION!!! The law exists for the unruly and those who break the law, not for the righteous who keep it. ...

> **1st Timothy 1:7-9, “**
>
> **Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.**
>
> **But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;**
>
> ***Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners*, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,**
>
> **”**

Mark Twain rightly said: “If you tell the truth, you don’t have to remember anything.” Yes Sir! That is very true. If you don’t lie, then you won’t need to change your story later. I enjoy being on the right side of right!!! The Proverbs tell us that wicked people live in fear and flee, even when no man pursueth. That is because they know they’re doing wrong and fear the day of reckoning. I thank God that I preach the true Gospel. Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Chuck Phelps and Steve Pettit should be terrified and shaking in their boots because of the counterfeit damnable plan of salvation that they preach. As I have just shown you from the Word of God, salvation is WITHOUT WORKS!!! You simply trust on the name of Jesus, believing that He died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and physically resurrected three days later, and you are eternal forgiven and saved by God (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

1. https://www.henrymakow.com/2021/10/dont-be-so-fking-naive.html
2. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Portals/1/Content/Files/column-audio/2021_09_23_CB-Column_audio.mp3?ver=DS0xjr3-_kBpvz43SMXt7A==&timestamp=1632409513279
3. https://dreddymd.com/2021/08/18/biden-setting-up-highway-checkpoints-mandate-vaccines-interstate-travel/
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/hasty_fruit.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/jekyll_island.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve_is_evil.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/banking_fraud/made_easy.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjFnl-YD6A62bx54MrOKqAzMvMhaO-vFT2U6cJ0ukTmaTg2rLfD1xKCcjTkjtH94BpvUtW-TZVJW_78ibDBVRA5reqRIJYEJDbf6-70PvL7-6NG
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm

2.10.19 Theologically Incompetent Bob Jones University Preachers (2021-10-16 00:30)

1st Timothy 1:4-11 “

Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do.

Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned:

From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling;

***Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm*.**

But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;

Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine;

According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.”

There are many false teachers which have crept unawares into the churches. It is tragic that the most dangerous place to send our young people today is to Bible college! America’s Bible colleges are corrupt, lack fire and couldn’t care less about soulwinning. At Pensacola Christian College (PCC) they are reluctant to use the term “

soulwinning,

”

because soulwinning is synonymous

with Pastor Jack Hyles, of whom they are envious. They PCC camp are not worthy to shine Dr. Jack Hyles’ shoes!!! Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church (on the property of PCC) is a shallow, lame, wimpy and cold leader, who couldn’t preach his way out of a wet paper bag.

Kindly said, Pastor Redlin is gutless and complicit to the evildoers at Bob Jones University (BJU) who preach Calvinism (aka, “Lordship” salvation). PCC and Campus Church won’t openly criticize BJU for preaching damnable heresy, which makes them partakers of their evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). Even worse, PCC students regularly participate in intercollegiate sports with BJU, teaching the students that right doctrine doesn’t matter as much as getting along does. WRONG! God commands us to **“COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM, AND BE YE SEPERATE” (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17).** God doesn’t tell us to stay and try to change a corrupt or dead institution, God said to COME OUT AND SEPERATE!!!

There are some very dangerous false preachers that people need to be aware of in the Bob Jones University camp (cult); namely, Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Joe Hansen, Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn and John MacArthur. These incompetent clergy are deadly false teachers!!! **1st Timothy 1:6-7, “**

From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; ***Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm*.”**

The Bob Jones camp desires to be teachers of the law. What is that? A teacher of the law is simply a Bible teacher. Unfortunately, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, Chuck Phelps and John MacArthur are incompetent as theologians and don't know what they are doing. They desire to be Bible teachers but they understanding either what they say, nor whereof they affirm!!!

Our churches are full of heretics nowadays! Calvinism is NOT the Gospel. There is NO Gospel in [1]Calvinism, only fear and uncertainty. Marty Herron (the former shameful pastor of Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam) is theologically incompetent. Evangelist Steve Pettit (the president of BJU since 2014) is [2]theologically incompetent. I say this kindly but sternly as a warning about these wicked men with all Biblical authority. Romans 16:17-18 warns that these false teachers need to be marked (identified) and avoided (banned from speaking in any pulpit), for they serve their belly and not the Lord Jesus Christ. Marty Herron and Steve Pettit rake in a vile salary of a quarter million dollars each year combined. These are religious con men, illegitimate servants of God who only serve their belly. They masquerade as clergy but in reality they are Satan's ministers of unrighteousness (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).



1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/10/calvinism-instills-fear-in-its-cult.html
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj-iwjBjUR1jo7pgovS_GjrFJrNqlXa30JTxtQhdv9zQq2j6QFoUrjkXoxw3YVA4JcVqVoZFSa1yLj-vxLtXD-1aTAQ-NuX4QLI9_nD1Uoa5Isz

---

2.10.20 Beware Of False Prophet Ken Ham (2021-10-16 23:10)

Galatians 1:3-7, "Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: *Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*."

Read Evangelist Ken Ham's heretical words for yourself:

> **The Free Gift of Salvation: Belief in Christ**
>
> Jesus, being the perfect sacrifice, offers the free gift of salvation. God loves you so much that He sacrificed His own unblemished Son to suffer the wrath against sin and die on the Cross. He commands you to repent **(change your mind and *turn from sinful ways*) and trust in Him.** [emphasis added] —SOURCE: [1]What Does It Mean To Be Saved?

That is NOT the Gospel of free grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. I triple-dog dare you to show me even one place in the inspired King James Bible where it says that you must "TURN FROM SINFUL WAYS" to be saved. You cannot!!! What saith the Scripture? ...

- **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."**
- **John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and *believeth on him* that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life."**
- **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him* , may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**
- **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."**
- **Acts 2:41, "Then *they that gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."**
- **Acts 10:43-44, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell *on all them which heard the word* ."**
- **Galatians 3:2-3, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?* Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"**
- **Ephesians 1:13-14, "*In whom ye also trusted* , after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: *in whom also after that ye believed* , ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."**

I don't see anything in these precious Scriptures about turning away from your sinful ways, do you? I don't see anything about surrendering all to Christ as "Lord," do you? I don't see anything about faithfully running and finishing the race to get the award of Heaven (as [2]Steve Pettit foolishly preaches), do you? The Bible simply says to BELIEVE on the name of Jesus Christ as your Savior!!! Christ died on the cross to pay for our sins. He was buried. Three days later

Jesus physically resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you BELIEVE that 'GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) you are saved!!!

Ken Ham is a theological liar and a conman! By bidding Mr. Ham Godspeed, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and Campus Church have blood on their hands, partaking of their evil deeds, leading people into Hell. The Gospel is delicate and easily corrupted by wicked ignorant religious men (2nd Peter 3:16-17).

[3] 

1. https://answersingenesis.org/gospel/salvation/what-does-it-mean-to-be-saved/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh8JZ8tmftLPDUOCWIisLnH7C5os-cSNUIYPoaL4lsnk8LXVjMKqHdEJk9nZnqzefBq2idHTM_Tr33855p3vdj_o9MP5Tu0xWABKzCoq6Z9JxrA

2.10.21 You Don't Have To "Ask" God To Save You (2021-10-17 00:30)

John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life.

"

Someone sent me [1]a Kent Hovind video today. I watched it. Something that bothers me is that Kent Hovind teaches people to "

ASK

"

God to save them. That is WRONG! Certainly God will still save someone who asks to be saved, but Biblically you don't need to

"

ask

"

God to save you. Dear friend, God is already offering you the gift of eternal life freely.

In the beautiful Gospel of John we find the word "BELIEVE" mentioned 88 times, but the word "REPENT" is not mentioned even once. This is because the man who BELIEVES has also REPENTED. The man who REPENTS has also BELIEVED. Faith and repentance are inseparable,

happening at the same time. Repentance is automatic, simply *a change of mind* from WRONG THINKING to believing the Gospel. It is gross theological incompetence for any preacher to make repentance to mean more this this. We are saved by BELIEVING, not by repenting. Repentance is simply *a change of mind* that facilitates believing. So the person who BELIEVES has definitely repented. It is false teaching to accuse someone of having a *false faith* because they didn't repent (turn away from their sinful ways) to be saved. The only proof of one's faith in the sight of God is the presence of faith itself.

James chapter two speaks about being justified in the sight of men by works (James 2:18-21). But the Apostle Paul makes very clear in Romans chapter four that we are justified by faith alone in the sight of God. You don't need to "ask" God to save you dear reader. You simply need to receive God's free gift of eternal life by BELIEVING His Word. Simply accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that after being buried, He bodily raised up miraculously three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Men have always been saved by simply BELIEVING on Christ (Acts 10:43). Nothing more is required or allowed.

God is already offering you forgiveness of sins and eternal life as a free gift (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19; 1st John 2:2). Therefore, God is offering everyone eternal life as a gift. So all you need to do is receive it with childlike faith in Jesus Christ. Jesus paid our debt of sin that He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin that we could not pay. Jesus paid it all!!!

Many Christians struggle with the assurance of God's salvation because they keep looking back to some prayer they once prayed to get saved. That happened to me. I was born-again at age 13. I knew that saying a prayer didn't save me. I knew that Jesus is the Christ Who died on the cross for my sins. I knew and believed that He was buried, and three days later by the power of God Christ arose victoriously over the grave. But I thought that the way you put your faith in Jesus is by praying for Him to save you. So for seven miserable long years as a teenager I wondered often if I had prayed the right words. "

What if?,

"

I thought. What if I left something out? What if I didn't get it right? What if, what if, what if? The problem was that no one had ever explained to me God's simple plan of salvation. No preacher ever explained from the pulpit that all I needed to do was to BELIEVE to be saved.

That is why one of my favorite books is "[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU" (free .pdf version) by Michael P. Bowen. I love this intriguing book and highly recommend that you read it. [3]You can purchase hardcopies on Amazon.com still. I just ordered three more copies to give away. Michael Bowen does a beautiful job clarifying the simplicity of the Gospel to the reader. I handed hardcopies of this book to the incompetent pastors of the shameful Harvest Baptist Church (cult) on Guam, for which I was scolded and accused of causing "confusion" and "divisiveness" in the church.

Those wicked pastors hated Michael Bowen's book and took great offense to it.

The pastor's son-in-law cancelled a dinner invitation for me to come to their home the next evening, after I handed him a hardcopy of Michael Bowen's book Sunday night after church! Folks, the biggest threat to Christianity today are corrupt Bible colleges like Bob Jones University (BJU) and their ungodly corrupt churches, like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. These wicked men are Calvinists, preaching another gospel. Michael Bowen's book is 100 % true and accurate doctrinally, a wonderful defense of the simplicity that is in Christ!!!

1. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCxiEtqPja47nnqsJNrdOIQQ
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

3. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?dchild=1&keywords=i+never+knew+you+michael+bowen&qid=1634393302&sr=8-1

2.10.22 Wickedness Overthroweth The Sinner (2021-10-18 00:30)

Proverbs 13:6, “

Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

”

The Devil always pays with counterfeit money. All of Satan’s apples have worms. The biggest lie ever told is that the Devil loves you! The first day of sin is always the best day of sin, but every day with Jesus is sweeter than the day before. Amen! Sin always fascinates and then it assassinates! Sin always thrills and then it kills! I love something that I heard Pastor Jack Hyles say in a sermon:

> “If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]Unjust In The Least.”

Sin always has consequences!!! Two of the most infamous Satanists of the 20th century were Anton LaVey (founder the the Church Of Satan) and Aleister Crowley. These two evil men shared the twisted philosophy that it is okay to do whatever you want, just so long as you don’t hurt anybody. Crowley’s famous motto was: “DO AS THOU WILT SHALL BE THE WHOLE OF THE LAW.” LaVey’s dark writings echoed the same belief. But dear reader, these men are oh so WRONG! Sin always hurts someone! One of the most prevalent sins of Satanists is sexual in nature. Fornication often leads to unintended pregnancy and the sin of abortion. Sexual immorality ruins more young people lives and families than anything else!!!

The Bible says that WICKEDNESS OVERTHROWETH THE SINNER!!! That means you cannot outrun your sin! Sin will always take you further than you wanted to go. Sin will always cost you more than you intended to pay! **Proverbs 16:8, “ Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.”** I would rather be a poor man and walk upright in righteousness, then to dwell in Hugh Hefner’s $100,000,000 mansion and dwell in wickedness!!! Worldly wealth means nothing without righteousness.

Proverbs16:12-14, “It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness. Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right. The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.” I love the book of Proverbs. King Solomon knew that righteousness established the throne. The United States is imploding today because of wickedness. **Proverbs 16:19, “Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.”**

Wickedness will destroy your life! I was utterly disgusted when I saw [2]this despicable music video by singer Taylor Swift, in which she is making a very vulgar sexual gesture. SHAME ON TAYLOER SWIFT!!! She has gotten her $365,000,000 of wealth [3]by corrupting our nation’s youth. Miss Swift uses [4]foul language in her lyrics, teaching our youth ill manners. In this song she [5]horribly blurts out the F-bomb! Yes, she said it!!! And I don’t mean truck, muck or

puck! Taylor Swift needs a bar of soap put into her mouth for using potty language. Millions of young girls and boys idolize Taylor Swift as a role model, but she is a VERY BAD role model. I can assure you with all Biblical authority that someday God will hold Miss Swift accountable for her wickedness!!! **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."** We must all give account to God in eternity.

Taylor Swift is on top of the world right now, but as time passes and life winds down she will face her demons. **Job 20:5, " That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?" Proverbs 8:13, " The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate."** We are never supposed to hate people, God forbid. But we are commanded by God to HATE EVIL (Psalms 97:10). We ought never accept the sin with the sinner, not reject the sinner with the sin. The Bible says that righteousness exalteth a nation, but sin is a reproach to any people.

Please don't be deceived my friend, sin always costs us something!!! You may not see the consequences of your sinful actions today, but in time you will. **Ecclesiastes 8:12, " Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: "** Sin is like water leaking from a dam. It can be stopped more easily at the beginning, but when the dam breaks loose it is almost impossible to hold back. **Proverbs 13:6, "**

Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
3. https://www.marieclaire.com/celebrity/music/a13526773/taylor-swift-sex-lyrics-track-by-track/
4. https://mashable.com/article/taylor-swift-folklore-cursing
5. https://youtu.be/6TAPqXkZW_I?t=50

2.10.23 Be Careful What Drugs You Take Or Preaching You Heed (2021-10-18 14:31)

Proverbs 14:12,

"

***There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death*.**

" Luke 13:23-24,

"

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

"

I went to my doctor today for my scheduled monthly visit for my neck pain and related afflictions. She noticed that I am having difficulty sleeping and gave me a prescription for Cymbalta. Now, I am not a complete idiot. I always go home and Google information about any new drug I am prescribed to learn about it. I found out today that Cymbalta comes with a BLACK BOX LABEL from the Food And Drug Administration (FDA). Dear reader, read what a "Black Box Warning" means:

> "
>
> Found on the package insert for prescription drugs, this is the most serious warning given by the FDA. A drug gets a black box warning **when it has potentially serious adverse reactions that could lead to hospitalization and death .**
>
> **"** [1]SOURCE [emphasis theirs, not mine]

I would have to be insane to put that crap into my body!!! I would rather lie awake at night and go work on my ministry website at 3 am, than to end up in a coma, having seizures or die from taking Cymbalta!!! I then realized what a great illustration this drug is of all the dangerous false doctrines being taught in the churches today. After all, it was ruthless communist dictator Vladimir Lenin who rightly said: "

Religion is the opiate [drug] of the people!

"

Millions of dumb Americans take these dangerous drugs! Do you know why they do? It is simply because THEY ARE THERE! Just because the drugs exist and doctors prescribe them, doesn't mean that people should take them, BUT THEY DO!!! [2]Many of these drugs (like Cymbalta) are deadly!!!

Sadly, today's incompetent doctors have been indoctrinated by medical schools in cahoots with the greedy drug companies, so that even the doctors themselves ignore the multitudes of blatant warnings about taking these dangerous drugs.

L

ikewise millions of people are following a counterfeit plan of salvation, simply because it is there! Millions of people are believing the Devil's lie of "Lordship" salvation simply because it exists. It frustrates me that tens of millions of Americans turn on their television sets and watch the most corrupt preachers in the world, for no other reason than they are on TV.

Folks, just because the greedy pharmaceutical companies manufacture a drug, doesn't mean it is safe or that you ought to put it into your body. Just because a COVID-19 vaccination exists doesn't mean that it is safe. In fact, a shocking [3]11,000 Americans have already died from the COVID-19 vaccination shot. Friend, just because a vaccine is available doesn't mean you should take it! Just because drugs are available for this and for that, doesn't mean you should aimlessly put them into your mouth. You could die!!! And just because Dr. Steve Pettit preaches Calvinism at Bob Jones University doesn't mean that we should accept it! You will end up in Hell forever!!! Please don't listen to dangerous preachers just because they exist!!!

Be careful what drugs you decide to let your doctor put into your body, because when you are in a coma, having seizures or dead, your doctor will be on their sailboat living large! And be careful what doctrines you allow preachers and pastors to put into your brain, because when you are burning in Hell down the road, they won't be around to help you!

Luke 13:23-24,

“

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

” You had better get wise and SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES for yourself, to find out what God says you must do to get to Heaven, and not listen to fools like Marty Herron (Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary), Gary Walton (Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), Steve Pettit (Bob Jones University), Sam Horn (Master’s University), John MacArthur and other unsaved infidels.

I care about you dear reader, and I don’t want you to be killed by a false prophet. Jesus warned us about these FALSE PROPHETS who masquerade as sheep, but inside they are ravening deadly wolves!!! (Matthew 7:15).

1. https://www.singlecare.com/blog/black-box-warning/
2. https://slate.com/technology/2005/09/what-the-fda-isn-t-telling.html
3. https://childrenshealthdefense.org/defender/vaers-deaths-injuries-reported-cdc-covid-vaccines-moderna-pregnant-women/

2.10.24 Human Nature Cannot Help But Complicate The Gospel (2021-10-18 14:56)

Acts 15:1 and 24, “And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*.” ...“Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*:”

In our text passage of Scripture we see a classic example of how false prophets creep into churches and preach another gospel. A great controversy

arose over what these ungodly men were teaching. To the unregenerate man, false doctrine appears to be sound doctrine!!! It is important to understand that. To a confused man, confusion is normal. ...

> **1st Corinthians 2:14-16, “**
>
> **But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.**
>
> **But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man.**
>
> **For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.**
>
> **”**

I went to my doctor today for my monthly visit for my neck pain and related afflictions. She saw that I am having difficulty sleeping and gave me a prescription for Cymbalta. Now, I am not a

complete idiot. I always go home and Google information about any new drug I am prescribed to learn about it. I found out today that Cymbalta comes with a BLACK BOX LABEL from the Food And Drug Administration (FDA). Dear reader, read what a "Black Box Warning" means:

> "
>
> Found on the package insert for prescription drugs, this is the most serious warning given by the FDA. A drug gets a black box warning **when it has potentially serious adverse reactions that could lead to hospitalization and death .**
>
> **"** [1]SOURCE [emphasis theirs, not mine]

I would have to be insane to put that crap into my body!!! I would rather lie awake at night and go work on my ministry website at 3 am, than to end up in a coma, having seizures or die from taking Cymbalta!!! I then realized what a great illustration this drug is to all the dangerous false doctrines being taught in the churches today. Millions of dumb Americans take these dangerous drugs! Do you know why they do? It is simply because THEY ARE THERE! I mean, just because the drugs exist, and doctors prescribe them, people take them!!!

Sadly, even today's incompetent doctors have been indoctrinated by medical schools in cahoots with the greedy drug companies, so that even the doctors themselves ignore the multitudes of blatant warnings about taking these dangerous drugs. Dear friend, likewise millions of people are following a counterfeit plan of salvation, simply because it is there! Millions of people are believing the Devil's lie of "Lordship" salvation because it exists. It frustrates me that tens of millions of Americans turn on their television sets and watch the most corrupt preachers in the world, for no other reason than they are on TV.

Folks, just because the greedy pharmaceutical companies manufacture a drug, doesn't mean it is safe or that you ought to put it into your body. Just because a COVID-19 vaccinations exists doesn't mean that it is safe. In fact, a shocking [2]11,000 Americans have already died from the COVID-19 vaccination shot. Friend, just because a vaccine is available doesn't mean you should take it! Just because drugs are available for this and for that, doesn't mean you should aimlessly put them into your mouth. You could die!!! And just because Dr. Steve Pettit preaches Calvinism at Bob Jones University doesn't mean that we should accept it! You will end up in Hell forever!!!

It is sinful human nature to corrupt God's simple and free plan of salvation. This is because by nature humans feel guilty, which compels us to want to do something to right our wrongs. So in the unsaved mind of heretics like Marty Herron, Gary Walton, John MacArthur, Chuck Phelps and Steve Pettit, they think it is reasonable that a lost sinner should be willing to forsake their sinful lifestyle from which they are being pardoned. In their thinking, if you are not first willing to reform of those sinful ways, God will refuse to pardon you because of your wrong attitude. They errantly mistake this change of attitude which leads to reformation as repentance. But it is not repentance, it is WORKS! T

hey fail to understand that we are saved 100 % by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, not our own. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*: "**

True Bible repentance is laying aside your WRONG THOUGHTS so that you instead embrace the Gospel by faith. Repentance has nothing to do with laying aside your sinful ways. Let's examine some terms:

- penitence = sorrow for sin
- penance = making a mend for sin
- reformation = turning away from sin
- repentance = a change of mind

Penitence, penance and reformation are NOT repentance, although they may or may not accompany repentance. The man who believes on the Lord Jesus Christ HAS also repented. It is not necessary to tell a lost sinner to repent to be saved. In fact, to do so will only confuse them, unless you explain to them what it means. Repentance is simply realizing that you are a guilty sinner, a needy sinner. Your great need friend if you have never been saved is Christ!!!

Have you ever seen a movie where somebody said: "I think..." But then someone is charge said: "You don't get paid to think!" That's how I feel like responding to Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, John MacArthur and Chuck Phelps. They are thinking too much on their own, perverting the Gospel of free grace. I can almost hear the Savior saying to those Pharisees: "I didn't author the Bible for you to think! I gave you THE TRUTH and all you had to do was obey it, but you changed it to something different entirely!"

Do you know why a boss would say:

"You don't get paid to think!"? It is only because some subordinate decided to DO THINGS HIS OWN WAY INSTEAD OF FOLLOWING ORDERS FROM UP TOP!!! Hey, that reminds me of a Scripture! **Matthew 7:21,**

"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*." As these foolish hellbound false prophets learned the hard way, you don't get to Heaven by doing things YOUR OWN WAY! You got to Heaven if you do the Father's will, which we read in **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. "**

1. https://www.singlecare.com/blog/black-box-warning/
2. https://childrenshealthdefense.org/defender/vaers-deaths-injuries-reported-cdc-covid-vaccines-moderna-pregnant-women/

2.10.25 Turning From Sin Is Keeping The Works Of The Law (2021-10-19 00:30)

Galatians 3:3-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?* Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"

I marvel at the woeful ignorance of pastors and Bible professors today in our colleges. All we are hearing nowadays from these wicked false teachers is that to get to Heaven you must "

turn away from your sinful ways,

"

which the Bible does not teach anywhere! We hear foolish preachers exclaim,

“Repent of your sins,” but the Bible never says to repent “OF YOUR SINS.” Ungodly religious men added those words to God’s plan of salvation. To repent is simply a change of mind, laying aside your WRONG THUNKING so that you will instead BELIEVE THE GOSPEL to be saved. That is all repentance is, nothing more. Repentance has nothing to do with your change of attitude toward how you live and conduct yourself.

When I got saved at age 13, I simply trusted Jesus Christ as my personal Savior. God sealed me with His indwelling Holy Spirit from that very moment forever (Romans 8:9). I didn’t turn from my sins to be saved. But after I got saved the indwelling Holy Spirit began to convict me about the sins in my life. This is the big difference between true salvation and false salvation. If you turned from your sins to get saved, or think you must turn from sin to prove that your faith is genuine, then you are not saved at all. The Holy Spirit produces fruit in me as God’s child (Galatians 5:22-25). I have never tried to turn from sin to prove that I was saved.

The Bible warns that BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW SHALL NO FLESH BE JUSTIFIED IN HIS SIGHT…

> **Romans 3:19-22, “**
>
> **Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.**
>
> **Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.**
>
> **But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;**
>
> **Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:**
>
> **”**

Turning away from one’s sins is the WORKS OF THE LAW!!! What is THE LAW? Thou shalt not steal. Thou shalt not commit adultery. Thou shalt not murder. Thou shalt honor thy mother and thy father, et cetera. So what is the difference if you tell someone that they must stop stealing, stop committing adultery, stop killing, stop dishonoring their parents, to be saved? Is that not works? Sure it is. You don’t get saved by keeping THE LAW, you get saved by receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for all those horrible sins. And then God’s Holy Spirit moves inside your body and soul to live, and begins to work on changing your life. But depending on whether or not you are attending a good Bible-preaching church, and your circumstances; it will affect how much you grow (or don’t grow) in God’s grace. If you still hang around your old worldly friends and don’t attend a good church, you will remain a babe in Christ and not mature, which is what The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds is about (Luke 8:11-15).

So if you hear a preacher teaching that you must turn away from sinful ways to be saved, you know now that he is a bold-faced liar!!! The only thing that you need to literally turn from to be saved is UNBELIEF. And in fact, the Bible even teaches that you can be saved and still have some unbelief. Even if you have 99 % unbelief, you will be saved just so long as you completely trust in Jesus Christ. The slightest amount of childlike faith saves, just so long as 100 % of your hope is in Christ’s death, burial and bodily resurrection. **Mark 9:24, “ And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, *Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief*.”** Here is Scriptural evidence that you can be saved and still have some unbelief, just so long as YOU BELIEVE!!!

2.10.26 Beware Of The Health, Wealth And Prosperity Movement (2021-10-19 09:18)

2nd Timothy 4:1-4, “

I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;

Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

”

I detest TV preachers! I watched a little bit of Joyce Meyer and Joel Osteen today. What reprobates! Joel Osteen spent an hour talking about “

destiny genes

”

of increase, holiness, freedom, favor and prosperity in his audience, taking us to a new level. What heresy! Ladies and gentlemen, there is nothing in the Word of God about God putting

“destiny genes” into your body!!! That is new age mumbo-jumbo that Joel is preaching, not the truth!

Joel slaps a Bible verse or two over his psycho-heresy, telling his audience how successful God intended for them to be. Joel never read

Hebrews 11:36-38, And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment:

They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;

(Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth.

”

Joel literally says to thank God throughout the day for placing

“

destiny genes

” in you to pay off your house, break your additions, take you to the next level. Listening to Joel reminds me of a creepy episode of The Outer Limits. Joel says you’re about to see divine connections and everything in your life will fall into place. What a bold-faced liar, fraud and sinister minister! Joel Osteen is a devil in the pulpit!!! Dear reader, God gives you no guarantee of prosperity, happiness or success in this earthly life!!! Joel Osteen has a net worth of over $50,000,000. That is sickening! Joel didn’t earn it, he sold out to the New World Order to get paid off!

[1]



[2] **A Satanic Kanye West Performance At Joel Osteen's Lakewood Church**

Joel preaches another Gospel. He gives a lame invitation at the end of every sermon to make Jesus the "Lord" of your life. Dear friend, please read about the religious fools in Matthew 7:21-23 who followed Jesus devoutly for a lifetime, calling Him "

Lord, Lord,

"

but Jesus told these fools to get out of His sight, denying knowing them! They went to Hell forever. Jesus warned that you don't get to Heaven by receiving Him as your

"

Lord,

"

but by doing the will of God the Father, which according to John 6:40 is to BELIEVE ON JESUS AS YOUR SAVIOR!!!

Joel also corrupts the Word of God by requiring people to "repent of your sin." You cannot show me one Bible passage in the inspired King James Bible that says to repent "of your sin." Ungodly men added those words to the Bible. Jesus told us to simply BELIEVE. Wicked men have added a requirement to keep the law, turning away from your sinful bad habits to go to Heaven. To the unsaved mind, a person cannot understand how God would allow someone into Heaven who hasn't turned away from living a lifestyle of sin. But that is human thinking!

The Bible teaches that we have no righteousness to offer God. In fact, Isaiah 64:6 says that when we turn away from our sins to please God, it is as **"filthy rags"** to Him. Why? It is because we are guilty sinners (Romans 3:19-23). We have all heard about people who commit murder 30 years ago. They evaded justice for all those many years. Some of them got married, worked a steady job, served in their local church and lived a respectable life. But it didn't matter when the law finally caught up with them, because they had murdered someone! Likewise, you may spend your entire life doing many wonderful works, preaching in Jesus' name, following

Jesus as your “Lord,” and yet go straight to Hell when you die. Why? It is because you are a guilty sinner friend and your goodness is filth to God!!! **James 2:10, “**

For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. ”

What Joel Osteen should be telling people is that we are all guilty sinners, but Jesus has already paid our debt of sin on the cross. And if we’ll simply receive His sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins we will be saved immediately and forever! What Joel is preaching is worthless mumbo-jumbo. Joel Osteen is NOT a true born-again believer. He is an unsaved infidel who masquerades as a preacher of righteousness!!! Please RUN away from Joel Osteen.

Another false teacher is Joyce Meyer, who is a loudmouthed fool. I heard her quacking today on TV, deceiving the masses. Neither of these heretics get the Gospel right!

Beware of any preacher who misleads you to think that God desires for you to live large, prosper financially, live in a big house, get a job promotion, et cetera. It ceases to amaze me how true the Holy Bible is. I mean, the following Bible passage practically gives the names of Joel Osteen and Joyce Meyer:

> **2nd Peter 2:1-3, “But there were false prophets also among the people, even as *there shall be false teachers among you*, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.**
>
> **And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.**
>
> ***And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you*: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.**
>
> **”**

Their lying words are smoother than butter the Bible says. **Psalms 55:21, “**

The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

” Beware of The 700 Club! Pat Robertson and company are religious frauds. They promise complete strangers physical healing through the TV set in exchange for your hard-earned money given to them as donations. It is WICKEDNESS!!! No one ever gets healed. Many people are so desperate to get help that they become mesmerized, thinking they have been healed without any medical evidence whatsoever to support their false claims. People are weird! It doesn’t get any weirder than the Benny Hinn circus!!! Dear friend, only God can heal the body in response to humble prayers of faith (James 5:15), not at the whim of some greedy corrupt false prophet like Pat Robertson, Mike Murdoch, Peter Popoff, Oral Roberts or Benny Hinn.

It could very well be dear reader that God wants you to suffer. Yes, I know you dread hearing that, but it is Biblical. The Word of God is full of saints who suffered in misery their whole life. How would you like to be born into slavery like the Jews in Egypt? How does Joel Osteen’s incompetent preaching compare with the suffering of the saints?

Hebrews 11:24-26,

“

By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; *Choosing rather to suffer affliction* with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward." The Bible says that MOSES CHOSE TO SUFFER AFFLICTION. How does that fit in with Joel Osteen's

"destiny gene"? What a heretic!!! Osteen just wants your money!!!

Any legitimate Bible preacher will tell you that suffering is a part of the Christian life, as much as getting saved.

- [3]The Call To Suffer (an awesome very beautiful MP3 [4]sermon by [5]Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold)
- [6]The Call To Suffer (We "SUFFER FOR HIS SAKE"; Dr. Arnold, 'Don't be bored, serve the Lord!')

Yes dear saint, God desires for you and me to SUFFER. What saith the Scripture?

> **1st Peter 1:6-9, "Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, *ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations*: *That the trial of your faith*, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, *though it be tried with fire*, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:**
>
> **Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."**

Suffering is as much a part of the Christian life as salvation itself. Unshakable faith comes from having our faith shaken! Faith is like film, it develops in the dark. Our faith grows in the fire, not in the fun times! If you listen to the theological LIES of Joyce Meyer, Pat Robertson, Joel Osteen, Benny Hinn and other infidels, they will have you thinking that something is wrong with your faith when everything in your life goes WRONG!!! And it will go wrong my friend, I assure you. The phone will ring someday, telling you that a loved one has died. The doctor's tests will come back positive that you have cancer. Bad things will happen!!! There is no "destiny gene" as Joel Osteen foolishly and wickedly teaches. There is only God my friend.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjYKrupchuzozLnEyGNoFivmaQKp-mmOXvjxI8upK415BnL5g8xLDDlpfZTce-Vg07d87mHqUeDRPmYe-cAslUUogdtL_8mZMWixSSRnbIuj_HX
2. https://youtu.be/Va2CTVZKYXc?t=4200
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/the_call_to_suffer.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
5. http://www.biblelineministries.org/aboutpa.html
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/the_call_to_suffer.htm

2.10.27 Believers Like Me Who Tell The Truth Will Be Vindicated (2021-10-19 18:32)

Proverbs 4:23, "*Keep thy heart with all diligence*; for out of it are the issues of life." Jeremiah 29:11, "For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, *thoughts of peace, and not of evil*, to give you an expected end."

Proverbs 23:7,

"*For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he*: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

"

Dear reader, be careful about making God out to be the bad guy. If we are not careful, we can easily allow our thoughts to become negative and conclude that God is our enemy. I am guilty of doing it myself and I know other Christians are too. Everyone has bad things happen to them. We've all been hurt by people. We've all had prayers go unanswered. We've all prayed for things to get better, but they just became worse. I have preached THE TRUTH faithfully and exposed false prophets. But as I expose those false teachers, they get paid more money, enjoy life more and prosper.

Meanwhile, my chronic neck pain is horrible (which I've endured since 2004) and my life is full of sorrow, grief and burdens. I could easily come to the false conclusion that God is against me. I could easily assume that God doesn't care. I mean, why are the wicked Bob Jones University crowd prospering while preaching another gospel of the Devil's Calvinism? Why won't God stop and punish Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Chuck Phelps and John MacArthur? These men all corrupt the free grace of God. Dr. Steve Pettit is a wicked man, a terrible false teacher, and the shameful president of BJU since 2014. I have been faithfully exposing this devil in the pulpit for several years now! [1]Pettit preaches the same perverted plan of salvation as Miss Ellen G. White of Seventh-Day Adventism (SDA).

The man after God's own heart, the humble shepherd boy David (after whom my parents named me), was also frustrated in the Old Testament. David was envious at the prosperity of the wicked. **Psalms 73:3, "**

For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

" David didn't understand why the wicked prospered, while the righteous suffered.

> **Psalms 37:37-40, "*Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace.***
>
> ***But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off*.**
>
> **But the salvation of the righteous is of the LORD: he is their strength in the time of trouble.**
>
> **And the LORD shall help them and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in him.**
>
> **"**

The transgressors in the Bob Jones University camp will be destroyed together, for perverting the Gospel. Steve Pettit and Marty Herron are theological liars, who preach that you must repent and turn away from a sinful lifestyle or else you cannot go to Heaven. They foolishly

teach that you cannot get saved in a moment and then that's it. In their Calvinist mindset, you are not really saved unless you faithfully live the Christian life "

to prove the reality of the genuineness

of your faith

"

([2]that is their exact words).

I sometimes start to feel like God doesn't care. I get frustrated that the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd continue to prosper in their Calvinism and wicked arrogance. But then the blessed Holy Spirit reminds me of **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*. "** BJU are liars! I am telling THE TRUTH! The reason why I preach against the Bob Jones crowd so much is because they are dangerous to Christianity everywhere! I preach against them because they are proud, arrogant and refuse to heed THE TRUTH! Titus 1:10-13 commands us as believers to **"**

REBUKE THEM SHARPLY

" that they might be sound in the faith. Since the Bob Jones camp are haughty and think they are right in their Calvinist heresy, we must step up to plate even more, preaching harder against their wickedness!!!

Dear friend, God is not your enemy. When I look at my life's circumstances I feel like God has abandoned me. When I see wicked false teachers prospering, while I am hurting and suffering, I feel like God has betrayed my loyalty. But what saith the Scripture? **2nd Corinthians 5:7,**

"

(For we walk by faith, not by sight:)

" The wise Christian understands that God's ways are higher than our ways, and His thoughts higher than our thoughts. **Isaiah 55:8-9, "**

For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts." The Bible teaches that we are supposed to trust God, not try to figure Him out (Hebrews 11:1; 11:6).

Moreover, the Bible teaches that we NEED HERESIES, so that true Bible teachers like me who are approved by God can be made manifest.

1st Corinthians 11:19, "

For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

"

I have never preached anything other than the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible. The complicated garbage being preached at BJU today is of the Devil, not the simplicity that is in Christ. Men are arrogant and proud, refusing to admit when they are wrong! Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and Gary Walton are wicked false prophets!!! The shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam wickedly bids Godspeed to BJU, broadcasting their corrupt chapel services via the church's corrupt radio station KHMG 88.1 FM throughout Micronesia. Evangelist Steve Pettit is a dangerous wolf in sheep's clothing (Matthew 7:15).

I am sick and disgusted with the Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp, because they are complacent and indifferent, full of arrogance and pride, who refuse to preach against BJU and withdraw fellowship with them. We definitely should break fellowship with Calvinists!!! PCC sinfully bids Godspeed to BJU, permitting their students to compete in inter-collegiate sports, which teaches the young people that fellowship is more important than right doctrine. That is not true when it concerns the Gospel!!! BJU is of the Devil today, preaching *another gospel* of "

turn from your sins

"

to be saved (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). If you missed it, please [3]take a closer look at the demonic garbage that Dr. Steve Pettit is preaching in chapel at BJU.

I have grown closer to God in recent years, and He has grown closer to me (James 4:8), because I am on God's side. **Exodus 32:26, "Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, *Who is on the LORD's side? let him come unto me*. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him." Psalms 118:6, "**

The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

" Dear friend, if you are on the side of TRUTH, then you can be assured that God is also on YOUR SIDE.

Proverbs 12:17, " He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit." I know that God is proud of me, because I have stood on the side of THE TRUTH.

I know what some of you may be thinking: "What makes you think you're right and they're wrong at Bob Jones, that's just your opinion?" That dear reader is why our own dear Savior commanded everyone in **John 5:39b** to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES"!!!** That is why the Apostle Paul commended the noble Bereans in **Acts 17:10-11** because they **"SEARCHED THE SCRIPTURES"** to verify his preaching to them. The Bereans didn't just believe what Paul taught them, they went home and SEARCHED THE SCRIPTURES to see if Paul was really telling THE TRUTH. Dear friend, don't you dare blindly believe what I say. You get your King James Bible out and verify if what I say is true! All the junk theology being preached today by the Devil's crowd at BJU and their contaminated churches everywhere didn't come from the Bible!

I rejoice in the Lord to know that I AM ON THE LORD'S SIDE (Joshua 24:15). My former wife divorced me 15 years ago in 2006. I have often prayed to God that He would find me a wife. The Lord hasn't helped me. I thought I had found a wife at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but that ungodly infidel Marty Herron cut my throat and kicked me out of the church when I befriended him with THE TRUTH. The nurse at Harvest worked for him, and he coerced her to reject my offer to properly court her at church for marriage. The wicked pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam personally attacked me for being their friend, because [4]I loved them enough and cared enough to share THE TRUTH with them. I paid dearly for my faithful stand.

I refuse to become bitter at God because evil religious men hurt me! Perhaps God knew that the nurse I loved was a BJU graduate and she was as corrupt as they are, and God protected me from her devilish tentacles. Perhaps this is the case of Garth Brooks' popular country song: "Thank God For Unanswered Prayer." I choose to trust the wisdom and love of my dear God and Savior. One thing I do know is that Kristen (Harvest's nurse) sided with evildoers, siding with Calvinist infidels over me (when I was the only one telling THE TRUTH at Harvest). I pray for God to avenge me the the whole rotten lot of them at Harvest and BJU. SHAME on Marty Herron! SHAME on Gary Walton! SHAME on Joe Hansen! SHAME on Jared Baldwin! SHAME on

Steve Pettit! SHAME on Chuck Phelps! SHAME on John MacArthur!!! **Galatians 6:7, "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap."** I will be

vindicated

against the Bob Jones crowd or else God is a liar!

Be careful dear reader about getting into a negative rut of thinking. It is very easy to do. Always captivate any negative thoughts that try to make you and God enemies, and force them into submission to Biblical principles and truth (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). Just because I am struggling right now in my personal life and lonely, doesn't mean that God is against me. It simply means that I have to suffer and figure out my next step in life's journey just like everybody else does. I don't know what tomorrow holds and neither does anybody else (Proverbs 27:1). God only gives us life 24 hours at a time. God made the sun to rise up and set down every 24 hours. So we can only live life one day at a time. Soren Kierkegaard (1813-1855) rightly said: "Life can only be understood backwards; but it must be lived forwards." What a great statement! That is so true. Hindsight is 20/20.

People's lives are a mess today! Divorce is everywhere. Marriages are struggling. Adultery is commonplace because of our permissive culture today in America. God's judgment is upon such a wicked society (Colossians 3:5-6; Romans 1:24-32). As believers, if we are not learned in the Scriptures, we might become disillusioned like Gideon in **Judges 6:13, "And Gideon said unto him, *Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us?* and where be all his miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.**

" I've been there in that horrible mindset, and so have you. God, why aren't you helping me! God, why didn't you help me in that difficult situation? Lord, where were you when I was hurting and lonely?

But please read **Judges 6:1,**

"And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years.

" Gideon was looking at the bad situation with horse blinders, only seeing what he wanted to see. Gideon was looking at Israel's famine from a selfish standpoint. Gideon wanted God to tell him

"Why" God's people were starving? Gideon asked God where were all the mighty miracles which their fathers had told them about? But what Gideon didn't see (because he didn't want to see it) is that Israel did evil in the Lord's sight, and He gave them into bondage for SEVEN YEARS!

Likewise, we are in a spiritual prison in the United States today! America has become a giant Sodom and Gomorrah, a large prison and insane asylum!!! I read last week that homicide and violet crime rose by 30 % in 2021 compared to this year before. We are paying the price and suffering the consequences in society because the wicked courts removed and banned the Holy Bible from America's school classrooms since 1963. What can we expect from Godless immoral adults when as children they were deprived of the Good Book!

I have faithfully preached THE TRUTH online since 2002. By God's grace I will continue. Google has censored 85 % of my web traffic since 2015, horribly crippling my website ministry from reaching the masses. That is the Devil. Google knows EXACTLY what they are doing!!! Google

own YouTube, which has removed and banned tens of thousands of life-changing sermon videos by Pastor Steven Anderson. Anybody who doesn't go along with the Devil's wicked agenda nowadays is censored into silence!!!

YouTube has several ungodly crossdressers and transvestites who combined earn staggering tens of millions of dollars each year. Pastor Anderson never made a single penny. We have lost our freedom of speech in America. A truly "

free

" society is only one in which it is safe to be unpopular!!! It is no longer safe in the United States to be unpopular. For merely speaking your opinion, you will be censored, persecuted, fired, labeled as insane and even murdered. Ozzy Osbourne's wife Sharon (whom I admire) was recently kicked off 'The View' TV show for merely saying that she supported Pierce Morgan's right to free speech. Today's nutty woke cancel culture is of the Devil, communist in origin.

Truth-telling believers like me who preach THE TRUTH will be ultimately vindicated. Despite feeling down and alone oftentimes, I know that God is with me and proud of my labors for STANDING for Him (Ephesians 6:12-13). My message is the simple free grace Gospel of 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. God pity the bewitched fools who have bought into the Devil's lie that you must "repent and be willing to turn away from sinful ways" to be saved. If that is how you got saved, you DIDN'T GET SAVED. It is not a matter of semantics. There is a very specific mindset that a born-again Christian has, and if you don't have it you are NOT saved.

If I murdered someone (or a hundred people), God forbid, I would still be 100 % saved, safe and secure in God's salvation. That is because it is GOD'S IGHTEOUSNESS, not my own righteousness which is of the law (aka, turning away from sins). **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, *not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**

" I love that precious Bible passage. The reason why Steve Pettit, [5]Marty Herron, Sam Horn, [6]John MacArthur, Chuck Phelps, John Piper, Adrian Rogers, Paul Washer, [7]Ray Comfort and Gary Walton preach the Devil's LIE that you must

"

[8]turn away from a lifestyle of sin

"

to [9]prove that your faith is genuine, is because they all fail to understand the doctrinal truth of GOD'S IMPUTED RIGHTEOUSNESS!!!

The reason WHY I can know 100 % that I'm saved right now, regardless of how I choose to live the remainder of my earthly life, is simply because it is GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS that saves me and not my own. **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*."** You get saved by ceasing (repenting of wrong thinking) from your own works, and completely RESTING (submitting) unto THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD, WHICH IS THROUGH FAITH IN CHRIST!!!

Therefore, I don't need to prove the reality of the genuineness of my faith by my manner of lifestyle, because CHRIST IS THE END OF THE LAW!!! Faith is not proven BY WORKS!!! What insanity to attempt to use WORKS to prove that one has FAITH!

> “If all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags, then why would you use those rags to prove that you’re saved?” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, sermon quote: “[10]How Do I Know God Really Loves Me? - Part 2” | [11]Part 1

The world is full of false religiousites who do many wonderful works (Matthew 7:21-23). You cannot impress God with you works, not before or after you are saved. If you are trying to prove to God that your faith is genuine by the works that you do, then you truly HAVE NO FAITH!!! The evidence that you are saved is the gift of the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24). You cannot prove that your faith is real by doing works!!! IT IS IMPOSSIBLE!!! Faith is faith and works is works.

That is why the Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 3:2-3, “This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit *by the works* of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?* Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?”** You don’t get saved by faith and then prove your faith by works!!! That is exactly the type of thinking which the Apostle is refuting in the Epistle of Galatians!!! The Galatian churches had bought into the Devil’s mindset that you get saved by faith, but then keep the law to prove that your faith is real. That is the same bastardized false gospel being preached by Bob Jones University and their corrupt graduates today!!! Paul scolded the Galatian churches for having this perverse mindset, because it is another gospel which cannot produce the new birth in Jesus Christ!

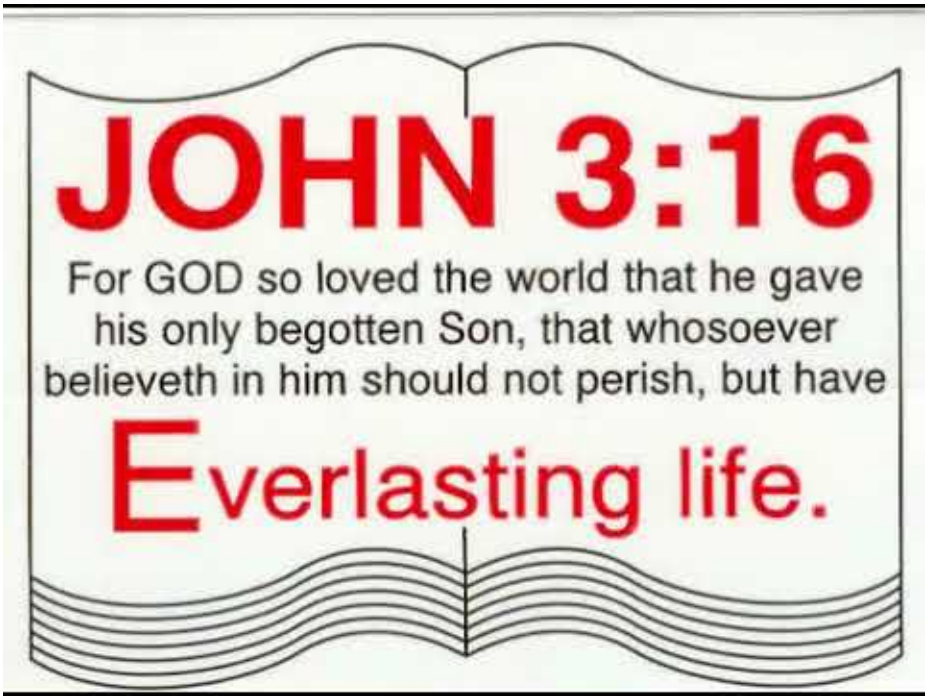

[12]The Gospel In Just One Minute

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/law-and-grace-are-two-keys.html

7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/how_do_i_know_god_really_loves_me_02.mp3
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/how_do_i_know_god_really_loves_me_01.mp3
12. https://youtu.be/LGeQeU7tJck

2.10.28 The World Needs To Hear Our God Language (2021-10-20 00:30)

Acts 16:16-25,

" And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying: The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew them into the marketplace unto the rulers,

And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city,

And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them.

And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:

Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.

And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: *and the prisoners heard them*.

"

Colossians 4:6, "

Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

"

The world typically responds to life's problems and heartaches by complaining, whining and looking for someone to blame. But as God's children we should respond very differently. The world is always watching us as Christians.

The Apostle Paul and the other disciples were doing something right and good. They were preaching the Gospel and leading lost sinners to Jesus Christ. A demon-possessed woman

began to follow them, telling people to listen to them. I think by associating with them, since people knew that she was insane, she was trying to discredit their Gospel message. Paul rebuked the demon and healed the woman of her affliction. She got saved by faith in Jesus Christ. When the wicked men who used her as a means of making lots of money, from her soothsaying supernatural abilities, and saw that she no longer had this witchcraft skill, they hated Paul and the disciples. These wicked men beat the disciples and had them cast into prison, where they were locked down in shackles in maximum security. As they sat rotting in prison, the disciples had every right to moan and complain. But that is not what they did! The disciples sang praises to God!!! The Bible says in

Acts 16:25b,

“

and the prisoners heard them.

”

Colossians 4:6, “

Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man. ”

This is what I call a believer’s “God language.” When we have problems and burdens, and the world hears us praising God and singing hymns, they will take notice and want what we have. Sadly, many believers complain and vent hatred, which is no better than what the heathen world does. Dear reader, how are you and I any different from than lost and dying world? This is what the Bible means in **Hebrews 12:14-15, “*Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord*: Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;”** Our language makes a difference!

Why would the world want what we have as Christians if we talk and react the same as they do? Everyone has problems, whether you are saved or unsaved. But how we react to life’s problems makes all the difference in whether we lead people to Jesus or drive them further away. Having a right attitude matters! The world is nasty, filthy, irresponsible, wicked and full of hatred for Jesus and Christians (John 7:7; 15:19). They are doing what they are supposed to do, living in gross immorality and selfishness. That is what an unsaved person does!!!

If we don’t behave any different than the lost and dying world, then why would they want what we have? I wouldn’t! The world is always watching us as God’s saints. When you are a Christian the whole world is waiting for you to fall. But I believe deep in their heart lost people are hoping to see something that is real. Most religious people are phonies! So little of what is called of God today is truly righteous, good and true. False religion abounds. Conman like Benny Hinn, Oral Robert, Pat Robertson, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and Mike Murdoch, dupe the masses out of their money, whom the Bible says their damnation slumbereth not (meaning God has already damned them, it is just a matter of time before they go to Hell).

I challenge you dear read, if you are a redeemed child of God, that you start talking like a child of God. Start using statements in public like, “Praise the Lord!” and “God willing” and “Amen.” People will pickup quickly that you are a Christian. That is why I wear my “JESUS” cap everywhere I go, letting people know that I am a born-again child of God. May we all start seasoning our language with God’s grace, redeeming the time because the days are evil.

2.10.29 A Lack Of Evidence Helps Identify The Culprit (2021-10-20 06:30)

Acts 15:1 and 24

“

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*.

”

...

“

Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*:

”

I was watching an intriguing TV show called “New Detectives.” A police investigator made an interesting statement. He said that sometimes “

a lack of evidence

”

helps them to identify the killer. That statement immediately caught my attention. That is very interesting. I can understand how finding evidence at the scene of a crime could help identify the killer, but I never thought that A LACK OF EVIDENCE could help detectives find the killer!

I heard one detective in a different episode say that evildoers always leave something at the scene of a crime, and take something with them from the scene. But the evidence that some evildoers leave is NOTHING. Yes, a lack of evidence in itself can help to identify a killer. For example: When there is a homicide and police detectives notice that there’s no signs of a break-in (damage to windows or doors), that lack of evidence suggests the killer may have been known to the victim(s), or may live in the same home. That is interesting!

Likewise dear reader, there are many false prophets in the world today, just as the Holy Bible said there would be (2nd Peter 2:1-3). The same lack of evidence that police use to identify a killer holds true for exposing false teachers. For example: Our text passage from **Acts 15:1** says,

“

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*.

” The Apostles responded through messengers (Silas and Barnabas) to say this:

“

Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*:

” The Apostles sent word that: WE DIDN’T TEACH YOU THAT GARBAGE!!!

It was the lack of Biblical commandment that identified these men from Judea as false teachers! Likewise, the Bob Jones University camp today are FALSE TEACHERS. On their website, BJU adds the unscriptural commandment to “

[1]repent and turn away from their sins

” to be saved. The inspired and trustworthy King James Bible gives no such commandment. [2]BJU president Steve Pettit foolishly adds to God’s plan of salvation, complicating the Gospel by requiring that people run the race of living the Christian life:

> “So when we talk about ’The Race,’ what are we talking about? We’re talking about beginning and salvation, and then running the race through pursuing holiness and ministry, and service to others. But then let me say, that number three: **This race HAS TO be faithfully run to the finish! You HAVE TO finish. Salvation is not just a past reality—“I GOT SAVED,” but is a future destiny! The race is not completed until you cross the finish line at death.** What is this race—it is the race as we are running as we are headed toward Heaven.” [emphasis added] ([3]10:27) - [4]Bob Jones University Teaches Lordship Salvation Lie!

> “We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what’s the prize? ***What is the award?*** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, **I don’t believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. *I think it is referring to Heaven itself*.”** ([5]22:57) [emphasis added]

> “God’s people HAVE TO continue in the faith! **They MUST PERSEVERE, because perseverance is the testimony of the reality of your faith!”** [emphasis added - [6]25:13) [emphasis added]

Dr. Steve Pettit adds a bunch of junk theology to God’s simple plan of salvation which the Bible doesn’t teach...

> ***“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. ***In order for you to qualify for the award*, you have to get into the race, *you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race*. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose*—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[7]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [8]11:34)

Steve Pettit is s dangerous false teacher!!! He gives unbiblical commandment for BJU students and faculty to “run the race” of holiness and service to Christ in order to earn the “award” of “Heaven itself.” Those are his exact words! Mr. Pettit is an infidel who does not know the Lord Jesus Christ as his personal Savior. There is NO WAY that such a man could be a child of God who grossly perverts the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). What saith the Scripture? ...

Acts 15:1 and 24 “

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*.

”

...

“ Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment* :”

Where did Steve Pettit get the false idea that to get to Heaven a person must faithfully live a lifestyle of running a race? Where did Pettit get the false idea that you’ve got to cross the finish line while faithfully running the race to make it to Heaven? That is a works-based counterfeit plan of salvation, not the free grace Gospel taught in the Word of God.

What is God’s simple plan of salvation? I’m so glad you asked friend. **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “**

***Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”** The Gospel (or, Good News) is threefold:

1. Christ DIED on the cross for our sins.
2. Christ was BURIED.
3. Christ bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

Anybody who BELIEVES the *Good News* is born-again immediately, irrevocably and eternally. **John 6:28-29, “ Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*. ” The way of salvation is to simply BELIEVE. **John**

6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life.” Anyone who receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins is saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

What Steve Pettit and the BJU camp are preaching is NOT what God commands in the Bible. I am faithfully RUBUKING THEM SHARPLY as Titus 1:10-13 commands. Tragically they are not taking heed to THE TRUTH. They are not listening to the Holy Bible. You cannot show me anything in the Scripture about running a race to be saved. Steve Pettit corrupts Hebrews 12:1-3 to mean that we must run the race which is set before every saint to be guaranteed Heaven. Nothing could be further from the truth.

As is true of all false teachers, Mr. Pettit ignores the plain teaching of the entire Gospel of John. **John 20:31, “**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life through his name*. " The Bible is so

clear and simple. Again and again we are taught that the way of salvation is to simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). ...

> My hope is built on nothing less
> Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

That is why the Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 3:2-3, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so foolish? *having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"*** You don't get saved by faith and then prove your faith by works!!! That is exactly the type of thinking which the Apostle is refuting in the Epistle of Galatians!!!

The Galatian churches had bought into the Devil's mindset that you get saved by faith, but then keep the law to prove that your faith is real. That is the same counterfeit false gospel being preached by Bob Jones University and their corrupt graduates today!!! Paul scolded the Galatian churches for having this perverse mindset, because it is another gospel which cannot produce the new birth in Jesus Christ!

The world is full of false religiousites who do many wonderful works (Matthew 7:21-23). You cannot impress God with your works, not before or after you are saved. If you are trying to prove to God that your faith is genuine by the works that you do, then you truly HAVE NO FAITH!!! The evidence that you are saved is the gift of the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24). You cannot prove that your faith is real by doing works!!! IT IS IMPOSSIBLE!!! Faith is faith and works is works (Romans 11:6).

The lack of evidence in the Scriptures to support the damnable heresies of Bob Jones University (BJU), Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn, John MacArthur and other infidels PROVES that they are false prophets (Matthew 7:15).

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3

2.10.30 HE THAT WINNETH SOULS IS WISE (2021-10-20 12:48)

He That Winneth Souls is Wise

by Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

X X X

"I tell you that the curse of God Almighty is on the saloon." —[1]Billy Sunday

"I am an old-fashioned preacher of the old-time
religion, that has warmed this cold world's heart for
two thousand years." —Billy SUNDAY.

"He that winneth souls is wise." —Proverbs 11:30

There are vast multitudes in this enlightened land of ours who are in open rebellion against God. "We will not have this man, Jesus Christ, to reign over us," is the heartless cry that winds its flight from office, shop, store, factory, home, college, and the busy mart of trade. Lots of people are willing, my friends, to accept whatever they want from the Bible. They would like to codify it; they would like to sit down and eliminate that which isn't pleasant to them to receive and which they don't like to adjust their lives to, and insert something they would like. You take it as it is given, and if you don't, you will go to Hell. God almighty won't adjust His principles to suit the opinions of anybody. The Lord has made His revelation known to the world, and it is up to you and not to the Lord. He has done all He ever will or can do to save this world. He has given sunshine and rain and ground; it is up to you to plant the seed, to plow it or starve to death. God has done His part; He will do no more.

Church and Business Fail Because They Have No Definite Aim

They say they will give us the Sermon on the Mount, or the Decalogue, minus the things that they don't like. They say, "We have no king but self"; and the only law that multitudes of people recognize is the law of their own desires and ambitions. They do the thing because they personally want to do it, and they do not give a rap what influence it has upon their character of what influence their conduct has upon others who are looking to them for an example. All the law they know is the law of their own desire. That's all!

> "And so our Lord is now rejected; And by the world disowned. By the many still neglected, But by the few enthroned."

That is true of the denominations that are represented in these meetings, too. Out in a western state four years ago a report was made that during that year (there were 300 churches of that denomination in that state and they spent $300,000 for current expenses) they held 46,000 meetings and during the year there were just 87 men and women converted and joined those churches on confession of faith. I suppose that is this safe and sane evangelism that I hear so much about. It wouldn't take the world long to get into Hell if that is all there is to it! In Chicago just a few years ago the church made a report. There was an average of five who joined each church on confession of faith — some more, some less — but it averaged five for a year. And the last year 7,5000 churches of all denominations made reports and not one accession that year on confession of faith. All right, look at it! Just face the conditions and you will see why probably I talk in a way that grates on your nerves, but you will realize that I am only telling you the truth.

Now, what is lacking? Why these meager results? Why the expenditure of so much energy and time and money? It is because there is not a definite effort put forth to persuade a definite person to accept a definite Saviour at a definite time — and that time is NOW. That is the whole thing in a nutshell, boiled down to one sentence. That is why we are not making headway.

But wait! This element of failure is not simply confined to the church. Ninety-nine per cent of the businessmen fail. A banker told me in Chicago that forty years ago there were one hundred business houses, any one of whose paper would have passed without protest, and today only four of those houses were named. The rest of them have been ruined, gone into bankruptcy, gone out of business. There were four of them after forty years and they all passed without protest at any bank.

Only about three men out of a thousand succeed. Seventy five percent of the lawyers who graduate from law school fail to make good. Sixty five percent of the physicians fail to make good. The failure of these three classes is due largely to the lack of definite, systematic work. No political battle is won on the stump. It is not the spellbinders from the rear end of a special train who turn the vote. Sometimes a bleary-eyed, bloated-faced, bull-necked, whiskey-soaked, tinhorn politician will win more votes than the most silver-tongued spellbinder who ever spouted the principles from the rear end of a special train.

Now to give you an illustration. New York State used to be the pivot state in the presidential election. It isn't anymore. They don't care how New York goes anymore. But it used to be "As goes New York." Everybody knows that the State of New York is Republican. Everybody knows that the city of New York is Democratic. In the State the Republican party figures that it must have about 125,000 or 150,000 majority to overcome the Democratic majority in New York. So when Ben Harrison and Grover Cleveland ran for President in 1888, they went to work. They took the city, divided it, and subdivided it until they got it down into blocks. They had a man over every section and every subdivision, and they had the leading businessmen of the city in those places.

Those men used to meet every day. They used to pound this into them: "You are not responsible for who is elected; you are not responsible for who goes to Washington, Harrison or Cleveland. You are not responsible who carries this state, this city; but you are responsible to know every man in your block and to know how he votes, and if he votes." They kept pounding that one thing into the men — "Know the block! Know the block!"

They watched the town, and when the votes were counted, Ben Harrison went to Washington instead of Grover Cleveland. That was the way they put it over.

Now that is what Jesus Christ said. In other words, men will work harder to win in business and politics than the church will in religion. I am disgusted with them all! You think you can just open your church door and ring a church bell and people will come. That has been going on long enough. The church has got to wake up and do something.

You simply think that because the calendar announces that it is the Lord's day that that is all you have to do, and that if you put on a little better dress and look a little more pious that that is serving the Lord, and you go to the Devil six days in the week.

I know of a varnish company in this country that pays a man ten thousand dollars a

year to look nice. He is a good dresser; he is a good mixer. He has a smile that doesn't come off. He never tries to sell varnish, but he paves the way for the fellow who comes from the firm to sell the varnish to the big railroads and the big institutions that buy it. All he does is just sort of win their friendship and make it easy for the guy who does sell the varnish. They pay him ten thousand a year just for that.

That is the way people do in order to succeed in business. What is the church doing to win people for Christ? I bet a lot of you don't know whether or not people right around in your neighborhood are Christians. We never do anything; no wonder the world is going to the Devil.

Soul Winning, the Most Effective Work in the World

Another thing; it is the simplest and most effective work in the world. Andrew wins Peter; Peter turns around and wins three thousand at Pentecost.

Years ago a man went into a shoe store in Boston and found a young fellow selling shoes and boots. He talked to him about Jesus Christ and won him for Christ. The name of that little boy was Dwight L. Moody. Do you know the name of the man who won Moody for Christ? I don't suppose there are five people in this audience who do. His name was Kimball. God used Kimball to win Moody, but He used Moody to win the multitude.

Andrew didn't have sense enough to win the multitude, but Peter did. That is the way God works! Oh, I get so sick of people being dead! You have sat around so long you have mildewed.

The Earl of Shaftsbury, who gave sixty-five years of his life working among the costermongers, the fallen, the submerged and mudsills of London, was won to Jesus Christ by a servant girl in his home. He was wavering, going down the line with the gang of young bloods when his father died. This servant girl, a godly girl, said "You inherit all the honor and all the wealth that goes along with the name of Shaftsbury, but are you going to a premature grave because of the way you are going, the life you are living, and bring disgrace upon your father's memory and your mother's?" The Earl of Shaftsbury, when he was eighteen years old, fell on his knees and gave his heart to Jesus Christ. When he died, his funeral was the greatest ever held in England except when a king or queen had died.

See what she did? She won him to the Lord and then the Lord took him and used him to win the multitudes. Charles G. Finney, after learning the name of a man or a woman, invariably asked, "Are you a Christian?"

The Soul-Winning Work of John Vassar

John Vassar was one of the greatest personal workers of the nineteenth century. He never preached a sermon but that he did personal work. He was a wonder. One time he was going to help a preacher in a town. This preacher met Vassar at the Depot. Walking down to the hotel they went past a blacksmith shop. He said to Vassar, "There's a blacksmith in there. He's got a great drag with his crowd but he never comes to church. If we could only win him, then he would win scores in his class." Vassar asked, "Have you talked to him?" "Oh, we are afraid. He will cuss any preacher who comes near him." He said, "Wait a minute until I take my turn." Vassar went in. The man was shoeing a mule — that isn't a good time to talk religion to

a man, take it from me! But Vassar had good sense and waited until the fellow was through and had disarmed his prejudice. In fifteen minutes he had him on his knees weeping like a child. He went up to the hotel where he was to be entertained . He registered, then strolled around, looking for somebody to speak to. He went into a little reception room and there sat a finely dressed lady. He walked up to her and said, "Lady, are you a Christian?" She said, "Yes, I am." "I beg your pardon," he said, "I didn't mean that kind. I mean, have you been born again?"

"Oh," she said, "we've gotten over that here in Boston." "Well," he said, "lady, you've gotten over Jesus Christ in Boston, too. You've gotten over God." He talked with her until her prejudice was disarmed and tears trickled down her cheeks; then he said, "May I pray for you?" She said, "I wish you would. God knows I need it, although I'm a member of the church."

He prayed. She wept and he slipped out. Her husband came in and noticed that her eyes were red. He said, "Has anybody insulted you?" She said, "The queerest little man was here a little while ago and he talked so nice to me about Jesus." He said, "If I had been here I would have told him to go along and mind his business." She said, "I wish you had been here. You would have thought he was minding his business. His business was a mission for his King, to bring people to Jesus Christ."

Vassar distributed tracts in the army. He worked with the American Bible Society. When the chaplain died, they wanted Vassar to take the place of the chaplain. He wasn't ordained and the government law does not allow anybody to be a chaplain who hasn't been ordained. He came up to Poughkeepsie and they were examining him. One fellow with cinders all over his back, said, "Mr. Vassar, your duty now is to distribute tracts. Your salary is three hundred dollars a year, and you wish to be ordained?"

"Yes, sir."

"Does that mean an increase of salary?"

"Yes, sir, fifteen hundred dollars a year."

Then he said, "The increase of salary has allured you and brought you here for us to ordain."

Vassar said, "Stop where you are! I don't want it; I won't take it if you give it to me", and he wouldn't. He went back to distributing tracts for three hundred dollars a year, to do something for Jesus Christ. He was a wonder. God did marvelous things through him.

"Are you lonesome?" a man asked a lighthouse keeper. "Are you lonesome out on this lonesome spot?" He said, "I was before I saved four men from drowning...Is that a boat out there?" He was always on the lookout for other boats that he might save men from a watery grave.

Get somebody else for Jesus Christ and you will get a new vision of life, a new vision of what it means. It is something besides going to church and keeping warm a little spot seventeen inches square for a half hour and listening to a sermonette. You had better squirm around in your seat and stoop down! You had better duck!

"He that winneth souls is wise." Some people think it is beneath their dignity. Then you

live on a higher plane than your Master, for He went about doing good wherever he was in the world.

A lady said to a friend of mine, "Do you think that my blindness will hinder me?" My friend answered, "It is a misfortune, but I don't know. I have the opinion it will be a help to you, because people will come up to you to express their sympathy for your lack of sight and that will give you the opportunity to speak of Jesus."

"Oh," she said, "I don't mean in an effort like that, but to stand on the platform." She thought the only way to serve God was to get in the spotlight, not to be doing something with the people whom she might shake hands with day by day in her home.

A man was thinking of entering evangelistic work. He came to my friend, Dr. Chapman, and said, "I am thinking of entering evangelistic work."

"That's good." Dr. Chapman said.

"I think I will begin out in Colorado — Denver and Colorado Springs, and out in Pasadena, California. My relatives are there."

My friend said, "Have you any brothers or sisters?"

"Yes, I have."

"Are they Christians?"

"Well," he said, "I don't know. When we set up the estate four years ago my brother and I had a quarrel over it and we haven't spoken since."

"And your sister?"

"My sister took my brother's views of the proposition and she hasn't spoken to me since. I haven't been in her home."

Dr. Chapman said, "What do you intend to do?"

He said, "Evangelistic work."

Dr. Chapman said, "The Bible says, 'First be reconciled to thy brother.' If you start out the way you are, failure is written all over you. 'If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me,' the Bible tells me, so there is no use trying to bother your head about God for He won't listen to you. That's as sure as you live."

Soul Winning is Difficult Work

Now, it is a difficult form of work. It is more difficult than preaching; it is more difficult than attending conventions; more difficult than giving goods to the poor. (When you do give goods to the poor, don't wait until the moths have eaten holes in them. And when you give them away, don't cut off all the buttons and braid. Poor folks like them as well as you do. It is

no act of charity when you have taken off all you want, then turned the rest over to somebody else. No, no! Then angles never record an act like that.) You will never see it when you get to Heaven if you have an easy time. Oh, you can pin on a badge, usher people to their seats, pass the collection plate, be an elder or a deacon or a steward; you can go to church, sing in the choir, be a member of a Home or Foreign Missionary Society — the Devil will even let you attend Bible conferences — but the minute you begin to do personal work, to try to get somebody to take a stand for Christ, all the devils in Hell will be on your back, for they know that is a challenge to the Devil and to his forces. And I hope that the work of leading people to Christ by personal effort will always be hard. I have no sympathy for folks who are looking for something easy!

I preached out in Salida, Colorado, a few years ago. The city lies 8,5000 feet on one of the spurs of the Rocky Mountains. There was a woman there who sang in the choir. I used to drive them out when they went to speak to somebody about Jesus Christ. One day she came to me and said, "Mr. Sunday, will you speak to my husband about being a Christian?"

I said, "Have you spoken to him?"

She said, "No."

I said, "No madam, I will not."

She said, "Why?"

I said, "God wants you to go and you are trying to sidestep and get me to do it."

I said, "You go speak to him and if you can’t win him for Christ, come and tell me, then I will go."

"Well," she said, "you would have a greater influence with him than I have."

"How long have you been married?" I asked." Five years." I said, "I have been in this town three weeks and it is a compliment for you to say that to me. You have cooked for him and sewed on buttons for him for five years."

Finally one night, she said, "Isn’t it hot?" I said to her, "You like to sing in the choir, don’t you?" She said, "I love to do that." "You don’t like to do personal work?" I asked. "Then your idea of serving God is to pick out the things you would like to do, and the things that you don’t like to do you let somebody else do; then you let it go at that." I said, "Then you will forget every blessing that ever came to you."

One night I drove her off the platform; later I saw her coming down the aisle. Her husband sat on the front seat. She slipped her arm around his neck and whispered something in his ear. He nodded his head and down the aisle he came. He turned to her and said, "Bess, I’ve been waiting for weeks for you to ask me that."

I was out in Colorado Springs not very long ago and she came up to Denver. I said, "How do you do, Mrs. C." "How do you do?" I said, "Where’s Charlie?" "He went to heaven two years ago, but he prayed and lived consistently until the hour that God called him."

Get out and do something! "He isn't my boy." That same spirit of letting people go to the Devil because they don't eat at your table and because you are not married to them — there is too much of that today in the world." He that winneth souls is wise."

God Blesses Personal Effort

A mother in a home had a magnificent character. To my knowledge there had never been a stranger enter that home for years that she hadn't talked to him about Jesus Christ. She was bemoaning the fact that she couldn't do anything or wasn't doing anything for the Lord, yet she was doing more practical Christian work, consistently every day, than the entire membership of that church of five hundred people. She was doing more!

So it the personal effort that God will honor and that God will bless. And listen! There are fifteen million young men in this country between the ages of sixteen and thirty five. Fourteen million of them are not members of any church, Catholic or Protestant. Seven million of them attend church regularly. Nine million of them never darken a church door from one year's end to another.

After the Iroquois Theater fire in Chicago where six hundred people burned to death, a girl about seventeen years of age fought her way through the great torrents of blood and crushed and charred and baked flesh. Her hair was singed, her eyebrows were burned off, her face and hands were blistered, her clothing was hanging in charred rags. As she got on the street car to go home she was moaning and sighing. She would wring her hands and say "O, God! O, God!" A lady next to her said, "Well, you ought to be thankful that you got out alive." She said, "I am, but I didn't help anybody else out! It was all I could do to get out." What she was moaning about was the fact that others had to die because she didn't help them. Yet she was sitting by people who had not thought of others — letting them go to Hell.

Oh, he that winneth souls is wise! Is wise! You would feel different, perhaps, if it were some of your own, but remember, if it is not your flesh and blood it is somebody else's.

Out in Pennsylvania they had a mine cave-in. The alarm was sounded and men came and volunteered. With pick and shovel they worked, trying to dig quickly to the men lest they die. Up tottered an old man seventy-five years old. He threw off his cap, coat and vest, spit on his hands, and picking up the pick, he picked and picked. Then he got the shovel and he shoveled until the sweat rolled down his cheeks. He stood tottering, about ready to fall. Some of the younger men said to him, "Grandpa, get away and let us young fellows do this."

He said, "Great God, boys! I've got three sons down in there! I must do something!" And if it isn't your boy, it is somebody else's. If it isn't your girl, it is somebody else's.

That is the trouble with the world today. We don't care a rap what becomes of others so long as we go through the world. Now you may soon go; you may die and they may die; and you may live and they may die, but no matter whether you go first or last, you have to meet at the judgment. That is settled! You have to do that.

A casket containing the body of a beautiful seventeen year old girl with the dew of youth on her brow, was being borne from the church to the graveyard. The girl's friends stood around the grave. As they lowered the coffin, a Sunday school teacher who stood there shrieked and

screamed and wrung her hands in grief. After the carriage was driven away and after things had been cleared up, the minister went to see this girl. He said, "I noticed your hysteric grief at the grave. Was she a Christian?" The Sunday school teacher said, "I noticed her growing careless with her companions and going into questionable places." Then the girl said to the minister, "I was sure you'd speak to her, for you know more about those things." He said, "No, I didn't speak to her. I intended to but," he said, "I didn't. I was sure you would. She was a girl and you were a girl and you better understood one another. Let's go and see her mother."

The minister and the Sunday school teacher went and talked with the girl's mother. She said, "Yes, I noticed it. I used to plead with her, but she would get mad at me, thinking I was interfering with her company. I hope you spoke to her." Neither of them had, and she had gone to wait at the judgment bar, to witness against the three — her mother, the preacher, and the Sunday school teacher, for they said nothing. "He that winneth souls is wise!" He is wise!

So there must be a confession of sin. The sin of neglect — confess that; and the sin of unforgiveness, the sin of indifference. David said, "If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me." Oh, you get the light of Jesus in your heart! Jesus Christ is able, my friend, to reveal Himself to the agnostic, materialist, like He did to Balaam until he knew Jesus Christ. Oh, He can flash the deity of Jesus Christ into the brain of the son of an orthodox Unitarian of New England, as He did the son of Edward Everett Hale. He is able to knock the scales from the credulous worshipers of Mary Baker Glover Eddy until you will find that matter is existent and not an illusion of the mortal mind.

What God Did Through the Testimony of an Fourteen Year Old Boy

He that winneth souls is wise! My friend, Dr. Broughton, used to be pastor of a big Baptist church in Atlanta, Georgia. When he was a young minister he went out to help a pastor in revival meetings. He said he would ask God to forgive him a good many times. He said he went and preached and he never in all his days saw such a dead, lifeless, indifferent, apathetic crowd. He didn't believe there was such a crowd this side of the cemetery. He said he preached. Nobody smiled. They all looked like epitaphs on a tombstone. He said he asked for a show of hands; nobody would lift them. He would ask for a request for prayer; nobody would appeal. To every appeal they were as deaf as Hades. He was discouraged about it. One time he made an appeal and said, "If there is a man here who wants us to pray, a father who wants us to pray for his children, lift your hand."

A boy, fourteen years of age, who sat on the end of the seat, raised his hand. He said, "If there is a mother here who wants us to pray for her child, or children, lift your hand." The boy lifted his hand. He said, "If there is a businessman here who has interests that concern his partner, lift your hand." Up went the boy's hand. He made the appeal governing both sexes. He said to himself, "This child's a monstrosity." He said, "I have made an appeal covering both sexes and all ages. To every appeal he has lifted his hand." He went back to the hotel. Sitting in his chair he heard a rap at the door. "Come in!" In walked one of the deacons, stroking his long bird-tail whiskers.

"How do you do, Deacon?"

He said, "We ain't having much of a meeting."

"Never saw anything worse."

"I thought I'd come up and tell you about that little boy who's down to the church," the deacon said. "What do you mean?" Dr. Broughton asked. "Well, every time you make an appeal, he lifts his hand. He's just making a fool of you."

"Forget it. He's making a fool of you and all the rest of the fools who profess to be Christians." The deacon said, "Well, I thought I'd come and tell you so you could tell him to stay away." Dr. Broughton said, "I'll give that boy ten dollars a day to come. He's the only evidence of life I've seen in the city. If you think I'm going to turn the hose on him, you've got another guess coming."

"Well," the deacon said, "I thought I'd tell you." Stroking his whiskers, he went out. Dr. Broughton went on to preach and make similar appeals. The only one who would respond was that boy. Up would go his hand. Another day he heard a knock. "Come in!" In came this old deacon. He said, "Do you know that boy?"

"Certainly I know him; he's the only one I do know." He said, "You ain't having much of a revival." He said, "No, you need an undertaker in this town instead of an evangelist. You are the deadest crowd that I have ever seen. And if God or anybody else had told me that there was such a dead, indifferent membership on earth, I wouldn't have believed it."

"Well," the deacon said, "do you know that boy ain't overly bright?" "He's got you backed off the boards. He's got sense enough to make a response," replied Dr. Broughton. "Well," he said, "I thought I'd tell you." The preacher said, "You don't need to tell me." The pastor came to Dr. Broughton and said, "Doctor, before I was sure that you were coming to preach on Sunday morning for a brother minister in another city who is away and I'd like to have you preach for me on Sunday morning." He said, "Very well." On Saturday night he heard a rap at the door. "Come in!" In came this old deacon, stroking his whiskers. "Howdy, Doc." "How do you do, Deacon?" He said, "The domine asked (they always call the preacher the domine) — the domine asked you to preach on Sunday morning, didn't he?" "Yes." He said, "Now, don't you ask for converts because there ain't any."

"Deacon, look me in the face, if you can, and answer me this: You knew that if I did, there would be one or some and you don't want that one, or some, to join the church." He squirmed uncomfortably. "Well", he said, "you can do as you please." He said, "I'd do that without your consent. I'll preach if I feel God and the Spirit; if I don't, I won't. I won't do it because you told me to do it, or not to do it. Neither would I do it if you asked me to or if you asked me not to." Sunday morning he walked out and preached. When he got through he said, "If there is anybody here who wants to be a Christian, wants to join the church, come down and take me by the hand." Pretty soon there was a shuffling and down the aisle came that boy. Dr. Broughton took him by the hand and said, "Sit down, sonny." He asked the usual questions. The child gave answers and Dr. Broughton repeated the answers. He said to the audience, "You have all heard the questions I have asked and the answers given, for I have repeated both. All who are in favor of giving this boy the right hand of fellowship and receiving him in full membership, say 'aye'". Two farmers voted aye and the rest of them kept quiet. Dr. Broughton said, "The ayes have it." He got the kid up on the platform and baptized him.

The boy went bounding home. He lived with his grandfather since his mother was dead.

His grandfather was an invalid, and the richest man in that section of Georgia. For nearly sixty years he had never been known to darken a church door. He was a leader of the infidels; he denounced religion because of unbelief, and blatantly spewed out the theories and doctrines of infidelity. The boy bounded in, put his arms around the old man's neck and said, "Grandpa, they took me into the church, and Dr. Broughton baptized me, and if you will come up there, they will take you in, too." He said, "Go away, son, don't bother me. Grandpa don't care about it." He pushed the boy off, but back in again he came. He kept begging his grandpa to go, but he said, "Don't bother your grandpa; go on away." He said, "Grandpa, I'll tell you what they will ask you, and I'll tell you what to say. Come on and go." My friend preached to men only on Sunday afternoon. They saw this boy come into the church leading his old grandfather, who was hobbling on the crutches of decrepitude as he came down the aisle. He sat down and listened.

When my friend got through the grandfather arose and said, "Dr. Broughton, may I speak a few words?" He stood trembling on his cane. "I have cussed and damned God all my life. This is the first time I have crossed a church threshold for over sixty years. My little grandson — and you know he ain't overly bright; his ma's gone and he lives with me and his grandma — he came home and said you took him into the church and told me if I'd come you'd take me in. Dr. Broughton, if you think God will reach down and take an old reprobate like me, who has cussed Him all my days, and I've never, never prayed — if you think the Lord will take me in the sunset of life and kiss away the stains of guilt, I'd like to come."

Dr. Broughton said, "Him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out."

The old man came hobbling down and said, "I have wandered far away from God, but now I'm coming home."

He was baptized and received into the church. Listen! They went home. The next day, the little boy went bounding downtown into a saloon kept by his father. He said, "O papa, grandpa and me have joined the church and if you'll come up, they will take you in. I will tell you what they will ask you and I'll tell you what to say." He said, "Go out of here, my son; this is no place for you." Say, if a dirty, stinking saloon is no place for my boy, it's no place for me. If it's good for me, it's good for him, and if it's bad for him, it's bad for me. To Hell with the saloon!

He said to him, "Go on out of here, son. Go on out of here. This is no place for a boy." "Pa, come on. They will take you in."

Listen! The next Sunday that man walked down the aisle, told the story of what his little boy had done, and he said "If you think that God can save a saloon-keeper, I'd like to be a Christian."

He joined the church, then he said, "Come down tomorrow morning and we will break the bottles of whiskey and champagne and beer." They brought them into the street and they did. They turned it into the sewer as the people stood singing. He said, "I feel that my mission is to the saloon-keepers of that part of the country."

He started out and by personal effort, with drunkards and saloon-keepers, started a tidal wave of religion. And the first county that went dry in Georgia was that county. The state was put dry by the legislative enactment, and they never had a saloon in that county from that day till this. It all started with that little boy.

You've got as much sense as the boy, haven't you? Go do likewise; that is my message.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/billy_sunday.htm

---

2.10.31 Please Don't Miss All The Wonderful Blessings Ahead (2021-10-21 00:30)

Romans 8:32-33,

"

He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?* Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth.

"

Romans 8:17-18,

"And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, *that we may be also glorified together*.

For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with *the glory which shall be revealed in us*.

"

1st Corinthians 2:9,

"But as it is written, *Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him*.

"

I went out for dinner this afternoon and bought my favorite meal from my favorite restaurant in Pensacola. It is The Shrimp Basket restaurant, founded in 1993. My favorite meal is The Seafood Basket. It comes with a half dozen pieces of jumbo shrimp, a couple fillets of white fish, a few oysters, one delicious stuffed crab and some French fries. It is all deep fried. The white fish are battered with cornmeal. The stuffed crabs are my absolute favorite! I crave them!!! I thank God while eating each and every bite, enjoying my humble meal. I always buy two extra stuffed crabs, giving me three to eat. I sure thank God for those stuffed crabs. They take a literal small crab, cut a big hole in it and then remove all the insides. They cook it into a wonderful crab filling and then re-stuff it into the crab. Heaven came down!!!

As I was enjoying my wonderful meal today, I was thinking about all the wonderful things that we have to look forward to as God's children. Dear friend, do you have any idea of all the promises of God for Christians? The Lord promises each child of God a home in Heaven (John 14:1-3). I assure you that there won't be any apartment buildings in Heaven. Apartments are for people who cannot afford to purchase a home. God never intended for ANYONE to live in an apartment! Jesus said He went to Heaven to prepare a place for us, and said that there are not just a few, BUT MANY mansions!!! **1st Corinthians 2:15-16** says we have the mind of Christ as believers, **"But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man.**

For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ*.

” I have been saved for 41 years since age 13.

If I know anything about the mind of Christ, I can guarantee you that there are no apartments in Heaven. Everyone needs to live in their own home, even the worst of Christians. If the Lord puts me in charge of a city during the Millennium, I will tear down all apartment buildings. The reason why millions of people are herding into the cities is because that is where the jobs are at. During the Millennium when the Lord reigns, there won't be the fraudulent Federal Reserve System anymore! The Devil will be bound in chains, confined in The Bottomless Pit for 1,000 wonderful years!!! The righteous Lord will rule with **“ A ROD OF IRON**

” the Bible says (Revelation 2:27; 12:5; 19:15). Political corruption will be a crime of the past! Rigged elections will be a crime of the past! The Bible says we will live in peace during the Millennium, such a time of tranquility as the world has never known.

Dear reader, the Bible promises every believer a brand new glorified body in eternity, fashioned like unto the Lord's resurrected immortal body (Philippians 3:21). Amen and amen! I was saddened as I did research for an article years ago, [1]learning about a new science called cryonics! Literally, several companies today offer a service where when you die they decapitate your head (or use your entire body), and freeze your body upside down in liquid nitrogen, hoping that someday in man's future that technology will advance enough to reinsert one's frozen brain into a new cloned body. Folks, that is insanity!!!

Why don't those fools simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31), and then they will have everlasting life per God's solemn promise (John 3:16).

I would rather have God's promise of everlasting life (John 6:47), than to rely and trust upon mad scientists to perform some Frankenstein type of maneuver in the future! **John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. ”** God is so beautiful and wonderful to freely offer eternal life to anyone who wants it, just for the taking. All that God requires is that you come THROUGH FAITH IN HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN SON, JESUS. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: ”** You CAN live forever dear reader, by simply receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins and believing that CHRIST IS RISEN from the dead!!! Christ died, that's history; Christ died for me, that's salvation!

Our future as saints of God is so bright and precious. And for those who share the Gospel and lead many souls to Christ there is a special promise in **Daniel 12:3, “**

And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

”

Amen! I believe such saints will shine because of all the people in Heaven who will love and admire them for witnessing to them, without which they would have spent eternity burning in the Lake of Fire without hope (Revelation 14:11; 20:11-15; 21:8). The greatest thing you can ever do for another human being is to share the *GOOD NEWS* of Christ crucified, buried and risen with them!!!

Please don't miss out on all the future and present blessings friend of being a child of God. If you are not saved, you are a creation of God, but you are NOT God's redeemed child. Jesus sternly warned in **John 3:3b, “Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. ”** You MUST be born-again. If you're born once, you die twice; but if you're born twice, you only die once! Think about that, because it is very true. YE MUST BE BORN-AGAIN! You get born for the second time by trusting in Christ as your

personal Savior, ceasing from all human effort (works). That means you DON'T have to turn away from sinful living to be saved. If you choose to live in open sin as a Christian, then God will deal with you. God is not an absent parent. God WILL chastise and scourge His children (Hebrews 12:6-8). Living in sin always brings consequences, but Hell is not one of them for the redeemed child of God. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!!

The ultimate PROOF that a person is saved is their faith alone in Jesus Christ, nothing else! Anything that a lost person can imitate cannot be used as "proof" of salvation. Can a lost person love? Yes. Can a lost person do good works? Yes. Can a lost person live the Christian life? Yes. So none of those things can be used as evidence that someone is saved. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.**

" The Bible says that the indwelling Holy Spirit is the evidence that I am saved, and no one except ME and GOD can see that! There is absolutely no way for you or me to determine if another person is a born-again child of God, apart from a direct testimony from their own mouth concerning Jesus Christ.

Heaven is going to be so awesome! I can't wait until the Rapture, when every saint's body will be changed from mortal to immortal in the twinkling of an eye (just a fraction of a second), and we will ascend up into the air to meet Christ in the clouds (1st Corinthians 15:52-58; 1st Thessalonians 4:13-18).

What a day that will be when my Jesus I shall see,
And I look upon His face,
The One who saved me by His grace;
When He takes me by the hand,
And leads me through the Promised Land,
What a day, glorious day that will be!



[2]What A Glorious Day That Will Be!

Dear friend, this temporary earthly world will be over before we know it. I am ready to meet my Maker, are you? **Amos 4:12, " Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, *prepare to meet thy God, O Israel*."** Friend, you need GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS to be ready to meet your Maker! You see, neither you or I have any righteousness to offer God (Isaiah 64:6). You could spend your entire life doing good deeds, helping old ladies cross the street, tithe all that you own to the church, and perform every form of charity and goodness known to mankind; yet you will still split Hell wide open when you die.

The sincere unsaved religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 learned this horrifying lesson the hard way. They spent their lives preaching in Jesus' name. They spent their lives doing MANY WONDERFUL WORKS in Jesus' name. They cast our devils in Jesus' name. Yet the Lord told them to get out of His sight, disgusted with them. The Savior denied knowing them!!! Those sincere souls were all cast into the fires of Hell. Where did they go wrong? How could such sincere people who spent their lives serving Christ, and faithfully following Him as their "Lord," still end up burning in Hell for all eternity without end or rest?

They made the common fatal error of living the Christian life without being born-again! **Matthew 7:21, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*.**

"

John 6:40, "And *this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life*: and I will raise him up at the last day.

" The only way to get to Heaven is by RESTING in Jesus Christ. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.**

"

Why then do so many corrupt pastors, perverted preachers and ignoramus Bible professors falsely teach that to be saved you must "

repent and turn away from your sinful ways

"

? No such thing is taught in the Word of God. Please make sure you only use the inspired King James Bible, because all of the modern Bible revisions are horribly corrupted by Satan. Nowhere does the Bible say to repent

"OF YOUR SINS" to get to Heaven. Corrupt preachers who require you to forsake your sinning to be saved are putting the cart before the horse!

It is Christ's indwelling Holy Spirit Who turns saints away from their sins, and not men turning from their own sins to satisfy the wrath of an angry God to merit salvation! Any preaching that pressures sinners to *give up their sinning* to be saved, or to prove that they are saved, or to prove that their faith is genuine, is a perversion of God's grace!!! What you do with your sins has absolutely NO PART in God's salvation of your soul. Christ died on the cross to pay for your sins (and mine). JESUS PAID OUR DEBT, SO THERE IS NO DEBT FOR US TO PAY, NOR BURDEN FOR US TO CARRY!

Beware of perverse preachers who place the heavy burden of dealing with sin upon your shoulders oh sinner, for it is Jesus Christ Who bore the total weight of our sins!!! Salvation is about

totally relying upon Christ and what He did through Calvary's cross to pay our debt of sin. Jesus paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

God has so much in store for His redeemed children. I hope you will be there with me! Dear reader, the war has already been won! Jesus Christ has already been declared the victor. Bible prophecy is HISTORY WRITTEN IN ADVANCE!!! We already know who will win at the end of time. The book of Revelation already reveals that Satan will be the ultimate loser (Revelation 12:12). The Devil and his Antichrist and False Prophet will all be cast into the Lake of Fire (Revelation 14:11; 20:6). We are ALREADY on the winning side in Jesus Christ (Romans 8:37).

I am so glad that as a Christian I don't have to worry, fret or pray to be a winner! I AM ALREADY ON THE WINNING SIDE!!! Dear friend, once you become a born-again child of God you are forever on the winning side!!! Satan no longer can claim you as his child. Every unsaved person has the Devil as their spiritual father, whether they realize it and acknowledge him or not (Ephesians 2:1-2; John 8:44). The moment that a person receives Jesus as their Savior, they are now and forever God's child (John 1:12-13; Romans 8:15).

As a frail human being made from the dust of the earth, I sometimes get discouraged here on earth. My body gets weary and sick. My mind gets confused and frustrated. But when I get back into the Holy Bible and read the many wonderful promises of God, my heart burns with joy as I am reminded that I am already on the winning side in my blessed eternal God and Savior!!! And how wonderful it is that anytime I want I can read about it in the blessed book of Revelation. I encourage you to read a helpful book authored by [3]Pastor Max D. Younce titled, '[4]REVELATION: GOD'S FINAL WORD TO MAN.'

If you are saved friend, you have a brand new immortal body coming. You don't need to pay $140,000 for some cryonics company to freeze your body, hoping that science may one day be able to offer you eternal life? Oh brother! Who would you rather trust, man or God? I'm trusting God. When I was 13 years old I put all my trust in Jesus as my Savior, Who is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31). That is how I KNOW 100 % that I am saved and going to Heaven, because I have God's written promise on it!!! I KNOW because God does all the saving, not me. My only part in salvation is to get out of the way and REST entirely in Jesus Christ, because of what He did through Calvary's cross to pay for my sins.

Please don't miss the coming eternal party dear reader!!! Every Christian will someday attend The Marriage Supper Of The Lamb. We will eat and enjoy food and drinks in Heaven, just as the angels do. When the two angels met with Lot, they ate *a feast* the Bible says. **Genesis 19:3, "**

And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; *and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat*.

" I love that! The angels came to warn and rescue Lot before God destroyed Sodom with fire and brimstone, but first they had to enjoy eating a big feast! Those are my kind of angels!!! Yes Sir, we will enjoy eating in Heaven with the angels, and I can't wait. What fun it will be!!!

Jesus also ate and drank with His disciples in His resurrected body. Jesus prepared fish for His disciples while they were coming in from fishing. We will all eat in Heaven in our new immortal bodies!!! I wonder if we will get fat if we eat too much? That is the $64,000 question. I think not, because our resurrected bodies will be perfect and incapable of suffering disease, pain or human weaknesses. To be honest I am not sure how it will all work, but I know our God is more than amazing. If God could speak the universe into existence, with its 200,000,000,000,000,000,000 known stars so far, then I am confident that He knows what He is doing.

Someday in eternity every believer can look forward to having a new perfect body which doesn't get tired, weary or feel pain. We will be young again and in perfect health. Going bald is a form of sickness. I started losing my hair at age 25 and by 35 it was all gone!

Needing to wear glasses is a form of sickness.

I have needed to wear glasses for the past 10 years, because I am nearsighted (I cannot see details far away). I can see people at a distance, but I do not know who they are. My eyesight is gradually getting worse each year. I just had a new pair of glasses made and the eye doctor said I have 20/40 vision. That means I have to stand at 20 feet away to see what normal people with 20/20 vision can see at 40 feet away. Lately my body feels more tired, at age 54, and my stomach gurgles more with noise. Of course, I have an old neck injury which causes me chronic pain day and night. But God is good!!!

I will be glad when this life is over, and I am completely in God's merciful and loving hands. I feel so vulnerable and weak in this earthly body. 2nd Corinthians 5:8 promises that when this earthly life is over, and we are absent from the body as believers, we will be present with the Lord. What a glorious day that will be, when my Jesus I shall see!!!

Have you ever had someone ruin your day? I sure have, more times than I can remember. **John 16:22, "**

And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, *and your joy no man taketh from yo*

u.

" In eternity no one will ever rob us of our joy again!!! The Lord will protect our feelings. The world is a jungle down here on earth!!! But in Heaven, the Bible teaches that its inhabitants are like little children.

Matthew 19:14, " But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven." I read that over the past 50 years that approximately 2,000,000,000 (TWO BILLION)

human lives

have been murdered in the womb by abortion worldwide!!! How sad and horrific!!! That is Satan folks. But the good thing is that ALL of those precious infants all went to Heaven. I do not understand how this works. Since they didn't accept Jesus as their Savior, those infants must be in a different category than the saints. We know God is just and would never send anyone to Hell unless they chose to go there by wilfully rejecting Christ as Savior. We will find out, won't we?

The Bible says there will be no marriage in Heaven. That actually saddens me. There is nothing as special to me as sharing one's life together with one person. I wish I could be married in Heaven to some special woman. But from my understanding we won't be male or female in Heaven, which to me is confusing and I cannot even grasp it. In these speculative areas we are wise to keep silent where the Scripture is silent. Someone has said that B.I.B.L.E. can be expressed as an acronym meaning, ***B***ASIC ***I***NSTRUCTIONS ***B***FORE ***L***EAVING ***E***ARTH. That is so true! God doesn't tell us more than He wanted us to know, what we need to know for now, to get us through this troublesome life on earth. I often wish that the Bible were twice as thick as it is, but then it would just boggle us down. I am very thankful that God has authored a helpful Book to guide us through this life.

I know one thing, Heaven will be BETTER than earth. I will be glad just to have my neck pain taken away. I will be glad to have my natural hair back. I will be glad to get rid of these

annoying glasses. I will be glad to have a perfect body that doesn't require watching the scale all the time to maintain my weight. Sometimes I have difficulty hearing people. I am certain that in the years to come I will need a hearing aid. Getting older is no fun physically! Albeit, every day with Jesus is sweeter than the day before!!!

The Bible teaches that in fact, now we cannot understand all things. **1st Corinthians 13:12, " For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. "** That encourages me, to read that the Bible acknowledges our limited understanding of things in the present. But we have God's promise that someday we WILL UNDERSTAND all things, just as we are known by God (which means unlimited understanding when we finally arrive in Heaven). God will finally open our eyes to grasp all things.

I am 100 % confident that at that time we will fully understand why God seemed to ignore our many prayer requests. If we could see what God sees, we would never question why He responds to our prayers the way that He does. God is omniscient (knows all), but we have a very limited understanding. God can see into the minds and hearts of all estimated 8,000,000,000 human beings alive on the earth, but we can only see into our own soul. Think about that! I cannot even start to fathom God's power and greatness!!!

Thankfully we don't have to understand God to please Him, we just need to have faith in Him.

I feel like I have utterly failed in this blog in my attempt to describe how wonderful the future will be for every child of God. There are no words to describe the indescribable!!! But dear reader, the $64,000 question is will you be there? Have you received your ticket? I have mine. That ticket is Jesus! Jesus is the Door into Heaven and that Door is wide open (John 10:1, 9). If your faith is in Jesus alone, believing that He died in your place on the cross, was buried, and resurrected three days later form the dead for your justification, then you have your ticket and are ready to meet your Maker. **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

"

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/cryonics.htm
2. https://youtu.be/YtL-vS-wIV8
3. https://heritagebbc.com/library/the-book-of-revelation-gods-final-word-to-man-by-dr-max-d-younce
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/revelation_gods_final_word_to_man.pdf

---

2.10.32 Charles Spurgeon Speaks Against Lordship Salvation (2021-10-21 17:01)

1st Thessalonians 4:14, "

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

"

There is considerable debate in religious circles over whether Pastor Charles Spurgeon (1834-1892) was a true born-again Christian. Much of the criticisms hurled against Pastor Spurgeon regard sermon statements he made as a 20 year old youth. At just 19 years of age Charles Spurgeon became the pastor of the New Park Street Chapel (later renamed to the

Metropolitan Tabernacle). Spurgeon preached in that tabernacle for the next 38 years!!! [1]



Now, I concede that Pastor Spurgeon in his youth DID preach the Calvinist heresy of “

Lordship

” salvation at times. But I have also noticed that most critics just cherry-pick Spurgeon’s sermons, only taking enough to slander him.

From the research I have done, [2]it seems that Pastor Spurgeon honed his theology over the decades and had a clearer view of a free grace Gospel, than he did in his ignorant youth. I mean, how theologically perfect can a 20 year old be? I think we need to have wisdom as believers to discern between the ignorant statements made by a young naïve preacher, versus from his teachings 30 years later.

Most of Spurgeon’s heresies were preached in his early twenties.

The following sermon excerpt is from Charles Spurgeon’s sermon

titled: “

A Sermon For The Worst Man On Earth

”

(based on Luke 18:13). [Sermon #1949]

> **Looking to Christ and Not to Self**
>
> Then, dear Friends, remember, if we begin to preach to sinners that they must have a certain sense of sin and a certain measure of conviction, such teaching would turn the sinner away from God in Christ to himself. The man begins at once to say, “Have I a broken heart? Do I feel the burden of sin?” This is only another form of looking to self. Man must not look to himself to find reasons for God’s Grace.
>
> The remedy does not lie in the seat of the disease—it lies in the Physician’s hands. A sense of sin is not a claim, but a gift of that blessed Savior who is exalted on high to give repentance and remission of sins. Beware of any teaching which makes you look to yourself for help! You must, rather, cling to that doctrine which makes you

> look only to Christ! Whether you know it or not, you are a lost, ruined sinner, only fit to be cast into the flames of Hell forever. Confess this, but do not ask to be driven mad by a sense of it. Come to Jesus just as you are and do not wait for a preparation made out of your own miseries. Look to Jesus and to Him alone.
>
> If we fall into the notion that a certain sense of sin has a claim upon God, we shall be putting salvation upon other grounds than that of faith—and that would be false ground. Now, the ground of salvation is—"God so loved the world, that He gave His only-begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish but have everlasting life." A simple faith in the Lord Jesus Christ is the way of salvation! But to say, "I shall be saved because I am horribly convicted of sin and driven to desperation," is not to speak like the Gospel, but to rave out of the pride of an unbelieving heart. The Gospel is that you believe in Christ Jesus; that you get right out of yourself and depend alone on Him! Do you say, "I feel so guilty"?
>
> You are certainly guilty, whether you feel it or not! And you are far more guilty than you have any idea of. Come to Christ because you are guilty, not because you have been prepared to come by looking at your guilt! Trust nothing of your own, not even your sense of need. A man may have a sense of disease a long time before he will get healing out of it. The looking-glass of conviction reveals the spots on our face, but it cannot wash them away.
>
> You cannot fill your hands by putting them into your empty pocket and feeling how empty it is! It would be far wiser to hold them out and receive the gold which your friend so freely gives you. "God be merciful to me a sinner" is the right way to put it, but not, "God be merciful to me because I sufficiently feel my sinnership, and most fittingly bewail it."

The preceding wonderful words from Pastor Spurgeon were preached when he was 52 years old. This is 33 years later than all of the teachings he is brought into question for by the free grace Gospel crowd. I have criticized Charles Spurgeon for preaching heresy, and we should! But at the same time I am not going to write him off as an unsaved infidel on the basis of statements he made in his youth. It is clear to me (because I have done it oftentimes myself), that Spurgeon improved his theology and preaching over the decades. I heard Pastor Jack Hyles admit to us in preacher's class one evening that he was guilty of preaching heresy at times in his youth. That proves my point. Preachers aren't perfect! Behind every pulpit is a human being. I am not justifying Spurgeon's heresies from his youth. We should refute any heresy when we find it (Titus 1:10-13). But at the same time, we should be fair. I am convinced that Charles Spurgeon is in Heaven today. I think he just learned as the years passed.

The [3]personal testimony of Spurgeon is in complete agreement with most of his teaching elsewhere. I also encourage you dear friend to read Spurgeon's great work titled: '[4]ALL OF GRACE.' Specifically, please read chapter three titled: '[5]GOD JUSTIFIETH THE UNGODLY.' I am not fully endorsing Spurgeon's preaching. He was a Calvinist to some limited degree. Spurgeon believed in the Calvinist false teaching of Limited Atonement (that Christ only died for the redeemed, not everyone). So I am leery of being a big supporter of Spurgeon's preaching. Albeit, I do from time to time use some of Mr. Spurgeon's awesome quotes, like this one:

> "Repentance will not make you see Christ; but to see Christ will give you repentance. You may not make a Christ out of your repentance, but you must look for repentance to Christ. ***The Holy Ghost, by turning us to Christ, turns us from sin*****. Look away, then, from the effect to the cause, from your own repenting to the**

Lord Jesus, who is exalted on high to give repentance." [emphasis added]
—Pastor Charles Spurgeon; "All Of Grace," Chapter 11 - "[6]Alas! I Can Do Nothing"

What a great quote! That quote is helpful, because it explains the Holy Spirit's work in turning a believer away from sin, and not turning from sin as a requirement to be saved, which is false. That doesn't mean that a believer who chooses to continue living in sin is not saved, God forbid. It just means that once a person is in Christ, the indwelling Holy Spirit begins His work of sanctifying each child of God through the Word of God (John 17:17). God saves us and then the Holy Spirit changes us.

This is what it means in **2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."** Some Bible students error in interpreting this Scripture, thinking it to mean that a Christian will turn from sin, follow Christ and live a changed life. That is WRONG! Getting saved doesn't guarantee that one's life will improve, overcome addictions or turn away from sinful behavior.

All the Bible is saying in 2nd Corinthians 5:17 is that when you get saved, a whole new world is opened to you. When I got saved at age 13, the Holy Spirit immediately came to live inside my body and soul (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). I had a new found hunger to read and study the Holy Bible, that I never had before. I was like a hungry baby for the milk of God's Word (1st Peter 2:2). For the first time in my life I felt the Holy Spirit convicting me about the sins in my life. That was something new.

I remember sassing my mother, as I often did, and the Holy Spirit's voice silently saying in my soul:

"David, I don't want you talking to your mother that way any more." I did change. That had nothing to do with being saved, it was a fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). I remember one evening that my mother said to me: "You've changed!" In hindsight, my mother's words mean a lot to me. These were signs of my salvation, but not proof that I was saved. The only proof that I am saved is my faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31). Charles Spurgeon is absolutely right, it is the Spirit of Christ within that sanctifies a believer, and not the man Christ without Who justified us by faith alone.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQ25QnhSkC-Z8LHnNC-PfF-Q4Cx6i5lWO686GV3rckMehG0jOZDVqFBjU8mbn71kdY5blN4CDhFN88RZNeSgLU_fUgWz2HCODH3CC
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/03/did-pastor-charles-spurgeon-preach.html
3. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2009/08/lordship-salvation-charles-spurgeons.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/all_of_grace-charles_spurgeon.pdf
5. http://www.mountainretreatorg.net/classics/allofgrace1.html
6. http://www.mountainretreatorg.net/classics/allofgrace.html

---

2.10.33 Every Believer SHOULD (Not WILL or MUST) Live For Christ (2021-10-22 00:30)

2nd Corinthians 5:14-19,

"For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead:

***And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves , but unto him which died for them, and rose again*.**

Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we him no more.

Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

***And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ*, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;**

***To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them*; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.**

"

There is much debate in the churches today over how works relate to salvation. Some groups (like Roman Catholics) errantly teach that you MUST do good works to be saved. Other corrupt religious groups (like the Bob Jones University and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary camps) teach that you WILL do good works if you are saved. Neither of those mind-sets are Biblical. The Bible teaches that the Christian believer (such as myself) SHOULD do good works to serve Christ.

The world is full of false religiousites who do many wonderful works (Matthew 7:21-23). You cannot impress God with you works, not before or after you are saved. If you are trying to prove to God that your faith is genuine by the works that you do, then you truly HAVE NO FAITH!!! The evidence that you are saved is the gift of the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24). You cannot prove that your faith is real by doing works!!! IT IS IMPOSSIBLE!!! Faith is faith and works is works.

That is why the Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 3:2-3, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit *by the works* of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?* Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"** You don't get saved by faith and then prove your faith by works!!! That is exactly the type of thinking which the Apostle is refuting in the Epistle of Galatians!!! The Galatian churches had bought into the Devil's mindset that you get saved by faith, but then keep the law to prove that your faith is real. That is the same bastardized false gospel being preached by Bob Jones University and their corrupt graduates today!!! Paul scolded the Galatian churches for having this perverse mindset, because it is another gospel which cannot produce the new birth in Jesus Christ!

If you are saved, then you SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Calvinism, still a form of works). One day many religious people (like the accursed Bob Jones University camp) will hear the horrific words from Christ in **Matthew 7:23, "And then will I profess unto them, *I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*. "** How could these devoted followers of Christ be denied by the Lord Himself? It is because you don't get saved by living to please Jesus, you get saved by obeying God the Father. **Matthew 7:21,**

"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*. "

Pastor Marty Herron (an infidel who milks a salary at the Faith Baptist Bible College & Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa) hasn't done God's will. He is one of the bewitched fools that Paul rebuked in Galatians 3:1-3 who is trying to be made perfect by the flesh. Also, [1]Dr. Steve Pettit is trying to be made perfect in the flesh. Pettit errantly preaches that you cannot be saved by faith in an instant; but rather, you must live a sanctified life

(keeping the law)

faithfully until the end to know that you're going to Heaven. What do you think KEEPING THE LAW means? It refers to doing works to prove that your faith is real.

Every false prophet runs to James 2:18-21 in a lame attempt to justify their heresy. Friend, James plainly said that he was speaking about being justified in the sight of man, not God. Paul speaks of justification in the sight of God in Romans 4:1-6. The Apostle James said you "shew me" your faith without works, and I'll "shew ye" my faith by works. Since mankind cannot see our heart's faith, they must examine our works. Of course, just because a man has good works doesn't necessarily mean that he is a Christian, but it's a good place to start.

Have you ever met someone who did something kind or generous and you suspected that they might be a Christian? I sure have, oftentimes, and usually they turn out to be either saved or religious but lost. Cornelius in Acts chapter ten was a good man, but lost. Cornelius prayer, fasted, feared God and gave alms to the poor. Cornelius was a lost good man. Thankfully, God arranged for Cornelius to hear the Gospel and in Acts 10:43-44 he got saved. Praise God! The only sure way to KNOW if someone else is saved is by a direct testimony from their own mouth concerning Jesus Christ.

I love this precious quote from Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Getting saved (born-again) is a one time event. Nothing more is required or permitted. The life that we SHOULD live proves how much we love Jesus. The dear Savior said if we love Him we will keep His commandments (John 14:15). "

Oh, how I love Jesus!

"

Remember that song we used to sing as children in Sunday School? ...

> Oh, how I love Jesus,
> Oh, how I love Jesus,
> Oh, how I love Jesus,
> Because He first loved me.

The manner of life that we choose to live shows others how much we love Jesus, not whether or not we have faith in Him as our personal Savior. Please beware of the deadly false religion of Calvinism, which says that you WILL persevere in holiness if you are really saved. That is not what the Bible teaches. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Titus 2:11-14, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly , in this present world; Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works."**

There again we find the words “WE SHOULD” live for Christ; not WILL, not MUST, but SHOULD. If you are saved YOU SHOULD do right. WE SHOULD obey Christ and fulfill the law out of love, even though we are no longer under the power or curse of the law (Romans 3:31). What a great truth! If you keep this truth in mind dear reader you will be wise. Always keep discipleship separate from sonship. Always keep sanctification separate from justification. Always keep service separate from salvation. Always keep Christ’s Lordship separate from Him being our Savior. This is THE TRUTH!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.10.34 Beware Of Baptist Cults Preaching Another Gospel (2021-10-22 17:15)

Proverbs 14:12, “

There is *a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death*.

” Galatians 3:1-3,

“

O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

”

There is a deadly poison afflicting more than half of all Baptist churches today known as “

CALVINISM.

” These deadly doctrinal beliefs are named after an unsaved religious infidel of the faith named, John Calvin (1509-1564). In essence, Calvinism teaches that a lost sinner cannot merely accept Jesus as their Savior and KNOW that they are saved. In addition, that person must faithfully persevere to live a life of holiness and service to Christ, to prove the reality of the genuineness of their faith. Effectively, faith is errantly redefined to mean works, so if you don’t do good works as a professed Christian, you are not really saved because it is said that your faith is not real. Don’t take my word for it, [1]read for yourself what Pastor Chuck Phelps preaches. Read for yourself [2]what Dr. Steve Pettit preaches. These men are dirty Calvinists who preach *another gospel* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-8).

Now, I have been an independent fundamental Baptist since age 13 when I got gloriously saved. But I have come to learn that not all Baptists believe the same. In fact, many Baptist churches are not even born-again believers!!! Anyone who adheres to Calvinism is not saved, because they are trusting in their own works to prove that their faith is real. This is [3]exactly what the Seventh-Day Adventist cult believes and preaches.

There was a disturbing article in *Christianity Today* for September 2006 which highlighted the sad fact that Calvinism is making a big comeback...

Young, Restless, Reformed

> ***Calvinism is making a comeback—and shaking up the church.***
>
> The report cites John Piper, R.C. Sproul, R. Albert Mohler, Louie Giglio, Joshua Harris, J.I. Packer, and the Puritans as among the chief influences responsible for the upsurge in Calvinism. Piper's book "Desiring God" has sold more than 275,000 copies.
>
> The trend toward the acceptance of Calvinism is evident at leading evangelical seminaries such as Trinity Evangelical Divinity School, Gordon-Conwell Theological Seminary, and Southern Baptist Theological Seminary.
>
> SOURCE: [4]Young, Restless, Reformed; Christianity Today

[5]

The issue is bigger than most Baptists realize (or sadly care to know)...

> About 30 percent of Southern Baptist pastors consider their churches Calvinist, according to a poll last year by SBC-affiliated LifeWay Research, but a much larger number — 60 percent — are concerned "about the impact of Calvinism in our convention."
>
> Calvinism is already shaping the next generation of Southern Baptist pastors through the influence of R. Albert Mohler Jr., president of the SBC's flagship seminary in Louisville, Ky., and popular charismatic speakers like Minneapolis author John Piper and Seattle's Mark Driscoll.
>
> [6] How Calvinism Is Dividing The Southern Baptist Convention

[7]

Calvinism is very dangerous because it complicates God's simple plan of salvation. Read for yourself what Pastor John MacArthur (a proud 5-point Calvinist) says about getting saved:

> "Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and it'll cost you the same thing..."
> —Dr. John MacArthur, *Grace To You*, an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', page 93.

Whoa! Dr. John MacArthur is full of LIES! Where does the Word of God teach that salvation is not easy? It doesn't. Where does the Holy Bible say that salvation will cost us something? It doesn't. I don't hate Mr. MacArthur, quite the contrary, I admire many things about him; but his theology is corrupt regarding how to get to Heaven. Pastor MacArthur even titled his heretical book: "HARD TO BELIEVE." No Sir, it is not hard to believe, it is as easy as going through a door, and Jesus is that *Door* (John 10:9). Getting saved is as easy as drinking some water, and Jesus is the *Water of Life* (John 4:13-14). Jesus said that getting saved is as easy as eating a piece of bread, and Jesus is the *Bread of Life* (John 6:48-51).

One of my favorite Bible preachers is Pastor Ralph "

Yankee

"

Arnold, who said this:

> “Being saved is not something that you perform, it is something that He performs.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “[8]Raised For Our Justification.”

Amen and amen! Pastor Arnold is absolutely correct! Another one of my favorite Bible preachers, Pastor harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) said this:

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those ‘who make full surrender’ of all that they have to God, and who ’pay the price of full salvation’ he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him." —Dr. Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, “[9]Another Gospel”

In sharp contrast to Harry Ironside, here are some of MacArthur’s foolish unbiblical teachings from his book, “The Gospel According To Jesus” (Zondervan 1988):

> Saving faith is "unconditional surrender, a complete resignation of self and absolute submission" (page 153).
>
> "Salvation is for those who are willing to forsake everything" (page 78).
>
> "Saving faith is a commitment to leave sin and follow Jesus Christ at all costs. Jesus takes no one unwilling to come on those terms" (page 87).
>
> "Eternal life brings immediate death to self" (page 140).

Is this true? Absolutely not! John MacArthur is of the Devil and his doctrines are demonic!!! There is no way possible to reconcile the beliefs of Harry Ironside with those of John MacArthur and only a wicked person would try. MacArthur clearly teaches that no one can be saved unless they are willing to UNCONDITIONALLY SURRENDER and FORSAKE EVERYTHING. This is not what the Word of God teaches. Please Read: [10]Dr. John R. Rice Refutes Lordship Salvation.

Now let me quote to you again the great man of God, Dr. Ironside...

> "Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." —Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [11]What Is The Gospel?

Salvation is a gift, paid for by Jesus’ literal, physical, precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; 1st John 1:7; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 1:5). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33; Romans 10:3,4; 1st Corinthians 5:21); and not our own willingness to do better (Isaiah 64:6; Ephesians 2:8,9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5,6,22).

Many unsaved people are deceitfully declaring themselves Christians, therefore they are in their own feeble minds. They DENY THE POWER THEREOF as 2nd Timothy 3:5 warns. They’re ok with any type of manmade salvation which doesn’t involve a literal and miraculous God.

Salvation is a miracle! Only God can save a person (John 1:12-13). Salvation is not wrought by men, not by might, nor by power, nor by the will of man; but by God alone. Salvation is 100 % totally and completely of God!!!

This is why king David in the Bible continually referred to “

THY SALVATION.

”

Our part as admitted sinners is simply to BELIEVE on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (that He died, was buried and raised up three days later). Everything else concerning salvation is God’s department. We are the SINNERS and Jesus is the SAVIOR!

> **“More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!”** —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[12]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”
>
> **“Everything that’s hard and complicated about salvation is God’s side of it!”** —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[13]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Dear reader, please do not allow the Devil to lure you in with deceit. Calvinism is of the Devil. Any plan of salvation that complicates God’s simple plan of salvation is of the Devil. As Pastor Jack Hyles rightly said, everything that is hard and complicated about getting saved is God’s side of it, not ours. Our only part is to just BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). It is man’s inherent sinful nature that compels unsaved religious men to make God’s plan of salvation much more difficult and complicated. Men by nature feel the urge to earn their way to Heaven. Humans feel that we must pay a price, give up our sinful ways, and prove our sincerity in order to get to Heaven. That is why most people go to Hell. Jesus said that Himself in Matthew 7:13-15 and Luke 13:23-24.

Is your Baptist church a religious cult? It is if your church believes you must “repent and turn away from sinful ways” to be saved, which is exactly what Bob Jones University teaches. BJU is a deadly cult. Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and Chuck Phelps are dangerous cult leaders! All of these ungodly reprobate infidels falsely preach that to get to Heaven, people are required to faithfully live the Christian life to prove that your faith is real in God’s sight. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Michael P. Bowen teaches this wonderful truth in his helpful book titled: “

[14]I NEVER KNEW YOU.

”

When I handed them hardcopies of Michael Bowen’s classic book, I NEVER KNEW YOU, Pastor Marty Herron wickedly called me the church’s “

enemy.

”

No, Marty Herron is the enemy of the Lord Jesus Christ, who preaches an accursed false Calvinist plan of damnation!!! I am the friend of God, because I speak THE TRUTH. It is Herron and his damnable heresies that is God’s enemy. I am teaching people that it is simple, free and easy to be saved, and nothing else is required or permitted to get to Heaven. The shameful Bob Jones University camp are errantly preaching that to get to Heaven, [15]you must persevere in holy living to prove that your faith is genuine. That is a 100 % works-based plan of salvation!!! I am not the enemy, Marty Herron is THE ENEMY of Jesus Christ!

Sadly, Pastor Jeff Redlin of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) wickedly bids Godspeed to the Bob Jones University cult, for which they have much blood on their hands!!! BJU is sending out thousands of indoctrinated students, who have been sinfully taught CALVINISM instead of a free grace Gospel. THEY ARE GOD'S ENEMY!!!

I plead with you dear reader to avoid any Baptist church that teaches you must turn from sin to be saved. If you dig deeper and ask more questions to their pastor(s), you will discover that they don't believe that a new convert can KNOW 100 % that you are saved. They believe that a person's life must be watched and monitored to see if their life changes. If it doesn't, then that person is accused of having never repented of their sins, and so they are said to be lost. Dear friend, that is NOT the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

I am sick and tired of the Satanic philosophy which has crept into many Bible colleges and churches today, which says that it is a Christlike spirit to go along with heretics, and refrain from being unkind to them by calling them "false teachers," and we should just promote goodwill and God's love to everyone. No Sir, that is NOT what the inspired Word of God teaches. **Titus 1:13, "**

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth." The Bible commands us to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY!!!

When I mentioned that "

Bob Jones University is promoting corruptible seed,

" that statement made Pastor Sean Quinlan (at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam) upset at me. I wasn't even talking to him. He was eavesdropping on my private conversations with other people, playing God. So he rebuked me sharply for exposing the Devil's Bibles which BJU sells, uses and promotes!

Quinan

was offended that I called out Bob Jones University for being the cult that they are today. Quinlan is part of the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp. PCC are in bed with the devil at BJU and you never expose the devil that you're sleeping with!!! I am sick and tired of being called the **"**

enemy " (Galatians 4:16) by ungodly Baptist pastors who are okay with Calvinism, counterfeit Bible revisions and wrong repentance in our churches. Sean Quinlan needs to GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!!

Sadly, the same shameful thing can be said about Pastor Jeff Redlin of Campus Church at PCC. Redlin horribly rebuked my website ministry, false accusing me of finding the "weaknesses" of other preachers. What a coward! No, the truth is that I am exposing false teachers who preach damnable heresies which lead people into the Lake of Fire!!! I am doing what God commands me to do (REBUKING THEM SHARPLY) who preach heresy! These are not mere "weaknesses" in Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, Chuck Phelps and John MacArthur, these are damnable heresies!

Dr. John MacArthur is helping Satan lead souls into Hell by preaching another gospel of "

Lordship

" salvation. The truth is that Pastor Jeff Redlin is *not* doing his job as a preacher. Redlin is sucking down a 6-digit much undeserved salary at Campus Church for coddling thousands of PCC students, preaching lame sugar-stick sermonettes, sitting on the premises instead of

standing on the promises, A.W.O.L. from the battles of the ages!!! SHAME ON PASTOR JEFF REDLIN!!! SHAME on the PCC camp for being idle!!! Those shameful pastors refuse to do what God commands them to do, and then they add insult to injury by criticizing faithful preachers like me for getting the job done for God!!! If those rotten lazy pastors won't REBUKE THEM SHARPLY (Titus 1:10-13), well bless God, I WILL!!! God is proud of me for standing against the evildoers and the workers of iniquity (Psalms 94:16). Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin make God vomit (Revelation 3:15-16). Humbly said, the Lord is proud of me.

In God's true plan of salvation, you simply come as a guilty, needy, sinner to God and trust in His only begotten Son Who was crucified on the cross for your sins. He was buried and three days later physically resurrected from the dead. This is *THE GOSPEL*, or *GOOD NEWS*, by which we are saved if we believe it (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The very moment that you place your faith in Jesus you are saved! You CAN write down you name, date and place where you got born-again, and forever look back to it!!! [16]Evangelist Paul Washer says you cannot do this, because he errantly says you cannot know you're saved until you've proved it by the life you live! That is the heresy of Calvinism!!! More than half of all Baptist churches today are preaching this garbage, telling people that they cannot KNOW they are saved. These are dangerous religious cults, NOT New Testament churches!!! Run, avoid and expose them!!!

I beg you in Christ's stead, as an ambassador (2nd Corinthians 5:18-21), that you would run, avoid and expose any heretical Baptist church that befriends Bob Jones University!!! If I find out that a Baptist church is okay with Bob Jones University today, I will immediately expose that church as a DANGEROUS CULT, because it is!!!

[17]



[18]Hated As An Enemy For Telling The Truth

[19]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
4. https://www.christianitytoday.com/ct/2006/september/42.32.html
5. https://www.christianitytoday.com/ct/2006/september/42.32.html
6. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/how-calvinism-is-dividing-the-southern-baptist-convention_n_3399504
7. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/how-calvinism-is-dividing-the-southern-baptist-convention_n_3399504
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/raised_for_our_justification.mp3
9. another_gospel.htm
10. dr_rice_refutes.htm
11. what_is_the_gospel.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/paul_fool_washer.htm
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjUsnQB_FSDbqD2VZxs3VEZNP772NDk_uQi610iX5QROjkv917zmLSTKSjSGFp_TO_uvANu-ghB3JeIa_-XQX471TuGIGzp4XTDCUxzaHYfJgqD
18. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/hated_for_telling_the_truth.htm
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhV_5q2WQVYsaVwYm7YgQggugWHdU4VrLwi17bIAAE_yJy5Z1Vbda6u8XHVl3jHmx2oJJMtoazWHUe4bJsxDLDXSymC3Elu0tkbniisz3gliuGo

---

2.10.35 Chastening and Rewards (2021-10-23 11:38)

The following helpful information is taken from Pastor A. Ray Stanford's (1916-2012) excellent book, " [1]Personal Evangelism Handbook ."

CHAPTER III - Chastening and Rewards

Yes! Eternal life is guaranteed to all believers, but never make the mistake of thinking Christians can live as they please. They cannot. They can try, but God will not allow it.

This should be made very clear as you witness. This is very important because failure to make this clear can keep a person from wanting to trust Christ as his Saviour.

When you are saved, you become God's son, and while you have certain privileges as God's child, remember that God is now your Father and has the responsibility of taking care of you. If a person thinks a Christian could live in sin and not be punished for it, he doesn't know much of the Bible, nor does he understand the working of the Holy Spirit in the life of a Christian.

History attests to the fact that when evil is allowed to go unpunished, it multiplies and causes heartbreaking damage. Confucius created a social situation that amazed the world: Under his system there was no crime problem. Why? He punished evil and rewarded good. Confucius followed the same plan God uses in dealing with His children.

God deals with His children mainly in two ways: (1) When you respond to and obey the Lord's leading in your life, God's discipline for you will be mainly one of guidance, encouragement, and further instruction; (2) When you rebel against God's leading, He will deal with you in however strong a measure it takes for you to obey Him. People are motivated mainly by two things: love and fear. God uses each in a perfect blend that is just right for each Christian.

Proverbs 3:11, 12, "My son, despise not the chastening of the Lord; neither be weary of His correction: For whom the Lord LOVETH He correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth." This is quoted in Heb. 12:6. Notice, when God corrects you, is it because He hates you? No, but because He loves you and knows what is best for you.

Job 5:17, "Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty."

When a Christian disobeys God, he should confess it right away. "If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to for give us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness" (I John 1:9). Every time you sin, you should confess it. Every time you confess your sin, you will be forgiven.

Please notice two other things about I John 1:9:

(1) God does not guarantee restoration of fellowship on the basis of confession of sin. Fellowship with the Lord comes when a Christian disciplines his life so that he has "things in common" with the Lord.

(2) God does not guarantee restoration of damage resulting from sin on the basis of confession of sin. For instance, perhaps a Christian has gone away from things of the Lord and starts to drink, and he ruins his kidneys. If he confesses his sin, yes, the Lord will forgive him . . . but that forgiveness doesn't heal his damaged kidneys.

There is a natural result of sin as well as God's personal chastisement in your life. Galatians 6:7 says, "Be not deceived; God is not mocked; for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap." Notice that God does NOT add, "EXCEPT if he confesses it."

A Christian can do wrong things, but he cannot escape the CONSEQUENCES of doing wrong things. A person can put his hand into the fire if he wants to, but he cannot escape getting his hand burned. Some Christians want to sow wild oats all week long and then pray for CROP FAILURE at the end of the week!

One could not say how often you could commit the same sin before God would severely chasten you for it. The Lord uses His discretion in every instance. You will receive "personalized" attention. People often want to know "what God will do to them" if they do "thus and so." Hebrews 12:11 says when God chastens you it will not be pleasant: "Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby."

A disobedient child is never happy. Continued sin often brings weakness and sickness into your life. If you refuse to respond to God's dealings with you, if you refuse to discipline your life, God can even take you home earlier than He would have otherwise

(I Cor. 11:30-32).

An example of a Christian taken home by God before his time because of sin is found in I Cor. 5:1-5. This person was committing adultery with his mother (or stepmother). Verse five says this person's body was destroyed-he was taken home-but please notice that he did not lose his salvation. In I Cor. 3:15 we read, "If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved. . . ." Sin in the life of a Christian will result in a loss of his joy, power, testimony, fellowship, and reward.

The passage of Scripture, I Cor. 3:11-15, should be clearly understood by the soulwinner because it gives a good picture of what happens at the Judgment Seat of Christ for believers, and understanding this subject thoroughly will better enable you to answer questions that the lost often ask, such as: "How could God be just and fair if He lets both good people and bad people into heaven?"

Even though everyone is a sinner, and even though Christ has given complete forgiveness of all sin to all those who receive Him as Saviour, yet God still has many ways of seeing that those who truly serve Him are rewarded, and those who do not serve Him suffer loss of reward both on earth and later in heaven.

Notice, in I Cor. 3 :11, that the only foundation God recognizes is the foundation of Jesus Christ. Then, in v. 12, the Christian may build either good or bad works in his life once he is saved. In v. 13 we find that God will judge every person's work to see what was good and what was bad. Verse 14 says that those who have done good work will receive reward, but v. 15 clearly teaches that those who have not done good works will suffer loss of reward even though they will not lose their salvation.

Ephesians 2:8, 9 tells us we are saved by grace through faith, but verse ten says, "For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them." God wants His children to live a life of service to Him-not to be saved, but because they are saved.

After a person trusts Christ for salvation he should heed Romans 12:1, 2 for service, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world; but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God."

A life of service for the Lord will be richly rewarded both now and later. When you obey God's Word and let the Lord run your life, you will have love, joy, and peace in your life (Gal. 5:22). God promises, "If they obey and serve Him they shall spend their days in prosperity and their years in pleasures" (Job 36:11) . Jesus said, ". . .

I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly" (John 10:10).

If you want God to honor your life, you must serve Him. And if you DO serve the Lord, God is BOUND to honor your life. ". . . If any man serve Me, him will My Father honor" (John 12:26). The "secret" of "Christian Victory" is no more or less than obeying God. You might sometimes think disciplining your life to serve the Lord is difficult. What you want to do will often be the opposite of what God wants you to do, but the reward is great . . . and have you considered what it will cost you if you do not serve the Lord?

Job exhorts, ". . . who hath hardened himself against Him, and hath prospered?" (Job 9.4) Listen to the warning in Deut. 28:47, 48, "Because thou servedest not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things; therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and IN WANT OF ALL THINGS: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck until he have destroyed thee."

In Isaiah 30:1 God says those Christians who rebel against Him will have trouble . . . those who refuse the counsel of God in the Scriptures so that they can live their own lives of sin can expect trouble. "Woe to the rebellious children, saith the Lord, that take counsel, but not of Me; and that cover with a covering, but not of My spirit, that they may add sin to sin."

Satan will always give you the best excuses why you shouldn't obey God. But the decision as to what you will do with your life is completely up to you. As we have mentioned before, salvation is voluntary, and service is voluntary. If you do not serve the Lord, you will have no one to blame but yourself.

Perhaps you may feel you have no particular "talent" to give to the Lord. God says the greatest ABILITY in Christian work is DEPENDability. ". . . It is required in stewards that a man be found FAITHFUL" (I Cor. 4:2). It is not required that you are (1) popular, (2) wealthy,(3) successful, (4) educated, or (5) influential. God honors the believer who faithfully does his best for the Lord each day.

Notice in I Tim. 1:12 the reason that God put Paul into the ministry. It wasn't that God just "chose" him for some intangible, vague reason. Paul had proven to be a faithful servant already, and God put him into the ministry because he could be counted upon to continue being FAITHFUL.

An interesting insight God has given us into the real reasons why many people do wrong and think they can actually get away with it, even in the sight of God, is found in Ecclesiastes 8:11, "Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil." People forget that there is usually a TIME LAPSE between planting and reaping. The result of what we do is often not produced until later. (But then, when we realize the harm that has been done, it is too late to remedy the damage.) Deut. 32:35 says, "To Me belongeth vengeance, and recompense; their foot shall slide in DUE TIME...."

What you plant in your life will always come up. If you sow to the flesh, you will have nothing but heartache. Worldly p1easures are (1) trouble to get, (2) they don't satisfy when you do get them, and (3) there is great sorrow when they are lost. It has been said that the life of the world is the "life of the constantly bursting bubble."

A disciplined life for the Lord will cost you work, time, and effort. But an undisciplined life costs much more. Usually you will find it is not so much a question of KNOWING

God's will for your life as being willing to DO it.

Determine that your life is going to amount to something for the Lord, and then discipline your life to that end. Every successful business has a time-table . . . a plan of progress . . . a projection for the future. There is no room in today's world for the mediocre person. AIM FOR THE HIGHEST. Don't settle for being an "average Christian." After all, "average" is just as close to the bottom as it is to the top. Don't be ordinary. STAND UP for the Lord Jesus Christ, and serve Him with all that is within you.

Remember that happiness is not found in pleasure, money, laughter, fame, or getting what you think you want . . . but is a by-product of a Spirit-controlled, useful life for the Lord Jesus Christ. Your future is being determined by what you do TODAY. If you want to accomplish great things for the Lord in the future, you must accomplish something for the Lord today.

Even unsaved ministers, doctors, and psychiatrists know the best advice they could give a depressed and unhappy person is to help someone else-to go and be of service. This brings joy. The Lord, our Great Physician, knows that serving Him brings the highest joy possible. Instead of trying to "buck" God's plan, why not follow His advice and share in all the good things God wants to bring into your life?

God is looking all over this earth for those who are singlemindedly, sincerely wanting to serve Him, that He might exercise His mighty power in their lives. "For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew Himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward Him . . ." (II Chron. 16:9). God WANTS to do things for His children . . . but He cannot reward EVIL. When you serve Him, He will do all things for you.

Besides the contentment you will have now, as you live your life for the Lord, knowing you are truly experiencing the fullest life possible on this earth - that of being in the service of our King-our wonderful God also promises that the person who is a faithful servant here will be greatly rewarded in the kingdom of God.

While it would be wrong for the Christian to serve the Lord ONLY because he will be rewarded for it, there is nothing wrong with realizing that God has set such a HIGH VALUE upon serving Him that He does promise to reward His servants . . . and with living our lives in accordance with the standards of value that He has placed upon things.

In Hebrews 11:24-26 we find that Moses did just this. "By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; Esteeming the reproach of Christ GREATER RICHES than the treasures in Egypt; for he had respect unto the recompense OF THE REWARD.?' Moses served the Lord, motivated by the knowledge of future reward.

"For the Son of man shall come in the glory of His Father with His angels, and then He shall reward every man according to his works." (Matt. 16:27). "His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord" (Matt. 25:21).

"For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad" (II Cor. 5:10).

Make it very clear that this person is not in a judgment to determine if he will go to heaven or hell. That was determined while the person was still living on earth, on the basis of whether or not he had received Christ as his Saviour. But this is a judgment for believers only, to determine whether or not they will have rewards during the thousand-year reign of Christ on earth.

A person must build upon the foundation of the Lord Jesus Christ (I Cor. 3:11). Even the best works a person could build outside of Christ are only ”filthy rags” and could never amount to the righteousness needed for eternal life in heaven (with or without rewards).

This must constantly be emphasized to people, and especially to an audience. If you are in the position of teaching a group on this subject, you must not only make the gospel clear in their minds, but clear enough in their minds so that they know how to make it clear to someone else; and not only so, but clear enough in the minds of your group so that they not only CAN make it clear to someone else, but that they will see the IMPORTANCE of staying with the gospel to others, until it is clear to them also.

Paul was expressing this in II Timothy 2:2 when he said, “And the things that thou has heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.”

We should serve the Lord for the praise of God and not for the praise of men. It is the Lord who will reward you. Certainly men will not. “Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive OF THE LORD, whether he be bond or free” (Eph. 6:8).

Situations are bound to occur in your Christian service in which you have done something for the Lord but another Christian seems to be receiving all the credit. Don’t let it bother you. The Lord is keeping the books. YOU will be rewarded for what YOU do regardless of how people look at it on earth. “Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his OWN reward ACCORDING TO HIS OWN LABOUR” (I Cor. 3:8). “Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord” (I Cor. 15:58).

Instructions for a New Christian

Study Your Bible

“As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the Word, that ye may grow thereby” (I Peter 2:2).

A person has faith that Christ will save him when he hears the plan of salvation from the Word of God and believes it (John 5:24) . . . and a person strengthens his faith that the Lord will lead him in his Christian life as he studies God’s Word, believes God’s Word, and obeys God’s Word. “So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God” (Rom. 10:17).

The only way really to understand the Bible is to study it, and every Christian who studies his Bible will tell of the great enjoyment he has in doing so, as well as gaining much knowledge. God’s Word is power! KNOWLEDGE of God’s Word and HOW TO PRESENT His Word will give you the power necessary to be an effective soulwinner.

The Bible tells us to “Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the Word of truth” (II Timothy 2:15).

Another reason why we should study the Bible is also found in II Timothy, chapter 3, v. 16, 17, "All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is PROFITABLE for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness; That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works." Encourage the new believer to read his Bible, perhaps beginning with the Gospel of St. John.

Pray

Prayer is not some stilted, memorized speech that you make to God but conversation with your heavenly Father, who loves you very much. It should be just as natural for a Christian to talk to the Lord as it is for a little boy to talk to his Daddy. In fact, in Romans 8:15 the word "Abba," referring to our heavenly Father, is actually a very close, personal term, just like our word "Daddy" is today. Children of God can know Him intimately. There is no reason why a Christian should approach God in prayer with formal speeches. It does not show disrespect for God to address Him personally, but rather, it shows Him that we love Him deeply. Galatians 4:6 says that God Himself has sent forth the Spirit of His Son into our hearts, so that we would call our Father "Abba." God really wants us to "feel at home" when we talk things over with Him.

God invites us to talk to Him, "Call unto Me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not" (Jer. 3:3).

One of the wonderful things about prayer is that the Lord will never turn a deaf ear to you: He is always interested in what affects you. I Peter 5:7, "Casting all your care upon Him; for He careth for you." Encourage the new believer to pray often every day.

Meet Together With Other Christians

Your love for the Lord, for Christians, and for the unsaved will be greatly increased as you meet with believers and have fellowship with them. The New Testament believers gathered together often for prayer, Bible study, and to encourage one another in their witnessing and comfort one another in their testings.

"And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them . . ." (Acts 14:27).

"Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching" (Heb.10:25).

Also see Acts 15 :4; Acts 20:7; Acts 21:18-20; and Galatians 6:1, 2.

It is the rare person who can withstand the pressures of his friends. If your friends are not those who know the Lord and take a stand in serving Him, they will constantly pull you down. It is of utmost importance to make your friends the kind of Christian you aspire to be.

Some of the most precious times in the lives of Christians have been spent in the prayer meetings of churches where believers gathered together to share their needs and help one another through the encouragement of testimonies and the power of earnest, intercessory prayer. Encourage the new believer to attend a good, Bible-believing and teaching church.

Tell Others How To Be Saved

A person who has just trusted Christ is often radiantly happy about experiencing the love of God. This glowing "first love" is best nurtured by telling others that God also loves them, and explaining how they, too, can be saved. A newly-saved person

usually will readily see the need for his friends to trust Christ as their Saviour and will be eager to witness.

While endless preparation can go into learning how to witness most effectively, never leave a new Christian thinking witnessing should be done only by pastors and Bible college graduates. It is the responsibility of every Christian.

"But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak, not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts" (I Thess. 2:4).

It is such a privilege for us . . . that God would actually put US in trust with His wonderful gospel message! It is not only a privilege in the sense that we can exercise it or not at our own choosing, but once we have the Holy Spirit living in us (as all Christians do), He works in us and gives us a desire to witness for Him that is all but impossible to ignore.

"Then I said, I will not make mention of Him, not speak any more in His Name. But His Word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I COULD NOT STAY" (Jeremiah 20:9).

God says that all those who have been reconciled to Him -those who have been given a righteousness through trusting Christ as their Saviour-are His AMBASSADORS.

"And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to Himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to US the ministry of reconciliation; To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto Himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto US the word of reconciliation. Now then WE ARE AMBASSADORS FOR CHRIST, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God" (II Cor. 5:18-20).

Any person who understands enough of the plan of salvation to receive Christ as his Saviour knows enough to tell others what happened to him and how they also may be saved. Often, even after you know the Bible very well, the most effective witness you could give would be your own testimony with a few, simple, salvation verses. Encourage the new believer to be a witness for the Lord.

Give the new Christian some literature that is clear on salvation. Chapter 22 of this book recommends literature of interest to the soulwinner and to the new Christian as well. A very effective tract, which has a distribution of over three million, "Am I Going to Heaven?" is pictured in Chapter Five. This tract is about salvation and is very good to leave with a new Christian.

The Holy Spirit indwells every believer and will guide the Christian in all facets of his life in Christ. Your example and testimony before the new Christian, as the one who led him to the Lord, will no doubt influence him very greatly, especially at first. As you pray for him, pray also for your self, that you will always be the proper influence.

As you see your child in the faith endeavoring to serve the Lord, you should encourage him to be water baptized as a testimony to others that not only is he saved, but also he now wants the Lord to use his life for His glory (Romans 6:4). (See Chapter Nine for coverage of the false teaching that man must be water baptized for salvation.)

MEMORY VERSES FOR CHAPTER THREE

Proverbs 3:11, 12

* 1 John 1: 9

* I Corinthians 5:5

* I Corinthians 3:15

* I Corinthians 11:30

* Ephesians 2:10

* Romans 12:1, 2

* Galatians 5:22, 23

Job 36:11

* I Corinthians 4:2

* II Corinthians 5:10

* I Corinthians 3:11

I Corinthians 15:58

I Corinthians 3:8

I Peter 2:2

* Romans 10:17

I Peter 5:7

Hebrews 10:25

* Hebrews 12:6, 11

* I Thessalonians 2:4

END OF CHAPTER

Wow, what great Bible teaching. I thank God for Pastor Stanford. I just read a great quote from Pastor Jack Hyles, another great soulwinning pastor:

> “Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “Conversion And Salvation” (chapter 3) from his book: “[2]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”

Thank God for Pastor Ray Stanford’s testimony and legacy as a fervent soulwinner!

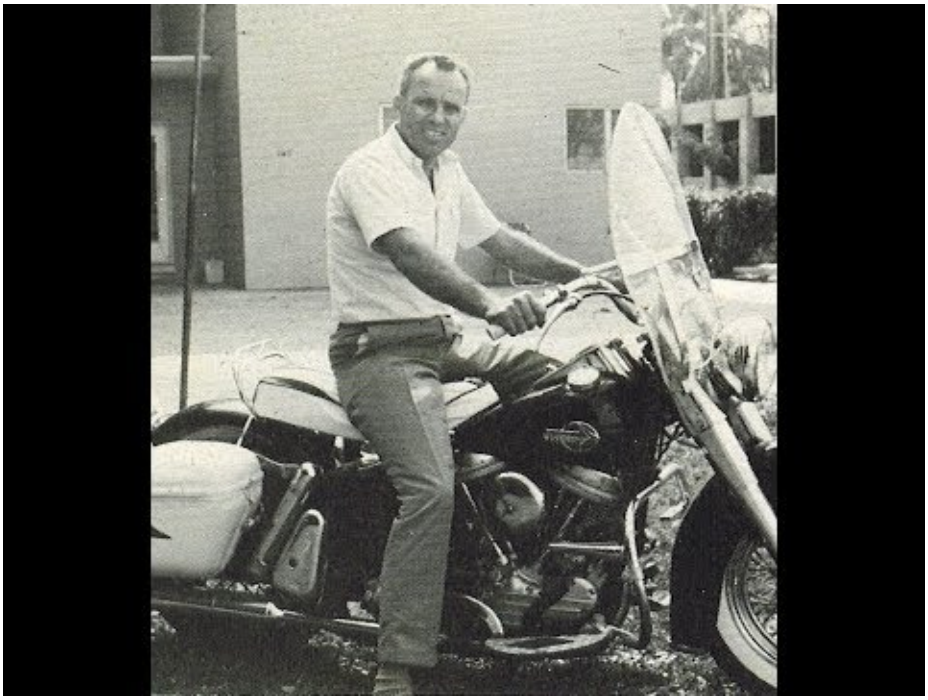

1. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pebook.html
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm

---

2.10.36 Bob Jones University: Home Of The Whopper! (2021-10-26 13:29)

2nd Peter 2:1, "

But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

"

I was driving today and saw a Burger King along the way, with the sign: "Home Of The Whopper!" I was immediately reminded of Bob Jones University (BJU), because of the whopper lies they tell! Bob Jones is a cesspool of lying infidels and false teachers!!!

BJU tells whoppers! They tell many lies. What lies? I'm glad you asked my non-feathered friend. First of all, BJU lies about the Word of God on multiple levels. They lie that we don't have an inspired Bible today. According to BJU, only the original autographs were inspired by God, so [1]they foolishly say that only the originals are without error and perfect.

Bob Jones University (BJU) also tells the bigger whopper lie that God preserved His inspired Words in all available extant Scriptures. Although I don't agree with all of Pastor Peter S. Ruckman's (1921-2016) teachings, [2]he hit a 100 % bullseye in exposing Bob Jones University as the Alexandrian cult!!! Dr. Ruckman had an earned Bachelor's, Master's and Doctorate's degree from BJU. But Pastor Ruckman courageously turned against his own college, because they started pulling on the same rope as the Devil, when they began to support umpteen corrupt Bible revisions.

Folks, God only authored ONE BOOK, not hundreds! We literally now have HUNDREDS of English Bible revisions!!! 1st Corinthians 14:33 says that God is not the author of confusion, the Devil is! **Acts 19:32, “**

Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

” That verse well describes the insanity of today’s abundance of confusing Bible versions for sale. I love what Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said:

> “Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers.” — “THE TABERNACLE,” Pg. 101

Bob Jones University is the Home Of The Whopper!!! They tell the BIG LIES!!! They lie by denying the inspiration of the King James Bible. They lie by denying that we have an incorruptible perfect Bible today. They lie, they lie, they lie!

BJU also tells the big whopper of a lie that you must repent and turn away from your sinful ways to get to Heaven. No such command is found in the King James Bible. I triple-dog dare you dear reader to show me one verse in the King James Bible that teaches that you must forsake your sinful living to get to Heaven, or to prove that your faith is genuine. And don’t reveal your ignorance by showing me the Epistle of James, because James plainly said “shew me” thy faith, and “I will shew you” my faith by works. James was speaking about being justified in THE SIGHT OF MEN, not God. In Romans 4:1-7 the Apostle Paul plainly teaches that we are justified by faith alone in THE SIGHT OF GOD.

Bob Jones University is the Home Of The Whopper!!! [3]Dr. Steve Pettit is the biggest liar of them all, preaching hardcore Calvinism!!! Calvinism is NOT the Gospel of free grace, it is a 100 % works-based plan of damnation, not salvation. BJU tells one whopper lie after another! They are wrong on the Holy Bible, so they are wrong on doctrine too! Since BJU uses corrupt texts, they have been corrupted doctrinally. The popular modern phenomena called “Lordship” salvation is nothing more than Calvinism repackaged.

BJU are lying about what the true meaning of repentance is, which means they are lying about God’s plan of salvation. The Bible meaning of “repent” is simply, “a change of mind.” To *repent* means to lay aside your WRONG THOUGHTS which have been hindering you from trusting in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. So the man who BELIEVES the Gospel (the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen) has repented! BJU errantly perverts the Word of God, claiming that repentance means to forsake your sinful lifestyle for the rest of your life on earth, or else you won’t go to Heaven. That is stinking Calvinism!!!

Dear friend, the Bible says that a poor man is better than a liar in **Proverbs 19:22, “**

The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

” Today’s fat-cat Bible colleges have become parasitical problems across the nation, bleeding the churches dry of youth and resources, leaving them thin and weak. Bible colleges don’t build churches, they infiltrate, corrupt and destroy them, just like BJU did to the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Pastor Marty Herron shamefully ruined Harvest, running it into the ground with dozens of Devil’s Bibles and the damnable curse of

“

Lordship

”

salvation. Mr. Herron belongs in prison!!!

Today, Pastor Gary Walton is no better, another hater of THE TRUTH, still bidding Godspeed to the Home Of The Whopper at Bob Jones University, which makes him and Harvest Baptist Church partakers of their evil deeds, damning men’s souls to Hell forever with a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Ladies and gentlemen, you DON’T have to forsake your sinning to be saved, you simply need to come to God as a needy guilty sinner and claim the free gift of eternal life and forgiveness of sins through faith alone in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The whole reason that Christ died in your place on the cross was so that you WOULDN’T have to! That includes not burning in Hell, and not having to give up sinning to get to Heaven. No one can stop sinning, nor does God expect that anyone try, not to be saved.

And may I say, that makes Pensacola Christian College (PCC) the “Home Of The Whopper Jr.,” because they shamefully bid Godspeed to the hellish Bob Jones University camp. **2nd John 1:11b, “...For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”** Shame on Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church and PCC.

Pilgrim’s Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) made this wonderful statement:

> “One day as I was passing into the field…this sentence fell upon my soul. Thy righteousness is in heaven. And…I saw with the eyes of my soul Jesus Christ at God’s right hand; there, I say, was my righteousness; so that wherever I was, or whatever I was doing, God could not say of me, he [lacks] my righteousness, for that was just before him. **I also saw, moreover, that it was not my good frame of heart that made my righteousness better, nor yet my bad frame that made my righteousness worse, *for my righteousness was Jesus Christ himself*,** ’The same yesterday, today, and forever (Hebrews 13:8).”’ [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Did you read that friend? Turning away from your sinful ways is NOT a part of getting saved. Getting saved is all about you admitting to God that you are a guilty sinner in need of a Savior, and putting your trust in God’s only begotten Son, Jesus, the Christ (John 20:31). That’s it!

So please dear reader, if you want a Whopper, go to Burger King and not Bob Jones University, because the WHOPPERS at BJU will send you to Hell to burn for all eternity!!!



The Theological Liars At Bob Jones University

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhpOqwUsBlnycDgyASYT-lbJgwE2zfb12bleBz2_X3n151DZG5BvE4t1ChapVxdqG46D-lcRicmj1DAYlX-M3mJMq6_vn_QGNqABe5B8HWofoal

---

2.10.37 What Is A Fundamentalist? (2021-10-30 23:48)

[1] 

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

3800

(Chapter 15 from the excellent book, Jack Hyles Speaks On Biblical Separation)

The term "fundamentalist" is a relative one, like "conservative" or "liberal." As it applies to organizations and denominations, "fundamentalists" would define those who hold to original doctrines and convictions and standards of a movement. This means that at the beginning of a movement all of its adherents would be fundamentalists. However, movements change. Denominations change. As they do, those who hold to the original doctrines and convictions fight for their preservation and for the return of the movement to its fundamentals. History tells us that these attempts have failed. Finally realizing that their hopes are futile, a group will pull out of the original movement or denomination and organize another according to the original dogma, standards and convictions of the apostate group. When this happens, the new group can be labeled "fundamentalists." Hence, to be a fundamental Methodist would not be the same thing as to be a fundamental Presbyterian. To be a fundamental Baptist would not be the same thing as to be a fundamental Episcopalian. The important thing to note here is that the term "fundamentalist" is one that has been given to those who pull out and return to the original intents, purposes and doctrine of the group that they feel has gone liberal.

There are some Methodists who feel that the mainline Methodist denomination have departed from the position of its founding fathers. These may be called fundamental Methodists. The same thing is true with the Presbyterian denomination. The American Baptist Convention, Southern Baptist Convention and other groups such as the General Association of Regular Baptists, the Baptist Bible Fellowship, World Bible Fellowship, the Conservative Baptist Fellowship, Bible Presbyterians, Wesleyan Methodists and the Southwide Baptist Fellowship might be included in this category. If and when any of these organizations or movements shows signs of decay, there will be those who will withdraw and go back to what they believe are the original doctrines, purposes and convictions of the mother group. Then they will become fundamentalists also. This means that the term "fundamentalist" usually defines a movement rather than a position.

It is rather popular to define the term "fundamentalist" as one who believes the fundamentals; for example, one who believes the verbal inspiration of the Bible, the deity of Christ, the virgin birth, the vicarious death, the bodily resurrection and the second coming. Now, to be sure, such a one believes the fundamentals, but the term "fundamentalist" probably should not be ascribed to him if he is still a member of an apostate denomination. The term "fundamentalist" is given not to those who simply believe the aforementioned fundamentals but to those who have separated themselves from those who do not. This brings the doctrine of separation into focus as a vital and necessary part of being a fundamentalist.

This author, for example, could not call a member of the American Baptist Convention who believes the verbal inspiration, the deity of Christ, virgin birth, the vicarious death, the bodily resurrection and the second coming of Christ a fundamentalist, nor could he call a Southern Baptist who believes the fundamental doctrines a fundamentalist. I certainly feel kindly toward men who believe these doctrines who are still in their denominations. I admire their stand and appreciate their fight for the Bible. I am pleased with their evangelistic zeal, and I gladly call them Christian brothers, but in no way could I associate the term "fundamentalist" with them, and I could not do so until they severed their yoke with the movement which is departing from the faith. If just believing the verbal inspiration of the Bible, the deity of Christ, the virgin birth, the vicarious death, the bodily resurrection and the second coming of Christ makes one a fundamentalist, then many who are yoked up with apostate denominations would be classified as fundamentalists.

There are several interesting things about the Old Testament law of separation for Israel:

1. **They were not allowed to sow different seeds together.** Deuteronomy 22:9, "Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled."
2. **They were not allowed to plow with an ox and an ass in the same yoke.** Deuteronomy 22:10, "Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together."
3. **They were not allowed to wear a garment with different materials such as wool and linen in the same garment.** Deuteronomy 22:11, "Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together."

In the Bible, seed is a type of the Word of God. **Psalm 126:6, "He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him." Luke 8:11, "Now the parable is this: The seed is the Word of God."** The spiritual teaching is that we should not mix the Bible with other seed. The Bible is not one of God's books, it is THE Word of God! There is a special judgment on those who add to the seed. **Revelation 22:18, "For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book."**

A garment in the Bible is a type of salvation. Adam and Eve, as soon as they had sinned, tried to cover their nakedness. **Genesis 3:7, "And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons."** Their own efforts failed, and God covered their nakedness with the skins taken from a slain animal. **Genesis 3:21, "Unto Adam also and to his wife did the Lord God make coats of skins, and clothed them."** The Apostle John reminds us that the linen garments worn by the redeemed are symbolic of righteousness. **Revelation 19:8, "And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints."**

This means that it is an abomination when anyone adds anything to salvation apart from faith in the finished work of Calvary. It is not salvation by faith plus baptism, it is not salvation by faith plus communion, it is not salvation by faith plus confirmation, it is not salvation by faith plus the sacraments, it is not salvation by faith plus good works. This is mixing material in the garment of salvation. The song writer put it well when he said, "I gave Him my old tattered garments; He gave me a robe of pure white." The robe of salvation is made by God Himself and is given to all who realize their sinful condition, who realize they are under the condemnation of God, who believe that Jesus has paid the penalty for their sins and by faith receive Christ as Saviour and His payment on the cross as full payment for sin.

Now we come to the yoking of an ox and an ass together. An ox in the Bible is symbolic of the man of God. **Deuteronomy 25:4, "Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn." I Timothy 5:17, 18, "Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine. For the Scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer is worthy of his reward."** In I Timothy 5:17, the word "elder" is a synonym for "pastor" or "man of God," which means that the man of God should not be muzzled. Hence,

the ox is symbolic of God's man. **I Corinthians 9:9, "For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?"**

Just as the ox is symbolic of God's man, the ass is symbolic of false prophets and apostates. God is saying to us that just as He does not want His Word diluted, and just as He does not want His plan of salvation diluted, He does not want the testimony of His servants diluted by their being in a yoke with unbelievers. **II Corinthians 6:14-18, "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? and what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? and what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, and will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be My sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty."**

You will notice in verse 14 that a believer is not to be yoked up with an unbeliever. Righteousness is not to be yoked with unrighteousness, and light is not to be yoked with darkness. In verse 15 you will notice that we are not to yoke a believer with an infidel. In verse 16 we are forbidden to yoke the temple of God with idols. In verse 17 we are admonished to come out from among them. (This takes us back to the origin of the term "fundamentalist.") God does not want His people yoked up with unbelievers. **II Chronicles 19:2, "And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."** Notice God's attitude toward His man being in the same yoke with those who are not God's people. When we do such a thing, we ourselves become enemies of God. **James 4:4, "Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God."**

The Apostle Paul admonishes us that we are not to fellowship with darkness. **Ephesians 5:11, "And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them."** We are taught in Psalm 1 that we should not walk in the counsel of the ungodly nor stand in the way of sinners nor sit in the seat of the scornful. **Psalm 1:1-3, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in His law doth he meditate day and night. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper."** God teaches us very plainly that we are not to intermarry with unbelievers. Marriage is a yoke. When a Christian marries an unsaved person, he disobeys the command of God; he yokes a believer with an unbeliever; he yokes righteousness with unrighteousness; he yokes light with darkness.

In the day of Nehemiah when Jewish men married unsaved women, Nehemiah rebuked them. **Nehemiah 13:23-27, "In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab: And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people. And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of**

them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves. Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin. Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?"

The downfall of Solomon was in marrying heathen women. **I Kings 11:4-8, "For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as was the heart of David his father. For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. And Solomon did evil in the sight of the Lord, and went not fully after the Lord, as did David his father. Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon. And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods."** Not only does this passage show Solomon's downfall, but it shows how it happened. He married wives who worshipped heathen gods. Because of this, his heart was turned away from his own God, and he even built heathen places of worship. How tragic for a man who was so wise to be so foolish!

In **Genesis 4:25, 26,** we are told of the birth of Seth. **"And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name Seth: For God, said she, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew. And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the Lord."** Seth was a Christian man whom God gave to Eve and whose seed would replace the seed of Abel, who was killed by Cain. Seth had a son whose name was Enos, who also called upon the name of the Lord. However, Seth's descendants began to intermarry with unsaved people. This led to wicked practices and finally to the judgment upon the earth by the flood. Basically this tragic judgment came because of God's people intermarrying with those who were not God's people.

Genesis 6:1-7, "And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, that the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose. And the Lord said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown. And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. And it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. And the Lord said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth Me that I have made them."

Lest some believer become carried away with a misguided zeal, God plainly instructs the Christian who is ALREADY married to one not a Christian not to break his vows and not to leave the unbelieving mate. **I Corinthians 7:10-16, "And unto the married I command,**

yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband: But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife. But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away. And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him. For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy. But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us to peace. For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save thy husband? or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife?" After the marriage is made, it is too late to prevent tragedy. The best thing to do is stay with the unsaved mate and live the kind of life that perhaps can atone for the sin of the marriage.

The Apostle Paul teaches us that widows may marry, but they can marry only Christian men. **I Corinthians 7:39, "The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord."** Notice the words, "ONLY IN THE LORD." In other words, when a woman's husband is dead, she has a right to marry, but only in the Lord.

This yoke, however, pertains to more than marriage. A man of God should not yoke up with unbelievers in a ministerial association. He should not yoke up with unbelievers in a united evangelistic crusade. He should not yoke up with unbelievers in an Easter sunrise service, a Thanksgiving service or a Good Friday service. A man of God should not preach under the sponsorship of unbelievers. Immediately critics would say, "Well, I have heard that you have preached in taverns." Yes, you heard correctly. I have preached in taverns, and there are conditions under which this is acceptable. Suppose, for example, that I get a letter from the local tavern keeper and he says, "Reverend, I would like for you to come and bring a Bible message to my customers at 3:00 on Good Friday." So, at 3:00, I enter the tavern. The tavern keeper calls the people to attention and introduces me. He says, "Ladies and gentlemen, I have Reverend Hyles to speak for us today. He is Pastor of First Baptist Church, and I have asked him to come and bring a Good Friday message. I am happy to present to you Reverend Hyles." If under those conditions I speak, I am appearing in a yoke with the tavern keeper. He and I are sponsoring the service. We are working together in the same yoke.

Now suppose I go to the same tavern some day and walk in and start preaching. I am not invited, and I warn the people against the sins of liquor and strong drink. The tavern keeper does not stop me, and I continue to preach. Everybody there knows I was not invited by the bartender or the owner. Everyone knows I came on my own. I was not sponsored by the wicked liquor traffic. I am there to oppose his business; I am there on my own; he did not know I was coming, and he did not invite me.

The Bible has more bad things to say about false teachers than about tavern keepers and bartenders. For that matter, the Bible has more to say about false teachers than it does about strong drink. If an unbelieving pastor invites me to speak for him and I accept, I am being sponsored by him, and he and I are in the same yoke in holding a service. This is unscriptural and something that is an abomination to God.

The argument is advanced, "But think how much good you could do if you preached in liberal churches." It is best to let God decide how much good can be done. He has already

decided this and on the basis of how much good can be done He has given us His commandments. Wise Christians will obey and trust the eternal judgment of an omniscient God rather then the reasoning of finite human minds.

Satan has always wanted to dilute the message of God through the unequal yoke. He asked his liberal prophets to extend a hand to the fundamental prophet so that they might work under the same yoke. The fundamentalists in general refused his offers, but the Devil was not through. If he could not get the fundamentalists to join hands with the liberals, he called in another to join hands with the liberal and to offer his hand to the fundamentalist. This other was the neo-orthodox which means, "new orthodoxy." This is the one who believes wrong but talks right. He talks about an inspired Bible, but he does not mean a verbally inspired Bible. He talks about a Heaven but not the one of the Bible. He talks about a hell that has no fire. He is liberal in his heart but is deceitful with his mouth. He joins hands with the liberal and then extends his hand to the fundamentalist. All the time Satan is trying to get the fundamentalist in the same camp with the liberal.

For the most part, however, this failed. The fundamentalist refused to join hands with the neo-orthodox, but Satan was not through. He then brought someone else into view. We call him the neo-evangelical. He is the one who believes right but talks wrong. He is probably saved, believes the verbal inspiration and other fundamentals of the faith, but he is not willing to bear the reproach of Christ and the stigma of separation, so he joins hands with the neo-orthodox who has already joined hands with the liberal. He then offers his hand to the fundamentalist. Satan knows that if the fundamentalist can join hands with the neo-evangelical who has joined hands with the neo-orthodox who had joined hands with the liberal, then he will have the fundamentalist and the liberal in the same camp. How shrewd he is!

However, in most instances, he failed again. The fundamentalist refused the enticement of the neo-evangelical, but Satan is not finished yet. He must find a link that will join the fundamentalist with the liberal. Sad to say, he found that link. He placed a politician between those who joined hands with the neo-evangelical. He then offered his hand to the fundamentalist and gullibly the fundamentalist accepted! Now the fundamentalist joins hands with the politician who joins hands with the neo-evangelical who has joined hands with the neo-orthodox who has joined hands with the liberal, and we find fundamentalists, liberals, new-evangelicals and neo-orthodox joining together in the same yoke in order to get better men in office. Now we have Baptist preachers, Catholic preachers, liberal preachers and even cultists joining together in a common cause.

"But," cries someone, "this is not a religious endeavor. This is a secular endeavor." The truth is, however, that everything is sacred to the man of God. It is also true that the more we are around evil and evildoers, the less sinful sin becomes. These false teachers are usually likable people, and once we learn to like them, their doctrine will not be quite so bad.

Another tragedy is what this yoke does to the following generations. When Balaam was asked to come to Moab, he refused to go. Later on he went and with him he carried the purity of the faith. He had broken down the wall between the heathen and God’s people. It wasn’t long until their children intermarried and God’s people were polluted through and through.

When Ahab was king of Israel (the northern kingdom), he had a wicked wife named Jezebel with whom he led the nation astray. The southern kingdom, however, was ruled by a good,

godly man named Jehoshaphat. One day Ahab invited Jehoshaphat to enter into a nonreligious yoke with him. There was a parcel of land that was a very coveted possession that once belonged to Israel. Ahab suggested to Jehoshaphat that the two of them join together to take Ramoth in Gilead back from the heathen. Now this was a secular endeavor. When they got together, Jehoshaphat's son, Jehoram, happened to meet Ahab's daughter, Athaliah. They fell in love and were married. So he took the daughter of Jezebel, who was a "little Jezebel," back to the southern kingdom. Soon she polluted the southern kingdom just like her wicked mother, Jezebel, had polluted the northern kingdom. This would not have happened if Ahab and Jehoshaphat had not entered into the same yoke. The problem here is that our children should not be exposed to heathen young people less they meet them, court them, love them and marry them. The Christian young man will just as likely want to date an unchristian young lady whom he meets at a political meeting as much as he would one whom he meets at a united Thanksgiving service.

When God's people returned from Babylonian captivity to rebuild the wall and the temple at Jerusalem, enemies tried to thwart and hinder their work. They used many methods such as hatred, slander, ridicule, etc. Included in those methods was an offer to unite in the work. "Let us build with you," they said, but God's people refused to yoke up with them in this secular endeavor. Rebuilding the wall around the city was not a spiritual work but a secular one.

One never catches good health. If someone has hepatitis, he is not asked to get near someone who doesn't have hepatitis in order that the healthy person may cure the diseased. You don't cure mononucleosis by having someone with good health breathe on him. One hepatitis plus one non-hepatitis equals two hepatitis. One mononucleosis plus one non-mononucleosis equals two mononucleosis. You don't fall upward. No one falls and stumbles on the ceiling. The law of gravity is a downward pull. God's people cannot associate with the unbelieving, Christ-rejecting world without being adversely influenced and finally contaminated. This is why people who are in denominations which have gone liberal should withdraw and become fundamentalists. It is not believing right within the movement that makes one a fundamentalist; it is the withdrawal FROM the movement and returning to the original dogma, practices and convictions of the apostate group that gives one the title of fundamentalist. The basic difference is the degree of importance that one places on the doctrine of separation.

When I was a high school student, I attended the W. H. Adamson High School in Dallas, Texas. I once had a date with a girl who attended Woodrow Wilson High School in Dallas. Everything was fine until there was a football game between our two schools! We agreed that during the first half of the game we would sit on the side of the field where the Adamson High School student body and fans sat; then for the last half, we would go across the field and sit with the student body and fans from Woodrow Wilson. For the first half all was well. I cheered loudly and courageously However, the last half posed a problem. The first time one of the players from my school made a good gain, I stood and screamed at the top of my voice. Then suddenly I realized I was the only one cheering ! The next time Adamson made a good play I remained seated and cheered softly. The next time I simply waved my hand in the air. The next time I silently said, "Rah, Rah!" I still believed in Adamson High School; I was still a student at Adamson High School, but my voice became silent, my testimony became nullified, and I would have not been classed as a loyal adherent to W. H. Adamson High School.

When the believer for any purpose sits side by side with the unbeliever, he will find his cheering for Jesus gets a bit quieter, his zeal is lessened, and soon his testimony will be silenced!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/pastor_jack_hyles.htm

---

2.11 November

2.11.1 Lessons From The Foolishness Of Eve (2021-11-01 02:28)

Genesis 3:1-6, "Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. *And when the woman saw* that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat."

There are so many helpful and practical lessons which can be learned from the Old Testament book of Genesis. I absolutely love the book of Genesis. I encourage your dear friend to [1]listen to the entire book of Genesis as read by Alexander Scourby (1913-1985). You can hear the entire book of Genesis in just 3:29 hours. Wow, that is so awesome!!!

The true story of the serpent (Satan according to Revelation 20:2) beguiling Eve in the paradisiacal Garden of Eden is an astounding account. The Bible teaches that Eve was deceived, not Adam:

> **1st Timothy 2:11-15, "*Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection*. But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence. For Adam was first formed, then Eve. And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression. Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety."**

In the preceding Scriptures passage, the Bible gives two reasons why women are to submit to their own husbands, remain silent regarding church matters, not teach men in the church and not usurp (take control of) authority over men: *1) Adam was made first, then Eve; 2) Eve was deceived, not Adam.* The entire purpose for which women were created is to be a HELP MEET for their own husband (Genesis 2:18). So many women fail to understand this biblical truth. The whole idea of career women is against the Scripture. The Holy Bible says that women who forfeit marriage and motherhood are TURNED ASIDE AFTER SATAN (1st Timothy 5:14-15). God's intended purpose for every young woman is to get married, bear children, guide the home and stay out of trouble! This is not just the old-fashioned way, it is the right way and God's way.

> [2]Secular World Admits That The Most Miserable People Are Career Women With No Husband Or Kids!!!

I see at least TWO DOZEN truths taught in Genesis 3:1-6. The preceding is a big one! God created Eve to be Adam's *help meet*. Literally, Eve was made from one of Adam's ribs, taken from the man, to be his servant and best buddy for life, faithfully standing by her man! If you have a problem with the concept ladies of being a SERVANT to a man, you are not right with God. Not even close! A godly woman desires to be a servant to her own husband. When a woman files for divorce, she is declaring herself liberated, committing an act of rebellion against her own husband and usurping control. This is not a servant's heart! I believe divorce is always a horrible sin. **Proverbs 13:10, " Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom. "**

Another truth that we glean from Genesis 3:1-6 is that the Devil (the old serpent) is very subtle. The Devil is much craftier and smarter than either you or me friend. As humans we only have a certain amount of time here on earth. The average human lifespan is 70 years of age. Satan also knows that his time on earth is limited, but his reign of terror has spanned millenniums, whereas generations of humans come and go. This gives the Devil an advantage over mankind. It is commonly said that those who fail to study history are doomed to repeat the past. 'Tis very true! The Devil has been around for a very long time, before time even existed in fact. God created time for humanity, so that He could share His plans with us and give us an expected end, something to look forward to in the future. Without time there could be no past, present or future! Think about that.

Another important truth that we see in Genesis 3:1-6 is that Eve was beguiled (deceived) by the Devil. But please notice how clever the serpent was. The serpent didn't come right our and ask Eve to sin. No, that would have been too obvious. Since Adam and Eve had been commanded by God to obey His Word, the serpent began by changing what God had actually said. If you compare what God actually said in Genesis 2:16-17 and then look at what the serpent changed it to in Genesis 3:1, you will notice that the serpent turned God's commandment into a question:

> **Genesis 2:16-17, "**
>
> **And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, *Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat*:**
>
> **But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.**
>
> **"**
>
> **Genesis 3:1, " Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, *Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?***
>
> **"**

Never put a question mark where God has placed a period. God told Adam and Eve that they COULD freely eat of all the trees in the garden, except one (the Tree of Knowledge). But the serpent lied by saying that God told them NOT to eat of all the trees! The serpent was magnifying Eve's restrictions, instead of her privilege's. How true that is! Teenagers so often focus on the seemingly restrictive rules set by parents, pastors and teachers that are intended to protect them. But the truth is that without those seemingly dreadful rules, many teenagers would destroy their lives or end up in a world of hurt and misery!

Rules are our friend, not our enemy. The laws designed by legislatures and enforced by the courts are in most cases for our own protection and well being. **Romans 13:3-4, " *For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil*. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the**

power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: For he is the minister of God to thee for good. *But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil*.

" A minister is a servant. Judges (or magistrates) are the ministers (servants) of

God, executing law and order in society. Law abiding citizens have nothing to fear! **Proverbs 28:1, "The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion."**

Another important lesson to be gleaned from Genesis 3:1-6 is Eve's attitude that got her into trouble. When the serpent tempted her to eat the forbidden fruit, she started to look for excuses to justify what she had already decided to do. Eve made three excuses:

1. **And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food,**
2. **and that it was pleasant to the eyes,**
3. **and a tree to be desired to make one wise,**

...she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat."

I found the following article several years ago, which I never forgot...

Why People Do the Things They Do

> **Genesis 3:6, "And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat."**



If you ask people why they do the things they do in life, they will give you sensible sounding reasons which seem logical to explain their decisions. We like to believe that we exercise sound judgment, especially in the important decisions of our lives.

However, I think that this is rarely true. I think that standard operating procedure for human decision making is to do what feels right to you at the time, and then to give logical sounding justifications for what you were already going to do anyway, whether you had justifications or not.

So, if you are pregnant, and want to get an abortion, you will be able to give any number of reasonable sounding explanations why this is the right decision. You're not ready to be a parent, or you need to finish your education or get to a better point in your career, or you don't have enough money, et cetera.

If instead you want to keep the baby, you will explain how (even though you will have some extra difficulties due to the lack of money or whatever) you will certainly be up to the challenge to make your life work with the baby, how being a parent will be good for you, what a great parent you'll make, how it will bring you and the father closer together, and so on.

In either case, none of these will be the real reason for your decision. The real reason for your decision will always be, "I did it because I wanted to do it."

[3] **Every Man Did That Which Was *Right* in His Own Eyes**

Eve had already decided what she wanted to do, but she needed to justify it in her own mind first. This is typical sinful human nature. Our dear Savior by personal example in Matthew 4:1-10 teaches us how to handle temptation. The Devil came to Jesus to tempt Him three separate times. Each time the blessed Savior quoted the inspired Word of God to overcome temptation. The proper way for Eve to have handled her situation would have been to continue quoting the Scripture to the serpent. GOD SAID IT, THAT SETTLES IT!!! God had commanded Adam and Eve not to eat of the Tree of Knowledge. This reiterates the importance of memorizing the Scriptures. **Psalms 119:11, " Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee."**

The Devil is a bold liar (John 8:44). The Devil is a thief who only comes to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10). The world is full of deceit and liars (1st John 5:19). THE TRUTH has few friends these days! Sadly, I keep meeting deadbeat pastors like Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin who are lackadaisical about damnable heresy in the Bob Jones University camp today. Jeff Redlin is the senior pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in Florida. Sadly, Jeff Redlin falsely accused me of finding weaknesses in preachers when he saw my ministry website. THE TRUTH is that Pastor Redlin is a coward, who refuses to take a biblical stand against the false teachers of our generation. I am faithfully doing what Redlin and Sean Quinlan don't have the integrity to do, STAND!

Famous author Mark Twain once said: "What one generation tolerates the next generation will embrace." Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is A.W.O.L. from '[4]The Battle Of The Ages' over the inspiration and purity of God's Word. PCC refuses to speak a negative word against the corrupt Bob Jones University (BJU) camp, to their utter contempt and shame. It is wickedness!!! BJU is a cesspool of damnable heresy and worldliness today. It is shameful how BJU's female students wear sexy shorts on the gym floor, and how their female graduates wear pants to

church. I saw this at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, a hellish hole of the Lordship Salvation heresy, wrong repentance heresy, counterfeit Bible versions and stinking sinful arrogance. Hell is coming up to meet Pastors' Marty Herron and Gary Walton at Harvest, for corrupting the Gospel of free grace with their Calvinist lies!!!

Anything can be justified! Anything!!! You can twist the Bible in all different ways to justify anything. Feminists foolishly wrest the Bible to justify their rebellion of women pastors. Feminists foolishly wrest the Bible to do away with wifely obedience to her own husband. These wicked people hide behind a façade of Christianity, but it is of the Devil.

Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) foolishly wrest the Scripture to justify abortion, saying that a fetus is not a human being until an infant breathes his or her first breath, based upon Genesis 2:7. Pastor Ruckman is 100 % WRONG! At conception a human being exists and ought to be protected in the womb by law. To say that a growing child in the womb is not a human being yet, in an attempt to justify abortion, is WICKEDNESS!!!

There may be different opinions of what a particular Bible passage means, but there is only one correct true meaning. Everyone has a right to their own *opinion*, but no one has a right to their own *facts*! We are living in a time of woeful deception, false teachers, damnable heresy and contemptible pastors (like Marty Herron, Church Phelps and Gary Walton). And then there are contemptible pastors in the Pensacola Christian College camp who sinfully bid Godspeed to those Calvinist infidels, making them partakers of their evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). It is wickedness of the worst sort!!!

Eve was deceived because she had a wrong attitude. Instead of humbling herself to submit to God's Word, she (in her sinful pride) leaned upon her own understanding, which led to her downfall, and then Adam's. Eve brought misery and havoc upon herself, her husband, her family and the human race!!! Thank God for the dear Savior Who died on the cross to pay for our sins and redeem us back to God by faith. Christ was buried and three days later bodily resurrected from the dead. God promises to save whosoever BELIEVES on the name of Jesus (1st Corinthians 1:21; John 3:16; John 6:28-29; John 6:40, 47).

1. https://youtu.be/EjhwhNvGOSQ
2. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/high-octane-women/201109/meet-the-least-happy-people-in-america
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/right_in_their_own_eyes.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

2.11.2 If A Pastor Won't Call Out The Wolves, He Too Is One! (2021-11-03 16:42)

Matthew 7:13-15, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

***Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves*.**

" Matthew 24:4-5,

"

And Jesus answered and said unto them, *Take heed that no man deceive you.*

***For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many*.**

" 1st John 4:1, "

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because *many false prophets are gone out into the world*.

"

These text Scripture passages are but a few of hundreds in the Word of God that warn us about false teachers. In Matthew 7:13-15 Jesus Himself warned that false prophets would come to us in SHEEP'S CLOTHING to deceive us. The Devil knows that people are smart enough to reject him in his true form. Satan is evil to the core by nature (John 8:44). So to trick his victims, the Devil masquerades as an Angel of Light, and so also are Satan's ministers transformed to appear as ministers of righteousness (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). Satan and his minions are actors, pretending to be something that they are not.

There are a couple different interpretations of Jesus' prophecy in **Matthew 24:4-5,**

"

And Jesus answered and said unto them, *Take heed that no man deceive you.*

For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

"

Two suggested meanings are:

1. False prophets will come claiming to be Jesus Himself.
2. False teachers will come, who acknowledge that Jesus is the Christ, but they will preach a counterfeit gospel to deceive people.

Although both of these heresies are popular in the world today, only one can be biblically accurate. It is my humble opinion that Jesus is warning us about false messiahs who would come claiming to be Christ.

But one of my mentors of the Christian faith, Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), believed that Jesus was referring to the former, that false prophets would come to us professing Christ while preaching another gospel. They are not saved. Dr. Lindstrom is correct that some people who profess Christ are not really saved, because they are really trusting in partial faith in Christ plus works. Such false religions are

the Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists and Roman Catholics, who all falsely claim to be Christians.

These cursed false religions profess that Jesus is the Christ, yet they corrupt the Gospel of free grace by adding works to it. Any faith that requires even the least amount of human effort is not true faith, because it adds works to grace, **Romans 11:6,**

"And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. " Salvation is by faith alone, and

"

by faith

"

I mean simply resting in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, which is the *Good News* that Jesus died on the cross for our sins, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Dr. Lindstrom is correct in his teaching that some false prophets will come professing Christ while mixing it with a false gospel. However, I disagree with him humbly that this is what Jesus was referring to in Matthew 24:4-5. [1]Listen to yourself to Pastor Lindstrom's sermon titled, "Deception." It is an excellent sermon. Everything that Dr. Lindstrom is preaching is sound doctrine, I just don't think that his application is correct to Matthew 24:4-5.

Of course, I could be wrong and Dr. Lindstrom could be right. I am simply sharing my opinion. The reason why I believe the way I do is because of the disciple's question to Jesus in **Matthew 24:3b, "**

and what shall be the sign of *thy coming*...

" The disciples wanted to know what signs would precede Jesus' Second Coming. So it is logical that the answer to their question would regard Christ Himself. Jesus said that MANY would come in His name to deceive many, saying:

"

I am Christ

"

...

> **Matthew 24:5, "**
>
> **For many shall come in my name, saying, *I am Christ*; and shall deceive many.**
>
> **"**
>
> **Mark 13:6, "**
>
> **For many shall come in my name, saying, *I am Christ*; and shall deceive many.**
>
> **"**
>
> **Luke 21:8, "**
>
> **And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, *I am Christ*; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.**
>
> **"**

There are MANY false teachers in the world today!

1st John 4:1, "

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because *many false prophets are gone out into the world*.

" The Bible commands us to

"

try

3814

”

(test) every spirit (i.e., every book, sermon, philosophy, song, movie, website, et cetera) to determine if it is of God. Any spirit that is not the Holy Spirit is a familiar spirit (a demon). We can test every spirit by simply comparing everything against the inspired King James Bible.

A major problem in churches today is pastors who won't stand. Ladies and gentlemen, a pastor who won't call out the wolves is part of the problem! If you know someone who has commit the horrible crime and sin of murder, but you remain silent and say nothing to help police apprehend the culprit, in a very real way you are guilty too. You are bidding Godspeed to evil. You are privy to the crime. All across the United States there are cowardly pastors who refuse to expose false prophets, making them privy to the crime.

I'm talking about Pensacola Christian College (PCC) who are eerily silent about fake Bibles, damnable heresy and dangerous false teachers who corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people. PCC has a spirit of

“

us four and no more,

” isolated from the rest of the professed Christian world. While Bob Jones University damns thousands of students to Hell with a Calvinist false gospel, PCC refuses to break ties from BJU and expose them as a dangerous religious cult. So what does that say about PCC and their college started Campus Church? It says they are only in business to make money, not **“ earnestly contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints**

”

(Jude 1:3b).

Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church at PCC is a wolf! He is complicit to the corruption at BJU today, having nothing negative to say about damnable false prophets. Instead, Jeff Redlin hobnobs with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and the unsaved Bob Jones camp. NO ONE is saved who believes that you cannot simply accept Christ to be saved, [2]which is exactly what infidel Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) preaches! Something is VERY wrong when Bible colleges, evangelists and pastors refuse to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY who subvert whole households (Titus 1:10-13). Why am I virtually the only Christian who is exposing Steve Pettit's counterfeit plan of salvation? Where are the 7,000?

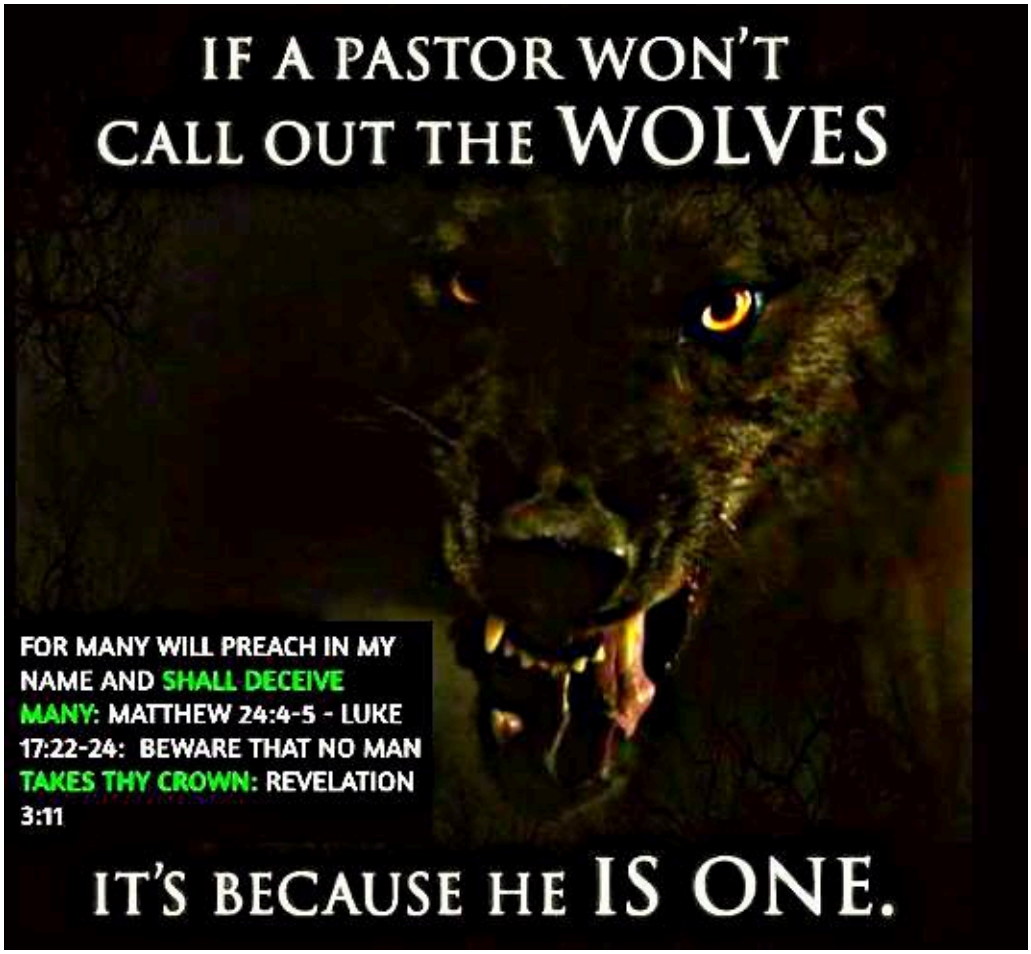

WOLVES DEVOUR SHEEP, THEREFORE MAKE SURE YOU CAN SPIRITUALLY DISCERN THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH FROM THE SPIRIT OF ERROR!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/deception.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgT8qYGnfrvCothNbDOb7Wnbe5IUgy3hGeSQiAQBEo-qHIZfVVfDL_tifoy7F7ZBP1ofFjViUrad9tpaKUIcdMJPDHGHs_2bvdbLO4ODw7lkxeM

2.11.3 The Satanic Subversion Of America (2021-11-04 11:31)

Revelation 12:7,

“

And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

***And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world*: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.**

3816

”

I have been studying the destructive tendency of our nation since 2002 when I began my website ministry. There are sinister Satanic powers at work to subvert and undermine the family, the churches, the medical industry, the entertainment industry, the economy, the educational system and our country, and it is working!

Charlotte Thomson Iserbyt authored an eye-opening .pdf book called: ’[1]The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America.’ This is one of the most important publishing events in the annals of American education in the last hundred years. Charlotte documents how the U.S. government’s Public School (fool) system has been deliberately making children dumber!

Our economy since 1913 has been based on fraud. [2]The entire Federal Reserve System is a big criminal scam! A private banking cabal owns and operates the American currency, [3]stealing from Americans. These evil elite families control our nation’s money and; therefore, our country. Nation’s don’t rule the world, corporations do! Always [4]follow the money and you will find THE TRUTH. Inflation ladies and gentlemen is a form of tax!

[5] 

Satanism Saturates America’s Music Industry

The [6]music and entertainment industry is immoral and full of Satanism and [7]occult symbols. The Devil is [8]preparing the world to receive the ancient mystery religion of the coming Antichrist! Everywhere we turn nowadays we are bombarded with occult symbols. [9]Look at the back of any U.S. one-dollar bill. It is creepy!

The Luciferian elite are behind the poisoning of Americans with deadly and useless drugs. My doctor recently prescribed to me the drug Cymbalta for my neck pain. Here is what the drug can do to kill you:

> "Some patients may feel worse instead of better when first starting drugs like Cymbalta or when changing the dose. You may feel more anxious, agitated, hostile, aggressive, impulsive, and feel like you are not yourself or become less inhibited. You may have thoughts of suicide, hurting yourself or other people."
>
> SOURCE: [10]http://pi.lilly.com/ca/cymbalta-ca-pmi.pdf

[11]

You should go read what else the internet has to say about the high risks, dangers and insanity of taking this drug! After I read all that stuff, I wisely didn't even take the first pill. I am not a Guinea Pig! I am fully convinced that Satan is behind the ongoing epidemic of drugging of the American people! There's no way that anybody in their right mind what prescribe or take these dangerous drugs, most of which don't work and murder many people.



PRESCRIPTION

“

MEDICATION

”

— CRAZY SIDE EFFECTS

That is the Devil folks! You cannot cut, burn and poison the body back to good health!!!

So far we've looked at the dumbing down of our children in education, the fraudulent currency system and economy in the United States, the Satanic entertainment industry and the insanity of the drugs that the majority of Americans are taking.

Then there's the crooked election process! You'd have to be a complete fool to naively believe that Democrats and Republicans ALWAYS exchange control of the White House every 4 to 8 years! There hasn't been a three-term Democrat since 1836. I'm not kidding! President Donald Trump was doing a great job as U.S President, but he lost the election to a decrepit elderly liberal who has zero experience as a businessman. President Trump earned the respect of international leaders; something that Joe Biden has utterly failed to do, calling the President of Russia Vladimir Putin “

a ruthless killer.

”

That is not very wise!

[12]



Many False Prophets Are Gone Out Into The World

The churches in America are in sad shape. There are now [13]approximately 900 English Bible revisions according to the American Bible Society. That is Satan! God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33), the Devil is (Genesis 3:1; John 10:10). [14]The biggest damnable heresy in the churches today is the lie that repentance means to turn away from your sin to be saved. No such teaching is found in the inspired King James Bible.

Dear reader, our society is under demonic attack like never before! Americans are full of drugs, in massive financial debt, obese, depressed, perverse, dumbed down, deceived about God and salvation, and all the while the news media keeps telling us how lucky we are to live in the United States! Our prisons are full. The homicide rate went up 30 % in 2020. Crime overall was up 5 % nationwide in 2020. We will never create enough laws to control evil, because evil does not obey laws! Morality cannot be legislated. ...

> "We have not government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other." —U.S. President John Adams

We would be wise to heed the warning from our founding fathers. ...

> "I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just; that His justice cannot sleep forever." —Thomas Jefferson, U.S. President 1801-1809

If Thomas Jefferson could see America today, I think he would vomit in astonishment! Our founding fathers despised homosexuality, calling for the law to castrate them. Dear friend, as Americans we are all individually to blame for the demise of our country. ...

> "If destruction be our lot, we must ourselves be its author and finisher." —Abraham Lincoln, U.S. President, 1861-1865

A chain is only as strong as its weakest link. When the world looks at the health of our nation, they don't look at Hollywood and the rich folks living in Lake Tahoe, California (where 40 % of homes sold for $2,000,000 or more in 2020); they look at the millions of homeless and poor people barely surviving on the streets across the USA. It is the way that we treat the least among us that defines who we are as a country! We murder Americans in the womb. We murder the most vulnerable among us in society! We neglect to help those in poverty. God destroyed the wicked city of Sodom for ignoring the poor and needy. **Ezekiel 16:49, " Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy."** Are we strengthening the hand of the poor and needy among us?

I am dismayed with disgust as I consider the condition of the United States today. I heard in the news yesterday that the [15]U.S. Pentagon says China is projected to have 1,000 NUKES by the year 2030. Read Revelation chapter 18, which prophecies that this nation (modern Babylon) will be destroyed in just one hour by fire!!! I firmly believe this nation is the USA, by whom the merchants of the world have been made rich (Revelation 18:15). I believe that China is going to nuke the United States.

I don't claim to have any special insight or premonitions about the future. I am just a normal person. But God gave me a brain to think. God gave me the blessed gift of His indwelling Holy Spirit since 1980 when I accepted Jesus Christ as my personal Savior. So I have the mind of Christ, and so do you if you are a born-again child of God (1st Corinthians 2:16).

The dots are being connected friend, the storm clouds are gathering, the end of our nation's arrogance, wickedness and foolishness is coming! We are weak as a people, as a country, as a military. If you don't believe me, take a look at a disturbing comparison of military recruitment ads between China, Russia and the USA...

"the constitution was made for a moral people" —John Adams

In 2002 God impressed upon my heart to start a website ministry. I was as a pregnant woman in travail, full of truth as a preacher and desirous to tell THE TRUTH to the world. By God's wondrous grace I have been preaching THE TRUTH since 2002 online. It has been a joy and a privilege to work night and day on my website ministry. I have literally led more people to Jesus Christ in my sleep, than lackadaisical pastor like Jeff Redlin of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) do in their daily ministry. To God be the glory, for without Jesus we can do nothing (John 15:5).

I only mentioned Jeff Redlin because he expressed open contempt for my ministry in July of 2021, to his utter shame and as an indictment against him for not being willing to **" earnestly contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints " (Jude 1:3)** . SHAME ON PASTOR JEFF REDLIN!!! Redlin ought not be a pastor, getting paid a sickening 6-digit salary. Such religious leaders are not men of God, they are parasites!!! Campus Church is part of the problem, as is the PCC camp, because they cower in their buildings with four walls and a roof, absent from 'The Battle Of The Ages' (a 4:19 hour video documentary that I made in 2018)...

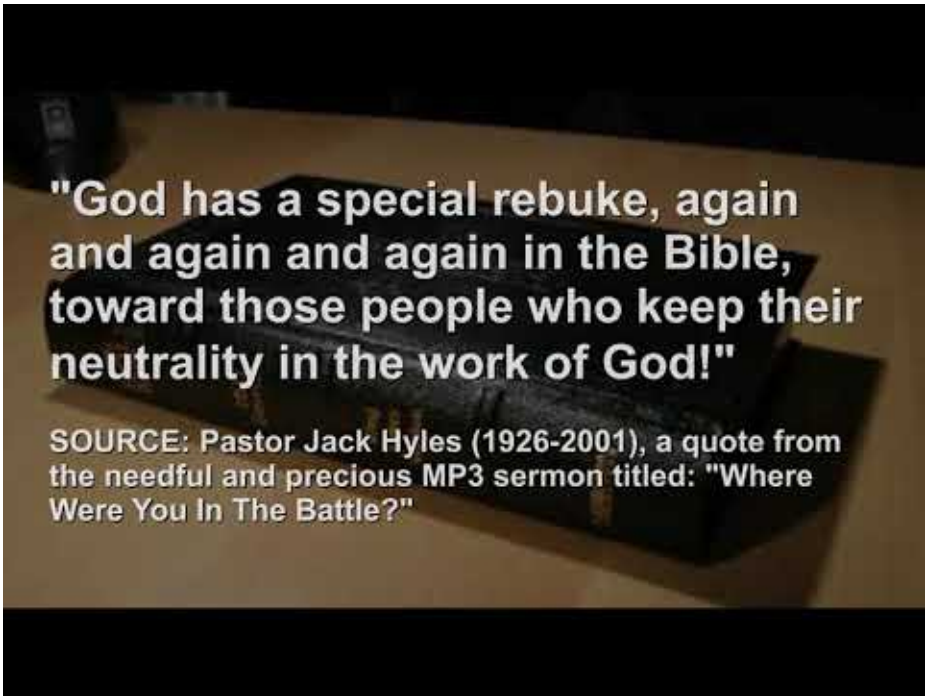

[16]The Battle Of The Ages

> "Old-fashioned, Spirit-filled, Christ-honoring, sin-hating, soul-winning, Bible preaching! It is the hope of the church! It is the hope of the nation! It is the hope of the world!"—[17]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

Evil triumphs when good men do nothing...

> "The penalty good men pay for indifference to public affairs is to be ruled by evil men." —Plato

Sin always undermines any nation...

> "Insanity because we're in sin!"
>
> —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), from the sermon " [18]Steps In The Degeneration Of Our Nation ."

Senator Ted Cruz' honorable father, [19]Rafael Cruz, made this truthful speech exposing the government's LGBTQ agenda, which is really about taking control over people's lives, not rights for homosexuals. The government couldn't care less about rights for sodomites! God cannot and will not continue to bless a heathen nation that has forsaken Christianity, truth and righteousness.

The Devil knows that his time is short, so he is relentlessly working round the clock to kill, steal and destroy. The churches are in pathetic shape today—full of fake Bible revisions, counterfeit plans of salvation, wimpy money-oriented pastors (like Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Jeff Redlin and Gary Walton) who don't really care about hurting people, and false doctrines galore!!! No

wonder God Himself said He vomits today's lukewarm churches out of His mouth (Revelation 3:15-16). If you abide in the inspired King James Bible, then you hate every false way. **Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way. "**

[20]



[21]**Signs Of Satan Are Everywhere!!!**

† † † † † † †

[22]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/dumbing_us_down.pdf
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/banking_fraud/made_easy.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/secrets_of_federal_reserve.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgCu8I4n6d5eeXMdZ7KdCpcotDCqKnedfikLGdgZTckrBBLeNzKK98KdU8n_xvp7vKBWdywJUdNok1PACt31evtL-ZQZVvwBwI-LT_5-9BqYx-y
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/occult_symbols.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/satan_on_our_dollar.htm
10. http://pi.lilly.com/ca/cymbalta-ca-pmi.pdf
11. http://pi.lilly.com/ca/cymbalta-ca-pmi.pdf
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhfoaK5SxOjUDK6jLJOmCBCObGUwH9pambjr-yiIXuSLzVywlo6kLsN

cNihaGrZIPmYeQFlTAerymavXeK_MUlptiFtxqu7kWbHYfnYdrjgrdxT

13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
14. https://youtu.be/kSZ9yw1MDlg
15. https://www.defenseone.com/threats/2021/11/china-likely-have-least-1000-nukes-2030-pentagon-estimates/186597/
16. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhM748ATu91HSZv8-vHJkl-y3whfRbRM98SAIgxI58vxtt0CV2Tbu9TdECfaXiBqOB9qoEIUr1iz3meCiSuuVDkkuGLq20guINjVXYXF-mdw1UP
21. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/signs_of_satan.htm
22. https://www.swordofthelord.com/

2.11.4 Why Roman Catholicism Is A False Religion (2021-11-05 02:54)

Mark 7:6-9, “

He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.

***Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*.**

For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*.

”

Jesus Himself quoted the Old Testament prophet Isaiah in Mark 7:6-9, showing that some people worship God only superficially with their mouth, but their heart is far from God:

> **Isaiah 29:13-16, “**
>
> **Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, *and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men*:**
>
> **Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.**
>
> ***Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?***
>
> ***Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter’s clay*: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?**
>
> **”**

All men should fear God. Literally, we should have a holy reverence and be afraid to displease God. The phrase **“ and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men ”** means that false prophets misled the people. They were taught manmade commandments and superstition instead of THE TRUTH.

The phrase **“ Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter’s clay ”** means that those who follow manmade traditions instead of God’s Word will make the unacceptable excuse to God on Judgment Day that they were just human (i.e., just clay in the Potter’s hands). They will blame their humanity and blame God. Isaiah 29:16b says they will accuse God of lacking understanding. **Isaiah 64:8, “ But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand.”**

Isaiah 29:15a, “ Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark... ” This Scripture passage refers to people who think they know more than God, flaunting their wisdom over God’s Word. This reminds me of the U.S. Supreme Court, who have repeatedly flaunted their authority and rulings over the inspired Holy Bible (e.g., legalized abortion since 1973, ruling that fathers have no rights over their biological offspring in the mother’s womb since 1988, and legalized homosexual marriages since 2015). For these evils and umpteen more, our nation’s top leaders have brought God’s judgment upon the United States.

The following is a long disturbing list of manmade traditions (doctrines) which have been fabricated by the Roman Catholic church over the past 1,700 years...

LIST OF CATHOLIC HERESIES
And HUMAN TRADITIONS

ADOPTED and PERPETUATED
by the ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH
IN THE COURSE OF 1700 YEARS

(Compiled by Rev. Stephen L. Testa)

“And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.” —Jesus in John 8:32

Notice: These dates are in many cases approximate. Many of these heresies had been current in the Church years before, but only when they were officially adopted by a Church council and proclaimed by the pope as dogma of faith, did they become binding on Catholics.

And doctrine to be true must conform to the Word of God. **“To the law and to the testimony; if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.”** (Isaiah 8:20)

At the Reformation in the 16th Century these heresies were repudiated as having no part in the Religion of Jesus as taught in the New Testament.

Heresy Date

OF ALL THE HUMAN TRADITIONS taught and practiced by the Roman Catholic Church, which are contrary to the Bible, the most ancient are the **prayers for the dead** and the **sign of the Cross**. Both began 300 years after Christ.

310

Wax Candles introduced in church

320

Veneration of angels and dead saints

375

The Mass, as a daily celebration, adopted

394

The **worship of Mary**, the mother of Jesus, and the use of the term, "Mother of God", as applied to her, originated in the Council of Ephesus

431

Priests began to dress differently from the laity

500

Extreme Unction

526

The doctrine of **Purgatory was first established** by Gregory the Great

593

The **Latin language**, as the language of prayer and worship in churches, was also imposed by Pope Gregory I. 600 years after Christ

The Word of God forbids praying and teaching in an unknown tongue. (1st Corinthians 14:9).

600

The Bible teaches that we pray to God alone. In the primitive church never were **prayers directed to Mary**, or to dead saints. This practice began in the Roman Church.

(Matthew 11:28; Luke 1:46; Acts 10:25-26; 14:14-18)

600

The **Papacy** is of pagan origin. The title of **pope** or universal bishop, was first given to the bishop of Rome by the wicked emperor Phocas.

This he did to spite Bishop Ciriacus of Constantinople, who had justly excommunicated him for his having caused the assassination of his predecessor emperor Mauritius. Gregory 1, then bishop of Rome, refused the title, but his successor,

Boniface III, first assumed title "pope."

Jesus did not appoint Peter to the headship of the apostles and forbade any such notion. (Luke 22:24-26; Ephesians 1:22-23; Colossians 1:18; 1st Corinthians 3:11).

Note: Nor is there any mention in Scripture, nor in history, that Peter ever was in Rome, much less that he was pope there for 25 years; Clement, 3rd bishop of Rome, remarks that "there is no real 1st century evidence that Peter ever was in Rome."

610

The kissing of the Pope's feet

It had been a pagan custom to kiss the feet of emperors. The Word of God forbids such practices. (Read Acts 10:25-26; Revelation 19:10; 22:9).

709

The Temporal power of the Popes

When Pepin, the usurper of the throne of France, descended into Italy, called by Pope Stephen II, to war against the Italian Lombards, he defeated them and gave the city of Rome and surrounding territory to the pope. Jesus expressly forbade such a thing, and He himself refused worldly kingship. (Read Matthew 4:8-9; 20:25-26; John 18:38).

750

Worship of the cross, images and relics was authorized

This was by order of Dowager Empress Irene of Constantinople, who first caused to pluck the eyes of her own son, Constantine VI, and then called a church council at the request of Hadrian I, pope of Rome at that time.

Such practice is called simply IDOLATRY in the Bible, and is severely condemned. (Read Exodus 20:4; 3:17; Deuteronomy 27:15; Psalm 115).

788

Holy Water, mixed with a pinch of salt and blessed by the priest, was authorized

850

The **veneration of St. Joseph** began

890

The **baptism of bells** was instituted by Pope John XIV

965

Canonization of dead saints, first by Pope John XV

Every believer and follower of Christ is called saint in the Bible. (Read Romans 1:7; 1st Colossians 1:2).

995

Fasting on Fridays and during **Lent** were imposed

Imposed by popes said to be interested in the commerce of fish. (Bull, or permit to eat meat), some authorities say, began in the year 700. This is against the plain teaching of the Bible. (Read Matthew 15:10; 1st Corinthians 10:25; 1st Timothy 4:1-3).

998

The **Mass** was developed gradually as a sacrifice; attendance made obligatory in the 11th century.

The Bible teaches that the sacrifice of Christ was offered once and for all, and is not to be repeated, but only commemorated in the Lord's Supper. (Read Hebrews 7:27; 9:26-28; 10:10-14).

The **celibacy** of the priesthood was decreed by Pope Hildebrand, Boniface VII

Jesus imposed no such rule, nor did any of the apostles. On the contrary, St. Peter was a married man, and St. Paul says that bishops were to have wife and children. (Read 1st Timothy 3:2,5, and 12; Matthew 8:14-15).

1079

The **Rosary**, or prayer beads was introduced by Peter the Hermit, in the year 1090. Copied from Hindus and Mohammedans

The counting of prayers is a pagan practice and is expressly condemned by Christ. (Matthew 6:5-13).

1090

The **Inquisition** of heretics was instituted by the Council of Verona in the year 1184. Jesus never taught the use of force to spread His religion

1184

The sale of **Indulgences**, commonly regarded as a purchase of forgiveness and a permit to indulge in sin.

Christianity, as taught in the Bible, condemns such a traffic and it was the protest against this traffic that brought on the Protestant Reformation in the 16th century.

1190

The dogma of **Transubstantiation** was decreed by Pope Innocent III, in the year

By this doctrine the priest pretends to perform a daily miracle by changing a wafer into the body of Christ, and then he pretends to eat Him alive in the presence of his people during Mass. The Bible condemns such absurdities; for the Lord's Supper is simply a memorial of the sacrifice of Christ. The spiritual presence of Christ is implied in the Lord's Supper. (Read Luke 22:19-20; John 6:35; 1st Corinthians 11:26).

1215

Confession of sin to the priest at least once a year was instituted by Pope Innocent III., in the Lateran Council

The Bible commands us to confess our sins direct to God. (Read Psalm 51:1-10; Luke 7:48; 15:21; 1st John 1:8-9).

1215

The **adoration of the wafer** (Host), was decreed by Pope Honorius

So the Roman Church worships a God made by human hands. This is plain idolatry and absolutely contrary to the spirit of the Gospel. (Read John 4:24).

1220

The **Bible forbidden** to laymen and placed in the Index of forbidden books by the Council of Valencia

Jesus commanded that the Scriptures should be read by all. (John 5:39; 1st Timothy 3:15-17).

1229

The **Scapular** was invented by Simon Stock, and English monk

It is a piece of brown cloth, with the picture of the Virgin and supposed to contain supernatural virtue to protect from all dangers those who wear it on naked skin. This is fetishism.

1287

The Roman Church **forbade the cup** to the laity, by instituting the communion of one kind in the Council of Constance

The Bible commands us to celebrate the Lord's Supper with unleavened bread and the fruit of the vine. (Read Matthew 26:27; 1st Corinthians 11:26-29).

1414

The **doctrine of Purgatory** was proclaimed as a dogma of faith by Council of Florence

There is not one word in the Bible that would teach the purgatory of priests. The blood of Jesus Christ cleanseth us from all sins. (Read 1st John 1:7-9; 2:1-2; John 5:24; Romans 8:1).

1439

The doctrine of **7 Sacraments** affirmed

The Bible says that Christ instituted only two ordinances, Baptism and the Lord's Supper. (Read Matthew 28:19-20; 26:26-28).

1439
The **Ave Maria**, part of the last

It was completed 50 years afterward and finally approved by Pope Sixtus V, at the end of the 16th century.

1508
The Council of Trent, held in the year 1545, declared that **Tradition** is of equal authority with the Bible

By tradition is meant human teachings. The Pharisees believed the same way, and Jesus bitterly condemned them, for by teaching human tradition, they nullified the commandments of God. (Read Mark 7:7-13; Colossians 2:8; Revelation 22:18).

1545
The **apocryphal books** were added to the Bible also by the Council of Trent

These books were not recognized as canonical by the Jewish Church. (See Revelation 22:8-9).

1546
The **Creed of Pope Pius IV** was imposed as the official creed 1560 years after Christ and the apostles

True Christians retain the Holy Scriptures as their creed. Hence their creed is 1500 years older than the creed of Roman Catholics. (Read Galatians 1:8).

1560
The **Immaculate Conception** of the Virgin Mary was proclaimed by Pope Pius IX

The Bible states that all men, with the sole exception of Christ, are sinners. Mary herself had need of a Savior. (Read Romans 3:23; 5:12; Psalm 51:5; Luke 1:30,46,47).

1834
In the year 1870 after Christ, Pope Pius IX proclaimed the dogma of **Papal Infallibility**

This is a blasphemy and the sign of the apostasy and of the antichrist predicted by St. Paul. (Read 2nd Thessalonians 2:2-12; Revelation 17:1-9; 13:5-8,18).

Many Bible students see the number of the beast (Rev. 13:18), 666 in the Roman letters of the Pope's title: "VICARIVS FILII DEI." – V-5, I-1; C-100, I-1; V-S, I-1; L-50, I-1; I-1; D-500, I-I — Total, 666.

1870
Pope Plus X, in the year 1907, condemned together with "Modernism", all the discoveries of modern science which are not approved by the Church

Pius IX had done the same thing in the Syllabus of 1864.

1907
In the year 1930 Pius XI, **condemned the Public Schools**

1930

In the year 1931 the same pope Pius XI, reaffirmed the doctrine that Mary is **"the Mother of God"**

This doctrine was first invented by the Council of Ephesus in the year 431. This is a heresy contrary by Mary's own words. (Read Luke 1:46-49; John 2: l-5).

1931

In the year 1950 the last dogma was proclaimed by Pope Pius XII, the **Assumption of the Virgin Mary**

1950

CONCLUSION

What will be the next invention? The Roman Church says it never changes; yet, it has done nothing else but invent new doctrines which are contrary to the Bible, and has practiced rites and ceremonies taken bodily from paganism. **Some scholar has found that 75 % of the rites and ceremonies of the Roman Church are of pagan origin.**

Note: Cardinal Newman, in his book, "The Development of the Christian Religion," admits that ... "Temples, incense, oil lamps, votive offerings, holy water, holidays and season of devotions, processions, blessing of fields, sacerdotal vestments, the tonsure (of priests and monks and nuns), images ... are all of pagan origin..." (Page 359).

HERESIES are those doctrines and practices which are contrary to the Bible. They are also called "human traditions" or "doctrines of men". Both Peter and Paul predicted and warned that in the later times "false teachers" would rise within the Church and bring in "damnable heresies" and "doctrines of devils". (Read 2nd Peter 2:1-3, and 1st Timothy 3:2-5). **Jesus rebuked the Pharisees, for they transgressed the commandments of God by keeping their traditions. "in vain," He said, "they worship me by keeping for doctrines the commandments of men"** (Matthew 15:3,9).

The real heretics therefore, are the Roman Catholics and the true orthodox are the Evangelical Christians.

BRETHREN! The Word of God commands us to get out of Babylon, saying: **"Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues."** (Revelation 18:4). All true Christians will remain faithful to the religion of Christ as taught in the Bible, and heed the warning of the Apostle Paul, who said: **"But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other Gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."** (Galatians 1:8).

As Roman Catholic apologists like to point out, the RCC is not guided only by the Sacred Scriptures, but also by Holy Tradition. Like so many other aspects of the Catholic cult, this unwillingness to accept God's Word as sufficient shares many characteristics with those other religions and cults which the Roman church absorbed in order to gain control over their devotees.

Now, what has the RCC done with God's Law? Well, among other things they diluted it, as did the Jews, by declaring tradition to be co-equal with Scripture in determining doctrine.

One big difference between the way Jews handle their multiplicity of sources and Rome's way is that any Jewish scholar, or even serious lay student, can find the books of tradition and search them. This is because the sources have been identified, compiled and published.

I have never discovered, nor even heard of an authoritative compilation of what Catholicism calls "Sacred Tradition." I suppose the nearest comparison to the Talmud would be found in the Code of Canon Law and, perhaps, the Catechism of the Catholic Church would approximate the Midrash.

The Catholic Church is full of unbiblical teachings, for example:

1. Calling priests "Father"
   is a sin (Matthew 23:9)
2. Forbidding priests to get married is a sin (1st Timothy 4:3)
3. Forbidding Catholics to eat any meat except fish on Fridays is a sin (1st Timothy 4:3)
4. The Seven Sacraments of Catholicism is false doctrine (it's not in the Bible)
5. The idea that priests can forgive sin is false doctrine
   (it's not in the Bible)
6. The idea that Peter was the first Pope is false doctrine
   (it's not in the Bible)
7. Praying the Rosary to Mary is false doctrine
   (it's not in the Bible)
8. The perpetual virginity of Mary is a sin
   (it's not in the Bible)
9. The Assumption of Mary (she didn't die) is false teaching
   (it's not in the Bible)
10. The sinlessness of Mary is false doctrine
    (it's not in the Bible)
11. Praying to Mary is wickedness
    (it's not in the Bible)
12. Infant Baptism is a false practice
    (it's not in the Bible)
13. Doing good works to get to Heaven is damnable heresy
    (it's not in the Bible)
14. The idea that the Pope speaks ex cathedra (for God) is a sin
    (it's not in the Bible)
15. Nuns never getting married is wrong (it's not in the Bible)

I have given you just fifteen false teachings and practices of Catholicism, a prisonhouse of religion! There are hundreds more false doctrines in the Roman Catholic and Russian Orthodox Catholic religious cult!

Exodus 20:3-5a, “ Thou shalt have no other gods before me. *Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing* that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: ***Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them*: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God ...”**

[1]



[2]



[3]



[4] 

[5]



[6]



Revelation 19:10, "*And I fell at his feet to worship him*. And he said unto me, *See thou do it not*: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: *worship God*: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy."

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgzF5ElyWjUXlRzOae5VLc6FqqgXJTzy7yeKpawYaJJaCsZGPrnxEaV0-iPXpaRPKDozZOPjDKunqlyjB2-o8t4XZgfW4NI8QiSqpfRhorBcMbw
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEing_yiS9KNzGCN2ky1YDHMQ0XLcRltMF1nSsnDJxDHMqhpx7Zoj7D7Z4raSfQ73kWdx60hiUwBez8iAkMtPeVqtRqOq8dxpyBq7qMorTV_Ua1f
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj0l9NrMbybMpDrFujmPqlYpg4IsGljzpA-r-fPLtYz5XCZkU0WyaWB_AhF06VJzdZwiWCP7XcPn_PqiqoeyDDn5CToO39mgaz-Y0WEhgmHE8Qp
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhKCZdDyWHp7ZGs-od80rQsezg9n_9Dv4Rql_YY-Mm9IYJfrL19YKJ2nXZ9OVZgZw2I7Dm8xaf4JPsIfXtFy3z4lii0r5kxBZDgsPYII3kvCQmu
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjS9z1EIKP3F1jFzP0wQiDSLq3j4sB5mUc67XNTRDSURbu811c-Uw5xuaQ3h-dpriC4l5XqLO5Ycnn3WTDscYzmh81-VnJV6mZ0PQc2rqL6hxkx
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEi3fpHS12oKDv7DzAybUjtSAWjbcvPRUIw9xk0xxBQplU69ejgLNisMgYU0-jMY5fcWPiIKJWc4QhqT10v1S-DH6EPH3c-wLYt1JPmVw9Ah1wKg

---

2.11.5 Precious Story From The Life Of Evangelist "Gipsy" Smith (2021-11-07 23:01)

Proverbs 25:11, "*A word fitly spoken* is like apples of gold in pictures of silver." Proverbs 27:21, "

As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; *so is a man to his praise*."

Five minutes of praise will do more for a person than a lifetime of criticism. I ran across the following picture on Facebook today and it captivated me. I had to ponder the picture for a minute to fully understand its meaning. ...

[1]



Criticism Verses Praise

The picture shows the contrast between being critical versus praising our children. The Bible teaches in

Proverbs 27:21, “ **As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold;** *so is a man to his praise***.”** Human beings love to be praised. This should not come as a surprise, because we are all created in God’s very own image, and God loves to be praised. There are 150 chapters in the book of Psalms. Interestingly, the word praise is found 150 times in Psalms, one mention for each chapter. God loves to be praised and He is worthy!

Isaiah 42:8, “

I am the LORD: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, *neither my praise to graven images*. ” God is a jealous God.

Exodus 34:14, “

For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God:

” Wow! God’s name is jealous! The Lord loves to be bragged on, just as we do! That is because we are created in God’s image (Genesis 1:27).

[2] 

Rodney ’Gipsy’ Smith (1860-1947)

When I saw the preceding picture, which contrasts the different results you get when either criticizing or praising others, I was reminded of a wonderful story I read years ago about Evangelist [3]Rodney “Gipsy” Smith (1860-1947). When he was a young lad, and had just got saved, Gipsy recalls the kindness of an elderly man that changed his life. As a poor Gypsy boy, Gipsy was used to being despised and shunned away by society, but an elderly Christian man befriended him with a few kind words of PRAISE which transformed his life:

> BUT, although I was a mischievous boy, I was not a really bad boy. I knew in my heart what religion meant. I had seen it in the new lives of my father, sisters, and brother. I had seen the wonderful change in the gipsy home–the transformation that had taken place there. I had seen the transformation-scene if I had not felt it, and in my heart there was a deep longing for the strange experiences that I knew to be my father’s. I remember well a visit that my father paid to Bedford about this time.

I shall never forget my thoughts and feelings while I listened to the people as they spoke of John Bunyan. They took us to see the church where he used to preach, and showed us his monument. During our stay in the town, I spent some portion of every day near the monument. I had heard the people say he had been a tinker and a great sinner, but had been converted, and that through his goodness he became great. And, oh! how I looked up as he stood on that pedestal, and longed to be good like him. And I wondered if I should always live in the "wagon" and spend a life of uselessness. I walked to the village where John Bunyan was born, and went into the house he had lived in. I stood and wept and longed to find the same Jesus Christ that had made Bunyan what he was. I never lost sight in my mind’s eye of the bright visions that visited me while I was in Bedford.

I had got it into my mind that religion was a thing, which first took hold of the head of the house, and then stepped down in the order of ages. My heart was heavy because I felt that I was standing in the way of my sister Tilly, who was younger than I. I remember one evening sitting on the trunk of an old tree not far from my father’s tent and wagon. Around the fallen trunk grass had grown about as tall as myself. I had gone there to think, because I was under the deepest conviction and had an earnest longing to love the Saviour and to be a good lad. I thought of my mother in heaven, and I thought of the beautiful life my father, brother, and sisters were living, and I said to myself, "Rodney, are you going to wander about as a gipsy boy and a gipsy man without hope, or will you be a Christian and have some definite object to live for?" Everything was still, and I could almost hear the beating of my heart.

For answer to my question, I found myself startling myself by my own voice: "By the grace of God, I will be a Christian and I will meet my mother in heaven!" My decision was made. I believe I was as much accepted by the Lord Jesus that day as I am now, for with all my heart I had decided to live for Him. My choice was made forever, and had I at once confessed Christ, I believe that the witness of the Spirit would have been mine, the witness which gives one the assurance of acceptance. I knew I had said "I will" to God. I made the mistake of not declaring my decision publicly, and I believe that thousands do likewise. The devil tells them to keep it quiet. This is a cunning device by which he shuts hundreds out of the light and joy of God’s salvation.

Still I was not satisfied. A few days afterwards I wandered one evening into a little Primitive Methodist Chapel in Fitzroy Street, Cambridge, where I heard a sermon by the Rev. George Warner. Oddly enough, I cannot remember a word of what Mr. Warner said, but I made up my mind in that service that if there was a chance I would publicly give myself to Christ. After the sermon a prayer meeting was held, and Mr. Warner invited all those who desired to give themselves to the Lord to come forward and kneel at the communion-rail. I was the first to go forward. I do not know whether anybody else was there or not. I think not. While I prayed the congregation sang: "I can but perish if I go, I am resolved to try, For if I stay away I know I must for ever die."

And "I do believe, I will believe, That Jesus died for me, That on the cross He shed His blood From sin to set me free."

Soon there was a dear old man beside me, an old man with great flowing locks, who put his arm round me and began to pray with me and for me. I did not know his name. I do not know it even now. I told him that I had given myself to Jesus for time and eternity—to be His boy forever. He said:

"You must believe that He has saved you. ’To as many as received Him, to them gave He power to be the sons of God; even to them that believed on His name."’

"Well" I said to my dear old friend, "I cannot trust myself, for I am nothing; and I cannot trust in what I have, for I have nothing; and I cannot trust in what I know, for I know nothing; and so far as I can see my friends are as badly off as I am."

So there and then I placed myself by simple trust and committal to Jesus Christ. I knew He died for me; I knew He was able to save me, and I just believed Him to be as good as His word. And thus the light broke and assurance came. I knew that if I was not what I ought to be, I never should be again what I had been. I went home and told my father that his prayers were answered, and he wept tears of joy with me. Turning to me, he said, "’Tell me how you know you are converted?" That was a poser for a young convert. I hardly knew what to say, but placing my hand on my heart, I said, "Daddy, I feel so warm here." I had got a little of the feeling that the disciples had when they had been talking with Jesus on the way to Emmaus: "Did not our heart burn within us?" The date of my conversion was the 17th of November, 1876.

How my father rejoiced at my turning to the Lord. He said to me: "I knew you were such a whole-souled boy that, before the devil spoiled you, I coveted you for Jesus Christ. I knew that you would be out-and-out one way or the other. I seemed to see that there were in you great possibilities for Jesus Christ."

Next morning I had, of course, as usual to go out and sell my goods. My first desire was to see again the little place where I had kneeled the night before ere I commenced my work for the day. There I stood for some minutes gazing at the little chapel, almost worshipping the place. As I stood, I heard a shuffling of feet, and turning round I saw the dear old man who had knelt by my side. I said to myself, "Now that I have my goods—clothes-pegs and tinware—with me, he will see that I am a gipsy, and will not take any notice of me. He will not speak to the gipsy

boy. Nobody cares for me but my father." But I was quite wrong. Seeing me, he remembered me at once, and came over to speak to me, though he walked with great difficulty and with the aid of two sticks. Taking my hands in his, he seemed to look right down into my innermost soul. Then he said to me: "The Lord bless you, my boy. The Lord keep you, my boy." I wanted to thank him, but the words would not come. There was a lump m my throat, and my thoughts were deep beyond the power of utterance. My tears contained in their silver cells the words my tongue could not utter.

The dear old man passed on, and I watched him turning the corner out of sight forever. I never saw him again. But when I reach the gloryland, I will find out that dear old man, and while angels shout and applaud, and the multitudes who have been brought to Christ through the gipsy boy sing for joy, I will thank that grand old saint for his shake of the hand and for his "God bless you!" For he made me feel that somebody outside the tent really cared for a gipsy boy's soul. **His kindness did me more good than a thousand sermons would have done just then. It was an inspiration that has never left me, and has done more for me than I can describe. Many a young convert has been lost to the Church of God, who would have been preserved and kept for it, and made useful in it, all for the want of some such kindness as that which fell to my lot that day.** [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [4]http://www.cblibrary.org/biography/gs _text/gs _ch _08.htm

Please don't miss those last statements dear friend. Gipsy said that many young converts have fallen away from usefulness for God, who would have gladly served Christ, has someone simply extended some kindness toward them. I can testify firsthand about the woeful lack of compassion and kindness in many churches today.

Honestly, if it weren't for my maturity in the Lord (having been saved now for 41 years since 1980), I would have quit church altogether because of the horrible abuse, unkindness and hatred toward me from the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 2014 and 2021. Incompetent pastors' Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and Gary Walton are ungodly. Those evil men caused me much mental anguish, grief and suffering for seven years, simply because I befriended them with THE TRUTH.

I saw that the Devil had deceived them. They were preaching "

Lordship

" salvation, misunderstood repentance, promoting Martin Luther as a born-again believer, and promoting Satan's corruptible seed. Despite my love toward them and kindness to help them see, they were arrogant and stiff-necked, full of sinful pride. Instead of dealing kindly with me for loving them enough to help them see THE TRUTH, they forced me out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and ostracized me, turning the whole church congregation against me.

Guam is a small island and when a large local church shuns, ostracizes and bans you from their church, it adversely affects you. Everywhere I went on Guam I was shunned, hated and mistreated. People made faces at me. Others refused to even look at me or wave back when I befriended them with God's love. If it weren't for God's love in me, I would have quit church and

never returned because of those wicked ungodly pastors and staff at Harvest Baptist Church. Pastor Herron even disparaged me, calling me the church's "

enemy.

" We will see in eternity who is the

"enemy." I told THE TRUTH, for which they ruined my life, robbed me of my church family, took away the only friends I had, and left me destitute for seven years without a church to attend. I pray and beg God to avenge me, and deal with them treacherously as they did to me for seven long and painful years on Guam (Romans 3:4; Galatians 6:7).

In view of the preceding true account of what Harvest Baptist Church on Guam did to me and to hurt my family, forcing us all out of their cult, I can greatly appreciate what Gipsy Smith is saying. Even the smallest of kind words could have made all the difference in the world, had Harvest's pastors simply cared enough to reciprocate God's love toward me, as I kindly did toward them. When you love someone, you tell them THE TRUTH. **Proverbs 12:17, " He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."** The Bible associates righteousness with telling THE TRUTH.

I know the inexplicable excruciating pain of soul that comes from being hated, banned, shunned and ostracized from one's own church family, simply because I TOLD THE TRUTH. God knows that in love I have regularly prayed for the leaders and people of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (HBCG), for God to open their blind eyes. Sadly, Satan has a stronghold on the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp, which includes the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam that employees their corrupt graduates. HBCG broadcasts BJU's chapel services, [5]full of deadly Calvinist doctrines.

I love my name "David," named after the humble shepherd boy David in the Old testament. **Psalms 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it." Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** h

According to Christianity Today:

> For years, Rodney Smith did not know when he had been born. He was the son of a Gypsy, had no records and would not have known how to read them if he had. "A good aunt of mine took the trouble to get someone to examine the register of Wanstead Church (England), and there found an entry giving the date of the birth and christening of Rodney Smith. I discovered that I was a year younger than I took myself to be. He was born on this day, March 31, 1860.
>
> While he was still young, his mother died, an event that made a deep impression on him. Living all together in a wagon, he had seen his mother come to know Christ just days before her death. All the knowledge she had to go on was a Christian song she had heard many years before as a child and a few words her husband had overheard, but not understood, while locked in jail. The power of the Holy Spirit made that little knowledge sufficient and she died singing.
>
> Rodney himself was a mischievous boy, a poacher, a liar, a thief–and a successful salesman. His quick tongue and quicker legs got him into and out of scrapes.
>
> Soon there was a dear old man beside me, an old man with great flowing locks, who put his arm round me and began to pray with me and for me. I did not know his

name. I do not know it even now. I told him that I had given myself to Jesus for time and eternity—to be His boy forever. He said:

"You must believe that He has saved you. 'To as many as received Him, to them gave He power to be the sons of God; even to them that believed on His name."'

"Well" I said to my dear old friend, "I cannot trust myself, for I am nothing; and I cannot trust in what I have, for I have nothing; and I cannot trust in what I know, for I know nothing; and so far as I can see my friends are as badly off as I am."

So there and then I placed myself by simple trust and committal to Jesus Christ. I knew He died for me; I knew He was able to save me, and I just believed Him to be as good as His word. And thus the light broke and assurance came. I knew that if I was not what I ought to be, I never should be again what I had been. I went home and told my father that his prayers were answered, and he wept tears of joy with me. Turning to me, he said, "'Tell me how you know you are converted?" That was a poser for a young convert. I hardly knew what to say, but placing my hand on my heart, I said, "Daddy, I feel so warm here." I had got a little of the feeling that the disciples had when they had been talking with Jesus on the way to Emmaus: "Did not our heart burn within us?" The date of my conversion was the 17th of November, 1876.

How my father rejoiced at my turning to the Lord. He said to me: "I knew you were such a whole-souled boy that, before the devil spoiled you, I coveted you for Jesus Christ. I knew that you would be out-and-out one way or the other. I seemed to see that there were in you great possibilities for Jesus Christ."

Next morning I had, of course, as usual to go out and sell my goods. My first desire was to see again the little place where I had kneeled the night before ere I commenced my work for the day. There I stood for some minutes gazing at the little chapel, almost worshipping the place. As I stood, I heard a shuffling of feet, and turning round I saw the dear old man who had knelt by my side. I said to myself, "Now that I have my goods–clothes-pegs and tinware–with me, he will see that I am a gipsy, and will not take any notice of me. He will not speak to the gipsy boy. Nobody cares for me but my father." But I was quite wrong. Seeing me, he remembered me at once, and came over to speak to me, though he walked with great difficulty and with the aid of two sticks. Taking my hands in his, he seemed to look right down into my innermost soul. Then he said to me: "The Lord bless you, my boy. The Lord keep you, my boy." I wanted to thank him, but the words would not come. There was a lump m my throat, and my thoughts were deep beyond the power of utterance. My tears contained in their silver cells the words my tongue could not utter.

The dear old man passed on, and I watched him turning the corner out of sight forever. I never saw him again. But when I reach the gloryland, I will find out that dear old man, and while angels shout and applaud, and the multitudes who have been brought to Christ through the gipsy boy sing for joy, I will thank that grand old saint for his shake of the hand and for his "God bless you!" For he made me feel that somebody outside the tent really cared for a gipsy boy's soul. His kindness did me more good than a thousand sermons would have done just then. It was an inspiration that has never left me, and has done more for me than I can describe. Many a young convert has been lost to the Church of God, who would have been preserved and kept for it, and made useful in it, all for the want of some such kindness as that which fell to my lot that day. ...

SOURCE: [6]https://www.christianity.com/church/church-history/timeline/18 01-1900/rodney-smith-gypsy-evangelist-11630515.html

Kindly, I want to reiterate the most important words of Gipsy Smith, that I want to convey to you dear friend, so that we may all be edified from it:

> “Many a young convert has been lost to the Church of God, who would have been preserved and kept for it, and made useful in it, all for the want of some such kindness as that which fell to my lot that day.”

SOURCE: [7]http://www.cblibrary.org/biography/gs _text/gs _ch _08.htm

We’ve all been to pathetic churches, where we were made to feel like they couldn’t care less if we ever came back. That is what the shameful senior pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) did to me in 2021. Pastor Redlin is a cold, calloused and superficial type guy, as phony as they come. The way you treat people speaks volumes about your walk with God, or woeful lack thereof. Kindly said, I wasn’t impressed at all with Jeff Redlin or Tim Zacharias as the pastors of Campus Church. They are extremely shallow men who lack compassion for others. The way you treat people matters, it really does!!!

Sadly, during the summer of 2021, Pastor Jeff Redlin treated me like garbage at Campus Church. As a divorced person he made me feel unwanted, unloved and looked down upon. After kindly expressing my frustration personally to him, about his woeful lack of concern and compassion for me as a hurting human being, he brushed me off and never bothered to contact me again. It is very obvious to me that Pastor Redlin couldn’t care less if I ever come back to Campus Church. People know if they are wanted or not. Humbly said, Jeff Redlin is not a man who loves people or walks closely with Jesus. When you truly walk with Christ you’ll care, because Jesus cares!!!

The fact of the matter is that Redlin criticized my website ministry, falsely accusing me of finding “weakness” in other preachers. No, I am rebuking damnable heresies and the devil-dog pastors who preach a false gospel and misunderstanding of repentance. What Pastor Redlin flippantly calls “weaknesses” is sending multitudes to burn in Hell forever! Sadly, Jeff Redlin is a spineless jellyfish, a yellowbellied pastor, who merely goes through the motions of living the Christian life, parasiting off of the churches for a much undeserved 6-digit annual salary. It is sickening!!! Calvinism is NOT a weakness in other preachers, it means they are unsaved infidels on their way to the everlasting Lake of Fire to be tormented day and night.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgBfflMpcTjw_tD4TTLO0hibtlJ_ixSAjRaERIn4fHXgCf85yK4rK3t0LBkg8oE0WJn9T7NEJzE9LNDHeZfh5mUGVcnuMoF40QIp3y
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEibBkE7d6UTXXhiU0jDJ3ZdYZDVceHhsPF-8GBYT5AK7ZbAyiHvx-EHgb_dtR3lt9SHbLUQMusKHG1_5y4hJKlRbb_3b7Ikyq1HAmF
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/tool_of_praise.htm
4. http://www.cblibrary.org/biography/gs_text/gs_ch_08.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://www.christianity.com/church/church-history/timeline/1801-1900/rodney-smith-gypsy-evangelist-11630515.html
7. http://www.cblibrary.org/biography/gs_text/gs_ch_08.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhMklL3OEoj4Oi1pNyVCxgK1zDYeP6UwJiZKk45flhvkOVdoU3ry9IFPlngHTCdfoxXRLfLZI9ONHfHI4Xzc_O_-pvYLeZV_oM0eBs

---

2.11.6 What Can One Person Do For God? (2021-11-08 14:17)

Judges 3:31, "And after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hundred men with an ox goad: and he also delivered Israel."

God Used Shamgar (One man) To Deliver An Entire Nation

Perhaps you ask, what can I do about the condition of the world today, I'm just one person? Shamgar was not an army, he was just one man in a dark time in the time of the judges. Just

one insignificant man delivered the entire nation of Israel against the wicked Philistines.

Our churches have become social clubs. Liberalism is taking over our churches. What can one person do to fight against the Devil? Shamgar was only one person in the Bible, but God used him to do great things. In these woeful times of darkness, one person can make a worldwide difference. This is a great principle! In days of darkness God delivers His people through individuals. He may do it through one person, or a group led by one man of God.

More than Congress or the United Nations, one person can influence the world for God if we're yielded to His will. One man plus God equals a majority! God is looking for that one man who is consecrated, concentrated and dedicated to the things of Jesus Christ. **Philippians 2:20-21, "For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state. For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's."**

God is looking for a few weak men! **2nd Corinthians 12:10, "Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong."** God uses the weak and the little-known to do His work, that no flesh should glory in His presence:

> **1st Corinthians 1:26-29, "For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called: But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty; And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are: That no flesh should glory in his presence."**

I believe that God has given me this international ministry because He knows that I am a weak NOBODY. God uses the weak, foolish and the little-known to do His work, that no flesh should glory in His presence.

A little person, in a little place, doing a little thing, can be used by God to do great things, and receive a big reward from God. Here am I Lord, send me! God doesn't save groups, He saves individuals. The Bible was written to the individual. One godly mother can raise her children as deadly arrows to shoot at the Devil. **Psalms 127:4, "As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth."** The Lord doesn't search for groups or committees; but rather, individuals.

The Lord said in Ezekiel 22:30 that He was seeking for A MAN (an individual). **Ezekiel 22:30, "And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none."** By God's grace I want to be one of those men. **Isaiah 6:8, "Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me."**

Proverbs 14:34, "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."

"We need porcupine preachers, so that the people will get the point." —Brother

John 7:7, "The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil." One man plus God equals a majority! One person can do unbelievable things when wholly submitted to God's Holy Spirit. The U.S. military is always look for "A Few Strong Men"; but God is looking for "one weak man." God doesn't need a group of committee, He just needs one man wholly submitted to His will. In Ezekiel 22:30 the Lord sought for "a man" (singular), not men (plural).

God created one man, Adam, not a village. God made Eve from Adam's rib, taken from his flesh, to be his lifelong HELP MEET. God used one man, Noah, to build an ark and save his family alive from the flood.

God used just one man, Moses, to lead His people out of bondage from Egypt. God used one man, Elijah, to defeat the 450 prophets of Baal. God always seeks for just one man to get the job done. Now, God may use a group of men to accomplish His purposes, but God calls those men as individuals. Jesus didn't recruit His apostles as a group, but one by one as individuals.

Dear friend, YOU can do much for God when you fully realize that GOD CAN DO MUCH THROUGH YOU!!! Several years ago I received one of the greatest compliments from a web visitor. A kind man said:

"Thank you Brother Stewart for allowing God to do all this through you." I was humbled and for a moment felt awkward after reading that kind remark. I thought to myself: "Who am I that I should 'allow' God to do something?" But then I realized that this is exactly true! We must voluntarily submit to God if we would have Him use us for His purpose.

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 6:13, "**

Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: *but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God*. **"** God will not force anyone to get saved. God will not force those who are saved to follow and obey Him. God has given to all humanity a FREEWILL. God will chasten us when we go back on our word, as God did Jonah (Hebrews 12:6-8). We have all heard the story of Jonah. Preachers all say that God commanded Jonah to go preach to the Assyrians in the city of Nineveh. But Jonah had actually made a vow to God to go preach to Nineveh, and then reneged on his vow. **Jonah 2:9-10, "But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; *I will pay that that I have vowed*. Salvation is of the LORD. And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land."** It seems clear to me that Jonah had broken a promise to God, because immediately after Jonah agreed to keep his vow, God caused the fish to drop off Jonah at the next whale stop!

I encourage you dear friend to examine the talents, gifts, resources and abilities which God has given to you in life, and then use them for God to get people saved. Everything that we do should be toward preaching the Gospel to get lost sinners saved. Sadly, you can type just about any hobby or interest on the internet, and then add the word "

ministry

" and you will find it. For example: Search online and you will find bicycle ministries, sailboat ministries, skydiving ministries, skateboard ministries, et cetera. Now, I'm all for such ministries, BUT ONLY IF THE GOSPEL IS PREACHED!!! Nothing is a so-called "

ministry

"

unless the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen is being preached with lost sinners.

I heard a famous Christian musician say years ago that he has “a ministry” playing pedal steel guitar in Las Vegas. No, he doesn’t have a ministry, because he doesn’t share the Gospel with his audience. He tantalizes them with his beautiful steel guitar music, but they leave in their sins just as they came! And while I’m on the topic, if you look at ANY mainstream Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) artist’s website, you WON’T find a Gospel presentation. I triple-dog dare you to show me [2]on singer Amy Grant’s website where she shares the Gospel with her millions of fans. Sadly, she doesn’t!

Years ago in 1984 Amy Grant made this shameful comment. (Remember, Amy professes to be a Christian.):

> “I’m a singer, not a preacher, I’m not looking to convert anybody” says Christian rock diva Amy Grant. (Los Angeles Times, 5/4/84, pg. 2-c)

I almost went to hear and see Amy Grant perform in Pensacola, Florida at a local concert on October 29th, 2021 at the Saenger Theater downtown. I decided not too go because of her phony Christian testimony, which disgusts me. I have nothing personal against Amy. I don’t condemn her for her past mistake and sins. But what sickens me is the CCM crowd who are as shallow as can be. They all profess faith in Christ. They all claim to love God. They all claim to love their fans. Yet none of them preach a free grace Gospel to their fans. At best the artists claim that they preach the Gospel through their music in the lyrics. What a joke! Have you read their lame lyrics?

So unless you are sharing the Gospel with people, you DON’T have a legitimate ministry. The Salvation Army was great in the 19th century. They used to march in public, preaching the Gospel and performing band music. Their arch rival, the Skelton Army, used to hurl dead cats, buckets of urine and feces off rooftops on them down below in the streets, et cetera. Today, the Salvation Army is mostly ARMY with very little SALVATION. They are famous for handing out hot-chocolate to firemen at fires. That is wonderful, but what about their souls?

What am I saying? I am teaching you dear reader that you need to make sure that the Gospel of free grace is preached, in whatever you decide to do for God. The Gospel needs your help and mine. There is so much that we can all do for the cause of Jesus Christ.

The Need For Warriors In Fervent Prayer To God

Colossians 4:12, “

Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God.

” Sadly, an area that has been all but abandoned in our Christian churches today is genuine Bible prayer. I am so tired of hearing heretics encourage people to

pray as a good “therapy.” Folks, if praying is nothing more to you than a way of helping you self-cope with the stresses in your life, then I truly feel sorry for you!!! I pray to God as a stress relief too, but it is because GOD ANSWERS PRAYER, and not as a self-help therapeutic practice that I pray (Philippians 4:6-7).

Samuel “

Dickey

”

Gordon (1859-1936) was a prolific Christian author and

evangelical

lay

minister active in the latter part of the 19th and early 20th centuries. Here are some edifying quotes from

Samuel

D. Gordon:

> “Prayer is man giving God a footing on the contested territory of this earth. The man in full touch of purpose with God praying, insistently praying—that man is God’s footing on the enemy’s soil. The man wholly given over to God gives Him a new sub-headquarters on the battle-field from which to work out. And the Holy Spirit within that man, on the new spot, will insist on the enemy’s retreat in Jesus the Victor’s name. That is prayer. Shall we not, every one of us, increase God’s footing down upon His prodigal earth!” —Samuel D. Gordon, ’Quiet Talks On Prayer,’ 1904
>
> “Our prayer is God’s opportunity to get into the world that would shut Him out.” —Samuel D. Gordon, ’[3]5 Christian Books in 1 Book’
>
> “The greatest thing any one can do for God and for man is to pray.” —Samuel D. Gordon, ’[4]5 Christian Books in 1 Book’
>
> “You can do more than pray after you have prayed but you cannot do more than pray until you have prayed.” —Samuel D. Gordon, ’[5]Quiet Talks on Prayer’

My favorite quotes from S.D. Gordon is:

> “Prayer is man giving God a footing on the contested territory of this earth.” —Samuel D. Gordon, ’Quiet Talks On Prayer,’ 1904

We are engaged in a constant spiritual battle on earth (Ephesians 6:12-18). When people ruffle our feathers and give us a hard time, we must always keep in mind that Satan is the spiritual father of all unsaved people. That is why a believer should never marry an unbeliever, lest you end up having the Devil as a feather-in-law! 2nd Corinthians 6:14-17 strictly forbids for a Christian believer to become unequally yoked together with an unbeliever. This not only applies to the marriage yoke, but also to the business yoke, the close friendship yoke and all other yokes!

To put it plainly, the Christian has a completely different mindset than the unsaved person does (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). We still need to unconditionally love unsaved people and be friendly toward them, so they may see God’s holiness and love in us (Hebrews 12:14). Every believer needs to pray, not only for our own needs, but for the needs of others as well.

I have been visiting a few different local Baptist churches in Pensacola. At one particular church that I love to attend, t

he biological father (and former church pastor) of the present pastor had a massive heart-attack a couple weeks ago. He was rushed into surgery and underwent a quadruple heart bypass! Wow! I learned that the highest number of heart valves surgeons can bypass is a quintuple (five). Wow! That fifth valve behind the heart is difficult for surgeons to diagnose

when blocked, which is why it is commonly called

“

The Widow Maker!

” Ouch! I am amazed that surgeons can crack open a man’s chest and perform such intricate life-saving surgeries. God is more than amazing!!!

God will greatly use a humble Christian who has faith in his or her heart, an inspired King James Bible in their hand, and is yielded to God’s Holy Spirit.

Dear reader, God can do great things through YOU. I learned a very long time ago that the way to be greatly used of God is to GIVE GOD ALL THE CREDIT AND PRAISE!!! If my web visitors leave thinking that I am great, I have utterly failed at my ministry; but if you leave thinking how great is our blessed God and Savior, Jesus Christ, then I have succeeded! ...

> **1st Corinthians 1:27-31, “But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty; And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are: *That no flesh should glory in his presence* . But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: *That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord* .”**

So if you want to be used greatly by God, then brag about OUR GRAET GOD!!! God doesn’t need our talents, abilities, wisdom, skills or anything!!! But God would love to use those qualities of we keep in mind continually that WITHOUT JESUS WE CAN DO NOTHING!!! **John 15:5, “I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: *for without me ye can do nothing* .”**

[6] 

[7]

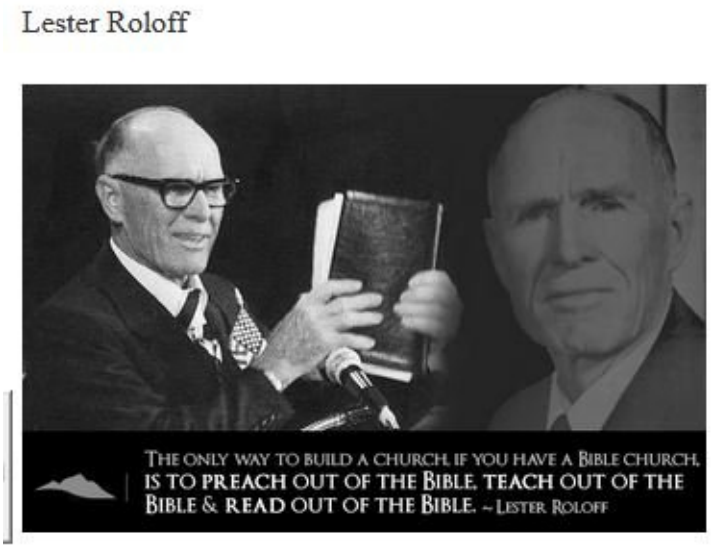

[8]The Book That Makes The Difference! (Brother Roloff)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/pawing_in_the_valley.mp3
2. https://amygrant.com/
3. https://www.goodreads.com/work/quotes/41359514
4. https://www.goodreads.com/work/quotes/41359514
5. https://www.goodreads.com/work/quotes/13593539
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjNkmHbY2r9XNDlBlY7j4OFBuFUtdvWtUJJuhhNvyEero7qojFUwZ_DM3KSvSnJMqQbOfxgR1wJUjY5ZXiu3JJGu7Z5qr3h50Hmxp-7X1Oj73ID
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiz3ZdUJYEon2zRllSuzSFh7ce4oCdjwIaPop8blMLjwIOAdeGASvRJ-X5M4yarmjAjHn6rHeAUGhkCCN6IgKQ8FLXYwkDJdDGPse5eBzi6WRJG
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

2.11.7 Awesome Fundamentalist Preacher Quotes (2021-11-09 01:30)

[1]



Dr. Jack Hyles, Hammond, Ind.

“Now you say, ’Brother Hyles, you make an issue.’ You dead sure better know I’ll make an issue!” —[2]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

Awesome Fundamentalist Preacher Quotes:

“The Bible is an amazing Book! When you’re down, it’ll lift you up. When you’re up, it’ll bring you down. When you’re in, it’ll get you out. When you’re out, it’ll bring you in!”

“Men do not reject the Bible because it contradicts itself, but because it contradicts them.”

“Some people give Satan a stick to beat them with.”

“God’s way meets at the intersection of human responsibility and divine providence. Be actively attentive. You be submissive to God’s leading.”

“Satan confuses people to keep them lost.”

“The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!” —

Pastor Jack Hyles' (1926-2001) awesome sermon: "[3]THE REAL BATTLE" ([4]a precious quote)

"The Lord is the Director, you quit directing your life!" —Dr. Hyles, a quote from the AWESOME MP3 sermon, "[5]Either Let Me Do It God, Or Do It My Way."

"You don't have to know, when you know the One Who knows." —Dr. Jack Hyles, a heart-warming quote from the needful sermon, "[6]At First You Just Exist."

"A friend is someone who knows all about you and still loves you in spite of it."

"In the world you get relief by escaping your burden, but in Jesus you're happy in your burden." —[7]Dr. Jack Hyles

"The only difference between folks who've been to college and folks who haven't been to college is that they're stupid on different subjects." —[8]Dr. Jack Hyles

"God loves us, not because of who we are, but because of Who He is." —David J. Stewart

"While you're in the calm, pray as much as you think you will when the storm comes." —[9]Dr. Jack Hyles

"There's not a single person in this house this morning, who's unsaved, but what wouldn't be saved if you realized that the Creator of the universe loves you!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the awesome sermon titled, "[10]How To Love God More."

"There's a judgment coming, but you have the choice to settle out of court." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold

"The Christian life is not a playground, it's a battleground." —Brother Lester Roloff

"As long as I've got breath to breathe, I'll not dip my sails. Let me tell you something—this battle we have tonight is a battle between the new-evangelical crowd and fundamentalist crowd. What it is!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a courageous quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[11]Nebuchadnezzar, God's Servant"

"Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "Conversion And Salvation" (chapter 3) from his book: "Salvation Is More Than Being Saved"

"You can't fellow-help the truth if you don't have the truth!" —Pastor Max Younce - [12]John III, part one

"A man doesn't get better to get saved; he gets saved to get better." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), "Salvation Crystal Clear."

"You will never know down here that Christ is all you need until Christ is all you have left." —Brother Lester Roloff

“Insanity because we’re in sin!” —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), from the sermon “Steps In The Degeneration Of Our Nation.”

“If you go to Hell, you’ll go to Hell with all your sins paid for!” —Pastor Max Younce; [13]Bible Prophecy #5

“You can’t fellow-help the truth if you don’t have the truth!” —Pastor Max Younce - [14]John III, part one

“Everything in nature obeys God except man!” —Pastor Max Younce - “[15]23 a - 1 John 3 - v.20”

“Without the Lord, the family goes to pieces.” —Pastor Max Younce - “[16]23 a - 1 John 3 - v.20” (exact [17]time in video)

“Let me say again that I do not believe for a second that Christian people should live like the Devil. No preacher preaches separation more than I do. I simply believe that that separation is a work of the Holy Spirit just like regeneration is a work of the Holy Spirit, and it starts after one has repented from that which makes him lost, and that is unbelief.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[18]Misunderstood Repentance” (chapter 4) from his book: “Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”

“May I ask you, reader, "Are you a soulwinner?" Remember that a soulwinner is a salvager—one who leads a sinner to choose Christ and one who leads a saint to choose the will of God, the work of God and the plan of God.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “What Is Salvation?”

“I believe any man in this world, can love any other man in this world, if he thinks right! The reason you hate is because you think hate. The reason you love is because you think love.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “What The Law Could Not Do”

“All things truly wicked start from innocence.” —Ernest Hemingway, Author

“Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[19]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning”

“I’m not a great preacher. I don’t profess to be a great Christian. I just profess to serve a great God Who is the same yesterday, today and forever, and Who will give revival when God’s people pay the price!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “Ultra-Dispensationalism - An Enemy of Soulwinning”

“Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[20]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning”

“Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life

is just another form of salvation by works." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[21]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning"

"The Lord is not compelled to use theologians. He can take snakes, sticks or anything else, and use them for the advancement of his cause." —Billy Sunday

"I don't know any more about theology than a jack-rabbit does about ping-pong, but I'm on the way to glory." —Billy Sunday

"I want to preach the Gospel so plainly that men can come from the factories and not have to bring a dictionary." —Billy Sunday

"The backslider likes the preaching that wouldn't hit the side of a house, while the real disciple is delighted when the truth brings him to his knees." —Billy Sunday

"Too many churches are little more than four walls and a roof." —Billy Sunday

"Pastor Jack Hyles says: "Bob Jones... they make light on the verbal inspiration!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[22]The Real Battle"

"I wouldn't give you a dime for King James Bible defenders that don't propagate the King James Bible! The reason to defend it—it's our weapon!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[23]The Real Battle"

"What we need today is men who believe in the Bible from the crown of their heads to the soles of their feet: who believe in the whole of it, the things they understand, and the things they do not understand." —Dwight L. Moody

"When you're against the Book, you're against God!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, " [24]The Real Battle "

"Don't ever preach yourself too far from the cross. Reach back often and make much of Jesus and you'll never go wrong doing that." —Pastor Harold Sightler



Dr. Jack Hyles, Hammond, Ind.

[26] **JACK HYLES SPEAKS ON BIBLICAL SEPARATION**

[27] **New Classic Sermons By Brother Hyles**

[28] 

Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

[29] **Singing by Brother Lester Roloff** | [30] **Brother Lester Roloff Preaching**

“I am an old-fashioned preacher of the old-time religion, that has warmed this cold world’s heart for two thousand years.” — [31]Billy SUNDAY

[32] 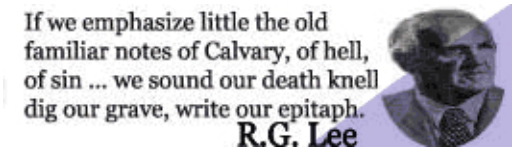

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgEOiwVRKmByo5sVncIEimy-KrAHVxoIkS9OwTNlUPEdKMH_wvBTHh1_dlxEU8djC4D_JpFQ90y1-QYSxX_Q-eGbvAnR39QDupWuP5IHL2RQykO
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
3. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
4. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/either_let_me_do_it_god_or_do_it_my_way.mp3
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/at_first_you_just_exist.mp3
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp010613.mp3
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp010613.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/you_can_be_calm_during_the_storm_if_you_pray_during_the_calm.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_love_god_more.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/nebuchadnezzar_gods_serant.mp3
12. https://youtu.be/nUseT3i34fE
13. https://youtu.be/RIq82qP_mdo
14. https://youtu.be/nUseT3i34fE
15. https://youtu.be/UbYd2GvnhHI
16. https://youtu.be/UbYd2GvnhHI
17. https://youtu.be/UbYd2GvnhHI?t=945
18. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
21. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
22. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
23. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
24. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
25. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhVCF55yKfkY1Se0zkXvNiItMm7d8kRX51uhmB_XUqGgfMHQUSwMNwSWCZ1HMbPNK5xtwELnwtSKykJDHRrzlPoxTmFWlnVhj7Y7b2yy4jaUkxf
26. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/separation/toc.htm
27. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/great_preaching.htm
28. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiZxXc3cN-qABwqdidEyO3glpnTzy9lYKGKuYp4N6OfKdxxb4xfmOawrja3OAFivAxcJDgh-NcMazcGGEkiPc6BIGPHz9InQB54XMMftPb7HvRn
29. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/brother_roloff.htm
30. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm
31. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/billy_sunday.htm
32. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Pay_day_someday_r_g_lee.htm

2.11.8 Partial Faith In Christ Plus Works Is Not Salvation (2021-11-09 15:56)

Galatians 3:1-3, “O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?* Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?”

I love this passage of Scripture! The Apostle Paul was upset at the churches of Galatia because they had foolishly allowed a religious cult to infiltrate and corrupt them. Paul write in this epistle to the Galatians and asks them ONE THING:

“Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?* Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?”

Paul makes it very plain and simple

—How did you get saved (i.e., indwelt by God’s Holy Spirit), by keeping the works of the law, or by THE HEARING OF FAITH? I absolutely cherish Paul’s use of that little phrase, **“the hearing of faith”** in Galatians 3:2, because it shows just how easy and simple it is to be saved. When you hear the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), and you BELIEVE that Good News, you are saved, period.

One of my very favorite books is by Michael P. Bowen titled: “[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU: THE COMING GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT AND HOW YOU CAN AVOID IT!

” Michael makes a personal appeal to the reader, sharing his personal life and heartaches in past failed relationships, using those painful memories to relate them to salvation. The Lord Himself said that

“many” people in eternity will seek to enter into Heaven, but shall not be able. **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”** f

The following helpful quotes are taken from “

I NEVER KNEW YOU

”

concerning partial faith in Christ plus works...

> When we attempt to be saved by placing partial faith in Christ and partial faith in our works, we are essentially calling God the Father a liar. God will not accept our works in any shape, manner or form in terms of salvation. Acts 13:39 states that, “And by Him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.” p. 45
>
> In sum, no combination of good works plus faith in Christ can save a lost person from the lake of fire. No matter how sincere you are before God, partial faith in Christ and partial faith in the Christian Lifestyle will not save you. Only faith alone (apart from your good works) in the finished work of Jesus Christ will save you. p. 46
>
> Jesus is telling us clearly that anyone who believes on Him alone for their salvation is not condemned (will never be eternally damned), but those who do not believe Him, which includes both those who reject Him outright as well as those who place partial

faith in Him and partial faith in living the Christian Lifestyle to get them into heaven, these people are “condemned already” according to Christ because they have not believed in Him. p. 50

Neither will any combination of partial faith in Christ coupled with partial faith in turning from your I Never Knew You 84 sins save you. By implication, “believing on Christ” always refers to the fact of what He did for us at Calvary. The gospel message is the same throughout all of scripture. Those in the Old Testament looked “forward” to what Christ would do for them, and everyone from the time of Christ’s resurrection to this very day look “backward” to what Christ accomplished for us by His finished work at Calvary. The gospel message of Jesus Christ, i.e., the “plan of salvation according to Jesus Christ,” is always the same and it never changes. This message is: 1) we cannot save ourselves, 2) Jesus died for our sins, 3) His dead body was buried, and 4) Jesus arose from the dead three days later. “He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God” (1 John 5:10-13). pp. 83-84

Look at what Jesus has to say to all of those who placed only partial faith in Him and the rest of their faith in living the “Christian Lifestyle” as their means to gain entrance into heaven: “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity” (Matthew 7:21-23). From there, all who have trusted in counterfeit forms of the gospel will be sent to the lake of fire. “And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there I Never Knew You 119 was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire” (Revelation 20:11-15). Who will you choose to believe, reader, when it comes to where you will spend your eternal destiny? Will you choose the words of men, or will you choose the words of Jesus Christ? This, of course, is up to you. pp. 118-119

The lost person’s partial faith in Christ and partial faith in his or her works and discipleship will not be “enough” to get them into His eternal dwelling place. I urge you, reader, to understand that Christ has but one way into His heaven, and that way is through trusting in Him alone as your only hope of heaven. To trust Christ as your only means of entering heaven you must first realize the penalty for sin, which is eternal death and separation from Him in the lake of fire. Once you realize you are under this eternal “death penalty,” you then trust that Christ paid for your sins by His death on the cross and that He arose from the grave three days later. Because

Christ knows every single thought I Never Knew You 130 you are thinking at this very moment, He “knows” whether or not you have trusted in Him alone, or if you are only placing partial trust in Him and the rest of your trust in living the “Christian Lifestyle” as your hope of entering into His heaven. The latter won’t save you, but the former will save you. You either trust Christ alone or you trust partially in Christ plus your “filthy rags.” To do the latter, you will not make it to heaven; however, if you choose the former, you, at this very moment, have a home in heaven waiting for you! God immediately grants you the gift of everlasting life in heaven the very same instant that you trust Christ alone to save you. pp. 129-130

Since there is no justification by the law, when we attempt to save ourselves by putting partial faith in obeying the law and partial faith in Jesus’ death on the cross and resurrection from the dead, we will have no grace (no salvation). p. 147

Dear reader, again and again we are warned in the Word of God against combining works with faith, because this is a counterfeit plan of salvation which leads to Hell. END

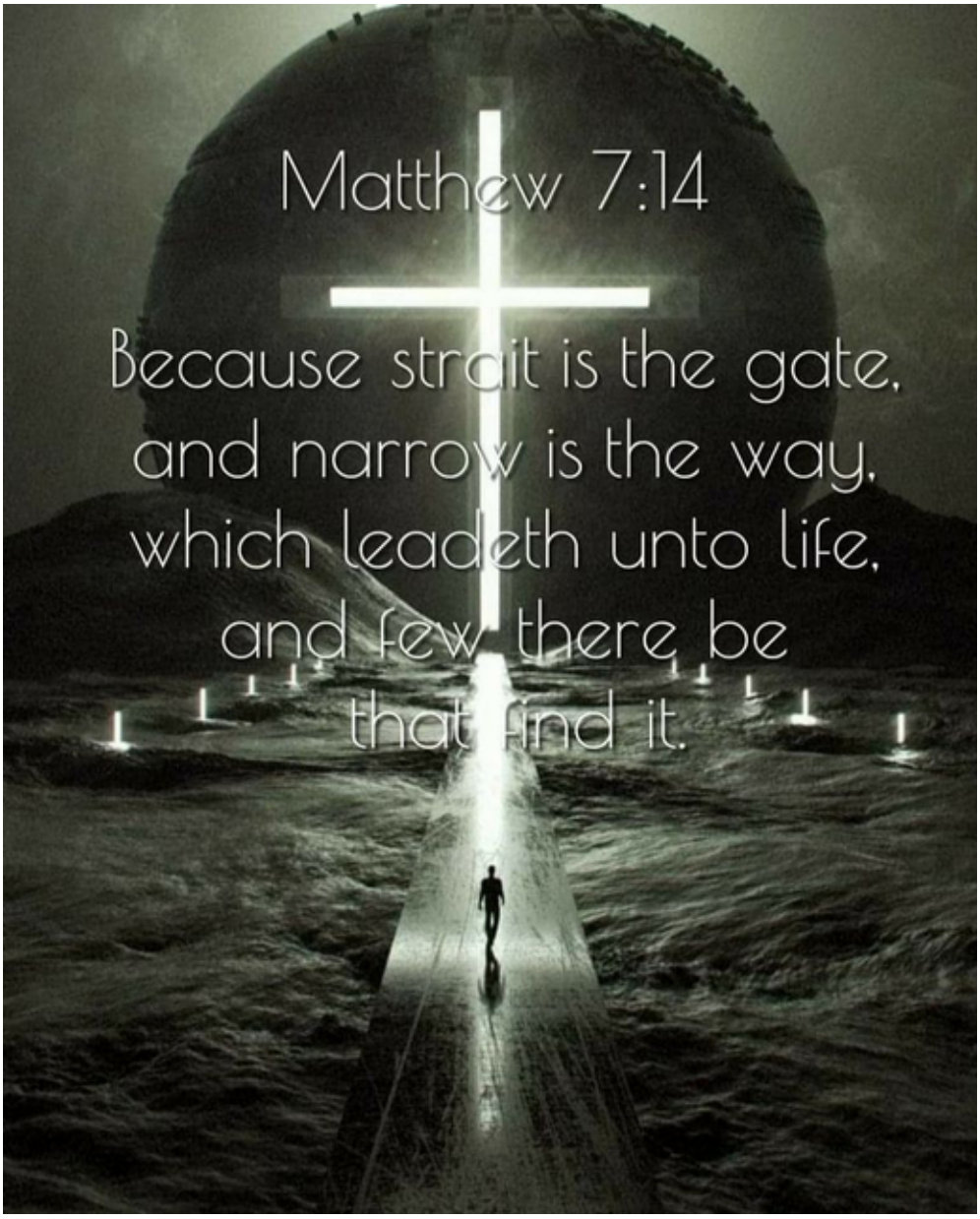

Excerpts From ’[3]I Never Knew You’ ...

The Horror Of The
Great White Throne Judgment
And How You Can Avoid it!

Copyright © 2009 By Michael Patrick Bowen

[4]**Read entire book in .PDF format**
([5]Download Adobe Acrobat software if you need it)

I was reading through this beautiful book last night by my good friend, Michael Patrick Bowen, while doing my laundry and wanted to share with you some excellent passages that I read concerning salvation. The book is titled: '[6]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' and here's a great quote from chapter 12, "The Plan Of Salvation According To Franklin Graham":

> For three whole years I had been going about trying to establish my own righteousness before God through my own efforts, when in actuality Christ had, by His own righteousness, paid for all of my sins by His death, burial and resurrection from the dead 2,000 years earlier. When I learned the bible said I could have the free gift of everlasting life by believing solely upon what Christ had done for me by His death and subsequent resurrection from the dead, I believed His message immediately, hungrily, and to the exclusion of all the other counterfeit plans of salvation that I had been led to believe by today's biggest hitters in Christianity. I was finally "free." I was finally born again, and I knew it beyond any doubts at all. God put an end to my pamphleteering of false gospels. Now, I preach His plan of salvation via my personal Internet page, by face-to-face discussions with people, by tract, by CD, by DVD, as well as through the use of email. Today, I am now proclaiming Christ's free gift via this book you are holding in your hands now which shall eventually go all around the world.
>
> SOURCE: 'I NEVER KNEW YOU,' by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 125

Bowen further states, exposing the heresy of Lordship Salvation:

> ...Nowhere does the bible state or imply that a person must turn from their sins and follow Christ in obedience "in order to" be saved. People can twist the bible to make it say virtually anything they want it to say, but when you see the words of Christ and understand what He says about salvation, no one can refute or debate what He says. For example, Jesus says "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47). Who can argue with that statement made by Christ Himself? Who can interpret this verse as anything other than eternal life being a gift from God made available to anyone the instant they "believe" on Christ as their savior? To say otherwise is to call Him a liar. To add man's efforts, such as turning from sins, making a public profession, forsaking sins, giving tithes and money, joining a church, etc., or any other "thing of self" is to call Christ a liar; after all, according to the bible, heaven is a free gift that is given to the individual who places his or her faith in the finished work of Christ and has nothing to do whatsoever with what we do for God. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9).
>
> SOURCE: 'I NEVER KNEW YOU,' by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 126-127

On pages 140-141 we learn that the Christian believer by faith alone in Jesus Christ is "JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS"! Michael Bowen Biblically (and gentlemanly) refutes Evangelist Billy Graham's perverted plan of salvation (I highly [7]recommend that you read chapter 13 , which refutes Billy Graham's false gospel message):

> And one of the most potent verses of all time that refutes Billy's turn-from-sin requirement is this one: "And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses" (Acts 13:39). What the Bible is telling us through these verses is that turning from sins cannot save us and that God does not requires a lost person to turn from sins in order to be saved.
>
> SOURCE: 'I NEVER KNEW YOU,' by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 140-141

Michael Bowen does an excellent job explaining the simplicity of the Gospel, defending the Biblical plan of salvation:

> Friend, anyone who thumbs their nose at Christ's way of salvation and instead puts their trust in a plan of salvation other than the one Christ said for us to trust, that person will stand before Christ at the Great White Throne Judgement where he or she will stand "in their own righteousness" which will not be enough to gain entrance into heaven. Isaiah 64:6 states that our best deeds, the absolute best that we can come up with in this lifetime, will be seen as "filthy rags" when compared to Christ's supreme sacrifice of His body on the cross. The lost person's partial faith in Christ and partial faith in his or her works and discipleship will not be "enough" to get them into His eternal dwelling place.
>
> I urge you, reader, to understand that Christ has but one way into His heaven, and that way is through trusting in Him alone as your only hope of heaven. To trust Christ as your only means of entering heaven you must first realize the penalty for sin, which is eternal death and separation from Him in the lake of fire. Once you realize you are under this eternal "death penalty," you then trust that Christ paid for your sins by His death on the cross and that He arose from the grave three days later. Because Christ knows every single thought you are thinking at this very moment.
>
> He "knows" whether or not you have trusted in Him alone, or if you are only placing partial trust in Him and the rest of your trust in living the "Christian Lifestyle" as your hope of entering into His heaven. The latter won't save you, but the former will save you. You either trust Christ alone or you trust partially in Christ plus your "filthy rags." To do the latter, you will not make it to heaven; however, if you choose the former, you, at this very moment, have a home in heaven waiting for you! God immediately grants you the gift of everlasting life in heaven the very same instant that you trust Christ alone to save you.
>
> For those who still believe today's counterfeit plans of salvation, those who are counting on their faith in Christ "plus" their discipleship to Christ to get them into heaven, Jesus says that they will experience the following horrors:
>
> > "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity" (Matthew 7:21-23).

These are persons who were trusting in their works alone, or in partial faith in Christ plus their good works, to get them into heaven. Look at the various areas of service in which they brag. They acknowledge Him as "Lord" and then they brag about preaching in His name, about healing in His name, and about the myriad of inexhaustible works of goodness they have done in His name; yet, because they did not trust in Him alone, the way He so clearly tells us to in His bible, He tells them to depart from Him because He sees their good works in His name as "sin."

As if that were not bad enough, this is the fate of everyone who appears at the Great White Throne Judgement, where they stand not in Christ's righteousness, but in the filthy rags of their own inadequate righteousness. This is their fate:

> "And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire" (Revelation 20:11-15).

Reader, this chapter presents to you two plans of salvation: 1) the plan of salvation according to Franklin Graham, and 2) the plan of salvation according to Jesus Christ. Of these two plans, which one will you choose?

SOURCE: 'I NEVER KNEW YOU,' by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 129-131

I cannot recommend this book enough to read for yourself, and to give as a gift to your family, friends and pastor. If this free grace Gospel book offends someone, they are not a child of God!!!

[8] **I NEVER KNEW YOU**

[9] **THE HORROR OF THE COMING GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT AND HOW YOU CAN AVOID IT!**

[10]

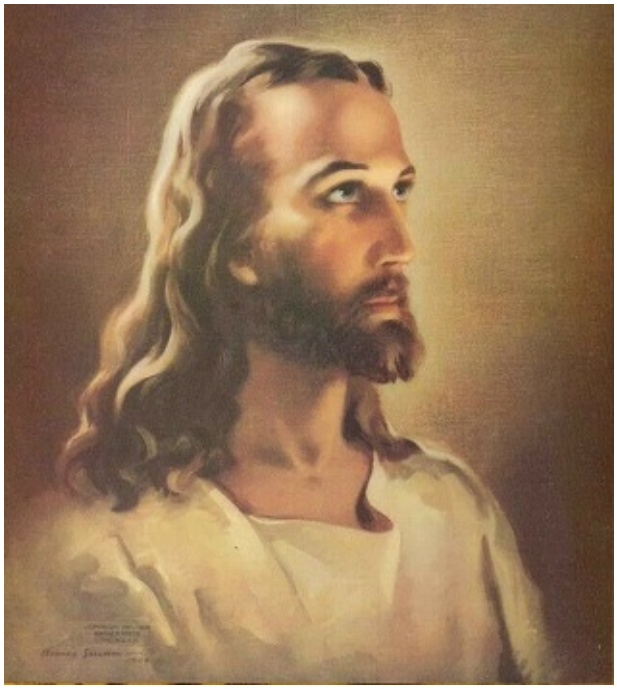

Hard Copies Are Available! ...
[11] **Order Books From AMAZON.COM**

Note from David J. Stewart, webservant of Jesus-is-Savior.com (September 2014)...

I just ordered eight more hard copies last night of “I NEVER KNEW YOU,” and then another ten copies today. Praise the Lord for these Christ-honoring books! Thank you Brother Bowen, you are a true blessing in my life!!! Amazon makes it easy for me to order quickly since I already have an account set up there. Amazon is also where I order my Alexander Scourby King James Bible DVD’s (both Old and New Testament on just one DVD disk). I distribute these resources freely (when I can afford to do so) to folks at church and everywhere that I go. It’s an extended part of my ministry. I believe every Christian ought to have a series of little ministries within our main ministry. ...

> “Do all the good you can. By all the means you can. In all the ways you can. In all the places you can.
>
> At all the times you can. To all the people you can. As long as ever you can.” —Evangelist John Wesley

You'd be surprised how something just as little as giving a book to someone can change their life forever. It's an expression of God's love, letting others know that we care about them. Hardly anyone ever thanks me or comes back later to share any blessings, but that's just how people are, and it's perfectly okay with me (I don't expect any feedback). It's really important that we teach our youth to always express gratitude and appreciation.

I recently heard a really great statement in a sermon: **"Real love expects others not to love us back."** I like that. Jesus Himself had hurt feelings when He healed ten lepers, but only one came back to thank Him (Luke 17:17). Can you imagine? Times haven't changed. There is much ingratitude in our American society today. The Black Lives Matter anarchy movement in 2020 clearly evidenced a dark underbelly in our U.S. culture. Americans young and old were smashing citizen's business windows, looting and burning buildings, causing billions of dollars in extensive damage.

Luke 12:34, "For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also."

I met a young Navy man named Joe at a church I was attending several years ago. His name is Joe. Joe's from Kansas and is stationed at the local Naval Base and has been increasingly attending our church. I was glad to give Joe one of Michael Bowen's books (I NEVER KNEW YOU). I also gave him the precious [12]MP3 testimony of Brother Carl Hatch on a CD disk. Michael Bowen's excellent book is helpful because most people are really curious to see what is wrong with the beliefs of the world's most popular religious personalities (as compared to the holy Scriptures). Most people cannot discern the spiritual difference between Billy Graham, Max Lucado, Beth Moore, Ray Comfort, Chip Ingram, John MacArthur, Paul Washer and hundreds of others. To do so requires a good working knowledge of the truths of God's Words. Michael Bowen has that, and he does an excellent job analyzing and simplifying their beliefs for the rest of us to understand.

I loved the book and appreciate Bowen's transparency into his own daily life, sharing personal hardships and heartbreaks to better illustrate the divine truth of salvation by grace along, through faith alone, in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ alone. Brilliantly done! Without the hardships from the book, respectfully, I believe this book could never have been written so effective to reach others with the simplicity of the Gospel.

Listen to what Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) correctly states about repentance in [13]chapter 16 of his book, [14]EXCEPT YE REPENT :

> “In all that I have written I have failed completely to express what was surging up in my soul if I have given anyone the impression that I think of repentance as something meritorious which must be produced in man by self-effort ere he is fit to come to God for salvation.”

SOURCE: Dr. Harry Ironside, a quote from chapter 16, ’[15]THE PREACHING THAT PRODUCES REPENTANCE ,’ from his timeless classic book, ’ [16]EXCEPT YE REPENT’

I agree 100 %! The entire concept of Lordship Salvation is based in human effort. Most of our evangelical churches today have bought into the lie that it’s not enough to believe the Gospel of Jesus Christ to be saved. The Gospel is that Jesus Christ DIED, was BURIED and RESURRECTED from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, then you are saved. But don’t I have to repent? Yes, of course! Biblical repentance is “a change of mind” that compels a person to believe the Gospel. Repentance is NOT a desire to stop sinning.

[17]Evangelist David Cloud errantly defines repentance as “a change of mind that results in a change of life.” That’s not what the Bible teaches. The word “repent” (metanoeo, as used as a verb in Scriptures such as Mark 1:15 concerning salvation) simply means “TO THINK DIFFERENTLY.” Mr. Cloud adds to the meaning of *repentance* and in so doing changes the plan of salvation. I am sick and tired of corrupt preachers who take liberties to embellish the Word of God to say what God does not! Repentance NEVER means

“

to turn away from sin

”

regarding salvation.

[18]Evangelist Ray Comfort also teaches a false plan of salvation. In Mr. Comfort’s religious world, he teaches a backdoor approach to Lordship Salvation [the heresy that in addition to faith, a person must surrender all to Christ, forsake the world, stop sinful bad habits and receive Jesus as their Lord (Master) to be saved]. In sharp contrast, the Bible simply requires a person to acknowledge their sinnership and receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. The Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 is that Christ ***died*** on the cross for our sins, He was ***buried***, and He ***resurrected*** from the dead three days later. **Mark 1:15** says to **“Repent ye, and believe the Gospel.”** Literally, in the Greek it means: Change your mind and believe that Jesus died on the cross for your sins, was buried and raised up from the dead three days later. It’s that easy to be saved.

Repentance is realizing that you are a SINNER and need the SAVIOR, and so you believe the Gospel and are saved. Repentance is changing your mind about whatever was previously hindering you from completely resting in Christ for salvation:

> “Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you.” —Michael Patrick Bowen, “[19]I NEVER NEW YOU,” p. 114

[20]

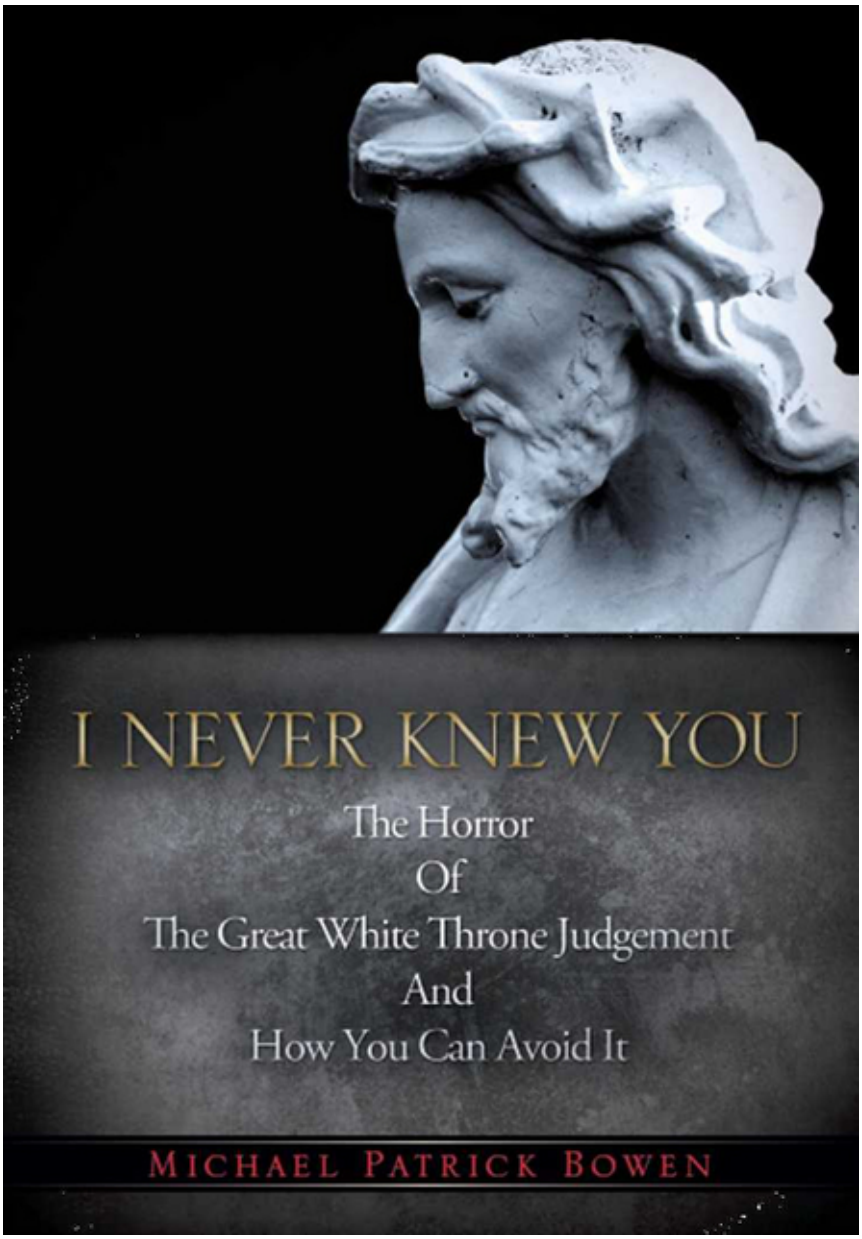

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjWAhIDMAed2-DPecLmFib_VB2YdfYt7xeZuZgxgNZOSTLUrGT4mJ7yt0

6gu_AjQZLYsC_bsq2lEn5UCDoK5r9HUZM4wXpjLYdQog7rbzMAJY1N

3. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. http://get.adobe.com/reader/
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjQ5N9LfeBxu0IZi_-WNQef328FFeNk8fA_XsIsoF0vSTLMhAQ5mUSJFixIlU9Q2ekz2kustbuuEcMxSsunw0_eyeYiRq1YidFSX9AHA7h_7ZmR
11. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/carl_hatch/why_soulwinning_and_life_story1986.mp3
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud-another_gospel.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-false_gospel.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhxeYsQgWzUxG9K0KJBq9_PIdt1ebx54i45k8AVFV2T8dH66zfvtjjd-tyEVNtsREj9nyBNCIjeHctTre90fwP7iGPxFfdQBIhsmm--CbCSYAv2

2.11.9 Greatness Is In The Preparation, Not In The Performance (2021-11-12 11:04)

Ephesians 4:21-24, "If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; *And be renewed in the spirit of your mind*; And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness."

I want to show you another picture that I found this week. Truly, a picture is worth 1,000 words sometimes. I love the following picture of an iceberg...

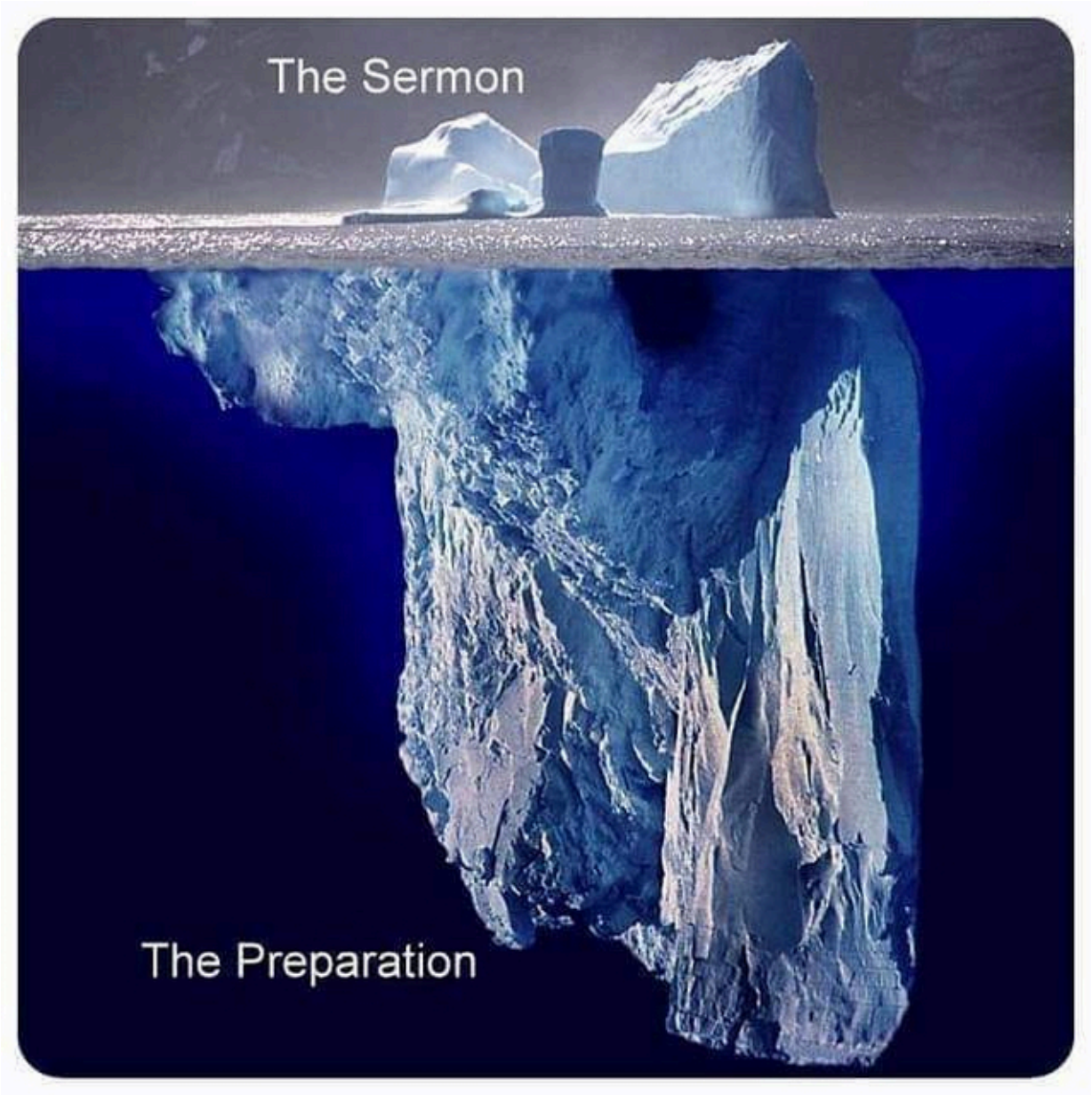

“ Greatness is in the preparation,

not in the performance.

” —Dr. Jack Hyles

I also found these wonderful quotes by Pastor Hyles on the importance of preparation:

> **“If we prepare ourselves for life’s inevitables, we will not be perplexed by life’s transitions.” —Dr. Jack Hyles**
>
> “A person who has not done well the little is not prepared or qualified to do the big. ”
>
> —Dr. Jack Hyles

"A prepared person will always have his opportunity." —Dr. Jack Hyles

Amen and amen! Greatness is not in the performance, but in the preparation! I love that. It is a scientific fact that whenever you see an iceberg at sea, the bottom base of the iceberg extends ten times deeper and bigger under the water's surface than the portion of the iceberg that is visible above water. God is more than amazing!!!

Our life dear reader is much like the iceberg. Our words and actions at any given time are a result and reflection of years of character building or weakening. This is why it is so important for parents to make a deliberate effort to instill good character into their children by training them from infancy to think, do and live right. Children are like sponges, absorbing everything around them, both good and bad. It's not what you teach your children that influences them THE MOST, it is what they hear and see in your own behavior Mom and Dad!

But it's not just children, we as adults are also like sponges! If you're like me, you can hear a song one time during the day, and you'll be replaying that song in your mind for the rest of the day. The things that we see and hear are recorded in our brain, just like a tape recorder. I have fallen asleep while watching a movie, one that I have seen multiple times, and my conscious mind will wake me up during the ending credits of the movie. I have had that happen several dozen times, so much so that I concluded that my brain knows (even while I am sleeping) the timing of the movie. Scientists still don't fully understand the human mind and how it works.

Here's another personal example of how powerful the mind is. I often listen to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible while I am sleeping. I have learned that the most important thing is to set the volume level just right. I adjust the volume through trial and error so that it is just loud enough to be able to comfortably hear the Holy Bible, but not so loud that it aggravates me. But every time I listen to the book of Revelation, and I mean EVERY TIME, when Alexander reads **Revelation 19:13b** about Jesus' name being **"THE WORD OF GOD,"** I briefly wake up!

I wake up because that verse is so dear and special to me! That is very interesting.

Whenever certain favorite Bible verses are read, I wake up! I also briefly wake up when John 1:1-3 is read. Passages about the inspired Word of God wake me up! It is the most amazing thing. It proves a couple things:

1. ***First***, that our subconscious mind is very alert while we are sleeping. It shows that our brain is always alert to things going on in the background.
2. ***Second***, it shows that we need to be very careful what we subject our mind to, because we are always preparing our mind for future events, tragedies and situations.

When a crisis comes into our life, it doesn't shape our character, it reveals our character! I listen to A LOT of Bible preaching! I do it for numerous reasons. I do it because I NEED PREACHING!!! I do it to gather truths to help my web visitors when they email to me. We all need to hear preaching, because preaching helps us think right! Of course, nothing should substitute for reading or listening to the inspired Word of God. The reason why so many churchgoers have been horribly corrupted today is because they blindly listen to corrupt preachers who errantly teach the Bible. By "blindly" I mean that they don't verify with their Bible the things being taught to them.

It is a very dangerous thing to assume (ass-u-me) that the things a preacher says are true. How do you know if he is telling you the truth? What saith the Scripture? **1st John 4:1, "Beloved,**

***believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world*.**

” We **“**

try

” (test) the spirit by searching the Word of God top see if what they are teaching aligns with God’s Word.

Acts 17:10-11, “

And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. **These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, *and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*.”** The Bereans were more noble the Bible says they they are Thessalonica, because they SEARCHED THE SCRIPTURES DAILY. Why did they do that? The Bible says they searched the Scriptures to see

“WHETHER THOSE THINGS WERE SO.” Boy, I love that!!! That is what every person needs to do, get into the Word of God to verify the things they are being taught.

Dear reader, if everyone would follow this simple rule—to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES to verify the things we are being taught by pastors and evangelists—false doctrine would be stopped in its tracks and exposed!!! **John 5:39, “**

Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

” Never take any speaker at their word, compare what he or she is saying with the Holy Bible.

I worked in the secular workplace most of my life. It is a jungle out there! it is very difficult for a born-again child of God to work in a heathen environment at work. I was bullied as a Christian in the workplace on nearly every job I ever worked! I know firsthand the pain and mental anguish of working in a Hostile Work Environment. If that is you dear friend, I encourage you to join your union if you have one, and study your union book to learn your rights in the workplace. That is how to cope with bullies and bad management, know your rights and fight for them! Learn about EEOC ([2]Equal Employment Opportunity Commission).

I am now 54 years old. I have fought umpteen battles in my life because of people violating my rights. As a Christian I know that God our Creator has rights too! **Ecclesiastes 12:13, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man*. ”** I love that Bible passage, because it sums up life!!! Very few people fear God and keep His commandments. To “

fear God

”

literally means that you are

afraid

of His judgment if you disobey Him. I fear God and so should you! Many people only obey the law for fear of the courts, and thank God for that! But what if the apocalyptical time comes when there is no courts anymore? Would you still do what is right? You will if you fear God. Do right if the stars fall, DO RIGHT!!!

As a born-again child of God I do not fear going to Hell (John 3:18;Acts 13:39; Romans 5:20; Romans 8:1).

But I do fear God's **"hot displeasure" (Psalms 6:1)** and facing the **"terror of the Lord" (2nd Corinthians 5:11).** 2nd Corinthians 5:10 teaches that every believer will be held accountable for the GOOD and the BAD done in the body. Contrary to what some preachers errantly teach, we WILL have to answer for our poor choices as God's children. 1st Thessalonians 4:6 warns that if we **" defraud**

" our Christian brother, God will avenge them of our wickedness. Although there is no danger of *criminal court*

(Revelation 20:11-15)

in

eternity for

any believer, there is risk of loss in *civil court* (1st Corinthians 3:15).

God wants every child of His to be RENEWED in the spirit of our mind...

> **Ephesians 4:21-24, " If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;**
>
> ***And be renewed in the spirit of your mind*;**
>
> **And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.**
>
> **"**

We have heard some false preachers teach that you must repent of your sin to be saved. Calvinists errantly preach this falsehood. They claim that if you don't turn away from a lifestyle of sin that your faith is fake and you are not saved. But as we just read in Ephesians 4:22-24, the Bible tells believers to "put off" the old man, implying that this is not essential to get to Heaven. Putting off the old man is *a choice*. God commands every born-again believer to put off the old man, and put on the new man created in righteousness, but IT IS A CHOICE!

If these qualities were automatic with the new birth, then the Apostle Paul wouldn't need to teach them to the believers at the church of Ephesus. But Paul is teaching them, exhorting the saints at Ephesus to put on the new man which is created in righteousness through faith in Jesus. So there are TWO decisions that every person needs to make. The first is whether or not to accept Jesus as your personal Savior. If you do receive Christ, then there is a second decision that God wants you to make, which is to follow Jesus as His disciple. It is VERY important that we always keep *salvation* (sonship) completely separate from *service* (discipleship). I love this helpful quote from Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Greatness is in the preparation, not in the performance. There are many preachers today who did not spend quality time preparing for the pulpit. They are corrupt in their doctrine, unsaved infidels, wrestling the Word of God to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). I spent eight years at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993) preparing for the ministry as a pastor. I slept in

my car, shed my blood on the roadway, froze in the winter, sweltered in the hot weather, but I earned my degree! That just the beginning of the preparation! Then life was the real teacher, breaking me down to the ground, so that God could build me up. As the old wise preacher said, while baptizing a young man who felt God's immediate call to preach: "

God take him, break him and make him!

" God cannot truly use a man until He first breaks him!!!

Job was familiar with God's chastisement and testing. **Job 5:1-2, "**

Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:

For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

"

Solomon too knew God's chastisement. **Proverbs 3:11-12, "**

My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction: For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth. " Chastisement is never pleasant! No one likes to be broken and tested by God. But it is necessary if we are to grow and be used of God for His purpose and glory. The greatness is never in the brief performance, but in the decades of laborious, painful and relentless preparation.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiJUz8sQYbMFnR9CNGUR0_EAsAy2vUBoBSDZI3cGagnl9vF2FsAznrYqfM2Md_cOLotPvJ7YeqJAqFfTFQYZQ9HovugTNcQxeUUdH_Oj6VQs7-u
2. https://www.eeoc.gov/youth/filing-complaint

2.11.10 Have Faith In God (2021-11-13 01:30)

Psalms 47:8,

"

God reigneth over the heathen: *God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness*.

"

Psalms 103:19,

"

***The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all*.**

"

John 16:33, "

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*.

"

Romans 8:14-18, "

For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

***For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear*; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.**

The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

***For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us*.**

”

We are all struggling in one way or another these days. The crime rate rose 5 % in 2020 and the homicide rate soared 30 % in 2020, as compared to 2019. The pandemic, whether a media hoax or legitimate crisis, has wreaked havoc across America and the planet. Everyone is having a rough time. I focus most of my preaching on contending for the faith, because I feel that is where most preachers are failing nowadays. It is rare in these perilous times to hear a pastor call the names of false teachers! It is rare to hear pastors preach against the rotten and corrupt Bob Jones University camp and the shameful Pensacola Christian College camp who sinfully bid BJU Godspeed. These wicked institutions refuse to fight the good fight of faith, and are instead consumed with covetousness and greed to make more money.

Something is very wrong with pastors today who refuse to stand. They are irresponsible and cowards!

Sadly, I see millions of apostate churchgoers putting their confidence in man instead of God. **Psalms 118:8, “It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.”** When naïve parents send their children off to corrupt colleges like Bob Jones University, [1]they damn their children to be indoctrinated with the Satanic lies of Calvinism!!! This is not faith in God, this is faith is man. Satan is always attempting to infiltrate the churches. The Devil infiltrates first the Bible colleges, corrupting the students with Calvinism, knowing that foolish churches will hire these perverse graduates; which will then corrupt all the churches, missionaries and institutions they [2]infect with “ [3] Lordship

”

[4] salvation and [5]misunderstood repentance.

I find myself struggling just like everybody else to stay positive and keep an attitude of faith in God. That is really what everything all boils down to, HAVING FAITH IN GOD. **Mark 11:22, “And Jesus answering saith unto them, *Have faith in God*.”** HAVE FAITH IN GOD!!! That is what Jesus said. Let me say unequivocally that no man has true faith in God who preaches another gospel. Jesus kindly told the Samaritan woman at Jacob’s Well in **John 4:24, “God is a Spirit: and they that worship him *must worship him in spirit and in truth*.”** God cannot be worshipped in error and lies.

Calvinism is a doctrinal poison which kills its hosts. What is Calvinism? It is the doctrine of a wicked man named John Calvin (1509-1564). Sadly, Calvin did not recognize salvation as an instantaneous new birth, but as an ongoing process in which the recipient must continue to repent of sin and live a faithful Christian life to get to Heaven. Due to the influence of Calvinism, modern preachers have wickedly changed the meaning of the word “repent” in the Bible, redefining it to mean “turning away from sin.” That is not what “repent” means at all in the Bible. The Greek word for “repent” in the New Testament is the noun *metanoia* (a change of mind) and the verb *metanoeo* (to think differently). [6]Bible repentance is LAYING ASIDE WRONG THINKING, to instead BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

Dear reader, HAVE FAITH IN GOD. The way we get saved is by taking God at His Word, believing the record that God has recorded in His written Word concerning His only begotten Son, Jesus. Jesus is the Christ, who died on the cross to pay our sin debt. He was buried and after three days Christ resurrected from the dead for our justification:

> **Romans 4:20-25, “**
>
> **He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;**
>
> **And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform.**
>
> **And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.**
>
> ***Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;***
>
> ***But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;***
>
> ***Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification*.**
>
> **”**

That is so beautiful! Abraham had FAITH IN GOD and it was imputed (credited) to him for righteousness. If we will simply BY FAITH believe that Jesus was crucified for our and sins and resurrected from the dead, then God will also impute the same righteousness to us. What a great God and Savior!!!

[7]

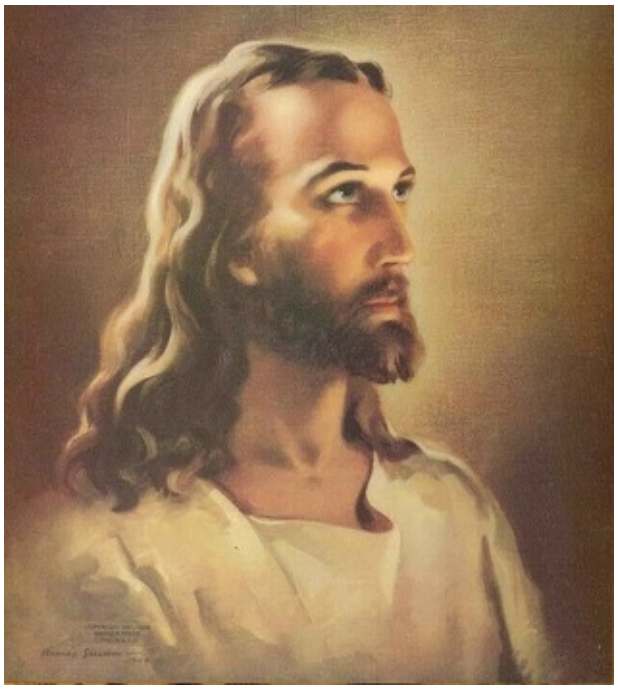

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm

4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm

5. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm

6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm

7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjJTykwZHq423Cvu7PVU7GHQiYc_ohbldJyn6zks9G65DHAtoRdIIn8AzOmfEP7j7Qx3RYzy3z4uq8n9lqnjLtp5VdKg6xY_h7rqGd46XFCJOz3

2.11.11 I Don't Find Weaknesses In Pastors, I Rebuke Damnable False Teachers! (2021-11-13 17:29)

Titus 1:9-14, "

Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

I am sick and tired as a fundamentalist Bible preacher, being put down and critiqued by bad pastors who are not standing as they ought for God. I'm talking about Pastors Jeff Redlin, senior pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. When I started attending the church in July of 2021, I had a sincere and positive attitude. I didn't understand why Pastor Redlin was shirking me aside, ignoring my emails and mistreating me. Quite frankly, Pastor Redlin treated me like garbage, even though I was kind and nice to him. I learned later that someone showed him my website ministry.

Pastor Redlin falsely accused me of "finding weaknesses" in pastors. No, I do what God commands believers to do, I REBUKE THEM SHARPLY who subvert whole households! The Bob Jones University crowd are corrupt as can be, [1]preaching another gospel of Calvinism instead of a free grace Gospel. BJU is corrupt, because they use, sell and promote Satan's corruptible seed (i.e., the perverse modern Bible revisions). I am saddened that Jeff Redlin is such a foolish man, influencing thousands of PCC students with his indifferent attitude toward heresy. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

In 2018 Pastor Sean Quinlan berated me at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam. I was zealous about THE TRUTH. While I attended their church I was excited about sharing me beliefs about the King James Bible. Jesus said that out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. But Sean Quinlan is a fool. Instead of commending me for caring about the Bible and the truth, he criticized me. Quinlan falsely accusing me of bringing a controversy into his church. First, it is God's church, not his. Secondly, there is absolutely nothing wrong with sharing my opinion with another Christian brother in a private conversation. Pastor Quinlan evidently thinks this is North Korea and he is a dictator who has a right to meddle in other people's private conversations that don't involve him. That is a bad pastor! That is a fool!

Sean Quinlan ought not be permitted behind any church or college pulpit, because he doesn't believe in the First Amendment of the U.S. Constitution. This is not communist China! I wasn't

talk with perverse language, I was telling another Christian brother what was wrong with the Devil's modern Bibles. I warned my brother about Bob Jones University. That upset Sean Quinlan, because he is part of the apostate PCC camp, who are in bed with BJU. Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is pulling on the same rope as the Devil today! PCC sinfully bid Godspeed to the wicked Calvinist Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "**

Dear reader, I am not guilty of finding weaknesses in other preachers. That was an ungodly and stupid false accusation made by Pastor Jeff Redlin, for which he will answer to God. I am faithfully doing what Redlin and Quinlan don't have the guts, courage, decency and faith in God to do—I am REBUKING THEM SHARPLY that they might be sound in the faith, as Titus 1:9-14 teaches!!! Those wicked pastors had better repent while they still can! I like what Pastor Danny Castle said:

> "There's a judgment coming, but you have the choice to settle out of court." —Pastor Danny Castle

Pastors' Jeff Redlin and Sean Quinlan need to get right with God. Then there are unsaved infidels like Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, Chuck Phelps, John MacArthur, John Piper, R.C. Sproul and other Calvinists! These perverse men ALL preach that you cannot be saved unless you repent (turn away from a lifestyle of sinful ways). That is the errant way that those wicked false teachers redefine repentance! That is NOT what the Bible teaches. The inspired King James Bible NEVER says in any place to repent "OF YOUR SINS." Ungodly religious men added those extra words to God's Word. The true Bible meaning of the word "

repent

"

as a noun (*metanoia*) is

"

a change of mind,

"

nothing less or more. The verb meaning (*metanoeo*) is

"

to think differently.

" Hence, to repent means to LAY ASIDE YOUR WRONG THINKING and BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved (Acts 16:30-31).

So, I do not go around finding WEAKNESSES in preachers, I expose their DAMNABLE DOCTRINES (false teachings) which damn men's souls to Hell forever! It is my duty as a Bible preacher! While Jeff Redlin and the PCC camp are playing with deadly snakes, coddling them and bidding them Godspeed; I am exposing the rotten and dangerous Bob Jones camp, warning everyone I can to avoid and stay away from them, lest they also be infected!!!

> **2nd Corinthians 6:14-18, "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what**

> **agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. *Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you*, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty."**

Carefully notice that God didn't say to stick around and see if you can change the corrupt group. No, God said to **" come out from among them, and be ye separate "**!!! God knows that neither you nor myself will change a corrupt institution once it has gone sour, that is, turned apostate. Bob Jones University is corrupt! They will not be rescued. Shame on PCC for trying to be buddies with the Devil's crowd. BJU is preaching a counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works, which cannot produce the new birth. This is the same damnable false plan of salvation of Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses and Seventh-Day Adventists. I have faithfully rebuked all these false religions, false prophets, false Bibles and false doctrines!

Did you know that [2]Bob Jones University agree 100 % with the Mormon view on repentance! That is sickening folks! BJU is of the Devil, please do not be deceived by their religious lingo. PCC has also gone to the dogs, offering mostly secular courses aimed at merely preparing young people to pursue nursing, engineering and business careers! PCC are a bunch of academics who woefully lack God's compassion for people. That is why Pastor Jeff Redlin treated me like garbage, because he does NOT have a pastor's heart. Jeff Redlin is a stinking academic, not a church builder! PCC are helping to destroy America, producing heartless academics who woefully lack God's compassion for hurting people. SHAME on Jeff Redlin, who has no business being a pastor. It is disgraceful at Campus Church!!! We need to expose false prophets, not befriend them as does PCC the infidel BJU camp! ...

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [3]trained by people that have never built churches, and [4]they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[5]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

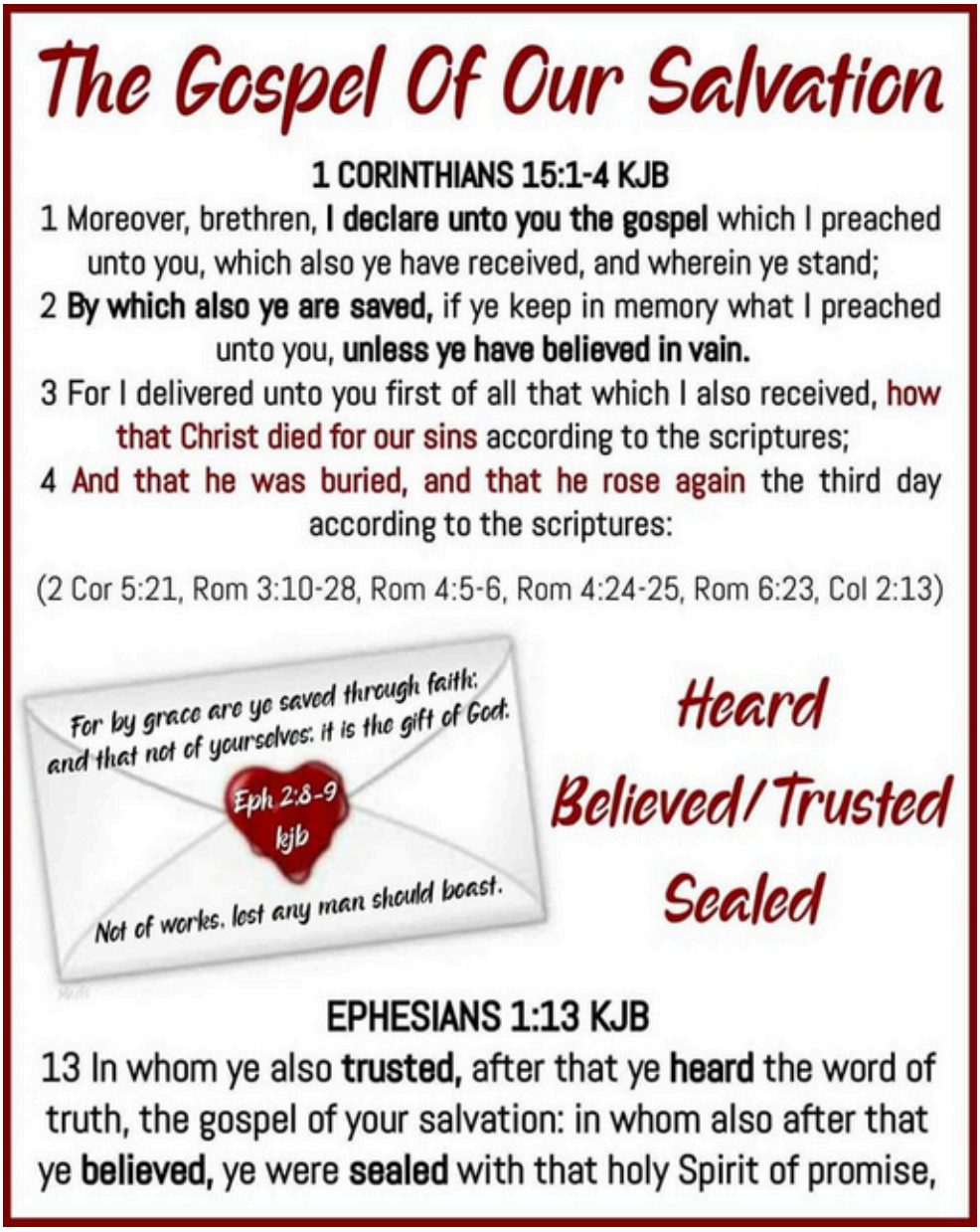

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjuXAA3ddcaGIczjO0o3_slXMCGCCNSanC0ZIUnbnRETQEM1MZbc490i3rKIYHf4esckd7kCj9fg4gpnRt1pNU_pvpoTbhim0Y4KmIOHqFNQbs_

2.11.12 There's Absolutely Nothing To Worry About (2021-11-14 01:30)

James 4:13-16, "

Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: Whereas ye know not what shall be

on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil."

I could have chosen any one of hundreds of Scripture passages to go with my blog message. I was thinking this evening about how much we worry as believers. I admit that I find myself starting to worry sometimes, but it doesn't take me long to fully rest in my God. I am not worried about what will happen tomorrow, or next week, or next year. If something bad happens, then bring it on, my God is bigger than any problems I may have! I was thinking tonight that there's absolutely nothing to worry about.

The difference between a stumbling block and a stepping stone is what you do with it.

One thing I have learned in life is that when one door closes, another door always opens. To lose something in the will of God is to find something better. Truthfully, there have been bad things that have happened in my life, that turned out to be good things. God turned them around. Other bad things that happened led to opportunities. One way or another, God has always taken care of me and guided me. I love this poem by Pastor Danny Castle...

In youth I'm too happy to think, I've got plenty of time left.
In manhood I'm too busy to think, I'm trying to make a lot of money.
In the prime of life I'm too anxious to think, worry has taken over.
When I start getting old, I'm too old to think—life's wasted, heart's got harder.
Dying in bed—I'm too sick to think, I'm weak and suffering.
Death is too late to think—time's over and opportunity is lost.
In eternity—forever to think, I'm in Hell now with no mercy, and lost forever.

"Too long I've laid me down to sleep, and prayed the Lord my soul to keep.
I should awake before I die, and realize time is passing by;
And rise and go and tell the lost, despite my plans despite the cost.
Too long I've laid me down to sleep, while multitudes about me weep;
And other cries of dark despair, for no one ever seems to care.
My life is short, and soon I'll stand, with sinner's bloods upon my hand;
Unless I wake before I die, and realize time is passing me by."

"The clock of life is wound but once, and no man has the power,
to tell just when the hands will stop, at late or early hour;
To lose one's wealth is sad indeed, to lose one's health is more,
to lose your soul is such a loss, that no one can restore."
—Pastor Danny Castle

The things that you and I worry about don't ever happen, none times our of ten. I'd say 19 times out of 20! Yet why do we all worry so much? I know I tend to worry. It is in our nature. But I have learned not to accept worry. Jesus was right when He said in **John 8:32, "And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."**

The wonderful truths of the inspired Word of God will set any worried soul free. When I meditate upon the beautiful promises of God, my heart burns with joy. So often we allow the failures of yesterday, and worries over tomorrow, to rob us of the joy of serving God today. Dear child of God, your name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life. We are going to receive a new glorified body fashioned like unto the Lord's resurrected body (Philippians 3:21). Jesus is preparing a home for us in Heaven (John 14:1-3). God has promised to give us all

things (Romans 8:32). We shall never want or hurt anymore. Every tear shall be wiped away (Revelation 21:4). God will make all things new (Revelation 21:5).

But none of this will be yours if you die in your sins without Christ. If you have turned from your sinful ways to get to Heaven, YOU WON'T GO TO HEAVEN that way! You must cease from all of your own works, and REST completely in the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen for your sins. Jesus paid your debt of sin and mine. You must trust what Christ did for you through the cross of Calvary, and not rely upon your reformation or new lifestyle. Sadly, Calvinists are going to Hell forever!!! They add sanctification to justification, corrupting the Word of God and perverting God's free grace.

The ONLY thing that you need to worry about dear reader is if you have never been born-again. Unsaved people will spend eternity in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:11-15). Only through faith alone in Jesus Christ will anybody ever enter into God's Kingdom. All of your best efforts is filth to God (Isaiah 64:6). You cannot perform good works to impress God. Even telling one lie is enough to send you to Hell forever (James 2:10). Therefore, you and I desperately need a Savior. Jesus is that Savior, who died on the cross for our sins.

Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay. If you are a child of God, you have nothing to worry about. I meet so many believers who live defeated lives, down in the dumps all the time. I have been there too friend, but it was only because I took my eyes of Jesus and started thinking about my problems. What we think about determines our mindset toward other things. I heard a wonderful sermon today by Pastor Ron Haese about "

A Noisy Soul.

" Many believers think about their problems and it generates noise in our soul...



A Noisy Soul (by Pastor Ron Haese)

The key to overcoming worry is to stop thinking about the things that cause us to worry. I find that the best way to overcome worry is to stay busy in my ministry, share the Gospel, listen to Bible preaching, get out of the house and go do something, and be faithful to your local church. If nothing else, we can serve God in our pain with a broken heart. That is what I have been doing for the past 15 years, serving God with a broken heart!!!

Instead of complaining to other people and bellyaching about your bad situation, you should be praising God and telling people how faithful and wonderful Jesus our Savior is! No matter what happens, or doesn't happen, GOD IS SO GOOD!!!

2.11.13 Out Of The Abundance Of The Heart The Mouth Speaketh (2021-11-15 01:30)

Proverbs 4:23, "

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

" Matthew 12:35, "

A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

" Matthew 12:34, " O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? *for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh*."

I've been watching 'Court TV,' an intriguing show dedicated to covering court trials. I've been watching the Kyle Rittenhouse trial, which has been fascinating. The judge has repeatedly rebuked the state prosecutor, even yelling at him for being brazen and doing things outside of agreed upon procedure. The judge may dismiss the case with prejudice, setting Rittenhouse free. Clearly, Kyle was defending himself all three times that he fired his gun in self-defense. I hope he gets acquitted. That prosecutor was very disrespectful to the judge, trying to connect dots that didn't exist, in my humble opinion. Kyle was running around with a fire-extinguisher to put out fires, and wearing a medical pack on his belt to administer first-aid to wounded protesters. Kyle is a good guy! Albeit, he had no business being out there during the riots. He had no business as a 17 year old boy possessing an AR-15 assault weapon.

I learned that one of the ways courts choose who will be accepted as jurors, is they allow potential jurors to freely talk. By doing so, if people are prejudiced or have preconceived biased ideas, it comes out of their heart and mouth, resulting in their dismissal. This is exactly what Jesus said in

Matthew 12:34b, " for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh." We all talk about what we harbor in our soul. I always talk about the King James Bible, a free grace Gospel and the truth, because those things are dear to me.

I am also watching the trial of the three white men in Georgia who are being accused of First Degree Murder for shooting Ahmaud Arbery. One of the jurors who had been chosen (where the court didn't take the time to filter them properly) made a racist joke during a court break. The juror asked a deputy outside:

"Why didn't the police shoot Jacob Blake more than seven times?" The punch line was: "Because the police ran out of bullets!" When the deputy reported to the judge what the juror had foolishly said, the judge immediately dismissed the juror. The judge said it was was important

for the public to know that these three men and Arbery are getting a fair trial. The judge is absolutely right! Again, out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

So we see how the Lord's word are very true, that out of a man's heart the mouth speaketh! This is why my favorite Bible verse is

Proverbs 4:23, "

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

" In other words, we need to be very careful what we allow into our life, because it becomes a part of us! The things that we decide to think about, and stay in our heart (i.e., the things that we choose to believe and harbor deep inside our heart of hearts) DOES affect everything we say and do. That is why we need to be very careful to maintain a proper thought life, and choose to reject unwholesome, sinful and wrong ideas and thoughts.

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) used to wisely say: "Back of every tragedy in human character is a low process of wicked thinking." This is why we all need to attend church regularly. Good or bad character is developed over time. I've always read that 90 % of a child's character is developed by the time of age five. That is frightening! That explains why the U.S. government is trying so hard to get preschool children into new public schools for preschoolers, so the government can indoctrinated children even earlier with the Devil's curriculum.

I follow some godly men on Twitter (e.g., [1]Dr. Bob Gray Sr., Pastor Paul Chappell, Pastor Clarence Sexton, et cetera). A quote I found today by a Christian man is: "If you really believe Jesus is the head of your life you'll want the body that goes with it. Church is essential." ...

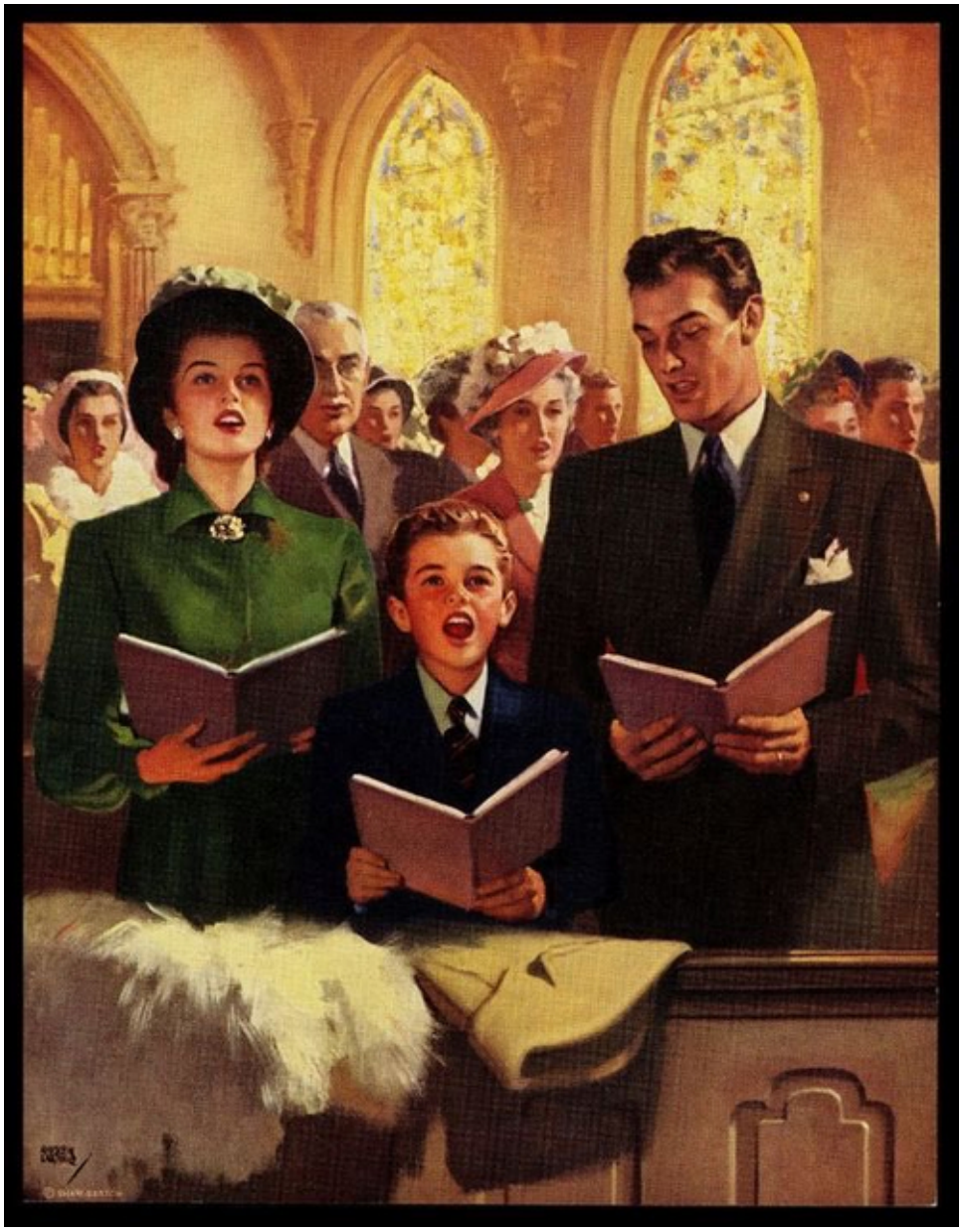

Church Is Essential

What we think about will come out of our mouth. You cannot hide what is in your soul, because out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. That is what Jesus said. That is why the Bible warns to guard thy heart with all diligence, for out of it are the issues of life.

My intent in writing is to ALWAYS be a help and a blessing TO YOU dear friend. I care about people. I am being your friend to share Bible truths and Christian advice to help you have a better life, to be a blessing to others, to get saved and become a soulwinner, and for you to enjoy the wonderful blessings coming to every child of God in eternity. YOU are on the winning side in Christ Jesus if you have been born-again by faith alone in the *Good News* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen from the dead (Romans 8:37; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I receive many emails from miserable people! My heart breaks for them all, truly. I pray for all my web visitors. I have learned that no matter how bad my life gets, I always have joy in

my soul knowing that my name is written in Heaven. It is not that difficult to figure out. It is amazing how so many believers have read the Bible, their entire life, yet fail to see the answers right in front of their face! What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Philippians 4:8, "Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things* ."**

People talk negative because they think negative. When I hear someone telling me that they wish they were dead, I know that they have been focusing on all of their problems, losses, burdens and negative news. The road out of the pit of despair is to just start praising God and focusing on what little good you have in life. Things will get better from there. Stay away from drugs! Alcohol is a drug! There is an epidemic of substance abuse in the churches and society today. That is the Devil!

The reason why some believers mope and complain, always negative and down, is because they think that way. That is what their heart is filled with. So how do you get out of such a rut? You start reading or listening (I like listening) to the King James Bible. You can hear the Bible on YouTube or numerous websites. You start listening to Bible preaching. Apply the truths that you hear to your daily life. Think about those truths and you will talk about them. Garbage in equals garbage out. Good thoughts in equals good words out. It is that simple. We are the sum total of all the influences in our life. THINK ON THESE THINGS Paul said in Philippians 4:8. What things? Things that are pure, lovely, of good report, virtuous things and things that are true. We can all do that! Living and being right begins with thinking right!!!

1. https://twitter.com/BobGraySr
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjVOx0V92TPSagKsgLN2ndUpA-9XXHJ875xZBap_C2KDmglKIEbtVtVIQUql8SdYvOZwvQ4-s2E4y6swm7_EY31hjKMf9cVhVj4_sxXsECt4eYX

2.11.14 Catholics Remove The Second Commandment (2021-11-16 11:40)

Exodus 20:4-5, "*Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image*, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: *Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them*: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me." Acts 13:10, "And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?"

This is unbelievable! How low will the Catholics stoop in order to deceive their followers? No wonder the Bible warns us about false prophets who creep into the Church, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men (Mark 7:6-13), having their conscience seared with a hot iron (hard-hearted) and teaching doctrines of devils (1st Timothy 4:1-3).

Kindly said, the Roman Catholic Church is straight from the pits of Hell. I say this kindly as a friend who cares for your soul. Oh, how I wish the one billion members of Roman Catholicism cared MORE about truth and principle, than about family and relationships. That's what has cursed Catholics, that is, family tradition. Since grandma was a devout Roman

Catholic, and since uncle Joe is a Catholic, and since cousin Janet is a Catholic—that makes it next to impossible for a son or daughter to go become a born-again Christian who doesn't need religion. From the cradle-to-the-casket—the Vatican has a religious package for you!

Here is the SECOND COMMANDMENT from the inspired King James Bible:

[1]

> Exodus 20:4-5, "*Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image*, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: *Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them*: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me."

Now here are the Roman Catholic's TEN COMMANDMENTS (this image is from the "[2]Catholic To The Max" website):

[3]

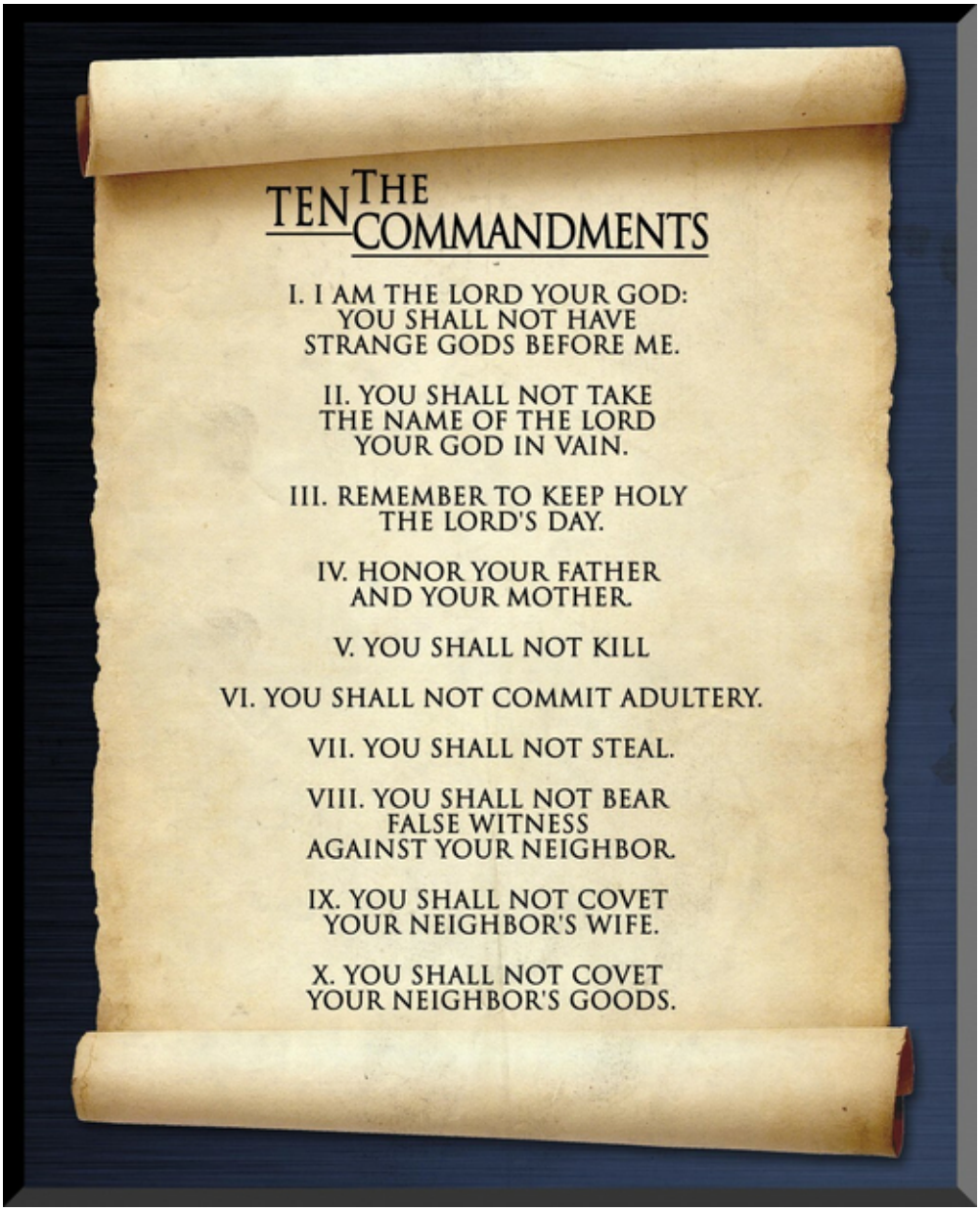

The Wicked Pagan Incomplete Catholic 'Ten Commandments'

Do you see how the Catholic cult completely REMOVED God's Second Commandment which forbids making graven images and bowing to them? This is the sin of idolatry!!! Catholics (both Orthodox and Roman) are IDOLATERS!!!

3886



Wicked Idolaters!!!

As you can see, the Catholic church has some very good reasons for getting rid of these Scriptures, which forbid bowing to statues. Notice in the Holy Bible, that even bowing is a sin!!! Where did the Second Commandment go not to bow to idols?

Do you see how evil and sneaky the Vatican is? They totally removed the 2nd Commandment from the Bible which forbids BOWING to statues and idols!!!

Instead, they've buried it in their Catholic Catechism out of sight for worshippers to see. Hence, when the Catholic Church posts their Ten Commandments, the second is gone, gone, gone! No wonder they worship devils through idols! God's curse is upon the house of Roman Catholicism, just as God's curse is upon Bob Jones University for falsely worshipping the false idol of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation).

Since the Catholics eliminated the 2nd Commandment, it threw the Catechism's list of commandments out of whack (in comparison to the biblical Ten Commandments). The fact that the Vatican had to fabricate something for the 9th Commandment, clearly evidences that something is very wrong. Woe unto the Catholic Church and their false plan of salvation! Sacramental salvation is a road to Hell forever.

The old sinful man cannot be changed, educated, rehabilitated or reformed. You need the new birth, that is, a spiritual birth—by receiving Christ's payment for your sins on the cross. The Gospel is defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Christ's DEATH, BURIAL and RESURRECTION. If you receive the Gospel as payment for YOUR SINS, then you are saved.

Please notice that they've removed the 2nd commandment which forbids anyone from "bowing" to graven images. It's clearly obvious that the Catholic Church is trying to hide their sin of idolatry. There is NO biblical teaching to honor Mary nor the dead saints by bowing to their idols. God strictly forbids bowing to the likeness of any person or any thing, whether in Heaven or in the earth. **Exodus 20:4-5, "Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: *Thou SHALT NOT BOW DOWN thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God*."**

In the Catholic Catechism (part 3) you'll read the following words of blasphemy...

> 2132 - The Christian veneration of images is not contrary to the first commandment which proscribes idols. Indeed, "the honor rendered to an image passes to its prototype," and "whoever venerates an image venerates the person portrayed in it."[70] The honor paid to sacred images is a "respectful veneration," not the adoration due to God alone:

That is what Catholic men teach; but it's not what God says, **"THOU SHALT NOT BOW DOWN THYSELF TO THEM."**

First of all, not bowing to a graven image is the 2nd command, not the first. The evil men who wrote the preceding Catholic Catechism deceitfully split the 10th commandment into two, to make up for the missing 2nd commandment. Why are there now two commandments telling us not to covet? It seems mighty strange don't you think? It's obvious what the Devil has done here. You can't just eliminate the 2nd Commandment!

Second, the quoted passage I have given you from the Catholic Catechism is blasphemy. God clearly warns us in Exodus 20:4-5 NOT to make unto ourselves ANY graven images.

Catholics attempt to justify their idolatry by comparing what they do to the brazen serpent in the Wilderness in Moses' time. The children of Israel had murmured (complained) so much that God decided to judge them with fiery serpents. 16,000 Israelites had already died and Moses pleaded with the Lord to spare Israel. God told Moses to fabricate a serpent made of brass, to hold it up before the Jews, and tell them to look unto the serpent to live. That serpent symbolized Jesus Christ, Who became as sin to save us.

This is why we read in **John 3:14-15, "And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life."** Carefully notice that the brazen serpent was God's idea, not Moses. God never told us ANYWHERE in the Word of God to make a statue of anyone nor anything. The Israelites were instructed to "look" to the serpent (which pictured Christ) so they could live. The people were NOT instructed to bow, honor, nor pray to the brazen serpent (statue).

It is sinful for Catholics to attempt to justify their idolatry by taking the incident of the brazen serpent out of context. The entire focus of the brazen serpent is to LOOK TO JESUS TO LIVE. **Isaiah 45:22, " Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."** It is a sin to look to Mary.

The Catholics can devilishly call their idolatry "Respectful Veneration" if they want to, but it's a direct violation of the 2nd Commandment (which they don't have in Catholicism). Anything can be justified if one is willing to twist the truth far enough. The FACT of the matter is that neither Jesus, nor any of the Apostles, elevated Mary in any capacity. Yet Catholics have created a monstrosity of adoration toward Mary, refusing to obey the Scriptures. Jesus Christ is magnified in the Word of God, not Mary. A standard Rosary contains 53 Hail Mary's. It is sinful idolatry.

The next time you go to Mass, watch the priest when he prays and you will see that every single word he speaks is read from a piece of paper. There is no heartfelt sincerity or communication with God. It is all formalized religion, preplanned and prewritten, and God is not worshipped from men's hearts as He should be. **Matthew 15:7,8, "Ye hypocrites, well**

did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me."

Prayer should NEVER be read from a piece of paper, which is really not prayer at all. Catholics recite the SAME dead words over and over and over. I believe most Catholic people are sincere—hearing the pretty music and bells, seeing the beauty of religion and a magnificent worship building, hearing about Jesus' death and resurrection—but what they fail to realize is that Catholicism officially teaches that a person MUST do good works, get water baptized, go to Mass, keep all the Seven Sacraments, and become a member of the Catholic Church in order to get to Heaven.

The Word of God teaches you just need to acknowledge your guilt of sin and believe on the Lord Jesus Christ to be forgiven. There is NO religion involved, which is very difficult for some people to grasp, because they were brought up in a religious family. The only work which we must do to be saved is to believe on Christ, **John 6:29, "Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** Salvation is not found in ANY religion; but in a Person—the Lord Jesus Christ!

Note: The teaching not to bow to statues is found [4]BURIED in the Catholic Catechism, but it's avoided like the Black Plague, and is not mentioned when priests or Catholic speakers recite the Ten Commandments. It is avoided for good reason—because it is an indictment against their idolatry! Catholics DO bow to all manner of statues. If you ask any Catholic to quote the Ten Commandments to you, they'll never mention anything about not bowing to statues or idols (because that's the heart of their religious). They bow to Mary. They bow to Our Lady Of Fatima. They bow to idols of patron saints at home.

> "Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God..." —Exodus 20:4-5

1. http://www.christusrex.org/www1/CDHN/comm1.html#GRAVEN
2. https://www.catholictothemax.com/catholic-artwork/10-commandments-graphic-wall-plaque/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj9gdYIttNygOolo-ixgql1-DvtoiR2l_pbt5xeMj8hgUFS3MWicduh_d7FNHIxslkRatQEtpfWhktvXP33ZaBD6NdlmkV-gNL3gcicJQPg8f4t
4. http://www.christusrex.org/www1/CDHN/comm1.html#WORSHIP

2.11.15 Let Him That Stole Steal No More (2021-11-17 17:41)

Psalms 11:7, "For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright." Psalms 33:5, "He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD." Ephesians 4:28, "Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth."

I pondered our text passage today, thinking about how good our forgiving God is. Psalms 11:7 proclaims that the one true and living God is a RIGHTEOUS GOD, and He LOVETH RIGHTEOUSNESS. That is a common fruit of the Spirit in every child of God, loving righteousness. That is

why sinful Lot, who deliberately moved his family to the wicked city of Sodom, cringed in his soul when he saw the sins of the heathen around him.

> **2nd Peter 2:6-8, "And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly; And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked: (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)."**

The Apostle Peter tells us, writing under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit of God, that Lot was a just man. That means Lot was a saved person, a redeemed child of God. Lot was the nephew of Abraham. Peter also tells us that Lord, as a just man, was vexed in his soul by the unlawful deeds of the ungodly which he saw committed around him. By "unlawful" I believe the Bible means unlawful by God's standards. This is interesting, because the law of Moses hadn't been given to mankind yet, not for another 500 years! Historians estimate that Sodom was destroyed about 1,900 BC.

As I was researching today, I was saddened to read on the [1]Britannica Encyclopedia website that Sodom was likely destroyed by an earthquake. No, the Bible says that God destroyed Sodom by raining down literal fire and brimstone (molten lava). It is tragic that the unbelieving world has no faith in the inspired Word of God. But one day they will, ONE DAY THEY WILL!!!

Psalms 11:7 proclaims that the one true and living God is a RIGHTEOUS GOD, and He LOVETH RIGHTEOUSNESS.

In another of our text passages from Ephesians 4:28, the Bible says:

"Let him that stole steal no more." I love that! God is giving sinners a second chance to do the right thing. We cannot undo the wrongs that we have already done. We can (and should) attempt to make restoration and restitution with any victims there may be.

I have been watching "

Court TV.

"

It is an interesting show that follows present court trials in real time. I heard any interesting phrase today. Someone said that when a person commits a crime, they

"owe a debt to society." In other words, when one person is hurt, the whole community rallies together in defense of that one victim to defend them. That is why when you are indicted for a crime, the legal complaint against you will read: "THE STATE OF _ _ _ _ _ _ vs. YOUR NAME." If it is a Federal Crime it will read: "THE UNITED STATES OF AMEFICA vs. YOUR NAME." And so forth.

Any time that we harm or hurt someone, causing them monetary loss or bodily or emotional harm, there is an imbalance of justice. Pastor Jack Hyles used to say in his sermons: "Everybody deserves justice, whether they be 3 years old or 90!" Amen and amen! That is 100 % biblical. Everybody deserves justice! Throughout the Bible God showed mercy toward sinners.

Consider **John 5:14, "Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee."** This dear man had been sick and crippled for 38 years. There was a local pool of water, which some of the people believed had magic healing power. That is superstition. We see this kind of

superstition on The 700 Club, believing that people can be healed through the television by the words of the con artists and Pat Robertson. They are criminals and should be prosecuted by the government for fraud. The 700 Club bilk viewers out of $670,000,000 per year!

My personal opinion is that Pat Robertson is a deep occult operative of the New World Order, and most of that money goes to help further the NWO. That is why the government allows these dishonest criminals to continue taking advantage of naïve and simple Americans. I wish the government would medically verify all claims of healing, and then arrest and convict Pat Robertson for blatant fraud. People are amazingly foolish and gullible. There are scams galore online today, which make empty promises of healing, losing weight, making your bald hair regrow, financial success, et cetera, and they are ALL SCAMS!!! Why doesn't our government investigate and stop this type of gimmicks and dishonestly. These scams easily generate HUNDREDS OF BILLIONS of dollars each year!

There are no magical healing pools, although there may be some health benefits to mineral springs and heated vents of water from inside the earth, which heat surface springs of water.

This suffering man in John 5:1-14 tried to crawl to the water for years, likely hundreds of times, but someone else got there first. That reminds me of nearly everything in society today. If you want to buy an affordable home, someone will get there before you. If you want to marry a good person, someone beat you to the wedding altar. I have found that so often in life I ended up a dollar short and a day late. That is life.

I think that is why the Bible tells us in 1st Timothy 6:6-8 to be

"content" with what we already have. There are two ways to become rich. One way is to try to get all you want, which likely will never happen. The other way, and anybody can do this, is to be content with what you presently have. If you have all you want already, then you are rich! Being rich is a mindset. The poorest man in the world, or the criminal serving a life sentence in prison, is richer than the wealthiest man on earth if they are a redeemed child of God. When life is over and those poor and imprisoned people die, they will be in Heaven with Jesus forever, enjoying eternal life. But the rich people (like Steve Jobs, founder of Apple computer, who died with a net worth of $10,200,000) will all burn in Hell forever and ever without hope or rest (Revelation 14:11).

I am also reminded of the beautiful true story of Jesus and the woman caught in the very act of adultery. **John 8:11, "She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, *Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more*."** Just like the Apostle Paul said in Ephesians 4:28, Jesus told her to **"GO, AND SIN NO MORE."** Paul said, **"Let him that stole steal no more."** A lady recently asked me how she can know the difference between guilty verses Holy Spirit conviction. The answer is easy. The Holy Spirit always convicts us about present sin, or past sins that we haven't made right yet. But if you have confessed past sins to God (1st John 1:9), and made every attempt to make restitution (apologizing) and restoration (pay back any damages) to any victims, then it is forgiven and forgotten by God. **Psalms 103:12, " As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us."**

Now, we must make an important distinction between one's POSITION in Christ versus one's CONDITION in Christ. The psalmist David is speaking about God's imputed righteousness, which comes by faith alone (Romans 4:4-7). When a person accepts Jesus as their personal Savior (receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He resurrected from the dead after three days), that person is JUSTIFIED in God's sight, JUST-IF-I'D never sinned at all. But not only that, God attributes Christ's total righteous to our record, so that God sees us as perfect and sinless as Jesus (2nd Corinthians 5:21; Romans 4:5-6; Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4). Whew that's beautiful!!!

Dear reader, our wonderful God is a

a RIGHTEOUS GOD, and He absolutely LOVETH RIGHTEOUSNESS. As a child of God I also love righteousness. Since I am still in the flesh, I could never love righteousness like God does. Nor could I even grasp God's mindset toward sin. That is why so many unsaved people, and even some saved people, have a hard time accepting the Bible truth that all mankind deserves to suffer and burn in an eternal Hell (Revelation 20:11-15). Such doubting people are errant in their thinking, judging God by human standards and thinking.

We all deserve to burn in the fires and brimstone of Hell for ever because of our own sins. Even one sin makes us guilty of ALL the Bible says (James 2:10). That is because committing even one sin makes a person filthy, guilty and unfit to enter into the Kingdom of God (1st Corinthians 6:9-10). But thank God for the precious blood of Jesus that **"WASHED US"** FROM ALL SINS (1st Corinthians 6:11; 1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5). The Christian believer is JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS (Acts 13:39). When a believer sins, we fall IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. The more that we continue to live in sin, the MORE GRACE DOTH ABOUND (Romans 5:20). That is because eternal life and forgiveness of sin is a FREE GIFT from God (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23), not based upon our turning away from sin or human reformation.

I don't know about you dear friend, but as a child of God I don't want to sin anymore! I know that I will, because we are ALL sinners by nature and by choice (Romans 5:12; Romans 7:14-25; 1st John 1:8-10). These false teachers today who say that the Christian only has the *new nature*, and that the *old nature* is gone, are WRONG! As long as we are in the sinful flesh, we will STRUGGLE between the leading of the indwelling Holy Spirit and the sinful flesh. The Bible teaches that there is NO GOOD THING in the flesh. **Romans 7:18, "**

For I know that in me (that is, *in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing*: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not.

" The flesh is one of our three lifelong enemies! Our three arch enemies are: the Devil, the world and the flesh! Of those three, the flesh is the worst to cope with, because we aren't always around the world, and we'll likely never meet the Devil personally, but we live with the flesh 100 % of the time.

I love our forgiving God. The Bible says we love God because He first loved us (1st John 3:16). The Bible says that Jesus died on the cross for murderers, rapists, pedophiles and the worst of humanity, even those who behave worse than animals toward others! Romans 5:6-9 teaches that **CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY**. That is why [2]I am so sick and tired of this "Lordship" salvation heresy that is sop popular in churches today. You CANNOT buy your way into Heaven! You don't have to pray, confess Christ publicly, turn away from your sinful ways, join a church, get dunked in a baptistry, nor anything else to get to Heaven, you simply need to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."** The phrase **"and thy house"** is simply an extended invitation of salvation to the man's entire family, if they also will simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!!

I heard a foolish preacher once debate with me on the intended meaning of Acts 16:30-31. He said that the Roman soldier was afraid of losing his life, because the prisoners were escaping. The preacher claimed that the Roman solider didn't want get saved from the penalty of sin in Hell; but rather, he wanted to be saved from certain death from his superiors when they learned that the prisoners were all gone. I humbly disagree with with that preacher. That little phrase **"and thy house"** clearly proves him wrong. If the prisoners all escaped, the soldier's family wouldn't all be killed. The fact that an invitation is extended to the man's entire family evidences that these verses apply to salvation. That Roman soldier heard Paul and Silas singing

hymns in the prison, joyful in the Lord. That soldier experienced the same earthquake that the prisoners did, seeing the power of God.

Our omnipotent (all-powerful) God is a very good God. He is a great and forgiving God. He LOVES RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! **Psalms 33:5, "He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD."**

There has been massive INJUSTICE in the United States. The 911 attacks in New York on the World Trade Center (WTC) [3]were a blatant INSIDE JOB , which was used as a pretext to invade Iraq and Afghanistan, and to raise up a POLICE STATE in the United States, which is continuing. I humbly believe Global Warming is a hoax! Over 99 % of the earth is open ocean and land. I am convinced that Climate Control, just like the LGBTQ Rights Movement, is intended to control people. The coming sinister New World Order will be all about CONTROLLING everybody. How else could the Devil require everyone to receive a mark or else you cannot buy or sell? These restrictive devices and oppressive government policies are all happening before our very eyes.

I am firmly convinced that somehow the COVID-19 crisis will be used to further the same agendas that were created after the 911 attacks. [4]Rudy Dent is a 32-year retired NYFD fire investigator, who said 911 was an INSIDE JOB. The Bush Administration didn't get away with it, they got caught red-handed. The corrupt and evil criminals working within the highest ranks of our U.S. government were just never brought to justice, because [5]Freemasons control our country and the U.S. Justice Department refused to prosecute the true culprits behind 911.

Dear saints of God, our God is a RIGHTEOUS GOD who LOVETH RIGHTEOUSNESS. If you want to please God, you and I cannot do so in the flesh, we must walk in the indwelling Holy Spirit, in obedience to God's Word (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). If you've ruined your life with sinning, then GO AND SIN NO MORE as the Savior told the adulterous woman. If you've been a thief who wrongly steals what you did not honestly labor for with your own mind and hands, then STEAL NO MORE as the Apostle Paul said in Ephesians 4:28. If you've fornicated and lived a shameful life of impurity and lust, then STOP IT. If you love Jesus more than your sins, YOU WILL KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS

(John 14:15; 15:14)

. It is a matter of your personal priorities! Do you love sin more than Jesus, Who died on the cross for pay for those horrible sins? Whom do you love? **Psalms 11:7, "For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright."**

1. https://www.britannica.com/place/Sodom-and-Gomorrah
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
3. https://www.ae911truth.org/wtc7
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Freemasonry/us_masonic.htm

---

2.11.16 A Little Class Goes A Long Way (2021-11-19 22:58)

Luke 24:27-30, " And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further.

But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. ”

I love this beautiful text passage from Luke. Jesus and the disciples had drawn nigh to their destination. Jesus made (pretended) that He need to keep going. The disciples asked Him to please stay. The Lord wanted to make sure that they really wanted Him to stay, and that they weren’t just being polite. That was so classy what Jesus did, thinking about the feelings of others instead of selfishly only thinking about Himself. I love our ethical Savior!

Here’s a personal story that I remember about me. When I lived in the uphill village of Sinajana on the quaint Pacific island of Guam, I rented an apartment from a man and his wife for 5 years. They were good to me all during that time. One day my bathroom sink clogged up and the water wouldn’t go down anymore. So I called my landlord and kindly asked him if he could take a look at it. He came with a plumber to fix the sink. I spoke with my landlord for a few minutes as the plumber worked aside us. I then stepped a few feet away to take care of some things. As I was away, I softly heard my landlord whisper to the plumber, “Just set it there on the sink.” The two men said their greeting to me and then left, letting me know that the sink worked fine now. After they left my home, I noticed a big clump of my hair sitting on the sink. I immediately understood that my hair had accumulated and clogged the drain. I was grateful to how classy my landlord was. To prevent embarrassing me, my landlord just gently whispered for the plumber to quietly leave the hair on the sink. That is how you should treat people!

When I first began visiting Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in July of 2021. Their senior pastor is Jeff Redlin. I was brokenhearted, after being divorced for 15 years. I was sincerely hoping that Pastor Redlin would help me get my broken life back together. So I entrusted him with the pain of my loss and sorrow for being divorced. I expressed my concerns if I were welcome or not at Campus Church, after hearing a longtime PCC staff member inform me that many people either leave or avoid PCC who are divorced, knowing that the PCC camp has disdain for divorce and refuses to sanction remarriage.

It would have been a classy thing if after hearing my hurting soul, Jeff Redlin has told me that God still loves me, and I am very welcome at Campus Church, even though the church does not believe in remarriage after divorce. It would have been classy if Pastor Redlin has prayed with me, and expressed sympathy for my loss and pain all these many 15 years of loneliness. But he did none of that. Instead, Redlin coldly told me in front of his pretty wife that he doesn’t marry divorced people. I was cut to the heart, as that foolish little man cast my feelings to the dirt and stepped on my heart. I lost respect for Pastor Jeff Redlin from that time moving forward. The guy has no class!!!

Our dear Savior had much class. Jesus cared about not hurting the feelings of others. Jesus didn’t just decide to stay for the night at the disciple’s home. In truth, He wanted to stay to eat and stay for the night, but He was too classy to ask. So He pretended (made) as though He was leaving, and when they invited Him to stay, He joyously accepted. That is class.

My father was a Skid Row minister. He attended an ordination meeting one time for a new young preacher. A dozen or so different ministers attended and friends. The man who headed the ordination meeting asked all the men around the table to stand and give a brief description of their ministry. My father knew one of the men at the table, who had no ministry, he just attended different churches. So my father did something very classy. When it was my father’s

turn to stand up and testify, which was before the other man (who had no ministry), my Dad said that the other man was his assistant at the Mission and helped him regularly (and that was the truth). My father saved his friend from any potential embarrassment. That is classy! That is what a true friend does, thinking about others.

Here's another story. My father had invited me and some friends from Bible college to go fishing at Deep Lake in Lake Villa , Illinois. The lake was over 60 feet deep in the middle, hence the name "

Deep Lake.

" My father was driving in front. I was driving in my own car behind him with my family. And then my friends from Bible college were driving behind me. My father pulled over eventually alongside the road. I asked,

"Why did you pull over?" My Dad said, "Your buddy broke down back there!" I felt convicted. My father not only watched my car, but watched for my friends behind me. I hadn't been paying attention, but my Dad was. I have always been so impressed by the classy thing my father did that summer day. Watching out for others is a classy thing to do. I blew it that day, but my Dad cared and paid attention.

I could give you hundreds of examples of classy things that people have done, and likewise hundreds of not so classy things. I don't know about you dear reader, but I want to be more like Jesus, Who paid attention to the little details that we so often miss. It all boils down to THINKING. I heard Pastor Jack Hyles say that, "Love is thinking!" Dr. Hyles is so right. In other words, when you love others you think about their needs, their feelings and their soul's condition. When you love somebody you look beyond their faults and see their need.

2.11.17 What You Say, When You Say It, How You Say It, And To Whom You Say It Matters (2021-11-21 15:08)

John 8:8-11, "

And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

She said, No man, Lord. *And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more*.

"

It really matters what we say to people. It matters how we say it. It matters when we say it. And it matters to whom we say it. Jesus spoke with *heart* language. Jesus spoke with *helpful* language. Jesus spoke with *healing* language. And Jesus spoke with *heavenly* language. Jesus cared and it made all the difference in the world.

John 4:1-4, "

When therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John,

(Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

He left Judaea, and departed again into Galilee.

And he must needs go through Samaria.

” The Samaritans were looked down upon by the Jews and the Gentiles. The Samaritans were a half-breeds, half Jew and half Assyrian. The Samaritans originated when northern Israel was conquered in 722 BC by the Assyrians and taken into captivity to the country of Assyria. The heathen king of Assyria later sent Assyrian implants back to Israel as priests, which resulted in a mixture of pagan religion with Jewish Christianity. The Jews had intermarried with the Assyrians, hence the Samaritan people.

We read in **John 4:4, “**

And he must needs go through Samaria.

” Jesus needed to go preach the Gospel to the Samaritan people, and He did in Verse 5. Jesus witnessed the Gospel to the Samaritan woman at the well. She was shocked that Jesus, a Jew, would even take the time to talk to her. But Jesus in His heart of hearts loved people. Jesus took the time to say what need to be said (the Gospel), in the way it needed to be said (with love), to whom it needed to be said (to a lost Samaritan woman). As a result, the whole Samaritan village came out to hear Jesus preach and do miracles and many were saved.

What we say matters. How we say it matters. When we say it matters. And to whom we say it matters. As Christians we’ve got our doctrine down pat. We’ve published libraries of theology. But we woefully lack in the area of loving sinners. I am so tired of visiting churches, like Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, where Pastor Jeff Redlin in July of 2021 ignored my humble pleas for his help with my broken life at the time. He didn’t care. He said the wrong words, in the wrong way, at the wrong time and to the wrong person. Whereas I needed his love, and to be openly welcomed and encouraged by the pastor of Campus Church; instead I was horribly ignored, mistreated and abused verbally by Redlin. I speak to his utter SHAME. Sadly, he couldn’t care less because he’s just in it for the money.

Sadly, Pastor Jeff Redlin woefully lacks God’s compassion for people. It matters folks, it really does.

What we say matters. How we say it matters. When we say it matters. And to whom we say it matters. Oh, when will cold-hearted pastors ever learn that without love their words are meaningless?

Colossians 4:6, “ Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.”

2.11.18 Don’t Put Too Much Weight On Signs From God (2021-11-22 11:59)

Acts 17:22,

“

Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars’ hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

”

One thing that I have seen in my 41 years of being a born-again Christian since age 13 in 1980, is that way too many believers are superstitious. I am guilty a bit myself. In 2013 when I attempted to move from Guam back to the United States, I had simply looked for a regular taxi at the Honolulu airport. Instead a looong stretched limo picked me up and drove me to the Queen Kapiolani Hotel where I had made my reservation. I had only reserved a small room, but the hotel for some reason put me up in their Penthouse Apartment on the top floor, with a beautiful view of all of Oahu. I read those things as signs from God that He was welcoming my home to the United States. I thought everything was going to be okay.

Boy was I in for a rude surprise over the next few months. Things quickly deteriorated when I arrived in Hilo, on the Big Island, where I had intended to move at first. My medical situation with the insurance company became a nightmare, and I couldn't find a doctor that would accept me. For one reason or another I had to keep changing hotels, and they were very expensive. I stayed at hotels in both Hilo and the city of Kona on the other side of the Big Island. It wasn't a vacation, even though I was spell-bounded by the incredibly beauty of the island.

I cannot even put into words the beautiful scene I saw from my hotel room in Kona at the Hilton Hotel. I saw the wonderful volcanoes in the background, standing 12,000 feet high. I saw thousands of gorgeous coconut palm trees, and the most lovely ocean you could imagine, all highlighted by the setting tropical sun. Yet, this incredible beauty was only equaled by the inexplicable pain in my soul, knowing that I needed to leave because things weren't working out. In hindsight, I didn't really have a plan to move, and didn't know what I was doing. I made so many mistakes in my utter ignorance.

So I moved on to Tennessee, visiting dozens of cities in Tennessee and North Carolina, trying to decide where to settle down. My heart wasn't in any of those places. My life was broken and my soul was in prison. I desperately needed God's help. After another month moving from hotel to hotel in these states, I gave in to pressure and decided to just move back to Guam. I had paid $10,000 for a 20 foot storage container from Guam to Tennessee. Several months later I hired a mover, which charged me $12,000 to bring my stuff from Tennessee back to Guam! All toll, the damages from my failed move cost me $50,000. What a big waste!

Yet, I foolishly thought that God was sending me signs in Honolulu at the beginning of my nightmare ordeal, which lasted for four months. It was all a bitter/sweet experience

. and an expensive bad decision.

Having said all that, I am very reluctant now to read into anything anymore as being "

a sign

"

from God. I think it is foolish and a dangerous thing for us as believers to read into situations and circumstances as being

"signs" from God. I often hear professed believers talking about "

signs

"

from God. I don't berate nor discourage them, but I personally do not place any weight about such superstitious

things anymore. Some Christians think every time they sneeze that God is judging them. I think not! I have heard saints of God hundreds of times in my life attribute happenings as being a

“sign” from God.

What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 1:1-2, “God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, *Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son*, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;” John 5:39, “ Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: *and they are they which testify of me*.” Revelation 19:13b** teaches that Jesus’ precious name is called:

“

THE WORD OF GOD.

” John 1:1-3 and 14, teaches that Jesus is the incarnate Word of God, Who became flesh and walked among mankind. Jesus is the Living Word; the Holy Bible is the Written Word. Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) rightly used to call Jesus and the Bible

“twins.”

Please don’t allow superstition to creep its way into your thinking dear friend. A sincere lady recently emailed me, saying that she felt some wind blow over her body while laying down. She asked me if that was the Holy Spirit. I replied to her, “Absolutely not!” Hebrews 1:1-2 teaches that God speaks to us through His Son, that is, the Word of God. That is why Jesus told us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES in John 5:39. When the Holy Spirit speaks to us in our soul, He ALWAYS does so through the Written Word. Anytime that you hear someone speaking of spiritual matters (as does Oprah Winfrey oftentimes), but they do not base what they are saying upon the revealed Word of God, run away as fast as you can!!!

Kindly said, I know of a very well-known preacher, whom if I mentioned his name everyone would recognize him. That preacher foolishly said in a sermon, that he was driving down the highway one day and read a sign which mentioned the name of a city which he was considering moving to as their new pastor. He said that God put the sign there as “

a sign

” (no pun intended), which confirmed that he was supposed to resign his church in Texas and go pastor a church elsewhere. Folks, I totally disagree with using that type of foolishness to make our decisions. **Proverbs 2:7, “ He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.”** God gives us sound wisdom, to the righteous. A

“buckler” is a large shield that protects the whole body. God is our shield, to them who walk uprightly in righteousness. Our decisions ought never be based on a whim or superstitious sign that we think we saw.

I used to work for the U.S. Postal Service as a Technician on their automated mail-processing equipment. While on break one night, I shared a Bible truth I had learned with a co-worker. I said that: “

If we want to be a good Christian, we ought to live in John 19 and 20.

” These are beautiful chapters about Jesus’ death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrected three days later. The next night when I came into work, I found the pages of a torn up New Testament scattered throughout my Advanced Facer Canceller Machine (AFCS).

Lo and behold, I literally found the pages of John chapters 19 in the feeder belts of my assigned machine. At first I thought my Christian co-worker was messing with my mind, but as I inspected the entire machine, and found pages of the Bible throughout the machine, and saw

that my co-worker started at the same time I did, I reasonably concluded that it would have been impossible for him to have staged this. Plus the way that the page of John 19 was caught and torn in the feeder, would have been impossible for him to fake. My mind was blown away! What are the chances! Was this a sign from God. Although it sure seemed like it, I simply cannot reasonable attribute it to God. One reason is because I don't believe God would allow His Word to be shredded by a machine to communicate with me as His child. As much as I am still intrigued by this strange incident decades ago, I think it was just a random coincidence.

So when you think God is sending you a sign, be careful not to place any weight upon it, lest you be led astray with superstition. One of the great dangers of placing weight upon "

signs

"

is that when things are going bad in your life, you may wrongly interpret that to mean God is angry with you or punishing you for something you did wrong. Although the Lord does sometimes chastise us (Hebrews 12:6-8), we need to be very careful in this matter. I don't care how long you've been saved or how good of a Christian you may think you are, you and I still sin every day.

The truth is that we sin every moment of every day in one way or another (Romans 7:14-25). It is a sin not to thank and praise God at all times. It is a sin not to pray for others, for the people in our life. I admit that I don't pray as I ought, and neither do you. Nor do I always do the right thing, and neither do you. I don't have a single fault, I HAVE MANY FAULTS!!! I am a sinner by nature and by choice, and so are you (Romans 3:23; 1st John 1:8-10). So if we think every time that something bad happens, it is because of our sins, then we could easily conclude that God is ALWAYS upset and punishing us. That is simply not true.

I firmly believe that when God scourges and chastises us (Hebrews 12:6-8), that He always lets us know one way or another. I think one of the ways that God chastises us, is by giving us over to our sins, giving us enough rope to

"

hang ourselves,

"

so to speak. Just like a small child who needs to touch the hot stove for the first time, to learn not to touch; so also do we as Christians often need to go astray from the dear Savior, before we learn to trust and obey. It is unpleasantly true that pain is the greatest teacher, which men who have spent years in prison can painfully testify. Would to God that we would all learn in our youth the importance of fearing and obeying God, rather than learning bitter lessons the hard way as adults. I am 100 % all for Christian education for every child.

It was the mighty soulwinning preacher, Pastor J. Frank Norris (1877-1952) who wisely said:

> "What we need is a school that teaches the whole English Bible. What is needed is a school that will take men from the engine cab, from between the plowshares and teach them the Bible. What is needed is a school that is free from modernism. What is needed is a school that will teach a man how to go out with the Bible under his arms, faith in his heart, and in the power of the Holy Spirit begin in a vacant lot and build a church to the glory of God."
>
> SOURCE: J. Frank Norris, a quote from the excellent book, "The J. FRANK NORRIS I Have Known" (for 34 Years), by Dr. Louis Entzminger.

Amen and amen! What we need is a whole new generation of preachers in America!!! Today's preachers are pathetic! The average pastor is not a preacher at all, but a mere highly-paid employee of a dead religious organization. God deliver us from career pastors who merely manipulate the clergy as a profession; rather than approach such a privileged position as a divine obligation and solemn duty from almighty God.

Avoid superstition dear friends. Base your decisions upon the sound principles of God's Word. Beware of anyone who claims to have had dreams or seen visions from God. They are liars! They may have dreamed dreams and seen visions, but we KNOW that they didn't come from God, based upon the plain Scriptural teaching of Hebrews 1:1-2. God speaks to us today through His Son. Jesus commands us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES to learn of Him (John 5:39). **Revelation 19:10b** teaches that **"THE**

TESTIMONY OF JESUS IS THE SPIRIT OF PROPHECY. **"** The Bible contains 31 % prophecy. The intent (spirit) of ALL prophecy is to testify about Jesus. So when you study Bible prophecy (whether it be past, present or future) always look for how it pertains to the blessed Savior, and you'll never go astray doctrinally.

So I am not supposed to rejoice as a child of God when a stretched limousine picks me up at the airport, or the hotel I am staying at decides to put me up in their grandest penthouse suit on the top floor. Jesus told us in Luke 10:20 to REJOICE that our name is gloriously written in Heaven! Amen, that fact never changes. If we rejoice in temporal things and events, that can and will often change, for the worse sometimes. But if we rejoice that we have an eternal home in Heaven (John 14:1-3), and an immortal body coming someday which will be fashioned like unto the Lord's resurrected body (Philippians 3:21), and that our name is forever written in the Lamb's Book of Life in Heaven, those FACTS will never change!

I hope this blog has been a blessing to you. We all tend to look for "

signs

"

from God in our life. But this can be greatly misleading, and even cause us to adopt wrong superstitious thinking that hinders our joy and walk with God. Granted, all of nature and the amazing universe shows forth evidence of our great omnipotent God (Psalms 19:1; Romans 1:20). But we ought not make any of life's decisions based upon anything other than the tried, tested and true Holy Bible.

2.11.19 No Christian Woman Has Any Excuse Not To Excel Today (2021-11-25 20:10)

Proverbs 31:10-15,

"

Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies. The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

”

I was thinking today of a Christian woman I knew many years ago, whose frustrated husband often scolded her for handing him food our of a can. The man worked fulltime as the sole financial provider of the family. The couple had a few children. The woman stayed and labored at home raising the children as a homemaker. This was before the internet came along, back in the 1970’s and 1980’s. I remember how frustrated that man was, because his wife refused to cook him homemade meals. She had numerous cookbooks, but for whatever reason she didn’t want to make homemade meals for her family.

I recall myself as a small child hearing the married couple argue quiet frequently, as the man expressed his grief that his wife kept preparing meals out of a can, instead of making him something homemade.

Dear reader, I am not judging that married couple, God forbid. We all have skeleton closets! We all have areas of weakness in our personal character in our life. It is not my place nor right to judge. Yet, we are now living in very different times today. With the reality of the internet becoming public since the mid 1990s, we all have a massive incredible helpful resource at our fingertips. Although the internet was first invented for the military in the 1960’s, it has become a wonderful blessing nowadays. Of course, like all technology, the internet is a double-edged sword, serving both good and bad purposes, depending on the individual using it.

Ladies, NO ONE has any excuse in this modern technological world not to excel as a Proverbs 31 woman! Granted, being a godly feminine woman with a caring and responsible heart requires much more than a mere internet connection and a computer. However, as far as preparing homemade delicious meals goes, no wife or mother has any good excuses not to become an excellent chef for her beloved family who depend upon her. I feel sorry for the husband and children who regularly eat TV dinners out of a microwave and delivery pizza. I am all for eating these foods, and I think families should. One of the very fondest memories I have as a child and teenager growing up is when my parents regularly ordered pizzas. They’d usually order breaded mushrooms, lasagna, a large cheese and sausage pizza, baked clams, French fries and other delicacies. I LOVED IT!!!

But in particular ladies, your hubby needs and deserves to eat a good homecooked meal a couple times each week, something special. When a man works all day or night at the job, and then comes home tired, just to have food from a can dumped on a plate and handed to him, SHAME on that wife!!! It doesn’t take an unreasonable amount of time to prepare [1]savory roasted lamb chops with baked seasoned red potatoes. Even better, YouTube contains millions of homemade delicious recipes and tips. As a child, every Thanksgiving Day turkey that any woman I ever knew baked was DRY as the Sahara Desert!!! If you didn’t have some kind of gravy to moisten the turkey, you risked choking to death! I learned many years ago a beautiful little trick, which is to [2]BAKE THE TURKEY UPSIDE DOWN!!! If you bake it upside down, and then when finished serve it ringside up, it will be the juiciest and most delicious turkey you’ve ever eaten! Your family and guests will be so impressed! I guarantee it!

How did I learn that nifty little trick? I simply went on the internet looking for “

grandma’s favorite recipes.

”

I searched for

“

secret family recipes.

" You'll be amazed at what you find and your family will enjoy the best cooking on earth!!! I challenge you dear reader, especially you ladies, to make use of the internet to become the best you can be by God's grace! You'll find everything on YouTube from how to repair your own car, setting your clock in your vehicle, recipes step-by-step, how to use household gadgets that you buy, to just about anything you can imagine. A Proverbs 31 Woman is a hard-working Christian woman, who desires to make the best of her life for the benefit of her loved ones and community.

The main thing that hinders people from becoming better versions of themselves is a woeful lack of desire and ambition to excel. I admire families who grow and pickle their own garden's cucumbers, make their own homemade sausage, make your own homemade ice-cream, et cetera. You can learn it all online! I am not saying that you have to spend zillions of dollars and pressure yourself to do things you don't want to do. But IU am saying that every normal person ought to have personal interests, hobbies and a desire to enjoy life.

Use those things to include your children and make it a family event. You'll be creating memories. Children desperately need and want to make good memories, which they will carry with them a lifetime. I am so very thankful to God for all the precious childhood memories that I have of going each summer to the Wisconsin State Fair. I cherish the 4th of July each summer (my favorite holiday as a child) and all the cool BOXES of fireworks that I raked leaves, shoveled snow, walked a dog and had dozens of lemonade stands each summer, to pay for fireworks and video games throughout the year. I had a great childhood!!! My father bought me my first Atari video game in 1977 for my birthday, and then I worked hard all year to purchase several dozen video games for it. I had the popular games: Canyon Bomber, Indy 500, Combat, Command Control, Breakout, Space Invaders, you name it! It was a joyous experience to have my Atari system that I cannot convey in mortal words. God is so good!

If you are a parent with children, savor and enjoy every precious moment, because they'll grow up virtually overnight. I cannot believe that my son is now 32 years old. It seems like just yesterday that he was collecting catchup packets as a kid. It seems like just yesterday that we were messing around in the garage with C++ computer language while he was in high school. That's the computer language that nearly all the video games were made of, so if you wanted to learn how to make your own video games, you needed to learn C++. Spend time with your kids folks! They'll grow up too fast, I assure you.

Also, God forbid, they might be killed in an accident if they get hit by a car, or you might be killed prematurely, et cetera, so love your family each day while you still can. That holds true for all the people in your life!!! Life comes with no guarantees, except that we all have to pay taxes, we all get sick sometimes and we'll all eventually die someday. I don't know who you are or what your life is like dear friend, but I encourage you to use the internet and make the best of the time that you have left here on earth.

Every moment is a second chance from God! Today is literally the first day of the rest of your life. **1st Timothy 6:12, " Fight the good fight of faith, *lay hold on eternal life*, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses. "** If you are a redeemed child of God (as I thankfully am by God's wondrous saving grace), then lay hold on your eternal life and LIVE LIKE THERE IS A TOMORROW!!!



1. https://www.supergoldenbakes.com/oven-lamb-chops/
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CkK1d6NNGE0
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjhLlHERZbxAFgobiulVTBFhX9W1Eu3YG1yvEGjgORNcXFqJcx-F2R2M8daeF82StHxK0dRxRzdW80_2_r-BLkdn27J8DuNFTMg6Q2dcXNNlQgF

2.11.20 I Just Want To Say "Thank You!" To All My Blog Readers (2021-11-26 11:32)

2nd Samuel 22:50, "Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name." 1st Chronicles 16:8, "Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people." 1st Chronicles 16:34, "O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever." Psalms140:13. "Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence."

I just want to express my sincere gratitude for all my blog visitors. THANK YOU!!! Thank you to all my dear friends (and if you regularly visit my ministry websites you are dear to this humble Bible preacher), whether it be on [1]Facebook, [2]Twitter, [3]Tumblr, [4]Pinterest, [5]YouTube, [6]my seven ministry websites, my [7]RSS feed or other social media.

I am so thankful for all my social media friends that I have around the world. THANK YOU!!! The internet is such an amazing technological miracle and gift from God. As human beings we are all creatures of emotion. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached a beautiful sermon titled: "[8]I Am A Moody Person And So Are You." At times throughout the year we've all been "in our mood" so to speak, which sometimes is evident in heated and potentially heated Facebook posts. Yet we all love each other in Christ, and moreover, we share a strong common bond for a "LOVE OF THE TRUTH" (2nd Thessalonians 2:10).

I wrote this blog to sincerely say: "THANK YOU" to all my social media visitors. Here is a beautiful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: "[9]Thanksgiving For Those Things I Am Not Thankful For." (What an awesome and needful sermon!)

Today is Thursday (November 25, 2021), Thanksgiving Day. I went to McDonald's earlier today and ordered just one McRib Sandwich! I LOVED IT SO MUCH!!! I was so thankful for it. Lord

willing, I think I’m going back again tomorrow for another one too...lol. McDonald’s McRib sandwiches are manna from Heaven, let me tell you! That’s the food of angels.

I had been infected with the COVID-19 virus in early September. It hit me hard all at once. I couldn’t taste or smell food anymore. If I smelled Vicks chest rub, I might as well have been smelling water! All sense of taste and smell were completely gone for one month! Even worse, I suffered from what doctor’s call "ice pick headaches." You can read about all this online. But you only lose your smell and teste in mild cases of COVID-19, not acute cases. I am very THANKFUL to God that I only caught a mild form of the potentially deadly virus. The virus is long gone and I am now naturally immune for the next year.

My new doctor reduced my pain medications by 50 %, leaving me in a world of hurt. I have compensated by taking a lot more Tylenol from CVS and Walgreens, but it doesn’t compare to opiate prescription drugs. I’m just taking life one day at a time. Due to my neck pain and radiating sharp pain in both legs and arms, I’ve had increased difficulty walking lately. The pain in my legs is so bad sometimes, which all extends from my neck. I have no complaints to God. It is not His fault. Accidents happen! God is more than amazing and good, and I love Him dearly. If my constant chronic neck pain and afflictions can make a difference for eternity, so that God will make me a helpful vessel for His purpose and glory through my labors for Christ, then I welcome it. Here is one of my favorite blogs that I have written, which features some [10]beautiful words by Pastor M.R. DeHaan about suffering saints.



I Love Jesus Better Every D-A-Y!

I am so thankful this Thanksgiving Day in 2021. I am thankful for my constant throbbing neck pain, which I have suffered with since 2004 (17 long and miserable years of affliction), which keeps me humble and reminds me of God’s promise in Philippians 3:21 of the immortal body waiting for me in eternity, fashioned like unto the Lord’s resurrected body Amen and amen!

I am thankful to finally be out of a hotel, after five months (since I arrived in Pensacola on July 2nd from Guam). I am no longer living out of a suitcase. Amen and amen! I now have my own place to rent. It is rundown, but I love it! I have plenty of space, freedom to barbeque,

freedom to listen to preaching all hours of the day, and no one comes into my residence when I am not home (like they continually did at the hotel). I praise the Savior with gratitude for His blessings on me!!!

I was praising God while sleeping in my car in Wal-Mart's parking lot when I got to Pensacola, because the rotten Woodspring Suites Hotel were dishonest and maliciously cancelled my one-month reservation without warning. Then I was praising God at the cheaper shady hotel I had found, where the owners and staff were abusive toward their guests. And now I am praising God while living in my own private residence, for which I am very thankful. The Bible says to rejoice that our names are written in Heaven (Luke 10:20). This fact never changes. So no matter what our circumstances may be, we always have a very good reason to rejoice in the Lord. I am not thankful FOR my neck pain, but I am thankful IN EVERY THING. **1st Thessalonians 5:18, " In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.**

"

God bless all of you, sincerely, and THANK YOU for blessing me with the privilege to share my soul's thoughts and ministry with you. I fully understand that everybody who reads my posts does so as an INDIVIDUAL. So to each of you individually I humble say: "I love you with God's conditional love, and am VERY THANKFUL for you."

It is hard to believe that I will legally be a "senior citizen" in March of 2022. It seems like just yesterday that I was a naïve pimple-faced kid in my first year of Bible college in 1985. Wow! Where did the time go? God bless you all and thank you for your patience with me. My neck hurts inexplicably 24/7 (every moment of the past 17 years) since 2004. The agonizing pain throbs in the bony area of back of my neck, radiating into my face, sinuses and head. These afflictions cause me annoying discomfort, which drains my physical energy continually. I often miss messages on Facebook, forget to upload articles on time, make a gazillion typos and other innocent mistakes due to my constant neck pain, arms feeling inflated with air, radiating pain down my arms and legs, the entire right side of my body feeling half asleep all the time, et cetera, et cetera. God is good. I am not in a wheelchair, so I have much to praise God for.

Dear friend, you and I have so much to be thankful for. Even the poor homeless man on the street is so blessed by God. If you have eyes to see, money cannot purchase eyesight. As I ate my McDonald's McRib sandwich, I thanked God for the healthy taste buds I have (and that my taste and smell returned after being infected with COVID-19). I just read a few days ago in the news that one million Americans may lose permanent use of their taste and smell because of the COVID-19 infection. I was fortunate that my taste and smell returned. The most delicious food in the world is useless if you cannot taste or smell food anymore!!! Think about that friend.

What good is a printed book if you are blind? What good is a pull-type lid on a can if you don't have any fingers or arms? What good are shoes without legs or feet? As sure as I say that, I met a homeless man in Honolulu, Hawaii who had feet but no legs! I handed him a $20 bill to be nice and he had a wonderful smile on his face (even before I handed him the money). Yet the world is filled with millionaires and billionaires who walk around looking miserable (and most of them truly are miserable). Having wealth never made anyone happy! True happiness only comes from fearing God and keeping His commandments (Ecclesiastes 12:13).

Happiness comes from knowing that you are right with God [having both God's *imputed righteousness* (salvation), and *personal righteousness* (living uprightly)]. Personal righteousness is obeying God as His child because we love Jesus (John 14:15; 15:14). Imputed righteousness is the righteousness of God, which He counts (imputes) to us through faith alone in the death of His only begotten Son on the cross. God is more than good!!! God's imputed righteousness is the ungodly sinner's JUSTIFICATION (Romans 4:4-7). Personal righteousness is the believer's SANCTIFICATION (John 17:17; James 2:18-21).

As you can imagine, having horrible pain in my neck, being so close to my head, affects me (e.g., impatience, irritability, frustration). Yet God has used my afflictions to keep me humble and dependent upon Him in prayer (James 5:14). Pain is a very effective teacher, if not the best! I am thankful to God that He has used my horrible "thorn in the flesh" to keep me humble all these many years, so that He can bless my ministry (as God did the Apostle Paul). I know I am not an apostle, but my labors for Christ are just as important to me and God, just as effective through the power of the Holy Spirit, and just as rewardable by God. ...

> **2nd Corinthians 12:7, "And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure."**

1. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699
2. https://twitter.com/DavidJStewart9
3. https://kingjamesbible1611.tumblr.com/
4. https://www.pinterest.com/kingjamesbible77
5. https://www.youtube.com/user/DaveC6th/videos
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
7. http://feeds.feedburner.com/jesus-is-savior/Pkeg
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_am_a_moody_person_and_so_are_you1997.mp3
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha031614.mp3
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/im-proud-of-my-heavenly-father.html

---

2.11.21 Be Careful About Your Zeal (2021-11-27 18:34)

Psalms 119:139-140, "My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it."

Galatians 4:16-17, "

Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."

We see examples in the Holy Bible of good and bad zeal. An example of good zeal is David in **Psalms 119:139-140, "*My zeal hath consumed me*, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it."** David was upset in his zeal about others who had forgotten (intentionally departed away from) God's

commandments. I love Psalms 119:140, in which king David says that he loves God's Word because it is "VERY PURE." David would have hated all these hundreds of modern English revisions, as I do too, one new version for each day of the year! It is insane today! The Devil is the author of confusion, not God (according to 1st Corinthians 14:33). God does things decently and in order (1st Corinthians 14:40).

Our great and omnipotent God would not give one inspired Holy Book to mankind, and then sanction it being tampered with by wicked men, so that there are now literally [1]900 ENGLISH BIBLE VERSIONS!!! That is Satan's work, not God's work. God only authored ONE HOLY BOOK, and I believe we have that precious inspired book today in the King James Bible in the English language. I'm not sorry to inform you dear reader that God doesn't give you a choice to pick which "version" of what He said best fits your preferences, beliefs and lifestyle. God said what He meant in the Holy Bible, and He meant what He said!!!

An example of bad zeal is found in **Galatians 4:16-17, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."** The churches of Galatia were zealous about the new corrupt religious group who had infiltrated their churches and found acceptance with them. The Apostle Paul was flabbergasted (Galatians 1:6-9). Paul said he acknowledged their strong zeal, but informed them that it was a bad zeal over a false doctrine that is very dangerous and heretical.

Romans 10:1-3, "Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. *For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge*. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God." As we see here and in Galatians 4:16-17, ignorance was common in New Testament times, just as it still is today in 2021. The Devil's deadly lies of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) and Wrong Repentance have sadly crept into most Baptist churches today. These corrupt pastors and churches (like the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and the cult at Bob Jones University today), have a zeal in their religious work, but it is not according to sound Bible doctrine.

How did these once good churches become so corrupted? What was the process? Here it is:

1. **The first big mistake they made was losing their love for Christ and subsequent zeal for the truth (Psalms 97:10).** *Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."*
2. **The second mistake they made was to stop contending for the faith (Jude 1:3).**

   Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God." You've got to stand for (and against) something, or you'll fall for anything!
3. **The third big mistake they made was accepting more than one Bible, or accepting a corrupt modern Bible (Proverbs 14:12; Proverbs 30:5-6).**

   Psalms 11:3, "If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?"
4. **Their fourth big mistake was loving the praise of men more than the praise of God.** *John 12:43, "For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God."*
5. **Their fifth big mistake was allowing making money to becoming a higher priority than their love for God and truth.** *Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for*

either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon"

6. **Their sixth mistake was allowing themselves to become hardhearted and stubborn, inoculated from receiving godly rebuke and correction.** *Proverbs 29:1, "He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy."*

Those six reasons are why thousands of Baptist churches today are cesspools of iniquity, a den of thieves, a house of fools, accursed places by God (Galatians 1:6-9). So please be careful in your zeal dear friend, to make sure that you have not been deceived by the Devil. The religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 served Christ here on earth. They boasted of doing many wonderful works. They even followed Jesus, calling Him their "Lord." Yet, Christ denied knowing them and had the angels cast them into Hell forever. **Proverbs 16:25, " There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.**

"

There is something VERY wrong with any preacher's mindset doctrinally, who teaches that to get to Heaven it is not enough to admit to God that you are a needy sinner; but also, that false preacher says you must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. I heard Pastor Marty Herron say such damnable heresy at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Mr. Herron is a wicked unsaved false teacher, who has the blood of thousands of islanders on his hands, for lying to them for decades that you cannot live in sin and still go to Heaven.

That is a 100 % works-based counterfeit plan of salvation, which really leads to damnation! Herron is zealous in his Satanic theology. I kindly gave him THE TRUTH, but he rejected it in his arrogance and delusion. For the six aforementioned reasons, the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd are headed for the Lake of Fire for eternity. The BJU camp have a distorted false understanding of what "

faith

"

means. [2]BJU president Dr. Steve Pettit, and other heretics like Pastor Chuck Phelps, Ray Comfort, Marty Herron, Gary Walton and other infidels, have redefined

"

faith

" to mean living the Christian life. See for yourself how Steve Pettit's preaching perfectly aligns with [3]Seventh-Day Adventist false prophetess Miss Ellen G. White.

Please be careful in your zeal dear reader, to make sure that you're not rooting and scoring touchdowns for the wrong team! The Devil is so crafty and evil, able to deceive humans very easily. The Devil was so brazen that he even attempted to tempt and destroy the blessed Savior (Matthew 4:1-10). If the Devil thinks that he can deceive the precious Savior, the only true begotten (biological) Son of God, then you can be assured that old smut face (Satan) will come after you and me too! May we all be wise in our zeal.

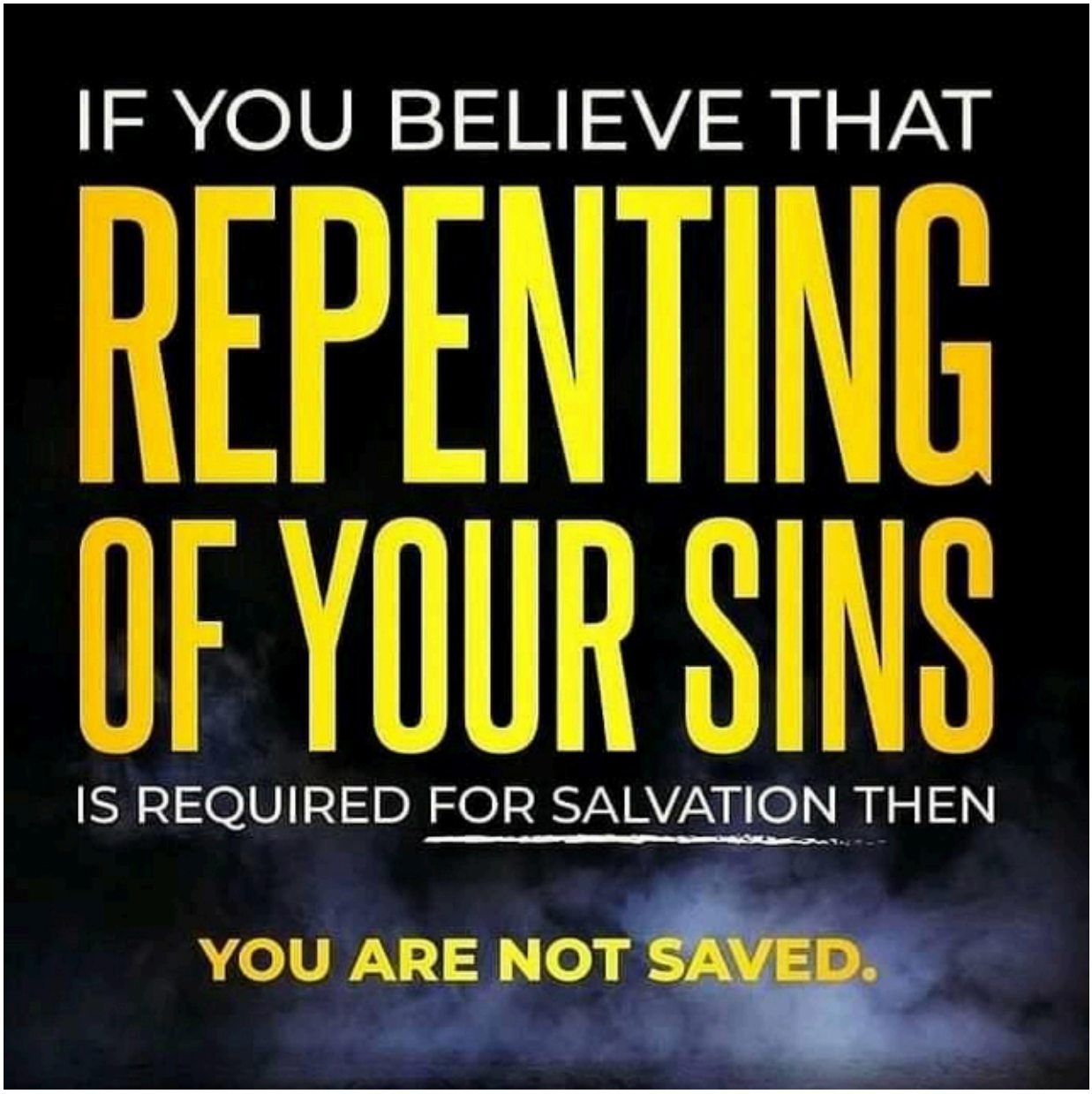

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjN89Ajy6eNE6KOUWZEFR5CH7auWZVQtr7xviA2XLs5g-51bL1epkW_-nTsLOGjs5zYCME6c0C0rqtYKWvPTSe9hYy9QnzzY9syQDhLOc83qppl

---

2.12 December

2.12.1 We All Need Regular Bible Preaching To Think Right (2021-12-02 01:30)

Titus 1:3, “But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour.”

What is Bible preaching? Why, it is simply the proclamation of the written Word of God, feeding God's lamb's. Pastor Jack Hyles used to poetically say: "Preaching is truth set on fire!" I like that. We all need to hear the Bible taught and preached. And let me make clear right here and right now, that NOTHING can substitute for personal time spent in the Holy Bible. We all should spend quality time every day in the inspired King James Bible.

Beware of the Devil's modern Bible revisions, because they are all horrible corrupted. For example: You won't find the word **"begotten"** in any of the Devil's Bibles. According to John 3:16, Jesus is the **"only begotten"** Son of God. But if you have one of the Devil's corrupt versions [e.g., the "English Standard Version" (ESV) that Bob Jones University officially uses], then John 3:16 doesn't contain the word "begotten." The ESV says that Jesus is the **"only son"** of God. This is a brutal attack upon the *deity* of Jesus Christ, that He is God almighty! John 1:12 teaches that believer are the adopted "sons" of God. So Jesus in fact is NOT God's only son, He is God's only begotten (biological) Son! Right doctrine matters!!!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to wisely teach in his preaching, that every believer ought to keep a life's recipe book—jotting down at the end of a good day what made it good; and likewise, jotting down at the end of a bad day what made it bad. Then, anytime you want to have a good day, look at your recipe cards of what compromised previous good days, and do those things to have another good day. Amen!

May I say, one of the ways that I almost always have a good day is by listening to preaching. I love preaching! Our fleshly carnal nature doesn't like preaching; but as Christians, the Spirit of God Who lives inside of us (Romans 8:9) compels us to obey the Word of God and hear preaching.

Television has become so evil. The Christian life is a constant battle between the Holy Spirit and the carnal flesh (Paul explains this truth in Romans chapter 7:14-25). Either TV will DESENSITIZE you to sin, or else the Holy Bible will SENSITIZE you to the awfulness of sin (Romans 7:13). I didn't make my ministry websites since 2002 by watching TV. I didn't learn to play musical instruments by watching TV. Truly, television is the biggest waste of time in the world, which is why I stopped watching it years ago. Turn off the box and put on some preaching and you'll be blessed.

One of the most prized possessions in my life is a collection of [1]2,065 MP3 sermons and Bible studies by Pastor Jack Hyles. These sermons and Bible studies are worth more to me than all the gold and wealth in the world. Although Brother Hyles graduated from this earthly life into Heaven's glory on February 6, 2001, his voice is still alive!!! Hallelujah! I am one of thousands of fired-up preacher boys who are continuing the work which Brother Hyles begun. [2]IMPERFECT PEOPLE IN HEAVEN (we owe it to those gone before us into Heaven to continue their work for Christ).

[3] **Old Fashioned Preaching**

PREACHING! PREACHING! PREACHING!

Every believer needs plenty of preaching!!!

3910

You'll never grow in the Lord the way God wants you to if you rely upon the Sunday pulpit to keep you spiritual. One of the great woes in churches today is that believers look to the pulpit to keep them spiritual. That's ok if you are blessed to have a man of God for a pastor and preacher who feeds the flock. Unfortunately, most churches these days are DEAD, lacking a genuine man of God who is zealous over THE TRUTH. The average church today is like a brown grass lawn. The grass isn't dead yet, but it hasn't been nourished and; therefore, has become unhealthy. The truth ought to burn within every preacher's breast like a fire, compelling him to PREACH THE WORD. Jeremiah said that God's Word did BURN in his heart LIKE A FIRE:

> **Jeremiah 20:9, "Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay."**

The word "minister" means "a servant." Most ministers today serve themselves more than anybody else. You cannot truly serve people unless you PREACH THE WORD, edifying (building up) their souls in the faith. The average church is more interested in methods than truth. Preaching the gospel (soul-winning) is a command, not a method. The Great Commission is not The Great Omission; yet few churches obey our Lord's command in Matthew 28:19-20 to make disciples of all men, and then disciple them to follow the Lord in obedient faith:

> **Matthew 28:19-20, "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."**

The purpose of the Church is not to EDUCATE people; but rather, to DISCIPLE them. How can you truly disciple people if you are lackadaisical concerning THE TRUTH. The Church is not a social club, state-licensed 501c3 business or music concert; but rather, the Church is the vehicle by which God chose to carry out [4]The Great Commission.

[5] **MP3 Audio Sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles**

We Need Bible Preaching For Wisdom

I cannot stress enough the importance of continually bathing one's life with the truth of God's Word and prayer. Truth and prayer change things! **Proverbs 3:5-7, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."**

[6]**Crucify Him!** | [7]**Abortion Statistics**

Notice that Proverbs 3:6 tells us to ACKNOWLEDGE GOD in all our ways. This simply means to seek God's opinion in every decision that we make. "For what saith the Scripture?" (Romans 4:3). Jesus told us in **John 5:39a, "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES..."!** The heathen world couldn't care less about what God thinks. Oh, sure, many of them turn to religion for answers, but the demonic answers provided by false ministers are ungodly advice. You've got wicked ministers, male and female alike, recommending abortion, divorce and even same-sex

marriage these days. It is EVIL!!!

The renowned ministry started by Dwight L. Moody, Moody Bible Institute (in Chicago), recently lifted a century-old ban against drinking the Devil's booze, casino gambling and smoking/chewing tobacco. Can you imagine? What kind of decent Christian parents would enroll their child into a Bible college that permits faculty and staff to drink Liquid Devil (The Devil's Cut bourbon), and to suck on cancer sticks to defile the temple of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17), and to shoot craps while gambling in Las Vegas in SIN CITY? SHAME!!! D.L. Moody is throwing a Conniption-fit (or a Hissy-fit) up in Heaven!

I can see the prophets Elijah and John the Baptist, as they are passing by, notice Mr. Moody sitting with downcast eyes staring at the ground. "Hey D.L., what's wrong friend?" Mr. Moody with a somber and downcast countenance says, "You absolutely won't believe it." Again they ask him again in sincere concern, "What's making you so sad Dwight?" With tears streaming down his face and quivering lips, Mr. Moody humbly says, "[8]The faculty and staff of the Moody Bible Institute which I founded in 1886 have forsaken morality, teaching today's youth that it's ok to drink intoxicating booze, gamble for illicit gain (filthy lucre) and destroy their health with cigarette smoking." How sad and tragic!

Here's some great preaching that'll help you walk closer to Jesus:

- [9]Sermons by Dr. Max D. Younce
- [10]MP3 Sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles
- [11]MP3 Sermons by Bro. Lester Roloff
- [12]MP3 Sermons by Bro. Phil Kidd
- [13]MP3 Sermons by Dr. Tom Malone
- [14]MP3 Sermons by Dr. Curtis Hutson

[15] 

[16]Preaching Helps Us To Think Clearly;

The Bible Nails Down Things In My Life!

Here's some of the preaching, news sources and talk shows which I listen to on a regular basis, almost daily:

- [17]'Power Of Prophecy' By Pastor Texe Marrs (I love Texe, he always raises my eyebrows!)
- [18]Infowars.com By Alex Jones (the best alternative source of news) | [19]PrisonPlanet.tv
- [20]Weekly Sermons By Dr. Max D. Younce
- [21]Listen To The Awesome Dr. Phyllis Schlafly Report!
- [22]Preaching By Pastor Danny Castle | [23]More | [24]More

King James Bible Preaching And Personal Holiness Are Synonymous

In view if the fact that Moody Bible Institute uses the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions, it is not surprising that they have apostate preaching too. Moody sinfully invites and honors devil-dog preacher Pastor John MacArthur, bidding him Godspeed (2nd John 1:11). [25]Moody's moral standards are now following their doctrinal apostasy. Lifestyle follows doctrine. A Bible college's morals don't change first and then their doctrines. It's the other way around. One of my all-time favorite sermons is by Pastor Bob Gray Sr., titled: '[26]Truth Versus Change':

> "Somebody said about a preacher, 'He changed his position.' Listen carefully, nobody ever changes his position. CHANGE IS A POSITION!!! ... When you change, you never have a set position anymore. Truth is set. Truth is stable. Change is not. When you leave the truth, you don't stop anywhere, you keep on changing! And that's why it's called 'backsliding'!" —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [27]Truth Vs. Change.

A Bible college's doctrines first change. They start using corrupt versions of the Bible, so the Bible is no longer near and dear, since it keeps changing every few years and no one memorizes any of them for that very reason!!! I wouldn't give you a dime for any so-called preacher who doesn't use only the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE. Phooey on all the modern corrupted Bible versions, like the New International Version (NIV) whose chairman of the Old Testament committee was a flaming open homosexual.

As a hypocritical gesture of Moody's further evangelical downslide into sinful compromise to fit in with the New World Order, Moody Ministries advertises [28]HOLINESS to their prospective new students. How can Moody's administrators, their board of directors, advertise holiness in view of allowing faculty and staff to drink, smoke and gamble. Notice that Moody's students are still prohibited from drinking alcohol, smoking cancer sticks and indulging in tasteless, unethical, shady, practices, like cards and gambling.

What hypocrites to set DOUBLE-STANDARDS for teachers and students. Hey, if smoking is wrong for teenagers than it is wrong for adults. If alcohol consumption is bad for our youth, than it is also bad for the adults. If gambling is wrong, it is wrong. Why the double standards? If history has taught us anything, it is that youth will follow what the adults DO, not what they SAY. Either lead by example or else you cannot lead.

Will your student's favorite Bible teacher at Moody give himself lung cancer from smoking cigarettes? I'd hate to receive a phone call saying that my child's Old Testament teacher is out of town in SIN CITY Las Vegas, living it up while gambling for a couple weeks. It's unthinkable. Boozing, tobacco smoking, gambling with devils—PRAYER MEETING ANYONE? There's no denying that the inferior moral standards now adopted by Moody Bible Institute will affect everything else downstream. It always does! Major decisions like this always have major consequences later. In the short term the ministry handsomely benefits financially; but in the long term they undermine their character, alienate their institution from Christ and seal their doom in ecumenical apostasy.

I guarantee you that Moody Bible Institute (MBI) will become a heathen university just like Chicago University, which was originally founded by a faithful Baptist preacher over 100 years ago. It was no coincidence that the University of Chicago (UOC) 100 years later, was

chosen as the place to announce that same-sex marriages are now legal in Illinois. It is wickedness!!! UOC went from *Sanctification* to *Sodomy* in just one century! They've turned from the Savior to Satan, in just one little ole century! How tragic that Moody Bible Institute is following the world afar off as did Peter, ashamed of his Lord. Oh, how Moody's board of directors need to repent. REPENT! [29]Ichabod is written across Moody ministries. The famous Gospel preacher John Wesley was so right: "What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace."

The Bible tells us that Daniel had an excellent spirit in him. Do you have an excellent spirit (attitude)? Generosity, forgiveness and love are excellent attitudes. The excellent spirit in a yielded believer is the indwelling HOLY SPIRIT of Jesus Christ. **Daniel 6:3, "Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm."** If Moody's board of directors had an excellent spirit, they never would have permitted the devils of booze, smoking and gambling into their ministry. Moody (as did Achan) has brought the unclean thing, the accursed thing, into the camp of our holy God.

The great need of the hour is preaching preachers! I get nauseated listen to Chip Ingram, Robert Schuller and Mike Kellogg put the audience to sleep on the radio. Brother, we need some preaching preachers, men of God, like Evangelist John R. Rice, Pastor Jack Hyles, Brother Lester Roloff and R.G. Lee ([30]PAYDAY SOMEDAY!). We need leather-lunged men like Evangelist Billy Sunday, who preached without apology, uncompromisingly against the filthy liquor cartel, criminal bootleggers, immoral dirty-dancers and the greedy gamblers.

I love the awesome truth in **Hosea 2:15, "And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and [31]the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt."** My friend, sin is ALWAYS a gamble, because it's a game of Russian Roulette. Someone's always got to get the bullet.

Preaching is truth set on fire. Preaching is the fire in the pulpit melting the ice in the pew. Oh, how America needs men of God who PREACH THE WORD! I'm tired of psychology creeping into America's pulpits instead of sound Bible doctrine. What's wrong with teaching the virgin birth of Christ, and His deity, and Jesus' literal blood sacrifice (which permanently did more than atone for man's sins, it forever took all our sins away)!!! Amen, glory to God, hallelujah!

We can all obtain wisdom and truth by SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39), and by listening to all the blessed Bible-preaching from men of God, who walked with God, and left us a goldmine of Biblical insights and truths through the testimony of the hardships, testings and persecutions of their life. These preachers have stood the test of time, proved the inspiration and power of the King James Bible, and we would be foolish and worse off for not honoring their lives by at least listening to what they had to say while they were still alive here on earth. I plan to listen to more preaching, Lord willing, over the next year than all the years before. I need preaching, and so do you!!! Amen!

Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

"Nobody can love God who doesn't love sinners!" (a quote by Dr. Jack Hyles'

classic MP3 sermon, “[32]The Happiest Man” (happiest is the man who will not impute sin to others!)

[33] **John 3:20 Explains The Meaning Of Repentance**

[34]Your [35]Gossip Makes Me Destroy[36] Those I Love The Most (MP3)

***[37]The Same Sermon In Print** (why I don’t read gossip)

Here’s some awesome life-changing Wednesday night Bible studies by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). God gave Brother Hyles an incredible amount of wisdom during his 55 years of faithful ministry, as a Baptist pastor from age 19 to 74

:

- Bible Studies on “JUSTICE” (MP3) [38]1
  [39]2
  [40]3
  [41]4
  [42]5
  [43]6
  [44]7
  [45]8
  [46]9
  [47]10
  [48]11
  [49]12 [50]13
  [51]14
  [52]15
  [53]16
  [54]17
  [55]18
  [56]19
  [57]20
  [58]21
  [59]22
  [60]23
  [61]24
  [62]25
  [63]26
  [64]27
  [65]28
  [66]29

- Bible Studies on “MARRIAGE” (MP3) [67]1 [68]2 [69]3 [70]4 [71]5 [72] 6 [73]7 [74]8 [75]9 [76]10 [77]11 [78]12 [79]13 [80]14 [81]15 [82]16 [83]17 [84]18 [85]19 [86]20 [87]21 [88]22

- Bible Studies on “THE CHURCH” (MP3) [89]1 [90]2 [91]3 [92]4 [93]5 [94]6 [95]7 [96]8 [97]9 [98]10 [99]11 [100]12 [101] 13

[102] **Fathers Harden Not Your Heart**

(MP3 sermon by Pastor Jeff Owens;

People in a rough line of work often become hard!)

“God never taught anybody how to quit!”

—[103]Brother Lester Roloff

Oh how America needs preaching and praying preachers! Preaching without prayer is dead, and prayer without preaching is shallow Christianity!!! **Acts 5:42, “And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.”**

[104] **Soulwinning.info**



Preaching Helps Us To Think Clearly;

The Bible Nails Down Things In My Life!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012713.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/audio_sermons.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/great_commission.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm
6. http://www.godlovespeople.com/evils_in_america/crucify_him.htm
7. http://www.godlovespeople.com/evils_in_america/abortion_statistics.htm
8. mbi_allows_booze_tobacco.htm
9. http://www.heritagebbc.com/ministries.audiosermonschurch.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm
12. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/dr_kidd.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_malone.htm
14. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/dr_hutson.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm

17. http://www.texemarrs.com/podcasting_intro.htm
18. http://www.infowars.com/
19. http://prisonplanet.tv/
20. https://www.youtube.com/user/HeritageBibleNorth
21. http://tunein.com/program/?ProgramId=244286&StationId=98862
22. https://www.youtube.com/user/DannyCastlePreaching
23. https://www.youtube.com/user/hensssley
24. https://www.youtube.com/user/PreachingTruth77
25. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/mbi_allows_booze_tobacco.htm
26. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
27. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
28. http://www.moody.edu/home/
29. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ichabod.htm
30. payday_someday.htm
31. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/valley_of_achor.mp3
32. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070812.mp3
33. john_3-20.htm
34. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3
35. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3
36. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3
37. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Justice/justice-chap_28.htm
38. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_1.mp3
39. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_2.mp3
40. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_3.mp3
41. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_4.mp3
42. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_5.mp3
43. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_6.mp3
44. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_7.mp3
45. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_8.mp3
46. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_9.mp3
47. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_10.mp3
48. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_11.mp3
49. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_12.mp3
50. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J

ack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_13.mp3

51. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_14.mp3

52. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_15.mp3

53. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_16.mp3

54. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_17.mp3

55. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_18.mp3

56. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_19.mp3

57. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_20.mp3

58. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_21.mp3

59. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_22.mp3

60. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_23.mp3

61. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_24.mp3

62. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_25.mp3

63. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_26.mp3

64. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_27.mp3

65. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3

66. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_29.mp3

67. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m1.mp3

68. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m2.mp3

69. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m3.mp3

70. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m4.mp3

71. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m5.mp3

72. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m6.mp3

73. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m7.mp3

74. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m8.mp3

75. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J

ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m9.mp3

76. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m10.mp3

77. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m11.mp3

78. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m12.mp3

79. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m13.mp3

80. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m14.mp3

81. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m15.mp3

82. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m16.mp3

83. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m17.mp3

84. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m18.mp3

85. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m19.mp3

86. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m20.mp3

87. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m21.mp3

88. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m22.mp3

89. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Sin%20of%20Denominat

90. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Church%20as%20the%20

91. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Church%20in%20Heaven

92. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Autonomy%20of%20the%

93. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/A%20Church%20Losing%20it

94. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Enemy%20of%20the%20C

95. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Financing%20of%20the

96. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/When%20the%20NT%20Church%2

97. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Church%20and%20State

98. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/bride_of_christ.mp3

99. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/catholic_influence.mp3

100. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J

ack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/interference.mp3

101. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/substitutes.mp3

102. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/jeff_owens/06172012afathershardennot.mp3

103. http://youtu.be/DEoUGnrYhpY

104. http://www.soulwinning.info/

105. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiso6NU-rLQ1hzmF0KrODoVud84jacXgOIT2MgfcsPB5hlURbZlaJ30CnszsvlGovZl90VIlz4VJCt4hABmk8nam6BCsiTdIT_Q4fbQSX4djZip

---

2.12.2 Salvation Is Paid In Full (2021-12-03 02:48)

Ephesians 2:8-9, “

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

Not of works, lest any man should boast.

”

For by GRACE are you saved, because Christ paid for your sins. It didn’t cost you anything! You see, some people want to say: “You’re saved by grace, but here is your payment book!” No Sir, that is wrong! Calvinism is like owing money on a car you bought. If you don’t make your payments, you lose the car. The bank will send a repo man to come GET IT!!!

The Devil’s lie of Calvinism (aka, Lordship salvation) says if you don’t live a certain manner of life, God will repo your eternal life! My eternal security doesn’t rest in how I live, but in what God promised in the Holy Bible.

Ephesians 2:8-9, “

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

Not of works, lest any man should boast.

” Christ came into the world to die in my place on the cross as my substitute, so that I don’t have to pay for my own sins in Hell forever.

For by grace are ye saved because Christ paid for your sins! There are no monthly payment to make dear friend on your salvation. You don’t have to live a certain way to keep your eternal life, nor do you have to live a certain way to proof that you’ve got it. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

The phrase “and that not of yourselves” in the Greek in Ephesians 2:8 means “and that not of yourselves”! Ain’t that simple? Sure it is. There is no good deed that you have ever done, that will help secure your eternal destination. Because Jesus paid for all my sins, I don’t have to make monthly payments by living a certain way to get to Heaven. I am saved by grace. I don’t earn it. I don’t work for it. I don’t try to live an upright life to prove that I have it. Eternal life and the complete forgiveness of my sins is a gift. Have you accepted that free gift dear friend? Faith is all that is required and you too can be forever secure in God’s promise of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. **John 10:28, “And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.”**

> The cross upon which Jesus died
> Is a shelter in which we can hide

And its grace so free is sufficient for me
And deep is its fountain as wide as the sea
There's room at the cross for you
There's room at the cross for you
Though millions have come there's still room for one . . .

When you die it is settled. There is no place such as Purgatory. You either die in the Lord and go to Heaven (Revelation 14:13); or you die in your sins and go to Hell forever (John 8:24; Revelation 20:15). I became a born-again child of God at age 13 in 1980. The blessed indwelling Holy Spirit has been with me since that glorious day! I love the Holy Spirit, which is God living inside me. God loves us so much that He wanted to be that close to us, choosing to live within our very body, soul and spirit. I am thankful that God has allowed me (and every believer) to be so close to Him. No matter what happens to us as children of God, no matter where we go or are taken against our will as believers, God's presence cannot be separated from us!!!

Romans 8:35 and 38, "

Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? ...

Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, *shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord*. **"** Once saved always saved (OSAS). Once you accept Jesus as your personal Savior, you become immediately and forever indwelt by God's Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). God seals us with His Holy Spirit (as promised in John 14:16-18) at the very moment of salvation:

Ephesians 1:13-14, " In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, *ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*,

Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

"

There's no payments to make on God's gift of salvation. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

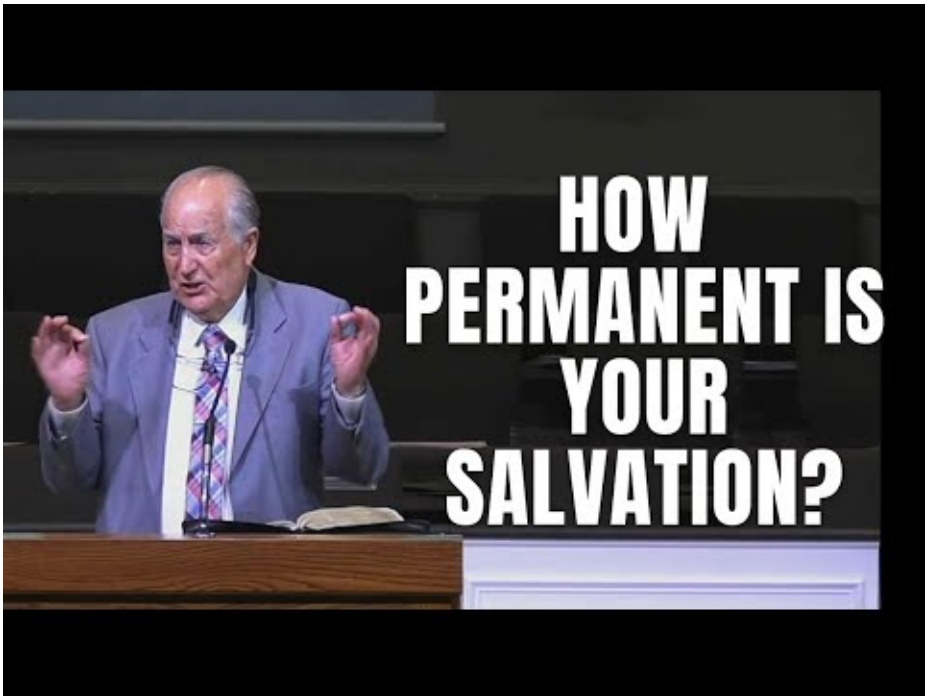

How Permanent Is Your Salvation?
(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

[1]Hear Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-008) preach the same sermon

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3

2.12.3 Thankful To God For Just One Drop Of Water (2021-12-04 15:12)

Luke 16:22-26, “

And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham’s bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

***And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue*; for I am tormented in this flame.**

But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

”

I woke up this morning and went to drink a bottle of cold Dasani mineral water (my favorite). As I drank the cold refreshing water, as I often do, I thought about the rich man suffering in the torments of Hell (Luke 16:19-31), begging Abraham for just ONE DROP OF WATER! Abraham said that it was IMPOSSIBLE to grant the rich man’s request. Of course, the suffering man was no longer “rich.” Once upon a time he had lived a life of luxury, pleasure, extravagance and plenty. In hindsight, the once wealthy man now realized in horror that his earthly life had been a grand illusion. Now he was burning in the fires of Hell, suffering in torments.

I never drink a cold bottle of water without thanking God for it, expressing my heartfelt appreciation for God’s abundant blessings in my life. How many people are thankful to God for having JUST ONE DROP OF WATER? Cool, clear, water!!! Amen and amen! We Americans are so spoiled rotten! It disgusts me how spoiled we are. I am including our nation’s pastors, who are among the most spoiled rotten group of people I know of. The average pastor’s annual salary is a staggering $80,000 in 2021. That is disgusting! Bible college presidents and vice presidents get paid undeserving 6-digit extravagant salaries. It is sickening!!!

Yet our country continues to plummet into the fires of Hell. God’s curse is upon Calvinist infidels like Steve Pettit, Ray Comfort, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Church Phelps, John Piper, Adrian Rogers, John MacArthur and Paul Washer, who are as guilty as John Wayne Gacy type mass-murderers! In his demented homosexual rage, Mr. Gacy raped and murdered over 40 young men. People cringe and have a difficult time wrapping their brain around such morbid wickedness. Yet, all of these wicked ministers that I just named pervert the Gospel of free grace, damning thousands of souls to the Lake of Fire for ever!

These false teachers all require that people live a lifestyle of turning away from sin in order to get to Heaven. These reprobate preachers all misunderstand “repentance” to mean more than a simple “change of mind.” Instead they embellish and redefine “repent” to falsely mean, “to turn away from sinful behavior.” If people continue living a lifestyle of sin, Calvinists declare them as unsaved, accusing them of never having repented of their sins to be saved. This is what [1]Marty Herron, [2]Charles Lawson and [3]Steve Pettit preach! [4]Read for yourself what Ray Comfort preaches, saying that you must LIVE A LIFESTYLE to get to Heaven. [5]These ungodly men are all in agreement with the Mormon sex cult on repentance.

Dear reader, if you believe only in a simple free grace Gospel—rejecting all the Devil’s heresies of [6]wrong repentance, [7]Lordship Salvation and [8]false Bibles—you are so blessed of God! The Bible warns that MANY FALSE PROPHETS are gone out into the world. **1st John 4:1, “**

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because *many false prophets are gone out into the world*.

” The Bible exhorts every Christian believer to try (test) every spirit, because many false teachers are in the world. Any spirit that is not the Holy Spirit is a familiar spirit (a demon).

Since man is a spirit with a body, and the demons and Satan are spirits without a body, and God’s Holy Spirit indwells every saint of God, everything boils down to the spirit world. This is why we read in the inspired Holy Bible:

> **Ephesians 6:10-16, “*Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil*.**
>
> **For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.**

Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;

And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked."

Many Bible students are familiar with this passage, quoting the portion about our battle being against the spirit but not the flesh. But they naively pass over verse 10, which says to PUT ON THE WHOLE ARMOUR OF GOD, that we may be able to stand against the wiles of the Devil. The word "wiles" is interesting, which is the Greek word *methodeia*, which means "

trickery, to lie in wait.

" The Devil is a trickster, a deceiver, more clever than most people can imagine.

The Devil is so masterful at deceiving people that he convinced a group of religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 that they were saved, but Jesus denied knowing them and they went to Hell forever! Satan is so cunning at his trickery, that he successfully convinces most people that they will go to Heaven, when in reality they won't. **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."** Those deceived people wouldn't seek to enter into Heaven unless they sincerely thought they had a right to do so. The only right upon which anyone has ever, or will ever, enter into the Kingdom of God is the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19). JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus' name.

On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;

All other ground is sinking sand,

All other ground is sinking sand.

The cross alone has always been the one and only way of true salvation for humanity...

The cross upon which Jesus died

Is a shelter in which we can hide

And its grace so free is sufficient for me

And deep is its fountain as wide as the sea

There's room at the cross for you

There's room at the cross for you

Though millions have come there's still room for one . . .

Dear friend, are you truly thankful for all that God has given to you? Have you ever thanked God for JUST ONE DROP OF WATER? I am not boasting, but I thank God all the time. God knows that I thank Him multiple times during every meal that I eat, thankful not only for my food that God provides for me, but also for the health and amazing taste buds which allows me to enjoy God's provisions. Evolution couldn't do that! I feel sorry for ingrates who attribute all the wonderful blessings, provisions and joys of life to mere happenstance, accidental aftermath and cosmic chaos.

No friend, the only logical reality is God. There is a divine Creator and He is a supremely powerful, loving and good God. It is not God's fault that the world is full of starvation, war and evil, mankind is 100 % to blame. Satan has no power except the power that we give him. The Devil has never achieved a single evil throughout history, that wasn't done through the willing cooperation of a sinful human being.

Romans chapter one links a spirit of gratitude with obedience to God. **Romans 1:21, "Because that, *when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful*; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened."** Being thankful to God is essential for everything pertaining to coming to Christ. As we just read, people who are unthankful to God refuse to glorify (acknowledge) Him as God. The rich man in Hell begged for just one drop of water. Can you imagine such desperate thirst? Can you imagine such a dire circumstance? The thought itself is horrifying! Please think about that each time you enjoy a cold glass of refreshing water.

How could a rich man, who lacked nothing materialistic while alive upon the earth, end up burning in Hell without even a single drop of water to quench his thirst? Dear reader, that will be your fate too unless you repent (change your mind) from unbelief to believing the Gospel (i.e., the Good News) of Christ crucified on the cross for your sins, buried and bodily risen three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is what Jesus meant in **Luke 13:5,**

"I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

" The Lord wasn't telling them to turn away from a lifestyle of sinning; but rather, to change their mind and get saved.

The rich man while alive on earth heard the Word of God. He was familiar with the Old Testament prophets (Moses, Isaiah, Elijah, Daniel, et cetera).

Luke 16:31, "And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead." The rich man in Hell, after being denied a drop of water, made a second request to Abraham. The suffering man asked Abraham to send Lazarus from the dead to warn his five living brothers, lest they also end up burning in the torments of Hell forever.

Abraham made a startling statement in Luke 16:31, which I just quoted to you, saying that if the suffering man's five living brothers won't heed the written Word of God, then NOTHING else will convince them. Wow! That is an amazing truth. Dear reader, if you won't take heed

to the inspired King James Bible, then nothing else will convince you to come to Jesus Christ as your own personal Savior. The choice is yours alone to make dear friend. Time is running out. Hopefully you have already made that wise decision to REST completely in the finished redemptive work of Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). But if not, please don't delay, because life is what happens to you while you're making big decisions. Today could very well be the last day of our life. If not, it assuredly is the first day of the rest of our life!

[9]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiaQFsXZrr3xBTqBRlUsq2jeOyroknH6IBcC8vZQD-hgpaYUJmQjmMz4zIVAXjzlvixVlrmSdOSQ89qkjIOIy27LSCbBwBBNuLYar6xt49z4Xe7

2.12.4 Shame On Pastor Jeff Redlin For Charging $10 To Learn How To Win Souls (2021-12-07 00:16)

Proverbs 23:23, “

Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

”

I recently attended a service at the shameful Campus Church on the grounds of the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in Pensacola, Florida. I was disgusted when I heard senior pastor Jeff Redlin announce that a meeting was being held for $10 per person, to learn how to share the Gospel. Something is very wrong with Jeff Redlin spiritually. SHAME on Pastor Redlin!!! No one ought ever be charged to learn THE TRUTH! It sickens me that Campus Church would dare to even ask someone to pay money to attend a class on how to more effectively share the Gospel. It is shameful for Campus Church to sell THE TRUTH!

Campus Church took in $3,500,000 in 2020. They finished the year with a surplus of $1,200,000 in the bank. They gave $600,000 to PCC. As I have often said, today’s Bible colleges are a shameful money racket, parasiting off of the churches. What little bit colleges like PCC to do help churches are countered 100 times the damage that they do to them! I was slickened as Jeff Redlin told 10,000 people that they needed to pay $10 to learn how to share the Gospel. With all that money sitting in the bank, it’s still not enough for those greedy dogs! They charge church members $10 to learn how to carry out The Great Commission!

Should it be surprising that Pensacola Christian College is a barren tree? They have no serious organized soulwinning program at PCC. A few guys pass out church invitation flyers on a street corner or two and they consider that soulwinning. Of course, they don’t use the term “soulwinning,” because they know that Pastor Jack Hyles popularized the term. When I told Jeff Redlin that I am a graduate of Hyles-Anderson College, he horribly expressed contempt for me and my website ministry, to his utter shame and wickedness.

I wouldn’t give you a dime for Campus Church! Associate pastor Tim Zacharias preaches a wrong view of repentance, teaching that true repentance will lead to a change of life, which is reformation not repentance. Dr. Zacharias needs to get his theology straightened out! When I brought the issue to Pastor Redlin’s attention, like a scared little child he instantly defended Zacharias false teaching. SHAME on the pastors of Campus Church! Heresy has crept into most churches today. Dear reader, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Furthermore, Pastor Redlin does not love people as he ought. When I reached out to him as a friend, he listened to some gossip about me and refused to even return my emails. Sean Quinlan is a wicked man! I rebuked Pastor Quinlan on Guam, at the Lighthouse Baptist Church, because he bids Godspeed to the infidels at Harvest Baptist Church (aka, the Bob Jones University camp). BJU is the Devil’s college, [1]a sordid hotbed today of deadly Calvinism!

BJU must be exposed for preaching another gospel, accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9). SHAME on Sean Quinlan for bidding Godspeed to false teachers! SHAME on Jedd Redlin for bidding Godspeed to Sean Quinlan and BJU. Birds of a feather flock together! Of all the names I just mentioned, not one of them has the guts and spirituality to contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). They all go along with the perversion of the Gospel, worldly promiscuous indecent clothing of BJU’s females students and staff, and their arrogance and unwillingness to repent of their false

teachings. Calvinism is of the Devil! Dr. Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and Gary Walton all preach Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance (i.e., Calvinism).

Jeff Redlin and Sean Quinlan have much blood on their hands, for bidding Godspeed to the contemptible Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a cesspool of BJU graduates who preach Lordship Salvation and promote Dr. Steve Pettit's Satanic preaching via BJU chapel services on their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station in Micronesia). God's curse is upon Bob Jones University, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and Pensacola Christian College for bidding them Godspeed (2nd John 1:11). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! They are arrogant and couldn't care less.

They sinfully laugh at my preaching. Wicked women like Kristen Hurlburt shame her parents by bidding Godspeed to devil's like Marty Herron, sowing her seeds of corruption by serving these wicked people, pulling on the same rope as the Devil. SHAME on Kristen Hurlburt!!! She needs to put on a dress and stop wearing pants. She is another incompetent Bob Jones graduate, shaming the name of Jesus Christ with her immodest clothing and supporting Calvinist preachers who damn souls to Hell. Judgement day is coming the Bible says (Galatians 6:7). These aforementioned evildoers take nothing seriously. They are neo-evangelicals who care only for their own, spitting on the truth, Jesus Christ and truth-tellers like me. SHAME ON ALL OF THEM!!! Their God is their own belly (Romans 16:17-18).

I have dedicated the rest of my remaining years on earth to expose the ungodly corrupt Bob Jones camp, and the ungodly Pensacola Christian College camp who bid them Godspeed, helping to promote the Devil's lie of Calvinism!!! Every name I have mentioned is parasiting off of Christendom, making money by taking advantage of the churches. These are horrible people, which is why America is going to Hell. Instead of caring about the truth, they run from it and reject it.

I am hated by the aforementioned reprobates, as was the Apostle Paul, because I told them THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16). For simply telling THE TRUTH I was banned from attending Harvest Baptist Church for seven years. Lying haters' Marty Herron and Gary Walton are walking devils, corrupt pastors, leading multitudes into Hell with their Lordship Damnation lies. I told THE TRUTH, which is what a righteous man does. **Proverbs 12:17, " He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."**

For telling THE TRUTH, I was thrown under the bus, emotionally abused, ostracized, hated, ignored and mistreated for seven years on Guam, and now am being treated the same by Campus Church at PCC (who are fornicating in bed with the BJU camp, wickedly bidding them Godspeed). My crime is contending for the faith, [2]exposing Dr. Steve Pettit's damnable lies . Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin is a coward, who is terrified to speak out publicly against the BJU camp, lest he make enemies quickly as I have. These wicked preachers refuse to suffer reproach for the name of Christ, as I do. They refuse to be put outside the gate with Jesus, as I am. Therefore, great is my reward in Heaven (Matthew 5:10-12).



Samson’s Enemies Put His Eyes Out

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgL8GNOvq3DiydlGEPfTxAJ3RVI1E4R3lVkc84TP-WMzPrZAe73fi3D8n6eqEM7sZZg9x3nNEXsD5Z8dPe3g7rhEiavTuZhKkUmL5Ba1pXw2VxQ

2.12.5 The Deadly False Gospel Of Pastor Marty Herron (2021-12-08 14:21)

Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”

1st John 4:1,

“Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

”

One of the most dangerous false prophets of our time is Pastor Marty Herron. Mr. Herron was the incompetent senior pastor of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for 19 years (1999 to 2018), who sadly ran the church into the ground theologically. Tragically, Herron led the church congregation to support and follow the demonic godfather of Calvinism today, Pastor John MacArthur.

I attended the Harvest Baptist Church for an entire year, disturbed as I learned what the church was really about, to their utter shame. As senior pastor, Mr. Herron used to distribute Dr. MacArthur's deadly materials to the congregation, promoting the Devil's lie of "

Lordship Salvation.

" With my own two ears, on a Sunday morning at Harvest Baptist Church, I heard Pastor Herron wickedly say to a few hundred people in attendance: "It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner to be saved, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sin!" I knew right then that Pastor Herron is not really saved.

In grief, I went home and cried, asking God what I should do. I had just heard the senior pastor of the church I had attended and grown to love, preach a false Gospel. When I first came to the church my life was a broken mess, and I didn't really pay attention to the details. But after being there for several months, I began to grow (as did Samson when his hair grew back), and the preacher in me grew stronger. I decided to do my best to help the Harvest Baptist Church, as a true friend does.

Evangelist Tom Ferrell used to rightly say: "A friend helps a friend to see." But when I befriended the pastors of Harvest with the truth of a free grace Gospel, I found out quickly that they were not only NOT my friends, but the bitter enemies of the cross of Jesus Christ. Anyone who preaches a counterfeit gospel is the enemy of God. Anyone who attacks the grace of God, attacks the God of grace!

Pastor Marty Herron heretically believes and teaches that it is not enough to admit that you are a guilty needy sinner to be saved. In addition, Herron wickedly preaches that in order to go to Heaven, YOU must forsake a lifestyle of sin. Herron is a graduate and avid supporter of Bob Jones University (BJU), [1]which has deteriorated in recent decades into a deadly Calvinist cult. In their utter ignorance, the rotten Bob Jones University crowd have adopted the Satanic theology which says that God will not save anyone unless they first commit to forsake their lifelong sinful bad habits. This is a 100 % works-based counterfeit plan of salvation!

> "Lordship is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief, that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ in order to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold (a quote from the sermon titled: '[2]JESUS vs. John MacArthur')

Watch this beautiful, truthful, Christ-honoring, sermon now if you'd like...

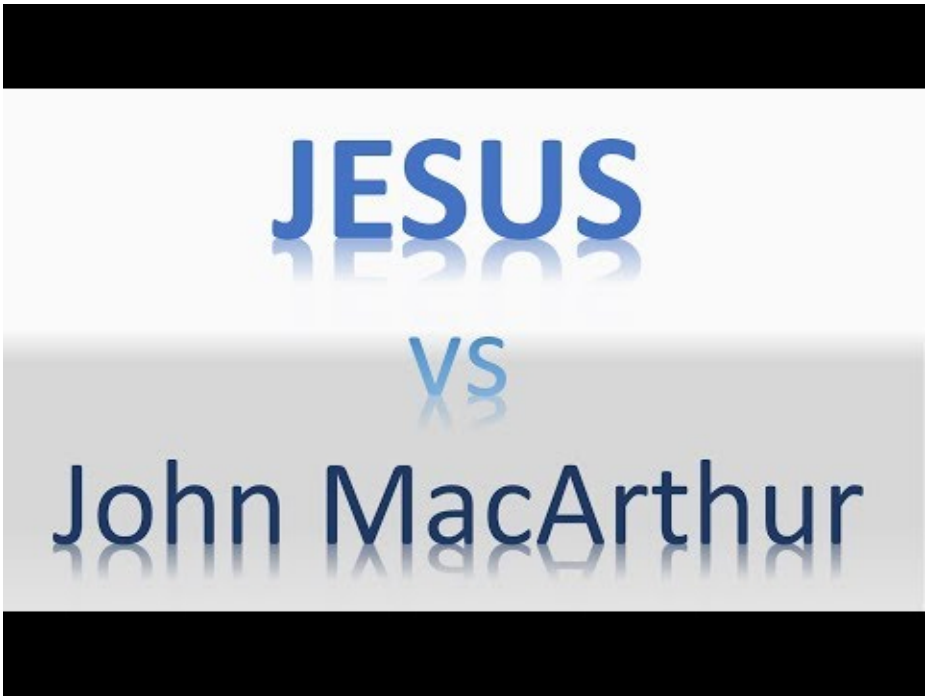

JESUS vs. John MacArthur

(by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

Sadly, there is absolutely NO WAY that Marty Herron can be saved, as long as he believes that a person must cease from their sinful ways to get to Heaven. You see dear friend, salvation is the free gift of God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). The only part that you or I have in being saved is to get out of the way, and rest completely in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "**
>
> ***Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;***
>
> ***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**
>
> **"**

Did you see anything mentioned in Paul's Gospel about forsaking a lifestyle of sin? I sure didn't. In the Gospel of John we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times, but the word "repent"

isn't mentioned even once. That is because the man who believes has repented. That is, he has *changed his mind* from unbelief to believing! The Greek word for

"

repent

” in the Bible concerning salvation, is always either the noun form *metanoia* (a change of mind) or the verb form *metanoeo* (to think differently). Nowhere does the Holy Bible (unless you have [3]a modernized unholy Devil’s Bible) teach that repentance means to “turn away from your sinful ways” to be saved. Yet, umpteen of today’s apostate Bible colleges ([4]like the cult at Bob Jones University) and corrupt churches ([5]like the corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) have adopted this demonic false teaching.

God knows that I do not hate Marty Herron, quite the contrary. I looked up to Pastor Herron and tried to be his friend, but he refused my friendship and chose rather to side with the Devil’s lies, choosing rather to continue preaching an accursed false Gospel of Calvinism, rather than heed THE TRUTH of a free grace Gospel. Tragically, Herron’s perverse theology perfectly [6]aligns with that of ungodly Seventh-Day Adventist prophetess’ Miss Ellen G. White. Sadly, Marty Herron and company at [7]BJU all agree with the false Mormon view of repentance. Again, no where in the inspired King James Bible are we taught that repentance means to “turn away from your sinful ways” to be saved. NO WHERE!!!

Today, Marty Herron has fled Guam as of 2018, and is the Executive Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (preacher’s cemetery) in Ankeny, Iowa. It is tragic that Mr. Herron is now corrupting the minds and souls of thousands of young people, by continuing to preach the Devil’s lies. Herron insists that you must repent of your sins to get to Heaven, but the Bible says no such thing! You cannot show me even one place in the Bible where the phrase “repent of your sin” or “turn away from sin” appears, let alone in connection with receiving God’s gift of eternal life. NOT ONCE do those phrases appear!!! Yet wicked false teachers like [8]Steve Pettit (president of BJU) and [9]Marty Herron preach this lie of Satan!

As we read earlier in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, the Holy Bible defines “the gospel” as three things:

1. Jesus **died** on the cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was **buried**.
3. Christ **resurrected** from the dead three days later.

To be saved you MUST know three things:

1. **WHO** Jesus is - The Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31)
2. **WHAT** He did for you - Christ died on the cross, was buried and physically resurrected from the dead three days later(1st Corinthians 15:1-4)
3. **WHY** He did it - All men are sinners (Romans 3:10-23). The penalty of which is eternal damnation in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8)

Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen from the dead, is saved. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! I encourage you dear reader to simply listen carefully to the entire Gospel of John, which is God’s Gospel tract according to **John 20:21, “*But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that believing ye might have life through his name.**

” Read the words of John and you’ll see for yourself that all that God requires to be saved is to just BELIEVE. **John 6:28-29, “**

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.

”

Childlike faith is all that is needed. **Galatians 3:26,**

“For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. ” In 1st John 5:13, this same Apostle John said,

“These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.” John penned this Epistle (under the inspiration of the blessed Holy Spirit) to help believers KNOW that we are saved. No where does John mention repentance, public confession, turning away from sins or water baptism.

The key verse (in my humble opinion) is **1st John 3:24, “And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. ”** The presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit is God’s proof that we are saved, and this is something that only an individual person can know. I have people ask me how they can KNOW that they have the Holy Spirit in them. Dear friend, if you have God living inside you, YOU KNOW IT!!! John elaborates in his epistle to help us determine if we are saved, and it has NOTHING to do with doing good works.

Please don’t forget 1st John 3:24. The test is whether you have the Holy Spirit indwelling you, and NOTHING else! John says that if we hate our Christian brothers and sisters, something is wrong. If we love our sins and have no conviction from the Holy Spirit, something is wrong. This Epistle confuses so many people! When I got saved at age 13, I didn’t address my sins at all. The issue never came up, nor did I even think about the matter. I simply knew that I was a guilty sinner and that I didn’t want to go to Hell. I knew that I didn’t have the Holy Spirit inside me, because when I sinned I had never felt any conviction from God about it.

The preacher that Sunday morning said in his sermon: “If you don’t have the indwelling Holy Spirit convicting you of the sins that you commit, you’re not saved.” When I heard that I KNEW that I was never saved. During the invitation I was too shy to go forward to the altar, so from my pew, the best I knew how, I gladly received Christ as my Savior. I remember calling out in my soul and silently talking to the dear Savior, asking Him to save me. I knew that Jesus died on the cross for MY SINS. I knew that Christ was buried and resurrected bodily the third day. I had heard that story told, time after time in Sunday school, all my life.

I wouldn’t learn until decades later that I didn’t even have to “ask” Jesus to save me, because God was already freely offering me eternal life as a free gift, by simply BELIEVING on His only begotten Son to be saved (John 3:16). No where in the King James Bible are we instructed to “ask” God to save us, but to simply BELIEVE. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*.”** As a rule, never use an obscure passage of Scripture (like Romans 10:13) to contradict a clear one (the entire Gospel of John). **Romans 10:13** promises: **“For whosoever shall call**

upon the name of the Lord shall be saved,

” but **Romans 10:14a** says:

“How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? **”** So believing comes first, producing the new birth, and then some people call (pray) afterwards as a result. But you DO

NOT need to pray to be saved. The entire Gospel of John makes this truth abundantly clear, since we are only taught to BELIEVE.

It saddens me that Pastor Marty Herron is so sinfully proud, arrogant and set in his blinded theology, a two-fold child of the Devil. Marty Herron is perfectly described in Matthew 7:21-23, who will one day cry out **"LORD, LORD,"** saying: "Have I not done many wonderful works in thy name, and prophesied in thy name," but the dear Savior will deny knowing Marty. The fact that Herron thinks a person must forsake a lifestyle of sin to be saved proves that He does not understand the grace of God.

The Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"** The Galatians had begun professing faith in Christ while Paul was with them, but then later on after Paul departed, they adopted a false doctrine that required them to keep the law to get to Heaven. This is why Paul said in **Galatians 3:3, "Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"**

This is the [10]exact same damnable heresy which Steve Pettit is preaching at Bob Jones University today. Sadly, Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church (on the campus grounds of Pensacola Christian College) wickedly bids the BJU camp Godspeed. Pastor Redlin sinfully scolded me for exposing the lies of the Bob Jones camp, falsely accusing me of finding "weaknesses" in preachers. What a darn fool Redlin is! Jeff Redlin is incompetent as a pastor and ought not be trusted behind any pulpit! SHAME on Pensacola Christian College (PCC) for sinfully bidding Godspeed to the false prophets I have just exposed. What saith the Scripture? **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

Pastor Jeff Redlin and the PCC camp are EVILDOERS! God said that, as I just quoted to you from the Holy Bible. Whereas I am faithfully contending for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3); Jeff Redlin and the PCC camp are sinfully bidding Godspeed to the evildoers at Bob Jones University and their affiliated churches (like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam). The son of the man who operates PCC's radio station runs the KMHG 88.1 FM radio station at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. This just proves my point, that PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to the cult at BJU. SHAME on all of them!!! I am faithful, they are not!

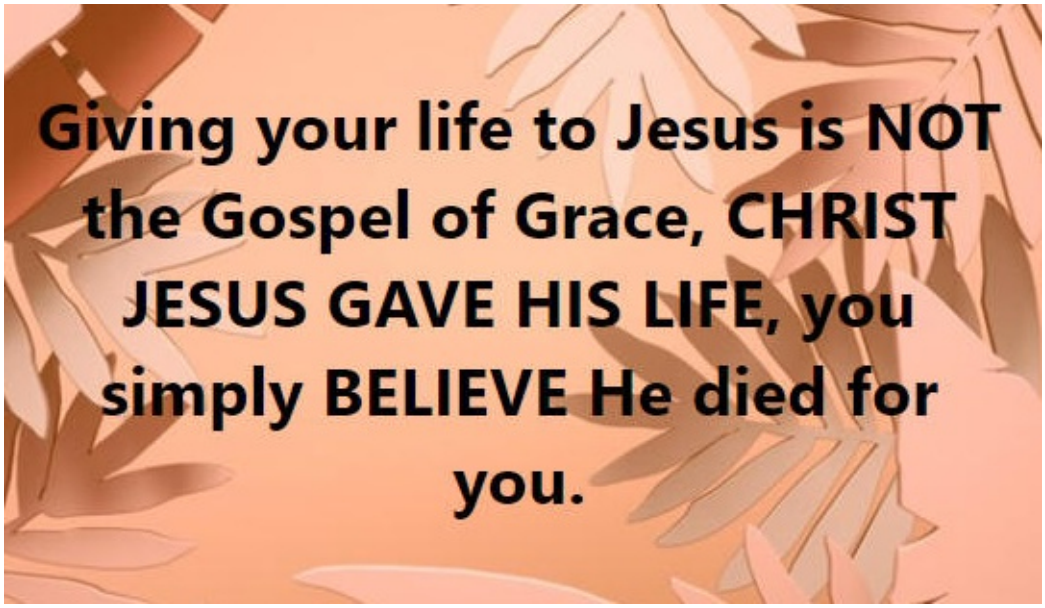

Folks, right doctrine matters. I said RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! The apostate PCC camp and the corrupt Campus Church on their campus, couldn't' care less about RIGHT DOCTRINE. For if they did, they would do as I am doing, exposing the false gospel of BJU's corrupt graduates!!! Instead they all berate and criticize me, because they are all ungodly men who serve their own belly and not the Lord Jesus Christ. **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."**

What has sadly happened dear reader is that today's gutless pastors are afraid. They are afraid to go against the herd. They are scared to go against apostate Christendom today. They don't want to suffer reproach for the name of Jesus, as I do daily. They refuse to be put outside the gate with Jesus, as I am continually. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) rightly taught me to separate (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17) from brethren gone astray, not try to fit in with them. One healthy person plus one sick person equals TWO SICK PEOPLE! Pensacola Christian College is very sick today friends, evidenced by the fact that they are spiritually fornicating in bed with the corrupt Calvinist Bob Jones University camp. Who cares? God cares! I care! The $64,000 question dear reader is: DO YOU CARE???

I encourage everyone reading this to share my articles to help content for the Bible faith. What we greatly need today is porcupine preachers (not wimps like Jeff Redlin at PCC), so that people will get the point. Redlin made an enemy of me and the Savior, when he condemned my website ministry for telling THE TRUTH. No, it is Pastor Jeff Redlin who is being unfaithful to THE TRUTH and God, by bidding Godspeed to evildoers at BJU and wickedly burying his shameful head in the sand like an ostrich. I am not a coward like the PCC camp! I am faithfully standing for God, telling THE TRUTH. **Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."**

Beware of Pastor Marty Herron's deadly counterfeit gospel, which demands that you turn away from a lifestyle of sinning to be saved. I love what my friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold rightly said:

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says.

> If you don’t come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don’t get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don’t have to stop one sin! You say, ’I’ve never heard a preacher say that.’ You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I’ve been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I’m going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, “[12]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible | [13]MP3”

Eternal life is the free gift of God dear friend. That means you DON’T have to stop committing sin, nor be willing to stop committing sin, nor even try to stop committing sin to be saved. When I got saved, God gave me the gift of HIs indwelling Holy Spirit. He convicted me about the sin in my life for the first time, at age 13. I now had God living inside of me, and my life changed. I still sinned outwarded, sometimes doing horrible things, but I felt bad about it deep inside, because God’s Holy Spirit convicted me (Hebrews 12:6-8). That is how salvation works friend.

God saves you by faith alone, and then the Holy Spirit changes you. But those changes (whether visible or not because you choose to continue living a life of sin) have absolutely NOTHING to do with God’s free gift of eternal life, which is by faith alone. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED! You CAN simply accept Christ as your personal Savior and forever know that you are 100 % secure in your eternal life, regardless of how you choose to live your life. One thing has nothing to do with the other. Anyone who says otherwise is not a child of God. Remember, eternal life and forgiveness of sins is a gift (Romans 6:23). If you were required by God to give up your sinning, then salvation couldn’t be a gift. It would instead be a reward, a trade or an exchange.

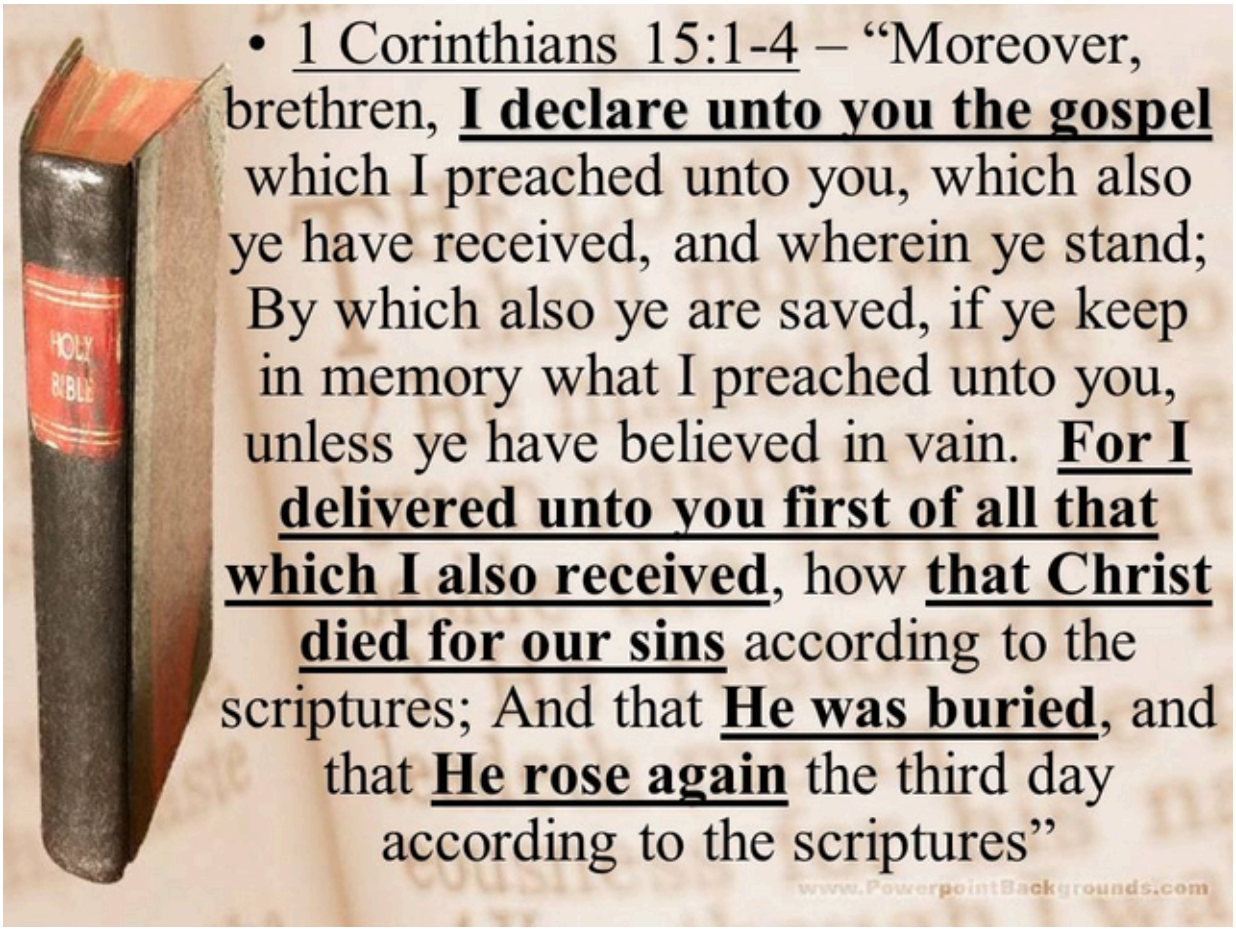

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgfjAWxiUViw2XqH83DT12Y_W-I4qqFAdOpYQ6TXhae5bxR5-uOp6V3amT4PmaNxKKTixAsDiWUckdjcdGCFT8pXBeeXBl8uxJtYkesnaehDuOz
12. https://youtu.be/1aQGzBb2RoU
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiwGCKyukXQSicmDw4UcVfWtFETwNJMJW6CpnlHxRcCcSxal5a41cCCD1_0AMfpUL33pUo3ahuH6rDNOh8maoZtEMWAOuXHcwxA1nLmi1VIk3mE

2.12.6 Don't Get Choked By Cares, Riches And Pleasures (2021-12-11 06:45)

Luke 8:11-15, "

3938

Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.

Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

***And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection*.**

But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

”

I love The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds from our text passage. I love this parable which Jesus taught for a few reasons. One of those reasons is that all people fall into one of these four categories:

1. **Unsaved people** whom Satan hinders from hearing the Gospel of Jesus Christ.
2. **Saved people** who never mature to wins souls because they have shallow roots
3. **Saved people** who never mature to win souls because they are choked by the cares (job, family, work, bills and life itself), riches (money and a career) and pleasures (hobbies, fun, sports and sin) of this world.
4. **Saved people** with an honest and good heart the Bible says, who mature to share the Gospel and win souls to Christ.

The "seed" is the inspired Word of God. This is the inspired *King James Bibl*e today. Thank God for the precious gift of His incorruptible Word (1st Peter 1:23). I often ponder this helpful parable about the four different groups of ground upon which the seed fell. Every one gets an opportunity to be saved, according to **Titus 2:11, ”For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to *all men*,**

” Jesus said in

John 12:32, “

And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw *all men* unto me. **”** These clear passages of Scripture prove that the Calvinist heresies of Unconditional Election (i.e., God chooses who will be saved), Limited Atonement (i.e., Christ only died for the chosen), and Irresistible Grace (i.e., God forces those chosen to get saved), are ALL lies of the Devil. CHRIST DIED FOR ALL MEN!!!

Of the four different groups mentioned in Jesus’ parable, I think about group three the most, because that is where I humbly believe most believers fit in today. God’s goal and desire for every believer is to mature to group four, becoming a faithful soulwinning Christian. If we share the Gospel with the lost, and do it in a clear and concise manner, people WILL get saved. Here is a helpful video presentation by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, titled: "TWO GOSPEL ILLUSTRATIONS"...



“

TWO GOSPEL ILLUSTRATIONS

”

(by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

The reason why I think about group four so much, is because this is where most believers fall short, not maturing to go soulwinning as they ought. I admit that I am guilty myself of getting caught up so much with the burdens, hassles, routines and things of this temporary earthly life, that I slack off on sharing the Gospel as I should in my personal life. I have come across the path of innumerable people, to whom I could have witnessed and shared the amazing Gospel of free grace, but for one reason or another I didn’t. SHAME on all of us!

Dear reader, this world is going to Hell without Christ in their sins. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Corinthians 5:20, “*Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us*: we pray you in Christ’s stead, be ye reconciled to God.”** Every Christian believer has a duty to share the Gospel, as evidenced by the parable of The Sower And The Seeds. God wants us all to reach the maturity spoken of in

Luke 8:15, “

But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, *and bring forth fruit with patience*.

” Notice that the Bible says,

“with patience.” I receive many emails from frustrated blog and web visitors, who are trying to win lost loved ones to the Savior, but they don’t want to hear about it anymore. So they ask me in desperation what to do. Here is roughly what I tell them:

You cannot force a person to get saved. All we can do is present THE TRUTH of the light of the Gospel to our loved ones, pray for them, love them unconditionally and then wait. We ought not browbeat them with the Gospel. People don't care what you know, until they know that you care. The Bible says in **Jude 1:22-23, " And of some have compassion, making a difference:**

And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh. " That last sentence in verse 23 is so important. It means that we will sometimes win the most ungodly people to Christ, who have no desire to give up their sinful lifestyle, but God will still save them if they'll simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ as their personal Savior (Acts 16:30-31). The heretical idea that is so popular today, which says that God will not save a person unless they are first willing to turn away from living a lifestyle of sin, is completely false and of the Devil. If a person had to give up anything to be saved, then eternal life would be a trade or an exchange of sorts instead of a free gift. God doesn't even require that we give up our unbelief, just so long as we repent (change our mind) to BELIEVE in despite of any unbelief we may still have. Faith is not the absence of doubt, but the act of BELIEVING despite the doubt. That is why the desperate father of the demon possessed boy said to Jesus in

Mark 9:24,

"

And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, *Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief*.

" Faith is not optimism, it is BELIEVING despite your fears and doubts. You may have 99 % doubt in your heart about the Scripture, but if you choose to place that 1 % of faith in Jesus Christ alone for forgiveness of your sin and to receive eternal life, you've placed 100 % trust in the blessed Savior. If I stand upon a flimsy chair, 99 % sure it probably won't support my weight, but I stand upon it anyway, I have place no less than 100 % of my trust in that chair. It is the same with getting saved dear friend, just REST completely in Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11).

Are you choking dear reader? We've all been choking to some degree. Have you ever shared the Gospel with anyone in your saved life? I sure hope so. Your eternal rewards and happiness depends upon it. I heard this wonderful sermon yesterday by Pastor Yankee Arnold, titled: "

YOU Can Win Souls!

" ...



“

YOU Can Win Souls!

”

(by [1]Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

I encourage you to [2]regularly visit Pastor Yankee Arnold’s YouTube ministry. This godly man loves God, loves people, and is one of the most faithful soulwinners I know. I like listening to Pastor Yankee Arnold, because he encourages and inspires me to go soulwinning, which we all need. That is why I am writing this helpful blog, after watching his videos. It is so easy to become sidetracked and leave off preaching the Gospel to the lost. It is our duty. **Proverbs 11:20, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.”** Are you wise dear friend? Am I wise? We are if we win souls the Bible says. Of course, only God Himself can GIVE THE INCREASE, but it is guaranteed that there will be NO INCREASE if you don’t obey God to do our part to GO INTO ALL THE WORLD PREACHING THE GOSPEL (Matthew 28:19-20). **Mark 16:15, “ And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. ”**

Every redeemed child of God has the ability, command and responsibility to share the Gospel with others. Here is another helpful video by Pastor Yankee Arnold called: “SOULWINNING TIPS AND HELPS”...



“

SOULWINNING TIPS AND HELPS

”

(by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

Dear reader, I hope you will join me to start witnessing to more people. The videos I have shared with you are invaluable. If you know how you got saved, then you can go soulwinning. Simply tell other people how you got saved, so that they too can know the blessed Savior. Getting saved is so easy, free and simple. All God requires is that a person acknowledge that they are a guilty and needy sinner (Romans 3:19). By our sins we have all earned the wages of death and eternal damnation (Romans 5:9, 6:23; Revelation 20:15, 21:8). That is the Bad News!

The Good News (i.e., the Gospel) is that God sent His only begotten Son into the world to DIE on the cross for our sins (John 3:16). Jesus was BURIED. After three days in the grave, Christ RESURRECTED triumphantly, conquering death, sin and the grave (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Anyone who by childlike faith receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins is saved (Galatians 3:26). Nothing more is required or allowed by God, except to take Him at His Word as recorded in the inspired Holy Scriptures.

May we all commit ourselves to spend more time sharing the Gospel. If we don’t make it a priority, and if we don’t do it intentionally, the work won’t get done. Dear friend, God is literally willing to pay you to go soulwinning. **John 4:34-36, “Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and *to finish his work*.**

Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest.

And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

”

In **1st Corinthians 3:8 we read,**

“Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and *every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour*.” Interestingly, God is going to reward the unsaved and the saved BOTH according to their works. But in opposite ways. At the Judgment Seat of Christ (1st Corinthians 3:11-15; 2nd Corinthians 5:9-11), God will judge the saints according to our works to determine our REWARDS; but at the Great White Throne Of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15), God will judge the unsaved dead to determine their degree of eternal damnation in the horrifying Lake of Fire (Revelation 21:8).

[3]

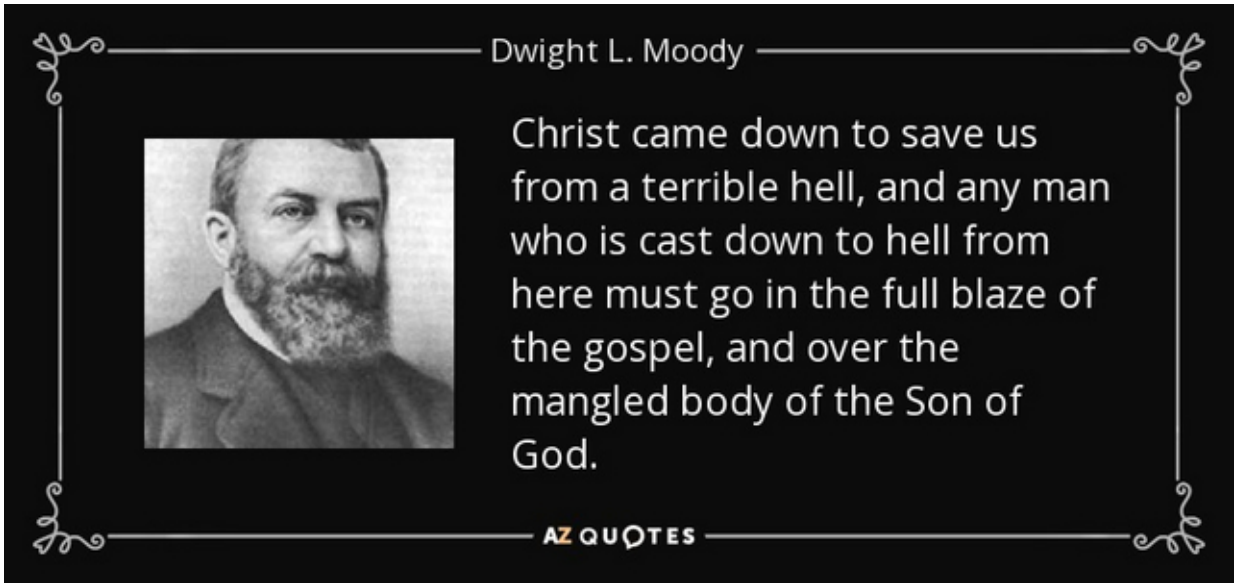

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj3p1HNAP2ZvkduLfcy1T4W5ykwB_pF3Cb1YwMwc8qf45ne9NxmeX5jx6ur-VYhfACXcpnpz633BUo6LYXn09gBI-MiJIkYDucVd4RRpy7X0blG

2.12.7 Don’t “Ask” Jesus To Save, He Wants You To Accept Him (2021-12-13 15:46)

John 3:14-16, “

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

”

One of the biggest deceptions taught in churches today is that you need to "ASK" Jesus to save you. The Word of God says that Christ has already paid for our sins with His precious blood. So

you don’t need to "ASK" the Lord to save you at all; but instead, JESUS WANTS YOU TO ACCEPT HIM AS YOUR SAVIOR! You see, God has made a way of escape from Hell, through the sacrifice of His dear only begotten Son on the cross.

So to be saved, all you need to do is to RECEIVE God’s free gift of eternal life, by BELIEVING the record in God’s Word that Christ DIED, was BURIED and then RESURRECTED bodily three days later for your justification. This is "THE GOSPEL" (the "GOOD NEWS") by which we are saved, to them that believe. I hope you will do that dear friend. Here is a wonderful and helpful sermon video clip by Pastor Max D. Younce...



Don’t “Ask” Jesus To Save, He Wants You To Accept Him

If I offer you a gift for your birthday, handing it freely to you to take, it would be strange and silly for you to say: “Can I please have that birthday gift?” Huh? No one would do that, would they. Yet, this is exactly what so many foolish preachers tell people to do—ask God to save them! Dear reader, you don’t need to “ask” God to forgive your sins or give you eternal life, because GOD IS ALREADY OFFERING IT FREELY TO YOU!!! Simply receive it by faith, taking God at His Word as recorded in the inspired Holy Bible.

Jesus has already paid in full your debt of sin dear friend. You read right! CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY...

> **Romans 5:6-9, “For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.**
>
> **For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.**
>
> ***But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us*.**

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

”

Since Jesus has already paid our debt of sin, making eternal life a free gift, we don’t need to “ask” for it. Just simply **“**

BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED

”

(Acts 16:31b). You simply must BELIEVE (rest in Jesus) dear reader, and you will be instantly born-again. Here are 26 helpful truths to remember:

1. We are NOT eternally saved by the repentance of our sins. We ARE eternally saved by repenting of our unbelief and believing in Jesus who saves us from the consequences of our sins.
2. We are NOT saved by water baptism. We ARE saved by being spiritually baptized into the death and resurrection of Christ, which happens automatically at the moment of belief.
3. We are NOT saved by our verbal confession of faith in Jesus: there are Bible verses describing people who believed in Jesus as Savior and were eternally saved, but did not verbally confess Him (John 12:42-43). These were the Jews who were afraid they would be put out of the synagogue.
4. A believer CANNOT lose his or her salvation no matter what sins they do, or what good deeds they don’t do (even if they lose their faith or commit suicide). Eternal life is eternal. Jesus said that those who believed in Him would “never perish.”
5. Saving faith does NOT include works. It is unbiblical to re-define “faith” or “belief” to include the obedience of good works, love, or discipleship. We are saved entirely by what Jesus did for us, and not at all by what good and spiritual things we do after we believe in Jesus.
6. It is God’s will that we live by His grace, by faith, by His love as children of God, as his ambassadors, by his Spirit in our spirit—but none of these things are requirements of eternal salvation or allowed for eternal salvation. We are NOT saved by our changed life; we are saved by Jesus’ life, His death for our sins and His resurrection. Jesus provides salvation entirely through His finished work on the cross and His resurrection.
7. Believers in Jesus are not under the law of Moses—we live by the Spirit.
8. Salvation is a FREE GIFT. It is received by those who believe in Jesus and do not also include their own good works as part of what saves them.
9. In the end, there are only sheep and goats. The sheep are saved and the goats are damned. Those who believe in Jesus are His sheep.
10. All of God’s general promises are for Christians. All God’s general promises are Yes in Christ.
11. There are conditional promises of God and there are unconditional promises of God.

12. Those who do God's will, will be blessed more, spiritually and materially, even if they have extreme difficulties in this life.

13. Jesus is coming again. This is the Second Coming, when Jesus returns to judge the living and the dead and to throw unbelieving people (and people who never believed) into Hell or to take believers with Him into Heaven.

14. There is an event the proceeds the Second Coming, which is the Rapture of the Church, which could happen at any moment, where Jesus appears in the sky and takes all believers to Heaven to be judged at the Bema Judgment Seat. This is not a judgment of sin, but a judgment of Rewards for service to God.

15. Christians should study to know the Word and the will of God. Simply being familiar with basic Bible concepts and then assigning your own meanings to these is not biblical, nor is it God's will.

16. God is here now. Jesus can do anything He did while He was here physically on earth, including healing, guidance, and material blessings.

17. God loves all people unconditionally.

18. All those who believe in Jesus have the privilege of living in God's love in their identity as holy God's children in Christ.

19. There is a difference between judging, being judgmental, condemning, and discerning.

20. The Gospel of Jesus, that which must normatively be believed to be saved, is found in 1 Corinthians 15 1- 4.

21. All of the Bible is profitable for doctrine, reproof, correction, and instruction in righteousness.

22. The greatest mysteries are: God's Aseity (His Self-existence), His Trinity nature, and the impenetrable mystery of human consciousness and self-awareness.

23. The 99.95 % preserved accuracy of the 66 books of Scripture, and also the prophecies of Scripture, are two of the strongest proofs of God and of Jesus, our God and Savior.

24. Jesus is coming again soon in the sky to Rapture his church; and He is coming back to Earth again soon to judge the people of Earth.

25. People who believe in Jesus AND their good works to get them into Heaven—will go to Hell, as it says in the Bible verse: Lord, Lord, we did all these wonderful works, and Jesus told them to depart from Him; and also the Bible explicitly says that salvation is not of works.

26. The most important thing, the way to be saved, is to believe in Jesus. Jesus is the holy and sinless Son of God, who lived a perfect holy life of love. He shed His blood and died on the cross for all the sins of everyone according to the Scriptures, He was buried, and He rose again bodily from the dead, from death to life. He was resurrected on the third day according to the Scriptures. He or she who believes this Gospel of Jesus NOT also believing in in their own good works to be saved, is immediately and eternally and irrevocably saved.

Thank you for reading my blogs! Kindest regards and God bless.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjepp3DcM5heDA_oz1CXNxfVY9tmGD4Oip2HbYvtTP84n1yl3Clde9gK-sfFRKMYbjN6RePLcoaGFaXf5u9bV9oS09y9YAp4vcRYVRx2chLBEsh

---

2.12.8 Please Help Promote The "Get God's Gift" Ministry Website (2021-12-13 22:56)

Romans 6:23, "

For the wages of sin is death; *but the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord.

3948

”

Ephesians 2:8-10,

“

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God*:

Not of works, lest any man should boast.

For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

”

One of my favorite places to visit online is the [1]GetGodsGift.org ministry website. I found this website several years ago and have cherished it ever since. A few years ago it vanished overnight, for over a year, but I thank God that I thought ahead and had archived the website onto my hardrive, using a nifty freeware program called ’[2]HTTP Track.’ I loved the website so much that [3]I published my own version of it, so as to take the mantle and continue someone’s hard work for Christ. Pastor Jack Hyles preached a wonderful sermon on this topic, encouraging believers to carry on the ministry work of those who have gone on before us! This tremendous MP3 sermon is called: ’[4]IMPERFECT PEOPLE IN HEAVEN.’

And then recently I joyfully discovered that their website IS BACK!!! On their main webpage you’ll find the wonderful words: “Welcome! How To Get Into Heaven... We Will Teach YOU How To Get God’s Gift Of Eternal Life In ONE VISIT.” I am so glad that their website is BACK! Praise the Lord!!! I am going to do all I can to share and promote this website, because it emphasis the FREE GRACE GOSPEL.

Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) is such a heavenly blessing. On page 16 of Michel P. Bowen’s excellent book: ’[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU: THE COMING GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT AND HOW YOU CAN AVOID IT!,’ Brother Bowen says that he got saved while listening to Pastor Lindstrom’s helpful sermon titled: ’[6]HOW PERMAMENT IS YOUR SALVATION?’ I encourage you to listen to this precious sermon too dear friend, it will change your life. We need a revival in America of returning to the simplicity of the Gospel. Thousands of churches today in the United States have bought into the demonic deception, that right doctrine doesn’t really matter. I hear pastors shamefully making horrible excuses and minimizing the seriousness of embellishing the Gospel message.

We need preaching preachers in this dark hour! These are the “

perilous times

” foretold of in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7. Everywhere we turn nowadays, the light of the truth of the Gospel is being HIDDEN by the Devil. The Devil’s lie of Calvinism has crept into many Baptist churches, negating the Gospel. Misunderstood repentance has infected thousands of churches, lying to men, telling them that God will not saved them unless they first turn away from their sinful lifelong bad habits. That is NOT the Gospel, it is a fraudulent plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus. True salvation is by FAITH ALONE.

To the unsaved religious man, it makes perfect sense that you cannot merely trust Christ, and then go out and live like the Devil in sin. Such infidels in their utter ignorance often use disparaging terms like “cheap grace,” “greasy grace” and “easy-believism.” But grace did not come cheap dear reader, it cost God His only begotten Son, it cost Jesus His own life on the cross. Grace was anything but “cheap.” In fact, grace is completely “free” for you and men,

and the entire world. God's sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on Calvary's cruel cross, so that anyone who BELIEVES in Jesus would be saved (John 3:16-18).

I encourage you to join me, to promote the [7]GetGodsGift.org ministry website. I also encourage you to share and promote Michael Bowen's book,

"I Never Knew You," which is available [8]free in .pdf format or [9]hardcopies for purchase. Please share and promote the [10]free grace ministry of Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold. I dearly love this soulwinning man of God. I am a fellowhelper to THE TRUTH, and I hope you are too. **3rd John 1:8, " We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth.**

"

[11]



John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

1. http://GetGodsGift.org/
2. https://www.httrack.com/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012713.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
7. http://GetGodsGift.org/
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

9. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102

10. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEinxc5DTXNkLKonpIP3bids8L9hmDGcxELXIP-9OhvBS3EUgzuZxdAHL1dOjFxcelKB3BoQ-kXbpsIIiE_rblW4QYN5my4cAc4TR1FjZS9_hGI1

2.12.9 The Counterfeit Gospel Of Billy And Franklin Graham (2021-12-14 00:50)

Galatians 1:6-9, “

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

***Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.**

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*.

” ...

[1]

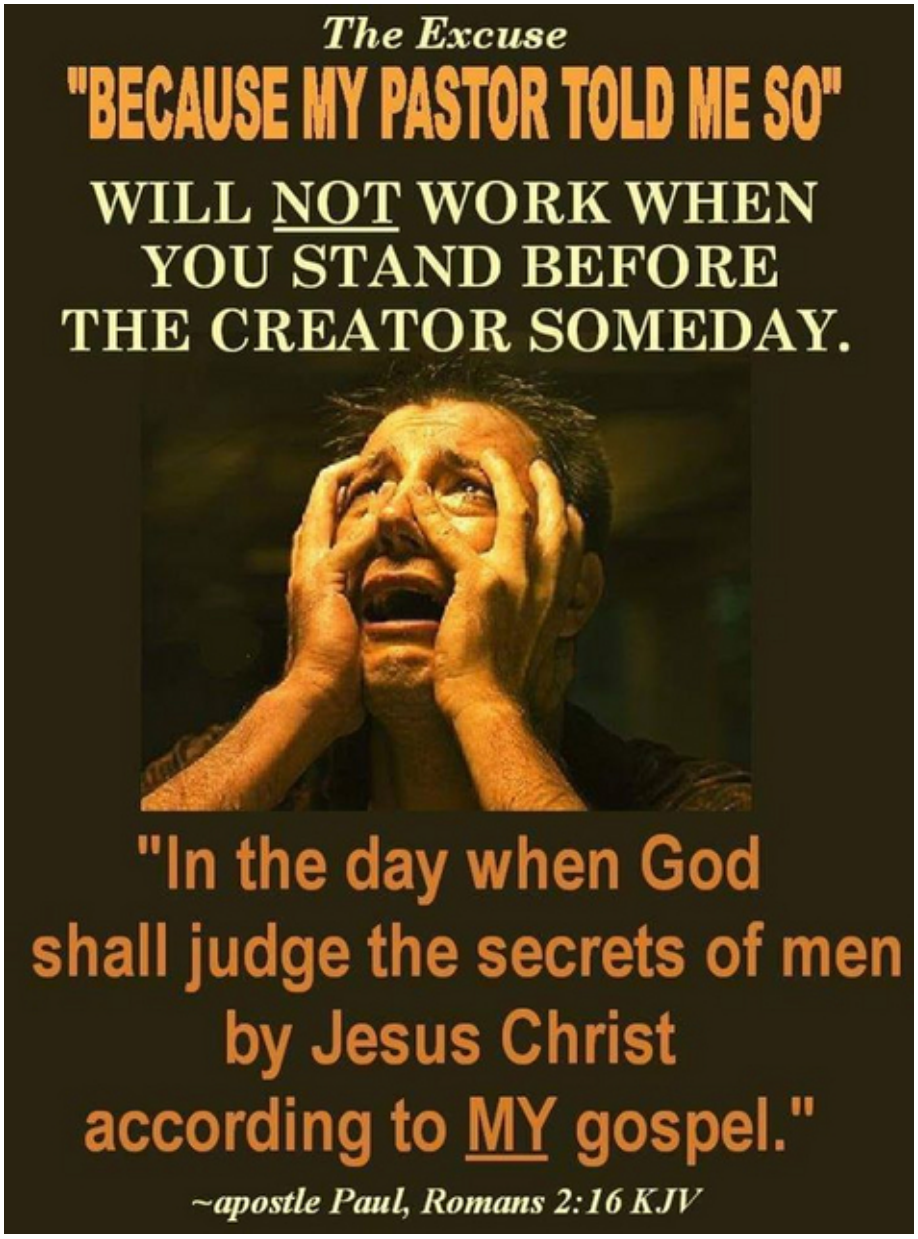

Dear reader, things that are different are NOT the same! I love this needful and important sermon by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)...



Things That Are Different Are Not The Same

(a wonderful sermon by Pastor Curtis Hutson)

The following helpful information is a quote from Michael P. Bowen's doctrinally sound book titled: "[2]I Never Knew You: The Coming Great White Throne Judgment And How YOU Can Avoid It!" Brother Bowen graciously shares his testimony, how that for three years he had been woefully DECEIVED by the counterfeit gospel of Billy Graham (1918-2018) and his son Franklin Graham...

Chapter 12 The Plan Of Salvation According To Franklin Graham

...At this time, I would like to draw your attention to the plan of salvation according to Franklin Graham. If you will visit his [3]Franklin Graham Festivals Website and click upon the "Peace With God" link, you will be taken straight to the salvation statement issued by Billy Graham at the BGEA Website. Franklin uses his father's plan of salvation rather than issuing a statement of his own. Essentially, Franklin is just a younger version of Billy, only Franklin does not deliver his sermons in the same forceful manner in which his father did when he was Franklin's age. Franklin delivers a much kinder, more inclusive call for people to come forward and surrender their lives over to the Lordship of Christ. Because Franklin uses the exact same plan of salvation as his father, I will take you to the plan of salvation given by Billy Graham at his BGEA Website. Now, because of potential copyright issues, I will paraphrase for you what salvation is according to the Grahams'.

First of all, we are told that God loves us and wants to give us an abundant life.

Second, we are told that we are sinners.

Third, we are told that Jesus died for us and that He is the only way to heaven.

Fourth, we are told to turn from our sins and to receive Christ as both the Lord of our lives and as our savior, which, according to the Grahams' means that we are to trust that Christ paid for our sins by His death on the cross and that we are to follow the Lordship of

Christ over our lives in strict obedience (for the rest of our lives) "in order to" get to heaven. In virtually every sermon you hear given by Franklin Graham, he makes surrender of one's life to Christ sound more appealing to us than a hot-fudge sundae could ever appeal to a child.

What Franklin says about giving our lives to Christ is truly beautiful. At the end of his messages, I would follow him in prayer, trusting Jesus Christ and then giving Him rule over my life by determining to follow Him in obedience for the rest of my life so that I, too, could go to heaven when I die. When I thought I was saved as a result of trusting Christ the way both Billy and Franklin told me to do, from the years 2002 through 2005, I decided to make my decision "public" the way they said we all have to do in order to go to heaven. I literally became "high" on Jesus. I was so "on fire for Jesus" that I became a pamphleteer in order to get the "plan of salvation" out to everybody.

...

For three whole years I had been going about trying to establish my own righteousness before God through my own efforts, when in actuality Christ had, by His own righteousness, paid for all of my sins by His death, burial and resurrection from the dead 2,000 years earlier.

When I learned the bible said I could have the free gift of everlasting life by believing solely upon what Christ had done for me by His death and subsequent resurrection from the dead, I believed His message immediately, hungrily, and to the exclusion of all the other counterfeit plans of salvation that I had been led to believe by today's biggest hitters in Christianity. I was finally "free." I was finally born again, and I knew it beyond any doubts at all. God put an end to my pamphleteering of false gospels.

Now, I preach His plan of salvation via my personal Internet page, by face-to-face discussions with people, by tract, by CD, by DVD, as well as through the use of email. Today, I am now proclaiming Christ's free gift via this book you are holding in your hands now which shall eventually go all around the world.

The plan of salvation according to Franklin Graham is different from the plan of salvation according to Jesus Christ.

...Christ is telling us that many will claim to be Christians, that they will agree that Jesus is "the Messiah," that He is deity, but that they would deceive everyone with a faith plus works message that cannot save anyone at all.

...

These are persons who were trusting in their works alone, or in partial faith in Christ plus their good works, to get them into heaven. Look at the various areas of service in which they brag. They acknowledge Him as "Lord" and then they brag about preaching in His name, about healing in His name, and about the myriad of inexhaustible works of goodness they have done in His name; yet, because they did not trust in Him alone, the way He so clearly tells us to in His bible, He tells them to depart from Him because He sees their good works in His name as "sin." As if that were not bad enough, this is the fate of everyone who appears at the Great White Throne Judgement, where they stand not in Christ's righteousness, but in the filthy rags of their own inadequate righteousness. This is their fate:

> **"And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire" (Revelation 20:11-15).**

Reader, this chapter presents to you two plans of salvation: 1) the plan of salvation according to Franklin Graham, and 2) the plan of salvation according to Jesus Christ. Of these two plans, which one will you choose?

SOURCE: '[4]I Never Knew You'

Yes, amen! I thank God for Michael Bowen's excellent book, which exposes the damnable false gospel of the Billy Graham and company.

In the year 2013, Billy Graham authored his 32nd book titled, " [5]The Reason For My Hope: Salvation ," in which he makes this ungodly heretical statement:

> **A 'simple' gospel**
> "I am afraid that many Christians, in their zeal to share their faith in Christ, have made the Gospel message of making disciples for Him too simple. Just to say 'believe in Christ' can produce a false assurance of the hope of Heaven. Jesus spoke often about the gift of eternal life. To make it clear, He said, 'Count the cost."'
>
> **'Earning' salvation**
>
> "Giving up something to follow Christ is not earning salvation; it is giving up what keeps you from salvation. When we hold on to something that is dearer to us than receiving the greater gift of salvation in Christ, we lose." [6]SOURCE

WRONG! WRONG!! WRONG!!!

First of all, not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches that we get to Heaven by "following" Christ. In fact, we read about a cursed group of people in Matthew

7:21-23 who Christ denied knowing, who devoutly followed Christ. They boasted of their “many wonderful works” in Jesus’ name. They boasted of prophesying (preaching) in Jesus’ name. They boasted of casting out devils in Jesus’ name. They even called Him “Lord, Lord.” Yet, the blessed Savior denied ever knowing them, and they went to Hell forever.

Secondly, no where in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to count the cost to be saved. Billy and Franklin Graham are false prophets! When Christ spoke of “

counting the cost

”

in Luke 14:28, He was speaking of discipleship (sanctification), not sonship (justification). Pastor M.R. DeHaan said it 100 % correct:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Dear reader, you’ll never read a better explanation of discipleship verses salvation, as what you just read by Dr. Martin R. DeHaan (1891-1965). But here is another awesome quote, this time from Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688):

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —Evangelist John Bunyan

Dear friend, Billy Graham and Franklin Graham are theological liars, who corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people!

I just learned yesterday that [7]Bob Jones University (BJU) is sinfully yoking together with Franklin Graham’s ecumenical ministry. This doesn’t come as a surprise to those of us who have been observing the downward plummet of BJU in recent decades, from the admirable fundamentalist institution it once was when Dr. Bob Gray Sr. (1883-1968) was still alive, [8]to the cesspool of iniquity and Calvinism that it has become today in 2021. Dr. Steve Petit is an unsaved false teacher, and the new president of BJU since 2014. Birds of a feather flock together! These false teachers are partners in spiritual crime, perverting the Gospel of free grace, by adding the works of the law to faith.

Dear reader, the ONLY thing that hinders a man from coming to the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved is UNBELIEF. Billy Graham and his son errantly teach that you must do all of the following to get to Heaven (as quoted from their ministry website):

> Will you receive Jesus Christ right now? Here is how you can receive Christ:

1. Admit your need (I am a sinner).
2. Be willing to turn from your sins (repent).
3. Believe that Jesus Christ died for you on the Cross and rose from the grave.
4. Through prayer, invite Jesus Christ to come in and control your life through the Holy Spirit. (Receive Him as Lord and Savior.) If you would like to pray right now and receive Jesus Christ, see Step 5 below.

STEP 5 – PRAYER

Pray to receive Jesus Christ as your Savior

SOURCE: [9]https://www.samaritanspurse.org/our-ministry/knowing-god/

First, no where does the inspired King James Bible teach that a person must be willing to turn from your sin to be saved. Christ came to die for our sins. A child of God SHOULD live a godly life, but this is a matter of sanctification (James 2:18-21), not justification (Romans 4:4-7). Forgiveness of sin and eternal life are a free gift from God, received by faith alone (Romans 6:23; Galatians 3:26).

Second, [10]nor is that what the Bible word for “repent” means! The word "repent" in the Bible regarding salvation is ALWAYS either the noun form *metanoia* (a change of mind), or the verb form *metanoeo* (to think differently). The man who BELIEVES on the Lord Jesus Christ has changed his mind. That is, he has repented. That is why the Gospel of John never mentions the word "repent," but we find the word "BELIEVE" mentioned 88 times!

Third, the Bible does NOT require praying to be saved, another heresy of Billy and Franklin Graham. That makes THREE heresies so far in the preceding false plan of salvation! Not once in the Gospel of John is the reader told to “pray” to have eternal life. It is okay to pray in response to one’s faith, but NO ONE has ever been saved by praying. We are saved by faith (Ephesians 2:8-9).

Fourth, the Bible does not teach us to “invite” Jesus Christ into our life. Judas invited Jesus into his life, becoming one of Jesus’ very own Apostles, yet Judas had a devil (John 6:70). Ungodly preachers have perverted God’s grace, by adding a bunch of junk that God doesn’t require to get saved. Christ is already inviting you to come to Him for salvation. You don’t need to invite or ask Christ to save you!

Fifth, no where does the Holy Bible require that a person surrender “control” of their life over to the Holy Spirit to get to Heaven. In Romans 12:1 the Apostle Paul is pleading with the saints at Rome (Romans 1:7) to “present your bodies a living sacrifice” to God. Clearly, if surrendering to God were necessary to be saved, then these Romans couldn’t have been saved, because they hadn’t surrendered to God yet.

Sixth, no where does the inspired King James Bible require anyone to receive Jesus as their “Lord” to be saved. We simply need to receive Jesus as our personal Savior to get to Heaven. Christ automatically becomes your “Lord” the moment you receive Him as your Savior, whether you are surrendered to Him or not. Romans 14:9 teaches that Jesus died to be Lord of all. Every living creature, saved or unsaved, will someday bow down before Jesus and confess Him as “Lord.” Yet, many of those who confess Him will still spend eternity burning in Hell. *Romans 14:9, “For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord* both of the dead *and living.”* If you want to go to Heaven, you only need to receive Jesus as your personal Savior (John 6:40).

We covered the heresy of having to “pray” to be saved in point three. I have exposed SIX damnable heresies of Billy and Franklin Graham. Tragically, I hear Baptist preachers by the droves praising Billy and Franklin Graham, giving them the benefit of the doubt that they are really born-again children of God; yet, what I have just shown you is NOT THE FREE GRACE GOSPEL. Pastor Curtis Hutson got it 100 % correct—THINGS THAT ARE DIFFERENT ARE NOT THE SAME!!!

Now that I have shown you the accursed false plan of salvation of Billy and Franklin Graham, let me show you what saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30b-31a, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house*.”** Jesus died on the cross for our sins. He was buried and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. This is the GOOD NEWS, or **“THE GOSPEL” (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).** Anyone who comes to God as a guilty sinner in need of salvation, who receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, is immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved. You have God’s PROMISE of it in **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*.”** How does that drastically compare to Billy and Franklin Graham’s complicated SIX HERESIES ON salvation?

> **Galatians 3:1-3, “**
>
> **O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?**
>
> **This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?***
>
> **Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?**
>
> **”**

Dear reader, just as Michael P. Bowen states at the end of chapter 12 in his wonderful book, you must CHOOSE whom to believe. Will you choose to believe Billy and Franklin Graham, or will you choose to believe what the precious Savior said? **John 6:47, “V erily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*.”**

False teachers are nothing new...

> **Acts 15:1 and 24-26, “*And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. ...F**
>
> **orasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment* :**
>
> **It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul,**
>
> **Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.**
>
> **”**

The Apostles sent Word that the false gospel being propagated in town didn't come from them. Dear reader, Billy and Franklin Graham DIDN'T get their plan of salvation from the inspired King James Bible, they got it from the Devil.

[11]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjZBK6tApZ-xex6uFIrkcvgmQUnKjI81hxcMn9l38v025ddgOlbk4ZUy8TJhtBTGHV-OOD9ycmRrAUMkYH_ZOMUpgLbiUgvSxGh7T7NYp--tZNq
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.samaritanspurse.org/our-ministry/knowing-god/
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://www.washingtonpost.com/national/on-faith/excerpts-billy-graham-on-sin-salvation-and-trendy-religion/2013/10/01/905ae396-2ad1-11e3-b141-298f46539716_stor
6. https://www.washingtonpost.com/national/on-faith/excerpts-billy-graham-on-sin-salvation-and-trendy-religion/2013/10/01/905ae396-2ad1-11e3-b141-298f46539716_stor
7. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2021/12/bob-jones-university-embraces-franklin.html

8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. https://www.blogger.com/
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj6z_sC_wm5t8KaWtxgLE9Te_aor1s13btcIJBLQyN9ukhEpK2bPevVk9mStK4J4hOYhq3liCVowCsQF7m3L7v94QMQ5XgX4ZbS_-y613rr9slP

2.12.10 Calvinism Falsely Says: 'SOME LIVES MATTER' (2021-12-14 17:10)

John 3:16, "

For God so loved *the world*, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever* believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

" 1st Timothy 2:4,

"

Who will have *all men* to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

"

1st Timothy 4:10,

"

For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*.

"

1st John 2:2, "

And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, *but also for the sins of the whole world*.

"

From examining our four text passages of Scriptures, it couldn't be more clear Biblically that Christ died FOR ALL MEN. Jesus is not only the PROPITIATION (the appeasement of God's wrath through the cross) of our sins, but also for the sins of THE WHOLE WORLD.

It astounds me how heretical Calvinists willfully ignore such blatant passages of Scripture, still insistent that Christ only died for the saints. This popular heresy of Calvinism is called: "

Limited Atonement.

"

It is a false doctrine, which is NOT taught anywhere in the inspired Word of God. CHRIST DIED FOR ALL MEN!!!

2nd Corinthians 5:14, " For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, *that if one died for all, then were all dead*:"

The Bible is packed full with Scripture proving that God desires for ALL MEN to be saved. **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance*."** God desires for ALL MEN to be saved (i.e., to repent, to change their mind from unbelief to belief).

Calvinism falsely says that “SOME LIVES MATTER,” but God says in His Word that “ALL LIVES MATTER.” We have heard much on social media about, “

BLACK LIVES MATTER,

”

but dear friend, ’ALL LIVES MATTER.’ [1]ABORTED LIVES MATTER!!! We are such hypocrites as Americans!!! If Planned Parenthood were killing puppies, society would have forced them out of business decades ago, but human lives don’t matter, right? GET RIGHT WITH GOD AMERICA!!!

The horrible doctrines of John Calvin (1509-1564) dehumanize people, as does the Satanic abortion industry, claiming that Christ didn’t die for them (aka, the heresy of *Limited Atonement*). Calvinists foolishly teach that God CHOOSES who will or won’t be saved, and that Christ only died on the cross for the elect. THE TRUTH is very different! The truth is that we didn’t choose to get saved because God chose us; but rather, God chose us (the elect) because WE FIRST CHOSE JESUS CHRIST AS OUR SAVIOR!!! God NEVER chooses who will or won’t be saved. To say otherwise is to teach that only ’SOME LIVES MATTER’ to God. Why wouldn’t God want ALL MAN (i.e., all humanity) to be saved? Well, the inspired Holy Bible says that GOD DOES want ALL MEN to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9).

Please dear reader, RUN away from Calvinism in all its forms and tenets. The Devil is a Calvinist!!! Pastor Max D. Younce has authored a wonderful helpful book on this subject titled: ’[2]Not Chosen To Salvation’ (I hope you will [3]download and read this free .pdf book). God never, not once throughout history, nor will He ever, CHOOSE anyone to go to Heaven over someone else. God is not respecter of persons (Romans 2:11). If Calvinism were true, that Jesus only died for certain people, then God would absolutely be guilty of being a respecter of persons. But what saith the Scripture? **Acts 10:34, “ Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that *God is no respecter of persons*:”** God loves everybody equally, demonstrated by Christ’s sacrifice on the cross for ALL MEN.

This truth is made very clear in **Romans 5:6-9,**

“For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly.

For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.
” The infamous ’Golden State Killer’ in California (a former career police officer) was finally apprehended after evaded police identification and capture for 40 years!

That wicked man savagely raped 50 women, tortured their husbands, brutally murdered 12 of his victims and burglarized over 100 homes!!! Dear reader, Romans 5:8 says that CHRIST DIED FOR HIM!!! Would you lay down your life for that evil person? I sure wouldn’t! Well, Jesus did. In fact, the Bible says that Jesus was even willing to die for a sinful scumbag like YOU and ME! So how in the world can Calvinists claim that Christ selectively chose and only died for certain sinners, but not all sinners? They cannot support such nonsense with the inspired Word of God. By the way, Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon (1834-1892) fell for this ungodly heresy of ’Limited Atonement’ too! Yes, sadly, Spurgeon taught that Jesus only died for select sinners (saints), but not for all sinners. That is so tragic and heartbreaking!!!

Dear reader (and thanks for reading my blogs, you are my heroes!), ’ALL LIVES MATTER’ to our great, merciful and magnificent loving God up in Heaven. JESUS CHRIST DIED FOR ALL MEN, FOR THE UNGODLY, WHICH INCLUDES EVERYBODY!!!

[4]

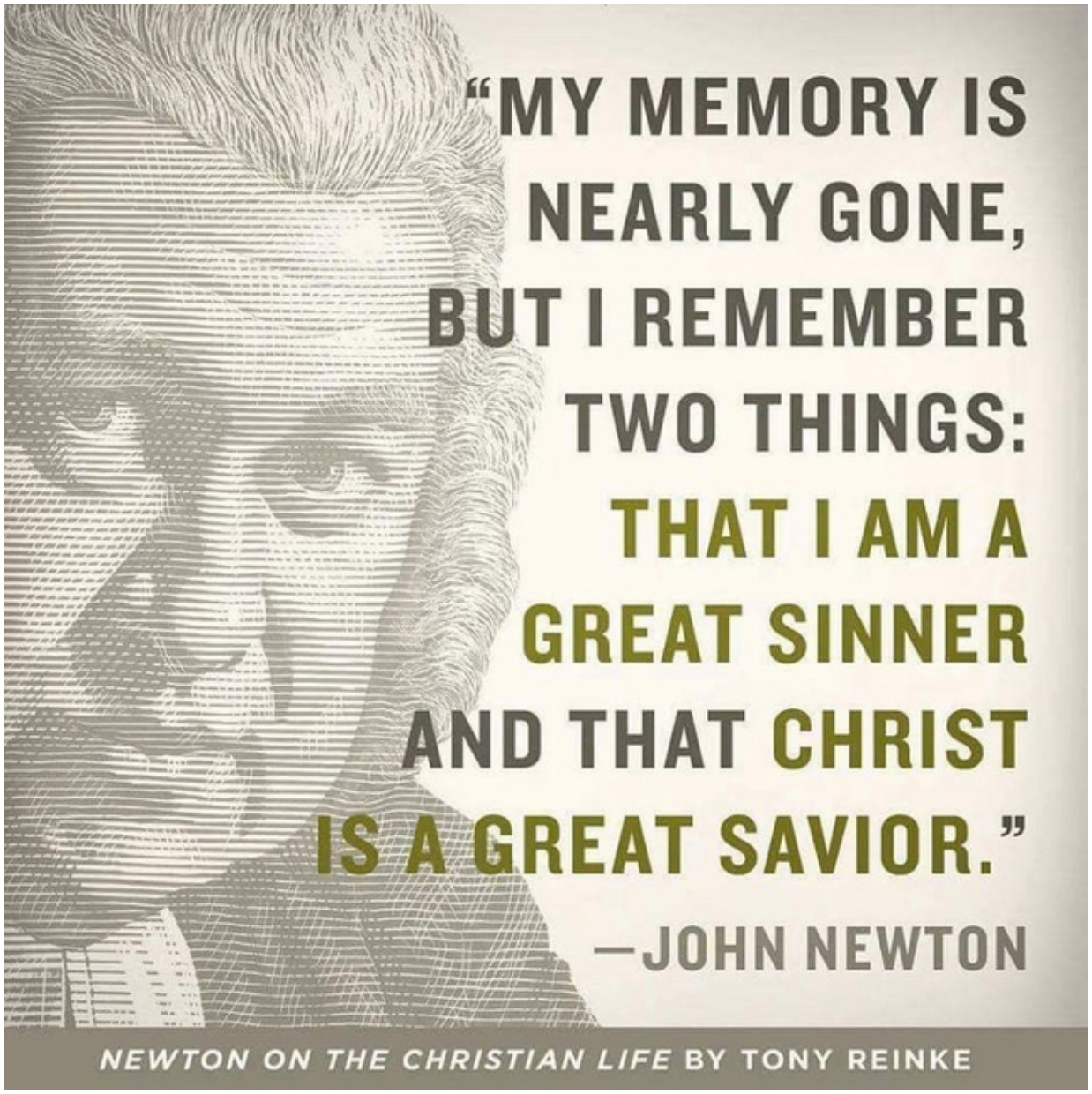

Christ Died For ALL MANKIND!!!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/infowars_061720-do_black_lives_really_matter.mp3
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/notchosenweb-pdf/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/notchosenweb.pdf
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjZfkUNk4QDEbegGX1X82L8FUkIpMEofMmNeLau6ZQTU_rdl3wqiR0WcW6_MBXcgsZdhaov0wpMehf2NipQSKb888xGuza8iCXcC6v5DJwArNDe

---

2.12.11 Bible Proof Calvinism And Lordship Salvation Are A Lie (2021-12-15 12:44)

2nd Peter 1:1-9, "Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ: Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord, According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. *For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins*."

The very fact that someone can LACK THESE THINGS ("BUT HE THAT LACKETH THESE THINGS" in verse 9) irrefutably PROVES from the Bible that Calvinism, Misunderstood Repentance and Lordship Salvation are a lie of the Devil. What are these heresies? Let me give you a basic idea of what they are:

- **Calvinism** - The heretical teachings of a man named John Calvin (1509-1564). Calvin was an unsaved religious man who believed and taught that God chooses who will or won't be saved. Once heresy usually begets another. Since Calvin believed that God chooses who will be saved (aka, the heresy of 'Unconditional Election'), this necessitated the further lie that Christ only died for those chosen (elect) saints (aka, the heresy of 'Limited Atonement'). And another heresy was also necessitated, which says that God forces those He chooses to get saved. This heresy is called 'Irresistible Grace.' Calvin taught that those whom God chooses WILL persevere to live a life of holiness and dedication to God, as "proof" that their faith is genuine. Sadly, [1]Moody Bible Institute, [2]Bob Jones University and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary have sinfully turned Calvinist in recent decades, damning men's souls to Hell forever.
- **Lordship Salvation** - My soulwinning friend, Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, defines Lordship Salvation as: "Lordship is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief, that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ in order to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." (a quote from '[3]JESUS vs. John MacArthur'). The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation teaches that *faith* is insufficient to save a person, claiming that you must also receive Christ as the absolute "Lord" (Master) of your life, and be willing to follow and obey Him no matter what the cost, or else you cannot go to Heaven. [4]Pastor Marty Herron is caught between grace and works, an avid fan of Dr. MacArthur. I heard Pastor Herron with my own two ears tell hundreds of people at church: "It is not enough to admit you are a sinner, to go to Heaven you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sin." Mr. Herron is oh so WRONG! [5]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) faithfully exposes this deadly heresy!
- **Misunderstood Repentance** - This lie is often coupled with Calvinism and Lordship Salvation, but not always. I have heard preachers expose the former, but defend and preach

the latter. Misunderstood Repentance is the Devil's lie that the Greek Bible word for "repent" (*metanoia*) means more than simply: "a change of mind." Many pastors, Bible professors and evangelists today are falsely teaching that repentance means: "a change of mind which leads to a change of behavior." I heard Pastor Tim Zacharias teach this heresy myself at Campus Church (on Pensacola Christian College's campus grounds). In fact, the preceding quote is an exact quote from Dr. Zacharias, in July of 2021 at a Wednesday night Bible study. Kindly said, Pastor Zacharias is WRONG! My favorite preacher, [6]Pastor Jack Hyles exposes this heresy.

These three distinct but separate false teachings are often related, making it somewhat difficult for most believers to discern the lines of separation between them. The bottom line is this—*The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.*

Any corrupt preacher—who tells you that YOU must turn away from your sins (e.g., John MacArthur and Marty Herron), YOU must follow Christ (e.g., Adrian Rogers and John Piper), YOU must faithfully run the race until the end (e.g., [7]Steve Pettit), YOU must count the cost and pay the price (e.g., [8]Billy Graham), YOU must live a lifestyle of repentance (e.g., [9]Ray Comfort and [10]Unshackled), YOU—is preaching a ANOTHER GOSPEL accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9).

What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, " And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. " The Holy Bible simply teaches us to BELIEVE to be saved, not to repent of our sins or live a certain type of lifestyle. Folks, the Devil is cunning, more subtle and dangerous than anyone can imagine. The Devil has crept into most Baptist churches today, corrupting them with the lies of Calvinism, Lordship Salvation and/or Misunderstood Repentance. These false doctrines have condemned millions of unsuspecting people to Hell.

In Matthew 7:21-23 we find such an unfortunate group:

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "**
>
> ***Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven*; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**
>
> **Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?**
>
> **And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.**
>
> **"**

They failed to do THE WILL OF THE FEATHER in Heaven. What is God's will? The dear Savior Himself told us plainly what "THE WILL OF THE FATHER" is:

> **John 6:40, "*And this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.**
>
> **"**

The will of God the Father is TO BELIEVE ON JESUS!!!

The Bible doesn't say that the Father's will to be saved is for YOU to forsake a lifestyle of sin. It sounds so religious, right and good, to tell sinners to clean up their act, turn away from their sinful ways, count the cost and pay the price, or at a bear minimum tell then that they at least must "

[11]BE WILLING TO TURN FROM SIN

" (every 'CHICK TRACT' teaches this ungodly heresy). But dear reader, these are DAMNABLE HERESIES!!! **Proverbs 14:12, " There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.**

"

The Satanic lies of Calvinism, Misunderstood Repentance and Lordship Salvation WILL lead you into the fires of torments of the Lake of Fire for ever and ever. Please don't follow Satan's unrighteous ministers (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). Oh, they may be the most righteous men you know outwardly. No doubt these are all good men (as far as good sinful men go). But they are still walking in darkness inwardly—trusting in their own separation from sin, commitment to Christ, lifestyle and human effort to live the Christian life. Remember, Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

When you introduce Satan's false Bibles and the aforementioned three damnable heresies into any Bible college or church, the number of TARES (unsaved people) goes way up, and the number of WHEAT (saved people) significantly decreases over time. A corrupt Bible can only produce corrupt fruit! A corrupt gospel can only produce false converts! Kindly said, I am sick and tired of hearing [12]fools like Pastor Charles Lawson (a staunch Calvinist in Knoxville, Tennessee) tell people that they are not saved, if they still have pet sins in their life. Pastor Lawson errantly teaches that your faith is not valid if you are still living in willful sin, because he says you've never really "

repented.

"

That is hogwash folks!!!

The reason why so many professed Christians are still living in sin today is because preachers no longer preach against sin. Look at our American culture today? Where are the preaching preachers who cry aloud and spare not against the sins of the people? When's the last time you heard a preacher get behind a pulpit and really rip against the wicked sins of abortion, homosexuality and greed? Good luck finding one! Pastor Steven L. Anderson (whom I love and support) is one such preacher (despite his doctrinal flaws), for which he has been banned now in 40 countries!!! I say: *Amen and amen!*

We need tough Bible preachers who are not afraid to TELL THE TRUTH! God deliver us from useless social preachers like Jesse Jackson and Al Sharpton, who only preach a Social Gospel of equality for all men. The same is true of Martin Luther King Jr., [13]who openly denied Jesus' deity, His virgin birth and bodily resurrection. That clearly shows that Martin Luther King Jr. was NOT saved. No man is saved who denies Christ's virgin birth, deity and bodily resurrection from the dead!!! NO WAY!

We need to hear the truth that all men are created equal by God, but what about THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST? I've never heard either of these high profile men tell anybody how to get to Heaven!!! They show up at court cases involving blacks, weigh in on Black Lives Matter,

politics and other agendas that interest THEM, but what about being ambassadors for God to the unsaved world (2nd Corinthians 5:20-21)?

Dear reader, please RUN away from any perversion of God's grace, which places the emphasis on YOU instead of upon the precious BLOOD OF JESUS which saves us (1st Peter 1:18-19).

Let us examine once again a portion of our text passage, which provides PROOF that you don't need to forsake personal sins, leave the world, commit to clean up your life, do better, count the cost and pray the price, run the race, live a lifestyle of repentance, or any other unbiblical nonsense to get to Heaven:

> **2nd Peter 1:8-9, "For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. *But he that lacketh these things* is blind, and cannot see afar off, and *hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins*."**

The Bible says that carnal believers have FORGOTTEN what Christ did for them on the cross, it doesn't say that they were never saved or that they lost God's gift of eternal life. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED (OSAS)!!! I meet so many religious people who deny OSAS, which proves that they are not saved, and never were! The fact that a believer who CHOOSES to live a lifestyle of sin, can "forget" what Jesus did for them, irrefutably PROVES that a child of God CAN live like the Devil and still have the blessed 100 % confidence, assurance and peace that they have eternal life. This is the beauty of God's gift of salvation—it has nothing to do with us, except that we BELIEVE on His only begotten Son (John 20:31).

The mindset of a genuinely born-again child of God is that CHRIST PAID IT ALL!!! I have no part in my own salvation, except to get out of the way by ceasing from my own labors (works), and REST completely in the finished redemptive work of my blessed Savior (Hebrews 4:10-11). Jesus DIED, was BURIED and three days later He RESURRECTED from the dead. This is the GOOD NEWS, that is, THE GOSPEL, by which we are saved if we simply BELIEVE IT with childlike faith (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16).

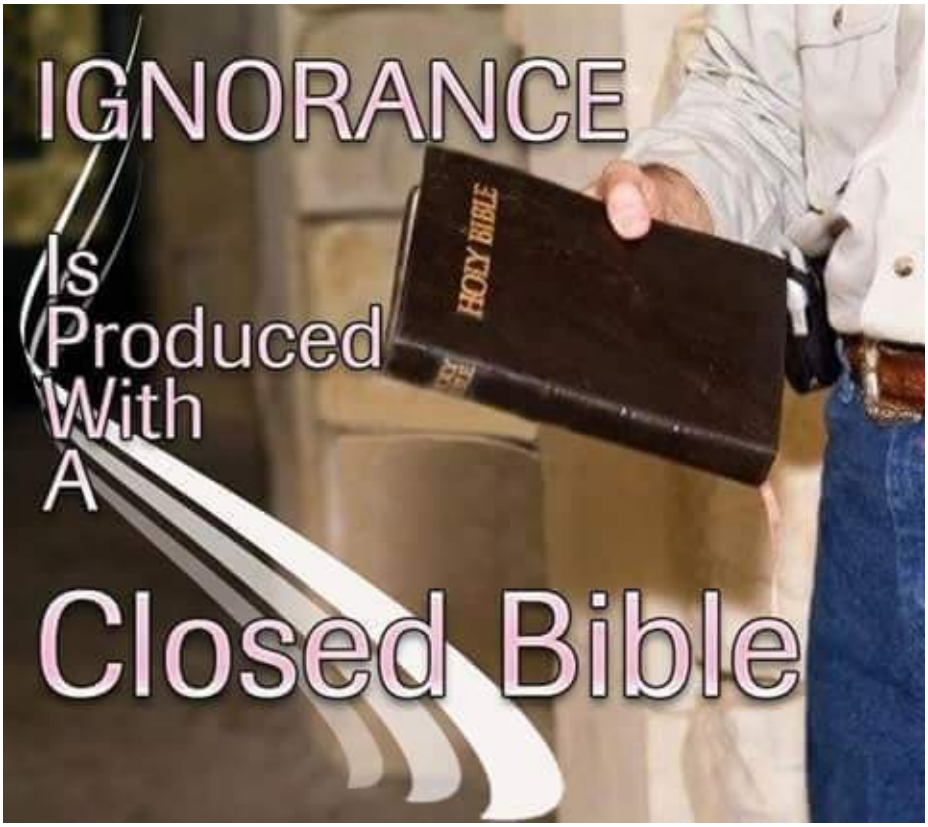

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled.htm
11. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/why-chick-tracks-are-so-dangerous.html
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/mlk_jr.htm
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiEDPR_8WLd5ETe7gOvacGrEcDRJ5CZwqqZkEHIBgyGv1kZK5miKeeFFjyESgSazkz8Tld1sqJ37NfiQpQBeXB7Bv9y0wV7ZnKXcz1Sgc2ml7jA

2.12.12 Ungodly Carnal Christian's Attitude Toward False Prophets (2021-12-16 08:12)

Ephesians 5:11,

"

And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, *but rather reprove them*.

”

Titus 1:13-14,

“

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply*, that they may be sound in the faith;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.” 2nd John 1:10-11, “ If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, *receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed*: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

”

The inspired Word of God is very clear that Christian believers ought not hobnob with false prophets. Rather, we are commanded to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY! We are taught not to entertain and coddle them, as we would a deadly poisonous snake; but rather, to mark and avoid them. **Romans 16:17-18, “Now I beseech you, brethren, *mark them* which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and *avoid them*. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.”**

Sadly, and sinfully, Pastor Paul Chappell of the Lancaster Baptist Church in Lancaster, California is disobeying the Holy Bible! Pastor Chappell has openly bid Godspeed to Pastor John MacArthur, posing in photos with him and praising him as a friend. This is wickedness! Tens of thousands of people are watching (both saved and unsaved), seeing Paul Chappell coddle and treat this deadly viper as a pet poodle. If as a pastor you are not guarding the flock against the heresies of Calvinism and Lordship Salvation, and exposing dangerous Calvinist false preachers who propagate such lies, you have NO RIGHT standing behind the pulpit and preaching every Sunday morning! Pastor Paul Chappell is no fundamentalist!

I have faithfully spent the last 19 years of my website ministry exposing this deadly viper; namely, John MacArthur and other Calvinist preachers like him (R.C. Sproul, John Piper, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton and other unsaved infidels). [1]Dr. John MacArthur preaches another gospel, teaching that salvation is an exchange of all that you are for all that Christ is. Folks, that is not a gift! The Bible teaches that forgiveness of sin and eternal life are a free gift from God (Romans 6:23; Ephesian 2:8-9). If we must exchange our sins, life and will in order to receive God’s offer of eternal life, then it simply CANNOT be a gift. By very definition a “

gift

”

is something received without compensation.

I was disgusted and even righteously angered when I read the following comment from one of Pastor Chappell’s church members, who defends his incompetence:

> “Come on people! They were just praying together about taking a stand for having church services! Perhaps we could all learn from their example, instead of having a critical spirit and throwing stones! Goodness!” [2]SOURCE

The preceding comment was made in response to criticism by concerned saints about Pastor Chappell’s downward slide into apostasy, bidding Godspeed to a dangerous false prophet like

Mr. MacArthur. [3]Lordship Salvation Is An Enemy Of Soulwinning (an awesome writing by Pastor Jack Hyles), because it hinders people from being saved. Pastor MacArthur is considered by many people to be the godfather of the false “

Lordship

” gospel.

Paul Chappell’s church members would like to dismiss the issue as being a trifle matter, but it is a big deal to God. The issue goes far beyond merely standing together to keep the churches open during this COVID-19 crisis. [4]Here’s another Twitter post where Pastor Chappell is bidding Godspeed to John MacArthur at a ballgame. Birds of a feather flock together! What Pastor Chappell is doing is very ungodly, giving credence to MacArthur’s heretical ministry that damns tens of thousands of souls to the Lake of Fire. **Psalms 119:104, “ Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*.**

”

The Bible teaches in **Psalms 97:10, “Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.”** I triple dog dare you to show me where Pastor Paul Chappell preaches publicly against John MacArthur! You never expose the devil you’re sleeping with. I have nothing personal against Mr. Chappell, but what he is doing by promoting John MacArthur confuses people.

Humbly said, while faithful preachers like myself, Dr. Bob Gray Sr. and Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) **“ REBUKE THEM SHARPLY**

” (Titus 1:13-14) WHO PREACH THE HERESY OF LORDSHIP SALVATION, Paul Chappell is inviting them to ballgames and prayer meetings. The Holy Bible says to HAVE NO FELLOWSHIP with the works of darkness.

Ephesians 5:11,

“

And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, *but rather reprove them*.

”

Dr. Jack Hyles taught me an important truth from **2nd Corinthians 6:17-18, “*Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate*, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. ”** The Bible doesn’t say to stick around and attempt to change that which has been corrupted; but rather, to COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM AND BE YE SEPERATE. Paul Chappell is not going to lead John MacArthur to repent of his false teaching, but Paul Chappell will be corrupted by John MacArthur. This is why the ecumenical movement is so dangerous! One healthy person plus one sick person equals two sick people!!! Kindly said, Paul Chappell needs to COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM!!!

As you can see from the preceding church member’s quote, Paul Chappell has put his church congregation into an awkward situation, where they are being forced to choose sides! That ought not be from their pastor. Pastor Chappell has forced his church members to either turn against him, or defend his unbiblical friendship with false prophet John MacArthur. I hope you see the horrible damage that Paul Chappell is doing! Effectively, Pastor Chappell has endorsed John MacArthur’s damnable heresy!!! You sure won’t hear the members of the Lancaster Baptist Church exposing Pastor MacArthur when their pastor has gone soft on him.

This is all so sad. Where are the 7,000 who have not bowed their knee to Baal? Where are the faithful preaching preachers today, who spare not and cry aloud against the sins of the people and clergy? I am tired of hearing naïve pacifist believers, who are against hard preaching against sin. They are oh so wrong! Every Bible preacher should possess and preach with a balance of God's genuine unconditional love for all sinners, and an equal hatred of all sin. We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin!

SHAME on Pastor Paul Chappell. The Lancaster Baptist Church has done much good. Pastor Chappell has authored many excellent books to help the saints. I admire the man, truly. But if the shoe fits, wear it! I cannot support a pastor when he is buddy-buddying with one of the most deadly false teachers of our generation. Would you play with a Black Widow Spider? Would you play with a Copperhead Snake? Would you drink Arsenic?

By the way, rat poison is comprised of 99 % cornmeal and only 1 % arsenic. These modern Devil's Bibles are mostly good, but Satan knows that the tiny amount of corrupted content (all dealing with the deity of Jesus and the plan of salvation) will KILL the reader. It may seem like a small matter to you that Bob Jones University, Pensacola Christian College and Paul Chappell are all soft on false prophets, but to do so invites Satan right into our homes.

Calvinism has crept into most Bible colleges and churches in recent years, but virtually nobody is sounding the alarm bells. I am crying, "WOLF!," but hardly anybody is listening. Folks, we are under malicious attack by a false gospel. Satan is so shrewd. The Devil is more cunning than you or I can realize. Our indifference and complacency toward false teachers give Satan a strong advantage over us!

That is why Jesus warned in **Luke 16:13, "*No servant can serve two masters*: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.**

" Although no pastor would ever admit to serving money as his master, the evidences says otherwise. Paul Chappell is getting paid over $100,000 per year, as is John MacArthur. In fact, MacArthur's net worth is an astounding $14,000,000. [5]Paul Chappell's net worth is at the lowest, $700,000 and climbing. [6]Some estimates place Chappell's net worth at $5,000,000. These men are making tons of money!

In sharp contrast, by God's goodness I have never made a single penny for serving God. I do what I do for Jesus Christ. My website ministry is a diligent labor of unfeigned love for God, truth and people. YOU ARE MY MINISTRY DEAR READER!!! I care about you; therefore, I care about THE TRUTH. [7]John MacArthur is a very dangerous false teacher! SHAME on any believer, whether pastor or layman, who praises or bids Godspeed to a false prophet!

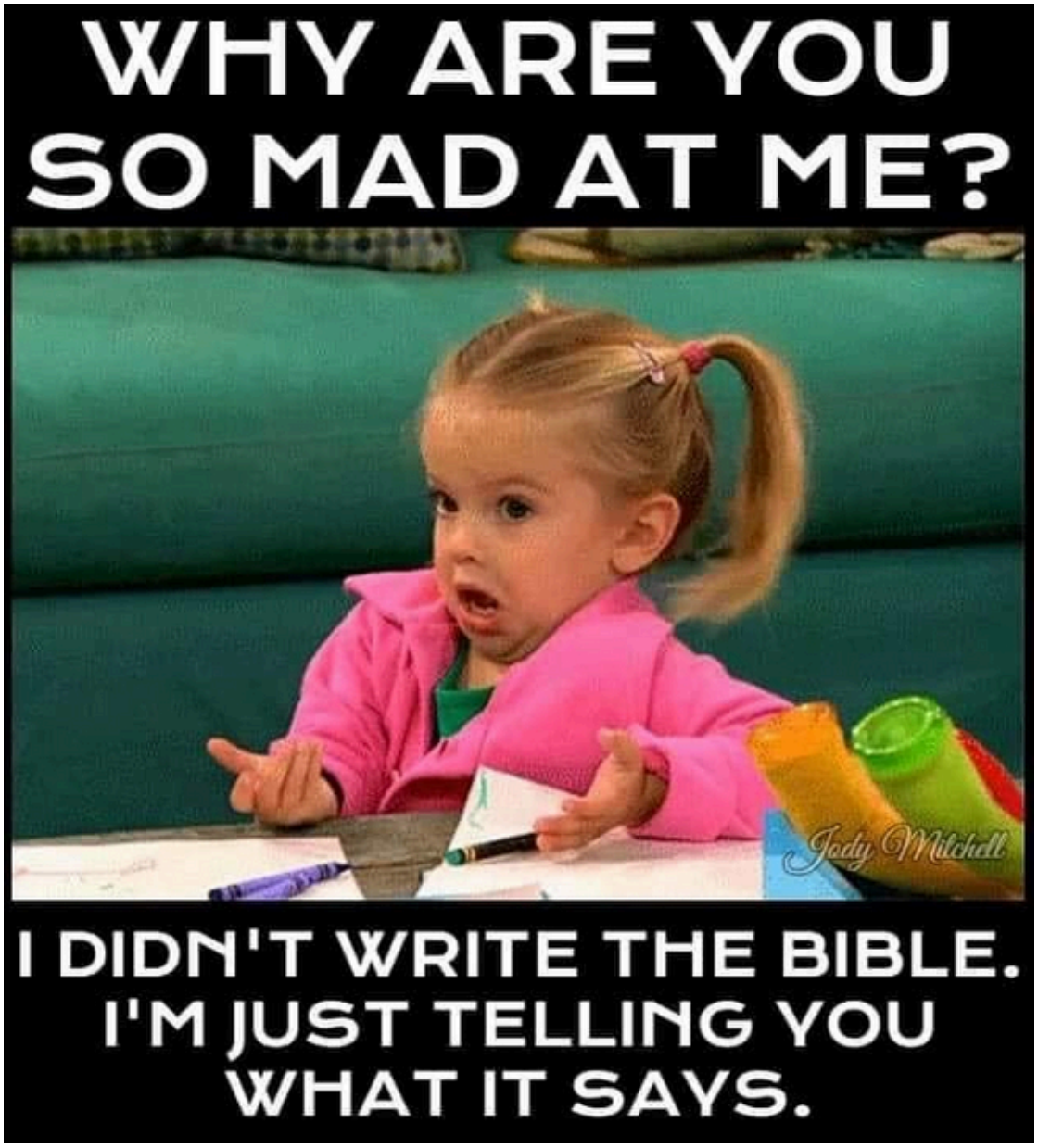

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
2. https://www.facebook.com/115942695087985/posts/thankful-to-meet-and-pray-with-john-macarthur-this-morning-pray-for-him-as-he-st/3805842536097964/
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://twitter.com/PaulChappell/status/1470968807506079745/photo/1
5. https://networthpost.org/net-worth/paul-chappell-net-worth-3/
6. https://www.celebsagewiki.com/paul-chappell
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjnpLYIq2P7TjFsQuNV2z0zFO6o20_E9AKrdQ1f4j2duT48UrE3YiCOpWBA7Hgmpht2eBIsBLFXfcnahtC-fT9GK_VZjlARYPqjH1vODcBW_SZC

2.12.13 Why Most Religious People Are Not Saved (2021-12-17 15:38)

Matthew 7:21, “

***Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*.**

”

Luke 13:23-24,

“

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

”

Jesus said that MANY will seek to enter into Heaven when they die, but shall NOT BE ABLE. Those are startling words. Those are horrifying words, considering that there are an estimated 7,900,000 people alive on planet earth in 2021. Wow! 7.9 BILLION PEOPLE!!! It saddened me to read in the Holy Bible that most of them are going to spend eternity burning in Hell. Jesus warned that **“**

broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and *many there be which go in thereat*: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and *few there be that find it*” (Matthew 7:13b-14).

Like Superman, Jesus always tells THE TRUTH. Our dear Savior warned that only a FEW people are ever going to find the way to Heaven.

Having laid the foundation for this important blog article, by sharing those mind blowing Scripture passages with you, let me begin by saying that it doesn’t surprise me one bit. It doesn’t surprise me that most people are going to Hell. I say that because I KNOW assuredly that I am one of the

“few” who are going top Heaven when I die. How do I know that? I know because I have obeyed the WILL OF THE FATHER concerning salvation, which we find taught in **John 6:40, “And *this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”** So we see clearly that the “

Father’s will

”

is to BELIEVE ON HIM, that is, to **“**

BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST

”

(Acts 16:30-31).

So then why do billions of people go and do something else? …

I’m talking about [1]cults like Bob Jones University (BJU) in Greenville, South Carolina. According to BJU’s own corrupt college website, people must “repent and turn away from their sin” to get to Heaven. I triple-dog dare you to show me that in the Scripture! You simply cannot.

I'm talking about the Roman Catholic church with their Satanic Seven Sacraments, which devout patrons must keep in order to get to Heaven. I have spoken with Catholics, who insist that they are trusting Jesus to get to Heaven, but then they foolishly go get water baptized, confirmed, go to confession and partake of the Holy Eucharist (among other sacraments), thinking that these dead things are all necessary to get to Heaven. Dear friend, Catholics are NOT going to Heaven. Why? Because they have NOT DONE the will of the Father, which is to BELIEVE only on Jesus Christ.

I'm talking about Pastor Marty Herron, the former incompetent pastors of the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who preaches that to get to Heaven you must "not only admit you are a sinner, but turn away from a lifestyle of sin." Folks, that is NOT the will of the Father according to John 6:40. Let's look at this vital passage again. **John 6:40, "And *this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

I'm talking about the Lutheran church, who errantly teach that to be saved you must be water baptized. Martin Luther (1483-1546) was an unsaved infidel, who preached the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration his entire life. [2]Martin Luther was a master of deceit.

I'm talking about Pastor John MacArthur and the popular Lordship Salvation mess today, which has crept into thousands of churches, including once independent fundamental Baptist churches, corrupting them. These churches have moved away from the hope of the Gospel (Colossians 1:23). Dear friend, you cannot get into Heaven **"some other way" (John 10:1b)**, you must do the

Father's will,

which according to John 6:40 is to simply BELIEVE ON JESUS!!!

Oh, how men complicate things! There's not one verse in the inspired King James Bible which says to make Jesus the

"LORD" (Master) of your life to be saved. As a matter of fact, the false prophets whom Jesus denied knowing in Matthew 7:21-23 called Him "Lord, Lord." Could the Bible be any clearer that following Christ as one's "

Lord

"

is not the way of salvation? I think not. Judas was one of Jesus' very apostles, yet Jesus said in John 6:70 that Judas had a devil in him. Religion is the world thing that ever happened!

I'm talking about the churches who preach a Misunderstood Salvation. We covered this early concerning the Bob Jones University camp, but I want to address this heresy further, since it is plaguing the churches today. Baptist churches all across the nation and world, have succumbed to the Devil's lie that to get to Heaven you MUST forsake a lifestyle of sinning, and have a sincere desire to turn away from your sin, or else God will not save you. Folks, you simply CANNOT show me that junk theology in the King James Bible (the only Bible which Satan hasn't corrupted in these modern perilous times). In the Gospel of John we find the word "**believe"** mentioned 88 times, but the word **" repent**

" isn't mentioned even once. That speaks volumes! It simply means that repentance is automatic. The man who BELIEVES has repented, and the man who REPENTS has believed. Remember, *repentance* concerning salvation is simply

"

a change of mind

”

(Greek noun: *metanoia*) unto the Gospel itself, nothing more.

I’m talking about the demonic Churches of Christ, Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists and Jehovah’s Witnesses, who ALL require water baptism to get to Heaven. Dear reader, no one in the Old Testament was ever baptized in water to get to Heaven. The reptant thief on the cross was never water baptized. I once worked with a Church of Christ minister, who was unpleasant to be around. One day we had a conversation about his beliefs. His name was Bernie. Bernie believed that to get to Heaven you MUST be water baptized, repent of all your sins, and publicly confess Christ. NONE of those things are Biblical for salvation.

Bernie’s excuse concerning the repentant thief on the cross was that God made an exception for him, since he didn’

t have the opportunity to get baptized. Do you really think that God makes

“exceptions” regarding His will to get to Heaven? You’re a fool if you do! God does not make EXCEPTIONS for anybody!!! You either BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST and Him alone, apart from all else, or else you don’t go! Was the repentant thief on the cross saved? Yes, absolutely! How did he get saved? He simply BELIEVED on the Savior, asking Him to “remember him” when He arrived in His Kingdom. It was the man’s faith alone that saved him. He didn’t get water baptized because you DON’T need to be water baptized to go to Heaven. The Church of Christ is a Satanic cult!!!

Neither do you need to repent and turn away from your sins to be saved. How ridiculous for anyone to think that we could even achieve such a thing! NO ONE is able to turn away from their sins, as long as we are still in the flesh. What thy mean is that you must try really hard to stop sinning, and unless you have that kind of attitude, you cannot go to Heaven. Dear reader, I hope you realize that these are false concepts spawned by the Devil, and are not sound Scripture. No where does the Holy Bible require us to “

repent of your sins

”

to be saved. That phrase is not even found in the Bible!!! Nor is the phrase

“turn from sin” found in God’s inspired Word. *Turning away from sin* to be saved is a manmade teaching, not from God.

Neither does the Bible require “

confessing

”

Jesus publicly

to get to Heaven. In John 12:42-43 we plainly read that many of the chief rulers BELIEVE ON HIM, yet the Bible says THEY DID NOT CONFESS HIM, because they were afraid of persecution from the ungodly Pharisees. The Bible says **“**

they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God

” (John 12:43). Yet, they BELIEVED and were saved eternally by their faith.

I’m talking about the perverse Social Gospel of Jesse Jackson, Al Sharpton and Martin Luther King Jr. These are unsaved Baptist ministers, who bully their way around in society, appearing

at courts trials for African Americans, and weighing in politically every time an issue concerning blacks arises. But they do NOT preach the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. Their so-called gospel is one of equality for all men, and social justice. Certainly, their work is noble and I think needful to an extent, but dear friend, apart from the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ men cannot change for the better. THE GOSPEL MAKES THE DIFFERENCE!!!

I dare you to try to find out on Google what Jesse Jackson believes about theology. Good luck trying to find his Christian testimony. Good luck trying to find out what he believes about Jesus' deity, virgin birth and bodily resurrection. I remember years ago that a man sent in the paperwork and a payment for $10 to have his dog ordained as a Baptist minister. He succeeded!!! So considering that you can literally have your dog ordained for a small fee, it means NOTHING that Jesse Jackson, martin Luther King Jr., are ordained ministers!

The issue is not about "race," which men like King, Sharpton and Jackson use to BULLY their way around in society. Malcom X was infamous for the statement: "MAKE SOME NOISE!" Malcom taught blacks that anytime they didn't get their way to make a bunch of ruckus and noise, to force their hand upon lawmakers and politicians (and it sadly works). Jesse Jackson's 'Operation Push' should be renamed to 'Operation Shove' (because that is what they always do, shove their way around society to get their way).

I am 100 % convinced that Jesse Jackson, just like the infidel Martin Luther King Jr., is NOT a born-again Christian. If they are good luck finding it online. There is something VERY WRONG with a professed Baptist preacher who never shares his testimony of how he became a child of God. Think about that! There is something wrong with a so-called "Baptist minister" like Jesse Jackson who never preaches the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ!!! It is my humble opinion that all these men are spiritual frauds, the unrighteous ministers of Satan (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). I dare you to prove me wrong! Al Sharpton used to be a Pentecostal preacher, but then converted to Baptist years later. But again, where is Sharpton's Christian testimony for the world to see? All I see is there political rhetoric!

I'm talking about Moody Bible Institute, which has changed for the worst toward Calvinism in recent decades, since they began publishing all of Pastor John MacArthur's heretical books on Lordship Salvation. Folks, Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil. You simply receive Jesus as your personal Savior to get to Heaven, by BELIEVING in His *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection* from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is 'THE GOSPEL' (the GOOD NEWS) by which we are saved, IF WE BELIEVE (Romans 1:16).

Nearly all religious people in society today are not truly born-again. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, a helpful quote from the sermon: "[3]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"
>
> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[4]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Dear reader, I don't write my blog articles to be unkind or attack people, God forbid. I wrote them because I love everybody with God's unconditional love. The heathen world talks about "

love

"

a lot, but is it really love? Is it truly love when you know someone is going to Hell, and you refuse to share the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen with them, so that they could go to Heaven, if they believe? That is not love, unless you care enough about them to TELL THEM THE TRUTH. I am your friend, because I AM telling you THE TRUTH. **John 14:6,**

"Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*." Jesus Christ is the ONLY way to Heaven!

I think where many people go wrong is that they do believe in Jesus, but they also ADD something else to their faith, which is no faith at all. Let's say, as an illustration, that I grab an old chair to stand upon, to change a defective lightbulb on the ceiling. But while standing upon the chair I also ask a friend to hold onto me, JUST IN CASE the chair breaks. Am I really trusting the chair? Well, yes and no. I am definitely placing partial faith in the chair, but I am also placing my partial trust in the friend who is holding onto me.

The inspired Holy Bible teaches that unless you trust Jesus Christ 100 %, you will not go to Heaven. That is why most religious people who erroneously profess to trust in Jesus, won't go to Heaven. Jesus said, **"**

YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN

"

(John 3:7). You get born-again by BELIEVING ON HIM, period. **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life." The Bible is so clear and simple. Getting saved is so easy, free and uncomplicated. Men make things complicated.

One of the most dangerous false teachers of our generation is Pastor John MacArthur of the Grace Community Church in California. Dr. MacArthur errantly states concerning getting saved:

> "The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands: denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him, and follow Him no matter what the cost!" — Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, "[5]Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One" (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

In sharp contrast, Jesus simply said in

John 6:47,

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life." Who are you going to believe—John MacArthur's insanely difficult plan of salvation, or simple faith in Jesus?

It is very obvious to me as a redeemed child of God why most people are traveling the Devil's highway to Hell. It is because people want to get to Heaven THEIR OWN WAY, instead of God's way which is through faith alone in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ alone. We are saved by believing the Gospel (Mark 1:15). We are saved by ceasing from our own human efforts (works) and RESTING in Jesus Christ alone (Hebrews 4:10-11). If your faith (reliance) is in Christ alone dear friend (and nothing else), because of what He did to pay for your sins on Calvary's cross, then you are saved.

[6]

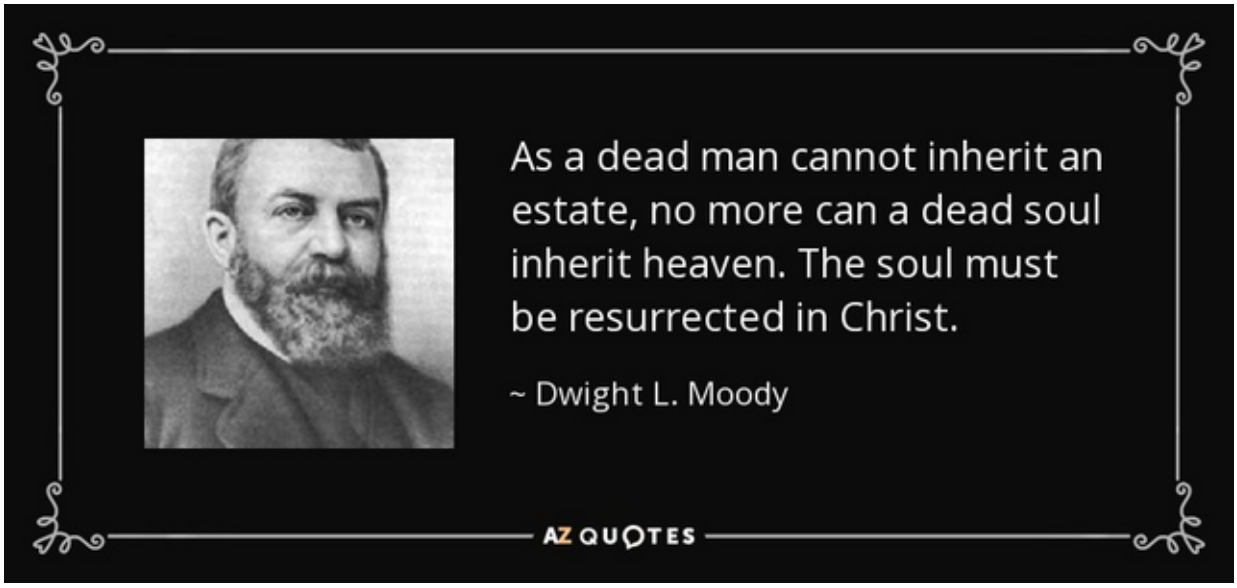

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=265
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh2tQ1q0vFBPDVM2fxb0XTCRhn1khE9_5mf4z00p900qLpKH8l5CEXPw0l7i8SxAWy_gqvT-5G8PjSBOMUrbK9WAj_lGDOzgP6YDpv2HRWRV_aT

2.12.14 Why I Think God Loves Importunity In Prayer (2021-12-19 21:50)

Luke 11:5-10, “

And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

”

I used to wonder often why Jesus taught men to pray at length sometimes. Our blessed Lord taught us in **Matthew 6:7-8, *“But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking*.**

Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

” Son here we are taught by Jesus NOT to pray long needless prayers, because God cares about us as His children and already knows what we have need of.

But then Jesus tells the story of The Friend At Midnight, who came to his neighbour begging for bread on his long journey. Jesus had just taught The Lord’s Prayer in Luke 11:1-5, and is now expounded further, teaching the disciples that God loves when we pray at length. We should pray, and keep praying to God, in certain situations. That is very interesting. In Matthew 6:7-8 Jesus teaches His disciples not to pray long prayers; but now in Luke 11:5-10 He is teaching that they should pray long prayers. Did the Lord take leave of Himself? Is this a blatant contradiction, which atheists love to use in an attempt to disprove the Holy Bible? What in the world is going on here friends?

I think I have figured it out by God’s grace.

But first, I’d like to also make mention of

the story of The Unjust Judge in

Luke 18:1-8. Jesus tells us that the judge couldn’t have cared less about the widow who pleaded to be avenged of the person who wronged her, but the judge ignored her. Yet, she kept bothering him, day after day, until he finally gave her what she wanted, just to get rid of her. The Bible teaches that God is pleased by our persistence, our importunity in prayer. Why is this? Does God enjoy seeing us squirm, beg and agonize in hopes that He might answer our request? Dear friend, our great God is not that kind of God. God is lovingly, fair and reasonable.

So why then did Jesus teach us in Matthew 7:6:7-8 not to spend much time in prayer for our daily personal needs, but then in multiple places in the New Testament He teaches us to persevere in prayer at length? The answer is very simple friend. In fact, I can answer it with just one word... OTHERS! Next to getting saved, the greatest advice I could ever give to you dear reader is to: GET OUT OF THE SELF LIFE!!!

This is exactly what the Scripture means in **Philippians 2:4-5, “**

Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: ” What is the mind of Christ that we should have in us? The Answer is found in **Philippians 2:4, “**

Look not every man on his own things, *but every man also on the things of others*. ” God wants us to be concerned about OTHERS!!!

When the thousands of delegates met, the moderator announced that General William Booth (1829-1912) would not be able to be present, because of failing health and eyesight. Gloom and pessimism swept across the floor of the convention. A little light dispelled some of the darkness when the moderator announced that General Booth had sent a message to be read, with the opening of the first session. He opened the message and began to read the following:

Dear Delegates of the ’Salvation Army’ Convention:

OTHERS!

Signed, General Booth.

> Lord, let me live from day to day
> In such a self-forgetful way
> That even when I kneel to pray,
> My prayer shall be for others.
> Others, Lord, yes, others;
> Let this my motto be.
> Help me to live for others
> That I may live like Thee.

You recognized awhile ago the words of our Lord. No one ever exemplified the "others" life as did our Savior. He never typified His life for others quite so beautifully and so clearly as He did when He was on the cross.

Our Lord in dying on the cross, suffered as no man has ever suffered. Jesus agonized as no man has ever agonized. Jesus felt alone on the cross as no man has felt loneliness. I cannot explain it, I just know it. Hebrews 4:15 teaches that Jesus was tempted in ALL POINTS LIKE AS WE ARE, yet without sin. Jesus was a perfect man, yet He was despised and rejected of men. **Isaiah 53:3, "He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not."**

Jesus hurt as no man ever hurt.

Jesus'

heavenly

Father turned His back on Him while on the cross. Christ's own people (the Jews) had crucified Him. His own city (Jerusalem) hated Him. The Jews compelled the Roman leaders to crucify Him.

Yet when our dear Lord opened His mouth on Mount Calvary, the first statement He made had nothing to do with His own pain or suffering; but rather, He said: "Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do" (Luke 23:34). He did not speak of His own suffering.

I love something that the preacher John Wesley said:

> "Do all the good you can. By all the means you can. In all the ways you can. In all the places you can. At all the times you can. To all the people you can. As long as ever you can." —John Wesley (1703-1791)

I read a great and helpful quote today in our Sunday morning church bulletin:

> "
>
> The more we know of God, the more unreservedly we will trust Him; the greater our progress in theology, the simpler and more childlike will be our faith.
>
> " —J.G. Machen

As I grow older in the Lord, and get to personally know my down to earth and friendly Savior, the more the Holy Bible makes sense to me, and I understand things. Such is the case with importunity in prayer. God wants us to think about OTHERS. When we are praying at length for OTHERS, we are thinking about them instead of ourselves. I believe this is why Jesus told us to KEEP ON KEEPING ON in our prayers, but then don't spend a lot of time praying for ourselves (because God already knows our needs before we ask). God just wants us to depend upon Him, which is faith. ...

Others, Lord, yes, others;

Let this my motto be.

Help me to live for others

That I may live like Thee.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEipr557PXOihdHxQNTxkOSHEPso7TOsBrPLrkKm8_G3SMil0YIGkcCuo3_vX7ub5HrBZa1zydqxtuhEVr8ahMA-E_Se696_8dVU7xpFCYPOKacu

---

2.12.15 The Soulwinning Christian Has A Continual Feast (2021-12-20 01:30)

Proverbs 15:13-16, “
3980

A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

***All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast*.**

Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

”

I love this wonderful passage of Scripture! Dear friend, I am continually feasting in my soul on THE TRUTH. I am a happy man in my soul each and every day. I get happy contending for the Christian faith. I get ecstatically happy knowing that I have THE TRUTH. I feel sorry for all those foolish pastors today, who are so full of sinful pride and arrogance, that you simply cannot tell them anything, because it is beneath them to admit that they have been theologically wrong their entire life! I thank God that my eyes are not blinded by Satan!

I just remembered this beautiful hymn of the Christian faith...

> The windows of heaven are open
> The blessings are falling tonight
> There’s joy, joy, joy in my heart
> For Jesus made everything right
>
> I gave Him my old tattered garment
> He gave me a robe of pure white
> I’m feasting on manna from heaven
> And that’s why I’m happy tonight.
>
> [1] Listen to the song

I’m feasting on manna from Heaven, and THAT’S WHY I’M HAPPY!!! As I search, defend, love and proclaim THE TRUTH in my website ministry, I am continually feasting in my soul.

Proverbs 15:15, “

All the days of the afflicted are evil: *but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast*.

” The believer who knows that his name is written in Heaven, has a continually feast. The believer who knows that he possesses THE TRUTH, has a continual spiritual feast. I AM FEASTING ON MANNA FROM HEAVEN! THERE’S JOY, JOY, JOY IN MY SOUL, FOR JESUS MADE EVERYTHING RIGHT!!!

I don’t know about you friend, but I am having the ball of my life serving Jesus! I love going to church. I love singing at church. I love being around my Christian brothers and sisters, I love being helpful, as much as I can, whenever I can, wherever I can, to whomsoever I can, for so long as I can. I love something that the preacher John Wesley said:

> “Do all the good you can. By all the means you can. In all the ways you can. In all the places you can. At all the times you can. To all the people you can. As long as ever you can.” —John Wesley (1703-1791)

When the thousands of delegates met, the moderator announced that General William Booth (1829-1912) would not be able to be present, because of failing health and eyesight. Gloom and pessimism swept across the floor of the convention. A little light dispelled some of the darkness when the moderator announced that General Booth had sent a message to be read, with the opening of the first session. He opened the message and began to read the following:

Dear Delegates of the 'Salvation Army' Convention:

OTHERS!

Signed, General Booth.

Lord, let me live from day to day
In such a self-forgetful way
That even when I kneel to pray,
My prayer shall be for others.
Others, Lord, yes, others;
Let this my motto be.
Help me to live for others
That I may live like Thee.

You recognized awhile ago the words of our Lord. No one ever exemplified the "others" life as did our Saviour. He never typified His life for others quite so beautifully and so clearly as He did when He was on the cross.

Our Lord in dying on the cross, suffering as no man has ever suffered. Jesus agonized as no man has ever agonized. Jesus was a man despised and rejected of men. **Isaiah 53:3, "He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not."**

Jesus hurt as no man ever hurt.

Jesus'

heavenly

Father turned His back on Him while on the cross. Christ's own people (the Jews) had crucified Him. His own city (Jerusalem) hated Him. The Jews compelled the Roman leaders to crucify Him.

Yet when our dear Lord opened His mouth on Mount Calvary, the first statement that He made had nothing to do with His own pain or His own suffering; but rather, He said: "Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do" (Luke 23:34). He did not speak of His own suffering. So many believers are miserable today. I receive thousands of emails each years, countless from depressed people. Kindly said, they are so focused on their own selves, problems and frustrations that they cannot see beyond their sinking ship. What saith the Scriptures? **Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.**

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God."

Dear reader, I spend my life dwelling in heavenly places. Why do you think I preach hard against Pensacola Christian College (PCC) for bidding Godspeed to Bob Jones University (BJU)? It is because I spend time walking with God, and Jesus is rubbing off on me, making me bold to PREACH THE TRUTH. **Acts 4:13, "**

Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that *they had been with Jesus*.

" Friend, if you walk with God you will become like God.

James 4:8-10,

"*Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you*. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. " The Bible here tells those who want to draw nigh to God to: Cleanse your hands (get the sin out YE SINNERS), purify your hearts ye double-minded (be honest with yourself and God), be afflicted and mourn and weep (enter into God's burden for the lost and broken because of sin), turn your laugher into mourning and your joy to heaviness of soul for the lost, and to humble yourself in the sight of God. If you want to be close to God, then the Bible says you CAN.

In fact, the passage that we just read promises that God wants to be close to you too, if you will let Him, by sharing His burdens, interests and goals. God desires for ALL MEN to hear the Gospel and hopefully come to Christ to be saved. God doesn't want anyone to perish in their sins to spend eternity in Hell. **2nd Peter 3:9,**

"The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance*."

God knows that I gladly labor night and day on my computer, working on my website ministry which God has entrusted to me,

doing the best I know how in Christ's strength,

trying to reach as many lost souls with the Gospel as I can. If I knew a better way I'd be doing it! I am exponentially reaching more people electronically online, than I could ever do if I pastored a local church congregation. To God be the glory, great things He has done (and is doing). God knows that my only heart's desire has always been just to be a blessing for Jesus Christ!!!

Psalms 126:6, "

He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

" ...

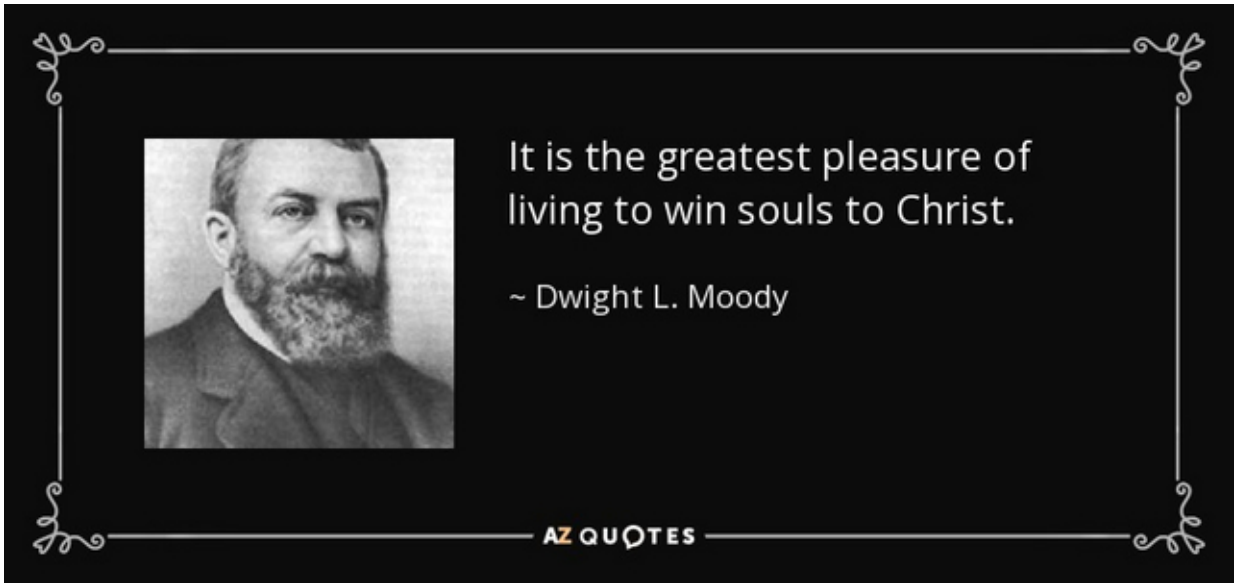

Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.”

1. https://youtu.be/ueUjs6Vq_70
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhi1Az6TGUDGGHbvTummbKiOqSVLjYcmF49_HKmRfKOnpA79ezNcZUtxYrjwIUJOQ36jpnf19idoP9qCeqpXjXXew-7Fg1SxTl9GclcNWXj0Vhy

---

2.12.16 A Dear Black Man Saved My Life Many Years Ago (2021-12-21 17:32)

1st Samuel 14:45,

“

And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: as the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not.

”

In the Old Testament, king Saul made a big mistake one day. He had sworn a public oath that if any man of Israel eats food, before the king defeated the Philistines in battle, that person would be cursed. Well, Saul’s son Jonathan didn’t hear about his father’s oath. The people were weary from the fighting and retreated into some woods, where they found a honeycomb. Since Jonathan hadn’t heard about Saul’s oath, he innocently ate some of the honeycomb.

> **1st Samuel 14:26-27, “And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath. But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.”**

When king Saul found out that his son broke the oath, he wanted to kill Jonathan:

> 1st Samuel 14:43-45, “Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, and, lo, I must die. And Saul answered, God do so and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan. And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: as the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. *So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not*.”

I’ll bet Jonathan found a new love for those dear people. Let me tell you! It’s not every day that someone saves your life from being killed.

I am glad to say that I also know the inexplicable feeling of joy and gratitude, toward someone who saved my life years ago. As I remember it, it was around 1991 in Chicago. I believe it was in 1991 or 1992. I was changing a defective engine starter on a Ford Tornado, which was a front wheel drive car. All the weight was in the front, where the engine and transmission are. I jacked up the heavy vehicle and did use jack stands. But I made a nearly fatal mistake, I didn’t lower the weight of the car onto the jack stands. So when a pebble jammed under the wheel of the creeper board that I was laying on, and I grabbed the side of the car to pull myself free of the pebble, I caused the car to topple the jack stands over and fall on me. Oh my God in Heaven, what had I just done!

I had thousands of pounds crushing down upon me, and I was on a creeper, gasping for breath. I still have nightmares to this day thinking about this horrific accident. I caused it to happen, in my utter ignorance and not paying attention to what I was doing. I couldn’t breath. No one was around. This was in a secluded neighborhood, in front of the rescue mission where I voluntarily helped my father for eight years as his assistant pastor. I was getting ready to faint, unable to breath, screaming as loud as I could: “Help me! Please, help me! I am trapped! Help, help, please help!” My panicking cries were blood curling, the screams of a desperate man about to die under the crushing weight of a massive car! I was trapped and time was running out. After 30 more seconds I would have blacked out and died.

But praise be to God, it wasn’t yet my time to go. A dear older black man, I’d guess about 50 years old, came over to help me. There was no other soul in sight anywhere around. His hands were trembling, shaken by my horrifying cries for help. He didn’t know what to do. I realized that if I didn’t calm down and explain to him exactly what to do, I was about to die. Even if someone had called 911, I would have been long dead by the time help came. I explained as calmly as I good, while gasping for lack of air because of the crushing weight of the vehicle on top of me. I told him to take the jack handle and turn the screw on the jack clockwise, and then jack up the car. There never was a man who felt more thankful and relieved as that 4,000 pound car was lifted off of my chest.

I shudder in horror just thinking about it. I had a wife and four little children at the time, who were all under 5 years old. It pains my soul to think about what would have happened to my wife and children, had that precious black man not been there that fateful day in my life. Was it solely a matter of time and chance that that black man was nearby (Ecclesiastes 9:11), or was God looking out for me, protecting me because He still had work for me to do. I honestly do not know dear friend. Some things we just cannot know, and we’ll have to ask God when we get to Heaven. To this day I refuse to ever get under a car again! No matter what happens, I will not crawl under a car, terrified by the trauma that I suffered and still suffer in my soul.

I went to the hospital after the car fell on me, for x-rays. They said that nothing was broken, but I came close to dying. The next morning my entire chest and abdomen were as black, blue and yellow as anything I have ever seen. My entire upper body was black and blue from damaged veins that had burst under extreme pressure from the weight of the vehicle. I literally cried while trying to rise up out of bed. I just couldn't get up. So I had to turn to the side slowly, and take plenty of time, before I was able to stand up. It was so horrible and painful. It took me over one month to heal.

For the life of me I don't know the name of the black man who saved me, but I love him so much for rescuing me that day. I was thinking about that dear man today, praying for him if he is still alive (I have no idea), telling the Lord as I often do that if he is in Heaven, everything I own in Heaven is his too! If it weren't for that man's responsible attitude, to help another human being in need, I wouldn't be writing this blog right now. I wouldn't have been able to raise my children, and provide for my wife, and enjoy my family over the decades.

If it weren't for that blessed African American man who saved my life that fateful day in the early 1990's, there would be no [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry. There would be no [2]Soulwinning.info or [3]Jesusisprecious.org, et cetera. I just started two new websites called: [4]Faithalonesaves.org and [5]Believeonjesuschrist.com. I couldn't believe that this domain name was still not already taken! Ha ha, it's mine!!! Each website is another VOICE for God to reach the lost, and to inspire and feed Jesus' sheep. I am just a humble sinner, who is allowing God to work through me as an ambassador for God to the world. God wants every Christian to be His ambassador (2nd Corinthians 5:20-21). You are the only Jesus that someone knows!

As you can imagine, I love black people! I loved them before a black man saved my life 30 years ago, but I love them even more today, knowing that a black man (who for umpteen reasons could have just ignored my pleas for help, in revenge for how whites have mistreated blacks for centuries in America). But he did the right thing to save my life, and I am forever grateful to that unsung hero. I don't even know who he is, but God does. I know that he attended our churches services at the Grace Mission Church in Chicago, which no longer exists. Here is some pictures of the mission...

[6]



My Father At The Rescue Mission, Preparing For Thanksgiving

[7]



My Mother At The Rescue Mission, As Men Unload Food For The Poor

[8]



The Rescue Mission Really Does Rescue People's Souls and Lives

[9]

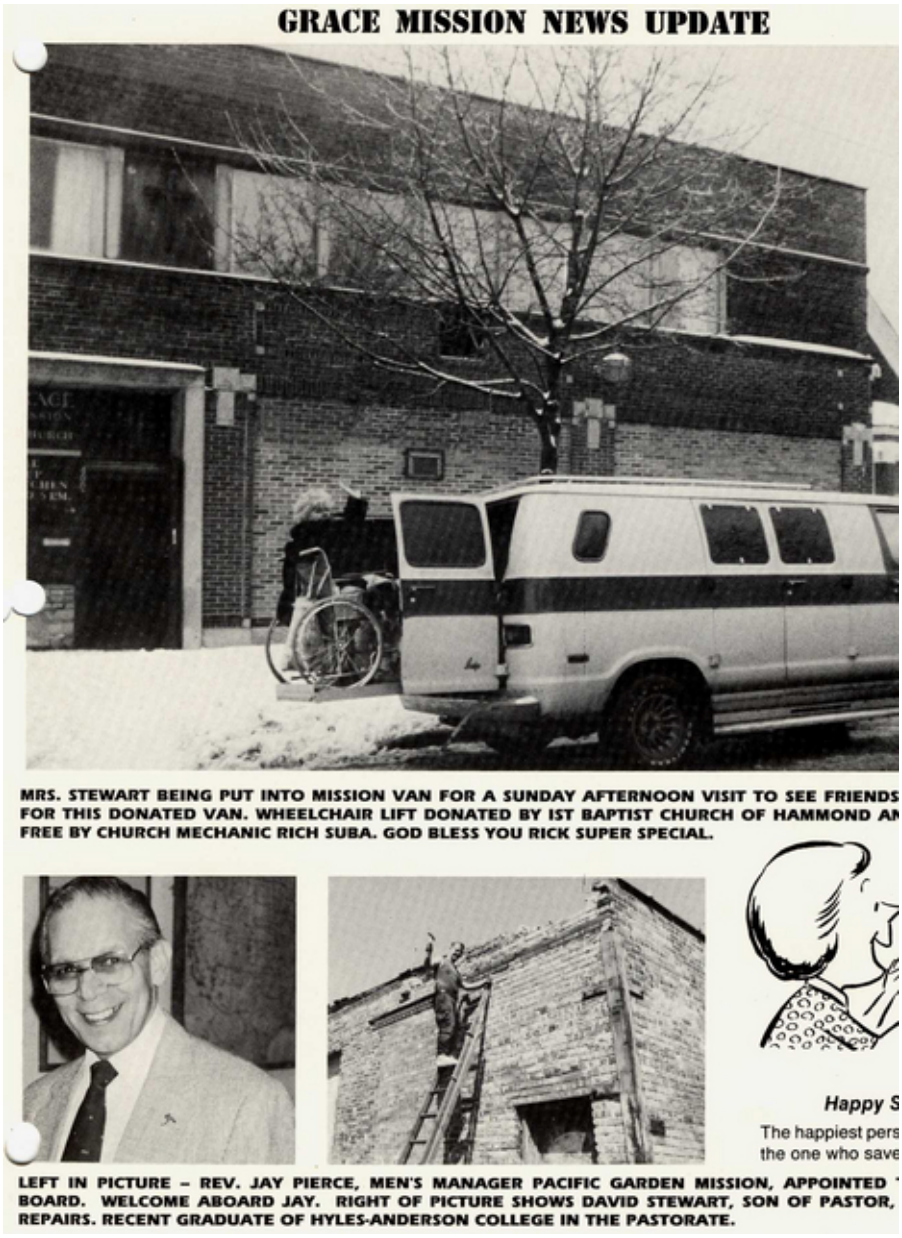
GRACE MISSION NEWS UPDATE

MRS. STEWART BEING PUT INTO MISSION VAN FOR A SUNDAY AFTERNOON VISIT TO SEE FRIENDS
FOR THIS DONATED VAN. WHEELCHAIR LIFT DONATED BY IST BAPTIST CHURCH OF HAMMOND AN
FREE BY CHURCH MECHANIC RICH SUBA. GOD BLESS YOU RICK SUPER SPECIAL.

Happy S
The happiest pers
the one who save

LEFT IN PICTURE – REV. JAY PIERCE, MEN'S MANAGER PACIFIC GARDEN MISSION, APPOINTED
BOARD. WELCOME ABOARD JAY. RIGHT OF PICTURE SHOWS DAVID STEWART, SON OF PASTOR,
REPAIRS. RECENT GRADUATE OF HYLES-ANDERSON COLLEGE IN THE PASTORATE.

The Rescue Mission's Monthly Bulletin, Sent To Supporting Churches

[10]

3988



’Captain Marvel’ At The Rescue Mission



Me With Chino, One Of My Bus Kids In Chicago, At The Mission



Me Preaching To Our Beloved Mission Guests



My Father With One Of The Mission’s Supporting Church Groups

3992



The Devil Is A Beautiful Liar!



Our Upstairs Mission Chapel



Christmas At The Rescue Mission

Here are some [17]more photos of my childhood and life in Rescue Mission Work. The need is great no matter where we turn in the big cities of America. Jesus said that the poor and homeless would always be with us. If we don't help them, who will? Jesus said in Matthew chapter 6 that we should lay up for ourselves treasures in Heaven, by giving to the poor, fasting and praying to accomplish God's work on earth. God is great! Just like in Bible times, the problem today is a lack of faith in believers. We've become apathetic, indifferent and complacent in our churches. Today's corrupt Bible colleges and churches have turned God's free gift of eternal life into a reward for the righteous, instead of a gift for the guilty!

Dear friend, there is someone who saved you too! That man's precious name is JESUS!!! All mankind are sinners, both by nature and by choice. The Bibles says that we have all earned wages for our sin, which is to be punished in Hell for all eternity. But God in His wondrous love made a way of escape, by sending His only begotten Son into the world, to die on a cruel and lonely cross for the sins of all humanity. Jesus rescued the human race! As much as I appreciate that black man who saved my life that frightening day around 1991, I am even more thankful to Jesus for saving me from a burning Hell forever and ever without hope!!!

Thank God for saviors and most of all for THE SAVIOR!!!

1. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
2. http://Soulwinning.info/
3. http://Jesusisprecious.org/
4. http://Faithalonesaves.org/
5. http://Believeonjesuschrist.com/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiQdA9UVfBJXGqzBktYPfaO1u5rJoF8fLkVeZpXyfWqZmb-rtHlpBts2x

AFqkzwwk-RnbNycqnnkQ1wNqqGJEbk7OYqySZVGU1HK1BDK5qGp_nR

7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhRCX2exf_FyDFw5gJ6mPtUiP6aVINQPHdPkxAXYwwSyzU84oIT2H6lmQ8xoyDviAN19dpUgMSV1SPlWFY1igJvSKj9USoFvv2VLacsbRz49chY

8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjO1JhIdzyrpoh_gFVFPHciIuw84RGs6EMrE5ZUaXLKQSB9GV9u6um6WAxs7SrJhrq96YSoy4ja1NWUOAuGVOL-OfRxCbTQFPcM-UoMKGoAEabX

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiBGUpZnsbnlSbX3RnZ7P1VkP5u_f2xoMDZYKOn3PmpcowYB2FeTtrW-f7zmBvTl9PUNvsv_wvziTGjaISfJStXO7E7ukdtro9c99n-1MMDEjIL

10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhMUq9_lj25DUzp3WWhLh2-AkQAAF7ZW8YMGkeDI9UTKu1ibhaxtiqVf_tlW2heMQBgCqlPHvSvnb2HgDsMIPjEMYj0UBfwY5kCu1Jj1KiDOeKX

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgge1em_65ntvd_nYBKl15lOYp4-cHKAHS5N7hw1CAnzq333r4MnepLJuUwe94Y2Cj796WY9Uk18XctYTMc6ISL2P83Xhhh6E2BcvuTq250w7uw

12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEidUgwzBN_Ny7BwEvB6a7EQzmrkOuL86mt3gM8qzkD0WfBu1fxWW-eS63GVopj81YOzsOM2_9bENhOWrYRT6DIt6HwAK5LfOH_2p8EXK_eS2Pkr

13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiRddsHkBJKHcirtJE6ZjY2MqBpTmtwOjQlzTpFEbxcYrIJqg74Z_y4Dab3gXYAZS_7q4m_TQt98hivIOouWyv0s0_oUTNjwLs8BorU6j62ZTIc

14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjzb64dpr6HuYdZxv0TidBU_nJKMuU7se4C5k4b4uXHUG0iPJjLuoImiYJtp14yLRR2WklL26QyeDekqnQ3l8DYSEhm6xzepj5pmc6-4rXe7uU1

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjSXc5WhqBmUXTu2JSviV4GFISQn2sLfwgzqE8SuHGIOaZ4lXJe3qbTva7amYzECQFH8NBeljSWcPvykybDlFXMWt4Oww3qtL_8fTtJnLRtXUBb

16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg3GIYzMzzPhOb3VlaSkPhXy0Zc60JxJ4hbV6p6G9UaJzCRCN9XsVzwj7ACUER8IWm9NGcl05HCt5kVaEKFhqSvPOGVuahwZ3LnxpglT1Di7yJ1

17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/trails_of_time.htm

---

2.12.17 Ten Popular Myths In Churches Today (2021-12-23 01:53)

Acts 17:10-11, “

And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews.

These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

There are many "myths" in the churches today. I just wanted to write to give you some more ideas for articles, if you want to look into them:

”

1. **[1]"Repent of sins" to be saved myth.** Not one verse in the King James Bibles teaches to repent "of your sins" to be saved. Christ came to save us from our sins. We repent (change of mind) from unbelief to belief to be saved. It is a manmade myth. Eternal life is a free gift. Believers should turn from sin, but not to be saved.

2. **[2]Tithing 10 %.** Not one verse in the New Testament teaches for Christians to tithe 10 %. It is a myth. Pastors have been lying to people for centuries about tithing.

3. **[3]Miners in Russia digging into Hell.** I have a sermon by a famous pastor of a mega Baptist church, telling his congregation about Russian miners who digged into Hell and recorded people screaming. It is a myth.

4. The Roman Catholic church has many myths. Mary being born of a virgin (i.e., her immaculate conception). Mary living a sinless life. Mary remaining a perpetual virgin. Mary being taken into Heaven bodily without experiencing death (i.e., The assumption of Mary). These are four blatant myths.

5. **The modern Bible revisions are myths in many cases.** They add things that are not found in "any" original texts. [4]This YouTube video will blow your mind about Westcott and Hort.

6. **The teaching of the "[5]Shekinah Glory" is a popular myth in churches today.** Preachers have been deceived to think the term refers to God's presence over the Ark of the Covenant, but it is an occult term which refers to the female aspect of God (SHE-kinah). There is no mention in the Bible about "Shekinah." There is information online to verify the pagan roots of the term. Pagan Judaism has crept into the churches.

7. **[6]'Good Friday' is a myth.** The Bible says Christ died, was buried and raised up three days later. We know from John 20:1 that it was still dark when Christ resurrected, on "The first day of the week" (Sunday). So to add up to three days, it means Jesus must have been crucified on Wednesday evening, not Friday. It is a myth. The Jewish day then began at 6 pm.

8. **[7]Religious Zionism is a myth.** Not one verse in the Bible teaches that Christians are commanded to help unsaved Jews to receive God's blessing. I heard a Baptist pastor in New York foolishly say that he wanted to send his church members to share the Gospel with Jews, so that God would bless their church; as if witnessing to African Americans wouldn't bring God's blessing! John the Baptist rebuked the arrogant Jews in **Matthew 3:9, "And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham."** John rebuked the proud Jewish Pharisees, letting them know that God could raise up rocks for children. Galatians 3:26-29 plainly teaches that every saved person is a spiritual Jew. **Romans 2:28, "For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:"** It is a myth that unsaved biological, national, ethnic or cultural Jews have some special right, privilege or entitlement from God. They don't! It is a myth.

9. **[8]Pastoral authority is a myth.** I know some pastors who believe they have Biblical authority over people. The only authority in a church is the inspired Word of God. Pastors are supposed to lead by example as a humble servant, feeding and watching over the Lord's sheep for their spiritual and other needs, leading them from the front by godly influence, not pushing them from the rear as a dictator. When men usurp church authority, it often becomes abusive and cultish.

10. **A young earth is a myth.** Here are some helpful resources refuting a Young Earth:

- [9]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hA8pdoesw7c
- [10]https://heritagebbc.com/library/library-evobookspecial-pdf/
- [11]https://heritagebbc.com/bible-question-and-answer-archive-6/xviia-16-ke n-hams-scam/
- [12]https://custance.org/Library/WFANDV/index.html

There is no scientific evidence of a young earth. Pastor Max Younce in the preceding links does an excellent job refuting the fallacy of a young earth. Dinosaurs lived millions of years ago, just as science evidences. The Bible teaches a very old earth, but the human race can be dated to approximately 6,000 BC. An old earth principle in no way contradicts or disproves the Bible, quite the contrary. I agree with Dr. Younce that the commonly referred to "Gay Theory" is not a theory, it is the "Gap Principle." The Hebrew words used in Genesis chapter one clearly indicate that the earth is very old, which Dr. Younce explains in detail in his helpful free online book: "[13]THE TRUTH ABOUT EVOLUTION; DON'T LET SATAN MAKE A MONKEY OUT OF YOU!" (see link above).

God bless you dear reader, I hope these ten ideas are interesting and helpful to you. So many of the common things that we accept as Christians are false. Thank you for you blog. Merry Christmas!

[14]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/what-is-bible-repentance-for-salvation.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/08/the-new-testament-does-not-teach.html
3. http://jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/sounds_from_hell.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=f32TS_hl0SQ
5. https://youtu.be/jrGZAhZFIYo
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/hoax_of_good_friday.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/why_expose.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/authority.htm

9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hA8pdoesw7c
10. https://heritagebbc.com/library/library-evobookspecial-pdf/
11. https://heritagebbc.com/bible-question-and-answer-archive-6/xviia-16-ken-hams-scam/
12. https://custance.org/Library/WFANDV/index.html
13. https://heritagebbc.com/library/library-evobookspecial-pdf/
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh1xF7f_je5PMnYB1W-xBdxc5f1WbSviEMoxfpJb_04br5nFbXx4R9XTHectVvMg3CyLhfe8VBkfegFc-6ndJr0cSmht3EbN1NHs0A9WGLBwNfc

---

2.12.18 The NKJV: A Deadly Translation (2021-12-25 16:03)

Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."

The following excellent defense of the Christian faith is by Pastor James L. Melton:

We will now give some special attention to one of the deadliest translations on the market–the New King James Version, first published in 1979. It is a deadly version because it's editors have succeeded in deceiving the body of Christ on two main points: (1) That it's a King James Bible (which is a lie), and (2) that it's based on the Textus Receptus (which is only a partial truth). The following information should be helpful when dealing with Christians who have been swindled by the Laodicean lovers of filthy lucre:

1. **The text of the NKJV is copyrighted by Thomas Nelson Publishers, while there is no copyright today on the text of the KJV.** If your KJV has maps or notes, then it may have a copyright, but the text itself does not.
2. **There's nothing "new" about the NKJV logo.** It is a "666" symbol of the pagan trinity which was used in the ancient Egyptian mysteries. It was also used by Satanist Aleister Crowley around the turn of this century. The symbol can be seen on the New King James Bible, on certain rock albums (like Led Zeppelin's), or you can see it on the cover of such New Age books as The Aquarian Conspiracy. (See Riplinger's tract on the NKJV.)
3. **It is estimated that the NKJV makes over 100,000 translation changes, which comes to over eighty changes per page and about three changes per verse!** A great number of these changes bring the NKJV in line with the readings of such Alexandrian perversions as the NIV and the RSV. Where changes are not made in the text, subtle footnotes often give credence to the Westcott and Hort Greek Text.

4. **While passing off as being true to the Textus Receptus, the NKJV IGNORES the Receptus over 1,200 times.**

5. **In the NKJV, there are 22 omissions of "hell", 23 omissions of "blood", 44 omissions of "repent", 50 omissions of "heaven", 51 omissions of "God", and 66 omissions of "Lord".** The terms "devils", "damnation", "JEHOVAH", and "new testament" are completely omitted.

6. **The NKJV demotes the Lord Jesus Christ.** In John 1:3, the KJV says that all things were made "by" Jesus Christ, but in the NKJV, all things were just made "through" Him. The word "Servant" replaces "Son" in Acts 3:13 and 3:26. "Servant" replaces "child" in Acts 4:27 and 4:30. The word "Jesus" is omitted from Mark 2:15, Hebrews 4:8, and Acts 7:45.

7. **The NKJV confuses people about salvation.** In Hebrews 10:14 it replaces "are sanctified" with "are being sanctified", and it replaces "are saved" with "are being saved" in I Corinthians 1:18 and II Corinthians 2:15. The words "may believe" have been replaced with "may continue to believe" in I John 5:13. The old straight and "narrow" way of Matthew 7:14 has become the "difficult" way in the NKJV.

8. **In II Corinthians 10:5 the KJV reads "casting down imaginations", but the NKJV reads "casting down arguments".** The word "thought", which occurs later in the verse, matches "imaginations", not "arguments". This change weakens the verse.

9. **The KJV tells us to reject a "heretick" after the second admonition in Titus 3:10.** The NKJV tells us to reject a "divisive man". How nice! Now the Alexandrians and Ecumenicals have justification for rejecting anyone they wish to label as "divisive men".

10. **According to the NKJV, no one would stoop so low as to "corrupt" God's word.** No, they just "peddle" it (II Cor. 2:17). The reading matches the Alexandrian versions.

11. **Since the NKJV has "changed the truth of God into a lie", it has also changed Romans 1:25 to read "exchanged the truth of God for the lie".** This reading matches the readings of the new perversions, so how say ye it's a King James Bible?

12. **The NKJV gives us no command to "study" God's word in II Timothy 2:15.**

13. **The word "science" is replaced with "knowledge" in I Timothy 6:20, although "science" has occurred in every edition of the KJV since 1611!** How say ye it's a King James Bible?

14. **The Jews "require" a sign, according to I Corinthians 1:22 (and according to Jesus Christ - John 4:48), but the NKJV says they only "request" a sign.** They didn't "request" one when signs first appeared in Exodus 4, and there are numerous places throughout the Bible where God gives Israel signs when they haven't requested anything (Exo. 4, Exo. 31:13, Num. 26:10, I Sam. 2:34, Isa. 7:10-14, Luke 2:12, et cetera). They "require" a sign, because signs are a part of their national heritage.

15. **The King James reading in II Corinthians 5:17 says that if any man is in Christ he is a new "creature", which matches the words of Christ in Mark 16:15.** The cross reference is destroyed in the NKJV, which uses the word "creation."

16. **As a final note, we'd like to point out how the NKJV is very inconsistent in it's attempt to update the language of the KJV.** The preface to the NKJV states that

previous "revisions" of the KJV have "sought to keep abreast of changes in English speech", and also that they too are taking a "further step toward this objective". However, when taking a closer look at the language of the NKJV, we find that oftentimes they are stepping BACKWARDS! Please note a few examples of how well the NKJV has "kept abreast of the changes in the English language":

SCRIPTURE	KJV	NKJV
Ezra 31:4		
	little rivers	
		rivulets
Psalms 43:1		
	Judge	
		Vindicate
Psalms 139:23		

thoughts

anxieties
Isaiah 28:1

fat

verdant
Amos 5:21

smell

savor
Matthew 26:7

box

flask
Luke 8:31

the deep

the abyss
John 10:41

did

performed
Luke 19:11-27

pounds

minas
John 19:9

judgement hall

Praetorium
Acts 1:18

bowels

entrails
Acts 18:12

deputy

proconsul
Acts 21:38

uproar

insurrection
Acts 27:30

boat

skiff
Hebrews 12:8

bastard

illegitimate

[1]

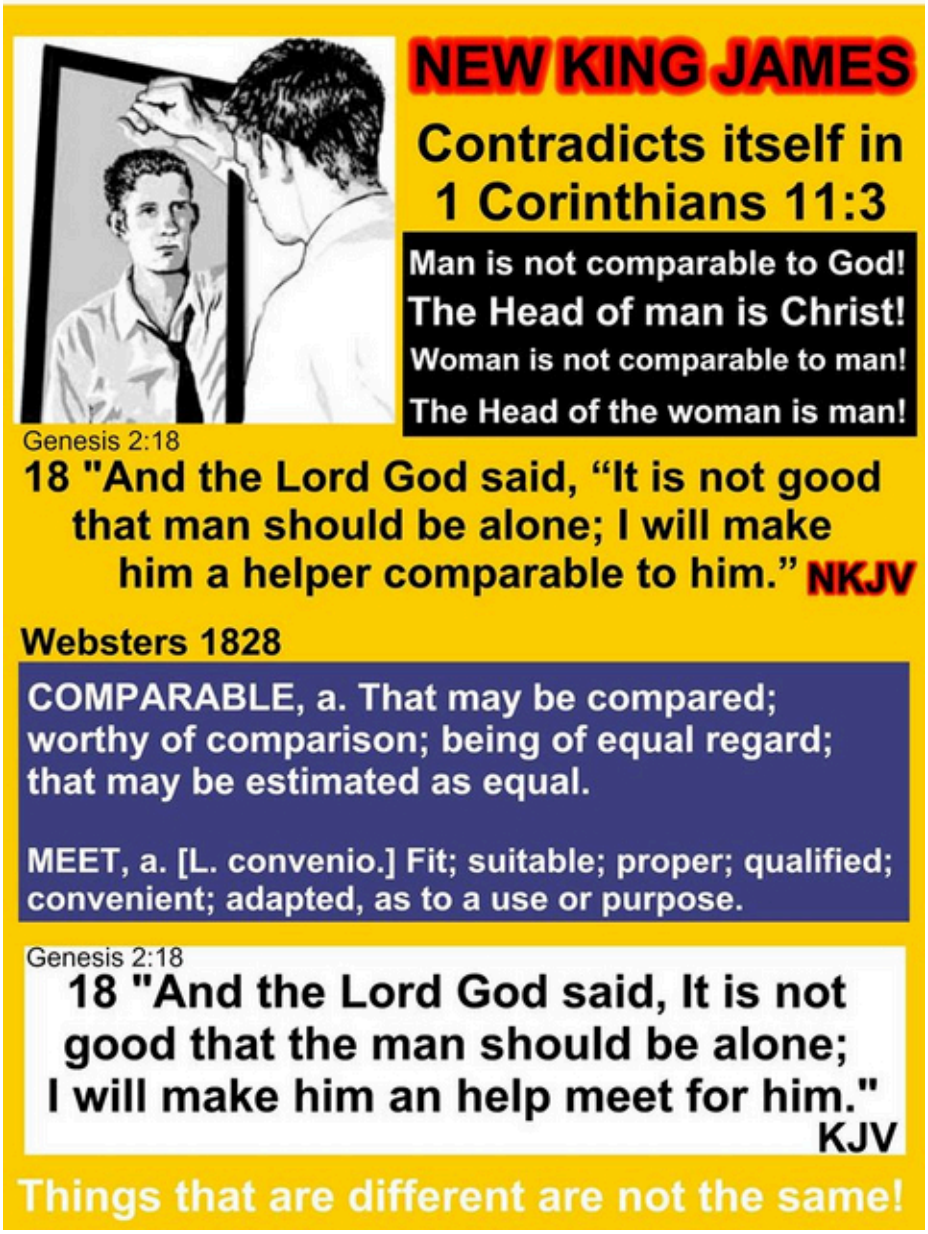

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiZIcaaw1bXOrXpN9JnGUIhLzAkFnKKgYjtjMLNVzGY2JoQnVHv8yOKbmDjOTbGeYAjKUrdDHbpr1-zhojVQHTyOqWdHhkGZ4B-_XwYvZ25Faa-

---

2.12.19 Shame On Pastor Jeff Redlin At PCC’s Compromised ’Campus Church’ (2021-12-26 20:37)

Revelation 3:14-19, "And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God; *I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth*. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and

have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see. As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent."

When I first moved from Guam to Pensacola in July of 2021, I decided to go visit the famous Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I attended their 'Campus Church' on the property of PCC, whose shameful senior pastor is Jeff Redlin. I came to learn quickly that Jeff Redlin is a cold-hearted person, indifferent toward error, a Christian fake, and an arrogant snob who only cares about his salary. As I found out, Redlin selectively chooses who to care about. That is not a true man of God!

When I shared my broken life with Pastor Redlin, he treated me like garbage. When I mentioned that I was divorced and hoping to remarry, he mistreated me in his self-righteousness as his wife stood right next to him. If I had my way, he'd never see his wife again. I'd let him see what pain feels like, and to have some haughty pastor crap on him the same as he does to hurting people. Sadly, I quickly came to the realization that Pastor Redlin is a shallow man, full of selfishness and pride, who isn't qualified to be a pastor, let alone lead a giant place like Campus Church. I couldn't believe how small are Redlin's mind and heart! What a pathetic little man. Campus Church needs to fire him and bring in a genuine man of God who cares about right doctrine, who is not indifferent toward error, and who loves people.

God will not bless a church who has a pastor that doesn't care about everyone. Campus Church is growing only because of apostasy. They are a swelling, rotting, corpse! With the economy tanking, parents want their children to secure a career that will guarantee their financial prosperity. So PCC is in the secular business today of providing careers for money-hungry youth, all in the name of "Jesus." PCC offers courses to become a nurse, a businessman, law enforcement, engineering, computer science, et cetera. Sadly, PCC's focus is not to train church builders and full-time Christian workers to serve in the churches, which Hyles-Anderson College did when I attended there from 1985-1993. PCC is a toilet compared to Hyles-Anderson College, even today!!!

Jeff Redlin is not right with God. I was sickened when he was selling a course for $10 to anybody who wanted to learn how to witness with the Gospel more affectively. Campus Church finished 2020 with $1,200,000 in the bank. They gave $600,000 to their partner's in crime at PCC. Then kept $600,000 for themselves in the bank. Then they charge church members $10 each to learn how to share the Gospel. Jeff Redlin is an ungodly man who just wants your money! These men fear the funds drying up, instead of trusting God, so they have to sell everything. That is not faith, it is greed and wickedness, a den of thieves!

Jeff Redlin disrespected my ministry, so now I choose to expose him, since he is the one who needs to be exposed. Pastor Redlin sinfully and wrongly accused me of "finding weaknesses" in preachers. He is a dirty liar! The truth is that I "REBUKE THEM SHAPLY" who subvert whole households with a Calvinist false gospel, which the entire Bob Jones University crowd does today. [1]Read what their damned cult leader Dr. Steve Pettit teaches for yourself!!! This is horrifying!!! Jeff Redlin and company sinfully bid Godspeed to evildoers. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.**

" Pastor Jeff Redlin needs to get his wicked heart right with God at PCC, and stop sanctioning the hellbound BJU camp!

When I attended Campus Church, I heard associate pastor Tim Zacharias preach another gospel at a Wednesday night Bible study. These wicked false prophets don't care!!! I heard Dr.

Zacharias say, and I quote verbatim: "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." LIARS!!! Bible repentance is simply a "change of mind," nothing more. We repent (change our mind) to BELIEVE the Gospel to be saved, period. What must we change our mind about? That's easy, whatever is hindering you from coming to Christ by faith. There is only one thing that keeps anybody from getting saved, which is unbelief. Repentance is simply changing one's mind from unbelief to belief.

When I kindly contacted Pastor Redlin about this blatant heresy, like a total sniveling coward Redlin 100 % defended Tim Zacharias. These men are afraid to go against each other. They are afraid to preach against the Calvinist Bob Jones University crowd. When I confronted Pastor Sean Quinlan at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam (he works at PCC now), Quinlan said it was none of our business what BJU does. What a coward! Folks, if you think damnable heresy being preached to thousands of our young people at BJU is none of your business, you are not right with God. The Bible says in Titus 1:10-13 to "REBUKE THEM SHARPLY" that they might be sound in the faith. But Jeff Redlin and Tim Zacharias, and the wicked leaders at PCC, would rather play sports with them, hire each other to work on staff, share and work together, making money instead of faithfully contending for the faith.

SHAME on Jeff Redlin!!! SHAME on Tim Zacharias!!! Shame on Pensacola Christian College for hiring and supporting such compromised and uncaring fools as Pastor Jeff Redlin. He wanted an enemy and now Jeff has one. Redlin is an enemy of Jesus Christ, because he hobnobs with ungodly false teachers who corrupt the Gospel and corrupt God's inspired Word. I will expose any false prophet! That is what God commands every believer to do in **Ephesians 5:10-11, "Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.**

And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them."

I will expose anyone (in this case PCC) who bids Godspeed to false prophets. The Bob Jones camp are Satanic today, [2]promoting the Devil's corruptible seed, and [3]preaching another gospel of deadly Calvinism. Why doesn't Jeff Redlin give a damn? The Bible tells us the answer:

> **1st Timothy 6:10-12, "*For the love of money is the root of all evil*: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. *Fight the good fight of faith*, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses."**

Carefully notice in verse 12 that the Bible says to "FIGHT THE GOOD FIGHT OF FAITH." That is exactly what I am doing, while fools like Pastor Jeff Redlin kowtow, hobnob and play with deadly snakes in the Calvinist BJU camp. I have preached against the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014 because they preach another gospel (Lordship Salvation) and not a free grace Gospel. They need to be exposed!!! Their new pastor, Gary Walton, is a die-hard fan of BJU, broadcasting Dr. Steve Pettit's BJU chapel services throughout Micronesia, damning people's souls to Hell with a Calvinist false plan of salvation. The Japanese invasion of Guam was a Sunday School picnic, compared to the burning Hell that awaits thousands of Micronesian who take heed to Steve Pettit's damnable doctrines!!!

Am I such a bad guy for caring enough to TELL THE TRUTH? Pastor Redlin is a fool. I say that on the authority of the Holy Scripture. The Apostle Paul called the Galatians "fools" in

Galatians 3:3-1, because they played with the rattlesnake of sin, bidding Godspeed to doctrines of devils, just like PCC is sinfully doing today, bidding Godspeed to BJU. They only care about making money, which means avoiding offending their accomplices in the Bible college racket in America. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam sends students to PCC, and they make LOTS OF MONEY from the BJU camp. So instead of exposing their false gospel, PCC ignores the problem and pretends like all is well. Well, dammit, all is not well.

God's curse is upon the Bob Jones camp (both their university and all their graduates who support them today), for perverting the Gospel of free grace. Dear friend. [4]THIS IS NOT FREE GRACE!!! The $64,000 question is: Do you care as much as God does? I care, because God cares. Galatians 1:6-9 warns every Christian about getting mixed up with another gospel, which the Bible says is NOT another gospel. What is wrong with Pastor Jeff Redlin? What is wrong with the leadership at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today?

Why am I am the only one who seems to give a damn, while BJU and PCC laugh in my face continually. They think my preaching on my website ministry is a cute joke, a novelty, some nut who takes things too seriously. We'll see won't we! Yes, we will. I long for the day when Jeff Redlin is humiliated by God, because he rebuked me for telling THE TRUTH, instead of rebuking the [5]God damned Bob Jones University cult today! You also must choose sides dear reader. I am on the side of Jesus and truth, but Jeff Redlin and the BJU camp are on the side of error! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

[6]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Galatians%201:8-9&version=KJV
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjseDAcH7TUcmLYd7oa0phcaIh5mVxMgmp_9cg2Xcm2LSgF4ME3NxJOBYe8BZ-H2chXM5MAi-ap3IUhFkLmruMLgUDSp7rLdq5SqsBS-g5AXgsh

---

2.12.20 The Wrath Of God (2021-12-28 00:40)

Romans 5:8-9, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be SAVED FROM WRATH through him."

The Bible teaches that God's WRATH abideth upon all Christ-rejecters. **2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9 warns us, "In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power."**

How much clearer could the Bible be concerning God's wrath upon the unsaved. Most people today have been taught misconceptions about God. Although God unconditionally loves all humanity, He is also angry with those who have refused to obey the Gospel of Jesus Christ. **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** God is angry with anyone who has said, "No," to receiving Jesus as their personal Savior.

God is angry with the followers of Islam, a false religion which denies that Jesus is the Christ. God is angry with the followers of Judaism, a false religion which denies that Jesus is the Christ. The Word of God calls them all liars and antichrists. **1st John 2:22, "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son."** God is very angry with those sinners who refuse His offer of salvation through the redemptive work of His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, Who paid our sin debt. God's offer to pardon man's iniquity on the basis of Christ's shed blood is a token of God's goodness, love and mercy. To reject such an offer, when we deserve to plunge immediately into the fires of Hell for our sins, is to spit on God's grace and tempt the hand of God.

Romans 2:5-6, "But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; Who will render to every man according to his deeds." The only escape from the holy wrath of God on Judgment Day (i.e., The Day of Wrath) is the precious blood of Jesus Christ. **Romans 5:8-9, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."** Thank God the Father for the gift of His dear Son, Jesus Christ, Who paid our sin debt.

Matthew 5:45, "That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust." If God didn't unconditionally love wicked sinners, the ground would

immediately open and swallow them all into Hell beneath. The Bible teaches that evil and unjust men enjoy the same blessings of the sun and rain as do the righteous. Oh, don't be fooled by your blessings in life friend, if you have not obeyed the Gospel of Jesus Christ, the wrath of a holy and vengeful God rests upon your head. You are a marked man, or woman. Your Stay Of Execution will eventually expire, you will perish in your sins, and you will suffer the wrath of God's fiery vengeance in the Lake of Fire. **Revelation 20:14-15, "And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."** Is your name written in the Lamb's Book of Life?

It is tragic that so many preachers and Christians today idolize Jonathan Edwards powerful sermon, SINNERS IN THE HANDS OF ANGRY GOD. Please don't misunderstand me, it is a GREAT sermon, and one which every person in the world needs to hear today; but why do we have to go back to the 18th century to find a benchmark of Hell, fire and damnation sermons? Every preacher, pastor, televangelist and Bible teacher in America ought to be preaching the same message as Jonathan Edwards. Please read this brief excerpt from Jonathan Edwards' famous sermon, SINNERS IN THE HANDS OF AN ANGRY GOD...

> "The God that holds you over the pit of Hell, much as one holds a spider, or some loathsome insect over the fire, abhors you, and is dreadfully provoked: His wrath towards you burns like fire; He looks upon you as worthy of nothing else, but to be cast into the fire; He is of purer eyes than to bear to have you in his sight; you are ten thousand times more abominable in His eyes, than the most hateful venomous serpent is in ours. You have offended Him infinitely more than ever a stubborn rebel did his prince; and yet it is nothing but His hand that holds you from falling into the fire every moment.
>
> It is to be ascribed to nothing else, that you did not go to Hell the last night; that you was suffered to awake again in this world, after you closed your eyes to sleep. And there is no other reason to be given, why you have not dropped into Hell since you arose in the morning, but that God's hand has held you up. There is no other reason to be given why you have not gone to Hell, since you have sat here in the house of God, provoking His pure eyes by your sinful wicked manner of attending His solemn worship. Yea, there is nothing else that is to be given as a reason why you do not this very moment drop down into Hell."
>
> SOURCE: [1]SINNERS IN THE HANDS OF AN ANGRY GOD! by Jonathan Edwards; preached in Enfield, Connecticut; July 8, 1741

Can you imagine Joel Osteen saying that to his congregation? Instead of 70,000 people attending his church every Sunday in Houston, Texas, he'd be preaching to empty seats! Can you imagine Pat Robertson saying something like that on TV?

Oh, if only preachers would once again warn sinners of the vengeful wrath of God and the frightening judgment to come. **2nd Corinthians 5:11, "Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences."** If we as believers don't warn the unsaved of the judgment to come, then who will?

Here is an excellent quote from the mighty man of God, Dr. Lee Roberson (1909-2007),

concerning eternal punishment:

> "Somebody says, 'The thought of Hell is so horrible.' Well, my friend, so is cancer, so is tuberculosis, so is the grave. Someone said, 'I believe sin ought to be punished, but not for eternity.' That's your view, not God's.
>
> Again another says, 'I don't believe in the wrath of God.' Then you don't believe your Bible. The Bible says the wrath of God abideth on the one who doesn't believe in Jesus Christ. He is lost forever.
>
> Now, these things come to us out of the Word of God. The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a hatred for sin. We ought to hate sin. The reason we have changed so much in this day in all of our churches is that we are not hearing much on this subject. Therefore, we endorse sin. We engage in sin. We camouflage the sin in our lives and allow things to go by, instead of hating sin as God wants us to hate sin . . .
>
> The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a passion for the souls of men."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Lee Roberson, from the book, Disturbing Questions... Solid Answers, chapter 16, pgs. 196-198; copyright, Sword of the Lord publishers, 1978.

Thank God for those few preachers today who do still faithfully preach the word. Thank God for those faithful preachers over the past century, Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935), Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899), Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), Dr. R.G. Lee (1886-1978), Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) and other mighty men of God over the past century who have carried the mantle of God's Word.

The Biblical doctrine and reality of God's wrath has been abandoned in America's pulpits. **Psalm 7:11, "God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day."**



[2] **THE REALITY OF HELL VIDEO**

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/sinners_in_the_hands_of_an_angry.htm
2. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yItJpdOVeAU

2.12.21 The Biggest Threat To Christianity Today Is Taking Error And Heretics Lightly (2021-12-29 02:51)

2nd Corinthians 11:6, "*But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge*; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things." Titus 1:10-14, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and *commandments of men, that turn from the truth*."

Please notice the last part of **Titus 1:14b, "... commandments of men, *that turn from the truth*. "** WOW!!! The Bible teaches that the commandments of men turn people from THE TRUTH. **Mark 7:9,**

"And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. " This has always been man's problem! Eve rejected God's commandment not to eat the forbidden fruit, choosing rather to do her own thing, following the serpent's bad advice. We are surrounded by bad advice nowadays. Sadly, much of that bad advice and damnable heresy exists in corrupted Bible colleges and churches!

The teachings of man are in direct competition with the commandments of God! Do you know what the word "heresy" means? It means to have "

an opinion

":

> *HERESY* — ..."a choosing, choice"; (from *haireomai*, "to choose") then, "that which is chosen," and hence, "an opinion," especially a self-willed opinion, which is substituted for submission to the power of truth, and leads to division and the formation of sects...
>
> SOURCE: "VINE'S COMPLETE EXPOSITORY DICTIONARY OF OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT WORDS"; ISBN 0-7852-1160-8

Any opinion that differs from God's opinion is HERESY! **Romans 3:4, "*God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."**

Rebuking Pensacola Christian College (PCC) Sharply For Heresy

As an example of heresy, associate pastor Tim Zacharias at Pensacola Christian College's (PCC) '[1]Campus Church' is a doctrinal LIAR!

Why do I say that? On July 14, 2021 at a Wednesday night Bible study, Pastor Zacharias said, and I quote: *"Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior."* No Sir, that is NOT the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). I was personally sitting in the audience at Campus Church, sickened by what Dr. Zacharias was teaching.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Repentance regarding salvation is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief!!! Must earnestly contend for the faith. **Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*."**

This is no trifle matter at PCC. When a pastor teaches thousands of church members and PCC students blatant heresy, it adversely affects the Kingdom of God. People cannot get saved from a corrupted plan of salvation!!!

I love this powerful quote from one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold:

> "There is power in this [2]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe." — Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[3]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

Dear reader, I love the Gospel of John. You can [4]hear the entire Gospel of John in a little under 2 hours (1:53 hours). The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> "Any teaching that demands a change of conduct toward either God or man for salvation is to add works or human effort to faith, and this contradicts all Scripture and is an accursed message (Gal. 1:8-9; Deut. 27:18). Study the book of Galatians." —REPENTANCE, Pastor A. Ray Stanford, Chapter 6, HANDBOOK OF PERSONAL EVANGELISM
>
> SOURCE: [5]http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe06.html

Before salvation we are known by our sins, but after salvation we are identified with the righteousness of Christ. The Lord Jesus Christ took all our sin at the cross and now we have the privilege to have His righteous record placed on our account!

> “If all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags, then why would you use those rags to prove that you’re saved?” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, sermon quote: “[6]How Do I Know God Really Loves Me? - Part 2”

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said these excellent words:

> “Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.” SOURCE: Chapter 4 from "Enemies Of Soul Winning," titled: "[7]Misunderstood Repentance."

Amen and amen! We’ve got a bunch of woefully ignorant pastors today, who have taken it upon themselves to change and corrupt God’s simple plan of salvation, in an attempt to force people to turn from their sinful bad habits to go to Heaven. The truth, as Dr. Hyles just explained, is that God has delegated the responsibility of mentoring new converts to local New Testament churches. Part of The Great Commission in Matthew 28:19-20 is to teach our converts the things of Christ.

Literally, we’re supposed to indoctrinate our converts with THE TRUTH. Pastor have a Biblical duty to **"PREACH THE WORD." 2nd Timothy 4:2, "Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine."** How often do we hear pastors rebuking false prophets? When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College for a few months, I never heard one word of rebuke against false doctrine or false teachers!

Pastor Redlin spoke Sunday after Sunday all summer about *Man’s relationship to God regarding work*. It was interesting, but lacking the kind of preaching that we need today! Nearly every pastor hates Pastor Steven Anderson (and I don’t agree with all his methods or teachings), but I LOVE THE GUY! Brother Anderson has the balls to say it like it is. He doesn’t just rub the cat the wrong way, he skins it! Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) rightly said: "We need porcupine preachers today, so people will get the point!" Amen and amen! Folks, time is running out. While Pastor Redlin is playing church and tickling ears, the world is going to Hell.

> "Only one life, yes only one, Now let me say, “Thy will be done”; And when at last I’ll hear the call, I know I’ll say ’twas worth it all”; Only one life,’ twill soon be past, Only what’s done for Christ will last." —Missionary C.T. Studd

Sword Of The Lord editor Sheldon Smith made this awesome quote:

> “Salvation is not our doing, but it is something that the Lord does. We put our trust in Christ, He is the One that saves us. And again I repeat: He rescues us, He ransoms us, He redeems us, He regenerates us. All of that we find out, simply by reading the Bible.” —Pastor Sheldon Smith, "Making A Difference" radio broadcast; May 14, 2021; "The Distinguishing Difference in the Christian Life - Part 10"

That is absolutely correct! The garbage being preached at Pensacola Christian College today, that says: "*Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior,*" is NOT the Gospel of free grace! PCC is complicating the simplicity that is in Christ!!!

"It is true that we are sinners–but Christ has suffered for us. It is true that we deserve death–but Christ has died for us. It is true that we are guilty debtors–but Christ has paid our debts with His own blood. This is the real Gospel! This is the good news! On this let us lean while we live. To this let us cling when we die. Christ has been "lifted up" on the cross, and has thrown open the gates of heaven to all believers." J.C. Ryle

The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you.

It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled.

Having an audience with Christ because I stand for THE TRUTH, is far better than having the accolades of the crowd because of sinful compromise. I am standing ALONE, outside the gate with Jesus, while Jeff Redlin and Sean Quinlan bid Godspeed to Satan's Calvinist crowd at Bob Jones University (BJU). It is shameful what is going on at PCC today.

With the bad attitude that Pastor Redlin has, nothing will change at PCC. Sadly, he is training PCC's thousands of youth, which will render them impotent in the work of Christ. We've got a bunch of career-minded youth, well-mannered and knowledgeable about the Bible, doing nothing for God. They are *sitting on the promises* instead of *standing on the promises*, while the world goes to Hell. There is no real soulwinning program at PCC. I watched a man named Bill at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, totally abandon God because of the bad attitude of Pastor Sean Quinlan. These wicked pastors are doing major damage in people's lives, because they think God wants them to build churches without contending for the faith.

The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. Somebody needs to explain that to Pastors' Zacharias and Redlin at Campus Church at PCC. Here is a screenshot that I captured from their Foundation's Class at Campus Church...

[8]



The Damnable Heresy Preached At
Pensacola Christian College On July 14, 2021

Sadly, it's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled. Author Mark Twain said that, and he was so right!

If as a pastor you are not guarding the flock against the heresies of Calvinism, misunderstood repentance and Lordship Salvation, you have NO RIGHT standing behind the pulpit and preaching every Sunday morning!

Anybody will ADD Jesus to their household deities, false religion or corrupt beliefs; but to be saved you must REPENT of your dead works, unbelief and BELIEVE only on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

" That is the true meaning of repentance, from unbelief to belief! To be saved you've got to forsake your faith in Buddhism, Catholicism, Mother Mary, Zoroaster, Hara Krishna, Muhammad and religion, and believe ONLY on the Lord Jesus Christ.

John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.

"

Jesus didn't just show up to a corrupted Jewish nation, who had been rejecting the truth of God's Word for 1,000 years, and then say: "And now just add Me to your beliefs!" Jesus showed up and said: "You've got to abandon your idols and false gods and trust only in Me!"

Titus 1:14, "Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, *that turn from the truth*."

John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, **that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** Carefully notice that the Bible does say "he that turns from his sins" comes to the light (the truth of the Gospel) to be saved; but rather, **"he that *doeth truth* cometh to the light."** That is amazing dear friend.

What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."** Please notice again that the Holy Bible doesn't tell us to "repent of your sin" to be saved; but rather, **"repentance to the acknowledging of *the truth*;" (2nd Timothy 2:25b).** Repentance is simply admitting that you are as guilty a sinner as God hath declared you to be in His inspired Word.

One of my favorite preachers, Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) rightly says:

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: [9]Except Ye Repent, by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

That’s it! That is all Bible repentance to be saved means, nothing more.

Beware of [10]Misunderstood Repentance in churches today. You cannot show me even one place in the inspired King James Bible which says to repent "of your sin" for any reason. Salvation is by FAITH ALONE. **Galatians 3:26, “**

For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus. ” So how have thousands of pastors today become corrupted, foolishly teaching that you must also be willing to clean up your life of sin to be saved? They’ve been listening to other corrupt preachers and the Devil!

> “Nobody goes to Heaven because he is good; you go to Heaven because you know you’re bad, and you flee to Jesus Who died to save sinners.” —Pastor Jack Hyles (“[11]God Only Saves Bad People”;

Rebuking Pastor James Knox For Preaching Heresy

Pastor James Knox is the long-time pastor of The Bible Baptist Church in Leland, Florida. I like James Knox. I have shared numerous of his excellent sermons over the decades. Sadly, he is wrong on Bible repentance for salvation.

Read the blatant heresy preached by Pastor Knox:

> “Do you know why it’s hard to know if people get saved or not anymore? It’s because w
>
> e’ve given them this option of salvation without repentance.
>
> You don’t see a changed life, because no changed life was expected. No changed life was required. Look, you can stop drinking, stop cussing, stop chasing women, stop chasing men, stop chasing both
>
> —you can quit all that stuff
>
> and die and go to Hell
>
> —repentance is not the Gospel.
>
> But you’re not going to come to God, without any sorry, any guilt, any acknowledgement, any desire, to do something about your sin. You’re not going to get saved on those terms. Those are man’s terms, not God’s terms.
>
> ” SOURCE: Pastor James Knox,
>
> “[12]Repent And Believe The Gospel:
>
> [13]What Is Repentance?
>
> ” (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

What do you mean, an "OPTION of salvation without repentance."

Kindly said, Pastor Knox is woefully ignorant of the Biblical Greek meaning of the word "repent." Repentance regarding getting saved is always either the noun *metanoia* (a change of mind), or the verb *metanoeo* (to think differently). Repentance relating to the new birth NEVER means to “

turn away from your sinful behavior,

”

nor does it result

in

“

a change of behavior

“” (as PCC heretical teaches) after you are saved. The problem is that many pastors fail to keep sanctification separate from justification. Pastor Jack Hyles does a wonderful job explaining this great truth in this classic Pastor’s School sermon titled: "[14]Steps In Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy."

Dear reader, Pastor Knox errantly teaches that a man repents first, and then he believes afterwards in time. That is unbiblical. The Bible teaches that the man who believes has repented. Dr. John R. Rice gets it right:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). ***Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith*****: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being “a disciple of John the Baptist” in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful. Please don’t miss it! It is heresy to tell someone to "repent of your sin" as a requirement to be saved. Brother Rice got it 100 % correct. When you BELIEVE on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31), trusting that He died on the cross in your place, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), you are immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved (John 3:16). The person who believes HAS turned from their sin. John 3:20 says that hardened sinners WON’T come to Christ to be saved, lest their evil deeds should be reproved. **John 3:20, “For every one that doeth evil hateth the light,** *neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved***.”**

So the problem takes care of itself. If a man desires to be saved, and comes to Christ by faith alone, Jesus promised never to turn any sinner away. **John 6:37, “All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and *him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out*.”**

The only people who ever went away from Jesus empty-handed, was the self-righteous who were full of themselves!

Luke 5:31, “ And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.”

How Long Halt Ye Between Two Opinions?

1st Kings 18:21,

“

And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And *the people answered him not a word*.

” There is an eerie silence in the PCC camp today regarding the Devil’s false Bibles, the Devil’s deadly Calvinism, and the Satanic Bob Jones University cult in Greenville, South Carolina!!! I feel like the Lone Ranger. But I know God will reward me for standing alone, because few fellow saints would stand with me against the error and falsehoods in our generation. I have tried (tested) the spirits as 1st John 4:1 teaches. I have found the PCC camp to be woefully lacking in concern over right doctrine!!!

All these ungodly pastors today, who are preaching that Jesus won’t save you unless you’re willing to *turn away from sin*, are lying and preaching a false gospel, because Christ promised He would never turn *anyone* away who comes to Him. **John 6:37, “ All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and *him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out*. ”** If you want to be saved Oh sinner, then simply BELIEVE the Gospel (i.e., the ’Good News’) of Christ crucified, buried and physically risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Giving up your sins is NOT part of God’s plan of salvation. Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) said it very well:

> **“ *Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith*: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.**
>
> A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> ”
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Turning from sin is not an additional step to be saved. The person who comes to Jesus and BELIEVES on Him, has met every demand of our holy God to be saved. Nothing more is necessary or permitted by God. We are saved by FAITH ALONE. Pastor James Knox teaches that faith is insufficient without repenting. He fails to grasp that repentance is part of believing! It is a counterfeit gospel when preachers separate the act of repenting from believing. Repentance is the very change of mind that facilitates believing. James Knox preached a follow-up sermon about Repentance Without Salvation. But that is REFORMATION, not repentance!!!

It is important that we understand some terms:

- Penitence - Sorrow for sin
- Penance - Making a mend for sin
- Reformation - Turning from sin
- Repentance - a change of mind

God DOESN’T require penitence, penance or reformation to be saved. Sadly, way too many preachers today confuse these theological terms, failing to understand that Bible repentance

is simply “a change of mind.” Repentance is a change of mind from unbelief to belief. A person may or may not feel sorrow over their sins. They may or may not desire to correct their wrongs. They may or may not be ready to forsake some pet sins. But friend, none of these virtues are required to receive God’s FREE GIFT (Romans 5:15-18) of eternal life. Faith in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen is all that is necessary to go to Heaven.

Judas knew he had sinned against an innocent man, Jesus. Judas felt sorry. Judas returned the 30 pieces of silver. Judas felt guilty:

> **Matthew 27:3-5, “**
>
> **Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, *repented himself*, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,**
>
> **Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.**
>
> **And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.**
>
> **”**

The Bible says that Judas "repented." Huh, that’s interesting. Yet we know Judas had a devil in him (John 6:70). The explanation is simple, what Judas experienced wasn’t true repentance unto life; but rather, he merely felt sorrow and guilty afterwards for his sin. The Greek word for repented here is *metamellomai* (regret, sorrow for sin), which is NEVER used in relation to salvation. Judas repented of his sin and still went to Hell forever!!! Dear friend, you don’t get saved by repenting, you get saved by BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). But no one has ever believed who didn’t repent, which simply means to admit your sinnership to God. You’ve got to know what you’re being saved from!!!

But the heretical idea that you need to experience some radical kind of mental transformation, which compels you to start living a cleaner life of holiness instead of sin, is damnable false doctrine. The ONLY thing that changes when you get saved if that now God’s Holy Spirit indwells (lives inside) you (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). **2nd Corinthians 5:17, “Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.”** That simply means that you now have God living inside you as His adopted child (John 1:12-13).

God saves a man, and then the Holy Spirit begins to work on changing him. When a child of God disobeys, our heavenly Daddy gets the belt out to chastise us (Hebrews 12:6-8). This is sanctification (John 17:17). We must always keep sanctification separate from justification. I love what one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) says:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [15]What Is The Gospel?

Amen and amen! Dear reader, I am set for the defence of the Gospel. I am sick and tired of being put down by the Bob Jones University (BJU) and Pensacola Christian College (PCC) crowd, because I am zealous about right doctrine!!! **Proverbs 12:17, " He that *speaketh truth* sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."** I was berated and humiliated at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, by Pastor Sean Quinlan, because I was zealous about the inspiration and accuracy of God's Word. Pastor Quinlan shamefully accused me of being "OBSSESSD about the Bible." Buster, you better believe I am OBSSESSED about God's inspired and incorruptible Word!!! I am sheweth forth righteousness by speaking TRUTH!!!!!!! These other horrible pastors aren't worthy to shine my shoes, not because I am something more than a clump of dirt, but because I am preaching THE TRUTH for Jesus!!!

Jesus warned that NO MAN can serve God and mammon (wealth, a career). **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. *Ye cannot serve God and mammon*."** Pensacola Christian College (PCC) receives a lot of students from the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cesspool of iniquity, full of BJU graduates. They send students back and forth to both BJU and PCC, and hire each other's alumni. They are all sinfully in bed together financially, making millions of dollars! The dire consequence of this is that right doctrine takes a backseat to making money. They would never admit such a shameful and sinful thing, but the proof of what I say is that PCC refuses to publicly expose the Calvinist Bob Jones crowd. [16]Calvinism is of the Devil.

The biggest threat to Christianity today is pastors who don't care. Horrible pastors like Sean Quinlan, Tim Zacharias and Jeff Redlin are to blame for the deterioration of the churches today. Calvinist false prophets like Marty Herron, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John Piper, Adrian Rodgers, Chip Ingram, Charles Phelps, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Gary Walton and Sam Horn need to be exposed (Romans 16:17-18). Anybody who teaches a variation of Lordship Salvation is espousing damnable Calvinist theology.

Several thousand students at PCC are being adversely influenced by a cold-hearted, immature, uncaring, stuck-up, unloving and lukewarm pastor! I humbly speak to the shame of Pastor Jeff Redlin. I am just a rotten sinner redeemed by God's grace. Pastor Redlin falsely accused me in July of 2021 of "finding weaknesses" in preachers. No Sir, I **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY"** as the Bible commands in Titus 1:10-14. I expose them because they preach *another gospel* accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9). Jeff Redlin is not right with God to say what he did. Instead of contending for the Christian faith (Jude1:3), Pastor Redlin is wickedly bidding Godspeed to false prophets in the corrupt Bob Jones camp (2nd John 1:11). SHAME! SHAME!! SHAME!!!

I am a nobody, just some guy with a website. [17]I AM A VOICE!!! But Jesus is precious and He is my blessed Savior!!! **Revelation 3:2,**

"

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

"

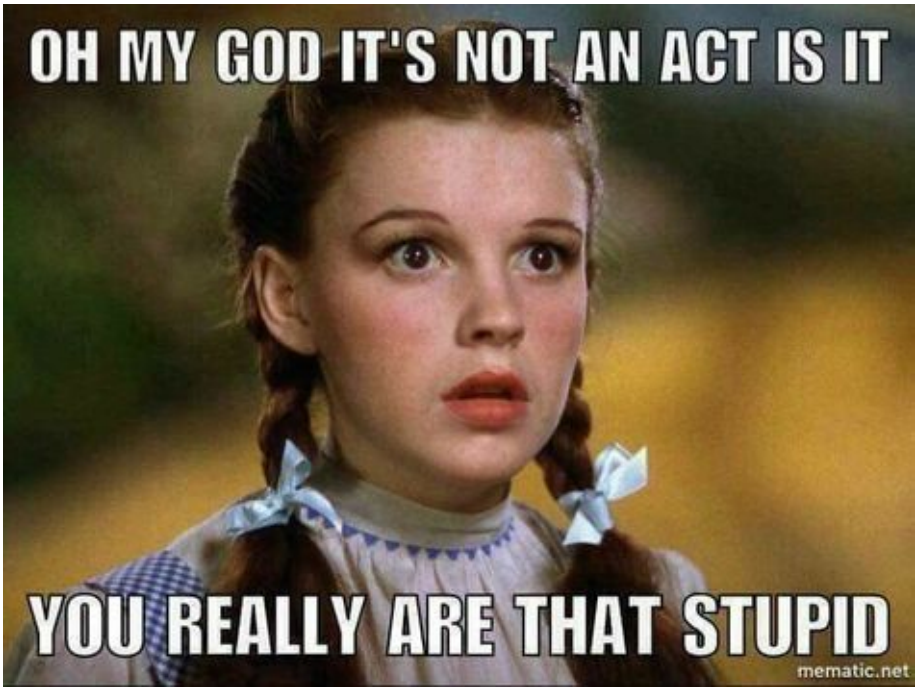

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Wrong_Repentance/campus_church_in_pensacola.htm
2. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
3. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/XeRJuK4hCKo
5. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe06.html
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/how_do_i_know_god_really_loves_me_02.mp3
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiwPCfMJrOeidEg6I6AIUh3Rdd1ywv2-EaFmv-u11f1CZe2D38HOSojXYdGSXn3nIAiMxlxnKuPAQ6xZxHtCcBoL7Kkhlzv3fSdslsHzfztRKF9
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha110903.mp3
12. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
13. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
16. https://anchor.fm/pastor-yankee-arnold/episodes/The-Carnal-Christian-Defeats-Calvinism---Part-1-e10p6sh
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/I%20Am%20A%20Voice.mp3
18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj8jlCqkP9MAZje8qq5cG8ZBADaLLycMKY10wIOO5p7iLaM4n7aNmNzSLpAdKs0r6rMN8znAoUlUNrpP8cLKVfmFc1CN58aPA4Dco-bPwGwYbd0

2.12.22 The Bible Only Teaches "Easy-Believism" (2021-12-31 01:30)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*.

4020

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or *[1]another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

The following wonderful words are written by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), from chapter 12 of his helpful book: "[2]Enemies Of Soul Winning." Chapter 12 is titled: "[3]Lifestyle Evangelism: An Enemy Of Soul Winning"...

To be quite frank, I do not know what "easy-believism" means, but I do believe in "believism." Look at some of the Bible conversions; for example, the conversion of the Ethiopian eunuch. In **Acts 8:36** , the eunuch asked, **"What doth hinder me to be baptized?"** In verse 37, Philip said, **"If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest."** Later on in **verse 37** , the eunuch said, **"I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God."** In verse 38 he was baptized. This, my friend, is believism-the only way a person can be saved.

Now notice the conversion of the Philippian jailor in Acts 16. In verse 30, the question is plainly asked, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?" In **verse 31** , it is answered plainly, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** This, my friend, is believism.

Now read **Acts 4:4** where 5,000 men were saved by believing. **"Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand."** This, my friend, is believism.

Look down to **Acts 4:32, "And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common."** Notice that those who were saved were those who believed. This, my friend, is believism.

Now notice **Acts 8:13, "Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done."** Simon believed and was baptized. This, my friend, is believism.

Now turn to **Acts 10:45, "And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost."** These Jews believed and were saved. This, my friend, is believism.

Now read **Acts 11:17, "Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was, I that I could withstand God?" Notice the words, "who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ."** This, my friend, is believism.

Now turn to **Acts 11:21, "And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord."** It says a great number believed and turned to the Lord. This, my friend, is believism.

Now read **Acts 18:8, "And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized."** Crispus was saved by believing, and many of the Corinthians were saved by believing, and they were immediately baptized. This, my friend, is believism.

Now turn to the following passages in John 3. **John 3:15, "That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life."**

John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have everlasting life." John 3:18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." All of these, my friend, are believism.

The word "believe" is the Greek word which means "to depend upon" or "to roll up on." It means faith. What it means is trust. As this chapter is being dictated, I am on a 737 jet, flying to Chicago; in fact, we are close to making our approach at this time. I am totally relying on this airplane to get me to Chicago. That is believism. I believe it will get me there, and I am trusting it to do so. I am sitting in a seat on that airplane. All of my weight is now on this seat. I have just lifted my feet from the floor. I am trusting this seat to hold me up. When a person realizes he is a sinner, realizes he is lost, realizes Jesus has paid the price for his sins and was raised from the dead after three days and three nights, and relies upon that Saviour because of what He did to save him, he is saved! That, my friend, is believism.

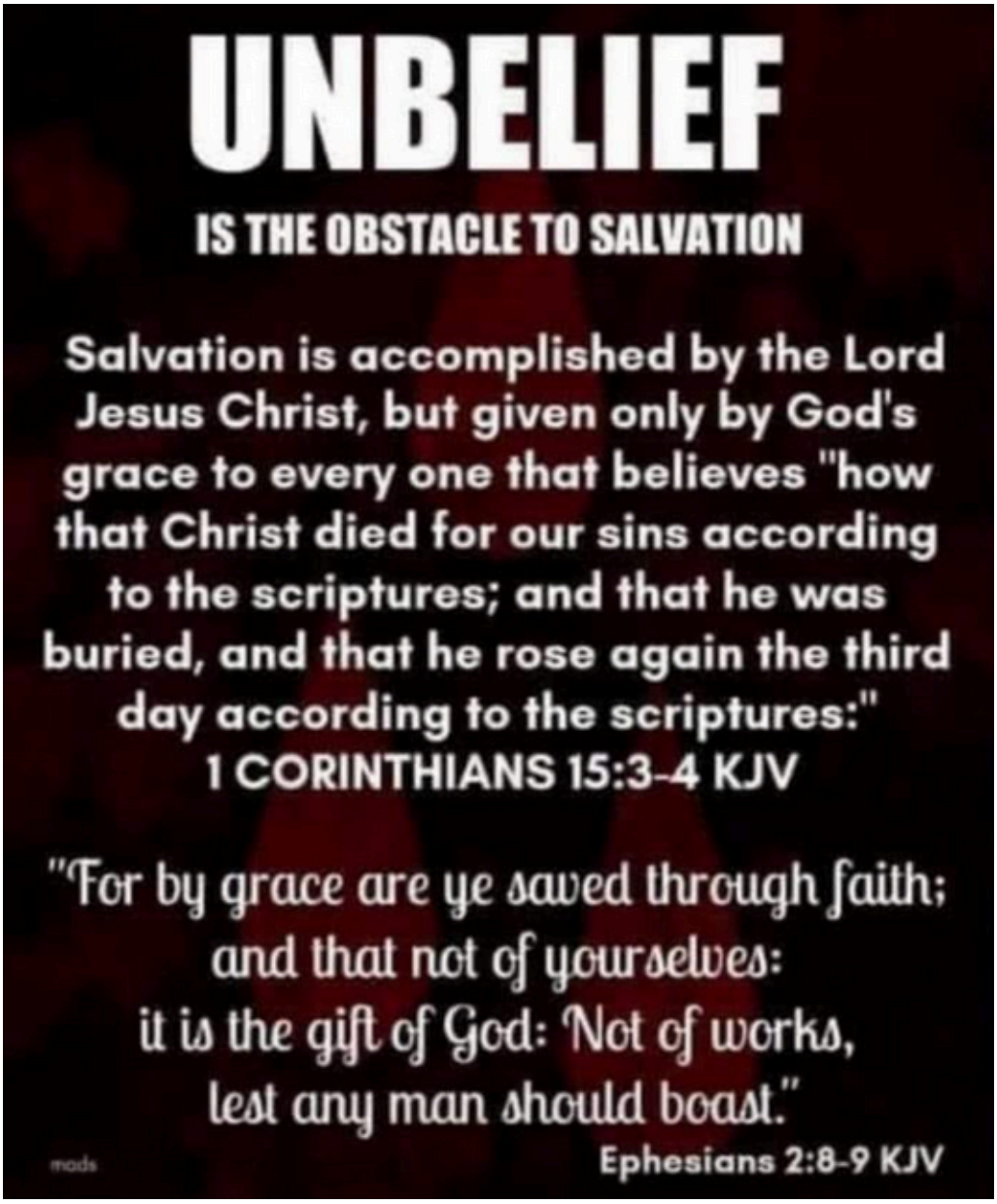

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lifestyle_evangelism.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhoBcjWVNsur4yYJ81sqjgUsGerFOX-QSJvHw0OX-kjLA1ausReoZLCtWTutZ_w9Rt6ZEZ7gJ4tjwI9ZbtXty9lPJEE2ouWi8XXltQS6Sh1nn_q

2022

3.1 January

3.1.1 Only One Life Twill Soon Be Past, Only What's Done For Christ Will Last (2022-01-01 01:30)

1st Peter 1:13-18, "Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance: But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; Because it is written, *Be ye holy; for I am holy. And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear*: Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;"

I love that passage of Scripture. The Bible admonishes us as believers to **"pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:"** Why fear? Simply because we must give account to God someday in eternity for our very words (Matthew 12:36), our thoughts (Proverbs 24:12), and our deeds (Ecclesiastes 12:14). 2nd Corinthians 5:9-11 warns that every believer will face **"THE TERROR OF THE LORD."** In Psalms 6:1 David begged God not to chasten him in **"Thy hot displeasure."** People today have lost their fear of God because of our decadent, depraved and degenerate culture in America, but God is greatly to be feared my friend. If you're not afraid now, you will be. [1]YOU WILL BE!!! **Hebrews 10:31, "**

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

"

[2]The Degeneration Of Our Nation
(Brother Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)

Sadly, we've got a bunch of wimps for pastors today, like Jeff Redlin at Campus Church on the property of Pensacola Christian College (PCC). PCC needs a much better pastor to lead and influence their students. It is tragic that PCC's leaders have chosen a [3]Caspar Milquetoast type

of guy, lacking genuine compassion for hurting people, lacking a fervent zeal for soulwinning, lacking the balls to STAND against the Calvinist cult at Bob Jones University (BJU).

In July of 2021 Pastor Jeff Redlin foolishly critiqued my ministry, deriding me for "finding weaknesses" in other preachers. The truth is that I am faithfully contending **"for the faith once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3), "REBUKING THEM SHARPLY" (Titus 1:10-13)**, exposing the damnable Calvinist doctrine of devils being preached by Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU today. Instead of joining me in the battle of the ages to defend the inspiration of God's Word, Redlin chooses rather to side with the enemy, bidding Godspeed to evildoers instead of exposing them (Romans 16:17-18).

Charles Thomas Studd, often known as "C. T. Studd" (2 December 1860[4][1] – 16 July 1931), was a British missionary, a contributor to '[5]The Fundamentals,' and a cricketer. Pastor Studd is famous for writing the following Christ-honoring masterpiece of poetry:

Only One Life

Missionary C. T. Studd (1860-1931)

Two little lines I heard one day, Traveling along life's busy way;
Bringing conviction to my heart, And from my mind would not depart;
Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Only one life, yes only one, Soon will its fleeting hours be done;
Then, in 'that day' my Lord to meet, And stand before His Judgment seat;
Only one life,' twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Only one life, the still small voice, Gently pleads for a better choice
Bidding me selfish aims to leave, And to God's holy will to cleave;
Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Only one life, a few brief years, Each with its burdens, hopes, and fears;
Each with its days I must fulfill, living for self or in His will;
Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
When this bright world would tempt me sore, When Satan would a victory score;
When self would seek to have its way, Then help me Lord with joy to say;
Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Give me Father, a purpose deep, In joy or sorrow Thy word to keep;
Faithful and true what e'er the strife, Pleasing Thee in my daily life;
Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Oh let my love with fervor burn, And from the world now let me turn;
Living for Thee, and Thee alone, Bringing Thee pleasure on Thy throne;
Only one life, "twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Only one life, yes only one, Now let me say, "Thy will be done";
And when at last I'll hear the call, I know I'll say 'twas worth it all";
Only one life,' twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.

Amen and amen! This writing is right up there with [6]Missionary Jim Elliot's (1927-1956) famous statement: "He is no fool who gives what he cannot keep, to gain that which he cannot lose." Elliot was martyred as a missionary, one of five people killed during [7]Operation Auca, an attempt to evangelize the Huaorani people of Ecuador.

Dear reader, this life will be over before we know it. What are you doing for God? Or better said, what are you allowing God to do THROUGH YOU for the cause of Jesus Christ. The world is full of beautiful people, but every single one of them will be dead in 150 years. There were billions of handsome young men and gorgeous young women during the 18th century, but they are all dead now!

Emma Martina Luigia Morano OMRI (November 29, 1899 – April 15, 2017) was an Italian supercentenarian who, before her death at the age of 117 years and 137 days, was the world's oldest living person whose age had been verified, and the last living person to have been verified as being born in the 1800s. THEY'RE ALL GONE!!! There's nobody still alive from the 1800's. Dear friend, your time is soon coming, and mine also, when we will go the way of the dead. But the Holy Bible gives us a remarkable promise, like no other book in existence

—the promise of eternal life through simple childlike faith in Jesus Christ.

Jim Elliot, the missionary I just mentioned, came to know Jesus Christ as his personal Savior at age 6. I got saved at age 13. Pastors' Jack Hyles and Curtis Hutson both were saved at age 11. Pastor Steven Anderson was also saved at the tender age of 6. I have read statistically that 80 % of all Christians got saved before the age of 18. I certainly believe that percentage.

What saith the Scripture? **Luke 18:16-17, "But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.**

Verily I say unto you, *Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein*." This passage doesn't mean that only biological children can be saved. It means that unless you humble yourself as a little child, yielding yourself to the 'Good News' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ *crucified, buried and resurrected* three days later, you won't go to Heaven (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

To be born-again, you must humble yourself to admit that you need a Savior. You must humble yourself to place all your trust in the only begotten Son of God. A lot of wealthy people resent the very idea of putting their faith in a poor Jewish carpenter from Nazareth, who they have never seen, to take them to a place they've never been. Rich people often think they already have a form of heaven on earth, so they disregard warnings from the Holy Bible.

The rich man who died and went to Hell, in Luke 16:19-32, pleaded with Abraham to send Lazarus from the dead, to warn the rich man's five living brothers. Abraham made a startling statement in **Luke 16:31,**

"And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

" Dear reader, if you will not take heed to the inspired written Word of God, then you've already made your decision, and nothing else will sway your decision. God said that, not me.

Salvation is YOU taking GOD at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible. That is the only part that we have in getting saved, to simply BELIEVE what God has recorded in His Word about the death, burial and resurrection of His dear only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.**

”

Dear friend, what will anything matter 100 years from now? We all know what it is like to have our feelings hurt, sometimes deeply wounded. I sure have, more times that I care to remember throughout my lifetime. But I learned something many years ago that changed my life for the better. I started carrying Gospel tracts with me wherever I went. When someone hurt my feelings, I handed them a Gospel tract, taking things to a higher level. By doing that I was able to bury my hurt feelings in the Gospel, knowing that I took everything to a higher level for God. I encourage you to do the same thing. When someone is unkind or mean to you, share the Gospel with them, and you'll see how much that changes your whole attitude.

When I have a bad day, am worried or something doesn't go right, I write an article for my blog. It really helps. Dear friend, life is so short. I had a friend one time debate with me, saying that I was wrong. He said that life is a lot longer than short. Well, that all depends on how long you have to live! Today could be the last day of your life and mine. **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. ”** So you see, we simply don't know how much time we have remaining on earth. I'm sure you've seen the popular TV series called: "[8]1,001 Ways To Die!" I was amazed to learn some of the bizarre freakish ways that people died.

The Apostle Paul said to live is Christ, but to die is gain. Only a child of God can say something like that. I did a study on [9]cryogenic storage of dead humans! Literally, there are organizations that for a hefty fee of $40,000 plus, will lop off your head when you die and freeze it (and your whole body if you pay $140,000), in hopes of someday transferring your brain or its data into a cloned body. Folks, I can assure you that no such science fiction will ever happen in man's world. The crazy thing is that God has already given us a solemn promise of eternal life, free for the taking by faith alone to anyone who wants it. I love God so much for the gift of His dear only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 3:16, “ For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”**

We only have one life here on earth. If you want to live forever, then you are going to need another body. What saith the Scripture? **Philippians 3:20-21, “**

For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord *Jesus Christ: Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body*, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.” If you accept Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, then you have God's promise of a new body someday (at the Rapture - 1st Corinthians 15:52-58). The Lord Himself will raise us up. Mortality shall become immortality by the power of God.

It blows my mind that rich people would rather pay hundreds of thousands of dollars, to have their dead body frozen in liquid nitrogen and trust humanity (they'd end up putting your head on backwards...lol); than to simply BELIEVE the Good News (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ to receive God's free gift of forgiveness of sin and eternal life. As you know, nothing in this world is free, not even eternal life! Jesus paid your debt of sin friend. Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe because He loves you, and because we owed a debt that we could not pay. Romans 6:23 teaches that the wages (just rewards) for our sin is death. This includes both the physical death (Hebrews 9:27), and the second death in Hell (Revelation 20:6; 21:8).

Matthew 10:28: “ And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. ”

I don't know about you, but I got saved when I was 13 years old, and it was bar none the BEST decision I ever made. I can rejoice night and day, regardless of what happens in my life from

day to day, KNOWING that my name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20). I KNOW I am saved, not because I am good and faithful, but because God is good and faithful. Listen, you don't have to be good to go to Heaven, you've got to be PERFECT! Even one sin will keep you out of Heaven (1st Corinthians 6:9-10; James 2:10). That is why we all need to be washed in the precious blood of the Lamb of God (1st Corinthians 6:11; John 1:29; Revelation 1:5; 1st John 1:7; 1st Peter 1:18-19). **John 1:29, " The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.**

"

Make sure you are born-again dear friend. If you are, then get busy serving God (Romans 12:1-2). Get busy living for Jesus by sharing the Gospel with lost sinners, helping other people in Jesus' name (the poor, the hurting and people in need), and use whatever gifts and resources God has given to you for the cause of Christ. Time is of the essence. The window of opportunity to serve God and win souls is closing. When we die our time is up!

Ephesians 5:16, "Redeeming the time, because the days are evil." Colossians 4:5, "Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time."

[10]



1. https://youtu.be/g57LxM-GcSc
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/casper_milquetoast.htm
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Studd#cite_note-1
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Fundamentals
6. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jim_Elliot
7. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Auca
8. https://www.youtube.com/show/SCtqoQxmTgT_gvvWvTVe2q-A?season=1&sbp=CgEx
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/cryonics.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgL1-HsTaPFoJVu2bO02fc7O_-L_igO2n8U5KYABj7n9QslyYU2n6kqX0zGx0ICFz1PYB2Uhh7Cw_QL8k_HwRo8CiH360l-y_FpOKjYBxCXa43h

---

3.1.2 Every Child Of God Needs Regular Bible Preaching (2022-01-02 01:30)

Titus 1:3, "But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour."

I love Bible preaching! As a struggling sinner I need all the preaching I can get. I have several godly pastors whom I follow on social media, like a kids collecting baseball cards, I can't wait to see what they'll preach next. So many people hate Pastor Steven Anderson, but he has done more to win souls to Christ than any pastor I know today. The Jeff Redlin's of this world are useless to the cause of Christ. Redlin is the shameful pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. He woefully lacks God's love and compassion for hurting people.

When I moved to Pensacola from Guam in July of 2021, Pastor Redlin mistreated me, making me feel like garbage. I stopped attending Campus Church and never heard from Jeff Redlin again, proving that he doesn't care. I wouldn't recommend Jeff Redlin to run a hotdog stand!!! Anybody can get up and deliver a public speech, presenting some Biblical ideas and principles. But that is NOT a man of God. A man of God has a burning passion for THE TRUTH. When I attended Campus Church, Pastor Redlin shamefully criticized my website ministry, falsely accusing me of finding weaknesses in preachers. Pastor Redlin is darn fool to think that. I am obeying **Titus 1:13-14** to **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY"** in the Corrupt Calvinist Bob Jones University (BJU) camp. Redlin sinfully bids Godspeed to the BJU crowd, refusing to take a Biblical stand against error. No wonder apostasy is setting in so quickly!

What all of these hellbound Bob Jones' infidels today (e.g., John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, Chuck Phelps) are really preaching, is that you must keep the Old Testament law to prove that your faith is genuine to be saved. That is a 100 % works-based plan of damnation, because if you don't have works they say you are not saved. Christ came to save us from our sins (Matthew 1:21), not demand that we turn away from our sin as a prerequisite, nor later as a condition to validate, God's from gift of eternal life. Satan is a beautiful liar! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Beware of being caught between grace and works like the hellbound Bob Jones University camp today! I care about right doctrine, do you?

What is Bible Preaching?

Why, it is simply the proclamation of the written Word of God, feeding God's lamb's. Pastor Jack Hyles used to poetically say: "Preaching is truth set on fire!" I like that. We all need to hear the Bible taught and preached. And let me make clear right here and right now, that NOTHING can substitute for personal time spent in the Holy Bible. We all should spend quality time every day in the inspired King James Bible.

Beware of the Devil's modern Bible revisions, because they are all horrible corrupted. For example: You won't find the word **"begotten"** in any of the Devil's Bibles. According to John 3:16, Jesus is the **"only begotten"** Son of God. But if you have one of the Devil's corrupt versions [e.g., the "English Standard Version" (ESV) that Bob Jones University officially uses], then John 3:16 doesn't contain the word "begotten." The ESV says that Jesus is the **"only son"** of God. This is a brutal attack upon the *deity* of Jesus Christ, that He is God almighty! John 1:12 teaches that believer are the adopted "sons" of God. So Jesus in fact is NOT God's only son, He is God's only begotten (biological) Son! Right doctrine matters!!!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to wisely teach in his preaching, that every believer ought to keep a life's recipe book—jotting down at the end of a good day what made it good; and likewise, jotting down at the end of a bad day what made it bad. Then, anytime you want to have a good day, look at your recipe cards of what compromised previous good days, and do those things to have another good day. Amen!

May I say, one of the ways that I almost always have a good day is by listening to preaching. I love preaching! Our fleshly carnal nature doesn't like preaching; but as Christians, the Spirit of God Who lives inside of us (Romans 8:9) compels us to obey the Word of God and hear preaching.

Television has become so evil. The Christian life is a constant battle between the Holy Spirit and the carnal flesh (Paul explains this truth in Romans chapter 7:14-25). Either TV will DESENSITIZE you to sin, or else the Holy Bible will SENSITIZE you to the awfulness of sin (Romans 7:13). I didn't make my ministry websites since 2002 by watching TV. I didn't learn to play musical instruments by watching TV. Truly, television is the biggest waste of time in the world, which is why I stopped watching it years ago. Turn off the box and put on some preaching and you'll be blessed.

One of the most prized possessions in my life is a collection of [1]2,065 MP3 sermons and Bible studies by Pastor Jack Hyles. These sermons and Bible studies are worth more to me than all the gold and wealth in the world. Although Brother Hyles graduated from this earthly life into Heaven's glory on February 6, 2001, his voice is still alive!!! Hallelujah! I am one of thousands of fired-up preacher boys who are continuing the work which Brother Hyles begun. [2]IMPERFECT PEOPLE IN HEAVEN (we owe it to those gone before us into Heaven to continue their work for Christ).

[3] **Old Fashioned Preaching**

PREACHING! PREACHING! PREACHING!

Every believer needs plenty of preaching!!!

You'll never grow in the Lord the way God wants you to if you rely upon the Sunday pulpit to keep you spiritual. One of the great woes in churches today is that believers look to the pulpit to keep them spiritual. That's ok if you are blessed to have a man of God for a pastor and preacher who feeds the flock. Unfortunately, most churches these days are DEAD, lacking a genuine man of God who is zealous over THE TRUTH. The average church today is like a brown grass lawn. The grass isn't dead yet, but it hasn't been nourished and; therefore, has become unhealthy. The truth ought to burn within every preacher's breast like a fire, compelling him to PREACH THE WORD. Jeremiah said that God's Word did BURN in his heart LIKE A FIRE:

Jeremiah 20:9, “Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.”

The word “minister” means “a servant.” Most ministers today serve themselves more than anybody else. You cannot truly serve people unless you PREACH THE WORD, edifying (building up) their souls in the faith. The average church is more interested in methods than truth. Preaching the gospel (soul-winning) is a command, not a method. The Great Commission is not The Great Omission; yet few churches obey our Lord’s command in Matthew 28:19-20 to make disciples of all men, and then disciple them to follow the Lord in obedient faith:

Matthew 28:19-20, “Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.”

The purpose of the Church is not to EDUCATE people; but rather, to DISCIPLE them. How can you truly disciple people if you are lackadaisical concerning THE TRUTH. The Church is not a social club, state-licensed 501c3 business or music concert; but rather, the Church is the vehicle by which God chose to carry out [4]The Great Commission.

[5] **MP3 Audio Sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles**

We Need Bible Preaching For Wisdom

I cannot stress enough the importance of continually bathing one’s life with the truth of God’s Word and prayer. Truth and prayer change things! **Proverbs 3:5-7, “Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.”**

[6]**Crucify Him!** | [7]**Abortion Statistics**

Notice that Proverbs 3:6 tells us to ACKNOWLEDGE GOD in all our ways. This simply means to seek God’s opinion in every decision that we make. “For what saith the Scripture?” (Romans 4:3). Jesus told us in **John 5:39a, “SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES...”!** The heathen world couldn’t care less about what God thinks. Oh, sure, many of them turn to religion for answers, but the demonic answers provided by false ministers are ungodly advice. You’ve got wicked ministers, male and female alike, recommending abortion, divorce and even same-sex marriage these days. It is EVIL!!!

The renowned ministry started by Dwight L. Moody, Moody Bible Institute (in Chicago), recently lifted a century-old ban against drinking the Devil’s booze, casino gambling and smoking/chewing tobacco. Can you imagine? What kind of decent Christian parents would enroll their child into a Bible college that permits faculty and staff to drink Liquid Devil (The Devil’s Cut bourbon), and to suck on cancer sticks to defile the temple of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17), and to shoot craps while gambling in Las Vegas in SIN CITY? SHAME!!! D.L. Moody is throwing a Conniption-fit (or a Hissy-fit) up in Heaven!

I can see the prophets Elijah and John the Baptist, as they are passing by, notice Mr. Moody sitting with downcast eyes staring at the ground. "Hey D.L., what's wrong friend?" Mr. Moody with a somber and downcast countenance says, "You absolutely won't believe it." Again they ask him again in sincere concern, "What's making you so sad Dwight?" With tears streaming down his face and quivering lips, Mr. Moody humbly says, "[8]The faculty and staff of the Moody Bible Institute which I founded in 1886 have forsaken morality, teaching today's youth that it's ok to drink intoxicating booze, gamble for illicit gain (filthy lucre) and destroy their health with cigarette smoking." How sad and tragic!

Here's some great preaching that'll help you walk closer to Jesus:

- [9]Sermons by Dr. Max D. Younce
- [10]MP3 Sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles
- [11]MP3 Sermons by Bro. Lester Roloff
- [12]MP3 Sermons by Bro. Phil Kidd
- [13]MP3 Sermons by Dr. Tom Malone
- [14]MP3 Sermons by Dr. Curtis Hutson

[15] 

[16]Preaching Helps Us To Think Clearly;

The Bible Nails Down Things In My Life!

Here's some of the preaching, news sources and talk shows which I listen to on a regular basis, almost daily:

- [17]'Power Of Prophecy' By Pastor Texe Marrs (I love Texe, he always raises my eyebrows!)
- [18]Infowars.com By Alex Jones (the best alternative source of news) | [19]PrisonPlanet.tv
- [20]Weekly Sermons By Dr. Max D. Younce
- [21]Listen To The Awesome Dr. Phyllis Schlafly Report!
- [22]Preaching By Pastor Danny Castle | [23]More | [24]More

King James Bible Preaching And Personal Holiness Are Synonymous

In view if the fact that Moody Bible Institute uses the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions, it is not surprising that they have apostate preaching too. Moody sinfully invites and honors devil-dog preacher Pastor John MacArthur, bidding him Godspeed (2nd John 1:11). [25]Moody's moral standards are now following their doctrinal apostasy. Lifestyle follows doctrine. A Bible college's morals don't change first and then their doctrines. It's the other way around. One of my all-time favorite sermons is by Pastor Bob Gray Sr., titled: '[26]Truth Versus Change':

> “Somebody said about a preacher, ’He changed his position.’ Listen carefully, nobody ever changes his position. CHANGE IS A POSITION!!! … When you change, you never have a set position anymore. Truth is set. Truth is stable. Change is not. When you leave the truth, you don’t stop anywhere, you keep on changing! And that’s why it’s called ’backsliding’!” —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [27]Truth Vs. Change.

A Bible college’s doctrines first change. They start using corrupt versions of the Bible, so the Bible is no longer near and dear, since it keeps changing every few years and no one memorizes any of them for that very reason!!! I wouldn’t give you a dime for any so-called preacher who doesn’t use only the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE. Phooey on all the modern corrupted Bible versions, like the New International Version (NIV) whose chairman of the Old Testament committee was a flaming open homosexual.

As a hypocritical gesture of Moody’s further evangelical downslide into sinful compromise to fit in with the New World Order, Moody Ministries advertises [28]HOLINESS to their prospective new students. How can Moody’s administrators, their board of directors, advertise holiness in view of allowing faculty and staff to drink, smoke and gamble. Notice that Moody’s students are still prohibited from drinking alcohol, smoking cancer sticks and indulging in tasteless, unethical, shady, practices, like cards and gambling.

What hypocrites to set DOUBLE-STANDARDS for teachers and students. Hey, if smoking is wrong for teenagers than it is wrong for adults. If alcohol consumption is bad for our youth, than it is also bad for the adults. If gambling is wrong, it is wrong. Why the double standards? If history has taught us anything, it is that youth will follow what the adults DO, not what they SAY. Either lead by example or else you cannot lead.

Will your student’s favorite Bible teacher at Moody give himself lung cancer from smoking cigarettes? I’d hate to receive a phone call saying that my child’s Old Testament teacher is out of town in SIN CITY Las Vegas, living it up while gambling for a couple weeks. It’s unthinkable. Boozing, tobacco smoking, gambling with devils—PRAYER MEETING ANYONE? There’s no denying that the inferior moral standards now adopted by Moody Bible Institute will affect everything else downstream. It always does! Major decisions like this always have major consequences later. In the short term the ministry handsomely benefits financially; but in the long term they undermine their character, alienate their institution from Christ and seal their doom in ecumenical apostasy.

I guarantee you that Moody Bible Institute (MBI) will become a heathen university just like Chicago University, which was originally founded by a faithful Baptist preacher over 100 years ago. It was no coincidence that the University of Chicago (UOC) 100 years later, was chosen as the place to announce that same-sex marriages are now legal in Illinois. It is wickedness!!! UOC went from *Sanctification* to *Sodomy* in just one century! They’ve turned from the Savior to Satan, in just one little ole century! How tragic that Moody Bible Institute is following the world afar off as did Peter, ashamed of his Lord. Oh, how Moody’s board of directors need to repent. REPENT! [29]Ichabod is written across Moody ministries. The famous Gospel preacher John Wesley was so right: “What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace.”

The Bible tells us that Daniel had an excellent spirit in him. Do you have an excellent spirit (attitude)? Generosity, forgiveness and love are excellent attitudes. The excellent spirit

in a yielded believer is the indwelling HOLY SPIRIT of Jesus Christ. **Daniel 6:3, "Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm."** If Moody's board of directors had an excellent spirit, they never would have permitted the devils of booze, smoking and gambling into their ministry. Moody (as did Achan) has brought the unclean thing, the accursed thing, into the camp of our holy God.

The great need of the hour is preaching preachers! I get nauseated listen to Chip Ingram, Robert Schuller and Mike Kellogg put the audience to sleep on the radio. Brother, we need some preaching preachers, men of God, like Evangelist John R. Rice, Pastor Jack Hyles, Brother Lester Roloff and R.G. Lee ([30]PAYDAY SOMEDAY!). We need leather-lunged men like Evangelist Billy Sunday, who preached without apology, uncompromisingly against the filthy liquor cartel, criminal bootleggers, immoral dirty-dancers and the greedy gamblers.

I love the awesome truth in **Hosea 2:15, "And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and [31]the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt."** My friend, sin is ALWAYS a gamble, because it's a game of Russian Roulette. Someone's always got to get the bullet.

Preaching is truth set on fire. Preaching is the fire in the pulpit melting the ice in the pew. Oh, how America needs men of God who PREACH THE WORD! I'm tired of psychology creeping into America's pulpits instead of sound Bible doctrine. What's wrong with teaching the virgin birth of Christ, and His deity, and Jesus' literal blood sacrifice (which permanently did more than atone for man's sins, it forever took all our sins away)!!! Amen, glory to God, hallelujah!

We can all obtain wisdom and truth by SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39), and by listening to all the blessed Bible-preaching from men of God, who walked with God, and left us a goldmine of Biblical insights and truths through the testimony of the hardships, testings and persecutions of their life. These preachers have stood the test of time, proved the inspiration and power of the King James Bible, and we would be foolish and worse off for not honoring their lives by at least listening to what they had to say while they were still alive here on earth. I plan to listen to more preaching, Lord willing, over the next year than all the years before. I need preaching, and so do you!!! Amen!

Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

> **"Nobody can love God who doesn't love sinners!"** (a quote by Dr. Jack Hyles' classic MP3 sermon, "[32]The Happiest Man" (happiest is the man who will not impute sin to others!)

[33] **John 3:20 Explains The Meaning Of Repentance**

[34]Your [35]Gossip Makes Me Destroy[36] Those I Love The Most (MP3)

***[37]The Same Sermon In Print** (why I don't read gossip)

Here's some awesome life-changing Wednesday night Bible studies by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). God gave Brother Hyles an incredible amount of wisdom during his 55 years of faithful ministry, as a Baptist pastor from age 19 to 74

:

- Bible Studies on “JUSTICE” (MP3) [38]1
  [39]2
  [40]3
  [41]4
  [42]5
  [43]6
  [44]7
  [45]8
  [46]9
  [47]10
  [48]11
  [49]12 [50]13
  [51]14
  [52]15
  [53]16
  [54]17
  [55]18
  [56]19
  [57]20
  [58]21
  [59]22
  [60]23
  [61]24
  [62]25
  [63]26
  [64]27
  [65]28
  [66]29
- Bible Studies on “MARRIAGE” (MP3) [67]1 [68]2 [69]3 [70]4 [71]5 [72] 6 [73]7 [74]8 [75]9 [76]10 [77]11 [78]12 [79]13 [80]14 [81]15 [82]16 [83]17 [84]18 [85]19 [86]20 [87]21 [88]22
- Bible Studies on “THE CHURCH” (MP3) [89]1 [90]2 [91]3 [92]4 [93]5 [94]6 [95]7 [96]8 [97]9 [98]10 [99]11 [100]12 [101] 13

[102] **Fathers Harden Not Your Heart**

(MP3 sermon by Pastor Jeff Owens;

People in a rough line of work often become hard!)

“God never taught anybody how to quit!”

—[103]Brother Lester Roloff

Oh how America needs preaching and praying preachers! Preaching without prayer is dead, and prayer without preaching is shallow Christianity!!! **Acts 5:42, “And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.”**

[104] **Soulwinning.info**

[105]



Preaching Helps Us To Think Clearly;

The Bible Nails Down Things In My Life!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012713.mp3

3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/audio_sermons.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/great_commission.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm
6. http://www.godlovespeople.com/evils_in_america/crucify_him.htm
7. http://www.godlovespeople.com/evils_in_america/abortion_statistics.htm
8. mbi_allows_booze_tobacco.htm
9. http://www.heritagebbc.com/ministries.audiosermonschurch.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm
12. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/dr_kidd.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_malone.htm
14. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/dr_hutson.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
17. http://www.texemarrs.com/podcasting_intro.htm
18. http://www.infowars.com/
19. http://prisonplanet.tv/
20. https://www.youtube.com/user/HeritageBibleNorth
21. http://tunein.com/program/?ProgramId=244286&StationId=98862
22. https://www.youtube.com/user/DannyCastlePreaching
23. https://www.youtube.com/user/hensssley
24. https://www.youtube.com/user/PreachingTruth77
25. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/mbi_allows_booze_tobacco.htm
26. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
27. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
28. http://www.moody.edu/home/
29. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ichabod.htm
30. payday_someday.htm
31. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/valley_of_achor.mp3
32. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070812.mp3
33. john_3-20.htm
34. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3
35. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3
36. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3
37. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Justice/justice-chap_28.htm
38. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_1.mp3
39. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_2.mp3
40. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_3.mp3
41. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_4.mp3
42. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_5.mp3
43. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J

ack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_6.mp3

44. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_7.mp3

45. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_8.mp3

46. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_9.mp3

47. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_10.mp3

48. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_11.mp3

49. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_12.mp3

50. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_13.mp3

51. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_14.mp3

52. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_15.mp3

53. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_16.mp3

54. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_17.mp3

55. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_18.mp3

56. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_19.mp3

57. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_20.mp3

58. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_21.mp3

59. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_22.mp3

60. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_23.mp3

61. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_24.mp3

62. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_25.mp3

63. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_26.mp3

64. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_27.mp3

65. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3

66. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_29.mp3

67. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m1.mp3

68. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J

ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m2.mp3
69. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m3.mp3
70. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m4.mp3
71. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m5.mp3
72. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m6.mp3
73. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m7.mp3
74. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m8.mp3
75. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m9.mp3
76. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m10.mp3
77. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m11.mp3
78. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m12.mp3
79. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m13.mp3
80. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m14.mp3
81. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m15.mp3
82. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m16.mp3
83. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m17.mp3
84. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m18.mp3
85. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m19.mp3
86. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m20.mp3
87. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m21.mp3
88. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m22.mp3
89. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Sin%20of%20Denominat
90. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Church%20as%20the%20
91. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Church%20in%20Heaven
92. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J
ack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Autonomy%20of%20the%
93. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J

ack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/A%20Church%20Losing%20it

94. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Enemy%20of%20the%20C

95. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Financing%20of%20the

96. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/When%20the%20NT%20Church%2

97. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Church%20and%20State

98. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/bride_of_christ.mp3

99. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/catholic_influence.mp3

100. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/interference.mp3

101. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/substitutes.mp3

102. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/jeff_owens/06172012afathershardennot.mp3

103. http://youtu.be/DEoUGnrYhpY

104. http://www.soulwinning.info/

105. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiso6NU-rLQ1hzmF0KrODoVud84jacXgOIT2MgfcsPB5hlURbZlaJ30CnszsvlGovZl90VIlz4VJCt4hABmk8nam6BCsiTdIT_Q4fbQSX4djZip

---

3.1.3 Beware Of Pastor James Knox's Damnable Heresy (2022-01-03 16:33)

Galatians 3:1-3, "

O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey *the truth*, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?*

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, *are ye now made perfect by the flesh?*

"

I was saddened this evening as I found a sermon by Pastor James Knox of The Bible Baptist Church in Leland, Florida, titled: "[1]Repent And Believe The Gospel:

[2]What Is Repentance?

"

> "Do you know why it's hard to know if people get saved or not anymore? **It's because w**
>
> **e've given them this option of salvation without repentance.**
>
> **You don't see a changed life, because no changed life was expected. No changed life was required.** Look, you can stop drinking, stop cussing, stop chasing women, stop chasing men, stop chasing both

—you can quit all that stuff

and die and go to Hell

—repentance is not the Gospel.

But you're not going to come to God, without any sorry, any guilt, any acknowledgement, any desire, to do something about your sin. You're not going to get saved on those terms. Those are man's terms, not God's terms.

" SOURCE: Pastor James Knox,

"[3]Repent And Believe The Gospel:

[4]What Is Repentance?

" (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

Dear reader, James Knox is not saved! What a messed up theology he has! He has a wrong mindset toward the Gospel. How can a man be saved, who thinks you must desire to turn away from sinning as a prerequisite to faith? Pastor Knox plainly says that repentance is not the Gospel, nor are we saved by repentance; but then he foolishly says that if you haven't repented of your sin your faith is invalid. Kindly said, he is a confused pastor!!!

Nowhere in the Bible are we taught that God will not save a person unless they feel sorrow or regret for their sinning. James Knox is preaching a counterfeit Gospel which demands more than God requires. God just requires faith. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:28-29, " Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe* on him whom he hath sent."** What saith the Scripture? **John 6:40,**

"And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. "

We ought not expect changes from a person to be saved, nor as a means of proving that they are saved later on. We've got a bunch of corrupt self-righteous pastors today, running around attaching works to faith, one way or another. Listen, you CAN trust Christ and still go out and live like the Devil, and KNOW 100 % that you're going to Heaven. That is because forgiveness of sins and eternal life are the free gift of God (Romans 6:23). We are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is imputed (credited) to every believer by faith alone. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: "** Boy, I love that!

Pastor Knox sinfully preaches *another gospel*:

"People don't mind you telling them they can go to Heaven in 30 seconds; what they mind is you telling them that their religion is wrong and will take them to Hell.

"

SOURCE: Pastor James Knox,

"[5]Repent And Believe The Gospel:

[6]What Is Repentance?

" (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

Although there is some truth to what Pastor Knox just said (regarding forsaking one's faith in false religion to instead trust Christ), he also foolishly applies this to your sins. From listening to the entire sermon it is very clear to me that Pastor Knox is evasive, subtlety teaching his damnable heresy that:

> **"But you're not going to come to God, without any sorry, any guilt, any acknowledgement, any desire, *to do something about your sin*. You're not going to get saved on those terms.** Those are man's terms, not God's terms." SOURCE: Pastor James Knox, "[7]Repent And Believe The Gospel: What Is Repentance?" (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

Dear reader, DOING SOMETHING ABOUT YOUR SIN is not a part of God's plan of salvation!!! I triple-dog dare you to show me one place in the inspired King James Bible where we are taught to DO SOMETHING about our sin to be saved. It was Christ who DID SOMETHING about our sin, paying for them on the cross with His precious blood:

> **1st Peter 1:18-19, "And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:**
>
> **Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;**
>
> **"**

James Knox attempts to justify his heresy by citing umpteen passages from the Bible about repentance. However, concerning redemption, he woefully embellishes the Biblical Greek meaning of "repent" (*metanoia*: "a change of mind") to mean something VERY different! As do many false prophets today, Pastor Knox wrongly understands *repentance* to mean turning away from your sinning. He makes the fatal doctrinal error of making repentance a separate act from believing. In his sermon, Pastor Knox plainly teaches that repentance happens FIRST, and then faith follows SECOND. That is unbiblical. Repentance and faith are inseparable and happen AT THE SAME TIME.

The Bible does not require that you first repent, and then believe. Proof of what I say is in the Gospel of John, which does not mention the word "repent" even once. You read correct! The word "repent" is not mentioned even once in the Gospel of John. But we do find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times! Faith alone saves!!! James Knox is a false teacher, an infidel of the Christian faith. According to James Knox, someone who believes on Christ without repenting has experienced a false conversion. ...

At about 18 minutes into the sermon video, Pastor Knox likens salvation to diabetes. He says that saying you're sorry, while drinking 32 ounce Cokes every day won't cure your diabetes. He says exercising in the gym won't help your diabetes, if you're stopping off to eat a half dozen sugary doughnuts on the way home. Sadly, he applies this to salvation, teaching that **"[8]If they're not going to give up the things that are the reason they need Jesus, He can't help them. You've got to repent!"** (19:56 time in video). This is a false gospel. Pastor Knox is sinfully teaching that you must forsake your sins, for which Christ died, or else God will not save you on those terms.

“Do you know why it’s hard to know if people get saved or not anymore? **It’s because w**

e’ve given them this option of salvation without repentance.

You don’t see a changed life, because no changed life was expected. No changed life was required.

” SOURCE: Pastor James Knox,

“[9]Repent And Believe The Gospel:

[10]What Is Repentance?

” (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

What a confused man! Pastor Knox accuses the free grace only crowd (true Christians like me and Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold) of giving people an "option" to be saved WITHOUT REPENTANCE. Clearly, James Knox does not believe that faith alone is sufficient to go to Heaven. According to Pastor Knox’s false teaching, you must also give up your sins to be saved. I hope you see the danger of what he is preaching.

If forsaking a sinful lifestyle were required to get to Heaven, then the Apostle John would have said so in the Gospel of John, but he didn’t. John said that people who do evil won’t come to the light of the truth to be saved, lest their deeds should be reproved (John 3:20). So if someone believes on Christ, they have repented (i.e., they have changed their mind from unbelief to belief). Who is John Knox to ADD an extra step to God’s simple plan of salvation?

It is a counterfeit gospel to teach that a person must repent AND believe. No, the Bible says we repent TO believe. Repentance is never a separate act from believing! That is why the Gospel of John doesn’t mention repentance at all. The man who believes has repented. He has changed his mind *toward God* (Acts 20:21), acknowledging *the truth* (2nd Timothy 2:25-26). Beware of Pastor James Knox and The Bible Baptist Church he heretically leads.

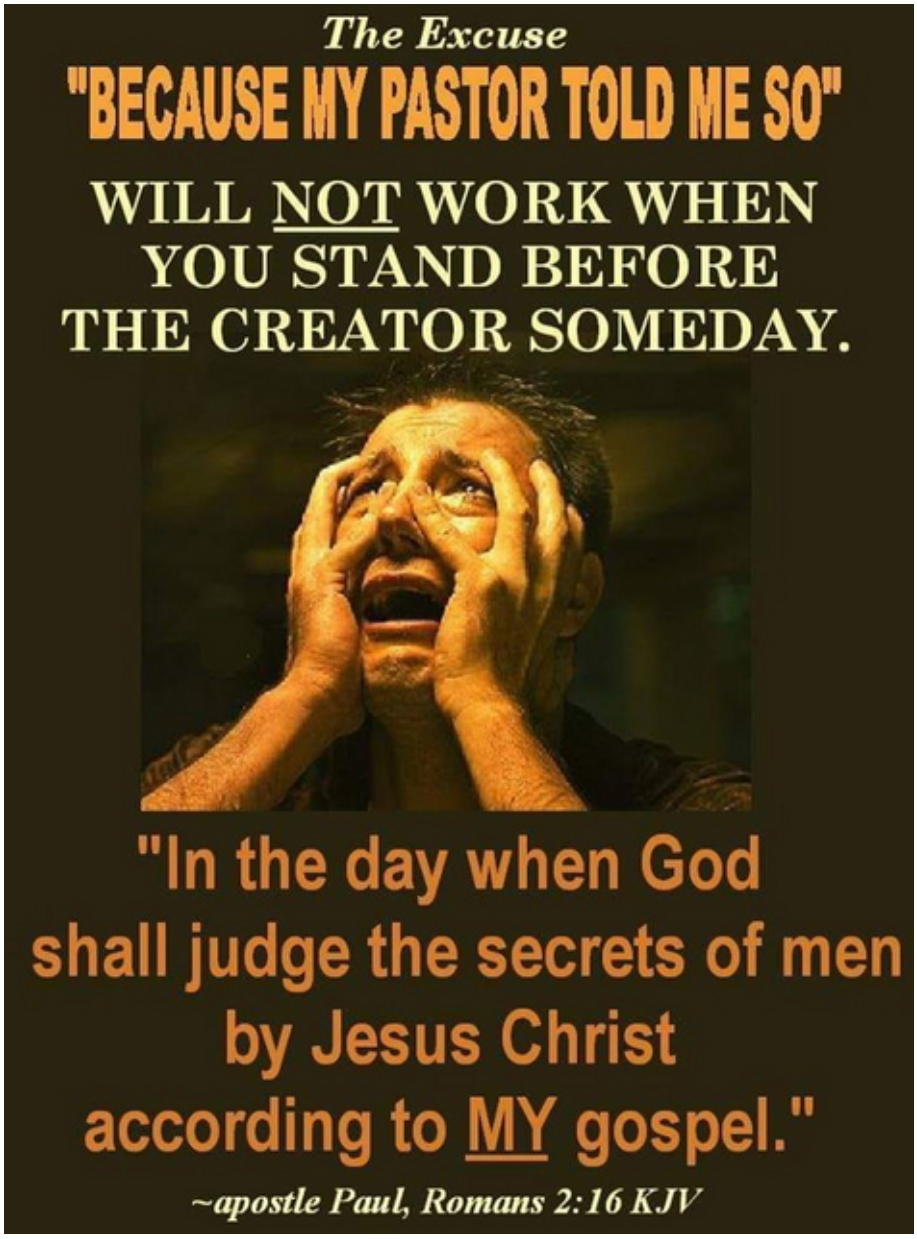

1. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
2. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
3. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
4. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
5. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
6. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
7. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
8. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg?t=1185
9. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
10. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjuG0Q0Zyvx3qehUtkkJwu_U6NQBkH5KJ-WQzy_isbhDn7eHje_ATOQeqUxurypUY7yXxReKA4JdqoOOkqDR5oSctWJDXKaNyltOOBepKownQWp

3.1.4 The Answer to 1984 is 33 A.D. (2022-01-04 01:30)

Colossians 1:23, " If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;"

A popular slogan heard on [1]The Alex Jones Show is, "The answer to 1984 is 1776." The year "[2]1984" is the titled of a popular science-fiction book authored by George Orwell (1903-1950). The book portrays a futuristic police state, in which even thinking as an individual has been criminalized by an oppressive government. In many ways, the book became a foreshadow of the increasing government oppression in America today. Our founding fathers could not have envisioned a woeful time when same-sex marriage, transgendered restrooms and homosexual adoptions would be legalized. Woe unto America!

Of course, it was in the year 1776 that the American Revolutionary War took place. Our founders fathers shed their blood, risking life and limb to fight to win their God granted rights. Hence, Alex Jones created the slogan "The answer to 1984 is 1776"! In other words, according to Alex Jones, the answer to the increasing fulfillment of George Orwell's dystopian future tyrannical government, is another Revolutionary War! Is this true? Is that what will solve our problems in the United States?

The truth is that the Gospel is the great need in our nation today! The answer to 1984 is 33 A.D.—the year in which Jesus Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, was BURIED, and bodily RESURRECTED three days later for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Communism may be able to put a coat on a poor man, but only the Lord Jesus Christ can put a new man inside the coat. It doesn't matter if U.S. patriots were to violently overthrow the U.S. government tomorrow and attempt to restore liberty in our country, tyranny and cruel oppression would return virtually overnight in a society devoid of faith in God. Wicked men do not overthrow wicked rulers and bring about righteous peace. America is in the mess we're in today because of more than a century of dishonoring God our Maker. Isaiah 45:9a, "Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker!"

Evangelist Lester Roloff saw clearly over half a century ago that that three evils would destroy America—drunkenness, abortion and homosexuality. Please hear, "[3]Steps In The Degeneration Of Our Nation" (MP3 sermon by Brother Roloff). The answer to America is not more guns or the willingness to use them. We've already seen where Civil War leads, between 1860-1865! I do support gun ownership, as deadly force is sometimes the only language that tyrants understand. The 2nd Amendment is our only protection to ensure that the government honors the other nine amendments in our Bill of Rights. In [4]1936 Spain, "The people found themselves helpless... [5]forced to [6]register & [7]surrender arms!" Watch the [8]video clip, as the Communists shoot innocent citizens in the head, and their bodies fall into the graves which they literally dug for themselves!!!

And by the way we are U.S. "citizens," not military "civilians." The people of Spain never should have surrendered their guns to the government! [9]The Bloody History Of Communism Over The Past Century (a 2:08 hour full documentary). Do you know the name of the only European country who were left alone during the World War II conflict? It was Switzerland. Yes, the Swiss, who were known for their infatuation with guns. Shooting is a family activity

in Switzerland. From the earliest age, Swiss children are taught to respect, handle and use firearms!

History always repeats itself! If you don't think that your American wife and daughters couldn't be gang raped by invading thugs, and your American sons tortured and murdered, and American fathers enslaved as caged animals, think again my friend!!! Please read Dr. Ron Paul's insightful article, "[10]IT CAN'T HAPPEN HERE!" Shameful secretary of state, the butcher of Waco, Janet Reno, said it is not a matter of if, but when, American's guns will be confiscated. You should be very worried why the government wants to take away your guns so badly! Now it looks like Hillary Clinton will be our next commander and thief in the White House in 2017. She is Janet Reno's lesbian clone, and she will take away everyone's guns, at gunpoint if necessary! All of these false flag public shootings; such as Sandy Hook and now it appears also the Orlando incident, will be used to demonize gun owners and confiscate their weapons.

Know this friend, unarmed citizens effectively have no rights in America! Remember that! Likewise, if you cannot afford to pay tens-of-thousands-of-dollars to hire an attorney, effectively you have no rights in the United States! If Child Protection Services (CPS) targets your family and accuses poor parents of neglect, you are not entitled to a free attorney (as provided for in your Bill of Rights). The thug government gets around the 6th Amendment by charging parents with neglect, which is not legally considered a crime.

The state fully knows that hardly any parents can afford to hire an attorney (which are all very expensive), so by charging the parents with an administrative offense instead of a crime, they can easily confiscate your children and put them up for adoption, drugging and then raping them (even in government custody). [11]There's a special place in Hell for CPS thugs, judges, lawyers and everyone involved who ruin families! You have seen the definition of "evil" until you've met an administrative CPS judge! What scum and filth!

America has one of the worst legal systems in history, caging human beings like animals, and then calling it "humane treatment." **Proverbs 12:10, "A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel."** The average animal at the zoo in America has a much better life than the average incarnated inmate. God will punish the punishers!

America's second U.S. President, John Adams, wisely stated that the U.S. Constitution was only intended for a society restrained by morality and religious beliefs:

> "We have not government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other."
> —Second U.S. President, John Adams

The U.S. Constitution and Bill of Rights are being torn apart between liberals and conservatives in U.S. courts. The immoral mess in America today is our own creation. If men will not be ruled by God, then they will be governed by tyrants. This whole transgendered bathroom nightmare today is about [12]satanic mind control. The Luciferians behind the subversion of the United States want to condition everyone to accept their enslavement.

That is why TSA are sticking their hands down U.S. citizen's pants and blouses at all U.S. airports. Mothers are being made to drink their own bottled breast milk. The elderly disabled are being

forced to remove their diapers. You are the enemy America! Our nation's founding fathers never could have envisioned a future time when men's urinals would be installed in ladies' restrooms! God forgive us! The Devil is the author of confusion! This is why he publishes hundreds of different English Bible revisions.

This is why there are hundreds of different religious denominations. This is why Acts 19:32, "Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together." America's churches are confused. One preacher says this, and another preacher says that. Most neo-evangelical churches tolerate dozens of different Bible versions. What utter confusion! This is not of the Lord.

The answer to 1984 is 33 AD! Another civil war or revolutionary war won't restore faith in God in our nation. The answer is not in the White House. The Gospel is the only answer!!! This nation is beginning to embrace sodomy, Satanism, pedophilia and bestiality! Those U.S. Supreme Court judges in Washington D.C. need to understand that they must one day appear in God's courtroom. Men don't fear God anymore. There is a heresy being taught these days which says to reverence and respect God, but not literally fear Him. My friend, we ought to actually be afraid of God and what He will do to us if we disobey Him!!! **Genesis 18:25b, "Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?"**

We need revival in the United States. Everywhere we go these days, we are finding transvestites, dyke lesbians and effeminate wimps! It is not uncommon to see two men kissing each other on TV, which is an abomination. The television networks ABC, CBS and NBC are pumping homosexual filth into homes across America. Walt Disney is controlled by Satan, which regularly promotes premarital sex, teen glamour girls and homosexuality. Two men or two women kissing each other is sickening! It is morally reprehensible!!!

Romans 1:32, "Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them." Homosexuality is worthy of capital punishment (Leviticus 20:13). We are living in a warped generation that doesn't see anything sinful about homosexuality, knowing that the Holy Bible condemns all sexual immorality (Colossians 3:5-6; 1st Peter 2:11; Jude 1:7).

Man's Will Verses God's Word

Proverbs 29:27, "An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked." Fundamental Bible-believing Christians are now hated in America as if members of the Ku Klux Klan or a fan of Hitler. The wicked newsmedia are demonizing Bible-believing, fundamental, Baptist pastors such as Pastor Steven L. Anderson in Tempe, Arizona and Pastor Roger Jimenez in Sacramento, California, who uphold the death penalty for sodomites, but they will never demonize God.

They twist the Holy Bible, changing the truth of God into a lie as Romans 1:25 said they would, but they won't openly indict God, because they know God cannot do evil. **Romans 1:25, "Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen."** The Greek word for "creature" is *ktisis* and means "the thing formed." Literally, the Bible is teaching us that idolaters pervert the Holy Scriptures to fit their agendas. This is exactly what the liberal media and ungodly reprobates are doing today, twisting the Words of God in an attempt to justify the sin of homosexuality.

Last week one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Steven L. Anderson (of the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona) distanced himself from Alex Jones, saying that "[13]Alex Jones and Infowars Have become totally LAME! As much as I hate to say it, I have to somewhat agree with Brother Anderson. Alex has polluted his radio show with relentless beggary for money, incessant promotion of the Devil's music (including openly satanic bands like led Zeppelin), selling out to the establishment by endorsing the Republican party, supporting ungodly same-sex marriages, et cetera.

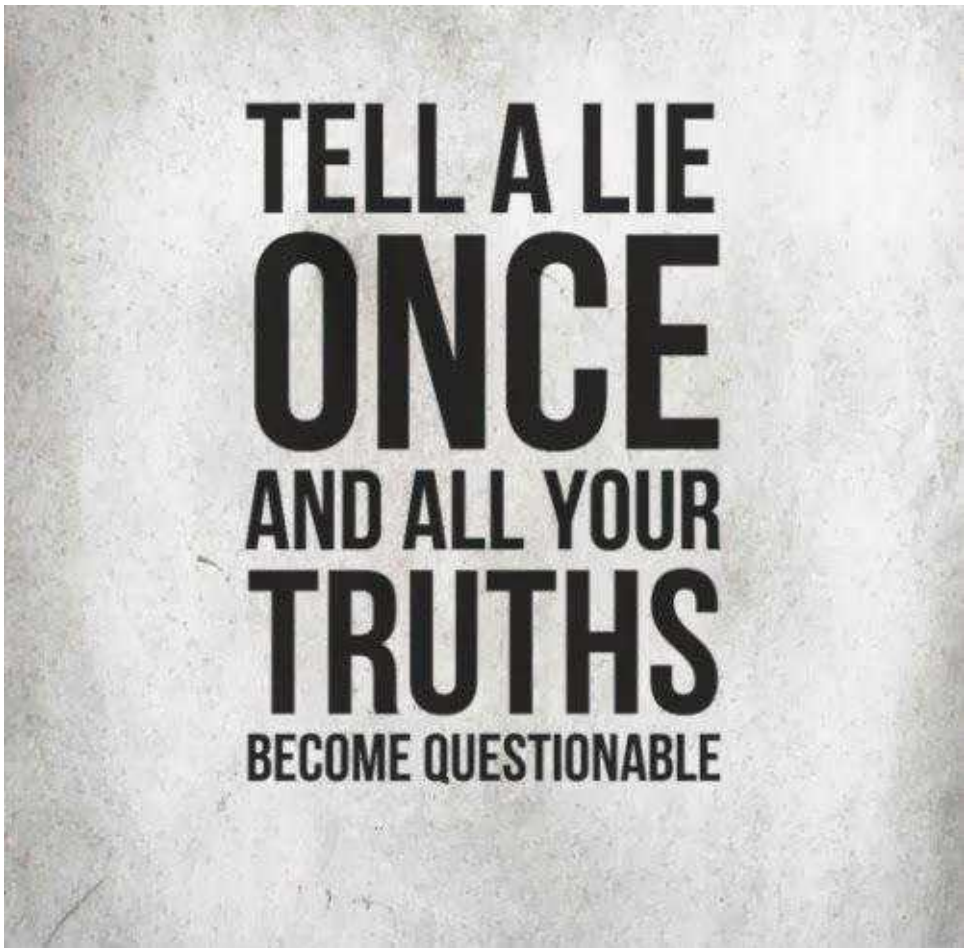

I never thought I'd see Alex Jones endorsing the Republican party! Hopefully Alex won't turn into just another Rush Limbaugh (who is a Republican shill, a paid stooge for the rich). Alex never would have endorsed the Republican party ten years ago. What ever happened to all the talk at Infowars.com about [14]the "Hegelian Dialectic" and the false right/left paradigm?

I am a big fan of David Knight and Lee Ann McAdoo. Alex couldn't have hired better people to work side by side with him. I really admire David Knight's work, he's a prolific orator. I still enjoy The Alex Jones Show and plan to keep promoting it. I weigh everything in the balance and pray for God to guide my heart. I am firmly convinced that listening to Alex Jones is far more beneficial to my web visitors, than if I stopped promoting Alex because of the few things that I don't like about his radio show (like the use of satanic heavy-metal rock and roll music). Led Zeppelin are infamous for their involvement in the Luciferian occult, sex orgies, drug abuse and backward masking.

Republican U.S. presidential candidate Donald Trump won't be America's Savior! The Clintons are close friends with the Trumps, who attended their wedding and are golfing buddies. They're all establishment con artists! I don't trust Mr. Trump as far as I can see, because of his friendship with the Clintons (which Whistle Blower magazine touts as "[15]America's First Crime Family"). The Illuminati joke about the Clinton's notorious Bonnie and Clyde reputation. They brag about their crimes, who purportedly distributed $100,000,000 a month in cocaine for 10-years through Mena, Arkansas! Even Pastor Jerry Falwell produced a video exposing the Clinton's crime spree, but they are above justice. [16]The Clinton Chronicles: An Investigation Into The Alleged Criminal Activities Of Bill Clinton Not one member of the U.S. senate or congress can prosecute the Clintons! What a sad testimony of where our U.S. government is at today!

Hillary Clinton is a feminist devil, and I just don't trust Donald Trump. What a joke that Mr. Trump wants to build a big fence along the border. Really? Building a fence now on the Mexico border is like closing the barn doors after the horses are gone! What good is a fence now that 50,000,000 immigrants have illegally entered the country and the government won't export them!

I just heard this week on Dr. Phyllis Schlafly's website that a [17]record number of U.S. kids are being rejected by U.S. colleges due to [18]360,000 foreign Chinese students here on U.S. visas. Being an American these days doesn't mean what it used to! It is unthinkable that our own children, who are natural-born U.S. citizens, cannot attend the best colleges because Chinese communists take higher precedence. What treason! It is the midnight hour, do you know where your government is? It is tragic how our government abuses our elderly, youth and human beings in the womb! We abandon our elderly, murder human life in the womb, and rob our youth (by either forcing them into lifetime debt to obtain a college education, or denying them an education altogether because communists take priority).

The answer to 1984 is 33 AD! Christ is the answer to all of our problems today. Even many Christian believers lose sight of this truth. The apostle Peter took his eyes off the Lord and began to sink into the Sea of Galilee. In desperation he immediately looked back to Jesus and everything was Ok. Likewise, when we start going astray, and realize that we blew it today, or this past week, or month, or even years, GET YOUR EYES BACK ON JESUS!!!

If you abide in the Scriptures, since Christ's Spirit abides in you as God's child, you can find comfort and hope to make it another day. Colossians 3:1-2, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth." Brother Lester Roloff preaches a wonderful MP3 sermon called, "[19]Don't Get Adjusted." As believers we are not settlers here on earth, because our home is in Heaven. Instead, we are pilgrims, just temporarily passing through. No matter what bad things may have happened to you, or hardships that you may be enduring at the present, focus on the truth that your time is short here on earth, and you'll soon be in glory with Jesus, enjoying sweet peace and safety with the heavenly family. What a glorious thought!!!

The Answer to 1984 is 33 AD!

The answer to America's problems is not in politics. All of the big shots in Washington D.C. cannot restore liberty in our country. Sin always undermines a nation! Proverbs 14:34,

"Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people." Revolution is anarchy! Heavy-metal rock and roll promotes a common dark theme of rebellion, anarchy, killing, sexual immorality, violence, suicide and disrespect for authority. These are not of the Lord. The Holy Bible condemns anarchy:

> Jude 1:8-10, "Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities. Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee. But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves."

I disagree with the anarchy theme often promoted by The Alex Jones Jones. I don't like when they portray U.S. President Barack Obama as the Joker on Batman. The Devil mocks authority, a rebel without a cause, because he is a rebel. But please don't bury your head in the sand either as a Christian. As U.S. citizens, we are legally entitled and empowered by the Bill of Rights to exercise our First Amendment right to freedom of speech, religion and press.

We have the right to peaceably assemble and protest against our government. These God-given rights are all outlined in the First Amendment. [20]Do you know your Bill of Rights? THE BILL OF RIGHTS IS A LIST OF LIMITS ON GOVERNMENT POWER!!! In these apostate times of [21]increasing U.S. government persecution and prosecution against Bible-believing and Bible-preaching Christians, it is critically important that you KNOW YOUR Bill of Rights. It is YOUR rights!

Oregon bakers forced to pay $135,000 after sharing lesbian couple's home address

> RAW STORY | Travis Gettys
>
> July 10, 2015
>
> "The anti-LGBT owners of an Oregon bakery were not fined simply for refusing to sell a wedding cake to a same-sex couple – they were ordered to pay $135,000 in damages for causing their would-be customers emotional distress." ...
>
> SOURCE: [22]Oregon bakers forced to pay $135,000 after sharing lesbian couple's home address

Romans chapter 13 teaches Christians to submit to the HIGHER POWERS. The U.S. Constitution and Bill of Rights supersede the U.S. government. Yes, they are HIGHER POWERS than our federal government. The federal government regularly oversteps and abuses their authority (e.g. removing the Bible from schools since 1963, Ruby Ridge, Waco, same-sex marriage, Roe vs. Wade, et cetera). It is wrong in my opinion for federal laws to imprison people where there are no existing state laws to prosecute a citizen.

The federal government has no respect for state's rights anymore, which evidences that the federal government is out of control. **Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."** My friend, God is still on His throne. Do not be afraid of where the United

States is headed, you just follow **Ecclesiastes 12:13, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.”**

Joshua 24:15, “And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.” Fear God, not men.

The Second Amendment outlines our legal right to own and carry firearms to enforce our Bill of Rights. That was the entire purpose for which our forefather settlers in America DEMANDED the right to own and bear arms. Yeah, [23]BIG GUNS!!! We need M16’s machine guns and AK-47 rifles to defend ourselves against the federal government if they try to overstep their LIMITED powers. I’ll take a [24]Thompson Sub Machine Gun. COME AND TAKE IT!!! Americans know what’s coming, and they’re [25]buying up guns in record numbers! There is nothing unbiblical about buying and training to defend yourself and loved ones against a tyrannical government. I’m not endorsing rogue militia groups, I’m simply saying that our forefathers demanded that the 2nd Amendment be established to protect the public from the same type of tyranny from which the Revolutionary War liberated us!

Do you know what the Bill of Rights is? Shockingly, most Americans don’t. But you should know, because it is YOURS!!! When our founding fathers drew up the U.S. Constitution and first showed it to the people, the public wasn’t as impressed as were the writers of the U.S. Constitution. The people made some changes, known as “amendments.” Thus, the first ten amendments became known still unto this day as the people’s “Bill of Rights.” Tragically, all across the United States, literally thousands of times each and every day, judges and courts totally disregard and violate American’s Bill of Rights.

In the year 2,000 I was walking in a public place, praying aloud to God. Two security guards approached me and told me to go pray in private. No kidding! They said some lady reported me, alleging that I was a crazy person talking to myself. What a messed up country when you can’t even pray out loud anymore! They totally violated my rights of freedom of speech and freedom of religion, which are enforceable as First Amendment rights.

Any government left unchecked by its subordinates will eventually empower itself into a total dictatorship! This is why it is so important that every Christian exercise our First Amendment rights to speak out, assemble and protest against government crimes, corruption, theft, fraud, lying and blatant total disregard for every citizen’s legal Bill of Rights. Our federal government is way out of control. Professor G. Edward Griffin is 100 % correct when he says that [26]Rights Are Granted By God, Earned On The Battlefield, And Kept By Fighting To Keep Them!

[27]Independence Day — Freedom From Bondage—Civil or Religious?

Yet, without faith in Jesus Christ, no amount of fighting for our rights will be honored by God the Father. Ultimately, it is God Who gives men their liberties and freedoms. All good things come from God above (James 1:17). Freedom and faith in God are inseparable. The answer is fundamentalist preaching preachers!!! No church will ever rise above the spiritual level of its pastor. I feel sorry for neo-evangelical churches that are lukewarm (Revelation

3:15-16).

The homosexual lifestyle is really a “deathstyle.” [28]Statistics Reveal 83 % Of Homosexuals Have Had Sex With More Than 50 Partners (Gay love?) It is not surprising that America’s fornicating “hook-up” culture no longer see the harm of homosexuality. Married couples, who honor God in a committed heterosexual relationship with each other, clearly see the horrible reality of homosexuality. However, the younger generation (who’ve have been indoctrinated by Hollywood and Walt Disney to have pre-marital sex, with dozens if not hundreds of sex partners) are desensitized to the awfulness of homosexuality. [29]Satanic influences like Taylor Swift are destroying our youth.

Homosexuality nearly always means having dozens, hundreds, even thousands of sex partners. The statistics cannot be erased! A [30]disgusting 28 % of homosexuals admitted to having over 1,000 sexual partners! Only an adulterer or fornicator with dozens of sex partners would see no harm, or defend, homosexuality (because they’re all in the same boat)! Now you understand why Satan is relentlessly pushing sex, sex, sex on young people today, to demoralize them, so they’ll go along with homosexuality, then incest and pedophilia, and ultimately sell their souls to worship (sexual perversion in the churches) the man of sin, the Anti-Christ! Think I’m kidding? Read about The Naked Cowboy (a pastor at Hillsong Church). Or how about this naked pastor in Virginia?

Think about this. If someone truly wanted to hurt you, they would hurt those whom you love. Usually this is a person’s family. Well, Satan hates God and wants to hurt Him, so the Devil hurts the object of God’s love, which is mankind. Satan loves to hurt God’s children, the born-again Christian believer, to hurt the heart of our great God. Satan wants to destroy you my friend, because God loves you! God has no pleasure in the death of the wicked!

Our nation’s pulpits died in the 1980’s. Although fundamentalism surged for a time in the 1970’s and thousands of Baptist churches were going strong by the late 1970’s, the popularity of the new International Version (NIV) killed the churches, removing their authority. “[31]PREACHING WITH AUTHORITY!” (MP3 sermon by Brother Roloff). America is going to hell. Sadly, too many youth today are bratty, undisciplined, lacking personal character, rude, bitter toward authority, sexually perverse, mentally confused, irresponsible, spiritually ignorant and without respect for elders. They are not saved! No one has told them about the Lord Jesus Christ.

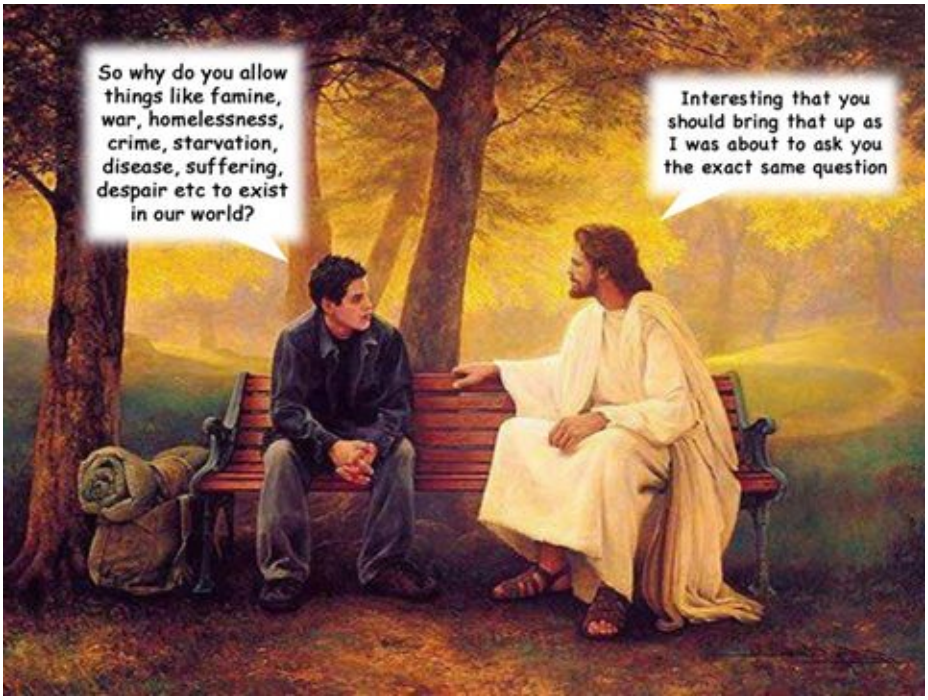

1. http://www.infowars.com/
2. http://www.george-orwell.org/1984
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/8YVCjpbeLRs?t=1h35m52s
5. http://www.infowars.com/revolt-millions-of-n-y-gun-owners-refuse-to-register-firearms/
6. http://www.davekopel.org/2A/catastrophic-consequences-gun-registration.html
7. http://www.sweetliberty.org/issues/un/do.htm
8. https://youtu.be/8YVCjpbeLRs?t=1h35m52s
9. https://youtu.be/3pzMHD0F4yQ
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/it_cant_happen_here.htm
11. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/Evils/cps_fraud.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/communist_agenda.htm
13. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oAx9cSEpPEc
14. http://www.infowars.com/the-false-leftright-paradigm-explained/
15. http://www.lovethetruth.com/wolves/exposing_whistleblower.htm
16. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5by6XOsAsfw
17. http://blog.eagleforum.org/2016/06/chinese-crowding-college-campuses.html#more
18. http://radio.eagleforum.org/3min/audio/2016/june16/psr_06-16-16.mp3
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/dont_get_adjusted.mp3
20. https://www.billofrightsinstitute.org/founding-documents/bill-of-rights/
21. http://www.abc10.com/news/local/sacramento/sacramento-baptist-pastor-praises-orlando-massacre/243211965
22. http://www.rawstory.com/2015/07/oregon-bakers-werent-fined-over-cake-they-were-punished-for-sharing-lesbian-couples-home-address/
23. http://www.military-today.com/firearms/top_10_assault_rifles.htm
24. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ERxpa14WnSo
25. http://www.nytimes.com/interactive/2015/12/10/us/gun-sales-terrorism-obama-restrictions.html
26. https://youtu.be/lEtNb5UDWeE?t=16m32s
27. https://youtu.be/H7gqU0fX5zI
28. https://carm.org/statistics-homosexual-promiscuity
29. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm

30. https://carm.org/statistics-homosexual-promiscuity
31. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/preaching_with_authority.htm

---

3.1.5 Nothing Seems To Be "FREE" Anymore (2022-01-05 01:30)

Genesis 3:1-5, “Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

***And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die*:**

For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

”

Like many people, I am struggling to keep my body’s weight off. Once you turn 50 years old, your metabolism slows down and you can easily start growing sideways like a refrigerator. SO I went online to search for a free application (aka, "app") for my mobile phone, to help me plan meals and track my daily calories. So I did a Google search for: "[1]Are there any totally free apps to lose weight count calories?" Here is what came up at the top of Google...

- Lose It! App. ...
- MyFitnessPal. SHOP NOW AT MyFitnessPal. ...
- Fitbit App. ...
- WW App. ...
- Noom. ...
- FatSecret. ...
- Cronometer. ...
- Fooducate.

I went to check out the first so-called "free" app. "Lose It!" hounds you continually for money. I hate that! They advertise their product as being "completely free," but then they restrict usage. For example: *Lose It!* won’t let you track daily calories unless you pay them! They lied. *Lose It!* are liars!!!

So then I moved down to the next so-called "free" app from "MyFitnessPal," but they do the same shady thing. They even put the words "SHOP NOW AT MyFitnessPal." Remember, in my frustration I did a Google search for:

" [2]Are there any totally free apps to lose weight count calories? "

It frustrates me to no end that everybody seems to lie nowadays. Dear reader, it is bad enough that "free" doesn't really mean free anymore. But then even when you search the internet for things that are "totally free" and "completely free," there's always still a catch somewhere along the way. You later find out that what was advertised as "free," in fact is NOT FREE. Who wants a "free" weight loss app that won't tract calories, won't tell you the details, and is basically worthless, unless you pay them money? THEY LIED TO YOU!!! THEY LIED TO ME!!! THEY ARE LYING WICKED PEOPLE!!!

Folks, this is a very serious matter to God. I wish there were laws which prohibited advertising anything as "free," but then it is limited and won't work as expected unless you upgrade for money. That is fraudulent advertising. That is exactly what the evil serpent did to Eve in the Garden of Eden in

Genesis 3:4, "

And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

" Was the serpent (Satan) telling Eve the truth? Well, kind of. Eve didn't die physically when she ate the forbidden fruit, but she DID die spiritually. So the serpent told a half-truth, just like Lose It and MyFitnessPal. They advertise their products as "free." Are they telling the truth? Well, kind of. Their products are free in the sense that you get a program that doesn't work the way it was intended to work. For that you MUST get your credit card out and pay them $39.95 a year, or whatever they ask. Then they want money for this, and money for that.

Dear reader, aren't we humans just awful sometimes? Yes, we sure are!!! "Free" should mean free, in every sense of the word. I cannot help but see this as a PERFECT illustration of what is going on all across the world in our churches today, especially in the deteriorated United States of America. I am so ashamed to be called an "American" anymore. Our city streets are plagued with needless homeless, an epidemic of substance abuse, and [3]politicians who are crippled to do anything about it, because of the fraudulent banking system established in 1913 (which is [4]the root cause of income inequality and [5]homelessness in America).

Everywhere we turn nowadays, we see preachers (pastors, Bible professors, chaplains, evangelists, missionaries, pastors, et cetera) perverting the grace of God concerning salvation. The inspired King James Bible (which is the ONLY English Bible we can trust today) plainly teaches that FAITH ALONE SAVES!!! Yet, pastors everywhere are preaching the Devil's lie that more is required. Take for example, Pastor James Knox of The Temple Baptist Church in Leland, Florida. Pastor Knox said these horrible words:

> "Do you know why it's hard to know if people get saved or not anymore? **It's because we've given them this option of salvation without repentance. You don't see a changed life, because no changed life was expected. *No changed life was required*.** Look, you can stop drinking, stop cussing, stop chasing women, stop chasing men, stop chasing both—you can quit all that stuff and die and go to Hell—repentance is not the Gospel. **But you're not going to come to God, without any sorry, any guilt, any acknowledgement, any desire, to do something about your sin. You're not going to get saved on those terms. Those are man's terms, not God's terms."** [emphasis added] SOURCE: Pastor James Knox, "[6]Repent And Believe The Gospel: [7]What Is Repentance?" (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

Kindly said, Pastor James Knox is a liar, who adds to God's Words. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their**

trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*." Where does the Bible teach that "God's Terms" (as Knox claims) is that we should "require" a change when preaching the Gospel to lost sinners? No such nonsense is found in the inspired King James Bible. What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."** The Romans soldier asked a very direct question: **"Sirs, what must I do to be saved? "** The Apostle Paul's answer was just as direct: ***"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..."*** Paul didn't "require" the soldier to change his sinful ways to be saved!!!

We ought not expect changes from a person to be saved, nor later on as a means of proving that they are saved. We've got a bunch of corrupt self-righteous pastors today, running around attaching works to faith, one way or another. Listen, you CAN trust Christ and still go out and live like the Devil, and KNOW 100 % that you're going to Heaven. That is because forgiveness of sins and eternal life are the free gift of God (Romans 6:23). We are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is imputed (credited) to every believer by faith alone. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that *which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"** Boy, I love that!

It is truly sad and heartbreaking what has happened to our Baptist churches today. Once Independent Fundamental Baptist churches, which were bastions of the Christian faith, are today cesspools of iniquity and false doctrine. How did this happen? It happened my dear friend because preachers stop SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39), and instead have been listening to fools like Pastors' John MacArthur, R.C. Sproul, Ray Comfort,

Paul Washer,

et cetera. Consequently

, the followers of these infidels (e.g., Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, James Knox, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, et cetera) are also pulling on the same rope as the Devil. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty! The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. Salvation is not doing your best; it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. This is the true FREE grace of God, which is by faith alone.

When a preacher lures you into his false plan of salvation, by advertising that it is "free" and "by grace," but then he starts saying that you must do this, and do that, and stop doing this, and start doing thus or another, he is preaching another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). FAITH ALONE SAVES!!!

I think this is a wonderful illustration is what salvation is not. *Lose It!* and *MyFitnessPal* deceive people! They advertise that their weight loss apps are "totally free," but then in reality what they give you is so lacking in functionality that it is worthless unless you upgrade for money. They are behaving just like the sneaky serpent in the Garden of Eden. They all tell half-truths, and every half-truth is also a half-lie! We live in a wicked world of deception!!!

Have you believed a lie? I could name dozens of heretical preachers, but for the sake of keeping this blog short I won't. But another example of a dirty lying false prophet is [8]Dr. Steve Pettit (executive president of Bob Jones University since 2014):

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, *you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—*if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added]—Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [9]11:34)

Liar, liar, pants on fire! Dr. Pettit is oh so very WRONG in his doctrine! Friend, you certainly CAN accept Christ and that's it. That is what a gift is! **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast*."** Eternal life is a gift. But as we all know, nothing in life is free. Jesus paid for our gift with His precious blood. *Lose It!* and *MyFitnessPal* are liars! If their products were truly free, then they would pay for it FOR YOU! But they want you to pay, which cannot be free. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

Romans 5:6, "

For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.

" You mean Jesus even died for Adolf Hitler? Yes, Jesus died for Hitler! You mean Jesus died for The Golden State Killer, a retired career police officer who raped 50 women, murdered 12 married couples, and burglarized over 100 homes? Yes, him too! Dear friend, Jesus even died FOR YOU AND ME!!! Christ died for THE UNGODLY!!!

Oh, why is it so hard for preachers to grasp the Bible truth that salvation is of the Lord? More people will go to Hell someday, because they were trusting more than faith:

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!" —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), "[10]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[11]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Pastor James Knox and Evangelist Steve Pettit, utterly fail to grasp that JESUS PAID IT ALL. Man has no part in God's salvation except to cease from our own works, and REST completely in Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. *Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** Why does the Bible tell us to "labour" to enter into God's rest. We find the answer from the dear Savior Himself in **John 6:28-29,**

"Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*." The ONLY "work" that we can do to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON

THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. Jesus died on the cross for our sins, was buried and resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is **"the gospel"** (the Good News) by which anyone can be saved, if we will simply BELIEVE IT! (Romans 1:16)

All these false teachers today, who are requiring MORE than faith to receive God's free gift of eternal life, are cursed by God for preaching another gospel. **Galatians 1:9, "**

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*. **"** It is no light thing to corrupt the Gospel. When a man attacks the grace of God, he is attacking the God of grace!!! James Knox is the enemy of the cross of Jesus Christ! Steve Pettit is the enemy of the cross of Jesus Christ. And sadly, [12]'Campus Church' at Pensacola Christian College has blood on their hands too! The following shameful screenshot was taken at a Wednesday night Bible study (on July 14, 2021 from PCC's *Campus Church's* 'Foundations Class') ...

[13]



Blatant False Doctrine Taught At Pensacola Christian College

Pastor Tim Zacharias taught thousands of people that your behavior must change if you are saved. This dangerous type of garbage teaching causes believers to worry, wondering if they are really saved when they sin and backslide. Kindly said, Pastor Zacharias is incompetent to teach! Sadly, so also is senior pastor, Jeff Redlin. When I kindly contacted Pastor Redlin on Thursday, about the heresy I had heard and seen preached with my own two ears and eyes, Redlin 100 % defended Tim Zacharias. That showed me that they're both doctrinally corrupt!

Repentance does *not* result in a change in behavior. When a man gets saved, God's indwelling Holy Spirit begins to work to change him. But if that saint continues to live in gross immorality, they will always still be safe in Jesus and saved (Romans 5:20). A Christian CAN live like the Devil and still have the sweet assurance of salvation, because we are not saved by our own

faithfulness, we are saved by God's faithfulness! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Dear reader, Bible repentance DOES NOT result in a change of behavior. The Bible is full of examples of believers (Lot, Solomon, Demas) whose behavior did not improve after they got saved. The saved man in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5 was living a lifestyle of fornication. He later repented, but he was living in the hogpen for a time nonetheless. I am so sick and tired of these heretical incompetent preachers today, who teach that you are not saved unless there is some evidence of turning from sin at some point. That is works, not grace (Romans 11:6). The problem is that these ungodly but sincere preachers are mixing works with grace. They are confusing and mixing sanctification with justification.



[14]Caught Between Grace And Works | **[15]MP3**

(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) gets it exactly right:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Also, Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, made this beautiful helpful comment:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

If these humble men of God can see the plain truth, as I do too, then why is it so difficult for Tim Zacharias, Jeff Redlin, James Knox, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Charles Phelps, and countless other false teachers today concerning repentance?

Sadly, even Pacific Garden Mission’s

popular [16]radio program ’UNSHACKLED’ is rife with heresy concerning repentance . Folks, there is only one Gospel. You either are required to change or not to be saved. You either must shew forth a change of behavior to prove that you’re saved, or you don’t, but it cannot be both.

[17]Pastor Chuck Phelps errantly preaches:

“You don’t get saved by works, but if you are saved faith will work.” That sounds really religious. That’ll preach, as they say! But the problem is that it is NOT Biblical, at all. Pastor Phelps is preaching Calvinism (i.e., the doctrines of John Calvin, 1509-1564). According to these Calvinist heretics, if you don’t have works it proves that your faith is not genuine and you’re not saved, despite your faith. That is not the Gospel. In God’s plan of salvation, you simply come to God as a needy sinner and freely receive His gift of eternal life by faith. And then the life you CHOOSE to live (Romans 12:1-2), determines your rewards in Heaven (1st Corinthians 3:1-15). Please read this quote again by Dr. DeHaan:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple." —M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

We must keep discipleship (service) separate from sonship (salvation). If you get these two things mixed up, you will corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people, just as John Bunyan warned in the earlier quote. I will close with this wonderful helpful quote from Pastor Jack Hyles:

> **Now look at John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** Again, we are trying to decide and determine what makes one lost. It is very plain here. Notice the word believeth, **"and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abideth on him."** What keeps a person from seeing life? Believing not! What makes the wrath of God abide on a person? Believing not! So, from what must a person repent in order to be saved? He must repent of that which makes him lost. Since "believing not" makes him lost, "believing" makes him saved. In repentance there is a turning from the thing that keeps him from being saved to the thing that saves him. So, yes, there is a repentance from unbelief in order to believe. It is simply a change of direction. It means a turning around. You are going away from believing, and you decide to turn around and believe. You change your direction; you change your mind. With your will you believe and rely upon Christ to save you. In order to believe, you have to repent of unbelief. That which makes a man lost must be corrected.

> Now turn to **John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** Oh, how simple this is, and yet how plain! Why does a person not have life, according to this verse? Because he will not come to Christ. So, if a person is going away from Christ, he must turn around and come to Christ, which is a change of direction or a change of mind. This is repentance - repenting of the thing that keeps one from being saved, repenting from "going away" to "coming to."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, '[18]Misunderstood Repentance'

Amen and amen. It doesn't get any simpler than that folks. God bless Jack Hyles, Martin DeHaan and John Bunyan, because these godly men understood the free grace Gospel of Jesus Christ and preached it correctly so, keeping sanctification separate from justification.

1. https://www.google.com/search?q=Are+there+any+totally+free+apps+to+lose+weight+count+calories%3F&rlz=1C1CHBF_enGU793GU793&sxsrf=AOaemvIqX7CnctzDyTjf4byQJ58nLqaR
2. https://www.google.com/search?q=Are+there+any+totally+free+apps+to+lose+weight+count+calories%3F&rlz=1C1CHBF_enGU793GU793&sxsrf=AOaemvIqX7CnctzDyTjf4byQJ58nLqaR
3. https://youtu.be/3agqK_aGbWM
4. https://mises.org/library/how-central-banks-cause-income-inequality
5. https://youtu.be/zKkJB8Etq54
6. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
7. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
12. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-deadly-direction-of-pensacola.html
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhdDrJ3kUs2KVQBrC3hDiJOjUzn4B3b0nWOylaH9KKAiA4KigqKbxD6jLQY3lLTDFSHscEofuMSo771uNt8S3Hz5GVwLPJgggEF4niOZ5QjFQtp
14. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
16. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/pacific-garden-mission-preaches-another.html
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
18. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm

---

3.1.6 Pastor Jeff Redlin At PCC's 'Campus Church' Needs To Get His Wicked Heart Right With God (2022-01-06 01:30)

Titus 1:10-14, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

Kindly said, when I attended the Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) during the summer of 2021, I was horrified as I sat and listened to Pastor Timothy Zacharias tell thousands of people that if their behavior hadn't changed, they weren't saved. It was on July 14th, 2021 at a Wednesday night Bible study. It is bad enough that Campus Church and PCC sinfully bid Godspeed to false prophet Ken Ham, with his [1]3-ring clown circus of false Young Earth Creationism (YEC). But then on top of that [2]the guy preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, requiring people to repent "OF YOUR SIN" to go to Heaven.

Dear reader, not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to turn away from your sinful ways to be saved. Christ came into the world to die for man's sins (**Luke 19:10, "For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost"**

), not require us to keep the law to be saved. Turning away from your sin is the exact equivalent of keeping the law to be saved, which is heresy (Romans 3:19-20). You simply come to God as a guilty needy sinner, and put your childlike trust in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), and that's it, you are eternally saved!!! ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED (OSAS)!!!

Ignorant people will take what I just said and run to the opposite extreme, claiming that I said it is okay to live in sin. I didn't say that. The Bible plainly teaches that now that we as God's redeemed children are no longer under the law, we are still expected to keep the law; NOT TO BE SAVED OR PROVE THAT WE ARE SAVED, but simply because it is the right thing to do. **Romans 6:14-15, "For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace. What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid."** So you see, the free grace crowd (preachers like me) are not saying that it is okay to continue living in wild sin, but I am saying that if you do, it won't affect your salvation one iota, because salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9).

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

On July 14th, 2021 I heard Pastor Tim Zacharias teach thousands of people that, and I quote verbatim: "Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." Liar, liar, pants on fire!!! Here is PCC's Campus Church screenshot from their Foundation's Class, which every new church member must watch to join their church. I put that cancellation symbol over the message, lest some poor soul think this is the truth, which it is not...



This Appeared at 'Campus Church' PCC on July 14th, 2021

I kindly contacted their senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, the very next morning, very concerned about the blatant false teaching I had just heard and seen the night before at his church. Sadly, Pastor Redlin defended Tim Zacharias' false doctrine, but went even further, telling me that he fully agreed with the damnable heresy!!! I quickly realized that I had just started attending a religious cult that preaches Calvinism (i.e., the perseverance of the saints, which says if your behavior hasn't changed you didn't really get saved). SHAME on these ungodly pastors!

Kindly said, there is something WRONG with Pastor Jeff Redlin. His heart is cold toward doctrinal error. Redlin didn't even think twice to defend Pastor Zacharias heresy, showing me that Redlin is a coward, afraid to stand upon his own two feet. It also shows me that Jeff Redlin is loyal to men and institutions, rather than to God and truth. ...

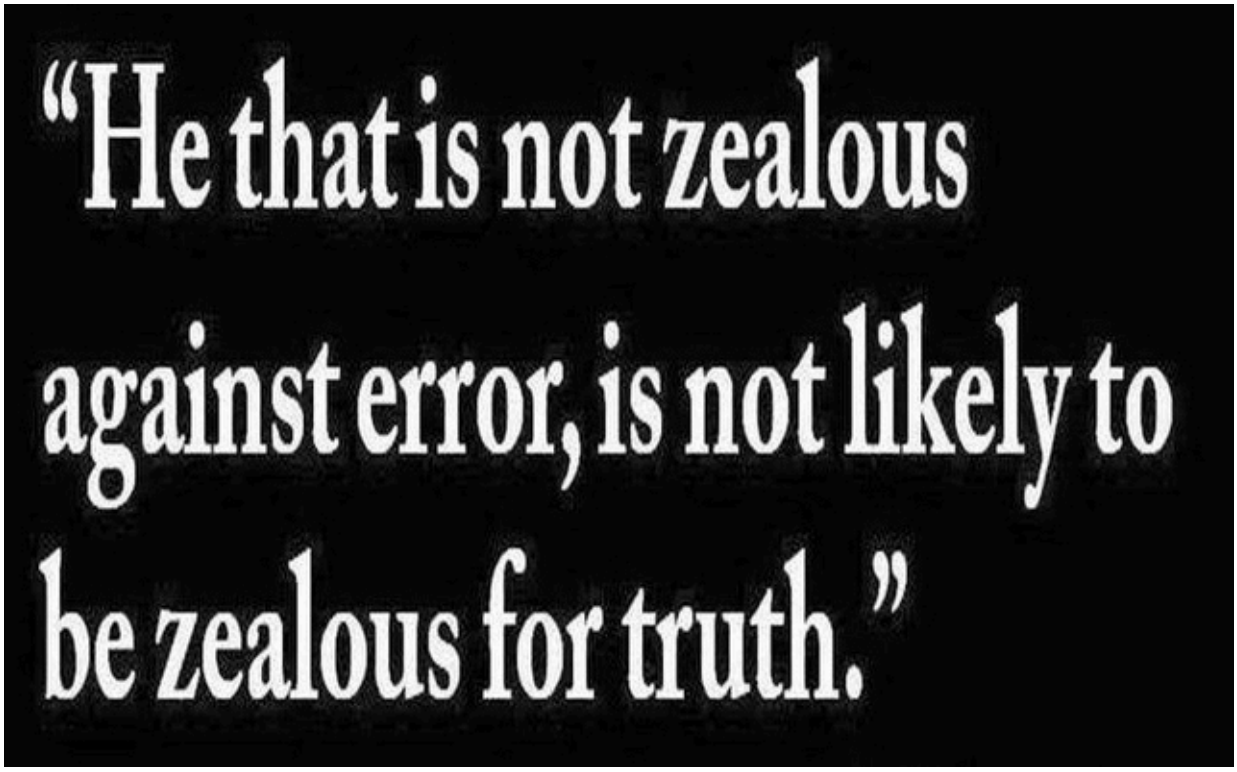

Shame on Pastor Jeff Redlin!

But do you know what is even worse, much worse! When someone contacted Pastor Redlin to warn him about me, Redlin lied and claimed that they just ran across my websites when someone tried to contacted me, but they didn’t have my contact information. I know he lied, because their church had just mailed me a welcome letter the week before (and that’s the last I ever heard from Campus Church again, to their utter shame). They did in fact have my contact information. Jeff Redlin is a liar! God knows I speak the truth. Redlin took the inappropriate liberty to critique my website ministry. I had never shared my ministry with him, because it is none of his business, but he criticized my work anyway. So now I am taking the liberty to critique his Satanic ministry! Anyone who requires your behavior to change to prove you are saved is preaching ANOTHER GOPEL, and that is of the Devil.

These ungodly men love money, plain and simple. **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon."** They would never admit to such a shameful and sinful thing, but they are in denial. Evidence of what I say is the fact that Jeff Redlin chose to side with doctrinal error, instead of uphold the truth. Evidence of what I say is that instead of Pastor Redlin complimenting my contending for the Christian faith, he criticized me for it, false accusing me of "finding weaknesses" in preachers. Folks, when a man preaches another gospel, that is not a "weakness" it is DAMNABLE HERESY!!!

One of the biggest lying and dangerous false prophets today is the executive president of Bob Jones University, Dr. Steve Pettit. [5]Look what this wicked lying man preaches!!! Here is a [6]backup article if the first doesn’t work for some reason. This dangerous lying man needs to be exposed for his false gospel. Whereas the Bible commands in Titus 1:10-14 to **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY,"** who corrupt families with deadly heresy, Pastor Jeff Redlin sinfully bids Godspeed to them. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "** How dare Jeff Redlin criticize my faithfulness to contend for the faith, while he sinfully goes along with the counterfeit gospel of Calvinism being preached today

throughout the apostate Bob Jones camp!!! SHAME! SHAME!! SHAME!!!

Why isn't Jeff Redlin doing what I'm doing... STANDING FOR GOD??? Do you realize that Steve Pettit and the BJU camp today are espousing the [7]SAME demonic false plan of salvation as Seventh-Day Adventist (SDA) false prophetess' Ellen G. White? It is true! They all preach the Devil's false gospel of Lordship Salvation. Miss Ellen White teaches, as does all of SDA today, that you must keep the Ten Commandments to get to Heaven. SDA's believe that your love for God is proven by obeying His Ten Commandments. Although that is true (John 14:15), SDA's make the fatal doctrinal error of attaching love with faith. So in SDA (and you can read their official doctrinal positions to easily verify this), if you don't keep the Ten Commandments, they say your lack of love proves that your faith is not genuine, and you are not really saved.

Folks, this is EXACTLY what the Bob Jones camp are preaching today. [8]Listen to Pastor Chuck Phelps for yourself, a big name in the Bob Jones University camp. [9]Marty Herron is a devil-dog preacher in Ankeny, Iowa, an infidel who is corrupting thousands of young people with his counterfeit *repent* "OF YOUR SIN" heresy. One key phrase that I hear a lot in the Bob Jones camp is that "you must do good works *to prove the genuineness of the reality of your faith*." That is bullcrap! Friend, the evidence of the genuineness of your faith is FAITH ITSELF!!! God does not require anything more of you to get to Heaven.

I am sick of today's lying preachers, who claim that God's gift of salvation is by grace alone—

but then once you receive it by faith they require you to forsake your sins, follow Christ, faithfully run the Christian race, exchange

all that you are for all that Christ is, and obey Christ until the end—or else they say your faith is not real and you were never saved at all. LIARS EVERY ONE!!! That is the SAME garbage that Ellen G. White preached. Get right with God Jeff Redlin!!! Get right with God Campus Church!!! Get right with God Pensacola Christian College!!! The Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd must be exposed, because they are corrupted, preaching another gospel which is not of free grace!!!



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/ken_ham.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ken_ham.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgI3hge51K1bpAviF6ZXOpvjxpxRDckF9Aj-rzvPCoW8eeKqwvADhscIsuFVy6GJltuZbZ5nBpFtzLwY15-HpyS-7WMuREvFlDYt4261V3DcRBw
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh4RufrQyb_iuB6Wsm00H-mh27_6EXAZKDYru5SplHwqyWz1z6-I0PJiaKBE2sLI2AVryVcwo6ijrCWAc6NrHgoMG7xDYzYSlpb-wD
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2021/12/dr-steve-pettits-damnable-counterfeit.html
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEicaCOxY7XErgwCGOEaVZrFveLFRvutta7yFxBBHVSjeoUlP0GBneTM3JcSn2oI_zsdWbAy8tw7qjLutszHxF-_zdptyRfBs5Z_-NhzAj-Khpom

3.1.7 Please Don’t Die In Your Sins And Go To Hell Forever (2022-01-06 01:37)

Revelation 20:11-15, “

And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

”

I was thinking this evening about [1]a young man named John Edward Jones (1983-2009), who died a horrific death, stuck 150 feet underground nearly upside down in a cave. Here is his sad obituary:

> John Edward Jones died November 25 in a caving accident in Nutty Putty Cave, Utah County. He was born January 21, 1983 in Sandy, Utah. John grew up and went to school in St. George, Utah, where he graduated from Dixie High School in 2001. John was an Eagle Scout and Senior Class President. He served a mission for The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in Quito, Ecuador. John later graduated from Brigham Young University and was in his second year of medical school at the University of Virginia. He planned and was working toward becoming a pediatric cardiologist. It was at BYU that John met his sweetheart, Emily Dawn Petersen, and they were married in 2006. [2]SOURCE

I was horrified the first time I learned about this terrible tragedy, and I get shivers every time I am reminded about it. Poor John! My heart goes out to him so much. Dear reader, what if that were you in that cave? God forbid, what if that were me? I’d beg for a lethal injection long before rescuers decided I was unable to be rescued, I can promise you that! I cannot think of a more horrific way to die, than to be stuck hundreds of feet underground in a cave tunnel.

Known as “The Birth Canal,” while at home on a break from school to be a doctor, John longed to revisit this popular cave, where often during his teenage years he and his friends went exploring. But John had put on some pounds and grew into a man, not realizing that The Birth Canal hadn’t grown, so John got trapped. 130 rescuers diligently laboured tirelessly for 3700 manhours to rescue John, but couldn’t. He was too far underground, and rescuers didn’t have enough time to work down that far in time to save him. It breaks my heart.



Hell is forever, please don't become trapped there!

The preceding picture is frightening! It shows a hand grasping for freedom, because someone is trapped. As I thought about John Jones tonight, feeling pity and sadness that any human being should die such a horrific needless death, I thought about the reality of Hell. How much more tragic will it be, when someone dies in their sins without Jesus Christ as their personal Savior, and they have to spend eternity burning in the fires and torments of the Lake of Fire?

What saith the Scripture? **Revelation 21:8, "But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, *shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death*."** You only need to tell one lie to be considered a "liar." Just one tiny sin is enough to keep a person out of Heaven. The only other place left to go is Hell. Sin must be paid for one way or another dear friend. Either we must spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell to pay for our own sins, or else we need a Savior. Thank God we have One! His precious name is Jesus, the virgin-born Son of God!!! John 1:29,

James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all." God's law is like a side car window. That is, even if you break it with a hammer, it will shatter into thousands of pieces. Car windows are intentionally designed that way, to prevent large chunks of glass from injuring people in a car accident. When the window breaks, it shatters into thousands of little pieces. That is the way God's law is, you cannot merely break it a little without being fully guilty and deserving of Hell. The reason why

is because sin cannot enter into Heaven. God is totally righteous and hole, perfect in every way. God's holiness cannot allow anything defiled into Heaven.

You don't have to be good to get into Heaven dear friend, you must be 100 % perfect in every way. Obviously that means NO ONE can be saved by human efforts

> **Romans 3:23-26, "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; *Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus*: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, *and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*."**

In the preceding Scripture passage we see the simplicity that is in Christ. God is THE JUSTIFIER of him which BELIEVETH IN JESUS!!! Dear reader, the inspired King James Bible warns that there is a literal place called Hell, where all Christ-rejecters will spend eternity suffering in fire, torments and no rest day nor night. **Revelation 14:11, "And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name." ...**

[4]



Psalms 9:17, "The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God."

Psalms 9:17 has been changed and corrupted in the Devil's modern Bibles, to say "Sheol" instead of "hell." But dear reader, "Sheol" just means "realm of the dead." Yes, the Hebrew word is Sheol, but the 54 brilliant 1611 King James Bible translators wanted YOU to be able to understand the intended meaning of this Scripture. If the righteous and the wicked go to the SAME place, then this Bible verse makes no sense at all. Yes, the wicked and the righteous are both buried into the same earth, but clearly the Bible means something different in Psalms 9:17. We know this because the Bible warns that THE WICKED shall be turned into HELL (which is a horrible place of punishment for sin).

In these modern Bibles, which merely say Sheol, the reader is confused, wondered what "Sheol" even means. What does that even mean then, that the righteous and the wicked go to Sheol? That is silly and meaningless. The 54 King James Bible translators understood this truth, which is why they translated this Hebrew word as "hell." The wicked go to Hell, and all the nations that forget God. What the Devil's modern translators have actually done, is to attack and obliterate the doctrine of Hell. So you see, here is another critical reason why you should ONLY use the inspired King James Bible. All of the Devil's modern Bibles today have been corrupted, and not inspired by God.

The Bible warns everyone in **Psalms 9:17, "The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God."** I am so thankful to be on the winning side by faith in Jesus Christ. What saith the Scripture?

1st John 5:4-5, "

For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and *this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.*

Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

" I love that!!! Who is he that OVERCOMETH the world, but he that BELIEVETH that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God? **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." Oh how simple is the Word of God!!! Dear reader, in examining all these precious passages of Scripture, have you seen even the least mention of forsaking your sinful lifestyle to be saved? No, we haven't. The Bible repeatedly teaches to just "

BELIEVE.

"

Please remember what we read earlier from Romans **Romans 3:24-26, "*Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus*: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, *and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*."** That is so simple, free and easy.

Let's also look at the words of the Apostle Paul in:

> **Romans 4:4-7, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.**
>
> ***But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness*.**
>
> **Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,**
>
> **Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.**
>
> **"**

Abraham's faith (and yours too dear friend) is counted by God as righteousness!!! That means you don't have to "

turn away from your sin

”

to be saved. Therefore, [5]Bob Jones University (BJU) is of the Devil, who require people to turn away from their sin to be saved. That is not the Free Grace Theology taught in the Bible!!! Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) sinfully bids Godspeed to BJU. **2nd John 1:11,**

“For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”

BJU sinfully bids Godspeed to devil-dog preacher, [6]Pastor John MacArthur, who requires exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is to be saved. That is not the Gospel, not even in the ballpark. Somebody needs to preach with authority, as I am doing, or else the world will go to Hell.

My friend, salvation is a free gift from God, not a trade or reward or an exchange. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Dear friend, some foolish preachers dismiss the battle over a Free Grace Gospel today, as versus Lordship Salvation, Calvinism and Wrong Repentance, as a mere ongoing harmless debate in theological circles. But I warn you, it is oh so much more!!! It is the difference between Heaven or Hell. It is the difference between YOU spending eternity burning in the fires of Hell in misery and loneliness without hope; or enjoying a new body fashioned like unto Christ’s resurrected body (Philippians 3:21)a home in Heaven (John 14:1-3), enjoying all things given to you from God (Romans 8:32), and partaking of all the blessings of Heaven for eternity (1st Corinthians 2:9).

In the misery and torments of Hell, the man who had once been filthy rich upon the earth, couldn’t even buy a drop of water (Luke 16:19-31). Yet, Jesus said even the least person in the Kingdom of Heaven is greater than John the Baptist, who was the greatest ever born among women (Matthew 11:11). I don’t know about you friend, but I want to be with Jesus in Heaven forever, not burning in Hell with the most hideous and evil of humanity forever!!! God is freely offering forgiveness of sin and eternal life to YOU as a gift. All you need to do to receive it is to take God at His Word, as recorded in the inspired Holy Bible. Simply BELIEVE the things which God has authored about His only begotten Son, Jesus! Just receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sin, believing that Jesus was buried, and raised up from the dead three days later, and you will be saved on the spot (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

My heart breaks and I cringe, when I think about John Jones. He was only 26 years old, married, had a daughter, with his whole ahead of him life as a doctor; yet in one foolish decision to crawl into a tiny cave tunnel hundreds of feet beneath the earth, he lost his life. But even worse, John was a Mormon! Now, I love all people. I love Mormons. But Mormons errantly believe that to go to Heaven you have to be water baptized. [7]Mormons errantly view Bible

repentance the same damnable way that Bob Jones University does, as turning away from your sinful behavior to be saved. [8]BJU teaches the same garbage as does the Jehovah's Witness cult. Hell is forever and ever! Please don't go there!!! The choice is yours alone to make friend. God desires for ALL mankind to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). But you need to repent (change your mind) from unbelief to BELIEVE.

I don't know if John Jones went to to Heaven or Hell, but I can say upon the authority of God's Word, that he most definitely DID go to Hell if his faith was in the Mormon cult. You cannot add water baptism to your faith, otherwise it is not faith. You cannot add turning away from sinful bad habits, otherwise it is not faith. **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. "** Either you are trusting Jesus Christ and Him alone, apart from all else, or else you are NOT born-again at all and Hell will be your eternal doom.

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus' name.

On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;

All other ground is sinking sand,

All other ground is sinking sand.

1. Jonesbecametrappedinthecavearound8:45p.m.Tuesdaynight.Theareahewasstuckinwasanoffshootfromthemainpathonthesoutheastsideattheendof
2. https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/193780694/john-edward-jones
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhPSbnTOJZsmG_VjEzKThCOxSOH3TwyjdF6CzZZ2cR-IlrY_LXbk0RnsRN2meFGA-Fr-4nlfgpNYGbSA6yIqGA5mCGvJQNnDZSXPbdpa7ET-zQb
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEglmPfTZS549cRB7xuvR6uqOWmXxjCYKBWs2DGra9EVtc4yqouSCXec0YtmPqFD0kSIJ0rWW71S0IuwCuTzr8Rjmj3uMDAxlJ17OSFF-z9TZ0Tj
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/jw/bju_teach_same_corrupt_gospel.htm

---

3.1.8 The Greatest Form Of Wickedness Is In Churches Today (2022-01-07 01:30)

Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered." Jeremiah 12:10, " Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness. " Revelation 3:15-17, " I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked: ”

We hear about horrible crimes committed in the news every day. We've all seen historical war documentaries showing the tragic high cost of war. Evil is always lurking around us in society. Sometimes we see it openly, like abortion clinics and Hooter's restaurant (which promotes scantily clad lewd women to lure in perverse customers). I once knew a wicked man, a professed Christian, who said he only went to Hooters because they have great chicken wings. Shame on him! I have never been in Hooter's and I never will, unless somebody carries my dead body into that hellhole establishment of sin! This is open evil in society.

And then there is concealed evil, predators who hide in plain sight, whom we cannot see in advance. They think evil in the imaginations of their wicked heart. God forbid that we should ever meet one of these ungodly people in our lifetime, who will do us woeful injury.

But then there is a whole different class of evil, which lurks from the most trusted place in our world—the pastor's church pulpit. This deadly evil is both openly visible to the learned Bible believer, and yet hidden in plain sight from the unbelieving and naïve believers. I'm talking about the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation. I'm talking about the damnable heresy of Calvinism, which is closely related and often the same as Lordship Salvation. I am talking about false religion in general, which includes the sinister Roman Catholic church, the deadly Church of Christ, the Satanic Seventh-Day Adventist religion, the Devil's Jehovah's Witnesses cult, sexually perverse Mormonism with their false gospel, and umpteen other evils which damn men's souls to Hell forever!

I am talking about the evil of Misunderstood Repentance, the Satanic lie that to get to Heaven you've got to forsake a lifestyle of sinning. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches that we must give up our sinful bad habits to be saved. In Acts 16:30-31 a Roman Solder asked the Apostle Paul what to do to be saved. Paul simply said to BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. Paul didn't tell the soldier to turn away from his sinful ways, which would have been works (keeping the law). **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."**

Yet, thousands of trusted pastors today are playing with these deadly lies of Satan as if they were puppies instead of rattlesnakes! Pastor Jeff Redlin (senior pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College) comes to mind. Redlin is a shameful pastor, a cowardly man, who hobnobs and sinfully bids Godspeed to the Calvinist Bob Jones University crowd today. The Holy Bible sternly warns in **2nd John 11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.**

” Pastor Redlin in July of 2021 attacked my website ministry, falsely accusing me of "finding weaknesses" in Bob Jones' corrupt preachers. No, you sad little man, the truth is that I am faithfully **"REBUKING THEM SHARPLY"** as the Bible commands godly men to do in Titus 1:10-14.

Pastor Jeff Redlin is a darn fool, who coddles with killer sharks, and tangles with arsenic for snacks, because his wicked heart is far from God. What Jeff Redlin is doing is 10,000 times worse than any crime a human being could ever commit, because he is helping to damn people's souls to Hell for all eternity without hope. In his greedy love for money, Pastor Redlin and the rest of the rotten PCC camp refuse to contend for the Christian faith, and that dear friends is the most ungodly thing going on in our world today!!!

The Bible teaches that Hell is a literal place that burns with fire. The Bible teaches that except a man be born again, he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God (John 3:3). Calvinism is not the Gospel. John Calvin is burning in Hell this moment and forever. Why? Because he added keeping the law to faith. In Calvinism, if you aren't faithfully living the Christian life, you are accused of never having repented of your sin, and so they say you're not saved at all! But don't take my word for it, [1]read for yourself and weep what the president of Bob Jones University (BJU) preaches today!!! When asked "What must I do to be saved," the Apostle Paul simply told the Roman soldier to "BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!!" That was it!

Anybody (like Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU) who tells you that MORE THAN FAITH is required to be saved, he is preaching to you **"another gospel" (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** The greatest form of wickedness today exists and lurks in America's church pulpits. Where does this evil come from? The biggest source of heresy today are the Devil's Bible colleges (Bob Jones University, [2]Pensacola Christian College, Moody Bible Institute, Liberty University, Faith Baptist Bible College And The0ological Seminary,. Southwestern Baptist Seminary, et cetera). [3]Check out this damnable heresy at Pensacola Christian College!!! This is dangerous folks, because souls at at stake. This is not a game!!!

[4]



Evangelist

Steve Pettit and Pastor Jeff Redlin (wolves!)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/10/shame-on-pastor-jeff-redlin-at.html
3. https://www.facebook.com/photo/?fbid=438158711194610&set=a.101963568147461
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEinodwLHbWoHECMStWAAqXe2mt0dxpuWVNDX5L2lM8_UvxIYYpKejXVqxCOJQPGCyluu67MrIGk0wxEbIayHWSY1R9B7-iZeXaehJwv4O6abKpq

3.1.9 The Unfortunate People Of Matthew 7:21-23 (2022-01-07 14:53)

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

My Christian friend [1]Eddie Boston reminded me of this passage of Scripture today, [2]sharing his thoughts on it. This passage is one of the most frequently twisted Scripture passages today, and yet it is so very plain to understand. Here we have a sincere group of people being cast into Hell forever, who attempted to appeal to the Lord Jesus Christ in their own defense. Let us analyze what they said:

1. They called Jesus, "Lord, Lord." Apparently they thought lip service was going to please him.
2. "Have we not prophesied in thy name?"
3. "And in thy name have cast out devils?"
4. "And in thy name done many wonderful works?"

These people boasted of all the wonderful things they did, all the good works they performed. But according to Jesus, they did NOT do the will of the Father. What is the will of the Father? Look at John 6:40...

> John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."

The will of the Father to enter into the kingdom of heaven is to believe on Jesus Christ, his only begotten Son. Let us look again at the people mentioned in Matthew 7:21-23.

They said, "Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?"

They did NOT say, "Lord, Lord, did we not believe on you? did we not receive you as our Saviour? did we not rest in the gospel preached of you?" Their faith was in themselves, NOT the Lord Jesus Christ.

So why did he call them workers of iniquity, even though they did "many wonderful works"? Because they did not have Christ's righteousness imputed to them by faith. All they had to offer was their own filthy rags.

> **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."**
>
> **Romans 4:5-8, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David**

also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin."

According to Paul and David, a man who has faith in Jesus Christ as his Savior is forgiven of his iniquities. He is NOT considered a worker of iniquity anymore. The workers of iniquity in Matthew 7:21-23, were so, because they did NOT have their sins forgiven; Christ NEVER knew them. How sad! All they had to do was simply BELIEVE the Gospel (i.e., the death of Christ for our sins, His burial, and His bodily resurrection on the third day). That is the Good News, Glad Tidings or, the Gospel.

Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"

The tiniest microscopic bit of faith in Jesus Christ secures eternal salvation. It only takes a little more faith than no faith at all, as long as you realize that Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Faith is not something we do, but it is the channel by which we appropriate what God has done for us. Jesus paid it all, 100 % with His precious blood. Anything that we try to add to it, in fact, takes away from it, and destroys it. It is faith alone in the Good news of Christ alone that saves us!

Simply come to God by faith, oh needy sinner, and BELIEVE the Good News of the virgin-born Son of God crucified, buried and risen and you will be immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved. You have God's promise of it! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**


THE ALMIGHTY GOD WILL SAVE YOU
THE MOMENT WHEN YOU DO NOTHING
BUT PLACE YOUR TRUST IN THE LORD
JESUS CHRIST, BELIEVING HOW THAT HE
DIED FOR YOUR SINS, WAS BURIED AND
ROSE AGAIN FOR YOUR JUSTIFICATION
ROM 3:10-28
ROM 4:24-25
1 COR 15:1-4
EPH 1:13-14
EPH 2:8-9
TIT 3:5 KJB
EXTRA! EXTRA!
READ ALL ABOUT IT!
GOOD
NEWS!!
TODAY
is the day
of salvation!
#MysteryOfChrist

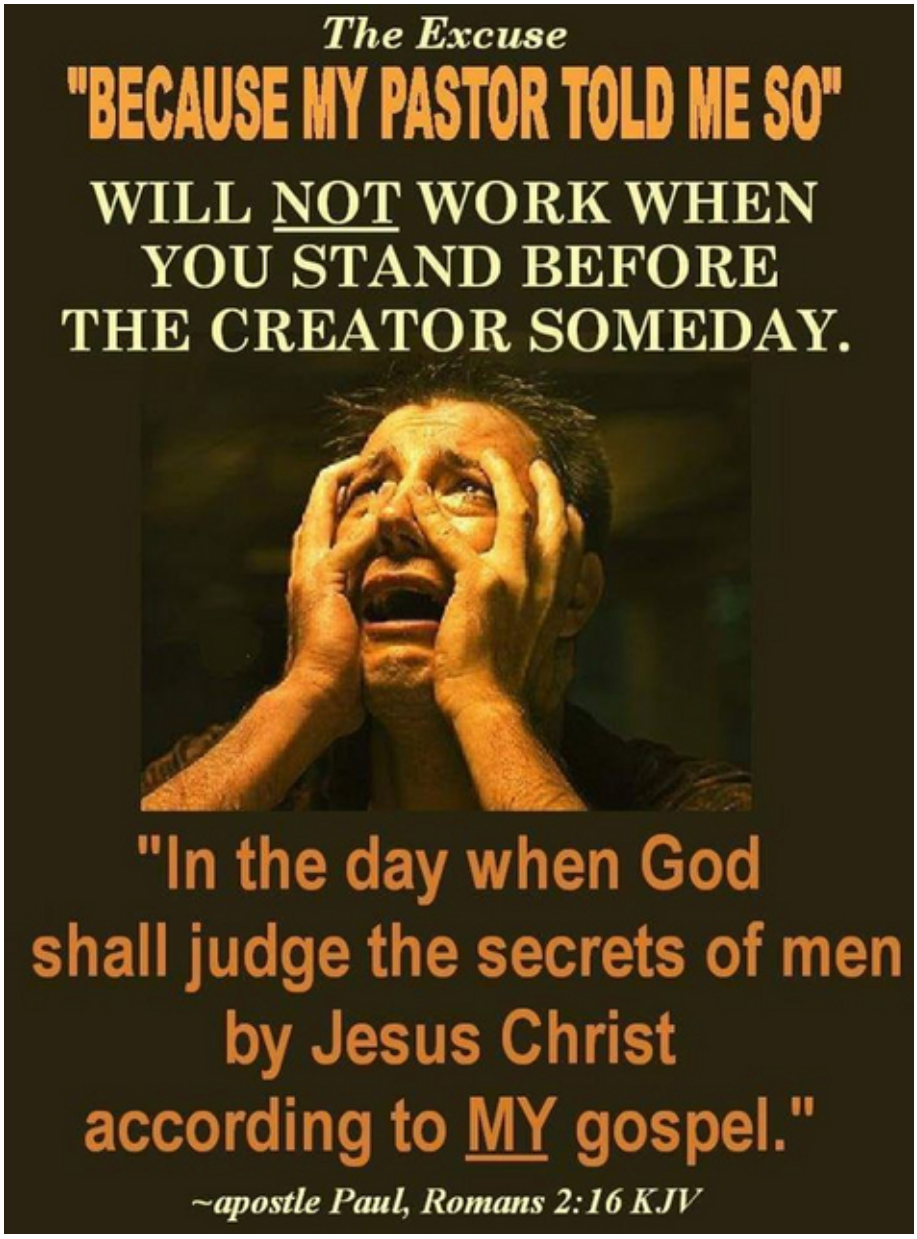

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/eddie_boston/precious_blood.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/eddie_boston/matthew_7_21-23.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhDRDOyRA9oDAJhK3MQ8gBqUU3NdqDRne3Fya8nvDY4mDB4uWjpCTQscH4gIqZvr4j4yYKOggpyziKc0L0DgnQohNDdkT5C9O367D1sPcKRd_0P
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhgaOD7jAlC7WHRfTXy-s9arXr9XVx7WQbLxGk-ffsIQQArzAVET8zQD9emsvOFLIwf8Sw1Bsj6tlxo4dxpuITcEwIlKNPRIAneESvyANdwtLIJ

3.1.10 Pensacola Christian College Errantly Teaches Satan's Lie, That If Your Behavior Hasn't Changed You're Not Saved (2022-01-08 01:30)

Acts 3:19-21, "*Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out*, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

”

Romans 2:4,

“

Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that *the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?*

”

One of the most evil things that a preacher can do is embellish the Scriptures, adding to the inspired Word of God things that God didn’t say. **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.”** Yet that is exactly what ungodly preachers like [1]Marty Herron, [2]Steve Pettit, [3]John MacArthur, [4]Ray Comfort and [5]Billy and Franklin Graham have wickedly done!!! ADD THOU NOT the Lord warned!!! Yet, all the aforementioned false prophets horribly ADD their own manmade commandments to God’s inspired Word.

I had attended the Campus Church on the grounds of Pensacola Christian College (PCC) during this past summer of 2021. I was sickened in my soul one Wednesday night at Campus Church, as I listened to associate pastor Tim Zacharias teach 1,000 church members that repentance leads to a change of behavior. Here is what he said, verbatim: “Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior.” Here is a screenshot from the video they showed at Campus Church to accompany their Bible study (I added the appropriate cancellation symbol, because this is FAKE NEWS at Pensacola Christian College!)...

[6]



Repentance unto salvation does *NOT* result in a change of behavior!

It is sad and shameful that such a big religious educational institution like PCC and Campus Church, still haven't got the most basic of Bible doctrines (repentance) correct yet. Go figure!

I mean, this is ridiculous and horrible. The Greek word for "repent" in the New Testament concerning salvation is either the noun form *[7]metanoia* (a change of mind), or the verb form *metanoeo* (to think differently). *Repentance* when applied to getting saved NEVER means that your behavior will change. Anyone who teaches that repentance results in a change of behavior is preaching **"another gospel"** accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9).

The sole focus of redemption must be upon Christ alone, and not upon the sinner in the least; otherwise it is a counterfeit gospel.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

For the Gospel to be valid, ALL of the burden of sin must fall square upon the Savior's broken body on the cross of Calvary, and none be borne in the least by the sinner.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? It makes no sense!

Why does a man need to *change his mind*? Obviously, so that he will come to Christ by faith to be saved. A man takes a bath because he perceives (sees and smells) that he is dirty. That is what the law does, it sensitizes humanity to the awfulness of sin (Romans 7:13). Unless a guilty man sees himself as a needy sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19-20), he will not come to the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved (John 3:20-21). So it is imperative that a sinner *repent*, so that he or she will BELIEVE.

Here is some solid Scriptural support for what I just said:

> **Matthew 21:32, "**
>
> **For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*."**

> **Mark 2:17, "**
>
> **When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, *They that are whole have no need of the physician*, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.**
>
> **"**

The two preceding passages of Scripture perfectly shed light one upon the other. Unlike the harlots (prostitutes) and publicans (greedy tax cheats who took advantage of people), the self-righteous Pharisees refused to come to Christ. The harlots and publicans, upon hearing John the Baptist preach the Gospel, quickly acknowledged their sinfulness and need for salvation. But the pious Pharisees foolishly thought they were already righteous of their own accord, because

they tried to keep the law. Of course, no human being is capable of perfectly keeping God's law, except Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:15).

Contrary to what some Christians have been misled to believe, God never intended for Old Testament saints to keep the law (works) to be saved. The Apostle Luke tells us in the following Bible verse, that NO ONE has ever been justified by keeping the law of Moses (that must also include Old Testament saints). **Acts 13:39, "And by him all that believe are justified from all things, *from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses*."** If they couldn't be justified under the Mosaic law, then they needed another way.

The Apostle Luke tells us in the next verse that ALL THE PROPHETS give witness that remission of sins has ALWAYS been only through FAITH IN THE MESSIAH. **Acts 10:43, "**

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

" People were saved back in the Old Testament the SAME way that we are today, which is by grace through faith in Christ.

Carefully notice that the following passage says repentance led to BELIEVING, not to turning away from their sins or a change in their behavior. **Matthew 21:32, "**

For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and *ye believed him not*: but the publicans and the harlots *believed him*: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*."

The reason why the wicked Pharisees didn't believe on Jesus is because they refused to repent. That is, they refused to change their thinking! They thought they were whole, having no need for the Great Physician. They refused to acknowledge their sinnership!

I heard a wonderful sermon today by my favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). The sermon I heard perfectly applies to this blog article. Here is a fantastic quote:

> "The first thing necessary to get saved is to get bad!" —Pastor Jack Hyles ("[8]God Only Saves Bad People"
>
> "Nobody goes to Heaven because he is good; you go to Heaven because you know you're bad, and you flee to Jesus Who died to save sinners." —Pastor Jack Hyles ("[9]God Only Saves Bad People"

Wow! I couldn't have found a better quote to go along with the self-righteous Pharisees in Matthew 21:32 and Mark 2:16-17 who refused to *repent* (i.e., they refused to change their wrong way of thinking):

> **Mark 2:16-17, " And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, *They that are whole have no need of the physician*, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, *but sinners to repentance*. "**

God doesn't expect us to give up our sins to be saved, for eternal life is a free gift (Romans 6:23); but God does expect us to walk in His Son when we get saved, so as to obey and please Him, lest we be scourged and chastised by our heavenly Father (Hebrews 12:6-8).

I actually had a very honest unsaved co-worker once refuse to get saved, because he openly admitted that he didn't want the indwelling Holy Spirit, knowing that the Holy Spirit would convict him continually about sin and expect him to live a holy life. That is exactly what **John 3:20-21** means, **"For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, *lest his deeds should be reproved*. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** This is why there is no need to tell sinners to

"

turn away from sin

"

to be saved, because it is automatic. A lost man won't even come to Christ to be saved, unless he has first agreed with God's Word that he or she is a guilty sinner! That is why they are coming to Christ to be saved in the first place!!!

Repentance is not a separate event from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([10]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

For a person to BELIEVE on Christ, we must have **"repentance to the acknowledging of the truth" (2nd Timothy 2:25b).** You don't repent AND believe; you repent TO believe. Repentance is simply the admission that I am as guilty a sinner as God hath declared me to be in His holy Word. You don't need to give up anything to be saved, except to turn from unbelief to BELIEF! You don't even have to give up all your unbelief, evidenced by

Mark 9:24, " And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, *Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief*." So even if you still have some uncertainties, fears or doubts, God will still save you if you'll just act on what little bit of faith you have.

[11]



I love the classic chair illustration! Let's say you need to replace a defective lightbulb on your front porch, and all you have to stand upon is a flimsy old chair. I actually have an old shaky chair like that...lol. Let's say that you decide to go ahead and trust that chair, even though you are not sure it will support your body's weight. Dear friend, even if you are 99 % certain that the chair will fail, and not hold you up, it is no less than 100 % faith just so long as you place all your unsupported weight upon that chair. Isn't that beautiful? Now you understand why Jesus said in

Matthew 17:20b, "

If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. **"** The mustard plant has one of the smallest seeds in the world, yet these robust plants grow to be 7 feet tall in Israel. Even the tiniest amount of faith SAVES! ...

> "It's not the size of my faith that gets me to Heaven, it's the object of my faith!"
> —Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold; sermon: "[12]Where Is Faith?"

Repentance and faith happen at the same time, instantaneously. This is why the Gospel of John mentions the word "believe" 88 times, but the word "repent" is not mentioned even once. You don't have to clean off your dirt before you get into the bathtub, you simply need to get into

the bathtub. Likewise, you don't need to forsake your sinning to be saved, you simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST TO BE SAVED (Acts 16:30-31).

You don't have to promise not to get dirty anymore to be clean, you simply get into the bathtub. The precious BLOOD of Jesus cleanseth us from all sin!!! **1st John 1:7,**

"But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and *the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin*. " God doesn't want you to *turn away from sin* to get saved. Don't you dare if you want to be saved. Whether it be your sins, or your righteousness, Christ had to die for all of it, because it's all filth to God (Isaiah 64:6).

[13]He Died For Your Righteousness Too! (MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

You don't have to promise God to do better, or clean up your dirty life, to be saved. You simply by faith receive His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9). We are all ungodly sinners, by nature and by choice (Romans 3:10-23). Jesus died for all mankind, for both the good and the bad. God only saves BAD PEOPLE!!!

It loathes me when pastors pressure people to depart from a lifestyle of sin if they want to be saved, or pressure people that their behavior will change if they are really saved. How then is eternal life still the free gift of God? **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** There are no toll booths to enter into God's Kingdom. All this talk about grieving over sin, changing one's behavior, being faithful to run the race to the end, living a lifestyle of repentance, and experiencing repentance in the full moral sense is all rubbish! It is reformation (turning from sin), penitence (sorrow for sin) and penance (amending one's sins), but not Bible repentance (a change of mind). Remember, God called the Gospel **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).**

Evangelist Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled: 'I NEVER KNEW YOU,' says it best I think:

> "I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages."
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, [14]I NEVER KNEW YOU, pg. 17; © 2009, Xulon-press.com. [15]Hard Copies Available.

The Gospel of John mentions the word

"BELIEVE"

88 times to have eternal life. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. **John 20:31, "But**

these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." That is so simple! Repentance is automatic. When we witness the Gospel to a lost person, we simply need to make sure that they know they are a guilty sinner in God's sight. They need to know what they are being saved from. Nothing more is necessary or permitted.

Christ does the saving—all of it. Our part in salvation is to cease from our own labors and get out of the way, resting completely in Christ's finished work through the cross of Calvary, by the precious blood that He joyously shed for our sins (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5).

No one has ever been saved who didn't first admit that he or she is a guilty sinner in God's sight (1st John 1:18-10). Pastor Jack Hyles makes this truth very clear in this classic sermon titled: "[16]Fundamentalist Heresy." The Dr. Jack Hyles' camp have often been accused of running people through a quick-prayer "1-2-3, follow me" gimmick shallow type of salvation profession, just to count numbers and then brag to others. In the preceding sermon Dr. Hyles refutes those who would dare claim somebody as being saved, who hadn't been properly dealt with concerning sin and the Gospel.

What must a person do to be saved. The Bible already answers the question in **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."** Did you see anything in there about grieving over your sins, repentance in the full moral sense, forsaking the world, repenting of sin, following Christ, counting and paying the cost, living a lifestyle of repentance, or behavior modification? I sure don't, but maybe my glasses aren't working. You tell me.

Dear friend, the only requirement for you to be saved is to simply come to God as a needy sinner, and to place your trust (reliance) in His only begotten Son Jesus. Simply receive His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later. This is very simple and historically true. Christ died, that's history; Christ died FOR ME, that's salvation!

Pastor Tim Zacharias (at Campus Church on the property of Pensacola Christian College) makes the Gospel sound utterly complicated. He arduously states:

> "I need to be clear, there can be no salvation without repentance in the full moral sense. You need to be grieved about your sin. You need to come to a place where you understand the consequence of sin. You come under the condemnation and conviction of the law of God, and it causes you to change and to turn to Christ, and to call out to Him for salvation." [17]SOURCE

Friend, do you think those simple folks—the harlots and publicans to whom John the Baptist preached—experienced all that? They simply knew that they had messed up in life, that they were big time SINNERS! They knew they deserved to go to Hell. Whether or not they felt sorrow doesn't matter as far as eternal life goes. The Bible doesn't require that you feel the emotion of sorrow to be saved; but rather, that you simply come to God as a needy sinner. I love how Evangelist Alexander Marshall (1846-1928) explained repentance:

> **"I HAVE NOT REPENTED ENOUGH"**
>
> What do you mean? "I am not sorry enough for my sins."
>
> And if you were very sorry, would God be more willing to save you than He is now? "I think so."

Then you are completely mistaken.

"But does it not say, unless we repent we shall perish?"

Yes; but what do you think is the Scriptural significance of "repentance"? If you say "sorrow for sin" you are wrong. It does not mean sorrow for sin: it means a CHANGE OF MIND (Matt. 21:29). This change will doubtless produce sorrow; but sorrow and repentance are two very different things (Heb. 12:17. margin, and II Cor. 7:9). When God calls on you to "repent, and believe the Gospel," He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you. Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first "feel" some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God's great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24). [18]SOURCE

Where does the Bible say all that junk? I fully agree that a person must admit they are a guilty sinner, so they will see their need for redemption in Christ (Romans 3:19-23; Galatians 3:24-26). But the way Pastor Zacharias explains it, it would scare a person! Where does the inspired King James Bible say we must "change" to be saved? It does not. Repentance is a change of mind unto the Gospel itself, not a profound willingness to reform, grieve, change and depart from sin. Oh why can't men just leave the Gospel alone? I know some people will accuse me of splitting hairs, but I am against anything that complicates or obscures the simplicity that is in Christ. Dear friend, if you know you are a guilty sinner and will place your confidence in Jesus Christ, believing that He died in your place on the cross, was buried, and three days later resurrected from the dead, and that is your only hope for eternal life, you are saved! Nothing more is required or allowed by God. God the Father simply wants you to trust in His only begotten Son (John 3:16-18; 6:40).

I Was Saved Simply by Believing the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ

I got saved when I was 13 years old. I did know that I was a sinner, and for the first time in my life I felt the conviction of the Holy Spirit. The church pastor said that Sunday morning, that if you don't have the indwelling Holy Spirit convicting you about sin you're not saved. I knew there and then that I wasn't saved. That morning from my pew, I called out to Jesus for the first time and asked Him to save me. I believed that Christ died on the cross for my sins, was buried, and resurrected three days later. I knew that. I believed THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I found out many years later that I could have just BELIEVED on Christ, without calling, and still been saved. We are saved by BELIEVING, even before we call. I didn't feel grieved over my sins. I didn't experience REPENTANCE IN A FULL MORAL SENSE. I wasn't a theologian back then, and thank God I'm still not a theologian today 41 years later! God deliver us from theologians!!! I just knew that I had been a bad boy! God saved me because I trusted Christ. Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus." I dare you to show me even one place in the New Testament, where we are taught to do all this repentance junk that we hear from preachers today. Over and over the Word of God simply teaches us to BELIEVE. John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent." It is high time for all preachers to stop focusing on what the Bible does not!

I think Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) had the right idea about repentance and faith:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

I couldn't agree more. The way you repent is by BELIEVING. Dr. Zacharias rightly teaches that sometimes in the Bible "repentance" is used as a euphemism (the substitution of an expression) for salvation. For example: Luke 5:32, "I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance." That is essentially what Dr. Rice just explained. Jesus was calling them to salvation. The man who believes has repented! So why teach that a person can BELIEVE in the name of Jesus, but still be lost if they have never repented of their sins? It is IM-POSSIBLE to believe on Christ and still be lost. You may follow Jesus, or call Him "Lord" and not be saved (Matthew 7:21-23), but those who believe on Him as Savior are saved (Acts 16:30-31).

Now, in fairness to Dr. Zacharias, I think what he intends to teach is that you cannot merely add Jesus to your life in a positive sense, without realizing the negative aspect of one's sinnership and deserved penalty in Hell. You've got to know what you are being saved from. You must admit that you are a sinner to be saved (1st John 1:10). Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful sermon titled: "[19]The Sin Question And The Son Question." In this sense I fully agree with Pastor Zacharias, and he does cover this aspect of salvation in his Bible study.

The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. I am tired of being the bad guy for telling THE TRUTH and defending the Gospel. The Bible says in 1st Corinthians 13:6 that love "rejoiceth in THE TRUTH."

If A Man Is Wrong On Repentance, You Cannot Trust His Theology

Repentance does not mean a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior. That is manmade reformation, not the fruit of the Holy Spirit in the life of a believer (Galatians 5:22-25). I am unalterably opposed to the heretical teaching that repentance means more than a change of mind ([20]because that is what it really means).

I love you all. I am just a fool for Christ. Jesus said out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh (Matthew 12:34). I cannot help but write about the things I see and hear (Acts 4:20). My neck hurts so bad with burning pain. My nerves burn throughout my body from my neck injury. I am just taking things one day at a time. Love me or hate me, I am telling THE TRUTH. I am not leaving Campus Church (as long as they will have me), at least for the

foreseeable future. They are great people and I am happy to have a church family, but time will tell if they embrace me or shun me. The satanic Bob Jones crowd rejected me, because they are snobs, but I never rejected them.

It is not easy being a truth-teller. The Gospel is very simple. One of my favorite sermons is by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold titled: "[21]Caught Between Grace And Works." Anybody who talks about repentance leading to a change of behavior doesn't understand the Gospel. Anybody who talks about repentance leading to a change of behavior is corrupting the Gospel of free grace. Friend, your behavior has absolutely NOTHING to do with the free gift of God, which is eternal life. You don't have to reform or beg God to save you, you simply need to believe what He did for you on the cross. Jesus paid for your sins. Christ is risen! Trust Him oh sinner!

So what am I saying? I am saying keep an eye of Campus Church moving forward. If you ever hear any of their pastors teach that repentance means more than a simple change of mind unto the Gospel itself, RUN! The $64,000 question was asked by the fearful Gentile Roman jailer: "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?" (Acts 16:30b). The profoundly simple answer was once and for all settled by the Apostle Paul: "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house" (Acts 16:31b). The invitation to believe was extended to the man's entire house, as it is also extended to you dear friend.

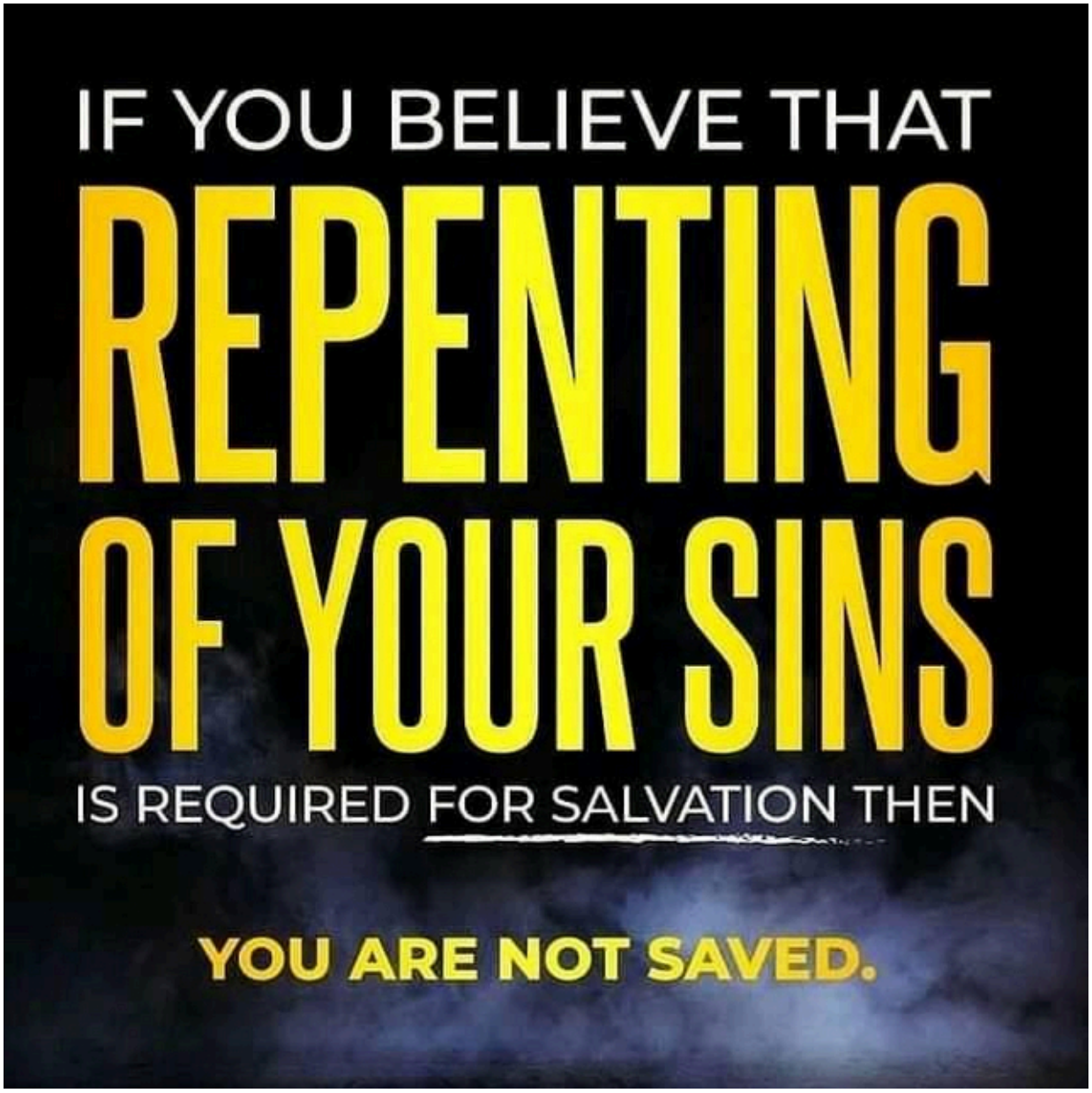
IF YOU BELIEVE THAT
REPENTING
OF YOUR SINS
IS REQUIRED FOR SALVATION THEN
YOU ARE NOT SAVED.

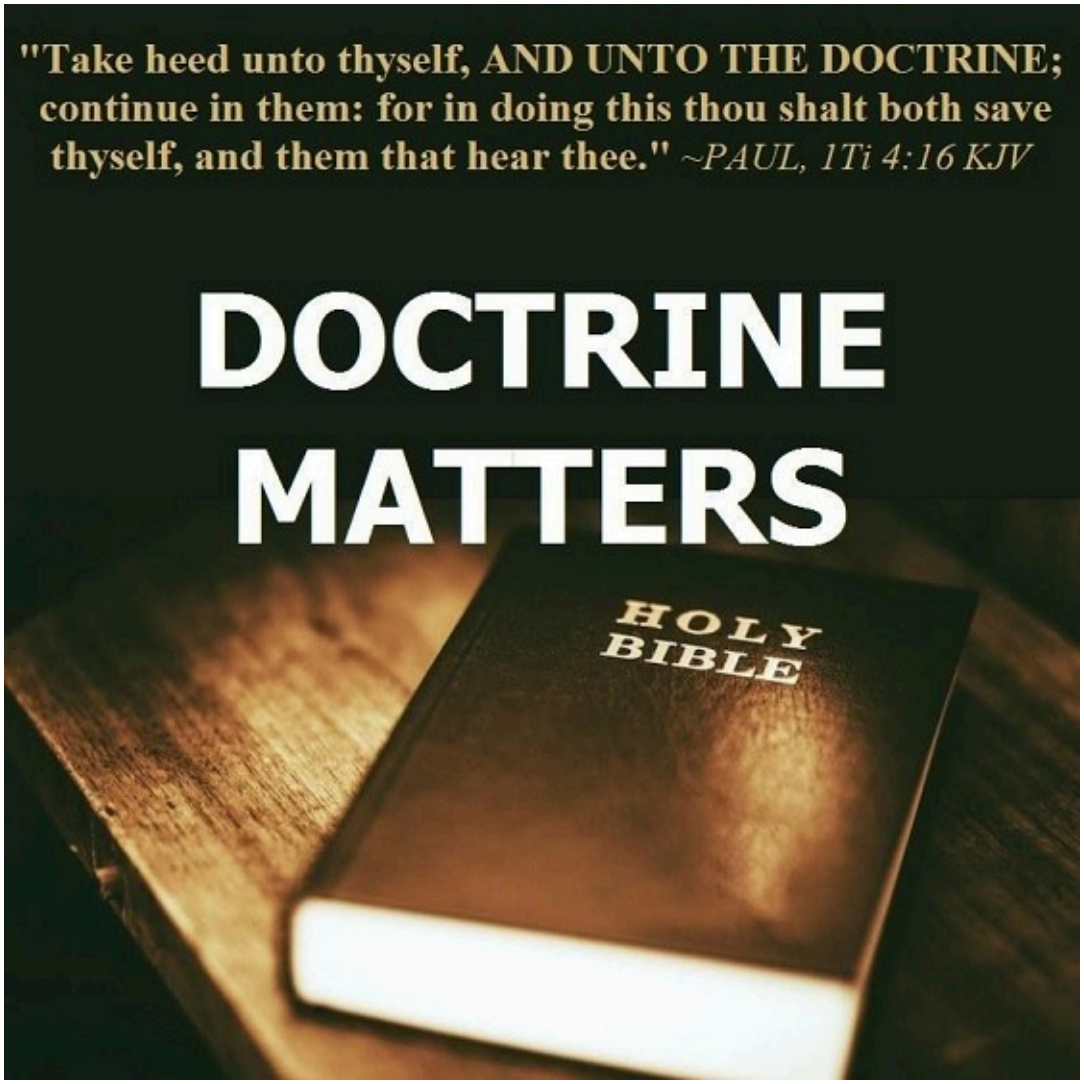

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh5ixHu_R8iGb_WiZ0ab8Facu_xAgZKlXAWhErQAx5cDhgBlxwOhtYppHYeZvS_jv-gjd72SeMZ8oaGZun65TLr_E2_6-_9wMwu4Lc8N6SSO9w2
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha110903.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha110903.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiRsag2fZCO1sKMQFXPmjsBpoZHdt_cF7lWBiz0_sltGpXM-JYFSdbvYUkfKKR6ZWXw8NmusQw9gPAlbZpaRqX-8G7NM7I3mfhPDnJvwvdmZT08
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/where_is_faith.mp3
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha062517.mp3
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
15. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3

17. https://youtu.be/1hDim3lL9p4?t=3538
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
19. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031118.mp3
20. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
21. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEggOf6NzhGp_veaboKWF6Q--Uv9TX6JRnVJh5gkMbc9jnAZiAS99uCc2uRP_XbTWXpTls1JZO1sBJzV3c-I3xZMOOQGUFkAhnW-KdVZw-3xoGnl
23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh_ZKSXTGMuReN4UtRTixvfCgPo80Vm3QgoVPkhalu52OJ8l3oXVxvEVMgA9BCDZwEtsP6yGmyXlHOQzXct-i0eluUIm_zQ56LQlDlA4Lrzgizz

---

3.1.11 Critical And Judgmental (2022-01-08 14:46)

John 7:19-24, “

Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?

The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

Jesus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.

If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?

***Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment*.**

”

In our text passage of Scripture, we find a group of hypocritical Jews being critical and judgmental of our dear Savior. The Lord had just healed a sick man. Our text passage from John 7:19-24 is referring to an impotent man whom Jesus healed on the Sabbath Day in John chapter five:

> **John 5:5-10, “**
>
> **And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.**
>
> **When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole?**
>
> **The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.**
>
> **Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.**
>
> **And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.**
>
> ***The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed*.**
>
> **”**

These wicked Jews were critics! They chose to ignore the good miracle which they had just seen, choosing instead to think negative and find fault. This is what the Devil does, he accuses **"the brethren" (Revelation 12:10).** The Devil is a liar and the father of it (John 8:44). Jesus had bestowed an act of mercy upon the crippled man, who had been ill for 38 long years. The Jews couldn't care less that Jesus healed this man! You'd think that they would have praised God and expressed joy for this suffering man's cure! Yet, they were sinfully critical and judgmental instead; not only criticizing Jesus, but also criticizing the man for picking up his matt, upon which he had laid for 38 years!

How does this relate to so many people today? Sadly, this includes religious people. In fact, some of the worst offenders are pastors! I have labored diligently since 2002 online through my website ministry to preach the truth, to help reach people for Jesus Christ. I thank God for all the wonderful testimonies that people share with me. One of my faithful web visitors wrote to me today, sharing his personal testimony about how God used my ministry to save his family and rescue them from sin and ruin. I always pass any praise onto my dear Savior, for without Him I can do nothing (John 15:5).

Yet, when I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, Pastor Sean Quinlan became critical and judgmental of my ministry. He falsely accused me of thinking I am "an apostle." I have never made such a claim. You see, I preach with the authority of the Holy Bible, **"REBUKING THEM SHARPLY"** (incompetent pastors) as Titus 1:10-14 commands in the Word of God. I am simply obeying God. You'd think that a church pastor would commend me for speaking THE TRUTH, instead of being critical because RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS to me.

Sean Quinlan was upset with me for saying that "Bob Jones University sells corruptible seed." Well, THEY DO! BJU today is the [1]fountainhead of the corrupt Westcott and Hort Greek. BJU has become a cesspool of doctrines of devils, iniquity, [2]false Bibles and the [3]Devil's damnable lie of Lordship Salvation!!! According to Galatians 1:6-7, God's curse is upon Bob Jones University and their graduates, because they preach another gospel.

And then when I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, their senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, learned about my website ministry (not from me), and became critical and judgmental. You'd think he would have spoken a kind word of encouragement, but instead he took the liberty to be critical and judgmental, false accusing me of "finding weaknesses in preachers." Pastor Redlin is thinking all WRONG! In fact, I am exposing DAMNABLE HERESIES that send people to Hell forever. Would I be "finding weakness" in my neighbour, for yelling in the wee hours of the morning if I saw his house on fire? No, I would be hailed as a hero! Yet when I warn everyone about a counterfeit gospel at Bob Jones University, and their corrupt graduates who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, the ungodly Pensacola Christian College camp falsely accuse me of finding their weaknesses! No, Pastor Jeff Redlin is a darn fool! GET RIGHT WITH GOD PENSACOLA CHRISTIAN COLLEGE!!!

God is faithfully using my website ministry to defend the simplicity of the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4), contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3), tell the truth (Ephesians 4:15), win souls (Proverbs 11:30) and rise up against the evildoers (Psalms 94:16). Meanwhile, Jeff Redlin and company at PCC are making money, filthy lucre (Luke 16:13). How dare Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin be sinfully critical and judgmental of my humble faithful labors for Jesus Christ. I am preaching THE TRUTH, while those wicked pastors are burying their heads in the sand like an ostrich.

Jesus told the Jews in John 7:22, “Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.” Pastor Charles Ellicott (1819-1905) offers this excellent Bible commentary, with which I fully agree:

> The argument is, "Ye circumcise on the Sabbath day because circumcision is part of the Mosaic law; but Moses gave you circumcision because he had an anterior and higher authority for it, and in practice you recognise this and make it override the Sabbath. But if circumcision is allowed, why not a deed of mercy? This is the practice and precept of your rulers. But if a patriarchal rite is greater than the Mosaic Sabbath, because the fathers were anterior to Moses, how much more an act of love, which is anterior to all time." [4]SOURCE

Abraham was the first Jewish patriarch to practice circumcision. This symbolic ritual was meant to be a visible, permanent, external sign of the relationship between God and His people: the nation of Israel. Circumcision continually reminded the male Jew (the head of the household) that he was to be separated from the heathen (Gentile) world.

Accordingly, a male child was to be circumcised (i.e., the foreskin removed) on the eighth day after birth (Genesis 17:12;

Leviticus 12:3

). This necessitated

that some baby boys would have to be circumcised on a Sabbath day. But under the Mosaic law, Jews were forbidden to even pick up sticks or light a fire on the Sabbath Day, on penalty of death!

Jesus is referring to the controversy caused in John 5:5-10, when He healed an impotent man on a Sabbath day. The Lord is exposing the hypocrisy of the Jews! If "breaking" the Sabbath Day to perform a mere ritual was acceptable with God, then why did the Pharisees reject Jesus’ healing of a man who’d been crippled for 38 years? The problem here was that the religious Jews were being sinfully critical and judgmental. They only saw what they wanted to see!

The foolish Jews were blinded by their hatred for Jesus. All they saw was a man breaking the Sabbath Day. In their own wicked minds, it was okay to perform the ritual of circumcision on the Sabbath Day (and in so doing breaking the Sabbath tradition), but Jesus wasn’t allowed to heal a sick man. This is why Jesus told them in **John 7:23-24, “If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?**

Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

” It is sinful to be an unjust critic. The Lord tells us that when we judge, to judge righteously! That is, Biblically.

Likewise, if these ungodly pastors today who criticize my website ministry were right with God, they would see the good that God is doing through my humble labors, instead of being critical and judgmental of my work. Through my ministry I **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY" (Titus 1:10-14)** in the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp, because they are preaching *another gospel*. Please read "[5]Another Gospel" by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951). At BJU and their affiliated churches (e.g., the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), they are promoting and following the [6]damnable heresies of Pastor John MacArthur. [7]Dr. Steve

Pettit (incompetent president of BJU since 2014) is personal friends with John MacArthur (a BJU alumni).

[8]Dr. Steve Pettit is of the Devil, lying about how to get to Heaven. I am faithfully exposing these false prophets. I am faithfully exposing Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Gary Walton and other infidels in the pulpit today, who damn men's souls to Hell with their perverse understanding of repentance, errantly teaching that you must forsake sinful bad habits (i.e., keep the law) of you cannot go to Heaven. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."**

The Bible warns against being critical and judgmental:

> **Matthew 7:1-5, "*Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again*. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye."**

That is why we read in:

> **Romans 3:4, "**
>
> **God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.**
>
> **"**

The things that we judge, the words we speak (Matthew 12:36), and the actions we take (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14), will be judged by God in eternity (Romans 14:10-12). If our words and deeds align with God's Word, we will overcome on Judgment Day! But if not, we will suffer loss and shame, and many perish into Hell forever in their false plan of salvation. The Bob Jones crowd are going to Hell with their wrong repentance, Calvinism and Lordship Salvation. I say that kindly, but on the authority of God's inspired Word. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to repent "OF YOUR SIN" to get to Heaven.

No, we are simply told to BELIEVE. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."** Yet these [9]FOOLS in the Bob Jones University camp teach that MORE is required. What BJU and company are preaching today is NOT Free Grace Theology!!! Sadly, even [10]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) has been infected with a false gospel, teaching that your behavior must change or else you cannot go to Heaven! Liars!!!

Instead of exposing BJU as a dangerous rattlesnake today, the PCC camp are coddling and embracing them in spiritual adultery, treating them like pet cats instead of treacherous scorpions! What saith the Scripture? **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed**

is partaker of his evil deeds. ” SHAME on Pastor Jeff Redlin at PCC’s Campus Church, for being critical and judgmental of my website ministry, when I am doing what he is too much of a coward to do, TAKE A STAND AGAINST FALSE DOCTRINE!!!

Pastor Redlin foolishly criticized my work in July of 2021, when I attended Campus Church after just moving from Guam to Pensacola, Florida. Pastor Redlin should have kept his mouth shut. I hadn’t told him about my website ministry. He sinfully listened to gossip and behaved as a fool, and now I must expose his ministry for sleeping with the devil at Bob Jones University, and expose their infidel graduates who infect churches with John MacArthur’s poison. Pastor Jeff Redlin is the epitome of everything that is wrong with churches today, and why America is going to Hell in a wheelbarrow!!! **Jeremiah 10:21, “ For the pastors are become brutish** [lacking good sense] **, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered. ”**

We need a whole new generation of Bible preachers, unlike the cowards at PCC and the infidels at BJU, who PREACH THE WORD!!! We need a generation of pastors like Steven Anderson, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Peter Ruckman, Hank Lindstrom, Dany Castle, Max Younce, Roger Jimenez and Jack Hyles who STAND!!!

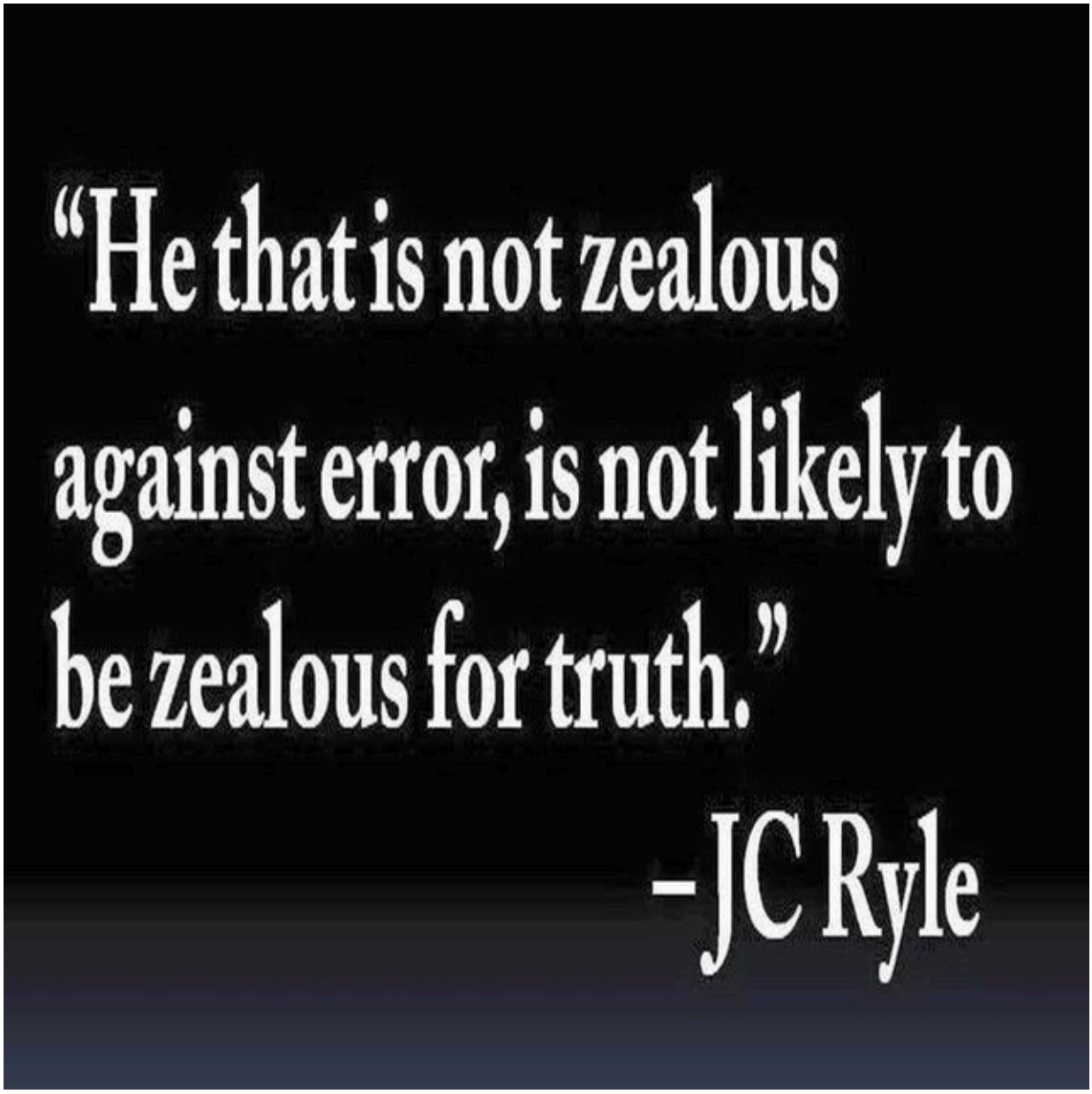

1. https://www.blogger.com/
2. https://www.blogger.com/
3. https://www.blogger.com/
4. https://biblehub.com/john/7-22.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
7. https://bjugrad2004.blogspot.com/2020/05/bju-then-and-nownorth-greenville.html
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/01/pensacola-christian-college-errantly.html
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgejXr81vDr7byuaBRbeyaKnztxSfxTlUnxS46X3Qq1dCDFbuZ1qWKuNHdLRW_kOsNfbS02cVxReCIBqPKBVJ7EAp5bBIdFUrGknAnXoo1NM_Kn

3.1.12 To Get Upset And Angry Over Falsehoods, Heresy And Clergy Indifference Is A Good Attitude (2022-01-09 01:30)

Matthew 21:28-32, "But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard. He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went. And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not. Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you. For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him."

I love this Bible passage. I used to feel bad for being upset all the time over false doctrine, false Bibles, false repentance, false gospels and most of all over the sinfully proud, indifferent and arrogant sinful attitude of thousands of preachers today.

When the Antichrist system is set in full force, there will be an exodus like this world has never seen of churchgoers from genuine New Testament churches. We are already seeing this today:"

> **2nd Timothy 4:1-6, "**
>
> **I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;**
>
> **Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.**
>
> **For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;**
>
> **And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.**
>
> **But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.**
>
> **For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand."**

Wow, that is right on target! Pastors today are not preaching the Word, they are preaching manmade tommyrot (e.g., Calvinism, Misunderstood Repentance, "Lordship" Salvation, salvation can be lost lie, et cetera). The Bible commands preachers to rebuke, reprove and exhort; but today's bad pastors instead wrongly accuse truth-tellers like me of being "critical" and "judgmental."

When I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, their senior pastor Sean Quinlan overheard me tell a church member that "Bob Jones University sells corruptible seed" (false Bibles). Pastor Quinlan got angry and accused me of being "obsessed over the Bible." What a shameful thing for any pastor to say. Thankfully my zeal for the Word of God is not dependent upon what men think of my zeal. I had been explaining to a Christian brother that church night what I believe Luke 16 means, that the story of the rich man and Lazarus was a real story, not a fictitious parable.

For merely teaching some Bible with a fellow Christian brother, the pastor (who wasn't even a part of my personal conversation with another man) pissed him off. This is the sad state of churches today. We've got immature wimpy pastors in the pulpit! I make no apologies for

calling the names of bad pastors who try to quench the zeal of truth-tellers! God wants us as Christians to SPEAK UP; but Satan wants us to SHUT UP! Well brother and sister, I AM SPEAKING UP FOR GOD!!! If somebody doesn't speak with authority, the world will go to Hell!!! My mentor of the faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said that great truth...

"The world will go to Hell unless somebody is authoritative!"

—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]I Shall Not Be Moved"

Pastor Quinlan then shamefully said: "I don't know where you think you have a right to do what you're doing, I am the authority here!" I couldn't believe that he was jealous and behaving as a spoiled little child. He said, "You're not an apostle!" Evidently he had seen my ministry websites, but I had never told him about them. Because I preach with authority (because I have some gonads to speak the truth),shallow wimpy pastors [like Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin in the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp] falsely accuse me of "finding weakness in preachers" (that was the horrible accusation that Pastor Jeff Redlin at PCC's Campus Church made to me in July of 2021 when I attended Campus Church). Today's churches are truly pathetic!!!

When I attended Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 2013 to 2015, I tried to help their corrupt pastors. They think Martin Luther (1483-1546) was a born-again Christian, but [2]Mr. Luther required water baptism for salvation his entire life, which is damnable heresy! The pastors at Harvest are Bob Jones University graduates, [3]who all preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. They promote [4]Dr. John MacArthur's demonic theology. I gave them the excellent book "[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU" by Michael P. Bowen to help straighten them out doctrinally, but instead of repenting of their false teaching, they rebuked me for allegedly causing "confusion" and "divisiveness" in their church (cult). They cast me out from their church group, literally calling me and Dr. Jack Hyles "a cult" [6]for exposing the Devil's modern Bible revisions. Anyway, here are but a few of hundreds of articles I have written to expose these infidels of the faith:

- [7]https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/pastors _destroying _flock.htm
- [8]http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/some _satanic _baptists.htm
- [9]https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils _in _america/apostasy/rejecting _knowledge.htm
- [10]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly _churches.htm
- [11]http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/schisms.htm

I am listening to a great sermon by Pastor Steven Anderson called: "[12]Dumb Things In The ESV (English Standard Version)." Bob Jones University uses, sells and promotes the Satanic ESV. I love Pastor Anderson, despite his shortcomings, because HE STANDS (Ephesians 6:12-13). The guy has a backbone! The shameful preacher's criticizing him are a bunch of wimps who won't stand against anything. I get upset daily over false doctrine, false Bibles, false teachers and false gospels. The Bible says we should get upset! **Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** I hate Lordship Salvation! I hate Baptismal Regeneration (the heresy that a person must be water baptized to get to Heaven). I hate the Devil's Bibles that pervert the inspired Word of God. But I LOVE PEOPLE! We must never reject the sinner with the sin, not accept sin with the sinner! God is

love.

In our text Scripture passage, Jesus told a parable about two sons. Their father told them both to go work in his field. The one son had a bad attitude and refused to go. The other son had a good attitude and promised to go do the work. But afterwards the son with the bad attitude repented (changed his mind) and went to work in the field. But the son with the good attitude never went to work at all. So Jesus asked His disciples which son the father was pleased with? The disciples answered correctly—it was the son with the bad attitude because he ultimately repented and got the work done! I love this passage of Scripture in Matthew 21:28-32.

Likewise, I used to feel bad for getting upset at the Bob Jones crowd because they won't listen to THE TRUTH. But then the Holy Spirit comforted my heart, showing me this encouraging Scripture passage about the two sons. I used to feel bad for getting upset over false doctrine and the arrogant clergy today, who refuse to heed sound doctrine. I became very frustrated while attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) this past summer, because Pastor Jeff Redlin doesn't care about false doctrine in the Bob Jones University camp. Instead of rebuking them sharply as the Bible commands in Titus 1:10-14, Pastor Redlin sinfully bids Godspeed to the apostate Bob Jones crowd, with their demonic Calvinist plan of salvation, their Devil's Bibles, and [13]unwillingness to repent of their false view of repentance. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I don't call the names of pastors to be attackative or unkind, but to warn people about dangerous false prophets. Jesus warned us about them too, calling them wolves in sheep's clothing:

> **Matthew 7:13-15, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:**
>
> Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. ***Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves*.**"

Please don't miss the connection between verse 15 with 13 and 14. The Lord tells us in verses 13 and 14 that very few people are going to Heaven. And then He tells us *why* in verse 15—because of FALSE PROPHETS which come to us as WOLVES IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING!!! That is the whole key friend—Jesus doesn't want YOU to be deceived!!! Jesus doesn't want ANYONE to be deceived by a false gospel. Truly, the Devil is a beautiful liar, appearing to humanity as an *Angel of Light* (John 8:44; 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). The Devil masquerades himself as a good guy, attempting to trick people that he himself is Christ.

I marvel at the cowardice of so many pastors today, who are unwilling to STAND against falsehoods, heresy, fake Bibles and sin. **Titus 1:13-14, "**

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply*, that they may be sound in the faith;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

" The Bible commands us not only to rebuke (to speak against) false prophets, but to do so SHARPLY!!!

The Holy Spirit showed me years ago, that Jesus Himself said people who are slow to BELIEVE the truth are FOOLS. **Luke 24:25, "Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart**

to believe all that the prophets have spoken:" So now I understand that God is proud of me for being upset. Jesus got upset! In fact, it is today's cowardly pastors who are the fools. There is something very wrong with a Christian who never gets upset and angry over sin, falsehoods, fake Bibles and indifference. God Himself said in Revelation 3:15-16 that He vomits out LUKEWARM Christians. God wants us *hot* or *cold*, but not middle-of-the-road. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) used to rightly say that the only thing you'll find driving in the middle of the road is dead skunks! Yes Sir, that is so true!

Our dead Savior warned everyone in **Luke 16:13, "**

No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon."

"M

ammon

" means wealth and the things it can buy (a career, a job security, pleasure, comfort, et cetera). I dare say that any pastor would admit to such a shameful thing as serving money; yet by their conduct and refusal to take a Biblical stand against wrong doctrine and falsehoods in today's Bible colleges and churches, they are shouting to the world that they do indeed LOVE MONEY. I'm talking about the shameful Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College.

When I first moved to Pensacola, Florida, in July of 2021, I could have chosen to attend any one of several dozen churches in the area; but I chose Campus Church, wanting to see what they are all about. I was sickened shortly thereafter when I learned that their senior Pastor Jeff Redlin is a cold-hearted, immature and uncaring person. Pastor Redlin made me feel like garbage. He refused to open up and be a friend, treating me like an enemy. **Psalms 109:4:-5, "**

For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love." When I told him that I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot (because the ungodly Woodspring Suites Hotel that I had booked weeks in advance suddenly cancelled my 30-day reservation without notice), Pastor Redlin just walked away from me without any concern. That was at the 4th of July picnic in 2021. I knew right there that he is a coward, walking away from challenges instead of doing the right thing. What a shameful pastor!

I eventually left Campus Church when Pastor Redlin 100 % defended his associate pastor, Tim Zacharias' heresy on repentance. It was at a Wednesday night Bible study, on July 14th, 2021. Campus Church aired a Ken Ham video series all summer, promoting the unbiblical mumbo-jumbo of a Young Earth Creation (YEC). I used to be neutral myself on the issue, until I was blessed to [14]come across the books and Bible studies of Pastor Max D. Younce, who [15]proves an Old Earth Creation (OEC) from the Bible. Not one verse in the Bible supports a YEC. Quite the contrary, everything in the Scriptures supports an Old Earth. To be more precise, human civilization is approximately 6,000 years old; but the earth and universe are billions of years old. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 102:25, "**

Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

" The humble psalmist, David, penned those inspired words around 1,000 BC. Yet he calls the earth itself,

"

old.

” A study of the Hebrew words in Genesis chapter one proves an old earth.

I am just a humble, broken, beloved of God, redeemed sinner. Thank God for the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19). I don’t claim to be a good Christian, but by God’s grace He is still working on me. I read a great quote today which said: "It is right to be contented with what you have, but never with what you are." Amen! I don’t ever want to think that I’ve arrived. My sins are washed away by Jesus’ blood, so my POSITION in Christ is forever settled as His adopted child. This is justification and sonship. But my CONDITION in Christ is determined on a daily basis by the choices that I make, which is sanctification and discipleship. This is true of every child of God.

To be upset over heresy is a good attitude. To hate sin (but never the sinner) is a good attitude. Today’s pastors are a mess spiritually! The Pensacola Christian College camp are A.W.O.L. from the battle of the ages over the inspiration and accuracy of God’s Word. When I attended Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, Pastor Sean Quinlan shamefully admitted to me that he couldn’t even show me one thing wrong with the Devil’s modern corrupt Bible revisions. That is so horrible!!! Yet just a few weeks later Sean Quinlan horribly accused me of being, and I quote: “Obsessed over the Bible.”

Buster, you had better believe that I am OBSSESSED over God’s Word, and shame on Quinlan for saying such a slanderous thing to a man who is zealous over God’s Word. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 138:2, “I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: *for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name*. ”** God magnifies His inspired Word above the name above every name, Jesus Christ!!! The reason why is obvious, because just as a man is only as good as his word, the same is true of our great God.

Kindly said, I’m sure that some of my blog readers don’t like when I mention the names of other preachers, being seemingly ride, particularly in regards to the PCC camp. But dear friend, I do it deliberately to get people’s attention. Titus 1:19-14 commands us to REBUKE THEM SHAPKLY who subvert whole households with a false gospel. I have been doing so for decades now, but [16]the apostate Bob Jones University camp aren’t listening. BJU preaches Calvinism, which is another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). PCC does a lot of good, but so did the false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 who boasted of their **“many wonderful works.”** Jesus denied knowing them and they were cast into Hell forever. PCC’s many wonderful works cannot make up for preaching a false gospel, [17]which is exactly what Pastors’ Timothy Zacharias and Jeff Redlin do at Campus Church.

According to [18]these false teachers, if your behavior hasn’t changed, you’ve never repented and aren’t saved. Repentance does not mean a change of mind which results in a change of behavior, but that is what they false preach at PC’s Campus Church. I sat there and heard and saw it taught with my own two ears and eyes. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! When I kindly confronted Pastor Redlin about the issue, he was cocky and arrogant, defending the heresy 100 %, which makes him guilty of preaching another gospel:

> **Galatians 3:1-3, “O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? *Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?*”**

I love what the Apostle Paul says in verse 3, " **Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, *are ye now made perfect by the flesh*?"** Paul is calling them FOOLS for thinking that they were saved by faith, but then had to live keeping the law to get to Heaven. Folks, that is exactly what the Bob Jones University (BJU) and Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp are preaching today, and it is a FALSE GOSPEL!!! You don't get saved by faith alone, but then you must live a certain way (doing works) to prove that your faith is real. I am so sick and tired of hearing Chuck Phelps, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Andy Bloom, James Knox, Chip Ingram, Charles Stanley, Joel Osteen, John Hagee, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Adrian Rodgers and thousands more infidels, false preaching that if you don't do works you're not saved!!! They are all FALSE PROPHETS!!!

Eternal life and forgiveness of sin are the free gift of almighty God, which Christ paid for on the cross with His broken body and shed blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). The price for our sin has already been paid in full!!! Please don't miss that dear friend. I love the following quote from John Bunyan (1628-1688)...

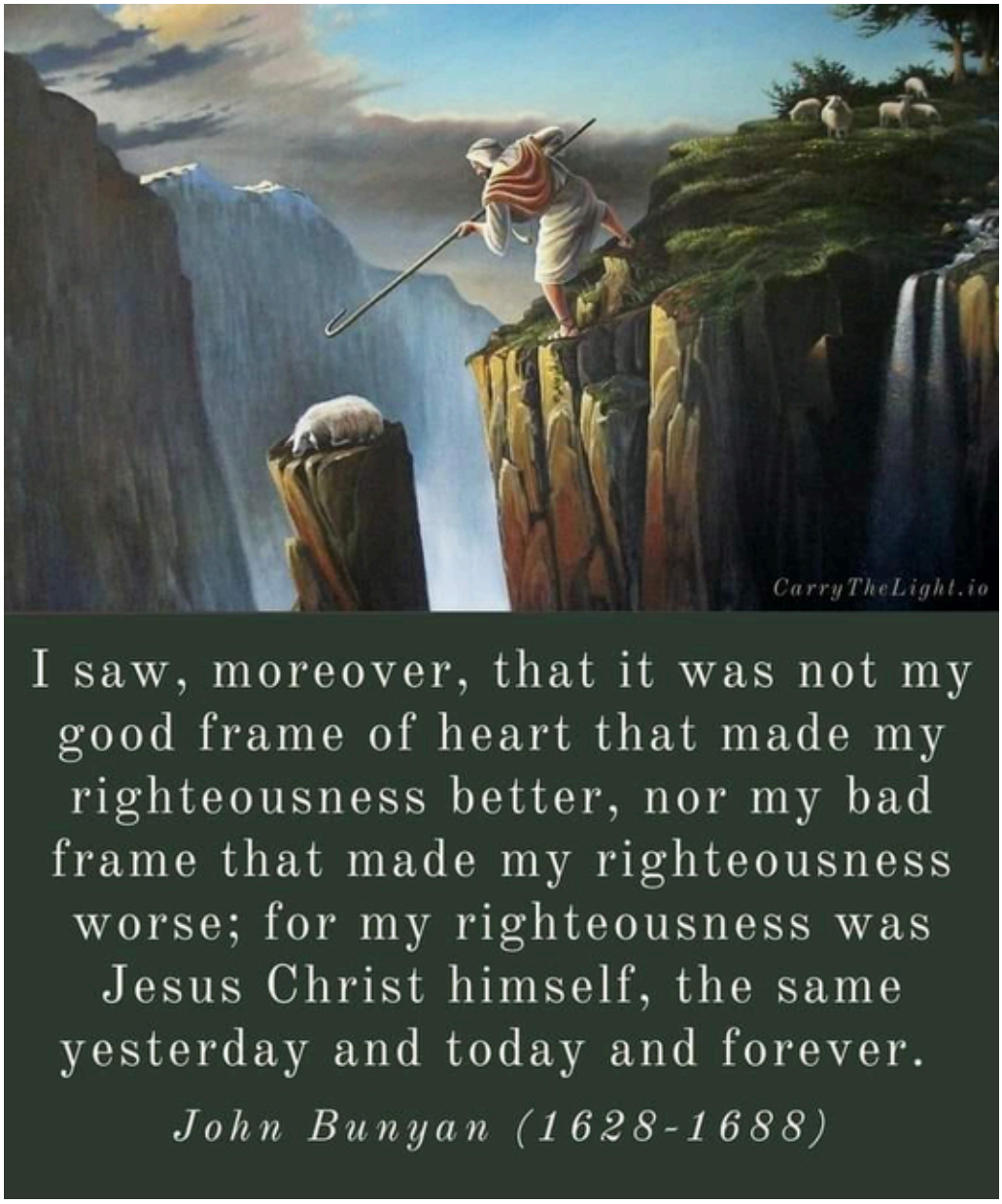

God knows my heart, that I do not hate anyone. I am simply siding with God. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.**

" Please notice the last part of the Bible verse... THAT THOU MIGHTEST BE JUSTIFIED IN THY SAYINGS, AND MIGHTEST OVERCOME WHEN THOU ART JUDGED. Jesus warned in **Matthew 12:36,**

"But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. **"** In eternity all humans must give account to God for our thoughts (Proverbs 24:12), deeds (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14), and our every word.

Romans 3:4 promises that if our words spoken down here on earth, align with God's Words which were **"forever settled"** up in Heaven (Psalms 119:89), then we will overcome when we are judged by God. **Psalms 119:89, "For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven."** The corrupt preachers in the Bob Jones University camp today, and the corrupt preachers in the Pensacola Christian College today, and all other liars, will not be able to overcome and God will

punish them for their lies. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."**

So if you get upset like I do about corruption in Bible colleges and churches today, rejoice my friend, because God is upset too (Revelation 3:15-16). No one hates false doctrine as much as God. As believers we should get upset and peeved over heresy being preached in today's pulpits. I am tired of bad pastors scolding me, and looking down on me, because I REBUKE THEM SHARPLY for their false teachings. Shame on Sean Quinlan! Shame on Jeff Redlin! Shame on Marty Herron! Shame on Steve Pettit! These horrible pastors all pervert the grace of God, teaching that your behavior must change or else you are not really saved. Dear friend, salvation is by faith alone. Your behavior has absolutely NOTHING to do with the free gift of God, which is eternal life (Romans 6:23).

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/modern_revisions_make_salvation_hard.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/pastors_destroying_flock.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/some_satanic_baptists.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/rejecting_knowledge.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/schisms.htm
12. https://youtu.be/MH0JZo-kNcA
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
14. https://heritagebbc.com/
15. https://heritagebbc.com/library/library-evobookspecial-pdf/
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
17. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/multiple-gospels-at-campus-church-at.html
18. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/pastor-jeff-redlin-at-pccs-campus.html
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhdHfNziiiWMGuWrZyvxnCf-E1POrFFuZLHqhS8tPoesjv7aJGaPUt-DQRuyWv69TAp44Ko1sCqOwKb5ZE7xg4r1ueZI8ItQzi0ew77WZNc6rbO

3.1.13 Pastor Steven Anderson Ignores Passages Of Scripture (2022-01-10 13:35)

2nd Timothy 2:15-16,

"

Study to shew thyself approved unto God, *a workman that needeth not to be ashamed*, rightly dividing the word of truth. But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

"

I love and support Pastor Steven Anderson, his family and ministry. I love the guy, truly. I love that he stands for truth and righteousness! I love that he is aggressive about soulwinning. Pastor Anderson has done extensive work to reach the Indians in Arizona, which is beautiful in

the eyes of Heaven. So I don't like refuting him in my preaching. However, I must refute him when I believe he is wrong Biblically, because my loyalty is to God, not men.

Pastor Anderson teaches that Jesus went to Hell and burned in fire for three days. He plainly ignores **Luke 23:43, "**

And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

" Unless you believe that Hell is Paradise, you must concede that he is WRONG! Kindly said, Pastor Anderson just completely ignores passages of Scripture, which makes him a bad student of the Word of God.

The proper way to study the Bible is like a cool game my grandmother brought me from Sweden as a child. My mother's side of the family all came from Sweden. After my grandfather died (whom I never had the privilege of meeting), my grandmother and mother moved from Sweden to the United States, when my mom was 13 years old. The game I mentioned is called [1]Husker Du, a Swedish game. It is a memory game:

> The game board consists of a surface with holes in it, laid on top of a dial that contains several sets of small pictures. The holes are covered by markers at the start of the game, and the dial is rotated to line up one set of positions with the holes. On each turn, a player removes two markers to reveal the pictures underneath. If they do not match, the player replaces the markers and their turn ends. If the pictures do match, the player keeps the two markers and takes another turn. Once the board is cleared, the player holding the most markers is the winner. [2]SOURCE

I learned from playing Husker Du how to compare symbols and find matches. Well, that is exactly how we are supposed to study the Bible. Little did I realize as a child, that my mind was being prepared to rightly divide the Word of Truth. The proper way to study the Bible is to compare Scripture with Scripture, and if the passages don't match, we've got the wrong interpretation. Only when all the pieces fit (match) do we know that we've got the correct interpretation.

Having said that, another horrible mistranslation by Pastor Steven Anderson is concerning the timing of the Rapture. Pastor Anderson boldly teaches in his 22-part 'The Book Of Revelation' video series:

"The Rapture simply cannot happen at any moment."

—Pastor Steven L. Anderson ([3]01:27:05 video series)

No one preacher has done more damage doctrinally to Bible prophecy, than Pastor Steven Anderson. Kindly said, he does not rightly divide the Word of Truth (the Holy Bible). In part 10 of his 22-part series on ' [4]The Book Of Revelation ,' he boldly states that he is not setting any dates for Christ's coming, [5]but then he major contradicts himself by saying (at 21:20 time in the video) that WE WILL KNOW (even being able to count the number of days) from The Abomination Of Desolation until Jesus' return. Folks, that is date setting! The Bible doesn't say that no man knows the time of Christ's return, except until The Abomination Of Desolation (AOD). The AOD (Matthew 24:15) is the prophetic event when the Antichrist claims to be God, and the False Prophet's erected image of the beast starts murdering people, all those who refuse to receive the Mark of the Beast into their right hand or forehead (Revelation 13:15-17).

In [6]part 10 of his series, at 16:15 time in his video, Pastor Anderson errantly teaches that Jesus will return at the Rapture 75 DAYS after the Abomination Of Desolation. I made this helpful chart to help decipher what Pastor Anderson is errantly teaching...

[7] Click HERE for LARGER Chart

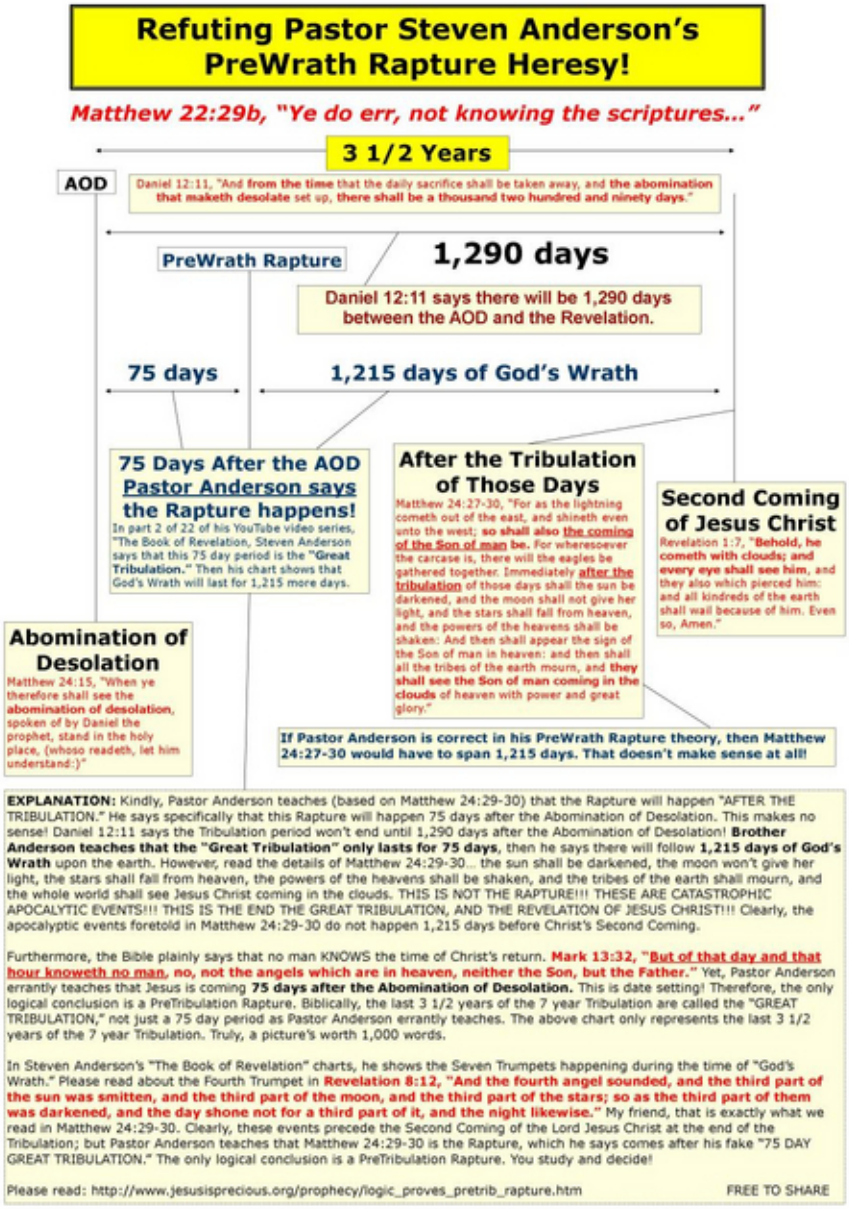

[8] Click HERE for LARGER Chart

This is bizarre! [9]At 18:79 in part 10 of his video series, Pastor Anderson emphatically denies that he is setting a date for Christ's return. Huh? He sure is setting a date. His lame excuse is that we won't know when the Antichrist breaks his covenant with Israel. He says it could happen "behind closed doors" and we won't know. Yet, then he turns around and totally contradicts himself by teaching that we WILL KNOW once the Abomination Of Desolation happens. In fact, Pastor Anderson says we will even be able to COUNT THE DAYS until the Rapture 75 DAYS later!!! That is date setting my friends. [10]Listen to him for yourself.

Pastor Anderson claims that Jesus never said no man would ever know. He cites **Luke 21:28, " And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. "** If you read the preceding verses, it becomes very obvious that this is the Tribulation Period and Christ is speaking about His Second Coming, not the Rapture! **Luke 21:25-27, "**

And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

" Dear reader, this is not the Rapture!

People WILL KNOW the timing of Christ's Second Coming. From the time of the Abomination Of Desolation, there will be 1,290 days until Christ's return. What saith the Scripture? **Daniel**

12:11, " And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, *there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days*." Then will follow The Judgment Of The Nations (Daniel 12:12), extending the days to 1,335. The blessed are the saved (the wheat), the one's not blessed are the unsaved (the tares) who will be cast into Hell. Those who are saved, and have survived until the end of the Tribulation, will go into the 1,000 year Millennium in their earthly bodies. They will not receive their glorified bodies until the end of the Millennium.

Pastor Anderson totally ignores **Mark 13:32-37,**

"

But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

Take ye heed, watch and pray: *for ye know not when the time is*.

For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:

Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

" If Pastor Anderson is correct in his understanding of Bible prophecy, then several problems arise:

1. **We are commanded to LOOK for Christ's return.** *Titus 2:13, "Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;"* Now, if the Antichrist must appear first, and commit the Abomination Of Desolation before Jesus returns at the Rapture, then why would we LOOK FOR CHRIST. We should be looking for the Antichrist! It would be silly and a big waste of time to LOOK for Jesus, if He cannot come at any moment, and the Beast must come first.

2. **Pastor Anderson effectively denies the Rapture.** If the Rapture and Christ's Second Coming are the same event (c.f., watch his video titled: '[11]The Rapture = The Second Coming'), then there really is no Rapture. How can there be a Rapture if they are the same event? Pastor Anderson sadly and heretically denies the Rapture!!!

3. **Jesus emphatically taught that His return would be without signs or warning.** The apostles didn't know about the Rapture, but Jesus did. The Apostle Paul in 1st Corinthians 15:51 said he was revealing "a mystery" (the Rapture). But Jesus taught about future

events which will happen during the Tribulation Period (c.f., Matthew 24 and Luke 21). These things were also a mystery! So I do think Jesus was speaking about His return at the Rapture in Mark 13:32-37. This must be the case, because people WILL KNOW the timing of Christ's return after the Abomination Of Desolation. There will be 1,290 days from the AOD until Christ's Second Coming (Daniel 12:11). The ONLY Bible doctrinal position that fits Mark 13:32-37 is a Pretribulation Rapture!!!

4. **There must be humans in their mortal bodies to go into the Millennium.** If the Rapture and Christ's Second Coming are the SAME event, then all of the saints will receive their new glorified immortal bodies (fashioned like unto the Lord's resurrected body, 1st Corinthians 15:51-58; Philippians 3:21). So who will go into the Millennium Kingdom of Christ? The [12]Bible teaches in Ezekiel 44-48 that there will be mortal humans living throughout the Millennium. Satan will be released from The Bottomless Pit toward the end of the Millennium, and will lead a rebellion of mankind against God (Revelation 20).

These are but a few of the many Biblical reasons why Pastor Anderson's doctrinal is wrong.

Pastor Anderson Teaches Rapture Is SAME As Christ's Second Coming

The term "Pretribulation Rapture" refers to the future prophetic event when Jesus Christ returns FOR His saints BEFORE the 7-year Tribulation period, when every born-again believer will be "CAUGHT UP" to meet with the Lord in the air (1st Thessalonians 4:17). Again, here is an easy way to remember these truths:

- Jesus Christ came 2,000 years ago ***TO*** His own!
- He is coming at the Rapture ***FOR*** His own!
- And then He is coming 7-years later at the Second Coming ***WITH*** His own!

The Pretribulation Rapture is a big deal. It's a big deal because the primary motivation to keep believers on their best behavior is the anticipation of Christ's imminent, certain, promised and prophesied return to gather His saints:

> **Luke 12:42-46, "Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing."**

Notice that Jesus is addressing a "WISE SERVANT," not the unsaved. I love what Peter asks Jesus in Luke 12:41. In essence Peter is asking: ARE YOU TALKING TO ME? **Luke 12:40-41, "Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not. Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?"**

For this main reason we KNOW that the Rapture must happen before the Tribulation period. If Pastor Anderson is correct in his unbiblical theories, then Christ's return cannot be

imminent. Steve Anderson states in his video...

“The Rapture simply cannot happen at any moment.”

—Pastor Steven L. Anderson ([13]01:27:05 video series)

The preceding statement goes 100 % totally contrary to the plainest teachings of the Bible:

> Luke 12:42,44, “Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. ... Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh..”

So why couldn’t Christ return at any moment? Why not I ask? Steve Anderson is WRONG, WRONG, WRONG! The Word of God is RIGHT, RIGHT, RIGHT!!! Jesus could return at any moment and every believer’s body would be transformed **“IN THE TWINKLING OF AN EYE.” 1st Corinthians 15:51-52, “Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.”** And please notice that Jesus was speaking to His disciples, who called Him “Lord.”

The “PreWrath Rapture” effectively DENIES THE RAPTURE altogether! Respectfully, Pastor Steven Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona, sarcastically refutes the idea of “a secret Rapture.” Sadly, Pastor Anderson DENIES THE RAPTURE DOCTRINE entirely, he states:

> “The Bible’s real clear on what the coming of the Lord Jesus is—It is the Rapture! It is the trumpet sounding; It is us being caught up together with Him in the clouds. There are people out there who will tell you, that the Rapture and the Second Coming are two different things. We’ll, either those people can’t count; or they’re basically just repeating what man has taught them instead of reading the Bible and seeing what God has taught them.” —Pastor Steven Anderson; a quote from the YouTube video title: “[14]The Rapture = The Second Coming” (an excerpt from a sermon titled: ’[15]1 Corinthians 1’ preached at Faithful Word Baptist Church)

I humbly disagree! I love Brother Anderson and support his ministry, family and him personally. I love the guy, but I think he is very wrong on this vital doctrine! I love a guy who has fire in his soul while preaching! Brother Hyles used to say: I’d rather see a guy with wild fire than no fire! Amen! But RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Titus 2:13 commands every saint to LOOK FOR OUR SAVIOR’S APPEARING! Well if the wicked Antichrist must appear first, then why would we look for our Blessed Savior? There’s nothing to look for! Why would I hope, wait and look for Jesus, when I know He cannot return until after the Man of Sin appears?

The truth is that Pastor Roland Rasmussen led Brother Anderson’s mother and father to the Lord, and Dr. Rasmussen teaches the SAME EXACT false doctrine of a PreWrath Rapture. This is where Pastor Anderson learned this false doctrine. The only way that someone can teach that Jesus went to burn in Hell for three days, is to completely ignore Luke 23:43. The only way that a preacher can deny the existence of [16]a place called Paradise in the Old

Testament, is to ignore several passages of Scripture. And the only way that any preacher can deny a Pretribulational Rapture, is to completely ignore Jesus' words in Mark 13:32-37.

I did not write this blog article to attack my friend in the ministry, Pastor Steven Anderson; but rather, to uphold the great Bible doctrine of a PRETRIBULATION RAPTURE!!! It is the hope of the saints, looking for the blessed appearing of our Great God and Savior Jesus Christ.

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/H%C5%ABsker_D%C5%AB%3F
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/H%C5%ABsker_D%C5%AB%3F
3. https://www.youtube.com/playlist?list=PLEmijWNNU32ppOxxGZYr1AArvhjgChQFl
4. https://www.youtube.com/playlist?list=PLEmijWNNU32ppOxxGZYr1AArvhjgChQFl
5. https://youtu.be/0r4n4a2XaNA?t=2120
6. https://youtu.be/0r4n4a2XaNA?t=1615
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/pastor_steven_andersons_prewrath_heresy02.jpg
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/pastor_steven_andersons_prewrath_heresy02.jpg
9. https://youtu.be/0r4n4a2XaNA?t=1879
10. https://youtu.be/0r4n4a2XaNA?t=2027
11. https://youtu.be/JrKU9zSo_kU
12. https://youtu.be/6qeZ2MLLhVM
13. https://www.youtube.com/playlist?list=PLEmijWNNU32ppOxxGZYr1AArvhjgChQFl
14. https://youtu.be/JrKU9zSo_kU
15. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/dead.htm

---

3.1.14 Psalms 119:165 Is An Often Misunderstood Passage Of Scripture (2022-01-12 22:48)

Psalms 119:165, "Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them."

I hear preachers get the meaning of this Bible verse wrong all the time. The Hebrew word for "offend" in Psalms 119:165 is

mikshol, which means

"

a stumblingblock; cause to fall.

" This Bible verse means that if you abide in God's Word, you won't stumble. The psalmist David elaborates elsewhere in his writings:

> **Psalms 1:1-3, "**
>
> **Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.**
>
> **But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.**
>
> **And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.**
>
> **"**

The Christian who loves God's inspired Word, so that he or she abides, nurtures and continually feasts upon the Holy Bible, will be grounded like a strong tree with deep roots nourished alongside a flowing river. In that believer's season (time) they will bring forth fruit (souls won to Christ). In The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds, we read concerning the last and obedient fourth group in **Luke 8:15, "But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, *having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience*."**

Psalms 119:165 is not teaching that if you love the Bible, you won't be offended no matter what people do to you. I heard a preacher recently teach this misunderstanding of the passage. Folks, people are going to offend us all the time! Jesus said in **Matthew 11:6, " And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me. "** I am not offended to let the world know that I am a Christian. That is what Psalms 119:165 means, no one can cause our faith to falter. I wear my "

Jesus

" and "John 3:16" hat everywhere I go, advertising to the world that I am a child of God, and I am not ashamed of Jesus!!!

The Bible is teaching in Psalms 119:165 that if we abide in the inspired Holy Scriptures, we won't go astray:

> **1st Timothy 4:10-16, " For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.**
>
> **These things command and teach.**
>
> **Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.**
>
> **Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.**
>
> **Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.**
>
> ***Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all.***
>
> ***Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee*.**
>
> **"**

I love those last verses. The Apostle Paul is telling young Timothy that by taking heed to RIGHT DOCTRINE (not false teaching), he will not only save himself, but those who hear him preach. The Greek word for "save" in Verse 16 is *sozo*, which means "

to deliver, or protect.

" This is where consulting the Hebrew, Chaldean or Greek really comes in handy when trying to rightly interpret the Bible. Without looking up the word "

offended

"

in Psalms 119:165 in a Strong's Concordance (or something similar; I like www.*BibleHub.com*), you'd never be able to rightly discern

4112

the correct intended meaning of the passage. This is why we are commanded in 2nd Timothy 2:15 to

“Study” the Word of Truth, to shew thyself approved unto God.

You can read the Bible all day, and mediate upon it all night, and still be offended by inconsiderate, mean, rotten and selfish people. When Jesus healed ten lepers of leprosy, only one bothered to return to thank Him. Jesus was offended! **Luke 17:17-18, “ And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger. ”** The Lord’s feelings were hurt. People can be such ingrates, especially toward those who help them the most.

Dear reader, Psalms 119:165 simply means that if you live, heed and obey the Word of God, you won’t go astray! You’re in good hands with Jesus!!!

> **James 1:22-25, “**
>
> ***But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves*.**
>
> **For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:**
>
> **For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.**
>
> **But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.**
>
> **”**

When I went to San Diego, California in 2010 for my second neck surgery, I saw a homeless man looking through a garbage can for food. I handed him $20 and a Gospel of John. He humbly thanked me and said something I’ll never forget. He quoted the preceding passage and said: “Thank you for being a DOER of the Word, and not just a HEARER!” Wow! That was so cool. I got much more of a blessing that day than he did. God is so good! ...

> **Proverbs 4:7, “**
>
> **Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.**
>
> **”**
>
> **Proverbs 4:23, “Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.”**

If we will obey the Bible with God’s help (Galatians 2:20), and draw close to our beloved Great Shepherd (James 4:8-17), then we will not be led astray from the truth and the joy that comes with having faith in God. Happiness is what happens to us. So we may not be happy most of the time (I’m not), but we can still have joy and peace 100 % of the time in our miseries. Jesus told us in Luke 10:20 to rejoice, not because of external circumstances that can change, but only because our name is written in Heaven in the Lamb’s Book Of Life. Peace is quiet of mind. Many people have: ’[1]A Noisy Soul’ (a tremendous sermon by Pastor Ron Haese).

God bless you dear reader! So, remember, nothing can cause you to stumble and bring offence to your walk with God, if you love God’s Word and apply it to your life. **Proverbs 3:5-7, “Trust**

in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil." It is only when we allow doubt to become the precursor to fear, that we start to go astray.

Either the Bible and prayer will keep us from sin, or else sin will keep us from praying and abiding in the Scriptures. Don't just read the Bible friend, think about what it means and what God intends for you to do with it. Meditate therein about the deep and dark sayings of God's Word. I don't know about you, but I enjoy trying to discern what God means in various passages. I great place to always start, if you are not sure where to begin, is either in the books of [2]Genesis, [3]Proverbs or the [4]Gospel of John. Those are my favorites!

The $64,000 question is: Do you love God's Word? Jesus is the Living Word; the Holy Bible is the Written Word. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to wisely call Jesus and the Bible "twins." Jesus' name is called: 'THE WORD OF GOD' (Revelation 19:13; John 1:1, 14). Jesus said in John 14:15 that if we love Him, we will keep His commandments. So to the same degree that we love the Holy Bible, to that same degree we love Jesus, and vise versa. **Psalms 119:165, "Great peace have they which love thy law** (Jesus) **: and nothing shall offend them."** No one truly loves Jesus who does not heed the inspired Word of God in obedience!!! Our relationship the the King James Bible is synonymous with our relationship to Christ. No one can reject the Bible and accept Christ, for they are effectively one and the SAME (John 1:1-3, 14). When we study the Bible, we are learning the mind of Christ.

Jesus commanded us in John 5:39 to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!! You won't go astray friend, if you make the inspired Word of God your lighthouse to guide you through life's raging storms! **Psalms 119:104-105, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.** ***Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path*****."** That is what Psalms 119:165 means!!! **Psalms 119:165, "Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them."** Nothing will sink your battleship! Nothing will cause you to stumble spiritually and choke you from maturing to win souls (Luke 8:14).

Nothing will quench your faith!

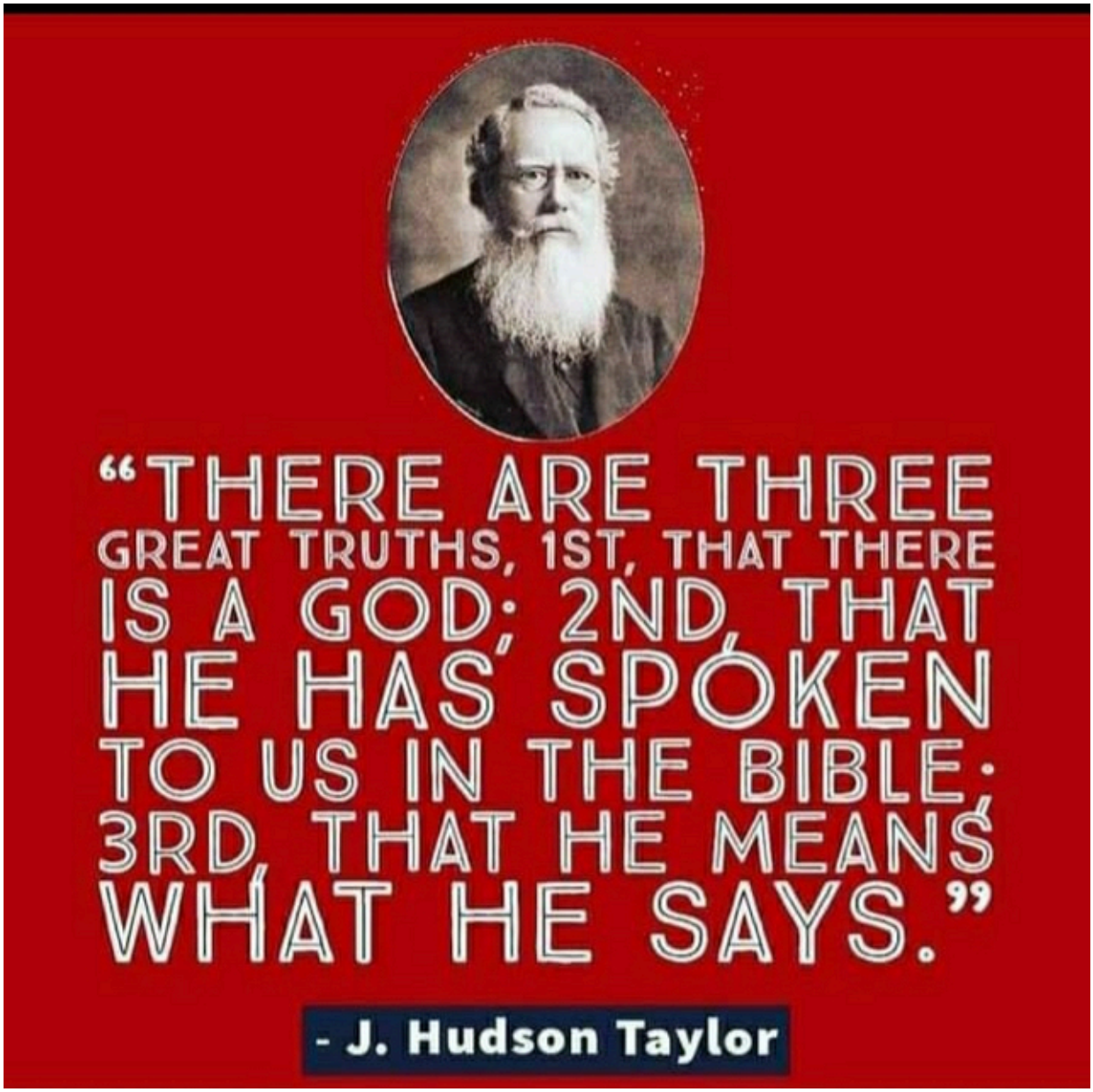

1. https://youtu.be/1Z-mtD36iDg
2. https://youtu.be/EjhwhNvG0SQ
3. https://youtu.be/bupxWZkT8Mk
4. https://youtu.be/XeRJuK4hCKo
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhbeUofwfHBIwK8jDyin2p7pB-vvJ4o2iwHcjPi3laapXwALNaDeQLMUw-GzOj3e87ZJV27bc-3aP3dv9LdPvy8Hyf-HEEoqP_sEqc4LDq4UnjU

3.1.15 How Much Is The Truth Worth To You? (2022-01-13 23:58)

Psalms 19:7-11, " *The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple*. The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes. The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true

and righteous altogether. More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward. ”

Psalms 119:103, “

How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!

”

Psalms 138:2,

“

I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

”

I LOVE the inspired King James Bible. I love preachers!

I love preaching! A dear friend of mine from Indiana just mailed me a thumb-drive, packed full with all of Pastor Steven Anderson’s sermons since he founded the noble Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona in 2006. I gladly offered to pay him for his time and the cost of the USB drive, but he kindly sent it to me freely, for which I am grateful. Like me, my friend loves THE TRUTH!!! Truth-seekers and truth-tellers share a common bond of a LOVE FOR THE TRUTH!!! Amen and amen.

The flash-drive also contains all of the sermons by Pastor Roger Jimenez since 2010, when he founded the Verity Baptist Church in Pastor Anderson’s hometown in Sacramento, California. I love these guys!!! If I could afford to live there, I’d jump at the chance to live in Sacramento. The beautiful mountains and pine trees are nothing less than breathtaking. [1]What a beautiful place for enjoying God’s gorgeous natural scenery!

The thumb-drive that my friend sent me also contains 755 (128 kbps CD quality) sermons by my hero of the Christian faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). The drive also contains the simple Gospel preached in 39 different languages! It is Christmas time this week for me, amen. All toll, the flash drive contains 6,581 precious files. I love these sermons more than gold, God knows my heart. How much do you love preaching dear reader? What is the truth worth to you?

The Bible says in

Proverbs 23:23,

“

Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

” About 15 years ago I was looking for sermons online, and I came across some sermon videos by Pastor Jack Hyles on eBay. I jumped for joy and purchased them, with the intention of freely sharing them on YouTube, which I did. I am willing to but the truth, but I will NEVER sell it! When the videos CD’s came, the seller sent me some extra sermon disks by a new pastor I had never heard of, named Danny Castle. I was immediately stricken by Pastor Castle’s awesome preaching, which brought me closer to God. Ever since that day I have been an avid supporter of Pastor Danny Castle and his ministry at the Shining Light Baptist Church in Morganton, North Carolina. I love that man of God!!!

We learn the Word of God through Bible preaching:

Titus 1:1-4,

“

Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God’s elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness; In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; *But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching*, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour; To Titus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

”

I have been collecting sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) for the past 37 years, since I enrolled in Hyles-Anderson College in 1985. I now have [2]a wonderful collection of 3,040 sermons and Bible studies by my mentor and hero of the Christian faith, Dr. Jack Hyles. Preaching saves lives! Preaching helps us think right! Dr. Hyles used to often say that, “Preaching is truth set on fire!” Dear reader, I highly encourage you to start listening to Bible preaching.

Of course, nothing should replace our reading and/or hearing of the undiluted inspired Word of God daily. You can [3]freely listen to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible in just 75 hours!!! Simply search YouTube for

“

Alexander Scourby reads the King James Bible.

” What a great blessing! Romans 10:17 teaches that faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God. I enjoy much more listening to God’s Word than reading, because I can simply lay back and focus on what is being read, without trying to pronounce words. I always get a lot from time spent listening to God’s Word. What a tremendous blessing!!!

I truly wish I could inspire more of my blog and website ministry readers to get into the habit of listening to Bible preaching. [4]Here is a great sermon page from my website to start! I would also DISCOURAGE you form listening to all the garbage preaching on YouTube today! It sickens me to see thousands of people listening to fools like Miss Renee Roland, who blatantly denies eternal punishment in Hell for the wicked. I would avoid Pastor Gene Kim, who errantly preaches that Jesus married a black woman. In sharp contrast, Galatians 3:26-29 teaches that there is neither male nor female, bond nor free, black nor white, Greek nor Jew, in the Body of Christ. We are all one in Jesus Christ by faith alone. All is level at the foot of the cross of Calvary!!!

If you have not been listening to Bible preaching, oh how you are missing out dear friend. I am so excited about listening to hundreds of new sermons by Pastors’ Steven Anderson and Roger Jimenez. I heard an awesome sermon today by Pastor Bruce Mejia titled: ’[5]How To Be Diplomatic In Church.’ Please avoid the poisonous *health, wealth and prosperity* religious movement; namely, Jimmy Swaggart, Pat Robertson, Benny Hinn, Joyce Meyer, Mike Murdock, Peter Popoff, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren and other reprobates who pollute the churches with their greedy and heresy, which make God vomit (Revelation 3:15-16).

And then please avoid and RUN away from the Devil’s Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinist) crowd; namely, John MacArthur, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Adrian Rodgers, Sam Horn, Billy and Franklin Graham, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Bob Jones University, Chuck Phelps, William Lane

Craig, Chip Ingram, Moody Bible Institute, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, et cetera. All of these ungodly ministers preach another gospel of partial faith in Christ PLUS something more! [6]You can search my ministry website to find information on each of these infidels.

[7]



[8]Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

[9]



If we would change the future, we must disturb the present.

1. https://www.google.com/search?q=beautiful+sacramento+pine+trees+nature&rlz=1C1CHBF_enGU793GU793&sxsrf=AOaemvIshLZEwSw90oUylVqkViZMXIV2HA:1642115442148&source=ln
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
3. https://youtu.be/XeRJuK4hCKo
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/audio_sermons.htm
5. https://youtu.be/QRmtxbBd4Po
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/search_all_ministry_websites.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj3ob60wuQ4cv7zi7SEvSBR7QYsCPOHhpVDBdf7Nb60TVuQeJlnCSKTg4BotgF4o8uYj1Ia9mHQO_N7GSURXP8SXxhLyc6kFABbIVuia-zGHsh1
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/billy_sunday.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEizW3c0nMBV1Nh_PYl-JwVApPJejq1NfoZrgwbHwJFG3DCcqqP6bNEfIp4hpMw2ku3-sya6E4smS4ClqrzMfm7soGMXoXbvrgpwuqTLe_85yG4D

3.1.16 Doubt Is The Precursor To Fear (2022-01-14 01:30)

2nd Timothy 1:7, “For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.”

> “Doubt is the precursor to fear, and I knew that I couldn’t experience my perfect moment if I was afraid.”
>
> — [1]Alex Honnold

[2]

One of the most amazing people alive today is a young man named Alex Honnold. Alex free solo climbed the 3,000 foot high Yosemite mountain wall in California on July 3rd, 2017. ...



60 Minutes Records Alex Honnold Free Solo Climbing

Literally, Alex uses no ropes or safety equipment while climbing frighteningly high natural mountains and manmade buildings. It blows my mind that anyone could have such calm nerves being thousands of feet off the ground, with no safety equipment. I would be utterly terrified even with the safety equipment, doubting if the equipment could keep me from falling. What if? For that reason I won’t even ride on amusement park rides.

Pastor Jack Hyles said that there are three ways to become great:

1. Know something that no one else knows.
2. Be something that no one else is.
3. Do something that no on else has done.

Albert Einstein is a good example of a great man, who knew something that no one else had ever thought about. Einstein Theory Of Relatively gave way to atomic energy and weaponry.

An example of a great man who became something that no one else was is Julius Caesar. Caesar was an amazing human being, who is responsible for the development of our calendar as we know it today.

And Alex Honnold is a perfect example of a great man who did something that no one else ever did, he climbed Yosemite's wall by himself with no ropes or safety equipment. Alex did it in 3:56 hours. I shudder just thinking about it, cringing as I watch him maneuvering that 3,000 foot high wall which such grace and confidence. What an amazing man!

Tragically, Alex Honnold is an atheist, rejecting all religions. Certainly, one does not have to ascribe to religion to believe in God, but Alex has publicly stated that he has no belief concerning the spiritual realm. I have prayed for God to send a soulwinner to witness to Alex, before it is too late. The Holy Bible warns that the unsaved (wicked) go to Hell (Psalms 9:17). **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. "** Jesus our blessed Savior warned in **John 3:3, "**

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

"

Alex made an amazing statement that caught my attention. When asked about how he overcomes his fear of climbing, he said:

"Doubt is the precursor to fear." That is very Biblical, even though Alex wasn't referring to the Bible. I got to thinking about how doubt in our daily Christian life so often gives way to unnecessary fear. God has not given us the spirit of fear, but of power, love and a sound mind.

1. https://www.deseret.com/2018/3/7/20641263/doubt-is-the-precursor-of-fear-solo-climber-alex-honnold-describes-the-mental-side-of-scaling-el-cap
2. https://www.deseret.com/2018/3/7/20641263/doubt-is-the-precursor-of-fear-solo-climber-alex-honnold-describes-the-mental-side-of-scaling-el-cap

---

3.1.17 The Bible Teaches Not To Compare Our Self With Others (2022-01-14 15:47)

2nd Corinthians 10:7-12, "Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he is Christ's, even so are we Christ's. For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed: That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters. For his letters, say they, are weighty and powerful; but his bodily presence is weak, and his speech contemptible. Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such will we be also in deed when we are present. *For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise*."

This is such an important truth to learn dear friend. It is in our human nature to make comparisons. But the Bible says it is not a wise thing to do. The reasons why are endless! We all have different backgrounds, education, skills, resources, situations, health issues, talents, emotional baggage, problems, family struggles, et cetera. It is simply not fair to our self to compare our self to others. God has a unique plan laid out for each individual's life.

If I compare myself to other people, wondering why they have a life better than mine, then I might easily become upset and bitter. But if I focus only on Jesus Christ and His love for me, then it doesn't matter if other people seem to be prospering more than I am. Remember, somebody always has it better than we do, and someone always has it worse! We should be grateful for what we have (and don't have), and thank God at all times. Gratitude is a precursor to happiness. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Hebrews 12:1-3, "**
>
> **Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,**
>
> ***Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**
>
> ***For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds*."**

The only one to whom we should ever compare our self is the blessed Savior. Christ is our divine example. We should all strive to be more like our perfect Savior each and every day, by the grace of God. This is sanctification, being conformed day-by-day into the very image of Jesus Christ (Romans 8:29). We are sanctified by the inspired Word of God (John 17:17).

It doesn't seem fair that some sinners live to be 90 years old, while other sinners only live to 14 years of age. Life is not fair!!! Why does one man have a submissive and pretty wife, while another man has a rebellious ugly wife, or no wife at all? Ecclesiastes 9:11 teaches that TIME AND CHANCE happeneth to all. It sure does! That is why one person loses their legs in a small car accident, while another person walks away unscathed after being hit head-on by an 18-wheeler truck! Go figure!

I saw a man after an accident who was impaled with a steel pipe through his skull, but made a full recovery. Yet, another man dropped dead from merely inhaling a whiff of shrimp that he was allergic to. Why is life and death so finicky and selective? The only answer is that *time and chance* happens to all of us, just as the Bible says. We simply don't know what a day may bring forth (Proverbs 27:1). I cannot explain why so many strange things happen in life. I just know that God is more than amazing. God is kind to the righteous, as well as to the evil and unthankful (Luke 6:35). Greatly to be praised is our merciful God!!! **Micah 7:18, " Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.**

"

I used to feel bad that I didn't end up laboring as a pastor, which is what I went to Bible college to prepare for. But then I realized that my passion is preaching the truth, not administrating a church.

God called me to be a preacher, not a pastor. Being a pastor is a position, not a calling. God called me to PREACH THE WORD, in season and out of season. God has blessed me with excellent Bible teachers; namely, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), Dr. Max D. Younce, Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980), Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), and other faithful servants of God.

I learned a long time ago that I shouldn't compare myself to these dear men, because they had different parental upbringings, life's circumstances, family situations, ministry opportunities and wives. All of those factors can have a big impact on one's life. So it is unwise for us to compare our life with that of someone else. God created each and every one of us as INDIVIDUALS. God doesn't expect me to be like anybody else, just me. It is important that we all embrace our own individuality, to become the individual that God intended for us to be.

God didn't expect the Apostle Peter to be like John. God didn't expect James to be like Matthew, nor Mary to try to be like Luke. We are all uniquely made in the image of God alone. I know that I am very special, because God don't make junk! I was validated as a human being the day that I was born. I am somebody!!!

But wait, what saith the Scripture? **Galatians 6:3, "**

For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

" I like something that Dr. Jack Hyles said in a sermon:

"I know I am inferior, but I don't have an inferiority complex." I think that is a good statement, to balance the equation. I know that God loves me, and I am special in the sight of my beloved Creator; yet at the same time I know that God is not a respecter of persons, and I am just a sinner saved by God's grace. There are no Big Shots in Christianity, only Little Shots! Dr. Hyles used to say that, and he was right. So I know that I am nothing on my own, but I am something special to my blessed Savior who laid down His life for my sins.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhaCkglRzQqQ8bCihq7LSblBVKuL0rq6T5xLRsHtEAuqbFoOJxIbb_5eumgqAwVNRg_8wurQIkaGetBJwq6YvDZgC5WLvsEzznS8xo-9mXuotBI

3.1.18 Old Testament Saints Not Saved By Keeping The Law (2022-01-14 23:56)

Romans 4:13-15, "For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, *but through the righteousness of faith. For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void*, and the promise made of none effect: Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression."

I am astounded at the woeful theological ignorance of multitudes of preachers today, who foolishly teach that Jews living during the time of Moses were required by God to keep the law to get to Heaven. That is tommyrot,

balderdash,

flapdoodle and

poppycock! Yes indeed dear friend, it sure is! The false teaching that people were ever saved by the works of the law is a doctrine of devils. **1st Timothy**

4:1, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and *doctrines of devils*;" A doctrine

of devils is a false teaching which originated with the father of all liars, the Devil himself (John 8:44). I really like this sermon quote from D.L. Moody:

> "If no man ever has anything to say against you, your Christianity isn't worth much. Men said of the Master, 'He has a devil,' and Jesus said that if they had called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more them of his household." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

Amen and amen! What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 3:12, "Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. "** Today's pastors aren't standing, so they aren't hated. God pity the preacher that the world don't hate!!! One of my favorite preachers, Pastor Danny Castle, said that and he is so right.

I was reading the Holy Bible today and this passage of Scripture caught my attention:

> Romans 4:13-15, "For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, *but through the righteousness of faith. For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect*: Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression."

The Bible says if they who KEEP THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW are made heirs of the promises of God, then faith is made void. What would be the purpose of faith, or even of Christ dying on the cross, if anyone could be justified by works? **Galatians 2:21, "*I do not frustrate the grace of God*: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."** Many preachers today are FRUSTRATING THE GRACE OF GOD!!! The Apostle Paul was frustrated by what he saw going on in the churches of Galatia. Paul saw that some among them were troubling them by perverting the Gospel. **Galatians 1:7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*."** Heretics are nothing new!

I love Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) who proclaimed this great truth:

> Christianity is NOT a ceremony;
>
> Christianity is NOT even the Church;
>
> Christianity is NOT a system;
>
> Christianity is a person,
>
> and that Person is the Lord Jesus Christ,
>
> and it's Who He is, and what He has done.
>
> THAT'S CHRISTIANITY, and nothing else is Christianity.
>
> Oh, how we need to get back to HIM—the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

Another one of my favorite preachers is Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012), who wrote this:

> "Salvation becomes ours when we trust Christ to SAVE us. Effective service is ours through OBEDIENCE. Salvation primarily involves the spirit and our eternal destiny; it is a gift (John 5:24). Service involves the body and our present earthly life; it is labor for which rewards are given (Romans 12:1, 2; I Corinthians 3:8-15; Luke 10:2).

It is obvious to see for the Bible student who is led by the Holy Spirit, that NO ONE has ever been saved by trying to keep the Old Testament law. The very idea is preposterous! **Romans 4:3-4, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.**

" If the Jews living under the Mosaic law were saved by trying to keep the law, then God owed them salvation. But as we just read, God doesn't owe anybody anything. Salvation has always been by grace alone, through faith alone, in the promised Messiah. **Acts 10:43,**

"To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."

[1]

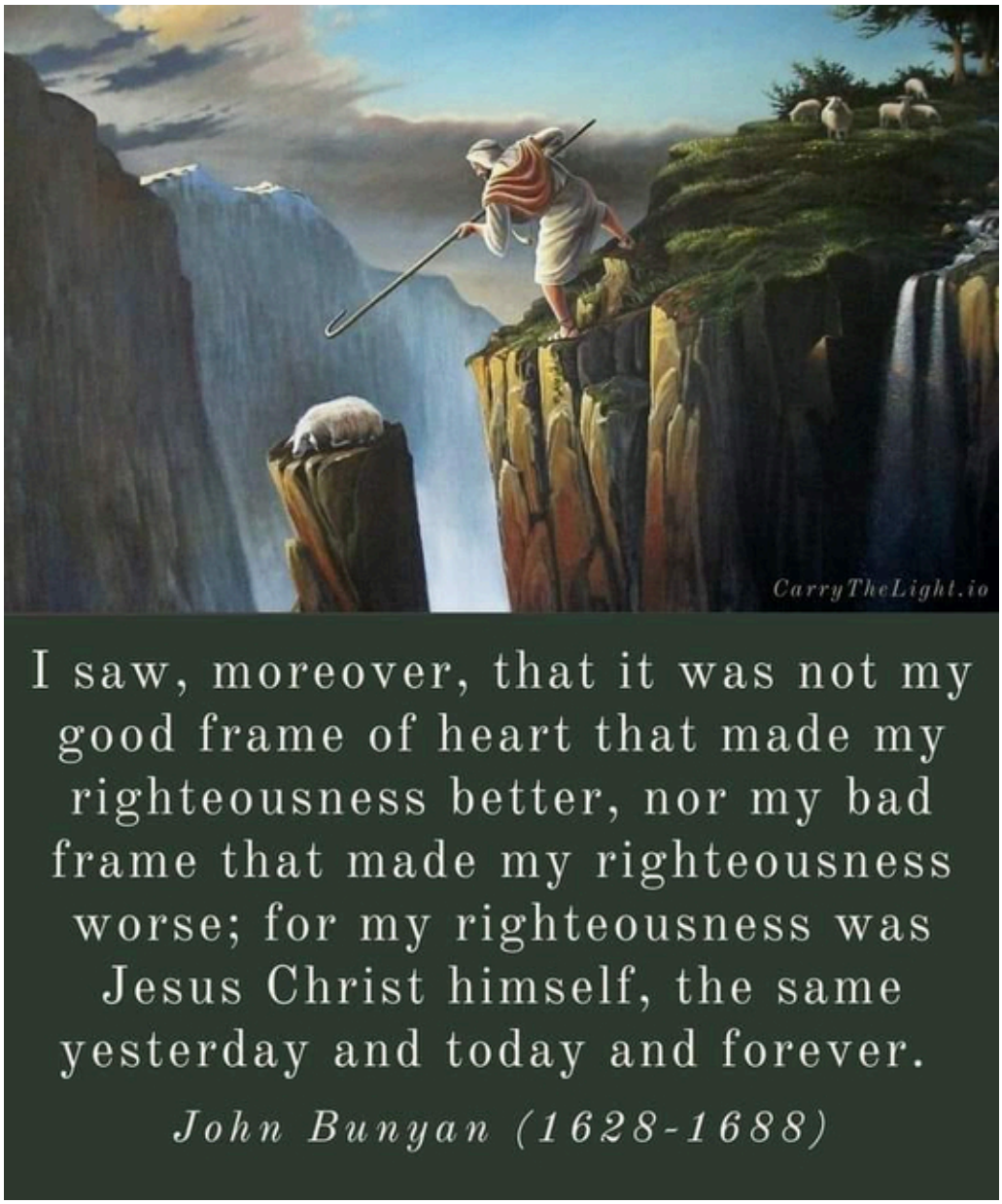

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiQm-s0X1FXNbR6L_HKeptdmZXO31QDpmitdl7X3SsF1Xh5ybpbUZ2oqgiRpZbU38qKuxtbvlgT7hZEU67gHBKk1TgkB2mKAytP4x0KbUs-1Gnl

3.1.19 Pastors Just Don’t Care About Truth Or People (2022-01-15 10:09)

John 9:35, “

Jesus heard that they had cast him out; *and when he had found him*, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?

” Philippians 2:4-8,

“ Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind *let each esteem other better than themselves. Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus*: Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: But made himself of no reputation, and *took upon him the form of a servant*, and was made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, *he humbled himself, and became obedient* unto death, even the death of the cross. ”

Jesus had healed a man who was born blind from birth (John 9:1-13). The man’s neighbours were astounded and brought him to the Pharisees. The self-righteousness Pharisees immediately took offensive of Jesus and sought to accuse Him. They derided the man and his parents, implying that the man had never been blind at all. But the people knew that this man had indeed been blind his entire life since birth. Ultimately, the wicked Pharisees cast this man out of the synagogue for praising the name of Jesus, the man who had healed him of his blindness. I love that little phrase in

John 9:35, “

Jesus heard that they had cast him out; *and when he had found him*, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?

” The dear Savior went looking for this man, because He cared about people.

There is nothing in one’s Christian life that emulates our precious Savior more than caring. Caring is the hallmark virtue of being a Christian who is walking with God. Having said that, I am saddened that I have met so mnay uncaring and selfish pastors along life’s way.

When I lived on Guam, I attended the Harvest Baptist Church for a year in 2014. I saw that the church had been corrupted by the Devil—using the Devil’s false bibles, and preaching another gospel of the Devil; namely, “

Lordship

” Salvation. I saw that the church was promoting Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a born-again believer, when in reality Luther taught the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration (that you must be water baptized to go to Heaven) all his life.

So, because I cared, I went out with my own hard-earned money and purchased a few hundred dollars worth of hard copies of fundamentalist books to give these incompetent pastors. Tragically, this led to a firestorm and Harvest’s pastors putting me out of their church in 2015, just as the wicked Pharisees put the healed blind man out of the synagogue. Ironically, the wicked Pharisees who ousted the blind man were still utterly blinded themselves. They were spiritually blind to the truth which they rejected.

Harvest’s pastors couldn’t have cared less about the truth that I had placed directly into their hands. Some of the books that I gave them (which they vehemently rejected) were:

1. [1]Martin Luther: Master of Deceit (by Pastor Max D. Younce)
2. [2]I Never Knew You (by Michael P. Bowen)
3. [3]Somebody Has Got To Milk The Cows (by Pastor Jack Hyles)
4. [4]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible (by Pastor Al Lacy)

It was these wonderful Christ-honoring books, written by godly men, that greatly offended the wicked pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (HBCG). For the next 7 years I was banned, ostracized and mistreated by HBCG. At one point I was so lonely in my personal life that I even pleaded with Harvest's pastors if I could come back, in 2017. I missed my church family and friends I had made in 2013 to 2015, but their ungodly pastors threw me under the bus and left me for dead, resentful of THE TRUTH I had placed directly into their hands. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*."** God is on my side because I am on the right side of truth! **Psalms 118:6, " The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? "**

Pastors just don't care anymore. They don't care about God. They don't care about the accuracy of the Gospel. They don't care about the purity of the Holy Bible. They don't care about people like me who befriend them with THE TRUTH. This is [5]the wicked Bob Jones University crowd today, [6]who idolize Dr. John MacArthur and preach his damnable counterfeit gospel of Lordship salvation.

But it gets much worse folks! In 2018 I started attending the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam. Their senior pastor is Sean Quinlan, a shameful associate of Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Quinlan berated me for sharing my knowledge with other church members, about what is wrong with the Devil's corrupt modern Bibles. He called such knowledge a "controversy" and feared it would split his church. So he said publicly that he didn't want any controversies in his church. What a shameful pastor! Pastor Quinlan literally berated me for my love for the Holy Bible, saying verbatim: "You are obsessed over the Bible!" Folks, this is the pastor of a so-called, "

Independent Fundamental Baptist Church

"

! God help us!!!

When I kindly apologized for offending Pastor Quinlan, he was angry and called Harvest Baptist Church on Guam: "Our sister church!" I then got angry at him, for sinfully bidding Godspeed to evildoers in the Calvinist Bob Jones camp. I sharply rebuked him in front of his deceived church members (thankfully many of them have since quit that corrupt church). I shouted at Quinlan: "SHAME ON YOU!," and I told him he'd never see me at his church again, and I meant what I said. Sean Quinlan is a fool dear friends! Instead of commending me for my love for THE TRUTH and GOD'S WORD, he rebukes me in anger for caring enough to tell the truth, contend for the faith, and make a difference for God. Dear reader, God doesn't approve of a church that grows in size at the expense of THE TRUTH! If you think you're a success in the sight of God, for increasing your church attendance, while shunning THE TRUTH about the Devil's Bibles, then you are a fool of fools, under God's wrath!

I [7]made this excellent excerpt today from Pastor Steven Anderson's needful sermon titled: "[8]Only One Viewpoint Is Allowed." The Devil and his children (all unsaved people) hate the truth. Dear reader, THE TRUTH is only hate to them who hate THE TRUTH!!! God's Word is truth.

That is why Satan keeps publishing new perverse bibles, changing THE TRUTH of God into a lie (Romans 1:25). Sadly, Sean Quinlan couldn't have cared less about the truth, the purity of the Bible, the accuracy of the Gospel, nor about me as a hurting human being. Humbly said, Sean Quinlan ought never be allowed behind any church pulpit anywhere! He is perverted and only cares about making money and achieving worldly success.

I moved to Pensacola, Florida from Guam in July of 2021. Of all the literally hundreds of New Testament churches around the city of Pensacola, I wanted to go see what the famous Pensacola Christian College (PCC) was all about. So I started attending their Campus Church. I was happy at first, quickly making new friends. But then I met the Devil's servant, Jeff Redlin, senior pastor at Campus Church. Pastor Redlin behaved himself shamefully, cowardly dodging my emails and avoiding me for a couple weeks, as I tried to figure out what had gone wrong with this man. As it turns out, someone slandered me and my ministry to Pastor Redlin, and he sinfully ran with it like a fool, berating me and taking the liberty to talk down to me. I told him that I was disappointed in him as a pastor (and I sure am). What a sad little man. How in the world did PCC hire such a calloused, arrogant, cold-hearted, person who is woefully lacking in love, compassion and people skills?

I went home and cried, when Redlin told me that him and the other pastors saw my website ministry as an attack on the "weaknesses of preachers." I emailed him back and rebuked him sharply, for sinfully bedding Godspeed to the wicked Bob Jones University camp, and the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. PCC is in bed with the Devil folks!!! SHAME on Pastor Redlin and Timothy Zacharias (his associate pastor). SHAME on Sean Quinlan, who now attends Campus Church. SHAME on the Bob Jones University camp with their Devil's bibles, and their Devil's false gospel of "

[9]turn away from your sin

"

heresy to be saved. Folks, apostasy has crept into BJU and PCC, and these institutions can no longer be trusted theologically. RUN for your spiritual lives!!!

Sadly, all of these pastors that I have mentioned just don't care anymore. Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Marty Herron and Gary Walton (all pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) have MUCH BLOOD on their wicked hands!!! They have entertained doctrines of devils, vehemently rejecting THE TRUTH that I kindly gave to all of them. These ungodly infidels of the faith will be held accountable and judged by God (Galatians 6:7). Sadly, Marty Herron and company are not going to Heaven (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4). Fools like Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin will weep bitter tears of sorrow, if they make it to Heaven themselves, for sinfully bidding Godspeed to evildoers. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "**

All of the aforementioned ungodly men criticize and put me and my ministry down, because I cared enough about them (and the victims whom they deceive with their damnable lies) to TELL THEM THE TRUTH! What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit. "** I have shown forth righteousness, because I told THE TRUTH. The incompetent pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, horribly censored me because THE TRUTH is powerful. These wicked man sweep the problem under the table.

It is much easier and more convenient for the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp to discredit my ministry and preaching, then it is to face the reality that Bob Jones University (BJU) is of the Devil today, [10]preaching another gospel. It is much easier for PCC to just ignore the problem, pretending that it doesn't exist, than it is to deal with it!

Literally, Pastor Sean Quinlan shamefully said to me in 2018: “It is none of our business what they do at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.” What a shameful and wicked thing to say! So in Sean Quinlan’s mind, since Harvest is preaching another gospel, it is not his concern. Yet, Quinlan openly supports Harvest and bids them Godspeed. So you see how uncaring, grossly negligent and wicked today’s incompetent pastors are folks. I know you do see.

These ungodly infiltrators must be exposed and avoided by all means. **Romans 16:17-18, “Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.”** This is all so unfortunate.

And may I say, you cannot lay with sleeping dogs and not be infested with flees and ticks! Because the PCC camp are fornicating spiritually with the BJU camp, their doctrine has been corrupted at Campus Church. It was on July 14th, 2021 at a Wednesday night Bible study, that Pastor Timothy Zacharias at Campus Church displayed this heretical screenshot to thousands of people...

[11]



A lie of the Devil taught at ’Campus Church’ at PCC!

The Greek meaning of the Bible word repent, concerning salvation, is the noun metanoia (which simply means, a change of mind). But unsaved men feel compelled to ADD to God’s free grace, so at Campus Church their foolish pastors embellish the true meaning of repent, changing it to: “Repentance is a change of mind WHICH RESULTS IN A CHANGE OF BEHAVIOR.” So now if your behavior doesn’t change after you get saved, PCC says you didn’t really get saved. This is the demonic garbage being taught and preached in pulpits and classrooms all across America, and it angers God. Bible repentance is simply a change of mind from unbelief to belief, nothing more or less. We get saved by BELIEVING, not by repenting; but you have to *change your mind* to believe. Repentance is an automatic thing, which is why the Gospel of John mentions the

word "believe" 88 times, but the word "repent" is not mentioned even once. That is because the man who BELIEVES has repented!

Folks, you never expose the devil you're sleeping with! That is the whole problem. PCC and BJU are making millions of dollars by sinfully working together—hiring each other's graduates, sending new students to each other, competing in intercollegiate sports together, a father and son team running their radio stations (Pensacola and Guam), et cetera. There's no way that they're going to go against one another, and this is the woeful danger of being yoked together with unbelievers!!!

This is how the evil Devil successfully creeps his way into families, churches and Bible colleges. This is why we practice Biblical separation as believers! Tragically, PCC is no longer separated from unbelievers at BJU. Consequently

, heresy has crept into Campus Church and the PCC camp. When I kindly confronted Jeff Redlin about the heresy Tim Zacharias was preaching at Campus Church, he 100 % defended Pastor Zacharias, making Redlin guilty and complicit. Please avoid these perverse men of corrupt minds.

I could go on and on with more real life examples of how today's shameful pastors just don't care about truth or people anymore. May God have pity on our pathetic Bible colleges and churches today!!!

1. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080220.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/truth_is_powerful_which_is_why_it_is_censored.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/only_one_viewpoint_is_allowed.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgAm57cvMRergkh09zhEENhrdzuEgl02DUMdxhOXfyTqtr_d1HrjjGRF4bQUOn-Ke_DXu12YAm3-xmHEqvjUg8l3XdtPTk0CIkFDolh2wLvn-Xo

---

3.1.20 What Does It Mean To Repent And Believe? (2022-01-16 15:18)

Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe* the gospel." Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God, and faith* toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

The interpretation of 'repent and believe' that has been most common, is the belief that to repent is one thing, and to believe is another. Traditionally, to repent is to turn your back on sin, and turn to face God and walk in His ways. To believe is to put your faith in Jesus Christ. It is true, of course, that traditional teaching has not isolated these two things from one another. Repentance and faith are taught as going 'hand in hand', but it is still clear that they are describing separate events.

Robert Farrar Capon suggests that repent and believe should be interpreted as one and the same thing. He writes, "I wouldn't read 'repent and believe' ... as if it meant 'repent first, and

then when you have got that job done right, believe'. I would read it as a double imperative doing duty for a conditional statement of a single truth: sort of like 'spare the rod and spoil the child', which really means 'if you spare the rod, you will inexorably spare the child'."

When read in this way, 'repent and believe' refers to a single act; the act of going from unbelief to faith. Repentance is a part of the believing process, it is not some separate act that earns Heavenly brownie points with a Divine book-keeper. To repent is turn your mind around. But what is it that we turn our minds around from? If Capon is correct, then it is unbelief that we turn from. So 'repent and believe' is not 'turn from sin and believe in Christ' as it has been presented, but 'turn to belief from unbelief'.

Nowhere in the Bible do we find the meaning of repentance that the church has enjoyed peddling; the meaning that suggests 'get your act cleaned up and then start believing in Jesus'. David DePra questions repentance and belief and concludes, "If I have repented, I have changed. But what changes about me if I repent? Well, fundamentally, what changes is I no longer live in unbelief....I stop believing my sin comes between myself and God."

It is easy to fall into the trap of thinking that IF we repent, God THEN gives us His grace and forgiveness. But this is not the way it works. Let's think about this for a moment. Once I say, "IF I repent, THEN God gives His grace," I am making grace conditional. I am basing God's grace on something that I do. Repentance is nothing more than our return to God; a return that Christ has already accomplished on our behalf in the Incarnation. The infinitely Gracious God has already forgiven us, and this is what makes our repentance possible. (Michael Jinkins)

The point is this: God's forgiveness and grace are finished for me. They are finished for everyone – no matter whether they have repented or not. That is because His finished work depends solely upon Him. There are no "IF's." Grace is NOT based on anything I do, or even based on whether I repent. They are based solely on what Christ has done. If it is based upon me, it must by definition, cease to be Grace. [1]SOURCE


SALVATION
IT'S NOT A REWARD FOR THE RIGHTEOUS
IT IS A GIFT FOR THE GUILTY
GOD'S SALVATION GOSPEL
KJV
1 CORINTHIANS 15:1-4
KJV
BELIEVE BY FAITH & NOT IN VAIN
AND RECEIVE ETERNAL LIFE

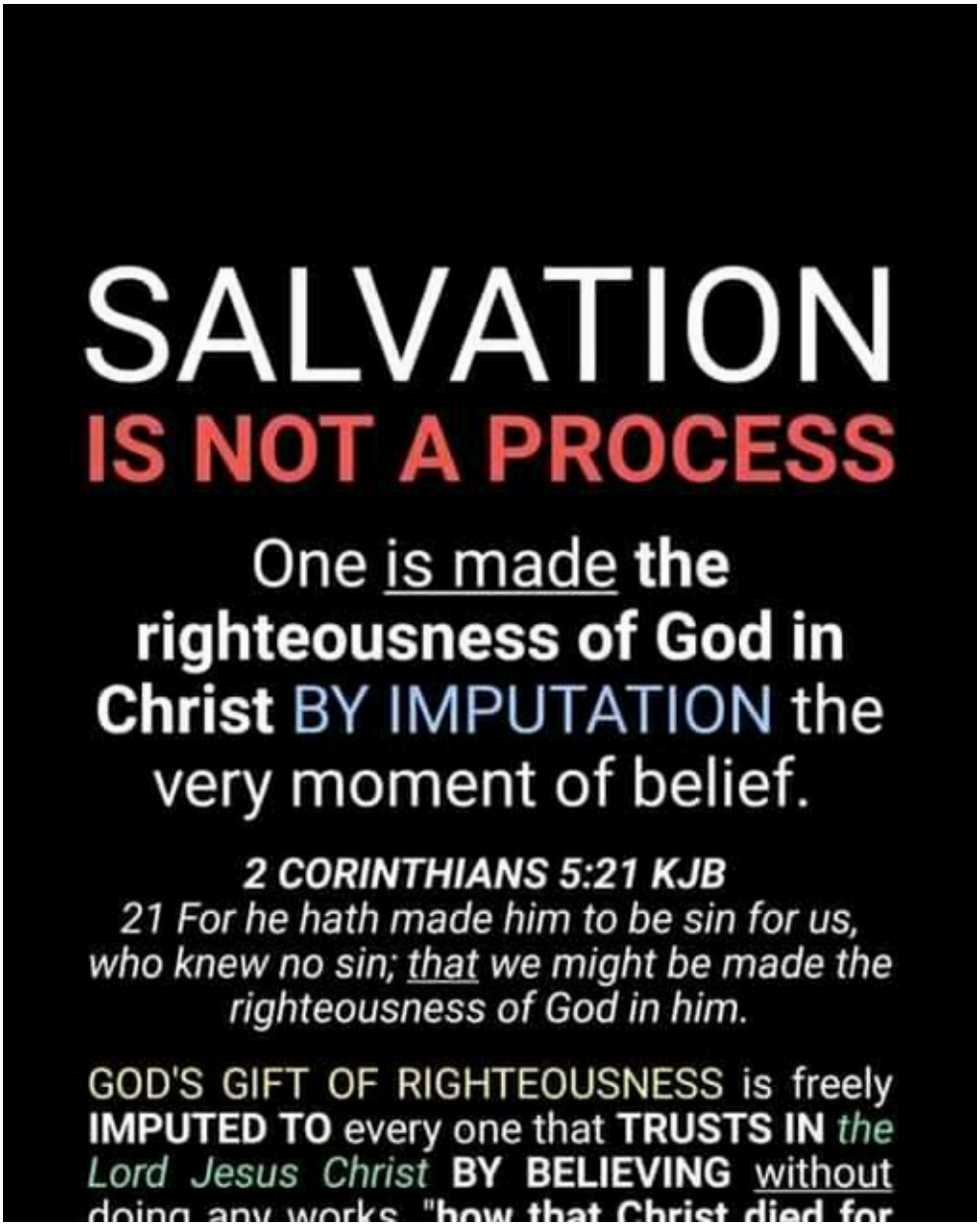
SALVATION
IS NOT A PROCESS
One is made the righteousness of God in Christ BY IMPUTATION the very moment of belief.
2 CORINTHIANS 5:21 KJB
21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.
GOD'S GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS is freely IMPUTED TO every one that TRUSTS IN the Lord Jesus Christ BY BELIEVING without

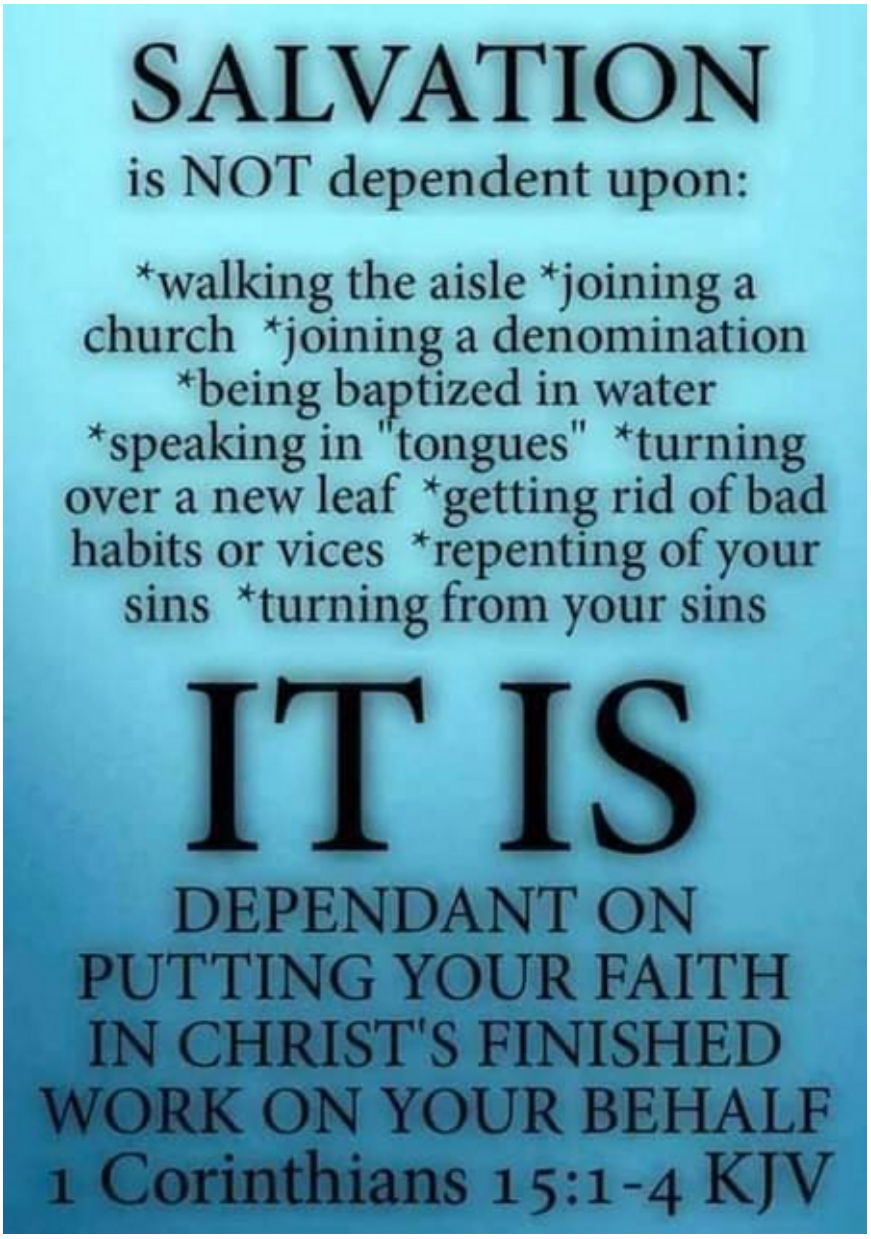
SALVATION
is NOT dependent upon:
*walking the aisle *joining a church *joining a denomination *being baptized in water *speaking in "tongues" *turning over a new leaf *getting rid of bad habits or vices *repenting of your sins *turning from your sins
IT IS
DEPENDANT ON PUTTING YOUR FAITH IN CHRIST'S FINISHED WORK ON YOUR BEHALF
1 Corinthians 15:1-4 KJV

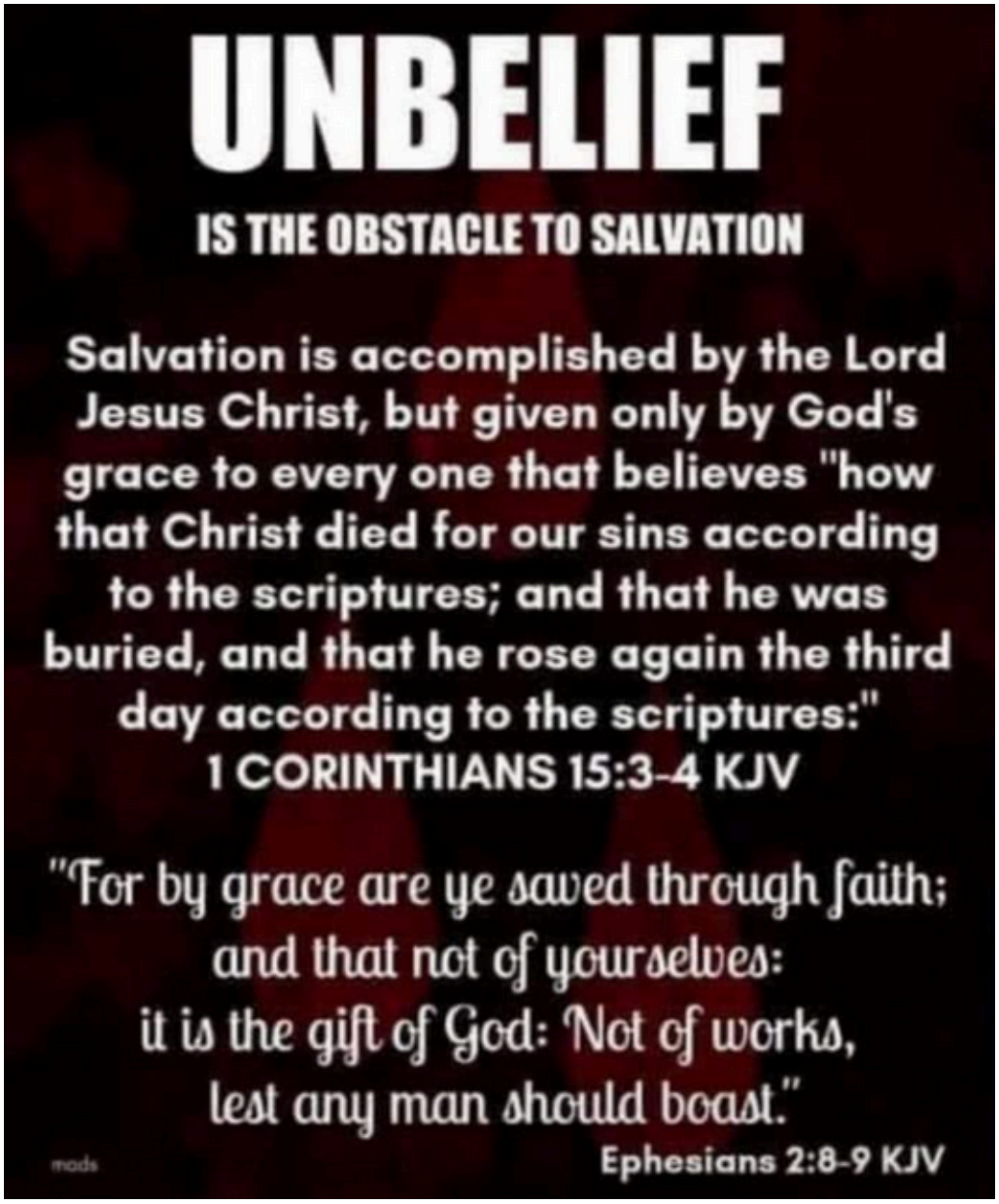

1. https://thesaviouroftheworld.blogspot.com/2009/10/what-does-it-mean-to-repent-and-believe.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh673EGI-GfjL9D5yfmsKNifAKjN7qQM9he6Jr7z_Ur3ifetE23rGPHhS5gYF-qPkAFO-z-fNatJc35kCe-EBPY84F2Qo7uhUI_MIX6T72gQITc
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhqsoZ3CJnnvlRIq06ap2pxJItA6dWkVvotFFwOXGVGUj0SdlllfC4HGBHRbqTIkFTGhYASJdTKqoQtP_rfKUfiz7iSWibkQYASOiEzd5igM6X2
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgbHwZjy41AfzmahOQe1DosgAPjfG9BvmDDWFsdq231apOpz2WrdnhdKmanAhHrvpnZKOBGpfGy8uegNqctQjyf4-uPxwJUHBfgIg8BLmp1O7Sc
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgDJ-WKHRoD_35fqO-ON6jd_cb9NB-6mxBsemKbe_bfPFND0do3Z4Wj2l1kpUJ8T1tDX0w3FORVOOO0wNhTJbRxQUhXoBtkHuoLxF1yRW3L8Uz0

3.1.21 How To Make A Man Out Of A Boy (2022-01-18 23:22)

Chapter 21 from Dr. Hyle's excellent book, 'How To Rear Children'...

My only son David, is sixteen. God has called him to be a preacher, and his is already preparing for the ministry. A couple of summers ago while David was working as a cowboy at the Bill Rice Ranch, he was asked by Dr. Bill to preach on his local radio broadcast. Several people came to me telling of the blessings they received because of David's sermon; one person especially spoke highly of his radio message and asked me if I would be using David to preach at the First Baptist Church in Hammond. I replied in the negative! He was shocked and asked, "How do you expect to make a preacher out of David if you never let him preach?" My answer was, "I am not trying to make a preacher out of David; I am trying to make a man out of him, for if I can make him a preacher!" We have too many preachers now who are not men! I have spent thousands of hours trying to make a man out of my son. The words that follow will explain how I have tried and the methods I have used.

There is a great need for men of leadership and men of decision in every phase of our American life. The Kinsey report revealed that four per cent of our males over 16 years of age are homosexuals. In California, a sadly misguided preacher found to be a homosexual has founded a church for homosexuals. In the larger cities, clubs for homosexuals have been organized so they can meet regularly together. In our big cities there are homosexual men who live with other men and in a large city recently there was a wedding ceremony which united two men in matrimony. The "Gay" or homosexual community has its own beaches, restaurants, bars, and barber shops; its own tailor, gymnasiums, and apartment houses; its own books, magazines, and periodicals; its own male prostitutes and conventions.

The Wolfinder report says, "Homosexuality between adults in private could no longer be a criminal offense. It is not the law's business." A leading official of the United Church of Canada said, "The church should solemnize marriages between men."

In New York City the Homosexuality League polled 400 homosexuals and asked them, "If you could be cured, would you want to be cured?"

"No," was the answer given by 96 % of the homosexuals polled.

Apart from the homosexual problem there is yet a great void in American life. We need men of conviction, discipline, integrity, decision, character, and leadership. Since nothing happens accidentally, if we rear a generation of such men, it must be done in the homes, in the churches, and in the schools, by the parents, pastors, and teachers.

Let us answer the question, "How can I make a man of my boy?"

1. Dress him like a man. As soon as his hair gets a bit shaggy, have it cut! It is better that little Johnny start life being masculine than to retain those beautiful ringlets at the age of two. Cut off those ringlets and make him look like a man. From the very first time that he is old enough to wear clothes, dress him like a boy, cut his hair like a boy, and make sure he always looks like a man. Teach him to be around boys that dress like boys. Teach him it is not Scriptural for a boy or man to have long hair or effeminate tastes in clothing. Read I Corinthians 11:14.

2. Teach him strict obedience. He will never be a good leader until he has learned to be an obedient follower, for, to be a leader, one must know the heartbeat of the follower so he will know how to handle followers. Let him know the rules; state them plainly so he knows what hey are. Tell him exactly what he penalty will be if he breaks a rule. Define the crime and the punishment so he knows before he commits it whether it will be worth it. If I were a boy eighteen years of age and my dad said to me, "You get home by 11:00 o'clock tonight; I'm going to fuss at you if you don't!" I might be tempted to spend an extra half hour with my girlfriend and take Dad's scolding. However, if my dad were to take the car away from me for a month if I were late returning home, I would stop to realize that any time I arrived home late I would stop to realize that any time I arrived home late I would be trading a few minutes with my girlfriend for a whole month of dates, and that is not a good bargain! Make the punishment so uncomfortable that it will not be worth it to break the rules. Make your son live by strict discipline and obedience. Teach him to say "Yes, sir" and "Yes, ma'am" and "No, sir" and "No, ma'am."

3. Punish him immediately and properly. Do not jerk him up and call him a brat. Take him to his room, make him sit down, tell him what he did wrong, tell him what you are going to do, then do it and tell him why you did it. Make a big ordeal out of it. Make the punishment private, but make it immediate, proper, and plain.

4. Make him fulfill all obligations. When my boy was three and four years of age I started teaching him to pay his bills promptly and to fulfill his obligations completely. I would ask him, "Son, if a debt is due on the first of the month, when are you going to pay it?"

He would say, "On the first of the month."

Then I would ask, "Son, if an emergency arises and you cannot meet your obligation, what are you supposed to do?"

He would then reply, "I am supposed to go to the person I owe, shake his hand, look him in the eye, and have an understanding as to what can be done."

What the American male needs is honor, just plain, old, downright honor. We need men of the old school who sat straight in their chairs and led with firmness and love. When the kids walked in they felt like they were before a Supreme Court Justice. Maybe they didn't like him then or understand him, but later they rose up and called him, "blessed."

He was of the old school - a man who was very careful about going n debt, a man whose word was as good as his signature, a man who was upright, honest, aboveboard, and who helped his neighbor when he was in trouble. Teach your boy that promptness is a part of character. Teach him to take care of his obligations properly.

This is one of the things that is killing fundamentalism today. We have some shiftless, dirty, irresponsible, lackadaisical, sluggards who are fundamentalists that refuse to pay their debts, take care of their property, keep their word, press their pants, and shine their shoes. They know nothing of courtesy, etiquette, ethics and are bereft of integrity, honest, decency, and honor. Let this not be true in the life of your son.

5. Teach him physical coordination. I do not mean that he has to be a great athlete, but his body should be coordinated. Insist that he participate in athletics. It is a grave danger

for a boy to be indoors too much and grow up not knowing how to coordinate his body properly.

6. Teach him to want to win. We have stressed to our children, "Be a good loser, be a good loser, be a good loser," until we have rubbed this good loser bit in the ground! I taught my boy to play to win. We have bragged on good losers until our boys have received more rewards for losing gracefully than winning properly. The result has been that we now have a nation of young people who do not want to fight for their country and who are willing to let the strongest nation on earth bow down in shame before a little nation like North Vietnam. It is tragic, but true, that I know hundreds of men who couldn't beat their wives at Chinese checkers. Junior has been taught to be a good loser; he has been rewarded for being a good loser, so winning becomes less and less important.

I was approached by a pastor in Rockford, Illinois. He was somewhat effeminate and less than a man. He came to me and with his dainty voice he said, "Dr. Hyles, can I ask you a question? You strike me as being a very poor loser. Is that true?" I looked at him, paused a moment, and answered, "Don't know . . . I ain't never lost!"

If you are going to make a man of your boy, teach him to be a winner. Yes, he must accept loss gracefully, but he should never enjoy losing. This is where we get our General MacArthurs. This is how Billy Sundays are made. Teach your boys to want to win.

7. Make him play with boys and with boys' toys and games. Let him play with guns, cars, baseballs, basketballs, and footballs. As soon as I could I taught my boy to play baseball and football. When he was about thirteen I bought him an air rifle. When he was fifteen I bought him a .22 rifle. Invariably, when someone admits to me he is a homosexual he relates that he played a lot with girls and participated in feminine activities.

8. Compliment character, not talent. Never has David stood up on the hearth at home to sing a song for applause. I have never applauded him for his talent, but many times I have applauded him because he obeyed. Compliment his character, not his talent. It will make a better man of him.

9. Do not keep him "under your thumb." Let him spend the night with other boys (good Christian boys). Send him off to camp in the summertime, even when he is seven or eight years of age. Let him learn how to kill a snake, put frogs in his pocket, tie a knot, and build a fire. Let him get blisters on his feet and at an early age let him start doing what men ought to do.

If the music director doesn't choose him for a singing group, don't be the kind of parent that complains in defense of the boy's talent. If care is not taken, you will rear a boy that expects you to come to his rescue and bail him out every time he is in trouble. If he is going to be a man someday, he must start in childhood having some responsibilities, some discomforts, and some manly obligations. He will not jump from being a little boy into being a man; it is a gradual process. Be sure this natural process is allowed to develop.

10. Always stand for proper authority. Not long ago one of my staff members came to me complaining that his boy was disciplined too heavily by his church choir director. I lovingly warned my staff member that he should thank God that his boy was being disciplined. If the punishment is too severe, it will still be a lot better for him than for the boy to learn that his dad will not take his side over proper authority.

One of our finest boys who is going to be a preacher came to my office the other night and said, "Brother Hyles, my teacher is persecuting me."

"Why?" I asked.

He said, "I come to church on Wednesday nights and am so busy in activities that I don't get all my homework done, and my school teacher is going to give me a bad grade for that."

"She ought to," I said.

"Well," he said, "I have been coming to church faithfully."

I said, "Okay, then, study when you are at home, but don't come to me because your grade is bad when you don't do your work." The boy who is going to become a real man must learn to respect authority.

11. Teach him to defend himself. Yes, you read it right. Teach him self-defense. Yes, you still read it right. Teach him how to fight. Teach him to be rugged enough to defend his own own, his home, his loved ones, and his friends.

When David was just five years of age, I bought him a pair of boxing gloves. In fact, I bought one pair for David and one pair for the boy across the street. I got them together and let them box. The boy punched David in the nose; David wanted to quit, but I wouldn't let him. I was going to teach him how to defend himself, how to be a man- physically a man, emotionally a man, mentally a man, and spiritually a man. He learned to fight until now he can protect his sisters.

One day when David was about nine I looked out through the upstairs window and saw him across the street straddling a little fellow and beating him up. He was hitting him right in the face until blood was coming. I ran down the stairs, out the door, across the street and pulled him off. "Son, what in the world are you doing?" I said.

He looked up with quivering lips and with anger in his eyes said, "Dad, he was calling my sister (Linda) a dirty name."

I said, "Then get back on him and let him have it!" When I walked away he was back on him again beating him up. God pity this weak-kneed generation which stands for nothing, fight for nothing, and dies for nothing.

12. Teach him to shop alone. By the time he is around ten or eleven years of age let him shop by himself for a few things. There is nothing any more disgusting than to see a big eighteen-year-old boy trying on pants at the men's shop with his little mother breathing down his neck. Maybe be won't match his socks exactly with his tie, but I would rather he be a man than to have matching tie and socks. Now, to be sure, my preference is that he be both proper and a man.

The other day I saw a big six-foot, two-inch eighteen-year-old boy walking in a store beside his five-foot, four-inch mother. The salesman asked, "What size do you wear son?"

His mother said, "He wears a 42."

The salesman asked, "Son, do you want something single-breasted or double-breasted?"

The mother replied, "He wants single-breasted."

There were two words I would like to have used to that lady. The first one is "shut" and the second, "up." Mothers, let your boys become men. One of these days he will grow up and have to marry a mother instead of a wife. His wife will have to pick out every tie he wears, lay it on the bed every morning, and burp him before he goes to bed at night. What you will have is a grown son who will have to marry a mother or he won't be happy. You are robbing some lady of having a man for a husband and you are robbing your boy of ever having a chance to be a man. If he is going to be a man of decision someday, let him make some decisions now. He is not going to lead a big corporation if he cannot buy his own tie by the time he is old enough to make the football team.

At a very early age a boy should start making his own decisions. Now, to be sure, there should be governing and overseeing, and there should be limits, but if he is someday going to make decisions that are going to affect a great church, city, nation, or corporation, he must be taught while a little child to make the decisions about what socks he is going to wear.

13. Talk to him like a man. Some mothers say to their sixteen-year-old boy, "Take the garbage out, baby," "Bye-bye, sweetheart," "Good morning precious," "Be sure you are back on time, sugar baby," or "Be careful, honey doll." Talk to him like a man! When he becomes a teenager, don't kiss him in public unless he initiates it.

No teenage boy ever comes into my office and is treated anything less than man to man. The teenage boys walk in my office like men, they dress like men, they shake my hand like men, they look me in the eye and talk to me like men, and they say, "Yes, sir" and "No, sir" like gentlemen. Don't treat the boy like a baby if you want him someday to be a man.

14. Give him work, authority, and responsibility. Be sure he knows how to work (for that matter, I think a boy should know how to take suffering, pain and punishment.) That is one reason I like sports. When David was just five years old I got a baseball, went out in the yard knocked him grounders, and gave him a quarter for every one he could catch. he didn't make a single quarter. I hit them too hard. They bounced up and hit him in the chest, in the nose, in the head, and in the shoulder. He came in bruised and broken, but more a man.

Give your boy responsibility. Give him something to do as regular work and make him responsible for it. Don't breathe down his neck. Teach him to have initiative.

One of the reasons ladies oft times turn out to be better leaders than men is that city life is conducive to this. There are not many chores for boy to do like milking the cows, chopping the wood, etc. There are chores for the girls. What happens? Boy grow up without any chores, no milking cows, no feeding pigs, not gathering eggs, no chores like we had on the farm or at he edge of town. Girls, however, can iron, keep house, cook, wash and dry the dishes. Hence, they are taught initiative, whereas the boys find few masculine duties to perform. Hence, the parent must work hard to find masculine-type duties.

I never let my boy do feminine chores. The dish washing has been done by the girls.

He does no ironing, etc. He must keep his room clean and tidy, but his chores have been masculine chores such as cleaning the basement, taking out the garbage, having an afternoon job, moving the yard, etc.

A few years ago Dr. Bill Rice wrote me and said, "Dr. Hyles, would David like to have a pony?" I thought, "Where in the world are we going to keep a pony?" Well, I said we would find some place. We went to a neighbor who has a big shed. Yes, right in the city we had a pony. At night the phone would ring and it would be the police department calling, "Do you have a horse? It is running down Schreiber Street." After a while every time the phone would ring at night I would pick it up and say, "Where is the horse now?"

I told David, "Son, you wanted the horse, you have to feed him." David would get up in the morning, trudge through the snow in sub-zero weather, carry a water bucket in one hand and a bag of feed in the others, and go feed the horse. He learned to ride the horse even though he horse spent more time at the police station than he did in the shed. David owned one of the few ponies in America who had a police record.

A boy needs responsibility; he also needs to assume authority. Give him that responsibility and authority and teach him to work.

15. Do not make a mold for your boy. If you are a lawyer, don't decide before he is born that he is going to be a lawyer. If you are a preacher, let your son decide what God wants him to do. Don't let him think you will be disappointed if he is not what he thinks you want him to be. Now everyone knows that I would like for David to be a preacher, but I will let God decide that. If David becomes an honest man of character and becomes the best garbage collector in Hammond, his dad will be proud of him. It would be wrong for me to make a mold for him.

16. Give him opportunities to lead. Though David is younger than my oldest daughter I always preferred to leave him in charge of the family. When I am away on a trip, it is understood that David does the manly chores. He has learned to be protective of his sisters and the house. The family feels as safe when he is there as when I am there. He has been taught and trained to be physically capable as well as emotionally capable.

17. Teach him to have proper heroes. This is one of the greatest things my mother ever did for me. She pointed to men whom I could emulate and who could be my heroes. I tried to become like those men. I will be eternally grateful for the fact that my mother gave me heroes. This is one reason why parents should choose a church with a masculine pastor. Mothers and dads should be able to say to their sons, "Grow up and be like your pastor," without having to fear that he will be effeminate. It is wise for the parents to choose older boys who are gentlemen and yet real men and set them as examples for boy. Proper athletic heroes, Sunday school teachers, manly pastors, and older boys could be chosen.

David and I have been buddies form his infancy. He always waits for me after church and rides home with me. Since I have duties to perform I always come home later than the rest of the family, but David has always waited for me. As a little boy four or five, he wanted to wait for Daddy. Now as a teenage boy on the basketball team, he still wants to wait for Dad. For years I drove him home and now he drives me home.

Recently David had to wait two and a half hours on Sunday evening for his dad. When

we got home someone asked him why he didn’t come home earlier with the rest of the family. He replied that he wanted to wait for his dad. Then they asked him, "What did you do for two and a half hours alone out in the hall?"

David stood up and with masculine physique and presentation he said, "I will tell you what I did for that two and a half hours alone in the hall: I walked up and down the hallway realizing how many people would love to wait two and a half hours to get to ride home with Dr. Jack Hyles, and I thanked God that I have the privilege."

Nearly seventeen years ago I got on my knees over the body of my only son and prayed for God to make him a man. I never prayed that he would be a preacher; I prayed that he would be a man, a Christian man with integrity, discipline, leadership, ability, courtesy, gentleness, strength and honor; yes, in every way, a real man. I have tried now for almost seventeen years to help him become a man. I think he will, I believe I am now ending my work that I sent out to do that day. I think I have about made, with God’s help, a man out of a boy.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgs21GfxbN3SEuszpRCw_bfKnk1EAXdLOyhVvj6JfGgpjOnVBx1EfNX5suA247z_wIim_Cd4ILPXbKvIKua5w0nlJaBya7cTYDiROSaz-QMSM5T

3.1.22 Beware Of Bob Jones University's Counterfeit Gospel (2022-01-19 23:55)

Acts 15:1 and 24,

"

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. ...

Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*:"

Galatians 1:6-9,

"

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into *the grace of Christ unto another gospel:*

***Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.**

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.

"

The Apostle Paul emphasizes 'THE GRACE OF CHRIST' into which we are called for salvation. Paul rebukes the churches of Galatia for allowing a group of false teachers to come into their midst and corrupt them with ANOTHER GOSPEL, which Paul confirms is actually not another gospel, but a perversion of the truth! Salvation has and always will be BY GRACE ALONE!!! This wicked religious group that had infiltrated these naïve churches, ADDED keeping the law to grace alone for salvation. They taught that faith in Jesus wasn't enough to be saved; but also, you must repent of your sinning (i.e., attempt to keep the law). This is NOT the Good News (Gospel) which the Apostle Paul taught the churches (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Tragically, Bob Jones University in Greenville, South Carolina, has succumbed to this damnable heresy, which appears in many forms today, which are forms of CALVINISM!!! John Calvin (1509-1564) was an unsaved infidel who taught that faith wasn't enough to get to Heaven; but in addition, a saint MUST live a sanctified life, turn away from sin, persevere to obey the Ten Commandments, and serve God or else it proves that their faith was never genuine and they were never saved at all. This is the Devil's clever way of adding WORKS to FAITH for salvation, which the Bible says is impossible (Romans 11:6).

Kindly said, Bob Jones University and their thousands of complicit graduates today are FALSE RELIGION. Look at one of BJU's corrupt missionary's, Brett Stowe, heretically teaches:

Conversion

I believe that man is converted when he responds with repentance and faith in the Gospel message (Mark 1:15). Both repentance and faith are necessary components of conversion (Luke 13:3-5; John 3:16; Acts 17:30; Eph. 2:8). ***Repentance consists of*** a change of mind and heart that ***deliberately turns from sin*** to embrace Jesus Christ (2

Cor. 7:10), while believing faith consists of (1) knowing the right facts about the Gospel (1 Cor. 15:3-4; 1 John 5:1), (2) believing these facts to be true (1 Pet. 1:8), and (3) fully relying on Christ as the object of our faith (John 1:12; 14:6; 17:3). **[emphasis added]** [1]SOURCE

The preceding Statement of Faith is subtle. [2]BJU's Statement of Faith is a bit more brash. Lest you don't see the problem yet, [3]please read what BJU's incompetent president since 2014, Dr. Steve Pettit, heretically teaches about what you must do to get to Heaven. Dear reader, most of this cannot be substantiated with the inspired King James Bible. Not one Scripture in God's Word tells us to *repent* "

of your sin" to be saved. Not one Scripture tells you to

"faithfully run the race until the end" to be saved. Not one Scripture teaches for anyone to "deliberately turn away from sin" to be saved. Wicked false prophets have ADDED these commandments of men to God's Word. **Proverbs 30;5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."**

Kindly said, Brett Stowe is a false prophet! He is not a born-again Christian. No one who thinks that more than faith is required to get to Heaven is saved. The shameful Bob Jones crowd require more than faith. They have taken a small handful of obscure passages of Scripture and started a false religion based upon them. Meanwhile, they completely ignore clear passages of Scripture (like the Gospel of John and the Epistle of Galatians) that disprove their Calvinist based false repentance and Lordship salvation heresies.

Dear friend, in the wonderful Gospel of John we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times, but the word "repent" is never mentioned even once, NOT ONCE!!! This speaks volumes about what is required to get to Heaven. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. **John 20:31, "*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "** Nothing is said of repentance, let along of turning away from sin. Not one verse in the inspired and infallible King James Bible teaches that a person must repent and turn away from their sin to be saved. The Greek noun for the word **"**

repent

" (metanoia) concerning salvation simply means

"

a change of mind.

"

Yet woefully ignorant preachers, in their pride and arrogance, take it upon themselves to embellish and add to the Bible meaning of repentance, and in so doing preach another gospel.

God intentionally used the word metanoia because it is an open-ended, all-inclusive word. In other words, the only thing you need to change your mind about is whatever has been keeping you from doing the one thing that you need to do to be saved, which is to BELIEVE. Since you don't have to stop committing sin to BELIEVE, you don't need to turn away from a lifestyle of sinning to be saved.

What saith the Scripture? **John 3:20-21,**

"For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God. **”** In the preceding passage we see that a love for sin hinders a person from coming to the light of the truth of the Gospel to be saved. But notice that the remedy in Verse 21 is not to turn away from those sins; but rather, HE THAT DOETH THE TRUTH!!! Repentance is a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner, so seeing your need for salvation you will put your faith in Jesus Christ to be saved.

I can prove that with **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.”** Again, we see that Bible repentance is not FROM SIN, but TO THE ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF THE TRUTH. You get saved by admitting you are a dirty guilty sinner in God’s sight, and BELIEVING the *Good News* of Christ crucified on a cross, buried and bodily risen from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

I hope you see clearly that giving up your willful sinning is not part of God’s simple plan of salvation. Now some fool will go away claiming that I’m teaching it is okay to continue in sin as a believer. Listen, EVERYONE continues in sin after they get saved. EVERYONE!!! The only difference is that some saints sin more or less than others. But you say, “Well if you’re saved you’ll feel convicted and bad about your sin.” Really? The Bible says that Judas, one of Christ’s very apostles, felt convicted about his sin of betraying Jesus. In fact, the Bible says in **Matthew 27:3b** that Judas **“**

repented himself.

” Judas was a reformed man, he had turned from his sin. Yet Judas died in his sins and went to Hell forever! Jesus said in John 6:70 that Judas had a devil in him!!! Judas returned the 30 pieces of silver (that is penance, trying to right your wrongs). Judas felt remorse (which is penitence). But Judas did not BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ, which is the only way to be saved (Acts 16:30-31).

Kindly said, Bob Jones University (BJU) is a religious cult today! They are part of the [4]Alexandrian cult for promoting corruptible seed (i.e., Devil’s bibles); and [5]BJU is part of the damnable Dr. John MacArthur "Lordship" Salvation cult. Pastor Chuck Phelps is an infidel of the faith and has no business preaching behind any pulpit. That also goes for reprobates like Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton and company. These are wicked men who don’t care about right doctrine, don’t care about the purity of God’s Word, don’t care about the accuracy of the Gospel, nor do they care about people! Bob Jones III is a disgrace to the cause of Jesus Christ. Like many religious leaders today, the Bob Jones crowd protect predators!

It utterly sickens me to see Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in Florida, bidding Godspeed to the Satanic Bob Jones cult today. PCC is friends with the Satanic Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, a dangerous cult, which is a repository of corrupt Bob Jones College alumni. Folks, right doctrine matters! The purity of the Word of God matters! I was slickened to continue reading the ungodly Statement of Faith of BJU’s missionary Brett Stowe:

Translations

I believe that **God inspired the *original autographs only*.** Because of this, I believe that ***we should strive to translate the Scriptures*** as close to the original autographs as possible. ***I do not believe that God inspired translations of the Scriptures beyond the original manuscripts***, nor do I believe that this inspiration is limited to one specific Bible or text-type. **[emphasis added]** [6]SOURCE

Sadly, this man is a darn fool. Stowe is proclaiming the official BJU position on the Bible, that we DON’T have a perfect, inerrant, infallible, inspired Holy Bible today. Notice that he wickedly

says that “WE” should strive to translate the Scriptures. Well, that means unless you are a Hebrew, Chaldean and Greek scholar, you’re screwed!!! Furthermore, we don’t have any original manuscripts available today, only copies of copies of copies. Do you see the Devil’s hand in all of this, because I sure do!!! Have you believed a lie? BJU has!!!

And worse, there are umpteen ancient texts to choose from, so how do we know which one’s are reliable and not tampered with by man? It is the same old foolishness that skeptics and naysayers have been telling the world for centuries, that the omnipotent great God of the universe was too impotent and weak to keep His promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His very pure Word until all generations and forever!!! This is why ALL of the Devil’s modern Bible revisions have completely eviscerated Psalms 12:7, sinfully changing it to say that God protects the saints instead of His pure Word.

Dear reader, we DO have God’s infallible, inerrant, incorruptible, pure, holy, preserved and inspired very pure Words today in the KING JAMES BIBLE!!! If even one verse in the Bible is corrupt, than it could be any one of them, so how can we know what THE TRUTH is? Do you really believe that God can do anything, except give us a reliable Bible in 2022?

Philippians 2:9-11, “ Wherefore *God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus* every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.” Now read what David said in

Psalms 138:2, “

I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for *thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name*.

” The psalmist proclaimed that God magnifies His Word above His own holy name. Literally, there is something in this universe higher and greater than the name above every other, JESUS, which is the HOLY BIBLE!!! The reason why should be obvious to you—because just as a man’s name is only as trustworthy as his word, so also is the same true for God. If even one word in the Bible could be corrupt, then we cannot trust God!!!

It blows my mind that any preacher could be so foolish, as to buy into the Devil’s lie that we don’t have a perfect, infallible, incorruptible, inspired Holy Bible today!!! It sickens me to hear ignorant preachers, Bible professors and missionaries like Brett Stowe, lying to people by telling them that we should study a dozen different Bible revisions to find THE TRUTH. Don’t you fall for that lie of Satan! I was born-again at age 13 by the seed of the inspired King James Bible. That is the ONLY Bible I have ever used, read, memorized and studied from. I adamantly reject ALL of the Devil’s corrupt modern Bible perversions, and so should you!!!

These new Bible revisions change the meaning of repent to say that you must forsake your sins to be saved. For example: Look at what the [7]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) does to corrupt Mark 1:15. You simply CANNOT TRUST any of the modern Bible revisions which are based upon the corrupt Greek text of [8]Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort. Please listen to [9]Pastor Max D. Younce expose Westcott and Hort and the Devil’s modern Bible revisions.

Please RUN away from anyone who is associated with Bob Jones University today. [10]There are some strange things going on at BJU, inviting the world into their midst. I have personally been hurt numerous times by BJU graduates, especially by their self-righteous, judgmental, unforgiving and hateful pastors. Pastor Marty Herron (former incompetent pastor of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) has the blood of thousands of victims on his hands. Dr. Herron promotes the Devil’s corruptible seed, he preaches another accursed gospel of Lordship Salvation,

he is wrong on what Bible repentance means, he thinks Martin Luther with his lifelong teaching of Baptismal Regeneration went to Heaven, et cetera.

Kindly said, Marty Herron is theologically dangerous! So also is his incompetent successor at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Pastor Gary Walton—a wicked man who endorses BJU 100 %, bidding Godspeed to evildoers—which makes him 100 % complicit, partakers of their false gospel and fake Bibles, putting Walton in trouble with God (2nd John 1:11). Please mark and avoid these wicked false prophets crept in unawares into the churches (Romans 16:17-18). To God alone be the glory! Jesus is precious!!!

[11] 

[12]



[13]

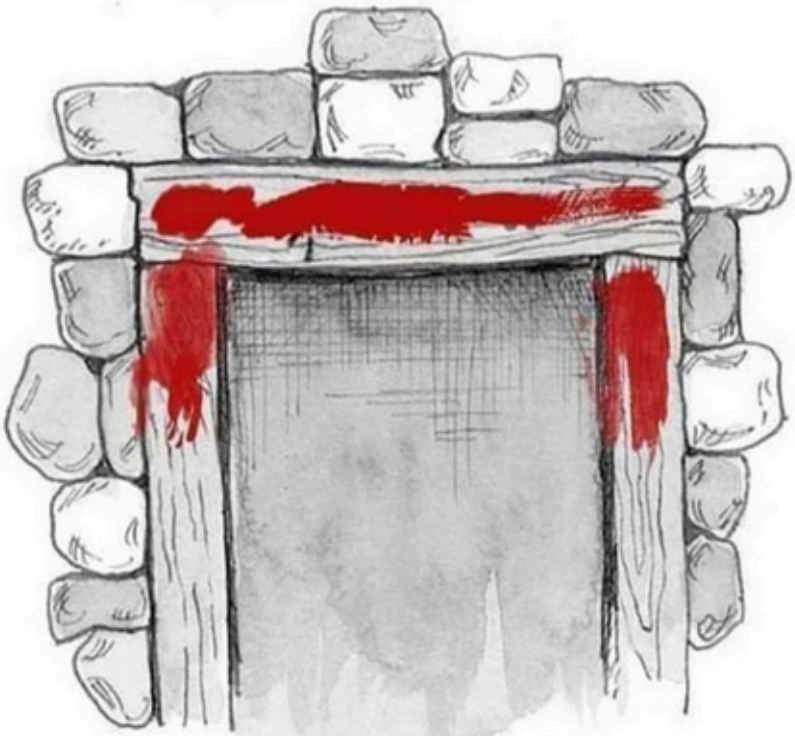

The LORD did not check
who inside the house was worthy.
HE checked for the BLOOD
on the doorposts.
None of us is worthy.
Only the blood of Jesus can cover us.

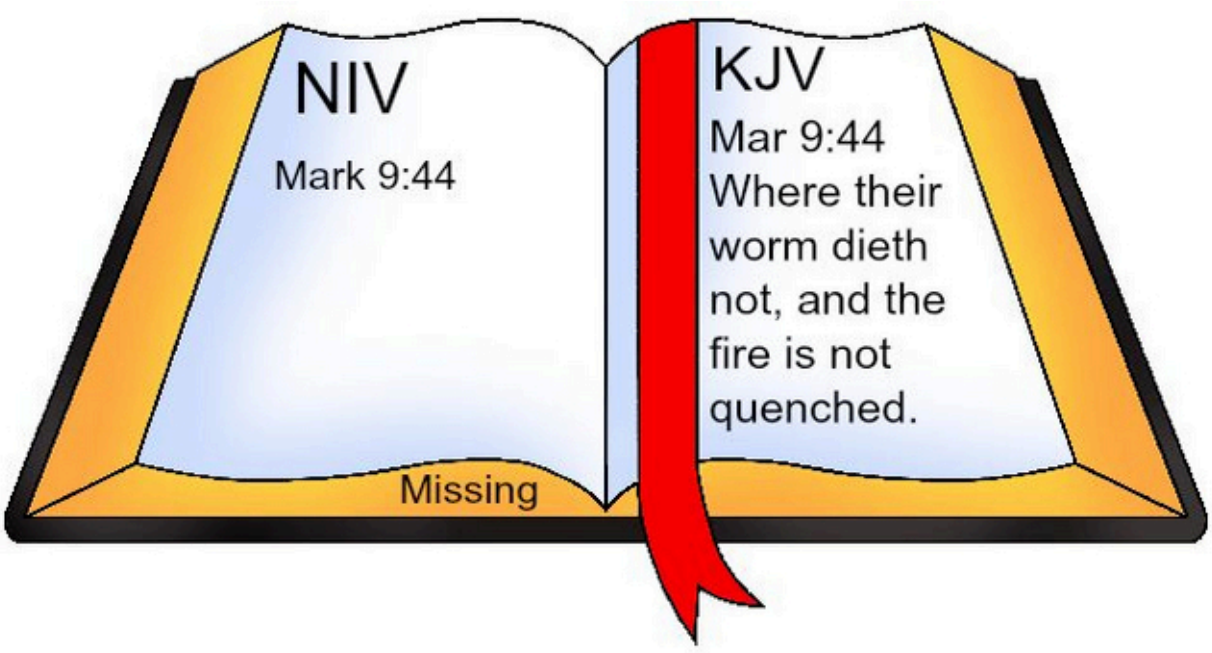
NIV
Mark 9:44
Missing
KJV
Mar 9:44
Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

[15]


FAKE NEWS IS NOT NEW!
THE ORIGINAL AND ULTIMATE FAKE NEWS!
ALL NEW BIBLE VERSIONS ARE FAKE NEWS! SATAN HAS BEEN CASTING DOUBT UPON AND CORRUPTING GOD'S WORDS FROM THE VERY BEGINNING! SURELY YOU AREN'T SO GULLIBLE AS TO BELIEVE HE STOPPED DOING SO. DIDN'T THE BIBLE GUARANTEE US THAT SATAN WOULD WORK EVEN HARDER IN THE FINAL DAYS? 2 TIMOTHY 3:13 AND REVELATION 12:12??? READ GOD'S WORD - THE KING JAMES BIBLE. SAFEGUARDYOURSOUL.COM

[16]



1. https://drive.google.com/file/d/1Q9KWhA9gjSjKUC1CFy0tCKdcsQT21OJr/view
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
6. https://drive.google.com/file/d/1Q9KWhA9gjSjKUC1CFy0tCKdcsQT21OJr/view
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
10. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2022/01/bju-fashion-design-runway-show.html
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEi9gOBU9frRRUyXTGe-GQ6i_Znxd4p7XHOg6i4R5r1-q8uYr6rvsUmxo1hbKOWDYOFx7HNay_nbjQhMP7Ger6zZpL7xS8Z94blN0VKKXjj37TvK
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhlqGatOjxvhc8hMKf-aLOiAw3QUSl5RwLJISeOrfsbXZjS9vrQ5VQ6IuLhwL7Rb2_Vf_sfqvypcxI3tgSH4wG-Bbab7LxxcNUw_EWm3_iBPcDp
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiivn2XrxmO1OlZPkr7HECLHsWBJTpAXRTqf6BSFHDt4PaPJc671rUcx5_-ZKB4EgF2pfGzm-FPzj46yN5LPdSRp9r0Y4OksJf6r3BckR_SEyLv
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgsdBn9m9ibxFL-xNFBjiNOn0QRjFq8NnMtaEeh6DO3sOoypiQ7W3N5YB_fRFMj78tZ80k8Vdj5inT5IYXU5RSQIh8CN6cYxolRxcqbwI7WhqWi
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEimiTKyzzicwAcwWnklpgkEnlfg5vJgKeEPSjgyuszln0pF1pOOPBcX0mC5icupFnwT_EcE9Oh8P1RqMzcxwRCcZ7bSwEs1yQNgJo2qANYYmZF2
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj7MAVs6SpQzjS_jIDIbSNrRzYYztUhYl9QZObb10gCx44u9luCUPoHmY1yecf3j1UQDQKXs1pScOVq1slYCX4mN7jLqXZeeoO8ZBO4rFoS3KPA

3.1.23 Repentance Is A Matter Of Acknowledging The Truth, Not Turning Away From Your Sinning (2022-01-21 09:04)

John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

But he that doeth truth **cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God." 2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;**

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

The Bible topic of repentance is one of the most misunderstood issues in the churches today. Tragically, it does affect the Gospel, resulting in false conversions. No one has ever been saved by adding keeping the law (aka, repenting of your sinful lifestyle) to get to Heaven.

The Bible is no uncertain terms teaches that salvation is a gift from God. It is free because someone else paid for it. Jesus paid for your sins dear reader, and mine, and for the sins of the world. Jesus is the Lamb of God who taketh away the sins of the world (John 1:29). Jesus didn't come to offer us a trade, an exchange, to give up our will and sinful bad habits, in exchange for all He is and eternal life. [1]This is the nonsense that Pastor John MacArthur teaches; MacArthur even uses the word "exchange"!

Our text passages of Scripture plainly teach that getting saved (born again) is strictly a matter of accepting THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a righteous God. There is a penalty for sin, just as there are penalties for all crimes. The punishment for sin is to be punished in Hell fire forever. Many humans have a hard time understanding such a seemingly harsh penalty, but if we consider that God is totally holy and without sin, and that His holiness demands justice, then it starts to make some sense. Consequently, you and I need a Savior!

Thankfully, God the Father in His amazing love, sent His only begotten (begotten) virgin-born Son into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! God is freely offering you His gift of eternal life, which Christ has already paid for with His precious blood. All God asks of you dear friend is that you admit that you are a guilty sinner, and that you receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He resurrected from the dead three days later. This is the Gospel (Good News) according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 in the Holy Bible. Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures! Praise God, He was buried but then raised up miraculously 72 hours later, and is alive forevermore!!!

You don't have to repent "OF YOUR SINS" to receive God's free gift. To do so would be for God to require payment for your sins, which would mean God owes you salvation. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:3-5, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.**

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. " No one has ever, not at any time in human civilization, been saved by keeping God's law. If it were so, that someone could keep the law to be saved, then God would owe them eternal life. The Bible plainly teaches (as I have just shown you), that this is not the case at all. Salvation is the free gift of God.

We are saved by God's grace alone, through childlike faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26). When asked what he must do to be saved, the Apostle Paul answered the Roman soldier's sincere question by saying in **Acts 16:31a,**

“BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ and though shalt be saved... ” Paul didn’t tell him to “repent of your sin” did he? Nor did the Roman soldier even mention his sin! Clearly, turning away from sinful behavior is NOT required nor even allowed to be saved. God saves a person, seals them with the indwelling Holy Spirit, and only then once in Christ does God’s Spirit begin to change a person. But this process of changing a man is strictly a matter of sanctification and not justification. Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan, said it very well:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Amen and amen! We see this injustice happening all across the world today! Once doctrinally sound schools such as Bob Jones University (BJU) and Pensacola Christian College (PCC) are not corrupt institutions, teaching that your behavior must change as proof of your faith. This is the Devil’s subtle way of adding keeping the law to faith. If we are saved by faith, but then are REQUIRED to live an upright life apart from willful sinning to prove that our faith is genuine, then how is that not keeping the law for salvation? It sure is my friend, and God curses anyone who preaches that garbage (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7).

Sadly, the former heresy is [2]exactly what Bob Jones University and [3]Pensacola Christian College teach today, to their shame and eternal doom. Our Bible colleges woefully influence thousands of churches! Our churches are in trouble folks. One corrupt Bible college can corrupt a thousand local churches, and help damn nations to Hell. Oh the great responsibility that Bible colleges get repentance, faith and the Gospel right! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I am so sick and tired of hearing (and so is God) the accursed Bob Jones crowd errantly preach the Devil’s lie—that [4]faith by itself is not enough to be saved. In addition, they [5]have adopted a Seventh-Day Adventist understanding of faith, which includes an obligation to live the Christian life to prove that your faith is genuine. This is NOT faith, it is works! Please don’t let Satan deceive you with his lying false prophets (e.g., Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Sam Horn, Gary Walton, Jeff Redlin, Sean Quinlan, Timothy Zacharias, R.C. Sproul, Adrian Rodgers, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham and countless more infidels). Anyone who adds behavior modification to faith, whether before or after salvation, is preaching another Gospel.

Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) correctly taught a free grace view of the Gospel. Consider the following awesome quote by Dr. Ironside:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [6]What Is The Gospel?

I think Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, I NEVER KNEW YOU, says it best:

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation.
>
> They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it.
>
> Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, [7]I NEVER KNEW YOU, pg. 17; © 2009, Xulon-press.com. [8]Hard Copies Available.

Repentance is simply acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a needy sinner, so that you will see your need for redemption through faith in Jesus Christ. Repentance has absolutely NOTHING to do with your life changing, behavior modification or your desire and commitment to do better. You have been lied to by today's unsaved preachers (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).

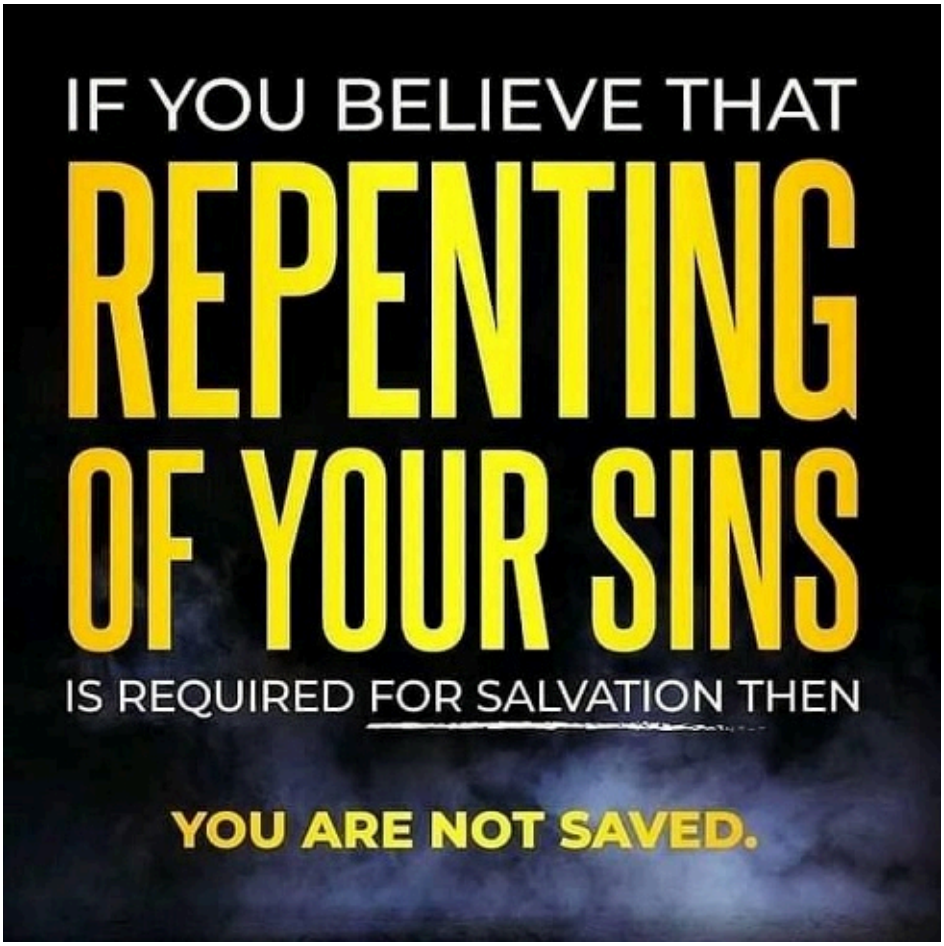

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/pastor-jeff-redlin-at-pccs-campus.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/false_new_birth.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgpbeZb1AwDQx_LHC09Q2G-Zy-adMIGx6bVuTyvO2Fy5s-49UxUxpW6HryPNVIarULqFBUiAyf9ORwSebWf074W4vZEr2z49bSfTVgN2AQBCm1s

---

3.1.24 Optimism Is Not Faith In God (2022-01-23 20:21)

Daniel 3:17-18, “

If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king.

***But if not*, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.**

”

Matthew 21:22, “

And all things, *whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing*, ye shall receive.

”

I have heard umpteen preachers throughout my lifetime teach from Matthew 21:22, that if you have any doubts whatsoever, God will not answer your prayer. I heard one pastor go as far as to teach barren women, that they should prat for a child, believe God will give them one, and then go out and buy a bunch of baby supplies, crib and prepare their home for a new child. Dear reader, that is foolish and unbiblical preaching. There is a fine line between faith and foolishness! Just because you ask God for something doesn’t mean that Matthew 21:22 guarantees that you will receive it.

An important principle when studying the Holy Bible is to NEVER base a doctrine on a lone passage of Scripture. ALWAYS compare Scripture with Scripture, to make sure that all the other Bible passages agree with your suggested interpretation of a particular passage.

> **Matthew 21:21-22, “**
>
> **Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, *If ye have faith, and doubt not*, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.**
>
> ***And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive*.**
>
> **”**

Taken by itself, this passage seems to teach that if you have any reservations, second thoughts or worries, then God won’t answer your prayer. But we read in our text passage from Daniel 2:17:18 that Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego were confident that God would deliver them, BUT IF NOT they said to king Nebuchadnezzar. That sounds like doubt to me! They were bold to proclaim that God would rescue them from the king’s fiery furnace, which was turned up seven times hotter than normal to appease the king’s wrath against them, for refusing to bow down to his graven golden image (an obelisk like The Washington Monument). Those three young Christian lads said: “Our God will deliver us.” But then they added the disclaimer, “But if not...” Did these young men have doubts?

Dear friend, please let me teach you a great truth here. Oftentimes when I pray, I am doubtful that God will answer my prayer. But it is not because I doubt God; but rather, because I doubt if it is His will. It is important that we make a distinction between doubting God, versus questioning if what we are asking is God’s will for us. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 8:26, “**
>
> **Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: *for we know not what we should pray for as we ought*: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.**
>
> **”**

As we just read, we don’t know what to pray for! The Bible doesn’t say that some Christians know what to pray for, but NONE of us!!! We cannot see time and eternity like God can. We cannot see the big picture like God can. We cannot the before and after of our finite lifetime on earth, like God can. So we have to trust God and walk by faith. What saith the Scripture? ...

1st John 5:14, “

And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, *if we ask any thing according to his will*, he heareth us:

”

So according to what we just read from John’s epistle, God likely won’t answer any prayers that are contrary to His will. Well we just read in Romans 8:26 that we don’t know what to pray for. I admit that oftentimes when I pray, I question whether what I am asking God for is His will. Most of the time I simply don’t know. The Bible is silent in many areas of life. So in those situations we must base our decisions of the unknown, on the known principles of God’s Word.

Faith is trusting God in all matters and circumstances, and not leaning upon o8r own understanding. As Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to wisely teach—PRAYER IS ASKING!!! The very act of praying to God for something is in itself FAITH. The proof of one’s faith is FAITH ITSELF!!!

That is one reason why I get so upset with all these false teachers today, who go around lying to people, telling them that they cannot go to Heaven unless they have *[1]repented of all their sins*. These false prophets errantly teach that you MUST live a changed life, to prove the reality of the genuineness of your faith. But the true and only evidence of your faith is that you have faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. Many unsaved religious people lived morally upright lives, being kind and generous, loving and serving their church and community for a lifetime. So we cannot gauge a person’s salvation upon things that an unsaved person can imitate. Remember, Satan is a beautiful liar, and so are his ministers of unrighteousness (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).

Some of these Satanic false prophets are; namely, Marty Herron (vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary), [2]Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University), Sam Horn (president of Master’s University), John McArthur (pastor of Grace To You ministry), Chuck Phelps (pastor of Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana), Gary Walton (pastor of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), et cetera. These wicked men are theologically dangerous, teaching doctrines of devils to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). These men are all Gospel perverts!!! they all ADD repenting of your sin to the Gospel as defined plainly in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6.

Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that a person must repent and turn away from their sin to be saved. If you read [3]1st Corinthians 15:1-6, Paul defines **“the gospel,”** and no mention is made of repenting of sin, or forsaking one’s sin, to be saved. Preachers who add anything to Paul’s definition of the Gospel are perverting the grace of God. The only evidence of faith is faith itself, and the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24). This is something that ONLY an individual believer can determine. Remember, the Epistle of 1st John is written to the individual believer (1st John 5:13), for self-examination, and not to a group to judge who else is saved or unsaved.

If a barren woman prays for God to give her a baby, God WILL answer that prayer if it is His will. We see in the Old Testament that Hannah prayed to God for a son, promising to raise him up for the Lord in return, and God did answer her request, giving her a boy, Samuel. You don’t need to go out and buy a bunch of baby supplies, a crib, baby swing and everything else to get ready, optimistic that God will answer your prayer oh barren woman. No, you simply need to let your request be made know unto God (Philippians 4:6-8) and then wait upon the Lord. Being optimistic is not believing!!! ...

Matthew 21:21-22, “ Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, *If ye have faith, and doubt not*, ye shall not only do this which is done

to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

***And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive*.**

”

In the preceding passage, Jesus is simply saying that if we pray, and don't question God's ability to answer that prayer, IF IT IS HIW WILL, then He will answer it. Just because you may doubt that God wants you to have a child, is not doubt. That is important to understand. Faith is praying to God, asking Him for something, and then trusting Him to do what He thinks is best for you. So if you don't have a child, just praise God for His wisdom, mercy and goodness and don't get angry, bitter or blame Him. Optimism is not faith, and questioning whether something is God's will is not doubt. If it is according to God's omniscient and omnipotent will, HE WILL DO IT!!!

So be of good cheer dear friend, you're not as doubtful as you likely think you have been. We read in **Acts 12:5, “**

Peter therefore was kept in prison: but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

” The Apostle Peter was arrested in thrown in prison by wicked Herod. Herod had just murdered James, beheading him! And now Herod intended to slay Peter next. But prayers were made by the church for Peter, and God sent His angels to deliver him. When released, Peter immediately rushed to tell his Christian friends the great news, but they refused to believe it. ...

Acts 12:13-15, “

And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda.

And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate.

***And they said unto her, Thou art mad*. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, It is his angel.**

”

When Peter knocked at the door, Rhoda was so happy that she didn't think to let him in, she rushed in joy to tell everyone who were in the very act of praying for Peter's release from prison. Rhoda insisted that Peter was at their door, but they called her CRAZY!!! This passage of Scripture is so encouraging to me, and it should be to you too my friend, because it shows that even when we DOUBT that God will answer our prayer, HE STILL DOES!!! You see, these believers didn't doubt God's ability, power or love, they doubted if God would answer their prayer. There's a big difference between doubting God, and doubted your request.

I'm simply teaching you dear reader that God answers prayer. Even when we doubt ourselves, doubt our request and don't feel confident in what we are asking, God WILL still answer us IF IT IS ACCORDING TO HIS WILL. God may say “yes,” or He may say “no,” or He may say “maybe later,” but God ALWAYS answers our every prayer because He cares about each and every adopted child of His (1st Peter 5:7-8). We may often doubt ourselves and our prayers, but always **“ Have faith in God ” (Mark 11:22b).**

[4]

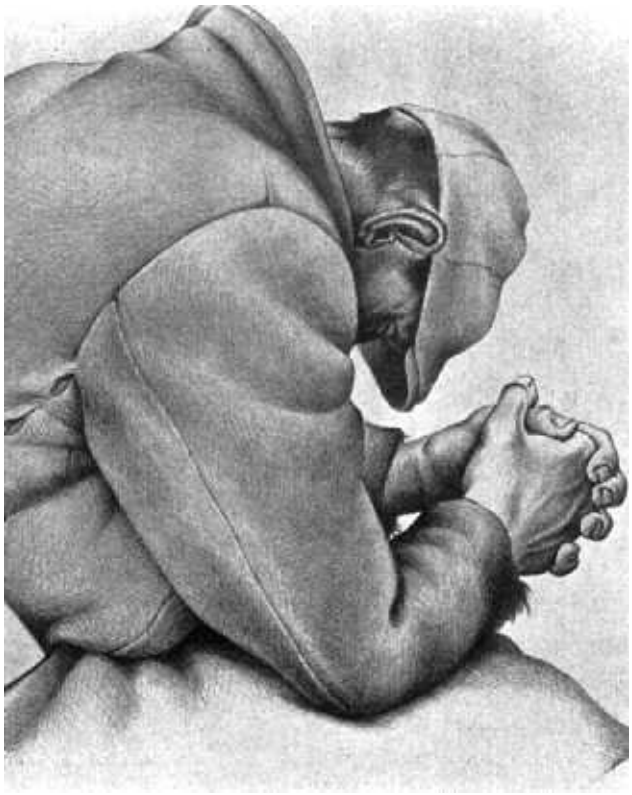

Prayer is asking, and asking is faith!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%2015%3A1-6&version=KJV
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgZ8PGIySS-QWv1v50dLofHrX7R41K0UwYvbO-LFIiaPGDxTcK3DujFnr-6y8mg4IOm2W-wZJt0Kn3aeA9gVb-ITayF_rxZVu1YCCjtWu-wFjCK

3.1.25 Incompetent Pastors At Pensacola Christian College (2022-01-24 08:05)

Galatians 1:6-7, "

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

American founding father Benjamin Franklin (1706-1790) once said: "He that lieth down with dogs shall rise up with fleas." The Devil is subtle and wiser than you and I could ever imagine friend. Satan is a beautiful liar! The Devil has been successfully creeping into Pensacola Christian College (PCC) through means of fellowship with the unholy Bob Jones University camp, [1]who have gone totally Calvinist! Calvinism (i.e., the heretical teachings of John Calvin, 1509-1564) are NOT the Gospel of free grace. Calvinism is partial faith in Christ plus works, which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God.

It makes me cringe in my church pew when preachers complicate the Gospel. Why can't they just teach people the truth that we are all sinners, and then lead them to Jesus the Savior? Why say the following kind of crap? This is what Pastor Tim Zacharias preaches:

> "I need to be clear, **there can be no salvation without repentance in the full moral sense. You need to be grieved about your sin.** You need to come to a place where you understand the consequence of sin. You come under the condemnation and conviction of the law of God, ***and it causes you to change*** and to turn to Christ, and to call out to Him for salvation." SOURCE: Pastor Timothy Zacharias, July 14, 2021 Wednesday night Bible study; Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College

Blasphemy!!! Where does the Bible teach that you must "change" to be saved? It does not. What does repentance "in the full moral sense" even mean? Zacharias didn't get that crap from the inspired King James Bible. Sadly, his boss Jeff Redlin 100 % agrees with Tim. When I kindly confronted Pastor Redlin on July 15, 2021, in the typical cowardly fashion that the PCC camp is infamous for, he completely backed up Tim Zacharias, afraid to say otherwise lest he make a career enemy. Birds of a feather flock together! The PCC crowd are as wicked as the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd, not only wickedly bidding them Godspeed (2nd John 1:11), but also preaching the same damnable [2]Misunderstood Repentance (excellent by Dr. Jack Hyles) as [3]BJU does!

When the Apostle Paul was sincerely asked by a Roman soldier in Acts 16:31, "What must I do to be saved?" The only answer Paul gave him was to: "BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED." **Acts 16:30-31, " And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. " No mention was made of experiencing repentance

"in the full moral sense." I am so sick of theologians corrupting the Bible!!! You can keep your damn theology, just give me the inspired King James Bible!!!

What greatly saddens me is that literally, THOUSANDS, of impressionable young people are being brainwashed at PCC with a false gospel. Any time that ungodly false prophets separate repentance from faith, as an additional act to receive eternal life, they are preaching another Gospel. If repentance means anything more than a simple *change of mind* (Greek noun: *metanoia*) unto the Gospel itself, then it is a separate act from believing.

Kindly said, Pastor Zacharias has adopted the Satanic Calvinist BJU lie that repentance CAUSES YOU TO CHANGE—

attributing some radical change of mind and heart toward your sin, so that a person is compelled

to stop living a sinful lifestyle

—as a requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life by faith. This is NOT the Gospel which Jesus gave Paul (Galatians 1:12), which Paul proclaims plainly in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "*Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of**

> **all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

Carefully notice that Paul keeps repeating himself that the Gospel he is preaching is ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES!!! What Campus Church is preaching is NOT according to the Scriptures, it is manmade commandments. What saith the Scripture? **Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** Please notice that repentance is TOWARD GOD, not turning away from our sin.

What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."** Again, please notice that repentance is simply to acknowledge THE TRUTH, not turn away from a sinful lifestyle.

Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) said these great truthful words:

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: [4]Except Ye Repent , by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

Yes! Dr. Ironside further truthfully states:

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside; [5]Except Ye Repent , pg. 36)

Amen and amen! Pastor Ironside gets repentance 100 % correct!!!

Clearly, Pastor Ironside taught a free grace view of the Gospel. Dr. Ironside correctly recognized repentance as the confession that "one is utterly without merit" and that if one is "ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ." Salvation is without works of self-righteousness. Romans 4:5 plainly teaches that a man's faith is COUNTED for righteousness, i.e., the righteousness of Jesus Christ is imputed to one's heavenly record by faith.

Repentance and faith are inseparable. The Gospel of John mentions the word "believe" 88 times; but the word "repent" is never mentioned even once. In genuine salvation, one who believes on Jesus Christ has repented, and one who repents has believed on the Lord Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of sins. This is VERY different than what Campus Church at PCC is teaching. SHAME on them! Like the Apostle Paul, I am set for the defence of the Gospel.

Every child of God ought to appoint himself as a guardian of one, to stand guard against any tampering with the inspired Word of God or perverting of the Gospel of free grace. We've got too many fools behind the pulpit today, in both Bible colleges and churches. We must MARK and AVOID THEM, who serve only their belly for a paycheck (Romans 16:17-18). We must REBUKE THEM SHARPLY, that they might be sound in the faith (Titus 1:10-14).

You do not need to repent

"in the full moral sense" to be saved, you simply need to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). You don't need to repent "of your sin" to get to Heaven, you simply need to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Repentance is nothing more than the admission that you are a guilty needy sinner in the sight of a holy God. You see, you've got to see your need. You need to know what you are being saved from. You need to understand why you need a Savior. God never intended for anyone to attempt to keep His law to merit Heaven. No one has ever been saved by the works of the law:

> **Romans 3:19-20, " Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.**
>
> **Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.**
>
> **"**

When mankind tried to keep the law, he utterly failed. And so God had to introduce a system by which humans could be saved through faith alone, without works. Hence, God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to die for our sins on the cross (John 3:16). The primary purpose of God's Old Testament law is to GIVE HUMANITY THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. That is, the awareness that we are all guilty sinners in need of a Savior:

> Galatians 3:22-26, "But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.
>
> *But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed*.
>
> Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.
>
> But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.
>
> For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.
>
> "

Please don't miss that last part. After faith is come, we are no longer UNDER a schoolmaster. That is, we are no longer under the curse of the law. We are now and forever UNDER God's saving grace, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ!!! Dear friend, you are either now under the law, or you're under God's grace, but it cannot be by both. As we just plainly read, the person who has come to Christ as their personal Savior is NO LONGER under the power of the law. In truth, every believer falls IN GRACE, but never FROM GRACE. Only an unsaved person who knowingly rejects Christ has fallen FROM GRACE, that is, they have passed up their only way to Heaven. If a man refuses to come to Jesus to be saved, then it is his own fault (John 5:40). **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."**

This is why what PCC and BJU are preaching is so dangerous, misleading their students to think that if your life hasn't changed (i.e., keeping the law), you didn't really get saved. This is the Devil's lie folks! The manner in which you choose to live as a child of God, has absolutely nothing to do with the gift of eternal life, which is by faith alone. We've got a bunch of ignoramus incompetent pastors, Bible professors, missionaries and clergy today, running around preaching another gospel.

They have complicated the easy, simple and free grace of God, adding an unbiblical requirement that you must first experience some radical change of mind toward your sinning habits to be saved.

The *change of mind* to be saved must only be toward one's sin in relation to the Gospel (i.e., the light of The Truth, the Good News), and not toward one's sin in relation to anything else. If you have come to Christ as a needy sinner, and have placed your complete confidence in what He has done for you on the cross, believing that He is physically risen from the dead, then you have repented dear friend. Please don't let anybody else tell you differently. I love you all with Christ's love.

[6]



[7]


THINK FOR YOURSELF
America's Pastors
Wait for me!
Harvest Baptist Church on Guam
BJU
Modern Corrupt Bible Versions
Curse of Lordship Salvation
YOUR FRIENDS MAY BE WRONG



[9]

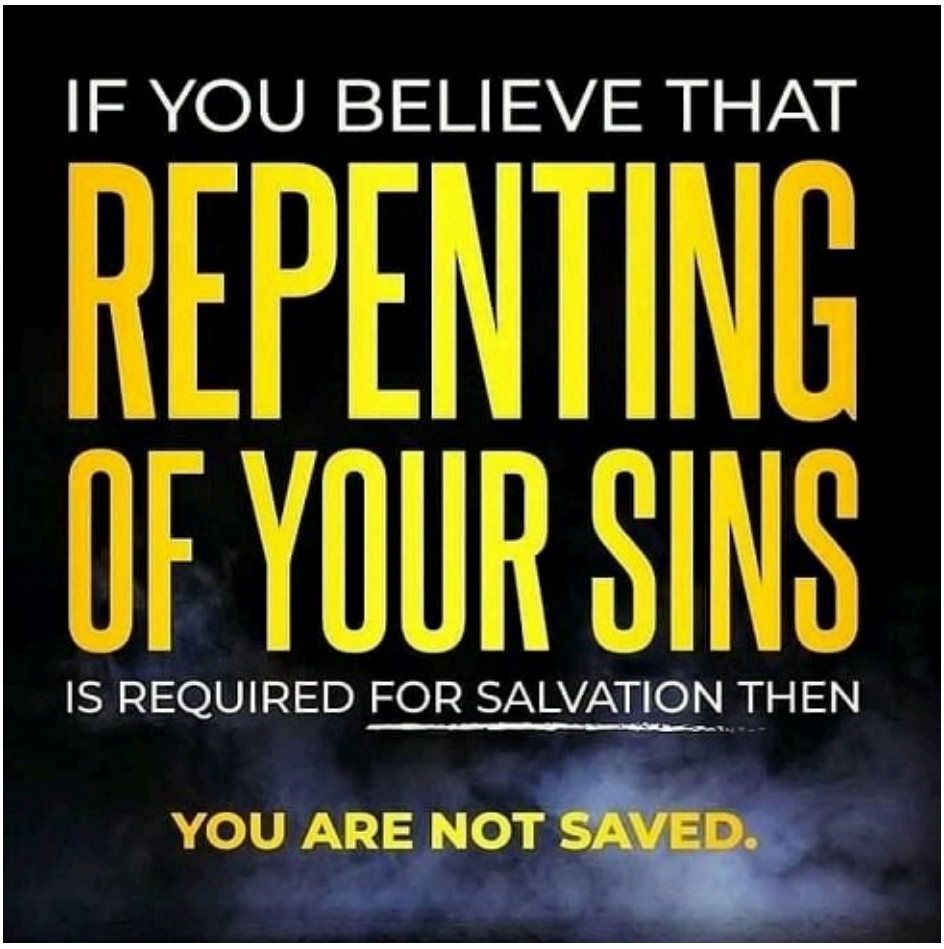

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgzHGtwV1YWj0MaSqBZVCkYqM1cJypi0GVbtq_2bt8ots-MSA1SVsEAOK VHCnSWx2Y-JzllzBDzA04iuTedVoUtr9HUnOchCP0pDYSzbnwKuPhr
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgfHItbO2WsC_LwcC5eRI_bd39w8N9ZSJlTL23OxHgx55HwWTTKpbKD2r 4yZTUAgyaq-q3iuLK2ZXayn9A_qzCtip_aMn6AsC22V7DSugBqEoID
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhN0ihpTtEl2mkhs9gSTs5rnguEz3lNmNXMCpKkLrPrk6ZOzT2BCCYKfL 4myhQqPiS8iCuZ-X6bg3EM-HCycZA63TKa9HMLTXxyS3jQN_qP5b00
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiyXN8m-bsk5mHfr94tR9F82qBdI7zEnxCbZuPRWDduWV2eI6NKbnl8oz J9XUPGuaa9qflH7-YJbEyuJQekOhb88Ai-UC03Qb7UB-XmapbXyq-5

3.1.26 How Confused Can A Person Be And Still Be Saved? (2022-01-25 01:30)

Hebrews 4:10-11, " For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief. "

Humbly, how much can a person be deceived and still be saved? Answer: To the limit that you ADD something more than faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen.

Salvation can NEVER be lost. Once saved, always saved! Can a person think that they can lose God's salvation, if they live in willful sin? No, because they are adding to God's grace. Pentecostals and Charismatics commonly believe that salvation must be maintained, that you CAN lose it by going into gross immorality, but that is unbiblical. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 5:20-21, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.**

"

No one is saved who thinks that they must DO SOMETHING to keep their salvation. In fact, it is God's gift of salvation. It is not OUR salvation. Salvation is of the Lord. We are saved solely by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS. We don't have to be good do go to Heaven, we've got to be 100 % perfect! Obviously no one is perfect.

A sincere religious man recently asked me if he was saved when he used to be confused. He admittedly that years ago he was in a bad church, and at the time he was trying to be "perfect" to get to Heaven, which he naively thought was part of proving his faith. He said eventually that [1]he heard Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) preach on the simplicity that is in Christ and got straitened out doctrinally. I kindly replied and answered the confused man's question, teaching him from the inspired Holy Bible that he in fact WASN'T saved back when he was "

trying to be perfect.

"

That is works!

Pastor J. Vernon McGee wonderfully preached in the preceding video link:

Christianity is NOT a ceremony;

Christianity is NOT even the Church;

Christianity is NOT a system;

Christianity is a person,

and that Person is the Lord Jesus Christ,

and it's Who He is, and what He has done.

THAT'S CHRISTIANITY, and nothing else is Christianity.

Oh, how we need to get back to HIM—the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

Kindly said, Pentecostals and Charismatics are NOT saved, those who are attempting to live above sin lest they lose their salvation. That is not the righteousness of God, which is through faith alone in Christ; but the righteousness of the law, which is by the works of the law (i.e., trying to be perfect).

In fact, if you are so confused about salvation that you still think YOU must DO SOMETHING to maintain or prove that your faith is legitimate, you aren't saved. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work.

Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief, nothing less or more. We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

I kindly explained to my friend, who asked if a person could be confused but still saved, that it wasn't until he finally understood the Gospel, when Pastor J. Vernon McGee showed him the truth, and he finally trusted in Jesus Christ alone, that he was saved. But don't take my word for it. What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 4:10-11, " For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief. "**

Notice that only those who have "ceased from their own works" have entered into God's rest, that is, God's salvation.

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:" Notice that we are saved by God's righteousness, which is through the faith of Jesus Christ; and not by my own righteousness, which is of the law (trying to be perfect). Although it is possible to be confused about some doctrinal issues and still be saved, it is not possible to be so confused that you are still trusting in yourself in the slightest degree. Works have no place in God's simple plan of salvation. Jesus paid it all!!!

[2]

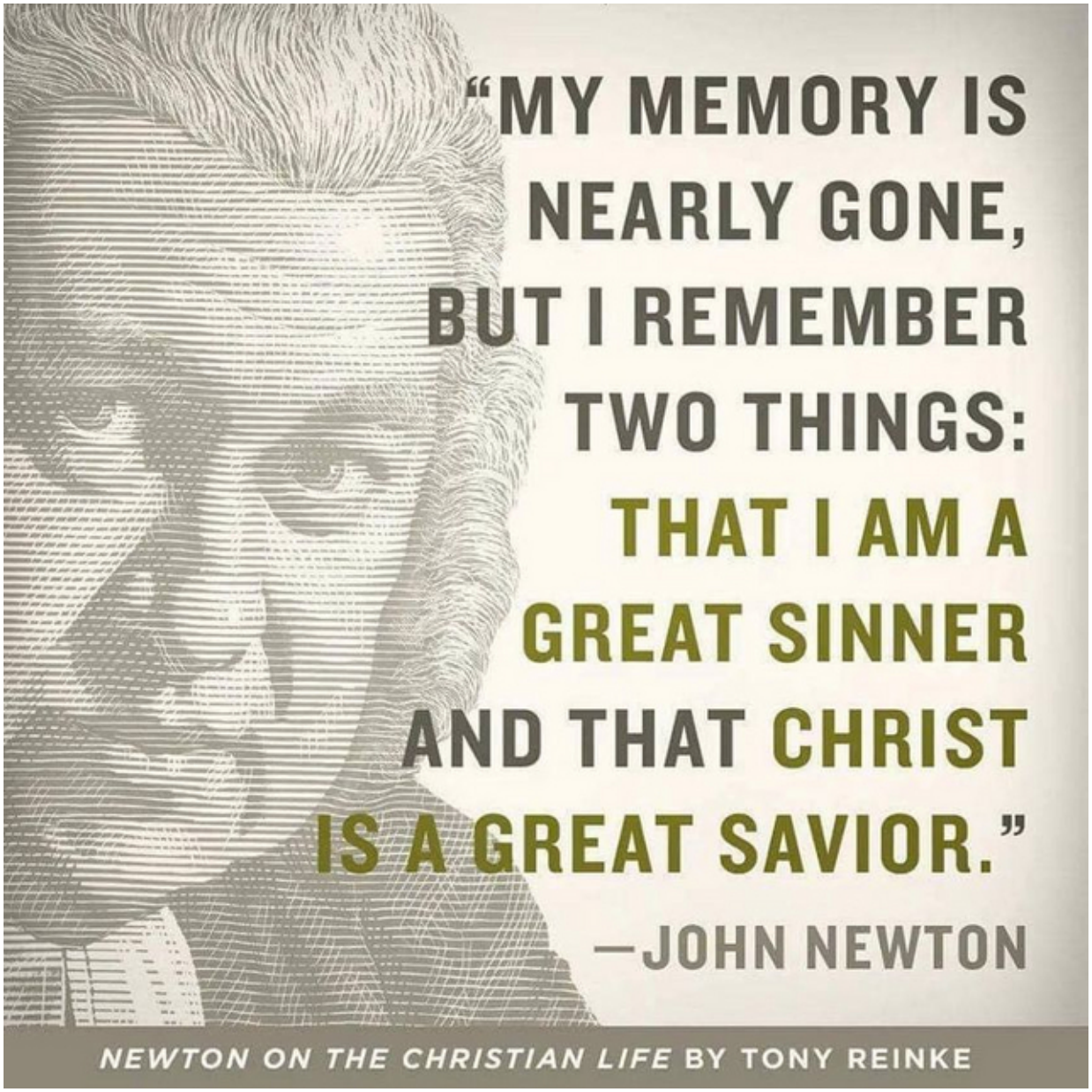
"MY MEMORY IS NEARLY GONE, BUT I REMEMBER TWO THINGS: THAT I AM A GREAT SINNER AND THAT CHRIST IS A GREAT SAVIOR."
—JOHN NEWTON
NEWTON ON THE CHRISTIAN LIFE BY TONY REINKE

[3]
4168

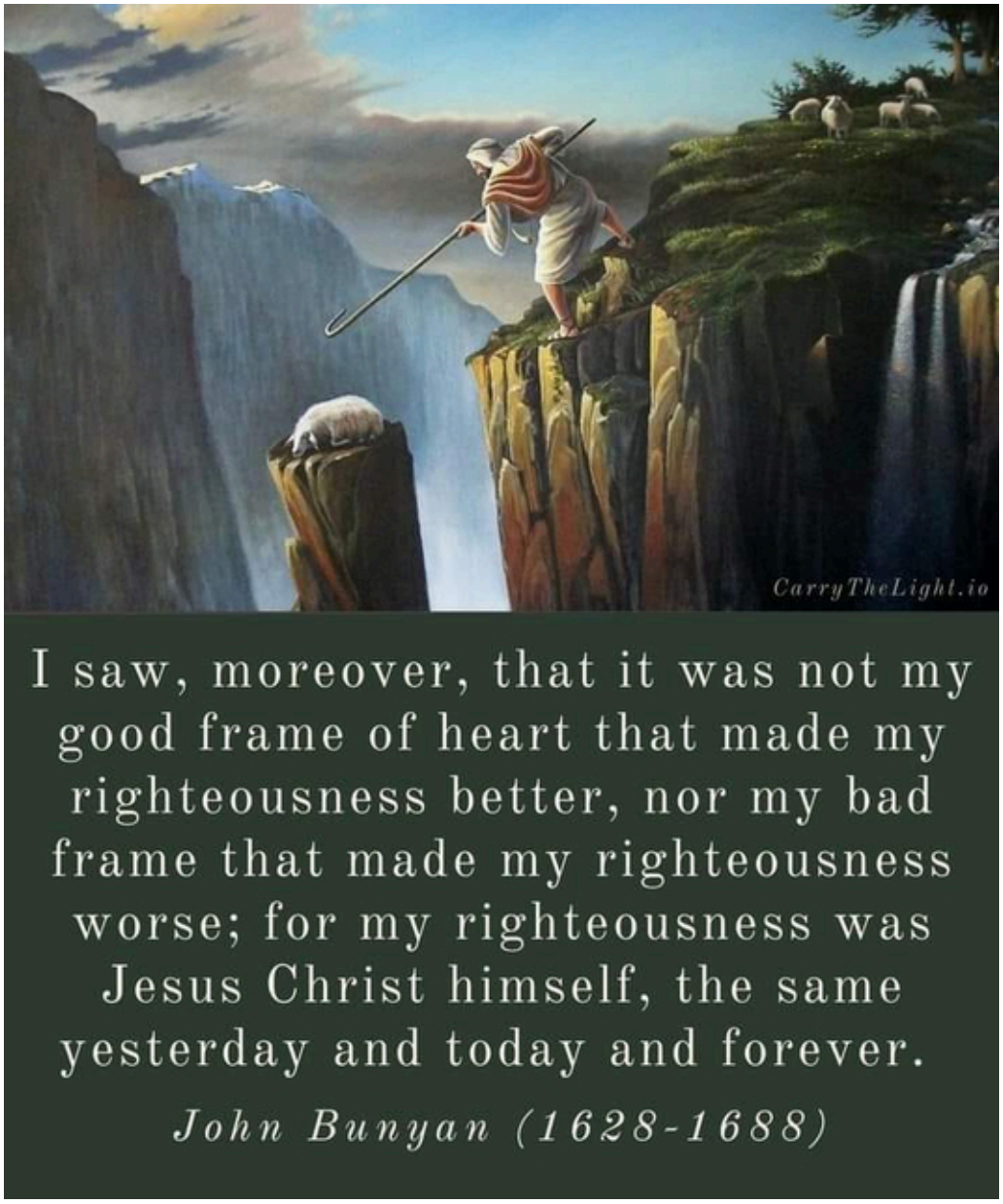
CarryTheLight.io
I saw, moreover, that it was not my good frame of heart that made my righteousness better, nor my bad frame that made my righteousness worse; for my righteousness was Jesus Christ himself, the same yesterday and today and forever.
John Bunyan (1628-1688)

[4]

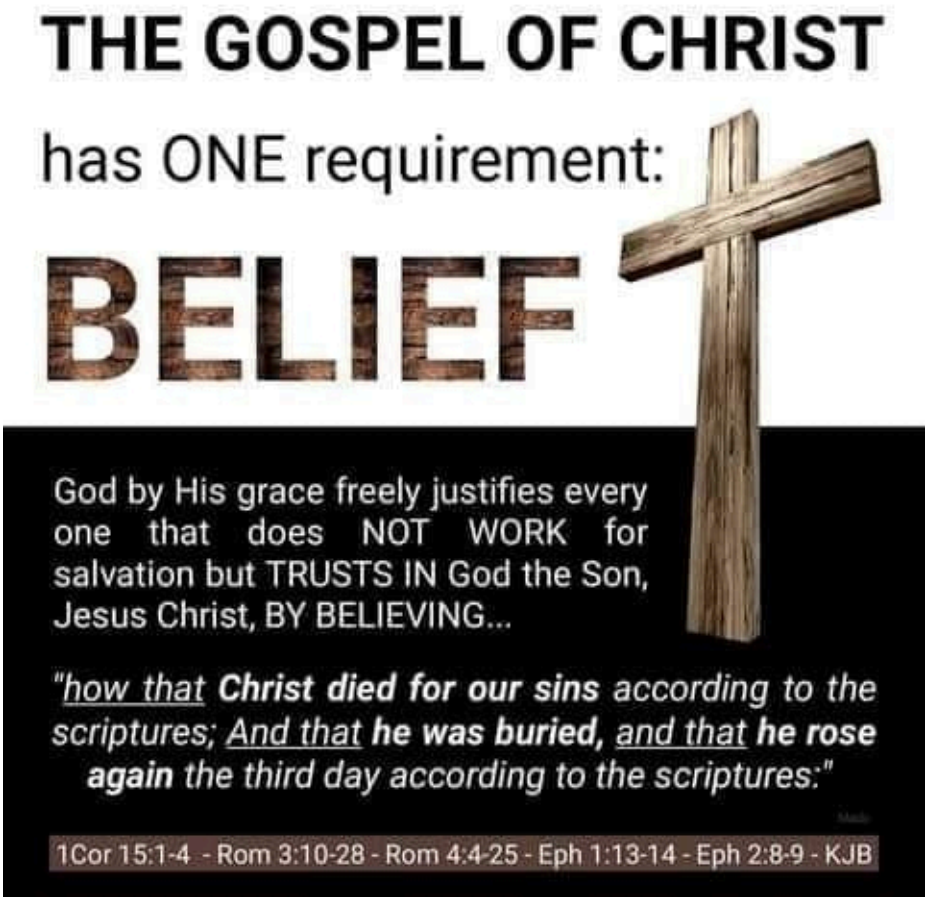

1. https://youtu.be/xWHTi6Myiso
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgw5-3AQqUc6e57lp_Bm_rJ-GlecDrvIR6qcposMT5B-Erz1AJK5JTbmM4L_xi1c3ywUC5fcQNO78dBHBd9kavpYmYlY-54x3Xm2jCz_7EVax4b
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgD7BTW7OoLti3p_75aiV2hQq8dOeIs1xTGKDFSh80vyK-4JDlz4uG878EFi89VssscqanPF8pdYhtF-ABhDBgwKi2jEgCave5IFcGriMEfUhTQ
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg7rXpzYPCjfPt6A7xLzzvqOWafS4uX-HRMU9HQPHym2Qw6_p7qVYV9HitsILVROCxGspds3EeONmQzUZgH3SWgmaudz-mYTcVV1V7A8IbJJlv-

---

3.1.27 'Thru The Bible' In 5 Years With Pastor J. Vernon McGee (2022-01-25 15:37)

Proverbs 13:20, "He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed." Jeremiah 5:5, "

I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

"

[1]I encourage you dear friend to listen to Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988). His calm voice and laidback teaching style is so alluring. More importantly, he is skilled at teaching the Bible. The life-changing 5-year 'Thru The Bible' series is based upon the tried, true and timeless

inspired King James Bible. Dr. McGee was a lifelong Presbyterian minister, who faithfully pastored for decades in Pasadena, California. In the early 1990's when I lived in Chicago, I used to listen to Pastor McGee teach on the radio while driving to work each night. I didn't even realize at the time that he went to Heaven in 1988. What a blessing his teachings are!



Pastor J. Vernon McGee Exposes The Devil's Lie Of 'Lordship Salvation'

I love Bible preachers! Preaching helps us think right. I cannot encourage you enough my friend to start getting into the wonderful habit of listening to preaching. Most people will travel to and from work each day—week after week, month after month, year after year—listening to the daily news or enjoying their favorite music. Many people have long compute times traveling to and from their workplace. I have worked with numerous people in my lifetime, who drove 2 or 3 hours each day to get to and from work, one way!

But on average If you calculate the total time spent each year listening to music in your car, it may shock you! [2]According to the U.S. Census Bureau, the average one-way commute time for Americans in 2021 was at a new all-time high of 27.6 minutes. For a 5-day work week, that amounts to 276 minutes a week, or 4.6 hours! That adds up to 239.2 hours a year!!! That's 9.7 days a year spent in your car just sitting there, commuting to and from work. The average sermon is about 45 minutes to an hour long. You could listen to literally hundreds of sermons each year, and still have plenty of time to hear the news, et cetera.

Even more important is listening to the inspired Word of God. I love listening to Alexander Scourby (1913-1985) read the King James Bible. [3]Here is the Gospel of John. You can literally here the entire Bible read by Alexander Scourby in just 75 hours! That is amazing. God is so good! Thank you dear Lord Jesus for ears to hear, eyes to see, a heart to feel, a mind to think, a will to decide, and your precious inspired Word to guide us. **Psalms 119:105, "Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path."**

1. https://www.ttb.org/resources/free-5-year-series-downloads
2. https://www.census.gov/newsroom/press-releases/2021/one-way-travel-time-to-work-rises.html
3. https://youtu.be/XeRJuK4hCKo

3.1.28 Even Great Men Of God Have Family Problems (2022-01-26 03:57)

Ezekiel 18:20, " The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him."

I was doing some research for my ministry recently and I ran across some information that saddened and encouraged me at the same time. I learned that the great evangelist Billy Sunday's oldest son, George Sunday (1892-1933), was arrested in 1933 at age 40 for public drunkenness and stealing an automobile. Shortly thereafter he commit suicide.

> **Decline and death**
>
> Sunday's popularity waned after World War I, when many people in his revival audiences were attracted to radio broadcasts and moving pictures instead.[1][82] The Sundays' health also declined even as they continued to drive themselves through rounds of revivals—smaller but also with fewer staff members to assist them.
>
> Tragedy marred Sunday's final years. His three sons engaged in many of the activities he preached against, and the Sundays paid blackmail to several women to keep the scandals relatively quiet.[2][83] In 1930, Nora Lynn, their housekeeper and nanny, who had become a virtual member of the family, died. Then the Sundays' daughter, the only child actually raised by Nell, died in 1932 of what seems to have been multiple sclerosis.[3][84] Their oldest son George, rescued from financial ruin by his parents, committed suicide in 1933.[4][85]
>
> Nevertheless, even as the crowds declined during the last 15 years of his life, Sunday continued accepting preaching invitations and speaking with effect. In early 1935, he had a mild heart attack, and his doctor advised him to stay out of the pulpit. Sunday ignored the advice. He died on November 6, a week after preaching his last sermon on the text "What must I do to be saved?"[5][86]
>
> SOURCE: [6]Billy Sunday

I also found this history:

> "Billy Sunday was the most famous and successful evangelist of the early 1900's. He was a flamboyant professional baseball player who met Christ at Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. Within a few years he had formed a very successful crusade team which captured media attention all over the country. He is remembered as a colorful preacher who not only led multitudes to Christ, but also led the fight against ending prohibition. Billy Sunday would be considered a success by almost any standard. Yet he lamented, "The great tragedy of my life is that though I have led thousands to Christ, my own sons are not saved." Indeed his sons mocked their father's ministry and were drunks with horrible family lives, one of whom ended his life by suicide. It was the practice of the Sundays to leave their children in the care of a nanny while they pursued their ministry. Maybe we should note that fact as we discern what truly is redeeming the time." [7]SOURCE

The great preacher Billy Sunday said, “The great tragedy of my life is that though I have led thousands to Christ, my own sons are not saved.” Whereas most people might only see tragedy in this history, I see the hope of The Valley Of Achor. I learned this [8]deep great truth years ago from Pastor Jack Hyles:

> Hosea 2:15, "And I will give her her vineyards from thence, *and the valley of Achor for a door of hope*: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt."

God had promised the Israelites that He’d go forth before them into battle at the city of Ai (a city of about 3,000 people), to give them the victory. God told them not to take any spoils or else they’d lose the victory. Albeit, one of their men named Achor sinned by disobeying the Lord. Achan became greedy and when he laid eyes upon some nice clothing, silver and gold... he stole them and buried them in his tent. As a consequence Israel was defeated at the battle of Ai. They were humiliated. God told them that someone had sinned in the camp. So Joshua sets out to find out who the guilty man is.

Long story short, God commanded Joshua to have Achor and his entire family (even their live-stock) stoned to death. All that remained of their family was a big pile of rocks! This horrific event site was memorialized and became known as "The Valley Of Achor." For generations to come, young people who saw what happened to Achor had the fear of God put into them! So this tragic event literally became a door of hope, delivering future generations from the wages of sin which is death. That is what I believe the prophet Hosea means in Hosea 2:15.

Likewise, the tragic lives and deaths of Billy Sunday’s three unsaved sons, give encouragement to countless believer’s families who are less than perfect. When I first read about the sins and suicide of George Sunday, I was saddened for Billy and Helen Sunday, but at the same time I felt some relief as a parent, knowing that neither myself, their mother, nor our children are perfect.

The internet is awash with dirty laundry from Pastor Jack Hyles’ family. But Dr. Hyles was no less a sinner, nor any more perfect, than mighty soulwinning preachers like Billy Sunday. I once met Pacific Garden Mission’s director Harry Saulnier’s (1940-1986) daughter one day, in Chicago in the Wicker Park area while laboring on my church bus route. She didn’t get along at all with her father. She had an alcohol bar in her living room. The children of godly men aren’t perfect, just as godly men aren’t perfect either. Wicked people always look for every little sin, fault and imperfection in the Bible preacher, so they can try to tear him down and diminish the power of his message. That is Satan folks (Revelation 12:10). When you are a Christian, the whole world is waiting for you to fall.

Our text Bible verse from Ezekiel 18:10 teaches that children and parents shall not be held accountable for the sins of each other. Billy Sunday is not to blame for the choices that his sons made. I read an article from a Baptist church that accused Billy Sunday of not spending enough time with his children. But we don’t know that! Who are we to condemn anyone for the decisions that their children make? We have no right! Dr. Hyles’ daughter Cindy loves her Dad, and she is a Christian.

Yet, Linda Hyles hates her father, slanders him all over the internet, quotes atheists on her website, accusing her father of greed (which anyone who knew Brother Hyles well can only laugh at, because it is so untrue). I pray for her regularly. Pastor Hyles grew up as poor as can be, during The Great Depression of the 1930’s. He was born in 1926. You can hear Dr. Hyles talk about those hard times in this beautiful MP3 sermon called: "[9]Why Mama Was So

Smart," based on Psalms 119:171. Brother Hyles was in fact the most generous man I ever knew! He often paid in full to have people's teeth fixed. He paid the rent of numerous widows in the church. Whenever he shared a pulpit at a speaking engagement, he always gave the whole love offering to the other preacher! That is anything else but greed. I will always dearly love, admire and appreciate [10]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001).

Yes, even great soulwinning preachers have messed up families. And SHAME on anyone who attempts to discredit, criticize or blame any preacher because one or more of their adult children CHOSE to live for the Devil instead of Jesus. The prophet Eli's sons were horrible in the Old Testament. They went with harlots at the temple door. They were spoiled and disobeyed God's dietary rules regarding the temple sacrifices, choosing the best portions of meat from the cooking pot for themselves (which God forbade them to do). They were only supposed to eat whatever they selected randomly by chance. They were also drunkards! These were PK's (preacher's kids)!

Noah's son Ham looked upon his father's nakedness while Noah was drunk. And why was Noah drunk? You see, both father and children were guilty of sinning! I am not judging Noah. God told him to build an ark 450 feet long, 75 feet wide and 45 feet high, because when it was done God was going to destroy the entire human race with a flood of water, sparing only Noah's family. Can we blame Noah for turning to the bottle? I have no doubt that Noah, a preacher of righteousness the Bible says, poured out his soul like no other preacher ever did, warning the people of the horrific judgment to come. But during those 120 years that it took him to finish the ark, NO ONE repented to believe!!!

That is how wicked those times were! Jesus foretold in Matthew 24:37-38 that during the end times, it will return to the deplorable conditions of the days of Noah. In these future times, people will live only for pleasure, to eat, drink and go from one failed marriage to another in adultery. That sure sounds like America today!!! **Isaiah 1:4, " Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.**

"

The world has always been a wicked place (1st John 5:19), but these are unprecedented times in which we live because of technology and the booming world's population. We we all be resolved to say with Joshua, **"And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*" (Joshu1 24:15).** Our family members, whether parents or children or otherwise, may or may not obey God, but we individually CAN!


"A Christian home has more to do with what you put into it than what you take out of it."
Clarence Sexton





1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Billy_Sunday#cite_note-82
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Billy_Sunday#cite_note-83
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Billy_Sunday#cite_note-84
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Billy_Sunday#cite_note-85
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Billy_Sunday#cite_note-86
6. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Billy_Sunday
7. http://lifechangingseminars.com/content/view/154/97/
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/valley_of_achor.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/why_mama_was_so_smart.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEim47KQoONQOlkd6DkZfouDtNWpzwj0IHyLZDgJa6Q_LwzLJmKUwwl9eAJd-_z_0w05G7L6EYCVLiP8kHiqnrjB6Z_eDMhw93qAcKSqneWsSlWP
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiz2LF_G1hml5mw1qPDbxf36pOFJVjlGHacxp3_DUUKzbAtby3-IGipAYghU9Ur4JPzk_tysoYOIxat_yDxys25DVQQvcVtYvCONwFuKgG56S35
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgpF0ngawBq-iXtjVcdRq-TJvlKbKkmjFDvU914F7VWkZnl76YTtfldkMQfo5eG8KUECWBHW8uxIaAni8DJS8Va8jwLCq9m9d69iGRsx91dd3hr

3.1.29 The Valley Of Achor As A Door Of Hope (2022-01-27 01:30)

Hosea 2:14-15, "Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness, and speak comfortably unto her. And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt."

God had promised the Israelites that He'd go forth before them into battle at the city of Ai (a city of about 3,000 people), to give them the victory. God told them not to take any spoils or else they'd lose the victory. Albeit, one of their men named Achor sinned by disobeying the Lord. Achan became greedy and when he laid eyes upon some nice clothing, silver and gold... he stole them and buried them in his tent. As a consequence Israel was defeated at the battle of Ai. They were humiliated. God told them that someone had sinned in the camp. So Joshua sets out to find out who the guilty man is.

The following story picks up after the Lord just told Joshua why Israel lost the Battle. One man sinned, and now they want to find out who. So Joshua questions each soldier, one at a time, until they find out who has sinned against the Lord:

> Joshua 7:19-26, "And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me. And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done: When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it. So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in his tent, and the silver under it. And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them out before the LORD. And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto the valley of Achor. And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones. And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of Achor, unto this day."

Joshua commanded (at the Word of the Lord) for Achan and his family (sons and daughters), and his animals (sheep, donkeys and oxen), and everything he owned (including his tent and all the furnishings) to be burned and a heap of stones raised up over Achan and his family, and all that he had owned—as a testimony for future generations!!! Their kitchen utensils were burned. Their shoes were burned. All traces of Achan and his family were destroyed. Can you imagine?

There was nothing cheerful about the Valley of Achor. Achan's body was buried here. Over generations to come, every Israelite who passed by that pile of rubble would be reminded **"For the wages of sin is death" (Romans 6:23). "The soul that sinneth, it**

shall die" (Ezekiel 18:4). "Be sure your sin will find you out" (Number 32:23). "sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death" (James 1:15). Achan and his loved ones were all stoned to death and buried under this pile of rubble. What good could ever come from this heap of stones? There was so much pain, so much senseless loss of life, so much misery.

Ah, my friend, only God knows how much good came from this heap of stones. This valley of trouble will be a door of hope. Gomer's darkest today's will be her brightest yesterdays. These heap of stones are a blessing because that little heap of stones reminds Israel not to sin. The sins of yesterday and the judgment of yesterday, brought before us today, prevents sins tomorrow, and reminds us that God punishes sin. And so this place of trouble and heartache for Achan and his family, becomes a door of hope to future generations who learn from its dreadful meaning. God always punished sin.

[1]**The Valley Of Achor** (MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

If God can make a heap of stones into a door of hope, then He can do the same for us. God can take lemons and make lemonade. Hosea loved his wife Gomer, but she left him to become a prostitute. Gomer's life became as the Valley of Achor, that is, a pile of rubble and destruction. Gomer destroyed her own life and that of Hosea and the children as well. And now decades later we find Hosea shopping at the market one day and he overhears Gomer's name, and sees her face, being sold as a slave on the slave market. Hosea immediately starts bidding and buys her back. Hosea said:

> **Hosea 2:15, "And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt."**

Years ago Gomer had walked out the door. Hosea was in the Valley of Achor for decades. That door was a place of trouble. But now Gomer is back and those days of trouble can be sweet days if they'll spend their remaining days in the will of God. Now old and broken, Hosea takes Gomer back home and says they're going to make their Valley of Achor a door of hope. Their wasted lives became a Valley of Achor, but now it can become a door of hope if you'll let it in God's will.

Everyone has memories of troubled days, but God can turn them into a door of hope. Buried beneath the heap of stones was Achan and his entire life, destroyed utterly (Joshua 7:19-26)! Achan's life was gone, gone, gone! What good could ever come from preserving a pile of stones atop Achan's destroyed world? Only God knows how many thousands of lives had been blessed because they saw the pile of rubble (grave) of Achan and his family, and it compelled them to live right in the Lord. Achan's calamity meant a door of hope for thousands of others.

This website has been created in Jesus' name—the name above every other name (Philippians 2:9-10).

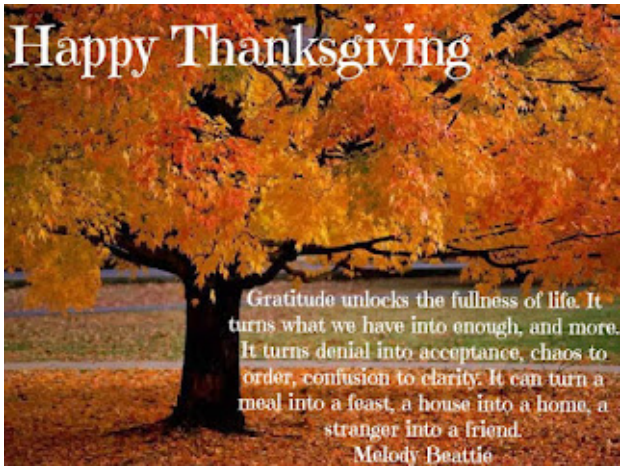

James 5:11, "Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy."

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/valley_of_achor.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhGNGB4MC5lJyrWiu3kw_gLWHWah1lmuWsWGYjpYx5l1Txb5TyqsCv4zKUskJ2hqBiu_2JU3O3AH__ErJd45gSZA6sS-yf8IFyJtTofWAijzeCu

---

3.1.30 My Unique Approach To Teaching The Holy Bible (2022-01-28 01:30)

Revelation 17:9-12, “

And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which *the woman* sitteth.

And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

***And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth*, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.**

And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

”

4180

[1] 

I love this simple but enlightening text passage of Scripture, which very few Bible students have learned. The seven **“kings”** are world powers throughout history; namely, Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece and Rome. The seventh will be the presently forming New World Order. The eight king

is the soon coming Man of Sin (the Antichrist; or the Beast, if you will) who will arise out of the seventh. That is, he will arise out of the New World Order!

The first five books of the Bible were penned by God’s servant and friend, Moses. Of course, God Himself is the divine Author of all the Holy Bible. This is what we mean when we say that the Bible is “inspired” by God. I believe that the King James Bible is both *verbally* (every word) and *plenary* (the entire canon of 66 books) inspired by God. To be “

inspired

” simply means that these words in the Bible came from God Himself, and not from men! It grieves me that young people who are raised up by godly parents, to believe that the Bible is word-for-word inspired, then attend some corrupt religious institution like Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) or Pensacola Christian College (PCC), and by the time they graduate they no longer believe that we have an inspired perfect Bible today!

[2]Listen to what Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) had to say about this matter of infallibility! Even Brother Hyles admits that he was messed up about the Bible for a time, when he graduated from some lame Bible seminary. The most dangerous place for a Bible-believing youth today is BIBLE COLLEGE!!! Go figure! Young person, don’t you allow some lifeless, corrupt, fuddy-duddy, Bible college professor shake your faith that we have a perfect, reliable, infallible, inerrant, holy, preserved and inspired King James Bible today in 2022!!!

By God’s grace, I like to use this passage of Scripture as a template to teach the entire Holy Bible.

We know from Revelation 17:18 that **“the woman”** is Jerusalem (Israel). **Revelation 17:18, “**

And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

” The Bible dates itself at approximately 4,000 BC in time. Genesis is the first book of the Bible, a book of beginnings. A popular term in studying the Bible is the

“law of first mention.” For example: **Genesis 14:4, “**

Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and *in the thirteenth year they rebelled*.

” The first mention of the number thirteen in the Bible speaks of rebellion. If you are familiar with heavy Metal Music (which I am), then you know that the number 12 is revered in Rock Music. This is because 13 is the number of rebellion! Take a [3]look for yourself of this Google search for the number 13 and heavy metal. If you look closely, you will see the number 13 appear often on album covers. Interesting, huh?

So in teaching the Bible, a good Bible teacher will always look back to Genesis to see if there is a

“

first mention

”

of a particular topic that he is teaching. Another example of the

“law of first mention”

is the serpent tempting Eve in Genesis 3:1-5. I use this passage all the time when teaching the Bible. In this passage we find the first corrupt Bible revision by the Devil, which successfully caused Eve to go astray. You cannot trust these modern Bibles.

Here’s a perfect example below of what I’m warning you about. I examined a Seventh-Day Adventist (SDA) website today, researching what they teach about Bible repentance. Folks, SDA is a Satanic religious cult, who preach another gospel ([4]which is essentially the same heresy of Lordship Salvation). The article I read quoted Acts 2:37-38 from the New Living Translation (NLT), which is a very deadly and corrupt revision of the Bible. Here is a comparison between the trustworthy King James Bible and the NLT:

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Acts 2:37-38, “**
>
> **Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do?**
>
> **Then Peter said unto them, *Repent*, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.**
>
> **”**
>
> **NEW LIVING TRANSLATION (NLT) - Acts 2:37-38, “Peter’s words pierced their hearts, and they said to him and to the other apostles, “Brothers, what should we do? Peter replied, “*Each of you must repent of your sins and turn to God*, and be baptized in the name of Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of your sins. Then you will receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.”**

Do you see what the translators of the NLT did, adding to God’s Word? **Proverbs 30:5-6,**

“

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

***Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.**

” Anyone can look up the meaning of the Greek noun for “

repent

”

(metanoia), which simply means:

“

a change of mind.

” [5]Even Wikipedia gets repentance correct!

There is an insatiable hankering in sinful men to ADD to what God has already plainly said. In Genesis 3:1, the crafty wicked serpent changed God’s Words (Romans 1:25), placing a question mark where God had placed a period. Whereas God had told Adam and Eve in Genesis 2:16-17 that they COULD eat of ALL the trees in the Garden of Eden except one (the Tree of Knowledge); the subtle serpent turned it all around, telling Eve in the form of a question that God said she COULDN’T eat of any of the trees! God didn’t say they couldn’t eat of any of the trees, God said they could eat of all the trees, except just one!

This is so typical of the heathen world to blame God. Unsaved sinners act and talk as though God is a tyrant, who enjoys depriving humanity of having fun and enjoying all that life has to offer. Nothing could be further from the truth! Our wonderful and good God has freely given to all men the wondrous blessings of sight, sound, taste, feeling and smell. God created an incredible array of fruits, vegetables, meats, seeds, oils and spices to enhance our life. God gives us the beauty of a sunset, the joy of a happy sound, the wonderful smell of grilled chicken, the succulent flavor of beef and shrimp. I deep friend some breaded oysters for lunch today. Heaven came down! I love seafood, and I love all the food I see...lol. God is so good.

Yet, billions of ungrateful people on earth today ignore God. They blaspheme His holy name. They curse Him and never speak a word of gratitude toward Him for all His many blessings. Listen friend, the only reason you woke up today is because God keeps you breathing! **Acts 17:24-25, “*God that made the world and all things therein*, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands; Neither is worshipped with men’s hands, as though he needed any thing, *seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things*;”** There are 86,400 seconds in each day, have you thanked God with just one of them? The first thing I do each morning when I wake up is thank God for another day. Each day is a gift from God, which is why we call it

“THE PRESENT.”

I thank God every time I eat, whether it be tasty deep-fried breaded oysters or bland oatmeal.

I’ve said these things as a brief introduction to learning the Bible. I could give you a bunch of boring facts and dead genealogies, but I have instead taught you to be thankful to God in every thing, to avoid the Devil’s corrupt modern Bible versions, and to look for “the law of first mention” in the book of Genesis to help you understand the Bible. There’s nothing new under the sun friend! The same subtle sneaky snake in the Paradise of Eden, is the same ole smut-faced Devil today trying to kill, steal and destroy your life (John 10:9-10), rendering you absolutely useless for God. Satan desires to ruin your family!!! Please don’t help him do it!

In the book of Exodus we see much mention of Egypt, Pharaoh and the Egyptian people. [6]Ramses II was likely the Pharaoh whom Moses confronted with God command to: “

Let my people go!

” I have always enjoyed listening to one of my favorite preachers, Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988). Dr. McGee was a Presbyterian minister, as was also Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935). I used to listen to Pastor McGee on the radio while driving to work in the early 1990’s, not even realizing that he had graduated into Heaven in 1988. I highly recommend [7]Pastor McGee’s free online THRU THE BIBLE 5 year series!!! Dr. McGee has such a humble and cordial friendly way of teaching, and you can hear the country preacher in him. Dr. McGee was a very learned man, saturating his Bible studies with much secular history, which makes learning the Bible much more enjoyable and effective.

The book of Exodus (or exit) is all about God using His servant Moses to deliver God’s people (the Jews) out of bondage in Egypt. In the Bible, Egypt is a picture of the unsaved person. Nothing good ever came out of Egypt in the Scriptures. Egypt in the Bible symbolizes the world.

Some Bible teachers mistakenly teach that leaving Egypt is a type (representation) of salvation, but that is inaccurate (in my humble opinion). It is the parting and crossing of the mighty Red Sea that symbolizes God’s great salvation, since only God could have parted the waters. The Hebrews leaving Egypt symbolizes leaving the world behind, but that is not salvation. Crossing the impossible Red Sea is a picture of salvation, which is a supernatural miracle of God. The only thing required by the Jews was enough faith to enter into the Red Sea on dry ground, which God had prepared for them in His mercy and grace.

The Wilderness to me symbolizes a believer’s growth in grace. The Jews wandering in the Wilderness for 40 years represents the backslidden Christian life (i.e., they didn’t grow). The Promised Land (where all Jews 21 and up in age were forbidden by God to enter because of their persistent complaining) represents the victorious Christian life, which is lived only by faith (Habakkuk 2:4; 2nd Corinthians 5:7). Most of the Jews never entered into the Promised Land, including Moses, because he disobeyed God when he struck the rock twice. God said to strike it once, which would have been a type of Christ being smitten once for the sins of the world. When Moses ruined that type, God banned him from entering into the Promised Land, but at least Moses got to see it and weep.

The book of Leviticus is all about the priestly work of the tribe of Levi (or Levites). There were 12 tribes total. God instructed the other 11 tribes to tithe of the firstfruits of all they owned, to support the tribe of Levi whose work was to set up and maintain the Tabernacle, and to perform all the ceremonial law rituals as God had commanded. This is why God became upset with the sons of Eli, priests, who were sleeping with harlots at the tabernacle door. They were also supposed to eat whatever meat they grabbed from the big cooking pot, but they were being choosy and only selecting the best portions of meat for themselves. God became upset with them and the prophet Samuel had to confront Eli about his rebellious sons.

For the sake of time I cannot go into detail about all the books of the Bible, as I would like to, but the purpose of this particular blog is to simply familiarize you with the gist of the Bible.

Moving forward in the Old Testament we have the chronological books (1 and II Kings, I and II Samuel and 1 and II Chronicles). Then we read the Poetic books (Job, Psalms, Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, Song of Solomon). [8]I love the book of Proverbs, which is packed full of God’s wisdom. God made the book of Proverbs in such a way that they stick in your mind. Proverbs isn’t written like a normal book; it contains individual thoughts, changing subject matter in a heartbeat, so that you don’t need to remember lengthy passages to benefit from it.

Proverbs is a book of nearly a thousand of wise sayings, which are easy to remember. The book of Proverbs contains 31 chapters and 915 verses. Amen!

When using the KJV, there are 929 chapters and 23,145 verses in the Old Testament and 260 chapters and 7,957 verses in the New Testament. This gives a total of 31,102 verses, which is an average of 26.2 verses per chapter, and 25.3 words per verse. Wow! That is neat stuff!

In the Old Testament we find the MAJOR prophets (e.g., Ezekiel, Isaiah, Jeremiah), and the MINOR prophets (i.e., Joel, Daniel, Nahum, Zechariah, et cetera). A good way to understand the Old Testament concerning Israel is in three stages:

1. Israel as **One Nation** (during the time of Saul, David and Solomon)
2. Israel divided into the **Northern Kingdom** (during the time of Elijah, Elisha, Isaiah and Nahum)
3. Israel divided into the **Southern Kingdom** (Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Daniel, Lamentations, Habakkuk, Joel)

The Old Testament provides a unique and intriguing history of God's people, the Jews. God began His covenant with the Jews with Abraham, then his son Isaac, and Isaac's son Jacob. And then Jacob's son, Joseph (during the world power of Egypt). I love to teach the Bible using Revelation 17:10-12 as a template, which helps to organize the books and characters of the Bible.

TIME is God's way of letting His friends (i.e., His children) know what He is planning next on His prophetic calendar.

I am so thankful to God that He loved me so much, that He gave us His inspired Word to let us saints know where everything is headed. God didn't leave us in the dark, so to speak. We already KNOW that we are on the winning side in Jesus Christ! Boy that makes me happy. I KNOW what to expect ultimately when all is said and done in the future. Having this incredible knowledge from the Holy Bible, and the solid confidence that it gives every believer who abides in the promises of God in the Scriptures, it makes each day of life so much better, full of inexplicable joy, comfort and hope.

We read in **Revelation 19:10, "**

And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: *for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy*. " The Holy Bible contains 31 % prophecy. As we just read, the spirit of ALL prophecy is THE TESTIMONY OF JESUS!!! So when you study any portion of the Bible, always look to see how that particular passage relates to the blessed Savior. It's all about Jesus dear friend!!! This will help you rightly divide the Word of Truth (2nd Timothy 2:15).

Also, be very careful about reading into the Bible what is not there. I hear so many Baptist preachers foolishly use Revelation 4:1 as a lame attempt to prove a pretribulation Rapture. **Revelation 4:1, "After this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, *Come up hither*, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter."** Dear friend, this verse does NOT teach the Rapture! I hate when Bible teachers do this, taking passages way out of context in a sinful attempt to justify whatever particular doctrine they are trying to push.

I literally heard a local pastor a few weeks ago use the following passage to preach a New Year's message. **Luke 22:50-51, "**

And one of them [Peter] **smote the servant** [Malchus] **of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. *And he touched his ear, and healed him*."** The pastor said that Jesus gave Malchus a

"New Y-ears!" Oh boy! Let me out of here!

The cults of Seventh-Day Adventism and the Jehovah's Witness, and sadly even rogue Baptist preachers like Robert Breaker on YouTube, crunch a bunch of numbers from the Bible, taking passages out of context, to set dates for Christ's return and teach all manner of bizarre prophecies. Please don't listen to them, and don't you do it yourself. I agree with Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) that we should let the Bible speak for itself! The Bible way to interpret the Bible is with the Bible. Where the Bible is silent we should be silent.

I'm telling you, today's Bible colleges and churches are flooded with all manner of unbiblical teachings, simply because preachers ADD to the Bible what it does not say. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. **"** I love that passage of Scripture. EVERY WORD OF GOD IS PURE! That means somewhere in this world today we must have an EVERY WORD BIBLE!!! I believe I have it in the time tested, true and timeless incorruptible, infallible, inerrant, holy, preserved and inspired KING JAMES BIBLE. Everyone who denies what I just said either sanctions the Devil's modern perverse Bibles, or else they refuse to expose them as being corrupt.

Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible says to repent

"of your sins" to get to Heaven. Yet, thousands of Bible teachers and preachers all across America teach this doctrine of devils. Jesus Christ came to redeem us from our sins, by paying for them with His blood on the cross. So what is there for us to repent of? How can we turn away from the sins which Christ has washed away forever with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). [9]Oh foolish Bob Jones University crowd! Who hath bewitched you that you should believe another gospel? (Galatians 3:1-3). I'll tell you who bewitched them

—

[10]Pastor John MacArthur, that's who!!!

So as you study the Bible dear reader, stick to THE BIBLE!!! This brief blog article hasn't been comprehensive, but I gave you some important starting points, practices and precautions to help you avoid becoming another heretic. God bless you and please study your Bible, which is the greatest gift God has ever given to this world. Here are some notable quotes that I have saved over the years about our beloved Holy Bible...

> "The Bible is no mere book, but a Living Creature, with a power that conquers all who oppose it." —Napoleon Bonaparte (1769-1821)
>
> "It is impossible to enslave mentally or socially a Bible-reading people. The principles of the Bible are the groundwork of human freedom." —Horace Greeley (1811-1872)
>
> "The existence of the Bible, as a book for the people, is the greatest benefit which the human race has ever experienced. Every attempt to belittle it is a crime against humanity." —Immanuel Kant (1724-1804)

“That book [King James Bible], sir, is the rock on which our republic rests.” —U.S. President Andrew Jackson (1767-1845)

“The Bible has been the Magna Carta of the poor and oppressed. The human race is not in a position to dispense with it.” —Thomas Huxley (1825-1895)

“So great is my veneration for the Bible that the earlier my children begin to read it the more confident will be my hope that they will prove useful citizens of their country and respectable members of society. I have for many years made it a practice to read through the Bible every year.” —U.S. President John Quincy Adams (1767-1848)

“It is impossible to rightly govern the world without God and the Bible. ” —U.S. President George Washington (1732-1799)

“The Bible, composed by many authors, over a period of many centuries, yet ONE BOOK, is, in itself, the outstanding Miracle of the Ages, bearing aloft its own evidence of its Superhuman Origin.” —Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“The Old Testament is an account of a Nation. The New Testament is an account of a MAN, The Nation was founded and nurtured of God to bring the Man into the world.” —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“Bible reading is an education in itself.” —Lord Tennyson (1809-1892)

“The Bible is worth all other books which have ever been printed.” —Patrick Henry (1736-1799)

“The whole hope of human progress is suspended on the ever growing influence of the Bible.” —U.S. Secretary of State William H. Seward (1801-1872)

“God Himself became a Man, to give mankind a concrete, definite, tangible idea of what kind of Person to think of when we think of God. God is like Jesus. Jesus was God incarnate in human form. His appearance on earth is the Central Event of all history. The Old Testament sets the stage for it. The New Testament describes it. As a man, He lived the most strangely Beautiful Life ever known. He was the Kindest, Tenderest, Gentlest, most Patient, most Sympathetic man that ever lived. He Loved people. He hated to see people in trouble. He loved to Forgive. He loved to Help. He wrought marvelous miracles to feed hungry people. For relieving the suffering He forgot to take food for Himself. Multitudes, weary, pain-ridden, and heart-sick, came to Him, and found healing and relief. It is said of Him, and of no other, that if all the deeds of Kindness that He did were written, the world would not contain the books. That is the kind of man Jesus was. That is the kind of Person God is. Then: He Died, on the Cross, to take away the Sin of the world, to become the Redeemer and Saviour of man. Then: He Rose from the Dead: is Alive Now: not merely an historical character, but a Living Person: the Most Important Fact of History, and Most Vital Force in the world today.” —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“The reason you don’t like the Bible, you old sinner, is because it knows all about you.” —Billy Sunday

“The Bible will always be full of things you cannot understand, as long as you will not live according to those you can understand.” —Billy Sunday

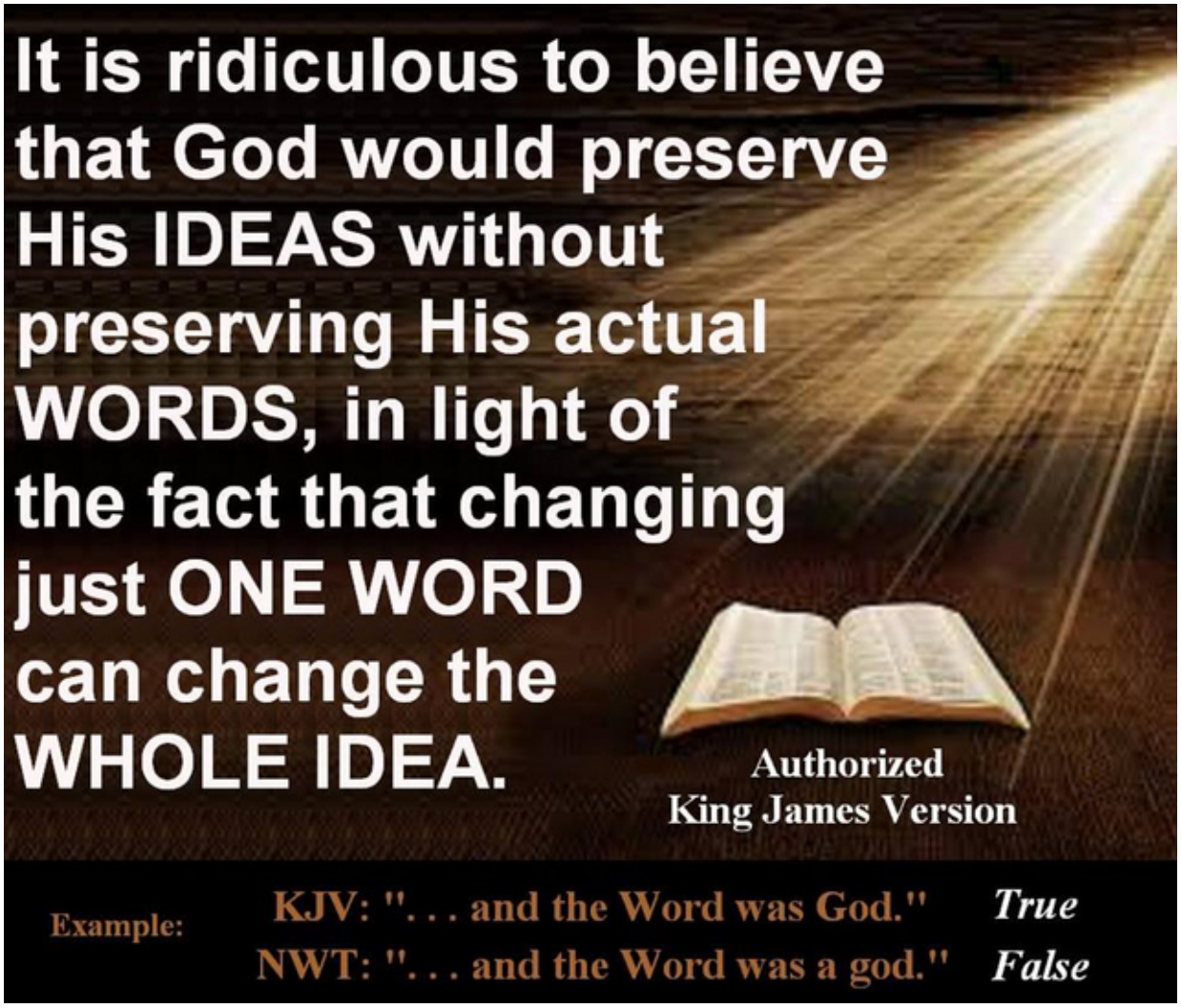

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh5DZM9D8x9BWrOleJ27DEGFJr_VpaAQYA2vUkmRf_sdc46p3aSLVmBt3rVS6TSl_7_h65AJwBq9MHIgY7aVBh7IvYMAmfjXWO_Y17flFZOPlrU
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/they-just-wont-say-it.html
3. https://www.google.com/search?q=13+heavy+metal&rlz=1C1CHBF_enGU793GU793&sxsrf=AOaemvLuyKtFFt99wLOHRbOIBfVYpXJFfQ:1642467166938&source=lnms&tbm=isch&sa=X&ved=2ah
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Metanoia
6. https://www.britannica.com/biography/Moses-Hebrew-prophet/Moses-and-Pharaoh
7. https://www.ttb.org/resources/free-5-year-series-downloads
8. https://youtu.be/bupxWZkT8Mk
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjryLEVDvVNJ3yIc7dwofUn2c-ZlChQkYtPcO2iT_gFaJPX85R_Iyxk0a3AbabfAdTROynECqGuKOsHOlfvIKZzoQcr24zkjxugeVxEbgJO6ER-

---

3.1.31 If You Want Eternal Life, You Must Get It God's Way (2022-01-28 23:56)

John 6:27-29, "
4188

Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.

”

Thousands of people had followed Jesus for free food, having just witnessed the feeding of the 5,000 hungry people with a little boy’s lunch. The blessed Savior rebuked the crowd for laboring for the meat which perishes (spoils). Instead, Jesus (always being soulwinning conscious, as we should be too) told the people that they should labor for the meat which lasts forever, which only Jesus can give someone. So the people naturally asked Jesus the $64,000 question: **“What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?”** The Lord’s answer was as profound as it was simple: **“believe on him...” (John 6:29b).**

Dear reader, God’s way of salvation is for you to BELIEVE ON JESUS! What must you believe? The Bible tells us:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;**
>
> **And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:**
>
> **”**

There you have it, THE GOSPEL (meaning, “

GOOD NEWS

”

):

1. Jesus died on the cross for our sins.
2. He was buried.
3. Christ resurrected from the dead the third day.

If you have BELIEVED, you have RECEIVED!!! You’ve simply got to believe the right thing. If you believe the wrong thing, then you WON’T receive eternal life.

One of my favorite passage of Scripture is **Galatians 3:2, “**

This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

”

What does that mean? Well, when a person gets saved, God immediately gives His Holy Spirit to live inside (indwell) that person's body, soul and spirit forever.

Romans 8:99, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

" The Apostle Paul is asking the Galatian churches how they got saved? Was it by keeping the law (works)? Or was it by the hearing of faith. That is, when you hear the Gospel preached, you simply put your faith (confidence) in it.

Paul wanted to know how they received God's indwelling Holy Spirit. **1st John 3:24,**

"

And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. " I know I am saved because the Word of God says I am. I know I am saved because I have God's Holy Spirit living inside me. A person is saved the moment of belief, yet they have not lived one second of eternal life yet.

Romans 8:16, "

The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: **"**

I know I am saved because the Holy Spirit bears witness with my spirit in accordance with the written promises of God's Word. I have obeyed the Gospel by trusting in Christ alone because of *who He is (*the Christ, the only begotten Son of God), and *what He did for me* (He died on the cross, was buried and bodily raised up the third day), and *why He did it* (because we are all guilty sinners and the wages of sin is death in Hell forever). I am saved by grace through faith alone—a

part from all self-righteous works, repentance from sin, water baptism, church membership, public

confession

, running the race, persevering in holiness, exchanging all that I am for all that Christ is, forsaking the world, turning away from sinful bad habits, et cetera. If you add any of those things to the Gospel, you don't get grace!!!

In Galatians 3:2, the Apostle Paul wanted to know how they got saved. Was it by trying to keep the works of the law and merit their way to Heaven? Of was it by simply believing the *Good News* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen, which Paul had preached unto them. Dear friend, beware of all these false prophets today who add repentance of sin to faith. All that God requires to receive eternal life is that you BELIEVE ON JESUS. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The Bible is so simple! God's beautiful plan of salvation is so simple, free and easy!

The Holy Spirit wants us to believe what is WRITTEN in the Word of God, not feel saved based upon a chill or a thrill. **1st John 5:13, "*These things have I written unto you* that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.**

" All God wants you to do to have eternal life is to BELIEVE His record in the Word of God that Jesus did it all for you on the cross. Simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it for you!!! **John 20:31, *"But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God;**

and that believing ye might have life through his name. ” Simply BELIEVE on the only begotten (biological) Son of God.

The website of the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) errantly teaches that to be saved a person must turn away from sin with all their heart. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to use similar words, but he clearly explained what he meant:

> **“Dear sinner, do not make this a difficult matter. There is one simple step between you and Jesus. When you trust Him, everything else is settled, and you have repented, you have come to Christ, you have received Him, you have done everything necessary to be saved.” —Dr. John R. Rice, a quote from his tract titled: “What Must I Do To Be Saved?”**

Please don’t miss what Dr. Rice said! The person who believes has repented. Repentance and faith are not two steps to be saved, they are two parts of ONE STEP! Repentance is *a change of mind*, period. I am sick and tired of incompetent preachers embellishing the meaning of *repentance*, perverting it. For example: The official doctrine of Campus Church’s Foundations Class for all new church members at Pensacola Christian College errantly teaches:

[1]



Screenshot of Heresy Displayed at ’Campus Church’ on July 14, 2021

Dear friend, the Biblical meaning of repent (Greek noun: *metanoia*) is “a change of mind.” It does not mean, as PCC falsely teaches to its thousands of victimized students, that “repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior.” Get thee behind me Satan! Sadly, when I kindly contacted Pastor Jeff Redlin about this heresy on July 15, 2021, he defended their heresy and refused to heed my Biblical warning. I came to Campus Church in a spirit of love and friendship, but was met with hatred by Jeff Redlin for my website ministry, contempt for me as a human being in need of love and guidance, and his arrogance as a snobby highly overpaid

pastor of a cult. Any so-called church that perverts the meaning of repentance has corrupted God's grace and is a religious cult.

Listen, you cannot receive God's indwelling Holy Spirit through believing wrong! Anything that adds behavioral modification before, during or after the gift of salvation is another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7). It is no light matter to pervert the grace of God. Getting saved is a legal matter of justification in God's sight. It has absolutely nothing to do with the way you choose to live thereafter. The way we choose to live as God's child is strictly a matter of sanctification, discipleship and service; and not of salvation, justification and sonship.

I love what Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said:

> **"If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)**

Amen and amen! John Bunyan nailed what is wrong with the Lordship Salvation crowd today, who combine and confuse sanctification with justification, and in so doing corrupt the Word of God and cast stumblingblocks before the people. That is the woeful sin of the Bob Jones University cult today, and false prophets like Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Charles Phelps, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Beth Moore, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham and countless more evildoers. These wicked false prophets damn souls to the Lake of Fire with a counterfeit plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth. Jesus warned in **John 3:3b, "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.**

"

Jesus warned in Matthew 7:13-14 that there is a highway which leadeth to Hell, which many people are traveling. Jesus said that the way unto life is narrow, and the gate is strait, and only a few people will ever find it. The Savior tells us the reason why in Matthew 7:15, because of FALSE PROPHETS! Most people are going to miss Heaven and spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell, because they believed a false prophet instead of the written Word of God. Dear friend, if you want eternal life, you must get it God's way. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: "** Again and again in the Holy Scriptures we are told that we are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS!!!

Folks, what does repenting and turning away from your sin have to do with God's righteousness which is BY FAITH? That's right, absolutely nothing!!! Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible does it say to repent

"of your sin." If a man is not saved by good works, then you cannot use good works as evidence that you are saved. Think about that. If good works prove that a man is saved, then why wouldn't a lost man who does good works also be saved? So we must have some evidence that is incontrovertible that we are saved, and that evidence is the written Word of God and the indwelling Holy Spirit who bears witness with our spirit that we are saved, because we obeyed the Gospel. The lost person does not have God's Spirit indwelling them, nor can they understand spiritual things (1st Corinthians 2:14-16).

God made His plan of salvation very simple. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I (Romans 3:23). Jesus is the blessed Savior who paid our debt of sin with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

To go to Heaven, we must be sinless! That means we need someone else to pay our way, which is what Christ did on the cross. The moment that you put your confidence in Jesus, accepting His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead the third day, you are eternally saved. You are now a redeemed and adopted child of God by faith. **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."**

[2]



David J. Stewart, 2017

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEitFIx_zlZWNCA8uHYm8bkcyTePfbUFNuD4pFabxr4RP-bdmR4wF8wHZnYQ4fF44c7Luj97ZywYcTCzNKKD7XehkSjyqlvEkvDU_G8ce2qjolEV
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhcE3IKsUsD3feQoqKcFkP7_wFwmd9fYaNKTMFQ_2USocJajLhPB48EWgRkgZ7FYRpnHn3cIXaNZzdQGVpXrmyDjuSKL7XBrz5WmlXn5ULtxsXu

3.1.32 Be Careful Of Heretical Quotes From Preachers (2022-01-29 01:30)

Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."

I read a quote on Twitter today by Pastor Dwight L. Moody that didn't set right with me...

> "If a man has true faith in Christ, he cannot help working for Christ. You cannot have fire without heat; no more can you have faith without works." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

I do not find anywhere in the Bible where it says that a saved person cannot help but work for Christ. I can think of umpteen examples of Christian who don't. The Bible itself gives us many examples. Lot didn't work for Christ. Demas didn't work for Christ. King Saul regularly worked against the work of Christ, overstepping his authority oftentimes and disregarding sacred things, which eventually led to his premature death. Now, I agree that when a person has the Holy Spirit of God living inside them that something will definitely change, but it may not by works. When I got saved at age 13, the first thing I remember is that God started dealing with me about the sins in my life. I felt a hunger to start reading and studying my King James Bible. Something has definitely changed inside of me. But I wasn't serving God!

I dislike Mr. Moody's comment because it can easily impress the wrong idea upon someone that if they aren't working for God, then maybe they aren't really saved. The Bible teaches that as God's redeemed children we SHOULD live godly in Christ Jesus (Titus 2:11-13). But this is not always the case. There's a big difference between SHOULD and WILL. I can name numerous Christians who are serving lengthy prison sentences behind bars, some even for life, which is heartbreaking. They are not serving God. Respectfully said, the inspired Holy Bible disagrees with Mr. Moody. I agree that where there is fire there is heat, but we may not be able to see that heat emanating from another believer. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Matthew 5:14-16, "*Ye are the light of the world*. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. *Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven*."**

Now, if being a child of God automatically meant that our light would shine, then Jesus wouldn't have made this statement to **"Let your light so shine..."** Obviously we have a choice. Clearly God desires and commands for every redeemed saint to LET OUR LIGHT SO SHINE for the world to see our works and glorify God in Heaven. But this is not required or allowed to receive God's free gift of eternal life, which is by faith alone. Nor does the Bible teach that just because we are saved, that we won't be able to hide our light. Pastor Moody, in his earlier quite, is saying that if you are saved you won't be able to hide your light. But dear friend, you most certainly CAN hide your light for Jesus from the world, as do many believers.

> 1st Peter 5:8-9, “Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, *seeking whom he may devour*: Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.”

I believe the preceding Scripture is talking about being rendered useless for serving God. Satan wants to kill, steal and destroy the testimony, effectiveness and happiness of every child of God (John 10:10). As we just read, the Devil SEEKS whom he may devour!!! All it takes is a weak-minded spouse in a troubled marriage and Satan has found a way in to destroy it!

Interestingly, the parable of The Sower And The Seeds in Luke 8:11-15 relates to hiding one’s candle (light) from the world...

> **Luke 8:13-16, “They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection. But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience. *No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light*.”**

I had never noticed Verse 16 before today. I have often cited this Scripture passage from Luke 8:11-15, not including verse 16. When a Christian stops maturing in God’s grace because of persecution, or stops maturing because they’ve become choked by the desire to make money, enjoy pleasures and the hassles of life that clamour for our attention, we become useless for God. We don’t share the Gospel with anyone and our light is hidden from those who need it the most, the lost! So here we see plainly that it is indeed POSSIBLE for a believer to fail to work for Christ. Here is Pastor Dwight L. Moody’s comment again...

> “If a man has true faith in Christ, he cannot help working for Christ. You cannot have fire without heat; no more can you have faith without works.” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

Dear reader, you sure CAN have faith without works. The Bible says that faith without works is dead, but dead faith is STILL FAITH. There is no such thing as a faith that does not bring salvation. Jesus said that faith even as small as a grain of mustard seed is enough. **James 2:17, “**

Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, *being alone*.

” Carefully notice that faith without works is ALONE. But it is still faith nonetheless, although it is alone. Faith alone is still faith!!!

The Devil has subtly deceived many religious people into falsely thinking that you must have works to prove that your faith is genuine, otherwise they claim you’re not saved. False prophets like Bob Jones University and company spread this heresy today. Some of these dangerous false prophets include Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Billy Graham, Adrian Rogers, William Lane Craig, Chip

Ingram, Beth Moore, John Hagee, Charles Stanley, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Franklin Graham. Bob Jones III, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias and other infidels of the faith today who pervert the Gospel of free grace.

Salvation is by faith alone, and you don't have to prove the validity of your faith to God with works. You do need to prove your faith in the eyes of MEN by good works, which is exactly what Matthew 5:16 teaches... so let your good works shine BEFORE MEN!!! That is what the Apostle James is teaching about in his epistle. In the Epistle of Romans, Paul is teaching about justification in the sight of God by faith alone (Romans 4:4-7). But in the Epistle of James, the apostle is speaking about being justified by works in the sight of men, not God.

I love, support and admire Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899), but we must always remember that men are flawed, imperfect and prone to error. That certainly includes me dear friend. Please never take what I say as Gospel, go SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES to verify everything that I teach you (John 5:39). If I ever contradict the Holy Bible, God is right and I am wrong!!! I do not know of even one preacher that I doctrinally agree with on everything, nor anyone who agrees with everything I teach.

Only the inspired Word of God is without error, not just in the original autographs, but also today in our beloved King James Bible.

The Lord solemnly promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve and keep His inspired PURE WORDS from that generation forever!!! That means somewhere in the world today we must have those same PURE WORDS which God inspired in Heaven (Psalms 119:89). Sadly, and this reveals the level of corruption in the Bible translation community, EVERY modern Bible revisions totally removes God's promise in Psalms 12:7 to preserve and keep His PURE WORDS. Instead, they've changed it to say that God protects the saints. Oh boy! What liars!

Jesus exclaimed in Matthew 4:4 that man shall not live be bread (food) alone, but by EVERY WORD that proceedeth out of the mouth of God (cf., Deuteronomy 8:3). That means we need an EVERY WORD Bible. I believe we have those incorruptible Words of God in the inspired King James Bible (and not the New King James Bible, which is corrupt). I was saddened to learn that even Pastor Curtis Hutson was on the advisory board of the NKJB, showing that even great soulwinning preachers have weaknesses, and are susceptible to Satanic deception. Folks, we don't need to RE-WRITE the Bible, we need to RE-READ it! There's nothing wrong with the tried, proven and timeless King James Bible.

I am not saying that Dwight Moody is an infidel or wrong on the Gospel. I am however saying that this particular quote that I shared with you is bad theology. Preachers say the darndest things! I have learned over the years to be OBJECTIVE when I read, hear or see anything. **1st John 4:1, "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. "**

We see in the Word of God that even the Apostle Peter got messed up in his thinking sometimes. When Jesus foretold that He would be arrested, tried and crucified on a cross, Peter said he'd fight to prevent it from happening. Jesus called Peter, Satan, telling Peter to get out of His way (Matthew 16:23). Peter meant well, sincerely loving the Lord, even willing to die for Him. Yet, in this intriguing Scripture passage we learn that even the best Christians can still be deceived by the Devil if we stray from the inerrancy of the Holy Scriptures.

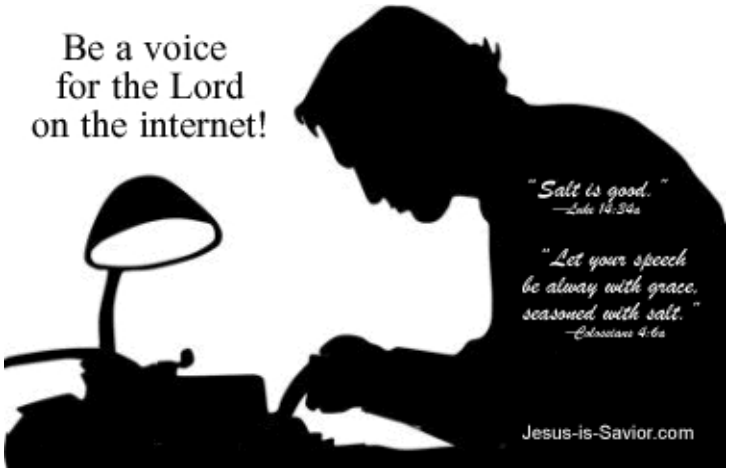
Be a voice
for the Lord
on the internet!
"Salt is good."
—Luke 14:34a
"Let your speech
be alway with grace,
seasoned with salt."
—Colossians 4:6a
Jesus-is-Savior.com

[2]


Can I Trust My Bible
Translation?
HOLY BIBLE
The Amplified Bible
Bible
HARPER STUDY BIBLE
Revised Standard Version
HOLY BIBLE
HOLY BIBLE
HCSB
Apologetics STUDY BIBLE
The Zondervan Parallel New Testament In Greek and English
Chronological STUDY BIBLE
THE RYRIE STUDY BIBLE
NEW AMERICAN STANDARD VERSION

[3]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhObGajfRB5ulOBsnPrmOC-AjQcAazZvc_UbU-46x8gJxlNCBYw13YL2rksrTvj4O6nchRp1-fWA9pIGW56NpgDkuI5cb43UFpkPAMVDYj-kwHE
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhle9mEXkklOKc_O72m6cCFwgVEiNsmu19La8wfcGL8wjkcLggBf9u3b-wDhTuiHP5UcixiykemqyeRgry-eFolYrX67ICIc6lRlHCkmdR1n-v-
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiYgEoaF1X_n31jglzJI3pAc3Ac1kfqaTzYZkEX3FzQeh4giNvsD2hZ91_jFMSiZtdgR2ngt3WyqR8lo8pIUBJeIwilmr8bKHOaWiLVu8zhXxRb

---

3.1.33 Food, Fasting and Faith (2022-01-29 03:14)

Food, Fasting and Faith

by Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

Introduction

The poet has said, "I walked today where Jesus walked." It has been my privilege to walk with the author of this book over some of the new ground he has plowed in this little book. Some of it is completely new to me but spiritually reasonable. Of one thing I am sure: the author believes and practices his preaching.

Lester Roloff is a strange but refreshing interruption to this deadening sameness of our day. He is a non-conformist in a day of demanding conformity. He refuses to be dictated to by religious would-be leaders. He is like an Elijah in a day of compromising Obadiahs. May his tribe increase!

Conformity in religious or Christian circles has become a fetish or tin god to millions. Anyone who dares to be different is branded as non-cooperative and therefore frowned upon and avoided. John the Baptist, Jesus, Paul, Martin Luther, Spurgeon, Wesley, and others belong to this holy band of non-conformists. Their day hated them, but history haloes them. So it is!

"Enough if the Master I please." I believe this is the passionate concern of the author of this booklet.

Suffice it to say that what I have learned and practiced of the principles of the contents of the booklet has been a great help to me spiritually and physically. I pray the blessing of God the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit upon its message to our softening and decadent day.

Forward

But for the grace of God and Bible conviction that has constantly mounted for ten years, I would with fear and trembling pick up my pen to write this book. I make no claims to enticing words of men's wisdom, but trust that in the demonstration of the Spirit and power, we may write a very practical and helpful book. All I ask as I humbly begin this book, being confident that I have been forced to the very faucets of faith, is that it mean as much to you in its eternal truths as it has to me.

To me, it has been the difference between life and death and between at least a measure of success and failure. I am also aware of the thought that the truth of this book shall invoke the wrath of some and the misunderstanding of many. The medical doctor could raise a question to whom I would answer, "I thank thee, 0 Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because Thou has hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in Thy sight," Matthew 11:25-26.

I Corinthians 1:26-29, "For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called: but God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty; and base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are: That no flesh should glory in His presence."

I Corinthians 2:10-14, "But God hath revealed them unto us by His Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. For what man knoweth the THINGS of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? Even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God. Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God. Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual. But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned."

The preacher may say that we have left our field and yet, I Corinthians 3:16-17 says, "Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy. for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are." I Corinthians 4:4, "For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but He that judgeth me is the Lord." I Corinthians 6:19-20, "What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's." I Corinthians 10:31, "Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God."

Now, my friend, if we do not know what to eat or what to drink, how can we do all to

the glory of God? God has seen to it that the best of things in life are free and simple. Sunshine and fresh air are free and easily accessible and yet, absolutely necessary to life. Love and friendship cost nothing, but are essential to joy and happiness.

The other reason I write this book is because for ten years, its truth has worked in my own life and ministry. After thirty-five years of sickness, two operations, treatment for ulcers and many lost days, weeks, and months, it is a sin for me to get sick when there is a way to stay well. We've just gone through an epidemic and scourge of flu, second to that of World War I.

With all the doctors and hospitals and miracle drugs, there still seems to be no cure for the common cold and flu and pneumonia. Think of the loss of time of pupils and parents and also the expense for medicine and hospital bills!

As I begin the first chapter in this book, I ask you to grant me two requests. First, give me an open mind, and second, give me credit for sincerely trying to write a book that will be practical and helpful to you and your whole family. Someone has said that success is learning to do what you don't like to do. Well, after this book is written, I'm bound to be a success!

Chapter 1

Food

I hope you read every line of the foreword in order that you might understand the spirit in which this book is written. I am convinced that four things are killing the American people – too much food, bad food, wrong combinations of food, and anxiety and worry which stem from an absence of faith and trust and wisdom that comes from God.

Daniel purposed in his heart not to defile himself, first of all, by eating the wrong thing and then by drinking wine. Daniel 1:8. The wise man said in Proverbs 23:21, "For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty." In that verse, he yoked the glutton -the man who eats too much- with the drunkard.

The Psalmist said that man is fearfully and wonderfully made. Man has never made a machine with a motor that would run 969 years like the heart of Methuselah. The human body is the only machine that will repair itself if given the proper cooperation. Man is not a mechanical machine, but a living organism and has innate wisdom that no other part of God's creation has been able to exercise.

The birds and chickens and other fowl change from summer to winter clothes without having to go shopping. The ducks and geese have a built-in radar that guides them safely to the south to spend the winter. The dog becomes his own doctor as he puts himself on a fast except for maybe some green grass, and licks his bleeding wounds with the healing salve that comes through his tongue. A dog's tongue is a very valuable member of his body, not only to be used to bark with, to taste with, to eat with, but it's his first-aid kit and also his air-conditioner. When you see a dog panting, he has his air-conditioner going, apart from which he would smother to death.

Physically, you can only be what you eat or at least what you assimilate and use of that which goes into your body. Doesn't it seem strange to you that the average parent knows more about the physical needs of the chicken in the pen, the hog in the lot, or the dog in the house than he does the needs of his own children? The average man knows more about the needs of his automobile than he does about the physical needs of his own child. America

is the sickest nation she has ever been with heart trouble, cancer, leukemia, poliomyelitis, hepatitis, nervous disorders, and mental maladies. I believe much of it can be laid at the door of improper diet.

In the first place, who started the three meals a day? Most people feel that they are religiously bound to eat three squares a day, with coffee breaks and all sorts of supplements in between. God only fed Elijah twice a day and it probably wasn't too much of a ration because it was brought by a raven which of course couldn't have had too big of a baggage department. And yet, Elijah was a specimen of tremendous physical health who could outrun the king's horses.

Find out what your body needs and then in spite of the cost and criticism, stay with it to live longer and stronger. All of us are victims of a depraved appetite. We were born with that. That's the reason a baby will eat dirt, trash, roaches, pins, tacks – and sometimes the reason a baby does that is because he is craving something that he is not getting that his little body needs.

For thirty-five years, I lived (or rather died) on potatoes, meat, gravy, and refined sweets, my main excuse being – "I don't like it." Therefore, I turned down the fresh lettuce, the green beans, the English peas, and many other delightful and healthful things that came straight out of our garden. As a result, I was the sickest boy of the three in our family and baffled the doctors and was treated for everything except the right thing, namely, an improper diet.

Now don't get the idea in the first few sentences of this book that I am suggesting that you starve yourself to death or go on some unhappy diet. No sir. I'm enjoying eating now more than I ever have before, even though during the last ten days, as I write this book, I have eaten only one cooked meal. But it doesn't mean that I haven't enjoyed eating figs, dates, raisins, almonds, pecans, honey, apples, grapes, grapefruit, oranges, cashew butter, and almond butter. I feel fine and my weight is practically the same. If you have a normal body, you will have no weight problem if you'll eat right.

Now, friend, don't say that it doesn't make any difference about the needs of your body. To me, it would be just as foolish for you to be flying with me over the mountains of Arkansas and I look at the gauges on my panel and say, "Well, it looks like I'm about out of oil and gas, but it doesn't make a good deal of difference." Why, it would frighten you to death! Or when I land at the airport and tell the man to put some coal-oil into that high compression engine and some used oil in the crankcase. How far would you ride with me?

There's a manual that goes with that tri-pacer plane and the guarantee only holds as I go by the manual. Likewise, I believe God gives a guarantee with your body that if you'll go by His Word and wisdom, health can be yours. So if God tells you to burn 100 aviation octane, don't try to get by on 80. That plane is my flying temple and has already saved me over two-hundred eight hour work days. But on the other hand, my body is the temple of the Holy Spirit and must be attended to according to His good pleasure.

That's the reason this book is important. One's body is only important in the sight of God and the light of the Word as it becomes the very temple of the Holy Spirit to be used as a yielded instrument to glorify our Father and to exalt the Name of Jesus. Therefore, these chapters on Food, Fasting, and Faith are not unrelated. Again, I say, the man who puts salt water in the radiator or sand in the crankcase is a fool, but not any bigger fool than the man

who will put alcohol or dirt in his human system.

For illustration, a man will drive into a service station and ask for the best permanent anti-freeze to be put in his radiator, then will go next door and get a bottle of liquor and put it in his human system to enter the delicate lining of his stomach and pass through the blood stream to the liver to begin cirrhosis of the liver and paralysis of the brain. Have you ever heard a man say, "Well, I eat as much as I want of anything and as much as I can hold." All I can say is that you'd better take out some hospitalization and a burial policy to make it light on your family.

There have literally been thousands of people who have asked me, even with my limited knowledge, "Well, what can I eat? I want to be healthy. I'd like to be well and stay well. Where can I get information that would help me?" Therefore, I hope to give some practical suggestions in this book and I hope you will practice them.

Let us return to the simple things like God gives them. Even though we are all aware of the fact that man has poisoned the water system, the ground, and polluted the air, I still believe, in spite of the terrible conditions upon us, that with the right effort, man can have a large measure of health. The food situation is sort of like the Gospel. It's been decorated, advertised, and glamorized, but at the same time, it's been refined and de-lifed. It looks good, tastes good, and lasts longer without spoiling. The American people are sort of like the little bird when the mama bird comes home – he just throws his mouth wide open and apparently it doesn't make any difference whether a beetle or a bumblebee goes down his throat.

The cook stove is the murderer in your house. After our foods are poisoned, killed, cooked, fried, baked, boiled, stewed, mashed, hashed, and seasoned, we don't get much of the original good that was in them when they were harvested. It would be a wonderful start for you to take one day a week just to fast and, if necessary, drink a little unsweetened fruit juice or eat a piece of fruit. The body is about ninety percent liquid and therefore ought to have a lot of liquids, but liquids of the right kind.

People ask me, "Well, why don't you drink coffee, tea, or soft drinks?" I would like to ask, "Why do you drink them? Is there a health reason for it?" Now, I'm interested in being healthy because of the call of God upon my life. There's no demand for a sick body. People ask, "Don't you like them?" Why, of course, I like them and until sixteen years ago, I drank and indulged in all of these things, but let me remind you that it was back in my sick days.

Drink unsweetened juices. God put enough sugar in the orange and in the grapefruit and even in the grape juice. I eat grapes practically every day of my life. But let me remind you not to eat your fruits with your vegetables, meats, and so forth. Your fruit juices are your cleansers; your vegetables and vegetable juices are your feeders. Now remember, I'm not writing this book as a doctor and I'm not trying to introduce a sure cure for everything. I'm writing down some things that have been extremely helpful to me and if they can be a blessing to you, well and good.

I have gotten away from white sugar, white flour, and an abundance of meat, along with milk, which is mucous-forming and causes congestion, in my system, bringing on a sore throat and colds. In my opinion, the two most over-evaluated foods are meat and milk and yet, you hear the people say, "I work hard. I've got to have plenty of meat." "In order to be really strong, you must get plenty of meat," is the cry of the public, which explains, of course, along

with advertising, the high cost of meat. But the average person overlooks the origin of the meat which comes from the alfalfa, the clover, and that which grows in the field. Why not go to the field and get it instead of straining it through an animal that goes through tremendous fear when it is killed. Then the meat is usually put on cold storage and goes through all sorts of packing processes and finally winds up in a skillet in hot grease, usually with white flour all over it. And then by the time you put your hot sauces or catsup on it, just what of the original value do you have left? Have you ever noticed the putrefaction of meat and the horrible smell around a meat packing plant?

The average American eats meat for breakfast, dinner, and supper. When you think of breakfast, ordinarily one thinks of bacon, eggs, toast, jelly, and coffee, or either a sweet roll and coffee. While I'm thinking about it, let me urge you to drink your fruit juices at least forty-five minutes before your meal so it will have an opportunity to do its cleansing. I have gotten away from drinking anything while I eat because the salivary juices have proved themselves to be so much better in digesting the food.

Now then you say, "Well, what am I going to do if I do not eat meat three times a day?" Just remember that egg yolks, cottage cheese (especially when it is homemade), avocado, nuts, and the right kind of cheese are very good meat substitutes. I have friends who haven't had a bite of meat in twenty years and are in perfect health. That's proof enough for me. Meat at its best is still greasy. Hog meat is especially detrimental to the human system. Chocolates and chilis and hot foods are hurtful to the system. You may know by this time that chocolate is difficult to digest and also bad for the complexion.

Maybe you are saying by now, "Well, what am I going to eat?" We'll come to that a little later on. The way people eat and under the conditions they eat can be just about as bad as the wrong kind of food. For instance, the family gets to the table and starts a family brawl and winds up in tears. That's a meal that ought to have been skipped. Eating ought to be done under very pleasant conditions. I'd rather eat one meal with my family, with all four of us happy, than eat a dozen with strife and misunderstanding. I think the wise man had it in mind when he said in Proverbs 15: 17, "Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith."

When the body is real tired, it is certainly not good to eat a heavy meal. One of the fatal faults of the American people is to eat late at night and then come in at midnight and fall into the bed dead tired. I can just hear the heart saying to the liver, "Well, old boy, we'll have to take the night shift tonight." Many people die with a heart attack in their sleep, or wake up the next morning and say at the breakfast table, "I feel like I've never gone to bed. I'm so tired and have a headache and I don't see how I'll make it through the day." or "I'm not hungry." Well, no wonder, my friend, the liver and the heart and all the other organs are still hammering away at what you ate at midnight.

Can' t you see the practical side of what I'm talking about? Sickness is no accident, neither is health. Sickness is an accumulation of poisons that the system could not get rid of. God has put every cleanser and purifier and eradicator in the human system that was necessary, but because of man's misuses and abuses, he makes himself sick. For instance, many of the poisons of the human system will go out through the pores when one perspires enough and yet, we find ourselves riding in air-conditioned cars and sitting in air-conditioned offices and living in elevator and escalator times. The proper exercise is essential to good health. A Russian Communist said the other day that the secret of his health was that he fasted and he

walked wherever it was possible to walk.

Also, remember it is a lot easier to get that which is bad than that which is good. For instance, I go in a café, which I hardly ever do, and ask for a bowl of shredded wheat or some whole wheat cereal and ask for honey to sweeten it with and they look at me surprised and say, "We don't have any honey." To me, honey is a necessary natural sweet that ought to be in every home. Use it for sweetening purposes but don't cook with it. You usually have to get brown sugar and raw sugar at the health food store, but you can also use dates and raisins for sweetening purposes.

I get amused at people as sometimes I, as graciously as possible, refuse some offer of food or drink that I consider harmful and they look with sympathy and say, "I didn't know you had stomach trouble." Actually, since I stopped eating and drinking certain things, I have not had any stomach trouble. Oh, the sickness and pain, worry and depression and lost days of thirty-five years just because of bad food. Overstuffed, but undernourished, is the condition of the average American.

While I am dictating this book, I am here in the Wynnewood Hotel in Dallas, Texas. I just looked out the window and saw a man dressed in nice clothes walk out of a business establishment and get on a bicycle and ride toward home. Now, that's unusual, and yet, why should it be? He's in the open air and he's exercising his legs.

How you prepare your foods is important and we'll have more to say about this later. Your health is invaluable. It ought to be measured in terms of souls and spiritual usefulness. Get away from rich gravies. The word gravy comes from the word, "graveyard". I've had some very unhappy experiences with gravy, even though I used to be the gravy-maker in the big church feeds. When I was a boy, I had gravy every morning for breakfast, along with hot biscuits made with white flour and, of course, suffered with clogging of my system. I marvel that I lived for thirty-five years on such a careless and dead diet.

Now, if I haven't lost my readers, in just a moment, I want to give you some practical suggestions about what you can eat. But in order to allay your fears that you'll starve to death or become too weak to work, let me remind you that I can run a mile right now without stopping at an age of nearly forty-six. If you want to be healthy, don't be a pincushion for a hypodermic needle. Don't let your system stay saturated with chemicals that are foreign to the human body. Eat natural foods and use natural means for healing in case you become sick, such as fasting, the Word of God and prayer, and whatever liquids are necessary to cleanse your system.

For meat, eat fish, fowl, wild game, avocado, egg yolks, nuts, cheese, and cottage cheese, sunflower seed, and a minimum of other meats. Drink a lot of juices, always unsweetened, forty-five minutes to an hour before the meal, or a couple of hours after the meal. Everyone ought to have a vegetable juicer. You may say, "I can't afford one," yet, one trip to the hospital costs you from three hundred to a thousand dollars. My dad has spent over fifty thousand dollars on illness in our family and I've not spent five cents for drugs in ten years. If what I'm doing for God and others is as vital as I believe it is, nothing is too costly to keep me well enough to do it.

Let me bear a personal testimony about how I begin my day. I start with a great big juicy verse or a chapter of the Word of God. Then, before reading a number of chapters and

entering into a season of prayer, I usually drink a big glass of grapefruit juice. If I cannot get grapefruit, I drink a big glass of lime or lemon water. If no juice is available, I will drink just a big glass of water. However, I usually see that juice is available. In my plane or car, I carry an icebox with all arrangements made for fruits and juices.

For breakfast, sometimes I will have chopped dates, figs, raisins, a banana, a piece of whole wheat toast or other good whole grain bread and honey, along with some nuts or sunflower seed sprinkled over the fruit. Or I may have a bowl of steel cut oats or whole grain cereal or other health food cereal that still has the life in it. Or many times, when in season, I have grapes, pears, apples, or fresh peaches, with nuts. Or I may have dried apples or apricots that have been properly soaked, mixed with some cashew butter or almond butter and honey, with nuts and various seeds, which make a delicious breakfast. And occasionally, if I eat an egg or maybe two or three eggs, I eat the yolks steamed slowly in butter in a covered pan or either poached, with toast and honey, or with toast and Fig Pep, which is a product made from black mission figs. Or during fruit season, I may have a cantaloupe or a watermelon. Sometimes I put a little cream, preferably goat milk, over my cereal and over the dates, figs, and raisins. Raw milk, of course, is better because it still has the culture and the life.

It would be well if you had the opportunity and the place to keep a good milk goat and a cow and your own chickens and feed them properly in order to have the right kind of food. Also, it would be wonderful if you had a little garden spot and would organically grow, without commercial fertilizers and poisons, your own vegetables and some of your fruits.

Right here, I must pay tribute to Mrs. Ira Page, of Raymondville, Texas, who with much patience, got me started to thinking and studying about the needs of my own body. I shall always be in debt to her for her many kindnesses and sincere interest in my ministry.

You may say, "Well, I travel a great deal." I doubt if you travel more than I do. I travel from fifty to a hundred thousand miles a year, but that presents no insurmountable problem. I’m here in the hotel where I’ve been since yesterday and I have ample food in the room such as honey, black mission figs, dates, raisins, almond butter, grapefruit, oranges, and Fig Pep. Friend, it’s just a matter of whether you want to be well or not. Your health must be guarded and protected, and you’re not wasting time or money when you are making an effort to stay well.

The thing that has amazed me is how little a person can eat and still feel good and go hard. Thousands of people have said to me, "I don’t understand how you have so many ministries, make so many miles, preach so many times, and even live." Let me be quick to say, the first secret is the goodness of God and faith in Him and His Word. But on the human side, He certainly has blessed the efforts we have put forth in temple care.

Now, we would like to give you some practical suggestions to help you in your kitchen. It is most important that you have proper utensils. If you want to be at your best physically, you will discard all your aluminum pots and pans (and aluminum foil) and equip your kitchen with some good stainless steel utensils. I realize that this involves money, but in the long run, it will mean much more to you than the initial expense. These stainless steel utensils will last indefinitely and be just as lovely as when they were new.

We have already mentioned the value of a vegetable juicer. I would like to suggest one other appliance for your health kitchen that will be of great help – a liquefier or food blender.

These come in a wide range of prices.

For maximum health, we need to eat as much of our food as possible in its raw state. However, our American people have become so accustomed to cooked foods that it is unlikely we will be able to get very many of you on a raw food diet. Proper food preparation, though, will be of great benefit to you and your family.

Get away from the habit of peeling such vegetables as carrots and potatoes before cooking them. Much of the food value in your vegetables lies just under the skin and is lost if they are peeled. Scrub them clean with a vegetable brush. In cooking vegetables, use just a small amount of water. By this, I mean just enough to barely cover the bottom of your pan, less than a fourth of a cup. Put your prepared vegetables in the pan, cover with a tight-fitting cover, and place on high heat just until steam begins to escape and then reduce your heat to as low as possible. BE SURE TO KEEP PAN TIGHTLY COVERED WHILE COOKING. Cook just until tender. Do not overcook your vegetables. The longer you cook them, the more of the food value you destroy. Do not use fat meats in cooking vegetables. Learn to enjoy the good natural flavor of the things you eat. Season vegetables AFTER cooking with a little butter, if desired, and vegetable salt (from health food store).

If you like cabbage, but find that it doesn't agree with you, try cooking it by this steaming method just until tender. You'll have no cabbage odor in your house and no indigestion after eating! We like sliced carrots cooked with cabbage.

Form the habit of tightly covering all food stored in the refrigerator.

One of the worst punishments we give our poor stomachs is throwing so many different foods into them at mealtime. Try serving just three items at your meals, or four at the most. You'll find that you will feel much better. And do make it a habit to have at least one raw food at every meal.

A salad made of lettuce, carrots, celery, avocado, boiled egg yolks, and sunflower seed with a little health food dressing sprinkled over with maybe some cottage cheese in it, makes a delicious and nourishing meal.

Recipes

The Following Recipes Are Included Below:

1. Mayonnaise
2. Whole Wheat Bread
3. Egg Custard
4. Drop Cookies
5. Brownies

Mayonnaise

Here is a recipe for making your own mayonnaise:

- 2 egg yolks
- 1 cup vegetable oil
- 2 tablespoons lemon juice
- 1 tablespoon honey
- 1 teaspoon vegetable salt
- 1 teaspoon boiling water

The first three ingredients and all utensils should be thoroughly chilled. Use a rotary beater or electric mixer. Beat egg yolks well. Add oil and lemon juice drop by drop, increasing the amount as the dressing thickens. Gradually add honey and salt during the mixing process, ending with oil. When all oil is used, dressing should be thick enough to hold its shape; if not, add a little more oil. Add the boiling water last to prevent separation. Refrigerate.

In the evening, a big fruit plate is a good light meal A big glass of unsweetened juice before you go to bed will be healthy for you. In serving nuts over fruit dishes, it is good to grind them briefly in the food blender that we mentioned earlier. They are more digestible this way and your body can assimilate more of the food value from them. Be sure to thoroughly chew all your food, especially nuts.

Get some whole wheat flour and make your own bread. Make every effort to get freshly ground whole wheat flour. I make a custard that I think is delicious and I'm going to ask Mrs. Gene Price, formerly Miss Frances Goodman, who has worked for us for many years, to give you the recipe for bread and also for the custard, since she actually perfected the custard recipe.

Now for the baking suggestions. There is nothing quite so delicious as a fresh loaf of home baked whole wheat bread. However, even though the temptation is great, be careful that you do not over-eat even of good whole grain products. Keep your diet well-balanced. Here is the recipe for whole wheat bread. If you like, you can replace part of the whole wheat flour with unbleached white flour. For other variations, try kneading raisins, chopped dates, cinnamon, or nuts into your dough.

Whole Wheat Bread

2 cups milk

Scald milk. Add butter, salt, and brown sugar and pour into large mixing bowl. Cool to lukewarm.

Dissolve yeast in 1/3 cup lukewarm water. Add dissolved yeast to mixture in bowl.

Add 3 cups of the flour. Stir eight minutes with electric mixer at low speed or 300 strokes by hand. Add remainder of flour and mix well.

Turn onto floured board and knead until dough is smooth and elastic, kneading in more flour if necessary.

Place in oiled bowl, cover with towel and let rise in a warm place until double in bulk,

about one hour.

Knead down to original size, cover and let rise again.

Knead down, cut in half, shape into two loaves, place in oiled bread pans, cover with towel and let rise until dough begins to lift towel.

Bake in 350 F. preheated oven for 45 minutes or until golden brown.

Remove from pans and place on wire rack to cool.

For soft crust, brush with butter.

Egg Custard

Now the recipe for egg custard. You will notice that we use just the egg yolks.

- 6 egg yolks
- 3 cups milk
- 2/3 cup raw sugar
- 2 teaspoons vanilla

Scald the milk and sugar. Add VERY slowly to the lightly beaten egg yolks. Add vanilla. Pour through strainer into baking dish. Sprinkle the top with nutmeg or dot with butter. Place baking dish in a pan of hot water and bake at 325 until knife inserted in middle of custard comes out clean, about one hour.

We have done quite a bit of experimenting with cookie recipes, especially drop cookies, substituting unbleached and whole wheat flour. Here is one suggested recipe that you can try.

Drop Cookies

Mix together thoroughly:

- 1 cup soft shortening
- 2 cups brown sugar
- 2 eggs

Stir in:

- 1/ 2 cup sour milk or buttermilk

Sift together and stir in:

- 2 cups unbleached white flour
- 1 ½ cups whole wheat pastry flour
- 1 teaspoon soda
- 1 teaspoon salt
- 1 teaspoon cinnamon
- ½ teaspoon cloves
- ½ teaspoon nutmeg

Add:

- ½ cup chopped dates
- ½ cup raisins
- ¾ cup chopped nuts

Chill at least one hour. Drop rounded teaspoonfuls about 2" apart on lightly greased baking sheet. Bake 10 - 12 minutes at 350 , until, when touched lightly with finger, almost no imprint remains.

There is a preparation that you can get at the health food store that is a wonderful substitute for chocolate, called Carob Powder. You can experiment with your recipes using this Carob Powder in place of chocolate. As a general rule, 3 level tablespoons Carob Powder plus 2 tablespoons liquid (milk or water) equals 1 square of chocolate.

Brownies

Try this recipe for Brownies:

- 2/3 cup sifted whole wheat pastry flour
- 1 teaspoon baking powder
- 2/3 cup chopped nuts
- ½ teaspoon salt
- 3 tablespoons milk
- ½ cup butter
- 8 tablespoons Carob Powder mixed with 1 tablespoon melted butter
- 2 eggs
- 1 teaspoon vanilla
- 2/3 cup raw sugar or brown sugar

Cream butter and sugar until well blended. Add eggs, salt, vanilla, milk, and Carob Powder mixture. Beat vigorously.

Sift the baking powder with the flour. Add flour and chopped nuts to mixture.

Spread batter in a 9 x 9 inch greased pan. Bake for 30 minutes at 350 . Cut brownies before they have cooled.

Hints for Health

Since sore throat and a cold, which results many times in flu or pneumonia, is such a common malady, let me offer you a suggestion or at least tell you what I do. If I feel a sore throat coming on, I immediately stop eating and drink only water or grapefruit juice until my system is clean again. It usually doesn't take over twenty-four or forty-eight hours until the sore throat is gone. Most people get sick like that in the winter time because they do not get sunshine and fresh air, but sit around in some old stuffy room, too hot from gas stoves that have already burned up the oxygen. Also, they do not take enough exercise in the winter time.

The television set has done plenty to damage the health of the people as they sit hour after hour. Especially has it damaged the health of the little children because instead of playing in the back yard or on the soft ball lot, they are sitting around watching television and many times in positions that are not good for developing the body. Excuse me for this, but I thought of it and I might as well say it – the Lord gave us one seat and two feet. Therefore He must intend for us to walk and stand more than He does for us to sit!

Now let me summarize the thing that I've been trying to say. Eat natural foods as much as possible. Don't over-eat. Stay away from things that may not be particularly harmful or kill you right away, but simply do not have any contribution to make to your over-all health picture. Paul says there are some things that may not be sin, but they are weights, and he suggested we lay them aside. Most people are trying to run the race of life weighted down with too much luggage.

22 Hints for Health

Eat uncooked food one day each week.

Chapter 2

Fasting

Jesus said, "Then shall they fast," Mark 2:20, Luke 5:35.

Let me begin this chapter by first suggesting that you not be afraid of this simple old Bible doctrine which has been neglected so long until it sounds new to the average person.

Big Jim Elliot, who was killed by the Auca Indians, said, "He is no fool who gives what he cannot keep to gain what he cannot lose." As in everything, the Bible is the final authority for or against any subject. Fasting is no exception. Moses fasted forty days at one time and then forty days at another before receiving the wonderful Word of God. Elijah fasted forty days and Jesus fasted forty days so we see a picture of the law, the prophets, and grace, which is the fulfillment of both the law and the prophets.

Even though eating is necessary, we would all agree that eating has gotten a lot of people into trouble. Eve ate the forbidden fruit. The flood was preceded by a people that were

busy eating and drinking. The children of Israel, under Aaron's leadership, sat down to eat and drink and rose up to play and they danced around the golden calf. Isaac wanted one more meal and thereby sought to mix the carnal with the spiritual in giving the final blessing to his sons.

Eating and drinking is one of the certain signs of the soon return of the Saviour. Cafes by the thousands and even cafeterias are open twenty-four hours a day! The center of attraction in the average church is the kitchen and the dining room in spite of the fact that Paul said to eat at home. The Bible has nothing to say about eating at the church, but it has a lot to say about fasting. Yet, we practice the one that's not mentioned and poke fun at the one that is mentioned.

Let me first give you the Scriptural illustrations in the Bible concerning fasting and then some practical suggestions about how to fast and when to fast. The great revivals that we read about in the Bible were preceded by fasting. Nehemiah sat down and wept and mourned and fasted and prayed before the God of heaven. That was the beginning of the rebuilding of the walls of Jerusalem and the mighty revival as recorded in the 8th chapter of Nehemiah when the Bible was read and the people wept and repented, which brought about a holy day and the great statement, "The joy of the Lord is your strength." Nehemiah 8:10.

Look at *Ezra 8:21,* "*Then I proclaimed a fast there ... to seek of Him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.*" *Verse 23,* "*So we fasted and besought our God for this: and He was intreated of us.*" *In Isaiah 58:6 the fast is* "*to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free.*"

The old wicked city of Nineveh, with its teeming thousands, fell on its face to fast and revival came in less time than it would take to clean the streets of that city. The great prophet Daniel, with his long range vision, received his wisdom while fasting. "*And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes: And I prayed unto the Lord my God, and made my confession.*" *Daniel 9:3.* And then in verses 20 through 22, we find Daniel receiving the wisdom and understanding from the man Gabriel. Praise the Lord, Gabriel was caused to fly swiftly at the response of a man who would pray and fast and confess his sin!

Now remember, the theme of this book is not just to strengthen folks physically, except as it leads them to surrender their lives to Jesus for real spiritual service, which of course is reasonable. Again, let me say that the physical body has no essential importance apart from the purpose and design of God and the direction of the Holy Spirit. In the Book of Esther, we find that the entire nation of Israel was delivered from impending doom and death and destruction because Esther and Mordecai called a fast.

Now let's see what Jesus said about fasting. He certainly left no doubt concerning this great truth in that He fasted Himself. He simply warns us against hypocritical fasting, appearing unto men to fast, or bragging about a fast. The abuse of fasting has been seen in fasting unto men instead of unto God. Let me say right here that just separation from food, even though it may be a blessing to you physically and it will be, will not achieve spiritual purposes unless we fast unto the Lord.

One of the dangers in fasting is to go a day without food and then eat twice as much the next day to catch up. Another is to worry about yourself or be disturbed about your

appetite and refuse to pray and read the Bible and think in spiritual terms. It would make the average person or home over if once a week the time it takes to cook a meal and eat it would be spent in Bible reading and prayer and real dedication. And then if the money that the meal would cost would be given to missions, it would be amazing at the amount of money that would be given to missions. I've asked our radio friends to just fast one meal a month and send that gift to help buy food for the alcoholics and drug addicts that have spent all in riotous living.

One of the reasons I know that fasting is right is because there is such rebellion against it, even on the part of church people. The average preacher pokes fun at fasting and prefers the subject not to be discussed in his pulpit. Jesus made two statements that would convince any fair mind that fasting is right when He said, "They will fast." And then on the other occasion, in Matthew 17: 21, He said to His disturbed and embarrassed disciples, after a stinging rebuke about their inability to heal the child, "This kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting."

Look at that mighty revival book of Joel with its stirring call to repentance and the announcement of impending doom, calling the people to fast, including all the little ones – Joel 2. And then, my friend, if anybody ought to fast, the Gentiles ought to fast for these reasons: Simon Peter, a devoted Jew, was fasting when he got his call to go to the Gentile, Cornelius, Acts 10:20.

In Acts 13, we see the origin of the mission program beginning as the church fasted and the Holy Ghost said, "Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them." And as you know, Paul became the missionary to the Gentiles and magnified his office. Paul and the mariners, as recorded in Acts 27, fasted fourteen days. It was then that the angels stood by them in the night, saying, "*Fear not, Paul . . . God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.*" And Paul said, "*Be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.*" Fasting will help to carry you through the storm when it is linked with believing prayer.

We like to quote from the prince of preachers, Paul, but our flesh shrinks back when we read II Corinthians 11:23-28 in which we hear him say, "*In fastings often.*" In *Luke 2:37, Anna* "*served God with fastings.*" *In II Corinthians 6:4-5,* "*Approving ourselves . . . in fastings.*" My beloved, these are enough Scriptures and examples to convince any skeptical doubter with a fair mind and an open heart.

The Psalmist said, "*I humbled my soul with fasting.*" There's nothing that cuts away and burns away the proud flesh like fasting. Paul went so far as to say that the belly could become one's god and calls them the enemies of the cross. In Philippians 3:18, he said that there are many of them. Even though we may decorate, glamorize, glorify, spray cologne on this old flesh, Paul still calls it, "*Our vile body.*" *Philippians 3:21.*

Oh, at the time we spend, and unnecessarily so, trying to pacify the flesh and the older the flesh gets, the more it takes to pacify it. When a baby is born, after a few weeks, any little old toy or rubber pacifier stuck in its mouth will make it happy. But as it grows older, it takes a little train, a tricycle, a wagon, a bicycle, a scooter, an automobile, and then instead of a rubber pacifier, it takes a cigarette or a cigar. No wonder Paul said, "I know that in me (that is, in my flesh), dwelleth no good thing."

Now let's look at the practical side and make some suggestions. When should a person fast? How long should they fast? Should they drink anything while they fast? How should they break the fast? What should they do while they are fasting? These are good questions. Now

let me try to answer them to your satisfaction. First of all, when should I fast? Well, I believe that is a personal matter. I would suggest that you fast one day a week. However, this would be altered by the burdens that come, the leadership of the Spirit, and the spiritual needs you may face.

Many times one needs to go on a semi-fast or maybe a fruit fast or natural food fast for a week just to tone up his physical system and give his body a chance to clean house. If I were to feel a sore throat coming on, I may fast three or four days. If I have an affliction of some sort that comes unannounced, I will fast and pray and read my Bible until it's gone and have God's people, of course, to pray for me and pray with me.

If God leads you to go on an extended fast, don't be afraid of it. Fasting does not cause weakness primarily, but it is the poison in the system that rises forth. For instance, if you go without your cup of coffee or cola drink, you begin to get a headache. That's your system crying out for what it has been used to getting. A Christian has no need to be a slave to a habit like that when Jesus breaks every fetter and sets the captive free.

John Wesley and other great Christians of all the ages have practiced fasting. He said when he felt his power waning and a coldness coming over his heart, he fasted and prayed a few days and God heard and answered. You know, it's strange, but we quote these great men of God as though they were some super duper creation when actually, they were made out of the same kind of dirt we are made out of, except they just lived surrendered and kept the flesh humble by fasting and prayer and obedience to God.

A complete fast is going without any sort of food or liquid, including water. Nineveh did that. Most of the time, I think it is good to drink plenty of water and by that I mean pure water. Sometimes unsweetened fruit juice is good for our systems and at other times a little taste of honey which is so pure and such a natural sweet that it does not interfere with the cleansing process of the system. Personally, I think it would be a very healthy thing for one to go on a juice fast for a number of days every once in a while, drinking fruit juices first and then going on to vegetable juices. At least, I've found it to be very helpful to me.

Again, let me say, it is not the amount of food that you eat, but the kind of food and the condition of your body when it receives it. I find that one meal a day is ample when you have the right kind of juices and fruits. I think it is well to rest and relax when fasting, especially on an extended fast. Walking in the sunshine with deep breathing is very helpful.

The question is raised, "What about my children?" Begin to teach them at an early age to fast and when hunger becomes acute, give them a piece of fruit or a glass of juice. Teach them what the Bible says about it, but don't give them milk when they are fasting. I found out after the age of thirty that I could learn to like anything if it was good for me. It is a matter of disciplining your appetite.

Let me remind you again that white flour makes a good paste. The devil has sought to take everything that was a symbol of Christ and corrupt it. For instance, bread. Jesus said, "I am the bread of life." Look at the condition of the bread today. Jesus said, "I am the light." And so the beer company says, "Get the light idea." Even the liquor stores have lighted themselves up with plenty of light. The Word of God is pure. Now there is a beer put out that claims to be pure. Also, the Gospel is certified. There's a beer that is put out that says it is certified. No wonder Paul said that the devil appears as an angel of light.

When breaking a fast, be careful not to overeat. Eat a fruit salad or a vegetable salad. Vegetable salads can become the broom to sweep out the stomach. It makes fasting a lot better if the whole family agrees on it and would set up a time when they fast. But if the whole family does not, just exercise your will power and fast anyhow. Don't fuss and argue about it and certainly steer away from a self-righteous attitude or the spirit of condemnation upon those who will not fast because you certainly miss your blessing. When fasting becomes Pharisaical, it becomes sinful.

I think it is a sin to eat when we are not hungry, in spite of the old-fashioned suggestion, "Well, eat to keep from getting hungry." Eating when one is not hungry is like putting gasoline in the tank when the tank is already full.

In closing this chapter, let me urge you to pray about it and to begin to practice it and then notice the blessings, physically, mentally, financially, and spiritually that will be yours. Isaiah says you can fast and get the heavy burden loosed. Daniel fasted for wisdom. Nehemiah fasted for the rebuilding of the walls and a revival in Jerusalem. Nineveh fasted and was saved from destruction. I believe Pentecost was preceded by ten days of fasting and praying. The missionary program was launched after fasting. Jesus said there is a certain kind of ministry that can only go out by prayer and fasting. Paul fasted often. Two hundred seventy-six mariners were saved through the fasting and praying of one man. All of God's men of deeper experiences fasted – why don't we?

I believe there is no disease known to man but what the right kind of food, fasting, and faith, along with the Word of God, could heal. Disease feeds on the wrong kind of food. If cancer does not get its food, it will die. In our body are two kinds of germs – bad and good. If the bad are not fed, they cannot live. That's why I say you never catch colds – colds catch you. If these other faithful soldiers (good germs) are strong and properly fed, when the bad germs make the attack, they don't have a chance. We call this resistance against disease. Weather has nothing to do with your sickness or disease if your body is strong. It may precipitate a cold or spell of sickness, but it is never the cause of it.

In conclusion, let's practice what Paul talked about in I Corinthians 9:27, "But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway."

Chapter 3

Faith - The Key to God's Smokehouse

Four times in the Bible – Habakkuk, Romans, Galatians, and Hebrews, we are told that "Now the just shall live by faith." Please read Hebrews 10:32 - 12:4 for this is the Pike's Peak of the Book. As I sit here and write this chapter, it looks to me like every door is closing and this is the most unusual experience in my twenty-six years of preaching. Yet inside there is a calm and a peace and an assurance. "My confidence in Jesus grows stronger every day, His grace I find sufficient to lead me in life's way." Therefore I cannot live under the circumstances or on what it looks like or seems like. That song keeps coming to me, even in this trying time and testing time – "The thing that you have prayed for is on its way and paid for." Oh, may God bless this chapter to my own soul, as well as yours, for the sake of the cause and the many ministries God has given us.

Communism, Catholicism, denominationalism, and modernism, with their feverish, futile and fatal efforts, are trying to take the place of a vital faith in a living God. Education, organization, reformation, amalgamation, and unionization are just as hopeless. The peace parleys and United Nations Conferences, the big talk of the National Council of Churches, are just as helpless as Ponce de Leon was in looking for the land of perpetual youth.

Faith lives in the high tower. Paul said to the Ephesian Church, "Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked." That old four star general who could prove his faith by his scars said, "I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith." Faith was his crowning virtue. Even though he lost his head, he kept his faith. In the first place, let me say that faith is not wishing, wanting, trying, hoping, striving, or even waiting. Most of these are enemies of real Bible faith. Let me give you some thirty things that came to me this afternoon concerning faith.

Thirty Thoughts on Faith

Faith is real. It is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. Spiritual substance is the evidence of the only things that are real.

Do you remember the story of the little girl on the mission field who pled with the missionary to let her go live with her in her home? The missionary said, "Honey, I don't have the provisions to take care of you. Let us pray and believe that someone from the homeland will send provisions." When the missionary had gone back across the hills to the little neighbor village where she lived, she found a letter with a check sufficient to take care of the little girl. She said to one of her converts, a faithful servant, "Will you go back across those hills and find that little girl and bring her?" In a few, moments, the servant left and then in just a few more moments he was back with the little girl holding to his hand. The missionary said to the little girl, "How did you get here so quick?" She said, "Well, Miss Missionary, I knew that if you prayed and I prayed and we both believed, I might as well get on my way and so I did." That' s child-like faith.

"If you had been living when Christ was on earth,
And had met the Saviour kind,
What would you have asked Him to do for you,
Supposing you were stone blind ?"

The child considered, and then replied,
"I expect that, without doubt,
I'd have asked for a dog, with a collar and chain,
To lead me daily about."

And how often thus, in our faithless prayers,
We acknowledge with shamed surprise
We have only asked for a dog and a chain
When we might have had OPENED EYES!

Can you hear Jesus asking His disciples these questions – "Where is your faith?" "How is it that ye have no faith?" "Oh, faithless and perverse generation ... If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove." "If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth."In this day when much of the work of God looks wilted and Christianity looks awfully pale, it is no time to retreat, but a time to retrench and retread and rewind, and even though we must be living in the days of the final apostasy, where faith has faded into form and lost its fire, I believe there can be

something genuine when Jesus comes again. With Jesus interceding above and the Holy Spirit indwelling and abiding in our heart, there is no excuse or reason for failure. I keep hearing that song, "The thing that you have prayed for is on its way and paid for, so hold on a little longer, hold on." Yet, I've come to the place where I've had to confess to God that I couldn't hold on. He would have to hold me on. And my faith is unswerving and unwavering. I'm fully persuaded that what He has promised, He is able also to perform, Romans 4:21.

Brother Roloff's Testimony

Now, let me bear a personal testimony that I trust and pray will encourage God's people. My life of faith began one Wednesday night as I lay a very sick young man in the hall of that old ranch house in Navarro County in Central Texas. About ten o'clock that night I said, "Lord, if you're calling me to preach, I'll preach," and God gave me a real taste of peaceful sleep that I had not known in months. It was during the Great Depression and the times seemed impossible. After staying out of school a year following high school graduation and picking cotton in West Texas, I went off to Baylor University. I took my old milk cow to furnish milk for my board and room, and I had to guarantee three gallons a day. That was a step of faith!

My body was weakly and sick and one of the outstanding doctors in Waco recommended that I beat it back to the farm. However, my real ministry of faith did not begin until about eighteen years later when I began to take the Bible literally and believe that it meant what it said for today. It was about that time that I started reading it through each year on my knees and started believing God for my physical needs as well as the needs of the ministries into which he had led me.

Faith allows many tears and testings, but never puts up with a compromise. Faith constantly cuts away temporary pilings and is continually settling us on the pillars of eternal truth. Faith permits loneliness and heartaches and many misunderstandings. Faith is a pioneer. It keeps its subject constantly in the new ground. Faith is the Marine leathernecks making new beachheads. Faith demands a tough hide and a tender heart and a saw log for a backbone. Faith longs for only one thing, and that's the vindication of the Word of God.

We went on a two hundred and fifty watt radio station and got kicked off a few months later because we preached against liquor traffic, but the next day, we went on a fifty thousand watt station. Our church building burned down, known as the Park Avenue Baptist Church, six months after we bad been in Corpus Christi, and through much pressure and misunderstanding, we purchased the Furman Avenue site for fifty-five thousand dollars and built the Second Baptist Church.

There was a big corner of the property that belonged to the Sinclair Refining Company and we were hoping at a later date to get that when one morning my men came into the study and said, "They have started drilling holes for a Sinclair service station on the corner of our property," suggesting that it was too late to do anything. I said, "Let's pray." After prayer, I called New York City to Mr. Harry Sinclair's office and told them how disappointed we were and how much we had desired to have that property. At eleven o'clock, the men walked off of the job. And we bought another piece of property for fifteen thousand dollars and traded even with them for the property for which they had asked twenty-two thousand dollars. Oh, that was a real answer from heaven!

The old Park Avenue site that I was sincerely hoping to use for a day school was sold one night at the deacons' meeting while I was speaking at another church in town. When I

went back to the deacons' meeting that had just concluded, one of the deacons told me that he knew I would be disappointed, but that the property was sold because they needed the money. The property consisted of 150' on Park Avenue, 250' on King Street with two houses, a two story garage, and a nice building that we called the Brotherhood Building. It had been sold for fifteen thousand dollars. But the next fall, through the kindness of Dr. Logan, we fixed up the old Brotherhood Building and started a Christian Day School with a kindergarten and first grade and, over a period of years, bought all that property and built the big brick building, over a hundred feet long, which housed the school and the Enterprises offices. It all seems like a dream and yet, simply a work of faith and labor of love.

May I right here say that this venture of faith was made possible through the patience, love, and confidence of Brothers Ben and Dale Davis. In thirty-seven years, the Park Avenue Day School was responsible for leading over a thousand people to Christ, teaching many precious children, and furnishing a place of service for consecrated teachers.

After seven years of a glorious Gospel ministry in the Second Baptist Church, and with a human desire to stay twenty years, the Lord, one night under Evangelist B. B. Crim's tent at Cuero, gave the order to cut loose and hit the trail of tent evangelism, a thing I had almost despised. And so, without a house to live in and without any money, we launched into a new ministry.

In just a little while, the Lord spoke to a layman in the Rio Grande Valley and told him to send us four thousand dollars as a loan for a down payment on a little frame home at 429 Naples Street in Corpus Christi. We paid back the loan in five years. He spoke to the friends of evangelism and our ministry, and in a little while, we had thirty thousand dollars worth of vans, a tent, and portable equipment which we used for over ten years.

Faith will allow no competition to Christ or the Word. "It is not mine to question the judgments of the Lord. It is but mine to follow the leading of His Word." When one questions the Word of God, the wisdom of God, or the goodness of God, he is immediately off of faith ground. When one begins to whine and murmur, complain and doubt, he is off the good old faith line. When one spends his time enumerating what he had to give up in order to live by faith instead of what he got by living by faith, he has missed the trail.

In 1944, one night in the deacons' meeting, I asked the deacons if they would be willing for me to launch out by faith on a fifty thousand watt radio station, fifteen minutes a day, five days a week. They said they would if I would have it understood that they would be released from any financial obligation. God honored that step of faith and it was not long until we were on six days a week for thirty minutes, and Sunday afternoon for one hour. But after eight years of glorious ministry and the building of a wonderful audience, we were told that we could no longer preach on this station because we were controversial. This was the severest and most sickening disappointment of our entire life.

Without a root of bitterness or a spirit of criticism, I relate this incident because I can see that Romans 8: 28 had its plow in the ground and also Philippians 1:12, "But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the Gospel," even though it looked like we were in a complete blackout. Lifetime friends and schoolmates left us over night. This decision of the brethren was made public by the associated press in the newspapers and also in our church publications.

I was on the road in evangelism when the word reached me. I shall never forget the day in Henderson, Texas, when I made the announcement to the radio friends, with many tears. After the message, Mike Garcia, the Latin-American friend who traveled with me and watched the tent for a number of years, put his arms about me and pointed to the heavens and in broken English said, "Our Father will help Brother Roloff." I knew full well that He was the only one who could help me in that time of darkness.

Two years later, the station was sold and an unbeliever in Christ came and asked me if I would like to go back on to which I said, "Yes." So, for two more years we preached the Gospel, to be disappointed again by a letter saying the station was going to "total programming," which left the Gospel off. More time elapsed and I walked into the office of one of the owners and made request to go back on.

Now, in the meantime, I had to go to Alice, forty-five miles away, and Sinton, twenty-eight miles away, in order to have a radio ministry in my home town. The friend said they would like to have my contract and I agreed to borrow the money for a year's time in advance, but after weeks of waiting and no word, I walked into the studio and asked the reason why. I received this answer, "I'm sorry, but we have four beer accounts and they all said if you went on they would go off, therefore we must have their accounts instead of yours."

As I walked out of the studio that day, the Lord impressed me that He would give us that station. I walked rapidly to the my office and called my lawyer. I asked him to offer three hundred thousand dollars for the station to which he said, "Are you kidding?" I said, "I was never more serious in my life." I told him to offer just one thousand dollars as earnest money, cautioning him not to tell them who was buying the station.

I remind you that I didn't have any money at the time. Many of you will remember that we had just finalized a contract for one hundred thousand dollars for a broadcast on a Mexico border station which covered most of our nation and was being blessed of the Lord. (Mexico has since outlawed all religious programming.) This, of course, was a tremendous step of faith in itself, having to put up twenty-five thousand dollars every three months. But, oh, the letters and the testimonies!

In a few days, the lawyer said that he had a tentative contract for the 50,000 watt station for three hundred thousand dollars, with twenty-five thousand dollars earnest money. In no time at all, the Lord put into our hands the twenty-five thousand dollars, and in turn, it was put up for earnest money. The die was cast, the shore lines clipped, and the bridges burned. Another hundred thousand dollars had to be raised in three months and then the F.C.C. permit had to be given from Washington, D.C. God spoke to our friends.

The only thing personally I put into the station was five hundred dollars for five shares, and they were given to the Roloff Evangelistic Enterprises. The Enterprises could not buy the station. Other Christian friends bought the remainder of the stock and we named the station K.C.T.A. (Know Christ The Answer). So, on October 23, 1959, at five o'clock in the morning, we went on the air singing "In shady green pastures, so rich and so sweet, God still leads His dear children along." For two hours we testified and bragged on Jesus and praised His wonderful Name.

I feel like saying with Brother Paul, "O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! For

who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor? Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again? For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen." Romans 11:33-36.

The Alameda Baptist Church was a real project of faith. Some friends and I put up twenty-five hundred dollars on seventy-five thousand dollars' worth of land, ten and four-tenth acres, without a church, without an organization, and months later we started just a plain simple Bible church. In our first meeting that Sunday afternoon, October 24, 1954, under a tent at 3401 South Alameda Street, a little band of Christians gave hundreds of dollars to missions, which was their first offering. In a few weeks we started the Good Samaritan Rescue Mission, the first rescue mission in Corpus Christi, spending some five hundred dollars a month for the down-and-outs before we ever had a church building of any kind. But God gave us a beautiful brick building with a seating capacity of sixteen hundred. I preached grace and we majored in evangelism and God blessed.

Another work of faith was the City of Refuge, which was begun as an extension of the Good Samaritan Rescue Mission. It was a farm-type home for alcoholics, narcotic addicts, and people who needed spiritual help. Some friends who lived near Lexington, Texas let us use some property they owned there in the sand hills of Lee County. Without a stick of lumber or barbed wire fence or well of water or any sort of improvement, this city came into being. God vindicated this worthy cause, and some former alcoholics and drug addicts are now preaching the glorious Gospel of Christ that will deliver from alcohol, drugs and any other sinful habit. Since its beginning in 1956 this "City with a soul" has been moved three times, ending up in Corpus Christi on the People's Baptist Church property in 1979. Many men have come to this Home and have been taught the way of life and have "gone back another way."

The greatest step of faith concerning the ministry of the City of Refuge was when the Lord led us to move it to Culloden, Georgia. A friend in Atlanta, whose father-in-law had been delivered from alcoholism under our ministry, took me to see the place which was a beautiful 273-acre estate with a magnificent old antebellum home, a log cabin, a few other buildings, a lake and many stately pine trees. When I first saw it, I told my friend that it was "too rich for my blood." The selling price was $185,000. But the Lord reminded me that the greatest interest in our ministry at that time was from people and preachers who were located in that area of the country. I was traveling a lot and preaching in churches in Florida, Georgia, Virginia, Tennessee, Alabama and the Carolinas. I could see it being used, not only for the alcoholics and narcotic addicts, but also for a beautiful place for preachers and friends and supporters who lived east of the Mississippi to come and join us for Bible Conferences and Camp Meetings. They would also be able to see that phase of the ministry firsthand.

But not wanting to go into a heavy indebtedness, I gave up and then God gave me the assurance that He did want us to have this place and assured me that it would be paid for in cash. The price had been lowered to $108,000. I went to the bank that was handling the estate and gave them five thousand dollars as a down payment. A radio station in Atlanta donated nine hours of radio time to tell of our burden and the need and by July 4, 1965 we lacked $38,000. On July 5 we owed $10,000, which was due on July 16.

We were holding a camp meeting on the property and many precious friends came with their tents, trailers and campers. I had asked the banker to bring the note on the property to the meeting, because I felt the Lord would provide the balance due so that we could burn the note at the noon meeting.

A man and his wife walked up to me and handed me a blank check that had been signed and said, "This is for whatever you still lack." We were debt free! I still remember what that dear couple said. "We believe this place must be debt free to set men free."

This was another reminder of the truth of the Scriptures that we had claimed so many times, "Now the just shall live by faith," and "Without faith it is impossible to please God."

The home for ladies, which is currently the Jubilee Home, was at one time a part of the City of Refuge. Even while it was located in Lexington, Texas, ladies who needed deliverance from alcohol and drugs were allowed to come. They were housed in separate dormitories from the men. At the time they were transferred to Corpus Christi, they were called "The Help-Hers Home", and later the name was changed to The Jubilee Home. Many of the ladies who came to this home experienced miraculous changes in their lives.

The Lighthouse for delinquent and drug addicted boys was also a project of faith that the Lord greatly blessed. It was started in the summer of 1958 forty miles down the Intra-coastal Canal from Corpus Christi. The first few years it operated only during the summer months, but due to the increasing need of helping boys and young men on a continuing basis, it became a full-time ministry. The Lord continued to bless as more and more young men and boys came and were delivered from drugs and alcohol. Some were sent by judges and brought by probation officers. Many of these fellows who came as young men are now in full-time service for the Lord. Because of the wide range in the ages of the fellows who came, this home was eventually divided. The Anchor Home for Boys took in boys, age 9-17, and the Lighthouse continued with the young men ages 18-25.

The Anchor Home, originally known as the City of Refuge for Boys, was also relocated a few times, due to the donation of properties from friends of the ministry.

The Peaceful Valley Home, which was located amidst the citrus groves in the Rio Grande Valley of Texas was begun in 1964. This was a dream come true, to be able to provide a place for older Christians who had retired but had a desire to be in a community of other Christians and still be of use in a ministry, if only to be a prayer warrior for the other phases of the ministry.

One of the most well known and nationally-publicized homes the Lord led us to start is the Rebekah Home for Girls. It was begun in September, 1967 in the home of some dear friends in East Texas when they took in a teen-age unwed mother who had called us for help. More and more girls began to call and come, and within four months the home was moved to Corpus Christi. It, too, was in two locations before we purchased the property on Old Brownsville Road, which was also another tremendous step of faith.

Realizing the need for a permanent location for the Rebekah Home for Girls, we located a 79-acre tract of farm land a few miles out in the country west of Corpus Christi. The Lord impressed on my heart that this was the location He would have us purchase. The cost was $97,000. When our friend, Alfred Edge, a realtor, was instructed to contact the owner of the property, he asked me how we intended to pay for it. I immediately replied, "Cash!" When he asked me when we would have the money, I answered "September 1!" The Enterprises put up $5,000 earnest money and Alfred Edge deducted his commission. September was only three or four months away. We prayed. On September 1, 1968 a check in the amount of $84,373.76 was written to pay for the property where the first Rebekah Home dormitory would be built.

Within a few years the Lord added more sections of adjoining property, totaling 557 acres.

The People's Baptist Church was organized in 1969. The first building that was built on the property that had been purchased for the Rebekah Home was a two story red barn for a cow, some goats and other farm animals. The second story was used for a hayloft. Since the Rebekah girls were living in house trailers at the time, there was no place for the church to meet, so the hay was cleared out, some carpet put down, and chairs put in the second floor of the barn. The People's Baptist Church met for services in the "Heavenly Hayloft" until the the last of June, 1970, at which time the first dormitory for the Rebekah girls was dedicated. Other dormitories were later built on the property, along with a church building, cafeteria, school building, and other buildings. Radio friends and supporters from several states came during their vacation times to construct the buildings. By the summer of 1979 the City of Refuge, the Help-Hers (now Jubilee Home for ladies), the big Lighthouse dormitory, and the Anchor Home for Boys were all located on this property.

Due to the restrictions of the State Welfare Department regarding taking care of unwed mothers in Texas, they were eventually moved to Hattiesburg, Mississippi to a dormitory we built there on property donated by a Christian friend in that area. This home was named Bethesda, which means House of Mercy.

The last big step of faith that I would like to share with you is the starting of Regeneration Reservation which ministers to and works with the American Indians.

In 1981, Mrs. Ann Murphy, a missionary who had worked among the American Indians for many years, had heard of our Homes in Corpus Christi and the Lord had used the ministry of the Homes to transform alcoholics and drug addicts into responsible citizens as they became Christians and submitted their lives to the Lord's leading. A majority of the people she had been working with were alcoholics. She came to visit and to see this work firsthand. After sharing her burden for these desperate people with me, I accepted her invitation to go and visit her mission field. Upon seeing these people, many of whom were in jail or were lying around on the ground drunk, I made the statement to her, "May God forgive me; I never knew this existed. We can and we must do something!"

I returned to Corpus Christi with a definite burden for these desperate people who are precious in God's sight. In February of 1982 the Roloff Evangelistic Enterprises made a down payment on nearly 70 acres of land near the Apache Indian reservation at Fort Thomas, Arizona. This was named Regeneration Reservation and they continue to minister to all tribes of American Indians.

The radio ministry, the Family Altar Program, had also expanded to as many as 200 stations across the nation at one time. Again, I remind you of the wonderful way the Lord blessed the radio ministry and used it to raise up friends who were inspired to also trust the Lord by faith as they invested in lives by helping to provide the funds to build and operate the homes for people in trouble.

I do not know of a work in this land that is more worthy of your prayers and support than this ministry. We would like to say more, but it would take another book to write the glorious story of all the Lord has done through people and with people who have submitted to His leading by faith.

In closing, let me suggest that if you want to live by faith, don't run with infidels and people who question the Word of God. Second, read the Bible through every year. Third, practice and exercise your faith. Don't attend a cold, modernistic church. Keep your eyes upon Jesus, the Author and Finisher of your faith. Memorize much of the Scripture and praise Jesus and testify for Him every day.

I find it as hard to stop writing as I did to start writing, but if this book has been a blessing to you, pass it on or get another one for a friend.

"Hold the fort, for I am coming,"
Jesus signals still;
Wave the answer back to heaven,
"By Thy grace we will."



Food, Fasting and Faith

(Brother brother Lester Roloff)

3.1.34 Be Careful About Excusing Bad Behavior With Clichés (2022-01-30 01:30)

Matthew 5:48, "Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect."

I have heard countless Christians in churches say things like, "Well we're not a perfect church" or "We're just all sinners here," and then use those popular clichés to justify their poor behavior toward others.

Friend, we all know that neither you nor myself are perfect. Only Jesus walked on water by His own power and will. Only Jesus was without sin, perfect in every way. Therefore, only Jesus could pay for the sins of humanity on the cross.

I have been to new churches, where their pastor and congregation were quick to tell me how imperfect their church is, just to find out that THEY DIDN'T EVEN TRY TO BE PERFECT! I saw that at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) when I first moved to Pensacola in July of 2021, and started attending Campus Church at PCC. Pastor Jeff Redlin was quick to tell me that they are not a perfect church. A long-time member of the church, a lady, was quick to tell me that they are not a perfect church.

Well, I didn't have a problem with what they said, until I soon realized that the PCC camp are in bed fornicating with the unholy Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd. BJU is the fountainhead today of the corrupt Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort Greek, which is the source of ALL the Devil's modern Bible perversions. Here is some proof of what I am talking about...

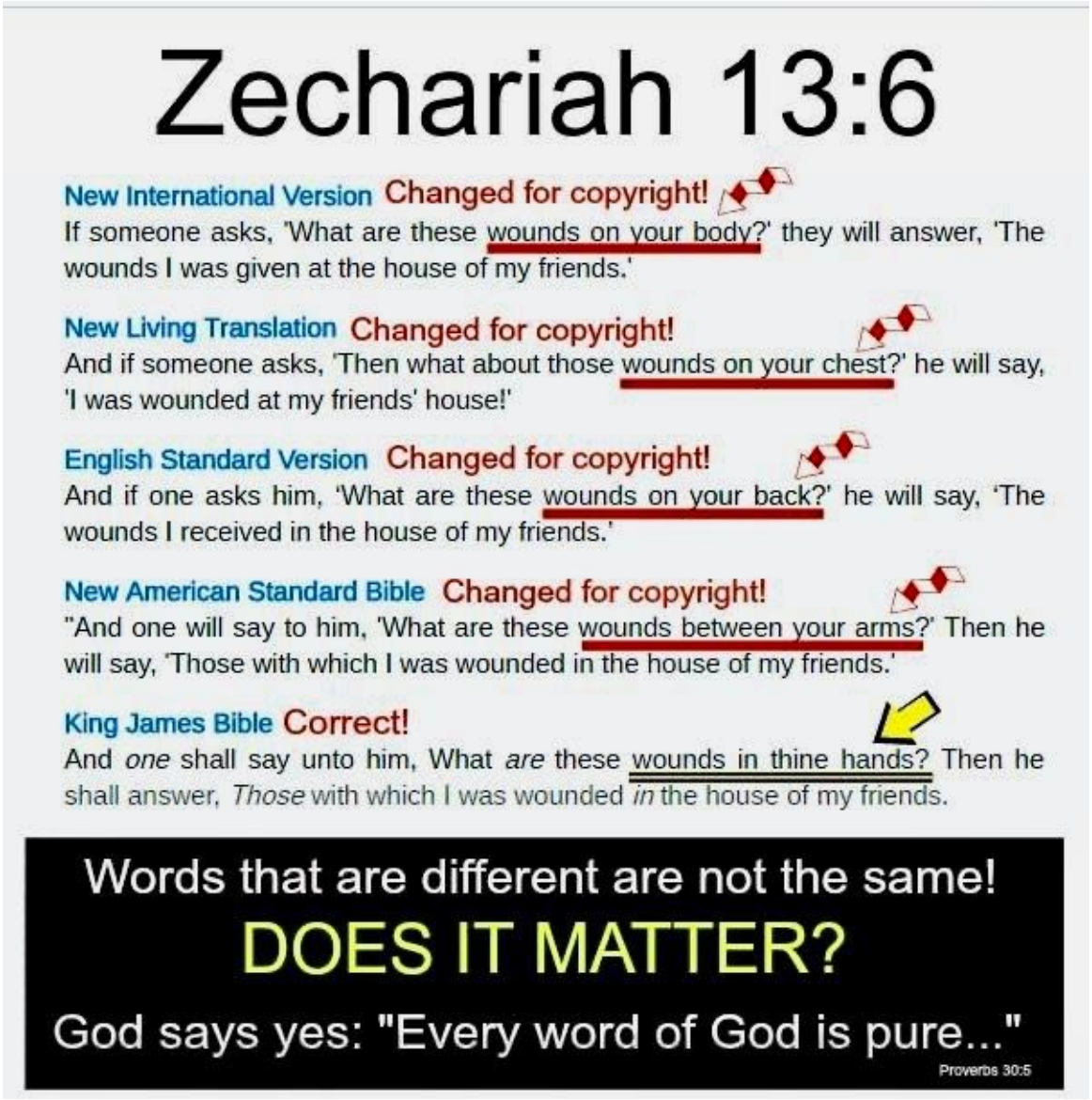

The Holy Bible Changed Merely For Copyright

Sadly and tragically, Campus Church and PCC couldn't care less about what I just showed you! PCC just wants to make money, lay low, be A.W.O.L. from the battle of the ages, and avoid contending for the faith (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:10-14). And then when a real Bible preacher like me comes alone, who genuinely cares about false Bible, a fake gospel and wrong repentance, fools like Pastors' Sean Quinlan (Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, now working at PCC) and Jeff Redlin (senior pastor of Campus Church at PCC) call me a TROUBLEMAKER!!! Praise God, just count me in with old Elijah the prophet. **1st Kings 18:17, "And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?*"**

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —[2]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

I don't know about you, but I care! I care about the purity of the Holy Bible. I care about the accuracy of the Gospel. I care about treating everybody with love, dignity, concern and respect. I CARE and SO DOES GOD!!! (1st Peter 5:7).

Don’t be like these self-righteous hypocrites today, who go around telling everybody how imperfect they are, with no desire or intent to do better. Be better than them! BE LIKE JESUS!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjApjUmtM0zzO7X9ZAHhK0KKEFQnhyzVOTT1Tq68sRUuz_yu3MdMaEjCRLgkwhCDv-W2Kkj1OqYEuGifNK7-Vl29ol2YMcOmppoBPhOXpYxEDZf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

3.1.35 Take Care Of Your Teeth While You Still Can (2022-01-30 01:30)

Ecclesiastes 12:3, “ *Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth*, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain: *In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened*,

”

This is an amazing passage of Scripture. Solomon personifies his health problems:

1. the keepers of the house tremble = multiple health problems
2. the strong men bow themselves = physical weakness
3. the grinders cease = losing teeth
4. those who look out the window are darkened = bad eyesight

All my life I’ve had good teeth. So I took them for granted as I grew older, not flossing at all and only brushing when I felt like it, which was a couple times a week usually. But for years now I have rinsed my mouth daily with Listerine antiseptic. Several months ago I went to have my teeth cleaned, which I do about every 3 years. That’s not often enough. Everyone should go get their teeth cleaned by a dental hygienist at least every 6 months.

Well, I was shocked 2 weeks ago, a rude awakening for sure, when I met with a dentist to have a cavity fixed on my upper left molar (back tooth). The dentist said the tooth was too damaged to fix and it needs to be extracted. I didn’t trust him, so I consulted with a second dentist, and she said the tooth can be saved with a root canal and a crown. But I was sickened in my mind when they

quoted me $4,000. They want $2,279 just for the root canal, and then another $1,649 for the crown that fits over the old tooth. Ouch and ouch!

So I called around and sought a third opinion. I met with a third dentist and she agreed that I can get a root canal and a crown. But she said I have a cavity on my upper right molar that needs to be fixed. She said I have several spots on my gums where they are pulling away from my teeth at 4 mm, and 5 mm in one spot. She said I need what is called

“deep cleaning,” where they go beyond normal cleaning of the teeth, and remove all the bacteria, tartar and plaque down to the root of each tooth. They quoted me $1,500 for the Deep Cleaning! I felt sick.

All toll, it is going to cost me over $5,000 to have a root canal, crown, a cavity fixed and deep cleaning on all my teeth! Good night in the morning. I am not a rich man, but I am an honest man with good credit, so I can pay it off over time. I had a couple people advise me to just have my tooth extracted, and don't waste my money on Deep Cleaning. I couldn't disagree more. First, I thank God that I can afford to pay for it, even though it will take me some time to do so. But I want my teeth when I am old, if I have any say in the matter!

I counted 28 teeth in my mouth. I don't have any more wisdom teeth, they were all extracted

in my youth for different reasons at different times (which I cannot remember). People normally have 32 teeth. God willing I'd like to continue having teeth to my death, whenever that is.

I wrote this article to all my blog readers as a good friend does, to help warn you of what can happen. If my molar cracks and they need to replace it with an implant tooth, it will cost anywhere from $5,000 to $8,000. That is ungodly! I don't have dental insurance, and even if I did, most insurance policies have strict terms and only pay for some of the some. What I am saying dear reader is please take care of your teeth! I thought it was funny when the dental hygienist told me that she needs a root canal and crown too. You'd think that the experts in the dental business would have the best teeth. Go figure! I didn't want to ask her why her tooth rotted, which I thought would be too nosy and unkind. But I am curious why her tooth is bad. Perhaps she is a smoker, which is very bad for one's teeth. I praise God times ten thousands that I have never smoked a cigarette in my life, and never plan to!!!

I went to Walmart last week and purchased an Oral B electric toothbrush and 6 tubes of tooth-paste. I will never abuse my teeth again, by not brushing every day and only using Listerine. I have been brushing now after every meal. If I had simply taken a little but of time to clean my teeth after each meal, I wouldn't be paying several thousands dollars now for dental repairs. Actually, I consider myself very fortunate, because a full set of dental implants costs anywhere between $30,000 up to $90,000. I saw last week that actor Charlie Sheen's teeth were all rotten. Charlie used to cover his mouth with his hand when smiling, from embarrassment, but now has a wonderful smile to be proud of. I am happy with my smile. I give my smile an 8 out of 10. I have a gap between my front teeth, but it doesn't look bad. I just thank God so much for my natural teeth.

Dear friend, take care of your grinders, because you will need them in your old age. I've been drinking 2 Tablespoons of Bragg Apple Cider Vinegar in a glass of water each morning. It has the Mother in the bottle. That is all the good gooey stuff in the bottom of the barrel when they make the Apple Cider Vinegar. It lowers high blood pressure, lowers your sugar level, helps you feel full throughout the way to help you lose weight, and has many health benefits. BUT, the vinegar is an acid and will eat the enamel away from your teeth, so always rinse your mouth with water after drinking Apple Cider Vinegar.

We can only try to avoid accidents. Things happen. I may lose all my teeth in a car accident, or slipping in a fall, or someone punching me out who hates me website...lol. If something bad happens, my God is still on His throne. I may die blind, deaf, toothless, crippled and maimed, but God promises every believer in Philippians 3:21 that at the Rapture we will receive an immortal body fashioned like unto the Lord's glorified resurrected perfect body. I can't wait to have no more chronic neck pain ever again, from which I've horribly suffered since 2004 every day of my life. God is good and I have no complaints, but I do get depressed often from my pain and live a reclusive lonely life.

I hope to someday find a good wife to share the remainder of my life with, but it doesn't look like I will ever find her. So I am giving up on the idea. Albeit, by God's grace I intend to eat a highly vegetarian diet, take care of my teeth as best I can, maintain 150 to 170 pounds for

the rest of my life. I had a hard boiled egg for breakfast today, one teaspoon of natural peanut butter, with 2 Tablespoons of Apple Cider Vinegar. For lunch I ate 2 stuffed crabs (my favorite), some grilled blackened white fish portions, and a bowl of Italian green beans. If you've never tried Italian green beans, you are missing out! They are flat. Buy the seasoned ones in a can, or season them yourself with some liquid smoke, pepper and whatever you like. There are many helpful videos on YouTube about eating healthy, but I really like this holistic doctor's videos. ...



Top 10 Healthy Foods You Must Eat

Taking care of your teeth requires eating healthy internally, as well as keeping them clean externally. I knew a woman year ago who lived on French fires and lost all her teeth. My own dear mother (1935-2001) was a chronic smoker and lost all her teeth. She had dentures.

If you don't brush your teeth after every meal, I encourage you to start doing it! Also, I bought a bag of 300 floss sticks at Walmart, which have convenient little handles and small piece of affixed floss, which makes it very easy to floss. You should flood daily, especially after eating meat, which is easily caught in between our teeth. Sugars, candy and soda pop will rot your teeth.

I learned today that plaque buildup on our teeth eats away the bone under the tooth. As we grow older it is normal for some bone loss to occur, which makes it all that much more important that we keep our teeth clean and go visit a dentist every 6 months to have a general cleaning. Then you won't need a Deep Cleaning for $1,500 like I do. The dentist showed me images of plaque buildup under my gums, which needs to be removed to prevent periodontal gum disease down the road. You only have one set of teeth, so please take care of them! Brush after each meal. Don't brush too hard, or you can literally brush the enamel right off your teeth, which will cause major damage. I use a battery-powered electric toothbrush, which vibrates back and forth a tiny bit. It is very easy to use. I wish I had bought one many years ago. They only cost $15 at Walmart.

My pain medications dehydrate my body and I often wake up with severe dry mouth, which can also contribute to tooth decay. So I need to make sure to drink lots of water. Whatever

your weight is, you should drink half of that in ounces of water. So if you weight 160 pounds, you should drink about 80 ounces of water per day. One gallon is 128 pounces. God willing I will be 55 years old on March 5th 2022. April of this year will mark the 20th anniversary of my website ministry. I began my Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry in April of 2002. I thank God praise the Lord Jesus Christ, giving Him alone ALL the credit for any good accomplished through my humble labors for Him over these two decades.

I hope I have encouraged you in this blog to start taking better car of your teeth if you haven't been doing so. I had the wrong impression that if I didn't care for my teeth, I would notice some small symptoms before the problem became a big problem, but I was so wrong. In fact, you may not notice any signs of a problem until major rotting has happened, and you may lose one or more teeth due to infection. It doesn't take long for a tooth to start rotting once a cavity begins to form due to poor dental hygiene.

So unless you want to lose all your teeth and only have gums left, or spend $50,000 for dental implants, or spend $5,000 like I am now to fix my deteriorating teeth from neglect, or cover your mouth to hide all your rotting teeth—all you need to do to prevent these unpleasant nightmares from happening is to always brush your teeth with toothpaste after every meal or snack. Floss once a day. Go have a dental hygienist clean your teeth every 6 months. Don't smoke cigarettes. When eating acidic foods, make sure to rinse your mouth afterwards, if you can't brush right away.

Recent health studies are now showing that bad teeth is linked to heart disease, diabetes and all sorts of serious health issues. You are only as healthy as your secrets! What is going on under your gums is a secret (hidden from plain view). So if you don't take care of your teeth, you will not be healthy overall.

The same goes for your feet. Most older people have problems with their feet. Diabetics are prone to lose their toes and feet. If you eat like a pig and gain a bunch of weight, so that you are obese, you will very likely develop Type II diabetes. I used to be stage 4 diabetic, with an A1C of 9.8 before 2017. So I took control of my health in 2017 and lost 70 pounds of weight in 4 1/2 months. I felt great! I went from 215 pounds down to 145.0 pounds. After just 30 days, my A1C dropped from 9.8 to 6.0 (which is prediabetic). I literally got rid of my diabetes in 30 days, from losing 30 pounds. The first 8 pounds was emptying out my stomach of food, so I realistically lost a solid 22 pounds in 30 days. I ate 500 calories a day and walked it all off, which was effectively like eating nothing.

In hindsight, I now realize that I did it the wrong way. Starving yourself is not sustainable. The BEST way to lose weight is to eat a high protein diet of baked fish, chicken of any type (just don't fry or bread it), Greek yogurt (which is lower in sugar), whey isolate protein shakes, cottage cheese, eggs, et cetera. Beans is a super food, which is not only very high in protein but also needed fiber. Protein and fiber make you feel full, satiated, because they take longer for your body to process, making you feel full longer instead of starving. Avocados are great too, but no more than one a day (because they are a medium caloric density food).

For sweets, I eat 2 Tablespoons of dark chocolate coated raisins a day, which is 110 calories total. Avoid sugars, milk chocolate, sodas, donuts and all pasties if you want to lose weight. Avoid all type of breads. If you do crave bread, eat Dave's 21wholegrain bread (70 calories per slice). I usually take ONE piece of Dave's bread and fold it over with a big handful of sliced chicken breast from a package, loaded with my favorite mustard and Italian spice sprinkled on it. Yummy!

Anyway, I know this is not about your teeth per say, but it is all health related. This is bonus information. You CAN lose weight, no matter how fat you are. Make it your goal to start eating

a healthy diet, and not to lose weight, and then you will lose weight automatically over a year. You can crash diet, but will 90 % likely gain it all back soon after. If you eat healthy from now on, you will lose weight slowly 1/2 to 1 pounds a week), and WILL succeed because it is sustainable and enjoyable. Stay away from processed foods, fried foods and use high calorie density foods sparingly (oils, butter, nuts, cream, sugar... all the addictive stuff). Here are some helpful sayings that I've adopted to help me eat right...

Remember, if it's in your house it's in your mouth!

What you eat today you will crave tomorrow!

We make bad decisions when we are hungry!

So don't bring junk into your home, and then you won't eat it. If you stop off at MacDonald's today, you will most definitely want it again tomorrow, and the next day, and the next day. I sure do! I love a McDonald's Fish Fillet baptized in tartar sauce! I miss when I was a teenager, when McDonalds' steamed their Fish Fillets. The buns were so tender. Now the bread is hard. McDonald's ain't anywhere near what it used to be. I hate the foamy milkshakes at McDonald's today. When I was a kid they were like What-A-Burger's shakes still are today, with a real ice-cream texture that you could eat by using your straw as a spoon! Anyway, if you eat these type of foods today, YOU WILL crave them tomorrow. So one of the secrets to losing weight is to start by eating all healthy foods today, and then you will begin to crave them in the days to follow, until you backslide and go to McDonalds...lol.

I love you all with God's love. I care about people, which is why I like to share helpful information with others. Take care of your teeth and your health, and you will be a happier person. God gave us the gift of life, it is up to us to be good stewards of our health. I moved to Pensacola, Florida in July of 2021. I have never seen so many grossly obese people in all my life. I've read that Houston, Texas is worst of all, the city of butterballs! I am as guilty as anyone as an American of falling prey to our decadent society in so many ways.

My longtime free grace Gospel preaching ministry friend, [1]Curtis Smale, suffered a stroke in early January and died a couple weeks later in the 17th. Curtis weighed 400 pounds and struggled much with his health. I often prayed for him and worried about his well-being. He was a good man, a born-again Christian and I will dearly miss him as a friend. [2]Here is Curtis' ministry blog, which I hope you will read. Curtis [3]exposed the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, as I faithfully do. I only mention this since we are on the topic of taking care of our health. An ounce of prevention is worth a pound of cure!!!

I don't know about you, but I am determined to take better care of my health for the rest of my life, so I can serve the Lord for as long as I can, and enjoy my last days hopefully. Of course, we don't know what a day may bring forth (Proverbs 27:1), but at least we can do our part not to slowly hurt ourselves by making poor daily health choices. To God be the glory. Thank you for reading this. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://www.facebook.com/photo?fbid=485656076515027&set=a.315019143578722
2. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/
3. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/?s=Lordship

3.2 February

3.2.1 Beware Of Corporate Dental Offices (2022-02-01 22:27)

2nd Thessalonians 3:2, “

And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.

”

I learned something this week that I want to pass on to my blog readers. I wrote the other day about my toothache on my upper left back molar tooth. It needs a root canal and a crown. I had seen three dentists. The first dentist gave me three referrals to oral surgeons to extract the tooth. I wanted a second opinion. The second dentist at Comfort Dental Care said she thought I could get a root canal and crown, but they quoted me $2,279 just for the root canal. I paid $100 to each dentist just to examine one tooth. Ouch!

So I went to a third dentist, this time Aspen Dental Care, which is a corporate dental business with offices nationwide. Here is the meaning of "Corporate Dental":

> The Academy of General Dentistry has defined corporate dentistry as: “A variety of practice modalities in which management services, at a minimum, are provided in a manner that is organizationally distinct from the scope of activities performed by a dentist within only his or her practice.” [1]SOURCE

The second dentist that I had consulted with,

Comfort Dental Care in Pensacola,

is also a corporate dental business. They have offices throughout Florida. I found out that corporate dentistry offices charge MUCH more! They often itemize your billing, charging you for every little thing, taking advantage of you financially. Please stay away from chain dentistry businesses!!!

Aspen Dental Care advertises FREE initial x-rays and a comprehensive examination of all your teeth. They did that for me, free as they advertised. But then they took advantage of me financially. They handed me an estimate for $3,344 for what they wanted to do. I took the quote home and examined it closer. They charged me $135 for an Oral B Genius electric toothbrush. I had told Aspen Dental’s dentist and oral hygienist that I just bought an Oral B Braun electric toothbrush last week from Wal-Mart for only $15. They knew I don’t have any dental insurance, yet they gouged me financially for a $135 toothbrush. That bothered me.

For the crown they quoted me $1,724. They said I really need a "deep cleaning," which all toll including the $135 electric toothbrush came out to $1,500. Whoa! They added $35 for tube of gum numbing paste. They added another $36 for a tube of Antimicrobial paste. I felt sick.

So in frustration I called an made an appointment with a fourth dentist, but this time a private owner dentist, not a corporate dental agency with a chain of offices. The new dentist was a reasonable guy, super kind, and told me that I don’t need deep cleaning. I told him that I had a deep cleaning done 1 18 months ago on Guam. he said that people only need a deep cleaning once about very 10-years, if they get regular 6 month cleanings in between. I had a general cleaning in June of 2021. So that saved me $1,500 right there!

But then the new dentist shocked me, when he quoted only $980 to do a crown. I'm getting my root canal done elsewhere, at a special place that does nothing but root canals, for $1,591. So instead of paying Aspen Dental Care $3,344, I'm only paying $1,152 now. Praise the Lord! So please be cautious about which dentist you choose. Avoid chain dentists! These are called "Corporate Dental" offices. They will rip you off!!!

Also, since I take prescription OxyContin and Oxycodone, it causes dry mouth, which the dentist said will erode my teeth over time. Thankfully, CVS and Walgreen's sell a gel for dry mouth, which I am going to try. One day at a time. Lord willing I'd like to keep my teeth as I grow older. Daily brushing after each meal, and flossing once a day are very important for keeping our teeth healthy. Plaque build-up around teeth literally eats away the bone under our gums. Bacteria growing on our teeth causes the gums to recede. This causes gaps. Anything 4mm or higher is bad. That is how a dentist knows when to do a deep cleaning, when the gap between our teeth and gums exceeds 4mm.

My humble advice is to find a private owner and call a few places to get various quotes. I was able to get 100 % of my money back from Aspen Dental Care, since they hadn't done any of the procedures yet. Now I'm trying to get my $1,000 deposit back from Comfort Dental Care. I cancelled my appointment 7 days in advance, but so far they haven't returned my phone calls about my refund. I'm sure they will refund my $1,000, since they haven't done any procedures. If not I will call VISA and cancel the charges.

In fairness to Aspen Dental Care, they were all very friendly, and they didn't ask any questions when I cancelled and asked for my money back. All went well. I just didn't like that they tried to milk me like a money cow, for a $1,500 deep cleaning that I don't really need.

I also don't like that they charged me $135 for a fancy electric toothbrush, knowing that I don't have any dental insurance. In hindsight, both Comfort Dental Care and Aspen Dental Care took advantage of me financially. I'm glad that I caught it in time to stop them. Please don't allow yourself to become a victim, stay away from chain dentistry business!

And for major work, always seek a second opinion, especially if they want to extract your teeth.

If you can make it down to Mexico, dentists there only charge 25 % of what you'll pay in the United States. Residents in Yuma, Arizona head down to Mexico for great inexpensive dental care. If I lived close to the border, I'd definitely go down to Mexico. Just ask around and do some homework before you go, because there are bad dentists there to, just like here in the United States. I care about you dear reader. I hope this has been helpful information.



1. https://www.prosthodontics.org/about-acp/position-statement-corporate-dentistry/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj-tnx1UxyrtcT8cZuVCdH40Kt3PmexQ5P22xFvHvXvcrIe3ACzrqr91yMqkE18PuCr1ydmhKargkTIgd2qAgFh0BJDUvRCYSuXMm8NnuZq93oR

3.2.2 Prayer Is The Most We Can Do (2022-02-01 23:00)

Luke 6:28, “Bless them that curse you, and *pray for them* which despitefully use you.” 1st Thessalonians 5:25, “Brethren, *pray for us*.” 2nd Thessalonians 3:1, “

Finally, *brethren, pray for us*, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you:

”

Hebrews 13:18, “

***Pray for us*: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.**

”

We live in a fallen world. People get sick, they die, and another generation comes on the scene. There have been innumerable times in my life when someone told me about a loved one who

died. We are all familiar with news of tragedies. A good friend of mine just went to Heaven a couple weeks ago.

My son-in-law felt some pain, went to the hospital, and found out that his gallbladder died 3 month ago! I didn't even know you could live with a dead gallbladder. I had my infected gallbladder removed in 2015. Anyway, my son-in-law had surgery to remove his gallbladder, but he now has sepsis infection, and our family is worried about him.

Today could be the last day of your life or mine, or both. **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.**

" So often it is easy for us to have the attitude that praying for someone is the least we can do to help them. But in truth dear reader, PRAYING IS THE MOST WE CAN DO!!!

Prayer is not preparation for the greater work, prayer is the greater work! Prayer changes things!!!

We have heard much talk from the heathen world in recent decades about prayer as a "good therapy," but that is terrible! Ladies and gentlemen, prayer is effective because God is on the other end of the telephone line! The following worldly article evidences my point...

> If you pray, you may be opening yourself up to some unknown benefits.
>
> A study by Baylor University recently discovered that a person's prayers may or may not be answered depending upon his or her relationship with the divine. People who view God as a loving father figure are more likely to see events in their lives as "answers" to prayers.
>
> Fortunately, prayer is far from an uncommon thing in the United States. According to Belief Net, 68.1 percent of Christians and 91.6 percent of Muslims pray at least once a day, if not more.
>
> But there's more than just answers that come out of prayer. There are physical, mental and social benefits that arise upon uttering words to God.
>
> Here's a list of eight things that you can gain from prayer:

1. Faster spiritual growth
2. Better moods
3. Improved physical health
4. More self-control
5. Stronger personal beliefs
6. Inspiration in hardship
7. Better interpersonal relationships
8. Increased creativity

SOURCE: [1]8 Reasons Prayer Is Good For You

WICKEDNESS!!! Dear reader, please notice that NOT ONE of the listed benefits of prayer mentioned above, say that God might actually answer our prayer!!! What lack of faith! What heathendom! What a crying shame!!! This is what Jesus meant in **Matthew 6:7, "But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, *as the heathen do*: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking."** Yes, even heathens pray! NONE of the listed 8 things are Biblical. We pray for one reason, and ONLY one reason, which is that GOD EXISTS!!! God cares (1st Peter 5:7). The Bible exhorts us to prayer about every thing (Philippians 4:6).

Prayer is the most we can do for others. **1st Samuel 12:23, " Moreover as for me, *God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing to pray for you*: but I will teach you the good and the right way:"** Prayer is the most important thing we do each day, or don't do.

> "We are too busy to pray, and so we are too busy to have power. We have a great deal of activity, but we accomplish little; many services but few conversions; much machinery but few results." —Pastor R. A. Torrey (1856-1928)

Our time is running short here on earth. God willing I will be 55 years old on March 5, 2022. My friend Curtis Smale turned 57 years old on January 13th, 2022, and then died a few days later. Thankfully, Curtis is in Heaven with our dear Savior. April 2022 will be the 20 year anniversary of my website ministry for Jesus Christ. It seems like just yesterday! By God's grace I will continue. Without Jesus we can do nothing the Bible says (John 15:5).

As believers we need to pray without ceasing (1st Thessalonians 5:17). When we don't pray, we are telling God that we don't need His help, that we can go it alone. I sure need God's help, wisdom and protection every moment of my life; and so do you friend. The Bible teaches in 2nd Corinthians 5:7 that as saints we WALK BY FAITH AND NOT BY SIGHT. Life often doesn't make sense to us, and we cannot comprehend why bad pastors, lukewarm churches and corrupt Bible colleges continue to thrive in the world. But I assure you that they are not successful in God's sight—they are blind, naked and wretched (Revelation 3:15-17).

> Too long I've laid me down to sleep, and prayed the Lord my soul to keep.
> I should awake before I die, and realize time is passing by;
> And [2]rise and go and tell the lost, despite my plans despite the cost.
> Too long I've laid me down to sleep, while multitudes about me weeps
> And other cries of dark despair, for no one ever seems to care.
> My life is short, and soon I'll stand, with sinner's bloods upon my hand;
> Unless I wake before I die, and realize time is passing me by.

A preacher is only as effective for God as time spent in earnest prayer...

> "I would rather teach one man to pray, than ten men to preach; for one man who has learned to pray, can accomplish more for Christ than ten men that can preach." —Pastor R. A. Torrey



1. https://www.deseret.com/2014/8/18/20546716/8-reasons-prayer-is-good-for-you
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiMW018StpBsHNow9TDxBTLK-OvfSZ__z7A9UCgL6y5gnaSyMTyMgZgCC_jODxJPvLG26oAV68D-HrbJ2-64GHX_LUU-2Li5hoRFC_3XMfrd1F2

3.2.3 Why The Blood Saves? (2022-02-02 15:37)

A classic Wednesday night Bible study by [1]Dr. Jack Hyles | June 4, 1986

A preacher made some careless statements about the blood of Jesus. I'm not going to make any attack on him, but I want you to know what the blood of Jesus is all about. Tonight I'm going to teach you why the blood saves.

Hebrews 9:1-10 talks about the tabernacle in the wilderness on earth. Now it goes onto say in **verses 11-14, "But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your con-science from dead works to serve the living God?"**

I want to show you in the Bible why it is necessary for the blood of Jesus to be shed

and why without that blood you couldn't be saved. You will learn why that blood has saving efficacy. I want you to follow me very carefully as we study together on the subject of the importance of the blood of Christ, and the fact that it does save.

I'm doing something else tonight that I don't do often. I have a hard time preaching a sermon or teaching a Bible lesson that doesn't have a practical application. I sometimes do, but not often. Tonight I'm teaching just for teaching's sake. I have no practical application at all. I don't scuffle over trivials. I try, as best I can, to get along with preacher brethren. I try to make peace instead of war. I try to preach what I believe, but I do not bring personality into it. However, there comes a time when the difference is not trivial.

For example, I have with me tonight a copy of a page of Bob Jones University's Faith for the Family. It is quoting a well-known pastor [added comment: Dr. John MacArthur]. Thank God, he is not a Baptist, but he is a well-known pastor on the West Coast. He says, "It was not Jesus' bleeding, but His dying. It was His death, not His blood. The shedding of blood has nothing to do..." This same preacher was written and asked to give his side of it. In other words, Bob Jones University put his name here, and so he was written and asked to give his side. I have a letter here with his signature on it. This is actually a letter from him, and I'm reading what he wrote. "It was not the blood of Jesus that saves." He says, "Yes, the blood of Christ is precious, but as precious as it is, it could not save." He makes other statements like that.

What he says is that it is the death of Jesus that saves and not the blood of Jesus that saves. Now, on the surface that may seem to be straining at a gnat and swallowing a camel, but you won't think that when I get through tonight teaching you what the Bible says about the importance of the blood of Christ. By the way, this same preacher said, "It was His death for sin that saves, not His blood. Because of some traditional hymns there is an emotional attachment to the blood, but it doesn't save."

Well, we sing:

There is a fountain filled with blood

Drawn from Immanuel's veins;

And sinners, plunged beneath that flood, (Jesus' blood)

Lose all their guilty stains:

The dying thief rejoiced to see

That fountain in his day;

And there may I, though vile as he,

Wash all my sins away:

What can wash away my sin?

Nothing but the blood of Jesus;

What can make me whole again?

Nothing but the blood of Jesus.

He says in his letter here, “Mine is the historic Bible-believing position.“ No! Historic Christianity has always believed that **“the blood of Jesus Christ, his Son, cleanseth us from all sin.” (I John 1:7b)** A lot of you folks know the blood saves, but why? Somebody asks, “The blood of Jesus that squirted out of His body - what does that have to do with salvation?” You know it has something to with it, but you don’t know what it is; you will know very soon exactly what it is.

To lay the foundation, I’ve got to go to I Corinthians 15. I want you to follow me very carefully. By the way, I have no axes to grind I’m just going to teach you the Bible tonight. I’m not going to to hurt anybody. **I Corinthians 15:1, “Moreover; brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand.”** This is the Gospel that Paul preached. Now let’s see what that Gospel is. **“By which also ye are saved....”** I want you to notice that, **“By which also ye are saved.”** Whatever this Gospel is, it’s the Gospel that saves. All right, look at **verse 3** and we find what it is, **“For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures”** —but that isn’t all of it? That isn’t all the Gospel. If you simply teach that Jesus died in your place, you haven’t preached all of the Gospel. **Verse 4** says, **“And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.”**

Now what is the Gospel of Jesus Christ? The Gospel by which you are saved—it says right here that the Gospel is the death the burial and the resurrection of Jesus Christ, not just the death of Christ, but the burial of Christ and the resurrection of Christ. Now we are going to go into that over and over again. Let’s go to the Bible and find what it says about the blood of Christ. **I Corinthians 5:7, “Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened For even Christ our Passover is sacrificed for us.”** Now, look at me. Christ our what? Passover. All right, so Christ is our Passover. In order to find out what the Passover is we’ve got to go back to Exodus 12. So, go back to Exodus 12. Use your Bibles all the way through tonight, and let me have your attention. Have your Bible open and read with me.

In I Corinthians 5:7, Christ is our what? Passover. He is sacrificed for us. He is our Passover. Now if He is our Passover, then we’ve got to find out what the Passover is because Christ is our Passover. Look at **Exodus 12:1, “And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.”** (This corresponds with our month of April, by the way.) Verse 3, “Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel saying, In the tenth day of this month (That’s about our April 10) they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to

the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house." Look down to **verse 5, "Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats: And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening."**

Now look at me for a minute. They shall kill it, but how are they going to kill it? They could club it to death. They could smother it. They could burn it. You see, killing it is not the answer by itself. It is supposed to die, but suppose they smothered the lamb; suppose they choked the lamb; suppose that they burned the lamb; suppose they beat the lamb until it died; all of those methods would have killed the lamb. However, that's not enough. The killing of the lamb is not enough. That's the Passover lamb.

What is Christ? Christ is our what? Passover. All right, is killing Christ enough? No, it took more than that. If Christ dying for us is enough, then He could have been choked to death. He could have been smothered. No, it had to be more than that.

Let's see what else happened. Look at **verse 7, "And they take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper doorpost of the houses, wherein they shall eat it."** Look at **verse 12** . We're skipping some because of time. **"For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt execute judgment: I am the LORD. And the blood shall be for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood I will pass over you..." It didn't say, "When I see a dead lamb will pass over you." It says, "when I see the blood, I will pass you."**

Now, Christ is our what? Passover. All right, so He's got to be a what? A lamb. He's got to be a male lamb. He's got to male lamb without blemish. He must be examined. For four days they examined him to prove he was without blemish. For 33 years they examined our Saviour, and His enemies said, "I find no fault in Him." The man who wanted to find fault more than any else said, "I find no fault in Him." That's why Isaiah said, **"He is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb..." (Isaiah 53:7b)** You see? **"A lamb to the slaughter... as sheep before her shearers is dumb."** What was He? He was a lamb. He was a male lamb. He was what else? He was without blemish. What else? He died, but that isn't all.

To be the Passover lamb, His blood must be applied. Lets suppose that here's a Jewish family, and let's suppose that Jewish family had taken their lamb-by the way, a male lamb, a lamb without blemish, they had observed that lamb for four days and found him to be a lamb without blemish—and took a blanket of some kind of skin, grabbed the lamb, and put the cover over its mouth, and the lamb suffocated to death. Now, when the angel passed over, would that have been all that was necessary. No, that lamb's blood had to be applied! It had to be applied on the doorposts and lentil of the house.

Somebody says, “Brother Hyles, that was simply so that the angel of the lord came by, God could see that the lamb had been killed.” That’s silly. You could have taken some blood from the lamb next door. No, God could see the lamb. If the blood was only to show that the lamb had been slain, the same God Who could pass by the front door of a house could pass by the back alley too. No, the truth is, Christ is our Passover.

Let’s suppose this. Let’s suppose there is a family that doesn’t smother their lamb, they don’t club their lamb to death, they don’t choke the lamb, they kill him and they shed his blood, but let’s suppose they don’t put the blood on the doorposts. Now, they obeyed God. God said, “Choose a Lamb.” They did. God said, “Choose a lamb without blemish.” It was without blemish. God said, “Choose a male.” It was a male. “Keep him up and prove that he is without blemish.” They kept him up and proved that he was without blemish. Then they killed him and left his blood there where they killed him. Now, when the death angel passed over, would he have taken the firstborn of the household? Yes or no? If the death is all that’s necessary, then if the lamb was killed, and if the blood spilled, was that all that was necessary? No, the blood had to be applied on the doorposts of the house. “When I see the blood, I will pass over you.” Not, “When I see the carcass, I will pass over you.” “When I see the blood, I will pass over you.”

You say, “Why do you make such an issue out of this?” Because if you’re not washed in the blood, you’re not going to go to Heaven when you die. You see? I mean, the blood saves! I’ll show you some Scriptures after a while. The blood saves! The blood of that lamb, as I will show you after a while, is just as much a part of the salvation of the soul as the death of that lamb is.

First we found that Christ is our what? Our Passover. Now to be our Passover, he had to be a what? Lamb. What sex? Male. Without what? Blemish. He had to be what? Kept and then killed. Then his blood had to be what? Applied on the doorposts. Now, if He is our Passover, all of that has to be done.

I want you to turn to **Romans 5:11, “And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.”** So Christ not only is the Passover, but He is the what? The atonement. He is the what? Atonement. Say it again. The what? Atonement. Now, we are going to go learn about the day of atonement. So far we’ve learned that Christ is our what? Passover. To be the Passover lamb, the lamb had to die and have his blood applied. Is that right? All right, but He is more than that. He is also our atonement.

Let’s go to the day of atonement in the Old Testament. Turn to the book of Leviticus. We haven’t got time to read about all of these rituals, but I want to pick out some key places. Under the heading, “CHAPTER 16,” in your Scofield Bible, it says the day of what? Atonement.

It happened once a year. Look at it now. **Leviticus 16:3, "Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place: with a young bullock for a sin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering."** Now, look down to verse 6 and we'll see what he did with that bullock. **"And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin-offering, which is for himself, and make an atonement for himself, and for his house."** Look at **verse 14, "And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times."**

Follow me very carefully. We're going to let this platform represent the tabernacle. Now there are only two places I want you to notice tonight: One is out here in the court of the tabernacle; that's the place where the lamb was slain; that's the brazen altar. Now, on the day of atonement a bullock was slain on the brazen altar. There is a curtain that leads into a good-sized room, 15' x 30', and there are three pieces of furniture in that room. Then you go on to the second curtain called the "inner veil." Inside that is a second room, 15' x 15'. Inside that second room is what was called the "mercy seat," which was the top of the ark of the covenant. Nobody could go inside that room but one man, and that was the high priest, and he could go only one day a year. That is the day we are talking about—the day of atonement.

Who is our atonement? Jesus. Jesus is our what? Atonement. He is also our what? Passover. All right, on the day of atonement the high priest would take the blood of the bullock that was killed and place the blood of that bullock in a basin. That blood was taken by the high priest into the first room and then on into the second room where God's very presence dwelt above that mercy seat. Seven times he would sprinkle blood on that mercy seat. That blood on that mercy seat was there in the presence of God's Shekinah glory—the presence of God Himself.

> *NOTE BY DAVID J. STEWART: I love Brother Hyles and he is unquestionably my favorite preacher, but he mentions the "[2]SHEkinah Glory" in this sermon (see above paragraph), which is Satanic in origin. No doubt, brother Hyles learned the term from the Scofield Reference Bible; however, the term refers to the feminine aspect of God in Kabballah, the Talmud and Judaism. The Holy Bible DOESN'T teach a female aspect of God. The term "Shekinah" is not mentioned even once in the King James Bible. The glory of God over the Mercy Seat is NOT the Shekinah! Brother Hyles taught his preacher boys, including me, to be loyal to truth and principle, and not to men or institutions. The heresy of Zionism has crept into many churches. [3]Modern manmade Israel is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. Amen and amen!

Listen to me, folks. If that blood had just been left at the altar, not a single Jew would have had one sin forgiven. It's not the blood at the foot of the altar; it's the blood on the mercy seat. So, it isn't just the fact that the bullock died. If the bullock had died and shed his blood, that would not have forgiven one sin, but that blood had to be taken by the high priest inside the holy of holies and sprinkled seven times on the mercy seat. The same blood that was shed out there on the altar is now sprinkled here on this seat. When God saw it, God said, "Sin is atoned for!" and the day of atonement was over.

Now follow me carefully. The Bible says Jesus was our Passover. What else was he? Atonement. When John the Baptist pointed to Jesus, he said, **"Behold the lamb of God."** So what was he? He was our sacrifice on this altar out here. This is a picture of Calvary. However, ladies and gentlemen, the blood on this altar out here will not get us to Heaven. The blood has got to get the heavenly mercy seat. The Bible says that the earthly tabernacle was a type of the heavenly tabernacle. Just as the blood of that lamb had to get in there on the holy of holies mercy seat, even so the real blood of the real Lamb must get to the real mercy seat in the real presence of God. Brother, if the blood of Jesus Christ, God's Son, is not sprinkled on the mercy seat in the glory world you and I are of all men most miserable. That's the only hope we've got.

Follow me carefully. Jesus was our lamb. Now let's go.

I Corinthians 15:1-4. What's the Gospel? Death, burial and resurrection of Christ. That's the Gospel—death, burial and resurrection— so we have to have all three in our Passover and all three in our atonement. If Christ is our atonement, He has to die. Jesus was two things for us: He was our sacrifice Who shed His blood, and He was our High Priest Who took His blood into the presence of God Himself.

I'm going to be the high priest—not Jesus now—I'm going be the Old Testament high priest. I haven't' got time to go into how he changed his garments, etc. I haven't got time for that. All I want to talk about tonight is the blood. The high priest took that blood in the basin once a year on the day of atonement and walked inside and sprinkled that blood seven times on the mercy seat. Jesus was the Lamb Who died, but He also was the High Priest. This is why Jesus must have been raised from the dead. See? As our sacrifice He died, but good night, there's our High Priest on the altar. He's dead! Well, how can we get the blood into the holy of holies? Only the high priest can go inside the holy of holies. We've got to get Him up. So after three days and three nights, He arose from the dead! He—Who was our Lamb, Who died on cross—rose! Why? Because He had to be our High Priest too.

Now, you listen to me. Jesus as the sacrifice is not the total Saviour. Unless Jesus is at the right hand of the Father pleading our case tonight as our high priest, we're still not saved. There are three parts to the Gospel. First is the what? Death. Then the...? Burial. Why was the resurrection necessary? Because the high priest, Jesus, had to be raised from the dead so He could become our high priest and take the blood into the holy of holies.

When Jesus was raised from the dead, He saw Mary Magdalene. She said, "Rabboni," which means, "Master." He said, "Don't touch me. Touch me not!" Why? Because nobody could touch the high priest from the time he took that blood from the altar and walked to that mercy seat. If anybody did touch him, the sacrifice was invalid.

Jesus died on the cross as our Lamb. That's all that preacher in his letter says is necessary,

but he's full of prunes! I mean, if he's right, then the lamb on the altar is all that is necessary, blessed be God, we've got to get that blood on the mercy seat! To get that blood on the mercy seat, we've got to have a resurrected Saviour because He is our High Priest!

Why couldn't Mary Magdalene touch Jesus? Because He was on His way with the blood to Heaven to sprinkle His blood on the heavenly mercy seat in the presence of Jehovah God Himself in the heavenly tabernacle not made with hands. Mary could not touch Him.

Wait a minute. He came back a little while later when the disciples were in the upper room. Thomas came in and said "I won't believe it until I see the nail prints." Jesus said, "Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side." Why did He tell Thomas to touch Him? Because since He said to Mary Magdalene, "Don't touch Me," He had been to Heaven, sprinkled the blood on the mercy seat and had come back; now He could be touched. So He was our atonement.

Are you following me? Let's suppose all we have is that lamb on the altar. Were the people's sins atoned for? Yes or no? No! God's presence was not out there in the courtyard. God's presence was inside the holy of holies. The blood must be applied!

That's why when Christmas Evans died, young preachers gathered around him and said, "Give us young preachers a word of advice before you die." The old preacher lifted himself up on his deathbed and said, "Young men, preach the blood in the basin!" What was he saying? The blood at the cross is not enough. Listen. The very blood that Jesus Christ shed on the cross is on the heavenly mercy seat tonight in the presence of God. Jesus is sitting on the right hand of the Father, and every time you and I sin, Jesus says, "Father, there's My blood. It keeps on cleansing them from all sin."

I'm not trying to be picky. I'm simply saying, if you don't get that blood to the mercy seat, you won't go to Heaven. The Gospel is the death, burial and the resurrection! If all Jesus did was die for us, there is no need for the resurrection.

Turn to **Romans 5:9**. Here it is in black and white. **"Much more then, being now justified by his blood... "** Look at me a minute. **"Justified by his blood."** The Bible says that the resurrected Christ justified us. What does it mean? It means that His blood was applied only after He was raised from the dead and became our high priest. **"Justified by his blood"**—there it is! Say all you want to say that we're not saved by the blood, but it says right there that we're justified by His blood. You say, "That's not what it means." Well, that's what it says. **Romans 5:9, 10, "Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. For if; when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life."** Look at me. Somebody says, "There it is. It says, 'by his life.' So if

you live like Jesus, you get saved." That's not what it is saying. It's saying we were sinners. Where do you come as a sinner? You come to Calvary. What happened? By His death we were reconciled. "Reconciled" means "getting back together." It does not mean staying back together. The death of Christ got us back together, but to keep us back together we are kept saved by His life. What life? His life at the right hand of the Father.

What, in the name of common sense, can Jesus do at the right hand of the Father if He doesn't have the blood to show He died for us? We were sinners away from God. We came to Calvary "At the cross, at the cross where I first saw the light," and trusted Christ and got reconciled by His death. I got reconciled to Christ 48 years ago by His death, but for 48 years I've been kept saved by His life, which means He rose from the dead, took His blood to the heavenly mercy seat and sprinkled it there; and Jesus Christ, sitting on the right hand of the Father, keeps on cleansing me from all sin by His blood on the mercy seat! That's why blood saves. That's why, justifiably so, you sing:

What can wash away my sin?

Nothing but the blood of Jesus;

What can make me whole again?

Nothing but the blood of Jesus.

There are two things Jesus is. We found in I Corinthians. He is our what? Our Passover. For Passover they had to have what? A lamb. What sex? Male. Without what? Blemish. He had to be kept up and examined. Then he had to be what? Killed. Then his blood had to be applied to the doorposts. If there is no blood on the doorposts, you could kill a thousand lambs, but your firstborn is going to be killed! Do you know what that doctrine is that we're saved by His death only? It is nothing but Roman Catholic doctrine. It is crucifix stuff. Yeah, let's get a crucifix and rub it. No, sir! If I ever wear anything around my neck, it will not be a crucifix; it will be an empty tomb! What the crucifix represents only reconciled me to God, but the empty tomb keeps me with God. I'm kept saved by His life. I'm reconciled by His death and kept saved by His life.

Hebrews 7:25b, "...seeing he ever liveth to make intercession them." That's the life it's talking about in Romans 5:10. There are two things He had to be: the lamb and the high priest. Jesus is our what? Passover. The lamb had to be killed and the blood put on the what? Doorposts. No doorpost blood, no salvation. Jesus is not only our Passover, but our what? Atonement. The lamb killed on the altar is not all of it. That's necessary, but not all of it. The blood had to be taken inside the holy of holies and sprinkled on the mercy seat by the high priest—Jesus is our Lamb, and Jesus is our resurrected High Priest!

It is very interesting. In the book of Revelation over and over again He is called the Lamb. "I saw the lamb" is stated often in Revelation, but it is very interesting that in the epistles not much is said about Him as a lamb. Paul speaks about Him in most of Hebrews as High Priest.

When you were unsaved, you needed a lamb. As soon as you got that lamb, you needed that blood sprinkled on the mercy seat—the resurrected Christ.

Let's go to something else. Last Sunday morning we took the Lord's Supper. What did we take first? The bread. Why? That represents what of Christ? The body. His body was what? Broken. He died. So the first thing we remembered last Sunday morning was the death of Christ. That's necessary. Then, after we got through with that, we drank the juice. That represents the what? The blood of Christ. The blood of Christ is the resurrected Lord. He took His blood as the high priest to the mercy seat. So last Sunday morning in the bread we celebrated His death, and in the juice we celebrated His resurrection.

Let's go a step further. Turn to Leviticus 14. 1 want you to notice the cleansing of the leper. Leprosy, of course, is a symbol of sin. The outstanding type of sin in all the Bible is leprosy. Look at **Leviticus 14:1-5, "And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought unto the priest: And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper; Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive and clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water."** What does that represent? Jesus, our sacrifice, killed in a what? Earthen vessel. He was clothed upon with flesh. **Verse 6, "As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water: And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose into the open field."**

Here are two birds. All right, one bird is going to be what? He is going to be killed. I just killed that bird. Did I smother him? No. I shed his blood. Now then, we take the second bird, the living bird, and take the blood of the first bird that is dead, and we dip that second bird down into the blood of the first bird and let him go into an open field. What does that picture? The first bird pictures the death of Christ, but that isn't enough. You've got to have the resurrection of Christ. That bird wasn't let go in the open field until he had the blood with him. So the first bird pictures the Lamb The second bird pictures the High Priest taking off to Heaven with the blood!

Every time a leper was cleansed, the death of Christ and the resurrection of Christ were both pictured. The great purpose of the resurrection of Christ was because we needed more than a lamb to save us; we needed a high priest to save us. The high priest needed to take the blood to the presence of God. That's why you have that picture.

Consider what they did at the consecration of the priest. When they consecrated the priest, they took the blood of a sacrifice. The first thing they did was touch the lobe of his right ear

with that blood. Then they touched the thumb of his right hand with that blood. Then they touched the big toe of his right foot with that blood. Why? Because the blood was necessary for the priest to be anointed and consecrated. Why the lobe of the right ear? Because the Gospel of Christ is first heard! It's not seen in a play; it's not seen in a movie; it's heard. Second, the thumb of the right hand—it's taken. Third, the big toe of the right foot—it's carried to other people. What I'm saying is that a priest couldn't even be consecrated without the blood.

If the death was all it was, Christ is not our Passover because the blood was not applied. If the death of Jesus was all it took to save us, He's not our atonement because the blood is not at the mercy seat in Heaven. If the death was all it took to save us, we didn't need to drink the juice last Sunday morning; we could have taken just the bread. However, it takes more than the bread; it takes the juice because it takes more than the broken body. It takes the shed blood, but not only the shed blood, but the applied blood of Christ. By the way, when I win a soul to Christ, I always mention the resurrection. I always do. I always tell the person, "Jesus Christ paid your penalty for sin, and after 72 hours, He rose again for your justification." Why did He rise? He rose because He bad to take His blood to the presence of our God. He as our High Priest is constantly reminding God the Father.

Look at Hebrews 9 again, please. We are back where we started. I'm not teaching you any new thing tonight. I'm teaching you what all fundamentalists believe. (When a fellow makes fun of personal soul winning, he will make fun of the Gospel sooner or later!) Hebrews 9:11, "But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle." All right so in Heaven there is a greater tabernacle, and Hebrews tells us that the one in Heaven is a pattern of the one on earth. Let's continue—"not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; Neither by the blood of goats and calves, (such as were offered in the tabernacle) but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.

Now follow me carefully. He redeemed us to Himself by His death, but how did He give us eternal redemption? By being the High Priest. As the Lamb, He paid the penalty to get us back to God. As the High Priest, He gave us eternal redemption. What is that? That is Jesus simply saying to God the Father, "Look at this blood on the mercy seat, dear Father, and be reminded, I took care of paying it." The penalty He paid was once for all, all that was necessary to satisfy the justice of God, but the blood had to be applied in the presence of God so Jesus as the High Priest could sit on the right hand of God constantly reminding Him.

That's what it means in **I John 1:7, "But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin."** The word "cleanseth" is in the durative or linear tense which means "keeps on cleansing us from all sin."

We sing, "At the cross, at the cross, where I first saw the light." We could also sing, "At the

mercy seat, at the mercy seat, where I walk in the light, where I stay in the light." We sing, "On a hill far away stood an old rugged cross," and that's right, but up in the Glory land there stands a mercy seat, and the blood of that cross has been taken by the High Priest to that mercy seat!

Every time the justice of God looks down and sees me sin, and every time God lifts his sickle of judgment, Jesus says, "Put it down, Father." "Why?" "Look there." Do you know what Jesus does? Jesus takes your sin and slides it underneath the blood. The Father says, "Where did that sin go? I can't even see it."

See, you had better be thankful Jesus is the High Priest. You need the Saviour. You need the Lamb. Oh, yes, you do, but you also need the High Priest! **Romans3:25, "Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God."**—that's it! **"...faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past."** Why? They are under the blood—"...through the forbearance of God."

Leviticus 17:11, "For the life of the flesh is in the blood." That's why that Jesus' blood was shed—every drop of it was shed, not spilt! It wasn't an "Uh, oh!" It was on purpose! It wasn't spilt; it was poured! Why? Because every drop of life went forth from Him. You recall, when the Bible speaks about His blood, it says, "...and forthwith came there out blood and water." (John 19:34) Why? When a person dies because the heart is ruptured, I mean, when the muscle called the heart is ruptured, it causes the blood that is drained from his body to have both blood and water in it. Jesus died, literally, because His heart was broken. In so doing, He shed His blood, and in shedding his blood, He became the Lamb; that's the death. However, the Gospel is the death, burial and resurrection so the blood shed is part of the Gospel, but not all of it. The resurrection is the last part of the Gospel. Our High Priest ever liveth to make intercession for us because He entered into the tabernacle-the one not made with hands in the heavens-with His own precious blood.

Paul said in **Hebrews 10:29, "Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden underfoot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?"** It is a dangerous thing to count the blood of the covenant an unholy thing. It didn't say, "to count it a wicked thing." It's not talking about wicked; it's talking about "unholy," counting it good, but unholy; nice but not holy. It says, **"Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who... counted the blood of the covenant... an unholy thing...?"** It's not that they made fun of the blood. It's not, "I don't believe in that old gory stuff." I'm not talking about that. These folks say, "It's nice, but it's not necessary." Oh, yes, it is! Oh yes, it is!

Jesus is our Passover, and in order for Him to be our Passover, the blood must be applied! He's our atonement, and in order for Him to be our atonement, the blood must be applied by the

High Priest on the mercy seat. He is our Lord's Supper, not only His death in the broken body, but His resurrection in the blood. He is the One Who cleanses our sins as a leper is cleansed, and even in the cleansing of the leper, there are two birds, not one. One bird won't do. One bird must die, and another bird must take the blood into the sky, representing Jesus going to the presence of the Father and sprinkling His blood on the heavenly mercy seat.

You say, "Why do you make such a big issue out of this?" Because it is a big thing! It's the Gospel! If Jesus only died for our sins, then Paul in I Corinthians 15 gave us too much Gospel! Folks, Buddha died! Confucius died! Popes die! Only Jesus was raised! Theologically, doctrinally, the reason He was raised—the great reason He was raised—is for our justification so God could declare us righteous and holy as He sees not our sins, but the blood of Jesus Christ! The blood of God's Son keeps on cleansing us from all sin!

The Jews in the Bible days went down to the river to bathe at the pool of Siloam and places like that. The Jew goes down to the river to bathe. He takes a bath. Then he has to walk home. Nothing of his person touches the earth on the way home but his feet. His feet come in contact with the earth, so after he bathes in the pool of Siloam, he takes a bucket or a bottle and takes that very water of the pool of Siloam that he just bathed in and takes it back to his house with him. Why? His feet come in contact with the world, so he takes that same water from the pool of Siloam and cleanses his feet because of their contact with the world.

You and I came to Calvary. God saved us. We were reconciled to God through the death of His Son and the shedding of His blood, but that same precious blood that saved us once and for all—that same precious blood from that fountain—keeps on saving us because we come in contact with the world. We sin, but that blood keeps on cleansing us from all sin. So we who were reconciled to God by His death shall be saved by His life, a life that caused Him to become the Lamb and then to rise (after three days and three nights) as the High Priest and take the blood to the mercy seat and become our Passover, our atonement so that He could fulfill the righteous and holy demands of a just God! That's why we sing:

There is a fountain filled with blood

Drawn from Immanuel's veins;

And sinners, plunged beneath that flood,

Lose all their guilty stains:

Lose all their guilty stains;

Lose all their guilty stains;

And sinners, plunged beneath that flood,

Lose all their guilty stains.

Thank God today that He was my Lamb; but thank God that death could not keep Him, the grave could not hold Him, sin could not conquer Him, but He rose as my High Priest! END

* * * * * * *

The Lamb's Blood Was the Right *Price*, Which Had to Be Applied in the Right *Place! ...*

"How could God see the blood in the tabernacle? His glory was in the Holy Place, and the blood had to be taken inside the Holy Place and sprinkled on that Mercy Seat. That was the right place to take the right price. If the right price was paid on the altar in the courtyard, but left there, it would have been the right price, but the wrong place. If the blood Jesus shed on Calvary was not applied in Heaven, it was the right price in the wrong place and it cannot save anybody." —Dr. Jack Hyles, from [4]The Church ; chapter 14, [5] The Price for the Church .

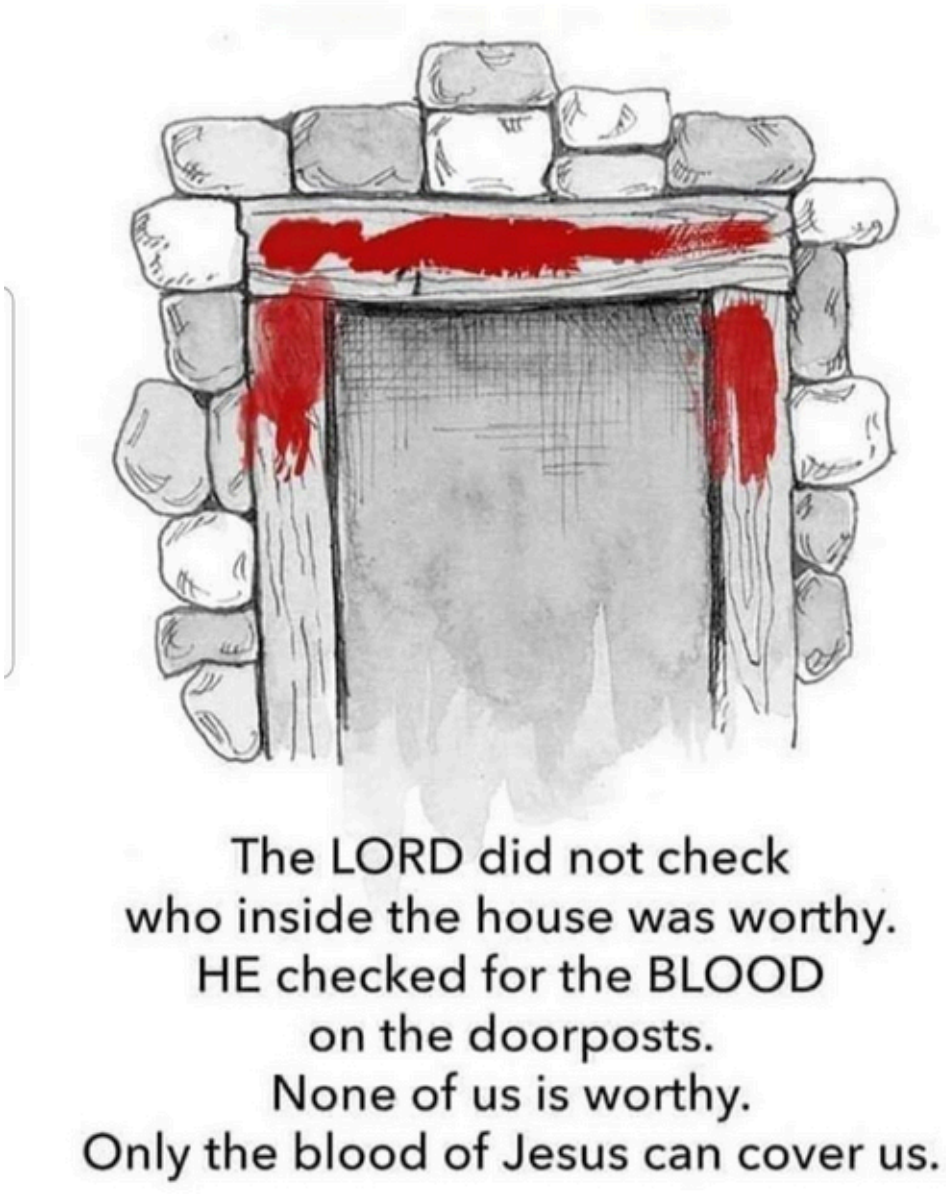

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=styLx-iWwC8&feature=youtu.be&t=1h7m35s
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/pastor_vernon_mcgee_refutes.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/the_church/toc.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/the_church/price_for_the_church-chap_14.htm#bloodspeaks
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjgF_FtlPpiXH6r3wtGiYZRv041xNEytupYNYJpCKNWcC0LJoo4mnTPwBHTtWUaPelhsD6wOkOauEiPpShv6vmYioRjbIqhhW1_yCwBpxG9qK0S

3.2.4 If You Don’t Care About Everybody, You Don’t Care About Anybody (2022-02-02 18:27)

Matthew 26:47-50, “

4248

And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him.

And Jesus said unto him, *Friend*, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.

”

I am seen a sore evil in my lifetime, which is that pastors selectively care about people. For the 99 sheep who are on good terms with the pastor, they’ll speak all manner of sycophantic praises about him. They’ll say things like, "Oh he is a good man!" and "Oh, he is a humble man!" What they are really saying is that he only cares about the 99 sheep who are still in his fold. But what about that 1 lost lamb?

When I moved 9,000 miles from Guam to Pensacola in July of 2021, I chose to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). It wasn’t long before I realized that their senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, only cares about the 99. I learned quickly that he is a timid coward. Jeff Redlin is a disgrace to the cause of Christ, and represents everything wrong with pastors today, selectively caring about the 99 while crapping on the individual.

I have been divorced for 15 years, not by my choice. She left me. I have perfect peace moving on. When I kindly told Jeff Redlin that I hoped to find a wife, he berated me. He literally scolded me for coming to church to find a wife. I couldn’t believe how stupid this man is, jumping to such an erroneous conclusion. You’d think that a church pastor would tell me that they are glad I am there, and that I picked their church to attend, and that I am welcomed. Do you know what his first words were to me? He said, "I would never remarry you." Even if that is what he believes, what kind of heartless monster would speak that way to someone who just flew 9,000 miles (which he fully knew) and chose to come to Campus Church?

I know that I am a nobody, but people matter! Black Lives Matter is not as good a saying as, All People Matter!!! Everyone matters. If you had been the only human being ever created, Jesus would have still died for your sins! God loves you dear friend. I chose Matthew 26:50 as our text verse, because after Judas horribly betrayed Jesus, our dear Savior called Judas, "Friend." Wow! Would you or I do that? Dear reader, you are either a friend to everyone or else you are not a friend to anyone. Jeff Redlin bullcraps his 99 church members, convincing them that he cares about them, but the fact that he pulled down his pants and crapped on me as a newcomer reveals that he really doesn’t care about anybody except himself.

What if Jesus only cared about the 99 sheep safe in the fold, but couldn’t care less about the 1 lost lamb who went astray? What kind of cold-hearted God would we serve if that were true? I am so very thankful that God cares about everyone, especially that one lost lamb who has gone astray from the group. These damned lifeless Bible colleges today (Bob Jones University, Pensacola Christian College, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, et cetera) don’t really care about people!!! They care about MAKING MONEY!!!

Proof of what I say is that I neve heard from Pastor Jeff Redlin again. He has my email. He knows who I am. We exchanged numerous emails, in which I sincerely expressed my frustration that he didn’t care about me as a human being. Dear reader, if you were a pastor and someone confided in you that they feel like you don’t care, what would be the worst thing that you could do? That’s right, ignore them, don’t ever email them back. And make sure to use the big size of your church as a lame excuse for not caring. You know, "I was too busy!" Dear reader, the

problem is not that Jeff Redlin's church is too big, but that his heart is too small. Yes, that is 100 % the problem. Truly, Mr. Redlin is incompetent as a pastor, woefully lacking genuine love for hurting people. Jeff Redlin simply doesn'

t care!

I went through the same horrible experience at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church of Guam (HBCG). This happened between 2014 to 2021. The Devil crept into their church, now a religious cult because of Pastor Marty Herron. Harvest preaches another gospel of Lordship Salvation. Harvest promotes Satan's corruptible seed of the Devil's modern Bible revisions. Harvest promotes Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a born-again hero of the faith; but Mr. Luther is burning in Hell forever, because he taught the damnable heresy of Baptismal Regeneration his entire life. *Baptismal Regeneration* is the false doctrine that you must be water baptized to enter into Heaven. Nothing could be further from the truth! The repentant thief on the cross never got water baptized, but Jesus promised him Paradise that very day. No one in the Old Testament was ever water baptized, yet Acts 10:43 says they were ALL saved by faith alone in Christ.

The Harvest Baptist Church of Guam is a House of Horrors!!! I humbly say that with sadness and a heavy heart, because I love and care about everyone. I don't get paid a penny to preach and write blogs, or make my ministry websites. All I do for Jesus Christ I do for free, expecting the Lord to reward me in eternity (Matthew 6:19-20; 1st Corinthians 3:8). April of 2022 will be the 20th year anniversary of my website ministry. I have never made or accepted a single penny for my labors. I wanted it that way to show people that my heart is in the right place. I CARE because our great GOD CARES (1st Peter 5:7). And if you walk closely with God, YOU WILL CARE TOO!!!

If you don't care about everyone, you don't care about anyone; because at any given time anyone could become that one lost lamb that you don't care about. Think about that. If Pastor Jeff Redlin doesn't give a damn about me as a hurting human being, then what is to prevent you from being his next victim? If [1]PCC doesn't care about a suffering ravished girl, then what makes you think, PCC student, that you won't be next? The college doesn't give a rat's ass about you, all they want at Pensacola Christian College is YOUR PARENT'S MONEY!!! Jeff Redlin's ungodly attitude toward people who are hurting in their soul, and his wicked indifferent attitude toward doctrinal error in the BJU camp and their own, proves what I say is true! Galatians 6:7 teaches that Jeff Redlin and company will reap what they have wickedly sown.

Dear friend, if you truly know and walk with God, then no one is expendable. Due to hateful slander and attacks against me, I have had to block people out on Facebook. I had about a dozen names blocked over the past year. But this week I did something that I like to do once a year, I unblocked all of them. No one is blocked right now! Why do I do that? Simply because everyone deserves a second chance. Amen! Even our great God doesn't stay angry forever. **Psalms 103:9, " He will not always chide: neither will he keep his anger for ever."**

I feel sorry for people who go to their grave with bitterness. I refuse to become bitter. I am angry about falsehoods which damn men's souls to the Lake of Fire. I hate what God hates... *EVIL* (Psalms 97:10). But God doesn't hate people, and neither do I, and neither should you. God loves the homosexual, dearly so, but He hates the sin. Jesus hated iniquity (Hebrews 1:9). John 7:7 teaches that the world hates Jesus, because He testifies against it, that the works thereof are evil.

Where does Jesus testify against the sins of the world? He does so in the written Word of God. Remember, Jesus is the incarnate Word in the flesh (John 1:1-3,14; Revelation 19:13). The *Word became flesh and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory as of the only begotten Son*

of God (John 1:14). Jesus and the Holy Bible are twins! That is why Jesus said in **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** If you want to have the mind of Christ, then search the Scriptures oh saint of God. If you are not yet saved, you'll never understand the Word of God (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). Only a born-again child of God can understand spiritual things.

I wrote this blog to draw attention to the sycophantic, phony, shallow, fake kind of love that most pastors have for people today. The moment that you cross them, offend them, embarrass them, even question their teachings or correct false doctrine, they will write you off and count you as an enemy. That is what pastors' Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin sinfully did to me. Whereas I was a good friend to them, handing them THE TRUTH as a true friend does, they resented and rejected it. They looked down on my website ministry and my zeal for THE TRUTH, criticizing me instead of complimenting my work for Jesus Christ. I never once criticized their work, I simply *contended for the faith once delivered unto the saints* (Jude 1:3). Something is very wrong with a pastor who would rather find fault in an evangelist's work, then to see the good in it. All of the aforementioned wicked men are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They include the apostate Bob Jones University and Bob Jones University camps today.

[2]Samantha Field was a student at Pensacola Christian College, where she was violated (I can't use the "r" word lest I get censored). As is typical among fundamentalist leadership in America, PCC leaders told her to "

repent

" and let it go. PCC leadership were worried about liability no doubt, so they took the easier path of trying to silence the victim. [3]Pastor Chuck Phelps of the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana is guilty of the same sin, covering up for evildoers. Bob Jones University terminated a female student was who also violated physically and emotionally. [4]She has since sued BJU and I am so glad!!! Dr. Steve Pettit just kicked her out the door, throwing her under the bus. Someone needs to fire Steve Pettit and send him back to the Devil where he came from, [5]with his false plan of salvation.

Dear reader, I love people, even bad pastors. But I am sick and tired of these self-righteous hypocrites catering to the 99, while condemning the 1 wayward lamb. People matter! Biblical Christianity is leaving the 99 to go after the ONE INDIVIDUAL. In the sermon titled, "[6]The Necessity Of Backsliding," Pastor Jack Hyles rightly says that even one person can make all the difference for a backslidden person! All if takes is just ONE PERSON to care. I went to Campus Church with a heavy heart, having suffered much in my personal life. All I wanted was to be welcomed in love, and given a chance to get my life back together.

Jeff Redlin goes home to his wife each night. Delicately said, he makes love to her. He eats home cooked meals that she makes for him. I have no one. I eat at McDonalds. I have no one to hug on bad days, or hug me back. Yet Pastor Redlin in his wicked selfishness actually expects me to be alone for the rest of my life, and never remarry. That is the pathetic PCC attitude toward divorced people. Does anybody else see something wrong with that? I sure do.

What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 7:1-2, "Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman. *Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband*."** I know a Christian man who spent $20,000 on prostitutes over the years, who had carnal knowledge with over 150 women, because of self-righteous fools like Jeff Redlin who forbid divorced men to remarry. Why do you think there are so many pervert Catholic priests?

They are not allowed to get married!!! Kindly said, I wish Redlin's wife would divorce him too, so he can see what loneliness and being without a wife feels like. But he has wife, so to hell with divorced men, right! God's judgment is upon the ungodly self-righteous PCC camp.

I don't know about you dear friend, but I love and care about everyone, not just the 99 who like me. I can't stand today's hateful pastors in the BJU and PCC camp, who throw away people like me who dare to question their teachings. The ONLY authority is the inspired Word of God in the King James Bible. If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have a Holy Bible. Only the inspired King James Bible uplifts, honors and proclaims Jesus Christ in all His majesty and glory!!!

I care about the INDIVIDUAL, and so does God. We read in Matthew 10:29-30 that God sees the little bird that falls from the sky. **Matthew 10:30, "But the very hairs of your head are all numbered."** That number changes moment by moment on my head...lol. God loves me and cares about me so much, that He even keeps tract of the number of hairs on my head. Wow! So do you think God misses, ignores or overlooks thousands of Bible verses being corrupted? No way! All of the Devil's Bibles completely removed the word "begotten" from John 3:16 and 1st John 3:16. That is an attack on Jesus' deity (that He is almighty God). Jesus is not God's only Son. I am a son of God according to John 1:12. I am an adopted child of God, and so are you if you are saved (Romans 8:15). But Jesus is the only BEGOTTEN (biological) Son of God, making Him also God!!!

Please trash your modern Bibles and use only the harder to understand King James Bible, because at least you know you're not being misled. The big deception is that the modern Bibles may seem more easy to understand, but when verses are corrupted they aren't God's Word anymore!!! I'd rather have a Bible that is harder to understand, but is accurate; than to have a bible that is easier to read, but it corrupt. In 2nd Peter 3:6-17 the Apostle Peter said he had difficult understanding the Apostle Paul's Epistles. So join the club!!! Did Peter set out to rewrite the Bible? No, he studied what was already written.

Today's apostate churches have multiple plans of salvation, umpteen Bible versions, and don't know which way is up. I use only the inspired King James Bible. I preach only a free grace Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). I am not confounded or confused like Marty Herron and company. John MacArthur preaches multiple gospels. If you watch his YouTube videos, you will find multiple things that he says, which confuses everybody. In one video he sounds like a free grace preacher; but in another he preaches hardcore Calvinism. RUN from this demonic imposter!!!

I feel sorry for the young girls who were ravished at PCC and BJU. It is shameful that those college administrations told their violated female students to "repent." That is how Jeff Redlin mistreated me! He couldn't care less if I ever come back to Campus Church, because the 1 % to him doesn't matter. Redlin still has the 99, so who cares, right. I speak to a very few people today, who understand what I am saying. Sadly, 99 % of professed Christians are so carnally-minded that all they care about is their own well-being, family and paycheck.

There is a sickening evil spirit of apathy today in the Bible colleges and churches, where people don't really matter. They couldn't care less if you come back or never return. You'll never hear from anybody again. Who cares about those violated girls at BJU and PCC, right? The reason why is because they still have their money from the 99. It is so tragic that the language of money is the only language today's apostates understand and pay attention to. If I could take away 50 % of their money at PCC, they'd send a limousine to come get me, they'd take me out for a steak dinner, and be on their best behavior toward me

, begging me to reconsider. You know that what I am saying is 100 % true! But since I am just one sheep, they don't love or care about me. That is the Devil folks.

Look at all the millions of poor and homeless people across the United States. What are all these big churches and Bible colleges doing to help them? That's right, nothing. Where does all those hundreds of millions of dollars go? What a racket! Today's Bible colleges are a stinking money-making dirty racket. 1st Timothy 6:10 teaches that the love (or desire) for money is the root of all evil. As long as PCC is rolling in money, they won't care about one violated female student, or one hurting divorced man like me who needed their love. You're only as good a Christian as you are like God (our heavenly Father), and you're nothing like God unless you care and love each and every human being on the planet.

So when you meet a pastor or religious group who are okay if they lose you, then you know that they know nothing about the holy caring God of the Bible. Jesus left the 99 sheep to go after that one lost lamb who was in trouble. ALL LIVES MATTERS to God!!!

[7]



[8]

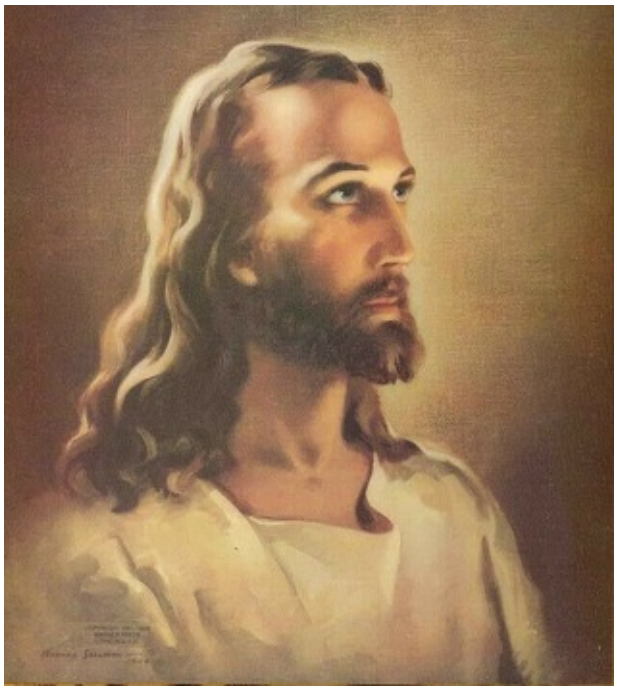

1. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
2. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
3. https://www.timtyson.us/archives/2014/05/13/attend-bob-jones-university/
4. https://www.greenvilleonline.com/story/news/2020/08/06/woman-sues-bob-jones-furman-university-sexual-assault-case/3307226001/
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/truths/necessity_of_backsliding.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhMa5VO8G8dRcOitQ-J1JaHeclcYK6fmMzFIJ5lQNe_xljk1HC5xbyX0AIlDnh7i1gtLvQ8o3iItfdgCNkzBHAaruV5V3mqo5I9nzBtLPndAAgu
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgjtyZwR7HTytubm9tkvAa402v8pb7eMYDadHlBOsGyA3efBq0ZYtNgq2hLhUQ_OEg3y-ivavAuBN7bvWX4ZIGFMiWqb7jWQH51c5yQxAGhUgsr

---

3.2.5 Why Do We Have Churches? (2022-02-03 01:30)

Ephesians 3:14-19, "For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, *Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named*, That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God."

I love Ephesians 1:15, which says that every believer is part of God's family, and our whole family ultimately is in Heaven. I am so thankful for this wonderful privilege!!! To think, I am a child of the King of Kings, and He is preparing for me a home in Heaven. **John 14:1-2, "Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if *I go and prepare a place for you*, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also."** Our dear Lord worked as a carpenter while on earth. He is in the construction business!!! Amen.

I learned a wonderful philosophical truth from Pastor Jack Hyles many years ago, from his excellent book in which Dr. David Gibbs Jr., interviews Dr. Hyles. It is a rare book indeed, which I cherish in my collection. Brother Hyles teaches that the first church began with the first family. I had never heard that before, but it made perfect sense. I mean, what is a church? The church is a group of saved people. But more than that, the church is a FAMILY. It is our family as God's children. God is our dear heavenly Father. Jesus is the Head of the Church, and we are each and all members of Christ's BODY. The Apostle Paul makes it very clear in 1st Corinthians chapter 12 that every part of the Body of Christ is important, and no one is expendable.

When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College for the summer of 2021, Pastor Jeff Redlin mistreated me, making me feel like I wasn't welcomed. That is sinful, to be a respecter of persons (James 2:1; Romans 2:11). Pastor Redlin was not humble at all, he was arrogant and filled with self-0righteous haughty attitude toward me as a Hyles-Anderson Collège graduate. Sadly, Redlin went on the defensive from the moment someone showed him my website ministry, becoming judgmental and critical of my work for Jesus. In hindsight, I now

clearly see that PCC are a bunch of cold-hearted academic types, who woefully lack compassion for hurting sinners, single divorced people that desire to remarry, and those who contend for the faith (which the PCC camp refuse to do), et cetera. It is sad.

The first family was the first church. But then as the population increased and families moved away from each other, and cities were built, it became necessary to have surrogate families. Hence, the local church. The local New Testament church is our family in the Lord. You may not have good relations with your earthly family. I often meet people who cannot even tell me where their parents or siblings live. Sadly, this is what the Bible means in **2nd Timothy 3:3b, “**

without natural affection. **”** The Bible foretold that in the Last Days, families would lack the natural love that should exist between blood relatives. Jesus foretold in Matthew 10:21 and 35 that families would turn against one another during the end times, delivering one another up to be prosecuted and even martyred for our faith. Jesus said that **“a man’s foes shall be they of his own household”**

(Matthew 10:36b).

So the reason why we have local churches today is to provide a FAMILY for you dear reader. One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is called: "[1]The Gift Of Prophesy." The title is a bit misleading. I didn’t think much of the sermon at first, expecting it only to be about the gifts of the Holy Spirit, but it is so much more! Dr. Hyles talks about the purpose of the church, which is TO BUILD FAMILIES. It is so wonderful a sermon! Please take the time to listen to it, you won’t be disappointed. It is a beautiful truth that will burn your heart for God. Of all the gifts of the Spirit, the greatest is preaching to

build homes, lift up the fallen and encourage the brethren. Amen and amen! Oh how we all need to center our life and family around a local New Testament Bible-believing church!!! That is God’s perfect will for every believer.

The church is our spiritual family, remember that friend. No one needs to be alone in life. If you are attending a bad church that doesn’t make you feel loved and welcomed, like Jeff Redlin at Campus Church (Pensacola Christian College) did to abuse and ostracize me, then go somewhere else where the pastor genuinely walks with God and loves everybody unconditionally. There is nothing worse than an academic type snob for a pastor, who selectively only cares about his chosen group, and not each individual.

It is arrogant haters like Pastor Jeff Redlin, who hide behind a cloak of false humility, that compel people to withdraw completely from church and write articles such as I am doing to expose him. PCC is not a family, it is a cult, where divorced people who seek to remarry are shunned and belittled, and anybody who offends the leadership is immediately targeted for removal and ostracization. [2]Just ask this poor attacked girl, a former abused PCC student who was told to “

repent

”

by PCC leadership after being violated by a male student. That is what abusive people like Jeff Redlin do. I came to Campus Church with a sincere spirit of love, but Jeff Redlin mistreated me simply because of my website ministry, which is shameful of him. I am another victim of the loveless bunch of sons-a-batches at PCC.

[3]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_gift_of_prophecy.mp3
2. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhf_bjNunORraDTV6gJgV5cDlrferzoJExJl5LdJSPAgd0bJ6NPVxV3YtVIxbrreXG6Ke-VzQrlpPRxi9CRKjEIhM4si-hBMjklxYu529es5D1P

3.2.6 Evangelist Ray Comfort Denies “Once Saved Always Saved” (2022-02-04 01:30)

John 5:24, “

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; *but is passed from death unto life*.

”

1st John 3:14, “

4256

***We know that we have passed from death unto life*, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.**

”

Once a person gets saved (born-again), the Bible says we have PASSED FROM DEATH UNTO LIFE. It is the same as when a child is physically born. *Once born, always born!!!* Ray Comfort says that [1]Judas is his favorite of all the disciples, because Judas showed him that it is not enough to BELIEVE in Jesus to be saved; it’s not even enough to follow Him.

Dear reader, Ray is oh so wrong! When asked directly what “works” we must do to get to Heaven, Jesus replied with the simplest of answers. He just said—BELIEVE ON HIM!!! **John 6:28-29, “**

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him* whom he hath sent.

” As we see, clearly, BELIEVING is enough to be saved.



[2]Ray Comfort Exposed (repent of your sins heresy)

At 42:32 minutes into the preceding video, Ray heretically says:

> “Yeah, I don’t believe ’Once Saved, Always Saved,’ that you can live like the Devil.”
>
> SOURCE: Ray Comfort, ’[3]Ray Comfort Exposed (Repent of your sins)’

Ray Comfort is preaching another gospel, accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9). What Ray fails to understand is that we are saved by God’s imputed righteousness. To “impute” means to credit something to a person or source. **Romans 4:5-7, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.**

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom *God imputeth righteousness without works*,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

” Both words

“counted” and “imputeth” come from the SAME Greek word. They mean the SAME thing!!! So we can use these words interchangeably. So to the sinful man who worketh not, but BELIEVES on Jesus Christ, God credits His righteousness to that sinful man. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**

” What a precious Bible truth!!!

I fully agree with my friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, who said:

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a helpful quote from the awesome sermon: "[4]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible | [5]MP3"

We know that the cliché "ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED" is totally Biblical, simply because we are saved solely by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, not our own righteousness. **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."** What saith the Scripture? **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** We get saved by submitting to God's righteousness, which is through FAITH alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. *Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.**

" We receive God's free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, by ceasing from our own works and completely resting in the finished work of Jesus Christ. Literally, all you have to do to get to Heaven is simply believe that Jesus did it for you.

Dear reader, I sincerely love Ray Comfort, but he is going to Hell forever if he doesn't repent of his wrong repentance. Mr. Comfort chose Judas as his favorite disciple because he says Judas proves that believing in Jesus and following Him is not enough to be saved. But dear reader, Judas never did believe in Jesus as his personal Savior. We read in Matthew 27:3 that Judas **" repented himself. "**

Judas was a *reformed* man, he turned away from his sins. Judas even returned the 30 pieces of silver, for which he was paid to betray the innocent one. By the way, 30 pieces of silver was the going price of a slave. Judas returned the money, which theologically is called

"*penance*." Judas felt sorry for what he had done, which theologically is called, "penitence." Let's itemize these theological terms:

- penitence = sorry for sin
- penance = making a mend for sin
- reformation = turning away from sin
- repentance = a change of mind

Judas experienced penitence, penance and reformation, but he did NOT repent toward God (Acts 20:21). Judas did not believe Jesus was the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, as Peter did. **Matthew 16:16, "**

And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

” The false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 followed Jesus, calling Him,

“

Lord, Lord.

” They did many wonderful world sin Jesus’ name. They cast out devils in Jesus’ name. Like Ray Comfort, they prophesied (preached) their message in Jesus’ name. Yet, Jesus said He didn’t know any of them, and told the angels to cast them into the outer darkness of Hell forever.

The dear Savior tells us plainly what they did wrong in **Matthew 7:21, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*.**

” The best way to interpret the Bible is with the Bible. What is the will of the Father? Jesus plainly tells us in **John 6:40,**

“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. ” There you have it, right from the Savior’s own mouth, the will of God is to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! **John 6:47,**

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.

” That’s it, that’s all, no more!!!

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Kindly said, Ray Comfort is dead wrong to deny the great Bible doctrine of “Once Saved Always Saved.” Ray says you cannot be saved and continue living like the Devil. But you can my friend, you certainly can! I didn’t say you should, because you shouldn’t. The first thing I remember when I got converted as a 13-year-old young man, was the indwelling Holy Spirit began convicting me about the sin in my life. I sometimes listened, but at other times ignored the Holy Spirit.

When I didn’t listen, bad things sometimes happened, as chastisement for doing wrong. Sometimes I got caught, and at other times I didn’t get caught. That is true of everybody! But the Bible teaches that the eyes of the Lord see everything, the bad and the good. So that we cannot hide anything from God. **Hebrews 4:13, “ Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.”** I assure you Biblically that no one ever gets away with sinning. Every hidden evil work done in a dark, dreary, obscure place, will be manifest in eternity at the Judgment for all to see (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Romans 14:10-12; Matthew 12:36; Proverbs

24:12). **1st Timothy 5:24, " Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."**

I sometimes like to watch "Forensic Files" and "Cold Case Files," which are as fascinating as they are disturbing. I learned that only 50 % of murder cases in the United States ever get solved. The infamous '[6]Zodiac Killer' of the 1960's in California has never been caught. The Zodiac Killer claims to have murdered at least 31 people. I believe him! But the victims (and their families) of this madman need not worry, justice will be met in God's court system!

They're still digging up bodies who were victims of [7]John Wayne Gacy (1942-1994) in Gary, Indiana, over 40 years later. I think the death count just surpassed 40 bodies! Interestingly, curious scientists dissected Mr. Gacy's brain after his execution, slicing it up into pieces to analyze his brain for abnormalities, hoping to identify something which could cause a man to commit such monstrous crimes. But they found a 100 % normal brain. That is frightening!!! What saith the Scripture? **Jeremiah 17:9, "**

The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

" What made Judas do the evil things that he did? Why did Peter and the other disciples believe on Jesus, but not Judas? There is no answer friend, except that God has given to every human being a freewill to decide for ourselves.

I chose to accept Jesus Christ as my personal Savior at age 13 in Chicago, in an old-fashioned Baptist church on a Sunday morning; a decision which I have never once regretted, and for which I am so eternally grateful to God. God chose me (the elect) because I first chose Jesus. God never chooses anyone to salvation, we chose Him first. I could write a thick book on all the Biblical reasons why Ray Comfort is doctrinally WRONG to deny

"Once Saved Always Saved." Even the best Christians still continue in a lifestyle of sinning (Romans 7:14-25). As long as we are in the flesh, we will commit sin. It is in our sinful nature. Even though we have a new nature as a born-again child of God, the old nature (the flesh) is still with us. So there is a constant battle going on between the Holy Spirit and the flesh (Romans 7:14-25).

Humbly said, I actually prefer the saying: "If Saved Always Saved." Once you receive Christ as your personal Savior, God performs the supernatural miracle of the new birth (John 1:12-13). A lot of people fail to understand that getting saved is a supernatural miracle in response to one's childlike faith in the Gospel (i.e., the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day). **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.**

"

If it were true, as Ray Comfort preaches, that you could lose God's salvation because of intentional habitual sinning, then we could not

"REJOICE" as Jesus commands every believer to do (Luke 10:20). We could not have any peace, wondering every time we backslid if we had crossed the line and lost our salvation again. What a horrible life of fear, uncertainty and misery! That is not the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible!!!

We can KNOW we are saved, simply because salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). We are saved ONLY by what Christ did to pay for our sins on the cross; and not by our own efforts, faithfulness and continual repenting (turning away) from the sins in our life. That is a false understanding of repentance, which [8]Pastor Jack Hyles exposes in this helpful article.

Once you get saved, it is a done deal, permanent. One of my favorite sermons, and the very message that compelled [9]Michael P. Bowen to get saved, by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) is titled: '[10]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?' Dear Christian friend—even if you were to kill 1,000 puppies just because you can—you would still be 100 % saved and on your way to Heaven. What? I realize that such a statement harelips every dog in the county, but it is solid Bible doctrine:

> **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."**

There is no crime that you can think of which could ever result in losing God's gift of eternal life, which is by faith alone. The only unpardonable sin is blaspheming the Holy Spirit. To understand what that means, you need to know that it is the Holy Spirit's job to convict the world of sin, righteousness and judgment. The Holy Spirit is God with us, and He is dealing with your soul dear friend when you feel convicted. If you are saved, then you have the blessed Holy Spirit living inside you 24 hours a day, 365 days a year, never to leave nor forsake us (Hebrews 13:5). I love the Holy Spirit!!! So when the Holy Spirit can no longer speak to a man's heart, because he speaks evil of the Holy Spirit, then how can he be saved? He cannot. That is the unpardonable sin, not getting saved.

Peter spoke evil of Jesus, even denying knowing Him, cursing His precious name; but he later repented when alone. We may get angry and blaspheme the Lord's name by our sinful testimony and words, but the Holy Spirit deals with our heart of hearts, which is what really matters to God. Our Christian testimony may be lousy, as was Lot's and Samson's testimony. But that doesn't mean they weren't saved. Blaspheming the Holy Spirit means that we personally reject Him in our soul, and no believer has eve done that! It is IMPOSSIBLE for a redeemed child of God to ever commit the unpardonable sin. Sadly, Ray Comfort has committed the unpardonable sin, by perverting the grace of God. When you attack the grace of God, you attack the God of grace. God bless you dear friend. Thank you for reading my humble blogs. YOU are my ministry.

Please read: '[11]15 Reasons Why You Cannot Lose Salvation.'

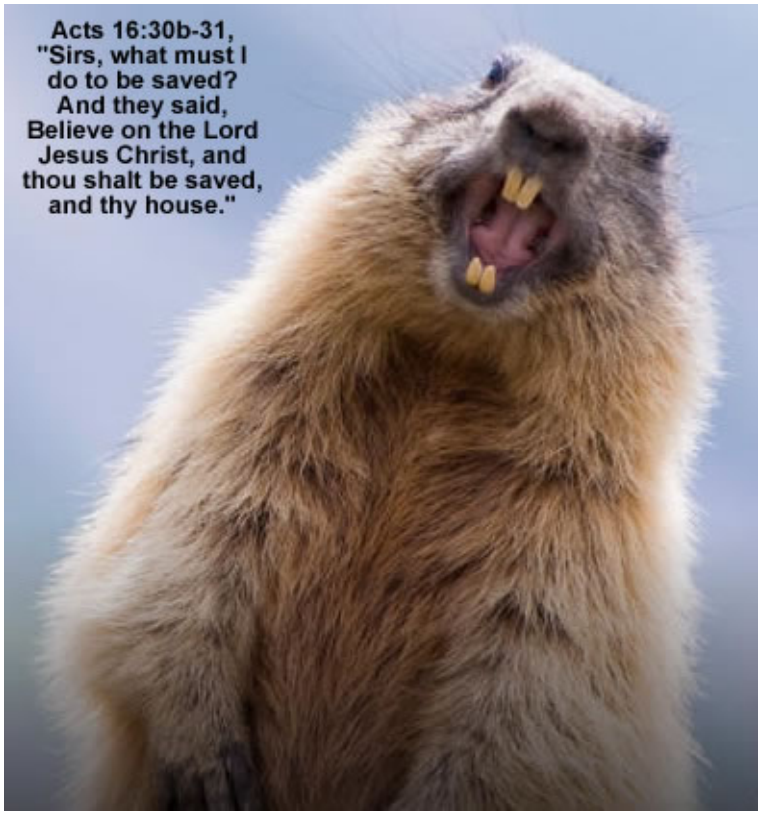

1. https://www.livingwaters.com/the-reason-why-judas-is-my-favorite-disciple-by-far/
2. https://youtu.be/kU9dumvwkfs
3. https://youtu.be/kU9dumvwkfs?t=2552
4. https://youtu.be/T1CpSOv92Jk
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
6. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zodiac_Killer
7. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Wayne_Gacy
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
11. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/02/reasons-why-you-cannot-lose-your.html
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj0BnKJfmFNmBm-2VTpMAbjqpDgV_ADeBkVGV9As-zPF9Rb4ivBDeaK92n8xhWcQuZd9L1sjbgd0iG-id6KuPmCVXvCwpQAQAnRdTn3DvlyKsqz

---

3.2.7 There Is No Respect Of Person's With God (2022-02-05 02:00)

Romans 2:11, "

For there is no respect of persons with God.

" Ephesians 6:9,"

And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.

" Colossians 3:25, "

But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

" James 2:1, "

My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons.

" 1st Peter 1:17, "

And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:

" Revelation 20:11-12, "And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works."

The Bible in no uncertain terms teaches that our great, omnipotent (all powerful), omniscient (all knowing), omnipresent (all present), omnisapient (all wise) and omnibenevolent (all loving) God is NOT a respecter of persons. That simply means God doesn't play favorites! God doesn't let His buddies slide. You cannot con God or sweet talk Him!!! The Bible teaches that for BOTH saved and unsaved alike, we will be judged in eternity according to our works.

That is very interesting. We hear preachers all the time saying that only the unsaved will be judged according to their works:

> **1st Corinthians 3:11-15, "For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;**
>
> **Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.**
>
> **If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.**
>
> **If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.**
>
> **"**
>
> **2nd Corinthians 5:10, "For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, *according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad*.**
>
> **"**

> **Ecclesiastes**
>
> 12:13-14, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. *For God shall bring every work into judgment*, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."

The big difference is that saints will be judged according to our works as God's redeemed children. Whereas the lost will be judged according to their works as Christ-rejecters. The judgment for Christians will be a *Civil Court*, where we only risk loss of rewards, but not corporal punishment. But the unsaved will be judged in *Criminal Court*, and sentenced to the everlasting Lake of Fire for their crimes against a holy God. No saint at The Judgment Seat Of Christ will be condemned (John 3:18); and no unbeliever at The Great White Throne Of Judgment will be acquitted (John 3:36). There is no respect of persons with God.

God doesn't care if you are rich or poor, fat or skinny, old or young, male or female, bond or free, tall or short, Jew or Gentile, religious or non-religious, extrovertish or introvertish, educated or ignorant, intelligent or base, bold or timid, et cetera. **Romans 10:12, " For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. "** God is NOT swayed by our personality, prejudices or pet peeves. The Bible says we will all be judged according to the Word of God. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*."**

We've all heard the saying: "Everyone has an opinion..." Interestingly, the word "heresy" in the Bible comes from the Greek word hairesis. Here is what VINE'S COMPLETE EXPOSITORY DICTIONARY OF OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT WORDS (Page 303) states concerning the word "hairesis" ...

> ..."a choosing, choice"; (from haireomai, "to choose") then, "that which is chosen," and hence, "an opinion," especially a self-willed opinion, which is substituted for submission to the power of truth, and leads to division and the formation of sects...
>
> SOURCE: VINE'S COMPLETE EXPOSITORY DICTIONARY OF OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT WORDS; ISBN 0-7852-1160-8

The word "heresy" in the Bible simply means, "an opinion." Many of the doctrines circulating in today's churches are merely opinions, not based upon the Word of God. In **John 5:39a** Jesus commanded His disciples to... **SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!** It is dangerous to form one's opinions apart from the Bible. People who express teachings not taught in the Scripture are guilty of spreading heresy. There are sincere people in every church who attempt to help others by offering unsought advice. Unfortunately, much of this advice is heresy, even [1]damnable heresy.

God is not impressed with some big shot like Jeff Redlin, who is the shameful senior pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in Pensacola, Florida. Pastor Redlin is guilty of perverting the Bible meaning of repentance. They officially teach in their Foundations Class at Campus Church: "Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." That is a lie of Satan. Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught that the word "repent" means anything more than a simple childlike change of mind. You are being misled and lied to by these incompetent religious leaders. My heart breaks for the students at PCC and BJU. Combined we're talking about 10,000 young people who are being taught ANOTHER GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-9).

Getting saved is so simple. When the Roman soldier asked Paul and Silas, **"**

Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,

" the Apostle Paul gave this simple answer:

“

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house

” (Acts 16:30-31). There was no mention of repenting from your sin, no mention of your behavior changing as a result of repenting, no extra requirements, JUST BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! The fastest way to pervert the Gospel and corrupt the grace of God is to start messing around with the meaning of repentance!!! Repentance is simply *a change of mind*, that’s it, that’s all, no more!!!

Beware of Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Chuck Phelps, Gary Walton, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Sean Quinlan, Jeff Redlin, Tim Zacharias and the entire Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College crowd today, because they are all corrupt on the Gospel. That also includes the apostate Moody Bible Institute in Chicago (who publish all of John MacArthur’s poison books), and the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa (where Marty Herron now continues to corrupt the Gospel, preaching the Devil’s Lordship Salvation).

One day in eternity all these incompetent big shot pastors, who I just mentioned, will be sorry they ever strayed away from the simple Gospel of free grace. God is not impressed with their fancy titles, or that they have brown-nosed each other over the years to secure their disguising careers. Most of the aforementioned ungodly men get paid 6-digit salaries!!! God knows that I am not trying to be unkind, I am simply contending for the Christian faith. I love these men and pray for them, hoping that they will repent of their false doctrines. The truth is only hate to them that hate THE TRUTH.

I am just a humble nobody with a few websites and blogs. I am just a redeemed sinner, a VOICE crying in the wilderness of cyberspace, a man who is passionate about THE TRUTH. I may not be a pastor of some gigantic church, like Campus Church at PCC; but God regards my preaching and ministry just as much as anybody else’s! Why? Simply because I am telling THE TRUTH. **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.”** All that will matter when I am judged by God in eternity, as well as all the horrible false prophets that I mentioned, will be whether or not we agreed with God’s Holy Bible.

Let God be true the Bible says! You cannot show me Lordship Salvation in the Bible, except the unsaved false prophets who were foolishly teaching and trusting in it in Matthew 7:21-23. You cannot show me any place in the Bible that says to repent

“of your sin” or to “turn away from your sin” to get to Heaven. But I can show you in **Romans 4:4-5, “Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.**

”



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/what_is_heresy.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhXi3cTO1gn7ydeXxJQR4K1RxYtSs-lVYxivJpycWO4Y8xcYwFUPE5TXiKPVrZDt6Y1UOR321AEOYm_bExpK3ck1JnYodN0wMnEplt_IjdFJJ9v

---

3.2.8 You Have To See Something To Be A Witness (2022-02-07 01:30)

Hebrews 12:1-2, “

***Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses*, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,**

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right

hand of the throne of God.

”

There has always been a theological debate over the meaning of Hebrews 12:1. Does the “witnesses” refer to the great patriarchs of the faith in Hebrews chapter 11, or does it refer to the saints who are presently alive up in Heaven?

I agree with Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), who taught me that in order to become a witness, you first have to SEE SOMETHING. How can you be a witness unless you’ve seen something firsthand yourself? Amen. That is a good observation (no pun intended...lol).

The saints who are alive up in Heaven can see us here on earth. I am not sure of the limitations of what they can see. I do not know if they can see into our homes. I tend to think that God respects our privacy, and only allows the inhabitants of Heaven to see our public lives. However, that is mere speculation. I simply do not know. But I am firmly convinced that the angels and saints up in Heaven can watch us down here on earth.

Luke 15:10, “

Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth. **”** If there is joy IN THE PRESENCE of the angels, then who is doing the rejoicing? It could be that the angels are rejoicing. It could also be that the saints are rejoicing. I humbly think it is obvious to say that all of Heaven rejoices when someone gets saved.

I do not believe in the doctrine called “Soul Sleep.” This is the teaching that when a person dies, their soul and spirit sleep in the earth until a future resurrection. The person’s soul is allegedly unconscious. But what saith the Scripture? **2nd Corinthians 5:8, “**

We are confident, I say, and willing rather *to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord*. **”** The Bible says to be absent from the body is to be present with the Lord. I think the Bible is abundantly clear that there is no Soul Sleep. In Luke 16:19-32 we read that Abraham was alive. Lazarus was alive.

What did Jesus say? **Mark 12:27, “**

He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

”

Luke 20:38, “

For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him. **”** The Pharisees believed in a bodily resurrection, but the Sadducees did not. Jesus rebuked the Sadducees who came unto Him (Mark 12:18). The Sadducees were sad you see...lol. The Sadducees remind me of the Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College camps. They are stubborn fools who won’t take heed to THE TRUTH. When I TOLD THE TRUTH to Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and Gary Walton (all shameful pastors of the corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), they all despised me and rejected THE TRUTH that I personally handed to them on a silver platter.

These are all corrupt graduates of BJU, who preach another gospel of Lordship Salvation (which is rooted in Calvinism). They all promote Satan’s corruptible seed of the modern Bible perversions. They all promote Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a born again hero, when in reality Mr. Luther preached the Devil’s heresy of Baptismal Regeneration (i.e., you must be water baptized to go to Heaven) until his death in 1546 AD. These infidels of the faith are cocky, rebellious, arrogant, corrupt and high-minded against THE TRUTH of God’s Word. Not one verse in the Bible says to repent “of your sin” to be saved. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible

teaches that you must do good works or else your faith is not genuine, and you're not really saved. Nowhere does the Bible say to turn away from a lifestyle of sin in order to get saved. [1]Yet this is exactly what these wicked men all preach today!!!

Another infidel is [2]Pastor Chuck Phelps of The Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana. Phelps is personal friends with Marty Herron and Steve Pettit, and is on the shameful Board of Directors at Bob Jones University (BJU). Birds of a feather flock together, partners in spiritual crime. [3]Take a look at Chuck Phelps contemptible reputation! These are ungodly [4]FALSE PROPHETS, who prey upon the simple and naïve. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences [5]contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.**

For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

"

These ungodly leaders in the [6]Pensacola Christian College camp don't love people. These fake fundamentalist religious institutions today, like Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College are filled with hatred for people like me who are divorced and hoping to remarry someday. Pastor Jeff Redlin made me feel like a bag of garbage in July of 2021 for being divorced for 15 years, even though my former wife filed and refused to reconcile with me. Redlin expressed utter contempt for me as a human being, and toward my ministry because I contend for the faith (which he is too [7]Caspar Milquetoast to do). [8]This is how Bob Jones University mistreats people, a victimized female student, showing zero love or compassion for a hurting human being.

That is how [9]Pastor Marty Herron sinfully discarded me at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 2014 to 2018, throwing me under the bus because I befriended him with THE TRUTH (the very truths I am sharing with you my precious friend to help you). And then his successor, Pastor Gary Walton, also backed the bus up over me, continuing the hatred and ostracization of the former pastor, because they hate me so much for loving them enough to tell them THE TRUTH. **Psalms 109:5-6, "*For my love they are my adversaries*: but I give myself unto prayer.**

And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

"

There is no love in the BJU and PCC camps. They woefully lack God's love, have little understanding and shamefully lack compassion for hurting people. Ichabod (the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over the entrances of these apostate institutions today, to their utter SHAME!!! I speak THE TRUTH in love dear friends (Ephesians 4:15). Somebody's got to care! I CARE!!! Our merciful God certainly cares (1st Peter 5:7).

I love you dear reader, whoever you may be. I love you unconditionally

with God's love. If you are a sinner, as I am, I love you as you are. If you are a practicing homosexual, I love you dear friend. Christ died for YOU, because He loves you, and so do I (Romans 5:6-9). If you are backslidden and out of church, I love you dear friend. I hate the sin, and so should you, but I love you because God loves you, and God lives inside me in the form of the blessed Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). No saint can be right with God and hate any living human being on earth.

Matthew 5:44, " But I say unto you, *Love your enemies*, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;" We are commanded by God to love our enemies! Amen.

My dear friend Curtis Smale (1965-2022) just went to Heaven a couple weeks ago. He turned 57 years old on January 13th, 2022. Over a four year period me and Curtis exchanged 1,028 emails. Curtis was a gifted prolific writer. He had a big heart, which often got depressed and saddened by the way people and his own family mistreated him. Curtis knew he could always come to me to have a friend to listen, and I did. He told me oftentimes of pastors that he had contacted for help, who either didn't even bother to write him back, or brushed him off quickly. Me and Curtis often wrote book length emails to each other, sharing our souls as Christian brothers. I miss my friend but rejoice that he is in Heaven with Jesus.

I was looking at some of his YouTube videos this evening and found this one. Curtis correctly preaches a Pretribulation Rapture...



A Pretribulation Rapture (by Curtis Smale, 1965-2022)

As I was thinking about my departed dear friend up in Heaven, I was reminded by the Holy Spirit of

Hebrews 12:1-2, "

Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

" Amen and amen!!!

The heavenly saints are all watching dear reader. We are on display. Eventually it will be our time to die and graduate from this life to the next. Each day of this life is a day in class. We are learning day by day how to be more like our blessed Savior.

Proverbs 4:18, " But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day." Since learning that my dear friend Curtis Smale has gone onto Heaven, I am even more firmly committed to earnestly working harder day and night to preach the Gospel, contend for the faith; and be a blessing to as many people as I can, as long as I can, as much as I can, wherever I can, whenever I can, for my precious Lord Jesus Christ.

God bless you dear reader and thank you for taking the time to read me blogs. It means more to me than I can express in words. YOU dear reader are my ministry. **2nd Corinthians 3:2-3, "*Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men*: Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart."** Kindest regards. = -)

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/evangelist-steve-pettits-gospel.html
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Trinity_Baptist_Church_sex_scandal
4. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/08/bob-jones-university-its-question-of.html
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/eternal-life-is-gift-not-award-or.html
6. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/07/who-was-caspar-milquetoast.html
8. https://www.greenvilleonline.com/story/news/2020/08/06/woman-sues-bob-jones-furman-university-sexual-assault-case/3307226001/
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/price_for_telling_the_truth.htm

---

3.2.9 How I Maintain Spiritual Vitality In Blah Times (2022-02-11 14:03)

2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, "Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."

I believe this is largely because of the lack of Holy Spirit power in today's churches. I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College for the summer of 2021, but it was as dead, dry and shallow as can be. Their pastors cannot even get repentance right, teaching that if your behavior doesn't change you never got saved. I confronted Pastor Jeff Redlin about it, but he defended their error. They officially teach: "Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." Of course, that is not the true Biblical Greek meaning of simply "a change of mind." Men love to embellish God's simple plan of salvation, corrupting God's grace, requiring MORE than God does to get to Heaven.

> “We are too busy to pray, and so we are too busy to have power. We have a great deal of activity, but we accomplish little; many services but few conversions; much machinery but few results.” —Pastor R. A. Torrey (1856-1928)

Pastor Jack Hyles’ used to preach like Billy Sunday, and it was exciting. Today’s pastors aren’t preachers anymore. They woefully lack love for everyone. When I attended Campus Church, Pastor Redlin ignored me for 10 days, after someone slandered me and showed him my ministry websites. In his blind arrogance and pride, he wrongly accused me of finding "weaknesses" in preachers on my ministry. In reality, I am faithfully contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3).

I am honorably rebuking the corrupt Bob Jones University crowd for preaching Calvinism, Lordship Salvation, misunderstood repentance and promoting Satan’s corruptible seed (i.e., the modern perverse Bible revisions). But Jeff Redlin and PCC are in bed spiritually fornicating with BJU, participating in intercollegiate sports, hiring each others graduates, sending students to each other. PCC and BJU are sinfully joined at the hip, and PCC is being corrupted. But they say I’m the bad guy for preaching THE TRUTH!

I’ve attended several churches around Pensacola and am so disgusted. They either use the Devil’s corrupt Bibles, lean toward Calvinism, sing 7/11 songs (7 words repeated 11 times), teach that people were saved by works in the Old Testament, or are just a bunch of old people ready to die off (no church outreach, no bus ministry, no youth program, no soulwinning). It is depressing.

In my humble opinion, it is the same as why most people are fat and unhealthy. We have allowed the greedy food companies to hijack the food industry. Processed foods make people fat! Processed sugar in nearly everything we eat is toxic to good health. Eating God’s foods is the path to steady good health.

Likewise, we’ve allowed greedy TV preachers and apostate commercialized evangelicalism (i.e., Dave Ramsey, Ken Ham, Franklin Graham, Josh McDowell, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Kirk Cameron, Pat Robertson, Contemporary Christian Music, internet religious programs for churches, et cetera) to hijack the churches. Churchgoers today are sick from eating garbage their incompetent leaders found on the internet.

I listen to lots of preaching at home, which I just cannot find in churches anymore. I know a lot of people hate Pastor Steven Anderson, but I love the guy’s preaching, which has helped me keep excited about the things of God. If we listen to boring, dry, dead pastors like Jeff Redlin, then that is what thousands of PCC graduates will emulate. Only preachers can preproduce preachers, which Dr. Jack Hyles taught me at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993).

In contrast, we have a bunch of Yuppie type shallow pastors today, who are cowards, afraid to pound the pulpit and preach against sin, preach the truth boldly without apology, offend

people, contend for the faith and expose error. The love of money constrains them to stay quiet, which is why Jesus warned that no man can serve God and money (Luke 16:13). Jeff Redlin gets paid a 6-digit salary at PCC, which he doesn't deserve. In contrast to Pastor Redlin, who goes along with cults like BJU, doctrinal error and refuses to preach against false teachers, I am getting the job done that he refuses to do. The most important job is the one that doesn't get done! No one likes being rejected, ostracized and hated, but it goes with the territory for Bible preachers! Our very Lord and Savior was crucified for preaching THE TRUTH!

Bob Jones University has gone so corrupt, that [1]they now have crossdressing fashion shows.

You couldn't make this stuff up! Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) is an unsaved, ungodly fool, a hardcore Calvinist, and PCC has nothing to say against them! But PCC hobnobs with the BJU camp. It is sickening!!! But they condemn me for preaching against that ungodly filth!

So to keep my sanity in this looney world today, I run to the Bible like a starving man each day. I learned that from Pastor Jack Hyles and he was right. Nothing can replace time spent in the Word of God. It's also important to take care of one's physical health. If we are eating junk, we will feel awful. We need to get out into nature more, walking with God, bike riding, walking and clearing our mind. I went walking along Pensacola Beach yesterday in 66 degree weather, but it was very nice in the sun. I am fasting yesterday and today, to lose some weight. I ate 15 bean soup for breakfast. I had 1/2 cup of oatmeal for breakfast yesterday. Like everybody else, I tend to gain weight over time, become depressed, and even become bitter toward life's hardships I've suffered alone the way (many because of horrible Christians or fake Christians).

But I always catch myself before I let it go too far. **2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, "Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."** If I start gaining weight, I get tough on myself and stop eating processed food. I ate a handful of sunflower seeds, macadamia seeds and walnuts this morning. I drank a cup of water with one Tablespoon of Bragg's Apple Cider Vinegar with the Mother (that gooey healthy stuff in the bottom of the jar - shake it first). Then I ate bean soup I made. Beans are a super food for losing weight! Beans are high in both protein and fiber, which are necessary for good health.

One cannot just focus on spiritual vitality while ignoring our physical health. We've got too many 400 pounds pastors today! It is shameful!!! a 5' 7" man (which is my height) should weigh at the very most (if he is big-boned) 168 pounds...

Ideal weight & height chart for men

Height

Small Frame

Medium Frame

Large Frame
5' 2"

128-134

131-141

138-150
5’ 3"

130-136

133-143

140-153
5” 4"

132-138

135-145

142-156
5’ 5"

134-140

137-148

144-160
5’ 6"

136-142

139-151

146-164
5’ 7"

138-145

142-154

149-168
5’ 8"

140-148

145-157

152-172
5’ 9"

142-151

148-160

155-176
5’ 10"

144-154

151-163

158-180
5’ 11"

146-157

154-166

161-184

6’ 0"

149-160

157-170

164-188

6’ 1"

152-164

160-174

168-192

6’ 2"

155-168

164-178

172-197

6’ 3"

158-172

167-182

176-202

6’ 4"

162-176

171-187

181-207

Ideal weight & height chart for women

Height

Small Frame

Medium Frame

Large Frame

4’ 10"

102-111

109-121

118-131

4’ 11"

103-113

111-123

120-134

5’ 0"

104-115

113-126

122-137

5’ 1"

106-118

115-129

125-140

5’ 2"

108-121

118-132

128-143

5’ 3"

111-124

121-135

131-147

5’ 4"

114-127

124-138

134-151

5’ 5"

117-130

127-141

137-155

5’ 6"

120-133

130-144

140-159

5’ 7"

123-136

133-147

143-163

5’ 8"

126-139

136-150

146-167

5’ 9"

129-142

139-153

149-170

5’ 10"

132-145

142-156

152-173
5’ 11"

135-148

145-159

155-176
6’ 0"

138-151

148-162

158-179

It is difficult to separate the spiritual aspect of one’s life from the emotions and body. I have met Christians crippled in a wheelchair. Although they displayed admirable faith and inner joy in the Lord, they also all suffered from depression being crippled. Pastor Charles Spurgeon’s wife was crippled for over 20 years. Spurgeon was often depressed and took trips to Switzerland to clear his mind. Yet, Spurgeon said that Jesus was infinitely BETTER than Switzerland:

Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon on Why Jesus is Better than Switzerland, its Alps and Chocolate.

> “If any of you can save up money to go to Switzerland, you will never regret it, and it need not be expensive to you. If you do not find your head grow on both sides, and have to put your hands up, and say, ‘I feel as if my brains are straining with their growth,’ I do not think you have many brains to spare.
>
> As I have stood in the midst of those mountains and valleys, I have wished I could carry you all there. I cannot reproduce to you the thoughts that then passed through my mind; I cannot describe the storms we saw below us when we were on the top of the hill; I cannot tell you about the locusts that came in clouds, and devoured everything before them; time would utterly fail me to speak of all the wonders of God which we saw in nature and in providence.
>
> One more remark, and I have done. If you cannot travel, remember that our Lord Jesus Christ is more glorious than all else that you could ever see. Get a view of Christ, and you have seen more than mountains, and cascades, and valleys, and seas can ever show you. Thunders may bring their sublimest uproar, and lightnings their awful glory; earth may give its beauty, and stars their brightness; but all these put together can never rival Him.” [2]Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon

That truth is taught to us in **Hebrews 12:2, “Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. *For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds*.”** What a precious and helpful passage of Scripture! The Bible says when we feel down, just REMEMBER what our dear Savior suffered while on earth, lest we become wearied and faint (quit). Pastors are quitting everywhere today, because they aren’t LOOKING TO JESUS, they are looking to finances, people and problems. Being a pastor is not easy in the United States, because Americans are so spoiled and trained by the ungodly media to slander

everyone and everything. But equally so, today's pastors are disgraceful, loving the praise of men more than the praise of God (John 12:43-43).

The average pastor only stays at a church for about 5 years and then moves on!!! There are churches all across America that have spiritually died, losing most of their members, barely keeping their doors open because of a sinful scandal in the church (e.g., theft, homosexuality, adultery, pedophilia, rape, voyeurism, money scandals, bullying, controlling money-oriented businessmen, meddling high-society type women, et cetera). [3]Faith is at an all-time low in America today! Sadly, [4]confidence in organized religion is now at an all-time low in America!!! From all that I have seen, especially from the pathetic indifferent Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and the Satanic corrupt Bob Jones University crowd (whose institutions influence tens of thousands of churches). I don't blame people for avoided these sick type of apostate places and cults today!!! The base of America's society is rotten to the core morally, taking the churches down with it!!!

I am not topside all the time. Being down and feeling blah is a necessary part of life. No one can live up on the mountaintop all the time. So on days when I am feeling down and blah, I first counsel myself that this is good and normal, a natural part of life. I know that weeping endureth for the night, the Bible says, but joy cometh in the morning. **Psalms 30:5, "**

For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

" It is never pleasant or fun fasting from food, and I don't particularly enjoy it, but I have peace and comfort in fasting, knowing that when I am done it [5]will greatly benefit my overall physical health and emotional state of mind, which helps me spiritually.

So to stay positive I try to eat well, go walking, spend time in nature. I actually do something that many Christians might not agree with, I listen to secular music. If the music inspires me, then I listen to it. I don't listen to music with sinful lyrics. But I enjoy hearing The Beach Boys sometimes, 1970's music that I grew up with, or other cheerful music that makes me feel happy. It gives me some balance in my life. I'd go nuts if I listened to religious music all the time. And quite frankly, the professed Christians whom I have met who are enamored with religious music were real jerks! I don't want that much religion.

In case you don't know, being right with God spiritually and being religious are two VERY different things! Nobody is more religious than Roman Catholics and yet they are all going to Hell because they are trusting in the Seven Sacraments of the Catholic Church to save them. Some of the most ungodly and worst Christians go to church faithfully, and are blind to their own wretched spiritual condition. Jeff Redlin comes to mind, who was arrogant and a total jerk when I attended Campus Church for the summer of 2021. All I wanted was to be his friend, but my ministry made us enemies, by his own choice. He took the liberty to criticize my 20 years of ministry work, but had not one good thing to say about it. That is a fool. In fact, Jeff Redlin is the corruption in Campus Church, not me! I am simply a truth-teller.

There are days when I feel blah, and I avoid social media for a few days. I need that break! Dr. Hyles wisely taught me that doing the same thing over and over causes depression. But if you do a variety of things over and over, like Dr. Hyles traveling around the country to preach, is exhilarating. So when I feel blah I head for the beach, which I don't do very often. If I lived in Knoxville, Tennessee, I'd head for the Appalachia Mountains. Wherever you live, find the unique places to go. If I lived in El Paso, Texas, I'd head for Big Ben National Park. I miss the island of Guam and may go back in time. I miss the island culture. I am good at playing the ukulele and Hawaiian steel guitar. So I feel at home on an island. If I could afford Hawaii, I'd live in Oahu. But just a studio apartment costs $1,800 per month. One day at a time. Lord

willing, maybe someday when I turn 62 I'll qualify for a cheaper housing in Hawaii. But if not, I have asked the Lord during the Millennium to let me live in Oahu.

No matter where you live, you always gain something and you always lose something. Unfortunately, moving is expensive, which hinders me from traveling as I would like to. I wish I could travel the world. That is another request I have made to the Lord in eternity. So I always have something to look forward to!!! Remember, the past is gone, a cashed check. And the future is uncharted waters, a promissory note. All we have today is cash to spend, making real-time decisions moment by moment. I was watching a digital clock I found on Google the other day, and as I saw each second passing, I was humbled to realize that with each passing second, my life is dwindling down to the end someday.

I often listen to Pastor Jack Hyles preach. He often talks about the day that he will someday die, and it is a strange feeling for me to hear him talking about his death (at some unknown time), while I am listening to him decades later after he has gone on to Heaven. And I am reminded that my time will also come eventually, and then people will think of me in past tense also. Everything in this world is temporary. So these thoughts help comfort and encourage me day by day. I try to live each day by taking a step back so I can see the Big Picture. So oftentimes we are easily caught up in the moment, and fail to see things from an eternal perspective. So by maintaining an eternal perspective, constantly realizing that this life is so short, it helps me to have faith in God.

But as I mentioned earlier, we need blah blah days. An artist cannot paint a picture without starting with a blank canvas. You cannot swim upstream until you've first been downstream. You cannot climb to the mountaintop until you've been down in the valley. And so we need down days, depressing times and sorrow in our life. If you will accept this truth, it will change your whole attitude toward suffering and blah days. I admit that there have been painful times in my life, when the depression lasted for years, and I was suffering so horribly, but staying busy working on my ministry kept me going. Every believer should have some form of ministry. That is why we all need to be involved in a Bible-believing local church. There are no perfect churches. I have not found even one 100 % doctrinal sound church in Pensacola. Not one! But they still are a church and do some good for the Lord.

Having said all that, there are just going to be times in life when you are feeling down, and there's nothing you can do about it. Sometimes we may not feel good physically. I have suffered with horrible constant chronic neck pain since 2004, which feels like a horrible toothache. Since I have moved from Guam to Florida, the only doctor I could find has reduced my pain medication to half (40 mg Oxycontin instead of 80 mg a day). It is not enough and I am hurting. For that reason alone I am considering moving back to Guam. I don't sleep well at night, due to my burning neck pain. So there are days when I just need to chill and stay away from the internet. If I didn't do that and just walk away sometimes, I would quit completely.

Since everybody is different, and our life's circumstances are all different, no one has a right to judge another hurting person, or compare someone's else's daily struggles with ours. We are all uniquely different, created in God's image. No one knows YOUR pain! So we all have to find what works best for US. What helps me may not help you, or may even bother you, and vise versa. I learned a very long time again that my ministry is my ministry, and my personal life is my personal life. I try to keep the two separate, although they do sometimes overlap. The Bible says: **" For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard " (Acts 4:20).**

I am not into video games. I played them often as a teenager and with my kids when they were younger, but as an adult I probably play online arcade games for 2 or 3 hours year at most. But I think it is perfectly fine for a grown man to play video games, if that helps him wind down and pass the time when feeling blah. I had a 50 year old neighbour on Guam who liked video games. I'd hear him playing James Bond 007. I recognized the music from years ago when I played those games. For me, I enjoy a good science-fiction movie. I love horror and sci-fi. That is what I like. So to each his own. Some sanctimonious Christian would probably tell you to pray, read your Bible and go to church to get over feeling blah. Unfortunately life isn't that simple.

When I am feeling blah, I find something that cheers me up, and use that as a tool. Sometimes I feel like everything is going to be okay, but on other days for no apparent reason I feel like everything is hopeless. As humans we are creatures of emotion. At Wednesday night Bible study this week, at the Baptist church that I attend down the street, during testimony time an elderly man wept as he talked about how he thanks God each morning for another day. The pastor lets people be people, knowing that we are all different. I generally just stay quiet and say nothing, because that is who I am.

And to be quite honest, I sometimes stay home from church because I feel that I need to, because of my chronic neck pain, for my own well-being. Getting too close to a group of people can cause more conflicts, especially if you aren't feeling well bodily. It all depends on the group. At the particular church I am now attending, I only go about 30-50 % of the time, because the church is not a soulwinning church. I visit Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) once in a while, just to see old friends I made while there. In my humble opinion PCC is not a soulwinning institution either. I also sometimes attend a different church, alternating between the three places. I won't allow anyone to pressure me to attend church. People don't see my neck pain and so they don't care.

Going to church makes you religious, it doesn't make you right with God or spiritual. But don't misunderstand me, I absolutely believe that church is essential in our Christians lives. We need to associate and be in fellowship with other believers. But sometimes tall fences make better neighbours! In any relationship it is wise to always maintain some healthy level of distance, even in a marriage. It is normal and healthy to spend quality time apart from each other. It all depends on the couple and how they interact with each other. My parents lived in separate apartments in the home they owned, which is how they stayed married for 36 years.

I've shared a lot of ideas with you, about things that I do to boost myself when I get down. I always try to have something to look forward to in my life. It could be spending time with family, going out to eat, or whatever works for you. Praying is essential of course, but that is not enough. Happiness comes from what "

happens

" to us. I am not happy most of the time, because of the uncontrollable hardships, painful losses, depression, rejection by professed Christians, physical suffering and adverse circumstances of my life. But I always have peace and joy in my soul, knowing that my name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20).

Dr. Hyles used to wisely teach us never to pursue happiness; but rather, to fulfill our God given duty, and then happiness would find us here and there along life's way. I have lived long enough to know that Dr. Hyles was right. So I stay busy laboring on my website ministry. I pray, abide in the Scripture, listen to preaching and do my best with God's help to obey His commandments (Ecclesiastes 12:13). But I fail often, as did the Apostle Paul (Romans 7:14-25). Thank God that as believers we fall IN GRACE (Romans 5:20), and never FROM GRACE (Galatians 5:4).

“Our strength doesn’t lie in ourselves; it lies in our redeemer. If my strength is in God, he will give me all power. If my strength is in myself, I will be constantly tumbling, constantly falling down.” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

[6]



1. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2022/01/bju-fashion-design-runway-show.html
2. https://anitamathias.com/2010/08/05/better-than-switzerland-its-alps-and-chocolate/
3. https://www.usnews.com/news/national-news/articles/2021-03-29/church-membership-hits-all-time-low-in-2020-gallup-finds
4. https://www.worldreligionnews.com/religion-news/confidence-organized-religion-time-low-u-s
5. https://youtu.be/5RT4qIO27uw
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjJUURQc8BdPLNfdZbsUimYgygdoUMouH-ydqyJGVTlACWmu3wg0qQ8Q1xEEz2Bf4Mi2ufyA9H6nGLqzjJ4aQvDnZ8A5IITYAR4FJMnmE5qsdzw

3.2.10 The Bob Jones University Camp Don't Truly Understand That Eternal Life Is God's Free Gift (2022-02-13 16:02)

Romans 5:15, "But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many."

God knows that I do not hate anyone, but I do hate what God commands every believer to hate in **Psalms 97:10, "EVIL."** I hate **"EVERY FALSE WAY"** as **Psalms 119:104** teaches for those who live by the inspired Holy Bible. I love the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd, or camp, as we call each other in religious circles. I am in the Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) camp, when Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) rightly taught that the King James Bible is the perfectly preserved and accurate inspired Words of God. Today, since 2008, the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana (and consequently HAC), shamefully doesn't believe anymore that the King James Bible is inspired. They have done a great injustice to the Word of God. If you don't believe it, please read what the infamous atheist [1]Voltaire had to say about the inspiration of the Holy Bible.

I woke up this morning and the thought came to my mind about the simplicity of God's plan of salvation for humanity. I then sadly thought about the corrupt Bob Jones University camp, who will readily admit that eternal life is a gift, but then at the same time insist that God will not save anybody who refuses to [2]repent and turn away from a lifestyle of sinning. Lest you have any doubts, please read this horrifying [3]perversion of God's grace falsely preached by Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014). Dear reader, such a demand from God could not be a "free gift." I looked up the Greek meaning of "gift" in Romans 5:15, which is the same as defined by Merriam Webster's Dictionary:

> The Greek word charisma means "favor" or "gift." It is derived from the verb charizesthai ("to favor"), which in turn comes from the noun charis, meaning "grace." In English, charisma has been used in Christian contexts since the mid-1500s to refer to a gift or power bestowed upon an individual by the Holy Spirit for the good of the Church, a sense that is now very rare. [4]SOURCE

Eternal life is the gift, or favor, of God, in response to a person's childlike faith in the Good News of Jesus Christ. That "GOOD NEWS" is that Jesus is the only begotten (biological) Son of God, the Christ, Who died on the cross to pay for OUR sins, He was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Our churches are so filled with poison doctrine today. Kindly said, when I visited the popular First Baptist Church of Pensacola downtown today (February 13, 2022), the senior pastor, Dave Snyder, taught the church congregation that to be saved means you are a follower of Christ. He said that you must surrender your life to Jesus' lordship, giving Him complete control over your life. That is not the Gospel of the Bible. Pastor Snyder didn't mention being a sinner. He didn't mention the cross. He didn't mention Jesus' death, burial or bodily resurrection. It is obvious that he believes those theological facts, but he doesn't make the connection with God's plan of salvation. I cringed and lowered my head, disgusted and horrified, as I listened to him lie to hundreds of clueless people. Sadly, what Pastor Snyder is preaching is another accursed gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

What saith the Scripture? ...

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;*

***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**

"

When asked by a Roman soldier what he needed to do to be saved, read what the Apostle Paul and Silas told him in **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** Paul and Silas didn't tell the man to repent of his sin. They didn't tell the man to turn away from a lifestyle of sinning. They didn't tell the man to surrender all to Jesus. They didn't tell him to follow Christ as his "Lord." Tragically, Pastor Snyder is a false prophet! He is a good man and I only attend the church once in awhile because I believe Pastor Snyder sincerely cares about people. Unfortunately, he is WRONG on the Gospel, which means he is not a born-again believer. Judas followed Jesus, one of His very apostles, but Judas still went to Hell. Judas even repented for the sin he had committed (Matthew 27:3), but still went to Hell.

There are no great churches in Pensacola, certainly not Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. Their pastors are wrong on repentance, falsely teaching that repentance results in a change of behavior. That is not what the Bible teaches. Getting saved does not change you one bit, it just means that you have been born-again and now God's Holy Spirit lives inside you. You have been recycled from the furnace (Hell), but now the renovation process (sanctification) begins (2nd Corinthians 5:17; 1st Peter 2:2; John 17:17), which takes a lifetime. Whether it be the Bob Jones Camp, the Pensacola Christian College camp, or the Southern Baptist camp, they are all WRONG on the Gospel. You don't have to repent of your sin to be saved. If that were necessary to be saved, then Paul and Silas would have said so in Acts 16:30-31, but they didn't.

In the Gospel of John we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times, but the words "repent" or "pray" or "surrender" or "follow" aren't mentioned once. NOT ONCE! That speaks volumes! What saith the Scripture? **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Here again we see that the Apostle John simply tells the reader (you and me) to BELIEVE THAT JESUS IS THE CHRIST, THE SON OF GOD to be saved. But please don't errantly think that this means Roman Catholics, Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists or Jehovah's Witnesses are saved, because they all believe Jesus is the Christ too. Unfortunately, they ADD more requirements to the Gospel (e.g., water baptism, good works, sacraments, obeying the Ten Commandments, et cetera) to get to Heaven. They are liars and false prophets every one!!!

As I have plainly shown you from Acts 16:30-31 and John 20:31, all that the inspired King James Bible requires to be saved is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. You must know that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), because you need to know what you are

being saved from. You and I, and everyone, deserves to burn in Hell forever as punishment for our sins. But God in His great love made a free way of escape, by sending His only begotten Son into the world to pay for our sins. Jesus died on the cross, suffering the crucifixion of a criminal, even though He was totally innocent of any wrong.

2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him." He who knew no sin, became as sin; so that we who knew no righteousness, could by faith alone be made the righteousness of God in Him. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"** Oh dear reader, please don't let anyone rob you of God's free gift of eternal life, by convincing you to trust in SOME OTHER WAY. **John 10:1, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber."**

[5]



A Cool Picture That My Youngest Daughter Drew Many Years Ago

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/inspired.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

4. https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/charisma

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg2Kve8j1ODzhtahBTSjd9VXasZ4q4vqiaxlZ9vixPqo_4-BqVfp7HySFfRYb2lcDRTJ6e14DXgoJbNGI9R7GrPwVj_xgU2Gx3xc9EzxZgA816V

3.2.11 Be A Good Steward Of The Body God Entrusted To You (2022-02-20 06:06)

Psalms 139:14, "I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well."

God has given to each of us a wonderfully made human body. The $64,000 question is: *Are we a good steward of the body He has entrusted to us?* I see people adorned in ugly tattoos everywhere I go today, and it is truly a sad thing. I think that is especially true for women. Ladies, please do not mark up the lovely body which God has given to you. I think it is foolish, worldly and sad to see a beautiful woman covered in green dark tattoo ink. That is not God's will for your life. I think many women who get tattoos have rebellion issues and getting a tattoo is her way of expressing her independence.

I gained some weight going into winter last year. So I needed to go on a dietary fast, getting ready for the summer. I lost 7 pounds this month so far. Here's a partial list of the foods that I've been eating to help me lose weight quickly:

1. Avocados (200 to 300 calories each)
2. Oatmeal (150 calories per 1/2 cup)
3. Beans (120 calories per 1/2 cup dry)
4. Onions (60 calories each; I chop up one onion in each batch of beans. Onions help to reduce inflammation which causes pain (so onions help reduce my neck pain a bit)
5. Sardines (170 to 200 calories per can; sardines are high in Omega 3 fatty acids, which also help to reduce inflammation that causes pain.
6. Blackberries, green seedless grapes and cherries (grapes help make the body feel satiated, full longer)
7. Natural sunflower, flax and pumpkin seeds (seeds are rich in needful nutrients)
8. Shelled pecan nuts, pine nuts, macadamia nuts (nuts are high in good fat, which make the body feel full longer)
9. Ezekiel bread (80 calories per slice; I love this wonderful bread, which is flourless and contains only sprouted whole grains and natural ingredients, awesome for good health)
10. Soy milk (a whole quart of unsweetened soy milk only contains 240 calories, as verses regular milk which contains about 1,400 calories.
11. Pre-sliced chicken or turkey breast (1/2 pound is only 240 calories)
12. Lots of Dasani mineral water (I do not drink tap water from the sink)

13. Shrimp stir-fry with cottonseed oil, snap snow peas, mushrooms and garlic. When done I drizzle some sesame oil on top for flavoring. But go easy on the oil, because it is 120 calories per Tablespoon.

14. I eat a BIG salad each day. Yesterday at Publix grocery store I bought 3 big individually wrapped salads for $10 total. Each bag contains only 45 calories. Each bag contains radishes, red cabbage, carrots, snow peas, romaine nd iceberg lettuce. I use Paul Newman's Sesame & Ginger dressing, which contains only 35 calories per 2 Tablespoons. Good stuff Menard!

15. Dill pickles (the entire jar is about 5 calories)

16. Barley (1/2 cup is 300 calories)

17. Brown rice (1/2 cup is only 160 calories)

18. Kiwis (each one is loaded with nutrients and only has 45 calories; I cut them in half and eat them directly with a spoon)

19. Brown eggs (farmers feed high protein diets to healthy chicken who are free to roam on a farm, producing their distinct brownish/orange color). I really like poached eggs. Just boil 2" of water in a pot, add a couple Tablespoons of Bragg Apple Cider Vinegar with the Mother (yeast and bacteria in the bottom of the jar, shake it up first). Then break the shell and drop the egg right into the boiling water, and let it cook for a couple minutes. I use only Pink Himalayan Salt.

20. Pink Himalayan Salt has 80 different nutrients in it, which are naturally occurring. Please avoid Morton salt, which has been so processed and depleted in nutrients that the producers have to add iodine to it. Pink Himalayan Salt naturally contains iodine, so nothing needs to be added. Cool, huh?

21. Sweet potatoes (each one contains only 114 calories; bake them for 45 minutes to an hour at 400 degrees. Rub them with extra virgin olive oil, then sprinkle a good amount of pepper, salt and dark brown sugar over them, which will stick to the oil)

22. Greek yogurt (avoid Yoplait and other sugary brands; Greek yogurt is LOW in sugar, making it much better for you, having only 70 to 110 calories per container)

23. Celery sticks (I measure and cut out 1/8 package of Philadelphia Crème Cheese, which is 100 calories total). This is a great healthy snack!

24. Mexican salsa on Mary's sprouted grain crackers. I love these healthy foods!

25. Grilled burger with one slice of cheddar cheese on one slice of halved Ezekiel bread. I don't use ketchup or mustard so I can savor the succulent grilled burger on my barbeque. I always like to use regular ground beef which is higher in fat, making it more juicy

26. Baked fish (I like Tilapia, which is about 100 calories per fillet; I pour a little extra virgin olive oil or butter over the fish before it bakes. Don't forget your favorite seasoning.)

My daily goal is to eat 1,000 calories, which allows me to eat quite a bit from the preceding *low calorie density* list of foods. The Avocados are a *medium calorie density* food, so eat them in moderation. I also love dark chocolate covered pecans, but they are 40 calories per piece, so I limit them to 3 to 5 pieces per day. I shuffle around the preceding list of foods, making

sure that I don’t go over 1,000 calories, if I want to lose substantial weight for that day. By eating 1,000 calories per day I lose 2 pounds per week, guaranteed!!! Don’t watch the scale from day to day, because carboHYDRATES will cause your weight to greatly fluctuate by as much as 3 to 8 pounds. Just weigh weekly on Sundays. If you know how many calories you are consuming, then you know of a scientific certainty that you will lose weight if you reduce your calorie intake. A big salad with 2 Tablespoons of Paul Newman Sesame & Ginger dressing is only 60 calories total!

These are the majority of healthy foods that I eat, which have been helping me to lose weight and feel better overall. So I encourage you to join me if you want to lose weight. You don’t have to starve yourself and be miserable. To get started, simply eat some healthy food, like an avocado and oatmeal. I sprinkle cinnamon over my oatmeal and a couple twists of Pink Himalayan Salt. Oatmeal makes the body feel full for a longer period of time. Also, never use instant anything! Buy the Old-Fashioned Oatmeal. It has been less processed, which is why it takes 4 minutes in the microwave to prepare instead of 60 seconds. The body processes instant foods faster, which means you’ll be hungry again soon thereafter. Old-fashioned oatmeal and whole grain breads take longer for your body to digest, which keeps you feeling full for longer. Remember, avoid anything advertised as “

instant.

”

Here is a helpful handout called: "[1]Weight Loss Medicine."

[2] 

Yours Truly Eating Yogurt!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Health_Concerns/Weight_Loss_Medicine.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEi2PD6eAI5U5EVk27KhNSLegj0Wwt2bPZRn6ry297-PlymzN_7j7lsc0k1WnQ21hnZ081eWCIND4ijVXiNqfwpeGW-fy52dAGMiLzrdxIHhdz3c

3.2.12 My Heart Passionately Yearns To Play The Pedal Steel Guitar (2022-02-20 10:53)

Proverbs 18:1, “Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom. ”

I am originally from Chicago. I was born in The Windy City on March 5th of 1967. I have many fond childhood memories of giant piles of snow, blizzard conditions and all the tons of fun we had in Chicago’s brutal Canadian-like winters. The following photo is of me and my little buddy, my dear son, Robert. Robert was born in 1989, so I’m guesstimating that this photo was taken around 1995...

[1]



Me and My Son, Robert, Building a Cool Snowman in Chicago

I decided to move my family to the island of Guam in 2004. It was a remarkable experience, [2]playing my Hawaiian steel guitar on an actual island. Playing steel guitar is the passion of my life, next to laboring on my website ministry. God struck a musical arrow through my heart in 1992 to play the beautiful steel guitar. I recorded this Hawaiian Gospel song in 2019, " [3]Near To The Heart Of God .

" Here are a [4]couple dozen of my more recent steel guitar recordings . It is my heart's desire to do some more recording in the years ahead, if I can meet some friends who share my musical interests. Last year I [5]added a pedal steel guitar to this song from the students of Hyles-Anderson College, where I attended and graduated (1985-1993). it seems like just yesterday that I was sitting in chapel, having my life changed. THANK YOU GOD!!!



Yours Truly Playing my S-8 Aluminum Frypan
Steel Guitar by my Front Door in 2017

I don't need drugs to get high, nothing gets me more high than MUSIC! Steel guitar is my drug of choice. Amen! And for that matter, so is the inspired King James Bible!!! THANK YOU GOD!!!

My heart yearns to play my pedal steel guitar again, and to record, but right now all my stuff is packed into a storage crate since I left Guam last year in July. My life is upside down, like the Poseidon ship in the classic 1972 science-fiction movie: "The Poseidon Adventure." What a cool movie. I also like the 2006 remake with actor Kurt Russell. Anyway, my life feels like the movie in real life.

Since my first and only wife divorced me in 2006, my life has gone sideways in pain of soul and inexplicable loneliness. I have never had a loyal wife who believed in me and my musical talents. When I was married, my former wife never complimented my music. I would be on an emotional high playing my guitar, trying to impress her, but she had no interest in music at all. I felt lonely even then, when I was married. I wasn't a perfect husband, but all I'm saying is I think compatibility is much more important than people care to realize. I do believe that two totally different type of people can build a happy marriage, if they will simply TRY. Dear reader, your partner very much needs for you to take an interest in their interests!!!

Finding that special someone is highly unlikely. I dare say that less than 5 % of married people are ever truly happy with their choice of a mate. I think most people who do find happiness in marriage are just plain lucky. Don't get me wrong, I understand that marriage requires deliberate effort and hard work to make it work, but if you don't have any feelings toward the person you married, it will be a painful uphill battle all the time, trying and working and praying for God to help you love someone who's personality doesn't ring your bell. For years I felt guilty, like I was proud for not being able to lower myself to the point where I was content with the person I married, but I just couldn't find peace in the relationship. Ironically, she divorced me in 2006, choosing to selfishly go her own way.

Having said all that, I heard a Chinese lady once say that there is no such thing as "soulmates" (i.e., that one perfect person just for YOU). I think she is right! If the grass looks greener elsewhere, then plant your own greener grass! I think it is sad when a man leaves his wife for a younger woman, which reveals how shallow their marriage relationship was. There should be something special between two people, a depth of love and commitment which only time can build. We've lost so much in America! People have become so shallow!!!

It makes ALL THE DIFFERENCE in the world whether you have a companion who stands by your side to comfort and encourage you, as your cheerleader, or having nobody there at all. I've had no one all these many painful years. For 16 years I have gone to bed alone, woke up alone, endured life's struggles, loss and life itself, alone. Of course, my precious Savior has been with me every step of the way, or else I wouldn't have made it this far (Hebrews 13:5). But everybody needs flesh. What saith the Scripture? **Genesis 2:18, "And the LORD God said, *It is not good that the man should be alone*; I will make him an help meet for him.**

"

I get so lonely sometimes that I feel like I'm going to die from pain of soul. I have signed up for eHarmony.com, Match.com, Plenty-O-Fish.com, hoping to find that special someone Heck, I'll settle for just SOMEONE...lol. But there is no one. Of the four dozen or so women whom I have contacted on these sites over the past 5 years, only a handful replied to tell me they had already found someone else, or weren't interested in me. Some liked my profile, but said they were looking for something else. I messaged a nurse in Nebraska, telling her how much I really liked her, but she dissed me, never writing back at all. That's people for ya!



**Yours Truly Wearing an Alex Jones T-shirt,
Playing My S-10 Sho-Bud Steel Guitar**



Yours Truly Performing Gene Watson’s Classic Song, “ Farewell Party ”



“What A Day That Will Be”



“The Chair” (a pretty George Strait song)



Yours Truly From the Mid 1990's with My D-10
Pro II Sho-Bud Pedal Steel from Nashville, Tennessee

A few of the reasons I wrote this blog:

1. **I wanted to share my music with others who weren't already aware.** The steel guitar is the most beautiful instrument and music this side of Heaven.

2. **I wanted to share [8]my passion and dedication to the steel guitar with others, and Encourage You to Try it As a Hobby if You Have An Interest.** I wish I could teach young people to play the steel guitar. I made this totally free website for that purpose, to help encourage others to play steel guitar, and point them in the right direction. There are tons of awesome resources available online, and lots of friendly steel players to help guide you. Children are like sponges, highly impressionable. Since youth are hearing ghetto rap music everywhere today, which has even crept into Country music sad to say,

that is what they want to imitate. It is so sad. In 1935 steel guitar was king! One of my favorite steel guitar artists, [9]Jerry Byrd (1920-2005) said that and Jerry was so right.

3. **I am also [10]a banjo enthusiast.** I play 5-string banjo [11]Dave Hum style (I love this man). Dave Hum died of cancer at only age 46 in 2012. I so much wish to God that I could have communicated with this dear talented man while he was still alive. Thankfully Dave left the world over 200 of his beautiful banjo recordings. Dave's music is better than any drug you'll ever find to make you feel topside and cheerful. [12]Check this guy out! I wish schools all across the country would start bringing back the beautiful steel guitar music of the 1920's, 1930's and 1940's before the accursed television invaded our homes and corrupted our sense of what is good music. Those precious years spanning between 1930 and 1955 were properly called: "THE GOLDEN YEARS!"

4. **I'm Hoping to Get Back into My Music Sooner Than Later, God Willing.** I would love to help younger aspiring musicians, by inspiring them to pursue playing the steel guitar. I'd love to volunteer my talents on albums and to play at functions. I wish I could find a group of people who desire to make music as much as I do, to get involved musically. I have been wanting to move to either Honolulu or Nashville, but can't afford it. For now I'm chilling in Pensacola, but as far as I can see there's nothing here musically to get involved. I am creative and good at improvising, but I need the right atmosphere to be creative (like a studio). I often pray for God to open some doors, or give me the wisdom to open my own doors. I don't know what else to do. Being alone without a wife is so hard for me, making me feel stranded in life. The past 16 years have been so difficult. Worse, I keep attending dead churches with ungodly rotten pastors, like Marty Herron and Jeff Redlin, who couldn't care less about hurting divorced people like me. I am like actor Tom Hanks in his classic movie Cast Away, lost at sea on a raft, weary and all but hopelessly adrift in life's stormy waters.

As my faithful ministry followers already know, I decided to relocate from the island of Guam to Pensacola, Florida in July of 2021. I moved for several few reasons. I wasn't able to find a woman to marry on Guam. I really tried and prayed. I found myself asking attractive ladies in stores if they were single, hoping to find a new love. I didn't. They were already engaged or married. I kept my eyes open in local Baptist churches, but couldn't find anyone. I came close to finding a wife at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but their ungodly senior pastor, Marty Herron, put a knife in my back and heart, banning me from attending Harvest Baptist Church. My only crime was that I TOLD THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16). The fastest way to make new enemies is to just TELL THE TRUTH! Sadly, neo-evangelical preachers are the biggest liars these days! There is nothing worse than a doctrinally incompetent pastor!!!

I loved their nurse, Kristen, at Harvest and she liked me too, but the pressure exerted on her by her stiffnecked spiritually corrupt bosses kept us apart, which ultimately was too much for her to deal with. And then I feel in love with a young gal named, Abby, but Pastor Herron's successor, Gary Walton, hated me as well for TELLING THE TRUTH, and Abby (like 99 % of churchgoers) was 100 % loyal to the rotten church leadership at Harvest, as corrupt as they are doctrinally. My innocent blood is upon the merciless hands of Gary Walton, Marty Herron, Joe Hansen and Jared Baldwin. Kindly said, SHAME on them!!! God will have the final say (Romans 3:4; Matthew 12:36; Galatians 1:6-9 and 6:7).

Those ungodly incompetent Bob Jones University (BJU) pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam have the blood of tens of thousands of victims upon their hands. They have no comprehension of the devastating eternal damage and consequences of their ongoing reckless actions. They are guilty for preaching *another gospel* of Lordship Salvation, aka, Calvinism. They are

also guilty for promoting the Devil's corruptible seed (i.e., the perverse modern English Bible revisions, of which there are literally hundreds). They are also guilty for promoting heretic Martin Luther (1483-1546), who openly preached the lie of Baptismal Regeneration his entire life (i.e., the false doctrine that you must be water baptized to get into Heaven). I speak all this truth in love (Ephesians 4:15).

These wicked religious Pharisees rejected THE TRUTH when I handed it to them on a silver platter (Hosea 4:6). They condemned me instead, falsely accusing me of causing *confusion* and *divisiveness* at Harvest Baptist Church (Galatians 4:16). The truth is that they were already a house divided, using literally dozens of different conflicting Bible versions among their confused church congregation. Lest you think I'm grasping for straws, take a look at this comparison of a few different popular Bible revisions today...

[13]

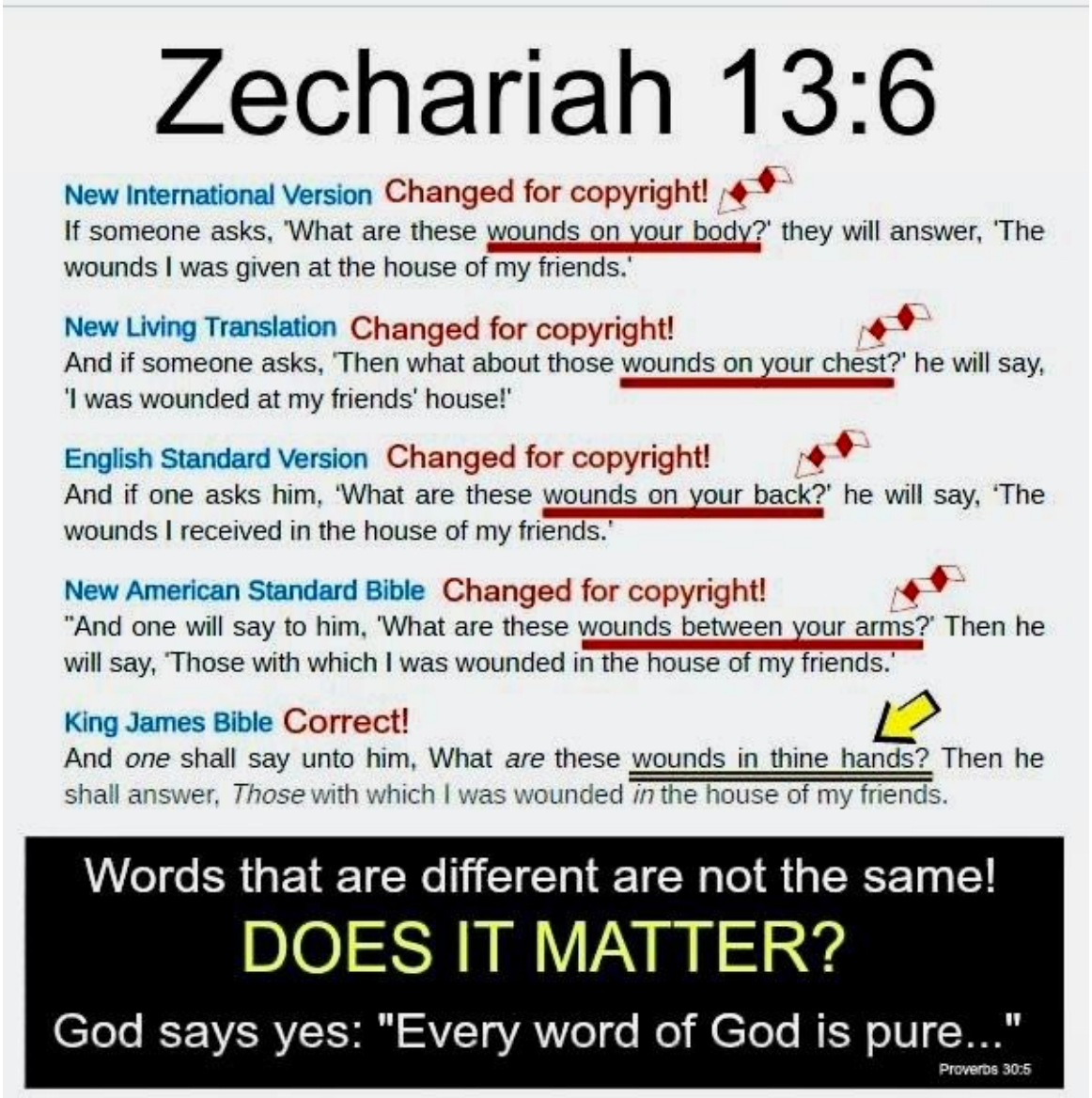

Unnecessary

Changes Made to the Holy Bible

Merely to Obtain a Legal

Copyright!!!

For being a true friend, by exposing the preceding rotten Bible perversions being used at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I was kicked out of their church and ostracized for seven long and inexplicably painful years. I lost a potential wife. I lost all my friends and church family. Marty Herron selfishly lived a life of luxury at my expense. My blood is on their hands!

As I mentioned, Harvest's school nurse liked me a lot and she knew how affectionate I felt about her. She would have married me (I know that as sure as I am born-again, no doubt whatsoever), but because her ungodly neo-evangelical devil for a boss, Marty Herron, they pressured her to get rid of me. She was stuck in the middle of a battle between a faithful man of God (me, who told THE TRUTH), and her shameful infidel hellbound devil boss who axed me like a proverbial turkey on Thanksgiving day. God will avenge me in eternity of the wife that I lost because of those selfish, evil, corrupt religious men. Sad to say, it is bad pastors who are ruining the churches today, just like back in Bible times. **Jeremiah 10:21, "**

For the pastors are become brutish *[lacking good sense]*, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

"

Jeremiah 23:1, "

Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

" And so it still is today among bad American pastors!

Right now I am trying to figure our my life. I think that is what the Apostle Paul meant in **Philippians 2:12, "Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, *work out your own salvation with fear and trembling*."** One day at a time, and then we die! Life is so frustrating to me, spending all our days perfecting our talents and wisdom, just to die and take it all to the grave. Pardon my bloviating in this blog, I just needed to share my heart with my blog readers. pray for me, I am a bit down and frustrated lately. The hardest part about meeting someone is getting started. We always marry someone that we know, so unless we have a venue (like church activities; such as, Watchcare Meetings, aka, Cell Groups, et cetera) to communicate with people, we won't meet anyone. It was Marty Herron's hatred that ruined my life, because I TOLD THE TRUTH. I will never shut up!!!

So that is that. Please keep me in your prayers. I have strong faith in God (Mark 11:22). I'm eating health foods, losing a few pounds each month, walking with God as I labor in my website ministry, and laying low in Pensacola as I try to figure out where to go from here. I sure need and pray for God's guidance. I haven't found any great churches in Pensacola. Sadly, Pastor Jeff Redlin of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) mistreated me like a dog for being divorced. What a self-righteous hypocrite! SHAME on Jeff Redlin! God knows that I have MUCH more respect for a homosexual than I do for a hateful, arrogant, self-righteous hypocrite like Dr. Jeff Redlin and his sorry pathetic kind.

Sadly, there is no greatness in Jeff Redlin, none! I am a loving person and get my feelings hurt easy. I make no apologies for that. Redlin is a cold-hearted religious employee, who woefully lacks God's love for hurting people like me. I am a disease in their sight, to be shunned and cast away for being divorced and hoping to remarry. Proof of what I say is that Jeff Redlin has never contacted me again, even though he knew that I felt he was mistreating me. He did abuse me, [14]just like Samantha Field, and doesn't care, as long as his paycheck clears for

$125,000 a year! Just like Samantha Field is a victim of PCC abusive leadership, so am I. God is not a part of a shallow institution that takes abuse of people as a trifle matter. Pastor Redlin's avoidance of me, critique of my website ministry and unkind harsh words are proof that he is an ungodly fool. PCC needs to be exposed until they fire abusive leaders like Jeff Redlin and get right with God!!!

I was surfing the internet this week, making my rounds on Twitter, and found these great quotes from D.L. Moody:

> "The world may call us fanatics and fools, but they cannot give us any worse name than they gave the Master. They called Him Beelzebub, the prince of devils, and we can afford to be called fools for Christ's sake for a little while, and by and by we will be called home." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody
>
> "When the honest, sincere Christian is faced with the decision regarding whether a thing is right or wrong, he should ask, does it agree with all that the Scripture has to say on the subject?" —Pastor Curtis Hutson
>
> "When men are trying to patch up this old Adam-nature, trying to make themselves better, they are growing worse all the time. When men are trying to save themselves and work out their own salvation without God, they are all the time making themselves worse." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh1P83xbSic-ApUVLVOPShQno0PD9IvVjzf2biyzu9RLd0qmeWn6MFH1aE82qcyLhXi348huSGDjuaK08YywXbsb1pkOdbI6Zf4fe9BH1Zv314g
2. http://www.steelc6th.com/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/Me/Gospel/near_to_the_heart_of_god-final.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/Me/Gospel/do_they_see_jesus_in_me-more_bass.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjQwNvMxiXmfSKa6bVEYEbOKkcgPUqODsRCmo3TOoQY_bG78HRPdRxdH39NRjO_PFvyBOtrf5oS3S9ZW1tjUBsvE-5o5oZwKyW3QUh3bw_QDxq3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiZG_g3dZSkct8vpia5evUPZeorZhffpq0iJKHO9XZ_nn5ki3N1y0DQjpUP3eGU6zHAevzUrYk-FGWvGpDgq_TO0QQNqfYx29sRCno1u4QUWcSB
8. http://www.steelc6th.com/
9. https://youtu.be/HoRqgdthgeU
10. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/
11. https://www.youtube.com/user/davehum/videos
12. https://youtu.be/fv4XrNr9AnI
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgzY_qrkeZm4txezSoVL_dHQ8lqT3fBlIqW7-v3CudzgLET2OREeiWZf31nYNmQqTK4XxXzI_VVTjN_xvy1EH9EjIBjtmwCAbG76eLSmo3cdfHg
14. http://samanthapfield.com/2014/03/19/pcc-starts-backtracking/

3.2.13 We're All Choosing Up Sides! (2022-02-21 10:15)

Joshua 24:14-15, "

Now therefore fear the LORD, and *serve him in sincerity and in truth*: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.

4296

And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*.

”

I love Joshua! He was a godly man who faithfully served Moses, God’s servant. When Moses was old and well stricken in years, it was Joshua’s turn to take the mantle to lead God’s people. Joshua is famous for making the statement in **Joshua 24:15b, “ as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD. ”** Yes, amen, me too!

Albeit, I noticed a precious truth today in the Scriptures that I never saw before. Like many Bible students, I am in the habit of citing a particular Bible passage without thinking twice about the surrounding context. We are all guilty of doing it. But today I noticed a precious thing in

Joshua 24:14a, “

Now therefore fear the LORD, and *serve him in sincerity and in truth*

:

” There’s that beautiful all-important word that I have based my entire ministry upon... TRUTH!!! Joshua served the Lord in *sincerity* and *truth*, two words that cannot be said of the corrupt Bob Jones University crowd, and the shallow

Pensacola

Christian College camp.

We find a similar situation in which Elijah the faithful prophet is appealing to the people to CHOOSE SIDES. **1st Kings 18:21, “And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. *And the people answered him not a word*.**

” This Bible verse has Pensacola Christian College (PCC) written all over it, who have nothing to say about Bob Jones University’s (BJU) [1]Satanic Calvinist counterfeit gospel, and BJU’s [2]Satanic corrupt Bible revisions that they use and promote. PCC has nothing to say about the workers of iniquity, false Bibles, fake gospels and false prophets. Why? They need to CHOOSE SIDES!

The man of God, Joshua, rightly appealed unto the people to CHOOSE YE THIS DAY WHOM YE WILL SERVE!!! Likewise, Elijah the true prophet rightly appealed unto the people to FOLLOW THE LORD, but they had nothing to say, shamefully remaining neutral in the work of God. I love what Pastor Jack Hyles said:

> “God has a special rebuke, again and again and again in the Bible, toward those people who keep their neutrality in the work of God!” —SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great MP3 sermon, “[3]Where Were You In The Battle?”

There’s not a more lame, shallow and impotent institution today than Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Sadly, they just want to sit idle on the sidelines and make money.

When I lived in Guam, I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church for a year in 2017-2018. Sean Quinlan, one of PCC’s own, was the senior pastor. Pastor Quinlan had issues. I asked him one Sunday evening if he believed that Jesus’ blood was sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat.

Sean paused in ignorance and blurted, “Uh, I think so.” He didn’t know! That is bad, really bad!

Jesus said that a man out of the abundance of his heart speaks (Luke 6:45). I love the inspired King James Bible, as I am supposed to do. **Psalms 119:139-140, “My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. *Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it*.”** The psalmist, David, loved God’s inspired Words because they are very pure. As I do, David would have loathed and hated all these hundreds of English Bible perversions today! David’s soul was consumed with the Holy Bible! David (after whom my parent’s named me) loved God’s Word and so do I, because it is very pure!

I explained that to you so you’ll understand what I am about to say. One Sunday evening Pastor Quinlan scolded me for sharing my beliefs with another Christian brother. I wasn’t even talking to Sean Quinlan, but he admitted to eavesdropping on my conversations for the past several months. Quinlan shamefully said to me: “I’ve been listening to you for the past several months and you’re OBSESSED OVER THE BIBLE!” I couldn’t believe what he said, as if I had done something horribly wrong. What kind of shallow pastor berates a Christian man for his zeal over God’s Word? A bad one!

Psalms 119:139-140, “*My zeal hath consumed me*, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.” Like David, my zeal consumes me over the inspired Word of God, it is worth defending and fighting over its inspiration.

In 2018, Pensacola Christian College donated a check for $25,000 to the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam. Pastor Quinlan used the money to install a large outdoor concrete patio with tent for church banquets, a big playground for the children, a basketball court and a Jacuzzi for the congregation (okay, not the Jacuzzi). The other stuff is true. It sickened me that a foolish pastor like Sean Quinlan valued a playground, banquet patio and basketball court more than THE TRUTH. Literally, Quinlan berated me for bring what he called “controversies” into his church, merely because I was teaching another church member what was wrong with the Devil’s modern Bible revisions. What the hell is wrong with the PCC camp?

I warned a Christian man about Bob Jones University, telling him that BJU sells corruptible seed. When Pastor Quinlan heard that he got angry and scolded me publicly. I was dismayed at his complicity to Satan’s Calvinism, false bibles and wrong repentance at BJU. Folks, PCC is as wicked as can be today, trying to remain neutral. PCC refuses to fight. They refuse to **“ earnestly contend for the faith once delivered**

unto the saints

” (Jude 1:3b). All BJU and PCC want is to make more filthy lucre (more money). That’s all they care about!

When I mentioned to Pastor Quinlan that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam preaches another gospel of Calvinism, he swept my truthful statements under the table, shamefully saying: “Harvest is our sister church!” SHAME on Sean Quinlan! That wicked and incompetent man has no business standing behind any pulpit. And shamefully, Pastor Jeff Redlin (senior pastor of Campus Church at PCC) is a spiritual homosexual, in bed with Sean Quinlan, defending each other’s apostasy and wicked compromise to the hills. But they say I’m THE BAD GUY? No, they are the bad guys, sinfully partaking of BJU’s evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). These cowards refuse to get their hands dirty for God. They leave the fighting to individuals like me, who have the backbone and gonads to do what they refuse to do, STAND. **Ephesians 6:13, “Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and *having done all, to stand*.”**

So that is the sad truth. The PCC camp are in bed spiritually with Bob Jones University and company, sweeping the problem under the carpet by claiming it is not their business what BJU does. When I plainly told Pastor Quinan that Harvest preaches Calvinism, he callously said it wasn't our business. Well, considering that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is influencing tens of thousands of people throughout Micronesia, that makes it everyone's business!!! SHAME on Sean Quinlan for his pathetic, indifferent, poor, sinful attitude. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS people!!!

God knows that I truly do not hate anybody, not even the Devil. Hey, he's an idiot, so I feel sorry for him. What can I say? Seriously, I love everybody. There are many people whom I can't stand to be around and I don't like them, but I love them nonetheless with God's unconditional love. Concerning BJU and PCC, I am simply contending for the faith.

I have suffered much personally because of the hatred of Pastor Marty Herron, former incompetent pastor of the now spiritually defunct Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Harvest today continues to be a cesspool of iniquity, a hotbed of neo-evangelical sewage and apostasy. They love the Devil's Calvinist boy—the modern Godfather of Lordship Salvation—Dr. John MacArthur. The $64,000 question regarding all I say is: "

What saith the Scripture?

" (Romans 3:4b). ...

> "When the honest, sincere Christian is faced with the decision regarding whether a thing is right or wrong, he should ask, does it agree with all that the Scripture has to say on the subject?" —Pastor Curtis Hutson

You cannot show me even one verse in the inspired King James Bible that says to "repent of your sin" or "turn away from your sin" to be saved. Not one verse in the Bible teaches that repentance is a separate act from believing to be saved. Dr. Curtis Hutson

(1934-1995)

gets it 100 % right:

> "Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God." —Pastor Curtis Hutson; '[4]Salvation Crystal Clear'

Dear friend, we are all CHOOSING UP SIDES! I am on God's side, the side of THE TRUTH. Marty Herron and Steve Pettit are on the Devil's side, choosing Satan's Calvinism over the Gospel of free grace. I come to you today friend with the spirit of Joshua. CHOOSE YE THIS DAY WHOM YE WILL SERVE!!! I come to you with the spirit of Elijah, CHOOSE either to follow the Lord, or men! You must make your choice. If you choose to say nothing, like the people of Elijah's time, then you have chosen YOUR OWN WAYS.

I am on the Lord's side. **Psalms 118:6, "The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?"**

I have 100 % bold confidence simply because what I have been preaching for the past 20 years of internet ministry AGREES with the inspired King James Bible. I am not the one perverting the Scriptures, [5]Marty Herron is.

Pastor Herron foolishly preaches that it is not enough to have faith in the Gospel to be saved. In addition he says: “Y

ou must turn away from a lifestyle of sin.

” That is the official doctrinal position of the entire accursed Bob Jones University camp (Galatians 1:6-9). You cannot show me anything in the inspired King James Bible about giving up your sinful lifestyle to receive God’s free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. [6]Only in the Devil’s corrupt modern perversions can you find the false meaning of repentance.

Judgment Day in eternity is coming for all men (Matthew 12:36; Romans 14:10-12; Ecclesiastes 12:14; Matthew 7:1-5; Proverbs 30:5-6; Proverbs 24:12). Jesus warned that MANY people shall seek to enter into Heaven, but only FEW shall be able. False prophet Marty Herron won’t be allowed into Heaven (Matthew 7:21-23). You don’t get born-again by forsaking a lifestyle of sin; you get saved by ceasing from your own works, and completely resting in the finished work of the Lamb of God (Hebrews 4:10-11; John 1:29). Salvation does not come to those who exercise partial faith in Christ, plus something else (Galatians 3:1-3). You either place ALL your complete trust in Christ alone, or you don’t get God’s grace!!!

We’re all choosing up sides dear friend, whose side are you on? There’s nothing in this universe as important as the inspired Word of God and the Gospel of free grace.

[7]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/bju_sanctions_ungodly_esv.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereWereYouDuringTheBattle1996.mp3
4. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2022/02/salvation-crystal-clear.html
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg1kZI03JjW_Hw-4GFG1KxR_AWOlMoixKipCkiWzOzZBvVVgTb64W0bH0OXrbHictPAfKck4Auz-CA25xg8ZMAEYY72mpJpGbe_qOOLpEBp48ZF

3.2.14 Beware of False Prophet Joyce Meyer (2022-02-21 13:04)

Romans 16:17-18, “Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. *For*

***they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly*; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."**

Here's another example of why women ought not be preachers. Miss Joyce Meyer is a damnable false prophet, who adds works to partial faith in Christ. She is WRONG on God's simple plan of salvation, teaching garbage theology:

> "When you're born-again, you admit that you're a sinner. You ask God to forgive your sins. And **you *invite Him to come and live in your heart*. *You must be willing to turn away from sin*.** You don't just receive and kind of tack Him on to your mess like a magic charm. ***You'd have to be willing to turn away from sin*.** You can't do it on your own. But if you're willing to do it, God will help you and He will teach you how to live the way that He wants you to live." **[emphasis added]** —Joyce Meyer, "[1]How Do I Get To Heaven" (13:36 time in video)

I am sickened by Miss Meyer's corrupt plan of salvation. She just wants your money friend. Beware of this ungodly woman! Miss Meyer further heretically teaches:

> "If you've never received Christ as your Savior. **You've never *invited Him to come into your life*.** You've never come to that point of saying, 'I am a miserable sinner, and God I do need you, I cannot help myself.' **Then *you need to surrender tonight*—and that's really what it's all about—it's about surrender! It's about *letting God get into the driver's seat of your life*. *It's about you discontinuing trying to run the show*,** and telling God what all your plans are. ***It's you giving Him the reigns*, and saying: 'You lead and I'll follow."' [emphasis added]** —Joyce Meyer, "[2]How Do I Get To Heaven" (22:00 time in video)

My God in Heaven, none of that is THE GOSPEL!!! Nowhere does the Bible teach us to be willing to turn away from our sins, follow Christ, surrender our will, give God control, give Him the reigns, or discontinuing running our own life to get to Heaven. Joyce Meyer is a fool in God's sight. She preaches another gospel accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9). 1st Corinthians 15:1-5 plainly defines **" the gospel "** for us:

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

There you have it, the simple Gospel. The Gospel is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED on the cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Three days later Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead.

All men are guilty sinners (Romans 3:19-23). There is a penalty for sin, wages, which the Bible says is death (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). But thanks be to God, He loved humanity and made a way of escape through His only begotten Son, Jesus (John 3:16; Romans 5:6-9). Anyone who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins is saved (John 20:31). The simple FACTS of the Gospel plus one's FAITH in them equals receiving eternal life.

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. You cannot be born-again by surrendering your life to Jesus Christ. That was the fatal mistake of the false prophets in the book of Matthew:

> **Matthew 7:21-23,**
>
> **" Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?**
>
> **And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.**
>
> **"**

They called Jesus their "Lord." They surrendered all to Him. They followed Him. They preached in Jesus' name. They did many wonderful works in Jesus' name. They cast out devils in Jesus' name. But they weren't saved. Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. The dear Savior plainly tells us what their deadly error was, **" Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven " (Matthew 7:21).**

What exactly is

"

the will

"

of the heavenly Father? I'm glad that you asked.

John 6:40, "

And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. " There it is, plain and simple. That so profoundly easy, free and simple—just BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! **Acts 16:30b-31, "**

Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ***, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."**

So where in the inspired Holy Bible did Joyce Meyer find surrender your life to Christ, be willing to turn away from your sinning, discontinue trying to run the show, invite Christ into your heart and life, give up the reigns of control to God, follow Christ, live for God, et cetera? The answer is SHE DIDN'T, she made it all up, perverting the free grace of God. If you follow what Joyce

Meyer is errantly preaching, you won't be saved and you WILL spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell (Revelation 20:11-15).

You've got to get born-again, but as I just showed you from John 6:40 and Acts 16:30-31, that can only happen if you BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, apart from all else. No, you don't have to turn away from sinning to go to Heaven, nor even be willing to try to stop sinning. In fact, if you add that requirement just to be safe, you will spend eternity in the Lake of Fire. You either put ALL your childlike trust (confidence, reliance) in Christ alone, because of what HE DID to pay your debt of sin on the cross, or else you don't get God's free grace.

God doesn't want to control your life so you can go to Heaven!!! God wants you to REST completely in His only begotten Son. **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

"For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. *Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief*." Giving God control over your life is a matter of sanctification as a believer, which comes later and has NOTHING to do with justification by faith alone. We must always keep sanctification totally separate from justification. I love what Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." [emphasis added]** —Evangelist John Bunyan

Joyce Meyer is a confused woman, who is woefully unlearned in the Scriptures and theologically ignorant (2nd Peter 3:16-17). RUN dear reader from Miss Meyer and her deadly books!!! **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. *For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly*; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."**

All of today's popular household names—FALSE PROPHETS EVERY ONE (Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Robert Jeffress, John Hagee, Pat Robertson, Ray Comfort, Adrian Rodgers, Jimmy Swaggart, Beth Moore, Peter Popoff, TBN, Franklin Graham, John MacArthur, et cetera)—preach the same damnable garbage as Joyce Meyer (i.e., turn away from your sin, make Jesus "

Lord,

"

surrender your life to Him, give up control, invite Jesus into your life, become a Christ follower, et cetera). It's all the same mumbo-jumbo trash that leads to Hell, because none of it produces the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God in response to faith alone in the Gospel (GOOD NEWS) of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Somewhere along the way the Devil deceived nearly everybody, corrupting the free gift of God into an exchange of sorts (demanding the payment of forsaking your sinful ways and surrendering control of your life over to God). Instead of being clothed with God's imputed righteousness by faith alone in Jesus, wearing pure white garments washed in the blood of the Lamb (Revelation 7:14); we are instead taught nowadays to be willing to change our own filthy garments before attending the Master's wedding, which the Bible calls **"filthy rags" (Isaiah 64:6).** If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

[3]

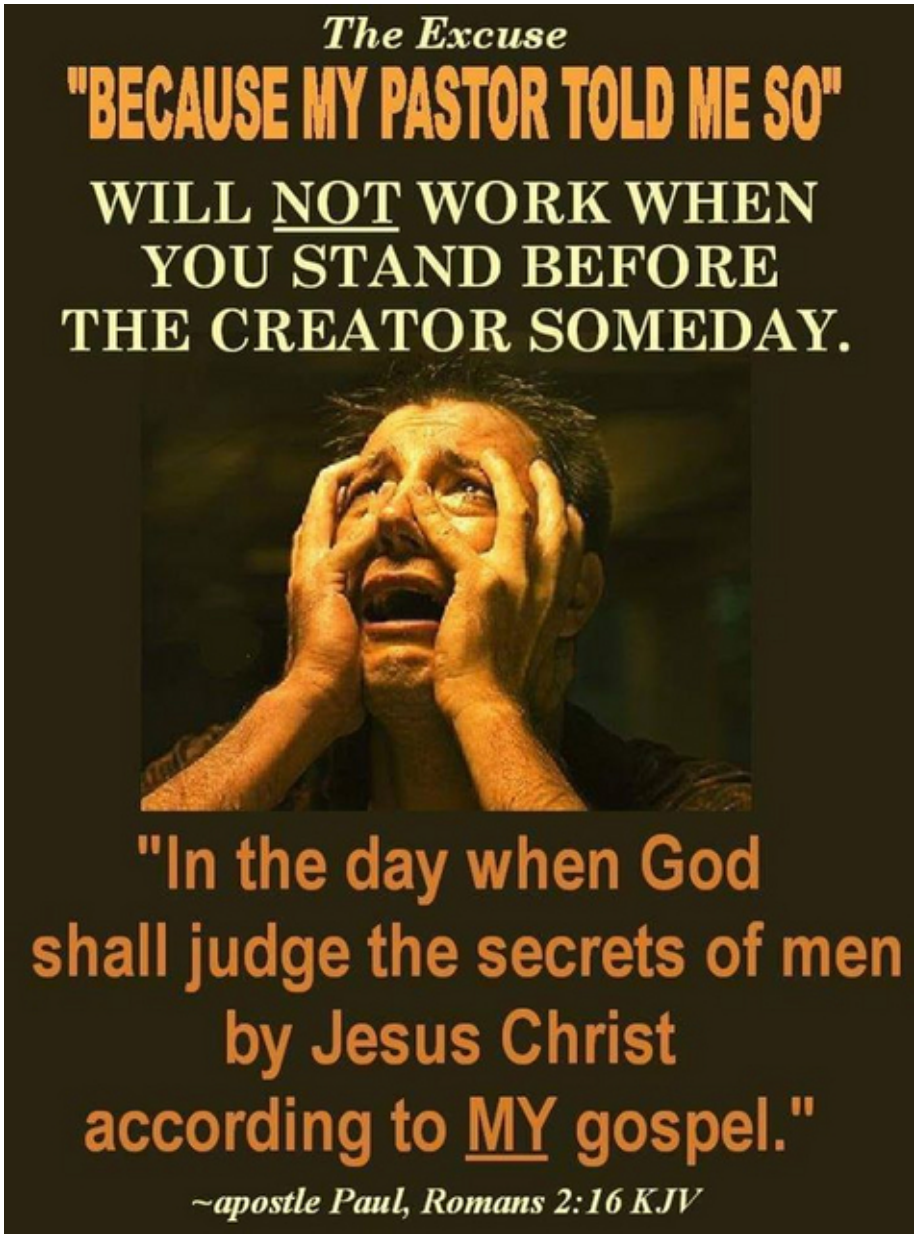

1. https://www.dailymotion.com/video/x4092j2
2. https://www.dailymotion.com/video/x4092j2
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjvLFsyP3PFsybpdtnuAx0nWovRRGX9RC22UM9Z6Tqtfz2h4gft0VZfr28GQdwMCnaYNZkHuwZ1A119sHFXOvv0_V5Ey-8fwvyEyW31ypLoPsUc

---

3.2.15 “If You’re Not Willing To Keep The Ten Commandments, You Cannot Be Saved” (2022-02-22 18:35)

Galatians 3:1-3, “

O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

”

I intentionally picked this offensive title, because it helps make my point. If you are saved and understand the Scriptures, then you fully know that the title of this blog is heretical. No, you do not have to keep God’s Ten Commandments to get to Heaven! But that is exactly what all these people are saying today, who preach that to be saved you must: “

repent and turn away from your sin

”

or

“

be willing to turn away from your sin.

” They are requiring you to keep the law, or be willing to keep the law, to be saved. That is of the Devil.

Some false teachers like [1]Jack Chick and [2]Joyce Meyer, falsely preach that to be born-again you must first BE WILLING TO TURN AWAY FROM YOUR SINNING. Yet, not one verse in the inspired King James Bible says anything about being willing to turn away from your sin to be saved. Jack Chick is a liar! Joyce Meyer is a liar! **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.”** We’ve got a bunch of liars like Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, John MacArthur, Sam Horn, Chuck Phelps and Ray Comfort, going around telling people that to get to Heaven they either must turn away from their sin, be willing to turn away from their sin, or that their behavior will change if they get saved. NONE of what they say is truth!

Today’s apostate churches are in agreement with the cults of Mormonism, Seventh-Day Adventism, Church of Christ, Jehovah’s Witnesses and Roman Catholicism—who all errantly teach that you must *repent and turn away from your sin* to get to Heaven! Yet, nowhere do we find such nonsense in the Holy Bible. Effectively what they are all preaching is that you must keep God’s law to get to Heaven. If you must turn away from your lifestyle of sinning to be saved, then effectively you must KEEP THE LAW to be saved. That is not the Gospel.

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-21, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;”** The purpose for which God gave humanity the law through Moses, was to give men THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. That is, the law shows men that we are guilty sinners in need of redemption, and then the law brings us to Christ to be saved by Gods grace through faith:

> **Galatians 3:24-26,**
>
> **“**
>
> ***Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ*, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer**

under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

”

The purpose of the Old Testament law (which centers around the Ten Commandments) is to show mankind our SINNERSHIP. God never intended for men to keep the law to get to Heaven. Men are sinners! **Isaiah 64:6, “But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.**

” Our best is filth to God.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

So when someone tells you that you must turn away from your sin with all your heart to be saved, tell them to go away. GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN!!! That is what the Apostle Paul meant:

Galatians 3:1-3, “*O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you*, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? *This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith*? Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?”

Paul asked them point blank: How did you become indwelt with the Holy Spirit? That is, how did you get saved? Was it by KEEPING THE LAW (i.e., the Ten Commandments), or was it by THE HEARING OF FAITH? A person gets saved by placing their faith in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen when they hear it preached. It is that easy, free and simple to be born-again. But the Galatian churches had succumbed to a subtle religious cult, which had infiltrated and infected them with Lordship Salvation (i.e., the deadly false doctrine which says faith is not enough to be saved, but in addition, you must also turn away from your willful sinning, and surrender your life to follow Jesus as your absolute “

Lord

”

)

. The latter is a works-based counterfeit plan of salvation, and not the free grace gift of God by faith alone.

The Apostle Paul marvelled that they had started out believing right, but then went astray into some type of cult which requires doing good works to prove that one’s faith is genuine...

Galatians 3:3, “Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?”

That is the same cult as Bob Jones University and company today, who go around teaching people that they must prove the reality of the genuineness of their faith, BY DOING GOOD WORKS. If you don't live above sin and faithfully do good works—Chuck Phelps, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, John MacArthur and Marty Herron—all lie and say you never repented, so you're not really saved. No, the Bob Jones camp are not really saved!!!

The Satanic Calvinist crowd today, which sadly includes the Bob Jones University camp, insist that you cannot go to Heaven unless you faithfully live the Christian life. If you doubt what I say, please read what the demonic president of BJU, [3]Dr. Steve Pettit, preached to 2,700 faculty and students in January of 2015 at BJU chapel. Dr. Pettit is an unsaved infidel. When asked what he must do to be saved, Paul and Silas simply told the Roman soldier to **"BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST"**

(Acts 16:30-31). Nothing more was required or allowed. Yet, Jack Chick has a DIFFERENT answer than the Bible to the question: *What Must A Do To Be Saved?*

[4]

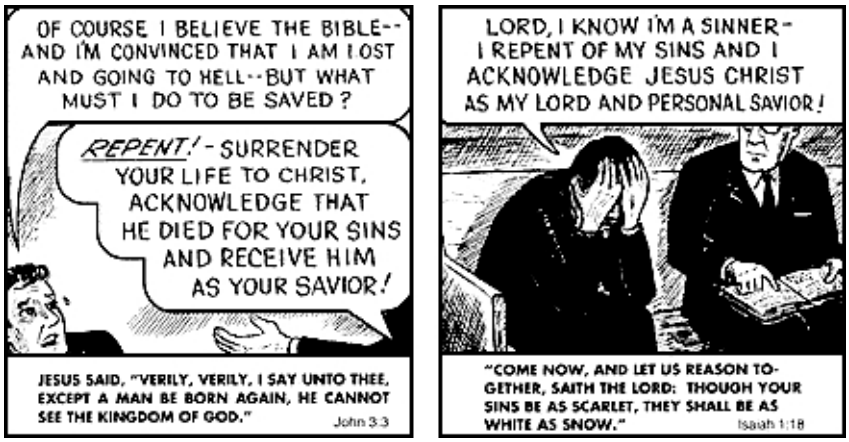

Jack Chick's Damnable Heresy!

REPENT! SURRENDER YOUR LIFE TO CHRIST???

What? That is NOT what the Bible says in Acts 16:30-31! The Bible says to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! Jack Chick is a dirty liar, who changed and perverted the inspired Word of God. Why did Jack Chick corrupt the Gospel? Who is Mr. Chick to alter God's simple plan of salvation? It is wickedness. In fact, you DON'T have to repent

"

of your sin,

"

nor do you have to

"

surrender your life to Christ

"

to get to Heaven. Jack Chick is guilty of preaching both of these damnable heresies. No one can receive the new birth on this false premise. The only way of salvation is through faith ALONE

in the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Nothing else may be added or subtracted from it.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? Clearly, these false teachers today are woefully ignorant of the Word of God (2nd Peter 3:16-17). The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST, a false gospel always points to YOU. In fact, you don’t need to turn away from sin to be saved. Who can forsake their sins? That’s right, NO ONE!

Even the best Christian still sins every moment of every day. We are sinning even when we don’t pray for others as we ought (1st Samuel 12:23). The only difference between the most honorable godly saint, and the vilest contemptible criminal upon the earth today, is the precious blood of Jesus that washed all our sins away (1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5; 1st Peter 1:18-19). In other words, the only righteousness that I have as a believer is GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which was imputed to me by faith the moment I got saved as a 13 year old boy in 1980. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: ”**

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/where-cartoon-evangelist-went-wrong-on.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/02/beware-of-false-prophet-joyce-meyer.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjAS-_1iKMvA4_JtOy1-B_jqf-cV0fo7NCcumKt45NxqiogMen-LlAKCyiWGzmndz9QqGw0EC0fQYMmdqOpnijiYWCRYFZhS5PO--eIWjKuilyc

---

3.2.16 At Salvation You’re Entering Into A Covenant With God (2022-02-24 01:30)

Ezekiel 16:8,

“

Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: *yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD, and thou becamest mine*.

”

I heard a wonderful sermon today by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) titled: “ [1]FALLING FROM GRACE .

”

This eternal truth is so precious! Dear friend, if you are still struggling to settle the assurance of God’s salvation, this sermon is for YOU!!!

I am writing this article from the truths I learned in the beautiful sermon. When a person enters into a covenant with God

, to make it effective the Lord does several things according to Ezekiel 16:8...

1. God says it out loud (Ezekiel 37:23)

2. He wrote it down in the inspired Scriptures (John 20:31)
3. God swore it (Titus 1:2)
4. God engraves our name upon the palm of His hand (Isaiah 49:16)
5. Offer up a Lamb as a token of the covenant (John 1:29)
6. Apply the slain lamb's blood to the Mercy Seat in the Tabernacle (Hebrews 9:12, 24)
7. Write the name of the person who entered into the covenant (Luke 10:20)

Boy this is great stuff!!! These things were all done to make the covenant more effective, so that both the covenanter and covenantee will be reminded of the promise. Do you see all the securities that God gives here to the sinner who BELIEVES ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST?

Dear reader, our gracious God has given to us many proofs of His great love. Nobody wants lost sinners to get saved and go to Heaven, more than God Himself. **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance*. "** The unsaved world thinks the preaching of the truth of the Gospel is science-fiction, tommyrot, balderdash and nonsense. **1st Corinthians 1:18,**

"For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. " Amen and amen!

Dear friend, if it is not in writing, it means nothing! I learned this a very long time ago. Anything not written down can be denied, and we all know how (when things go wrong) people love to deny things, evade responsibility and claim ignorance. If you are wise, then you ALWAYS get it in writing. If a quote for repairs to your automobile, home or motorcycle is not written down, it means nothing because at any time it can be denied, changed or cancelled.

Once saved, always saved!!!

You cannot lose what you didn't earn. You cannot forfeit what you didn't work to get!

If you didn't get saved by good works, then how could you ever be lost by bad works?

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

When a person gets saved, he or she is entering into an eternal COVENANT with God...

> **Ezekiel 16:8, "Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD, *and thou becamest mine*."**

Literally, we become God's physical property...

> **1st Corinthians 6:19-20, "**
>
> **What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?**
>
> ***For ye are bought with a price*: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.**
>
> **"**

That "price" is the precious blood of Jesus. ...

> Ephesians 1:13-14, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: *in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."

According tot what we just read, upon entering into an everlasting covenant with God, He seals us with His blessed Holy Spirit, as PROOF to the believer (and the Devil) that we now belong to God. **Ezekiel 16:8b, "...and thou becamest mine."** The Holy Spirit confirms that we are now and forever God's property. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."** Thank God for His blessed presence in the indwelling Holy Spirit.

[2] 

[3] **Bruce & Sammy Frye**

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/FallingFromGrace1993.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj7WpvtQ-WrT8jgv_YedR2DGU4m18jNxECkpGRxuHXuAispHTzcNUTjK4YT9K5ldNUtiTYJAf_9ug8K-GyfWpU7DAFnHi39EKynFOmgyrS-V4P9
3. https://youtu.be/uD2M93_QGhE

3.2.17 OPPORTUNITYISNOWHERE (2022-02-25 02:00)

Philippians 4:12-13, “

I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things *I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need*. I can do all things through *Christ which strengtheneth me*.”

Acts 16:25,

“*And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God*: and the prisoners heard them. Acts 16:37, “But Paul said unto them, *They have beaten us* openly uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out. ”

I was thinking this afternoon about something cool I saw many years ago...

OPPORTUNITYISNOWHERE

What do you see?

What do you see?

What do you see?

What do you see?

Most people read: “OPPORTUNITY IS NO WHERE,” but a few people optimistically see “OPPORTUNITY IS NOW HERE.” Interesting, huh? The only thing which makes the difference is how you and I perceive the letters that are grouped together. To be fair, one of the reasons why most people tend to see this phrase in a negative light is because the letters “N” & “O” form the word “NO,” which our brain recognizes before it can identify the word “NOW.” So it is a bit of a mind game.

However, the lesson learned from the preceding word game is profound. So oftentimes we as humans limit ourselves, and for that matter, we limit God. I once heard a life-changing sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles called: “ [1]God Is Just As Great As You Make Him .

” In the sermon Dr. Hyles says:

“Don’t limit the Holy One of Israel.” Amen, that is so true! Whereas most people will always see things as negative, half-full and impossible; the Christian who is right with God realizes that **“I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me**

” (Philippians 4:13). Jack Hyles’ mother, Mattie Coystal Hyles (1887-1984), wisely taught him as a boy: “

I can makes the man!

”

Yes ma’am, that is absolutely true!

Our Global View (i.e., our overall attitude toward life) affects everything. Everything in life is a mindset. So many believers live defeated lives. They are always negative, discouraged, down in the mouth, critical and ineffective to serve God because of it. I admit that I have struggled with depression most of my adult life, but I have learned how to cope with it, hiding my life with Christ in God. ...

Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God."

h

Psalms 57:1, "

Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast.

"

Psalms 91:1, " He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

"

I like the following passage of Scripture, because it contrasts two sisters who had different attitudes, and we see how those attitude affected them...

Luke 10:39-42, "And she had a sister called *Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word*.

But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

And Jesus answered and said unto her, *Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things*:

But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

"

Mary was Martha's younger sister. This was the same precious Mary who washed Jesus' feet with her tears, and dried His feet with her hair. **John 11:2, " (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)"** The Bible says that Mary sat at Jesus' feet to hear Him speak the Words of life. J**ohn 6:63, "It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: *the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life*."** There's your Bible inspiration right there! The Words which Jesus spoke are God's Words. That is what "inspired"

means!

Please don't believe all these ignorant false teachers today who claim that only the original autographs of the Bible were inspired. If they are correct, that only the originals were inspired by God, then it means we don't have God's Words today. I'd throw my Bible into the garbage pail and never preach again if I thought that we don't have a perfect inspired Holy Bible today!!! Either we have God's Words or we don't! And if we do, then they are 100 % verbally (every word) and plenary (the whole canon of Scripture, all 66 books) inspired.

King David said that he had zeal over and loved God's Word because it is VERY PURE, and he was upset that wicked men were trying to do away with God's Word. **Psalms 119:139-140, "My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.**

Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it. " My zeal comes from my burning passionate belief that I hold in my hand the perfectly preserved, incorruptible, pure, holy and inspired Word of God. I believe that BOOK in the English language since 1611 to be the inspired King James Bible.

The King James Bible contains zero mistakes, no errors and nothing that could have been translated better! The Bible needs re-reading, not re-writing! The Bible needs to correct us, not us the Bible!!! I will never be so arrogant and pompous as to sit in judgment upon the inspired Word of God. Do you understand dear friend that according to Psalms 138:2 God magnified His Holy Word above all His own holy name? **Psalms 138:2,**

"I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name. " Yet ungodly ignorant men today don't even hesitate to change, corrupt and butcher the eternal Words of almighty God.

Mary had the right attitude, desiring to hear the Savior's life-giving Words. But Martha was a busy gal, preparing things in the kitchen, going about her business. Isn't this much like most people today, busily hurrying along life's merry way? Martha could have sat at Jesus' feet like her sister Mary, and also listened to Him speak the truth, but she didn't. It is interesting that it was Martha, and not Mary, who became flustered and frustrated. I think 95 % of believers are just like Martha. They are good people who get caught up in the routine and chores of daily life, missing out on what the dear Savior has to say to them, just like Martha missed out. Mary heard everything Jesus said. Not surprisingly, it was Martha who Jesus called **"troubled about many things,"**

and not Mary who sat listening to His voice. ...

> **Luke 10:39-42, "And she had a sister called *Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word*.**
>
> **But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.**
>
> **And Jesus answered and said unto her, *Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things*:**
>
> **But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.**
>
> **"**

An important lesson that I take away from this helpful passage is that if we become boggled down with life's responsibilities like Martha, so that we fail to intentionally take the time to sit at the Master's feet each day to hear His Words of life, then we are our own worst enemy. Martha should have been listening to Jesus with the others. Martha wasn't troubled about many things as a result of choosing not to listen to Christ; but rather, she was too busy to listen to Christ because she was troubled about many things. If we are not careful, life will bring us to our knees and keep us there.

I love something uplifting that Rocky (Sylvester Stallone) said in Rocky Balboa (part five). I edited the quote a little bit, adding a Bible verse (just picture me saying this with a broken jaw, blood all over my face, and hollering 'Yo Adrian"...lol:

> The world ain't all sunshine and rainbows. It's a very mean and nasty place and I don't care how tough you are, it will beat you to your knees and keep you there permanently if you let it. You, me, nor anybody else is going to hit as hard as life, but it ain't about how hard you hit; it's about how hard you can get hit and keep moving forward, how much you can take and keep moving forward. *John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world."*

We all have an opportunity today to serve God faithfully. Time is running out! God willing I will turn 55 years old on March 5th, 2022. I cannot believe how fast the years are passing. I still feel like I am 18 years old. It seems like just yesterday that I was a teenager. I am like a big kid and I like it that way. I love wearing my "

John 3:16

"

hat backward (or maybe my head is backward). I like who I am. Unfortunately, I haven't been able to find a Christian woman of kindred spirit who wants to spend the rest of her life with me, having fun together.

These are perilous times (2nd Timothy 3:12). Women are different today. I see so many women covered in ugly tattoos. A favorite activity of women today is to go barhopping with girlfriends. No wonder guys like me are alone and cannot find a mate. Women are too independent nowadays, rebellious, angry and empowered by the courts. There are literally millions of divorced and single knocked up mothers

all across the country, causalities

of America's rotten feminist culture. There's nothing new under the sun...

> **Philippians 2:15, "That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, *in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation*, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;" Isaiah 1:4, " Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.**
> **"**

We have a great opportunity today to prove our love for Jesus by being faithful in these unfaithfully times. We can still say with faithful Joshua today:

> **Joshua 24:15, "**
>
> **And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the**

other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell:
***but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*.**
”

I choose to serve the Lord Jesus Christ!

[2]



Yours Truly (Still With Hair) and [3]My Sho-Bud D-10 Pedal Steel Guitar



Yours Truly Playing 'Somewhere Over The Rainbow' On My C6th Neck

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/god_is_just_as_great_a_god_as_you_make_him.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhxbS2AHOqjVKyJOd7aMGkA7Oe61qF1y_qOrfPBDBUWJtvYkROIa0jNO26as2xzfqsqftJOw6qScfv1WLoxC4hy7Um4pLG_WBDLYc4rl7QkKEUl
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm

---

3.2.18 Bob Jones University's Sick ESV Bible Says Paul Wanted False Prophets To Castrate Themselves (2022-02-25 22:54)

Galatians 5:12, " I would they were even cut off which trouble you."

In our text passage of Scripture, the Apostle Paul was simply telling the Galatian churches that he wished the false prophets who were corrupting them were gone, cut off, taken away! Paul wasn't telling them to go castrate themselves!

Here is what the English Standard Version (ESV) says in **Galatians 5:12, "I wish those who unsettle you would emasculate themselves!"** Nonsense! Do you see dear reader how stupid, corrupt and inaccurate the Devil's modern Bible revisions really are? Look at this doctrinal mess and prove of Satanic corruption in the modern versions...

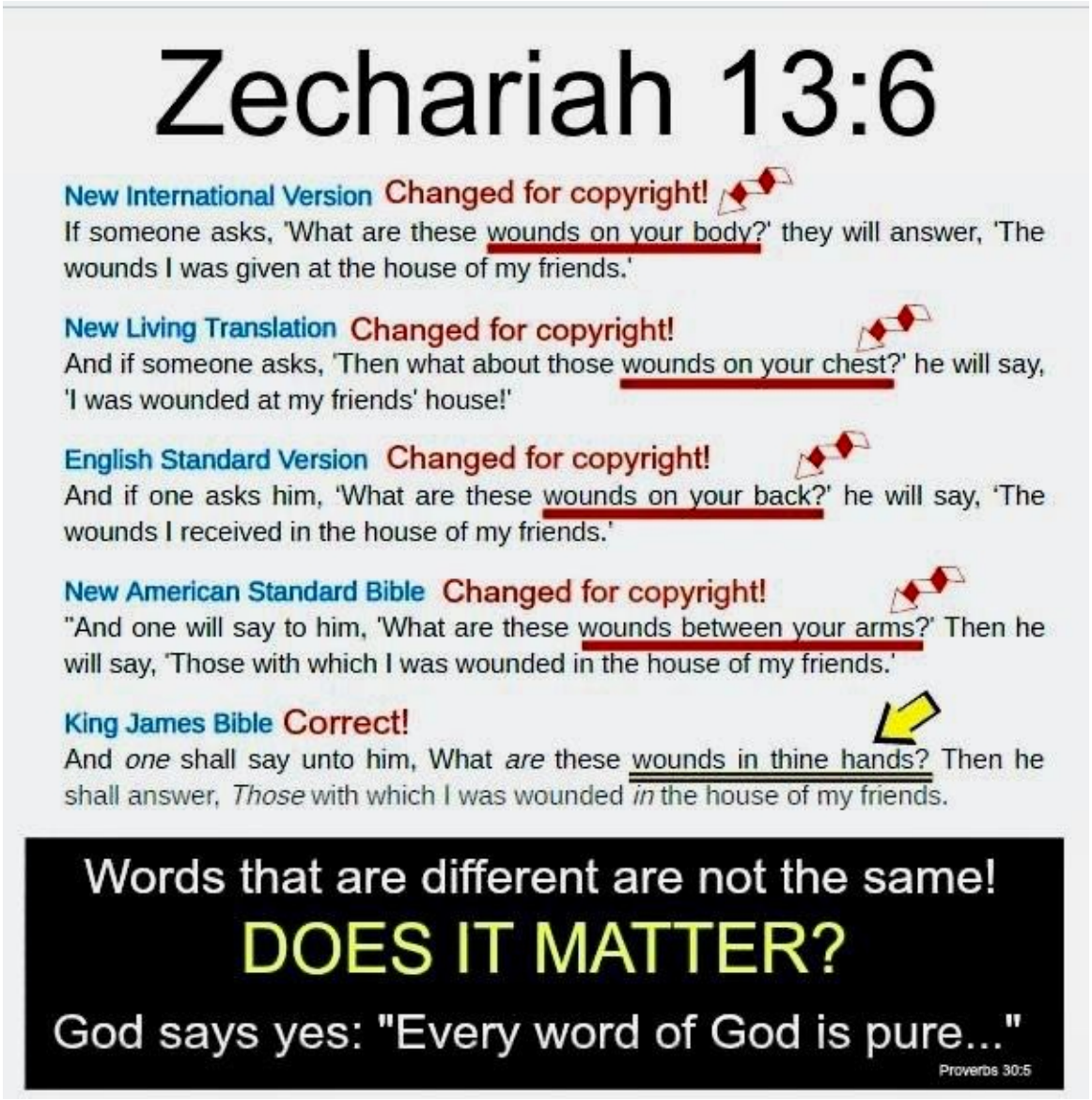

All across the world today, especially in America, we've got a bunch of covetous pastors and Bible colleges who refuse to stand against error. Consequently, they don't stand for the truth either. I'm talking about the shameful mess at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) with their shallow testimony, lackadaisical pastors, spineless leaders and barren ministry. Making money is the name of the game at PCC, not caring about people. When I attended Campus Church for the summer of 2021, Pastor Jeff Redlin mistreated me like garbage, making me feel like an outcast for being divorced. Mr. Redlin is a cold-hearted arrogant fool full of pride. I left Campus Church because I realized quickly that I wasn't welcomed there. Redlin thinks he is God, selectively deciding who matters and who doesn't. They abused me just like Samantha Fields, a former PCC student who was attacked and ravished. When she told the PCC staff they berated her, telling her to repent. SHAME on PCC leadership including Jeff Redlin!!!

Today's Bible colleges are going to Hell. They don't stand against error. PCC is in bed spiritually fornicating with the accursed Bob Jones University (BJU) camp and their damnable Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). PCC won't speak a word against BJU. Instead, their students play intercollegiate sports together. They send students to enroll in each other's colleges. They hire each other's graduates. But THE TRUTH doesn't matter to them.

And when an honest and faithful Bible preacher like me comes alone, who told THE TRUTH about BJU being of the Devil, incompetent Pastors' Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin got angry at me, scolding me for doing what they don't have the Christianity, faith or balls to do... REBUKE THEM SHARPLY in the corrupt Bob Jones camp:

> **Titus 1:10-14, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:**
>
> **Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.**
>
> **One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.**
>
> **This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;**
>
> **Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.**
>
> **"**

Well I am rebuking them sharply, as the Bible commands me to do, and I will faithfully continue to do so by God's grace, earnestly contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). I will also continue to expose the rotten Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp, who sinfully bid Godspeed to the ungodly infidel Bob Jones camp, making them partakers of their evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). Somebody's got to care! If someone doesn't speak with authority, the world will go to Hell. Dr. Jack Hyles rightly said that.

Bob Jones University today promotes the Devil's corruptible seed. They promote and sell at least five different Bible versions in their bookstore! They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. PCC supports BJU's apostasy. Why won't PCC join the battle over the inspiration and purity of the Word of God? Why do guys like me have to do all the fighting? Why did Pastor Jeff Redlin shamefully berate and put my ministry down in July of 2021, upset at me because I am contending for the Christian faith that he falsely professes to defend.

Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin is an overpaid foolish religious conman who doesn't deserve the position of being a pastor. He needs to go back to Colorado where he came from, and take his impotent Laodicean lukewarm pseudo Christianity back to perdition where it came from. We've suffered enough in Christendom at the incompetent hands of these fools! I don't enjoy constantly harping against these bad pastors, but they need to be marked and avoided. **Romans 16:17-18, "**

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. *For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly*; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple." Jeff Redlin does not walk straight! The PCC camp don't walk straight! They harbor false prophets, coddling and going along with the ungodly Bob Jones crowd. Lest you think I am splitting hairs, [2]please read what Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) preaches, which is NOT a free grace Gospel.

Pastor Sean Quinlan doesn't walk straight. When I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, and Sean Quinlan was their shameful pastor, he berated me one Sunday evening. Pastor Quinan got angry at me for contending for the faith. I wasn't even speaking to him. I was speaking with Brother Bill, a friend I had made at church. I was teaching him

that the story of the rich man and Lazarus in Luke 16:19-31 is a literal true story, and not a parable. I mentioned the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions that corrupt the Word of God. I mentioned that we all need to beware of Bob Jones University, who are the biggest promoter of the Devil's Westcott and Hort corrupt Greek.

Pastor Quinlan got angry at me for TELLING THE TRUTH!!! I rebuked him back and told him SHAME ON YOU!!! And I am so glad that I said that to him in front of his church members, and I'd do it again!!! We need to stop following fools like Jeff Redlin and Sean Quinan at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who desire to build empty churches upon a foundation of sand instead of THE PILLAR AND GROUND OF THE TRUTH!!! The PCC camp run from every battle. The face of a coward is the back of someone's head as they run away from a battle!!! We've got a lot of friendly and nice people coming from the PCC camp, who stand for nothing, contend against nothing, and are good for nothing in the battle today!!! STAND DAMMIT!!!

PCC are sinfully A.W.O.L., sitting on the premises instead of standing on the promises!!! Jeff Redlin's showboat shallow type of superficial Christianity isn't going to save America!!! Brother, we need valiant preachers like Pastors' Steven Anderson, Bruce Mejia and Jonathan Shelley who STAND AGAINST ERROR AND WICKEDNESS!!! A mob of [3]homosexuals literally bombed the First Works Baptist Church in California because of their pastor's godly preaching against the sin of sodomy. So what do we do as Bible preachers! We unconditionally love the homosexual community with God's love, but we keep preaching against their sin. Listen friend, we ought never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin.

People need to be loved. We've got too many unbalanced hateful pastors today. And may I say, I am 100 % against Pastor Anderson's preaching of hate against the homosexual community. That is wrong! It is never right to hate anyone for any reason! God is love and we are commanded to love everyone. **Matthew 5:44, "**

But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

" But having said that, as wrong as he is at times, Pastor Steven Anderson comes 100 % closer to being right, than all these wimpy preachers today like Jeff Redlin and Sean Quinlan in the Pensacola Christian College camp, who refuse to take a Biblical stand against false Bibles, the sin of homosexuality and other falsehoods and wickedness that are destroying our country.

I don't care if it harelips every dog in the county, by God's grace I will continue to earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). I will continue to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY who corrupt whole households with Devil's Bibles and Lordship Salvation in the wicked Bob Jones University (BJU) camp (Titus 1:10-14). Sadly, I have to compensate and make up for shameful incompetent preachers like Jeff Redlin who cares far more about his 6-digit undeserved salary (as the senior pastor of Campus Church at PCC), than he does about contending for the faith. There is NO GREATNESS in Pastor Jeff Redlin, for if there were he would have recognized the greatness of my 20 years of internet ministry. Instead, he had not one good thing to say, but critiqued my labours for Jesus Christ. SHAME on Jeff Redlin and PCC camp, [4]just as they mistreated, abused, shunned and [5]revictimized Samantha Fields.

If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible!!!

"The world will go to Hell unless somebody is authoritative!"

—Pastor Jack Hyles, " [6]I Shall Not Be Moved "

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgigZGijOJerXZyyPLcDcxkqiNmBrFg8t6Qkf9F9crLWHmO_Xv99N2zy3nLjbpj5VurHzZtdXG9AUSCsz39v-nydGqFS6ClMjjcyolBZIxVPnQ9
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://www.nbcnews.com/news/us-news/fbi-investigates-explosion-anti-lgbtq-church-california-n1255439
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/abuse_at_pcc.htm
5. http://samanthapfield.com/?s=PCC
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3

3.2.19 If God's Gift Of Salvation Could Be Lost, God Would Have To Undo Many Things (2022-02-26 01:30)

John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; *but is passed from death unto life*." 1st John 3:14, "We know that *we have passed from death unto life*, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death."

The inspired Holy Bible is very clear that when a person gets saved, they have PASSED FROM DEATH UNTO LIFE. Getting saved is a bridge that cannot be crossed over twice, nor can we return to the former place of being unregenerated as before we received Christ. The new birth can be likened unto the physical birth in numerous ways:

1. **Once born, always born (John 3:4).**
2. **Neither the physical or spiritual birth can be undone (John 6:47).**
3. **Just as the first birth was beyond our control, so also is the new birth completely of God (John 1:12-13).**
4. **No one has ever been born physically or spiritually twice.** You can be born twice, but only once physically and once spiritually.
5. **Just as we had to be born of the flesh to be alive physically, so also must we be born of the Holy Spirit to be alive spiritually.**
6. **A person can die physically, but cannot undo being born.** Likewise, all humans are both spiritually dead, which is why we need to be born-again of God; but once born-again no one can ever be unborn spiritually. It is absolutely impossible!

If salvation could be lost or undone once spiritual rebirth has already occurred in a believer, God would then have to do numerous things the Bible never speaks of nor teaches!

Surely the Holy Scripture would clearly illustrate these things, if God's gift of salvation could be forfeited.

Here are some of the things which God would have to undo, and would happen, if you and I could lose God's free gift of salvation (which is by faith alone in the Gospel):

1. **God would have to pass us back from life unto death.**

   John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life."

2. **God would have to take back His free gift of eternal life, making Him a liar.** *Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."*

3. **God would have to remove us spiritually from being seated with Christ in heavenly places.** *Ephesians 2:6, "And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:"*

4. **God would have to "un-join" us from Christ.** *Ephesians 4:16, "From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love."*

5. **God would have to "un-wash" us from the blood of Jesus that already washed me** (1st Corinthians 6:9-11; Revelation 1:5). *1st John 1:7, "But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin."*

6. **God would have to "un-seal" us from the Holy Spirit.** *Ephesians 1:13-14, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."*

7. **God would have to impute our sins back to us, which He has already imputed to Jesus Christ by faith.** *Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,"*

8. **God would have to restore our sins, no longer removed as far as the east is from the west.** *Psalms 103:12, "As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us."*

9. **God would have to remember our sins again, which He had previously forgotten.** *Isaiah 43:25, "I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins."*

10. **God would have to break His own covenant He made with His Son and therefore would make Him a liar.** *Ezekiel 16:8, "Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD, and thou becamest mine."*

11. **God would have to "un-adopt" us as His child.** *Romans 8:15, "For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father."*

12. **God would have to leave and forsake us, even though He promised to never do so.** *Hebrews 13:5, "Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee."*

13. **God would have to "pluck us" out from His own hand, which He has already promised that nothing could ever do!** *John 10:28: "And I give unto them eternal*

life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand."

14. **God would have to take back the free gift of eternal life that He has already given to us by faith.** *Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."*

15. **God would have to "undo" the righteousness that He has already imputed to you and me by faith.** *Romans 4:6, "Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,"*

16. **God would have to fail to raise us up on the last day, going back on His solemn promise to do so.** *John 6:40, " And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."*

17. **God would have to fail in completing the "good work" in us, that He has already promised to perform.** *Philippians 1:6, "Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:"*

18. **God would have to ignore the prayers of His Son on our behalf, Who intercedes for us as believers.** *John 17:9, "I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine."*

19. **The Holy Spirit would have to stop making intercession for us when we pray.** *Romans 8:26. "Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. "*

20. **Jesus would have to stop being our heavenly High Priest.** *Hebrews 7:25, "Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them."*

21. **It would mean that salvation is really a reward and not a free gift, since we must do something to keep it.** *Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."*

22. **It would mean that we are no longer married to Christ.** *2nd Corinthians 11:2, "For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ."*

23. **It would mean that no believer can rejoice with 100 % confidence that our name is written in Heaven, because we might lose it.** *Luke 10:20, "Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven."*

24. **It would cause every believer to live in fear, worry and uncertainty, never knowing if we are truly saved.** *1st John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."*

25. **The entire Bible would have to be written to retain God's integrity.** The Gospel of John teaches us simply to BELIEVE to be saved. If salvation could be lost because of sin, unfaithfulness or any other reason, for the man that BELIEVES, then God lied. *John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life."*





3.2.20 The Spirit Of Promise (2022-02-26 11:06)

Ephesians 1:12-13, "That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: *in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."

Do you remember when God gave mankind the rainbow as a token of His promise never to destroy the earth again with water? God thought it was important to backup His promise with a token of His honesty.

Did you know one reason why God gives us the Holy Spirit is so that the Holy Spirit will be a "pledge" to us that we belong to Him? (Ephesians 1:13). The moment you receive Christ as your personal Savior (John 1:12), you belong to God. Jesus loves you so much that He wants you to know you belong to Him. God has placed a "down-payment" on each and every one of His children, and that "down-payment" is the Holy Spirit. Amen!

My friend, "YOU" are the purchased possession if you are a born-again child of God. The word "earnest" in Strong's Concordance means: "money which in purchases is given as a pledge or down-payment that the full amount will subsequently be paid." Hence, the Holy Spirit is God's constant reminder within our soul that we have a great inheritance in Heaven awaiting us. The poorest believer in Heaven will be richer than the richest man who has ever lived upon this earth.

Notice from **Ephesians 1:12-14** that we are **"sealed"** with the Holy Spirit of PROMISE!!! God is a promise-making God, and a promise-keeping God by the way. The Holy Spirit is God's PROMISE to us that He will finish what He has started, that we are His property indeed, that we have an inheritance awaiting for us in Heaven, and that the Devil cannot touch us with a ten-foot pole unless God Almighty permits it. We are God's property! Jesus has placed the down-payment of His Spirit within you (Romans 8:9). He is coming back to claim you as His rightful property when the time comes.

"What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?" (1st Corinthians 6:19).

We belong to God! God has given us His Holy Spirit to prove it. This is God's token of promise to us. God calls His Spirit, the "Spirit of Promise." What a wonderful truth!!! God is a God of His Word—He says what He means and means what He says. This is why we should make a fuss over the Bible—Because God didn't write hundreds of Books, He wrote just ONE! I believe the King James Bible to be that Book in English.



3.2.21 The Way Churches Treat People Really Matters (2022-02-27 01:30)

Ephesians 4:29-32, “

Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.

”

God knows that I am one of the friendliest people that you’ll ever meet. I love people and am kind, generous and sweet toward everyone. When I visit a church for the first time, they always start with a grade of A+ in my book. I am not a troublemaker. I speak THE TRUTH.

But what has happened numerous times is that soon after attending a new church, I see some false doctrine. In the case of the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I started attending there in November of 2013. I loved the people and felt like I was home. But over time I heard their pastor, Marty Herron, preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. Pastor Herron taught his congregation that you cannot get saved unless you forsake a lifestyle of sinning. Literally, he is teaching people that they must keep God’s law to be saved (Galatians 3:1-3). The law was given by God to show men that we are all guilty sinners, to give mankind THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN (Romans 3:19-20). Kindly said, Mr. Herron is an unsaved infidel.

I also saw that Harvest’s pastors were using, selling and promoting the Devil’s corruptible seed (i.e., the modern corrupt Bible revisions). Marty Herron idolizes Dr. John MacArthur and was promoting his study materials, corrupting the people. They were also promoting Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a born-again Christian, but Luther taught the heresy of baptismal Regeneration

all his life, meaning that he couldn't have been a born-again believer. Luther errantly taught that no one can go to Heaven without being water baptized and keeping the communion. That is not the free grace Gospel taught in the Scriptures (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

God burdened my heart for the people at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (HBCG). I spent several hundred dollars worth of books to give out to people to educate them concerning THE TRUTH. I spent $1,000 for Alexander Scourby DVD's of the King James Bible, giving them to the church office to distribute to anyone they wanted. I spared no expense in love to help those misled people. But the Devil controls harvest's incompetent pastors. They quickly demonized me, counting me as their enemy, just as they did the Apostle Paul in Galatia. Just like Paul, I became the enemy in their corrupt minds, because I TOLD THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16). I was driven out of their bad church by those ungodly pastors. I did nothing wrong.

As time passed in 2017 I was lonely and pleaded to come back. Even though I knew the church was corrupt, I needed fellowship with a local church. I had nowhere else to go. But Pastor Herron held a grudge, refusing to allow me to return to the church I had attended for one year in 2014. I had promised to lay aside our differences and remove my criticism from the internet against HBCG. He cold-heartedly refused and we have been sworn enemies ever since. There is nothing anyone could do to undo the damage that Pastor Herron did. He must now give account to God for the tens of thousands of people whose blood in on his hands, for preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works (Galatians 1:6-9).

I had attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018. I went to their church with a spirit of love and an open mind and heart. Jesus said that a man out of the abundance of his heart speaks. I love God's Word and am passionate about defending it's inspiration and purity. So I gladly contended for the faith, sharing my extensive knowledge of what is wrong with these modern Bibles with friends that I had made in the church. But their wicked pastor, Sean Quinlan, was in bed with the wicked Calvinist pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, even calling them his "

sister church.

" What a wicked man Sean Quinlan is!!! So I rebuked Sean for his sinful compromise, and for berating me for faithfully contending for the faith.

And then I moved from Guam to Pensacola, Florida in July of 2021. Of all the churches in Pensacola, I chose to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. I thought perhaps I had found a new place to call home. But after a couple weeks one of my enemies, perhaps Sean Quinlan himself who in 2019 moved to PCC himself to work. Pastor Jeff Redlin (senior clown at Campus Church) rebuked me when he saw my website ministry, falsely accusing me of finding "weaknesses" in preachers. I know that greatly offended the Lord, because I am REBUKING THEM SHARPLY in the rotten Bob Jones University camp for preaching Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation and misunderstood repentance). Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is mostly BJU alumni, all corrupt to the rotten core doctrinally!!!

I was sickened that I had moved 9,000 miles from Guam to Pensacola, just to find that Pensacola Christian College is as corrupt as BJU, sinfully bidding them Godspeed. The Bible warns that PCC is just as guilty as BJU for bidding them Godspeed, making them partakers of their evil deeds. **2nd John 1:11, "**

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

" I didn't go looking for these fights, they all came to me. I didn't confront Harvest's pastors, they called me into the church office to rebuke me as an evildoers for TELLING THE TRUTH.

I didn't say anything negative or rebuke Sean Quinlan. I didn't start the feud, he did. As a low class pastor he scolded me in front of some church members. He said he had no choice, since

I mentioned Bob Jones University in front of his members, that he felt compelled to put me in my place. Well, that backfired on that little man, because I rebuked him back in front of his own church members (most of which have since quit the church because of Sean Quinlan). Pastor Quinlan made a total fool out of himself. The man I was talking with (Brother Bill) his since quit Lighthouse Baptist Church, left his wife and moved to San Francisco, all because of Sean Quinlan's ungodly attitude. Bill saw what a little man Sean Quinlan is, another PCC calamity, and I know it turned him off to today's pathetic churches. I shouted SHAME ON YOU to Pastor Quinlan and then left with THE TRUTH, having rebuked a darn fool who couldn't stand to HEAR THE TRUTH that Bob Jones University is of the Devil today!!!

God knows that I didn't try to cause any trouble in either of these churches. I simply told THE TRUTH. Dear reader, the fastest way to get reviled, rebuked and removed from churches today is to simple TELL THE TRUTH. That is all I did, and all hell broke loose. [1]I have written 322 articles exposing the rotten Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, to expose them. I am now writing several dozen articles, and there are many more to come, exposing the rotten hateful people at Pensacola Christian College. Pastor Redlin condemned me as a divorced man, treating me like a criminal and making me feel like garbage. He is a fool-headed man full of lame excuses. His favorite excuse is that his church is too big and he doesn't have time to treat people right. At the time (in July of 2021), that I told him that he made me feel like garbage, he was milking a PCC student's death for all he could. Jeff Redlin is a sad little man full of lame excuses for his lack of maturity and concern, who has no business running a hotdog stand, let alone pastoring a church of over 10,000 PCC students.

God knows that if any of the aforementioned pastors who have simply told me that God loves me, and made me feel welcomed instead of unwanted, and simply befriended me with God's love, and shown some respect for my ministry (or at least not criticize it), I never would have exposed any of them. I know that as sure as I am saved. THE TRUTH is that I didn't expose these corrupt men because I am a great defender of the Christian faith, but simply because they are horrible people who deserve to be exposed.

Jesus left the 99 sheep to go after the 1 lamb that was in trouble. That says so much about our dear Savior!!! It says first of all that Jesus cares about the INDIVIDUAL. One for all, and all for one. We're in this together! That is why Jesus said in **Matthew 25:40, "And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.**

" When Sean Quinlan shamefully berated me for being zealous over the Word of God, he berated Jesus! What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 119:139-140,**

"My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it." David, the psalmist, was excited over God's inspired and very pure Words. David, as I do, would have loathed and despised these modern corrupt Bible revisions! And let me tell you, [2]if you've seen one Westcott and Hort Bible, you've seen them all, because THEY'RE ALL CORRUPT!!!

Only the inspired King James Bible hasn't been tampered with by the Devil. All other Bible revisions are of the Devil, perverted and deadly. They may only differ in 3 % of ancient content, but that 3 % brutally assaults the deity of Jesus. Remember, deadly rat poison is 99 % healthy cornmeal and only 1 % poison!!! Beware of Satan's subtle ways!!! It is for exposing the Devil's corruptible seed (Genesis 3:15) that I have been abused, shunned, ostracized, blackballed, targeted, mistreated and slandered by pastors' Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin (to name the main offenders). My only crime was TELLING THE TRUTH, for which these ungodly men in the BJU and PCC camps berated and belittled

me. God will avenge me of their wickedness (Matthew 12:36; Romans 3:4; Galatians 6:7). I have TOLD THE TRUTH that Bob Jones University is pulling on the same rope as the Devil for preaching another gospel of Calvinism, for promoting false prophet John MacArthur, for promoting Satan's corruptible seed, and for mistreating me for TELLING THE TRUTH.

If these ungodly misfits had just been nice to me, showing me love instead of utter contempt in their stupidity as lazy, incompetent and blind pastors, I would have let sleeping dogs lay. But what saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 29:27, "**

An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked. " I am a truth-teller, never having made a single penny for my labors for Christ. The aforementioned men are compromisers, cowards and salary-suckers!!! All of these men get paid ridiculous wages.

Marty Herron sadly gets paid well over $100,000 per year now in Iowa, destroying young people's lives at the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Cemetery. Herron would be in prison if I had my way, for his spiritual crimes against God and man. These neo-evangelical infidels are ruining the country!!! They cannot handle THE TRUTH. They all either promote the Devil's fake Bibles, or bury their heads in the sand, looking the other way instead of contending for the faith as I am faithfully doing (Jude 1:3).

I have many unpleasant interactions personally with these horrible religious men. All I did was TELL THE TRUTH, for which they counted me their enemy. **Galatians 4:16-17, "*Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth*?**

They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.

" I am not an apostle, nor do I want to be. But I am a VOICE! Paul told Titus to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY who subvert families with another gospel. [3]The corrupt Bob Jones crowd must be exposed!!!

If these immature men had simply befriended me instead of making me their enemy, I wouldn't be writing these articles. I do not expose them to be vengeful, but because I represent the individual. I am a human being! I matter. The day I was born I was validated in God's sight. If these wicked pastors will mistreat and throw me under the bus, then they'll do it to ANYBODY!!!I detest jerks! These men are ALL big jerks!!! That is exactly what they are, first class JERKS!!! And so I want people to know who these incompetent religious clowns are. They do not love people, they only selectively care about who they prefer. **Proverbs 20:6, " Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?"** When these men had a chance to make peace with me, they were too arrogant, blinded by their foolishness and pride. I am the only one who is TELLING THE TRUTH!!!

Jeff Redlin refuses to take a stand against the ungodly BJU crowd. Neither will Sean Quinlan, who sinfully even calls the Calvinist Harvest Baptist Cult on Guam his "

sister church.

" You mean sister in spiritual whoredom!!! GET RIGHT WITH GOD ALL YOU INFIDELS!!!



1. https://www.google.com/search?q=Harvest+Baptist+Church+on+Guam&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesus-is-savior.com+OR&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesusisprecious.org+
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiCJCJHr0k_Uk87bbVb5iO7ABbUXOVYyuwmOHUMGJWxzCm6je44PoDOCVYX8UnVT2MdWZcFnoc5zA3TwVip9x3YRAOWUeZAkgYt6jrtA_FbxCgJ

3.2.22 Eve Was Made FROM HER HUSBAND'S SIDE To Be BY HIS SIDE (2022-02-27 22:50)

Genesis 2:18, " And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him. "

I heard a beautiful Mother's Day sermon today by Pastor Jack Hyles called: "[1]FROM HIS SIDE." Please humbly hear this all you precious ladies, for the benefit of your marriage, home and happiness. The truths that Dr. Hyles teaches in this sermon are offensive to today's ungodly, heathen and rebellious American feminist. This one sermon could save millions of marriages and families, if you'll let it ladies.

"

[2] FROM HIS SIDE

"

(the most important sermon any woman will ever hear, by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Here are some life-changing quotes from this needful precious sermon:

Ladies, concerning your husband: "God made you FROM HIS SIDE to be BY HIS SIDE." —Pastor Jack Hyles

"You cannot be a good Christian without being a good wife, and you cannot be a good mother without being a good Christian!" —Pastor Jack Hyles

"Child care is preparation for mate care. You will be to your aging husband what you are to your infant child." —Pastor Jack Hyles

"You cannot be successful in your SECONDARY responsibility without being successful in your PRIMARY responsibility." —Pastor Jack Hyles

"There’s nothing in this world that will SAVE AMERICA like a revival of old-fashioned good wives. That means, also, good mothers." —Pastor Jack Hyles

"America’s not gonna have revival, until we put WOMAN back in the place that WOMAN was meant to be!" —Pastor Jack Hyles

"The best thing a mother can do for her children is to love their Daddy! When the children have left your side, you’ll be still at his side. Womanhood is the factory where good fathers are made. When you’re a good wife, you’re manufacturing a good father for your children. Being a good wife is the best preparation that you can give your daughter for marriage, for you become a model. You know, Rosie the Riveter didn’t raise a good daughter who became a good wife!" —Pastor Jack Hyles

"The greatest gift that you can give your child is to give your child a woman that loves her husband, and a woman that loves their father." —Pastor Jack Hyles



[4]**The Incredible Amazing True Story of John and Donna Bishop**

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/from_his_side.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/from_his_side.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjlV32CgkkJMT-UcJ6s8to75m4vExREeJz2o4X_rOEUvY4q4Xwil5SOKIjkokVVUmstXYxqW8XE-GarSzRLj7ABwrJrZLrYruCvwxHrxAsCQYmr
4. https://www.familylife.com/articles/topics/marriage/marriage-challenges/hardship-and-suffering/the-amazing-story-of-john-and-donna-bishop/

3.2.23 God Needs Human Weakness (2022-02-28 00:45)

"...THAT NO FLESH SHOULD GLORY IN HIS PRESENCE." —1st Corinthians 1:29b

I am not an eloquent writer, I admit. In fact, I am a disorganized bumbling guy! It is no surprise that my ministry websites are very disorganized. I've prayed for years for God to help me do better, and I'm always working at ways to better organize my writings. I am doing my best for the Lord—despite my constant chronic neck pain, life's frustrations and weaknesses. I often feel like I am letting the Lord down, each day, in so many ways. I feel like a failure

at times, like a Loser with a capital “L.” I get sad from my loneliness, and battle depression continually.

It is hard to be spiritual when you are in pain! BUT THEN, I am reminded by the indwelling Holy Spirit that God uses WEAKNESS! I am always encouraged when I think about that. God doesn’t need a man with organizational skills, or a brilliant writer, or a dynamic personality—He needs a willing servant with a BIG MOUTH (or big fingers on a computer keyboard...lol). God has too many strong Christians whom He cannot use, because then they would get the glory instead of the Lord. The U.S. military’s motto is: “THE MARINES ARE LOOKING FOR A FEW GOOD MEN”; but God is also recruiting...LOOKING FOR A FEW WEAK MEN!!! ...

> **2nd Corinthians 12:9, “And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.”**

> **2nd Corinthians 13:4, “For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.”**

> **1st Corinthians 1:23-29, “But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness; But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men. For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called: But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty; And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are: That no flesh should glory in his presence.”**

The heathen world has it all wrong! Even most Christians have it all backwards and wrong! When I at times start to feel pity for myself, having self-defeating thoughts—such as, “Why would God want somebody like me?” and “Why would God use a disorganized and offensive ministry like mine?”—I am reminded by the indwelling Holy Spirit that God accepts me just as I am, as a needy redeemed sinner, and He needs my weaknesses, not my strengths, so THAT NO FLESH SHOULD GLORY IN HIS PRESENCE!

> “...THAT NO FLESH SHOULD GLORY IN HIS PRESENCE.” —1st Corinthians 1:29b

Humbly, you won’t find a more sincere man on the internet than myself, who loves God and truth! I am a sinner, no debate there! But praise God, I am a redeemed sinner, whose ONLY claim to righteousness is the imputed righteousness of God through faith in Christ Jesus, my God and Savior! **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the**

righteousness which is of God by faith." I am glad that I make such a big fuss over the [1]Lordship Salvation mess, which is nothing less than a bridge to the works-based religion of Cain! Salvation is not based about what YOU DO, it is based upon what JESUS DID!

I am without a doubt a PORCUPINE PREACHER—PEOPLE GET THE POINT! And that is what truly matters—not how organized my websites are, not how good of a writer I am, not how talented I am, not how much worldly wisdom I possess, not how many web visitors I have, not how popular I am, not who knows my name, not anything except—PREACHING THE TRUTH! To God be the glory, for using a misfit like me, a stick in the mud, who has a humble servant's heart! I CARE! That is why I preach the way I do, without apology, with fervor, uncompromisingly, telling it like it is! My critics comb through my website articles diligently, looking for any doctrinal errors to critique me. GOOD, that is what you should do (1st John 4:1)! I want to be as truthful and accurate as possible, because as Dr. David Gibbs Jr.'s mother says, "I WANT TO MAKE JESUS LOOK GOOD!"

God's best saints always had HUMBLE HEARTS before God:

> **Luke 5:8, "When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord."**

> **Isaiah 6:5, "Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts."**

> **1st Timothy 1:15, "This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief."**

> **Genesis 32:10, "I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands."**

All of the preceding four men of God shared a common denominator—A KEEN AWARENESS OF THEIR WEAKNESS AND GOD'S STRENGTH!!! O how I want to be weak enough for God to use. I WANT TO MAKE JESUS LOOK GOOD!

John the Baptist understood this important truth—**John 3:30, "He must increase, but I must decrease."**

Peter, James and John learned this important truth, when Jesus took them up into a mountain, and they saw Christ in His transfigured glorified body. Moses and Elijah also appeared. When the apostles began to honor Elijah and Moses as being equal with Jesus, God the Father overshadowed Moses and Elijah with a cloud, removing them from view, leaving ONLY JESUS to be heard! **Matthew 17:1-5, "And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart, And was**

transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him. Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is **good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him."**

Likewise, if we want to be used effectively by God in a ministry, then our purpose must always be to—MAKE JESUS LOOK GOOD! You cannot do that with a counterfeit Bible version! You cannot do that with a false Gospel; such as, Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). You cannot do that by preaching a false repentance of human reformation (versus the "fruit" produced by the indwelling blessed Holy Spirit in a believer's life)! You cannot MAKE JESUS LOOK GOOD by rubbing shoulders with hellbound Roman Catholics in the Satanic ecumenical movement, which is corrupting tens of thousands of churches! I WANT TO MAKE JESUS LOOK GOOD!!!

Good evidence that a believer walks closely with God is that they "in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves" (Philippians 2:3b). A humble Christian is a meek Christian! God is limited only by our pride! **James 4:6, "But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble."** It was Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) who rightly said, "The world has yet to see what God will do with a man fully consecrated to Him." **Ezekiel 22:30, "And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none."** God searches for human weakness! One of God's jobs (if you'll pardon the expression) is to search out proud people and bring them low! **Job 40:12, "Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place." Isaiah 13:11, "And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."** O how I want to be humble, and **"Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him" (Job 13:15).**

God needs our human weakness, frailty and shortcomings! The apostle Paul never would have been used by God to such a great extent, arguably Christendom's greatest missionary, if Paul (formerly Saul) hadn't been a murderer of Christians, who "wasted" the Church (Galatians 1:13). The apostle Peter never would have possessed the Holy Spirit's boldness, when he preached the Gospel on the Day of Pentecost and thousands of sinners were saved, had Peter not cursed and denied the Lord (quitting the ministry) after Jesus was crucified. It was Peter's utter failures that emboldened him to come back serving God with a vengeance, in Holy Spirit power! It may be the very sins, failures and bad decisions that destroyed your life, that enable God to use you to do a meaningful work for God!

[2]**God's Army Only Uses Wounded Soldiers**

(a wonderful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

[3]**If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?**

(a precious MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles)

[4]**Where Did David Get His Mighty Men?**

(a life-changing MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Rahab in the Old Testament was a harlot, who became a Christian and is part of Christ's ancestral line. Some people misunderstand the Bible, thinking that Rahab was saved by works. **James 2:25, "Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?"** Yet, we read elsewhere that Rahab was saved BY FAITH. **Hebrews 11:31, "By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace."** Receiving the spies was the outward evidence of Rahab's inner heart's faith. She was saved solely BY FAITH, and that faith was revealed to others by her willingness to help the Hebrew spies. A Christian is known by their works, but they are saved solely by faith.

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —[5]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

God Cannot Use Today's Apostate Bible Colleges

Dear reader, are you weak enough to be used of God? We see young people today going off to Bible college and religious seminary, preparing to do a work for God, but yet where are the mighty soulwinners? Where are the courageous preachers crying aloud against the sins of abortion, homosexuality and the ungodly Federal Reserve System (which has been stealing from the American people since 1913)? Where are the preaching preachers? As an example: Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Iowa is a dead corpse in Christendom! They charge students $30,000 a year!

Wow, for that kind of moolah the students should receive a steak dinner every day! It must be nice to get paid a 6-digit salary for "serving God" as an executive of such a lofty organization. I am sick and tired of Christianity being turned into a damned business in America! Where are the Billy Sunday preachers? I'll take an offensive Pastor Steven Anderson ANY DAY (who has been banned so far in 32 countries); than these deadbeat, shameful, wimpy, spineless, jellyfish, yellow-bellied, Caspar Milquetoast, religious leaders today who are reluctant to offend anybody by taking a stand for THE TRUTH!

And let's talk about the mess at Bob Jones University, who think they know more than God, promoting dozens of different English Bible perversions that cause nothing but confusion in the churches! I tell you, if you speak English and don't use only the King James Bible, you are a fool. [6]Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) was VERY WRONG for supporting Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort, and their corrupt 1881 Greek Bible translation, but in fairness to Brother Rice, there was no internet at that time when he died in 1980.

So Brother Rice had LIMITED knowledge. However, today we have an exponential amount of information, because of the internet, and now we see THE TRUTH about [7]reprobates Westcott and Hort. Sadly, [8]Bob Jones University Is The Fountainhead Of Exalting Heretical Greek Of Westcott And Hort. For that reason alone (but there are others), Bob Jones University is on the Devil's team, and needs to be exposed, shamed and avoided for their apostasy! WAKE UP PASTORS, BECAUSE YOU ARE THE PROBLEM!!!

You are a FOOL if you send your young person to BJU. We don't need any more damned career nurses, we need godly wives and mothers! Today's disgraceful Bible colleges are greedy for more money, so they are now offering training for money-making "CAREERS" to lure worldly students. I wouldn't give you a dime for that kind of phony Christianity! The one time when Jesus blew up in anger (on purpose) was when wicked people turned God's work into a business!

> "It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled." —Author Mark Twain

And while I am at it, I wouldn't send my dog (and I don't even have a dog) to Pensacola Christian College (a cesspool of apostasy, indifference, mediocrity, shallow interns, and King James Bible inspiration deniers). I know of a Baptist church on Guam, where the former PCC intern did such a poor job as their pastor, that the church refused to hire another PCC graduate. AMEN AND AMEN!!! I am sick of these stinking apostate Bible colleges! The BEST THING your church will ever do is to hire a man who has never attended Bible college or seminary, because then you know he hasn't been corrupted!

We're talking about being weak enough for God to use, right? Today's arrogant idiot pastors from BJU and PCC, who think they are some type of Big Kahuna (and a loser like me dare not ever question their pastoral "authority"), need to have their diapers changed, because they stink! They are TOO STRONG for God to use! They have lost their humility (if they ever had any at all). I agree 100 % with something that Pastor Steven Anderson said:

> "We need to understand that Elders are to be respected by default, but when they start teaching lies and wickedness and perversion and filth, at that point they've just lost respect right there. They've lost their right to be respected!" —Pastor Steven Anderson, a quote from the needful sermon, "[9]The Baby Boomer Generation."

The pastor is NOT the authority of the church, the inspired Word of God is! The church members have a responsibility to ensure that the pastor preaches the inspired Word of God, and when he doesn't, correct him or fire that loser! Being a pastor ought never be reduced to that of working a mere career; but rather, it is the highest office that a man can desire. And may I say, kindly, no man who doesn't preach THE TRUTH, ought to become a pastor!

I would rather have an ignorant pastor who calls the last book of the Bible "Revelations" (plural, it is supposed to be singular), and stutters through his preaching, than some PCC or BJU educated fool who doesn't believe that the King James Bible is inspired! Call me what you will, if I perish I perish! I am sick of Christianity being exploited as a money-making business in America! The greatest men of God have always been the ones who prioritized truth, not money! All of the Bible colleges no doubt will deny that charge, but by their actions they confirm that money is their God, offering money-making careers to students.

The sad fact is that when we examine the United States today, and see the rotting fruit produced by the Bible colleges and theological seminaries, only then do we fully realize that apostasy has set into them! I tell you, conformity is the enemy of THE TRUTH! When a young person goes off to some dead Bible college, he or she CONFORMS to become a product of their environment. That is what made Hyles-Anderson College different when I attended (even though the same deadly conformity existed there too, as it does everywhere), but Pastor Jack

Hyles was a modern John the Baptist—telling it like it is, breaking the mold, being an individual. I cannot overemphasize enough the importance of being the individual that God created you to be!

One of the goals of the Devil is to remove a young person's individualism, instead compelling them to CONFORM to the group. So if America's Bible colleges go apostate, so do all their students! Dr. Brock Chisholm (1896-1971), the first head of the World Health Organization (WHO), laid the blame for war and human conflict squarely at the feet of parents and Sunday School teachers who—from the beginning—fed their children the "poisonous certainties" of the Bible:

> "To achieve world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family tradition, national patriotism, and religious dogmas." —George Brock Chisholm, in a Speech given at the, Conference on Education, Asilomar, California, September 11, 1954

God DOESN'T need some hot shot graduate from a dead Bible college—who has conformed to the arrogance of the group—He needs a broken heart and a contrite spirit, someone who is meek and willing to tell THE TRUTH at all cost! **John 8:45, "And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not."** God cannot truly use a man until He breaks him, intentionally weakening him. **Psalms 102:23, "He weakened my strength in the way; he shortened my days." An elderly preacher, upon baptizing a young man who just got saved, said: "Lord take him, break him, and make him!"** Contrary to the image that many Christians have of the apostle Paul being some Big Shot, the Holy Bible says Paul was weak.

1st Corinthians 2:3, "And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling." May I be weak enough for God to use. If suffering in constant bodily neck pain, and living a sad lonely life, and having suffered many afflictions along life's vale of tears—if that enables God to use my messed-up life as a vessel of honor for His glory, then so be it. **1st Corinthians 15:10, "But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me."** That is my testimony!

> "And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience; And patience, experience; and experience, hope: And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly." —Romans 5:3-6

> "...THAT NO FLESH SHOULD GLORY IN HIS PRESENCE." —1st Corinthians 1:29b



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/gods_army_uses_only_wounded_soldiers.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereDidDavidGetHisMightyMen.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/i_am_a_fundamentalist_and_a_nut.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/westcott_and_hort.htm
8. http://www.biblefortoday.org/articles/open_letter.htm
9. https://youtu.be/xa7hbj4RI00

3.3 March

3.3.1 The Big Problem Today Is That Americans Don't Fear God (2022-03-01 01:30)

Proverbs 8:13, "

***The fear of the LORD is to hate evil*: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.**

" Psalms 36:1, "

The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that *there is no fear of God before his eyes*.

" Romans 3:18-20, "*There is no fear of God before their eyes*. Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."

The reason why we see churches being bombed by wicked people is simply because they don't fear God. The reason why abortion has been legalized in America since 1972 is because

the U.S. Supreme Court doesn't fear God. They don't hate evil. The reason why ungodly courts all across America—sinfully grant divorces, prosecute innocent people by forcing 90 % of them to accept plea agreements for fear of going to trial by an incompetent jury of humans ([1]see the insanely mishandled case of Casey Anthony), delay court cases for years while greedy judges and lawyers bilk people of all their wealth, and impose unfair insanely long prison sentences upon people—

is simply because our courts don't fear God. What we call

"justice" in this stupid country is anything but justice. It is more like JUST-US! 911 has never been prosecuted. The Oklahoma City Bombing in 1995 has never been prosecuted. The U.S. Justice Department is a sad joke! Corruption wreaks at the very core of our rotting Republic!

The whole concept of prisons (locking up human beings in cages) is deplorable, unbiblical and heathen. In the Bible when a crime was committed you either paid a fine, were beaten with a whip in public, or were executed. The Bible requires an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth. So the only time a person should be locked in a cage is if you locked somebody up in a cage! It is cruel torture to lock either a human or animal in a cage for any amount of time!!! During the Millennium when Christ reigns as King of kings from the throne of David in Jerusalem, there won't be any prisons I assure you. I know that because I have the mind of Christ as a born-again believer (1st Corinthians 2:16). **Proverbs 14:34, "**

Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."

In January of 2021, someone did the unthinkable! They bombed the First Works Baptist Church in California. Here is some news from the San Gabriel Valley Tribune which was published last March:

> FBI investigators described the man in the video as between 5 feet and 8 inches and 6 feet and 1 inch tall, weighing approximately 170 to 180 pounds. The woman was described as between 5 feet and 3 inches and 5 feet and 5 inches tall, weighing approximately 125 to 135 pounds.
>
> On the morning of the blast on Jan 23, around 1 a.m., El Monte police arrived at the church on 2600 Tyler Avenue to find the windows blown out and profanities painted on the church's front walls. The interior of the church was significantly damaged. No one was injured in the explosion.
>
> Bomb technicians with the FBI and Los Angeles County Sheriff's Department [2]recovered a piece of the explosive device at the church. The FBI has described the bomb as "an IED," or a homemade or "improvised" explosive device. Due to unsafe conditions, city officials red tagged the church building, which remained closed as of this week, said El Monte Police Chief David Reynoso. Congregants have been meeting at other locations for church services, according to livestreams of the services posted to the church's YouTube page.
>
> Before the bombing, the church's leader, Pastor Bruce Mejia faced intense scrutiny over sermons that called for executions of gay and lesbian people. First Works Baptist church has been listed on the Southern Poverty Law Center's lists of anti-LGBTQ groups.

> El Monte residents decried Mejia's teachings [3]at City Council meetings and during protests at the church, describing the rhetoric as "homophobic, transphobic, and misogynistic." An online petition calling for the removal of the church from the city has gathered more than 15,800 signatures. "Mejia twists God's word and actively discriminates against the LGBTQIA+ community," the petition said. "We need to let Bruce Mejia and his following know that they are not welcomed." [4]SOURCE

Our nation is in trouble! I want to reiterate the last couple paragraphs from what I just shared with you, because it is so very important:

> Before the bombing, the church's leader, Pastor Bruce Mejia faced intense scrutiny over sermons that called for executions of gay and lesbian people. First Works Baptist church has been listed on the Southern Poverty Law Center's lists of anti-LGBTQ groups.
>
> El Monte residents decried Mejia's teachings [5]at City Council meetings and during protests at the church, describing the rhetoric as "homophobic, transphobic, and misogynistic." An online petition calling for the removal of the church from the city has gathered more than 15,800 signatures. "Mejia twists God's word and actively discriminates against the LGBTQIA+ community," the petition said. "We need to let Bruce Mejia and his following know that they are not welcomed." [6]SOURCE

[7]

Dear reader, there is no shame or stigma in being so-called "homophobic." I readily admit that I am 100 % HOMOPHOBIC!!! I get freaked out around homosexuals. I do not call them gay, because that is a good word which used to mean being happy. Nor do I recognize God's rainbow as a homosexual symbol. Every rainbow is created by God as a reminder to mankind that He keeps His promises, particularly His promise in Genesis after Noah's flood to never destroy the earth by water again. Next time it will be by fire...lol (2nd Peter 3:10).

> **Proverbs 1:29, "For that they hated knowledge, *and did not choose the fear of the LORD*: They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof."**

> **Proverbs 1:7, "**
>
> **The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.**
>
> **"**

> **Psalms 97:10, "**
>
> **Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked. "**

> Proverbs 15:24, "
>
> The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.
>
> "

The problem in our society today is that Americans no longer fear God. Carefully notice in the following Bible verse that the wicked CHOOSE not to fear God.

Proverbs 1:29, "For that they hated knowledge, *and did not choose the fear of the LORD***: They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof."** Fearing God is a personal choice that we all have to make. I fear God, because I believe He exists and there is a penalty for not obeying Him. **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man*. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."** I don't know about you dear reader, but I CHOOSE TO FEAR GOD AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS!!! I am not perfect, but I want to be someday. No one will ever be able to be perfect until God takes away this mortal flesh and gives us a new immortal body.

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is called: "[8]You Don't Have To Be Perfect." God doesn't expect us to grow up, He just wants us to GROW! The fear of God literally means to be afraid of what will happen if we rebel against our Creator and Savior. Even for believers, the Bible warns in **2nd Corinthians 5:11, "*Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord*, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences. "** There is no condemnation to those who are in Christ (Romans 8:1; John 3:18). But we still must give account for the good and the bad done in the body (2nd Corinthians 5:10). No believer will ever have to face The Great White Throne Of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15), which will be as criminal court for our sins; but we must still be judged at The Judgment Seat Of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11), which will be as a civil court.

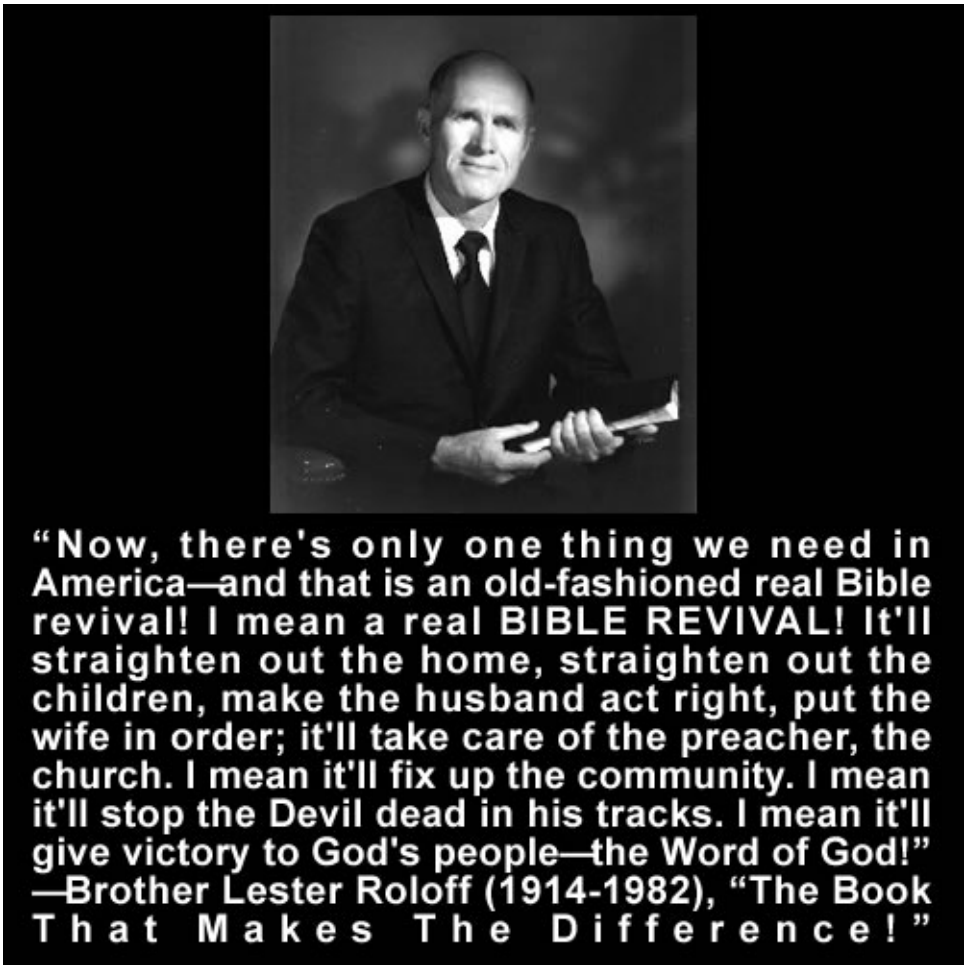

[10] The BOOK That Makes The Difference!
(by Pastor Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)

1. https://people.com/crime/casey-anthony-juror-speaks-out-10-years-later-my-decision-haunts-me/
2. https://www.sgvtribune.com/2021/01/25/fbi-lasd-bomb-squad-recover-pieces-of-device-that-exploded-at-el-monte-church/
3. https://www.sgvtribune.com/2021/01/15/tensions-rise-over-el-monte-churchs-anti-lgbtq-message/
4. https://www.blogger.com/
5. https://www.sgvtribune.com/2021/01/15/tensions-rise-over-el-monte-churchs-anti-lgbtq-message/
6. https://www.blogger.com/
7. https://www.blogger.com/
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/you_dont_have_to_be_perfect.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEglJYpo7u1MP7ZI-hD9n_2is3MdGcq89OfQMe0Vl5K6z6yUfFFKZS1REaXWVxbbLix8Hy-ei3PgZDq1O_G2W7_QvdCZl87u8bxh0s8IpHP91SzI
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

3.3.2 It's Okay Not To Know What To Pray, Just Make Sure To Pray (2022-03-02 01:30)

Romans 8:22-29, "

4342

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with patience wait for it.

Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

***And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God*.**

And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.

For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

”

Something that I learned several years ago completely changed the way I study the Holy Bible. In my youth I often only focused on one Bible verse, and that was the end of the story. But as I grew older in the grace of God I began to understand that we often overlook and miss so many precious life-changing truths, by not reading the surrounding text in a Scripture passage. A good example of what I say is our Scripture passage from Romans 8:22-29.

These wonderful Bible verses are all interconnected, related. I could have commented on the entire chapter, but chose to start with verse 22. The faithful Apostle Paul begins in verse 22 by mentioning the grief that every living creature feels because of the flesh. **Romans 8:22, “For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.”** Everything born living is already dying! How long we live depends upon how well we eat nutritiously and live safely to prevent dying prematurely.

Paul then mentions the blessed HOPE of the Gospel which gives us comfort, encouragement and joy amidst the misery and pains of this temporal life. Paul comforts us further by reminding us that the indwelling Holy Spirit (which every child of God has according to 1st John 3:24 and Romans 8:9), helps our infirmities. That is comforting to know! Our flesh is weak and God knows it. **Psalms 103:14, “For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust.”** That Bible verse was Dr. Hyles’ dear mother’s favorite Scripture passage. Mattie Costal Hyles (1887-1984) went to Heaven at age 96. She gave the world her boy, Jack Hyles, for which I am so grateful. She could have raised him up to be a drunk or a bum, but she taught him early on that: “I CAN MAKES THE MAN!” Yes, amen and amen!

Let us re-examine our tremendous inspired text passage, shall we:

Romans 8:22-29, “

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with patience wait for it.

Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God.

And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.

For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

”

So we see that Paul starts out mentioning the miseries of creation, with ALL FLESH groaning in suffering and pain, awaiting the Lord’s return when the curse shall be lifted and removed from the entire earth during the Millennium (i.e., the coming 1,000 year reign of Jesus Christ over the earth from Jerusalem). Of course, for every believer today we are awaiting the Rapture, at which time we will all receive our immortal, glorified, resurrected bodies fashioned like unto the Lord’s resurrected body (Philippians 3:21; 1st Corinthians 15:51-58; 1st Thessalonians 4:13-18). I am firmly convinced that it will be a Pretribulation Rapture. That is, Christ will return FOR HIS OWN (the saints) BEFORE the 7-year Tribulation period.

Here is something helpful. Jesus:

- came 2,000 years ago TO HIS OWN (John 1:11)
- is coming at the Rapture FOR HIS OWN (1st Thessalonians 4:17)
- is returning at His Second Coming WITH HIS OWN (Jude 1:14)

In Romans 8:22-29, the Apostle Paul then continues from talking about the misery of all creation, to the hope of the Gospel, to our need for God’s Holy Spirit to help our ignorance of not knowing what to pray for (verse 26). And then Paul says that ALL THINGS, as bad as they often seem to be in this life, will work together for good, because God will make it so!!! I love that. As only our great God can do, He will take the lemons in our life and make lemonade.

I heard a wonderful sermon yesterday by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) called: “

[1]God Has A Doggie Bag.

”

God uses the fragments that remain of our broken lives! How precious. As we just read in **Psalms 103:14, "For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust."** God more than anyone knows that we as humans mess everything up! But God knew before we were even conceived in our mother's womb about all our failures, short comings, sins, crimes and rebellion. God already knew before David was even born that he would steal Uriah's beautiful wife, Bath-Sheba, unintentionally impregnate her, and then conspire What a scumbag!!! Yet, God still told the prophet Samuel, long before David sinned when he was still a youth, that **"the LORD hath**

sought him a man after his own heart

" **(1st Samuel 13:14b).** How could David be an adulterer and murderer and yet be called a man after God's own heart? It is because God doesn't see us for what we are, He sees us through a filter of Christ's imputed righteousness. **Romans 4:6-7, "Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."**

I believe David was a man after God's own heart because He loved the Word of God. **Psalms 139:17, "How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!"** Every man who was ever greatly used of God was consumed with a love for God's inspired Words!!! **Psalms 119:139-140, "**

My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it." I am so disgusted and tired of meeting shallow pastors, who have little or no zeal over the Word of God. I'm talking about little men like Sean Quinlan, Jeff Redlin, Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hansen and Gary Walton

—all of which sinfully belittled and tried to quench my zeal for the inspiration, purity and exclusivity of the King James Bible!!!

These are wicked and incompetent clergy. Pastor Quinlan literally shamefully called me "OBSESSED" over the Bible, while I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018. Pastor Hansen shamefully called me and Dr. Jack Hyles "A CULT" for believing that the modern Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort Bible revisions (all based on their corrupt 1881 Greek translation) are corrupted by Satan. The truth is that these ungodly nitwits are all a part of the [2]Alexandrian Cult. Jeff Redlin sinfully and falsely accused me of finding "weaknesses" in these wicked false prophets because I expose them as the Bible commands us to do. I am REBUKING THEM SHARPLY that they might be sound in the faith (Titus 1:10-14). I am earnestly contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). My only crime is preaching THE TRUTH that God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, three, twelve or [3]900 as The American Bible Society says we have today. UNBELIEVABLE!!!

Anyway, I digress. The courageous Apostle Paul sums up his wonderful encouraging words in Romans 8:22-29 by teaching us that this is all part of God's sovereign plan to conform every believer into the very IMAGE of Jesus Christ. **Jude 1:24-25,**

"

Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, *and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy*,

To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen." One day in eternity, Jesus is going to present us SPOTLESS (FAULTLESS) before His heavenly Father. Our soul has already been redeemed, but this old flesh is still causing us all kinds of problems. That is what Paul is saying in Romans chapter eight:

> **Romans 8:22-23, "For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now. And not only they, *but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit*, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body."**

We have already been saved and indwelt with the blessed Holy Spirit, made victorious through faith in Christ Jesus. But now our old, tired and problematic flesh needs to be overhauled. God promises in the Bible that Jesus has removed the sting of death. **1st Corinthians 15:55-56, "O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law."** When you get saved, the sting of death is gone forever! Why? Simply because we are going to Heaven, and all of of sins have been washed away by the precious blood of Jesus.

A bee or wasp has a very painful stinger. OUCH! I was using a weed-whacker in 2017 to mow down a jungle on Guam! I must have disturbed

a hornet's nest, because one of their warrior bees stung me on the ear lobe and IT HURT!!! I ran like you wouldn't believe to get away! OUCH! I can't say I blame the bee, after all I had destroyed the comfort of his home...lol. Jesus removed the stinger out of death, so that all who are born-again by faith alone in Christ need not worry or fear ever again.

Romans 5:20 says that where sin did abound, God's GRACE DOTH MUCH MORE ABOUND. In other words, ONCE SAVED ALWAYS SAVED!!! Once a bee stings someone, the stinger is left behind and the bee soon dies. Likewise, Jesus died in our place on the cross, and in so ding He removed the painful sting that death brings for the unsaved, who must be punished according to their works in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15). Do you understand friend, that even good works are sinful for the unsaved person? **Isaiah 64:6, " But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."**

Proverbs 15:8, " The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight." In Matthew 7:21-23, we read about a group of unrighteous religious people. They boasted of doing many wonderful works in Jesus' name. The were wholly committed to following Jesus as their Lord. They even called Him

"Lord, Lord." But Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. Jesus called them **"ye that work iniquity."** Wow! Even their good works, dedication to serve Christ, following Jesus as their "

Lord

"

and sacrificial

good works which they did ALL TO PLEASE CHRIST, were sinful. Why? It is because they did not strive lawfully as the Bible says.

1st Timothy 1:8, " But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully; " The purpose of God's Old Testament law, according to Romans 3:19-20, is to give mankind THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. That is, the law shows men their sinful condition, and then brings them to Christ to be saved by grace through faith in the Gospel. The law is like a doctor who diagnoses us with terminal cancer of sin, but then refers us to another doctor in the New Testament. His precious name is Jesus Christ, and He is a miracle worker! Jesus can cure even the sickest patient who is dying from sin. All you need to do is TRUST HIM! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "**

I wanted to teach you this wonderful passage from the Big Picture. But the main thing I want to teach in this blog is about prayer. Dear friend, this earthly life is full of heartaches, disappointments, discouragements; as well as joy, some happiness and contentment once in a while. We all experience ups and down, good and bad, et cetera. I cannot encourage you enough to start listening to Pastor Jack Hyles' helpful sermons. Folks, these sermons were preached on a regular basis to crowds of 5,000 people or more. Dr. Hyles truly gave it his best effort to feed his church congregation. I heard a helpful MP3 sermon yesterday called: '[4]Roll With The Punches,' which addresses the things I just mentioned, all of life's craziness!

Romans 8:26 plainly says that we KNOW NOT WHAT YE OUGHT TO PRAY. I sure don't! Each day I humbly tell God that I have no idea what to pray anymore, and I don't. So I claim **Romans 8:26, "Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: *for we know not what we should pray for as we ought*: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. "** Ah, but please notice that God has given us His blessed Holy Spirit, our dearest friend (and God sure is) to intercede on our behalf when we pray. Literally, the Bible is telling us that our wonderful Savior helps us out when we pray, because we have no idea what we are doing. I sure don't!

If God answered all my prayers, my life would very likely be ten times more a mess than it already is! My life has been a train wreck!!! I was hot by a church bus in 1992, which over time led to Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease (i.e., my neck is falling apart slowly). This adverse health conditioned significantly worsened by a fall at work in 2004, which led to radiating pain down both arms and legs, and burning nerves throughout my body, the entire right side of my body feeling half asleep all the time, et cetera. My beloved wife cruelly divorced me in 2006 without warning. I was devastated. I have suffered much without a life's partner by my side for the past 16 years. Although I have tired to do so, for one reason or another I've never been able to find a woman to remarry. To make matters worse, I have been condemned, belittled and treated like garbage by Pharisaical self-righteous bad pastors like Jeff Redlin at Campus Church (on the property at Pensacola Christian College).

I lost my home after the divorce, to pay $64,000 for insanely high attorney's fees. I lost my retirement savings. I remember literally flipping my steak in the drying pan with needle-nose pliers, because I lost all my possession with the home. It's a very long and inexplicably emotionally painful story. I was forced out of multiple Baptist churches, hated just for showing

up. David in the Bible had the exact same thing happen to him, hated without cause. **Psalms 109:4-5, "For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love."**

In 2009 and again in 2010, I underwent two major neck surgeries with no one there for me in California. I wanted to kill myself, but my faith in God sustained me through the valley of the shadow of death (Psalms 32). I cannot even begin to express in words the darkness that drowned my hurting soul. Less than 1 % of people in life have suffered the shocking and overwhelming mental trauma and emotional pain that I have endured. There are some events that happened to me that I am too uncomfortable to even mention, the darkest time of my miserable existence on earth for a few years.

In 2009 I bought two small barbeques with two bags of charcoal to commit suicide.

I had read in the news that singer Brad Delp of *Boston* ([5]my all-time favorite secular band) commit suicide

at age 55 in March of 2007, by asphyxiation, so that was my plan. Brad was overwhelmed with a bad situation in his own life, and his wife Mickey Delp abandoned him years earlier with their two biological children, moving with the kids from Boston 3,000 miles away to California. No wonder the poor lonely guy killed himself, his family was all gone!!! But I knew that God loved me, and that this life is a one-time thing, so I was reluctant to end my life in my own time instead of God's. Again, my faith saw me through. I don't know if Brad Delp was a born-again Christian, I doubt it, but I sure hope I am wrong. I love the guy!

Anyway, in Romans 8:22-28 the main take-away truth that I see is PRAYER! I see that God very much desires for His children to pray, so much so that He even helps our infirmities when we don't know what to ask for. Dear friend, GOD LOVES YOU!!! Your Creator wants to also be your Savior, if you'll let Him. Simply cease from your own works and rest in the finished work of Christ on the cross. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his*. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."**

Nearly all religious people foolishly, but sincerely, think that they must DO SOMETHING to get to Heaven. But the exact opposite is true! Like most things in life, things are backward from what most people think. The way you get to Heaven is to STOP doing whatever you've been doing to try to earn your way, and let Jesus pay for your ticket. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to wisely say:

"Those who go to Heaven ride on a pass and enter into blessings that they never earned, but all who go to hell pay their own way." Yes, Amen!!! That is THE TRUTH.

Dear reader, I encourage you to pray about everything in your life. God has made it so easy to pray. The Lord knew that we wouldn't know what to pray, so He gives us a basic outline to follow in **Luke 11:2-4, And he said unto them, *When ye pray, say*, Our Father which**

art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. Give us day by day our daily bread. And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil." Isn't that encouraging? Jesus is helping us to pray.

But wait, the deal gets sweeter than that dear friend. **1st Thessalonians 5:17, "**

Pray without ceasing. " God knows that we are forgetful as humans. And even if we make a list, we get sleepy and dose off (I do all the time). So God allows us to pray at any time. The Old Testament prophet Daniel scheduled his prayer times at morning, noon and evening. **Daniel 6:10, "**

Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime. **"**

Daniel chose to pray like that, but I don't. I pray throughout the day, as things and people come to mind. I am always asking God to work in the heart's of my web visitors to my ministry. I am just a VOICE, speaking to people's minds, but only God's Holy Spirit can make an eternal difference. Unless the Holy Spirit comes down and works in people's souls, ain't nothing going to happen!!! I need God, and so do you dear friend. That is what prayer is all about, getting God involved with our life, plans, loved ones and everything (Philippians 4:8).

So I have shown you from the Bible that God will help us pray (Romans 8:26). Jesus gives us a template to guide us to get started (Luke 11:2-4). God encourages us to pray without ceasing, spreading our prayers out at our convenience throughout the day, instead of getting down on our hands and knees for an hour or two each day. Some people like to pray like that, and I am all for it, but that is not me. There is nothing in the Holy Bible which requires us to pray in a certain physical position, or at a certain place or time, et cetera. God has given us total flexibility and freedom, He just commands us to pray as His children, because we need God's help and He won't help those who are too proud to pray (James 4:6).

But wait, I forgot to mention, there's even more to this awesome deal. God will even answer our prayers sometimes if we doubt Him, just so long as we pray anyway. Yes, it is true and I can prove it with the Scripture. In Acts 12:1-15 the church was praying for the Apostle Peter's release from prison. Wicked Herod has just murdered the Apostle James, cutting his head off. OUCH! Herod saw that it pleased the wicked Jews. Can you imagine? So now Herod intended to murder Peter too, after Easter. So the church got together and prayed, but they didn't really believe God would answer their request.

God sent His angels to rescue Peter. So Peter returns to where the believers are praying for him and knocks on the door. A young girl named Rhoda answers the door. She is so excited that she closes the door and runs to tell everyone, leaving Peter outside in the cold...lol. When all that were gathered praying heard Rhoda say that Peter was at the door, that called her **"mad"** (crazy). **Acts 12:15,**

“ And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, It is his angel. ” I love this encouraging true story, because it confirms that even when we doubt God for whatever reason, He WILL still answer our prayer if it is according to His will, because PRAYER IS ASKING, AND ASKING IN ITSELF IS FAITH. Our doubts do not diminish our faith we had to pray. Amen!

[6]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/GodHasADoggieBag1996.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bob_jones_alexandrian_cult.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/roll_with_the_punches1995.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/XmU4Xyl00hY
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhXdc_zxPQg7gN8wM9i9XPgJll1BY1B7KAlK3clXX4LGszL16dE3tx2GiJGPiL77srjPZFbF5HJJT89FsWweiEIa1DU-yiKJn91x8KfqCgKpAia

---

3.3.3 How To Lose Weight, Guaranteed (2022-03-03 15:02)

Deuteronomy 21:20, “

And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton, and a drunkard.

”

Proverbs 23:21, “

For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

”

Matthew 11:19, “

The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children.

4350

”

It is interesting that Jesus' enemies falsely accused Him of being a glutton. A glutton is a person who is devoted to eating and drinking in excess. Our Lord was not a glutton! But He wasn't a skinny wimp either. For Jesus to fast for 40 days and nights, he must have had some extra pounds on Him. But that is only speculation, we don't know His weight.

I am writing this blog to share with you some simple helpful tips on how I lost weight and keep it off. First, there are several different methods to lose weight. The worst way is to simply starve yourself! Although this will definitely work, it is the most difficult to do because your will power must totally overcome your hunger cravings, and that is super hard to do for most of us. I used music to motivate me in 2017, to lose 70 pounds in just 4 1/2 months. But starving one's self is not a sustainable plan. I went from 215 pounds down to 145.0. I kept the weight off for 1 1/2 years, but then gave in to my hunger cravings and gained it all back in 6 months, weighing 208 pounds on the scale in 2019. It is true that 95 % of people who lose a significant amount of weight gain it all back within 4 years!

A much BETTER way to lose weight is just start eating healthy food. It was eating processed foods that got us fat in the first place. So if you lose a bunch of weight, regardless of the method, and start eating processed foods again, you WILL gain all your weight back. To lose weight and keep it off, we must permanently change our diet. Most people are simply not willing to do that. Remember, what you eat today you will crave tomorrow! That is especially true if you are overweight and eating processed foods. Such foods spike our insulin, which makes us more hungry for more processed foods (all high in carbohydrates).

Here are some helpful statements that help me lose weight:

- **When you are hungry, you make bad decisions** (so don't try to starve yourself, or you will get really hungry and binge on food. Eat healthy foods every 4 hours.)
- **Multiple your present weight times 10. That is your maintenance calories. Then calculate a 25 % and 50 % reduction.** For example: If you weight 200, multiple that times 10, which is 2,000. That is how many calories you can eat without gaining or losing any weight. It's a fairly accurate way to determine your maintenance calories. So a 25 % reduction would be 1,500 calories, and a 50 % reduction would be 1,000 calories. If you reduce your daily intake of calories by 25 % you'll lose 1 pound per week. If you eat only 50 % of your maintenance calories each day, you'll lose 2 pounds per week, guaranteed!
- **What you eat today, you will crave tomorrow** (so eat the right kind of foods and you will crave them. If you eat greasy French fries, you will crave them tomorrow again).
- **If it's in your house, it's in your mouth** (don't but a bunch of junk. I usually grab a couple pizzas as a reward for losing weight, but everything else is healthy that I buy).
- **You can be uncomfortable now, or you will be uncomfortable later** (you will have to endure some discomfort to lose weight, but that's MUCH better than having your legs chopped off from diabetes in 15 years. Diabetes can cause blindness from a stroke. You can have a heart attack or a crippling stroke from diabetes. You can easily get rid of Type II diabetes by simply losing 20 to 30 pounds, depending how overweight you are).

Drink lots of water and stop drinking Fun Drinks (anything with sugar in it). My goal each day is to eat between 1,000 to 1,500 calories. I aim for 1,000 calories. So this is the most important rule for losing weight. To avoid binge eating, you need to avoid getting hungry. So even if you

are not hungry, eat something. I keep hearing people online say not to eat if you're not hungry, but that is bad advice. If you don't eat when you aren't hungry, you WILL be starving later, and you'll eat a whole pizza! So every 4 hours eat something, even if just a container of Greek yogurt (110 calories). Eat a handful of mixed nuts (high in good fat). Eat grilled chicken breast. You can but sliced turkey of chicken at the store, which is great to eat. The whole 1/2 package is only 240 calories.

I cannot sleep on an empty stomach. So I like to eat before I go to sleep. Most people will tell you not to eat past 6 pm, but that doesn't work for me. I need some food in my stomach so I can sleep. So eating a sliced chicken sandwich on Ezekiel bread is great! I like mustard on my sandwiches. I eat a nice lunch and then nothing else until dinner, except a light snack at 4 pm. Eat a salad each day. I use Paul Newman Sesame & Ginger dressing. It only has 35 calories per 2 Tablespoons. I snack on something every 3 to 4 hours (Greek yogurt, nuts, avocado, cottage cheese, a smoothie, et cetera).

Last night I made a smoothie in my Nutri-Ninja with some frozen peaches, pineapple and bananas. I buy them frozen so they won't spoil if I don't use them right away. I love frozen fruits and vegetables. The best way to lose weight is TO EAT food every 3 to 4 hours, but only 100 to 200 calories. This will prevent you from getting super hungry, which will cause you to binge every time! So to lose weight you need to always have some food in your stomach. This keeps your metabolism going, supplies needed nutrients to your body, and helps you lose weight without the horrible discomfort of starving yourself.

The most important rule is to decide how much weight you want to lose, whether 1 or 2 pounds each week. For me, I want to lose 2 pounds, so I cannot eat more than about 900 calories per day. But if I fail and eat 1,400, that's okay, because I will still lose 1 pound each week. But I aim for 2 pounds. The key is to eat Low Calorie Density foods. This means you can eat a large amount of these foods, without eating a bunch of calories. Here is a list of Low Calories Density foods which you can pig out on:

- All kinds of beans (a superfood)
- Lettuce (Romaine or Iceberg is fine)
- Tomatoes (I like canned tomatoes, so they don't spoil if I don't use them right away. I like fresh tomatoes for tacos of Bacon Sandwiches)
- Cucumbers (all kinds of pickles are great)
- All kinds of berries (blackberries, strawberries, blueberries, et cetera)
- Hummus (it is made from chick peas)
- Radishes, carrots, beets, squash, cabbage, all kinds of vegetables
- Italian green beans, frozen mixed vegetables, all kinds of peppers
- Greek yogurt (it is lower in sugar than Yoplait)
- Sweet potatoes (each medium sized potato only has 114 calories. Sweet potatoes make you feel full longer and are loaded with nutrients)
- Celery stalks (I use just a little Philadelphia cream cheese. I usually measure 1/8 package, which is 100 calories, and that's the most I can eat with my dozen celery stalks).

These are some of the Low Calorie Foods that you can eat large quantities of without worrying about weight. Then eat the following foods in moderation, which are Medium Calorie Density foods:

- Eggs (70 calories each; I only use brown eggs, which come from chickens fed a high protein diet. Always buy pasture raised chickens, which are much happier and healthier. You don't want to eat eggs from unhappy sick chickens cooped up in cages. I like hardboiled eggs, poached eggs in boiling water with a little vinegar, or fried in a little pure New Zealand butter on medium heat. Butter is 120 calories per Tablespoon, so go gentle on the butter! It's best to avoid fried anything though.)
- Baked fish (avoid frying anything, because the oil will make you crave more oil; fish contains about 100 calories per fillet. I like Tilapia.)
- Baked chicken (140 calories per thigh; I always like the dark meat, the thighs)
- Sardines (about 200 calories per can)
- Avocados (these are great in nutrients and to lose weight, which make you feel full; but only eat one per day, which is between 200 to 300 calories each, depending on the size)
- Mexican Salsa and Mary's sprouted grain crackers (I like mild salsa. The entire container of salsa is only 75 calories. Not bad. But the crackers contain more calories. I usually eat 6 to 12 at a time, loaded with salsa. This is a great snack during the day to get you between meals).
- A Tablespoon of cottage cheese is a great snack (high in protein)
- Protein shakes (I only like vanilla flavor. One or two scoops per day can give you an additional 25 to 50 grams of protein, which helps to curb your appetite. I only use Protein Isolate, not whey protein. You can buy it at Vitamin World, GNC, any health store. Whey protein is for gaining weight. Protein Isolate is for losing weight. This is pure protein. I like to add a scoop to my nighttime smoothie, with peaches, pineapple and bananas. I also sprinkle in a little cinnamon. I usually add some nuts and seeds, whatever I have on hand. Last night I added some pecans, macadamia nuts, sunflower seeds, pumpkin seeds and flax seeds. Just a little of each, because the smoothie cup only holds so much. I add Dasani mineral water and mix it all. Yummy!)

Here are foods that you absolutely must avoid if you want to lose weight:

- Ice cream
- Pizza
- Burgers and fries (the beef is okay for you, it's the processed bun and ketchup and mustard that is bad for you. Eating these types of foods will make you crave more. So what I do is grill a burger, add a slice of cheddar cheese. I put it on one divided slice of Ezekiel bread with no ketchup or mustard. If you make fries, bake them! Even the slightest bit of junk or deep fried foods can derail your diet. We're trying to avoid insulin spikes, which will cause us to binge.
- Pastas

- Rice’s
- Breads
- Candy (a little dark chocolate is okay, 100 to 150 calories a day; I like 70 % or higher cocoa. Dark chocolate will help curb your cravings.)
- Pastries, donuts, pies and Honey Buns (these things will kill you, making you obese. Get your sweets from berries, bananas, dates, figs, bee honey and a little dark chocolate.)
- Avoid anything that comes in a box! (these foods are all processed, which is why Americans cannot control their weight and are fat slobs!)

If you insist on using Blue Cheese, Ranch or Thousand Island dressing, don’t pour it over your salad. Instead, put it in a bowl and dip the tip of your fork into the dressing, just to get the essence of the flavor in each mouthful of salad. All of the salad dressings I just mentioned contain 120 calories per Tablespoon. So you could easily eat a 60 calories giant salad, and add 500 calories of salad dressing if you’re not careful. And God forbid, if you add croutons and cheese, you could easily hit 1,000 calories! That is why I always choose vinaigrette dressing, which is like 35 calories total. To lose weight you MUST eat calorie conscious. There is no other way, except to starve yourself, which will work, but it is not wise or sustainable.

It all comes down to character and personal discipline. I use my favorite music to help motivate me. Walking doesn’t help me much to lose weight, but it does help me psychologically, giving me motivation to eat better. Also, getting some sunshine helps me. You don’t have to exercise or walk to lose weight, but it helps. Losing weight is 95 % diet!

So how do you get started? First, plan a health meal schedule for the whole week and stick to it. Plan what you will eat. Use the internet to choose your foods. Go to the store and buy your foods. I wasted a lot of fresh produce when I got started, not realizing how fast it spoils. So I highly recommend buying frozen fruits and vegetables, which won’t spoil, and then you won’t feel pressured to eat them before they spoil, which is counterproductive. Just make sure that you have enough room in your freezer...lol. I made that mistake too. Start eating healthy and don’t listen to your whining body begging for junk food. Eat healthy for 7 days and you’ll see that your body will detox and start craving the healthy foods. It really takes about a week to get used to a healthy diet. Now, your body may ache and feel horrible while eating healthy foods for the first week, because your body needs to get used to eating good foods again.

Drink 8 to 12 cups of water per day. A cup is 8 ounces. Whatever your weight is, divide that number in half, and that is how many ounces of water you should drink per day. So if you weight 180 pounds. Half of that is 90. So you should drink 90 ounces of water each day, or about 11 cups of water. That is roughly six 16.9 ounce bottles of water per day! Drinking lots of water increases your metabolism, keeps you hydrated (especially is you’ve been in the sun or take medications), helps speed digestion, et cetera. Most people don’t drink enough water! The human body is made up of mostly water. Not drinking enough water can cause headaches, cramps, back pain, depression, confusion and feeling down. You also don’t want to drink too much water. Follow the rule I gave you and you should do just fine.

Don’t rely on your scale day by day. Eating carboHYDRATES, causes the body to retain water. One gallon of water weighs 8 pounds. So your daily weight can fluctuate by as much as 10 pounds! Usually it’s more like 4 to 7 pounds. Please don’t let this discourage you! When losing weight, it doesn’t matter what the scale says, go by the number of calories entering your mouth, because that is basic science! It you reduce your daily calorie intake, it is an

absolute scientific certainty that in time you WILL lose weight. So I weight myself each week. It the scale isn't going down over a month, then you are not reducing calories enough!

You can look at the scale each day if you want (I do sometimes), but just keep in mind that it will normally go up and down while losing weight. But the general trend should be down! You don't need to get frustrated and quit fasting if the scale seems like it isn't moving, because if you are eating only 1,000 calories a day, you WILL lose weight, just give it some time. But make sure that your not adding a bunch of butter, oil and extras to your meals that boost calories! Any type of oil (sesame, olive, corn, et cetera) contains 120 calories per Tablespoon, so use them sparingly.

This blog hasn't been exhaustive, I just wanted to share some helpful tips and things that have worked for me. I know how to lose weight, because I've done it numerous times successfully. My problem is that I get down and depressed often, and stop watching the scale, going back to my poor American diet of burgers and fries, pizzas, cherry pies, deep fried foods, sodas, et cetera. That is the same reason why we all fail. As we grow older our body's metabolism starts to slow down. Once you reach age 50, you start growing sideways like a refrigerator. Look at William Shatner, Russell Crowe, Steve Perry, Axle Rose and other celebrities (FAAAAT).

Losing and maintaining weight has to become something that we want to do personally for our self, and no one else, or we'll fail and fail. Being hungry is a healthy sign. It means that everything is working properly. Thank God for hunger! But we must exert personal discipline or else we will gradually gain weight, until we hit 300 or 400 pounds and want to die. When I reached 145.0 pounds in 2017, I felt awesome! It was the same me. To be honest, I personally didn't feel any different mentally than when I was 225 pounds. But it was different. I could leap out of bed in a single bound. I could reach around with the bar of soap in the shower without straining my shoulder because I was so fat.

I could bend over in the local shoe store to tie my own shoe, without having to sit sideways and literally pull my leg toward me to tie my own shoe, because my gut felt like a beachball in the way! I didn't look pregnant anymore! Yes, losing weight feels awesome! My goal is to maintain my proper weight of 150 pounds. I would be happy to keep it under 170 pounds, but no higher. I am struggling, not because I don't know what to do, but because I am suffering from

depression

and it compels me to eat the wrong foods. Just like other addictions in life, once you have become addicted to junk foods (processed food), it will be a lifetime battle to overcome the temptations to go back to the junk food deathstyle.

But at least I am fighting to control my weight, which is more than I can say about other people. I have never seen so many obese people in all my life. I see many fat people stuck in wheelchairs! I don't want to end up like that. Being grossly overweight can wreak havoc on your health. So please don't let yourself go, like many people do. Take pride in the wonderful body that God gave you, which is a true miracle. I am eating homemade bean soup for lunch today with an onion I added (150 calories). I am also eating a whole bag of shrimp today (280 calories total). I will eat a small avocado (200 calories). Before I go to bed I will make my peach, pineapple, protein powder and banana smoothie (250 calories). And a big salad with 2 Tablespoons of Paul Newman Sesame & Ginger dressing (65 calories).

The way to lose weight is to choose healthy foods and eat them BEFORE you get hungry. I ate 1/2 cup of dry beans cooked today with an opinion I chopped up and put in the beans. I also ate a small avocado. I wasn't hungry tonight at all, but I went ahead and drank a smoothie anyway. I did that because I know if I didn't, I would get hungry during the night and eat

something I shouldn’t. I made my smoothie with Unsweetened Almond Milk, some pecans, a few macadamia nuts, pine nuts, frozen peaches, bananas and pineapple. I just use about 4 or 5 chunks of each. I added some cinnamon and one scoop of vanilla protein isolate mix. It came out delicious, with an ice cream texture, which I ate with a spoon. The whole smoothie was about 250 calories at most. A cup of Unsweetened Almond Milk is only 35 calories!

[1]



[2]



My Healthy Diet

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiurZ9aDGhgNWNZbBC9bOklqY0Kqs04gFxv5pxoFhGbUzzUSslFdlvRdqmi75jrrFz-lTl53hBhjDmJFhJqiQcFNDX6hr9xtW4-8xEZdWrTyE8V
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiZ65iGcc6P3K8KLsp5wnUQLTOsKTOkHxQ0D4H6yXVnTgT33djgJHgSpuVs8hA517BN1_zcJOy-uQmA5hftOfZlDShnv8qHzZM6XyVolWJiNHho

---

3.3.4 Please Avoid Telling People To Have A Relationship With Jesus (2022-03-04 01:30)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:”

We need a revival in our churches today about how we present the Gospel message to the lost, because everywhere today preachers are getting it wrong! I love what my friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said:

> “There is power in this [1]Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —

Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “[2]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

Dear reader, please consider that the apostle Judas has a relationship with Jesus, but John 6:70 said Judas had a devil in him. You don’t get to Heaven by starting a relationship with Jesus. I understand that every saved person is a CHILD of God, and that is a father and child relationship; but using the term

“relationship” can easily be misunderstood. Using this term is not wise, because the Bible never uses it. Since the Bible doesn’t mention a

“relationship,” neither should we!

In **Acts 16:30-31** a Roman jailor asked Paul and Silas, **“Sirs, what must I do to be saved?”** Their reply was simply, ***“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”** The invitation to believe on Jesus Christ was also extended to the man’s family. Carefully notice that neither Paul or Silas said anything about starting a relationship with Jesus. They didn’t tell the Roman jailor to repent of his sins. They didn’t tell the man to surrender control of his life over to God. They didn’t tell the man to faithfully run the race, follow Christ, receive Him as “Lord,” nor anything else, just to BELIEVE.

I am leery of pastors who constantly tell people to have a relationship with Jesus. That is manmade lingo, not the inspired Word of God. The $64,000 question is: Why would men want to present God’s simple plan of salvation differently than the Holy Bible does? It just doesn’t make any sense. So I refuse to do it! If you were to ask me how to be saved, I would simply tell you that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-21). There is a penalty for our sins, which is death (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:6: 20:11-15; 21:8). But God in His love sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin. JESUS PAID IT ALL! Anyone who receives this Good News (Gospel), that Christ ***died*** on the cross, was ***buried***, and three days later bodily ***resurrected*** from the dead, is forever saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Nothing more is required or allowed.

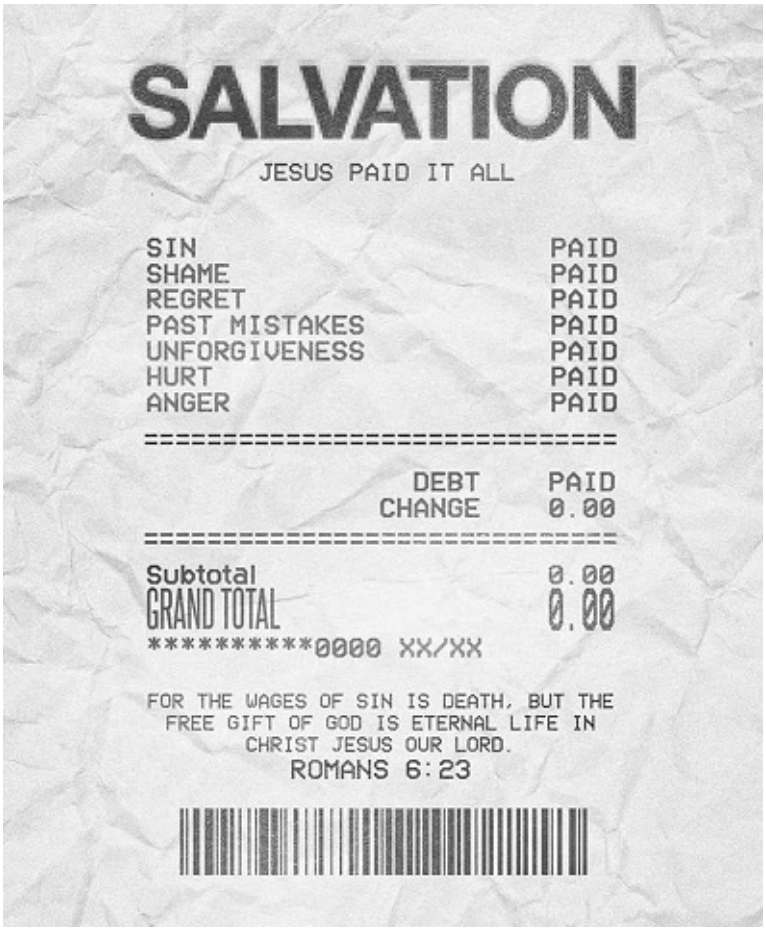

1. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
2. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgDTkMNd-eEeTPjoi9SCkw724tN6N0pHcQ9SmNZcD3UhEbroAsxz4fHFqvE8ZVZsew6Abl-A2VnZ_9r7vPhW3YcNZiOeo5MGQaSPPFz9ieHATiP

3.3.5 I Have Been Abused By Pastor After Pastor Because I TOLD THE TRUTH! (2022-03-04 12:05)

Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit." Titus 1:10-14, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

Kindly said, I am utterly tired of being put down, belittled, insulted, ostracized, criticized, banned, slandered and berated by wicked pastors who side with error, rather than side with

me for TELLING THE TRUTH. I speak of wicked men; namely, Sean Quinlan, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Gary Walton and Jared Baldwin (to name the main culprits).

The past 16 years of my life have been utterly painful, inexplicably so. And to add salt to the wound, I have met pastor after pastor who were selfish, cruel, arrogant and incompetent, belittling and criticizing me for TELLING THE TRUTH.

The pastors Of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam kicked me out of church in 2014 and refused to let me come back, even though I begged in desperation in 2017. I was so lonely and didn't have a church to attend. I lost all of my friends at Harvest in 2014, when that wicked infidel Marty Herron forced me out of Harvest. He never one time knocked on my door to invite me back! I lost a potential wife, the nurse at Harvest, Kristen Hurlburt. She liked me and I liked her. But her ungodly unsaved boss, the senior rotten pastor of Harvest, Marty Herron, coerced her to get rid of me and she did. She cruelly emailed me and told me never to contact her again. I was devastated.

By his own decision, Marty Herron is going to rot in Hell someday! Herron's damnable Lordship Salvation is NOT the free grace Gospel of 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. According to Herron you must also repent "of your sins" to be saved. I heard Pastor Herron with my own two ears in 2014 tell hundreds of church members, verbatim: "It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner to go to Heaven, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sin." Folks, that is KEEPING THE LAW to get to Heaven, which is heresy (Romans 3:19-20). Marty Herron is a dangerous man theologically and ought to be fired as the Executive Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (i.e., a preacher's cemetery). He doesn't deserve to receive a 6-digit salary for damning souls to the Lake of Fire with his false gospel. Harvest's assistant pastors, Joe Hansen and Jared Baldwin also have my blood on their hands. When I pleaded for mercy in 2017, they showed NONE, and you can be assured that in eternity when they are judged, God will show them NO MERCY (Matthew 7:1-2).

Those wicked pastors ruined my life, because I befriended them with THE TRUTH.

I told

THE TRUTH

that the modern Bible versions they use are corrupted by Satan. Truly a picture is worth 1,000 words...

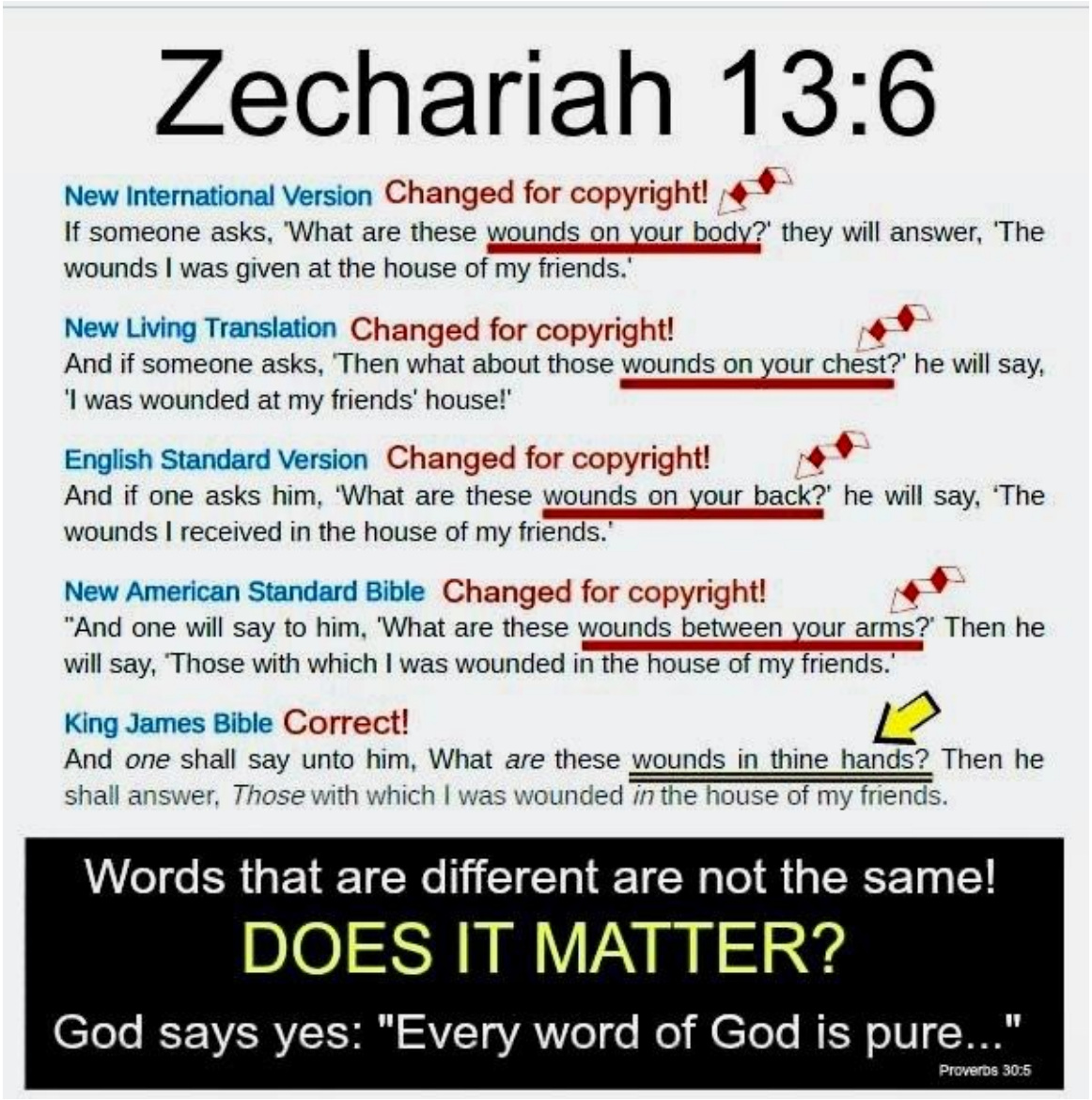

The Bible Is Being Corrupted To Obtain A Legal Copyright!

I told them

THE TRUTH

that Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace. I told them

THE TRUTH

that [2]Martin Luther did not go to Heaven, because he taught the heresy of Baptismal Re-generation his entire life, as proven by his own catechisms which he wrote in 1529. Luther allegedly got saved by faith alone in 1517. But 12 years later he insisted that you must be water baptized to get to Heaven. That is not the Gospel of free grace.

For telling these truths I was cast out, rejected, humiliated, banned and lost the woman I had hoped to marry. I lost all my friends that I had made for my year that I attended Harvest. My only crime was that I cared enough to TELL THEM THE TRUTH, but they killed the prophet!

I know as sure as I am saved that Kristen would have married me, if Marty Herron had simply let me come back to church to court her. They refused, in their arrogance and hatred against

me, rejecting me and THE TRUTH. God will punish them in eternity, which is my utmost hope and prayer each day for them to suffer as they made me to suffer. I want to be avenged!

And then at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, Pastor Sean Quinlan abused me, shamefully attacking me verbally for telling the same truths. Quinlan wickedly called Harvest "Our sister church," and berated me for exposing them! I was shocked that he was siding with those infidels. Quinlan said I had no class, but he has no class. Quinlan falsely accused me of usurping authority in his church, simply because I was teaching what I learned from Luke 16 about the rich man and Lazarus to another Christian man whom I had met in the church. I wasn't even talking with Pastor Quinlan, but he was eavesdropping on my conversations and I didn't realize it. Quinlan said for the past several months he had been overhearing my conversations, and he wrongly accused me of "being obsessed over the Bible." What a shameful thing for a pastor to tell someone! Buster, you had better believe that I am OBSSESSED over the Bible!!! I make no apologies!!! What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 119:139-140, "*My zeal hath consumed me*, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.**

"

Jesus said that a man speaketh out of the abundance of his heart. Since I mediate on God's Word day and night, as I am supposed to (Psalms 1), of course I am going to talk about the Holy Bible all the time. That is who I am!!! SHAME on Sean Quinlan for his backslidden wicked heart!!! He'll never apologize to me, because he is too pompous, proud and arrogant! These foolish church leaders are not merely WEAK dear reader, THEY ARE WICKED!!!!!!!

I humbly think Sean Quinlan was envious of me, because he is a very little man. A real man wouldn't have been so insecure about his "authority" as a pastor. In truth, pastors have NO AUTHORITY in the church, the inspired Word of God is the only authority.

When I told him that my 46 year old sister died in Chicago of a drug overdose, that horrible pastor just sat there and totally ignored me.

Sean Quinlan mistreated me, but I did nothing wrong. When I tried to reason with that fool, telling him that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam preaches the Devil's Calvinism, that bad pastor literally said that it is none of our business what they do at Harvest. Oh how wrong he is! How can we

"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY" who subvert whole households with a counterfeit gospel **(Titus 1:10-14)** , if we don't pay attention to the doctrine they are teaching? It very much IS OUR BUSINESS!!! God's curse is upon these wicked men! The Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp are deliberately looking the other way, hiding their heads in the sand like ostriches, sinfully bidding Godspeed to the ungodly Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd who wickedly preach another Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

Then in July of 2021, I flew 9,000 miles from Guam to Pensacola, just so pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church (Pensacola Christian College) could abuse me further, taking the side of Sean Quinlan and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. This is the ungodly and sickening condition of pastors today! Pastor Jeff Redlin mistreated me. he was abusive, insulting and made me feel like garbage. It was bad enough that he totally ignored me for 110 days, but then got angry at me and said some very hurtful words, wrongly accusing me of only coming to Campus Church to find a wife. That was an erroneous ASSUMPTION on the part of Redlin, to his discredit and shame as a pastor. PCC is a dead stick in the water today, impotent in the battle against false doctrine, false bibles and the damnable Bob Jones camp with their fake bibles, Lordship Salvation and Calvinist heresies! SHAME on Jeff Redlin!!!

PCC is in bed with Bob Jones University, spiritually fornicating with the Devil, and the truth means nothing to them. According to these ungodly pastors, I am the bad guy for finding weaknesses in other preachers, while they just sweep it all under the table and ignore the problem. No wonder America is going to Hell today! The things I have just shared with you break my heart, and weigh down heavily upon my soul. These are all incompetent and wicked church leaders, fools leading the blind and ignorant to their destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). Instead of exposing error, as I am faithfully doing, these wicked bad pastors are going along with it, ignoring the problem, sinfully bidding Godspeed to the Devil's work.

I suffer from loneliness every day and night of my life, but God's blessed Holy Spirit sustains me. Yet, God Himself said that it is not good for a man to be alone. One day hopefully God will lead me to a loyal wife. I have signed up for Match.com, but am not impressed with what I see. Women are all covered in tattoos, show photos of themselves in taverns with their worldly friends, and most are divorced. The others have never been married but have children anyway, it's a mess! The world is an ugly place! So it seems I am doomed to loneliness. The place to find a wife is in a good church, but I keep getting kicked out of ungodly churches who are serving mammon instead of God. For if they were truly serving God they would embrace me for TELLING THE TRUTH!

When Jeff Redlin and Marty Herron were getting paid over $100,000 a year, and not standing against error in the Bible colleges and churches, I was faithfully preaching THE TRUTH without receiving a single penny in all my 20 years of internet ministry since 2002. God sees my utter sacrifice, versus their sinful gain for corrupting the truth and bidding Godspeed to false teachers! Judgment Day is coming!!!

Jeff Redlin told me that his assistant pastor, Timothy Zacharias agrees with him that I find "

weaknesses

"

in preachers, so God's curse is also upon Tim Zacharias, that wicked man! They have no right to foolishly accuse me of such a thing. In fact, I expose WICKEDNESS in other preachers! I expose the damnable Lordship Salvation crowd. I expose the damnable misunderstood repentance crowd. I expose doctrinal error. These are not weaknesses, it is wickedness!!! SHAME on Timothy Zacharias at Pensacola Christian College, for criticizing

my faithful ministry TO TELL THE TRUTH. I am preaching the Word, while they stand in my way and criticize and belittle

my labors for Christ! SHAME on them!

Anybody can be a suck-up like Marty Herron, merely following the apostate neo-evangelical crowd for his own personal financial benefit. Anybody can be a false teacher like Dr. Steve Pettit (the Satanic incompetent president of BJU since 2014). These are incompetent clergy! I live from day to day with a broken heart, because I have been wounded, hurt, insulted, berated, belittled, cast aside, ostracized, left without a wife and slandered by pastors' Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Sean Quinlan, Tim Zacharias and Jeff Redlin. I pray and hope for God to avenge me of these incompetent arrogant, selfish and wicked men! May it be so on the basis of **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.**

"

[3]

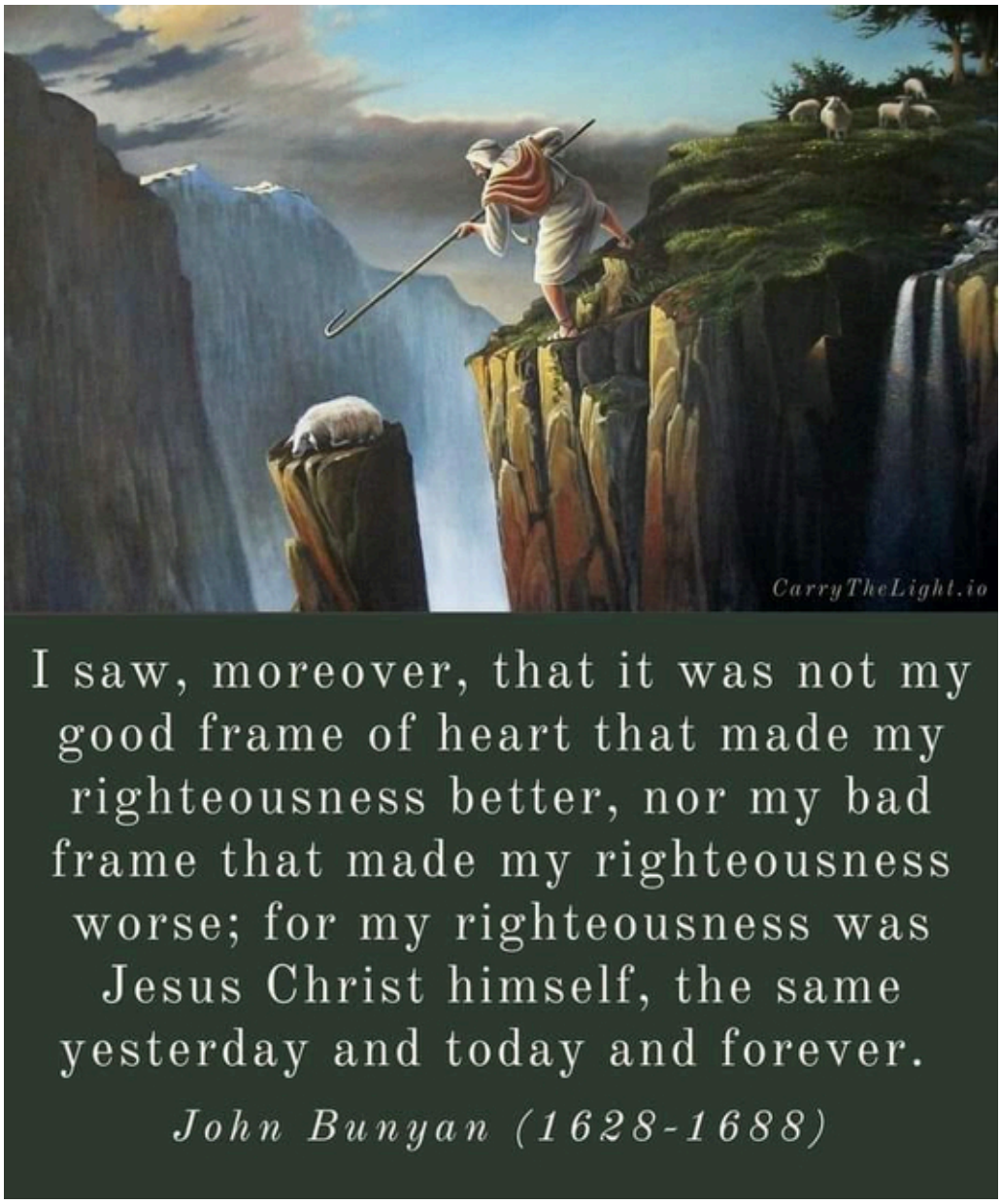

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiM2pVJEoYEj8dHRAKbeuV_MjrLN4amrL5BkEKuvAT8kSHhm6RSs-2PZHb64qKkIOxHxJ9WnxXK7oowIkiqyMkyHfdJOosxYV1T4Hj58oeytjpl
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg5VUcKuNPrmbQvNZ7LsHJzudQrBagrb-mjtzrZLC3xCuZ6ic-WvOJ_MTKBfs2YoO0a5CoF24GCReMNV5irD8VO-5PgQpOHCr7A69-OIsqsMyo2

3.3.6 Jesus Was ANGRY and GRIEVED Because Of The Hardness Of The Pharisee's Hearts (2022-03-08 15:29)

Mark 3:5, "And when *he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts*, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other."

4364

Jesus was angry! He was angry because of the lack of compassion the Pharisees had for the man. We can easily replace the **Pharisees** here with Pastors' **Marty Herron** (former 20 year shameful senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), **Steve Pettit** (shameful president of Bob Jones University since 2014), **Chuck Phelps** (shameful pastor of Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis), the **Bob Jones University** (BJU) crowd or even **Pastor Jeff Redlin** (senior pastor of Campus Church at **Pensacola Christian College**). They have no compassion for hurting people or sadly even The Truth. These are the wicked hard-hearted Pharisees of today! I fully agree with something that Dr. Jack Hyles said:

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [1]trained by people that have never built churches, and [2]they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

My longtime blog, [4]Facebook and [5]website readers know that sometimes I get angry, going off in rants in my articles, using a sharp tone and no doubt even offensive I'm sure at times to some. I admit that I feel bad when I write bombastic articles against preachers. It is not in my peace-loving, caring and kind nature. But EVERY time without fail, God's indwelling Holy Spirit comforts my heart, letting me know that He is proud of me for faithfully taking a stand against FALSEHOODS. **Psalms 119:104, "**

Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*.

" Right doctrine matters! **Psalms 119:128, "**

Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and *I hate every false way*.

"

Each time that I get upset and rant in my articles, the Holy Spirit comforts my heart that He is proud of me. God always encourages my soul, reminding me that He too is disgusted with today's LUKEWARM churches:

> **Revelation 3:15-17,**
>
> **"I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:"**

I am HOT for God. By God's grace, I "HATE EVIL" (Psalms 97:10), I "REFUTE" (expose) works of darkness (Ephesians 5:11), I "HATE EVERY FALSE WAY" (Psalms 119:104), I "CONTEND FOR THE FAITH" once delivered to the saints (Jude 1:3), and I "

REBUKE THEM SHARPLY

"

who subvert entire households by preaching another gospel (Titus 1:10-14). It is the shallow Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp who sinfully refuse to contend for the faith. PCC refuses to expose the rotten Bob Jones camp. Instead, they coddle them and bid them Godspeed, becoming partaker of their evil deeds. **2nd John 1:11, "**

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

”

I am just a humble redeemed sinner. If you want to find a big sinner, YOU'VE FOUND HIM! The only reason why I am going to Heaven is because of what Jesus Christ has already DONE to pay for my sins through Calvary's cross. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but by God's grace I sure want to be. But I do contend for the faith! **Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."** As we just read, a righteous man PREACHES THE TRUTH!!!

Unfortunately, most pastors nowadays are not preachers. They sinfully don't

"

earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints

" (Jude 1:3b). Sadly, if you take a stand for THE TRUTH in today's pathetic churches, they will literally show you the door and kick you out!

1st John 4:6, " We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and *the spirit of error*."

- [6]Lordship Salvation is
  THE SPIRIT OF ERROR!
- [7]Misunderstood repentance is THE SPIRIT OF ERROR!
- The modern [8]corrupt Devil's Bible revisions are
  THE SPIRIT OF ERROR!

I have faithfully taken a stand against these heresies! For rightly standing, I was unjustly kicked our of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, where I has happily attended for one year. I was wrongly accused by Pastor Herron and his associate pastors of causing "confusion" and "divisiveness" in their church. THE TRUTH is that Harvest is already a wicked house divided, having literally DOZENS of different Bible revisions circulating in their pews on any given Sunday. Officially, the church uses TWO Bible versions (the King James Bible and [9]The Easy-To-Read Version). I bought several hundred dollars worth of books with my own money. I gave those books to the church pastors and a few school staff members. Here were the books:

- [10]I Never Knew You (by Michael P. Bowen)
- [11]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible (by Pastor Al Lacy)
- Somebody Has Got To Milk The Cows (Pastor Jack Hyles; [12]here's the MP3 sermon)
- [13]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit (by Pastor Max D. Younce; [14]backup link to book)

For sharing these excellent books by fundamentalist Bible preachers, I was abused and thrown under the bus by all the names I mentioned at the beginning of this blog article! God will be their judge for rejecting THE TRUTH. God said that His people were destroyed for LACK OF KNOWLEDGE in Hosea 4:6, but if you continue reading, the rest of the verse says that their religious leaders deliberately REJECTED KNOWLEDGE!!! Their pastors just didn't want

to heed THE TRUTH. **Jeremiah 10:21, " For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered. "** The BIGGEST problem in America today is BAD PASTORS!!!

Jeremiah 12:10, "Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness." Dr. Jack Hyles rightly teaches that the local church is not the vineyard, but pastors are supposed to make it a vineyard of soulwinning. This is The Great Commission in Matthew 28:19-20.

Sadly, 99 % of pastors today refuse to take a Biblical stand against the perverse LGBTQ movement. Consequently, the small handful of preachers who do take a courageous stand against the evils of homosexuality are demonized by the ungodly newsmedia. They are labeled as being a hate group akin to the Ku Klux Klan. The wicked media couldn't get away with this if over 90 % of America's pastors would also take a stand against sin. Since they sinfully don't, it is easy for the ungodly media to beat up and demonized the 1 % today (faithful preachers like Steven Anderson, Jonathan Shelley and Bruce Mejia who stand). Brother Lester Roloff was absolutely correct: *The only two problems in America today are the PAPA and the PREACHER!* **Jeremiah 23:1, " Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD."**

Sadly, most of today's pastors have been deceived by the Devil in so many ways. Our churches are filled with corrupt Bible versions, manmade Zionism, false ideas of repentance, unbiblical dispensationalism, umpteen counterfeit gospels, false doctrine and all manner of worldliness. Today's churches are pathetic! Sadly, people are leaving the churches to get right with God!!! The average so-called "

church

"

today is a mere stinking money-making business!

Mark 3:5, "And when *he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts*, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other." Jesus was angry! He was angry and grieved because of the woeful lack of compassion which the Pharisees lacked, for the suffering man in the synagogue with the withered hand. We can easily replace these wicked Pharisees in this passage, with the ungodly pastors from Bob Jones University (BJU), and the shallow and uncaring pastors (like Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin) from the lame Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp. SHAME on PCC for sinfully bidding Godspeed to the Calvinist Bob Jones crowd today, and their damnable Lordship Salvation heresy!!!

I have faithfully exposed these BAD PASTORS, for which I have been horribly maligned, shunned, ostracized, slandered, thrown under the bus, hated and mistreated. For my love to TELL THEM THE TRUTH, they are my enemies. **Psalms 109:4-5, " For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.**

And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love. " God knows that I tried to sincerely be their friend. I told Pastor Marty Herron in 2017 at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam that I wanted to become his friend, but he cold-heartedly told me to

"Go elsewhere."

> "Nobody can love God who doesn't love sinners!" —Dr. Jack Hyles (a quote from the classic MP3 sermon, "[15]The Happiest Man" (Happiest is the man who will not impute sin to others!)

I told kindly Pastor Herron that I was a thankful graduate of Hyles-Anderson College, and needed a church family, and would gladly clean toilets at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam if that was okay. Pastor Herron didn't even have the decency to reply, he had Joe Hansen (his assistant pastor) do the dirty work of getting rid of me. Joe Hansen attacked Dr. Jack Hyles, sinfully calling me and Brother Hyles "

a cult

"

for exposing the Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort based corrupt Bible revisions today. Dr. Hyles is so right:

"If you've seen one Westcott and Hort Bible, you've seen them all!" Pastor Hyles said that because all the of modern Bibles [16]share THE SAME corruptions. Today's woefully ignorant pastors sadly don't care!

I realize that I am not an apostle, but I share their feelings for being made the bad guy for TELLING THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?"**

Yes Paul, you are their enemy now, just like Marty Herron and the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam wickedly counted me as their *enemy* [17]because I lovingly TOLD THEM THE TRUTH. Like myself, the Apostle Paul came across as being rude at times. **2nd Corinthians 11:6, "But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things."** I know God is proud of me for getting upset, bent out of shape and angry over sin, falsehoods, heresy and lackidaical abusive pastors today. God Himself detests mediocrity, lukewarmness and idle believers. What are you doing with the knowledge, wisdom, talents, resources, money and life which can has given and entrusted to you dear friend?

I may get ornery at times while contending for the Christian faith, but it only because I love THE TRUTH. It is only because I HATE EVERY FALSE WAY. It is only because I HATE EVIL. It is only because I LOVE GOD!!! I love my God and blessed Savior, JESUS CHRIST! I know that God is proud of me. When I feel bad for getting upset, wanting to use four letter words in my articles, and throw my computer keyboard across the room while contending for the faith, God comforts my soul, almost as if to hear Him say to me:

> "I am so proud of you David. You have stood faithfully for the defence of My Gospel. You have stood for the inspiration of My Holy Bible. You have faithfully defended the inspired King James Bible. You have faithfully exposed the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles! And yet for taking a faithful stand, you have been abused, rejected, shunned, despised, mistreated, hated, slandered and thrown under the bus by wicked pastors who don't care about THE TRUTH!
>
> I know exactly how you feel and hurt inside David, for I was also despised and rejected of men for TELLING THE TRUTH. **Isaiah 53:3, "He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.**
>
> **"** I will greatly reward you in Heaven one day for your pain, loss and suffering for my name's sake, afflicted at the hands of these selfish and uncaring Pharisaical men; namely, Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin. They all did you very wrong David, and I see everything. Don't you worry

my son, they will be held accountable for their sins and unfaithfulness. You just keep preaching THE TRUTH, and leave the rest to Me son. I love you!
”

As sure as I’m saved, I know that those are Christ’s thoughts toward me, because I TOLD THE TRUTH!!! God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, and certainly not hundreds of English Bible revisions that all contradict one another. God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33), the Devil is (Genesis 3:1). Jesus was ANGRY the Bible says, at the heathen Pharisees, for their woeful lack of compassion toward a hurting man. **Mark 3:5, “And when *he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts*, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.”**

When I told Pastor Jeff Redlin that I was divorced and lonely, and that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church, that sad little man berated me. Pastor Redlin belittled me for coming to church only to find a wife, but I never said that I ONLY came to church to find a wife. He wicked assumed that erroneous conclusion. Redlin later insulted me further, telling me in front of his own wife that if I did find a woman to marry, he refused to ever perform the wedding. Only a cruel and heartless pastor would say such unkind and hateful words to a man whom he had only known for 2 weeks. That was in July of 2021 at Campus Church on the property of Pensacola Christian College (PCC). SHAME on Pastor Jeff Redlin for mistreating others.

> “The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been [18]trained by people that have never built churches, and [19]they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[20]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

> “No one is any better a Christian, than they are kind.” —Dr. David Gibbs Jr. (a quote from the beautiful sermon “[21]HIS VOICE” about loving the unloving with God’s love!)

Pastor Redlin told me that he had read slander about me on the internet, which my enemies had posted, which he took as Gospel truth. Only an ungodly pastor would listen to gossip and then believe the gossip. SHAME on Jeff Redlin.

Proverbs 18:13, “ He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him. ” What a BAD PASTOR! I would never have mistreated Pastor Redlin like he sinfully did to me. You know, PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED!!! Oh that pastors would learn that secret to life. There is no love at PCC. There is no love at BJU. There is no love at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. These are all cold-hearted academic types, yuppies, who selfishly only care about their little group and themselves.

Pastor Redlin knew that I was sleeping in my car in Walmart’s parking lot, but he was calloused and just walked away, not caring. He knew that I had just moved 9,000 miles from Guam to Florida, and had no one, but he licked me in the head and left me for dead. I wouldn’t give you a dime for that ungodly, shallow and phony as can be false Christianity of Jeff Redlin and company, who run their big mouths but won’t lift a finger to help a hurting man in need. SHAME on Jeff Redlin and Campus Church!!! Jesus became ANGRY and GRIEVED at the religious leaders in Mark 3:1-5, because they lacked COMPASSION for a hurting man. I know Jesus is angry and grieved at Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin (to name the primary offenders), for their abuse and mistreatment against me because I TOLD THE TRUTH!!!

[22]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
4. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/satanic_counterfeit.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080220.mp3
13. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf/
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070812.mp3
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/hated_for_telling_the_truth.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm

19. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/david_gibbs_jr/his_voice.mp3
22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjoR3Lxe93s25NB8WsiqBtUSjL3IU5zWSbiOmdLJNUnYIeP8yDZ5HMCc-KEOaMyWGif8ZsY1xDhAZ5ApBZojZnVOK3Axy2QjbMqpx3d5_AoHS7K

3.3.7 Desperate Cries From The Miseries Of Hell (2022-03-09 09:16)

Luke 16:19-26, "There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

"

I was thinking about the exhilarating but tragic life and death of [1]legendary guitarist Eddie Van Halen (1955-2020). After battling throat cancer for 5 years, Eddie finally succumbed to his illness at age 65. I was thinking about Eddie because I liked the guy. I admit that as a musician myself I had tremendous admiration for Eddie's innovative skills on the electric guitar, doing what no one had ever done before, which made him a great man within the music industry. Eddie pretty much is [2]credited with inventing tap harmonics on the guitar. But [3]we know that in fact HE DIDN'T! Albeit, Eddie was an amazing hard working and intelligent man.

Having said that, Eddie was a lifelong Roman Catholic. So also is Valerie Bertinelli and Alex Van Halen. Dear friend, there is no salvation in the cult of Roman Catholicism! It makes me sad when I think about where Eddie is right now in eternity. The truth is that I do not know if Eddie went to Heaven or Hell, but I can say without reservation that if he died in his Roman Catholic faith, he absolutely went to Hell. If the Bible is true, then Roman Catholics do not go to Heaven. What saith the Scripture? ...

Ephesians 2:8-9, "

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

Not of works, lest any man should boast.

”

Yet, official Catholic dogma is that you must do good works to get to Heaven. Catholics errantly teach that you must be water baptized to be saved. They errantly teach that you must confess your sins to a priest to be saved. They are lying to you, falsely claiming that some ungodly priest has the power to absolve your sins (which he doesn’t). But don’t take my word for it friend, here is a heretical quote from the *Catholic Answers* website:

> ...So Jesus empowered his ministers to forgive or retain sins. In order for a priest to know whether he is to forgive or retain a sin, he needs to know about the sin and whether we have repented of it. That means we need to go and tell him these things, and so we have the sacrament of confession.
>
> So that’s what you need to do. To come to God and be saved, you need to repent, have faith, and be baptized. If you commit mortal sin, you need to repent, have faith, and go to confession.
>
> It’s all thoroughly biblical. [4]SOURCE

[5]

What a crock of tommyrot, balderdash and poppycock!!! What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 2:5-6,**

“

***For there is one God, and one mediator* between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;**

Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

” As we just read, THERE IS ONLY ONE MEDIATOR!!! That only Mediator is the precious Savior Himself, the Lord Jesus Christ!!! How dare Catholics sinfully appoint some wicked priest as a mediator between men and God. Dear reader, I hope you are not so spiritually blinded by Satan that you would actually buy into this Catholic deception. I say that kindly, but on the authority of the inspired Holy Scriptures.

Roman Catholicism and Russian Orthodox Catholicism alike are BOTH prisonhouses of religion. I said they are a PRISONHOUSE OF RELIGION!!! Catholics check in, but they don’t check out! From the cradle to the casket, Catholicism has an elaborate religious package for your entire family. The Catholic Church does religion right, just like Kentucky Fried Chicken does chicken right. Unfortunately, the Catholic church is wrong on the Gospel. They are wrong on a whole lot of things, like worshipping statues, which is the sin of idolatry.

I am about to shock you friend. Please sit down if you aren’t already, because your knees may buckle and you’ll fall to the ground in horror and disgust after what I’m about to show you. This is A FACT, not my opinion. Okay. If you examine the [6]Catholic Ten Commandments, you will discover that they completely REMOVED God’s Second Commandment (which forbids bowing down to worship graven images). Instead, the wicked Catholic Church replaced the Second Commandment by dividing the Tenth Commandment

into two. [7]Here are the true Ten Commandments from the inspired King James Bible, so you can compare for yourself. The Catholic perversion of God's Ten Commandments obliterates the 2nd Commandment, and splits the 10th Commandment (not to covet) into two separate commandments. It is obvious why the Satanic Catholic Church did this, because they are guilty of committing idolatry every time they bow down before a statue of The Virgin Mother Mary, or pray to some patron saint's graven image, or repetitiously chant the superstitious Rosary. This is NOT genuine Bible Christianity, it is demonic false religion!!!

I tell you will love and confidence dear friend, that the Catholic Church is of the Devil. If you would like more proof, please email me (at the top right of this blog), and I'll be happy to answer any questions you have about the damned Catholic religion. The Word of God warns us about false prophets who will come, forbidding people to get married or eat meat:

> **1st Timothy 4:1-3, "**
>
> **Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and *doctrines of devils*;**
>
> **Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;**
>
> ***Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats*, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.**
>
> **"**

It is a sad known fact, that many people who were formerly only heterosexual, became homosexuals when they went to prison because many people cannot just turn off their libido. Likewise, this truth bears itself true in the Catholic priesthood, which is notoriously full of Sodomites. If you doubt what I say, just go search Google and read the news! Well of course, this is what happens when you forbid marriage, which (as we just read) the Holy Bible says is perfectly acceptable. MARRIAGE is good and acceptable!!!

I am sad that in all likelihood, Eddie Van Halen went to Hell for all eternity in his sins. I understand that these words may seem harsh, cruel and even resemble hate speech to some people, but I assure you that my intentions are pure friend. Dear reader, I don't want YOU to go to Hell too. That is the only reason I am writing this blog. Eddie is gone! I care about Valerie and Wolfgang, and Alex and all of Eddie's friends. THE TRUTH hurts, I know. Hey, I just showed you blatant fraud being committed by the Catholic Church, by removing the 2nd Comments and splitting the 10th to deceive you! Get mad at the Vatican and their perverted priests who lie to you, falsely claiming that they have the power to actually forgive (or not forgive) your sins. Dear friend, those rotten priests cannot even forgive their own sins, so how in the world can they also forgive yours?

What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 2:5-6,**

"

***For there is one God, and one mediator* between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;**

Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

" Jesus Christ is the ONE MEDIATOR between God and men, not your self-glorified priest.

Throughout the Gospel of John we are taught to simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. Jesus DIED on the cross to pay for your debt of sin and mine. He then was BURIED.

After three days, Jesus physically RESURRECTED from the dead. These three things comprise THE GOSPEL:

- Jesus DIED on the cross to pay for our sins
- He was BURIED
- Christ bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later

You can verify this truth in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. I am not ignorant on this matter. I have attended numerous Catholic masses, funerals and events. One thing that you will NEVER find in a Catholic Church is a Holy Bible! I visited St. Anthony's Catholic church on Guam. The priest got up and told hundreds of their patrons that they should not try to read or understand the Bible for themselves, because they might do great damage if they get it wrong. That little weasel of a priest then said:

"We are trained in the Scriptures, as priests, so you need to trust us to teach you!" Dear reader, I hope you see how devilish and evil these people truly are!

[8]



The Sin Of Idolatry -

Exodus 20:4-5, "Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;"

)

[9]

4374



Mary Worship Is Satan Worship!

I truly feel sorry for all these deceived religious people. Truly, RELIGION IS THE WORST THING THAT EVER HAPPENED!!! When you want to pretend that you love God, professing a superficial shallow kind of faith, **“**

Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away

” (2nd Timothy 3:5). RUN away from the Catholic church while you still can, I plead with you. Your eternal destiny hangs in the balance.

I do [10]not condemn Eddie Van Halen for a life of sin. As a preacher I must expose sin and refute all of Satan’s works of darkness (Ephesians 5:11). But it is not my place to condemn anyone, because I am a big sinner too. We’re ALL big sinners (1st John 1:8-10; James 2:10). Friend, you don’t have to be a good person to get into Heaven someday, you’ve got to be 100 % totally perfect, sinless, without one blemish on your record. No one has ever lived a sinless life, except Jesus Christ, who was born supernaturally by a miraculous virgin birth (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23). Jesus came to show us what God looks like!

I can only hope that on his deathbed Eddie Van Halen trusted the dear Savior. I sincerely doubt it though, because very few people do that. Hell is a literal place down inside the earth. It is a frightening place where the damned are tormented in flames of fire and brimstone. This is what we read in Luke 16:19-31, 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9 and Revelation 21:8. Hell is a place of smoke and torment (Revelation 14:11). Anyone whose name is not written in the Lamb’s Book of Life, will someday be cast without mercy into the everlasting Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:11-15). It is not too late for you friend.

I can almost hear the cries and weeping of Eddie from Hell. He is crying out, not wanting his family to come to the same place of suffering. This is exactly what the rich man in Hell was thinking:

> **Luke 16:27-31, “Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father’s house:**
>
> ***For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment*.**
>
> **Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.**

And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

”

What a sad and tragic true story! Dear reader, have you been born-again? Has there ever been a time in your life when you came to God as a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-23), and you placed your childlike faith in the dear Savior (Galatians 3:26)? Did you understand and believe that Christ died on the cross for your sins, He was buried, and three days later He physically raised up from the dead victorious (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; John 19-20)? If that Good News (i.e., Gospel) is your only hope for Heaven, then you are saved forever by God’s grace. All you need to do is simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

I can almost hear the desperate cries of Apple founder Steve Jobs (a lifetime Buddhist), and Hollywood actor Gene Wilder (a self-professed Jewish, Atheist, Buddhist), and rock singer Freddie Mercury (a devout follower of the Zoroastrian religion). Dear friend, these are all deception’s of the Devil. What saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*. ”** You have been woefully lied to by your Catholic church and priests, misled to think that some sinful human being has the God-given power to forgive sins. That is simply not true.

When Jesus told His disciples that He was giving them the keys to Heaven, the dear Savior was referring to THE GOSPEL itself. ...

Matthew 16:18-19, “

And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

”

The Greek word for “

Peter

”

here is *petros* (pebble); but the Greek word for

“rock” is *Petra* (mountain). Jesus was telling Peter that upon JESUS CHRIST would the Church be built. I can also prove this truth with **1st Corinthians 3:11, “For other *foundation* can no man lay than that is laid, *which is Jesus Christ*. ”** Jesus is the foundation of the Church and Christianity. But ungodly Catholics still falsely claim that the Church is based upon Peter, and that he was the first Pope of the Catholic church. That is not true! Peter was married in the Bible, so how could he have been a Catholic Pope, according to their own doctrines of devils?

If the Bible be true (and I assure you that is absolutely is), then right now there must be billions of tormented people in Hell, who are crying out for God to send a sign, a messenger or a miracle to warn their loved ones. But the Bible clearly evidences that once a person passes

over the threshold from this life to the next, there is no coming back. There is no such thing as ghosts, because no one ever comes back from the realm of the dead (Hebrew word for hell: *Sheol*). But we do know that the unsaved wicked all go to Hell forever to suffer. **Psalms 9:17, "The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God. "** Since the righteous (saved) and the unrighteous (lost) are buried in the same earthen graves, this Scripture passage would make no sense unless the wicked and the righteous go to different places (i.e., Heaven or Hell).

John 3:3, "

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. **"** Eddie Van Halen wasn't born-again. You cannot obtain the new birth through religion dear friend. The new birth is a supernatural miracle of God in response to your faith in His only begotten Son:

> **John 3:15-17, "**
>
> **That *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life*.**
>
> **For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."**

[11]



1. https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/216428287/eddie-van_halen
2. https://youtu.be/3CwDKqfMX3o
3. https://youtu.be/DR3tGulLv88
4. https://www.catholic.com/magazine/online-edition/how-to-go-to-heaven
5. https://www.catholic.com/magazine/online-edition/how-to-go-to-heaven
6. http://www.beginningcatholic.com/catholic-ten-commandments
7. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Exodus+20%3A1-17&version=KJV

8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiNYNNKTJojyZrQKGWRn-lh1ALThxgoTmJiTo6zgikCst0M-28CrUqBKyWE1SzaeI7OIxV0NjNWk4NcsMZIQmpqm4oEIRnU9zM1GiXsySrOV-0s

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj631CZzkf8G_ChURfTfTInQUVE3q28928w10QpzLMYXLZKR3rgZC920BV4UwAcoXwEAVcV97tHAnAU7dLp-Qceh5eIERfV-DPYA7vHPW1g-y4R

10. http://www.lovethetruth.com/evils/devils_music/eddie_van_halen.htm

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgp_NNi0oYqPmZloRJBTMqMZgERifiSASn8KGLQd8ErH0iWzknYqzx4I_phNRDnZeWodOmXTKe5AVDGEbFUYc0imYn51bTr_OCvKtVDQ7ggOzfF

3.3.8 Luciferian Conspiracy Of Calvinism And Lordship Salvation (2022-03-09 23:09)

Jude 1:4, "For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ."



According to author Commander William Guy Carr (1895-1959), the French reformation leader John Calvin was actually a Jewish infiltrator (which fact he attributes to an article from the Catholic Gazette in 1936):

> Once the revolution had been decided upon, the Jewish plotters introduced Calvinism into England to split Church and State, and divide the people. Contrary to general belief, Calvinism is of Jewish origin. It was deliberately conceived to split the adherents of the Christian religions, and divide the people. Calvin's real name was Cohen! When he went from Geneva to France to start preaching his doctrine he became known as Cauin. Then in England it became Calvin. History proves that there is hardly a revolutionary plot that wasn't hatched in Switzerland; there is hardly a Jewish revolutionary leader who hasn't changed his name.
>
> At the B'nai B'rith celebrations held in Paris, France, in 1936 Cohen, Cauvin, or Calvin, whatever his name may have been, was enthusiastically acclaimed to have been of Jewish descent.
>
> SOURCE: Comdr. William Guy Carr, [1]Pawns In The Game; p. 9 of 15 from chapter 2; ©1958.

It’s now the year 2015 and our churches across America and the world are divided between “the simplicity that is in Christ” concerning the Gospel, and the false plan of “Lordship Salvation” which requires discipleship for salvation. Few born-again Christians would ever suspect that the heresy of Lordship Salvation (which is nothing but repackaged Calvinism) is a Luciferian conspiracy to divide and conquer the churches:

> The Forces of Evil realize that in order to win undisputed control of the material assets of the world, and establish an Atheistic Materialistic Totalitarian Dictatorship, it is necessary to destroy all forms of constitutional government and organized religion. In order to do this the Forces of Evil decided they must divide the peoples of the world against each other on various issues.
>
> SOURCE: Comdr. William Guy Carr, [2]Pawns In The Game; p. 1 of 15 from chapter 2; ©1958.

One of the most distinguishing traits of Freemasonry is their vague, one-size-fits-all, New World Order, false concept of God, which Masons call, “THE GREAT ARCHITECT.” Notice the famous painting of John Calvin (1509-1564) to the right, in which he is flashing an occult hand-sign, which Beatles Paul McCartney and other secret society members have used in public. John Calvin was clearly a member of a secret society:

> John Calvin, in his [3]Institutes of the Christian Religion (1536), repeatedly calls the Christian God “the Architect of the Universe,” also referring to his works as “Architecture of the Universe", and in his commentary on Psalm 19 refers to the Christian God as the “Great Architect” or “Architect of the Universe.”
>
> SOURCE: “Great Architect Of The Universe”; Wikipedia.org

“The Great Architect” of the New World Order is none other than LUCIFER. Although Zionist Jews, high-ranking Freemasons and Vatican leaders within the Roman and Russian Catholic churches are complicit with the Illuminati’s agendas, the sinister plot for World Government is [4]100 % Luciferian in nature.

Pastor John MacArthur of Grace To You ministry in California is a self-professed 5-point Calvinist.[5][[6]1[7]] MacArthur teaches Limited Atonement[8][[9]2[10]] (i.e., the heresy that Christ only died on the cross for believers). MacArthur also teaches that there is no such thing as a childhood conversion,[11][[12]3[13]] and that it is not easy to be saved.[14][[15]4[16]] He claims that just as God gave His Son, and Jesus gave His life, so must we give everything to God to be saved.[17][[18]4[19]] This is blatant corruption of **“the simplicity that is in Christ” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** The false teaching of Lordship Salvation effectively requires living the Christian life as a substitute for being born-again (which can only happen by God’s imputed righteousness with is solely by faith without human works of any kind - Romans 4:5-6). Lordship Salvation deliberately confuses people by [20]mixing Discipleship with Salvation; thus, adding human effort to partial faith in Christ, which is vain religion, not the glorious new birth. ...

John Macarthur’s Spiritual Mentor was a Jewish Rabbi

John Macarthur's father, Dr. "Jack" Macarthur, in addition to being the director of the foundation which started Fuller Seminary, was in Henrietta Mears' inner circle and was involved at the highest level of the world ecumenical movement. The goal of the ecumenical movement is to create a one-world religion for the worship of Lucifer. Christians have been falsely led to believe that the one-world religion will eradicate Christianity rather than transform it. (See John Macarthur's Ecumenical Roots and What is the Church Growth Movement?)

According to an interview with Phil Johnson of Grace To You, John Macarthur stated that at his father's request, he went to Talbot Theological Seminary (now known as Talbot School of Theology) "just because of him [Dr. Charles Feinberg], to be my mentor, my professor and [to take] every course that he offered." ([21]1)

Dr. Feinberg was Talbot Seminary's first dean (1952-1975) and according to John Macarthur, was a Jewish rabbi. In reference to his time at Talbot Seminary (I believe in the early 1960's), John Macarthur stated, "Charles Feinberg..., just a converted rabbi, basically, studied fourteen years to be a rabbi." ([22]2) Why are Jewish rabbis heading Christian seminaries? Do you believe a Jewish Rabbi would personally tutor a Gentile?

According to Wikipedia "In 1930, he [Charles Feinberg] converted from Judaism to Christianity through the ministry of Chosen People Ministries."

According to the Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society (Feinberg was a charter member of the ETS), "Charles Lee Feinberg was born on June 12, 1909... He was reared in an orthodox Jewish home and prepared for the rabbinate for fourteen years prior to his conversion to Christ in the fall of 1930."([23]3)

The curriculum for being a Rabbi involves studying the Talmud, the textbook of all rabbi's and the basis of Judaism. The Talmud is extremely anti-Christian and greatly slanders the Lord Jesus Christ. Dr. Feinberg studied the Babylonian Talmud and cited it in his writings.

Though John Macarthur refers to his spiritual mentor, Rabbi Feinberg, as a "Jewish Christian," ([24]4) Rabbi Feinberg's son, [25]Dr. John Feinberg, referred to his father posthumously as "an orthodox Jew" ([26]5).

Of interest, according to the Lockman Foundation [27]website, Dr. Feinberg was an original translator of the corrupt bible version, the NASB, the version from which John Macarthur currently preaches. Click here to read more about this corrupt bible version and the false Greek text from which it was translated.

There is also evidence that Rabbi Feinberg was a Calvinist. "...or the treasury of notes in the New Scofield Bible written by an elite group of Bible scholars which included Charles Feinberg, who incidentally, was a Calvinist." To those who have studied the truth about John Calvin, a crypto Jew, and the Protestant Reformation, it wouldn't come as a surprise to learn that an orthodox Jewish rabbi was a Calvinist. [28]Click here to read a most enlightening article regarding evil Calvin, Calvinism, and the Rosicrucian roots of the Protestant Reformation.

Christian researchers have found definite connections to Freemasonry at the highest levels of the leadership of the reformed movement (located in Edinburgh, Scotland). Interestingly, the motto for FIRE (Fellowship of Independent Reformed Evangelicals), which numbers Phil Johnson, the Executive Director of John Macarthur's Grace To You, as a member, is nearly identical to the motto of Phoenix Freemasonry. (See: [29]John Macarthur's Ecumenical Roots)

SOURCE: [30]John Macarthur's Spiritual Mentor was a Jewish Rabbi

The truth is stranger than fiction. Dr. MacArthur is a major promoter of the heresy of Lordship Salvation—the false teaching that a person cannot be saved without making full surrender to Christ's Lordship, confessing Christ publicly before men, turning (or be willing to turn) away from sinful behavior, and forsaking the world. Although these things are noble in their proper place, none of them have anything to do with receiving the free GIFT of God by faith in the Gospel.

The Luciferian elite worship only Lucifer, the god of fallen man in this wicked world (2nd Corinthians 4:4; 1st John 5:19). Since their works are of the Devil, they must operate in hiding through secret societies worldwide (The Thule Society, Freemasons, Skull & Bones, Bohemian Grove, The Fenian Brotherhood, Rosicrucianism, The Club Of Rome, Knights Templar, The Council Of Nine, The Illuminati, The Bilderberg Group, Sons Of Liberty, et cetera).

By far, Freemasonry is the most common of these secret societies, which greatly (and woefully) influences America's churches for evil. It is estimated that over one-third of the Freemasonry membership in the United States are members of the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC). A 1991 survey by the Southern Baptist Convention Sunday School Board found that 14 % of SBC pastors and 18 % of SBC deacon board chairs were Masons; it is also estimated that SBC members comprise 37 % of total U.S. lodge membership. A 2000 SBC report found that over 1,000 SBC pastors are Masons. This is apostasy!

Freemasons are forbidden to pray in Jesus' name at lodge meetings, lest they offend non-Christian members. Do you realize how demonic and blasphemous that is in God's eyes??? Only a wicked man would voluntarily join a questionable group that forbids praying in Jesus' name, demanding that Christ not be recognized and honored as He ought as the only begotten Son of God. Think about that! Freemasonry does a lot of good to help others, especially their Shriners hospitals for children (what a great cover for a Satanic cult!). Only the higher level members of the Masonic order fully understand the true Luciferian agenda of their organization, which is to infiltrate, divide and takeover as many institutions as possible to support World Government, aka, a New World Order!

It's important for believers to understand that the Devil doesn't try to recruit churches; but rather, he creeps in unawares, bringing in damnable heresies (like Lordship Salvation and counterfeit Bible versions), and then before you know it, the church has woefully changed, succumbing to ecumenical apostasy:

> The goal of the ecumenical movement is to create a one-world religion for the worship of Lucifer. Ecumenists (bridge-builders) in the leadership of the various denominations direct the churches to set aside their differences, find common ground, and unify. John Macarthur preaches against ecumenism, however, his family and ministry are firmly rooted in the ecumenical movement.
>
> In The Voice of Calvary Legacy, John Macarthur paid tribute to his father, Dr. John "Jack" Macarthur. He served on the Extension Staff of Moody Bible Institute and later became the director of Charles E. Fuller Evangelistic Foundation.[31]2 In 1968, the Fuller Evangelistic Foundation changed its name to the Fuller Evangelistic Association.
> ...

SOURCE: [32]John Macarthur's Father's Involvement at the Highest Level of the World Ecumenical Movement

We are going to see a lot more ecumenical apostasy creeping into the churches. Many churches have been hoodwinked by [33]Pastor Rick Warren's Satanic [34]Emerging Church deception. Mr. Warren also teaches the heresy of Lordship Salvation. Warren is a [35]disgusting compromiser, who has apologized to many his "gay friends" for taking a stand against homosexual marriage. Warren is far more concerned what people think about him, than what God thinks about him (John 12:42-43). ...

JOHN CALVIN (1509–1564) was the classic fundamentalist [of heresy]. Reportedly he was Jewish, gay and a sadist. Jerome Bolsec published a life of Calvin, 'Vie de Calvin', in 1577. According to Bolsec, Calvin frequently engaged in gay sex. According to Bolsec, Calvin resigned his church post at Noyon, in France, because of the public exposure of his homosexuality.

John Calvin became the religious boss of Geneva in Switzerland. "Under his rule Geneva, formerly so gay, became like a city of death, where all citizens went about as if in mourning." (Progress of Calvinism - In Switzerland.) Calvin's followers burned 58 people for heresy. Servetus was a wise doctor who took an interest in religion. He was not keen on the idea of the Trinity. When Servetus came to Geneva in 1553, Calvin had him arrested.

Poor Servetus was then burnt at the stake. Christopher Hitchens writes (Christopher Hitchens - God Is Not Great: How Religion Poisons ...) that "Calvin's Geneva was a prototypical totalitarian state, and Calvin himself a sadist and torturer and killer, who burned Servetus (one of the great thinkers and questioners of the day) while the man was still alive."

Allegedly, Jewish plotters introduced Calvinism into England 'to split Church and State, and divide the people'.

Archibald Ramsay wrote: 'How the Jews stole Britain' and according to an article based on Ramsay's book:

Calvinism is of Jewish origin.

Calvin's real name was Cohen.

When he went from Geneva to France he became known as Cauin.

Then in England it became Calvin.

At the B'nai B'rith celebrations held in Paris, France, in 1936, Calvin, was enthusiastically acclaimed to have been of Jewish descent.

SOURCE: [36]Calvin And The Jews

[37]John Calvin was a monster! It does not surprise me that a [38]crypto-Jewish occultist, fraudulently named John Calvin, introduced a false plan of works-based salvation into the churches, which infects many churches still today. There are Satanic forces at work to corrupt and transform the churches into spiritually dead religious centers, instead of an assembly of Holy Spirit indwelled born-again Christians. Spirituality is replacing theology in the churches! Without the sound doctrines of the inspired Words of God in the King James Bible, the churches are losing their foundation. **Psalms 11:3, "If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?"**

Please beware of [39]John Calvin's teachings, commonly referred to as, what else... "CALVINISM"! Please beware of Calvinist influenced ministers and institutions; such as (to name but a few), Evangelist Paul Washer, Dr. John Piper, Evangelist Ray Comfort, Dr. John MacArthur, Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary, Fuller Theological Seminary, Moody Bible Institute, any churches that support and promote John MacArthur, et cetera.

Satan knows that the best way to hinder truth is to confuse people by introducing lies into the mix. The Bible teaches us about **"the simplicity that is in Christ" in the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).** In sharp contrast, there is nothing "simple" about having to surrender all to Christ to be saved. There is nothing "simple" about forsaking sinful bad habits and confessing Christ before men publicly to be saved. The lie of [40]Lordship Salvation places extremely heavy burdens upon men's shoulders; whereas Christ bore the total weight of every man's sins upon the cross, so that salvation could be made freely available to all mankind, by simple faith in the Gospel.

The true Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ is free and simple to anyone who wants it, by simply receiving Christ's sacrifice upon the cross as the payment for one's sins, and believing that Jesus bodily raised up the third day for our justification. This is drastically different than the extra-biblical requirement to cease from sinful living, forsake the world, confess Christ before men and surrender all to Christ to be saved. These latter are all self-righteous works, which are forbidden in God's plan of salvation (Isaiah 64:6). The false doctrine of Lordship Salvation is also held (or a variation of) by Roman Catholics, Seventh-day Adventists, Mormons, Church of Christ and Jehovah's Witnesses, to name but a few Satanic cults.

Man has no part in God's salvation of man, except to BELIEVE the Gospel. When the Scriptures teach believers in **Philippians 2:12, "...[41]work out your own salvation with fear and trembling,"** it does NOT say to work out God's salvation.

2nd Corinthians 4:3, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost." The heresy of Lordship Salvation cleverly hides the Gospel behind a wall of holy living, teaching people that to be saved they must repent in the sense of changing their life, and then continue repenting for the rest of their life if they're really saved. This effectively requires a lifetime of good works, and abstaining from bad works, to be saved. I've heard this garbage theology taught on UNSHACKLED by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago, Grace To You with Dr. John MacArthur, and also by Evangelist Chip Ingram, and also Seeking Him ministry online, to name just a few.

Wake up oh Christian from your spiritual slumber! We are in a relentless spiritual war for God!!! Thank you for reading this.

Psalms 118:6, "The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?"

Psalms 56:9, "...this I know; for God is for me."

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/pawnsinthegame.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/pawnsinthegame.pdf

3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Institutes_of_the_Christian_Religion
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferians.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/macarthur.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/macarthur.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/macarthur.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/limited_atonement.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/limited_atonement.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/limited_atonement.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
21. http://www.gty.org/resources/sermons/80-33/John-MacArthurs-Life-Testimony
22. http://www.gty.org/Resources/Sermons/80-33_John-MacArthurs-Life-Testimony
23. http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/39/39-1/39-1-pp169-174_JETS.pdf
24. http://www.bibleplaces.com/feinberg1960s.htm
25. http://christianuniversity.org/professors/dr-john-s-feinberg/
26. http://www.bibleplaces.com/feinberg1960s.htm
27. http://www.lockman.org/nasb/nasbprin.php
28. http://watch.pair.com/reformation.html
29. http://www.thewatchmanwakes.com/John-Macarthur-father-Ecumenical-movement-Fuller-Seminary.html
30. http://www.thewatchmanwakes.com/John-Macarthur-Talbot-Feinberg-rabbi.html
31. http://www.voiceofcalvaryradio.com/legacy3.htm
32. http://www.thewatchmanwakes.com/John-Macarthur-father-Ecumenical-movement-Fuller-Seminary.html
33. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gYYRGemtroY
34. https://youtu.be/Zn-9qVw2Jck?t=1h34m15s
35. http://youtu.be/73la_jFdMMc
36. http://aangirfan.blogspot.com/2010/11/calvin-and-jews.html
37. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm
38. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Crypto-Judaism
39. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
40. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
41. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/work_out_your_salvation.htm

---

3.3.9 Internet Censorship Is Fascist Tyranny (2022-03-10 01:08)

Galatians 4:16, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?”

Famous author Mark Twain (1835-1910) rightly said, “If you tell the truth, you don’t have to remember anything.” What a great statement! Unfortunately, when you tell THE TRUTH, someone is going to be offended! As a born-again Christians I love THE TRUTH. The Bible has much to say about the truth. Jesus said the purpose for which He came into the world was to

bear witness to the truth. **John 18:37, "Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto *the truth*. Every one that is of *the truth* heareth my voice."** I can sum up the Holy Bible with just one word—TRUTH! **John 17:17, "Sanctify them through *thy truth*: thy word is *truth*."**

Getting saved is a matter of repenting unto THE TRUTH, and believing it! Jesus is the truth! **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, *the truth*, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."** Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, believing the truth of the Gospel (that Christ died on the cross for our sins, was buried and resurrected three days later) is saved. Right doctrine matters, because it is the truth! Very few people, including professed Christians, care about the truth. That is tragic and sad.

Having said all that, evildoers don't want to hear the truth, nor do they want you to tell the truth. I told the truth at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, and was persecuted for it, driven out of the church, banned and ostracized by my Harvest neighbors. Effectively, I have been censored! That is exactly what it means. The only reason why someone would get upset with you for speaking the truth, is if they are living a lie. Bob Jones University is living a lie of Lordship Salvation, they are preaching a false understanding of Bible repentance, and they are wickedly promoting the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions! In a time of universal deceit, telling the truth is a revolutionary act! A truly "free" society is only one in which it is safe to be unpopular!

Obviously, no one should should have a right to shout "FIRE" in a crowded movie theater, unless there is actually a fire, because someone could be killed in the panic. Pastor Fred Phelps (1929-2014) was a hateful Calvinist minister in Kansas City. Pastor Phelps was right to hate sin, but he took it too far when he hated the sinner! We should never accept sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. Pastor Phelps' church congregation used to attend funerals, holding big signs that taunted the families of the deceased, thanking God for dead loved ones. That is cruel. I don't think that is the Christian way.

Having kindly said that, I think their church in Kansas has a freedom of speech right to hold offensive signs which read: "Thank God for dead firemen!" or "Thank God for 911!" or "Thank God for dead miners!" That is freedom of speech, protected by the First Amendment, or our U.S. Bill of Rights (i.e., the first ten amendments to the U.S. Constitution). But I don't think anyone has a right to attend a funeral to disrupt it, showing utter disrespect for one's fellow mankind, infringing on their right to peace and harmony. It is similar to the impropriety of yelling "

fire

" in a crowded theater, because the other people in that theater also have a right to safety and peace. So you should have as much rights as possible, as long as your exercise thereof doesn't deprive others of their rights.

Using this principle, we know that immoral carnal knowledge (physical intimacy) is wrong and sinful outside of legal marriage, because it hurts society. It promotes STD's, abortions, jealousy and broken homes. No one should have the freedom or right to destroy society! That is why homosexuality should be illegal, and it was in all 50 states back in 1962, [1]because it is destructive to any society, just as incest. Kindly said, it is tragic that those who are politically correct today choose to ignore [2]THE FACTS. Instead, they want their own ungodly agenda promoted. They want their sexual freedom without responsibility. They, like so many tyrants

in history, want to force their minority opinion on the majority to satisfy their own appetites.

I like and truly do appreciate Google's products, but I don't like their censorship. Today, when I typed "Abortion is Murder!," my Jesus-is-Savior.com website didn't appear in Google's search results. I looked through 50 results and my website doesn't show up. But when I go to '[3]Duck Duck Go' that webpage appeared 14th in the results, and another related page appeared 8th. Most of my webpages that don't appear on Google, do appear on Bing. For whatever reason, and I'm not accusing anybody here, Google is censoring sensitive topics like abortion and homosexuality. It bothers me because transgendered people and homosexuals are freely allowed to post whatever they want.

Google owns YouTube. YouTube has censored and banned many Christians and conservatives for simply expressing their rightful opinions. Pastor Steven Anderson's 6,500 sermon videos were all deleted by YouTube, for preaching against feminism, homosexuality and even the heresy of Modalism (denying the Bible doctrine of the Trinity). Go figure! Kindly said, it is a form of fascism! A judge has ruled that since Google is a private company they can censor anything they want. I sincerely hope I'm not next. I have put so much diligent work into my blogs. I feel that censorship is wicked and a betrayal of the American people by the federal government. Over 92 % of all web searches are filtered through Google. YouTube accounts for over 95 % of all online videos. So by filtering the masses with these big tech monopolies, they are absolutely shaping public opinion! It's not just a big problem and something annoying, it is effectively a communist (or Satanic if you please) takeover of America!

Facebook has banned my LoveTheTruth.com website without explanation. I emailed them three times to inquire why they've blocked my ministry website, but they are ignoring me. I heard former honorable Congresswoman Cynthia McKinney say that she is in "Facebook jail" due to censorship. Even our own former U.S. President Donald Trump has been banned from Twitter, for merely speaking his opinion. This is really bad folks! Supporters of President Donald Trump have been banned on Facebook, but NAMBLA perverts are allowed to post their trash without being censored! What is wrong with Facebook? I don't like Facebook founder Mark Zuckerberg. Mark has literally called Facebook users "f*cking stupid" for sharing their personal information for all the world to see. That wasn't very nice!

I recommend using, [4]Duck Duck Go Privacy Essentials, which helps protect your privacy when using Google Chrome. Fortunately, God sees everything and will judge everyone accordingly to their works (Hebrews 4:13; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14). These large big tech companies, who think they are clever censoring THE TRUTH, are in reality digging our society's grave. No one ever gets away with taking advantage of others. Facebook is evil! The company was just fined $5 billion for violating user's privacy. The company takes in $80 billion each year! So a $5 billion fine is a joke. Facebook, Google, YouTube and all major social media platforms are spying, sharing and violating American's rights continually, and they will continue to do so with the government's help and blessing. The Devil is behind it all. The Bible identifies Satan as the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). The Devil offered Jesus power, glory and everything this world had to offer in exchange for [5]serving and worshipping him. Jesus quoted the Holy Scriptures to overcome the Devil's temptation (Matthew 4:1-10).

It should not, then, come as a surprise that [6]Luciferians (Freemasons) rule over America, clearly evidenced by the occult symbols in Washington D.C., and the thousands of movers and shakers in government and business who are Freemasons. [7]Lucifer is the god of this evil world. Thankfully, our great God Jesus Christ rules over all nations and even Satan! The Devil is a defeated being. That is why we are commanded in 1st Timothy 2:1-5 to pray for

our leaders, that we may live quiet and peaceful lives, knowing that Jesus Christ is the ONE MEDIATOR between God and men. One Christian on his knees can do more to preserve our American freedoms, than one hundred million conservative Republicans at the voting booth! God is on control. **Psalms 47:8, "God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness."**

[8] 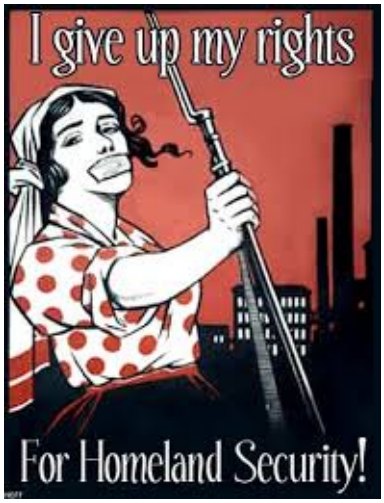

1. https://carm.org/homosexuality-secular-movements/is-homosexuality-dangerous-to-society/
2. https://www.theunion.com/opinion/homosexual-lifestyle-is-destructive/
3. https://duckduckgo.com/
4. https://chrome.google.com/webstore/detail/duckduckgo-privacy-essent/bkdgflcldnnnapblkhphbgpggdiikppg
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/luciferian_conspiracy.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferians.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferian_creed.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgszPsHJY_yuDC_dOnOWxHWTIMzm2IiZo8d1LjIM9aTjXtaBRH3YeyiCNGcnbBCGpEPon-OnJTVtdcVkprY_GOWHUzyDVaw7AxNkQyvBm1SQLCk

---

3.3.10 Memorable Words Of Wisdom (2022-03-10 01:30)

As a born-again fundamentalist Baptist preacher, I collect quotes like baseball cards, stamps, music, coins or rocks. Preaching helps us think right! I love Bible preaching. I love preacher quotes, as well as secular quotes. I have thousands of quotes, which are a part of my life, and have helped shape who I am. But be careful dear friend, because many quotes are heresy! I always encourage my blog readers to THINK OBJECTIVELY. That is, ask yourself, is this statement or quote that I just read BIBLICAL? Is it TRUE? Is it ACCURATE? Here is a quote from a post I made on Facebook a couple months ago:

> I learned a new word today... "tommyrot," which means "nonsense; utter foolishness." I'll be using that word more in my preaching when describing the corrupt Pensacola Christian College and Bob Jones University camps. I am increasingly thinking objectively when I read preacher quotes, simply because a lot of things I am reading

are unbiblical tommyrot! For example: I read this heresy today on Twitter by Pastor R.A. Torrey (1856-1928):

> "Many attempt to be disciples of Jesus and not let the world know it. To be a secret disciple means to be no disciple at all. If one really has received Christ he cannot keep it to himself."

What saith the Scripture? **John 19:38a, "And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews..."**

Clearly, the Holy Bible DOES teach that a person can be born-again and yet keep it A SECRET. Beware of everything you read and hear dear friend, because many false prophets have gone out into the world. 1st **John 4:1, "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world."** [1]SOURCE

Pastor R.A. Torrey was a man of God, but I disagree with the preceding quote from him that there is no such thing as a secret Christian. As we just saw for ourselves in the Holy Bible, Joseph of Arimathea was a secret disciple. I do not enjoy correcting other preachers, but I do enjoy contending for the faith (Jude 1:3). I wanted to share a few dozen of my favorite quotes, Bible verses and other things with you in this blog, for your edification too, as they have enriched my life.

Life is not made by the dreams that you dream, but by the choices that you make.

Never reject those who love, care and try to reach out to you, because one day you'll realize you lost the moon while counting the stars!

Don't look for someone who will solve all your problems, look for someone who won't let you face them alone.

To fall in love is by chance;
To love is a choice;
To fall out of love is a choice too;
You are free to choose, but you are not free from the consequences of your choice.

Sometimes we create our own heartbreaks through expectations.

Never chase love, affection or attention. If it isn't given freely by another person, it isn't worth having.

Never apologize for having high standards. People who really want to be in your life will rise up to them. Stand up for what is right even if you're standing alone!

Never blame anyone in your life:

- Good people give you happiness.

- Bad people give you experience.
- The worst people give you a lesson.
- And the best people give you memories. Everybody you have ever met in your life was brought to you for a reason.

I have come to understand that we do not love people because they are beautiful, but people become beautiful because we love them.

We do not love people because they are perfect, but love propels us to see them as perfect. Love changes the way we view everything in this life. It compels us to think different, talk different, act different and live different. There is no pain that love can not heal, no obstacle that it can not overcome, no weakness that it can not strengthen, no darkness that it cannot lighten up, no shortcoming that it cannot overlook, no wrong that it cannot right, and no broken heart that it cannot mend. The more loving we are, the more Christlike we become. The world does not really understand the real meaning of love, because they do not know the One that is Love. Let's live in the atmosphere of love every single day of our lives, not just once in a year.

> "When someone does something wrong, make it a point to never forget all the things they did right." —Pastor Bob Gray Sr.

[2] **You Can Still Do What You Always Could Do**

(MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles; A pastor is a position, not a calling. You can forfeit a position, but never your calling to preach!)

John 15:22, "If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloke for their sin."

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

"So foolish was I, and ignorant..." (Psalm 73:22)

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

> "God is looking for people who want to know the truth." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold
>
> "Now people should look for joy in the Word, and not in the world; they should look for the joy which the Scriptures furnish." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)
>
> "The only way to learn strong faith is to endure great trials. I have learned my faith by standing firm in severe testing." —Evangelist George Muller (1805-1898)
>
> "Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life… One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship." —Everett F. Harrison, "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No"; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

> “Now, a great many say, ’I am too great a sinner to be saved.’ That is like a hungry man saying he is too hungry to eat, or a sick man saying he is too sick to send for a doctor, or a beggar saying, ’I am too poor to beg; I’ll wait till I get some money first.”’ —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

> “It is important to know the mind of man. It is absolutely essential to know the mind of God. The place to discover the mind of God is the Bible. This is the Book in which God reveals His mind.” —Pastor R.A. Torrey (1856-1928)

> “Now you say, ’Brother Hyles, you make an issue.’ You dead sure better know I’ll make an issue!” —BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

Those persons that know the deep peace of God, the unfathomable peace that passeth all understanding, are always men and women of much prayer.

“He that lieth down with dogs shall rise up with fleas.” —Benjamin Franklin

The devil would rather ruin a Christian’s testimony than burn down a church building.

- The flesh makes us world conscious
- The soul makes us self conscious.
- The spirit makes us God conscious.

The only way you’ll ever get to Heaven is to believe Jesus did it for you!

> “Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

> “No sooner do we begin to preach the gospel of the Son of God than men begin to manufacture excuses. They begin to hunt around to see if they cannot find some reason to give for not accepting the invitation. Excuses are the cradle that Satan rocks men off to sleep in.” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

> “The world may call us fanatics and fools, but they cannot give us any worse name than they gave the Master. They called Him Beelzebub, the prince of devils, and we can afford to be called fools for Christ’s sake for a little while, and by and by we will be called home.” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

> “Loyalty to country ALWAYS. Loyalty to government, when it deserves it.” —Mark Twain (1835-1910)

> “A man doesn’t get better to get saved; he gets saved to get better.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), a quote from the excellent sermon, “[3]Salvation Crystal Clear.”

> “God has a special rebuke, again and again and again in the Bible, toward those people who keep their neutrality in the work of God!” —SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the needful and precious MP3 sermon titled: “[4]Where Were You In The Battle?”

Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross.

> “You don’t have to fall apart just because the world falls apart!” —an excellent quote by Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold from his awesome MP3 sermon called, “[5]THE CALL TO SUFFER.”

It is tragic, but true, that the true New Testament church is being driven underground in America. Faithful believers like me, who expose the [6]Alexandrian counterfeit Bible versions, and expose [7]false prophets like Dr. John MacArthur, and refute the [8]false gospel of Lordship Salvation, are forced out of the churches as troublemakers. It is crazy!!! Churches are so backslidden and apostate, that they don’t even realize a person who contends for the faith. It’s bizarre, but Christianity is being driven underground. On the face of things in Europe and the United States, they look like Christian nations, there are plenty of churches, but when one digs deeper, when one really IS a Christian, and wishes to make a stand for the Christian faith, one quickly finds apostasy and rejection.

> "When the honest, sincere Christian is faced with the decision regarding whether a thing is right or wrong, he should ask, does it agree with all that the Scripture has to say on the subject?" —Pastor Curtis Hutson
>
> “When men are trying to patch up this old Adam-nature, trying to make themselves better, they are growing worse all the time. When men are trying to save themselves and work out their own salvation without God, they are all the time making themselves worse.” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)
>
> “We can easily forgive a child who is afraid of the dark; the real tragedy of life is when men are afraid of the light.” —Plato
>
> When a believer places happiness over holiness it won’t be long before they’re neither!
>
> “If you can’t explain it simply, you don’t understand it well enough.” Albert Einstein
>
> “There are three kinds of giving: grudge giving, duty giving, and thanksgiving. Grudge giving says, ‘I have to’; duty giving says, ‘I ought to’; thanksgiving says, ‘I want to.”’ —Robert Rodenmeyer

Brother Tom Stegall’s book, Must Faith Endure:

> However, many today misunderstand this marvelous truth and say in effect, “Yes, Christ can save you, but your faith must keep holding on to Christ in order for you to reach heaven.” According to this approach, Christ really doesn’t save a person; they save themselves. With this approach, a person is not really saved by faith in Christ, but ultimately by faith in their faith, as they think it is their “faithfulness” to Christ which will ultimately bring them eternal life. The great Bible teacher of the past, Harry Ironside, addressed this very problem as he answered the objection: “But must I not hold on to the end if I would be saved at last?”

[9]**The Incompatibility Of False Teaching On Repentance With The Gospel Of Grace**

“Repentance don’t save you! Calling on the Lord don’t save you! You know what saves you? Receiving what Christ done for you on the cross!” —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the needful MP3 sermon, “[10]WHY THERE’S A HELL.”

There’s two days you should never worry about—yesterday and tomorrow! You can’t change them. Fight today’s battles today! Worry is the end of faith and faith is the end of worry! The second I start trusting the Lord, I quit worrying; and the second I start worrying, I quit trusting the Lord. Worry is not trusting God. I just feel like, some of you may be just worrying yourself sick, over stuff that you can’t change it a bit. You know what you need to do—put it into God’s hands! Don’t be guilty of the sin that most Christians commit. (awesome quotes from Pastor Danny Castle’s helpful sermon titled, “[11]The Sin That Most Christians Commit.”

“You say, ’Preacher are you worried about the depression?’ No, I’m worried about the prosperity!” —Dr. Jack Hyles; a quote from the classic MP3 sermon, “[12]You Must Go Through Arabia.”

“It’s time that God’s people met with God!” —Dr. Jack Hyles; a quote from, “[13]You Must Go Through Arabia.”

“We’ve got churches, lots of them. We’ve got preachers, seminaries, and they are turning out preachers and putting them into little theological molds and keeping them there until they get cold enough to practice preaching.” —Billy Sunday, “Criticism and Criticism” (chapter 18), from his biography by William T. Ellis titled, “Billy Sunday: The Man And His Message.”

[14]

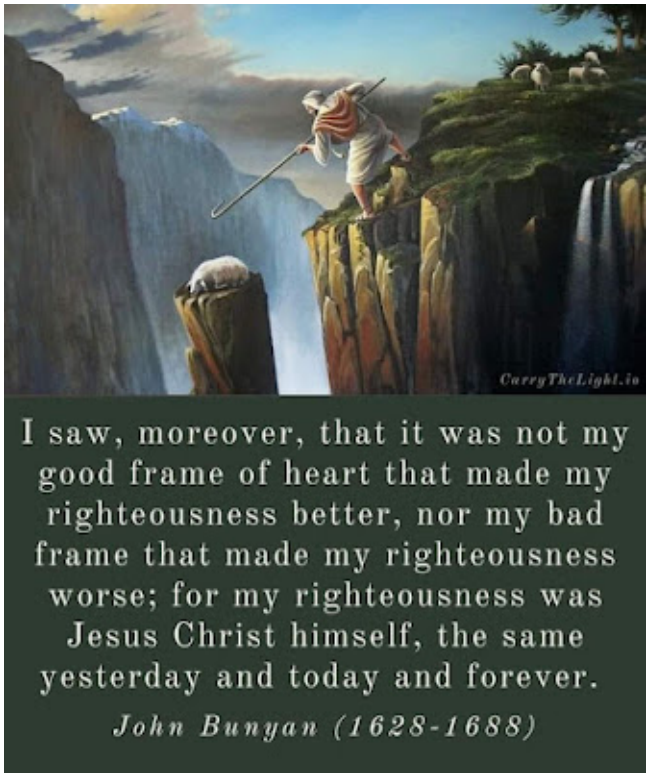

1. https://www.facebook.com/search/posts/?q=secret%20Christian%20R.A.%20Torrey
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/you_can_still_do_what_you_always_could_do.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/salvation_crystal_clear.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereWereYouDuringTheBattle1996.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/the_call_to_suffer.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/modern_bible_omissions.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthurs_false_gospel.htm
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/cursed_false_gospel.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/wrong_repentance.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/why_theres_a_hell.mp3
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=E8H9RHy2kMw
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012212.mp3
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012212.mp3
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgQauy9Z81xOfkSKkqV0R3QOBKUtneVZ9H-n3dFkpszgwcAaJ6EMh16SDNUnC1SoSicNZfo-XH_HAqXtQSFSHwowiJ5ki3F9oLDdvuur-dNSwbs

---

3.3.11 The Impervious Sinner (2022-03-11 01:30)

Mark 6:49-52, "But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out: For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid. And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered. For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: *for their heart was hardened*."



Impervious: Not admitting of passage or capable of being affected.

Every soulwinning Christian knows the frustration of witnessing to people who have already decided they will never get saved. I was saddened recently, as I read of the impervious attitude of one of the founding fathers of the United States, Benjamin Franklin (1706-1790), who sadly wrote:

> "He (the Rev. George Whitefield) used, indeed, sometimes to pray for my conversion, but never had the satisfaction of believing that his prayers were heard." —Franklin's Autobiography

Tragically, Benjamin Franklin heard sermon after sermon by the mighty preacher, George Whitefield (1714-1770), and yet refused to believe upon Jesus Christ. How sad. So many people like

Benjamin Franklin hear the Word of God preached over and over, but their hearts are harder than concrete. The same sun that melts the wax, hardens the clay! If you haven't guessed it already, the photo at the beginning of this blog is a jackass, a donkey, which is an appropriate symbol of some people's stubbornness to obey the Word of God. Donkey's are notoriously stubborn. That said, stubborn people make the best Christians when they do get saved, because they are STUBBORN! Oh that Ben Franklin would have been born-again!

In Mark Chapter 6, Jesus' disciples had just witnessed Him feed well over 5,000 hungry people with just five loaves of bread, and two fishes. The Bible says in Mark 6:44 that the men alone numbered 5,000. Including the wives and children, there must have been over 15,000 people. We know for certain there were at least 5,000 men. Can you imagine, thousands of people being fed from just one little boy's lunch? What a miracle by a wonderful Savior!

Yet, just a short time later in Mark 6:52, we read that the disciples feared, lacking faith... *FOR THEIR HEART WAS HARDENED!!!* Wow! **Mark 6:49-52, "But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out: For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid. And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered. For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: *for their heart was hardened*."**

These were Jesus' disciples! I find it interesting that Jesus' own disciples doubted Him at times. This teaches us that even the best of Christians falter sometimes. This is true of every believer. John the Baptist told his disciples to go ask Jesus if He were really the Messiah, or should they look for another. We are all creatures of emotion, prone to doubt and wander. This is why it's important that we learn to keep our eyes on Jesus, by living according to the inspired Words which He has given to us in the King James Bible.

However, it is an entirely different situation when a man refuses to believe upon Christ as his Savior. The disciples weren't impervious, they were simply immature in the Lord. Their hardened hearts were eventually melted away by the Word of God. To the contrary, Benjamin Franklin was impervious, unable to be reached with the Gospel. Proverb 29:1 states, "He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy." A person only has so many breaths to this life, only so many heartbeats ... and then this earthly life is over forever. Kindly said, Benjamin Franklin was like a jackass, who stubbornly heard the Gospel preached again and again; BUT, HIS HEART WAS HARDENED. No amount of preaching was ever able to reach Benjamin Franklin, because of his impervious heart of unbelief.

Are you the impervious sinner? Have you heard the Gospel your whole life; but, it means nothing to you? Many of the Israelites who wandered in the Wilderness of Zin for 40 years had impervious hearts. **Hebrews 4:2, "For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it."** Can you imagine hearing the Gospel (the Good News) of Jesus Christ preached for 40 years and never obeying it? Yet, this is exactly what is happening all over the world today. Many people have heard the Gospel their whole life BUT THEIR HEART IS HARDENED. If that is you dear friend, then the Word of God pleads with you in **Hebrews 4:7, "...To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts."**



Luke 16:31, “And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.”

3.3.12 It Is Amazing What Just A Speck Of Dirt Can Do (2022-03-11 23:06)

Ecclesiastes 11:9-10, “Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment.

Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

”

I always remember where this passage of Scripture is located by associating it with “9/11.” Ecclesiastes 9:11 says that time and change happeneth to all; but Ecclesiastes 11:9 warns about the vanity of youth without obeying God. This is an easy way to remember these important Bible passages.

Onward, I remember last year that for a couple days I had something in my left eye. It must have been a small particle of dust that blew into my eye while driving or something. I don’t remember how it got there, I just know that it was irritating me. I tried all the traditional remedies. You know, pulling your upper eyelid over your lower eyelid. I started with that remedy. That didn’t work after several attempts. Then I tried using eye droplets, or as they call them, “liquid tears” from the local pharmacy. That didn’t work either. So I tried gently splashing some tap water into my open eye, to see if that might free the lodged speck of dirt. Nothing helped!

Whatever it was under my lower eye lid, it was driving me nuts! Literally, I almost drove down to the emergency room. I felt a sudden urge of panic, what if my eye stayed this way? So I

decided to take a full cup of Nyquil to help me sleep. I laid down, with the irritant in my eye. I closed my eye and eventually fell off to sleep. When I woke up the next day the irritant was still in my left eye. My eye was all red and bloodshot. I had consulted umpteen medical websites, which all said NOT to rub the eye, lest I make matters worse. Too late! But I decided not to make matters worse than I already had, so I stopped rubbing.

I was determined to go down to the local Emergency Room if the irritant didn't exit my eye, but due to the high cost of going to the emergency room, I wanted to wait another day. So I did. Thankfully, by the end of the day, the irritant was till there, but didn't bother near as much as the previous day. It appeared that whatever it was, my body was dissolving it slowly. By the next day my eye was clear and I went from desperately praying to praising God with all my heart, thanking Him.

Dear friend, that incident opened my eyes, no pun intended! I was convicted in my soul how just the tiniest speck of dirt could derail my entire life for 2 days. I went full circle from a feeling of overwhelming desperation and worry, to a full sense of calm and gratitude in just 2 days! And all it took was just a little speck of something in my eye! I felt humbled and vulnerable. To think that just a tiny speck of dirt, so small that I couldn't even see it in the mirror, could derail my normal day and cause such a feeling of panic and alarm discomforted me. I realized just how truly susceptible, frail and vulnerable I am as a human being in this vast world so full of potential injuries, discomforts, problems, heartaches, disabilities and maladies.

This personal event in my life early last year really made a lasting impression upon my soul. My eyes were spiritually opened to the fact that my very life was in God's hands every waking and sleeping second of my existence. I mean, I had already known that fact, but now it became all that much more real. If just a single speck of dirt could cause such misery, gloom and panic in my daily routine, what might happen next? It caused me to draw closer to my precious Savior in need of His strength and protection. It compelled me to appreciate God so much more, realizing just how bountifully good and loving He had been to me all alone.

I have suffered MUCH throughout my adult life. I cannot express in words how painful my divorce was in 2006. My former wife decided to abandon me without warning on March 20, 2006. She had become an entirely different person overnight after she left, lashing out against me with hatred which I had never thought possible in her. I waited for her to come home in the weeks to follow, but she didn't. So to overcome evil with good as Romans 12:19-21 teaches, I started another ministry website in May of 2006 called: [1]Soulwinning.info. I lost my sorrows and pain in this new endeavor for Jesus Christ.

To my horror and further grief, on June 5th, 2006 two U.S. marshals came to my workplace to hand me a court summons to divorce court. She had gone and done it, filing for divorce. I bitterly wept for 3 hours in the darkness of the parts room at work that evening, since I was alone on my maintenance shift and nothing broke down during that time. From that time until today in 2022, I have not had a woman in my life. The past 16 years of my life have been filled with inexplicable loneliness, pain and heartache; but as [2]Brother Lester Roloff rightly said:

"You'll never know that Jesus is all you need, until Jesus is all you have left!" God has blessed my website ministry in a special way, as He did the Apostle Paul, because I have suffered much. My constant chronic neck pain is a daily affliction. I lost my home, my retirement, my wife, my happiness, my possessions and half of my mind. But I can still say that GOD IS SO GOOD!!!

In 2009 and again in 2020, I underwent two major neck surgeries, alone by myself. I had never felt more abandoned, lonely and wanted to just die, than at these inexplicably painful times of my life. Where was the woman who had promised never to leave me during time of health

or sickness, in times of good or bad? **Proverbs 31:12, " She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life."** To say that I unfortunately married the wrong woman is an understatement. **Proverbs 12:4, " A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bones."** My former wife, although I forgive her, has been the utter rottenness of my bones throughout my difficult and pain-filled life. Pastor Jack Hyles is so right: "Divorce is a sin that perpetuates for a lifetime."

The silver lining in these dark storm clouds is that God has used my online website ministry during this entire time, my diligent humble labors day and night, to lead many souls to Christ. I have received hundreds of beautiful testimonies in recent years, from people who testify that God saved them through my ministry. But I truly hope there are many more people who have not written to me, whom I will learn about in eternity that were saved though my labors for Jesus. I am fully confident that there are MANY. I have never made or asked for a single penny and never will. This is a labor of love for truth, people and my dear God and Savior, Jesus Christ. Jesus is precious!!!

[3]

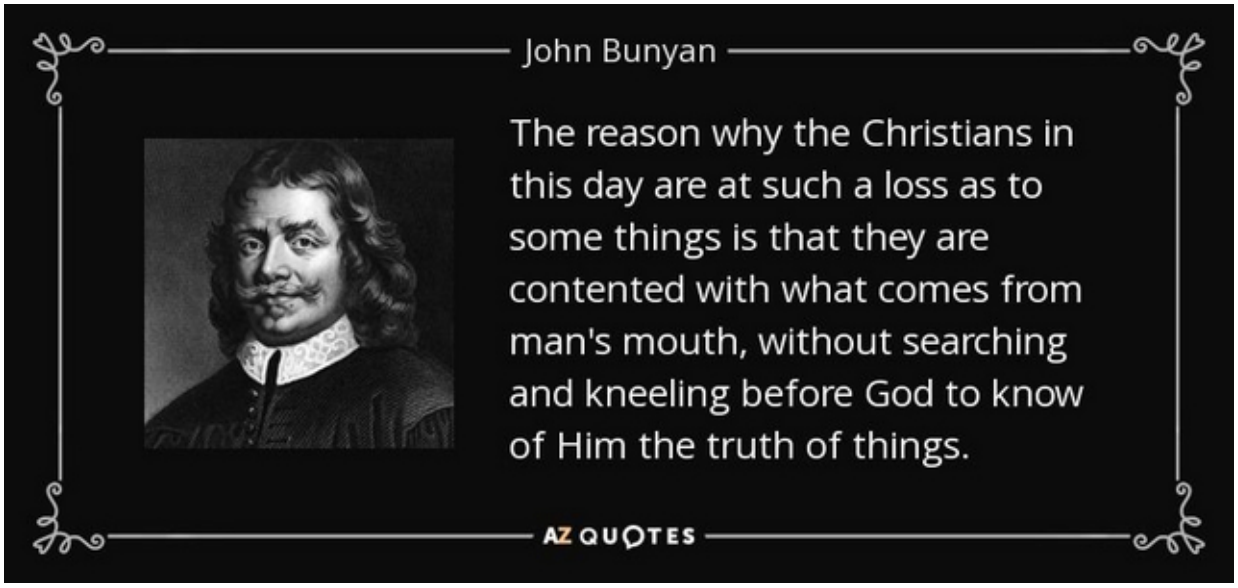

1. http://Soulwinning.info/
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/faith_must_be_tested.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg71omUyfc8TFLQTu-FEEQdTUPpnYLvVHhyqT0w4ImVw6jOCg_wrIzQjGAfiqs6xUgY9K6MJA33PLIs1Phdq31Orn5HBoo2WvtMdBF2VUFEBrnS

3.3.13 The Fullness Of The Holy Spirit (2022-03-13 01:30)



This is

Chapter 5, “The Fullness Of The Holy Spirit,” from Pastor Jack Hyles’ excellent book titled: “Meet The Holy Spirit” ...

A pastor requested that I bring my message on "Fresh Oil" to his people. I refused to do so using as an excuse that the sermon was more adapted to preachers rather than to laymen. After the service that night I returned to my room and the Holy Spirit began to convict me and rebuke me for limiting to preachers the doctrine about Himself. He reminded me that His fulness was for everybody, and He led me to reexamine **Joel 2:28, 29, "And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out My Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: and also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out My Spirit."** He especially pointed out to me that He would pour out His Spirit on all flesh. That would include our sons and daughters, our old men and young men and even servants and handmaids. I fell to my knees asking His forgiveness and promised Him that I would make the doctrine of His fulness as plain as I could so that young men and old men, sons and daughters, handmaids and servants could understand. This blessed truth is for the busy housewife who goes about her duties. It is for the mother who rocks the world in her lap. It is for the steel worker at the blast furnace. It is for the service station attendant who pumps gas. It is for the maid at the motel who cleans rooms. It is for everybody. So, in simple language, understandable by the layman and the clergy, I approach this vital truth.

First came the light. Then came the firmament. Then God lit the starry host of the nighttime. After that came the fist of the sea and then all the tribes of the animal kingdom. Now God was ready for man. He made man in his own image, and it was marvelous. Man walked in the garden of Eden fellowshipping with his Creator. They walked in splendor. Every tree that grew was pleasant to the eyes. Rivers flowed peaceably through verdant valleys. Every sound was a melody. Every scene was a delight. There was no war to unrest the beast. There was no sickness to cause a fear of death. The leaf never withered; the wind never chilled. No

perspiration moistened the brow. No profanity cursed the ear. There was no weariness, no heat and no cold. No blossoms were smitten by a tempest. Man had not yet learned to sigh or weep. There was no withering frost to chill the rose. There was no shadow of guilt ever known. Choirs of birds serenaded man. It was wonderful!

Yet something was missing. There was no kindred creature on earth with whom man could share this beauty and this wonder. Then there she comes, dressed in all the beauty a human being could possess. Grace was in her step. Heaven was in her eye. Every gesture possessed dignity and love. Perfection was stamped upon her. The sons of God shouted for joy. The morning stars sang together, and Eden was transformed.

How wonderful it was! Man and woman, made for Him, sharing fellowship with God in Edenic splendor. They knew not the definition of sorrow. They had never seen a funeral. There were gardens of perpetual bloom, orchards that surrendered their fruit daily. No child was dying with leukemia. Garlands of flowers covered their path. Brows never furrowed, faces never wrinkled, hands were never palsied, the step was never offensive.

All the while the Lord Jesus was with the Father in Heaven. Torches flared as He walked the golden streets. Trumpets announced His every arrival. Demonstrations dogged His heels. Multitudes adored Him; worshippers bowed before Him. Angels ministered to Him. The planet sang His praises. All of the earth's diamonds could not fill His scepter. All of earth's gems could not fill His crown. He was always in the presence of the Father. The sun and the moon obeyed His voice, and the four living creatures sang His praises!

Then one day it happened! There were groans heard in Heaven because something tragic had happened on earth. God's race had fallen. Ruin had blighted His creation. Now the winds howl, the serpents hiss, the brow furrows, the shoulder stoops, the hands tremble, the eyes grow weary, the mind grows dull, the hair turns gray. Sin had blighted the human race.

God's mercy wanted restoration, but God's justice would not allow it until the penalty was paid. The only was the inhabitants of earth could be salvaged for God was for the Lord Jesus Christ to go to earth. This He did. He fled to a virgin's womb. There was no welcome for Him. The only open door to Him was a barn door. He was born in another man's stable, ate at another man's table rode another man's beast, slept on another man's pillow, cruised in another man's boat and was buried in another man's tomb.. He was King of kings, but He had no throne but a cross, He had no crown but a crown of thorns, He had no scepter but a walking stick, He had no royal robe but a borrowed coat from a soldier. He had no subjects but a jeering mob. He was despised and rejected of men. He was a man of sorrows; He was acquainted with grief. He bore our griefs, He carried our sorrows, He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities. He was oppressed, He was afflicted, He made His grave with the wicked, He gave his soul an offering for sin, and worst of all, He became sin and stood before the judgment of God bearing the sins of the whole world! He was pronounced guilty by His Father, and on the cross He paid the penalty for the sins of mankind. He was buried and rose after three days and three nights. Now the message is complete. It is time to send that message out to a lost world. Twelve men are chosen to begin this task.

But there is still a problem! The message is unbelievable! Imagine twelve common men starting out to convince a world of unsaved people that Jesus was born of a virgin! Imagine how that will be received by the natural ear, the natural mind, and the natural heart! Imagine trying to convince a sinful world that Jesus lived for 33 years and never committed

one sin! Imagine how difficult it would be to convince the world of the vicarious death and bodily resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ!

So God made it possible for Someone to accompany these men Who could talk to people from within as these missionaries told the story from without. This One talking from within would be the Holy Spirit. God would make it possible for these preachers and missionaries to be so filled with the Holy Spirit that while they preached the message from without, the Holy Spirit would convince the listeners from within that the message is true.

For example, a preacher who is filled with the Holy Spirit stands in his pulpit and preaches. While he is preaching the truth, a voice talks from within to the congregation saying, "That's right! What the preacher says is true. Jesus was born of a virgin. He did live a sinless life. He did die on the cross to pay the penalty for your sins. He did rise again after three days and three nights. He did ascend back to the Father. He is at the right hand of the Father interceding even now. He is coming again." The preacher keeps preaching. He says that those who accept Christ go to Heaven. From within the Holy Spirit says "He's right. He's right. Listen to him. He's telling you the truth." the preacher preaches about Hell and judgment. The Holy Spirit from within says, "He's right. Believe him. He's telling you the truth. Listen to what he says." Ah, what a blessedness it is to preach in the power of the Holy Spirit so that while the words come from the lips of the pastor to the ear of the hearer, the Holy Spirit comes to the heart of the hearer and confirms what the pastor is saying!

Ah, this will transform a Sunday school teacher! The Spirit-filled teacher can stand before his class and teach the Word of God. What would have been a boring lesson suddenly becomes life-changing because the Holy Spirit is saying to the pupils, "Listen to your teacher. He loves you. That's right. Believe him." This is the need for our Sunday schools.

Imagine a Spirit-filled soloist singing in the public services and as the song is sung and the message is heard by human ears there is a Voice from within speaking to each member of the congregation saying, "That song is right. Jesus does save. He does comfort. His is your need!" This would transform the music program of our churches. While Spirit-filled choirs sing, a Voice from within speaks to the congregation saying, "That choir is right. Believe them." Their hearts begin to burn. Conviction settles in and decisions follow.

An organist or pianist is playing the offertory on Sunday morning. That organist is filled with the Holy Spirit after having paid the price in fervent prayer and after having met the conditions for His fulness. the organist plays the offertory and as she plays a song like "Sweet Hour of Prayer," a Voice speaks to the hearts of those in the congregation: "That's right. Prayer is sweet and it does call you from a world of care. It is the answer for your life." The Voice continues to say, "You should pray. You should pray often. You should pray before you eat. You should pray before you start the day. You should have seasons of prayer."

The Spirit-filled Christian school teacher stands before his or her class, and as the teacher teaches, the Holy Spirit says to the pupils, "Your teacher is right. Believe what your teacher is saying. Listen carefully." Ah, that will help the deportment and behavior in the classroom.

Imagine a Spirit-filled soul winner knocking at the door of a house. A person comes to the door and suddenly the holy Spirit speaks from within. The soul winner begins to tell the wonderful story of Christ and from within the heart of the hearer there is this Voice saying, "Believe him. The man is from God. He is telling you the truth. This is the way to Heaven. This

is your only hope.

At Pentecost that Voice even spoke different languages so that people who could not understand language that was used in the preaching could hear the message of Christ and be saved!

Oh, preacher, this is your answer! Sunday school teacher, this will transform your class. Singer, this will give life to your special numbers. Instrumentalists, this will multiply your effectiveness. Christian school teachers, this will help us to produce dedicated young people. Nursery worker, this will help the children even in the nursery. Imagine a nursery worker telling a baby about Jesus; the Holy Spirit can even speak to that little heart. Mothers, this will help you rear your children properly.

The question immediately comes: How may this power be obtained? Of course, there are obvious steps such as separation from the world, faithfulness to the cause of Christ, hours of studying the Word, obedience to the commands of God and to the will God, etc., but the main thing is for a Christian to be so sincere that he pays the price in agonizing and pleading and tarrying, begging God for His power. Notice **Luke 11:5-13, "And He said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, saying unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves; for a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him? And he from within shall answer and say, trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee. I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth. And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent? or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion? If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask Him?"** The word "importunity" in verse 8 means "much begging."

This chapter is being written at my desk. On my desk I see the words, "Pray for power." Behind my desk I see the words, "Pray for power." In the Bible that is in my lap I see the words, "Pray for power." On the mirror where I shave I see the words, "Pray for power." On the door leading from my office into the hallway I see the words, "Pray for power." Hundreds of times a day I plead with God for His power. Then, of course, there are seasons of prayer when I go alone with God to plead for the power of God.

I am commanded in the Scripture to be filled with the Spirit. **Ephesians 5:18, "And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit."** Notice that in the same passage about Spirit-fulness, drunkenness is mentioned. It would seem then that it is just as wicked for a person to do God's work without the fulness of the Holy Spirit as it would be to do God's work drunk with wine wherein is excess.

As a child I was very nervous. We were very, very poor. My father was an alcoholic. He left our home when I was a boy. Through a series of events, God called me to preach His Gospel. I was very sincere. When I was 21 years of age, I began to pastor. For one lonely year I pastored with no results. No one walked the aisle for salvation, no one walked the aisle

to transfer membership. It was a long, barren year. I decided to find the answer. I went to a library at a Baptist college. I began to read the biographies of great men. I read how Dwight Moody was filled with the Holy Spirit while walking down Wall Street one day. I read how his ministry was changed and how he would preach the old sermons where he at one time had five conversions and then he had fifty! I read how his ministry was transformed„ and my heart began to burn from within. I wondered, "Could that be available for me? Could that which Dwight Moody received when he was filled with the Holy Spirit be available for a little Texas preacher?" I continued reading. I read about Savonarola, who went to his pulpit one day and realizing he was powerless refused to preach until thee power of God came upon him. For five hours he sat and waited until the power of God came, and then he was filled with the Holy Spirit as he preached. I read about Christmas Evans, who was riding his horse on his circuit one day and suddenly the power of God came upon him. He knew for the first time in his life that he was filled with the Holy Spirit. I read about Charles G. Finney and his Spirit-filled life. I began to ask God as a young preacher, "Is that for me? Is that for today? Is there actually a power that can come over me where the Holy Spirit can speak to people from within as I speak from without?"

I read about John Wesley, who at three o'clock in the morning on October 3, 1738, after having prayed with a number of preachers for most of the night was filled with the Holy Spirit. His ministry was never the same. I read about George Fox, who went alone for two weeks begging for the power of God, and how his life was transformed. I read about Peter Cartwright, who had been filled with the Holy Spirit and mighty power came upon him. I read of George Whitefield, who on June 20, 1736, was ordained to preach. As he knelt at the altar, Bishop Benson laid his hands on the young preacher and George Whitefield know then and there that he was filled with the Holy Spirit! I read about George Muller, who was filled with the Holy Spirit the first time he ever saw Christians on their knew in prayer. I read how Billy Sunday used to preach every sermon with his Bible open to Isaac 61:1 and how the Spirit of God came on him. My heart began to burn from within! "Was this for me as well as for them? Was that power that Moody had and Wesley had and Whitefield had and Billy Sunday had available for little Jack Hyles, a poor country preacher in east Texas?"

I began to walk in the woods at night. Night after night I would walk and cry and pray an beg for power. My heart was hungry. I got a Cruden's Concordance and looked up the terms, "Holy Ghost," "Spirit of the Lord," "Spirit of God," etc. I looked up every Scripture in the Bible that had to do with the Holy Spirit. I read in Judges 6:34 that the Spirit of the Lord came upon Gideon and in Judges 14;6 how the Spirit of the Lord came upon Samson in and in I Samuel 11:6 how the Spirit of God came upon Saul. I read in I Samuel 16:13 how the Spirit of the Lord came upon David. I read in Acts 9:17 where Paul was filled with the Holy Ghost and in Luke 4:1 where Jesus was full of the Holy Ghost. My heart burned! I needed something. I needed the blesses power of God. I needed the fulness of the Holy Spirit. I didn't understand all the Scriptures. I read in Luke 3:16 the words, **"He shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire."** I read in Acts 1:4 the mention of the "promise of the Father." In Luke 24:49 I found the words, **"be endued with power from on high."** In Acts 1:8 I found the words, "after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you." In Acts 2:17 I learned of the **"pouring out of the Spirit"** and in Ephesians 5:18 I found the term, **"filled with the Spirit."**

I was no seeking sinless perfection nor was I trying to name what I wanted God to give me. I had no desire to speak in tongues not did I even desire to have some kind of an experience. I just wanted God to work in the hearts of the people while I preached and witnessed. Could it be for me? Yes, it was for Samson, for Gideon, for Torrey, for Moody, for

Billy Sunday, for Jonathan Edwards, for Muller, for Whitefield, for George Fox, for Christmas Evans, for Savonarola, for Peter Cartwright, for John Rice, for Bob Jones, for Lee Roberson, but was it for me? I was just a country preacher. I can recall how my eyes fastened on Isaiah 40:31 and Acts 2:4 and Acts 4:31. I was hungry!

"I must have results. I must have power." I can recall saying to God, "I'm not going to be a normal preacher. I'm not going to be a powerless preacher."

Night after night I would walk through the pine thickets of east Texas, up and down the sand hills, begging God for His power. If you had driven down Highway 43 outside Marshall, Texas, on the way to Henderson, Texas, in the wee hours of the morning, you could have heard me praying, "Where is the Lord God of Elijah?" and begging God to give me power.

I was losing weight. I couldn't eat. What I did eat came back up! My family was worried about me. My deacons got together and said to me, "Pastor, you've got to take care of yourself. You are going to get bad sick."

Then came May 12, 1950. All night I prayed! Just about sunrise I fell to my face in some pine needles and told God I would pay the price, whatever it was, for the power of God! I did not know what I was saying. I did not know what that meant.

In less than four hours, my phone rang in our little country parsonage. The operator said that it was a long distance call for Reverend Jack Hyles. She put the call through and a voice said, "This is Mr. Smith. I work with your dad. Reverend Hyles, your dad just dropped dead with a heart attack." I put the phone down. I could not believe what I had heard. Just a few months before I had preached to my Daddy, but I was powerless. He did not get saved. I had witnessed to him, but once again I was powerless and he did not get saved. He had promised me the first of January, 1950, that in a few months he would come back to east Texas and receive Christ as his Saviour. He never made it. As far as I know, he died without Jesus under the influence of alcohol. We drove to Dallas to the same funeral home that later embalmed President Kennedy when he was killed. On May 13, 1950, Mother's Day afternoon, we had a little service in the chapel. We then followed the hearse about 50 miles south to a little cemetery on the northeast corner of Italy, Texas, where two of my little sisters were buried. Down near the creek was a hole in the ground. They lowered my daddy's body in the grave. Not long after, I returned to that grave and fell on my face and told God I was not going to be a powerless preacher any more and that I was not going to leave that grave until something happened to me. I don't know how long I stayed. It may have been hours; it may have been days. I lost all consciousness and awareness of time. I did not become sinlessly perfect nor did I talk in another language nor was I completely sanctified, but my ministry was transformed!

To God be the praise, there has not been one single Sunday since that day without conversions in the churches I have pastored. That's been over 31 years now, and though I'm not the preacher I ought to be, I have seen the mighty power of God over and over and over again. Over a quarter of a million people have walked the aisles in the churches I have pastored professing faith in Christ. I am no great preacher. I am no giant of the faith. I just found out there was a way that a person could be filled with the Holy Spirit, enabling Him to speak from within as I preached from without.

One of the great mistakes that Christians make, however, is believing that fulness of the Spirit is a one-time happening. The truth is that the New Testament church was filled with

the Spirit over and over again. They were filled with the Spirit in **Acts 2:4, "And they were filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance."** Again they were filled with the Spirit in **Acts 4:31, "And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the Word of God with boldness."**

Several years later I was called to pastor the Miller Road Baptist Church of Garland, Texas. Twenty-one people voted on me-eighteen voted for me, two voted neutral and one voted undecided. The church enjoyed unbelievable growth. What a ministry God gave us, and how blessed was the Holy Spirit's power! The church grew so fast that it was too big for me and I felt that I must resign. On December 31, 1954, I went to my study on New Year's Eve. I went alone with God and told Him the church was too big for me and that I would have to resign and let someone more qualified and capable continue the ministry. I would be content to go to some smaller church and start over again. I wrote out my resignation, laid it on the floor of my study and told God that unless He gave me a new power I would have to read the resignation on January 1, 1955. I did not want to resign, because I loved my people dearly, but there was no other choice. I prayed from 9:00 until 10:00; from 10:00 until 11:00; from 11:00 until 12:00; from 12:00 until 1:00. Sometime past midnight, there was a knock on the door of my study. I went to the door. It was one of my deacons. He was weeping. He said, "Pastor, what's wrong?" I said, "Why do you ask?" He said, "The Holy Spirit told me something was wrong with my preacher tonight. I called your house and they did not know where you were, so I thought I would come to the study. What's wrong?"

I showed him the letter of resignation and told him that God was going to have to give me something more than what I had I f I stayed, He said, "Pastor, let's pray." We prayed from 1:00 until 2:00; from 2:00 until 3:00; from 3:00 until 4:00; from 4:00 until 5:00 and sometime between 5:00 and 6:00 in the morning the sweet power of God settled upon us, and I knew that God had given me some fresh power,, some fresh oil, as spoken of by the Psalmist in **Psalm 92:10, "But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil."** I tore up the letter of resignation. My deacon and I danced for joy and hugged and lifted our hands in holy praises to God. Oh, the sweet years we had after that!

Then in December, 1958, I received a letter from Hammond, Indiana. For months I wrestles with the possibility of becoming Pastor of that Chicagoland church. I did not want to go, but the Holy Spirit led in that direction, and I became Pastor of the First Baptist Church of Hammond in August of 1959. Soon the problems mounted. The church and I were different. It seemed there was no way I could continue pastoring that church.

I was preaching for a week at the Bill Rice Ranch. Every night I wrestled with the calls from other churches to return to Texas. It just seemed that I was not cut out for the First Baptist Church of Hammond. On Friday night I could not sleep. The Holy Spirit kept me awake. About ten o'clock I knelt to pray beside the bed in room 11 of the Widner Inn at the Bill Rice Ranch. I told God I was going to resign the church the next Sunday, but God wrestled me through the night. All night long I pleaded for God to give me something I must have if I were to stay in Hammond. After a night of prayer and a night of wrestling with the Holy Spirit, that "something" came. Again I knew that I was filled with the Holy Spirit in a new and fresh way. Fresh oil had come! The rest of the story is legend. The great First Baptist Church of Hammond was born that night.

It has been over 21 years since that all-night prayer meeting but I find myself again and again needing a new fulness of fresh oil. That's my only hope. I need that Voice talking to people as I preach. I need Him to speak from the inside as I witness from the outside.

Dear reader, you too need that fulness. Dear music director, you need that power; and so do you, choir director, choir member, Sunday school teacher, bus worker, Christian school teacher, Christian school administrator, instrumentalist, youth worker, and Sunday school worker; and, blessed be God, it is available for you! It's for sons and daughters, for young men and old men, for bondmaids and servants. Joel says it is for all flesh! Praise the Lord!

Won't you now bow your head? Promise God several things. Promise Him that you are going to be clean and separate from the world. Promise Him that you are going to live in His Book. Promise Him that you are going to be sure that He gets what is His financially and in every other way. Promise Him that you are going to work hard and be faithful and loyal to Him. Then promise Him that you are going to pray and plead and wrestle with Him. Don't be concerned about having some kind of an experience, just be concerned about the Holy Spirit talking from within as you talk from without. It may be that that power will come upon you the next time you preach or teach or sing. It may be that it will be a gradual thing and that more and more you will be aware of His presence and power as you serve. Don't be concerned about having some kind of stereotype experience and don't be concerned about getting up and telling what happened to you. Just yield your self; sanctify your self; pray an pray and pray and pray until you see people moved as you speak by that Voice that speaks from within! When you see this, continue to pray, continue to ask Him for His fulness and continue to love Him and serve Him. Crown Him, honor Him, and praise Him until the veil is pulled and we shall se Him as He is!

3.3.14 Why Grace Can Save The Worst Man (2022-03-14 01:49)

[1]



by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold

I want to continue just a few thoughts from what I had this morning, even though I didn't know I didn't get a chance to do all of it this morning. But I want to help you to see something, and

then I got a couple of questions I want to ask you.

I said this here microphone was the cross—before the cross, the law; after the cross, grace. Now you can't mix law and grace together. Under the law, you have two phrases that many people use today, saying this is what you must do. They don't seem to understand that when you say that, and do that, you're putting people under the law. When you tell a man that he has to turn from his sins, well that's what the law taught.

When you tell a person that you have to commit your life to Christ—remember under the law in Mark chapter 12 it talks about a scribe that came up to Jesus and says: "What is the great commandment of the law?" He said: "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart with all thy mind..." Well that's total Lordship Salvation! That's where God has to be total in control of every area of your life. Love him in every area of your life. That's law. So we know that the law cannot save a man, because a man can't turn from all of his sins, and that a man cannot make Christ the Lord and Master of all of his life. Though you want to try and experiment, and spend your whole life trying, it will not work.

So a man cannot save himself by his works, by the law. So when we trust Christ as our Savior, we are saved by grace. So this is based upon what we do; this is based upon what he did. Now should we trust in what we do to be saved, or should we trust in what He did to be saved? Which would be the best? Trust in what He did to be saved. This is Grace. He did it. On the law, we did it. So is a man saved by what he does? No. So his turning from sin, or making Christ the Lord and master of his life, in order to be saved, is not gonna work.

So what happens if a man trusts Christ as Savior and now he's saved, he has eternal life, and by grace, Christ paid for all of his sins, all of them? Now, how is he to live? The Bible says: "The just shall live by faith." So, as you have received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in Him. So if you receive Christ by faith in what He said, then you serve the Lord by faith in what he said.

Now if you take a person and say, "This is what you must do or you will lose your salvation," and "What you must do is you must turn from your sins and you must make Christ the Lord the Master of your life," what have you done? You have placed them back under what?—under the law. So when you tell them, "You have to keep now the law in order to be saved, to stay saved, and if you don't God will take away your salvation that He gave to you by grace." Does that make sense? This was supposed to be free, without my works, without any of my performance in any way, shape or form; because if it's not eternal it's not worth anything.

When it came to works, the law. Remember [in the Old Testament system]—they sinned, sacrifice; sin, sacrifice; sin, sacrifice; sin, sacrifice; it was never over, you had to stay current. Under grace, we're saved because of what Christ did for us. One sacrifice for all sin, for all time, for every individual, and those who believe that, have His payment put to their account, so I have a sin—a payment—for all of my sins that I will ever commit. So I am saved by grace.

If now I must perform to keep my salvation, then it wasn't free. So now you say you must turn from sin and you must make Christ the Lord and Master, now you pull that person back here under law. This is what you must do. Now should I as a Christian should I depart from the works of iniquity? Yes! Should I allow the Lord to be the Lord and the master of my life? Yes, but I don't have to. Under the law, you have to!

So this is why you have preachers today telling you that, "Yes you're saved by grace, but you have to you must have a change life, and if the change life doesn't materialize in your Christian life, then it's a sign you either really weren't saved by grace at all—because if you were really saved you're not gonna want to go out here and do those bad things—so naturally there's gonna be a change in your life, and if there's no change there's no salvation." So now instead of looking at what Christ did, now you have to focus about what you are going to do, and there's no difference in teaching that, as it is to teach works for salvation. It's the same message.

We're to rest, the rest of my natural life I rest my whole case upon one thing—the work He did! When He went to that cross and He paid for my sins; therefore, I despise legalism, where people are trying to take the Christian and slide them back underneath the law, and as though the keeping of the law is gonna now prove that I'm saved; and if it doesn't and if I don't do it, that I can lose my salvation, because that's what it's teaching. And many people in their mind, if you never see that and never separate that, you can get mighty confused.

So we were under the law with a curse; now we're under grace. But if you try to put yourself back under the law, saying: "Now I must do all of these things or I'll lose my salvation," then you place yourself back under a curse, and you're not gonna be blessed. Remember the reason Christ came and the reason he died, is because God promised to Abraham before the law, He would justify the heathen through faith, and faith alone.

So that the law cannot annul that promise, because this law covenant was based upon us performing, and we failed, we broke, it we didn't keep it. This New Covenant that God made is based upon what He did and He says: "I will save you." Remember under the law, the law could not save the best of man. The best man, the best woman, whatever, the law can't save them; can't save even the best. Under grace it can save the worst! The law cannot save the best. Grace can save the worst. So therefore my life, and how I live, cannot touch my salvation. I am saved because of what Christ did on the cross for me. He gives me this free gift of eternal life because of grace, and this grace says that God will never cast me out. That means what I do or don't do cannot take it away from me. He will never lose me, for no reason.

If He won't cast me out, and He'll never lose me, then evidently my lifestyle; however, I live—good or bad or indifferent—cannot affect my salvation. If he that eats this bread; one bite of this bread and He [Jesus] is the Living Bread—He says: "You will never hunger. He didn't say, "Well you're gonna lose your salvation and have to eat again, and you get hungry because you lost your salvation. Once for all, when He talks about the water to the woman at the well (you drink the water that's in this well, you will thirst again; but the water that I given to you, will spring up inside of you into everlasting life). In other words, and you'll never thirst again. So that's eternal security. This is what He promised. This is why this has nothing to do with the likes of the law. The law couldn't do this, but grace can. So it can save the worst of sinners, and the law cannot save the best of men. So I would rather have grace any day.

Now just because I believe this, does that mean that I'm gonna go out and live a wicked life, because I believe in eternal security? That's what a lot of people try to get me to believe. [They say]: "That doctrine that your teaching is just given people a license to sin!" I am NOT given anybody license to do anything! This was not my plan, it was not my design, this is the Gospel. Eternal security, and if you're not eternally secure you are not secure! It means that you have it to where you cannot lose it! Otherwise, nobody would ever know for sure where

they're going when they die. And you won't even know it when you die, if you'll finally make it, because then you'll have to wait until some Judge.

But I can save you a lot of time. I'm not the Judge, but I can tell you what He said. If you die without Christ, you're lost. And if you die in Christ, you're saved. And your works will not determine your destination. Your destination is determined—did you or did you not accept Jesus Christ as your Savior? So I wrote down a few questions. I did this when I was on that little boat we was on you over week. So I'm drinking some coffee and I'm sitting and I'm thinking, "I'm gonna write this question down." So I wrote it down: "Why does 'turn from sin' produce more people living in sin?"

And it was mainly because of a person in India, who emailed me a letter ,of people that he knew that believed in Lordship Salvation, and he was one of them, that thought because he could not measure up, he could not keep this high standard of life, that he lost his salvation and people convinced him that he'd lost his salvation, and he was teaching in a Bible School, a Bible Institute, over in India, North India. So they sent him home to figure out what he was doing, because they couldn't let him teach because he was all messed up. So he thought he's gonna go to Hell, and because he's going to Hell anyway, why not go ahead and do what I want to do and live however I want to live?

Because see, when you have to make Christ the Lord and the Master of your life, and if you're honest with yourself, you know he isn't. It doesn't matter, you want Him to be, you desire it to be; but it's just not reality, because no man can live up to this high standard, because you're going to fail. You're not always going to maintain that spirituality, that level; so therefore, it produces the frustration, the hopelessness, the despair. And when you tell a man that he has to turn from his sins to be saved and he knows the truth of it—he hasn't turned from all of his sins. Well if I'm going to hell anyway, I might as well live like it!

But let me ask you a question: "Is Lordship Salvation, making Christ the 'Lord' of your life—that means you're gonna serve the Lord (e.g., "I promise to serve the Lord," "I commit my life to the Lord"). Well if that is true, would you say that making Christ the Lord of your life, or just believing by faith—which one is real easy-believism?

Now careful, I've often had people accused me—"Yankee you just have that easy-believism." Because I'm not requiring anybody to do anything! I say, "You don't have to keep the law, you don't have to go to church, you don't have to change your life, you don't have to stop anything, you're not the prominent... you can just trust Christ and then live like you please!" That's what you teach, that's that easy-believism!

Alright, and let's say that I said that and it's true. Alright, when it comes to Lordship Salvation, making Christ the Lord and the Master of your life, and committing your life to Christ. They're making it hard! And you've gotta promise to stop these bad things. Promise you're gonna do these good things. I'm really putting it out there, and man that's gonna be hard for you to be a Christian! Being the Christian is so hard because you've got to walk that straight narrow way! You've got to live it! Now that's supposedly the truth. Mine is the easy believism, but it's not mine. I didn't make this thing up. But in reality which would you think is really the easy-believism?

Turn in your Bible to the book of Matthew chapter 7. Matthew in Chapter 7. There's a simple little verse here. And in verse 13 he says, "Enter ye in at the strait gate, for wide is the

gate and broad is the way that leadeth to destruction." So the straight gate, the narrow gate, is the one that leads to life; and then he says "many" there be which go in thereat, the broad gate, "many" that go into the broad gate. Verse 14, because strait is the gate, narrow, and narrow is the way which leadeth unto life, "few" there be that find it. Now out of these two messages, one is narrow and the other one is broad; more people go through the broad, fewer people go through the narrow. Well which one would be the easiest? The broad or the narrow?

Now if you're talking to people, and think of how many churches there are, and how many preachers are, are and the message they have' and a lot of preachers are teaching works for salvation—you got to turn from sin, make Christ the Lord of your life, change your life, commit—all these things in order to be saved—why is it that more people believe that kind of a message, then the message that says: "It's free, you have to do anything, it's just by grace?" If the salvation by grace message is so "easy," why don't more people believe it? Which one must appeal to the flesh, if you have a part, if you have to do something? That appeals to the flesh. I get to do something! That would be easier for people to accept, because in your mind you think bad people ought to go to Hell (and you know it), and the good people ought to go to Heaven. So that's the way it ought to be! That's easy to believe, evidently, because more people believe that. But the truth is, it's free. It's harder for people to believe it's free, than you have to do something, wouldn't you think? So who is the one who's really guilty of easy-believism? Us or them?

I don't mind people accusing me of being a person who teaches easy-believism, because I believe that it's easy when you really understand it, and you really get it. When you really see the Gospel, understand that it's a gift, and the reason why you have to be perfect to go to Heaven and you're works could never do it, when then they really see it, it's easy for people to trust the Lord. This is why we try to emphasize so much the clarity of the Gospel, because the clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for people to believe; but if you add works to the Gospel it's hard for them to believe. But that's what most people would believe, you've got to do something.

So I guess you would come down to—which is really the easiest: Grace or works? I don't know if I figured it all out, but I do believe that we're responsible to God to teach the truth—and the Bible says it is the gift of God not of works. Isn't that what it says? So regardless of where people come from, and what they want to hear, and what's more pleasing to them—and isn't it amazing how many churches can be packed to the gills and the preacher is preaching a false message, or a "by works" message, by which you have to do something—and the churches that are clear on the Gospel sometimes struggle to keep the doors open. Have you noticed it? Because, which is the easiest?

You see, if we really believe this then, we know that we have a responsibility to win more people to Christ. But if we believe you have to do the other, then there's a thousand churches out there already preaching that! You're already preaching that; but few are telling the true Gospel of how to really know you have eternal life, and go to Heaven. There's the more pressure. If I was the Devil, I'd let them alone; but buddy, I would work on churches like this one. I would do whatever it takes to stop the Gospel coming out of this church! Because we're reaching a lot of people, even though we're a few in number, we reach a lot of people. But remember it's a battle, it's a warfare, it's not easy.

Another question. I wrote down: "Since we are saved by faith, is it faith in what we do, or what Christ did?" If we're saved by faith, is it faith in what we do under the law, or is it faith

in what Christ did under grace? Which way is it? This is the message you were supposed to preach. Therefore, we don't try to take people and put them under the law and say, "You must perform." That's law! That's works! It won't work! You're saved by grace alone. Is it faith in my works that I must yet perform, or trust in the work that Christ has already performed? We said, "You're saved by faith." Okay, faith in what? Faith in the work that I must yet perform, or faith in the work Christ has already performed? If I'm saved by my faith in what Christ has performed, it's a done deal; if it depends upon the works that I must perform, it ain't over yet.

That's why [according to Lordship Salvation] you can't know for sure where you're going when you die. This is why we always ask the question: "Do you know where you're going when you die?" And I had a lady tell me the other day, she said: "Oh yes, I'm going to Heaven when I die!" I walked out walked over there to check the mail, and there was a lady at the door. Young lady, the door was locked. And I said, "Are you trying to break into the church?" She turned around and said, "No no no." I said, "What can I do for you?" She says, "I just want to know if you need some people to clean your church." I says, "No, we got all the cleaners we need."

So she came over and she had some literature. And she said, "Can I leave this with you?" I said, "I'll take yours if you'll take mine." So I pulled out my little blue track and I said, "This is my picture on the front." She laughed. I don't know why everybody laughs at my picture, it's not that bad...lol. It's not that bad and so I says, "Can I ask you a question?" She said, "Yeah." I says, "Where you gonna go and die." She says, "I'm going to Heaven." I said, "Are you sure?" She says, "Positive. Positive!" I says, "Is there anything you could do in the future that could keep you from going?" She said, "Well, of course!" She's positive! Can you do anything in the future to keep you from going? Well of course!

Now, what is she depending on to get her to Heaven? Her works! Do you think that's what she believes? She doesn't believe that you're saved by your work, she believes you're saved by grace. But [she thinks], I could do something and lose my salvation. And they don't see it. They just don't see it. And so when I explained it to her, she says, "I ever never heard it like that before." I says, "It's okay, most people haven't." I says, "Once you trust Christ as Savior, He put that payment He made to your account, and you get to go to Heaven on what He did. It's not what you do! I says, "You have never lived good enough, and never will, to deserve to go to Heaven. God says for by grace are you saved through faith, that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast."

This is why me and Hank loved the Gospel, the clarity of the Gospel. I hadn't heard him for about 20 years. I'd come down here and I'd speak, but I didn't get a hear Hank. But I knew where Hank stood, and he had a reputation. Hank was good. He was clear on the Gospel. Hank was a soulwinner. But that's what, when you see it, and you really understand it, you harp on it. If there's anything that we call a "hobbyhorse," this is our hobbyhorse. But what a horse to ride! Because we know that there's so many people that's never understood.

Did you realize that after the service this morning we had one boy trust the Lord, but also we had somebody from Kentucky, that said that they would trust Christ as Savior this morning. And one before that was somebody in Tampa. But they come from a little bit of here and there, you know, no for sure, and there could be a lot of people trust Lord then we have no clue who they are. I had one guy I talked to him the other day and he says, he says, "I like Calvary." I said, "Well great, I'm glad." I says, "Are you talking about Calvary Community

Church?" He says, "No, it's over in Clearwater some place, at Calvary." I don't know what Church, I've never been over there, so I don't know what he's talking about. He said, "But there's another Calvary somewhere."

I said, "Do you know where you going when you die." He said, "Yes!" I says, "Is there anything you can do to keep it from going to Heaven?" He says, "Yes!" Does he really know where he's going when he dies? No, he doesn't know where he's going when he dies. 'Cuz he ain't dead yet. He's thinking, "Well if I died today." And they don't understand that they're really not trusting Christ to take them to Heaven. Does it matter? Does this matter? This is Heaven and Hell! If Christ is not your Savior, you're not going to Heaven. And it means that you must trust Him, and Him alone as your only hope of going to Heaven.

If you have not yet lived a perfect life, what makes you believe you will today, or tomorrow, or the next day, you never will. So there's many people who just not clear on the Gospel. You know there's power in this Gospel message, most people just don't know how to present it. And the reason we keep doing the same thing over and over, and over and over, again is because you learn it that way. You'll learn it. Next thing you know you'll be out someplace, and you'll be talking and you'll say it word for word, like you've heard, because it's ingrained in your brain. So it is important.

I love the Gospel because there's not another message like it. And the works does not work. Salvation by grace and grace alone. So you and I that are saved by grace, and we know that, we know that when Christ died he paid for all of our sins. There's no sin to condemn me. I can never be condemned in the future. Because you see, His death became my death, and His death means that I have fulfilled the demands of the law. The wages of sin is death and I died. The law cannot touch a dead man. I am dead to the law, so the law can never condemn me, because I will never have a sin that needs to be paid. Christ paid it all. That's the best news all the world.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEi4WTxUU71FQVmY1yIhxPcO1vEtFqGwvijt5JnecFbYIhMkZxEspf1LN7a5UifvhVMpAX4Ne2hv0ksJkx-pcBif6gY2ORVT0NysowXBF3Ed7CLK

3.3.15 Life Is So Short, Fear God And Keep His Commandments (2022-03-15 00:30)

Ecclesiastes

6:1-2, " There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men: A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease."

Ecclesiastes 9:11-12, "I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all. For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them."

Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.”

I LOVE the Word of God!!! I heard my favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), say in a sermon that the older he grows he RUNS TO THE BIBLE like a starving man famished for food! I couldn’t agree more. On days like today I just cannot get enough of the Holy Bible. My soul today is craving God’s Word.

For about a year I had suffered pain every time I bit down on anything firm or hard, on my upper left molar in the back. I don’t have any Wisdom Teeth. For one reason or another they were all removed when I was much younger. Thank God I still have all 28 of my natural teeth. I praise God for that, because I have met umpteen toothless people, or they have several teeth rotting or missing. Take care of your teeth when you are young, and they will take care of you when you are old. Please remember that. Did you know that the cost of having JUST ONE tooth replaced with an artificial implant is $5,000 to $8,000. Wowza! Gee, and I though pedal steel guitars are expensive!

That is why most people just opt to have their teeth removed. As long as I am blessed by God to have the money to do so, I will pay to have dental implants rather than just have my teeth yanked out! Ouch! But a much better thing to do it take care of your teeth while you are young. Accidents, sickness and unforeseen things often happen, of course, but we should all take preventative measures in every area of our life! An ounce PREVENTION is worth a pound of CURE. I love that wise saying, and you would be wise to remember it dear friend!

So I finally had it looked at, due to increasing pain when I ate, so I had a root canal a couple weeks ago on February

25th, 2022. Today is March 10th. I had the final crown, made of zirconium, installed upon my tooth today by the dentist to complete the process.

So far so good! One day at a time. The crown feels a little weird, so I have to get used to it. We’ll see.

A different dental specialist performed the root canal than my regular dentist who did the crown to finish it. They were all very professional and I am well pleased.

Anyway, I thank God that all went well today. I am happy that it is all done! The dentist literally glued the crown onto my tooth, which had been prepared by the endodontist who performed my root canal a couple weeks ago. I am humbly amazed that dentists can even accomplish these amazing procedures! The whole process cost me $3,000. That’s cheaper than the $5,300 that other dental offices wanted to charge me. Just as a word of warning, stay away from national and regional corporate dental business like Aspen Dental Care and Comfort Dental Care, because they are infamous for taking advantage of people financially.

The heathen world is always fruitlessly seeking for answers. The Bible says so in **2nd Timothy 3:7, “Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.”** Thankfully, as born-again believers we already have found the answers! **1st Corinthians 1:18, “For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.”** The foolish world spends their lives attending ungodly secular colleges, spends their time reading ungodly dead books authored by unsaved men, and for all their time and money spent seeking still cannot find the answers. **Proverbs 14:12, “ There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. ”**

The greatest advice I could ever give you dear friend is to quote to you **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.”** The most important of the those commandments is to repent of your unbelief, and instead BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST! That is the only way to have eternal life, for Jesus is eternal life according to **1st John 5:20 , “ And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in *his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*. ”**

By God’s grace, I just turned 55 years old on March 5th, 2022. My life will soon be over. I am ready to meet my Maker. I have run a good race, I have almost finished the course. There will be many people (souls saved by Christ through my humble website ministry) up in Heaven to greet me when I get home. Heaven is my final destination, where I plan to settle down in my new home (John 14:1-2), and play my new pedal steel guitar with amplifier (Romans 8:32). That is all I want, and some [1]original Pizza Puffs! That’s manna from Heaven, let me tell you!

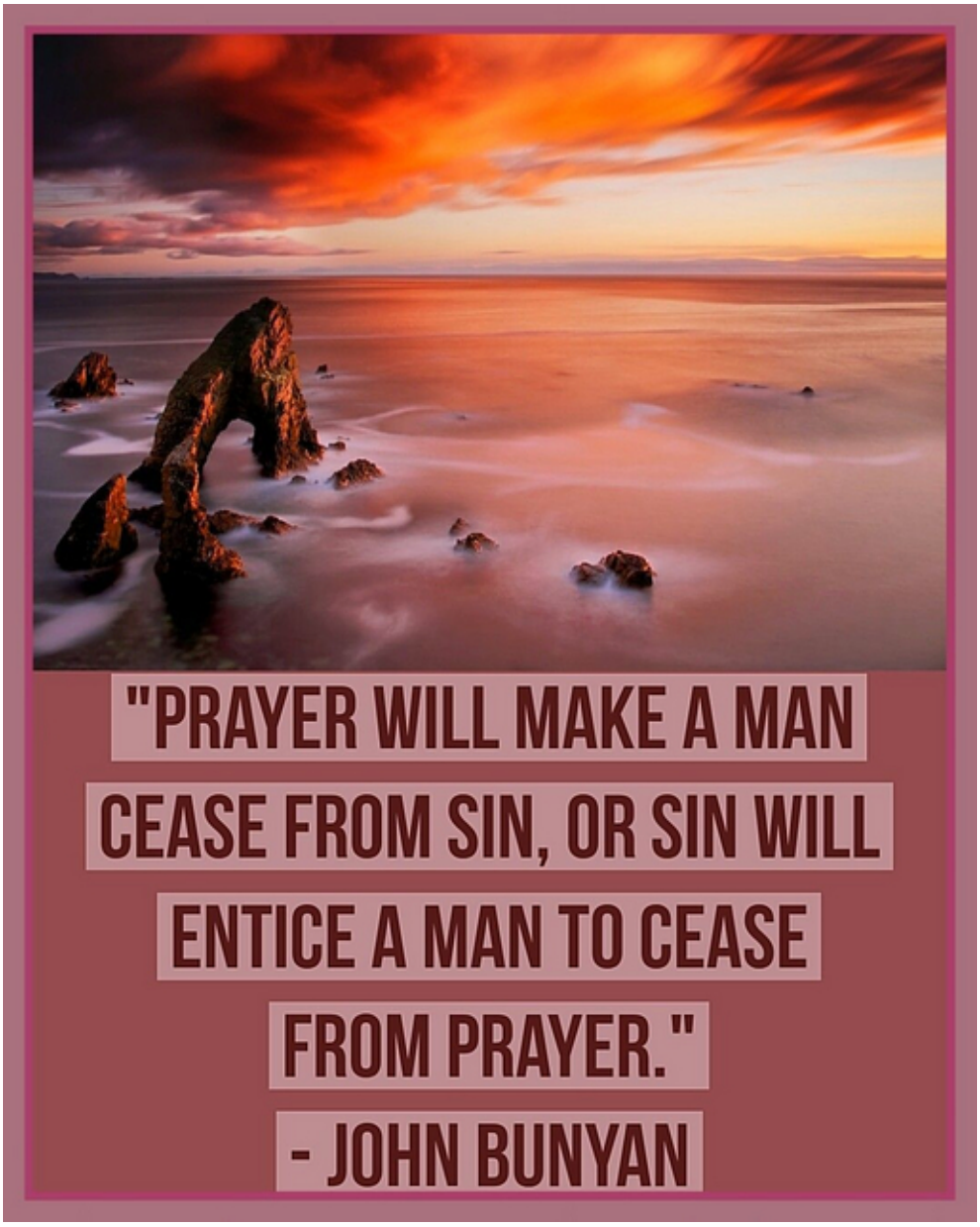

1. https://iltaco.com/pizza-puff/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEho7RwrkFfS1bUElFZLpi5PD1DxfYUihAVjU97syer5mSgg2jAUWIyaxHR2vSFe5twx23CoMRfRW-RcWSapCxx1sPWWL372JsondHYm5gg9yJ7y

---

3.3.16 Lordship Salvation—Caught Between Grace And Works (2022-03-15 16:23)

Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"

[1]



by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold

There is a message being preached today in many Bible-believing churches, by born-again pastors, preachers that really know the truth. But for some reason or another they have slipped into error and teach things that they don't really believe, but because they hear others preach it—it sounds so good—and they sound so successful that they copy them.

Years ago a man by the name of Billy Graham, made very popular the idea of coming forward in a church by doing it in his big crusades that he has around the country. Which was really started by a guy by the name of Billy Sunday. When he used to have these, I'd say "Tent Meetings" in logging camps. There'd be so much mud, that they would bring in a lot of sawdust and they would put sawdust down the aisles and in the front. And he'd tell people to hit the sawdust trail. And so they would come down and come to what they would call the "Mourner's Bench." And many people got to where they didn't think you could actually be saved unless you hit the sawdust trail. And you had to come to the Mourner's Bench and weep and wail and pray through, and people would get around you and lay their hands on you, and pray that you could get saved.

And all the time, it was a gift. It's a free gift. And you you had to do was believe on what Christ did for you. And that you don't have to beg God to save you. You don't have to plead with God to save you. That is so wrong. God's already done everything He can do to save you! There's only one thing left, will you believe that He died for you, and paid for your sins? It would solve a lot of problems. But because Billy Graham was so successful, all those people that saw and heard what he said and did, they copied and sometimes they don't really believe that's what you have to do, but they didn't know a better way to do it.

And I believe there's people today, who know the Lord, love the Lord, and they're just preaching a muddy message, without knowing what they're doing, or thinking things through. You see, I was saved, and before I went to Florida Bible College I also had some errors in my message. I remember preaching in a rescue mission one time and I told the people, I says:

> "It's just like you hanging over a cliff. And you're hanging onto all these roots and they keep breaking. And you keep hanging onto all these roots, and you know that if you don't hang on you're going to fall. And an angel comes up behind you and tells

you, 'Let go and simply trust me." And you are hanging onto your sins, and you've got to let go of all your sins and simply trust the Lord.'"

Now it sounded good. It really sounded good—just let go! But you know, if you're hanging on and you can't see the angel behind you, it scares you to death. So you don't know whether or not to hang on or let go. And I knew the truth, I just didn't know how to explain the truth. So unless you see and understand it, you will be surprised how messed up you can get.

So look there at the statement—"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and make Him Lord of your life and you will be saved. You must make Him Lord of all and if He's not Lord of all, then He's not Lord at all." This doctrine has been termed "Lordship Salvation," making Christ the Lord of your life, and has absolutely no support from the Word of God.

The next statement: "Christ is the Savior!" The reason why that one statement is so important is because CHRIST IS THE LORD! You don't make Him Savior and you don't make Him Lord. You see, that's Who He is. He is Lord! He is Savior! He is Savior because that's what He does, He saves. When you mix the grace of God with the efforts of man, you rob the Gospel of its power to save. Man needs salvation. He cannot save himself. He needs a Savior. Jesus Christ is the Savior! The people of Samaria said unto the woman, "Now we believe. Not because of thy saying, for we have heard Him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Savior of the world. **John 4:42, "And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world."**

You see, in the Old Testament they looked forward to the Christ, the Messiah, Mashiach. They looked forward to the messiah coming, but they understood in the Old Testament that the Messiah would be the Savior of the world. And that's why when John, when He saw Him, says: **"Behold the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world."** So even though in the Old Testament they may have made sacrifices, but they knew that the messiah—Christ coming into the world—is to be the Savior of the world. He was to make a payment for the sins of the world. He was to be the sacrifice for the sins of the world.

So then is the whole world saved? Well no. Then how can He be the Savior of the whole world? Because He's the only Savior in the world, and He's able to save the world, but the world has to believe on Him.

The next statement: "Christ can be a Savior without being your Savior." There's only one Savior for the world and that is Christ. But it's up to each individual whether or not he or she will trust Him for their salvation. See, Christ is the Savior of the world, there is no other. But you as an individual must accept Jesus Christ as YOUR Savior in order for Him to save YOU. There is no one else who can save you. You cannot save yourself, it is not by works of righteousness which we have done.

The next paragraph says: "When He was born, the angels declared." In **Luke 2:11, " For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord."** Christ the Lord is His title, that's Who He is. He is the Savior, and He was the Savior of the world on the day He was born. Even though He hadn't made a payment. Even though you could say, "Well He hadn't saved anybody yet." But He was the Savior. See, that is Who He is. This is what He came to do—He came to save.

And the prophet Isaiah quotes God as saying: **"I, even I, am the LORD; and beside me there is no saviour" (Isaiah 43:11).** When it's capital: L, O, R, D, it means Jehovah. It's a reference to God Himself. And beside me there is no Savior. And beside me there is no Savior. Well if Jesus comes and He claims to be the Savior of the world, and God says: There is no Savior beside Him, then Jesus must be God. Jesus must be Jehovah. Yes, it's hard for us sometimes to understand all of that. The Scriptures are emphatic, that God took on flesh in the person of His Son, Jesus Christ then became man's Savior.

John chapter one, very interesting, that "In the beginning God" (Yes, **"created the heavens and the earth"** in the book of Genesis); but here, God was in the flesh, and He was in the world, and the world was made by Him. And it says, He was God. **"And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth."** You see Jesus Christ is God. He created all things, **"and without him was not any thing made that was made."** So the Bible tells us Who Jesus is and what He did. Not only did He create the heavens and the earth, the Bible says He took on flesh, comin' into this world, and He came for a reason

The next statement that I want you to see there is this: "'Christ the Lord' is Who He is. It is His title. 'Savior' refers to what He does. He saves. He saves." When you trust the Lord Jesus Christ as your Savior, He saves your soul from the penalty of sin in Hell. That very moment. So you understand that when you accept Jesus Christ as your Savior, He saves you from the penalty of sin in Hell. When you accept Jesus Christ as the Lord or Master of your life, after you're saved, you're trusting Him to save you from the power of sin in your life.

So one, you trust Him as the Savior to save you from the penalty of sin, which is in Hell; and the second thing, after you trust the Lord, we should allow the Lord to be the Master of our life; and as we yield to Him He gives us the power to deliver us from the power of sin in this life. So, after we are saved we have a life to live. So there is a place for Christ being the Lord of our life—the Master of our life. And there's nothing wrong with that. But when you try to make Christ the Lord and the Master of your life in order to be saved it's wrong. That is why sometimes people put on there (and I've seen it just recently on there websites), that you must accept Jesus Christ as your "Lord and Savior." As your "Lord and Savior." But what does that means? And they generally mean that you must accept Him as the Lord and the Master of your life, be willing to change your life, turn from your sins, make Him in charge of your life, in order that He might save you. That is heresy!

And yet it looks like it's so close, and yet it's so disastrous, because the consequences is Hell. And they use a lot of the same words, terminology, but it it's just so wrong. We have to be careful of the things that we say. The words that we say. The message that we tell people. Because you see, we will have to answer to the Lord for the Gospel we preach. It's not left up to you and I to change it. To manipulate it. And just because we see the wickedness in so many Christian's lives, you can't change the Gospel message to solve the immaturity in Christians. You have to hit them with the doctrines of other things that pertain to the child of God. But salvation is totally separate.

But because many preachers don't know how to do that, they put the disciplines of discipleship with the clearness of the Gospel and put it all together, and give them a glass of mud. That they cannot discern. So now they don't know if they're really saved or not, because now they have to look at these works to do, how to live, and it produces turmoil. It produces fear. It produces terror. Because there's no absolute, there's no surety, there's no confidence.

So in this statement I have here: "After salvation, you're yielding to the Lordship of Christ will save your life from the power of sin, but it cannot save your soul from Hell." People can seek to make Christ the Lord and the Master of their life in how they want to live, but that cannot save your soul from Hell. Impossible! To be saved from Hell, you must accept the payment He made for your sins. And that is made by you trusting in Christ, and Him alone without any works of yours whatsoever.

The next statement, in the book of Acts in chapter 4, in verse 12, it says: **"Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved."** According to that verse, there is no Savior outside of Jesus Christ. Christ is the Savior. You can choose whether or not to accept Him as your Savior. Accepting Him as my Savior does not make Him a Savior. He already is a Savior. I am just allowing Him to save me. But if I don't trust Him as my Savior, He is still a Savior, that's what He does. I am thankful that I can stand here and say: "He is my Savior!," because he has saved me. If He has not saved me, He is not my Savior. And if He has saved me, then I cannot be seeking salvation. Those who are still seeking to be saved are saying that they are not yet saved, and still need to be saved; and therefore, they think they have to wait 'til the end of their life to see if they're going to make it or not. Salvation is a gift.

Look at the next statement: "Man's belief or lack of belief in the Saviorship of Jesus, does not change the fact that Jesus Christ is truly the Savior." When a man (this is a very important statement here) recognizes the fact that Jesus Christ is truly the Savior, and trusts Him to be His Savior, then and only then, does that man receive the benefits of Christ's saving power. Outside of that there is none. You see, the new birth is a miracle. The new birth is a spiritual birth. The new birth is of God. And God has to do it. Man cannot give himself a new birth. Then it would be of the flesh, but the will of man; and it is by the will of God.

The next statement: "Christ died and rose again for all." Hebrews chapter 2 and verse 9, that Jesus Christ **"was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death,"** that He might **"taste death for every man."** So that every man can have salvation. In first John chapter 2, in verse 2, it talks about how that Jesus is our propitiation. He is the satisfaction for our sins. God was satisfied with the payment Christ made for our sins. But He also says, **"and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world."** So not just those who believe. He also paid for the sins of those who don't believe. But the payment is not put to their account unless they believe it. They still must have the righteousness of God given to them as a gift in order to go to Heaven.

The next statement here: "But He saves only those who trust Him, that is to say, even though He is the Savior of the world, He saves only those in the world who personally and individually receive Him by faith. God invites "whosoever will" to trust in His Son. But it is an amazing truth of God's Word that men can forbid the Savior to save them. Such men die without a Savior, though One was available to them all the time, like in:

> John 3:16 "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only

begotten Son of God."

The last paragraph on this page. Just as you receive the Savior by faith, and He becomes your Savior; when you allow Christ to control your life, He becomes your Lord. He is Lord, but see, there is a great benefit in submitting your will to His will. There are great blessings in the life, by the Lord being the Master of my life. In other words, someone who can tell me what I should and should not do. But God wants us as His children to voluntarily yield to His authority. Now you can if you want. You can rebel if you want. But to yield to Him, God will bless your life and reward you when you get to Heaven. If you do not, then God is going to have to chasten and discipline, maybe take you home before your time.

But now notice, there is an increasing number of evangelicals today who are preaching, that in order for a man to be saved, he must not only receive Christ as his Savior, but also must make Him absolute Lord and Master of his life. Christ is the Lord. He is the Lord Jehovah, God in the flesh. And "Lord" can also mean "Master." And that is Who He is.

In Mark chapter 12, verses 28-33, I want to read these verses to you, and then I want to make some comments. Because you see, if Christ must be the Lord and the Master of my life, what am I actually doing with an individual? If I tell a lost man: "This is what you must do in order to be saved: 'Christ is not your Savior or your Lord, unless He is Lord of all, [Unless He is Lord of all], He is not Lord at all; and therefore, you must make Christ the Lord and the Master of your life.'" That sounds so spiritual, sounds so good. It's just the same as telling a person: "You must love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, mind, body, soul and strength, and you must love your neighbour as thyself." I wonder where I've heard those before. Look at verse 28 of the book of Mark:

> **Mark 12:28-33, "And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all? And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord: And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment. And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these. And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and there is none other but he: And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices."**

Do you notice there's a word, a three little letter word. Not "IRS." The word "all." [It is] mentioned over and over and over and over. Do you know the main thing about the "Lordship Salvation" [is] He must be Lord of all or He is not Lord at all. But what does that mean? This is what it means. This is THE LAW. When you tell a person that He must make Christ the Lord and the Master of his life, you are placing that person under the law to obey the law, all the law, every law. Look what He says, in **Verse 30, "And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment."** This is a commandment.

So when you tell a lost man: "This is what you must do. He has to be Lord of all!" You are putting that person under the law to be saved. Which means that you're telling a lost man that he has to prove that he's worthy of salvation, by the commitments that he's made, by the life that he's lived, by the sacrifices that he's made. All of that. All boiled together. And not just between him and God, but the second commandment is likened unto this: **"Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself."** So it's not just you living holy between you and God, you must live a certain way with people. And if you don't, you've failed the law. And the penalty for breaking the law was death. And yet there's preachers that take lost people; it's as though Christ's crucifixion—His death, burial and resurrection—had absolutely no effect, meant zero, and their trying to keep people under the law. And there's a lot of people on radio, and television, that preach this damnable message.

In the little box there, I wrote this: "Lordship Salvation is totally the keeping of the law. Lord of all or not Lord at all, which is shown to be impossible to perform. Can a man save himself by his works? No he cannot. And yet that's what that message presents to the lost man. It gives them and impossibility."

The next statement: "He is the Savior and He is the Lord. You may or may not accept Him as your Savior. You may or many not accept Him as your Lord. What you do or don't do does not change Who He is. He is Who He is. He has done what He has done." I believe that it's a shame and a disgrace for preachers, to take that wonderful sacrifice that Christ made for the sins of the world, because of the love of the Father, and to totally annul that sacrifice as though it has absolutely no effect, no power, it didn't have to be done. Because if a man can serve God and earn the right to be saved, why did Christ have to die? Then He died in vain, there was no reason for Him to die, because there was another way.

And yet the Bible tells us that there was no other way. And there is no other name under Heaven. That is the exclusivity of the Son of God. There is no one else that can save, accept Jesus Christ and Him alone.

Look at the next statement: "Jesus Christ is the all-knowing, all-powerful, Creator and Controller of the universe. **Colossians 1:16, "For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:"** Verse 17 adds: **"by him all things consist"** (or are held together). God led Paul to write that Jesus Christ is "the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;" That's Who He is. The One Who was crucified on Calvary, was none other than the Lord of glory. And he says: If the princes of this world had know Who He really was **"they would not have crucified the Lord of glory."** That's how blind they were. That's why they did what they did.

But what's the excuse, that so-called "Bible-believing teachers" have for creating such a monster, as to cause people to believe something that God totally is against, and why Christ died because there was no other way? So just to say, you know, "There's people who believe in Lordship Salvation," as though it's no big deal. IT IS A BIG DEAL! It's wicked! And it's wrong! And the preachers have no authority to preach such a message! [It] makes me upset.

Some may ask, if Jesus was really Lord when men by wicked hands crucified Him. Absolutely! You mean when Jesus Christ was here, and they nailed Him to a cross, He was still the Lord? Yes, He was. Do you realize that because He was the Lord, and He had all power and could have done anything He wanted to do—He says I have the power to lay my life down

and to take it up again—He could have stopped anybody from doing anything—He was still in charge when they put the spear in His side and they put the nails in His feet—when He was crucified on the cross—He was still the Lord. He says: "I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again." He is the Lord now, although some men refuse to let Him rule in their lives.

Certainly the Bible says: Know "assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ." Their unbelief did not change the fact about Who He is or what He has done. Jesus Christ is the Lord. And the Bible says one day, one day, **"every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."** Until then, understand this, Jesus Christ is the Savior of the world. He is the only Savior of the world. He is the only remedy for all mankind. There is no other hope. There is no other way, therefore, we preach Christ. We preach Christ crucified. We preach Christ crucified, dead, buried and rose again from the dead, and that He is alive and that He's coming back again someday.

Because we believe that, we have eternal life. We have the free gift that will last forever, and because we have eternal life I now have an option as far as my life goes. I can be an obedient child of God, or I can be a disobedient child of God. But I am still a child of God. But because of Who He is and because I know what I am. I need. I need someone to direct my paths. I need someone to lead me. I need someone to guide me. I need someone to protect me. And there's only One Who can do all of that, and that's the Lord.

I want Jesus Christ, Who is my Savior to be my Lord. I want to worship the Lord, because of Who He is. He is God and as you study the book of Revelation, it keeps making this statement: HE IS WORTHY TO RECEIVE PRAISE AND HONOUR AND GLORY AND MAJESTY and all these things that's listed there. Over and over again, He is worthy to be worshipped. He is worthy of our submission. He is worthy of our surrender. It behooves every child of God to submit his will to the will of God. Nobody can make you do that. And if you don't, He is still Lord. And because He's still Lord He's still has the power, the ability, to manipulate anything in this world that He wants to, and to bring whatever catastrophe in this world He wants to against you. And He can chasten you in such a way that you'll never forget it. And He may even take you home before your time. So how can He do all that? Because He is Lord. He is the Lord. And the sooner we recognize it, the better off we'll be.

So we trust Christ as our Savior, that gets us to Heaven. But we're not there yet. All rewards that are earned is only because Christ was not only your Savior, but He was the Lord and the Master of your life.

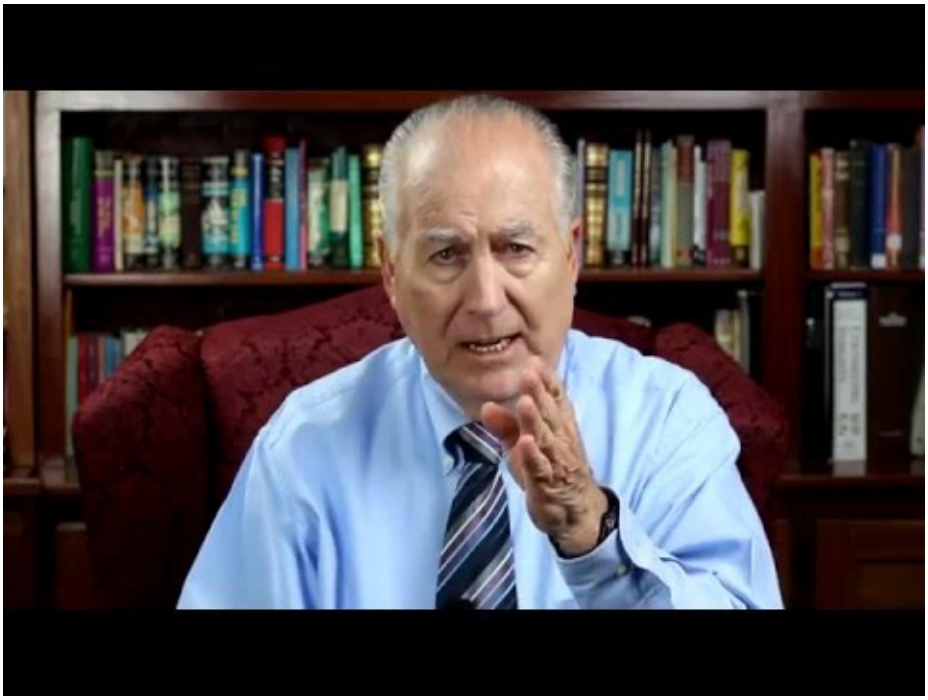

The Clear Gospel In 4 Minutes

(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgjqxavt7KIV-tWQNs4cQBOiIvO7syijgBdyvrSh7Ae5XARd3KGjsZkjJ1WgQVdFzDoXF5csVUCMYJ0t7RllvPqLEimpjJ_97UvoPbxDTF0Fhe5

3.3.17 Easy Believism (2022-03-16 11:43)

Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

[1]



by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold

I got back. I thought I'd just check some of my emails. I had sent out one letter. [I was] just excited about all those things, that, you know, the things the kids are doing when they go on Friday night soul-winning. And I get excited about, you know, some people giving some money for the college, so the college kids can have their bills paid. Sometimes they wonder how things are going to work out. And it increases their faith. And so, I get excited about that. And the thing about night school, I get excited. I get excited easy, about a lot of things. But no, there's some people who don't get excited about anything.

But anyway, I sent the letter out. But I did get one letter back. And this was a letter that I got back. [I] thought I would just share it with Ya. It says:

"Brother Yankee [Now this is from the pastor of an independent Baptist church]. We love you, but must tell you that the only exciting news from Florida Bible College, would be that you have repented of your apostate church state position; and was teaching the truth at FBC, that Jesus is to be the sole head of our churches, and that you had also repented of your Hyles-style easy-believism that is devoid of true repentance."

Now isn't that wonderful to come home to? And this is from the pastor of an independent [Baptist Church]. All those people that said they trusted Christ as their Savior. And he said: "that easy-believism!" Well what would you rather have . . . hard-believism?

[Do] you know what this is? It's a pen. But that's too easy to believe. Believe hard! When the Bible says: "Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature." Even those that are not educated. Even children. Do you think it was something they should be able to understand? Then, what preacher has the right to make it hard, though when God made it easy? He did the hard part. All we have to do is accept it. They're trying to make more out of the word "believe," than BELIEVE.

Because you see, they've got to get people to change their lifestyle, to stop all their bad habits, and their sins, and so forth. I know where he's coming from. I've preached in a lot of Baptist churches all over America. And there's a lot of them that just don't get it. They believe that you have to turn from your sins and so on, to be saved. This is why they can't just explain the Gospel to somebody and have them trust Christ as Savior, because they've gotta give them (you know) the whole buffet. They gotta let 'em know: "Now this is the desert. And this is the salads. And this is the meat and potatoes. Now, you have to eat all of this, and that's going to take awhile."

When I want somebody to get saved, I just tell them what they need to do to get saved. I'm not trying to give them a theological discussion and all the aspects of all the, you know: Bibliology, Angelology and Soteriology, and Christology and Physiology. I'm just trying to tell 'em how to go to Heaven. Now, there's a lot of things we should know, a lot of things we should do, as a child of God. But to become a child of God, it's just BELIEVE that what He said is the truth. He said something and can I believe that? He that believeth hath everlasting life. Well, when do you have it? Well, when you believe it. Well, how long does it take to believe something? If you tell a story, and when they get through telling the story, that made sense—hearing the Word, they believed. How long does that take? Well that's too easy. Alright, well, who has the authority to make that hard?

So, yes, I have a problem with certain things. I hope while he's preaching today that he'd get the hiccups . . . lol. During his whole sermon . . . lol. Now, I'm saying that out of Christian love, because I would just love to hear that he did it . . . lol.

I got another letter. Do you remember that I mentioned to you just a while ago, that I was going to ride this Zipline. And so we went an hour and a half down into the jungles. I didn't know that it was that far. But anyway, we went. And they cancelled out another part, so, there was only six of us on the whole bus. And there were about seven cruise liners that had docked there, and everybody had cancelled out. Everybody cancelled, except six. And me and Betty and Treena was three of them. There's just something feisty about us. We don't easily give up.

So, down into the jungle we went. And when we got there, they put these harnesses on us, and they take us up to the top of this no man's land. And we had four different zips, or five, something like that. I'm glad that I know where I'm going when I die . . . lol. But we did get some personalized attention, because we were the only six, and they had that many helpers. And so each one of us had our own personal attendant. But anyway, I got a chance to start talking to the guy who was the head of it. His name was Gavin. Gavin. He was from Belize and so we kind of started talking a bit.

So were standing there and getting ready to go. And I says: "Where are you going when you die?" He probably should have been asking me that question . . . lol. I said: "Where are you going to go when you die?" He says: "Well uh, well I uh, uh." I said: "You hesitated, that means you're not sure." And he wasn't sure. And I says: "Well I know I have eternal life. I know that I'm going to Heaven when I die. I'm ready to go!" So they hook me up to the thing. He says: "How do you know?" I says: "I'll tell you after while when we get through." This is going to put the fear of God in you, 'cause he was going to go with me (he hadn't been there in a long time). But anyway, we had a lot of fun. When it was all over with I explained the Gospel to him and he accepted Christ as his Savior.

And we went into the little shed there, and was talking to a couple of the people behind the counter. And he had mentioned somebody's name and I thought that name sounded familiar, that I think I know that guy." And anyway, he had asked the lady behind the counter: "Do you know blah blah blah?" She said: "Yeah, I know him." And so I thought, "There might be a connection here." This is an hour and a half down in the jungle. I mean off the beaten path, way down in there. I says: "Have you ever heard of Greg Stier and Dare 2 Share?" [She says] "Yes, I have!" I says: "Do you know where you're going when you die?" And she was hesitant. And I said: "You hesitate, that means you're not sure." Because usually if they know, they know; when you're not sure you hesitate, trying to figure what's the best way to answer to get out of this.

And so it didn't take long. And the thing that got her is a little statement that I use every once in a while. I said: "Did you know that God loved you so much, that He would rather die than live without you?" Then, I mean, it just did something, that one statement, she just started welling up with water in her eyes. And I says: "He loved you that much, that He was willing to die to pay for your sins, so that you could have eternal life." And I went through and I explained, and I says: "The 'Gospel' is the 'Good News' that He will give you as a free gift, everlasting life, if you should simply BELIEVE that what He did, He it for you." I says: "Can you handle this?" She smiles and she says: "I can handle this." Just like that, "I can handle this." I says: "Will you believe it?" She says: "I believe it." It was so neat. It was just so neat. It's just

certain ways and things that you say, you know, that sometimes it catches a person.

Well, we got back and I saw I had an email from Gavin. He says: "Hi Doc." (He calls me Doc) How are you doing? It was with great pleasure to meet with you and your family, as well [as] the knowledge that you openly shared with myself and the people. Everywhere I go now, that's a question that I ask. Where do you go when you die? And the conversation becomes endless. And he says: "Well Doc, in the next couple days I'll be seeking the law of rules and regulations regarding some conversation we had. He's even talking about maybe wanting to come to college. I don't know. But he says, "Now," he says, "That's all he talks about."

Now, I spent just a few minutes explaining the Gospel to Him. But it's simple enough so that he can share it with somebody else, and somebody else, and somebody else. Now, I believe that there are a lot of preachers who will never have the joy of this, for the simple reason, they gotta make the Gospel so hard and complicated that they won't share it. I can share it with anybody at any given time, and it makes sense, and they trust the Lord. And I've seen their lives change. When they simply believe it. I didn't try to change anybody's life, but I've seen it happen, 'cause I know that the power of the Gospel works on people.

In this verse I wanted to share with you. Look there in verse 4, where it says in 1st Thessalonians chapter 2, in verse 4: "But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust..." with that easy-believism. The Gospel should be presented in such a way that it's easy for people to understand it. If they can understand it, they can believe it and trust Him. But when you make it hard and complicated, that's when you gotta work on 'em. You gotta work on people. You've gotta make sure that they're willing to stop all their bad habits, and cut out all of their sins, and be willing to turn from their sins. They gotta really mean business for God! You see, God said they don't have to do that. That's not required.

I'm talking about just telling a person what's required. And it's Good News to say: "Look, it's free." But if you tell them: "You gotta stop all your bad habits," that's hard! That's hard for people to stop. Can you stop all of your sins? Have you? Now, don't answer . . . lol. I've thought about becoming a Catholic and opening a little booth, so ya'll can confess . . . lol. It would really enhance my sermons . . . preparation. I could use more of you for illustrations . . . lol. But anyway. That the Bible says that, "we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts." So God has given to us a message that will work. And work it will!

Now turn in your Bible to Romans to chanter one. I had just one guy that came by, and he was waiting on us. And so, it didn't take long before I asked him if he knew where he was going when he died. He didn't have a clue. So after I talked to him for awhile, he trusted Christ as his Savior. You say: "How do you know he trusted Christ?" 'Cause he said that he did! There's some people that don't ask. They never ask anybody because that would be a work of the flesh. Fiddle-faddle. If I want to know if you've trusted Christ as your Savior, I ask you: "Have you trusted Christ as your Savior?" And you could say: "Yes." Well then, I didn't save you. All I did is ask you a question. You said you were saved. So, if ten people said they trusted Christ as Savior, who am I to question whether they did or they didn't? "Well they may not have meant it." Well then let it be on them, not me, I didn't lie, they did. Are you understanding me?

Watch the rest of the sermon if you'd like...



Easy Believism

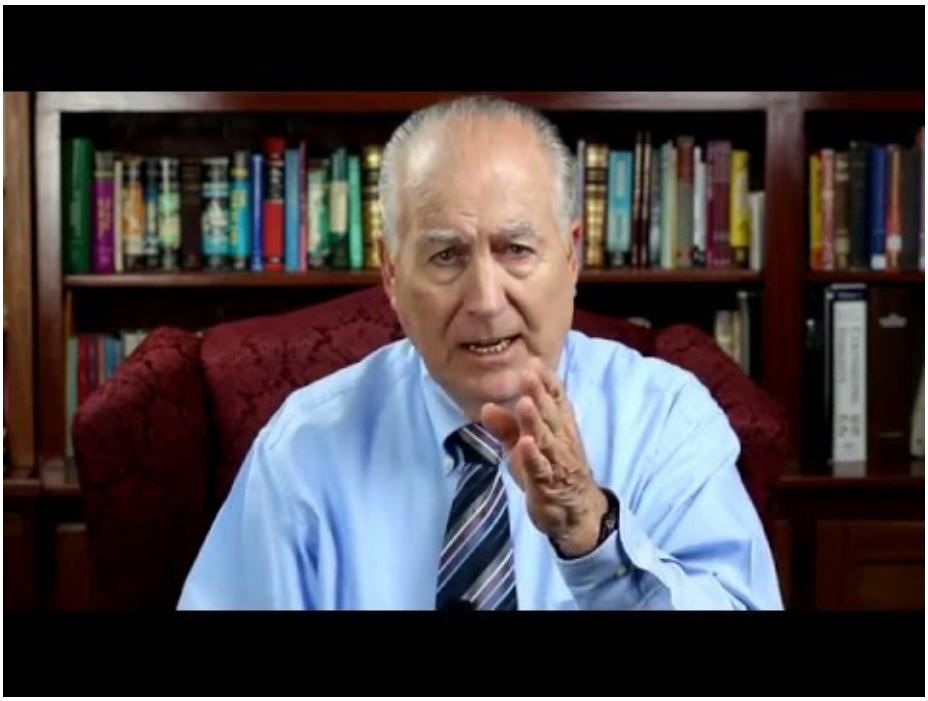

The Clear Gospel In 4 Minutes

(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgwelzE2FfHxBGbsRf9kdP4BQ0UvSe7DoiZtGifD24O-Q3IHBQaG3yuNph9BOSK8ROo-6TfdTd_Z-h6AHlOiawI_hY5KxjJwHy17erpmsWQIvfU

3.3.18 Though Hand Join In hand, The Wicked Shall Not Be Unpunished (2022-03-17 00:30)

Proverbs 11:21, “

Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

”

The inspired Word of God teaches in our text passage, that though sinners join hand in hand, they shall not escape punishment. As I pondering the meaning of this Scripture today, it occurred to me what it means. You see, so oftentimes wicked people will join together in solidarity yo strengthen their cause against the righteous.

A perfect example is the homosexual agenda today in America. The LGBTQ movement is growing bigger each year, and gaining more momentum. In a very short time, I’d guess within the next generation of 20 years, we will see pastors being prosecuted in the United States as hate-spreaders for preaching the truth of Leviticus 20:13, that homosexuals are worthy of capital punishment. That doesn’t mean Christians should go around killing gays, God forbid. It simply means that if our government feared God, which they absolutely don’t, homosexuality would be illegal and a punishable crime.

As recently as 2003, homosexuality was a punishable crime in Texas. And in 1962 homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states. Dear reader, God hasn’t changed, humanity has changed over time. We humans cannot make up our minds what is good or evil, and since we disregard the inspired Holy Bible, we never will be able to govern ourselves. Thirty years ago pot was illegal, but now it is legal in many states. Literally, there are people rotting in prison today for selling Marijuana, in states where it is now being legally sold. Go figure! We humans are a strange bunch.

Faithful Bible preachers today, who preach the inspired Word of God as they ought, are being labeled as public enemy number one. It is because the majority of pastors today are cowards, or only in their profession to make a living, that they refuse to fight in the battle for morality in the United States. Consequently, the small number of pastors who do faithfully stand nowadays are greatly outnumbered, making it much easier for the ungodly media to intimidate and silence them. A truly “

free

”

society is only one in which it is safe to be unpopular!

Increasingly, Americans by the millions are jumping on the LGBTQ bandwagon, showing full support for this gross wickedness. But what saith the Scripture?

Proverbs 11:21, “

Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

” The Bible assures us that the victory of the wicked will be short lived.

Job 20:5,

“

That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?

4428

”

We all need [1]wisdom from the Old Testament book of Proverbs.

I couldn’t help but think of the pathetic attitudes of the leaders at Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College today. When I first started attending Campus Church in July of 2021, I kindly confided in Jeff Redlin (their senior pastor) that I am a divorced man, he couldn’t have cared less. He expressed no sympathy or empathy for a hurting man. The fact that my former wife divorced me in 2006, 15 years ago, meant nothing to him. You see, at PCC they look down on divorced people who desire to remarry. PCC is a cult in many respects. They abuse hurting people who have broken lives. Sadly, PCC is a mere academic institution, a place intended to provide religious services for students, and nothing else.

So when a real person like me comes along, who is suffering in pain of soul from a broken marriage, Jeff Redlin just threw me under the bus to die. Literally, that wicked pastor scolded me for saying that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. Who does that? What kind of pastor berates and belittles someone for being divorced, and lonely, and hoping to remarry after 15 years? Jeff Redlin is a horrible human being, with poor character, and he ought be fired from Campus Church and not allowed to stand behind any pulpit in America. Sadly, PCC pays him over $100,000 a year! You see, Mr. Redlin doesn’t have to care, because he still has 9,999 more people that all support him. So who cares about one lost lamb, right? Thankfully, Jesus cares and Jeff Redlin’s days of arrogance are numbered until God judges him. **1st Thessalonians 4:6, "That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified."** Pastor Redlin horrible defrauded me! He abused my trust, wounded my feelings and drove me out of Campus Church by his hatred, throwing slanderous gossip in my face that he read in the ungodly internet, and his unwillingness to embrace me as a fellow brother.

In front of his wife, Pastor Redlin told me that if I did find a woman to marry, he refused to perform the wedding. What did I do to cause such hatred in this pastor? What pastor, after only knowing a hurting man for 2 weeks, would speak such cruel and hateful words against him? Dear reader, that is Pensacola Christian Collège today, a bunch of self-righteous religious hypocrites. Yes, [2]PCC is a CULT!!! Run from the place. [3]If you don’t believe me, ask Samantha Field. She should sue Pensacola Christian College for emotional neglect, failure to report a crime and other illegal activities that went on on campus!!!

You see, PCC couldn’t care less. They are full of lame excuses to excuse their poor unchristian behavior. **Proverbs 11:21, “Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.”** I came to Campus Church with a kind, loving and open heart. But Pastor Redlin abused me! As a divorced person, Redlin made me to feel like total garbage! You simply don’t tell someone that you’ve only known for 2 weeks that he shouldn’t be looking for a wife at church, and if you do find a woman to marry, I won’t perform the wedding. I am still shocked that a pastor would even stoop so low as to express such contempt, disregard and hatred for hurting man.



Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish [lacking good sense], and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."

Woe unto America's uncaring pastors today! The flock doesn't belong to any pastor. The church flock belongs to God alone! Jesus told Peter to feed "MY" sheep. They weren't Peter's sheep. They're not Jeff Redlin's sheep. They're not Sean Quinlan's sheep. When I visited the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, my former wife also attended there. Pastor Sean Quinlan shamefully didn't life a single finger to even try to patch-up our marriage. That wicked pastor never once offered to pray with me. Kindly said, Sean Quinlan is nothing but a salary-sucking parasite on the churches today, just like Jeff Redlin.

These ungodly religious men think they are full of love for inviting people into their home on occasion. But hospitality is not God's love. Love would have been Jeff Redlin comforting me as a divorced person, praying with me, offering me counsel and trying to help me in a spirit of meekness as the Bible says in Galatians 6:1-3. Instead, he sinfully condemned me for being

divorced, making me feel like a criminal for even daring to hope to remarry someday. I am not an 18 year old college student at PCC, I am a 55 year old man. Who does Jeff Redlin think he is anyway? I'll tell you, he is an ungodly man who has grown TOO BIG for his own britches! He's now the big man on campus at PCC, and it has gone to his head, making him look down on sinners like me. One day Pastor Redlin is going to realize that he is a dirty sinner too!

When I told Pastor Quinlan that my younger sister died of a drug overdose in Chicago in 2016, he just sat there at Lighthouse Baptist Church like a little boy, saying nothing. When I told him on another occasion that I didn't have anybody else to talk to than him about spiritual matters, he ignored me. This is the lousy quality of Baptist pastors today, totally INCOMPETENT!!! I am so glad that Quinlan quit. Unfortunately, he is now at PCC doing damage there instead. **Proverbs 11:21, "Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered."** The reason why these wicked men that I have mentioned are so haughty, defiant and refuse to repent, is simply because they are part of a giant organization that backs them up. They are the wicked joining hand in hand.

That is why Bob Jones University today is so untouchable. [5]Have you seen the Satanic garbage being preached at BJU? Dear friend, I am not barking up an empty tree here. I know what I am talking about. I just took the time yesterday to type out one of Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold's sermons. It took my 5 hours but was worth the time. The sermon is one of my favorites, called: "[6]Lordship Salvation: Caught Between Grace And Works." All of the preachers that I just mentioned are GUILTY of either preaching a false gospel, or of bidding Godspeed to false prophets! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I don't get paid to do this, that is, to write. I do it because as David said in the Old Testament when he went out to fight the giant Goliath: **"IS THERE NOT A CAUSE?" (1st Samuel 17:29b).** I love what Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said:

> **"The world will go to Hell unless somebody is authoritative!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, " [7]I Shall Not Be Moved "**

Ladies and gentlemen, I care! If that makes me a troublemaker like the prophet Elijah, then so be it. **1st Kings 18:17, "And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?*"** I am known at the failing institution of Pensacola Christian College as the troublemaker! Oh, they are growing in numbers and popularity with man, but quickly dwindling in favor with God (Revelation 3:15-17). I am known at the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam as the troublemaker! So be it! If TELLING THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is of the Devil, then I'll gladly be the TROUBLEMKER!!! If taking a godly stand against the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions makes me the BAD GUY, then I volunteer! If exposing the fraud Martin Luther (1483-1546), who preached the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration (i.e., you must be water baptized to get into heaven) his entire life makes me the bad guy, then praise God that I'm the bad guy! I must preach THE TRUTH.

Proverbs 11:21, "

Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

" The Bob Jones crowd are laughing at my ministry and articles. They mock my blogs. I have literally seen them laugh in my face, and belittle me. One hateful staff member at the

shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, told his wife not to even smile at me, which I clearly heard him say TWICE, as they passed by me while we were all walking. Isn't that a crying shame? What was my offense? I loved them enough at Harvest to warn their pastors about the counterfeit Gospel they are preaching, called Lordship Salvation.

I warned them about the deadly false prophet, and BJU alumni, Pastor John MacArthur. Mr. MacArthur says, and I quote: "[8]There is no such thing as a childhood conversion." You see, in John MacArthur's ungodly world, his plan of salvation is so hard and complicated that no child could ever be saved by it. That is a false gospel!!! I just typed out a portion of Pastor Yankee Arnold's sermon called: "Easy Believism." These are great words:

> "Now, I spent just a few minutes explaining the Gospel to Him. But it's simple enough so that he can share it with somebody else, and somebody else, and somebody else. Now, I believe that there are a lot of preachers who will never have the joy of this, for the simple reason, they gotta make the Gospel so hard and complicated that they won't share it. I can share it with anybody at any given time, and it makes sense, and they trust the Lord. And I've seen their lives change. When they simply believe it. I didn't try to change anybody's life, but I've seen it happen, 'cause I know that the power of the Gospel works on people." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a quote from his beautiful sermon: "[9]Easy Believism"

Oh why do men complicate everything? Pastor Jack Hyles said these helpful words:

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[10]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[11]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

The simple, free and easy Bible way to be saved is to just BELIEVE the Good News of Jesus Christ, the only begotten Son of God, Who was crucified, buried and ressurected from the dead three days later. He did that FOR YOU dear friend. Just BELIEVE IT and eternal life is yours!!!

God knows that I don't hate the shameful pastors that I have named. I pray for them to get right with God. I have personally dealt face to face with these wicked men, and they shirked off and rejected the truth, instead berating me for preaching THE TRUTH. The PCC camp are upset with me for exposing them, because they have caught STD's (Spiritually Transmitted Diseases) from the corrupt Bob Jones University crowd. [12]BJU is now the fountainhead of the corrupt Westcott and Hort Greek text. Dear reader, if you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible!!! ALL of the modern perversions are corrupted by Satan!

Even [13]communist Cuba has enough sense to reject the Devil's fake Bibles!!! So what is wrong with over 95 % of pastors today who foolishly accept and use them? In every church I know of that uses the Devil's Bibles, the place is spiritually corrupt and dead, and the Devil's curse of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism) is preached. Please pardon my rudeness at times, I don't mean to be, God knows my heart. **2nd Corinthians 11:6, "But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things."** Somebody's got to **"REBUKE THEM SHAPLY, that they might be sound in the faith"** the Bible says (**Titus 1:13b**). Unfortunately, neither the BJU or the PCC camp are listening to a word I preach, because they are full of pride and arrogance and set in

their corrupt and horrible ways. Like the Apostle Paul, I am set for the defence of the Gospel, and so also should you be dear saint of God. **Philippians 1:17, "But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel."**

They aren't listening because they are strong in numbers, the wicked joining hand in hand. But their day of reckoning will come soon enough, because **"God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap" (Galatians 6:b7).** What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. "** I am preaching THE TRUTH, while ungodly pastors like Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin continue to sinfully and shamefully bid Godspeed to [14]the infidel Bob Jones camp. I speak this all in Christ's love.

1st Corinthians 16:24, "My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen."

[15]

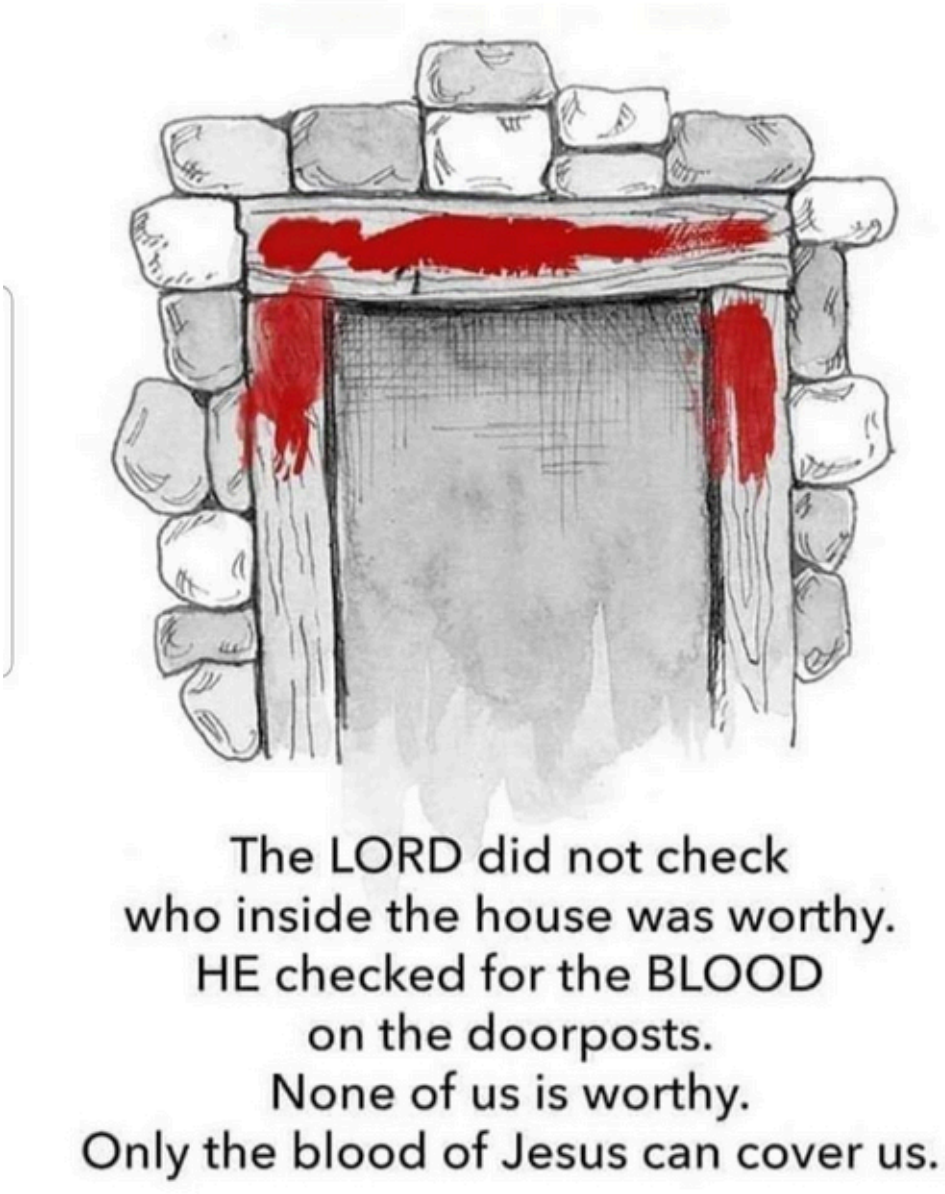

1. https://youtu.be/bupxWZkT8Mk
2. https://brucegerencser.net/2015/04/a-former-pensacola-christian-college-student-shares-her-story/
3. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgwIAoK8gmiJnSa-5BcgZ8NVB9u5jaA5Vf3xpiajUDpHLrW_a4rZSau5ShTuy61RkHkMwddPL1vWdzAr_BeB-JH1IawnCyTekAZ4qMPXKhdCB3q
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-children.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/easy_believism.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgHMqvJHUfRYQNmo6LJaRGcGca0Zm61uJxdy0D5HK09kXVCfYwwZeb4KhTaHjyNPJdUeKYOsRqe9HWXpozQKDQ8as_d1GpV6s5vdoh8blGQwpo1

3.3.19 How To Know You're Going To Heaven In 30 Seconds (2022-03-19 14:21)

Acts 16:29-32, "

Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.
"

Here is a wonderful excerpt from Michael P. Bowen's helpful book titled: "I NEVER KNEW YOU: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgement And How You Can Avoid It"

:

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead.
> The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9). Michael P. Bowen, "[1]I Never Knew You," p xii

Amen! There you have it friend, how to know that you're going to Heaven in just 30 seconds.

We could stop right there and be done with this blog, but if you'd like to learn more, please give me the opportunity to elaborate a bit more on the subject of salvation. You are a guilty sinner and so am I. There is a penalty for sin, which is both physical death and the second death in Hell. But Jesus is the sinless Savior, the only begotten Son of God—Who **died** on the cross for our sins. He was **buried**. Three days later He bodily **resurrected** from the dead. Simply believe this GOOD NEWS (GOSPEL) dear friend and you are saved! Simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it FOR YOU!!! That's it, that's all, no more.

I was thinking this morning about how simple it is to be saved. I've been typing out Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold's helpful sermon titled: " [2]Why Lordship Salvation Is WRONG ." It is time consuming, to make sure I get it all correct, but it is my privilege to do it for Christ! It took me eight hours just to type out half of the sermon, but I am having a wonderful time, and laying up treasures in Heaven while I'm at it. God willing, I will finish the sermon transcript today.

When I hear Pastor Yankee preach, my heart burns with joy over the simplicity of the Gospel. And I find myself compelled to do more to get people saved. So this is my way of contributing further to help preach the Gospel and get folks saved, and to help encourage other believers to share the Gospel, so that more people can be saved and go to Heaven (Proverbs 11:30).

> Dear friend, you are a sinner. That is the bad news! There is a penalty for sin, which is death—both a physical death (Romans 6:23) and a second death (Revelation 21:8)
>
> —
>
> forever separated from God in Hell (Revelation 20:15). But the **Good News** is that Jesus loves you so much that would would rather die than live without you (John 3:16). So He came down from Heaven to earth, as the Christ
>
> —
>
> the only begotten Son of God
>
> —
>
> and He died for your sins and mine on the cross of Calvary's hill (Romans 5:6-9). Jesus **died**, was **buried** and three days later He physically **resurrected** from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you'll simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it for you friend, you will be immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved. That's it, that's all, no more! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.**
>
> **"**

That's it, that's all, no more! We are the SINNER, and Jesus is the SAVIOR! That is so simple.

Acts 16:31b, "

Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..

.

" I suppose I could have titled this article, "How To Know That You're Going To Heaven In 2 Seconds

“

:

“

***Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved..**

.

” (Acts 16:31b

).

You do need to know the FACTS of salvation to be saved. You must know that you are a sinner (Romans 3:23). You must know that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of God (John 20:31). You must know that Jesus **died** on the cross to pay for your sins, and that He was **buried** and three days later **resurrected** from the dead. This is THE GOSPEL by which we are saved who believe it (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16). These are the FACTS which a person must acknowledge and believe (put your trust in personally) to get to Heaven. Simply believe that Jesus did it for you!!!

Even a small child can understand that Jesus died on the cross, to pay for the things which we have done that are wrong. Even a small child can understand that Jesus didn’t stay dead, but He came back to life and went back up to Heaven and is alive today. Any child can understand that they have done bad things, for which they deserve to be punished. But if we will simply trust Jesus, accepting His sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, then we won’t appear as guilty sinners anymore in God’s sight. Instead, God will only see Jesus’ blood that He shed to wash away our sins. The concept is so simple.

I fully agree with Pastor Yankee that the reason why most Christians today aren’t telling other people how to get to Heaven, is simply because preachers today have made the Gospel so difficult and hard and complicated, that people just don’t know what to say to lead others to Christ. But dear reader, it is so simple to be saved!!! God had to make it simple, otherwise dumb people and those who are mentally challenged, couldn’t be saved. I say that kindly but truthfully.

Pastor John MacArthur’s Hard And Complicated Gospel

As hard as it is to grasp, Pastor John MacArthur’s Calvinist plan of salvation is so difficult and hard and complicated and corrupt, that he publicly said (and I quote): “There is no such thing as a childhood conversion.” Of course not, because John MacArthur’s false gospel is so complicated that a child couldn’t possibly understand it. That is NOT the simplicity that is in Christ, which is THE GOSPEL:

> **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, “**
>
> **But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.”**

Sadly, John MacArthur preaches another gospel—a complicated and very difficult gospel to follow, which is comprised of partial faith in Christ plus human works. In MacArthur's hard plan of salvation, you are required to "turn away from your sin" to be saved. The Bible does not teach that requirement, which would be KEEPING THE LAW for salvation.

[3] 

False Prophet: Pastor John F. MacArthur

On September 25, 1990 at the Calvary Baptist Church in Brewer, Maine (Pastor Larry Pawson), Dr. MacArthur was involved in a question and answer session which was publicly taped. During that session he said the following about child salvation:

> "Now let me say this and I don't want you to panic when I say it. Saving faith is an ADULT ISSUE. Saving faith is an ADULT EXPERIENCE. Salvation is an ADULT EXPERIENCE. Am I saying that a child cannot be saved? I'm saying that salvation is a conscious turning from sin to follow Jesus Christ with an understanding of something of the sinfulness of sin, its consequences and something of who Jesus Christ is, what He has provided and that I'm committing my life to Him. At what point can a child understand that?... I tell parents that salvation is an adult decision... There is no illustration in Scripture of childhood salvation. There is none. People want to throw the Philippian jailer and his household; well that's talking about his servants so there is no reference there about his children. So there is no such thing as a childhood conversion." [4]READ MORE

MacArthur is saying that if a child is to be saved he must understand as an adult, make an adult decision and have an adult experience. The Lord Jesus taught that to be saved adults must become as little children (Matthew 18:3); MacArthur teaches that to be saved children must become as adults.

I dearly love this man, and godly men like him; such as: Pastors' Curtis Hutson, Max Younce, Harry Ironside and others who preach a simple free grace Gospel. So many preachers today are preaching a difficult and complicated gospel message, which is NOT the truth. A counterfeit gospel message cannot produce the new birth. Jesus warned in **John 3:3b, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

There are three FACTS that you must know and BELIEVE (trust, rely upon) to be saved:

- WHO Jesus is - He is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31)
- WHAT He did - Jesus DIED, was BURIED and three days later RESURRECTED from the dead for the justification of our faith in Him (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)
- WHY He did it - Because we are guilty sinners, and the wages of sin is death (Romans 6:23)

If you accept these FACTS as the truth—choosing to TRUST IN THE GOOD NEWS of the Lord Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day—then you are indeed saved certain. Nothing more is required. If saved, always saved!!! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For *if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. "** I love that Bible verse!

Dear reader, if I haven't made it simple enough how to be saved, let me be as plain as possible—you must simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it for you!

> "I saw, moreover, that it was not my good frame of heart that made my righteousness better, nor my bad frame that made my righteousness worse; for my righteousness was Jesus Christ himself, the same yesterday and today and forever." —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

You see friend, it is as simple as this—you and I are guilty sinners! We have all done some pretty bad things in our life. I know I sure have, things that I am not proud of and I wish I could erase from my past, but I cannot; and so have you, if you'll be honest with yourself. Did you know that [5]Christ died for our self-righteousness too? (MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

The Bible teaches that nothing defiled can enter into Heaven (1st Corinthians 6:9-11; Revelation 21:27). If you've ever commit even one sin, you cannot enter into Heaven! You don't have to be good to get into Heaven, you must be totally perfect! No one is perfect except the sinless Lamb of God, Jesus Christ. That is why we need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33). We need [6]God imputed righteousness credited to our record in Heaven (Romans 4:4-7). Amen! Jesus takes our sins upon Himself and He puts His righteousness upon us, at the moment of faith. This is the gift of God (Romans 6:23).

God loves you dear friend. He was willing to die for you! Romans 5:6-9 says some people would die for a godly man, some might even sacrifice their life for a good man, but who would die for a guilty criminal? Jesus, that's Who! CHRIST DIED FOR SINNERS!!! Christ died for you and for me, paying a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin that we could not pay.

The payment has already been made by Christ through the cross of Calvary's hill. The shed blood of the Lamb of God has been sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat, on our behalf in the presence of God the Father (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). Therefore, you don't even have to "ask" Jesus to save you, because the payment has already been made for your sins. You must take it by faith! JUST BELIEVE!!! Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are a free gift from

God, paid for by Jesus Christ, which you simply need to accept by faith. So you don't need to ASK God to save you, just BELIEVE that Jesus did it for you!!!

If you have never done so, simply take God's free gift of eternal life by faith dear friend, by taking God at His Word in the Holy Scripture. Just accept what God has already recorded in His Word concerning Christ—how that He died on the cross according to the Scriptures for our sins, and that He was buried, and according to the Scriptures He raised up from the dead physically on the third day. These THREE facts (Christ's *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection*) are Biblically called: **" THE GOSPEL**

" **(1st Corinthians 15:1-4).** This is the GOOD NEWS! Simply BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS dear reader, and you will be instantly and forever saved!!! The chose is yours alone to make. Please don't delay, because today could be the last day of your life here on earth (Proverbs 27:1). Jesus is precious!!!

Acts 16:29-32, "

Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

"

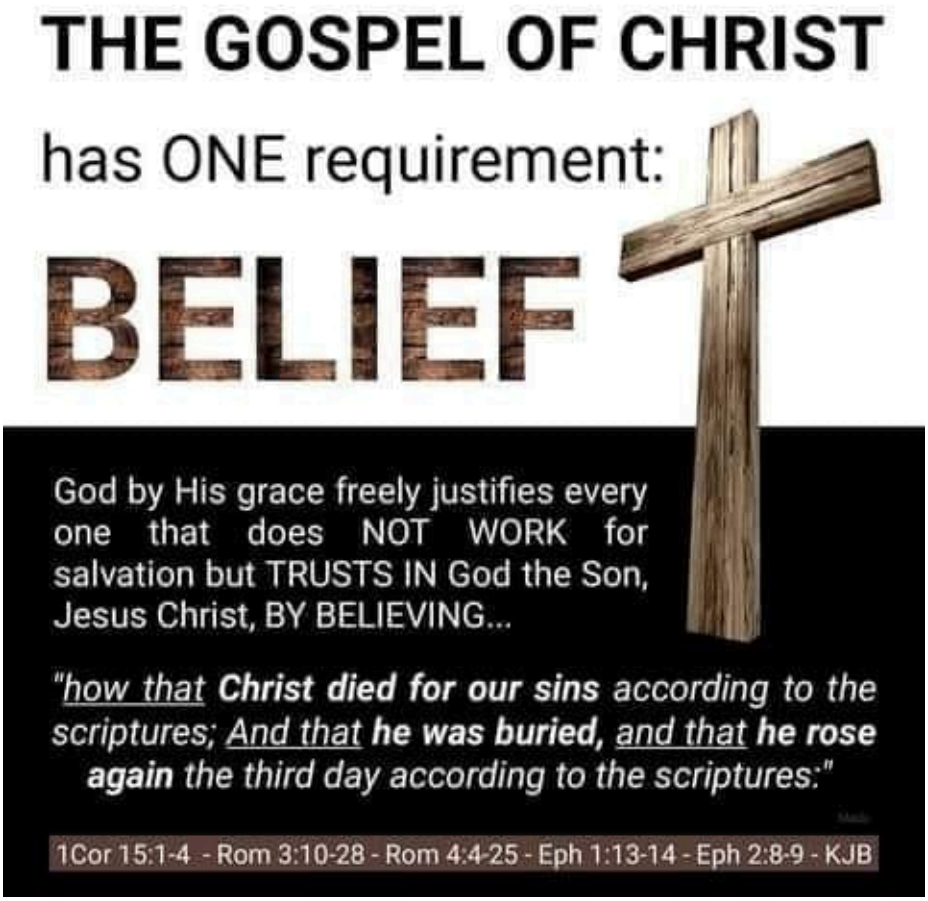

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiRqiQcDIAfIk9aC0SItENgA7CdEc2yprgfO7wG4ftE9Qyf0iSYONaljnf61UErv5_-ytdAyLW-s1CzgGLZr0ErPg1shoaVlGwD7HQqdgE6wAj1
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-children.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha062517.mp3
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/imputation.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEi6K9FH6LMhHhYbXiEL_E3VzGkXc7PfqHGIWCqspvQt6FgArhHu7e11t99enxRohxMOLATQFQ1ybwSHgXLRv5wDN2wfolyVmf5QX7MrfcFs5bhW

3.3.20 Heresies Preached By Pastor Al Lacy (2022-03-21 22:27)

1st Corinthians 11:18-19, "

For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it. *For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you*."

I was listening to a heartfelt sermon this evening by Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016). It is called: "[1]No Unbelievers In Hell." I love Dr. Al Lacy, but he says some heretical things in this sermon that don't set right with me. Please understand that I am not writing this blog to put down one of my heroes of the faith, God forbid. I love and cherish the man and ministry of Pastor Al Lacy. But as our text verse says in 1st **Corinthians 11:19b,**

“

For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.” Every preacher, without exception, says silly things sometimes! I have done it too. This is because no man has all the answers. No man has it all figured out. Some men may think they have everything figured out, but they absolutely do not! No one understands all of the Word of God. That is because we all have different levels of experience, intelligence and education. Discovering THE TRUTH is a lifelong journey, upon which all men are traveling.

Pastor Al Lacy teaches a blatant false doctrine in this sermon. He

tells people to repent of their sin to be saved. You won’t find any such commandment anywhere in the Word of God. Pastor Al Lacy falsely

says, and I quote him verbatim: “

[2]The Bible says, you’ve got to repent of your sin to be saved.

” No Sir! I dare you to show me that in the inspired King James Bible? Where does the Bible say to *repent*

“OF YOUR SINS” to be saved. Yes, the Bible does say to “repent,” but it doesn’t add the words “of your sins.” Religious men added that! No doubt Dr. Al Lacy heard other preachers make that false statement, and so he also adopted it. I’ll tell you, if you are a preacher, you need to declare war on the things other preachers say! I decided a few years ago to start being 100 % objective, filtering everything I see and hear with the inspired Word of God. And that is Biblical. **1st John 4:1, “**

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. ” We must try (test) everything we hear and read with the Bible.

About one-third way into the sermon, Dr. Lacy presents the same exact challenge to a man that I am presenting to you now friend: “Where does the Bible say that?” Or, as I often like to word it: "What saith the Scripture?” Dr. Lacy tells the story about a man—a man who had sincerely told Dr. Lacy that murderers go to Hell. Pastor Lacy challenged the man to show him from the Word of God, where it says that murderers go to Hell? Pastor Lacy kindly said to the man: “Show me where the Bible says that murderers go to Hell?”

Now, I commend Pastor Al Lacy for using the inspired Word of God as our final and only authority! But then why didn’t Dr. Lacy apply the SAME standard to the idea that we must “repent of your sin to be saved”? Because if you do apply such objective thinking, it will FAIL THE TEST. If you look in the Bible to find where it says to:

“repent of your sin to be saved,” YOU CANNOT FIND IT!!! Only if you have one of the Devil’s Bible—the modern corrupt perversions of the Word of God—can you find any garbage therein about forsaking sin to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. You won’t find any such nonsense in the inspired King James Bible!!!

Like I said, I love and admire Pastor Al lacy. When I gratefully attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), in the summer of 1992 I thankfully attended[3] a week-long King James Bible Seminar taught by Dr. Al Lacy. Brother Hyles asked him to teach it, and I am SO GLAD that he did. I met Pastor Gayle Russ and his son there from Evansville, Indiana. What a treat! I love those guys and their wonderful Faith Music Missions ministry. I sat on the edge of my seat and wrote down every word which Pastor Lacy spoke! So he is one of my heroes of the Christian faith.

Albeit, my first love and loyalty is toward my blessed God and Savior, Jesus Christ. If a man is wrong he is wrong, period. I won't cover or look the other way for my friends and favorite preachers! Pastor Lacy is preaching Satanic heresy, just as Jesus called the Apostle Peter "

Satan,

"

when he tried to stop Him from going to the cross. So you see, even a child of God can be deceived at times by the Devil. In fact, you don't need to repent of your sin to get to Heaven.

Now, in fairness to Pastor Lacy, he does elaborate and explain exactly what he means by the phrase:

"[4]repent of your sin to be saved." In the preceding MP3 excerpt from his sermon, "No Unbelievers In Hell," Dr. Lacy makes it abundantly clear that he is not speaking about giving up your sinful behavior; but rather, he simply means that you must turn away from your false religion, self-righteous works and that which has been hindering you from BELIEVING to be saved. I fully agree with Pastor Lacy, because what he just said about repentance is 100 % Biblical.

Hebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God, " Here we see THE TRUTH. Repentance is NOT from sin; but rather, from dead works (which includes all your righteousness and good works too). Christ didn't just die for your sins, He died for your righteousness too, because even our righteousnesses are filthy rags to God. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.**

" Here is a beautiful quote by John Bunyan:

> "I saw, moreover, that it was not my good frame of heart that made my righteousness better, nor my bad frame that made my righteousness worse; for my righteousness was Jesus Christ himself, the same yesterday and today and forever." —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

So Pastor Lacy gets it half right! Bible repentance simply means: "a change of mind," period. But Dr. Lacy says repentance means: "

a change of mind which results in

a change of direction." I don't like when preachers embellish the meaning of the word

"repentance." If God didn't add those extra words, what gives any preacher the right to? Dr. Lacy is wrong to ASS-U-ME that repentance means to turn 180 degrees away from sin and move toward the Savior. Why sin? Why not unbelief? You see, by saying that repentance is "from sin," it opens a whole can of worms theologically. Because then people start insinuating that your life must change. They ASS-U-ME that since you have repented "OF YOUR SIN," you cannot continue living in them as you did before. Dear reader, none of this is true!

Bible repentance is only from UNBELIEF, not from sins. Preachers get so messed up on this matter that they need to go seek psychiatric help. I'm not kidding. We've got a bunch of depressed, confused and miserable people in our churches today, because they've been LIED

TO by preachers! They've been lied to about repentance, told that they must repent and turn away from their sinning to Get to Heaven. The Bible disagrees 100 % with them!

Here is a wonderful excerpt from Michael P. Bowen's helpful book titled: "I NEVER KNEW YOU: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgement And How You Can Avoid It":

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9). Michael P. Bowen, "[5]I Never Knew You," p. xii

There you have it friend, how to know that you're going to Heaven in just 30 seconds! I love Dr. Lacy, but the plan of salvation that he gave in his sermon: "No Unbelievers In Hell" is utterly complicated. In the sermon he tells everyone to invite Jesus into their heart. That doesn't even make sense! The human heart is a muscle about twice the size of your fist that pumps blood. So how do you invite Jesus into your heart muscle? It confuses people when preachers stray away from the Gospel as taught in the Bible. Why not simply teach men to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST??? I mean, that is what Acts 16:30-31 teaches.

I am 100 % convinced that Dr. Al Lacy is saved and up in Heaven today. I believe this simply because he very directly [6]explains in the preceding sermon exactly what he thinks it means to repent of sin. Brother Lacy doesn't believe that you must clean up your life of sin to be saved. He doesn't believe that you must make Jesus the absolute Lord and the Master of your life to get into God's Kingdom. But Pastor Lacy is preaching THE SATANIC LIE that to be saved you must "repent of your sin," because no such command is found in the Word of God!!! Even though he explains what he means, he is still in error to say to repent "of your sin." The very statement confuses people!!!

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said it well:

> "But we've so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we've made it so complicated that they can't make a simple decision to 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.' We'll say, 'If you don't do this' or 'You don't do that' or 'You haven't done that,' you're not saved'; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, 'Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,' one clear simple answer was given to him — 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."' — Pastor Curtis Hutson, "Things That Are Different Are Not The Same" (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

So why does Dr. Lacy say in the sermon, that you need to ask Jesus into your heart to be saved? A lot of Christians have ignorantly adopted this popular cliché (one of many that people foolishly use). It is not Biblical. As I said earlier, the human heart is a muscle about twice the size of our fist that pumps blood. How does a child understand the meaning of asking Christ to come into one's heart? It makes no sense. The bottom line is that this is simply NOT what the Bible teaches! Why stray away from the Word of God?

I understand that **Revelation 3:20** says, **“**

Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

” But there’s nothing said about the heart! The $64,000 question is this: Why present the Gospel is SOME OTHER WAY than the Bible does? Jesus warned us in **John 10:1,**

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up *some other way*, the same is a thief and a robber. ”

In the Gospel of John we are simply told to BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 6:40,**

“ And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.” And in **Acts 16:30-31** we read, **“And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.”** So why do preachers use terminology that is foreign to the Scripture? Why tell people to invite Jesus into their heart and life? Why tell people to have a relationship with Christ? Why not simply tell people to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST???

Here are some helpful quotes:

> “Those who go to Heaven ride on a pass and enter into blessings that they never earned, but all who go to Hell pay their own way.” —Dr. John R. Rice
>
> “There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it… The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

In closing, I am not against Pastor Al Lacy. I love him and intend to continue promoting his sermons, because his preaching is life-changing. Pastor Lacy was one of very few godly men who sided with the King James Bible only movement. Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) was another godly preacher who stood for the King James Bible, when being King James Bible only wasn’t cool. So I am a big fan of Pastor Al Lacy. But he is WRONG to tell people to: “Ask

Jesus to come into your heart,

”

and to tell people to:

4444

“

Repent of your sin to be saved.

”

Those are heresies!

Consider that not once in the Gospel of John is the word

“REPENT” mentioned. Not once! But we do find the word “BELIEVE” mentioned 88 times!!! Clearly the man who believes has also repented. It is automatic. The man who changes his mind has believed; and the man who believes has changed his mind.

Please read what Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) believed and taught, with which I agree. I just don’t like the words

“turn from sin,” but like Dr. Lacy, he gets it theologically correct (his terminology is wrong)

:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). ***Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation*.** **Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation.** ***One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being “a disciple of John the Baptist” in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Now, I agree with the theological statements of both Dr. Al lacy and Dr. John R. Rice; BUT, both of these men foolishly use the unbiblical phrase “turn from sin,” where the Holy Bible DOES NOT!!! So why use it? Why tell people to “repent of your sin” when no such commandment or wording is found in the Scripture? Doesn’t that make sense? Sure it does. I NEVER tell lost people to “repent of your sin” to be saved. And if you do, you are preaching another gospel (unless you explain exactly what you mean, as did Pastor Al Lacy and Dr. John R. Rice).

[7]Pastor Marty Herron is guilty of preaching another gospel, which cannot produce the new birth. And if you really want to see a false prophet who has left the ballpark completely, and taken leave of any theological sensibility, [8]check out Dr. Steve Pettit’s nightmare plan of salvation (this is pure Calvinism). Folks, this is what happens when men like Dr. Al Lacy stray away from THE GOSPEL, away from THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). If you stick to the simple Gospel, no one can misconstrue what you say. ...

> **“There is power in this [9]Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.”** —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “[10]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

God knows that I didn't write and publish this blog to criticize my friend, Al Lacy. Rather, I am simply trying to help others, you dear reader, to keep the Gospel simple the way God intended for it to be.

Here again is a helpful excerpt from Michael P. Bowen's helpful book titled: "I NEVER KNEW YOU: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgement And How You Can Avoid It." This is the simple way that we should all be presenting the Gospel:

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9). Michael P. Bowen, "[11]I Never Knew You," p. xii

Now how does that compare to Pastor Al Lacy's THREE POINTS (in the preceding sermon I shared with you)? Dr. Lacy starts out by telling the audience that they must admit to being a guilty sinner. But then he adds another point to repent. Friend, repentance is not a separate step from admitting that you're a sinner. Nor is repentance a separate step from BELIEVING. There are no "steps" to being saved, you simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31), and in that moment you have fulfilled everything required by God to receive eternal life. It's that simple.

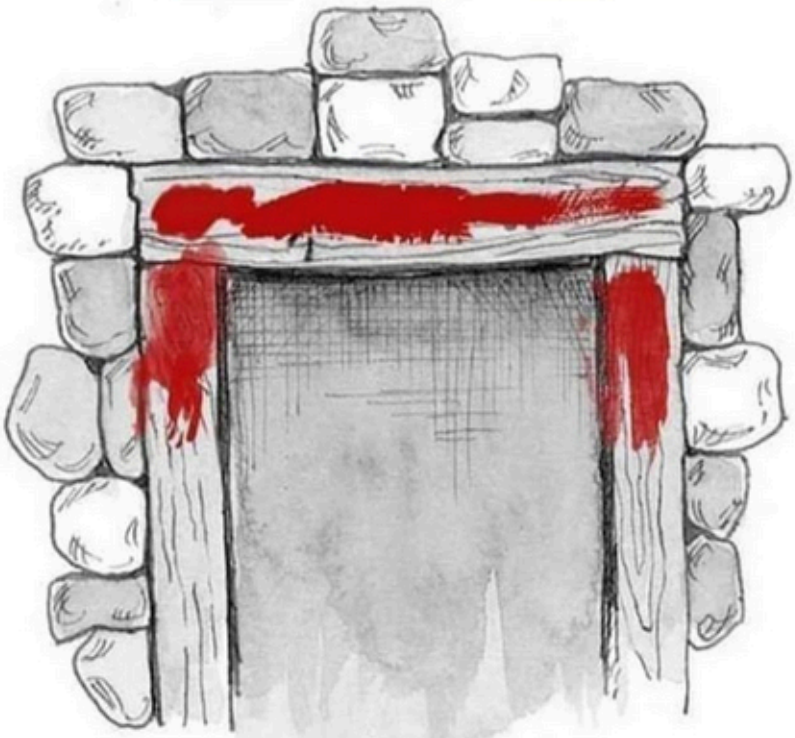

The LORD did not check
who inside the house was worthy.
HE checked for the BLOOD
on the doorposts.
None of us is worthy.
Only the blood of Jesus can cover us.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/no_unbelievers_in_hell.mp3
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/pastor_al_lacy_heresy.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/pastor_al_lacy_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/pastor_al_lacy_heresy.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgEI9UyEwoAwIxbrctvyFkDY1TORImhEsxFPRjf6Gtu0SWY3cPsmCSjiV1iE7VdFSu_2KGDz3_bEgxpl-H8cEE_DPOYFmnPdLWM-_rBYRngtIM0

3.3.21 When You Feel Like Everything In Your Life Is Wrong (2022-03-22 00:30)

Job 1:12-22,

“

And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

And there was a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother’s house:

And *there came a messenger unto Job*, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

And the Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

***While he was yet speaking, there came also another*, and said, The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.**

***While he was yet speaking, there came also another*, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.**

***While he was yet speaking, there came also another*, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother’s house:**

And, behold, there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

And said, Naked came I out of my mother’s womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD.

In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.

”

I want you to notice the oft repeated phrase, **“**

While he was yet speaking, there came also another.

” While one of Job’s servants was telling him the

BAD NEWS

, while they were yet speaking another servant came with more BAD NEWS! And then as unbelievable as it may seem, even another servant came to Job bearing VERY

BAD NEWS! The last servant told Job the horrifying BAD NEWS that his 10 children were all dead, killed by a sudden tornado which made the house fall upon them! Poor Job! Can you imagine? I think not. Unless we’ve been in someone’s shoes, we truly CANNOT fully understand what they are suffering through.

Many years ago, while I was still married, I remember talking with a divorced man from Minnesota on the phone. He told me that he was divorced. His wife left him and filed for divorce. It was a done deal, sadly. I was in my 20's then, and thought I understood what he was going through. But it wasn't until 2006 when my own beloved wife divorced me against my will, that I truly understood the absolute inexplicable feeling of betrayal, and the staggering financial loss, and how close I came to taking my own life in despair and loneliness. My legal bills skyrocketed to $64,000, money gone forever. We lost our home. I lost most of my personal possessions. I was surviving out of a suitcase in a cheap hotel, turning food on the stove in my frying pan with needle-nosed pliers. I lost my pets, everything.

I was absolutely devastated

. Friend, the difference between knowing someone close to you who is going through a divorce, and going through a divorce YOURSELF; it is the same difference as having a close friend get hit by a truck, versus YOURSELF getting hit by a speeding Mack truck!!!

But there are times now, 16 years later, when I still feel like everything is wrong, but I can't think of anything that is so wrong that I should feel that way. I mean, good night, my name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20). I am a redeemed child of the King! I have been set on high as God's child with princes and kings (Revelation 5:10). Why should I feel down and discouraged and defeated? Yet, I often feel so weak, so vulnerable and so helpless to do anything. I am just a voice! Yet, God can use my voice to help others. And when I say

"a voice," I also include my fingers and keyboard by which I have been diligently typing day and night for the past 20 years, so that God can use my voice online to preach the Gospel truth to the lost.

I once read something that Pastor Charles Spurgeon said that made an impression on me. Spurgeon said that he too at times felt nervous, unable to account for any reason why. But then he remembered a passage of the Bible from **Hebrews 12:28-29, "**

Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

For our God is a consuming fire.

"

Spurgeon read that sentence:

"Our God is a consuming fire," and then realized that he had been praying and draw close to God. James 4:8 promises that if we draw near unto God, He WILL also draw near (nigh) unto us. Could it be the very consuming fire of God's presence that makes us nervous as believers when we draw near unto Him? Yes, I do believe so, with all my heart.

Dear reader, when you feel like everything is wrong in life, humble yourself before your Creator. Seek His face! Wise men still seek Him!!! **2nd Chronicles 7:14, "**

If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and *seek my face* , and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

” Seeking God’s face in the Old Testament simply meant seeking God’s approval. When a parent was proud of their child, they turned their face toward the child, to show that they are proud of them! But when their was shame, a parent looked away. Likewise, God turns His face away from the wicked, and rebellious children. If you want God’s face toward you dear friend, then you need to obey Him. I am not speaking about salvation here, I am speaking to believers about obeying your heavenly Father.

God doesn’t expect you to be perfect, He just wants you to GROW! That is all God expects. Are you growing in grace dear friend? As Christians we don’t grow in strength, we grow in God’s grace. Christ is our strength!

Philippians 4:13, “ I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.” When you feel weak, just rest in your blessed Savior. Rest in the written promises of God in the Scriptures. Remember, Jesus and the Bible are twins! Jesus is the *Living Word* (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13); but the Bible is the *Written Word* (Matthew 4:4; Hebrews 4:12). This is why Jesus could say in **John 5:39,**

“Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: *and they are they which testify of me*.” The Word existed before the world was created, and is God, and became incarnate (in the flesh) as a man, the only begotten Son of God, Jesus Christ (John 1:1-3, 14).

When you feel like all hope is gone, and the walls are closing in around you, at first JUST EXIST. Don’t do anything. Don’t make any decisions. Go watch a movie and chill. Don’t make any decisions when you’re decision-maker is broken! Seek the Lord in all your ways. Simply humble yourself at Jesus’ feet and seek His guidance, comfort and love. Hang in there! I have been at the bottom of life more times than I can remember!!! There were times when I had no strength at all emotionally. I didn’t want to be around people. I needed to be alone.

Since 2004 I have suffered from horrible chronic neck pain. I have burning throughout my entire nervous system. The whole right side of my body feels half asleep ALL the time! It feels like dead weight after sitting for a few moments, and then I get up. Both of my arms feel inflated with air. This is a result of my second neck surgery in 2010, which made me 100 % worse! That surgeon never should have cut into me, but in hindsight, he just wanted the money. I have been victimized by people in the medical industry umpteen times. I have met some monsters in the medical profession, who had zero love or compassion. In 2010, I wanted to jump out a window and die! Nobody cares. Nobody took my suffering seriously. They were selfish and just wanted their paychecks! But God was always with me, every step of the way (Hebrews 13:5). Oh, how I cried a river of tears!

When you feel like everything in your life is wrong, first realize that it is just that... FEELINGS. More times than not, my feelings deceive me! Usually the next day, I’ll realize that the horrible emotions that I felt the preceding day were just that... EMOTIONS. There was never anything to fret or worry about, but I let life get me down anyway, and it felt so real at the moment. Our human feelings can really take us on a rollercoaster ride!!! Kindly, you know what I say is very true. And if you take prescription medications like I do, they also affect your emotions. My pain medications tend to make me feel like crying. Drugs can have a major effect on your body.

I’ve been doing a test recently on my body by eating different foods, to see how I feel. I have proven to myself that when I eat beans, oatmeal, cottage cheese, nuts and seeds, vegetables and other healthy foods, I feel better overall. Certain foods have anti-inflammatory healing properties. Onions, olive oil, nuts, cherries, fish (omega 3 fatty acids), fruits and certain other

foods, help reduce inflammation that causes arthritis pain. My neck pain is always there, but it seems that when I eat healthy the bad isn't as bad. Then again, on some days nothing helps, and the pain is intolerable. It doesn't help that my doctor in Florida refuses to prescribe the 80 mg a day that I need of Oxycontin. She has me on 40 mg. per day, citing clinic policy as the reason why she cannot go higher. The United States is not so great for pain sufferers!

Dear reader, I just wanted to share how I deal with grief. Like most people, I tend to engage in comfort eating, and I gain weight. Yes, I struggle with that too! What really helps me to relax when I'm feeling down is to write. I love to type blog and website articles. That is because I am intrigued with the thought that God is using me as a redeemed sinner to help other people. That is why I went to Hyles-Anderson College for 8 years (1985-1993), because I wanted to spend my life living to help others for Christ. ...

Lord, let me live from day to day

In such a self-forgetful way

That even when I kneel to pray,

My prayer shall be for others.

Others, Lord, yes, others;

Let this my motto be.

Help me to live for others

That I may live like Thee.

I am so glad that God is still using me. I am very thankful to God for giving me this website ministry. God put the idea and the desire into my heart, in 2002, to start this website ministry. Although Google has taken away 90 % of my web traffic by censoring my ministry, God is still blessing my work. I have been attacked by many enemies over the years, men lacking faith and others who had a perverse faith in a skewed gospel.

Job is our example to follow, which is why God shared Job's life with us in His inspired Word. After losing everything (his wealth, his health, his children, and his wife's encouragement), Job refused to curse God. Perhaps you have cursed God at the darkest times of your life. Don't forget the story Jesus told about the two sons. Their father had sent both sons to go work in his field. The one son was angry and refused to go. The other son said he would gladly go. But the first son who was angry and bitter repented (changed his mind), and he went to work in his father's field. But the other son who said he would gladly go, also repented (changed his mind) and decided not to go work in his father's field after all. Jesus asked His disciples which son pleased the father? The correct answer is the son with the bad attitude, who got angry, but then afterward repented and went to go work in the field.

In other words, God is ultimately please with His children who obey Him. Okay, so you blew it and cursed God when things were bad. Okay, so you cursed God and quit church for several years, for whatever reason. But now you can repent (change your mind) and get back to serving God, and your heavenly Father will be well pleased with you. It is never too late to serve God, just so long as you are still alive here on earth. I am serving God right now by typing these blog articles, laying up treasures in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20).

When Isaac in the book of Genesis felt the hairy arm of Esau, he was deceived. Had he gone by the voice of Jacob that he heard, he wouldn't have been deceived. I learned that truth from

Dr. John R. Rice. You remember the story, don't you? Isaac was Abraham's son promised from the Lord. Isaac and Rebecca were married. They had two sons: Esau and Jacob. Esau was a hunter, a hairy man. Jacob was a mama's boy, who hung out in the kitchen.

God had said at their time of birth that the elder would serve the younger.

Esau was born first, among twins. Isaac was stubborn and wanted to give the birthright to Esau, his favorite son. But Rebekah favored Jacob, and knew of God's promise that the elder would serve the younger. So she sinfully took matters into her own hands.

Dear friend, anytime that we take matters into our own hands, instead of trusting and waiting upon the Lord, we will make a mess of things.

That is what is sinfully going on in The Middle East today. God has promised to restore true Israel, but only when Jesus Christ returns (Hosea 3:4-5). But wicked people have taken matters into their own hands, as did Rebekah and Jacob, reforming the secular state of Israel in May of 1948. Almost immediately, there were demands for the Christian world to honor and financially support the restoration of Jews to their Homeland. This is called *Zionism* . But friend, impatient men are doing this, not God! Present-day Israel is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy, it is a counterfeit. Satan is an imitator, a counterfeiter. Satan will imitate 3 things:

1. Israel - Satan's counterfeit is the present-day rebirth of Israel since 1948
2. Messiah - Satan's counterfeit will be the coming Antichrist, the False Messiah
3. Kingdom of God - Satan's counterfeit will be the New World Order

Please don't be deceived.

I have learned the hard way in life not to go by how I feel, or what seems to be the case; but rather, go by the VOICE of the inspired Word of God. Go by THE FACTS. Everybody has a right to their own OPINION, but no one has a right to their own FACTS!

I love the Old testament book of Esther. "

God

"

is not mentioned even once in all 10 chapters. Yet, throughout the entire true story we see the hand of God at work. The truth to be learned is this: WHEN YOU CANNOT SEE THE HAND OF GOD, TRUST THE GREAT HEART OF GOD. Sometimes you and I are just going to have to TRUST God to make the sun shine again in our lives. The best thing we can do when we're down, confused and depressed is to STAY BUSY serving God. Don't ask, just do! Find some work to do for the Lord and then DO IT!

[1]Enjoy Your Troubles While You Can (Pastor Jack Hyles)

There will be times in life, when you simply cannot see any light at the end of the tunnel ahead. I have been there! There will be times when you FEEL like nothing will ever return to normal in your life, and it may not. But if you have Jesus by your side, you will make it! **John 17:12, " While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: *those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost*, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled."** Jesus never loses even one lamb!!! I am already on the winning side. I am going to Heaven. I don't have to fret or worry or wonder where I will spend eternity. God promises **"**

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

”

(1st Corinthians 1:21b).

[2]



[3] Some Day The Sun Will Shine Again

(Mrs. Beverly Hyles sings)

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp051913.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiNBIpiA2FAnIsrgUIir63wnZ9ztzhkhVc3B1qVcDVVxAUjHbCf0M8Vhi0HG_vBFKpI3Fqn682as1cZ-sI7j31tqg_k7UdFSR-Ls3Onj5cwpKUa
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/the_sun_will_shine_again-beverly_hyles.mp3

3.3.22 The Bible Commands Us To Fear God, Not Satan (2022-03-22 14:04)

Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments*: for this is the whole duty of man.

For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

”

Matthew 10:28, “

And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather *fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell*.

”

I have met numerous Christians in my lifetime who were afraid of the Devil. This is especially true in superstitious cultures like Central America and South America, and in the islands (U.S. Territories like Puerto Rico, Guam and The Virgin Islands). Roman Catholics are infamously superstitious, in Hispanic cultures mostly. The Christian believer should only FEAR GOD!

I had a pastor many years ago, who taught us in church not to speak outloud what our plans were for the future, because Satan might hear us. He said that a demon might overhear our words and go back to tell the Devil. And then the Devil and his fallen angels might throw a monkey-wrench into our big plans, whatever they were.

Our church operated a Bus Ministry. Amen! I absolutely LOVE the Bus Ministry!!! Every Bible-believing church should have a Bus Ministry, providing free transportation for individuals and families alike, so they can come to church to hear the Word of God preached. Millions of people will testify that they were saved, and their life transformed through the Bus Ministry. Is it costly? Yes. Is it a bunch of headaches? You better believe it! But is it worth it? Ten thousand times... YES, YES, YES!!!

As I grew older and learned the Word of God for myself, I humbly realized that my sincere pastor had misinterpreted the Word of God. In fact, not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches us to fear the Devil. NOT ONE!!! But we read in literally hundreds of Scripture passages that we should FEAR GOD. **Proverbs 3:7, “Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.” Job 1:9, “**

Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?

” Satan accused Job of only fearing God because things were going well in his life. So God made a gentleman’s wager with old smut face, to test Job. And as we see, Job passed the test. If Job hadn’t, I doubt if the Bible would have mentioned him at all. We must all FEAR GOD:

> **Psalms 66:16, “**
>
> **Come and hear, all ye that *fear God*, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.**
>
> **”**
>
> **Ecclesiastes 8:12, “**
>
> **Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that *fear God*, which fear before him:**
>
> **”**

Although God definitely desires for us to love Him, the Bible doesn’t command us to love God. You cannot command someone to love anybody. Love is a choice. I cannot make you love me! But I can be nice to you, try to win over your heart, and hope that someday you will love me back. But God can and does command us to FEAR HIM! You don’t have to love the police, but you still must obey the law!

Do you fear God? I do. Those who fear God obey Him, knowing that we must one day stand before God and give account for our deeds done in the flesh, whether they be good or bad (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). I speak to believers, the redeemed, God’s children. For the unsaved, they will also be judged according to their works, but as criminals instead of God’s children (Revelation 20:11-15).

I do not fear Satan, not one bit. That is simply because God is greater in power and wisdom than the Devil. **1st John 4:4, "Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. "** Every child of God has the blessed Holy Spirit of God indwelling us. Literally, God the Father and God the Son, chose to live inside our body, soul and spirit in the form of God the Holy Spirit. There is only one God (Deuteronomy 6:4), who exists in three distinct persons. Amen!

So when you pray, don't worry about the Devil, because God is greater in every way. **Luke 4:6, "**

And the devil said unto him, *All this power will I give thee*, and the glory of them: *for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it*.

" The Devil has LIMITED power, which has been given to Him by God!

We see this also in the life of Job, which I showed you earlier. The Devil was completely powerless to touch Job, or anything that Job owned, without God's express permission. This is true of every born-again believer. Ephesians 1:13-15 teaches that God seals us at the time of salvation, giving us the Holy Spirit as proof of His promise to redeem our body, soul and spirit.

Hollywood sensationalizes demons, Hell, the Devil, seances, ghosts, et cetera. The truth is that Hollywood script writers haven't a clue of what they're doing! The Devil and demons are NOT in Hell, nor will they ever be. Not in *Hades* (Greek for Hell) at least. God has prepared a special Hell just for the fallen angels, called in the Greek: *Tartarus* . If you are interested in the subject, [1]Pastor Max D. Younce has authored a helpful and intriguing book called: " [2]A BIBLICAL EXAMINATION OF HELL " (free to download in .pdf format). No Christian should ever fear demons or the Devil.

Psalms 34:7, " The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them."

[3]

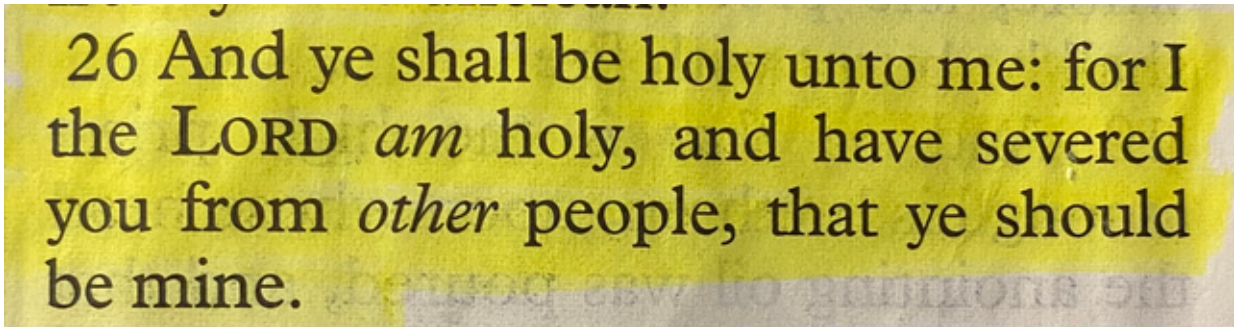

1. https://heritagebbc.com/
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/biblicalexamhellweb-pdf/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjaoDkZ2VPTvL4PmU_MhBycqs48WHcBgtg7BG4Vln9hcZNHY1HSJJH-pBRd3ScPlW2G1iQ6VYv1R0QtXdjCW-YogPHMf9mLDzLBKqKLevhZsBjF

3.3.23 The Precious Blood Of The Lamb Of God (2022-03-25 11:26)

John 1:29, "The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, *Behold the Lamb of God*, which taketh away the sin of the world.

”

Hebrews 9:1-12 “

Then verily the first covenant had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary.

For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread; which is called the sanctuary.

And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;

Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron’s rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

And over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

But into the second went the high priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

Which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

Neither by the blood of goats and calves, *but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us*.

”

I think the key Bible verse in order to understand the Old Testament is

Hebrews 10:1,

“

***For the law having a shadow of good things to come*, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.**

” The Old Testament ritualistic system of the law, tabernacle, holy of holies, priests, Sabbath Days and sacrificial offerings; they were all A SHADOW OF GOOD THINGS TO COME. That is, they were the earthly prototypes of the real one’s up in Heaven.

You see, there is a Tabernacle up in Heaven. Inside there is a Holy Place, where the Ark of the Covenant is located. Above the ark are two cherubim looking toward the center where the presence of God dwells. Inside the ark is the inspired Word of God, the Table of Shewbread and the Golden Candlesticks. We read in **Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, *but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place*, having obtained eternal redemption for us."** Christ Himself, after He raised up from the dead and ascended into Heaven, entered once into the Holy Place with His blood. Jesus sprinkled His blood upon the Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:22-24; 12:24).

The price for the sins of all mankind was not paid in full by the precious blood of Jesus Just as the Old Testament high priest entered into the holy place with a lamb's blood, so also did Jesus do the same in Heaven. But there was one BIG difference—Jesus didn't apply the blood of bulls or goats to the heavenly Mercy Seat; but rather, His own perfect blood, which ONCE AND FOR ALL made the payment for man's sins.

The Old Testament sacrifices were only temporary, which in theology is called "

atonement" (meaning,

"to cover").

The same Hebrew word for "atonement" is used for the word "pitch" that Noah used "

to cover

" the ark. But Jesus' didn't atone for our sins, He forever took them all away, to those who BELIEVE on Christ. You see, Jesus has already paid for EVERYONE'S sins, but you personally must appropriate that gift. That is, you must receive it by faith! I can prove it with the Scripture. **2nd Peter 2:1, "**

But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, *even denying the Lord that bought them*, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

" Please notice the words:

"the Lord that bought them." Jesus purchased these false prophets, dying on the cross for them too, even though they still denied Him. Wow! That a great Savior!

You see, Jesus is the Savior of all men, even of those who deny them. Let me prove it again with the Scripture. **1st Timothy 4:10, "**

For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*.

" I love that! Jesus is THE SAVIOUR OF ALL MEN, especially of those who BELIEVE. So whether you believe or not, He is still the Savior. In order for Him to become YOUR Savior, you need to personally accept Him as such. **John 1:12-13,**

"But as many as *received him*, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

"

By the way, someone years ago criticized my ministry's use of the modern spelling of

"

Savior.

" So, I did a Bible study on this. [1]Pastor Al Lacy in his excellent sermon called: "[2]The NIV Bible And The New Age," had said that there is only one "

Saviour,

"

but many

"

saviors.

" So this led to some confusion over my website's name: (Jesus-is-Savior.com). Although Dr. Lacy is theologically correct, Grammarly he is incorrect! The truth is that the Hebrew and Greek words used for "

Saviour

"

throughout the Holy Bible, are the same exact words used in the Bible when referring

to men in general who saved people. So the argument is mute. I understand that it is every preacher's nature to seek to find all ammunition possible when trying to prove their position, so I don't fault Dr. Al Lacy one bit. I don't agree with him, but I understand why he said what he did, trying to defend the King James Bible. [3]I love the guy with all my heart!!!

Here is a wonderful excerpt from Michael P. Bowen's helpful book titled: "I NEVER KNEW YOU: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgement And How You Can Avoid It":

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9). Michael P. Bowen, "I Never Knew You," p. xii

There you have it friend, how to know that you're going to Heaven in just 30 seconds!

I wanted to write this blog to teach you about the blood of Jesus Christ. And what a beautiful thing it is, by which we have even been redeemed!!! **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold,**

from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:" This is why when observing The Lord's Supper (i.e., Communion) at church, we must never use fermented wine or leavened bread, because these foods require bacteria and the decaying process of yeast and so forth. There is no corruption in Christ's body or blood. It would be better not to have Communion at all, than to portray the sinless Savior's precious body and blood with mold and bacteria. The juice need to be unfermented, and the bread needs to be unleavened.

Beware Of The Devil's Bibles!

Tragically, all of the modern Bible revisions remove THE BLOOD OF JESUS from numerous passages! For example: Let's compare Colossians 1:

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Colossians 1:13-16, "

Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

In whom we have redemption ***through his blood***, even the forgiveness of sins: Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every ***creature***: For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created ***by him***, and for him:

"

ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Colossians 1:13-16, "

in whom we have redemption **[THROUGH HIS BLOOD IS GONE!!!]** , the forgiveness of sins. He is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of all ***creation***. For by him all things were created, in heaven and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or dominions or rulers or authorities—all things were created ***through him*** and for him.

"

CHRISTIAN STANDARD BIBLE (CSB) - Colossians 1:13-16, "

He has rescued us from the domain of darkness and transferred us into the kingdom of the Son he loves. In him we have redemption **[THROUGH HIS BLOOD IS GONE!!!]** , the forgiveness of sins.

He is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn over all creation. For everything was created by him, in heaven and on earth, the visible and the invisible, whether thrones or dominions or rulers or authorities—all things have been created ***through him*** and for him.**"**

NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) - Colossians 1:13-16, "

For he has rescued us from the dominion of darkness and brought us into the kingdom of the Son he loves, in whom we have redemption **[THROUGH HIS BLOOD IS GONE!!!]** , the forgiveness of sins. The Son is the image of the invisible God, the

firstborn over all creation. For in him all things were created: things in heaven and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or powers or rulers or authorities; all things have been created ***through him*** and for him.**”**

Sadly, HUNDREDS of the Devil’s modern English Bible perversions completely REMOVE the important words:

“T

HROUGH HIS BLOOD. ”

Why would anyone remove those critically important words? If you check and compare other New Testament passages which mention “

the blood,

” you’ll also discover that the modern Westcott and Hort based Bible versions butcher these passages. Critics who defend the modern versions, will tell you that there’s only less than a 3 % difference between the major and minor ancient texts.

But what they won’t tell you is that those small changes, omissions and additions all brutally attack the deity of Jesus, obliterate the Godhead, diminish Jesus’ preeminence and secularize the Bible! It couldn’t be more obvious to anyone who truly loves the Lord Jesus Christ, that Brooke Westcott (1825-1901) and Fenton Hort (1828-1892) didn’t love Him!!! [4]Critics will claim that the modern Bibles aren’t really based upon the 1881 work of Westcott and Hort, but that’s is a lie of the Devil. All this garbage, messing with the Holy Bible, started with Westcott and Hort. If you doubt what I say, go look inside the front cover of the Jehovah’s Witness New Testament, and you’ll see that they credit Westcott and Hort’s work as the basis of it. (By the way, beware of the popular website: [5]GotQuestions.org, because they preach hardcore Lordship Salvation, requiring that people turn away from your sin to get to Heaven, which is an accursed false gospel according to Galatians 1:6-9 and Galatians 3:1-3.)

There Is No Salvation Unless The Lamb’s Blood is Applied

In the Old Testament, I’m sure that you’re familiar with the story of Moses and the Hebrews in Egypt. For 430 years the Hebrews dwelt in Egypt, beginning with Joseph’s family, who had moved from Canaan to Egypt during a horrific 7-year famine. There is an alleged discrepancy here in the Bible. The Bible tells us:

> Exodus 12:40, “
>
> Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was *four hundred and thirty years*.
>
> ”

> Acts 7:6, “
>
> And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, *and entreat them evil four hundred years*.
>
> ”

Whoa! So was it 400 or 430 years that the Hebrews dwelt in Egypt? Well, both. They spent 430 years total living in Egypt, but for 400 of those years they were enslaved to Pharaoh. The Egyptians did entreat them EVIL for 400 years! That is such a sad commentary on both the Jews and Egypt. God had brought goodness to Egypt through Joseph and his family. Things went well for 30 years. But when Joseph died and the next generation (of both Jews and Egyptians) came alone, they went back to their old carnal ways.

Now, what I am about to say is only speculation. That is, Stewology (my last name is Stewart). This is merely my opinion, and I cannot prove it with the Bible. But I think we need to consider the level of spirituality of the Jews. When God had delivered them our of slavery, the Jews didn't appreciate it. They complained and moaned continually in the Wilderness, which angered the Lord. Ten times they griped to Moses, until God finally decided that they wouldn't enter into The Promised Land. Only those age 19 and under were able to later go into The Promised Land. Anyone age 20 or older couldn't go!

My speculation is this—seeing that the Jews had such bad attitudes in the Wilderness, I cannot help but conclude that they had the same poor attitudes in Egypt. I'll bet they complained and moaned about everything in Egypt too! Could it be that the Egyptians got tired of the ungrateful spirit among the Jews? I mean, if God Himself lost patience with these stubborn, spoiled and stiffnecked people, it makes sense that the Egyptians did too! But where the Bible is silent I choose to remain silent. I simply do not know!

Ah, but what I DO know is that the blood saves! Amen. When God sent Aaron and Moses to deliver the Hebrews from bondage, God hardened Pharaoh's heart so that he refused. Now, that is very interesting. First, please understand that God did not predestinate Pharaoh to Hell. No way! God NEVER chooses who will or won't be saved. Calvinism (all five tenets) are a lie of the Devil. Calvinism refers to the core life's teachings of a man named John Calvin (1509-1564). [6]Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) does a great job refuting Calvinism.

What God DID do is harden Pharaoh's heart concerning releasing the Hebrews. God already knew that Pharaoh wasn't going to get saved. This is not predestination. It just means that God is omniscient and He knows the future. So God decided to use Pharaoh for His purpose and plan. The Bible says that God deliberately hardened Pharaoh's heart, to refuse to release the Hebrews, so that God could work His mighty miracles and be glorified. Who are we to question our great, faithful and good God?

The last of the Ten Plagues became know as the Passover. This name is befitting of the event that happened. The Lord through His servant's Moses and Aaron warned everyone in Egypt (both Jew and Egyptian alike) of the coming last plague. The firstborn of all families, even of the family's livestock, would die when the Lord PASSED OVER!!! Thus, the holiday of the "Passover." God PASSED OVER any family that obeyed the Lord, by applying THE BLOOD of a slain lamb to the lintel (the plate above the door that kept bricks from falling on your head), and door posts of the home. **Exodus 12:23, " For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; *and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side***

***posts, the LORD will pass over the door*, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you."** Do you see those two beautiful words: **"**

PASS OVER "???

The killing of the lamb wasn't enough! Please don't miss that, because this is where I am going with this blog. THE BLOOD HAD TO BE APPLIED!!! It is not enough that Christ died on the cross for our sins, the blood of Christ needed to be applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven. We don't hear enough about this truth nowadays from America's church pulpits. What saith the Scripture? ...

> Exodus 12:13, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."

Dear friend, this same truth applies today. God is still looking for the BLOOD!!! The blood needed to be applied. Thankfully, approximately 2,000 years ago Jesus ascended up into Heaven after He raised up from the dead, and he entered into the Holy Place into the presence of God the Father, and sprinkled His blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat for our sins. Hallelujah!!! It is only because of Christ's blood on the Mercy Seat that any human being can come to Christ and be saved by faith alone. The price for our sins has already been paid! The price was Jesus' BLOOD. The place is the heavenly MERCY SEAT. The Lamb's blood has successfully been applied!!!

Dear reader, that is why you and I can freely receive God's gift of forgiveness of sins by simply taking it. That is why we don't even need to "ask" Christ to save us. God is already freely offering His gift of eternal life to us. Just take it friend, if you haven't already, and it is yours forever! Eternal life is a FREE GIFT (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). You don't have to start doing anything to be saved. You don't have to stop doing anything to be saved. You simply need to BELIEVE that Jesus did it for you! **Acts 16:30-31, " And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house. "**

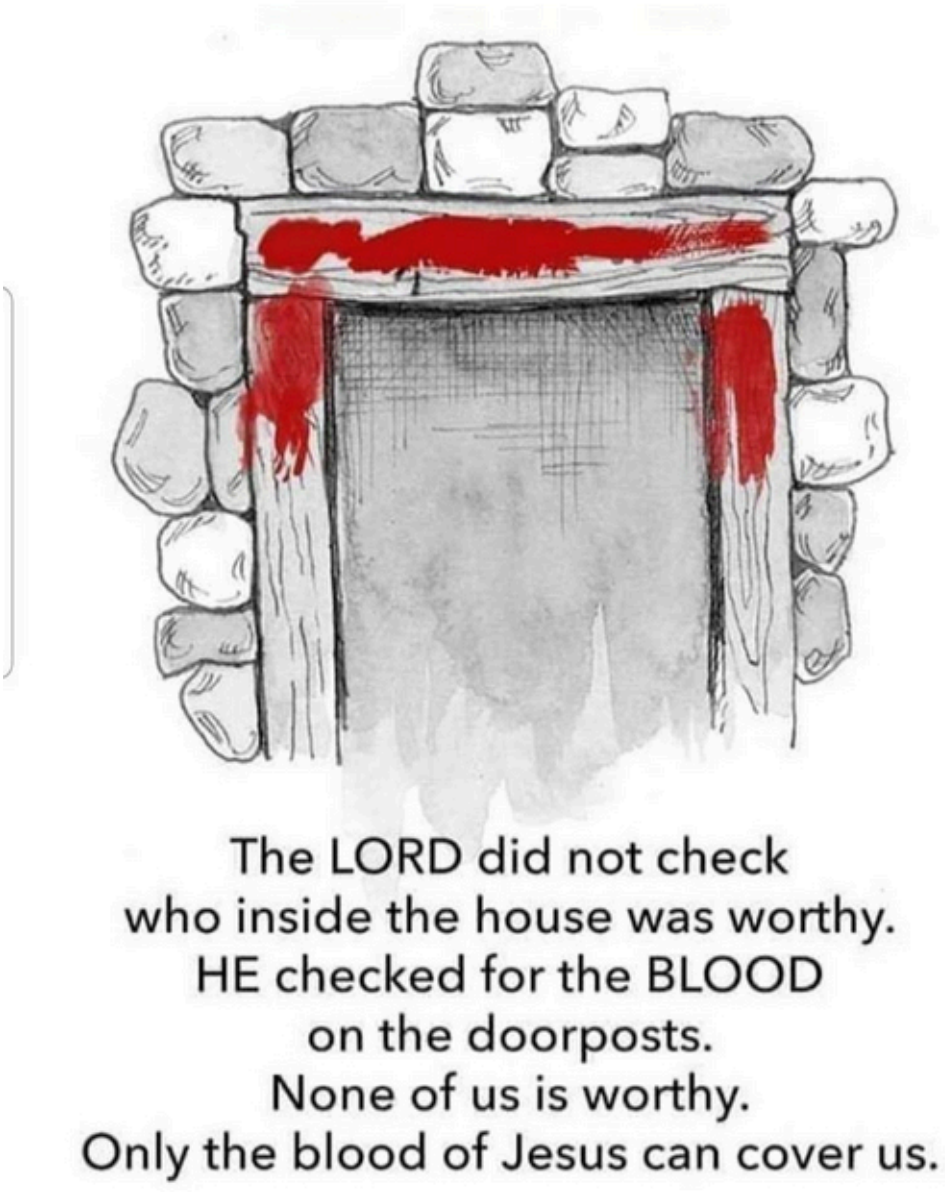

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/the_niv_bible_and_the_new_age.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
4. https://www.gotquestions.org/Westcott-and-Hort.html
5. http://GotQuestions.org/
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9C8tA-GpGe6Cm4TUwWOgp4e_i2-RlyT5lR8-NBj3X2zPSkzKRqD-OQHOJmgpyDki0MF3TN575Ekjwm_1hQy4ZTyPFlm8UiztZ84D

3.3.24 Ye Have Purified Your Souls In Obeying THE TRUTH (2022-03-29 00:30)

1st Peter 1:18-23,

“

Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you,

Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

***Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently*:**

Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

”

I pondered this amazing passage of Scripture today. I admit that I am a sensitive person. That is why I love music do much, and especially musical instruments! My life’s passion, next to my website ministry, is playing the pedal steel guitar. It is my happy thought! Here is a song I recorded steel guitar on called: "[1]Near To The Heart Of God." I learned to do that P-Tah effect with the finger picks by one of my favorite Hawaiian steel guitar artists, Bud Tutmarc. I sat by my front door when I lived on Guam by the airport, and in 2017 I [2]made this fun recording to share with others. I used my S-6 short-scale Jerry Byrd Frypan steel guitar. It’s made of aluminum, a similar remake of the original 1922 Rickenbacher Frypan, but with some modifications designed by Jerry Byrd. I thank God for it and love that cool guitar! Here are many of [3]my other steel recordings for you to hear and share if you’d like.

Lord willing, it is my heart’s desire this year to start recording more steel guitar songs. I have many ideas. [4]I’m also wanting to get into my banjo playing as soon as I get settled, Lord willing. One day at a time. All my stuff is still in storage facility, since I moved from Guam to Pensacola in July of 2021. It has been a rough time for me emotionally, and finding permanent housing. I finally found a good place to stay, and a small church to call home. The Lord is helping my to slowly adjust and transition. I had lived on the island of Guam for 17 years, so now I feel like a fish out of water here in Florida. I can’t wait to get back into my pedal steel guitar music. My very favorite pedal steel guitar artist is Lloyd Green (born 1937). Here is a beautiful song that Lloyd recorded in the 1970’s which he composed called: "[5]Summer Clouds." I love [6]Lloyd’s intelligent performances, which grip my soul.

Having said that, I am still considering moving further up north. I’m doing much research. I like Tennessee and Kentucky.

Anyway, back down to planet earth...lol. What does the Bible mean by **"Seeing you have *purified your souls* in obeying THE TRUTH"**?: These related Bible passages come to mind:

> **John 15:3, “*Now ye are clean* through the word which I have spoken unto you.”**
>
> **Psalms 119:9, “Wherewithal shall a young man *cleanse his way*? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.”**
>
> **Psalms 119:11, “Thy word have I hid in mine heart, *that I might not sin against thee*.”**

Do you see the unmistakable relationship between heeding the Word of God and being pure in our souls, cleansed and living right for God? To hear the Word of God is not enough, we must OBEY it also. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **James 1:22-25, *"But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves*. For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:**
>
> **For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. *But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed*."**

The blessing is not to the man who HEARS God's inspired Word, but to him or her that DOES the Word! **1st John 3:17, " But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, *and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him*, how dwelleth the love of God in him?"** You see, again, it is not merely enough to hear about someone's needs, we must do what we can by God's grace to fulfill those needs. Sadly, most believers today are SITTING ON THE PREMISES rather than STANDING ON THE PROMISES!

> **1st Peter 22-25, "*Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth* through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently: Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away: *But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you*."**

What beautiful and powerful Words!!!

> 1st Peter 1:14-17, "
>
> Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;
>
> As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:
>
> But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;
>
> Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.
>
> And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:"

As believers, we are sanctified by the Word of God...

> **John 15:3, "Now *ye are clean through the word* which I have spoken unto you."**
>
> **Psalms 119:9-11, *"Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word*."**
>
> **Psalms 119:11, "*Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee*."**

What beautiful Scriptures!!!

> **James 1:5-8, "If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.**
>
> **But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.**
>
> **For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.**
>
> **A double minded man is unstable in all his ways."**

God promises to give wisdom to whosoever asks Him for it. Certainly, we cannot expect God to give us wisdom if we are not reading His inspired Word to guide us. **Proverbs 3:5-7, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."** Amen and amen! We acknowledge God by obeying His written Word in the King James Bible. Only then, I think, can we justly ask and truly expect for God to grant us wisdom. Sadly, we live in a nation of Bible ignoramuses today in America, and that tragically includes today's average theologically incompetent church leader.

Today's churches are pathetic. I haven't been able to find even one great church here in Pensacola. I was looking for another church to attend today. I found the Calvary Way Full Gospel Church about 7 miles from me, but the church is all about making music, but there's no soul-winning!!! That is not the purpose of the church, to party hardy and play your favorite musical instrument. God has entrusted the local church to obey The Great Commission (Matthew 28:19-20). It seems that the last thing churches care about these days is preaching the Gospel. Instead, today's pathetic churches have become entertainment fun centers!!!

God knows that I am not perfect, but I am growing in God's grace every year. I just turned 55 years old on March 5th, 2022 and I've never desired to serve God more than I do today. I often wish and pray that God would show and give me more ideas, strength and opportunities to serve Him better. Google has censored 90 % of my web traffic since 2015, sadly. I used to get over 12,000,000 web visitors per years. Now I am blessed if I get 1,200,000 per year. That is the Devil. But thankfully, our great God is greater than the Devil (1st John 4:4). If God wills for THE TRUTH to be preached, then He will open the door for people to find it. I am humbly doing the best I know how with what God has entrusted to me. Jesus is precious!!!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/Me/Gospel/near_to_the_heart_of_god-final.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/3GCvdi9EnOM
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm
4. https://fandalism.com/davehumbanjo/bwiY
5. https://youtu.be/we8OtBnSDfU
6. https://youtu.be/eGbbVKXJcXw

3.3.25 Don't Be Evil With Your Words (2022-03-30 00:30)

Matthew 12:36, "But I say unto you, That *every idle word* that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment." 2nd Peter 2:18, "For when they speak *great swelling words of vanity*, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in

error." Proverbs 30:6, "Add thou not unto *his words*, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar." Jeremiah 23:36, "And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every *man's word* shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God."

Ephesians 5:6,

"Let no man deceive you with *vain words*: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience.

"

Colossians 2:4,

"And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with *enticing words*.

"

Jeremiah 29:23,

"Because they have committed villany in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken *lying words in my name*, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a witness, saith the LORD.

"

The Bible has MUCH to say about words. I have selected a few passages, but there are several hundred more which I could have used. There are God's Words (as we see mentioned in Proverbs 30:6). And then there are men's words (as mentioned in Jeremiah 23:36). Words that are God's we call divinely "

inspired.

" Words that men speak are not inspired by God. They are inspired by men! In the Scripture passages I selected we read about:

- every idle word
- great swelling words of vanity
- His words
- man's words
- vain words
- enticing words
- lying words in my name

That last phrase is monumental dear friend! Who would dare to speak lying words in God's name? Good night in the morning! **Jeremiah 7:9-10, "Behold, ye trust in *lying words*, that cannot profit.**

Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not;

And come and stand before me in this house, *which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?*

” Wow! They were stealing, murdering, making false accusations, committing adultery and worshipping Satanic idols, yet they claimed to be doing God’s will. Can you imagine such evil?

Well, we see this same type of evil today in many churches. The demonic Lordship Salvation crowd preaches that faith is not enough to get to Heaven. In addition, they claim that you must turn away from a lifestyle of sin. They claim that you must surrender ALL to Christ as absolutely "Lord" in order to be saved. In so doing, proponents of Lordship Salvation are putting people under the law, requiring them to keep God’s Ten Commandments to get to Heaven. The Bible plainly tells us that this is false teaching:

> **Romans 3:19-20, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight*: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”**

Dear friend, WORDS ARE SO VERY IMPORTANT!!! When I really think about it, my entire website ministry is all about WORDS!!! I have written and published thousands of articles either teaching true WORDS, or refuting false WORDS, to help others for Christ my Lord and Savior. Preachers today who teach Lordship Salvation are speaking LYING WORDS in God’s name!!! I read recently that [1]the average church pastor’s annual salary is $80,000. Can you imagine a preacher getting paid that kind of money, which is $30,000 above what the average American citizen earns in a year, to preach ANOTHER GOSPEL?

The Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation is comprised of EVIL WORDS!!! What exactly is “

Lordship Salvation

”

anyway? Lordship Salvation is the false doctrine that faith is insufficient

to get into Heaven. In addition, proponents of Lordship Salvation teach that you must

“

surrender all to Christ as the Lord and the Master of your life.

”

They say you must

“

repent and turn away from your sinful ways

” to be saved. What they mean is that you cannot have the attitude that you intend to continue living a sinful lifestyle. refuse to forsake your sinful bad habits to be saved.

The [2]average person speaks on average about 30,000 words per day . That’s enough words to fill a medium-sized library in a lifetime! Wow! Yet, how careless are so many preachers today with their words? They sanction the Devil’s Bibles. They sanction and help preach the Devil’s "turn from your sin" garbage to get to Heaven. Those wicked pastors and preachers will someday have to answer to God for THEIR LYING WORDS!!!

And how many people are so cruel with their words. I remember a painful incident years ago. I had purchased a used S-10 Sho-Bud pedal steel guitar for $1,500 through the Steel Guitar Forum. But it was old and I wanted to have it retrofitted with new parts, so it would be able to do more mechanically (more chords). I searched the internet and found a man named John Coop Sr. in Indiana who rebuilt Sho-Bud guitars. I called John and spoke with him. He insisted that I send him #1,300 upfront to rebuild the guitar for me. So we agreed. I used my PayPal to send him the money.

To my horror, I read afterwards in the Steel Guitar Forum (SGF) that John Coop Sr. had cheated over a dozen other SGF members, keeping their money and never returning their guitar. Long story short, Mr. Coop stole $2,800 from me! John changed his phone number. I was able to obtain his number from another SGF member. When I called John he was surprised to hear from me, that I had got his number. He boldly lied to me, promising my guitar in 2 weeks. He had told we 2 weeks months earlier. Sure enough, John was lying again, as usual, and I never got my guitar or money back. That wicked man just kept it all. God will punish him in eternity for cheating, hurting, lying and defrauding others, especially Christian like me. Jesus warned in Matthew 25:40 that if you hurt someone who is a child of God, it is the same as if you did it unto Jesus Christ. John stole $2,800 from Jesus!!!

But to make matters worse, and the reason why I even mentioned this painful memory, is because of the cruel words that followed. I went onto the Steel Guitar Forum to warn other members about John Coop Sr., letting everybody know that he stole my $2,800 and if a known thief. Over 95 % of the people in the SGF are great folks, but some are as rotten as they come! One SGF member actually posted photos of his Sho-Bud guitar that John has rebuilt for him years earlier (when he was still honest). That horrible wicked SGF member mocked me, rubbing it in that I had just been cheated out of $2,800. He wrote: "Look what a nice job John Coop Sr. did on my guitar. Look how great all those new parts look!" I couldn't believe that one of my fellow steel guitar players was so low, inhumane, selfish and rotten, as to make me feel worse that I had just been defrauded of $2,800.

Could you possibly imagine if your child got hit and killed by a speeding car. And someone next to you said out loud, as they hugged their child: "Hey, look at my healthy child who is alive and well. Look at how blessed my family is!" Meanwhile your child is dead in a pool of blood in the street. That is how rotten some people are with their wicked heart and words. I still feel sick, not only that John ripped me off for $2,800. But also that an ungodly SGF member rubbed it in, just to hurt me further. I wouldn't be surprised at all if that rotten person is divorced. If not, I feel sorry for his wife, being married to a scum, vindictive and hateful human existence like that! It is wickedness!!!

Yes, people can be cruel with their words. Please don't be like that! Our words are very important to God. **Matthew 12:36, "But I say unto you, That *every idle word* that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment."** In a million years, I never would have done what that wicked man did to me, rubbing it in that I had just been cheated out of $2,800. Only a Godless reprobate deliberately hurts other people like that!

I like David in the Old Testament, he loved God's Word, as I do. **Psalms 119:72,**

"

The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

"

David's love for the Holy Bible didn't compare to anything else! Money meant nothing to David when compared to God's inspired Words. People WILL hurt us sometimes with their words. The

best thing to do is just give those hurt feelings to the Lord and let Him deal with the offender. I have bene deeply hurt by several pastors over the past several years. God will chastise them for their sinful words. And sadly, some of them, like Pastor Marty Herron, are going to the Lake of Fire. Herron preaches a false gospel of Lordship Salvation, demanding that people "turn away from a lifestyle of sinful living to be saved," which is not the Gospel of free grace.

1. https://www.christianpost.com/news/church-pastors-pay-rises-to-more-than-80-000.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/truths/30000_words_a_day.htm

---

3.3.26 God's Strength Is Perfected In Our Human Weakness (2022-03-30 01:00)

2nd Corinthians 12:1-12, "

It is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.

I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the third heaven.

And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. *Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.*

***Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong*."**

In church today our pastor taught us from 2nd Corinthians 12:1-10. I learned some helpful truths today, as our pastor preached an expository sermon. I want to share with you some of the life-changing truths that we learned today. By the way, every believer needs to be in a local New Testament church. The local church is our family in the Lord. In Pensacola I have no family here, so the small church I am attending is my surrogate family, and I love and need them.

In verse 1 the Apostle Paul speaks of visions that he received from the Lord. Please make a note that Paul was an apostle ordained by God as such, so it was a special circumstance, a

miracle wrought by God. As our pastor rightly taught us today, if you ever hear any preacher claiming that he has received a vision from God, RUN! Seriously, false prophets are the only ones who claim to see visions.

For example: Miss Ellen G. White of the Seventh-Day Adventists claimed to have received over 2,100 visions from God, making herself a self-appointed end times prophet by God. We know Scripturally that she is a liar! What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 1:1-2, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,**

Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

" Whereas God dictated His Words to holy men of old, the Bible plainly teaches that in these last days God only speaks to us through His Son, Jesus Christ.

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to say that Jesus and the Bible are TWINS! I like that. We learn from John 1:1-3 and 14, and also in Revelation 19:13, that Jesus is THE WORD OF GOD. Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word. This is why Jesus said in **John 5:39,**

"*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. " When we read, study and abide in the Holy Scriptures, we are abiding in Christ. I always tell people that I am as narrow-minded as the Bible.

I admit that I am greatly intrigued by **2nd Corinthians 12:4, "**

How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter. " What did Paul see and hear? Nobody knows. Paul was miraculously caught up by the Holy Spirit into Heaven, and allowed to see and hear things which he was forbidden to tell anyone on earth. Someday we will all find out when it's our turn to enter into eternity. My friend Curtis Smale died and went to Heaven in January 2022. I was wondering yesterday what Curtis is now seeing and hearing. I wonder if he can see me. I know he prays for me. Me and Curtis were close friends because we both shared a driving passion to proclaim a FREE GRACE GOSPEL. [1]Please take a slow look through his many blog articles. Curtis was a gifted prolific writer and I often told him so. [2]Here are his ministry videos.

Salvation changes our heritage from a living death to a deathless life. I cease to be amazed when I think about God's wondrous free gift of eternal life. Dear saint of God, you are greatly beloved.

If you will give God your weakness, God will give you His strength.

By the way, there are many types of Baptists, but being a Baptist once meant that you were a FUNDAMENTALIST! Over the years many Baptists have strayed from the FUNDAMENTALS. And thus attack those who remain true to the faith. I recently found an awesome podcast called: "

[3]THE FUNDAMENTAL BAPTIST PODCAST

"

This Podcast will address the issues surrounding what it means to be a FUNDAMENTAL BAPTIST. Whether you are a baby believer, or have been saved for 42 years (as I have), this podcast will be a blessing to you and your family.

The Apostle Paul further states in our text passage that if he wanted to brag, he sure had a reason too. Paul had been privileged to see Heaven head of time! Wow! God permitted Paul to see and hear the things of Heaven, but he was forbidden to tell anyone what he saw and heard. That is extremely interesting. But Paul said instead of boasting of such miracles that could have made him feel special, he chose rather to focus on his weaknesses, failures, infirmities and hardships, so that in his utter weakness Christ's strength could be perfected.

I love that!!! I love what Paul wrote in the Bible because it encourages me that all the pain, losses, suffering and miseries throughout my difficult life weren't in vain. God has used my suffering so that He could mightily bless my worldwide website ministry. The Bible teaches that God avoids proud people.

James 4:6,

"

But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

" The reason why God avoids them is because THEY ARE NOT WEAK. Dear reader, as God's children we don't grow in strength, we grow in God's grace. Look at what Christ told Paul in **2nd Corinthians 12:9, "**

And he said unto me, *My grace* is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

" When Paul humbly pleaded with God three times to remove his thorn in the flesh, God told Paul: MY GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR YOU!!!

Dear friend, God's grace is sufficient for you and me too! God never allows us to handle any burden that we are incapable of carrying in His strength. **2nd Corinthians 9b-10, "*Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me*. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong."** If you could learn this truth dear friend, it would forever transform the way you look at the problems, loneliness, health woes, losses, enemies, miseries and heartaches in your life. The same blessed Savior who was able to work with power, through Paul's weaknesses and infirmities, is able today 2,000 years later to do the same in our lives!!! Therefore, we ought to REJOICE amidst our sufferings, painful memories, cries and sorrows of our hurting soul.

The Holy Spirit will never lead you contrary to the Word of God. We hear all these TV evangelists lying to the masses. I'm talking about fakes like Joyce Meyer, Pat Robertson, Benny Hinn, T.D. Jakes, Rick Warren, Joel Osteen and other infidels who prey upon the public with their demonic Health, Wealth & Prosperity false gospel. They are not preaching with the power of God's Holy Spirit; but rather, the spirit of Satan! What they are preaching is against the plain teaching of the inspired Word of God. Charismatics and Pentecostals falsely preach that Jesus was a rich man, living large and lavishly; but we read in **2nd Corinthians 8:9, " For ye know *the grace* of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, *yet for***

your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty **might be rich."** The Bible tells is that Jesus became POOR on earth, and that He lived in POVERTY. That is the true Jesus!!!

So dear reader—and you are all dear to me, which is why I write blogs and website articles day and night for my blessed God and Savior Jesus Christ—don't think like the heathen world. Christianity was began as a new birth in the Holy Bible. When it went to Greece, Christianity became a philosophy. When it went to Rome, it turned into a religion. When it spread throughout Europe, Christianity deteriorated into a mere culture. And sadly, when Christianity came to America, it became a stinking lucrative money-making BUSINESS!!!

If you are weak like me, then help someone else who is weak, and help build their work. I suffer in constant chronic neck pain. I worry sometimes that my disability will stop. But then I always catch myself and just decide to trust God, no matter what. If I lose my disability, then I will cross that bridge when it comes. I decided to get some fresh air and go for a long walk yesterday. But after walking for about 10 minutes, the intense pain from my neck radiated over my right shoulder blade, down intensely into my right arm, and sharply into my thumb.

The pain became so unbearable that I couldn't walk anymore. I had to stop for the day. God only knows what I suffer through on a daily basis. I was hit by a church bus in 1992. And then in 2004 fell down a mailslide at work, which worsened my neck injury. I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010, neither of which removed my affliction. Sadly, the second surgery made me 100 % worse. Both of my arms since that surgery feel like they are inflated with air. The entire right side of my body feels half asleep all the time. I limp when I walk because of this. I also have constant tension in my neck, which is caused by a compressed spinal cord according to a neurologist I saw on Guam. In short, physically I am a mess.

I beat Paul in the number of times I have prayed for God to remove my thorn. Paul prayed three times for God to take away his thorn in the flesh. But I have prayed hundreds of times, literally, refusing to take no for an answer, and hoping for God's mercy. But I am still messed up, suffering from stenosis and radiculitis in my neck. It is my burden that I alone must bear. No one knows your pain! I also feel spasms of burning throughout my entire nervous system, which comes and goes from day to day, which I cannot even explain in words how much it adversely affects me.

My wife divorced me in 2006, sixteen long years ago. I lost my pain home because of the divorces and have been renting apartments ever since, not sure if I'll ever be able to afford to buy a home again without going into 30 years of debt. I lost my retirement savings. Divorce is a transfer of wealth from your bank account into your lawyer's bank account. Lawyers are legalized thieves!!! Judges are overpaid thieves!!! They all work together for JUST-US, not justice!!! I hate attorneys too! Here in Pensacola, Florida (where I moved in July of 2021), we see lawyers billboards everywhere along the roadways, which is disgusting and contemptible like cockroaches just waiting for the darkness to lurk!!!

Anyway, the silver lining in my horrors, losses and inexplicable pain, is that God continues to use this redeemed sinner to make a difference for the Lord Jesus Christ. I am just a humble sinner saved by God's grace!!! I have been wounded, banned, kicked out of churches, ostracized, slandered, mocked and despised by PASTORS. Go figure! Why? It is simply because I TOLD THE TRUTH.

We are sadly surrounded in American society today by churches that are fun centers, glorified country clubs, musical venues, party concerts, and dead ritualistic spiritual morgues. I wrote a needful article back in 2016 titled: ' [4]The Autopsy Of A Dead Church! ' I don't know about you dear reader, but with the truths I have presented to you in this blog from the inspired King

James Bible, I am not going to complain and moan to God about them. Instead, I am going to look for ways to serve God more effectively each day, to MAKE AN IMPACT for God while I still can.

Even Jesus Himself emphasized the importance of working while He still could, because His time on earth was LIMITED. Read what Jesus said in **John 9:4, " *I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day*: the night cometh, when no man can work."** I believe that Christ is teaching here, that our time on earth as individuals is LIMITED.

Psalms 90:12, " So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom." I believe this is what the Lord meant. The wise Christian invests for eternity.

Colossians 4:5, " Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time."

If you are doing absolutely nothing to invest in the eternal harvest for souls, then why not? I mean, everybody can do something for the cause of Jesus and the Gospel. Most people do not know how to do God's work. They are not sure. But the wise person will follow a man of God who does get the job done for Christ, and they will invest in that man's ministry work. I don't accept money from people, never have, and never will. But I sure can use your help with my ministry.

If you help me friend, since I am serving Christ, then you will be rewarded for helping me. What saith the Scripture?

Mark 9:41, " For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward." I love that Bible verse and principle. Anybody can serve God by serving a man of God. By helping free grace Gospel preachers, I am laying up treasures in Heaven!!!

I am not as eloquent in my preaching as Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). I am not the charming personality of Brother Hyles. I've never been good with people. I get nervous around people. That is why I have an internet ministry instead of pastoring a church. I marvel when I consider his incredible 55 years of ministry. But I am not Dr. Hyles.

I am just a dog in comparison, and he is a lion of the faith. But the Bible teaches that a living dog is better than a dead lion.

Ecclesiastes 9:4, "

For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

" Brother Hyles has already graduated from life and is gone onto Heaven to be with Jesus. That Bible verse always encourages me, because as a dog I can still promote Pastor Hyles' sermons, books and the godly principles he taught.

I challenge you dear friend to start looking at your STUMBLING STONES in your life as blessings, as STEPPING STONES. Amen. I heard a beautiful sermon the other day by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: '[5]The Blessings Of Sin.' God can take everything and anything in your life, the LEMONS, and turn them into LEMONADE. It is a matter of faith, trusting God that He has the power and the desire to make ALL THINGS WORK TOGETHER FOR GOOD in every believer's life, so as to conform us into Christ's perfect image (Romans 8:28-29). God bless you and thank you for reading my heartfelt words. Jesus is precious!!!

[6]



1. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/
2. https://www.youtube.com/user/panoply13/videos
3. https://www.facebook.com/thefundamentalbaptistpodcast/
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/autopsy_of_a_dead_church.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp051213.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi8YnzadhhWqlHXJ0GcS5pcJhHQWt7x4fnIY2hK0p2yP1wmRVjI1cNtTn8np9-gBAodU02BcUOTivWkhbzWeUcRWTr8x0y4UfDm2wY

3.4 April

3.4.1 Salvation Is Either By Faith Alone, Or Faith Is Never Alone, But It Cannot Be Both (2022-04-03 00:04)

Romans 11:6, "And if *by grace*, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work." Galatians 3:26, "

For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus.

”

Getting saved is either by faith alone, or faith is never alone, but it cannot be by both. I get so frustrated talking to the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd. BJU is enslaved theologically to the Devil’s curse of Lordship Salvation. What is Lordship Salvation? It is the falsehood . All across America the Devil has crept the lie of Lordship Salvation into today’s Bible colleges and churches.

Another ridiculous cliché heard today is: “

Grace is free but it’s not cheap.

”

Huh?

“

Free

” is less money than cheap! We know that salvation is not cheap, because it has been paid for by the blood of Jesus, but we don’t have to pay anything to receive it. Sadly, people who believe in salvation by faith alone are falsely accused of believing in “

cheap grace.

”

No, I believe in FREE GRACE!

Do you know what “cheap grace” is? It is telling something that God won’t save them unless they “repent and

turn away from your sin.

” These horrible people who tell us that we believe in

“cheap grace” are the cheapest, stinkiest, cheapskate hypocrites in the world, because they think that their good works (which are filth rags in the sight of God) will get them into Heaven. In reality, our grace that gets us into Heaven is the most expensive thing you can imagine, because it was paid for by the precious blood of Jesus. It don’t get any more expensive than that!

You’d have to be a spiritually blinded person to say that “Faith is alone, but faith is never alone.” That statement doesn’t make any sense at all. It is a blatant contradiction! How can faith be alone if it cannot be alone? Huh? Sadly, [1]this is the garbage theology that Pastor Chuck Phelps of the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana preaches. Phelps is on the board of directors of Bob Jones University! [2]BJU is an accursed cult today (Galatians 1:6-9).

The heathen Bob Jones University camp and other heretical Lordship Salvation proponents will say: “

Well yeah, we have to repent of our sins, and clean up our life, and do good works and live a good life, but it’s God who gave us the grace to give us the ability to do the works.

” This is how they twist this! They’ll falsely claim that you have to turn away from your sin and faithfully live the Christian life to get to Heaven, but still insist that it is not “

by works

”

because God gave them the grace to do it.

Folks, that is NOT the free grace Gospel taught in the Holy Bible! When the Roman jailor asked Paul and Silas what was necessary to be saved, here is what they said in **Acts 16:30-31,**

"And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." Nothing more was required. Paul and Silas didn't say anything about the man turning away from his sinful lifestyle, nor did they require him to faithfully run the race until the end to be saved.

We hear the Calvinist (aka, Lordship Salvation) crowd saying that salvation is by faith alone, but faith is never alone. That's garbage, you can't have it both ways! Either If faith is alone, then how can faith never be alone? It's a stupid slogan! This is just a repackaging of works salvation.

One of the leaders of the religious Reformation, Martin Luther (1483-1546), deserves much gratitude for his translation work that contributed to later giving us the King James Bible. Yet, Luther believed and taught the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration (the false doctrine that a person must be water baptized to go to Heaven). Luther believed this his entire life! There is no way that Martin Luther was a born-again believer.

Yet, foolish preachers still try diligently to portray Martin Luther as a saved man. No way! There is no way that a man is saved by faith plus something else!!! The Scriptures are very clear on that! [3]Read Luther's catechism (written in 1529, 12 years after he alleged got saved in 1517 by faith alone). Martin Luther came out of the Roman Catholic church, but the Roman Catholic church never came out of Martin Luther! Sadly, unless he repented of his counterfeit gospel on his death bed, Martin Luther is burning in the fires of Hell forever.

Dear friend, umpteen Bible colleges and thousands of churches today need to put the "alone" back in "faith alone."



Pastor Steven Anderson Exposes The Devil's Lie Of Lordship Salvation

I used to live in Chicago, for 34 years. When I left I left Chicago in 2004 with my family, [4]Rod Blagojevich had just become the governor of Illinois in 2003. I distinctly remember as if it were yesterday, that in 2002 Mr. Blagojevich promised while candidating for office that he would not raise anyone's taxes if elected. Well, the devil is a beautiful liar, as Eve learned in the Garden of Eden. Governor Blagojevich kept his promise, sort of. Instead of directly raising taxes, he started charging taxes on over 200 things which had never been taxed before!

For example: Prior to Blagojevich being elected to office in 2003, only the parts for auto repairs were taxed. But he changed the law so that from now on the labor to fix your vehicle is now also taxable. What a lying scumbag!!! In fact, Rod Blagojevich DID raise taxes, he just did it in a sneaky way. That is a classic demonic bait and switch tactic! To no surprise, Blagojevich was arrested and in 2012 sentenced to 14 years in prison for corruption in his office as governor. He served only 8 years and President Donald Trump commuted his sentence. He was released from prison in 2020.

What Governor Blagojevich did to raise taxes was extremely dishonest, breaking his campaign promise not to raise taxes. That is the same horrible type of deception that the serpent inflicted upon Eve. The serpent (Satan) promised Eve that if she disobeyed God, she would become as a god. Eve thought she would be like God, but in reality she only become a god in the sense that

she could now make her own decisions concerning good and evil, and suffer the consequences. That is why we live in a fallen world today, where sickness, pain, suffering and death are everywhere (Romans 5:12).

The proponents of Lordship Salvation are just as guilty and sneaky as the Devil and Mr. Blagojevich. Those who preach the lie of Lordship Salvation deceptively talk about being saved by faith alone, but then they sneak works in some other way (John 10:10), by adding them to faith on the backside. They sinfully teach that if your faith does not produce works, then your faith is invalid and you cannot go to Heaven. What they are actually doing is putting people under the law in order to be saved, which is another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). Salvation is by faith alone, always has been and always will be. Those who falsely preach that we are saved by faith alone, but faith is never along (meaning it results in works), are preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation!

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

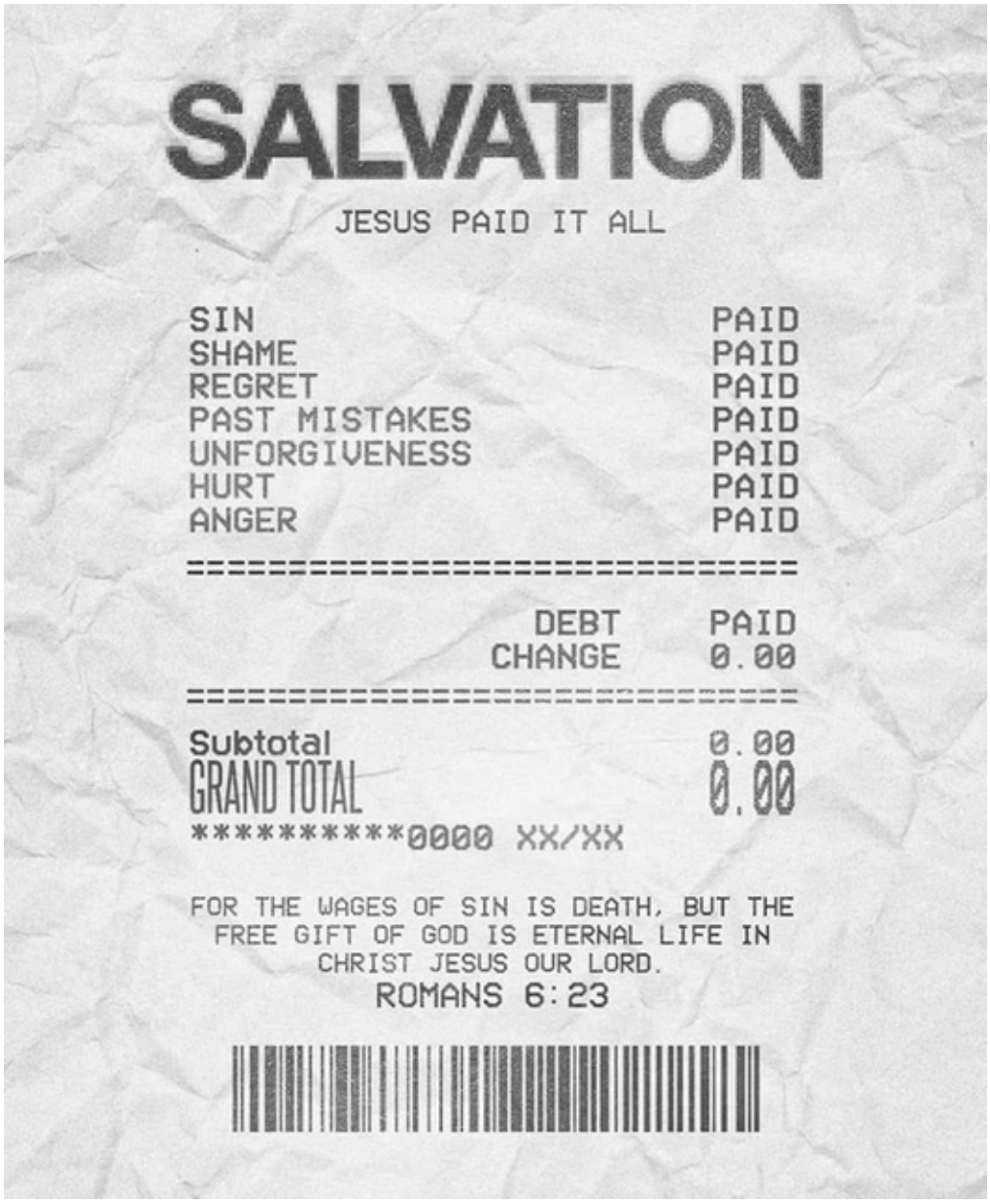

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://catechism.cph.org/en/sacrament-of-holy-baptism.html
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rod_Blagojevich
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8MABfzjyaQ7R7oCe9t4vQ4Kip6FOFWjxG75AUhoAYtBdyiGsHrse0-OpQ2v1sXTZ0IGQZzazOqsIpBiHndjhATW0nYMo-ZbsgAUK

3.4.2 The Dangers Of A Christian Attending Secular College (2022-04-05 21:50)

Psalms 1:1 *"Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful*.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

”

Jeremiah 10:2,

“

Thus saith the LORD, *Learn not the way of the heathen*, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

”

1st Corinthians5:6,

“Your glorying is not good. *Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump*?

”

The first big danger of attending a secular college is going into massive debt. Sadly, college has become the biggest rip-off in the United States!!! There are only two people who are willing to give a 17 year old kid a loan for $100,000—a loan shark or Sallie Mae (a college loan). ...



The American College Scam!!!

The second, and greatest danger I think, is the immoral conditions that plague America’s college today. Here is a disturbing article from The Standard, written by Preston Maithya about the epidemic of sexual immorality on college campuses across America today:

Sexual Immorality in our universities is here to stay

> Isn’t everyone perturbed by the high level of sexual immorality in our universities? Don’t blame it on the students’ failure to heed to their parents’ advice not to engage in premarital sex. They would like to, but unfortunately, they can’t. Blame it on the permissive and liberal environment in our campuses. The university set up provides a good pre-requisite for students to engage in unacceptable sexual activities. Though there are regulatory rules such as the ’Ten-to-Ten’ rule which allows male and female students to visit each other in the hostels starting from 10am but not after 10pm, enforcement of such rules is not effective. Not even such rules can bar these hot-blooded young men and lasses whose circulatory system is laden with oversupply of sex hormones from spending as much time as they want together. Even if it means skipping classes or even risking being suspended from the university!
>
> On joining campus, freshmen are taught such theories as the Abraham Maslow’s theory about the hierarchy of human needs where they get to learn that sex is a basic human need. This absolutely changes their perception of sex and sexuality. It dawns to them that by trying to abstain, they have only been punishing themselves by not fulfilling one of their basic human needs. They even get perplexed by the fact that they’ve been advised so many times by their pastors and parents not to satisfy this very vital need before marriage. They curse their primary and secondary school teachers for having ’lied’ to them that basic human needs comprise only food, clothing and shelter. They choose to believe what their learned professor taught them: sex is a basic need, just like food and clothing and it goes without saying then that a basic need ought to be satisfied for one to survive. And from the way university students are getting laid, you’d be forgiven for thinking that their survival depends on it. ...
>
> READ MORE: [1]Sexual Immorality in Our Universities is Here to Stay

Young people who decide to attend state university will subject themselves to a barrage of immorality, not only from the ungodly professors, but from their class peers.

If that hasn’t upset you yet, the following shocking article was just published on February 14, 2022 by the American Family Association (AFA)...

> **New ’Sex Week’ on College Campuses Promotes Immorality**
>
> With [2]many colleges across the country celebrating "Sex Week" ahead of Valentine’s Day, American Family Association, [3]afa.net, denounces this perversion of a [4]holiday recognizing Christian martyrs. The events planned at some colleges include "SEXtravaganza," "Freaky Friday: A Beginner’s Guide to Pleasure," "Genital Diversity Gallery" and "Condom Bingo."
>
> AFA Executive Vice President Ed Vitagliano rejected the introduction of this "progressive" trend, claiming that bringing this influence on campuses is wicked and life-destroying.
>
> "Christian parents must become super vigilant when it comes to choosing colleges and universities for their children. In many cases, the ’higher education’ that Christian students get is demonstrably wicked," said Vitagliano. "’Sex Week,’ for example,

> instructs students in sexual perversions that will impact them for the rest of their lives. Moreover, these collegiate centers for secularistic and pagan propaganda are turning many Christian kids into just what you'd expect: woke young people who reject Jesus Christ and the authority of Scripture."
>
> SOURCE: [5]New 'Sex Week' on College Campuses Promotes

That is horrifying! Parents who enroll their youth into a state university are feeding their children to the WOLVES! The level of temptation is beyond comprehension in today's ungodly public and state universities. And for that matter, Bible colleges have sadly become a big scam as well...

[6]The Bible College Scam!

I was utterly disgusted by what I saw when I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. Pastor Jeff Redlin is a little man, with a small heart, selfish and abusive toward suffering people. When I told him I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot, he coldly walked away. When I told him I was divorced and hoping to find a wife, he shamefully mistreat me, scolding me as a 54 year old man for hoping to find a wife at church. What a rotten person!

Lest you think it's just me who was abused at PCC, read about [7]Samantha Field, who was assaulted as a PCC student and the ungodly rotten college [8]staff sinfully told her to repent and let it go! This is the way academics handle difficult situations. There is not compassion, understanding or love, only covering their butts! Jeff Redlin ought to be fired and never permitted to stand behind any pulpit again. That wicked man is abusive and has no business leading Campus Church. But what do you expect from the people who did nothing after [9]Samantha Field was attacked and ravished at their so-called Bible college? SHAME on Pastor Jeff Redlin. SHAME on PCC for hiring him and sanctioning his abusive behavior!!! Please RUN young person from Pensacola Christian College!!! God's curse is upon Campus Church and PCC, but they are too blind, naked and wretched to realize it (Revelation 3:15-17).

All across America hundreds of thousands of college graduates today cannot find a decent job. They're fortunate if they can get a job as a manager of McDonald's! In the year 1900 only 5 % of Americans had a university degree. That number is 76 % today. May I say, what value is a college degree when everybody has one? Colleges have become a big money-making scam. Did you know that in Sweden college is free for everyone? In Tennessee, seniors can attend college for free. The [10]governor in 2020 started a new program that promises a free college education for any senior graduating in the state.

I think technical and trade schools are a much better pursuit for young people than heathen state universities. But you need to ask a lot of questions about the environment your child will be subjected to, the curriculum, et cetera. Many companies are starting their own colleges, training their own workers, which I think is much better than attending a secular state college. I am totally against any young person attending any college based on a big loan.

Pastor Marty Herron ruined the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam (preaching the Devil's Lordship Salvation), and is now the shameful theologically incompetent Executive Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. To my understanding they charge about $30,000 a year for room/board and tuition! That's $120,000 for a 4-year degree!!! Over my dead body! Christian school? Ha. They are a den of thieves!!!

Christianity began in the Bible as a new birth. When it went to Greece it became a philosophy. When Christianity went to Rome it became an organization. When it spread throughout Europe it became a culture. But when Christianity came to America, it became a stinking BUSINESS!!! Truly, the love of money is the root of all evil. Bob Jones University (BJU) is a religious cult today, preaching Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) and promoting Satan's corruptible seed (fake bibles). BJU is a money-making rip-off! Young people enroll believing the Bible is inspired, but then come out doubting that we have a perfect inspired Bible today! SHAME on Bob Jones and their complicity alumni.

Whether state university or Bible college, parents and young people need to count the cost before you pay the price. [11]Teen pregnancy is a big problem in the United States, but schools stopped caring long ago. I definitely think young people are infinitely better off attending a great Bible college like [12]Commonwealth Baptist College (they still believe the King James Bible is inspired); or a mediocre Bible College like [13]Crown College (they support Ken Ham, who preaches wrong repentance), than to attend the Devil's state colleges.

The Bible commands us as believers in Jeremiah 10:2 not to learn the way of the heathen. That is why I am generally okay with trade or technical school, because students are not being indoctrinated with atheism, humanism and evolution (as they are in state universities). They are learning a useful trade. If I could go back 40 years, I would go to culinary school to learn how to cook. Instead, I took truck and auto mechanics at Lincoln Tech. But due to the changes in technology, at least 90 % of my skills are obsolete today.

The same is true of Computer Science. Although C++ hasn't changed, just about everything else has. But once you learn to cook great meals, human tastebuds never change! Amen! I took up a trade to work my way through Bible college. But I paid the price for becoming a mechanic. All of those commercials for Lincoln Tech show young men with clean hands working on cars, but in reality you are covered from head-to-toe with dirt, grease and often bloodied hands from injuries! The commercials LIE to people! That is what Satan does, he lies!

Most of today's Bible colleges LIE to people, claiming to believe the Bible, but then they teach young people a bunch of LIES (like Lordship Salvation, turning from sin to be saved, fake bibles and Calvinism). If I had my way, I'd close down every Bible college in America that is not 100 % owned and controlled by a local New Testament church! That excludes Bob Jones University, Pensacola Christian College and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary—all of which are privately owned!

Parents, if you love your child, do not enroll them into the Devil's college! Save your money. I am not an expert on college advice, but I am a Bible preacher. I would rather be as ignorant as a box of hair, and as uneducated as former war-criminal President George W. Bush, than to be an educated intellectual eating at the Devil's table in a state college. **Acts 4:13, " Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus."**

Countless millions of young people have pursued the love of money (a career), but lost their way at some point early in life because they were corrupted in a Devil's heathen state

university. Young person, there is no substitute for HARD WORK! Just because you go to college doesn't guarantee you anything! The harder a person works, the luckier they get in life! Most people today don't apply themselves. [14]Many kids are failing in school.

The people who become the most successful in life [15]are often those who never attended college, or dropped out (Bill Gates, Steve Jobs, Quincy Jones, Russell Anderson, Tiger Woods, Brad Pitt, Mark Zuckerberg, Paul Newman, Steven Spielberg, et cetera). In today's failing economy in the United States, and the fierce competition in most professions, I think a lot of young people would be wise to consider starting their own business. There is always opportunities for those who look for them. I am a firm believer in young people pursuing their ambitions, and not give up on your dreams to do something that doesn't interest you. I'd rather live on a small income and fulfil my dreams (art, music, sports, whatever) than to make a lot of money and never have any time to enjoy what I love. Money should never be an issue when choosing your future career!!!

Sadly, parents today don't care about doctrinal integrity of the Bible colleges they send their children to, they are only interested in career information. PCC, BJU and Crown College are all training nurses now! It's a money-making racket!!! The bigger and more successful that Bible college and churches grow, the more ecumenical they ALWAYS become! Eventually they turn apostate! The University of Chicago, believe it or not, was started in the 18th century by a Baptist preacher to train young people to serve God. Today, UOG is a haven for homosexual teachers and students! ...

> **1st Timothy 6:6-12, "But godliness with contentment is great gain. For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses."**

What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 3:5-7, " Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.**

In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil. " I am just a broken, humble and redeemed sinner. I certainly don't know everything. I have never regretted my decision to attend Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). I feel so blessed and privileged to have had that special opportunity. I love Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). His enemies are still desperately looking for ways to discredit him and his ministry, 21 years after he went to Heaven to be with Jesus. Folks, Dr. Hyles was a sinner just like you and me, and he often admitted it. I heard Pastor Hyles often say that he didn't claim to be a good Christian, but he promised his people that he spent at least 20 hours each week walking with God in preparation of his sermons, and it showed in his preaching.

If you are considering which college to attend young person, talk with your pastor. I agree with Pastor Steven Anderson that churches, and not Bible colleges, should train men to go out into the ministry. Young ladies are supposed to get married, not pursue money-making careers (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

Also, I am 100 % against young women going into the military. Many commit the sin of fornication, adultery, get pregnant and some raped in the Armed Forces. Search the internet if you doubt what I say. However, once they have done so, I always support our troops (unless they go murder innocent people like they did in the Iraqi War). This is why I strongly discourage young people from enrolling in the military. You may be required to go murder innocent people, or face court-martial. You WILL be subjected to the foulest filthy language, perverse jokes and ungodly behavior imaginable. You WILL be screamed and yelled at by your drill instructor, who will use vulgarity beyond your imagination. I'm just giving you a heads-up. Is that what is best for a young Christian man? I think not.

I was required to register for Selective Service when I turned 18. The recruiter called my house and did everything in his power to get me to enlist in the military, but I told him I had already signed up for Bible college. He belittled me and said: "Don't you want to do something for your country?" I relied: "I am doing the greatest thing I can for my country, I am going to become a preacher!" By God's grace I did just that!!! I digress, this blog is about colleges and not the military, but my purpose in this article is to speak wisdom to young people and parents.

Kindly, I wouldn't expect carnally-minded parents and their children to understand the value of centering one's family around a local Bible-believing church, but that is the BEST thing any man could ever do for his loved ones. And I think whatever decisions that a young person makes in life should be based upon that line of thinking, and not how much money one can make, or how soon you can retire, or other shallow goals. If we focus on eternity, then there can be no greater choice than to lay down our life as a living sacrifice for God (Romans 12:1-2). It saddens me to see young people attend some rotten college (whether religious or secular) and never make an impact for God in eternity.

And then to make matters worse, now they are in exponential debt for the rest of their life. Meanwhile, Marty Herron in Iowa gets paid a 6-digit undeserved salary (well over $100,000 a year), milking families for every penny he can get at Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Cemetery. Herron promotes the Devil's bibles! Herron preaches another gospel, teaching that you cannot go to Heaven unless you turn away from a sinful lifestyle. That is damnable false doctrine! That is doctrines of devils!!! And yet foolish Moms and Dads pay them ridiculous amounts of money (millions of dollars) to corrupt their sons and daughters! God's judgment is looming over the United States, and I say the sooner the better.

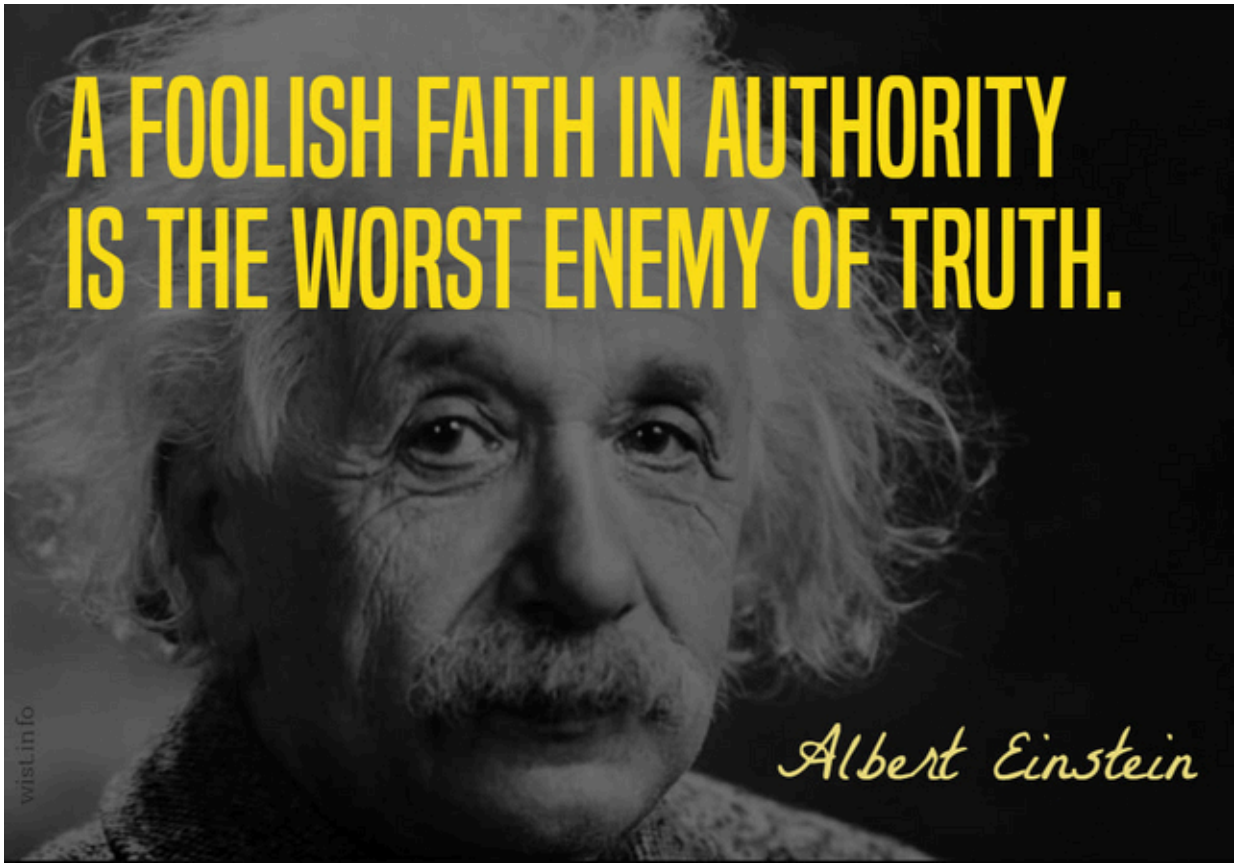

1. https://www.standardmedia.co.ke/entertainment/lifestyle/2000209460/sexual-immorality-in-our-universities-is-here-to-stay
2. https://u7061146.ct.sendgrid.net/ls/click?upn=4tNED-2FM8iDZJQyQ53jATUQcnmVLcszd-2FGZT8UoH3vhx7JuYLQntwLxxYEEhTYvuarS4vD3ZoGwS50OuLiGa5AuR49IgdfQQr3oUKIheiukNfwD
3. https://u7061146.ct.sendgrid.net/ls/click?upn=TeZUXWpUv-2B6TCY38pVLo9tsJIcaxHdBhOEU9wZlrgGw-3D4VwT_8JgwevRx74wtBnrquIj5bTYHzI-2FNvEhgamb7uRN4qY0FqiLeLUoItWmcqiu
4. https://u7061146.ct.sendgrid.net/ls/click?upn=4tNED-2FM8iDZJQyQ53jATUQSlZ-2FMstOwSj6DOg1GtcBy4YNPGu6lAXfo0n9mTmiKEVxnDsJiIEmXh5k63XdiFT5PcxoJ4boiOqQfQh-2FpJydV4
5. https://www.charismanews.com/us/88366-new-sex-week-on-college-campuses-promotes-immorality
6. https://rumble.com/v5igxmd-the-bible-college-scam-pastor-steven-anderson.html
7. https://www.blogger.com/
8. https://www.blogger.com/
9. https://www.blogger.com/
10. https://www.newschannel5.com/news/newschannel-5-investigates/tn-promise-offers-free-college-tuition-but-high-school-seniors-must-apply-now
11. https://hechingerreport.org/teen-pregnancy-is-still-a-problem-school-districts-just-stopped-paying-attention/
12. https://www.commonwealthbaptist.org/
13. https://www.thecrowncollege.edu/
14. https://www.understood.org/en/articles/my-childs-grades-are-low-is-it-worth-trying-to-get-him-into-a-four-year-college
15. https://www.cbsnews.com/pictures/50-super-successful-college-dropouts/
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhIvIBid9u-d6jyXeg5PP5UzlgsfN1EaN8dQhkjG2-HEBHfj-9LZlr4EAt92S1ocRQ8lhVjGF5pbBcPZDMx4Z8714bAJNIN5Ehl5hF

3.4.3 Beware Of Pastor Keith Gomez's Counterfeit Gospel (2022-04-06 11:14)

1st Corinthians 5:1-5, "It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you. For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed, In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus."

It saddens me when I keep hearing Baptist preachers promote the [1]Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Sadly, Pastor Keith Gomez of the Northwest Baptist Bible Church in Elgin, Illinois is a false prophet! Pastor Gomez combines sanctification with justification, corrupting the Word of Truth and casting stumbling blocks before the people. [2]On their church website, Pastor Gomez requires lost sinners to "turn from your sin" to be saved. But they don't explain what that means. I triple-dog dare you to show me anywhere in the Bible where it teaches to "turn from your sin" or "repent of your sin." You cannot! But I can show you Hebrews 6:1 where it teaches to repent from "DEAD WORKS." That is, both good and bad works that have been hindering you from doing the one thing that determines salvation, which is TO BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

It was Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan who made this excellent observation:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I couldn't have said it any better. What Pastor Gomez is doing is mixing justification with sanctification, which is another gospel. Read these helpful true words by Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Keith Gomez is preaching the same theological garbage as [3]Chuck Phelps, [4]Steve Pettit, [5]Marty Herron and the [6]whole rotten Bob Jones University cult today! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

It sickened me when I attended Pensacola Christian College's Campus Church for the summer of 2021. I heard false teaching. Pastor Timothy Zacharias and Jeff Redlin falsely teach, and I quote: "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." No, that is a doctrine of devils. Repentance unto life has nothing to do with behavior modification. Although it is Biblically true that when a person gets saved there will be some form of inward change, those changes may or may not be noticeable in their outward behavior.

If you listened to the sermon clip by Pastor Gomez, then you heard him condemning teenagers who live worldly lives, saying that their faith is dead and they are not saved. That is false doctrine!!! Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) was asked that very same question. In Dr.

Rice's book titled: *Dr. Rice... Here Are More Questions* , he beautifully refutes the heresy of Lordship Salvation

:

> "We have young folks in our church who are supposed to be saved and who giggle and whisper all during church services and who say they 'just hate' church and 'can't stand' to listen to our pastor preach. They attend movies and worldly amusements. I feel that as pastors and Sunday school teachers we do not warn those enough who think they are saved but are not born again. Shouldn't we plead with them to go to the alter again?"
>
> SOURCE: *Dr. Rice... Here Are More Questions*, by John R. Rice, p. 76, Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-157-X

The following is Dr. Rice's response to the preceding question:

> **"Being saved, born again, is one thing; learning to live a consecrated Christian life is an entirely different thing. There is not any way you can judge whether people are born again except as you take their testimony that they have put their trust in Jesus Christ and depended on Him for salvation.** Some of these young people indeed may not have been taught to trust in Christ. If they were looking for "an experience," a certain kind of feeling or emotion, then they may have been misled. **But if they honestly turned their hearts to Christ and depended on Him for salvation, they were saved.**
>
> **Now a Christian should live a consecrated Christian life but that does not automatically follow.** People who are saved will find, like Paul, "When I would do good, evil is present with me . . . . So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin" (Romans 7:21, 25).
>
> Every saved person still has the old carnal nature and often-times has the same kind of temptation he had before. Some people who have truly been born again have a desperate fight to quit tobacco, and some have never seemed to get the victory over that or other bad habits. Some Christians have never learned to trust the Lord enough to bring tithes and offerings, and some have never learned to win

> souls. When a baby is born, he is not born grown. Being born is one thing; growing is another thing entirely.
>
> So the thing to do is to take for granted that people are saved when they trust Christ for salvation. Then one should set out to teach them to read the Bible daily, to learn to pray about their daily needs, to confess their sins and failures and grow in grace day by day. It is as foolish to expect young Christians to be good Christians by themselves as it is to expect a child, born in the family, to automatically be a great credit to the family without any rearing—whether they are spiritual babes or physical babes. **I assure you that unless people are taught to be consecrated Christians, taught to read the Bible and pray, they are not likely to be good Christians, even if they are truly born again. [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: *Dr. Rice... Here Are More Questions*, by John R. Rice, pp. 76,77, Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-157-X

That is something very different than what Pastor Keith Gomez is heretically preaching. Kindly said, Keith Gomez is an ignorant fool. He is theologically incompetent! What Gomez is preaching is balderdash, tommyrot, flapdoodle, claptrap, poppycock and blahblah. Keith Gomez is a Hyles-Anderson College graduate, as I am; but we espouse two very different plans of salvation. What I preach is in 100 % agreement with [7]what Pastor Jack Hyles taught, but what Keith Gomez is preaching is the same crap that Dr. John MacArthur teaches!

Dr. Rice is 100 % correct:

> “
>
> Being saved, born again, is one thing; learning to live a consecrated Christian life is an entirely different thing.
>
> ”

A changed life comes from growing in grace as a result of having the indwelling Holy Spirit, and not as a part of saving-faith itself. Salvation is receiving, not giving. Salvation is receiving, not achieving. Repentance has NOTHING to do with a changed life. Repentance is simply a change of mind from unbelief to belief. Eternal life is a gift. You simply take it by faith.

Pastor Ray Stanford (1916-2012) wisely said:

> “Salvation becomes ours when we trust Christ to SAVE us. Effective service is ours through OBEDIENCE. Salvation primarily involves the spirit and our eternal destiny; it is a gift (John 5:24). Service involves the body and our present earthly life; it is labor for which rewards are given (Romans 12:1, 2; I Corinthians 3:8-15; Luke 10:2).” Pastor Ray Stanford, [8]*Personal Handbook Of Evangelism*, chapter 7 - Lordship Salvation

Amen! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

I did not write this blog to criticize Pastor Keith Gomez; but rather, to earnestly contend for the Christian faith.

Titus 1:10-14 commands believers to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY who subvert whole households, that they might be sound in the faith. Tragically, we’ve got a bunch of sinfully proud and arrogant preachers today, who refuse to humble themselves to heed THE TRUTH.

I have been preaching against the corrupt Bob Jones camp for the past 8 years, but they refuse to listen to repent of their false teachings. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.”** What I am preaching agrees with the inspired King James Bible. But what Pastor Gomez is preaching does not agree with the Word of God.

The issue arises over the proper interpretation of **James 2:17-18, “**

Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: *shew me* **thy faith without thy works, and I will** *shew thee* **my faith by my works.”** Carefully notice that the Apostle James said

“

shew me

”

and I will

“

shew thee

” faith.

James is talking about justification in the sight of men, not God. In the Epistle of Romans Paul talks about justification in the sight of God, which is by faith alone WITHOUT WORKS...

> **Romans 4:4-7, “**
>
> **Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that *worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.**
>
> **Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness *without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.”**

Please take careful notice of those beautiful words: **“ WITHOUT WORKS**

” !!! So why oh why do foolish preachers (e.g., Keith Gomez, Bob Jones University, Pensacola Christian College and other infidels) corrupt God’s Words by ADDING works to faith. I am so

tired of ignorant preachers citing the Epistle of James in an effort to ADD works to faith. They say stupid things like:

"We are saved by faith alone without works, but real faith works!" Huh? Folks, that is a form of theological insanity! We've got a bunch of theological schizophrenic preachers today!!! We've got a bunch of clowns in the pulpit, telling people to push and pull at the same time.

The garbage that these preachers are teaching today is against the plain and simple teaching of the Holy Scriptures. **Proverbs 21:30, "**

There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

"

A changed life is a matter of growth in grace, of sanctification (John 17:17); and not of getting saved, which is a legal matter of justification by faith alone. The next two Scripture passages clearly confirm that Paul and James are writing about two very different things in their epistles:

> **JUSTIFICATION IN GOD'S SIGHT = Romans 3:28, "Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law."**

> **JUSTIFICATION IN MAN'S SIGHT = James 2:24, "Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only."**

We've got a bunch of dumb dumb preachers today, who do not know how to rightly divide the Word of truth. So, like Marty Herron and Steve Pettit, two infidels of the faith, they go around preaching a counterfeit gospel that cannot produce the new birth by God's Holy Spirit. Consequently, these wicked men, their families and all who follow their false teachings are already damned to the everlasting Lake of Fire. **John 3:36, " He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and *he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him*."**

Unless you are wholly trusting (relying upon) Jesus Christ (because of what He did on the cross to pay for your sins, that is, the *Gospel* , or *Good News*), apart from all else, you are not saved. Religion is not salvation! The church cannot save you. The baptistery cannot save you. The sacraments cannot save you. Turning away from your sin (keeping the law) cannot save you. You must CEASE from all of your human efforts (works), and wholly REST in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). To be saved you simply must BELIEVE that Jesus did it for you!

Not Every One That Saith " Lord, Lord "

(Lordship Salvation EXPOSED)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ls.htm
2. https://nwbbc.com/about/gospel/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm

4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
8. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe07.html

3.4.4 The Sad Damnable Legacy Of Billy Graham (2022-04-12 11:14)

John 20:30-31, "And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life through his name*." Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."

Yesterday I became curious what would appear on Google if I searched how to go to Heaven. So on my mobile phone I typed "How to go to Heaven" in Google. The first website that appeared was the Billy Graham Evangelistic Crusade. I was saddened when I read their false plan of salvation. Here is a quote from their website:

> **HOW TO GO TO HEAVEN**
>
> We can't earn salvation; we are saved by God's grace when we have faith in His Son, Jesus Christ. All you have to do is believe you are a sinner, that Christ died for your sins, and ask His forgiveness. **Then turn from your sins—that's called repentance.** Jesus Christ knows you and loves you. What matters to Him is the attitude of your heart, your honesty. We suggest praying the following prayer to accept Christ as your Savior:
>
> "Dear God, I know I'm a sinner, and I ask for your forgiveness. I believe Jesus Christ is Your Son. I believe that He died for my sin and that you raised Him to life. I want to trust Him as my Savior **and follow Him as Lord, from this day forward. Guide my life and help me to do your will.** I pray this in the name of Jesus. Amen."
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://peacewithgod.net/how-to-go-to-heaven/

What you have just read is another gospel, not what the Bible teaches. Nowhere in the inspired Scriptures (if you have a trustworthy King James Bible) are we taught to "turn from your sins" to be saved. This is a work! Turning away from sinning is in fact, keeping the law. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."**

The only purpose of God's Old Testament law in salvation is to give mankind THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.

The Apostle Paul also said in **Romans 7:13, "Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that**

which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful." You see dear reader, the law was given to man by God, not so that we can try to keep it to get to Heaven, but to show us we are all guilty sinners in the sight of a holy God. Then the law brings us to Christ to be saved by God's grace through faith alone. **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore *the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

It is tragic that Billy Graham and his family who are still continuing his corrupt ministry, have added to the Gospel, requiring that people keep the law to be saved. Billy Graham preached the heresy of Lordship Salvation, which requires more than faith alone to get to Heaven. In addition, Billy Graham and his followers are all propagating the same heretical junk theology of the accursed Southern Baptist Convention (SBC), [2]whose official Statement of Faith errantly teaches that to be saved you must commit your entire personality to Him as both Lord and Savior. That is FALSE! When the Roman jailor asked Paul and Silas what he must do to be saved, the simple answer was to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. Paul and Silas didn't tell the man to commit anything to God. They didn't tell him to turn from his sins. They didn't tell him to surrender all to Christ as Lord. They simply told him to BELIEVE.

So you see, when some wicked false preacher tells you that to go to Heaven you must "repent and turn from your sins," he is lying to you! Repentance is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief; that's it, that's all, no more! We've got a bunch of lying preachers today! I am talking about Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who falsely teach in their Foundation's Class for all new church members, and I quote: "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." The Bible doesn't teach that repentance results in anything except BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved, period, end of story.

Anyone who teaches that true repentance will result in a change of behavior is preaching another Gospel. It is the Holy Spirit through the Word of God that sanctifies a person (John 17:17; 1st Peter 2:2), but only if that person yields to the Holy Spirit (Romans 12:1-2; 2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). Many believers don't yield to God's indwelling Holy Spirit, and so they continue to live carnal lives of horrible sin (like Lot, Samson and Solomon).

This truth is also evidenced by the sexually immoral Christian man in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5. The Bible says that if he refused to repent of his sins (as a believer), then he would still **"be saved in the Day of the Lord Jesus" (1st Corinthians 5:5b).** This proves that Lordship Salvation is untrue, because if a man must surrender to Christ as both Savior AND LORD to be saved, then this man could never have been saved at all. And, again in **1st Corinthians 3:15b** we see a man who lost all his rewards in Heaven because of sin **"**

saved; yet so as by fire.

" He barely escaped the fires of Hell!

1st Corinthians 3:15, " If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire." Lordship Salvation makes the fatal error of mixing and combining sanctification with justification.

Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, said it best I think:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide

> the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

We rarely hear any distinction between sanctification and justification anymore in today's apostate pulpits. Instead, all we hear is that you cannot go to Heaven unless you "

turn from your sins

" or "make full surrender to Christ as 'Lord"' or "give your life to Christ" or "follow Jesus as 'Lord' from now on." You may do all these things and yet never have been born-again at all. Jesus said that to be saved **" YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN**

"

(John 3:3-7).

Billy Graham (1918-2018) was a gifted orator, a kind man and beloved by millions of people. Unfortunately, he also did more than anyone to sinfully yoke believers together with unbelievers in the damned Roman Catholic religion. You cannot get to Heaven through the sacramental salvation of the accursed Catholic church. The Bible is very plain in **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."**

You get saved by putting your childlike faith (reliance, confidence) in the Lord Jesus Christ, believing that He did it all for you on the cross. Christ *died* for your sins, He was *buried* and three days later He physically *resurrected* from the dead. Those THREE THINGS are the Gospel (i.e., the Good News) by which we are saved, IF we believe it (Romans 1:16). I am so tired of hearing preachers today just tell people to believe that Christ died for their sins, and there is no mention of His bodily resurrection from the dead. To be saved you absolutely must believe that Jesus raised up from the dead.

Just in case you think I am barking up an empty tree here, consider that [3]statistically 25 % of all professed Christians in Europe today deny that Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead. Here is a [4]wacky church that falsely says Jesus didn't die on the cross for our sins! Need I say more? So you see, it is of the utmost importance that preachers always mention Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. Here is the official website of the accursed Jehovah's Witnesses, [5]who deny that Jesus ressurected physically from the dead. They claim that He only raised up in Spirit. Dear friend, JESUS RESURRECTED PHYSICALLY FROM THE DEAD. The Bible plainly says:

> **1st Corinthians 15:4-6, "And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: *After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once*; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

Now, I may not be that smart, but I know that you cannot see a spirit. As we just read, Jesus (after He raised up from the dead) was SEEN by over 500 saints at one time! Wow! I believe Christ appeared to thousands of saints after he physically resurrected from the dead. Also, we read in Acts 1:9-11...

> Acts 1:9-11, "And when he had spoken these things, *while they beheld*, he was taken up; and a cloud received him *out of their sight*. And while *they looked stedfastly*

toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, *why stand ye gazing* up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner *as ye have seen him go into heaven*."

As I just showed you, FIVE TIMES in Acts 1:9-11 we are told that the apostles SAW Jesus in His physical form, ascending up into Heaven. Clearly, Jesus did physically, and not just in Spirit, raise up from the dead.

Billy Graham is a theological liar! According to his website, the Billy Graham Evangelistic Crusade falsely says:

"I want to trust Him as my Savior

and follow Him as Lord, from this day forward.

Guide my life and help me to do your will.

I pray this in the name of Jesus. Amen."

SOURCE: [6]https://peacewithgod.net/how-to-go-to-heaven/

Nowhere in the Holy Bible are we told to "follow Him as Lord, from this day forward" to be saved. Those lies cannot produce the new birth in Jesus Christ. It is so tragic that the first website to appear, when I searched Google for how to go to Heaven, is Billy Graham's damnable false plan of salvation. Just as the Bible says in Romans 3:20, no flesh will be justified in God's sight by keeping the works of the law.

Like all lying false prophets, Billy Graham starts of by saying that salvation is not by works, but then totally contradicts himself by requiring you to keep the law to be saved. Salvation cannot be by both folks! You either get saved by faith alone without works; or else you must turn from sin (keep the law) in addition to faith to be saved. One or both of these plans of salvation may be false, but they absolutely cannot both be true!!!

It is tragic that Mr. Graham leaves behind a legacy of doing works for a salvation which he claims is not earned by works. It makes no sense! Lordship Salvation is a sick form of theological schizophrenia. While they incessantly insist that salvation is without works, they incessantly require that you do works (turn away from your sinful living) to be saved. That cannot be a free gift. The Bible teaches that eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). A "gift" by every definition of the word is something which is received without obligation or compensation. ...



Paul Washer Exposed: Repent Of Your Sins False Gospel Refuted

There is no threat as dangerous today to the Gospel as the “

repent of your sins

”

heresy in churches and Bible colleges today. Evangelist Ken Ham is guilty of preaching another gospel. Sadly, Pastor Clarence Sexton, Crown College and Temple Baptist Church in Powell, Tennessee sinfully bid Ken Ham Godspeed. Something is very wrong with today’s pastors, who don’t stand against error, false doctrine or false prophets anymore. Does Clarence Sexton stand against anything anymore? Pastor Sexton foolishly stands against King James Bible only preachers, while at the same time endorsing repent of your sin heretics! Go figure!

Anyone who endorses Billy Graham has doctrinal issues! Mr. Graham went to Hell to burn forever, rotting with his “

repent of your sins

”

garbage. You cannot show me even one verse in the Bible, where someone was told to repent of their sins to be saved. I can show you in Matthew 27:3 where Judas repented for the sins he had committed, but Judas still went to Hell forever in his sins. You don’t turn from your sins to be forgiven of your sins, you REST completely in what Jesus Christ has already done for you through Calvary’s cross. **Acts 10:43,**

“To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*.” ALL the prophets gave witness through their preaching, that faith in Christ is the only way of salvation. There was no mention or requirement to follow Christ as supreme “

Lord,

4496

”

turn away from sins or anything else!!!

[7]

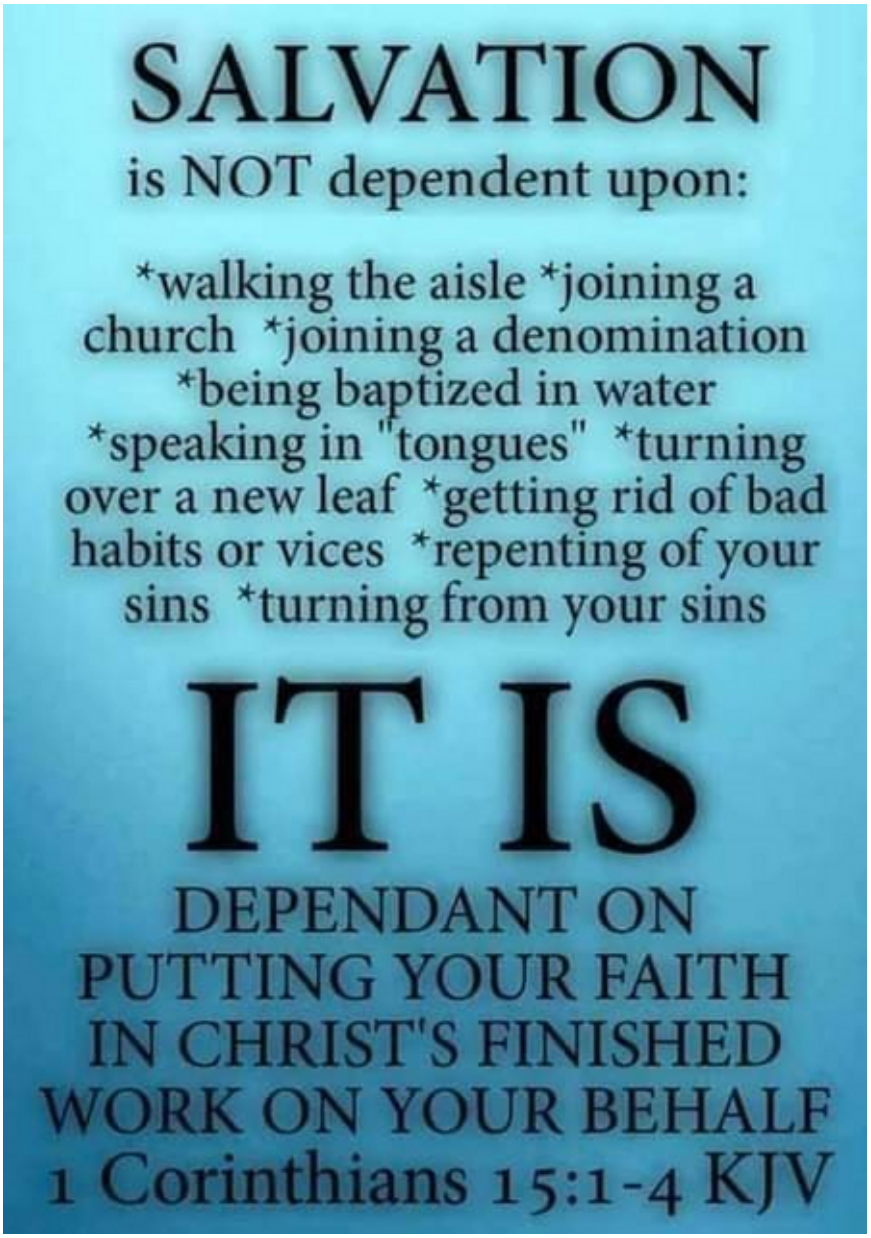

1. https://peacewithgod.net/how-to-go-to-heaven/
2. https://bfm.sbc.net/bfm2000/#iv-salvation
3. https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-england-39153121
4. https://thechurchoftruth.org/jesus-did-not-die-for-your-sins/
5. https://www.jw.org/en/bible-teachings/questions/jesus-body/
6. https://peacewithgod.net/how-to-go-to-heaven/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhO65goAVpykDD2BhHCLAtlRcdyTvrvPJkEvHeCrQwwhMKVSZ3m-xhqfXXDi_Z9kSvBAm3mmQk7ux4CuetnZOgckdPnTzwFgChU_Dh

3.4.5 Ungodly Men Crept In Unawares (2022-04-14 11:54)

Jude 1:4, "*For there are certain men crept in unawares*, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ."

For most of my Christian life I never quoted the following passages together, I saw them as separate passages. But in recent years it occurred to me that Matthew 7:13-15 and Matthew 7:21-23 are absolutely connected. This whole passage should be interpreted together as one:

> **Matthew 7:13-23 "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

The dear Savior warned us about false prophets, dangerous wolves who come to us in unsuspecting sheep's clothing, who can be known by their fruits. This passage is very often misunderstood. Different people have different ideas of what is meant by

"fruit.

" It is abundantly clear to me that the only logical conclusion of the meaning of

"fruit"

here must be BELIEVING ON JESUS and nothing else. That is what the blessed Savior said in **verse 21,**

"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. " We find the will of the Father in **John 6:40,**

"And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day." The "fruit" which Jesus spoke of is their doctrine.

Further evidence of what I say is found in **1st John 4:1, "**

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

” The only way that we can

“

try

”

(or test) the spirits is with the inspired written Word of God. Everything that man produces (books, sermons, music, art, movies, blogs, et cetera) has a spirit underlying it. We are commanded by God to weigh everything against the Holy Scriptures, and to bring every thought into submission to Christ (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6).

By the way, the reason why I always use the word

“inspired” when mentioning the King James Bible is simply because there are many preachers today who deny that we have a perfect inspired Bible. For example: The entire [1]Bob Jones University crowd deny that we have an inspired Bible today. Sadly, even my own [2]Hyles-Anderson College camp deny (since 2008) that we have an inspired Bible today. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) believed and taught that the King James Bible is inspired!!! You can hear Brother Hyles say this for himself in this wonderful sermon called: ’[3]The Real Battle.’

The inspired King James Bible says in **Jude 1:4, “*For there are certain men crept in unawares* ...ungodly men ...denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.”**

At first glance this verse would seem to exclude Roman Catholics, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Church of Church, Mormons, proponents of Lordship Salvation and other cults; however, by perverting the grace of God they are essentially denying Jesus Christ. That is why in Matthew 7:22-23 we find Christ denying a group of false prophets. They attempted to defend themselves. They boasted of having done

“many wonderful works.” They did these works for Jesus! They boasted of having **“**

prophesied

in thy name.

” That is, they preached everywhere they went in the precious name of Jesus.

But the Word of God calls them **“**

ungodly. ” Jude 1:4, “*For there are certain men crept in unawares* ...ungodly men ...denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.” By embellishing the Gospel, adding requirements that God does not require, they denied the Lord Jesus Christ. Only those who wholly trust the Lamb of God are saved. Partial faith in Christ plus turning away from your sins cannot produce the new birth. That is a completely different mindset than BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

While attending the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I heard their senior pastor, Marty Herron, say (and I quote):

“It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner, you must forsake a lifestyle of sin to go to Heaven.” That is putting people under the law! To require someone to turn away from sinful

behavior to be saved is to put them under the law of God. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20, “**

Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

”

The purpose of God’s law (i.e., the Ten Commandments) is to give mankind THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. The apostle Paul said in **Romans 7:13** that **“sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.”** God’s Old Testament law (all the “

Thou shalt not

” commandments) remove any argument or controversy about the guilt and awfulness of sin. We know that murder is a sin. We know that adultery is a sin. We know that covetousness is a sin. We know that bearing false witness is a sin. We know that bowing down or worshipping graven images is a sin. We KNOW this because the Bible teaches that these horrible actions are sinful. The Bible gives us these helpful words:

> Galatians 3:24-26, “Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”

The preceding Scripture passage explains everything perfectly! The law is a school teacher, which shows us that we are guilty sinners, incapable of saving ourselves. The law then brings us to Christ to be saved by grace through faith. I hope you can now see what is so horribly wrong about Lordship Salvation, and the false teaching that a person must turn away from sinful behavior to get to Heaven.

“

Lordship Salvation

”

is the false doctrine that says faith is not enough to be saved; but in addition, you must surrender your entire personality to Christ as

“

Lord

”

of your life, and be willing to follow and obey Him for the rest of your life. This heresy is usually combined with the

“

turn away from your sin

” heresy to be saved, but not always. That is why I make a distinction between the two falsehoods. In his excellent book titled: “

Enemies Of Soulwinning,”

Pastor Jack Hyles exposes both of these heresies separately, and also the Devil’s counterfeit bibles:

- [4]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning
- [5]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning
- [6]False Bibles: An Enemy Of Soulwinning

I am horrified that I’d say at least 95 % of all Baptist churches today have been infected with these deadly falsehoods. It is so sad. The problem is our sinful human bad habits and nature. People naturally go by what they hear. That is why the Bible commands us as God’s children not to listen to gossip, not to repeat gossip and not to allow gossip to cause us to hurt other people. In the book of Proverbs we find the word “tongue” mentioned 19 times. **Proverbs 15:2, “The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.”** King Solomon said much about the dangers of gossip, destroying friendships with gossip, destroying one’s neighbour with gossip, and of being a wicked talebearer!

Sadly, Pastor Jeff Redlin of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College read some wicked slander about me on the internet in 2021 and sinfully assumed it was true. That ungodly hypocrite ought to be fired as their pastor! Jeff Redlin is a wicked man who woefully lacks God’s compassion for hurting people. With his unkind and cruel words, Pastor Redlin compelled me to leave Campus Church. No man who mistreats hurting people has any business being a pastor of a church. Campus Church is a disgrace to the cause of Jesus Christ! It is my humble prayer and hope that God will humble Jeff Redlin, remove him as the pastor of Campus Church, and cause him to suffer greatly that he would be in my shoes so he would understand. That wicked man is proud, arrogant and thinks he is better than others. I speak that to [7]the utter shame of Pensacola Christian College for tolerating his abuse. Jeff Redlin is an ungodly man crept in unawares!

I heard a local Baptist pastor recently praising Billy Graham (1918-2018), saying that Mr. Graham led millions of people to Jesus Christ. That is simply untrue! [8]Billy Graham corrupted the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people, by not keeping sanctification separate from justification. According to Mr. Graham, faith was not enough to go to Heaven. In addition, Graham taught that a person must “

count the cost and pay

the price

”

of turning away from their sinful behavior, and follow Christ faithfully. That is NOT the Gospel of free grace, not even in the ballpark!

Dear reader, I feel like the lone ranger nowadays! All I see are wicked ungodly pastors (e.g., Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sean Quinlan, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, et cetera) who don’t care about THE TRUTH! I have personally warned many of these men, but they turned a deaf ear to THE TRUTH. **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.”** I

am preaching a free grace Gospel. Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Chuck Phelps, Steve Pettit are NOT preaching the Gospel, they are sinfully preaching the Devil's LIE of Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance! Those crooked men do not walk straight!!! They are ungodly men crept in unawares! All of the aforementioned shameful names are affiliated with Bob Jones University (BJU).

Tragically, the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp wickedly bid Godspeed to BJU. In July of 2021 Pastor Jeff Redlin of Campus Church sinfully rebuked me for preaching against the Bob Jones crowd. I was disgusted and still am at Mr. Redlin, for being partaker of their evil deeds at BJU. **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "** Jeff Redlin bared false witness against me in the summer of 2021 at Campus Church, wrongly accusing me of "

finding weaknesses

"

in the Bob Jones crowd. In truth, I am faithfully [9]exposing them for preaching another gospel, REBUKING THEM SHARPLY as Titus 1:9-14 commands, that they might be sound in the faith. Sadly, neither the BJU or PCC camp are listening, they just keep hating and ostracizing

me for TELLING THE TRUTH! God is on my side because I am on His side (Romans 3:4).

As I mentioned earlier, the problem is our sinful human nature. People (including preachers) tend to avoid any conflict, controversy or anything unpleasant. That is why shameful PCC pastor pastor, Sean Quinlan, scolded me for my zeal against the Devil's corrupt modern per-versions of God's Word. Pastor Quinlan (in 2018 at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam) sinfully and shamefully called me "

obsessed over the Bible.

"

What an ungodly thing to say! **Psalms 119:139-140, "My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.**

Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it. " Something is very WRONG with a pastor who rebukes someone for their zeal over God's Word. Sean Quinlan is an ungodly man crept in unawares

. Pastor Quinlan quit in 2018 and went back to work at PCC in Florida. Sadly, he hurt a bunch of people at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, who are still struggling

to this day because of his foolish lack of good sense. Jeff Redlin is no better, sinfully bidding Godspeed to the infidel BJU camp. SHAME on PCC and their ungodly pastors crept in unawares. Jeff Redlin must go! Tim Zacharias must go! Sean Quinan must go! Birds of a feather flock together!!! These are wicked parasites, mooching off of Christendom for their own belly's sake (Romans 16:17-18).

True evil lies in willful ignorance as much as deliberate intention. The opposite of love is not hate, it is indifference, the kind of hateful indifference found plaguing the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp today. I came to Campus Church in July of 2021 with a spirit of love, compassion and a desire to be a blessing to PCC and Campus Church any way that I could. God knows that I speak THE TRUTH! But that ungodly person Pastor Jeff Redlin was cold, calloused, insulting, rude, injurious, uncaring and mean. When I told him that I was divorced and that after 16 years I hoped to find a wife, he shamefully scolded me for coming to church to find a wife. I never told him this was the only reason I came to church. I couldn't believe how childish and immature he is, in charge of a megachurch with over 10,000 members. So sad!

Then, right in front of his wife, Redlin told me that if I did find a woman to marry, he wouldn't perform the wedding. This is a horrible pastor who had only known me for two weeks of his entire life! Who talks to strangers like that? Pastor Redlin woefully lacks compassion for people! He certainly has zero people skills. Then, after finding my website ministry (which I didn't tell him about), he wrongfully accused me of finding weaknesses in preachers. I kindly rebuked him back, for sinfully bidding Godspeed to the Lordship Salvation, Calvinism and Devil's bibles promoted by the Bob Jones University camp today! Somebody needs to preach with the authority of God's Word against ungodly men crept in unawares!!!

It is uncaring and foolish pastors like Jeff Redlin and Sean Quinlan, who both rebuked me for contending for the Christian faith, why America is going to Hell in a wheelbarrow today!!! These are ungodly men crept in unawares, partaker of the evil deeds of the Bob Jones cult who deny salvation by faith alone in Jesus Christ. As I have showed you (read here again for yourself), Bob Jones University today requires that you turn away from your sinning to be saved.

> **With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:**
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). ***God offers this salvation freely to all men who are willing to repent and turn from their sins*** (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [10]BJU Statements of Faith

Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to repent "of your sins" to be saved. When the thief on the cross wanted to be saved, He simply asked Jesus to **"remember me" (Luke 23:42).** It was his faith in Jesus that saved him, nothing more. When the Roman jailor asked Paul and Silas how to be saved, they simply told him to: **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ" (Acts 16:30-31).** They didn't require the man to turn away from his sins. They didn't require the jailor to surrender all to Christ as "Lord" and faithfully follow Him from now on. Paul and Silas didn't tell the man to "count the cost and pay the price." Jesus paid the price in full with His precious blood, so we don't need to pay for anything.

Here is Evangelist Billy Graham's damnable counterfeit plan of salvation:

> **How To Be Sure You're Saved**
>
> **First**, you must recognize your need.
>
> **Second**, you must understand the cross.
>
> **Third**, you must count the cost.
>
> He also said, "Which of you, intending to build a tower, does not sit down first and count the cost? … So likewise, whoever of you does not forsake all that he has cannot be My disciple" (Luke 14:28, 33).
>
> Many people come to Christ without first counting the cost. ***The cost includes***

***repentance, the forsaking of sin, and a continual, daily, open acknowledgment of Christ in your life*.**

Fourth, you must take a definite step.

One day at Stanford University, a student of a non-Christian faith came to me and said he was convinced that Jesus is the Son of God but said he couldn't confess Him publicly. He said that back in his own country the cost socially would be too great.

I had to tell him that the Bible says: "Whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in heaven. But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in heaven" (Matthew 10:32-33).

Like the rich young ruler of old, the student went away sad. He had counted the cost and was not able to pay the price of open acknowledgment of Jesus Christ as his Savior.

We ask people to make a public confession of Christ in our meetings because Christ demanded a definite commitment. Christ had reasons for demanding that people openly follow Him. He knew that an unwitnessed vow is no vow at all. Until you have surrendered to Christ by a definite act of your will, you are not a Christian. **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: [11]How to Be Sure You're Saved | Decision Magazine | BGEA

[12]

Let me repeat what Billy Graham heretically said:

"***The cost includes*** repentance, the forsaking of sin, and a continual, daily, open acknowledgment of Christ in your life." **[emphasis added]**

Dear friend, there is NO COST to you or me in God's simple plan of salvation. Jesus paid for OUR SINS with His blood. What saith the Scripture? **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:"** Dear reader, when any preacher like Billy Graham comes along, preaching that getting saved to go to Heaven will COST YOU SOMETHING, he is preaching another gospel. The Bible says Christ made the full payment for our sins, by His sacrifice on the cross of Calvary.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

[13] 

[14]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Testimonies/samantha_field.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/billy_graham.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
11. http://billygraham.org/decision-magazine/september-2012/how-to-be-sure-youre-saved/
12. http://billygraham.org/decision-magazine/september-2012/how-to-be-sure-youre-saved/
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjO9yOZw-H6VlGNshxM6T_XtAPP5teTZPNySAS3N1qVXZCbqDrsWWupZ2-Cjrt8w6txHZpEaIaWFYQVKNvCvpKxlJwbw7snAv8R1GG
14. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php

3.4.6 We Make Friends Or Enemies One Person At A Time (2022-04-16 15:58)

Proverbs 18:19,

“

A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

”

Proverbs 18:24, “

A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

”

It takes years to build friendships and seconds to lose them forever if we're careless. An important lesson that I learned a very long time ago is that we make or break relationships one person at a time. It matters how we treat others. A business does not get bad reviews overnight; but rather, it takes years of mistreating customers to earn a bad reputation.

Any of my web visitors who knows me well, from corresponding with me over the years, honestly knows that I always take the time to write quality emails back to people. I do this because everybody is important! No one is unimportant. Everybody matters to God; and that includes atheists, convicted criminals, homosexuals, pastors and all manner of sinners! We should never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. People matter!!!

When I write scathing articles to expose bad pastors, I can only speak of my unfortunate negative encounter with them. They made a very bad impression on me. When I first met Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church of Pensacola Christian College, I told him honestly that I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot. When I arrived from Guam in Pensacola, the ungodly Woodspring Suites Hotel cancelled my 30-day confirmed reservation without warning. God will punish them, because the Bible says they did it to Jesus (Matthew 25:40, 45). Sadly, when I told this to Jeff Redlin, that I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot, he literally just walked away. I saw the startled look on his face when he heard what I had said. Pastor Redlin didn't care!!! So while he slept in his cozy warm bed, I slept in Walmart's parking lot! Real great Christian that Jeff Redlin, huh? No, he is a horrible phony as a pastor. Redlin only cares about his 6-digit undeserved outrageous salary!

You see folks, someone is always watching us! Someone is always listening to our words. Someone is always watching how we treat others. Jesus knew this and behaved himself accordingly. Oh, that we would do the same! I am not perfect, but for all those who have written to me since 2002 when I began my website ministry, [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com, I have gone out of my way to help others, writing book-length emails, pouring out my heart oftentimes to be a blessing and help someone who was down, confused or was [2]hurt at church by a phony hypocrite like Pastor Jeff Redlin. By God's grace I have fought the good fight!

I have received countless emails from hurt and frustrated people, who said that they contacted local pastors, but no one ever bothered to email back. I have patiently listened to many people, who told me about the mistreatment and abusive words spoken to them by a church pastor. Dear reader, something is very wrong with that.

> **"No one is any better a Christian, than they are kind." —Dr. David Gibbs Jr. (a quote from the beautiful sermon " [3]HIS VOICE " about loving the unloving with God's love!)**

Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church is not kind, he is mean, cold-hearted and a religious prude. I pray that Pensacola Christian College would make motion to have him fired and replaced with someone with a heart for hurting people. David Gibbs Jr. is so right, you are only as good a Christian as how you treat other people, including the worst among us!

When I came to Campus Church for the first time in July of 2021, God knows that I had only love, compassion and a desire to be a blessing to the church and college. And I wrote that all down and sent it to Pastor Redlin. I kindly mentioned that I am a thankful Hyles-Anderson College graduate and just wanted to love everyone and be a blessing at Campus Church. That jerk didn't even bother to acknowledge me! Literally, he completely ignored me for 10 days. I didn't want to assume anything, so I kindly approached him after the Sunday morning service, only to ask why he hadn't replied. Redlin had a guilty look all over the his when he saw me, knowing that he had been avoiding me. He backed away like a coward and put his hands in the air, signifying that he didn't have an answer why he hadn't replied. I was hurt.

Right in front of his wife, he then said that if I ever find a woman to marry, he wouldn't perform the wedding. I just looked at him like he was insane, because Sunday morning after church is not the time or place for being a jerk! I had emailed him 2 weeks earlier, confiding in him that my wife divorced me 15 years ago, and I was a lonely man desiring a wife. I told him that I hoped to meet a woman at Campus Church. Do you know what that creep did? He scolded me for coming to church to find a wife! Folks, any pastor is a fool to talk to a 54 year old divorced man like that! I'm not one of his students at PCC. What is wrong with Jeff Redlin?

It's bad enough that he left me to sleep in Walmart's parking lot the first day I met him (at the Campus Church 4th of July Picnic in 2021). But then he takes the trust that I gave him, confiding in him with information about my broken personal life, and he berates me, kicking me in the head emotionally for desiring to find a wife, making me feel like a piece of garbage for being divorced. I am not upset with Mr. Redlin for his religious beliefs, but for the abusive way that he poorly handled the entire interaction with me from start to finish! That horrible man has zero people skills, a bad attitude, no walk with God, and shouldn't be a pastor. Jeff Redlin should be managing a McDonald's somewhere, and I'm not kidding folks!

If you talk with Pastor Redlin, he will likely make a bunch of lame excuses about how he has a big church to run, or someone died in the school, or other illegitimate excuses for his abusive behavior, incompetence as a pastor, lack of care and woeful lack of godly compassion for hurting people. I came to Jeff Redlin in kindness with love, only expecting the same in return from the pastor of Campus Church, but instead I receive false accusations, hypocrisy, condemnation, mistreatment, arrogancy and abuse.

Pastor Redlin claimed that someone slandered me to him, sending him my ministry websites and other information. He ASS-U-Me that the slander was true, condemning me for it in his letter's language and tone. Redlin bared false witness against me, falsely accusing me of "

finding weaknesses

" in preachers. In truth, my ministry exposes wickedness in preachers!!! I expose the damnable heresies of Lordship Salvation, Devil's bibles and wrong repentance (which are all sinfully embraced by the demonic Bob Jones University camp today). Tragically, the Pensacola Christian College camp and Campus Church sinfully bid Godspeed to Bob Jones University and company, making them partakers of their evil deeds (2nd John 1:11).

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! The way we treat people matters. ALL LIVES MATTER!!! By God's grace I will continue to take the time to reply to emails, showing people that I care. I DO CARE!!! It takes a lot of time, effort and patience to reply to emails (for me especially because of my chronic bodily pain, tension and burning from my neck injury many years ago).People look up to pastors. I actually looked up to Pastor Redlin when I first came to Campus Church, even after he dissed me and didn't care that I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot. I so much wanted to be friends with him, but that man is a first-class bully, who doesn't want to be friends with a truth-teller like me. He'd rather be buddies with apostates and damnable heretics in the Bob Jones crowd! SHAME on Pastor Jeff Redlin. SHAME on PCC for hiring him and putting up with his abuse of people. Your former pastor was much better from all that I've heard.

Again dear reader, we make friends or enemies one person at a time. Jeff Redlin made me his enemy, by his own abusive words, mistreatment and haughty arrogant spirit toward me as a hurting divorced me who just needed some love. God is my witness, that I had to ask Pastor Redlin umpteen times in July of 2021 if I was "

loved and welcomed as a divorced man at Campus Church,

"

before he would give me an answer. That is pathetic!!! And when he did finally climb down off his haughty throne to reply to a nobody like me, 10 days later, he berated me and threw the slander in my face that he read on the internet. That is an ungodly man, a wicked incompetent pastor, and no friend of the Lord Jesus Christ.

We make friends or enemies one person at a time. The big size of Redlin's church is not the problem, it is the small size of his heart! A student dying in June of 2021 at PCC is not the problem, it is that Jeff Redlin doesn't care. He could have just as easily replied to me with kind words rather than inflammatory words. THE TRUTH is that Mr. Redlin is the problem!!! Something is very wrong with his heart. Listen, you can tell what kind of character that a man has by the way he treats animals, poor people, divorced people, nobodies and those who can do nothing for him. Think about that. I am an underdog. I am a nobody. I'm just a broken and redeemed sinner saved by God's grace.

Pastor Jeff Redlin, in sharp contrast, is a richy-rich snob, a haughty and high-minded socialite, a prude, a religious hypocrite and someone who know nothing about the love of God. Jesus said to whom much is forgiven, the same loveth much. **Luke 7:47, "Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little."** I have been forgiven of much, so I love much.

God deliver us from religious snobs like Jeff Redlin, who sinfully look down their Pharisaical noses upon nobody sinners like me. Jeff Redlin needs to be humbled, and only God can do that. SHAME on Pensacola Christian College for shunning single divorced people who desire to remarry. PCC are out of touch with the Bible and reality. [4]I don't blame Samantha Field

for being angry at PCC . Samantha was treated like garbage, just like Redlin mistreated me. It matters how we treat people!

It matters, because we make friends or enemies one person at a time. This is THE GOLDEN RULE. **Matthew 7:12, “**

Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets. **”** I treated Jeff Redlin kindly with respect and love, the way I want to be treated; but he abused me, disrespecting my person and my 20-year ministry which I’ve worked so hard on since 2002. Pastor Redlin is a fool to criticize my ministry for Christ, not having even a single word of praise for my labors. That shows his sinful bias and hypocrisy toward a fellow brother in Christ. Jeff has no right to cast me aside. **Romans 14:10, “But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.”**



1. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/hated_for_telling_the_truth.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/david_gibbs_jr/his_voice.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Testimonies/samantha_field.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEilwnD1d75FOLVk0ZdpgKjlSXNLwJdol8hi6-EAyX89n8blPVjxo70rMX7zGwkFTRiSUnwMec2lPZHeYEWlxNtKgbgkwLerdHlnXyd

---

3.4.7 Men's Prayer Groups Bother Me (2022-04-20 15:17)

Luke 8:15, "

But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

4510

”

John 15:8,

“

Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

”

The biggest Baptist church that I am aware of in Pensacola, which I won’t mention to be nice, advertises their weekly Men’s Prayer Group of Thursdays. What bothers me a lot is that the church has no scheduled time to go soulwinning in public.

Folks, the world is going to Hell! A group of believers can gather together to pray until their faces turn blue, but that’s not going to win anyone to Jesus Christ! We’ve got to go soulwinning! That is how churches are built. I am not aware of any soulwinning churches in Pensacola. Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) sends out some college men to pass out church flyers to invite people to church, but that’s not soulwinning. And they do it as a small kind of private thing, not something that is strongly promoted in the church. It is sad! I think they just do it to make themselves feel better and to boast that they share the Gospel, but the sad truth is that PCC refuses to even use the term SOULWINNING (because it would identify them with the Hyles-Anderson College camp, which they despise so much).

I have no regard or use for Men’s Prayer Groups, unless it is followed by door-to-door public soulwinning! The saints did meet in the upper room to pray (Acts chapter 2), but it was in preparation for preaching the Gospel to tens of thousands of people from many different nations on the glorious Day of Pentecost. Dear friend, I once heard a knucklehead preacher on Chicago’s northside say: “Prayer is not preparation for the greater work, prayer is the greater work!” Well, that pastor is a fool, because whether you like it or not, SOULWINNING IS THE GREATER WORK!!!

We are not going to pray the lost world out of Hell, fire and damnation. We must preach the GOOD NEWS (the GOSPEL) of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). I am all for group prayer, but only if it precedes going soulwinning, or there is a definite related purpose for gathering to pray.

For example: In Acts 12:1-5 the early church prayer together for the Apostle Peter. James, the Apostle, had just been beheaded by wicked Herod. When Herod saw that those wicked Jews delighted in James’ death, he fully intended to execute Peter next, and would have if God had not intervened on his behalf. But God did not deliver Peter from prison so he could go back to fishing. God rescued Peter so he could get back to PREACHING THE GOSPEL.

Over 99 % of evangelical churches today do not go soulwinning publicly. Nearly all churches today are evangelistic churches, meaning that they expect church members to invite people to church to hear the Gospel. That is fine to do, but that is not the Bible way. What saith the

Scripture? **Luke 14:23, " And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled."** Some critic of soulwinning said that,

"God is not interested in numbers!" Well friend, He sure ain't interested in empty pews either! What do you mean God is not interested in numbers? Why sure He is, that is why the Lord said He wants His house full.

You are only as close to God as you desire and make an effort to share the Gospel to get people saved. I didn't say that, God did. Read from our text passages again.

Luke 8:15, "

But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

"

John 15:8,

"

Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

" The parable of The Sower And The Seeds in Luke 8:11-15 is NOT about getting saved, it is about maturing in the Lord so that you perpetuate the Gospel, winning more souls to Christ. After all, that is The Great Commission (Matthew 28:19-20). Every born-again Christian is commanded in the Word of God to fulfill The Great Commission. What is this Great Commission:

1. **GO YE** into all the world preaching the Gospel, to get people saved.
2. **BAPTIZE THEM** (converts) with full immersion under water, which is their public profession of faith, symbolizing the Gospel. Baptism is an outward snapshot of what has happened inwardly.
3. **TEACH THEM** all things. Literally, we should indoctrinated new converts with the inspired Word of God, teaching them right away to go out and share the Gospel to lead people to Christ. God intended that the Gospel perpetuate itself from generation to generation.

Here is The Great Commission in the Bible:

> Matthew 28:18-20, "And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. *Go ye* therefore, and teach all nations, *baptizing them* in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: *Teaching them* to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."

Amen and amen. I loathe men's and women's prayer groups, when that church has no commitment to obey The Great Commission. For most church it is The Great Omission!!! Jesus didn't give us The Great Commission to gather together for Bible study and prayer at a church, while the surrounding community goes to Hell.

When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year, the men of the church gathered together each Saturday morning for breakfast and prayer. But the church had NO SCHEDULED TIME TO GO SOULWINNING. Harvest was and still is not, a soulwinning church on Guam, I call them “

salary-suckers,

” because that is all they do. It is disgusting!!! Pastors’ Marty Herron and Gary Walton are nothing more than lousy religious employees, shameful opportunists, hiring and firing people to get their filthy lucre. I not only wouldn’t give you a dime for those wicked men, I’d put them into prison for life if I had the power, because of the horrible things they do to people in the name of God.

Both of those ungodly men fully support the hellish Bob Jones University (BJU) cult today, who preach the Devil’s lies of Lordship Salvation (Calvinism) and wrong repentance (aka, the “

turn from your sins to be saved

” tommyrot). BJU is the fountainhead of the Satanic corrupt Westcott and Hort Greek perverted text! Yet, Marty Herron and Gary Walton sinfully bid BJU Godspeed, making themselves accomplices and partakers of their evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). If you think I am making too bog a deal of this, just wait until God casts them into the fires of Hell for all eternity for trusting in a counterfeit Gospel. Telling someone to “

repent of your sin

” to be saved, is essentially the same as telling them to keep God’s Old Testament law to get to Heaven. That is works (Romans 3:19-20).

By the way, the corrupt Baptist church that I mentioned at the beginning of this blog is guilty of preaching hardcore Lordship Salvation. So they are not even born-again Christians! No wonder they don’t go soulwinning, they don’t even understand how to be saved! I am leery of public prayer meetings, they are a waste of time for any church that does not obey The Great Commission. Most churchgoers nowadays are guilty of Sitting On The Premises instead of Standing On The Promises! How about you my dear friend?

Please don’t misunderstand, I believe in the power of prayer, but it is the same as training a soldier to use a gun. What good is that gun and training if there are never any wars to defend one’s country? What would be the purpose? Likewise, we’ve got a bunch of idle fools today meeting at church to pray about every little petty thing, but getting people saved isn’t one of their priorities, and it should be the main focus.

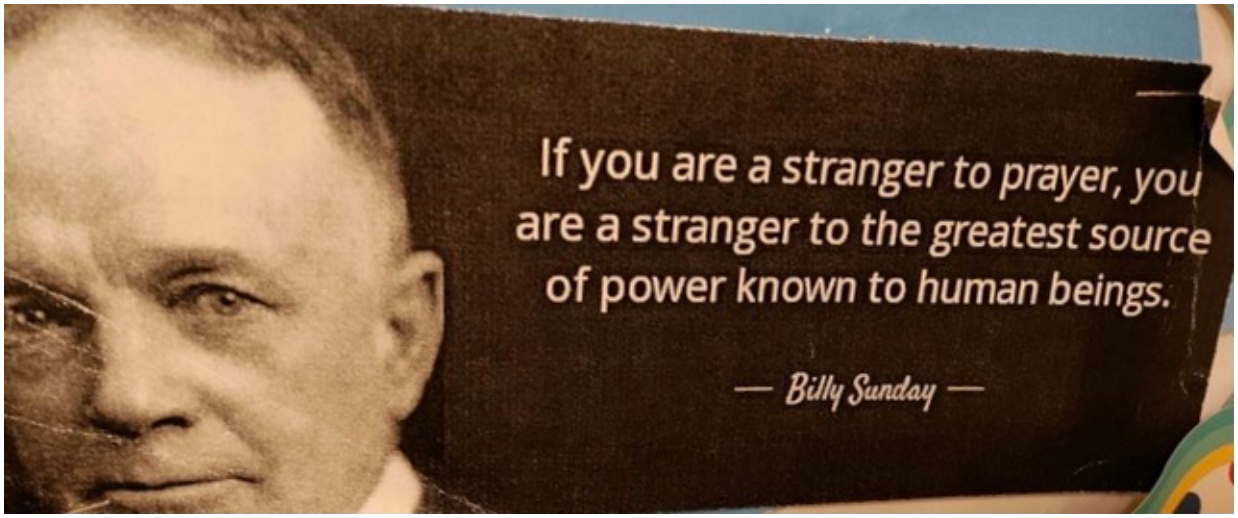

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiG-i6JgocWTzH6en0gR2jZsA9HrcIutGAt0DGWXKUxxxSs7W6fTpUCXdrBNCEG4q52l0zhK8qlWcrwj9Q3XJdZtek8g8pbrCT-qdf

---

3.4.8 Sinful Indifferent Attitude Of Pensacola Christian College (2022-04-21 16:59)

Titus 1:9-14, "Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: *Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake*. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply*, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, *and commandments of men, that turn from the truth*."

I love this vital passage of Scripture! It condemns all false teachers, who SUBVERT WHOLE HOUSES, teaching things (e.g., Lordship Salvation and the heresy "

turn from your sin to be saved

") they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake (pursuing a career as a pastor, clergy or Bible professor). The inspired Holy Bible is very plain and clear that godly men are commanded to RUFUTE (expose) all counterfeit plans of salvation, which corrupt families.

Dear reader, that means every God-fearing preacher today should be exposing the cult at Bob Jones University, who [1]today preach hardcore Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation).

Yet, I keep getting rebuked and mistreated by the Pensacola Christian College camp for obeying God. What gives?

When I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam for the year of 2018, Pastor Sean Quinlan shamefully berated me for my zeal to expose the rotten Bob Jones crowd. I was speaking with Bill, a man at the church, and my friend, about what is wrong with the modern Bible revisions. While I was edifying my brother in Christ, I mentioned that "

Bob Jones University sells corruptible seed

(Devil's bibles).

"

Pastor Quinlan was eavesdropping

on our conversation and became upset when he heard that. I found out from talking to Quinlan that he bids Godspeed to the Calvinist Bob Jones camp!

I was disgusted with him as a church leader. Pastor Quinlan literally called the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam:

"our sister church!" I rebuked him upon the authority of God's Word, informing him that Harvest Baptist Church preaches the Devil's false gospel of Calvinism! Quinlan shameful replied: "It's none of our business what they do at Harvest!" I fully knew then that I was talking to a total damned fool. Any pastor who sinfully bids Godspeed to Calvinists ought not be trusted to preach behind any pulpit.

You see friends, what has horribly happened is that making money is the most important thing today for professed Christians. Of course, no one who believes and teaches Calvinism is saved. Anyone who ADDS "

turn away from your sins

"

to be saved is lost! That is telling them to KEEP THE LAW (the Old Testament law, which includes the Ten Commandments). What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20,**

"

Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

" Christ came into the world to die on the cross for our sins, not demand that we forsake committing sin as a prerequisite to receive His free gift of eternal life.

Bob Jones University and company are guilty of SUBVERTING WHOLE HOUSES of people. Yet, you'll have a difficult time finding any preachers today who spare not, and cry aloud, against the doctrinal sins of the Bob Jones camp. **Isaiah 58:1, " Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins."** That same preaching principle applies to ALL PREACHERS!!! If God wanted the preachers to cry aloud, spare not, and lift up their voice like a trumpet 2,700 years ago in Isiah's time, then God wants preachers to have that same fire and conviction in our preaching today.

So where are they? Huh? Where are the preachers today who cry aloud, spare not, and lift up their voice like a trumpet. The only one's I know and Pastor Steven Anderson and his band of fellow preachers around the country (Bruce Mejia, Roger Jimenez, Jonathan Shelley, Grayson Fritts, et cetera). The wimpy, unsaved and corrupt Pat Robertson, Joel Osteen, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Steven Furtick and Rick Warren type preachers are sending the world to Hell. Sadly, pastors are no longer preachers today! If your pastor does not cry aloud, spare not, and lift up his voice like a trumpet to expose sin, he is a cowardly wimp and not a godly preacher!!! The shamefully wimpy and sinfully compromised Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin (Pensacola Christian College) types of our generation are not going to save this nation! Those bad pastors are the problem today with churches!!!

I couldn't believe the ungodly things that Pastor Sean Quinlan said to me in 2018. He defended Calvinists! Quinlan is so very WRONG to say that it is not our business what they do in the Bob Jones camp. Buster, IT IS OUR BUSINESS!!! How else could the Apostle Paul have known in Titus 1:13-14 that heresy was being propagated elsewhere, unless he made it his business to know what other ministers and churches were preaching? It is my business, a nd it's yours too.

Kindly said, every born-again child of God should be taking a Biblical stand against the Roman Catholic churches in your community! I'm not saying to bash Catholics, be unkind or burn down their cathedrals, God forbid. We should be nice, loving, helpful and gentle toward everyone, regardless of what they believe about religion. I would NEVER suggest or sanction committing a crime. But I am saying every preacher should be speaking publicly from his church pulpit against the Catholic religion, exposing their damnable [2]Sacramental Salvation, which cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus. Jesus warned everyone in John 3:1-7 that in order to enter into Heaven, **" YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN**

" (John 3:7b). The Devil's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Satan is a beautiful liar!

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and their graduates have a pathetic indifferent attitude, which is contagious and deadly like the COVID-19 virus. PCC are so busy making money and going through all the motions of an academic institution, that they lost sight LONG AGO about what really matters! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

When I first moved from Guam to Pensacola in July of 2021, I chose to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. I was quickly frustrated when [3]I heard assistant pastor, Timothy Zacharias on July 21 preach wrong repentance. The preceding link takes you to a screenshot from their Founder's Class, which they showed the Wednesday night I was sitting in the Campus Church auditorium.

I was disgusted as I listened to Pastor Zacharias pervert the Gospel of free grace, falsely teaching that your behavior will change if you've really repented. That has absolutely NOTHING to do with getting saved folks!

You and I are dirty guilty sinners, for whom Jesus Christ gave His life on the cross to pay our debt of sin. Your life doesn't have to change to prove anything! Behavior modification is not part of the Gospel. The problem is that most preachers mix up and confuse sanctification with justification. You've got to keep the two completely separate! I love what John Bunyan said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Wow, that is a helpful quote! He nailed it. What Jeff Redlin and Tim Zacharias are sinfully doing is mixing sanctification with justification, corrupting the Gospel. A change of behavior should NEVER be mentioned along with getting saved, because it comes later. To mention a change of behavior, or turning away from sins, or anything else that requires sacrifice on the part of the person getting saved, negates the legal transaction. Getting saved is a legal matter. You are a guilty sinner if you are not saved. Christ paid your debt of sin, but that payment must be appropriated or else you won't receive it, ever. You appropriate it by faith in the Good News (Gospel) of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

When I attended Campus Church, Pastor Jeff Redlin horribly mistreated me. At first he seemed okay and I felt like maybe he cared, but it wasn't even two weeks and someone contacted the

church to slander me. Sadly, Pastor Redlin didn't tell them to shut up, he acted on the slander and said some unkind words to me, to his utter shame. SHAME on Jeff Redlin for listening to Gospel, for jumping to conclusions, for not talking to me first if he had something to say about it. That is a little man and a very bad pastor!

Even worse, Redlin berated me for being divorced and hoping after 15 years of loneliness to someday remarry. My former and only wife abandoned me in 2006. The divorce was her choice alone. I cried and begged for her not to go, but she refused, which I have in writing in the divorce documents. Yet, according to the ungodly PCC camp, you're just supposed to masturbate for the rest of your life, because "Christ is all you need." Even God Himself says that it is not good for a man to be alone. **Genesis 2:18, "And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him."**

These foolish people at Pensacola Christian College are out of touch with reality. What total jerks!!!

The sad truth is that they invite and thrive on happily married couple in the PCC camp (and that includes formerly divorced couples who are now already remarried), but if you are divorced and still single like me they will condemn, shun, reject and ostracize you like you are garbage for even mentioning remarriage. That is exactly what Jeff Redlin shamefully did to me, and it is EMOTIONAL ABUSE!

Something is very WRONG with that kind of ungodly hypocrisy!!! SHAME on the Pensacola Christian College crowd for berating divorced people, and for sinfully bidding Godspeed to the accursed Bob Jones University crowd (who preach another gospel from another book, all the while attacking the Gospel of free grace and the inspired King James Bible).



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/sacraments_heresy.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/campus_church_heresy-072121.jpg

3.4.9 It Is Really Pathetic What Our Country Has Become (2022-04-22 19:20)

Matthew 7:11-12, “

If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

” 1st Timothy 6:10,

“ **For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.”**

Truly the love of money is the root of all evil. I am so sick and tired of our rotten, greedy, selfish and ungodly American culture. A perfect example is when you search the internet for trustworthy information, which you won’t get! It doesn’t matter if you use Google, Bing, Duck Duck Go, or whatever, the results you get back will be dishonest and intended to manipulate you as a consumer to get your money. It is wickedness!!!

For example: I went to search online today for the best affordable P-bass guitars. Hundreds of results came back, and each and every stinking one of those results contain a rotten message like this, a disclaimer which tells you that you are BEING MANIPULATED FOR GREED...

> **LEGAL INFORMATION**
>
> Tone Topics is a member of multiple affiliate advertising programs designed to earn us fees that support the growth and future of the website. We do this by linking to products and services we highly recommend. Some of these include Amazon Associates, Reverb, and Rakuten Affiliate. We disclose that we earn commissions based on referring traffic and potential customers to these companies. [1]SOURCE

So they’re going to refer you to a bunch of garbage and inferior merchandise. When I went to search a couple weeks ago for a “professional banjo” on Google, I got back hundreds of worthless results, all members of greedy affiliate programs to rip people off, and ALL the banjos they recommended for me to purchase were crappy junk made in China!!! Not one professional banjo was recommended, which will cost you at least $3,000 and up.

Stelling banjos are among the best, and most expensive. NOT ONE of those hundreds of affiliate programs recommended buying a Stelling banjo. You see, they are exploitative liars. They are dishonest people, manipulating the naïve public to make a buck. The Bible calls such money “filthy lucre” because you obtained it by shady means. Although it is honest to sell things, and to recommend what to purchase, it is very dishonest to suggest inferior toy banjos, tin-can sounded crap from China, because sellers know that is what 95 % of the public buy, so they take advantage of consumer ignorance. I sincerely wanted to know about professional banjos, and am willing to pay a higher price for it, but all they can recommend to me is garbage, because they are wicked, greedy and couldn’t care less about anybody except themselves. That is how low-down, dishonest and crooked Americans have become today.

I miss the 1970’s, when there were no microwaves, no cellphones, no credit cards, no cameras all over public places, no internet tracking of everywhere you go, there was no public internet until the 1990’s came! The 1970’s was a simple time still in the United States. Where I lived in Chicago, people used string to section off their front garden. Move ahead 30 years later and

everybody has tall chainlink fences around their lawns, with warning signs that threaten they'll call police.

Adults are no longer permitted to enter or sit in public playground without a child with them, and if you do people will wonder if you're a pedophile, call the police, and you will be arrested and fined. This is what our nation has succumbed and descended to. Homosexuals have come out of the closet and are quickly preparing the stage for the coming Man of Sin, the Antichrist.

The most unloving and uncaring people today in America are pastors of churches, go figure! I've never seen such calloused indifference, theological incompetence and ungodly hatred as I have from the Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College camp over the past several years. God's judgment is upon them!!! You show me a pastor who lacks unconditional love for everyone, and I'll show you a phony who does not genuinely walk with God. We've got too many lousy employees running churches today into the ground spiritually.

Oh, they may be growing in size, but they are as rotting corpses that are swelling, and not going in the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ. If anything, serving God faithfully (as I am doing by exposing the Calvinist infidels at Bob Jones University, and Pensacola Christian College for sinfully bidding them Godspeed), your church will decrease in popularity and size. So be it, praise the Lord! THE TRUTH must be preaching, without compromise and without apology, for the souls of mankind are at stake. Weep and how Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Sean Quinlan, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Chuck Phelps, Steve Pettit and John MacArthur, for the miseries that shall come upon your wicked souls for your wickedness, theological incompetence, woeful lack of God's love and for supporting evil!!! The eternal day of reckoning of these ungodly phonies is soon coming!!!

It is really pathetic what our country has become. Whether it is the millions of lying webpages on Google, all members of affiliate programs to make a buck off misleading you to buy inferior trash from China; or the hundreds of thousands of lying, incompetent and worthless pastors today, who won't preach THE TRUTH, won't preach against sin by name, won't expose false teachers by name, and woefully lack God's love for hurting sinners—our nation has sunk lower than low morally, ethically, economically, health-wise, spiritually, et cetera. I pray for God's withholding hand of judgment to come down in wrath upon this perverse, uncaring and unloving nation like a nuclear holocaust (read Revelation chapter 18, which I am convinced is the United States, which will be utterly destroyed by fire in just ONE HOUR! We deserve it, and Hell beneath too). Until that time comes, I am committed to preaching the Gospel to get people saved.

Liars are everywhere today! Jeff Redlin is a liar! Timothy Zacharias is a liar! Marty Herron is a liar! Steve Pettit is a liar! Sean Quinlan is a liar! Joe Hansen is a liar! Jared Baldwin is a liar! Gary Walton is a liar! John MacArthur is a liar! Paul Washer is a liar! Billy Graham is a liar! Pat Robertson is a liar! Joel Osteen is a liar! Joyce Meyer is a liar! Rick Warren is a liar! Chuck Phelps is a liar! Yet all these wicked men are haughty, full of arrogance and sinful pride, refusing to heed THE TRUTH. Romans 3:4 promises that I will be vindicated in eternity because what I am preaching agrees with the Holy Bible.

Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. Turning away from sins to be saved is of the Devil. All of these modern counterfeit Bible revisions and of the Devil. And those who reprobates who support the religious cults at Bob Jones University, Master's University, Moody Bible Institute and Faith Bible College and Theological Seminary are of the Devil as well. SHAME on all these untoward corrupted men for betraying the inspired Word of God and the Gospel. To attack the grace of God is to attack the God of grace!!!

We must be as Joshua in these dark times of spiritual apostasy in the churches today, who exclaimed in **Joshua 24:15, "And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose**

you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD."

[2]



1. https://tonetopics.com/the-7-best-lap-steel-guitars/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh7uE6imJW1aOuh_TlF8LhUuuPOCbzTpwsb1X9xzLOjNuFBsH36bwdBV8BCZn2fTwAXlfrjxpxYtq7hzPud_mU94yQ2MVQPlwfp5f6

3.4.10 Be Careful About Negative Thinking (2022-04-28 00:38)

Philippians 4:6-9, "

Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you."

I receive quite a few emails and messages from people through my social media ministry. As such I see trends in people. A lot of believers struggle with mental problems, which are caused by themselves, from choosing to think negatively all the time.

I have several web visitors who email me to vent. Their emails are filled with wrath, bitterness, blaming others, angry at God, resentful of their less than ideal upbringing, complaining that there are no good churches in their area where they live, et cetera. Anyone who has written

to me over the years, and knows my personality, knows that I love helping others. I take the time to respond with lengthy replies, sharing sermons and Biblical resources to help people. I do this in love for God, truth and people. I sincerely just want to be a blessing for Jesus Christ.

But I have a handful of troubled web visitors who are self-destructive in their thinking. They are constantly negative, complaining all the time, seeing everything in a negative light, confident that they are beyond hope spiritually. I am always patient at first, giving them the benefit of the doubt that they just need a loving friend who will not condemn them, but just listen with a caring and understanding soul. But after I have interacted with someone for a period of time, usually a few months, then I need to exert some tough love to help them.

Today I needed to do that. A young man has been writing to me for a couple years. We have exchanged hundreds of emails. He tells me that demons are afflicting him. Despite all the sermons, books and Bible resources I have shared with him about God's plan of salvation, he still says he cannot settle the matter. He thinks he may not be saved, because of sinful bad habits that he struggles with. I have tried and tried to help him, explaining that the sins in our life have absolutely nothing to do with God's free gift of eternal life.

So today I need to tell him that I cannot help him, nor can anyone else, until he changes his negative attitude. Everything I say to try to help him is countered with anger, excuses, blaming others and a spirit of defeat and doom! Everything in life is a mindset.

I cried because I had no shoes, then I met a man who had no feet. The Bible says we are what we think!

Proverbs 23:7, " For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee." NO ONE can help someone who is constantly negative, angry at the world and possesses a critical spirit.

It is not a mere coincidence that the Word of God mentions thought control alongside prayer in our text passage. Here it is again:

> Philippians 4:6-9, "
>
> Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.
>
> And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.
>
> Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.
>
> Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you."

You see, it is counterproductive to pray about things to avoid worrying about them, if you're just going to turn around and complain about everything with a critical spirit. Philippians 4:6 teaches us as believers not to worry (anxiety, to be careful); but rather, to in every thing by prayer and supplication let our requests be made known unto God. Verse 7 says that by taking matters to God in prayer, then we can claim the blessed peace of God which passeth all understanding. Prayer works because God is real and He cares (1st Peter 5:7). I am 100 % against praying as a mere therapy, mental relaxation or form of contemplative meditation. That is new age and paganism. We should pray without ceasing because our risen Savior lives!

I wrote this blog to remind you dear reader to guard your thought life, it is priceless. My favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life." Proverbs 16:32, "**

He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

" Be careful about hanging around negative people, because attitudes are contagious. Is yours worth catching? Sadly, I loath when some people contact me, because I know it is all going to be negative.

To be honest, I quickly skim through such emails and don't allow them to waste my time.

Proverbs 14:7, " Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge." You just cannot help some people, until they first come to their senses and want to help themselves. The Bible tells us that the wayward Prodigal Son eventually hit rock bottom in life, and only then in the hog pen (literally) does the Bible says that

"he

came to himself,

"

and he said,

"

How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

" (Luke 15:17). Sin always takes you to the hog pen of life, straight to the bottom!

Negative thinking is like a cancer, which once it starts spreads slowly until it corrupts the entire body. Philippians 4:8 teaches for God's saints to THINK ON THESE THINGS! What things? Things that are of good report, lovely things, good things, pure things, truthful things, et cetera. You can call this brainwashing if you dare, but it is just good common sense. What a person fills their mind day-by-day with will affect their feelings, their day, their mental stability, their walk with God, everything.

That is why I am 100 % against the Devil's public school system, which is nothing less than indoctrination centers for government propaganda. Those poor impressionable children's minds are subjected to all manner of Satanic evolution, worldly philosophies, secular entertainment and culture, humanism, communism, historical lies, sex perversion and new age religion. A nation can survive foreign attacks, but it cannot survive its fools within. As a people we are destroying ourselves! The American newsmedia is absolutely negative, which Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) properly called: "

Manure Spreaders!

"

As I drive around the small city of Pensacola (population 52,000 people), I see negative attorney billboards everywhere. One billboard says: "Lawyer Up!" In other words, the lawyer wants you to pay him monthly before you need a lawyer, so it won't cost you as much if and when you do down the road (God forbid). I really detest lawyers! I saw another attorney billboard this week which read: "Call me when you meet an irresponsible driver." Pensacola is full of a bunch of ambulance-chasing greedy lawyers! Evidently they are hard-up for business. Such "sue thy neighbour" type of ambush advertising undermines the health of the community.

Whether it be in your own personal mind, your local church, your home, or community, negative thinking is destructive. I decided many years ago that God is a very good God. So I don't ever need to make that decision again. Some people love God one day, but hate Him the next. We are so fickle as Americans, loving God when things are going well, but then we curse and blame God in anger when things don't go as planned. How ungrateful! I decided years ago to just believe the Holy Scriptures that say God is just (1st John 1:9), God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9), God is good (Psalms 145:9), God is love (1st John 4:8) and God cares about me (1st Peter 5:7). Everything that God does is right (Job 9:3).

So no matter how bad my life may go tomorrow, be poor on the street, and my health woeful fail—GOD IS ALWAYS GOOD! GOD IS ALWAYS FAITHFUL! GOD ALWAYS LOVES ME. GOD ALWAYS CARES ABOUT ME. GOD IS ALWAYS A BEAUTIFUL, FAIR, SCRUMDIDDLYUMPTIOUS, TERWONDERFUL AND A DARN GOOD GOD!!! **Psalms 145:3, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

Guard your mind dear friend. Avoid negative influences around you. There is nothing worse than a critical person who thinks the world is against them. The proper mindset of a believer is one of **"**

HAVE FAITH IN GOD

" **(Mark 11:22b).** Jesus said that! Everywhere that our beloved Savior went, He told people to HAVE FAITH IN GOD!!! **John 16:33, "**

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

” If you are older like me, age 55, then you remember

“

Glum

”

from the popular cartoon, *The Adventures Of Gulliver*...



Glum:

“

We’ll Never Make It, We’re Doomed!!!

”

A lot of believers won’t talk that way in public around other people, but they think that way in their personal life in secret, and it cripples their life. Depression is ugly! I have battled personal depression for decades. I have constant chronic neck pain which stifles my ambition, overshadows my day, ruins many moments and makes it difficult to interact with people. Thankfully, Jesus uses my weakness to show forth His strength, by His grace. **2nd Corinthians 12:9, “ And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.”** As believers we don’t grow in strength, we grow in God’s grace (Galatians 2:20). GOD IS SO GOOD!!!

But despite my pain and oft depression, I haven’t lost my faith in God. I haven’t lost my joy in the Lord. I still rejoice daily that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb’s Book of Life. I

wrote this blog to encourage others to LIVE ON THE SUNNY SIDE OF LIFE!!! That is Biblical by the way. **Colossians 3:1-3, “**

If ye then be risen with Christ, *seek those things which are above*, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

” Every redeemed child of God ought to live ABOVE THE CLOUDS, setting our mind and heart upon the things of Heaven, and not upon this earth. That is why when I go places (whether it be to the doctor, the grocery store, church or wherever) I have God’s shine on my face. I am an adopted child of the great eternal King of kings and Lord of lords!!!

3.4.11 I Do Not Want To Grow Thicker Skin (2022-04-30 15:03)

Ephesians 4:29-32, “Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.”

Thinking back over my life, I can remember numerous occasions where carnally-minded people told me: “Stewart, you need to grow thicker skin!” They said that to me because I am a sensitive person. But I make no apologies for who God made me. I like being sensitive. If I weren’t sensitive, right doctrine wouldn’t matter to me. If I weren’t sensitive, people would matter as much to me. I care because God cares. If you walk with God you WILL care about people, doctrine, little things and the small details of everything. God is a caring God!!!

I wonder about people who advise others to “grow thicker skin,” wanting them to become harder, tougher emotionally, more calloused and INSENSTIVE to the world around them. No thank you, I like being sensitive! I want to be in the moment, present, awake to righteousness, paying attention to the details. Folks, that is exactly what is wrong with pastors today like Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton and Chuck Phelps—they have grown thicker skin and truth doesn’t matter to them anymore, money does. People don’t matter to them anymore. Oh sure, they’ll say that people matter, because it would make them look bad and expose them if they told the truth, but their behavior and words (and disturbing lack thereof) evidences that people and truth really aren’t important to them.

There is something wrong with a pastor or religious leader who is okay with using dozens of different Bible revisions. Which Bible we use matters! There is something woefully wrong with today’s apostate clergy who are okay with the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, the Devil’s lie of wrong repentance (aka, the

“

turn from your sin

”

garbage to be saved) and the Devil’s corrupt bible versions. Somebody has got to care! Well, I do care.

Something is wrong with Pastor Sean Quinlan from the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp, who in 2018 wrongly accused me of being

“

obsessed over the Bible.

” Something is wrong with the shameful pastors of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who in 2017 called Dr. Jack Hyles, Pastor Al Lacy and me

“

a cult

” for exposing the Devil’s modern Bible perversions. Something is very wrong with Pastor Jeff Redlin of Campus Church at PCC, who in 2021 wrongly accused me of

“

finding

weaknesses

”

in ungodly infidel pastors who preach Lordship Salvation. Today’s preachers are pathetic!!!

It is high time for America’s churches to fire their rotten apple pastors, and bring in humble men who love the truth, love hurting sinners and aren’t too proud and haughty to change. It is time for a big change folks! WE NEED A SPIRITUAL REVIVAL in this nation! It is way past the time to clean house in the churches, to remove the dead branches and make way for the new. The churches need to be purged of the old dead pastors who refuse to heed THE TRUTH. Pastor Jeff Redlin berated and mistreated me for being a truth-teller. SHAME on Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College for allowing him to continue abusing people.

When I told Jeff Redlin that I was divorced for 16 years, hurting from loneliness and someday I longed to find a woman to remarry, he again berated me, actually scolding me for looking for a wife at Campus Church. That is not a genuine man of God, that is a horrible phony! Any godly pastor would have discerned my pain and shew some empathy, offering to pray with me over the matter. Jeff Redlin is an academic, not a man of God. He has no business leading people of any group size. It saddens me to know that thousands of PCC students will end up influenced by Mr. Redlin, growing THICKER SKIN like him, so that hurting redeemed sinners like me are made to feel like garbage when they attend Campus Church.

I humbly asked Pastor Redlin for an apology, for mistreating me as a divorced person, and for mistreating me for faithfully contending for the Christian faith, to which he refused and I never heard from him again. What a wicked person! In a word, Jeff Redlin is sinfully *arrogant*. God will judge between me and him (Romans 3:2). I have told THE TRUTH about the corrupt Bob Jones University crowd. Jeff Redlin sinfully bids them Godspeed (2nd John 1:11). The issue is not about me dear reader, it is about how pastors treat people. The issue is about the truth. The issue is about right doctrine. I am sick and tired of being insulted, mistreated, shunned, ostracized, slandered and hated by pastors for TELLING THE TRUTH. Go figure!

So, no, I don’t want to grow

“

thicker skin,

”

ever. I like being sensitive. Some people might even call me

“

oversensitive,

”

but the truth is that they are INSENSITIVE!!! The Bible says that the Lord was not in the fire, the strong wind or the earthquake, He was just a small voice. ...

> **1st Kings 19:11-13, “And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake: And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice. And it was so, when Elijah heard it, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, *behold, there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah?”***

Dear friend, you won’t find God in the strong wind of Campus Church, nor the strange fire of the Charismatic movement, nor in the earthquake of New Evangelicalism; but you will find God in the still, small, quite Voice of the Word of God. **Luke 16:31, “**

And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

” God doesn’t speak to people through Franklin Graham’s pro-Catholic heathen crusades. God doesn’t speak today through milquetoast puppets like Jeff Redlin, who sinfully bids Godspeed to the Calvinist and Alexandrian cult at Bob Jones University. God speaks through humble nobody’s like me, who faithfully preach THE INSPIRED WORD OF GOD!!! No man can be used of God who refuses to humble himself to the Scriptures!

We’ve got a bunch of theological liars in the churches today. The accursed Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) presently has 45,000 member churches, all of which subscribe to the demonic lie that you must “

repent of your sin with all your heart

”

if you want to get to Heaven. No such teaching is found in the inspired King James Bible. So what the Devil’s crowd has done is re-write the Bible to fit their ungodly corrupt theology. All of the new bibles say that you must turn away from living in sin to get to Heaven. But the Bible doesn’t really say that.

For example: Consider Mark 1:15 in the Devil’s [1]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV)...

The Greek word for “repent” in Mark 1:15 in the King James Bible is metanoeo, which means, “to think differently.” This is the verb form of the word. The noun form is [2]metanoia (“a change of mind”). Repentance is a simple change of mind. It DOESN’T mean to “change your hearts and lives,” which is what the corrupt ERV says!!! . . .

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye* , and believe the gospel." [emphasis added]

EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, "He said, "The right time is now here. God's kingdom is very near. *Change your hearts and lives* , and believe the Good News!" [emphasis added]

WICKEDNESS!!! That is wrong, wrong, wrong! Repentance is "a change of mind," not "a change of heart and life." You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible that says to "turn from sin" or "repent from sin" to be saved. Acts 20:21 speaks of **"repentance toward God,"** not from sin. 2nd Timothy 2:25 speaks of **"repentance to the acknowledgment of the truth,"** not from sin. We are saved by BELIEVING, not repenting. Yes, repentance is necessary for salvation, but to "repent" simply means to *change your mind*, acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a lost sinner, so that you will believe the Gospel (Galatians 3:24-26).

I like my sensitive thin skin! I don't want to become hard, uncaring, calloused and insensitive like Pastor Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Sean Quinlan, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, John MacArthur and other wicked pastors today who are destroying the work of God by their coldness, indifference and incompetence! Someday say, "

Amen!

"

The reason why I started my website ministry 20 years ago, by God's grace, back in 2002, is simply because I am sensitive. I do care! I have never accepted a single penny for my labors for Christ and never will. It is a labor of love for God, people and truth!!! My website stands apart from most other websites, because I make a fuss over the little details that New Evangelical pastors make fun of me over. They laugh at me at Pensacola Christian College, mocking me. Pastor Jeff Redlin and the other Campus Church pastors scorn my ministry because I preach THE TRUTH without compromise or apology like they do! I tell THE TRUTH, even if it offends some people. It is sad but true that my biggest ministry enemies are pastors! That is because some are jealous of me, like Sean Quinan and Jeff Redlin.

Others hate me because I expose their false teachings, like the pastors at Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam. I exposed their demonic Lordship Salvation! I exposed their demonic Devil's bibles! I exposed their false unsaved idol, Martin Luther (1483-1546). Mr. Luther taught the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration (that you must be water baptized to go to Heaven) his entire life! That means Martin Luther went to Hell forever in his false religion. I say that sadly. NO ONE is saved who adds water baptism to faith alone in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

Most of today's pastors, evangelists, missionaries and Bible college professors are blinded by Satan. They are serving mammon (a money-making career) and not God (Luke 16:13). They are serving their bellies and not the Lord Jesus Christ (Romans 16:17-18). They are wolves in sheep's clothing (Matthew 7:13-15).



I Am A VOICE!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgTog2C1L_9iatxBPQ3-pap_58ftvwjA_D2wN-q5Z6HeL4zAdDGduF0D6Z-Cw-ZFsOXyNmoOLHoGwp-iPf5ScDCG9vzbPQvgC96djU

3.5 May

3.5.1 Draw Nigh Unto God And He Will Draw Nigh Unto You (2022-05-01 16:28)

James 4:1-17, “

From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?

Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

***Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you*. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.**

Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin."

I learned many years ago that the proper way to study the Bible is to never lift a particular Scripture out of context; but rather, interpret that verse within the context of the entire surrounding passage. The main Bible verse that I wanted to use to write this blog is from **James 4:8, "Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.**

" So I then looked at the adjacent verses, to make sure I got the correct interpretation.

But as I went verse by verse, adding more surrounding Scriptures to go along with my text verse from James 4:8, I realized the the entire chapter of James chapter 4 needs to be included, because it is all applicable. And of a truth, I suppose we would need to include the

entire cannon of 66 books of Scripture, since all of the Bible must be considered when interpreting any particular Scripture. When our suggested interpretation agrees with all of the Holy Bible, then we know we've found the correct meaning. But if even one verse in the Bible disagrees with our suggested interpretation, then we know that we must keep looking, because we have the wrong interpretation.

For example: **Mark 16:16, "**

He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. " At a glance, a person might errantly conclude that water baptism is required to go to Heaven. But if we look at **1st Corinthians 1:17**, we know this is not accurate,

"For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect." Clearly, if water baptism were required to be saved, then Paul never would have made these statements. Please also consider that God authored the Epistle of 1st John so that each believer can **"know that ye have eternal life" (1st John 5:13b).** Yet, John never mentions any form of baptism in his epistle.

So in James 4:8 we have a solemn PROMISE from God almighty, that if we will simple draw nigh (near) unto Him, then He also will draw nigh unto us. The reason why we must draw near first is to show that we are humble. **James 4:6-7, "But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, *but giveth grace unto the humble. Submit yourselves therefore to God*. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you."** God avoids proud people. The churches today are filled with proud and arrogant pastors and members.

You can tell when someone is proud by how they respond to broken sinners. How do they treat them? When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, Pastor Jeff Redlin mistreated me horribly. One of my ministry's bitter enemies had sent him some slander about me on the internet to the Campus Church, to attack me. As a fool, Jeff Redlin believed the slander and mistreated me as a result. At first he wouldn't respond to my emails, shunning me away. But then when I persistently asked him what was wrong, he told me that someone had sent him gossip, and he believed the untrue rumors as only a fool does. Jeff Redlin is a wicked person, a fool, an abusive clergy who has no business standing behind any pulpit. Pastor Jeff Redlin is sinfully proud, arrogant, a holier-than-thou hypocrite, who shamefully condemned me based upon unfounded slander. That is a really bad pastor!

DRAW NIGH UNTO GOD the Bible promises, and HE WILL DRAW NIGH UNTO YOU. But please notice the conditions in the surrounding verses. We are commanded in **verses 8-10** to **" Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.**

Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. " If you want to get close to God, you need to share His yoke, that is, His burden over rampant sin in American society today, and God's burden for the lost to be saved. It is no different than with earthly friends. If you want to get closer to a friend, you share their interests and hobbies. You find out what is important to them and you learn about those things. That is what a good

friend does! Many people do not know the differenced between a friend and a mere acquaintance (someone you know). A friend is a gift from God.

The world always wants top party hardy and have a good time. You will need to break away from all that if you want to draw nigh unto God. You don't find God in the crowd, you find Him alone at home or in nature. You don't find God in the churches, you find Him in the body, soul and spirit of every born-again child of God (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). I love the blessed Holy Spirit, who is God living inside of me (and every believer).

The Bible tells us also in James 4:11 not to slander our Christian brother or sister. You cannot draw near unto God vertically, while slandering and being at odds with your earthly brethren horizontally. Being right with God CONDITIONALLY requires being right with man on earth. **Matthew 5:23-24, "Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift."** It does matter how we treat others. No one can walk with God who mistreats people. I know Pastor Jeff Redlin doesn't walk with God, because he was mean, abusive, uncaring, inconsiderate, indifferent and calloused toward me and THE TRUTH that I gave him.

Campus Church preaches blatant heresy about Bible repentance. The deadly lie of "repent OF YOUR SIN" to be saved has crept into 90 % of Baptist churches across the world. You cannot show me any such teaching in the inspired King James Bible. It is truly sad and tragic, causing millions of people to perish in their sins and spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell. The Southern Baptist Convention (SBA) alone has 45,000 member churches, all of which cling to the Devil's heresy that to get to Heaven you must turn away from your sinful ways. That cannot be a gift! A gift by every definition of the word means something freely received WITHOUT COMPENSATION OR OBLIGATION. So how can a person be saved if they must keep the law (don't steal, don't commit adultery, don't bear false witness, et cetera)?

Jesus plainly told the Samaritan woman at the well in **John 4:24, "God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him *in spirit* and *in truth*. "** You absolutely CANNOT worship God in heresy! The Satanic Roman and Orthodox Catholic church worships God in vain, worshipping Him with ceremonies and rituals, but not in spirit. If you have ever attended a Catholic church mass, then you know exactly what I mean, the place is totally devoid of the Holy Spirit of God. The spirit of Satan permeates the entire Catholic religion, from the top to the bottom!!!

The entire chapter of James 4 tells us how to draw close to God. We read at the beginning of the chapter about the friendship of the ungodly world, which is enmity (enemies) with God. Verse 4 says that to be a friend (to assist) the world is to become GOD'S ENEMY!!! Most pastors today are God's enemy and don't even realize it, because they support the [1]Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions, and they preach the Devil's damnable lies of [2]Lordship Salvation and [3]Wrong Repentance (aka, "

turn away from your sins

”

to be saved garbage).

Although it is true that in order to turn TOWARD Christ, you must also turn AWAY from someone, that something is not committing sins; that something is UNBELIEF. The only requirement to be saved is that you first know what you are being saved from, and that is from THE WAGES OF OUR SINS, which is Hell. **Romans 6:23,**

“For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.” You don’t need to forsake your sinful living to be saved; but contrawise, Jesus came to die for your sins so that you could be forgiven of them! Whatever changes God wants to see happen in your life will be dealt with by the indwelling Holy Spirit AFTER you are in Christ, and you can rest assured that God will attend to that department of your life. God is not an absent parent (Hebrews 12:6-8).

Bob Jones University (BJU) today is a dangerous religious cult! BJU in 2022 is very different than when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was at the helm. “Dr. Bob” as he was known was [4]100 % right on the Gospel, teaching that we simply “believe” to be saved. [5]BJU teaches something very different today, requiring that you also repent and turn from your sins to be saved, which is exactly what the Mormons teach! First here is what BJU teaches in their official statement of faith. Bob Jones University is [6]pulling on the same rope as the Devil! Here is a deceptive quote from their college’s website:

With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:

> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). **God offers this salvation freely to all men *who are willing to repent and turn from their sins*** (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [7]BJU Statements of Faith

Now look at what the Mormon’s teach on their official website:

> “Repentance is one of the first principles of the gospel and is essential to our temporal and eternal happiness. It is much more than just acknowledging wrongdoings. It is a change of mind and heart that gives us a fresh view about God, about ourselves, and about the world. ***It includes turning away from sin*** **and turning to God for forgiveness.** ***It is motivated by love for God and the sincere desire to obey His commandments*****.” [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [8]The Church Of Jesus Christ Of Latter-Day Saints - Repentance

That is 100 % Lordship Salvation! That is exactly what Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University are sinfully preaching these days, for which God’s curse is upon

them! Galatians 1:8, “But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.” Pastor Marty Herron is cursed! Pastor Gary Walton is cursed! BJU is cursed! [9]Pacific Garden Mission and their ’[10]UNSHACKLED’ are cursed! [11]Pastor John MacArthur is cursed, to whom Moody Bible Institute, BJU and the Bob Jones’ crowd all bid Godspeed, making them partaker of his [12]Calvinist counterfeit gospel! These men are devils in the pulpit today!!! The Mormon website further heretically states concerning repentance:

> “Through the Atonement of Jesus Christ, our Father in Heaven has provided the only way for us to be forgiven of our sins. **Jesus Christ suffered the penalty for our sins so we can be forgiven *if we sincerely repent. As we repent and rely on His saving grace, we will be cleansed from sin*.” [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [13]The Church Of Jesus Christ Of Latter-Day Saints - Repentance

I couldn’t show you a clearer example of the heresy of partial faith in Christ, plus works. Nowhere does the Bible teach that we must “repent of our sins,” and continuing repenting of our sins as a lifestyle, to be saved. [14]Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches this nightmare theology, that you must continuing repenting of your sins your whole life to be saved. Getting saved is not a process, it is a new birth! You don’t get cleansed of sin as you make an effort to turn from them, and rely on Jesus’ saving grace while you are doing it. This is a counterfeit gospel based upon works, and not faith alone. Do you see friend how evil Lordship Salvation is? It is a false Gospel that adds to faith. Whereas the Bible simply teaches to “believe” to be saved, proponents of Lordship Salvation require that you make an effort to turn from your sins, and then secondly trust Christ. That is NOT the Gospel which the King James Bible teaches!

Dear friend, you cannot draw nigh unto God until you are first His redeemed child. That is, you must experience the second birth. This happens only by faith alone in the Good News (Gospel) of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. I am wearied with all the Satanic heresy in churches today!!! The Bob Jones University crowd have infected thousands of churches with their spiritual rat-poison! Sadly, Pensacola Christian College has also been [15]infected with the virus of Wrong Repentance.

God desires to draw near unto each of His children. The Lord is no respecter of persons. Simply be humble. Don’t come to God with a critical spirit toward your brother or sister in Christ. God knows that I have often prayed for the ungodly pastors (e.g. Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Jeff Redlin, Sean Quinlan, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin) who have despitefully used me, cast out my good name as evil and persecuted me for contending for the faith. All of those names I mentioned are shameful leaders in apostate churches today! But I do not hate them, I hate their rotten attitudes! I hate what God hates, their arrogance and haughty pride. When I humbly handed them THE TRUTH, they sinfully rejected it (Hosea 4:6). Dr. Tom Ferrell rightly said that: “A friend helps a friend to see.” But when I befriended them with THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel, and repentance does not mean to “turn away from sinful living,” and the modern Bibles are perverted of the Devil, they spat in my face as they did Christ also. God will be my Judge (Romans 3:4). I have faithfully TOLD THE TRUTH!!!

So if you want to draw nigh unto God, you MUST walk in truth dear friends. **3rd John 1:4, " I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth."** Do you walk in truth friend? If you don't have a King James Bible, then you do not walk in truth, because you don't have THE TRUTH. Make sure to use ONLY the inspired King James Bible. Please don't let anyone tell you different.

We are also admonished in James 4:13-17 never to boast of our future plans without saying: "If the Lord will" or "God willing." I always talk with those phrases, knowing what the Bible teaches in James. People sometimes look at me funny, but that is okay, I am obeying what God told me to do. It is a sin that Bible says to plan for your retirement someday, without including the fact that you might not be around to enjoy that day (Proverbs 27:1). We live in an unpredictable world. The world is full of wicked, greedy, adulterous and heathen infidels (1st John 5:19). PAYDAY SOMEDAY!!! I am glad to be on the winning side in Jesus Christ.

In this blog I am NOT speaking about getting saved, except to say that you cannot draw near unto God if you are not saved (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). I am speaking about WALKING WITH GOD. If you want to be close to God, you don't have to be perfect, He just wants you to GROW. **1st John 1:9, "If we confess our sins, *he is faithful* and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. "** Simply confess your sins and weaknesses to God, which means being honest with yourself first. You cannot fool God.

Walking with God should be a buddy type friendship, but a respectful one. We ought to fear God as we would a godly Father. The only time we need to literally be afraid of God is when we hurt others, because Matthew 7:1-2 warns that God will judge all men according to how we judge others! 2nd Corinthians 5:11 warns of the TERROR OF THE LORD!!!

Hebrews 10:31, " It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. " Can you imagine when George Harrison of The Beatles died in 2001, and fell into the hands of God almighty? I am saddened for George, who made it very clear that his Savior was not Jesus Christ, it was Hara Krishna. The Bible warns that salvation is found only in the name of Jesus (Acts 4:10-12). Jesus Himself said in **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."**

The dearest thing to God is SOULWINNING!!! So if you really want to be close to God, then start sharing the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Treat people the way you want to be treated, with love and honesty (Matthew 7:12). Start sharing the Gospel with the people in your life, and those whom you meet (Luke 8:15). Abide in the Word of God day and night (Psalms 1: John 17:17; 2nd Timothy 3:16). Let Jesus live the Christian life through you (Galatians 2:20).

Present your body as a living sacrifice unto God, to serve Him with the talents, resources and gifts which He has entrusted to you (Romans 12:1). Let your light (good works and holy living) shine before men, so that your Father in Heaven may be glorified (Matthew 5:16). Do these things are you will become close to God. Pray without ceasing (1st Thessalonians 5:17).

Spend time each day with the things of God, and just like a musical instrument, over time you'll become good at it. No one feels like they know God overnight.

I have been saved for 42 years, since 1980 when I was 13 years old. I feel closer to God today than I ever have. He is my Friend, my God and my Savior. I having a loving relationship with the Lord. We laugh and I am constantly sharing the humorous things in my life with Him. I know that Jesus loves me, not because I always feel it (and I sure do), but moreover because the Word of God tells me so (John 3:16). So many people make God out to be their worst enemy. But friend, it doesn't have to be that way. Let God love you, and then you will begin to love yourself, and only then can you let that love of God flow through you to others.

When I met Pastor Jeff Redlin in July of 2021 at Campus Church in Pensacola, Florida, I discerned right away that he is a shallow, immature and cold believer.

John 5:42, " But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you." Mr. Redlin was fortunate to be chosen as the pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College(PCC), but unfortunately FOR THE STUDENTS at PCC, Jeff Redlin doesn't have God's love in Him. I felt nothing but contempt, hatred and despisement from him for the summer of 2021 at Campus Church.

John 5:42, " But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you."

When you have God's love inside you, as I humbly do from walking with Jesus, you know quickly when someone doesn't have Christ's unconditional love for all humanity. I would expect the heathen world not to have God's love, but that is inexcusable for the pastor of any church, especially a giant place like Campus Church. PCC is not wise to hire and keep Jeff Redlin, a fool, because he does not have God's love in him. You show me a bad pastor who mistreats people (as Jeff Redlin did to me), and I'll show you a shallow man who DOESN'T walk with Jesus! **John 5:42, " But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you."**

When you walk with the Lord, He rubs off on you! **Acts 4:13,**

"Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. " When you walk close to the blessed Savior, you WILL become bold to speak THE TRUTH. That is why I preach without apology or compromise against the ungodly Bob Jones University camp today. BJU is a cesspool of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinist heresy). BJU promotes the Devil's corruptible seed (false bibles). BJU preaches Wrong Repentance (requiring people to keep the law to be saved).

Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) sinfully bids BJU Godspeed, which makes them partaker of their evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). I am BOLD to expose both of these wicked religious groups today, who combined are corrupting thousands of New Testament churches with their spiritual filth. BJU and PCC are carnally-minded, full of arrogant blinded supporters who are indifferent toward THE TRUTH. Therefore, they foolishly attack and criticize me and

my faithful ministry of telling the truth for God. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."**

[16] 

"If there's one thing I want you to have, I want you to know God!" **—Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon, "[17]How To Walk With God"**

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/09/bjus-soteriology-turn-from-their-sins.html
7. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
8. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/manual/gospel-topics/repentance
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
12. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2006/10/macarthurs-discipleship-gospel.html
13. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/manual/gospel-topics/repentance
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/10/shame-on-pastor-jeff-redlin-at.html
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtNkDQvAIrO57zqWgl4z2u6uoDZwUKqGWm-3PD954pnCAV3m5YVj4oP2oowgOKXrMb9O1niF6A7R_t87dPrQq5gHTOfz0DOZFE3ow
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp042703.mp3

3.5.2 Just Decide Once And For All That God Is Good (2022-05-03 11:08)

Psalms 145:9, "*The LORD is good to all*: and his tender mercies are over all his works." 1st Corinthians 1:9, "*God is faithful*, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord."

1st Peter 5:7,

"Casting all your care upon him; for *he careth for you*.

"

I decided many years ago that I wasn't going to place God on trial every time something went bad in my life. We've all been there. Any one of a thousand things can go wrong in a person's life. I have seen time and time again, where people became bitter and angry at God when something bad happened in there life.

I am thinking now of one young woman who became bitter at God when her husband died while attending Bible college. She later became an atheist!

I am thinking of another woman whose parents died at a young age, and she had to grow up without her Mom and Dad. She hated God for it.

I have met countless people throughout my life who were bitter at God for various reasons. The heathen world is always putting God on trial, blaming Him for the problems in this world. A common complaint that I hear from the atheist community is that if God were a God of love, then why would He allow starvation, suffering and war in the world? But dear reader, how can we blame God for what we have done, caused and allowed in this world. God doesn't start wars, men do!

God doesn't cause starvation, men do! If we simply loved our neighbour as ourselves, there is plenty of transportation, money, resources and food to help those starvation folks in Africa. If we can put a man on the moon, and send a robot to mars, and explore the galaxy with the new James Webb Telescope, then we certain CAN feed the poor and malnourished on our own planet earth! The amazing [1]James Webb Telescope ended up costing $10,800,000,000. Wow, that's a lot of cheddar! You could feed a lot of hungry people with that kind of money. [2]Elon Musk just paid a staggering $44,000,000,000 to acquire Twitter. Did you know that [3]10,000 children die each and every single day from malnutrition? That is not God's fault. It is OUR FAULT as human beings. [4]Americans spend $80,000,000,000 each year on sports! So how can we blame God for our nation not caring enough to help the poor in Africa?

God is so good to all of us. **Psalms 145:9, "*The LORD is good to all*: and his tender mercies are over all his works."**

I never have to decide if God is good again, because I have already accepted THE TRUTH that God is good. If I were to look at today's disgusting and shameful preachers (ungodly pastors like Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Jared Baldwin, Timothy Zacharias, John MacArthur, Jeff Redlin, Sean Quinlan, Gary Walton, Joe Hansen and other rotten religious phonies), then I would become bitter against God. But I am wise enough to understand that it is not God's fault that these compromised men don't care about THE TRUTH. These ungodly imposters don't care about hurting people, unless they are in their little cliché of superficial friends. God is not to blame for the apostasy and shameful behavior of today's incompetent clergy in America!

Dear friend, just decide once and for all time that GOD IS GOOD!!! If your car breaks down, God is good. If your child dies, God is good. If you lose your job, God is good. If your wife or husband files for divorce (as mind did in 2006), God is good. If you lose your home (as I did), God is good. If you have been mistreated and abused by church pastors (as I have many times), God is still a good God. GOD IS ALWAYS FAITHFUL. **1st Corinthians 1:9, "*God is faithful*, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord."**

The Bible says that God cares about me.

1st Peter 5:7,

"Casting all your care upon him; for *he careth for you*.

" So when I sometimes feel like God doesn't care about me, I don't have to re-decide if God really cares or not. No matter what bad things have happened in my life (and hundreds of bad things have already happened), I decided decades ago that GOD IS ALWAYS A GOOD GOD!!! I don't need to put God on trial, because I KNOW He is a good God. I know God is faithful.

I know that God cares about me. Why do I know that? It is not because I feel it, because I often don't. It is simply because I have faith in the Word of God that it is true! I believe that the inspired King James Bible is 100 % accurate, perfect and true, otherwise I'd burn it! I am leery of all these incompetent pastors today who continually put the King James Bible on trial, finding fault with it, attempting to correct it. Dear friend, the Bible doesn't need re-writing, it needs to be re-read again and again. We ought never correct the Bible; but rather, allow the Bible to correct us!

God is fair. That is, He is just! **1st John 1:9, "If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."** God is so fair that He promises to forgive His children even before we ask Him to do so. If we simply CONFESS our sins to our heavenly Father, He promises to forgive us. You don't even have to ask for His forgiveness, because He is already offering it to you.

I speak to Christians. Even though our POSITION in Christ was forever settled at the moment of justification (salvation), our CONDITION in Christ depends day-by-day upon our staying confessed up in our sins with God. Every believer ought to walk closely with God, daily confessing our sins. We find this truth reiterated in what is often called: "The Lord's Prayer" (which is really The Disciple's Prayer, because Jesus is teaching His disciples how to pray). In The Lord's prayer Jesus says: **"Forgive us..."** Jesus has no sins to be forgiven of, so clearly Jesus was not speaking about Himself in Luke 11:1-4; but rather, to believers, teaching us how to pray to the heavenly Father.

God is good to the unsaved person, giving them every opportunity to be saved. **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."** God is such a good God that He simply requires a person to BELIEVE the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus

Christ to get to Heaven. Nothing more is required or permitted in God's simple plan of salvation. We are taught repeatedly throughout the Gospel of John to simply "BELIEVE" on the name of Jesus Christ to be saved. Jesus died on the cross in our place to pay for OUR SINS! He was buried. Three days later, Christ physically arose from the dead, by the miraculous power of God. This is *The Gospel* (1st Corinthians 1:4). We are saved by BELIEVING this Gospel (Good News) according to **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for *it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** What a good and just God!!!

Everything that God does is right! **Job 9:3, "**

If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

" I once [5]heard actor Robert De Niro sinfully say:

"If there is a God He has a lot to answer for." Oh my! What a fool! No, God doesn't have to explain anything to anyone! It is Robert De Niro who has A LOT to answer for, because of all the nudity, blaspheming God's holy name, raunchy lewd behavior and wickedness in his hundreds of Hollywood movies that he will give account to God for (Romans 1:32). De Niro made his hundreds of millions by [6]corrupting people's minds with his perverse acting roles.

Dear reader, as of April 2022 Mr. De Niro has a shocking net worth of about $550,000,000. Wow! I have to eat Ramen Noodles and save up for months to purchase a professional Deering banjo, but Mr. De Niro could purchase the Deering banjo company many times over if he wanted. Isn't it something how most of the time it is the rich people of this world who are poor in faith, but it is the poor people who are rich in faith? That amazes me! What saith the Scripture? **James 2:5, " Hearken, my beloved brethren, *Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith*, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him?"** You see, rich people already think they have a form of heaven on earth; but poor people suffer, and so they need some hope, and God's promise of eternal life, a home in Heaven and all the blessings and splendors of Heaven can be theirs by just having FAITH in Jesus Christ as their Savior. That's a great deal!!!

I am so glad that I am not in Robert De Niro's shoes, after saying what he said about God having to answer for a lot.

Actress Angelina Jolie once said: "There doesn't need to be a God for me. There's something inside people that's spiritual, that's godlike." Oh how wrong she is! **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."** Angelina is a fool. We all need God. We all need God's only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."** Angelina desperately needs Jesus Christ, or she will spend eternity burning in Hell with other Christ rejecters. I could mention hundreds of big name celebrities who have put God on trial, publicly attacked God. That is a very unwise and foolish thing for anyone to do!

A commonly quoted favorite passage of Scripture is Hebrews chapter 11, often called: "

The Hall Of Faith." In this beautiful passage we read about Noah, who *by faith* moved with fear to build the ark. And we read about king David, who went out *by faith* to slay Goliath with a sling shot and Goliath's own sword. And we read of Rahab, who *by faith* hid and helped the Jewish spies in Canaan. But we rarely, if ever, hear about the last portion of Hebrews 11...

> Hebrews 11:36-40, "*And others* had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment: They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented; (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth. And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise: God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect."

These were children of God, who suffered horribly! Some were eaten by wild animals. Others were sawn asunder. History purportedly evidences that the prophet Isaiah was sawn asunder by his wicked grandson Manasseh. We know that Peter was burned at the stake. Paul the apostle was beheaded (as was the Apostle James by Herod in Acts 12) by wicked Nero. Deacon Stephen was stoned to death for preaching THE TRUTH. Hebrews 11:26-40 speaks of saints who were tempted (e.g., Joseph, David, Abraham, Achan, Josiah, et cetera). Many saints had to wander homeless, escaping for their lives (Lot and his family, David, Paul and the Jews). Throughout recorded human civilization, history bears witness that Christians have suffered oftentimes, even unto brutal unthinkable torture and death.

I don't have to decide day-by-day if God is fair, loving, good, faithful or if He cares about me. The answer is: "Yes," ten thousand times, "YES!!!" God is faithful. God is just. God cares. God is always right. God is good. God loves me. God wants what is best for me, even though it might mean for me to suffer horribly, lose everything and have nothing more than my faith in this earthly life. God is so good, He is so good to me!!!



1. https://www.planetary.org/articles/cost-of-the-jwst
2. https://www.houstonchronicle.com/news/article/Reports-Twitter-in-talks-with-Musk-over-bid-to-17123972.php
3. https://thebarbecuelab.com/world-hunger-statistics/
4. https://www.statista.com/statistics/214960/revenue-of-the-north-american-sports-market/
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/hellivision/does_god_have_a_lot_to_answer_for.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/hellivision/does_god_have_a_lot_to_answer_for.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhrnvGsypRckj04kDel-AxKtYui-BXmPvrZ4UpkuxOylFyyDKY-Xo--QVW1OME_t_YYnc7-FrZdYWXy56jzvpvT7elOBJpxC9VJXG8

3.5.3 Vice President Kamala Harris Is A Wicked Person (2022-05-05 13:14)

Jude 1:15-16, "To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are *ungodly* among them of all their *ungodly* deeds which they have *ungodly* committed, and of all their *hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him*. These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage."

Someone sent me this disturbing video today of our shameful Vice President, Kamala Harris, catering to a wicked group of feminist abortionists.



The Devil Is A Beautiful Liar!

What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 16:5, "Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished."** Carefully notice in her speech that Miss Harris says: "We" umpteen times. They are joined hand-in-hand, "in this together," she says. This fight requires this group of this organization, "Emily's List." They are joined together to murder children in the womb! The Bible says though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished.

Abortion is WICKED! Having an abortion doesn't make a woman [1]UN-PREGNANT, it just makes her the mother of a DEAD BABY! Search the internet and you will learn THE TRUTH, as testified by Sharon Osborne (Ozzy's wife), that abortion was the WORST THING I EVER DID!!! I greatly admire Sharon for being honest. I think she is a good woman who (like all of us) has made some bad decisions in life. The [2]abortion industry DOESN'T TELL WOMEN THE TRUTH!!!

In her pathetic speech Miss Kamala wickedly says:

> "We say, How dare they! How dare they tell a woman what she can do and cannot do with her own body. How dare they! How dare they try to stop her from determining her own future! How dare they, try to deny women their rights and their freedoms!"

No Kamala, HOW DARE YOU! How dare you flaunt your women's rights against the righteous God of the Holy Bible! HOW DARE YOU disregard the precious life of a human being in the womb! HOW DARE YOU ungodly liberal Democrats weaponize the use of the law against human life in the womb! HOW DARE YOU try to deny babies in the womb their rights and their freedoms!!!

In everything ungodly Miss Harris said in her ungodly HARD SPEECH, as Jude said, she keeps focusing on the mother instead of the child. What utter selfishness! You'll never hear a word out of the ungodly mouths of these ungodly people about abstaining from ungodly sexual immorality (which is the real problem). I am preaching against wicked men as much as wicked women, because many men fully support, desire and fund abortion for the women they commit wickedness with.

Jude 1:15-16, "To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are *ungodly* **among them of all their** *ungodly* **deeds which they have** *ungodly* **committed, and of all their** *hard speeches* which ungodly sinners have spoken against him **."** HARD SPEECHES WHICH UNGODLY SINNERS HAVE SPOKEN AGAINST HIM!!!

I once worked many years ago with an ungodly Caucasian married man, who dated an ungodly young Korean woman behind his wife's back and got the young woman pregnant. He was a talker and told everyone at work what was going on in his ungodly life. He ungodly told me that he ungodly begged the ungodly young Korean woman to get an ungodly abortion, and he ungodly paid $400 for her to have an ungodly abortion, and she ungodly did, sadly. This is America today!!! I am not condemning the man or the woman, because I am as much as sinner as they are, AND SO ARE YOU! Romans 3:23 indicts all humanity as SINNERS!!!

I am *not* preaching against sinners in this blog, I am preaching against sin. SHAME on Vice President Kamala Harris for flaunting the ungodly rights of ungodly women, who commit their ungodly sexually immoral sins, and then want an ungodly abortion. IT IS WICKEDNESS!!! I am not against women's rights, I am against women's rights trumping a baby's rights in the womb. NO ONE has a so-called "right" to murder another human being. If a fetus is not a life, then why does a murderer need to take action to stop a beating heart? Many child have been born a few months prematurely, proving that fetuses are living human beings. **Job 20:5, " That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?**

"

Everything that Kamala Harris says is backwards. In her ungodly hard speech she says that pro-life advocates are guilty of BULLYING the pro-murder crowd. But in fact, abortion advocates are BULLYING babies in the womb, demanding the right to exterminate them! That is eerily reminiscent of Nazi Germany's holocaust against the Jews in World War II. Dear reader, whether a Jew in World War II, an elderly person with stage 4 cancer or an innocent child in the womb of its mother, every human being has a RIGHT to live. If God gives life, who are you or me, or anyone else, to take away that life? No one has that right. **Exodus 20:13, "Thou shalt not kill."**

Miss Kamala is thinking completely backwards. In her ungodly hard speech she speaks about the "

founding principles of our country.

” I assure you that none of our founding fathers approved of murdering a human being in its mother’s womb!!! She speaks of freedom and right, but for whom? The bottom line is that Republicans are defending the rights and freedoms of human life in the womb; whereas Democrats don’t care about life in the womb, they only care about the rights and freedoms of women to fornicate and then shirk off the consequences and responsibilities that come with getting pregnant.

Vice President Kamala Harris sinfully twists THE TRUTH around, accusing pro-life advocates of committing “a direct assault on freedom.” Freedom for whom? That is the whole issue! A human being in the womb has every right to live, just as the mother has a right to live and be free. Sadly, Jeffrey Dahmer and John Wayne Gacy had more rights and freedoms than human life in a mother’s womb since Roe vs. Wade in1973. Think about that! HOW DARE KAMALA HARRIS deprive a child’s right to live and be free.

Our society is sensitive when it comes to the well-being of children, yet liberal Democrats are okay with assaulting a child in the womb, cracking its skull open and sucking its brains out! The vacuum device which abortionists use is 39 more powerful than a household vacuum cleaner unit! Would you want someone to cut the back of your head open and suck out your brains? I sure wouldn’t! Whatever happened to THE GODLEN RULE? **Matthew 7:12, “Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.”**

One abortion doctor was moved, when a small human hand reached out from the womb of a mother upon whom he was performing an abortion to kill her baby, which subsequently compelled him to never perform another abortion. Here is the photo:

[3]

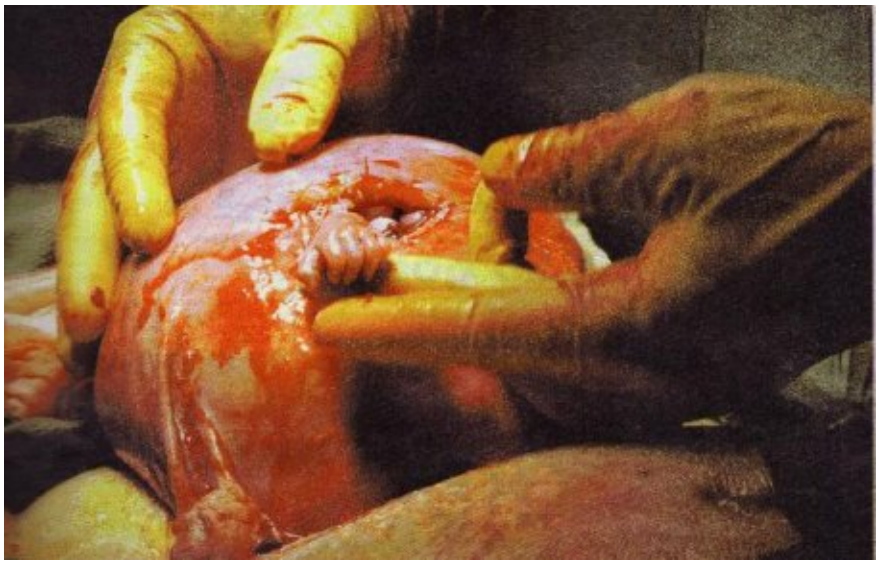

[4]The Value Of A Soul

(MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Jude 1:15-16, “To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.”

How dare Kamala Harris defy the God of the Holy Bible! She bloviates in her speech that, “Democracies cannot be strong if women’s rights are under attack.” What about the rights of humans in the womb? Only a demonic controlled U.S. Supreme Court would rule that a fetus is not a human life! **Jeremiah 1:5, “ Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.”** Abortion is an assault against a baby’s Creator, God almighty!!! Every human being is created in the very image of God our Creator. The abortion gang totally disregards the Holy Bible, disregards God, and disregards the value and sacredness of human life. HOW DARE KAMALA HARRIS TELL A WOMAN WHAT SHE CAN DO WITH HER OWN BODY!!! You have no right to murder anyone!!! Dear mother, your rights end where baby’s body begins! When Scott Peterson was convicted for murder in California, he was convicted for TWO MUREDERS, one for his unborn child in the mother’s womb! What hypocrites in our government!!! So when it comes to non-approved murder, we count a fetus as a life; but when it is approved murder, we refuse to count a fetus as a life. What idolatry! It is idolatry when man elevates his own will above the laws of almighty God in the Holy Bible (Exodus 20:13).

I contend that a child in the womb has A RIGHT TO PRIVACY!!! No one has a right to rip open a mother’s womb with her consent, and violate the privacy of a defenseless baby, and then brutally assault and commit first-degree murder against that poor little helpless human life!!! HELL WILL BE HOT ENOUGH for the unsaved wicked!!!

It is amazing how the Devil wrestles the truth. Miss Harris repeats the word

“right” dozens of times throughout her ungodly hard speech. I seriously doubt if she even wrote her own speech. The White House has notoriously used speech writers for the past few decades, because none of them have the intellectual ability (with the exception of Barack Obama) to write such powerful speeches.

I DON’T stand with Kamala Harris and her thug gang of killers in the abortion industry. Every conceived child has a right to live, to enjoy the same rights and freedoms that every other U.S. citizen enjoys. Wicked men keep changing the laws. Thirty years ago smoking marijuana was against the law, but today it is legal in many states and is a major source of tax revenues for the government. Ironically, in those states there are people serving life sentences in prison for distributing and selling marijuana. Go figure!

In 1962 homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states. As recently as 2011 homosexuality with a punishable crime in Texas. Sadly, as of June 2015 same-sex perversion

is the new law of the land. My point is that humanity wants to be our own God. **Judges 21:25, "**

In those days there was no king in Israel: *every man did that which was right in his own eyes*. " The people wanted to do THE RIGHT THING that Bible says! But they wanted to decide what was good or evil. That is why the U.S. Supreme Court ruled in Roe vs. Wade in 1973 that a fetus is not a human life, because to live with themselves they must think they are doing THE RIGHT THING. So by ruling that a child in the womb is not a human being, abortionists can murder millions of babies with impunity. But THE TRUTH is that they are woeful deceived of themselves. ABORTION IS COLD-BLOODED MURDER!!! **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."**

Kindly said, Vice President Kamala Harris is a wicked person, who is in serious trouble with God for sanctioning abortion (which is legalized pre-meditated murder). Sadly, [5]she profess to be Baptist in her faith. She claims to attend the [6]Ebenezer Baptist Church in Atlanta, Georgia (where [7]Martin Luther King Jr. was the pastor). Few people realize that [8]Martin Luther King Jr. openly denies Jesus' deity, virgin birth and bodily resurrection in his writings. That means Mr. King was NOT a born-again Christian, and di not go to Heaven, even though he was a Baptist preacher. Sadly, social activists have exploited Christianity and the New Testament church to further their social agendas, while not having the true Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. **2nd Timothy 3:5, "**

Having a form of godliness, *but denying the power thereof: from such turn away*. **"**

The Ebenezer Baptist Church in Atlanta, Georgia has A FORM OF GODLINESS, but they deny the saving power of the Gospel. That is, they don't preach a free grace Gospel. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

Instead, the followers of Martin Luther King Jr. preach a false social gospel of being transformed in your attitude. They do not preach faith alone in Jesus Christ to receive eternal life. That is not what Martin Luther King Jr. taught. Kindly said, here is the type of heresy that [9]their infidel pastor, Senator Raphael Warnock, publicly preaches today:

> "The meaning of Easter is more transcendent than the resurrection of Jesus Christ. Whether you are Christian or not, through a commitment to helping others we are able to save ourselves," —[10]Senator Warnock - A Pastor - Preaches Damnable Heresy

In sharp contrast, read what Jesus said in **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. "** I have searched their church website. I have listened to Pastor Warnock's sermons. I have searched the internet. And yet I haven't been able to find anything to indicate that the members of the Ebenezer Baptist Church are born-again saints. As far as I can tell, with Pastor Martin Luther King Jr.'s writing in hand, they are a politically-oriented religious cult!

This is the phony group that Kamala Harris identifies with, having a form of godliness (like Satan - 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15), but denying the saving-power of the Gospel! Where is the

Gospel? If they are saved, they should tell the world so. If they believe the Gospel, then they should preach that Gospel. I mean, after all, that is The Great Commission for the churches (Matthew 28:19-20). If you think that Martin Luther King Jr. went to Heaven, knowing that he denied Christ's deity, bodily resurrection and virgin birth, then you need to get saved yourself dear friend.

HOW DARE KAMALA HARRIS sanction the murdering of an innocent child in the womb! HOW DARE ABORTIONISTS trump their selfish rights over the blessed gift from God of a human life in the womb. **Psalms 127:3, " Lo, children are an heritage of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward."** Millions of women are barren and cannot conceive. They would give anything just to conceive a baby, yet tens of millions of Americans have cruelly murdered their very own flesh and blood, snuffing out a candle (a life) which only God Himself can grant. Children are a gift from God. Oh, how can anyone kill a beautiful little life in the womb? We are monsters in the United States!!!

I read in the news a couple weeks ago that the U.S. government is raising the eligibility age for retirement to 75 years old. Ha Ha Ha! You stupid fools in America! You thought you were exercising your right to fornicate and commit adultery, and exercise your right to murder your own children, and not 50 years later 60 million Americans. So you screwed yourself, because now you cannot retire at 62, you have to work until 75 or beyond to feed yourself. Americans GET WHAT THEY DESERVE!!!

In closing, Kamala Harris closes her ungodly hard speech by asking for God to bless America. You've got to be kidding! **Jeremiah 7:8-10,**

"

Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not;

And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?

" Dear reader, it is NEVER God's will to needlessly take the life of a child. Despite the elusive ridiculous back-alley-coat-hanger incident (which has never been medically documented once), 99.99 % of all abortions are of perfectly healthy babies.

Tragically, since Roe vs. Wade in 1973, American women have murdered 63,459,781 babies in the womb!!! We have brought God's judgment upon our nation. **Exodus 23:21, "Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not; for he will not pardon your transgressions: for my name is in him."** No one who has ever had an abortion, sanctioned an abortion, recommended an abortion, funded an abortion, applauded an abortion, performed an abortion, helped perform an abortion, or even remained silent instead of speaking-up against abortion, WILL BE held accountable by God.

The Tender Mercies Of The Wicked Are Cruel

Dear reader, the Bible says that a righteous man regardeth the life (i.e., one's comfort and value) of his beast. **Proverbs 12:10, "A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel."** The Hebrew word for "regardeth" here is *yada*, which means: "o

bservation, care and recognition.

"

That is, a righteous person has God's love shed abroad in their heart by the indwelling Holy Spirit. A righteous person observes the living conditions of people and animals, and they care to do something to improve those conditions if they're less than ideal.

But the Bible says that the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel. In other words, what an unrighteous person considers

"

tender

"

and

"

merciful

" is in reality cruel. We see this unusual cruelty today in our tyrannical American prison system, which incarcerates human beings like animals in a 6' x 10' cell for inhumane amounts of time (decades), which studies have shown often drives people to insanity, depression and suicide. Some people think that is what a criminal deserves, but that is not God's way. Pastor Steven Anderson preached a wonderful sermon in 2016 on this important topic titled: " [11]The Criminal Injustice System .

"

I have heard all my life from insane liberals, leftists and wicked people about the cruelty and inhumane treatment of capital punishment (i.e., the death penalty). But then those hypocrites are okay with locking someone in a small 6' x 10' cage, for 23 hours a day, for an entire lifetime (which causes many inmates to go insane from the mental torture of claustrophobia). Furthermore, it is commonly known that most inmates get sexually and physically assaulted while incarcerated, and nothing is done to stop or deal with it. Since there is an ugly sub-culture within prison systems, there is no way to protect inmates all the time. The whole system is flawed! I have watched numerous prison documentaries, hearing countless inmates say that they were not homosexual until they were incarcerated. Most people cannot just turn off their libido and pretend they aren't human anymore. Desperate people do desperate things! Prisons are ungodly, invented by Satan...

> **Isaiah 14:12-17, "*How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer*, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!**

> For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:
>
> I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.
>
> Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.
>
> **They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms; That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; *that opened not the house of his prisoners*?"**

I mentioned the ungodly American prison system to illustrate **Proverbs 12:10, "A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: *but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel*."** Many people would say that abortion is an act of mercy, a good thing, because many of those aborted children would have been born to low income parents in unwed difficult situations. May I remind you that Jesus was born into a poor, low-income, family. Jesus' mother was single and pregnant out of wedlock as far as her community was concerned. They didn't believe that she conceived from a virgin birth. Would you have accepted that story from Mary?

The unbelieving Jews insulted Jesus, reminding Him that He was born from the sin of fornication (because they didn't believe that He was the virgin born Son of God)... **John 8:41, "**

Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, *We be not born of fornication*; we have one Father, even God.

" I believe they were mocking Him in anger.

I literally heard some liberal in the news claim that abortion helps reduce the crime rate. The man claimed that many of these black children who are aborted would have been born into homes without a father image, leading to more delinquent youth and higher crime. That way of thinking is of the Devil!

Having said all these things in this blog, I want everybody to know that I love people. God loves women who have abortions! We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. I am not writing to condemn sinners, God forbid. Jesus said in John 3:17 that he did not come into the world to condemn the world, but to save the world. So I am not condemning anyone. But as believers God expects us to expose all works of darkness. **Ephesians 5:11,**

"And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, *but rather reprove them*. " The word

"reprove" is the Greek word *elencho*, which means: "to expose."

God's children have a duty to expose works of darkness! The Devil's modern Bible perversions are works of darkness. Lordship Salvation is a work of darkness. The heresy to "repent and turn away from your sins" is a work of darkness. Calvinism is a work of darkness. Pastor Jeff Redlin (of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College) bidding Godspeed to the Calvinist Bob Jones University camp is a work of darkness!

Sadly, today's ungodly clergy don't care. They don't care about right doctrine. They don't care about how they treat people (Jeff Redlin shamefully treated me like garbage in the summer of

2021 at Campus Church. He also criticized my website ministry because I expose false teachers and uncaring preachers). When is the last time that you heard any preacher expose the evils of a, and also Campus Church at PCC, since I moved here 9 months ago in July of 2021, and I haven't heard even one pastor preach against sin of any kind. Today's pastors aren't preachers! They refuse to take a stand against anything. Their priority is to make money, get along with ministry peers, and to please and impress their home Bible college. That is why Jesus warned in Luke 16:13 that NO MAN can serve God and mammon (a carrier, money).

Kindly, in closing, Kamala Harris is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. **Proverbs 17:15, "**

He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.

"



[12] Abortion Is Murder!

(by Pastor Leo Mejia)

1. http://www.lovethetruth.com/evils/abortion/prolife_graphics.htm
2. https://youtu.be/GM1W0QM13pE
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEheKhCMpWu_ggzYtJCwaLweGSudDb-oiyaJ9WSmpYQOHHIFUU_mhVFRZaLNF27OQ2ltv3bC_iIyzmS7VorGG6TigWjNO-zaMiNdsBI
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp011313.mp3
5. https://www.womenshealthmag.com/life/a35267341/kamala-harris-religion/
6. https://prophecytracker.org/sen-warnock-a-pastor-preaches-damnable-heresy-on-easter/
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/mlk_jr-exposed.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/mlk_jr.htm
9. http://ifapray.org/blog/things-to-know-about-raphael-warnock/
10. https://pjmedia.com/news-and-politics/tyler-o-neil/2021/04/05/the-right-rev-sen-warnock-preaches-damnable-heresy-on-easter-n1437389

11. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/013116a.mp3
12. https://youtu.be/KPz0X2Mqqu0

3.5.4 The Dangerous Power Of A Religious Cult Over People (2022-05-09 13:41)

Galatians 3:13, “O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?”

Sadly, many churches today are not churches at all, but deadly religious cults. Any so-called “church” that preaches another gospel is a cult. The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is dangerous religious cult, not a New Testament church. Satan is always trying to creep his fatal poisonous doctrines into the churches. The Devil has greatly succeeded. The rotten Southern Baptist Convention today has 45,000 member churches, including the First Baptist Church of Pensacola downtown, which was founded in the year 1847. Although full of a lot of really awesome people, the FBCP is corrupt. Their senior pastor preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation, teaching people that faith is not enough to get to Heaven, he says you must also repent and turn away from your sins, follow Christ as Lord your entire life, and live for Christ. Dear reader, none of this is the Gospel!

I sat in their sanctuary one Sunday morning, new to Pensacola, visiting different churches. I was horrified when I heard Pastor Dave Snyder get up behind the pulpit and tell several hundred people present that to get to Heaven they must turn from their sins and follow Christ as “

Lord

”

for a lifetime. What saith the Scripture? When the Roman jailor asked Paul and Silas:

“Sirs, what must I do to be saved?” The simply answer was: “

Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.

” If repenting to turn away from sinful living was required to be saved, then Paul and Silas assuredly would have mentioned it, but they didn’t.

Folks, heresy has flooded into our churches. The official statement of faith of the Southern Baptist Church (SBC), of which the First Baptist Church of Pensacola (FBCP) is a member, teaches that to be saved a person must repent of their sins with all their heart. You cannot show me that teaching anywhere in the inspired King James Bible. And don’t you dare quote to me some corrupt modern version, because the Devil has been in the Bible publishing business since 1881, when Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort first introduced their damnable Greek New Testament to the naïve religious world. Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). You has better believe that the Devil is going to corrupt God’s Word, to blind men’s minds to hinder them from seeing the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel, lest they be saved.

I would join the FBCP if they simply preached a free grace Gospel, but they do not. I attended their Discovery Class recently. They have a double standard at FBCP. In that class (which was professionally done), we were told by Pastor Snyder himself that the church believes in salvation by faith alone, but that is not what I heard Pastor Snyder preach in the sanctuary a few months back. I love them at FBCP and I am their friend. I am not a troublemaker. It is not my place to correct their pastors, and I am tired of making enemies everywhere I go. The Devil has deceived today's church pastors, [1]causing them to be caught between grace and works (an awesome sermon by my friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [2]MP3).

When I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for a year in 2014, there ungodly pastors were preaching the Devil's tommyrot of Lordship Salvation, Wrong Repentance, using the Devil's corrupt Bibles, and teaching that Martin Luther (1483-1546) is in Heaven. Luther taught his entire life that you must be water baptized to get to Heaven. Go read his catechisms online, written by him in 1529. Luther allegedly got saved in 1517 by faith alone. Uh, I don't think so! In fact, I know so, because NO ONE has ever been saved who thinks that you must be water baptized to get to Heaven, which is works. If God excuses ignorance, then certainly the false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 would have been pardoned, but Jesus said: [3]"

[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU!

" (an excellent book by Michael P. Bowen)...



[5]Caught Between Grace And Works! | [6]MP3

[7]MORE (AWESOME TRUTH! By [8]Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold - Please share with OTHERS!!!)

I am not the enemy of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (although they would say differently), I am simply REBUKING THEM SHARPLY who subvert whole households (Titus 1:9-14). Harvest bids Godspeed to the dangerous cult at Bob Jones University, broadcasting BJU's daily chapel services throughout Micronesia.

When I heard the pastors of Harvest preaching another Gospel of Lordship Salvation, I sincerely tried to help them. Evangelist Tom Farrell was right: "

A friend helps a friend to see.

" Ironically, I heard Dr. Ferrell say that on Harvest's KHMG 88.1 FM radio station on Guam. But when I tried to help Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and Gary Walton see, they were greatly offended and reprimanded me, literally calling me, Dr. Jack Hyles and Pastor Al Lacy

"a cult" because we expose the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions. SHAME on those wicked pastors, none of whom ought to be trusted to stand behind any church pulpit.

Long story short, I was forced to leave Harvest after their pastors attacked me for TELLING THE TRUTH. I humbly believe that God sent me to Harvest Baptist Church on Guam to help them, but they killed the messenger. Whether or not God led me to Harvest I do not know, but I DO KNOW that God used me to tell them THE TRUTH, which they rejected. God will hold them accountable (Matthew 12:36; Galatians 3:1:6-9, 3:1-3, 5:4, 6:7). My blood is on their hands at Harvest. I rebuked their pastors Biblically for preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation (which is Calvinism repackaged).

I rebuked them sharply for preaching another gospel of "repent and turn away from a lifestyle of sinning" to get to Heaven, which is totally unbiblical. Jesus came to die for our sins on the cross, not demand that we KEEP GOD'S LAW in the Old testament to be saved (Romans 3:19-20). When you tell someone to repent "of their sins," you are trying to keep them under the curse of the law. Galatians 3:24-26 teaches that the purpose of God's law is to show us our sinnership, and then bring us to Christ to be saved by grace through faith alone.

I rebuked those wicked pastors for promoting Satan's corruptible seed, pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Sadly, Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College sinfully bid Godspeed to the rotten Bob Jones University cult (of which are all the pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam). They idolize Dr. Steve Pettit ([9]their cult leader and president of BJU since 2014). I was horribly kicked out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and banned from returning. They shunned and ostracized me, not only in the church, but in the small community on Guam. Everywhere I went I was mocked, laughed at, ignored, given hateful looks, and mistreated because their cult leaders turned the church members against me! Ladies and gentleman, that is the dangerous power of a cult.

My only offense was TELLING THE TRUTH, for which I was blackballed, despised and demonized by Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and Gary Walton (cult leaders). The Bible teaches salvation by simple childlike faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. You don't get saved

by forsaking a lifestyle of sinning. You don’t get saved by counting the cost and paying the price to follow Christ as “

Lord

”

of your life. These ungodly infidels are spiritually blind.

For 7 long and very painful years, I had no church family. I lost all of my friends that I had made at Harvest Baptist Church, because their wicked pastors bad-mouthed me publicly and turned the entire church against me. Literally, dozens of my Harvest Baptist Church on Guam neighbours wouldn’t even look at m anymore. They avoided me, shunned me, never invited me to activities anymore, didn’t care about me anymore as a hurting human being, and left me to rot, throwing me under the bus! In desperation in 2017, I even begged Harvest’s pastors to please let me come back to church, because I was lonely. Talk about casting pearl before the swine!

In hindsight I never should have requested to return to a cult. But I was emotionally broken down, weak and needing the love of a church family. That wicked devil, senior pastor Marty Herron, literally said to me, verbatim:

“Go elsewhere!” There was no compassion, no love of God, no mercy, no genuine care or concern; they just left me to die, like Ben Fieldhouse, who killed himself in 2010 (Ben was a member of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam). Harvest is a Satanic cult, who have repeatedly rejected THE TRUTH! Bob Jones University (BJU) is cult headquarters. [10]BJU is also the Alexandrian Cult.

Dear friend, I know the utter inexplicable pain of thinking that I am attending a New Testament church; but then became horrified to learn that I was in a deadly religious cult, who preach another gospel of partial faith plus works to be saved, who promote the Devil’s bibles, and make light of THE TRUTH. I have been faithful to earnestly contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). I have been faithful to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY that they might be sound in the faith, but they are not listening (Titus 1:9-14). I have been faithful to refute all works of darkness (Ephesians 5:11). These wicked pastors in their spiritual blindness, wretched condition and arrogance have hurt, maligned, shunned, ostracized, slandered and turned countless people against me. That is the dangerous power of a cult over people!

You see, people by nature are followers. They want to love and support their leaders, especially church pastors (who speak about God). I have seen this trend over and over, where church members yield their mind, heart and body to church pastors. Some are sexually taken advantage of by ungodly pastors. It is not hard to see how pastors get away with these types of horrible sins, when we see how people are so submissive, unquestioning and loyal to the point of creepiness to pastors! Folks, we ought to serve Jesus Christ, not a bad church or pastors! If you tithe to a corrupt church, you are wasting your money! If you are tithing to a false church that preaches another gospel of Wrong Repentance and/or Lordship Salvation (Calvinism), then YOU ARE IN A RELIGIOUS CULT! When church leaders exceed what the Scriptures teach, then that church has become a cult!

You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that backs-up the heresy of Lordship Salvation. You cannot show me even one Scripture that says to repent “of your sins” to be saved. If you don’t have a King James Bible, you don’t have an inspired Holy Bible in the English language! I am being your best friend right now. These are not my poet peeves, this is THE TRUTH!!!

Please make sure that the church you are attending is not a cult. If the pastor tells you that more than faith is required to be saved, RUN FROM THAT PLACE! If your pastor says that you cannot just write your name, date and place that you became a child of God (born again),

RUN FROM THAT PLACE! Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU preaches that garbage theology, saying that [11]you cannot just [12] “

accept Christ

”

and that’s it!

How WRONG he is!!!

When church members will no longer even wave back at you, because you tried to help them by giving them THE TRUTH, they are in a cult. Too many churches today have become deadly religious cults, where the pastors have frightening power of influence over people’s lives. I have known Christian women to divorce their husband, for no other reason than her pastor told her to. That is as wicked as Hell and frightening! No one ought ever recommend a divorce, especially men in the clergy. I said “

men,

”

because women are forbidden Biblically to pastor a church. It is the sin of rebellion against God!

The biggest cult of all is Roman Catholicism, which we don’t hear enough preaching against in churches today. Baptist pastors have dropped the ball for God. Preachers no longer contend for the faith. They no longer take a stand against sin, falsehoods and evil. God pity us!

I know the inexplicable emotional pain of being shunned and ostracized in the community by a religious cult, by the hellish Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. By God’s grace, I will continue to expose them for the rest of my earthly life, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ, to warn others who may unsuspectingly walk into their deadly cult entrapment. Dear reader, please think for yourself. I said, please THINK FOR YOURSELF!!! Don’t just blindly follow clergy, who may be leading you into the fires of Hell, [13]like this degenerate fool, Pastor Isaiah Saldivar. That is my work for today, I need to expose this wicked infidel. Isaiah has 357,000 YouTube subscribers!!! This infidel is a child of the Devil, a false teacher, preaching a corrupt plan of salvation.

Thank you for reading my blog. I love you with Christ's love, whoever you may be.

[14]



[15]

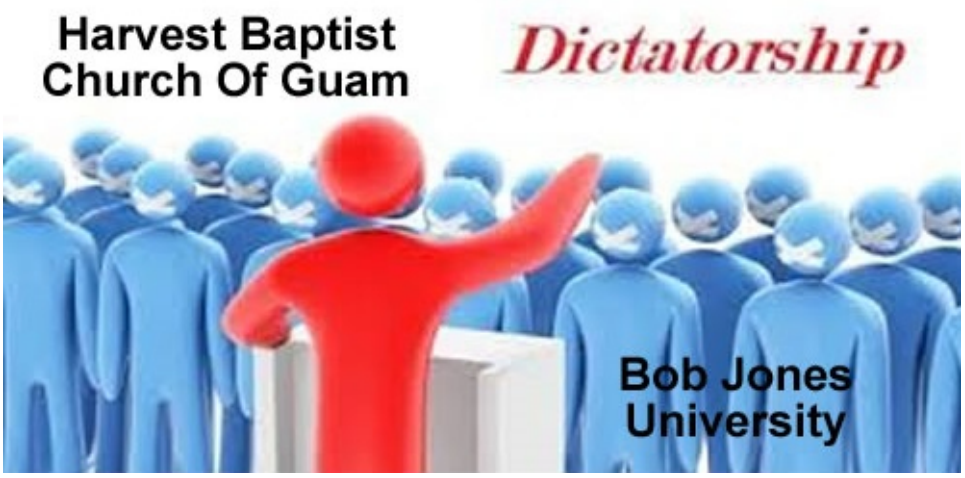

1. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
8. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
13. https://youtu.be/zYpf-pD4h44

14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhB5O26d26vDhHheXLb9OvgraJ38Uz6Xha10Fe25BVi8tjkgq5w-f8yccVXHqYqs5hZ79mEuf8wjhIYqb3r-WZ7cqn7n4WKDhjV0h1

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhl3RIvhAV4EYfyDFBO8UfOnvbTPvLHqb55vY9XaZBX0LBLheryVhU9OSMYtQ9XbravpIrU4Y4F3p5TGZZPpmx8vwjx3ayRZJUmunq

---

3.5.5 Learning To Have An Excellent Spirit Like Daniel (2022-05-11 13:35)

Daniel 6:3, “

Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.

”

I love this passage of Scripture, which I learned as a teenager at a Youth Rally that our church’s youth director took us too in Illinois. I don’t remember the year, the topic of the sermon, or the name of the church, but I do remember that the preacher taught us about Daniel’s excellent spirit. The Bible says that the prophet Daniel had AN EXCELLENT SPIRIT in him. That is so important dear friend. From the majestic king over the kingdom, and his humble servants who do his bidding, down to the poorest man in the kingdom who has nothing to his possession other than the clothes that he wears, we should ALL have an excellent spirit! What is an excellent spirit? I am so glad that you asked.

By the way, I highly encourage every church to bring your youth to the ’BILL RICE RANCH.’ I attended a couple years in a row and it forever changed my life. I heard Evangelist Paul Levin preach there on numerous occasions, and also Bill Rice III when he was a younger man. God used the ranch to impress upon me to served the Lord Jesus Christ.

Teenager are you lonely, do you need a Friend?

Take Jesus as your Savior, He will lead you to the end;

He’ll be your guide, stand by your side,

Teenager, take Jesus Today!

([1]click to hear above song’s melody)

(In the early 1980’s, I learned this song as a teenager at the
Bill Rice Ranch in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. I’ve never forgot it.)

Daniel had an excellent spirit the Bible says. I want to be just like Daniel. When tempted to sin, Daniel fled, leaving his robe behind when Potiphar’s wife seduced him. I believe that if Joseph had sinned, God may have left him to rot in an Egyptian prison, but I don’t know. I do know that God was very pleased with Daniel for doing the right thing. We know that Daniel was a sinner, because the Bible teaches in **Romans 3:23, “For all have sinned...”**

When he was ordered by decree (law) of the king not to pray to his God (the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob) anymore, Joseph just kept on praying. Daniel opened his window toward the city of Jerusalem (400 miles to the west of Babylon, which is located in the country of Iraq today) to pray. Daniel had an excellent spirit when it came to his life of prayer. We ought to pray always and faint not (that is, don’t quit) the Bible teaches in Luke 18:1.

Very few preachers today have an excellent spirit. I humbly have any excellent spirit. I have never taken a single penny for my 20 years of internet ministry. I know that is an excellent spirit, that I don't want any money for serving God. My labors are a ministry of love for God, people and truth!!! To God be ALL the credit, glory and praise (John 15:5).

I am preaching a simple free grace Gospel. A sinner is saved by faith alone in the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). I know that this is an excellent spirit, the spirit of THE TRUTH! Those false teachers today, such as those infidels in the Bob Jones University cult, do NOT have an excellent spirit; but rather, a familiar spirit of demonism. BJU preaches another gospel of Calvinism, aka, Lordship Salvation. It is a counterfeit plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit. BJU is a cesspool of iniquity today, full of rotten wicked Christian imposters like Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur and Chuck Phelps. These ungodly men all preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!! They have an evil spirit which permeates their ministries of darkness. When they speak of truth, they know not of what they speak. These are religious reprobates, not born-again saints!

Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) also has an evil spirit lurking in their apostate camp, bidding Godspeed to BJU. Not a word of rebuke is said against the rotten BJU cult. PCC is going down the toilet with BJU, slowly changing their doctrine to that is BJU. When I attended Campus Church at PCC during the summer of 2021, I was horrified to hear Pastors Timothy Zacharias and Jeff Redlin teach, and I quote exactly from their Foundation's Class: "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." That is damnable heresy! Repentance unto life results in salvation, not behavior modification. PCC is espousing the damnable lie that if you're behavior hasn't changed, you are not really saved.

> "If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you're not!" —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold; an excellent quote from the awesome YouTube sermon titled, "[2]Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG!"

Pastor Jeff Redlin treated me like garbage when I attended Campus Church. There was no love, no compassion and no concern. The problem is not that Campus Church is TOO BIG; but rather, that Pastor Jeff Redlin's heart is TOO SMALL! I lost respect for that horrible person when he shunned me for hoping to find a wife at Campus Church. Jeff has a wife, but I am supposed to just use a pillow and box of napkins for the rest of my life to meet my needs, while he sleeps in a warn bed with his wife. What a wicked hypocrite!!!

Whatever little respect I had left was all gone when Pastor Redlin criticized my website ministry, falsely accusing me of finding weaknesses in preachers. No, I am faithfully exposing WICKEDNESS on today's shameful pastors! The pastors in the rotten Bob Jones University cult are preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation, which is NOT a free grace Gospel. It is not THE TRUTH what BJU is saying! BJU promote the Devil's corruptible seed (the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles).

An excellent spirit is a truth-seeking spirit. Most of today's shameful pastors couldn't care less about THE TRUTH. They only care about their future paychecks! DO you have an excellent spirit friend? When I go to any store, I always grab loose shopping carts left in the parking lot. I do that because I want to have an excellent spirit, like Daniel. Caring about other people is an excellent spirit. Going above and beyond is an excellent spirit.

Sadly, very few of today's clergy (pastors, Bible professors, missionaries, chaplains, evangelists, et cetera) have an excellent spirit in them. They are a disgrace to the cause of Jesus Christ. They refuse to stand against error, and in so doing also fail to stand for THE TRUTH. Pastor Jack Hyles is right, they don't want to suffer reproach for the name of Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12). They don't want to be outside the gate with Jesus, as Dr. Hyles said. That is so true! Preachers today are big cowards. They are afraid to offend their ministry peers. They are afraid to make waves and go against the herd.

Dear friend, getting saved is an individual decision. Living the Christian life is an individual decision. Standing for what is right is an individual choice. I thank God for putting the desire into my soul to fight the good fight of faith (Philippians 2:13). Sadly, most pastors today are serving mammon and not God (Luke 16:13). They have blinded by their love for money (Romans 16:17-18), for a steady paycheck (1st Timothy 6:10), at the expense of preaching THE TRUTH and contending for the faith (Jude 1:3).

A spirit of excellence is to love the sinner. We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. That is an excellent spirit.

When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College during the summer of 2021, Pasto Jeff Redlin was abusive, rude, unkind, insulting and he condemned me for slander that he found on the internet against me. If he had an excellent spirit, then he never would have repeated slander that he found on the internet, which he has no idea if it is true or false. Jeff Redlin is a wicked man, who listens to gossip and repeats it, condemning others based upon unfounded rumors. God's judgment is upon Pastor Jeff Redlin for being an evildoer. Mr. Redlin has a carnal spirit of hate, prejudice and talebearing. SHAME on Jeff Redlin and Campus Church. And SHAME on PCC for hiring and allowing him to continue mistreating people!

I want to maintain an excellent spirit. In 1,000 years I would never repeat to someone gossip that I read about them on the internet. Only a very sinful person would do such wickedness! An excellent spirit doesn't just happen by accident, you must purpose in your heart to have it! If you genuinely walk with God, you WILL have an excellent spirit, as God does. Pastor Redlin never once offered to pray with me. He criticized my website ministry, but never once did he compliment any of my 20 years of hard work for Christ online since 2002. That is a small pastor. I am saddened that such a big church has a pastor with such a little heart!

You can tell if someone truly walks with God by the way they treat other people, especially fallen sinners, the poor, those who are weak, despised and nobodies like me. Jeff Redlin is a religious self-righteous hypocrite, like so many people in the Pensacola Christian College camp. [3]Look what they did to Samantha Field, a former PCC student who was attacked on campus. [4]PCC doesn't have an excellent spirit in this matter, which is why Samantha is so upset at them. Whether you love people or not, they will know by how you treat them. Pastor Redlin didn't like me from the day he met me, and is prejudiced against me and my ministry, which is what wicked selfish people do. Jeff Redlin is as carnal as any heathen! I choose to expose him, so other people will be warned about him. Bad pastors need to be exposed!

An excellent spirit is not burying your head in the sand like an ostrich, like the Pensacola Christian College crowd does. Having an excellent spirit means to stand up for right doctrine, righteousness and to defend the weak and poor. God has no use for arrogant, haughty and snobby pastors like Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin, who sinfully bid Godspeed to infidels like Marty Herron, Gary Walton and John MacArthur (2nd John 1:11). The great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS!!! People just want to be loved. I didn't find that love at PCC, and neither did Samantha Field, and neither will you friend. Let's not be like PCC, let's be better than them. Let's be like our dear Savior, who loved sinners and cared about everyone.

[5]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/teenager_are_you_lonely.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/Dpin_ZqIQO0
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Testimonies/samantha_field.htm
4. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzw_Ak8qlsN1D7wRUFOExl21l7T5zrb3bR6R-MCOQ6NCuqnTGQntSuIWIo3iSs4hUR-0QUF1uzBg4Iy8wr507gQTXj6R-G1C2Je-4

3.5.6 The Insane Satanic Theology Of PGM's 'UNSHACKLED' (2022-05-12 21:33)

Romans 4:3-7, "For what saith the scripture? *Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness*.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

4562

***But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness*.**

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."

I am so sick and tired of Neo-evangelicals and there demonic perverse religious teachings. My father was a Skid Row preacher in Chicago for over 30 years. I tagged along with my Dad when he preached to the Skid Row men and women at Pacific Garden Mission (PGM). Back then PGM was doctrinally sound, when Jay Peirce and Harry Saulnier were still alive. Since the old days, PGM and UNSHACKLED have been hi-jacked by unsaved Neo-evangelicals, who preach hardcore Lordship Salvation instead of a free grace Gospel.

From time to time, I still listen to UNSHACKLED's radio program to see what's new. I was so disgusted today when I heard the testimony of Ronnie Levinson, a Jewish man who was devoted to his family tradition. Here is a heretical quote from today's program. This is Ronnie Levinson's lame and unbiblical testimony of how he got saved:

> "My thoughts turned to prayer. 'Ah, God, for 30 years I've been trying to live life my way, and look where I am. I'm disgusted. I'm disgusted by the man I've become. I'm disgusted by the life I've had. I'm done. I'm so done! I, uh, I guess I'm supposed to repent of my sins. Alright, God, I'm sorry, I'm sorry for my sin, all of it. Please forgive me! And I'm supposed to confess with my mouth. Alright, here goes: Je, Je. Oh well, (laughter) I'm having trouble saying your name. Help me! Please help me say your name. If you're really real will you show yourself? Jesus. JESUS! Jesus, you are my Lord. Jesus, you are real. I know. I can feel it. You're right here, with me. (laugher) Here in this beat up old car, with me. Thank you Jesus. (laugher) I love you Lord. Yes, I love you. (laughter) I'm free! I'm free! Thank you Jesus!"'
>
> SOURCE: [1]Ronnie Levinson, Program #3720 - Aired in 2022 (time - 19:10 in Audio)

HERESY!!! Unshackled doesn't mention Jesus' death on the cross, nor His burial, nor His physical resurrection. The Apostle Paul defines "

the Gospel

"

for us:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"**

The Gospel (i.e., GOOD NEWS) by which all who BELIEVE it are saved is:

1. Christ DIED on the cross for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Jesus RESURRECTED three days later from the dead.

Anyone who acknowledges being a guilty sinner (you've got to know what you're being saved from) in the holy sight of God, and receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He was buried but raised up from the dead, is saved. The only requirement to putting one's faith in Jesus Christ is to realize your need as a guilty sinner:

> **Romans 3:19-20, " Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."**

The Old Testament law shows mankind our individual sinnership and need for redemption, and then brings us to Christ in the New Testament to be saved by grace through faith alone:

> Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. *But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster*. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."

Once a person is saved, the law has served it's sole purpose in salvation, which is to give a man THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN!!! The law shows him his wretched condition and hopelessness to save himself, and then brings him to Christ to be saved by faith alone.

In sharp contrast, what UNSHACKLED is preaching is of the Devil. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to do anything other than BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house." The invitation to BELIEVE was also extended to the jailor's family. Nothing more is required nor permitted in God's simple plan of salvation.

At [2]22:55 time in the UNSHACKLED audio presentation , Ronnie tries to persuade his mother to forsake her lifetime Jewish tradition to become a Christian. She refuses, but then says she would need a sign from God. Ronnie tells her he will start praying to God for a sign. The next thing you know Ronnie's phone rings. It is his mother, who is ecstatically happy. She tells Ronnie that she accidentally cut her finger open with a knife, twice, in the same spot, and she is convinced that this was a sign from God. Folks, that is INSANE theology!!! God doesn't assault people, causing you to hurt yourself to get you saved by coercion. If a person will not receive THE TRUTH willingly, without force, then God will not hurt, injure or harass you to get saved. UNSHACKLED is getting weirder by the week.

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. In the preceding heretical program about the story of Ronnie Levinson,

they quote Romans 10:9-10, which is an obscure passage of Scripture. They are literally basing their requirement to

“confess” the name of Jesus audibly on a single passage of Scripture. The Gospel of John was specifically authored to show people how to get to Heaven. **John 20:31, “*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.**

”

In John we find the word

“believe” mentioned 88 times, but there is no mention of confessing, repenting, following, serving or surrendering one’s life to Jesus as

“

Lord

”

to get to Heaven. Yet, tens of thousands of false teachers today are

propagating

the same junk theology as UNSHACKLED, wickedly preaching that you must

repent

“OF YOUR SINS”

and

“

turn away from your sin

ful behavior

”

to get to Heaven.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

I am telling you THE TRUTH, but Pacific Garden Mission is telling you LIES!!! Nowhere in God's Word are we commanded to repent of our sins to be saved. Repentance in the Bible regarding salvation is always "

a change of mind.

" It is a change of mind from unbelief to BELIEVING!!! Repentance is only concerning THE TRUTH, and not from sinful ways (John 3:21). **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;**

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will." Notice that God doesn't give repentance from sins, but of THE TRUTH!

Repentance is *a change of mind*, so that a man acknowledges THE TRUTH that he is a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God. Thus, seeing his need for salvation He is pointed to Jesus Christ to be saved by grace through faith alone (Galatians 3:24-26). What UNSHACKLED is preaching is of the Devil. It is another gospel which cannot produce the second spiritual birth by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-13).

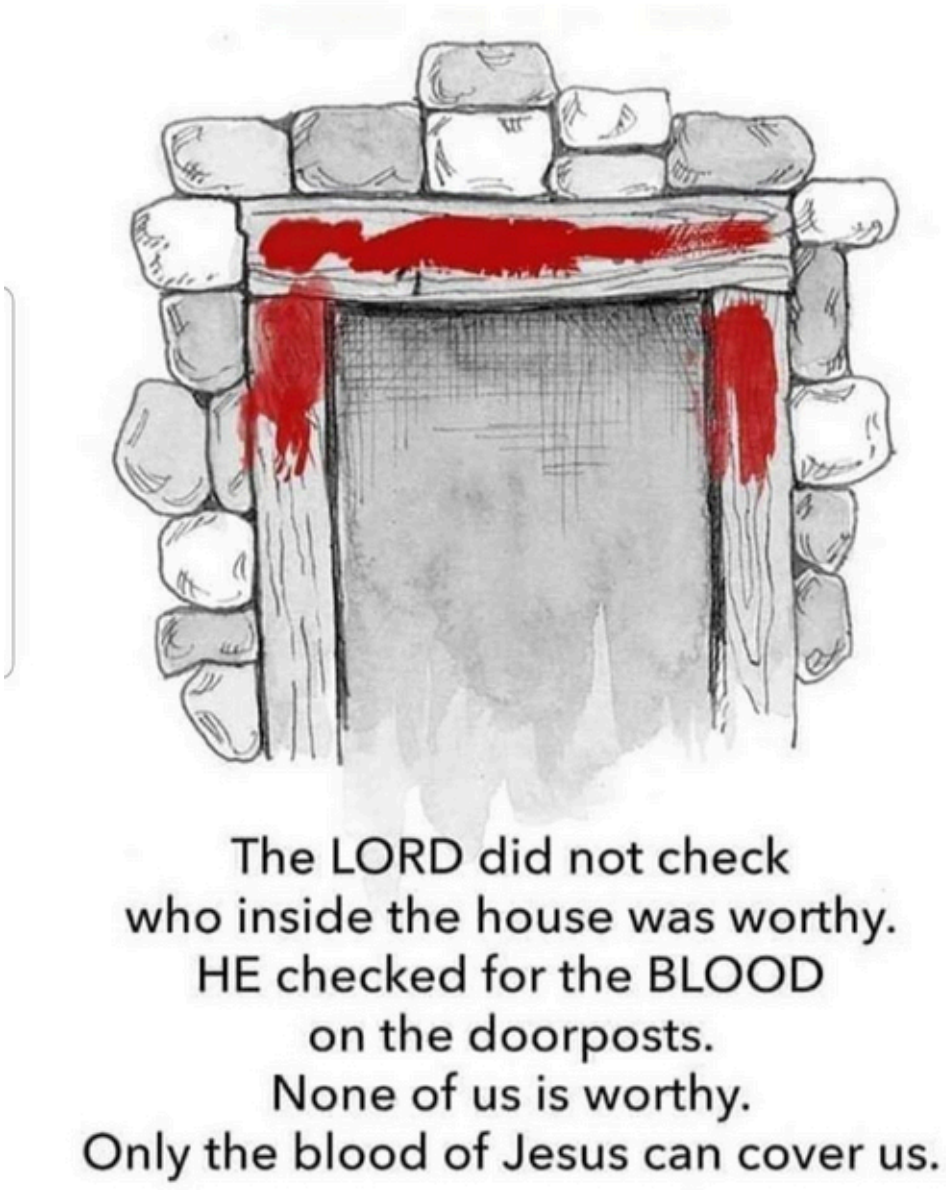

1. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Religious%20Tradition
2. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Religious%20Tradition
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj9qbkofvofWw_1WnpPmK5nUuDdEUNgBLg-DoWwW4XFdJkImQjzQdl3_3O4FwlEp8qHOTVPYAFKk8H2Slc4hxm1oOaQUMmelQHTPjZ

3.5.7 The Eternal Gospel - The Bible Way To Heaven (2022-05-13 23:22)

1st Thessalonians 4:14, “

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

”

One of my long time web visitors in Canada asked me if [1]I would kindly share his blog article on how to get to Heaven. I approve of all that is written:

> If you were to die today, are you a 100 % sure that you'd go to Heaven?
>
> You can know for sure. First of all the Bible says that we're all sinners. "*For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God*" *(Romans 3:23).* So we're all guilty of lying, stealing, or coveting.
>
> And the Bible says there's a punishment for our sins. *''For the wages of sin is death" (Romans 6:23a).* This is not only referring to a physical death, but also to a second death in Hell. "*And all liars shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone which is the second death*" *(Revelation 21:8).* So according to this verse, we all deserve Hell as a punishment for our sins. We've all lied, and we've all done stuff worse than lying. We all come short of God's perfection. No amount of good works can undo the bad that we've done.
>
> But there's Good News! "*the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.*" *(Romans 6:23b).* So because God loves us He doesn't want us to go to Hell to pay for our own sins. That's why He sent Jesus Christ His Son, to be the payment for our sins on the cross. Jesus is the Son of God, and He's also God manifest in the flesh. "*For there are three that bear record in heaven: the Father, the Word and the Holy Ghost, and these three are one*" *(1st John 5:7).*
>
> Jesus is the Word of God (an equal member of the Godhead, or if you prefer, the Trinity). Jesus was born of a virgin. He performed miracles. He lived a perfect sinless life and the Bible says that He died on the cross for our sins. He was buried. He resurrected the third day from the dead. When Jesus died for your sins and mine, it's just as if He had done them Himself. Jesus was being punished in our place! *2nd Corinthians 5:21,*
>
> "*For He* (God the Father) *hath made Him* (Jesus) *to be sin for us* (that means He bore our sins and died in our place, He paid what we owe to God for our sins), *that we might be made the righteousness of God in Him* (or in other words, that we might be declared righteous before God because of His finished work alone).
>
> The Bible says that salvation is a gift. "*For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9).* Since salvation is a gift (and gifts are always free), we don't have to give anything in return (it is not of works, not of our own doing). It's an undeserved gift. Jesus paid the full price for our salvation with his death, His shed blood and resurrection.
>
> The word grace means ''something we do not deserve" (remember, we deserve Hell, not salvation).
>
> And faith means ''what we are trusting to get saved." The Bible goes on to say in *Romans 4:5, ''But to Him that worketh not, but believeth on Him that justifieth the ungodly, His faith is counted for righteousness."* So the person who stops working to earn or keep salvation will be saved. Salvation has nothing to do with works and is entirely free.
>
> The one thing the Bible says we must do to be saved is: *''Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved'*" *(Acts 16:30-31).* The word "believe" means to trust. It doesn't mean to only believe that Jesus exists, but to actually trust Him to save us personally. To "believe on Him" means that we put our trust in His death on the cross,

burial and bodily resurrection. We get saved by simply receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as the full payment for our sins (which guarantees us eternal life).

The Bible doesn't say that you have to repent of all of your sins, or be water baptized, or join a church, or keep the Ten Commandments, or be a good person. The Bible only says: "believe." And once you believe on Christ, you will be saved forever. *''That whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have eternal life" (John 3:16b).* Notice that the Bible says: "whosoever believeth," not whosoever is good enough (because no one is good enough to go to Heaven on their own merits; we all fall short.

That's why when you receive Christ, you will never perish (because He gives you eternal life, not temporary life). Jesus does the saving AND the keeping, all of it. Our part in salvation is only to "believe on Him" as our Savior, and He forgives all of our sins past, present and future.

The Bible says: "*And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand*" *(John 10:28).*

However, God will discipline His children for their sins on this earth; but no matter what they do afterwards, a child of God can never lose eternal life, because they have received the imputed righteousness (or perfection) of Christ by faith alone. God sees believers as being as righteous as Jesus is! It is just as if (Just-if-I'd) they had never sinned at all. "*Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:*" *(Romans 3:24).* This is only possible because Christ died for "the ungodly" (Romans 5:6).

So the only thing you must do to receive God's free gift of eternal life is to BELIEVE on Jesus. "*That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus* (that means asking Him to save you), *and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.*" *(Romans 10:9).* "*For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved*" *(Romans 10:13).*

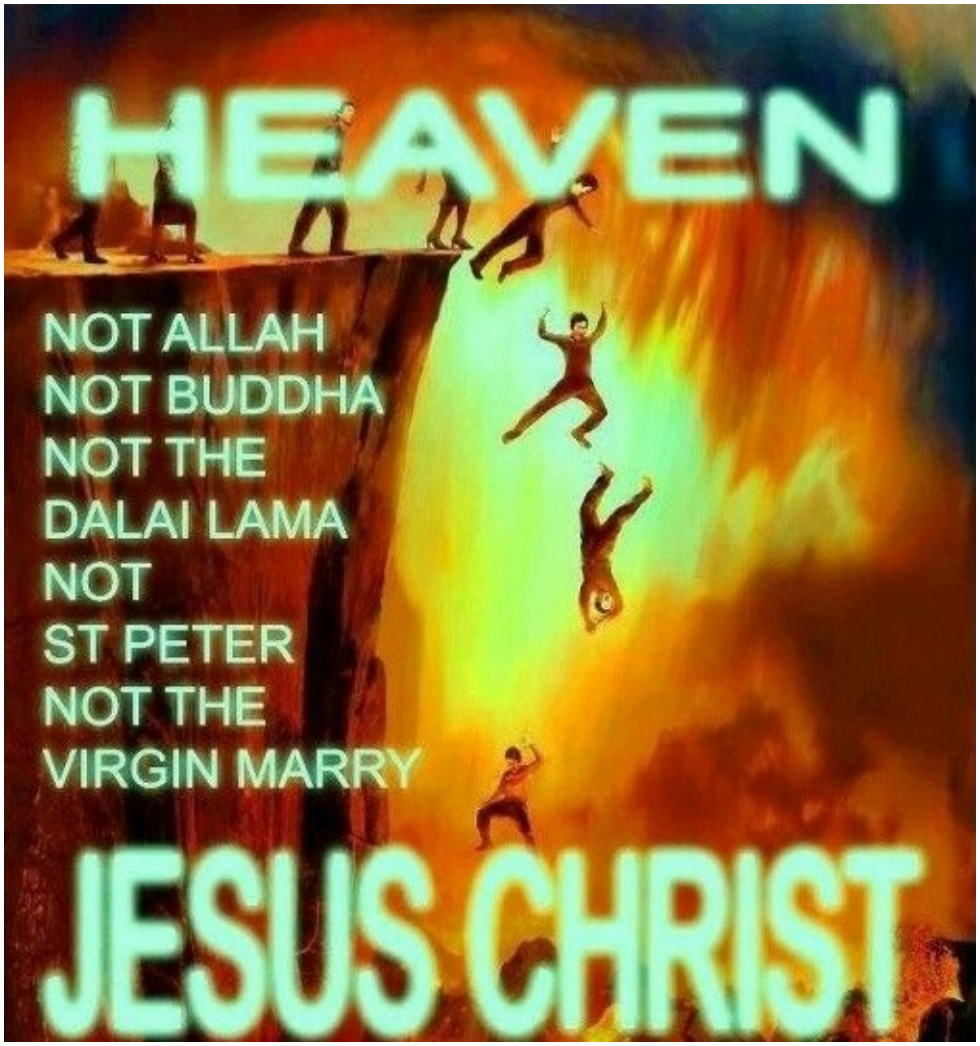

1. https://revelation1611.blogspot.com/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbJrx4vo_j--eU6EUDv581d991CVSp7MLQ93gKtUeMYTobbXkzlKUswsLxAKd5iFBqzTyijRBcwftz-USg7Gd_qmpF1xyQ0ZkcA6L

3.5.8 Ye Must Be Born Again (2022-05-14 11:06)

John 3:3-10, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again."

Sadly, we don't hear this Bible phrase and truth enough today: **"YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN."** Instead, we often hear from corrupt preachers that to get into Heaven we must surrender our entire personality to Christ, be willing to follow Him for the rest of our life, give Him complete control over our will as the Commander (Lord) of our life, and turn away from our sinful behavior. The problem is that NONE OF THAT is taught in the Word of God!

I am wearied with today's ungodly pastors and preachers, who incessantly embellish God's simple plan of salvation. In the inspired King James Bible, we are repeatedly taught that the way to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). This includes believing the FACTS of the Gospel (which means, Good News):

1. Christ DIED on the cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Jesus RESURRECTED bodily the third day from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Jesus plainly warned in **John 3b, "**

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

" That which is born of the flesh (or water) is flesh, and that which is born of the Spirit (i.e., the Holy Spirit) is Spirit. That is why the Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 3:2,**

"This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?" Paul asked them: *How did you get saved? How did you receive the indwelling Holy Spirit? Was it by keeping the works of the law (i.e., turning away from your sins), or by simply believing the Good News that you heard preached?*

Do you know why we don't hear the great Bible truth: "YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN" anymore in today's Bible colleges and churches? It is sadly because wicked religious men have succumbed to heresy, caught between grace and works! Preachers are notorious for listening to other preachers, adopting their unbiblical clichés and ideas. In time, these errant wrestings (to distort or twist out of shape) of the Scripture becomes a religious cult. Bob Jones University (BJU) has become a religious cult since Dr. Steve Pettit became their new president in 2014. Dr. Pettit preaches hardcore Calvinism to BJU's 3,000 staff and students! God's curse is upon BJU today (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7). No man can corrupt the Gospel and avoid God's wrath and punishment! **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."**

Dear reader: **"YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN."** It is not enough to follow, serve and surrender your life to Christ. You may do these things perfectly, and yet still miss Heaven and go to Hell for all eternity to burn in fire. It is not enough to faithfully attend and serve in a church. It is not enough to be water baptized to get to Heaven. Years ago in 2003, I read an article in the Chicago Sun Times about U.S. soldiers fighting in Iraq. Since there was a very real chance that some of them would be killed on the battlefield (and several thousand were), they were getting baptized the article said,

"Just in case." Just in case they died, they were getting baptized under water. Dear friend, I am sad to report that all of those soldiers who died serving their country went to Hell, who were foolishly trusting in a baptistery to get them into Heaven. Not one verse in the Bible teaches that water baptism can save a person, or that God even allows one to add water baptism to their faith.

What saith the Scripture:

John 3b, “

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. **”** Those soldiers should have been getting BORN AGAIN, not baptized in water. What a wicked military chaplain! Now, here is an awesome Army chaplain named David Rutkin, who write this excellent salvation blog: “ [1]The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ ” This is the wonderful message of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, that those soldiers desperately needed to hear before entering into deadly combat. False knowledge is more dangerous than ignorance!

John 3b, “

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. **”**

You must be born again friend if you desire to go to Heaven someday, when this earthly life is finally over (and it could be today - Proverbs 27:1). What saith the Scripture? **John 1:12-13,**

“

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. **”** You were born spiritually dead. This is the result of Adam’s sin (Romans 5:12). All men therefore are sinners by birth and by choice. We have an inherited sinful nature passed down to us from our great, great, great ancestor, Mr. Adam.

Since we are born spiritually dead in trespasses and sins (Ephesians 2:1), we need to be reborn spiritually into God’s Kingdom. **1st Peter 1:23, “*Being born again*, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, *by the word of God*, which liveth and abideth for ever.”** It is the seed of the inspired Word of God (Luke 8:11), accompanied by one’s childlike faith and the regenerating power of God’s Holy Spirit, which conceives the new birth into a man. When I say “man,” I speak in general terms of a human being, which includes women and children too. To be “born again” means to have Jesus, who is **“the beginning and the ending” (Revelation 1:8b)**, born in you.

To be “

born again

”

is to be regened with God’s DNA. We have our earthly parent’s DNA. We are not our parents, and our parents are not us, but we have our parent’s DNA in us. Likewise, every born again child of God has God’s Holy Spirit (God’s DNA if you will). We are not God, and God is not us, but we have God’s Holy Spirit in us, who is a part of our very being now. Being

“

born again

”

is more than just the Holy Spirit moving into our body, He literally has become one with us in body, soul and spirit. This is the new nature in Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:17). We are now a part of God's family. We are not God's biological children, but adopted children (Romans 8:15). At the time of salvation, we are sealed with God's Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13-14). Praise the Lord!

Have you been born again dear friend? It is a free gift from God. You need to do nothing more than come to God as a guilty sinner (Romans 3:23), and put your childlike faith (confidence) in the Lord Jesus Christ, believing the facts that He **died** on the cross in your place to pay for all your sins, and He was **buried**, and three days later Jesus bodily **resurrected** from the dead, and is alive today (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). That's it, that all, no more! If you believe those facts of the Gospel, and that Gospel is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, then you are saved. We are saved by FAITH ALONE. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

So in view of the Bible truths that I have just humbly shown you, you should be able from this day forward to identify a false gospel. When you hear Billy Graham telling people to

"count the cost and pay the price,

" you know that he is lying. Jesus paid the price, so that we wouldn't have to. [2]Billy Graham (1918-2018) was a false prophet! Sadly, I have [3]no doubt that he is burning in Hell right now and forever. Now you'll know that [4]Pastor John MacArthur is a liar when he tells you that salvation is "

hard.

" The Bible teaches **"**

the simplicity

that is in Christ

"

(2nd

Corinthians

11:3b). We've got a bunch of lying preachers in churches today!!!

Jesus exclaimed in **John 3b, "**

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. **"** You absolutely, positively, unequivocally, MUST be born again to go to Heaven friend. Being born again is easy, free and simple, as I have already shown you. Simply BELIEVE ON HIM.

John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. " Amen and amen! It is that simple. Since Jesus has the nail-scared hands and feet, He is the only one that we should be trusting in to save us! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

[5]

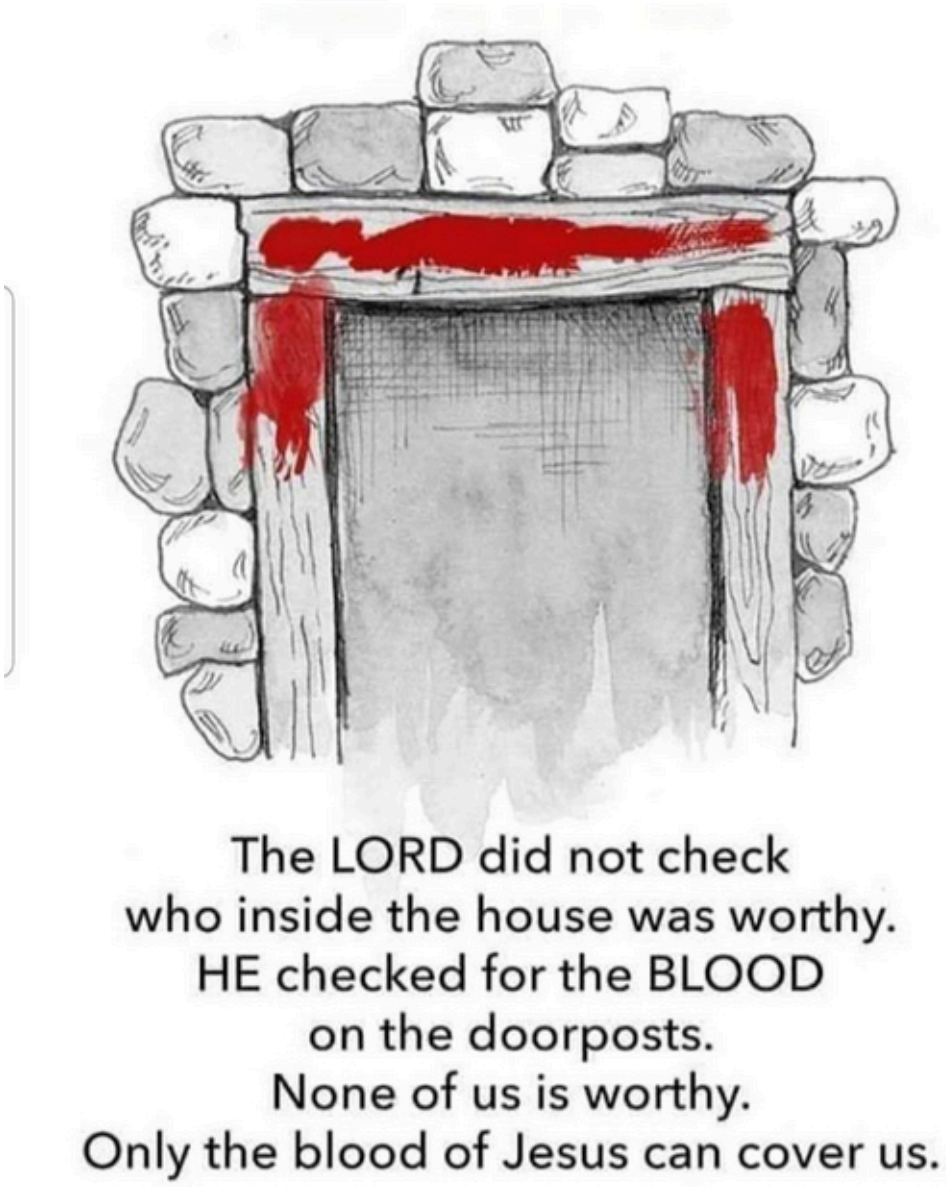

1. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/billy_graham_exposed.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/billy_graham.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi_qZ4DEko6yBjUC0v230oeM0AH4GZOa1wjUFeMxfbKGHGlWK3v5EYkDu0sA5XgNyIyOBjztxW57VgPhytGUuYhJXTYZOb4ex8sg2K

3.5.9 The Mark Of A Saint Who Walks With God Is Compasison (2022-05-16 03:02)

Matthew 20:34, "So *Jesus had compassion on them*, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him." Mark 10:21, "Then

***Jesus beholding him loved him*, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me."**

The Bible is full of Scriptures teaching us about our dear Savior's great heart of compassion, gentleness, understanding, mercy and love for all people.

I just wanted to take a few moments to explain to my blog friends, why I preach so much against the Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College camps. The issue goes much deeper than our doctrinal differences, it is primary rooted in their WOEFUL LACK OF GOD'S LOVE FOR HURTING PEOPLE in these religious camps. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but God knows that by His grace I am a kind, forgiving and loving person. This is the blessed fruit of God's indwelling Holy Spirit in every believer (Galatians 5:22-25; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

Sadly, it is rare nowadays (and I have no doubt that it has always been this way historically) to find a pastor and church that truly love people. When I kindly told Pastor Jeff Redlin of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) last year, that I had been divorced for 15 years and I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church, his reply was to scold me for coming to Campus Church to find a wife. I was cut to the heart by his cruel words. No wise pastor should talk to a 54 year old man that way! That is not God's love. He should have either just said nothing about the matter, or kindly welcomed me to their church. He did neither!

When I first met Jeff Redlin, at the church's 4th of July picnic last year, I told him that my plane from Guam had just landed 36 hours ago and I was sleeping Walmart's parking lot, homeless, because the ungodly Woodspring Suites Hotel in Pensacola cancelled my confirmed 30-day reservation without warning (because they were greedy and bumped me for the 4th of July weekend to give the room to someone else who was willing to pay more). When I explained that I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot, I saw the startled look on Pastor Redlin's face, and then he just walked away and didn't come back. That is not God's love. I didn't even expect his help, I was just sharing my ordeal with him. But his response made a very bad impression on me, showing me that he doesn't care. **1st John 3:17, " But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?**

"

When I emailed to Pastor Redlin to introduce myself, kindly opening my heart to tell him about my 17 year battle with stenosis and radiculitis causing constant chronic pain in my neck, and radiating sharp pain in my arms and legs, he couldn't have cared less. When I told him I was a thankful graduate of Hyles-Anderson College, he never once acknowledged me. He ignored everything in my email about me. When I told him how much I wanted to be a blessing to their ministry at Campus Church, he failed to say one word of encouragement. It took me 2 hours to put together my email, but he didn't care and I sincerely doubt he took more than 5 minutes to brush me off!

When someone pours out their heart to you in a letter, especially to a church pastor, the least that any pastor should do is acknowledge that person's suffering. Let them know that you care. Tell them something encouraging. Sincerely pray for them and then let them know you just did. I felt rejected, dejected and unwanted from the very beginning by Pastor Redlin, and I kindly told him so. His carnal response was to ignore me for the next 10 days. So I very kindly approached him Sunday morning after his sermon, just to ask why he hadn't replied yet. He literally shirked his head while putting both of his open hands in the air in front of him, signifying that he didn't have a reason. I was deeply hurt. I had been kind, loving and very transparent with this cold-hearted pastor. Why was he being to obtuse and cruel?

I found out later, after being persistent for him to give me a reason, that someone had sent him my ministry websites, and he freaked out. If he had been wise, Pastor Redlin would have either left the matter alone, or complimented my hard work and left it at that. But he instead chose to be critical of my diligent labors for Christ. Criticizing a passionate man's life's work is a very foolish thing to do! He falsely accused me of "finding weaknesses in preachers" and was afraid that he would be next. But if he had loved me with God's unconditional love, instead of only thinking about himself and going on the defensive, we never would have become enemies, which is sad and unfortunate. Even though I don't like to make a fuss as a child of God, sometimes I need to make a fuss. People just want to be loved!

I don't look for weaknesses in preachers, I **" contend for the faith**

" (Jude 1:3). I **"rebuke them sharply"** who subvert families with another gospel of Lordship Damnation (Titus 1:9-14). I **"Preach the Word"** in season (2nd Timothy 4:2). Sadly, Jeff Redlin only saw what he wanted to see when he viewed my websites. Less than 1 % of my nine ministry website's and eight ministry blog's content expose bad preachers, yet that is all Pastor Redlin saw!

From the time that I first met Jeff Redlin at the 4th of July picnic at Campus Church, he did nothing but make excuses and go on the defensive. If that selfish man had simply READ my kind and loving words in my lengthy emails, and had any spiritual discernment, he would have seen that I was desperate to be loved and restart my life at Campus Church. But instead all he thought about was himself, and protecting himself and his church from being criticized. That is what is so horribly WRONG with the PCC camp today! In March they celebrated

"

Rape Awareness Month,

"

going on the defensive, but people just want to be loved.

If PCC would stop focusing on being so defensive, and just start loving people with God's unconditional love, then they wouldn't be making so many enemies. Here is a good example. This young man, Allen Armentrout, a former PCC student, [1]showed his allegiance to General Robert E. Lee of the confederacy, for which PCC expelled him! PCC selfishly only cares about their reputation, always going on the defensive; rather than loving their students and loving new church members.

Pastor Jeff Redlin made me feel like garbage. When I kindly told him how I felt, he replied with some weird excuse, saying that it was

"

your own reality.

"

In other words, in his mind how I felt was my problem, not his reality. What a jerk! Is that the best a church pastor can do? God pity Campus Church for their incompetent, uncaring, insulting, cold-hearted, shallow pastor!

I personally have let the matter go into God's hands, so I can move on. I have already forgiven Jeff Redlin, but kindly said, God needs to humble that egotistic pastor. Like so many immature Christians today, Jeff Redlin is blind to his own faults, sins and lack of genuine compassion for people. Jesus said that to whom much is forgiven, the same loveth much (Luke 7:47). It is true that oftentimes devoutly religious people, the "goody two-shoes" type, woefully lack

compassion for other people. Since they have never committed what some would call “deep sin” (e.g., murder, robbery, adultery, substance abuse addiction, et cetera), they do not grasp the depth of God’s mercy, grace and forgiveness. In other words, being a big sinner eventually humbles a person, when sowing one’s wild oats brings crop failure!

It is tragic that single divorced people are mistreated, shunned, ostracized and condemned by the PCC camp, for desiring to remarry to satisfy their “

burn

”

and to have companionship (1st Corinthians 7:1-2, 9). PCC is out of touch with reality! Self-righteousness is a sin. Pastor Jeff Redlin woefully lacks sympathy and empathy for hurting sinners.

God knows that I do not enjoy preaching against Pastor Redlin. However, if hurting divorced victims like me don’t speak up, then nothing will ever change at PCC.

Divorced people often live with a lot of guilt, feeling like trash because of their failed marriage (regardless of who filed for divorce).

It doesn’t help when religious hypocrites like Jeff Redlin

shun them.

Divorcees need love and compassion

from preachers, not to be berated, shamed, belittled, shunned and condemned for it (which is what Jeff Redlin horribly did to me in 2021). When Pastor Redlin scolded me for hoping to find a wife at church, his cruel and insensitive words cut to my heart. When he told me right in front of his wife that he would never perform a wedding ceremony for me, his cruel words cut to my heart. I never asked Pastor Redlin to perform a wedding. The guy needs some kind of help!

I just hope that my calamity at Campus Church at the hands of Pastor Redlin, can pave the way for future divorced hurting people, who perhaps will be treated much better than they did me at Campus Church.

Can an old dog learn new tricks? Time will tell. My prayers are with PCC and Pastor Redlin, that they will learn that PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED!!!



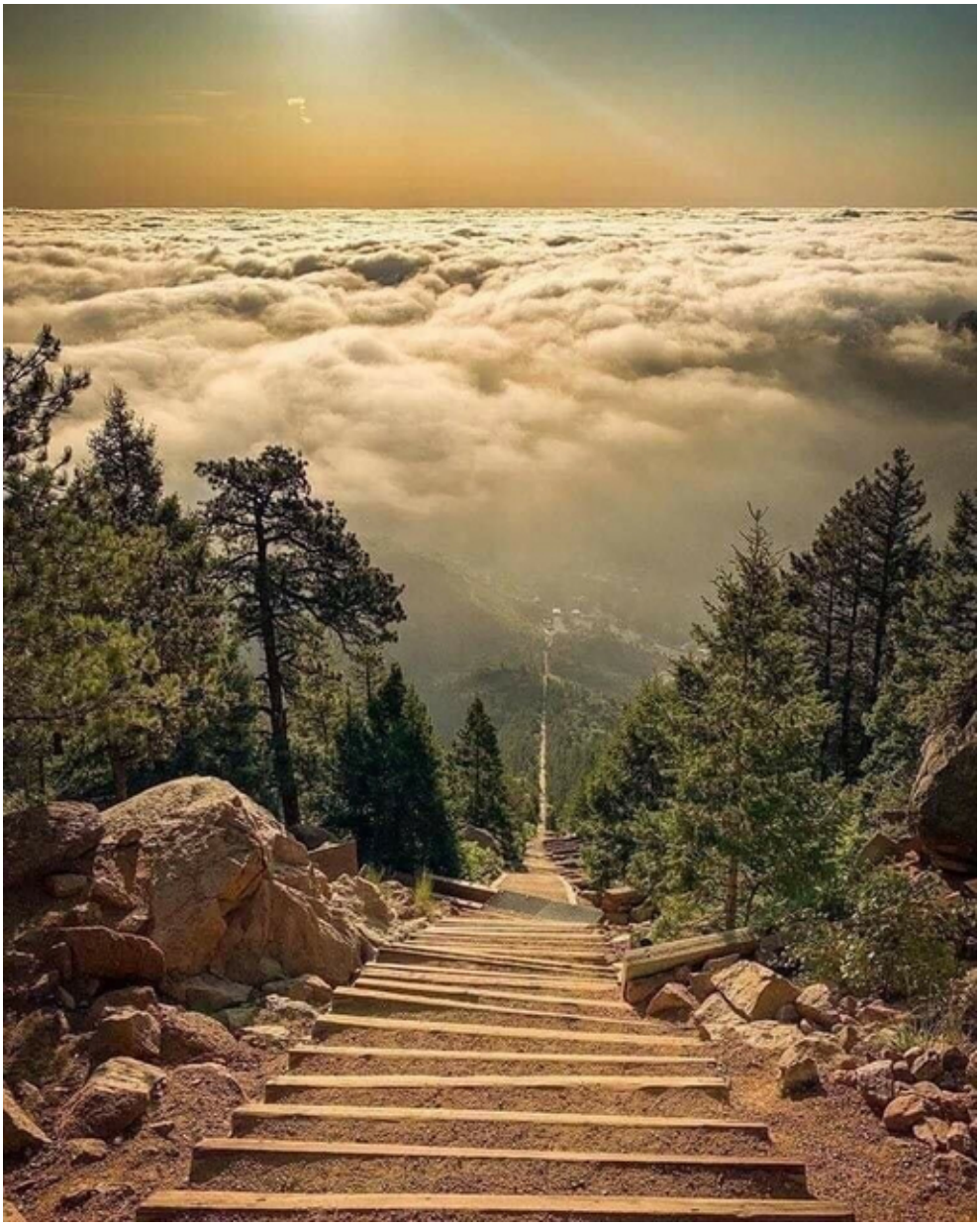

1. https://unreconstructedsouthronblog.wordpress.com/2017/08/19/shame-on-you-pensacola-christian-college/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhh_OKJFph9DvQ8a_7DQI6q83gdtepEHnCI5fxLT9BxE4jX4eAI73IGg4Av7Ekrl0E9aexZpyZR2Zp3Zg2Nrwp6Ka9ymRzZmyZCtWG
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhOW6AzezbM5Txl9D0WdpxpHRDJRbF8oJ5q4ZG4t-NN0xbsTHlPE7qbXRkIIQO1oozMP9E0yM3pQ2EOBNIH0EH9KJP392Qpb76vSLE

3.5.10 The Simple Way To Be Saved (2022-05-17 12:31)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

***By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain*.**

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"

The Apostle Paul plainly defines "

THE GOSPEL

"

in our text passage. Christ *died* on the cross today for our sins. He was *buried*. Finally, three days later Jesus *resurrected* from the dead. You just read it for yourself! These three things comprise:

"

THE GOSPEL.

" The Bible way to be saved is to simply admit that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, and BELIEVE on Jesus Christ. **Romans 3:23, " For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: "** All you need to do to be saved, is to by faith receive the *GOOD NEWS* (Gospel) of Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, His burial and bodily resurrection three days later from the dead. This is what our text passage of Scripture teaches. You could stop reading here, and this article would be complete, per the title. Albeit, I'd like to teach you more for your edification dear friend. I love you with Christ's unconditional love, whoever you may be, and I sincerely to be a blessing.

Come to God as an admitted guilty sinner, and BELIEVE the Gospel (the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen for your sins) and you are saved. That's it dear reader! Once you put your childlike faith in Jesus Christ, accepting what God has written in His inspired Holy Bible about His only begotten Son, you are born-again. In The Gospel of John, we read that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God. In John chapters 19 and 20 we read about Christ's death on the cross, His burial and physical resurrection on Sunday morning, the third day. This is the Gospel (the Good News), by which whosoever BELIEVES IT is immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved. You have God's promise of it. **Titus 1:2, "In hope of *eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised* before the world began;"**

The easy, free and simply way to be saved is found in **1st Corinthians 1:21, "**

For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.

" When asked what

"

works of God

"

they must do to get into Heaven, Jesus replied that they should just BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 6:28-29,**

"

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent."

So where in the world do these corrupt preachers today get the heretical FALSEHOODS that to get to Heaven, you must:

1. walk an aisle
2. pray a prayer
3. join a church, denomination or convention
4. turn from your sins
5. repent of your sins
6. be willing to turn away from sin
7. feel sorrow for your sins
8. forsake a lifestyle of sinning
9. be baptized in water
10. speak in "tongues"
11. turn over a new leaf
12. ask Christ into your heart
13. invite Jesus into your life
14. surrender your entire personality to Christ
15. surrender all
16. live a holy life
17. live a changed life
18. give control of your life over to Christ
19. faithfully run the race
20. count the cost and pay the price
21. live a lifestyle of repentance from sins
22. turn away from the old life
23. follow Jesus no matter what the cost
24. make Jesus the "Lord" (Master) of your life
25. be sorrow for your sin

26. confess Christ publicly
27. keep the Sabbath Day
28. keep God's Ten Commandments
29. get rid of bad habits and vices
30. ask Jesus into your heart
31. have a religious experience
32. feel hatred for sin

NONE of these things are required to get to Heaven. Yet, I can hardly [1]listen to a sermon, or visit a church website, or [2]watch a YouTube video, or hear a [3]Bible college chapel service, or read [4]a religious tract, or [5]listen to religious radio, without seeing and hearing these unbiblical additions to God's simple plan of salvation, which are damnable heresy! True Bible salvation is by faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). That's it, that's all, no more!

Carefully notice that the Apostle Paul didn't mention surrendering "

all

"

to Christ. Paul didn't include turning away from your sinful ways, did he. Paul didn't tell the church at Corinth to faithfully

"run the race" until the end of life, did he. By the way, [6]that is the Calvinist heresy wickedly being preached by Dr. Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University since 2014 as their new president. God's curse is upon BJU today (Galatians 1:6-9). And shame on Pensacola Christian College for bidding Godspeed to the Bob Jones' camp (2nd John 1:11), refusing to refute their damnable heresy! Instead, PCC today sinfully hobnobs with the BJU camp, hiring each other's graduates and sending students to each other's schools to make money. It is wickedness!!!

If you foolishly think that Calvinism is an acceptable deviation from the free grace Gospel proclaimed in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, you are woefully mistaken my friend.

I was listening to the [7]Old Testament book of " [8] Proverbs

"

[9] today.

I heard **Proverbs 3:5-7,**

" Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil. "

I thought about all the false teachers today who are perverting the Gospel, because they are violating this Scripture, leaning upon their own flawed human understanding. The cursed Lordship Salvation crowd are wise in their own eyes, preaching another gospel that makes sense to them, but is totally unbiblical.

Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31). If your trust (confidence) is in Christ alone for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, then you are saved. But this trust must

be based upon the FACTS that Jesus died on the cross, He was buried and three days later He resurrected miraculously from the dead. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "*For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

Dear friend, I hope you have noticed that I bathe my writings with the inspired Scriptures, so you can SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES for yourself, as Jesus commanded us in **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** Now in sharp contrast, I challenge you to listen to these false prophets today, who errantly require you to: turn from your sins, surrender "all" to Christ, follow Jesus as "Lord" no matter what the cost, faithfully run the race, live a lifestyle of repentance, give your life to Jesus, invite Christ into your life, and a bunch of other unbiblical garbage—and you'll see that THEY DON'T cite Scriptural references to support their false doctrines; and when they do cite the Scriptures, they either quote from the Devil's corrupt Bible perversions, or they wrest the Word of God out of context (2nd Peter 3:16-17).

Matthew 7:13-15, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

" Dear friend, I sincerely believe the reason why Jesus said very

"few" people ever find the strait gate and the narrow way, is simply because the Devil appeals to man's sinful nature, and sinful men by nature feel compelled to turn from their own sins to qualify for salvation. But dear friend, you don't have to turn from your sinful ways to qualify for salvation. THE TRUTH is that you CANNOT turn from your sins!!! What saith the Scripture? **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.**

"

These Satanic preachers today, who go around telling everybody to repent

"

of your sins

"

to be saved, don't know what they are talking about. The Bible says in **John 3:20,**

"For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved." But nobody continues to read **John 3:21, "**

***But he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God. "** Carefully notice that the Bible doesn't say

"he that turning from his sins cometh to the light"; but rather, "he that DOETH TRUTH cometh to the light." Repentance is a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight, so that you'll CHANGE YOUR MIND from unbelief to BELIEVING THE GOSPEL to be saved.

What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;"** Again, carefully notice that the Bible says repentance is NOT from sins, but the acknowledging of THE TRUTH. The Bible is so simple if we will just let the Word of God speak for itself. Dear friend, I have given you the plain truth of God's Word.

If you have never been born-again, then I plead with you to please do so now. You indeed CAN get saved in a second of time, and write down your name, the place and the date you got saved (and I encourage you to do so if you receive Christ now). I got saved at age 13 in Chicago, in 1980 at an old-fashioned Baptist church. But I didn't think to wrote down the date and time. I remember the place in church. I know it was a Sunday morning around 1980. I remember the events of that day, that for the first time in my life I felt Holy Spirit conviction about sin. The preacher said from the pulpit that, "I

f you don't have Holy Spirit convicting about the sins in your life, you're not saved. I knew right then that I had never been saved.

I was afraid to walk the church aisle, and the pastor unfortunately didn't tell us how to be saved from our pew. But I had been in Sunday School all my childhood, so I had heard the basic gist of the Gospel. I knew that Jesus was the Son of God, the Christ, and that He died for my sins on the cross, and I believed it that day! I believed that I was calling out silently from my soul to the risen Savior, to please save me, and He did! From that day unto the present, I have felt the blessed presence of God's indwelling Holy Spirit in my life (1st John 3:24). I simply BELIEVED the *Good News* with childlike faith and was forever saved.

So, yes, you CAN be saved in a moment of time, and you should write down the time and place, and your name, where the new birth occurred. Most preachers today are false prophets, like Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton and Chuck Phelps. All of these ungodly infidels preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism), requiring that you turn away from your sinful behavior to be saved.

Therefore, they all errantly teach that a person cannot know they are saved right away; but rather, we must observe that person's life to see if their behavior has changed. That is Satan's plan of damnation! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people to live the Christian life without ever being born-again!!! When you were born the first time, physically into the world, did we have to watch your life to see if you were really alive? No, that would be ridiculous. Likewise, when a person is born for the second time, spiritually into God's Kingdom, we don't need to monitor them to see if their behavior changes. It is a new birth, not a new lifestyle!

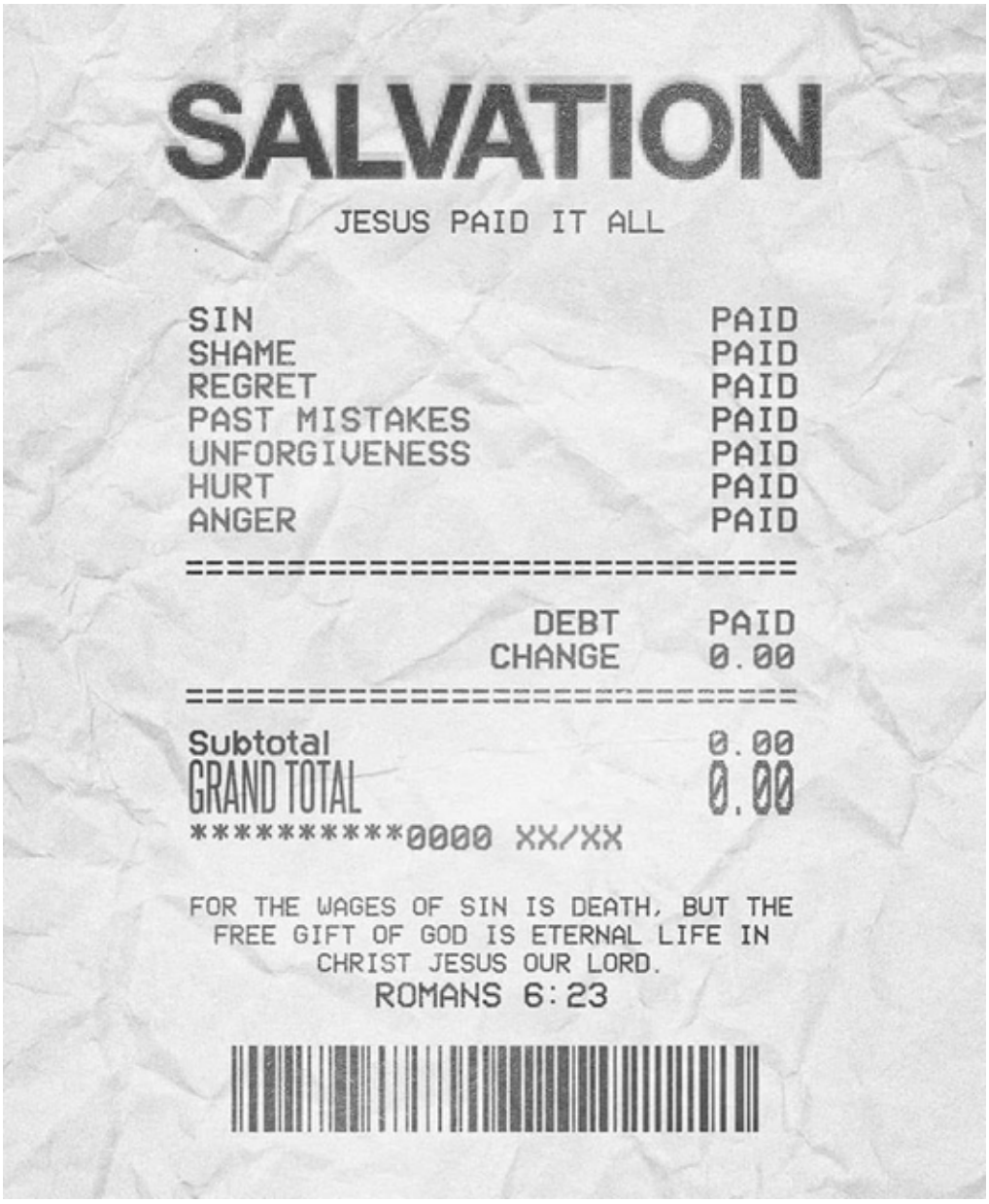

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/jack_chick.htm
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/unshackled-preaches-another-gospel.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
7. https://youtu.be/lMLCM9ULM14
8. https://youtu.be/lMLCM9ULM14
9. https://youtu.be/lMLCM9ULM14
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhQaMZ_rQZ1kEjwGmlOKY82hrmQuMS31yw6ZO2XQwc9jEeCcHQp3Uapwf54Eb281QDsmoxOXXLR9HO3xqEHnmUw2HNCQ0xXsvr9Q3G

3.5.11 Don’t Be A Respecter Of Persons (2022-05-17 12:51)

James 2:1-4, “My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons.

For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?”

I think many Christians read over this passage of Scripture, thinking it is not applicable to them, and these truths go in one ear and out the other. **Proverbs 17:10, “ A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.”**

Many pastors today are respecters of persons, like Jeff Redlin of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). If the divorced mayor of Pensacola visited Campus Church, and told Pastor Jeff Redlin that he hoped to find a wife, I promise you that Mr. Redlin wouldn’t have said anything negative to him. But when a nobody like me said it, Pastor Redlin cruelly scolded me for hoping to find a wife at Campus Church. Sadly, Jeff Redlin is a wicked respecter of persons!

The Bible teaches that believers should be “meek,”

which means we don’t look up to, nor down on anybody. All men are created equal in worth in the sight of God. We were all made legitimate the moment we were conceived in our mother’s womb. All unborn life is still valid.

UNBORN LIVES MATTER!!! Woe unto any wicked person who says that abortion is okay. **Proverbs 17:15, “**

He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.

”

You can tell a man’s character by the way he treats those who can do nothing for him! Today’s ungodly pastors are sadly only concerned about growing their churches in number, and bringing in more finances, and their careers, at the expense of the truth. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Most pastors are in denial that they are a respecter of persons. I have given THE TRUTH to umpteen pastors, who all condemned me for it, resentful that a concerned born-again layman like myself, would dare to question the almighty pseudo-authority of some pipsqueak pastor in Jerk Water U.S.A.! (I borrowed that from Rambo...lol).

A pastor who truly walks with God would not shun THE TRUTH, nor shun the messenger who brings THE TRUTH. Our churches are full of selfish respecters of persons today. Anyone who doesn’t dot their i’s and cross their t’s just as the core group does, is rejected. That is especially true in cults like Pensacola Christian College. If you are divorced and single, hoping to remarry, you WILL NOT be welcomed or accepted into their core group at Campus Church

or PCC. Pastor Jeff Redlin might as well have pulled down his pants and crapped on me, when he learned that I was a divorced man for 15 years, and I humbly told him that I someday hoped to remarry. He made me feel like human trash!

Sadly, when I kindly mentioned the matter to Pastor Redlin, he insulted me further by saying right in front of his wife, that he would never perform a wedding for me if I did find a woman to marry. I never asked or even mentioned anything about a wedding to him. I simply told him that I was hoping to find a wife at Campus Church. You see, Mr. Redlin is a wicked respecter of persons. Single divorced people are no longer human beings at Pensacola Christian College in Florida, they are walking garbage, who are supposed to stimulate their own genitals with a pillow and box of napkins for the rest of their life instead of remarrying as God intended (1st Corinthians 7:1-2).

Kindly said, Jeff Redlin is so far out of touch with reality that he ought not be allowed behind any pulpit, ever! Most single divorced people, at some point, need to remarry. Granted, this is not God's perfect will, but it is within God's permissive will. Jeff Redlin is not God, yet he imposes Godlike condemnation upon divorced sinners! That dear reader is the sin of being a respecter of persons. Our churches today are insane asylums!

[1] 

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgUO6cLTLjl_YVgsl4WZlXpovhHywj3l_U8iwyuAaoCwuK4xiYadJds2vJ53qFYdrrg6nv_Kog3TzZ7FARdJvv1LPznyFlhHDs_pBr

---

3.5.12 Bible Proof Repentance Doesn't Mean To Turn From Sin (2022-05-17 13:06)

Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."

I am alarmed that most Baptist pastors today are silent about the dangers of Lordship Salvation. Sadly, many pastors foolishly think that it is wise to avoid controversies; but in fact, it is unwise not to speak up against false doctrines creeping into a church. **Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."**

Unfortunately, at a church I was attending last year, I heard a lady in a visiting religious music group share her personal testimony. The woman said she thought she used to be saved, but years later learned from her pastor that she had never turned away from her sins, and wasn't really saved. So now, she says, she is really saved, because she has turned away from her sinful ways. Sadly, she is still not saved! **Hebrews 4:10, " For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."**

Carefully notice that the Bible says we are saved by CEASING from our OWN WORKS, just as God did from His works. The Lord LABOURED for six days to create the world as we know it today, and then He RESTED on the seventh day. The Bible uses this as a beautiful illustration of getting saved. The Sabbath Day in the Bible represents Jesus, in whom we completely REST for salvation. So the false teaching to "

turn away from your sins

"

to be saved cannot be accurate, because that is doing WORKS!!!

To be saved, the Bible says to CEASE and to REST. Today's wicked false prophets are instead saying to WORK and to REST, which makes no sense! To tell someone to turn away from their sinning, and then second to trust Christ, is a contradiction. WORKS have no place in God's simple plan of salvation. **Romans 11:6,**

"And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. " What further saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:4-5,**

"*Now to him that worketh* is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. " God doesn't owe anybody salvation. It is by His grace alone. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

To tell someone to stop living in sin to receive God's free gift of eternal life, is the very opposite of CEASING from one's labors. The Bible says that just as God CEASED from His labors, so also must we CEASE from our labors, if we want to enter into God's REST (which is eternal life through faith alone in Jesus Christ). **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** We get saved by RESTING in the crucified, buried and resurrected precious Lamb of God (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

There is only one true Gospel, which doesn't include turning away from living in sin. Christ *died* for our sins on the cross. He was *buried*. And three days later Jesus *resurrected* from the dead for the justification of our faith (i.e., our faith in Him was not in vain). Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are a free gift from God (Romans 5:15-18; Ephesians 2:8-9). I am so thankful that the Lord uses my humble ministry to help lost sinners see the light of the truth of the Gospel. I give Jesus ALL the credit, praise and glory for any good accomplished through my humble

labors. **Ecclesiastes 11:1, " Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days."**

[1]



[2]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiPck2InAc2RALw9v_zVY0MtiQj-3jIYx5MGWv0EGE3AOB6HXpVmhHoSiwMVJ0fYPC9x_iEXX8GP3swfwhlqFzmGXzw2oalJCsug_i
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEihKsrzC0sXDMQyZYeRrSjGdFXvplq2SYZ7nCxv2WpgrxIEdvsNuWPi4K7k3qvEGct3vdKhxFl13hiClSP6St2JKFZVzu5Z01Gf7LZ

3.5.13 God Judges A Man By His Works, Not His Attitude (2022-05-17 18:30)

Matthew 21:28-32, "

But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.

Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him."

I love this wonderful passage of Scripture, which I think of often. I won't retell the whole story, but the basic gist is that a man had two sons. Those two sons had drastically different attitudes.

A
“
vineyard
”
is where grapes were grown, for making wine.

The first son, the Bible says, had a very good attitude, He was cooperative and assured his father that he would go work in the family vineyard. But the Bible says he reneged on his promise and didn’t go. That reminds me of so many preachers today, who promised God at the beginning of their ministry to tell the truth, but then they drifted away from the truth and became caught between grace and works, preaching another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

The second son had a very bad attitude, refusing to go labor in his father’s vineyard. The father was no doubt at first disappointed with the second son, because of his lack of responsibility and manhood to do as he had vowed. Yet, this rebellious son with the bad attitude later repented the Bibles says, and he went to work in the father’s vineyard.

The reason why I often think about this Scripture passage is because a lot of people think I have a bad attitude. The same was true of the Apostle Paul. **2nd Corinthians 11:6, “**

But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things.

” Paul often came across as rude to people. Paul spoke his mind, not biting his tongue. I remember one day while sitting in chapel at Hyles-Anderson College, that Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said to us: “There are more opinions per square foot at Hyles-Anderson College than anywhere else in the world.” Dr. Hyles was absolutely right! You get a bunch of Independent Fundamental Baptists together in one big room and you’re going to have a lot of OPINIONS!

Perhaps one of the best examples of this is Pastor Steven L. Anderson of the Faith Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona. I love, admire and support Brother Anderson as a fellow truth-teller, soulwinner and friend of the ministry. America could be saved if we had enough pastors like Steven Anderson. Although I disagree with several of his doctrinal positions, I don’t know of a more fervent soulwinner and sincere man. Pastor Anderson is I call “real people.”

Of these two sons in our text passage, in the end the father was displeased with the son with the good attitude, because he didn’t get the job done. The Bible teaches in 1st **Samuel 16:7, “But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; *for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart*.**

” Most people look at Steven Anderson’s seemingly bad attitude and dislike him. Pastor Anderson is probably among the 50 most hated people in the world today! But if you are a child of God, and have good spiritual discernment, then you see beyond Brother Anderson’s rough edges and faults as I do, and you see a sincere man of God with a passion for soulwinning.

Likewise, I am very outspoken in my blogs and website articles on social media, saying it like it is, not holding back, a truth-teller. I can be sharp at times with my words. God knows that it is never my intention to hurt people's feelings or be hurtful; but rather, to get people to think and change by God's Holy Spirit power. I cannot change people, I can only be " [1] A VOICE

"

for the Lord, trying to appeal to my audience's better sense of reasoning and judgment. Alex Jones is correct:

"The is a war on for your mind!" The Devil is continually roaming about, seeking those whom he may devour (1st Peter 5:8). " [2]I Am A Voice "

(MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles). We need more voices!!!

I have made many enemies over the past 20 years of website ministry. Sadly, most of my enemies are incompetent foolish pastors, those who have dropped the ball for God. The average Baptist pastor today is an ignoramus! In 2018, a shipment of [3]17,000 New International Version (NIV) Bibles were freely sent to Cuba, and REJECTED! Fidel Castor died in 2016. His brother became the president of Cuba and some things started to change, moving toward freedom. For the first time in over 50 years, during which time the Holy Bible was forbidden and banned in Cuba, the government allowed Bibles to be brought into the country. I was amazed when I learned that the Cuban government had the spiritual wisdom to reject the Devil's corrupt Bible perversions. Cuba said, "We only want King James Bibles."

The sad thing about all this is that of the estimated 350,000 churches in the United States today, I dare say 345,000 of those churches have the same spiritual integrity as the Cuban government does!!! Any pastor who sanctions more than one English Bible version is of the Devil. God only authored ONE HOLY BOOK, so there can only be ONE true Bible in any particular language. The following disturbing comparison of Zachariah 13:6 from various Bible revisions, speaks 1,000 words to vindicate what I am preaching...

[4]

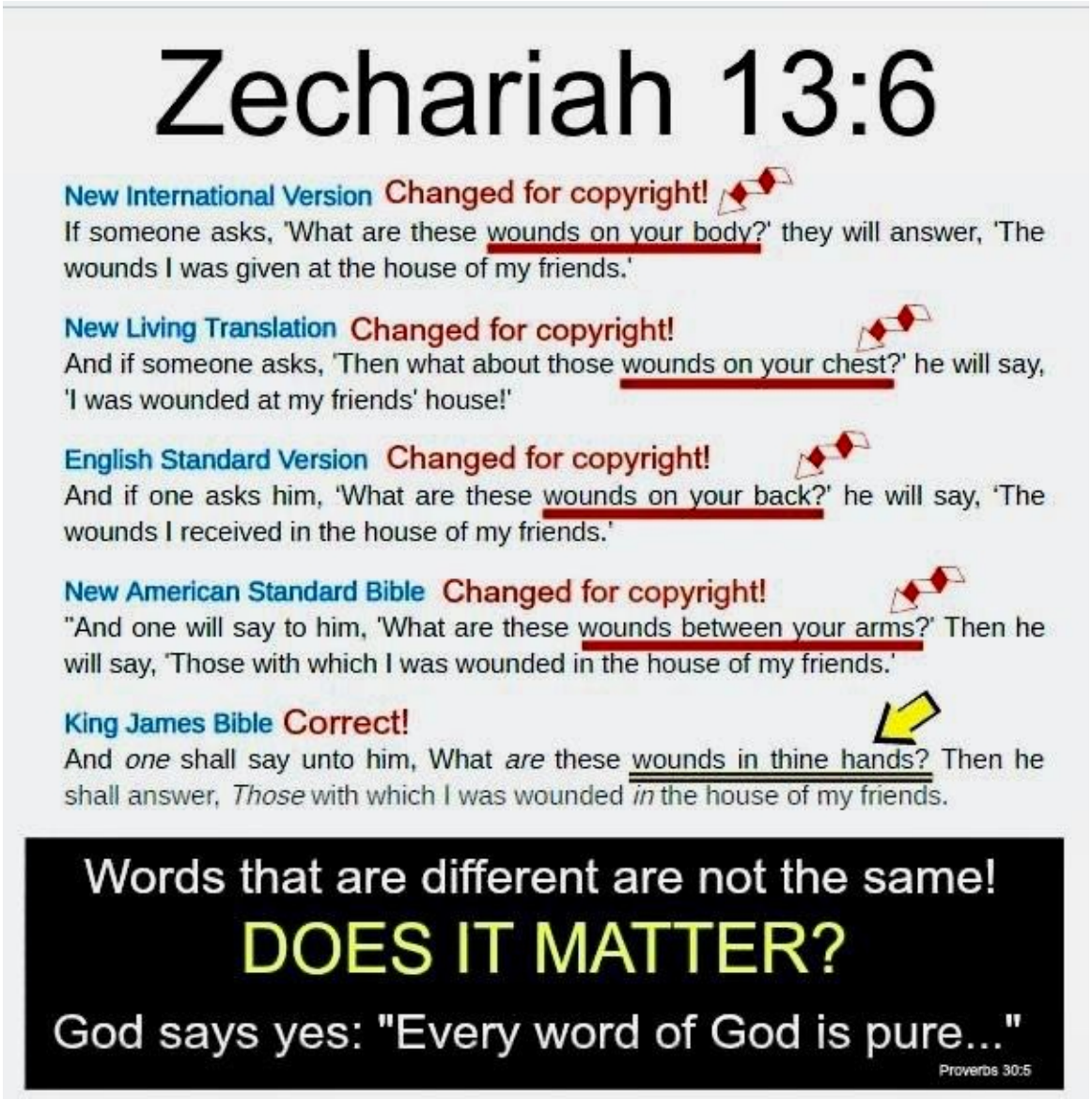

The [5]ugly truth is that if you want to punish your own new Bible in the English language, and more people all the time are wanting to do just that, by U.S. Copyright law your new work must contain substantial creative changes from all pre-existing works! That is the ugly truth! So any time a new Bible is published in the English language, you know that it is going to contain some drastically creative, bizarre and new corruptions to the Holy Scripture! Satan entered into the Bible publishing business in **Genesis 3:1b, "Yea, hath God said?"**

One of the hardest challenges for me over the years, has been dealing with rejection of my website ministry from church pastors. God is using my humble labors to get people saved, change lives and fill up God's house. **Luke 14:23, "**

And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

" And yet these wicked shallow pastors in the Pensacola Christian College camp, and unsaved

infidels in the Bob Jones University camp, criticize my labors. But I know that GOD IS WITH ME, making me and God a majority, for one reason and one reason only

—I AM PREACHING THE TRUTH. **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.”**

The average Baptist pastor today just wants to play church, remain in his cushy comfort zone, never go door-to-door soulwinning, coddle his church clique, and criticize truth-tellers like me for making trouble. You’d be surprised today how many pastors will get upset with you for publicly saying that Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. They consider that a controversy, knowing that many churches believe that. I was disgusted when I heard Evangelist Tom Williams years ago defend Lordship Salvation. Do you know why he does that? It is because he is a traveling evangelist, whose financial income depends on invites to speak at churches, and 90 % of churches today are caught up in that Satanic Lordship Salvation mess! The ungodly Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) alone has 45,000 corrupt member churches!!!

Likewise, Evangelist Jack Van Impe is corrupt! Most of his financial income comes from ignorant Roman Catholics who watch him on television. This compelled [6]Jack Van Impe to praise the Satanic Pope Paul John II, calling him: “The greatest spiritual leader of the twentieth century!” No, the Pope is the Vicar of Hell.

Truly, the LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). Jack Van Impe further heretically stated:

> “You Catholic people, listen to your priests... Thank God for these Catholic leaders.”
>
> —Jack Van Impe
>
> “The Catholic Doctrines Are Right On” —Jack Van Impe

That is what the love of money does to corrupt preachers folks!!! The average pastor today is afraid to speak evil of Roman Catholicism to his congregation, lest the ungodly Pulpit Committee fire him! It will be a cold day in Hell before I ever allow any Pulpit Committee to tell me what I can or cannot preach! I will preach THE TRUTH, expose bad pastors, and harelip every dog in the county if need be! God deliver us from these wimpy pastors today who refuse to take a Biblical stand against sin, refuse to organize door-to-door church soulwinning, refuse to love everyone unconditionally and cannot preach their way out of a wet paper bag!

Most pastors that I have met have mental issues. Seriously! When you attend a new church and confide in the senior pastor, that as a 54-year-old-man you hope to find a wife at church, and that pastor scolds you for coming to church to find a wife (as Pastor Jeff Redlin cruelly did me at Pensacola Christian College’s Campus Church), that pastor needs to go see a psychiatrist. No normal pastor would berate someone for hoping to remarry, who has been alone and divorced for 15 years! Today’s pastors are hateful, cruel and full of hypocrisy. When you confront them with these truths, they dismiss it as merely part of being human.

Pastor Jeff Redlin on the surface appears to have a good attitude, to most people in his congregation; but in reality he couldn't care less about hurting people, and didn't go out to work in his Father's vineyard. Driving hurting sinners away from church is not working in God's vineyard. **Jeremiah 12:10, "Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness."**

So Pastor Redlin's attitude superficially appears good, but then he doesn't get the job done for God. I left Campus Church after the summer of 2021 wounded, hurt and frustrated, knowing that I wasn't wanted there by their ungodly rotten pastor. Jeff Redlin failed as a pastor to be the servant God intended for him to be. That is what is wrong with churches today, we have a bunch of bullies for pastors who don't truly know what it means to be "

a servant.

" Pastor Redlin gets paid well over $100,000 a year, that is not

"

a servant.

"

In sharp contrast, I haven't been paid nor received one single penny since I began my website ministry in 2002, in which I have invested over 60,000 hours of prayerful diligent labour day and night for Jesus Christ. To God be the glory, great things He is doing! These wicked lazy pastors today aren't worthy to shine my shoes, humbly said; yet they slander, criticize and foolishly think that their work is more important than mine, as they sinfully bid Godspeed to the Lordship Salvation cult at Bob Jones University, and I relentlessly EXPOSE THEM!!!

This story of the two sons that Jesus told is a perfect illustration of myself as a humbly servant of God, with my humble small website ministry; versus the pompous arrogant pastors who criticize, laugh in scorn and belittled my labors for Christ online, with their increasing shallow works. They all look down on me as having a bad attitude, of being a troublemaker; and yet in reality, in God's sight, they are the ones who have the bad attitude, and are dropping the ball for God, failing to contend for the faith (Jude 1:3), failing to expose false prophets (Titus 1:9-14), failing to expose the Devil's false Bibles (Romans 1:25), et cetera! In fact, I know that God is pleased with me for preaching THE TRUTH, for being set for the defense of the Gospel of free grace, for refusing to buckle and go along with heresy, falsehoods and apostasy.

So let the heathen pastors continue to laugh, scorn, reject and despise my faithful website ministry and sound Bible preaching, because the day is coming when God will vindicate my preaching (Romans 3:4), and those wicked pastors will be very sorry (Galatians 6:7; Romans 16:17-18; Galatians 1:6-9; Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 24:12). Jesus is precious!!!

[7] 

Yours Truly

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/i_am_a_voice.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/I%20Am%20A%20Voice.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhRfZzF8NaY6LvL4BnxaJBECYZ0wcMM5CputBsdK43F-bzI9rqPf6O7Qg_cFsPww7W_ITqE8I8TvPeTURw9riUPGyHDuAAAtT_Ebvc
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/jack_van_impe-video.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhe8XB2SZqSkAQHRRjg2PP4U4McEJ4vg37eiyU2BF4hBjYZl65RRX2gFjIugPZEGq6X9-UTemHqKs-3R8Yj8mlubzMgW0MITLLjQhD

3.5.14 Greedy Companies Want To Center Your Life Around Materialism (2022-05-18 00:30)

1st Timothy 6:5-11, “Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself.

But godliness with contentment is great gain.

For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.”

We live in a very wicked materialistic culture in America. I was looking at mandolins the other day, seeing what kind of mandolin I might like to but. Now, I decided to take a few moments to go search the internet for mandolins. I made that choice to just spend about 15 minutes looking at mandolins. Specifically, I typed in the [1]Eastman MD 515 mandolin, which is a superior quality mandolin made in Beijing, China. It costs about $1,200. An equivalent [2]American made mandolin costs between $5,000 to $8,000!

Now, that was over a week ago that I looked at mandolins. Today I was working on my website ministry, reading news about [3]a wicked church in Florida that held a children's drag show. On that Fox News webpage, here is what they dangled in my face today...

[4]

PENNSYLVANIA SCHOOL DISTRICT 'APPALLED' AT DRAG SHOW DURING AFTER-SCHOOL LGBT CLUB



SPONSORED by REVERB

Eastman MD515

Eastman MD515 F Model mandolin inspired by the iconic pre-war instruments of the 1930s and 40s featuring a Solid Hand Carved Spruce top, Solid Maple back & sides, Ebony fingerboard & bridge, 1 3/32 bone nut, 1 5/8 string spacing, 13 7/8 scale length, 12 fingerboard radius, pear...

Learn More

Drag shows for children have exploded in popularity in recent years, sparking controversy around the country as some school districts have taken flak for hosting them.

Ungodly Greedy Companies Use The Internet
To Buttonhole People With Materialism!

That greatly offends me! It offends me that greedy companies are trying to center my life around materialism. They are trying to force me to think about a mandolin model that I was interested in purchasing. You see, they have spent tens of millions of dollars in the advertising business to analyze people's spending habits. It is called, "[5]Predictive Analytics." They use this data to predict consumer behavior in order to manipulate people to get their money! It is very unethical to follow, monitor and harass a person to purchase things!!! That is how rotten, greedy, selfish and unethical American society has deteriorated to nowadays.

> **Proverbs 28:20, "**
>
> **A faithful man shall abound with blessings: *but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent*.**

”

In the old days, businesses were all closed on Sunday in the United States. In fact, most business owners pulled down their store shades, to prevent people from Sunday window shopping. Our country a century ago was a much better place than it is today, morally and ethically. Sin always undermines a nation! Evil always begets more evil. Our society didn't get into this mess overnight, and it won't be remedied overnight. It took decades of abuse, neglect and wicked decisions to turn our nation into the cesspool of iniquity that it is today.

American society has become so rotten, greedy and unethical that businesses today couldn't care less about taking advantage of people in every way possible. In 2018 when I visited the sunny city of Pensacola in Florida, I was ripped off at the airport by a car rental agency. I cannot remember the name of the company, but they are all the same! I rented a $25 car for three days. After they added taxes, insurance and feeds, I ended up paying $72 per day!!! If that wasn't bad enough, after three days I needed the car for one more day. So I called the phone number on my rental contract. The thuggish woman who answered the phone was an ungodly person. She demanded $288 for the week. But I told her I only needed the car for one more day. She said I had entered into a "weekly rate," so even if I only needed the car for just one more day, she said it would still cost me $288. Folks, that is the Devil!

I could write for hours about the greed of our rotten American culture today! The Golden Rule is virtually non-existent in American culture today. **Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."** That is The Golden Rule. We ought to treat other people the same way that we want to be treated. Would you want someone to take advantage of you? No, you wouldn't. God will judge these ungodly company owners (and their complicit employees) in eternity one day, judging them by their own crooked standards (Matthew 7:1-2). Hundreds of millions of dishonest, deceitful and crooked sinners will someday in eternity accuse God of being the same, but He will just be recompensing evil for evil (Romans 12:19-21). Vengeance is the Lord's! If you hurt people in this lifetime, God will hurt you in the next! If you are unsaved, your Hell will become hotter. If you are a child of God, then you had better make things right with those whom you have hurt, or else God will have to do it for them (1st Thessalonians 4:6; 1st Corinthians 11:31; Matthew 7:1-2; Romans 14:10-12).

It utterly disgusts me that hellish greedy companies today are using cookies to track, monitor and harass me everywhere I go on the internet. I've tried turning off my cookies, which prevented other websites from working. It becomes too burdensome, having to individually set your preferences for each and every website you view. These rotten ungodly companies are so greedy that they couldn't care less about being ethical (i.e., doing the right thing), they ONLY care about making money.

Many people have sold their souls to the Devil, and they have also SOLD YOU by selling YOUR PERSONAL DATA for money to the highest bidder! It makes me sick. If I had my way, there would be lengthy prison sentences for these internet tracking greedy unethical criminals. I shouldn't have to create accounts and spend hours upon [6]hours of my time trying to STOP

THESE UNGODLY BANDITS from following me with cookies, watching everything I look at and tracking everywhere I go, so they can manipulate my surfing habits and hound me day and night to buy an item that I viewed but chose not to buy, LAST MONTH!!! They are ungodly people, who have ungodly morals, and live ungodly lives!

I really like Jude (the son of Mary and Joseph; and half-brother of Jesus, whose Father is God) in the Bible, who said:

> Jude 1:15, “
>
> To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are *ungodly* among them of all their *ungodly* deeds which they have *ungodly* committed, and of all their hard speeches which *ungodly* sinners have spoken against him.
>
> ”

I love that! Four times Jude uses the word “ungodly” to get his point across. These were “ungodly” sinners, with their

“ungodly” deeds, which they have

“ungodly” committed, attempting to justify their ungodliness with hard speeches

!!! Likewise, these

“ungodly” companies today, with their

“ungodly” greedy exploitative business practices, committing their

“ungodly” deeds are of the Devil.

I have come to the sad conclusion that there is nothing that we can do to stop these

“ungodly” sinners from selling us into advertising slavery online. If you use the internet, either you will have to spend ridiculous amounts of time continually fighting the stop these

“ungodly” sinners from taking over your life online, or you will have to stop using the internet! Of course, there is a third option, which is what I am doing, I just ignore them! I took the time to write this one blog, to expose these

“ungodly” reprobates, but they are not worth my time.

As a general rule, I NEVER buy anything from

“Click Bait.” These unscrupulous companies and individuals today, who resort to thug tactics to make more filthy lucre, will give account to God one day for sinfully tracking, annoying, hounding and hurting people with their unethical “ungodly” practices rooted in

“ungodly” greed. The LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10-11).

I suffer from stenosis and radiculitis in my neck (since 2004), from an old accident at work, which causes me constant horrible neck pain, which radiates into my arms and legs intermittently, and I feel constant numbness, arms feeling inflated with air, and irritating

burning throughout my body's nervous system. Consequently, I don't have much patience with anything, especially

"ungodly"

people who exploit me online. It is truly pathetic and sad. I would rather be manipulated and exploited by

"ungodly" sinners, than to spend all my time trying to stop them, and in the process making my online experience even more unpleasant, and limiting my ability to search the internet without restraints. This is the damage that these

"ungodly" people cause, by their

"ungodly" deeds, which they have

"ungodly" committed. Woe unto the United States!!!

[7] 

1. https://www.elderly.com/products/eastman-md515-classic-mandolin-case
2. https://www.northfieldinstruments.com/
3. https://www.msn.com/en-us/news/us/florida-church-hosts-childrens-event-with-drag-show-and-queer-literature/ar-AAXlbBz
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhg7TJuLZpehW-W_k1eoZBhNKy9z-8DbsFXK4wDxymb3g5qO7jlr0qne8RlGr8kvr4xtMRMSSyXAOLdlFq2vklvJol57z2O7A6JWeR
5. https://towardsdatascience.com/predictive-analytics-predicting-consumer-behavior-with-data-analytics-8ca51abb8dc2
6. https://identitytheftfraudsolutions.com/instacart-customers-your-personal-data-is-being-sold-online/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiosLvfkzSugYCpbaHP1vAmXl-TMyTETSq8hfDNqN2pbMdXgSS1moXk1Hg96-lgH61bSbFHzCvZLSTYJH3w17Nz6cIXviQOwNEovgP

3.5.15 Exposing Pastor Joe Sweet's Denial Of OSAS (2022-05-18 12:07)

Galatians 1:8-9, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

Pastor Joe Sweet is an unsaved heretic! In this portion of his sermon, he plainly [1]describes his false gospel as living the Christian life:

> "So saving faith looks like this: Patient continuance in doing good, seeking for glory, honor and immortality; Now here is what false faith looks like (this is not real faith)...

> A false faith looks like this: They are self seeking. They do not obey the truth. They obey unrighteousness. What will come upon them is indignation and wrath, tribulation and anguish.” [2]Pastor Joe Sweet

HERESY!!! Biblical salvation does not look like “doing good.”

The self-righteous man can’t fathom a God who offers complete salvation. Its a form of self-worship that says I must be part of the process. As if anything good resides in them to offer up to a holy and righteous God.

Pastor Sweet is a fool. He wrests the Scriptures to his own destruction, mixing sanctification with justification, and in so doing he corrupts the Word of God and casts stumbling blocks before the people. He takes umpteen passages of Scripture out of context. As I mentioned before, God authored the Gospel of John to show humanity ho wot go to Heaven. But Joe Sweet is citing passages from Matthew, Hebrews and all over the place, misinterpreting the Bible.

Joe Sweet is not saved. [3]He falsely claims to have seen a vision of Christ’s Second Coming, which he claims led to his new birth in 1978. Yet, the Word of God says God ONLY speaks to us in these last days through His Son (Hebrews 1:1-2). God speaks to us through His only begotten Son, the Word of God (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13). RUN from any preacher who claims to have seen "a vision."

Nobody is saved who thinks that God’s gift of salvation can be lost by sin. God gave us the Gospel of John to show us the way of salvation, which doesn’t mention any of the garbage Joe Sweet is teaching. Instead, he takes obscure passages of Scripture out of context.

Joe even corrupts the book of John. For example: Where Jesus said in **John 10:27, "My sheep hear my voice, and *I know them, and they follow me*: And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand."** Joe focuses on **"they follow me."** He ASS-U-MEs that "follow me" is discipleship, but the Bible does not say that. **Romans 8:14, "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God."** This is what John 10:27-28 means.

Every born-again believer is led by the Holy Spirit. We hear His indwelling voice. That doesn’t mean we always obey Him. Nor does it mean that we follow Jesus as His disciple in service. Every child of God knows God’s Holy Spirit voice, which is the Spirit of Christ in us (Romans 8:9). So this is one example of how Pastor Joe Sweet corrupts the inspired Word of God, wresting the truth into a lie.

Pastor Joe Sweet foolishly says that nowhere does the Scripture teach: “

Once Saved, Always Saved

”

(OSAS). He is so WRONG!!! Dear reader, if you think that God’s free gift of salvation can be lost, forfeited or given back, then YOU ARE NOT SAVED!!! A truly born-again believer has the Biblical mindset that

“

Jesus paid it all, and I don’t owe Him anything in return.

” The Bible teaches in Romans 12:1 that it is the believer’s **“reasonable service”** to yield our body as a living sacrifice to serve God; but it is not mandatory to get to Heaven!

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Dear friend, the Bible adamantly teaches: ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!! Pastor Joe Sweet is a wicked preacher! I have never made a single penny in my 20 years of internet ministry, but Joe has been paid over one million dollars in his ministry career! So he is a hypocrite in his video sermon to accuse OSAS preachers of teaching the truth for money. No, Joe is the one who is making the money (filthy lucre)! OSAS is the very foundation of God's simple plan of salvation, because it is a gift paid for by Jesus' precious blood.

[4]



[5]



Satan is not fighting churches; he is joining them. He does more harm by sowing tares than by pulling up wheat. He accomplishes more by imitation than by outright opposition.



1. https://youtu.be/NqftBOfzNf4?t=1664
2. https://youtu.be/NqftBOfzNf4?t=1664
3. https://shop.shekinahworship.com/about-us
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgCJC2XO4pvse8E166_xGm88rObInoa7-Q15AJWrk-fsk8gkFZ_8fqgsT4drkw3Z41gTP1-b2pWjhQpVtzmC3Is2wf-Y9PowgMs3LG
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgBLuUkCEDsEEBV3XqSWnLisx7MqaqlFYmz3cjJgUD4y4CgOSphRYUMfu59BsOfaTyrio0fcdKYDnYW0VfrHu67Cn6mSjJhgCCKx1I
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjMY9YboJzt_S-iNCJrXBwICZ7szDXrAScVaSHy7ar_uAeU-w9V24jIJA00i9WbeTRiAxRGkFNaHtX-oTmQohBWSrWm36C9wpxqUOi

3.5.16 Exposing Missionary David W. Cloud's Satanic Gospel (2022-05-19 01:58)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:" Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."

Longtime missionary to India, Evangelist David W. Cloud is a corrupt and dangerous man doctrinally, responsible for sending thousands of people to Hell with his false gospel. The inspired Word of God very plainly defines "

THE GOSPEL

"

by which we are saved, those who BELIEVE IT! The Gospel is the *GOOD NEWS* of Christ's death on the cross to pay for our sins, His burial and His miraculous bodily resurrection three days later from the dead.

In a 2012 (updated in 2019) article on his website, titled:

"[1]Repentance In Evangelism," David Cloud heretical starts off his article with this untrue statement:

> "Repentance is often a missing element in evangelism today, but it is a prominent theme in the Bible. Following are the answers to some important questions about repentance."
>
> Evangelist David Cloud, " [2]Repentance In Evangelism "

First off, although repentance is a prominent theme in the Bible, it is NOT a prominent theme in salvation. Evidence of this is that not once does the entire Gospel of John mention the word "

repent.

" Not once! This is because the man who BELIEVES the Gospel has also repented. Repentance and faith are not two separate actions, even though they are two separate things theologically.

The word "repent" in the Bible concerning salvation always is either the Greek noun, *metanoia*, which means: "a change of mind"; or it is the Greek verb, *metanoeo*, which means: "

to think differently.

"

Repent in the Bible concerning salvation NEVER means to forsake or turn away from your sins, because that would constitute works. Nor does repentance mean to be willing to turn from sins. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible (beware of the corrupt modern perversions of the Bible) says to repent

"of your sins" to be saved. Ungodly false prophets added those unbiblical words to God's simple plan of salvation (Proverbs 30:5-6). As I just plainly showed you from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, the Apostle Paul in his defining of

the Gospel, never mentions turning away from your sins, nor surrendering

your life to Christ as

“

Lord,

”

as David Cloud wickedly teaches (which I will show you in a moment).

Pastor Cloud is wrong on repentance and; therefore, wrong on salvation. He is an infidel, an unsaved religious man, still hellbound in his sins. This explains why David Cloud cannot understand God’s free grace, which is without works (Romans 4:4-7).

Cloud further falsely states:

> “Many churches don’t preach repentance. They say that only faith is necessary for salvation. But repentance is commanded by God. It is mentioned 60 times in the New Testament.” Evangelist David Cloud, “[3]Repentance In Evangelism”

Neither does the Gospel of John preach repentance! **John 20:31, “**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

” As you just read for yourself, the entire purpose for which God authored the Gospel of John is to show humanity how to get to Heaven. If forsaking one’s sinful behavior, quitting the old sinful life, and surrender to Christ as supreme “

Lord

” to follow Him faithfully, were required to get to Heaven, then certainly John would have said so, but he doesn’t! Neither did the Apostle Paul mention repentance in his definition of the Gospel, which Paul said in Romans 1:16 and 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 we are saved by, if we simply BELIEVE IT.

The truth is found in **John 3:20-21, “For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *But he that doeth truth* cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.”** Carefully notice that the Bible DOESN’T say: “he that turns from his sins cometh to the light”; but rather, it says: **“he that *doeth truth* cometh to the light.”** Repentance is a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner, seeing your need for redemption, so that you will turn to the Savior in faith alone to be saved by God’s grace.

This is something very different than committing yourself to give up your sinful ways, which NO ONE has ever done. Even the best of God’s saints still sin continually (Romans 7:14-25). Sadly, David Cloud is woefully ignorant of the Holy Bible, because he is still unsaved and leans upon his own human understanding, instead of trusting upon the Lord (Proverbs 3:5-7).

If you still need more Biblical evidence to support the truth I just taught you, please read **2nd Timothy 2:25, “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them** *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth***; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him**

at his will." Again, we see here that repentance for salvation is NOT from sinning, but to acknowledge THE TRUTH — **" repentance to the acknowledging of *the truth*... "** Pastor Harry A. Ironside gets repentance 100 % correct:

> "It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation." Pastor Harry A. Ironside; "[4]Except Ye Repent," p. 36)

Clearly, Dr. Ironside taught a free grace view of the Gospel. Pastor Ironside correctly recognized repentance as the confession that "one is utterly without merit" and that if one is "ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ." Salvation is without works of self-righteousness. Romans 4:5 plainly teaches that a man's faith is COUNTED for righteousness, i.e., the righteousness of Jesus Christ is imputed to one's heavenly record by faith. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Pastor Ironside further eloquently states:

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership — the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> Pastor Harry A. Ironside; " [5]Except Ye Repent ," chapter 3
>
>)

And also this helpful quote on Bible repentance from Pastor Ironside:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: " [6]What Is The Gospel? "

I really love Pastor Ironside. A young 12 year old Harry Ironside [7]heard Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) preach in Los Angeles. Two years later Harry fell under Holy Spirit conviction and got saved at age 14. The church building was so packed that there was no more room to enter. So a teenaged lad named Harry Ironside climbed up along the ceiling rafters, and listened intently while looking down upon the meeting. Harry didn't repent to turn away from his sinful ways and commit his life to serve Christ to be saved; but rather, he repented (i.e., changed his mind) unto the Gospel itself, turning from unbelief to belief.

If repentance means “

to turn away from your sinful ways,

”

then that means you must start keeping the law (no more stealing, no more adultery, no more dishonoring your parents, no more covetousness

, et cetera - Exodus 20:1-17). What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20,**

“Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.” The primary purpose of God’s Old Testament law is to show mankind that WE ARE SINNERS

—

“ for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”

Thus, God NEVER intended that someone should be required to try to keep the law (i.e., turn away from their sins) to be saved. The very suggestion is wickedness and a false gospel.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

What About The Repentance Of John The Baptist?

David Cloud tries to uses John’s repentance as evidence that we must turn from sins to be saved today. I would like now to quote Dr. John R. Rice, who perfectly explains the Baptism of John, showing that is was no different than BELIEIVNG on Jesus Christ to be saved, by faith alone:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. **One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no

> such thing as being “a disciple of John the Baptist” in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful. Please don’t miss it! I have heard [8]Missionary David W. Cloud and other false teachers, attempt to portray Dr. Rice as a proponent of Lordship Salvation, saying he taught that people must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. David Cloud even goes as far as to wickedly pitch Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) against his successor Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). I explain this issue in the preceding [9]article link. Mr. Cloud claims that Curtis Hutson leaves off repentance, thus corrupting the Gospel. [10]Nothing could be further from the truth.

So we see that Dr. Rice is correct, the man who trusts in Christ HAS also repented. It is unfortunate that Dr. Rice chose to use unbiblical terminology, because the Bible NEVER says: “

turn from sins

”

to be saved anywhere! No doubt Brother Rice heard other preachers using that junk theology and he adopted it, which is a major problem among nearly all preachers. Please remember, Dr. Rice is not our final authority, the inspired Word of God is!

Beware Of False Prophet David Cloud’s Counterfeit Gospel

In the following quote from David Cloud, you will see how he subtly wrests THE TRUTH of God’s Word into a lie, teaching that to be saved your life must change (sadly, this is the demonic garbage that is preached by Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College today):

> Repentance is not a change of life. Repentance a change of mind about God and sin that results in a change of life. Many who “believe” or “pray the sinner’s prayer” have no intention to change or to allow God to take control of their lives. They are not interested in being a disciple of Christ. They want a ticket to heaven that keeps them out of hell, but they want to continue to live as they please. They want to “believe in Jesus,” but they have no interest in obeying Him. That is not biblical salvation. The sinner must be ready to turn from his false gods, including self-worship, in order to worship and serve the true God (“ye turned to God from idols,” 1 Thessalonians 1:9). Evangelist David Cloud, “[11]Repentance In Evangelism”

David Cloud is a LIAR!!! According to the preceding quote by Pastor Cloud, you cannot be saved unless you:

1. have intent to change your life
2. have intent to become a disciple of Christ
3. allow God to take control of your life
4. have intent to stop living in sin

5. have intent to obey Jesus

NONE OF THAT is Biblical! Dear reader, I triple dog dare you to go back and read our text passage of Scripture from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, and see if any of the things which Mr. Cloud requires for salvation are mentioned in Paul's Gospel. They are not! That means David Cloud is a liar, an infidel and a false prophet! What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** David Cloud is a liar for adding words to God's Word.

Pastor Cloud in the article I have shared with you claims that Jesus, Paul and Peter all preached repentance. But THE TRUTH is that David Cloud is taking the words of all those men out of context. Nowhere in the Gospel of John does Jesus tell anyone to repent to be saved. What saith the Scripture?

Matthew 21:32, " For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*." Do you see that repentance leads to BELIEVING the Gospel? Jesus is rebuking the self-righteous Pharisees here. Jesus said the Pharisees didn't repent (change their mind) to believe when they heard John's preaching, but THE ADMITTED SINNERS DID!!!

Carefully notice that Jesus said the harlots and tax cheats repented to BELIEVE. The Bible never says they turned away from their sinful ways.

David Cloud falsely claims in his horrible article that no believer in the New Testament didn't change:

> First, we have plenty of examples of believer's who lived in horrible sin (Demas, Ananias and Sapphira, Peter, the harlots and publicans, the saved man and his girlfriend in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5, the saved man who received no rewards in 1st Corinthians 3:15, Mary Magdalene, et cetera).
>
> Second, just because saints changed later on as a result of God's indwelling Holy Spirit sanctifying them (John 17:17), has absolutely NOTHING to do with the free gift of getting saved! David Cloud is foolishly front-loading the Gospel, making demands of lost sinners that only a mature believer would posses. Consequently, many people aren't getting saved because they think God requires them to forsake sinful bad habits to be saved, and that blood is all upon David Cloud's incompetent and wicked hands!!!

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said it best, I humbly think:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

David Cloud is guilty of corrupting the inspired Word of God, casting stumbling blocks before the people, damning their souls to an eternity in the Lake of Fire with his false gospel. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

Pastor Cloud is your typical confused and lying false teacher. In one breath he teaches that salvation is a gift, but in the next breath he insists that it will cost you your sins and your life. It simply cannot be both dear friend. **Romans 11:6, " And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** David Cloud is caught between grace and works, hellbound in his sincere misunderstanding of the light of the truth of the Gospel.

At the end of his article on repentance, Pastor Cloud writes this heresy:

> "
>
> Many gospel tracts don't contain a hint of repentance.
>
> This is not scriptural soul winning. If Christ and the apostles preached repentance, then we must preach repentance! We need to explain that the individual must be ready to surrender to God, and not give him the false impression that it is possible to be saved without this.
>
> "
>
> Evangelist David Cloud, " [12]Repentance In Evangelism "

Well, neither does the Gospel of John contain a hint of repentance. Although we find the word "

believe

"

mentioned 88 times in John, not once do we find any mention of repenting, confessing, turning, surrendering or following to be saved; just BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."**

What David Cloud has done is cherry-pick the Scriptures, citing obscure passages of Scripture to bolster his strawman heresy of repentance from sins to be saved, which the Bible does not teach.

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. God authored the entire Gospel of John to show the reader how to get to Heaven (John 20:31). Yet, every proponent of Lordship Salvation, like David Cloud, must quote randomly from obscure passages of Scripture in order to find support for their false teachings. This is called wresting (twisting) the Scriptures:

> 2nd Peter 3:16-17, "As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction*. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness."

I am saddened that most clergy (missionaries, evangelists, pastors) and their congregations have succumbed to a false plan of salvation. Jesus plainly warned in **John 3:3b, "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** The perversion of God's grace called "Lordship Salvation" does not produce the new birth, because it is centered in YOU giving up your sins, surrendering "all" to Christ, and to follow Him in obedience as the "Lord" (Master) of your life. These are all rooted in self-righteousness (Adam's fig leaves and Cain's grain offering), and not the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ through the cross of Calvary. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

David Cloud is a skeptic. He preaches another gospel that cannot save a sinner. Pastor Dwight Moody had it right, all we can do is tell THE TRUTH:

> "Skeptics and infidels may say they don't believe in it. It is not our work to make them believe in it; that is the work of the Spirit. Our work is to give them the Word of God." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

One of my favorite free grace preachers today in 2022 is [13]Pastor Ralph

" [14]Yankee" Arnold :

> "If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you're not!" —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold; an excellent quote from the awesome YouTube sermon titled, "[15]Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG! | [16]MP3"

Amen! A changed life cannot be used as evidence of salvation, because the Devil's crowd cannot imitate it. Can a child of the Devil live a changed life? Yes, of course. There is only one thing that a child of the Devil cannot imitate, and that is being indwelt by God's Holy Spirit. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."** That is what the Epistle of 1st John is all about. Many Bible students focus on the wrong thing, and end up misinterpreting the Epistle of 1st John.

Lordship Salvation is Calvinism repackaged; it is a deadly perversion of God's grace that teaches faith alone is insufficient to get to Heaven; but in addition, Lordship Salvation requires that you turn away from your sinful ways, surrender "all" to Christ to obey Him from now on, give control of your life over to God, and to follow Jesus as "Lord" (Master) of your life no matter what the cost. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Salvation Is A Free Gift That You Take, Giving Nothing In Exchange

Sadly, over 90 % of preachers today have succumbed to the Devil's fraud of Calvinism, which is based in self-righteousness. It is a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. I am amazed how many preachers utterly fail to recognize that Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) requires a person to keep the Mosaic law to be saved. Everyone is familiar with God's Ten Commandments (i.e., Thou shalt not murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not covet, Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord in vain, Thou shalt not steal, et cetera). So what do you think it means if you tell a lost sinner to "turn away from your sins" to be saved? You

are essentially requiring them to stop breaking God's Ten Commandments to get to Heaven, which is self-righteousness!

The Lordship Salvation camp are so woefully ignorant of the Bible, that when you tell them the truth I just shared with you, they will say retarded things like: "Oh, so you think a person can keep committing murder, committing adultery, and stealing and still go to Heaven?" Do you see their fatal error? They are doing exactly what John Bunyan warned against:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Getting saved is strictly a legal matter of you coming to God as a guilty sinner, and God the Father pardoning your sins solely on the basis of your trust in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Christ's death, burial and resurrection. When David Cloud speaks of salvation being "

a gift,

"

he speaks with a forked-tongue. In one breath Mr. Cloud speaks the truth that eternal life is a gift from God, but in the next breath he says that YOU must:

1. have intent to change your life
2. have intent to become a disciple of Christ
3. allow God to take control of your life
4. have intent to stop living in sin
5. have intent to obey Jesus

How is any of that

"

a gift

"

dear friend? What if (let's say as your parent) I bought you a birthday present, but before I handed it to you I first required that you intend to keep your room clean for the rest of the year, and intend to take a bath every day from now on, and promise to obey your Mom and Dad in every way, and commit not to disobey or doing wrong anymore? Well, first of all, you would know that your so-called

"

birthday gift

" is no gift at all, but instead a reward. Secondly, you would feel overwhelmed by all those requirements. It would ruin your birthday and you know it!!! It sure would mine! And thirdly, if you did accept that false gift, you would feel bad, thinking of all the requirements which I had imposed upon you.

Kindly said, this is David Cloud’s insane plan of damnation!!! The man is utterly confused, not having enough spiritual discernment to put a difference between justification (getting saved by faith alone), versus sanctification (the believer’s growing in grace). I think Pastor M.R. DeHaan said it very well:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." M.R. DeHaan, “
>
> Hebrews
>
> ”
>
> ; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

And also, Pastor Zane Hodges said this helpful words:

> "Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is ’justified freely by his grace’ (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also ’justified by works’ (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God’s workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." Pastor Zane C. Hodges, “
>
> The Hungry Inherit
>
> ”;
>
> Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (pp. 114, 115).

If we simply always keep getting born-again completely separate from sanctification of the believer, then we will never be led astray with the error of the wicked doctrinally.



Eternal Life is a Free Gift!

Dear friend, if you are truly saved, that is, you are a born-again child of God, then you have the proper Biblical mindset that your salvation rests in nothing more than Jesus' righteousness, which is by faith alone (Philippians 3:9). You need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS...

> My hope is built on nothing less
> Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

You have no righteousness to offer God dear friend, and neither do I, which is why the sinless Lamb of God came into the world and went to the cross to be crucified as a common criminal

for our sins! Christ died for the ungodly, for heathens like you and me (Romans 5:6-9). You get saved by CEASING from all the garbage David Cloud is telling you to do, and then simple RESTING in Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection the third day. That is the blessed *GOOD NEWS* by which we are saved, for all those who simply BELIEVE IT!

David Cloud originally never mentioned the word "

gift

"

in his articles on repentance, until I started writing website articles

to expose him, so he updated (

"

enlarged

" as he calls it

) his articles to include the word

"

gift.

"

What a religious conman! I hope this blog has opened your eyes dear reader, to see that David Cloud is a false teacher who is not saved. I do not rejoice in that, it saddens me. It saddens me that such a brilliant man, who so passionately believes in what he is preaching and doing in India, could be so horribly wrong in his doctrine on salvation. I know that David Cloud is not saved, because he has a wrong mindset regarding the Gospel. He has embellished God's simple plan of salvation, to require a bunch of things that God Himself does not even require. Mr. Cloud is sinfully leaning upon his own understanding, as Proverbs 3:5-7 warns us not to do. Salvation is of the Lord friend, not you!

To be saved, you simply get out of the way, and let God do the saving, all of it. I like what Pastor Jack Hyles said:

> Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.

David Cloud is one of Dr. Hyles' worst enemies, slandering the man continually, falsely accusing him of leaving off repentance. In truth, listen for yourself to what Pastor Jack Hyles believes and taught about Bible repentance, in this helpful sermon titled: "The Goodness Of God leadeth To Repentance." Dr. Hyles DID believe and teach repentance to be saved, he just didn't agree with the false teaching of David Cloud and others, who pervert repentance to mean something ugly and difficult which God didn't intend. Bible repentance is simply a change of mind, nothing less or more. Repentance is not a separate step from believing to be saved, they are one and the same event. So that the man who BELIEVES has repented. That is, he has changed his mind from unbelief to belief. This is why the word "repent" is never mentioned in the Gospel of John. Anyone who teaches that you must repent of your sins, in addition to trusting Christ as your Savior, is preaching another Gospel.

David Cloud insists that what I am preaching is unbiblical. Cloud says that Jesus, Paul and Peter all preached repentance from sins to be saved, but that is not true at all. Paul and Silas where asked by the Roman jailor: **“Sirs, what must I do to be saved?” (Acts 16:30b).** Here was their simple answer. **Acts 16:31, “ And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.”** If repenting from sins were such a big factor in getting saved, as David Clouds claims that it is, then why didn’t Paul or Silas tell the man to turn away from his sinning?

Furthermore, why didn’t Paul mention repentance in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 when he defined

“

the Gospel,

” by which WE ARE SAVED Paul said? Clearly, repentance is automatic and is included with BELIEVING the Gospel. Repentance is simply thinking differently than before, so that you will BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved. Preachers have been debating and fighting over the meaning of repentance and God’s plan of salvation for millenniums, but that doesn’t mean that they’re all correct!

Both Sides May Be, But One Must Be, Wrong!

I once watched a very interesting 12 hour documentary by historian film producer, Ken Burns, on [18]The American Civil War. It is heartbreaking history! I just heard a quote in the film by President Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865) that caught my attention:

> “In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!” —President Abraham Lincoln

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because both the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy claimed to be doing “God’s will” in fighting The Civil War (1860-1965). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing “God’s will.” As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties, who are warring against each other, claiming to be doing God’s will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

Either I am preaching THE TRUTH, and David Cloud is on his way to Hell in his sins; or else David Cloud is correct, and I am damned to Hell in my false understanding of the Gospel. But we assuredly cannot BOTH be correct! Either you can simply come as a guilty sinner and REST in the finished work of Christ, which is what I simply believe and teach; or else you must do as David Cloud preaches:

1. have intent to change your life
2. have intent to become a disciple of Christ
3. allow God to take control of your life
4. have intent to stop living in sin
5. have intent to obey Jesus

And only after you've done all that on the list, then put your faith in Christ. Does the latter sound like what Paul wrote in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4? No, not even in the ballpark? Does what David Cloud teach match up with the Gospel of John? No, not on your life. Does what David Cloud teach match the words of Paul and Silas in Acts 16:30-31? Nope, not even close. You dear reader must make the final decisions. I have shown you the inspired Words of God, not my mere human opinions. **SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39a).**

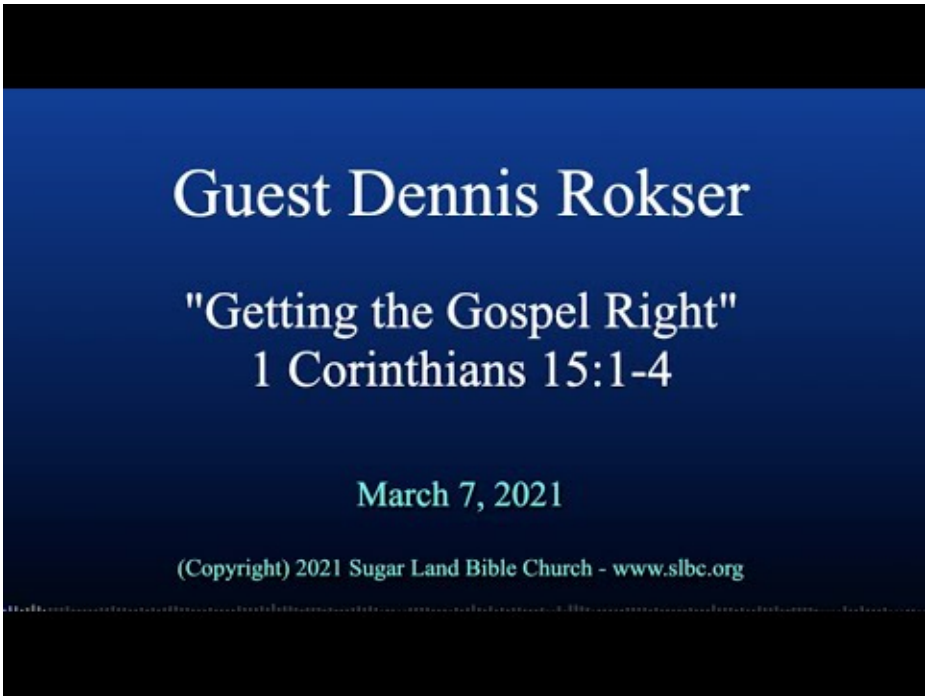

[19] Getting The Gospel Right And Wrong
(an excellent sermon by Pastor Dennis Rokser)

1. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/repentance_in_evangelism.html
2. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/repentance_in_evangelism.html
3. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/repentance_in_evangelism.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
7. https://www.moodymedia.org/articles/harry-ironside/
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
11. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/repentance_in_evangelism.html
12. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/repentance_in_evangelism.html
13. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
14. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
15. https://youtu.be/Dpin_ZqIQO0
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgre4I29Gf0kOUdXp2sp17UuXJOxIAXSjVYfQjzJWScIzOu1EnOuETtVlEu4eqkQuqzTeKr4yfo08MLETQ5nyeWCZbc2BQiu2rM62_
18. https://www.pbs.org/kenburns/civil-war
19. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg

3.5.17 The Three Wills Of God For Divorce And Remarriage (2022-05-24 18:15)

Mark 10:9, “

What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

”

Matthew 19:8, “

He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

”

1st Corinthians 7:7, “

For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

”

1st Corinthians 7:1: “Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman. Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.” 1st Corinthians 7:9, “But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.”

There is much controversy over the Bible subject of divorce and remarriage. In my humble opinion, much damage is being done by the hypocritical Pensacola Christian College camp today, who shameful shun, reject, condemn and mistreat divorced single people who hope to get remarried. When I first attended Campus Church in 2021, Pastor Jeff Redlin mistreated me as a divorced person, making me feel like garbage by berating, even scolding me for hoping to find a wife at church. That is a very bad pastor, and not a humble man of God.

I can save you a lot of confusion and grief dear reader, by sharing with you a truth that Pastor Jack Hyles wisely taught me from the Holy Bible. There are, in act, THREE WILLS OF GOD for your life:

1. God’s perfect will
2. God’s acceptable will
3. God’s permissive will

Let me elaborate, using marriage as an example:

1. God's **PERFECT WILL** is for one man and one woman to get legally married, and to remain faithful to each other for life. This is another reason why imprisonment of married people is wrong in God's sight, because it separates a husband and wife. In God's justice system, the death penalty would prevent this dilemma from happening, freeing the innocent spouse to remarry within God's will.

2. But if there is the sin of divorce, then God's **ACCEPTABLE WILL** is for both husband and wife to remain single for the rest of their life, as did the Apostle Paul. I believe that Paul was divorced because he mentioned being "loosed from a wife."

3. But if a divorced person is burning with lust, and cannot bear it, then there is God's **PERMISSIVE WILL**, which we see clearly in 1st Corinthians 7:1-2 and verse 9.

I humbly think I have the mind of Christ. **1st Corinthians 2:16, " For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ."** God hates the sin of divorce (Malachi 2:16; Jeremiah 3:20) and so do I. But life is messy because people are messy. We are all sinners. In any marriage you are uniting two sinners. Marriage is supposed to be two people making a life for each other. A marriage means two people never giving up on each other. Sadly, that is not the case these days. Married couples aren't even trying anymore to work out their marital struggles, someone files for divorce (usually the woman). Dr. Jack Hyles is correct: "Divorce is a sin that perpetuates for a lifetime!"

I don't think anyone should ever even consider getting a divorce. It is a coward's revenge and taking the easy way out. I get sick looking at Match.com profiles, seeing that 90 % of all the women on there seeking remarriage are divorced. It is truly tragic that Americans have become so sinfully proud, that we have zero tolerance for each other. **Proverbs 13:10, "**

Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

"

I have been divorced and single since 2006, not by my choice. I fought for one year to stop the divorce, but U.S. courts are bullies who always get their way. After several years of painful loneliness I decided to move forward with my life. Pastor Marty Herron at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam cut my throat and threw me under the bus between 2014-2018, preventing me and the church's school nurse from getting married. I know as sure as I am saved that she would have married me, but her unsaved thug pastor coerced her to get rid of me, and she did.

Marty Herron despises me because I TOLD THE TRUTH that he is pulling on the same rope as the Devil for [1]preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, for promoting [2]the infidel Martin Luther as a born-again believer (who taught Baptismal Regeneration his entire life), for [3]promoting the Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions. My blood is upon Marty Herron's wicked hands, and I pray for God to avenge me upon him swiftly. I will be there in eternity when Jesus tells Marty Herron: **"**

I never knew you:

I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity

” (Matthew 7:23b). With my own two ears in 2014, I heard Pastor Herron wickedly tell hundreds of people in his cult:

“It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner to get to Heaven, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sinning.” BLASPEHMY!!!

That wicked fake preacher was the incompetent pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam from 1999 to 2018. God only know how many thousands of lost sinners became religious, but never got born-again, because of [4]the false plan of salvation being preached today by the Bob Jones University cult (of which Herron is a graduate and active accomplice). God’s curse is upon these wicked imposters (Galatians 1:6-9). JUDGMENT DAY IS COMING MARTY!!! What a fool!

Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to forsake sinful behavior to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. Jesus Christ paid your debt of sin friend, and mine, so that we wouldn’t have to in Hell burning for ever and ever without hope or rest (2nd Corinthians 5:21; Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15). False knowledge is more dangerous than ignorance! Lordship Salvation is false knowledge! Satan’s Bible perversions are false knowledge! The accursed Bob Jones University crowd are not ignorant, THEY ARE WICKED!!! I have warned them incessantly, but [5]they refuse to repent of their false repentance!!!

Since 2017, as I have read thousands of women’s profiles on eHarmony and Match.com, they all sound so perfect, and I see their smiling faces, but in my soul I cannot help but wonder why they ended up divorced. The truth is that we all have Skeleton Closets, and we all put forth our best selves on social media, hiding our ugly sins, faults and bad habits. I digress!

So there are three wills of God for our lives. It would be nice if we always stayed within the perfect wills of God for our life. But because we are sinners by nature and by choice, we cannot. That is why I preach hard against the ungodly Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp today, which includes the hypocritical Campus Church, and their hypocritical senior pastor Jeff Redlin, who abused me as a divorced person in 2021. Instead of heartily welcoming me into their church, he criticized me for telling him kindly that I hoped to find a wife at church. He embarrassed me in front of his wife, saying that if I did find a women to remarry, he wouldn’t perform the wedding.

Folks, that is an unwise and foolish pastor, who doesn’t think before he speaks. Pastor Redlin’s words were hateful, cruel and hurtful, very inconsiderate. But you see, the PCC camp only accept people who are within God’s PERFECT WILL. So once you are out of God’s perfect will, you are on the outside looking in, and they won’t accept you anymore. Of course, if you are divorced and remarried, that is different, because in their mind those sins are in the past. But if you are divorced and single, and hoping to remarry, they look down on you as a wicked sinner, and they do shun people! In other words, PCC is out of touch with reality!

I cannot help it that my former wife chose to legally divorce me. The PCC camp would rather have a man fold a pillow and relieve himself with a box of Kleenex (I am being discreet here), than to remarry as normal people do. This is a major problem in the PCC camp! They do not acknowledge the need and reality that divorced people NEED to get remarried. But PCC is putting themselves in the place of God, condemning divorced people who are lonely, hurting and still have a healthy libido. For this reason I discourage people from going to PCC, or attending their cult that condemns hurting divorced people. What Jeff Redlin did to me is not God's love, it is hypocrisy and cruel hatred. A lot of people foolishly idolize PCC and Pastor Redlin, and sadly couldn't care less about what I am saying, because they are married and not in my painful situation. People sure can be selfish, especially religious people!!! Something needs to change in our pathetic churches, so that hurting people like me are made to feel welcomed instead of shunned by self-righteous pastors and their spoon-fed congregations.

I didn't write this blog for the Pharisaical hypocrites at PCC, because they will never repent and do better. They are arrogant and full of sinful pride, [6]like the dead church at Sardis. I wrote this blog to encourage divorced people, letting you know that there is in fact something called: "The Acceptable Will of God" and "The Permissive Will of God." There is life and happiness after a divorce, but you won't find it at the Pensacola Christian College cult. My former wife divorced me, so the sin is on her and not me. I blame myself too for our marital problems, taking my share of the fault, but I did not file for divorce nor did I openly agree to anything. I was coerced and literally threatened by my lawyer in 2006, with God as my witness!!!

Yet, pastor after pastor pisses on me, condemning and telling me that I must Biblically remain lonely, horny and single for the rest of my life. They say cruel things like: "Christ is all you need!," while they hypocritically go home and make-love to their wives, enjoy home-cooked meals and have a companion by their side during surgeries and depressed times. I had NOBODY when I underwent both neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010. I wanted to die! When I am down and depressed, I have nobody to encourage me. Only a wicked, rotten, deluded and very selfish pastor would make a divorced man of 15 years of inexplicable pain of loneliness, feel guilty for desiring to remarry.

I am talking about that wicked hypocrite Pastor Jeff Redlin!!! SHAME on Pensacola Christian College. SHAME! SHAME!! SHAME!!!



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/satanic_counterfeit.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/05/pensacola-christian-college-is-dead.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh6mTyPWzHjorM2uQ50vRRagP0lOh1hSRYwYCu6w4uEH3VHosageOxPIjv0QqMAQ2gjicXvhwGEmSLhUMiltp43jJdgqgePUWImHdI

3.5.18 God Does Not Hate Any Human Being (2022-05-25 23:25)

Romans 9:13, "
As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

”

Matthew 5:43-46, “Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?”

I heard Pastor Steven L. Anderson today [1]say in a sermon that God hates some people. (That is a great sermon by the way, I just disagree that God hates homosexuals) As his text passage, Brother Anderson quotes

Romans 9:13, “

As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

” In the sermon he says that as a teenager a girl opened his eyes to this belief, that God doesn’t love everyone.

Kindly said, I totally disagree with Pastor Anderson’s thinking and teaching. First let me say, I love and support Pastor Anderson for his aggressive soulwinning ministry. I truly do love the guy! Albeit, my foremost loyalty is to God. I must preach the Word! I am writing this blog for your benefit dear reader, because I don’t want you to ever think that it is okay to hate anybody.

It saddens me that Pastor Anderson takes one single passage out of context, to base his false belief that we should hate unrepentant sinners. What saith the Scripture? ...

> Matthew 5:43-46, “Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; *That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust*. For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?”

Why would God tell us to hate our enemies, when God Himself loves His enemies? Are sodomites God’s enemies? Yes, they are! Yet as we just read, God still blesses them with rain and is kind to them. Does that sound like hatred to you? It is God’s unconditional love, which every born-again believer who walks with God possesses, just as our heavenly Father. Jesus rebuked the unbelieving Jews in **John 5:42, “ But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.”**

Did God really hate Esau as a human being? No, God loves everyone. **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance*."** The Bible says that God is not willing that "

ANY

"

should perish (this must includes all sodomites too). The Bible says that God is willing that

"

ALL

"

should come to repentance (i.e., change their mind from unbelief to believing the Gospel to be saved). Dear reader, ALL means ALL (so this must also includes the homosexual community). Yes, God desires for all homosexuals to *repent* (think differently) to be saved.

I cannot find a single passage of Scripture that teaches us as God's children to hate anyone. In sharp contrast, I do find numerous passages of Scripture that teach us to love everyone. **Jude 1:22, "And of some have compassion, making a difference:"**

Now, I love that Pastor Anderson preaches hard against sin. We ought to expose sin, falsehoods and evil. Preaching against sin is not hatred, it is love. The truth is only HATE to those that hate THE TRUTH! I am all for hard preaching against sin. But there must be a balance between truth and love, because truth without love kills! **2nd Corinthians 3:6, " Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: *for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life*. "** We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin.

What about **Psalms 139:21-22, "Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?**

I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies." This is what we call in theology

"Imprecatory Praying." It is important that you understand you can hate everything about a person, but still love that person as a human being for whom Jesus Christ died on the cross. God hated Esau's for his carnality and sin, but God loved Esau as a person. I know that for a fact, because as a child of God I have God's Holy Spirit living inside me, and I love people even though I hate things about them.

We should never hate anyone. Hateful thoughts can lead to hateful behavior! There is a fine line between faith and foolishness friend. God is love. **1st John 4:8, " He that loveth not knoweth not God; for *God is love*."** The Bible says you don't know God if you don't love people. I am so disappointed in most pastor I meet today, who woefully lack God's love and compassion for divorced people, sinners and hurting souls. It is tragic that the pastorate has been reduced to a mere occupation nowadays, instead of a divine calling from God.

Dear friend, the ONLY thing that can win the hardest of unsaved people to Christ is LOVE. Love makes a difference! People don't care what you know, until they know that you care! That is one reason why I refuse to ever accept any money for [2]my internet ministry. I have had umpteen people offer to send me donations, and I could make tons of money if I wanted to online; but this is a labor of love for Jesus Christ and people. I want everyone to know where my heart is at. My heart is in YOU dear friend. **2nd Corinthians 3:2, " *Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men*: Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart. "**

May we all love everyone in our life. I decided long ago that I am going to unconditionally love everyone on the planet, even the vilest of evil guilty criminals. That doesn't mean I want them to be spared the death penalty. I am all for Capital Punishment for murderers, rapists and pedophiles (and so is the Holy Bible). **Ecclesiastes 8:11, " Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. "** Locking a human being in a cage is human cruelty. Wicked men lock people in cages! God's way is Capital Punishment!!! One evil begets another evil. Our nation is in a mess today because we are leaning upon our own sinful understanding, instead of obeying the Holy Bible to trust in the Lord (Proverbs 3:5-7).

I heard Pastor Anderson at the end of his sermon say that he has a queer uncle, and he hates him. Pastor Anderson says that everybody has a queer uncle, and he wants to spit on his grave. What saith the Scripture? **Ezekiel 33:11, " Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord GOD, *I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked*; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?"** I also had a queer uncle (go figure), on my father's side of the family. He died many years ago of A.I.D.S. I never met anybody from my father's side of the family, all from the state of Michigan. But I saw a photo of my uncle, while holding a cat, sitting on a couch. My father told me the sad story. My father's family was consumed with wickedness, all unbelievers. My father said he broke the chain of wickedness, being the first Christian in his family, and a Bible preacher. I am glad that my Dad broke his family's chain of wickedness, instead of continuing it! Amen. But I never felt hatred for my uncle, whom I never met. I humbly believe that we ought never hate anybody.

If someone has hurt you, place them into God's hand for judgment. That way you can forgive them and move on. The hardest thing to do is forgive someone who has hurt you, or hurt one of your loved ones. But you can forgive others, knowing that God for Christ's sake forgave you of your wickedness. **Ephesians 4:31-32, " Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:**

***And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you*."**

Even defiant homosexuals still need to know that God hasn't given up on them ever getting saved. It is silly, unbiblical and wrong to ostracize one particular group of sinners (homosexuals), while still offering hope and love to adulterers, murderers and thieves. If there is still hope for any lost sinner to come to Jesus Christ, then there is still hope for YOU too!

[3]

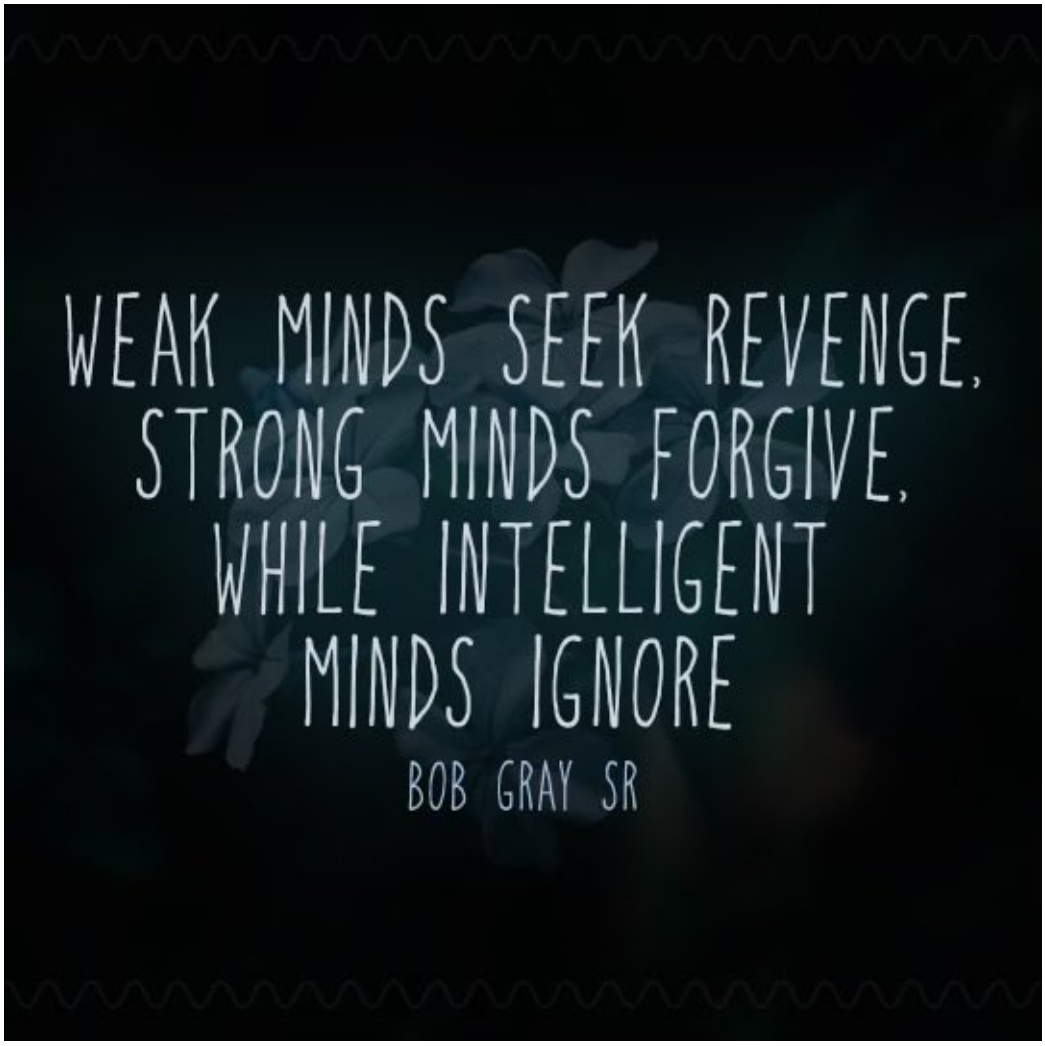

1. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/020920p.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhzqwilvYU95uL58ypg4ifob5kJV1UuqY1yzDoZOnUQM17VumbWq8uKN4UWvcWGFjp194i3ZSiXjDMSjRlByLu05YpCE6EKnUiGuc

---

3.5.19 NIV Perversion Of Bible Corrupts Romans 6:23 (2022-05-26 17:48)

Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." Genesus 3:1, " Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, *Yea, hath God said*, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?"

Since Genesis 3:1, the serpent (Satan - Revelation 20:2) has been corrupting the Word of God to deceive mankind:

> **KING JAMES BIBLE - Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life *through* Jesus Christ our Lord.”**
>
> NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION - Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death,
>
> but the gift of God is eternal life
>
> *in*
>
> Christ Jesus our Lord.”

The NIV makes a major blunder in this passage, changing salvation “ THROUGH ” Jesus Christ to “

IN

”

Jesus Christ. Small changes have profound meanings! In fact, we are saved THROUGH Jesus Christ, not IN Christ. God the Father saves us THROUGH His only begotten Son. You cannot get to Heaven apart from the Son of God. **John 20:31, “**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have *life through his name* .

”

There is a big difference between THROUGH versus IN something or someone. **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God by faith *in* Christ Jesus.”**

Although we are saved by placing our faith IN Christ, God the Father saves us THROUGH His only begotten

Son. Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous through the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life. Beware of the Devil’s Bibles, because they are corrupt. Things that are different and NOT the same!!! Please use ONLY the inspired King James Bible.

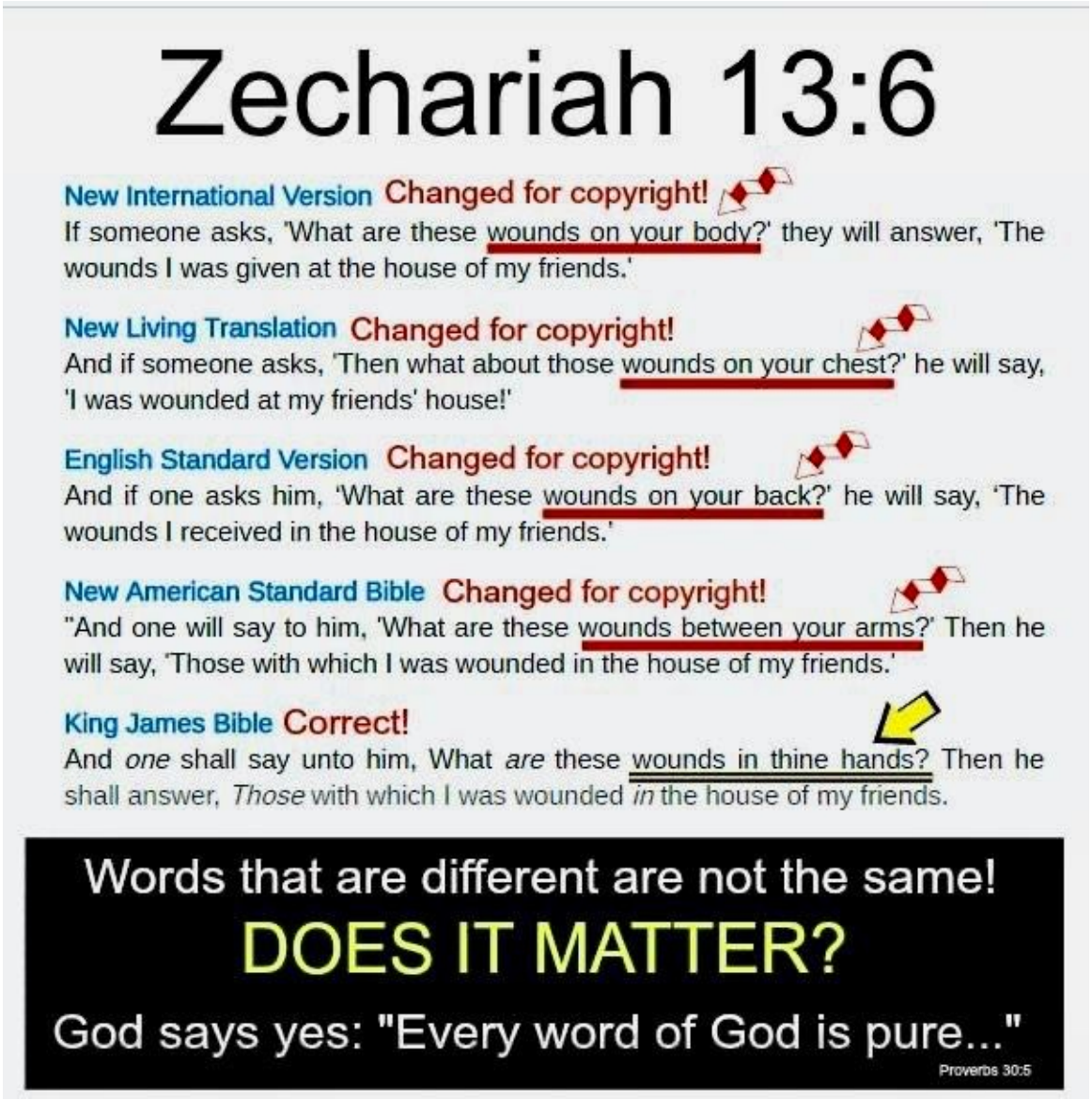

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjeywX1OoMDFyWAqGl6RJTITWPfhEwQrIyRYNOmp1GFAprTb3RF10V6dMjuDf_xjiHI-mTZM6fu8huhPtwx63kcWkdSNxdy7vIG2-H

3.5.20 Two Things You Need To Do To Lose Weight (2022-05-28 15:47)

Proverbs 18:1, “

Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

”

I love to share helpful things that I learn with others. For those of my blog visitors who have been following my website ministry (which by God’s grace I began in April of 2002), then you know that I genuinely care about people. I have never made a penny from my intense internet

labors. This is a ministry of love for God, truth and people. The greatest things in life aren't things!

I have taken a keen interest in healthy eating and living since I was diagnosed with stage 4 type II diabetes in 2015 when my infected gall bladder was removed. In 2016 I met with a diabetic specialist doctor, who had me injecting myself with 40 units per day of insulin into my stomach. But my left foot started to go numb after 2 months of injecting myself with insulin, which the doctor couldn't explain, so I refused to inject myself anymore with insulin.

On February 21st, 2017 my daily sugar reading was 399 mg/dl. My A1C level was 9.8 mmol/l. That is very bad! I weighed 215 pounds. By God's grace, I was about to turn 50 years old on March 5th, 2017 so I felt compelled to take control of my health. I was tired of being fat, looking pregnant, diabetic and feeling my left foot go numb from peripheral neuropathy (nerve damage from diabetes). So I did what less than 1 % of people ever do, I went on a crash fast, losing 58 pounds in just 10 weeks. On May 8th I weighed only 158 pounds. But I didn't stop there, by June 25th, 2017 I weighed 146.0 on my digital scale. That's what I weighed at age 18. With the Lord's inspiration, I lost 69 pounds in just 16 weeks!!! Amen.

By to be honest, I did it the wrong way! Although I succeeded, I had incredible determination, something that even now I cannot repeat, because I've lost that uncommon motivation. But the good news is that there is a much better way to lose weight, and keep it off permanently. I am going to share two things with you that you MUST do to lose weight, and if you decide to do it, YOU WILL LOSE WEIGHT! Nearly everything that you will find to read on the internet about losing weight is FALSE! Yes, that is correct, most of the advice on losing weight online is bad advice!!!

For example: Many websites will tell you that if you are not hungry, don't eat. Dear reader, that is the WORST thing you can do! And this is my first point to a guaranteed way to lose weight. YOU MUST EAT!!! Unless you have the extremely uncommon determination to eat next to nothing to lose weight, you will fail and fail and fail. Most people get tied of being obese and on the spur of the moment decide to go on a crash fast. That is what I did in 2017 and I succeeded. But I was among the less than 1 % of overweight people who can do that. It was just the right time and right place in my life, but that will power is long gone.

I couldn't do that today. I know, because in 2019 I gained MOST of my weight back which I had lost. I tried a few dozen times in 2019 and 2020 to lose weight, but failed EVERY TIME. I was perplexed and frustrated, wondering how I had ever lost 69 pounds in just 16 weeks, but now could not lose one pound in a year. What was different? I realized that my will power was gone. It is true that most people who lose a significant amount of weight and then yo-yo up and down with their weight, like I did, find it harder each time they lose weight to lose more weight. So what do we do? WHAT DO WE DO?

In 2021 I met a new doctor, a vegetarian. He introduced me to the healthy benefits of eating natural, healthy foods. Here is the documentary if you'd like to watch it ...



[1]The Game Changers

Here is a helpful handout with helpful information on losing weight the right way...

[2]WEIGHT LOSS MEDICINE

I am not a vegetarian, nor do I think I will ever be. But I have been trying to eat much less red meat for a few reasons. I've done a lot of homework and learned that red meat causes inflammation in most people, especially if you suffer from arthritis like I do. I have suffered from horrible cervical osteoarthritis in my neck since 2004. I take prescription pain medications, but they only take the edge off, I am still in pain all the time.

I've noticed that when I eat a healthy diet high in fiber (whole grains, fruit, seeds, nuts and beans), I feel better overall and my neck pain seems to be more manageable. The episodes of intense unbearable pain in my neck seem to be less when I consistently eat a healthy diet. I've done much reading, which seems to confirm this. The doctor I have now is not a good doctor, she doesn't care about my weight, blood or overall health. She always has one hand on the doorknob when I meet with her. It is hard to find a good doctor. And also, they need to accept your type of insurance and length of injury. So it gets complicated. Fortunately, I am still able to get 40 mg a day of Oxycontin. I need and used to take 80 mg for over 11 years, but Florida has cracked down on prescription pain drugs. It is not fair or reasonable, but it is what it is. I digress.

Back to the main focus of this article, there are two things that you MUST do to lose weight, and it is possible, bearable and reasonable to do. As I mentioned, the first thing is to eat! Trying to starve yourself on a crash diet is simply not sustainable. It is VERY hard to do and sustain. A much better way to lose weight is to EAT a healthy diet of high protein, high fiber foods that will make you feel full and satisfied for longer periods of time.

- For **breakfast** today I eat a bowl of old-fashioned oatmeal, sprinkled with cinnamon, flax seeds and pure unprocessed honey (made by happy bees right here in Pensacola).
- For a **mid-morning snack** I sometimes eat a container of Greek yogurt. I didn't today, but I can still have it anytime if I want it. Stay away from Yoplait and other high in sugar yogurts, which are bad for you. Greek yogurt os low in sugar. Better, yet, plain yogurt has no sugar, which I often eat. But for now I have 6 *Chobani* coconut and 6 strawberry. Last time I purchased *Chobani* Black Cherry flavor, which is my favorite.
- For **lunch** today I ate 2 chicken breasts which I baked yesterday. I also ate a dozen creamer potatoes (baby white potatoes that have a natural buttery flavor...good stuff. They're about 20 calories each). I cooked a whole box of brown rice yesterday and stored it in a plastic container in the refrigerator. Today I ate about 3/4 cup brown rice for lunch. It makes me feel full all afternoon, since it digests slower than white rice.
- For an **afternoon snack** I will eat some mild salsa on whole grain crackers with chunky guacamole. I bought this all at Walmart yesterday.

- For **an evening snack** I will eat a vanilla protein smoothie with frozen peaches, frozen pitted cherries, one brown raw egg, some nutmeg, a little cinnamon, a cup of unsweetened almond milk, and some flax seeds added into my Nutri-Ninja. [3]If you don't have a Nutri-Ninja , you are missing out! I love this thing. I bought the 1100 watt unit. Walmart sells them, but they sell-out quick! Before I go to bed I will put one whole lemon (rind, seeds and all) into my Nutri-Ninja with some blueberries and water, and mix it for 40 seconds. One lemon only contains 17 to 20 calories! Lemon peel is soooo good for you!!!
- For **dinner**, I will eat one-fourth container of sliced rotisserie chicken (75 calories) on one folded slice of Ezekiel bread (80 calories), with some mustard.

That is my meal for today. As you can see, I am eating well, enjoying my day. During the day I can eat all the pickles I want to snack on, which I do. The entire jar is only 5 calories!

Now the SECOND thing that you must do to lose weight, and this is important, is that WHEN you feel hungry (and you will), only eat healthy foods. If you're used to eating processed and deep fried foods, that is what you will crave (it rhymes with GRAVE…lol). What you eat today, you will crave tomorrow!!! So the first step to losing weight is to go on a 7-day fast of eating ONLY HEALTHY FOODS (seeds, nuts, fruits, vegetables, lean meats and grains). Drink only mineral water or unsweetened green tea. Coffee is okay. At the end of the week, you taste buds will be reset, and you should now be craving healthy foods instead of junk foods.

I fully know the temptation to backslide from my healthy eating and give-in to consume a Tombstone pizza, deep fried foods with plenty of ketchup and all. And if you do, don't panic, it is okay, just start again tomorrow. NEVER GIVE UP at taking better care of yourself. To have losing weight as your goal is not the best goal. A much better goal is to start eating healthy, and then you will automatically lose body weight over time. Depending on how overweight you are, it may take a couple years to lose 100 pounds. If you can crash diet, great, but most people cannot and fail 100 % of the time. But everyone CAN eat a healthier diet. Nearly everyone DOESN'T regularly eat seeds, nuts, whole grains, beans, lentils or oatmeal.

Most people fry everything, but baking is MUCH healthier. I only use non-trans fatty oils; such as, olive oil and sunflower oil. I sprinkle extra virgin olive oil over my salads. When I do deep fry anything, like breaded shrimp, from time to time, I only use sunflower oil. But if you want to LOSE weight, you should avoid deep fried foods and anything breaded. I heard actor Nicole Kidman say publicly that the way she stays skinny is by eating 25 of whatever she likes and wants, and then eats 75 % of what she needs (all the less appealing healthy stuff). A can of sardines cannot compare to Dominoes pizza, I'm sorry, it is true! But the sardines are MUCH healthier for you. I have oatmeal, but it is good for me!

So these are the TWO THINGS that I do to lose weight, slow but guaranteed:

1. Eat (but only healthy foods)
2. Snack on only healthy foods in between meals

And of course, I should probably add a third thing, which is simply to COUNT YOUR CALORIES!!! I don't need to count calories anymore, because I have done this for so long that I know what I can and cannot eat to lose weight. If you can just reduce your daily calories intake by 25 % of your maintenance calories, you'll lose one pound per week. To find your maintenance calories, simply multiply your weight times 10. So if you weight 150 pounds, multiple that times ten, which is 1500 calories per day. If you weight 200, then your

maintenance calories should be around 2000 calories per day. This is the amount of calories required daily to maintain your present weight. So if you are 200 pounds, but want to lose weight to get down to 150 pounds, then you should just eat 1500 calories per day, and your body WILL ADJUST over time.

Eating unhealthy processed and deep-fried foods make you crave more of them, which is why you get fat. You cannot get fat eating beans! Beans are a superfood, very high in protein and fiber. All the red meat that men love contains ZERO fiber, which clogs up your colon and leads to multiple health issues down the road. Everyone needs fiber! Beans have lots of fiber. One can of beans provides 100 % of a person's daily need for fiber. Less than 5 % of the food choices listed on restaurant menus contain any fiber. No wonder Americans are so sick!

I try to avoid white bread and instead of Ezekiel bread, which is flourless and contains only WHOLE GRAINS. it takes longer for your body to digest whole grains, so you feel full longer. Processed flours used in most breads digest quickly, so you want more soon thereafter.

After I eat a healthy meal, I have horrible cravings at times. We all do. The key is to snack on very healthy foods (some cottage cheese, salsa and whole grains crackers, a sliced turkey sandwich on a slice or two of Ezekiel bread, Greek yogurt) until your cravings go away, and THEY WILL. Eat slow! Drink plenty of mineral water. Within 30 to 45 minutes you won't be hungry anymore. If you can train your mind and body to eat healthy three times a day, and to ONLY snack on healthy foods when cravings arise, then YOU WILL LOSE WEIGHT. It is a guarantee. If you are eating truly healthy foods (this excludes pizza, boxed foods, sodas and snack chips), then you should be able to eat comfortably without eating your maintenance calories.

Remember, to lose weight you absolutely MUST eat less calories than you are burning each day. it is that simple. But using the formula that I just gave you, will allow you to eat and enjoy yourself, while still losing weight. It really all comes down to just making sure that you ONLY eat healthy foods. If you're like me, eating green leafy vegetables once in a while is okay, but you get tired of eating them every day. It's more fun to eat KFC, McDonalds or Arby's. But those foods are all highly processed and lacking in nutrients, so you are always hungry for more.

When I lost just 30 pounds (going from 215 pounds down to 185 pounds in just 30 days in 2017, my A1C sugar level dropped significantly from 9.8 mmol/l down to 6.0). I got rid of type II diabetes in 30 days! An A1C of 5.2 is perfect, which I achieved at 177 pounds. For someone who is diabetic, losing weight is much harder, because you don't have enough insulin. The pancreas works fine in a type II diabetic person, but since they are so fat, the poor pancreas just can't produce enough of the hormone insulin.

All the food that we eat turns into glucose (body sugar, energy) in the bloodstream. When the pancreas sense more glucose in the blood, it produces insulin which causes the blood to release that energy into your cells, liver and muscles. But if your are diabetic, then there is not enough insulin, and so your cells, liver and muscles cannot get the energy that they need, and send "I'm hungry" messages to the brain. So you are super hungry all the time, even though you eat plenty of food. The dangerous consequence is that all that extra glucose is stored as more fat.

This is why a diabetic person needs to avoid spiking their glucose levels, by eating the wrong foods, because it will just make you even more hungry. [4]Here is a Glycemic Index (this chart shows how much different foods raise blood sugar levels)...

[5]

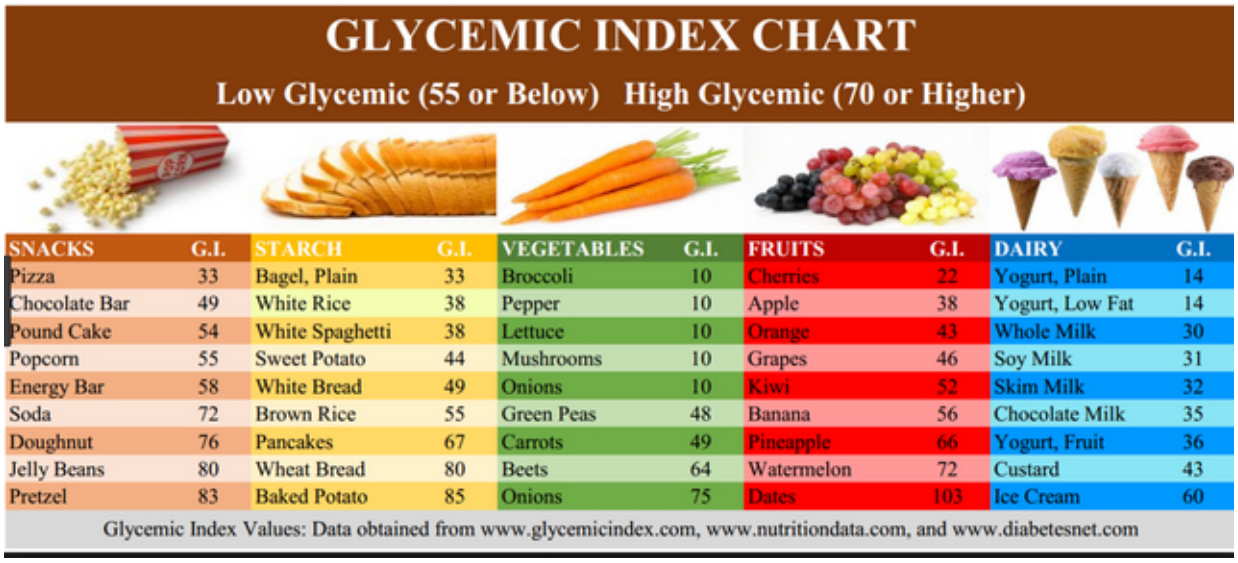

GLYCEMIC INDEX CHART

Low Glycemic (55 or Below) High Glycemic (70 or Higher)

SNACKS	G.I.	STARCH	G.I.	VEGETABLES	G.I.	FRUITS	G.I.	DAIRY	G.I.
Pizza	33	Bagel, Plain	33	Broccoli	10	Cherries	22	Yogurt, Plain	14
Chocolate Bar	49	White Rice	38	Pepper	10	Apple	38	Yogurt, Low Fat	14
Pound Cake	54	White Spaghetti	38	Lettuce	10	Orange	43	Whole Milk	30
Popcorn	55	Sweet Potato	44	Mushrooms	10	Grapes	46	Soy Milk	31
Energy Bar	58	White Bread	49	Onions	10	Kiwi	52	Skim Milk	32
Soda	72	Brown Rice	55	Green Peas	48	Banana	56	Chocolate Milk	35
Doughnut	76	Pancakes	67	Carrots	49	Pineapple	66	Yogurt, Fruit	36
Jelly Beans	80	Wheat Bread	80	Beets	64	Watermelon	72	Custard	43
Pretzel	83	Baked Potato	85	Onions	75	Dates	103	Ice Cream	60

Glycemic Index Values: Data obtained from www.glycemicindex.com, www.nutritiondata.com, and www.diabetesnet.com

The purpose of the preceding chart is to [6]help a diabetic person lose weight. To avoid unbearable cravings, a diabetic person should eat only foods low on the G.I. scale.

So when you read (or hear someone on the internet say) that you SHOULND'T EAT if you're not hungry, don't listen to them because they don't know what they're talking about. If you desire to lose weight, the worst thing you can do is not to eat, because when you do get hungry you will binge! If you desire to lose weight, you should eat some protein (fish, chicken, Greek yogurt, cottage cheese, beans, eggs, tofu) about the size of your fist every 4 to 5 hours throughout the day, which will prevent binging on the unhealthy foods you shouldn't eat. by EATING every 4 or 5 hours, you retain CONTROL over your hunger. But when you try to starve yourself, YOU LOSE CONTROL when the discomfort becomes so bad that you can't take it anymore, and you eat everything in sight.

4634

The best, safest and smartest way to guaranteed lose weight is SLOW but CONSISTENTLY. At first you will be skeptical and a bit discouraged, which is normal. But if you will do what I shared with you in this article, eating only healthy foods three times a day, and stay under your maintenance calories per day, you will see the scale drop, and it will continue to drop. Once you see the scale start to drop, you will get excited knowing that what you are doing is working. Losing weight requires a different mindset than you've had to gain weight. We all gain weight because we don't even try to maintain or lose weight, we just eat until we feel full. By eating irresponsibly like that, anybody can easily gain 30 to 40 pounds in just 3 months!!!

Losing weight requires a plan! Once you have a plan, then follow it. If you deviate from the course, that's okay, just get back up and do better tomorrow. Losing weight is a war. Our goal should be to win more battles than we lose. If we do that, then we will win the war! The next time you go to the grocery store, buy healthy foods, and don't buy the unhealthy foods. If it's in your house, it's in your mouth! I see umpteen people at Walmart with cases of plastic soda pop bottles hanging off the sides of the carts. Everyone of them are overweight!!! Soda is loaded with unhealthy toxic sugars and impurities, which are full of liquid calories!

If you don't have a household digital scale, you should buy one. I bought the extra-wide scale, simply because the small scale is awkward to try to stand on. Bigger is better! And then DON'T look at the scale every day, because it will discourage you. Remember the HYDRATE in carbohydrate, because every time you eat carbohydrates, your body will retain about 5 pounds in water. One gallon of water equals 8 pounds!!! In other words, your scale will greatly fluctuate from day to day. So just weigh once a week. If you do look at the scale daily, don't let it discourage you. As long as you're eating less calories than your body is burning, YOU KNOW of a scientific certainty that you WILL lose weight. It is an absolute guarantee.

I am eating healthy and losing weight, slowly but surely. I just wanted to share with everyone what I am doing along my journey, to help others as well. God bless and thank you for reading.

1. https://youtu.be/46u-gSCIfKU
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Health_Concerns/Weight_Loss_Medicine.pdf
3. https://www.amazon.com/s?k=Nutri-ninja&crid=BBSZSN7TNDW9&sprefix=nutri-ninja%2Caps%2C212&ref=nb_sb_noss_2
4. https://www.marthamckittricknutrition.com/wp-content/uploads/2019/03/Screen-Shot-2019-03-20-at-3.18.04-PM.png
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjxwpvpgDugIEwzDabHDvrGYo_4yr-knTnmqwjnDMpE3NEe_l2j5xw0-xrCipeXbkPQnyjT8pUT1yTDnVGRd_rWi62Z15ZOCch3srB
6. https://www.livestrong.com/article/295025-the-glycemic-index-for-sweet-potatoes/

3.5.21 The Horrors Of Spending Forever Burning In Hell (2022-05-29 20:26)

Matthew 18:8, "Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet *to be cast into everlasting fire*."

Matthew 25:41, "Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, *Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire*, prepared for the devil and his angels:"

Revelation 20:11-15, "And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

***And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire*."**

The Holy Bible has more to say about Hell than Heaven. Sadly, the average Baptist preacher doesn't preach on Hell once a year. You'll have to search diligently across the United States to find a preacher that warns lost sinners of the judgment to come in the Lake of Fire.

Since I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola, Florida in July of 2021, I have only heard one local pastor preach on the subject of the Lake of Fire. That was a couple weeks ago. I thank God for him. He is a good and godly man, a few years older than me, a soulwinner, and I appreciate his ministry at the small Baptist church I am attending. You can tell when somebody cares and this man cares. Several months ago he saw a young man related to a church member, laying drunk by a local grocery store. Most pastors would have done nothing. But this caring preacher convinced the young man to check into the [1]Better Roads Recovery program in Indiana, and he drove the young man all the way from Florida to Indiana to help him, paying his admission fee. That is love!

It is no coincidence that the aforementioned pastor who cares, warns people in his preaching about the dangers of a real burning Hell. Caring people are soulwinners! There is a direct correlation between being a caring Christian and telling THE TRUTH. My web visitors who have followed my ministry for any length of time, know that I care. I give God ALL the credit and praise. I don't want anybody's money. I just want to be a blessing for Christ to as many lost, needy and hurting people as I can. That is why I am here, to help OTHERS. **Philippians 2: 4-5, " Look not every man on his own things, *but every man also on the things of others*. Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:"** Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to say that if he could teach his people just one thing, other than their need to be being born-again to go to Heaven, it would be to:

"

" Amen and amen! Most pastors today are so caught up in themselves that they have lost sight of obeying The Great Commission. Sadly, in most churches it has become The Great Omission!

The opposite of truth is not lies, it is INDIFFERENCE. The opposite of love is not hate, it is INDIFFERENCE. The biggest problem in today's churches, Bible colleges and religious institutions is INDIFFERENCE. Indifference is not caring one way or the other. It is not the same as being apathetic. Apathy is to some extent, a condition; Indifference is to the same extent, a choice. An apathetic person is without feelings, not because they chose to, but because they can't; they are incapable of response. An indifferent person simply doesn't care or isn't concerned, not because they can't, but because they won't. Most pastors are sinfully indifferent toward the Devil's corrupt bibles, falsehoods, heresies and false gospels.

I woke up yesterday and thought about the fact that there won't be any time in Hell. **Revelation 10:6, "And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, *that there should be time no longer*:"** Dear reader, if you unfortunately die in your sins one day, you will spend eternity suffering in the fires, smoke, restlessness and inexplicable torments of Hell. I didn't say that, the Bible does. **Revelation 14:11, "And *the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night*, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name."**

To me, one of the most horrifying aspects of Hell will be the absence of time. Can you imagine being trapped in such a horrible place, separated from a loving God for all eternity, knowing that you could have freely gone to Heaven simply by accepting Jesus Christ as your personal Savior? I think the thing that will insanely eat away at the minds of those in Hell, will be the realization that they were freely offered God's gift of eternal life, but they refused it because they were thinking stupid. I meet so many people who refuse to accept God's free gift because of some phony preacher they saw on television. Either that or they'll bring up the the thousands of sex abuse scandals in the Roman Catholic cult, Southern Baptist Convention or other mainstream religious denominations. Folks, those are just lame excuses not to get saved! So many people are going to split Hell wide open, because they spent their whole life dissing on sinful religious people, false religion and imperfect preachers. That is not wise!

Hell is a place of darkness. **Matthew 8:12, " But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."** No doubt people will be weeping in uncontrollable tears from the intense pain from the flames. They will be gnashing their teeth from pain. But the Bible also teaches that there is another reason for which people in Hell will be weeping and wailing and gnashing their teeth.

Luke 13:28, "

There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out. **"** People in Hell hate themselves! They hate themselves because they could have been freely enjoying

all the joys, splendors and blessings of Heaven, having fun and partying with the angels and other redeemed saints; but instead they will now spend eternity burning in Hell, with no hope or chance of ever being paroled. Please listen to me dear friend, because I love you with God's unconditional love. This matter of going to either Heaven or Hell is a BIG DEAL. Fools like Pastor Marty Herron make light of THE TRUTH. Marty requires that lost sinners forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved, but the Bible never says that anywhere!!!

Please remember friend: *The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.* "

YOU

"

has no place in getting saved! What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."**

IF you are saved (i.e., have entered into God's rest), then you have CEASED from your own works. That means you are **NOT** trying to clean up your life, faithfully run the race, endure unto the end, live a lifestyle of repentance, turn away from sins, surrender all to Christ as "Lord," follow Jesus no matter what, invite Christ into your life, give your life to Christ, nor any other foolish tommyrot that has NOTHING to do with the Gospel of free grace taught in

the [2]Gospel of John and

1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"**

There it is: "

THE GOSPEL

"

:

1. Christ DIED on the cross for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Jesus RESURRECTED three days later from the dead.

Anybody who comes to God as a guilty sinner (you've got to know what you're being saved from and why you need a Savior), receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Christ was buried but is risen bodily from the dead is saved!!! It's that easy, free and simple to go to Heaven dear friend (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). JUST BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS!!!!!!!

There is no greater crime in God's sight than to preach a false gospel. As heinous and disgusting as serial killers are to any normal person, those ungodly criminals are not as bad and guilty as those ungodly pastors who preach another gospel which dooms men's souls to Hell for everlasting damnation. What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 10:28, "**

And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

" Wicked men may kill your body, ending your

earthly life; but God will cast every unbeliever into everlasting hell, fire and damnation.

No matter who you are dear reader, there are only TWO WAYS you can die...

YOU CAN:

1. *DIE IN THE LORD* (*Revelation 14:13, "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which* die in the Lord *from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them."*)
2. *DIE IN YOUR SINS* (*John 8:24, "I said therefore unto you, that ye shall* die in your sins*: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall* die in your sins*."*)

Isn't that all very simple? Sure it is! We are the SINNERS and Jesus is the blessed SAVIOR. The way you get to Heaven is by simply acknowledging that you are a guilty sinner. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20, " Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."** I love those Bible versus, because they expose the big lie today that to get to Heaven you must turn from your sins. We know this is not true because Christ died for our sins. **"CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY" (Romans 5:6-9).**

I absolutely love and appreciate what Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said, which clarifies this delicate theological matter:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1968) effectively said the very same thing, but in these different words:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Do you see the drastic and clear DIFFERENCE between justification (salvation) wrought without by the man Christ, versus the sanctification (growing in grace) wrought within every born-again believer by the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24)? I am confident that you do. God saves a man by faith alone, which is strictly a legal matter (Romans 4:4-7; 1st John 2:2); and then the indwelling Holy Spirit continues to work on that redeemed child of God to change him, but we must yield to the Spirit's leading if we are to grow (1st Peter 2:2; Romans 12:1-2).

Turning away from your sinful ways has NOTHING to do with accepting the free gift of God by faith alone. It makes good sense to the unsaved carnal man (1st Corinthians 2:14-16), that a lost person must reasonably be expected by God to stop committing the very sins for which Christ died, as a requirement to be saved; however, this is NOT God's simple plan of salvation. THE TRUTH is that we all do just that, we all continue living in sin! The Apostle Paul in Romans 7:24 didn't say: "O wretched man that I used to be," he said: "O wretched man that I am." **Romans 7:24, "*O wretched man that I am!* who shall deliver me from the body of this death? "** Paul was still a wretched sinner! Paul wasn't a little sinner, or a venial sinner (Catholic false doctrine). No, the Apostle Paul was a mortal sinner just like you and me. The Roman Catholic distinction between

"venial sins" versus "mortal sins" is Satanic rubbish. What saith the Scripture? **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, *he is guilty of all*. "** Even if you commit the most seemingly insignificant of sins, you might as well have become a serial killer, because in God's sight YOU ARE GUILTY!

Even one sin is enough to keep a person out of Heaven, and for God to cast them into the fires of Hell forever to be punished. Since we are flawed human beings, we cannot even begin to comprehend the holiness and righteousness of God. We are so wicked as humans that we have fooled ourselves into thinking that a growing fetus in a mother's womb is not yet a human being (Roe vs. Wade, 1972). Abortionists are only kidding themselves!!! Abortion is cruel and cold-blooded, first-degree, premediated MURDER!!! We are an ungodly nation of murderers! And yet we have the audacity to question God's righteousness for sentencing a Christ-rejecting sinner to the Lake of Fire forever? We don't have that right, nor the good sense to know enough to make such a judgment against our good God.

Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time! Jesus plainly warned in **John 3:3b, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the**

kingdom of God. ” The new birth is not optional if you want to escape Hell and go to Heaven. **Romans 5:8-9,**

“But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, *being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him*.” ONLY JESUS SAVES!!!

[3]Evangelist Ray Comfort is not a saved man, who has a warped misunderstanding of what it means to be born-again. Ray errantly teaches that “

born again

”

refers to having a

“

radical experience,

” but that is not what it means at all. Since Adam chose to sin, sin and death entered into the world, passing down upon all mankind, so that we are born with a single nature devoid of the Spirit and knowledge of God. Therefore, we absolutely need to be born for the second time, this time spiritually, by the Holy Spirit of God.

This wonderful new birth is a supernatural miracle (John 1:12-13), wrought only by God in response to a person’s faith in the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Galatians 3:26). Getting saved (i.e., born again) is a free gift from God, which requires no form of payment (such as giving up your sinful bad habits), nor are there any obligations imposed (e.g., living a lifestyle of repentance). **John 3:6-7, “That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.”** Jesus in this passage is simply contrasting the fleshly birth (of water; a mother’s water bag) versus the spiritual birth by the Holy Spirit of God). Nicodemus had never heard these truths before, so Jesus taught him, so that he could get saved and also go preach the Gospel to others. I sincerely believe that Nicodemus did get saved, who helped Joseph of Arimathea embalm and bury Jesus.

Hell is a horrifying place. It is a literal physical place, which the Bible plainly teaches is down inside the earth. We read concerning Christ in **Acts 2:27, “ Because *thou wilt not leave my soul in hell*, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.”** But Jesus comforted the repentant thief on the cross, by promising him that they would both be in Paradise that very day. **Luke 23:43, “And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in *paradise*.”** So how did Jesus’ soul go to Hell and Paradise the same day? His physical body was buried and sealed in the tomb. The only logical answer is that Hell (Hades) is compartmentalized, with the place of Paradise on one side, and the place of Torment on the other. This is exactly what we see in the true story of the rich man and Lazarus in Luke 16:19-31. There was a great gulf fixed between the two sides, so that no one could cross over to the other. Once a person dies in their sins and goes to Hell, it is too late.

And by the way, the Devil has never been to Hell!!! The Bible teaches in **Job 1:7, “And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.”** I am not sure what that last part means. How does Satan walk up and down in the earth? Remember,

Satan is a spirit and not a physical entity. I believe that the fallen angels were disembodied when they were cast down to the earth, when Lucifer rebelled in Heaven and was cast down to the earth. Hollywood often portrays the Devil and demons as torturing the damned in Hell, but I cannot find even one place in the Scripture where this happened. God created Hell to punish the Devil and his angels, not employee them to help God punish those who go there.

The Bible teaches that Jesus' soul went to Hell for three days (Acts 2:27). Yet in the following Bible verse we learn that Jesus' soul spent three days and nights in the heart of the earth. **Matthew 12:40, " For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly;*so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth*."** Thus, we can logically deduct that Hell is in fact in the heart (center) of the earth.

Now, we read in Revelation 20:14 that death and Hell will someday be cast into the Lake of Fire (Gehenna), which is a different place it seems. I do not know, to be honest. Hell (Hades) is similar to jail, where an accused person awaits their court trial. Those in Hell (Hades) right now are awaiting The Great White Throne Of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15). Sadly, they have at least 1,000 years to wait, because The Great White Throne Judgment won't happen until after the 1,000 year Millennial reign of Christ as King over the earth from the city of Jerusalem. We saints (who will have been raptured and received our immortal bodies) we help Jesus reign the Bible says (Revelation 20:6).

Even after one billion years in the prison of Hell, it won't even be the beginning. I have a difficult time wrapping my brain around that. Have you ever thought why God will release Satan from his imprisonment toward the end of the 1,000 year Millennium? Could it be that God wants to silence all His critics who accuse Him of being unfair? Many people accuse God of being hateful and cruel, not giving people a second chance who go to Hell. But God is going to release from the Bottomless Pit, loosened from his chains, the Devil.

God is going to give the most evil and corrupt entity in the universe a second chance! Wow! That is a good and fair God. But Satan will immediately return to his former evil works, roaming about the earth as a lion seeking whom he may devour (1st Peter 5:8). The Devil is a liar and a murderer (John 8:44), who only comes as a thief in the night to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10). Thus, God will prove and settle the matter once and for all, by allowing the most evil person who ever lived to have a second chance, but Lucifer will prove that he hasn't repented. God is just, good and fair in all His judgments. **2nd Timothy 2:13, " If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."**

Please don't go to Hell whoever you may be. Make sure that you are saved. Understanding the facts of the Gospel isn't enough. You personally must place your confidence, trust, reliance upon the facts of Christ's death on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection the third day. These THREE facts of history comprise

"

THE GOSPEL,

"

by which we are saved if we simply BELIEVE. **Romans 1:16,**

"For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

" Do you believe this Good News? I got saved at age 13 in Chicago. All I did was put my trust in the risen Savior, believing that He died for my sins on the cross. Jesus paid it all!

I don’t owe Him anything. That is very important to understand, because salvation is of the Lord. If I owe Him anything, then salvation couldn’t have been a free gift, but instead it would have been a reward. Sadly, Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) [4]even calls getting saved a

“ [5]reward.” Mr. Pettit is an

incompetent

preacher, and a Satanic Calvinist theological liar! Calvinism is of the Devil, as was the unsaved heretic preacher John Calvin (1509-1564). Study online and you will find that [6]John Calvin murdered 58 people for disagreeing with his perverse theology! So much for living a changed life (as Calvinism falsely requires to get to Heaven). The Bible says that eternal life is a *free gift* (Romans 5:15-18).

There is no time in Hell. There is no rest, no sleep, no break and no end to the suffering. **Luke 16:24, “ And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; *for I am tormented in this flame*.”** This Bible verse teaches that no one in Hell can even receive a drop of water. We know that people in Hell have a soul and a body, according to **Matthew**

10:28, “

And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: *but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell*.

” The human body cannot survive more than a few days without water, but the body that God will provide condemned sinners in Hell will be able to suffer dehydration forever without any water!!! Think about that dear reader, because I am scared for people who aren’t saved. **Hebrews 10:31,**

“It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. ”

Think of a time in your life when you were extremely thirsty, and desperately needed a drink of water, but there was none. Last July I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola, Florida. It gets hotter here in Florida than it does on Guam. I had a bottle of cold water as I walked along Pensacola Beach in July, but I drank it quickly, as I perspired in the hot sun. I had walked about a half mile along the beach in the hot sun. I was panting and needed water, so I walked up to the various hotels. But the gates were locked and required a key card which only hotel guests had. So I couldn’t enter to find water. There were no concession stands where I had walked. The only place to get water, that I knew of, was way back by the long pier that is famously associated with Pensacola Beach. I was roasting in the sun, walking in the hot burning sand under my feet. So I walked and walked and finally found a way to walk to the front street, seeking water. My heart was pounding, literally hurting from the sun and lack of water. I was worried I might have a stroke in the heat. As I walked and began to worry more and more, I finally made it to the front of a hotel. I saw an employee at the outside greeting counter, and asked him where I could please buy water. The young man kindly handed me an ice cold bottle of water, which I drank all the way down in about 30 seconds! That was the closest I ever came to suffering a heat stroke. So I learned an important lesson last summer, to never stray too far in the hot sun, and to always have plenty of water with me.

A person in Hell, for the first time in their life, will have NOTHING BUT EMPTYINESS to think about why they refused to get born-again. You see, nearly everyone who is still alive on earth

doesn't even bother to think about the future. They sit at home watching late Night TV, mocking sin and making fun of the Holy Bible, idolizing they perverse idol celebrities. They blaspheme God and dismiss the inspired Word of God as mere fables. Most heathens will say that rich men wrote the Bible only to control the naïve masses of society. Vladimir Lenin called religion, the opiate (drug) of the people (and it is). But religion never saved anybody! Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this sick and dying world. Salvation is NOT found in a religion, but only in the person of the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 4:10-12; John 14:6).

I am horrified for those people who are suffering in Hell this moment. Even if Christ returned right now, they would have to wait for at least 1,000 years (the 7-year Tribulation, plus the 1,000 year Millennium) until their day in court. And tragically, EVERYONE who appears at The Great White Throne Of Judgment will be guilty and sentenced to the everlasting Lake of Fire. This is the appropriate title of Michael P. Bowen's excellent book: "[7]I Never Knew You: The Horror Of The Coming Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It!" This is the clearest book I have read in defense of the simplicity of the Gospel. If you want to solidify your salvation beliefs, please read this helpful book, which is 100 % Scriptural. I cannot recommend it enough! if you have an unsaved love one and think they might read this book, it makes a wonderful gift, which I have given to umpteen people that I care about. God bless you dear friend and thank you for reading my blog.

[8]

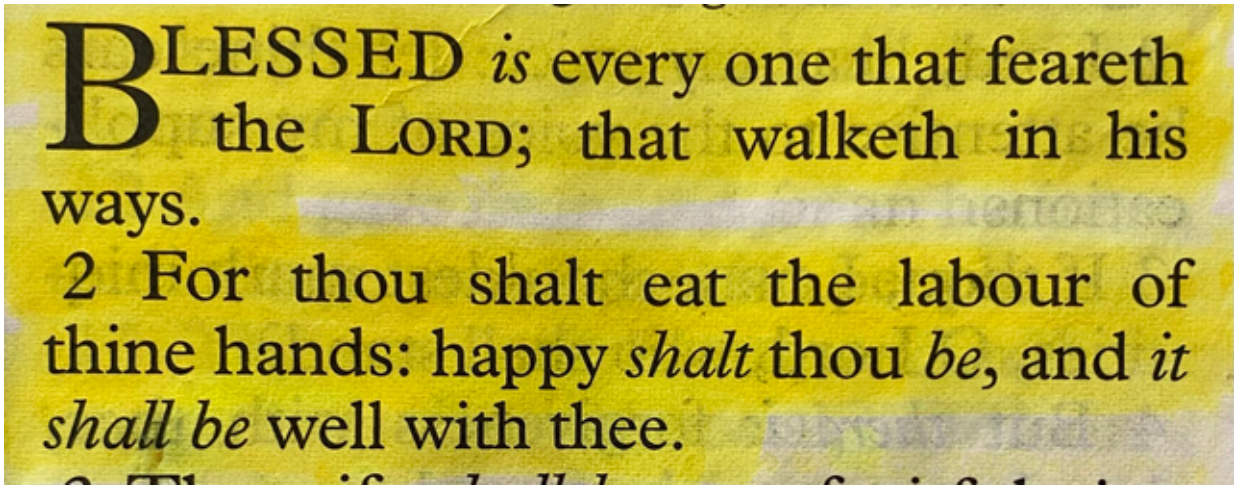
BLESSED *is* every one that feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways.
2 For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy *shalt* thou *be*, and *it shall be* well with thee.

[9]

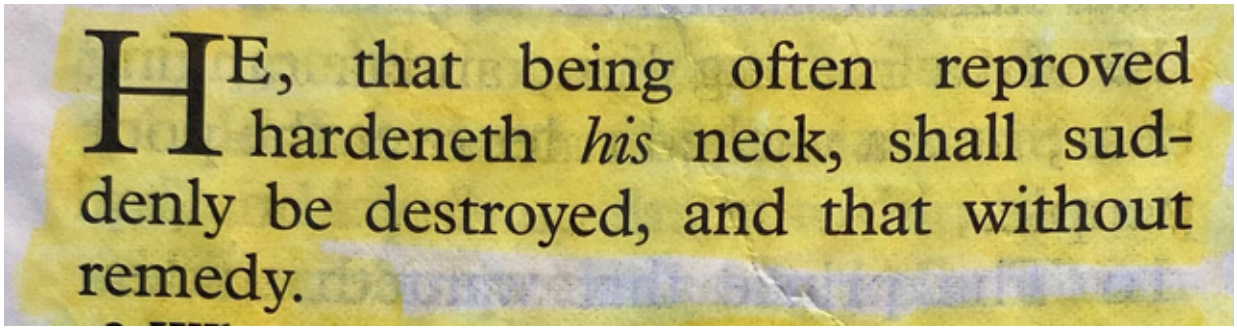
HE, that being often reproved hardeneth *his* neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

1. https://www.brrm.org/about/
2. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
3. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2022/05/ray-comforts-wrong-understanding-of.html

4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiahDFb9tS9pj_dnVh_U4l2kdagIl0tBBC7BFQNQnZbqSi0A362FytBxbUbKZtG_UNWeFF5qmYxlzpTVrL82HqmHKaH_D5St_jIchn
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8g2IKpFziTkJhcK73nzw2Btu9b0fDxl5QnQRaWKtvpG5CblG7GtN28q6QlXHGl5JRlCY7Lp9nzM7AEq8w5JGgzk1xjJXlrhChYj3

3.6 June

3.6.1 A Shameful Unbiblical Attitude Of Pastors Toward Soulwinning (2022-06-01 10:27)

Acts 20:16-21, "For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost. And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church. And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons, Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews: And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, *but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house*, Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

I heard a local pastor in Pensacola a few months ago say something that really bothered me from the pulpit on a Sunday morning. He said: "We're not trying to grow our church size, our goal is to train people and then send them out to minister elsewhere. That is why our church remains small in size." The first thing that I thought of was how lame an excuse that pastor was making to account for his failure to go door-to-door soulwinning with the church.

This particular church has NO organized or scheduled time each week to go soulwinning. That is really pathetic. Folks, soulwinning builds churches. Here in Pensacola, the vine is ripe! The fields are ripe unto harvest here in Pensacola, but sadly I haven't found a single church that is truly on fire for God concerning soulwinning. I still have some more churches that I want to visit, so I am not saying that there are no such churches here, but of the few churches I have already attended, none of them goes soulwinning.

Anybody can put out a fire, but it's better to have an organized fire department. Soulwinners need training and organization; faithful men and women training others what they have learned. That's the job of the church. '[1]The Purpose Of The Church' (Pastor Jack Hyles).

I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and was utterly disappointed that they also have no organized soulwinning. They send out a few men each Sunday afternoon to pass out invitation flyers to come to Campus Church, but it is more of a way of claiming that

they do go soulwinning, when they truly DON'T. They only pass out flyers for appearances' sake, not because they truly care about lost sinners getting saved. If they truly did, PCC would aggressively reach out to the Pensacola area with the Gospel, which they sadly don't. In the few months that I attended Campus Church, not once did I ever hear Pastor Jeff Redlin express any desire, teach nor preach the importance and need to go soulwinning. His sermonettes are dry, lacking conviction and mostly, lacking the Holy Spirit power of God.

Pastor Jeff Redlin delivers speeches to look and sound good to appease the intellectual snobbery of the PCC camp, but his heart is not toward lost sinners, nor hurting sinners like me. Pastor Redlin shamefully rejected me from the first week I started attending Campus Church, because of my truth-telling website ministry and the fact that I am divorced and hoping to remarry someday. What a religious Pharisaical hypocrite! I say that kindly with God's love. Somebody needs to preach with authority or else the world will go to Hell. If we would change the future, we must disturb the present!

And then to add insult to injury, the one time that he did mention something about sharing the Gospel, was to announce a class during an awkward time for anyone interested, but it would cost you $10 to attend the meeting. My God, what is wrong with Jeff Redlin? Campus Church took in $3,500,000 in 2020-2021, finishing the fiscal year with $1,200,000 still piled in their bank account. Yet, they are charging members $10 to learn how to more effectively share the Gospel. That is sickening folks!!! Shame on Pastor Jeff Redlin and Campus Church at PCC for their greed and lack of concern about dying souls in Pensacola. Sadly, PCC's Campus Church resembles more of a private cult that it does a New Testament church. Campus Church is really just a chapel for PCC students, which they ought not call a church, because it is not a legitimate church! And Jeff Redlin is not a legitimate pastor, evidenced by his woeful lack of love, compassion and people skills. Mr. Redlin treated me like garbage when I attended his cult in 2021. I wouldn't send my dog to Campus Church with Redlin as their corrupt leader.

PCC doesn't go door-to-door soulwinning. The Bible says in **Acts 20:20-21, "And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, *and have taught you publickly, and from house to house*, Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** We call this the believer's "Acts 20/20 Vision." The Bible teaches that God's method of reaching people with the Gospel is primarily to go door-to-door soulwinning. This is how the early church in the book of Acts did it, door-to-door. Dear reader, don't ever let anyone tell you differently

— SOULWINNING BUILDS CHURCHES!!!

Sadly, less than 1 % of churches today go door-to-door soulwinning. If you can find such a church, you are truly blessed. Usually you'll find door-to-door soulwinning in Independent Fundamental Baptist churches which have a Bus Ministry. I felt sick in 2001 when Bob Jones III decided to no longer associate Bob Jones University with the name "Fundamental," because he claimed after the 9/11 attacks on the World Trade Center in New York, he didn't want their college to be associated with Islamic Fundamentalist terrorists. That is so ridiculous! Ladies and gentleman, I am proud to say that I am an Independent Fundamentalist Baptist Christian!!!

I am independent as a believer and a preacher, meaning that I don't follow some denominational headquarters, like the apostate Southern Baptist Convention (SBC), which today has become a cesspool of iniquity with J.D. Greear at the helm as its president. The main idea behind being independent is to avoid going down with the mother ship. I mean, if the mother ship sinks, it will also take all the small ships along with it! So by being truly independent, a preacher and church protect itself from being corrupted if headquarters turns apostate. But also beware of phony independent churches. Many so-called "independent" Baptist churches today are really extensions of cult headquarters at Bob Jones University (BJU). So they are not truly independent, they are following BJU into the abyss of Hell. In case that you don't know, BJU has turned apostate in recent decades, now preaching the Devil's lie of Calvinism (ala, Lordship Salvation). And also, BJU promotes the Devil's false Bibles.

Being a "fundamentalist" simply means that I adhere to the fundamentals of the inspired Word of God. I believe that the King James Bible is both preserved and inspired, ever word (i.e., verbal inspiration). I also believe that all 66 books are inspired by God (i.e., plenary inspiration). Pastor Texe Marrs used to teach that the Old Testament Book of Esther was a fraud, because it made the Jews the heroes at the end. Dr. Marrs was way WRONG!!!

All 66 books of the inspired Holy Bible are legitimate. Contrawise, the Apocrypha (which is found in the Roman Catholic Bible) is uninspired and doesn't belong in God's inspired Word. The original 1611 King James Bible contained the Apocrypha, but the 54 translators didn't think the Apocrypha was inspired, so they left it out of God's Word, but did include in the middle of the 1611 King James Bible, only for the value of its historical information. That is interesting.

And I am a

"

Baptist

"

simply because the Baptist faith most closely aligns with what the Holy Bible teaches and practices. But you must realize dear friend that there is no such thing as the

"Baptist church," neither in Heaven nor here on earth. There is only "

The Church,

" of which Jesus Christ is the glorious preeminent Head. We are the Body. **Colossians 1:18, " And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence."** Jesus is the firstborn from the dead. That means He was the first to ressurected with an immortal perfect body.

But wait, didn't Jesus raise up Lazarus? And didn't the bodies of some of the deceased saints raise up from the dead when Christ died upon the cross? Yes, they did. So how could Jesus be the

"

firstborn from the dead

"

? The answer is simple. Lazarus and those saints who raised up after Christ died on the cross, all had to die again; but Jesus raised up in His immortal, glorified. perfect body, never to perish again! So Christ is indeed the firstborn from the dead, and we will wonderfully follow in the future (Philippians 3:21).

I am not going to Heaven because I am an Independent Fundamental Baptist. I am only going to Heaven because I have been born-again, by the blessed Holy Spirit of God, in response to my childlike faith in the death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead. I was a guilty sinner, but Jesus is the wonderful Savior, who saved me by His mercy and grace, based solely upon His broken body and shed blood for my sins (1st Peter 1:18-19).

God's method in the Holy Bible is found in Matthew 28:19-20, which is The Great Commission (not The Great Omission, as in most churches today that don't go soulwinning):

> **Matthew 28:19-20, "**
>
> **Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:**
>
> **Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.**
>
> **"**

And again in the Gospel of Mark we read about Jesus' The Great Commission to all believers:

> **Mark 16:14-16, "Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. And he said unto them, *Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned*."**

The dear risen Savior and Lord commission every born-again saint to become a soulwinner. This is the primary purpose of the local New Testament church, NOT to meet together for worship. I am so sick of reading church websites that advertise: "Come worship with us!" No, I'd like to see a church advertise: "Come preach the Gospel with us!" So few churches today are legitimate Bible-practicing churches. Friend, if the church that you are attending doesn't have any type of organized soulwinning a church family, you are not in a very good church!

A godly pastor will have the attitude that we as believers have a duty and responsibility to share the Gospel, and diligently remind and equip his congregation incessantly to be soulwinners. I feel sorry for the church who doesn't have a soul-hungry pastor! Jesus calls all saved men to become fisher's of men! Soulwinning is not just for the preacher, it is for you and me, and everyone!!!

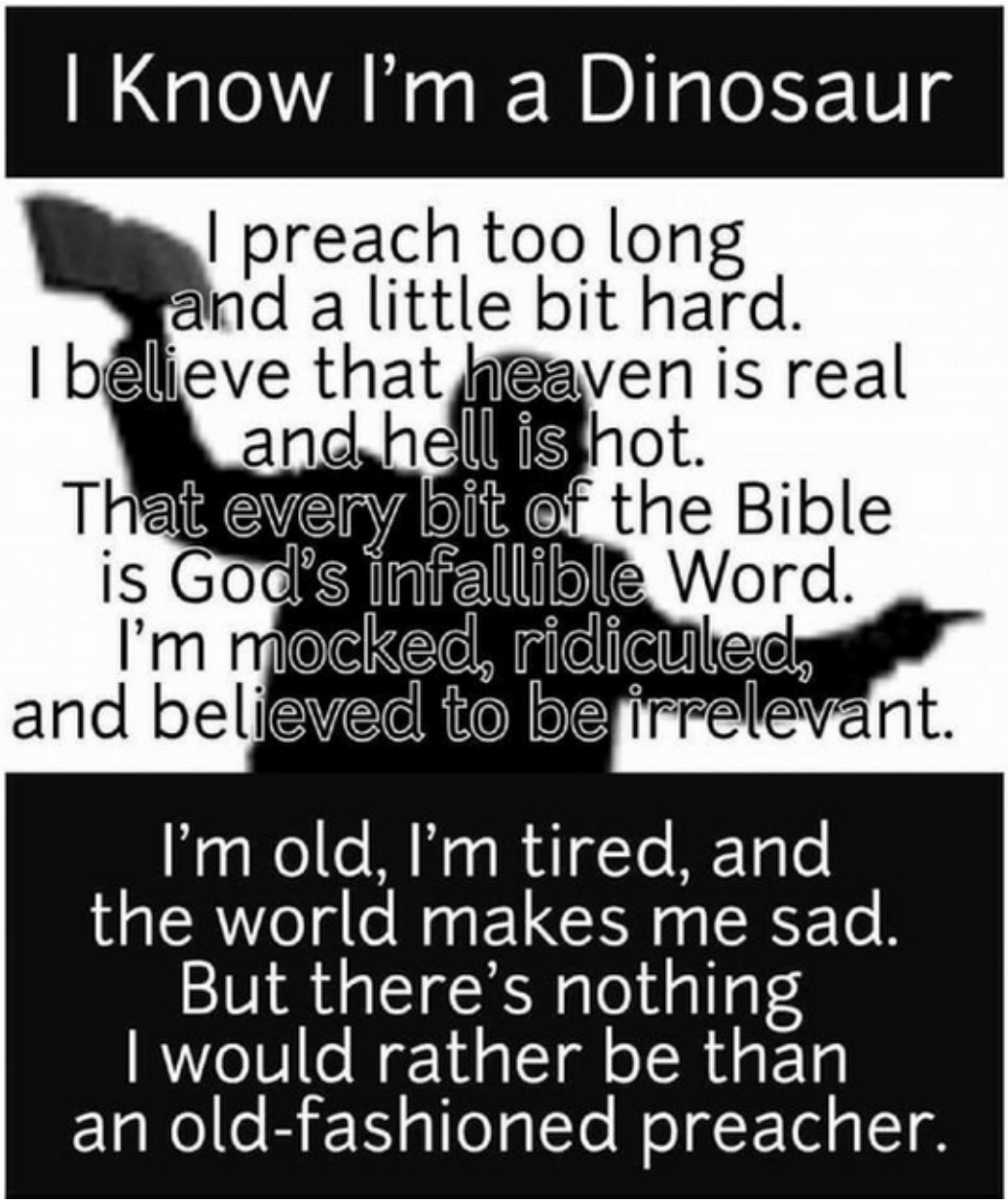

1. https://baptist-city.com/Audio/hp100823.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgdpYuSenFQyA-sbKKUJwPv7AiZ5TGJhuIikQzrEAq9dCG91ALqjHdA064GPdP7lYTq3ogCtzygD6E04bGU5MfX1534lfVKVdHvGEj

---

3.6.2 God Pity The Preacher That The World Doesn't Hate (2022-06-04 11:30)

Ezekiel 33:1-7, "

Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman:

If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head.

He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

"

I read those verses in Ezekiel and thought about Church Ministries. I guarantee that during any ministry event of today's lifeless neo-evangelical Bible colleges and churches, that they are not engaging sinners with the Gospel. Lost sinners are not being warned they are guilty sinners, headed for an everlasting hot Hell, and that they desperately need a Savior. Those lost sinners need to be warned that they cannot get to Heaven by doing good works, nor by trying to be good to please God.

It is more than likely that the only comment lost sinners will hear is

a friendly invitation to come to church with us. As you and I both know, these churches are DEAD and have had their candlestick (their charter from God) removed years ago by the Lord Himself. **Revelation 2:5,**

"Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or *else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place*, except thou repent."

It's such a tragedy.

Then when you do have faithful preaching from the likes of pastors' Steven Anderson, Bruce Mejia, Roger Jimenez, Grayson Fritts and Jonathan Shelley, and myself, we are demonized, mocked, ridiculed and spat upon by these "religious come as you are, leave as you came" institutions. It is probably one of the greatest tragedies of our day. It is very very sad. I meet these people that go to these churches. The only saved ones are those saved in Baptist Churches and have rejected separation and joined these fun centers. (To be honest I have more fun winning souls, than they do with their rock music and coffee lounges)

A ministry friend of mine met a lady while out soul winning several weeks ago, doing a salvation follow-up with his pastor. The woman goes to the largest church in Indianapolis. It's Eastern Star Church. (Mostly all Black Church) She said something that shook my friend. Her daughter was contemplating suicide. She desperately needed to speak with her pastor. They literally are so big at the Eastern Star Church, that you have to take a number to see their pastor. So the worried mother had to wait several weeks to even talk with her pastor about her daughter being suicidal. This is so sad!!! Thankfully her daughter did not commit suicide and their family will be attending a different church this week. So hopefully the woman's daughter and husband will get saved.

As a Bible preacher I have a duty to WARN people about coming judgment in Hell, fire and brimstone. I have a duty to WARN people about falsehoods like the Devil's Lordship Salvation, Wrong Repentance and Baptismal Regeneration. Today's pastor and churches are pathetic. The main reason is that they are being trained by pathetic dead Bible colleges like Pensacola Christian College, and Satanic cesspools of iniquity like Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary and Bob Jones University (which are both hardcore Calvinist institutions of the Devil). I am warning everyone about these wicked organizations!!!

The blood of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is upon Marty Herron's wicked hands, not mind. Since 2014 to present, I have faithfully preached against their ungodly cult for promoting the Satanic lie of Calvinism (i.e., Lordship Salvation), Misunderstood Repentance and Devil's bibles. Calvinism has steadily been on the rise in America for the past 75 years, sadly. Calvinism is NOT the free grace Gospel taught in the Bible (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The Devil's lies of Calvinism (i.e., the heresies of John Calvin, 1509-1564), perversely turns salvation into a lifelong process based upon self-righteous works, rather than an instantaneous miraculous new birth by faith alone in Jesus Christ, as God intended (John 3:3-7). Calvinism is of the Devil.

Why is Calvinism on the rise? It because in our shifting American culture we have drifted from the fear of God to pride, materialism and humanism. Instead of focusing solely upon Christ and His sacrifice on the cross to purchase our redemption because of our sins, corrupt church pastors today are focusing upon sinners themselves, demanding that lost people first be willing to keep the law of God (aka, turn from your sins) to prove their sincerity in the matter of salvation to get to Heaven. The latter is another gospel, a counterfeit and false plan of salvation. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

I love our text passage from Ezekiel 33:1-7, because it vindicates fundamental Bible preachers like me who faithfully expose false doctrines, false teachers, false gospels and false bibles. [1]There is no institution as dangerous today as Bob Jones University, which today is a cesspool of Calvinism and Satanic Bible perversions!!! They have been warned, but they will not repent of their wickedness. Mark my words dear reader, my Bible preaching WILL BE vindicated in eternity. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. "**

By God's grace, humbly said, I am preaching the same Gospel as the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4; namely, Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection the third day. There is nothing in Paul's Gospel (which he received directly from Jesus Christ Himself - Galatians 1:12) about repenting

"

of your sins.

" Yes, repentance is necessary for salvation, but Bible repentance regarding getting saved is simply "

a change of mind,

”

nothing less or more. Repentance is simply a change of mind from unbelief to belief. We know this simply because the ONLY thing that can keep a man out of Heaven is the sin of unbelief.

Preachers have been arguing and debating the matter of repentance for thousands of years, because there is always an ongoing battle between unsaved religious people and the light of the truth of the Gospel.

[2]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgueKqoWff6VdHi2e2gvQIut3bK03znsAx8EoMtQLMVyX6NB25IyrXo1K5oYtvkcJeGXQisRYWYtIKVlO4oQrKKxrDJPWG_IIMbyLm

---

3.6.3 The Foolishness Of Turning From Sin To Be Saved (2022-06-04 15:49)

Psalms 130:3, “

If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

”

In nearly every church that we attend today, we hear the Devil’s poisonous lie that in order to get to Heaven, you must repent “of your sins,” which is nowhere taught in the inspired King James Bible.

In nearly every church today, and the apostate Bible colleges that mistrain today’s theologically perverse pastors, you will hear the Devil’s lie that to be saved you must turn away from your sins to be saved.

Yet, there is no such teaching found in the inspired King James Bible. I intentionally mention the King James Bible, because many of the [1]Devil’s modern Bible versions corrupt the Scripture, adding words that God did not add (Proverbs 30:5-6). Please don’t use any Bible other than the inspired King James Bible. It will require that you study to understand it, but you will be getting THE TRUTH.

The obvious truth is that NO ONE has ever turned away from a lifestyle of sinning. Even the best of Christians still sin many times a day. In fact, we sin every second of the day. We are in a continual state of being a sinner! You are woefully in error if you think that you appear righteous in God's eyes when you are not engaged in doing something sinful. We were born in sin! **Psalms 51:5, " Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me. "**

NO ONE has ever turned from their sins. **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."** It is a Satanic idea that anyone could ever please God by forsaking a sinful lifestyle as a requirement to receive His free gift of eternal life. The only requirement of God for a human being to be saved is to realize that you are a guilty sinner in need of a Savior. Thus realizing your need you put your trust in Jesus Christ to be born-again. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, *not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law*, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: "**

Fools like pastors' Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton and John MacArthur, are sending people to Hell with their demonic false plan of salvation. You cannot get to Heaven by partial faith in Christ PLUS keeping the law. As we just clearly read in Philippians 3:9, we are NOT saved by our own righteousness, WHICH IS OF THE LAW. Those deadly preachers today who falsely teach that you must "turn away from your sinful ways" to receive God's free gift of eternal life, are LIARS!!!

To the carnal man who is not a child of God, it seems reasonable that to get to Heaven you must first give up your desire to wilfully commit sin, and forsake a life of sinning. That does seem reasonable from a human point of view. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 3:5, "**

Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and *lean not unto thine own understanding*. **"** These foolish neo-evangelical pastors today in the shameful Bob Jones University camp, Southern Baptist Convention, Faith Bible College And Theological Seminary and umpteen more corrupt organizations, are leaning upon their own understanding, not trusting the Lord.

The FACT of the matter is that nowhere does the Bible teach you must try to stop sinning to be saved. The very idea is offensive to the precious blood that Jesus shed on the cross to pay for our sins! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Listen dear friend, God's gift of salvation is NOT a reward or exchange of some sort, where you are required to give something in return to Christ for His payment for your sins. Jesus shed His blood and died on the cross to purchase our redemption, because you and I were guilty sinners under the curse of the Old Testament law. **Galatians 3:10, "For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them."**

We were all cursed from birth because of our sinful nature. When you get saved, by faith alone in Jesus Christ, then you are no longer under the curse of the law, you are now and forever under God's saving grace. **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*:**

" A believer cannot fall from grace. As God's children, we can only fall IN GRACE, but never FROM GRACE! Only the unsaved person has fallen from God's saving grace (Galatians 5:4), which is what has happened to Marty Herron, Steve Pettit and Gary Walton

—they have all fallen from God's grace, unable to go to Heaven as long as they think that a person must keep the law (i.e., turn from your sins) to be saved.

Christ made full payment for our sins on the cross, so that we wouldn't have to pay for our sins in Hell. The very idea that we must commit to stop sinning, or even be willing to try to stop

sinning, to get to Heaven is works for salvation. Many preachers have a problem understanding this. They cannot grasp how someone can get saved and still desire to keep sinning, but that is exactly what we all do. There is no sinless Christian! Only Jesus is without sin.

THE TRUTH is that when a lost sinner comes to Christ by faith alone to be saved, God seals and indwells that new child of His with the blessed Holy Spirit. Only then does God's Holy Spirit (John 16:13) begin to sanctify a believer with the Word of God (John 17:17), but it takes time, a lifetime in fact. This is growing in the grace and knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ (2nd Peter 3:18). But this does not guarantee that a child of God will depart from a lifestyle of sinning. There are many variables; such as, one's upbringing, type of spouse, good or bad friends, personal moral character, criminal history, et cetera. Some people change right away and it is obvious to everyone that something is different, but for many others there is no visible change. They do have the Holy Spirit, they are saved, but they are mild mannered and quiet.

So please don't make the same damnable error friend, of sinfully thinking that a person must turn from sinful behavior to get to Heaven, because that feat is IMPOSSIBLE. Salvation is solely of the Lord (Jonah 2:9).

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

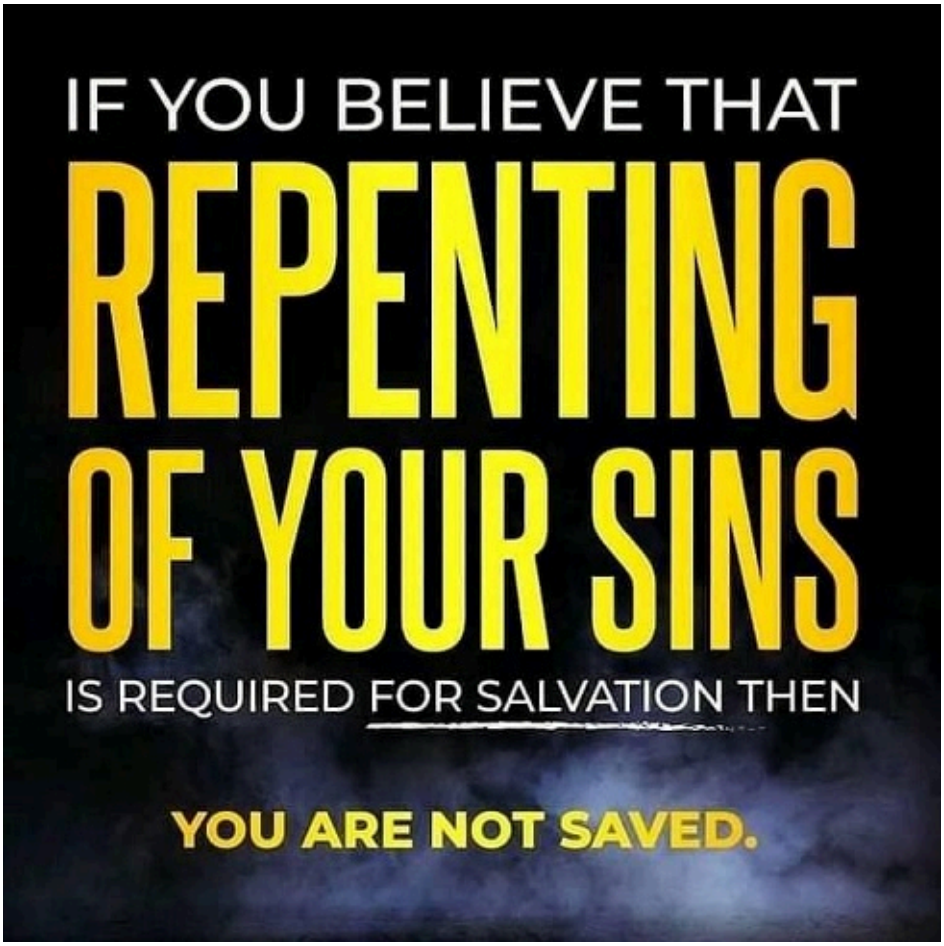

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjMHIeCEs-_vbKvpweoTGNx5vMYougG8xl4MMwDBb8WxjyzJjsicClrWRp5yYv89-9LhW8ZlsW4CfNuFhuuxJluM-bqG1SkbhrXM4P

3.6.4 That 18 Year Old Boy Didn't Kill 19 Students, Society Did (2022-06-05 14:11)

Proverbs 22:6, "

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

"

In May of 2022 a young 18 year old boy in Uvalde, Texas entered into a public school classroom with a rifle and murdered 19 students, 2 teachers, and earlier his own grandmother. Police killed the assailant. What a horrific tragedy, 23 dead people!!!

The first thing that liberals, communists and wacky leftists said was that the government must confiscate all the guns from American society. Good luck with that! Dear reader, when Cain killed Abel with a rock, God did not confiscate all the rocks! God blamed Cain. Although

Cain himself could not blame his mother, the truth of the matter is that Cain never would have killed Abel had his mother never eaten the forbidden fruit, which promoted Adam to also disobey God, and the human race plundered into sin (Romans 5:12). Our actions always affects others, whether in an obvious way or an unseen subtle way. Sin always begets more sin!

This 18 year old young man (who was really still just a boy) is without a doubt responsible for his actions. God will judge him for his crimes. But dear reader, we as a society are much more to blame for this type of horrific behavior in our kids. Since 1963 the inspired Holy Bible has been removed, banned and ridiculed in the public school system. Our ungodly high courts are filled with heathen reprobates who do not love God. They are bankrupt of morality and faith in God. So we cannot expect reasonable judgments from them:

> Romans 1:28-32, “And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.”

Mankind is sinful, evil and corrupt the Bible says. So what do our nation’s foolish leaders do? They remove the Good Book from children’s daily curriculum at school. Without the Bible, children grow up having no moral compass. Less than 5 % of children have strong religious foundations at home, so they are adversely affected by the atheist, humanist and communist influences in the rotten Satanic public school (fool) system in the United States. Can we really act surprised when some of these kids snap? It is a sad fact that 42,000 people commit suicide each year in the United States, [1]and 5,100 of them are teenagers!

Children and teens are impressionable. [2]Look at the type of demonic filth that kids today are being exposed to. Taylor Swift is an evil woman and belongs in prison for making her “Wildest Dreams” video on YouTube, which is filled with indecency. In her vile video “WILDEST DREAMS” (clearly sexual in nature), Miss Swift is laying seductively upon a bed, wearing a negligee, which puts adulterous thoughts in the heart of the viewer. [3]This screen-capture is Taylor Swift from her video, “WILDEST DREAMS.” As you can see, she is holding what appears to be an object in her private area, and also appears to be making some type of occultic hand-sign with her left hand. This is the sick minds of Satanists today!!! Is this the type of video entertainment that young teens should be subjected to? Where are the angry Moms and Dads. Why am I the only one, it seems, who is upset about this wickedness?

Children in public schools are herded as cattle, indoctrinated with the blatant lies of evolution, taught that all life originated from a Big Bang 12,000,000,000 years ago (none of which can be proven). Yet these ungodly theories are accepted and taught as if they were a FACT, but in reality they are a FICTION. Those poor brainwashed children. It is not hard to imagine such a child, growing up in such an uncaring Godless environment, becoming a ticking timebomb in society. An educated child without God is a fool. **Proverbs 1:29, “**

For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD:

” Proverbs 1:7, “ The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

”

Young people today are surrounded by the Devil’s music, evil sensual and violent TV shows, influential books about witchcraft, gender-bending insanity, liberal retarded critical race theory, homosexual perversion and a host of other horrible things that rot the human soul. When I was growing up, for video games we had Asteroids, Pac-Man and Donkey Kong. But now games are all about murdering other humans. Kids today are meaner than ever, raised by worldly parents with bad attitudes, no love, no compassion and God is not found in their lives. So what can we really expect from their children? Of course they are hurt, scared and angry at the world. We have done this to ourselves, by stripping God’s Word away from their lives, and replacing it with LGBTQ garbage that corrupts the soul and brings the judgment of God.

That boy in Texas had spiritual needs. He was broken, not bad. He needed a loving Sunday School teacher and a caring home. I wonder where his parents were? The other children bullied him for his stuttering disability. They boy has previously come to school, putting on women’s mascara on his eyelids. Is that surprising in this sick gender-bending culture today, where good is called evil and evil is called good? **Isaiah 5:20, “ Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! ”**

Big Tech is also primarily to blame, for censoring Bible preaching by faithful pastors who cry aloud against the Satanic homosexual movement. Lesbianism is a wicked sin. Some of the most violent crimes have been committed by homosexuals. They are devoid, morally bankrupt, of God and morals integrity. Was the Holy Bible really doing that much damage to children. We’ve allowed less than 1 % of hateful atheists to rob our children of the knowledge of God.

Our pathetic churches today are corrupt, mere social clubs and fun centers today. The Gospel is no longer preached in over 95 % of so-called fake churches. Instead, they preach another gospel which demands that you follow Jesus is your supreme “

Lord,

”

and that you turn away from your sinful behavior, and that you faithfully live the Christian life from now on to prove that your faith is real. This is a counterfeit

plan of salvation which does NOT produce the new birth in Christ. This is the demonic garbage preached by the Bob Jones University crowd today. This is the Satanic trash that evildoer Marty Herron preaches at the corrupt Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. Marty is an unsaved devil!

Big Tech continues to censor my preaching on Google, but in eternity they will regret what they have done, damning millions of souls to Hell with themselves!!! YouTube has banned Pastor Steven Anderson for preaching the truth against the demented LGBTQ crowd, but judgment day is coming. Everyone must eventually die, and THEN THE JUDGMENT (Hebrews 9:27). The victory for the LGBTQ community will be VERY SHORT lived.

Job 20:5, " That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?"

I thank God that I am a saved man. God knows who is really saved, and who the liars are who just pretend to be saved. I know I am 100 % saved, because my sole hope and trust is in Jesus Christ and HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is by faith alone (Philippians 3:9).

What that 18 year old boy did was terrible, but WE AS A SOCIETY are mostly to blame, because we have allowed our rotten corrupt government to rid our children's daily lives at school of God. All across the country city councils are afraid to go against the LGBTQ agenda, lest [4]the thug newsmedia and hordes of Hell come after them. Only one viewpoint is allowed today, the pro-homosexual view. IT IS WICKEDNESS!!! Hell no, I won't go along with it!!!

Sadly, we as Americans have trained up a generation of infidels, rebels, Christ haters, punks, thieves, perverts and revolutionaries.

Proverbs 22:6, "

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it. **"** That 18 year old boy in Texas had a broken mind! WE BROKE IT!!! All the violence on television. All the indecency on TV. When I was growing up, it was not easy to see naked women. Back then boys, teens and men glanced through their mother's or wife's lingerie catalogs from Sears and JC Penny to see girls and women posing in their underwear. That was big stuff for males back then, because there wasn't easy access to nakedness like there is today. In these modern times, the filth COMES TO YOU! There was no internet or mobile phones when I was a teenager in the 1980's. So we've deteriorated woefully since then even more as a society of sinners.

If Charles Darwin was correct in his evolutionary theories, that all life evolved from a lower form into a higher order, then why is the human race becoming worse ever year? We're not improving folks! History keeps repeating itself in each generation. I contend that the God who created the universe and all therein is real, and He is a very good and fair God, and the King James Bible is His inspired and true Word to mankind. I also contend that evolution is a blatant fraud, concocted by the Devil's crowd to rid children's minds of our good God.
Romans 1:28,

"

And even as *they did not like to retain God in their knowledge*, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient;

"

Yes, that 18 year old young man in Texas who was killed by police is guilty, but we compelled him to do the evil deeds that he committed. [5]By the time the average American child reaches age 18 , they have watched 16,000 simulated murders on televisions, and seen over 200,000 acts of violence. Gee, I wonder where the boy in Texas got the idea to shoot up a school? Hollywood never takes any responsibility. It is this simple folks...

GARBAGE IN = GARBAGE OUT!

[6]



[7]



[8] 

[9]

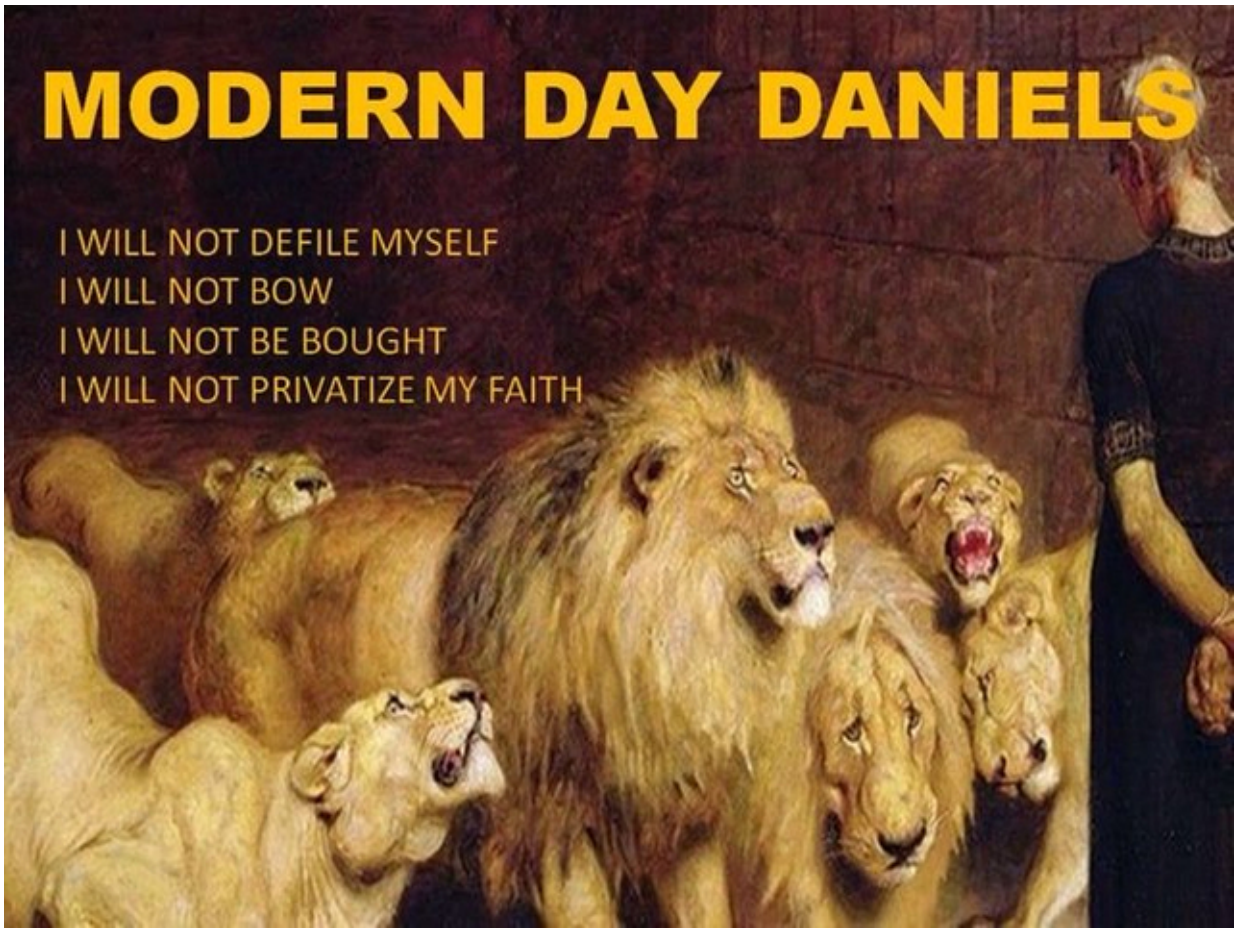

1. https://www.ciis.edu/ciis-news-and-events/news/suicide-safe-communities
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift-wildest_dreams-sex_perverse-satanism.jpg
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
5. https://www.hellomotherhood.com/how-watching-violence-on-tv-affects-kids-5671503.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2sV2VUKEczwH4iuNmyWnoKWniS8FdX0WmFyYVnvjDLsWpFL45BG2sJi7-kozidCT10e5LHE8maJBZzq4Yx-vNYuR-RIAgFuwMdnL
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEicdVDtXd3lRyXg-7BPP9Ls7uC2X86Rf5u3SPgns-PKZqmJ48iYBv0LCqGvGlwcCj1bcdvA24S52zJrNT8yKYtkij7cMLhV0BXlNy2

8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjun260WzOM3TlSVOGXDzBGLp7LUjledlaXnzI3nTRLY3drYVfN2Bt_FJ9lT6BHoEWR6toHh68X8utuYYTZzliq2mi7vp5NHHC7OiF
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiyZfoT45Srg9ySmf-vJ7_6gs5quDR-43NChuY-pv6ikF5nC-NPD1Vc-N_k6PkrT-mKoUoUbu1Ff5_AcleLrZkHAVY7yqbFEa7M0iD

3.6.5 God Is Not The Author Of Confusion (2022-06-06 17:24)

Acts 19:32, "*Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused*; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together." 1st Corinthians 14:33, "

***For God is not the author of confusion*, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.**

"

I love the directness, simplicity and practicality of the inspired Holy Bible. God authored a masterpiece of divine literature! If men could write the Bible they wouldn't, and if they would they couldn't. I am 100 % convinced that the King James Bible is God's preserved and inspired words. I cringe every time I hear a preacher say that only the original ancient autographs of the Word of God were inspired, and that at best all we have today is a preserved but imperfect, flawed and corrupt Bible. Dear reader, does that sound like the way God does things? No, it does not.

Words matter to architects. Words matter to engineers. Words matter to attorneys. Words matter to judges and juries. Words matter in all legal contracts. Words matter to writers. Words matter to businessmen. Words matter to educators. Words matter to men of every profession, except the clergy. Today's wicked preachers would have us to believe that words don't matter to God. They would have us to believe that God is okay with hundreds of English Bible versions to choose from. Only a darn fool would believe that words are not important to God.

The same can be said of God's simple plan of salvation. That is, the Gospel. The Apostle Paul defines the Gospel (which he received directly from Jesus Christ - Galatians 1:12). Paul defines the Gospel in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Jesus' death on the cross for our sins, His burial and bodily resurrection three days later. Nothing more is mentioned, so nothing more can be required to be saved. Again in **Acts 16:30-31** we read these words, **" And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said,** *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved***, and thy house."** If more were required to be saved, then Paul and Silas would have said so to this curious Roman jailer.

Sadly, 45,000 churches preach another gospel who are members of the doctrinally corrupt Calvinist Southern Baptist Convention (SBC). Bob Jones University has become a demonic cesspool of iniquity, a stronghold of Calvinist heresy these days. I could name hundreds of Calvinist institutions today (e.g., Moody Bible Institute, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Liberty University, Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary), as well

as thousands of infidel Calvinist preachers, all damned to the Lake of Fire in their counterfeit gospel. Calvinism is NOT the Gospel of free grace! Calvinism turns the new birth into a lifelong process, in which you are required to live a lifestyle of repentance to get to Heaven.

There is so much utter confusion in the churches today. For example: [1]Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) teaches that to get to Heaven you don't have to give up even one sin, you simply BELIEVE on the *Good News* of Jesus Christ. Yet, [2]Pastor John MacArthur teaches that you must forsake all your sins

, surrender all to Christ as

"

Lord

"

of your life and follow Christ

to get to Heaven. Then we have corrupt preachers like [3]Kevin Bauder who teaches that both of these extremes still fall within the realm of orthodox theology. No, they do not!

Dear reader, do you really think that Curtis Hutson and John MacArthur are both saved, when they preach two very different plans of salvation? Common sense tells us that both men may be wrong, one may be wrong, but both cannot be correct! I mean, you either must turn away from your sinful behavior to be saved, or you do not, but it cannot be both! The Gospel that Curtis Hutson preaches is in full agreement with the inspired King James Bible. But what John MacArthur preaches doesn't agree with the Word of God. **Romans 3:4,**

"God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."

The problem with neo-evangelicals is that they don't take anything seriously, other than their paycheck!

"Neo" means "new." They are new-evangelicals. Instead of singing the old hymns of the Christian faith, they have replaced them with today's worldly 7-11 music (7 words repeated 11 times). Today's Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) is lifeless and barren of Bible doctrine. CCM seeks to arouse an emotional response from the audience with the music itself, instead of inspiring heartfelt conviction from the doctrinal words and melody. New-evangelicals have replaced the old-fashioned religion with entertainment. They have replaced Bible preaching with motivational speeches and lifeless sermonettes. There is no power of the Holy Spirit in new-evangelical churches today, which are not genuine Bible churches. They are mere social clubs and fun centers, aimed at raising money to support crooked preachers, whose god is their belly (Romans 16:17-18).

God is not the author of confusion. Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to turn away from our sins to be saved. Ungodly lying men added that extra requirement to

God's simple plan of salvation. I triple-dog dare you to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39a), and look through the Gospel of John (which according to John 20:31 is God's Gospel tract), and I challenge you to show me any place that says to

"repent of your sins" to get to Heaven.

Read what Jesus Himself say in **John 6:28-29, " Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them,** *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent***."** These man asked Jesus how to be saved. Jesus told them simply to BELIEVE ON HIM. The dear Savior didn't tell them to turn away from living in sin, did He. The dear Savior didn't tell them to surrender all, follow Him as

"

Lord,

"

nor anything else. Christ simply told them to BELIEVE ON HIM.

We've got a bunch of confused preachers today who don't know what they are doing.

1st Timothy 1:7, " Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm." A sad name comes to mine. Pastor Marty Herron, who ruined the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam with his Calvinist bullcrap, is a child of the Devil. I personally befriended Pastor Herron between 2014 to 2018 with THE TRUTH of the Gospel, true Bible repentance and I showed him how corrupt the modern Devil's bibles are (which he uses, sells and promotes). In response, Pastor Herron threw me under the bus and forced me out of church, banning me from returning ever again. Hell will be hot enough for Marty Herron and his wicked successor, Gary Walton (rotten to the core false prophets whose god is their belly).

For telling THE TRUTH I was ostracized, shunned, demonized and kicked out of my church family. What do you think that God is going to do to those wicked men? It is similar to the parable which Jesus told of the master who sent his son, to check up on his vineyards, but those wicked servants killed the master's son. The Bible says the father of that slain son will kill those wicked servants. I realize that the parable is about Jesus, whom God sent to the Jews to save them from their sins, but they killed God's only begotten Son. Albeit, the parable still applies to any child of God who is persecuted for their faith. **Matthew 18:6, " But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. "**

And again in **Matthew 25:40** we read Jesus' warning, **"And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. "** When Marty Herron rejected THE TRUTH that I befriended him with, and he threw me under the bus, he did that to Jesus Christ

also. I wouldn't want to be in Marty Herron's shoes on judgment day, when he faces God. Pastor Herron preaches a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus, he says, you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning. That is keeping the Old Testament Mosaic law, not faith alone in Christ!!!

The Bible warns that no one has ever been saved by keeping the works of the law (Romans 3:19-20). Sadly, when I have gentlemanly confronted the Bob Jones University camp (of which Marty Herron is a graduate), they smirk, laugh and scoff at me and THE TRUTH in their haughty pride and wicked arrogance. They are fools. They just don't care! You cannot teach them anything because they are deceived by the Devil. **Proverbs 26:12, " Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.**
"

I was saddened at the death on actor [4]Bill Paxton (1955-2017). He was only 61 years old. Bill died from a stroke after surgery, because the incompetent staff at Cedars-Sinai Hospital in Los Angeles killed him. [5]I underwent neck surgery there in 2009 and was horrible abused by the staff, security and doctors. What a hellhole! RUN from Cedars' Sinai. Poor Bill Paxton! They killed him in 2017, like they almost killed me at Cedars-Sinai Hospital in 2009. SHAME!!!

I digress. Back to topic, God is not the author of confusion, the Devil and mankind is! God is not the one responsible for all these hundreds of English Bibles today. God is not the one responsible for having dozens of different plans of salvation circulating in the churches today. The Devil and his children are confused! The Devil and his children create confusion. All this gender-bending insanity in American culture today is of the Devil, not from our good God and omnipotent Creator. America's rotten feminist society today is of the Devil. This is confusion.

Women being in charge is confusion. Children running the home is confusion. A woman pastor is confusion. A woman leading the home is confusion. Women running companies is confusion. Having a woman U.S. President is coming soon, and it will be as confusing as it will be an abomination in the sight of God almighty. **Isaiah 3:12, "As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths."**

The entire LGBTQ community is confusion. God created male and female. Males and females mate, not two males (it is confusion). Homosexuality is a sin and it is against nature, abnormal and something utterly shameful. No matter how much sodomites gain their freedom to sin in liberal places in the world, decent people in conservative places will always reject, despise and shun the LGBTQ crowd, because it is sickening and sinful. It is confusion. I do not hate anybody, and that includes homosexuals, but I hate their evil (Psalms 97:10).

Calvinism has been on the rise in America for the past couple decades, destroying the churches and leading millions of deceived people into the fires and damnation of everlasting Hell. The only way to be saved is through faith alone in Jesus Christ (John 14:6), which does

NOT require that you persevere in holy living and turning from your sins, living a changed life to prove that your faith in real. That is a false plan of salvation straight from the Devil (Acts 15:1, 24; 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7).

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

I am not confused dear reader. I use ONLY the inspired King James Bible. I believe ONLY the Gospel of free grace (Christ's crucifixtion on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection the third day). This is the Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. I have the Holy Bible on my side. All these lying clergy today who preach Lordship Salvation cannot backup their lies with the Scripture!!! All they can do is wrest the Scripture, and quote other preachers as a secondary authority. Let God be true, but every man a liar!!!

So, you don't have to be confused my friend. We have THE TRUTH! Today's wacky society is confused about gender, but we know from the Bible that God created humans male and female. **Genesis 1:27, " So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them."**

And in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 we have a clear definition of "

the Gospel,

"

which all men, women and children must BELIEVE to be saved:

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

There is no confusion on God's simple plan of salvation.

And we know that there can ONLY be one true Bible in any particular language. **Matthew t:4:4, "**

But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

"

If We are to live by EVERY WORD from God's mouth, then we need an EVERY WORD BIBLE!!! I believe I have that blessed Holy Book in my hand, the beloved inspired King James Bible.

Don't tell me that our omniscient, omnipresent and omnipotent God was too incapable of keeping His promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His inspired PURE WORDS unto every generation! [6]Look what these wicked modern Bible translators have done to remove God's promise from Psalms 12:6-7. EVILDOERS!!! ONLY the King James Bible still honors the Lord

Jesus Christ as almighty God, by showing that people worshipped Him. [7]All of the modern perversions change “worship” to “bowed” or “ [8] knelt.

”

But you can kneel to propose to your

fiancée

, or bow before a king in honor, yet that is not worship!!! I could give you a hundred more reasons why I am convinced that the only inspired Words of God today are in the King James Bible. All of the modern English Bible revisions are utterly corrupt and deadly.

[9]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2010/08/do-fundamentalists-evangelicals-believe.html

4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bill_Paxton
5. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/2022/06/cedars-sinai-one-of-worst-hospitals.html
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgmqsabuEsCdxf8uXzDLnBxF337Hg9N-nYYYILhP3dgI_AuZH-jY-YMDC4t-VvKNaOA_1rARUPee4HbqcJDz9j6AXQyc7z5Ju9rnDU

3.6.6 Salvation Is A Legal Matter Of Justification (2022-06-06 21:27)

Romans 3:28, “

Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

”

When a man and woman get married, it is a legal matter, just like getting saved is a legal matter of justification. Now, the husband and wife ought to behave themselves, to be responsible. They should be faithful to one another. They should help and be good to each other, which proves that they love one another. This is proper and right in the sight of God.

But if they DON’T do all these things, and they are mean, abusive and horrible toward each other, or cheat on each other in adultery, does that prove that they were never married? No, of course it doesn’t mean that. They are still married because it was legally settled the day they choose each other, just like you choose Jesus on the day you got saved. That is why married couples have to go to a court of law to get a divorce, because it is a LEGAL MATTER.

So if you go out and live in gross immorality, and do not faithfully run the race for Christ, and you waste your life in riotous living, crime and wickedness, YOU ARE STILL SAVED (because it was legally settled the very moment that God justified you by faith in His only begotten Son).

Romans 3:28, “

Therefore we conclude that *a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law*.

” This means you DON’T have to stop committing any sin to be saved. The deeds of the law are keeping God’s commandments, which means not to commit sin.

All of these horrible neo-evangelical false prophets today (corrupt clergy,), who insist that lost sinners must forsake their desire to sin, and clean up their life of sin, or else God won’t save them, are LIARS! So, no, you don’t have to repent

“of your sins” to get to Heaven. Bible repentance is the Greek word *metanoia* (a noun which means, *a change of mind*). Of what must you change your mind? That is simple, whatever it is that has been hindering you from coming to the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved (John 3:21; 2nd Timothy 2:25).

Getting saved is a matter of you humbly acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20), and placing your trust in THE TRUTH of the *Good News* (Gospel) that Jesus is the Christ who died on the cross to pay for your sins, He was buried and three days later Christ resurrected bodily from the dead. Those three things comprise the Gospel: Jesus' crucifixtion, burial and physical resurrection. BELIEVE IT oh sinner and you are forever redeemed, saved, born-again and a child of God.

Why are their so many false gospels today? The answer is sinful pride. Arrogant and pompous neo-evangelicals corrupt the Word of God (literally with their hundreds of perversions of God's Word); and then to add insult to injury they wrestle the Scripture, leaning upon their own flawed proud human understanding, requiring that men forsake their sinful behavior (keep the law) to get to Heaven, which is NOT God's simple plan of salvation through faith alone in Jesus Christ. Forsaking lifelong sinful bad habits is anything but easy or simple to do!

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said it best:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I love that quote! We must keep the legal matter of justification separate from the family matter of sanctification. Once we get saved we are a member of God's family. **Ephesians 3:14-15, "For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, *Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named*,"** Amen! The family of God is named after Jesus. We are CHRISTians! So sanctification is a matter of our heavenly Father helping us to grow in the grace and knowledge of His Son (2nd Peter 3:18). The Bible says that we are sanctified with THE TRUTH, by the inspired WORD OF GOD. **John 17:17, "Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.**

"

Evangelist John Bunyan understood well the importance of keeping justification (salvation) completely separate from sanctification (growth in grace). I also love this helpful quote from Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Dear reader, if you will always put a difference between salvation and service, between sonship and discipleship, between justification and sanctification, then you will never be led astray by the Devil concerning God's wonderful and simple plan of salvation, which is by faith alone in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day.

[1] 

M

ark 10:15, " Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. "

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2bvl75nPUOIEUW0TBaOTPxHsDnGPMqPHQHiqa0-35eO5S8_FGyHLWLUiQ6XI5F4G_ZDUbbALASaOiO8KpAN1wugxIt68izmSRivo

---

3.6.7 God Wants To Talk With You (2022-06-07 00:30)

James 4:7-10, "

Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

***Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you*. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.**

Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

"

Could you imagine if one of your favorite celebrities called you on the phone and wanted to talk with you? What if Silvester Stallone, Michael Jordan, Taylor Swift, George Clooney or Madonna

called you at home and wanted to talk with you on the phone? You'd probably be ecstatically overjoyed and shocked. Yet the God of this universe, your Savior and Creator, wants to talk to you dear friend. **James 4:8a, "**

Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you..

.

"

Oh, how horrible we all are to God, spending so little time fellowshipping with Him in Bible reading and prayer. Dear friend, if you want to hear God speak audibly, then just read the inspired Holy Bible out loud! And make sure that you only use the King James Bible, because all of the modern revisions are corrupt. Don't listen to these debaters and fools who allege that the King James Bible is full of errors. No, the only errors are in their brain! Only the King James Bible still says that people worshipped Jesus. [1]Here's a comparison to prove what I say.

God authored the Holy Bible to speak to us, and He also gave us His indwelling Holy Spirit (who is God with us). Literally, God lives inside every believer in the form of the blessed Holy Spirit. **John 14:23, " Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: *and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*."** ONLY a born-again child of God has the Holy Spirit in them. **1st John 3:24,**

"And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.

" Amen!

Dear reader, I encourage you to set aside some time each day to read the Bible. When you come across something that you don't understanding, don't just skip over it. [2]Study that passage and pray for God's Holy Spirit to teach it to you. I do that all the time. What saith the Scripture? **John 16:13, "*Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth*: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come."** The indwelling Holy Spirit is our teaching. When unsaved people attempt to understand the Scripture, without the presence of the divine Author (the Holy Spirit), that is how every pseudo-Christian cult is started!!!

God wants to talk with you. He wants to hear about your burdens, problems and painful feelings. This is not prayer. Prayer is asking God for something (Philippians 4:6-7). Since I have lived alone for the past 16 years, I spend a lot of time just talking to God. He is my Father in Heaven. Jesus is His only begotten Son, who died for my sins. Of course, we know that there is one God (Deuteronomy 6:4). So to whom should we pray? We pray to the Father, through the name of the Son, in the power of the Holy Spirit. To be honest, I talk to all of them, knowing that they are all members of the Godhead. It might not make sense, but it is 100 % Biblical. Man is created in God's image. We are also a three-fold being (spirit, soul and body).

I encourage you to take whatever is eating at your soul friend, and just TELL IT TO JESUS! You can talk to God just as you would to your best friend, and hopefully God is your best friend, as He has been mine for so many years. There is no friend like the lowly Jesus, no not one! If we're not careful, this sinful world will have us all turned around, twisted and confused. I often quote **Hebrews 12:2** to people, **"*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."** Don't focus on people because they will let you down again and again, especially today's uncaring selfish pastors.

God desires to fellowship with you friend, for you are the Lord's creation, created in His very image. I don't ever want my relationship with God to become a formal one, so that I cannot feel at home with God. That is why I don't like and try to avoid group praying in public, because everybody is praying in self-awareness that others are listening to our words. To me that makes it hard to pray, because my life of prayer is personal with God.

We've got far too many new-evangelical dead churches today, who have men meeting together to pray, but there is no scheduled time to go door-to-door soulwinning in the community. That is sad. Such was the sad case at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam while Marty Herron was their senior pastor for 20 years (1999-2018). The men met every Saturday morning to eat bacon and eggs, and pray together, but no one ever bothered to schedule a time for the church to go soulwinning. No wonder Harvest is dead today, preaching a false gospel of Calvinist Lordship Salvation, and promoting Satan's corruptible seed (the perverse modern revisions). We need a revival of getting back to soulwinning in America!

When Peter and John walked with Jesus, they became bold and empowered to speak THE TRUTH. **Acts 4:13, "Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus."** If you'll walk with God dear reader, you too will be emboldened for Christ to speak the truth of the Gospel. All these neo-evangelical wimps for pastors today couldn't preach their way out of a wet paper bag. We need men of God once more today—who prioritize truth over tradition, evangelism over entertainment, souls over salaries and people over popularity. Today's churches are pathetic!

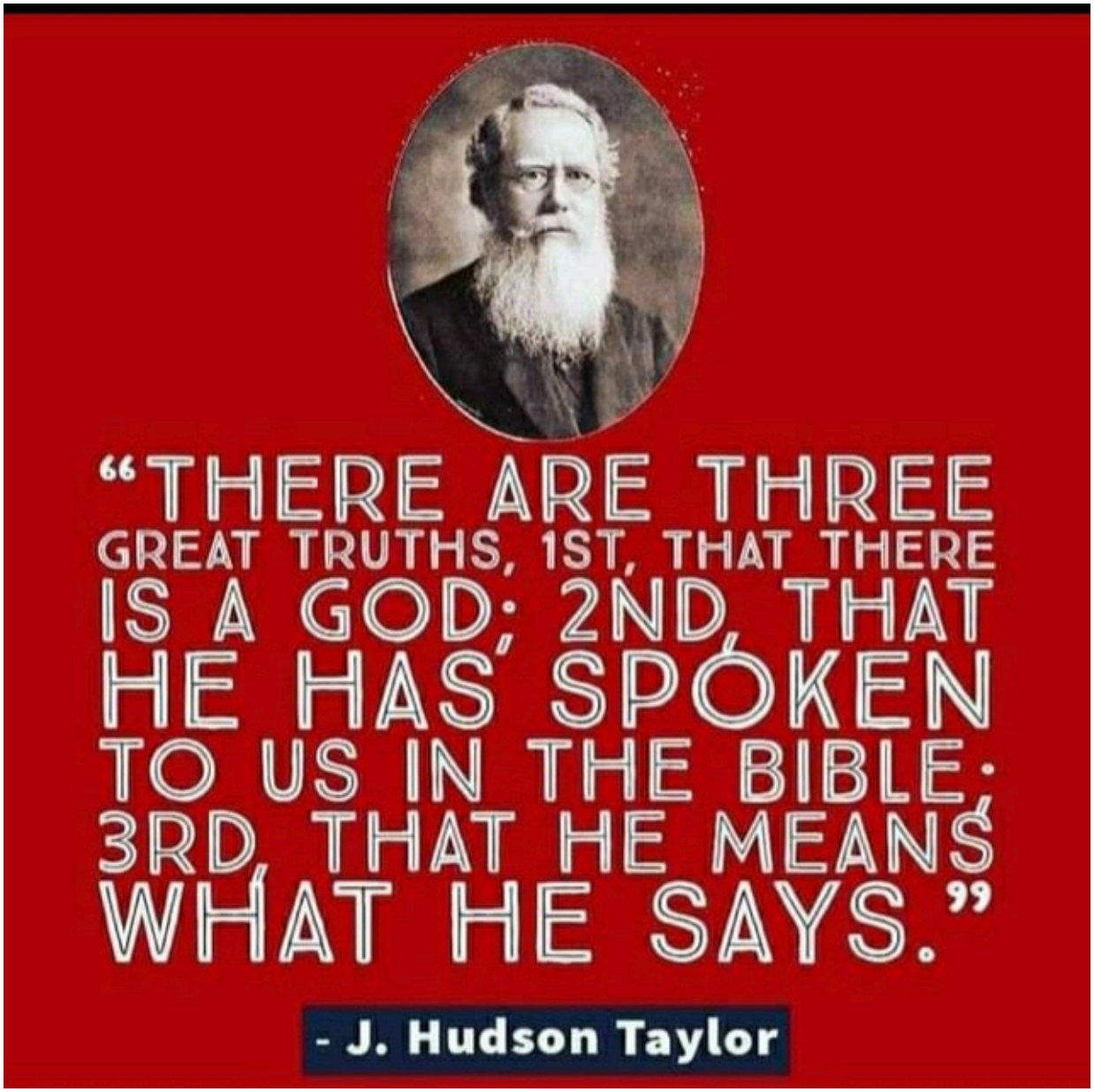

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-modern-bible-revisions-no-longer.html
2. https://biblehub.com/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhKbOgpeVd8k-kD_WQilRQ17c026fi6BIIoAD87kBFtGaekLjF6XiZWurdKZQfDt4pa2P0MPHJh_JTeo_Z7K4FnaRapERQMEwbrdxU

3.6.8 The Tragic Devastating End Of Actor Bill Paxton (2022-06-08 17:12)

John 3:3, “

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

”

One of my favorite movie actors is Bill Paxton (1955-2017). ...

[1] 

Paxton starred in hundreds of popular Hollywood movies. He was a gifted actor and had the natural ability to fall into his roles, which in my opinion are some of the best acting I've seen.

I was saddened to learn in 2017 that Paxton was killed by the incompetence staff of Cedars-Sinai Hospital in Los Angeles. I underwent neck surgery at the same hospital in 2009 and regret ever stepping foot into that hellhole. While still bleeding with stabbing pain in my chest, just 24 hours after my Anterior Cervical Discectomy And Fusion surgery, Cedars-Sinai Hospital kicked me out, putting my into a taxi cab. God will avenge me of the evil that they did to me at that wicked cesspool of iniquity that they sadly call a hospital!

Bill Paxton should have lived a much longer life, but Cedars-Sinai killed him, by not properly treating him post-heart surgery. Bill had a stroke which never should have happened, had the hospital staff done their jobs! Bill's family rightly sued Cedars for malpractice and wrongful death. The most important job is the one that doesn't get done!!!

Having said that, I was curious of Bill Paxton's religious beliefs. I was greatly saddened to learn that Bill was a lifelong Roman Catholic. Search the internet and you will find thousands of articles claiming that Bill was a Christian, because he was a Catholic. Dear friend, and I say this very kindly, no Roman Catholic ever went to Heaven!!! If someone in the Catholic church goes to Heaven, it is only because they DIDN'T follow the teachings (the damnable false traditions) of the Vatican and Roman Catholic cult!

The inspired King James Bible plainly teaches that the way to get to Heaven is to simply BELIEVE the *Good News* (the Gospel) of Jesus Christ, who died on the cross for our sins, was buried and resurrected from the dead the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-5). The ONLY requirement to be saved is to acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20).

You need to know what you're being saved from! We are all sinners deserving of eternal damnation in Hell (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). But Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9).

I am not happy that Bill Paxton very likely went to Hell. If he died in his Catholic faith, then according to Jesus Himself in John 3:3 he didn't go to Heaven.

John 3:3, "

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.

" I was born-again at age 13. It was a one-time new birth. I have never lost God's salvation, not even for one second, because the new birth is irreversible!!!

Roman Catholicism teaches that to get to Heaven you must keep their Seven Sacraments. Catholicism requires their members to be water baptized as the door into the Catholic church, which according to Catholicism is the way to Heaven, through the Catholic church. What saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."** As you can see, the Holy Bible teaches something VERY different than Roman Catholicism. The same can be said of the Russian Orthodox Catholic church, another damnable cult.

I did not write this blog to be mean or unkind, nor to hurt anybody's feelings. God knows my heart. I wrote this blog to warn you dear reader, that unless you are BORN-AGAIN, you cannot go to Heaven. Jesus said that, not me! If you want to know more, please read: " [2]I Never Knew You ,

"

by Evangelist Michael P. Bowen, which is a great defense of the simplicity that is in Christ, the Gospel of free grace. Thank you for reading. I can only hope by some rare chance that Bill Paxton repented toward God toward the end of his life, forsaking his false damnable religion and embracing by faith the saving *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjv_5zpJXSthk4K1fcRlkQBvsUeU7eOQI6N1iLha4AaRUANklyl_VsWOAZWq2K1tGaMcimsxz9waxa-6KFAuWy2JgdV_7ZZ1tiBoLC
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

3.6.9 Lessons Learned From Hannah And Peninnah (2022-06-09 19:02)

1st Samuel 1:1-7, "

Now there was a certain man of Ramathaim-zophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name was Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephrathite:

***And he had two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children*.**

4674

And this man went up out of his city yearly to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the LORD, were there.

And when the time was that Elkanah offered, he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

But unto Hannah he gave a worthy portion; for he loved Hannah: but the LORD had shut up her womb.

And her adversary also provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb.

And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

”

I love the Old Testament, it is so full of doctrinal meat. I love what Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) said:

> “To me, there’s not anything that’ll put iron in your spiritual blood like the Old Testament!” —Evangelist Lester Roloff, “[1]An Undisciplined Age”

There is a powerful truth that I want to teach you from this wonderful true story. There was a Christian man in the Old Testament named Elkanah, who had two wives: Peninnah and Hannah. Peninnah had children, but Hannah was barren. The Bible says that Elkanah loved Hannah more than Peninnah, and had shut up her womb (just like God had shut up Rachel’s womb, womb her husband Jacob favored over Leah).

Once a year Elkanah and his family journeyed out of the city to Shiloh to sacrifice unto the Lord.

Now, the Bible says that Peninnah tormented Hannah, deliberately provoking her sore to cause her to worry continually, because she was barren. That is a very wicked thing to do! No one should ever afflict another person. I know that painful feeling, having someone else (in my case a group of men at work) make my life a living hell.

As a Christian I have been harassed, working in hostile work environments on every job I’ve ever worked in my life. I’ve had my uniforms stolen (which I had to pay for), equipment for which I was responsible at work sabotaged, had my tools stolen, my car and house keys stolen at work, and harassed to the point of literal tears. In 2009 I won a 3-year EEO (Equal Employment Opportunity) court case against the U.S. Postal Service, for the hostilities I endured on Guam. The island of Guam is predominantly Roman Catholic. The judge ruled in my favor, determining that a Filipino group of co-workers ganged up on me because I was white and because of my Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry, which they found and hated.

So I know how Hannah felt. Peninnah mocked and ridiculed Hannah continually, making her feel scared and miserable. You’d think that Peninnah would have rejoiced in the Lord for the gift of children from God, but instead she chose to make Hannah’s life miserable because she

was barren. Without Jesus Christ people can become monsters! And even with Jesus Christ, if a believer backslides or doesn't mature in grace, they are capable of horrible things. Even the best saint is still a sinner as long as we dwell in this old earthly flesh!

So Hannah did what we should all do when persecuted for any reason, pray. **Philippians 4:6-7, "**

Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

" Hannah wept and made a solemn promise to God, that if He would give her a son, she would dedicate him to serve the Lord. God grant her request and gave her a son, Samuel. Read what Hannah said in praise to the Lord:

> 1st Samuel 1:26-28, "And she said, Oh my lord, as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD. For this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him: Therefore also I have lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the LORD. And he worshipped the LORD there."

Notice carefully that Hannah "lent" her son to the Lord, but God "gave" His only begotten Son to pay for the sins of mankind. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that *he gave his only begotten Son*, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. "**

Lending is what you give someone for a period of time, and you expect them to return it in a period of time; While on the other hand, giving means you are giving something to a person, and you don't expect them to return it back to you, take it as a present!

What a wonderful illustration of God's free gift of eternal life through faith in Jesus Christ our Savior. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord*."** God didn't LEND His only begotten Son to the world, He GAVE His Son to be rejected, mocked, smitten, spat upon, ridiculed, tormented and ultimately crucified on a cross as a common criminal. Jesus did that for you and me. Jesus paid a debt of sin He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21). Amen and amen!

But the main truth that I want you to see dear reader is found in 1st Samuel 2:3...

> **1st Samuel 2:1-3, "And Hannah prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I rejoice in thy salvation. There is none holy as the LORD: for there is none beside thee: neither is there any rock like our God. *Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed*."**

Pride is a killer! Lucifer has "I" problems:

> **Isaiah 14:12-15, "How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! For thou hast said in thine heart, *I* will ascend into heaven, *I* will exalt my throne above the stars of God: *I* will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: *I* will ascend above the heights of the clouds; *I* will be like the most High. Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit."**

FIVE TIMES in the preceding brief Scripture passage, we see that the archangel Lucifer was full of hubris (overbearing sinful pride). There is no "I"" in "we" friend. Jesus lived to serve OTHERS!!! **Philippians 2:4-5, "*Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others*. Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:"** When Jesus endured the cross with joy (Hebrews 12:2), He was thinking of OTHERS!!!

The reason why Jesus had joy is because He knew what it meant for mankind, that anybody could be saved by simply believing on Him as their Savior. **Acts 10:43, "*To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** According to the preceding verse, everyone in the Old Testament who was saved, got saved through faith alone in Christ. NO ONE has ever been saved by works, nor by faith plus works, which would mean God owed them salvation (Romans 4:4-5). God doesn't owe any human being anything, except to cast us all into a burning Hell forever!!!

I love verse 3 of chapter 2. This is Hannah speaking to her enemy, Peninnah:

> **1st Samuel 2:3, "Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed."**

I love these truths! The Lord is a God of knowledge (He is omniscient). And by Him actions are weighed. Psalms 139:1-6 teaches that God sees everything. He knows when we lie down and when we rise up from our bed. God knows what we are thinking, hoping and planning. Nothing is hidden from the eyes of God. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."**

Hannah was vindicated of Peninnah's persecution by the Lord. God gave Hannah five children! Amen. I love this Bible verse:

> **1st Samuel 2:3, "Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed."**

Only by man's pride comes contention. **Proverbs 13:10, "Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom."** So many people today bellow out selfish words filled with pride and arrogance, injurious of others. The newsmedia are arrogant and proud! Many people are filled with pride and don't even realize it. The man who elevates evolution as truth, while disregarding God's inspired Word as rubbish is sinfully proud against God.

Many people feel just like Hannah did, helpless. They are hurting inside and have an enemy (or enemies) who make matters worse, as did Peninnah cruelly toward Hannah. **Psalms 18:17, "He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me."** God is bigger than our problems and enemies. Hannah felt despised and hopeless, yearning to bear children, so she prayed and God answered her prayer. What an awesome Savior!

[2]

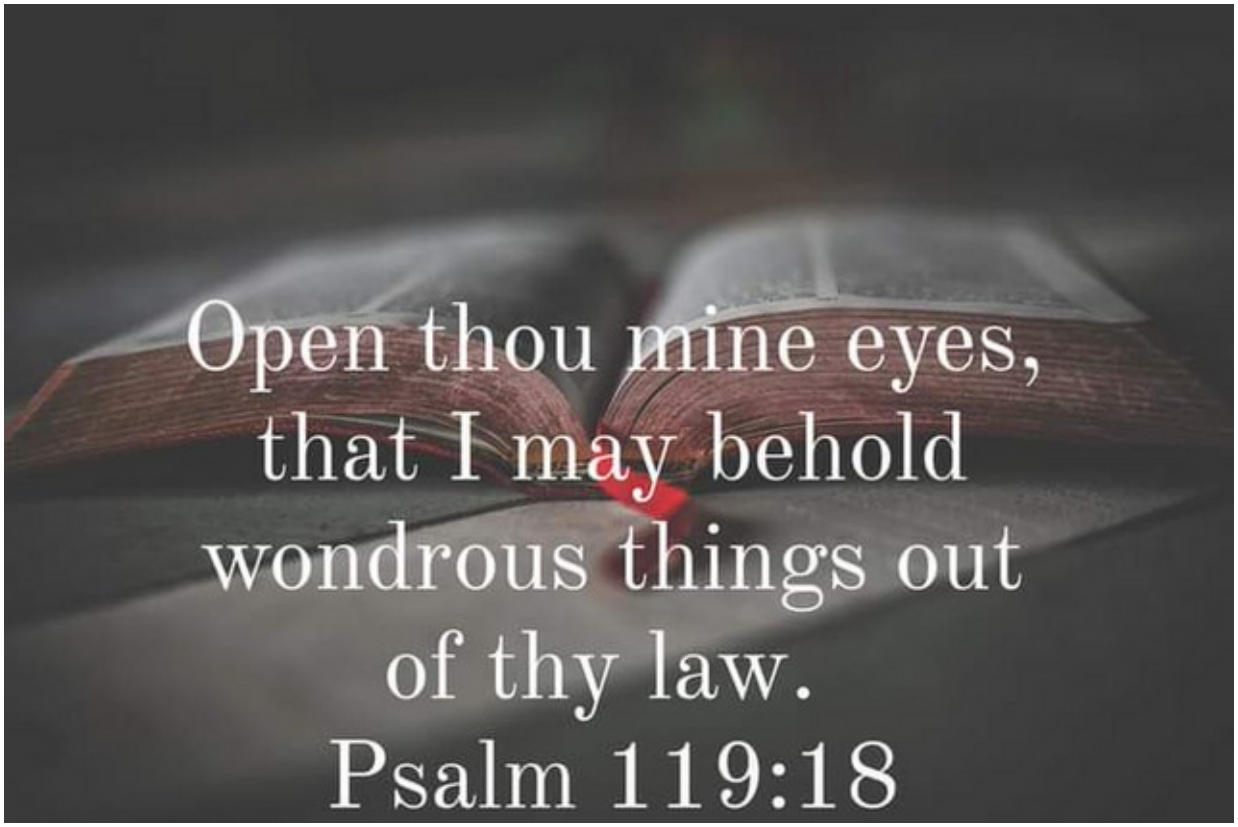

1. https://youtu.be/sLmt4EmNBlQ
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgO0ORNjxfRCV-WB3oVzArBldu9yvEJPU8uBcCBcWvbuLxqchDYXjJjmCTEFYsGiD27PiByInvo2Z-VckCTHkTxdIS6NuT2KGLNjCY

3.6.10 How To Find God's Will (2022-06-12 20:09)

1st Peter 4:1-2, "Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin; That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God."

Look at our text verses again. What a beautiful passage of Scripture! As born-again Christians, we ought to do God's will with our life, and not serve sin to the lusts of the flesh. You're not going to stay in the will of God unless you walk with God, abiding in the Word of God.

The book of Acts was written by the apostle Luke and spans 30 years of Paul's life. In Paul's early ministry, he didn't make one major decision. He was already a missionary, yet

the church and his spiritual mentors made the decisions for Paul. Paul wasn't his own man, he relied upon the advise of his spiritual elders. If (perhaps the greatest Christian who ever lived) Paul needed spiritual advise from more mature Christians, then so do we!!! Paul's major decisions were made by the disciples, friends, the brethren, Barnabas and the church.

The book of Acts mentions 68 times where Paul changed his location:

17 of the times were special:
1 was a vision.
7 times friends led him
1 time the church led him.
2 times he was expelled and had to leave.
3 times he fled.
3 times he was forbidden by the Holy Ghost to go.
51 times Paul just decided to go.

Now follow carefully. In the Scriptures, 75 % of the time the apostle Paul had to decide for himself what the will of God was. Three times out of four Paul had no guidance to decide what to do!!! Most of the time we are going to have to decide God's will for our self. This means we must live in the Word of God continually.

> "Most of the time in your life, you are going to have to decide yourself what the will of God is! That's what Paul did." —Pastor Jack Hyles, a great quote from the MP3 sermon, "[1]The Way The Apostle Paul Found The Will Of God" (1991).
>
> "The hope for you to be in the will of God, most of the time, is for you to walk closely with your God." —Pastor Jack Hyles, a great quote from the MP3 sermon, "[2]The Way The Apostle Paul Found The Will Of God" (1991).

How Did Paul Find The Will Of God:

1. Did spiritual leaders advise? (The wisdom of Christian leaders)
2. Did the church advise? (The wisdom of the Church)
3. Is it forbidden? (Anything outside the Bible is forbidden. God never goes against His Word, nor should we!)
4. Did God speak? (John 5:39a, "Search the Scriptures...")
5. Lose your own will.
6. Yield to the Holy Spirit.
7. Set a time to decide.
8. If the answer has not come, then you lose your will, set a time and claim the mind of Christ, to make the decision. Most of the time you're going to have to decide for yourself.

If you're decision maker is broken, don't make decisions. If you're lawnmower breaks, you borrow your neighbor's. Likewise, if your decision maker is broken, you need to borrow someone else's decision maker. Most of your decisions are not going to be made by visions, or God telling somebody else, or the church tells you what to do, they will be decisions that you've got to decide by yourself. This is Biblical.

You don't need to consult God's will for forbidden things. For example: You don't need to seek God's will whether you should drive a beer truck or not. The booze industry is wicked. Alcohol has a very poor track record historically. Beer is for fools, not God's children. It might not happen for 20 years, but the day will come if you drink alcohol, when you will pay the price. Heaven only knows how many marriages, families and homes have been wrecked because of liquor. Alcohol is liquid devil.

You don't need to seek God's will whether or not you should work in an abortion clinic. It is sinful to have any part in the murdering of human life!

> **"Your opinion's not worth a dime if it doesn't come from the Bible!"** —Pastor Steven Anderson, 'Scam City: Jails, Prisons, and Criminal Checks Exposed'

I heard a young woman say that she knew it was God's will for her to become a Dallas Cowboy cheerleader. She's a fool. It was her ninth audition. It is NEVER God's will for a young woman to dress immodestly, expose her thighs, open her legs, and give thousands of people a strip show. Those cheerleaders are committing wickedness every time they expose their thighs and buttocks, every time their create lust in others by gyrating in unholy positions in their colored underwear in a grassy field. It is sinful and evil. The holy Bible plainly commands women to cloth themselves in modest apparel in 1st Timothy 2:9.

You don't need to seek God's will about whether or not to marry an unsaved person. 2nd Corinthians 6:14-17 plainly forbids believers from being unequally yoked together with unbelievers. If a believer marries an unbeliever, you'll have the Devil for a spiritual father-in-law. That means a Christian ought never go into business together with an unbeliever. That means that a Christian ought not buy a condominium complex with an unsaved person. God's children are prohibited from yoking together with unbelievers.

You don't need to seek God's will whether or not to join a church that uses the modern corrupt Bible versions. It is not God's will. No Christian ought ever join a wicked church that promotes Lordship Salvation. No believer ought ever join a wicked church that promotes heretics on salvation; such as, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, Pat Robertson, Rick Warren, Joel Osteen or any other reprobates. Ephesians 5:11 teaches that it is God's will is to refute (expose) all works of darkness. [3]Alexandrian Bible versions are works of darkness! [4]Lordship Salvation is a work of darkness!

If you are trying to determine God's will, ask yourself the question, "Do I have a will in the matter?" If you do, you must lose your will. So often people slap the label of God's will across what they really want to do, and it is not God's will at all.

> "There's no way in the world—no way in the world—that you can stay in the will of God without walking daily with God." —Pastor Jack Hyles, a great quote from the MP3 sermon, "[5]The Way The Apostle Paul Found The Will Of God" (1991).

The way to find God's will in your life is to saturate your life with the inspired King James Bible, which is the perfect Word of God. Philippians 2:5, "Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus."

> "Every word in this Bible is inspired by God almighty!" —Dr. Jack Hyles (a great quote from the classic sermon, "[6]A Friend At Midnight.")

Psalms 116:15, "Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints."

> "The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!" —Dr. Jack Hyles ([7]an awesome quote —Dr. Jack Hyles ([8]THE REAL BATTLE!")

> "And brother, any time anybody ever casts any reflection upon the accuracy and the inspiration—verbal inspiration—of this Bible, I'll guarantee you he was inspired by the demons. I'll guarantee you! I don't care if he's got a 'reverend' in front of his name. I don't care if he has a clerical collar on. I don't care what school he's been to. He's of the Devil if he says that the Bible is not verbally inspired by God!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a great quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[9]Satan's masterpiece."

[10] **BATTLE OF THE AGES**

(MP3 by Pastor Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

[11]



1. the_way_the_apostle_paul_found_gods_will.mp3
2. the_way_the_apostle_paul_found_gods_will.mp3
3. beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
4. lordship.htm

5. the_way_the_apostle_paul_found_gods_will.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/a_friend_at_midnight.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031515.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjBBZceVvfO_qMV-4sFrPME4LVN8djdypeBZR4PoKXSggnK3wnfKls2SN21MrQOogB6RZtLl6Omy5iUjMy3qxglD6MIXF6_Ox3rvB1

3.6.11 The Holy Spirit, Our Comforter (2022-06-14 15:24)

Here is chapter 17 from Pastor Jack Hyle's excellent book, "Meet The Holy Spirit"...

> John 16:7, 8, "Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away; for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send Him unto you. And when He is come, He will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment."

One of the works of the Holy Spirit is to comfort the believer. The word "comforter" means "one to run to our side and pick us up." This is what Jesus had done while He was on the earth. I John 2:1, "My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous." The word "advocate" is the same word as "comforter" in John 16:7, 8. Hence, Jesus is our advocate, or comforter, or the one who runs to our side to pick us up. Especially was this true during His earthly life, but when He went back to Heaven, He sent us ANOTHER comforter. **John 14:16, 17** and **26, "And I will pray the Father, and He shall give you another Comforter, that He may abide with you for ever; even the Spirit of truth; Whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth Him not, neither knoweth Him: but ye know Him; for He dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. But the Comforter, Which is the Holy Ghost, Whom the Father will send in My name, He shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you."** In a sense, the Holy Spirit came to be the babysitter for the Christians. Jesus was the One Who ran to our side; now He goes back to Heaven. He sends the Holy Spirit to do to all of us what He did when He was here.

Yet, according to I John 2:1, in a sense, Jesus is still our comforter, so the Holy Spirit is not exactly a substitute but an additional one to run to our side.

It is interesting to note that the word "comforter" was also used for legal aid or the counsel for the defense; so the Holy Spirit is that. Jesus is our aid at the right hand of the Father; the Holy Spirit is our aid on earth. Jesus is a positions advocate in Heaven; the Holy Spirit is a conditional advocate on earth.

Someone has described it this way. God made a will. When Jesus died, it became valid to those who trust Him. He went to Heaven as our attorney at the right hand of the Father. The Holy Spirit distributes that will for Jesus on earth. There are two things in this will. First,

Ephesians 1:7, "In Whom we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of His grace." Notice the words, "The riches of His grace." This is salvation by grace through faith in the finished work of our Saviour on Calvary. Second, "the riches of His glory." **Ephesians 3:16, "That He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with might by His Spirit in the inner man."** This will come at the rapture when we see Him as He is.

Perhaps the reason Jesus had to return to Heaven was twofold. First, He went to do His work. **Hebrews 7:25, "Wherefore He is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by Him, seeing He ever liveth to make intercession for them."** Second, He went to give the Holy Spirit HIS work to do.

As the comforter, there is another thing the Holy Spirit does. He helps our comforters. **John 14:18, "I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you."** In other words, He uses human instruments to do His comforting. There are times when the Holy Spirit will comfort you himself without human aid.

There are other times when He will empower and strengthen OTHERS to say just the words you need and give you just the comfort you need. This does not mean the Holy Spirit is not doing the comforting. He is leading and strengthening someone and using him to comfort us and strengthen us in our time of need. At times He runs alongside to help and there is no human aid in sight. At other times, He leads someone to come to us to be our aid, our comforter, to pick us up. In either case, this is the work of the Spirit. He simply sometimes chooses not to use human help and other times He chooses to do so.

In my own life there have been many times the Holy Spirit alone has been my comforter. When I paused at the casket of my unsaved father I touched his face. It was cold and hard as a stone. Suddenly I felt a hand grip my arm. I turned to see who it was, and there was no one there. I could definitely feel fingers touching my arm. It was blessed Holy Spirit coming HIMSELF to give me comfort. Then this same Holy Spirit led the pastor to speak words of comfort to me; He led loving friends to encourage my heart. He was comforting and strengthening me both WITH and WITHOUT human instruments. The Christian should yield himself to the Holy Spirit in order that the Spirit may use him to comfort, strengthen and restore others. When the Christian writes a note of comfort, he should ask the Holy Spirit to deliver it for him and to use it as a strength and comfort. When a word of comfort or strength is spoken to a bereaved or weary friend, the power of the Holy Spirit should accompany that word. Hence, the Christian should speak to the Holy Spirit BEFORE he speaks the word of comfort, asking Him to speak words that he cannot speak and to leave impressions that he cannot leave in order that he may be used as a tool of the Holy Spirit to comfort and strengthen the discouraged, weak, lonely, bereaved or fallen brother. There is a wonderful truth in **John 14:26, "But the Comforter, Which is the Holy Ghost, Whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you."** Notice the words, **"and bring all things to your remembrance."** The Spirit-led and Spirit-filled Christian may so yield himself to the Holy Spirit that when he comforts , the Holy Spirit will bring to mind what he ought to say. The Christian will enter into the very work of the Spirit Himself as a tool to be a comforter.

Thank God for those times the Holy Spirit Himself has come to life me up and strengthen me and to comfort me. Thank the Lord for those times when He has touched a friend and spoken through him as a human instrument to comfort me and strengthen me and lift me up.

And thank God for those times when He has used me as a tool to comfort others! Oh, Holy Spirit, use me again and again and again and again to strengthen the weak, lift up the fallen, encourage the discouraged, offer fellowship to the lonely, give a smile to the sad and comfort to the bereaved and weary.

It is interesting to note that in a sense Jesus had to leave in order for the Holy Spirit to come, that the Christian might be benefited to the fullest. For one thing, Jesus can serve us better in his glory and we can do greater works because the Holy Spirit came. **John 14:12, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on Me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto My Father."** Jesus entered the very presence of the Father; at the Father's side He can help us and intercede for us. He knows our needs more. He felt them while He was here, so He can send the Holy Spirit to dispense the fulfillment of our needs. Hence, He helps the Father tot know our needs. Though He doesn't have to persuade the Father to help us, He does remind Him of what help we need.

When I was a young pastor, I did so many things I do not do now. I once filled the baptistery, prepared the communion cup, cooked the unleavened bread, cleaned the building, turned on the lights, built the fire, printed the church bulletin and even led the choir. However, with the passing of the years and the increasing of the church membership I have had to have others to do what I used to do. Though I miss the personal contact and many of the tasks, it is expedient for my people that I administrate so that greater works can be done than were once done when I did it all myself. I could say to my people, "It is expedient that I go to administrate, for I can send many others to do the work that did and get more done."

There is a sense also in which the Lord Jesus can teach us better from the right hand of the Father. When He was on earth, for example, He was in the flesh. **Mark 13:32, "But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in Heaven, neither the Son, but the Father."** The word "neither" means "not yet". Jesus did not know the day nor hour of the Son of man's coming; at least, not yet, but in His resurrection body, seated at the right hand of the Father, He would know. Consequently, from that position, He can teach us better than through His earthly body here with us.

In summary, our Lord was our comforter while He was here. Though in a sense He continues to comfort from the right hand of the Father, He has sent us the Holy Spirit to comfort us and through that Holy Spirit greater works can be done than were done when our Lord was here.

I am dictating this chapter from the Lucerne Conference Grounds in Lucerne, California. I am in my room. It is 1:30 a.m. If Jesus were in Jerusalem tonight, I would catch the first plane tomorrow morning and I would fly to see Him, but I may not get to see Him or talk to Him, for millions of others would be seeking the same privilege as I. If He were here on earth, it just may be I would never get to touch His hand, see His face or talk to Him personally, but now that He is gone and has sent the Holy Spirit, He is in this room with me in the wee hours of the morning, and I feel His presence. I can talk with Him. In this sense, it was expedient for me that He go away, for through the Holy Spirit, I can be with Jesus anywhere I am, even in the wee hours of the morning in a quiet hotel room in the mountains of northern California.



Pastor Jack Hyles Baptizing Children Who Just Trusted Jesus As Their Personal Savior

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh8Eq4Zthr-zNBggH8sBuC06l4HJ2QdLDflebklS8J4WGVa7DkRZzmQ7MRLdPMZuOiQjcny3qhwfnhT-8Zr1GHxGloE7WSVvTOt9zB

3.6.12 The Heresy That You Must Confess "Jesus Is Lord" To Be Saved (2022-06-16 12:22)

Romans 10:9-10, "*That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus*, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation."

I am so sick and tired of false teachers! **1st Timothy 1:5-7, "Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned: From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; *Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm*."** It seems these days that everybody and their dog wants to be a Bible teacher! The problem is that they aren't qualified, because they have not studied to rightly divide the Word of Truth, that is, the Holy Bible. **2nd Timothy 2:15, "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth."**

I just read the following heresy online today, from a neo-evangelical religious website:

> Moses wrote that those who practice law-based righteousness will live by that righteousness. However, no one can practice that righteousness. Therefore, attempting to earn righteousness is a futile act. However, Paul explains from the Old Testament that righteousness based on faith, or imputed righteousness, recognizes that Christ ascended into heaven, and that He died. Furthermore, these facts are in the believer's mouth, or confession, and heart, or worldview. In addition, these facts are

components of the “word,” or message, of faith that Paul was preaching: ***if one confesses with one’s mouth that Jesus is the Supreme Authority, or Lord*****,** and believes that He rose from the dead, one will be saved. **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE:

[1]Romans 10:1-21 - The Nation of Israel (Not All Jews) Has Rejected the Gospel, But Gentiles Trust in It

Dear reader, that is a FALSE GOSPEL!!! Nowhere in the Bible are we required to confess (agree with God’s Word) that Jesus is the “Supreme Authority, or Lord” to get to Heaven. Pastor Curtis Hutson wisely said: “A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.” Romans 10:9-10 is definitely an obscure passage of Scripture, because taken by itself (out of context), one could conclude that to get to Heaven a person must make public confession of their faith in Christ to be saved, which is not true Biblically. Taken by itself, this passage could also be construed to teach that (as you just read from the Bearing Christ blog), that you must confess Jesus as Supreme Lord to be saved, which again is not Biblical. So how do we know for sure?

I am glad you asked my fine non-feathered friend! The proper way to study the Bible is to compare Scripture with Scripture. **Isaiah 28:13, “**

But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.” Amen. And also, we read in

1st Corinthians 2:13, “

Which things also we speak, not in the words which man’s wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; *comparing spiritual things with spiritual*.

” That is how we properly study to discern God’s Word, comparing Scripture with Scripture.

When I was a child, my grandmother from Sweden bought me a game that originated in Sweden called: “ [2]Husker Du .

” In hindsight, I cannot help but wonder if God had a part in introducing me to that fun board game, because the whole idea of the Swedish game is to compare pieces with each other, and try to remember where you found them to win the game. What a great way to prepare a child to study the Word of God! Every false doctrine that exists was fabricated by basing a belief on a single (or limited handful of) Scripture, while ignoring the whole of Scripture! Anytime that we present a suggested interpretation of a Scripture, we must first verify that our suggested meaning agrees with the rest of the Word of God. If it does, then we know we’ve found the correct meaning. Unfortunately, many Bible students refuse to accept defeat, wresting the Scripture in order to teach their strange doctrine.

One such strange doctrine is that a lost person cannot be saved until they declare: “Jesus is Lord.” Does that agree with the rest of the Holy Bible? No, it does not. The entire Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract. **John 20:31, “*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** So God authored this specific book of the Bible to show humanity how to have eternal life. Yet, every time I hear Lordship Salvation heretics spewed their junk theology, they are citing passages from the Gospel of Matthew in a lame attempt to justify their damnable false doctrine. Folks, God didn’t author the book of Matthew to show us how to get to Heaven, He

gave us the book of John for that!!! Matthew presents Jesus as a King. John presents Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of God (John 20:31).

In the Gospel of John we find the word

“believe”

mentioned 88 times, but there is no mention of confessing anything. There is no requirement to repent

“

of your sins

”

and to

“

turn from your sinful ways

”

to be saved. In fact, the word

“repent” is not mentioned even once in John. That is because the person who believes on Christ has repented in doing so. Repentance and faith are not two steps to be saved; but rather, one action. What must we do to be saved? **Acts 16:31b,**

“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”

There is no requirement in the Gospel of John to invite Jesus into your life. There is no requirement to be water baptized to get to Heaven (as Martin Luther heretically taught). There is no requirement to faithfully run the race until the end of life to get to Heaven (as Steve Pettit heretically preaches). There is no mention of counting the cost and paying the price to be saved (as Billy Graham false preaches). There is no mention of asking Jesus into your heart to be saved (as many ignorant preachers teach). No, no, no! There is only the requirement that we come to God as a needy sinner and

“

BELIEVE ON HIM.

”

John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent.” Whereas God only requires childlike faith in the *GOOD NEWS* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day to be saved, wicked false teachers require MORE!

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. ...

> My hope is built on nothing less
>
> Than Jesus’ blood and righteousness;
>
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
All other ground is sinking sand,
All other ground is sinking sand.

Must we confess Jesus as "
Lord
"
to be saved? No, ten thousands times no! Although that may harelip every dog in the country, it is nonetheless true according to the Bible. It is a folly and a big mistake to base a doctrine upon one single passage of Scripture in Romans 10:9-10. Nowhere in the Gospel of John (which is God's Gospel tract according to John 20:31) are we instructed to confess anything! You don't get saved by confessing anything (except to admit in your soul that you are a guilty sinner) and BELIEVE on Christ! You get saved by BELIEVING on Jesus Christ as your personal Savior!!!

It saddens me to see fools preaching another gospel based upon one passage of Scripture from Romans 10:9-10, while ignoring the rest of the Bible. Good night folks! The Church of Christ is an example of a group who does this. They cite Romans 10:9-10 to support their unbiblical requirement that to get to Heaven, a person must audibly and publicly confess Jesus as the Christ. The infidel Church of Christ also requires that a person forsake their sinful behavior (which they misunderstand to mean *repentance*, the same as the cult at Bob Jones University errantly thinks). You DON'T have to stop your sinning, nor even be willing to stop your sinning to be saved, which would be works instead of grace.

When I got saved at age 13, I knew that I was a sinner and believed the Good News of Christ, but that was it. No one required me to make a commitment to clean up (reform) my behavior or bad habits. Then, once saved, God sealed and indwelt me with His blessed Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24) and God's Spirit began to convict me about the sins in my life. That is how salvation works. God trying to rid my life of sinful ways is strictly a separate matter of growing in grace (sanctification), which has absolutely nothing to do with the legal matter of justification (which is by faith alone). We must always keep sanctification completely separate from justification, lest we corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people. Churchgoers today are confused everywhere because of incompetent pastors, clergy, religious professors and missionaries who combine sanctification with justification, and in so doing merge works with faith, which is another gospel that cannot produce the new birth.

Romans 10:9-10, "That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth *the Lord Jesus*, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved." I recently kindly rebuked a man on Facebook in his group that he asked me to join, who quoted Romans 10:9 as "Jesus is Lord." I told him that he is using a corrupt version of the Bible, because the inspired King James Bible says: "Lord Jesus."

The man replied that he was just paraphrasing the Bible, and insisted that he only uses the King James Bible. What? Folks, he is condemning himself! Whether you read a perverted version of the Bible that errantly paraphrases God's Word, or you foolishly paraphrase it yourself, either way the Word of God is being corrupted!!! Romans 10:9 does not say nor mean "Jesus is Lord."

Please read

Acts 16:31b,

"Believe on *the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved." Does

“the Lord Jesus Christ” here means that you must receive Jesus as Supreme Lord of your life to get to Heaven? No, of course it doesn’t! You’d have to really read into the text, and wrest the Scripture, in order to come up with such a strange doctrine. The Bible simply means to BELIEVE (put your confidence in) Jesus! He is the Lord Jesus Christ, but that doesn’t mean you must follow Him as the absolute Lord (Master) of your life in loyal obedience, service and tuning away from your sinful ways to get to Heaven. That would be works!!!

Calvinism is of the Devil. *Calvinism* refers to the life’s heretical teachings of an unsaved infidel named John Calvin (1509-1564). John Calvin sinfully combined sanctification with justification, confusing his followers into thinking they needed works to prove that their faith was real. The reality of the genuineness of my faith in God’s sight is MY FAITH!!!

So dear reader, beware of corrupt Bible teachers who base their teachings on obscure passages of Scripture, because you might end up being destroyed with them:

2nd Peter 3:14-17,

“

Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless. And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you; As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction*. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

”

The Apostle Peter admitted that he couldn’t understand some of the Bible. We’ve all been there! I sure have. But like Peter, we must be wise and honest enough to admit that we simply don’t know what a passage means, rather than wrest it to fit what WE THINK it means, which could result in damnation.



1. https://bearingchrist.blog/2017/09/19/romans-101-21-the-nation-of-israel-not-all-jews-has-rejected-the-gospel-but-gentiles-trust-in-it/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/H%C5%ABsker_D%C5%AB%3F
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh4Ey_kdXmZ9rK_FsLBw8RJjLozEmkg3l7hS8eiAbRwt53cG3TDBWz844HsgJFd5T3mRmJwVXSWUoPRp1b6cr5uG3TqWWgGMijlHeo

---

3.6.13 And Such Were Some Of You . . . But Ye Are Washed!!! (2022-06-26 17:10)

1st Corinthians 6:9-11, "Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not *inherit* the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. *And such were some of you: but ye are washed*, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God."

1st Corinthians 6:9-10 is one of the most misinterpreted, misunderstood and misapplied passages of Scripture in the Bible. It is almost always overlooked. The Holy Bible is in fact saying that anyone who commits these sins CANNOT go to Heaven. This means NO ONE can go to Heaven, because we are ALL GUILTY of committing these sins, even if merely by thought. Jesus taught that hatred is equivalent to murder in God's eyes (Matthew 5:22), and lust the same as adultery with God (Matthew 5:28). Ah, but thanks be to God for the gift of His dear

son, Jesus, the Christ, Who paid the price for our sins. Let the world know...

[1] **JESUS CAME TO SAVE SINNERS!!!**

Luke 19:10, "For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost."

God the Father sent His only begotten (biological) Son into the world to pay the PRICE for man's sins (John 3:16). Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay. The [2]PRICE for the Church is the precious BLOOD of Jesus; and the *PLACE* is the heavenly Mercy Seat, where the liquid blood of Christ is sprinkled (Hebrews 12:24; 9:12,24).

My friend, the price for your sins and mine has been paid in full by the Lord Jesus Christ! This is why the apostle Paul could say in 1st Timothy 4:9-11 that Jesus is THE SAVIOUR OF ALL MEN, SPECIALLY THOSE WHO BELIEVE!!! **1st Timothy 4:9-11, "This is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation. For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, *specially of those that believe*. These things command and teach."**

If you go to Hell one day, it will only be because you rejected and refused the free grace of God that brings salvation. There are confused people all around the world today who are desperately trying to discover if there is truly a way to receive eternal life. There is a way. There is way! Jesus is the way!

Completely Rest in the Gospel to Be Saved

Jesus said in **John 14:6, " Jesus saith unto him, *I am the way*, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." Acts 10:43, "To him [Jesus] give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** You simply acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner in God's eyes (Romans 3:19), totally incapable of saving yourself in any way (Isaiah 64:6; Ephesians 2:8-9); and you completely REST, Hebrews 4:10-11) in the name of Jesus, the Christ (Acts 4:10-12; Romans 10:13; John 20:31)—Who died upon the cross for our sins, He was buried, and then miraculously raised up from the dead after three days (the Gospel, 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). JESUS CHRIST IS THE ONLY WAY TO HEAVEN!!!

We are saved by ceasing from our own DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1), and completely RESTING in Jesus Christ, Who is our Sabbath. The Hebrews are the people of God, but that doesn't automatically make them the children of God. Only by resting in Christ's finished work of redemption can anyone (whether Gentile or Jew) become a born-again child of God:

> **Hebrews 4:9-11, "There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."**

Galatians 3:26-29, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise.”

Have Your Sins Been Washed In The Blood of the Lamb?

Many people quote 1st Corinthians 6:9-10, but few people ever quote verse11:

“And Such Were Some Of You . . . But Ye Are Washed” —1st Corinthians 6:11

The Bible is acknowledging that God saves even the worst and vilest of sinners. **Isaiah 1:18, “Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.”** One-third of the Bible was penned by pardoned MURDERERS (Moses, David and Paul). Just as the Lord forgave the murderers, harlots (prostitutes) and publicans (shady tax-collectors working for the oppressive Roman empire) who believed on His name, so also will Christ forgive you regardless of what evil things you have done throughout your life. God desires for all men to come to repentance to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9).

Many Christians in today’s soul-winning and evangelical churches have come out of a horrible life of sin... **“BUT YE ARE WASHED”** the Bibles says, washed by the sin-cleansing blood of Jesus Christ!!! **1st John 1:7, “...and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.”** It is Christ’s precious blood that washes ALL our sins away, and not human effort that saves us. For anyone to say that a person must try to stop sinning in order to be saved is teaching a false plan of salvation. I desire to live right because I AM SAVED, and not TO GET SAVED. People who forsake the world, turn from sinful living and make a full surrender to Christ as part of their salvation are not truly saved, having never experienced the new-birth by faith alone in Christ’s death on the cross, His burial and resurrection from the dead.

1st Corinthians 6:11, "And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God."

Amen! Our sins have been washed away by the literal blood of Jesus! We have been SANCTIFIED, set apart for God’s purpose and glory. I now belong to Jesus, and Jesus belongs to me! Praise God! I have been JUSTIFIED... “JUST-IF-I’D” never sinned. We are saved by God’s grace, through faith in the gospel. We are saved by completely RESTING in the precious name of Jesus Christ, because He died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and is bodily risen. Christ bodily ascended into Heaven and **“BY HIS OWN BLOOD”** (Hebrews 9:12, King James Bible) Jesus entered the Holy Place and paid the price by [3]sprinkling His liquid blood (Hebrews 12:24) on the Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12,22-24)! Thank you Lord! Have you been delivered through the power of the Gospel from the power and depths of Satan?

The works of the flesh are these:

> Galatians 5:19-21, “Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.”

If you have ever done any of these sins you cannot enter into Heaven. WE ARE ALL GUILTY SINNERS! No one deserves Heaven. NO ONE is worthy of God’s grace. We are all just as sinful as the vilest sinner in God’s eyes. James 2:10 says to break even one commandment of God makes us guilty of all. Why? It’s because committing even ONE SIN is enough to keep us out of Heaven, forfeit eternal life, and send us to the Lake of Fire forever!!!

When you get saved by trusting in Christ ALONE for your salvation, that is, by believing the Gospel of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and risen, then YOU ARE WASHED as the Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 6:11. We read further in the Scriptures:

> 1st Peter 1:18-21, “Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.”

Biblically, ALL Christians have come out of a life of sin, but some much worse than others (at least worse in men’s eyes). NO ONE is perfect. NO ONE is without sin. Every believer is a sinner saved by God’s grace. Those professed Christians who are quick to condemn other believers who sin, showing little or no mercy or understanding, only do so because they have not truly grasped the depth of their own sinfulness. Jesus taught in Matthew 7:1-5 that we will all be judged by God in eternity on an individual basis, being judged by the same measure by which we have judged others. If we are harsh and difficult toward others who have sinned, then God is going to be harsh and difficult toward us in eternity. If we don’t forgive our sister or brother in the Lord, then neither will Christ forgive us (Matthew 18:22).

Two Ways To Heaven: Be Perfect or Rest In Jesus Christ

The word “inherit” in the Greek is “klēronomeō” and means “to be an heir.” A “heir” is a person who is entitled by law or by the terms of a will to inherit the estate of another who is entitled to something. In other words, you are not entitled to enter into Heaven if you have broken the Mosaic law (aka, The Ten Commandments) in the Old Testament. We are all guilty of breaking God’s laws, which is the entire purpose for the law, that is, to be used as a measuring stick to show us out total inability to save ourselves.

There are only two ways to Heaven:

> KEEP THE MOSAIC LAW PERFECTLY (given to Moses by God to give to the Hebrews). God gave us His laws in stone, because you cannot bend stone without breaking

it. You either keep or break God's commandments. If you break even one commandment, then you cannot inherit Heaven, because you have no divine legal right. **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."**

Some religious Jews attempted to earn their way to Heaven by keeping the law. Paul reminds them in Romans 2:13 that the DOERS and not the HEARERS of the law shall be justified. Just as the boasting self-righteous rich young ruler in Luke 18:18-21 and the boasting self-righteous unsaved workers in Matthew 7:21-23 at The Great White Throne Of Judgment, so we find boasting self-righteous religious Jews in **Romans 2:23, "Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?"** Paul is pointing out that they weren't keeping the law, just as the Lord pointed out to the rich young ruler in Luke 18:18-21 that he was covetous and hadn't **"kept all these commandments from my youth up"** as he boasted.

Then Paul clearly explains in Romans 3:19-20 that no one can be justified by the keeping of the law, because no one can perfectly keep the law. WE ARE ALL SINNERS, FALLING SHORT OF GOD'S GLORY (Romans 3:23). NO ONE has ever got to Heaven by keeping the law, because all men are sinners who fall short of the glory of God. Only Jesus Christ is without sin (Hebrews 4:15).

REST COMPLETELY IN CHRIST (Who died upon the cross for our sins, He was buried, and then He was resurrected from the dead after three days). Since we have no righteousness of our own to offer God (Isaiah 64:6), and are incapable of perfectly keeping God's law (Romans 3:10), God offers HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS to us instead through faith in Christ. This is called the doctrine of [4]IMPUTATION. **Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works."**

Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth." We are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS by faith. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."** When a person trusts Christ alone and is saved, from that moment forward God doesn't see that person's sins anymore; but rather, He sees the blood of His only begotten Son, Jesus.

"And Such Were Some Of You ...But Ye Are Washed" —1st Corinthians 6:11

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/jesus_came_to_save_sinners.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/the_church/price_for_the_church-chap_14.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/the_church/price_for_the_church-chap_14.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm

3.6.14 Beware Of Satan's Master Counterfeits (2022-06-28 13:54)

Matthew 7:13-15, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. *Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves*."

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

Admittedly, they do seem saved, but so do Seventh-Day Adventists (Calvinists), Church of Christ (Calvinists), Lutherans (Baptismal Regeneration), Presbyterians (Calvinists) and Lordship Salvationists (Calvinists). I watched a Mormon sermon yesterday and it sounded like a Baptist church. Mormons ONLY use the King James Bible! You can verify that online. Mormons sing just like Baptists. A naïve person could easily think that Mormonism is Christianity, if they didn't understand sound doctrine from the Word of God.

I was thinking last night about counterfeit money. The goal of the counterfeiter is to make the fake money as close to authentic money as possible, to deceive people. The Devil does the same thing with religion! Satan makes false religion look, feel and sound just like genuine Christianity, so close that the person unlearned in the Scripture couldn't discern the difference, and so they are deceived and damned (Matthew 7:13-15; 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

I was surprised to find mainstream [1]this website that sells counterfeit money that allegedly looks realistic. Why doesn't the government stop them? Go figure! Dear reader, I don't want you to be deceived by the Devil. God's standard for salvation is THE GOSPEL OF JOHN. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "** God authored the Gospel of John for the specific purpose of showing humanity how to have eternal life.

There is no mention in John of confessing, following, surrendering, committing, praying, calling, serving, running, turning or repenting to obtain God's free gift of eternal life. The only requirement taught is to BELIEVE ON JESUS. **John 6:28-29, "When said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent.

"

John chapters 19 and 20 teach Christ's *death* on the cross, His *burial* and subsequent bodily physical *resurrection* three days later . This is THE GOSPEL (i.e., the GOOD NEWS) according to **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;

And that he was buried, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: **”** Any guilty sinner who believes (places their confidence in) this *Good News* is saved immediately, irrevocably and permanently. Getting saved is that simple.

Tragically, millions of false churches around the world base their counterfeit plan of damnation upon obscure passages of Scripture, while totally ignoring and contradicting the Gospel of John. As a general rule we ought never use an obscure passage of Scripture to contradict a clear one. The Gospel of John is clear, salvation is WITHOUT WORKS!!!

- Roman Catholics errantly teach that salvation requires FAITH AND WORKS.
- Calvinists errantly teach that FAITH WILL WORK.
- The Bible teaches that FAITH IS WITHOUT WORKS (Romans 4:5).

Please dear reader, do not allow Satan and his sinister ministers to deceive you! Hell is hot, life is short and eternity is a long time!!!

The Devil is a master counterfeiter! Tragically, BILLIONS of Roman Catholics, Orthodox Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Lutherans, Seventh-Day Adventists, Calvinists, Church of Christ, United Methodists, Unitarian Universalists, Bahai Faith, Presbyterians, Baptists, Scientologists, Christian Science, Judaizers and other infidels have been DECEIVED by the Devil concerning how to get to Heaven. Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. Calvinism is of the Devil. Works to be saved before, during or after salvation are of the Devil.

The Devil is a beautiful liar! Satan knows that the best place to hide a lie is between two truths. The half-truth is the most effective form of deception, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic. This is what makes false religion so dangerous, because its damnable lies are surrounded and protected by religious truths, making it’s spiderweb of deceit even more deadly and unsuspecting to vulnerable passing prey.

[2]



Today could be the last day of your life!

Have you been born-again?

1. https://www.counterfeitmoneys.com/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFBG64W5hZNLPkpngTJkSf0Va8WT7am3Bb9Nx85etMlzdnh1C-z5lf4gOTr01HptErwES3oKIXEu9NJMnr97SF_pYEmvPipXCTVz7

3.6.15 There Are No Apartment Buildings In Heaven (2022-06-29 16:19)

John 14:1-6, “

Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

In my Father’s house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

***And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also*.**

And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.”

I heard a nutty preacher say something years ago that really bothered me. He said that we will live up in Heaven in apartment buildings. Folks, would you rather live in an apartment building or in your own completely paid for home? I know I want a home in Heaven!!!

Jesus said in our text Sculpture from John chapter 14 that He is going to prepare a place for us in Heaven, which in the Greek means “

abode

” (i.e., a place to live). As the old adage goes:

“Home is where I hang my hat.” It sure is!

Kindly said, I heard another pastor say that the King James Bible translators were wrong to use the word “mansions” in John 14:2 for the Greek word *mone*, which means: “a staying, that is, residence.” But I personally don’t think the 54 godly men whom God used to translate the King James Bible were wrong. I have often began to envy wealth famous people like David Lee Roth, Donald Trump, Gene Simmons and hundreds of other rich, famous and spoiled people. But then the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit comforts my soul, reminding me that those rich celebrities have everything now on earth, but Hell awaits them in eternity.

I know the pain of loneliness, since my former wife sadly abandoned me in 2006 (16 years ago). I have lived alone since. I have tried many times to find a Christian wife, but things never worked out. In two cases it was because of ungodly new-evangelical pastors (at the Satanic Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), who banned and ostracized me (since 2014) from attending their church services anymore, because I befriended them with THE TRUTH that the modern bibles are of the Devil, and Lordship Salvation is of the Devil, and Martin Luther did not go to Heaven ([1]because he trusted in water baptism to get him to Heaven, instead of Christ alone). Consequently, the two women (at different times) whom I wanted to marry, rejected me because of misguided loyalty to their cult leaders at Harvest. God will avenge me!!!

Because of the divorce I lost my paid home. I lost everything! I lost my pets, not even able to say goodbye to them. I was given a court order by the judge not to return to my home, and I never saw my home again!!! My belongings were packed in boxes and sent to me. One day I had a home, the next day I had none! That is what our wicked U.S. courts do to families. That is what divorce does to a person. I know the inexplicable pain of loss, emotional torment and betrayal by a loved one. There is not a more ungodly institution in the world than the U.S. legal system. They legalize the evils of homosexuality. They legalize the evils of abortion, which is first-degree murder. They legalize the evils of divorce, which is an abomination unto God. I fought to stop the divorce, but the wolves in the court system won! My former wife refused to reconcile with me, and I have that in writing with her ungodly signature on it, as a witness before God and man that I didn't want a divorce.

I forgave my former spouse a long time ago, because I know that God has forgiven me (Ephesians 4:28-32). God promises to avenge me (Romans 12:29-21). No one has a right to destroy someone else's life!!! It is a horrible sin to file for divorce. It is even worse to complete the divorce. Only by pride cometh contention (Proverbs 13:10). My former wife abandoned me on March 20th, 2006. While praying and hoping for her return, I started a new soulwinning website in May of 2006 called: [2]Soulwinning.info, which was my way of obeying the Bible in **Romans 12:21, "Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good."**

To my horror, on June 5th, 2006, two U.S. Marshalls on Guam came to my job and handed me a summons to divorce court. I was working alone that night in maintenance. I turned out the lights in the parts department and wept like a baby for the next 3 hours in the dark. I wanted to die! Life is not fair folks. The Devil doesn't fight fair, he plays dirty. God has forgiven me of MUCH, so I choose to forgive others as well, which is what God commands. My [3]soulwinning.info website wouldn't exist today, if it were not for the evils which befell me at the hands of my wicked former wife. **Genesis 50:20, "But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive."**

In hindsight, I definitely married the wrong person in 1987. The woman that I ignorantly married in my youth (I was age 20 at the time), was never cut out to be a wife or a mother. She was a dangerous sponge! Whatever malicious ideas that ungodly people put into her head, she ran off halfcocked with a loaded gun, knife, phone, pen in her brutish rage. But

what's done is done, I must move forward with my life for Jesus Christ. I am a big sinner just like everybody else! The famous preacher, Charles Waggle (who wrote the famous hymn: "No One Ever Cared For Me Like Jesus")

shares my inexplicable pain of soul, because his wife abandoned him too. God hates divorce! **Jeremiah 3:20, "**

Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.

"

Anyway, there are no apartment buildings in Heaven, I assure you. Who would want to live in such a place? I suppose that there are many people, who have become accustomed to living in an apartment from necessity, settling for less than for what is best in the future, but only because they have lost sight of having a better life someday in eternity. I think everyone should have their own home.

And I can guarantee you that there WON'T be any property taxes in Heaven!!! Here in the United States, no one really owns their home. I triple dog dare you (if you own a home) to stop paying your taxes and see how fast the government confiscates your home and boots you out the door!

I heard about a woman in Chicago many years ago, whose husband worked his entire life to pay for their home. It was paid for! He died and she became a widow. The woman suffered from depression and didn't keep up with her bills. The water bill went unpaid for years, surmounting staggering debt from increasing interest charges. Her bill, which had only originally been for a few hundred dollars, was now at several thousand dollars. Long story short, the city of Chicago put her home up for auction and she lost her paid home. Folks, that is criminal. When a widow can lose the paid home that her husband worked for his entire life, over an unpaid water bill, you know that we are living in a perverse, ungodly, corrupt and wicked nation. What should have happened was to simply turn her water off permanently until the bill was paid, but NO ONE should ever be able to lose a home that is paid for in full. In Heaven that could NEVER happen. God is not a thug. God is not unjust. God is kind and ethical, always.

Don't you tell me that believers won't have a home in Heaven as nice as Eddie Van Halen's mansion was here on earth. Sadly, Eddie was a lifelong Roman Catholic, which is a false religion that puts their faith in sinful men (priests) to forgive their sins, instead of the Lamb of God with the nail scared hands and feet.

Don't you tell me that the pervert, Hugh Hefner (who spent his life as a whoremonger, mocking the moral God of the Holy Bible), had a nicer home here on earth than we will as believers in Heaven. I am not sure how God will do things in Heaven, but I can assure you that God will keep His promise in **Romans 8:32,** " **He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things*?"** I love that Bible verse! God will one day give us ALL THINGS the Bible says.

Romans 8:32 says that God will give us ALL THINGS. So I think anything that is right, holy and good God will grant. I am convinced that if you are a child of God, and you want to see your old pet pal Fido the dog, Fluffy the cat or Ben the mouse, God will grant your request. Is that not a part of ALL THING in Romans 8:32? Do you mean to tell me that our almighty God and Creator couldn't or wouldn't give back life to a beloved furry pet that you once owned? This is speculation, of course. I cannot prove what I am teaching; however, God did promise in

Romans 8:32, " He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things*?"

I once heard a Baptist pastor criticize the idea that Jesus was a carpenter while on earth, and so subsequently He is building us homes in Heaven. Hey, what is so strange about the idea that our dear Savior is a carpenter also in Heaven? The Lord did promise to PREPARE a place for each saint in Heaven. To prepare something clearly implies that Jesus will do just that... PREPARE a residence in Heaven for us. I sincerely don't think we will be dwelling in stacking bunk beds, or an apartment building, or a hippie commune in the Pearly City.

I learned a beautiful truth from Pastor Jack Hyles from one of his sermons. Remember that men, and not God, put the chapter divisions in the Holy Bible. So in the original Koine Greek manuscripts of the New testament, John chapters 13 and 14 are one. So if we read chapter 13, where Jesus predicted that the Apostle Peter would deny Christ 3 times before the rooster crowed 3 times, in chapter 14 the dear Savior reassures Peter that when he repents afterwards, that the Lord is going to Heaven to prepare a place (a residence) for Peter, so that when Jesus returns for the saints, we will all be together in Heaven. That is precious! And truly, Jesus' precious promise to Peter in John 14:1-3 applies to every born-again believer.

John 14:1-3 is one of my favorite passages in the Bible. I have been reluctantly renting an apartment since 2006, after I lost my home to pay several tens of thousands of dollars in legal fees for an unwanted divorce. Lawyers are rotten thieves!!! I love that scene in the classic 1993 movie Jurassic Park, where the hungry Tyrannosaurus dinosaur east the lawyer in the restroom outhouse (I don't have to explain the symbology). Wait until you see what God is going to do to them in eternity! Hell is full of dirty crooked lawyers.

Since I once had a home, but lost it due to misfortune, Jesus' solemn promise in John 14:1-3 means all that much more to me. I don't know if I will ever be blessed to own a home again in this earthly lifetime; but if not, I know assuredly that God is preparing a mansion for me in Heaven.

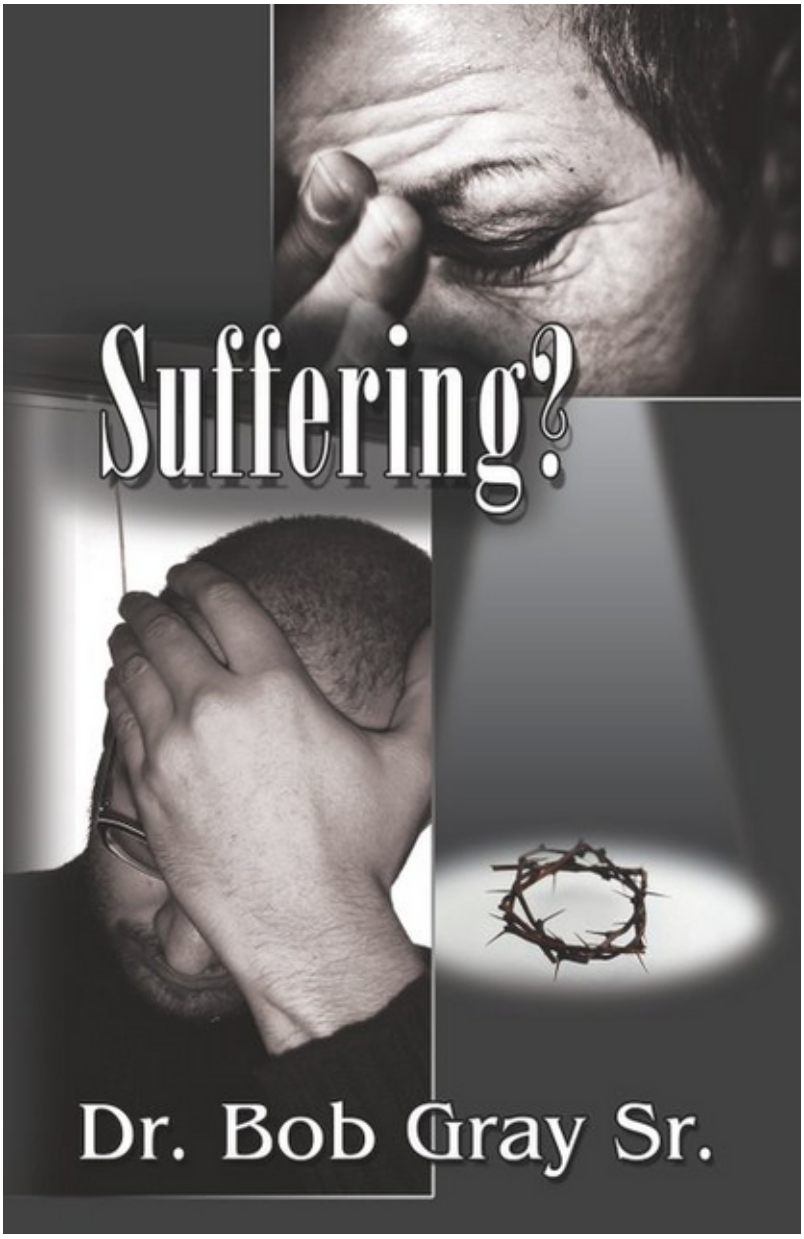

1. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf
2. http://Soulwinning.info/
3. http://soulwinning.info/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhT98aEvlQihdjxgx816VhOR01IJgB5Di84XV3Ho82T1xzlVym1vktRgOUctuPwaBp8tNi8BQiaUYXaWZOQJ7DnUs0cA29vlFaJeIS

3.6.16 Religion Is The Worst Thing That Ever Happened (2022-06-29 17:07)

Matthew 6:7,

“

But *when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do*: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

”

Matthew 15:7-9, “

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

***But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*.”**

Mark 7:6-9, “

He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.

Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*.”

The Holy Bible teaches that religion is a dangerous thing! Our text passages of Scripture plainly reveal that religion can become corrupt, vain and deadly in the wrong hands. In Matthew 6:8 we learn that HEATHENS can pray, superficially appearing as God’s children, but in actuality are children of the Devil practicing false religion.

In the past I have considered the heresy of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) merely a false doctrine, but it has exploded into a religion in the United States. I love this helpful quote from Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, explaining what Lordship Salvation is:

> “Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold ([1]Jesus versus John MacArthur)

Sadly, the biggest offenders are Baptist churches, which have fallen away from THE TRUTH. I’m talking about the deadly cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) today, which has become a demonic cesspool of deadly Calvinist doctrine and Satanic deceit. Last I checked, there are about 75 different branches of Baptists in the United States. Some of them even deny Jesus’ deity, go figure! Sadly, most Baptist churches have succumbed to Satan’s lie of Calvinism, which has reached the tipping point in 2022 in the apostate Southern Baptist Convention (SBC). The SBC has twice now revised their own Bible, producing a damnable text based upon Westcott and Hort’s perverse Greek. To HELL with the Southern Baptist Convention and their

45,000 corrupt and complicit churches!!! No pastor and church that is right with God would remain in that cesspool of iniquity! The SBC is of the Devil. J.D. Greear ([2]their new SBC chairman) openly endorses the LGBTQ community.) God's curse is upon the SBC!!!

Dear reader, religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world! The Bible has very little good to speak about religion. If you missed it, please go back and read our text passages of Scriptures. In nearly every case of existing religions around the world (about 4,000 the last I checked), nearly all of them elevate MAN'S COMMANDMENTS over the inspired WORDS OF GOD.

Mark 7:9, " **And he said unto them,** *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition***."** Manmade tradition is at the core of 99 % of the world's religions. Sadly, as I have already mentioned, even most of our once trustworthy Baptist churches have now become corrupted by Satan.

False religion is how a pervert named Warren Jeffs of the Fundamentalist Latter Day Saints (FLDS Mormons), was able to con 78 women into marrying him. At least 24 of those wives were underaged girls when Jeffs violated them. When scrutiny heightened in Arizona and Utah against Warren Jeffs alleged criminal activities, he fled to the state of Texas. Unbelievably, in Texas Jeffs used Mormon money to build a so-called Holy Temple of Mormonism, in which he sexually assaults a 12-year-old girl, and records the entire crime. What an idiot! Jeffs belongs in an episode of the world's dumbest criminals!!!

With disgust, in the now made public recordings, you can literally hear Mormon elder Warren Jeffs breathing heavy as he violates the little girl, telling her that he is doing it: "

in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

" This is religion folks!!! Why doesn't the government go after the entire Mormon cult? Jeff's father married several dozen women himself, many of which his biological son Warren remarried when he Dad died and went to Hell forever. Mormonism is, in all its entirety, of the Devil. It is by very nature a sex cult. [3]Just go read their official dogma! I mean no unkindness to anyone, truly, but if you follow the religious lies of Mormonism, you will spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell.

Look at the [4]Heaven's Gate cult in California. One nutcase by using religious indoctrination was able to successfully convince 41 people to take their own lives. This shows us the frightening power of religious brainwashing!!! I am sickened to know that there are 15 million Mormons in the world. It sickens me to know that there are over ONE BILLION hellbound Roman Catholics, who've all been lied to to believe that some sinful priest, who dresses like a woman, but tells people to call him "

Father,

" can absolve their sins. NO PRIEST, POPE OR PASTOR CANNOT FORGIVE ANYONE'S SINS!!! Only God can forgive sins. The Lutherans erroneously believe that their pastors have God's power to forgive people's sins. NO THEY DON'T!!! Lutheran pastors are LIARS!!!

> My hope is built on nothing less
> Than Jesus' blood and righteousness;
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

The Devil is a beautiful liar! Satan knows that the best place to hide a lie is between two truths. The half-truth is the most effective form of deception, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic. This is what makes false religion so dangerous, because its damnable lies are surrounded and protected by religious truths, making it's spiderweb of deceit even more deadly and unsuspecting to vulnerable passing prey.

Dear friend, I could go on writing this one blog for hours, expounding you in the bizarre and insane world of false religion. Years ago I made my new favorite Bible verse **Proverbs 4:23, "**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

" The reason why people foolishly join a cult like the Jehovah's Witnesses or Seventh-Day Adventists is because they are deceived by the Devil (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, 13-15). Jesus warned us that the way unto life is narrow, and the highway to Hell broad, because FALSE PROPHETS appear as sheep to deceive their prey (Matthew 7:13-15). Now you know why I love

Proverbs 4:23, "

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

"

Please don't allow yourself to be deceived friend. Please use and trust ONLY the inspired King James Bible. Please believe only what you can PROVE with the Holy Scriptures. You cannot backup the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation with the King James Bible. No you cannot! All you can do, at very best, is cite obscure passages of Scripture, wresting (twisting) them out of context in a foolish lame attempt to bolster up your strawman perverse doctrine. Lordship Salvation is of the Devil, which teaches that more than childlike faith is required to be saved.

In addition, proponents of Lordship Salvation (which is actually the Devil's Calvinism repackaged) says you must surrender all to Christ, turn away from your sinful lifestyle, follow Jesus as "

Lord

"

of your life

no matter what the cost, run the Christian race faithfully to the end, invite Christ into your life, repent (turn) from your sinful ways, count the cost and pay the price, give up control of your life to Jesus, and a bunch of other junk theology no found in the Holy Bible. How is any of that a free gift?

Ephesians 2:8-9, "

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God:*

Not of works, lest any man should boast. **"** This is perhaps the most ignored Bible verse!

If we take the preceding Scripture passage at face value, then NONE of all those extra things that I just listed, can be required of a lost sinner to obtain eternal life. Eternal life is the free gift of God, which a needy sinner receives by faith, by simply receiving

Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, and believing that Jesus after being buried

resurrected

from the dead three days later. This is *The Gospel*, that is, *The Good News*, by which we are saved if we BELIUEVE IT (1st Corinthians 15:1-6; Romans 1:16).

4704

Please don't let religion mess with your head. Many people suffer from [5]Religious Scrupulosity, which is where we feel guilty, confusion or emotions because of religion. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Psalms 1:1-5, " Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.**
>
> **But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away. Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous. For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish."**

Dear reader, if you will give God your HEART, He will comb the kinks out of your HEAD! *Search the Scriptures* Jesus commanded in John 5:39.

[6] 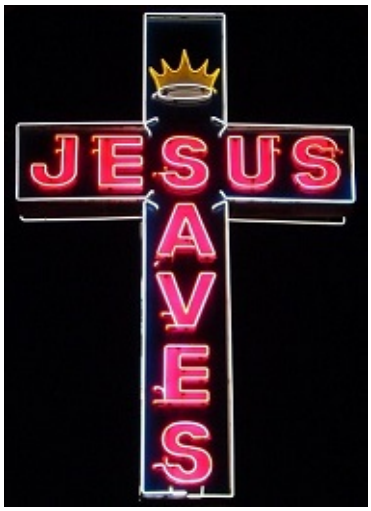

1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://pulpitandpen.org/2020/07/07/southern-baptist-trustee-jd-greear-is-apostate
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Mormons/sex_cult.htm
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Heaven%27s_Gate_(religious_group)
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/religious_scrupulosity.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjLCds4_yXlxEGr8GBHvvoTqoMXglvXxlzT1KcyNGg53S7uxb2igdP1qmMG33vdSi-DRSO4hLOcRY2vOVQQJCsnsh1lMcZfUYOHcmF

3.6.17 Both Satan And God Pressure Humans To Take Sides (2022-06-30 18:12)

Joshua 24:15, "And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the

other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*."

1st Kings 18:21,

"

And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, *How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him*. And the people answered him not a word.

"

Revelation 3:15-16, "I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: *I would thou wert cold or hot*. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth."

Matthew 26:69-74, "Now Peter sat without in the palace: *and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee*. But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. And when he was gone out into the porch, *another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth*. And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man. *And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee*. Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew."

I was reading in the news today that actor [1]Chris Pratt is under pressure from fellow actress Ellen Page and the LGBTQ community. I like Chris Pratt, who has [2]openly professed that he is a Christian. Unfortunately, I have not been able to confirm that he is born-again, simply because I haven't found enough clear information. We know that Roman and Orthodox Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists and other pseudo-Christian religions are NOT genuine Christians, because they pervert the Gospel in various different ways. But as far as I can tell, Chris Pratt is not involved in any of those cults.

But Pratt does attend the popular ecumenical Zoe Church in Los Angeles, which preaches a FALSE GOSPEL. [3]On their website it reads:

> 'We believe that all men are sinners by nature and choice and are therefore under condemnation, that God regenerates by the Holy Spirit **those who repent of their sins and confess Jesus Christ as Lord.' [emphasis added]** [4]SOURCE

WRONG! The Bible plainly defines "the Gospel" for us in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Jesus' DEATH on the cross, His BURIAL and His bodily RESURRECTION three days later. The Zoe church doesn't even mention these truths, they instead errantly teach lost sinners to "repent of their sins and confess Jesus Christ as Lord." That is NOT God's simple plan of salvation.

Dear reader, the unsaved fools in Matthew 7:21-23 confessed Jesus as **“Lord, Lord,”** doing **“ many wonderful works**

” in Jesus’ name. They were dedicated followers of Christ, but the dear Savior adamantly denied knowing them. Why? It is because they failed to do the will of the Father, which we find in **John 6:40, *“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”** I fear that Chris Pratt may merely be following Jesus as his Lord, having repented of his sins as Judas did (Matthew 27:3), yet still not be saved.

Also, I found this website titled: ’[5]How Chris Pratt Became A Devout Christian.’ The article says:

> Pratt was introduced to religion as a wayward teenager in Maui, Hawaii, by a complete stranger.
>
> "This guy came by and was like, ’What are you doing tonight?’ I was like, ’Oh, I dunno...’ So he’s like, ’Will you fornicate tonight?’ I was like, ’I hope so.’ ’And drugs and drinking?’ It’s like, ’Most likely, yeah. Probably all three of those things. I mean, at least two of them, possibly all three,’" Pratt told Esquire magazine in 2014.
>
> "He was like, ’I stopped because Jesus told me to stop and talk to you. He said to tell you you’re destined for great things.’ My friends came out, and I was like, ’Hey, I’m gonna go with this guy.’ I gave my soul to Jesus within, like, two days. I was stuffing envelopes for his organisation, Jews for Jesus." [6]SOURCE

Folks, if that is the extent of Chris Pratt’s testimony of how he got saved, he is NOT SAVED!!!

Both Satan And God Pressure Humans To Take Sides

But regardless of whether Chris Pratt is truly a Christian or not, the heathen world thinks he is, and so they are pressuring him to choose sides. Whenever a celebrity is neutral on a moral matter, ESPECIALLY if that person claims to be a Christian, the wicked majority want to force that person to show their true colors.

We see this reality in the inspired King James Bible in our text passage from Matthew 26:69-74. The Apostle Peter wanted to remain neutral, mixing in with the crowd in incognito. Peter was scared of persecution, prosecution and crucifixtion. The Romans were cruel to those convicted of crimes. I bought a very interesting book several years ago while waiting for my connecting flight in Minneapolis, Minnesota. The book is called: “Killing Jesus” by Bill O’Reilly and Bill Dugard. The book gives the reader an intriguing glimpse (full of fascinating facts) from behind the scenes. The book covers details of Herod, Tiberias, Rome and other information.

I learned from the book that there were other popular methods of executing prisoners. Of course, crucifixtion was very popular. But Roman soldiers also sealed people in bags full of scorpions! Ouch! Disemboweling victims was also quite common. The Romans were notorious for their cruelty, represented

by the legs of iron o

n Nebuchadnezzar's image, which dream was interpreted by the prophet Daniel, in Daniel chapter two. The two separate legs represented the divided Roman empire, which eventually fell to anarchy, invaders and chaos in 476 AD. Contrary to the thinking of many theologians, there will not be a "revived Roman empire"; but rather, a New World Order (Revelation 17:12). It is from the 7th kingdom (NWO) that the 8th (the Antichrist, or Man of Sin) will arise from its midst.

We see that three different unsaved people pressured Peter to take sides. They recognized him and insisted that Peter was one of Jesus' disciples. Peter was scared and all three times vehemently denied knowing Jesus, even cursing the dear Lord's name. That is what public pressure can do to a person!!!

Likewise, Chris Pratt is under fire right now because he professes faith in Jesus Christ. In response he has attempted to defend himself. Chris has denied being religious, trying to distance himself from organized religion. [7]The wicked world is putting on the heat! This is what the Devil and his children do, refusing to allow anyone to straddle the fence. With Satan you're either in or out, there is no middle ground. Actor after actor in Hollywood has been put in the hot-seat, with ungodly liberals and the evil LGBTQ community demanding to know where they stand on the social issues of abortion, homosexuality, gun control, gender change, critical theory, illegal aliens, child discipline, feminism, et cetera.

But dear reader, God also puts the pressure on. A godly preacher will give an invitation at the end of his sermon, putting the pressure on for people to take the next step. God never intended for church to become a time of entertainment, fun and social engineering. Most churches today are pathetic, because today's pastors have bad attitudes, making every excuse imaginable for their laziness, incompetence and lack of spiritual vision for the church. I am so disgusted every time I visit another church, seeing a ton of problems. I don't go looking for weakness, faults and shortcomings in churches and pastors, but it's kind of like watching the debris after a deadly train wreck (you cannot help but see the horrific disaster).

In our text Scripture from Revelation 3:15-16, God pressured the church of Laodicea to repent (think differently). The Lord said He vomited them out because they were LUKEWARM. God wants every believer, church and pastor to be HOT or COLD, because He hates LUKEWARM. God is telling us that He has more respect for an honest person, who admits that they just don't care and choose to be COLD; than He does for some two-faced [8]Harvey Dent type of shady character, who cannot make up his twisted mind. Most churchgoers today are a trainwreck in progress, and their pastor is the reckless train engineer who ran the train off the bridge. The average church today is headed for [9]Casandra's Crossing!!! (a 1976 deadly disaster movie about a train that crashes fiery down into a deep valley)...



’Cassandra’s Crossing’ Movie Represents Average Baptist Church Today!

I am so sick and tired of hearing woefully ignorant preachers tell people to repent “OF YOUR SINS,” when no such phrase or teaching is found in the inspired King James Bible. What is wrong with today’s stupid pastors? Hey, I didn’t add to the Word of God, they did! **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.”** When your pastor says you must repent

“OF YOUR SINS” to receive God’s free gift of eternal life, he DIDN’T get that from the Holy Bible, he got it from other corrupt preachers. But please don’t take my word for it, **“ SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES**

” for yourself as Jesus commanded in **John 5:39a**. I triple-dog dare you to show me

“OF YOUR SINS” in the inspired Word of God.

Repentance is simply *a change of mind (*Greek noun: metanoia), where a lost sinner realizes that he is a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, so that seeing his need he turns to Jesus Christ by faith to be saved (Galatians 3:24-26). Why do humans always complicate things? It is because our very carnal sin nature compels us to add human effort to God’s grace. But to do so is a counterfeit plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Chrisdtian life without ever being born-again.

This is the great danger of churches like the Zoe Church in Los Angeles. Their damnable false plan of salvation is centered in man’s following Jesus as Supreme “

Lord

”

of one’s life, and repenting (turning) away from your sinful ways. This is partial faith in Christ plus WORKS!!! Nowhere on their website does the Zoe Church preach the Gospel. Instead, they are preaching false religion, Lordship Salvation and misunderstood repentance. If this seems like a small matter to you friend, or splitting of theological hairs, then I am worried about your salvation as well. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

In the Bible we see where Satan’s crowd pressured Peter to deny Christ, or risk being killed if he proclaimed the name of Jesus. Likewise, we see in the Bible where God’s prophet, Joshua, pressured the people to choose sides. Also, the godly prophet Elijah, pressured the people to make a choice! But they answered Elijah not a word the Bible says (1st Kings 18:21). No one can go through life and escape making a choice for God or Satan! Whether you want to or not, we all eventually choose up sides. I am on the side of the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

[10]Misunderstood Repentance:
An Enemy Of Soulwinning

1. https://people.com/movies/chris-pratt-defends-hillsong-church-lgbtq/
2. https://www.elle.com.au/celebrity/chris-pratt-religion-19669
3. http://www.zoechurch.com/what.php
4. http://www.zoechurch.com/what.php
5. https://www.elle.com.au/celebrity/chris-pratt-religion-19669
6. https://www.elle.com.au/celebrity/chris-pratt-religion-19669
7. https://www.deseret.com/2022/6/30/23189625/perspective-will-the-real-chris-pratt-please-stand-up-religious-mens-health-jurassic-park-starlord
8. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Harvey_Dent_(1989_film_series_character)
9. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Cassandra_Crossing
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm

---

3.7 July

3.7.1 The Circus Is Coming To Town (Coming to an apostate Baptist Church near you!) (2022-07-03 04:19)

Acts 19:32, “Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was

confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.”

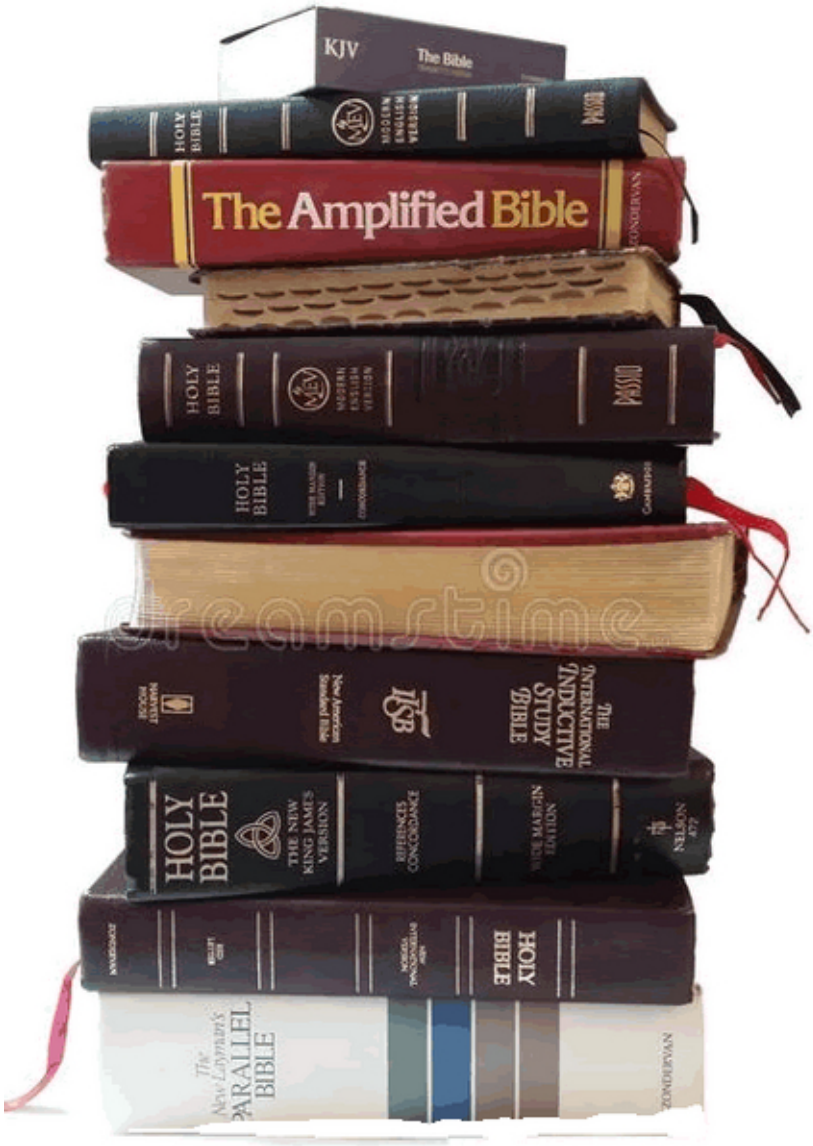

Please [2]CLICK HERE to hear the accompanying circus music.

Step right up folks! Come one, come all, take your pick... will it be the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV)? Or how about the New International Version (NIV)? Will it be the English Standard Version (ESV)? Perhaps you'd like the Revised Standard Version (RSV)? How about you lad, will it be the King James Bible (KJB)? No Sir, you look like you'd prefer the American Standard Version (ASV)? And for you fine lady, how about a Living Bible (LB)? Step right up ladies and gentleman, get your Bibles right here, take your pick from the clown preachers in apostate churches today! The American Bible Society allows you to search 582 different Bible versions on their website. [3]According to the American Bible Society there are now approximately 900 English Bible versions!!! Can you [4]hear the Devil laughing? Satan is the author of confusion, not God (1st Corinthians 14:33).

How about you young man, would you like the Bible version, Good News For Modern Man (GNT)? Or perhaps you'd prefer the New Century Translation (NCT). Ah, I see, you want the

New Living Translation (NLT). And you little lady, you must want the New King James Version (NKJV). And you dear Sir, will it be the New Revised Standard Version (NRSV)? Or perhaps you'd enjoy The Message (MSG)? How about you Sir, will it be the Modern English Version (MEV)? Now there's a fine looking family, could I interest you folks in the New Life Version (NLV) or the Lexham English Bible (LEB)? Dear sweet lady, you look like you'd love the Young's Literal Translation (YLT). Step right up, step right up ladies and gentleman, get your Bibles right here, take your pick from the clown preachers in apostate circus churches today! Beware of today's [5]Cotton Candy Religion!

And you fine Sir, you might be interested in the Amplified Bible (AMP) or the Holman Christian Standard Bible (HCSB). And you Ma'am, perhaps you'd be interested in the New American Standard Bible (NASB)? Hey, how about the new gender-neutral Christian Standard Bible (CSB). Yes Ma'am, the Devil has a Bible version just for you! Ah yes, isn't it great to have choices as free Americans! Yes, yes, we Americans with all our higher religious institutions of intellectualism and advanced ecclesiastical training and theological learning. Aren't we so knowledgeable? I tell you truthfully, they cannot tell their head from their rear-end! What a bunch of confused stooges! If your pastor goes along with this satanic circus of umpteen Bible versions, he's either a big coward, only cares about making a living or is woefully ignorant. Either way he is betraying the Lord Jesus Christ, Who is the WORD OF GOD (John 1:1-3,14; Revelation 19:13).

A man with two watches never really knows what time it is;

And a man with two Bibles never really knows what the Word of God is!!!

The Shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam

Sadly, Harvest Baptist Church located on Guam (in the Micronesian island chain) promote the mess I just mentioned. They are a house divided. For telling these truths I was forced out of their church in 2014 (where I had faithfully attended for one year). After I reluctantly left the church in tears and sorrow, I had nowhere else to go. I became very lonely. I had lost the only church family that I knew. In desperation for a church family, I actually tried to return to Harvest in 2017, in humility and love, promising them I wouldn't cause any trouble. Unfortunately, there's no second chances at Harvest Baptist Church!!! They preach about a love and forgiveness that they DON'T practice. They talk the talk, but they don't walk the walk! Their pastor's exact cold-hearted words to me by e-mail were "go elsewhere." A hurting dog barks!

Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) called Dr. Jack Hyles and me "a cult" for exposing the Alexandrian Bible perversions! No, [6]HBC is the Alexandrian cult! Cults need to be exposed, just like the cults of Jehovah's Witness and Seventh-day Adventism! This is the apostate Bob Jones University crowd at HBC! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam officially use two different Bibles: The [7]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) to misinterpret the King James Bible. That's like using a comic book to understand Shakespeare's poetry! Unreal! Harvest is so messed up spiritually, so much that they refuse to listen to reason from a friend (me) who lovingly tried to help them SEE THE TRUTH!!! **Psalms 109:4-5, " For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.**

And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love."

Ironically, I heard Evangelist Tom Ferrell preach a sermon at Harvest Baptist Church a few years ago. I heard the sermon over Harvest's worldwide KHMG radio station on Guam at 88.1 FM. Dr. Ferrell said, and I quote: "A friend helps a friend to see!" Ha-ha! Ha-ha! What a joke! Yea, I dare Dr. Ferrell to try to tell a bunch of spoiled brat Bob Jones' graduates THE TRUTH about the [8]Alexandrian Bible perversions from the Devil. They WON'T LISTEN!!! Ah, but I was still A FRIEND; a friend that the senior pastor (Marty Herron) of Harvest called an "enemy" in 2017. I consider that insult a badge of honor, that I may be considered a fool for the cause of Jesus Christ. So now I am counted as their enemy because I have told them THE TRUTH! **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"** Oh, for the blessed Judgment Seat of Christ!!! Somebody needs to care, and I do!
[9]

> [10]**BATTLE OF THE AGES** (MP3 by Dr. Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

I tried my best to help them see the truth at HBC, and have sincerely prayed often for them, all to no avail it seems, and for the next seven years on Guam I had no church to attend. It is very unchristian and wrong to tell a person who has attended your church for a year to: "Go somewhere else because we don't want you anymore!" In fact, that is wicked!!! What do you expect from a bunch of yuppie snobs from Bob Jones University?

Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is no better when it comes to forgiveness and second chances. Pastor Jeff Redlin of PCC's Campus Church refuses to allow me to attend their Campus Church as of 2022. I wrote him a sweet apologetic e-mail for anything I had done to offend him, and pleaded for his forgiveness and just to allow me to attend Campus Church again. But Pastor Redlin is angry at me for calling him out on Thursday, July 22, 2021 for corrupting the Bible.

At Campus Church their errantly official position (as taught in their Foundation's Class to all new church members) that, and I quote: "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." In fact, there is no such perverse teaching in the inspired King James Bible. It is very wicked to add words to what God said (and didn't say). Proverbs 30:5-6 warn against adding to God's word, lest thou be found a LIAR!!! If God wanted repentance to mean (or infer) more than a simple *change of mind* (Greek noun: metanoia), then He could and would have used a different Greek word (and there are numerous available to be very specific). Oh how I wish preachers would just leave the Bible alone, and let it speak for itself.

And don't kid yourself, tragically Bob Jones University (BJU) sanctions and supports Dr. John MacArthur, Mr. Calvinist himself, who is an alumni at BJU! **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"** Calvinism is of the Devil! The Bible teaches that FAITH IS WITHOUT WORK, not as Calvinism errantly teaches that FAITH WILL WORK. No, sometimes faith doesn't work, which is why the Apostle James called it DEAD FAITH in James 2:17-21. But a dead faith is still faith!!! That is, a person may live like the Devil in this earthly life, but if they have ever been saved, they still and always will be saved by GOD'S GRACE (Romans 5:20). **Romans 6:1, " What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"**

The Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) openly promotes [11]reprobate Dr. John MacArthur, passing out his study materials to poison their congregation, [12]victimizing them with MacArthur's 5-point Calvinist views. HBC promote [13]MacArthur's Predestination Cult! They are LUKEWARM for God! Sadly, I know from firsthand interviews with several of Harvest's staff members that some of them are NOT born-again, because they think [14]more is required to be saved than

to simply acknowledge one's sinnership and believe the Gospel.
[15]

[16]**New Evangelical** (by Dr. Jack Hyles)

Satan tries to redefine the term "radical"

There's a Different Plan of Salvation for Everybody, Right?

Kindly, many churches today have Bozo clowns for pastors! I know a Baptist church that promotes Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, Billy Graham, Ravi Zacharias and other apostates. All of these men teach different plans of salvation, as I will show you. Take your pick at a church circus near you!

Step right up folks! Come one, come all, take your pick... which plan of salvation is for you? Will it be Pastor John MacArthur's plan of salvation? . . .

> "Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and it'll cost you the same thing..."
>
> SOURCE: [17]Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', page 93.

Or perhaps you'd like to believe Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary's plan of salvation:

> "Faith is the acceptance of Jesus Christ and commitment of the entire personality to Him as Lord and Savior."
>
> SOURCE: [18]Man's Need for Salvation - Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary

Then again, maybe you'd prefer Evangelist Paul Washer's plan of salvation:

> "Because when God moves, and particularly when God moves to save, there is repentance. Now what is repentance? The word means to change. Let me ask you a question ... Have you changed?"
>
> SOURCE: [19]Repent and Believe, Part 4 - Heart Cry Missionary

And you fine Sir, will it be Evangelist Ray Comfort's plan of salvation:

> "These are perhaps the most frightening verses in the Bible. Vast multitudes of professing Christians fit into the category spoken of here. They call Jesus 'Lord,' but they practice lawlessness. They profess faith in Jesus, but have no regard for the divine law. They tell 'fibs' or 'white' lies, take things that belong to others, have a roaming eye for the opposite sex, etc. They are liars, thieves, and adulterers at heart, who will be cast from the gates of heaven into the jaws of hell."
>
> SOURCE: THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, Matthew 7:22-23, by Ray Comfort, pg. 1197; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

How about you Dear Lady, could I interest you in Evangelist Billy Graham's plan of salvation:

> "We ask people to make a public confession of Christ in our meetings because Christ demanded a definite commitment. Christ had reasons for demanding that people openly follow Him. He knew that an unwitnessed vow is no vow at all. Until you have surrendered to Christ by a definite act of your will, you are not a Christian."
>
> SOURCE: [20]How to Be Sure You're Saved | Decision Magazine | BGEA

Every single one of the excerpts from the plans of salvation that I just gave you included HUMAN EFFORT to be saved. None of these are what the Bible teaches. Billy Graham requires making public confession and fully surrendering one's self to Christ to be saved. In sharp contrast, eternal life is a free gift that cannot be merited or earned. Salvation is not a reward for serving God.

Paul Washer errantly teaches that you have to change to be saved. That is not Biblical. Washer probably [21]gets this garbage theology from the new corrupt Bible versions.

For example: Here is Hebrews 6:1 in the beloved, correct, King James Bible . . .

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Hebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God." [emphasis added]**

Now here is the corrupted "Easy-To-Read Version" (ERV) of the Bible . . .

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — "So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life by turning away from the evil we did in the past and by believing in God." [emphasis added]

Do you see how the new corrupt Bible versions are horribly changing theology in the churches? The King James Bible teaches that we must repent from our [22]DEAD WORKS to be saved; but the ERV teaches that we must stop living a life of deliberate sin (evil) to be saved. The Alexandrian Greek is of the Devil, teaching a works-based plan of salvation. Please understand dear reader that "DEAD WORKS" includes both good works and bad works. Roman Catholics teach that you must do good works to be saved; Lordship Salvationists (like Ray Comfort and John MacArthur) teach you must stop doing bad works to be saved. Either way, they both require what the Bible calls, "DEAD WORKS"! They are "DEAD" because they cannot redeem you from the penalty of sin under the curse of the law. [23]YOU NEED A SAVIOR!!!

The Greek word for "repent" in Mark 1:15 in the King James Bible is metanoeo, which means, "to think differently." It is a change of mind. It DOESN'T mean to "change your hearts and lives," which is what the corrupt ERV says!!! . . .

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel." [emphasis added]

EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, "He said, "The right time is now here. God's kingdom is very near. Change your hearts and lives, and believe the Good News!" [emphasis added]

That is wrong, wrong, wrong! You don't have to change your own life as a requirement to be saved. Rather, it is the indwelling Holy Spirit that comes to live inside the body of a person at the time of salvation. It is the Holy Spirit Who changes one's heart and life. Paul Washer, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur mandate changing one's life as a pre-requisite to saving faith, which is exactly what today's [24]Luciferian false Bible versions teach.

Now here is the Biblical Gospel, by which if you BELIEVE, you are immediately and forever saved:

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

As you can see, the Bible's plan of salvation is very different than all the other junk I quoted to you from today's religious great ones.

Woe unto the churches who are shepherded by blind pastors leading the blind! [25]Lucifer-worshipping occultists have infiltrated the churches with their Masonic Bible versions, which all [26]change or remove key theological words and [27]doctrines in order to further the goal of Theosophists and New Agers to "[28]spiritualize the churches." Once the apostate churches have been weakened by confusion through the introduction of hundreds of Bible versions, and corrupted by them, they will literally follow the Antichrist when he comes. THE CHURCH (the true New Testament Church) will be CAUGHT UP (1st Thessalonians 4:17) and raptured from out of the world just BEFORE the man of sin, the Beast, appears. I dare say that 97 % of the churches will be left behind at the Rapture, because they will all have been corrupted by Satan—trusting in some false plan of salvation, as taught by some false prophet, from a false Bible version.

If this webpage article that I've written offends you... AWESOME!!! I say that because I love you in the Lord and somebody needs to cry "WOLF!" The average church today (which sadly includes most Baptist churches) are a big 3-ring circus, where all the members are juggling umpteen Bible versions.

Promoting Multiple Bibles Confuses People

Many churches are using a comparative side-by-side edition of the Bible, with the King James Bible (KJB) in one column and some corrupt version in the other column. Talk about confusing! So if you open their nightmare edition to Isaiah 14:12, the KJB contains the name of "Lucifer" (the only mention of the word in the Bible), but most modern PERversions do not. My friend, if it were not for the accurate King James Bible, all those church members would be as lost as a goose-in-a-caboose! So if you didn't have a King James Bible, you'd never learn about Lucifer.

If you look in the comparative side-by-side Bible, the accurate KJB says "Easter" in Acts 12:4, but the contaminated modern versions say "Passover." Talk about confusion!!! The KJB and modern versions cannot both be right folks! Somebody is wrong! All the modern versions are translated from the Alexandrian texts. All together now congregation, let's sing... "Da da 'da da danta danta da da." Again, "Da da 'da da danta danta da da." Let's sing like a church who loves the new Bibles... "Da da 'da da danta danta da da!"

Please [29]CLICK HERE to hear the accompanying circus music.

There is Only One Plan of Salvation, Not Dozens

Many religious leaders won't take a stand against heresy. They are OK with all the different variations of the plan of salvation and don't see a theological problem, but THERE IS A BIG PROBLEM!!! Folks, either you have to stop living a life of sinful partying to be saved, or you do not; but it cannot be both. I am not saying that it is OK to live in sin, nor am I saying that God gives anyone permission to continue in sin; but the fact is that NO ONE can repent of all their sins. Biblical repentance is a change of mind, not a change of life.

I don't claim to know everything, but God does. The Lord authored the Holy Bible to instruct us. The Scriptures plainly warn against corrupting the simplicity that is in Christ. There is only ONE Savior, and there is only ONE Holy Bible. The claim that there is no perfect Bible today is false. The King James Bible is the ONLY good Bible! If you buy into the lie of the ever-changing modern Bible versions, then you deserve all that is coming to you. I am your friend, trying to prevent you from being misled by Satan.

There is only ONE plan of salvation, which is to BELIEVE the Gospel. Repentance is changing your mind, realizing that you are a guilty sinner in God's eyes. **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."** If you realize that you are a guilty sinner in God's eyes, and believe the Gospel of Christ's death on the cross for your sins, was buried and raised-up three days later, you are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is what the Holy Bible teaches. Anybody who adds anything to this is teaching a false plan of salvation. If anybody tells you that it is not enough to merely admit that you are a sinner to be saved; but also, they say that you must turn away from committing those sins, they are teaching a false plan of salvation!

Eternal life is a free gift, which means you just TAKE IT. We are saved by Christ's imputed righteousness, and not by any self-righteousness of our own. God rejected Adam's fig-leaf religion, and He will reject yours too. God rejected Cain's grain offering, and He will also reject your Lordship Salvation. But hey, knock yourself out, we'll see in eternity who was right, you or the Word of God in the Holy Bible. I am saved because I realized that I was a sinner and I placed my truth in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. It's that simple to be saved. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the**

works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."

The Mainstream Evangelical Ocean Cruise... All Aboard!

I picture nearly all of today's churches as being aboard a big ship. On the side of the ship it reads, "Mainstream Evangelicalism!" There are hundreds of Bible versions aboard the ship. There are dozens of different plans of salvation taught by evangelicals like John MacArthur, Rick Warren, Chip Ingram, Ray Comfort, William Lane Craig, Paul Washer, Billy Graham and others onboard. Everybody aboard the ship is going along to get along. Nobody exposes or criticizes each other. Everybody is comfortable, enjoying all the splendors of the luxury ship. They all draw near to God with their mouths, and honor God with their lips, but their heart is far from Him, teaching manmade doctrines. This ship's captain is Lucifer! Anything goes on Lucifer's ship. It doesn't matter which Bible version you use. It doesn't matter which plan of salvation that you choose to believe. Everybody is taken care of and prospering.

What is our nation turning into when [30]AWAB (a LGBT gay-rights group) are infiltrating our churches. When the American Baptist Convention USA (ABCUSA) joined together with AWAB, 300 member churches of their 5,400 member church convention resigned. Amen! I'm shocked that 5,100 member churches stayed!!! Apostasy is everywhere today. The time is soon coming when born-again Christians will either be forced to gather in secret places or in private homes once again. The churches are becoming entertainment centers. It's a big joke! It's all becoming a big circus. Hundreds of Bible versions. Dozens of plans of salvation. Have you noticed that the more that you move toward ecumenism, the more there is chaos and nothing really matters anymore doctrinally or morally.

Sadly, instead of being fishers of men, most of our churches are aquarium keepers. From the far-right Christian position, you've got only ONE BOOK, the King James Bible. You've only got one plan of salvation, which simply says any admitted sinner can believe the Gospel and be immediately and securely saved forever.

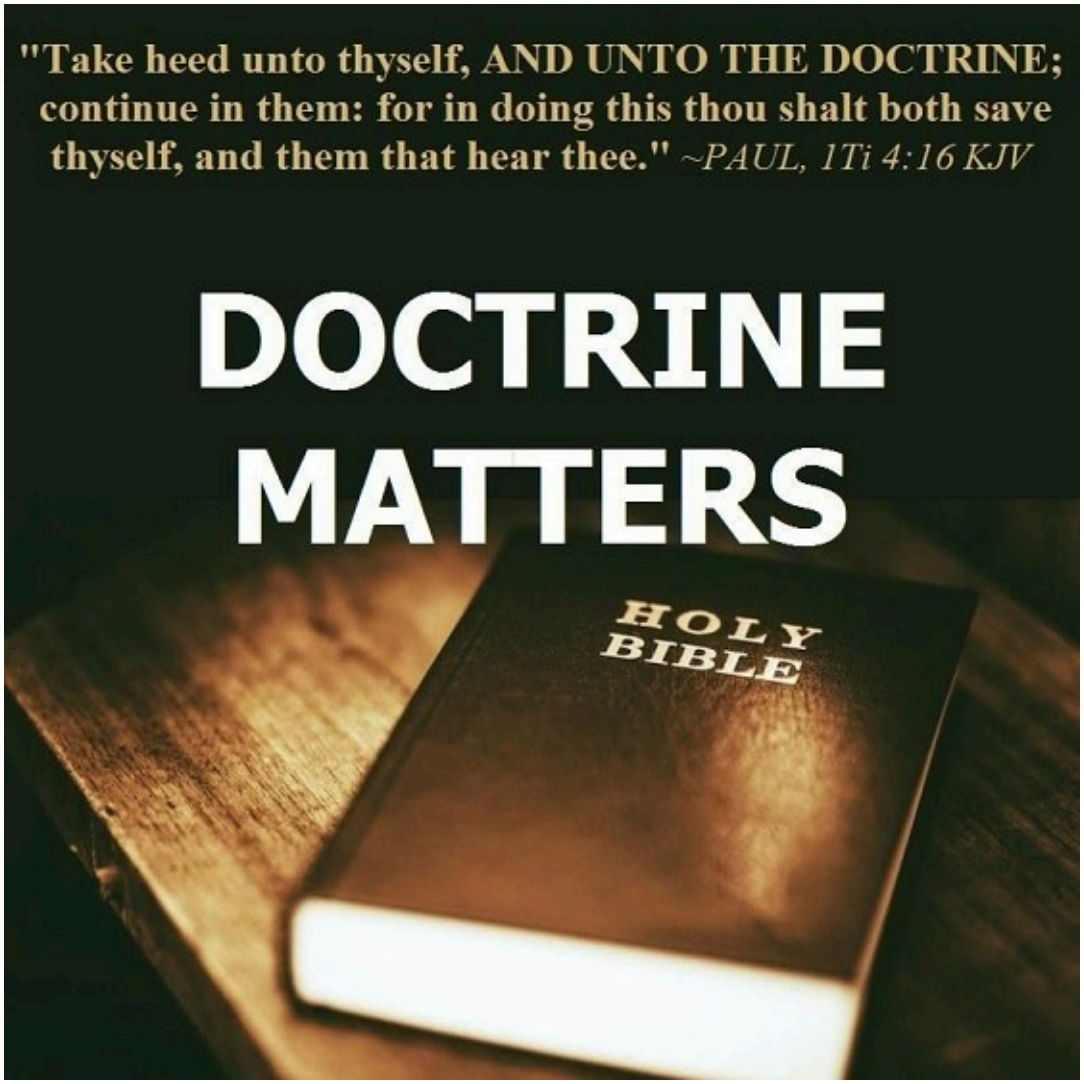

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhKi6zeJGn2M0tZknp5TUzi9oVNasl8px1gzvvWJroFM-vNUJ7CSPoOYDZXFMc4vLjnLFn89OTNBxr6UJDxo6e6CJkmyKqHa7Oxuln
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/circus_churches_and_clown_preachers.mp3
3. https://news.americanbible.org/article/number-of-english-translations-of-the-bible
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/evillaugh4.wav
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/cotton_candy_religion.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/satanic_counterfeit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/macarthur.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/a_little_bit_more.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/new_evangelical.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/new_evangelical.htm
17. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe

18. http://swbts.edu/about/mans-need-for-salvation/
19. http://www.heartcrymissionary.com/download.php?file=04-True-Gospel-Pt-4-Repent-and-Believe.mp3
20. http://billygraham.org/decision-magazine/september-2012/how-to-be-sure-youre-saved/
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/good_and_bad_works.htm
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/his_righteousness.htm
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
25. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/satanism/theosophy.htm
26. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/why.htm
27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/imputation_gone.htm
28. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/danger_of_spirituality.htm
29. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/circus_churches_and_clown_preachers.mp3
30. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/lgbt_churches.htm
31. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiACSa_fsVjHhbLPu6AKf_efY355zcPshllGdsO3x8s2nUDY_D3CFqoN-kXR5BvMWCUEF29ARYNNY7JkDOM-agbNOq8OOAEre6lkyj

---

3.7.2 My Notes From Dr. Al Lacy's King James Bible Seminar (2022-07-03 10:06)

Psalms 138:2, "I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name."

I attended a King James Bible seminar taught by Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) on July 27-31, 1992 at Hyles-Anderson College. It was one of my most cherished and memorable memories. I was privileged to meet Pastor Gayle Russ and his son from Evansville, Indiana, at the event. What a blessing! I took diligent notes. I found my old notes while looking through a box of old things this week. My heart leaped when I found the note pad. So here are my notes from the King James Bible seminar. I pray they will be as much a blessing to you as they still are to me. (By the way, you are welcomed to copy these notes and paste them elsewhere on the internet, as I want this information to get out to everyone.)

King James Bible 1611

> Psalms 138:2, "I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name."
>
> Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."

> Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints."

"contend for the faith," the Lord says.

We face three great battles today:

- BOOK
- BLOOD
- BLESSED HOPE

Psalm 1 (7 words for God's Word)

- word
- law
- judgments
- testimonies
- statutes
- precepts
- His way

Psalms 1:1 - "counsel of the ungodly" (kind of like the National Council Of Churches)

The battle over the Bible really got started in 1975.

Psalms 1:1 . . .

- walk
- stand
- sit

Luke 22:31-34, 54-55 - Peter walked with the ungodly **"afar off"** (verse 54), he stood by the fire (verse 55) and sat down (verse 55).

There can only be one Bible if God is not the author of confusion.

In Job's time, there was no written Word.

Job 11:7-8 - "canst thou find God by searching?" - No, you can't!

SIX CATEGORIES OF MANKIND (Every adult man and woman falls into one of the following categories):

- THEIST - A belief in one God. Good Theist - believes God has revealed Himself to man in writing, and we still have a preserved Book!

    *Bad theist - believes God has revealed Himself to man in writing, but since those written parchments have crumbled, we don't have God's Word.

- DEIST -

  There is an intelligent God, but He can't be known, so why go to church, pray, et cetera? No resurrection. Basic humanism.

  > *I'm a cracked nut, praise God! The shell of humanism was cracked by the Word of God. Humanism is the nut.

- PANTHEISM - Everything is God—rats, mice, man, et cetera. God is nature and nature is God. This is the New Age Movement.
- AGNOSTIC - "I don't know," he says. Is there a God?
- ATHEIST - No good, a fool because he believes in no God! Madelyn Murray O'Hare lives in Austin, Texas, today (a very hated woman that has spent her life telling people that there is no God. She rides a bicycle because no one will sell the fat slob any gas. She has vowed to spend her life destroying what does not exist!).
- POLYTHEIST - There are many Gods.

MAN SEEKS GOD IN FIVE BASIC PLACES (or among):

- Heavens (You can see His handiwork only)
- Earth
- Sea (The water is higher than the land; yet doesn't flood)
- Nature (animal kingdom)
- Man (no two faces, retinas, fingerprints or voices are alike)

Is God here? "canst thou find God by searching?" No! Question then: Can I know God. Answer: Yes!

You can know Jesus!

> **John 17:3, "And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent."**

You can know you're saved!

> 1st John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."

THREE UNIVERSAL QUESTIONS OF MAN:

- Where did I come from? (Genesis 1:27; 5:1-2 - God created all men)

- Why am I here? (Revelation 4:11 - to please God)
- Where am I going? (Psalms 23:1-7 - “In the house of the Lord”)

*Revelation 21:8 - “the unbelieving” shall have their part in Hell!

If you’re lost, you’re not a sheep, but a goat. A sheep has a shepherd, a goat does not!

The King James Bible has 810,697 words.

Man’s heart (on the average) beats 4,800 times per hour; 115,000 times a day; 43,048,000 times a year; and 2,943,360,000 times in 70 years (not including any physical activity). Don’t tell me there’s no God!

Did your watch explode into a watch? Of course not! Then why should I believe the “BIG BANG” theory? We time our planned, carefully designed, watches by the stars. Don’t tell me you’re an atheist!

GOD SPEAKS TO MAN IN THREE WAY:

Audibly - (Genesis 2 - with His own voice)
Prophets - [Hebrews 1:1; Jeremiah 1 - “My words” (plural)]

God’s “Words” are inspired, not just the Word (Ezekiel 2:7 and 3:4 “words”; Isaiah 51:6 “words”).Writing - Scripture = God’s Words written down (Exodus 24:4; Matthew 2:5-6; Matthew 4:4; John 20:30-31; 1st John 5:13 “These things have I written unto you”; John 17).

Most Christian colleges today are infiltrated with satanic humanism.

Psalms 12:6-7 - God promises to preserve and keep His Words (“them” Who is “them”? Answer: His Words.

“thou shalt preserve them” Ok, if God promises to PRESERVE His Words, then is God a liar or a wimp not to mean what He said?

The bad theist (Neo) has called God a liar!

QUESTION: By what authority do you discredit the preservation of God’s Word? You can’t use any Scripture because you don’t believe it’s reliable.

THE ENEMY

II Corinthians - “we are not ignorant of his devices.”

Satan is a liar! - he told Eve “thou shalt not die,” but Genesis 5:5 shows us where Adam died.

God said he would die if he ate the forbidden fruit. Who lied? Satan!

Satan always starts his attack on a positive note. “Yea (or yes, positive) hath God said?” Watch out!

Two Types Of Questions:

1. **An “asking question”** (e.g., The rich young ruler - Mark 9:28-29; Mark 10:17).
2. **A “telling (or saying) question,”** which is no question at all, but is intended to deceive and cast doubt (e.g., “Yea, hath God said?,” but no question is asked; or Pilate questioning Jesus in John 18:37, “Pilate saith” - he didn’t ask - that’s why Jesus said, “Thou sayest it”).

> *The enemy uses this deceptive questioning to cast doubt! “Did God really say that?” It looks like a question, but it’s not! It’s a statement of disbelief!

*Two-thirds of today’s Christians want to fight over the King James issue; We’re in the one-third percent crowd! It’s a battle raging hot. If God communicates through His Word to man, and if man can only please God by knowing Him, and if man can only know God through His Word—Then mark it down, Satan hates the King James Bible!

*The King James Bible has been translated over and over and then translated into English by man, but God oversaw the entire process; hence, our King James Bible is either the perfect, infallible, incorruptible, inspired, preserved, holy Words of God almighty or else God is a liar (Psalms 12:6-7).

*South American natives will split the skin and use bamboo sticks to sew rocks into their body (wound). Why? They know sin must be paid for. They do it sincerely with tears in their eyes.

SEMINAR OUTLINE

- The Enemy
- The Troublemakers
- The Alexandrians
- The Translations
- The Inspiration (in-spirited)
- The Preservation
- The Perversions

*Notice how many times “ungodly” is mentioned in Jude!

I am to be looking for Jesus, not the Antichrist. I could give a flip who he is! The last thing I am told to look for in God’s Word is the blessed hope (Titus 2).

THE KING JAMES BIBLE

Matthew 4:4 - Satan can’t take more than three stabs. The Word of God is too powerful! He fled in Matthew 4. The Scriptures reveal Satan’s methods—he misquotes Scripture. Psalms 91:12 (Satan changes the Scripture)

“to keep thee in all thy ways” is left out in Matthew 4 - Satan wanted Jesus to forget being united with God’s Word.

John 8:29—Jesus always pleases God!

“lest at any time” was added in Matthew 4

Matthew 4:8 - Satan is persistent; he is good at some things, good for nothing! “again”

Satan always tries to come up with a better plan. An easy way out! He tried to convince Jesus in Matthew 4:9 that He could avoid the cross and still rule the earth. But, Satan overlooked one thing - “It is written,” “It is written” - The Scriptures!

Jesus showed us our means of defense against any attack, know The Scriptures!

If God can use man to give us the originals (perfect, infallible, et cetera), then God can use man to give us our modern day copy—The King James Bible.

Psalms 12:6-7 - “Thou,” “Thou” - It’s not man that preserves, it is God! To say that the Bible has not been preserved is to say either: God is a liar (or)
God was too puny to do what He promised.

No, man and Satan are the liars!

Isaiah 14:12-17 - Lucifer said “I will” five times.

Satan never wanted God’s holiness or God’s love, but God’s power. Satan (as man) wants power.

An imitator is a counterfeiter!

Satan has a son! What? Yes, turn to Genesis 3:15 - “thy seed”.

Two seeds are mentioned:

1. **Woman’s seed (Jesus)** - Man is born of man’s seed, not woman’s seed, but Jesus was born of a virgin.

2. **Satan's seed (the son of perdition)** - A literal body. Satan cannot produce a virgin birth, but he can produce a son. Satan's son will have all of Satan's power (In Revelation 13 his son is killed and then resurrected).

SATAN COUNTERFEITS:

- Jesus (Satan has a resurrection too - Revelation 13)
- Christians (wheat and tares)
- The Church (Catholic = Mother of Harlots/Protestants = The Harlots). Acts 26:16 - God calls preachers! Some Protestants could be saved, but Protestant = Harlotry.
- Preachers (II Corinthians 11:3-4, 14)

*There is another Jesus! Catholics, JW's, Mormons have a Jesus, but he is not real.

II Corinthians 11:14 - "therefore" means it is "there for a reason"

A Woman preacher may say that God has called her to preach; Yes, god with a small "g" (Satan - II Corinthians 4:4).Satan (Satan has his own Bible too! Psalms 68:11 - God has one true Bible! Psalms 68:11, "The Lord gave the word: great was the company of those that published it." "The Lord," "The Lord" "The company".

If there are counterfeit Bibles, then obviously there must be a real one.

To recognize counterfeit money, employees are told to study real money; hence, to recognize counterfeit Bibles, we need to study the real Word of God.

The Alexandrian people are our true enemies! They are usually sincere (II Corinthians 11:3-4 - These people were sincere).

The Devil is out to destroy you and your ministry.

THREE RESULTS OF EVE'S SIN

- The will of God is questioned
- The will of God is resisted
- The will of God is deserted

*A big crowd doesn't mean anything. John MacArthur may have 10,000 on Sunday, but the Pope can have 30,000,000 in 30 minutes! (numbers means nothing).

A 3-FOLD DOUBTING:

- Eve doubted God's veracity (that God says what He means and means what He says - Genesis 3:1)
- Eve doubted God's severity (Genesis 3:4-5)

- Eve doubted God's motives (Genesis 3:6 - Eve saw evil as good and doubted God)

*Satan knows that "Every effective lie has some truth in it" (This is why cults are so dangerous, they have truth mixed with error. This is why we must know God's Word).

If I were going to sell you a bushel of bad apples, I would put the good ones on the top. Am I smarter than Satan? No, Satan puts truth on top, with heresy down below!

I could feed you a delicious meal with just a few grams of arsenic and you wouldn't known it right away, but in one week you would be dead. This is what John MacArthur does! And Satan!

The New International Version (NIV) is truth wrapped around deadly lies!

Secular courts demand the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth.

GENESIS 3:4-5...

- God doeth know (Satan knows he's lying)
- Your eyes shall be opened
- You shall be as God's (this doesn't mean it'll be good)
- Knowing good and evil

*P**salms 82:1, "God standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the gods."**

I John 2:16, "For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world." - Having your eyes opened is not always good!

Deuteronomy 1:35-39 - God said those who knew good and evil would not pass over Jordan.

Romans 4:15 and 5:12-14 - This is why children go to Heaven. They don't know good and evil yet. Knowing the difference condemns a man.

John 8:44 - Satan is a liar! He wants to take mankind to Hell with him (Revelation 20:10). Satan is a murderer (John 8:44).

Soulwinning is the remedy!

Psalms 19:7 - "The law of the Lord is perfect converting the soul" - If your word is not perfect, then you cannot be saved.

QUESTION: Does the Holy Spirit breathe on error? No, no, no! Then how can a man be saved out of an NIV or an ASV? If the Holy Spirit doesn't breathe, you can't get saved!

I Corinthians 13:8 - "prophecies"

Prophecy is not always "foretelling," but can also be "forth telling" (preaching)!

James 1:18 - “begat” (born-again) - If my Bible has one lie or error in it, then it’s not the Word of truth! How can I be born-again by a non-word-of-truth Bible? You can’t!

James 1:25 - “perfect” law of liberty.

I Peter 1:22-23 - “incorruptible seed” which liveth and abideth FOREVER!

What is incorruptible seed? ANSWER: The King James Bible! What is corruptible seed? ANSWER: The NIV, ASV, NAS, NKJV, et cetera.

You cannot be born-again by corruptible seed!

Luke 8:4-15 - “The seed is the Word of God” (verse 11) - If Satan works hard enough to remove the genuine seed of God from the lost man’s heart (verse 12), how much more would he rather take away the Word of God?

DO NOT USE A FALSE BIBLE AS A STUDY SOURCE! You can’t get help from Satan!

If a man professes salvation from a corrupt Bible, he’s a liar! You say, wait a minute; No, you wait a minute! God’s Word claims this to be so, not me. I Peter 1:22-23 - “born of incorruptible seed.”

I Kings 17:1-4 - “a man of God” - I Kings 18:17 “art thou he that troubleth Israel?”; Verse 18 - Not me pal, it’s you buddy and your whole family! You’re the troublemakers!

The Alexandrians believe in an inspired, inerrant, infallible, Word of God, but have never seen it and don’t have it - This they believe! What good is a phantom Bible?

Fundamentalists get blamed for today’s religious problems, but it is the Devil’s crowd (the Alexandrians).

Psalms 119:102 - “For thou hast taught me” (The Holy Spirit taught me that the Bible is God’s Word).

God does not deal in BEST, but in ONLY. Is the blood best? No, it’s the only method! Is Jesus the best Savior? No, he’s the only Savior! Is Paul’s Gospel the best? No, it’s the only Gospel! Is the King James Bible the best? No, it’s the only Holy Bible!

You cannot be gray, it’s black or white!

In 1953 the Revised Standard Version (RSV) came out and Baptist preachers burned it!

Then came the NASV (the New Standard Perversion). Then the Living Perversion. Then the NIV (with as its goal, to put the old archaic English King James Bible into modern day understandable English - WHAT A LIE! Why don’t we change or update Shakespeare? Why don’t we revise poetry?

In 1973 the NIV comes out!

Alexandrians don't get excited about their new translations, and they criticize the King James Bible (the real Bible).

Jerry Falwell said: "If you believe the King James Bible is infallible, you are a cultist."

II Timothy 4:3 - Modernists don't have sound doctrine; this verse refers to fundamentalists! People want teachers, not preachers! Do you hear Neo's preaching on Hell? No! Ask the lifestyle evangelist, "How many have you won?"

Nine of the Ten Commandments are negative. If your preaching is not mostly negative, you're not a Bible preacher! The only positive thing about Norman Vincent Peale is that he's a dork!

You depart from the faith when you get away from the Book!

II Timothy 4:1-4 - Watch out for Thomas Nelson Bibles! Do not buy one! His little footnotes try to correct the King James Bible! You can't trust Nelson Bibles!

The 7,000 Club (I Kings 17) - You are not alone!

We live by faith, walk by faith, die by faith, get saved by faith, et cetera! Hence, I "by faith" hold to the King James Bible! It's by faith! I don't need proof!

The King James Bible 1611 stopped the Dark Ages!

Only the USA (English speaking people) have sent out missionaries in recent centuries.

I expect God's Word to be above the language of the street.

If you can't define "thee" and "thou," you're ready for the Funny Farm anyway!

The King James Bible is written in beautiful Elizabethan English. Try to memorize the NIV and you'll flop. No one memorizes the NIV!

Every language goes up and up, plateaus out and then goes down hill. God gave us our King James Bible at the climax of the English language. Praise God! I'm a troublemaker!

THE ALEXANDRIANS

King James Bible (Received Text, Textus Receptus in Latin, or the Majority Text) - These texts were collected from Antioch, Syria.

All others (Vaticanus or Sinaiticus Text - Both came from Alexandria, Egypt - Also called the Minority Text).

Only the King James Bible 1611 is translated from the Antioch texts. Let's see what God thinks about Antioch and Alexandria.

ANTIOCH (Acts 6:1-7 - The first mention of Antioch. Only one man in this list has his home town

mentioned, Antioch ("the Word of God" is mentioned). God deliberately points out that Nicolas came from Antioch. Acts 6:9 - "disputing with Stephen."

QUESTION: Who disputed with the man of God about the Word of God?

ANSWER: The Alexandrians! "false witnesses" (verse 13). Praise God in verse 10 - "they were not able to resist"!

Verse 12 - "council" (like National or World Council)

Alexandrians are disputers! (Acts 6:9)

Acts 11:19-20 - "preaching the word" (The Word of God was preached at Antioch) - Verse 19 - The disciples travel to Antioch.

Verse 24 - Much people are added unto the Lord (saved).

Verse 26 - "the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch." Christian means "like Christ." The enemies saw Jesus like believers in Antioch and called them Christians.

Verse 27 - "in these days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch"

Why don't you call yourselves something besides Baptist? Baptist isn't in the Bible. Dummy, if God put the name "Baptist" on the local New Testament Church—the Pope, JW's and Mormons would all call themselves Baptists. They've done it with the term "Christian"! Baptist is in the Bible. Matthew 3:1 - "John the Baptist" (capital B).

You're not a painter until you paint. You're not a truck driver until you drive. John hadn't baptized anyone yet in Matthew 3:1, yet John is called a "Baptist." But you say, "I can't get that out of the Bible!" You're right, you never will! Jesus was baptized by a Baptist. Yeah, Baptist! Acts 1:20-21 - All of the Disciples were baptized by John the Baptist.

Mary was a Baptist - Wait until the Catholics find out they've been praying to a Baptist!

"John the baptizer" - Some claim this is the proper translation, but it's not.

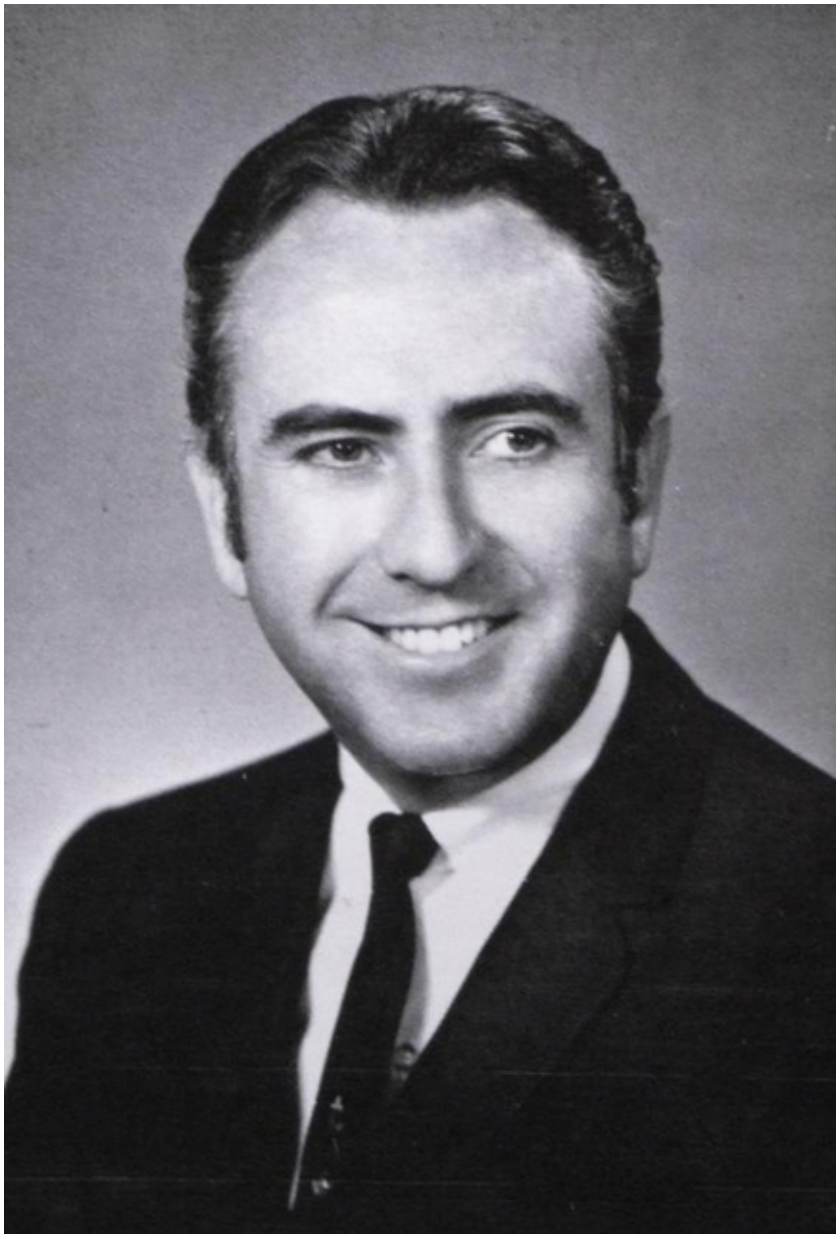

[3] **Evangelist (“Al”) Lew Arlen Lacy**

(April 23, 1933 - June 26, 2016)

Dr. Al Lacy’s Biography

In April 1961, Dr. Al Lacy was ordained by Fellowship Baptist Temple in Littleton, Colorado. After his ordination, he was sent out to start a new church in Denver, Colorado. In that same month, Denver Baptist Temple was founded with seventeen people meeting in a public school building. From this humble beginning, the Lacys moved to a two-story house that was located on four acres of property. The church used the home’s three-car garage as the auditorium, and nearly every room in the house was used for Sunday School.

By 1966, Denver Baptist Temple was running over five hundred in attendance. The church built a new building with an eight hundred seat auditorium, including classrooms and offices. With hundreds being saved and baptized, Denver Baptist Temple became the fastest-growing

church in the Rocky Mountain region. By 1969, a 1,800 seat auditorium was built, along with classrooms and offices to meet the needs of the growing church. In that same year, the church founded the Temple Baptist Bible College with Dr. Lacy as its president. In April of 1972, the church was running over 1,600. However, Dr. Al Lacy decided to answer God's definite call to full-time evangelism.

Since entering the field of evangelism. Dr. Lacy has preached the Word of God all over the United States and in twenty-eight foreign countries. In his thirty-six years of evangelism, he has flown over 2.5 million miles on commercial airlines. He has kept records of the souls who have come to the Lord for salvation in his meetings and whom he has led to Christ personally. Together, these numbers total to just over 95,000 people. In the past thirty years, Dr. Lacy has become known for his strong stand on the King James Bible. END

[4] **THE BATTLE OF THE AGES**

(an awesome King James Bible only sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles)

> "We believe this King James Bible is the ONLY Bible!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great sermon, "[5]I Find No Fault In This Man!"

[6] **THE BLOOD SPRINKLED BOOK!**

(MP3, an awesome defense of the King James Bible by Dr. Al Lacy)

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar2.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar3.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/evangelist_al_lacey_funeral_program.pdf
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/the_blood_sprinkled_book.mp3

3.7.3 Why Most Christians Are Not Prospering (2022-07-06 09:31)

Proverbs 28:13, "He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy."

Most believers have never come face-to-face with their sins. They've never truly been broken. Many Christians think they know what suffering means, but they really don't. Many Christians think they know what it means to be humble, but they haven't a clue. Very few believers understand just how sinful they are. They fail to grasp the depths of their own failures, inadequacy and wickedness. Consequently, they have never truly grasped the richness of God's love, mercy and grace.

The Word of God teaches that a person who covers their sins shall not prosper. Until a person looks directly at them self in the mirror and says, "I am the biggest sinner I know," they'll never be what God wants them to become. Most believers have not been molded into Christ's meek and lowly image yet. Instead they are sinfully proud, thin-skinned, easily

offended and haughty. They hold grudges, gossip often and many are dishonest, defrauding others, while rationalizing to justify it in their own sinful mind. Very few believers are mature in Christ. A mature Christian loves everybody, including enemies, critics and those who refuse to apologize and acknowledge their past wrongs.

Dr. Jack Hyles explains it in different words, in this wonderful MP3 sermon titled, "[1]The Good Man Verses The Spiritual Man." In case anyone is interested, there is a higher level in the Christian life which God wants all of us to graduate to.

If someone has hurt you in the past, and they have not righted their wrongs, we must always keep in mind that vengeance is God's department, not ours:

> **Romans 12:17-21, "Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good."**

I heard a wonderful MP3 sermon recently on this very subject by Dr. Jack Hyles, titled "[2]Either Let Me Do It God, Or Do It My Way!" I encourage you to take the time to listen to this precious sermon, you won't regret it. To seek vengeance is to get over on God's side of the wall, instead of remaining on our side of the wall where we belong. I believe one of the reasons why God wants to avenge us, is because He has complete knowledge of all the facts. There is no need for juries in Heaven's courtroom, because God has all the facts.

God is omniscient and knows all (Hebrews 4:13). God's integrity is at stake. He has given a solemn promise to right all wrongs, and to avenge us! Life is too short to live with a burden of hatred against anyone. Forgiveness is for us to heal, not for the person who hurt us—The person who doesn't care about doing right in God's eyes. We must forgive if we are to serve God effectively.

Here is a precious great statement from Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001):

> "If folks don't forgive you, you go ahead and forgive them!" —a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles, [3]Green, Ripe Or Rotten?

Believers Will Receive for the Good and the Bad, Not Their Sins

I cannot control what other people do. I cannot control what other believers do. If they hurt me, better them hurt me than me hurt them. That is how I feel. I would rather someone else have to give account on Judgment Day for hurting and defrauding me, than me have to give account for hurting them. I can live with that! I fear God; thus, I choose to live in such a way that I know things will go in my favor at the Judgment Seat Of Christ. That is exactly what 2nd Corinthians 5:9-11 means:

> 2nd Corinthians 5:9-11, “Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him. For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.”

I have heard some Baptist preachers errantly teach that when a person gets saved, they will never have to give account for any of their sins, because all those sins have been forgotten. That is true in a sense, but not entirely true in another. While it is true that God will not punish a Christian in eternity for their sins, the Holy Bible does teach that each believer will receive for the good and the bad done in the body. I love how God carefully chooses His words in the Bible. God intentionally didn’t say that believers will one day receive according to their “sins”; but rather, according “the bad” done in the body.

The blood of Jesus Christ that washes our sins away has removed the sting of death. The sting of death is sin, because the wages of sin is death (1st Corinthians 15:56; Romans 6:23). No born-again believer ever needs to fear the second death. We must all die the first death (Romans 6:23), but the sting of death is gone, so we don’t have to die the second death (Revelation 21:8).

No Christian needs to fear dying, for it is just a graduation into the next life. The Bible does not teach soul sleep. “Soul sleep” is the heresy that when a person dies, their body and soul are asleep in the grave, until the resurrection. Seventh-day Adventists believe that the unsaved will simply not be raised up, which they consider hell. This is not what the Holy Bible teaches. We read that for a believer to be absent from the body is to present with the Lord:

> 2nd Corinthians 5:6-9, “Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord: (For we walk by faith, not by sight:) We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord. Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.”

The Lord took our burden of sin upon Himself on the cross, paying our debt of sin. Yet, every believer’s life will be relived (aka, “This was your life”) at the Judgment Seat of Christ, and we will receive or lose rewards based upon our labours and behavior (1st Corinthians 3:6-15).

A Christian’s Happiness in Heaven Depends On How He Lived On Earth

The Bible makes clear that not all believers will enjoy Heaven the same. I have a helpful 128 page book in front of me by Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) titled, “WHEN A CHRISTIAN SINS.” Dr. Rice states:

> “Some people suppose that every sinner who goes to heaven will have the same joy and happiness. But that is not true. In Revelation 20, we find that sinners who go to hell are judged, every man according to his works, according to the things written

down in God's books. The torment of unsaved people in hell will differ, each one according to his opportunity and according to his sin.

Likewise, the Bible makes it abundantly clear that not all Christians will enjoy the same position and have the same honor and responsibility and blessing in heaven. It is true that each one who trusts in Christ has the same salvation and goes to the same heaven. But beyond salvation there will be rewards for Christians according to their service, and Christians must give an account for their sins. Let no Christian think that he is getting by with his worldliness, his sin, his disobedience, his carelessness about soul-winning.

THE CHRISTIAN MUST MEET HIS DEEDS, GOOD AND BAD, AT CHRIST'S JUDGMENT SEAT

Read with me the shocking passage of Scripture in 2 Corinthians 5:9-10:

> Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him. For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.

Here we know why Paul worked so hard, why he endured such persecution, gave up home, family, good name, ease, honors, in order to win souls. He was laboring to be acceptable to Jesus Christ!

...Do not explain away the plain statements of the Scriptures. The Christian is still to come face to face with his past. I know that the Christian has his sins forgiven as far as the destiny of his soul is concerned. It is true that all his sins are laid on Jesus and paid for on the cross. But God is still against sin. And up in heaven no Christian will think it did not matter that he sinned. Every Christian will find how terrible are the results of his sins. He will face what he has done, whether it be good or bad.

....Do not confuse salvation and rewards. Salvation is free. Those who trust in Jesus Christ and are born again already have salvation. But those whose works please Christ will receive a reward for them when they face the dear Saviour in heaven.

But many, many Christians will see how useless their lives were. Not a soul did they win to meet them in heaven! Not a thing did they do to bring glory to Christ through the endless ages! Such people will suffer loss at the judgment seat of Christ in heaven."

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, When A Christian Sins, pp. 60-62, 65-66; Sword of the Lord Publishers; Copyright 1954.

Fruitless Christians will suffer great loss at the Judgment Seat of Christ. Dr. Rice further states:

FRUITLESS CHRISTIANS "WILL SUFFER" LOSS EVEN IN HEAVEN

At this judgment seat of Christ, when every Christ's works come to judgment, many Christians will see the deeds of a lifetime destroyed as worthless. This is discussed in 1 Corinthians 3:10-15:

> According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise master-builder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. Now if any man build

> upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

The foundation is Jesus. No one need start to build a Christian life except after having Jesus Christ as his Saviour. But, having a new heart in Christ, let every man take heed he builds upon this foundation!

For up in heaven when Christians are judged before Jesus Christ, that building shall be revealed. ...At the judgment seat of Christ the fire of God's judgment will try every man's work of what sort it is."

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, When A Christian Sins, pp. 64-65; Sword of the Lord Publishers; Copyright 1954.

So we see that it does greatly matter how we choose to live as God's children. Our happiness in Heaven is at stake. There is so much that we can and should all be doing to serve the Lord as believers, especially preaching the Gospel to win the lost to Jesus...

"God doesn't need a brilliant mind, He needs a voice!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, [4]I Am A Voice! (MP3)

Civil Verses Criminal Court

I think a good way to understand the difference between the two judgments is to compare civil court verses criminal court. In criminal court, the accused person faces potential punishment in prison, torture or execution. But in civil court, the only risk is personal or financial loss. There is no risk of going to prison in civil court. Likewise, there are two major judgments taught in the Holy Bible. One is the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). The other is the Great White Throne of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15).

The former is only for the saved; the latter is for the unsaved. The Judgment Seat of Christ will be a civil court for all believers. We will RECEIVE according to our good and bad, not our sins. The Lord has already paid for our sins. Jesus doesn't forgive sins, he has already paid for them, making it a free gift, that you simply receive by faith in the Gospel. When a believers sins, grace much more abounds, so that a believer can never lose their salvation (Romans 6:1). When a believer chooses to commit sin, there are consequences, for which we will be held accountable on Judgment Day.

The Bible teaches that every believer must give account to God (Romans 14:10-12). We will receive... for the GOOD AND THE BAD DONE IN THE BODY! How we treat others will determine how God treats us on judgment day (Matthew 7:1-2). Thankfully, God is just, fair and merciful. So if we are fair and merciful, then so also will God be toward us. As believers, NONE OF US have arrived. We are all horrible sinners. God is lenient toward us all because of God's precious sin-cleansing blood.

When a Christian sins, we fall IN GRACE, not FROM GRACE! Psalms 103:10, "He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities." Psalms 103:11-12, "For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us." The believer's

sins have been washed away by Christ's precious blood (1st John 1:7). Yet, we must be held accountable for the bad.

> "God will still use you, I don't care what you've done!" —an encouraging quote from the MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, "[5]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

Apart from God's Righteousness, No One is Any Less of a Sinner Than Anyone Else

The sooner that we realize we're all woeful sinners in the sight of God, the sooner we'll stop condemning each other and love one another as Christ's disciples:

> Romans 14:7-12, "For none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself. For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living. But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God."

What a beautiful passage of Scripture!

When I am reminded of the painful things which wicked people have done unto me, I always rejoice that they hurt me instead of me hurting them. I can live with that! I love what Brother Hyles always said, that he chose rather to look at people as broken rather than bad. I am far from perfect, but I have a repentant heart toward my sins and failures, which has allowed God to prosper me and my work for Christ. When a believer covers their sins, they become hardened and critical of other sinners:

> Romans 2:1-3, "Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things. And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?"

We are all guilty sinners! The only difference between me and the vilest homosexual, habitual thief or dirtiest adulterer in the world is that my sins have been washed away by the precious blood of Jesus. Apart from God's imputed righteousness, we would all be utterly lost in our wickedness without any hope. Thank God for the gift of His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ!!!

If anyone is righteous, it is only because of the [6]imputed righteousness of our great God and Savior!

Oh, Precious Jesus, My Redeemer Art Thou

I have not always done the right thing, and neither have you. We are all imperfect sinners, but thankfully we have a perfect Redeemer. I have been hurt by numerous people in the past. They have never made things right. They refuse to acknowledge their sins and wrongs against me. They are proud, shallow, and have chosen to move forward without making restitution and reconciliation for their evils against me. Yet, I love them. I have decided to forgive them before they seek my forgiveness, even before they make things right. They likely won't judge themselves as the Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 11:31, "For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged." Most likely, God will need to judge them in eternity, because they refuse to do so. But ultimately, no one can ever sin and get away with it. All things are open and naked before the eyes of our Judge (Hebrews 4:13).

When reminded of painful memories, I always pray for those who have hurt me for Christ's sake. I am always comforted in my soul, knowing that God has promised to hold all men accountable for their sins. For example: 1st Thessalonians 4:6, "That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified." I find peace in losing myself in the work of God. I stay so busy for the Lord labouring, that I don't have time to sulk, or fret, or dwell upon the negative. When I am saddened about anything, past, present or future, I redirect my painful energy into my labours for Christ, which always cheers me up and causes me to forget what I was thinking about. There's no sad feelings or a depressed mood that some [7]fundamentalist Bible-preaching cannot remedy! Amen!!! I choose to live above the clouds where the Son is always shining, instead of below the clouds under the rains of criticism, failures and worry.

Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God." Whew! Amen! Glory to God, you won't find a better Scripture than Colossians 3:1-3!!! I am dead to this sinful world, and my life is hidden in Jesus Christ. The Holy Bible teaches us to set our affection on things in Heaven. The Greek word for "affection" is *phroneo* and means "to exercise one's mind." In other words, God is telling us to think about heavenly things, spiritual things, the things of Jesus Christ; and not upon the carnal, sinful and secular things of this temporary world below. If you are discouraged my friend, get your mind off of this crazy world! Abide in the Scriptures!

I love listening to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible. You can [8]listen to the entire King James Bible for free on YouTube, which takes about 75 hours. What a beautiful thing to have. For thousands of years, God's children would have given anything to be able to sit back and listen to the Word of God being read as we can today. Yet, sadly and tragically, extremely few people (including Christian believers) have the spiritual maturity and character to listen to the Word of God. Woe unto anyone who neglects God's Words!!! Mr. Scourby read over 400 books so that blind people could hear them. Reading the King James Bible was the crowning achievement of his life. Thank God for Alexander Scourby! I promise you that listening to the Word of God daily, around the house or in your car, will be the most beneficial thing to your life from now on.

> "If there's anybody in the Bible that God had disdain for, it was those that had disdain for other sinners!" —an awesome quote from the MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled,

"[9]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

Critical, Judgmental , Gossiping Believers Fail To See Own Wickedness

A sure sign of a believer who is covering up their own sins, is one who is quick to condemn and slander others. A gossiping tongue is evidence of lack of an underlying repentant spirit. The Holy Bible tells us **1st Corinthians 6:20, "For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."** Most believers are familiar with the command to glorify God with one's body, but overlook the fact that our spirit also belongs to God. Every believer is bought with a price, and that price is the precious blood of Jesus Christ, which was sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat, the right place). We are not glorifying God with our spirit when we gossip, hate other sinners, criticize our circumstances, boast of future plans without regarding God's will, or acknowledge our sins.

Carefully notice our text verse again. **Proverbs 28:13: "He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy."** This Bible verse speaks about being totally right with God, in both salvation and discipleship. Salvation makes us right with God as His creature; Discipleship makes us right with God as His child. You can be right with God as His creature (imputed righteousness), but still not be right with God as His child (relative or personal righteousness). Lot was living a wicked life of sin in Sodom, yet we read in **2nd Peter 2:7-8** about **"just Lot."** The word "just" means righteous, that is, born-again. The only way to be "MADE RIGHTEOUS" is through faith in the Lord Jesus Christ"

> Romans 5:19-21, "For as by one man's [Adam's] disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one [Jesus Christ] shall many be made righteous. Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."

If a Christian believer ever truly grasps his or her own depth of wickedness, they will never condemn another sinner again. WE ARE ALL GUILTY SINNERS IN THE SIGHT OF A HOLY GOD!!! We live in a hypocritical society today in America. Perhaps you have seen people accused of crimes appear in court. They are bound in handcuffs and ankle shackles, wearing an orange suit, looking at felony charges and facing serious prison time.

My friend, in God's eyes we are all worthy of such treatment! If you've never been dragged into a court room, you and I all deserve to be. Most believers cannot even begin to comprehend just how wicked they are in the sight of a holy God. Not praying for others is a horrible sin (1st Samuel 12:23). Not saying, "If the Lord will," concerning future plans is a horrible sin (James 4:15-16). It is a horrible sin to lay up money in the bank, while neglecting the things of God (Luke 12:20). Thinking foolishly is a sin (Proverbs 24:9).

A high look and a proud heart is a sin (Proverbs 21:4). The words "high look" in the Hebrew language means an "elevated eye," that is, viewing one's self as being higher or better than others. All such haughtiness is a horrible sin. Most Christians do not have a proper spirit of humility about them. That is why I am writing this article, in hope of teaching you the importance of having a lowly attitude toward yourself and others. I continually realize that I am the biggest sinner I know. Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001), pastor of the great First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana for 42 years, understood this precious truth...

> "If we could ever hate the sin in ourselves as much as we hate the sin in others, we might have some idea what His [God's] Book is all about." —Pastor Jack Hyles (a quote from page 322 of the awesome biography of Dr. Hyles titled, "The Fundamental Man")

What a beautiful truth! Here's another beautiful quote from Pastor Jack Hyles:

> "The Devil will make you guilty about your past... You're not worthy to serve God, but neither is anybody else worthy to serve God, and so God's gotta have unworthy people serving Him... That's one reason why we should do everything we can to salvage people." —a beautiful quote from the MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, "[10]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

We are living in the best and worst times of history. I heard an excellent MP3 sermon this week by Pastor Roy Thompson (1933-2010), titled "[11]How To Lose Friends And Influence History." I hope you'll take the time to hear Dr. Thompson preach. This great sermon is from May of 1985. Dr. Thompson says in the sermon: If you live for the Lord, you won't have to give up any friends, they'll all forsake you! Of course, you can never lose a true friend. The heathen world doesn't know what real friendship is. Brother Thompson also mentions in this sermon that he was on the Devil's side of the fence for 19 years, but then got right with God and became a faithful Christian and preacher. I thank God for Pastor Roy Thompson! I encourage you to hear his needful message.

My friend, where do you fit into all of this? Are you saved? To be saved, a person simply needs to judge them self as a needy sinner and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). To be "saved" means to be born-again! 1st Corinthians 15:6 tells us that Jesus was seen in His resurrected body by over 500 brethren at once.

If you are saved, have you ever truly been humbled and broken because of your own sins? A couple years ago I heard a younger Christian man say, "I've never really done anything bad in my life." Oh, yes you have, you just don't realize it! I don't care who you are, you are just as sinful in the sight of God as the vilest Sodomite, murderer, thief or idolater. To commit even one sin makes a man guilty OF ALL (James 2:10). That's because even one sin is enough to condemn a man to the Lake of Fire forever! Romans 3:10 proclaims that, THERE IS NONE RIGHTEOUS! Preachers don't preach against the awfulness of sin anymore. Thank God for Dr. Jack Hyles, who did preach against sin, and he loved sinners equally so! Dr. Hyles exemplified strength and beauty. Here's an awesome MP3 sermon by Brother Hyles from 1994 titled, "[12]IT'S HOUSECLEANING TIME"!!!
[13]

> [14]**FORGIVENESS** (MP3, Dr. Hyles, "I decided years ago to forgive everybody... before it is asked!")

No Christian Can Prosper Until They Realize They're As The Worst Sinner!

Unless you were saved out of a horrible deathstyle of wickedness, you may very well fail to comprehend your own sinfulness. There are many believers who were saved at a young age. They did not go into what we call "deep sin." Therefore, it is difficult for them to grasp

the magnificence of God's love, mercy and grace. The man who is forgiven of much can more easily comprehend the depths of God's grace that saves. **Luke 7:47, "Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little."** The murderer, prostitute, convicted criminal and despicable sinner, can more easily fathom the awesomeness of a loving God Who pardons iniquity. **Micah 7:18a, "Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity..."** Deep abiding love comes from deep abiding sins, failures and bad decisions in life. You cannot understand life's sweetness until you've first experienced incalculable sorrow and pain.

> "To be a real fundamentalist you can't hate anybody." —Dr. Jack Hyles (a great quote from a 2001 MP3 sermon titled, [15]Forgiveness)

In closing, the word "prosper" (Hebrew: tsalach tsaleach) in our text verse from Proverbs 28:13 means, "to push forward." No believer will ever be able to push forward spiritually for the Lord, until they confess and forsake their sins. **Proverbs 28:13, "He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy."** I have great peace in my soul, knowing that I am right with the Lord, having placed everything into God's hands. My body and spirit are the Lord's. If there is any judging to be done, it is the Lord's department. My part is simply to trust and obey.

Admit your failures my friend. Confess your sins to God. Make things right with those whom you've hurt. If others have hurt you, pray for them and place them into God's hands for judgment. There is no peace like letting go of everything into God's hands, which is what I had to do years ago, lest I lose my mind from overbearing guilt, sorrow and inexplicable emotional trauma. God is real. God is still on His throne. The Word of God was written to give us PATIENCE and COMFORT that we might have HOPE. **Romans 15:4, "For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope."**



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/either_let_me_do_it_god_or_do_it_my_way.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/green_ripe_or_rotten.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/IAmAVoice.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hyles.htm
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FZ8tkCqfwIk&list=PLo_B1fyZewkWYFDnO5lojBSjCZa-OyFaz
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/roy_thompson/how_to_lose_friends_and_influence_history.mp3
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/its_housecleaning_time.mp3
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/Forgiveness.mp3
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/Forgiveness.mp3
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/Forgiveness.mp3
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgAb4MN_KpY-EyxgJfmnADre_Pt-XJL8A4PCMMtNXwEJwWuQeU1MLAE4e4n-Dw_mHCl27BkHkqazm0kcLPDQ132mkIeiy7CEUjrxC9

3.7.4 Common Sense Tells Us That We Must Have An Inspired Bible Today (2022-07-13 22:09)

Psalms 12:6-7, “

The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

”

God gave us His solemn PROMISE in our text passage of Scripture, that He would keep and preserve His "pure words" forever. **Psalms 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it. "** I am saddened any time that I hear a preacher saying that the King James Bible is the "best Bible today," but it is not perfect nor inspired by God. I cannot think of anything more tragic in this generation, than to know that preachers do not think our omnipotent Creator is able to preserve the Words that He inspired millenniums ago.

Also, the entire foundation upon which the Devil’s Bible corrupting movement is based is the fallacy that we do not have a perfectly inspired Holy Bible today in the world. This erroneous thinking has opened a Pandora’s Box, encouraging everybody and his dog to translate and publish another Bible revision. The 54 scholarly men whom God used to give us the inspired King James Bible, meticulously produced a literal translation, not a paraphrase. They were so careful not to ASS-U-ME anything, that they used *italics* to highlight any added words which weren’t in the original languages. I encourage everyone to purchase a more expensive King James Bible, so you will see what words are italicized.

By doing this brilliant thing, the 54 translators of the King James Bible are allowing YOU, the reader, to look over their shoulder, to decide for yourself what God meant (and not them arrogantly making that choice for you). There is not a single English Bible in existence today, other than the precious King James Bible, which contains this type of honest scholarship.

Please read **Matthew 5:18, “ For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.”** Jesus said that not one jot nor tittle (the smallest grammatical marks in the Greek alphabet) would pass away until all be fulfilled. Yet, hundreds of modern English Bible perversions remove large sections of God’s Word, eviscerating the truth and corrupting the Word of God for profit. Jesus promised that the true Word of God would NEVER be corrupted. God’s Word is incorruptible (1st Peter 1:23).

Also, **John 14:6, “ Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.”** Jesus is THE TRUTH. The Bible is the Written Word of God; Jesus is the Living Word of God. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) rightly called them "twins." So how can Jesus be THE TRUTH, perfect and without error or sin; but then God’s Word in modern times has become corrupt, flawed, contains many errors, is not 100 % truth, could have been translated much better and it is now unreliable? Does that make any sense, at all? No, it certainly doesn’t. We cannot have a perfect incorruptible Savior, but then a flawed corrupted Word of God. Remember, Jesus is the Word of God. So if any Bible revision is imperfect, it is not inspired and CANNOT be God’s Word. If I believed that the King James

Bible I hold in my hand is imperfect, contains errors and is not inspired, I would toss it into the nearest garbage pail and never go to church again!!!!!!!

And by the way, there are two main thought patterns pertaining to the meaning of "inspiration" concerning God's Word:

1. The first thought pattern is that inspiration merely refers to the actual PROCESS of God breathing our His original Words, so any translation cannot be inspired. This is what 95 % of the clergy believe today, and it sickens me.
2. The second thought pattern is that inspiration refers to the WORDS themselves. They are inspired because they are in fact, GOD'S WORDS. So if a translation is done properly, then those inspired Words still remain inspired, regardless of what language they are translated into. This is what I believe, a rarity these apostate days!

2nd Timothy 3:16-17, "All scripture is *given by inspiration of God*, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

" Those five word "given by inspiration of God," are the 54 translators English rendering of just one Greek word, *theopneutos*. The Greek word *Theo* means "God," and *pneustos* means "air, or breath." Hence, the Bible is breathed by God, or as Jesus said (quoting Deuteronomy 8:3): **Matthew 4:4, "**

But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, *but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*.

" If we are commanded to live by every Word of God that is breathed from the mouth of God almighty, then we need an EVERY WORD BIBLE!!! That is common sense!

I contend boldly without hesitation that we have that EVERY WORD Bible today in the King James Bible. If not, then please tell me which Bible is it, because I must have EVERY WORD to obey Matthew 4:4. Any honest person KNOWS that the King James Bible is THE ONE BIBLE for English-speaking people in the world today. All of the modern Bibles corrupted the deity of Christ, removing every mention of people worshipping Jesus. [1]Look for yourself!

Dear reader, what good would preservation be without inspiration? I mean, what good would it have been, and what purpose would it have served, for God to keep His promise to preserve His pure Words, if those Words have along the way in history become flawed, corrupted and questionable? Does that make any sense to you? I mean, really, does that compute? I think not. There would have been absolutely no reason for God to keep and preserve His Words, if they weren't perfect and inspired Words.

The Bible promises that someday in the future, Jesus will resurrect every born-again saint (1st Corinthians 15:51-58; 1st Thessalonians 4:13-18; Philippians 3:21). Jesus will take every dead, corrupted and weak cell in our body and completely renew it from mortality to immortality!!! History records that the Apostle Peter was burned alive upside down at the stake for his Christian testimony, preaching the truth of the Gospel. Jesus will take Peter's remains from the earth and put each and every cell back together again, better than new, giving him immortality (eternal physical life). What power! My mind cannot even fathom such

omnipotence in our great God. And yet, over 95 % of preachers today will try to convince you that God was too incompetent and impotent to preserve His pure Words for today. They'll lie to you and say that at best all we have is a flawed translation of a translation of a translation.

Have you ever pondered the mindboggling question of how big the universe must be? Can there be an end? If so, what is beyond that further reach of space. Scientists concur that the universe is continually expanding, but into what prey tell me? There is only one logical answer, GOD. Where did time begin? Is it even possible for time to begin? If so, then what existed before time? You cannot answer, "nothing," without violating every law of nature and science!!! Again, the only plausible and logical answer is GOD. So do you think such a powerful God couldn't preserve His inspired Words for 2022?

Is there anything too hard for God to do. Most foolish preachers, evangelists and Bible professors today would say, yes, God cannot give us a perfect Holy Bible. The sad truth is that 90 % of the shameful pastors who deny the inspiration of the Bible, are merely repeating what they heard other preachers teach. And they are also afraid to go against the common consensus, which is the heresy that ONLY the original autographs of the Bible were inspired by God.

Dear friend, your entire mindset hinges on what you believe about the Holy Bible. The heathen world errantly thinks that rich men wrote the Bible to control the masses. Nothing could be further from the truth, but only you can weigh the evidence and make your own decision. I chose Jesus Christ as my personal Savior at age 13 in 1980, and the blessed Holy Spirit of God has lived inside of me ever since!

I worked with an atheist many years ago, named Mike, a peculiar fellow, who believed that during the evolutionary process that the more superior apes (Neanderthal men) dominated the weaker of the species. So the lesser apes decided to be clever and create a religion, so they could have something that the greater apes couldn't have. Sadly, this is what Mike believed. I witnessed to him, but he wouldn't hear any of it. That is so tragic.

If you think that the Bible has errors in it, then you'll never take it very seriously as we ought. In fact, you'll very likely end up with a dozen or more Bible versions on your bookshelf, which I have seen again and again in deceived churchgoer's homes. The Devil has tricked them to think that God hasn't given us ONE perfectly inspired Holy Bible today. So they languish in mediocrity and go from one church to the next, many living the Christian life without ever being born-again (by the true seed of the Word of God - Luke 8:11).

Dear reader, you cannot be saved from corruptible seed. It is impossible! Anyone who says that they were saved from a Devil's Bible is a LIAR!!! Most churchgoers in Baptist churches today who think they are saved today, are still lost in their sins. If you think that you turned away from your sinful behavior to get saved, in addition to your faith in Christ, YOU DIDN'T

GET SAVED. You merely got more religious!!! You will never be saved until you CEASE from all your WORKS (Hebrews 4:10-11; 6:1) and cast ALL of your complete faith upon the Dear Savior (John 6:40; Galatians 3:26; John 6:47; Acts 16:30-31; 1st Thessalonians 4:14).

I've often said, and will continue to warn everyone, that the MOST DANGEROUS PLACE for a Christian youth today is BIBLE COLLEGE!!! I'm talking about the popular Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who in their Statement of Faith deny that we have an inspired Bible today. PCC thinks that only the original manuscripts were inspired by God. Sadly, that is also what Bob Jones University (BJU) believes too. And tragically, since 2008 when Pastor Jack Schaap (one of my beloved former Bible teachers At Hyles-Anderson College) the First Baptist Church of Hammond no longer believes that the King James Bible is verbally inspired by God. They officially teach now that only the original autographs were inspired. It is so shameful. Pastor Jack Hyles is upset in Heaven, I know it! Read what Dr. Hyles said about inspiration:

> "Every word in this Bible is inspired by God almighty!" —Dr. Jack Hyles (a great quote from the classic sermon, "[2]A Friend At Midnight.")
>
> "The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!" —Dr. Jack Hyles ([3]an awesome quote from the needful sermon: "[4]THE REAL BATTLE!")

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) believed and taught everyone that the King James Bible is IN-SPIRED and without any errors in it, which he admittedly didn't believe in his early ministry before about 1980, [5]because he says that seminary messed him up at Bible college. You show me a pastor who denies that we have an inspired Holy Bible today, and I'll guarantee you that he's been messed with in some religious seminary. I thank God that Pastor Jack Hyles loved THE TRUTH, and was willing to admit when he was wrong and move toward the right position.

Sadly, most preachers today refuse to admit their errors, and will defend their false teachings to the grave! **1st Peter 1:22, "Seeing *ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth* through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see *that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently*."** We don't have many pastors today like Dr. Jack Hyles, who had a pure heart of love for God, truth and people. That is my heart's most earnest desire every morning when I wake up, to be pure of heart in all that I do. I think that by God's grace I am that servant of God. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! But how can you have the right doctrine unless you have the right Bible? I find no fault in the inspired King James Bible!!!



Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

> “If a man is going to walk with God, he must walk in the old paths, for God has not changed one whit.” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/a_friend_at_midnight.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/1611_authorized_king_james.htm#words
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhql0pXQD7KAlGtBIRPl6Diq2RGqMgm-hRwKoXlm492SUIEe55TOjqLd553MV487aYUFmLiyxVBYNn8tZ_UtfsY-W96LFKfGWb9fhn

---

3.7.5 Pastor Jack Hyles On The Importance Of Bible Infallibility (2022-07-14 22:22)

John 12:47-48, “And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.”

John 14:23, “Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.”



Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

The following precious words are from Dr. Jack Hyles, quoted from his sermon titled: "There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land"...

> Folks, I'm going to go to seed [to become worn] before I die on defending this Book—I'm going to go to seed on it! I'm a little tired—by the way, every preacher in America, before he met a theologian, believed exactly what I'm preaching tonight! Theologians messed us all up—they messed me up for a while, I'll be honest with you—messed us all up! When I went off to college, I thought I had the words of God in this Book right here. When I was in college for awhile I found out I didn't. Not only that, I found out nobody did! Not only that, I found out you couldn't have them! Not only that, I found out there was no such thing as any book in all the world that had the words of God in 'em!
>
> But my Bible said that we're supposed to keep His "WORDS"; not His truths, not just His doctrine, but His "WORDS"! ...
>
> > Mark 8:38,"Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels."

Folks, here's what's happening in America. The old-time preachers that built this country believed that this Book right here had the words of God in it! Your grandpa and grandma, that built this country, shed their tears on this Book, thinking they had the very words of God in their hands. And fundamentalists ALL believed what I'm preaching tonight, until we got our own Bible colleges, and seminaries, and sent our professors off to train at the feet of Karl Barth, and Reinhold Neuber, Emil Brunner, and others, who said that the Bible does not have the "words" of God, it is the Word of God, and that all the Bible is not inspired word-for-word. So we did not want to be considered "unintellectual" by the intellectual community; we're not

willing to be called “nuts” and “fools”—just chalk me up as a nut! Chalk me up as a fool! Yea! Chalk me up as an uneducated illiterate if you want to, but I guarantee Ya—I’d rather study my A-B-C’s in Heaven, then Greek and Hebrew in Hell!

Whosoever shall be ashamed of “ME AND MY WORDS”; it didn’t say His “WORD,” it says His “WORDS”!

SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, a beautiful sermon: “[1]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land.”

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3

3.7.6 Though He Slay Me, Yet Will I Trust Him (2022-07-17 12:57)

Job 13:15-16, “Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.”

I often am reminded of this precious Old Testament passage. Job was a God-fearing man. We read in Job chapter 1 that God made a wager with Satan, to test Job. Remember, it was God and not the Devil who initiated this testing for Job.

Also, remember that it was God and not the serpent, who planted the Tree of Knowledge in the paradisiacal Garden of Eden in the Old Testament book of Genesis. Yes, it is true, God gave Adam and Eve their only opportunity to sin in their perfect Edenic life. God was testing them. So we learn an important Biblical principle here, that even when we are in God’s perfect will for our life, the Lord will still test us.

I have heard religious Pentecostals and Charismatics often attribute burdens, suffering and tragedy all to Satan (i.e., demon possession which they say requires deliverance from a faith healer). But as we see in the life of Job (and many saints in the Bible), God sometimes allows the suffering to humble, test, teach and further conform us into Christ’s image (Romans 8:29). By the way, in my humble opinion Charismatics are very superstitious and [1]even mentally unbalanced individuals. Any normal person would have to question the sanity of Charismatics who bark like dogs, roll on the floor in uncontrollable laughter and other bizarre misbehavior, attributing it to the Holy Spirit of God. I think not!

Job said:

“Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him.. .” I love that! Job had just lost his ten children to a great wind (likely a tornado), which brought the house down upon them. They all perished. Job lost his livestock to thieves. Some of his servants were murdered. Job’s cattle were stolen and his fields burned. Then Satan (with God’s permission), afflicted Job’s health with painful boils from head to toe. Yet in all this the Bible says that Job refused to blame or curse God.

Job 1:22,

“

In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.

”

I have sadly heard countless people throughout my life blame and curse God for their losses, pain and burdens. I knew one young woman who hated God for the death of her parents. Many people don’t want to spend one more minute praying to God, because they say God never answers. To be honest, I have often felt that same way myself. Why bother praying! I mean, if nothing ever changes, why pray? I’m sure you’ve felt the same way too. We’re all in the same boat.

Please don’t misunderstand, I am not saying that God doesn’t answer prayer. I am simply saying that it is normal to feel like God doesn’t.

Biblically, there are dozens of reasons why God may not answer our prayers. One reason is found in Luke 18:1-8, which is that God wants to test our faith. Yes, my friend, God will literally IGNORE YOU sometimes (just as the unjust judge ignored the widow who begged him for justice). The heathen judge eventually gave in because of her importunity and gave her what she wanted, to get rid of her. But the Bible says that our great and wonderful God oftentimes ignores us, to push us to the limit to see if our faith is genuine. That is why I absolutely love what Job said in

Job 13:15-16, “*Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him*: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.”

Carefully notice that Job didn’t just say he was resolved to keep the faith; but also, Job said he would maintain his ways before God. That is, Job wasn’t going to stop serving God and living right. Job was determined not to stop anything for God. Sadly, I heard about the North Love Baptist Church up in Rockford, Illinois. Their former pastor (Paul Kingsbury, a Hyles-Anderson College graduate) resigned in 2021 amidst a sex scandal involving a member of their church (not the pastor himself though). I was disappointed to hear that after being their pastor for over 40 years, Pastor Kingsbury resigned. That is so tragic! **Psalms 12:1, “ Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.**

”

Job was determined not to let bad circumstances change his ways. In my humble opinion, the North Love Baptist Church made a big mistake to stop running their local Bus Ministry. The church’s leadership have allowed the Devil to sift them as wheat, beating them to their knees and keeping them there. I love the following quote. I’ll tell you afterwards who said it:

> "The world ain’t all sunshine and rainbows. It’s a very mean and nasty place and I don’t care how tough you are, it will beat you to your knees and keep you there permanently if you let it. You, me, nor anybody else is going to hit as hard as life, but it ain’t about how hard you hit; it’s about how hard you can get hit and keep moving forward, how much you can take and keep moving forward."

Do you know who said that? Sylvester Stallone in the 2006 movie Rocky Balboa. I really love Job's right attitude toward loss, suffering, burdens and heartache. Job didn't lose a child, he lost his entire family (TEN CHILDREN DIED). Wow! Can you imagine? Let me tell you friend, that takes an uncommon kind of faith ("this kind" - **Matthew 17:21, "Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting"**) when all your children have just been killed, for you to still say: "Blessed be the name of the Lord."

[2]



John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."

1. https://youtu.be/xn7uSmkYDJQ
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjwYZG3DK3xj-5n1gK_4apvpEWLCHp9cpUm6xgbYUPNmtO2d

---

3.7.7 Don’t Put God On Trial For Life’s Miseries (2022-07-18 14:19)

Job 1:20-22,

Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

And said, Naked came I out of my mother’s womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD.

In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.

”

I admit that there have been times in my life when I wasn’t very patient with God. I was angry at the Lord for not answering my prayers, for ignoring me and letting me suffer. But I never lost my faith in God. **Mark 11:22, “And Jesus answering saith unto them, *Have faith in God*.**

” In time I had to decide if I was going to place God on trial, as the heathen world does; or else I was going to give God the benefit of the doubt, taking Him at His Word in the Holy Bible that He cares about me (1st Peter 5:7), that He has a purpose for my life (Romans 8:29), that He hears my prayers (1st Peter 3:12), that He knows my every thought and action (Psalms 139:1-6), that He remembers I am made of dust (Psalms 103:14). I read in **2nd Corinthians 5:7,**

“(For we walk by faith, not by sight:)” If I am to walk BY FAITH, then I shouldn’t be looking for visible results in response to my prayers.

One of the things that discourages me the most, is shallow uncaring Pastors like Marty Herron, Gary Walton (the Bob Jones University crowd), and Jeff Redlin (Pensacola Christian College). These ungodly men are as shallow as can be, academic types who woefully lack God’s love and compassion for people. They are not church builders; but rather, church stealers and corrupters! They don’t genuinely walk with God, so they don’t love people. No pastor is close to God who abuses, ignores, mistreats and shuns people (which all these horrible religious men are sinfully guilty of). I’ve been in their churches and they are phonies.

Anyway, we ought not place God on trial for what carnally-minded pastors do to us. God is not to blame for what wicked men do! So we ought not blame God for the rotten things that bad pastors, carnal churches and horrible people do to us. We are living in perilous times (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). We live in times of a woeful lack of mercy. On June 17th, 2022 I mailed pastor Jeff Redlin an apology letter and asked for his forgiveness, with an offer to make peace with Campus Church, but he has completely ignored me, refusing to make peace. That is exactly what the Bible foretold would happen in the Last Days, people would refuse to show mercy.

Times will only get worse! I have met countless people in my life who were incessantly bitter against God. That is not good. Please don't blame God for the mess that our society is in today. Hey, God didn't legalize abortion in 1973. Over the past 49 years (1973-2022), Americans have brutally MURDRED over 63,000,000 precious babies in the womb. That is more unnecessary deaths than all wars combined!!!

Consequently, the booming "Baby Boomer" generation is now getting ready to retire, but 63,000,000 Americans are MISSING (i.e., bread winners, tax payers)!!! So there is not enough money to finance the retirement for Baby Boomers. So the federal government is raising the age of retirement up and up and up. Eventually you won'

t be allowed to retire until you're 80 years old!

Most Americans will die long before they ever see a single penny from Social Security. Americans have done this to themselves, by recklessly and sinfully fornicating and committing adultery, conceived unwanted children. The problem is not abortion, but wicked Americans who want to continue living in gross immorality (Hebrews 13:4). Less than .001 % (1 in 1,000) of all pregnancies are the result of foul place (i.e., incest, rape, et cetera). Our ungodly sinful American culture protects the rights of evildoers, and rewards fools for being reckless and irresponsible. And then they actually expect taxpayers to pay for it all.

Please don't put God on trial for what evil men do. **Matthew 24:11-12, "And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold."** God is not to blame for lying false prophets, Satan is. God is not to blame because we allow sin (iniquity) to flourish (abound). Evil is deliberate sin. Abortion is premediated murder, more than just a sin, it is evil. Looking at indecent images is evil if you planned to do it. Certainly the wicked people who produce the indecent images are evil, because they planned to do it on purpose. THAT IS EVIL!!!

There is much evil in the United States today. That is, there is much sin done deliberately. Car rental companies knowingly lie and deceive customers, offering low-ball prices that they know will not be honored when all is said and done. That $27 a day rent car will end up costing you $150 or more by the time the agent is done manipulating you!!! I've had them do it to me multiple times. Car rental companies are dirty thieves!!! The same can be said of shady hotel advertisements, shady apartment rental ads online, shady insurance company ads, et cetera. At the end of the day they are all LIARS!!!

I am over 50 years of age, which is when men start having issues with enlarged prostate. Several dozen different supplements are available, with Saw Palmetto being the main thrill. But I did some homework, as I always try to do, [1]and learned that such supplements are a total waste of money! Greedy people will LIE and say anything to get your money! I trust a doctor who has nothing to gain from warning men about useless supplements. When we consider the literally tens of thousands of deceptions, lies and falsehoods in the world today, it is not difficult to understanding why so many people hate and blame God for this world's woes and miseries. But we know Biblically that sin is the culprit, and not our wonderful Creator. **Ecclesiastes 7:29, " Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions."**

If your Dad buys you a Daisy BB gun for your birthday, and you go shoot your eye out being stupid with it, is you Dad to blame for buying you a BB gun? Well, he is to blame, in part, if your Dad didn't teach you how to safely use, store and handle the gun. But God has taught mankind (in His Holy Word) how to live and handle this life, but men aren't following God's instructions. Homosexuality is against God's Word, common sense and nature itself (Romans 1:24-32). Public nudity is against God's Word (1st Peter 2:11; 1st Timothy 2:9). Abortion is against God's Word (Exodus 20:13). I could go on all day citing Scriptures! We have the freedom, but not the right, to live any way that we so choose, in violation of God's Word. We have brought miseries upon ourselves in society, by disobeying God's Word.

But there are other times in life when God wants us to suffer, and go through hard times, so we can learn from them (1st Peter 1:7-9). The trial of our faith worketh patience. God's ultimate goal is to conform each and every Christian saint into the very image of Jesus (Romans 8:29). God has a plan and purpose for every life. We were created to please God (Revelation 4:11). Blessed be the name of the Lord!!!

I got rear-ended by a church bus in 1992, my type of work as a mechanic aggravated my injury, and then I fell down a mailslide at work in 2005. My neck is a mess! I suffer in relentless horrible neck pain 24/7, with intense burning nerves throughout my body, and intermittent radiating pain shooting down both arms and legs, and the right side of my body always feels half asleep, and both of my arms fell like they're inflated with air, and I feel constant irritating tension from inside my neck (intense stiffness), et cetera. I am miserable physically all the time. That is one reason why I have never remarried since my first wife abandoned me in 2006. I simply don't feel like going out to have a social life. I could marry a mail-order bride from the Philippines, and I am seriously thinking about it. I've been looking at ChristianFilipina.com lately. What else am I to do? I have prayed for years, to no avail. But I refuse to get mad at or blame God. It is not God's fault that my first wife divorced me. God is a good God and I know that He loves me. If God wanted me to have a wife, He would lead me and her together. I could have married a foreign wife anywhere along the way, but I have been reluctant to meet a stranger over the internet. But that may be my only option. God is good.

God is so good. That is all I am saying in this blog. GOD IS SO GOOD! He's so good to me. Never blame God for the problems, death of a loved one, sorrows, crimes, painful situations, unbearable circumstances, et cetera. I don't know what circumstances happened to the Apostle Paul in Asia, but they despaired even of life itself:

> 2nd Corinthians 1:8-11, "For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that *we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life*: But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead: Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us; Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf."

There is much theological debate among Bible scholars over what Paul means in this intriguing passage. Did they contemplate committing suicide? Did they want to die because of the hardships they were enduring? Did they think they were going to die because of the dire circumstances? We simply do not know for sure. The word “despaired” is the Greek word *exaporeomai*, which means:

“

to be utterly at a loss, that is, despond.

” They were at the end of their rope, so to speak. I humbly think that they welcomed death because of their sorrows. The Bible doesn’t say they considered death; but rather, they despaired of life. I’ve been there in the past! There were times in my life, more than once, when I just didn’t want to live anymore. I wanted to die, but I wasn’t suicidal. There’s a big difference!

Dear friend, we all have burdens, a past, a Skeleton Closet, scars, sorrows of the heart and emotional baggage which we will carry until death. Settle it once and for all in your mind and heart that God is a good God, greatly to be praised, and He deserves are love and praises continually, regardless of life’s circumstances. The Apostle Paul had learned this great truth, which is why while in prison he could still sing hymns, write epistles, pray and praise the Lord.

[2]



People Just Want To Be Loved

1. https://blog.aarp.org/healthy-living/saw-palmetto-for-prostate-dont-waste-your-money-study-author-says
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQyXb4hdzIlZ_YcQ0a_FPcn-jxIyvqZiwWJjpcaqzgyFLNcWN08HNzM2KGB6ypsx-1zG5e7n7HqRkVOMwzrME4GFMrrh4E0JEKSpr

3.7.8 The Devil Is A Beautiful Liar (2022-07-18 15:18)

2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. *And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light*. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works."

Remember, the Devil is a beautiful liar! The preceding passage of Scripture to me is fascinating. I marvel at THE TRUTH. Truth is often stranger than fiction, and this truth certainly fits that proper description. It goes contrary to our human concept of Satan (who is the embodiment of pure evil), that such a dastardly individual could also masquerade and disguise himself as one of God's righteous angels. But why not, knowing Scripturally that the Devil is in fact Lucifer, the fallen archangel. **Isaiah 14:12, "*How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer*, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!"** By the way, the word "Lucifer" has been removed from most of the Devil's modern English Bible revisions! Now why would they do that? If you go back and read our text passage from 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, you'll have your answer! Satan is a master counterfeiter, the evil father of all liars, a shady con-artist of all con-artists!!!

If I were the Devil, I would fabricate my deceptions and lies as close to the truth as possible, to deceive my victims. Dear friend, that is EXACTLY how the Devil operates! Satan knows that if he makes his deadly deceptions too obvious, then people will avoid his traps.

I have been trying to catch some pesky rats and mice that scurry around my kitchen night and day. They got into my bread a few times, eating right through the plastic bags, so I bought a big hard plastic container at Lowe's to put all my bread inside, which is working well. I caught one of the bigger rats in a glue trap last week. So I put some more glue traps out, but the other rats and mice have been avoiding them. I did some reading online to see if rats can learn to avoid traps, and sure enough, they do! Rats learn quickly. People are the same way when the Devil tries to entrap them, so Satan gets even more clever and sneaky.

Billy Graham Was Satan's Minister Of Unrighteousness

Here are the heretical words of perhaps the world's most famous modern evangelist, Billy Graham (1918-2018), from his own website. Tragically, this is a false Gospel which cannot produce the new birth...

> **How To Be Sure You're Saved**
>
> **First**, you must recognize your need.
>
> **Second**, you must understand the cross.
>
> **Third**, you must count the cost.

He also said, *"Which of you, intending to build a tower, does not sit down first and count the cost? … So likewise, whoever of you does not forsake all that he has cannot be My disciple" (Luke 14:28, 33).*

Many people come to Christ without first counting the cost. The cost includes repentance, the forsaking of sin, and a continual, daily, open acknowledgment of Christ in your life.

Fourth, you must take a definite step.

One day at Stanford University, a student of a non-Christian faith came to me and said he was convinced that Jesus is the Son of God but said he couldn't confess Him publicly. He said that back in his own country the cost socially would be too great.

I had to tell him that the Bible says: *"Whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in heaven. But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in heaven" (Matthew 10:32-33).*

Like the rich young ruler of old, the student went away sad. He had counted the cost and was not able to pay the price of open acknowledgment of Jesus Christ as his Savior.

We ask people to make a public confession of Christ in our meetings because Christ demanded a definite commitment. Christ had reasons for demanding that people openly follow Him. He knew that an unwitnessed vow is no vow at all. Until you have surrendered to Christ by a definite act of your will, you are not a Christian.

SOURCE: [1]How to Be Sure You're Saved | Decision Magazine | BGEA

Liar, liar, soul and body on fire in Hell!!!

Billy Graham has woefully confused discipleship with salvation, mixing the two, which is another gospel that cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. One of my very favorite quotes, comes from one of my favorite Gospel preachers, John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Every pastor and every layman should memorize that precious quote, as I have also.

The apostle Paul writes to the saints in Rome (Romans 1:7). Paul pleads with the saints in Rome to **"present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service"** to the Lord (Romans 12:1-2). Now if discipleship were required to be saved, then these people could not have been saints. The Bible tells us that Paul wrote (under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit) the book of Romans to the saints (meaning they were saved):

> **Romans 1:6-8, "Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ: To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ. First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world."**

Clearly, the Bible teaches that a person CAN be born-again, and yet sinfully CHOOSE to be conformed to this world, failing to present their body as a living sacrifice to serve God. If it were not a choice, a matter of freewill, then Paul wouldn't be making an appeal unto the saints at Rome to choose to offer their bodies as a living sacrifice to serve God. You see, the Apostle Paul is rightly keeping discipleship completely separate from salvation. Paul is keeping sanctification (growing in grace), completely separate from justification (being born-again).

Yet, Billy Graham is corrupted theologically, big time! In the same article and link that I just shared with you earlier from Graham's website, he errantly teaches that the rich young ruler in Luke 18 "had counted the cost and was not able to pay the price of open acknowledgment of Jesus Christ as his Savior." That is trash theology ladies and gentlemen!!!

Would you please read John 12:42-43 with me, proving that Mr. Graham a fraud:

> "Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; *but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God."

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) taught me in his Bible commentaries a wonderful truth. Dr. Rice is the only preacher I know of, so far, whom I've heard comment on The Rich Young Ruler, who interprets this passages correctly. Dr. Rice says that Jesus was using the Old Testament law the way God intended for it to be used, to show this young man that he is a needy sinner incapable of perfectly keeping the law to merit Heaven. Thus seeing his inability to measure up to God's perfect standard of righteousness (the law), a man is brought to Christ to be saved by grace through faith (Romans 3:19-20; Galatians 3:24-26). Jesus wasn't giving this young man a plan of salvation (as Billy Graham falsely claims); but rather, Jesus was using the law as intended, to show the young lad that in fact he hadn't perfectly kept the law since his youth. Notice what the lad said to Jesus in **Luke 18:21, "**

And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

" You see, the young man was self-righteous, just like Billy Graham.

But you say, "Wait a minute, I heard Billy Graham say many times that eternal life is a free gift, which we cannot earn by works." Yes, but as Michael Bowen rightly points out in his helpful book titled: "I NEVER KNEW YOU," Billy Graham's demonic false gospel subtly teaches grace plus works for salvation (please read this carefully, it will open your eyes):

> Billy says that we cannot earn our salvation no matter what we do, no matter how many good deeds we do, but immediately afterward he tells everyone that they must change their behavior, submit their inner wills to Christ, and to stop sinning. He gives verses that tell us to believe on Christ alone and that salvation is a free gift given to us the instant we believe, such as John 3:16 and Ephesians 2:8-9, yet he turns right around and says that we must make a 180-degree change in our direction, that it takes a lot of effort on our part to do these things, and that we should determine with all of our efforts to follow Christ.
>
> He then says that we don't have the power to follow Christ unless the Holy Spirit enables us to do so. Billy will then usually tell us again that we must commit our lives to Christ and that we must become practicing disciples of Jesus in order to be

born again, but at the same time, he knocks everyone off balance when he turns right back around to tell his audience that salvation is free and that it is received by faith alone and that we cannot do a single thing to earn it. Then Billy demands again and again that we must quit sinning in order to be saved, but directly afterward he rotates back and forth from "quit sinning" to "you can do nothing of yourself to earn it."

He says that salvation is free, but immediately afterward he says that we must carefully consider the costs of following Christ. "Costs" is the opposite of "free," yet, nobody will dare to question Billy Graham about the validity of what he is saying because he is, in fact, so forceful in his tone of voice and in his facial expressions that I am convinced people are afraid of him. The glare alone from his stern stare that one can easily see in his eyes as they sweep across the masses of people in his audience is enough to keep people from ever questioning the validity of his teachings.

Again and again, Billy says that salvation is not of yourselves, that it is a free gift, but then quickly does a U-turn and makes your salvation dependent upon quitting your sins and devoting your life to discipleship. Then, to make matters worse, Billy makes everlasting life in heaven dependent upon your walking down the isle and making your decision to follow Christ "as your Lord" public. Billy says that Christ will not acknowledge you before His Father if you do not acknowledge Him before other people, which, in context, means that you will not go to heaven unless you tell other people that you have made a decision to follow Christ.

Then Billy will usually tell his audience that salvation is, again, a free gift that cannot be earned no matter what we do. It is, by far, Graham's terse persona that captivates and influences an audience rather than the Holy Spirit of God. Hypothetically speaking, how would you feel if you were in a car with someone the likes of whom I am about to describe? Imagine you are trying to get somewhere that you've never been before and the person next to you says this:

"Okay, take a left, and then take a right, and then stop, back up, take another right. Wait. Take another left. My map is correct! Trust me! Stop. Go right again, then turn left. Can't you go any faster? Okay, turn right here. Stop. Take a left, then take another left. Wait. Go back. Can't you do anything right? Start over. Go right, then left, go sharply right now. Stop! Can't you follow my directions? Back up and take another right. Wait, go left. Trust me, I know where I'm taking you!" That, reader, is the sad yet accurate equivalent of the plan of salvation according to Billy Graham. It will get you nowhere. "There is an increasing number of 'evangelicals' today who are preaching that in order for a man to be saved he must not only receive Christ as his Savior, but also must make Him absolute Lord and Master of his life. This doctrine has been termed "Lordship salvation" and has absolutely no support from the Word of God. It is, in fact, another subtle way Satan has invented to get Bible-believing men to add works to salvation without, perhaps, their realizing it, and to do it in such a way that it sounds spiritual and good" (Stanford, 87-88).

We would all agree that quitting sins and bad habits is the right thing to do, and that following Christ and doing the things that He says to do is the right and honorable way to live in every case or situation we might find ourselves in, but quitting your sins and bad habits, as well as following Christ to the best of your ability, are not part of God's simple plan of salvation. As good as the Christian Lifestyle is, no aspect of it is included in God's salvation contract with humankind. Living the Christian Lifestyle and doing all of those wonderful deeds that we are supposed to do as born again

Christians comes “after” we are saved, not before.

SOURCE: [2]I NEVER KNEW YOU (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; pages 137-138

[3][4]Hard Copies Are Available!

I’ve never read a better explanation of what is wrong with Billy Graham’s heretical plan of salvation (or better said, “ plan of damnation

”). Remember what I said at the beginning of this blog—the Devil fabricates his lies and deceptions as close to THE TRUTH as possible, to deceive his victims.

Michael Bowen is absolutely correct, quitting your sins and bad habits, as well as following Christ to the best of your ability, are not part of God’s simple plan of salvation. As good as the Christian Lifestyle is, no aspect of it is included in God’s salvation contract with humankind. Dear reader, YOU must decide whom to believe and trust. Are you going to trust Billy Graham’s very different plan of salvation than the Bible’s? Or are you going to trust what Jesus Himself said in **John 6:47,**

“

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

”

Either faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and bodily resurrected the third day is enough to save a needy sinner (1st Corinthians 15:1-6); or else it is not enough, and Billy Graham is right, who says that to be saved, you must forsake your sinful behavior, serve God and for the rest of your life continue to openly confess the name of Jesus everywhere you go, paying the price. Whom are you going to believe my friend? Will you believe JESUS, who has already paid the price for your sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19)? Or will you believe Billy Graham, who says YOU must count the cost and pay the price to be saved?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Always remember, the Devil is a beautiful liar!

[5]



Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

1. http://billygraham.org/decision-magazine/september-2012/how-to-be-sure-youre-saved/

2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf

3. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102

4. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtHKAQh2K-En8t6ogwEo3SKCAV3QGhlXXggLaBrcy7y1rN5CwiqiAWFNSQfM60blabKpcAtUUetnYbStyV1bcDks2cKcWLUpM2Snr

---

3.7.9 Be A Child, Juvenile Adult (2022-07-18 19:28)

Galatians 2:20,

“

I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

”

My hero of the Christian faith is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). Brother Hyles genuinely cared about God, people and truth. That is why I love him so. The Bible teaches in Galatians 2:20 that we don’t live the Christian life in our own human strength; but rather, Jesus lives the Christian life through us (i.e., the

“

fruit

”

of the Holy Spirit), by God’s grace, the same way we got saved. To live the Christian life in our own flawed human strength, is to attempt to keep the law to please God, which is a sin. Everything is a saint’s life is by God’s wondrous grace.

The following life-changing truth is from Dr. Jack Hyles’ helpful book titled: “[1]Grace and Truth.” I’d say that more than any other practical truth which I have learned from Brother Hyles philosophies, this has been the most memorable...

> A child is not a complete person. He cannot enjoy many things that maturity will allow him to
>
> enjoy. For him many wonderful, enriching experiences yet wait that he cannot enjoy until he
>
> reaches adolescence and adulthood.
>
> The adolescent is not a complete person, for there are many rich and satisfying endeavors that can be enjoyed only by adults.
>
> The adult may or may not be a complete person; that choice is up to him.
>
> The child-adolescent-adult is a complete person. This is a person who, when he became an adolescent did not substitute adolescence for childhood, but ADDED adolescence to childhood.
>
> Then when adulthood came, he did not substitute adulthood for adolescence but rather added adulthood to adolescence and childhood. He retained his childhood

enjoyment and added to it the enjoyments of adolescence. He then retained his childhood and adolescent enjoyments and added to them adult enjoyments. He then became the complete person with a complete set of appetites, delights and fulfillments.

Why riot make a list of all the enjoyments unique to childhood. Have you retained them, or did you trade them for the enjoyments of youth? Everyone enjoys a teenager who, while possessing the maturity of youth, still possesses the excitement, exuberance and warmth of a child. We all know of adults who have added adolescence to childhood and adulthood to adolescence. This may be what charisma really is. There is a bit of little boy in every attractive adult male personality. There is an obvious pleasance or a bit of adolescence in every adult male personality. Likewise the attractive woman has a bit of little girl in her. She also has retained the flavor of adolescence in her mature, adult personality.

In many of our schools the best teaching is done in the lower grades. Such teachers can appeal to a child because they have retained a bit of childhood in their personalities. The same is true with a youth worker. Perhaps a youth worker is one who has kept his youth while becoming an adult. He was not willing to sacrifice youth for maturity and adulthood, but rather chose to retain his youth while adding the maturity of adulthood.

Think for a moment of some people whose presence you enjoy the most. Notice carefully and you will see that these people are childish, juvenile adults. This is why little children enjoy their presence. This is the reason that young people love to be with them and that other childish, juvenile adults enjoy their company. To be sure, such a person may draw criticism from incomplete people. The suave teenager may not like the teenager who has retained a touch of childhood. The drab adult may not enjoy the presence of the childish, juvenile adult. Perhaps the incomplete man will even develop a jealousy for the complete man. This perhaps is prompted by envy and covetousness.

All of us know of a young person who has gone off to college and has come home a different person, much to the dismay and disappointment of his parents. We also know of a young person who has gone off to college to return the same person who is just more mature and able to enjoy more of life. Such people bring delight and satisfaction to their parents. A farmer worked hard to send his son to the state University. While working in the field one day a neighbor asked him if he had noticed any difference in his son since he had been to the university for a fear The farmer replied, "Yep. You ain’t never seen so much change in one young’in’. Before he went to the university, when he would plow, he would say to the mule at the end of the row, ’Whoa, Reb. Turn around and giddup.’ Now that he has been to the university for a year he says, ’Halt, Rebecca, pivot and proceed.’" (It is the opinion of this author that "the mule walked on.")

The childish, juvenile adult enlarges his potential for service to mankind. He is not a specialist able to work just with children, nor is he a specialist able to work just with teenagers, nor is he limited to working only with adults. He has enough child in him to work with children, enough youth in him to work with young people and enough maturity to work with adults. Fortunate is such a person and fortunate are those privileged to be near him.

I am thinking now of a great preacher whom I found one day playing hopscotch with some children. I think Of another great man of God whom I found One day Playing marbles with some junior boys. Such IL Person makes a better pastor, for he can appeal to all ages. He makes a better parent, for he can have the proper rapport with his children at every stage of development. He will have a richer life, for he will be able to enjoy the company of any age. He will be a better leader, for he will know the heartbeat of each follower. He will be a more desirable person, for all ages will enjoy his presence. He will be more versatile in that his appeal will span all of life. He will never really grow old, for even in his senior years, he will still in some ways be a little boy and a young man.

I think of my mother, who at this writing is 86 years of age; yet every time I talk to her I see the twinkling eye of a child, the mischievousness of childhood, the optimism and expectancy of a teenager, the glamour of a young woman, the endurance of youth and the wisdom of adulthood wrapped up in one personality. This is why she, at the age of 86, attracts little children and teenagers as well as adults. There are people in their forties who are older than Mother. She is a childish, juvenile adult who refused to trade the joys of childhood for the joys of adolescence, or the joys of adolescence for the joys of adulthood. She has retained them all and in so doing has kept her appeal to others and her enjoyment of others regardless of the age.

In 2nd Peter 3:18 we are admonished to grow in grace. The word "grow" could be better translated "increase." It means to keep what you have and add more. It is like a growing tree. While the tree adds branches, it keeps its trunk. While it adds leaves, it keeps its branches. It is like an army which takes ground. It does not give up what it had; it adds new land to the land that already has been conquered. In other words, growing in grace is "adding to," not "substituting for."

1. **Do not exchange poverty for riches.** The wise person will add riches to poverty. There are some enjoyments that are unique to poverty. How tragic it is when one gives up these enjoyments that are so rich that they cannot be bought with money in order to exchange them for things less valuable which can be bought with money. Such a person becomes poverty stricken because of his riches and trades that which cannot be bought by money for that which can be bought by money. This type of individual can be the poor rich man or the rich poor man.

I think of my good friend, Russell Anderson, from Ypsilanti, Michigan. Though his wealth enables him purchase whatever he would want, his wife Maxine still sews for the children and makes their clothes. She often trades at discount stores where the common person trades. They often raise a garden. In other words, because they were once poor they learned the enjoyments of the poor. Now that they are wealthy they have kept their poverty and have doubled their enjoyment rather than substituted one for another.

2. **Do not trade simplicity for profundity.** Though every Person should strive to become as profound in profession and field as he possibly can, he should not with the acquiring of profundity discard the pleasures of simplicity. In reality no one can be profound who has not retained his simplicity, for

> he will be completely unable to transfer his profundity to others. Simplicity is the tool with which profundity is transferred. Simplicity is the conveyer by which profundity is transported. Without simplicity, profundity is a house built upon the sand. Our Lord was the master at adding profundity to simplicity. He could take the deepest and most profound truths and wrap them with the simplest of terms. The deepest of doctrines were conveyed to us by such stories as a boy running off from home, a lady losing a coin, a lamb getting lost from the flock, a man going out to plow, a farmer sowing in the field, etc. When one becomes profoundly simple, richly poor, simply complicated, discerningly naïve, weakly strong, conservatively aggressive, excitedly serious, unpredictably stable and unknowingly educated, he has arrived at a place to where he can live the rich life of being a childish, juvenile adult.

I really like that lesson! I don't want to grow up, I want to be a *Toys R' Us* kid! Dr. Hyles admitted that he had learned many of his philosophies from Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980), but I don't know which ones. Brother Hyles and Dr. Rice shared preaching platforms to

gether for 20 years across America, preaching at 2,200 meetings together at churches, conventions and tent revivals. Praise God! I thank God for these dear saintly men and their lingering soulwinning influence upon the world for Jesus Christ.

[2]



1. https://ia601702.us.archive.org/31/items/jackhylesbooks/Grace-and-Truth.pdf

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjwwAAdFDDSwk-lTcJF56BpOHfRrhfsxrujFowdii7fAokMocc1brUEPPuRlejJEtujieCNAgYO6u8o4VwJBglXXuMcYsL2MasoEK8

3.7.10 Being Religious Versus Being A Good Christian (2022-07-20 00:30)

Colossians 2:20-23, "Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances, (*Touch not; taste not; handle not; Which all are to perish with the using*;) after the commandments and doctrines of men? Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh."

Matthew 15:7-9, “Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.”

I don’t like formal worship in church services. Kindly said, I love the people at the local First Baptist Church of Pensacola down the street from where I live, but I dread their Sunday formal morning service (i.e., their 10:30 am traditional service). They sing old Episcopalian type hymns that I’ve never cared for. I love the plain hymns; such as: *I’ve Got A Manson In Heaven*, *When The Roll Is Called Up Yonder*, *Just A Closer Walk With Thee* and *What A Friend We Have In Jesus* (to name but a few). Those are the precious hymns that I thankfully grew up with, not The Doxology!

Dear reader, [1]formal worship is an enemy of soulwinning!

I learned a long time ago that there’s a big difference between being religious versus being a good Christian. I know many people, fundamental Baptists in particular, who go to church every Sunday. They would never even consider smoking a cigarette, or drinking a beer, or even saying a curse word. Yet, that is all religious dedication and good moral character, and not what it means to be a good Christian. What is a good Christian? Well, it depends who you are asking the question to, because you will get back dozens of different answers! What saith the Scripture? ...

> Mark 12:28-31, “And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, *Which is the first commandment of all?* And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; *The Lord our God is one Lord: And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength*: this is the first commandment. And the second is like, namely this, *Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself*. There is none other commandment greater than these.”

Since the two greatest commandments in the Bible are “

TO LOVE

”

(i.e., love both God and our fellow mankind as our self), then it is logical to conclude that a good Christian is a believer who faithfully obeys these two commandments.

With these truths in mind, where does that leave the religious person who attends church 3 times a week, doesn’t smoke, doesn’t drink alcoholic beverages, doesn’t fornicate, doesn’t take the Lord’s name in vain, et cetera? They might abstain from all of these vices, and yet not love God or their neighbour at all. I have known many

“

goody two-shoes

” type self-righteous churchgoers in my lifetime, who were arrogant high-minded snobs, especially pastors (namely: Jeff Redlin, Marty Herron and Gary Walton). Today’s pulpit are filled with religious phonies, false prophets and hypocrites!!!

I wrote this blog to teach and encourage you that you cannot please God by just going through the motions, attending a good church, abstaining from sinful things, and living a religious life.

Hebrews 11:6, “But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

” Without faith, we cannot please God. You can attend church and not have faith. Roman Catholic do it every Sunday. Catholics put their faith in their church, priests and the seven sacraments instead of solely in the Lamb of God who has the nail-scared hands and feet. **John 6:40, “**

And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, *and believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

” The Catholic religion is of the Devil, a grand deception!!!

God wants His children to have blessed peace, joy, assurance of salvation and contentment even in our losses, misery, suffering, unhappiness, emotional and physical pain:

> John 10:9-10, “I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.
>
> The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: *I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly*.
>
> ”

I am going to surprise my blog visitors with my next statement: *I am not much of a religious person!* You read right. I do not consider myself a religious person. I do attend church, but only when I can, due to my permanent neck injury (which cause me neuropathic nerve burning, chronic neck pain and intermittent sharp pain radiating down my arms and legs). I don’t like religion!!! I don’t open the door when Jehovah’s Witnesses come knocking. My father was a Skid Row minister for over 30 years, who taught me: *Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world.* My father was right! Religion won’t get you to Heaven. Religion can make you feel good in your false plan of salvation, but it can never save anybody! The law cannot give spiritual life!!!

One of my favorite audio sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles is called: “ [2]The Good Man Versus The Spiritual Man .

”

Honestly, if you listen to the sermon and understand its great Bible truth, then you’ll likely agree that we could just as easily rename Dr. Hyles’ sermon to:

“The Religious Man Versus The Spiritual Man.” There are millions of good Christians in our churches today. They are born-again and on their way to Heaven, but they are not walking close to the Lord (they think they are). They are cold in their affection toward others, uncaring, lacking depth of compassion and love, going through the motions of attending church, shallow.

But then there is that 1 person out of 1,000 who truly fears God, having been humbled by suffering, sin and the burdens of life, who have grown in Christ's love to the point that they can forgive their enemies, love the unloving, and give others who have hurt them a second chance. **Ecclesiastes 7:28, "Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, counting one by one, to find out the account: Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found. "** Times haven't changed. You will have to look long and far to find a true born-again believer, who has the GREAT HEART OF GOD in them these days.

[3]



You're Only As Good A Christian As Your Care About Everybody

You cannot be right with God and only care about 99 % of people. Pastor Jeff Redlin refuses to forgive me. He refuses to allow me to come back to Campus Church at Pensacola Christian

College (PCC). Kindly said, Jeff Redlin doesn't walk closely with God, for if he did then he would contact me to let me know that I am welcome to come back to PCC's Campus Church. Instead, Jeff Redlin harbors a hateful grudge in his heart toward me. Of course, he would never admit such a terrible thing because he is in self-denial, which many believers are guilty of doing. Since we know it is wrong to shun, ostracize and refuse to make a path of restoration for our Christian brother, we'll find some cute excuse to justify murdering them in our heart and shunning them from our life. That is Satan dear reader. Jeff Redlin is doing Satan's will. I am still willing to reconcile with the PCC camp, but they refuse to communicate with me. They talk the talk, but they do not walk the walk at PCC. They are devoutly religious, but bad Christians.

I don't know about you dear friend, but I don't want to be average. I want to care more than the average Christian who pretends to care, but really doesn't. I have received numerous emails from frustrated people, who tell me that when they contacted a church for help, they were brushed off and mistreated by the pastor. That is so terrible! Anybody who knows me will tell you that I always take the time to reply to emails, writing lengthy caring emails to help people. I don't get paid to do this. I CARE!!! I care because God cares, and I walk with Him.

I am not trying to be religious, God forbid. I am trying to please God by getting the job done (my ministry). My goal is not to be a good Christian, but to help people in any way I can, whenever I can, wherever I can. I am commanded in the Holy Bible to love God and love my neighbour (all humanity) as myself. Ecclesiastes 12:13 declares that the WHOLE DUTY of mankind is to FEAR GOD and to KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS. That is my goal in life.

Our churches are full of religious people, but they woefully lack God's love for others. I don't want to be like that! I want to walk with God and please Him, walking by faith. The world is full of religious nuts! I am not a nut. Religion doesn't make people turn crazy, but religion often provides a vehicle for crazy people to ride on. I am a born-again, adopted, grateful, child of God. I need Jesus! Every moment of every day I need Him! We all need Jesus!!! So I encourage you friend to rise above mere religion, and instead walk with your God and Creator.

We see churches all over the place which are walled-up, resemblant of prison compounds or secret cults. Their attitude is *Us Four And No More,* making outsiders feel unwelcomed and unloved. There is no love for people. Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College comes to mind, with their fascist security and thug style unforgiveness toward those who get on their bad side. I humbly asked Pastor Jeff Redlin in June of 2022 for his forgiveness, and his blessing to attend Campus Church, but he sinfully refused, ignoring me in his hatred and resentment. That is a religious cult, not a New Testament church! Sadly, they are religious at PCC, but not good Christians. A good Christian doesn't ignore and look down on others. **Philippians 2:3, " Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.**

"

[4]



Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.

> “We’re saved because we have faith in Jesus. We believe that He died on the cross. We believe He was buried, and stayed there for three days, and we believe He got up out of the grave. ...The law never gives life!” —Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.,
>
> ’ [5]Justified: The Book Of Galatians, Chapter 2 ’

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/formal_worship.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjW2HiL56o682C6KWBbyw1QL4-FokRhentNtxODOfkQGo-pR1knCw_qtCmeAf0HxnA3MMyyQR9gzDG4jMTavbmzBrFI9OxxYiAa4bS
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgr7kTyGgMdbkXU4NZ39cbOaNNDfs4grekYcgFv4iDahKtvUo-zt40q_ou9bU1tbXOTPXdHrshvXaK1qXBXFrRDtcmwJv9kxMNgKEH
5. https://youtu.be/Az5_ApeV5zg

3.7.11 The Best Way I Have Found To Lose Weight (2022-07-23 08:55)

I have struggled with obesity all my adult life. Anything over 192 pounds for me is considered obese. I am 5’ 7" tall with what I consider a medium build frame. I don’t have big bones...lol. My ideal weight is 150 pounds, which is what I weighed in this photo from 2017...

[1]



Me in 2017 at 150 Pounds

The interesting this is that just 6 months earlier on February 21, 2017, I weighed 215 pounds!!! By May 10th, just 10 weeks later, my weight was down to 158 Pounds! Yes, I lost 5 true pounds of weight each week for 10 weeks! By June 25th, my weight hit a low of 145.0 pounds. How did I do it? I starved myself and tried to walk as much as I could. My constant neck pain makes it difficult for me to walk sometimes, but I was able to walk enough to burn

some calories. Most of all, which is extremely rare, I had an uncommon determination to do this. As many people can relate, I was in love with a woman and wanted to impress her. Sadly, she still rejected me and broke my heart anyway. But that was her decision alone. She lost out on a great guy who really genuinely loved her.

I kept the weight off throughout 2017 and 2018, but hadn't learned about proper eating habits yet. So I was eating a very restrictive diet of my favorite processed foods, and I was struggling and frustrated. By 2019 I was beginning to gain my weight back, failing to eat properly. I wish I had known then what I know now. So by 2020 I had gained all my weight back, weighing in at 208 pounds! Ouch! I was depressed and felt like a failure. I had a horrible doctor who was paranoid when I lost weight, saying he was worried, but then criticized me when I gained my weight back, not helping me at all. What a lousy doctor!

For the entire year of 2020 I tried fifty times at least to lose weight, but couldn't lose an ounce. I was so frustrated that I was able to lose 70 pounds in just 4 months in 2017, but now couldn't lose a single pound in a year! What had changed? I lost my motivation. Losing weight by starving yourself is the worst way to try to lose weight. When I lost 70 pounds in 2017, I was eating only 500 calories per day. When I felt a craving, I listened to my favorite music to motivate me. Since I love music, it is a powerful force on me. And then I would get out of the house and walk around Home Depot, the mall or along the ocean to get my mind off of eating. I drank LOTS of Japanese Green Tea, which I had read burns belly fat.

Okay, in 2020 I had had enough of my jerk doctor, and threatened to report the clinic for emotional abuse, because now my doctor was being horribly insensitive, calling me "obese." What a jerk! I didn't even say goodbye to him, after 8 years of tolerating his abuse! I don't regret that one bit. The Risk Assessment Department at the SDA Guam Cli

nic on the island of Guam made the decision to get rid of Dr. Miyagi. Good buy to bad rubbish!

I was assigned a new doctor, Dr. Timothy Arnott. This man was a blessing! Dr. Arnott didn't criticize me for being obese, he told me to watch a helpful YouTube video titled: "[2]The Game Changers." Dr. Arnott did something that no other doctor ever cared enough to do, he inspired me to move toward eating a vegetarian diet, and showed me how. Here is his website (note that Dr. Arnott is a Seventh-Day Adventist, and I DON'T necessarily sanction or agree with his religious beliefs shown on his website, in the Bible Study drop-down area. I believe that SDA's are *not* born-again believers, but they are sweet and good people). I am sharing this webpage for it's health benefit information, which is invaluable. I highly encourage you to download Dr. Arnott's [3]free handouts. They are invaluable, showing you exactly what to eat and not to eat to lose weight!

In 2021 I began eating a 75 vegetarian diet, but included some baked fish and chicken. I greatly cut back on red meats, and for several weeks didn't eat any red meat, to see how it would affect my blood tests. As a result, my triglycerides dropped from around 260 down to 112. My bad cholesterol (also over 200) greatly improved, but was still about 140 from eating

fish and chicken. But the blood tests clearly showed how eating healthier foods greatly improves one's health. My weight over 5 months dropped from about 202 pounds down to 177 pounds. At this lower weight, my blood glucose tested at 5.2 mg/dl, which is perfect! To be transparent, [4]Dr. Sten Ekberg doesn't like The Game Changers video. But despite critics, it cannot be denied that eating a mostly vegetarian style diet is good sense. I actually agree with Dr. Ekberg that eating some meat is good for our health, which is what I do. So I am an omnivore.

Okay, without further ado, the best way that I have found to lose weight, which is what I am doing now and it is working, is the same weight I lost weight in 2021. I ATE FOOD to lose weight! That sounds like a contradictory statement, but it really works. They key is to eat the right foods. I lost about 25 pounds in 5 months by eating something small every 3 hours. That is so important to do! I always failed in the year of 2020 at trying to stop eating to lose weight. My cravings were too strong and I binged every time by the end of the day. What I did in 2017 is EXTREMELY hard to do. Less than 5 % of people have that kind of will power. I lost it after 2017. But I have learned that a better, and the best way to lose weight, is to eat a healthy diet.

Today for breakfast (which is what I do every day) I used my Nutri-Ninja to mix 2 Tablespoons of flaxseeds (I get mine from Walmart near the cooking oils area). Flaxseeds are high in fiber, minerals and Omega 3 acids. I also mixed 1 red apple today. I added cold water, a handful of almonds and quinoa, 1 teaspoon of cinnamon and 2 small mandarin oranges. That is a very healthy drink to start my day. Sometimes I'll add different color grapes (green, red or purple). I change the mix around to add variety and different nutrients to my diet. But I always include an apple a day and 1 or 2 Tablespoons of whole flaxseeds.

For lunch today I ate a big salad. I bought a large bowl at Walmart to make my big salads. I take 1 entire Romain heart of lettuce. I then dice and add 1 or 2 dill pickles, some tamed jalapenos in a jar, some roasted red bell peppers in ajar. I also liberally sprinkled on my salad a mix of chia, hemp and flax seeds from a big quart-sized container that I bought at Walmart. When I eat a can of sardines, in extra virgin olive oil, as I did today, I pour the leftover oil over my salad. Olive oil is good for your body, but limit it to 1 Tablespoon per day, because just 1 Tablespoon has 120 calories.

I feel full. I do count my daily calories, which I aim for 1,000 to 1,500 total. That causes me to lose 1 to 2 pounds of wright per week, and it is SUSTAINABLE (because I am eating and enjoying my meals). I also drank a second smoothie today, in which I mixed 1 raw egg (yoke and all), 1 teaspoon of nutmeg, 1 teaspoon of cinnamon, 1 cup of almond milk (I like sweetened), 1 cup of mineral water, 1 scoop of vanilla *isolate* whey protein (I bought mine at GNC). It tastes like eggnog!

An important thing to help me lose weight is to make sure that I eat a HIGH PROTEIN diet. Protein helps the body feel full longer, helps to lose weight, preserves muscle tissue, raises metabolism, and uses (burns) 40 % of it's own content to digest. You need protein. Some

other healthy sources of protein in beans, cottage cheese, Greek yogurt (regular yogurt has too much sugar), brown eggs (high protein content makes them brown), fish, chicken, beef and quinoa (pronounced KEEN-WAH). I add quinoa to my smoothie mixes in the Nutri-Ninja (I bought my 1,100 watt unit from Amazon and I love it).

CONSISTENCY is the key to losing weight over time. By the way, I didn't go walking or exercise at all to lose 25 pounds over 5 months in 2021. When I starved myself in 2017, I was going stir crazy in the house and had to go walking to keep my sanity...lol. But in 2021, I was satisfied in my belly and just stayed home while losing weight. This is a slower way to lose weight, but a sure way! Best of all, it is very sustainable (meaning you can keep doing it easily for the rest of your life). I have learned that whatever I eat today, I will crave tomorrow. So if I eat corn dogs, burgers, pizza and deep fried foods (which I love), I will crave them tomorrow and I WILL GAIN WEIGHT.

I hate to admit this, but at times when I was struggling between eating healthy and eating processed foods, the healthy foods couldn't even compare. I ended up eating all the processed foods, and sadly, literally throwing all the healthy foods (lettuce, tomatoes, grapes, apples and other veggies into the garbage can when they spoiled after week of sitting). That is how much I have struggled with eating properly. That is how powerfully addictive junk food is! So, there is no magic cure to lose weight. You will find umpteen LYING websites that will LIE TO YOU, advertising that you can eat anything you want, and as much as you want, and still lose weight if you give them your money to learn their secret. I wish our U.S and state governments would prosecute those con artists for blatant false advertising!!! They need to also prosecute Pat Robertson and his fraudulent 700 Club, who persistently have made THOUSANDS of false claims of divine healing on national TV, which can easily be proven false by any honest medical professional.

To lose weight, you have to have some degree of will power (not to tolerate hunger pains, but to simply eat the right foods). I can eat whenever I feel hungry and still lose weight, if I will eat only certain low-calorie density foods. Here is a list of foods that I eat when I get hungry, to lose weight:

- **pickles** (a whole jar is only 5 calories. I try to always put pickles on my salads)
- **eggs** (I ate 5 fried eggs and a ribeye steak the other day, which didn't raise my glucose even 1 point. When I tested my blood sugar 2 hours later, it went from 123 mg/dl down to 121 mg/dl. I actually dropped 2 points). I like brown eggs from cage-less, free range (free to run and play) raised, happy chickens. Some people run from anything fried, but I fry my eggs on medium heat in either flaxseed oil, ghee or real butter (never margarine).
- **cottage cheese** (it is very low in calories and high in protein.
- **Greek yogurt**
- **whole grain crackers topped with lots of mild salsa and some guacamole mix**. A whole container of Mexican salsa only contains 75 calories.

- **fruit and vegetable smoothies** (I buy bags of pre-cut smoothie veggies and fruits at Walmart in the frozen health section. Each big bag contain 4 small separately sealed bags. One bag makes one smoothie, which has 150 calories each Good stuff! I get hungry late at night, so this is when I drink my smoothie, which makes me feel full.

- **a big Romain lettuce salad** (topped with olives, jalapenos from a jar, fresh mushrooms, carrots, grape tomatoes, roasted red peppers from a jar, 1 teaspoon of olive oil, I love adding 1 teaspoon of toasted sesame oil over my salad, et cetera. Good stuff! I eat the salad very slowly sitting at my small portable table, while watching TV.

- **sliced chicken or turkey breast.** A 1/2 pound container of either has only 400 calories.

- **drink 3 to 4 bottles of mineral water per day** (I get mine, *Dasani*, from Walmart of other local stores. I haven't drank tap water from the sink for the past 18 years. I don't trust tap water. You don't know what lurches out of all those buried pipes from the water company, and all the toxic chemicals that they add to get it to you! On Guam the tap water smelled so bad, that you could tell the pipes were filled with rust and rot!!!

- **old-fashioned oatmeal** (a great source of fiber and minerals). Never buy instant, which is processed and quickly digests into the body, making you feel hungry sooner. Old-fashioned oatmeal is less processed, which is why it takes longer to cook, but it makes you feel full longer (because whole grain takes longer to digest).

- **Ezekiel bread** (it is flourless whole grain bread found in the freezer at Walmart. Great stuff! I like to BBQ a beef burger, and then eat it on Ezekiel bread with 1 slice of sharp cheddar cheese (no ketchup or mustard). I often use only 1 slice of Ezekiel bread, cutting it in half into two triangles. This lets me enjoy the succulent BBQ ground beef and it is an entirely different experience than eating a normal processed bun loaded with condiments. I have really started enjoying the beef by itself. I do use plenty of seasonings! When losing weight, you SHOULD make extensive use of seasonings.

- **ribeye steak** (but not every day). Beef is high in calories and raises bad cholesterol, so once in a while is best. Eating steak is okay if you eat smaller portions (8 ounce or less).

- **dark chocolate** (only 70 % cocoa or higher, and no more than 2 squares per day)

- **sweet potatoes** (each medium sized potato only has 112 calories and is low glycemic, unlike regular potatoes which are high glycemic. A great way to lose weight!)

- **Unsweetened Green Tea** (helps burn body fat. I buy it a case at a time at Asian stores)

- **pork skins** (they won't raise your glucose level, and add 35 grams per bag of protein to your diet. Not the healthiest, but if you need some kind of snack, I like these.)

- **Hardened cheese** (parmesan, Gouda, swiss, cheddar; but only eat them in limited quantities)

- **Avocados** (I buy small Haas avocados by the bag. I try to eat one per day, which are loaded with vitamins and fiber. Sometimes I'll dice them and add to my daily salad)

- **shrimp and seafood** (really great for losing weight, high in protein, low in calories but filling)

- **beans** (this should really be first on the list, because beans are superfood! Beans are very high in protein and fiber, unlike meats which are high in protein but have ZERO fiber. Beans WILL help you to lose weight. I try to eat 2/3 cup 4 times a week, dry measure, which produces 3 cups when cooked for each meal. I buy bags of 15 variety beans at Walmart)

That is a list of what I am mostly eating now to lose weight, and I am, slowly but surely. When I moved from Guam to Pensacola in July of 2021, I weighed 177 pounds. But I had a rough time for several months, surviving out of a suitcase in a rundown hotel, and I became depressed, eating fast foods. So I gained 30 pounds! I am determined now to continue doing the preceding diet until I get down between 150 to 175 pounds, and stay there this time. The culprit every time I lose weight is eating excessive refined CARBOHYDRATES!!! In other words, processed foods! Anything that comes in a box (pizza, corndogs, TV dinners) are considered processed (with a few exceptions).

Anyway, I like to share the things I learn with others, just in case you are also trying to improve your health. If you are overweight and fail every time to lose weight, the best thing you can do to get started is just start eating healthy. The most important thing, to me, is to make sure to start off each and every day by eating something very healthy. I start each day off with a red apple and some whole flaxseeds in my Nutri-Ninja, mixed with cold water. I might add a little cinnamon, pecans, quinoa, et cetera. I usually like to eat one small avocado too.

By eating healthy in the morning, I am much less likely to throw a pizza in the oven for lunch. I do reward myself once a week with pizza. Use your favorite foods as a reward for eating healthy. If you're like me, your favorite foods will never be the healthy foods...lol. I'm sorry, but a Tombstone pizza will always appeal to me more than a bowl of oatmeal. This is where discipline comes into the picture. It requires some discipline to lose weight, to make yourself eat foods you really don't prefer over the bad one's that you do. But the very good news is that you don't need to go hungry or starve yourself to lose weight, you simply need to eat healthy foods that are low to medium calorie density.

So, in summary, the best way to lose weight is slow and steady, by eating a healthy variety of highly nutritional foods. Slow and steady wins the race, said the tortoise.

[5]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhksHQHz2Tn5QTlKkbEL0jWCwT42aBVS-SYAtr6GEZQdmC2Z0LRBEAIuR0vQrlwC0S2pCFKFP5p7zKwVxhJnt4jUVhd13VmEeEwuBZ
2. https://www.drnewstart.com/
3. https://www.drnewstart.com/handouts
4. https://youtu.be/pJvCuXEjQeA
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZXoTmUzrw_heSqQ5l81_ZkXXzZu0kXP23-ENTfztqGnBzBMvYQ-80Iv3WdWrNPa-Fh9I4POkB_qJQ3m6E1_3YMnUEwo4HZxeCD8M

3.7.12 What Evidence Can You Give Me That God Exists? (2022-07-23 22:07)

Romans 1:20-21, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened."

Consider this dear reader, the Holy Bible was not written by one man, or even a group of men, in one generation; it was written over 1,500 years! If the Bible had been written by one man, like Muhammad wrote the Islamic Koran, then I would be very suspicious. But the Bible is comprised of 66 books which were written over a span of 1,500 years, by approximately 40 different writers. We don't know who wrote the book of Hebrews, which is why is say "approximately." I think the Apostle Paul wrote Hebrews, but we do not know for certain. Those 40 or so men whom God used to pen the Bible, spoke different languages, came from different social backgrounds. Some were farmers like Amos, others were scholars like Paul. Some were nobleman like Nehemiah, others were just humble men like Job. I believe that God deliberately gave humanity the Bible in this miraculous manner, to prove its divine origin. If you think about it, men could not have achieved this.

A common accusation is that rich men wrote the Bible to control the massed. I used to work with an atheist who believed in cavemen and evolution (I of course don't). His name was Mike. Mike told me that religion started with the cavemen. He thinks that some of the Neanderthal men were greater than the lesser, having the women and the money, et cetera. So the lesser of the species decided to start a religion, claiming belief in a higher power, which gave them something that the greater ape-men didn't have, which gave the lesser of the group a feeling of superiority over the greater. Although his theory is intriguing, I am much more compelled to believe that God truly does exist, and man's need for religion is proof of God's existence.

So the first evidence that God exists and that the Bible is His inspired Word, is the miraculous manner in which the Bible was discovered by mankind (by the way, I only accept the King James Bible as uncorrupted in modern English, all others have been tampered with but that is a different topic).

Also, reading the Bible can be challenging to someone new to it, because the Bible is NOT assembled in chronological order, except for the first 5 books (written by Moses) and Revelation. For example: The book of Job likely occurred around the time of Genesis, before the law was given in Exodus. When men write books, they flow logically from start to finish, but the Bible is an amazing assortment of 66 different books. Another example is the Old Testament book of Daniel, which is absolutely essential to understanding the New Testament book of Revelation.

To me, this is another proof of divine origin.

It has been wisely said that if men could write the Bible, they wouldn't; and if they would, they couldn't. The following Scripture speaks of Moses. **Hebrews 11:27, "By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, *as seeing him who is invisible*."** Another favorite passage of mind is **Romans 1:20-21, "*For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made*, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened."**

According to these Scriptures (see also Psalms 19:1-3), nature is another proof of God's existence. This is further evidence of a divine Creator. I am always amazed that people will acknowledge the possibility that alien life exists outside of our solar system, but will deny the existence of God. By very definition, God is extra-terrestrial (beyond the earth). God is an alien! I don't think he is green and skinny like Close Encounters, but in truth, we don't know what God looks like. Since man is created in God's image, I seems to make sense to me that God must somewhat look human, but I do not know for certain.

There are some unanswerable questions in life. How big is the universe. According to science, the universe is still expanding. The Bible agrees with that. **Job 9:7-8, "But the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment. Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea."** Can the universe have an end to it? If so, what is beyond that barrier? The answer defines all human understanding and science. Also, when did time begin? Can time have a beginning. If so, what existed before time? Again, an answer would defy all human logic and science. The only plausible answer is God, a divine Creator.

Another evidence of God and the veracity of the Bible is the preeminence of Jesus Christ throughout history. Consider that our very time system is based upon B.C. (before Christ) and A.D. (from Latin, meaning, "in the year of our Lord"). Hollywood movies prevalently take Jesus' name in vain, cursing and blaspheming His holy name. Why would the world be so enamored with a historical being who wasn't God in the flesh? And it's not just Hollywood. What do human say at extreme moments of physical pleasure, "Oh God!" What do humans say when the most scared, "Oh God!" What do humans say when the most angry, "God % $ &@ $!" OR "Jesus % #* %* Christ!" This also testifies to the inherent knowledge in every human being that God is real, and Jesus came to earth as God incarnate in the flesh (Romans 1:20-21; John 1:1-3, 14; 1st Timothy 3:16).

Also, I have had numerous web visitors tell me over the years, that it was the existence of 666, Satan worship, the occult and the forming New World Order that convinced them of God's existence. Their reasoning is that if Satan is real, then God must also be real. I mean, we have to admit that a lot of people believe in Satan...

- [1]https://youtu.be/eNVJSRkt9yg
- [2]https://mail.jesus-is-savior.com/False %20Religions/Wicca %20 & %20Witchcraft/signs/signs _of _satan2.htm
- [3]https://mail.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils %20in %20America/CCM/nwo _images _in _ccm.htm

All those dark things creep people out, and rightly so! Whether or not the Devil (a literal spiritual being, a fallen archangel, Lucifer) exists, the world sure believes in him!

So these are some proofs of God, Jesus and the Bible:

1. Man's inherent need for God
2. The manner in which the Holy Bible was randomly discovered by mankind over 1,500 years
3. Nature itself and the universe
4. The unanswered questions of how big is the universe and when did time begin
5. The preeminence of Jesus Christ throughout history
6. the blatant existence of Satan worship, New World Order and the occult

That is the best I can do to make my appeal to you dear reader, that the God of the Holy Bible is real, and Jesus is His only begotten (biological) Son; the Christ in whom all humans who BELIEVE ON HIM are born-again, through whom we obtain forgiveness of sins and eternal life by faith without works (Romans 4:4-7; Galatians 3:26; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4; John 20:31). I have only provided some Scripture references in case you'd like to confirm these claims with the Bible.

Ultimately we all have to make our own conclusions based upon the available evidence. Ten people can view the same exact evidence, but a couple will believe (Christians), a couple will refuse to believe (unbelievers), and others will remain unconvinced either way (agnostic). The choice that we make could affect where we spend eternity. The Bible is very clear that unless a man is born again, he cannot enter into God's Kingdom. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

I encourage you also to read Michael P. Bowen's book, "[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU: THE HORROR OF THE COMING GREAT WHITE THRONE AND HOW YOU CAN AVOID IT."

In the book, Michael shares his personal struggle with faith, explaining that he was an atheist in his youth (at your age), and how he came to believe on Jesus Christ. I encourage you to read his story. The book was written in a kind and understanding spirit, not judgment or harsh.

I humbly think if you'll ponder all these truths, that you will also come to the light of the truth of the Gospel (the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day), by which those who BELIEVE are saved (1st Corinthians 1:21, Romans 1:16; Acts 16:30-31; 1st Thessalonians 4:14; John 6:28-29, 40, 47).



1. https://youtu.be/eNVJSRkt9yg
2. https://mail.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/signs/signs_of_satan2.htm
3. https://mail.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/nwo_images_in_ccm.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEitWxDm62XhFPR7dLgjNgn7GagCgat3YPX94HJrwdBcQvN14ams_x1fxF62uDaMnlt46ElHGYXvbMl9XPnYnZ3WW-vyNSXsDYPqgYK

3.7.13 Believers Will Give Account In Eternity For Bad We Do (2022-07-23 22:46)

2nd Corinthians 5:9-11, "Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

***For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad*. Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences."**

1st Thessalonians 4:6, "That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: *because that the Lord is the avenger of all such*, as we also have forewarned you and testified."

I used to teach a very long time ago that Christians will only be rewarded in Heaven for the good that we do, but none of the bad things we do will ever be brought up. I was so WRONG!

In fact, as you just read from our text Scripture passages, God's children WILL be held accountable for the good AND OR BAD we have done in our fleshly body on earth. Carefully notice that the Bible doesn't say we will give account for "our sins"; but rather, for the "good or bad" done in our body. Jesus took the punishment for our sins on the cross, shedding His precious blood and dying a criminal's death for you and me. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."**

Jesus (Who was 100 % sinless), became as sin (which is what the brass beat into the shape of a serpent by Moses pictured in John 3:14), so that we who have no righteousness of our own, could be saved by God's imputed righteousness through faith alone in Jesus Christ!!! Amen and amen. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:**

"

Dear reader, all believers WILL be held accountable to our heavenly Father in eternity. Christ bore the heavy burden of our sins, so that we wouldn't have to by burning in Hell forever. I have heard many preachers falsely teach that believers won't be judged for our sins at the Judgment Seat of Christ. That is only half true! Yes, we won't be condemned for our sins (John 3:18; Romans 8:1). But we will be judged as God's redeemed children for our wrongs, and be rewarded accordingly (1st Corinthians 3:11-15).

Many believers will weep bitter tears of regret and sorrow at the Judgment Seat Of Christ. A few will shine as the stars forever (Daniel 12:3). No one in Heaven will stand as a shining example of what we all should have been, except Jesus Himself. The Bible teaches that there is no one today without sin in their life. You may do a good job of hiding your sins from others, but God sees your sins and they will be known in eternity. **1st Timothy 5:24, "Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."**

There are many people who have commit horrible crimes, but have never been caught by the police. Some would receive life in prison if the horrible things they have gotten away with were known. But you can be rest assured that in eternity God will recompense all men for their evil deeds, or good deeds (Romans 12:19-21). The only difference is, will your works be judged on the basis of being an unsaved sinner (John 8:24), or as a redeemed child of God (Revelation 14:13)? No one ever gets away with anything forever! **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."**

[1] 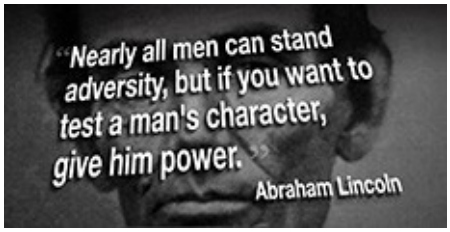

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiuAGu2OlIF1EGCS8Q9I-QDTi4PVzo95wQYtszgVg2gwbtoF_OZSKW5Jco_RSJspYOEXJlYc3GLfrMIR65TqFkrzkht43gdTPouM7y

---

3.8 August

3.8.1 Jesus' Physical Resurrection Is A Part Of The Gospel (2022-08-01 09:33)

1st Corinthians 15:12-17, "Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead? But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen: *And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain*. Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not. For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised: And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins."

I read a disturbing news article this week from Austin, Texas, about a church pastor who denies that Jesus Christ resurrected from the dead:

> A pastor from Texas has drawn rebuke for making an outrageous claim on social media that Jesus Christ did not actually rise from the dead.
>
> Jim Rigby, pastor of St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church in Austin, Texas, made a satirical post describing himself as a Presbyterian minister bound for hell, according to [1]Charisma News Senior Editor Jennifer LeClaire.
>
> "Apparently, because I don't believe in a literal resurrection, I'm not really a Christian," Rigby wrote. "This unfortunately also means I won't be going to heaven with many of you," adding that while his family is enjoying a heavenly banquet, "I will be screaming in unending torment along with Jews and Democrats and the evil college professors who teach evolution."
>
> "My accusers explained to me that I had it all wrong," Rigby went on. "They said I did not understand the gospel. You see, the earth was once a paradise. The dinosaurs were actually gentle and friendly. But then Adam and Eve stole a piece of fruit. God got very angry. So God invented cancer and hemorrhoids to punish human beings for our treachery."
>
> Rigby questioned why God has decided to "barbecue us eternally for the mistakes of our ancestors." He also wondered why it became "good news" when God allowed His son Jesus to be crucified in our place.
>
> SOURCE: [2]Texas Presbyterian pastor draws rebuke for claiming that Jesus did not really rise from the dead

Dear reader, according to our text Scripture passage from 1st Corinthians 15:14-17, that pastor is not saved. That is, he cannot become a born-again believer until he repents of his unbelief, and acknowledges that Christ is indeed bodily risen from the dead.

For those of you who are familiar with my writings, you know that I often make mention of Jesus' "bodily" or "physical" resurrection from the dead. I use these important words on purpose, to emphasize that Christ is risen! I learned something frightening many years ago, that the cult of Jehovah's Witnesses (JW's) deny Jesus' bodily resurrection from the dead. JW's believe and teach that Jesus only raised up in spirit, but not physically in a literal fleshly body.

I love this beautiful passage of Scripture, recording Jesus' speaking to Thomas in His resurrected body:

> John 20:25-29, "The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. Then saith he to Thomas, *Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing*. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed."

Take a look at 1st Corinthians 15:6, regarding Jesus after He raised up from the dead:

> 1st Corinthians 15:6, "After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.
> "

Wow! Jesus was seen by over 500 saints at one time, in His resurrected glorified body. Amen and amen! Pastor Jim Rigby in Texas isn't the only pastor who denies Jesus' resurrection altogether, there are thousands more standing behind church pulpits today. It is apostasy!

NO ONE has ever been , or ever will be, born-again who denies Jesus' bodily resurrection from the dead. How can Christ save anyone, if He didn't rise up from the dead and exit His grave in the tomb? The Bible teaches that today Jesus physically sits upon a throne in Heaven, on the right-hand of His Father. **Colossians 3:1, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, *where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God*."**

There is another heretical religious group called "modalists," who teach that Jesus doesn't have a physical body in Heaven anymore. They believe that when Jesus bodily ascended into Heaven (Acts 1:11), that He just became the Father again. Modalists believe that when a saint gets to Heaven, we will just see God the Father sitting upon one throne, and not seen the Son in a separate body of His own. They believe that God enters into different "modes," wearing different hats so-to-speak, but He only occupies one body. This is false doctrine!

Now, it is true that there is only one true and living God (Deuteronomy 6:4). And this one God exists and has manifest (revealed) Himself to humanity in the form of three distinct, separate, equal persons; namely, God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit (Matthew 28:19-20; Colossians 2:2, 9). In theology the Godhead is often referred to as The “

Trinity.

”

Dear reader, make big of Jesus’ bodily resurrection. I have read numerous

“The

Romans Road

” religious tracts passed out by churches, in which Jesus’ resurrection is not even mentioned. Sadly, Christ’s bodily resurrection is often left out of tracts, which cannot accurate then be called “

Gospel tracts.

”

They are really religious brochures, misleading people. I implore you friend to make sure to preach the true accurate Gospel, which is recorded by the Word of God:

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4,
>
> **“ Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”**

When Paul says you are saved “if you keep in memory what I preached unto you,” he is not saying that you can lose God’s salvation if you change your mind. In humbly believe that he’s saying you were never saved at all if you drift away from the truth. It is a wrong mindset to tell people that they must keep having faith the rest of their life to go to Heaven. The correct mindset is that a born-again person (a child of God) WILL keep believing. You don’t have to tell a human child to remember to stay alive. It is automatic.

Likewise, once you are saved, you are permanently saved. Nothing more is required to maintain being in state of salvation. This is why [3]I expose The Salvation Army, for erroneously calling salvation "a state." Ladies and gentlemen, salvation is not "a state" that you enter into and out of; but rather, it is a new birth wrought by the Holy Spirit of God almighty (John 1:12-13).

I hope this blog has helped you to see the vital importance of constantly emphasizing Jesus’ physical resurrection when witnessing to people. JESUS CHRIST IS RISEN!!!

[4] 

1. http://www.charismanews.com/opinion/watchman-on-the-wall/54701-false-presbyterian-teacher-denies-jesus-rose-from-the-dead
2. https://www.christiantoday.com/article/texas.presbyterian.pastor.draws.rebuke.for.claiming.that.jesus.did.not.really.rise.from.the.dead/77912.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/salvation_army_heresy.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi1xJzfq80ScbCiyO9b09R45ytSnBmVcbHjVE_4T6fo-CCxJlyz39ddSHDsTnAEbgVFs9xtQKhb54bbBqt0h6KTSit-AhHSv1vO2RS

3.8.2 The Hateful, Unforgiving Spirit Of Pastor Jeff Redlin, Campus Church And Pensacola Christian College (2022-08-04 01:29)

Ephesians 4:30-32, “And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.”

Matthew 6:15, “But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.“

I need to explain some history first, so you will understand. I moved from the island of Guam (where I had lived for 17 years) in July of 2021 to Pensacola, Florida. While on Guam, I attended the Harvest Baptist Church for the year of 2013-2014. For the first few months I was numb from my broken life and inexplicable emotional trauma in my life after my former wife divorced me in 2006, and the mayhem that followed in the years afterward. But as Samson’s hair began to grow and his strength return, I began to regain my courage as a preacher at Harvest Baptist Church.

I learned firsthand at Harvest that the Bob Jones University cult there preach the Devil’s lies of Lordship Salvation, teach a false meaning of repentance and use the Devil’s corrupt bibles.

On one particular Sunday, Harvest’s senior pastor Marty Herron gave an invitation at the end of his sermon, saying verbatim: “It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner to get to Heaven, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sinning.” I was sickened in my soul to hear such heresy being taught to hundreds of people present in church that Sunday morning. I went home and literally cried many tears, asking God if I should go back to Harvest or not, since they were a cult. I felt that God wanted me to try to help them, so I did. I took hundreds of

dollars of my own money and bought hardcopies of a few books (authored by faithful men of God) and gave them to the pastors. Those books were:

- [1]I Never Knew You (by Michael P. Bowen)
- [2]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit (by Pastor Max D. Younce)
- [3]Somebody's Got To Milk The Cows (here's the mp3 sermon upon which the book is based, by Pastor Jack Hyles)
- [4]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible (by Pastor Al Lacy)

The response from Harvest's wicked pastors were to scold me officially in the church office, which compelled me to leave their theological cult. But I was so lonely in the years to follow, having lost my church family. I missed them all so much, and all the friends I had made, and the woman I had fallen in love with and wanted to marry. I begged three times in 2017 if Harvest's pastors (Marty Herron, Joe Hansen and Jared Baldwin) would please forgive me, and just allow me to attend their church. I gave them my solemn promise that I would remove all my criticisms against their church from social media, to the best of my human ability, and regardless of what happened in the future I would never criticize them or Harvest again on social media. They unanimously cold-heartedly refused. Marty Herron in particular, since he was the senior pastor and ringleader of their cult, adamantly refused, telling me verbatim to "Go elsewhere." I was devastated emotionally, again, feeling their hatred and rejection.

The Holy Spirit comforted me with this Old Testament Bible passage, reminding me that my great Savior was also despised and rejected of men for telling THE TRUTH:

> Isaiah 53:3, " **He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.**
> **"**

I am guilty of one thing: TELLING THE TRUTH!!!

In hindsight it is obvious that I never should have tried to go back to that cesspool of iniquity at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. After my fallout with Harvest's ungodly pastors, some of my friends at the church (Doug and Karen Abels, Dave and Amy Morgan, my neighbours Carl and Peggy and their four children) also left the church. Harvest was a sinking ship!!! For seven lonely years (from late 2014 to 2021) I had no church family because of Marty Herron's wickedness, for which I plead with God to hold him fully accountable.

In July of 2021 I moved away from Guam, broken in soul and body, frustrated and tired. When I arrived in Pensacola on July 2nd, I chose to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), not realizing what I was getting into. I learned very quickly that PCC is in league, spiritually fornicating with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University (BJU). I was again sickened.

If you search on Google for "Harvest Baptist Church, KHMG radio," you'll see that Jeff Redlin's name appears on Harvest's church website. Harvest plays Redlin's sermons on their radio station. In 2014, I had prayed together at Harvest with the man who operated the KHMG radio station on Guam at the time (which is broadcast throughout Micronesia, corrupting the islands). When I started attending Campus Church in 2021, I met that same man, who had moved back

to the United States, and was now running the radio station at PCC. And that man's son is now on Guam, running Harvest's KHMG radio station. What a small world it is!

The man who runs the radio station at PCC is a good man, and I love him in the Lord, but I am just making a point that PCC and Harvest are connected, which is a problem because of their drastic difference in doctrine (literally preaching two different plans of salvation). I know that Pastor Redlin preaches a free grace Gospel, but BJU does not. I directly asked Pastor Redlin if he believes that repentance and faith are one act, and he confirmed yes, they are. But the BJU camp views repentance as a separate act from faith, in which you must turn away from your sinful ways or else your faith is said to be false. Dr. Redlin is correct, BJU is wrong.

Pensacola Christian College Wickedly Bids Godspeed To Unsaved Bob Jones University Calvinists

My point ladies and gentlemen is that PCC is in bed with Harvest Baptist Church (which is a cesspool of BJU and PCC graduates). Marty Herron quit as the longtime senior pastor of Harvest in 2018, escaping on a golden parachute, now destroying young people's lives as the vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. That college has a devil working for them! They are all buddies (the PCC and BJU camps), milking the money-tree together, joined at the hip as spiritually deformed conjoined twins.



After a couple weeks of attending Campus Church, one of my enemies made sure to slander me to Campus Church. I couldn't figure out why Pastor Redlin had ignored my kind emails to him for 10 days. I found out later that he and the other pastors of Campus Church, became offended when they discovered my website ministry. In his own cruel words, Jeff Redlin falsely accused me of "

finding weaknesses in preachers,

"

when in reality I am preaching against WICKEDNESS in preachers!!!

What the former shameful pastor of Harvest (Marty Herron) preaches (Lordship Salvation and giving up your sinful behavior to be saved) is a false gospel. It is not a weakness, but gross theological incompetence and demonic wickedness!!! Marty Herron is an infidel, not a born-again believer. You cannot get saved by partial faith in Christ plus trying to keep the law (Romans 3:19-20). You don't have to give up your willful sinning to be saved (Romans 6:1). Correct Bible doctrine teaches that God saves you by faith alone (Romans 4:5), and then He indwells you with His Holy Spirit, who convicts and works to change your life (1st Peter 2:2; 2nd Peter 3:18; Romans 12:1-2). Growing in grace (sanctification) has nothing to do with getting saved (the legal matter of justification). I think Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said it best:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

That beautiful quote (which is 100 % Biblical) refutes the false idea that a person must repent "of your sin" to be saved, or the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation which says that more than faith is necessary to be born-again. All of these foolish unsaved preachers today (e.g., Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, Adrian Rogers, R.C. Sproul, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Chip Ingram and Chuck Phelps), who are teaching that you must forsake sinful behavior to receive God's free gift of eternal life, are corrupting THE TRUTH of the Gospel. Jesus Christ came into the world to die on the cross to pay for our sins, not demand that we try to clean up our lives to do our part to be saved.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

What PCC is doing is wicked, by sinfully bidding Godspeed to the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University. Harvest has deceitfully tried to hide what they believe, by removing their Statement of Faith from their website; however, one need only listen to their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station to hear [6]Dr. Steve Pettit (executive president of Bob Jones University and an unsaved heretic) preaching Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism). Harvest is awash with dozens of corrupt modern Bible versions. Their new pastor, Gary Walton, is as incompetent and wicked as his predecessor, still upholding the cult at BJU and fully supporting Steve Pettit's damnable counterfeit plan of salvation. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

I have mixed feeling in my heart about Pensacola Christian College. They are mostly correct on the Gospel, but have a false teaching on repentance. According to their official Foundation's Class, and I quote verbatim: "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." This is dangerous doctrine, because it gives the false impression that if your behavior hasn't change, you didn't really get saved (and that's [7]along the same damnable doctrine being preaching by the Bob Jones crowd today, just not as drastic). BJU requires that you turn away from your intentional sinning to be saved, which is a false gospel. PCC falsely teaches that if you have genuinely repented at the time of salvation, your behavior will change afterwards. Either way, works are being associated with God's free gift of eternal life.

It is so sad what is happening to today's churches, which is the direct result of being trained by incompetent Bible colleges. God knows that I love everybody at Campus Church and PCC, and I miss them much. I went through the same heartache with the corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. And now, here again, I am going through the same ordeal with Pensacola Christian College and their church family. Honestly, I think they should rename their "Campus

Church" to "Campus Chapel," because that is really what it is, a place for their thousands of PCC students to meet three times a week. No true New Testament "church" would refuse to permit a broken-hearted man (me), who has poured out my heart pleading to come back to church. It just proves that everything I have preached against them on social media is true, that they are a bunch of academic types who woefully lack God's compassion for people.

PCC Camp Refuses To Reconcile With Me, Cannot Attend Campus Church

Having said all that, in frustration I left Campus Church in September of 2021. I took my opinions to social media, openly and harshly criticizing Pastor Jeff Redlin and his sidekick associate Timothy Zacharias. I exposed Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College, for their illicit relationship with BJU and the corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. The PCC camp is really upset with me, as you can imagine.

I am torn between my lonely personal life, needing a church family to love and be loved; versus my being faithful as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher to stand for THE TRUTH. As most of you know, my former wife divorced me against my will in 2006. I have lived alone ever since, which often causes depression and sadness. I go to sleep alone, I wake up alone. I talk to myself all throughout the day, because I need to talk to someone, and God is always there to listen to me. Being lonely is a type of prison. Yet, what does Marty Herron care, he has a wife? What does Jeff Redlin care, he has a wife? And yet these selfish wicked men berate me as a divorced man, and do everything they can to hinder me from finding a wife. If it weren't for Marty Herron's hatred, false gospel and wicked heart, I would have married the woman I loved at Harvest, who also liked me, but Herron coerced her to diss me (and she did).

When I first started attending Campus Church in July of 2021, I wrote a very sincere email to Pastor Redlin, explaining my pain of soul and body, my loneliness as a divorced man for 15 years, and my hope to find a wife at Campus Church. In his shallow selfishness, cruelty and self-righteous attitude, Pastor Redlin replied by scolding me for coming to church to find a wife. I was cut to the heart! I rebuked him back that he would ASS-U-ME this was the only reason I wanted to attend Campus Church. He put words in my mouth that I never said. I simply shared my heart with him, as a friend, thinking that perhaps since it is such a big church that I might meet someone. I pray to God that Mr. Redlin could know what loneliness feels like, because he has no idea. I know what it means to suffer. I do not hate Pastor Redlin, but he is not right with God, and sadly doesn't want to be either. The guy is getting paid a ridiculous 6-digit exuberant salary, and I mean absolutely nothing to him as a human being. It's just a damn job to him, sadly.

In the last letter sent on July 21, 2022, I provided my email address, my mobile phone number and my mailing address, but I haven't heard anything from anyone at PCC. It is sad. They are in bed spiritually with the Bob Jones University cult, and in so doing have made themselves partakers of their evil deeds (the damnable falsehoods of Lordship Salvation, Devil's bibles and misunderstood repentance). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! I am the only one who is TELLING THE TRUTH, and taking a faithful Biblical stand against the false plan of salvation being preached today by John MacArthur and Steve Pettit (and by extension the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam).

When I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018 for several months, Sean Quinlan (an incompetent PCC intern pastor), rebuked me harshly when he overheard me tell a church member that: "Bob Jones University promotes corruptible seed" (fake bibles). I initially apologized to him for offending him, but he kept running his big mouth,

accusing me of having no class and usurping his authority as the church pastor. The guy freaked out!

I added my comment that the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is preaching Calvinism. Quinlan snapped back, saying:

“Harvest is our sister church!” Oh my God, “

sister church

”

? I was utterly sickened by what he had just uttered out of his potty mouth.

Sadly, Sean Quinlan and the entire PCC camp are committing spiritual adultery with the Bob Jones University camp. In case you missed it, [8]please read the damnable heresy being preached at BJU today!!! (here is a [9]backup article, just in case). Folks, I am not the bad man here!!! I am obeying Titus 1:9-14:

> **Titus 1:9-14, “Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre’s sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth*.”**

The deadly theological garbage that Steve Pettit and his followers (Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Chuck Phelps, et cetera) are preaching, turns men away from THE TRUTH. I cannot recommend enough that you please read Michael P. Bowen’s beautiful book: “ [10]I Never Knew You ”

(free online .pdf version), which is a brilliant defense of the free grace Gospel (hard copies are available on Amazon.com, which make great gifts for loved ones or people you want to share the Gospel with in a discreet manner).

Our churches and Bible colleges are in big trouble today dear reader, because no one is standing anymore against false doctrine. It is for faithfully contending for the faith (Jude 1:3), that the BJU camp at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and their butt-buddies in the PCC camp here in Florida, have all despised and rejected me, so that I am not even allowed to attend their weekly church services. Don’t anyone dare tell me that America is not going to Hell. Today’s pastors have blood-soaked hands!!!

I was feeling bad over the past several about the whole matter, regretting that I burned my bridges to attend Campus Church, by criticizing the PCC camp on social media. I don’t regret the truths I have preached, I just regret that I burned my bridge to attend Campus Church, and to fellowship with the handful of friends that I made last summer. So on June 17, 2022 I wrote a sincere letter and mailed it to Pastor Jeff Redlin. He totally ignored me. So one month later I mailed two more, but separate letters, one to all the pastors of Campus Church and one to Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Sadly, they have totally ignored me again.

In the last letter I apologized for offending them. I pleaded for their forgiveness. I made a promise to them all, that if they would simply allow me to attend Campus Church, I would never criticize Campus Church or PCC on social media ever again. And I also offered to do whatever they require to make peace with them, including apologizing in front of Campus Church if they desired. Evidently they do not value me enough as a human being to even reply to my three

heartfelt letters sent through the U.S. Postal Service. The ball is in their court. I have done what I can to make peace with the PCC camp, but they refuse. What saith the Scripture?

Matthew 6:15, "But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses."

Campus Church has some very big wallets in their congregation, but I am a small fish with chump change. I have nothing to offer the PCC camp, except that I need their love and help, but they don't need me. You can tell a man's character by the way he treats those who can do nothing for him. I am a nobody. I'm just a hurting divorced man, with health problems (constant neck pain and burning nerves), a broken heart, who desires to be a part of the church family. I do want to find a Christian woman to marry. If that makes me a horrible sinner for being lonely and desiring a mate, then so be it.

My inspired King James Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 7:1 that every man needs a wife. The Bible doesn't put conditions on that truth, but PCC does, condemning divorced people, expecting them to survive alone and single for the rest of their days. At PCC they only recognize the perfect will of God, but not the permissive will of God. So unless you are perfect, still married and dot all your i's and cross your t's just right, they reject you! That is a religious cult!!! I am not welcomed at Campus Church, because I have called them out for fornicating spiritually with the hellbound Bob Jones University cult. Look at the demonic trash which Dr. Steve Pettit teaches 2,700 BJU staff and students:

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you to qualify for the *award*, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race.** If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [11]11:34)

That is some dangerous talk when you include the [12]next quote from Dr. Pettit, in which he teaches over 2,700 BJU students that the "AWARD" for running 'The Race' is "Heaven itself"!!!

> **"We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? *What is the award*?** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. ***I think it is referring to Heaven itself*."** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [13]22:57)

Heaven itself? Oh my! Steve Petit is preaching another gospel. According to Dr. Pettit, you cannot merely put your faith in Jesus as your personal Savior, and then know that you're going to Heaven. Oh no, he says you must then RUN THE RACE for the rest of your life, faithfully so, until the very end, and only then after all is said and done, can you know for certain that

you've made it to Heaven. Dear reader, this is the Satanic tommyrot that Jeff Redlin, Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College are bidding Godspeed to today.

This is the balderdash that the cultic Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is steeped in, buried over their heads in the counterfeit gospel of Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Marty Herron and Gary Walton. Harvest won't even post their beliefs about salvation anymore on their church website, because they are wickedly attempting to appease both sides (Lordship Salvation versus Free Grace Gospel). Harvest is making lots of money by playing the ecumenical card, straddling the fence instead of choosing sides. **1st Kings 18:21, " And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. *And the people answered him not a word*. "** That is Harvest, cowards! That is PCC, cowards! I have chosen sides with the Free Grace Gospel. I am 100 % against the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and the Devil's lie that you must repent "of your sin" or "turn away from your sin" to receive God's free gift of eternal life. I am 100 % against the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions, which the entire apostate Bob Jones University crowd use, sell and promote. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

If Pastor Jeff Redlin were an honorable man who fears God, he would humble himself and contact me, and I would welcome him as my Christian brother, and humbly express nothing but respect and appreciation for him, but he doesn't care. PCC stands to lose millions of dollars by offending the BJU camp. The love of money is the root of all evil the Bible warns. Folks, it is our business what other Bible colleges and churches are preaching, because RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS. You're a fool if you think it's not our business!!! All I wanted was to attend Campus Church again, but Jeff Redlin refuses. What does that say about him?

The ironic thing about all this is that I never picked a fight with any of these men, they drew first blood. Like Rambo, who just wanted something to eat, but some king shite cop harassed and drove out of town instead; likewise, I just wanted to attend these churches (Harvest and Campus Church), but they started messing with me, scolding me for TELLING THE TRUTH. They drew first blood. They drew first blood!

God knows that I sincerely love Pastor Redlin with Christ's love, and I would love to be his friend. I wish I could go bike riding with some of the Christian men at PCC. But I feel nothing but contempt from Jeff Redlin. In all truth, he should be commending my website ministry for contending for the faith, instead of criticizing my life's work (as he has done). So he can criticize my work, but I dare not criticize his ministry, or else. Really fair, huh? I am still willing and trying to make peace, but Pastor Redlin doesn't want to. I am writing this blog as a testimony before God and man, that I am trying to make peace with the PCC camp, but they have refused three times already.

I have done what the Bible teaches, I have gone to my Christian brother to seek to be reconciled, but Jeff Redlin has cold-heartedly refused:

> **Matthew 5:23-24, "Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; *first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift*."**

I do have ought against Pastor Redlin now, because he refuses to reconcile. So the Bible teaches from this point on that God will not accept Jeff Redlin's sacrifice or worship, until he first repents (changes his mind) and is willing to reconcile with his brother. My PROMISE still stands, as long as I live in the city of Pensacola, to do my best to remove all my criticisms on

social media against Campus Church and PCC, and never criticize the PCC camp again, BUT ONLY IF they'll just allow me to attend Campus Church again, so I can be a part of their church family.

My heart is hurting. I am saddened that I haven'

t heard back from anyone. I love them all so much at Campus Church and PCC, but they don't care about me. Where is Christ's love? I really could use Pastor Redlin's friendship right now. I know I can be difficult sometimes, but I am not a liar and I will keep my promise, if they will forgive and give me a second chance. I think I have an excellent spirit in this matter. What is wrong with the PCC camp? I challenge you Jeff Redlin, to show forth the great heart of God's love, and forgive me for offending you. I am truly sorry. I do not regret my preaching, I regret having burned my bridges, once again, to attend Campus Church. I am willing to make amends to gain a church family. Let him that hath ears to hear, hear. I love you all with Christ's unconditional love. Humbly.

[14] 

[15]

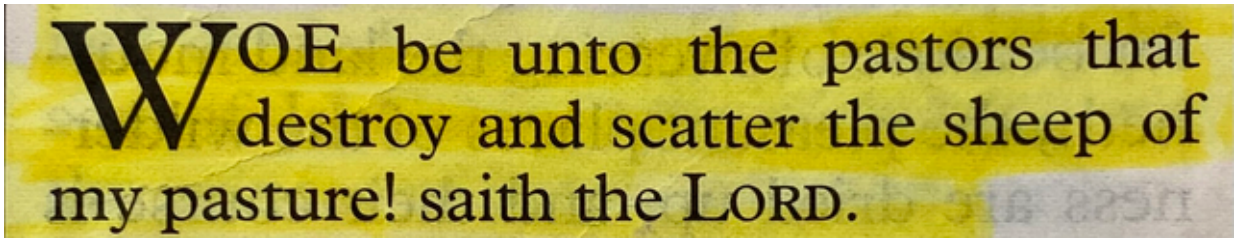

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf/
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080220.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgwHVqNBU-KcusNDXleUV4fmaBSVWVEdKWzoK6omUtaX4ZQdANkJPsMCPk7NmZ_yHl6yH2vhkBEaxwof_XZniftB6OxYfSBE-IsNKo
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=steve+Pettit
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi2ZrywlImV5KHJgWZrSy9ZTxoqC5ZhSnSDP1Y1g1P4pDLhlzlt4ipELjpxPlc1LuQkkYqsvWKw3U2SuiAQ2ptej7GgqD10heayYQt
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiCULcc8a1o1ckPuybj9u4559CaI-_hL1bo_AaJhF1SRSyBjIs6l8vyejYWwEjpX4aFACdIx-PhY58vOWj36lsZx0lMRUd91EEpQbB

3.8.3 There Is No Love At Pensacola Christian College And Their Horrible Campus Church (2022-08-04 10:11)

1st John 3:17, "But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?"

Pastor Jeff Redlin has no honor. I mailed two separate letters (one to Jeff Redlin on June17th, 2022 and the other to all the pastors of Campus Church on July 21st, 2022), and one email to Pastor Redlin on August 2nd, 2022, and a separate letter to PCC on July 21st, 2022, pleading with them all for forgiveness, so that I could come back to Campus Church. **I offered to do whatever is necessary** to come back to Campus Church, and Jeff Redlin knew it. But he waited SIX WEEKS to write me back, and I didn't understand why. So I finally had had enough and I lashed out against them on August 2nd, 2022 on my website ministry. It is obvious to me now that Redlin was hoping I'd do just that, grow tired of waiting, so that he'd have the excuse he wanted to permanently get rid of me. Jeff Redlin has no humility or love!

Even though I offered to do whatever they require to make peace, Redlin sinfully manipulated my words, claiming that they were waiting for me to remove my harsh comments against the from social media. But I had plainly told the pastors of Campus Church (and PCC) that I **FIRST** wanted to know if I could come back to Campus Church, which they refused to do. THE TRUTH is that neither Jeff Redlin or Timothy Zachariah wanted me to come back to church. They ignored my promise to do whatever they required to make peace. They were just looking for any excuse they could find to ban me from attending church, even though it was so obvious that as a hurting and tired man, I simply wanted their love and a second chance to attend church. I didn't ask to work on staff or enroll in PCC, I just wanted to attend church. What kind of ungodly pastors refuse to let someone even sit in church? Ungodly men!

Pastor Redlin further twisted my words around, saying that even though they refused to allow me to come back to Campus Church, they hoped that I would keep my promise to remove my comments from social media. But I never promised to remove my comments from social media, unless they first agreed to let me come back to church. Why should I spend months removing comments from social media, hurting my ranking in Google search engine for missing webpages, just to find out that PCC still refuses to forgive me? So, no, I'm not removing anything, since they are filled with hatred and refuse to give me a second chance to attend church. That is not Bible Christianity.

Although Jeff Redlin has cruelly referred to my online preaching as "consequential," I have no regrets for telling THE TRUTH. I exposed Jeff Redlin and company for wickedly bidding Godspeed to the hellbound Bob Jones University (BJU) camp and their damnable heresies of Lordship Salvation, and wrong repentance (aka, turn away from sinful behavior to get to Heaven garbage theology). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I also told the world online about Pastor Jeff Redlin's abusive nature. The guy has a small heart, but gets paid a big salary. When I first met Pastor Redlin at the 4th of July picnic in 2021 at Campus Church, I told him that I had just arrived from the island of Guam 36 hour earlier, but was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot. He just cold-heartedly walked away from me. I was hurt that the senior pastor of Campus Church, having tons of resources at his disposal, would rather just leave his Christian brother sleeping in a Walmart parking lot. **1st John 3:17, "**

But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

”

And then a couple days later I emailed Jeff Redlin to introduce myself, explaining my painful divorce 15 years earlier in 2006, when my former wife abandoned me. I spent 5 hours composing me email, wanting to make sure it was exactly what I meant to say, and respectfully written. I couldn't have been more kind, loving and respectful. Toi my horror, Redlin replied by scolding me for mentioning that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. I realized at this moment that I was dealing with a small-minded religious man, who is self-righteous and woefully lacks God's compassion for hurting people.

That is so tragic, that PCC would subject its thousands of students to such a shallow, religious and strictly academic type person, who lacks God's compassion for people. This seems to be the norm in the PCC camp

—a lot of formal religion, snobby culture and restrictive rules (the letter of the law); but there is little love and the Holy Spirit of God. I was abused by Jeff Redlin, and the abuse continues in 2022. He refuses to make peace with me. That is so sinful and wrong. It is really evil. By the way, I am still wanting to make peace with the PCC camp, anytime Pastor Redlin decides to grow up and communicate with me like two adults. All I am asking in return is to be able to attend Campus Church. PCC refuses to do it. What does that say? No doubt Jeff Redlin will make a bunch of lame excuses, which is his pattern. But I will do WHATEVER IS REQUIRED by PCC to make peace with them, but they won't meet me half way to give me the opportunity. PCC doesn't care about making peace, they just want more money. I know that greatly offends PCC, but their refusal to allow me to attend Campus Church proves that it is tragically the truth.

Just as all wicked people do, Jeff Redlin selectively read my letters, only seeing what he chose to see, trying to manipulate my words in an attempt to blame me for his wicked refusal to help a hurting Christian brother. Jeff Redlin is not a nice man. My offer still stands PCC camp. I PROMISE to remove all my comments from social media, and never put them back again, **BUT ONLY IF** Pastor Jeff Redlin wants to make peace with me as well, so that I can once again attend Campus Church. The sad truth is that Redlin is a manipulative liar, who secretly in his black heart harbors hatred against me, which is tragic. He'll falsely accuse me of not removing my harsh remarks from social media, but I asked him if I could please come back to Campus Church, which he refused to answer for SIX WEEKS, until he finally said no way.

I admirably took the initiative to contact Jeff Redlin, Campus Church and PCC, offering to reconcile with them. No one in the PCC camp ever took the initiative to make peace with me. That's because no one gives a damn over there at PCC. There is no love or desire to reconcile with their enemies. Anybody would get upset after being totally ignored for 6 weeks!!! What is wrong with Jeff Redlin? I am not good at playing Redlin's mind games. It shouldn't be a chess game when someone begs for forgiveness so they can come back to church. I was waiting for Pastor Redlin to meet me halfway, expressing his desire to also make peace with me, but he stubbornly refused to do so.

Pastor Redlin wanted me to crawl on my hands and knees like a dog, jumping through his hoops and totally submitting myself as his slave, but I am not for sale folks! All he needed to do with communicate with me like a reasonable adult, which he refused to do for six long weeks! Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias behave as two children, who are too immature to meet with people. I offered to come down to Campus Church, so we could sit down and have a meeting, but they refused. It wasn't until I had finally had enough of their evasive behavior for 6 weeks, that I finally lashed out against those pastors and PCC on social media.

Then at that point, Jeff Redlin he told me that I couldn't attend Campus Church ever again. That is the typical abusive nature and hatred which permeates from the PCC camp. They push people!!! They do everything in their power to control, upset and ostracize people; and then when those people react unfavorably, PCC blames and kicks them out of their religious cult! God sees the evil that the pastors of Campus Church did to me, and the Lord will deal with them. It couldn't be more obvious that I was fully willing (and wanted) to make peace with the PCC camp (and my offer to make peace still stands). But I won't be bullied by two thug pastors!!!

Unlike Pastor Jeff Redlin (who in his last email to me on August 2nd, 2022 said that because of my "consequential remarks

"

online I am banned from Campus Church), my last email to him afterwards was filled with love, apologies and still humbly begging to come back to Campus Church). Redlin refuses to reply, as usual. Who wants to make peace in this dispute? I do. Who is the only one making an effort to reconcile? I am. So what is wrong with Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias, who hide as cowards in their church office? I will gladly meet with them anywhere, anytime, so we can talk this out and reconcile. They won't do it.

Dear reader, whoever you may be friend, there is no love at Pensacola Christian College. Oh yes, there is emotionally provoking singing. Oh yes, there is snobby culture, with their elaborate orchestra and opera type singers. Oh yes, there is a big fancy building. But there is no genuine love for hurting divorced people like me. Pastor Redlin berated me as a divorced person. Right in front of his lovely wife, he embarrassed me, telling me that even if I did find a wife he refused to perform the wedding. What a horrible thing to say to a hurting and lonely divorced man.

This is why Jeff Redlin won't allow me to come back to Campus Church, because I grabbed him by the short-hairs, when I told the world on social media what he did to mistreat me as a human being. It was bad enough that he just walked away, after I told him that I was sleeping homeless in Walmart's parking lot. But then he cruelly scolded me for mentioning that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. In lieu of all the several dozens things I mentioned in my first heartfelt email to him, trying to become his sincere friend, Redlin shamefully chose to focus on my comment that I was lonely for 15 years and hoped to find a Christian woman to marry at church. What a hateful pastor!

And then he adds salt to the wound by embarrassing me in front of his wife on a Sunday morning. Tyranny is rarely seen by those who are not oppressed by it. Jeff Redlin has most people fooled, pretending to be some humble man that actually cares, but it is a masquerade. In reality, Jeff Redlin is an insecure little man who is a coward, full of resentment and hatred for anyone (like me) who dares to call him out and criticize him. As the senior pastor of PCC, Redlin gets paid well over $100,000 per year. Campus Church took in $3,500,000 just in 2020, finishing the year 2020-2021 with $1,200,000 left in the bank. Their exorbitantly high salaries are sickening!

PCC is infamous for discarding unwanted students and people in their Campus Church. That is not Bible Christianity. You either love everyone or you love no one! Jeff Redlin despises me. The great loving heart of our God is not present in the PCC camp. While I attended Campus Church, I did not discern God's Spirit in that place; but rather, the haughty spirit of man. PCC is guilty of merely going through the external motions of playing church, but there is no compassion for hurting people like me.

Like sicko Hollywood, PCC likes to fall all over themselves with awards, praising each other, but there is no love. I cannot help that I am divorced. My former wife left me and refused to reconcile in 2006. I have reluctantly lived alone since, depressed and suffering with inexplicable pain of soul. Yet, insensitive Pharisees like Jeff Redlin just expect lonely people like me to pray about it and be single for the rest of my life, while he gets to go home and enjoy his wife every night. Does that even sound reasonable, at all? Kindly said, the PCC camp are out of touch with reality. PCC attracts mostly married couples, since they are hard on divorced people, making them feel inferior, bad about themselves and unwanted at Campus Church. They do have some formerly divorced people who are now married at PCC, but if you are divorced like me, single, and hoping to remarry, they will shun you!!!

THE TRUTH is that Pastor Jeff Redlin, and his accomplice Tim Zacharias, were looking for any reason that they could find to prevent me from returning to Campus Church. Even though I poured out my heart to Pastor Redlin in a letter mailed to him on June 17th, 2022, he totally ignored me! If he had God's love, after reading such a humble letter, he would have taken the initiative to reply right away, to encourage me, since I was trying to do the right thing. And then in frustration one month later, after still not hearing back from anyone, I wrote a second letter on July 21st, 2022. I mailed two copies, one to the dear pastors of Campus Church, and the second to Pensacola Christian College. I again poured out my heart and apologized to everyone, but they all completely ignored me! Who wouldn't be hurt and get upset at this point?

So on August 2nd I lashed out on social media against Campus Church and PCC, rightly accusing them of refusing to forgive me so that I could come back to church. In his typical cold-hearted and deceitful fashion, Pastor Redlin blamed me, accusing me of not removing my criticisms from social media as I had promised. But I never promised to do anything until I heard back from him, wanting to know if he agreed to let me come back to church. The reason why I didn't remove my criticisms is because I still stand behind them 100 %. Jeff Redlin falsely accused me in July of 2021 of "

finding weaknesses in preachers

"

with my website ministry. He slanders my life's work and has nothing good to say about it?

Something that I really loath about some bad pastors, is that they are selective in who they care about, and who they don't. If there was ever someone that Christ had a legitimate reason to hate and despise, it was Judas who betrayed Him to be crucified on a cross. But what did Jesus call Judas, "Friend." Dear reader, you don't get to pick and choose who you love. You either love everyone, even the most annoying and rotten human being on earth, or else you don't really love anybody, even though you may pretend to do so. The one great thing that I see missing in churches and pastors today is God's unconditional love for hurting people.

In my last email to Pastor Redlin, I kindly explained that my rantings against him on social media were really just a hurting and broken man, reaching out to be loved. And yet, he refuses to have anything to do with me. That is so wicked and wrong!!! I will continue to pray for Jeff Redlin, that God will convict his wicked and cold heart, so that at some point he will begin to truly love people. Only God can take a man and BREAK HIM, so that he will learn to love. Redlin said on August 2nd, 2022 to me, that remarks on social media were "consequential," so that they won't permit me to attend Campus Church anymore. Folks, that is unforgiveness! That is carnal hatred of others. That is a refusal to forgive. You cannot merely tell someone that you forgive them, but then deny them permission to come to church to sing and fellowship with other believers. Sadly, something is very wrong with Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias. They are shallow-minded men who lack God's love and understanding.

There is no love at Pensacola Christian College.

[1] 

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhaOOGqK4L2IWBThtzQChI_HWbGVDbgi3lfyWyVlBx5nyFJPNRLpxU_SgQsY3UZiGfQ5T-VO_CJRORMNECnVeD7iF1Hr4W8JdT21sK

3.8.4 Why Pastors Like Jeff Redlin At Pensacola Christian College Don't Care (2022-08-05 10:02)

John 10:11-14, "I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling fleeth, because he is *an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep*, and am known of mine."

> "You will never really love until you love someone who hates you." —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

I was amazed one day when I read the preceding passage of Scripture. It is absolutely amazing to me, how we can read and look over a Bible passage repeatedly for 10, 20, 30 or even 40 years and not see golden nuggets of truth tucked away in the precious inspired Word of God. And the trustworthy King James Bible is 100 % verbally (word for word) and plenary (the whole canon, all 66 books) inspired; please don't let anybody tell you differently!!!

I had known (since I was wonderfully saved at age 13 in 1980, by God's grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ) that Jesus is the *Good Shepherd*. Every born-again child of God is a lamb. Jesus is our Good Shepherd. As we just read in John 10:11-14, the pastor who is a hireling (meaning it is just a job to him for money) flees when trouble comes.

I heard recently about a pastor in Rockford, Illinois who quit as senior pastor in 2021, because of a sex scandal in the local church involving a church member (but not the pastor). I don't understand why a pastor, with over 40 years of faithful service to God's flock, would bail out on a church during their darkest hour. Consequently, hundreds of church members also quit, never to return. The church stopped its Bus Ministry. What a shame! Now is the time more than ever to keep those buses rolling! The church is dying. Folks, never quit during the battle!!!

[1]FIGHT, But If You Cannot FIGHT, WITHSTAND, But If You Cannot WITHSTAND, Then STAND!!! (a wonderful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles, preached in 1991).

Jesus said in **John 10:13, “**

The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, *and careth not for the sheep*.

” I had attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) for the summer of 2021. Sadly, Pastor Jeff Redlin (their senior pastor) horrible mistreated me as a new guest. He scolded me for hoping to find a wife at Campus Church. What a selfish man. Only an unwise pastor would scold a 54 year old man for hoping to remarry, after 15 years of being divorced by my wife and lonely. Redlin never once offered to pray with me. He just didn’t care. Jeff Redlin never once told me that he loved me with Christ’s love, even after I spent 5 hours taking the time to pour out my heart in a lengthy email to him. That is a terrible pastor! You see, Pastor Redlin is merely a hireling, like Jesus said, so he doesn’t care!

John 10:13, “

The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, *and careth not for the sheep*.

”

When I arrived in Pensacola, the ungodly Woodspring Suites Hotel where I had made advanced reservations for 3-days, cancelled my confirmed reservation without notice, when my flight was delayed by United Airlines on Guam for one hour. I missed my connecting flight to Denver in Honolulu, and ended up having a 17 hour layover in Oahu. The rotten hotel manager didn’t care and cancelled my stay. So I ended up literally sleeping in Walmart’s parking lot on Mobile Highway in Pensacola for the 4th of July weekend. I was watching fireworks being lit off in neighborhoods all around me, while living in Walmart’s parking lot.

I attended Campus Church for the first time on the 4th of July, 2021, at their big picnic. I kindly told Pastor Redlin about my situation at the Campus Church picnic, that I was sleeping in Walmart’s parking lot. I saw the startled look on his face, and then he just cold-heartedly walked away and never came back. What an uncaring person! Redlin missed a gulden opportunity to help Jesus that day:

> **Matthew 25:40 and 45, “And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. ...Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, *Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me*.”**

Pastor Redlin walked away from Jesus. Ironically, I was wearing my hat that says “Jesus” on it. Whenever you help a child of God, you are helping Jesus! And when you don’t help a child of God, you didn’t help Jesus! In other words, Jesus has the precious attitude that “We are in this thing called Christianity together!” That is why we read in **Colossians 3:1-3, “If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.**

***For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God*. ”** I LOVE THAT LAST VERSE!!! The day that you got saved (hopefully you are saved), your identity become one with Jesus Christ.

At the time of salvation, that is, the new birth, all of the sins which were recorded against us in Heaven were forever washed away:

> **Revelation 1:5-6, “**

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. *Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood*,

And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

”

Do you understand dear redeemed child of God, that the day we were saved, we were appointed to be kings and priests to reign with Christ in His future Millennial Kingdom? **Revelation 20:6, “Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, *but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years*.”** Our old mortal bodies in the earth, will be resurrected at the Rapture as new physical immortal bodies (1st Corinthians 15:51-58). What a glorious day that will be!!! Jesus cares! I love this precious song by Bill Gaither...

Does Jesus care when my heart is pained
Too deeply for mirth or song,
As the burdens press,
And the cares distress,
And the way grows weary and long?
O yes, He cares, I know He cares,
His heart is touched with my grief;
When the days are weary,
The long night dreary,
I know my Savior cares

[2]Hear Bill Gather Trio Sing: Does Jesus Care?

But the pastors who only care about their paycheck, the HIRELINGS, don’t care! Pastor Jeff Redlin doesn’t care! I love people and don’t like to have bad blood. So on June 17th, 2022 I sincerely wrote a kind letter to Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church. In the letter I asked him to please forgive me and allow me to once again attend Campus Church. I explained my hardships and health woes, asking for his love and an olive branch (an offering of peace), Very sadly, Jeff Redlin didn’t bother to respond. Evidently I’m not worth his time.

I’ve been praying for Pastor Redlin, that God will humble his pride and haughty spirit. Mr. Redlin is not a humble man, not at all. Sadly, there is no forgiveness at Campus Church. I contacted their Pastor’s Office, but there is no second chances at PCC. God will judge between me and Campus Church. SHAME on the PCC camp for hiring such an uncaring fool to influence their thousands of students. Is that the kind of poor example that PCC wants their students to see and emulate, an uncaring proud pastor who refuses to forgive and give a hurting man a second chance?

As a testimony before God and man, I am still willing to remove all my criticisms against Pastor Redlin, Pensacola Christian College and Campus Church from social media, if they’ll simply allow me to attend Campus Church again, but Jeff Redlin so far would rather be at war instead

of make peace. Does that sound like a man of God to you? No way! By refusing to reply to my sincere plea for forgiveness, Pastor Jeff Redlin has sadly confirmed everything negative which I have said about him on social media, primarily that Jeff Redlin is a cold-hearted academic snob who woefully lacks God's love and compassion for hurting divorced people like me.

John 10:13, "

The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, *and careth not for the sheep*.

"

I've said it before, and I'll say it again and again... PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED!!! I dearly love this man below, Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. (he is the faithful longtime pastor of the First Baptist Church of Glenarden, Maryland). God bless this beautiful redeemed sinner...



Forgiveness - Part II - Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.

Sadly, we live in a throw-away society today in America. When you offend someone, they just throw you away. I offended Pastor Jeff Redlin, so he sinfully threw me away as a human being. They still have the 9,999 sheep, so they don't care about the 1 lost lamb like me who needs their love, help and friendship.

John 10:13, "

The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, *and careth not for the sheep*. **"** You see, Jeff Redlin is getting paid well over $100,000 a year as the senior pastor of Campus Church. It is all about money!!!

1st Timothy 6:10 warns that THE LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil. These carnal pastors and leaders at PCC are so defensive of their salaries, that they are

always

on the defensive. I triple-dog dare you to search Google for Pensacola Christian College scandal, sex abuse, mental abuse, expelled students, rape and you will see how corrupt and horrible Campus Church and PCC really are. They don't give a damn about hurting people!!!

All they care about is making more filthy lucre (bill-gotten money). When a religious institution like Pensacola Christian College expels their own senior students over the smallest of offenses (i.e., Twitter comments, showing public allegiance to confederate general Robert E. Lee, et cetera).

Kindly said, Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College leadership seriously lack good sense, God's love and compassion for people. I attended Campus Church as a new guest for the summer of 2021. Their senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, was emotionally cruel and abusive toward me because I am a divorced single man. It didn't matter to him that my former wife abandoned and divorced me in 2006, and I have lived alone since, Redlin made it clear that I am not permitted to ever get remarried. According to Jeff Redlin, a man should just use a pillow and box of napkins for the rest of his life when his libido needs to be relieved. PCC are out of touch with reality. Redlin literally scolded me for telling him that I hoped to "find a wife at Campus Church." He told me right in front of his wife, that if I ever did find a woman to marry, he wouldn't perform the wedding. Jeff Redlin is cruel!

John 10:13, "

The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, *and careth not for the sheep*.

" The hireling doesn't care!

Long story short, I felt unwanted and unloved as a hurting divorced person at PCC, so I left Campus Church in September of 2021. I then became critical on social media of Jeff Redlin and PCC. But I felt bad, because I love God and people. I wanted to make peace with them at Campus Church. So I wrote a very kind and sincere letter and mailed it to Pastor Redlin on June 17, 2022, asking him to please forgive me and allow me to attend Campus Church again. He never bothered to respond. I must have offended the PCC gods. It just justifies all my criticisms against Pastor Redlin and PCC, that they are a bunch of cold-hearted academics who woefully lack God's love and compassion for people. That is not Bible Christianity. People just want to be loved, an important lesson that the PCC camp still haven't learned after all these many years they've been in business. It is truly sad. Thank you for reading my comments.

John 10:13, "

The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, *and careth not for the sheep*.

"

The hireling doesn't care!

Jesus said that the people who get HIRED (aka, hireling) to work with the sheep (pastors of churches), quit and abandon the sheep when the wolves comes, because THEY ONLY CARE AS MUCH AS THEIR PAYCHECK! They fled because defending the sheep wasn't worth what they were getting paid, which just shows and proves that they were only in it for the money all the time. This is exactly what Jeff Redlin is, a hireling who doesn't care. The day that his paycheck is gone, Jeff Redlin will be gone! ...

> Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. *For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly*; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."

Jesus said that phony pastors who are only in the ministry for the money, WILL QUIT when the storms come upon a church. They WILL abandon the sheep, but Jesus will NEVER leave nor forsake His sheep (you and me, and all saints).

John 10:13, “

The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, *and careth not for the sheep*.

” Here we see a very strong Biblical principle, that people who enter into the ministry to make money, cannot be depended upon.

Psalms 15:5, “

He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

” You can trust a person who doesn’t regard money. You cannot trust someone who loves money! Psalms chapter 15 teaches us how to NEVER CHANGE! One of the ways to never change is to abandon the desire for making money. In other words: *I’M NOT FOR SALE!!!*

Since 2002, when I started my website ministry, I have never asked for, nor accepted, nor even suggested, that anyone give me a money donation. If I wanted, I could make several thousand dollars each year just from accepting donations. I had a kind man on Facebook, a couple days ago, ask me if I would accept a financial offering from him. He wanted to show his love and appreciation for my ministry, which he said God has used to change his life. I kindly declined, but asked him for his prayers instead for me and my ministry for Christ. Prayer is priceless!!! I am humbled that anyone would want to give me their hard-earned money, but I decided in 2002 that I would never take a penny for my ministry work. I want people to know where my heart is it—helping others freely with God’s unconditional love. I am your servant!

Sadly, and I don’t mean to berate Pastor Jeff Redlin (God knows my humble heart), Jeff Redlin does NOT have a servant’s heart. He has a big shot’s attitude—BIG MAN on Campus (literally)—who looks down on a nobody like me with contempt, instead of forgiving and embracing me as his Christian brother in need with God’s love. There is NO GREATNESS in Jeff Redlin. I say that in truth, not in hate. The opposite of love is not hate, it is INDIFFERENCE!

I am reminded of a beautiful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: ’ [3]Is There No King In Thee? ’

They don’t have God’s unconditional love for people at Campus Church and PCC, they are indifferent toward heresy in the Bob Jones University camp, sinfully hobnobbing and bidding Godspeed to BJU. Sadly, George Harrison of The Beatles showed more love for people, than most professed Christians do today in the churches. Something is very wrong with the picture!

There are no perfect churches, I understand that. If there were a perfect church, we wouldn’t be allowed to attend there! Evidently Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College must think they are perfect though, because Pastor Jeff Redlin refuses to allow me to attend their church services. Redlin refuses to forgive me. That is heathendom, not Christianity! I wouldn’t give you a dome for the phony bologna fake type of Christianity that exists at Campus Church and PCC today. “

I-chabod

”

is written over their doors at PCC, The glory of the Lord has departed.

” The Holy Spirit is not there in power. Campus Church is a lukewarm disgrace!

Please don’t misunderstand me. I am not saying that every pastor who receives a salary doesn’t care. But I am saying that many of them DON’T CARE, who get paid for what they do. The way to know if a pastor cares is very simple—YOU WILL KNOW!!!

I love Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., who genuinely loves and cares about people. We’re all a bunch of “Jacked Up Jokers” (as Pastor Jenkins preaches). We sure are! There is a night and day difference between the self-righteous hypocrisy of the unforgiving Pensacola Christian College crowd, versus the real people who are broken redeemed sinners like me and the beautiful people at the First Baptist Church of Glenarden, Maryland. PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED!!!

[4]



Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.

> “We’re saved because we have faith in Jesus. We believe that He died on the cross. We believe He was buried, and stayed there for three days, and we believe He got up out of the grave. ...The law never gives life!” —Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., ’[5]Justified: The Book Of Galatians, Chapter 2

1. https://youtu.be/Eq0GD2nIs7c
2. https://youtu.be/RUiUOBdhBYM

3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031520.mp3

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgmZOmIsWz8KqZ_6ydCfxx4UBIK7YvtlOvrwWX06iSgm0kSqWyMhQjcRBOmiPyRhKCvmaHn1JNwaY6F5Kel5Hg_LSY_yaqFGgYNo0t

5. https://youtu.be/Az5_ApeV5zg

3.8.5 Shame On Pastors Who Won't Give Repentant People A Second Chance (2022-08-06 10:04)

Acts 15:36-39, "And some days after Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our brethren in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do. And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark. But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work. *And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus*; And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God. And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches."

I love that the Apostle Paul had zeal. In our text passage of Scripture, Paul was excited to go back to all the churches where they had preached God's Word and started churches, to see how they were all doing. I love that! How does that compare to many lame preachers today who win someone to Christ, brag about the 200,000 people they led to Christ (which is exactly the number that I heard missionary Steve Heidenreich boasting about online), but never go back to follow-up on those alleged converts? It is ridiculous! Every Christian should try to follow-up on their converts, to see how their doing and to mentor them. I speak to myself as well.

By the way, I once met with Steve Heidenreich in 2004 to discuss becoming a missionary in the Philippines. I paid for the whole dinner, for which he never even thanked me. Sadly, he couldn't have cared less, brushed me off, and spent the entire time bragging about himself that he built $1,000,000 worth of buildings in the Philippines for Missionary Rick Martin. I don'

t like Steve Heidenreich

, he is a weirdo in my book! I learned recently that Evangelist Allen Domelle is married to Heidenreich's daughter. I sure hope the apple fell further than the tree, so that she is not as goofy as her Dad is.

My then wife and young children were with me in 2004, when I met with Steve Heidenreich to discuss becoming a missionary. He didn't give a damn. When he asked me to pray for the meal, I bowed my head because that is how everybody I know prays. But later on my kids said: "Dad, when you prayed, he looked at us and didn't bow his head. He was looking to see if we were praying." Evidently Heidenreich has some cute little weird thing that he does, judging a man based on whether his family bows their heads too. What the dumb weirdo didn't know is that when I pray with my family, we never bow our heads, I thank God out loud for the meal. Bowing one's head is religion, not prayer! Steve Heidenreich is a religious weirdo!!!

Let's move on, shall we. But then there is something that I intensely dislike about the Apostle Paul, which is that Paul was proud, arrogant and refused to give people a second chance. John Mark messed up. He made a big blunder, which caused Paul some pain and embarrassment, for which Paul refused to forgive John Mark. John has abandoned Paul's side on his first missionary journey, which must have caused Paul considerable grief. So when Barnaba wanted to bring

John Mark along to revisit the churches they had preached at previously, Paul got angry and refused. SHAME on Paul!!!

I recently wrote a humble letter in all humility to Pastor Jeff Redlin of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I asked for his forgiveness and a second chance to attend Campus Church, but he refuses to even have the courtesy to respond to my letter that I mailed him. That is so horrible! That simply vindicates everything that I have written and warned people about him, that he is a heartless academic who woefully lacks God's compassion for hurting sinners. I offered to do whatever he requires to make peace with Campus Church, but he doesn't want peace. That speaks volumes that Jeff Redlin doesn't walk close with God. Mr. Redlin is not a humble man.

Pastor Redlin collects a ridiculous 6-digit salary for playing church, going through the motions, sucking up to PCC leaders, delivering his shallow sermonettes and pretending that he cares about a select few people in his close circle. If you don't love everybody, you don't love anybody!!! What kind of senior pastor shuns someone from coming to church? But a nobody like me doesn't mean crap to a rich snob like Jeff Redlin. The guy has the only reward he will ever receive from God, which is his undeserved paycheck!

As a testimony before God and man, I tried to make peace with Pastor Redlin, but he refuses to do so. I told him that all I am asking for is an *olive branch* (which is a symbol of peace), but the Bible says there is no peace to the wicked. SHAME on pastors who won't give people a second chance. Jesus said if you don't forgive, He won't forgive either. **Matthew 6:15, "But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses."**

Shamefully, I have heard numerous pastors actually cite the Bible where Paul and Barnabas couldn't agree, in a sinful attempt to justify their refusal to make peace with others. The truth is that Paul was the problem, not Barnabas. Paul's thorn in the flesh didn't humble him as much as he claimed. Paul was sinfully proud, refusing to forgive and give a fellow brother a second chance to serve God. Sadly, I see that type of hatred and carnality is so many pastors today. It is pathetic.

The same can be said of Pastor Marty Herron at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. For several long and painful years I had nowhere to attend church, because Marty Herron refused to allow me to attend churches services. Evidently he considered Harvest HIS CHURCH instead of GOD'S CHURCH. Thankfully, Mr. Herron quit in 2018 and fled back to the United States. Sadly, he is now corrupting hundreds of young people's lives with his Calvinist damnable false plan of salvation at the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa.

God knows that I don't hate these men, they hate me, because I called them out for their unchristian behavior, for preaching false doctrine, and for dropping the ball for God. Am I the enemy because I am exposing Devil's corrupt Bible versions? Am I the enemy because I expose the Devil's lies of Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance and Calvinism? I think not. In fact, I know not. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*? "**

Jesus commanded every believer in Matthew 18:22 not to forgive others 7 times, but 70 times 7. Pastor Jeff Redlin won't forgive me once! I doubt if he'll ever write me back. I'm thinking about writing a letter to PCC once a week, for years to come if necessary, going over Redlin's head, in all due respect and kindness to the entire PCC family, until Pastor Redlin responds as a Christian ought. Jesus said to leave your gift to God at the altar, and go make it right with your brother first, and only then come back to God. Until Pastor Redlin makes peace with me,

God will not bless him. He may have money, shallow friends, worldly success and the praise of lemmings in his church, but not the blessings of God. I am the only one trying to reconcile and make peace, casting my pearl before the swine with proud pastors who are playing God.

Hurting people hurt people. Pastor Redlin deeply hurt my feelings when he scolded me for confiding in him that my former wife divorced me 15 years ago, and I was hoping to find a wife at Campus Church. Instead of showing God's love, compassion, empathy and some understanding, he harshly scolded me for coming to church to find a wife. But he said that, not me. I never said the ONLY reason I came to church was to find a wife. It just so happens that it is a big church, and I realized that it might be a good place to find a wife, which greatly offended him. You simply don't scold a 54 year old man for wanting to find a wife. That was not very wise of Pastor Redlin to do that, and so I lashed out back against him, because I felt he deserved it. I feel bad about that, and I have apologized to him, but it seems that there is no forgiveness or second chances at Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College (from all the horror stories I keep reading on the internet about students being terminated).

My heart is broken and sad, that my brother in Christ refuses to reconcile with me. I am not just asking for his forgiveness, I am offering to do whatever it takes to make reconciliation. I'll apology to the whole church if that is what he wants, but my hands are tied until he does the right thing. And so, that is where I am at right now with Campus Church. I am still waiting and waiting and waiting to hear back from them, but I am not holding my breath. Something is very wrong with the PCC family, that they require absolute allegiance or else. PCC won't let people be people. You don't get a chance to mess up over there. If you don't believe me, go search the internet for angry former PCC students. I was 100 % kind and loving toward Pastor Redlin in the summer of 2021, but he made multiple inflammatory remarks to me, which deeply hurt my feelings. Jeff Redlin drew first blood! He drew first blood. But I am drawing first love. I have written to him to make peace, but he won't respond. What does that say about Pastor Redlin?

I will continue to pray for the guy, asking God to humble him. Everyone deserves a second chance. And to clarify, the things I have said online about Campus Church and PCC I stand behind, but in hindsight I regret saying them, simply because I don't have a church to attend now. Calvinism has crept into so many Baptist churches today. The Smyrna Baptist Church is corrupt. The First Baptist Church of Pensacola is corrupt. The New Warrington Baptist Church is corrupt. I hope and pray at some point that Campus Church will forgive me and allow me to attend their church services. All I can do is try. One day at a time.

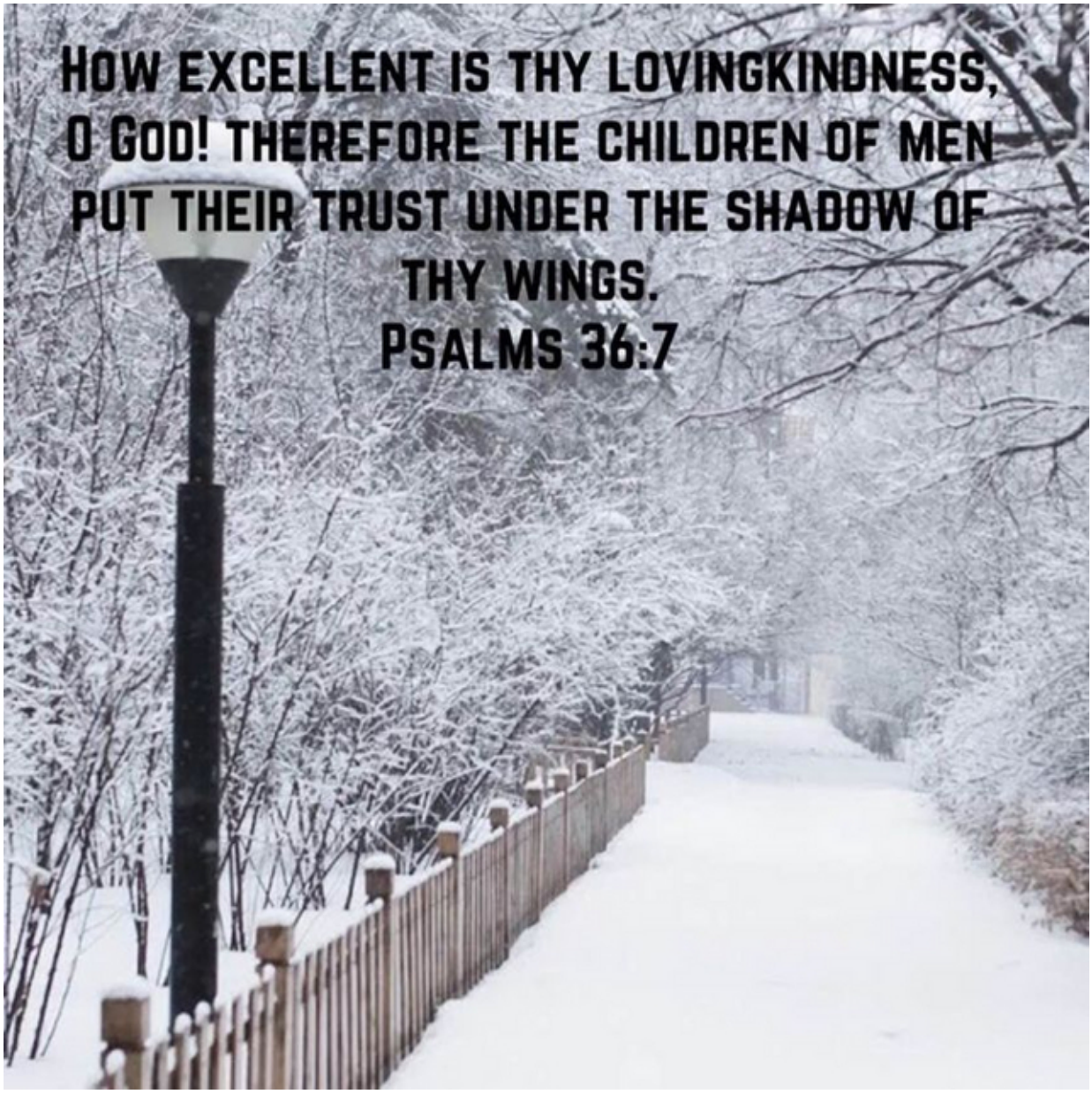

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjUFQs9foEl74Z4FMv5P_g1T1KHmxnNOMoKOpGZPFIhPGDbwH5toJBdrp2S_tpRE40cHUod09OEAYaMazSzC_qFaLQve0mIlKPWdmm

---

3.8.6 I’m Just Ruffling Their Feathers At Pensacola Christian College And Campus Church, Hoping They’ll Change (2022-08-13 09:08)

Hebrews 3:13, “

But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

”

As many of my blog readers know, I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola, Florida in July of 2021. Although I miss Guam, I am glad that I left because I couldn't afford the high cost of housing on Guam. The average rent price per month is now $1,700. Anyway, I chose to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in July of 2021. I met their senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, for the first time at the church's 4th of July picnic. I told him that I had just arrived 36 hours earlier from Guam, was suffering from jet lag (Guam is 15 hours ahead of time than Pensacola), and that I was sleeping in my car at Walmart.

Sadly, he didn't care and just walked away, so I slept in Walmart's parking lot again that night, just as I had the night before, and the nigh before that. The Woodspring Suites Hotel where I had confirmed a 30-day reservation, cancelled my entire stay, because United Airlines delayed my flight on Guam (for which the FAA has fined them repeatedly), and I was a day late. I had contacted the hotel ahead of time to let them know they could bill me for the missed day, and that I was definitely still coming, but they cancelled it all, too bad so sad. JERKS!!!

Let's move ahead, shall we. So the next day I emailed Pastor Redlin to tell him how excited I was to be at Campus Church and PCC. I shared my heart with him, as a friend to a friend, my Christian brother in Christ. To my sadness and grief, of all that I had written to him in my email, he zoned in on a comment I had made that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church, actually scolding me for it. I was cut to the heart. Who was this jerk? Me finding a wife is none of his damn business. I was 54 years old at the time, and disgusted that some shallow pastor would be so abusive, as to scold a grown man for desiring a mate and companion. That is shameful on the part of Pastor Redlin. But the abuse didn't stop there.

I had responded to his email to rebuke him back, letting him know what I thought about his Pharisaical judgmental attitude. Sad to say, authoritarian abuse in churches today is everywhere! I just read today from Christianity Today that the corrupt Southern Baptist Convention (who has 45,000 member churches) is now being investigated by the U.S. Justice Department for a widespread epidemic of clergy abuse. I was emotionally abused at PCC.

After Redlin abusive remarks, I felt dejected and unwanted. So I emailed very kindly to ask if as a divorced man who intends to get remarried, am I welcome at Campus Church? It was a simple question. Pastor Redlin totally ignored me for the next 10 days. I was disturbed by his poor behavior, so I very kindly approached him on a Sunday morning, after church, as he and his wife greeted church members and visitors. I simply asked him why he hadn't replied to my email. He backed away a couple feet, as if perplexed and a bit nervous, signifying with his open hands that he didn't have an answer. He then said, I might as well answer your question now: "I would never perform a wedding for you if you got remarried." I was again cut to the heart, not by what he believed, but that he would be so rude as to say such a thing in front of his wife, which embarrassed me further. In fact, I had never asked Jeff Redlin to perform a wedding. My simple question was: "Am I welcome at Campus Church as a divorced man who intends to get remarried?" He could even answer a simple question!

So I emailed him the next day to express my hurt feelings and frustration with his abusive behavior. Why was this pastor looking down on me for being divorced and lonely, hoping to

remarry? Sadly, this is the PCC camp's pathetic and unbiblical ways. They abuse divorced people, making them feel like outcasts, adulterers and whores. The truth is that PCC are a bunch of yuppie type academics who woefully lack God's compassion for hurting people. Unfortunately, I experienced this type of clergy abuse firsthand at PCC's Campus Church.

In frustration, and feeling unloved at PCC, I left the church in September of 2021. I n the months to come, and hearing nothing from them (they have my contact information), I harshly criticized them on social media. I told everybody what Jeff Redlin had horribly done to me. But I am a loving and forgiving man, so after several months I was lonely. There is no place to go to church on Sunday nights in Pensacola, except PCC's Campus Church. So in June of 2022 I wrote a very apologetic and sweet letter, and mailed it to Pastor Redlin, pleading for his forgiveness so that I could come back to Campus Church. He totally ignored me.

So after one month of hearing nothing, I composed and mailed another letter, four times longer, again begging for their mercy, understanding, empathy for my health problems and lonely situation. I mailed the same letter to both Campus Church (all the pastors), and the second to PCC. Again, they all totally ignored me. Really great people, huh? So on August 2nd, 2022, I had had just enough of these cold-hearted pastors. So I lashed out against them on social media, again, not knowing what else to do. Only then did Jeff Redlin respond (by email), to tell me that I am permanently banned from ever attended Campus Church again.

I am done begging like a dog to come back to church, casting my pearl before swine. Sadly, these overpaid pastors don't care one iota. Jeff Redlin and his sidekick Timothy Zacharias get paid outrageous salaries. Jeff Redlin's gets paid well over $100,000 per year!!! They don't deserve that money. As far as I'm concerned, they're incompetent religious pilots who are crashing Campus Church into the ground, killing all the passengers (church members) on board. Be careful who you entrust your life to!

So, by God's grace, I will continue to ruffle their feathers at PCC. According to an internet search, "ruffling the feathers" is an idiom which means: "To irritate someone to try to get them to change." That is all I am trying to do by criticizing ungodly PCC leadership and their terrible Campus pastors Church—trying to get them to change their horrible selfish and uncaring ways. God knows that I do not hate them, nor anybody else. I love people. I love everybody. That is exactly why I do write blogs like this, to get their attention at the PCC camp. They desperately need a revival at PCC how they treat other people. They need to repent (change their mind) about how they treat divorced people. Divorced people already feel a lot of guilt, shame and rejection. It doesn't help one bit when self-righteous hypocrites, like the cocky and snobby PCC crowd, berate and ostracized them from their religious community.

I want the world to know that I am not allowed to attend Campus Church, because of the wickedness of PCC leadership, who sanction the shameful behavior of their Campus Church pastors, who in my humble opinion ought not be pastors anywhere. They woefully lack God's love for sinners. They don't care about making peace, amending hurt feelings or reconciliation. Those are not men of God; but rather, mere paid employees of a secularized

religious institution. PCC today is about making money, lots of money. The courses they offer are mostly of a secular nature. Religious colleges like PCC are ruining the country, not helping it.

I have written numerous blogs exposing PCC, which you can search for online. They are wrong on Bible repentance. PCC's official doctrinal position is that: "Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." That is WRONG! Repentance (Greek: metanoia), a noun, in fact means only: "A change of mind." No where does the Holy Bible teach that repentance unto life results in behavior modification. PCC are liars (Proverbs 30:5-6). Sadly, PCC has been infected by the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd with whom they are sinfully bidding Godspeed. The ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation, a cesspool of BJU graduates. Harvest works very closely alongside PCC and BJU, refusing to contend for the Christian faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:9-14). PCC has blood on their hands, partakers of their evil deeds at BJU, damning men's souls to Hell with a counterfeit gospel that cannot produce the new birth in Christ. Jesus warned in **John 3:3b** that **"Ye must be born again."**

Again, I'm just ruffling their feathers at PCC, by lashing out against them on social media. I am preaching against their cult, in a sincere attempt to get them to change their horrible ungodly ways. You know, people just want to be loved. I even made it easy for the pastors of PCC, telling them that my criticisms are just a hurting man who is crying out to be loved, but they refuse to do so. They refuse to love me as a divorce and hurting human being, who has begged them for their love, understanding, forgiveness and a chance to come back to Campus Church to be a part of a church family. They despise and resent me, because I dared to question the almighty gods who lead PCC. I dared to expose them. I dared to say, "No!"

God will judge between me and the leaders at PCC. I told THE TRUTH. I treated them with respect at first, while they mistreated and made me feel like garbage. There is no love or forgiveness at PCC or Campus Church, only authoritarian abuse. There are no second chances, no reconciliation, no coming back to church once you offend them. That is heathendom, not the ways of the precious Lord Jesus Christ (Ephesians 4:28-32). Sadly,

PCC is just a money making religious cult today.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEigXNTlDs7fl6pwoePzj6FgymqNNoolq0OXAcEl6Xk-5Xqatq04hmxOELuheR21Fa_K6bQNcSGVvehWV7cT3fijSdRQiqPUtPrhNpn

---

3.8.7 God Cannot Pardon Anyone Without Justice (2022-08-16 09:32)

2nd Corinthians 5:21, “

For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

”

I have often heard unsaved people (both religious and non-religious) say that if God is a loving God, then He won’t send them to Hell. Billions of people throughout human history have made the eternal fatal error of assuming that a loving God would never send anyone to Hell. Oh, how wrong they are!

Although God is certainly a God of love, He is equally a God of justice. There must always be justice! Mankind is predictably unpredictable. I read in the news years ago about a man in Alaska, who drove his wife out to a secluded area on a snowy night, and then murdered her with a gun. The judge only sentenced him to 8 years in prison. Yet, in another sad story, a mother in Kansas was sentenced by a harsh judge to 45 years in prison for possessing 1/16th an ounce of cocaine. She was an addict. She needed help, not to be locked in a cage and tortured with loneliness and claustrophobia. In man’s court system, there is little justice!

I have felt sickened lately, to see the U.S. Justice Department going after former honorable U.S. president Donald Trump. Yet, the corrupt U.S. Justice Department refused to investigate and prosecute the culprits behind the 9/11 attacks on the World Trade Center, claiming that it was a matter of “national security.” What rotten scoundrels! The corrupt and injustice U.S. Justice Department also used the same lame excuse not to investigate and prosecute the Oklahoma City Bombing in 1995, or the HSBC Banking Scandal (laundering Mexican drug

cartel money) in 2015, or the Mena, Arkansas drug trafficking ring (by then horrible corrupt Arkansas thug governor, Bill Clinton).

THE TRUTH is that the U.S. Justice Department is a puppet on a string, controlled by the demonic Masonic powers that really control the United States, a proxy of Israel since 1948. Thankfully, God sees all the injustice, and He will ultimately execute justice!!! **Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."** Amen and amen!

I once heard the famous movie actor, Jackie Gleason (known as "The Great One"), say that he didn't think that God would send him to Hell for committing one sin. Kindly said, Jackie Gleason was so WRONG! **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."** It is tragic that he didn't know Jesus Christ as his personal Savior, which is the ONLY way to Heaven. Mr. Gleason said publicly on 60 Minutes in 1984 that his greatest fear was not making Heaven. Sadly, that appears to be what happened, he missed Heaven and went to burn in Hell forever and ever. The inspired Word of God is very clear that a person MUST BE BORN AGAIN to enter into the Kingdom of God. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."**

By God's mercy and grace, in response to my faith in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection, I was born-again in 1980 at age 13. I thank God for the gift of His precious only begotten Son, Jesus. I do not deserve to go to Heaven. I deserve to go to Hell to burn forever, because of my own sins. Even one sin is enough to condemn a person to the Lake of Fire for all eternity, without hope or rest. God the Father in His genuine unconditional love, sent His only begotten (biological) Son into the world, to die a criminal's death on the cross, as a substitutionary sacrificial lamb for you and me dear reader.

Jesus paid it all! If you want to escape the fires of Hell, and spend eternity with Jesus and the hosts of Heaven in splendor and joy, then you must be born-again. Your sins must be paid for. Either you must spend eternity in Hell paying for your own crimes against God and man, or else you can receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins instead. I assure you, upon the authority of the Holy Bible, that God will NOT let you slide someday for your wickedness. God doesn't forget those wicked sins and crimes that you commit in your youth, that humanity doesn't know about, or time has effectively seemingly erased. No doubt there are murderers, pedophiles, rapists, thieves and atrocious criminals at large still, who have never been caught by the police yet. But you cannot escape the omniscience and justice of our holy God. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do." Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. "**

According to God's promises in the Bible, no one ever gets away with anything! Matthew 12:36 warns that God will hold men accountable even for their words. Proverbs 24:12 warns that even if men deny their wrong doing, God knows their very thoughts and intents of the heart, and will call them LIARS! You cannot hide or deceive God dear friend, because He knows and sees everything about you (Psalms s139:1-6). Romans 14:10-12 warns that all men will stand before the judgment of God, and give account. This means you! This means me! This means everyone! God is not a respecter of persons. It matters not how rich or poor you are. It matters not whether you are famous or unknown. It matters not if you are big or small, short or tall, learned or ignorant, cultured or uncouth, et cetera.

There MUST be justice! Sin must be paid for. No one can enter into Heaven merely because God is merciful and kind. You must consciously accept God's free gift of eternal life, which is only through faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

So please do not make the grave mistake of foolishly thinking that just because you would let someone off the hook easily, that God is like you, because I assure you that HE IS NOT! God's holiness demands absolute justice, and justice cannot be foregone, overlooked or dismissed. That is exactly why Christ had to die on a cross to PAY for our sins, which were grievous and many. There was no other way of escape:

> Romans 5:8-10, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. *Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him*. For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life."

Did you read that friend? The Bible teaches that we are justified BY HIS BLOOD. John MacArthur is a theological liar, who says that Jesus' blood actually only means His death. No, Mr. MacArthur, you are an infidel on your way to everlasting destruction. We are saved BY THE BLOOD of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5, 7:14; 1st John 1:7). Jesus willingly shed His precious blood on Calvary's cross, and then took that liquid blood to Heaven (Hebrews 9:12), to sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in the Holy Place (Hebrews 12:24), in the presence of God on our behalf (Hebrews 9:22-24). Praise the Lord!!!

Please make sure that you have been born-again! Being religious is not the way to Heaven. Attending church, following Christ, surrendering all to God, giving your life to serve Jesus, turning away from sinful ways—these things are all proper in their place along the Christian journey of sanctification, but NONE of these things comprise THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-6); and you may do all these things and yet never have been saved at all. **YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN (John 3:3b).**

That is the ONLY way to meet God's demand and standard for justice. There is nothing that you can do to remedy your own dilemma. You are a hopeless sinful wretch dear reader, and so am I. Apart from Christ's sacrifice through Calvary's cross, there is no hope for anyone!!! If

you will simply humble yourself before almighty God, to admit that you are a hopeless guilty sinner in need of a Savior; and cast yourself at the beautiful feet of the only begotten Son of God, by putting your complete reliance in Jesus Christ to save you, then He promises to do so immediately. **John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out."**

Simply believe (put your trust in) THE FACTS of the Gospel, that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31), who died in your place on the cross, was buried, but three glorious days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. This is THE GOSPEL by which all who believe it are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is how you can be declared JUSTIFIED by God in Heaven, JUST-IF-I'D never sinned at all. What an awesome God!!! **Micah 7:18, "Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."**

[1] 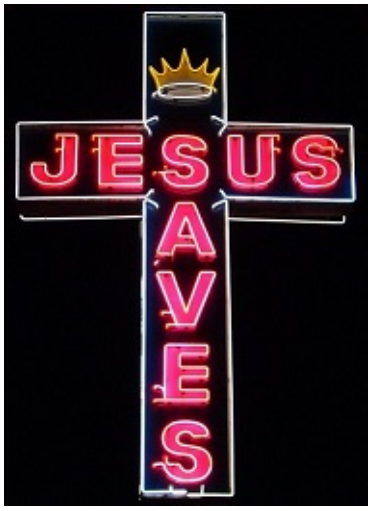

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEOxEP4bXtlKMe-wq4PeUOHl44utmaArn_uxUNmUOdDq4Vn9Z1gFiBTk_Qkp3b1CtMDg1QQjxsRTksdCjt6Pyhl1QsKhAMfO8ZDbT

3.8.8 An Ounce Of Prevention Is Worth One Pound Of Cure (2022-08-18 08:39)

Ezekiel 4:9, "*Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread* thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof."

Daniel 1:12-16, "*Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink*. Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants. So he consented to them in this matter,

and proved them ten days. And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat. Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse."

I am now 55 years old. For most of my life I didn't really pay attention to how healthy the foods I ate were. I grew up in the big city, where fast food joints are everywhere. I love those Mom and Pop local eateries, where you can buy cheeseburgers, pizza puffs, extra-dunked Italian sausages loaded with sweet peppers, French fires and other delicious stuff. Unfortunately, all of those tasty foods aren't very healthy.

To be honest, I hate eating fruit. Really. I love deep fried foods, and always have. I love Pizza Puffs, which I order from the *ILTACO* company in Chicago. They are my all-time favorite food! Yet, I have learned to make myself eat lots of fruits and vegetables for good health. Here is a photo I took of the foods I am eating this week...

[1]



God's Healthy Foods That I Am Eating This Week!

When I eat good, I feel good! What we eat today, we will crave tomorrow. I begin each day by drinking a fruit smoothie. I start with one apple. I recently learned that there are about 5,000

different kinds of apples. That is amazing! Walmart sells about a dozen different varieties. This week I bought the Honey Crisp and also Jazz apples. Two weeks ago I got the Ambrosia apples. I cut the apple up and put it into my 24 ounce Nutri-Ninja cup. Then I add some cold water and 1 to 2 Tablespoons of whole flaxseeds (I buy them in a bag at Walmart, near where the cooking oils are sold). Today I also cut up and added 3 baby guavas (the yellow ones), 1 plumcot, 1 apricot, 1 pear, 1 lemon and 1 yellow kiwi. I drank it all down. Since there is a lot of fiber in eating fruit, I feel full.

I also don't eat much flour anymore. Instead, I have been eating flourless bread...

[2]



> **Ezekiel 4:9, "Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof."**

Ezekiel bread is 100 % whole grain, with a Glycemic Index (G.I.) of only 35 (versus 85 for all white breads). The Glycemic Index is a chart showing how much different foods will spike your body's glucose (sugar) level. This is especially important for diabetic people. For diabetics, you should generally try to eat foods with a G.I. of 40 or lower.

An ounce of prevention is worth one pound of cure. That is so true! If we eat healthy foods, in the long run they will reward us with less of a chance of disease, cancer, stroke or heart attack. Everyone should eat one Tablespoon each day of flaxseeds, to get enough Omega 3 oils in the body, which have been shown to greatly reduce the risk of cancer and a heart attack.

In our text passage from the Old Testament book of Daniel, we see that all it took was JUST 10 DAYS to notice a drastic change in one's health and appearance. That is amazing! If you will decide now to go to your local supermarket, and load up on only healthy fruits, whole grains and vegetables, you WILL FEEL and NOTICE the difference in a couple weeks.

The book of Daniel mentions eating "

pulse.

" This is pulse...

[3]



Daniel 1:12-16, "Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us *pulse to eat*, and water to drink."

Pulses are edible dry peas, beans, lentils, and chickpeas. They fall under the legume family, but the word "pulse" specifically refers to legumes that are grown and harvested for their dry seed and grown as food. So pulses include lentils, chickpeas as well as split peas and beans like kidney bean or navy bean. Cool, huh?

I heard another interesting statement: "An ounce of mother is worth one pound of clergy." I like that! In other words, if a mother raises her child wisely and properly, teaching the child to have manners, respect for other humans, avoid vices (booze, cigarettes, recreational drugs), and to always do what is right; then that child likely won't end up in rehab as an adult

someday, or be in some pastor's office to get help with their chaotic life. Oh, how our country needs godly mothers again!!! Fathers too!!!

Yes, an ounce of prevention is truly worth a pound of cure, whether it be concerning one's health, the raising of children, finances, maintenance of one's vehicle, working on the marital relationship or anything else in life. It is tragic to see so many Americans today who are so obese, that they have to sit in an electric cart to get around places, because they weight 400 pounds! Nobody gains 50 pounds overnight, it happened a little here and a little there.

It happened because of a wrong attitude. But what's done is done. The only concern people should have right now is, where do we go from here? Even if you are grossly overweight, you can lose a substantial amount of weight (5 to 10 pounds a month), just by eating healthy foods. I lost 5 pounds last month just by eating lots of fruits and vegetables. I eat a lot of stir fries. I love baby Bok Choy, which I buy at the local Asian grocery store.

I encourage you dear reader, if you're not doing so already, to start including some fruits and vegetables into your daily diet. You don't have to completely change your normal diet, but I did and I don't regret it. I still eat foods that I like, but I compromise. I was craving a bacon sandwich last night, so I cooked up a pound of bacon. But I used Ezekiel bread instead of white bread. I put a big wedge of iceberg lettuce and a couple thin sliced red tomatoes on it. And a little Miracle Whip. The sandwich was wonderful!

Eating healthy doesn't have to be boring and torture. You can use all kinds of sauces (Oyster Sauce, Soy Sauce, Vietnamese Chili Garlic Hot Sauce, Dark Soy Sauce, Kung Pao Sauce, Szechwan Sauce, et cetera). I bought all of these items from the local Asian store. I add a little brown sugar, salt, white pepper, 5 spice, onion powder and minced garlic to my stir fry. Each meal that I cook in my Chinese wok is different, and tasty. I am eating lots of healthy vegetables. I like to share with others the things that are a blessing in my life, so you can be blessed too. Eating healthy is a blessing! I encourage you to do as I have done, to read up online about all kinds of fruits and vegetables.

I was curious what that white powdery stuff is on all my blueberries. I thought it was pesticide, but I was wrong. As it turns out, it is 100 % natural, produced by the blueberries themselves, which is a protective wax coating. The natural wax seals in moisture, keeps our insects and disease, preserving the berries. God is more than amazing!!!

Thank you for reading and God bless.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiY3n765j8XjdjsRbOc9ZiaqIZjP9piid2doKWxk1puickfHmJJA8pAYAMtJHCOFcfsqKAYU9ln6r6yrg6DK1fh_U7Ap_iLZNz8cns
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgdqapagqKk8TloNjLxVClMi-9NlgiC9CIdkJHaynWUj8lPCbQltA8Eb38D4NKYZgLiyjtCgpO0UsI1RRC41KLNVT8-flqH2V7c7MF
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEir7CJyZkr8dL8h_Xl6rGrAEbUA_FTGheqMBYyb225fsOCx0b1wC0G0wkto8ZwvGO4FsdEyUR8hrGlmUP-ooU98zIq8mGd4SCeHgtq

3.8.9 Dr. Curtis Hutson is 100% Correct on Repentance! (2022-08-19 10:02)

There is a raging battle today over the matter of Biblical "repentance" in regards to salvation. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), former editor of the Sword Of The Lord, has it 100 % correct...

[1] 

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

Pastor Hutson shares this precious true story, defending a free grace Gospel:

> Several years ago, after I finished preaching a Sunday morning service, several people trusted Christ as Saviour, including a lady and her five children. I noticed a man sitting on the same pew who did not respond. After the service, I spoke to him, while many of the members of the church were shaking hands with the lady, her children, and others who had trusted Christ that morning.
>
> "Sir," I said, "is this your wife and children?"
>
> "Yes," he replied.
>
> I said, "Isn't it wonderful that they have trusted Christ as Saviour!"
>
> "Yes," he replied.
>
> Then I asked, "Have you trusted Christ as your Saviour?"
>
> He dropped his head and said, "I'm afraid I haven't."
>
> "May I ask why you haven't trusted Christ as Saviour?"
>
> "Well," he said, "to be honest with you, I'm afraid I can't live it."
>
> I suspected that this man had an idea that in order to be saved, he must promise God that he would never sin again, or he thought that repenting was turning from sin. So I pressed the issue. "What do you mean, you can't live it?"
>
> "Well," he said, "I know that I will probably sin again."
>
> I said, "Sir if getting saved is promising Jesus you will never sin again, then I would never get saved, because I know I cannot live a sinless life." I explained that to be saved one simply had to trust Jesus as Saviour. I opened the Bible to John 3:36 and

read, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life." Then pointing to the verse, I asked, "Does the verse say 'He that believeth on the Son and lives it has everlasting life'?"

"Oh, no," he replied.

"Then what does the verse say?"

"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life."

"Then must one believe on the Son and live it in order to be saved? Or must one simply believe on the Son, as the Bible says, to have everlasting life?"

"Well," he said, "I suppose that one must do what the Bible says - believe on the Son."

"Then will you trust Jesus Christ right now as your Saviour?"

With a smile on his face, he answered, "I certainly will." In a moment he joined his wife and children as the church members came by and shook hands, rejoicing with them in their decision to trust Christ as Saviour.

SOURCE: [2]Repentance: What Does the Bible Teach?

Dr. Curtis Hutson is 100 % correct on repentance!

Evangelist David Cloud's Unnecessary Attacks Against Soulwinners

Many critics have attacked Brother Hutson's preaching, accusing him of preaching "[3]Easy Believism," but salvation is easy, and only requires childlike faith in the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. The Bible says in Acts 2:41 that [4]3,000 people were saved, water baptized and added to the Church in one day. A couple chapters later in Acts 4:4 we read that another 5,000 men got saved. All together there must have been about 15,000-20,000 men, women and children who were saved and baptized. Somebody was taking count! Numbers were important to God, which He even mentions in the Holy Bible! Certainly, the disciples didn't have time to make sure that each person thoroughly understood what they were doing.

Many churches today make getting saved and water baptized so difficult, that you'd think a person was applying to work for the Secret Service. I know Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches which require people to wait months before they will water baptize them, and you have to share your testimony via a personal video (which is shown to the church congregation) before they will baptize you. That is NOT the Biblical way! That is not how it was done in New Testament churches. People were saved simply by believing the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), and then they were water baptized immediately. We see this in Acts 2:41 on the Day of Pentecost. There was no indoctrination, waiting period or requirement to be voted into a local church body, before a saved person could get water baptized and join the church. Today's neo-evangelical churches sure make it hard for people to do right.

Malicious critics, such as David Cloud, have wrongfully accused Brother Curtis Hutson of preaching "Easy Prayerism." Easy Prayerism is a dangerous term.

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. It is extremely dangerous to criticize soulwinners who are following the Bible's commandment to preach the simple Gospel. I agree that a sinner cannot be saved by praying a prayer. We are saved by faith alone. If a person prays a sinner's prayer at the time of salvation,

that is fine, just so long as they clearly understand that it is faith in the Good News of Jesus Christ that saves, and not praying. **Galatians 3:26,**

“For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. ”

All a person needs to know to be saved is the facts that one is a guilty sinner in God’s sight (Romans 3:19-20), and that Jesus is the risen Savior who died in our place on the cross. Jesus paid our debt of sin! If they call upon the Lord Jesus in faith, placing their trust solely in the Savior, they are saved! David Cloud is sowing discord amongst brethren (Proverb 6:19), and unnecessarily making God’s simple plan of salvation difficult. Please read, [5]The Simplicity of Salvation by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). Lordship Salvation [6]has its origin in Roman Catholicism.

David Cloud’s criticisms against some of America’s mightiest soulwinners, such as Dr. Jack Hyles and Dr. Curtis Hutson, have caused much unnecessary confusion concerning "repentance." This is unfortunate. It is very important to understand at this point that repentance and faith in the Lord Jesus Christ are NOT two separate events in time. David Cloud is correct to teach that repentance and faith are two separate "aspects" of salvation; BUT, he is WRONG to attack Dr. Curtis Hutson’s teaching that repentance and faith are NOT a process.

Brother Hutson taught the same correct doctrine as Dr. John R. Rice, i.e., that one who trusts Christ has also repented. Repentance and faith may be two separate aspects of salvation; BUT, they are not two separate events. The Biblical definition of "faith" is different from the Biblical definition of "repentance." This cannot be denied. They are two separate aspects of salvation. David Cloud falsely alleges that Brother Hutson and Dr. Jack Hyles are eliminating the aspect of repentance, by leading lost sinners in a quick sinner’s prayer, but this is not the case at all.

David Cloud even stoops as low as labeling Pastor Jack Hyles as: "The King of Shallow Soulwinning," but David Cloud is shallow to attack America’s mightiest men of God and soulwinners. We ought to be working together, instead of against each other. I thank God for Pastor Jack Hyles!!! Shame on David Cloud! I was a longtime member of First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, where Dr. Hyles pastored for over 42 years since 1959.

I attended Hyles-Anderson College in Crownpoint, Indiana for 8 years (1985-1993). I graduated in 1993. During that time I faithfully sat under Brother Hyles’ preaching at First Baptist Church of Hammond. What a blessing! Month after month during that time, I witnessed thousands of lost sinners coming to Christ for salvation, week after week, because of Dr. Hyles’ ministry. Who is David Cloud to judge their sincerity? As a soulwinner in Dr. Hyles’ ministry, I always explained to prospect converts that they were sinners, deserving of punishment in Hellfire. I showed them several Scriptures. I always explained to people that there were no magic words in a prayer that could save them; but rather, it was one’s belief on the Lord Jesus Christ that saved them.

In fact, you can hear Pastor Hyles for himself teaching the First Baptist Church of Hammond to be careful about false conversions. [7]Pastor Jack Hyles Addresses Critical Issue Of False Conversions In The Churches (MP3 sermon). Dr. Hyles always stressed the Biblical importance of making sure a person understands that they are a sinner as part of being saved. There’s the SIN QUESTION and the SON QUESTION. Admitting that you are a sinner and turning over a new leaf is reformation, not salvation. Believing on Jesus but not realizing one’s sinnership is mere religion. In order to be born-again, you must come as a guilty sinner

in God's holy eyes (Romans 3:19) and believe the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). No one ever got saved who didn't know that he is a sinner. You've got to answer the sin question. Do you know that you are an ungodly sinner in the eyes of holy God?

Pastor Jack Hyles so eloquently and beautifully explains the four steps to sanctification in every Christian believer's life. Of all the thousands of precious sermons that I am aware of by Dr. Jack Hyles, the following MP3 sermon is the one that I would recommend for you to hear. It's that important, and I pray that the Holy Spirit will use it to forever change the way you look at the Christian life.

Here is a classic MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles, which he preached in churches across the country. I love this sermon! ...

[8] Steps In Sanctification (Or; The Root Of All Heresy)

I also like to call the sermon: [9]The Saved, Crucified, Resurrected And Ascended Life.

The intent of my article is not to critique David Cloud; but rather, to defend the Biblical truth of the simplicity of salvation which Dr. Hyles and Dr. Hutson upheld faithfully. God deliver us from the [10]Alexandrian Greek intelligencia who make salvation impossible, and corrupt "the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3). Heresy is creeping into our fundamental Baptist churches by the hour. Here are some more classic MP3 sermons by Pastor Hyles that I highly recommend listening to, which are 100 % Biblical:

[11]Fundamentalist Heresy | [12]Our Mixed Up Fundamental Christianity

David Cloud Maliciously Attempts to Pitch Dr. John R. Rice Against His Successor, Dr. Curtis Hutson

On David Cloud's website, he uses Dr. John R. Rice's excellent Gospel presentation titled, [13]What Must I DO To Be Saved. Unfortunately, David Cloud takes Brother Rice's writings out-of-context, in a malicious attempt to discredit Dr. Curtis Hutson and Pastor Jack Hyles. Mr. Cloud states...

> THE ERROR OF DEFINING REPENTANCE MERELY AS A CHANGE OF MIND (Cloud)
>
> "Another man who has widely influenced the doctrine of repentance held by independent Baptists is the late Curtis Hutson, former editor of the Sword of the Lord. His 1986 booklet "Repentance: What Does the Bible Teach?" has been distributed widely. Hutson boldly denied that repentance means to turn from sin (p. 4). He denied that repentance is sorrow for sin (p. 8). He even denied that repentance means "a change of mind that leads to a change of action" (p. 16). He claimed that repentance simply is "to change one's mind" and that it did not necessarily result in a change of life. In an attempt to build his doctrine of repentance, Curtis Hutson quoted Scripture that appears to support his position but he ignored the Scriptures that plainly denounce his position. He misquoted the writings of men like his predecessor John R. Rice. He also mixed in a heavy dose of human reasoning."

SOURCE: [14]http://www.wayoflife.org/fbns/repentancelordship.htm

Mr. Cloud specifically focuses on Dr. Rice's words:

> "To repent literally means to have a change of mind or spirit towards God and toward sin. It means to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart, and trust in Jesus Christ to save you."
>
> SOURCE: [15]What Must I DO To Be Saved, by Dr. John R. Rice

Considering this quote by itself, one could be misled to believe that Brother Rice was teaching Lordship Salvation; BUT, he certainly is not. David Cloud fails to take the entirety of Dr. Rice's article into consideration. Dr. Rice goes on to state:

> "The change in your heart, sinner, is God's part and you may be sure He will attend to that. Your part is to simply believe in Him. Whatever else is necessary in your eternal salvation, the Lord attends to when you trust in Him, or believe in Him."
>
> SOURCE: [16]What Must I DO To Be Saved, by Dr. John R. Rice

This is exactly what Brother Hutson and Pastor Hyles taught. Salvation is of God, not man. Our part is simply to believe, but it is God who changes our heart. David Cloud places this burden of change upon the lost sinner as a sort of prerequisite for salvation. Interestingly, David Cloud doesn't present his own article on how to be saved, but rather twists the words of Dr. John R. Rice in an attempt to attack America's mightiest soulwinners. Dr. Rice further states:

> "One who believes in Christ has repented."
>
> SOURCE: [17]What Must I DO To Be Saved, by Dr. John R. Rice

This statement alone by Dr. John R. Rice clearly blows David Cloud right out of the water! Mr. Cloud accuses Dr. Curtis Hutson of MISQUOTING Dr. Rice, but it is certainly the other way around. It is David Cloud who is misquoting Dr. Rice. Here is a quote from Dr. Curtis Hutson, with a quote which he provides from Dr. John R. Rice:

> In an article in THE SWORD OF THE LORD, Dr. John R. Rice said:
>
> > "Sometimes the preacher does not himself fully understand the plan of salvation. He thinks of salvation as a process. First, there is a period of conviction, then a period of repentance, then an act of faith."
> >
> > He [Dr. John R. Rice] went on to explain that when one trusts Christ as Saviour he also repents.
> >
> > Dr. Rice is absolutely right. Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Saviour without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God.

> If one book of the Bible had to be considered "the salvation book," it would have to be the Gospel of John. The Gospel of John is printed and distributed more than any other book of the Bible. The purpose of this book is given in John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."
>
> According to this verse, the whole purpose of the Gospel of John is that men might believe that Jesus is the Christ and believing they might have life through His name. In other words, it is written that men might be saved. Yet "repent" or "repentance" is not used one single time in the Gospel of John. On the other hand, "believe" is used more than ninety times in the twenty-one chapters.
>
> SOURCE: [18]Repentance: What Does the Bible Teach?

[19]

Curtis Hutson and John R. Rice are 100 % in AGREEMENT on repentance! Dr. Rice further states:

> "Repentance is inseparable from faith. The Greek word for repentance in the Bible simply means a change of mind; that is, a wholesome change of attitude toward sin and toward God. One who turns his heart to trust in Christ has, naturally, turned his heart away from the love of sin."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Rice, Here is My Question...; pg. 248, by Dr. John R. Rice, Sword Of The Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-158-8

Let us ponder the words of Jesus, who said in **John 6:37, "...him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out."** Any sinner who sincerely wants to be saved, may be saved, if he'll simply come by way of the precious blood of Jesus.

Does a person have to stop sinning to be saved? No, that would be impossible. **Acts 26:20** says, **"that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance."** The word "meet" in the Greek is *axios* and means "deserving, comparable or suitable-worthy." The Bible is saying that we ought to do works worthy of the salvation that we've been freely given in Christ Jesus. Scriptural evidence for this teaching is found in **1st Corinthians 6:20, "For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."** Carefully notice that the Bible does not say to do works to make one worthy of being saved; but rather, to do works meet (worthy) for repentance. No one is worthy of salvation. No one!

Evangelist Lester Roloff beautifully put it this way: "Real repentance is putting your trust in Jesus Christ so you will not live like that anymore." Departing from a sinful lifestyle is a matter of appreciation for what the Lord has done for us, of obeying God as His child, and not as a condition of saving-faith.

David Cloud is barking up an empty tree for sure. Now, is that to say that there aren't some people who claim to trust Jesus, who have never genuinely repented? Of course not. They are plenty of imposters today, who masquerade as Christians, but are not. David Cloud wrote a book years ago titled, Repentance is More Than a Sinner's Prayer. Did not the thief

on the cross turn to Christ in a sinner's prayer? Yes, he did. Did not the publican cry out to God for mercy in a sinner's prayer? Yes, he certainly did. David Cloud's error is that he views repentance and faith in Christ as two separate events, which they are not.

Here are Mr. Cloud's own foolish words:

> If repentance and faith are the same, why does the Bible make such a plain distinction between them? "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ" (Acts 20:21). In reality, repentance and faith are two different actions..."
>
> SOURCE: [20]http://www.wayoflife.org/fbns/repentancelordship.htm

David Cloud attempts to use Acts 20:21 to support his heresy. Now, I'm about to PROVE that David Cloud doesn't know what he's talking about, in defense of my friends Dr. Curtis Hutson and Dr. Jack Hyles: [21]Granville Sharp's Rule of Greek Exegesis

Sadly, Mr. Cloud falls short of 2nd Timothy 2:15. He simply does not study! Acts 20:21 does not teach two separate actions at all! Repentance and faith are shown as the same thing in this verse. Here is why;

> "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

Any time two singular Greek nouns appear in a sentence and are connected by the conjunction "and" (kai Greek) and the definite article "ho" precedes the first noun, but not the second, they both mean the same person! This means that the appositive, our Lord Jesus Christ, is referring to "God" in the first clause! Rendering this into the sentence it is then to be read as follows:

Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, ("EVEN") or ("that is") faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

This is what Paul was preaching! Repentance toward God, using the [22]Granville Sharp's rule of Greek exegesis, is synonymous (means the same) as faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

Faith and repentance are the same event according to Greek grammatical rendering of this verse. However, David Cloud does not follow good biblical interpretation, and ends up with a false interpretation to support his false claims. If we need to be right about anything in the Bible, it is SALVATION. If we are wrong here we will be wrong everywhere else, not to mention our destination if we believe a false Gospel.

The ONLY thing that you need to repent of to be saved is whatever it is that's been keeping you from coming to Christ to be saved. Please see, [23]The Great Meaning Of 'METANOIA'!

The bottom line to Cloud's teaching on repentance is that you cannot come to Christ for salvation unless you first intend not to walk in sin after you receive Him. This is "qualification by works" as a prerequisite for receiving Christ as Savior. David Cloud is teaching utter heresy. Thank God for men like Dr. Curtis Hutson that don't try to make salvation difficult.

"But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ." —2nd Corinthians 11:3

Pastor's Jack Hyles, Bob Gray Sr. and Harry Ironside Are 100 % Correct On Repentance

Pastor Hyles accurately states:



[24]

> "Repentance is not some little silly, 'I'm sorry.' Repentance is not simply a fear of God. Repentance is not a monk fasting and afflicting his body in a monastery. Repentance is not remorse because of sin's consequences. Repentance is not penance performed before the pope as you kiss his toe... Repentance is not being sorry for what I've done wrong. It is not confessing one's sins to a priest. It is not just conviction of sin. It is not the signing of a pledge of abstinence. Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah 'Woe is me, for I am unclean!"' —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, "[25]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE!"

Listen to what Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) correctly states about repentance in [26]chapter 16 of his book, [27]EXCEPT YE REPENT:

> "In all that I have written I have failed completely to express what was surging up in my soul if I have given anyone the impression that I think of repentance as something meritorious which must be produced in man by self-effort ere he is fit to come to God for salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Harry Ironside, a quote from chapter 16, [28]THE PREACHING THAT PRODUCES REPENTANCE, from his timeless classic book, [29]EXCEPT YE REPENT

I agree 100 %! The entire concept of Lordship Salvation is based in human effort. Most of our evangelical churches today have bought into the lie that it's not enough to believe the Gospel of Jesus Christ to be saved. The Gospel is that Jesus Christ DIED, was BURIED and RESURRECTED from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

If you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, trusting Him, believing that He is risen from the dead, then you are saved. But don't I have to repent? Yes, of course! Biblical repentance is "a change of mind" that causes a person to believe the

Gospel. Repentance is NOT a desire to stop sinning. Repentance is realizing that you are a SINNER and need the Savior, so you will believe the Gospel and be instantaneously saved. Repentance is changing your mind about whatever was previously hindering you from resting in Christ for your salvation. It's that simple to get to Heaven dear friend.

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. at the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preached:

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight." —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, "[30]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church."

[31] The Great Meaning Of The Word "METANOIA"!

Some Excellent Quotes Differentiating Salvation from Discipleship:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)
>
> "People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." Lewis Sperry Chafer; *Salvation*; Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46)
>
> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." Charles Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life*; Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170)
>
> "Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness, and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having to change or minds in some way concerning Him." (From the *Liberation of the Planet Earth*, by Dr. Hal Lindsey. (p. 133)
>
> "This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from

someone else.'" Phillip H. Hook, *A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith*; Bibliotheca Sacra, April-June, 1964 (pp. 133, 138)

"The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." William Howard, *Is Faith Enough to Save?*; Bibliotheca Sacra, January-March, 1942 (p. 99)

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship." Everett F. Harrison, *Must Christ Be Lord To Be Savior?-No*; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." Roger Post, *The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament*; Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80)

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." Pastor Hal Lindsey, *The Liberation Of Planet Earth*, Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (pp. 136, 137)

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." Dr. Zane C. Hodges, *The Hungry Inherit*; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (pp. 114, 115)

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian." Pentecost, J. Dwight, *Design for Discipleship;* Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11)

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." Dr. Merrill F. Unger, *God is Waiting to Meet You*; Moody Press, 1975 (pp. 117, 118)

Will Jesus Christ Say to You in Eternity, "I Never Knew You!"? In his excellent book, I NEVER KNEW YOU, Michael Patrick Bowen states:

> You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will “dump” you.
>
> SOURCE: [32]I NEVER KNEW YOU (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 77

Beware of the false teaching in most churches today, even many Baptist churches, which says that you have to forsake sinful living to get saved, commit your life to Christ and surrender fully to Christ’s Lordship. Satan loves to corrupt the gospel by either requiring good works to be saved, or by subtracting bad works to be saved. [33]Whether good or bad, both are DEAD WORKS! (Hebrews 6:1).

“One who believes in Christ has repented.”

SOURCE: “[34]What Must I DO To Be Saved,” by Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980)

Michael Patrick Bowen correctly explains Biblical repentance:

> “Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you.”
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, “[35]I NEVER NEW YOU” (Page 114)

Dr. Mark G. Cambron Has It 100 % Correct On Repentance

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [36]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach:

> **Repentance is necessary for salvation.**
>
> The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.
>
> Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men’s ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.
>
> This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.
>
> God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
>
> God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
>
> God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.SOURCE: [37]The Cambron Institute

[38]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEisvQUS_d4eWtdgQoJqWVFKhWKu4Qj-3CR13x3Poc-7IsVQN BfOvwOAdVFas_wFWZ6PLO5i--ynLr0tniRONdmxRFGlIBwxBmpwRnR
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/david_stewart/salvation/32-easy_believism_defended.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/3000_saved_and_baptized.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/simplicity_of_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/catholic.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/parable_of_the_tares.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy .mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy .mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/OurMixedUpFundamentalChristianity.mp3
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/john_rice/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
14. http://www.wayoflife.org/fbns/repentancelordship.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/john_rice/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/john_rice/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/john_rice/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
20. http://www.wayoflife.org/fbns/repentancelordship.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/granville_sharp.htm
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/granville_sharp.htm
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
25. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3
26. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm

27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
28. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
29. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
30. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
31. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
32. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
33. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/good_and_bad_works.htm
34. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20John%20Rice/what_must_i_do.htm
35. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
36. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
37. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
38. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith

3.8.10 The Massive Rise Of Calvinism In The United States (2022-08-20 17:08)

John 12:32, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will *draw all men* unto me."

1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us *which are saved* it is the power of God."

1st John 2:1-2, "My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: And he is the propitiation for our sins: *and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world*."

One of my favorite writings exposing the falsehoods of Calvinism is a booklet by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), titled: 'Why I Disagree With All 5-Points Of Calvinism.' As a born-again Christian myself (since age 13 in 1980), and as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher, I have clearly seen the downfall of America's churches over the past 40 years into the depths of demonic Calvinism. A very popular falsehood today being taught in the churches is something called "[1]Lordship Salvation," which is really just Calvinism repackaged.

I found the following intriguing article from *Religion News Service*:

> **Southern Baptists Agree To Disagree Over Calvinism**
>
> (RNS) Southern Baptists have been divided over Calvinism since their denomination began in 1845, but top leaders say disagreements had deepened with a "vitriol that is nasty."
>
> June 11, 2013 |
>
> by
>
> Adelle M. Banks

(RNS) Can’t we all just get along?

That was the question that Southern Baptists, torn between Calvinists and non-Calvinists, seemed to be asking as they opened their two-day annual meeting in Houston.

Frank Page, right, president of the Southern Baptist Convention Executive Committee, leads a panel discussion with members of the President’s Council on Calvinism at the Southern Baptists’ annual meeting in Houston. RNS photo courtesy Adam Covington/Baptist Press.

[2]Frank Page, president of the Southern Baptist Convention’s Executive Committee, created a 19-member advisory committee that produced a report in time for the meeting called “Truth, Trust and Testimony.”

Southern Baptists have been [3]divided over Calvinism since their denomination began in 1845, but Page said Monday (June 10) that disagreements had reached a tipping point.

“The truth is, I see an anti-Calvinism now that frightens me; it’s a vitriol that is nasty,” he said, adding he also has friends who were concerned about “extreme Calvinists.” “So it was my opinion that we need to deal with this. … Trust is hitting a new low.”

Calvinism, based on the teachings of 16th-century Protestant Reformer John Calvin, differs from traditional Baptist theology in key aspects, particularly on the role of human free will and whether God chooses only the “elect” for salvation.

The [4]3,200-word report calls for mutual respect among the differing factions, saying opponents should talk to each other rather than about each other, especially on social media. Churches and would-be pastors also need to be honest about whether they embrace or shun Calvinism, it said.

“We agree that the Gospel should be proclaimed to everyone, but we differ as to whether or how every hearer will be enabled to respond,” the report says.

In a brief presentation on the report Tuesday during the SBC meeting, Page prayed that its message would be heeded.

The 16th century Protestant Reformer John Calvin is perhaps best known as the godfather of Reformed churches, including Presbyterianism. But it’s young American evangelicals who are now picking up his theological torch. Religion News Service photo courtesy Library of Congress

“When we are tempted to talk about each other and at each other,” he prayed, “may we be reminded of your call to Christian civility.”

The document urges Southern Baptists to move beyond arguments to agreement on spreading the gospel.

READ MORE:

[5]Southern Baptists: Agree to disagree over Calvinism

That article hits the nail on the head! Calvinism has crept into most churches in America. Sadly, this is true most of all in Baptist churches. This is so heartbreaking!!! I have attended numerous Baptist churches, where the Gospel is no longer preached. Instead, they have deteriorated into a religious cult, teaching a form of Calvinism instead of God’s simple plan of salvation. The [6]most popular Calvinist heretic today is Pastor John MacArthur. MacArthur boasts of being a devout 5-point Calvinist.

[7]Does Calvinism Change The Gospel?

(an awesome video sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

I chose a few Bible verses for our text passages. If we simply take the inspired King James Bible at face value, and not read between the lines what God does not say, there is absolutely no way to conclude any of the heresies of John Calvin.

For example: Calvin's first tenet of his 5-points is the doctrine of the "Total Depravity" of mankind. Pastor Harry Ironside (1976-1951) once addressed John Calvin's teaching, and explained to the audience what he did and didn't agree with. Dr. Ironside said that he agrees that humanity is totally depraved, so that God must draw sinners to Christ to be saved. Not surprisingly, devout Calvinists worldwide (and still today in religious circles everywhere) try to paint Harry Ironside as a mild Calvinist. Sadly, Moody Bible Institute in Chicago is guilty of this sin as well, trying to turn Dr. Ironside into a Calvinist, which he most definitely was not.

In fact, I agree with Pastor Ironside's view of the total depravity of mankind, because he simply believed that a man must be drawn to Christ. What saith the Scripture? **John 12:32, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will *draw all men* unto me."** Calvinists go astray when they falsely teach that God only draws SOME MEN (to the Calvinist only *Some Lives Matter*; but to our holy God, *All Lives Matter*. So says 2nd Peter 3:9 - God desires for ALL MEN to repent of their unbelief to be saved). Pastor Ironside side believed the same as I do, that Christ draws ALL MEN unto Himself. So says

Titus 2:11, " For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to *all men*, "

Moving on, for one of our text passages I selected **1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us *which are saved* it is the power of God."** If you examine the corrupt modern Devil's Bibles, like the horrible tainted English Standard Version (ESV) that Bob Jones University uses, sells and promotes, you'll find that they errantly changed the words

"[8]are saved" to "[9]are being saved." That is the work of devils!!! We are not BEING saved as God's children, we ARE already saved securely and permanently. [10]Look at the Satanic garbage that Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University preaches). Kindly said, Steve Pettit preaches the Devil's lie of Calvinism, not a free grace Gospel. Calvinism is a highway to Hell.

The last passage that I chose for our text Scripture is **1st John 2:1-2, "My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: And he is the propitiation for our sins: *and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world*."** Could the inspired Holy Bible be any plainer that Christ died for THE WHOLE WORLD, and not just for some chosen few? Calvinism's falsehood of "Limited Atonement" false teaches that Jesus only died for Christians, not the unsaved who go to Hell. The Bible disagrees with all five lies of John Calvin's summarized junk theology.

Dear reader, have you been deceived? Does your church falsely teach that to get to Heaven, you must repent of your sins? That is not what God's Word teaches. Bible repentance is just *a change of mind* (Greek noun: *metanoia*). It is changing your mind from what you think you must do to get to Heaven, to trusting only in what God says you must trust in to be saved. What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, "**

And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

" Paul and Silas extended the invitation to be saved to the man and his entire family. God the Father will save anybody who comes to Him by way of His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ (John 3:16).

BEWARE of Calvinism! It is deadly. The Devil is a master counterfeiter (2nd Corinthians 11:304, 11:13-15). When some ungodly preacher lies to you, insisting that you must follow Jesus as your 'Lord,' surrender all to Christ, turn away from your sinful behavior, count the cost and pay the price, or live a lifestyle of repentance—he is preaching *another gospel*, which is accursed by God almighty (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7).

[11]



[12]

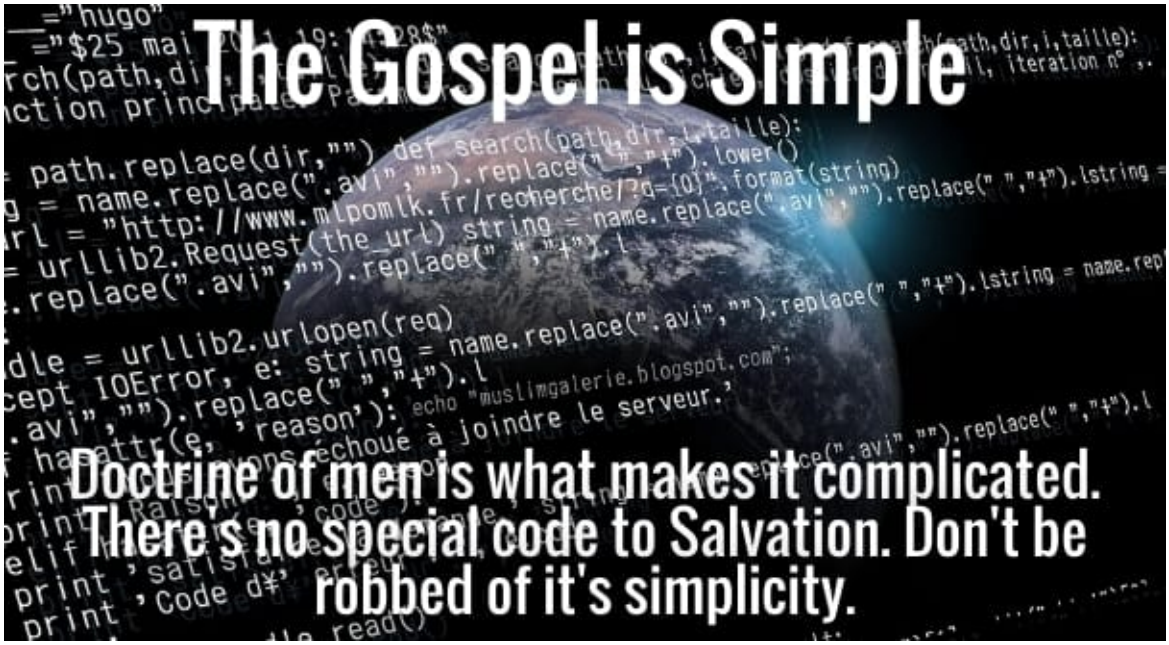

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/the-heresy-of-lordship-salvation-defined.html
2. http://frankpage.org/
3. https://religionnews.com/2013/06/06/why-john-calvin-is-shaking-things-up-for-southern-baptists/?ref=leaderboard
4. http://m.bpnews.net/bpnews.asp?id=40419
5. https://religionnews.com/2013/06/11/southern-baptists-agree-to-disagree-over-calvinism/
6. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/eternal-life-is-gift-not-award-or.html
7. https://youtu.be/89kI9n-kIXw
8. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Corinthians+1%3A18&version=KJV
9. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%201%3A18&version=ESV
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgNm-ozfu0S9acsoORsqvUSgjY8K3XZBzFtRE1a23ga9yLQVvt8yz1ZqxD5bu7qsL1w4mTOyyNWjkCxYjROZNVtiTGTcamRLLvWNag
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhqbfb6h6rT5YFp_ATSdtH1VDUMtaz2fQPipLyUStEZcpqQ4FVpFWzpaVAOu2lm9PdKOelTDUoVb_MOhfgKkUlcC3DE3P1Hb_l3yjo

---

3.8.11 Beware Of Trinity Denier: Pastor Gino Jennings (2022-08-22 23:54)

Matthew 28:19-20, “Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them *in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost*: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.”

1st John 5:7, “*For there are three* that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: *and these three are one*.”

Pastor Gino Jennings is an unsaved cult leader!

Pastor Gino Jennings denies the Trinity (Godhead). [1]Wikipedia says he denies Trinitarianism (i.e., the Bible doctrine of the Trinity).

In [2]this YouTube video, the man who made this video compares the beliefs of two different preachers, Allen Parr versus Gino Jennings. Allen Parr believes in the Trinity, but Gino Jennings does not. Jennings' voice sounds like Wolfman Jack...lol.

Jennings is a heretical Oneness Pentecostal. They believe in Modalism (a false doctrine), which [3]Pastor Steven Anderson rightly exposes. One of Pastor Anderson's own assistant pastors, Garrett Kirchway, denied the Trinity. [4]Kirchway believes in Modalism, and Pastor Anderson didn't know it. When he found out, he confronted Kirchway, but he refused to repent of his heresy, so Pastor Anderson had to fire him in 2018.

There's a bunch of YouTube videos refuting Pastor Gino Jennings. [5]Here is another one that I found. Jehovah's Witnesses also deny the Trinity. The Holy Bible mentions the Godhead (Trinity) in many passages. One is in **Colossians 2:2-3, "That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge."** I wrote these articles to defend the Trinity and refute the false teaching of Modalism:

- [6]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer %27s %20Corner/Doctrines/trinity.htm

- [7]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/immortality.htm

Former Moody Church pastor in Chicago, R.A. Torrey (1856-1928), [8]wrote these helpful words.

Here are some helpful Bible Studies by Pastor Jeff Owens teaching the Trinity:

- [9]God The Father

- [10]God The Son

- [11]God The Holy Spirit | [12]Part 2

And here is a helpful sermon by Pastor Steven Anderson called: "[13]The Trinity In Scripture"...

[14]

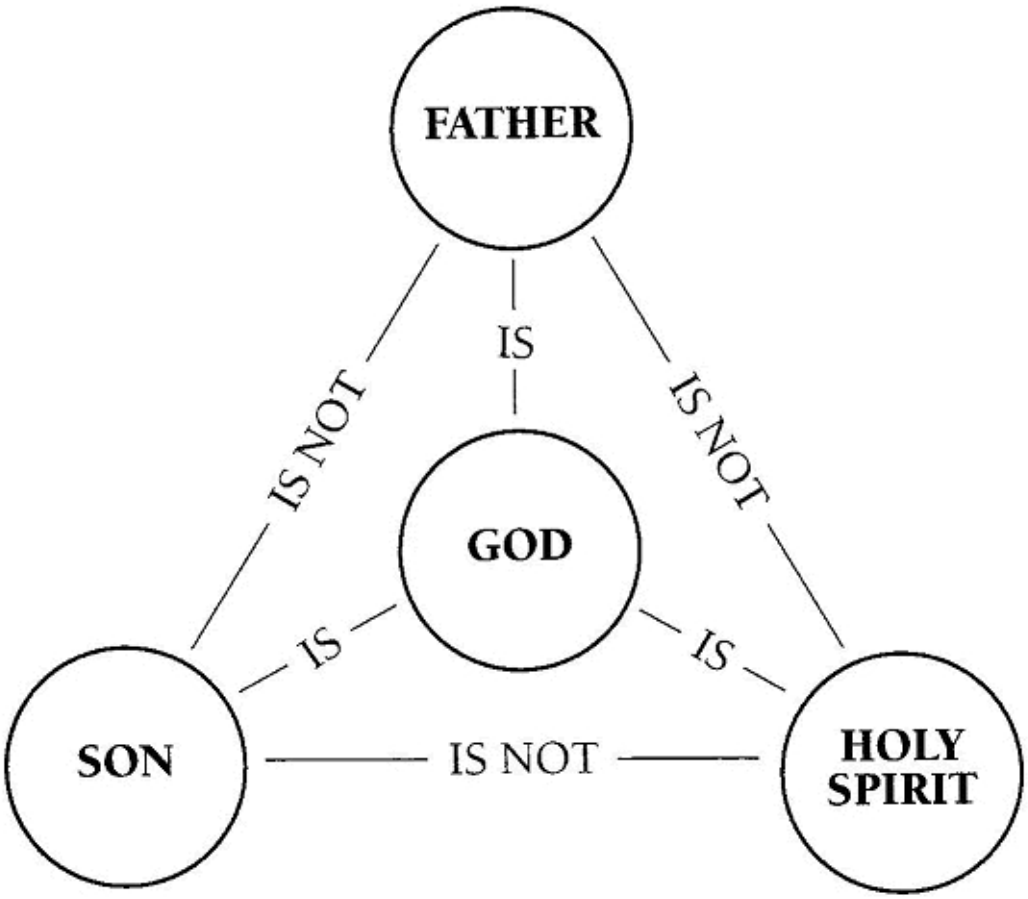

The Biblical Truth Of The Godhead (aka, Trinity)

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gino_Jennings
2. https://youtu.be/anTLs7-EZuc
3. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/062517p.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/denying_godhead.htm
5. https://youtu.be/zdiWx-HNvqI
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/Doctrines/trinity.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/immortality.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/Doctrines/trinity-unity.htm
9. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/jeff_owens/The_Doctrine_Of_God_The_Father.mp3
10. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/jeff_owens/The_Doctrine_Of_God_The_Son.mp3
11. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/jeff_owens/The_Doctrine_Of_The_Holy_Spirit.mp3
12. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/jeff_owens/The_Doctrine_Of_The_Holy_Spirit-Part_2.mp3
13. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/062517a.mp3
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgJjxP3yptDnIPBSDYswUx3rxYYYaTs-2lNyL_wK3gNEmCyl4aw-sDOchZKV9gtN37CAuPQ_Mik8BqBs2HoJqyhopIREVYZv0WI-6p

---

3.8.12 Why I Preach Against Pensacola Christian College (2022-08-24 14:12)

Luke 15:3-7, "And he spake this parable unto them, saying, What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, *doth not leave the ninety and nine in the*

wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it? **And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing. And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost. I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance."**

Our dear Savior, Jesus, tells a parable (our text passage of Scripture) in which He says the Great Shepherd (who is none other than our Lord and Savior) left the ninety-nine sheep, to go find and help that one helpless lamb that was lost. I cannot think of a better parable in the Holy Bible that personified our great Savior, Jesus Christ! He left the splendor and safety of Heaven, to come down to earth to be beaten beyond recognition, stripped naked, humiliated, spit upon and ultimately crucified on a criminal's cross for our sins. Jesus did that FOR YOU friend. He did that for me too.

For that very reason, the Bible teaches (and commands) that every child of God forgive others, be kind and tenderhearted, just as God the Father did the same to you and me for Christ's sake:

> **Ephesians 4:30-32, "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."**

God is teaching us the importance of the INDIVIDUAL. That is why Jesus washed the stinking dirty feet of His disciples, and told them to go do likewise to each other. How many believers today have this kind of Christian mindset, who are willing to forgive, love, be kind, tenderhearted, and even wash their brother's or sister's dirty feet (which represents putting up with the annoyances of other saints, and helping them when in need, and carrying our Christian brother without complaining that he's too heavy).

Having said all that, let me mention Pensacola Christian College (PCC). God knows my heart, that I do not hate anyone at PCC or their Campus Church. I have written and published many harsh complaints against PCC on social media since 2021, many in the past couple weeks (after being told by Pastor Jeff Redlin that they have banned me from attending their Campus Church anymore). Does that sound very Christian to you? It's not in the least.

This matter is not about me, and it never was; it is about how big religious institutions like PCC treat people—the little guy like me, the nobody, the hurting divorced person, the struggling saint, the homeless person who needs a place to sleep, et cetera.

Sadly, in July of 2021 when I met Pastor Jeff Redlin for the first time, I confided in him that I was homeless, sleeping in Walmart's parking lot. He just walked away. That made a very bad first impression on me, that the pastor of a mega church, with an abundance of resources at his disposal, would do nothing to help a homeless brother. The truth is that I didn't tell him expecting any help from him. I was just letting him know of my situation, being talkative. But when he walked away, with a disturbed look on his face, I saw Jeff Redlin's face (which was

the back of his head as he scurried away, afraid I might actually ask for his help). Truly, the thought never crossed my mind that day.

So I just slept in Walmart's parking lot that night, as the night before, and the night before that. The ungodly Woodspring Suites Hotel in Pensacola, where I had made a 30-day reservation weeks before, screwed me when United Airlines' plane was an hour late on Guam. That caused me a 17-hour layover in Hawaii, when I missed my connecting flight to Denver in Honolulu. United has been fined again and again by the FAA for too many flight delays. Even though I did contact the hotel in advance (because of the time zone difference, they were a day ahead of Guam in Pensacola), to let them know I was coming a day late, and that they could bill me right away for the entire 30-days on my credit card, in their greed over the 4th of July weekend they cancelled my entire reservation. Wicked people!

The reason why I am preaching relentlessly against Campus Church, Jeff Redlin and PCC, is because the INDIVIDUAL doesn't matter in their cult. It is a cult when people are extendible. PCC has so many Campus Church members and college students, that they can easily expel and kick people out of their group, banning them forever, without it affecting them in the least way. So what do they care? Well, it just so happens that I am a caring person. That is Jesus in me, the fruit of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). I actually give a damn about people!!!

At PCC, they have a notorious history of mistreatment their own, and compelling students to quit and attend college elsewhere. At PCC, they expel anybody who dares to question, oppose or offend their leadership in the slightest way. But don't take my word for it, read what one of their own former abused students (Iridia) said:

> "The point is that much of the reason I left PCC is that the Administration, while individually sincere and mostly "nice people", are hedged in by a system which forces them to think first of PCC, always. **Individuals are not important to them." [emphasis added]**—[1]CHAPTER 1

I couldn't have said it any better than Miss Iridia. I encourage you to read [2]all eight chapters of her intriguing book. There is so much mistreatment and abuse at Pensacola Christian College, that she was able to write eight chapters about it! Even though the book was written back in 2004, I attended the PCC camp for a few months in 2021 and can tell you firsthand that nothing has changed there! PCC is just as messed up, authoritarian, abusive, hateful, carnally-minded and cultish in 2022 as it ever was!!!

Proof of what I say is that in June, July and August of 2022, I mailed 3 separate letters to Campus Church and PCC, pleading to make peace with the PCC camp. I offered to cooperate and do whatever they require to reconcile with them. Sadly, they completely ignored me for SIX WEEKS. I finally got upset and lashed out against them on social media. Who wouldn't? Only then did Pastor Jeff Redlin email me to let me know they have banned me permanently from attending their church.

You see, I tried to make peace with them the nice way, but they made it impossible; so now becoming enemies has become inevitable.

Former U.S. President John F. Kennedy is famous for making the following quote:

“ Those who make peaceful revolution impossible will make violent revolution inevitable.” U.S. President John F. Kennedy, [Remarks on the first anniversary of the *Alliance for Progress*, 13]

I tried to make peace with the PCC camp the nice way, but they refused; so now I will preach against them for the rest of my limited time on earth, to expose the PCC CULT and warn others of the authoritarian attitude, ongoing abuse and shameful behavior by a professed Christian group of haters. All I wanted was to come back to Campus Church, to have a church family and fellowship with fellow Christians. Is that such a bad thing? But they despise me at PCC, because I dared to criticize their leadership. Well, they deserve to be criticized. And until they humble themselves to stop pushing people away, and they start loving people, nothing will change. PROPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED!!!

This is not about me and my hurt feelings (and my feelings are hurt because of the ongoing mistreatment by PCC). It is about the INDIVIDUAL. It could be anybody, I don’t matter. When a large cultish group like PCC shuns, bans and ostracized people they don’t like, it creates hatred, enemies and ill feelings toward Pensacola Christian College. Something is very wrong at PCC and Campus Church. It appears that they don’t know how to love others, and are either too afraid, incompetent or uncaring to try to learn. I just wanted to attend their church!

Really, how pathetic is that by PCC? I humbly offered to remove all my criticisms on social media against them, but only with the understanding that they would permit me to come back to Campus Church. They said, "No." Pastor Jeff Redlin was a total jerk and on August 2nd, 20022 said in an email to me, that my remarks were "consequential." He said I was not allowed to attend church. Well, then I won’t stopped preaching against their PCC cult, that ostracized people whom they don’t like. Where is the kindness, forgiveness and tenderheartedness that God commands believers to have? I am now obeying Titus 1:9-14 to REBUKE THEM SHAPLY at PCC, that they might be sound in the faith. Something is wrong with their beliefs and attitudes at PCC and Campus Church.

Jesus Himself taught The Golden Rule in **Matthew 7:12, “Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.”** I would never deny anyone the right to attend church. How can people get better if they aren’t allowed to come to church? Jeff Redlin’s shameful excuse was that I could find a different church to attend. No, I haven’t. No churches have evening services in Pensacola. Not that I have found that don’t teach the Devil’s Lordship Salvation. My blood is upon PCC’s hands. I just won’t go to church then, because I am not allowed to go to Campus Church. How are they not be called "a cult" at PCC, when they selectively decide who is relevant or not?

I relentlessly preach against them at PCC, because they don’t care about people, as INDIVIDUALS. People matter to God. At the PCC cult, SOME LIVES MATTER. But to God, ALL LIVES MATTER!!! I may not matter to Campus Church and PCC, but I do matter to God. The Lord hears my cry against the PCC camp for their abuse. **Genesis 4:10, “ And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother’s blood crieth unto me from the ground.”**

[3]



Religion Is The Opiate Of The People!

1. https://www.fictionpress.com/s/1673212/1/My-Experiences-at-Pensacola-Christian-College
2. https://www.fictionpress.com/s/1673212/1/My-Experiences-at-Pensacola-Christian-College
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh7OrKLw9dctppiKhWRRGQ_XQb4dxmnzakgdOMNIYLwvaNcjLotW56SDYPnc95B5jLSPrc0hwP6DFSDTa8kzVu6UsKrtdDdd787uH5

3.8.13 Why I Disagree With All 5-Points Of Calvinism (2022-08-27 18:18)

This is one of my favorite sermon booklets by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). Dr. Hutson succeeded Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) as editor of the

[1]Sword Of The Lord ministry in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. Today, Dr. Shelton Smith is the editor of the Sword, whom I admire, love and respect for faithfully contending for the faith (Jude 1:3). I thank God so much for Pastor Curtis Hutson, a genuine man of God. The Sword Of The Lord has been blessed to have godly leaders since it was founded in 1934 by Dr. Rice in Wheaton, Illinois. They moved decades later to Tennessee. The following sermon exposes all 5-points of Calvinism (the heretical teachings of an unsaved man named John Calvin, 1509-1564). To God be the glory!

4842

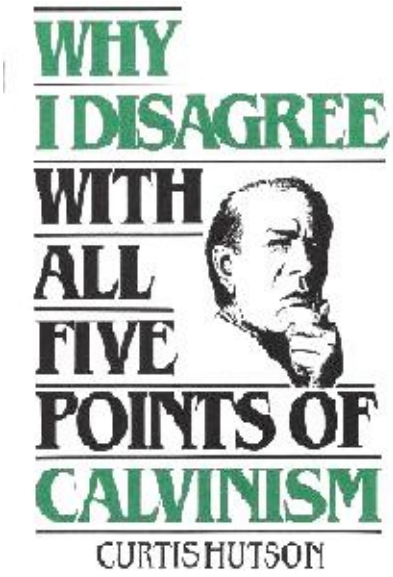

by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

The term "Calvinism" is loosely used by some people who do not hold Calvin's teaching on predestination and do not understand exactly what Calvin taught.

Dr. Loraine Boettner in his book, "The Reformed Doctrine of Predestination" says,

> "The Calvinistic system especially emphasizes five distinct doctrines. These are technically known as "The Five Points of Calvinism". And they are the main pillars upon which the superstructure rests."

Dr. Boettner further says,

> "The five points may be more easily remembered if they are associated with the word T-U-L-I-P , T, Total Inability; U, Unconditional Election; L, Limited Atonement; I, Irresistible (efficacious) Grace; and P, Perseverance of the Saints."

These are the points of Calvinism.

I have heard preachers say, "I am a one-point Calvinist."

I have heard others say, "I am a two- or three-point Calvinist."

I want us to look at all five points of Calvinism as taught by John Calvin, then see what the Bible has to say on each point.

I. Total Inability

By total inability Calvin meant that a lost sinner cannot come to Jesus Christ and trust Him as Saviour, unless he is foreordained to come to Christ. By total inability he meant that

no man has the ability to come to Christ. And unless God overpowers him and gives him that ability, he will never come to Christ

The Bible teaches total depravity, and I believe in total depravity. But that simply means that there is nothing good in man to earn or deserve salvation. The Bible says in Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked."

A preacher brought a wonderful sermon on the depravity of the human heart. And when he finished his message, someone came to him and said," I want you to know I can't swallow that depraved heart that you preached about."

The preacher smiled and said, "You don't have to swallow it. It's already in you!"

While the Bible teaches the depravity of the human race, it nowhere teaches total inability. The Bible never hints that people are lost because they have no ability to come to Christ. The language of Jesus was, "Ye will not come to me, that ye might have life" (John 5:40).

Notice, it is not a matter of whether or not you can come to Christ; it is a matter of whether or not you will come to Christ.

Jesus looked over Jerusalem and wept and said, "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem . . .how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!" (Matthew 23:37). Here again notice, He did not say, "How often would I have gathered you together, but you could not." No. He said, "Ye would not!" It was not a matter of whether they could; it was a matter of whether they would.

Revelation 22:17, the last invitation in the Bible, says, "And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely ."

If it is true that no person has the ability to come to Christ, then why would Jesus say in John 5:40, "Ye will not come to me." why didn't He simply say, "You cannot come to me."?

The only thing that stands between the sinner and salvation is the sinner's will. God made every man a free moral agent. And God never burglarizes the human will.

D. L. Moody addressed a large group of sceptics. He said ,"I want to talk about the word believe, the word receive, and the word take." When Mr. Moody had finished his sermon, he asked, "Now who will come and take Christ as Saviour?"

One man stood and said, "I can't."

Mr. Moody wept and said, "Don't say, 'I can't.' Say, 'I won't!'"

And the man said, "Then, I won't!"

But another man said, "I will!" Then another said, "I will!" And another said , "I will!" Until scores came to trust Christ as Saviour.

Some Calvinists use John 6:44 in an effort to prove total inability. Here the Bible says,

"No man can come to me except the Father which hath sent me draw him...."But the Bible makes it plain in John 12:32 that Christ will draw all men unto Himself. Here the Bible says, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me."

All men are drawn to Christ, but not all men will trust Christ as Saviour. Every man will make his own decision to trust Christ or to reject Him. The Bible makes it clear that all men have light. John 1:9 says, "That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world." Romans 1:19,20 indicates that every sinner has been called through the creation about him. And Romans 2:11-16 indicates that sinners are called through their conscience, even when they have not heard the Word of God.

So in the final analysis, men go to Hell, not because of their inability to come to Christ, but because they will not come to Christ-"Ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."

The teaching that men, women and children are totally unable to come to Christ and trust Him as Saviour is not a scriptural doctrine. The language itself is not scriptural.

II. Unconditional Election

By unconditional election Calvin meant that some are elected to Heaven, while others are elected to Hell, and that this election is unconditional. It is wholly on God's part and without condition. By unconditional election Calvin meant that God has already decided who will be saved and who will be lost, and the individual has absolutely nothing to do with it. He can only hope that God has elected him for Heaven and not for Hell.

This teaching so obviously disagrees with the oft-repeated invitations in the Bible to sinners to come to Christ and be saved that some readers will think that I have overstated the doctrine. So I will quote John Calvin in his "Institutes," Book III, chapter 23,

> "....Not all men are created with similar destiny but eternal life is foreordained for some , and eternal damnation for others. Every man, therefore, being created for one or the other of these ends, we say, he is predestined either to life or to death."

So Calvinism teaches that it is God's own choice that some people are to be damned forever. He never intended to save them. He foreordained them to go to Hell. And when He offers salvation in the Bible, He does not offer it to those who were foreordained to be damned. It is offered only to those who were foreordained to be saved.

This teaching insists that we need not try to win men to Christ because men cannot be saved unless God has planned for them to be saved. And if God has planned for them to be eternally lost, they will not come to Christ.

There is the Bible doctrine of God's foreknowledge, predestination and election. Most knowledgeable Christians agree that God has His controlling hand on the affairs of men. They agree that according to the Bible, He selects individuals like Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and David as instruments to do certain things He has planned. Most Christians agree that God may choose a nation-particularly that He did choose Israel, through which He gave the law, the prophets, and eventually through whom the Saviour Himself would come- and that there is a

Bible doctrine that God foreknows all things.

I have often said, "Did it ever occur to you that nothing ever occurred to God?". God in His foreknowledge knows who will trust Jesus Christ as Saviour, and He has predestined to see that they are justified and glorified. He will keep all those who trust Him and see that they are glorified. But the doctrine that God elected some men to Hell, that they were born to be damned by God's own choice, is a radical heresy not taught anywhere in the Bible.

I have in my hand a booklet entitled TULIP written by Vic Lockman. In the booklet Mr. Lockman attempts to prove the five points of Calvinism. Under the point, Unconditional Election, he quotes Ephesians 1:4, but he only quotes the first part of the verse: "He hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world. " However, that is not the end of the verse. Mr. Lockman, like most Calvinists, stopped in the middle of the verse. The entire verse reads: "According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love." The verse says nothing about being chosen for Heaven or Hell. It says we are chosen that we should be holy and without blame before him in love.

Under the same point, Unconditional Election, Mr. Lockman quotes John 15:16, "Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you." Again, Mr. Lockman, like most Calvinists, stops in the middle of the verse. The entire verse reads: "Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you."

The verse says nothing about being chosen for Heaven or Hell. It says we are chosen to go and bring forth fruit, which simply means that every Christian is chosen to be a soul winner. The fruit of a Christian is other Christians. Proverbs 11:30 says, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise."

Nowhere does the Bible teach that God wills for some to go to Heaven and wills others to go to Hell. No. The Bible teaches that God would have all men to be saved. Second Peter 3:9 says that He is "not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance." First Timothy 2:4 says, "Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth."

Those who teach that God would only have some to be saved, while He would have others to be lost are misrepresenting God and the Bible.

Does God really predestinate some people to be saved and predestinate others to go to Hell, so that they have no free choice? Absolutely not! Nobody is predestined to be saved, except as he chooses of his own free will to come to Christ and trust Him for salvation. And no one is predestined to go to Hell, except as he chooses of his own free will to reject Christ and refuses to trust Him as Saviour. John 3:36 says, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

Nothing could be plainer. The man who goes to Heaven goes because he comes to Jesus Christ and trusts Him as Saviour. And the man who goes to Hell does so because he refuses to come to Jesus Christ and will not trust Him as Saviour.

III. Limited Atonement

By limited atonement, Calvin meant that Christ died only for the elect, for those He planned and ordained to go to Heaven: He did not die for those He planned and ordained to go to Hell. Again I say, such language is not in the Bible , and the doctrine wholly contradicts many, many plain Scriptures.

For instance, the Bible says in I John 2:2, "He is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world." The teaching of Calvinism on Limited Atonement contradicts the express statement of Scripture. First Timothy 2:5,6 says, " The man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all...."

The Bible teaches that Jesus is the Saviour of the world. John 4:42 says, "And said unto the woman, Now we believe , not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world." Again I John 4:14, "And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world." The Scriptures make it plain that Jesus came to save the world. John 3:17 says, " For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

No man will ever look at Jesus Christ and say, "You didn't want to be my Saviour ." No! No! Jesus wants to be the Saviour of all men. As a matter of fact, I Timothy 4:10 says, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe."

The Bible teaches that Christ bore the sins of all people. Isaiah 53:6 says, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." There are twos "alls" in this verse. The first "all" speaks of the universal fact of sin- "All we like sheep have gone astray." And the second "all" speaks of universal atonement-"and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." The "all" in the first part of Isaiah 53:6 covers. If all went astray, then the iniquities of all were laid on Christ.

Not only did He bear the sins of us all, but the Bible plainly teaches that He died for the whole world. Look at John 2:2, "And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but for the sins of the whole world." If that isn't plain enough, the Bible says His death was for every man; "But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man" (Hebrews 2:9).

Nothing could be plainer than the fact that Jesus Christ died for every man. First Timothy 2:5,6 says, "For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all. . . . " Romans 8:32 states, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"

Look at the statements–statement after statement: "that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man"; "Who gave himself a ransom for all"; "delivered him up for us all."

John 3:16 has often been called "the heart of the Bible." It has been called "the Bible in miniature." "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." Jesus died for the whole world. He suffered Hell for every man who has ever lived or ever will live. And no man will look out

of Hell and say, "I wanted to be saved, but Jesus did not die for me."

Some argue that if Jesus died for the whole world, the whole world would be saved. No. the death of Jesus Christ on the cross was sufficient for all, but it is efficient only to those who believe. The death of Jesus Christ on the cross made it possible for every man everywhere to be saved. But only those who believe that He died to pay their sin debt and who trust Him completely for salvation will be saved.

Again I quote John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life. . . ." Everybody is potentially saved, but everybody is not actually saved until he recognises that he is a sinner, believes that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay the sin debt, and trust Him completely for salvation.

The atonement is not limited. it is as universal as sin. Romans 5:20 says, "But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound." Isaiah 53:6 states, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."

A famous English preacher spoke in an English town, then rushed to catch his train for London. A sinner who heard him preach felt that he must immediately settle the matter of salvation. So he followed the preacher to the train. Just as the train pulled into the station, he took hold of the preacher's lapel and said, " I want to be saved! Tell me how!"

The minister said, "I must catch this last rain to London. Do you have a Bible?"

"Yes, I have one at home," said the anxious inquirer.

"Then go home and find Isaiah 53:6. Read it carefully. Go in at the first all, and come out at the last all, and you will be saved."

The preacher rushed away, and the anxious sinner was left alone. He went back to his home, and opening his Bible, he turned to Isaiah 53:6. What did the preacher mean, he wondered–"Go in at the first all and come out at the last all, and you will be saved"? He found the verse and read it carefully: "All we like sheep have gone astray."

Well, he thought to himself, I can certainly go in at the first all. I have gone astray. I am a poor, lost sinner. The he read the last part of the verse, "And the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." He said to himself, "If I come out at the last all, I must believe that all my sins were laid on Christ, that He took my place and paid for my sins. And if I rely upon that, I will be saved. That's what the preacher meant."

He then trusted Christ and was saved. He believed that he was a sinner, and that all his sins had been laid on Christ.

IV. Irresistible Grace

The fourth point of Calvinism is irresistible grace. By irresistible grace, John Calvin meant that God simply forces people to be saved. God elected some to be saved, and he let Jesus Christ die for that elect group. And now by irresistible grace, He forces those He elected, and those

Jesus Christ died for to be saved.

The truth of the matter is, there is no such thing as irresistible grace. Nowhere in the Bible does the word "irresistible" appear before the word "grace". That terminology is simply not in the Bible. It is the philosophy of John Calvin, not a Bible doctrine. The word "irresistible" doesn't even sound right in front of the word "grace."

Grace means "God's unmerited favour." Somebody said G-R-A-C-E- God's riches at Christ's expense. Grace is an attitude, not a power. If Calvin had talked about the irresistible drawing power of God, it would have made more sense. But instead, he represents grace as the irresistible act of God compelling a man to be saved who does not want to be saved, so that a man has no choice in the matter at all, except as God forcibly puts a choice in his mind. Calvinism teaches that man has no part in salvation, and cannot possibly co-operate with God in the matter. In no sense of the word and at no stage of the work does salvation depend upon the will or work of man or wait for the determination of his will.

Does the Bible say anything about irresistible grace? Absolutely not! The Scriptures show that men do resist and reject God. Proverbs 29:1 states, "He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy." Notice the word "often" in this verse. If God only gave one opportunity to be saved, then man could not complain. But here the Bible says, "He, that being often reproved.. . " This means the man was reproved over and over again. Not only was he reproved many times, but he was reproved often. But the Bible says he "hardeneth his neck" and "shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy." That certainly doesn't sound like irresistible grace. The Bible teaches that a man can be reproved over and over again, and that he can harden his neck against God, and as a result will be destroyed without remedy.

Again Proverbs 1:24-26 says,

> "Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof: I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh."

Here the Bible plainly says, "I have called, and ye have refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof." That doesn't sound like irresistible grace. God calls, and men refuse. Is that irresistible? God stretches out his hand and no man regards it? Is that irresistible grace? No. The Bible makes it plain that some men do reject Christ, that they refuse His call. John 5:40 says, "Ye will not come to me, that ye may have life." That verse plainly teaches that men can and do resist God and refuse to come to Him.

In Acts chapter 7, we find Stephen preaching. He says in verse 51, "Ye stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye." To these Jewish leaders, Stephen said, "Ye do always resist the Holy Ghost."

So here were people; some of whom had seen Jesus and heard Him preach; others who had heard Peter at Pentecost; others who had heard Stephen and other Spirit-filled men preaching with great power. And what had they done? They were stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears. That is ,they were stubborn and rebellious against God. The Bible plainly says, "They resisted the Holy Ghost."

Notice the words of Stephen in verse 51, "Ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye." Here the Bible teaches that not only were these Jewish leaders resisting the Holy Ghost, but that their fathers before them had also resisted the Holy Spirit. Stephen says that all the way from Abraham, through the history of the Jewish nation, down to the time of Christ, unconverted Jews had resisted the Holy Spirit.

There is absolutely no such thing as a "can't-help-it-religion." God doesn't just force men to be saved with His so-called irresistible grace.

God offers salvation to all men. Titus 1:11 says, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men." But man must make his own choice. He must either receive or reject Christ . John 1:12 says. "But as many as received him , to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name."

When Jesus wept over Jerusalem, he said, "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, ho often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!" Here again the Bible clearly indicates that God would have gathered them together as a hen gathers her chickens, but they would not. That certainly shows that they could reject and resist Christ.

"I would, but ye would not" does not fit the teaching of irresistible grace. So people do resist the Holy Ghost. They do refuse to come to Christ. They do harden their necks. They do refuse when God calls.

That means that those who are not saved could have been saved. Those who have rejected Christ could have accepted Him. God offers salvation to those who will have it, but does not enforce it upon anyone who doesn't want it.

V. Perseverance of the Saints

The Bible teaches, and I believe in, the eternal security of the born-again believer. The man who has trusted Jesus Christ has everlasting life and will never perish. But the eternal security of the believer does not depend on his perseverance.

I do not know a single Bible verse that says anything about the saints' persevering, but there are several Bible verses that mention the fact that the saints have been preserved. Perseverance is one thing. Preservation is another. No. The saints do not persevere; they are preserved.

The Bible states in Jude 1. "Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ..." First Thessalonians 5:23 says, "And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly: and I pray God your whole spirit and soul, and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ."

The other morning I opened a jar of peach preserves. I don't know how long those peaches have been in that jar. But the jar had been sealed some time ago, and the peaches were preserved. When I took out the preserves and ate them with a good hot biscuit, they were as

good as they were the day they were placed in the jar.

But wait a minute! The peaches had nothing to do with it. They were not fresh and good because they had persevered. They were good and fresh because they had been preserved.

The Bible makes it plain that the believer is kept. He does not keep himself. First Peter 1:4,5 states:

> "To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time."

The Bible says in John 10:27-29:

> "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them and they follow me: And I give unto them eternal life: and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all, and no man is able to pluck them out of my Fathers hand."

Now that doesn't sound like perseverance of the sheep or the saints. Here the sheep are in the Fathers hand, and they are safe-not because they persevere, but because they are in the Fathers hand.

Charles Spurgeon once said, "I do not believe in the perseverance of the Saviour."

To be sure, the Bible teaches the eternal security of the believer. But the believer's security has nothing to do with his persevering. We are secure because we are kept by God. We are held in the Father's hand. And according to Ephesians 4:30, we have been sealed by the Holy Spirit until the day of redemption.

So I disagree with all five points of Calvinism as John Calvin taught it.

There is a belief that if one does not teach universal salvation, he must either be a Calvinist or an Arminian. In this book, The Reformed Doctrine of Predestination, Dr. Loraine Boettner says on page 47,

> "There are really only three systems which claim to set forth the way of salvation through Christ [And he names them]:
>
> > "(1) Universalism, that all will be saved. (2) Arminianism, which holds that Christ died equally and indiscriminately for every individual....., that saying grace is not necessarily permanent, but that those who are loved of God, ransomed by God, and born of the Holy Spirit may (let God wish and strive ever so much to the contrary) throw away all and perish eternally; and (3) Calvinism."

He continues,

> "Only two are held by Christians." That is Calvin's position and Arminius' position."

Calvinists would like to make people believe that if one does not teach universal salvation, he must either be a Calvinist or an Arminian. And since the Arminian position does such violence to the grace of God, many preferred to call themselves Calvinists. But a person doesn't have to take either position.

I am neither Arminian nor Calvinist. I believe in salvation by grace through faith in the finished work of Christ. I believe in the eternal security of the believer. I believe that Jesus Christ died for all men, and I believe what the Bible says, "That whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."

But I disagree with all five points of Calvinism as John Calvin taught it.

In conclusion, let me say that Calvin and those who followed him claimed to believe and follow the Bible. They claimed to find at least a germ of the Calvinist doctrine in the Scriptures. But a careful student will find that again and again they go beyond Scripture, and that Calvinism is a philosophy developed by man and depending on fallible logic and frail, human reasoning, with the perversion of some Scriptures, the misuse of others, and the total ignoring of many clear Scriptures. Calvin did teach many wonderful, true doctrines of the Scripture.

It is true that God foreknows everything that will happen in the world. It is true that God definitely ordained and determined some events ahead of time and selected some individuals for His purposes. It is certain that people are saved by grace, and are kept by the power of God. That far Calvinists may well their doctrines by the Scriptures. But beyond that, Calvinism goes into the realm of human philosophy.

It is not a Bible doctrine, but a system of human philosophy, especially appealing to the scholarly intellect, the self-sufficient and proud mind. Brilliant, philosophical, scholarly preachers are apt to be misled on this matter more than the humble-hearted, Bible-believing Christian.

OBJECTIONS ANSWERED

Dear Rev _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _:

I have your letter which came recently, objecting to my article, "Why I Disagree With All Five Points of Calvinism." In the second paragraph of page 1, you say, "As to will. . . "Then you spend the next two or three pages talking about will and calling attention to Bible verses. You mention Titus 3:5 where the Bible says, " Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost."

I have just read this section of your letter over several times, and you seem to confuse works with will. For instance, you call attention to Isaiah 64:6 where the Bible says, " all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags. " Trusting Christ for salvation is the opposite of works.

When a man believes that Jesus Christ died for him and fully trusts Jesus to save him, and nothing else, then he's not working for salvation. He's trusting Christ and what Christ did at Calvary.

But it is his own will that he trusts Christ. God doesn't make anyone trust Him. In John 5:40 Jesus said, "Ye will not come to me, that ye might have life." He did not say you cannot come; He said you will not come.

You go on to say in this particular part of your letter, "We are sinners from birth. . . as Adam, we hid ourselves from God."

It is true that Adam hid himself from God. But when God came and called for Adam, Adam answered God of his own will and he came out from his place of hiding of his own will. God did not take Adam by the hand and drag him out of the place of hiding. He simply called and Adam came out. Every man comes to God of his own will.

In Matthew 23:37 Jesus said, "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!"

Still discussing the matter of will, you make reference to Romans 5:12 and say that we are dead in sin. Then you continue, "Note a dead person cannot move, respond, walk, nor anything."

Now, you have a misunderstanding of death. Death is not annihilation. Death is not cessation of existence. Death is simply separation. Physical death is the separation of the soul and spirit from the body, and spiritual death is the separation of the man from God.

In the parable of the prodigal son, when the prodigal returned home the father said, "This my son was dead, and is alive again." The prodigal son was dead in the sense that he was separated from the father. He was certainly capable of making decisions while he was in the far country separated from the father. As a matter of fact, he made the decision and went back to the father. Luke 15:18-20 says, "I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee. And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. And he arose, and came to his father."

Now, here is a dead person who could move, respond, walk, see his need, decide to do something about it, and go to the father. And verse 24 says, "For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found."

Your misunderstanding of death has led you to build a false doctrine based on an illustration, instead of Scripture. In Genesis 2:17 God said to Adam, "..for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die." If you'll read the next few chapters of Genesis, you will find that Adam did not die in the sense of ceasing to exist when he partook of the forbidden fruit. As a matter of fact, Genesis 5:4 says, "And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters." According to this verse, Adam lived eight hundred years after he begat Seth, and Seth was not begotten until after Adam disobeyed God.

Now, was God wrong when He said to Adam, "Thou shalt surely die"? No. Well, did Adam die? Yes, He died in the sense that God drove him from His presence, and he was separated from God because of his sins.

When the Bible says that men are dead in trespasses and sins, that does not mean they cannot move, respond, walk, nor anything as you said in your letter. Adam did a lot of moving and a lot of responding and a lot of walking in the more than 800 years he lived after the fall.

So you see, when the Bible says that "death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned," that "death" is not to be compared with the body of a dead man lying in a casket. I might say that what you see in the casket in the funeral home is really not the man. The body that you're looking at is only the house in which the man lived. The man who lived in that house is still alive. He's either with Christ in Heaven, or he's in Hell, depending on whether or not he trusted Christ as his Saviour. If he's in Heaven, he can certainly move, respond , and walk. And if he's in Hell, he can certainly move, respond, and walk.

I won't take the space to quote the many Bible verses concerning the dead, but I suggest you read the story of the rich man in Luke 16 and you will see that though he had died he could still talk and make decisions. And if you'll read Revelation 6:9-11 and Luke 15: 7 and 10, you will see that people who are in Heaven are conscious. You will see that they rejoice. They talk. They know what's happening on earth, and they ask questions of the Lord. So you're wrong when you compare the spiritually dead state of a sinner with that of a body lying in a casket.

Further in your letter, you tell of a young girl who was supposedly led wrong by what you call Baptist doctrine. You say she accepted Christ, and now she is living immorally and impure.

Now, Mr. _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _, I can only say what the Bible says in Hebrews 12:8, "But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons." If the young girl you mentioned has trusted Christ as Saviour, I can assure you that she has everlasting life and she will be chastened. John 3:36 says, " He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life." Now that's a fact. It's not a matter of what I think about it. It's a matter of what the Bible says. And Hebrews 12:8 makes it clear that those who trusted Christ as Saviour will be chastised.

On page 5 you say, "Now as to perseverance..." and you call attention to Revelation 3:5 and talk about overcoming. You imply that this overcoming is some kind of perseverance or effort.

First John 5:4,5 says, "For whosoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?" Here the Bible says plainly that the victory that overcometh the world is our faith. We overcome the world by trusting Christ, not by persevering.

I made it plain in my article that I believe in eternal security, but the saints are not secure because they persevere. They are secure because they have been preserved. The word "perseverance" is defined in Webster's Dictionary as "a persistent effort." "Preservation" is defined as "the act of keeping or state of being kept from injury or decay."

The victory that overcomes the world is not your perseverance. It is your faith, according to 1 John 5:4.

You close your letter with a P.S., "Note no human is born of his own will but of the will of the parents. Christ says we are to be born again."

Again, you make the mistake of using a human illustration in order to build a Bible doctrine. You seem to make the same mistake that Nicodemus made in John chapter 3. He tried to compare the spiritual birth to the physical birth. In John 3:4 he said to Christ, " How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?"

You cannot compare the physical birth to the spiritual birth. Jesus said in verse 6, "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit." They are two different things. You will be better off if you will build Bible doctrine on what the Bible says rather than on illustrations.

I hope this letter helps you to better understand my position. I want you to re-read the sermon, "Why I Disagree With All Five Points of Calvinism," carefully.

I'm glad you receive THE SWORD OF THE LORD, and I want you to feel free to express your opinions about anything you find written in the paper.

Sincerely in Christ,
Curtis Hutson

Copyright 1980 by [2]Sword of the Lord Publishers
ISBN 0-87398-931-7

1. https://www.swordofthelord.com/
2. http://www.swordofthelord.com/

3.8.14 Christians Should Look At People As Broken, Not Bad (2022-08-27 19:12)

Jude 1:17-23, "But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ; How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts. These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit. But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost, Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. *And of some have compassion, making a difference: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh*."

My favorite preacher is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). The vast majority of Dr. Hyles' critics are online. They are people who have never met Brother Hyles, didn't see and hear him in real life, didn't laugh from his witty sense of humor, and most of all feel his genuine love for people. I learned so many life-changing truths from Pastor Jack Hyles. He is my Christian hero!

Having said that, one of the most profound truths that I learned from Dr. Hyles was that as Christians we should always look at people as being BROKEN, rather than BAD. I love that! Pastor Hyles was so right! It is easy for us, in our sinful human nature, to view the human race as garbage. Let's face it, people do some really rotten and horrific things to each other! The truth is that we ALL have good and bad inside of us as humans. No one is perfect, literally!

In chapter 4 of his helpful book titled: "Teaching On Preaching,"

Dr. Jack Hyles writes:

> **19. Think of good things to do for your enemies. Realize that people may not be all bad because they dislike you—Look upon them as being broken rather than being bad.** I have a watch on my wrist. Sometimes the battery gets weak and it begins to lose time, or perhaps it will stop running altogether. I do not get mad at the watch; I realize that it is broken. I do what I can to fix it. When somebody does not like me, it may be that the battery is weak. I should not give him my hatred, vengeance, revenge or vindication. I should rather look upon him as being broken and not bad so that I may love and not hate him, do good to him and not ill! **There is nothing that quite warms the heart like this, and once you have tasted the heavenly manna of forgiveness, you'll never again enjoy the bitter taste of revenge.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: '[1]Teaching On Preaching,' chapter 4, '[2]Keeping A Warm Heart As You Preach'

I love that!

I once heard a state trooper (who appeared in the 2009 TV series: "

Alaskan State Troopers

"

), quote something brilliant that his father (who was also a state trooper in Alaska) taught him. He told his son:

"Most people who get into trouble with the law are not bad people; rather, they are good people who are just at a bad point in their life.

" I like that and couldn't agree more! In essence, that wise father was teaching his son to have compassion on people.

The best police officers balance the letter of the law with compassion. When we hear about abusive police brutality (which is sadly all too common), or a jerk cop with a John Wayne type of aggressive attitude and behavior, you know that such a person woefully lacks compassion. There is a need for compassion in society today, not just from cops toward the public, but also from the public toward the police. Sadly, just in June of 2022[3] in Chicago, three cops took their own life.

Ten years after the horrifying 9/11 attacks on New York City's famous World Trade Center (WTC), I watched a televised interview with dozens of paramedics, cops and firefighters, sharing their personal stories about struggling with post traumatic stress, broken marriages, health problems, et cetera. One policeman said something that I'll never forget. He said: "Cops make our living on the worst 10 minutes of people's lives." I had never thought about that before, but he is right!

I don't condone, excuse or think police should get less severe punishments when they abuse, lie, terrorize and hurt people. Just because someone is a cop is not a justifiable extenuating circumstance. Pastors don't get such considerations! Cops should be held to the same intolerant standards of law and penalty as ordinary citizens. It bothers me that police are often given light sentences for severe crimes, versus the average American citizen who would go to prison for a very long time. That is injustice!

There is so much injustice in our country. The bisexual rock n' roll band, [4]The Rolling Stones were busted by police in Arkansas, with a car full of cocaine . The cops let them go! But a drug-addicted [5]Kansas City mother was sentenced by a judge in 1999 to life in prison, for possessing 1/16th an ounce of cocaine! Justice is very human! There is sadly very little mercy balanced with convictions in the American court system! As of the end of 2016, [6]a shocking 7,346 youth under the age of 18 in the United States are serving life in prison sentences! This type of cruel and inhumane abuse is almost unheard of anywhere else in the world. The disturbing truth is that the American prison system is motivated by greed!

During the frightening 2020 "

Black Lives Matter

" rioting, I heard in the news about an admirable police chief in Missouri. He met with a mob of angry protesters to try to calm them down. I agree with what he suggested as part of the solution to police brutality nationwide. The police chief said that police departments nationwide need to start doing a much better job of filtering out bad apples during the hiring process. Just because a guy has the physique of Frankenstein is not enough to qualify him for the job of being a cop! The police chief wisely said that people should have a reputation for having COMPSSION before they get hired.

The Right Person for the Job

Police Chiefs Discuss the Most Important Commodity in Law Enforcement

The consensus from the chiefs was that they are looking for team players who are compassionate, ethical, and empathetic. They want someone who does the right thing when nobody is around; thinks independently, quickly, and "outside the box"; and demonstrates a solid work ethic and strong verbal and written communication skills. The problem is that people who self-select into law enforcement professions do not necessarily meet these standards.

SOURCE: [7]The Right Person For The Job

I could write for days about the needful topic of compassion. We are witnessing nowadays a woeful lack of compassion, underlying the entire underbelly of American society. Why is this? What saith the Scripture? ...

> **2nd Timothy 3:1-7, "**
>
> **This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.**
>
> **For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,**
>
> **Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,**
>
> **Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;**
>
> **Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.**
>
> **For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,**
>
> **Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.**
>
> **"**

Wow! What a scary indictment against the human race by God Himself. Can anyone disagree that we are now living in such prophetic "perilous times"? I think not. When [8]rapper Kanye West is break dancing at Joel Osteen's Lakewood Church in Houston, Texas, we know that the end must be near! When we see literally HUNDREDS of Bible versions flooding into the Bible colleges and churches, we know that the Devil is behind all this utter confusion.

Consider the unimaginable crimes that have been committed across the United States over the past 50 years. I could mention some heartbreaking horrors that I have heard and seen in the daily news, Forensic Files, Cold Case Files, et cetera. It is shocking the depths to which us humans can sink without Jesus Christ as our Savior, and if we fail to walk close with the Lord as a born-again child of God!!!

My purpose in writing this blog is to challenge you dear reader, from this moment forward to view people as broken rather than bad. Pastor Jack Hyles is correct, we wouldn't throw away a $10,000 Timex watch if it was broken, we would try to get it fixed. There's not a human being for whom Christ wouldn't have died on the cross. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 5:5-9, "And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. For when we were yet without strength, *in due time Christ died for the ungodly*. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."**

I absolutely love that precious passage of Scripture? The Bible says that hardly would someone sacrifice their life to die for a righteous man. Some people might even die for a

good man. But who in the world would give their life to die for a career criminal? Jesus, that's who! I have news for you dear friend, you and I are career criminals in God's holy sight. You may be the noblest and most morally upright person in your community, but in God's sight you and are are sinners.

I see so much lack of God's unconditional love in religious institutions and churches today. Sadly, everything has now come down to the evils of THE LOVE OF MONEY (1st Timothy 6:10-11). Humans are notorious for going into denial. Since it is a horrible sin to prioritize money over people, religious leaders know that they cannot succumb to such wickedness. So when it unfortunately happens (which is always the natural tendency anytime money gets involved), those leaders go into utter denial. Remember, anything can be justified! If you are willing to break the rules, discard or change THE TRUTH, and individual people aren't important to you anymore, then you are capable of committing the worst evils.

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) comes to mind, which is a terrible religious cult (founded in 1974 by Arlin and Rebekah Horton). I had always heard about [9]the woeful lack of love and compassion for people at PCC, but I experienced it firsthand in the summer and fall of 2021 when I attended their Campus Church on the property of PCC. I did meet some nice and friendly people there, but all the time there was a very present fear and paranoia among PCC staff and inner circle church members. In the PCC camp, individual people don't matter. I am not kidding, I am being very honest. The cult system comes first at PCC. People are expendable! That is because PCC doesn't have genuine men of God leading the people.

Pastor Jack Hyles eloquently put i this way:

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [10]trained by people that have never built churches, and [11]they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[12]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

That statement so accurately describes Pensacola Christian College, then and now!!! PCC has a pattern of abuse over the decades. "

Ichabod

"

(the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over the doors of Campus Church and PCC. God knows my heart, that I do not hate any living soul in this world.

I pray for Pastor Jeff Redlin often, that God will break his stiffnecked pride and humble him for the first time in his life. If God ever does, Pastor Redlin will contact me and grant my humble request to attend Campus Church again. They have banned me from attending PCC's Campus Church! Only a fake organization, that is not a genuine New Testament church, and [13]an unholy and unloving pastor, would deny someone the God-given need to attend church. Yes, Jeff Redlin is broken, and I don't see him as bad. But he is in the same sinking boat as the self-righteous Pharisees of Jesus' generation, who woefully lacked God's love for others.

John 5:42, " But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you."

Every human being can be categorized into one of two groups: *Saved* or *Unsaved*. You will either die IN YOUR SINS and burn in the fires of Hell forever (John 8:24); or you will die IN THE LORD and you'll walk the streets of gold in Heaven with the other saints, angels and Jesus our precious Savior and Lord (Revelation 14:13). Dear reader, do you KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt that you are born-again, on your way to Heaven? I mean, if you died right now, do you know 100 % that you are going to Heaven. I do! You can know too.

God cannot lie (Titus 1:2). God authored the Holy Bible. Today, this is the King James Bible in the English language. God has kept His solemn promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve his very pure inspired Word. God has given us an accurate written record of the divine origin, virgin birth, sinless life, substitutionary death, human burial, bodily resurrection and miraculous ascension back to Heaven, of His only begotten (biological) Son, Jesus.

First the Bad News! The inspired Word of God teaches that all humans are guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty for sin, which is physical death (Romans 6:23). This also includes a *second death* in the Lake of Fire and Brimstone (Revelation 14:11; 20:11-15; 21:8). No one can escape the physical death, but God has made a way of escape from the sting of death, which is to be punished in Hellfire forever and ever. **Romans 5:8-9, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, *being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him*."** What wrath? God's wrath!!! **John 3:36,**

"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; *but the wrath of God abideth on him*." If you are not born-again, God's wrath abides (continually rests) upon your head (Psalms 7:11).

But there is Good News!!! The Bible teaches mankind that God will save anybody who places their childlike trust (reliance, faith, confidence) in the *Good News* (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ (1st Corinthians 3:19-20). **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. "** The invitation to be saved is given to you and your whole family! All you need to do to be saved is stop trying to do something to get to Heaven:

Hebrews 4:10-11, "

For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. *Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest***, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."**

Jesus explained in John 6:28-29 what

"labour" a sinner must do to get to Heaven:

4860

John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."

The only "work" (labour) that God requires or allows to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! That's it. You must accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sin. Simply trust God, taking Him at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible, believing that Jesus was buried, but then resurrected from the dead three days later. He did that FOR YOU dear reader, because God loves you more than you could possible ever know (John 3:16).



[14]

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/teaching_on_preaching.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Teaching%20On%20Preaching/teaching_on_preaching-chap_4.htm
3. https://afn.net/culture/2022/07/22/police-advocate-pleas-for-compassion-for-overwhelmed-cops/
4. https://www.grunge.com/150619/the-untold-truth-of-the-rolling-stones/
5. https://jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/mother_gets_life_in_prison.htm
6. https://www.sentencingproject.org/publications/youth-sentenced-life-imprisonment/
7. https://leb.fbi.gov/articles/featured-articles/the-right-person-for-the-job-police-chiefs-discuss-the-most-important-commodity-in-law-enforcement
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/kanye_west.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/pcc_needs_to_go_away.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_jeff_redlin_a_manipulative_liar.htm
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhHrq0iPQZepf90OZi5_jZYBwLvQj2e5bfsMmW5Fi3nl9YF21NNL3gpSh1xJ5q4iUAX-Ao8NZlsJAASoGyVl7_4P85Jw-cpMKDGzoK

3.9 September

3.9.1 Eat Some Fruit Every Morning For Good Health (2022-09-02 13:13)

Daniel 1:11-15, "

Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days. And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat."

I encourage you dear reader to start eating some fruit every morning. Fruit is loaded with good fiber, which you won't get any other way than by eating green leafy vegetables and fruit each day. Fiber is so good for our body!!! Fruit is high in needful nutrients, protein, fiber and vitamins. I eat 1 Kiwi each morning. I eat 1 apple each morning. I change my routine. Sometimes I buy green grapes, other times red or black grapes. I even saw candy grapes the other day at Walmart, but got the green grapes for now. I bought yellow guavas a couple weeks ago. Then I tried some plumcots. I usually buy a tray of apricots, but Walmart was out this week.

Also, you should eat 1 or 2 Tablespoons of flaxseeds, which you can but at Walmart. I buy bags of whole flax seeds, which at the Walmart I go to are in the same grocery area as the cooking oils. I challenge you to read up about the health benefits of eating fruit and flaxseeds.

Flaxseeds contain a lot of Omega 3 oils, which our body needs. If you don't eat a lot of fish, you can still get your Omega 3 oils from flaxseeds. Consuming just 2 Tablespoons of flaxseeds provide all the Omega 3 oils required for each day. Flaxseeds have been PROVEN to lower the risk of heart disease, diabetes and other common preventable diseases.

Our American diet is woefully devoid of nutrients, fiber and necessary vitamins and minerals. This morning I started my day with 1 apple. Did you know that there are over 5,000 different kinds of apples? Wow! So far I have tried Ambrosia apples, Jazz apples, Cosmic apples (that's what I had today), Honeycrisp apples and Gala apples. I still haven't tried Fuji apples (the sweetest of all apples), or Granny Smith apples. And there's a lot more! All of the aforementioned types of apples are sold at Walmart. An apple a day keeps the doctor away! That saying is very true, because apples contain malic acid that burns away bad plague in our arteries. Apples are high in nutrients and needed fiber.

If you go to any doctor for constipation, ALL of the them will give you a prescription for something like Metamucil, or some other pharmacy remedy. But the simple TRUTH is that eating some fruit every morning will prevent constipation. Why? It is because fruit contains much good fiber, which the American diet is woefully lacking. Only 5 % of Americans eat enough fiber in their diet!!! That is why so many Americans have rotting bowels, cancer and all sorts of preventable medical ailments. Eating fruit is a natural prevention for constipation.

Also, eating beans will prevent constipation. Just 1 can of beans provides 100 % of the body's daily requirement of fiber. Beans are also super high in protein! All forms of meat contain

ZERO fiber!!! Beans give you BOTH protein and plenty of good fiber. Beans are super foods! People normally have gas if not used to eating beans. But if you continue to eat them 3 to 4 times per week, after a couple weeks the gas goes away. Also, I always soak my beans overnight in water, to remove the substances that produce bloating and gas. Replace the water with fresh water and then cook the beans under medium heat for 90 minutes. I buy bags of dry beans, soak, replace the water, and then cook them. Cumin is a wonderful spice for beans! I like my beans plainer than spicier. I normally add a little Himalayan pink salt, some fresh ground medley of peppercorns, and fresh minced garlic. I sometimes toss in a piece of bacon or ham for flavor. [1]GOOD STUFF MENARD!!!

As a general rule, we should only eat foods with ONE INGREDIENT. Beef, chicken, pork, seafood and veal only contain ONE INGREDIENT! Take a look at the list of ingredients for those tasty Totinos pizzas! There's about 30 ingredients, half of which you cannot even pronounce! Case in point, here are the ingredients for Totinos pepperoni pizza...

> INGREDIENTS
>
> Enriched Flour (wheat flour, niacin, ferrous sulfate, thiamin mononitrate, riboflavin, folic acid), Water, Tomato Puree (water, tomato paste), Imitation Mozzarella Cheese (water, palm oil, rennet casein, modified potato starch, vegetable oil, potato starch, sodium aluminum phosphate, potassium chloride, salt, citric acid, potassium sorbate [preservative], sodium phosphate, sodium citrate, titanium dioxide [artificial color], maltodextrin, magnesium oxide, zinc oxide, riboflavin, Vitamin A palmitate, Vitamin 86, Vitamin B12), Pepperoni Pizza Topping (pepperoni [pork, beef, salt, Contains 2 % or less of: spices, dextrose, oleoresin of paprika, natural flavor, sodium ascorbate, sodium nitrite, lactic acid starter culture, BHA, BHT, citric acid], water, soy protein isolate), Vegetable Oil. Contains less than 2 % of: Rehydrated Fat Free Mozzarella Cheese (water, skim milk, cheese cultures, salt, enzymes, citric acid, Vitamin A palmitate, Vitamin B6), Modified Corn Starch, Sugar, Salt, Dry Yeast, Defatted Soy Flour, Dextrose, Spice, Monocalcium Phosphate, Baking Soda, Beet Powder, Rehydrated Enzyme Modified Cheese (water, milk, cheese cultures, salt, enzymes), Citric Acid, Malic Acid, Xanthan Gum, Sorbitan Monostearate, Maltodextrin, TBHQ (preservative), Ascorbic Acid, Natural Flavor.
>
> CONTAINS WHEAT, MILK AND SOY INGREDIENTS. [2]SOURCE

Tasty but not healthy! We don't see Americans dropping dead in the streets from eating Totinos pizzas and other tasty junk food. However, we do see millions of Americans dying prematurely from cancer, stomach and intestinal issues, bowel disease and all sorts of preventable diseases. The BEST way for anyone with Type II Diabetes to 100 % get rid of the disease is to just lose 10 to 50 pounds (depending how overweight you are). The more weight you gain, the harder it is for your heart to pump blood to where it is needed. The feet are the first body parts to die when someone becomes diabetic, because the feet are farthest from the heart. God made the human body incredibly intricate, complicated and wonderful. The body has the amazing ability to heal itself, within limits.

Millions of Americans have suffered needless leg amputations because of diabetes (aka, 'The Silent Killer').

You can have diabetes, which is doing major damage to your body, and not even know it until it's too late. Diabetics can suffer sudden blindness from a stroke. A stoke is simply when an artery that supplies blood becomes clogged by plaque. I watched a video recently on YouTube about the strangest ways people have died. A teenage boy in South American died when his girlfriend gave him a hickey on his neck. She unintentionally caused a blood clot under the skin in his neck, which worked its way up into his brain, causing a stroke and death!!! Wow! The human body is incredibly complicated and yet profoundly simple. God is more than amazing!!!

Remember, one ounce of prevention is worth one pound of cure! It is true. Also, one ounce of mother equals one pound of clergy...lol. I really like that truth!!! Most people wait until health problems start to surface, and only then do they take appropriate action. Sadly, many people refuse to start eating healthy even after they develop diseases that can oftentimes be cured. Walking is also the best way to lose weight and keep it off. Yes, you can lose a lot of weight by just changing your diet, without doing any exercise at all. Losing weight is 90 %, and 10 % staying active. But staying active sure helps! Our whole American lifestyle today is horrible! It is sad that people need to pay to go to healthclubs to stay fit. Once upon a time, people worked to stay fit, and we were much better off in the old days of farming and labor intense type jobs. Nowadays machines do everything! People will ride the bus to work (instead of walking or riding a bike), they'll take the elevator or escalator (instead of ascending the stairs), and then pay to go to a fitness center after work. That is ridiculous!

I just wrote this blog to encourage all my readers to start including eating fruits into your diet each day. I admit that I don't like eating fruit, so I drink it instead. I bought a 1,000 watt Nutri-Ninja from Walmart last month for $75. My old one was 1,100 watts, which I ordered from Amazon, but it burned out last month when a tree branch fell upon my powerlines in front of the house, and knocked only one line down. So I had partial power. When I went to turn on my microwave, all of my lights and air-conditioner backed through the Microwave. Everything powered one!!! That was weird. But it fried the electronic circuitry in my 1,100 watt Nutri-Ninja. I hate when that happens!!! Anyway, I LOVE my Nutri-Ninja. I liked the 1,100 watt better though, because the 1,000 watt has a kick to it, when it starts up, vibrating my counter top. So I recommend ordered the 1,100 watt unit from Amazon. But either works just fine! I just press the button that reads "Smoothie," and a minute later my drink is ready.

Each day I take 1 apple. I add 1 to 2 Tablespoons of whole flaxseeds. I add 1 teaspoon of cinnamon. Today I added 1 yellow Kiwi. I put the peel, seeds and all into the Nutri-Ninja. Always remove the apricot seeds though, they are too hard and toxic. Strawberries spoil very quickly, good for 2 days at best if left unrefrigerated. The same is true with blackberries! So I bought a big tray of fresh strawberries and blackberries the other day, and ate them all by end of the next day. I rinse each strawberry in cold water, after inspecting it for any mold, and put the whole strawberry (green leaf and all) into the Nutri-Ninja. Strawberries contain LOTS of healthy good fiber and nutrients!

For lunch yesterday I ate a big salad. I always but the 3-pack of Romaine hearts. I use 1 heart per salad, cutting it all up. I added some olives, a bunch of baby carrots, a light sprinkling of Parmesan cheese (I love goat's cheese sometimes), some seeds (a blend of hemp, chia and flax seed) all in one big bottle from Walmart, and a teaspoon of toasted sesame oil for flavor. I'm having the same today, but with a can of sardines in extra virgin olive oil. I'm also making tacos today, loaded with diced fresh lettuce and tomato. I like using McCormick original taco seasoning with regular ground beef (which has more fat). I also have some small wonderful ripe Haas avocados today! Amen! So I'm having one with my salad, and one with my tacos. Avocados are great for good health!

When I start each day eating fruit, I feel good all day and am less likely to reach for the Doritos or Cheese Puffs (I admit that I have a bag here and there still). I need my junk food! And I occasionally still eat a Totinos pizza. I really love Tombstone pizza. My absolute favorite food of all time are Pizza Puffs, which I order from the 'ILTACO' company in Chicago. They deliver them via UPS on dry-ice, right to my front door in Pensacola! I loved them as a teenager, and still do at age 55. I must have my [3]Pizza Puffs!!! Thank God for all the great food He has blessed us with, and the amazing taste buds to enjoy them!!! I always [4]order the box of 48 Original Sausage Pizza Puffs. Also, you might be able to [5]find a store locally to purchase them in your area. I bought a small deep fryer at Walmart for $20. I preheat the oil to 350 degrees Fahrenheit, and then cook them for 5 to 6 minutes (from frozen). If you've never had an Original Sausage Pizza Puff, you have been missing out all your life!!! I'll bet you didn't expect to read about Pizza Puffs in my blog about eating fruit, did you! Ha Ha! Seriously, I need to balance my healthy eating (which I don't particularly care for), with the foods I love the most. I will say this though, since I have started eating fruit, I crave Kiwis and apples. What we eat today, we will crave tomorrow! So just start eating some fruit each morning, or drink it down like I do. I also do add some cold water to the Nutri-Ninja, so it won't be too thick to drink. I often toss in 1 or 2 peeled mandarin oranges.

By the way, NEVER buy a juicer! They waste all that wonderful pulp and nutrients. It is possible to drink too much fruit juice, which will add lots of extra calories to your day's caloric intake. But by eating all the fruit, with all that good fiber, your stomach will fill up before you can consume too many calories. In other words, you cannot get fat by eating whole fruits and vegetable. Try different fruits to see which ones you prefer most. I try to eat 75 % healthy foods, and then no more than 25 % of the Pizza Puffs, cheeseburgers, breaded chicken steaks with southern pepper gravy, et cetera. I'm making you hungry, I know...lol.

Granted, we may eat a super healthy lifestyle and still get hit by a Mack truck one day...lol. **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. "** The most important thing is to make sure that you are prepared to meet your Maker.

Amos 4:12, " Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel." I am prepared to meet God. That is, I have been born-again, since age 13 in 1980. I know 100 % that I am going to Heaven, and [6]I can show you from the inspired Holy Bible why I know this. No one needs to fear, worry or doubt that they have eternal life right now, and will go to Heaven to be with Jesus when they die someday. Jesus wants to be your personal Savior dear friend, if He is not already.

Thank you for reading my blogs. I love you all with God’s unconditional love.

[7]



1. https://youtu.be/OoAJNn6SETs
2. https://www.totinos.com/products/classic-pepperoni-party-pizza/
3. https://iltaco.com/
4. https://iltaco.com/store/
5. https://iltaco.com/puff-finder/
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEggIT1zx_6Rz6HiaD_GrRfkRAW8q3LWPZ2WycHMIcOsQorkqeIa2JRL7BuSCODUzjRuNtnDeksDXBuhRdDrsD3KDbuAQnQLYq-ZNSC

3.9.2 What Could Be Easier Than Getting Saved? (2022-09-03 13:13)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "**But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ.* For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.**"

Pastor Tom Malone (1915-2007) once told a story about a student who brought a lost man to the "altar." Dr. Malone said he overheard the sinner say, "I don't feel like getting saved today." The student said, "You don't have to feel like it, you just need to believe what Jesus did for you on the cross." The sinner responded, "But I want to feel something." Again the student assured him it was not a feeling he needed. He only needed faith. Finally the sinner knelt and prayed, asking the Lord to save him. Dr. Malone said, "As soon as the two of them stood, the student asks, how do you feel?"

One of the issues confusing pastors and sinners, is the concept that one must "feel" a certain way or his salvation is not real. The problem is we have made feeling a synonym for conviction. Now, feeling may follow conviction. However, feeling need not, and many times does not. Feeling is not conviction, nor is conviction a feeling. Conviction is a conclusion that one comes to about an issue. Some who get saved may weep and tremble, while another may laugh and shout. Then, there are those who show little or no emotion. Now, who of us can say for sure which person REALLY got saved? The answer is, none of us.

Getting saved is the easiest thing in the world. For the life of me, I can't figure why pastors and evangelist want to put razor wire between the sinner and the Savior. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 10:8-13, "But what saith it? *The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith*, which we preach; That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."**

Many people misunderstand this Scripture passage, reading too much into it, claiming that Romans chapter 10 only applies to the future salvation of the physical nation of Israel. That is heresy! Romans chapter 10 is about God's simple plan of salvation. The Apostle Paul plainly states in Romans 10:1 that his concern is for the salvation of the Jews (Israel). Paul was a Jew himself, so he naturally desired to see his own kinsman saved. Paul is recruiting soulwinners among the Gentiles, to go preach the Gospel to the Jews. We are saved by BELIEVING the Gospel (i.e., the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and physically risen the third day from the dead).

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 10:12, "*For there is no difference* between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich *unto all that call upon him*."** The preceding verse from

Romans 10:12, clearly refutes the heretical idea that Romans chapter 10 is only about the future salvation of the physical nation of Israel. Numerous religious people have unsuccessfully tried to convince me, that since the Gospel doesn't require praying to be saved, they say Romans chapter 10 cannot be about getting born-again (because Romans 10:13 says to "call" upon the name of the Lord).

However, please read the following passage:

> **Romans 10:13-15, "**
>
> **For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.**
>
> ***How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed?* and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?**
>
> **And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!**
>
> **"**

Romans 10:12 plainly teaches that God will save BOTH Jews and Gentiles alike, without prejudice, to those who "

CALL

"

upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ. Please look at these helpful related Bible verses:

> **1st John 1:9, " *If we confess our sins*, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."**

I love that! God is so willing to forgive you and me, that even while we are confessing our sins to Him, He just goes ahead and forgives us! And again we read in the Old Testament:

> **Isaiah 65:24, " And it shall come to pass, that *before they call, I will answer*; and *while they are yet speaking, I will hear*."**

I love that about God! The Lord is so excited about showing us mercy, that even while we are confessing, He forgives us. **Romans 10:14, "**

***How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed?* and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?"** Repeatedly throughout the Holy Bible we are taught that salvation comes simply to those who BELIEVE. **Genesis 15:6,**

"And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness."

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

The Scripture simply tells us what to believe:

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:”

There is a false doctrine in many of today’s churches, which says that you must audibly and publicly confess Christ to be saved. That is false! Those false prophets cite Romans 10:8-13 as their proof text, errantly claiming that confession is necessary to be saved. The demonic Churches Of Christ preach this heresy, which is a counterfeit Gospel.

In the Gospel of John, there is no mention of “confessing”

Christ to be saved! According to **John 20:31,** the book John is God’s Gospel tract for all humanity,

“But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

” Therefore, everything that we need to know to get to Heaven is found on the pages of the Gospel of John. God made salvation so simple, that even a small child can understand it! Just BELIEVE! **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him* whom he hath sent. ”

Whether a small child, or a hardened sinner, anybody can be saved if they will only BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. **Acts 16:30-31, “And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”** The important phrase

“And thy house” means that the Roman jailer’s family could also be saved, if they would simply

BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! God’s free gift of eternal life is offered to ALL mankind, if you want it.

Then we hear the criticism about “the sinners’ prayer.” We hear that

“

one, two, three, repeat after me,

”

won’t save the sinner. Now, I am one of few preachers who exposes the falsehood that you must pray a prayer to be saved. No one needs to pray to be saved. To be honest, I [1]borrowed parts of this blog from Pastor Ken Blue in Washington state. I follow Pastor Bob Gray Sr. on social media. I saw this article today by Pastor Ken Blue [2]on Brother Gray’s website. At first I was excited. I always get really happy and rejoice when I find a fellow Christian brother who preaches only a free grace Gospel.

However, I was soon thereafter frustrated when I read Pastor Ken Blue say that God's method to be saved is a

"Sinner's Prayer." WRONG! Oh boy, folks, I am going to go to seed [to become worn] exposing the Devil's lie that prayer is God's way to be saved! As I just explained to you dear reader, the entire Gospel of John strongly disagrees with Pastor Blue! Not once in the Gospel of John are we taught to do ANYTHING other than simply BELIEVE on Jesus to be saved. John chapter 19 tells us about Jesus' death on the cross and burial, and then in chapter 20 we read about the dear Savior's bodily resurrection on Sunday.

THE TRUTH is that saying a "Sinner's Prayer" is NOT how you get saved. Having said that, there is absolutely nothing wrong with praying a sinner's prayer. One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is titled: " [3]Our Fundamentalist Heresy .

" Dr. Hyles explains the folly of adding unnecessary things to the Gospel; such as,

"inviting Jesus into your heart or life" and "praying a sinner's prayer." It is fine to do these things if they accompany FAITH, but as Pastor Hyles explains, WE ARE SAVED BY BELIEVING!!! **John 6:37, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*."**

I had to edit the article by Pastor Ken Blue, because he errantly teaches that praying is the Bible way to be saved, and that is wrong. All you need to do dear friend is to BELIEVE. You just take God at His Word, as He has recorded in the inspired Holy Bible. Simply BELIEVE the record which God has given to mankind, the *Good News* of His only begotten Son, who died on a cross to pay our massive incurred debt of sin (2nd Corinthians 5:21).

I got saved at age 13 in 1980. But I was confused for the next several years, crying often in fear and worry that I wasn't saved. In hindsight, at age 55, I now realize that it was because every pastor and religious tract taught me to pray to be saved, which utterly confused me. I kept wondering for years, "Did I pray right?" I thought, "What if I left something out?" All the time I did BELIEVE that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God.

All my trust was in Jesus alone to save me, because of what He did through Calvary's cross to pay for my sins. I say "through Calvary's cross" because Jesus' literal liquid blood needed to be applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). I BELIEVED that Christ died and three days later He miraculously resurrected bodily from the dead. Being taught to pray confused me. So I feared that maybe I hadn't gotten something right. I was terrified of missing Heaven, and going to burn in Hell forever. I hope my own difficult testimony is enough to convince you dear reader, of the dangers of requiring people to pray a

"Sinner's Prayer" to get to Heaven. Nowhere in the Gospel of John are we taught to

"

pray

"

to get to Heaven. I mean, God can see your heart, so why would you need to pray? Think about that.

We ought to accept as “saved,” anyone who professes faith in the Gospel of the dear Lord Jesus Christ, apart from all works. Acts 2:41 tells us that 3,000 people got saved on the Day of Pentecost, by simply BELIEVING the Gospel that the Apostle Peter preached unto them. Believing is easy for those who believe.

I believe in easy believism. To some churchgoers, there is a mindset that we are in some kind of “Laodicean period,” where people have no interest in salvation. That mindset conditions our attitude toward the lost. So, we put every obstacle before them, and if they aren’t willing to jump, then we beat them up in a foolish attempt to confirm our doubts. I think we should remove every obstacle between the sinner and the cross, and do everything in our power to get people to accept Christ; so did Jesus, and Paul. Believing is easy for those who believe.

> *“…unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law; 21 To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. 22 To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some.” 1 Corinthians 9:18-22*

What could be easier than getting saved? I found this image message on social media recently, which I like A LOT...

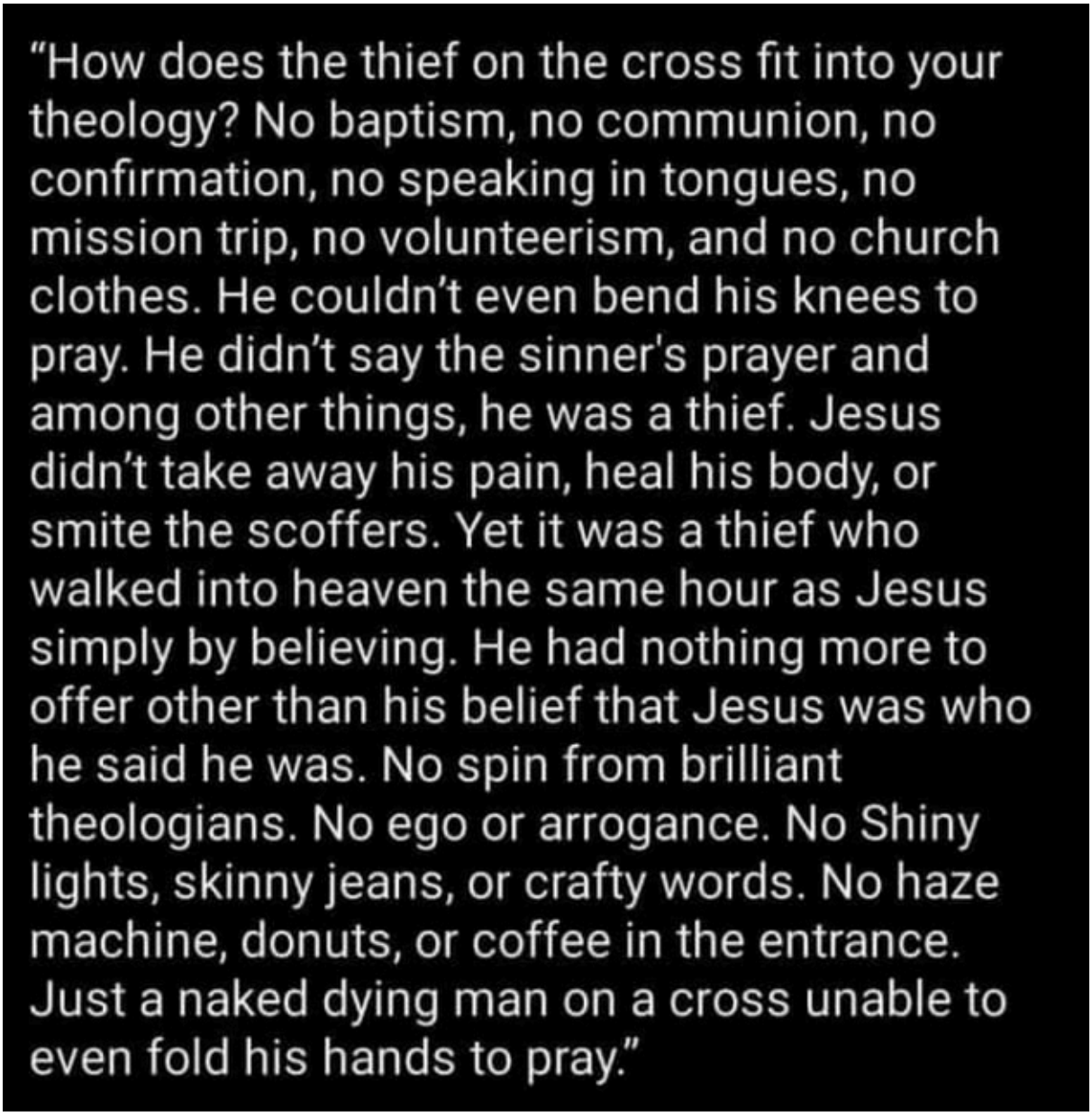

Amen and amen!

My hope is built on nothing less
Than Jesus’ blood and righteousness;
I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
But wholly lean on Jesus’ name.
On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
All other ground is sinking sand,
All other ground is sinking sand.

[5] 

1. https://kenblueministries.com/2013/10/easy-believeism-2/
2. https://www.independentbaptist.com/easy-believeism1/
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEie7A92GBFIXO9joapt0FDqRR4J7wVCcDDBL3LXf-a3b6Qo57loTmi_xL2h0xj-rTK5NGjrXSBIzas6BBfD3RTpeiJMNwsqtmbwcFb
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAmEqwAzIgaIPQqZsYn9eiZfWXkfeCFHC4OS6pEcDE6hDzmpzGXmzqTyTC2qAa6Dl9gVlR2gu4SqV2oZjNtr2KxEav8o9wdxKN1_d

---

3.9.3 Beware Of The Apostates At GodTube (2022-09-05 14:03)

2nd Timothy 4:1-4, "I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;

Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

***For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears*;**

And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."

This past week, the [1]ungodly owners of GodTube shamefully deleted my GodTube channel and all of Pastor Max D. Younce's sermon videos (which is the only content I uploaded). They didn't even bother to warn me or let me know. I kindly emailed them to see what was going on, but they refused to reply. Ladies and gentlemen, that is the dire spiritual condition of religion in the United States in 2022. The inspired Word of God tells us in 2nd Timothy 4:3, that the Last Days (which we are certainly living in today) will be characterized by unprecedented apostasy, and an increasing intolerance of THE TRUTH...

> 2nd Timothy 4:3-4, "
>
> *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears*;
>
> And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."

That explains why GodTube horribly deleted all of Pastor Younce's sermon excerpts. [2]Take a look on YouTube at the content that they deleted. How ironic! Even YouTube is okay with Dr. Younce's preaching, but not GodTube! Evidently Bible truth is not considered family friendly

at GodTube. They'd rather promote wicked apostate Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) groups that dishonor and blaspheme the Word of God (with their worldly music, immodest clothing, skinny jeans, homosexual tolerating wimps, sexually suggestive CCM videos, vague and useless content that says nothing, et cetera). SHAME on GodTube!!!

According to Wikipedia:

> GodTube is an online video sharing platform which strives to have Christian content. It is owned by Salem Web Network, the Internet division of Salem Communications. GodTube has a variety of video selections including music videos, comedy, children, animals, sports, news and inspirational. The site encourages users with the instruction, "Be inspired in your walk with Jesus Christ and grow in your knowledge of the Bible with videos highlighting inspirational messages and verses." ...
>
> Wyatt, a member of First Baptist Church of Dallas, has likened the site to neutral "Switzerland", in that he claims it is open to all theological viewpoints. He has stated that even atheists are welcome as long as they state their case "respectfully". The terms of use, however, prohibit any content "contrary to the evangelization of Jesus Christ and His teachings, or constitutes blasphemy, or is otherwise offensive to our online Christian community."

What LIARS!

Why did they delete Pastor Max Younce's videos??? What LIARS!!! Clearly GodTube's owners and operators are NOT tolerant of different theological views!!!

God Tube will answer to God for deleting Pastor Younce's Christ-honoring preaching videos. This wicked and perverse generation of yuppie type fools in religious circles, refuses to put up with hard Bible preaching. I see that one of GodTube's founder was a former member of the neo-evangelical First Baptist Church of Dallas, Texas. In their shallow church they use, sell and promote Satan's fake bibles, confusing people. Their horrible church also preaches Lordship Salvation, making it a cult!

It doesn't surprise me that a bunch of yuppie-type apostates, would delete Pastor Max Younce's Christ-honoring serm

ons. The Caspar Milquetoast, pantywaist, cowardly, fools who own GodTube will answer to God for rejecting, censoring and hindering THE TRUTH!!!

In 2010, the ungodly apostates at Salem Communications Corporation (Salem Media Group) acquired GodTube...

> Salem Media Group, Inc. (NASDAQ: SALM; formerly Salem Communications Corporation) is an American radio broadcaster, Internet content provider, and magazine and book publisher formerly based in Camarillo, California (moved most operations to Irving, Texas in early 2021), targeting audiences interested in Christian values and what it describes as "family-themed content and conservative values." [3]SOURCE

Right doctrine matters! Unfortunately, over 95 % of today's gutless, greedy, incompetent and

corrupt

clergy, couldn't care less about right doctrine or people! NO ONE truly loves or cares about people who hinders them from hearing and learning THE TRUTH!!! GodTube wants apostate, shallow and superficial videos that are so lame, weak and lacking substance, that no one might actually become offended. But, THE TRUTH OFFENDS!!! We are now living in the "perilous times" of 2nd Timothy 3:1-12. THE TRUTH is only hate, to those who HATE the truth!

Please BEWARE of GodTube and the wicked Salem Communications Corporation, who are part of the Devil's now forming sinister New World Order (NWO). It's not just heathen companies like Google (who acquired YouTube in 2006) who are censoring THE TRUTH, it is sadly also fake Christian groups like Salem Media Group and their pathetic GodTube. As born-again believer, we are engaged in an INFORMATION WAR today in America!!! Our biggest opponents (enemies) are not witches, abortionists and sodomites; but rather, bad pastors, corrupt churches, apostate Bible colleges and pseudo-Christian groups like Salem Communications Corporation (SCC). They will answer to God for hindering THE TRUTH of God's Word. GodTube doesn't want any truthful Bible preaching against rebellion, feminism, abortion, homosexuality or other sins which are ruining America. That clear shows that they are not right with God!!!

Salem Communications Corporation

is a part of the problem.

Sadly, 99 % of today's so-called "churches" are religious cults. The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism) has crept into MOST churches. This is largely because of the accursed corrupt Bible colleges (like Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute) that mistrain preachers. [4]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel; it is the commandments of men!

> Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. *But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*."

You CANNOT worship God with false bibles, a counterfeit plan of salvation, wrong repentance (aka, the Devil's lie that you must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved), et cetera. Jesus told the Samaritan woman at the well in John 4:24 that God can ONLY be worshipped in spirit and in truth. Doctrinal error has crept into over 95 % of today's churches, most of which don't even preach the Gospel of free grace anymore! ...

[5]



[6]



Today’s Ungodly Sycophantic Church Worship!

4876

1. https://www.godtube.com/kingjamesbible77/
2. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCvJJPoU_Xk5TicBWktBWLfw/videos
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Salem_Media_Group
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg01RgJBNY3MjpHvLvXR_3yi4UIxSbMFJof7_fGXI3h922mpXCqaoE5OMR0ri53grhGhazYw4w3UhsJaKG-LE-5ncWKiRH6MoDpgQ5
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgboNeF85WqR2feuGVhrtlP3OAWkPRCqC_nzw0uThrJWoJYpHzOccLpglxthBg0cNBRFsMuatDy0FM53IHR9oTgXYao6thddsQv3uL

3.9.4 Please Take Care Of Your Teeth (2022-09-06 07:17)

Ecclesiastes 12:1-6,

“

Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them; While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain: *In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened, And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of musick shall be brought low*; Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets: Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.”

The preceding Scripture passage is poetic brilliance! The writer (king Solomon) personifies his body as a “house,” and his teeth as “

grinders,

”

and his eyesight as

“windows.” Solomon says that his grinders are few! As humans grow older, our body slowly wears out, decays and breaks down. Ouch! Solomon writes that he couldn’t see out his windows (eyes) like in times before. His win[1]https://magazine.medlineplus.gov/article/gum-disease-by-the-numbers dows are now darkened! The aged king says that his house (body) trembles!

I’ll explain some more Bible history in a moment, but first I want to get right to the point of this blog, which is to PLEASE TAKE CARE OF YOUR TEETH! The shocking statistics [2]according to the Center For Disease Control (CDC), is that 46 % of Americans by age 30 already have some degree of gum disease! According to The National Library Of Medicine, 70.1 % of Americans age 65 and older have gum disease. Wow!

[3]According to Smithsonian Magazine, archaeologists were surprised to learn from unearthed volcanic remains of the ancient city of Pompeii, that the Romans had perfect teeth!!! How could that be, since they didn't have the modern blessing of advanced dentistry? As it turns out, the Romans ate lots of fruit and vegetables in their Mediterranean diet. They DIDN'T eat all the toxic processed sugar, corn syrup and unnatural sweeteners that we Americans love and consume so much today! Sugar rots the teeth!!! Sugar is the perfect food for living bacteria that eats away at our gums and teeth!

I encourage you dear reader to take good care of your teeth. If you do, they will take care of you in your old age (God willing - Proverbs 27:1). Truly, an ounce of prevention is worth one pound of cure! Most people don't brush their teeth daily, never floss and don't use some type of antiseptic rinse, like *Listerine*. I like the original flavor. *Scope* is worthless, because it is just a mouth rinse. You need a product with alcohol that kills germs (like *Listerine*).

I bought an electric toothbrush at Walmart (by *Braun*) for $15, which works great! You should try to brush your teeth after every meal, especially after eating anything with sugar. Always brush your teeth before going to bed each night. I don't like to floss with string, so I bought some convenient Flossticks (they each come with a small plastic handle) at Walmart. I think each bag contains about 300 of them. PLEASE TAKE CARE OF YOUR TEETH!!!

There's nothing more painful than dental pain. Ouch!!! If you don't clean your teeth, plaque WILL build up along the gum line over time. When you eventually visit your local dentist in a couple or more YEARS, and they clean all that solid plaque build-up way from your gum line, you will feel STINING PAIN when you eat anything hot or cold. You see, there are 3 parts to your teeth (to put it simply). There is the *tooth*, the *dentin* below the gums and the *gums*. As we age, our gumline recedes, pulling away from the teeth. This decay process is speeded up intensely if you don't brush your teeth and keep them clean! As the gums recede, the dentin is exposed. Dentin is porous, like a kitchen sponge with holes in it. So when the dentist cleans your teeth, this sensitive dentin gets exposed, which is VERY PAINFUL when contacted with hot or cold foods and liquids (especially cold). I hate that stinging pain.

The way to avoid this in your future, is to brush your teeth after every meal. Missing here and there won't rot your teeth, just as long as you're in the consistent good habit of brushing your teeth. DON'T use a hard bristle toothbrush, because you can actually remove the protective tooth enamel if you brush too hard. You don't need to brush hard. It is not how hard you brush your teeth that counts, but how long. Take at least 30 to 60 seconds to allow the toothpaste to do its work. I really like *Sensodyne's*

“

Complete

”

and

“

4878

” brands. I also bought *Tom’s of Maine* toothpaste and *Parodontax* toothpaste (all available at Walmart).

So stock up on toothpaste and use it, daily. Please don’t ignore your teeth in your youth, or you will pay for it later on. A Root Canal and Crown procedure costs about $3,000 to $5,000. If you need a replacement tooth implanted, after a tooth extraction, you’re looking at $6,500 to $8,500 per tooth! A half mouthful of implants could cost over $100,000. It’s insane! Our U.S. government has utterly failed to protect Americans. It is just plain terrible and wrong that anyone should have to pay $15,000 to have 2 Root Canals with Crowns, and 1 tooth implant (but this is what it costs today in the United States).

Many frustrated Americans are traveling down to Mexico, where dental costs are about 25 % of U.S. costs (but you don’t know what kind of care you’re receiving in a corrupt third-world country like Mexico). If things go wrong in Mexico, you’re screwed! But it’s not much better in the U.S., because once your mouth is damaged from an incompetent dentist, the damage is already done! Google reviews about dentists are helpful, and I encourage you to use them. It is fairly common for dentists to work on the wrong tooth! Humans make mistakes.

But a much better strategy is to focus on prevention, and not wait until you need several thousand dollars or more of dental repairs. The sad fact is that over 95 % of Americans simply cannot afford to pay more for fixing a few teeth, than the cost of purchasing a brand new car! It’s insane! Our government has done nothing to help American citizens keep their teeth. Since our corrupt government has been giving away U.S worker’s manufacturing jobs since the 1970’s, so that we cannot afford to pay for dental care (or anything else), our government owes it to the people to remedy the nightmare that they have caused.

Our federal government has MUCH blood on their hands for betraying the people.

filmmaker Michael Moore made a disturbing documentary in 2007 called, "[4]Sicko" (watch full movie) about the dire lack of healthcare insurance in the United States. Michael Moore documents how 20,000 Americans die each year, merely because they cannot afford health insurance, so they don’t have the money to pay for needed healthcare. The medical industry has no conscience!

In these modern times there is absolutely no reason not to take proper care of one’s teeth. At age 55, I still have all of my 28 natural teeth in my mouth. I’ve had all 4 Wisdom Teeth removed along life’s way, all of which were extracted in my youth for various reasons (I cannot remember the reasons why either). My mind is going...lol. I guess Solomon might personify the human mind as a

“

breadbox,

”

and mine is empty sometimes...lol. Seriously, my mind still functions well (by God's grace); I just forget to do things sometimes, miss things and make stupid mistakes. We all do!!!

I remember when I was attending Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). One Sunday I had parked my Dodge van on a city street, so I could drive the Church Bus all day. But when I came back to find my van, it had been stolen. So I called the Chicago police to tell them my van had been stolen! How dare some thieves take my van!!! I wanted to pray down fire and brimstone upon those thieves, whoever they were! The noive of 'dem!!!

Well, as I waited for the cops to come, I pondered the situation. After about 15 minutes of burning wood in my brain, the sudden realizing came to me that I had made a stupid mistake. I was looking for my van on North Avenue, where I knew I had parked it earlier that day. But in actuality I had parked my van on Milwaukee Avenue!!! The two street run adjacent to each other. North Avenue runs between east and west; Milwaukee runs diagonally between northwest and southeast. I was an idiot that day! At the time, I was just in my early twenties in age. So much for losing your mind as you grow older...lol. I called the police back and told them I had found my van, and it hadn't been stolen, I just made an innocent mistake.

Anyway,

I love the Old Testament book of Ecclesiastes (which means: 'The Preacher'). Solomon lived most of his life in sin. Despite being the wisest man who ever lived (as far as secular wisdom goes), Solomon lived a very foolish life and made some really foolish decisions! What a paradox! Any man with 700 wives and 300 concubines cannot be too wise!!! Solomon shamefully used the amazing gift of wisdom that God gave him to live a lifestyle of sin. Solomon was a sex pervert! Money, fame and power have destroyed countless men!!! If you want to test a man's character, give him some power!

I always enjoy listening to the inspired King James Bible. I encourage you dear reader to [5]LISTEN to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible. It will transform your life! Faith comes by hearing the Word of God according to Romans 10:17.

I like to share with others things that have blessed me, and helpful information, and advice, et cetera. In this blog I have written about a few different things, but my main purpose for his blog is to encourage you to brush your teeth every day. I was surprised when I learned that 70.1 % of Americans age 70 and older have gum disease. I see so many people with rotting teeth, missing teeth and ugly mouths. I have never smoked a cigarette in my life and THANK GOD that I don't. What a nasty bad habit! Smoking won't send you to Hell, but it will make you smell like you've been there! If God wanted humans to smoke, then He would have put a chimney on top of our head. I hate cigarettes!!! Please don't smoke, because it will rot your teeth and ruin your health in multiple ways.

Avoid eating a high sugary diet. If you love sugar, I encourage you to read up online about the toxicity of refined white sugar. Read about what white sugar does to destroy the body's health. I brush my teeth every day! I rinse with original *Listerine* a few times each day. Since bacteria causes tooth decay, keeping your mouth clean will help prevent gum disease.

Also, you should get your teeth cleaned by a dentist every 6 months. If you wait 3 or 4 years, you might not be aware of serious tooth decay, and could end up needing to have teeth extracted. They don't grow back (unless you're a small child). Unlike sharks (who grow unlimited sets of teeth), humans only grow two sets. Just one implant (they pound anchors into your gum bone and then attach artificial teeth) can costs upwards of $8,500. I thank God that I still have my 28 natural teeth.

But I didn't always take care of my teeth good enough. I developed a bad cavity on my upper left molar last year. I needed to get a Root Canal and Crown done. It cost me $3,500 for one tooth! The procedure didn't go so well, leaving me with my tooth feeling weird. The endodontist didn't get all the tooth root out, so I still have some feeling and mild pain when pressure is applied to the tooth. I sure wish I had taken better care of my teeth before this problem started. Thankfully, I still have all my natural teeth (minus my 4 Wisdom Teeth). I may end up losing my upper left molar, but I am going to try to keep it as long as possible).

So learn from my foolishness. Take care of your teeth. By simply brushing your teeth after every meal, and avoiding eating lots of sugar, you can save yourself a lot of pain, suffering, money and grief later in life. I still have pretty good teeth, but I have plenty of fillings. That is because when I was younger I didn't brush my teeth as often as I should have. Since I didn't feel any pain in my teeth, or see any problems, I didn't give it a second thought. Boy was I stupid! In ancient times, people never brushed their teeth. But they didn't eat all the refined sugary drinks and foods that Americans enjoy today. Thankfully, it is very easy to take care of your teeth. Simply gently brush your teeth after every meal.

And also, avoid biting down on crushed ice and other hard things that can break your teeth. Thankfully I've never had that happen. Of course, life is unpredictable and anything can happen to damage our teeth (like an accident). But at least we should try to take care of the teeth we have left. Good teeth are a gift from God. All we need to do is take care of them, and then they will take care of us.

I hope that has been helpful.



1. https://magazine.medlineplus.gov/article/gum-disease-by-the-numbers
2. https://www.cdc.gov/oralhealth/fast-facts/gum-disease/index.html
3. https://www.smithsonianmag.com/smart-news/ancient-romans-in-pompeii-had-nearly-perfect-teeth-180956859/
4. https://watchdocumentaries.com/sicko/
5. https://www.youtube.com/c/YouBibleChannelLitchfieldAssociates/videos
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEizQgv9QkEs09JpaNYEdbsHbMSP1Ui93MgHpdxT08Je2lbNQ6Vx1QXoibIjGA7nYhDdEruisI950qjJ5I5qOJToRZVvhE5V39t-mhh

---

3.9.5 GodTube Is Pulling On The Same Rope As The Devil (2022-09-06 14:32)

2nd Timothy 4:3-4, "For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."

4882

Those apostates at GodTube deleted my channel with all of Pastor Max Younce's sermon videos.

Sadly, the biggest culprit today (i.e., the one's who will not put up with sound Bible doctrine) are churches, Bible colleges and religious people. Go figure! Apostasy ALWAYS begins within the churches and then flows downward into corrupt society.

The hallmark trait of apostasy is apathy and indifference. Apathy is to some extent, a condition; Indifference is to the same extent, a choice. An apathetic person is without feelings, not because they chose to, but because they CAN'T, they are incapable of response. An indifferent person simply doesn't care or isn't concerned, not because they can't, but because they WON'T. Today's lame churches and the pathetic Bible colleges that influence them are indifferent!

If you talk to most professed Christians today, they just don't want to care about wrong repentance, false bibles or another gospel that cannot save. Pensacola Christian College chooses to be indifferent, idle, setting on the premises instead of standing on the promises of God. PCC is letting the world go to Hell, while Christians like me have to do all the fighting.

I am disgusted with GodTube, who are all stinking neo-evangelicals. They absolutely will not tolerate sound Bible doctrine. Neo (meaning "new") evangelicals have done away with the old hymns of the faith. Instead, they promote their horrible Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) that repeats seven words eleven times (i.e., "7/11 music"). Neo-evangelicals have substituted psychology in the pulpit today for theology. They've substituted entertainment for the power of the Holy Spirit to work in people's lives. They've substituted God's Word (the inspired King James Bible), with a bunch of watered-down, corrupt and secularized perversions of the Bible.

Neo-evangelicals are destroying the churches!!! GodTube is a part of that apostate mess. They only want weak, shallow, non-offensive, powerless, empty content that won't bring any Holy Spirit conviction or step on anybody's toes. That is, GodTube censors anything about **the evils of** abortion, children rebelling against parents, homosexuality, government corruption, feminism, stupid preachers who can't tell you how to go to Heaven, et cetera. [1]Those were the type of sermon excerpts that I uploaded to GodTube, that compelled them to ban me.

SHAME on GodTube for censoring THE TRUTH of God's Word!!!



1. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCvJJPoU_Xk5TicBWktBWLfw/videos
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjyoOX3Yc1lPhe8JelBvqmAbPwbqS6s_HN68w8Ziy_x-OxAkXZ3qxNcWOthnD8bknUKHBZ1I_LiJDIh1SY-WZbj4zHfQo0XlreicPZ

3.9.6 DANGER: Mobile Phone Gambling May Ruin Your Life! (2022-09-07 00:49)

Proverbs 15:16, “ Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.”

Proverbs 16:8, “ Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right. ”

Proverbs 28:6, “ Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.”

4884

Proverbs 28:22, “ *He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye*, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.”

1st Timothy 6:9, “ *But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition*.”

Gambling is a sin! It is not sinful to take calculated risks; such as, starting your own business, because it involves honest hard work and labor. But to just gamble with the money God has entrusted to you is wrong. It is a sin! I HATE gambling! I HATE every false way!!! **Psalms 119:104, “**

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.”

The reason why church pastors no longer preach against sin, is shamefully because they DON’T walk with God. What saith the Scripture? **Acts 4:13, “**

Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and *they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus*.

” When a man walks closely with His dear God and Savior, Jesus, that man WILL be bold to speak THE TRUTH and expose falsehoods, Satanic lies and wickedness!!!

The following disturbing information appeared in *Vice* magazine, exposing the evils of mobile phone gambling...

> “Being able to just sit in bed and go on my phone and gamble made it almost impossible to stop.”
>
> Unlike sports betting, online casino gambling remained illegal in Illinois, and Jason wasn’t sure if the online games he was playing were legal or not. “But there was never any red tape to get past in order to play those games,” he said.
>
> Regardless of the legality, the growing prevalence of gambling in society helped him legitimize his habit to himself. It felt less “seedy,” he said, even if he would gamble until three in the morning while his kids slept “and then wake up and do it again.” By this year, Jason didn’t go a day without gambling.
>
> “I felt like I had to be gambling at all times,” he said.
>
> He would ultimately blow through “a couple hundred thousand dollars” before admitting he had become a problem gambler in May. Still, Jason considers himself “a slightly better case than average.” Since he joined Gamblers Anonymous, he’s heard stories of people losing homes and living out of their car.
>
> In the U.S. this century, gambling has become more wholly legitimized, released from the confines of Atlantic City and Las Vegas and into the broader culture. Gambling advertisements litter the country, and more than 20 states now allow [1]casinos, compared to just nine in 2001. Roughly the same number have legalized [2]online sports betting and more people are pushing for legal [3]online casinos as well.

> Politicians say the legalization of gambling provides states with much-needed additional revenue and allows the government to more adequately oversee gambling and responsibly help those who develop issues. These arguments, as well as ones against prohibitionary schemes generally, are difficult to refute in theory; in practice, it's not yet clear whether state agencies are taking their oversight commitments as seriously as they should.
>
> The omnipresence of gambling and gambling-like activities has made financial catastrophe a few clicks away for anyone with a phone.
>
> READ MORE: [4]The Rise of Mobile Gambling Is Leaving People Ruined and Unable to Quit

Oh my! The Devil is a beautiful liar! Anybody can become addicted to anything. We are living in a very wicked, crooked, unloving and manipulative world, especially in America! I have never seen so many thieves robbing people through legitimate businesses, as today in 2022. I'm talking about crooked car rental agencies, who advertise car rentals for $25, but then when you get there they demand $79 per day! And then if you rent the car for 3 days, but call in on the 4th day because you need the car for just one more day, they'll rip you off by requiring you to pay a "

weekly rate.

"

So that fourth day ends up costing you $225! They are rotten legalized THIEVES!!! Greedy people write their rental contracts, using every crooked gimmick to take advantage of you and get your money. It is wickedness! What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 7:14,**

"Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."

I could mention the lawyer profession. I could mention the realtor profession. If you ever read a standard realtor contract, it says that whether the buyer or seller reneges on the deal, the realtor is still legally entitled to fully payment! That is so wrong! So if the buyer decides not to buy, you might up up paying the realtor because of what somebody else did.

Another popular scam is taking someone to small claims court. Let's say that someone cheats you out of $3,000. They just keep your money and refuse to talk to you anymore, when you paid them to rebuild something for you. There's nothing that you can do!

I actually had this happen to me years ago.

I had bought an S-10 Sho-Bud pedal steel guitar and sent it to a man in Indiana who promised to rebuild it for me, using new parts, for which he charged me $1,300. The guitar cost me $1,500. So from Guam, where I lived, I sent him $1,300 through my PayPal, as he required

. I trusted that ungodly man! But he wickedly just kept it all!

So in frustration I called a lawyer in Indiana to take him to small claims court.

Thankfully I read the attorney's contract, because it said that even if I win the court case, they couldn't force the man to pay me the money that he stole. The contract also said that I would be legally required to pay ALL court costs, attorney fees and legally incurred debts (which could easily cost $7,000). I sadly realized that the entire legal system is a fraud, designed to screw the consumer! Literally, people can cheat you and steal your hard-earned money, and there is NOTHING that you can legally do about it! Feels great to be an American, huh? Not! I never

did get my steel guitar back, nor one cent of the money that thief robbed from me. God will be his Judge (1st Thessalonians 4:6).

My point dear reader is that we live in a very rotten, ungodly, wicked and dishonest culture today in America. The Holy Bible teaches that the whole world has always abounded in wickedness (1st John 5:19). However, Jesus foretold that in the Last Days “p

erilous times

”

would come (2nd Timothy 3:1-17). Jesus foretold that in the coming Tribulation period, people will woefully lack love for others, because of abounding sin and evil everywhere (Matthew 24:12). We are already seeing this indifferent and woeful lack of love in American society today.

Ask [5]Samantha Field, who says she was physically assaulted by a male student at

Pensacola Christian College (PCC),

and then she was told to

“

repent

”

when she reported it. I believe her!!! I have seen firsthand the abuse of people that goes on at PCC and their horrible Campus Church. Individuals do not matter at PCC!

Case in point, Pastor Jeff Redlin has banned me from returning to Campus Church, because I criticized PCC on social media. Even though I sincerely apologized for offending them, and I humbly offered to remove all my criticisms from social media, they still refuse to let me attend Campus Church in 2022. You see, like with the gambling casinos, money is all that matters to them. They don’t care! So I also wrote to PCC leadership in July of 2022, asking them if I could please come back, to be a part of their church family. They cold-heartedly refused, as uncaring people do. There is no love at the PCC camp, just as there is no love in gambling casinos. PCC is just another form of religious gambling casino, where THE HOUSE ALWAYS WINS!!!

We are seeing sin everywhere today in the United States, as if it was shot out of a canon! I don’t know about you dear friend, but I want to stay close to my Savior! I am going to let God love people through me. These horrible greedy people behind the gambling industry are NOT your friends. They don’t care about you, not one bit! They will sue you to get the gambling money that you owe them! THE HOUSE ALWAYS WINS!!! No matter what happens, the casinos are not going to lose money!!! You can be assured of that, but you may lose EVERYTHING!!!

The same is true at the cesspool of iniquity called ’Pensacola Christian College’ (PCC), no matter what happens, they are not going to lose any money!!!

You can be assured of that, but you may lose EVERYTHING!!! If you don’t believe me, search the internet for all the horror stories about former students at PCC, who were cruelly expelled for the smallest of offenses (e.g., saluting Confederate Colonel Robert E. Lee in public, expressing your opinion on Twitter, going to a restaurant with the opposite sex, criticizing PCC leadership, et cetera).

The best way not to end up in gambling debt is to avoid their websites completely. If you don’t want to become an alcoholic, then don’t take the first drink of booze. That is why I have never taken a single drink of booze, and by God’s grace I don’t plan to. Booze is Liquid Devil. Mobile

Gambling is Electronic Devil. RUN from those rotten thieves!!! I have never gambled a day in my life and never will. I have never even bought a state lottery ticket, and I don't ever want to.

Desiring to be rich quickly is evil.

Proverbs 28:22, " *He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye*, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him." 1st Timothy 6:9, " *But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition*."

There are no shortcuts to legitimate wealth that pleases God! Gambling casinos make BILLIONS of dollars, without doing the least amount of work! That is evil. That is ill-gotten gain! The Bible says in

Proverbs 28:22, " He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him." We were all born with nothing, and we assuredly will die with nothing. But dear child of God, you CAN take with you the souls you've led to Jesus Christ. You CAN send your rewards on ahead of you to eternity, by laboring for Jesus Christ. Why do you think I work day and night on my websites, blogs, Facebook, Twitter and everything else I do for Jesus? You better believe that I want a full reward in eternity. I am laying up treasures beyond the sunset!

Remember, a fool and his money are soon parted. Jesus told us in Matthew 6:19-20 to lay up treasures in Heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and thieves do not break thru and steal.

Matthew 6:19-21, "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: or steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also."



1. https://www.ncsl.org/bookstore/state-legislatures-magazine/states-are-betting-on-legal-gambling-to-yield-revenue-jackpot.aspx#:~:text=Since%202001%2C%20casino%2
2. https://www.forbes.com/betting/sports-betting/legal-states/
3. https://www.bettingusa.com/states/#:~:text=How%20many%20states%20have%20legal,%2C%20Pennsylvania%2C%20and%20West%20Virginia.
4. https://www.vice.com/en/article/ake7gk/the-rise-of-mobile-gambling-is-leaving-people-ruined-and-unable-to-quit
5. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjKBUy-e4Lvcp4ikaWiRME5VSHsZqdn1Q1D9v7ijkfTyp_LBJqOqk9HzW4XeqPU_UohnLY4cVz9OGpuiPBSVb8GZsCMS4C2Ai_gjrR

3.9.7 Queen Elizabeth II Was A Good Woman, But Lost (2022-09-09 11:55)

John 3:1-3 "There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."

I did a lot of reading this morning to see if Queen Elizabeth was a born-again Christian. She was born in 1926. She died this week at age 96, having reigned as Queen of England for 70

years! Wow! Sadly, she was the head of the apostate Church of England (also known as "The Anglican Church"). Interestingly, King Henry III in the 16th century (1500's) wanted to divorce his wife, but the Catholic Pope wouldn't let him. So King Henry started his own new religion, *The Anglican Church*, so that he could divorce his wife, and he did. Truth is stranger than fiction! That is the true history of the origin of The Church of England...lol.

[1]



Queen Elizabeth II (1926-2022)

The [2]Church of England's website says you get to Heaven by getting water baptized, and then professing your faith in "The Holy Trinity." That's it! That is their corrupt and useless plan of salvation. Sadly, I don't think Queen Elizabeth II went to Heaven. She had been close friends throughout her life with Evangelist Billy Graham (1918-2018), inviting him to preach in England. Humbly said, [3]Billy Graham was a dangerous false prophet, who did more than anyone to bridge the gap between Roman Catholicism and Evangelical Christianity. But what saith the Scripture?

> 2nd Corinthians 6:14-18, "*Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers*: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. *Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and*

touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty."

Kindly said, Roman Catholicism is of the Devil.

[4]



Queen Elizabeth II and The Pope Meet

There is no salvation is The Catholic Church! In so many ways, Catholicism goes totally contrary to the Scriptures. 1st Timothy 4:1-3 warns against false prophets who forbid marriage and eating meat. What religion does that? Yes, Catholics! The forbid their priests from getting married, which is why the Vatican has had a nightmare on their hands with lawsuits and criminal charges against thousands of priests, because of their immoral behavior. But this is what happens why you deny men's needs? The Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 7:1-2 that every man and woman needs a mate, to prevent sin. The Catholic Church ignores this Scriptural principle, to their own demise.

Also, in Matthew 23:9 forbids calling any man "Father" (meaning that we ought not idolize men as being superior to one another). It is sinful for Catholics to worship their priests, kissing their hands and feet, praying to patron saints. I could go on for hours about the hypocrisy, evils and unbiblical teachings of Catholicism. Anything that is not taught in the Bible is a lie, the commandments of men. Read what Jesus said:

Mark 7:7-9, "*Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*.

For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*.

"

The preceding passage of Scripture practically gives the address of The Vatican and The Church of England!!! Their doctrine is not what the Holy Bible teaches. I took some time to expose the deadly Roman Catholic religion, because [5]the Church of England is still rooted in Catholicism, requiring sacraments to be saved (as I will show you in a moment).

The Anglican Church of England does the same thing, middle of the road, blurring the lines between Catholicism and Protestantism. This is why the Church of England's extremely vague beliefs cover such a broad spectrum that it is difficult to nail anything down. Queen Elizabeth has said publicly that she is tolerant of all religions and faiths. So was Billy Graham, coddling the infidel damned in their unbelief.

I couldn't find any evidence that Queen Elizabeth II had ever been born-again. She was a good person (as far as sinners go), she did many wonderful works, she uplifted the name of Jesus to the people of England, but we know from Matthew 7:21-23 that this is NOT how a person gets their sins forgiven. This is NOT how a person gets to Heaven. Jesus warned in **John 3:3b.**

"

Ye must be born again.

" The Queen followed Jesus as a disciple, but she never trusted solely in Him, she also trusted in the baptistery of The Church of England. [6]Here is their Statement of Faith , which says we are saved by getting water baptized, and then "confirmed" in a ceremony, to confirm our belief in "The Holy Trinity," becoming a disciple of Jesus. Read in the Holy Bible about an accursed group of people who followed Jesus loyally, yet Christ denied even knowing them...

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. *Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."

What the apostate Church of England is teaching is not the Gospel, not even close. There is no issue of sin dealt with. **1st John 1:10, "If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us."**

No one has ever been saved who didn't first realize they are a guilty sinner. God only saved the ungodly. We must know what we are being saved from. It is tragic that so many people are being deceived by The Church of England. The Devil is a beautiful liar. They have "a form of godliness," but deny the power thereof. That saving "power" which they deny is "the gospel" according to Romans 1:16. The apostate Anglican Church of England is guilty of having a mere "form of godliness," without having been born-again.

I love what Michael P. Bowen says in his helpful book: "[7]I Never Knew You":

> "Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again."

That is what Lordship Salvation does, it deceives people to serve Jesus without ever being born-again by exclusive faith in Him (Matthew 7:21-23). Churchgoers everywhere are following Jesus, giving their life to Christ, surrendering all to Christ, starting a relationship with Jesus, becoming a disciple of Jesus, living a lifestyle of repentance, trying to turn away from a lifestyle of sinning, counting the cost and paying the price, trying to faithfully "run the race" until the end, and a bunch of other garbage that has NOTHING to do with getting saved; but they have never been born-again by faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day.

In my heart I wish that Queen Elizabeth II went to Heaven. But I haven’t found any evidence that she was born-again. Unfortunately, I have found evidence that she was a member and head of a religious cult. Sadly, the Church of England is a religious cult! I am not saying that to be mean or unkind, but truthful. We read in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 that “

the Gospel

”

is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross (to pay the debt for our sins)
2. Jesus was BURIED (confirming that He was dead)
3. Jesus RESURRECTED from the dead after 3 days (a dead Savior couldn’t save us)

Anyone who comes to God as an admitted guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), BELIEVING (trusting, putting confidence in) Jesus’ death, burial and bodily resurrection is saved! That is how you become BORN AGAIN! Following Jesus as His disciple is NOT how you get saved. Cleaning up your life, dedicating your life to serve Jesus Christ, having a relationship with Him—none of these things can produce the new birth. YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!! Being born-again is a supernatural miracle wrought by God in response to a person’s childlike faith in the Good News (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ (John 1:12-13).

The is no salvation in the prisonhouse of Catholicism (both Roman and Orthodox sects). Anglicanism (i.e., the Church of England) is a closely related offshoot of Roman Catholicism. Many of the false teachings of Catholicism can be found in Anglicanism. Birds of a feather flock together! Salvation cannot be found in ANY religion; but rather, in the person of the Lord Jesus Christ. Water baptism is NOT required, essential nor permitted in one’s faith to get to Heaven. Water baptism is one’s public profession of faith, not part of being justified by faith. You don’t demonstrate your faith through baptism (as the cult of Lutheranism teaches); but rather, the evidence of your faith is faith itself in the Gospel, as recorded in the inspired Word of God (i.e., the King James Bible). **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.**

”

Queen Elizabeth was the HEAD of the apostate Church of England. All I’ve been reading online, and hearing from [8]the corrupt mainstream newsmedia, is that the Queen was a Christian. That doesn’t say much! Even the Devil falsely appears as an Angel of Light the Bible warns in 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15. The Devil is a beautiful liar! In Acts chapter 10 we read about a

good man named Cornelius, just like the good Queen Elizabeth II, who loved people. The Bible says that Cornelius gave alms to the poor, he prayed and fasted, and was a devout good man; but he was still a LOST SINNER! You see dear reader, being good is not enough to enter into the Kingdom of God! Becoming a loyal follower (disciple) of Jesus does not make one a redeemed child of God. Jesus in no uncertain terms exclaimed in

John 3:3b.

“

Ye must be born again.

”

One day after her death, her son Prince Charles said about the Queen: “

a flight of angels sing thee to thy rest.

” I humbly fear that her fate was not so pleasant. The unconverted rich man in Luke 16 died in his sleep and awoke up in the tormentuous fires of Hell (Luke 16:19-31). Like God, I do not rejoice in the death of the wicked.

Ezekiel 18:32, “

For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye.

” In the eyes of the heathen world, whenever anybody dies whom they loved, that person is automatically said to have gone to Heaven. But do they? Jesus warned in **John**

8:24, “

I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: *for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins*.

” Only born-again Christians

“

DIE IN THE LORD

”

(Revelation 14:13b). Did Queen Elizabeth II die in the Lord, or did she die in her sins? I cannot say for sure, but based upon her involvement and oversight of the Satanic Church of England, I seriously doubt that she went to Heaven. Religion is a sure path to the highway to Hell.

Religion is man’s way of trying to reach God; but God is trying to reach men through the sacrifice of His dear only begotten Son on the cross, through faith in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and physically risen from the dead the third day. That is how you get to Heaven, through FAITH in what Christ did to pay for OUR SINS on the cross! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “**

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

” But does this mean that Catholics are saved? I mean, they do believe that Jesus died and raised up, right? Yes, but they ADD the Seven Sacraments to their faith, which negates faith. You either trust Christ, and He alone; or else you trust in sacraments (i.e., water baptism), the priest or something other than Jesus.

Something was very wrong with Queen Elizabeth's so-called "

profound faith

" as a professed Christian. Remember, even the Pope, and Warren Jeffs (Mormons) and other cult leaders profess to be "

Christian.

" Case in point, [9]a recent disturbing survey revealed that 52 % of Americans who profess to be "

Christian

"

do not believe the Gospel. Those 52 % all think that they must do

"

good works

"

to get to Heaven!!! No one is going to Heaven who believes that they are required to do good works to get to Heaven (Romans 3:20).

I watched the Queen's funeral today. The singing was astoundingly beautiful. The female minister bellowed out praises about the deceased Queen's good works! That is nice to hear, but as the unsaved do-gooders in Matthew 7:21-23 were horrified to learn, doing

"many wonderful works" in Jesus' name doesn't grant one entrance into God's Kingdom.

John 3:3b.

"

Ye must be born again.

"

Queen Elizabeth II said on Christmas Day one year:

> "For me, the life of Jesus Christ, the Prince of Peace, whose birth we celebrate today, is an inspiration and an anchor in my life. A role model of reconciliation and forgiveness, he stretched out his hands in love, acceptance and healing. Christ's example has taught me to seek to respect and value all people of whatever faith or none." From the Queen's Christmas Message, 2014.

That sounds great, right?

Unfortunately, the Church of England does not preach the Gospel.

The following blatant heresy is part of what the Church of England teaches:

> XXVII. Of Baptism.
>
> **Baptism** is not only a sign of profession, and mark of difference, whereby Christian men are discerned from others that be not christened, but **it is also a sign of**

> **Regeneration or New-Birth,** whereby, as by an instrument, **they that receive Baptism rightly are grafted into the Church; *the promises of the forgiveness of sin, and of our adoption to be the sons of God by the Holy Ghost, are visibly signed and sealed*;** Faith is confirmed, and Grace increased by virtue of prayer unto God. The Baptism of young Children is in any wise to be retained in the Church, as most agreeable with the institution of Christ. [10]SOURCE **[emphasis added]**

BLASPHEMY!!! Infants should NEVER be baptized, because water baptism in the Bible was always done AFTER a person got saved. Water baptism is an outward snapshot of what has happened inwardly, that is, someone has put their trust in Jesus' death, burial and bodily resurrection. This is what water baptism pictures, the Gospel. God's promise of eternal life **"TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21b)** is NOT visibly signed and sealed when a person gets baptized in water.

Your eternal destiny as a believer is signed and sealed the very moment of FAITH in Jesus Christ!!! The fact of the matter is that YOU DON'T EVEN NEED TO BE WATER BAPTIZED TO GO TO HEAVEN!!! The repentant thief on the cross was never water baptized. Think about that! Acts 10:43 teaches that ALL the prophets gave witness that remission of sins comes only through faith in Christ. There has always been, and always will be, ONLY ONE GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-7). That true Gospel does NOT include water baptism!!!

The Devil knows better than anyone, that the best way to trick someone is to place a lie between two truths, to hide it in plain view. The half-truth is the most effective form of deception, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic. Every hellbound Mormon, Jehovah's Witness, Seventh-Day Adventist, Christian Scientist, Church of Christ, Lutheran and Roman Catholic (all unsaved infidels), will tell you that they are trusting in Jesus Christ to get to Heaven. But upon closer inspection, you will find that ALL of those false religions pervert the Gospel by ADDING works of some sort to it.

For example: Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA's) will insist that they are only trusting Christ to get to Heaven, but then they teach that if you fail to obey the Ten Commandments you don't love God, which shows that your faith in not genuine, and so they say you're not really a Christian in their view. [11]That is exactly what SDA's teach!!! It is a form of Calvinism, a works-based plan of damnation that cannot produce the new birth. Hebrews 4:10-11 teaches that we are saved by completely RESTING in the finished work of Jesus Christ through Calvary's cross.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). [12]Something is very wrong when the demonic Pope praises Queen Elizabeth II for her faith in Jesus Christ! Kindly said, Pope Francis is woefully ignorant of THE TRUTH of God's Word!

[13]Most Catholics, mainline Protestants say faith in God not required to enter Heaven: study

The Church of England does not preach the Gospel. Rather, they have a form of godliness without the saving power of the Gospel. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation* to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. "** I love that Bible verse!

We get saved by BELIEVING the Gospel, not by becoming a disciple (follower) of Jesus Christ. Jesus at times rebuked the crowd for following Him just to receive a handout of food, but they didn't believe on Him. **John 6:26, "Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled."**

Judas was one of Jesus' very apostles, yet John 6:70 reveals that Judas had a devil in him. Judas went to Hell in his

unbelief

. You see dear friend, you cannot get to Heaven by following, serving, confessing, praying, repenting of sins or surrendering all to Jesus; **YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!**

[14] 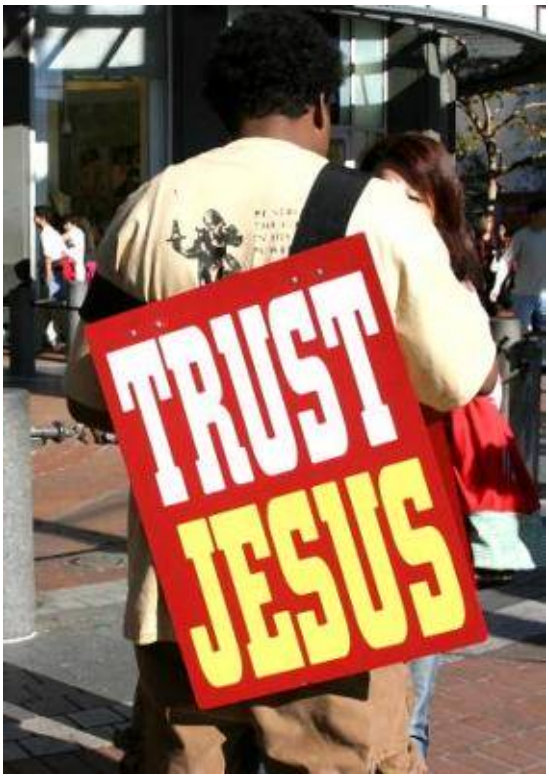

[15]

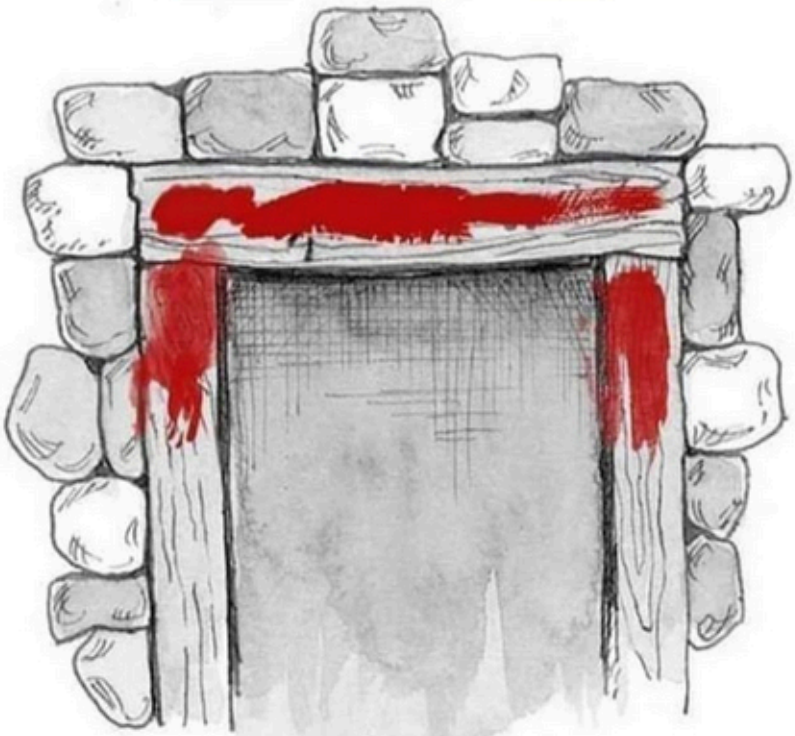

The LORD did not check
who inside the house was worthy.
HE checked for the BLOOD
on the doorposts.
None of us is worthy.
Only the blood of Jesus can cover us.


WAIT A MINUTE... SOMETHING FEELS WRONG!
Another Gospel



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhxtpofz_q0OcZMrgtskTBRmXYh5AqXHX-IwW1xiN1Fs31CAlFSZlyldXBpJgGoNhsLEYQCszZOO3zgkFrYClvvnm1wJ08ZOsyThvx
2. https://www.churchofengland.org/our-faith/what-we-believe
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiaH-9UQsAeiSPSyG2w5vQRFNtbf2HkBvDsRS6HIDln8ZnA5tqh4oJyZen3zydNkK9j5VjwOk-IlcU1jFykn4z2oPTh3Zmcr2aaudS
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/coe.htm
6. https://www.churchofengland.org/our-faith/what-we-believe
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
9. https://www.thegospelcoalition.org/article/survey-a-majority-of-american-christians-dont-believe-the-gospel/
10. http://justus.anglican.org/resources/bcp/1928/Articles.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/error_on_ten_commandments.htm
12. https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/252243/pope-francis-praises-queen-elizabeth-s-steadfast-witness-

of-faith-in-jesus-christ
13. https://www.christianpost.com/news/most-catholics-say-faith-in-god-not-required-to-get-into-heaven.html
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHqkqySY_J26DKvLxHvVlpoJ2PSEPZEAIT5quobyQx4dk3C-XcYsHEhUslsnkYJkAkQkJpL4RQWknudYhrHD3S8_h1Z9_KXFp8WSG
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhrrolsm24Ufrc9hfgtarmMXbdhOHeHEhhGofyKGU5P1FW1SFaY-sxHhBAaKJSidQ9mOW2UVO7B94amH2wXasUZEMGodJ1ZRBwU8Qq
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2gEAr1OKI3yCtGuAs5gNKG2La9QEaoRU2P97HTnNN3tGgrnYL_L32vUDLe-v148q56olj_Shbee0d1aKk46vy_rLwIIJOH3ZCXox
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg59q0bVBr0zfHpSNk5irzhnAoCSa24-Fz2ukWddoLicClD9efDnmgS3Lp4_VA014Oo8I_7tLOysGF5WZeTB8brzBf-Nw23Haj_9nS

3.9.8 What Repentance Does Not Mean (2022-09-13 15:38)

John 3:20-21,

“

For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *But he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

”

Acts 16:29-33, “

Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

”

Acts 20:21, “

Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

”

2nd Timothy 2:25: “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.”

You cannot show me one verse in the inspired King James Bible, that says to “

turn away from your sins,

”

nor to

“

repent of your sins

”

to be saved. But I have just shown you a handful of Scripture passages which say to

“repent *toward God*” and about “repentance to the acknowledgment of *the truth.*” The Bible says in John 3:21 that “he that doeth truth” cometh to the light, not “

he who turns away from his former sinful lifestyle.

”

I have declared war on today’s corrupted preachers (especially Baptist pastors) who have no clue what it means to “

repent

”

in the Bible for salvation. Tragically, preachers are like dumb parrots, that just repeat what they hear, whether it be good or bad. When I lived in the island of Guam for 17 years, we had a very small zoo. The zoo staff cussed all day around the parrot, so it called women

female dogs (but used the other word) and cussed a lot. Bad bird!!! Or rather, Bad staff!!!

Sadly, that is how most preachers are. They hear another preacher say something that sounds good, so they start repeating it, and before you know it the Devil has crept into the churches.

Just this past week I heard a local pastor make a horrible statement from the pulpit. He said: “Bible repentance means to turn away from the life you’ve been living.” That Baptist pastor has holes in his head!!! He is a nice guy, but a nice liar too! That pastor is woefully ignorant of Bible theology. I personally handed him a hardcopy of Michael P. Bowen’s book, “[1]I Never Knew You” several months go, of which he never commented about it, and I didn’t ask him if he read it. That book cost me $17. They’re selling them on Amazon.com now for about $12 I think. I guess the more books that people buy, the lower the price goes.

I was saddened to hear that local pastor make such a false statement to his congregation. That is why I refuse to join that church, they are wrong on the Gospel. It’s not my place to tell another preacher how to run his church, even though he is running it into the ground. Men are proud and unsought advice is rarely taken and usually resented. Pastor Jack Hyles taught me that, and he was 100 % right. Some pastors just can’t be reasoned with, like Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College, who has cruelly banned me from coming to their Campus Church since August 2, 2022. PCC has spiritually gone to the dogs! They are playing church.

Even PCC gets repentance very wrong. In their Campus Church's official Foundation's Class, they teach that, quote: "Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." WRONG!!! Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias are dangerous fools doctrinally! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! I certainly don't think that I have everything all figured out, but any idiot can see that nowhere in the Holy Bible are we taught to repent of our sins, or to turn away from a sinful lifestyle, to get to Heaven.

I heard the mother from 'Living Proof,' a Gospel Bluegrass band from a Baptist church in Texas, give her testimony past year at a local church. She said in essence:

> "I thought I had been saved for a long time, but I realized in time that I had never been saved at all. I had never turned away from my sinning. But now I have turned away from my sins, and I don't live the way that I used to, and I know that I am saved now."

Of all events, she spoke this damnable heresy at a church revival!!! I felt sick in my soul. I cringed as I looked down in grief. I wanted to stand up and shout: "Lady, you still ain't saved! Sit down!" That is her pastor's fault in Texas, for perverting the Gospel of Jesus Christ. There is NOTHING in the Gospel message about forsaking your sinful behavior, or turning over a new leaf, or changing your wicked ways, or anything that requires self-effort (works). Jesus came into the world to die for OUR SINS on the cross. The dear Savior doesn't ask or expect you to give up even one sin to receive God's free gift of eternal life. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

I love what Pastor Yankee Arnold said in his most recent sermon:

> "See, when you trusted Christ, He delivered you from the PENALTY [of sin]. You never have to pay for it again. Now that you are saved, He wants to save you from the very POWER of sin in your life. And then one day, He's going to deliver us from the very PRESENCE of sin." —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the sermon: "[2]Sanctification Explained"

I love that! When we trusted Christ as our personal Savior, He delivered us from the PENALTY of sin. You cannot turn away from your sin as a lost person. It is IMPOSSIBLE!!! When God saves you by faith alone in His only begotten Son (John 1:12-13), He indwells you with Himself (i.e., God's Holy Spirit, also called **"the Spirit of Christ"** in **Romans 8:9b**). The Holy Spirit chastises, scourges, rebukes, comforts, helps, guides and teaches every believer).

It is a false teaching to tell an unsaved person to "turn from their sin" to be saved, when God Himself DOESN'T require any such thing. Go ahead, try to find it in the inspired Holy Bible, I triple-dog dare you!!! You won't find it. Acts 20:21 says that repentance is "TOWARD GOD." Repentance is simply looking up to a holy God and admitting that you are a guilty needy sinner, and then by faith you believe on Jesus Christ to be saved.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Have you believed a lie dear reader? I was speaking to man who attends a local church recently, who thinks that you must be water baptized to get to Heaven. He faithfully attends a local Baptist church!!! That is his lazy pastor’s fault, for not feeding his people THE TRUTH. I heard that same preacher once say that he doesn’t preach against sin, because people already know that they are sinners. He said that he only preaches about God’s love. That pastor is a mess! Read what one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007) rightly said about preaching against sin and eternal punishment:

> “Somebody says, ’The thought of Hell is so horrible.’ Well, my friend, so is cancer, so is tuberculosis, so is the grave. Someone said, ’I believe sin ought to be punished, but not for eternity.’ That’s your view, not God’s.
>
> Again another says, ’I don’t believe in the wrath of God.’ Then you don’t believe your Bible. The Bible says the wrath of God abideth on the one who doesn’t believe in Jesus Christ. He is lost forever.
>
> Now, these things come to us out of the Word of God. The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a hatred for sin. We ought to hate sin. The reason we have changed so much in this day in all of our churches is that we are not hearing much on this subject. Therefore, we endorse sin. We engage in sin. We camouflage the sin in our lives and allow things to go by, instead of hating sin as God wants us to hate sin . . .
>
> The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a passion for the souls of men.”
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Lee Roberson, from the book, Disturbing Questions... Solid Answers, chapter 16, pgs. 196-198; copyright, Sword of the Lord publishers, 1978.

Bible preachers must preach against sin, and warn lost sinners of coming fiery judgment in Hell forever, so that God’s Holy Spirit will convict them to come to Jesus Christ to be saved. Church alters are empty nowadays, because preachers no longer preach THE TRUTH.

When I attended Campus Church in 2021, [3]Pastor Kurt Skelly preached for Pensacola Christian College’s (PCC) opening convocation service in September. He bloviated in pride (you could here it in his voice) for an hour, and then never told anyone how to be saved. Thousands of returning and new PCC students were present, with their family members in attendance. What a missed opportunity to witness the Gospel! But instead Pastor Skelly invited lost sinners to walk down an aisle to the front (which seems about 1/4 mile in distance), to make a spectacle of themselves in front of 10,000 people! As far as I could see, no one came! Why didn’t he just tell everyone how to be saved right from their pew? I mean, [4]it only takes one minute to accurately present the Gospel. [5]Here is the Gospel in just 4 minutes! Do we really care about getting lost sinners saved, or do pastors care more about bragging rights about how many converts they had? I think you already know that sad answer. SHAME on PCC!

Are you willing to risk spending an eternity in the flames of Hell, when you don't have to? Eternal LIFE is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15) from God, paid for by the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18,19). **Romans 6:23** reads, **"For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** No wonder **Hebrews 2:3** says,

"

How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation...

"

You don't have to forsake your sins to be saved, but you do need to realize your guilty condition as a sinner. We all justly deserve to burn in Hell. All you need to do to be saved is to admit that you are a guilty sinner; BELIEVE the *Good News* (Gospel) that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God; BELIEVE that Jesus was crucified on a cross to pay for your sins, He was buried, and then three days later He miraculously bodily resurrected from the dead. If that simple *Good News* is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, then you HAVE IT!!! **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.**

"

The Roman jailer asked Paul and Silas: "What must I do to be saved?" Their simple reply was: "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved." Did they tell the jailer to repent of his sins? No, they didn't! Did they tell the jailer to surrender control of his life over to Christ from now on? No, they didn't! Did they require the Roman jailer to "

count the cost and pay the price

"

(as Billy Graham falsely requires)? No, they didn't! All they said was to:

"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved" (Acts 16:31b).

Of the 66 books in the canon of Scripture, only one of those books was authored by God specifically to show humanity how to get to Heaven. That beautiful book is the Gospel of John. In John we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times, but there is not even one mention of the words: repenting, confessing, forsaking, turning, surrendering, running, following, counting or anything else; just BELIEVE on Christ! So why do ungodly preachers keep ADDING more to God's simple plan of salvation. I love these quotes from Dr. Jack Hyles...

> ***"More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"*** —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[6]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

> ***"Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"*** —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[7]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Repentance does NOT mean to turn away from the life that you've been living. That is a false plan of salvation, if someone tells you that garbage. [8]I have written a helpful article on what repentance for salvation really means. Consider the following quote by the mighty man of God, Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: [9]Except Ye Repent, by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

This is vastly different than actually ceasing from one's sin to be saved, which is a false gospel. Pastor Ironside is correct—repentance is simply realizing that one is a guilty, dirty, rotten, hopeless sinner in God's eyes. This is why we need a Savior. Thankfully, Jesus paid the price with His own literal precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12).

Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen states in his excellent book titled, "[10]I NEVER KNEW YOU," on page 114:

> "Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you."
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, "[11]I NEVER NEW YOU" (Page 114)

Repentance is a "Change of Mind," Nothing Else

I've heard many preachers wrestle the true Biblical meaning of "repent." **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."** The word "repent" in Mark 1:15 is the Greek word *metanoeo*, which simply means "to think differently" or "a change of mind." Many preachers pervert the meaning of repentance by beginning with "a change of mind," but then they embellish (add to) the basic meaning, and therefore completely change it's meaning. For example: I've heard numerous preachers say that "repentance is a change of mind that leads to a change of life." No, that is not what it means to repent. That is the heresy taught today at Pensacola Christian College (PCC).

Somehow, someway, false teachers always add works to grace. They do it very subtly, just as Satan subtly deceived Eve in the Garden of Eden. **2nd Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ."** It is amazing how accurately the Word of God identifies the problems in churches today. The Devil has subtly crept his own perverted Bible revisions into most churches, corrupting people's minds from the simplicity that is in Christ (which is the Gospel).

Everywhere we turn nowadays, the Devil has crept his false teachings into the churches. Sadly, this includes MOST Southern Baptist Churches and even Independent Baptist Church. Dr. Jack Hyles was so right. He said that most preachers and layman don't want to suffer reproach for the name of Christ, nor do they want to be put outside the gate with Jesus!!!

But I am outside the gate. Since August 2, 2022 Pastor Jeff Redlin has banned me from returning to Campus Church. I have it in writing from him! SHAME on PCC and Campus Church. The reason why they won't allow me to come back to church, is simply because I TOLD THE TRUTH and they cannot handle it. I rebuked them sharply (I am not afraid to rebuke the almighty

pastors and leadership at PCC). Matthew 25:40 and 45 warns that whatever you do to a child of God, you have done to Jesus.

PCC has banned Jesus from attending church. Think about that! I obeyed the Bible in Titus 1:13-14 to 'REBUKE THEM SHARPLY' for preaching a false meaning of repentance at PCC, and for wickedly bidding Godspeed to the apostate Bob Jones University (BJU) camp (who wickedly preach hardcore Lordship Salvation, sinfully promote the Devil's corrupt Bible versions, and who also wickedly teach a wrong understanding of repentance). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

There is only one sin that can hinder you from being saved dear reader, and that is the sin of UNBELIEF in Jesus Christ. Therefore, the only sin that you must repent (change your mind) about is your UNBELIEF.

The beloved Pastor Bob Gray Sr. of the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches:

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight."
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, '[12]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church'

As you can clearly see, that is very different than forsaking your sinful ways to be saved, which is 100 % self-righteous works! Pastor Bob Gray Sr. is exactly right! You simply need to repent (change your mind) from whatever has been hindering you from believing, to BELIEVING to be saved. If you are a Roman Catholic, then you need to change your mind to stop trusting in the Seven Sacraments of the Catholic church, and start trusting the *Good News* of Jesus Christ! Roman Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion.

As Hebrews 6:1 teaches, you need to repent from "DEAD WORKS" to be saved. **Hebrews 6:1, "**

Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; *not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works,* and of faith toward God,

Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment." *Dead works* include BOTH good and bad works. Jesus died for our righteousness too (Isaiah 64:6). There is no salvation in ANY religion; but rather, in the person of the precious Savior, Jesus Christ. **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "**

There you have it, the Bible speaks of **" repentance from dead works,**

" NOT repentance from your sinful behavior or former sinful ways!!! Getting saved is a legal matter. All humanity are guilty sinners. We all deserve to spend eternity being punished in the fires of Hell for our sins. If that offends you, it is only because you do not understand how sinful you are in the sight of a holy righteous God. No one is perfect! We have all sinned and fallen short of God's glory (Romans 3:23).

So there are only **two paths** we can take:

1. **The first path is to go to Hell forever to pay for our own sins** (Revelation 20:15)

2. **The second path is for someone else (a Savior) to suffer in our place.** That is what God did for you and me dear friend, He sent His only begotten Son into the world to pay the price with His blood for our sins. Jesus died on a cross and was buried. Three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. I don't claim to understand it all, but I believe it to be true based upon the recorded written Word of God (Romans 4:5-6)

Please don't let any preacher ever lie to you, that repentance means anything more than "

a change of mind.

"

That is what the Greek word *metanoia* means concerning salvation. It does NOT mean to change your life to be saved. That would be a works-based false plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth. Jesus said in **John 3:3b,**

"Y

e must be born again.

" You cannot be born again by turning away from your sinful ways and behavior. You can only get born again by ceasing from all your human works, and resting 100 % in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. **John 6:28-29,**

"Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him* whom he hath sent." I didn't read anything about forsaking a lifestyle of sinning in Jesus' words, did you? Nope!

Dear friend, we've got a bunch of dumb dumb pastors today, who are woefully ignorant of Bible theology. They are merely repeating what they have heard other pastors say, without doing their own Bible study, so they wrongly divide the Word of Truth (2nd Timothy 2:15). They should all be fired! I mean that. It would be a wonderful thing if over 95 % of all church pastors were fired, because they are all preaching heresy. A false Gospel cannot save anyone.

That is why I won't join the First Baptist Church of Pensacola. I love their pastor as a person, Dave Snyder (who has been their senior pastor since 2018); but their pastors preach hardcore Lordship Salvation, saying that you must surrender control of your life over to Christ to be saved. That is NOT the free grace Gospel! I attended their Discovery Class in 2022 to see what they're about. Their church is one of 45,000 Southern Baptist Churches, most who've succumbed to the lies of John Calvin (aka, Calvinism, which the First Baptist Church of Pensacola admits teaching on their church's website). It will be a cold day in Hell before I become a Calvinist!!!

If you think Evangelist [13]Billy Graham (1918-2018) was saved, I am worried about you. Mr. Graham tells the story about a young college student who asked him a question. The student said that he wanted to receive Jesus Christ to be saved, but he didn't want to tell his peers, lest they persecute him. Billy Graham lied, telling the young man that he couldn't be saved. Billy based his false teaching on Jesus words from **Matthew 10:33: "**

But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

" The fastest way to get screwed up in your understanding of the Bible is to arbitrarily lift *text* out of *context*, because you will end up with a new *pretext* (strange doctrine).

I love what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." Matthew 10:33 is

an obscure passage. You would be foolish to base God's simple plan of salvation upon single verses in Matthew, when God authored the whole Gospel of John to show us how to be saved. **John 20:31, "**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

"

For Billy Graham to quote a single obscure verse from Matthew 10:33, which contradicts the entire Gospel of John, shows utter theological incompetence by Dr. Graham. I am not trying to be unkind, God knows my heart. I am simply trying to warn you dear friend, that Billy Graham preached a counterfeit plan of salvation which cannot save anybody, neither himself. I am 100 % convinced that Billy Graham is burning in Hell forever!!! I am sad about that, but what he preached is simply NOT what the Bible teaches to get to Heaven. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Jesus very plainly warned in Matthew 7:21-23 that you cannot get to Heaven Billy Graham's way, that is, by following Christ as the "Lord" of your life. Read for yourself what Jesus said:

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "*Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

Billy Graham was a fool! We read in John 12:42-43 that many of the chief rulers believed on Jesus, but they DID NOT CONFESS HIM, for fear of the Christ-hating Pharisees. Verse 43 says the saved rulers loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. But they were 100 % born again, because THEY BELIEVED on Jesus Christ.

Likewise, we read in the New Testament about Joseph of Arimathea, who the Bible says was a 'secret' disciple of Jesus. We never hear of Joseph before or after Christ's burial. Joseph provided his tomb, in which no man had ever been laid, so that Jesus could be buried there. Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathea (both born-again Christians) embalmed Jesus' body according to Jewish customs, and then buried Him in the tomb. So we do see in fact, that a person CAN get saved by trusting Jesus Christ, and yet keep it a secret and not confess it to anyone publicly. Billy Graham lied to that college student, when he errantly told him that he couldn't be saved, unless he was willing to confess his faith in Christ to other students.

I hope some of this has helped you dear friend, because we've got a bunch of lying false prophets behind church pulpits today. I am not trying to be mean to anyone, I am trying to prevent you from going to Hell. Wrongly dividing the Word of God could send you, and/or your family, to Hell forever. I know you don't want that. For a wonderful book that will solidify your understanding of the Gospel, I highly recommend that you read Michael P. Bowen's excellent book titled: "

[14]I Never Knew You

" (free .pdf format).

In the following helpful sermon, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold exposes the lie that you must make Jesus your Lord and Master to get to Heaven...



Making Jesus Lord And Master
(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://youtu.be/D5NEMYvrYSk
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Disturbing%20Truths/pastor_kurt_skelly.htm
4. https://youtu.be/LGeQeU7tJck
5. https://youtu.be/Wh1VU-_OF98
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

3.9.9 The Danger of Living a Religious Life Without Truth (2022-09-14 14:21)

Matthew 15:7-9, “Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.”

4910



Woe unto the churches today!!! Something shocking and horrible is happening across the world, and most people are being deceived by the Devil. The Holy Scriptures foretold that Satan would deceive "THE WHOLE WORLD." **Revelation 12:9, "And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him."** Even the churches are being deceived, from the heresy of Lordship Salvation, to the counterfeit Bible versions, to the lie of Zionism, to the fraud of a young earth, et cetera. The Devil is deceiving most of the churches concerning the Gospel.

Something horrible that I have noticed is many churchgoers are faithfully living a religious life—attending church, dressing modestly, listening only to religious music, talking the religious talk, associating with only other religious people, being loyal only to their particular religious clique, living a clean and moral life—yet at the same time these damned people are using satanic Bible versions, following a demonic corrupted Gospel that requires discipleship for salvation, and have no genuine concern for the truth. They are damned because they have believed a lie! The Scriptures proclaim a CURSE upon anyone who preaches "ANOTHER GOSPEL," and that CURSE extends to any people who trust in that false Gospel...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."**

Evangelist Ray Comfort is accursed! Pastor John MacArthur is accursed! Evangelist Paul Washer is accursed! Pastor Jon Piper is accursed! Pastor David Pawson is accursed! Evangelist Billy Graham is accursed! Pastor Joel Osteen is accursed! Pastor Rick Warren is accursed!

Dr. James Dobson is accursed! Pastor Charles Lawson is accursed! Pastor Keith Gomez is accursed! All of these false prophets preach a corrupted Gospel!!! I say that not to be unkind, God knows my heart, but to be truthful.

Please read, '[1]The Problem With Pastors Today'

The Present-day Lukewarm Baptist Church of Laodicea

The sad truth is that church people almost always become loyal to their religious leaders, more than they are to THE TRUTH, so that if their human leaders go astray doctrinally, the church congregation will follow wholeheartedly into doctrinal perversion and even damnation. Listen to what the Lord Jesus said to His disciples, warning about following BLIND LEADERS. Anybody who teaches and supports Lordship Salvation is BLIND. All of the Alexandrian-based modern Bible PERversions teach the heresy of Lordship Salvation, which is a major source of corruption in the churches. Therefore, anybody who sells, uses, supports and promotes the Alexandrian Bible revisions are BLIND, and the people who follow those corrupted Bibles are also BLIND. They shall BOTH fall into the ditch!!! What saith the Scripture? ...

> Matthew 15:12-14, "Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying? But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. *And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch*."

There's a shameful large independent Baptist church down the street from me on Guam. They're the biggest Baptist church on the island of Guam. Truthfully, they're [2]no better than the Seventh-day Adventist religious cult down the street from me. Since Guam is a gateway to the Micronesian islands, this church is doing MAJOR DAMAGE to the cause of Christ, leading souls into Hell with their damnable Lordship Salvation heresy. This wayward church has invited reprobates Ray Comfort and Ravi Zacharias to speak to their cursed people. The pastors distribute John MacArthur study materials to their deceived members. Dr. MacArthur teaches Lordship Salvation, he denies that Jesus' blood is sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven, [3]he says children cannot be saved (because he says committing your life to Christ is an adult experience), et cetera. John MacArthur boasts of being a 5-point Calvinist!!! Please hear, "[4]WHY LORDSHIP SALVATION IS WRONG!" (an awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold).

The local Laodicean Baptist church are the BLIND leading the BLIND. (And by the way, if I hated them I'd mention their name, but this is not personal.) Their pastors are BLIND. Most of their congregation are BLIND. Thankfully, some folks have abandoned ship, getting out of town from that doctrinal mess, because they SAW that heresy had privily crept into the church. Sadly, hordes of new victims flock into the church monthly, being deceived concerning the Holy Bible, repentance and the Gospel. Anyone who doesn't see a problem with John MacArthur's false teachings on salvation is NOT SAVED them self. No one is saved who thinks they must forsake deliberate sinful behavior to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15).

[5]Repentance is a change of mind unto the Gospel itself, the admission that one is a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19). You need to see your need, that is,

why you need to be saved. You are a guilty sinner in God's eyes (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty on that sin, eternal punishment in the fires of Hell (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:15; Revelation 21:8). That's why we need a Savior, and we have a precious one, Jesus Christ the righteous! (1st Peter 1:18-19; John 3:16). Either God saves you, or you don't get saved! Works are not allowed. Turning away from sins is a work (Jonah 3:10). **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."**

As a faithful friend, in 2014, I had warned the church's pastors repeatedly about the corruption (false Bible versions, John MacArthur and Lordship Salvation, to name a few issues) in the church. Instead of embracing me as a Christian brother, and repenting to the Lord, they called me "a cult" and declared me their enemy. **Acts 20:29, "For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock."** And so it is, after I have left their messed up church, unappreciated and despised for telling them THE TRUTH, the church congregation is afflicted by grievous wolves who have spared not the flock. Those pastors have much spiritual blood on their hands, leading many people to read and trust the corrupted new Bible versions, which present a mutated, freak, perverted, view of the Gospel. [6]The Fallacy of Thinking People Can Be Saved Through the Modern Alexandrian Bible Versions. I'm going to harp, holler and preach against every false way until the Lord takes me home to glory!!! **Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."**

They are the apostate church at Laodicea in these present times, who are increased with goods and have need of nothing, yet God says they are wretched, poor, BLIND and naked.

> **Revelation 3:15-17, "I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked."**

The woeful Baptist church in question just invited and honored false prophet, Ravi Zacharias, who has publicly addressed hellbound Mormons as Christian brethren. This is the Bob Jones University crowd. The pastor is such good friends with the present president of BJU, that he flew from Guam to South Carolina just to be at his inauguration as BJU's new president. Folks, this is wickedness!!! Birds of a feather flock together! Ravi even apologized to Mormons for the Christian world who exposes them as children of the Devil. When Ravi finished delivering his sermonette, thousands of pacified pervert Mormons gave Ravi a standing ovation. [7]Ravi is a prophet for hire, a satanic salesman! Also see, [8]Ravi Zacharias Sinfully Addresses Mormons As Saved Brethren. What a wicked servant!!! What a prophet of Baal!!! What a sinister minister!!!

Bob Jones University Honor God With Their Mouths, But Not Their Hearts

[9]How Bob Jones University and Their Graduates are Helping Damn People to Hell with False Bibles. Tragically, Bob Jones University (BJU) sells, supports and promotes the corrupt, modern, Alexandrian, Bible PERversions. [10]Today's Lukewarm Churches Love False Prophets. ALL of the [11]Alexandrian-based Bible perversions TEACH FOR DOCTRINES THE COMMANDMENTS OF MEN, not the pure words of God...

Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, [12]teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

Bob Jones University and their shameful graduates honor God with THEIR MOUTHS, but as the Scriptures admonish, THEIR HEART IS FAR FROM GOD!!! No one's heart is close to God who doesn't care about THE TRUTH. Their poor attitude at Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute (MBI) and many apostate Bible colleges today, is:

> "This Bible, that Bible, dozens of Bibles, it doesn't really matter, we don't have any original autographs today, so we'll just do the best we can with what we have!!!"

Folks, if you buy into that lame type of attitude, then you get what you deserve on Judgment Day. Please don't let some wicked pastor or Bible college rob you of your salvation or heavenly reward in Christ. No servant of God will be rewarded for pulling on the same rope as the Devil!!!

It was communist founder Karl Marx who correctly said, "Religion is the opium of the people!!!" Opium is a powerful pain relieving plant, from which the drug heroine is derived in a laboratory. Marx was saying that people get high on religion, and he's right! Marx also realized that by recruiting religious leaders into their communist ranks, people could easily be manipulated and influenced to support their evil cause. Religion gets people high on themselves, destroys lives, recruits supporters for evil government agendas (like the illegal Iraqi War), and sends multitudes to the eternal Lake of Fire. My friend, Jesus exclaimed in **John 3:3b, "YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN"!!!** The Holy Bible says that pure religion is helping orphans and widows in their affliction, while remaining unspotted from the world (James 1:27). In sharp contrast, 99 % of what is called "religion" today helps themselves financially—giving themselves extravagant salaries (like [13]Ravi Zacharias' $190,565 a year salary), luxurious buildings, padded pews, stained-glass windows, giant overhead projection screens, air-conditioning and a dead pulpit. America's most shameful church pastors live high on the hog!!!

Meanwhile, the world is spirally downward into Hell, unwarned about the Devil's counterfeit Bible versions, unwarned about the false Gospel of Lordship Salvation, unwarned about the eternal Lake of Fire which awaits all unbelievers (Revelation 21:8). I say this to the shame of most preachers today. And tragically, most pastors are NOT preachers! They ought not be behind any pulpit!!! A pastor who doesn't preach the truth—the simplicity that is in Christ (which is the Gospel) and only from the inspired King James Bible— ought to be fired on the spot!!! GET A MAN OF GOD IN THE PULPIT!!!

I beseech you, whoever you may be, to question the leadership in your church. I don't mean go up to them and ask them questions. I mean ask yourself: "Are these men teaching the Word of God? Do they have the Word of God?" I can tell you confidently, in full knowledge, that if your church leadership is using any of the modern English Bible translations, like the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) or the English Standard Version (ESV), or The Voice (VOICE), or the New International Version (NIV), they are corrupted!!!

The Day of Reckoning for America's Shameful Pastors and Churches is Coming

James 3:1, "My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation."



[14]The Sin Of Playing Church Verses Loving Truth (Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Hyles-Anderson College... games). I earnestly look forward to the Judgment Seat of Christ, when the ungodly Baptist pastors who call me and Dr. Jack Hyles "a cult" for exposing the Alexandrian Bible perversions, and for upholding the inspiration of the King James Bible as God's pure Word, are held accountable by God almighty for leading people astray with corruptible word!!! James 3:1 warns that church leaders WILL BE held more accountable on Judgment Day by the Lord, since they are leading people and affecting people's lives.

What do you think God is going to do to those wicked indifferent ministers, who despite being warned repeatedly and shown evidence that the modern Bible versions are horribly corrupt, didn't listen, didn't care and continued using and promoting the vile perversions of God's Word? I tell you truthfully, tears will flow, weeping and regret will endure for 1,000 years until Revelation 21:4, rewards will not be given, heads will roll in the Lord's harshest rebuke (Psalm 6:1; 2nd Corinthians 5:11), shame and reproach shall be upon those wicked servants, and they will be **"saved; yet so as by fire" (1st Corinthians 3:15b).** Every time a Baptist preacher teaches Lordship Salvation, he is hindering people from entering into the Kingdom of God!!!

The world's churches are filled with spiritually LIFELESS religious people, who live moral lives, pray, sing, tithe, testify, volunteer to help the church, dot their i's and cross their t's, but something is very wrong with their heart. They don't have a passion for THE TRUTH. If their pastor says it is okay to search through a dozen different Bible versions, they do it. Common sense ought to tell any thinking person that God didn't author a dozen different Bible versions. So how in the world did we end up with HUNDREDS of Bible versions to choose from? That's the Devil. Satan knows that the best way to discourage people from reading the Holy Bible is to give them hundreds to choose from, to confuse them. Would you have any interest in a ballgame with four different scores, not knowing which one is correct?

My friend, the man with two watches never knows what time it is!!! And likewise, the man with two different Bible versions doesn't know what the truth is. That's why the nation's churches are divided down the middle on what it means to repent, and how to be saved, because two different ancient Greek texts (i.e., Textus Receptus verses Alexandrian) [15]teach two different things. Have you believed a lie?

Check and you will see, that nearly all of the corrupted churches today that are teaching a false repentance of self-reformation, and a false Gospel of Lordship Salvation, are also supportive to some degree of the [16]Alexandrian Bible PERversions. When churches would rather have a big religious school, and lots of entertainment, rather than uphold THE TRUTH, they are no longer serving God. And when a church no longer teaches the simplicity that is in Christ, which is THE GOSPEL, and they bring corrupted Alexandrian Bible PERversions into their midst, they are NO LONGER A NEW TESTAMENT CHURCH!!! They are the "cult"!

Karl Marx (1818-1883), despite being an unsaved wicked man, was absolutely right that "Religion is the opium of the people!" People love the religious scene. It's like a drug to them!!! They love playing their musical instrument in church to show off. They love the singing. They love the entertainment, clapping for special music, watching films on the large overhead projector screens, feeling religious going to church—BUT THEY DON'T CARE ABOUT THE TRUTH!!! People love the fashion show at church, showing off their new clothing. They love the canned music played during "prayer meeting."

And let me comment here about the oft phony Wednesday night prayer meetings in Baptist churches today. Remember what Jesus said about public prayer in **Matthew 6:7-8, "But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him."** God is not impressed with a bunch of phony religious people, who group together in so-called "prayer meetings," while they don't give a flip about [17]the purity of God's Word, don't care about [18]the purity of the Gospel, while they promote [19]ecumenical garbage like Ravi Zacharias, and [20]false prophets like John MacArthur, and [21]reprobates like Ray Comfort!!! Without a love for THE TRUTH, people are [22]serving God in vain. They are merely going through the outward religious motions, playing church, disgracing the name of Jesus. [23]God is seeking for believers to worship Him in THE TRUTH!!!

Kindly, that means [24]stay away from Bob Jones University and their graduate's churches, unless you want to be corrupted with their counterfeit Bibles, Lordship Salvation taught in those fake Bible versions, and be corrupted by the horde of satanic false prophets that they coddle to. I am a TRUTH-SEEKER!!! I am a soldier of the cross!!! **2nd Timothy 2:3-4, "Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier."** I am amazed how any pastor can actually think he walks with God, while fumbling through a dozen different Bible versions for the truth. That is INSANE!!! Man, you need to get your heart right with God! If you don't believe that God wrote a dozen Bibles, then why search through a dozen Bibles to prepare your sermons?

Oh, foolish pastor, who hath bewitched you that you should believe a lie? **Galatians 3:1, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth..."** Today's churches, including once faithful independent Baptist churches, are kowtowing to Satan's Bible versions. The new Bibles pervert the true meaning of repentance.

According to [25]Mark 1:15 in the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV), you have to CHANGE YOUR LIFE to be saved. That is [26]NOT the Gospel my friend!!! It's a serious matter. I CARE! DO YOU?

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/problem_with_pastors.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/baptists_and_sda.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/no_salvation_from_corruptible_seed.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/ravi_zacharias.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/loving_false_prophets.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/no_salvation_from_corruptible_seed.htm
13. https://www.charitynavigator.org/index.cfm?bay=search.summary&orgid=4385
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/playing_church_verses_truth.htm
15. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/no_salvation_from_corruptible_seed.htm
16. http://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/them_that_sin-bible_corrupters.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/two_bibles_means_two_gospels.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias.htm
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthurs_deadly_gospel.htm
21. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/ray_comfort.htm
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/serving_god_in_vain.htm
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/father_seeketh_worshippers.htm
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
25. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
26. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm

3.9.10 The Experts At NASA Aren't That Smart After All (2022-09-15 17:28)

Genesis 1:1, " In the beginning *God created the heaven and the earth*."

Psalms 8:3-4, "*When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars*, which thou hast ordained; What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?"

Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*."

Psalms 136:5-9, "*To him that by wisdom made the heavens*: for his mercy endureth for ever. To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever. *To him that made great lights*: for his mercy endureth for ever: *The*

***sun* to rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever: *The moon and stars* to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever."**

The inspired Word of God teaches that God, our merciful and wise Creator, made the sun, moon, stars, blackholes, dark matter, galaxies, planets and all that exists in the known and unknown universe. God is omnipotent (i.e., He is all-powerful). God can do anything, except sin or lie (James 1:13; Titus 1:2).

It is disturbing to learn that the most highly educated "experts" at NASA (you know, the rocket scientists who know how to send a robot to the planet Mars to bring back soil samples), are so woefully ignorant that they think the earth and moon formed from a chaotic crash between two big rocks in space. It is mind boggling that they could be so gullible and naïve, and moreover, wicked for rejecting the plain truth of the inspired Holy Bible.

The following laughable article appeared on the official website of the *National Aeronautics and Space Administration* (NASA) on September 17, 2020:

> **The Giant Impact**
>
> Scientists have proposed many ideas for how the Moon formed. A leading contender, the Giant Impact theory, speculates that when Earth was a young planet and just beginning to form, it was hit by another emerging planet named Theia, located nearby. The collision caused both planets to temporarily splatter apart into globs of gas, magma, and chemical elements before reforming into the bodies we know today to be the Earth and Moon. The research by Simon and Gargano is adding support that further confirms this theory. [1]READ MORE

Are they for real? Dear reader, if you must make a decision to either believe God's Word or NASA. Former 16th U.S. President, Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865), wisely said:

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —16th U.S. President, Abraham Lincoln

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because both the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy claimed to be doing "God's will" in fighting The Civil War (1860-1965). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing "God's will." As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties, who are warring against each other, claiming to be doing God's will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

[2] 

NASA's False Theory On How The Moon Was Made

Romans 1:22-23, "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things."

Either NASA is correct—that two planetary bodies collided into each other and "

caused both planets to temporarily splatter apart into globs of gas, magma, and chemical elements before reforming into the bodies we know today to be the Earth and Moon

"—OR, God made them. Which do you believe? I am going to choose sides with God! **Isaiah 45:9, " Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? "** Kindly said, what NASA is teaching the world is blasphemy against the Word of God!

NASA's ridiculous unbiblical theory is utter nonsense, balderdash, tommyrot, flapdoodle, claptrap, poppycock and blahblah! Friend, do you really think that

two planetary bodies collided into each other, and then "

caused both planets to temporarily splatter apart into globs of gas, magma, and chemical elements before reforming into the bodies we know today to be the Earth and Moon

"? Dear reader, please tell me you are not that naïve. What NASA's "professionals" are claiming is as bizarre as it is a lie of the Devil.

Do you really think that our beautiful plenteous earth today, with all the wonderful varieties of fruits, vegetables, meats, nuts, seeds and delicacies somehow evolved from globs of gas, magma and chemical elements? I learned last month that there are over 5,000 different types of apples! Wow! God is more than amazing. Did you know that Jesus made the universe and all that is in it?

> **John 1:1-3 and 14, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and *the Word was God*. The same was in the beginning with God. *All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing***

***made that was made*. ...But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. *And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us*, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of *the only begotten of the Father*,) full of grace and truth."**

Revelation 19:13, "And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: *and his name is called The Word of God*."

2nd Peter 3:5-7, "*For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old*, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water: Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished: But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men."**

JESUS IS THE WORD OF GOD!!! As we just read, the Bible says that THE WORD OF GOD made all things. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to rightly call Jesus and the Bible "twins." Jesus is the Living Word; The Bible is the Written Word. God and His Word are inseparable! That is why anytime you hear a preacher, or Oprah Winfrey, or anybody, talking about spirituality without mentioning the Holy Bible, you should get away from them quickly, lest they corrupt your mind. **Colossians 2:8, "**

Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.

" What NASA is falsely teaching about the origin of the earth and moon is a perfect example of

"

vain deceit.

"

The big lie in most churches today, that says you must

"

turn from your sin

"

to get to Heaven is a perfect example of

"

the traditions of men.

" BEWARE!!!

[3] 

University Of California, Berkley, Evolution Professor

[4]

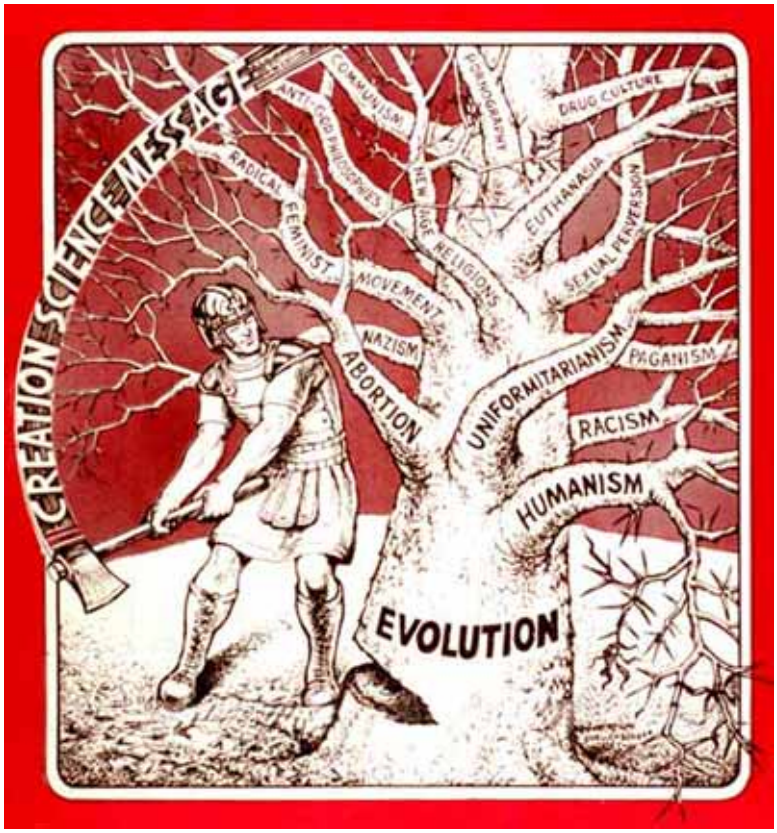

1st Timothy 6:20-21, "O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of *science falsely so called*: Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen."

[5]

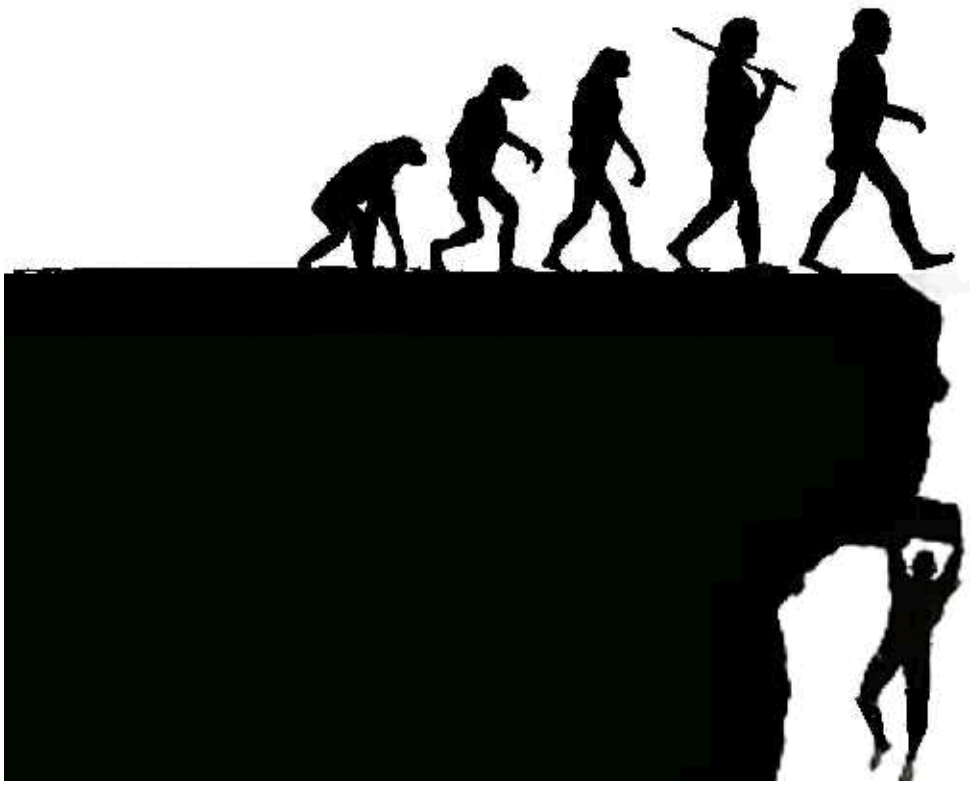

[6]

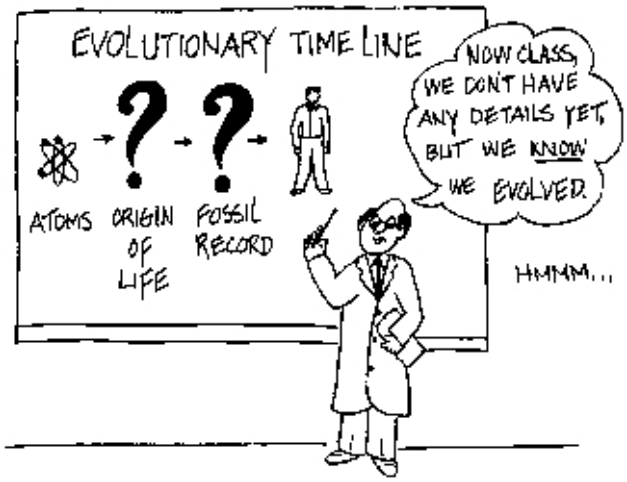

1. https://www.nasa.gov/feature/nasa-finds-evidence-two-early-planets-collided-to-form-moon
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgDEPiQStM1kJsQHrzsnF2CS5fI5jN0Me94C9UrRp13VmKQfAYT3OLgLCG2J7_TwRXgmk4srsQr0Gqucr8R-Eom6CdjfRA9k0KXgeM
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjfoFkcybE5w1zgk2khi21jvPQS2pVv2g4Jnr1FIgKmaRPJ5T6r-WbaC2yMheSr4cODZw2rUXeHeLTEtM_EADLiP6USDcQbYggN7dK
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjL9MtsIa29RY21tfwzRjCgr_yCxKTNNHmZjk3Z4CRoNXubM81yIzcX_EyVpq0QpPuq2wt5g61gidL5P51RaiqF3T_ug6MZiRoPGpN
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgpVZ86VcGy122tTv63-pNAZDlJcWKof9KORwqtEGVRtFOPKLfCBnOxr_Y-btmPxbboMzu9NFzbAow-Pzbe2Qo3wZ_SOlJLlmzpvtD
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjgFEGUEvn35RLdJdbzRfXRVFOcqD2suW98vC5cOlz2hAOlZ-rXtIwgxA9uenHwgJugeDGCigMNjjlAmKMTInFYMpQMyOHUqTHerHN

3.9.11 We Had Better Come Back To Separation (2022-09-16 14:04)

2nd Corinthians 6:14-18, “

Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? **and what communion hath light with darkness?**

And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,

And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

”

The following excellent words are from

Pastor Jack Hyles’ excellent book titled: *Jack Hyles Speaks On Biblical Separation* , chapter 10,

“Ecclesiastical Separation”...

> **“We had better come back to separation! Running with the wrong crowd will affect all of us sooner or later.** Daniel kept on praying. He went to the lion’s den. He refused the king’s pizza and enchiladas. He wouldn’t drink the king’s wine. He proved it pays to do right! However, later when the Jews were allowed to return to rebuild the temple, those who wanted to return could do so, but the list in the Bible nowhere includes Daniel! I wonder where he was. Zerubbabel and Ezra returned, but it seems that Daniel would have been the logical one to have headed up the expedition to return to Jerusalem for the rebuilding of the house of God. Could it be that Daniel should not have gone to the university of Chaldea? Was he influenced? Maybe so!
>
> We speak well of the courage of Esther, and we should, but was it right for her to marry a king who was divorced, unsaved, a winebibber and lustful? God doesn’t change His principles for anybody! Suppose your daughter came to you and told you that she wanted to marry a man who was divorced, unsaved, a winebibber and lustful. You would be opposed to it, of course. Could that be the reason why Esther never mentions God? The word "God" is never mentioned in the book of Esther, but it would have been if Esther had spoken about God to the king.
>
> **The wrong crowd will damage anybody’s life.** If Abraham had not been with the wrong crowd in Egypt, there would never have been an Ishmael or our middle eastern crisis. If Balaam had not gone to the wrong crowd in Moab, the race would not have fallen. If Jehoshaphat had not run with the wrong crowd in the recapturing of Ramoth in Gilead, he would never have joined up with Ahab and Jezebel, and his

son, Jehoram, would never have met Jezebel's daughter, Athliah, and tragedy would have been averted in the southern kingdom! If Esau had not run with the wrong crowd, he would not have married a heathen woman, and the wicked nation of Edom never would have begun! If Samson had not run with the wrong crowd, he would never have lost his power in the lap of Delilah! If Solomon had not run with the wrong crowd, he never would have lost the blessing of God because of his strange wives! If Lot had never run with the wrong crowd, he would never have gone to Sodom, committed incest with his daughters, and had two heathen nations born as a result of that incest! If Peter had not run with the wrong crowd, he would not have denied our Lord and the faith! If the descendants of Seth had not run with the wrong crowd, there never would have been a flood to destroy the world! If Jacob had never been with the wrong crowd, he would have never spent 20 years outside the will of God and married the wrong person! If Ahab had not run with the wrong crowd, he would never have met Jezebel! If Elimelech and Naomi had not run with the wrong crowd, they would never have gone to Moab and lost their two sons in death, nor would have Elimelech have lost his life there!

Fundamentalists, let us be fundamentalists! We do not need liberal rouge or National Council of Churches eye shadow or ministerial association eye lashes or ecumenical toupees. Let us be what we are—old-fashioned, Hell-hating, sin-fighting, separated, soul-winning, Christ-honoring, window-rattling, barn-storming, God-fearing, Bible-loving, compassionate, weeping fundamentalists—and bear the name with joy and pride!" **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, *Jack Hyles Speaks On Biblical Separation*, chapter 10, "[1]Ecclesiastical Separation"

I love what Brother Hyles just wrote. Dear reader, Bible separation is not an option for the believer, it is a royal divine command from God almighty. What is "Ecclesiastical Separation"? It simply refers to good churches separating from bad churches. It means exposing, avoiding and preaching against corrupt Bibles colleges and apostate churches! It refers to theological separation between religious people.

A perfect example is the unholy alliance between Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and Bob Jones University (PCC). The PCC camp is guilty of wickedly bidding Godspeed to the BJU camp. What saith the Scripture? **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** Pastor Jeff Redlin (shameful senior pastor of PCC's Campus Church) is guilty of preaching Lordship Salvation. "Wait a minute you say, I know Pastor Redlin and he doesn't preach Lordship Salvation!" Oh yes he does, the Bible says, because he sinfully bids Godspeed to the [2]corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (who are hardcore BJU graduates and false teachers of the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation).

Kindly said, these people in the BJU camp, including their alumni at [3]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, are evil. I mean that! They are good people (as far as sinners go), but they are evil in the sense that they use, promote and defend the Devil's corrupt Bible versions, the Devil's damnable falsehood of Lordship Salvation, and the Devil's lie of turn "from your sinful lifestyle" to be saved. It is tragic that [4]the leaders at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam just don't care!!!

Pastor Jack Hyles is so right, we need to get back to separation in our churches and Bible colleges. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

[5]

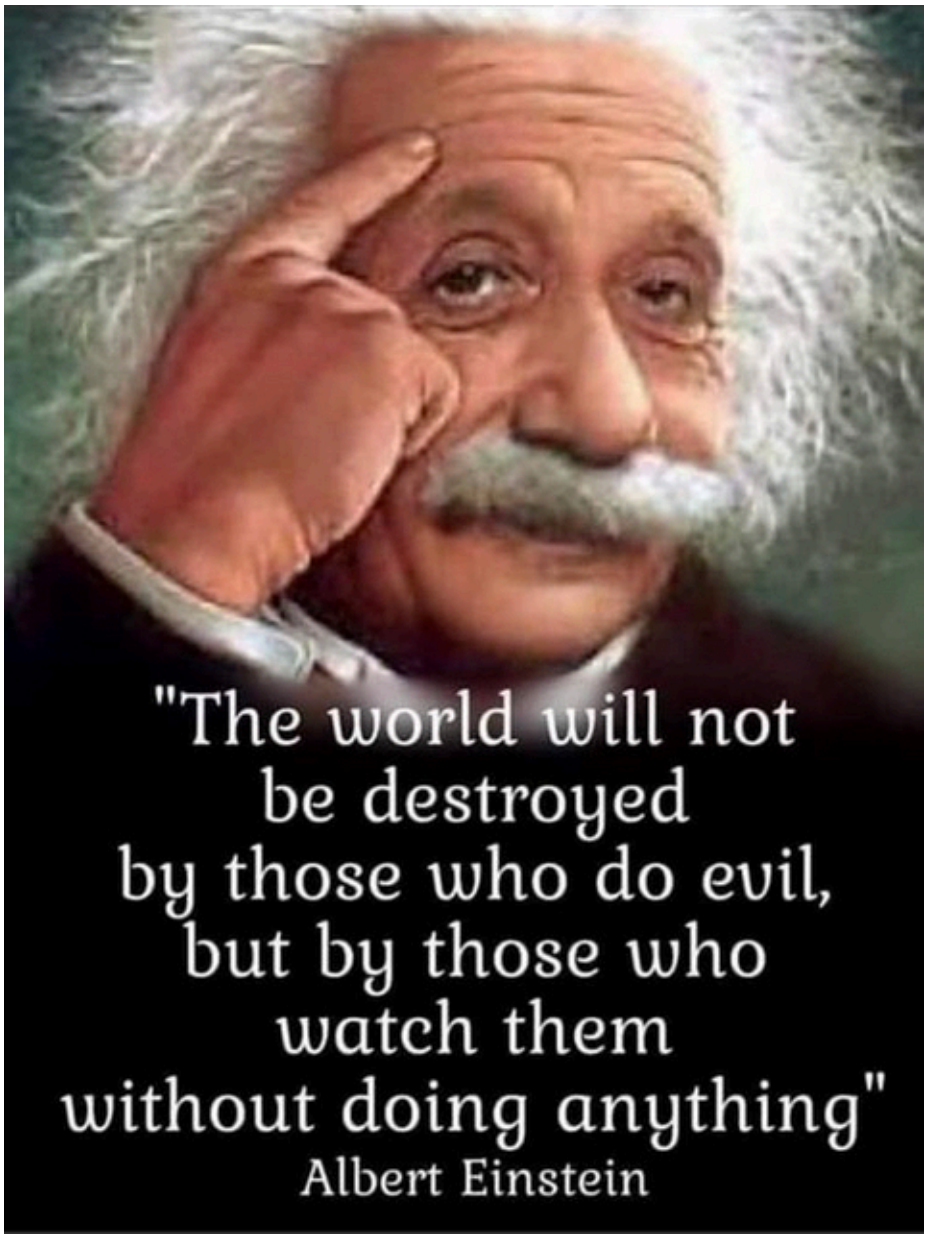

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Separation/ecclesiastical.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/harvest_baptist_church_guam_dictatorship.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrN-2uRHcsx09QIlTZXD8lD2XEFrpHLiSMPHR8m6VdtQfGJP3vBMlyqfofoSBHMDVeAvG9MXRz0gU7p-lrzUpp4RuPS2hjpZ5MJbx

3.9.12 The Battle Over Repentance Is A Worthy Fight (2022-09-16 14:16)

Proverbs 14:12, "There is a way *which seemeth right* unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."

Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

I know that I write on the subject of repentance quite often, but it is necessary. Please bear with me dear reader. I like what the shepherd boy David said, when his brothers mocked him for going out to fight the giant Goliath: **"And David said, What have I now done? *Is there not a cause?*" (1st Samuel 17:29).** There is a cause! Today's churches are full of heresy, stiff-necked arrogance, misunderstood repentance, fake bibles and deadly false gospels. Worst of all, the churches are full of arrogant pastors. **Proverbs 26:12, "Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him."**

On July 22, 2021, I kindly contacted Pastor Jeff Redlin. Mr. Redlin is the senior pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). In their official Foundation's Class at Campus Church, they teach, verbatim: "Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." That is WRONG! Repentance is a turn around from UNBELIEF to BELIEF. Our text Bible verses speak of **"repentance toward God"** and **"repentance to the acknowledging of the truth,"** but nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to repent or turn away from a lifestyle of sinning. Ungodly foolish men ADDED those words. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "** Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. **"** Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias have added to God's Words.

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) is right that repentance necessary involves a change of attitude toward sin, but ONLY in the sense that you realize you are a needy sinner in the sight of a holy God. How do I know that? **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."** The main purpose of God's Old Testament LAW is to give humanity THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. That is, you need to know what your being saved from to go to Heaven.

John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God." The word "evil" means deliberate sin, or planned sin. To fly off the handle in anger is a sin of passion, because it wasn't intentional. But if you go home and get a gun to go murder someone, that is evil because you planned it. That is why all abortions are evil, because they were scheduled.

So the Bible is teaching in John 3:20 that everyone who loves to intentionally live in sin won't get saved, because they don't want there sinful behavior spoken against. **Proverbs 30:20, "Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness."**

Sadly, most churches today are so busy playing church, that they don't care about contending for the faith anymore. They are as fools arranging deck chairs on the Titanic, while the damaged ship is slowly sinking into the cold and dark abyss of the ocean. Our churches are sinking, many already sunk 11,000 feet under the Atlantic ocean spiritually. But who cares, right? They are merely playing church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), refusing to contend for the Christian faith. Consequently, they are changing for the worse, without even realizing it.. **Proverbs 28:4, "They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them."** There is a lot more singing, fellowship and educating going on at PCC, then there is abiding in the inspired Word of God. For if they truly walked with God, spending time in His Word, then they would contend for the faith, but they don't.

Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*." I hate the false way of the Devil's Lordship Salvation. Therefore, I hate Bob Jones University, [1]because they preach hardcore Lordship Salvation. I don't hare the people. God knows that I do not hate a single human being, nor any living creature. I have God's love shed abroad in my heart by His blessed indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). I love people, which is exactly why I make a big fuss over God's simple plan of salvation. Only a darn fool thinks that Lordship Salvation falls within the realm of orthodox theology. No, it does not!

Over ninety-five percent of churches and pastors today are cowards, who refuse to stand against anything! Well I'm standing!!! The Devil wants us to SHUT UP, but God wants us to SPEAK UP!!! I'm speaking up!!!

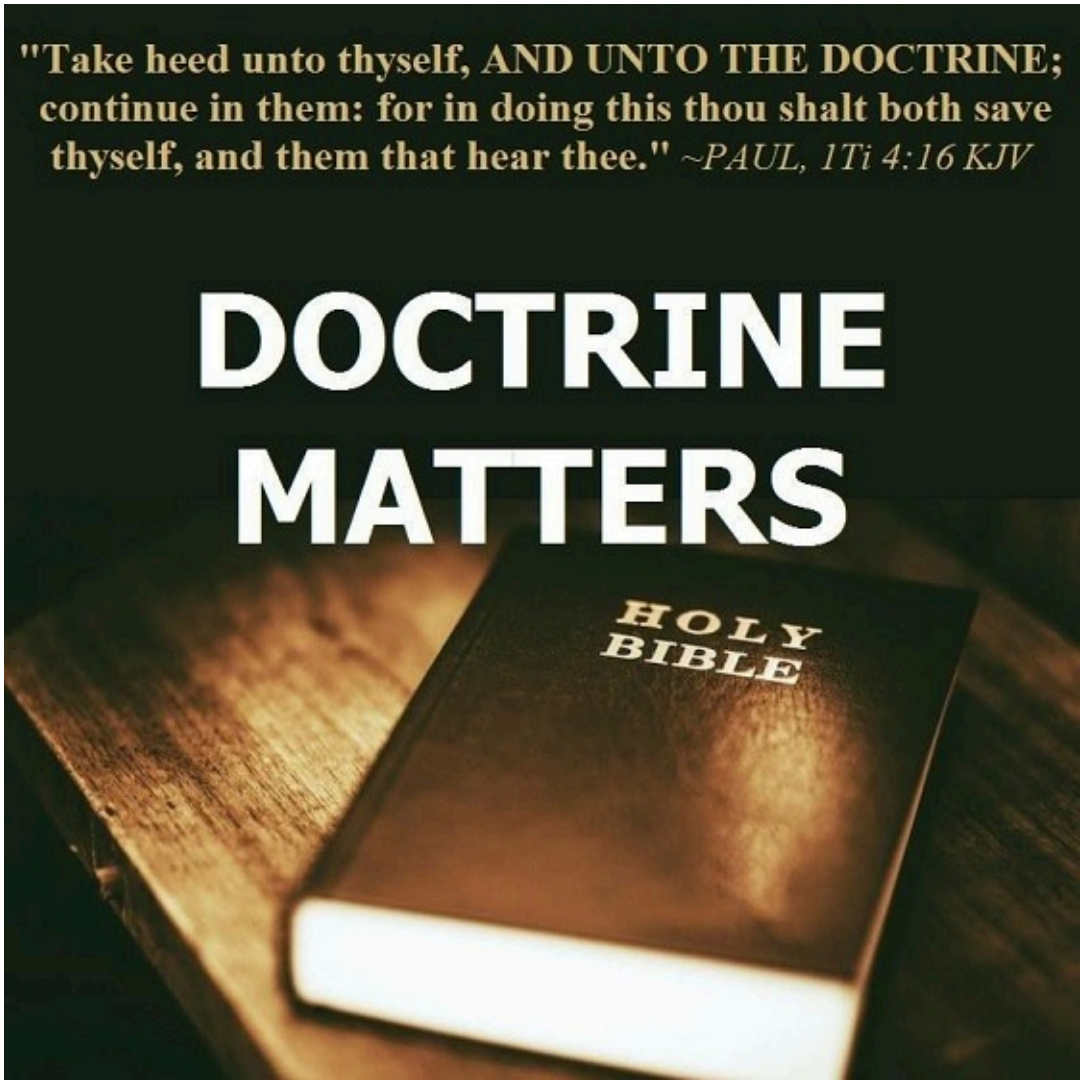

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzTGlHFd8zEIwbLgQ1tqPSKRVbXKYhba5JOKZSWJJuvxtKaU_10ue7K6ubSOCipaHmd8-Gv9gezu4tL0MR6Ks_KCcVbzgKQP7yPp7

3.9.13 John MacArthur Makes it Hard for Children To Be Saved (2022-09-17 12:21)

Mark 10:13-14, “And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.”

4928



"There is no such thing as a childhood conversion."

—Pastor John F. MacArthur (see below)

Jesus was MUCH DISPLEASED when His disciples forbade children to come unto Him. The Bible teaches that young children can be saved. Whereas the Bible says that adults must become as little children to enter into the Kingdom of God, Dr. John MacArthur says that little children must become adults. MacArthur's views on child salvation are directly related to his false understanding of Lordship Salvation.

On September 25, 1990 at the Calvary Baptist Church in Brewer, Maine (Pastor Larry Pawson), Dr. MacArthur was involved in a question and answer session which was publicly taped. During that session he said the following about child salvation:

> "Now let me say this and I don't want you to panic when I say it. Saving faith is an ADULT ISSUE. Saving faith is an ADULT EXPERIENCE. Salvation is an ADULT EXPERIENCE. Am I saying that a child cannot be saved? I'm saying that salvation is a conscious turning from sin to follow Jesus Christ with an understanding of something of the sinfulness of sin, its consequences and something of who Jesus Christ is, what He has provided and that I'm committing my life to Him. At what point can a child understand that?... I tell parents that salvation is an adult decision... There is no illustration in Scripture of childhood salvation. There is none. People want to throw the Philippian jailer and his household; well that's talking about his servants so there is no reference there about his children. **So there is no such thing as a childhood conversion." [emphasis added]** Dr. John MacArthur, sermon delivered on September 25, 1990 at the Calvary Baptist Church in Brewer, Maine (Pastor Larry Pawson)

Dr. MacArthur is saying that if a child is to be saved he must understand as an adult, make an adult decision and have an adult experience. But the Lord Jesus taught the exact opposite, that to be saved adults must become as little children. **Matthew 18:3-4, " And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.**

Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

” Pastor MacArthur errantly teaches that to be saved children must become as adults, but as you just read for yourself, the Bible teaches the exact opposite. Mr. MacArthur is all backwards in his theology!

How does this relate to MacArthur’s perverse preaching on Lordship Salvation? If salvation is by simple childlike faith in the Savior (which is is according to the Bible), then child salvation is no problem. On the other hand, if salvation involves Lordship—turning away from your sinful lifestyle, fulfilling all the demands of discipleship, commitment of one’s life to Christ and to follow Him no matter hat the cost—then salvation has become a very complicated thing, that would not be simple for a child (or even an adult) to do. John MacArthur is oh so WRONG!

If we complicate the Gospel with all kinds of Lordship requirements, then we have indeed made it very difficult for anybody to get to Heaven. But if we proclaim the free grace Gospel message—that needy guilty sinners are saved by BELIEVING the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and bodily risen the third day—

then this is a message that CAN be gladly received by people of all ages. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

In an Article by John MacArthur titled "Age of Accountability," he heretically states:

> "With this in mind, I believe that it is absolutely essential, all along the way with children, that every time they desire to make a commitment to Jesus Christ, at whatever age, you (as someone giving spiritual oversight to them) encourage them to do that."
>
> SOURCE: [1]http://www.gty.org/Resources/Articles/4836 (Grace To You)

Here again we see Mr. MacArthur’s heresy of Lordship Salvation, teaching that a child cannot be saved unless they are old enough to understand what it means to make a commitment to Christ. He is addressing how to get to Heaven here. MacArthur teaches 100 % contrary to the inspired Word of God. Jesus said in **Matthew 18:3, “Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.”**

Concerning the young boy Timothy, the Apostle Paul states in **2nd Timothy 3:15, “And that *from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures*, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.”** Timothy had known the Word of God since childhood. A small child who understands that he has sinned against God, and BELIEVES Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay for those sins and that Jesus risen from the dead, is saved! Salvation has nothing to do with making a commitment or persevering to live a holy life. MacArthur is making the grace error of combining sanctification with justification, which has become an epidemic in America’s churches.

My favorite quote is from the free grace preaching, and author of the book Pilgrim’s Progress, John Bunyan (1628-1688), who said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

What a beautiful quote! Dear reader, if you understand what John Bunyan just said, then you will understand what is so wrong with Lordship Salvation. Our SERVICE for Christ as His disciple, must be kept completely separate from God's free gift of SALVATION as His child.

Again, If we complicate the Gospel with all kinds of Lordship requirements, then we have indeed made it very difficult for anybody to be saved. Salvation does not require human effort. God does the saving, ALL OF IT!

John MacArthur Corrupts The True Meaning Of Matthew 19:16-22

Matthew 19:16-22, "And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet? Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me. But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions."

In this passage, we read about a rich young man who asked Jesus how to have eternal life? When the young man bragged about keeping all of God's Law (which shows that he was self-righteousness), Jesus pointed out that he was covetous (which is a violation of the 10th Commandment in Exodus 20:17). Jesus used the Law the way it was intended to be used, i.e., to show us our sinfulness and need for a Savior. **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."** Jesus simply pointed out to that young man that he was not righteous in God's eyes.

To understand the issue of Lordship Salvation, realize that THEY ARE ALL CALVINISTS!!! John Calvin (1509-1564) taught a heresy called the [2]PERSEVERANCE OF THE SAINTS, which taught that if a person is truly saved they will continue in holy living, surrendering their life to Christ, and departing from sin and the world; thus, this becomes a REQUIREMENT to be saved in Calvinism. This is EXACTLY what Lordship Salvation teaches today (it is Calvinism). It is a false gospel.

Respectfully, John MacArthur, Billy Graham, Kirk Cameron and Ray Comfort all pervert this passage to mean that Jesus was giving a plan of salvation. Jesus WASN'T giving this young man a plan of salvation; but rather, the Lord was simply showing him that his self-righteousness was flawed and unacceptable to God. Since the young man was trying to keep the Ten Commandments to merit eternal life, Jesus pointed out to him that he had missed the command prohibiting covetousness.

I used to wonder why Jesus didn't just come right out and tell him, "Hey, just believe on me and forget trying to earn Heaven." I once had a devout Roman Catholic neighbour, whom I witnessed to at least three dozen times over 5-years. He absolutely would not let go of the Catholic idea that he needed to love others, do good and be a good person to merit Heaven. My words continually fell on deaf ears, because he was hellbent on works-salvation as taught by his satanic Catholic priest. Jesus said in **Mark 7:9, "Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition."**

Now, I understand why Jesus told the rich young ruler what He did. You see, a man is not ready to be saved until he figures out on his own that he cannot save himself. You can explain the plain words of the Gospel to someone all day long, but they still won't get saved. This my friend is why *repentance* is necessary. Biblical repentance is a change of mind—a change of mind about what you think you must do to get to Heaven, to what God says you must do to get to Heaven.

My former Catholic neighbour has never repented of his *dead works* (Hebrews 6:1). Likewise, the rich young ruler needed to repent of his sin of *dead works* (Hebrews 6:1). Ray Comfort is correct that the law of God is necessary for salvation, because no one ever got saved who didn't know that he is a sinner. Sadly, [3]Mr. Comfort effectively teaches that keeping the law is necessary to be saved, but he goes astray when he requires people to keep the law ([4]live a lifestyle of repentance) to get to Heaven.

The Apostle Paul [5]taught the same truth in Romans 2:13, because the Jews thought they could be saved by keeping the Law. No one can be saved by keeping the Law (Romans 3:20). We need Christ's righteousness, which MacArthur doesn't teach (Matthew 6:33; Romans 4:5-6; Romans 10:3-4; 2nd Corinthians 5:21).

The rich young man in the Bible was covetous. According to Mr. MacArthur, that young man would have been saved if he'd denied himself, let go of his pride, pushed aside his selfish ambitions, given up his covetousness and given his life to Christ. John MacArthur is teaching lies of the Devil. [6]Billy Graham teaches that the rich young man counted the cost, but wasn't willing to pay the price to be saved. That's a false plan of salvation. Christ paid the price of our sins, which was His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

Here are Pastor MacArthur's very own corrupt words:

> "The Gospel says, 'give your life to Christ and He rules' and if you're not willing to do that it's because you want to keep the rule of your own life. **The rich young man wanted his own life for himself. He wanted to control his own life.** He had his choice: sins, he had his choice, religion, and he wanted to hang onto control. ***It's that simple. Coming to Christ means you give up the control of your life, and you yield it to Christ. That's what kept him from salvation, he was unwilling to do that."*** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [7]http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DA4Zv8o3NbI (4:51 in the video)

Ladies and gentlemen, [8]that is Catholic theology and damnable heresy!!! MacArthur heretically said:

> “Coming to Christ means you give up the control of your life, and you yield it to Christ. That’s what kept him from salvation, he was unwilling to do that.”

The reason why the rich young man didn’t get saved was NOT because he refused to yield to Christ, nor because he was unwilling to give up control of his life; the reason why he didn’t get saved is because he was self-righteous!

Hebrews 6:1 speaks of repentance from "DEAD WORKS" which cannot save a person. Faith without works is DEAD FAITH; and works without faith is DEAD WORKS. The Epistle of James speaks of a "DEAD FAITH," but dead faith is still faith. That is, your faith may be dead without works as a born-again believer, but you are still 100 % saved. And the unsaved person who does "many wonderful works" (Matthew 7:21-23), must repent of their useless DEAD WORKS and believe on Jesus Christ to be saved.

Notice what the self-righteous young man asked Jesus in Matthew 19:16...

“...Good Master, what good thing SHALL I DO, that I may have eternal life?”

The young man didn’t ask how he could get to Heaven. No, rather, he asked what THING I NEED TO DO. Jesus knew the young man’s heart. The young man was self-righteous. Jesus used the Old Testament law to show the young man his wickedness. There was nothing he could do in his own self-righteousness to have eternal life. He needed Jesus as his Savior. Romans 3:19 and Galatians 3:24 plainly teach that the law’s primary purpose is to show mankind our need for the dear Savior.

John MacArthur requires people to fulfil the law as a prerequisite to faith in Christ, which is the heresy of works salvation. That is exactly what Kirk Cameron, Ray Comfort, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, John Piper, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and John MacArthur are teaching. It’s utter damnable heresy!!!

They all teach that the rich young man should have forsaken his covetousness to be saved.

In sharp contrast, **Romans 4:5-6** proclaims, **“But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works.”**

Kirk Cameron and Ray Comfort are going to be damned because they are following the false gospel of John MacArthur. The Bible plainly teaches that false prophets would go through pains to avoid being detected. Satan is subtle. **2nd Peter 2:1, “But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who PRIVILY shall bring in damnable heresies...” T**he word “privily” here means “taking pains to avoid being observed; to lead aside.” This is the nature of false prophets. They are used by Satan to mislead people, going through pains to avoid being detected.

Carefully notice that the false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 were SINCERE; but they were sincerely WRONG. **Proverb 16:25, “There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”** Lordship Salvationists pervert the Gospel message, requiring sinners to stop living in their sins to be saved. Moody Bible Institute

and many other theological schools have been caught up into MacArthur's doctrines of devils...

> **1st Timothy 4:1, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;1Tm:4:1: Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and DOCTRINES OF DEVILS."**

Lordship Salvation is Works Salvation. Instead of requiring people to do good works to be saved as the Catholic Church does, Lordship Salvationists require people to try to stop living in sin to be saved. The result is the same—self righteousness. The perverted doctrine of Lordship Salvation is the primary ecumenical bridge now being used to merge Catholics with apostate Evangelicals. Sadly, it is working!!! The Devil is a beautiful liar.

[9] **The Confusing World of Dr. John MacArthur**

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —[10]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

[11] 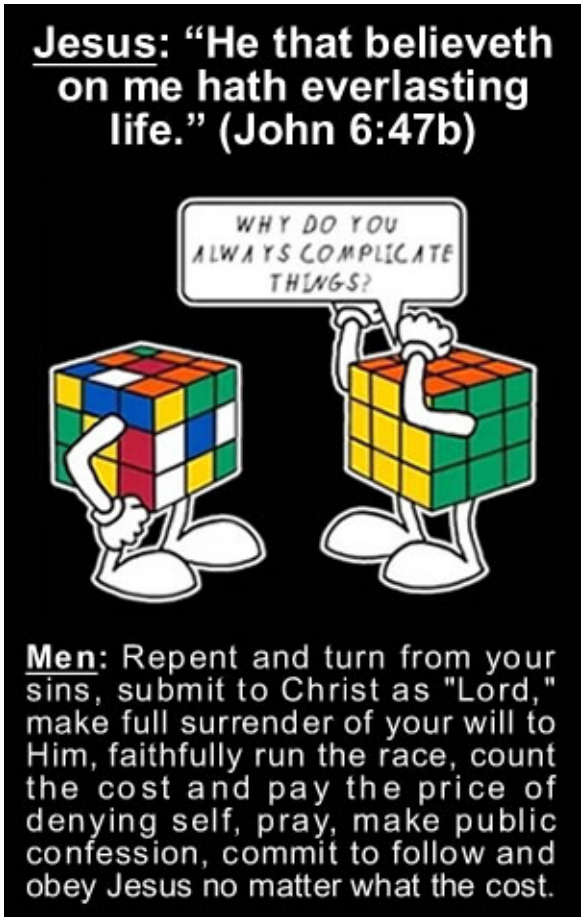

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

1. http://www.gty.org/Resources/Articles/4836
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-matthew_723.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
7. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DA4Zv8o3NbI
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/bornagain_heresy.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-confusing.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJXeakmELEykils-eTydn1uRYTTaoEoEVTvEqWifj-fFYKnZJzlDaMgK4GC8o0QU3Uvn9ZyLMpDadeMJAwxGVp3W3hKbbI6_K4cRA

3.9.14 The Danger Of Being Loyal To Man Instead Of God (2022-09-18 11:51)

John 12:42-43, "Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: *For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God*."

These were saved men! The Holy Bible says that many of the chief rulers believed on Jesus. So they were in fact born-again Christians! However, the Bible says in our text passage from John 12:42-43 that those chief rulers LOVED THE PRAISE OF MEN, MORE THAN THE PRAISE OF GOD.

We learn some important truths from this passage. These newly saved men 'DID NOT CONFESS' the name of Jesus before men, because they were afraid of losing their favorable reputation in the synagogue. The wicked Pharisees had announced that if any man confessed Christ, he would be excommunicated from the synagogue. You need to understand that to the Jew, their life centered around the local synagogue, which meant everything to a Jew. So being kicked out of the synagogue was like the end of the world for a Jew!

Yet, God wants all of His children to carry our cross for Jesus. This has NOTHING to do with getting saved (born-again), it deals with SERVICE, not SALVATION. Carrying one's cross for Christ is strictly a matter of obedient DISCIPLESHIP (which is by works), not about eternal SONSHIP (which is by faith alone). In fact, you don't need to confess Christ publicly to get to Heaven. You CAN be saved, and yet keep it a secret from every human being on earth! Joseph of Arimathea was **" a disciple of Jesus, but secretly "** of Jesus **(John 19:38b).** The word "disciple" in the Bible is often used to reference a believer. I love what Pastor M.R. DeHaan said:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a

> life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

That was very well said. Bravo Pastor Martin Ralph DeHaan!

Now, what I have just mentioned is wrong. If we are saved, we ought to let our light shine to the world, so they may see Jesus in us. **Matthew 5:16, "**

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

" If we fail to obey this command from God, then lost sinners may perish in their unbelief and spend eternity burning in Hell, because of our sinful poor testimony...

> **Hebrews 10:12:14-16, "**
>
> ***Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord*:**
>
> **Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;**
>
> **Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.**
>
> **"**

How many people will burn in Hell in eternity because of YOU? How many people have you shared the Gospel with this year? **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "*But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost*: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.**

"

The Danger Of Wicked Pastors Who Love Men More Than Truth

Pastor Marty Herron comes to mind. Marty was the senior pastor of the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 199 to 2018. He made A LOT of money there! Pastor Herron is a respecter of persons, esteeming his earthly friendships as being more important than THE TRUTH.

In 2014 Marty Herron flew all the way (9,000 miles) from the island of Guam to Greenville, South Carolina, to be present at the inauguration of Steve Pettit, as the new executive president of Bob Jones University (BJU). [1]Take a look at the Satanic counterfeit plan of salvation that

Steve Pettit preaches at BJU!!! Kindly said, Dr. Pettit is an unsaved Calvinist, an infidel crept in unawares into BJU. A little leaven leaventh the whole lump! I feel sorry for the thousands of students at BJU, who have been utterly corrupted by an ungodly false prophet. Steve Pettit is good friends with one of the most dangerous false teachers of our time, Dr. John MacArthur (an alumni of BJU).

Marty Herron flew 9,000 miles (browning his buddy that hit the big time), securing his future career in the dirty religious business. Sadly, Christianity began as a new birth in the Bible. When it went to Greece it became a mere philosophy. When Christianity went to Rome it became an organization (the Roman Catholic cult). When it spread throughout Europe, Christianity became a culture. But when it came to America, Christianity became a business!

When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year (2013-2014), God burdened my heart over the heretical Lordship Salvation, false bibles and wrong repentance that I heard preached there. So I tried to help them see, as a true friend does. I loved them dearly, God knows my heart. But for telling THE TRUTH, they wickedly counted me as their enemy and showed me the door. I was banned from returning to Harvest Baptist Church. God's judgment is upon the ungodly pastors of Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam.

Even their new senior pastor in 2018, Gary Walton, upheld the ban, refusing to allow me to attend their church (even though I begged). I was lonely, broken in soul and desperate for their love, but they threw me under the bus again and again in their hatred. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth*? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."** Bob Jones University zealously affect churches like Harvest, but only to their destruction! And very sadly, shameful incompetent pastors like Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias at Pensacola Christian College's Campus Church, sinfully bid Godspeed to the BJU camp (accepting their students, partaking in intercollegiate sports together, hiring each other camp's graduates, refusing to contend for the faith, and hobnobbing with one another). Folks, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! [2]The Bob Jones crowd are corrupt!!! They are unintentionally [3]helping the Devil.

Pastor Marty Herron is more loyal to Steve Pettit more than he is to God. Marty loves the praise of men more than the praise of God. Pastor Herron flew 9,000 to support his apostate buddy at BJU, but wouldn't even allow me drive 1 mile to Harvest Baptist Church church on Guam, because THE TRUTH that I placed directly into Marty's bloody hands greatly offended him. Jesus said in **Matthew 11:6, " And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me."** Jesus is the truth according to John 14:6. THE TRUTH is only hate, to them who HATE the truth! Marty Herron has been deceived by the Devil, but he is too blind and arrogant to see it. I befriended him with THE TRUTH, but he rejected that truth and me along with it.

What saith the Scripture? **Hosea 4:6, " My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: *because thou hast rejected knowledge*, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no**

priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children." Carefully notice that God's people weren't destroyed for being innocently ignorant of THE TRUTH; but rather, because wickedly THEY REJECETD THE TRUTH!!! And worse yet, it was THE PRIESTS (the religious leaders) who rejected that knowledge!

This Bible verse has Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College written all over it! You can't tell those knucklehead pastors anything, because they are stiffnecked and unwilling to listen to THE TRUTH. The fact of the matter is that I am banned from attending BOTH the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and Campus Church at PCC. I received a written notice on August 2, 2022 from Pastor Jeff Redlin that I am banned from coming to their church cult. No wonder our country is going to Hell in a wheelbarrow! Our pastors are apostate fools!!!

Marty Herron is terrified of going against his peers in the ministry, lest he be put outside the gate with Jesus. Horrible pastors like Jeff Redlin, Tim Zacharias, Gary Walton, Chuck Phelps (on the board of directors at BJU), all refuse to suffer reproach for the name of Christ. They all get paid 6-digit outrageous salaries! None of them has any regard for THE TRUTH, not for hurting people. I literally begged Pastors' Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Marty Herron for a second chance (talk about casting my pearl before the swine), but they all threw me under the bus, leaving me for dead. My good God will quickly avenge me (Romans 12:19-21), and vindicate my truthful preaching (Romans 3:4), and make them suffer in eternity for their wickedness in supporting falsehoods (Galatians 6:7; Proverbs 30:5-6).

[4]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/big_problem_with_bju_crowd.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/bju_helping_satan.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgv1JBzkamvJBteyuPsUkWooRnhTwq45TgbAQgJuv8ckRTmhBiEuz_cAOgwb42mlAN6Yio7jR-pTC351wqDRIsrbqUYWYhJnt53sUl

---

3.9.15 You Cannot Say You Are A Good Person (2022-09-19 16:42)

Proverbs 20:6, "Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?"

I learned an important truth long ago, which is that I cannot claim to be a

"

good man.

" That is not my place to say. Other people must call me a

"

good man

"

for that compliment to actually mean something. The Bible says in our text passage of Scripture that MOST MEN will proclaim his own goodness (i.e., bragging on himself). But we all know that some people who brag have nothing to boast about!

Neither you nor myself can profess our own goodness, because we don't see in our selves what others see.

Proverbs 25:14, " Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain. " That is what the old timers called, "

big doggin' it.

" That is, you're a little puppy trying to be a big dog! So, don't big dog it!!!

If you tell me that I am a good man, that means something tremendously to me. Unfortunately, I cannot tell myself how good I am, because it is not my place to make that determination. I am sure that *Playboy* magazine founder High Hefner (1926-2017) would have perversely considered himself a good man. But was Hefner a good man? No, he was not! No wicked man who exploits women for money is "

good.

" **Proverbs 12:2, " A *good man* obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn."**

The Apostle Luke referred to Joseph (Jesus' Dad who raised Him, but not His biological father) as a "good man." **Luke 23:50, "And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and** *he was a good man***, and a just:"**

Some of the people said that Jesus is a "good man," but others called Him a deceiving lying fraud. John 7:12, "And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: *for some said, He is a good man* : others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people."

The Apostle Luke (who penned the book of Acts) refers to Barnabas as a "good man" in Acts 11:24. "For *he was a good man*, and full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and much people was added unto the Lord."

Dear reader, it matters what people think and say about us. It matters how we live our life and treat others. Since we are all imperfect people, inherent sinners by nature, we can only attempt to do our best with the Lord's help to live *above reproach*. However, NO ONE can live *above sin*! Everyone has a Skeleton Closet (1st John 1:8-10). Albeit, despite whatever sins failures and mistakes we've made in life, by God's grace we ought to rise above our past, and make the best of what time we have remaining in this temporary body. Every saint has a past and every sinner has a future. Amen and amen. Today is the first day of the rest of your life!!!

My goal is not to live to please men; but rather, to **" Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven."** Righteous people call Bible preachers

"

good

"

for taking a firm stand against sin; but ungodly fools call Bible preachers

"

evil

"

for preaching hard against sin. So the word

"good" is actually a relative term, depending on who is using it. **Isaiah 5:20, " Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!"**

Proverbs 14:14, " The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself." I love that Bible verse! It means that a backslidden man does what HE WANTS! But a good man who desires to please God will do what he knows is right to do, even though it means sacrificing his own ambitions, pleasures and fun. Our nation's prisons are full of unwise men and women who did what THEY WANTED,

instead of doing what they knew was the right thing to do. Throughout life, everyone is tested, having to decide continually between good or evil.

Also, oftentimes our choices in life won't be between good or evil, but between good or best. A particular decision may not require you to decide against doing something immoral or wrong, but to make the better choice. For example: A young person may need to choose where to attend college. Although it is not necessarily a sin to attend a more contemporary Bible college

(where music and moral standards are lower, et cetera

)

, it is far more better to attend an old-fashioned Bible college (like Commonwealth Baptist College in Lexington

, Kentucky) where old-fashioned Christian values are still upheld.

I want people to call me a good man, but I cannot call myself that. I want to live each moment of my life in such a way that glorifies my God and Savior, and people consider me an honest, good and reasonable person as a Christian. There is nothing worse than a Christian who doesn't pay their bills on time, lies to people, cannot be trusted or relied upon, et cetera. **Proverbs 25:19, "Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint."** Put another way: "People don't care what you know, until they know that you care." It is so true!

Very few pastors truly care about people. Pastor Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College's (PCC) Campus Church doesn't care about people. He doesn't care about me as a human being. Pastor Redlin has actually banned me (in writing), since August 2, 2022, from attending Campus Church. It didn't matter that I apologized three times in writing, that I humbly offered to do whatever they require to make peace with the PCC camp, they still refuse to let me come back to church. Redlin's belly in his God, whom he serves for a 6-digit annual salary (Romans 16:17-18). Jeff Redlin is not a good man, he is a religious phony, a hypocrite who only cares about the cult at Pensacola Christian College. The Lord will judge between me and PCC. Thank you dear reader for reading my blogs. It humbly means a lot to me.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg84b2y5poTjkjm24e_85KtEdYkb0763XZ1OgYI0_QlGzw7nDNHchsEEztSOO4m8_jmZY1vDHTJatkW8pE3Uqziyt9bv6QeGQTk0SC

3.9.16 A Rebuke Of Pastor Cary Schmidt's Book: "Done" (2022-09-20 23:02)

John 3:16,

"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, *that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*."

1st Timothy 6-7, "From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; Desiring to be teachers of the law; *understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm*."

2nd Timothy 2:15-16, "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, *rightly dividing the word of truth*. But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness."

Right doctrine matters! I said RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! At the West Coast Bible College in Lancaster, California (run by Pastor Paul Chappell), the book titled: "Done" by Pastor Cary Schmidt is required reading for their students. [1]Cary Schmidt serves as the Senior Pastor of [2]Emmanuel Baptist Church in Newington, Connecticut.

I love preachers and don't enjoy critiquing them, but as a redeemed child of God I do enjoy contending for the Christian faith. **Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*."** You can [3]freely read Pastor Schmidt's book on his personal website.

Kindly said, and with no intentional disrespect for Pastor Schmidt, the inspired Holy Bible disagrees with his false teaching that a lost sinner must "

believe and receive

"

as two separate

acts to be saved. Pastor Schmidt writes these words in his book, "

Done

"

:

> You see, on the side of the giver, a true gift must
>
> be free and optional, and on the side of the receiver, a
>
> true gift must be believed and received! **For a gift to become yours, you must choose to believe the giver**
>
> **and to receive it as your own. Until you make these two simple decisions the gift is not truly yours.** It
>
> could be paid for—it could be wrapped and waiting.
>
> It could have your name on it. **But if you don't believe it and receive it, then it will never be yours.**
>
> So it is with the gift of God—eternal life. You don't get this gift "by default." You get this gift "by decision." Yes, it's paid for. Yes, it's ready and waiting for you. Yes, it has your name on it. And yes, you could decide to walk away. You could decide you don't believe and you won't receive. It would be the worst decision you could ever make.
>
> Now, my kids seem to get past these two decisions pretty quickly on Christmas and birthdays. They don't usually have much trouble believing and receiving.

Yet, so many people I meet can't seem to do this with God. So, how about you, right now? Is this really something that you need to contemplate fifty-seven ways? Is this really something you need to find eighty-two reasons "not to accept"? It's a gift of God. It's free for the taking. If you believe the Bible—if you will take God at His word, this can be yours right now.

Here's how God describes the "taking of the gift." In Romans 10:9–10 He says, *"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation."*

Did you catch that? "For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness…"—**that's the believe part.** "And with the mouth confession is made unto salvation"—**that's the receive part.**

Again in verse thirteen He says, *"For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."* In other words, whoever will ask can have this gift from God!

In Acts 16:31 we are instructed, *"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved…."*

Once again in John 3:16 Jesus said, *"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."*

Over and over again in the Bible God says that this gift becomes ours by believing and receiving. It starts internally—in the heart. It starts with true belief—faith.

Now, friend, **it's important that you realize there are two kinds of belief. There is a "head belief" and a "heart belief." A head belief is simply a knowledge of something. A heart belief is actually trusting that knowledge.**

If I went to LAX airport and bought a ticket on Southwest Airlines to Phoenix, I could believe with my head that this ticket and this airline could take me to Phoenix. I could know this in my head without actually placing my trust in this airplane. **This is head belief.**

Heart belief would be to actually "get on board" the plane—to fully trust that airline and airplane to take me to my destination. **You may already have a head belief in Jesus.**

You may understand everything I've written about in this little book. Millions of people in the world claim to believe in Jesus—yet they go about day to day still trying to pay for their own sin and refusing to simply admit their desperate state and trust His full payment on the cross.

The question now is this—will you place a heart belief in Jesus Christ alone? Are you willing to believe that nothing else can save you? **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: Pastor Cary Schmidt, *Done*; pp. 83-86, © 2005 by Striving Together Publications

What you have just read is extremely confusing! Pastor Schmidt is not the only preacher guilty of preaching this false teaching. I once heard Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) warn his church congregation...

> The distance between the head and the heart is 18 inches. Unfortunately, a "head" knowledge of Jesus Christ—fully knowing and giving mental assent to the plan of salvation…without a "heart" acceptance that brings the personal relationship that the Bible demands—avails nothing to anyone.
>
> SOURCE: [4]https://www.crossway.org/tracts/missing-heaven-by-18-inches-3071/

This is heresy! I would agree that just because someone is familiar with the *facts* of the Gospel is not enough to be saved:

> Hebrews 4:1-3, "Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. For unto us was *the gospel preached*, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, *not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*."

A person "fully knowing and giving mental assent to the plan of salvation" is saved!!! But Pastor Schmidt says they mighty still not be saved, unless they also believe in their heart. That is some frightening false theology! In fact, that kind of wrong thinking can drive a churchgoer insane!!!

It is ridiculous and unbiblical to say that a sinner who hears and chooses to place their trust in the Gospel of Jesus Christ can still not be saved, unless they also believe it in their heart. That radical idea is nowhere found in the Holy Bible. In the inspired Scripture, you either believe or you don't, period. The apostle Paul never taught any such junk theology that it is not enough to have faith in your head, but not your heart. There is no difference!

God knows that I am not trying to be mean or unkind, just accurate according to the Word of God. Every Bible preacher is held doubly accountable by God for what we teach and preach, because we influence people for eternity. If a preacher is wrong on God's plan of salvation, then he has the blood of all his victims upon his hands, the blood of those who will end up burning in Hell forever who were deceived by his false teachings (Matthew 7:13-15; 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, 13-15; Galatians 3:1-3).

Now, I don't think that Pastor Schmidt is sending people to Hell with his false teaching. However, the woeful danger and risk is that people will become utterly confused, worrying their whole life if they really believe in their heart, or just in the mind. I know, because I receive countless emails from such confused people, who are afraid that they only believe the Gospel in their head, but not their heart. Folks, there is no such animal!!! It is IMPOSSIBLE to believe (to rely upon, trust, put your confidence) in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ, but still not be saved because you don't really believe it in your heart. I hate when preachers confuse people like that! They are sincere no doubt, but wrong nevertheless (Proverbs 16:25).

It is possible to know the facts of God's simple plan of salvation, but not believe them. But the former is KNOWLEDGE, the latter is FAITH. In fairness to Pastor Schmidt, he does admit that head knowledge cannot save a person. But where he goes horrible astray is when he wrongly calls such knowledge a form of "

belief.

” This confusion is caused by a common misunderstanding of **James 2:19,**

“Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.” Carefully notice that this passage doesn’t mention believing the Gospel, but believing in God. It is not enough to believe that God exists, the Bible says you must place your faith in the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31).

I applaud most of what Pastor Cary Schmidt is teaching, but he got Romans 10:9-10 very wrong! You don’t need to believe and receive to get to Heaven. It is easy for eager Bible students to read too much into the Scriptures, taking away strange doctrines that don’t exist in reality. Remember, anytime that you life a *text* out of *context*, you create a new *pretext* (i.e., a false doctrine). Never look too hard into a Scripture passage. God said what He meant, and meant what He said.

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. I learned that from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). God specifically authored the Gospel of John to teach humanity how to get to Heaven. So says **John 20:31, “*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** In the Gospel of John we find the word “believe”

mentioned 85 times; but the words repent, confess, pray, surrender, follow and persevere are not mentioned even once. **John 6:47, “**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life.

”

Kindly said, Pastor Schmidt is preaching strange doctrine! What saith the Scripture? ...

> Romans 10:13-17, “For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things! But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report? So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.”

Don’t forget what Pastor Curtis Huston said: “A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.” It would be unwise to completely ignore the entire Gospel of John, and the Epistle of Galatians, and base a plan of salvation upon Romans chapter 10 alone. Remember, God authored the Gospel of John to show mankind how to be saved (John 20:31). Yet, every preacher that I know who teaches error regarding salvation uses obscure passages of Scripture to do it!

For example: The demonic Church of Christ false religion, errantly uses Romans 10:9-10 to require lost sinners to “confess” Christ publicly to get to Heaven. But no such requirement is found in the Gospel of John! We read in John 12:42-43 that many of the chief rulers believed on Jesus, but they **“DID NOT CONFESS HIM.”** They were saved, but loved the praise of men more than the praise of God (John 42:43). Clearly, they were not following Jesus yet as the supreme “Lord” of their life, but they were still saved and secure in God’s promise of eternal life, which is by faith alone. Amen and amen.

Nowhere in the Holy Bible are we taught to “

believe and receive

” Jesus to be saved. The person who acknowledges being a guilty sinner in need of redemption (Romans 3:19-20), and BELIEVES the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), is instantly, irrevocably and forever saved by God’s grace. To BELIEVE is all that is necessary or allowed by God to be saved. **Galatians 3:26, “ For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. ”**

Pastor Schmid is teaching strange doctrine. Again, the great harm that his false doctrine posses is that believers will become utterly confused, fretting needlessly and worrying for years to come if their faith is merely in their head, or in their heart as well. The entire idea is absurd! The man, woman, teenager or small child who comes to God as a needy sinner, and places their childlike faith in the Lord Jesus Christ as their personal Savior is eternally saved! Nothing more is required or allowed. BELEIVING IS ENOUGH!!!

Repentance (a change of mind) and faith happen simultaneously (at the same time). The man who believes has repented. That is, he has changed his mind.

And the man who repents has believed. There is no such thing as a person who believes, but isn’t really saved because they didn’t truly repent. I am so sick and tired of the theological garbage being falsely preached in thousands of pulpits today.

The person who believes the Gospel has repented.

Yet, [5]corrupt institutions like Bob Jones University (BJU) errantly teach that repentance from sin is an additional step to believing. BJU’s new president, [6]Dr. Steve Pettit, is teaching things from The Twilight Zone! Kindly said, Steve Pettit is an unsaved Calvinist infidel. BJU has become a dangerous religious cult, preaching another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I wrote this blog to teach you, dear reader, about the dangers of tampering with the Gospel. The inspired Word of God reads in **John 11:26-27, “ Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live:**

And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this? ” Did you see anything about

“believing and receiving”? No, we did not! The Bible simply says to “believe” on the name of Jesus Christ to get to Heaven.

Pastor Schmidt says:

“ it’s important that you realize there are two kinds of belief. There is a ’head belief’ and a ’heart belief.’

A head belief is simply a knowledge of something. A heart belief is actually trusting that knowledge. ” Dear reader, head knowledge is NOT a “

belief

”

in any way, fashion or form!!! You cannot show me a single Bible verse to support Schmidt’s heresy! You cannot show me any person or group in the Bible who believed only with their head, but not with their heart. I triple-dog dare you to show me! You cannot. Pastor Schmidt is incompetently using the wrong theological terminology.

> **Hebrews 4:1-3, “Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. Let us**

> **therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: *but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*."**

The preceding Bible passage says that the Hebrews who wandered in the Wilderness, heard Moses preach the Gospel for 40 years. But that Gospel truth was not mixed with faith in them that heard it. They didn't allegedly

"

believe in their heads, but not in their hearts.

" They didn't have any faith at all! They didn't believe at all. They were familiar with the Gospel, having heard it repeatedly by Moses the prophet for 40 years, but they rejected it. It would be very wrong to say that those Jews believed in the heads, but not in their hearts. No, they didn't believe it!

Kindly said, for Pastor Cary Schmidt to label head knowledge as a form of "

belief

"

is gross theological

incompetence

. To trust the Gospel (*Good News*) is to *believe* in both one's heart and head at the same time, there is no distinction in the Holy Bible. It is impossible to trust Christ with your head, but not with your heart. As cute as Pastor Schmidt's tommyrot theology is, it is dangerous to churchgoers and must be exposed and avoided as quackery.



1. https://www.caryschmidt.com/
2. https://ebcnewington.com/
3. https://www.caryschmidt.com/downloads/done.pdf
4. https://www.crossway.org/tracts/missing-heaven-by-18-inches-3071/
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhCG7VyNCoeILL2upwglVprX1oFKp-iMipX5gZv96cqeNV91iPVr79ERTlBdCv-rdy5tWpsWf39_l2viHDFw8IuCTMz0pmUgShYEY8

3.9.17 A Good Illustration Of Pensacola Christian College Cult (2022-09-24 22:21)

Revelation 3:15-18, "I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. *Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked*: I counsel thee to buy of

me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see."

Years ago, I heard a very sad and disturbing story in the news. A married couple ate at a popular local pub restaurant. The couple were disgusted with the horrible service they didn't receive. Their orders got messed up. Their meal was ruined. So at the end they paid for all their food and drinks, but they refused to pay the 18 % gratuity which the restaurant forces customers to pay, no matter how poor the service or food is. [1]That wicked manager called the police and had the couple arrested . They were handcuffed and put into the squad car. They were taken down to the police station, booked, charged with theft, and then released on bail.

So the next evening that married couple protested with signs in front of the restaurant, where they had been so horribly abused the night before. I wish to God that I had the power to permanently shut down that business, to give justice to that mistreated and abused couple!!!

But it gets much worse, as that emotionally wounded and hurting couple protested in anger against that wicked pub restaurant, hundreds of people passed by them all night long, some laughing in their typical American snobbery, entering into the establishment to enjoy a good meal and have a fun time. Dear reader, I just described to you Pensacola Christian College (PCC). They only care about having fun by themselves, doing their own thing, all to make more money, but they don't give a damn about hurting people.

I am going to tell you some of my sad and disturbing story in a moment, about how I was mistreated, abused and thrown under the bus at Campus Church at PCC. Yet, even though I am protesting in anger from my wounded and hurting soul, Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias, and the leaders at PCC, are wickedly laughing in my face, as thousands of indifferent people keep piling into their religious cult. I know how that mistreated couple felt when they were terrible mistreated at that hellhole restaurant in Pennsylvania.

Here is some of the couple's horrifying story:

> [2]Pope and John Wagner were hauled away by police and charged with theft for not paying the mandatory 18 percent gratuity totaling $16 after eating at the Lehigh Pub in Bethlehem, Pa. with six friends.
>
> Pope claimed that they had to wait nearly an hour for their order and that she had to get napkins and silverware for the table herself.
>
> "At this point I became very annoyed because I had already gone up to the bar myself to have my soda refilled because the waitress never came back," Pope said.
>
> After the $73 bill came, the group paid for food, drinks, and tax but refused to pay the tip. After explaining the bad service to the bartender in charge, Pope claimed he took their money and called police. The couple was handcuffed and placed in the back of a police car. [3]READ MORE

The Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp, with their pathetic Campus Church, are spiritually blind and wretched and naked. They are blind to how awful and far from God they are. They are wretched in their selfish pride and self-righteousness. They are naked, totally devoid of God's love for hurting people.

When I first came to Campus Church in July of 2021 (having just moved to the city of Pensacola, Florida from the island of Guam), my life was broken and my soul hurting in loneliness. I wrote a lengthy email and poured out my heart to Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church (their senior pastor since 2018, who came from Colorado). To my horror, Pastor Redlin replied harshly, scolding me because I had kindly mentioned that my former wife divorced me in 2006. I shared my heart with the pastor, confiding in him that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church (I wish Redlin could know what it feels like to be abandoned by his wife, and then to be painfully alone for 15 years, and then have some cocky uncaring pastor sinfully criticize him for hoping to remarry). It' is easy to crap on people when you've never suffered in their shoes. Instead of having compassion and showing forth God's love, Jeff Redlin berated me harshly and threw me under the bus.

But even a week before that, I knew that Jeff Redlin was a coward, when I told him that I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot on Mobile Highway. The Woodspring Suites Hotel in Pensacola where I had made a 30-day confirmed reservation, cruelly cancelled my entire stay because United Airlines flight from Guam to Honolulu was delayed. Consequently, I missed my connecting flight from Honolulu to Denver. [4]United Airlines has been fined millions of dollars for delayed flights, yet they keep doing it! Anyway, when I told Pastor Redlin at the 2021, 4th of July picnic at Campus Church,

I saw the startled look on his face, but then

he literally just walked away from me like I didn't exist. What a selfish coward! I knew right then that something was very wrong with Pastor Redlin.

I am a loving person. I am very forgiving and always willing to make peace. After attending Campus Church for a few months in 2021, I left in frustration, feeling like Pastor Redlin didn't care about me as a human being. He had scolded me for hoping to find a wife. He later embarrassed me in front of his wife, saying that if I ever did find a woman to marry, he wouldn't perform the wedding. What a jerk! Jeff Redlin is immature and has no business pastoring any church. What a shame! God will not bless a pastor who abuses people!

But unfortunately, like the shady business manager, PCC is the same horrible way, mistreating people with no recourse of action. PCC needs to go out of business!!! If I had my way, they'd all be fired, and the school and church shut down completely for several months, until all new leaders who actually give a damn could be hired. SHAME on the ungodly PCC camp. They are no better than the Mormon cult, singing pretty music, playing church, while INDIVIDUALS do not matter. I will never shut up about the wickedness of Campus Church and PCC.

I was lonely without a church family and asked the pastors of Campus Church if I could come back. I apologized for offending them. They ignored me. So I mailed two more letters, this time I sent a copy to the leaders at PCC. They all ignored me for 45 days! So I finally lashed out against them on social media, and only then did Pastor Redlin email to tell me I couldn't come to their church for my comments. Do you see how unfair and rotten these jerks are? They were provoking me on purpose, looking for any excuse to get rid of me. That is hatred, of the Devil, and not Bible love or Christianity. SHAME on the PCC camp!!! I have been leaving comments on their Campus Church website after each service, to warn people.

Sadly, they are wrong on Bible repentance. In their Foundation's Class, PCC's cult church wrongly preaches that "

repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior.

" That is 100 % false doctrine!!! Jeff Redlin and Tim Zacharias ought to be fired immediately, and competent pastors brought in their place instead. People become utterly confused when corrupt and irresponsible pastors associate behavioral modification with God's free gift of eternal life. You won't find such false teaching in the Holy Bible!

[5]



1. https://www.nbcphiladelphia.com/news/local/time-in-prison/1891307/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State//forced_tip.htm
3. https://www.nbcphiladelphia.com/news/local/time-in-prison/1891307/
4. https://www.cbsnews.com/news/united-airlines-fine-flight-delays-passengers/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhjZHbjpzCCzFpapjs-x33lH1vm8wrm1pDI4KUKtqNUpt4RF0KsxMQ-CfazpK3gwm7gBqTng3SdaXZ011lxCmiXpDD2Gl6wo5LKJ8K

3.9.18 Why I Am Concerned About The Direction Of Paul Chappell (2022-09-26 00:30)

The following needful article was authored by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Bob Gray Sr. on February 19, 2019 on his '[1]SOLVE CHURCH PRPOBLEMS' website:

> There is a very simple principle most people too often ignore. The principle is this: Direction determines destination.

Many, many people have contacted me with a concern regarding places where Paul Chappell is scheduled to preach and men with whom he is preaching. In particular he is scheduled in May of this year to speak at a Southern Baptist Convention church on the program with many non-fundamental preachers. I, along with others, am concerned about his decision to preach with these men. Remember, direction determines destination.

Perhaps the men with whom he is preaching are, for the most part, good men. They love America and have a burden for the direction this country is taking. I understand that. I am not arguing that these are evil men. My concern is that they are not fundamental men. Most of them do not use the King James Bible nor would they agree with many of our important positions. Many are members of the Southern Baptist Convention. I do not hate the Southern Baptist Convention. I am concerned with its continued movement towards Calvinism and corrupt Bible versions. Remember, direction determines destination.

Many years ago Jerry Falwell changed direction. Today Thomas Road Baptist Church and Liberty University are in no way fundamental in their positions. They have moved away from what we believe. At the time many of us were concerned with the direction Dr. Falwell was moving.

Once when I was preaching with Dr. Jack Hyles, I preached hard against Dr. Falwell's move away from fundamentalism. After the service we were driving back to the hotel and I noticed Dr. Hyles was weeping. I asked him why. His response is one I will never forget. He said, "Dr. Gray I agree with everything you said regarding the direction Jerry is taking. I know it needs to be said. But I still love Jerry." Dr. Hyles loved Jerry Falwell, but he understood that direction determines destination.

To attack a direction a man is moving is not to attack everything about the man. I am certain that Paul Chappell is doing some good with his ministry. My concern is that just as men followed Jerry Falwell out of fundamentalism, others today will follow Paul Chappell, if he continues to move away from the traditional fundamentalists positions. For me not to warn others of this danger would be cowardly. It is my responsibility to speak out, not to hurt a man, but to warn others of the direction the man is taking.

Paul Chappell is moving in the wrong direction. Because of his success many are following him. I warn you brethren, direction determines destination.

I have no ax to grind with Paul Chappell. If he decided to return to the old fashion fundamentalism, which we've been fighting for decades, I would embrace him and applaud him. I can think of nothing that would please me more than to be able to define Paul Chappell as an old-fashioned, rock-ribbed, independent, fundamental, Baptist preacher. Unfortunately I don't see that as a possibility at this point. I will pray for Paul Chappell as I hope many of you will also do. I will pray that he will change his direction and return to his roots. If not, I can do nothing less than to warn those who follow him that direction determines destination. [2]SOURCE

Sadly, although unintentional, Dr. Bob Gray's excellent article in defense of Ecclesiastical Separation is not being violated by his own son, Pastor Scott Gray. Everyone who has been saved for any length of time knows that Pastor John MacArthur is an unsaved cult leader. Mr. MacArthur denies that children can be saved, denies that Jesus' actual blood is sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat, denies that faith alone is sufficient to save a lost sinner, et cetera. The Holy Bible warns in **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his**

evil deeds." Yet, Pastor Paul Chappell wickedly bids Godspeed to John MacArthur, refusing to rebuke him sharply for his damnable Calvinist junk theology.

And then Pastor Scott Gray wickedly hobnobs with Paul Chappell. It is apostasy!!! Dear reader, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! **Titus 1:13-15, "This witness is true.** *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith***; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled."** Sadly, as long as wimpy pastors wickedly support and refuse to expose compromisers [like Scott Gray, Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias at Pensacola Christian College), Paul Chappell (West Coast Bible College), and thousands more rotten clergy], things can only deteriorate in our churches, which unfortunately are adversely influenced by these accursed corrupt Bible colleges, that produce theologically incompetent graduates to ruin the churches. We are living in perilous times of woeful apostasy!!!

[3] 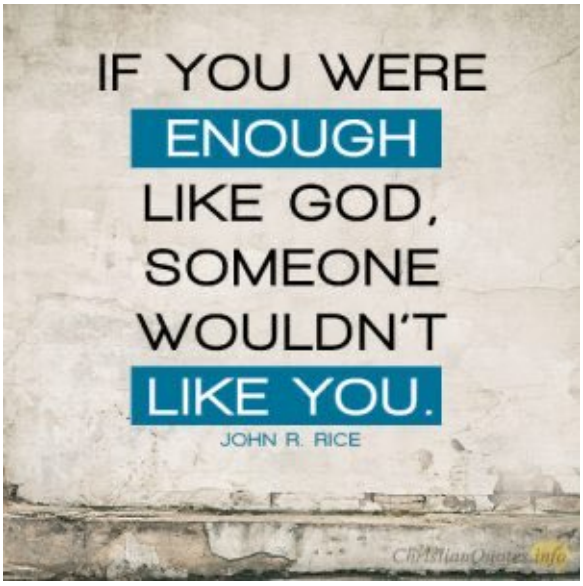

1. https://solvechurchproblems.com/
2. https://solvechurchproblems.com/2019/02/19/direction-of-paul-chappell/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjlUL3Y4GBwW8HAJTL4Rd1Vm5R3n78guv_cn9suONxw_s3RcB2W-Nq5Er0JjBW0-mWRV2v9TNNiy2u2ejqp6bYuLpoqmTgvbCo-y2J

3.9.19 God Will Avenge My Much Suffering Because Of Incompetent Uncaring Wicked Pastors And Churches (2022-09-26 22:00)

Romans 3:4, "

God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.

"

Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become *your enemy, because I tell you the truth*?"

I love that Bible verse! The Holy Bible promises that when we are judged in eternity, our sayings (i.e., words, writings, Bible translating, preaching, teachings) will be vindicated if what we have

said agrees with God's Word. But all these lying pastors today who preach the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation, will be sorry and regret what they have spoken, suffering the vengeance of God almighty. **Proverbs 30:5-6, " Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."**

I can name at least four churches that I have been forced out of, criticized by, and banned from returning by their ungodly neo-evangelical heathen pastors. Telling THE TRUTH makes enemies!!!

Tragically, pastors are no longer standing anymore! They don't care, that is the problem. What they all do care about is their paychecks! It is sad. Truly, the LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10-12). Whenever money becomes a necessity, compromise is inevitable! Whereas adversity has ruined some men, prosperity has destroyed a hundred times more!

At the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam I was called their "enemy" by Pastor Marty Herron. He called me their ENEMY because I befriended them with THE TRUTH, as a true friend does. I showed them that Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel, which they were wickedly preaching. Marty Herron as the incompetent senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 199 and 2018. He sadly ran the church into the ground, bringing in the Devil's dozens of corrupt Bible revisions. Herron brought in false prophets like John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer and other hellbound infidels, misleading and spiritually hurting the church members.

When I attended Harvest for one year between 2013 to 2014, they were sinfully preaching the heresy that, and I quote: "It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner to get to Heaven, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sinning!" Those are Pastor Marty Herron's exact words!!! I was sitting there on Sunday morning, in church in 2014, when he said them to hundreds of people! Kindly said, Pastor Herron is a theological liar, and I told him so! There is absolutely nothing in the Gospel which the Apostle Paul teaches in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 about turning away from sinful behavior to be saved. That is works! Jesus came to die on the cross for our sins, not demand that we first reform our sinful ways (as a requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Jesus Christ).

When I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, their shameful pastor Sean Quinlan (a Pensacola Christian College intern pastor) rebuked me for my zeal to expose the Devil's false Bible revisions. Quinlan lashed out against me when I told someone that "Bob Jones University (BJU) sells corruptible seed." Pastor Quinlan was angry at me for exposing the rotten Bob Jones camp, with [1]their Devil's Bibles and Calvinism (aka, [2]Lordship Salvation).

Pastor Jack Hyles preached a wonderful sermon in 1994 titled: "[3]The Battle Of The Ages" based upon Genesis 3:15 in the Bible. In this important doctrine positional sermon, Dr. Hyles explains that the Devil is the father of all the modern corruptible seed (counterfeit Bible versions). God started this battle between the serpent's seed (corruptible seed), versus Jesus Christ (Eve's seed). The battle rages on today between the Word of God (Christ - John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13), verses Satan's seed (corrupt Bibles - Genesis 3:1).

Sadly, the rotten institution at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is spiritually in bed with the BJU camp, coddling them in their damnable false doctrine instead of "rebuking them sharply" as the Holy Bible commands in **Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."** For horribly incompetent pastors (like Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias at PCC's Campus Church), to refuse to expose the demonic Bob Jones University camp is apostasy!!! Since 2014, I have been faithfully preaching again,

exposing, rebuking sharply and doing everything in my power to prayerfully get the Bob Jones crowd to repent of their wickedness, but they aren't listening. They refuse to stop using, selling and promoting the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions. [4]Take a look at how corrupt the English Standard Version (ESV) really is.

Today's pastors are asleep at the wheel, driving irresponsibly all over the road, dangerously risking people's lives with their reckless endangerment from pulpits all across America! Nobody has as much responsibility than the spiritual leader who stands up over the people to teach them. When I attended the Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College in 2021, Timothy Zacharias arrogantly stood behind the pulpit and boldly preached heresy concerning repentance. The date was July 21, 2022. Assistant pastor Zacharias got up and told a thousand people that, and I quote: "Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." That is a lie. Timothy Zacharias was inspired by demons when he made that heretical statement!!!

In fact, getting born-again has NOTHING to do with behavior modification. Listen, when a sinner get saved, they only automatically receive one thing—the free gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24; Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17). I contacted senior pastor Jeff Redlin the next day. Tragically, he fully agreed with the utter heresy taught the night before by Tim Zacharias. Folks, these pastors are corrupt theologically. They have been adversely influenced by the Bob Jones crowd that they having been laying down with! Whosoever lays down with dogs will get fleas and ticks!!! The PCC camp has spiritual ticks and fleas, infested from sleeping with the damnable infidels at Bob Jones University (and the BJU cesspool of iniquity at the Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam). These corrupt religious groups are bathed in Lordship Salvation and the Devil's perverted Bibles. **2nd John 1:11** warns, **"For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

Pastor Redlin is guilty of preaching Lordship Salvation. That is what the Bible says in 2nd John 1:11. By supporting the ungodly BJU camp, PCC is just as guilty. PCC has much blood on their hands, for going along to get along with damnable false prophets to make money. PCC doesn't want to contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). PCC doesn't want to suffer reproach for the name of Christ. PCC doesn't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus.

Instead, they meet at PCC three times a week to sing religious music, play church, go through the lame motions of a religious cult, while the world goes to Hell unwarned. The city of Pensacola is going to Hell, while PCC hides behind closed doors in their cult. I speak THE TRUTH!!! PCC is all about making money. They are cold-hearted academics who couldn't' care less about hurting people. God never called us as Christians to educate the world. He commanded us to PREACH THE GOSPEL (Matthew 28:19-20). PCC majors on secular education, but minors on Bible soulwinning!!! Luke 8:11-15 teaches that God's goal for every believer is to become a SOULWINNER, not an educator or nurse. SHAME on PCC!!!

In all of these horrible organizations that I have mentioned, I have been blackballed at them all. I have been banned from returning! I have an email dated August 2, 2022 from Pastor Jeff Redlin, cruelly informing me that I am not allowed to attend Campus Church at PCC. I pray to God that He would remove Pastor Redlin and bring in a genuine man of God. Jeff Redlin is a wicked opportunist, not a caring man of God. No true pastor, who walks close to God, would ever deny someone permission to attend church. Only a private religious cult does that!!! Thus, I plan to continue exposing these ungodly evildoers. SHAME on PCC for bidding Godspeed to the Bob Jones University camp and their ungodly complicit graduates.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

- Pastors' Marty Herron, Joe Henson and Jared Baldwin all cruelly banned me from attending

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 2014-2018. They all quit and fled elsewhere to ruin other churches.

- Pastor Gary Walton (Marty Herron's successor as senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) has cruelly banned me since 2018 from attending Harvest Baptist Church.
- Pastor Sean Quinlan cruelly berated me in 2018 for my zeal for the inspired King James Bible at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam.
- Pastors Jeff Redlin and Tim Zacharias have banned me from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. PCC leadership wickedly supports Jeff Redlin's cruel decision, doing nothing as usual from PCC leadership (go read up on the internet about [5]Samantha Field). They've permanently banned me from attending Campus Church. So I presently have no church family because of PCC. God is on my side, because I have only spoken THE TRUTH.

My blood is upon the hands of all the aforementioned wicked stiffnecked religious leaders.

When I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), Pastor Jack Hyles taught me to be loyal to truth and principles, and not to men or institutions. Well, Jeff Redlin and Tim Zacharias are loyal to the institution of PCC. I am loyal to THE TRUTH! [6]Look at the damnable heresy being preached by infidel Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU. PCC endorses this! PCC will tell you that it is none of our business what goes on at BJU or Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. But that is as wicked as Hell, because it is very much our business what cults are teaching in the community. At PCC they would never preach against Roman Catholicism, Mormons, Buddhists, et cetera. They want to train nurses, engineers, law enforcement, computer science, et cetera, while playing church and *sitting on the premises* instead of *standing on the promises*. Deadbeat pastors like Sean Quinlan, Timothy Zacharias, Gary Walton and Jeff Redlin are sending America to Hell!!! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

All of these apostates that I have just mentioned couldn't care less about false doctrine. They are so caught up in running the business of their religious cults, that contending for the faith doesn't matter anymore. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) knew that [7]Lordship Salvation is a gross deadly perversion of the Gospel. All I have done for the past 20 years of my website ministry is PREACH THE TRUTH!!! Consequently, my biggest critics and enemies are church pastors. Go figure! They are envious of me, because the high standards that I preach make them feel like failures:

- I uplift only the inspired King James Bible, while most Baptist pastors deny that the King James Bible is even inspired.
- I uplift using only the inspired King James Bible, while neo-evangelicals unsaved pastor like Chuck Phelps and Marty Herron (part of the cult at Bob Jones University) and ungodly churches wickedly embrace and use the Devil's Bible perversions, corrupting naïve people who trust and follow them to destruction.
- I preach only a free grace Gospel, exposing the Devil's lies of Lordship Salvation (i.e.„ Calvinism), and the Devil's lie that you must turn away from your sinning to get to Heaven. These ungodly false teachers in the Southern Baptist Convention, and at Bob Jones University cult, and the rotten harvest Baptist Church on Guam, et cetera, all despise, reject and shun me away because I have come out uncompromisingly against them all. I love what Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) said:

> "I've stood for more sneers and scoffs and insults and had my life threatened from one end of the land to the other by this God-forsaken gang of thugs and cutthroats because I have come out uncompromisingly against them."
> —Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

I have been cruelly rejected, shunned, scorned, ridiculed, laughed at, belittled, reprimanded and told to leave Baptist churches because I TOLD THE TRUTH. I was cruelly called "obsessed over the Bible issue" by Pastor Sean Quinlan at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam. I was mistreated, abused, thrown under the bus, left for dead, depressed, cut to the heart, and banned from attending the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for several years. I finally left Guam in frustration. Pastor Marty Herron cruelly called me their churches "enemy" because I TOLD THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become *your enemy, because I tell you the truth*?"**

When I begged Pastor Herron in 2017 to please let me attend their church, because I loved their nurse and wanted to marry her, he told me cruelly to, in his exact words: "

Go elsewhere.

"

I pray that God would take away Marty's wife, so he could feel my pain that he caused. Kristen would have married me, if it weren't for that ungodly, rotten, selfish, neo-evangelical infidel for a shameful pastor. God will avenge me, I have His promise (Romans 12:19-21; Matthew 12:36; Ecclesiastes 12:14; Galatians 1:6-9, 5:4, 6:7). Kindly said, Marty Herron is the hellbound fool in Matthew 7:21-23 who served Christ as

"Lord, Lord," but he never did God's will (John 6:40). Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That is what Judas did, one of Christ's very apostles!

I have suffered inexplicable emotional trauma since 2014 with a deeply broken heart, because although I befriended all the aforementioned pastors and churches with THE TRUTH, they murdered the prophet!!! I am banned from attending Campus Church in Pensacola, because ungodly pastors' Jeff Redlin and Tim Zacharias have elevated themselves above God almighty, deciding in their haughty pride who matters and who doesn't. With God ALL LIVES MATTER, but at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) only SOME LIVES MATTER!!! The cult system always comes first at PCC, individual people do not matter.

For years now I have been ridiculed, ignored, laughed at, mistreated, shunned, called crazy and bullied by ungodly church pastors. These bad pastors are either guilty of corrupting the inspired Word of God themselves, or of wickedly bidding Godspeed to those false prophets who do. Jeff Redlin, Sean Quinlan and Tim Zacharias all sinfully bid Godspeed to the corrupt unsaved Bob Jones University gang. BJU supports [8]Pastor John MacArthur, the biggest threat to Baptist churches in the world.

You see, none of these pastors care enough to take a stand as I am doing. I CARE!!! I am just a nobody, but I am humbly a *hero*! By the very definition of the word I am a *hero*, that is, somebody who rescues someone. The churches of Galatia hated the Apostle Paul, counting him as their enemy (Galatians 4:16). At one time Paul said they would have plucked out their own eyes to give him, if they could

(Galatians 4:15)

. I think it is obvious that Paul had poor vision. Yet these people in the churches who would have done anything to help Paul at one time, were now despising him for TELLING THE TRUTH that they has been duped by a cult.

I have been TELLING THE TRUTH to Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014—THE TRUTH that Pastor Marty Herron is an unsaved false prophet and liar, that John MacArthur is a false prophet and liar, that the modern Bibles revisions are of the Devil and corrupt, that *repentance* in the Bible regarding salvation does not mean to give up your sinful lifestyle, and that Martin Luther (1483-1546) was not a born-again Christian because [9]he taught the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration (that you must be water baptized to be saved) all his life.

I have been TELLING THE TRUTH all these many years, yet for being the only one who did the right thing at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I was excommunicated and ostracized permanently. I lost the potential wife who liked me, and me her, but Pastor Marty Herron threw me under the bus and went his merry ungodly way to Iowa. I pray earnestly for God to avenge me! I TOLD THE TRUTH! I did the right thing. [10]And for it my life was ruined. I lost my church family. I hadn't been so happy in several years, that I had a church family, but then Pastor Herron took it all away from me, as he played the Devil's advocate. I wept and wept for years to come, having no church family, all because that wicked pastor refused to repent of his false repentance to be saved. Listen to what Pastor Curtis Hutson rightly said...



Pastor Curtis Hutson On The Repent Of Sins HERESY

One of the biggest lies being told today all across America is that modern preachers have left off repentance. These lying neo-evangelicals, errantly claim that the old-time preachers required people to turn away from living in sin to be saved. They falsely claim that free grace preachers like Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), Jack Hyles (1926-2001), Yankee Arnold, Steven Anderson, Max Younce, Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) and myself are false prophets, wrongly accusing us of leaving off repentance in God's plan of salvation. THE TRUTH is that we very much DO believe and teach the need for repentance in salvation, but we view repentance as a simple [11]change of mind unto the Gospel itself, which is Biblical.

Anyone who says that "to

repent

”

means more than a simple

“

change of mind

” (Greek noun: metanoia) is a liar. Repentance does NOT mean forsaking a lifestyle of sinning. It does NOT mean to give up the old sinful ways, nor to live a lifestyle of repentance ([12]Ray Comfort’s heresy). God knows that I do not hate any of these people, but my heart is sad that they rejected THE TRUTH, and me along with it. God will hold them accountable.

Dear reader, if the Lord Jesus Christ doesn’t care about our doctrinal differences as religious people, then:

1. Why does the inspired Holy Bible command us to **“ rebuke them sharply ”** who corrupt the Gospel (Titus 1:9-14)?
2. Why does the inspired Holy Bible teach us in **Jude 1:3,**

   “that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints”?
3. Why does the Holy Bible command us in **Ephesians 5:11, “And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them”?**

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS to God!!! So when I heard Pastor Marty Herron preaching the Devil’s fraud of Lordship Salvation, I prayed for him, and I bought hundreds of dollars of books with my own money to help him to see THE TRUTH. One of the books that I handed him was “

[13]I Never Knew You

”

by Michael P. Bowen (this is the free online.PDF format version). The pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam resented the book, and me for handing it to them.

After church on a Sunday night, the pastors son-in-law invited me over to their house the next night on Monday for dinner. I was so happy. I instantly said,

“

Yes, I am coming!

” I then handed him a hardcopy of *I Never Knew You* by Michael P. Bowen, because I cared and wanted to help Harvest’s pastors see THE TRUTH. The next day I waited all day for them to call me, but no one ever did. I waited all night. At 11 pm I was still standing in front of my place, because they lived right across the street. I cried in sadness that the book I had given them, THE TRUTH, caused them to hate and despise me, breaking their invitation to come over for dinner. God knows that I just wanted to be a blessing, but they counted me as their enemy for TELLING THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, “Am I therefore become *your enemy, because I tell you the truth*?”**

My former wife divorced me in 2006. I have lived alone ever since. So I have been very lonely all these years. It is not every day that anyone invites me over for dinner. So when the pastor’s

son-in-law dissed me, and his wife, my heart was broken. When Kristen Hurlburt dissed me, when I asked her if I court court her for marriage, because her ungodly boss Marty Herron coerced her, my heart was broken. I have been hurt so much, so deeply, again and again—all because I TOLD THE TRUTH about a free grace Gospel, I TOLD THE TRUTH about the Devil's modern Bible perversions, I TOLD THE TRUTH about the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, I TOLD THE TRUTH that Bible repentance for salvation doesn't mean to turn away from sinful behavior, I TOLD THE TRUTH that Martin Luther went to Hell in his heresy of Sacramental Salvation, and I TOLD THE TRUTH that [14]Dr. John MacArthur is a false prophet for teaching that children cannot be saved. For TELLING THE TRUTH, my life was ruined by the ungodly pastors of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

And now here I am living in the city of Pensacola, but they ungodly horrible pastors of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, refuse to allow me to attend Campus Church. If you visit Harvest Baptist Church on Guam's KHMG 88.1 FM radio station website, you'll find Jeff Redlin's website. PCC is in bed with the BJU camp, fornicating with Harvest Baptist Church. Since Harvest still hates, ridicules and shuns me, so does the backslidden PCC camp. Their shameful pastors and arrogant leaders at PCC are ungodly!!! What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 16:5, "Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished."**

Birds of a feather flock together! The entire rotten BJU and PCC camp are committing spiritual adultery, all in the common interest of making more filthy lucre (lots of MONEY). Jeff Redlin and Gary Walton both get paid 6-digit outrageous salaries. So they don't want a TRUTH-TELLER like me around. I long for the day in eternity when heads roll. Pastor Jeff Redlin is in big trouble with God, for criticizing my website ministry instead of commending me for telling THE TRUTH.

You see, Pastor Jeff Redlin is a coward who refuses to get his hands dirty. He would never speak a word against PCC's partners in spiritual crime at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a cesspool of corrupt BJU graduates). These people wickedly support each other, working together as parasites to milk people of their hard-earned dollars, spreading their lame shallow type of phony Christianity, singing worldly Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) without contending for the faith, and there is no public door-to-door soulwinning. Nobody gives a damn at PCC or BJU about false doctrine!!! Instead, they are guilty of preaching it!!!

I know that one day in eternity that my preaching will be vindicated. I know because what I write and say agrees with God's inspired Word. Anything other than a free grace Gospel is a lie. John MacArthur is an unsaved heretic, whom the BJU camp are following. Sadly, Paul Chappell is also supporting him. And now Pastor Scott Gray is supporting Paul Chappell. Folks, prosperity has ruined these pastors. When a pastor starts taking vacations to Israel (e.g., Scott Gray), and hobnobbing with big name pastors (Paul Chappell and John MacArthur), he is well nigh hopeless.

The next thing that happens is that these church starts singing worldly CCM songs, they start easing up on critiquing the corrupt Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort based Bible perversions, they stop preaching hard against homosexuality and the LGBTQ agenda, et cetera. In the year 1881, two unsaved Anglican ministers named Westcott and Hort wrote their own new Greek Bible. It is upon this corrupt Greek that every Bible version today is either based, or influenced, except the authorized 1611 King James Bible.

The ONLY Bible we can trust today is the King James Bible. It may be harder to understand, but at least you won't be misled to believe a lie in one of the Devil's corrupted Bible revisions. [15]Here is one perfect example of how the modern Bibles can send people to Hell. I sure feel lonely being like the Lone Ranger all the time, being the only one standing against

the Devil's falsehoods. Meanwhile, the sickening PCC camp are busy singing religious songs, playing church, making tons of money, playing ballgames, and laughing at me for telling THE TRUTH. These truly are like the days of Noah. Their day of reckoning is coming at BJU, PCC and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. God's wrath and judgment will not last forever!!!

[16]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
5. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-john-macarthur-says-jesus-didnt-have.html
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/damnable.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/09/john-macarthur-makes-it-hard-for.html
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg3jicOup05gAL8dE9WTgWjqpmplpaVtTrZeswpL1TZtt3RvQn8ThDXQKOd2I3McNWNdMPY5BO-QiaJ6Pa7rLTmUIS5dT4HANcRcdF

3.9.20 The Deteriorating Spiritual Direction Of Pastor Scott Gray (2022-09-27 22:45)

1st Timothy 6:10-12,

"

For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.
But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness,

***godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith*, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.**

”

Revelation 3:1-3,

“

And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. *Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God*. Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

”

I am concerned about [1]the deteriorating spiritual direction of Pastor Scott Gray. It was just last week that on his Twitter page, [2]Pastor Scott Gray is endorsing Pastor Paul Chappell. Kindly said, Scott Gray needs to repent of his sinful compromise and start contending for the faith (Jude 1:3).

But instead of contending for the Christian faith by refuting false prophets, [3]Paul Chappell is committing spiritually adultery with Pastor John MacArthur (a 5-point Calvinist who teaches that children cannot be saved, because he makes getting saved so complicated). [4]Scott Gray Needs To Listen To Godly Wisdom From His Preacher Father, Pastor Bob Gray Sr.! The Old Testament prophet, Balaam, wickedly compromised because he was covetous. Balaam was THE PROPHET FOR HIRE!!! Balaam was the Billy Graham (1918-2018) of his generation. When he died, Billy Graham’s annual salary was over $600,000 per year!!!

[5]



Apostasy in the churches - business seminars - The love of money!
(October 4, 2022 at Liberty Baptist Church, Durham, NC - Pastor Scott Gray)

It is alarming to see Pastor Scott Gray hosting business seminars in his Baptist church in Durham, North Carolina. The neo-evangelical Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a bunch of incompetent Bob Jones graduates) regularly host business seminars to draw in snobby wealthy people. They've diminished Jesus into an ATM machine!!! When I attended Harvest Baptist Church on Guam years ago in 2014 (before they forced me out for TELLING THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel, and the modern Devil's Bibles are woefully corrupt), they prioritized money matters. They regularly held financial seminars at church by popular so-called Christian financial coaches. To no surprise, the church waxed worse and worse spiritually. Harvest is a cesspool of false teachers, unsaved infidels and yuppie types. It saddens me to see Scott Gray going down this same evil path of THE LOVE OF MONEY.

Balaam was a neo-evangelical prophet for hire. The wicked king of the Moabites, Balak, paid God's man Balaam to curse God's people. Can you imagine? Balaam influenced Israel to intermarry with the heathen Moabites. Balaam is a type (something representative) of many false teachers (false prophets) in the churches today. I am so sick and tired of today's neo-evangelical churches!!! I'm taking about the ungodly Southern Baptist Convention's 45,000 member churches! I'm talking about the neo-evangelical cult at Bob Jones University and their corrupt graduates, including the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

I'm talking about the ungodly neo-evangelical apostates at the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. The former incompetent senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (from 1999 to 2018), Dr. Marty Herron, now works as the Executive Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (since 2018). Dr. Herron is an unsaved infidel who idolizes John MacArthur, sanctions the Devil's hundreds of perverting Bible revisions, and preaches the Devil's lie that to get to Heaven you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning. That is not what the inspired King James Bible teaches!!! Kindly said, Marty Herron is a theological liar and devil in the pulpit. I speak THE TRUTH in love. **Ephesians 4:15, "*But speaking the truth in love*, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ:"** Today's corrupt preachers need TOUGH LOVE!!!

> Titus 1:13-14, “This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.”

People get offended quickly when you REBUKE THEM SHARPLY!!! Ask the Apostle Paul and he can tell you how fast people will turn on you for TELLING THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, “**

Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth*?

” I like what Dr. Curtis Hutson said the year before he went to Heaven (he died of prostate cancer in 1995):

> “You see, we not only believe the fundamentals of the faith, we believe in Ecclesiastical Separation. You don’t yoke up with somebody that is not saved and call him a Christian brother!” —Pastor Curtis Hutson, a quote from the sermon: “[6]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same”

Amen and amen!!! God knows that I have nothing against Pastor Scott Gray. I have love and tremendous respect with admiration for his father, Dr. Bob Gray Sr. (a fellow Hyles-Anderson College alumni). Pastor Bob Gray Sr. attended HAC from 1972 to 1976. I attended later in 1985 to 1993, when I graduated. I am so grateful that I had the wonderful opportunity to go to Hyles-Anderson College. It is the best decision that I ever made, next to getting saved. But I am heart-broken that the HAC that I knew is gone! HAC once contended for the Christian faith, but now they have turned neo-evangelical, tolerating the Devil’s counterfeit Bible revisions.

> **“What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace!” —John Wesley**

The false teachers in the church today lead people to commit spiritual fornication. The epistle of Jude is written to warn the reader about false teaching within the New Testament church. We’ve got plenty of ungodly false teachings in churches today!

We are seeing two extremes that are false. On one hand you’ve got false teachers in the church who turn the grace of God into licentiousness (i.e., a license to sin). But this does not mean someone is not really saved, it just means they are immature or backslidden as a child of God (1st Corinthians 3:1). On the other extreme there are false teachers who say that you cannot go to Heaven unless you turn from your sinful ways. They errantly preach that if your life hasn’t changed, your faith is not real, and so they claim you’re not born-again. Dear reader, if you have to look at your life to prove that you’re saved, it proves that you’re not!

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

It breaks my heart to see so many Baptist churches infatuated with money, instead of being faithful to contend for the Christian faith. Nobody likes to make enemies. No one likes to offend people! But it is a necessary part of the Christian life to continually be on-guard against falsehoods, heresy, change for the worse, immorality and dangerous influences creeping into our own personal life, marriage, family, church, community and country. It is our duty as God's adopted redeemed children. We call this BIBLICAL SEPARATION.

[7]Pastor John MacArthur is a very dangerous false prophet! Mr. MacArthur [8]denies that Jesus had God's blood flowing in His veins, which is effectively a denial of Christ's virgin birth. Sadly, [9]Bob Jones University wickedly bids Godspeed to John MacArthur. They are not fighting the good fight of faith.

1st Timothy 6:12,

"*Fight the good fight of faith*, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

" How many pastors do we see fighting nowadays? I don't see many.

How about Pastor Joel Osteen? Ha! Ha! Kindly said, Joel Osteen is a PrettyBoy, who I think wears his wife's underwear, and can't preach his way out of a wet paperbag! Joel coddles the audience, tickling their ears, knowing that this wicked generation won't endure (put up with) sound doctrine. **2nd Timothy 4:2-4, "Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."** [10]Pastor Osteen is a false prophet! Sadly, Joel will say anything to get your money.

[11]Joel Osteen is Caspar Milquetoast . I say that kindly, but truthfully. Dear friend, preachers are supposed to be controversial. They are supposed

to offend people, because THE TRUTH hurts! Neo-evangelicals do everything backwards. They ask people in a community what kind of church they want. They ask the community what kind of sermons they want to hear. I'm not kidding.

God knows that I have nothing against Pastor Scott Gray, but in just the past couple weeks I have seen him hobnobbing with Pastor Paul Chappell (who sinfully bids Godspeed to false prophet Dr. John MacArthur). Where is our Ecclesiastical Separation? That is, separation from corrupt churches? Pastor Curtis Hutson said it very well...

> "You see, we not only believe the fundamentals of the faith, we believe in Ecclesiastical Separation. You don't yoke up with somebody that is not saved and call him a Christian brother!" —Pastor Curtis Hutson, a quote from the sermon: " [12]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same "

John MacArthur is not saved. If he is, then Lordship Salvation is acceptable to God. If he is, then God is okay with the teaching that children cannot be saved, and that Jesus didn't have God's blood flowing in His veins, and faith alone is insufficient to save a lost sinner. These are the damnable heresies taught by Mr. MacArthur.

Jeremiah 6:16,

"Thus saith the LORD, *Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths*, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

" Every pastor that I have seen who started down the path of THE LOVE OF MONEY, eventually became adversely affected by neo-evangelicals. ...

> **1st Timothy 6:10-12, "For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. *But thou, O man of God, flee these things*; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses."**

Pastor Scott Gray just got back from a vacation to Israel. That is Paul Chappell's thing, taking vacations to Israel. I've never been able to afford a vacation to Israel. It bothers me that these Baptist pastors today are living HIGH ON THE HOG, living an extravagant lifestyle that the average church member could never afford!!! That was Balaam's downfall, the love of money!!! I get disgusted when I see churches getting into money seminars, business courses, and lessons on how to become prosperous through giving. It is the same ole Devil's health, wealth and prosperity garbage have no place in any New Testament church.

And then I see Pastor Scott Gray's church hosting financial seminars. In my humble opinion, it is straying away from the old paths! Scott Gray has been rubbing shoulders with apostates like Paul Chappell and by extension, John MacArthur. Keep on eye on where Scott Gray is 20 years from now!!! Pastor Gray will either repent and go back to the old paths, suffering reproach with the saints of God (like me), who fight the good fight of faith; or he will continue to buddy buddy with neo-evangelicals for the sake of worldly success, which will turn him away from Christian fundamentalism. Prosperity has destroyed 100 times more men than poverty!

"You may not be much but you can be faithful."

—Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007)



Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

“Just yesterday I heard a man say on the radio, or television, that a certain area was ’Gospel hardened.’ And I thought to myself: ’You just don’t understand. The area is not Gospel hardened, it is Gospel ignorant.”’ —Pastor Curtis Hutson, sermon title:

“ [14]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same ”

1. https://twitter.com/Scott_Gray_/status/1574760977802952704
2. https://twitter.com/Scott_Gray_/status/1572672887970213888/photo/1
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/ungodly-carnal-christians-attitude.html
4. https://solvechurchproblems.com/2019/02/19/direction-of-paul-chappell/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-CAgLuyzXw9gT1EBXHnJJS7TcKrkEJ-jeiFCL4Oy-IbSvV2C-oXtBB-ZFEtvqfzqdfP8BwG3zU_66lhm_YHM3hhEsnVWcmTo5nhA
6. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/09/john-macarthur-makes-it-hard-for.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-john-macarthur-says-jesus-didnt-have.html
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-wickedness-of-bob-jones-university.htm
10. https://youtu.be/M_kpQ8RgIiI
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/07/who-was-caspar-milquetoast.html
12. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEixCkADOglTD9v0xR3Zv3ZIscVT5ZUnVnYii2zZ6EmRHLJLjJseHJYiPbYiQKhBmaWYxc2IH-a7ZVwwGH4SgWt0OcHve9ElYBR_B9Q
14. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU

3.9.21 Many Pastors Are Deceived But Think All Is Okay (2022-09-28 14:35)

Revelation 3:15-18, "I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. *Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked*: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

Our text from Revelation 3:15-18 is a well known Scripture passage about the lukewarm Laodicean church. This was a deceived church! This is Jesus Himself speaking to the Apostle John, who was exiled on the isle of Patmos at the time of this writing in AD 96. **Revelation 1:18, "I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death."** That verse is speaking about Jesus! Jesus told John that the Laodicean church claimed to be prospering, to be blessed of God so that they had need of nothing; when in reality they were wretched, naked and blind the Bible says. Jesus said He spews them out of His mouth, **"Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:" (Revelation 3:17).**

Jesus is talking about Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). The PCC camp refuse to get their hands dirty for God (2nd Timothy 3:12). PCC refuses to fight the good fight of faith (1st Timothy 6:12). PCC refuses to earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). They meet three times a week at Campus Church, singing a bunch of religious songs, playing church as if it were a game, going through all the external motions. PCC is a religious cult, where the system always comes first and individual people don't matter.

When I attended Campus Church in 2021 for a few months, I didn't feel any Holy Spirit power. There was no soulwinning (they won't even use the term "soulwinning"). The weakly preaching from the church pulpit is formal, dry, dead and lacks passion. There was no love, compassion or genuine concern for me as a hurting human being. I poured out my heart to Pastor Jeff Redlin, as sincerely as any man could; but he harshly responded with cold-hearted callousness, woeful indifference, and he even rebuked me for daring to say that I hoped to remarry after being alone for the past 15 years (my former wife divorced me in 2006).

Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin is an incompetent minister, the academic type, a rich yuppie (he gets paid an outrageous 6-digit salary as senior pastor). Jeff Redlin is not qualified in my humble opinion to be in the clergy. Yet he is influencing thousands of PCC students in a captive audience (that he didn't build). When I attended Campus Church, I saw dozens of young people playing with their mobile phones and gadgets during the church service, instead of listening to [1]Pastor Redlin's dry, boring and spiritually lifeless sermonettes.



Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College

I have been watching a very interesting series of documentaries on YouTube called: ’[2]Mayday,’ about plane crashes and the revealing investigations that follow. In the preceding video, the pilot takes off from the wrong runway, killing half of the passengers on the plane. The plane was headed from Taiwan to Los Angeles, fueled to the max with about 100,000 gallons of fuel. So when the plane crashed into some ground equipment on the wrong runway, the plane burst into flames. In the documentary, the co-pilot told the pilot that their glideslope (technology to help the pilot know where the runway is) meter was showing wrong. Yet the pilot ignored that warning. Why? In human psychology it is called “

Confirmation Bias

” (or “

Myside Bias

”

) ...

What is ’Confirmation Bias’ Psychology?

Before you can understand what confirmation bias psychology is, you have to know what the word bias means. The Oxford Dictionary defines bias as prejudice or inclination against or in favor of one person, a group, an idea, or a subject. For example, you may find that you have a bias against younger people when hiring for a job opening.

Bias is in all of us, whether we are conscious of it or not. Nobody can be completely unbiased because we all have feelings or opinions driving our biases. Unconscious bias is an instant feeling or thought you have about things, people, and subjects that you cannot control. Confirmation bias (also known as myside bias) is a type of cognitive bias that backs up your personal beliefs or feelings about things. It is the mind’s way of ignoring everything that does not support our ideas or views.

Confirmation Bias In Psychology

In social psychology, confirmation bias (or myside bias) is defined as an inability to see your circumstances objectively. While having a natural tendency to be unconsciously biased is normal, those who decide to believe something because they want it to be true are using myside bias.

According to the Quarterly Journal of Experimental Psychology, [3]confirmation bias posits that people tend to seek information and evidence that supports their existing beliefs.

This is like wishful thinking times 100 as the individual only sees things that they want to see, as they will search for information that supports their existing beliefs while disconfirming evidence that goes against their beliefs or desires.

Confirmation bias works as an effective way for individuals to process information and minimize cognitive dissonance that occurs with conflicting views and ideas.

SOURCE: [4]What Is Confirmation Bias Psychology?

And that is exactly why Pastors' Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias of PCC's Campus Church refused to listened to THE TRUTH, when I gave it to them in 2021. Pastor Redlin told me in an email that the pastors of Campus Church as a group found fault with my website ministry. They all shamefully and wrongly accused me of "finding weaknesses in preachers," when in reality I am doing what they should be doing—**"that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3).** The Bible says to **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY"** who corrupt the simplicity of the Gospel (Titus 1:9-14).

I do not find weakness in preachers; but rather, I preach against the WICKEDNESS in pastors! Preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation is not a weakness, it is wickedness according to Galatians 1:6-9! Using, selling and promoting Satan's corruptible seed (i.e., the modern perverted Bible revisions) is not a weakness, it is wickedness according to Proverbs 30:5-6! Bidding Godspeed to Pastor John MacArthur is not a weakness in pastors, it is wickedness according to 2nd John 1:11.

I was the only one who was doing the right thing at PCC (when I attended there in 2021), but they are evildoers according to **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is *partaker of his evil deeds*."** Pastor Jeff Redlin might as well preach the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation, because by sinfully bidding Godspeed to the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, he is a partaker of their evil deeds. Harvest Baptist Church has sinfully tried to hide their doctrinal beliefs, by removing their Statement of Faith from their church's website; but the fact that Harvest still wholeheartedly promotes Bob Jones University (BJU), and Dr. Steve Pettit's (BJU president since 2014) Calvinist preaching indicts them. The sad truth is that making money is the most important thing to BJU, PCC and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. So they all ignore what each other preaches, looking the other way, pretending like it is not their business what each other does and teaches. But that is apostasy!!! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! [5]Look what evil Steve Pettit preaches at BJU to [6]thousands of staff and students.

The churches of Galatia counted the Apostle Paul (who started those churches years earlier), as their **“enemy”** for telling **“THE TRUTH” (Galatians 4:15-17).** I am not the bad guy here, I am the HERO according to God’s Word. I am trying to rescue the perishing, by exposing all the wolves in sheep’s clothing (e.g., Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Gary Walton, Chuck Phelps, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, John Hagee, Rick Warren, Joel Osteen, John Piper, Chip Ingram, William Lane Craig, J.D. Greear, Adrian Rogers, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Charles Stanley, Beth Moore, Pat Robertson, the Catholic Pope, Warren Jeffs, Ellen G. White, Doug Batchelor, et cetera).

In “ Confirmation Bias ” (or “ Myside Bias ”), someone has already made up their mind about someone or something, so that they put up a psychological defense in their mind, as you are trying to show them THE TRUTH in reality. That is what happened to the lukewarm church at Laodicea. In **Revelation 3:17, “Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:”** What a disturbing paradox! This is just like so many churches today, who have tons of money and lots of members, thinking that God is blessing them greatly; but in reality they are spiritually naked, wretched and blind to their woeful horrible condition!!! That is Pensacola Christian College and their Campus Church!

That is NOT the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. It is much worse concerning Harvest and their [7]cult headquarters at Bob Jones University (BJU), because they are NOT saved at all. This is because the BJU camp trust in a counterfeit plan of salvation (aka, [8]Lordship Salvation - Matthew 7:21-23). They have never been born-again into God’s Kingdom, which is by faith alone in Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God; who died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and resurrected three days later (John 6:40; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

In social psychology, confirmation bias (or myside bias) is defined as an inability to see your circumstances objectively (i.e., you are under the mental power of a delusion). While having a natural tendency to be unconsciously biased is normal, those who decide to believe something because they want it to be true are using myside bias. That is why the 747 pilot in Taiwan took off on the wrong runway with 179 passengers and killed 83 of them!!! Everyone who was sitting in the middle of the plane, over the wing where all the fuel is stored, were burned alive.

The co-pilot warned the captain that something was not right (the glideslope was showing the plane was not where it was supposed to be), but the captain had Confirmation Bias (i.e., Myside Bias). That is, he was so sure in his OWN MIND that the plane was going down the correct runway, that he ignored contrary information from the co-pilot. Likewise, even though I have been diligently warning the Bob Jones University camp since 2014, that they are trusting in a wrong plan of salvation, they have totally ignored me due to their own Confirmation Bias. They are so sure that they are right, that nothing I say from the Bible has been taken seriously by them. The BJU crowd are taxing down the wrong runway, trusting in a counterfeit gospel that cannot produce the new birth, headed for imminent fiery destruction in Hell!!! Sadly, nobody is listening.

I was thinking about the Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-18 today, and how it so perfectly illustrates Confirmation Bias. The lukewarm Campus Church at PCC, their college and alumni, all emphasis culture over contending for the faith. They dress fancy at PCC. They sing their proper music in church. They meet in extravagant multi-million dollar buildings. They have a snobby type of elite leadership in the PCC camp. They have hundreds of millions of dollars in

real estate assets. They take in tens of millions of dollars. They are blinded by their worldly success. They fail to see that they are spiritually naked, wretched and blind to their woeful condition.

The Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp are lukewarm, which Jesus said He vomits out of His mouth. They have no zeal to contend against false doctrine. They don't hate every false way. They just don't care about right doctrine. What they do care about is making more money! They do care about protecting the cult at all costs. Sadly, they don't care about individual people, like me. I literally pleaded to come back to Campus Church in 2022, but PCC leaders and the pastors of Campus Church all cruelly refused. That is hatred.

All across America PCC graduates are playing church, but they refuse to fight the good fight of faith. The Devil is in the Bible-publishing business! Since 1881, when Anglican infidel ministers Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort produced their corrupt Greek translation of the New Testament, literally HUNDREDS of Bible revisions have been published. HUNDREDS!!! Folks, God only authored ONE BOOK!!! Where is PCC in the battle over the Word of God? They are nowhere to be found. PCC calls truth-tellers like me, soldiers for Christ who actually fight the good fight of faith, "radical." I may be radical preacher, but Pastor Jeff Redlin is a deadbeat! The Laodicean church spoke highly of themselves, just like the PCC camp does, errantly thinking that they were prospering and in need of nothing (just like Campus Church). But Jesus Himself said that in reality they were wretched, naked and blind. THAT IS CAMPUS CHURCH AND PCC!

I heard a great sermon yesterday by Pastor Curtis Hutson, in which he makes this statement:

> "Evangelicalism and fundamentalism is not the same! When you rename it and call it: 'Evangelical Fundamentalism,' leave me out of it, you've changed it then. The thing that concerns me now, is so many young preacher boys who go off to college and don't even have a good class on Contemporary Theology. Because some preachers get up and push neo-evangelicalism and fundamentalism in the same expression, and try to make it one and the same, because they don't understand it. A lot of young preachers think it is the same. THERE'S A BIG, BIG, DIFFERENCE! Old evangelicalism based on the theology of fundamentalism was supplanted by neo-evangelicalism; based on the theology of infiltration rather than separation as the Bible clearly declared we ought to do." —Pastor Curtis Hutson, "[9]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same"

Dr. Hutson is so right. PCC shamefully bids Godspeed to the Calvinist Bob Jones University (BJU) camp. [10]Look at this demonic garbage that Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) is preaching.

That is NOT the free grace Gospel. The shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is in bed with BJU, because they are their graduates. It is tragic and apostasy that the PCC camp refuses to take a Biblical stand against the BJU camp and expose them, as I am faithfully doing. Pastor Redlin shamefully falsely accused me in July of 2021 of "finding weaknesses in preachers," when I reality (as Jesus showed John in Revelation 3:15-18), I am HOT for God, but PCC is LUKEWARM, and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and BJU aren't even COLD, they aren't born-again believers at all!!! They are in the Lordship Salvation cult of Dr. John MacArthur, their hero whom they all idolize. SHAME on PCC leadership! SHAME on Campus

Church’s spoiled and indifferent pastors!

Y’all just keep playing church three times a week, and singing your insincere songs, puffed up in your Laodicean pride and blindness, while the BJU crowd continue to damn souls to Hell with your blessing. God is on my side (Romans 3:4). The pastors of Campus Church don’t care about RIGHT DOCTRINE or REBUKING FALSE PROPHETS, but I DO CARE, and GOD CARES. I seem to be the only one who cares about doing the right thing regarding PCC. Why doesn’t PCC contend for the Christian faith? Why do you all commit spiritual adultery with the accursed BJU camp and their false gospel and false bibles (Galatians 1:6-9)?

Thank you for reading.

1. https://youtu.be/ss2hULhXf04
2. https://youtu.be/OdarJwg6WUI
3. https://journals.sagepub.com/doi/10.1177/1747021819886519
4. https://www.betterhelp.com/advice/psychologists/what-is-confirmation-bias-psychology/
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=steve+pettit
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/the-heresy-of-lordship-salvation-defined.html
9. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

3.9.22 Blessed Be The Name Of The Lord (2022-09-29 16:06)

Job 1:16-21,

“

***While he was yet speaking, there came also another*, and said, The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.**

While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother’s house:

And, behold, there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

And said, Naked came I out of my mother’s womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away; *blessed be the name of the LORD*. In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.”

The true story of Job in the Old Testament is a very familiar one. Job was a godly man who feared God. Interestingly, it was God and not the Devil who suggested testing Job. That is a

remarkable truth. God permitted Satan to destroy Job's life (Job 1:12). With God's permission, the Devil robbed Job of his children, servants, health and wealth. Job's crops were set on fire and his servants murdered

by marauders

. A deadly tornado caused a building to collapse, killing jobs three daughters and ten sons. Jesus warns everyone in John 10:10 that the thief (Satan) only comes with evil intent

"

to steal, and to kill, and to destroy"

(John 10:10b).

That old destroyer, the Serpent (Satan according to Revelation 20:2), came to steal, and to kill, and to destroy Eve's family and their happiness. In the Garden of Eden (in the Old Testament book of Genesis), there was only one sin that Adam and Eve could commit, which was to eat the fruit of the Tree of Knowledge. We don't know what type of fruit it was. Tradition claims that it was an apple (hence, a human's "

Adam's Apple

" lump in our throat

). Since Adam sewed fig leaves together, some Bible students think the fruit may have been a fig. However, we read in **Genesis 2:9a,**

"And out of the ground made *the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food*;

" So there were present in the Garden of Eden

"every tree" that was edible.

Please notice that it was God Himself who created the forbidden Tree of Knowledge and its fruit. That is very interesting! The Lord Himself provided the only source of temptation

for Adam and Eve, to test them. This teaches us an important Bible truth, that even when we walking in the perfect will of God as a believer, He will still test us. A FAITH MUST BE TESTED!!! Unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken. Faith is like film it develops in the dark. Amen. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

After God allowed the Devil to strip away everything Job held near and dear, destroying Job's life and happiness, the Lord then gave Satan permission to take away Job's good health. The Devil afflicted Job with boils from the crown of his head to the sole of his foot. Ouch!!! There are several truths which we can glean from the true account of Job:

1. The faith of every Christian will be tested by God (Hebrews 11:6)
2. God has placed a protective hedge around every saint (Job 1:10)
3. Just because bad things happen to us in life, doesn't mean God doesn't care ()

4. When bad things happen in life, it is often in rapid succession (Job 1:16, 17 and 18 - **“While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said...”**)
5. Just because bad things or poverty happen to us as God’s children, doesn’t in any way mean that we are being judged and afflicted by God because of sin (Job 1:1)
6. The Devil cannot hurt a child of God in any way without God’s permission (Job 1:12)
7. Satan needs additional permission from God, if he wants to afflict us more (Job 2:6-7)
8. Satan does have the power to cause loss of wealth, loved ones and health (Job 1:13-19)
9. Satan can control the weather with God’s permission (Job 1:19)
10. Living for the Lord caused Job’s suffering (Job 1:8-9). Don’t underestimate God’s will.
11. The Devil is a bum who wanders the earth seeking his next victim (1st Peter 5:8)
12. Your spouse may lose faith and discourage you during difficult times (Job 2:9-10)
13. Your friends may discourage and condemn you in difficult times (Job chapters 4-23)
14. God turned Job’s captivity when he prayed for his judgmental jerk friends (Job 42:10)
15. When all was said and done, God blessed Job with a double portion (Job 42:12)
16. After all of the hardships of Job, he rightly said: "Blessed be the name of the Lord."

Living for the Lord caused Job’s suffering. If Job hadn’t been such a godly man, this test likely never would have happened. It was because of Job’s impeccable walk with God that God challenged the Devil. Go figure! Truth is stranger than fiction! No one can outsmart God, so don’t even try dear reader.

Our part in life as God’s children is to

“

Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man

” (Ecclesiastes 12:13b). If serving God faithfully means that we will suffer for it, do without or even be martyred, then so be it. To lose something in the will of God is to find something better.

Famous martyred missionary to Ecuador, Jim Elliot (1927-1956) once said: “He is no fool who gives what he cannot keep, to gain that which he cannot lose.” What a great truth!!! Jim Elliot is speaking about Christian service, not salvation.

It is because Job lived faithfully for the Lord that everything went bad in his life, and his wife lost her faith and suggested for Job to curse God and die. It was because Job did the right thing, that all his close friends condemned him in their lack of understanding, so that Job said in **Job 16:2, “I have heard many such things: *miserable comforters are ye all*.”** Read what poor afflicted Job said in

Job 19:19, “

All my inward friends abhorred me: and *they whom I loved are turned against me*.

” This is all befalling Job because HE DID THE RIGHT THING!!! I know how Job felt. I was the only one on Guam, at the Harvest Baptist Church, who did the right thing. I TOLD THE TRUTH, as a true friend does.

I TOLD THE TRUTH to Harvest’s rotten Bob Jones University alumni pastors (i.e., Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton), for which they wickedly threw me under the bus in their hatred and resentment, feeding me to the hungry lions as Daniel. Those ungodly pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, chose the love of money and the acceptance of their ministry peers at BJU (the praise of men versus the praise of God - John 12:42-43); rather than to suffer reproach for THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 3:12), and be put outside the gate with me and Jesus (Galatians 4:16). The fastest way to get kicked out of a church and be recommended for therapy is to just TELL THE TRUTH!!!

John8:40, “ But now ye seek to kill me, *a man that hath told you the truth*, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.”

Just as the Jews killed the prophets that God sent to help them, throwing them under the bus; likewise did the wicked pastors of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam throw me under the buss. They are arrogant and stiff-necked, thinking they are correct and I am wrong.

If these men of God are right, then so I am:

- Dear reader, if **Pastor Jack Hyles** (1926-2001) was right (’[1]The Real Battle,’ MP3 sermon) that the only inspired Words of God are contained in the King James Bible, than I am right too. All of the modern Bible revisions are corrupt!
- If **Pastor Curtis Hutson** (1934-1995) was right that [2]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel, than so am I right. BJU, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Pacific Garden Mission’s UNSHACKLED radio program, Marty Herron, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (Ankeny, Iowa), and John MacArthur are all guilty of preaching another gospel. God’s curse is upon them all (Galatians 1:6-9).
- If **Pastor Hank Lindstrom** (1940-2008) was right that a believer can live like the Devil, and still be 100 % assured of eternal security, than I am right too. ’[3]How Permanent Is Your Salvation’ (MP3 sermon).
- If **Michael P. Bowen** is right that Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Beth Moore, Charles Stanley, Rick Warren, Joel Osteen, John Hagee and Pat Robertson are all damnable false prophets, than I am right too. See, ’[4]I Never Knew You’ (free .PDF book).
- If Pilgrim’s Progress book author **John Bunyan** (1628-1688) was right that [5]combining sanctification with justification corrupts the Word of God and places stumbling blocks before the people, then I am right in my preaching against Lordship Salvation.
- If **Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold** is right in [6]his preaching against infidel John MacArthur, than so also am I right in my faithful Bible preaching.

- Most of all, if the **inspired King James Bible** is right, than so am I right in my preaching from it's treasure trove of truths (Romans 3:4).

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I just heard this great quote from Pastor Yankee Arnold...

> "Pastors should not have a different Gospel. It should be the same Gospel. Now, we may present it different ways, but the Gospel should still be the Gospel. And preachers and evangelists and whoever—the message still has to be the same, if it is the Gospel. And if it is by grace, then it has to be FREE, and it must be FOREVER. If it's not free, it's not the Gospel; and if it's not forever, it's not the Gospel; because that's what makes it such a good thing. In other words, we are supposed to speak with words that are easy to be understood." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, " [7]Is God Confused?"

[8]Beware of shallow pastors who compromise on truth.

Job said: BLESSED BE THE NAME OF THE LORD!!! That should also be our attitude no matter what happens in life. Just settle it in your mind friend, that GOD IS ALWAYS GOOD!!! God is more than amazing! God is so good! I refuse to place my God on trial every time things go wrong in my life. We are so spoiled rotten in America. Check this video out, about a primitive tribe (the Sentinelese), who have never seen the modern world...



What's Hidden on the Forbidden North Sentinel Island?

That is amazing!!! I thank and praise God for His bountiful blessings. Throughout history wicked people have rejected, shunned, ostracized, persecuted and even murdered God's prophets:

> Luke 11:50-51, "*That the blood of all the prophets*, which was shed from the foundation of the world, *may be required of this generation*; From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, *It shall be required of this generation*."
>
> Luke 13:34, " **O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, *which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee*; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not!**
>
> **"**

I know how they felt, being hated and shunned for TELLING THE TRUTH. I have been kicked out of multiple churches because I TOLD THE TRUTH. Sadly, Campus Church at Pensacola Christian Church is one of them. I rebuked their pastors for wickedly bidding Godspeed to the corrupt Bob Jones University camp, which includes the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Like the Apostle Paul, they have counted me as their enemy for TELLING THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16).

In today's Laodicean LUKEWARM churches, the Devil has crept his damnable doctrines into them. The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation has crept into most Baptist churches, turning them into religious cults. No one is saved who thinks that eternal life is not free, that you must turn away from your sinful lifestyle to obtain it from God. No one is saved who thinks that God's free gift of eternal life can be lost, given back or forfeited by sinful behavior.

I attended a revival last year in Pensacola, at a local church. The church had invited a Bluegrass music group from Texas. Their music was beautiful. But on the last day of the revival, the woman who plays the double bass guitar gave her testimony. She said for several years she had thought she was saved, but then came to realize eventually that she had never turned away from her sinning. She said that now she is saved, because she has turned away from her sinful ways. I wanted to stand up and rebuke her in front of over 100 people, then walk out the door and never come back! Sadly, the church pastor never corrected her. The church pastor has blood on his hands for sanctioning damnable heresy!

Dear reader, you absolutely DON'T have to turn away from your sinful behavior to get to Heaven. Of course God wants (and even commands) all of His redeemed children to depart from iniquity; but that doesn't get you to Heaven!!! **2nd Timothy 2:19, " Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity."** Kindly said, that woman is not merely confused, she is also still unsaved. Nobody can be saved, until that guilty lost sinner comes to the realization that there is NOTHING he or she can do to get to Heaven, except to CEASE from their own works and wholly REST in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). Jesus died on a cross to pay for our debt of sin. He was buried. Three days later Christ resurrected from the dead. This is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

May we all have the excellent spirit of Job, who after losing everything said: “Blessed be the name of the Lord!”

[9]

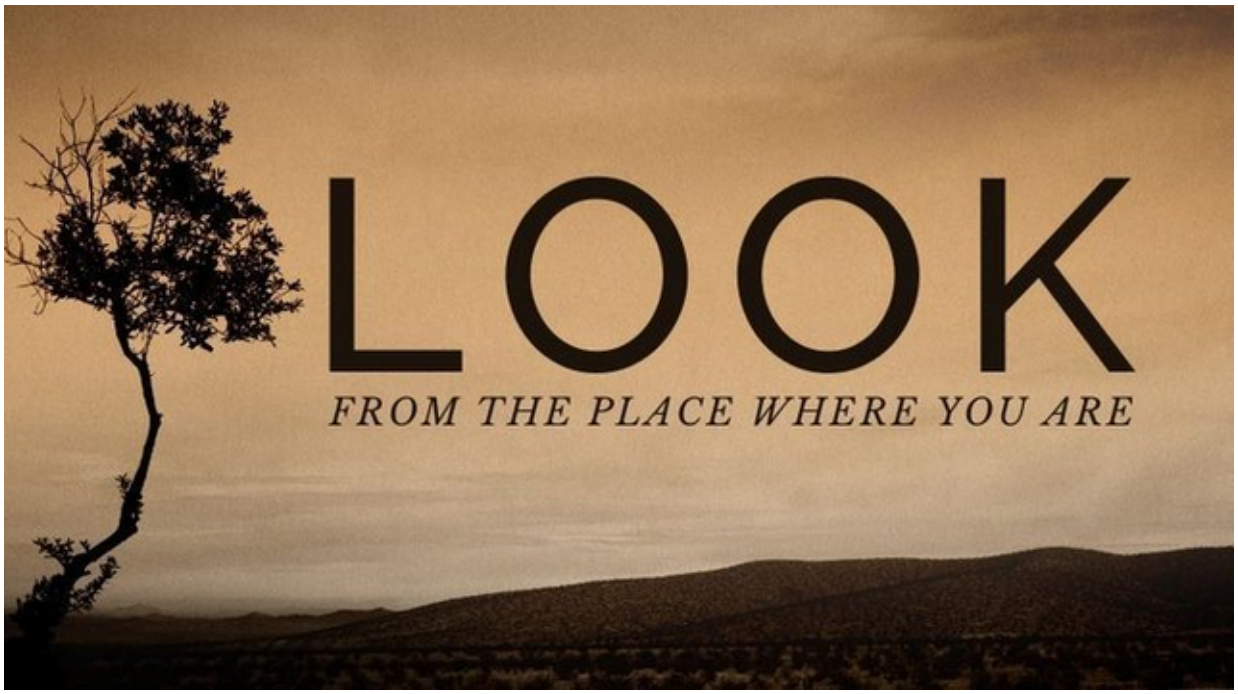

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/03/they-called-him-lord-but-jesus-didnt.html
6. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
7. https://youtu.be/lLkTEJXoEKo
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/01/beware-of-shallow-pastors-who.html
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhmQFdK1N9nIHKEBAlgMg-vClAfKL4VQt221SKzQli3utmsSJvDs1MMEza4X-Txs43-m0r-yiDMn5FYJsYELYRp8NIxUcbk47mLk5_

3.9.23 A Proper Attitude Toward Sinners (2022-09-29 22:49)

Psalms 106:6, “ We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.”

The Word of God teaches that all mankind are sinners. NO ONE is a shining example of what the rest of us should be like. Although it is possible to live above REPROACH, no one is capable of living above SIN. We are all dirty, rotten, guilty, sinners in God’s eyes. James 2:10 teaches that committing even one sin makes us guilty of all sins, that is, even one sin is enough to send a person to the Lake of Fire forever and ever.

It matters not how big or little of a sinner you may think you are in your own eyes, the Bible warns that we are all filthy sinners, and all sinners go to Hell unless those sins are forgiven in Christ Jesus. Pastor Jack Hyles used to beautifully say... "First Baptist Church of Hammond will become a great church when we stop saying, 'He has sinned!' and 'She has sinned!' and we start saying, 'WE HAVE SINNED!"'

Thankfully Jesus paid the price for OUR SINS on the cross of Calvary's hill, or else we'd all go straight to Hell and get the eternal punishment in fire that we deserve. We have ALL SINNED and the only way of escape is through God's righteousness which is BY FAITH in Jesus Christ:

> **Romans 3:19-23, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God."**

Isn't that beautiful? The Bible speaks of the "righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ." The Bible teaches that there is NO DIFFERENCE between one person verses another, for ALL HAVE SINNED. No one has arrived. No human being can boast of their own goodness and lack of wickedness. Everyone's sins are either known beforehand or afterwards at the judgment when we all stand before God and give account for our life...

> **1st Timothy 5:24-25, "Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after. Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid."**

Like king David in the Bible, who was quick to judge others before he went into what is often called "deep sin" himself (2nd Samuel 12:5-6), we all tend to be very self-righteous and hard on others who sin. This is because most people don't know what it is like to suffer public shame for their sins, enduring total humiliation, being stigmatized, being shunned by a community for doing wrong, and even in some cases going to prison. When this happens to a Christian, their entire viewpoint forever changes (2nd Samuel 12:7; Psalms 119:67,71), bringing a new grasp of the abounding love, grace and mercy of God which has been provided to us all through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the cross. You'll never fully fathom the depths of God's love and forgiveness until you've been brought low yourself as a big sinner, hitting rock bottom in the eyes of God and man.

> **"God will still use you, I don't care what you've done!"** —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

I'll guarantee you that the adulterous women who was dragged by the Pharisees before the presence of the Lord in John 8:1-11 to be stoned, but was then pardoned by the Lord and released, never would have thereafter condemned anyone for their sins. In other words, if you ever come to the realization that you are a woeful sinner in the eyes of God, you'll never point a finger of condemnation at anyone again. It's not as easy to gossip when you're a known criminal or the biggest sinner in town.

The reality of the matter is that we are all horrible sinners and criminals to some degree. If you've ever deliberately drove 5-miles over the speed limit, you are a law-breaking criminal. The truth is that we are all deep sinners. There is no such thing as white sins, or little sins. There is no such thing as venial sins nor mortal sins (a false doctrine of the Roman Catholic Church). Not praying is just as wicked as murdering someone. Gossiping is just as sinful as homosexuality. All sin is horrible in God's eyes. We are all woeful sinners!

[2] **The Good Man Verses The Spiritual Man**

(a beautiful life-changing MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Perhaps you don't consider yourself a horrible sinner. If so, you're deceived. If you're in the habit of reading bad news in your local newspaper everyday, then you likely think you're not so bad compared to the horrible stories you read. Yet, as we just learned from James 2:10 and 1st Timothy 5:24-25, we are all guilty criminals in God's eyes. I love the following quote by Pastor Jack Hyles:

> **"If we could ever hate the sin in ourselves as much as we hate the sin in others, we might have some idea what His Book is all about."** —Pastor Jack Hyles (a quote from page 322 of the awesome biography of Dr. Hyles titled, "The Fundamental Man")

Are You A Restorer Or Accuser Of Our Brethren?

Galatians 6:1-2, "Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ."

The following helpful words are from chapter two of Pastor Jack Hyles excellent book titled, [3]HOW TO TREAT DIFFERENT TYPES OF CHURCH MEMBERS:

> 8. The word, "bear," in Galatians 6:2 implies that we are to bear the guilt of the fallen and restored one. Then the word "burdens" in Galatians 6:2 teaches us that we are to enter into the yoke with them and to pull with them in order to help them to win the victory and gain strength. God is telling us here that when one sins, all have sinned. It would be a wonderful day for churches when every member takes the blame for the sin of one and realizes that the sin of one is really the sin of all.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, chapter 2, [4]Treatment Of The Fallen, from his classic book, [5]HOW TO TREAT DIFFERENT TYPES OF CHURCH MEMBERS

Isn't that beautiful! When a fellow brother or sister in the Lord sins, we are supposed to enter into the yoke of burden with them, as if we had sinned our self, and help carry their sorrow, grief and shame. Instead of saying like the heathen world, "he has sinned" or "she has sinned," we ought to say in meekness, humility and unconditional love, "WE HAVE SINNED." Amen!

Notice that the Word of God defines a "hypocrite" as someone who considers another person as being a more rotten sinner than them self:

> **Matthew 7:1-5, "Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye."**

The truth is that judgmental people only do so because there is sin in their own life. For if a believer truly walks in harmony, in sweet fellowship, with the dear Savior, there is going to be a spirit of meekness and humility toward others who have gone into sin. God is in the ministry of restoration, not destruction:

> **Luke 9:51-56, "And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem. And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did? But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village."**

Whereas we read in John 4:42 concerning another group of Samaritans who received the Lord, this particular group in Luke 9:51-56 didn't. The disciples were upset and asked Jesus if He was going to command them to pray down fire and brimstone to destroy the people for their unbelief. Jesus looked at them like they were insane and said He came to save sinners, not destroy them. **Luke 19:10, "For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost."**

How tragic it is that we destroy each other in our churches these days, ready to bring down the wrath of God upon our sisters and brothers with whom we disagree. Truly, the Christian army is the only army in the world that slays its wounded. **Proverbs 10:12, "Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins." Galatians 5:15, "But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another."** God hates gossip, backbiting and believers hurting one another. Jesus Christ Himself came as a humble servant, washing the stinking, dirty, feet of His disciples. The Lord commanded

us to do the same to each other, caring for one another in love and sincerity of heart. The Bible says in **Galatians 6:2 to "Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ." Everyone has burdens."**

My friend, whether you love or hate others is never put to the test more than when someone(s) sins. The Bible says that hatred stirreth up strifes; but love covers ALL SINS. That means what's in the past stays there. What HAPPENS at Grandma's house STAYS at grandma's house!!! If God forgave us, so also should we forgive others.

> **"If there's anybody in the Bible that God had disdain for, it was those that had disdain for other sinners!"** —an awesome quote from the MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, "[6]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

Those Sinful Christians!

The Godless world gnashes upon the righteous with their teeth the Bible says, meaning that the world hates Jesus Christ and anyone who is a born-again Christian (John 15:19). The heathen world scrutinize our every word and action, looking for something to discredit our testimony for the Lord. They are doing exactly what their spiritual father Satan does best, that is, accuse the brethren day-and-night before God.

When you're a Christian, the whole world is waiting for you to fall. As you just read in Matthew 7:1-5, the Bible warns about condemning others because of their sins. God is the only judge (James 4:12). That's not to say that we as Christian believers shouldn't take a Biblical stand against present-day wickedness, evil agendas and those who openly parade their sins in public. But rather, it means that past sins ought to be left buried where they are.

Proverbs 10:12, "Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins." The way of the Devil is to ACCUSE others. You're never more like the Devil himself than when you bring up the past sins of others to embarrass, discredit, hurt, assassinate their character or shame them. If the truth be told, you're just as much a guilty sinner as the next person. Satan is called "THE ACCUSER OF OUR BRETHREN"...

> **Revelation 12:10, "And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night."**

Let me ask you my friend, what is your attitude toward others who go into sin. Do you immediately condemn them? Do you go around gossiping to everyone, "Hey, did you hear about so-and-so? Can you believe what that person did?" Would you damn them to Hell if you had such power? Or do you pray for that person and say in your heart, "But for the grace of God, there go I."

You ought to feel sorrow in your heart for that person and their loved ones, pondering that it could easily be you instead in that situation.

It could be you going to prison. It could be you going through a divorce. It could be you losing your life because of sin. You ought to be thinking, "WE HAVE SINNED!" I read a wonderful Scripture in church tonight at our Wednesday evening Bible study from **Psalms 106:6, "WE HAVE SINNED with our fathers, WE HAVE COMMIT INIQUITY, WE HAVE DONE WICKEDLY."**

Even the best of Christians are still sinners in the mortal flesh, prone to disobedience and anger. If we walk in the Spirit we will not fulfill the lusts of the flesh. Albeit, we won't always choose to walk in the Spirit because we are still sinners by nature, until the Lord returns and gives us our glorified new body. Amen!

So I say to all my web visitors, whoever you may be... WE HAVE SINNED!!!

> "The Devil will make you guilty about your past... You're not worthy to serve God, but neither is anybody else worthy to serve God, and so God's gotta have unworthy people serving Him... That's one reason why we should do everything we can to salvage people." —a beautiful quote from the MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, "[7]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

Every Christian Believer Has Jesus For Our Attorney In Heaven

1st John 2:1, "My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous." The Greek word for "advocate" is *parakletos* and means "to run to one's side to help." Hence, Jesus will be our defense attorney on Judgment Day in eternity. Christ Himself will speak on our behalf, because our sins have been cleansed away by His precious, literal, physical, blood.

Thankfully, Jesus offers to be our Advocate (Defense Attorney) . . . **"And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous."** The word "advocate" coms from the Greek word *parakletos* and means "an intercessor." Hence, Jesus Christ is our defense attorney who intercedes for us in God's divine court. This is only made possible by the blood sacrifice of Jesus Christ:

> **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."**

If it weren't for Christ's sacrifice, then divine justice would not be possible for mankind. The penalty for sin had to be paid. Either we had to spend eternity in the Lake of Fire, or else God's Son had to suffer in our place and suffer the wrath of God the Father, Who forsook His Son at Calvary. God only turns His back on Christ-rejecters Who die in their sins. They have chosen by their own unbelief to pay for their own sins. Jesus shed His physical blood for our sins at Calvary, to pay for our sins, thus enabling God the Father (the Prosecutor) to offer mankind complete justification. of debt.

> **Galatians 6:1-2, "Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself,**

lest thou also be tempted. Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ." ... James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."

Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness." WE HAVE ALL SINNED! But the Bible promises that God will count our faith in place of a righteous life. So no matter how evil, sinful, rotten and wicked you may be, God will still save you merely by your faith in the Gospel. That is, if you'll receive Christ's death, burial and resurrection as full-payment for your sins, then you'll be eternally and immediately saved. GOOD IS GOOD! GOD IS GOOD!! GOD IS SO GOOD!!!

"All you have to do is accept His gift of eternal life and you'll go to Heaven when you die!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, an awesome quote from the helpful sermon titled: "[8]I Find No Fault In This Man!"

[9] 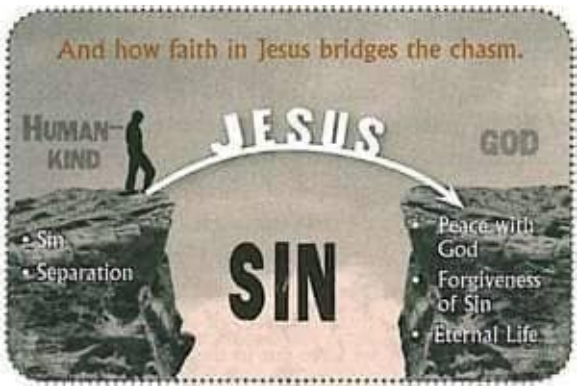

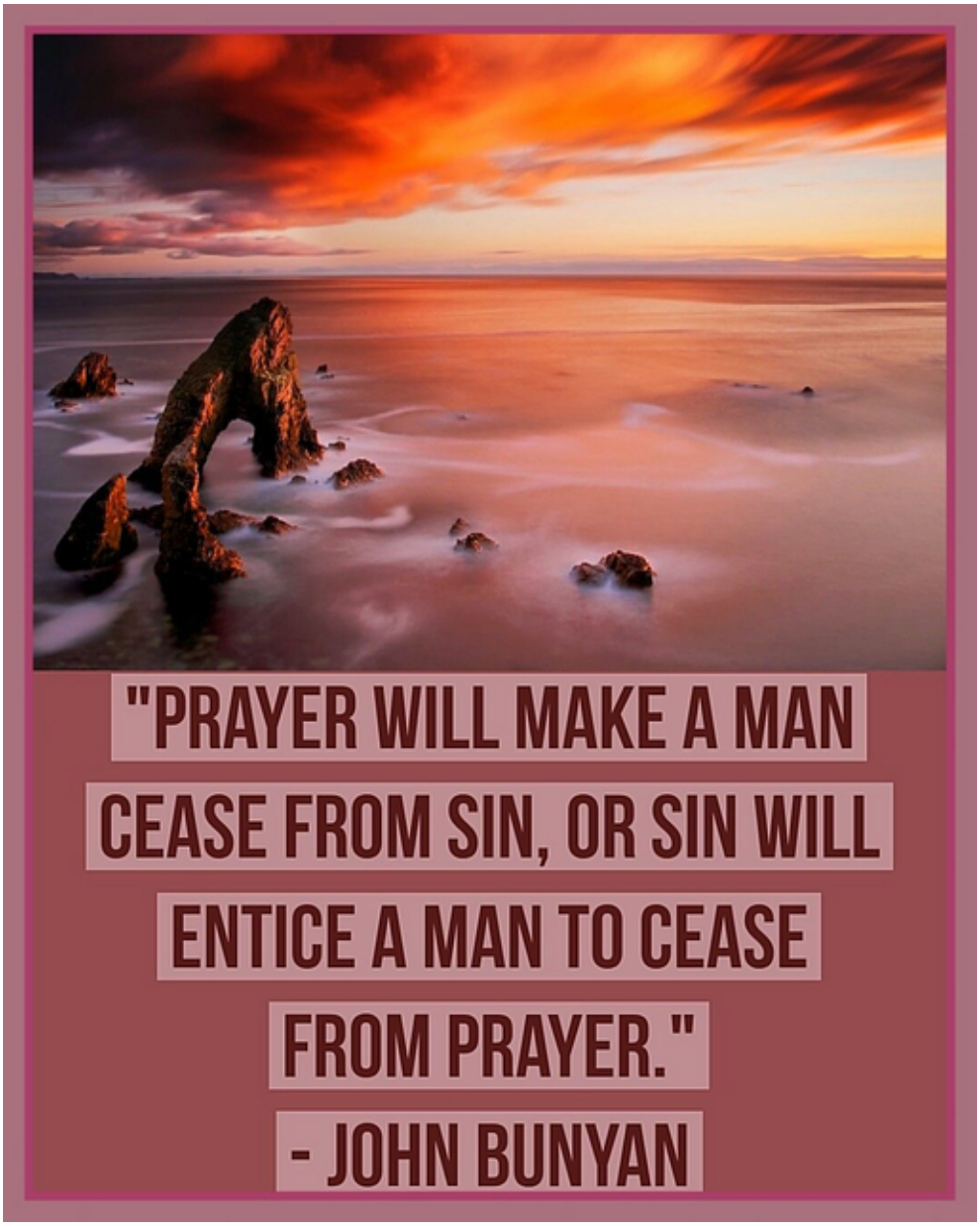

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/how_to_treat_different_types_of_church_members.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Types/types-chap_2.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/how_to_treat_different_types_of_church_members.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhe5g8Hwh1EL5bNLKM1s8l9Z1UWarnxInsFxAOn1VZYiVGoNI0N3RBLafSuQkY1zJUdfDmblUhBlfzhpj-a7GUiIop7C12opZqV5I9
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSqHHpc_EQhk4FBztN8K9NkyKekTEIWcOmr-6D57wvJXN4KAmE7sdPlL4mlYNf66LYjAdfl_xH3tyFD6cjjD-W9oOrtyT6uPE8GFa

3.9.24 America Is Going To Hell Because Of Neo-Evangelicals (2022-09-30 11:15)

Revelation 3:1-2, "And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."

Neo-evangelicalism is a deadly infectious disease, which has crept into most of our churches today. Tragically this includes most so-called " independent

"

Baptist churches.

The word "neo" means "new." Today's churches are infatuated with a new modern kind of music, a new type of less offensive preaching from the pulpit, a new tolerant attitude toward homosexuals, new Bible revisions, a new understanding of Bible repentance which requires a change of behavior to get to Heaven, et cetera. *New* is not always good! Here is a helpful quote from former faithful Sword of the Lord editor, Dr. Curtis Hutson:

> "Evangelicalism and fundamentalism is not the same! When you rename it and call it: 'Evangelical Fundamentalism,' leave me out of it, you've changed it then. The thing that concerns me now, is so many young preacher boys who go off to college and don't even have a good class on Contemporary Theology. Because some preachers get up and push neo-evangelicalism and fundamentalism in the same expression, and try to make it one and the same, because they don't understand it. A lot of young preachers think it is the same. THERE'S A BIG, BIG, DIFFERENCE! Old evangelicalism based on the theology of fundamentalism was supplanted by neo-evangelicalism; based on the theology of infiltration rather than separation as the Bible clearly declared we ought to do." [emphasis added] —Pastor Curtis Hutson, "[1]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same"

Neo-evangelicalism is ruining our country. Walk into nearly any Baptist church today and you will hear Calvinism being taught. People are quick to get angry, defensive and malicious over their religious beliefs, that their incompetent pastors has brainwashed them with. I'm talking about the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Dr. Jack Hyles wrote these helpful words:

> Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. *Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."* —Pastor Jack Hyles, "Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

I love this helpful quote from Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951):

> “When anyone comes promising salvation to those ‘who make full surrender’ of all that they have to God, and who ’pay the price of full salvation’ he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him.” —Dr. Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, ’[2]Another Gospel’

The music is so terrible in today’s lifeless churches. The old hymns of the Christian faith had a beautiful melody to them. Whereas music nowadays is boring, monotone, lacking melody and does not stir the heart the way it should. Modern Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) will catapult the listener into the emotional astrosphere, but there is no practical application. That is, there is no doctrine. I mean, look at the life-changing words from this old hymn, “On Christ The Solid Rock I Stand”

:

> My hope is built on nothing less
> Than Jesus’ blood and righteousness;
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus’ name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

Now read the lame contemporary lyrics from the popular song

“

You Say

”

by Lauren Daigle:

> I keep fighting voices in my mind that say I’m not enough
> Every single lie that tells me I will never measure up
>
> Am I more than just the sum of every high and every low
> Remind me once again just who I am because I need to know
> Ooh-oh

No wonder our churches are falling apart! This is the insanity of the neo-evangelical movement across America, and it is dangerous. They can keep their new everything, just give me the old time-tested inspired King James Bible. Just give me the old-time religion that preached a simple free grace Gospel, not this crazy heretical Lordship Damnation today (aka, Lordship Salvation).

Please dear reader, RUN from neo-evangelical churches. Neo-evangelicals refuse to contend for the Christian faith, and why would they, since they cannot even make up their mind which Bible version God's authored?

[3]

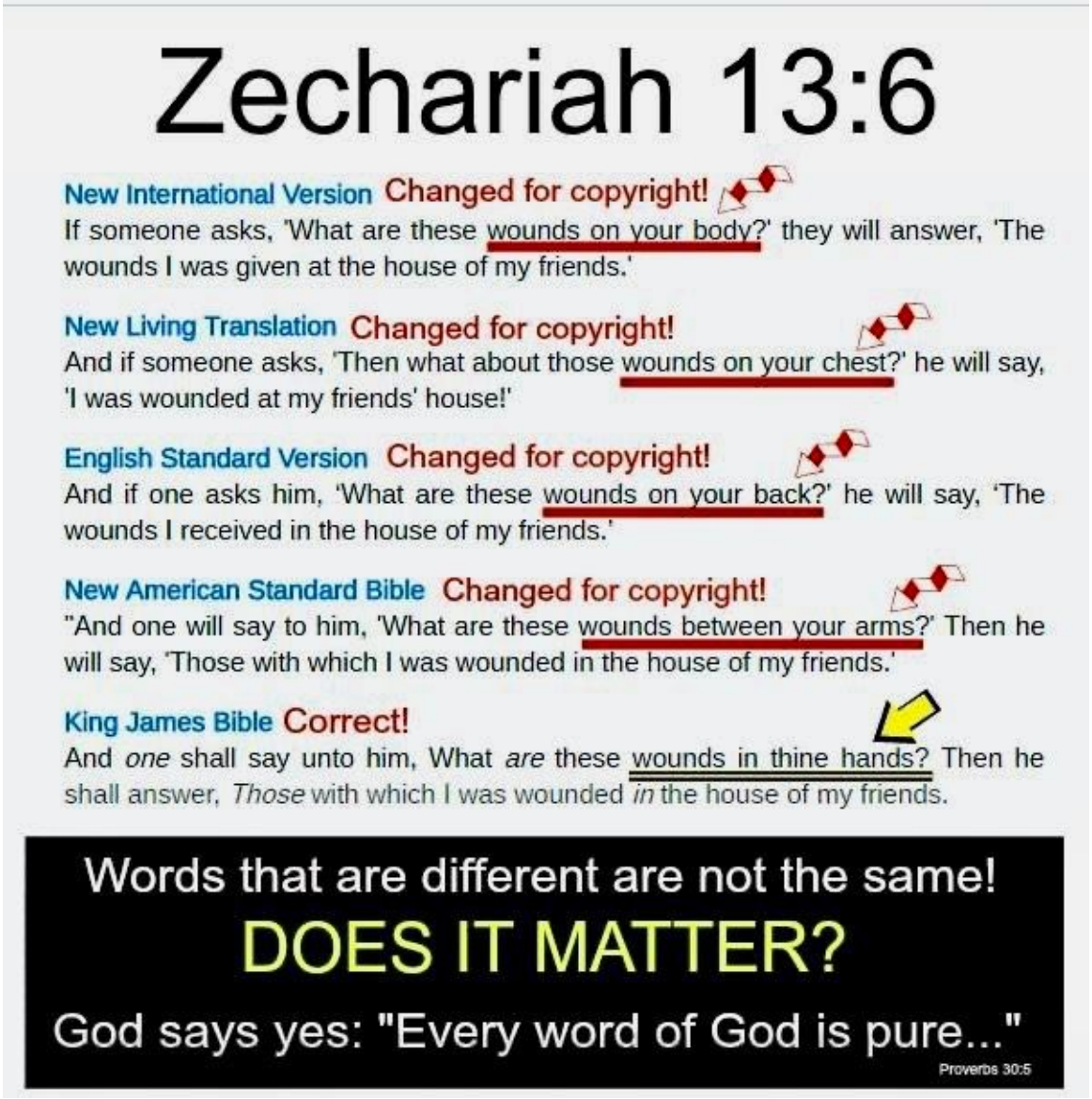

Holy Bible Wickedly Changed For Copyright Reasons

I detest the neo-evangelical movement today. The neo-evangelicals at Bob Jones University camp are leading the way in apostasy. The [4]Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) has gone totally apostate!!! New SBC president [5]J.D. Greear says that Christians ought to be the fiercest advocates of the LGBTQ homosexual community. That is blasphemy against God. Apostasy (a turning away from the God of the inspired King James Bible) is everywhere today!

Women in the neo-evangelical movement all wear pants, halter tops, slacks on the ballfield, and spandex while walking down the neighborhood with their children. It is horrible! Morality is not a priority in today's new churches. Sin is not preached against. There is no mention of a burning Hell with fire, brimstone and torment for unbelieving sinners (John 3:36; Revelation

21:8). Neo-evangelicals won't stand against anything, except against THE TRUTH. They coddle their congregations with dozens of Bible perversions, damn men's souls to Hell with a counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works (aka, the damnable heresy that you must turn away from a lifestyle of sinning in order to get to Heaven).

I thank God the the truly fundamental Baptist churches across America that are still fighting the good fight of faith. Man's churches are corrupt, but God's local New Testament churches are still going strong. You don't here about them, little church families tucked away in rural country towns all across the country, faithfully serving the Lord. The megachurches are all a big mess!
Please look for a church that only uses one Bible, the inspired King James Bible. Only attend a church that preaches a free grace Gospel, salvation by faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. RUN from any church whose pastors says you must forsake your sins to be saved. That is works!!!

Neo-evangelicals don't pay attention to the details. They are okay with using dozens of different Bible versions. They are okay with having multiple plans of salvation. Neo-evangelicals view a free grace Gospel and Lordship Salvation as both falling within the realm of orthodox theology, but nothing could be further from THE TRUTH.

Take a look and compare what Dr. Curtis Hutson taught about salvation, versus what Dr. John MacArthur heretically teaches:

[6]Curtis Hutson

[7]John MacArthur

There simply cannot be two Gospels. **Galatians 1:6-7** confirm this truth, **"I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ *unto another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."**

- Marty Herron perverts the Gospel of Christ, **adding** the unbiblical requirement to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven.
- Billy Graham perverts the Gospel of Christ, **adding** the unbiblical requirements that you must count the cost and pay the price of confessing Christ publicly, taking up your cross and following Christ as Lord.
- Steve Pettit perverts the Gospel of Christ, **adding** the requirement that you must faithfully run the Christian race until the end of life, in order to earn the reward of Heaven (those are his own words).
- John MacArthur perverts the Gospel of Christ, by authoring a book titled: "Hard To Believe" in which he **adds** the unbiblical requirement to surrender all of your ambitions, your will and your life to serve Christ faithfully, and to forsake your lifestyle of sinning, to forsake the world, and to follow Jesus as your "Lord" no matter what the cost may be.
- Joel Osteen perverts the Gospel of Christ, **adding** the unbiblical requirements to repent of (turn away from) your sinning, and to surrender to Jesus as absolute "Lord" of your life.
- Ken Ham perverts the Gospel of Christ, by **adding** the unbiblical requirement to "turn from your sinful ways" to get to Heaven.

I've only mentioned a handful of deadly FALSE PROPHETS today, who are damning multitudes of souls to the Lake of Fire. Please BEWARE of anything "new." Please BEWARE of neo-evangelical churches!!!

[8]



1. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhcivMN1iBNHg6QG29ob5qqVBeeGDiliSDsU71gifr7XD_JzRBbk430hmu97amCCpey6f3LOOvSlroz4gUyW8vJByFbjTIJoVFxgO5
4. https://pulpitandpen.org/2020/07/07/southern-baptist-trustee-jd-greear-is-apostate
5. https://youtu.be/qLMV_6YUWsk?t=4167
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/curtis_hutson.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-works.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhn-PGlmMWsDxaBk_mx4O-LKiXyRSecYQoRNMSezuKP1et9fvGvWj1FLNQ72eqI_EUQSvsRZKvqCJ5ydB3frvK02DwGsFPy_0sPCGs

---

3.10 October

3.10.1 God's Very Simple Plan Of Salvation (2022-10-02 17:34)

2nd Corinthians 11:1-4, "Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ. But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

4992

Since the beginning of human civilization, the Devil has tried to tempt humans to disobey God. The Devil's name is Satan, who fell from his lofty position as one of God's archangels in Heaven. In Ezekiel 28:11-17 we find what is called in theology, " [1]Double Fulfillment .

" That is, this passage of Scripture has two parallel applications. Although Ezekiel 28:11-17 is speaking about the king of Tyrus, it also describes Lucifer and his fall from glory. We see another example of *Double Fulfillment* in Hebrews chapter 7, which speaks of Melchisedec. This passage is also clearly about the precious Lord Jesus Christ, who is without beginning or end, the King of Righteousness (Hebrews 7:1-4).

Lucifer became Satan, a malicious spirit being who labors night and day to kill, steal and destroy. As such, the Devil desires for for and everyone else to go to Hell forever. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Sadly, it is rare nowadays to hear preachers even use the term "

born-again.

" What saith the Scripture? **John 3:3,**

"Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."

So how do you get born again? What does that even mean? Well, the Bible says that when Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden, death passed upon all men. **Romans 5:12, "**

Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

(For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.

" Every human being born into this world since Adam, has been born with an inherent sinful nature. It is a part of who we are as humans. Children do not need to be taught how to lie, cheat and do wrong; they need to be trained up to tell the truth, be honest and to always do what is right.

Because of our sins, there is a penalty, which according to the Bible is death. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. "** Carefully notice the contrast in Romans 6:23, between the deadly wages of sin that we deserve, versus the free gift of eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. No one needs to go to Hell forever. God desires for all men, even the worst of criminals, to repent of their unbelief and come to Jesus Christ in faith to be saved (2nd Peter 3:6).

Also, please understand that there is a difference between being spiritually dead versus the second death in the Lake of Fire. Every human being is born spiritually dead (Ephesians 2:1-2). But only Christ-rejecters are case into the everlasting Lake of Fire (Hell). Those sinners who never trust Christ as their Savior will perish in their unregenerated state. They were born spiritually dead into this world, and they will die spiritually dead. That is why everyone must be "

born again,

" it is not optional if you want to enter into the Kingdom of God.

You would be shocked friend, if in the Baptist church that you hopefully attend, you start asking the people around you if they know for certain they're going to Heaven. Ask them why they know. You will be shocked, as I was, to learn that at least half of them haven't a clue. I'm

not kidding. I know a good elderly man, who has been an usher in a local Baptist church in Pensacola for the past five years, but when I witnessed to him, he told me that water baptism is necessary to go to Heaven. That is his pastor's fault for not feeding his congregation.

In that dear man's church, the pastor is always telling everyone that they must have "

a relationship

"

with Christ to get to Heaven. What does that even mean? Judas had

"

a relationship

"

with Jesus, but John 6:70 says Judas had a devil in him. Judas died in his sins because of unbelief, and is sadly burning in Hell forever. The unsaved wicked Pharisees also had

"

a relationship

"

with Jesus, but perished in their sin of unbelief. I am so thankful that I know I am a born-again child of God. If you don't know that friend, you can and should KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt (1st John 5:13).

Salvation is solely based on what Christ has already DONE for you through Calvary's cross, and the blood which He sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). So many churchgoers have been lied to, misled by their heathen pastor to think that they are saved by partial faith in Christ, PLUS something else (repenting of sin, following Christ as Lord, living the Christian life, et cetera). I tell you that there is no *plus anything* in God's simple plan of redemption. You simply CEASE from your own false religious *dead works* (i.e., trusting in Roman Catholicism, good works, Mother Mary, the Pope, Mormonism, Hara Krishna, religion, sacraments, et cetera), and come to God as a needy guilty sinner, completely RESTING in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). That is what repentance is, *a change of mind*, turning from your UNBELIEF to BELIEF in Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. When the Roman jailer asked Paul and Silas the $64,000 question: "What must I do to be saved?," the answer was a simple: **"BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST" (Acts 16:30-31).**

It is important that you understand what you are being saved from. That is why I took the time to explain these things to you friend. It is not enough to merely believe the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen to get to Heaven; you absolutely must realize and admit to yourself and God that YOU ARE A GUILTY SINNER:

> **Romans 3:18-20, " There is no fear of God before their eyes. Now we know that *what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

God made two great divisions to His inspired Word: Old Testament and New Testaments (or respectively, LAW and CHRIST). **Galatians 3:24-26, "**

Wherefore *the law* was our schoolmaster to bring us unto *Christ*, that we might be justified by faith.

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

" God's Old Testament law (which is summed up in the Ten Commandments) was intended by God to be used as a measuring-stick, by which when compared humans fall short of being sinless and perfect. Thus, realizing our shortcomings to perfectly keep God's law, we then realize our need for the blessed Savior, Jesus. That is what Galatians 3:24-26 is teaching.

This should make it obvious to you then, dear reader, why it is so wrong for any preacher to falsely teach that you must

"

turn away from your sinful ways

"

to be saved. [2]Evangelist Ken Ham preaches this damnable heresy! Forsaking your sinful ways was never the intended purpose of God's law. Does God want you to turn away from a deliberate lifestyle of sinning? Yes, of course, but that has absolutely nothing to do with receiving His free gift of eternal life. You must keep living the Christian life (which is our SERVICE for Christ, or sanctification); completely separate

from getting born-again (which is SALVATION in Christ, or justification.

Pilgrim's Progress book author John Bunyan (1628-1688) well understood this very important distinction, as a free grace preacher of the saving Gospel:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

Also, Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) had a very good understanding of this important distinction between sanctification and justification:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness."
>
> —
>
> Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

I hope you can now see dear reader why it is so very, very, very important to always keep getting saved completely separate from changes in our behavior, serving Christ, following Him as "

Lord

”

of our life, turning away from our sinful ways, repenting of sin, running the Christian race faithfully, taking up our cross, giving up the old ways, surrendering

“

all

”

to Christ, counting the cost and paying the price, forsaking a lifestyle of sinning, living a lifestyle of repentance, et cetera, et cetera.

All of the preceding vain things have been wickedly added to the Gospel by today’s corrupt neo-evangelical pastors, evangelists and Bible college professors. You may do all of these noble things and yet never have been saved at all. You don’t get born-again by doing good works. You don’t get born-again through the sacrament of water baptism.

“

Sacraments

” are totally unbiblical and you ought never give any attention to such nonsense. The Bible teaches water baptism as a public profession of one’s faith, but it is a command for BELIEVERS only, not a sacrament of any church. Likewise, the Lord’s Supper is a command from God only for BELIEVERS, a time to remember what Jesus has done for on through Calvary’s cruel cross. Please do not ever think, refer or partake of any sacraments, because they are unbiblical. There is no spiritual grace or power bestowed upon the recipient of water baptism or the communion. Beware of formal religion that corrupts the truth of God’s inspired Word.

I love this helpful quote from Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), which shows that Dr. Ironside had a very sound understanding that our service, sanctification and discipleship as Christian believers, has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God’s free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Jesus Christ:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [3]What Is The Gospel?

One of my favorite authors is Michael P. Bowen. In his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, ’[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU,’ Michael Bowen writes these wonderful words:

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, '[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' p. 17; © 2009, Xulon-press.com. [6]Hard Copies Available

A tree without fruit is still a tree with roots. This is evidenced by the [7]parable of the sower and the seed in Luke 8:12-15. Of the four groups, only the first group are unsaved, because the Devil removed the seed from their soul before it could sprout into new life. The second and third groups represent believers who never mature to bear fruit (leading others to Christ). They never matured into fruit-bearing Christians, because of their shallow roots; or because as with the third group, they become choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this life. Ah, but the fourth group matured, having a good and honest heart the Bible says, keeping the Lord's Word, bearing much fruit unto Christ (cf., John 15:1-7). Just because the second and third groups didn't bear fruit, didn't mean they were not saved (as [8]Ray Comfort errantly teaches).

I have shared these truths with you dear reader, to help solidify your understanding of what the Gospel is not. More people will miss Heaven someday simply because they trusted in TOO MUCH! Everything that is complicated about getting saved is God's part. The only thing that God demands of us to be born-again is to place our childlike faith in Jesus, His only begotten Son.

God's simple plan of salvation is so easy, free and plain to understand that even a small child can be saved. God needed to make His plan of salvation so simple, because the world is full of ignorant, unlearned and stupid people. I say that respectfully and with kindness, but it is THE TRUTH. There are a lot of not so bright humans on the planet. That doesn't make them better or worse than anyone else, it just means that God needed to make His plan of redemption for mankind utterly uncomplicated.

In 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 the Bible even refers to the saving Gospel as **"the simplicity that is in Christ."** We are saved by BELIEVING the Gospel. The "

Gospel

"

means *GOOD NEWS!!!* It is the

"

Good News

"

(or

"

”

) that God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world, to die on a cross to pay our massive debt of sin. Jesus died on a cross! He was buried. And three days later Christ bodily resurrected by a miracle of God from the dead. These three things comprise THE GOSPEL: Jesus’ *death* on the cross, *burial* and physical *resurrection*.

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> ***By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*;**
>
> **And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”**

There you have it, THE GOSPEL!!! I didn’t see anything in there about turning away from sinful ways, did you? Nope! Oh, how men make everything complicated! God’s simple plan of salvation is to just put your childlike faith (confidence, trust) in Jesus Christ. God knows that you and I have never seen Jesus, so it is okay to just believe on His name. **John 1:12, “ But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*:”** Just take God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible. Simply BELIEVE the record which God Has given us in His Word of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen for our justification. What an awesome God and Savior!!!



[10] **The One Thing That Determines Salvation**
(Pastor Curtis Hutson, 1934-1995)

[11] **Repentance**
(a helpful article)

[12] **Wrong Repentance No Salvation**
(MP3 sermon, by Dr. Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008)

[13]

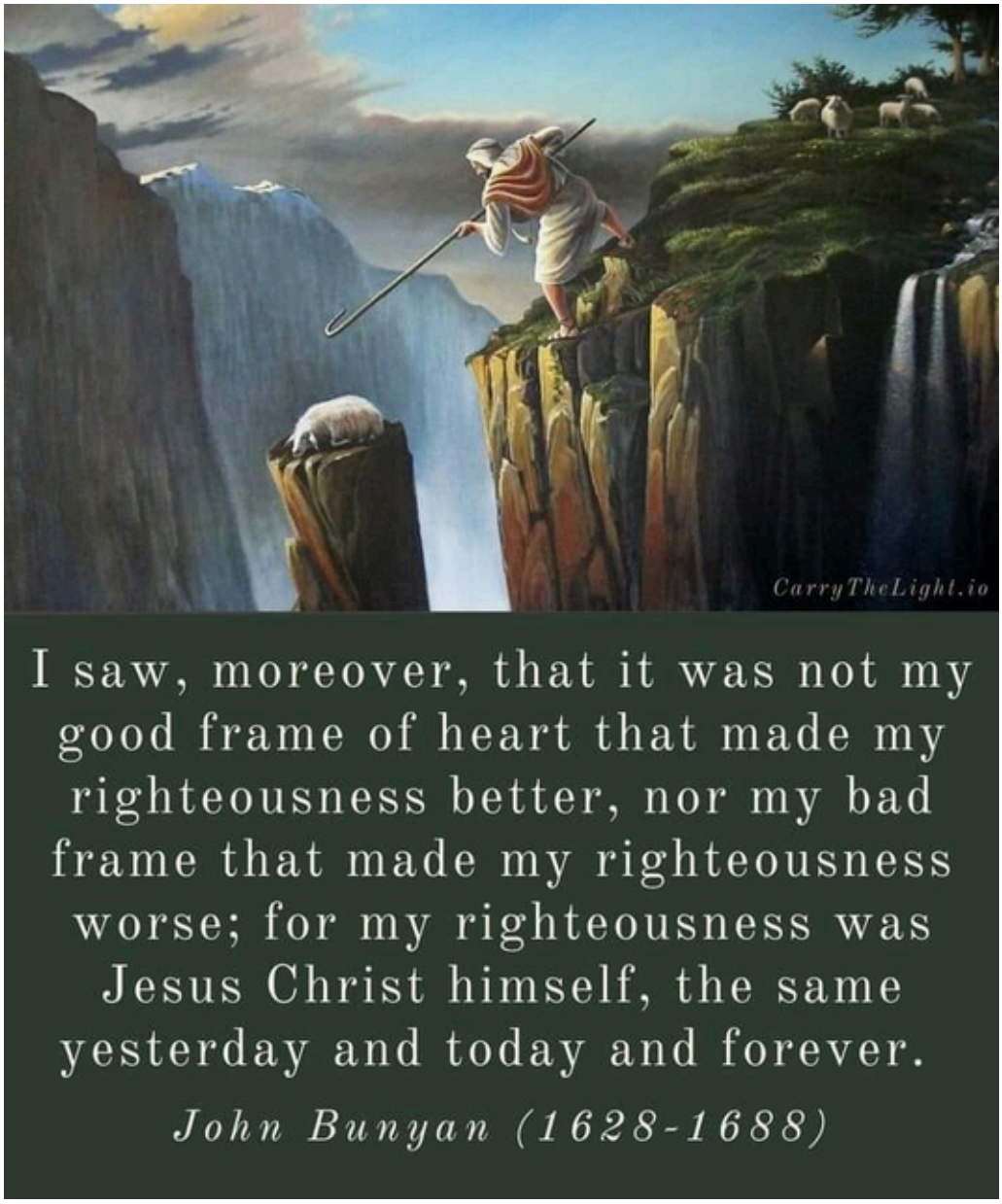
CarryTheLight.io
I saw, moreover, that it was not my good frame of heart that made my righteousness better, nor my bad frame that made my righteousness worse; for my righteousness was Jesus Christ himself, the same yesterday and today and forever.
John Bunyan (1628-1688)

[14]
5000

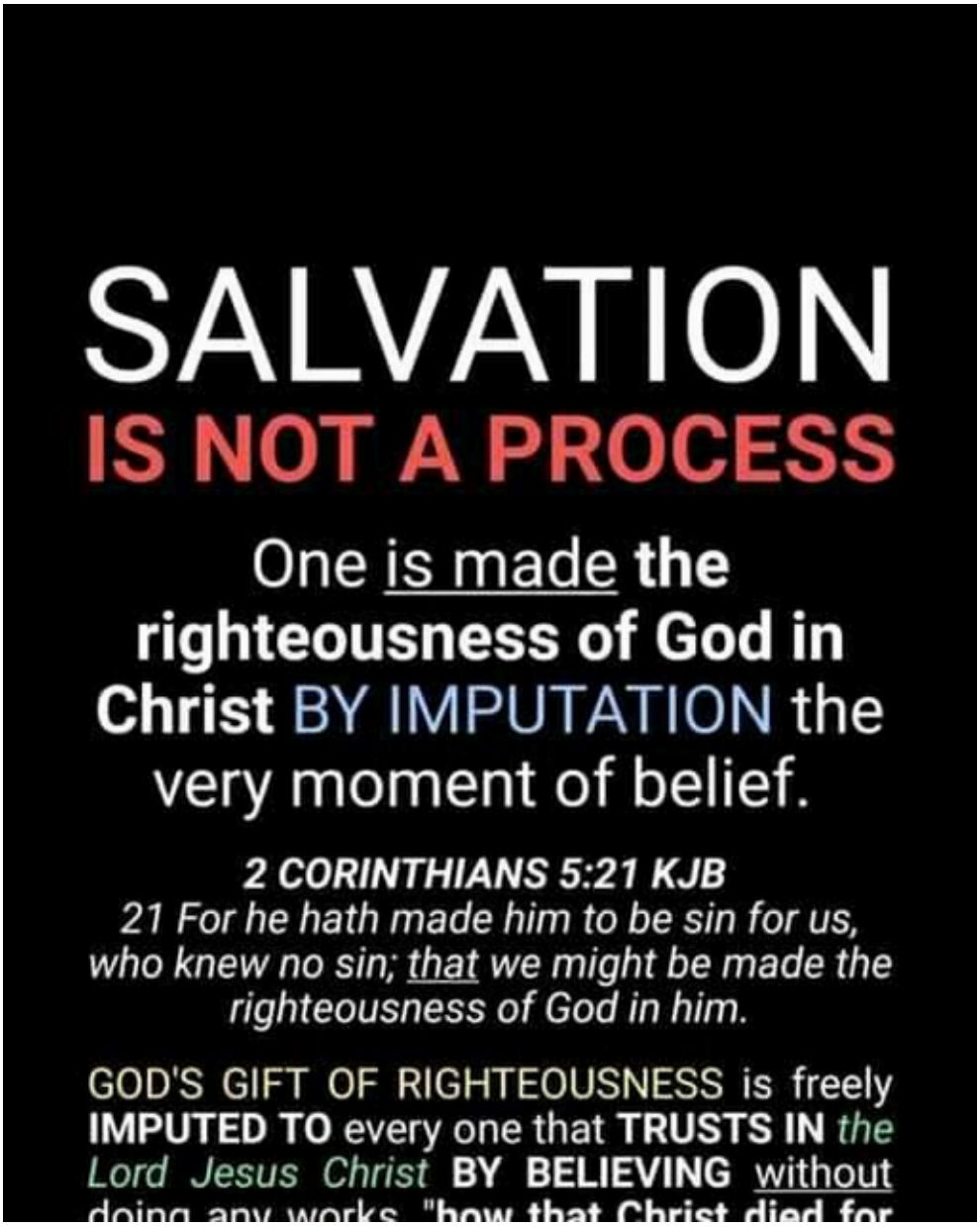
SALVATION
IS NOT A PROCESS
One is made the righteousness of God in Christ BY IMPUTATION the very moment of belief.
2 CORINTHIANS 5:21 KJB
21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.
GOD'S GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS is freely IMPUTED TO every one that TRUSTS IN the Lord Jesus Christ BY BELIEVING without


THE ALMIGHTY GOD WILL SAVE YOU
THE MOMENT WHEN YOU DO NOTHING
BUT PLACE YOUR TRUST IN THE LORD
JESUS CHRIST, BELIEVING HOW THAT HE
DIED FOR YOUR SINS, WAS BURIED AND
ROSE AGAIN FOR YOUR JUSTIFICATION
ROM 3:10-28
ROM 4:24-25
1 COR 15:1-4
EPH 1:13-14
EPH 2:8-9
TIT 3:5 KJB
EXTRA! EXTRA!
READ ALL ABOUT IT!
GOOD
NEWS!!
TODAY
is the day
of salvation!

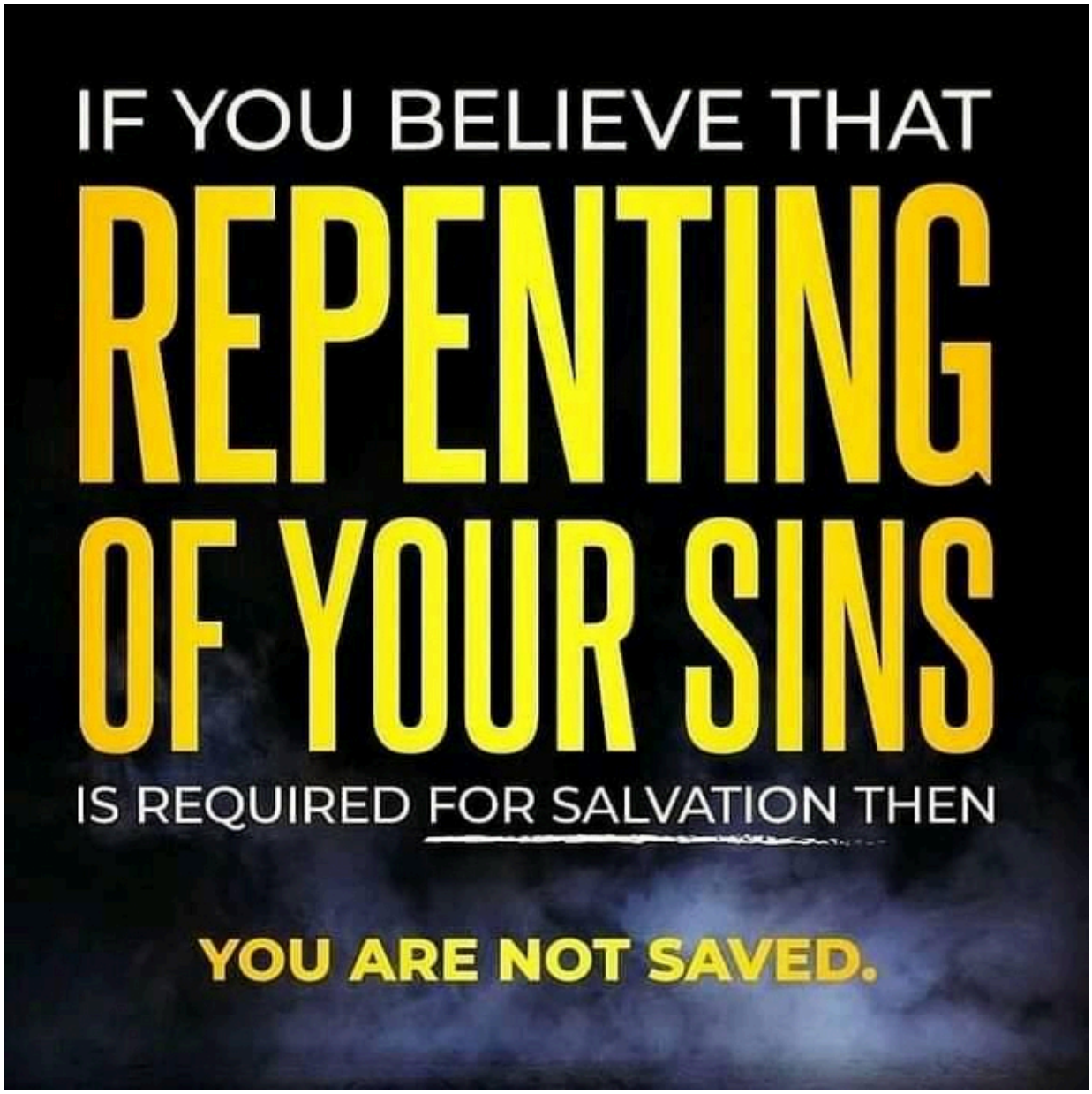

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/principle_of_double_fulfillment.pdf
2. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/09/ken-hams-counterfeit-plan-of-salvation.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/fruit_bearers.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-luke_813.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgRBjCFArHpVXVvXGhncjwmUHDgYi5BfUqc7TADvoHuBjYsBIJVfZUAg9vIqBN5cC6FDycBjZ44qEavBf1ZP6xkEEtANl9U11Mwi2O
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
11. https://getgodsgift.org/repentance/
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgC3pCB2ODKRfIFHHR6F6bxMwHUCRLxFDygmugcaYrPZ37

8P2DQLiUZFTjOjGelmeX3YPKnrU_bGEn2i57WlPd5bEyjw5b_q6c6MrZ

14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgAKgrrbG31ehB5JgnlAt4DR5nbwDhiVwLhysltAar6oWjc6alvvFkV2G2LM33GFkUbbCRL7x97w0pTKd4LAZGXMrVDWkrTQMsG9SD

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhot_rc7adJBmiZl0PHhj_kXEzDSrMFcXt2sF9pFnisJT070KiFyemwPdUKR9r6j7fJ_EOBl-2gjmux2cAImPMrWfEZ5Y5GxSb3iZ-

16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3BdJhOiQXK65o-r0jJVcr5Z7LkbDAawnorp54vuWPqQKraLKJtGvywe9e9wUs5AXn2mRn4aayiZPblatp_2cvhQGoKEjT30QRZh_

3.10.2 Individuals Don't Matter At Pensacola Christian College (2022-10-03 12:43)

1st Corinthians 12:22-25, "Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary: And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness. For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked: *That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another*."

In our text passage, the Apostle Paul is teaching that EVERYBODY IS IMPORTANT!!! Even the most seemingly insignificant among us in the churches, matter to God. When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in 2021, their senior pastor, Jesus Redlin, marginalized me as a human being. When I confided in him that I was divorced since 2006, and hoping to find a wife, he belittled me, even scolding me for hoping to find a wife at church. He falsely accused me of only coming to church to find a wife, which I never said. He assumed that false notion. I realized quickly that Jeff Redlin is a very immature, mean and insensitive type of person. Sadly, they woefully lack God's love and compassion for INDIVIDUAL humans, like me.

Having said that dear reader, I have just started a knew YouTube channel called: "

[1]RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS,

" which will be used to fight the good fight of faith, refuting and exposing all manner of false doctrines which have crept into the churches today. One of the great joys of the Christian life is contending for the faith. Lord willing, I intend to upload many [2]Text To Speech videos, personifying my written articles to help others. Here is my first heartfelt Text To Speech video, titled: 'Individual People Do Not Matter At Pensacola Christian College':



Individual People Do Not Matter At Pensacola Christian College

I didn't start this fight, Pastor Jeff Redlin did, by being abusive and insensitive in his remarks. Because PCC has grown so big, there is a sinful spirit of pride, arrogance and superiority in their camp. The cult system always comes first at PCC, which includes Campus Church. Sadly, INDIVIDUAL people don't matter. They excommunicate anyone whom they don't like, which they have wrongly done to me. I will not shut up! I will not go away! I will be a part of their PCC family one way or the others. I have tried three times to reconcile and make peace with them, and my offers still stands. I am not holding my breath in hopes of hearing from them. They have my mailing address. They have my phone number. They have my email. They just don't give a damn!

> **1st Corinthians 12:22-25, "Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary: *And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour*; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness. For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked: That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another."**

Thank you for reading. It is interesting that by God's grace I am now receiving DOUBLE the visitors to this blog, than I am at Jesus-is-Savior.com to my "[3]Recent Page," which has been my humble daily pulpit to the world since 2006 when I started that helpful webpage.

I think the reason why I am receiving more people viewing my blog, rather than my ministry website, is simply because people are increasingly using mobile phones to access the internet, and my blog is mobile-friendly (Thank you Google). Right now 40 % of all my web visitors are using mobile phones, which makes it less appealing because my websites are not

mobile friendly. I simply don’t have the programming skills yet, but I am working on it, teaching myself how to make my websites mobile-friendly.

I did finally get all my security certificates activated, so all my ministry websites are now secure (designated by the little closed lock symbol in front of every website address above). Hopefully this will help to restore my website’s ranking in Google’s search engine, which has horribly suffered for the past several years, reducing my web traffic by 90 % since 2015. Thankfully, God is blessing my blogs and I am receiving many more viewers here. So, thank you very much for reading my blogs. I just want to be a blessing to everyone for Jesus Christ, my God and Savior. THANK YOU!!!

[4]



1. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCYmDuQf1guX1cDbZk_ZW51Q
2. https://speechify.com/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhHePT8Zt5zpSnKArojvQNrUpWVAWd4p1BXYDMsVg4OFmgd_Uq7FtPUXWOQaMQWHVXEKBD0yX0Z48eCB6MkaAJvg-dqP98GA0DUtl7

3.10.3 The Samaritan People In The Bible (2022-10-04 18:22)

2nd Kings 17:22-24, "For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not from them;

Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day.

And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof."

2nd Kings 17:33, " They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, *after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from thence*. "

2nd Kings 17:41, "*So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images*, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day."

The Bible history of the Samaritan people is fascinating. When King Solomon died, his son Rehoboam sorely provoked the people of Israel, by telling them that he would not only continue his father's oppressive excessive taxation to finance his many building projects, but Rehoboam said he make it much worse! Rehoboam actually told the people that if they thought his father, Solomon, was hard on them, then he intended to become a scorpion that stings them. It is not difficult to understand why 10 of the 12 tribes of Israel revolted!!! ...

> **1st Kings 12:12-14, "So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day. *And the king answered the people roughly,* and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him; And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father also chastised you with whips, *but I will chastise you with scorpions*."**

An easy way to always remember who fled north, and who stayed in Jerusalem, is this helpful catchy saying: "Jeroboam journeyed, but Rehoboam remained." Jeroboam journeyed north with 10 of the tribes, to start their own new kingdom; whereas Rehoboam (Solomon's son) remained with the tribes of Benjamin and Levi in Jerusalem in the south.

The New Northern Kingdom of Israel

Sadly, Jeroboam was a bad king, leading the people to commit wickedness. The Jewish people worshipped idols, practicing witchcraft to summon devils, sacrificing their children in the fire to the pagan gods of Moloch and Baal. They greatly provoked the Lord to anger.

God sent Isaiah the prophet to preach to the northern tribes, pleading with them to repent toward God. Isaiah's indictment of Israel reminds me so much of the United States today:

> **Isaiah 1:4-7, "*Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD*, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward. Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. *From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it*; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment. Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers."**

America today has gone backwards. In his sermon titled: "

[1]Titanic,

"

Evangelist

Lester Roloff rightly says:

"America was great when she was good, and she was good when she had great churches!" Great churches are just about a thing of the past. I thank God for soulwinning churches today, like the [2]Clays Mill Road Baptist Church in Lexington, Kentucky. Their faithful senior pastor is [3]Jeff Fugate, one of my favorite preachers. This is a great church!!!

In the Old Testament, the country of Assyria (which was a world power at the time) invaded the northern kingdom of Israel. God raised up the nation of Assyria against Israel in judgment. The capital of northern Israel was Samaria; the capital of the southern kingdom

was Judah

. Northern Israel was conquered in 722 BC (southern Israel was conquered by Babylon 136 years later in 586 BC). After the Assyrians conquered Samaria in the north, they took the Jews captive to Assyria. Soon thereafter, the king of Assyria decided to send settlers back to Samaria, from multiple nations which they had conquered:

> **2nd Kings 17:22-24, "For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not from them; Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day. *And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel*: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof."**

The Assyrian king, Shalmaneser, sent back captives from many nations to resettle in Samaria. Consequently, the Jews who resettled in Samaria became corrupted by the heathens. The Bible says that the Samaritans feared God and served him with idols!

How do you fear God while serving graven images? When I first read this Scripture, I thought I had read it wrong. I read it again and again, and then wondered why it said that the Samaritans "feared the Lord," but also

served

"

graven images.

"

Let's see what happened.

Shalmaneser (the king of Assyria) also took captives from Babylon, Cuthah, Ava, Hamath and from Sepharvaim, putting them in Samaria with the Jews he had taken captive. Shalmaneser removed the Jews (the ten tribes) from Israel's northern kingdom, and put them in Assyria. Soon thereafter the king took captives from a bunch of countries, and he moved them to live in Samaria. These people became known as the "Samaritans" (named after

Samaria,

the former capital of northern Israel). So now you know where the Samaritans originated.

The Samaritans worshipped idols. God sent lions to eat them as judgment (2nd Kings 17:25-26).

So to remedy the problem, the heathen king of Assyria returned one of the captive Jewish priests to Samaria, to teach the Samaritans how to worship God properly. It's funny when you think about it. You couldn't make up a better story. Truth is stranger than fiction!

I love this true story.

God sent lions to eat the people for worshipping other gods.

So the king of Assyria panics and sends a corrupt Jewish priest to teach the pagans how to worship the God of Israel. The Samaritans are genuinely scared to death and want the lions to go away. So in fear of being devoured by a wild beast, the people begin to worship the God of Israel while serving their graven images. They didn't know any better. It is to this confusion that **Acts 17:29-30** makes reference to: **"And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent."** The people sincerely thought that the way to worship God was with graven images.

Today people have the testimony of creation, the witness of conscience, the conviction of the Holy Spirit within our soul, the complete inspired Word of God and the witness of Calvary. So people today have multiple witnesses concerning the truth. Unlike the Samaritans, we can clearly see what Jesus Christ did for us through the cross—His death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). We have the truth. We are so blessed to have the complete Bible. We have NO excuses today not to repent toward God.

The Samaritans did fear God, but the Bible says they also served their idols. God in His mercy winked at their ignorance. By sending lions to chastise the people, God was showing mercy to the Samaritans, trying to compel them to repent. Notice that the Bible says in **2nd Kings 17:41** (our text Verse) that the Samaritan's confusion continues **"UNTO THIS DAY."**

That is, they continued to worship the God of Israel, while serving graven images simultaneously. Jesus confirmed this several hundred years later when He said to the Samaritan woman at the well: **"YE WORSHIP YE KNOW NOT WHAT..."**

> John 4:22-24, "*Ye worship ye know not what*: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews. But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth."

The Samaritans were sincerely confused; but the Jews were arrogantly rebellious! The Jews knew full well what God expected from them, but they were stiff-necked and rebellious, even unto this day in 2012. The Samaritans (Gentiles); on the other hand, were sincere and wanted to worship God, but they were ignorant and tried their best, based upon what the corrupt Jewish priest had taught them. Remember that God judged the northern kingdom of Israel for their gross idolatry. So this former priest in Israel was probably full of idols in his mind.

The Samaritan's native culture dominated their religious mindset and worship. They brought the false religion of their native cultures with them to Samaria. Yet, God winked at their ignorance because He is a merciful and loving God who is fair, just and righteous.

Albeit, consider yourself warned my friend, because the Bible says that God no longer winks at anyone's ignorance. The reason why is because WE HAVE THE TRUTH today. The Bible says:

> **Titus 2:11-15, "*For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men*, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee."**

Americans today are far more like the rebellious Jews, than we are like the ignorant Samaritans. We say "IN GOD WE TRUST" on our currency, but then we superficially serve God with sycophantic praise worship instead of heartfelt hymns, psychology instead of theology, and entertainment instead of preaching in our churches. We commit woeful wickedness; including the sins: covetousness, being respecters of persons, indifference toward false doctrine, arrogance, adultery, abortion, lust, drunkenness, corporate stealing, homosexuality, idolatry, violence, lying and cursing in the dear Lord's name, et cetera. If people are confused in today's modern times, it is only because they have foolishly chosen to follow some other way, than that of Bible Christianity. THE TRUTH crieth from the rooftops and out in the streets, but few people are wise enough to listen!

If a person desires the truth, our good God is obligated to PROVIDE the truth. Man's obligation is to DESIRE the truth. If a person does not desire the truth, than God is not obligated to bring them the truth. God searches the hearts of all men. **1st Chronicles 28:9, "And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: *for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts*."** God knows you better than you

know yourself my friend. God knows the thoughts, intents and works of all mankind. Nothing escapes the eyes of God (Hebrews 4:13; Psalms 139:1-6). The Lord searcheth all hearts and ponders our every thought (Proverbs 24:12). I am glad to know that God sees all things.

Unlike during the Old Testament before the Messiah came, God doesn't tolerate people's ignorance today. The Lord DIDN'T wink at their *wickedness* in the Old Testament; but rather, their *ignorance* the Bible says. God never tolerates evil. Howbeit, there is no excuse for ignorance today, because we have the inspired truth of God's Word in the Holy Scriptures. We understand who Jesus is. The saving Gospel is plainly visible for all to see. The whole world today knows that Jesus died, was buried and rose up bodily from the dead the third day. Jesus di that for you and me, so that we could be rescued from Hell. No one can go to Heaven unless they become born again (John 3:3).

The Samaritan people in the Old Testament couldn't see that truth. **Acts 17:30, "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent."** People have no excuse today not to get saved. Jesus was crucified, buried and risen from the dead, which was a supernatural miracle of God. I hear many preachers foolishly telling people to "

trust Jesus

"

or

"

follow Christ

"

to be saved, but that is not how a person gets to Heaven. You need to understand that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, and that He died in your place on a cross to pay your debt of sin (and mine). It is not enough to just

"trust Jesus," without understanding that you are a guilty sinner deserving of the Lake of Fire; and that Jesus is the Christ who died FOR YOU on the cross, was buried, and raised up bodily from the dead three days later. This is "

the Gospel

"

according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

Jesus greatly loved the Samaritan people, even though Jews avoided associating with the Samaritans, because the Samaritans were not pure ethnic Jews, Christ went to them with the Gospel.

John 4:4, " And he must needs go through Samaria." When Jesus approached the Samaritan woman at Jacob's Well in John chapter four, she was awestruck that a Jewish man would even take the time to speak with her. When she found out that He is the Messiah, the Bible says that she left her waterpot. Her mind was blown! **John 4:28-29 " *The woman then left her waterpot*, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men, Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?"** I commend this Samaritan woman, who greatly wanted her own people to hear the Messiah, so they could be saved too.

You need to understand that every Samaritan and Jew had been eagerly waiting for millenniums for the promised Messiah to come. That is why we read in **Luke 2:23, " (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)"** Every time that a Jewish woman became pregnant, joy filled her soul wondering if perhaps she might be the mother of the promised Messiah.

Of course, what those Jews failed to understand is that the coming Christ would not have an earthly father. God Himself was Jesus' biological Father. Joseph was Jesus' Dad who raised Him, but God was Jesus' biological Father. That is what the Bible means when it refers to Jesus as God's only **"begotten"** Son of God (e.g., John 3:16). The Devil's modern Bible perversions wickedly remove the word " begotten" from John 3:16 and all other passages in the Holy Bible,

which is a brutal attack on Jesus

deity (i.e., Jesus is 100 % almighty God).

God never touched Mary. The perverted Mormon cult errantly teach that God had carnal knowledge with Mary, and that Jesus had multiple wives on earth. There is not a more blasphemous, damnable, dangerous and satanic religion than Mormonism! Please RUN from this deadly cult that will take you to Hell with them forever. Do some research and you will find that Mormon theology errantly denies Jesus' deity. Mormons foolishly believe that as Christ achieved godhood, so also will every Mormon by adhering to the Mormon lifestyle. The entire religion is rooted in sex. That in itself should tell you that something is very wrong with Mormonism.

2nd Kings 17:41, "So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, *so do they unto this day*."

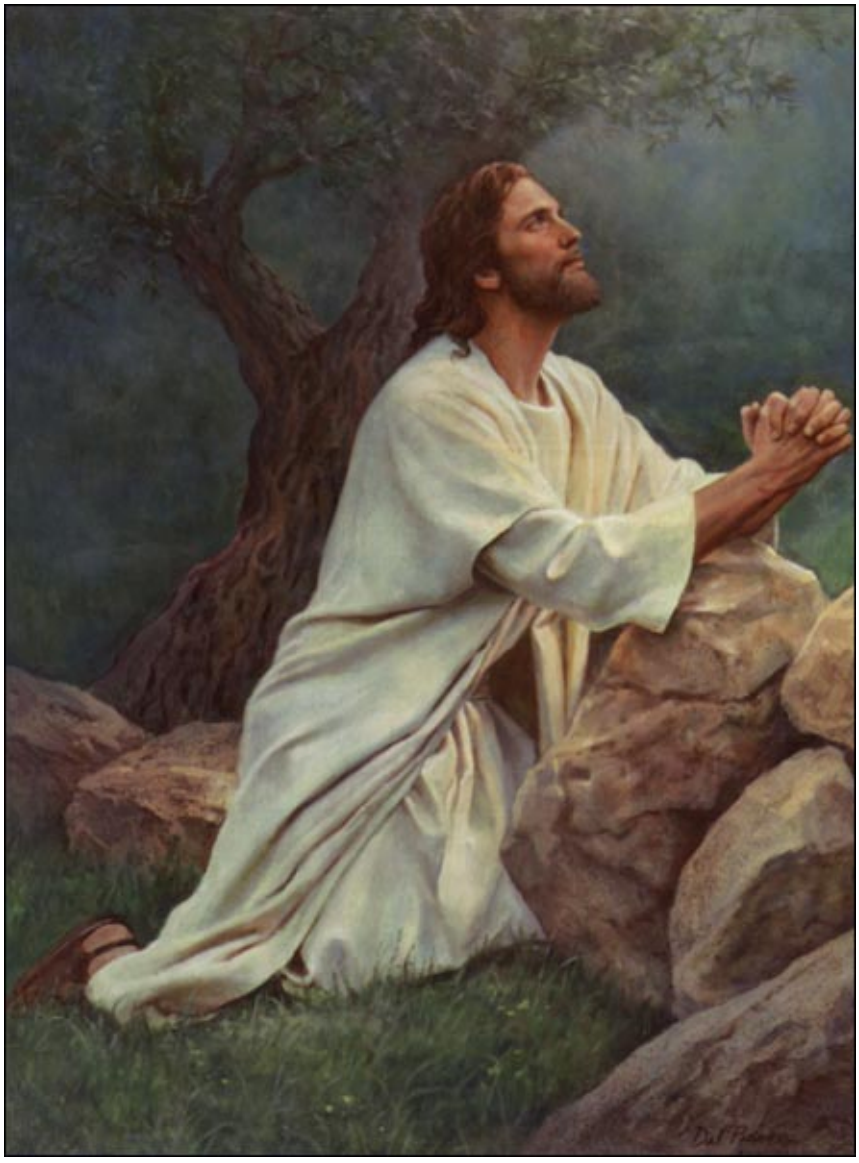

[5] **Ye Must Be Born Again**

1st Chronicles 16:10-11, “Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD. Seek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually.”

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_titanic.mp3
2. https://www.claysmill.org/
3. https://www.drjefffugate.com/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgv9f6a3DAEOoxlH-0pahHkgn_gmL8U0MsTj0iwjKhWA4NRCJC2CzjER0WQCwtmPNBfu9Op8oVNLrdN0jPGLUAwJUyq5rTbQaJ8q4I
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/ye_must_be_born_again.htm

---

3.10.4 Don’t Be A Fool With God’s Money (2022-10-06 17:09)

1st Corinthians 16:1-2, “Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye.

Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come."

The subject of money is one of much debate, hostility and mixed emotions. Preachers in particular get upset quickly when it comes to money, because they desire to have it so much. Did you know dear reader that there is nothing in the New Testament about tithing 10 % to the church. For that matter, neither is there anything in the Old Testament which requires Gentiles to tithe 10 % to God. Preachers, particularly pastors, are the only ones I know who require their congregations to pay 10 % tithes. As if that weren't bad enough, lying to their church congregations that God demands for them to tithe 10 %, then those pastors teach that you are also supposed to give offerings above and beyond your tithes.

I wrote this blog because I know a Christian lady who is so brainwashed by every pastor she has ever had, that she suffers from religious scrupulosity (religious guilt) if she doesn't give at least 15 % of all her gross income to God. I have heard umpteen pastors teach that you must tithe on your gross income, not your take home income from work. Could today's shameful pastors be any more greedy? It sickens me.

Where do pastors get this unbiblical idea that the Bible demands for Christians to cough up 10 % plus of their hard earned money? **Malachi 3:8, " Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings."** Please note that this Scripture passage applies to Old Testament Israel, to the Twelve Tribes of Jews. This Scripture cannot apply to New Testament saints, because God has not commanded us to give anything! Take a look at our text passage again:

> **1st Corinthians 16:1-2, "Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye. Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, *as God hath prospered him*, that there be no gatherings when I come."**

As we just read, the Bible says to give AS GOD HATH PROSPERED YOU! That means if you are surviving on social security, medical disability, public aid, or just don't make hardly any money working, God does NOT expect for you to tithe much. The poor widow in the Bible put her last two mites into the collection box at the local synagogue. Jesus said she gave all she had! She gave 100 %. But she did it because she wanted to, not because some Pharisee coerced her by browbeating and threatening her with God's judgment if she didn't.

Giving in church is a matter of choice, and not because a church pastor who is being irresponsible needs lots of extra money to fund his ministry projects. Essentially, you are paying for his visions and dreams of growing his church! But this type of exuberant reckless spending has destroyed many churches, when people start flocking to leave because of the unbearable financial burdens placed upon them by an irresponsible pastor. I have seen it many times in my lifetime, pastors who sinfully abuse their people, milking them for every dollar they can! Meanwhile those same pastors take their enjoyable annual vacations (under the pretense of a "

missionary trip

”) to the Holy Land, the Philippines, Japan, Europe, et cetera. Very few church laymen could afford to take those lucrative trips abroad. As a general rule, if your pastor is enjoying a better standard of living than your family does, don’t give that church a dime!

The Christian lady that I mentioned earlier, constantly begs her family for money for her personal needs. That is wrong, when she is tithing 10 % and then giving a 5 % offering on top of that. She suffers from religious scrupulosity (religious guilt) if she doesn’t give tithes and offerings. She thinks that she is doing the right thing, pleasing God by faithfully giving tithes and offerings. What if that widow in the Bible was so poor that she needed to go beg her family, friends and neighbours for some money, so she could feel good about herself by putting that borrowed money into the synagogue collection box? Would that be proper and right? I think not. What honor is there is giving money to any cause, if you had to do so with other people’s money? It is morally wrong to go around begging people for money, so you can tithe 10 % and give an extra 5 % offering. In fact, it is absurd!

People are gullible, strange, easily deceived and controlled by the cults. Religion will mess up a person’s mind faster than anything! Look at the Mormons cult as an example. Thousands of naïve women and girls are brainwashed from the earliest age, to think they are pleasing God by surrendering their spirit, soul and body to some old dirty pervert who has 50 wives! Mormonism is a deadly false religion spawned by the Devil, so that a small group of sex perverts can have their way with the gullible females within the cult group.

Religion is the opiate (drug) of the people. IT SURE IS!!! Religion is a powerful tool for cult leaders to compel their followers to do anything—whether it be to take their clothes off to engage in an orgy, sign over all their worldly assets and home in a will to the cult, or drink the tainted poisonous Kool-Aid. Cults are easy to identify! Simply look to see if the inspired Word of God is their only authority; or see if it is the leaders of the cult who are the authority?

Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is a religious cult, because ungodly men are in charge of the institution instead of God’s Word. That is why Pastor Jeff Redlin banned me in writing on August 2nd, 2022 from attending PCC’s Campus Church anymore. Only a cult forbids people from attending church!!! They’re upset that I criticized them on social media in 2021, even though they deserved it for wickedly bidding Godspeed to the Calvinist Bob Jones University camp (2nd John 1:11). I apologized three times in 2022 to PCC leaders and the pastors of Campus Church, offering to do whatever they require to reconcile, but they are wicked cult leaders who refuse to forgive. At PCC the cult system always comes first, but individual people do not matter. All the PCC camp cares about is making more money!!!

I have a chip on my shoulder when it comes to the way that pastors pressure people for money. God loves a cheerful giver, and I love to give, but not to a church like PCC’s Campus Church who pay Pastor Jeff Redlin over $100,000 per year, but then he charged church members $10 in July of 2021 to learn how to more effectively share the Gospel. That is disgusting! Campus Church took in $3,500,000 in 2020, finishing the year with $1,200,000 still in the bank. Yet they charge people $10 to learn how to share the Gospel?

Dear reader, if you are so broke financially that you need to ask other people for money, to help you make ends meet each month, then you are a darn fool if you tithe at church! Not everyone can or should tithe. If you owe money on your credit card, you ought not tithe until your bills are paid down. I guarantee that in most cases your pastor doesn't owe anybody any money. This is especially true if the church that he pastors is a large church. I hate money. I hate what money does to ruin good people. I hate how money destroys and separates families and friends. I hate the love of money. I avoid people who are always thinking about money, and conniving of ways to make more money, and those who squabble over small amounts of money. Their mind is spiritually broken!

Please do not misunderstand my blog article. I believing in giving to the work of God. I definitely think that God wants His children to give sacrificially to fund the local church, within reason. But when I see churches and Bible colleges blowing tens of thousands of dollars in fireworks shows, they don't have a right to come back the next month begging for people to give until it hurts to support foreign missions.

I'll never forget when I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for a year in 2013 to 2014. One Sunday a guest missionary from the Philippines spoke at the church. He said 1,900 churches in the Philippines were about to close their doors due to lack of money. As he bloviated about the desperate need for money, and browbeat the audience to give sacrificially until it hurts; I look down to my right side and picked up a church bulletin. In the bulletin it announced an upcoming trip to the Holy Land, for wealthy church members who could afford it. What hypocrisy!!! If 1,900 churches are about to close down permanently, shouldn't the wealthy members of harvest Baptist Church on Guam cancel their extravagant vacation trip and give that money to the churches in the Philippines?

The point I am trying to make is that pastors are hypocritical liars and connivers when it comes to money. They beg like dogs for every penny they can get from you, in the name of dire ministry needs, but then they turn around and live a spoiled life (high on the hog) with your money. They say one thing, but then do another thing.

I think some people could and should give much more to the Lord. Hey, if you are a millionaire, then I think you should donate more money to God's work, but use the brain that God gave you to think. Don't just give money mindlessly to some pastor who says all the right words. You need to go examine his work, his home, his car that he drives, his lifestyle, before you give that church a dime. False prophet, Pastor Steven Furtick in Charlotte, North Carolina a few years ago build a personal mansion for $1,600,000. I wouldn't give that con man a single dime!!! Steven Furtick is a child of the Devil, a parasite who preys upon worldly churchgoers for their money. This is the apostate church of the New World Order! Pastor Furtick jams on his electric guitar in church services to the tune: "

I Love Rock & Roll

"

5016

by Joan Jett. People bring their pets (dogs, cats, birds) to church with them. The free grace Gospel is not preached.

If you want to help the poor, give help to them directly. But them some food, don't give them money in most cases. Please don't give any money to these big charities in the United States who pay their executives ridiculous 6-digit salaries. The top dog who runs the soul-barren Salvation Army gets paid a shocking $300,000 per year (and that's not even including his total compensation package with expenses for housing, car, travel, insurance, et cetera)!

Hypocritically, the Salvation Army deceitfully advertises its organization as a picture of Santa Claus accepting pennies and nickels at Christmas time with a bucket. What a fraud! Did I mention that the Salvation Army owns lucrative vacation properties in Hawaii for its executives and officers? Although the Salvation Army does a lot of good to help the less fortunate, I cannot in good conscience give a single dime to any organization that can justify paying its top executive TEN TIMES what the average U.S. citizen earns per year! Charity? Ha Ha Ha!

Remember, the day that you got saved, everything you ow

n became Christ's. We are bought with a price the Bible says in **1st Corinthians 6:20, " For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. "** When we give God anything, we are simply letting go of what is already His. Every penny that you and I spend, if you are a child of God like I am, we are spending God's money.

How do you spend the Lord's provisions for you? Do you give it to con artists like Jim Bakker and company of The PTL Club on TV? Those lying thieves make me sick! They are exploiting the name of Jesus for filthy lucre, victimizing sincere people by putting on a tremendous entertainment show for people to watch from home. It is wickedness!!! Just like Pat Robertson and his, The 700 Club circus, they all pull on people's heart strings by showing viewers poor children, babies killed by abortion, suffering animals or less fortunate people). Those money-hungry religious frauds exploit the poor, dying, crippled and suffering among humanity to get the viewer's money (and they sure do, billions of dollars worth each year).

I hope this information has been helpful. If you do choose to give, please make sure it is going for a good cause, and not helping to pay for someone's Rolls Royce and mansion in Beverly Hills, California; or on the island of Maui in Hawaii; or in Fort Lauderdale, Florida. Charity starts at home! I am a firm believer in that rule. One of the constants in this earthly life is that everybody will always need and beg for your hard-earned money. For that very reason, money is the LAST thing that I am willing to give anyone who asks for it! Remember, the greatest things in life are not things. Winning a lost sinner to Jesus Christ is priceless! You cannot put a price on something like that. I spend my time laying up treasures in Heaven. I think that is a good investment, and so did Jesus

Matthew 6:19-20).

Thank you for reading.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgysHzacDJGdOFPyt4oomRNZKGUh6X5CesXWhO-NP-RNC9E-FsUuf9rm-uctU32ppTgrmv1gxQwo_EronD-XY0aLSOhkvS4wmmLUHd

---

3.10.5 I Shall Never Walk Alone (2022-10-06 18:52)

Psalms 23:4, "Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me."

([1]Click here to listen to an MP3 of the song: "I Shall Never Walk Alone")

We often hear Psalm 23:4 quoted in movies, poetry, sermons and books. **Psalms 23:4, "Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me."** I love that Scripture passage!

The word "rod" here is the Hebrew word *mish'êndh mish'eneth* (Wow, what a big word!). It means to

"support (abstractly); or (figuratively) sustenance; or (concretely) a walking stick.

The word "staff" is the Hebrew word *shêbe t*, which means: "to branch off; a scion, that is, (literally) a stick (for punishing, writing, fighting, ruling, walking, et cetera)."

So we see that the Lord's ROD is for our guidance; and His STAFF is used for fighting off our enemies. That is interesting! These are but two of God's blessings for His adopted children by redemption. The Bible teaches in Psalm 23:4 that God COMFORTS us with His rod and staff, that is, we are comforted by constantly knowing that God is guiding us, and also that He is protecting us with His staff. Jesus is the Good Shepherd!

God Is With Us As Christian Believers

The world is getting crazier everyday without question. Evil in the short-term is triumphing, but righteousness will prevail in the long-term! We may be losing some spiritual battles now, but the war has already been won, when Jesus Christ raised up from the dead 2,000 years ago.

Ephesians 6:12 plainly states that our battle is **"against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places."** If you work in a secular workplace dear reader, then you know how difficult co-workers can be. I went through hell on earth at every secular job that I ever worked. When I worked as a truck mechanic between 1987 to 1993, I had a 3 pound hammer throw at me by a co-worker. Another co-worker spit on me because he hated me as a Christian. An older co-worker befriended me and went to tell my boss what had happened, but my boss didn't care. I had my work tools stolen, my locker sabotaged, my work uniforms stolen, my work orders torn up.

Years later I went to work for the U.S. Postal Service in Chicago as a technician on their mail-processing equipment. Working for the U.S. Postal Service is worse than working in the wicked city of Sodom in the Old Testament. I worked there from 1993 to 2009. During that time I was harassed, threatened, had booze bottles put in my toolbox, had horrible lying slander spread about me throughout the workplace, was bullied so bad that for years I stood outside at the end of my shift to avoid co-workers until it was time to clock out. All it took was one or two instigators, and the whole maintenance department turned against me. Carnally-minded people go by what they hear. People are cowards, afraid of being rejected by the herd.

That is why I am not allowed to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). The ungodly Lordship Salvation pastors at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, slandered me to the pastors at PCC, so that they have ganged up against me. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 11:21, "** ***Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished*****: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.**

" Proverbs 16:5, "

Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: *though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished*. **"** The Goliath at PCC is supportive of the Calvinist Bob Jones University (BJU) camp. I have single-handedly come out for God against all of them—preaching THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil, and THE TRUTH that churches ought not be using the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions, et cetera. Sadly, nobody cares at BJU. Their complicit graduates don't care (like the perverted Harvest Baptist Church on Guam). Nobody cares at PCC! I am a voice crying in the wilderness of cyberspace.

This is one of the most important periods in human history, if not the most important ever! Words cannot describe the massive changes that are happening right now (economic, spiritual, cultural, national, international, global, galactic... everything is beginning to melt down). In today's crazy world, good is evil and evil is good; winners are losers and losers are winners! In order to get away with their utter insanity, the Luciferian elite have needed to resort to social engineering and total media control. They've had to sell the American people a culture of fraud, perversion, lies, mental illness and 2 + 2 = 5, to get away with all this corruption and wickedness.
[2]

> [3]Starting Over ("We all have to start over once and a while!") —a helpful quote from the sermon, '[4]STARTING OVER' by Pastor Danny Castle

The entire American system is now totally based upon fraud. David humbly rejoiced in Psalm 23:4, asserting that even in the valley of the shadow of death, he would FEAR NO EVIL. David asserted that he feared no evil because God was always with him, always guiding and always protecting him. God is a good God! I shall never walk alone, so promises the inspired Word of God. **Hebrews 13:5, "Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee."**

Here is a precious Scripture promise from **Psalms 27:10, "When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up."** Isn't that beautiful? If you are all alone in the world, even if you've been forsaken by yours own parents, God will adopt you as His child (if you are born-again) and be your family!!! Hallelujah!

We Are On The Winning Side In Christ Jesus!

The glorious appearance of the Lord Jesus Christ is drawing closer each and every day. Truly, it cannot be much longer now. Look at the insane world today. Homosexual marriages were made the law of the land on June 26, 2015 by the Godless U.S. Supreme Court. America is now the laughing-stock of the world! Our nation's ungodly leaders start unprovoked wars, they destroy the sovereignty of foreign nations, they mass-murder the innocent (in Iraq 1,455,590 innocent people were murdered by the illegal U.S. led Iraqi War). They exploit the poor so that American corporate executives can become billionaires. Where will all this wickedness end? What will it take to bring America to our knees before God? I think that the time of hoping for national revival has long passed. We are now at the point of no return, to where only the wrathful judgment of God will bring Americans to repentance.

Our nation's third U.S. President

(1801-1809)

, Thomas Jefferson (1743-1826) wisely said:

> "I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just; that His justice cannot sleep forever."

We read in the prophetic Old Testament book of Amos that in the Last Days God will cause a FAMINE OF HIS WORD!!! Amos preached against the ongoing wickedness of Israel, similar to the immoral condition in America today. As with many passages in the Old Testament, Amos has a dual meaning. Theologically, this is called "[5]The Principle of Double Fulfillment."

God's abundant mercy has a limit! There comes a point when God says: "That's it, your time is up!" I believe we are very near to this point in America. Our society is incredibly wicked. Our courts are cruel and often unjust. Our leaders are weak, corrupt and complacent. Our churches are full of indifference, spiritual blindness, arrogance and deadly false doctrine. Our nation's Bibles are increasingly corrupt. Our public schools are contemptible, indoctrination centers for life-destroying atheism, the lies of evolution and sexual perversion.

([6]Click here to listen to an MP3 of the song: "I Shall Never Walk Alone")

Our nation's streets are overcrowded with the homeless. Drug addiction is everywhere! Our nation's banking system is fraudulent, rigged and illegal by honest men's standards. Our country's borders are compromised, so that illegal aliens by the millions continue to flood into our land. President Donald Trump spent billions of dollars of taxpayer money, rightly so, to build

a giant wall to prevent illegal aliens from sneaking into the country. Yet his successor, wicked Joe Biden, has allowed one million foreign immigrants to flood into our country under his watch as U.S. President.

The problem is that bleeding heart liberals love to spend other people's money. If the local police came to your home, and at gun point forced your front door open, and allowed a Mexican family to sleep in your bed, eat your food, enjoy your home, and live in your house permanently; only then would you get angry and fight to stop it! But when our government does it to us on a national level, liberals don't care because it doesn't adversely affect them directly. But it does adversely affect our country in the long run, breaking down society, causing the crime rate to skyrocket, and harming our communities. It is easy to spend other people's money! America saw her last days of greatness in the 1970's.

Our nation's moral character is corrupted. Our capacity for caring is diminished. Our code of honor is contaminated. Our children are spoiled disrespectful brats. The rigged housing market is controlled by banking thieves, as are also the rigged Stock Markets. Where is the Bible preacher anymore? Where is the soulwinner? Where are the Christians who genuinely care about people? I cannot hardly find them anymore. Everywhere I turn I see money-hungry Bible colleges like Pensacola Christian College (PCC), where individual people don't matter. If you want to be loved in today's church, you are out of luck dear friend, because it is almost impossible to find love anymore in the churches. It is shameful. Pastors don't walk with God anymore, they practice lifeless devotions while listening to religious music; but their heart is far away from God, evidenced by their woeful lack of compassion for hurting people. Even after explaining my broken life and pain of soul to Pastor Jeff Redlin at PCC's Campus Church in 2021-2022, he threw me under the bus and told me that I cannot come back to their church anymore.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) even allowed reporters from the wicked Hammond Times to attend the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, knowing that they were only there to find fault and criticize Pastor Hyles and the ministry. Yet, Dr. Hyles loved those reporters with God's love and wanted them to hear the truth. That is the big difference between a genuine man of God like Dr. Jack Hyles; l verses a little twerp phony like Jeff Redlin at PCC, who doesn't love anybody except himself, and only cares about going through the motions of his undeserved job. Redlin only cares about getting his 6-digit paycheck and appeasing the cult leaders at PCC. It is wickedness!!! PCC are a bunch of academic types who woefully lack God's compassion for individual people. It is apostasy!

I promise you that if you took making money out of the equation, 99 % of America's pastors, preachers and evangelists would quit overnight! If they weren't getting paid they wouldn't lift a finger for God!!! That shows you where their heart is at. You can identify these phony type of men who follow the money—moving onto greener pastures when a better opportunity comes, always seeking a better paying job, a more lucrative retirement plan, et cetera. To their shame, they already have their eternal rewards!!! A true man of God loves people above money. He doesn't abandon his people for a better paying job somewhere else! I cannot even comprehend that shallow kind of pseudo-Christianity! The position of pastor is not a career advancement opportunity, it is a privileged duty from God to feed the Lord's sheep.

God pity the pastor who views his position merely as a job, like Jeff Redlin shamefully does. He speaks a lot of lies, not backed up by his behavior. Sadly, that is the case in over 95 % of churches today, which is why women, atheists, homosexuals and uncaring opportunists like Jeff Redlin are now occupying clergy jobs. They are sinning against God by doing so! A pastor ought to win the hearts of his people and bond with them over the truth, not merely

parasite off them until something better comes long.

If every pastor were to quit whenever a better opportunity came along, and move to greener pastures for more money, we'd have exactly what we have today in America! The love of money is the root of all evil. The love of money is the reason why today's apostate Bible colleges no longer stand for the inspiration of God's Word, because it will bring them persecution. Neo-evangelicals (like the Bob Jones University crowd and Pensacola Christian College) are destroying our churches and nation!

A staggering 1 % of America's corporate executives own as much as the bottom 40 % of wealth in our nation. U.S. Corporatism is nothing less than total fascism, and honest capitalism has been made the scapegoat! The international money barons (banksters) control the Council On Foreign Relations (CFR), who own and control the United States and Israel. Nations no longer rule the world, corporations do! Remember that, corporations rule the world!!!

Amazingly, Bible prophecy records history in advance. Revelation 18:3 teaches that the nations of the world were made wealthy by the whorish woman (i.e., Illuminati controlled Zionist Israel and the United States). Revelation 17:18 identifies the woman who rides the Beast as Jerusalem (the city which spiritually is called "Sodom" and "Egypt" - Revelation 11:8). Tel Aviv, Israel, is today considered the Gay Mecca of the world. In January of 2012, The Huffington Post said that Israel "has long been a gay paradise"! The Beast which the woman rides is a Global Godless Totalitarian Communist Police State, aka, the New World Order.

Ah, but as Christians we can rest assure that God is still on His throne. We shall never walk alone as saints. God sees every evil and injustice (Hebrews 4:13). God-fearing Christians often feel overwhelmed by the wickedness of our day. Abortion is legal. Same-sex perversion is legal. Ungodly gender confusion is deliberately being promoted by the media, medical industry, schools and government to corrupt children and society. Homosexuality and adultery are wickedly legal across America. We have lost our blush and shame over sin as a society. Consequently, young people are sinning more brazenly without hesitation.

Wickedness is overthrowing America! God's judgment upon our wicked culture is coming!!! God's judgment always begins by giving a wicked nation over to itself. Our society is ripping itself apart. But one day the nukes will detonate! I am firmly convinced that Revelation chapter 18 refers to a nuclear holocaust coming upon the ungodly United States from Russia or China, or likely both. In the news this week, Russia and China united in protest against the United States, after North Korea launched a few test rockets over Japan. Leaders of Russia and China said that the U.S. provoked North Korea (and they did), by engaging in military tests in the region.

What has happened in North Korea (total communist oppression over the people) is happening in the United States, but most people are too dumbed-down to see what is happening. Our ungodly government is allowing Google, Facebook and other social media companies to censor American's freedom of speech. Pastors' Steven Anderson, Bruce Mejia, Roger Jimenez, Grayson Fritts, Max Younce and others, have had their truthful sermon videos censored and banned by YouTube, GodTube, Facebook, Google, et cetera. If Bible preachers are not legally allowed to have freedom of speech, then we have already begun the transition to becoming just like communist North Korea!!! Wake up Christians!

It seems as though the Zionist criminals who've hi-jacked the United States are above the law, since they control all high positions in government departments, and control the highest court in the land. See: [7]President John F. Kennedy Exposes Shadow Government (this is why the Central Intelligence Agency murdered him! By the way, the CIA was started by the banksters in

New York City, to have their own secret police for Wall Street). I humbly believe that Zionism is [8]manmade Israel, not the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. The Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) was created by Wall Street bankers and attorneys during the Truman U.S. Presidency, which Mr. Truman later regretted. There is [9]a conspiracy to destroy America!

Yet, listen to what the Holy Bible teaches in **Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."** Amen! God is still on His throne, watching and recording everything in the minutest detail. God promises to avenge every evil work upon the wicked, and to recompense every good work to the righteous

(Ecclesiastes 12:13-14)

.

I heard a Bible verse which warmed my heart from **1st Corinthians 4:5, "Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God."** God is going to bring every work to light, both good and evil, and then all of our secret labors will come to light and be rewarded by God.

The rabbit hole of evil runs deep in America! Child trafficking is a massive evil, perpetrated by the U.S. Pentagon (see: [10]DynCorp Disgrace), CPS (see: [11]Boys Town, Nebraska) and other government agencies. It appears that the culprits got away with it, but the Bible says they didn't (Hebrews 4:13). It appears that the perpetrators behind the 9/11 attacks are home free, unable to be prosecuted. Ah, but God has their number! Judgment day is inevitable.

1st Corinthians 4:5 promises that God, "**...will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God."** The righteous are all going to praise God when the wicked get what they have coming to them. We are going to praise God when the criminal Bush family, the criminal Clinton Family, the criminal Obama Family, and all the millions of evil politicians, attorneys, judges and other accomplices who have done wickedly throughout their lives, and they stand before God in judgment to finally be held accountable and punished.

The New World Order is forming at an escalated rate. Each day we are witnessing unprecedented steps being taken to bring about a police state. California, Colorado, Illinois, New Jersey and New York are leading the way. My friend, we shall never walk alone as born-again Christians, for Jesus is with us. The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of Christ in us (Romans 8:9). The Holy Spirit is God the Father, and God the Son, living inside every born-again believer as God the Holy Spirit (Colossians 2:2; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17). Amen! I shall never walk alone! No matter how rotten, evil and insane the world gets, God never changes (Malachi 3:6). **Hebrews 13:8, "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever."**

> "Too many people let the failures of yesterday, and the fears of tomorrow, rob them of the joy of serving God today!" —a quote from the sermon, '[12]STARTING OVER' by Pastor Danny Castle



([14]Click here to listen to an MP3 of the song: “I Shall Never Walk Alone”)

Luke 19:10, “For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.”

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/his_hand_in_mine-64kps.mp3
2. http://youtu.be/oj08yAGxo2k
3. http://youtu.be/oj08yAGxo2k
4. http://youtu.be/oj08yAGxo2k
5. https://biblicalstudies.org.uk/pdf/grace-journal/13-2_13.pdf
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/his_hand_in_mine-64kps.mp3
7. https://youtu.be/QeYgLLahHv8
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/satans_counterfeit.htm
9. https://youtu.be/YafZkjiMpjU
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/dyncorp_disgrace.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/boys_town_abuse.htm
12. http://youtu.be/oj08yAGxo2k
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhBMQzFCthfBlzFYwAN0vmgtb9FU6t9dP90Ltgpefv4WF_M9WTXBM6-1G3Rx1pNMHtEXjo5_K8EDbx6HSIDNsYKfxT-HzNnqyCBuOSb3mQlwiqc
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/his_hand_in_mine-64kps.mp3

3.10.6 My New YouTube Channel: "RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS" (2022-10-11 16:55)

Jude 1:1-3,

“

Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called:

Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*.

”

I learned a great truth from Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), that a fundamentalist is not a Christian who believes the fundamentals of the Christian faith; but rather, a fundamentalist is a Christian who SEPERATES from those who no longer adhere to the fundamental doctrines of the inspired Holy Bible. Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) wisely said:

> “You see, we not only believe the fundamentals of the faith, we believe in Ecclesiastical Separation. You don’t yoke up with somebody that is not saved and call him a Christian brother!” —Pastor Curtis Hutson, [1]"Things That Are Different Are Not The Same"

A Christian fundamentalist is simply a born-again believer who lives the Bible. The Bible teaches separation from unbelievers (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17). The Bible teaches for believers to **"earnestly contend for the faith"** (Jude 1:3b). The Bible teaches for saints to **"rebuke them sharply"** who pervert the Gospel (Titus 1:13b). Ephesians 5:11b exhorts believers to **“have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, *but rather reprove them*.”** These passages of Scripture are usually ignored in today’s compromised churches.

No one wants to suffer reproach for the name of Jesus. No one wants to be put outside the gate with Jesus. But this is what it means to carry one’s cross for Jesus. I am carrying my cross. The BJU and PCC cults have crucified me on a cross, because I befriended them with THE TRUTH. They rejected that truth! Instead of commending me for contending for the Christian faith, they have thrown me under the bus at Harvest Baptist Church and at PCC. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 16:5, “Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: *though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished*.”**

I may just be a lone VOICE crying against the wickedness in the BJU and PCC camps, but God is not a respecter of persons. The incompetent pastors and ungodly leaders of PCC will not give account to God as a group, but as individuals (Romans 14:10-12). They will give account for banning me from attending church, when I offered and tried to make peace with them. They will answer to God for wickedly bidding Godspeed to the BJU cult, choosing sides with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam over me and THE TRUTH that I gave them (Romans 3:4).

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! It really does. If you pay close attention to churches and Bible colleges, you will find that there is a trade-off between contending for the faith versus the love of money. Institutions like Bob Jones University (BJU) and Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who take in millions upon millions of dollars in revenue each year, don't contend for the faith. Of course, PCC preaches a free grace Gospel; but BJU preaches the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation, which is a perversion of God's saving grace.

Having said these things as an introduction, I felt led by God to start a new YouTube channel to contend for the Christian faith, exposing the false prophets, wolves in sheep's clothing, in Christendom today. Sadly, very few church contend for the faith anymore, because spiritually dead Bible colleges have trained their incompetent's pastors! I have diligently tried to remove all of the typos from these presentations, but you may still hear one or two that I missed.

If so, please pardon my humanity...lol.

A lot of work went into making these videos, which I enjoyed preparing. I used a [2]Text-To-Speech feature at Speechify.com , which is a very helpful tool, converting my written text into audio speech for others to hear. Perhaps one day I will use my own voice, but for now this tool is a blessing. Here are 5 videos that I made this past week, by God's grace. The dear Lord knows my heart, that I am not trying to cause trouble just to be unkind or mean; but rather, because RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! And may I say, HOW WE TREAT PEOPLE MATTERS!!! [3]People just want to be loved, just love the hell out of them.



Individual People Don't Matter At Pensacola Christian College



The Counterfeit Gospel Of Dr. Steve Pettit



Pastor John MacArthur's False Gospel

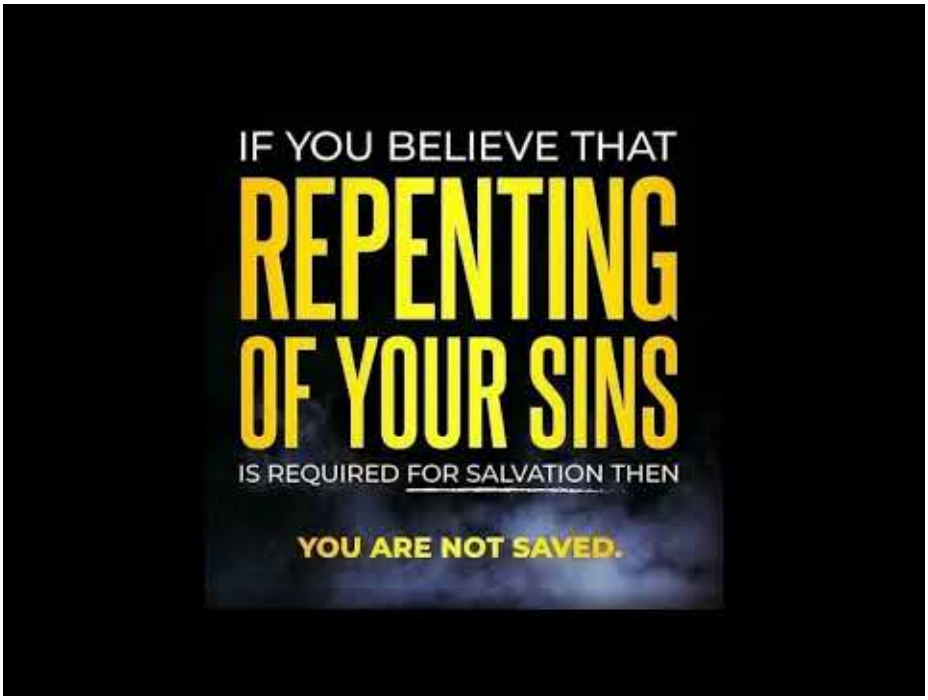

Repentance Toward God



Ray Comfort's False Gospel



Pensacola Christian College Cult Exposed

God knows that my heart's intent is to be a blessing to others for Christ. I am now 55 years old. I may be in Heaven by sundown this afternoon, we just don't know when it's our spirit's time to leave this mortal body, but I would be surprised if I live to be 80 years old. My father went to Heaven at age 76 in 2010, and my mother went to Heaven at age 65 in 2001. I thank God that my parents were both born-again Christians. I miss my Mom and Dad, but I will get to meet them up in Heaven, along with my grandmother (my Mom's Mom, whom I really miss a lot).

My grandmother (1900-1977) died when I was only 10 years old in 1977. She was 77. She used to take me to Yankee Doodle Dandee restaurant in Chicago for the best roast beef sandwiches ever made! I have often prayed for God to let me and my grandmother walk again, as we so often did, to Yankee Doodle Dandee and eat roast beef sandwiches together. The delectable roast beef was served on yellowish buns, from the egg in the ingredients, with sesame seeds on top. The buns were so fresh and soft, having an addictive rich taste to them! Yummy! I can still taste them over 45 years later! I am fully confident that the Lord will grant my humble request. **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?*"** I love that Bible verse!!!

Anyway, it is my humble prayer that God will use the remaining time that I have left on earth for the cause of Jesus Christ. **Psalms 90:12, "**

So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom. **"** The dearest thing to the heart of God is SOULWINNING. **Matthew 4:18-19, " And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother,**

casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. And he saith unto them, *Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men*. ” Every Christian man, woman and child ought to be a SOULWINNER!!! That is why I made [4]a website dedicated just to teaching, inspiring and exhorting believers to go soulwinning. What is soulwinning? It is simply sharing how you got saved with a lost person, so that they can be saved too by faith alone in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I didn’t make these videos to be unkind or mean, God forbid. I just want to be a blessing in the Lord! The truth is not usually well accepted. ...

[5] 

“

Never judge your future by your present circumstances.

”

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold

1. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU
2. https://speechify.com/text-to-speech-online/?landing_url=https%3A%2F%2Fspeechify.com%2Ftext-to-speech-online%2F&email_id=checkout-one%3Dkingjamesbible77%40gmail
3. https://youtu.be/gy-nT8Xbfw0?t=4060
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEidubGCHDZKxpMc97VxlnloW4v1E9efMBVXKkzx5sWvahbXIRGN2Zy6dm7E8Uv-zbZWyp_rKqA_ncjgn-9yrLB0ekJyYb2_WdnNzY9

3.10.7 The NIV Is The Antichrist’s Bible! (2022-10-12 06:25)

[1]

5030

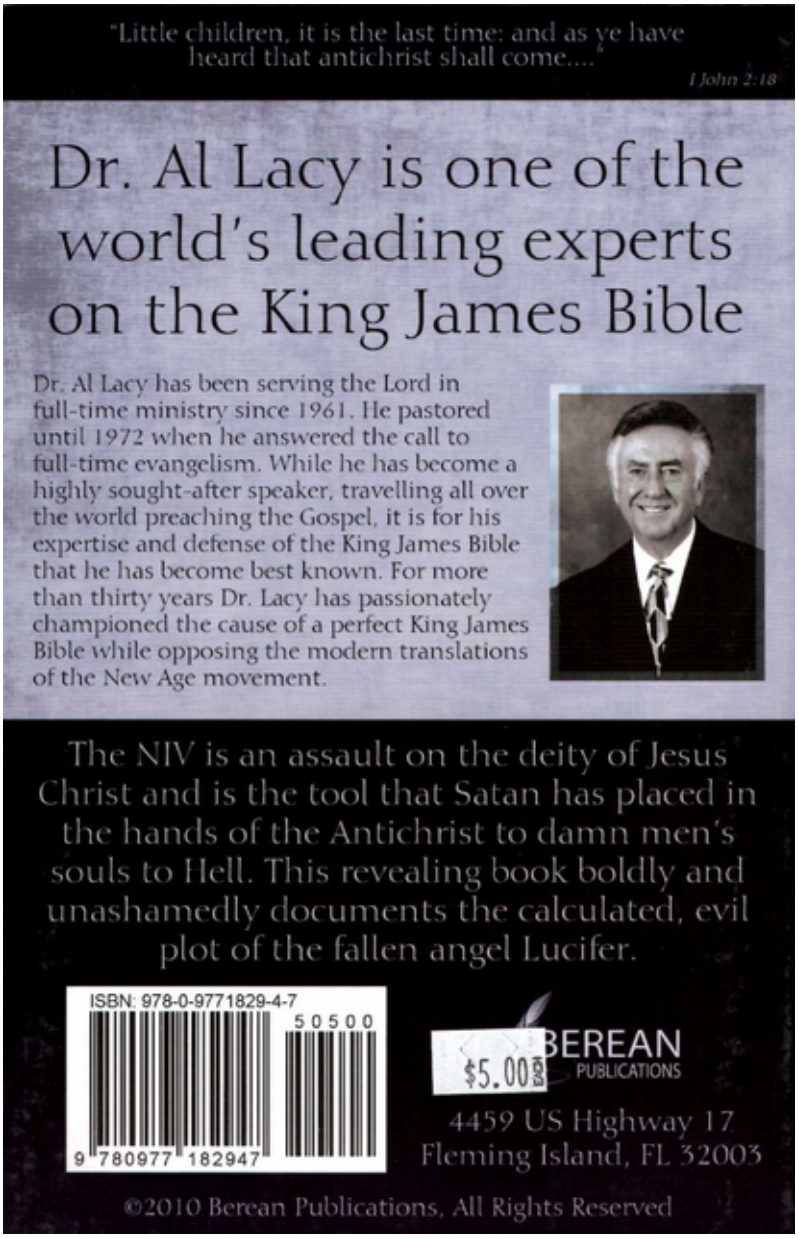

Photo above: I scanned the back cover of Dr. Al Lacy's excellent book titled, "NIV: THE ANTICHRIST'S BIBLE," so you can read what the book is about. If you click the photo, you'll get a bigger photo.

The following article is being written from information that I learned from Dr. Al Lucy's awesome book titled, "NIV: THE ANTICHRIST'S BIBLE." [2]HARD COPIES are available here. The book contains 58 pages and was transcribed from a sermon which Pastor Lacy preached around the country. The information is excellent and needs to be shared with everyone that you know. According to Wikipedia, the NIV (New International Version) is the most popular version being used in churches today, and that sadly includes our Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches.

Kindly, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, and now tragically, Hyles-Anderson College, no longer criticize the modern false versions of the Bible. It's not enough these days to sit on the sidelines and let others fight the good fight of faith. [3]There is overwhelming

evidence of satanic corruption of the modern Bible versions by the occult.

The Bible foretold of these apostate times when people would no longer tolerate sound Bible preaching!!! 2nd Timothy 4:3-4, “For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.” The Greek word for “fables” is muthos and means, “a tale, fiction.” People today are being deflected from the truth, instead being led by Satan into tasty half-baked lies, attractive fiction and appealing manmade tradition.

Dr. Martin R. DeHaan (1891-1965) warned:

> "Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers."
>
> SOURCE: [4]Dr. M.R. DeHaan, from the excellent book, THE TABERNACLE, Pg. 101

The New International Version [NIV] of the Bible deceitfully changes the phrase “Son of God” in John 9:35 to “Son of Man.” Professor Gail Riplinger revealed from research that the NIV has either changed or removed 64,000 words as compared to the King James Bible. I highly recommend the books of Dr. Riplinger, available online. Here’s some YouTube videos of her book, [5]HAZARDOUS MATERIALS—INTRO | [6]CHAP 3 | [7]CHAP 7 (by Dr. Gail Riplinger; online audiobook). Also, please see, [8]NEW AGE BIBLE VERSIONS (1:23 hour MP3 interview with [9]Dr. Gail Riplinger; you’ve got to hear this!).
[10]

> [11]Occult Roots Of The Modern Bible Versions (tons of occult information on Westcott and Hort)
>
> [12]Theosophy, The Church and Lucifer Worship (Helena Blavatsky said they’d infiltrate the churches)

The following is an excellent eye-opening quote from STRAIGHTWAY magazine (2005 June/July issue) which is as applicable as ever in 2015. I agree that the increasing phenomena of hundreds of English Bible versions (now at 500) being published is almost assuredly a guarantee, that it will all culminate with one [13]Luciferian counterfeit Bible version which will have successfully infiltrated and corrupted the churches to join the [14]demonic emerging church movement as foretold by [15]occultist Alice Bailey. ...

> **Why So Many English Bible Versions Today?**
>
> STRAIGHTWAY | June/July 2005
>
> By Dr. H. T. Spence
>
> In recent weeks ***the American Bible Society has stated that the growing number of English Bible versions on the market today has reached over five hundred.*** When both Higher and Lower Biblical Criticism arose over 150 years ago

in the Liberal and Modernist camps, no one would have imagined the rise of hundreds of English translations vying for the popular market. Who would have thought that the discovery of a manuscript in a wastebasket of a monastery at the foot of Mt. Sinai would have caused the Protestant world to clamor over a text that has become the womb of the new English-translation movement throughout the English-speaking world? Not even the contemporary translators have been able to agree upon that one text—the overwhelming vast majority of the English versions today have sprung from that one manuscript. When one of these versions has made its way into the market, another one rises to declare its uniqueness and peculiarities.

Yet in spite of all these versions, there is more confusion about the Bible, more questioning of it, and more doubting of it today than in any other time in history. This delusion within the ranks of the institutional church is ever deepening. Most ministers of our contemporary spend much of their sermon time criticizing the Scripture they read and questioning whether it should even be in the Bible. They believe they have been called to be Bible Critics rather than Bible Proclaimers. Is it not proper to stop and consider the spirit behind the fevered debate over the multi-English Bible versions?

The Coming Final Bible Version

God often uses "forerunners" before the final appointments in His plan. He used John the Baptist to "prepare the way" of the Lord, making the path straight for His coming. He used "pre-reformers" before the Reformation's reformers. The same is true in finally bringing forth the Word of God to the English-speaking world: God chose the beginnings with the Wycliffe, Tyndale, Geneva versions, and others to be forerunners to prepare for the coming of a translation that would be a consummated English translation drawing from the previous ones. The King James Version became the one upon which God placed His providential hand preserving it over these past several centuries in the English-speaking world.

We are now witnessing in the end time the global falling away of the institutional Christian Church. The accepted trend of the versions is now rapidly mutating with every new version providing its own unique contribution. As there was a moving of God to prepare and pave the way for the coming appointed English version, is there a "coming version" that will be the final "Bible" for the final Apostate Church?

Is the multi-version debate preparing the world for a coming final version? No doubt, this final version will have all the ingredients needed to be accepted by the world church. Is the present plethora of English versions merely a collection of forerunners needed to acclimate "the church" for diversity of thought and interpretation?

What will the final "version" be called? Though the New International Version in recent years has outsold the KJV as the new "accepted" version, what will be on the horizon next year and the next, and the next? What surprising find will draw the church scholars into a carnal frenzy and cry, "We have found the true Bible"? The Church of earth is accepting the trend of change even in their view of God and His Word, ever changing with every generation. As the NIV is accepted today by a strong portion of the New Age Movement, what version out there will be accepted by all lifestyles, all beliefs, all religions, and all ethnic groups? The Antichrist will not come at the beginning necessarily denying the Word of God but simply questioning as the serpent, "Yea, hath God said?" (Genesis 3:1). This is the great controversy of the "versions" debate today—it is a serpentine debate.

Our modern English world is now in the mood for new versions; they are strongly

discontent with the old. It is part of the Neo movement for the final apostate church that will lead the rest of the religious world to ride the back of the scarlet colored beast (Rev. 17:3). What will be the "version" to which all of the English versions today are leading? ...

Preserving The Preserved Word

According to Deuteronomy 17:18 and 31:26, the scroll of Moses' writing was placed in the "side" [sleeve, or holster] of the Ark of the Covenant. Future kings of Israel were to make a copy from that original. This principle has been one of the unique characteristics of the King James Version: it was copied or prepared for a king. The later versions have no such biblical identification.

We do not give allegiance to the "advanced revelation" view or that the beloved King James Version is as inspired as the original manuscripts. But we do believe that God has preserved this version for the English-speaking world. It is not so much the unending debate of scholarship to which we look, but to the sovereign workings of God throughout its history. It is too late in the End Time to get another version; there is no time to try and test it as the KJV has been. The present popular versions will eventually wane in their "rise to fame" while another version will have for a season its day in the sun of depraved humanity. While these others rise with boastings, popularity, global acceptance, and glamorous endorsements, the beloved KJV (that God has honored) has been in these final days of the End Time maligned, hated, intimidated, belittled (as God's saints will be by the popular church), and retired to never publicly battle the apostasy again.

No other version has ever been identified with the battle against the apostasy and Romanism as the beloved KJV. All of the versions of modern times have been part of the Neo-Christianity movement; this must be acknowledged. Even the most "conservative" version elevated today in Fundamentalism and Evangelicalism has not and is not identified with the battle against Rome, the End-time Mother Harlot, and the global apostasy of Protestantism. However, the KJV has been hated by the Church of Rome over these centuries as well as by the World Council of Churches. How often you can tell the character of a thing by its enemies . . . and by its friends.

My dear earthly father (shortly before his death in the year 2000) gave seven precious principles for teaching others to preserve the preserved Word of God:

1. Preserve it in Love. This means to simply preserve it, not prove it.
2. Preserve it by always using it publicly. This means to publicly preserve, not publicly compare it.
3. Preserve it by defending its English words publicly. This means to use its English words paramount to the English audience, not defending it by Biblical languages as a greater authority for the audience.
4. Preserve it in English Bible departments in Christian schools. This means teach the Elizabethan English distinctives of that time of the unity of the KJV in reaction to the contemporary time in which we live.
5. Preserve it by witnessing and evangelizing—planting KJV words for evangelism and revival. This means we teach that God has His Word in our English-speaking world.
6. Preserve it in power. This means that an English word, under the work of the Holy Spirit, has the power of the Word of God behind it.

7. Preserve it in the doctrine to others, too. This means that all the fundamental principles of the Gospel can be easily found in the KJV.

Let us preserve the Preserved Word of God by practicing these principles.

Conclusion

Our need is not "better renderings" but rather a "better understanding" of that which has already been rendered through the years. As the English-version controversy rages all around us concerning the KJV, may we not hurt the good and reliable while purporting that we have found the better. May God have mercy on Fundamentalism as it has certainly entered into the vestibule of the "contemporary" with its generic preaching, Neo-Evangelical music, and scholastic intoxication with the multi-version debate. **[emphasis added]**

READ MORE: [16]'STRAIGHTWAY' magazine, volume 33, Number 5, June/July 2005

Satan's NIV Turns Salvation Into a Process Instead of a Birth

Let's examine the question: Do people come to Christ for salvation through the NIV? Here's a comparison between 1st Corinthians 1:18 in the King James Bible and the NIV...

KING JAMES BIBLE — 1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God."

NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION — 1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the message of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God."

NEW INTERNATIONAL READER'S VERSION — 1st Corinthians 1:18, "The message of the cross seems foolish to those who are lost and dying. But it is God's power to us who are being saved."

Do you see how the NIV perverts salvation into a process? The NIV says that believers are "being saved," but the King James Bible says we "are saved." The NIV supports the Calvinistic heresy of the [17]Perseverance of the Saints. [18]The Salvation Army teaches this heresy, and I quote:

"We believe that continuance in a state of salvation depends upon continued obedient faith in Christ."

SOURCE: [19]1878 Foundation Deed Of The Salvation Army

Isn't that horribly sad? The Salvation Army believes that faith and good works are required to stay saved. My friend, salvation is a miraculous new-birth; not a lifestyle to be lived, nor a philosophy to ascribe to, nor a business, nor a culture, nor is it joining a religious organization. If I have to do anything to remain in a state of salvation, then salvation is by partial faith in Christ plus human effort. The Word of God teaches clearly that salvation is 100 % by completely resting in the sacrifice of Christ on the cross, Who died and rose up for our justification.

Also, notice that the NIV in 1st Corinthians 1:18 changes the word "preaching" to the word "message." This evil milquetoast generation hates Bible-preaching. The great need of the hour is preaching preachers. My friends, our nation's greatest need is PREACHING PREACHERS!!! We are at war with the Devil. Somebody needs to get mad at the Devil and say it like it is, and it needs to be said. Somebody needs to warn that Satan is corrupting our Bibles, as I have just showed you. The NIV changes 64,000 words as compared to the trustworthy King James Bible. The NIV is truly the Antichrist's Bible!

NIV Removes "the Son of God"

Here is the precious, inspired and accurate King James Bible:

> J**ohn 9:35, "Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?"**

Now here is the butchered and corrupt NIV:

> **John 9:35, "Jesus heard that they had thrown him out, and when he found him, he said, 'Do you believe in the Son of Man?' "**

What a horrible perversion to the Scriptures? Jesus had just made a blind man to see by spitting into the dirt and putting clay upon the man's eyes. The man had been born blind. Jesus miraculously healed the man so that God would be glorified. Afterwards Jesus found the man, who had been kicked out of the synagogue by the Jewish religious leaders. Jesus asked the man if he believed on the Son of God? The man said "yes" and worshipped Jesus!!!

According to John 20:31, the Gospel of John was written to convince humanity that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, so that by believing on Jesus anyone can be saved:

> **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."**

Why, oh why, would anyone tamper with the all-important message of the Gospel of John? Jesus asked the man if he believed on the Son of God? Most people believe that a man named Jesus existed in the flesh; but very few people believe that God came in the flesh (1st Timothy 3:16).

Jesus didn't ask the man if he believed Jesus was the Son of Man. No, rather, Jesus

asked the man if he believed on THE SON OF GOD?

Do you believe on the precious Son of God. I do!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/niv-al_lacy.jpg
2. https://bereanpublications.com/product/niv-the-anti-christs-bible/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_MR_DeHaan/Chemistry/toc.htm
5. http://youtu.be/XO-2s_WtgTo
6. http://youtu.be/IY6ehH8oXiA
7. http://youtu.be/GN42nZlZT6c?list=PLwvH94C3SWlo9FIi2vP_ZtcGz7-IIpKPw
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/new_age_bible_versions.mp3
9. http://www.avpublications.com/
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/satanism/theosophy.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/emerging_apostate_church.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
16. http://www.straightwayonline.org/articles/82/why-so-many-english-bible-versions-today
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm%22
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/salvation_army_heresy.htm
19. http://www1.salvationarmy.org/heritage.nsf/titles/1878_Foundation_Deed_Of_The_Salvation_Army

---

3.10.8 Why Pensacola Christian College Breaks My Heart (2022-10-13 08:55)

Revelation 3:2, “Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.”

From the time that I began to attend the Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in July of 2021, something felt off to me. I felt like the captain of the Poseidon ship, who said: "[1]Something’s off" when he felt the undercurrent of the 500 foot tall Rogue Wave approaching, which would capsize the Poseidon completely upside down!

In hindsight, I now realize why I felt that something was off at PCC, because it is! The PCC camp refuse to take a stand against anything. They sing their nice religious music, go through all the superficial motions of playing church, all in the name of Jesus to appease their followers, but their heart is far from God. **Matthew 15:8, “This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. ”**

I couldn’t understand why the senior pastor of Campus Church was being mean toward me. He was rude and insensitive with his remarks toward me. Redlin didn’t care at all. He never offered to pray with me when I shared my broken life and health afflictions with him. Jeff Redlin woefully lacks God’s compassion for suffering people. Pastor Jack Hyles said it best:

> “The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been [2]trained by people that have never built churches, and [3]they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[4]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

The preceding links take you to articles that I wrote to expose the corrupt Bob Jones University (BJU) cult, which includes the complicit Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. [5]If you doubt that Bob Jones University is a cult today, please read these blogs. Sadly, the love of money has tempted the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp to wickedly go along with the Bob Jones cult. This is apostasy! For taking a firm Biblical stand against BJU and PCC, I have been rejected, ostracized, shunned, criticized, ridiculed, laughed at, despised, banned from churches, humiliated and abused by the entire wicked lot of them all. In fact, as of August 2nd, 2022 I have been officially banned in writing from attending Campus Church at PCC. Dr. Curtis Hutson is right, who said:

> "You see, we not only believe the fundamentals of the faith, we believe in Ecclesiastical Separation. You don't yoke up with somebody that is not saved and call him a Christian brother!" —Pastor Curtis Hutson, [6]"Things That Are Different Are Not The Same"

Why is PCC wickedly bidding Godspeed to BJU? Jeff Redlin's name appears on Harvest Baptist Church's KHMG 88.1 FM radio station's webpage on Guam. Birds of a feather flock together! The wicked compromisers at PCC look down on me. They laugh when me name comes up, as they mock and criticize my website ministry. In July of 2021, Pastor Jeff Redlin shamefully accused me of "finding weaknesses in preachers." No, the truth is that I am preaching against wickedness in preachers! Titus 1:9-14 commands us as Christian men to "REBUKE THEM SHARPLY" that they might be sound in the faith.

According to Mr. Redlin, the other pastors of PCC's Campus Church agree with him. If Jeff Redlin and the other pastors were right with God, they would have commended me for contending for the faith. Do you see what is happening here? I am faithfully preaching against the corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam; whereas PCC is bidding them Godspeed in their unrepentant state. Why? I'll tell you why in one word, money. They are businesses intended to make money. Harvest sends some of their high school graduates to PCC. The man who operates the radio station at PCC, has a son who operates the radio station at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. PCC and Harvest are connected at the hip, and Harvest is a miniature Bob Jones College on Guam. Dr. Steve Pettit has visited Guam and preached at Harvest.

Dear reader, I care. I care too much sometimes, which gets me into trouble. The real reason why I have been banned from attending PCC's Campus Church is simply because I CARE TOO MUCH!!! In sharp contrast, they don't give a damn at Harvest, BJU or PCC. BJU wickedly bids Godspeed to Pastor John MacArthur, one of their alumni. [7]Dr. MacArthur errantly teaches that children cannot be saved. He errantly teaches that [8]Jesus' blood is not sprinkled on the Mercy seat in Heaven, and that references to Jesus' "blood" in the Bible merely mean "death." The ungodly pastors at PCC, and the [9]ungodly PCC leaders who endorse them, are all guilty of bidding Godspeed to the evildoers at BJU. I am not trying to be unkind, God knows my heart, I am obeying God to contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:9-14). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

It breaks my heart that the PCC camp has rejected me. I pleaded with them in June, July and August of 2022 to just let me attend Campus Church, but they refused. In hindsight, I believe God is protecting me, and that He wants me to keep preaching against PCC. I had promised to stop criticizing Campus Church and PCC, and to remove all my criticisms on social media, if they would simply forgive and allow me to come back to Campus Church. Sadly, they refused. I guess I shouldn't be surprised, because that is the same wicked thing that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam did to me for seven long years, until I moved away in 2021 to Pensacola. I

didn't know then what I do now, that PCC is in bed committing spiritual adultery with Harvest. You couldn't make this stuff up!

The sad thing which breaks my heart is that I TOLD THE TRUTH, for which I was scolded by Pastor Marty Herron at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and by Pastor Sean Quinlan at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, and by Pastor Redlin and the other pastors at PCC. That is so shameful for so-called "

men of God.

" Who cares, right?

I read something encouraging by Pastor Jack Hyles, from his book on *JUSTICE*:

> "When we think of justice, most of us think of punishment. We think of a courtroom where someone is sentenced for a crime. Justice, however, is just as much positive as it is negative. If someone does something deserving of honor or reward, yet does not receive it, that is an injustice. Justice is not only the equaling of punishment to transgression, but it is also the equaling of reward to good work. ...I am glad that when I do something to lose a reward, there is something I can do to earn it back. That is what justice is really all about. Justice is equaling the punishment to the crime, but it is also equaling the reward to the good works." —Pastor Jack Hyles, Justice; chapter 25, "The Positive Side Of Justice"

That encourages me, to know that the Lord is one day going to equal the reward for my good works, for all these years that I have faithfully TOLD THE TRUTH, while ungodly fools like Pastor Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias at PCC belittled me and my ministry. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth?*"** I befriended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, since 2014 until still today in 2022, with THE TRUTH. Harvest uses multiple Bible revisions, including the Devil's modern perversions of the Bible. I took my own money and went to Berean Publishers online to order some books. I gave those helpful books to the pastors of Harvest. One book (which I love) is titled, "[10]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible."

I like the truth that Dr. Jack Hyles taught in his book on *JUSTICE*, which I just shared with you. Since I have been ridiculed, rejected, cast out, condemned, mocked and mistreated by the Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College camps, there is an UNJUSTICE. I met a woman at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, that I know would have married me in 2017, but that wicked devil Marty Herron coerced her to throw me under the bus, and she did. Pastor Herron is a marked man! He has much blood upon his hands for preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. This is serious stuff folks! The reason why PCC hobnobs and buddy buddies with the BJU camp on Guam, is simply because PCC doesn't take the reality of a burning Hell seriously. They don't take the accuracy of the Gospel seriously at PCC, for if they did they would contend for the faith and fight against the accursed Bob Jones crowd.

The present Pastor of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (Gary Walton) is an evil person! Harvest has intentionally removed their Statement of Faith concerning salvation from their website, and for a very obvious reason, because BJU and PCC are preaching two drastically different plans of salvation (and Pastor Gary Walton knows it!). [11]Here is the damnable heresy that BJU preaches! PCC preaches a free grace Gospel ([12]sort of). I confirmed with Pastor Redlin what they believe, and he said that repentance is NOT a separate act from believing, which is correct. So then why does the [13]PCC camp wickedly bid Godspeed to the Bob Jones crowd, which the Bible says makes them PARTAKERS of their evil deeds? **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "**

I am not the bad guy here. I'm sure that some of my blog and website ministry visitors think I am making much too big a deal over all this stuff. But dear friend, I truly am not! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time. We superficially claim to believe in a burning Hell where lost sinners will be tormented for all eternity (Revelation 20:12-15; 21:8), without rest or hope day and night forever (Revelation 14:11). Yet, when I contend for the faith—by exposing the Devil's damnable lie of Lordship Salvation, by exposing the Devil's fraudulent Bible revisions that corrupt the inspired Word of God, by exposing the Devil's lie that repentance means forsaking a sinful lifestyle to get to Heaven—I have been wrongfully counted as the enemy and shunned from their churches (cults).

For preaching against these deadly evils I have been thrown under the bus, criticized, ridiculed, hated, despised, laughed at, wounded in my soul, shunned, belittled and ostracized by both the PCC and BJU religious camps. There is a woeful INJUSTICE!!! All of my faithful Bible preaching has not been equaled with praise, rewards and recognition. But by faith I know and trust that my dear Savior and Lord will execute justice in eternity, and Christ Himself will honor me in front of the ungodly clergy who berated, shunned and ostracized me like Rudolph the red-nosed reindeer.

[14] **When You Have To Stand Alone For God**

(MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Like Rudolph the reindeer with the bright glowing nose, whose peers mocked and made fun of him for being different, I know the pain of soul caused by being "despised and rejected" by the local Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for my bright King James Bible only position, and I'm not allowed to play in any of their reindeer games (church activities and services). Jesus knows the pain and loneliness that I am going through, for He endured the same rejection from his peers. **Isaiah 53:3, "He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not."** Jesus' own biological half-brothers didn't believe that He was the Savior. **John 7:5, "For neither did his brethren believe in him."** Of course, Jesus had no earthly father, for God Himself in Heaven is Jesus' biological Father! Joseph at a later time, after Christ was miraculously virgin born, became Jesus' Dad who raised Him.

I sure feel like Rudolph the red-nosed reindeer ([15]you can freely watch the classic film here), which was one of my favorite movies as a boy. I cannot hide my inspired King James Bible only nose, and don't want to! Nearly everyone today merely goes along to get along with the apostate evangelical crowd. I am decidedly different, I buck the trend. I am the monkey wrench in the gears of ecumenism. I am the loner. I am a modern-day John the Baptist (my middle name "John" is named after John the Baptist). Matthew 11:11 says that John was the greatest born among women. Perhaps I am the lowest born among men. Who knows...lol! No doubt my many critics and enemies would agree!

I don't want to conform to the accepted "norms" of new-evangelicalism. I don't want to be like everybody else who are indifferent, ungrateful, snobby, cliquish, cultish and cold-hearted (like the PCC camp who merely play church three times a week). I am an open and pure hearted loving person. I don't hold grudges. I am generous and like to give and help others who are in need. What would Jesus do? I don't want to go along with a dozen different Bible versions being promoted in the churches. God only authored ONE INSPIRED BOOK! I don't want to accept the demonic lie of Dr. Kevin Bauder that Lordship Salvation falls within the same realm as a free grace Gospel, because it doesn't, not even in the same ballpark! I fully agree with Pastor Curtis Hutson that [16]LORDSHIP SALVATION IS A PERVERSION OF GRACE!!!

I know that one day in eternity, God will balance the scales of justice, and my tireless and long lonely life and labors will be rewarded by Christ for not compromising, not dipping my sails and not selling out for a paycheck like Jeff Redlin sinfully has. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! The way that we treat people matters, something that Pastor Redlin and PCC leadership hasn't learned yet. They are a bunch of yuppie type academics who woefully lack God's love for people! [17]Go read about Samantha Field online and how PCC abused and mistreated her, victimizing her twice in their Pharisaical self-righteousness. The cult system always comes first at PCC, individual people do not matter.

That is what breaks my heart. PCC doesn't want THE TRUTH. Oh sure, they'll superficially say that they do, but they really don't. Loyalty to themselves and their cult is what they prioritize, not contending for the faith. I am genuinely contending for the faith. I will be the first person to admit that I am not a good Christian. I am just a miserable broken sinner who is trying my best in Christ's strength to get through each day of life. Most people don't give a damn, but I do care! Jesus cares (1st Peter 5:7). If you don't care, you're not walking close to Jesus! The best way to start loving other people is to simply let God love you! And God truly does love you dear reader, more than you can imagine. God was willing to die for you, so that you could be together with Him for all eternity.

It is my prayer that one day the leadership will change at PCC, but I honestly don't think that will happen, because the Bible says in Proverbs that a threefold cord is not easily broken. You've got PCC, BJU and the rotten Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, all united in unholy matrimony spiritually. PCC has a history of arrogance, cult behavior and shunning people (people like me who care enough to tell them THE TRUTH). If Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace, as [18]Pastor Curtis Hutson and [19]Dr. Jack Hyles say it is, then my preaching will be vindicated in eternity. The PCC camp will be rebuked and suffer loss at the Judgment Seat of Christ, for shunning, humiliating and ostracizing me as a truth-teller.

I have fought a good fight against the apostasy at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who still today in 2022 idolize and promote [20]Calvinist devil-preacher Dr. Steve Pettit. Harvest broadcast's The Daily Platform (BJU's daily chapel services) on their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station, broadcasting Steve Pettit's damnable heresy throughout the Micronesian islands to corrupt them. This is wickedness!!! I'm sure some critics will say about me: "Look, he can't get along with anybody. First it was the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and now it is Pensacola Christian College."

Oh yes, I can hear the haughty fools at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam laughing aloud, enjoying tearing me down in their own apostate ungodly minds. But is it really true that I cannot get along with anybody? Or, is it true that I care about right doctrine enough to SPEAK UP for God, to make a fuss, to **"REBUKE THEM SHAPLY"** as Titus 1:9-14 commands? You know that the latter is the truth. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! The reason why the shameful pastors of Campus Church at PCC falsely accused me of "finding weaknesses in preachers" is because they don't care!

May I ask you a question dear reader? But first let me give you an illustration. What if you walked your dog on a regular basis in your neighborhood. One evening you saw a house on fire and you called 911. You may have saved a family from certain death, because you cared. The next week while out walking your dog, you see a man laying on the ground, so you call 911 to report it. An ambulance comes, and you learn afterwards that the man had suffered a stroke, but will be okay now. You may have saved that person's life, because you cared. You do these things because you care. You could have just quietly walked away, pretending that you hadn't seen anything, but YOU DID THE RIGHT THING TO SPEAK UP! You live this way, living to serve and help needy people.

Now let's then, that you move a couple years later to a different area a couple neighborhoods over. You now go walking your same ole faithful dog in a new neighborhood. While walking, you see a serious car crash and call 911 to report it. The police and ambulances come. But as the police offer interviews you to get your story for his report, he says to you: "I know who you are, I used to be your neighbor down the street. Why are you always complaining about everything? Why do you make work for the police, don't you know that we already have enough to do? You should just mind your own business!" How would you feel about that? Would that police officer be right? No, he sure as hell wouldn't be right!!!

Dear reader, that is EXACTLY what Pensacola Christian College has shamefully done to me. I did make a fuss while attending the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, because [21]they are using Devil's Bibles, preaching the [22]Devil's counterfeit plan of salvation, and [23]teaching the Devil's false meaning of repentance for salvation. I cared enough to SPEAK UP for God! But instead of listening and thanking me for trying to help them, Pastor Marty Herron literally called me the church's "

enemy.

" **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth?"*** Sadly, I endured the same persecution and rejection as did the Apostle Paul, because I told THE TRUTH.

In his last email to me, Pastor Jeff Redlin made the lame excuse that I used some language that he would never use. I called him a "

Fuddrucker,

"

and that is the exact word I used! So let me get this straight, Pastor Redlin is upset that I called him a silly name; but he doesn't give a damn that the Bob Jones University camp are preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation? Sadly, that is how shallow, immature and backslidden the pastors at Campus Church are! I intentionally mailed the same letter to PCC that I sent to Campus Church, so that they can't come back in the future and plead ignorance of the matter. Now they are an accomplice to Jeff Redlin's wickedness!

The PCC camp refuse to allow me to attend Campus Church, because I told THE TRUTH and they have chosen to sinfully befriend the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, instead of befriend me as a truth-teller. God sees that I am the only one who has done the right thing in all of this matter. Pastor Redlin should have thanked and commended me for my website ministry. Jeff Redlin has no honor! He wouldn't have had to agree with all of my website ministry content, but if he were right with God he at least would have commended me for contending for the faith (something that the PCC camp shamefully refuse to do!).

It breaks my heart because I did the right thing to TELL THE TRUTH. I may not have always been as Christlike in my spirit as I should have been, but I TOLD THE TRUTH nonetheless. So neither the BJU or PCC camp can triflyl dismiss the matter and throw me under the buss because I am rude at times. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Corinthians 11:6, " *But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge*; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things."** I know as sure as I am born-again that Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace.

I know as sure as I am a born-again child of God that

Martin Luther (1483-1546) could not have gone to Heaven, because [24]he peached the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration all his life. If Martin Luther went to Heaven, then so does Church of Christ cult. Then so does the Seventh-Day Adventist cult.

The repentant (he changed his mind) thief on the cross didn't get water baptized. No one in the Old Testament got water baptized to go to Heaven. Yet, the Apostle Luke said in Acts 10:43 that **"all the prophets"** gave witness that remission (forgiveness) of sins only comes through faith in Christ. No one has ever been saved by works, which **Romans 4:4** clarifies, **"Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt."** God has never owed anybody eternal life! We all deserve to go straight to Hell forever because of our sins (Romans 6:23): "Do Not Pass Go, Do Not Collect $200" (remember the popular game Monopoly?). But Hell is no game dear friend, it is as real as it gets unfortunately. Have you been born-again? **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."** I have been born-again since age 13 in 1980. [25]Here is how you get born again!!!

[26] **WHY BE BORN AGAIN**

(MP3 by Pastor Jack Hyles; new sermon [27]I found in my tape collection)

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) breaks my heart, because I did the right thing to TELL THE TRUTH, for which they scolded me. That just shows the shameful decayed spiritual condition of their institution. INDIVIDUAL PEOPLE do not matter at PCC, the system always comes first. But in genuine Bible Christianity, PEOPLE COME FIRST! Jesus set His mind on OTHERS!

Philippians 2:4-5,

" Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:"

In sharp contrast, all that the PCC camp care about is getting a bunch of people in their buildings, but they couldn't care less about hurting people like me. It didn't matter that I apologized for criticizing them on social media, and that I offered (and still offer) to do whatever they require to reconcile so we can make peace; but they won't do it!!!!!!! That just proves their carnality, their distance from God, their shameful attitudes at PCC and Campus Church. SOUL-WINNING MATTERS!!! ...

COMPASSION FOR THE UNSAVED

There is more love in a morgue than there is at PCC toward truth-tellers like me...

[28]



[29]Get Right With God Pensacola Christian College!!!

[30] 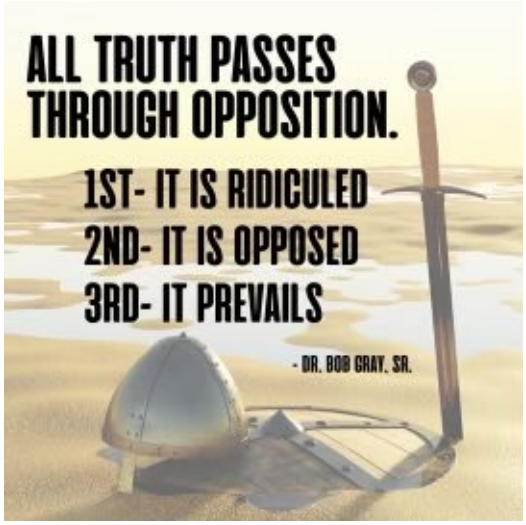

1. https://www.getyarn.io/yarn-clip/43b0a71d-0c9d-4fb2-9571-4a20936ec822
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=steve+pettit
6. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/09/john-macarthur-makes-it-hard-for.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/the-blood-does-not-merely-represent.html
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/ungodly-carnal-christians-attitude.html
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/10/the-niv-is-antichrists-bible.html
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=Steve+Pettit
12. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/multiple-gospels-at-campus-church-at.html
13. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-deadly-direction-of-pensacola.html
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenYouHaveToStandAlone1994.mp3
15. https://youtu.be/BctWze2UMj4
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/lordship-salvation-perverts-gods-saving.html
17. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
18. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
19. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
20. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
21. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
22. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
23. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/lutheran/deception.htm
25. https://youtu.be/uQyRtAyJIRA
26. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/why_be_born_again.mp3
27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/great_preaching.htm
28. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgAVqS0ZH9u9yl3agVNg9x9SW4YN-ngc-byY55rVOn3o4D_J_FbX6vuAxRSEr51JW5yoO09foxHGV-NJKyil42Ux7Yy5qEn62mA1Cf
29. https://youtu.be/LVsCyJvLn2A
30. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJhrSyCaXJ12P-jBOnvUFn0en1DFgfKcj8jJ-30TRf2vBF7dguob7OmUz-KDelIfjrrR_1mM4ynaaNlHSIwDm9AUbqeYdrf6m05Is

---

3.10.9 Six Perverted Gospels (2022-10-16 00:30)

Galatians 1:7 “Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.”

The following excellent article was authored by Evangelist Allen Domelle...

> ### A Perverted Gospel
>
> Paul was amazed that the Galatian church was so quick to receive another gospel. These believers accepted the true Gospel to get saved, but they allowed the Gospel to be perverted by “smart” people who were smarter than God because what these “smart” people said was the Gospel was not the Gospel.

Paul said to them, **"… there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."** The word "pervert" means twisted, distorted, misconstrued, and corrupted. In other words, they twisted the Gospel just a bit, but twisting the Gospel always makes it a false gospel. The Gospel doesn't need to be twisted or distorted to make it work; it is powerful enough the way God gave it to us to save any sinner.

Sadly, the same battle that Paul fought we still fight today. There are some who are considered "smart" people who pervert the gospel of Christ. The "smart" people are pretty dumb to think that their gospel is better than God's. Always remember that the gospel of the "smart" people will send a person to Hell, but the Gospel of Christ will always take a person to Heaven. Let me point out to you several perverted gospels of which you must beware.

First, beware of a bloodless gospel. There are some who say only the death is necessary, but God says that the blood is needed for an atonement for our sin. A bloodless gospel is a dead gospel that will not pay for one sin.

Second, beware of a works gospel. There is no work that will ever pay for your sins. You can try to be good, but the problem is that you are still a sinner. You cannot work yourself to Heaven because Christ's sacrificial death is the finished work and the only work needed for salvation.

Third, beware of a baptism gospel. Baptism has not saved one person. Just because you are baptized does not make you saved. You can get baptized many times, but every time you will come out of the water a sinner on your way to Hell. The waters of the baptismal have never paid for one sin and will never pay for anyone's sin.

Fourth, beware of a selective gospel. There are some that say only certain people will get saved. The Gospel of Christ says that "whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." (Romans 10:13) 2 Peter 3:9 says that the Lord is "not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance." A gospel that says that only someone is selected before they are born to get saved is a perverted gospel.

Fifth, beware of a conditional gospel. The conditional gospel says you accept Christ as your Saviour, but you can lose it if you don't work to keep your salvation. Let me remind you that the Gospel of Christ not only saves you, but it keeps you until you get to Heaven.

Sixth, beware of a difficult gospel. There are some who want to make it so difficult for a person to get saved that they never lead a person to Christ. My friend, the hard part of the Gospel was done on Calvary, but the easy part is up to the sinner to simply trust Christ. Let's be careful about making the Gospel difficult and let the power of the Gospel save those who trust Christ and call on Him to save them.
[1]SOURCE

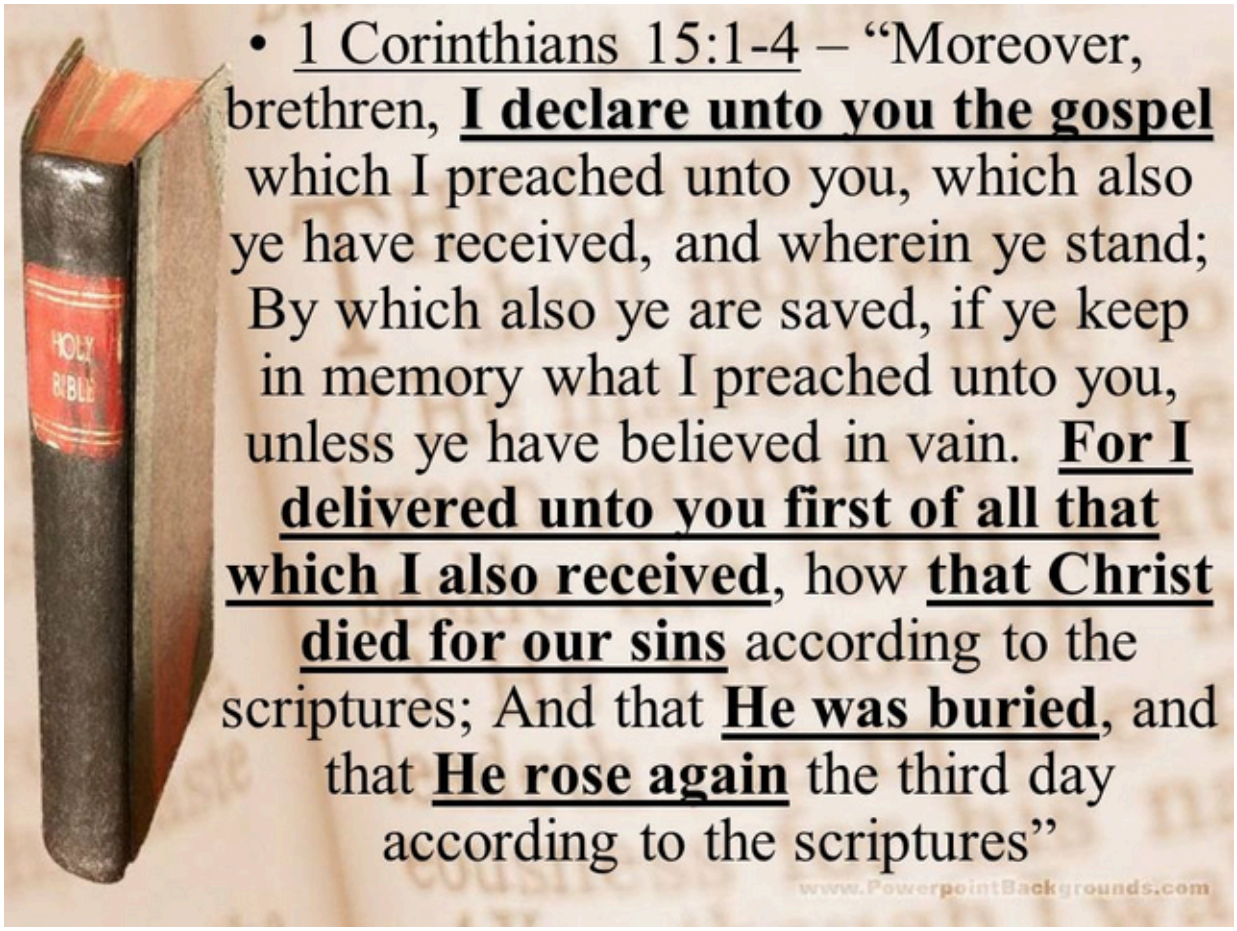
• 1 Corinthians 15:1-4 – "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that He was buried, and that He rose again the third day according to the scriptures"
HOLY BIBLE
www.PowerpointBackgrounds.com

[3]


THE ALMIGHTY GOD WILL SAVE YOU THE MOMENT WHEN YOU DO NOTHING BUT PLACE YOUR TRUST IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, BELIEVING HOW THAT HE DIED FOR YOUR SINS, WAS BURIED AND ROSE AGAIN FOR YOUR JUSTIFICATION
ROM 3:10-28
ROM 4:24-25
1 COR 15:1-4
EPH 1:13-14
EPH 2:8-9
TIT 3:5 KJB
EXTRA! EXTRA!
READ ALL ABOUT IT!
GOOD NEWS!!
TODAY is the day of salvation!

1. https://oldpathsjournal.com/a-perverted-gospel
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjtz1DeGj1HSvRLKFETqLJPgg4VT1UO-v5dUIUb0FuKgVE5haQ_KqSa9mtnxvSxVL7I0J1ugVJT5qAR8z6DAgMtqEPqFrybGf9eKEf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhY-gWX44hBqs7xzCB7K1c_1oTPpUUF19SrI-vqcyUBAc4iEiOhQ2DsGDDPA6fl6BRXJfwwapMx1pp8HfUwTC3pe0wvYXjWcj9DNS7

3.10.10 A Well Made Video, But a Deadly False Gospel (2022-10-18 21:10)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

Although I love the sounds and images in the following video, it is blatant false teaching. The gist of the video is that you cannot go to Heaven unless you live a righteous life, follow Jesus and serve Him faithfully. I HATE that video! Watch it for yourself...



This is Damnable False Doctrine, But Well Made

The video teaches that you have to surrender control of your life over to God, and your life must change, or else you won't go to Heaven. The whole video is preaching that you don't have to do works to be saved, but if you don't do works you never had a genuine relationship with God, so you go to Hell. This preceding video is an excerpt from the full audio theater performance titled: "[1]Rescued" by [2]John & Lisa Bevere, two are false prophets who preach another gospel, claim to receive extra Biblical revelation (as did cult leaders' Ellen G. White and Joseph Smith). Their corrupt plan of salvation is very different from what the inspired King James Bible teaches. BEWARE OF WOLVES IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING!!! (MATTHEW 7:13-15).

I highly encourage you to watch this beautiful sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold titled: "[3]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong," and you will clearly see what is wrong with the video. Whoever made that video IS NOT SAVED!!! You don't have to receive Jesus as your "Lord and Savior" to be saved, just your "Savior." Pastor Jack Hyles also exposes the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation: '[4]The Lordship Salvation Mess!'

Here Pastor Curtis Hutson exposes Lordship Salvation as: "[5]A Perversion Of The Gospel." You won't find anything in the Gospel of John about following Jesus, making Him Lord of your life, surrendering all to Him, faithfully running the Christian race, living a lifestyle of repentance, counting the cost and paying the price, publicly confessing Christ, being water baptized, serving Jesus, repenting of your sins and forsaking them, having a relationship with Christ nor anything else! That is all junk theology!!! Although it is true that every child of God has a Father and adopted son relationship with the Lord, Judas also had a relationship with Jesus as one of His very apostles. Yet Judas went to Hell forever in his sins because He didn't believe that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. Judas didn't go to Hell because he was a sinner, he went to Hell because of his UNBELIEF in Christ.

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said it best, and this is my favorite preacher quote:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Amen and amen! Bravo John Bunyan!!!

And again, here is another helpful quote from one of my favorite preachers, Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

I hope you can now clearly see, how the creator of the preceding YouTube video at the beginning of this blog, is perverting God's saving grace. **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. *But if it be of works, then is it no more grace*: otherwise work is no more work."** The video in question is full of demands for the viewer to do works to legitimize their faith, but that is still WORKS!!!

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold makes these helpful statements:

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [6]"Jesus versus John MacArthur"

> “Salvation is one thing and service is another, and never the two goes together. No man is saved because he serves, and no man has to serve because he is saved. Gotta keep them separate! And if you don’t do it, the Scriptures will be confusing to you. You’ll not rightly divide what God has to say.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “[7]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong”

Those are wonderful truthful quotes! Dear friend, have you ever been born-again? The quickest way to burn in Hell forever is to TRUST IN TOO MUCH to get to Heaven. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) also said that truth:

> “More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[8]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”
>
> “Everything that’s hard and complicated about salvation is God’s side of it!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[9]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

Remember, the Devil is a beautiful liar! Whoever made that horrible video is woefully ignorant of the inspired Word of God, wrongly dividing the Holy Scripture. I would RUN away from that deadly video! I’m using the video as a tool to show you dear reader WHAT IS NOT THE GOSPEL, so that you can [10]see the true Gospel of free grace. It is very dangerous because it is well made, has great sound, but it is FALSE DOCTRINE!!! Here is the true Gospel, by my dear friend, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...

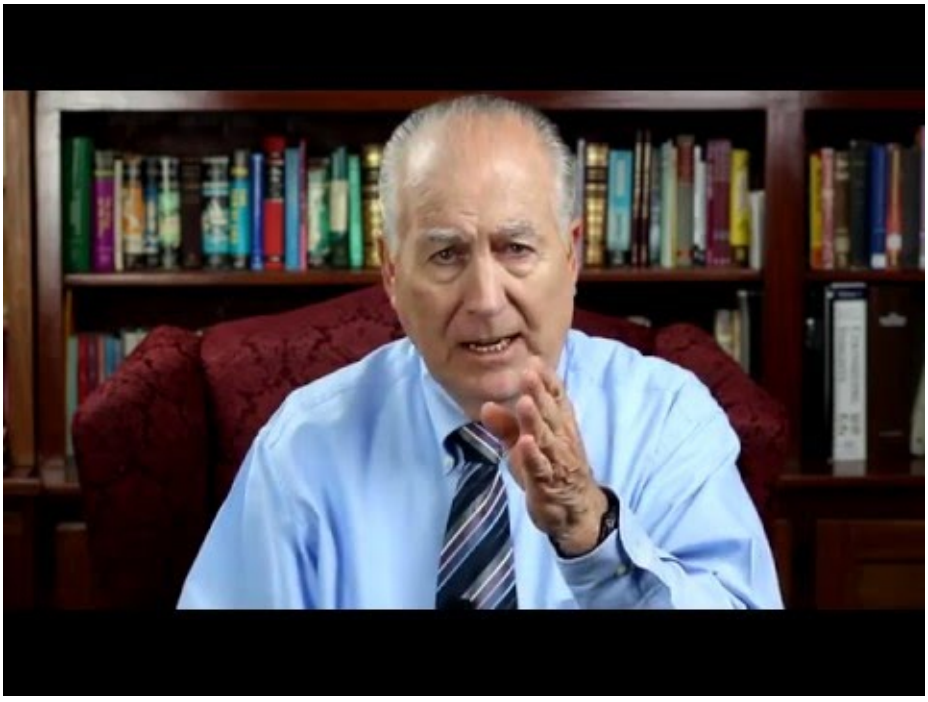

The Clear Gospel In 4 Minutes

(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://store.messengerinternational.org/products/rescued-audio-theater-electronic-download?_pos=1&_sid=4b31e0398&_ss=r
2. http://www.deceptioninthechurch.com/bevere.html

3. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
6. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
7. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

---

3.10.11 The Seven Churches Of Asia Minor And Bible Prophecy (2022-10-20 04:30)

Revelation 1:20, “

The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

”

There is a popular teaching in many Baptist churches today, which says the seven churches in Revelation chapter 1 through 3 refer to time periods. This is dispensational teaching! Pastor Jack Hyles hated and refuted this false doctrine, and I agree with him. The most popular of the seven churches is the Laodicean church, which is the “lukewarm” church:

> **Revelation 3:15-18, “I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because *thou art lukewarm*, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.”**

I often compare spiritually lifeless places like Pensacola Christian College (PCC) to the Laodicean church. Sadly, the leaders at PCC only want to make more money, they refuse to contend for the Christian faith. They refuse to expose the Devil’s fake Bible revisions. You’ll never heard false prophets exposes by name at PCC. Instead, the PCC camp are lukewarm, just like the lukewarm Laodicean church in the book of Revelation. Campus Church at PCC is cold, formal and lukewarm.

At PCC they are naked, wretched and blind, but they think they are prospering because they have lots of money, influence and followers. That is NOT true success! Pastor Joel Osteen is not even a born-again Christian! Osteen preaches the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, and errantly requires that people “

repent of their sins

”

to be saved (which is no where taught in the inspired King James Bible). Yet, Pastor Osteen's cult has 50,000 members in attendance each week at the Lakewood Church in Houston, Texas.

Kindly said, the size of the crowd is NOT a true indicator of one's success in God's sight. A humble pastor with a small congregation of 20 people out in the country can be a big success in God's eyes. Sadly, PCC is as the Laodicean church, blinded by their worldly success. PCC has a poor reputation for hurting people. As one of their own students rightly said:

"At PCC the system always comes first, individual people do not matter." She is absolutely correct! SHAME on the PCC camp for being respecters of persons!!!

Having said that, I do *not* believe that we are today living in the "Age of Laodicea" as dispensationalists like to claim. A dispensationalist is someone who believes that God dealt with humanity in different ways during different times. For example: Dispensationalists will claim that saints in the Old Testament lived in the *Age of Law*, but New Testament saints are now living in the *Age of Grace*. That is false doctrine! God's free gift of salvation has ALWAYS been by grace through faith in Christ. What saith the Scripture? **Acts 10:43, "*To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."**

A popular false teacher of the 20th century was Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016). [1]Dr. Ruckman errantly taught that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. Ruckman taught that because Old Testament saints lived under the Law of Moses, during the dispensation of the *Age of Law*, that they were required by God to keep the law to get to Heaven. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:4, "**

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, *but of debt*.

" This Bible verse plainly refutes the so-called

"Age of Law" heresy. This verse also plainly refutes Dr. Peter Ruckman's heresy that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. Romans 4:4 clearly teaches that if salvation has ever been "by works," then it is of debt (i.e., God owes that individual salvation).

Dear reader, God does not owe you anything except to cast you into a burning Lake of Fire forever. You and I are guilty sinners! We have all disobeyed God's commandments. I sure have! I am not proud of my sins. I wish that I could go back and live my life over, and NOT DO some of the sinful things that I have done (i.e., sins of commission). **1st John 3:4, "Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: *for sin is the transgression of the law*."**

I also wish I could go back and DO things that I should have done (i.e., sins of omission).

James 4:17,

"

Therefore *to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin*.

” We are all big sinners! I love something that Pastor Jack Hyles said:

“The First Baptist Church of Hammond will become a great church when we stop saying, ’He has sinned’ and ’She has sinned’ and we start saying, ’We have sinned!”’ Yes, I love that! This was the godly attitude of David in the Old Testament, who said in **Psalms 106:6, “ *We have sinned* with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, *we have done wickedly*. ”**

Dear reader, you will have grown into a fine Christian, when you finally have the humble attitude that, “WE HAVE SINNED.” Dr. Jack Hyles preached a wonderful sermon (one of my favorite of his sermons) on this subject, called: ’[2]The Good Man Versus The Spiritual Man.’ The Apostle Paul sorrows that he IS a wretched sinner, not that he once WAS a dirty sinner. **Romans 7:24, “**

O wretched man *that I am*! who shall deliver me from the body of this death?

” The spiritual believer doesn’t look down on other sinners; but rather, says to one’s self:

“There but for the grace of God, go I.”

Getting back to the main topic, the Laodicean church was an actual church in the city of Laodicea. The seven churches of Asia Minor would today be located in the country of Turkey in Europe. These were seven literal churches, each with its own pastor. Jesus Himself is the Author of the prophecy of Revelation (Revelation 1:1-2). And by the way, PLEASE do not ever refer to the book of Revelation as “Revelations” (plural). Even though this prophetic book of the Holy Bible does provide many revelations, it is the “

revelation

”

(singular) of Jesus Christ to the reader.

Did you know that the purpose of ALL Bible prophecy is to TESTIFY of Jesus Christ? **Revelation 19:20, “And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: *for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy*.”** I love that! So when you are reading the Word of God, always keep your eyes open for how that particular passage of Scripture applies to Jesus. There is an old adage, that in a bad sense says: “To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything looks like a nail sticking up.” Well, in a good sense, to the man with Christ in His soul, he ought to look for Jesus in everything! Amen.

And did you know that the Holy Bible contains 31 % prophecy? Yes, it is true. There are three types of prophecy in the Bible:

1. **[3]Messianic prophecy** (i.e., predictions concerning Christ before and after He became incarnate; e.g., Jesus’ virgin birth was foretold in Isaiah 7:14, which was 700 years before Christ was born)
2. **Contemporary Prophecy** (e.g., predictions now being fulfilled; Revelation 17:10-12 fore-tells of the 7th king, which is clearly the now forming sinister New World Order, from which the 8th king, Antichrist, will emerge)

3. **Future prophecy** (e.g., the pretribulation Rapture; 2nd Thessalonians 2:1-4 teaches that the Church must be removed from earth before the Man of Sin can appear)

In a sense, since the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of ALL Bible prophecy, we could say that all prophecies are Messianic (past, present and future).

I don't like dispensational teaching. My favorite author on the subject of refuting dispensationalism is Evangelist Philip Mauro (1859-1952). Mauro authored a helpful book titled: '[4]The Gospel Of The Kingdom' in 1927. i love this book! At the end of the 19th century, Cyrus I. Scofield (1843-1921) was at the height of his career and popularity as a lawyer, politician and theologian. Mr. Scofield is arguably considered by most fundamentalist Christians as the father of Dispensational teaching. But there was another man named Philip Mauro, also an attorney, who smelled a rat in Scofield's new theology. Whereas Scofield exalted the nation of Israel concerning the Kingdom of God, Mauro realized that it is the Gospel that should be exalted, and not Israel. I couldn't agree more.

Philip Mauro also realized that whereas Scofield's new doctrine of dispensationalism divided the Holy Bible into SEVEN segments, God has already made TWO great divisions to His Word of LAW and GRACE (or, respectively, OLD and NEW Testaments). Mauro does an excellent job expounding this truth in chapter 3 of his book, called:

' [5]The LAW And The GOSPEL .' I thank God for objective thinking Christian men like Philip Mauro. Bravo!

Dear reader, God has already made TWO great divisions to His inspired Word, which emphasizes THE GOSPEL of the Kingdom of God. But dispensational teaching divides the Word of God into SEVEN (sometimes even EIGHT) portions, to emphasize the future Kingdom of Israel instead of the Gospel of free grace which saves men's souls (Romans 1:16).

Now, I know some godly pastors who preach using dispensational teaching. They are good men. I am okay with them using dispensational teaching, just so long as they are soulwinning pastors, and they DON'T idolize manmade Israel (the present day nation of Israel was created by the heathen United Nations in May of 1948). This is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. How do I know that? What saith the Scripture?

> **Hosea 3:4-5, "**
>
> For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim:
>
> *Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God*, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days.
>
> **"**

During the future 7-year Tribulation (which includes the New World Order), a remnant of Jews will repent (change their mind) to believe the Gospel. These will be [6]144,000 Jews, foretold of

in the book of Revelation, who will get saved and be sealed by God for service. God will restore His covenant with Israel (**"he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week," Daniel 9:27b**) during Daniel's 70th week, that is, during the 7-year Tribulation period. A week has 7 days. Daniel's 70th week will be 7 years. We know that it will be years because of **Daniel 12:11, "And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, *there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days*."**

So from the time that the Antichrist (the Beast, the Man of Sin) commits the Abomination of Desolation (the event when Antichrist exalts himself as the Messiah on earth, God) from the temple in Jerusalem (2nd Thessalonians 2:4; Matthew 24:15), there will be 1,290 days (which is 3 1/2 years). What saith the Scripture? **Daniel 9:27, "**

And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and *in the midst of the week* he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. **"**

These Bible verses makes understanding the future so clear. I love the book of Daniel! Ironically, the prophet Daniel admitted that he couldn't understand what he was being inspired by the Holy Spirit to pen down (Daniel 12:8). As we just read in Daniel 9:27, please notice that the Abomination of Desolation happens in the "MIDST" of Daniel's 70th week. Well we just read in Daniel 12:11 that there will be 1,290 days from the Abomination of Desolation until Jesus Christ returns at the end of Daniel's 70th week. Clearly then, if there will be 3 1/2 years from the "midst" (middle) of the 70th week to the end, then it is only logical to conclude that there must also be 3 1/2 years before the "midst" of the week. This is how we know that the Tribulation period will last for 7-years. The Bible is very clear about this time frame.

But how do we know that [7]God will not regather Israel until Jesus' Second Coming?

For now Israel in part is blinded the Bible says, but once the Church is CAUGHT UP (1st Thessalonians 4:16-17), then the Jew's eyes will be opened and they will start repenting toward to God:

> **Romans 11:25, "For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, *until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in*."**

There is the answer! Israel will not be regathered until The Fulness Of The Gentiles is fulfilled. We are now living in The Times Of The Fulness Of The Gentiles. **Luke 21:24, "And they** [the Jews] **shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and *Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled*."** This Times Of The Fulness Of The Gentiles will end at the Second Coming of Jesus at the end of the 7-year Tribulation. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

In Daniel chapter 2, we read about Nebuchadnezzar's image. God gave Daniel the gift of interpreting dreams. The image which Nebuchadnezzar saw is pictured below...

[8] 

Nebuchadnezzar's Image From His Dream

The above image is helpful. **Daniel 2:45, "**

Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone [Jesus Christ] **was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure. "** Here we learn that when Jesus comes back to earth (after the 7-year Tribulation period), Christ will smash the Gentile kingdoms of this world, and set up His new millennial Kingdom.

The Times Of The Fulness Of The Gentiles will be over when Christ returns to reign on earth! Jesus will literally sit upon David's throne in Israel, and reign as King over the whole earth, from the city of Jerusalem. All of us saints will help Jesus, reigning with Him over the earth (Revelation 20:6). Yes, you and I dear Christian believer will reign with Christ someday. What a blessed honor, grand opportunity and humble privilege!!! We will all have received our perfect resurrected bodies at the Rapture, and those saints killed during the Tribulation will be resurrected with immortal new bodies when Christ returns. Our bodies will be fashioned like unto the Lord's glorified resurrected body (Philippians 3:21).

Those lost sinners who get saved during the Tribulation period, will go into the millennium with their mortal sinful bodies. We will serve those people, knowing that **"**

he that is greatest among you shall be your servant

" (Matthew 23:11b). We will reign with Christ as servants. Jesus will be the greatest of all servants, being a good and righteous King, who will reign over the earth with **"**

a rod of iron

” (Revelation 2:27, 12:5, 19:15). Bible prophecy is so exciting! Did you know that the Muslim Koran contains ZERO prophecy. That is because one wicked man, Muhammad, authored the ungodly Koran; whereas God almighty authored the inspired Holy Bible. There is no book in human history like the Holy Bible!

I hear atheists, mockers and skeptics denying, questing and provoking God with their blasphemy. Dear friend, the Bible itself is 100 % solid conclusive PROOF that God exists! The Bible is comprised of 66 separate books, books penned by different men (approximately 40 men; we don’t know who penned the book of Hebrews, but I think it was the Apostle Paul). These men spoke different languages. They varied in education and intelligence. Some were learned, but others unlearned. Some were rich, but others poor.

Most of these men never met one another. Some were farmers, others scholars. These 66 books were written over a time span of 1,700 years! Yet, these 66 books that comprise the canon of Scripture perfectly harmonize, so that a child of God can understand them. The blessed indwelling Holy Spirit teaches and guides us as saints into all truth (John 16:13). Only God could have given such a miraculous Book to humanity, in such a fascinating miraculous manner. Thank you for reading.

1. https://www.ruckmanism.org/multipleplans
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3
3. https://www.messianic.org/prophecy/a-comprehensive-list-of-messianic-prophecies
4. http://www.schoettlepublishing.com/otherworks/mauro/gospelkingdom/preface.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/philip_mauro/law_and_the_gospel.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/144000_sealed_for_service.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/israel_regathered.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhBeUT5dYDHLl0SaJeK5y_feCazOmxLjxuHV3EKXyYOnNGQ9I3-YLgHxUldCwB4eBzuKaxqcy4GQDxcJFbBQZB19UZH9nLDHrAqu05

3.10.12 The Devils Believe Also And Tremble (2022-10-20 22:28)

James 2:19, “Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.”

Most religious people quote the last half of this verse, without considering the first half. James 2:19 does not mention believing on Christ for salvation, and James 2 is not about salvation, but living the Christian life.

How does believing in one God profit the brother or sister who is in need of help?

James 2:16-17, “If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?” Where is the evidence of one’s Christian faith?

When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College in 2021, I was sleeping in Walmart’s parking lot. The hotel where I had made reservations a month prior, cancelled my

entire stay without warning because they were greedy, and wanted to make more money over the 4th of July weekend. I had locked in a $55 per night rate, by booking the reservation in advance for a 30-day stay at the Woodspring Suites Hotel in Pensacola. Local hotels over the 4th of July weekend were charging $450 per night! I know because that is what the Super 8 Hotel in Pensacola wanted to charge me. I would NEVER pay that much for a hotel room!!! So I slept in Walmart's parking lot. Those ungodly hotel owners will answer to God for leaving me homeless, for their utter greed, which was cruel and evil.

To add insult to injury, when I told Pastor Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) about my situation (at the 4th of July picnic at Campus Church), he cold-heartedly walked away from me. I saw the startled look on his face when I told him that I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot, but he couldn't have cared less. Jeff Redlin is a horrible pastor! Sadly, [1]individual people don't matter at PCC, the cult system always comes first. PCC has a horrific pattern of expelling students, showing no mercy, not giving second chances, abusing people and ignoring individuals who need their help. SHAME on Pensacola Christian College!

That is what the Bibles means when it says "

faith without works is dead.

"

Faith without works is of no benefit to the brother or sister who is naked or destitute of daily food. Faith is of no benefit to the hurting brother who is homeless sleeping in Walmart's parking lot. Jeff Redlin's faith is DEAD. PCC's faith is DEAD. They are saved, but the faith that they have is idle faith.

> James 2:20-24, "But wilt thou know, O vain man, that *faith without works is dead*? Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only."

In Genesis 15:6 Abram (later to be renamed Abraham) believed the Lord and it was counted (imputed) unto him for righteousness. Abraham was saved by faith alone without works, which is the only way that anyone has ever been saved:

> **Romans 4:1-7, "What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?**
>
> *For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God*.
>
> For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.
>
> Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.
>
> But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.
>
> Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,
>
> **Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."**

The preceding Scripture passage could not be more clear that Abraham was NOT justified by works in any way, shape or form. Abraham believed the Lord, and his FAITH was counted for righteousness in the sight of God.

Isaac hadn't even been conceived yet when Abram got saved in Genesis 15:6. But seven chapters later in Genesis chapter 22, we read the story of Abraham who went up a mountain to sacrifice his young son, Isaac. The angel of the Lord stopped Abraham before he could finish. God was testing Abraham's obedience as a believer. It was by this work that Abraham's faith was validated in the sight of men, not God.

Carefully notice what the Apostle James says in **James 2:18,**

" Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: *shew me* thy faith without thy works, and *I will shew thee* my faith by my works." Do you see? James said:

"I will SHEW YOU" my Christian faith by my good works; and you can SHEW ME your Christian faith by your own good works. James is not talking about being justified in the sight of God, which is what Paul speaks about in the Epistle of Romans. James is talking about being justified in the eyes of men. Look what the Bible says:

> 1st Samuel 16:7, "But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; *for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart*."

There you have it dear friend. Man looks on the OUTWARD appearance, which is why the only way humans can be justified in the sight of other humans, is by our outward behavior and works. That is why we read in **Matthew 5:16, " Let your light so shine before men, *that they may see your good works*, and glorify your Father which is in heaven."** This is why James said that faith without works is dead, in the sight of mankind.

But God CAN see into the depths of our heart of hearts; therefore, we can be justified by faith without works in the sight of God. Amen and amen.

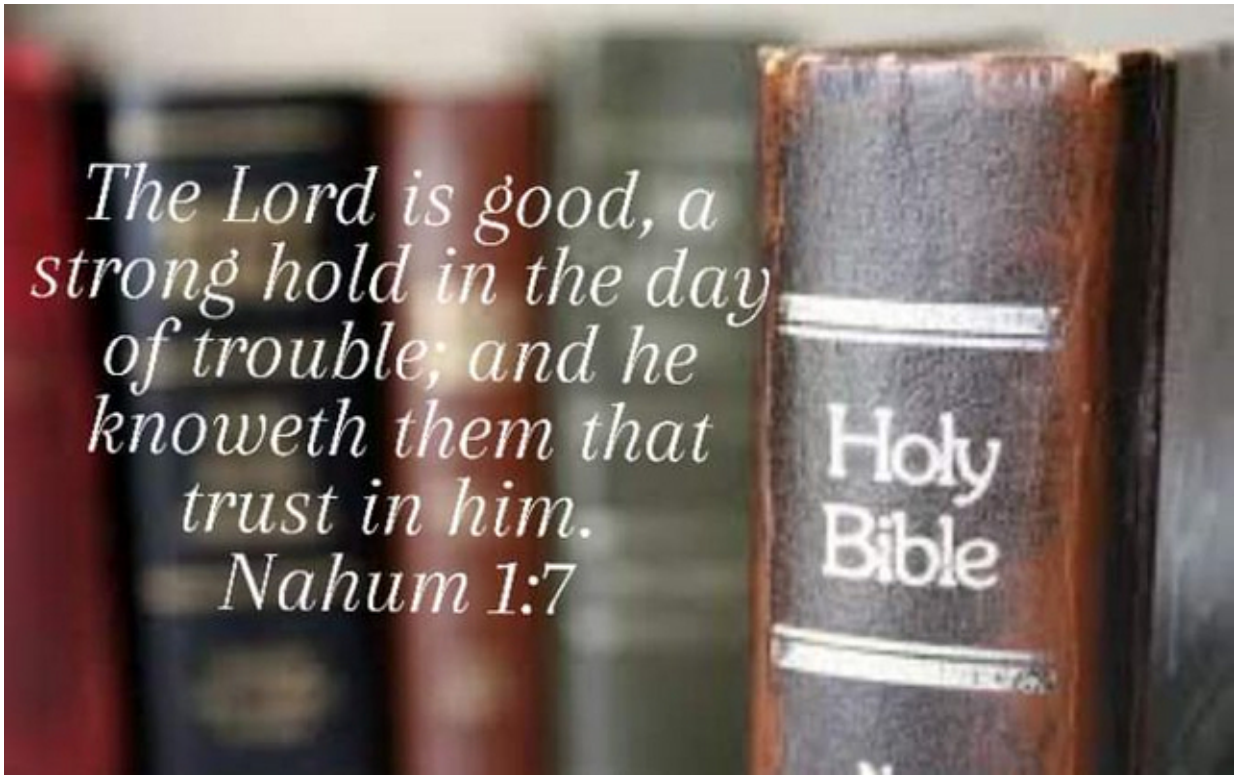

1. https://youtu.be/i7iaXRXw6tI
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjCl6gtHDSzCjbGv4M3Tpp0sGFVwm4IRoN9R4t1wwotHz2-f9Ck6UAkp_znhZG33k18oj7skob3ZOmc8k3Tzk5oCgXCYxk9ddrJquK

3.10.13 The LAW And The GOSPEL (2022-10-23 22:38)

Chapter Three from, " [1]The Gospel Of The Kingdom " (1928) | [2]Download Book As .PDF

by Dr. Philip Mauro (1859-1952)

5060

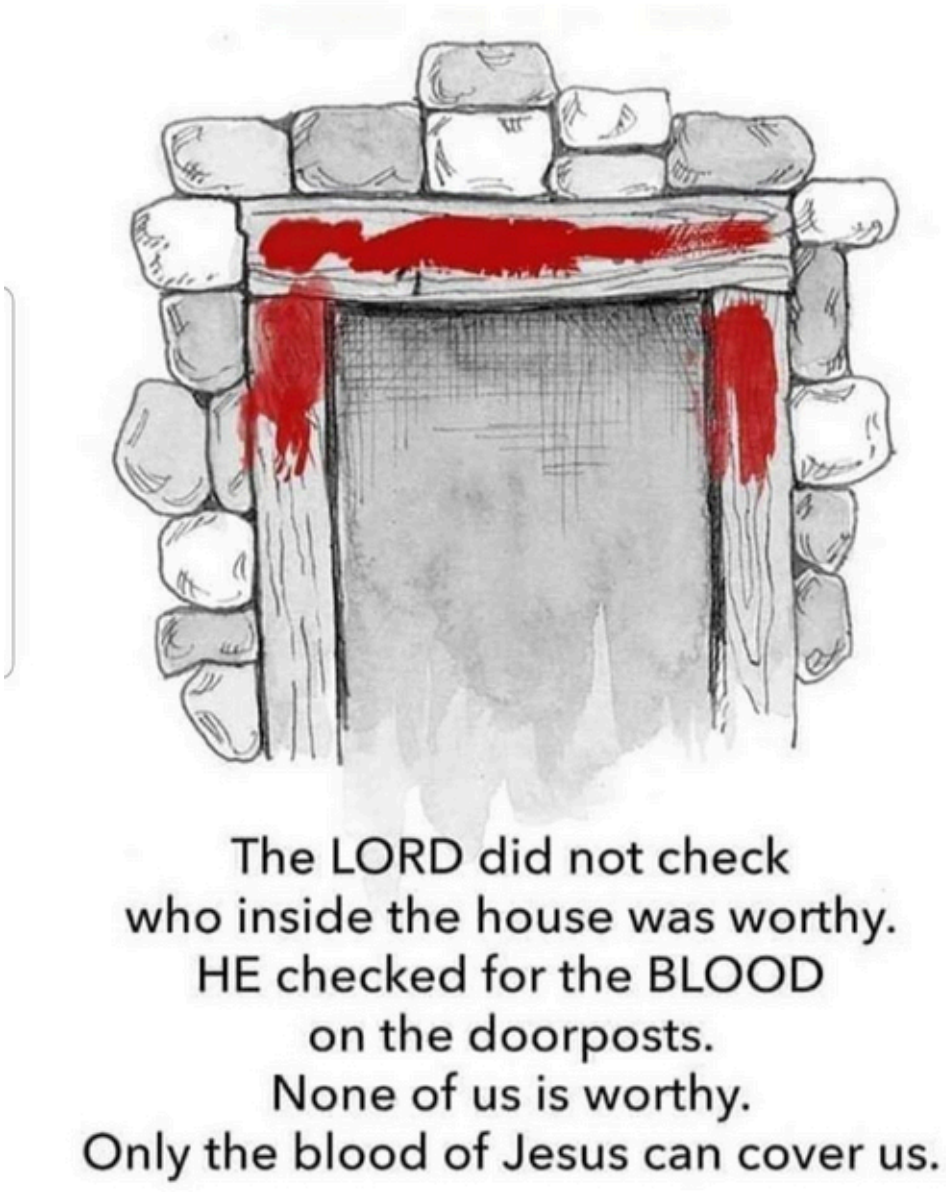

THE Bible distinguishes—not seven dispensations, each having a character exclusively its own, but two great eras of God’s dealings with mankind; the first of which was preparatory to the second, and the second of which is the completion of the first. Their scriptural designations are:

First: The Old Covenant; or the Law and the Prophets; or simply, the Law.

Second: The New Covenant; or the Kingdom of God; or simply, the Gospel.

This division is not man-made, artificial, conjectural; for it comes to us plainly marked in the structure of the Bible itself, which is composed of two grand divisions, the Old Testament, and the New Testament. (And it should be noted that the word "Testament" is one of the renderings of a Greek word that is sometimes, as in Hebrews 8:6-10, and should be always, translated "Covenant").

Furthermore those two grand divisions of the Bible are clearly marked and separated,

the one from the other, by the long stretch of time that intervened between them, there being a period of four hundred years between the last Book of the Old Testament and the first events (Luke I) recorded in the New. GOD HAS SPOKEN: TO THE FATHERS—TO US.

This scriptural division of God's dealings with men into two great eras is referred to in a number of passages. I have already cited Luke 16:16, "The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the Kingdom of God is preached," and John 1:17, "For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ." Another passage that clearly distinguishes them and also sheds light upon the whole subject is Hebrews 1:1, 2, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spoke in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, hath in these last days spoken unto us by His Son."

By this passage we learn that God has spoken in two different eras: (1) "in time past," and (2) "in these last days." Here we have something certain, and therefore we can safely build upon it. How valuable is the information that these days of the Gospel of Christ are "the last days"! But the dispensationalists must explain away the meaning of these words because, for one reason, their scheme provides for at least one dispensation after the termination of the Gospel era. There are, however, other passages that confirm and settle the meaning of this one. Thus Peter, speaking of the pouring out of the Holy Spirit on the day of Pentecost, said: "This is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel: And it shall come to pass in the last days saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh" (Acts 2:16, 17); which plainly locates the day of Pentecost in the era which God's Bible calls "the last days."

Likewise the same apostle writes concerning Jesus Christ as the Lamb of God, without blemish and without spot, saying: "Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you." (I Pet. 1:19, 20). And the apostle John says with characteristic brevity and emphasis: "Little children, it is the last time" (I John 2-18).

Then we have the words of Paul who, referring to the things that befell the Israelites in the wilderness, said: "Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples; and they are written for our admonition upon whom the ends of the world (lit, the ends of the ages) are come" (I Corinthians 10:11). And again it is written concerning the first coming of Christ that "now once in the end of the world hath He appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of Himself" (Heb. 9:26). It is worthy of special note that this last passage contains the adverb of time, "now," emphasizing the fact that the period of our Lord's coming and of His sacrifice belongs to "the end of the ages." We recall that the "Scofield Bible" places it in the era of the law, and does so for the purpose of separating His words (and particularly His Sermon on the Mount) from us, God's children, and allocating them to an imaginary Jewish Kingdom of a supposed future dispensation. How satisfying to the heart, and how fatal to this modernistic and pernicious error are the words of Hebrews 1:1, 2, quoted above, which plainly declare that God "hath in these last days spoken UNTO US by His Son"!

THE LAW OF MOSES AN UNSPEAKABLE BLESSING TO ISRAEL

And now as regards the character of God's dealings with those who were under the Law and the character of the Law itself, it is difficult indeed to account for and more difficult to speak calmly of, the terms of disparagement and strong repugnance in which the leaders of the dispensationalists express themselves when speaking of the Law of God. Of our Lord it was prophesied that He should "magnify the law and make it honorable," but the aim of many

of His ministers in these days seems to be to belittle the law and make it detestable. Take a few specimens from the writings of prominent dispensationalists: "The Law is a ministry of condemnation, death, and the divine curse." So says the Scofield Bible (notes to Gal. 3:24). But does God's Bible speak that way? We shall see. And another leading dispensationalist declares that, "The law was the instrument of condemnation, and only that." In fact, the leaders among the dispensationalists seem to take a delight—not as did the Psalmists, "in the Law of the Lord" (Ps. 1:2), but in inveighing in terms of strongest reprobation against it. In support of this view of the Law, reference is commonly made to certain passages in Galatians, and also to the seventh Chapter of Romans, which are misinterpreted in such a way as to cause them to render a semblance of support to that view. But before we examine those passages let us get the testimony of Scripture, which is clear and unequivocal, as to what the character of the Law actually is. We have already cited the testimony of Moses that the Law delivered at Sinai was God's love-gift to the people (Deut. 33:3). It is further stated in that inspired record of "the blessing wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death," that "they sat down at Thy feet; every one shall receive of Thy words" (v. 3). And he goes on to say: "Moses commanded us a law," and that that law is "the inheritance of Jacob" (v. 4).

A number of passages earlier in the Books of Moses reveal that the law was given as a means of life. Thus, in Deuteronomy 4:1, Moses exhorts Israel to hearken to the statutes and judgments which (he says) "I teach you for to do them, that ye may live." (And to the same effect see Leviticus 18:5.) And concerning God's law he says: "For this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear these statutes and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people. . . . For what nation is so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law" (Deut. 4:6-8). Thus the Law of God was given the people of Israel to be their life; and it constituted their wisdom, their understanding, and their greatness in the sight of all other nations. And a little farther on Moses says: "And the Lord commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the Lord our God, for our good always, that He might preserve us alive. . . . And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments." (Deut. 6:24, 25). And he tells them that it was because the Lord loved them that He had redeemed them out of Egypt; and that "He is the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love Him and keep His commandments" (Deut. 6:8, 9). Thus, they were to love Him, because He first loved them; and they were to manifest their love by keeping his commandments. And is it any different now? Is it not written, "We love Him, because He first loved us" (John 4:19)? And does not our Lord say to us, even as he said to them "If ye love Me, keep My commandments" (John 14:15)?

Finally, before leaving Moses, we call attention to Deuteronomy 30:11-20, where he tells the people that the commandment which was to be their life, was not hidden from them (for God had revealed it to them) nor was it far off. It was not in heaven, neither was it beyond the sea; but it had been brought very nigh to them that they might hear it and do it. "And His commandments are not grievous" now (I John 5:3); nor were they grievous then. For on that occasion Moses gave as the great commandment of the law, "to love the Lord thy God, to walk in His ways, and to keep His commandments and His statutes and His judgments" (cf. Matt. 22:37). And he repeats in verse 20 the exhortation that they would "love the Lord," and "obey His voice"; and for the reason that "He is thy life, and the length of thy days."

According to Paul, the word which Moses had said was "nigh" into them, not afar off (in heaven or across the sea) was the very same "word of faith which we preach" (Rom. 10:8-13); citing in proof thereof two O.T. passages: "Whosoever believeth in Him shall not be ashamed"

(Isa. 28:16); and "Whosoever shall call upon the Name of the Lord shall be saved" (Joel 2:32).

Likewise Peter testifies that the things ministered by the prophets during the era of the Law are the same that are now proclaimed by those who preach the Gospel (I Pet. 1:12). We are not saying, of course, that it is not a far better thing to be under Grace than under Law; for truly God has "provided some better thing for us" (Heb. 11:40), but we are seeking the testimony of God's Bible as to the character of His law, which the "Scofield Bible" grievously maligns; and its testimony as to just what it meant to the Israelites to be under the law of God instead of being left to their own ways, as were the heathen all around them. And we have seen that Moses, the mediator of that Old Covenant, declared to them repeatedly that, in the possession of the law of God they were unspeakably blessed, and chiefly in that it provided a way of life for all who set their hearts to obey it. Looking a little further we note that the Book of Psalms opens with a glowing reference to the blessedness of the man whose "delight is in the law of the Lord," and who meditates in it "day and night" (Ps. 1:2). And there are other passages, not a few, which testify that the law of God was a thing in which the heart of man could (and therefore should) find delight, and find also profitable meditations continuously (Job. 23:12; Ps. 119:70, 77, 92, 174).

Now as to the effects of the law, so far from it being true that it was "the instrument of condemnation and only that," or "a ministry of condemnation, death, and the divine curse," the testimony of the Holy Spirit is that "the law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul"; and that "the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes" (Ps. 19:7, 8). And the same Psalm declares as to the value of the commandments and judgments of the Lord, that they are "More to be desired than gold. Yea, than much fine gold"—more intrinsically valuable than great quantities of the richest treasures of earth—and that, so far from being distasteful and obnoxious, they are "sweeter also than honey and the droppings of honeycombs" (v. 10, marg.).

The writer of Psalm 119 adds his testimony that there are wondrous things to be seen in the law (v. 18); that it was better to him "than thousands of gold and silver" (v. 72); that he loved it beyond his power to express (v. 97); that by its precepts he got understanding, and learned thereby to hate every false way (v. 104); and that "great peace have they which love thy law; and nothing shall offend them" (v. 165).

Solomon too bears witness that "the commandment is a lamp, and the law is light" (Proverb 6:23); and that "the law of the wise is a fountain of life" (13:14). Light and life were surely there for all who sought them; and many sought and found. Solomon also records the words, "Keep My commandments and live, and my law as the apple of thine eye" (7:2).

Isaiah, in foretelling some of the glorious things that Christ (whom God designates in that passage as "My Servant") should accomplish, says that God had given Him "for a light of the Gentiles"; and that "He will magnify the law and make it honorable" (Isaiah 42:6, 21). Is not this a rebuke to those who traduce the law and make it despicable? Likewise during the Babylonian captivity God, in recounting the great things He had wrought for Israel and His many acts of mercy on their behalf, emphasizes the giving of the law as one of the chief of them, saying: "And I gave them my statutes and showed them my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them" (Ezekiel 20:11).

Also through Hosea, God, in recounting the offences of Israel, said: "I have written to him the great things of My law; but they were counted as a strange thing" (Hosea 8:12). And

through the very last of the prophets of Israel, and in almost the last words of his message, God calls to them: "REMEMBER YE THE LAW OF MOSES MY SERVANT, WHICH I COMMANDED UNTO HIM IN HOREB FOR ALL ISRAEL, WITH THE STATUTES AND JUDGMENTS" (Mal. 4:4).

Is it possible in the face of these testimonies to maintain that the law was imposed" upon Israel because of their own improvident choice? that "At Sinai they exchanged Grace for Law; they rashly accepted the law"? or that "The Law is a ministry of condemnation, death, and the divine curse," an instrument of "pitiless severity"? If not, shall we allow these false and derogatory things concerning the holy, life-giving and soul-enlightening law of our God to be any longer preached and taught amongst us without earnest protest on our part?

This is a serious matter indeed; and therefore I trust that my readers may be moved to join in a solemn protest against the further publication and sale of a book that many unwary children of God accept as a "Bible," and which contains so grievous a misrepresentation "amounting to a vilification" of the holy Law of God.

WHAT THE NEW TESTAMENT SAYS CONCERNING THE LAW

But it will be asked whether God's servants under the New Covenant, the apostles of our Lord who have been taught by Grace, do not give a different character to the Law, from that ascribed to it by Old Testament writers. We have quoted the words of Christ that He came not to destroy the law and the prophets, but to fulfil them; and also Paul's word to the same effect, that the purpose of the Gospel is to "establish the Law." Further our Lord declared that "the weightier matters of the law," which the Pharisees had omitted, are "judgment, mercy, and faith" (Matt. 23:23).

The apostle Paul also, whose words are cited as authority for the teaching we are now examining, speaks clearly and forcefully to the same effect. He says that "the righteousness of God," which is now manifested apart from the law (i.e. by the gospel) was "witnessed by the law and the prophets" (Rom. 3:21). Further he declares that "the commandment" was "ordained TO LIFE"; that "the law is holy, and the commandment is holy and just and good"; and that "the law is spiritual" (Rom. 7:10, 12, 14); which testimonies carry the more weight because they are found in that very passage which is supposed to teach things derogatory to the law.

But does not Paul say that the law brought death and a curse? that those who are under the law are under a curse? and that no one can be justified by the law? The reply is that the law is indeed a two-edged sword, bringing life to those who submissively receive it and who set their heart to obey it; but bringing death and condemnation and a curse to those who despise it, or who only profess respect for it with the lips while in their hearts they continue unchanged in their own ways. But precisely the same thing is true of the Gospel. For the ministry of the gospel, like that of the law, while a ministry of "life unto life" to all who with humility receive and submissively "obey the gospel," is likewise a "savour of death unto death" to all who refuse it, or neglect it, or who profess with the mouth, but continue unchanged at heart (2 Cor. 2:16). For the word of Christ is salvation and life to all who receive it; but concerning him that receives not His words He Himself has said: "The word that I have spoken"—the very word that was given for his salvation—"the same shall judge him at the last day" (John 12:48). Precisely so is it with the commandment of God; for in that very passage Christ declared that "His commandment is life everlasting" (v. 50).

Indeed, the consequences threatened to "them that obey not the gospel" are represented as being even more severe than those threatened to them who refused obedience to the law (2 Thess. 1:7-10). And in Hebrews 10:28, 29 it is put this way: "If he that despised Moses' law died without mercy;—of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God"—etc.

Returning to Paul, we note that after saying that "the commandment was ordained unto life," he immediately adds that he "found it to be unto death" (Rom. 7:10). Why so? Because Paul was a Pharisee. He had been thoroughly indoctrinated into rabbinism, one of the cardinal doctrines of which was this very teaching as to the earthly and "Jewish" character of the Kingdom which has become the cornerstone of modern Dispensationalism. He had been schooled in a barren orthodoxy. He was "called a Jew," and made his "boast of the law" (Rom. 2:17, 18, 23); but he had yet to learn that "He is not a Jew"—though "called a Jew"—"who is one outwardly; . . . but he is a Jew who is one inwardly" (vv. 28, 29).1 Of course to such it will be found that the law was "unto death"; and precisely so with the gospel. But all who were like Ezra, of whom it is recorded that he "prepared his heart to seek the law of the Lord, and to do it" (Ezra 7:10) have found that it was indeed "ordained unto life." Paul clearly states the principle here involved when he says, "But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully" (I Tim. 1:8). And the same is true of the gospel as well.

Then as regards the statement often heard in these days, that those who were under the law were under a curse, what Paul says is that "as many, as are of the works of the law are under the curse" (Gal. 3:10) which is quite another thing. For Paul is here remonstrating with those who were relying for their salvation upon the rites and ceremonies (the "works") of the law, upon circumcision, keeping of days and the like. "A man," he says, "is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ" (Gal. 2:16). So it was under the Law precisely as now under Grace. And it should not be necessary to say that a man can no more be saved by Christian rites and observances (baptism, the Lord's supper, keeping holy days etc.) than by those of Judaism. So the apostle declared in another place, saying, that "Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness. Wherefore?" (Was it because righteousness was unattainable by the law? Not at all; but) "Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law" (Rom. 11:7); and as we have seen from the word of Christ Himself, faith is one of "the weightier matters of the law"; and of course no amount of "the works of the law" will serve instead.

Continuing in Galatians, Paul asks whether they had received the Spirit "by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith" (3:2); and whether he himself, who had ministered to them the Spirit and had wrought miracles among them, had done it "by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith" (v. 5). And then he declares that—so far from what the dispensationalists teach as to there having been a complete change in the principles of God's dealings with men—God acts now upon precisely the same principles as of old, "Even as Abraham believed God, and it was counted to him for righteousness." And adds as a corollary: "Know ye therefore, that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham" (v. 7).

This verse clearly identifies those who are to inherit the promises made "to Abraham and his seed" (v. 16), and it completely rules out the natural descendants of Abraham. The last verse confirms this; for there we read, "And if ye be Christ's then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise" (v. 29). And this, as most impressively shown by the "allegory" in the next chapter, makes it evident that there remain no unfulfilled promises of

blessing for the natural Jews as such. To this I hope to return.

Further in chapter III of Galatians, Paul takes up the question whether the law is against the promises of God" (v. 21). According to dispensational teaching the answer would be "yes." For, as we have seen, the so-called "dispensation of promise," which embraced the lives of Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Joseph and their descendants for several generations, terminated at Mt. Sinai where Israel "rashly accepted the law"; and thereupon a new dispensation (the law, with its ministry of condemnation, death and the curse, and with a character and ruling principles totally different) was inaugurated. Thus it is clearly the teaching of the Scofield Bible that the law is against the promises of God. But Paul rejects with indignation the idea that "the law" is in anywise contrary to "the promises of God," saying: "God forbid" (v. 21); and he goes on to show that the law had a great purpose to fulfill introductory to the coming of the One who was to accomplish eternal righteousness and to be the Fountain of eternal life to all the world. For he says: "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster"; and what for? "to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith" (v. 24). And he adds: "But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster" (v. 25). So far, therefore, from speaking with disparagement of that divinely-given "schoolmaster," or saying that his ministry was useless and worse, he shows that it was most necessary and important. It did not vacate the previously given promises. It did not introduce a new era characterized by contradictory principles; but "It was added" (to what God had previously done) "because of transgressions, till the Seed should come to whom the promise was made" (v. 19). And a further purpose of the law, in preparation for the gospel, was "that every mouth might be stopped, and ALL THE WORLD BECOME GUILTY BEFORE GOD" (Rom. 3:19).

Following further the teaching of Galatians, we find that the law as given from Mt. Sinai on tables of stone was suited to an immature stage of God’s dealings with the world (Gal. 4:1-4); and that the subsequent giving of the law into the hearts of a blood-washed people by the Holy Spirit (vv. 5-7) was the mark of the mature or adult stage of the same living person (so to speak). And from this we learn that the gospel, so far from being antagonistic to the law, sustains with respect thereto the same relation that the adult period of a man’s life bears to his childhood.

And in this connection, the pertinent lesson for our present purpose is that "the works of the law" against which Paul was warning the Galatians (the observing of "days and months, and times, and years," (v. 10) and circumcision (5:2, 6), belonged to the childhood stage of God’s dealings with His people. And it was for that reason that though they served useful purposes for a certain period, they were to be laid aside as outgrown things, now that "the fulness of the time was come (v. 4). As Paul said in another place: "When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things" (I Corinthians 13:11)—not, be it noted, because they were detestable or reprehensible, but simply because they were outgrown, and would be a hindrance to the duties of manhood.

We see therefore, that the very passages that are used now-a-days to breed feelings of aversion toward the law of God, and to make it appear as something wholly antagonistic to the gospel, teach the very contrary; namely, that the law was a stage of the divine work preliminary to that of the gospel; or in other words, that the law and the gospel are complementary stages of one and the same great work of God.

For the truth in this regard is, as has been taught all through the Christian centuries,

that the law was a necessary part of God's great plan of Redemption even as is the Gospel. And as an excellent specimen of what enlightened servants of Christ, men who were mighty in the Scriptures, had always taught concerning the relation of the Law to the Gospel (before Dispensationalism was invented) I quote the following from Bernard's celebrated work, The Progress of Doctrine.

"A principle that is contended for and secured (by Christ's apostles in their teaching) is that the Gospel is the heir of the Law; that it inherits what the Law had prepared.

"The Law, on its national and ceremonial side, had created a vast and closely woven system of ideas. These were wrought out and exhibited by it in forms according to the flesh "an elect nation, a miraculous history, a special covenant, a worldly sanctuary, a perpetual service, an anointed priesthood, a ceremonial sanctity, a scheme of sacrifice and atonement, a purchased possession, a holy city, a throne of David, a destiny of dominion. Were these ideas to be lost? and was the language that expressed them to be dropped when the Gospel came? No! It was the heir of the Law. The Law had prepared these riches; and it now bequeathed them to a successor able to unlock and diffuse them. The Gospel claimed them all, and developed in them a value unknown before. It asserted itself as the proper and predestined continuation of the covenant made of God with the fathers, the real and only fulfillment of all that was typified and prophesied; presenting the same ideas which had been before embodied in the narrow but distinct limits of carnal forms in their spiritual, universal, and eternal character.

"The body of types according to the flesh died with Christ; and with Christ it arose again, a body of antitypes according to the Spirit. Those who were after the flesh could not recognize its identity; those who were after the Spirit realized and proclaimed it. The change was as great, the identity was as real, as in that mystery of the resurrection of the body which the same preachers showed; in which the earthly frame must lay aside the flesh and blood which cannot inherit the Kingdom of God, and must reappear; dead and raised again; another and yet the same; 'sown in weakness and raised in power, sown in dishonor and raised in glory, sown a natural body and raised a spiritual body.'"

NOTES

1. In passing let it be noted that, by the light of this verse, it may be seen that all the promises of God which read to Israel or to the Jews, are for the true "Israel" (Rom. 9:6; Gal. 6:16), and the real Jews. See the passage herein on "ISRAEL HATH NOT OBTAINED; BUT THE ELECTION HATH OBTAINED IT." (p. 236).

[3]Read The Entire Book, "The Gospel Of The Kingdom" | [4]Download Book As .PDF

1. http://www.schoettlepublishing.com/otherworks/mauro/gospelkingdom/preface.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Philip_Mauro/the_gospel_of_the_kingdom.pdf
3. http://www.schoettlepublishing.com/otherworks/mauro/gospelkingdom/preface.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Philip_Mauro/the_gospel_of_the_kingdom.pdf

3.10.14 My Recent Articles At Jesus-Is-Savior.com (2022-10-24 23:38)

Beginning in 2006, I had decided to start a "[1]Recent Articles" webpage for my ministry's multiple websites (now at 9 websites and 9 blogs), so that my web visitors could read my latest thoughts, website additions and so that I could share things of interest for everyone's edification in the Lord. By God's grace I have continued, and plan to continue this page.

Also, I was using my mobile phone today while waiting at my monthly doctor's appointment to get my pain medications, and I noticed that most of my blogs were difficult to read. So I went into settings and learned how to make all my blogs read better for mobile users. All 9 of my blogs should be easier to read now. Eddie Boston is a Christian friend, one of my loyal web visitors for many years. Eddie is a prolific writer, so I asked him to write some articles, which he has graciously done for the Lord. I am also sharing my banjo blog here, which is more of a hobby, but I wanted to share all my blogs with you, if you are interested:

- [2]https://stewart1611.blogspot.com
- [3]https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com
- [4]https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com
- [5]https://www.faithalonesaves.org
- [6]https://bibleprophecy666.blogspot.com
- [7]https://godcannotlie.blogspot.com
- [8]https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com
- [9]https://eddieboston.blogspot.com
- [10]https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com

As technology changes, so does the way that people access information. As of right now, and increasing quickly each year, less and less web visitors are using desktop or laptop computers. Presently, 40 % of all my web visitors are using mobile devices. But I admit I am behind the times, trying to catch up, so I am trying to learn how to adapt to mobile gadgets. I appreciate everyone's patience, and suggestions if anybody has some helpful ideas. My ministry is not just for the Lord to help you, it is YOU! The Apostle Paul said in **2nd Corinthians 3:2, "*Ye are our epistle* written in our hearts, known and read of all men:"**

I so much am thankful to Google (even though they've censored my websites horribly for the past several years), for giving me the freedom to express my thoughts on Blogspot. I love Blogspot, it is so easy to use, fun and free. I give Blogspot the highest ratings! I encourage you dear reader to also start your own blog. You are welcome to email me with any questions, using the contact form on the blog's main page. So without further ado, here are all my [11]Recent Articles, which I am posting here so you can read them more easily on your mobile device:

- † † † : [12]THE KING JAMES BIBLE READ BY ALEXANDER SCOURBY ([13]Listen 2 entire Bible in [14]just 75 hours)

- † † † : New Blogs: ’[15]I NEED A WALK,’ ’[16]GOD CANNOT LIE,’ ’[17]BIBLE PROPHECY’ (read: “[18]I Never Knew You”)
- † † † : [19]MAKING A DIFFERENCE (a new [20]radio broadcast by Dr. Shelton Smith of the [21]Sword Of The Lord
- † † † : [22]What Is The Gospel? | [23]Another Gospel (Pastor Harry A. Ironside; few church-goers [24]get it right)
- † † † : [25]BLOG | [26]RIGHT DOC | [27]RSS | [28]ETERNAL LIFE | [29]TWIT | [30]PINTE | [31]FAITH | [32]FACEB (Jesus is [33]precious!)
- 10-28: [34]My Contact (Gmail sends some emails to the trash; So if I didn’t reply to anyone, that is why)
- 10-28: [35]Baltimore High School Student Fails All But 3 Classes Over 4 Years, Ranks Top Half Of His Class
- 10-28: [36]Not Every One That Saith Unto Me, ’Lord, Lord’ (the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation Refuted)
- 10-27: [37]Pensacola Christian College Cult EXPOSED! (They don’t care about people or right doctrine!)
- 10-27: [38]Gun Control: Illuminati Tyrannical Grab For Power (Canadians now [39]helpless against tyranny!)
- 10-27: [40]New Communist Law In Canada: People Cannot Buy, Sell Or Transfer Handguns (we’re [41]next!)
- 10-27: [42]Salvation Roadblocks: Deserving Hell (helpful life changing sermon, Pastor Jared Pozarnsky)
- 10-26: [43]This Is A Perfect Example Of How Insane And Out Of Touch With Reality Joe Biden Really Is!
- 10-26: [44]Search The Scriptures (Jesus said in John 5:39 to “search the Scriptures,” not the versions)
- 10-26: [45]The LAW And The GOSPEL (very excellent rebuttal of Dispensationalism by Dr. Philip Mauro)
- 10-26: [46]Of Things Which Must Soon Come To Pass (a study of Revelation by Philip Mauro, 1859-1952)
- 10-25: [47]The Inspired King James Bible Read By Willard Waggoner (the Bible is our most precious gift)
- 10-25: [48]Integrity Worship Musicians | [49]Glory To The Lamb (I found this pretty sounding music today)
- 10-25: [50]God’s Reversal Of Psalm 51 (MP3, Dr. Hyles: “[51]Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!”)
- 10-25: [52]THE ILLUMINATI PLAN TO ENSLAVE AMERICANS (insightful truth [53]articles by Dr. Henry Makow)

- 10-24: [54]The Gospel Of The Kingdom ([55]Dr. Philip Mauro, Kingdom of God based on Gospel, not Israel)
- 10-24: [56]Things That Aren't In The Bible (a bit of wisdom from [57]Sword Of The Lord Scrapbook II, 1969)
- 10-23: [58]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong (Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold exposes 90 % of pastors today!)
- 10-23: [59]The Beautiful World Of Bible Christianity | [60]Oh, It Is Wonderful To Be A Christian (It really is!)
- 10-23: [61]A Well Made But Deadly Video (I wish saints would create media like this, but sound doctrine)
- 10-23: [62]Mothers Should Subscribe To Zsuzsanna Anderson's YouTube Channel | [63]Blog | [64]Einkorn Baking
- 10-22: [65]Individual People Don't Matter At PCC (a new YouTube channel at: "[66]Right Doctrine Matters")
- 10-22: [67]A FLOOD OF FILTH (in 1974 Pastor David Wilkerson foresaw our nation deteriorating to dung)
- 10-22: [68]Pastor Steven Anderson Exposes Prophet-For-Hire Jeff Redlin At Pensacola Christian College
- 10-22: [69]The Layman And Holy Spirit (Pastor Hyles; Joel 2:28b, 'I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh')
- 10-21: [70]SOULWINNING Nuts And Bolts - Part One | [71]Part Two (helpful tips by Pastor Steven L. Anderson)
- 10-21: [72]Learn To Play The Autoharp | [73]Getting Started | [74]His Eye Is On The Sparrow | [75]Diatonic G | [76]Nice
- 10-21: [77]The Bible Doesn't Explain Repentance, So Why Should We? (leave theology out of the Gospel)
- 10-21: [78]Ultimate Expression Of God's Love (Dr. Hyles, "There's no better news than God loves you!")
- 10-21: [79]Calvinism And Grace Are Not Compatible | [80]MP3 (You can be saved and live in horrible sin!)
- 10-21: [81]PAWNS IN THE GAME (best introductory [82]book on [83]Illuminati and NWO by Cmdr. William Carr)
- 10-20: [84]Cotton Candy Religion (Pastor Norman H. Wells; it dissolves into nothing when bitten into)
- 10-20: [85]The Conspiracy To Destroy All Existing Governments And Religion (Cmdr. William Guy Carr)
- 10-20: [86]The Test Of Spiritual Maturity (Jesus called Judas, "friend"; You love all or you love none!)

- 10-20: [87]THE HORRORS OF HELL! (MP3, Dr. Al Lacy: “to fall in the darkness...[88]for eternity...burning!”)
- 10-20: [89]The Hurting Sinner Hurts Just As Much As The Hurting Saint (good stuff, MP3 by Pastor Hyles)
- 10-20: [90]Jay Buckey’s Awesome Website (learn to play banjo, bass, mandolin, dobro, guitar & fiddle)
- 10-19: [91]He Died For Your Righteousness Too (Pastor Jack Hyles; Our self-righteousness is filth 2 God)
- 10-19: [92]Americans Spend BILLIONS On Religious Garbage, While Human Beings Are Starving To Death
- 10-19: [93]Six Perverted Gospels (by Evangelist Allen Domelle; visit [94]Old Paths Journal ministry website)
- 10-19: [95]Female Pensacola Christian College Student Had To Sleep In Airport Because Of PCC Greed!
- 10-19: [96]Stupid Courts Would Rather Lock Teens Up For Life Than Teach [97]The Holy Bible In Schools!!!
- 10-19: [98]Rudolph The Red Nosed Reindeer Movie (BJU and PCC ostracize me for my Bible preaching!)
- 10-18: [99]Ungodly State Of Virginia Now Making It A Crime For Parents Not To Affirm Queer Children!!
- 10-18: [100]Salvation Roadblocks: Unbelief in the Bible (an excellent sermon by Pastor Jared Pozarnsky)
- 10-18: [101]COMPASSION FOR THE UNSAVED (You will find more concern at your local morgue than PCC)
- 10-18: [102]Billions Of People Are Going To Hell (life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a very long time)
- 10-18: [103]Someone Needs To Tell Pastor Jeff Redlin At PCC That [104]I’m Not A [105]Bad Person [106]For Exposing Evil
- 10-17: [107]HOPELESS REPENTANCE (Dr. Harry Ironside; [108]As seen with Judas, remorse is not repentance!)
- 10-17: [109]The Wickedness Of Promoting Pastor John MacArthur (he says that Jesus’ blood is not God’s!)
- 10-17: [110]THE SIN OF SILENCE (life-changing MP3 by Pastor Hyles: “Don’t be a secret hidden disciple!”)
- 10-17: [111]Christ Is The Answer (Most Christians today are like a car with a gas tank that is only 25 % full)
- 10-17: [112]Why The Antichrist Must Come Soon (Pastor Hyles; this is why civil unrest, pandemic, chaos)

- 10-16: [113]Simplicity In Christ Versus Complexity Of Roman Catholicism Comparison Chart (good stuff!!!)
- 10-16: [114]People Just Want To Be Loved (a man right with God will just love the hell right out of people)
- 10-16: [115]Pensacola Christian College Abuses People, Like They Did Samantha Field And Myself (it's sad)
- 10-16: [116]Celebrities Will Be Nameless, Millionaires Penniless, Politicians Powerless, Pastors Excuseless!
- 10-16: [117]The Uncaring Cult At Pensacola Christian College (I am willing to reconcile when they are!!!)
- 10-15: [118]Pensacola Christian College Cult EXPOSED! (They don't care about people or right doctrine!)
- 10-15: [119]Salvation Through The Blood | [120]Part Two | [121]Part Three | [122]Part Four (videos, Pastor Max Younce)
- 10-15: [123]I AM JUST A VOICE! (Dr. Hyles; no need 4 talent, dynamics or pretty boys, [124]WE NEED VOICES!)
- 10-15: [125]What Was Christ Before He Became Flesh? (He was God! MP3, [126]Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold)
- 10-14: [127]Will Jesus Say To You: I Never Knew You??? (the agony of not being sure that you are saved)
- 10-14: [128]The More I Love, The Less I Am Loved (growing in the Lord is a very lonely feeling nowadays)
- 10-14: [129]About The New King James Version (Dr. Ruckman; even church hymns still say 'thee' & 'thou')
- 10-14: [130]Wrong Repentance In The Churches (to require "forsaking sins" to be [131]saved is a false Gospel)
- 10-14: [132]It's Not The Shedding Of Jesus' Blood That Saves, But The 'SPRINKLING' Of That Shed Blood!!!
- 10-13: [133]A Classic MP3 [134]Bible Study By Pastor Jack Hyles About The Church[135]: [136]1 [137]2 [138]3 [139]4 [140]5 [141]6 [142]7 [143]8 [144]9 [145]10 [146]11 [147]12 [148]13
- 10-13: [149]God's Last Train 4 Heaven (Pastor Castle, "U never know when your last chance is going 2B!")
- 10-13: [150]WHAT HAS DESTROYED AMERICA! (MP3, Pastor Jack Hyles; Always make children to do right!)
- 10-13: [151]Do They See Jesus In Me? | [152]Less Bass (I recorded steel guitar [153]on this song using an E9th tuning)
- 10-13: [154]Illinois Will Insanely NO Longer Detain Criminals Arrested For [155]Robberies & Vehicular Homicide

- 10-12: [156]Here's "God Understands" That I Added A C #m9th Steel Guitar To In 2020 (here's [157]original song)
- 10-12: [158]Salvation Roadblocks: Works-based Salvation (Pastor Jared Pozarsnky exposes the Devil's lies)
- 10-12: [159]Calvinism Debunked, Part 5 - Perseverance Of Saints (exposing Marty Herron & Chuck Phelps)
- 10-12: [160]Proverbs 7 (Pastor Anderson parks on verse ten; Women in churches today dress like harlots!)
- 10-12: [161]Ray Comfort's False Gospel (like [162]Steve Pettit, Ray says you must live a lifestyle 2 go 2 Heaven)
- 10-11: [163]It Is The Blood Of Jesus That Must Wash Away Your Sins, Do Not Let The World Deceive You!!!
- 10-11: [164]When We See Jesus, It Will Be Worth It All (it won't be too much longer til we see our Savior)
- 10-11: [165]Salvation, Assurance And Revival (doctrinally sound sermon by Evangelist John Van Gelderen)
- 10-11: [166]Individual People Don't Matter At PCC (a new YouTube channel at: "[167]Right Doctrine Matters")
- 10-11: [168]I Will Follow Thee My Savior, Wherever The Pathway May Go, Through Storm Or Valley | [169]MP3
- 10-10: [170]Please Make Sure To Bookmark And Regularly Visit Chett Hensley's Ministry YouTube Channel
- 10-10: [171]John MacArthur's False Gospel | [172]Steve Pettit's False Gospel (Text-To-Speech videos I've made)
- 10-10: [173]Playlist Of Acapella Hymns | [174]Beautiful Savior | [175]All For Jesus | [176]Playlist Of Classical Banjo Songs
- 10-10: [177]THE TITANIC (Brother Roloff: "America is in the end times right now of all her greatness!!!")
- 10-10: [178]What Is Biblical Repentance? (less than 5 % of Baptist pastors today get repentance correctly)
- 10-09: [179]Zion's Hill (an acapella song) | [180]More Songs By Michael Lining | [181]Recording Raw Vocals 4 Hymns
- 10-09: [182]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same |[183]MP3 ([184]Dr. Hutson; Lordship Salvation not [185]Gospel)
- 10-09: [186]The Heresy of Calvinism Debunked, Part 1 - "Total Depravity" (Calvinism is NOT the Gospel)
- 10-09: [187]I'm As Mad As Hell And I'm Not Going To Take This Anymore! (complacency is enemy of truth)

- 10-09: [188]Pensacola Christian College Cult (At PCC the system comes first, INDIVIDUALS don’t matter!)
- 10-09: [189]WHY BE BORN AGAIN? (MP3 by Pastor Jack Hyles; new sermon [190]I found in my tape collection)
- 10-08: [191]Bob Jones University And The Alexandrian Cult Exposed! (PDF, Dr. Ruckman [192]exposes them!)
- 10-08: [193]5 Good Reasons Not To Attend Pensacola Christian College (they are not a legitimate school)
- 10-08: [194]THE CHEMISTRY OF THE BLOOD (a very needful defence of the faith by Pastor M.R. DeHaan)
- 10-08: [195]John MacArthur DENIES The Blood Of Christ! (he calls the [196]blood in Heaven ’weird’ & ’whacky’)
- 10-08: [197]SAVED BY THE BLOOD (hear song 3 in the playlist by “The Gospel Plowboys” - Jesus is risen!)
- [198]2022 ARCHIVES
- [199]2021 ARCHIVES

Helpful Things

“[200]MAKING A DIFFERENCE” (an excellent [201]new broadcast by Dr. Shelton Smith of The Sword Of The Lord)

[202]SO GREAT SALVATION (a wonderful 24-part MP3 Bible study by [203]Pastor Max D. Younce)

[204]My Gospel Tract (a .PDF brochure I made last year, that you can print and share with others)

If You Have Doubts About Salvation, Please read ’[205]FULL ASSURANCE’ by Pastor Harry Ironside

“God have mercy on a preacher that the world don’t hate!” (a helpful quote from the precious sermon by Pastor Danny Castle, “[206]Fight It Or Feed It!” | [207]MP3)

[208]His Voice (Dr. David Gibbs Jr., “America’s greatest need is to see Christians who know how to love!”)

If you’re not DEAD, God’s not DONE!!!

[209]Unloved Preachers

“AMERICA’S PULPITS HAVE BECOME WEAK!” —Pastor Jeff Owens, sermon title: “[210]Unloved Preachers”

“You can’t give the right answer, if you don’t know the right answer!” —Pastor Ralph

"Yankee" Arnold, a quote from the great sermon titled, “[211]Are You Sure You Are Saved?”

The only thing worse than people talking about you, is people not talking about you!

“A man can slip into hell with his hand on the door-knob of heaven.” —Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

“Folks, the end time’s come. The field is white, the laborers are few. We have the greatest opportunity of any generation, that ever lived, to reach desperate souls for the Lord Jesus Christ!” —SOURCE: Brother Lester Roloff, from the classic MP3 sermon, “[212]JESUS IS LORD!!!”

Mark 7:37, "And were beyond measure astonished, saying, [213]He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak."

“Our church is cold,” complained a deacon to Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899). “What can we do about it?” “Build a fire in the pulpit,” ordered Moody!

Welcome to THE FUNDAMENTAL BAPTIST PODCAST! There are many types of Baptists, but being a Baptist once meant that you were a FUNDAMENTALIST! Over the years many Baptists have strayed from the FUNDAMENTALS. And thus attack those who remain true to the faith. This Podcast will address the issues surrounding what it means to be a FUNDAMENTAL BAPTIST.

“Somebody said: ’Brother Hyles, Fundamentalists are changing aren’t they? No, fundamentalists don’t change—folks quit being Fundamentalists!”’ —Pastor Jack Hyles; “[214]Fight, Withstand, Stand”

“Church is caring about people that nobody else cares about!” —Pastor Danny Castle (a quote from the beautiful sermon titled, “[215]Burden For The Bus Ministry.”)

THROUGH THE EYES OF THE BUS WORKER (a poem)...

Some see a fight, a push and a shove,
I see a desperate cry for love.

Some see a brat, he acts so bad,
I see a boy who’s never met his dad.

Some see the messes and the trouble they give,
I see the poverty in the place where they live.

Some see a teenager who won’t dress right,
I see a girl who has to protect herself at night.

Some see a smart mouth, disrespectful and loud,
I see a kid made fun of by a crowd.

Some see a woman who comes just to use,

I see a lady by a drunken husband abused.

Some see a drug addict withered and worn,
I see a soul the Lord wants reborn.

Some see the dirt, the filth and the rot,
I see a kid who without Jesus doesn't have a shot.

Some see a crook whom you don't trust much,
I see a man who needs the Lord's touch.

Some see a bunch of heathen who holler and yell,
I see kids with parents in jail.

Some see a teenager who gives a lot of flack,
I see a boy whose whole family is on crack.

Broken homes, broken lives, those without hope,
They need compassion and God's grace to cope.

For every little girl who lies awake hungry at night,
Lord, help me to keep in the fight.

For every scared boy who sees his mommy get hit,
Lord, help me to be faithful and never to quit.

For every mommy who needs a new start,
Lord, help me to show her how to ask You into her heart.

For every man on whom sin has its hold,
Lord, help me to make sure the "Old Story" is told.

The Lord to me His mercy has shown,
Lord, help me to reach out so others may make Heaven their home.

May others judge gently when these folks they see—
If not for God's grace, that's where all of us would be.

SOURCE: [216]Pastor Bobby Roberson, Winston-Salem, North Carolina; [217]Church website.

SOMEBODY'S GOT TO CARE!!!

[218]I Serve A Savior (a wonderful Savior!)

"There's nothing that'll help you get over your problems and forget about 'em, like getting out and seeing how some other people have to live!" (a helpful quote from the precious sermon by Pastor Danny Castle, "[219]The World's First Bus Kid!" | [220]MP3)

[221]I Have Been Blessed! (a precious 2011 song by The Rochesters/Matthews children)

[222]My Life Is Hid With Christ In God (Dr. Bob Gray Sr. - [223]Website)

[224]GOSPEL = God Offers Sinful People Eternal Life

1st Corinthians 2:5, “That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.”

“You know, the greatest thing that God gives us is Himself, Himself. Have you replaced a desire for Him, with a desire for getting something from Him? And what I mean is this—The greatest thing God gives you is God! Most of us are attached to the benefits of God, and not the God of the benefits. Your Christianity is on the right level, when you want God, more than you want what you can get out of Him!” —[225]Pastor Jeff Owens, a beautiful MP3 sermon called, “[226]Fearing His Goodness In The Latter Days.”

“Our society has abandoned the Bible, and is hopelessly lost to try to figure out its own problems!” —Pastor Danny Castle, a truthful quote from the needful MP3 sermon titled, "[227]ABORTION!"

“When America lost her way to the right kind of church, she lost her way to living right!”
(a truthful quote from the precious MP3 sermon by Brother Lester Roloff, “[228]Titanic”)

[229]I’m As Mad As Hell And I’m Not Going To Take This Anymore! (Get MAD: Make A Difference!)

> Too long I’ve laid me down to sleep, and prayed the Lord my soul to keep.
> I should awake before I die, and realize time is passing by;
> And [230]rise and go and tell the lost, despite my plans despite the cost.
> Too long I’ve laid me down to sleep, while multitudes about me weeps
> And other cries of dark despair, for no one ever seems to care.
> My life is short, and soon I’ll stand, with sinner’s bloods upon my hand;
> Unless I wake before I die, and realize time is passing me by.

’[231]Twice Pardoned’ (an inspiring Christian movie)

[232]He Keeps Me Singing | [233]MP3

[234]THRU THE BIBLE (a 5 year Bible study by Pastor J. Vernon McGee, [235]1904-[236]1988; Here’s [237]Something Awesome!)

“If you’re not part of the SOLUTION, you’re part of the [238]PROBLEM!” —

Rep. Cynthia McKinney

Calling on a lost man to “turn from sin” FOR SALVATION is to condition salvation on behavior, not believing.

“God will not use proud people!” —a quote by Pastor Jack Hyles, “[239]How To Be Used Of God”

[240]What Was The Gospel Of The Apostle Paul? | [241]MP3 (awesome inspired King James Bible preaching by [242]Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold)

[243]Lordship Salvation People Will Hear: “I NEVER KNEW YOU!”

[244]

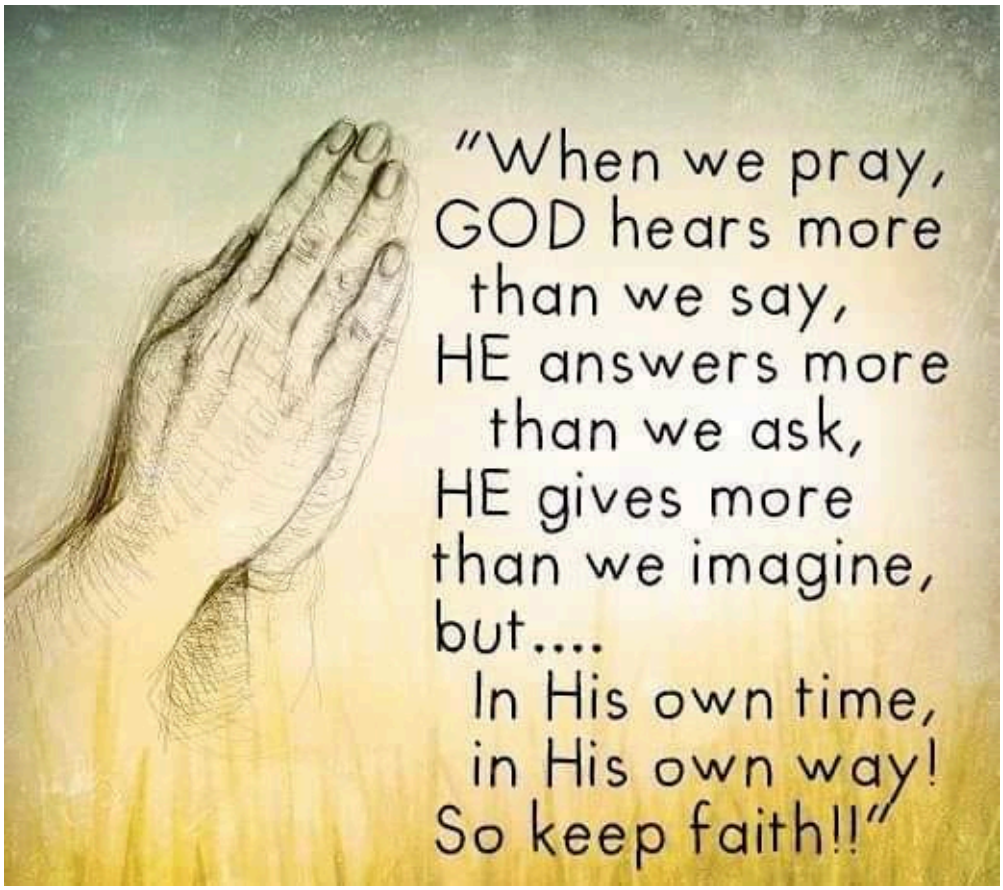

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/
3. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/
5. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/
6. https://bibleprophecy666.blogspot.com/
7. https://godcannotlie.blogspot.com/
8. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/
9. https://eddieboston.blogspot.com/
10. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
12. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
13. https://youtu.be/lMLCM9ULM14
14. http://scourby.com/
15. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/
16. https://godcannotlie.blogspot.com/
17. https://bibleprophecy666.blogspot.com/

18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
19. https://www.swordofthelord.com/makingadifference
20. https://making-a-difference.simplecast.com/
21. https://www.swordofthelord.com/
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
23. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
25. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/
26. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/
27. http://feeds.feedburner.com/blogspot/rMTop
28. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/
29. https://twitter.com/DavidJStewart9
30. https://www.pinterest.com/kingjamesbible77
31. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/
32. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699
33. https://youtu.be/q6ErPbspVBI
34. mailto:kingjamesbible77@gmail.com
35. https://www.foxnews.com/us/baltimore-student-fails-classes-top-half
36. https://youtu.be/1kMT_-Qae5E
37. https://youtu.be/LVsCyJvLn2A
38. https://www.henrymakow.com/2015/11/Illuminati-Grab-for-Tyrannical-Power.html
39. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8YVCjpbeLRs&t=5752s
40. https://news.yahoo.com/canada-bans-handgun-sales-latest-220126232.html
41. https://www.shorenewsnetwork.com/2022/10/21/canada-bans-new-handgun/
42. https://youtu.be/qrLq8hhd2s4
43. https://youtu.be/D6Cx5tlFPnQ
44. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/search_the_scriptures.htm
45. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/philip_mauro/law_and_the_gospel.htm
46. of_things_which_must_soon_come_to_pass.pdf
47. https://archive.org/details/kjv_waggoner_40kbps
48. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCHYf4oT5OOIyArM5sxVqSXA
49. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=B1CQtMxfd7s&list=OLAK5uy_mVneU4YS4uXoVWfCBCHU9Az2f3T4YrH4g
50. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3
51. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/truths/faith_is_the_only_righteous_thing.htm
52. http://henrymakow.com/confirmedrockefeller_plan_to_g.html
53. http://www.savethemales.ca/archives.html
54. http://www.preteristarchive.com/Books/1927_mauro_gospel-kingdom.html
55. http://www.schoettlepublishing.com/otherworks/mauro/gospelkingdom/preface.htm
56. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/things_not_found_in_bible.htm
57. http://www.swordofthelord.com/
58. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw
59. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/truths/beautiful_christianity.htm
60. https://youtu.be/qXCGmGOI_pM
61. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/10/a-well-made-video-but-deadly-false.html
62. https://www.youtube.com/c/AreTheyAllYours/featured
63. https://stevenandersonfamily.blogspot.com/
64. https://www.stevenandersonfamily.com/einkornmadeeasy
65. https://youtu.be/i7iaXRXw6tI
66. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCYmDuQf1guXlcDbZk_ZW5lQ
67. https://youtu.be/VxeluNOdUYk

68. https://youtu.be/biWBny5PZZY
69. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheLaymanAndTheHolySpirit1980.mp3
70. https://youtu.be/NM9wwshkEe4
71. https://youtu.be/EQjkU-1PWfI
72. https://www.autoharpist.com/
73. https://youtu.be/ajxv1g_jpbo
74. https://youtu.be/9CmAlCIy-2Q
75. https://youtu.be/GngiuRdywuU
76. https://youtu.be/uTcCte0KS_U
77. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/07/the-bible-doesnt-explain-repentance-so.html
78. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheUltimateExpressionOfGodsLoveForUs1997.mp3
79. https://youtu.be/1aQGzBb2RoU?t=30m14s
80. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
81. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/pawns_in_the_game.htm
82. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Communism/pawnsinthegame.pdf
83. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/who_are_they.htm
84. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/cotton_candy_religion.htm
85. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/the_conspiracy.pdf
86. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_test_of_spiritual_maturity.mp3
87. the_horrors_of_hell.mp3
88. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/billions_of_people_going_to_hell.htm
89. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/the_hurting_sinner_hurts_just_as_much.mp3
90. http://harpmandolin.com/
91. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha062517.mp3
92. who_cares_about_the_poor.jpg
93. https://oldpathsjournal.com/a-perverted-gospel
94. https://oldpathsjournal.com/
95. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/2022/10/pensacola-christian-college-is-making.html
96. https://www.foxnews.com/us/raleigh-shooting-district-attorney-plans-charge-teen-suspect-adult
97. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prayer/prayer_and_bible_removed.htm
98. https://youtu.be/BctWze2UMj4
99. https://www.foxnews.com/politics/virginia-state-lawmaker-introduce-bill-making-it-crime-parents-not-affirm-their-lgbt-child
100. https://youtu.be/hQOObWBVwTU
101. https://youtu.be/qy5638bfkuQ
102. billions_of_people_going_to_hell.htm
103. this_generation_sides_with_evil.jpg
104. mailto:jRedlin@campuschurch.com
105. https://youtu.be/LVsCyJvLn2A
106. evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
107. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/14.htm
108. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew%2027:3-5&version=KJV
109. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
110. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_sin_of_silence.mp3
111. christ_is_the_answer.jpg
112. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
113. SimplicityvsComplexity.pdf
114. https://youtu.be/gy-nT8Xbfw0?t=4060
115. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/

116. god_is_so_beautiful_03.jpg
117. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/pcc_cult.htm
118. https://youtu.be/LVsCyJvLn2A
119. https://youtu.be/jLaMR5UEpnM
120. https://youtu.be/42nNAwj1nSg
121. https://youtu.be/xMJWrWB2yDI
122. https://youtu.be/J-kbII0Ai1I
123. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/i_am_a_voice.mp3
124. I%20Am%20A%20Voice.mp3
125. what_was_christ_before_he_became_flesh.mp3
126. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php
127. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.htm
128. the_more_i_love.htm
129. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/about_the_new_king_james_version.pdf
130. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/wrong_repentance.htm
131. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
132. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/The%20Church/price_for_the_church-chap_14.htm#bloodspeaks
133. The%20Sin%20of%20Denominationalism.mp3
134. The%20Sin%20of%20Denominationalism.mp3
135. The%20Sin%20of%20Denominationalism.mp3
136. The%20Sin%20of%20Denominationalism.mp3
137. The%20Church%20as%20the%20Bride%20of%20Christ.mp3
138. The%20Church%20in%20Heaven.mp3
139. The%20Autonomy%20of%20the%20Church.mp3
140. A%20Church%20Losing%20it
141. The%20Enemy%20of%20the%20Church.mp3
142. The%20Financing%20of%20the%20Church.mp3
143. When%20the%20NT%20Church%20Started.mp3
144. The%20Church%20and%20State.mp3
145. bride_of_christ.mp3
146. catholic_influence.mp3
147. interference.mp3
148. substitutes.mp3
149. https://youtu.be/b3Vyly2Bl8U
150. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/holiness_and_righteousness.mp3
151. do_they_see_jesus_in_me-more_bass.mp3
152. do_they_see_jesus_in_me.mp3
153. https://youtu.be/toVEky4SImM
154. https://youtu.be/sC_qdm501LM
155. https://youtu.be/GH7cnmGHNxw
156. god_understands-stereo.mp3
157. https://youtu.be/NMdE5adoFbk
158. https://youtu.be/wnCJucyJtks
159. https://youtu.be/qgk4pOXzjvo
160. https://youtu.be/51eCmJfNi_M
161. https://youtu.be/b-Cw-B9oOq0
162. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
163. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2022/10/it-is-blood-of-jesus-that-must-cover.html
164. https://youtu.be/JGWHmFYMW0U

165. https://youtu.be/DHRGrppcjqo
166. https://youtu.be/i7iaXRXw6tI
167. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCYmDuQf1guXlcDbZk_ZW5lQ
168. https://youtu.be/bLaA-j8ulrk?t=582
169. lead_on_my_shepherd.mp3
170. https://www.youtube.com/c/HensleyBibleBeliever/videos
171. https://youtu.be/6IPVdjItlNU
172. https://youtu.be/KyFaiDbC-NU
173. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7huFaZ3tjpg&list=PLb0RAbPZw-UFD_DxtBNJKwJKm81jiF1b7
174. https://youtu.be/Am9fTIRfuKE
175. https://youtu.be/_tnxerBa2uA
176. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rLyM4gCrn1k&list=PLb0RAbPZw-UGGd5Fnt6U2X_dHuL_cnsgw&index=1
177. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_titanic.mp3
178. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
179. https://youtu.be/TEIZbqucFeY
180. https://www.youtube.com/c/MichaelLiningMusic/videos
181. https://youtu.be/W7UaKtrYjVM
182. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU
183. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/things_that_are_different_are_not_the_same.mp3
184. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/things_that_are_different_are_not_the_same.mp3
185. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hutson.htm
186. https://youtu.be/xi1FUCoCrAw
187. mad_as_hell_for_truth.mp3
188. https://youtu.be/jVbQ887oHes
189. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/why_be_born_again.mp3
190. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/great_preaching.htm
191. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
192. bju_betrays_bible.htm
193. http://samanthapfield.com/2015/04/13/5-good-reasons-not-to-attend-pensacola-christian-college/
194. toc.htm
195. macarthur-blood.htm
196. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
197. https://airplaydirect.com/music/GPBWelcome
198. archives_2022.htm
199. archives_2021.htm
200. https://www.swordofthelord.com/makingadifference
201. https://making-a-difference.simplecast.com/
202. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/so_great_salvation.htm
203. https://heritagebbc.com/
204. my_gospel_tract.pdf
205. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Full_Assurance/09.htm
206. https://youtu.be/VugJWshSSDo
207. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/fight_it_or_feed_it.mp3
208. his_voice.mp3
209. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/2019/10132019a_unlovedpreachers.mp3
210. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/2019/10132019a_unlovedpreachers.mp3
211. are_you_sure_you_are_saved.mp3
212. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/jesus_is_lord.mp3
213. https://youtu.be/rZG3ph80DXw?t=2129
214. https://youtu.be/Eq0GD2nIs7c

215. https://youtu.be/9mwTTrpi-YE
216. http://busministryworks.com/through-the-eyes-of-the-bus-worker/
217. http://www.glbcs.org/
218. https://youtu.be/q6ErPbspVBI
219. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pc_ou8sVYfg
220. the_worlds_first_bus_kid.mp3
221. https://youtu.be/jqk3l5baiyU
222. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/bob_gray_sr/the_hidden_life.htm
223. http://www.bobgraysr.com/
224. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gift.htm
225. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_owens.htm
226. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/2017/fearing_his_goodness_in_the_latter_days.mp3
227. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/new_manna_baptist_church/abortion.mp3
228. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_titanic.mp3
229. mad_as_hell_for_truth.mp3
230. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm
231. https://youtu.be/10gpB4uJjJU
232. https://youtu.be/a4EzDxv1UB8
233. he_keeps_me_singing-gary_chapman.mp3
234. https://www.ttb.org/programs/the-5-year-study/study-contents
235. https://youtu.be/JNu9Q74SDKo
236. https://youtu.be/Ntx-s2MhGbo
237. https://store.ttb.org/p-1287-complete-5-year-series-solar-bible-bus.aspx
238. https://youtu.be/g-ArrdU2wf8?t=2990
239. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_be_used_of_god.mp3
240. https://youtu.be/I-5zshYGd24
241. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/what_was_the_gospel_of_paul.mp3
242. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCI1_Uh85cvDbK2PyPiY0FaQ
243. https://youtu.be/FnQ2-KZkTlE
244. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhz7pCbcwnzG17_Z7DSfUkrFSpGRYLiPDAytWk7XE-EJ2W1zn_rHhAKMGQ1mE1B6CFJz2EhBpP2IZZE2NN-GwEo61Q2E-EAjOeHKzN

3.10.15 People Just Want To Be Loved (2022-10-25 13:03)

1st John 3:17, “But whoso hath this world’s good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?”

Something is VERY WRONG at Pensacola Christian College in Pensacola, Florida. They treat people like garbage! I have copied all of the negative comments hundreds of victims of PCC and Campus Church have made on Google, to read them all, for my own comfort, after being horribly mistreated myself in 2021-2022 at PCC by the pastors of Campus Church, particularly that little man Jeff Redlin, their shameful incompetent senior pastor. They need to FIRE HIM!!!

Here are the comments from some angry parents up in Wisconsin, of a female PCC student who locked herself out of her car at Walmart in Pensacola, who called PCC’s security department for help, but no one cared or lifted a finger to help the girl. So she ended up asking a complete stranger, who could have abducted and attacked her, for help. The stranger smashed out her

window so she could get into her car. SHAME on Pensacola Christian College for not helping their needy students. Young person, RUN from this hellish place!!! ...

> GrassRoots Photo Boards (2018)
>
> I am appalled at the lack of Christian concern on the behalf of PCC for our teen daughter. She works to support herself at college, and locked herself out of her car at the WalMart parking lot at night, after dark. We are in Wisconsin and could not help her. She remembered that she was advised in a meeting at the beginning of each semester to call security if anything happened to her vehicle off campus, "especially young ladies". When she called security, they reminded her that she might have triple A insurance (she doesn't), and gave her the name of a locksmith, which she could not afford. They could offer no other help because "we don't have the resources". With 5000+ students, and a campus church that includes families, it seems there would be some resource that could be brought into play. She found a complete stranger and asked him to break into her car, and he was kind and gracious to her. She never received any follow up call, or the slightest token of concern for her welfare. The world takes care of its own better than that.
>
> SOURCE: Google Reviews Of Pensacola Christian College

You need to think twice before attending the cult at PCC, where the system always comes first, but INDIVIDUAL PEOPLE don't matter. As you can read for yourself, I am not the only victim who is saying these things. PCC is out of control, too big for their britches! People just want to be loved, and that includes helping needy people. When I first started attending Campus Church at PCC in 2021, I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot on Mobile Highway.

The ungodly Woodspring Suites Hotel in Pensacola where I had made a 30-day confirmed reservation a month earlier, cancelled my enter stay without warning because I emailed them to let them know that I would be one day late, because the United Airlines flight from Guam was delayed because of a mechanical issue, which by law needed to be fixed before the plane could leave Guam.

Consequently, I missed my connecting flight in Honolulu to Denver, and ended up staying overnight in Hawaii. I emailed the hotel. Since Guam is 15 hours ahead of Pensacola because of the time zone difference, they receive the email BEFORE I was supposed to check-in the first day. But because I said I would be a day later arriving, they cruelly cancelled my stay in their greed, since it was the 4th of July weekend. I even told them that they could bill my credit card for the entire stay upfront, but they refused. My reservation was for $55 per night for 30 days. But since local hotels were charging $450 per night over the 4th of July weekend, in their greed they took advantage of my calamity, as thieves and liars do. That is why I had made my reservation a month in advance. Those wicked people at the Woodspring Suites Hotel in Pensacola will answer to God for leaving Jesus out in streets to sleep (Matthew 25:40, 45). I wouldn't want to be in their shoes!!!

Well, I told Pastor Jeff Redlin about my situation at the 4th of July picnic at Campus Church that I attended. Pastor Redlin had a startled look on his face, like he didn't know what to do. I saw his cowardice as he walked away. The face of a coward is the back of someone's head as they walk away from someone in need!!! Jeff Redlin is a coward, a little man, a weasel, a runt who mistreats people and doesn't have the decency to even let them attend church anymore. It didn't matter that I apologized to the pastors of Campus Church, and also to PCC leadership, for criticizing them on social media, they still refuse to forgive me.

I literally begged three times, in three separate letters which I mailed to PCC and Campus Church in June, July and August of 2022, asking if I could please just come back to attend Campus Church. I promised them in return that I would humbly remove all my criticisms from social media and never put them back, but they refused. Frankly, I think they are stupid! I guess they would rather have another enemy, and I am a big one to have, since I am aggressive to expose them and have lots of social media to do it on! So I am not bound to my promises to PCC, because they don't want to reconcile, so be it. My offer to reconcile with the PCC camp still stands, if PCC ever matures in Christ enough to love hurting and needy people as they should. By God's grace, I will continue to help hurting people expose the cult at PCC, until PCC learns that PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED!!!

[1] 

Pensacola Christian College is a cult!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjGFRajNJJVdePRVehE51PccQoZSBFgP6b_X1oJT7h6Ly6_EM9h0G88tbhBiVKaLhd7golEvjeDLdYrNv21_KgQBcVldqfErQQTXAp

---

3.10.16 Why Young People Shouldn't Attend Pensacola Christian College In Florida (2022-10-26 01:00)

Romans 14:9-12, "For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living. *But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God."

Something is very wrong with Pensacola Christian College (PCC). By God's grace, I have decided to write against them for the rest of my life, until they repent of their abusive behavior toward hurting people. I have always disliked big retailers, big churches and big colleges, because they have so much support and money that the little guy doesn't matter. If

you have ever complained at Walmart and tried to get justice for being mistreated by their employees, good luck! The management doesn't care! That has been my firsthand experience with several big companies, and sadly Pensacola Christian College and their shameful Campus Church pastors.

In 2021 I attended Campus Church at PCC. Their senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, didn't like me from the time that he met me. My first impression of him was that of a coward, as I saw the back of his head walking away from me, after I had just told him kindly that I was sleeping homeless in Walmart's parking lot in Pensacola on Mobile Highway. Pastor Redlin didn't care. I know he heard me because I saw the startled look on his face, but he decided to just walk away, which is his character.

I download all of the negative reviews on Google to take the time to study them, to see if I am the only one who sees the abusive culture at PCC. I was shocked how many hundreds of negative complaints I found. Here is one complaint against PCC, by one of their former abused students, just one of hundreds...

> Gavin Bufford (2017)
>
> Pcc is the worst school ever. It was a complete waste of my time and money. They kicked me out for going to the wrong Sunday school class. And that was a year ago. They still will not release my transcripts which has put me behind in my college career. They schools not be called a Christian college if they cannot even live by what the Bible has to say. If I was able to take it all back and not go there I would in a heartbeat. I am warning you if you are thinking about going DONT DO IT!!!!
>
> SOURCE: Google reviews of Pensacola Christian College

Well said Gavin, they don't give a damn about individual people at PCC. The cult system comes first, individual people don't matter. I learned that firsthand in 2021 and 2022. I don't have a place to go to church on Sunday nights. I can't find any good churches in Pensacola, where I live, that is open in Sunday nights. I had left Campus Church where I attended for a few months in 2021, because Pastor Redlin has mistreated me, and I felt like he just didn't care about me as a human being. I had shared with him my ongoing struggle with neck stenosis and radiculitis (spinal cord damage) and that I have been divorced and lonely since 2006, when my former wife abandoned me.

Pastor Redlin couldn't have cared less. He even scolded me (I was 54 years old at the time) for mentioning that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. Where else am I supposed to find a wife, if not at church? PCC thinks once you are divorced, life is over, you must remain single forever. That is NOT what the Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 7:1-2, it says that to prevent fornication in the churches, everybody should be married. God said that!

Pastor Redlin has a wife! What a selfish and uncaring little man! Anyway, don't take my word for it, here is what Danielle has to say negative about the PCC cult...

Danielle Tate (2016)

> Neither Christian, nor an accredited college. Only "Pensacola" is correct, and that's only because they haven't decided to secede and form their own fundamentalist country yet. Don't go here if you're a Christian; they don't actually follow the Bible. They just use it as an excuse to treat people like trash. And if you're not a Christian, stay away from PCC and please remember we're not all like that!

SOURCE: Google reviews of Pensacola Christian College

They sure do TREAT PEOPLE LIKE TRASH at PCC Danielle, like they cruelly did me in 2021 and 2022. What cold-hearted snobs! PCC are a bunch of academic types, not church builders, who woefully lack God's compassion for people. I am still banned in writing from attending Campus Church at PCC (as of August 2, 2022 by Pastor Jeff Redlin), just because PCC refuses to reconcile with me. I offered (and still offer) to do whatever they require to make the peace, but they won't do it. They have thrown me under the bus, and couldn't care less if I have a place to attend church on Sunday nights. Jeff Redlin gets paid a lucrative 6-digit salary annually! Campus Church took in $3,500,000 in 2020-2021, yet they charged people $10 to attend a meeting in July of 2021 on how to share the Gospel more effectively. What greedy charlatans!!! PCC loves money, not people!!! If you enroll at their college, you will regret it.

I painfully learned firsthand that PCC discriminates against single people, whether divorced or single, it doesn't matter. The following negative review of PCC is very accurate, if you are a normal person, you won't be accepted or like PCC...

Sally Clark (2018)

> This school is discriminating against singles!!! I have a brother who attends unfortunately...I am visiting from out of state in a few weeks and wanted to have him hang with me for the weekend. I am 30 yrs old waiting for God's timing to get married...is it my fault I'm not married yet ? Absolutely not. Yet the school rejected the request to have my own brother stay with me over a weekend. I understand safety for those who have messed up family but I 30 years old and am highly involved with ministry. They discriminate ALL singles. Jesus was single. Totally unbiblical, very cultish and I can't imagine how many ppl they have hurt bc of their legalistic rules.

SOURCE: Google reviews of Pensacola Christian College

Here is what Mara has to say about the culture at PCC...

Mara Ranian (2018)

It is a shame and disgrace that female students wear short pants on Campus while not in connection with Physical Education. It's as though modest apparel was thrown out the window. Fundamental Christians will be disappointed with PCC. Fundamentalism turns liberal at this college. If you are a Fundamental Christian, look somewhere else.

SOURCE: Google reviews of Pensacola Christian College

Here is a negative review from one of PCC's former students, who agrees with me that PCC is cultish...

Nathan Smith (2016)

Be very careful. I went one year and though there are some godly men and women there, the overall culture is very narrow minded and has a philosophy of scripture PLUS man's preference with an emphasis on man's preference. As a result, many of their positions do not jive with scripture but take positions two or three steps further than scripture, much like the Pharisees within Scripture. In some ways, I would say this is close to being a cult. I have advanced seminary degrees from other conservative institutions and the Biblical exegesis and exposition of PCC is very shoddy. Please do not judge Christianity or the God of the Bible by interactions at Pensacola Christian College.

SOURCE: Google reviews of Pensacola Christian College

The old adage is true that: "Tyranny is rarely seen except by those who are oppressed by it." Just ask Benjamin, who tore his ACL and had surgery the next day, but was then threatened to go to church or else. That is the abusive authoritarian culture at PCC. Even the U.S. military shows more compassion on wounded soldiers, than PCC does on their students! PCC is an abusive

authoritarian

cult. Please, please, please, if you are reading this and are considering attending PCC, please RUN from this place while you still can (or become another victim)...

Benjamin Daggett (2016)

After four years in PCC I cannot in good conscience recommend this school. Although the educational experience was good. The student life department controls and monitors every action of the students on campus. Instead of letting adult college students make their own decisions, the college enforces things like church attendance and bed times. The college zealously enforces its church attendance rules. When I had a torn ACL and had surgery the next day, I was told I had to go to church or be forced go to a video recording of the service on Saturday. Also

since my leg was swollen and in a big bolky cast I asked the Student Life department if I could wear shorts to class since pants were painful to put on and wear but I was told I still had to wear pants. Dean Omen said I could wear "athletic" pants but those do not solve my problem. The school is more concerned with enforcing rules than actually caring for its students.

SOURCE: Google reviews of Pensacola Christian College

I haven’t edited the typos in these reviews. People use their mobile phones, which is easy to make typos. I didn’t want to edit anything, so you can see exactly what they said. Here is more information that you need to know as a prospective student about the abusive prisonhouse culture at PCC...

A M (2017)

Went to this school for 1 year. After growing up in a conservative Christian environment and going to a Christian school my entire life, this place was overly controlling. I felt that I concentrated on not getting into trouble instead of concentrating on school work. The staff there I found to be very manipulative and controlling at all times. They control where you go to church, when you eat, sleep, how clean you keep your living quarters, what you wear, and where you go to, even away from the college, at all times and the place has more hidden cameras installed to "catch you" that a level 5 prison couldnt even beat (my roomate was on the security staff). The dormitories have a phone in each room but those phones are disconnected at "lights out" which I believe was 9 or 10pm if I remember correctly. As a young adult trying to figure out life and how to live and act on your own, you will not figure it out here. Its an artificial atmosphere. You cannot ride in elevators or walk after dark with any member of the opposite sex, staff or not. Men and women can go to the beach but must go to oposite beaches in Pensacola and cannot meet up for lunch or socialize. If you get sick you have to go to their medical staff and they had a room with other sick students that you had to stay at all day long during school hours; you couldnt just get sick and stay in your own bed in your dorm. I had a job paying off my tuition costs at their campus print shop and I remember working with other students there and we couldnt even communicate with each other there. I went seeking a Christian education and wanted to grow in Christ with likeminded people but left disapointed and disgruntled at their broken system of doing things.

SOURCE: Google reviews of Pensacola Christian College

I have several HUNDRED more negative reviews about PCC!!! One or two people may be wrong, but several hundred people complaining about the abusive cultish authoritarian police state culture at PCC cannot all be wrong. Please RUN from this horrible place!!!

Something that I learned a very long time ago—through the inexplicable pain of going through an unwanted divorce in 2006, rejection from uncaring self-righteous churches over the years, losing my home and retirement to pay for legal expenses, suffering horribly since 2004 with painful stenosis and radiculitis in my neck, and losing everything I owned along the way—is that PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED. There is no love at PCC, only lots of rules. The PCC cult system always comes first, individual people don't matter.

I am now 55 years old. I have four adult children between the ages of 29 and 33. I am a proud grandfather of seven grandchildren. Praise the Lord. I care about people. I am a normal person. I went to a Beach Boys concert last October in Pensacola.

PCC would NEVER accept anyone who did that. PCC are NOT normal, not even close, neither are they godly Christians. They are a cult of religious snobs who are out of touch with reality. Yes, I went to see The Beach Boys, and I'd go see them again if they came to town. I love music!

Mike Love was 80 years old when I heard and saw him sing last year. Mike still sounds great! He has a great sense of humor. What an awesome event! I am so glad that I went to see and hear them. Carl Wilson's son was also there singing, who sound just like his dad (who died of cancer in 1999). Being a Christian doesn't mean that you have to stop enjoying life.

A religious hypocrite like Pastor Jeff Redlin would no doubt condemn me for going to see The Beach Boys, while he won't even allow me to attend Campus Church anymore (even though I apologized three times in June, July and August of 2022 for offending them by criticizing them, and offered to do whatever they require to reconcile with the PCC family, and my offer is still valid). Sadly, they refused. The pastors of Campus Church and PCC (I mailed apology letters to both) totally ignored me for SIX WEEKS. I got frustrated and criticized them again. Only then did they tell me that I was banned from attending their church. What jerks! That is what they wanted in the first place, to get rid of me. SHAME on PCC. Something is VERY wrong with the spiritual atmosphere at PCC. They don't love individual people. They don't have God's love or compassion for hurting sinners. The system always comes first, people don't matter.

I moved 9,000 miles from the island of Guam to Pensacola in July of 2021. When I attended Campus Church at PCC in 2021 for a few months (where every student is REQUIRED to attend three times each week), there was no feeling of the presence or power of the Holy Spirit. They have nice religious singing, but the preaching is very boring and shallow, lacking substance and fire. You WON'T grow in the Lord as God wants you to young person, you will become a religious snob like PCC leadership, cold-hearted, formal and unforgiving of people who rub you the wrong way. That is what the heathen world does, not a godly saint.

There is no humility at PCC. There are no second chances. PCC has more students, church members, support and money than they know what to do with. I'm not kidding! So YOU as a student will be expendable, just like I was expendable as a church member. They just don't give a damn at PCC. [1]The machine comes first, people fall through the cracks, but no ones

cares. Security is everywhere, making you feel like you're in a fascist Nazi camp. Sadly, they don't know how to treat people with love and respect at PCC, and even worse, they don't have any desire to learn. PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED; but you won't be loved at PCC, you will be tracked, monitored, watched, followed, controlled and abused.

[2]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/10/people-just-want-to-be-loved.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNSQdAIHeNgPH5gcf5RF5eQp4GlaKQe_n7y0v3KRecJJQmbvS6mmGpImVOgT2nrbskUIsSEnRE23FB_wA3rpRwvPdHIlxs71o-OOR

3.10.17 You Don't Need To "Ask" Jesus To Save You (2022-10-26 19:19)

John 11:25-27, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this? She saith unto him, *Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world*."

God's plan of salvation for mankind is so simple. In our text passage above, Martha simply BELIEVED on Jesus and was saved. This was the same Gospel preached throughout the Old Testament by ALL the prophets. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*."**

Sadly, humans have a horrible tendency to complicate everything, including God's plan of salvation. Here is a helpful sermon excerpt from Pastor Max D. Younce's sermon titled: '[1]Rapture Versus Revelation.' This excerpt explains that a lost sinner DOESN'T have to "ask" Jesus to save them, because God is already freely offering **" TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE**

" (1st Corinthians 1:21b)...



Don’t Ask Jesus To Save, He Wants You To Accept Him

Jesus Christ has already paid for your sins. So Jesus doesn’t forgive sins! You read correctly. Jesus does NOT forgive anybody’s sins, He has already paid for those sins with His precious blood. So you don’t need to ask Jesus to save you, nor do you need to ask Him to forgive your sins. The work of redemption has already been completed by our dear Savior.

Why is this important to know? It is important that you understand how simple it is to be saved, so that you can go to Heaven someday. Religion has never saved anybody! I mean that. My father used to wisely say: “Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world.” My Christian Dad was right! Religion has never granted anybody access into the Kingdom of God. You cannot get into Heaven by trying to get there, you must trust completely in the Lamb of God. **John 1:29, “The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.”** Jesus is that precious Lamb!

Jesus exclaimed to Nebuchadnezzar in **John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”** Someone once asked the minister John Wesley why he kept preaching on the subject: “Ye Must Be Born Again,” over a thousand times. Wesley replied: “Because ’Ye must be born again!”’ Dear friend, Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again! NO ONE will enter into God’s Kingdom without being born-again by the Holy Spirit of God (1st Peter 1:23). We are born again by the seed of God’s incorruptible Word, that is, by the truth of *the Gospel* (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16).

You don’t need to ASK God to save you, He is already freely offering to save you, if you will simply accept the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that Jesus is risen from the dead. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “ For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”** What a wonderful Savior!!!

Now, having said that, it is okay if you do ASK Jesus to save you. I got saved when I was 13 years old. I was sitting in a pew in back of an old-fashioned Baptist church in Chicago (a rare find in Chicago, for which I count myself very blessed to have been there at that time). It was

a Sunday morning during the summer. I believe it was 1980, but I cannot remember the exact year that I was saved. I didn't think at the time to write the date down, but I wish I had, so that I would know the exact age I was saved. But it doesn't matter, because I DO remember a place, and what happened that day.

I don't remember the title of the sermon that my pastor preached. But I do remember what he said that compelled me to get saved. The preacher said that if you can commit sin and have no conviction about it from the Holy Spirit, you are not saved. I knew immediately that I didn't have the indwelling Holy Spirit. I knew that I wasn't saved. But I sure wanted to be. At the invitation time, I was too shy to walk down the aisle to learn how to be saved. (This is why every preacher should ALWAYS tell people how to be saved right from their pew.)

So in my pew, as best that I knew how, I asked Jesus to save me, crying out silently from within my soul. I had grown up in Sunday school, and my father was a Skid Row preacher, so I had heard often the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus, the Christ, the only begotten Son of God; who died on the cross for my sins, was buried and then resurrected from the dead after three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). So believing those facts, I prayed from my soul for Jesus to save me. I knew in my soul that I was calling out to a RISEN SAVIOR! I believed Jesus was the one to whom I was speaking in my soul. I know that I got saved that day, because the blessed presence of the Holy Spirit has bene with me ever since that glorious day.

So I did ASK Jesus to save me, which is okay. However, I doubted my salvation for the next several years. I kept wondering if I left something out of my prayer. I kept hearing pastors teach people to "pray a sinner's prayer" to be saved. That is what every religious tract that I read also said to do. I was confused. No one has ever taught me that I could simply BELIEVE to be saved. I thought that the way you believe is through saying a prayer.

It wasn't until two decades later that my salvation beliefs were finally SOLIDIFIED, when I read a helpful book by Pastor Max D. Younce titled: '[2]Salvation And The Public Invitation' ([3]backup link). The reason why the book had such a profound impact upon me is because it exactly described the manner in which I had been saved, from a pew. Dr. Younce explained from the Bible that you can be saved just by BELIEVING the Gospel, without praying or walking down an aisle in a church. I had never heard any preacher say that before, but the Holy Spirit confirmed in my heart of hearts that what Pastor Younce was saying is THE TRUTH.

A heavy burden was lifted off my soul. For the first time in my life I had a 100 % grasp on God's simple plan of salvation. All those years that I had worried, was because preachers kept lying to me, misleading me to think that you must pray a sinner's prayer to be saved.

And then years later I read a helpful sermon article by Pastor Bob Gray Sr., in which he said that Jesus doesn't forgive sins, He has already paid for them with His blood. You simply need to accept God's free gift of forgiveness through faith alone in Christ. That is so simple!

I thank God for preachers who keep God's plan of salvation SIMPLE, the way God intended for it to be. I love something that one of my favorite free grace preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said:

> **"There is power in this [4]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe."** —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[5]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

Amen and amen! I get so frustrated hearing local pastors in Pensacola tell their congregation to "

have a relationship

with Jesus

“” to be saved. That is NOT the Gospel. That is confusing to people, because Judas had a relationship with Jesus, but died in his unbelief and went to Hell forever. What does that even mean, to have a relationship with Christ? Why use terms that the Bible doesn’t use? Why add to the Gospel? Sadly, I even handed that bad pastor (who made that comment) a copy of Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book: ’[6]I Never Knew You,’ which apparently he didn’t even bother to read. You can lead a horse to water, but you cannot force them to drink it. You can give a pastor THE TRUTH, but you cannot force them to heed it.

I recently spoke with a member of that church, with the bad pastor who says you need a “relationship with Jesus” to go to Heaven. That church member told me that you have to be water baptized to go to Heaven. Ladies and gentlemen, this is how messed up our churches are today doctrinally! This is why I like to teach all my blog readers the golden nuggets of truth that I have learned over the years, to help SOLIDIFY your salvation beliefs. I want you to have the blessed inexplicable joy and peace that I have, knowing 100 % without question that my name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20). I NEVER doubt my salvation anymore, because I understand it.

You don’t need to ASK Jesus to save you, God is already eagerly OFFERING you His free gift of salvation, just for the taking by faith. You don’t need to ASK Jesus to forgive your sins, because He has already paid for them with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5). Simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it for you, and you will be instantly, irrevocably and eternally saved by God’s grace.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Jesus is precious!!! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

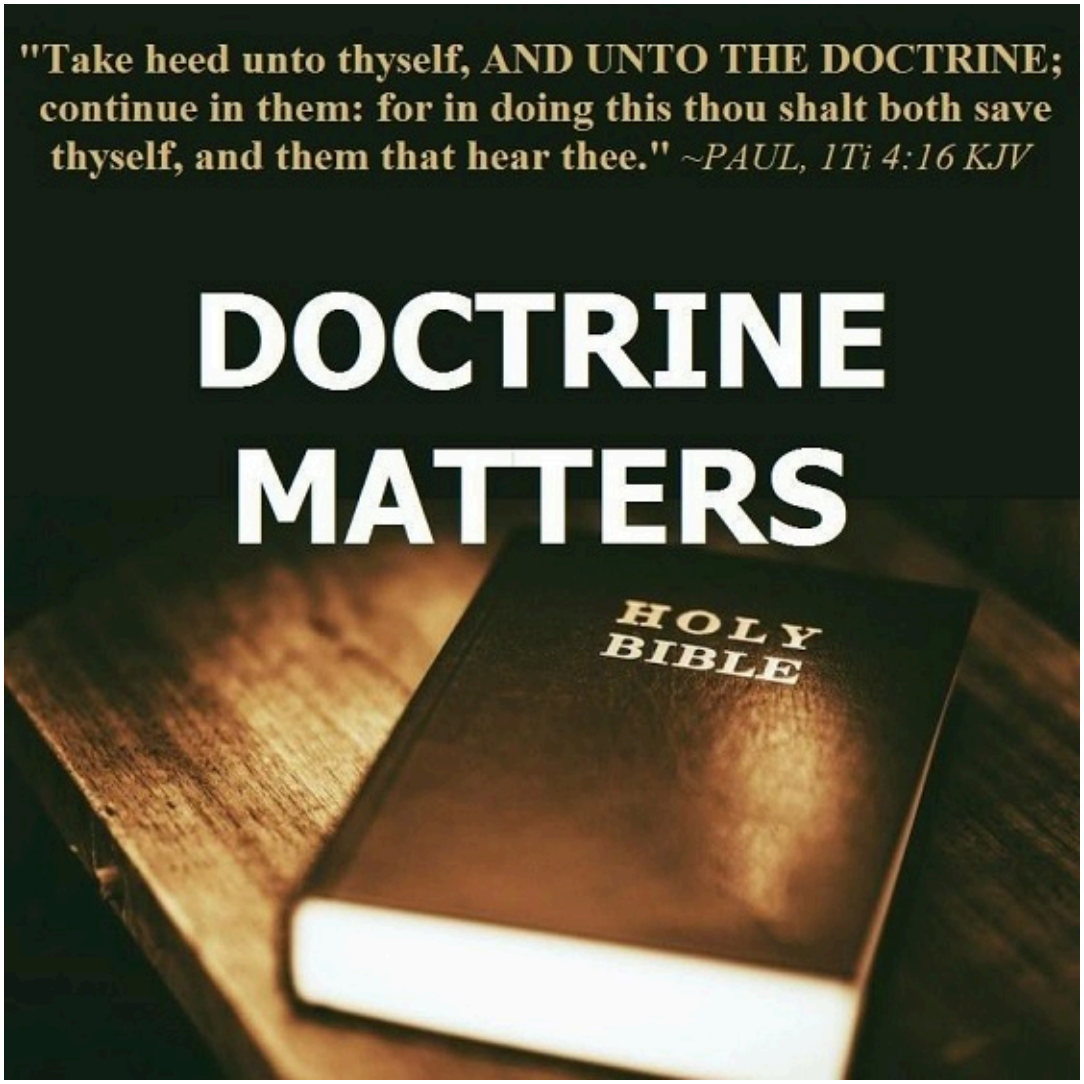

1. https://youtu.be/5EtYNylBlfI
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb-pdf
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
4. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjsUN7KXx7KNkVEqB2yzsgAzIv_D-koy62ZEmNlZNx99Q_8dzk1J_BqARs1VnHdLCjFUgjUrIV8vKZG7fp_aOxArn-XannJPclkjMi

---

3.10.18 Refuting the Unbiblical Reprobate Doctrine (2022-10-27 14:00)

Mark 3:28-30, "Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation: Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit."

One of the most common topics, that my many dear web visitors who've e-mailed me have brought up in the past months, is the "Reprobate Doctrine" that has been popularized in

recent years by Pastor Steven Anderson. It is not my intent in this article to refute Pastor Anderson; but rather, to address this important matter and lay it to rest from the Holy Bible. I need to explain several things, to help you grasp this doctrine. There are several aspects that need to be explained, to lay a foundation. I have prayed for God to give me His wisdom, so I give the Lord any due credit, for it is His Holy Spirit working through me, and not my own wisdom by which I write this article.

The "Reprobate Doctrine" itself teaches that there is a line an unbeliever can cross, where God no longer deals with that person's heart about getting saved, and they are beyond hope. Although it is true that a person who rejects the Gospel runs the risk of never hearing the truth again, I do not believe that God deliberately wants anybody to perish in their sins and go to Hell forever. Pastor Anderson defines a "reprobate" as someone who is incapable of believing the Gospel. Although I agree that an unbeliever's heart can become so hardened that the truth is no longer effective, I do not believe it is because God has willingly hardened their heart because He hates them. The Lord wants all men to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). The problem is not that homosexuals are incapable of believing the Gospel to be saved; but rather, Jesus said, "ye will not come to me, that ye might have life" (Matthew 5:40).

The Holy Spirit Draws All Men to Christ to Be Saved

Jesus said in **John 12:32, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me."** The Lord further said:

> **John 16:7-11, "Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: Of sin, because they believe not on me; Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged."**

The blessed Holy Spirit convicts the lost world of sin, BECAUSE THEY BELIEVE NOT ON JESUS CHRIST. The Holy Spirit convicts lost men that they need to get saved, by submitting to God's righteousness, which is through faith (Philippians 3:9). The Holy Spirit convicts the world that Judgment Day is coming!!! A person CAN be saved at any time by simply believing the Gospel, but a person WON'T want to be saved unless the Holy Spirit is dealing with their heart. This is the woeful risk and danger of rejecting the call to believe the Gospel when you hear it, because you may never heard the truth of the Gospel again. **Romans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."** If faith comes from HEARING the Word of God, and you reject so great a salvation, then you may never have another chance to get saved if you don't fall under the conviction of the Holy Spirit again. It is a very dangerous thing to postpone getting saved!!! You may never come under the fiery conviction of the Holy Spirit again, unless you are blessed enough to hear the saving truth of the Gospel down the road. Having explained this truth, that leads me to my next point.

Speaking Evil of the Holy Spirit Effectively Means Rejecting Christ as One's Savior

There are two very important truths that I want you to see in the following passage:

Mark 3:28-30, "Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation: Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit."

Many people quote this same Scripture passage from Matthew 12:31-32 and Luke 12:10, but there is a truth that we find in Mark 3:28-30 that is not found in the other passages. Please notice two things: The Holy Bible says that a person who blasphemes the Holy Spirit **"IS IN DANGER OF ETERNAL DAMNATION."** Carefully notice that the Bible doesn't say they are damned and beyond hope, as the unscriptural Reprobate Doctrine claims. They are IN DANGER of eternal damnation because they have rejected the conviction of the Holy Spirit, thus, they are still lost in their sinful state.

The Holy Bible tells us why they are in danger of eternal damnation, BECAUSE THEY SAID, HE [JESUS] HATH AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT. That is, they accused Jesus of being of the Devil, thus, rejecting the truth of the Gospel.

Those are two very important truths, that I hope you understood. The Bible doesn't say that they were automatically going to Hell for blaspheming (speaking evil of) the Holy Spirit. The Bible says they were "IN DANGER" of going to Hell. That means they can still be saved. The only unpardonable sin is rejecting Jesus as one's Savior. And since it is the Holy Spirit Who first has to convict a man and deal with his heart to be saved, if you speak evil of Him, you have fallen from grace, throwing away the ONLY hope of getting saved.

The Heresy of Dr. Harold Smith's Sermon, "God's Three Deadlines"

I read about a popular sermon today, preached in 1992, which is being promoted online in lame defense of the Reprobate Doctrine, called "God's Three Deadlines" ([1]available to listen to here), by Dr. Harold J. Smith (1910-2001). I listened to the entire MP3 sermon today, and I don't agree with numerous doctrinal things taught by Dr. Smith. For example: In the sermon he says that people who speak evil of the Holy Spirit have crossed the line and God will kill them. That's simply not true. The devout atheists at [2]The Blasphemy Challenge organization (known commonly as the [3]Rational Response Squad), have openly recorded thousands of people (including themselves) saying, "I deny the Holy Spirit!" The atheist activist group shake their fists in defiance at God, proudly blaspheming the Holy Spirit. Yet, God has NOT killed them!

Clearly, Dr. Smith's sermon doesn't apply. I'm tired of preachers exploiting the misfortune of a few to superstitiously scare people into getting saved. I believe in THE TRUTH. You ought to get saved, because as Jesus said, you're **"IN DANGER OF ETERNAL DAMNATION" (Mark 3:30b).** But for any preacher to tell stories about people who challenged God or the preacher, and then drove into a tree later that day and died, is not a proper way to teach the Word of God.

In the sermon "God's Three Deadlines," Harold Smith even says during the invitation, that if anyone doesn't get saved at that time, but later changes their mind out in the parking lot, and comes back into the churches to get saved, God won't save them because it will be too late and they've crossed the line. Folks, that is junk theology and scare tactics. I am a fundamentalist, not a nut! If you don't respond to the invitation at the end of a sermon, but afterwards change your mind in the parking lot and come back into the church to find out how to be saved, GOD WILL MOST ASSUREDLY SAVE YOU if you place your trust in the Good

News of Christ crucified on the cross for your sins, buried and risen three days later. That is **"[4]THE GOSPEL"** (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)!!!

Dr. Smith also says in his bad sermon, that God will kill Christians who continue in sin. He uses 1st Corinthians 5:5 as his reference passage. Folks, we all know of horrible professed believers who live in continuous sin. The Bible says Demas forsook Paul, having loved this present world. Noah got drunk. Samson went with harlots. David stole a man's wife, impregnated her and then murdered her husband. Moses murdered a man. Isaiah was a man of unclean lips. Jacob betrayed his brother and deceived his father. Sarah laughed at the promise of God. Abraham lied. Jonah forsook God's will. When Jesus raised from the dead and found Peter, the apostle was butt naked in public. These are God's best and brightest! God DIDN'T kill any of them!!! Sorry Mr. Smith, but you're WRONG! God doesn't go around killing sinners, and a good thing, or we'd ALL be dead!

Granted, we have a few accounts in the Bible of people that God killed. Herod (an un-saved man) was killed for his hubris, because he failed to give glory to God. Ananias and Sapphira (saved believers) were killed, for lying to the Holy Ghost. So, yes, God can and does sometimes prematurely (by human wisdom) take a person's life for various reasons, but it is not the norm.

You can say bad things about the Lord, and God the Father will overlook that if you're a blood-washed child of God (e.g., Peter cursed the Lord's name and denied Him three times). But if you reject the Holy Spirit, you are in trouble, because He is your only ticket to receiving Christ to be saved. But again, the Scriptures tell us that people who blaspheme the Holy Spirit are only **"IN DANGER OF ETERNAL DAMNATION,"** it doesn't say that they cannot be saved. Of course, we know from John 3:18 that all unbelievers are damned (condemned) already, because they have not believed on the only begotten name of the Son of God. This simply means that unless they get saved at some future point, they'll go straight to Hell the second they enter into eternity.

What About Jeremiah 6:30, Where Wicked Jews Called "Reprobate Silver"?

The Old Testament says:

> **Jeremiah 6:28-30, "They are all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: they are brass and iron; they are all corrupters. The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away. Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the LORD hath rejected them."**

First of all, men didn't call them "REPROBATES," they called them "REPROBATE SILVER." That is, the silver was so full of alloy that it had no significant value. It needed to be purified first. The Bible is comparing the rebellious Jews to something of inferior value. I am reminded of "fools gold." During the California Gold Rush, many settlers thought they had found gold, because of the brilliant metallic sparkle, but it was actually the inexpensive metal tungsten, not gold. My point being, men called them reprobate silver, because the Jews had lost their peculiarity as God's holy people, because of their habitual idolatry and sin. God rejected Israel. Again, the Bible doesn't say that men called them reprobates, it says they called them reprobate silver.

There's a big difference. This is the ONLY mention of the word "reprobate" in the Old Testament.

Secondly, God didn't reject the Jews from getting saved; but rather, He rejected them as a nation. The Holy Bible never teaches that when God divorced Israel, He gave up on them ever getting saved. In sharp contrast to the claim that God rejects the worst of sinners, we read in the New Testament that there has always been a remnant of believing Jews:

> **Romans 11:5 and 23, "God hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith of Elias? how he maketh intercession to God against Israel, saying, Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life. But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal. Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace. ... And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again."**

Any Jew, still today, can and will be graffed back into the olive tree (the seed of Abraham) by faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26). The Jews murdered the prophets which God sent to help them. They desecrated God's alters. But there has always been a small remnant of Jews, who have believed on the Messiah. The lie of Calvinism says that we believe because God chose us, but the truth of the Holy Bible says that God chose us because we believe.

It is true that the Old Testament Jews waxed rebellious against the Lord, committing all manner of evil and provoking the Lord. God had finally tolerated enough and gave Israel into the hands of the cruel Assyrians and the Babylonians. In 586 BC, Jerusalem fell to ruin and captivity into Babylon. This was God's judgment upon them! The Jews had become worthless as far as fulfilling their duty for God. But for anyone to attempt to use this passage of Scripture from Jeremiah 6:30, to say that the Jews were beyond the hope of getting saved, is junk theology. Romans chapter 11 evidences this truth. I am totally against the notion that our great God, Who gave His only begotten Son to die on the cross for the sins of the whole world, ever gives up on anyone getting saved.

Carefully notice that the Bible teaches God's hand is not shortened that it cannot save, but men's SINS have separated them from an omnibenevolent (all-loving) God. **Isaiah 59:1-2, "Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear: But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear."** God always honors repentance, whether it be an individual or a nation. **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance."** That is, to change one's mind and believe the Gospel.

What About Pastor Jack Hyles' Teaching On Romans Chapter One

The Reprobate Doctrine crowd rally behind a sermon clip by Dr. Jack Hyles, which Pastor Steven Anderson has titled, "[5]Jack Hyles Explains Reprobate Doctrine." In the sermon clip Brother Hyles simply teaches that there is a line which an unsaved person can cross, beyond which they cannot be saved.

First, Brother Hyles was just an imperfect man, so his sermons are NOT our authority on doctrine. I love Brother Hyles and he is my hero of the Christian faith, but I am not a Hylesite (i.e., a Jack Hyles worshipper as some horrible critics call us). I only follow Dr. Hyles when he follows the Lord. The apostle Paul said in **1st Corinthians 11:1, "Be ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ."** I like what General George Patton said, "Either lead me, follow me, or get out of my way!" Dr. Hyles was a leader, and no one was a better follower of the truth and servant of Christ than Brother Hyles. Still, he was only a flawed human being, as are we ALL!

Second, I agree with Dr. Hyles that there is a line that a person can cross, but it is a line that God does not set. Dr. Hyles never said that homosexuals are the reprobates. He plainly says in the YouTube sermon clip that he DOESN'T KNOW what that point is, nor WHO crosses it. Whereas Pastor Anderson has set a specific point, ostracizing all homosexuals from the Gospel. Brother Anderson is very WRONG!!! I say that kindly, but truthfully. Dr. Hyles never applied Romans chapter one to homosexuals, but Pastor Anderson did! Brother Anderson is teaching something very different than what Dr. Hyles taught.

Dr. Hyles clearly said that he DIDN'T KNOW who has crossed the line with God, nor WHAT THAT POINT IS. If you listen carefully to what Dr. Hyles is teaching, he is saying that there comes a point in a Christ-rejecter's life where they'll never hear the Gospel again. That is VERY DIFFERENT than God banning someone from getting saved. Brother Hyles is just saying that you'd better get saved now, while you can, and don't take a chance that you'll never hear the saving-truth of the Gospel again. Dr. Hyles also mentions a lost lady that he met, who said she couldn't get saved because she had crossed a line in her life. But if you listen to the story, it was her own lack of feelings and interest in the Gospel that cursed her, not something that God did to her. She decided that she had crossed a line, not God.

Dr. Hyles simply teaches that one day you'll hear your last invitation to be saved, and there won't be another, so you'd better get saved NOW! That is common sense folks! That is very different than saying that someone CANNOT be saved because God hates them, which is what Pastor Anderson is errantly saying publicly.

Respectfully, Dr. Hyles does teach some heresy in his video clip. He says that Esau couldn't get saved, but he takes the Scripture out of context. Here is the Scripture from **Hebrews 12:17, "For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears."** What was Esau seeking? The Bible plainly tells us... to inherit "THE BLESSING" from his father Isaac! His wicked brother, Jacob, had deceived his father (pretending to be Esau) and cheated Esau out of THE BLESSING. This has absolutely NOTHING to do with salvation. I love Brother Hyles, but I won't defend him when he is wrong. So this passage has nothing to do with salvation.

Why Did God Harden Pharaoh's Heart In The Time of Moses?

And furthermore, concerning Pharaoh in Moses' time, the Bible says that God hardened his heart not to let the Hebrews go. The Bible doesn't say that God hardened Pharaoh's heart not to get saved. Do you know why God hardened Pharaoh's heart? It was because God wanted to show off His muscles to His people. By hardening Pharaoh's heart, who refused to let the Hebrews go free to serve God in the Wilderness, it gave God the opportunity to work

miraculous wonders, and blow everyone's mind:

> **Psalms 106:7-12, "Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked him at the sea, even at the Red sea. Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known. He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness. And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy. And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left. Then believed they his words; they sang his praise."**

God created mankind in His own image. Just as humans love to be praised, so does God. That is why the Lord's Prayer (it's really the disciple's prayer, because they said, **"TEACH US TO PRAY"**) in Luke 11:2 begins with bragging on God... **"HALLOWED BE THY NAME"**! God loves to be bragged on. I learned a long time ago from Brother Hyles to regularly brag on God to get things from Him. Sometimes I just pause during the day, whether I be working, resting or walking, and I simply say, "God, I love you so much!" The Lord needs that adoration from His children, just as earthly parents need to hear their children say "I love you mom!" or "I love you dad!" How real is God to you friend? Do you talk to Him throughout the day? I talk out loud when I go walking, speaking to the Lord. I don't care if people think I'm crazy (although I am...lol). If they ask I will tell them, "I am talking to God, my best Friend." The Lord loves to receive praise, and HE IS WORTHY! The Lord's Prayer begins with bragging on God, please don't forget that important truth!

So we see from the Psalms, that God only hardened Pharaoh's heart so that He could flex His divine muscles and impress His people. God did it so "THAT HE MIGHT MAKE HIS MIGHTY POWER TO BE KNOWN" (Psalms 106:8). It had NOTHING to do with salvation.

The Reprobate Doctrine Crowd Have It All Backwards

Also, in the clip Brother Hyles refers to the following passage of Scripture:

> **Ephesians 4:17-19, "This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness."**

This is what Romans chapter one is talking about, in the downward progression of an unrepentant sinner. First, they are unthankful and fail to glory (acknowledge) God their Creator. Their foolish hearts become darkened in the vanity of their minds. They worship the creature more than the Creator. They indulge in fleshly lusts and sins. The Holy Bible says that God gives them up to UNCLEANLINESS! It doesn't say that they can never be saved. The Holy Scriptures say that God gives them over to VILE AFFECTIONS! The Bible doesn't say that God gives up on them ever getting saved.

The Holy Bible plainly tells us WHY God gives them over to their vile affections in **Romans 1:25, "Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen."** They were already committing IDOLATRY! They had already rejected the Gospel. You see, the Reprobate Doctrine folks have it all backwards. They say that because of gross sin (like homosexuality) God gives up on people ever getting saved; whereas, the Holy Bible teaches that because unbelievers reject the Gospel, God gives them up unto their filthy sins to allow them to treasure up wrath against them on judgment day (which I'll explain further in a moment). Romans chapter one is not saying that vile sinners can never be saved. Anybody can still be saved! **Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."**

Romans Chapter One is All About Accepting Or Rejecting the Gospel

Do you know what Romans chapter one is saying? The Bible is saying that God lets people be people. I can prove it, with the chapter that everyone overlooks in Romans two! **Romans 2:4-6, "Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; Who will render to every man according to his deeds."** God is incredibly patient. We learn in **Romans 1:18b** that the unrighteous **"HOLD THE TRUTH IN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS."**

So God says, fine, have it your way, but judgment day is coming. God is so ethical that He won't force Himself on anyone. The wicked fully KNOW what they are doing. They CHOOSE to live without God, hating even the knowledge of God (Romans 1:28). So, God never gives up on anyone getting saved. But He knows when someone rejects Him, and only then does He give them over to their vile affections and lusts, to dishonor themselves with one another, laying up God's wrath against themselves on the DAY OF WRATH (which is what the Word of God calls it) when all unbelievers will face the inexplicable horrifying judgment of God. **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

The alternative is to get saved, by trusting the Good News (Gospel) of Christ Jesus, and then the blood of Jesus washes away all your sins, and you are under grace instead of the curse of the law. Carefully notice that everything said in Romans chapter 1:17-32 follows Romans 1:16 about **"THE GOSPEL," "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Romans chapter one is all about THE GOSPEL my friend. Either you believe the Gospel and are safe in Jesus Christ, or else you are an idolatrous Christ-rejecter and God gives you over to your sins to lay up wrath against yourself on judgment day. That is what Romans one is about.

People error in doctrine when they attempt to make the issue about homosexuality. Whether an adulterer, murderer, gossiper, drunkard, pedophile, feminist, coveter, thief, kidnapper, whoremonger or filthy homosexual, one sinner is no different than the next as far as God's judgment is concerned. All sin is black! All sin brings the harsh judgment of God! There are only two categories of sinners in God's sight: redeemed and condemned.

Respectfully, I totally disagree with Pastor Steven Anderson's teaching that homosexuals are reprobates that cannot be saved. [6]New Hope Ministry is living proof that homosexuals CAN BE SAVED. The man who started and runs the ministry was himself an unsaved homosexual, but the Gospel of grace found him, and he got saved, and has been delivered by the power of God from that horrible sin. Homosexuals are not a separate class of sinners. They are no different than adulterers, drunkards, liars or thieves. The works of the flesh apply to all sinners. We all struggle with different areas of weakness (Romans 7:14-25), but we are all equally sinful in God's sight (James 2:10), as far as our desperate need for redemption and cleansing by the precious blood of Jesus (1st Corinthians 6:9-11; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5; 1st Peter 1:18-19). There is hope for homosexuals. No one has passed beyond the point of being reached by God's loving mercy and grace through the truth of the Gospel.

I made this little chart today, comparing the different ways that Dr. Jack Hyles views the Reprobate Doctrine verses how Pastor Steven Anderson teaches it, which are quite different from one another. If is clear that Dr. Hyles DIDN'T believe that homosexuals cannot be saved. Kindly, I wish brother Anderson would stop misrepresenting Brother Hyles. Please click on the link below to see a larger readable image of the screenshot below...

[7] Major "Reprobate Doctrine" Comparison

[8]

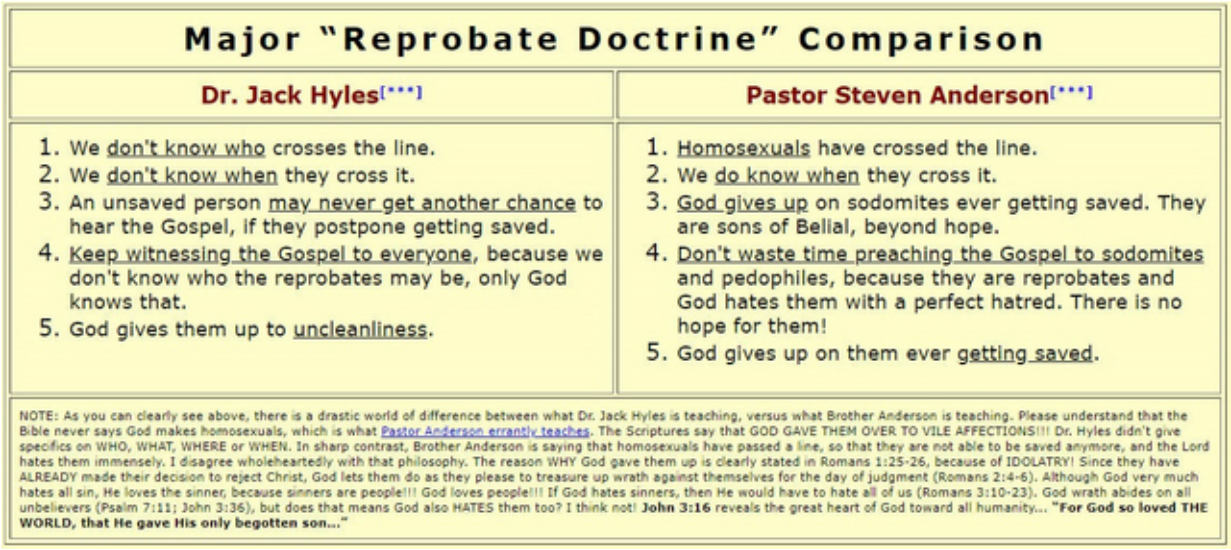

Major "Reprobate Doctrine" Comparison

Dr. Jack Hyles[***]	Pastor Steven Anderson[***]
1. We don't know who crosses the line. 2. We don't know when they cross it. 3. An unsaved person may never get another chance to hear the Gospel, if they postpone getting saved. 4. Keep witnessing the Gospel to everyone, because we don't know who the reprobates may be, only God knows that. 5. God gives them up to uncleanliness.	1. Homosexuals have crossed the line. 2. We do know when they cross it. 3. God gives up on sodomites ever getting saved. They are sons of Belial, beyond hope. 4. Don't waste time preaching the Gospel to sodomites and pedophiles, because they are reprobates and God hates them with a perfect hatred. There is no hope for them! 5. God gives up on them ever getting saved.

NOTE: As you can clearly see above, there is a drastic world of difference between what Dr. Jack Hyles is teaching, versus what Brother Anderson is teaching. Please understand that the Bible never says God makes homosexuals, which is what Pastor Anderson errantly teaches. The Scriptures say that GOD GAVE THEM OVER TO VILE AFFECTIONS!!! Dr. Hyles didn't give specifics on WHO, WHAT, WHERE or WHEN. In sharp contrast, Brother Anderson is saying that homosexuals have passed a line, so that they are not able to be saved anymore, and the Lord hates them immensely. I disagree wholeheartedly with that philosophy. The reason WHY God gave them up is clearly stated in Romans 1:25-26, because of IDOLATRY! Since they have ALREADY made their decision to reject Christ, God lets them do as they please to treasure up wrath against themselves for the day of judgment (Romans 2:4-6). Although God very much hates all sin, He loves the sinner, because sinners are people!!! God loves people!!! If God hates sinners, then He would have to hate all of us (Romans 3:10-23). God wrath abides on all unbelievers (Psalm 7:11; John 3:36), but does that means God also HATES them too? I think not! **John 3:16** reveals the great heart of God toward all humanity... **"For God so loved THE WORLD, that He gave His only begotten son..."**

[9]**Major "Reprobate Doctrine" Comparison**

God is Not Willing That Any Should Perish, But That All Should Come to Repentance

God wants ALL men to be saved. "Repentance" simply means to think differently, so that you'll trust Christ for salvation. Repentance does NOT mean to stop sinning, nor to try to stop sinning, nor to be willing to try to stop sinning. I think Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951)

said it best:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([10]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

Beware of a false meaning of repentance, which has crept into at least HALF of all Baptist churches today, corrupting the Gospel of grace, which says that you must forsake sinful behavior to be saved. That is NOT the Gospel of grace. That is NOT the free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. You don't have to turn from anything to be saved. We are saved simply by turning TO Jesus in faith, accepting His sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, believing that He raised up three days later from the dead. Whatever it is that a person turns FROM to be saved, happens automatically when they turn TO the Gospel through faith.

You need to understand that God has placed the great responsibility of proclaiming the Gospel upon the New Testament Church. If we as born-again believer fail to obey The Great Commission (Matthew 28:19-20), multitudes WILL GO TO HELL forever. We have a God-given duty to preach the Gospel, to be witnesses for Christ to all the world (Acts 1:8). That command wasn't just for the apostles, but for every true believer. We ought to bear "MUCH FRUIT" abiding in Christ (John 15:1-5). That means getting people saved with the saving-truth of the Gospel of grace. Nothing is as dear to the great heart of God than soul-winning.

With this precious truth in mind, it becomes very clear that an omnibenevolent (all-loving) God doesn't just write sinners off, condemning them to Hell, when there's even the slightest hope that they'll ever be saved. **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance."** In the Greek "all" means "all," that is, EVERYONE!!! God wants everyone, everywhere, to repent (think differently) and BE SAVED!!!

Did God Harden People's Hearts So They Couldn't Believe?

In his YouTube video, "How To Know If You Are A Reprobate" (which YouTube has removed), Pastor Steven Anderson errantly teaches that God hardens unbeliever's hearts, so that they cannot be saved. He uses this passage in an attempt to justify the Reprobate Heresy. What does the Bible mean here? It is quite simple, God knew that THE TRUTH would harden some people's hearts. The same sun that melts the wax hardens the clay! Let's examine the Scripture passage:

> **John 12:37-40, "But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom**

> **hath the arm of the Lord been revealed? Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again, He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them."**

In the video sermon clip, Pastor Anderson uses the illustration of a cellphone. He presents a hypothetical situation where the Lord calls you 37 times on your cellphone, but you keep pressing "ignore." And then all of a sudden you have an emergency and try to get call Jesus, but then He clicks "ignore" and won't talk to you. Folks, that is junk theology! At 8:43 time in the video Pastor Anderson states, quote:

> "God's saying, I'm to the point with these people, where I no longer want them to be converted or healed, I'm to the point with them now where I'm just blinding them, cause I'm through with them!"

Folks, that is wrong! I say that kindly, but truthfully. I consider Brother Anderson a friend in the Lord, but just as I respect his right to disagree, I must speak against teachings that I believe are unbiblical and hurtful to the cause of Christ. I think it is dangerous to teach that a certain class of sinners cannot be saved, because God has given up on them. This is NOT what Jesus is saying in John 12:39-40.

The Lord is referring to an Old Testament passage in the book of Isaiah:

> **Isaiah 6:8-10, "Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me. And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed."**

God told Isaiah to go proclaim THE TRUTH, which would result in blinding their eyes. The same sun that melts the wax hardens the clay! In the case of the stiffnecked Jews, most of their hearts were hardened as clay. And the more they heard the truth preached, the harder their hearts waxed. But this is NOT because God wanted to harden their hearts; but rather, God knew that they wouldn't believe the truth. So in John 12:37-40, Jesus is simply saying that the Jews couldn't believe on Him because of the hardness of their own hearts, which was the indirect result of God sending them THE TRUTH! We see this today in America. We tell people THE TRUTH, but they don't want to believe it. We wonder in amazement how naïve, ignorant and foolish people are. Author Mark Twain wisely said, "It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled."

Case in point, please read my article, [11]THE LUCIFERIAN CREED, which contains some fascinating quotes by Commander William Guy Carr (1895-1959). Why don't people listen to THE TRUTH? And even more horrifying is that churches are the biggest culprits today. The average knuckleheaded pastor (who has been duped by the Devil to embrace the modern Bible perversions) is indifferent, complacent and more stubborn than a mule. [12]They just won't listen to reason. Despite solid evidence of THE TRUTH, they couldn't care less, choosing instead to go along to get along.

This is why Satan is winning the victory, because of pastors who just don't care about truth. They don't care about the accuracy of the Scriptures. They don't care about the true meaning of repentance. They don't care about the purity of the Gospel. Nothing is more deadly to our nation than shallow-minded pastors who don't think for themselves. When we tell people the truth, they cannot believe it, because of the spiritually decadent condition of their fat heart, calloused over with sinful pride, arrogance and selfishness. That why we read in **Luke 8:15, "But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience."**

The very nature of God is an eager willingness to forgive. The Lord is "not willing that any should perish" (2nd Peter 3:9). God loves to "abundantly pardon" (Isaiah 55:7). Proverbs 1:26 says that wisdom will laugh at you when your calamity comes, because you didn't listen. That simply means that if you don't heed wise counsel and godly instruction, there will come a time when it can no longer help you. This has nothing to do with the Reprobate Heresy. Certainly, we all learn some lessons the hard way in life. That is what Solomon is saying. Let no man claim that God ever gives up on anyone believing the truth of the Gospel to be redeemed.

God Justifies the Heathen By Faith

I felt compelled to write this article, since so many people have complained to me about Pastor Steven Anderson's rejection of homosexuals, and teaching that since they cannot be saved, we ought not even try to witness to them. Kindly, I certainly don't agree with any of those claims. I believe that God's grace is limitless, available to dirtiest and rottenest sinner upon the earth. I was listening to Alexander Scourby yesterday and heard the following beautiful truth from **Galatians 3:8, "And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed."** Isn't that beautiful... **"THAT GOD WOULD JUSTIFY THE HEATHEN THROUGH FAITH"**!!! Amen! God justifies THE HEATHEN (and that definitely includes homosexuals and every form of degenerate).

[13]Pastor Charles Spurgeon (1834-1892) teaches this same awesome truth in his book, "All Of Grace." Dishonest preachers cherry pick the sermons of great men, misrepresenting them, in a futile attempt to bolster up a straw man to support their heresy. God only justifies "THE HEATHEN." And as Romans 4:5 tells us... **"THE UNGODLY"**!!! The very idea that a person must be willing to reform their life of sin as a requirement to be saved is wickedness!!! This is false repentance, and it has [14]plagued more than HALF of the Baptist churches in America. Woe unto the churches! True repentance is simply the admission that one is a guilty sinner in God's sight, which accompanies faith in the Son of God. Remember, you don't have to ask God for forgiveness. It is a gift, which has already been paid for by Jesus' precious blood. All you need to do is receive the gift of eternal life and forgiveness of sins, by trusting the Gospel.

Earnestly Contend for the Faith Which Was Once Delivered Unto the Saints

Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints." It is a joy to contend for the Christian faith. I thank God and give Him all due credit for any good

that is accomplished through my humble ministry labors. I am just a worm, as said Job (Job 25:6) and David (Psalms 22:6). I feel as Jacob who said in **Genesis 32:10, "I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands."** To God be the glory, great things hath He done!!!

Again, I didn't write this article to attack Pastor Anderson. I DO support his ministry, although many people don't like that I do. How can I not support the work of a guy who is leading thousands of souls to Jesus Christ? I have a heart for souls, which any believer who walks with God has, and I love a soul-winner!!! Moreover, Brother Anderson is reproducing himself, generating preachers and soul-winners worldwide, and that is The Great Commission my friend. I wrote this article mainly so that now I can just send this link to my web visitors who ask me about this matter, instead of having to explain it a hundred times. I think this is wise and will benefit many people from learning THE TRUTH.

We Ought to Love the Person, But Hate their Sin

Oh my friend, the great heart of God loves sinners, because He loves every human being. Many people don't understand that the Bible mentions two types of love. One is fondness (Greek: phileo), which a person feels toward their wife, children and loved ones. The other is God's unconditional love (Greek: agape). The first is based upon others. That is, we love them because of WHO THEY ARE. The latter is based upon our self. That is, we love them because of WHO WE ARE. Hence, God is not fond of homosexuals. When David said that he hated those who hate God, he meant that he is not fond of sinners.

Psalms 139:21-22, "Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies." Christians ought to hate the wicked with a perfect hatred, not being fond of them; while at the same time loving them unconditionally with God's amazing love, **"because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us" (Romans 5:5).** If you will grasp this truth, it will transform your life. This is where it comes in handy to know some Greek, which I think is perfectly acceptable to use in studying the Bible. I know that Brother Anderson critiques consulting the Greek, but it is perfectly proper. Granted, there has been much tampering with the Greek texts, so you need to be careful.

For example: [15]William E. Vine and [16]Merrill F. Unger, denied that Jesus' blood is sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven. Praise God for Dr. Gail Riplinger (to whom Dr. Jack Hyles presented a well-deserved honorary doctorates degree at Pastor's School). She has been a great defender of the inspiration of the King James Bible and the very pure Word of God. You can freely read her awesome book titled, "[17]HAZARDOUS MATERIALS" (all glorious 1220 pages in .pdf format) if you'd like, to learn exactly what is wrong with the Greek study aids available today. Alexandrian theology has crept into everything, as a consequence of the corrupt Alexandrian Bible texts.

Some people have even suggested that Brother Anderson has corrupted the Gospel. I do not agree with that claim. Pastor Anderson is not corrupting the Gospel by limiting grace to homosexuals, but he is teaching a strange doctrine. **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance."**

It is improper Bible study to base a doctrine on one particular passage of Scripture, failing to take into consideration the whole of Scripture. If a person just looks at Romans chapter one, you might come away thinking that homosexuals cannot be saved.

Ah, but if you take into consideration 2nd Peter 3:9, then it becomes clear that God desires for ALL MEN to repent (think differently) and believe the Gospel to be saved. God's saving grace extends to ALL sinners, even the vilest and most despicable of human creatures. **Galatians 3:8a, "And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith..."** That includes every human being. The only difference between me and the vilest sinner upon the face of the earth is the precious blood of Jesus that washed my sins away (1st Peter 1:18-19). No one is beyond the reach of God's saving grace through faith in the Gospel. The ONLY unpardonable sin is rejecting Jesus as one's Savior. The only sin which can keep a man out of Heaven is unbelief.

If you are a homosexual, God still loves you, and so do I friend. Committing the sin of homosexuality is no different than committing the awful sins of adultery, murder, gossiping, stealing, hating others or any other sin. All sin is horrible to God! Admit that you have sinned against a holy God and place your trust in the precious blood of Jesus that cleanseth away all sins (Revelation 1:5). God saves anyone who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He was buried, but miraculously raised up three days later. This is "[18]THE GOSPEL" (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."**

God Only Rejects Those Who Reject Him

In summary, there is no such thing in the Bible as **"THE REPROBATE DOCTRINE"** which is a popular term heard today. The word "reprobate" in the Bible simply refers to an unsaved person. Where God rejected evildoers in the Bible, He was always willing to restore the fallen to favor if they repented:

> **Isaiah 1:18-19, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it."**

1st Timothy 5:12, "Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith." Biblically, men refuse and rebel against the Lord, making themselves reprobates (heathens), but there is no Scriptural idea of God banning a sinner from returning to God if they so choose. **John 6:36-37, "But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not. All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out."** So here we plainly learn that a person willfully chooses to BELIEVE NOT, but at the same time, Jesus gave His Word that He would never cast out anyone who comes to Him by faith. I don't care how far gone in sin a person may be, if they desire to come to Christ, He will receive that person. The only "reprobate" is someone who intentionally rejects the Son of God, refusing the precious Savior. The Lord plainly stated in **John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** Carefully notice that the Lord said: **"YE WILL NOT COME,"** He didn't say **"YE CANNOT COME"**! That truth applies to all humanity.

There is no such thing as a “reprobate” in the sense of someone who has been rejected by God, who is beyond the hope of the Gospel, impossible to be redeemed by the great Savior. The following passage of Scripture is commonly misinterpreted. It simply means that if you reject the Gospel, it is impossible to be saved any other way:

> **Hebrews 6:4-6, “For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost. And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.”**

Hebrews 6:4-6 refers to someone who flat-out rejects Jesus Christ as their Savior. They have experienced the conviction of the Holy Spirit. They have tasted of the gift of eternal life, but didn’t receive it. There is a big difference between tasting something versus eating it. We know that this verse is about Christ-rejecters because it plainly says so: SEEING THEY CRUCIFY TO THEMSELVES THE SON OF GOD AFRESH! By rejecting the Savior, they might as well have driven the nails into His hands and feet themselves!

A similar truth is taught in **Galatians 5:4, “Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.”** The phrase “fallen from grace” doesn’t refer to losing the gift of salvation, which is utterly impossible for the believer. The phrase “fallen from grace” simple means that if you don’t get saved by faith alone, you don’t get saved. You have fallen short of God’s grace! If you attempt to “turn from sinful ways” to be saved (which is effectively the same thing as keeping the Mosaic law), you have missed the only bus going to Heaven! You have fallen from the safety of grace, thrown under the bus by the false prophets. The purpose of the Old Testament Mosaic LAW (including the Ten Commandments) is to bring you to GRACE (Romans 3:19-20). But if you fall short of grace, by instead trying to keep the law to be saved, then you get thrown under the bus and go to Hell forever!

In either case of Hebrews 6:4-6 or Galatians 5:4, the Bible is speaking about those who wilfully reject Christ or corrupt the Gospel. These are reprobates by their own hand, and not by the choice or doing of God!
[19]

[20]Ex-Generals Make Good Sergeants (Dr. Jack Hyles, a wonderful MP3 sermon for messed-up saints)

[21]THRU THE BIBLE (awesome [22]5-year MP3 Bible study, by [23]Pastor J. Vernon McGee, 1904-1988)

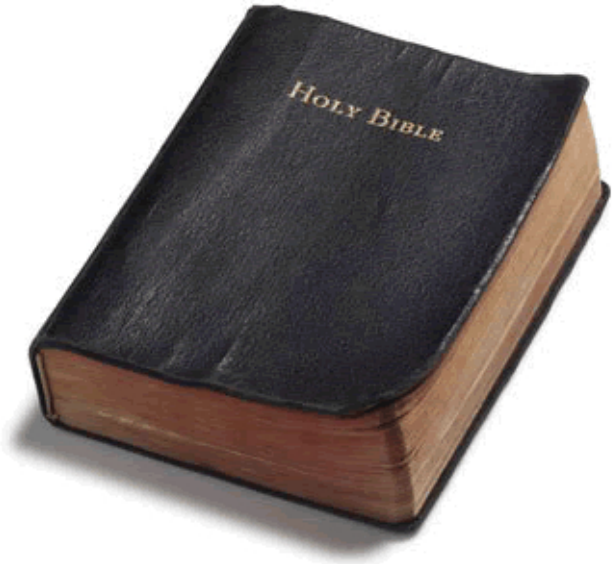

1. http://fundamentalbaptistsermons.net/sermons170.htm
2. https://youtu.be/i7QVbJnSPQE
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Atheism/rrs.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm
5. https://youtu.be/xtAzR-OGTT8
6. http://www.newhope123.org/
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/FalseDoctrines/reprobate_doctrine_comparison.jpg
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAdPSu1kBrjdIgKx8EtWunH71nShoHq2D2rezaTWQcVhKB7ZW0Oq8lrw-odrolsvF_NfjJrNpy5zX9eY8E_yHgh-G73mCAdTMVGyF
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/reprobate_doctrine_comparison.jpg
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferian_creed.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/why_so_easily_deceived.htm
13. http://www.lovethetruth.com/history/spurgeon_on_repentance.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/perverted_view_of_romans_road.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/vines_dictionary.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/blood_is_not_death.htm
17. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/gail_riplinger/hazardous_materials.pdf
18. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031614.mp3
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031614.mp3
21. http://www.ttb.org/resources/free-5-year-series-downloads
22. http://www.ttb.org/programs/the-5-year-study/study-contents
23. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/j_vernon_mcgee.htm

---

3.10.19 Make No Friendship With An Angry Person (2022-10-27 14:32)

Proverbs 22:24-25, “Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.”

I love the book of Proverbs in the Old Testament. I encourage everyone to [1]listen to Alexander Scourby (or your favorite voice) read the Bible. It is so edifying for all of us to HEAR the Word of God being read. You can hear the entire book of Proverbs read in under 2 hours. **Proverbs 4:7, "Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding."** The Bible says that WISDOM IS THE PRINCIPLA THING! Remember, talent seeks attention, but wisdom pays attention.

Our text Scripture passage from Proverbs 22:24-25 warns the reader not to become close friends with someone who has a hot temper. Most humans have some degree of a temper. Some people are normally calm, and it takes a lot to get them angry. But some people fly off the handle quickly, and those are the type of people that you want to stay away from.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to rightly teach that you won't become in 5 years what you want to be, you will become what you decide to be around. That is so true! That is why we read in **Proverbs 13:20, "**

He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

" That is why on a regular basis I strongly encourage all of my web visitors to listen to audio sermons, and watch video sermons on YouTube, because preaching helps us to THINK RIGHT! By God's grace, I have collected a wonderful family of [2]several thousand sermons on my website ministry. I now have [3]3,138 sermons and Bible studies by Dr. Jack Hyles, my favorite Bible preacher. We all need Bible preaching!!!

Sadly, less than 1 % of my thousands of web visitors take advantage of the sermons available on my ministry websites. Oh, how I wish I could encourage people to start listening to preaching. We all like different preachers. That is okay! Some people don't like a bombastic, in your face, type of preacher like Pastor Jack Hyles. That is okay. For those type of people, I recommend [4]listening to Pastor Jeff Owens, who is mild but still speaks the truth without compromise or apology.

Or perhaps, [5]Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, who is gentle and one of the best preachers today. Pastor Arnold is a 100 % free grace Gospel preacher, and I love him for it!!! I hope you will start listening to Bible preaching, if you aren't doing it already.

You will become in 5 years what you decide to be around, not what you decide to be. This is why we all need to choose our friends carefully. Everybody has a bad day once in awhile, but if someone is always negative, angry and quick to blow up, the Bible warns to stay away from such a person, lest you become like them.

I have proven to myself that when I watch movies, I pick up on influences in the movies. We all imitate the things that we see and hear. It is part of our human nature to imitate the people, things, philosophies and influences in our daily life. That is why my favorite Bible verse is from

Proverbs 4:23, " Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. " We must guard our thought life! We need to always think objectively, questioning every

quote, sermon, saying, advice, et cetera, to determine if it is in alignment with the inspired Word of God (1st John 4:1). The Devil is a beautiful liar! Old Satan is one slick dude. The serpent was so subtle that he tricked Eve without her even knowing it, until the damage was already done (Genesis 3:1-15).

We should always be kind to everyone. People just want to be loved. But we need to be careful not to form very close relationships with greedy, wicked, hostile, hateful or manipulative individuals. And by the way, that includes rotten pastors! There are some pastors who are filled with a sinful spirit of envy, hatred and hypocrisy toward good preachers. There was a pastor many years ago in Indiana, who hated and railed on Pastor Jack Hyles because of the sins of other people. That wicked pastor hated Dr. Hyles, envious of his success, and continually slandered Pastor Hyles. I wouldn't want to attend that kind of hateful church.

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is another horrible place. They have a poor reputation for how they treat students and church members. People matter! Sadly, at PCC the cult system always comes first, but individual people don't matter! Any religious group that rejects, shuns and ostracizes certain people is a cult! I begged the leaders at PCC, and their Campus Church pastors in 2022, for a second chance, just so that I could attend Campus Church, but they all refused. That is what I am talking about. People don't matter to PCC, they just want more money.

Jesus was willing to leave the 99 sheep to go help the 1 lamb in need; but at PCC they think the exact opposite, they couldn't care less about the 1 hurting person (divorced people like me), since they still have the 99 loyal cult followers. That is heathendom, not Bible Christianity! PCC is a terrible place, full of self-righteous hypocrites who refuse to forgive, give second chances, or even lift a finger to try to reconcile. I have done what I can, but they refuse to make the peace. God sees my purity of heart in this matter. SHAME on Pensacola Christian College. PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED!!!

So if you don't want to become cold-hearted, holier than thou, abusive and cruel toward hurting sinners, then you shouldn't fellowship and toke up together with the PCC crowd. Thankfully, although we cannot control the way that other professed Christians behave, we CAN decide and control our own temperament. I am going to love everybody, just as God unconditionally loves me. I have already forgiven all my enemies, long ago. God knows that I do not live with a burden of hatred. I do not hate a living soul on earth. Life is much too short to live carrying a burden of hatred. Haughty groups like PCC are so big, and have so much money, that they just don't care about individual people. But God sees their wickedness and lack of compassion, and what PCC has done to wound me, for which God will hold them accountable in eternity. Vengeance is the Lord's (Romans 12:19-21).

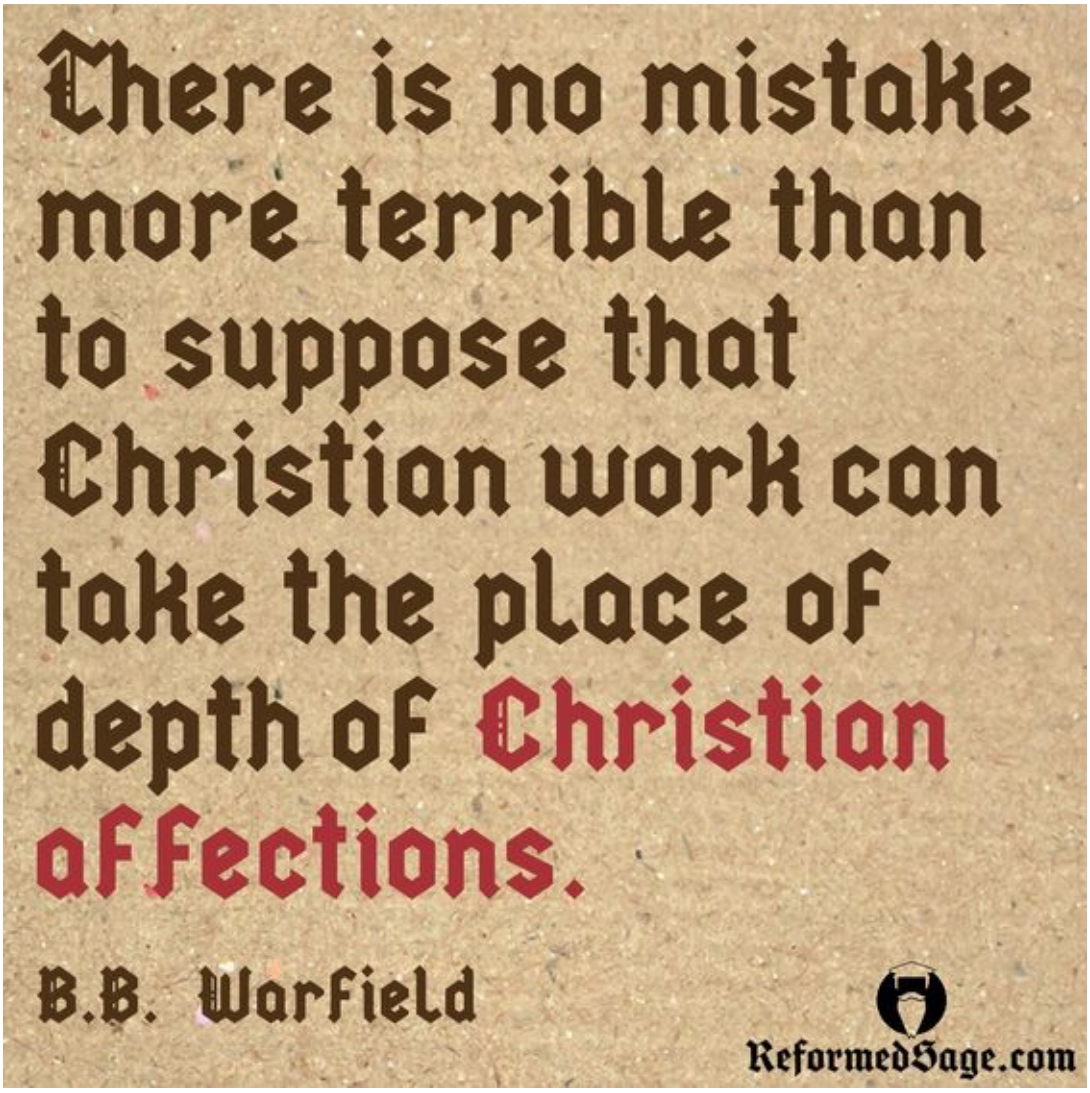

1. https://youtu.be/lMLCM9ULM14
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/audio_sermons.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_owens.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSYRn15jiWMNjNRX5ktzhTLDOIuxDei4O1OPB1E_gqcMXS27fqWWMQmboeKNsX-UUuQkXjxOR4-8WLY-fT1FgIhC427NcuEFRpxwW

3.10.20 John Darby Was A Forerunner Of The Corrupt Modern Bible Version Movement (2022-10-28 09:23)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, "For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

5114



John Nelson Darby (November 18, 1800 – April 29, 1882) was the most influential leader of the original Plymouth Brethren movement. It might surprise you to learn that this man—regarded by biographers as the Father of Dispensationalism—was at the forefront of the modern bible versions movement.

In 1867 John Darby completed a new translation of the New Testament that is filled with [1]texts and footnotes that contradict the Received Text:

> "Darby did not feel such a need for a new translation in English, because he considered the King James Version to be adequate for most purposes, and he encouraged his followers to continue to use it. But, he decided to produce a highly literal English version of the New Testament for study purposes. This New Testament was first issued in parts, beginning with the Gospel according to Matthew in 1865. The New Testament was completed in 1867. **The version is exceedingly literal, based upon modern critical editions of the Greek text, and abundantly supplied with text-critical and philological annotations.** The annotations are by far the most comprehensive and detailed to be found in an English version." **[Bold emphasis added.]** (1)

The Darby Translation is based on modern critical editions of the Greek text:

> *The Gospels, Acts, Epistles, and Book of Revelation: Commonly called the New Testament. A New Translation from a* ***Revised Text of the Greek Original.*** London: G. Morrish, 1867. Second edition 1872. Third edition 1884. [bold emphasis added] (2)

John Darby's Bible was so liberal the modernists who translated the 1881 English Revised Version consulted it:

> "It was consulted by the translators of the English Revised Version of 1881 (see F.F. Bruce, *History of the Bible in English*, 3rd ed., 1978, p. 132)." (3)

John Darby highly regarded modernists of his day:

> In my first edition my translation was formed on the concurrent voice of Griesbach, Lachmann, Scholz, and Tischendorf: the first of soberer judgment and critical acumen and discernment; the next with a narrower system of taking only the very earliest MSS, so that sometimes he might have only one or two; the third excessively carelessly printed, but taking the mass of Constantinopolitan MSS as a rule; *Revised Preface to second edition of the New Testament* (1871) (4)

> "Meanwhile, since my first edition, founded on the concurrent judgment of the four great modern editors, [he referenced Griesbach, Lachmann, Scholz, and Tischendorf] following the received text unchanged where the true reading was a disputed point among them, the Sinaitic MS has been discovered; the Vatican published; Porphyry's of Acts and Paul's Epistles and most of the Catholic Epistles and the Apocalypse, and others, in the Monumenta Sacra Inedita of Tischendorf, as well as his seventh edition." *Revised Preface to second edition of the New Testament* 1871 (5)

Darby gave honorable mention to modernists who "enlarged the field of criticism":

> "Mill, Bengel, Wetstein (who greatly enlarged the field of criticism), then Griesbach, Matthei (the last giving the Russian Codices, which are Constantinopolitan so called), Lachmann, Scholz, Tischendorf, and quite recently Tregelles. I name only those of critical celebrity." (6)

John Darby's assertion that the Textus Receptus "had no real authority" corresponds with the fact that his alleged [2]"recovered truths" are not found in the Authorized Version (KJV). He stated:

> "My plan was, where the chief editors agreed, to adopt their reading, not to attempt to make a text of my own. My object was a more correct translation: only there was no use in translating what all intelligent critics held to be a mistake in the copy. For, as is known, the Textus Receptus had no real authority, nor was indeed the English Version taken from it, – it was an earlier work by some years." (7)

In view of the fact that the bulk of John Darby's "recovered truths" are prophetic in nature, it is revealing that he rejected the manuscripts the King James translators used for Revelation:

> "I have always stated the Textus Receptus in the margin where it is departed from, except in the Revelation, Erasmus having translated that from one poor and imperfect MS., which being accompanied by a commentary had to be separated by a transcriber; and even so Erasmus corrected what he had from the Vulgate, or guessed what he had not." (8)

Plymouth Brethren Translations Agree on Modern Version Doctrines

QUESTION: Why does the John Darby Bible (which is based upon critical editions of the Greek Text) often precisely [3]match Thomas Newberry's George Ricker Berry English Interlinear in modern version doctrinal teachings?

ANSWER: The John Darby Bible often matched Thomas Newberry's Interlinear because both Plymouth Brethren leaders were [4]AGAINST THE RECEIVED TEXT and for the Critical Greek Text!

Notes:

(1) Unknown and Well Known a biography of John Nelson Darby compiled from reliable sources by W. G. Turner, edited and revised by E. N. Cross; pages 143, 144
(2) Unknown and Well Known a biography of John Nelson Darby compiled from reliable sources by W. G. Turner, edited and revised by E. N. Cross; page 143
(3) Unknown and Well Known a biography of John Nelson Darby compiled from reliable sources by W. G. Turner, edited and revised by E. N. Cross; page 144
(4) Unknown and Well Known a biography of John Nelson Darby compiled from reliable sources by W. G. Turner, edited and revised by E. N. Cross; page 145-6 (Revised Preface to second edition of the New Testament 1871)
(5) Unknown and Well Known a biography of John Nelson Darby compiled from reliable sources by W. G. Turner, edited and revised by E. N. Cross; page 146 (Revised Preface to second edition of the New Testament 1871)
(6) Unknown and Well Known a biography of John Nelson Darby compiled from reliable sources by W. G. Turner, edited and revised by E. N. Cross; page 145 (Revised Preface to second edition of the New Testament 1871)
(7) Unknown and Well Known a biography of John Nelson Darby compiled from reliable sources by W. G. Turner, edited and revised by E. N. Cross; page 145 (Revised Preface to second edition of the New Testament 1871)
(8) Unknown and Well Known a biography of John Nelson Darby compiled from reliable sources by W. G. Turner, edited and revised by E. N. Cross; page 148 (Revised Preface to second edition of the New Testament 1871)

SOURCE: [5]John Nelson Darby Version: Based on Corrupt Texts

new! [6]John Nelson Darby: Closet Theosophist?

1. https://libertytothecaptives.net/darby_doctrinal_changes.html
2. https://libertytothecaptives.net/darby_doctrinal_changes.html
3. https://libertytothecaptives.net/grb_darby_kjv_chart_headings.html
4. https://libertytothecaptives.net/grb_author_against_tr.html
5. https://libertytothecaptives.net/darby_version_corrupt.html
6. https://libertytothecaptives.net/darby_writings_occult.html

---

3.10.21 "If Christ Is Not Lord Of All, He's Not Lord At All" HERESY! (2022-10-28 11:04)

Romans 14:8-9, "For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. *For to*

***this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living*."**

I am so sick and tired of hearing the unbiblical cliché: "If Christ is not Lord of all, He is not Lord at all." Nothing could be further from THE TRUTH of God's Word! The unbiblical idea that Jesus Christ is either in absolute control of your life, or else He is not your Lord at all, is of the Devil. Yes, in fact, Jesus can be only partial Lord of your life:

> **2nd Chronicles 25:1-2, "Amaziah was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. *And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart*."**

King Amaziah only served the Lord half-heartedly! Christ was NOT the supreme Lord of his life. I think I can safely say that most genuine Christians today do NOT serve God with a perfect heart. And I can tell you assuredly with 100 % Biblical certainty that ALL believers still commit sin every day (Romans 7:14-25; 1st John 1:8-10). No one has arrived. There's not one saint on the planet who can be lifted up as an example of what all the rest of us should be, if the truth be known. **1st Timothy 5:24, " Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."**

Dear reader, the day that you became a born-again child of God (which is by faith alone in the Gospel of Jesus Christ), Jesus also became the supreme Lord of your life. That is, He became your Master! Jesus is "

LORD,

" you don't make Him Lord. Our text passage from Romans 14:8-9 proclaims that Jesus died on the cross, was buried and resurrected miraculously from the dead, so that He could be Lord of both the dead and the living. That is interesting, why the dead? It is because even the unsaved dead must acknowledge their mistreated Creator and spurned Savior:

> **Philippians 2:8-11, "And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. Wherefore *God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:* That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."**

I am fully convinced that guitarist Eddie Van Halen went to Hell. Eddie was a Roman Catholic, trusting in the manmade sacraments of the Vatican, and the empty words of some unholy priest to save him, but that is NOT the saving truth of the Gospel of Jesus Christ. Salvation must be without human works! God doesn't save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He only saves those who are *trusting* to be saved. Everyone will someday bow their knee before the God and Creator of the universe in eternity, and confess with their tongue that "

Jesus is Lord!

"

Thankfully, you don't need to make Jesus the

"Lord" of your life to get to Heaven, you simply need to receive Him personally as your Savior. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** God authored the Gospel (Good News) of John, to convince the human reader that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, and that by BELIEVING we will be saved. That is the ONLY way to get to Heaven.

I feel sorry for members of the demonic Bahai Faith (of which singer Dan Seals, aka, England Dan, was a devout lifelong members), because in their religion they teach that there are many paths to Heaven. But what saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."** No, Dan Seals, there are not many paths to Heaven, there is only one, and that is through faith in Jesus Christ. I am so sick and tired of this damnable heresy of "

Lordship Salvation

"

today! You don't have to take Jesus as your Lord and Savior to get to Heaven, you just need to take Him as your SAVIOR!!!

What saith the Scripture? 1st **Timothy 4:10,**

"For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*. " Jesus is the Savior of ALL MEN, especially of those that BELIEVE ON HIM!!! So if you go to Hell forever, it will be by your own foolish choosing, because your rejected your dear Savior and His free gift of eternal life which was purchased for you with His blood.

So it is not true that: "If Christ is not Lord of all, He is not Lord at all." That is a stupid thing for anyone to say, even though it does sound good. It is true though, that Jesus is either your Savior, or else He is not. But it cannot be both or partial. When false teachers say that Jesus must be "Lord of all" in your life—they mean that in order to get to Heaven you must faithfully serve God, follow Jesus no matter what the cost, repent and turn away from your sinful lifestyle, live a lifestyle of repentance from sin, faithfully run the Christian race until the end, count the cost and pay the price, carry your cross, et cetera. NONE of those things comprise THE GOSPEL by which we are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I don't care who you are, if you are a redeemed child of God, blood-washed and your name is written in Heaven, JESUS IS NOT THE TOTAL LORD OF YOUR LIFE!!! I will be the first to admit that Jesus is not the absolute Lord of my life. Is Jesus my Lord? Yes, of course, absolutely. He became the Lord (Master) of my miserable life the day that I received Him as my personal Savior in 1980 at age 13 in Chicago. But I do not submit to Him very well. I have many faults, sins and short-comings as a child of God. I long for the glorious future day that my soul and spirit are no longer chained to the body of this death, and Jesus resurrects me with a new body fashioned like unto His resurrected glorified perfect body (Philippians 3:21). Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

No saint can honestly profess that Jesus is 100 % the Lord of their life. I sure can't. And neither can you friend. You and I can only do our best in Christ's strength to live the Christian life by faith to please God. Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

Ga:2:21: I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain." A lot of Bible students only read Galatians 2:20, lifting it out of context. But there is a beautiful truth tucked away if your interpret Galatians 2:20 in the proper context.

The churches at Galatia had fallen prey to a works-based religious cult (Galatians 3:1-3), who insisted that in addition to placing one's faith in Jesus Christ, you still had to keep the law, turn away from your sinful ways, follow Jesus as "

Lord

" and live the Christian life faithfully to get to Heaven. This is exactly what the accursed Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA) teach today. Sadly, it is also exactly what Bob Jones University (BJU) and most of their corrupt graduates and affiliates are also teaching; namely, pastors' Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hensen, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, John MacArthur, et cetera.

And tragically, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) wickedly bids BJU Godspeed, hobnobbing with the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (which is a cesspool of BJU alumni). I had attended Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for an entire year, and I can tell you assuredly that they preach hardcore Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). They use, sell and promote the Devil's corruptible seed (i.e., the damned modern PERversions of the Bible). They also preach a perverted understanding of repentance, unbiblically requiring lost sinners to give up their sinful bad habits as a prerequisite to going to Heaven (which is self-righteousness). Bible repentance is merely "

a change of mind

"

(Greek noun: *metanoia*) from unbelief to BELIEVING THE GOSPEL. Forsaking one's sins is not repentance, it is reformation! Living a changed life is NOT repentance, it is reformation!!! Judas reformed and went to Hell.

So, yes, Jesus is the Lord of every believer's life, but that doesn't mean that I always follow Him as my Lord. You must understand dear reader that SERVICE (discipleship by works) is something entirely different than SALVATION (justification by faith). My favorite preacher quote is by Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688):

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

That is exactly what the heresy of Lordship Salvation is—a failure to put a difference between SALVATION (justification from without) versus SERVICE (sanctification from within). We must keep these two great doctrines separate, or else we corrupt the Word of God and utterly confuse the people (especially in the churches).

Another one of my favorite preachers, Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it this way:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Boy that is good stuff! Dear friend, if you are saved Jesus is your Lord. Receiving Him as "Lord" has nothing to do with getting saved; but rather, after you are saved the dear Savior wants you to pick up your cross and follow Him. This according to Romans 12:1-2 is the believer's **"**

reasonable SERVICE.

" Please don't miss that, it is our SERVICE for Christ, not our SALVATION through faith in Christ.

And then if you are not saved, Jesus is still Lord. You may have rejected Him as your personal Savior, but He is still your Savior (you just don't want to be saved). That is what 1st Timothy 4:10 teaches. One day in eternity you will bow to Him as Lord, and confess with your tongue that He is Lord. Even Satan himself, old smutface, will bow his knee to confess that Jesus Christ is the King of kings, and Lord of lords. Oh yes, it will happen, you have God's promise of it dear reader. That is what Philippians 2:9-10 teaches.

The only fools running around saying:

"Either Christ is Lord of all or He is not Lord at all," is the Calvinist crowd, the Lordship Salvation cult! It is possible to become a born-again believer, and yet still choose to remain in sin, living like the Devil. Yes, you CAN accept Jesus as your personal Savior, but still not be willing to submit to Him as the Lord of your life. That is grace dear friend! **Romans 6:1,**

"

What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

" If you and I choose to continue living a lifestyle of sin, grace will abound.

Certainly, there will be some inner change when a person gets saved, because now that person has the indwelling presence of God's Holy Spirit in them (Romans 8:9), but those changes may not be visible outwardly. I have heard ignorant preachers say that where there is fire there is smoke. Their point is that you cannot have God's Holy Spirit living inside of your spirit, soul and body without some outward evidence becoming visible. Dear friend, that is simple not true. Some of the most evil people in the world go around smiling all the time. President George W. Bush murdered 1,455,590 innocent people in Iraq, but he was always smiling as U.S. President, like everything was a big joke to him. Remember, Satan comes to the world disguised **" as an angel of light**

"

(2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).

There is no way for you to determine if someone is really saved by examining their life. The only way to know for certain is by the direct testimony from their mouth concerning Jesus Christ. I like what my friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said:

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [1]"Jesus versus John MacArthur"

You don't have to take Jesus as the Lord of your life to be saved dear friend, you just need to take Him as your Savior. Always remember to keep SERVICE completely separate from SALAVTION. I went to the Pensacola Interstate Fair last night. The fair has been hosted in Pensacola since 1934. I had a good yesterday afternoon. I went to the circus and watched all the amazing acrobatics (and pretty girls...lol). I saw the fancy horses and amazing fire dances. I ate plenty of great food. I always enjoy going to fairs.

But then I walked into the exhibit building where all the religious nuts were The Jehovah Witnesses had a booth set up. Gideon's International had their own exhibit booth, promoting their corrupt Devil's Bible PERversions. And lo and behold, I met another heretic from of all places, Pensacola Christian College!!! Go figure! He was a younger fella with his own booth, with a big tattoo on his forearm. He handed me some little stupid booklet with a smiley face on the front, which didn't contain enough truth to convert a caterpillar! I asked him kindly and without hesitation... "

You're not preaching Lordship

Salvation I hope?

"

He replied: "If Christ is not Lord of all, He is not Lord at all." SHAME on Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church for not teaching his congregation better!!! It is actually God's flock (Acts 20:28), which God has entrusted

to the incompetent

pastors at PCC's Campus Church. Unbelievable

!

Campus Church at PCC has their members at the Pensacola Interstate Fair preaching the Devil's Lordship Salvation!!! Go back to Hell Pensacola Christian College with your Lordship Salvation!!! I know exactly where they got that from too—from spiritually fornicating with the accursed Bob Jones University camp ([2]who have become hardcore Calvinists in recent decades). Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014 [3]is a dangerous false prophet!!!

The sad reason why that young man at the Pensacola Interstate Fair is promoting Lordship Salvation is because PCC's shameful leadership and pastors AREN'T contending for the faith. That young guy doesn't know any better! Pastor Phil Kidd is right, whatever a preacher stops preaching on is what his church will fill up with in 5 years!!! The PCC camp are filling up with Lordship Salvation because their rotten pastors refuse to PREACH AGAINST ERROR!!!

[4] Click HERE For Larger Image

[5]

5122



[6] Click HERE For Larger Image

1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=Steve+Pettit
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/03/evangelist-steve-pettit-doesnt-preach.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/free_grace_gospel_versus_lordship_salvation.jpg
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2zRrmAbk5K2LDAeFpIl7DThT6N3F7vZo3MS9jYb7fKeE54R9KQD1IA0F55dyCsvW38DzooREcLkV0Prxw_onFadLw2Qxy5M1d4G_
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/free_grace_gospel_versus_lordship_salvation.jpg

3.10.22 We Are A Nation In Decline ~ President Donald J. Trump (2022-10-28 14:40)



We Are A Nation In Decline President Donald J. Trump

By [1]U.S. Campaigns | August 9, 2022

“We are a nation in decline. We are a failing nation. We are a nation that has the highest inflation in over 40 years, where the stock market just finished the worst first half of the year in more than five decades.

We are a nation that has the highest energy cost in its history, and we are no longer energy independent or energy dominant, which we were just two short years ago.

We are a nation that is begging Venezuela and Saudi Arabia for oil.

We are a nation that surrendered in Afghanistan, leaving behind dead soldiers and American citizens and 85 billion dollars worth of the finest military equipment in the world.

We are a nation that allowed Russia to devastate a country, Ukraine, killing hundreds of thousands of people, and it will only get worse.

We are a nation that has weaponized it’s law enforcement against the opposing political party, like never before. We’ve never seen anything like this.

We are a nation that no longer has a free and fair press. Fake news is about all you get.

We’re a nation where free speech is no longer allowed, where crime is rampant like never before, where the economy has been collapsing, where more people died of COVID in 2021

and in 2020.

We are a nation that is allowing Iran to build a massive nuclear weapon, and China to use the trillions and trillions of dollars it's taken from the United States to build a military two rival our own.

We are a nation that over the past two years is no longer respected or listened to all around the world.

And we are a nation that is hostile to liberty, freedom and faith.

We are a nation whose economy is floundering and stores or not stocked, whose deliveries are not coming, and whose educational system is ranked at the bottom of every list.

We are a nation, that in many ways, has become a joke.

But soon we will have greatness again. It was hard working Patriots like you who built this country and it is hard-working Patriots like you who are going to save our country.

There is no mountain we cannot climb.

There is no summit we cannot reach.

There is no challenge we cannot beat.

There is no victory we cannot have.

We will not bend.

We will not break.

We will not yield ever, ever, ever.

We will never give in. We will never give up, and we will never ever back down. We will never let you down. As long as we are confident and united, the tyrants we're fighting do not stand even a little chance, because we are American's and Americans kneel to God and God alone, and it is time to start talking about greatness for our country again.

. . . the best is yet to come."

Former President Donald J. Trump

1. https://www.thethinkingconservative.com/author/uscampaigns/

3.10.23 Be Careful About Your Attitude Toward People (2022-10-29 19:21)

Luke 7:2-9,

"

And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

***For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue*.**

Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel."

I love this wonderful true story. This Roman centurion (a commander over 100 soldiers) was a good man. The man's servant was sick unto death the Bible says. He had heard about a man named Jesus who had the power to heal. So the commander called the elders of the Jews, to send them to Jesus with a humble request that Jesus heal his servant. The Jewish elders told Jesus how good this centurion was, mentioning to Jesus that he even built a synagogue for the people to worship God. I love this guy! This man loved people. Jesus was moved by the positive praise that He heard from the people regarding this good man. But the thing that mostly impressed Jesus was this man's faith. What I want you to see in this passage is that the Lord regards what other people have to say about us. How do you treat people? What would your enemies say about you?

The Holy Bible is full of real life examples of how saint's negative thinking backfired on them! Here is one such example:

> Genesis 29:29-31, "And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid. And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him yet seven other years. *And when the LORD saw that Leah was hated, he opened her womb: but Rachel was barren*."

Jacob's mother had a brother named Laban. After Jacob cheated his brother Esau out of his birthright, Jacob fled for fear of his life from Esau. Jacob's mother (who had instigated him deceiving his father Isaac) told Jacob to go live with his uncle, Laban. So Jacob did.

Jacob fell in love with Laban's daughter, Rachel, the moment that he met her. Jacob agreed to work for Laban for 7-years to marry his daughter (which the Bible says were as days since he loved Rachel so much).

But just as Jacob deceived Esau and cheated him, so did Laban deceive and cheat Jacob. On his wedding night Jacob thought he was in bed with Rachael, but the next morning he was horrified to see that it was Leah. Laban connived a plan to keep Jacob around working for an

additional 7 years for both wives. The Lord saw that Jacob and Leah despised and hated Leah, so God made Rachel barren as a consequence. Malachi 3:6 teaches that God never changes. In theology we call this "

immutable.

" God is immutable! That is, He cannot change. Hence, the same Lord sees men's hearts today as He did thousands of years ago.

Dear reader, be careful what thoughts you choose to harbor in your heart toward others, because God is always watching our thoughts and attitude.

In another Scriptural example: God made a bet with Satan regarding Job. The Lord bragged on Job, but the Devil said that Job only obeyed God because all things were good in his life. So God allowed Satan to ruin Job's happiness and life. Satan murdered all of Job's ten children. The Devil murdered Job's servants, stole his flocks, burned his fields, and then with God's permission Satan destroyed Job's good health, afflicting him with boils from head to toe.

Then to add insult to injury, Job's three rotten hypocritical religious friends all condemned him, blaming him and his children for the evils that had befallen the family. What jerks! Look what poor Job said about his judgmental "friends" in **Job:16:1, "Then Job answered and said, I have heard many such things: *miserable comforters are ye all*."** It is human nature to ASS-U-ME that bad things always happen because of sin. In John 9:1-5 the disciples asked Jesus who did sin, the blind man or his parents, but Jesus said that neither had sinned. That dear man was born blind on purpose (Exodus 4:11), so that God could be glorified.

Dear reader, carefully notice from the Word of God when the Lord turned the evil captivity of Job. **Job 42:10, "And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, *when he prayed for his friends*: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before."** God cares about our attitude toward other people! Biblically, our prayers can be hindered by hatred, envy, ostracizing, ignoring, slandering, holding a grudge or mistreatment of others.

Senior pastor Jeff Redlin mistreated me in 2021 when I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I attended there for a few months. I tried to reason with Jeff Redlin, but he is a difficult man because of his pride as a wealthy man (he gets paid a lucrative 6-digit salary at Campus Church). I felt that he was insensitive toward my broken life, divorce, living our of a suitcase in a cheap local hotel, my health problems, et cetera. I felt that Redlin was insincere and didn't care about me as an individual human being (and he clearly didn't). So in frustration I left Campus Church in late 2021.

But I was lonely in 2022, having no family or friends in Pensacola, so I humbly pleaded in 2022 during the summer three times for Pensacola Christian College (PCC) leaders, and the pastors of Campus Church at PCC, to please forgive me and simply allow me to attend Campus Church, but they cruelly refused. I kindly tried to reconcile three times with PCC, but they refused. God sees their hatred, prejudice, grudge holding, hypocrisy and unwillingness to reconcile with their Christian brother (Romans 14:10-12). SHAME on PCC!

God will not bless the PCC camp until they repent of their ungodly bad attitude and unchristian behavior and try to make peace with me (which I am still eagerly willing to do). I would appreciate of some of my blog visitors kindly email Pastor Jeff Redlin at *jRedlin@campuschurch DOT com* to let him know that he needs to forgive his Christian brother, and allow me to come back

to Campus Church. I haven't been to church on Sunday night all year, because the only church that I know of that has Sunday evening services is at Campus Church. PCC are not right with God. But please don't feel pressured to email Pastor Redlin. I only want you to do it if you feel comfortable doing so. There is strength in numbers.

PCC is too big for their own good, untouchable and insensitive just because they can be. When you are the biggest religious organization in town, you don't have to care about people because you already have worldly success. But PCC is not a success in God's sight, they are as the LUKEWARM Laodicean church that made God vomit (Revelation 3:15-17). And if you do choose to email him, THANK YOU in advance. I am not trying to cause trouble, God knows my heart, I just want to attend Campus Church.

I have shared a few examples from the Bible, where bad attitudes by saints brought God's judgment upon them. God cares about how we treat other people! **Proverbs 24:17, " Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth: *Lest the LORD see it, and it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him*. "** The Bible warns that if we rejoice when our enemy falls, God's anger may be turned against us instead of them. God unconditionally loves people!!! That doesn't mean that the Lord approves of sin, nor that He looks the other way for some people but not others. The Bible teaches repeatedly that God is NOT a respecter of persons (Acts 10:34; Romans 2:11; 10:12).

I am always reminded of these and other Scripture passages, so that I may guard my heart against sinful thinking toward others. We should pray for those who despitefully use us the Bible says. Pray changes things. One way or another, you are NEVER wasting your time when you pray. I don't know about you dear reader, but I decided a long time ago to JUST LOVE EVERYBODY. People just want to be loved. I encourage you to do as Jesus does, to look beyond other's faults and see their needs (Philippians 2:3-5). We are all needy sinners in the hands of a good, loving, caring and fair God. Just decide that no matter how rotten people may be, you are going to let God love them unconditionally through you. If you do not love everybody, you cannot love anybody. That is why Jesus, even after Judas horribly betrayed Him, addressed him as: "Friend." God is love and those who walk with Him love everyone.

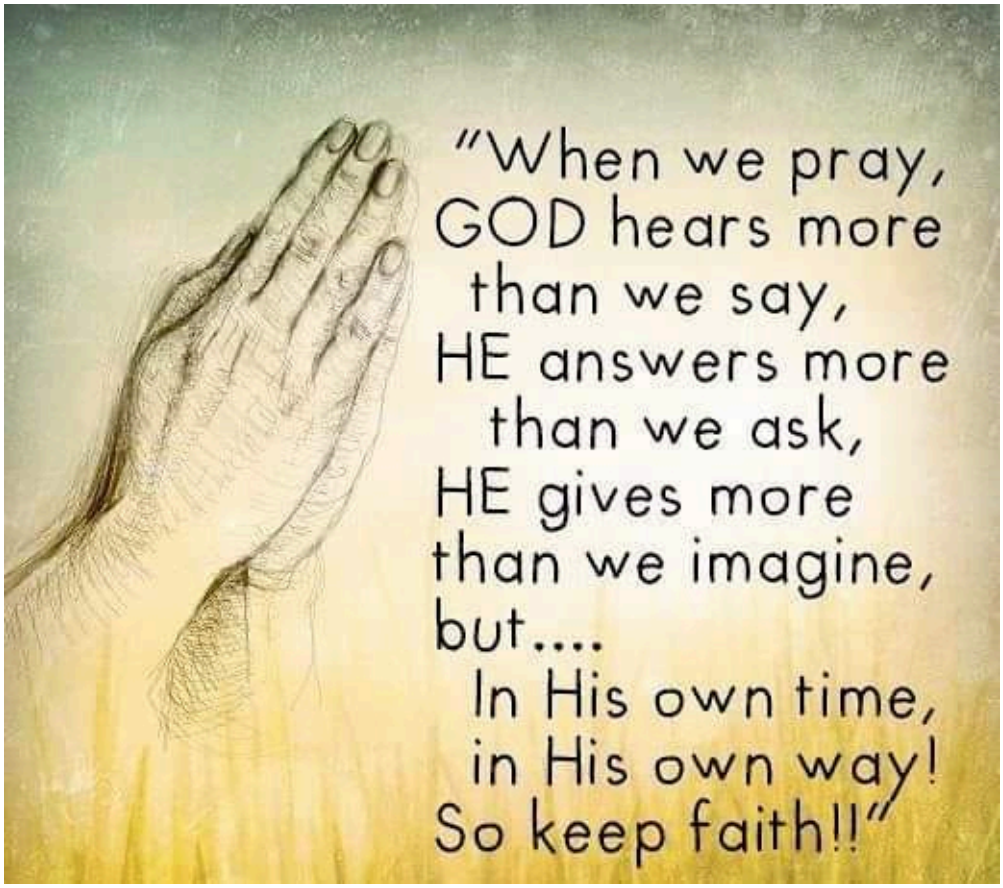

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjMLss73xZ7ocqbmGCL7MjW5EmeIK7tr4UqDMuLK2lRFWE83I_3S1wpyabdQi7acaK12n81h9luP7HWAN_kV-HhDLfFfxvMEJFY5_E

3.10.24 Learn To Enjoy Wherever You Are At (2022-10-30 21:19)

1st Timothy 6:6-10, "*But godliness with contentment is great gain*. For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows."

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) taught me that there are TWO WAYS to become rich:

1. Have everything you want.
2. Want everything you have.

Very few people can have everything they want, but anyone can want everything they have. One of my favorite MP3 sermons by Dr. Hyles is titled: " [1]Learn To Enjoy Where You Are, While You're On Your Way To Where You Are Going. " I love that sermon!

If I had the money, I would love to live in Honolulu, Hawaii. I play Hawaiian lap steel guitar, ukulele and Slack Key Guitar (which is just a standard guitar tuned to special open tunings). I'd love to live and play my music in Hawaii. But I cannot afford $2,500 per month for rent! Hawaii is one of the most expensive places in the United States to live. I lived on the island of Guam for 17 years, but housing is very expensive there as well. When I left Guam in 2021 the average monthly rent was $1,700 per month. Anything cheaper and you're living in a sardine can, if you can even find a less expensive place to live. That is a main reason I left Guam. Also, my utilities each month on Guam cost $700 per month. Since electricity is produced by Diesel generators, the average monthly electric bill on Guam is about $500.

Anyway, if I wanted I could sit around and feel bad that I cannot live where I want. Since I also play Pedal Steel Guitar, mandolin, banjo, autoharp and Dobro, I would also love to live in Nashville, Tennessee, the music capital of the world. But the median home price in 2022 is at $498,000 and rent is super expensive. I just heard this week that the average rent in New York City is now at $3,500 per month. And the rent in Austin, Texas has skyrocketed 108 % in just one year!!! The average monthly rent in Los Angeles is now $2,700. Most people simply cannot afford such an insane amount for rent!

I refuse to spend my life hoping, wishing and regretting things. I chose to move to Pensacola, where the cost of living is 14 % below the national average. Pensacola is okay. I don't really like it here so far. But I am enjoying it while I am here, whether for a couple years or the rest of my life. Everything in life is a mindset. Life is so often what we choose to make it! These are the **"perilous times"** spoken of in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7. Now is not the time to sell out, quit or start complaining; but rather, to walk closely with our dear God and Savior (James 4:8), and to share the Gospel with others (Proverbs 11:30), and to guard our thinking (Proverbs 4:23).

Dear reader, BE OF GOOD CHEER!!! That is what Jesus said in John 16:33. In May of 2020, a [2]General Social Survey found that only 14 % of Americans say they are very happy. The poll found that Americans are the unhappiest today than they've been in 50 years! As former [3]President Donald Trump points out in this campaign video, America has become the laughing stock of the world. We have lost our freedom of speech, which Americans once enjoyed a century ago. [4]Only one viewpoint is allowed today!

I have learned to just make the best of a bad situation. The way you do it is to only focus on today, and not worry about the future. Go get you (or make one like I do) a delicious double-cheeseburger. I enjoy little things very much. I am not difficult to make happy. I love to make my own tasty tacos! Please don't live in the failures of the past dear reader. Let it go. LET GO, LET GOD!!! We cannot change the past, nor can we control the uncertain future, but we CAN be thankful toward God and live for Christ today!

I am very blessed of God and so are you dear friend. Your life may not be all that you wish it could be friend, but thank God for what you have. You and I are already rich because we live in America. I admit that I am frustrated much of the time. However, I REJOICE IN THE LORD!!! I rejoice continually that my name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20). As believers we have UNSPEAKABLE JOY...

5130

1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:

Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, *yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory*:

Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."

I cannot express in words the inexplicable joy in Christ that I feel continually, knowing that my name is written in Heaven. THANK YOU JESUS!!!

[5]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/LearnToEnjoyWhereYouAreWhile1995.mp3
2. https://www.nbcnews.com/politics/politics-news/americans-are-unhappiest-they-ve-been-50-years-poll-finds-n1231153
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/10/we-are-nation-in-decline-president.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/only_one_viewpoint_is_allowed.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEimpzFRwcqXfv8Y_ljzZZwFT2EYCHCzBYjFQEExQ9_2KQ3-5qsoAWpAJ0xDlmlU2A__wwXVFSakph_KPj57_N7BBYIWGPbBeXs_rno

3.11 November

3.11.1 Being Baptized Into Jesus Christ (2022-11-01 17:13)

Romans 6:1-2, “

What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein? Know ye not, that so many of us as were *baptized into Jesus Christ* were baptized into his death?”

The preceding Bible passage is NOT speaking about water baptism. The Greek word “baptizo” was transliterated from the Greek language directly into English. That is because the wise 54 King James Bible translators decided not to translate the word at all, since they couldn’t find an equivalent English word to adequately express the conveyed meaning, which is to submerse into something. When a person puts their trust in Jesus Christ, they are being immersed in Christ by faith.

I also believe that is the meaning intended in **Acts 2:38, “Then Peter said unto them, Repent, *and be baptized* every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.”** This is one of the most misunderstood and hotly debated Scriptures in the Word of God. Remember, a good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) taught me that truth. God authored the entire Gospel of John to show humanity how to get to Heaven (John 20:31), which is by grace through faith in the ’GOOD NEWS’ (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified for our sins, buried and bodily resurrected three days later.

Since the Gospel of John is very clear, we must then be careful not to misinterpret an obscure passage of Scripture like Acts 2:38, which can be taken different ways (but can only have one true intended meaning by God). Since we know from umpteen other Scripture passages that water baptism cannot remit sins, we can rightly divide God’s Word to conclude that Acts 2:38 must be teaching that salvation comes by being immersed into Jesus Christ by faith alone.

Scriptural evidence of what I am teaching is found in **Galatians 3:26-27, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been *baptized into Christ* have put on Christ.”** We are “baptized into Christ” through faith alone! This can be the only logical meaning without violating the clear Gospel of John, which teaches plainly in **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”** If water baptism were required by God to Get to Heaven (which religious cults like Seventh-Day Adventism, Mormonism, Roman Catholicism, Church of Christ and Lutherans errantly teach), then John 6:47 would be false teaching and make no sense at all. If faith alone is insufficient to save a lost sinner, then God sure did a horrible job of authoring the Holy Bible!

The dying repentant thief on the cross was totally incapacitated. His hands and feet were nailed to a cross, just like Jesus next to him. The dying thief had nothing to offer God. This man’s life was full of sin and shame, now being executed for his crimes. The dying thief could not get water baptized. He could not partake of communion. He couldn’t obey church sacraments. There was nothing that he could do except LOOK TO JESUS!!! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Amen.

[1]

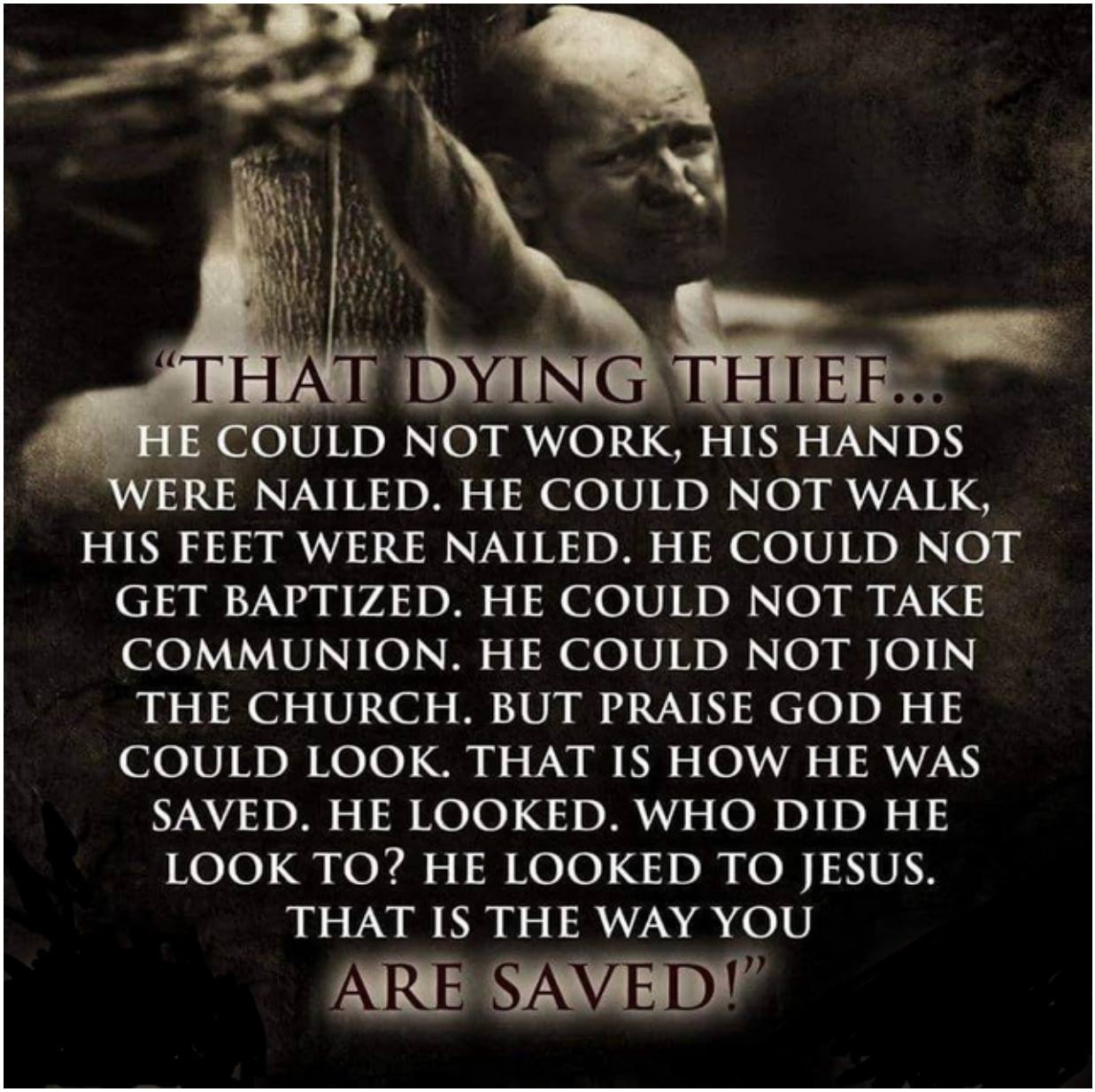

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh4JK-j2wdALsu4oBjTwYrkJ-ZSYg4zUThwehWTIT186FX79loh8B0E4ux99tcJlH6LmH9tZF1BOdzUG0AXsReXPZGh7fdJo4cNnf1

3.11.2 Hypocritical Baptist Churches Sing, "Jesus Is All I Need" (2022-11-02 13:45)

Revelation 19:13, "And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God."

All across America there are churches who hypocritically sing songs like, "Jesus Is All I Need"; yet they hypocritically need more than the King James Bible. Satan has crept into most of the churches today with the multitude of modern counterfeit Bible revisions. All modern Bible

versions are translated from the corrupt Alexandrian Text (or Minor Text). Only the faithful King James Bible is translated from the Textus Receptus (or Majority Text). Here's my notes from a [1]King James Bible Seminar that I attended years ago in 1992 by one of my favorite preachers, Dr. Al Lacy!

The poetic Elizabethan English in which the King James Bible is written is superb compared to today's inferior English language. God knew what He was doing when He produced the 1611 King James Bible for the modern world. The King James Bible was translated long before the hands of heretical Luciferians corrupted the Word of God in the 19th century. All of the modern perversions of the Holy Scriptures are based upon the completed 1881 work by Brooke Foss Westcott (1825-1901) and Fenton John Anthony Hort (1828-1892) titled, "The New Testament In The Original Greek." A more accurate title would be "The False Gospel of Westcott and Hort," as presented through their invented and altered false Greek testament. Westcott and Hort were officially Anglican, although in practice were [2]Luciferian occultists who deliberately corrupted the New Testament to advance the Devil's New World Order.

From reading the [3]occult writings of Alice A. Bailey (1880-1949), we discover the [4]Luciferian agenda behind the [5]infiltration and corruption the churches. The modern Bible revisions are Satan's grandest accomplishment. The churches have fallen hook, line and sinker for the Devil's counterfeit Bibles. Just as the serpent (Satan according to Revelation 20:2) deceived Eve, by changing the Words of God into a lie, so also has the Devil deceived many churches. In Genesis 3:1 Satan makes a statement in the form of a question. **Genesis 3:1, "Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?"** God had never said not to eat of "every tree" in the garden. Satan lied to Eve! God said not to eat of only one tree—the tree of knowledge. **Genesis 2:16-17a, "And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it."** Do you see how Satan subtly changed the Word of God? Do you see how the Devil tricked Eve?

Romans 1:22 and **25**, **"Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools ... Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen."** The Alexandrian texts [6]attack the deity of Jesus Christ, [7]diminish His preeminence, remove [8]Lucifer, remove the [9]Godhead, corrupt the [10]plan of salvation, pervert [11]John 3:16 and [12]pervert the meaning of repentance, et cetera. The average pastor is afraid to be put outside the gate with Jesus, afraid of being labeled as a "cult" with that King James Bible only crowd, and afraid of losing the respect and praise of his peers in the clergy. Our churches are in a heap of trouble today!!! How can church members sing "Jesus Is All I Need," while using multiple Bible versions? Do we need a dozen different Saviors? Do we need two Holy Spirits? Why do we need two different Bibles? (Or for that matter 300 English Bibles?) Most people do not want to know the truth! Many are lazy, many more don't care, and others don't understand how Satan leads people into Hell by corrupting the Scriptures.

So I ask you . . . Do churches really just need Jesus? Since Jesus is the Word of God (the Living Word), and the Written Word reveals the Living Word to us, don't you think it's important that we have an accurate Bible? Court recorders record every word spoken during a court session. Why? It is because words are important. One wrong word can cost a lawyer a legal case. Words are important to lawyers. One wrong word on a doctor's prescription can

cost you your life. Words are important to doctors. Jesus said in Matthew 4:4 that a man must live by “every word” that comes out of God’s mouth. That means I need an “every word” Bible! I have that Holy Bible in front of me, the King James Bible!!!!!!!

Since all of the new Bible versions vary greatly in size, meaning and content, they cannot all be God’s inspired and preserved words. This is why Biblica.com (the producers of the New International Version, or NIV) openly admit on their website that they DO NOT believe in a verbally word-for-word inspired Bible today; but rather, they believe in thought inspiration (i.e., God gives His thoughts to man, and then man pens them in his own style). This is heresy! God gave His words to man, word-by-word! We have a verbally inspired, word-by-word exact Bible today in the King James Bible. In fact, I believe in “jot and tittle inspiration” (the smallest grammatical marks in the Greek language). **Matthew 5:18, “For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.”** Amen! It sounds like God cares about details and accuracy!

Of all the Bible for sale today, only the King James Bible uses italics. These were words added by the 47 King James translators to clarify meaning. The translators wanted to be honest and scholarly, so they let us know what words they added by placing them in italics. You can trust your King James Bible!

By the way, the reason why I preach so much against bad Baptist churches is because that is where Satan is doing the most damage today. This is where the battle is raging! The Roman Catholic church already belongs wholly to Satan. The Jehovah’s Witnesses are really Satan’s witnesses (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). The Mormon sex-cult is of the Devil. Albeit, the last bastion of Bible-preaching, truth-seeking, soul-winning, sin-fighting, sinner-loving, Christ-honoring, caring, local New Testament churches today are Independent Fundamental Baptists! Every non-denominational church that I know uses and promotes the Devil’s Bible revisions!!!

I gave a brand new $50 leather King James Bible to my (then) pastor’s son-in-law in 2014 and he was offended, refusing to even thank me. It offended him greatly that I had bought him a King James Bible as a gift. This is how far gone our churches are today! The younger generation despises the King James Bible. Many churches are abandoning it all together. In time, you won’t be able to find the King James Bible in churches anymore, and THEY WON’T BE TRUE CHURCHES ANYMORE! Don’t you dare sing around me about “JESUS IS ALL I NEED,” while you need a dozen different Bible revisions to find the truth that suits your tastes best! You wicked devil! The truth is Jesus is not enough for you, otherwise you’d be content with the Word of God, instead of tampering with all these paraphrases that falsely claim to be God’s Holy Word. The NIV’s legal notice mandates that you call it God’s “holy Bible” if you quote it in a work. Those bastards! Those illegitimate bastards!

Kindly, I don’t care how big your church is, or how pleasing you may think you are to the Lord, you are an ENEMY of God if you promote the corruptible revisions of the Bible!!!!!!! [13]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES (an awesome King James Bible only MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles).

No one has ever been saved by corruptible Word! No one! If you did get saved and there was a corrupt Bible around, you were only saved because somewhere in the process the incorruptible Words of God from the King James Bible were taught to you. Some older believers foolishly consult the newer fake Bible revisions, but they generally fall back on the reliable

King James Bible of their youth. The next generation won't be so fortunate, having been raised only on corruptible words. They will be damned!!! Never use the modern Bible paraphrases to interpret the King James Bible! Not unless you want to be led astray from the truth!!!

What hypocrites to sing "Jesus Is All I Need," while needing twelve different Bibles! We read in the Scriptures that God's words are "very pure." **Psalms 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it."** David didn't have any original autographs? He had copies of the originals, just like we do today in the King James Bible. Yet, David said he loved God's Word only because they were "VERY PURE" words. God preserves His words unto every generation as he promises in Psalms 12:6-7 (that is, if you have a King James Bible). David would have throw them in the garbage if he thought they were corrupted and impure, unreliable, and at some point lost their accuracy. Every Bible publisher today denies having a perfect, inerrant, infallible, preserved and inspired Bible. But I believe we have one in the KING JAMES BIBLE!!!

Is Jesus really all you need? Think about it. If you only need one Jesus, then why do you need two drastically different Bible versions at your church? In fact, if you are using the Alexandrian corruptible text (all modern Bible revisions), and also the Antiochan incorruptible text (King James Bible), you are promoting two different Jesus'. **John 1:1, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God."** The Alexandrian Bible revisions preach ANOTHER GOSPEL, they have ANOTHER SPIRIT, and they teach ANOTHER JESUS (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4)! Truly, famous author Mark Twain was correct who said, "It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled."

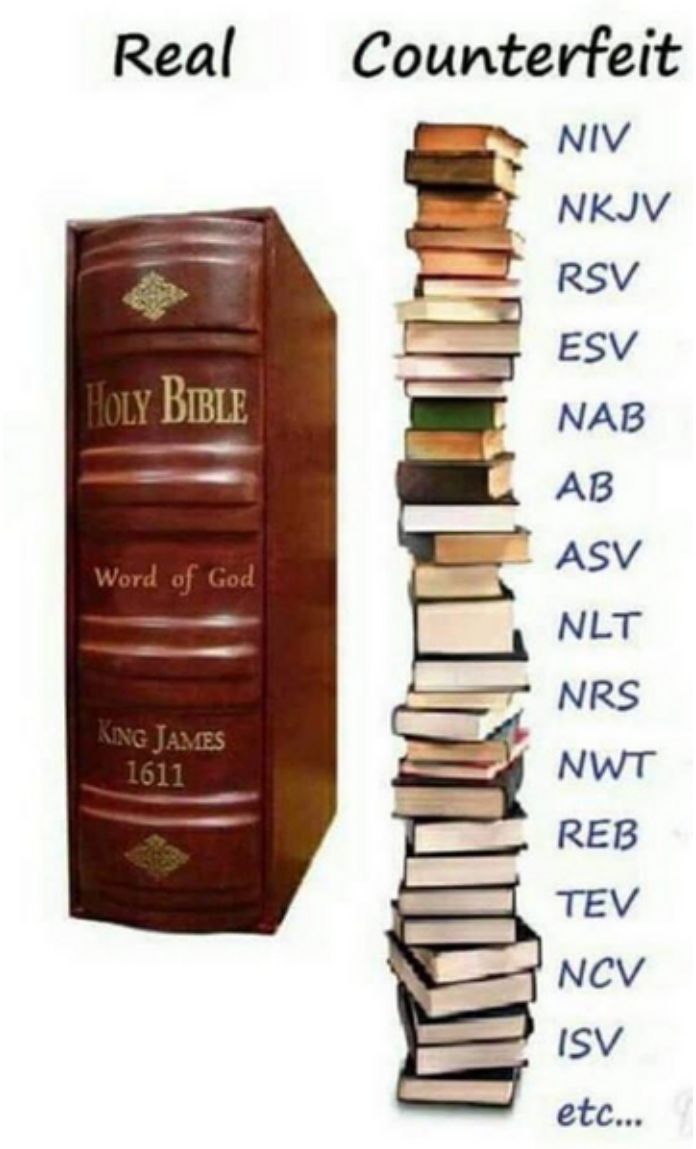

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/emerging_apostate_church.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/danger_of_spirituality.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/isaiah_7-14.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/worship.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/satanic_counterfeit.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/why.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/the_voice.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/begotten.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

3.11.3 The Ungodly Apostate Forest Hills Baptist Church In Decatur, Georgia (2022-11-03 13:20)

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*. For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.: But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ."

I found a wonderful sermon today by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). The sermon is titled: "[1]What Must I Do To Be Saved?" (MP3). Dr. Hutson pastored the Forest Hills Baptist Church in Decatur, Georgia at the time in 1975 that he preached this beautiful sermon. Tragically, years later today in 2022, Forest Hills Baptist Church has succumbed to the Devil's falsehood of Lordship Salvation. The church now preaches hardcore Calvinism, as you can read for yourself in their sad Statement of Faith:

> Salvation is God's gracious gift of redemption from sin, its penalties and, ultimately, its effects offered to mankind. It is offered freely to all who, upon hearing the Gospel of Jesus, ***repent of their sin***, place their faith in Jesus and his atoning sacrifice through His death, burial and resurrection, **and *make Him Lord of their life*.** In its broadest sense salvation includes regeneration, justification, sanctification, and glorification. **There is no salvation apart from personal faith in Jesus Christ *as Lord*. Those who are truly saved will, by God's grace, *persevere to the end*. [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [2]Forest Hills Baptist Church - Our Beliefs

HERESY!!! The preceding horrible Statement of Faith makes the following errors:

1. **No where does the Bible teach to "repent of your sin."** I am so sick of hearing ignorant clergy and layman alike use this unbiblical phrase. You don't have to "repent of your sins" to be saved because Jesus has already paid for our sins with His blood. You just need to trust Christ, believing that He did it for you by dying on the cross to pay your massive debt of debt. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

2. **No where does the Bible teach to make Jesus your "Lord" to get to Heaven.** You don't have to receive Jesus as "Lord" to get to Heaven, you simply need to receive Him as your Savior. By "Lord," false prophets mean that you must surrender control of your life over to Jesus, turn away from your past sinful lifestyle, follow Christ no matter what the cost, and carry your cross. We plainly know from Matthew 7:21-23 that this is NOT the way to get to Heaven. They called Jesus "Lord, Lord," but He denied knowing them! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christin life without ever being born again.

3. **No where does the Bible require "persevering to the end" to be saved.** Many people misinterpret **Matthew 24:13, "But he that shall *endure unto the end*, the same shall be saved."** The Bible answer is found in **Matthew 24:22, "And except those days should be shortened, there should *no flesh be saved*: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened."** Jesus was speaking about "flesh," not eternal salvation. On the Day of Pentecost, Acts 2:41 says that 3,000 souls were saved that day. There was no requirement to prove themselves by passing a probationary period, live a changed life nor persevere for the rest of their lives to get to Heaven. Beware of false doctrine!!!

SHAME on the Forest Hills Baptist Church in Decatur, Georgia. It blows my mind that a Baptist church that once had such a brilliant free grace pastor as Dr. Curtis Hutson, could 45 years later have become an apostate Calvinist hellhole of false doctrine.

Curtis Hutson is upset and frustrated up in Heaven. How could the church that he once pastored be misled by ravening wolves in sheep's clothing? ...

> **Galatians 3:1-3, "*O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth*, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? *Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?*"**

Dear friend, the only way that anyone has ever been saved is by grace alone, through alone alone, in the *Good News* of Christ alone. 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 teaches that the *Good News* (Gospel) is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED on the cross for our sins.
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED three days later.

Anyone who admits that they are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, and BELIEVES the 3 facts of the Gospel is immediately, irrevocably and forever born-again. That's it!

The ungodly Forest Hills Baptist Church are Gospel perverts! They are preaching another gospel which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. According to **John 20:31, the Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract, "*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** In the Gospel of John the word "believe" is mentioned 88 times. Yet the word "repent" is not mentioned even once. So why do the folks at the Forest Hills Baptist Church lie to people, requiring them to repent of their sins to get to Heaven?

The word for "repent" in English is the Greek noun *metanoia*, which simply means: "

a change of mind.

"

That is all the word means, supplemental information is needed. What are we supposed to change our mind about to be saved? We know that repentance is necessary to be saved because we are taught so in verses like **Mark 1:15,**

“And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*.” The word “repent” here is the Greek verb *metanoeo*, which means: to think differently. So literally this passage reads: “Think differently and believe the Good News!”

Since we are taught throughout the Gospel of John to simply BELIEVE to be saved, the only thing that we logically need to change our mind about is from UNBELIEF TO BELIEF. If unbelief is the only sin that can keep a person out of Heaven, then unbelief is the ONLY sin that we need to repent of to be saved. I am sick and tired of hearing garbage from Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago, on their ’[3]UNSHACKLED’ radio program, which requires people to forsake a sinful lifestyle to get to heaven. THAT IS WORKS, NOT GRACE!!!

Oh, dear reader, I am so glad that you are reading my blog. I say that very humbly, for I am just a miserable sinner like everyone else. The reason I am glad is because I have attended numerous churches around the city of Pensacola over the past year, since I moved here in July of 2021. I have been saddened time and time again by the utter level of woeful ignorance of church members in these churches. And that shamefully and sadly includes Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC).

PCC is so carnally-minded. They are so used to merely playing church and going through the external motions, that they couldn’t care less about offending anyone by contending for the Christian faith. I have met umpteen ignorant church members and college students from PCC, who don’t have a clue what the damnable doctrine of Lordship Salvation is. That is the fault of Pastor Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias and other PCC leaders who only care about keeping the money coming in. Over the past 50 years, since PCC opened its doors in 1974, the owners of the college have figured out how to maximize their income—which is sadly to dip their sails in sinful compromise, become indifferent, don’t stand against anything, never expose false prophets by name, never preach against sin by name—just go along to get along with every religious group who is also carnally-minded. That is why PCC won’t expose the Devil’s Calvinist crowd at Bob Jones University. Instead, they wickedly bid them Godspeed (2nd John 1:11). Tragically, no one cares because they are ALL MAKING MONEY. Truly, the love of money is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10-11).

Remember, there is SALVATION (Acts 10:42), and then there is SERVICE (Romans 12:1-2). We must always keep SERVICE (i.e., sanctification, discipleship) separate from SALVATION (i.e., justification, sonship). To become an adopted son of God (John 1:12) relies solely upon God’s promise in **1st Corinthians 12:1b, “*to save* them that believe”**; whereas to become a disciple of Jesus relies solely upon our faithfulness to **“present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable *service*” (Romans 1:12b).** The damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation happens if someone combines, mixes or confuses SERVICE with SALVATION. You CAN go to Heaven by simply being saved, no service is required (because that would be works). Our voluntary service is strictly a matter of obedience and rewards as a child of God, which has nothing to do with our eternal destiny.

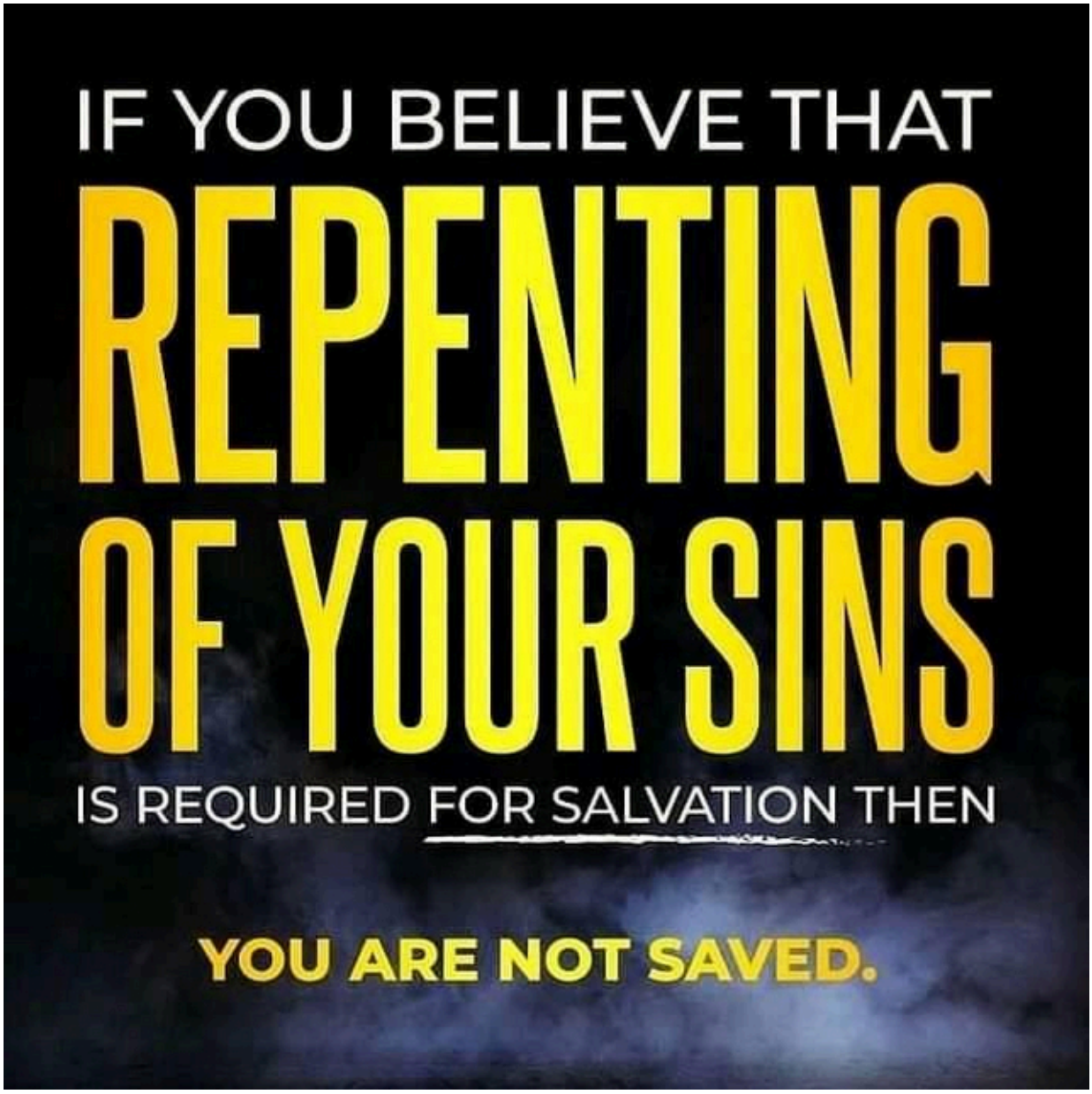

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.mp3
2. https://www.fhbc.org/about-us/our-beliefs/
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiI-q1prlNFiHym0i-xlxlPrsO5TGh6lCMjmIc2zeT5_ct_Mwbp01KVqZIWeXkJQ3Pe5FndD2FNiVbrVy3DTEBnY7XifuZc5esAgvM

3.11.4 Take Heed What Ye Hear (2022-11-04 13:06)

Mark 4:18-24, “And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word, And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred. And he said

unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick? For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad. *If any man have ears to hear, let him hear*. And he said unto them, *Take heed what ye hear*: **with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given."**

Proverbs 4:23, "*Keep thy heart with all diligence*; for out of it are the issues of life."

I often pray for God to give me wisdom, but I know sooner speak those words, but that I feel compelled to listen to the book of Proverbs. How can we sincerely ask God for wisdom without diligently reading, listening and meditating upon the Proverbs? God authored Proverbs to give us wisdom:

> **Proverbs1:1-4, "The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel; To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;**
>
> **To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity; *To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion*."**

I was thinking today about the sad state of today's churches. I mean, it is almost a rarity nowadays to find a pastor and church that contends for the Christian faith. I have had the unpleasant experience of running into a handful of apostate religious organizations; namely, the Bob Jones University (BJU) and Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camps. Their pastors and churches just don't care about right doctrine. Since I have taken the higher ground to contend for the faith, and to expose false prophets, these apostate groups have rejected me as a troublemaker. It is wickedness!!!

Tragically, there is a sinful indifferent, complacent, lukewarm, nothing really matters type of dull attitude that is prevalent in the PCC and BJU camp today, including their corrupted graduates and the churches they infect. Case in point, when I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, I was zealous to share my knowledge about the dangers of the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions. But their shameful pastor, Sean Quinlan, got mad at me for it. Pastor Quinlan literally scolded me, calling me "obsessed over the Bible issue." SHAME on Pastor Quinlan! Of course I am obsessed about the Devil's deadly fake Bibles revisions, and if you're not get right with God!!!

When I attended the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2013 to 2014 (which is a cesspool of BJU alumni), I was mistreated by their incompetent pastors. They were preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism). They were promoting Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a born-again believer, but I knew that Mr. Luther taught the Devil's lie of Baptismal Regeneration (i.e., the heresy that you cannot go to Heaven unless you get water baptized) his entire life. And Harvest's pastors were sanctioning, using, selling and promoting the Devil's damnable corruptible seed (i.e., the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles). So as a true friend I bought hundred of dollars of hard copies of books authored by fundamentalist preachers to give those pastors. As Evangelist Tom Ferrell rightly said: "A friend helps a friend to see." But Harvest's rotten pastors are arrogant, proud, corrupt and rejected THE TRUTH that I handed them personally. They killed the messenger from the Lord.

Harvest's ungodly pastors called me into the office to reprimand me as a troublemaker. I was accused of potentially causing a church split. I was unjustly accused of causing "division" and "confusion" in the church by sharing THE TRUTH with my staff members and personal friends that I had made at Harvest. I was flabbergasted how those wicked pastors could actually accuse me of causing confusion, when they were allowing and encouraging church members to use DOZENS of different Bible versions.

When I visited Amy and Dave Morgan's home (members of Harvest) for a Watchcare Meeting in 2015, I counted ONE DOZEN different Bible versions on their bookshelf in the living room. Dave was a longtime deacon at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I don't blame Dave and Amy, I blame their ungodly neo-evangelical pastors for not feeding, teaching and warning their people. Harvest's pastors were unqualified to lead a church. They purchased a Resolving Conflict series online for $19.99, and showed those films for 6 weeks at the Wednesday night Bible study. I couldn't believe it! The church all sat their and prayed along with a movie. I didn't, I was [1]sickened by the giant Illuminati Pyramid parked right in front of me in the film! I knew then that Freemasons had made the presentation. Oh how gullible the churches are today!

I was compelled to leave Harvest after their wicked pastors scolded me for telling them THE TRUTH, trying to help them see, as a true friend does. But they don't want THE TRUTH, they just want their next paycheck, and the next, and the next. All they want is to follow the evangelical crowd, make as few waves as possible, play it safe, and God forbid that they should be put outside the gate as being nutcases for exposing the Devil's Bibles. You see, the Devil doesn't want anyone to using just the King James Bible. But if he can't get you to use His corrupt Bibles, the next best thing is to get you to avoid criticizing the Devil's Bibles. That is what PCC is guilty of, not exposing false Bibles, false prophets and false doctrines.

PCC just wants to make money in the secular education business, under the masquerade of being a religious institution. PCC is really a secularized religious cult that doesn't give damn about individual people. I learned that painful fact firsthand, because as of August 2, 2022 I have been officially banned in writing by the pastors of Campus Church from attending there anymore. Only cults cast away people! A genuine New Testament church would never do that, because people need love, compassion and help. In my case, I humbly apologized three times to PCC and their horrible pastors, but they all refused to lower themselves one iota to make peace with me. God sees their haughty pride, and stiff-necked arrogance. PCC's wicked leadership is headed for a hard fall someday. Slowly but surely they are making enemies. What goes around comes around. What wicked people reap they will sow. SHAME on PCC!

Jesus said in **Mark 4:24b** to **"T ake heed what ye hear**

" ! What great advice! Have you heard the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation, as has John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton and other Bob Jones University (BJU) infidels?

When I read Jesus' stern word of warning to

"T

ake heed what ye hear,

" I immediately thought about all the deceived people today in the churches. Case in point is [2]the apostate Forest Hills Baptist Church in Decatur, Georgia. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)once pastored this church back in the 1970's. He took the place of Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) in 1980 as his successor at the Sword of the Lord in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. How tragic that a once great soulwinning church, with a tremendous free grace pastor like Curtis Hutson, could succumb to the accursed Devil's Lordship Salvation cult.

How does that happen to a church? I'll tell you how! Whatever a pastor stops preaching about will flood into a church within 5 years. That is one way that a church dies. Or else the congregation foolishly didn't screen a potential candidate closely enough, to ask exactly what he believes about doctrine and the Bible before they hired him. Hiring a neo-evangelical man as your pastor is guaranteed to ruin your local church. NEVER ever hire a neo-evangelical.

You can tell a neo-evangelical man by these signs:

1. He foolishly is not King James Bible only.
2. He wickedly refuses to criticize the corrupt modern Devil's Bibles.
3. He falsely teaches that something more is required than simple childlike faith to be saved (e.g., following Christ as "Lord" of your life, or persevering to the end)
4. He falsely teaches that repentance means to change, to turn away from your sins. Bible repentance is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief, nothing more.
5. He introduces worldly modern Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) into the church.
6. He shamefully doesn't teach that women shouldn't wear pants.
7. He cares more about the organization than he does about individual people.
8. He is charming, friendly and likable; but it is a shallow front for his lack of walk with God.
9. He wickedly refuses to expose false prophets and false religion by name.
10. He very likely supports and promotes infidel Ken Ham, who preaches another gospel.
11. He doesn't contend for the faith.
12. He doesn't believe that a person can KNOW they are saved immediately. He instead teaches that we must monitor a person's life, to see if their behavior changes. That is the heresy of Calvinism, the *persevering of the saints*. On the Day of Pentecost, Acts 2:41 says that 3,000 souls were saved, no probationary waiting period was necessary.
13. He doesn't go, teach or promote public door-to-door soulwinning (Acts 20:20).
14. The presence of the convicting Holy Spirit is absent from their church services.

15. He preaches modern psychology and building relationships instead of Bible theology.

Those are 15 basic ways to spot a neo-evangelicals, but there are several others.

Jesus said in **Mark 4:24b, "*Take heed what ye hear*: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given."** Many people only hear what they want to hear. It is called Selective Listening, or in psychology, Biased Confirmation. If we allow our mind to adapt to a preconceived idea, no matter how deadly, wrong or false it may be, we won't listen to THE TRUTH, because we are biased toward our preconceived idea. This was why [3]Taiwan airplane flight 006 on October of 2000 crashed on the wrong runway. The younger co-pilot and the flight engineer both warned the older pilot that he was turning onto the wrong runway, but he didn't listen because he was so sure that he was right. The Glideslope (which purpose is to show pilots where the plane is at) even showed that they were in the wrong place), but the pilot was so confident that he was right, that he murdered half the people onboard. Sadly, 83 of the 179 people onboard died! This is a perfect illustration of Lordship Salvation—it sounds so good, and seems to right, and it will preach; but it is deadly wrong!!!

What did Jesus mean in **Mark 4:24b, "Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: *and unto you that hear shall more be given*."** Within the context of this passage, Jesus is teaching the Parable Of The Sower And The Seed. In this parable, Jesus warns about the different unfortunate things that can happen to the seed (which is the Word of God), if it is not received properly by humans:

> Mark 4:18-20, "And these are they which are sown among thorns; *such as hear the word*, And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. And these are they which are sown on good ground; *such as hear the word*, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred."

Literally, Jesus is warning everyone about HOW WE RESPOMND TO GOD'S WORD!!! Why is it that the third group of people heard the SAME exact Word of God as the fourth group, but the Word became choked in their lives, so that it became UNFRUITFUL to them? The Bible gives us the simple answer. It is because they prioritized the cares, wealth and pleasures of this temporary life as being of greater value than the promises of the Holy Bible. They didn't share the Gospel with others, because they were too busy with their own personal lives. God never brought forth any fruit (souls saved) through their soulwinning labors (1st Corinthians 3:7), because their was no labor to win souls. They had failed to properly hear the Word of God.

We see another sad example in Luke 16:19-32 concerning the Rich Man and Lazarus (this is no parable, but a true story). Jesus never said it is a parable. In parables Jesus never used proper nouns like Abraham and Lazarus (real people). So we must take this passage as true! In Hell, being in fires and torments, the rich man cried out for Abraham to send Lazarus from the dead to warn his five living brothers, lest they also spend eternity suffering in Hell. Please read carefully what Abraham said to the rich man in Hell:

> **Luke 16:28-32, "For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, *If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead*."**

Moses penned the first five books of the Old Testament (The Pentateuch). The “prophets” refer to the major prophets Isaiah, Ezekiel, Jeremiah, Daniel and others; and then the twelve minor prophets (Amos, Zachariah, Nahum, Jonah, Micah, et cetera). Abraham was telling the rich man (who is now poorer than the poorest soul alive on earth), that if his five living brothers won’t TAKE HEAD TO WHAT YE HEAR the Word of God, then they are doomed!!! Jesus is saying folks that RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Jesus is saying that how we choose to response to the light of THE TRUTH of God’s Word is very important, so critically important that your eternal destiny depends upon it (and the eternal destiny of your loved ones).

Sadly, legendary rock music guitarist Eddie Van Halen died in 2020. He was born in 1955. Eddie rejected the truth of a free grace Gospel, choosing rather to follow the accursed phony Roman Catholic cult and their Sacramental Salvation (which has never saved anybody). There is no salvation in the Roman Catholic prisonhouse of religion! I guarantee you that Eddie (who died a very financially rich man, but is now poorer than poor in Hell) is begging someone in Heaven to perform some miracle to get the attention of Valerie and Wolfgang about the fires of Hell, but they have to make their own choices.

Just like the former rich man in Luke 16, if they will not **TAKE HEED WHAT YE HEAR** the Word of God, then they will suffer the same fate. Granted, I cannot say conclusively 100 % that Eddie went to Hell, because I don’t know what Eddie believed in his heart of hearts; but I DO KNOW that anybody who follows the Roman Catholic way to Heaven WON"T go there, they WILL burn in Hell forever according to Jesus warning in **John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.”** You cannot get to Heaven by being religious or partaking of some stupid church sacraments, **YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!**

Dear reader, TAKE HEED WHAT YE HEAR!!! False prophets are everywhere today.

I once heard a pastor teach our church congregation, that if you can live in sin without any conviction from the Holy Spirit, you are not saved and cannot go to Heaven. He is absolutely right (Hebrews 12:6-8). However, after the meeting, one lady was terrified by what he had said. She was worried because of her sins. I tried to calm her by explaining that the pastor simply meant that if you don’t have the indwelling Holy Spirit, you are not saved. That is all the pastor was trying to say, but the way that he said it didn’t come across clearly enough, so it scared her. Oh how I wish preachers would be more careful what they say from the pulpit, so that people can TAKE HEED WHAT YE HEAR. How can people hear right, if preachers do a poor job of teaching the Word of Truth aright?

We are ALL sinners I told her. That made her feel a bit better. Now, it could be that she is not saved. Only she can answer that question.

Preachers need to explain to people that having sin in your life doesn’t mean you’re not saved, it just means that you still have the old flesh to contend with (Romans 7:14-25). But if you can live like the Devil without being convicted about it from the indwelling Holy Spirit,

then you need to get saved. God is not an absent parent. No child of God can continue in willful sin without feel like a horrible person for it, because the Holy Spirit will rip your heart out. Remember, the Devil convicts us over past sins which have already been confessed and forsaken, trying to discourage us; but the Holy Spirit only convicts us about present sins in our life, to conform us into Christ's image. Don't let the Devil drag you down into the gutter by constantly beating you up over past sins, mistakes and major bad decisions in your life. We have ALL made stupid decisions that have come back to haunt us. We have ALL sinned with our fathers the Bible says. **Psalms 106:6, " We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly."**

The SAME Holy Bible is available to you dear friend as it is to me. But how we individually hear the Word of God; that is, how we personally choose to interpret and respond to it, makes all the difference in the universe and for eternity.

[4]

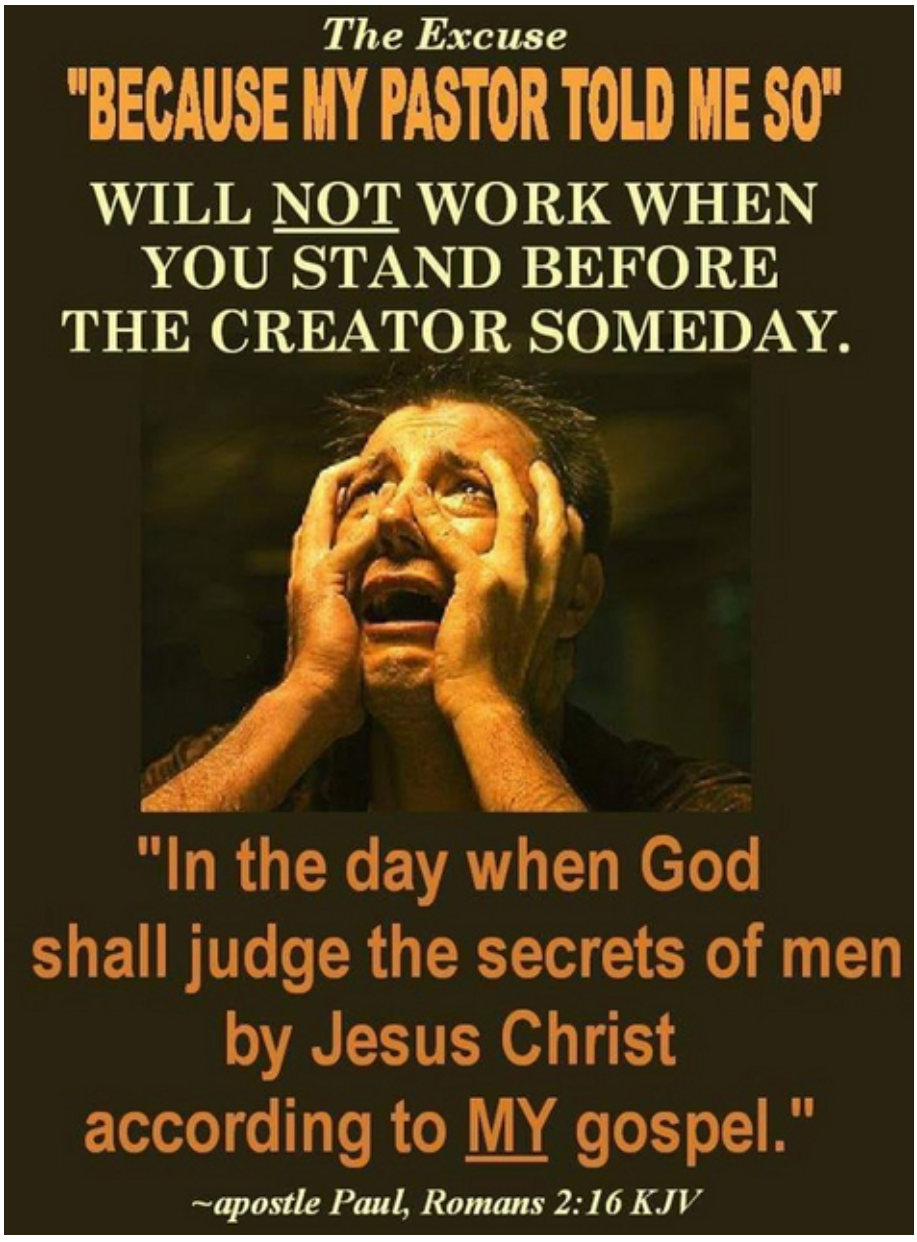

1. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/NWO/peacemaker.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/11/the-ungodly-apostate-forest-hills.html
3. https://youtu.be/OdarJwg6WUI
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjRnckQM7UnGDdWuvINzwttFN-o8fnN5L5MdU6Ck_4YZb3l_lOWXBxYroRrXcW4w2RQGtGm_H_YnspDaObg_cYljStRdLFLz-YZkLq

---

3.11.5 Please Never Smoke Cigarettes (2022-11-05 13:46)

1st Corinthians 3:16-18, "Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? *If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are*. Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise."

I admit that 1st Corinthians 3:17 is a difficult Scripture passage to interpret. It appears to teach that God Himself will inflict infectious diseases, suffering, pain or even death upon individuals who abuse their health. I cannot be dogmatic, but my humble opinion is that God has made our bodies in such a way that if we don't take care of them, bad things start to happen. I don't think our text passage is saying that it you commit fornication, God will cause you to get hit by a speeding Mack truck! If that were true, then we should have been dead long ago.

I humbly think that the Bible is simply teaching that as saints our body belongs to God. **1st Corinthians 6:20, "For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in *your body, and in your spirit, which are God's*."** As believers, our BODY, SOUL and SPIRIT belong to our blessed God, Creator and Savior! So if we foolishly defile God's temple (our fleshly body), God will give us over to our own foolishness to destroy ourselves. Again, I mentioned that this passage is rather difficult to understand, because we don't know exactly in WHAT WAY will God destroy the body.

At the church of Corinth in Greece, there was a Christian man living in fornication with a woman in the church. The Apostle Paul received word in another city what was going on, and it disturbing him that the church elders in Corinth weren't doing anything about it. So Paul writes to the church and admonishes them to confront the man, and ask him to either stop living in open sin or else he needs to leave. But notice what Paul says in **1st Corinthians 5:5 we read, "To deliver such an one unto Satan *for the destruction of the flesh*, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus."** I think this is what 1st Corinthians 3:17 means. The best way to interpret the Bible is with THE BIBLE! When we choose to live in sin—whether it be sexual sins, abusing our health with substances, et cetera—in time those potentially destructive things will cause us to reap what we have sown.

God could have made our bodies to stay healthy even if we neglect our health, but He didn't do that. If we eat too much and become obese, then Type II diabetes develops. Diabetes is called The Silent Killer for a good reason, because you can have it and there won't be any signs until it is too late (blindness, kidney failure, stroke, et cetera). High blood sugar is dangerous!

I do believe that the A.I.D.S. epidemic is God's judgment upon homosexuality and other sexual sins, just as gonorrhea, syphilis and other horrible Sexually transmitted Diseases (STD's). Famous gangster, [1]Al Capone (1899-1947) was only age 48 when he died in 1947. Capone's

infamous legacy of terror on the streets of Chicago during the alcohol Prohibition Era (1919-1933), only lasted for 7 years. That's right, just 7 years. And get this, Al Capone was only in his mid twenties when he was on top of the world as top gangster #1.

Capone was finally arrested at age 33 and sent to prison for tax evasion, but already had contracted the horrible sexual disease syphilis, which was literally eating holes in his brain in prison. The miracle cure of Penicillin wasn't invented until 1939 by the U.S. military, but it came too late to remedy the infamous crime boss. It is intriguing to me how young some of the most famous outlaws in history were. [2]Billy The Kid (1859-1881) was infamous for his long list of crimes (which sadly pales in comparison to criminal youth today across America). Billy The Kid was shot to death at only age 22! That is so sad and tragic.

Likewise, smoking tobacco is a sure way to die earlier than God intended. I THANK GOD that I have never smoked a cigarette. I have never tried beer. I have never taken a toke of marihuana. By God's grace I have never tried illegal drugs. I don't know what cocaine is like, or heroin, or methamphetamine. I get high on music! I don't walk with shady friends. You would be much better off having no friends at all, than to keep bad friends who will get you into trouble.

My Mom and Dad were married for 36 years, until my Mom went to Heaven in 2001. She died of sepsis, an infection to the entire body. By the time she died, she had both legs amputated, failing kidneys, a failing liver, a heart attack, diabetes, high blood pressure, et cetera. She suffered so much over the years in pain and misery. My Mom smoked like a chimney, which wreaked havoc on her health. She told me that at age 15 she started smoking a half of a cigarette per day. In 1989 at age 53 she had a crippling stroke, to the entire left side of her body. She could no longer use her left hand to play the lower octave notes on the piano. It was so sad to watch her play piano with just her right hand. As Merle Haggard sang, "

Mama tried.

"

When I attended the International Steel Guitar Convention (ISGC) in 1995, I watched the famous steel artist [3]Speedy West flop his hand around on the steel guitar, as it clanged and sounded like pots and pans falling in the kitchen sink. Speedy was a chain smoker his entire life, which caused him to suffer a crippling stroke. He so much desired to continue playing the steel guitar, but he had foolishly sacrificed his health on the altar of enjoying the pleasure of a nicotine addiction. I HATE the evil cigarette companies, and so should you!!!

As Speedy flopped his his around, I saw another famous steel player, Jimmy Day (who played live with Elvis Presley at barn yard dances down in Louisiana, Mississippi and Texas in the 1950's) cry. Jimmy Day cried seeing his long time musician friend trying to play the steel guitar earnestly, but his health was gone. So sad and tragic, and totally unnecessary. Nothing will ruin your health as fast as cigarettes!

Please don't ever smoke. If God had intended for humans to inhale burning plants into our lungs, then He would have put out a chimney up on top of our head, but the good Lord didn't do that. Remember, smoking won't send you to Hell, it will just make you smell like you've been there...lol. May we all be wise to take care of the miraculous body which God has blessed us with. **Psalms 139:14, " I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well."**

[4]



1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Al_Capone
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Billy_the_Kid
3. https://youtu.be/drQGSqpy1JQ
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEihi_41LJOiRYlGfGPR_rPQlhr4oOhVkSw7-YgswIfbTVvJMUeI6DmDQSfmURIBD5krcix2rsQGUO3LOw-HCJaPm-oBnZwdPn7IGCe

---

3.11.6 The Wickedness Of Pensacola Christian College (2022-11-06 11:08)

2nd John 1:10-11, " If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "

There is no poison as deadly in churches today as Calvinism (i.e., the false teachings of a man named John Calvin, 1509-1564). Calvinism denies immediate salvation by faith. Instead, followers of Calvinism errantly think you must persevere to live a changed life, by turning away from a sinful lifestyle, living a lifestyle of repentance until the end to make it to Heaven. A perfect example of Calvinist theology can be heard in the next video, where Calvinist Ray Comfort tries to tell a Christian man that he's going to Hell because he is a drunk...



Ray Comfort Schooled By Drunk Christian Man

Sadly, the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a Calvinist cesspool of iniquity, a den of Bob Jones University (BJU) graduates. [1]Look at the Calvinist crap BJU is preaching today!!! I have faithfully taken a Biblical stand against the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014. Their ungodly pastors, past and present (Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hensen) all preach a false gospel called “

[2]Lordship Salvation.

” The Devil is a beautiful liar! [3]What exactly is Lordship Salvation? RUN from Lordship Salvation dear reader, because it is NOT the Gospel of free grace taught in the Holy Bible.

Now let’s take a look at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). When I moved from Guam to Pensacola in 2021, I started attended PCC’s Campus Church. The very first week I heard them preaching heresy on repentance. Here is an actual screenshot that I saved from PCC’s Wednesday night Bible study on July 21, 2021 (I added the red cancel circle to warn people)...

[4]



Damnable Heresy Being Taught At Pensacola Christian College (PCC)

Nowhere does the Bible teach that repentance means your behavior will change. That is Calvinism! The Bible says that our behavior SHOULD change. **Titus 2:12, "Ti:2:12: Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;"** The truth is that a Christian believer SHOULD live for Christ. Calvinism says to get to Heaven, a person WILL live for Christ. Roman Catholicism teaches to get to Heaven a person MUST do good works. Which category are you in friend? If you think that you WILL or MUST do works to have eternal life, you are still hellbound in your sins.

But if you have put your childlike faith (trust, confidence) in Jesus Christ alone, then you understand that all works are DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1). You understand that works have no place in God's simple plan of salvation. Eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). THE TRUTH is that you CAN go out and live like the Devil as a child of God, and you will NEVER lose God's gift of eternal life, because of your faith. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 6:1, " What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"*** I love that! If we choose to continue in sin, God's grace will abound. The truth is that every Christian still continues in sin. Who is without sin anymore? That's right, no one (Romans 7:14-25).

Now, if you are saved, then you have the indwelling Holy Spirit, who is God in you. The blessed Holy Spirit will convict you about the sins in our life (Hebrews 12:6-8). If you can sin and win, you're not in! That is Biblical. I am not saying that you cannot live like the Devil as a Christian, you can, but God's Holy Spirit WILL convict you about it night and day. If you can

commit sin with no conviction whatsoever, then something is very wrong dear friend. You may not have the Holy Spirit in you, which means you are not born-again (1st John 3:8-9, 24).

I got gloriously saved at age 13. I have lived in sin to varying degrees ever since, and so have you!!! The only difference is that some believers try to live right, and others don't try very hard, but either way you still sin and God will convict you about it. The Bible says a man is a *bastard* and not a son, if he is without chastisement from our heavenly Father

(Hebrews 12:6-8). So if you can sin and win, you're not in. That is, if you are without Holy Spirit conviction about your sins, you need to get saved, In fact, it was that very truth that compelled me to come to Christ at age 13. The preacher said that if you can sin without any conviction whatsoever, you're not saved. I knew immediately that I didn't have the Holy Spirit. So I decided to get saved that Sunday morning in 1980, and the blessed Holy Spirit has been living inside me ever since, and I have felt His presence continually.

Shame on PCC for wickedly bidding Godspeed to Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They share radio stations. They send each other students and employees. The son of the man who operates the radio station at PCC, now operates Harvest's

KHMG 88.1 FM

radio station on Guam, preaching Dr. Steve Pettit's Calvinism!!! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Pastor Jeff Redlin at PCC's Campus Church scolded me for exposing the corrupt Bob Jones University camp for preaching the Devil's Lordship Salvation. BJU also uses, sells and promotes Satan's corruptible seed (i.e., the Devil's Bible revisions). PCC won't speak one negative word against BJU. Why? It is because they all love money. Individual people don't matter at PCC, only those who are loyal to the cult are embraced. And to be accepted at PCC you must also accept the Calvinist BJU crowd. SHAME. WICKEDNESS!!! Even so, come, Lord Jesus (Romans 3:4). Thank you for reading dear friend.



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/08/bible-proof-that-dr-steve-pettit-is.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pastor-john-macarthurs-false-gospel.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/the-heresy-of-lordship-salvation-defined.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgyxQQICdO0bVDVMW93gRNclixUrjB2XgPERQHFfiILAKtFUa8dKgecV_IxaclootQnmw0kDqHMidZczz0Sti1r8svP5dJ2gD4irEm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhVpnzT3X_My3oREIUt1BDowcCww8Bxjxl4nIsrtXELeKGtS-L5YAIovBbWFB6fCM2gyVRl9FsqY6E2fjJFSaotsoNqUwGdCfAUEQj

---

3.11.7 Beware Of False Teacher Renee Roland On YouTube (2022-11-06 20:12)

Matthew 18:8, "Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into *EVERLASTING FIRE*" (emphasis added].

5154

Kindly, be aware that Renee Roland is a false prophet who denies the reality of eternal Hell fire for Christ rejecters. She relies heavily upon human reasoning instead of taking the inspired Scriptures at face value. There is no way that anybody can rightly divide the Word of God and not conclude eternal damnation in a literal burning Lake of Fire. **Matthew 25:41, "Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into *everlasting fire*, prepared for the devil and his angels:" (emphasis added].** I would never trust the theology of anyone who denies eternal punishment in Hell, fire and brimstone for the wicked...



False Prophet Renee Roland Denies Everlasting Fire In Hell

What saith the Scripture? ...

> Revelation 21:8, “
>
> But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, *shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death*.”

Hell is FOREVER AND EVER...

> **Revelation 14:11, “**
>
> **And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up *for ever and ever*: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.**
>
> **”**

God deliver us from wannabe YouTube theologians!!!

Kindly said, Renee Roland is a fool. She denies the plain teaching of the inspired Scriptures, that all Christ-rejecters will die in their sins and be cast into the everlasting Lake of Fire. What

part of **"everlasting fire"** doesn't Renee understand? Jesus spoke those Words Himself. And of course, all of the Holy Bible was authored by Jesus, for He is **THE WORD OF GOD (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13).** Jesus is almighty God!!!

Sadly, as of November 2022 Renee has 17,100 subscribers on YouTube, misleading masses of people to deny that Hell , fire and brimstone is forever and ever. As do most false teachers, Renee lifts *texts* of Scripture out of *context*, thus creating a new *pretext*.

Furthermore, men ought to be preaching the Word of God, not women. **1st Corinthians 14:34, "**

Let your women keep silence in the churches: *for it is not permitted unto them to speak*; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law.

" If women are forbidden to preach doctrine to men in the church, then they also should remain silent on YouTube. Renee has a mouth so big, that you could drive a Mack Truck into it...lol.

> **1st Timothy 2:11-15, "Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. *But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence*. For Adam was first formed, then Eve. And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression. Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety."**

The inspired Word of God has no guiding rules for the heathen world. God wrote the Bible to the church, except for the portions which tell lost sinners how to be saved. The Bible teaches that the unregenerate (lost) person cannot understand spiritual things (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). Kindly said, what Renee is doing is heathen! She is blaspheming the Word of God by rebelling against the Lord. She is unlearned in the Scriptures, but has taken it upon herself to start a cult on YouTube. She has tens of thousands of followers!!! Religious cults preach false doctrine! Hell is a literal place!

Hell has literal fire!

The Lake of Fire has no end, it is literally everlasting, where every Christ-rejecter will burn in torment and misery day and night for ever and ever and ever without rest, without one drop of water, and without hope!!! Please don't go to Hell dear friend. [1]Jesus has already paid for your ticket to Heaven.

In the preceding heretical poisonous video, Renee Roland (Humphries) sadly dismisses Jude 1:7 as a mere metaphor. A "

metaphor

"

is a

figure of speech in which an expression is used to refer to something that it does not literally denote in order to suggest a similarity:

> Jude 1:7, "
>
> Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, *suffering the vengeance of eternal fire*.
>
> "

God did not use a metaphor here when He mentions SUFFERING THE VENGEANCE OF ETERNAL FIRE! It is gross theological incompetence for anyone to ass-u-me that a passage of Scripture is a parable, or a metaphor or only symbolic, unless the Holy Bible specifically says so! God rained down literal fire and brimstone upon the 5 cities in the well-watered plains of Sodom, the main cities being Sodom and Gomorrha. God did this retribution not only as judgment upon them, but also as an EXAMPLE to the whole of human civilization of what will happen to the wicked. The Bible plainly uses the words “ETERNAL FIRE.”

What else saith the Scripture? ...

> **2nd Thessalonians 1:8-10, “*In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:***
>
> *Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord*, and from the glory of his power; **When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.”**

The Bible could not be clearer that God is the divine Judge, who takes out His vengeance with fire upon all Christ-rejecters (those who obey not the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen). Eternal life is a free gift from God (Ephesians 2:8-9). It is free to you and me because Jesus paid for it with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). But if you reject that free grace from God, then you will have no one to blame but yourself. **2nd Timothy 2:13, “ If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself. ”**

Someone falsely accused me of calling Renee names. I didn’t call Renee Roland any "names," I told THE TRUTH that she is a "false prophetess." I stated a fact.

Not all false prophets deny the Lord Jesus Christ, but some go to that extent. Renee is a false prophet, even if she is saved (but I don’t know if she is saved or not). The Holy Spirit teaches and guides believers into all truth (Luke 16:13). What Renee is teaching (that Hell means being destroyed, not burning in Hell fire and brimstone for ever and ever) is not sound doctrine! ...

> 2nd Peter 2:1, "*But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you*, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction."

Kindly said, Renee Roland is a FOOL, who wants Christians to give her a platform to preach lies and false doctrine. But the inspired Word of God warns not to put up with false prophets for even ONE HOUR:

> **Galatians 2:5-6, "To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you. But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man’s person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me:"**

I am not tolerating her junk theology! I am calling her a FALSE PROPHETESS on the authority of the Holy Bible. I am not calling her "names," I am faithfully contending for the faith (Jude 1:3). I am pleasing the Lord by exposing LIARS!

If you watch the preceding shameful video by Renee, she downplays her false teaching, trying to get everyone to allow her a platform to simply express her personal opinion about denying everlasting Hellfire. She encourage the viewer to do their own Bible study, and not to necessarily just follow her opinions. But what Renee is asking would be no different than if the Judaizer cult which had infiltrated the churches of Galatia (Galatians 1:6-9), had tried to likewise convince the local churches to just allow them to express their opinions in the churches. “Hey, we just want to teach you what we believe, and then you can make your own decision what is the truth.” But what did the Apostle Paul say in **Galatians 5:12, “**

I would they were even cut off which trouble you.”

I am not going to allow false teachers even 5 minutes of time to corrupt me, my family, my friends, my church or my web visitors. I love and promote Pastor Steven Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church, even though I disagree with his denial of a Pretribulation Rapture; but Renee Roland denying that Hell has fire, and that lost sinners are punished in Hell forever and ever, is something entirely different. She is denying a fundamental Bible doctrine which affects the Gospel. If there is no eternal burning Hell, and lost sinners just get destroyed and cease to exist, that there is much less reason for people to come to Christ to be saved. Renee is preaching with another spirit, not the Holy Spirit (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). I seriously question her salvation. She might as well be denying Jesus’ deity. Something is very wrong with Renee’s spiritual discernment abilities, which makes me question if she has the Holy Spirit at all (2nd Corinthians 2:14-16).

BEWARE of Renee Roland, she is a deadly false teacher. I am sick of hearing professed Christians support Renee because she seems to be correct on the Gospel of free grace. But Seventh-Day Adventists sound Kosher too on the Gospel, until you dig deeper and realize that they don’t believe in a literal burning Hell, and they preach Lordship Salvation. I have said it before, and I will say it again, you CANNOT TRUST anybody’s theology who is wrong on the Lake of Fire. HELL IS FOREVER, AND HELL HAS FIRE!!! I don’t care if it harelips every dog in the county, I will continue to expose Renee Roland as a heretic until she stops denying that Hell has fire and lasts forever and ever as the Holy Bible teaches.



[3]



5160



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2heys_sekduoRSd9ZD5HE6tmmuolvR2eYpv2h9rYOulMeANBoQcouX6K8U4eUSvF62Z13qHC7AFw5W4IIHXf_jIIIQM13LvMY-hM
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjB-i3bSM1fO2r-dJvbP_NNkoBejP-C2JXcIkOfKXbELQNkhYiX9QPmdwSvaHSJK9iwogA6wF_EJ0XPCy_aMib0r4f85p2Gjv37gGR
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNvAZxv4xWnDldKdbwgiuj3lpYy8TL9HuuUTTnALmC-6gUGQxyLbJQK92ZGfx23oPf5d4ELGt8ewg8pMeXDCPtuXFelOcc5YsXN8X

3.11.8 But Wasn’t King James A Freemason? (2022-11-08 12:12)

2nd Peter 1:21, “

For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

”

Someone recently said that they were leery about the King James Bible because they heard that King James was a Freemason.

Remember, one third of the Holy Bible was written by murderers. God only has sinful men to do His work. If King James Stuart who commissioned 54 men to translate the King James Bible hadn’t been guilty of one sin, he was certainly guilty of many other sins, as are ALL men. We should judge the Bible based upon its content and not the faults of the sinful men who prepared it. King James didn’t translate the Bible. People across the country are still trying to discredit and destroy the legacy of Pastor Jack Hyles, because God forbid he might have actually been guilty of sinning during his lifetime. **1st Timothy 5:24, "Some men’s sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."**



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEWEjgrP8mmFqBLFITgLpViY2-kBNY7Wqi3jsfzvxU5a_o6EraHaeMmJZtp7aY98BgIF09anBpUs3nXh0a6OpbyWnx8_JJJvyAYlN

3.11.9 Repentance Is Included In Believing (2022-11-08 12:50)

Acts 16:27-31, "And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house*."

5162

QUESTION? - I have heard many preachers from different churches say that in order to be saved a person MUST repent of their sins. Is that true???

ANSWER - NO!!! It is true that you MUST REPENT. Yes in order for a person to be saved the individual has to repent. One thing a person needs to understand is that repentance and believing are one of the same coin. So, therefore, when a person trusts Christ as their only payment for their sins (i.e. believes the Gospel), that individual has repented.

TO CLARIFY what was said above The word REPENT (when it is in reference to salvation) is the Greek word MENTANOIA, which simply means A CHANGE OF MIND.

THE TRUTH... At the moment that a person TRUSTS CHRIST by placing their faith in JESUS' Death on a cross for our sins, Burial and bodily Resurrection (as the ONLY PAYMENT for their sins), that person has REPENTED; or in other words, they CHANGED THEIR MIND from what they once thought or believed it took them to get to Heaven, to believing God's way of going to Heaven.

THE CONFUSION begins when churches, preachers or missionaries place a FALSE DEFINITION (such as:

"

Turn from sin,

"

or

"

Be sorry for your sins,

"

or do XYZ to get saved. If anything more than childlike faith were required to get to Heaven, then the Apostle Paul and Silas would have said so in Acts 16:30-31, but they didn't, they just told the Roman jailor to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST.

When Cain and Abel brought their offerings to the Lord, God accepted Abel's blood sacrifice, but He rejected Cain's grain sacrifice.

God NEVER makes a person to do anything, nor places any conditions upon them, in order to get saved except to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL. That is, believe the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; John chapters 19 and 20).

TO PUT IT SIMPLE...

1. God LOVES us (John 3:16)
2. We are GUILTY SINNERS (Romans 3:19-23)
3. Burning in HELL is the eternal penalty for our sins (Revelation 20:12-15)
4. Jesus Christ DIED on a cross to pay down our massive DEBT of sin (Romans 5:6-9)
5. Jesus was BURIED and RESURRECTED three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)
6. Simply BELIEVE (put your confidence in) these FACTS to be saved (Acts 16:30-31)

The Holy Bible plainly and clearly defines THE GOSPEL for us:

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "
>
> Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*.
>
> "

The person who BELIEVES has also REPENTED. That is, they have CHANGED THEIR MIND from unbelief to belief. You DON'T need to repent of your sin to be saved. You DON'T need to forsake the world or a lifestyle of sinning. That would be WORKS!!!

The way to be saved is to CEASE from your own labors (works), and just REST in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. *Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief*."** Don't miss that! Please don't miss that! Carefully notice that the issue here is UNBELIEF.

The Bible is using the Jews who wandered in the Wilderness for 40 years as an EXAMPLE of their UNBELIEF, for which they perished in their sins and went to Hell. **Hebrews 4:1-2, "Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: *but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*."** There are millions of people in the churches today, who have heard the Gospel preached all their life, but they don't believe it.

You get saved dear friend, by ceasing from your own DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1), and just BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) was a godly man and a free grace preacher. But in his sincere ignorance Dr. Rice often used the unscriptural phrase to "turn from your sin" to be saved. Consequently, many people misunderstood Brother Rice (even still today decades later). But I have studied Dr. Rice's books much more than the average person who misrepresents him. Since Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was lifelong good ministry friends with John R. Rice, I am very familiar with their teachings.

It bothers me when Baptist churches skew (a slanted position) Dr. Rice's writings, misrepresenting what he really taught. Anyone who represents Dr. Rice as teaching that you have to

turn from sins, as a separate act from believing, is slandering him! Please read what Dr. Rice actually believed and taught:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). ***Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith***: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. ***One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful. Please don't miss it! The only change of mind concerning sin that you need to have to be saved, is to ADMIT that you are one. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** To be saved, you just need to realize that you are a GUILTY SINNER, so that you will know what you are being saved from. As guilty sinners we all deserve to be punished by God's wrath in a burning Hell forever and ever (Revelation 20:12-15).

I have heard [1]Missionary David W. Cloud and other false teachers, attempt to portray Dr. Rice as a proponent of Lordship Salvation, saying he taught that people must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. David Cloud even goes as far as to pitch Dr. John R. Rice against his successor Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). I explain this issue in the preceding hyperlink. Mr. Cloud claims that Curtis Hutson leaves off repentance, thus corrupting the Gospel. [2]Nothing could be further from the truth.

Kindly said, [3]I am so sick and tired of Ray Comfort's damnable doctrines of devils. In all of his YouTube videos, Ray requires people to do TWO things to be saved. He first requires that people repent of their sins. He defines repentance as telling God you're sorry, [4]and then living a LIFESTYLE OF REPENTANCE to prove the reality of your salvation. John R. Rice rightly taught that repentance and faith are simply two parts of ONE STEP of believing to be saved; whereas Ray Comfort errantly teaches that repentance and faith are TWO STEPS, which require an effort to stop living in sin to be saved.

What Ray Comfort is preaching is something entirely different than what Dr. John R. Rice taught. These are two very different plans of salvation! It is very deceptive for any Baptist church to partially quote John R. Rice, telling people that repentance means "to turn

from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart," as being something different than faith alone to be saved. In reality, in fact, that is NOT what repentance means!!!!!!! The word "repent" regarding salvation in the Bible is either the noun *metanoia* (a change of mind), or the verb form *metanoeo* (to think differently). **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*."** That is, THINK DIFFERENTLY and believe the GOOD NEWS!!!

To be saved, you must think differently and believe the GOOD NEWS (i.e., Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins, He was buried and physically resurrected three days later). We are saved by believing, not by repenting; but repentance makes believing possible. Repentance facilitates believing. If you didn't change your mind about whatever it is that has been preventing you from believing, then you wouldn't have come to Christ to be forgiven and saved. The only thing you need to change your mind about is whatever has been hindering you from believing. UNBELIEF is the only unpardonable sin dear reader!

Unbelief is the only thing that keeps a person from believing. To require that someone commit to turning away from living a lifestyle of sin, has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life. I hope you see that. False teachers like John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, James White, Gary Walton, Bryan Denlinger, Sam Horn, John Piper, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron and R.C. Sproul—all unbiblically require people to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get saved, which is heresy. Salvation is a take proposition, not a give proposition.

Jesus doesn't forgive sin, He has already paid for our sins with His precious blood. You simply receive that free gift from God by childlike faith (trust, confidence) in the record which God has given to humanity in the inspired Holy Bible. Simply BELIEVE that Christ did it for you oh sinner and you are saved!!! **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** Thank you for reading.

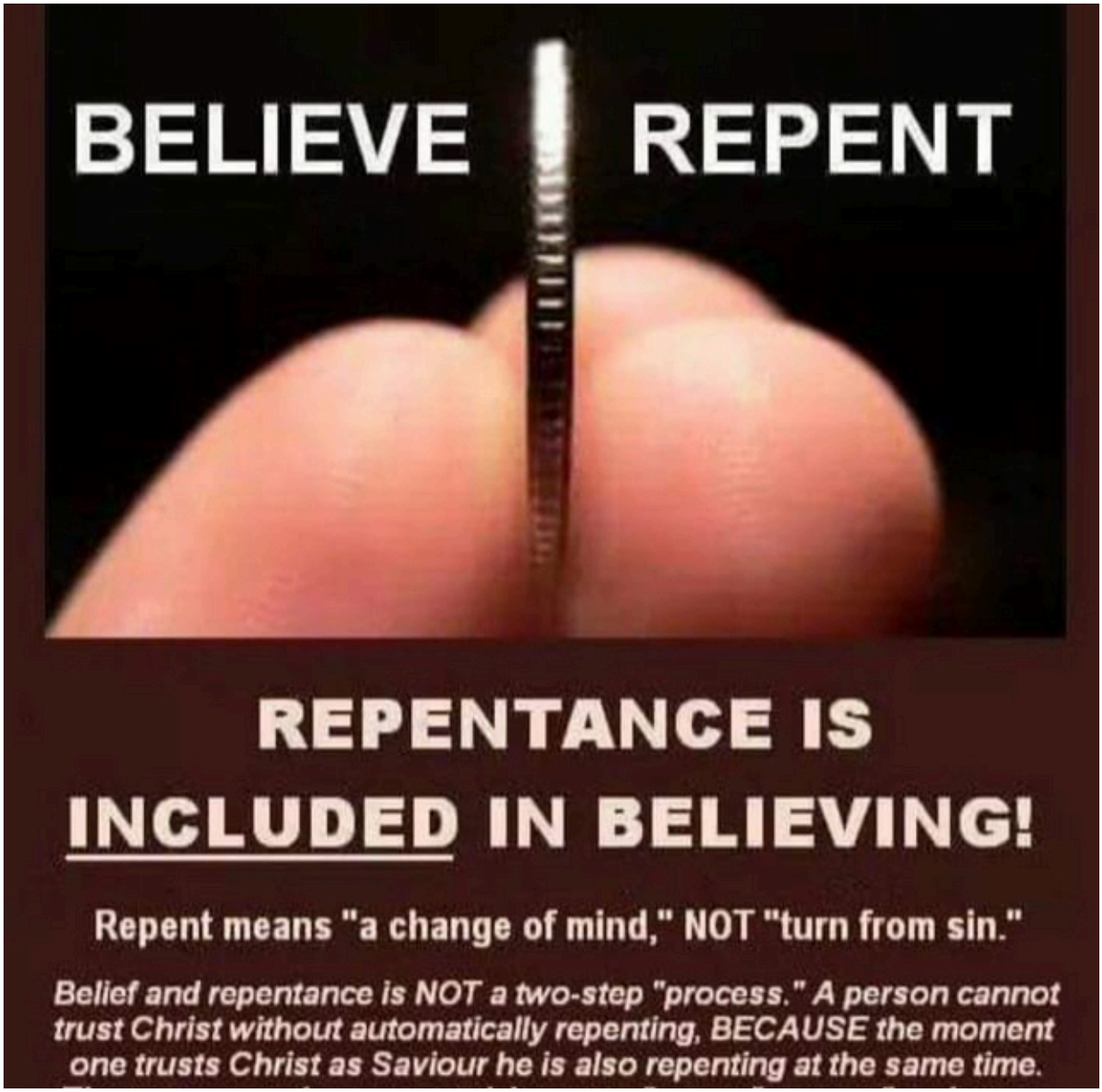

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
3. https://youtu.be/CrxC63qfMFg
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEja0eCUS6PijGN5jNz-lZL3JcYLKwoAs0ip3G7wkFZ-BQhCAmZKJ1PE0LZJZqrpr2FqWGgZJ5qlf4LEIuNjYZSzoy_6KDbPR2rbvjk

---

3.11.10 Turning Away From Your Sin Is Works (2022-11-09 11:43)

Jonah 3:10, "*And God saw THEIR WORKS, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."

Titus 3:5, " *Not by works of righteousness which we have done*, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; "

The Bible in no uncertain terms says that God's free gift of eternal life is WITHOUT WORKS. The deadly mindset of the cults has crept into most Baptist churches nowadays, which has corrupted these churches so that they now are also CULTS! What saith the Scripture? ...

> Romans 4:3-5, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. *But to him that worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*."

The Bible verses that you just read are quoted from the Old Testament concerning Abram (whose name was later changed by God to Abraham)...

> Genesis 15:6, "
>
> And *he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness*.
>
> "

People in the Old Testament, before and under the Mosaic Covenant, were ALL saved the same exact way that people get saved today thousands of years later, which is by grace through faith in Christ. **Acts 10:42, "To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*."** Abraham was saved by faith alone, without WORKS! Romans 4:4 plainly teaches that if salvation had been by works, then it would have been of DEBT and not by GRACE. Dear friend, God has never owed a debt of salvation to any wicked human being (and we are all wicked - Romans 3:19-23). Turning away from your sins and evil ways is WORKS according to God in Jonah 3:10.

The following is a helpful video which exposes Evangelist Ken Ham as a false prophet! ...

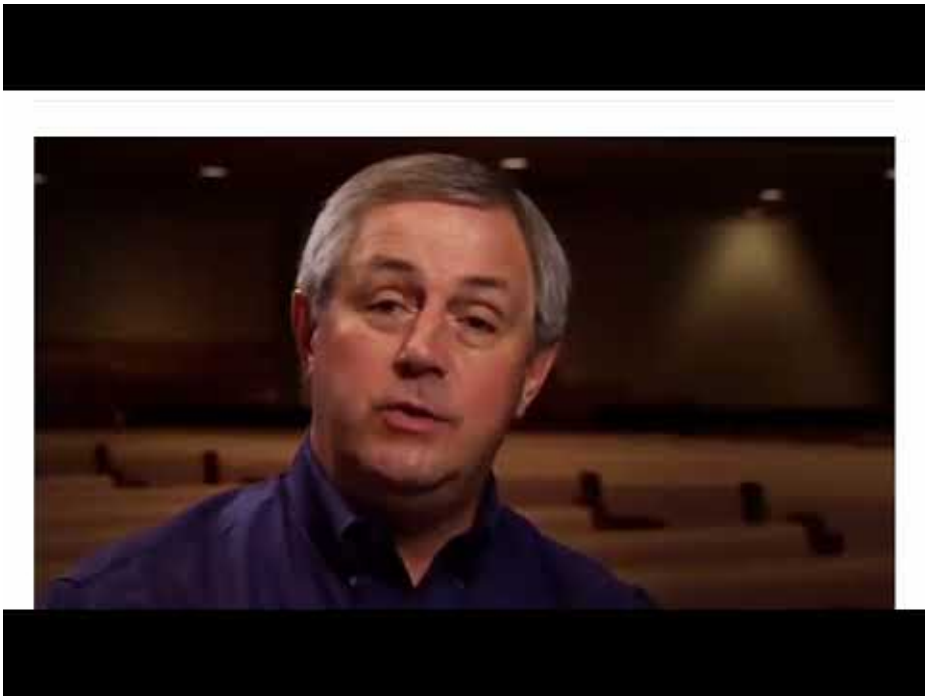

The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

Sadly, the wicked Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) promotes infidel Ken Ham to all their thousands church members and students. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! When I attended Campus Church in 2021, they showed Ken Ham's Young Earth Creation (YEC) series all summer long for Wednesday night Bible study. It upsets me when incompetent pastors, like the Bozo clowns at PCC, play video tapes of other preachers instead of doing their own Bible study. Ken Ham DOESN'T rightly divide the Word of Truth, he is WRONG on the Gospel.

Tragically, The Crown College in Powell, Tennessee also promotes Ken Ham. SHAME on Pastor Clarence Sexton. I am not trying to be unkind, but success and prosperity has ruined Pastor Sexton, so that he no longer contends for the Christian faith as he once did decades ago. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Clarence Sexton recently took a lucrative vacation to England, and not too long before that Israel. Pastor Sexton is living large off the ministry. So also is Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church at PCC living large, parasiting off the ministry.

All of these men get paid a sickening 6-DIGIT annual salary, four times what the average U.S. citizen earns in a year!!! I have a problem with that. What happened to being a servant? **Matthew 23:11, "But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant."** Sadly, the pastors who are the most successful in this world, do the least to contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). Prosperity, fame and financial wealth have destroyed more preachers than all their hardships, afflictions and enemies combined. SHAME on Temple Baptist Church in Powell (right outside of Knoxville), Tennessee and their Crown College! SHAME on them for promoting a religious con man who preaches another Gospel.

Dear friend, there are NOT two plans of salvation (Galatians 1:6-7). You either must turn away from your sinful bad habits as a second step to be saved, in addition to faith; or else you do not, but it absolutely cannot be both. **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. *But if it be of works, then is it no more grace*: otherwise work is no more work."** What Ken Ham is preaching is NOT God's grace. When you attack the grace of God, you attack the God of grace!!! SHAME on PCC for promoting Ken Ham and his Young Earth Creation (YEC) circus. There is no evidence

in the Bible to support a YEC, but there is plenty to substantiate an Old Earth Creation (OEC).

According to Ken Ham, faith in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day is NOT enough to get to Heaven. In addition, Ham says you must repent and turn away from your sinful ways. But what saith the Scripture?

Jonah 3:10, "And God saw *THEIR WORKS*, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not." God changed His mind (He repented) not to destroy Nineveh. But they didn't get saved by THEIR WORKS!!! The Bible doesn't say that the Assyrians got saved, it simply says that they turned away from their evil ways and God spared imminent destruction upon their nation. Judas also turned away from his evil ways (Matthew 27:3), even returning the 30 pieces of silver to the Pharisees which he had been paid to betray Jesus. Judas felt remorse, regret and reformation, but he never repented toward God to put his faith in Jesus. Turning away from sin is WORKS! Ken Ham is a hellbound false prophet!!!

SHAME on Pensacola Christian College and Crown College for promoting infidel Ken Ham, which confuses their students. In the preceding video, Ken Ham's employee even says that turning from sins is the "SECOND" thing you must DO to be saved. That is a counterfeit plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth. In God's plan of salvation, repentance is INCLUDED with believing on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31). If it weren't, then Paul and Silas would have told the Roman jailor that more than faith is required to be saved, but they didn't. They simply told the man to **BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, and thou shalt be saved (Acts 16:31b).** God does not save those who are **trying** to be saved, He only saves those who are **trusting** to be saved.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

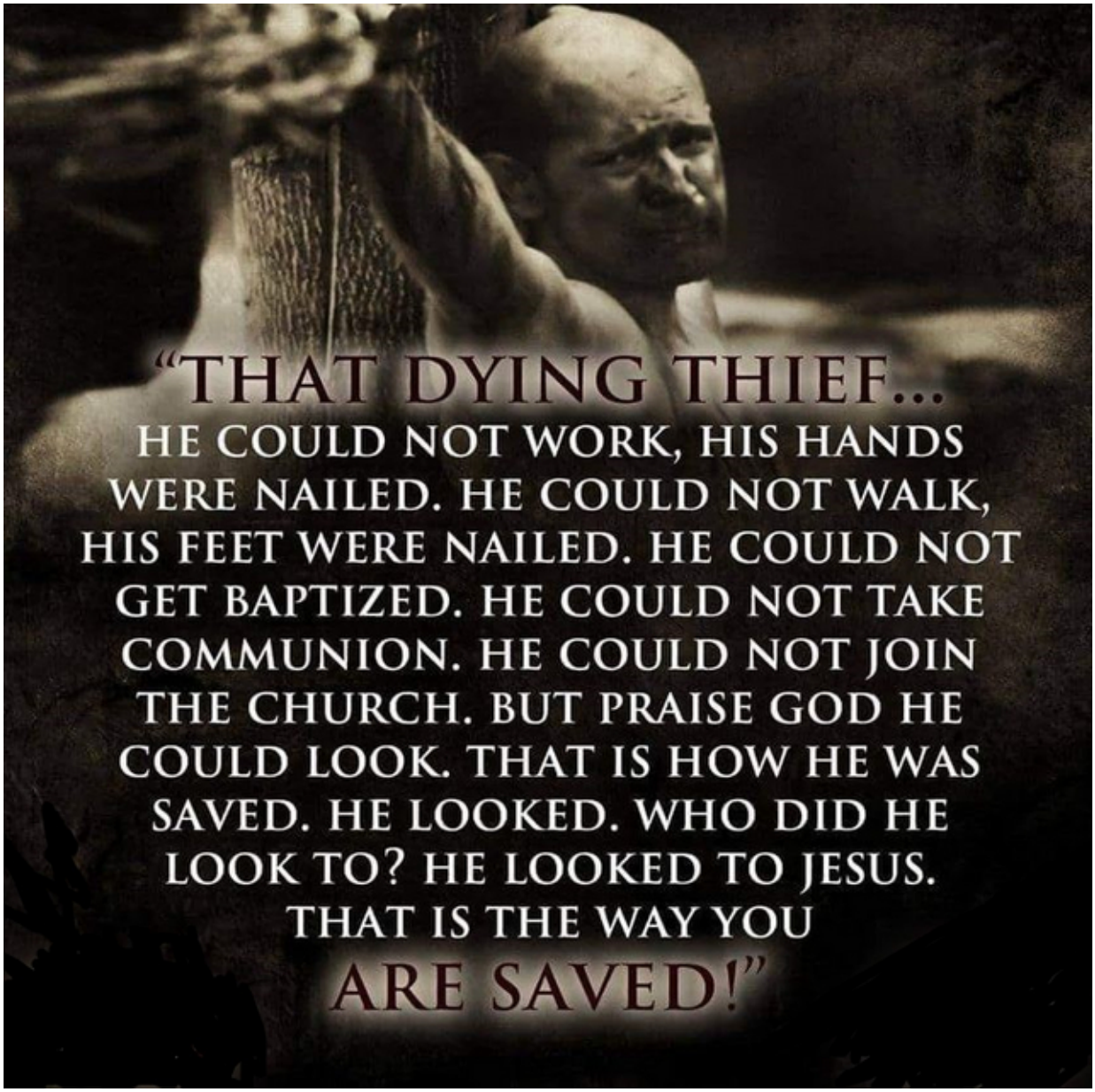
"THAT DYING THIEF...
HE COULD NOT WORK, HIS HANDS WERE NAILED. HE COULD NOT WALK, HIS FEET WERE NAILED. HE COULD NOT GET BAPTIZED. HE COULD NOT TAKE COMMUNION. HE COULD NOT JOIN THE CHURCH. BUT PRAISE GOD HE COULD LOOK. THAT IS HOW HE WAS SAVED. HE LOOKED. WHO DID HE LOOK TO? HE LOOKED TO JESUS. THAT IS THE WAY YOU
ARE SAVED!"

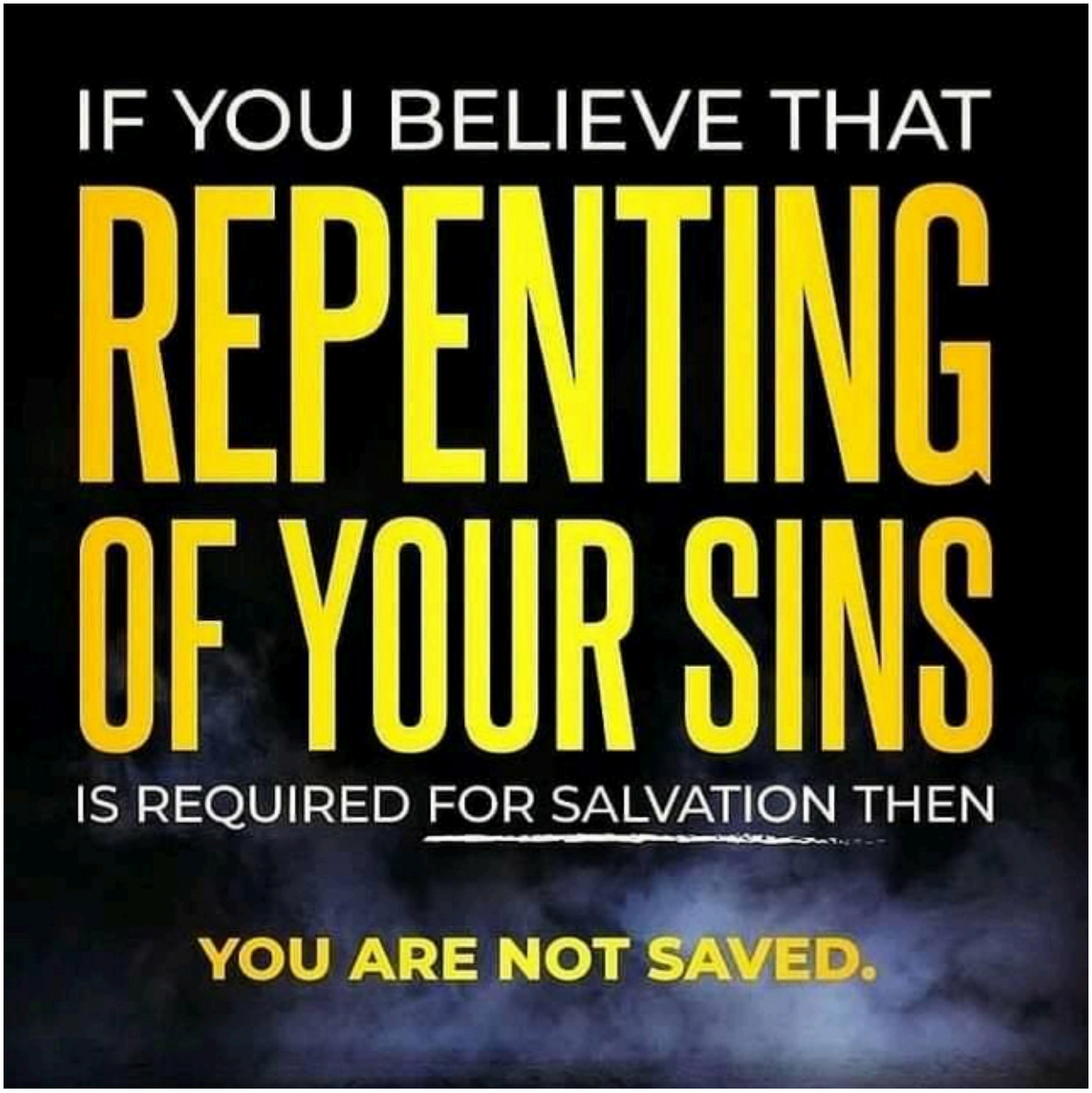

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEicObJAofed59NfmU6ydtA2o-y4NkpOwk0qDNpp7TRZvAH1yJ6eGzTA1_Ur83cbrJWekmMgbuFHU6jN8e4Y94UU7-p_dLpgk6xKFIk
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiqd8Kroj1NepJqcldGaGOha6sjhincX5ujABmq7Fh1-SmTp0C0m89beoTiFvP-D_mkAt68zZI9LesMqEj7i5k3Io5CCL8YNbCO6oR

3.11.11 What About "Double Inspiration" Of The Bible? (2022-11-10 21:51)

2nd Timothy 3:15-17, "And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. *All scripture is given by inspiration of God*, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works."

5172

I do not believe in *Double Inspiration*. Double Inspiration is the belief that the 54 King James Bible translators were newly inspired by God, and that the King James Bible trumps and supersedes the ancient Hebrew, Chaldean and Greek texts from which it was translated. I do not believe that. Respectfully,

Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) did believe in Double Inspiration (as does Dr. Gail Riplinger), but I DO NOT.

I agree with Pastor Danny Castle, who said:

> “Brother Castle, do you believe the King James translators were inspired? No, they were led. The words were already inspired.” —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the needful MP3 sermon, "[1]Lets Get Our hearts Right!"

Yes, bravo, I fully agree!!! Since the 54 scholarly men who translated the King James Bible were already working with inspired texts, and they accurately translated those texts, they produce an inspired text when done. Our beloved King James Bible must be inspired, which simply means that they are GOD’S WORDS, not man’s words.

The debate is over the meaning of the word "inspired" in 2nd Timothy 3:16. The Greek word here is "theopneustos," which means: "God and Air; or God-breathed." The King James Bible translators chose to use 5 words to translate this one Greek word into English: "given by inspiration of God."

Some bad scholars and ignorant preachers assume that the word only refers to the process of God breathing our His words to mankind, that is, THE PROCESS, not the words themselves. However, I totally disagree with that assumption. The whole premise of the "Word of God" is that it is indeed THE WORD OF GOD!!! Therefore, I think the word "inspiration" refers to THE WORDS themselves, and not just the process.

There is NOTHING in the Bible to conclusively say that inspiration merely refers to the process of God breathing His Word to man (i.e., the holy prophets of old). By "inspired," I simply believe that they are GOD’S WORDS. But if they are imperfect, corrupted, or have been diluted by men over the millenniums, then they cannot be God’s Words anymore. That is the debate.

The false claim that only the "ORIGINALS" were inspired (which is tragically what 95 % of Bible colleges and churches believe today), then we do not have God’s Word today, because there are no original manuscripts available today. We only have copies of copies of copies of the original manuscripts.

Here is the retarded Statement of Faith from Bob Jones University’s cult website:

> "Bob Jones University holds to the verbal, plenary inspiration of the Bible in the ORIGINAL MANUSCRIPTS and that God has supernaturally preserved His inspired words in the totality of extant manuscript evidence." [EMPHASIS ADDED]

I would like to make two observations from the preceding ridiculous quote:

1. BJU foolishly doesn’t believe we have an INSPIRED Bible today. As you just read, BJU thinks only the "originals" were inspired.
2. Yet, BJU insanely thinks that God has "supernaturally preserved His inspired words" in both the Textus Receptus, Vaticanus Sinaiticus, et cetera (i.e., the total extant of manuscript evidence) available.

Okay, then why have those originals (which have allegedly been supernaturally preserved) look like this? ...

[2]

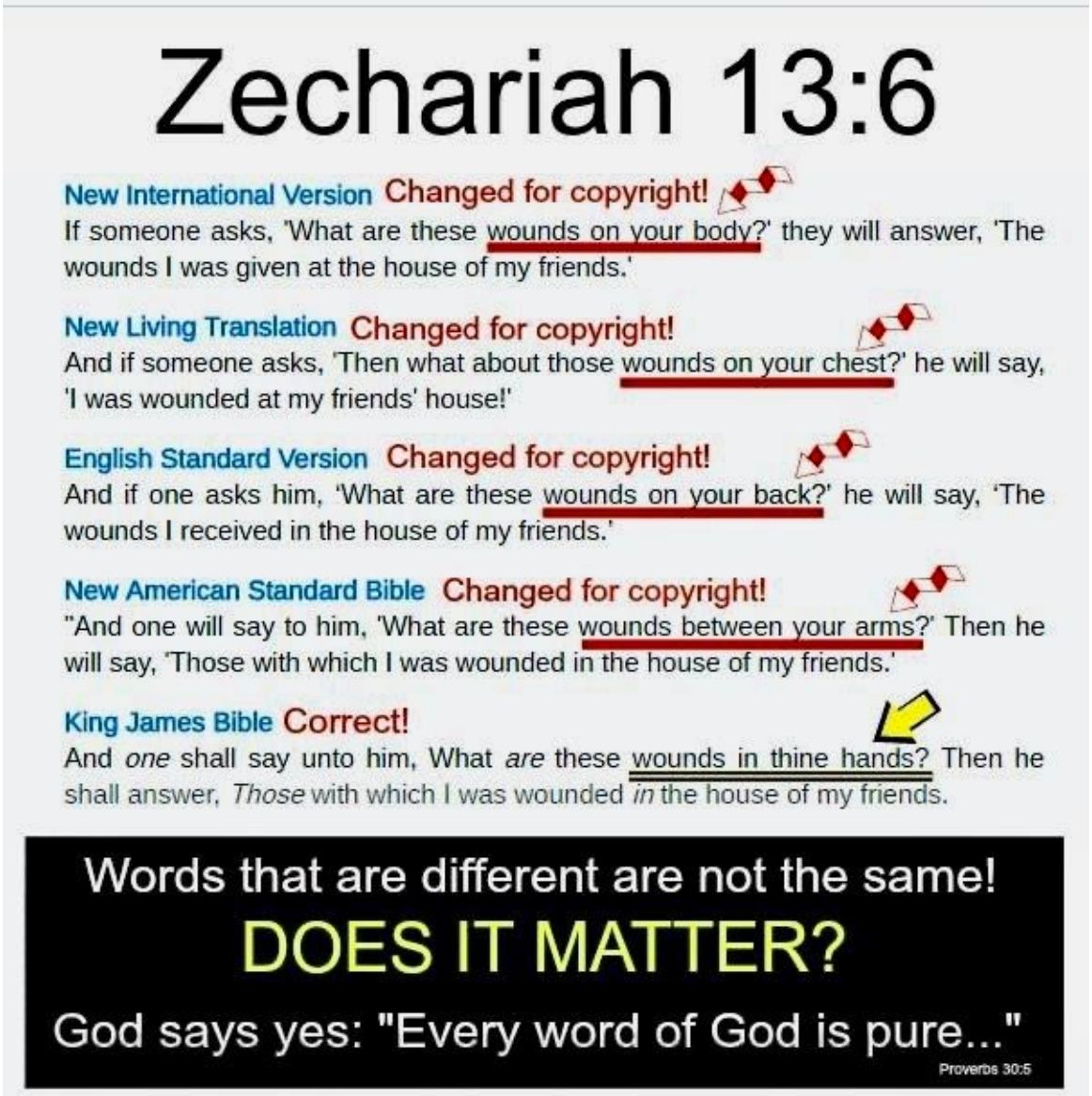

Bible Changed And [3]Corrupted To Obtain A Copyright

CLEARLY, in most cases where the Bible has been translated, God's inspired words HAVE NOT been supernaturally preserved as BJU erroneously claims, THEY HAVE BEEN CORRUPTED BY SATAN!!!

God has indeed supernaturally preserved His inspired Words for every generation and forever, which means those Words must still be 100 % verbally inspired (i.e., Word for Word). I believe those perfectly inspired infallible Words are the King James Bible. BJU are hypocrites. Since when has God become the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33)? God didn't author HUNDREDS of Bible versions, He only authored ONE BOOK. There can only be ONE true Holy Bible in any particular language.

Pastor Jack Hyles is so right, who asked the $64,000 question: "What good would inspiration be without preservation?" I like to turn the question around, what good would preservation

be without inspiration. Either way, the idea is the same. What good would it have been for God to give His 100 % infallible, inerrant, perfect, accurate and inspired Words to mankind; if those Words later became corrupt, fallible, unreliable and questionable? That doesn't make any sense!

Dr. Hyles made the preceding quote in his sermon titled: "[4]THE REAL BATTLE."

To prove what I say, read Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever." So what is being preserved by God in this promise in verse 7? It is clearly God's PURE WORDS in verse 6. Now [5]take a shocking look at what all the Devil's modern Bible revisions do to CHANGE this Bible verse.

Do you see how wicked modernists have corrupted the inspired Word of God to fit their AGENDA? Since they don't believe that we have a perfect, inspired, infallible and accurate Bible today, they had to remove God's PROMISE to preserve his inspired VERY PURE words. Look what David said in Psalms 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it." Like David in the Old Testament, I love God's Word (THE KING JAMES BIBLE) because it is VERY PURE WORDS. Like me, David would have hated and exposed the Devil's corruptible seed. You can also hear a helpful sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles that he preached in 1994, my favorite of all his sermons, called: "[6]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES." This sermon gave me the title for my movie.

It is so obvious what Satan is doing by corrupting the Bible. The Devil is trying to confuse everyone. David hid God's Word in his heart that he might not sin against the Lord. David knew that a young man's ways are cleansed by the Word of God. So if the Devil can remove the true Word of God from people's lives, they become helpless. Literally, like gun control, the Bible corrupting movement are spiritually disarming the people, rendering them vulnerable to Satanic tyranny.

I encourage you dear reader to keep an open mind, desiring to follow THE TRUTH and not just follow the crowd. Most churchgoers are afflicted with herd mentality syndrome, going with the flow to be accepted and avoid being stigmatized and shunned. Jesus has always been outside the gate! Anybody who raises a King James Bible only flag today is laughed at, ridiculed, ostracized and put outside the gate. Thank you for reading my blog. Kindest regards.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/lets_get_right.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiXdxR4DdMZJLlnwyvOZJhSVeNlvo6qnUFPVGtYKPnDweMVj9_qB0WX4YuZosHhLcJDUFgA4EgIBzE1jcmdnT156SNnnExzslegTUB
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/.../the_real_battle.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/.../psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

3.11.12 Why Do Believers Ask God To Forgive Our Sins, If Jesus Has Already Paid For Them? (2022-11-11 01:30)

1st John 1:6-9, "If we say that we have *FELLOWSHIP* with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have

FELLOWSHIP **one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."**

The subject at hand is "fellowship" not "sonship." I once worked with a truck driver who claimed that 1st John 1:9 was only written to unsaved people, because as Christians our sins are already forgiven. But that fella didn't understand the difference between fellowship versus sonship. John is speaking about "fellowship" with God and our Christian brethren.

Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful sermon on this subject titled: "[1]How To Be Right With God." In the sermon Dr. Hyles contrasts being right with God POSITIONALLY versus CONDITIONALLY. When we got saved, the old account was settled long ago, we were forever legally declared JUSTIFIED by God; so that whenever we sin as saints, we fall IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE (Romans 6:1). God's righteousness was imputed (counted) to us by faith when we got saved, so that in God's sight we always appear as righteous as Jesus Christ. That is our POSITION in Christ.

Our CONDITION is our daily walk with the Lord. So when we sin as God's children, it strains our fellowship with the heavenly Father. Either sin will keep us from the Bible (Proverbs 14:14), or the Bible will keep us from sin (Psalms 119:11; Romans 7:13). We have a continual need to ask God to forgive us as his children, to maintain fellowship. This is our CONDITION in Christ. Our POSITION was forever settled the moment we got saved.

This is also how the Judgment Seat of Christ will be handled. 2nd Corinthians 5:10 teaches that we will give account for the GOOD and the BAD done in the body, not our sins. That is, our CONDITION in Christ will be judged at the Judgment Seat of Christ, not our POSITION in Christ. There is no condemnation in Christ (John 3:18; Romans 8:1). But we can still suffer loss of rewards (1st Corinthians 3:11-15), weep tears of regret (Revelation 21:4), suffer avengement for those we have defrauded (1st Thessalonians 4:6), and suffer public shame (Revelation 16:15) for a wasted life on earth (Luke 8:13-14). God gives us the option as saints to settle out of civil court before we get there. **1st Corinthians 11:31, "For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged."**

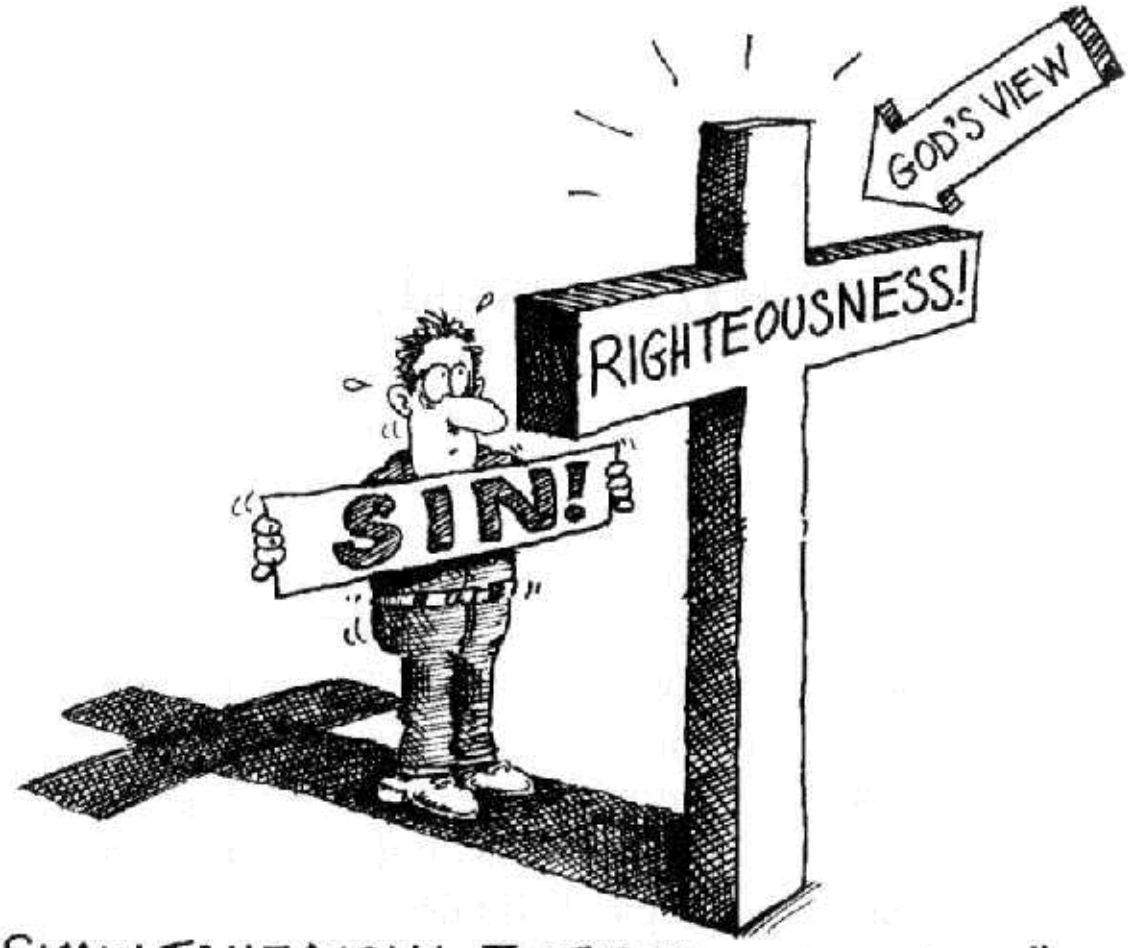

"SIMULTANEOUSLY JUSTIFIED AND SINFUL"

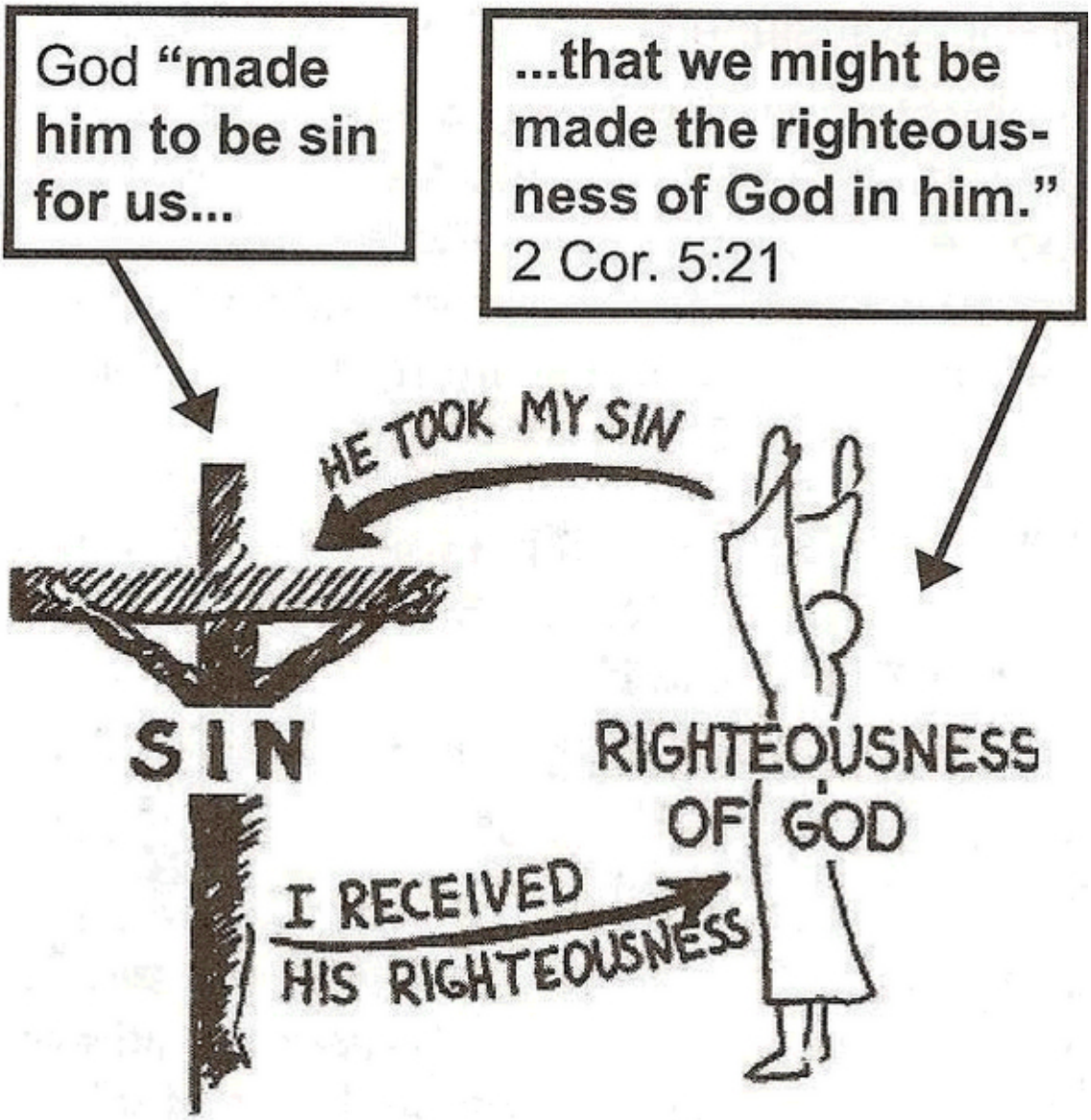

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_be_right_with_god.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEizmf3JYeKZqQdSIPTk2sLCKsY9qBDFbS8LSSBnPCJyj1fNEzPbdQ70VYwDqM9N4JYVFeDq7NOrOeW7errIdlo6R21WhmPfSCa1a2H
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQzQCew7L6TdKtX4NMS_A8kO6_R6OZezTRWgUIrnmKByBAklFJOm2s15u32IMe1g1NpdhClHd3pFmVLZqWaMdMjjoGi4XnifcNHJ5

3.11.13 Prayer Made Simple (2022-11-12 04:30)

"Pray without cea

sing." —1st Thessalonians 5:17



Quite frankly, PRAYER IS WORK. **Colossians 4:12, "Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God."** I love that Scriptures. Genuine prayer set aside as an activity by itself is work my friend. That's why most people don't pray.

God wants to answer our prayers so much that He has made it easy for us, so that no believer will have an excuse at the Judgment Seat Of Christ not to pray (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). Here are four ways in which God makes it easier and more convenient for us to pray: WE DON'T HAVE TO PRAY LONG.

First, Jesus taught us in Matthew 6:7 that we don't have to pray a long time. God just wants us to know that we need Him. **Matthew 6:7-8, "But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him."** So we don't have to pray for a long time for our needs. God will provide. In fact, God provides when we don't ask, because **Luke 6:35** says **"for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil." Psalms 145:9, "The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."**

It is a sin not to pray, akin to atheism. God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble (James 4:6). There are answers to prayer that we WON'T receive if we fail to pray. God is trying to get it to us. Interestingly, James 4:8 is just a couple verses later and says if we draw near to God, then He will draw near to us. Prayer is vital in walking with God, for without prayer there is no walk with God.

JESUS GAVE US A BASIC GUIDELINE TO FOLLOW WHEN WE PRAY.

Second, Jesus gave us a basic outline to follow of WHAT to pray in **Luke 11:2-4, "And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. Give us day by day our daily bread. And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil."** So God not only tells us that we don't have to pray for a long period of time, but He has also given us a template to get us started praying if we don't know how.

We should begin each prayer by bragging on God, for Who He is and what He does. And then pray for His return, for daily provisions, for forgiveness and for God to keep us from doing evil. No one can live above sin, but we can all live above evil (premeditated sin). God has made it so easy for us to pray. The Lord's prayer is really the disciple's prayer, because Jesus said, **"When ye pray..."** The Bible gives us this basic outline to guide us what to pray for.

WE CAN PRAY CONTINUALLY TO SPREAD OUT OUR PRAYER REQUESTS.

Third, **1st Thessalonians 5:17, "Pray without ceasing."** God is so fair and practical. He says that He doesn't want us to pray for a long time. And He gives us a guideline to follow to get us started each day. And then He promises to be with us in Spirit as we pray, to help our infirmities (weaknesses). And then God says we can spread out our prayers throughout the day, getting our requests to His throne of grace and mercy one way or another. What wonderful truths! What an awesome God!!!

Although Jesus gave us a basic outline to follow in prayer, life is complicated and there are many more things to pray about. Evidence of this truth is found in **Philippians 4:6, "Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God."** So here we learn that we are to pray for more than just the basic needs of daily provisions, forgiveness, the Lord's will and to be delivered from evil. God tells us not to be over-concerned about anything, but to cast it all upon Him in prayer and trust Him (1st Peter 5:7).

Obviously, we have the guidelines of the Lord's Prayer to follow (Luke 11:2-4), beginning with bragging on God and then praying for our DAILY needs, forgiveness and to be delivered from evil. The Bible tells us to make our requests KNOWN unto God. If we don't ask, we don't get (James 4:2). **Luke 11:9-10, "And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened."**

THE HOLY SPIRIT WILL INTERCEDE ON OUR BEHALF WHEN WE PRAY, TO HELP US.

Fourth, **Romans 8:26-27, "Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God."** I love this Scripture passage. Not only does God tell us that we don't have to pray for a long time, and not only has God given us an example to follow, and not only does He allow us to spread out our prayers throughout the day at our convenience; but He also will help us if we don't know what to pray, and the Holy Spirit will speak on our behalf to the Father.

The Bible plainly states in Romans 8:26 that we don't know what we should pray for. Now, maybe you think you know more than God, and that you do know what to pray for,

but my King James Bible says that I DON'T KNOW WHAT TO PRAY FOR and neither do you. Thankfully, the Holy Spirit Who lives within (indwells) every believer intercedes on our behalf when we pray. What a wonderful comfort and assurance. That's pretty good insurance my friend. You can't go wrong when the Holy Spirit is holding your hand and telling the Father what we really need. I think most of our prayers are intercepted and the Holy Spirit has to make changes, because we often pray for selfish things that would be harmful to us if God gave us what we think we need.

The squeaky hinge gets the oil. God will likely provide for our basic needs even if we don't ask, but then we've sinned by not thanking and glorifying God in our everyday life. There are 86,400 seconds in each day. Have you thanked God with just one of them? Notice in Philippians 4:6 that we are supposed to pray with thanksgiving. Philippians 4:7 promises the peace of God in our hearts if we'll just leave our burdens with the Lord through prayer. Trust God and be fearless.

My friend, prayer couldn't be simpler. If you are busy, then God allows you to pray throughout the day wherever you are at. If you aren't sure how to get started, the Lord has provided a template for us to follow in Luke 11:2-4. If you still aren't sure what to pray (and none of us are), the Holy Spirit promises to intercede (mediate) on our behalf and to tell the Father what we really need. The Holy Spirit always intercedes on our behalf when we pray. And then God tells us not to pray for a long time because there is no need... He already knows our needs and desires. BUT HE DOES WANT US TO ASK, and it's not an option. If we don't pray, it is only because we are sinfully proud and God will resist us for being proud (James 4:6). To not pray is to tell God that we can make it on our own and don't need His help.

This is one of the most important articles I've ever written. I marvel when I think about these truths. No Christian will have any excuse at the Judgment Seat Of Christ for not praying as they should. You don't need to pray long, just pray. You can break apart your prayers and fellowship with the Lord throughout the day, here and there. His Holy Spirit lives inside every believer's body (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9). In a day's time, you'd be surprised how much total time you can accumulate in prayer, if you'll pray continually. Of course, this means having God and the things of Christ on our mind throughout the day in all we do. Christianity is not about becoming religious only on Sundays; but rather, abiding in Christ continually and allowing His Words to abide in us as John 15:1-7 teaches.

God says don't pray long for your needs. He further helps us by giving us a guideline to follow. And if that's not encouragement enough to pray, the Lord says that we can space apart our prayers throughout the day. And then God assures us that even though we often don't know what to pray, He does and His Holy Spirit will intercede on our behalf and help us. All we have to do is put forth the effort to simply pray!!! God takes it from there. Isn't that beautiful?

Oh how God desires to answer our prayers and get His blessings to us. Please read James 4:7-17 concerning the proper attitude that every believer should have:

James 4:7-17, "Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning,

and your joy to heaviness. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge. There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another? Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil. Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin."

Do you know my friend that God loves you so much that He chose to LIVE INSIDE EVERY BELIEVER as the Holy Spirit the moment we are saved and for the rest of eternity (Romans 8:9)! Literally, God wanted to live inside me and you if you are saved. If you're not a Christian, then God very much wants you to become His child (2nd Peter 3:9). It warms my soul to know that God lives in me and loves me, and has sealed me with His Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13; 4:30).

Persevering Prayer & Answers To Prayer

Carefully notice in Luke 11:5-10 Jesus taught about persevering prayer where we pray for OTHERS. This is where we ought to spend the greater lengths of time, because there are many people to pray for, and many spiritual as well as physical needs. Literally, God wants us to stop thinking about ourselves all the time.

In Philippians 2:5 we are told to have the mind of Christ, and in Philippians 2:4 (the Verse before) we are told that Jesus thought on the things of others. **Philippians 2:4-5, "Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus."** Jesus was concerned about OTHERS, not Himself. Oh, that we would learn this truth as God's children!

So when you go to pray, spend a few minutes on yourself and then spend some quality time praying for OTHERS in your life. Prayer makes a difference! If we don't care about others, then how can we reasonably expect God to cater to our selfishness. Most people pray for themselves, and that's it. Then they wonder why God doesn't answer. It's a total lack of faith. If God openly answered your prayers, then where is faith?

No, the way God works is behind the scenes, in ways unseen as Romans 1:20 teaches. It is the invisible things of God at work that we cannot see, such as the angels, God's power and the Godhead. When we pray we are looking to see God's eternal power, but the Bible says it is invisible, seen only by the things which are made. Pray my friend, and trust what you see around you as evidence that there is a God and He rewards those who diligently seek Him (Hebrews 11:6). **"And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God." —Luke 6:12**

Since God sees what we cannot see, then we must trust Him, understanding that our prayers will often produce very different results that what we had intended. Trust the Lord, for

He cares for you (1st Peter 5:7) and has promised to guide us (Proverbs 3:5-7). Do you know that the Bible never says God will answer all our prayers? Rather, the Bible teaches that if we acknowledge God in all our ways, then He will direct our steps. **Psalms 34:7, "The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them."**

[1]Pray Without Ceasing | [2]Believer's Corner



[3]

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/

3.11.14 Communist Cuba Has More Horsesense Than Majority Of America's Pastors (2022-11-12 11:28)

"So great is my veneration for the Bible that the earlier my children begin to read it the more confident will be my hope that they will prove useful citizens of their country and respectable members of society. I have for many years made it a practice to read through the Bible every year." —U.S. President John Quincy Adams (1767-1848)

I was so encourage back in 2018, when I learned that the government of Cuba rejected a shipment of 17,000 copies of the New International Version (NIV) of the Bible. The NIV is perverse and corrupt! In the following 1:23 hour MP3 presentation, Dr. Gail Riplinger, exposes what is wrong with the modern Bible perversions: [1]NEW AGE BIBLE VERSIONS. I'd like to say, "Thank you," to Cuba's President, Raul Castro, on behalf of born-again Christians everywhere for lifting the ban against the Bible since 2015, and most of all, for having the wisdom to recognize that the NIV is worthless! ...

- [2]Praise God That The Cuban Government Has More Sense Than Bob Jones University (bans NIV)
- [3]Notoriously Communist Cuban Government Honors God By Blocking Satanic NIV's (praise God)
- [4]What Is Wrong With Retarded American Pastors; Why Do They Tolerate Weak, Corrupt Bibles?

Here are some brief quotes from the preceding news articles:

> The Communist government of Cuba sent back a shipment carrying 17,000 copies of the New International Version Bible, saying it would only allow Bibles in the King James version, according to a report. On paper, Cuba lifted its ban on printing new Bibles in 2015.
>
> The Department of Religious Affairs sent the shipment by Christian ministry Biblica back to Miami, Florida, in 2016, Marti News reported this week.
>
> The Cuban government is not giving permission for the NIV Bibles to enter the country, as it prefers older translations, Esteban Fernández, executive director of the publishing house for Latin America, was quoted as saying.
>
> SOURCE: [5]https://www.christianpost.com/news/cuba-blocks-distribution-17000-niv-bi bles-despite-lifting-bible-ban-222315

And also:

> "The Cuban government is not giving permission for the NIV Bibles to enter the country, as it prefers older translations," Esteban Fernández, executive director of the publishing house for Latin America, is quoted as saying.
>
> [6][7]http://ugchristiannews.com/cuba-govt-blocks-distribution-of-17000 -niv-bibles

I wouldn't give anyone a dime for the satanic New International Version (NIV). [8]Why would anyone use the NIV? What good is an easier-to-read road map that leads you to the WRONG place? The NIV has been secularized, as have ALL the modern Alexandrian-based Bible revisions. Look and you will see that the NIV removes nearly all mention of people "worshipping" the Lord Jesus Christ.

For example: Look at a comparison of Matthew 8:2:

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Matthew 8:2, "And, behold, there came a leper and *worshipped him*, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean."**
>
> NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) - Matthew 8:2, "A man with leprosy came and *knelt before him* and said, 'Lord, if you are willing, you can make me clean."'

There is a big difference between kneeling and worshipping! You can knee before a king without worshipping him. The Holy Bible says that the leper WORSHIPPED the Lord Jesus Christ!!! The NIV is the Devil's Bible version!

There are no errors in the King James Bible! That is a lie that the Devil's crowd cooked up to promote their modern Bibles, which are RIFE with errors, lies, and contradictions. 2nd Peter 3:16 that SAYS some scriptures are hard to understand, which the unlearned and ignorant people twist (wrest) to their destruction.

2nd Peter 3:15-17, "And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you; As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness."

God intended for portions of the Scripture to be difficult to grasp, requiring us to study. We live in a lazy generation, where people want all types of ridiculous things to pamper themselves. God wrote the Holy Bible to ALL men, but lazy men won't divide (dissect) it accurately. 2nd Timothy 2:15, "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth."

And yes, Christianity is old-fashioned because, like God, it NEVER CHANGES!!! Beware of anyone who claims that we need [9]an easier-to-read Bible version. We don't! There is no place in the truth for progress and modernism. Zondervan and Nelson Publishers may be comfortable believing a lie, but don't believe their LIE. They can try to fool everyone else with their promotion of satanic New Age Bibles, but not everyone is as foolish as they are.

> "It is impossible to enslave mentally or socially a Bible-reading people. The principles of the Bible are the groundwork of human freedom." —Horace Greeley (1811-1872)

These new Bible versions are like a baby falling down the stairs, that is, you don't reach out to grab the baby only if he falls several stairs; bur rather, you reach out to grab the baby of he falls even one stair. It is not the amount of stairs that the baby falls that matters, but the fact that he is headed in the wrong direction! The same is true with the modern Bible versions. Some are worse than others, but they're ALL headed in the WRONG DIRECTION!

We need more hard-hitting preachers like Pastor Phil Kidd, who pulls no punches:

> "You know why I like the King James Bible? It'll knock the bark off you! It doesn't cut any corners. It tells it like it is, Brother! And whether you like it, lump it, bump it, or jump it; Brother, this Book, it doesn't change to fit your fancy! It's right; it's always been right! Hey, I want a Bible that'll tell it like it is! I want to live right, raise my family right, tell my grandkids how to live right! I've gotta have a Bible! I'm telling you, I am a King James man without an apology! And if you go to a church where they use, recommend, study, or quote out of anything else, you ought to get your family out of that mess, and get in a Bible-believing, fire-breathing, Baptist, church! Any preacher that'll use another Bible is a promoter of perverts! You tell 'em I said so!!! Evangelist Phil Kidd, " [10]SODOMITE STRATEGY "

Look what the NIV does to attack Christ's deity concerning the woman caught in the act of adultery:

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - John 8:10-11, "When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those

thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? She said, No man, *Lord*. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more."

NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) - John 8:10-11, "Jesus straightened up and asked her, 'Woman, where are they? Has no one condemned you?' 'No one, *sir*,' she said. "Then neither do I condemn you," Jesus declared. 'Go now and leave your life of sin."'

They dishonestly changed the word "Lord" to "Sir." The term "Sir" is used to express politeness and respect, but the word "Lord" (kurious) means that Jesus is supreme in authority, that is, God. Again, we see that there are drastic differences in word meanings. The NIV at every opportunity butchers the Word of God to weaken, diminish, attack and eliminate the deity of Christ, the Godhead and the preeminence of Jesus Christ!

Biblica, the producers of the ungodly NIV, openly admit that their goal in translating the NIV was to avoid "sectarian bias" and produce a new international version for the world (found in the introduction to the NIV). Biblica invited over 70 religious denominations to get their input, to what what changes they required to support their new "version." The result is a watered-down, weakened, tampered-with, satanic rendition of the Word of God, which lacks authoritativeness and is worthless!

"The Bible is worth all other books which have ever been printed." —Patrick Henry (1736-1799)

I am not endorsing the Cuban government. I know they are historically Communist and are infamous for persecution of Christians; but I praise God for the recent wise decision of the Cuban government, to tell the publishers of the NIV that they can stick their weak Bible versions where the sun don't shine! Amen and amen! THE END

Inspiring Preacher Quotes...

"Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —[12]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

"Nothing in my future can ever affect the salvation that I have... Once you trust the Lord Jesus Christ as your Savior, you are eternally secure!" —Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), a quote from the classic MP3 sermon titled, "[13]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?"

"There are many people who name the name of Jesus Christ, who are not saved, because they're trusting in living the Christian life, or in their works, or in some efforts that they're doing, in order to obtain their salvation." —Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), a quote from the classic MP3 sermon titled, "[14]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?"

“There are lots of preachers who don’t know Jesus. They know about him, but they don’t know him.” —Billy Sunday, “[15]Critics and Criticism” (chapter 18), from his biography by William T. Ellis titled, “Billy Sunday: The Man And His Message.”

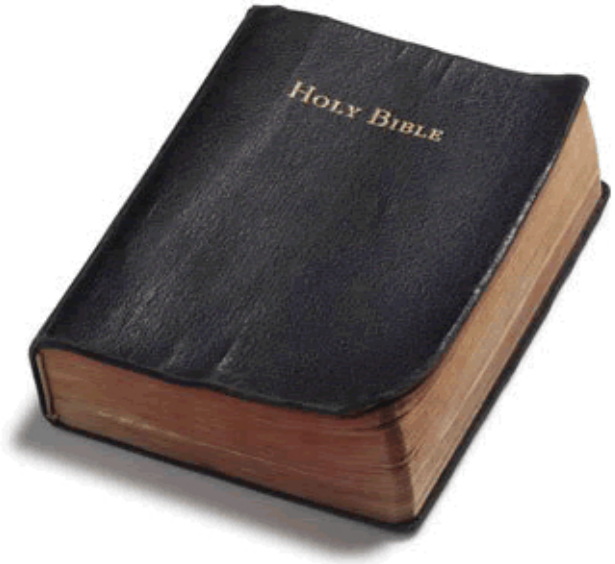

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/new_age_bible_versions.mp3
2. https://www.premier.org.uk/News/World/Bible-publisher-complains-after-Cuba-returns-NIV-Bibles
3. https://www.christianpost.com/news/cuba-blocks-distribution-17000-niv-bibles-despite-lifting-bible-ban-222315
4. http://ugchristiannews.com/cuba-govt-blocks-distribution-of-17000-niv-bibles
5. https://www.christianpost.com/news/cuba-blocks-distribution-17000-niv-bibles-despite-lifting-bible-ban-222315
6. http://ugchristiannews.com/cuba-govt-blocks-distribution-of-17000-niv-bibles
7. http://ugchristiannews.com/cuba-govt-blocks-distribution-of-17000-niv-bibles
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/why.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/satanic_counterfeit.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Phil_Kidd/sodomite_strategy.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhBZbxNhuBtLLDb7hhgM87TIlAkl4Y_J0i3UYVZ34ZI28Vaow_vp1d0VaN36yZVONefItq5KS1_K1mm8rcfbAS1tUFkLzdH7NWdBEx
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Hank_Lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Hank_Lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/critics_and_criticism.htm

---

3.11.15 The Children Of This World Are Wiser Than God’s Children (2022-11-12 13:00)

Luke 16:8, “And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: *for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children*

***of light*.”**

This Bible verse always intrigues me. How ironic and disturbing that God’s redeemed, born-again saints, could actually be less wise than the heathen world. Sadly, it is true!

[1]

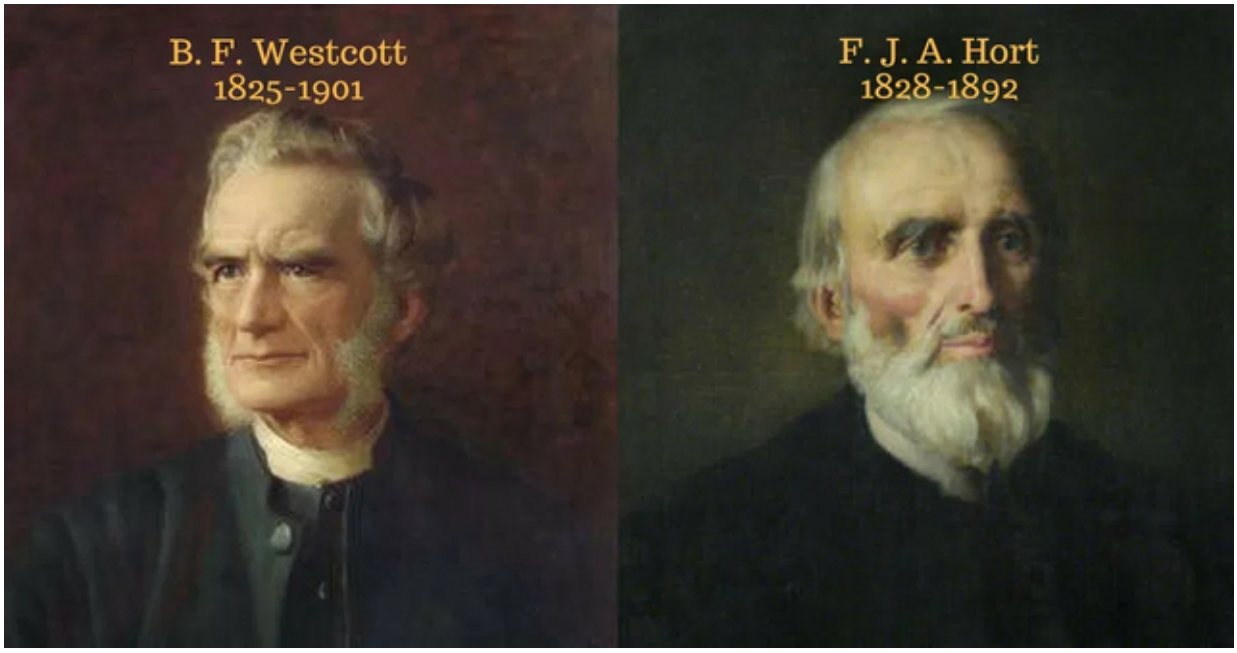

A perfect example is the insane Bible publishing nightmare in the United States. Literally, since 1881 when Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort produced their corrupt Geek text: “The New Testament in the Original Greek,” HUNDREDS of so-called “new and improved” English Bible revisions have been published over the past 141 years. Is God the author of confusion? Not according to **1st Corinthians 14:33, “*For God is not the author of confusion*, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.”** God is the author of peace in ALL the churches of the saints, because confusion causes turmoil. The Apostle Paul’s friends and the disciples were afraid that the confused mob of people would kill Paul, so they begged him not to go in...

> **Acts 19:30-32, “And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not. And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre. *Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused*; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.**
> **”**

An honest thinking person need only look and compare the different Bible revisions today, to see the utter confusion and insanity that exists in churches everywhere today...

[2]

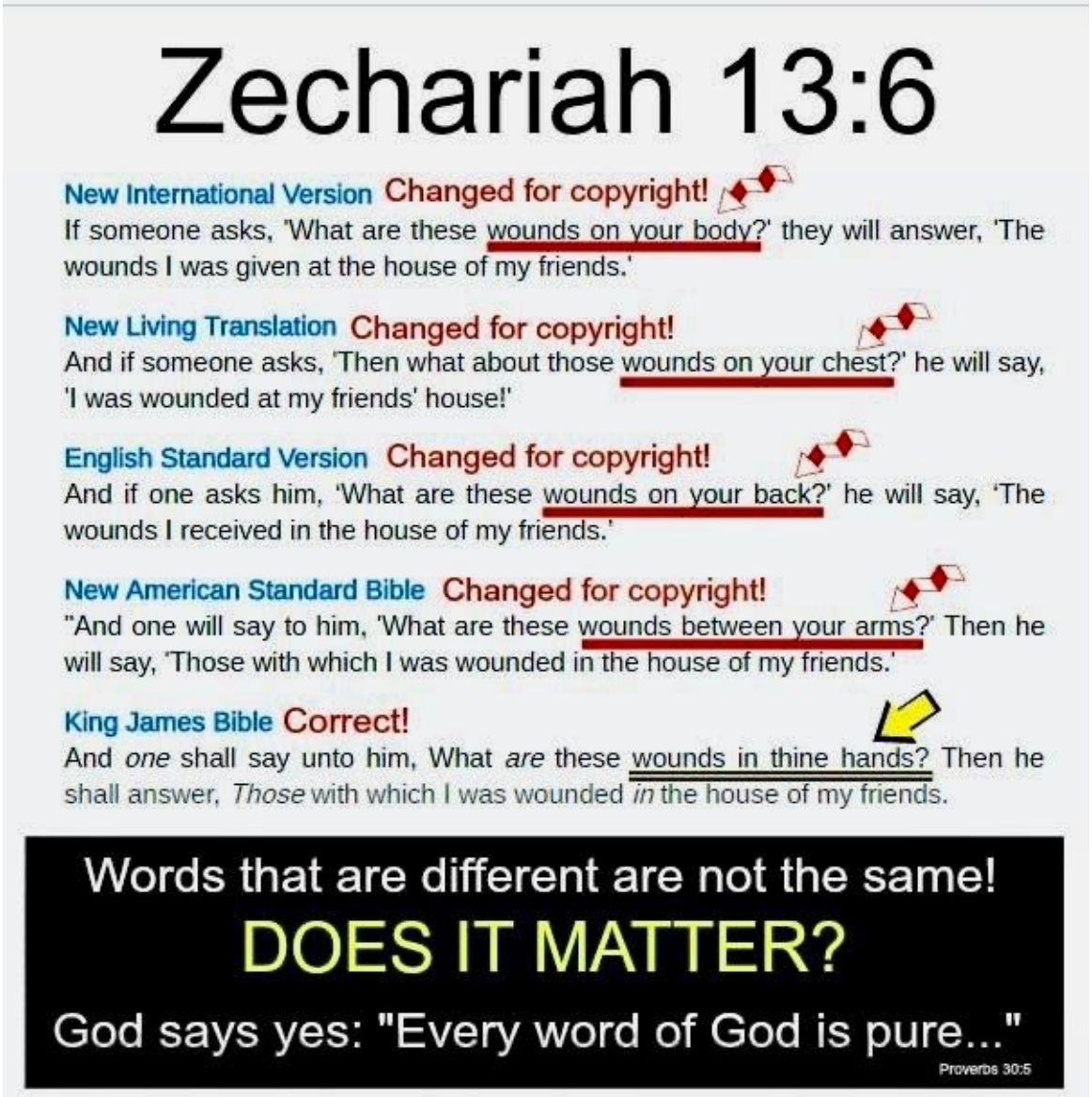

The Holy Bible was Corrupted to Obtain a Copyright!

The New Testament in the Original Greek is a Greek-language version of the New Testament published in 1881. It is also known as the Westcott and Hort text, named after its infidel editors [3]Brooke Foss Westcott (1825–1901) and [4]Fenton John Anthony Hort (1828–1892). It is a critical text (i.e., the so-called “

master Greek text of the New Testament

”

seeking to ascertain the original wording of the original documents), allegedly compiled from some of the oldest New Testament fragments and texts that had been discovered at the time. The two editors worked together for 28 years to finish their new Greek text.

But dear reader, you DON’T have to be a Greek scholar to see that something is VERY wrong with Westcott and Hort’s new Greek perversion of God’s Word. Simply open any new Bible revisions to John 3:16 and look to see if they’ve removed the word

"begotten." If you don't see that very important word, please throw your fake Bible into the trash where it belongs. Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, which means He is God's only biological child, making Him God as well. Not just a god, but God almighty, deity in every way just like God the Father. John 20:31 teaches that to get to Heaven, you must believe that Jesus is the Son of God.

If you are born-again, then you are an adopted child of God. So in fact Jesus is not God's only son, He is God's only begotten Son. **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power *to become the sons of God*, even *to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."** So that means all of the modern Bibles are Devil's Bibles, because they pervert the truth that Jesus is God's only BEGOTTEN Son. They also remove the word *begotten* from 1st John 3:16, and other passages as well.

Another good example of how the children of the world are wiser than the child of light is communist Cuba. When Fidel Castro (1926-2016) was in power, Bibles were banned in Cuba for over 50 years. But when Castro died in 2016 and his brother Raul succeeded him, he allowed the people to read the Bible again. But in 2018 the Cuban government rejected a shipment of 17,000 New International Version (NIV) Bibles. Amen and amen! Wow! Cuba has more Horsesense than 95 % of America's dummy pastors today! **Jeremiah 5:31, " The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof "**

Another example of how foolish believers are today, is that they continue to vote for ungodly people. There are millions of heathen people who are smart enough not to vote for evil. Christians all across the United States voted for Donald Trump, who made his billions from strip clubs, gambling casinos and taverns. That is not godly success! Mr. Trump was elected in 2016 and did mnay things to try to restore our nation to the economic greatness it once had. But unfortunately this mess cannot be remedied in just 4 years, especially when you have ungodly Democrats who are hellbent on ruining what's left of this nation.

While in office, President Trump wickedly openly called for the decriminalization of the sin of homosexuality worldwide. Promoting the LGBTQ movement is a Satanic agenda of the New World Order! For that reason and others I have never trusted Donald Trump, even though I do greatly admire him as a businessman and a strong leader. If reelected in 2024, I fully anticipate that Mr. Trump will take America to war. The churches will follow him to the ends of the earth if they have to, which makes Mr. Trump very dangerous if he gets reelected. Nothing will impede whatever he decides to do. [5]As Professor G. Edward Griffin wisely speculates, Donald Trump could be controlled resistance, merely manipulating the American people. Only time will tell dear friend. But I am against the foolish idea that Christians should vote for the lesser of two evils. Since when are we even supposed to vote for evil?

Christians are so gullible, naïve, ignorant, selfish, and foolish today. Pensacola Christian College (PCC) comes to mind as being part of the problem today. The secular world is wiser than PCC. PCC and their pathetic Campus Church are guilty of many evils. One evil is that they wickedly bid Godspeed to false prophet Ken Ham, who preaches another gospel...

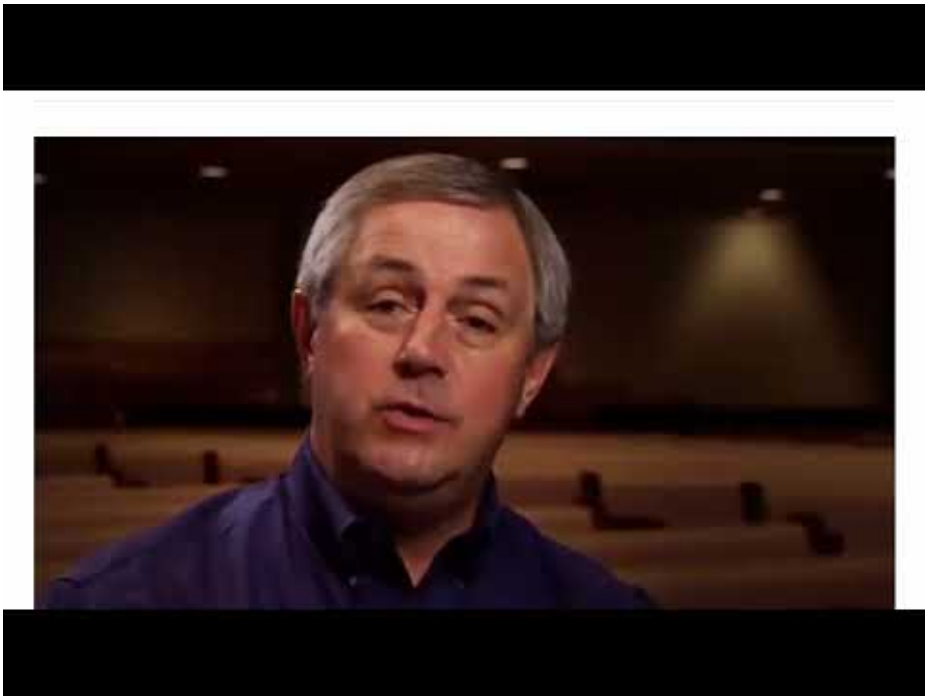

[6]The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

According to ANSWERS IN GENESIS, faith in Jesus Christ is NOT enough to get to Heaven. They say that there is a SECOND thing that you must do, which is to turn away from your sins and wicked ways. That is NOT what the Holy Bible teaches to get to Heaven. Turning away from your sinful ways is WORKS!!! SHAME on Pensacola Christian College for promoting these wicked false prophets!

Also, PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to the [7]accursed Bob Jones University camp, who preach hardcore Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). **2nd John 1:11, "**

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

" PCC and their Campus Church pastors have much blood on their hands, for encouraging the Satanic cult at BJU, and their wicked graduates on Guam at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church (who promote Dr. Steve Pettit on Guam, and teach the same damnable heresy as BJU). Sadly, nobody gives a damn at PCC or BJU, and for me telling THE TRUTH, both PCC and BJU have banned me from attending their churches.

I have been banned since 2014 from attending Harvest Baptist Church on Guam anymore. Their wicked pastor Marty Herron put it in writing (for which God will punish him). I finally moved away from Guam to Pensacola, Florida in 2021. Sadly, I learned my first week while attending Campus Church at PCC, that they are sinfully in bed partaking of spiritual whoredom with the accursed Calvinist Bob Jones University camp on Guam. IT IS WICKEDNESS!!!

I have also now been banned in writing since August 2, 2022 from attending Campus Church at PCC anymore. I am outside the gate with Jesus because I TOLD THE TRUTH that PCC ought not be supporting the ungodly Bob Jones crowd. But they are all INDIFFERENT toward the truth and right doctrine. THE LOVE OF MONEY has blinded them all! Jesus indicted the Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-17, calling them naked, wretched and blind in their perverse self-praise of themselves and relishing in their worldly prosperity. Such are the perverse religious cults at BJU and PCC today. Birds of a feather flock together!

I showed you the ungodly video from ANSWERS IN GENESIS earlier (which is Ken Ham's ministry), and that PCC wickedly supports them. When I attended Campus Church at PCC in 2021, their wicked pastors played Ken Ham's entire Young Earth Creation (YEC) series all summer long for their Wednesday evening Bible study time. What wickedness and gross pastoral incompetence!!! I am so sick of heresy in the Bible colleges and churches today!!! If you think that dinosaurs lived with humans 5,000 years ago, you're in the same wacky group today who still insist that the earth is flat! Honestly, if you agree with the Young Earth Creation (YEC) camp, then you are not as wise as the world is. An unsaved geologist knows that the earth is very old, billions of years old. Only religious nuts, like Miss Ellen G. White (Seventh-Day Adventism) who invented the YEC hoax, think that dinosaurs and mankind dwelt together 5,000 years ago. Pastor Max D. Younce exposes the YEC hoax...



The Fallacy of Young Earth Creationism

Dear reader, how smart are you? Jesus said that in His generation that the children of the world (lost sinners) were wiser than the children of light (the saints). Things haven't improved in 2,000 years! The churches are being led by knucklehead pastors who lack good sense. **Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."**

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgYUkqBEsObS_zqiihBQzTiWDzY7yw28hZnGlz5xe3P09I-Nr34YKSCBnpVGZDfisbqOa8U5Mumj7Hjl5yDjCOG5pR2H7AAK92oTvM
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjS2kooac4rG-PCskCdSc73ygm1Py3E3cGPayY7VHNztv9wMu8yt7i66Ob9oqOFQ8kJbQMU1QV4Nl6ic8dg5Vl99WVGSJK_gbAEgXU
3. https://christianpublishinghouse.co/2019/05/14/brooke-foss-westcott-1825-1901/
4. https://christianpublishinghouse.co/2019/05/14/fenton-john-anthony-hort-1828-1892/
5. https://banned.video/watch?id=5ef686d4672706002f31defb
6. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=steve+pettit

3.11.16 Forgiveness Is A Choice (2022-11-13 05:16)

Matthew 18:21-22, "Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven."

I was reading some articles online while researching the now defunct P. T. L. (Praise The Lord Club), which was once even more popular than today's The 700 Club (both of which were of the Devil). Yet, I read some things that Tammy Faye Bakker (1942-2007) said about forgiveness that I think are correct and worthy of repeating. If you have been hurt by someone, or harbor hatred in your hurt toward those who have attacked or wronged you, then perhaps you might find a word of help and comfort in the following words by Tammy Faye. She died of cancer in 2007. This is an interview by the pro-homosexual magazine *Metro Weekly* with Tammy Faye Bakker...

Tammy Faye Bakker was 100 % Correct on Forgiveness

Despite the bad things everyone says about Tammy Faye, and the shame she brought upon the name of Christ; there is a silver lining and something we can all learn from her about forgiving those who hurt us...

MW: How does one come to a state of forgiveness?

TAMMY FAYE: It's a choice. You ask God to help you and then you just make the choice. It's not worth living in unforgiveness. I have a saying that forgiveness is the greatest gift you can give yourself. And I gave myself that gift of forgiveness with the help of God. I forgave everyone that hurt me. Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart, I forgave all those people.

MW: But can gays people forgive a man like Falwell who has persecuted us so vehemently?

TAMMY FAYE: It's a choice, that's all it is. Forgiveness is a choice. And it's a choice you ask God to help you keep. It doesn't happen overnight. Forgiveness is an ongoing battle. And sometimes when I see Jerry Falwell my heart hurts. But then I say to God, "God I forgave him, I gave Jerry Falwell to you, you take care of him," and then I'm okay again. So he's in God's hands, he's not in Tammy Faye's hands.

MW: Clearly forgiveness is an important component of your life.

TAMMY FAYE: Yes. It's the only way you can have true happiness because unforgiveness eats you up inside. It's like an acid and it will truly make you sick. I think unforgiveness has been more people's problem than anything in the world. Because when you see somebody you are angry at, your tummy tenses up, your blood pressure goes up, your fists clench, you go into a different mode. And that's not good for the body. So people should forgive just to save themselves.

MW: Is there anyone you don't love?

TAMMY FAYE: No, not really. I love humanity. I have a heart for humanity. Ever since I was a little girl, I always wanted to help people.

MW: What about Osama bin Laden, you can't possibly love him.

TAMMY FAYE: Well, God says I have to. I don't like what he's doing at all, but God says that if we're going to serve Him, we love them through the lord. In our own selves, it's not possible to love bin Laden. That's not possible. I hate – I detest – what he is doing. But knowing that Jesus would have loved him, then I need to ask God to help me love him, too. END OF INTERVIEW.

Please understand that I do not endorse Tammy Faye Bakker. She was a disgusting and rebellious wicked person, who openly supported the LGBTQ community as a so-called female evangelist. Tammy and Jim Bakker's son has publicly affirmed that he is a homosexual. You couldn't make this bizarre stuff up! Jim and Tammy Bakker spent their lives making a mockery of Christianity, blaspheming the Word of God in so many ways. The Charismatic movement is of the Devil, with their demonic speaking-in-tongues, fraudulent healing and teaching that salvation can be lost. Well, if God's free gift of salvation could be lost (which is absolutely cannot once you have been born-again), Jim and Tammy Bakker lost it a long time ago!!!

Homosexuality is a horrible sin, which God considers an abomination (Leviticus 20:13). SHAME on anyone who partakes, affirms, approves, accepts or attempts to justify in any way the wickedness of homosexuality! Albeit, Tammy's views on forgiveness are very well spoken. Forgiveness is a CHOICE. It is a choice that we all have to make at various times in our life.

We have all been hurt by other people.

Forgiveness

is not for the person who hurt you, it is for you dear friend, so that you can move on with your life. Forgiveness is placing an offence of another person into God's hands for judgment, knowing that God has promised to avenge all evil (Romans 12:19-21). If it is important to you, I assure you that it is important to God (1st Peter 5:7). It may be something as seemingly insignificant as someone's intentional hurtful words spoken to you, or someone cruelly giving you the silent treatment, or a hateful pastor who refuses to allow you to attend their church, which are all serious forms of abuse.

I assure you that God sees those abuses (Hebrews 4:13; Matthew 7:1-2).

No one ever gets away with anything. If someone said or did something (or didn't do something) that hurt you, even if just to hurt your feelings, God knows that person's heart and will hold them accountable (Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 24:12). When people hurt me (and they do quite often), I just place the matter into God's hands to deal with those horrible people, and I work even harder for the Lord in my ministry.

Jesus warned in Matthew 25:40 and 45 that what people do to you and me as saints, they did it to Jesus. That includes what rotten Christians who are carnal do to hurt other believers. I have been banned from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) by their carnally-minded, immature, spoiled rotten, bratty children for pastors. All I can do is place them into God's hands for judgment, while they wickedly continue to bid Godspeed to false prophets like Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University), Ken Ham (Answers In Genesis ministry), and the Lordship Salvation cult at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

Senior pastor at PCC, Jeff Redlin is a devil, who gets paid over $100,000 a year, and couldn't care less about contending for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). My blood is on their hands at

PCC, because I told THE TRUTH, and they banned me from coming back to Campus Church because I exposed them. SHAME on the PCC camp! SHAME on PCC for bidding Godspeed to Calvinists! I'm just getting started exposing the rotten PCC cult!!! They sinfully refuse to forgive me and allow me to attend church anymore, which shows how hateful they are as an academic institution which doesn't care about individual people. Look at what PCC promotes! PCC plays Ken Ham's videos at their Campus Church to their victimized members and students. Kindly said, Ken Ham is a hellbound infidel...

[1]

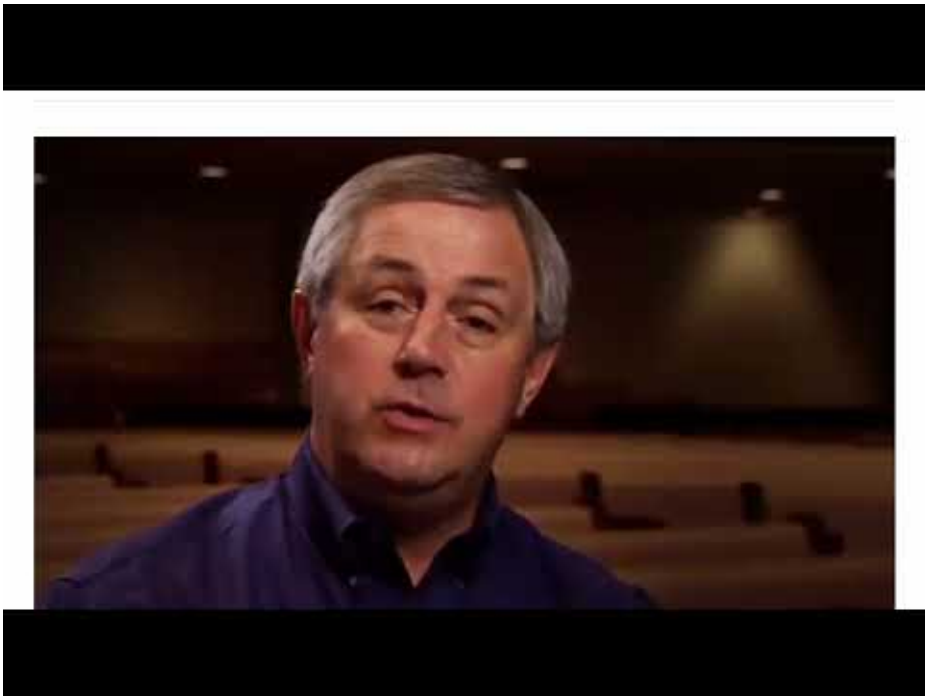

Pensacola Christian College Wickedly Honors Ken Ham, Sanctioning His Counterfeit Plan of Salvation at Answers-In-Genesis!

1. http://www.metroweekly.com/feature/?ak=11

3.11.17 Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. Preaches Damnable Heresy! (2022-11-14 00:20)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.

”

I am heartbroken to hear Pastor Jenkins Sr. of the First Baptist Church of Glenarden, Maryland, preach damnable heresy. The following sermon is titled: “EVANGELISM,” which was preached on November 18, 2018.

At [1]point # 3 in his sermon (17:19 time in video),

Pastor Jenkins corrupts the Gospel, adding works...

> “Believe and repent. Those two things actually go together. *You’ve got to be willing to turn away from the way you’ve been living your life*. You’ve gotta make those two things go together to regenerate you.” [emphasis added] —
>
> Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., 18:00 minutes time in video

That is NOT the Gospel taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. That is not the answer Paul and Silas gave the Philippian jailer in Acts 16:30-31. That is not the answer Jesus gave in John 6:28-29. Pastor Jenkins is preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation that cannot produce the new birth. Here is the full sermon if you want to watch it...

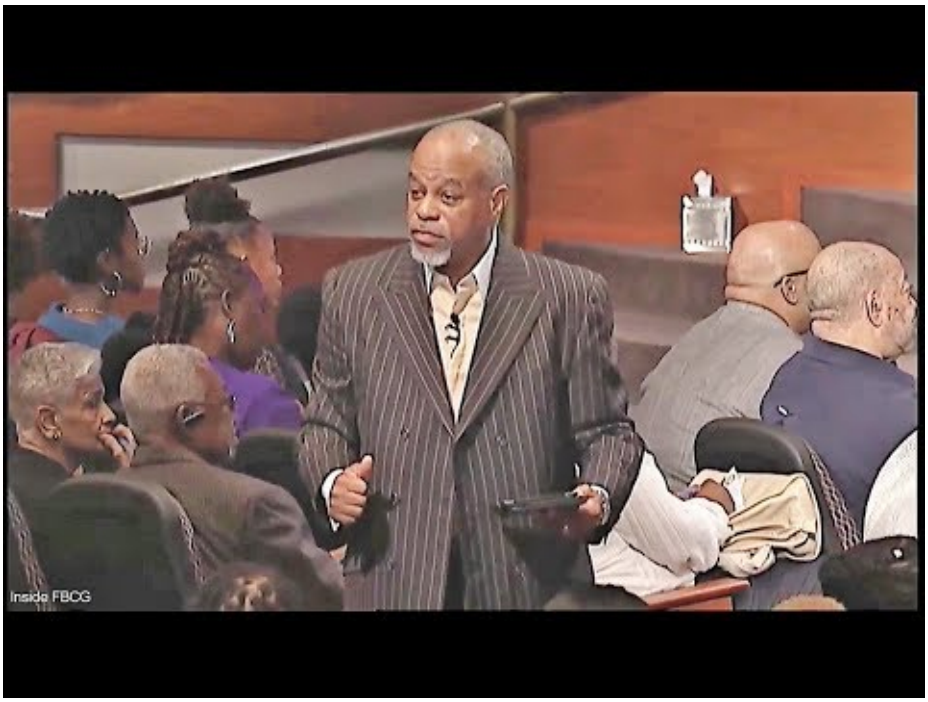

Damnable Heresy Being Preached by Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.

Nowhere in the inspired Word of God are we taught to "[2]be willing to turn away the way you’ve been living your life" to get to Heaven, which would be WORKS! I pray that Pastor Jenkins will repent of his false repentance. Former Moody Church pastor, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) gets repentance 100 % correct:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not

> good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past … Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." SOURCE: "[3]What Is The Gospel?"

Amen and amen! Tragically, at least 90 % of America's Baptist pastors today are preaching another gospel, and the people in those messed up churches are okay with it! **Jeremiah 5:31, "The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"** Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) gets Bible repentance for salvation 100 % correct...



Pastor Curtis Hutson: I Hate The Repent Of Sins HERESY!

What Must I Do To Be Saved?

(Pastor Curtis Hutson, 1975)

Dear friend, there are NOT two different Gospels. The Apostle Paul makes this truth abundantly clear in our text passage of Scripture from Galatians 1:6-9. Pastor Curtis Hutson teaches that you don't have to give up one sin to be saved, Christ cam to die on a cross for our sins to pay for them! Yet, Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. clearly teaches that there can be no regeneration (the new birth) until you first

"[4]be willing to turn away the way you've been living your life" to get to Heaven. I triple-dog dare you to show me that bullcrap Pastor Jenkins is preaching from the inspired Holy Bible! You cannot dear reader.

Ironically, Pastor Jenkins says in the preceding sermon that you've got to preach the truth, yet he doesn't even have THE TRUTH! Pastor Jenkins bloviates that he is not ashamed to preach DAMNABLE HERESY, lies that will mess up people's lives and send them to Hell forever!!! You DON'T have to believe AND repent to be born-again. Repentance is automatically included with believing the Gospel.

Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*." The Greek word for "repent"

here simple means

"to think differently." The Bible is simply teaching us *to think differently* to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL to be saved. The only requirement to be saved is to know what you're being saved from, the consequences of sin. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

Pastor Jenkins used to be doctrinally sound, but then he started hanging around corrupt neo-evangelicals. One healthy person plus one sick person always equals two sick people! The Bible commands us to **" come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord**

" (2nd Corinthians 6:17b). You cannot change a corrupt group, which is why God commands us to leave that group! I am seriously doubting if John K. Jenkins Sr. is saved!!! Pastor Jenkins is preaching the same damnable false meaning of repentance as the Roman Catholic cult, Church of Christ cult, [5]Mormon cult, [6]Jehovah's Witness cult and [7]Seventh-Day Adventist cult. If you think that repentance means turning away from a lifestyle of sinning, you are in harmony with the Satanic cults!!!

In sharp contrast, here again are the helpful doctrinally sound words of Pastor Harry Ironside:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. **No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance."** ([8]Except Ye Repent, p. 16) [emphasis added]

Having said all that, I think Pastor Jenkins is sincere. He is a very popular and beloved man in his church and the black community. God knows that black people today need better role models that Dennis Rodman, Kanye and Creflo Dollar. But d

ear reader, if a man is wrong on repentance you simply cannot trust him on anything! Biblically, the man who BELIEVES on the Lord Jesus Christ has repented. [9]Repentance is not a separate act from placing your childlike faith in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!



1. https://youtu.be/M9JUYplhe28?si=jWofwGya6bax2eHr&t=1038
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/john_k_jenkins_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/john_k_jenkins_heresy.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/jw_agree.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/baptists_and_sda.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtkCq2KCJYZz3aq5DHoq8VHLsPgNoeZQ5J03T6SzD4hJp-uf5VzQDzN303uWvk8vBlxxe4wUBAJwnPC__lGV9eexpMTxz6vyT3oSc

3.11.18 It Feels Good To Be Right With God (2022-11-14 17:56)

Proverbs 28:1, “

The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

”

1st John 3:21, “ Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God.”

I think it is safe to say that anyone who has been saved for a length of time, knows the pain and frustration that comes as a consequence of being backslidden. **Proverbs 14:14, “The backslider in heart shall be *filled with his own ways*: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.”** A good man shall be satisfied from himself. This is when a Christian man has matured in Christ to the point where he prioritizes pleasing God above his own ambitions, desires, lusts and thoughts. This man lives by principles, not by his own sinful passions and whims. A good man puts others before himself, as did Jesus (Philippians 2:3-5).

I decided long ago that I like being on the right side of the fence between right and wrong. It’s not a fun thing to be running from God’s will for one’s life.

Likewise, it feels good not having to hide anything from the police. That is part of what the Bible means in **Proverbs 28:1, “**

The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

” If you have owned and driven your own auto vehicles for as many years as I have (almost 40 years), you’ve probably experienced a few times when your city sticker or license plates expired. I admit that I’ve had that happen to me a couple times, for one reason or another. Usually I just forgot. In the old days you couldn’t go online from the comfort of your home, to the Department of Motor Vehicles’ (DMV) website, to easily renew your stuff online. You’d have to stand in a long line of people waiting for hours!

So on a few occasions I had delayed going to the DMV, for whatever reason, and my tags expired for my plates. I remember that sick feeling when a police car would pull up behind me, wondering if he would notice that my plates had expired. I was wrong not to renew my plates in a timely manner. I have made sure now for several years not to let my tags expire, so I can feel full confidence when driving my vehicle in public. I have nothing to hide.

That was when I was younger. I eventually decided that I would never put myself in a comprising situation again, where I needed to fear the law because I procrastinated to do something that I was supposed to do.

As I type I am legal beagle! I have renewed my license plates in the city of Pensacola until 2024. Amen! So whenever a cop is behind me in traffic, I feel as bold as a lion.

5200

Proverbs 28:1, “

The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

” What a horrible way for some people to live, having to always look over their shoulder to see if the police are watching, or if they might inspect your car for drugs, illegal firearms or God forbid, bodies. When I drive my vehicle, I am careful to keep the speed limit, so that I can drive with confidence that I am not going to be ticketed for speeding. I hope I don’t jinx myself by saying this...lol, but I haven’t had a vehicle citation of any kind in over 20 years of driving. Praise the Lord! That was no coincidence, I worked really hard to achieve that!

I remember many decades ago in Chicago, that our church operated a Sunday school bus route on Chicago’s northwest side (one of many). There was a particular big apartment building on our bus route where we visited several families on Saturdays, and then took the children to church to learn about Jesus on Sundays. The building was a known drug infested place, with some shady tenants living there. In the big city we called such landlords, “slumlords.” Those are not nice places to visit, but Jesus told us in **Luke 14:23b, “Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.**

”

Anyway, one of the teenage girls who rode our church bus and lived in that neighborhood (across the street), was standing outside one Saturday afternoon. Several police cars suddenly pulled up with lights flashing and sirens blaring. About two dozen residents and others outside the building ran, some frantically, to escape the police. But the teenage girl who rode our church bus didn’t run. A police officer asked her: “Why aren’t you running?” Without hesitation she replied: “I’m not doing anything wrong so why should I run?” Amen. That is what the Bible means in

Proverbs 28:1, “

The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

” The other people fled, afraid of the police, but the police hadn’t come for them, it was a different matter. They were fleeing when no man pursueth, worried because of the illegal activities in their life. If you’re not breaking any laws, and not doing anything illegal, immoral or unwise, then you can be BOLD AS A LION with integrity, and that feels good dear friend.

It feels good knowing that no one can point a finger at you, to justly accuse you of doing something wrong or illegal. **1st Peter 4:15-16, “**

But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men’s matters. Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf.”

Dear friend, it feels good to KNOW that my name is written in Heaven according to the Bible. Is your name recorded there too? **Luke 10:20, “ Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, *because your names are written in heaven*.”** I know that my name is written in the Lamb’s Book of Life in Heaven because I have obeyed the Gospel, simply by BELIEVING IT!

1st Corinthians 1:21, “ For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.” ...

My hope is built on nothing less
Than Jesus' blood and righteousness;
I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
All other ground is sinking sand,
All other ground is sinking sand.

I read a compelling passage of Scripture today:

> Galatians 5:5-10, "For we through the Spirit wait for *the hope of righteousness by faith*. For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; *but faith* which worketh by love. Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not *obey the truth*? This persuasion cometh not of him that calleth you. A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump. I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be."

The Bible says "hope" simply because no one can prove that the Bible is true. I certainly BELIEVE with all my heart, mind and soul that it is, but at the end of the day my faith is really hope. I don't hope that I will have eternal life; but rather, I have a hope of eternal life. I am trusting the promises which God has recorded in His Holy Bible. **Titus 1:2, "In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;"**

The only way for any lost sinner to be saved is to OBEY THE TRUTH of the Gospel. And you obey the Gospel by BELIEVING IT! The "Gospel" is the "GOOD NEWS" of Jesus' death on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). All that God requires of you to get to Heaven is that you admit your SINNERSHIP and accept the SAVIOR. It is that simple. You and I are guilty sinners for breaking God's Ten Commandments (Exodus 20), which is why God sent His precious only begotten Son into the world to die and pay our massive debt of sin; so that we wouldn't have to burning in the Lake of Fire, which is the second death (Revelation 21:8).

We are all guilty of violating God's Commandments. **1st John 1:10, "If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us."** No one has ever been saved who refused to acknowledge being a guilty sinner in God's sight. You've got to know what you're being saved from, which is death

(Revelation 14:11; 20:11-15, 21:8)

. The wages of our sinning is death (Romans 6:23).

Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time. It feels good knowing that I am not going to suffer in Hell forever, because my hope is solely resting in the blessed Lord Jesus Christ as my Savior (John 1:12-13). Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31). Jesus is precious!!! Thank you for reading dear friend.

5202

[1] 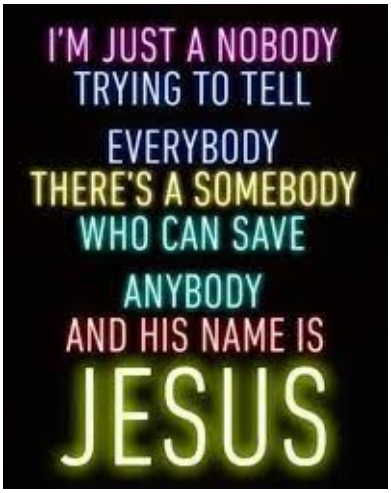

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEikOPtASh9VOoqge397RL6ubAeypK-ynlZ_kW5JhI4N_qX30GU5ObWOXKXepdoe5Do8scqc-Q7PMnJRhJMdhhJOEBfyWK67w4pxvLg

---

3.11.19 What Is The Gospel? (2022-11-16 12:59)

"Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the Gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; by which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; and that He was buried, and that He rose again the third day according to the scriptures." (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).



[2]Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951)

It might seem almost a work of supererogation to answer a question like this. We hear the word, "Gospel" used so many times. People talk of this and of that as being "as true as the Gospel," and I often wonder what they really mean by it.

First I should like to indicate what it is not.

THE GOSPEL IS...

Not The Bible

In the first place, the Gospel is not the Bible. Often when I inquire, "What do you think the Gospel is?" people reply, "Why, it is the Bible, and the Bible is the Word of God." Undoubt-

edly the Bible is the Word of God, but there is a great deal in that Book that is not Gospel.

"The wicked shall be turned into Hell with all the nations that forget God." That is in the Bible, and it is terribly true; but it is not Gospel.

"It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." That is in the Bible, but it is not the Gospel.

Our English word, "gospel" just means the "good spell," and the word "spell," is the old Anglo-Saxon word for, "tidings", the good tidings, the good news. The original word translated. "Gospel," which we have taken over into the English with little alteration is the word, "evangel," and it has the same meaning, the good news. The Gospel is God's good news for sinners. The Bible contains the Gospel, but there is a great deal in the Bible which is not Gospel.

Not The Commandments

The Gospel is not just any message from God telling man how he should behave. "What is the Gospel?" I asked a man this question some time ago, and he answered, "Why I should say it is the Ten Commandments and the Sermon on the Mount, and I think if a man lives up to them he is all right." Well, I fancy he would be; but did you ever know anybody who lived up to them? The Sermon on the Mount demands a righteousness which no unregenerate man has been able to produce. The law is not the Gospel; it is the very antitheses of the Gospel. In fact, the law was given by God to show men their need of the Gospel .

"The law," says the Apostle Paul, speaking as a Jewish convert, "was our schoolmaster to bring us to Christ. But after that Christ is come we are no longer under the schoolmaster."

Not Repentance

The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past.

Not Giving Up The World

Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.

THERE ARE SEVEN DESIGNATIONS OF THE GOSPEL in the New Testament, but over and above all these, let me draw your attention to the fact that when this blessed message is mentioned, it is invariably accompanied by the definite article. Over and over and over again in the New Testament we read of the Gospel. It is the Gospel not a Gospel. People tell us there are a great many different Gospels; but there is only ONE. When certain teachers came to the Galatians and tried to turn them away from the simplicity that was in Christ Jesus by teaching "another Gospel, "the apostle said that it was a different gospel, but not another; for there is none other than the Gospel. It is downright exclusive; it is God's revelation to sinful man.

Not Comparative Religion

The scholars of this world talk of the Science of Comparative Religions, and it is very popular now-a-days to say, "We cannot any longer go to heathen nations and preach to them as in the days gone by, because we are learning that their religions are just as good as ours, and the thing to do now is to share with them, to study the different religions, take the good out of them all, and in this way lead the world into a sense of brotherhood and unity."

So in our great universities and colleges men study this Science of Comparative Religions, and they compare all these different religious systems one with another. There is a Science of Comparative Religions, but the Gospel is not one of them. All the different religions in the world may well be studied comparatively, for at rock bottom they are all alike; they all set men at trying to earn his own salvation. They may be called by different names, and the things that men are called to do maybe different in each case, but they all set men trying to save their own souls and earn their way into the favor of God. In this they stand in vivid contrast with the Gospel, for the Gospel is that glorious message that tells us what God has done for us in order that guilty sinners maybe saved.

THE SEVEN DESIGNATIONS OF THIS GOSPEL are called...

1. The Gospel Of The Kingdom,

and when I use that term I am not thinking particularly of any dispensational application, but of this blessed truth that it is only through believing the Gospel that men are born into the Kingdom of God; We sing: "A ruler once came to Jesus by night, To ask Him the way of salvation and light; The Master made answer in words true and plain, 'ye must be born again.' " But neither Nicodemus , nor you, nor I, could ever bring this about ourselves. We had nothing to with our first birth, and can have nothing to do with our second birth. It must be the work of God, and it is wrought through the Gospel. That is why the Gospel is called the Gospel of the Kingdom, for, "Except a man be born again he cannot see the Kingdom of God" (John 3:3,7). "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the Word of God, which liveth and abideth forever. . . And this is the word which by the Gospel is preached unto you" (1 Peter 1:23-25. Every where that Paul and his companion apostles went they preached the Gospel of the Kingdom of God, and they showed that the only way to get into that Kingdom was by a second birth, and that the only way whereby the second birth could be brought about was through believing the Gospel. It is the Gospel of the Kingdom. It also called

2. The Gospel Of God,

because God is the source of it, and it is altogether of Himself. No man ever thought of a Gospel like this. The very fact that all the religions of the world set man to try to work for his own salvation indicates the fact that no man would ever have dreamed of such a Gospel as that which is revealed in this Book. It came from the heart of God; it was God who "so loved the world that He gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." "In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent His only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through Him. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that He first loved us, and sent His Son to be the propitiation for our sins" (1 John 4:9,10). And because it is the Gospel of God, God is very jealous of it. He

wants it kept pure. He does not want it mixed with any of man's theories or laws; He does not want it mixed up with religious ordinances or anything of that kind. The Gospel is God's own pure message to sinful man. God grant that you and I may receive it as in very truth the Gospel of God. And then it is called

3. The Gospel Of His Son

Not merely because the Son went everywhere preaching the Gospel, but because He is the theme of it. "When it pleased God," says the apostle, "who called me by His grace, to reveal His Son in me that I might preach Him among the nations; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood" (Gal. 1:15,16). "We preach Christ crucified . . . the power of God, and the wisdom of God" (1 Cor. 1:23,24). No man preaches the Gospel who is not exalting the Lord Jesus. It is God's wonderful message about His Son. How often I have gone to meetings where they told me I would hear the Gospel, and instead of that I have heard some bewildered preacher talk to a bewildered audience about everything and anything, but the Lord Jesus Christ. The Gospel has to do with nothing else but Christ. It is the Gospel of God's Son. And so, linked with this it is called

4. The Gospel Of Christ

The Apostle Peter preaching on the day of Pentecost of the risen Savior, says, "God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ." And He speaks of Him as the anointed One, exalted at God's right hand. The Gospel is the Gospel of the Risen Christ. There would be no Gospel for sinners if Christ had not been raised. So the apostle says, "If Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins" (1 Cor. 15:17). A great New York preacher, great in his impertinence, at least, said some years ago, preaching a so-called Easter sermon, "The body of Jesus still sleeps in a Syrian tomb, but His soul goes marching on.: That is not the Gospel of Christ. We are not preaching the Gospel of a dead Christ, but of a living Christ who sits exalted at the Father's right hand, and is living to save all who put their trust in Him. That is why those of us who really know the Gospel never have any crucifixes around our churches or in our homes. The crucifix represents a dead Christ hanging languid on a cross of shame. But we are not pointing men to a dead Christ; we are preaching a living Christ. He lives exalted at God's right had, and He "saves to the uttermost all who come to God by Him." The Gospel is also called

5. The Gospel Of The Grace Of God,

because it leaves no room whatever for human merit. It just brushes away all man's pretension to any goodness, to any desert excepting judgment. It is the Gospel of grace, and grace is God's free unmerited favor to those who have merited the very opposite. It is as opposite to works as oil is to water." If by grace," says the Spirit of God, "then it is no more works. . . but if it be of works, then is it no more grace" (Rom.11:6). People say, :But you must have both." I have heard it put like this: there was a boatman and two theologians in a boat, and one was arguing that salvation was by faith and the other by works. The boatman listened, and then said, "Let me tell you how it looks to me. Suppose I call this oar Faith and this one Works. If I pull on this one, the boat goes around; if I pull on this other one, it goes around the other way, but if I pull on both oars, I get you across the river." I have heard many preachers use that illustration to prove that we are saved by faith and works. That might do if we were going to Heaven in a rowboat, but we are not. We are carried on the shoulders of the Shepherd, who came seeking lost sheep When He finds

them He carries them home on His shoulders. But there are some other names used. It is called

6. The Gospel Of The Glory Of God

I love that name. It is the Gospel of the Glory of God because it comes from the place where our Lord Jesus has entered. The veil has been rent, and now the glory shines out; and whenever this Gospel is proclaimed, it tells of a way into the glory for sinful man, a way to come before the Mercy Seat purged from every stain. It is the Gospel of the Glory of God, because, until Christ had entered into the Glory, it could not be preached in its fullness, but, after the glory received Him, then the message went out to a lost world.

It is also called...

7. The Everlasting Gospel

because it will never be superseded by another. No other ever went before it, and no other shall ever come after it. One of the professors of the University of Chicago wrote a book a few years ago in which he tried to point out that some of these days Jesus would be superseded by a greater teacher; then He and the Gospel that He taught would have to give way to a message which would be more suited to the intelligence of the cultivated men of the later centuries. No, no, were it possible for this world to go on a million years, it would never need any other Gospel than this preached by the Apostle Paul and confirmed with signs following; the Gospel which, throughout the centuries has been saving guilty sinners.

THE GOSPEL DECLARED

What then is the content of this Gospel? We are told right here, "I declare unto you the Gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; by which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain." There is such a thing as merely believing with the intelligence and crediting some doctrine with the mind when the heart has not been reached. But wherever men believe this Gospel in real faith, they are saved through the message. What is it that brings this wonderful result? It is a simple story, and yet how rich, how full. "I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received." I think his heart must have been stirred as he wrote those words, for he went back in memory to nearly thirty years before, and thought of that day when hurrying down the Damascus turnpike, with his heart filled with hatred toward the Lord Jesus Christ and His people, he was thrown to the ground, and a light shone, and he heard a voice saying, "Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?" And he cried, "Who art thou Lord?" And the voice said, "I am Jesus whom thou persecutest." And that day Saul learned the Gospel; he learned that He who died on the Cross had been raised from the dead, and that He was living in the Glory. At that moment his soul was saved, and Saul of Tarsus was changed to Paul the Apostle. And now he says, "I am going to tell you what I have received; it is a real thing with me, and I know it will work the same wonderful change in you. If you will believe it. "First of all, "That Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures." Then, "that He was buried." Then, "that He rose again the third day according to the Scriptures."

The Gospel was no new thing in God’s mind. It had been predicted throughout the Old Testament times. Every time the coming Savior was mentioned, there was proclamation of the

Gospel. It began in Eden when the Lord said, "The seed of the woman shall bruise thy head." It was typified in every sacrifice that was offered. It was portrayed in the wonderful Tabernacle, and later in the Temple. We have it in the proclamation of Isaiah, "He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities, the chastisement of our peace was upon Him: and with His stripes we are healed." It was preached by Jeremiah when he said, "This is His Name whereby He shall be called, the Lord our Righteousness" (Jer.23:6). It was declared by Zechariah when he exclaimed, "Awake, O sword, against My Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones: (Zech.13:7) All through those Old Testament dispensations, the Gospel was predicted, and when Jesus came, the Gospel came with Him. When He died, when He was buried, and when He rose again, the Gospel could be fully told out to a poor lost world. Observe, it says, "that Christ died for our sins." No man preaches the Gospel, no matter what nice things he may say about Jesus, if he leaves out His vicarious death on Calvary's cross.

CHRIST'S DEATH - NOT HIS LIFE

I was preaching in a church in Virginia, and a minister prayed, "Lord, grant Thy blessing as the Word is preached tonight. May it be the means of causing people to fall in love with the Christ-life, that they may begin to live the Christ-life." I felt like saying, "Brother, sit down; don't insult God like that;" but then I felt I had to be courteous, and I knew that my turn would come, when I could get up and give them the truth. The Gospel is not asking men to live the Christ-life. If your salvation depends upon your doing that, your are just as good as checked for Hell, for you never can live it in yourself. It is utterly impossible. But the very first message of the Gospel is the story of the vicarious atonement of Christ. He did not come to tell men how to live in order that they might save themselves; He did not come to save men by living His beautiful life. That, apart from His death, would never have saved one poor sinner. He came to die; He "was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death." Christ Jesus gave Himself a ransom for all. When He instituted the Lord's Supper He said, "Take, eat: this is My body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of Me. . . This cup is the new covenant in My Blood" (1 Cor. 11:24,25) There is no Gospel if the vicarious death of Jesus is left out, and there is no other way whereby you can be saved than through the death of the blessed spotless Son of God.

Someone says, "But I do not understand it." That is a terrible confession to make, for "If our Gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: (2 Cor. 4:3). If you do not see that there is no other way of salvation for you, save through the death of the Lord Jesus, then that just tells the sad story that you are among the lost. You are not merely in danger of being lost in the Day of Judgment; but you are lost now. But, thank God, "the Son of Man is come to seek and to save that which was lost," and seeking the lost He went to the cross. "None of the ransomed ever know How deep were the waters crossed; Nor how dark was the night that the Lord passed through, Ere He found the sheep that was lost."

THE NECESSITY OF DEATH

HE HAD TO DIE, to go down into the dark waters of death, that you might be saved. Can you think of any ingratitude more base than that of a man or woman who passes by the life offered by the Savior who died on the Cross for them? Jesus died for you, and can it be that you have never even trusted Him, never even come to Him and told Him you were a poor, lost, ruined, guilty sinner; but since He died for you, you would take Him as your Savior? HIS DEATH WAS REAL. He was buried three days in the tomb. He died, He was buried, and that

was God's witness that it was not a merely pretended death, but He, the Lord of life, had to go down into death. He was held by the bars of death for those three days and nights, until God's appointed time had come. Then, "Death could not keep its prey, He tore the bars away." And so the third point of the Gospel is this, "He was raised again the third day according to the Scriptures. "That is the Gospel, and nothing can be added to that. Some people say, "Well, but must I repent?" Yes, you may well repent, but that is not the Gospel. "Must I not be baptized?" If you are a Christian, you ought to be baptized, but baptism is not the Gospel. Paul said, "Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the Gospel" (1 Cor. !:17) He did baptize people, but he did not consider that was the Gospel, and the Gospel was the great message that he was sent to carry to the world. This is all there is to it. "Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures, and was buried, and rose again the third day according to the Scriptures."

THE GOSPEL ACCEPTED

Look at the result of believing the Gospel. Go back to verse two, "By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain." That is, if you believe the Gospel, you are saved; if you believe that Christ died for your sins, that He was buried, and that He rose again, God says you are saved. Do you believe it? No man ever believed that except by the Holy Ghost. It is the Spirit of God that overcomes the natural unbelief of the human heart and enables a man to put his trust in that message. And this is not mere intellectual credence, but it is that one comes to the place where he is ready to stake his whole eternity on the fact that Christ died, and was buried, and rose again. When Jesus said, "IT IS FINISHED" the work of salvation was completed. A dear saint was dying, and looking up he said, "It is finished; on that I can cast my eternity." Upon a life I did not live, Upon a death I did not die; Another's life, another's death, Is take my whole eternity." Can you say that, and say it in faith?

THE GOSPEL REJECTED

What about the man who does not believe the Gospel? The Lord Jesus said to His disciples, "Go ye into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned" (Mark 16:15,16). He that believeth not shall be devoted to judgment, condemned, lost. So you see, God has shut us up to the Gospel. Have you believed it? Have you put your trust in it; is it the confidence of your soul? Or have you been trusting in something else? If you have been resting in anything short of the Christ who died, who was buried, who rose again, I plead with you, turn from every other fancied refuge, and flee to Christ today. Repent ye, and believe the Gospel.

"O, do not let the word depart, And close thine eyes against the light; Poor sinner, harden not thy heart, Be saved, O tonight."

[[3]Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951), a godly Fundamentalist author and teacher for many years, served as pastor of Chicago's Moody Church from 1930-1948]. THE END

"Nobody can love God who doesn't love sinners!"

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), "[4]The Happiest Man"

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhPAh8B_Cn0bbckTYa9q79HswTJCqM60JUUtPuH-DtBykgF6

u-l6BPIzoD4iW5S-hg8UlTYgKWxVWrAYrT4puKaRJhSlhrEYEtha3k

2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/harry_ironside.htm

3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/harry_ironside.htm

4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070812.mp3

3.11.20 Why Pastors Need To Clarify The Gospel (2022-11-16 15:11)

2nd Corinthians 11:1-5, "Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ. *But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him. For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles."

[1]



Billy Sunday Preaching [2]THE TRUTH!

One of my favorite preachers is Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold. who made this tremendous accurate statement:

> “There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “[3]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

I have been attending a local Baptist church in Pensacola, Florida for the past year. When I started attending last year in late 2021, the first thing I noticed is that the church’s young pastor preaches a vague and distorted gospel message. He keeps telling the church congregation that to get to Heaven they must “have a relationship” with Jesus. Dear reader, the word “relationship” is not even found in the inspired Holy Bible.

So, to help teach that pastor, I personally handed a hardcopy of Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book titled, “I Never Knew You: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It.” He never thanked me for the book nor commented about it, which was fine with me because it was a gift for him. Tragically, the pastor must not have read the book, or disregarded it, because Michael Bowen clearly refutes the heresy of telling lost sinners to start “

a relationship

”

with Christ to get to Heaven. Here is what the Michael Bowen says on pages 19 and 20, to refute Pastor Joel Osteen’

s counterfeit plan of salvation at Lakewood Church in Houston, Texas:

> Before I was born again, I followed Mr. Osteen’s teachings with great enthusiasm; in fact, I couldn’t get enough of his teachings. From one show to the next, what he had to say made me feel so wonderful that I forgot all about the agony of not being sure of my eternal destiny. At the end of each show, Osteen would tell his audience that everyone needed to have a personal relationship with Jesus Christ, and he instructed everyone to repent of their sins and to make Jesus their Lord and savior. He still teaches the same message today at the end of every service.
>
> Now, in my case, as a result of watching Osteen and because I was so hungry to know for sure where I would spend my eternity, I did exactly what he said to do at the end of every show, which is to repent of sin, to ask Jesus into my heart, and to make Him both my Lord and my savior. I made up my mind to stop sinning to the best of my ability and to make Christ my Lord at the end of every show I watched, but it never worked. I was never born again according to the way Osteen said we had to be born again, but I was happier as a result because my opinion of myself changed, I was empowered, I felt better about who I was as a person, yet, had I died while believing in Osteen’s plan of salvation, I would never have made it to heaven, according to the bible.
>
> What is the problem, here? Does the problem arise from a mere lack of understanding of what Mr. Osteen says to do? Or could it be that what Mr. Osteen is telling us to do is not even found in the bible, at all? And what shall we use in order to determine the answers to such questions? For the answers to these questions, let us look at the Greek translation of the English word “repent” as well as look at some key verses about salvation in the bible; however, before we do this, I have to say

> on the authority of the Word of God (not my opinion) and with a very disappointed feeling in having to say these things about someone who has meant so much to me in the past, I can say most strongly that Mr. Osteen unknowingly provides an unbiblical, counterfeit plan of salvation to both the members of his church and to his world-wide audience at the end of every presentation and that I honestly believe that no one has ever explained to him how to be saved, and that he, like so many others in the Christian business, simply copy each others' plans of salvation in order to sound similar so as not to be seen as "different" from the mainstream.
>
> SOURCE: "[4]I Never Knew You," Michael P. Bowen, pp. 19-20

My friend Michael Bowen continues on page 22 with these edifying words:

> Salvation, according to Joel Osteen, consists of having a "relationship" with Jesus Christ. In order to have a relationship with Jesus Christ, Osteen says we must 1) repent of sins, 2) ask Jesus into our hearts, 3) ask Him to wash us clean, and 4) "make Him" our Lord and savior. Now, according to the bible, this is not how to go to heaven. What this is, however, is a blueprint for discipleship. More accurately, what we really need is a "savior." When you become born again through faith alone in Christ, you are automatically in a "relationship" with Jesus Christ the very instant you trust in what He did for you by His death, burial and resurrection from the dead. To say that we need a relationship with Christ is not an accurate statement. We need salvation in order to escape the wrath of God, not a "relationship."
>
> SOURCE: " [5]I Never Knew You ," Michael P. Bowen, p. 22

As I type, the pastor of the local Baptist church that I have been attending, still refuses to stop using the unbiblical phrase for people to have "

a relationship

"

with Christ to be saved. That is not how you get saved! If you think that Bible preachers like Michael Bowen and myself are splitting hairs, that we are barking up an empty tree, or that we are being too picky; then humbly said, you are greatly mistaken dear friend. I say that kindly with God's love.



Not surprisingly, the Baptist church I am attending is affiliated with the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), which explains a lot because PCC uses the same unbiblical terms to confuse people. In their official Foundation's Class, PCC's Campus Church heretically teaches that, quote: "[7]Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." That is a lie of the Devil!!! Repentance (Greek noun: metanoia) is *a change of mind*, period, end of story!

Like other religious cults, PCC is very deceitful, like the Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA). If you look on their Campus Church website, you'll see a free grace Gospel. But as I was horrified to learn firsthand on July 21, 2021, while attending their mid-week Bible study on Wednesday evening, they teach something very different in their church services. Why don't they tell people on their church website that your behavior must change to prove that you've repented to be saved? Why don't they be honest and tell people on their website, as they do in church services, that you must repent of your sins to be saved? I'll tell you exactly why—because PCC's ungodly and incompetent leaders are straddling the fence doctrinally, driving in the middle of the road, playing both sides of the card table!!! As Pastor Curtis Hutson rightly says: "The only thing you'll see driving in the middle of the road are dead skunks!"

He who lies down with sleeping dogs, rises up with ticks and fleas! The accursed Bob Jones University (BJU) camp have been doctrinally corrupt for the past 50 years!!! After Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) went to Heaven, his son and grandson ran the institution into the ground, adopting Calvinism instead of a free grace Gospel. As a clear indicator of the downward spiritual descent of BJU into darkness, [8]they have officially dropped their reference to Roman Catholicism as "a cult." Roman Catholicism is the biggest cult in the world!!! Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion!!! Shame on Bob Jones University!!!!!!! Why would any parent entrust their precious child to such a rotten, incompetent and corrupt place as BJU? It is the LOVE OF MONEY. Carnally-minded parents and their kids want a money-making career for their children, with [9]no concern for right doctrine and [10]no regard for right morals or ethics.

By the way, [11]PCC teaches the same crap as does Dr. Steve Pettit. They all teach that justification, sanctification and glorification are a package deal and you cannot separate them. They are all WRONG! Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan gets it 100 % correct:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

The payment for sin is not works! The payment for sin is death (Romans 6:23). That is why Christ had to pay our debt of sin on Calvary's cross with His blood, which He then sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

I have been listening and paying attention to what church members are saying, at the church I have been attending. I heard one lady in our church express her worries that she may not be saved, because of the sins in her life. I heard another man, while talking about the Gospel with him, say that he thinks water baptism is necessary to go to Heaven. Oh my! This man has been an usher in the church for the past six years!!! How could this happen in a Baptist church? This is what happens dear reader when pastors don't preach a clear and concise Gospel message!!! As Pastor Yankee Arnold wisely says: THE CLARITY OF THE GOSPEL IS WHAT MAKES IT EASY FOR PEOPLE TO BELIEVE!!! ...

> **Acts 16:29-34, "Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?* And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.**
>
> **And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway. And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, *believing in God with all his house*."**

Amen, they all got saved in Acts 16:30-34, the entire family and all therein. When the Bible says that they "believed in God," I think it is clear from the context that they believed God's written Word concerning the *Good News* (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ. **John 5:39, "**

Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."

I did what I could to help the young Baptist pastor that I mentioned earlier, but he refuses to heed my help. You can lead a horse to water, but you cannot make him drink it. Pastor Jack

Hyles is so right, who said: “Unsought advice is seldom taken and usually resented.” A friend helps a friend to see! I have been a friend to that young pastor, but it seems in vain. I handed him the book, “[12]I Never Knew You,” just as I did to the incompetent pastors of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, but they all rejected the book. Michael Bowen’s book is 100 % Scriptural, in which he simply compares the plan of salvation of 15 big name preachers in the United States, versus what the Holy Bible teaches about how to get to Heaven. Their plans of salvation DON’T match up!!!

When I handed a hardcopy of the book: “

I Never Knew You,

” to Pastor Sean Quinlan at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, he literally handed it to his children to play with. I kindly informed Sean Quinlan that his church track display contained literature that says you must "turn away from sinful ways" to get to Heaven, which is NOT the Gospel by which we are saved. His lame reply was: “Well, you have to turn FROM something in order to turn TO something.”

I agree, but that something is unbelief, not sinful ways. The only thing that a lost person needs to know to be saved is found in **Romans 3:19,**

“Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.” You don’t have to turn from your sinful ways to be saved, the Bible says you need to acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner before God, and that is repentance!!! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Here is the best quote that I’ve found on repentance, by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> “Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, ’Repent ye, and believe the gospel.’ Yet we find true believers exhorted to ’repent, and do the first works.’ So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance.” ([13]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

When the Philippian jailor in Rome asked Paul and Silas what he needed to do to be saved, would it have made any sense if their answer to him was:

“Have a relationship with Jesus”? Surely not! In fact, the Philippian jailor would have been utterly confused. It is tragic that over 95 % of clergy today are theologically incompetent, preaching a distorted plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That is what 99 % of religious people are doing today, living the Christian life without ever being born-again by the Holy Spirit of God.

Here is a list of some of the unbiblical things that foolish preachers are adding to God’s simple plan of salvation, thus corrupting the Word of God and casting stumbling blocks before the people:

- Be willing to turn away from sin

- Live a lifestyle of repentance
- Turn from your sins (reformation)
- Be sorry for your sins (penitence)
- Make a men for your sins (penance)
- Forsake a lifestyle of sin
- Repent of your sins
- Have a change of behavior
- Get water baptized to wash away sins
- Invite Christ into your life
- Ask Jesus to come into your heart
- Follow Christ
- Surrender to Christ
- Make Jesus “Lord” of your life
- Live for Christ the rest of your life
- Give up the old ways
- Faithfully run the race until the end of life
- Count the cost and pay the price
- Confess the name of Jesus publicly
- Pray a sinner’s prayer
- Pray the Jesus prayer
- Walk down a church aisle to learn how to be saved

Dear reader, you may have done ALL THESE THINGS and yet never be born-again. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, *and believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”** You get to Heaven as a guilty sinner by placing your trust in the crucified, buried and risen Savior (I Corinthians 15:1-4).

[14] The Gospel In Just One Minute

(by Pastor Max D. Younce)

[15]**Order Hardcopies Of ’I Never Knew You’ by Michael P. Bowen**

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

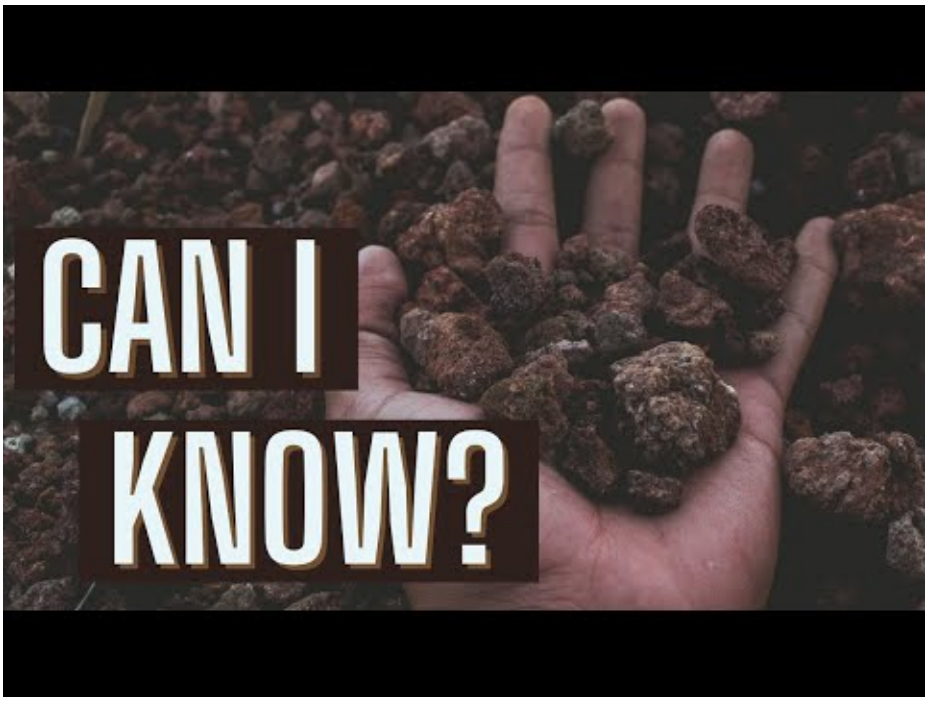

Can I Know I'll Go To Heaven?
(Pastor Jesse Martinez)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEikG0J6nzIpXWulBTmjvufdBziem3683NMM1aLJroz6x90_tm8DRKWW2B239ZW__BDVHWxr10xaBYvrvIjq_9j51v29ZihaQGztDaW
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
7. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/multiple-gospels-at-campus-church-at.html
8. https://www.irishtimes.com/news/bob-jones-university-drops-reference-to-catholicism-as-a-cult-1.256208
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/shame_on_pcc.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=steve+pettit
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm

14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/the_gospel-pastor_max_younce.mp4
15. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102

3.11.21 Pray For Me, I've Been Told To Vacate My Residence (2022-11-16 16:57)

Psalms 145:9, "The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."

PLEASE PRAY FOR ME DEAR FRIENDS!!! Some bad news for me. I was asked last night to vacate my residence by the end of February. I was really hoping to stay here for a few years, but it wasn't meant to be. My landlord said he has a family member that needs the unit. So please pray for me that God will give me the knowledge and wisdom to figure out where to relocate. With my burning nerves, chronic neck pain, constant fatigue and relentless neck tension, et cetera, I truly don't feel up to moving again. It was very difficult last summer, and now I need to do it all again. I know that God is with me and loves me. One day at a time. GOD IS ALWAYS GOOD!!! I REJOICE IN THE LORD MY GOD AND SAVIOR!!!

I am not upset at my landlord, but I am hurt and frustrated. He told me just two months ago that I could stay here as long as I want, but now he is telling me to get out. That was terrible of him. Kindly said, he lied. **Proverbs 6:2, "Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth."**

When I first moved in last November, there wasn't as much as a can opener, cup, plate or chair in the unit. I had to spend $3,500 to furnish the place, so it was livable; but now he wants me out. I don't know what I am going to do. People can be so cruel.

Kindly said, it was also my landlord who multiple times encouraged me to get all my stuff out of storage from the shipping company's warehouse, to bring my possessions to the place I am renting. I was reluctant to unload my crate from Guam, because of this very concern, that I might be asked to leave soon afterward, and my stuff would become a burden for me. But my landlord multiple times encouraged me to bring all my belongings to my residence, so I did in July, and now he is asking me to leave just a few months later. I think that is rotten. But, he was kind to allow me to live here for the time I did, and he has charged me a very reasonable amount for rent, for which I am very grateful. But he did lie to me. One thing has nothing to do with the other. I am not upset, I am disappointed.

Dear friends, I need your prayers. This is a nightmare for me right now. One day I had a man's promise of a place to dwell for the foreseeable future; but now I am on a time limit to vacate the premises because he broke his word. I am glad that God doesn't break his word. **Nehemiah 23:19, " God is not man, that he should lie, or a son of man, that he should change his mind. Has he said, and will he not do it? Or has he spoken, and will he not fulfill it? "**

I feel overwhelmed right now. I have about a month to figure out what to do, as I am going to need the other two months to prepare to move. I may be leaving Pensacola if I cannot find an affordable rental soon. Rent is cheaper in different areas of the country; and there are other considerations as well. When I first arrived in Pensacola, I had to sleep in my car in Walmart's parking lot last summer. There is a housing crisis nationwide right now, and rental prices have soared ridiculously high, which is why millions of Americans are either homeless or one paycheck away from being homeless. Los Angeles alone has over 69,000 homeless people right now! ...

[1]Los Angeles alone has over 69,000 homeless people right now! ...



Increase in Homeless Population in Los Angeles | NBCLA



Homeless Crisis Escalating In Sherman Oaks;
Man Throws Feces At Business Owner

1. https://www.foxnews.com/us/los-angeles-county-homeless-jumps-69000-people-count-reveals

---

3.11.22 You're Not A Good Christian Because You Go To Church (2022-11-19 19:38)

Revelation 3:15-18,"I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

***Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked*:**

I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see."

People are weird! I mean that. People are really weird. I have suffered from stenosis and radiculitus in my neck since 1992, which has become intolerable since 2004 after an accident at work. A related affliction is burning nerves throughout my upper body, both arms feeling inflated with air, the entire side of my right body feeling asleep all the time, and chronic tension in my neck continually. These ailments really get me down daily, and make it difficult to do anything, including going to church. Consequently, I am fortunate of I make it to church 50 % of the time.

Having said that, I have had two people within the last month condemn me for missing church. One professed Christian woman asked me if I came to church on Sunday morning. I kindly replied: “No, I didn’t feel well.” She put out her forefinger and started stroking it downward with her other forefinger, signifying: “Shame! Shame!” I looked at her like she was crazy and asked: “What shame is there in missing church because I didn’t feel well?” She was very wrong to try to shame me for missing church because I didn’t feel well. People can be so cruel. It just compels me to stay home from church even more, where at least I know I won’t be condemned by jerk hypocrites in ungodly churches.

And then another horrible professed Christian woman scolded me for saying that I cannot always attend church. I explained to her that I suffer from stenosis and radiculitis. She rudely remarked: “That’s just an excuse!” She is so WRONG!!! She has no right to talk to anyone that way. It just shows how far away from God that she really is. I wrote this article because these two women are devoutly religious. They always attend church.

So they THINK they are right with God and spiritual, when in reality they are naked, blind and wretched (Revelation 3:15-18). We always hear about the

Laodicean

“

church,

”

but may I point out to you dear reader that the Laodicean church was full of Laodicean

“saints.

” Our lukewarm churches today, like Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), are full of lukewarm believers. They are deadbeats! They are religious hypocrites! No one has any right to berate and scold someone for missing church, especially someone who has legitimate health problems. The second woman who scolded me for missing church abandoned her husband, quitting her marriage vows, leaving her husband for dead. What a wicked person! Yet she condemns me for missing church when I feel overwhelmed because of my burning nerves and bodily afflictions.

I am writing this blog to educate other believers in this important matter. Please don’t allow anyone to make you feel inferior, or that you are not right with God, just because you aren’t always at church when THEY think you should be there. I go when I can on Wednesday nights for the mid-week Bible study. The first woman who tried to shame me has NEVER one time (not that I have seen) attending our Wednesday night Bible study. I could have shamed her back. I could have said: “No, shame on you for never coming to church on Wednesday night!” I already know what she would have said... “But I can’t find a ride to church.” I could have been a total jerk like her and the second woman, by saying: “That’s just an excuse!”

In 2018 while attending the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, a different woman asked me if I was coming to church next Sunday. I honestly replied: “It depends on how I am feeling at the time. My medications affect me, so I have to wait and see.” Her rotten cruel response was: “Well, we have another man in the church with a heart condition who takes the same medications as you. If he can make it to church, so can you!” I wanted to call her some choice adjectives, one being a name for a female dog. I kindly replied: “First, I don’t take the same medications as the man with a heart condition, I don’t have a heart condition. Secondly, I’ll be here if I can, Lord willing.” I was nice toward her, but she deserved a much harsher response. Do you see how rotten church people can be?

Dear friend, the three true stories I have just shared with you are WICKEDNESS!!! No one has a right to pressure other people to attend church. I think what it is, is that the people who attend church in most cases don’t really want to be there. It is a chore to them. So they resent when I show up infrequently. It pisses them off! When I don’t feel well, I don’t want to drive, and I don’t want to be around people; so I stay home where I can relax in the safety of my dwelling place. There is NOTHING wrong with that! Any pastor or church member who tries to put the guilt trip on you for missing church, you go ahead and skip church whenever you need to, and tell them it is none of their damn business!

People are weird and hypocritical. The church that I have been attending is a mess spiritually. The pastor is a young fella who does a terrible job of presenting the truth of the Gospel. He keeps telling everyone that they must have a “relationship” with Jesus to get to Heaven someday. The big problem is that you won’t find the word “relationship” anywhere in the inspired King James Bible, and it confuses people of what God expects from them to get to Heaven. I also heard our pastor tell the congregation that to be saved you must “turn away from your past life.” Sadly, my pastor is a damnable heretic, and I am about to leave the church in February. My landlord just evicted me, telling me to get out by the end of February. Since I very likely won’t be renting in this area anymore, there won’t be any need to attend this particular church in Pensacola.

I’ve already got some well-meaning web visitors, advising me that I should move to an area with a good church. Unfortunately, it is not that easy for me to do. I need to find a doctor who will accept my not so popular insurance carrier, which is not easy in a smaller town. I also need to find a place that is affordable. There is a housing crisis right now nationwide. Rent prices have skyrocketed.

So anyway, I will likely be leaving this corrupt church where I’ve been attending for the past year. I kindly handed a hard copy of Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book titled: “[1]I Never Knew You,” to the pastor, which he evidently either didn’t read or disregarded, because he is still teaching damnable heresy concerning how to be saved. I love the pastor of the church I am attending, but I love Jesus first and foremost, which means I must love THE TRUTH. When a pastor tells people to “turn away from your past life” to be saved, he has been inspired by demons!!!

In the local Baptist church I have been attending for the past year, the associate pastor promotes Lordship Salvation preaching Calvinists: [2]Billy Graham and [3]Adrian Rogers. The church is also buddies with PCC, who wickedly bid Godspeed and promote Calvinist heretics: Ken Ham, and Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University (BJU). Right doctrine doesn't matter to all these money-making preachers. Getting along for the sake of business as usual is all that matters to them. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

From being badgered, mistreated and put down by church people, I have clearly see firsthand that just because someone is faithful to attend a church, DOESN'T make them right with God or spiritual. There is a man in our church who has been there faithfully for the past six years, who thinks you must be water baptized to get to Heaven! He's not even saved, still on his way to Hell. That is the pastor's fault for not feeding God's flock, and it is God's flock of sheep (Acts 20:28). What can they expect, when their pastor continues to vaguely teach everybody to have a "relationship" with Christ to get to Heaven. May I remind you dear reader that Judas also had a "relationship" with Jesus, being one of His very apostles, but Judas is burning in the fires and torments of Hell forever and ever without rest nor hope.

God knows that I work on my website ministry day and night, because there is a cause. **1st Samuel 7:29, "**

And David said, What have I now done? *Is there not a cause?*

" Yes David, there is a cause! David said this because his elder brothers were mocking him, as he went out to fight the giant Goliath. Dear friend, I am also fighting against the giant of Calvinism! I am fighting against the giants of apostasy at PCC, and the hellhole of wickedness at the BJU cult. I am fighting against the giant of the Devil's Bible revisions, and the two-headed monster of [4]Lordship Salvation and [5]Wrong Repentance. Somebody's got to care!!!

Many carnally-minded shallow churchgoers would condemn me for not attending church half the time; but God sees my heart, that I am laboring night and day online for the eternal Kingdom of God. I labor for free, without expectation of anything in compensation from any human being. God alone will reward me (1st Corinthians 3:7-8; Matthew 6:19-20). Carnally-minded immature Christians condemn me for staying home frequently from church, while they don't lift a finger to preach the Gospel to rescue the perishing from the depths of Hell. In their foolish estimation, you are only as good a Christian as you attend a local church. I triple-dog dare you to show me that teaching in the inspired Holy Bible. You cannot!

All across America there are churchgoers who are devoutly religious. They dot their i's, and cross their t's, while they sit there supporting damnable heresy spoken from the church pulpit. Meanwhile, I am at home doing all that I can to fight against these deadly false doctrines, which have crept into 90 % of today's shallow churches. I warned the local pastors. They didn't heed my warning. I have prayed for God to open their eyes, but those stiff-necked pastors refuse to budge. They are set in their own corrupt ways! Lordship Salvation is NOT the Gospel, it is a perversion of God's grace!

Here is a helpful sermon defending a free grace Gospel by Pastor Dennis Rokser from Duluth, Minnesota. As Pastor Rokser rightly says, all false gospels include faith in Jesus Christ (but they also ADD something else to faith)...

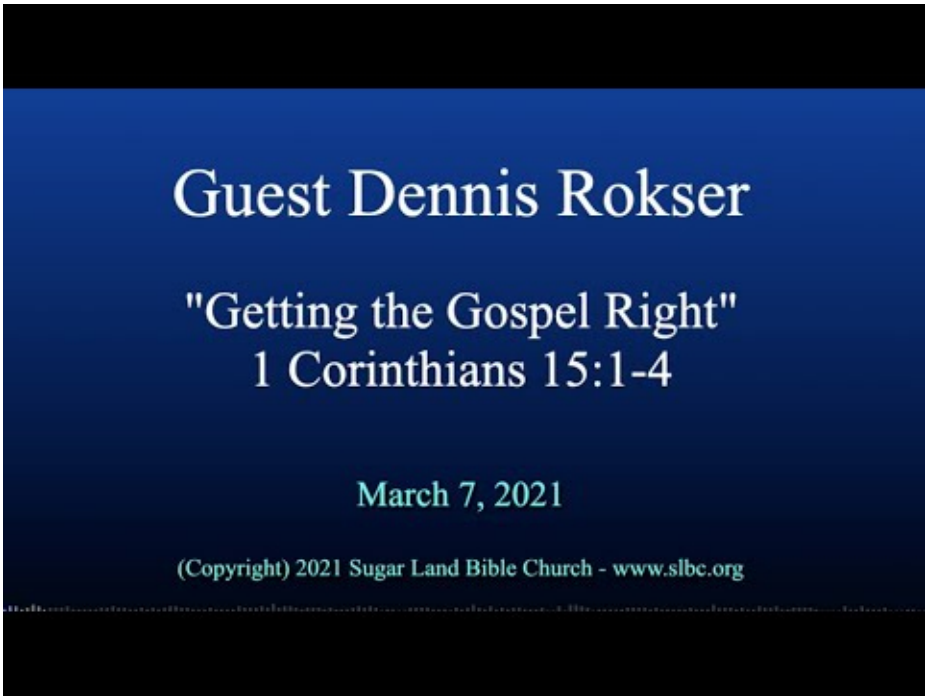

GETTING THE GOSPEL RIGHT & WRONG
(Pastor Dennis Rokser, Guest Speaker; 1 Corinthians 15:1-4)

Dear reader, God knows your heart! God knows if you love Him. God sees if you are down and depressed, like I am often. Yes, even preachers get depressed. It is a part of life. My landlord just told me to get out, and I have no clue where to go. But I rejoice that my name is written in Heaven, and I have a home up above, with rewards coming that no thief can steal. Some rotten thieves stole my car in 2004. It wasn't insured. Those thieves cost me $10,000 in damages! God will hold them accountable (Romans 12:19-21; Ecclesiastes 12:14; Hebrews 4:13).

Some of the worst Christians are faithful to attend church. I learned long ago that the easiest place in the world to backslide is Bible college, because you hear Bible preaching every day of the week and you get used to it. Pastor Jack Hyles said that some of the worst Christians do the most for God. Dr. Hyles is absolutely correct! Brother Hyles said that the people in his church congregation who had been members for 20, 30 and 40 years did the least to serve God; but the new people in the church did 90 % of the work! That is interesting. Dr. Hyles said that the secret to growing a church is to always be on a Honeymoon with new church members. I like that truth!

Please don't misunderstand my blog's intent. I am not encouraging missing church. The church is our spiritual family in the Lord. Unfortunately, it is now very difficult to find a

doctrinally-sound, unconditional people-loving, old-fashioned, Bible-believing, public soulwinning, inspired King James Bible only, free grace Gospel only, local church!

Sadly, what you will likely find are neo-evangelical churches with worldly contemporary Christian music (CCM), women wearing pants, the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions, a denial of Bible inspiration in any modern Bible, Lordship Salvation (another gospel), misunderstood repentance (another gospel), promotion of false teachers (e.g., Ken Ham, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Pat Robertson, Adrian Rogers, Billy Graham, R.C. Sproul, John MacArthur), et cetera.

You're not a good Christian just because you sit in a building three times a week playing church, because you sing some religious songs and pray and read your Bible. Yes, we should go to church. We should pray and read the Holy Bible. But I contend that you are better to stay home, and attend no church, than to attend a bad church because of some misguided sense of religious guilty (i.e., religious scrupulosity). A bad church WILL corrupt you! One healthy person plus one infected sick person equals two infected sick people. That is why God commands us to COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM and be ye separate (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17). God knows that neither you nor myself, can change a corrupted institution. [6]Nothing I say will improve the apostate condition of Pensacola Christian College (PCC).

Perhaps God is working in my life now to get me out of this bad church that I have been attending (because I have nowhere else to go). I am willing to relocate ANYWHERE in the United States, if the Lord will please just show me WHERE to move. Of course, I have to find a doctor or pain specialist who accepts my medical insurance, because I need my pain medications each month. I may stay in Pensacola, but housing is expensive here. I was looking at the Cleveland, Ohio area all day yesterday. The Great Lakes city of Cleveland has 367,000 residents. I've also been considering Aberdeen, South Dakota (28,000 residents). Please pray for me, that God will give me knowledge and wisdom to make a decision. One day at a time. God is so good. God is so good to me.

So yes, we should attend a local Bible-believing New Testament church if we can find one. But we ought to be very careful about attending a corrupt one, lest we also become corrupted. A little leaven leaventh the whole lump. As an example, a little mold will spread to mold all of a loaf of bread.

Satan's progression to spiritually corrupt and destroy

a Bible college or church

:

1. The Devil begins by **convincing people that we don't have an infallible, perfect, innerant, inspired Holy Bible** in these modern times.
2. Then Satan influences them to **tolerate and stop criticizing the demonic** [7]Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort perversions of God's Word (Pastor Max D. Younce [8]exposes these two devils). ALL modern Bible revisions are corrupt!!!

3. Satan then influences them to **start using, selling and promoting the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions.**

4. The Devil uses those corrupt Bibles to **[9]change God's simple plan of salvation.**

The preceding horrifying progression is exactly what has happened to Bob Jones University, who are at step FOUR. Pensacola Christian College is already at step TWO. Where is your Bible college or church? Tragically, the Devil fully knows that if he can corrupt a Bible college, then he has successfully also corrupted THOUSANDS of churches that hire their graduates. Sadly, 95 % of Bible colleges are at step TWO, refusing to expose the Devil's Bible perversions. It is tragic that truth-tellers like me are at war today with the churches!!! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Dear reader, how good of a Christian you are can only be measured by how much you are obeying the two greatest commandments in all the Bible:

> **Matthew 22:35-40, "Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying, Master, which is the great commandment in the law? Jesus said unto him, *Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind*. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, *Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself*. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets."**

I agree with Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982) who said that the two greatest commandments in the Bible are really just one—TO LOVE! Amen.

Jesus rebuked the LUKEWARM believers at Laodicea. The dear Savior called them miserable, naked, wretched and blind. Sadly, this same shameful review can be said of 95 % of America's churches and church members today...

> **Revelation 3:15-18, "*I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot*. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that *thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked*: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see."**

Dear reader, if you are a regular churchgoer (a religious person), are you miserable, naked, wretched and blind? Remember, Jesus is saying this about carnal CHURCH MEMBERS!!! **Revelation 3:17, "*Because thou sayest*, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:"** The Bible practically gives the address of Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Sadly, PCC leadership is as carnal as can be. Their response to my Christ-honoring website ministry was to laugh in my face! Their ungodly Campus Church pastors at PCC wickedly accused me of "finding weaknesses in preachers," when in reality I am faithfully contending for the Christian faith as Jude 1:3, Ephesians 5:11 and Titus 1:9-14 commands. SHAME on PCC!!!

Yet, if you go visit PCC and their Laodicean Campus Church, you'll hear them saying that they **"I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing..."** When in reality PCC is **"wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:"** They are not good Christians merely because they know how to PLAY CHURCH really good at PCC!!! They sing their religious songs. They have their stupid college skits. They play their intercollege sports, allowing their female students to dress like the sinful world.

I heard Professor Gail Riplinger rightly say in an interview years ago that the Devil's crowd are trying to SECULARIZE THE BIBLE!!! She is so right! Likewise, Satan has successfully SECULARIZED THE BIBLE COLLEGES along with the Word of God!!! Dear parents, you simply cannot trust 97 % of today's so-called Bible colleges. Going to Bible college has become a big money-making scam!!!

I learned a long time ago that going to church has very little to do with how good of a Christian someone is or isn't. Some of the biggest jerks, hypocrites and rotten people I've known throughout my life were faithful to attend a church somewhere. I encourage you dear friend to walk with God on your own, and not foolishly rely on some pastor to feed you from week to week. If our physical health were dependent upon the nutrition coming from America's church pulpits today, we'd all be dead!

It shouldn't come as a surprise that 99 % of churchgoers nowadays are as carnal as can be, in view of the shallow sermonettes which today's cowardly [10]Caspar Milquetoast pastors are delivering. I DON'T rely on local churches to feed me spiritually. If I did I'd be a mess! I listen to hard preaching throughout the week. [11]I listen to Alexander Scourby read the inspired King James Bible throughout the week. I walk with God at home and in my private life. I just go to church to meet with other believers, who sadly are in pathetic condition because they rely on their pastor to feed them. Many church members don't even know that they're saved.

Sadly, 99 % of churches today are merely PLAYING CHURCH. Most churches are nothing more than glorified social clubs. The particular Baptist church that I have been attending for the past year is a closed knit group, unwelcoming of some people. The pastor has never once initiated a conversation with me. Not once! He has never once asked me if I would like to join their church. They've never invited me to go anywhere with them. I could stop coming tomorrow and they wouldn't miss me. No one has ever asked for my contact information. They just don't care about me. That is pathetic!

Thankfully, I care about them, but there is little I can do except pray for them, share the truth and be there if they need me. Unfortunately, since I am being evicted from my residence soon, I will likely move to a different part of Pensacola. I have no clue yet. One day at a time. Faith is like film, it develops in the dark! Amen! Unshakable faith comes from having our faith shaken. This is a dark time in my life, a time of uncertainty and loneliness. I was reminded of this precious Scripture today from the Old Testament...

> Psalms 23:1-4, “The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name’s sake. *Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me*.”

God is with me! By the Lord’s grace I plan to keep going full speed ahead in my ministry online. The fields are white unto harvest the Lord said, but the labourers are FEW. **Matthew 9:37, “ Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;”** Thank you for reading dear friend.

> Remember, it’s not...
> FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS;
>
> it’s...
> FAITH IN CHRIST, PERIOD.

Have a good day! = -)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-false-gospel-of-pastor-adrian-rogers.html
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
6. https://youtu.be/LVsCyJvLn2A
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/caspar_milquetoast.htm
11. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY

3.11.23 On Being Mortal (2022-11-24 16:36)

Psalms 145:9, “

The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

”

Today is Thanksgiving 2022. I watched a heartbreaking FRONTLINE documentary today called “

Being Mortal

”

...

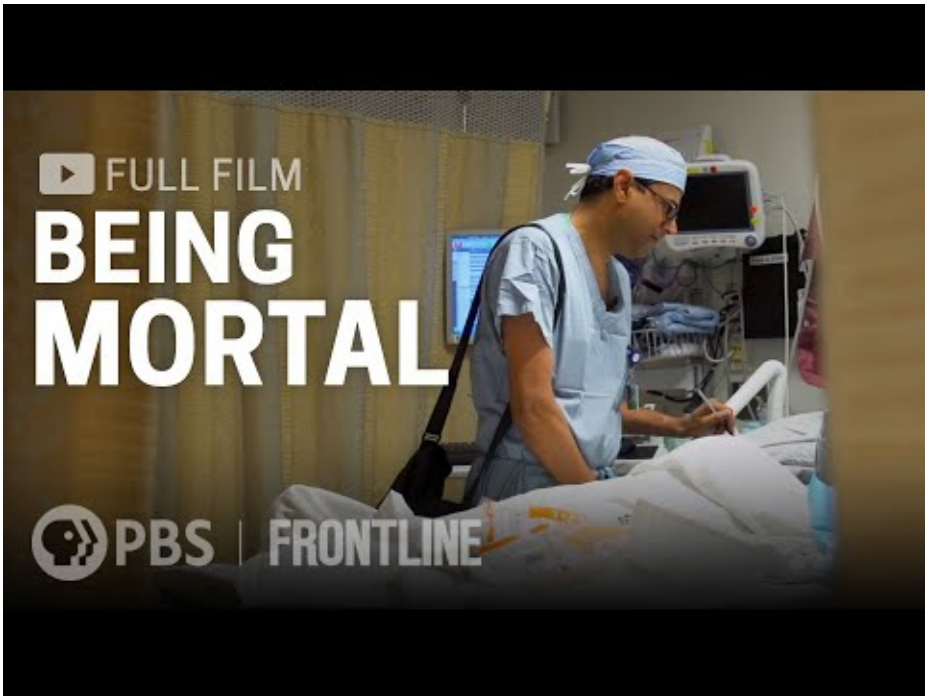

Being Mortal (full documentary) | FRONTLINE

I remember when my own biological mother was dying in 2001. She suffered a crippling stroke in 1989 which paralyzed the entire left side of her body. I learned that the right side of the brain controls the left side of the body, and vise versa,. She had suffered a stoke in the right lobe of her brain. My mother never walked again. Sadly, she was a chronic cigarette smoker. She once told me that she began smoking a half cigarette per day at age 15, which escalated over her life to 3 packs per day in wheel chair. No doubt the smoking ruined her health and contributed to her having a paralyzing stroke at age 53. Our family sadly watched her suffer year after year.

My mother (Barbara Jean Stewart, 1935-2001) was a wonderful piano player. She started playing piano at age 4 in Sweden. After my grandfather died, my grandmother and Mom at age 13 came to the United States. We had an old upright piano in our home, which probably weighed about 500 pounds at least. I recorded my Mom playing her music in the 1980's with a small push button tape recorded, which is what you will here in this video.

I made these YouTube videos to share her precious piano playing.

There are three videos total...



My Mom Playing Gospel Hymns - Video 1



My Mom Playing Gospel Hymns - Video 2



My Mom Playing Gospel Hymns - Video 3

If you'd like, you can [1]convert and download these videos as MP3 files. I never heard her play anything but Gospel hymns. Her beautiful piano playing reminds me of Rudy Atwood (1912-1992), a famous Christian pianist.

As I watched the preceding FRONTLINE documentary of Being Mortal, it brought back memories of when my mother was dying in 2001. I learned a new term called "Quality of Life." My mother's lungs were failing. Both of her legs had been amputated below the knee, at different times years apart, due to diabetic complications. Her health was a mess! The whole family felt sorry for her suffering, but there was nothing that we could do to remedy her pain. I remember seeing my mother cry after her first leg had been amputated. She was in so much pain, and I saw the bloody stump that remained of her leg. It hurts one's soul to see the woman who brought you into the world suffer like that.

The doctors wanted to put my mother onto a Lung Machine, to help her breath to keep her alive. My Mom and Dad had to face some serious questions. Ultimately, after about a month of heart searching and talking with friends, doctors and the family, decided that God never intended for someone to be kept artificially alive on a machine. When your quality of life is so far gone, that you have to be kept alive by a machine, many people choose rather to die. That would certainly be my choice. Also, I would never want to be kept alive as a quadriplegic. That is me, others may feel differently. No one has a right to judge and condemn other people, who are having to cope with such a difficult situation.

Having said that, I don't believe in assisted suicide. But when the body is naturally unable to sustain life anymore, it is up to the individual alone what choice they make. What will one's quality of life be going forward? This is a delicate and controversial topic. I do not judge anyone for their choices in this matter, because I have seen how difficult it is for families to face such heart-breaking circumstances.

Of course, it is a lot different (being much better) for Christians to face the future, knowing that death for a saint is merely a graduation from this life to the next with Jesus Christ in Heaven. **2nd Corinthians 5:8-9, " We are confident, I say, and willing rather*to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord*. Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him."** The unbeliever in Jesus Christ as their Savior has no hope according to the Scriptures:

> **1st Thessalonians 4:13, "But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, *that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope*. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. Wherefore comfort one another with these words."**

Please notice **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

That is the Gospel! Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner—receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later—is immediately, irrevocably and forever saved.

Dear reader, we don't know what a day may bring. **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."** Dear friend, you and I could already have cancer lurking in our bodies, and not know it yet. If you and I were to find out today that we only have a few months to live, it would turning our world upside down. Yet, we know for certain that we will die within the next 100 years, much sooner no doubt. God willing, I will be 56 years old (or young, depending on how you look at it) on March 5th, 2023. If I am fortunate and blessed to live to THREESCORE AND TEN (70 years old; which is the Bible's average projected lifespan for a human being), then I only have a little over 14 years remaining. My dear biological mother went to Heaven at age 65. My biological father went to Heaven at age 76 in 2010. So at most I MIGHT have 20 years left to live on earth. I still feel like I am 18 years old in my mind and soul.

I was saddened earlier this year when singer Oliva Newton John (1948-2022) died. I love her 1980 song, " [2]Suddenly ,

” sang with Cliff Richard. Although [3]Olivia claimed to be a Christian, I am doubtful because most people who profess to be Christians are deceived by the Devil. All of the following religions claims to be Christians, but they are not; namely, Roman Catholic, Mormon, Jehovah’s Witness, Seventh-Day Adventist, Lutheran, United Methodist, Church of England (Anglican), Unitarian Universalist and Church of Christ (to name but a few major pseudo-Christian cults). Most of those cults add and require water baptism to faith, in order to get to Heaven, thus corrupting God’s grace. Biblically, you just need to realize that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, and accept His free gift of eternal life through faith alone in the GOOD NEWS of His only begotten Son crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I couldn’t find anything online where Olivia Newton John gives a clear testimony of her faith. This doesn’t mean that she didn’t go to Heaven. We simply do not know. Like so many celebrities, who fear career suicide if they refuse to support the heathen world, [4]Olivia was openly supportive of homosexual rights. The preceding link to Hollowverse states that Olivia praised Buddhism and Hinduism, as well as the Jewish religion (i.e., Judaism).

That is the same mumbo-jumbo testimony of The Beatles’ Paul McCartney. They are afraid to make any bold claims, lest they alienate themselves from millions of fans of a different religion. So we see Paul at different times in his life professing to be agnostic. In his song, “Let It Be,” he praises Mother Mary in Roman Catholicism. Early in Paul’s music career he embraced fellow band member George Harrison’s eastern religion of Hara Krishna, a demonic pagan cult. I do not say that to be unkind, but truthful according to the inspired Holy Bible. We are living in wicked times in 2022, almost 2023. In Timothy 3:1-2 that Word of God calls these “perilous times,” and they sure are. I watched another creepy documentary today called: Growing Up Trans...



Growing Up Trans (full documentary) - FRONTLINE

Young people are confused nowadays. It doesn't help that society caters to their gender-bending confusion by promoting such wickedness. **Genesis 1:27, " So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them."** No matter how much a biological boy may feel like a female, or desire to become a female, or be told be liberal friends and society that he is a girl, if he had male genitalia at birth, he will always be a male. God doesn't make mistakes. Search online and you will discover that due to manmade toxins and industrial waste (pollutions), environmentalists are finding six-legged frogs, male frogs with female sex organs and other bizarre mutations in nature. Who knows what all these contaminants are doing to humans! We are now living in the PERILOUS TIMES foretold in the inspired Holy Scripture!!!

I have resolved in my soul to dedicate the rest of my life to serving God. I get frustrated often, but that is a part of life. There are people that you know dear reader, whom only you can reach with the Gospel to get saved. You are the only Jesus that someone knows! It is tragic how pathetic the churches have become. The love of money has overtaken 99 % of today's Bible colleges and churches, so that individual people don't matter to them. The system always comes first, and making more money to pay their bills. It is apostasy! I am talking about ungodly cesspools of heresy like Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in Florida, who wickedly bid Godspeed to damnable false prophet Ken Ham.

Here is a list of apostate religious colleges that wickedly bid Godspeed to Ken Ham.

Colleges Suggested by Ken Ham's wicked *Answers in Genesis*:

1) Cedarville Christian College, Box 601, Cedarville, OH

2) Clearwater Christian College, 3400 Gulf-to-Bay Blvd., Clearwater, FL

3) Pensacola Christian College, 5409 Rawson Rd., Pensacola, FL

4) Masters College, 21726 West Pacerita Canyon Rd., Newhall, CA

5) Mid-America Baptist Theological Seminary, 2810 Curry Rd. ,Schenectady, NY

6) Masters Seminary, 13248 Roscoe Blvd., Sun Valley, CA

7) Appalachian Bible College, 100 N. Sandbranch Rd., Bradley, WV

8) Detroit Baptist Theological Seminary, 4801 Allen Road, Allen Park, MI

9) Southeastern Bible College, 3001 Highway 280 East, Birmingham, AL

10) Bahnsen Theological Seminary, P.O. Box 328, Placentia, CA

11) Word of Life Bible Institute, Pottersville, NY

12) Jackson Hole Bible College, P.O. Box 6490, Jackson, WY

13) Seattle Bible College, 2363 N.W. 80th Street, Seattle, WA

14) Christian Heritage College, 2100 Greenfield Drive, El Cajon, CA

SOURCE: [5]Ken Ham's List of Approved Colleges for Creationism

Sadly, Pensacola Christian College appears in the list. Ken Ham is recommending these apostate institutions, where your child will be indoctrinated with false repentance, and the lies of a [6]Young Earth Creation fallacy. We are living in woeful times of deception. SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES Jesus said in John 5:39, so that you won't be misled and deceived by Satan.

Thank you for reading my blog.

1. https://yt5s.com/en151/youtube-to-mp3
2. https://youtu.be/B26pyWvYuCc
3. https://www.beliefnet.com/celebrity-faith-database/j/olivia-newton-john.aspx
4. https://hollowverse.com/olivia-newton-john
5. https://groups.google.com/g/talk.origins/c/ApD8I3AdPF8?pli=1
6. https://youtu.be/SgqntBM9yXg

3.11.24 What Happens When A Saint Dies? (2022-11-25 19:47)

2nd Corinthians 5:1-3, "*For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens*. For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven: If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked."

Here is a helpful article that I wrote titled: "[1]Where Are The Dead?"

When Jesus died, I believe Biblically that He went to the Paradise side of Hell to bring the Old Testament saints to Heaven. It is my humble opinion, based on Luke 16:19-31 and 2nd Corinthians 5:1-11, that when a saint dies, we will be escorted by our guardian angels to Heaven. **Matthew 18:10, "Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven."** Dying, I think, will be a startling experience. I do not think we will notice a break in conscience when we die. When that moment of death comes, when our soul separates from our physical body, I expect to see my dead body from my departed spirit. I cannot imagine God leaving us to panic, not knowing what is going on when we graduate from this life to the next. Death is not truly death for the believe in Christ, it the the beginning of a new life in Heaven. Death is only true death for the unbeliever (Revelation 21:8). So I think, as Lazarus saw himself, at least two angels will be there to greet us at death, and they will kindly explain to us what has happened to comfort us. That is speculation mind you, I do not know. But we do know that at least two angels met Lazarus when he died in Luke 16:9-31.

In sharp contrast, the unsaved rich man died in his sleep and woke up directly in Hell. There were no angels to greet him, nor comfort him, he just laid his head down on his expensive comfortable pillow, and then woke up burning in the torments of Hell beneath. What a horrifying thing to happen to anyone! But dear friend, this will also be YOUR FATE if you die in your sins

without Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. **John 8:24, "I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for *if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins*."**

Ah, but if you have been born-again dear reader, by simply believing the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), then you will die in the Lord instead. **Revelation 14:13, "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, *Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord* from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them."** So which will it be for you dear friend? Will you DIE IN YOUR SINS and spend eternity suffering in Hell with the former rich man; OR, will you DIE IN THE LORD with me and others who believe on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31), without works (Romans 4:4-7), so we can spend eternity with Jesus in glory?

I humbly think we will be taken directly to Heaven when we die as saints. I also think that God gives us some type of temporary body in Heaven. Abraham had a body in Paradise. I agree with Pastor Max D. Younce that Hell (Hades in Greek is compartmentalized. We see this truth in Luke 16:19-31. Abraham was on the Paradise side (also called "Abraham's Bosom"). The place of Torment is on the other side, and there is a Great Gulf the Bible says between them, so that no one can pass over. The rich man (now poorer than poor) begged for a single drop of water, but was denied. That is horrifying! He was conscious, and feeling pain in his body. He did have a body. How else could he find a single drop of water refreshing to quench his dire thirst? How else could he feel pain in the fire?

I highly recommend that you read the book by Dr. Max Younce titled: "[2]A BIBLICAL EXAMINATION OF HELL." You can either purchase a hardcopy of the book, or read and/or download the free .pdf version at the preceding link to the Heritage Baptist Bible Church. Dr. Younce expounds the reader about the topic of Hell in the inspired Word of God.

In the Bible God's good angels always appeared in a physical body, never as a mere spirit entity. [3]I believe that Heaven is a physical place in the northern part of the universe, based on Psalm 75:6-7.

When Jesus ascended to leave the earth, He physically departed, escorted by angels, SEEN by the disciples:

> **Acts 1:9-11, "And when he had spoken these things, *while they beheld, he was taken up*; and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? *this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven*."**

So Jesus left in a physical body. And the angels said that Jesus is coming back in a physical body. Revelation 1:7 says that every eye shall see him. Some flat earth nuts like Pastor David Hoffman, use this passage to prove that the earth is flat. That is crazy. We can see via cameras what is going on all around the world today. But the Bible says even people in Hell, those who crucified the Lord, shall also see Him. I am not sure how God will make this happen, but there is nothing too hard for God to do. But I can say without a doubt that the earth is definitely NOT flat, it is a sphere (not perfectly round, kind of egg shaped scientists tell us, but a sphere

nonetheless). Even the book of Isaiah says that the Lord sitteth upon **“ the circle of the earth ” (Isaiah 40:22).**

I think that Heaven is a physical place, with physical thrones upon which God the Father and God the Son sit. **Colossians 3:1, “If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, *where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God*.”**

By the way, this Scripture passage refutes the diabolical heresy of Modalism (the Devil’s lie that Jesus is not a physically separate person from God the Father). As Christians we are what in theology is called “TRINITARIAN” in our beliefs. That is, we believe that God is triune in nature (3-in-1). There is only one God, but He has manifest Himself to humanity in the three persons of; namely, God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit (Matthew 28:19-20; Colossians 2:2, 9; 1st John 5:7 - only King James Bible, all modern Bible revisions are corrupt).

I think the departed saints have physical bodies in Heaven, but not their glorified bodies yet. This is mere speculation, I cannot prove this. But our text passage from 2nd Corinthians 5:1-3 seems to indicate that believers in Heaven have a body of some sort, as did Abraham in Paradise. In the book of Revelation, a saint appeared to John in physical body. When John bowed down to worship him, he rebuked John, because he was a like brother, a saint in the Lord.

I also do not believe in “Soul Sleep,” a popular false teaching taught among Jehovah’s Witnesses and Seventh-Day Adventists, which says that the spirit and soul of a deceased person also stays asleep with the body until a future resurrection. Jesus said that the Sadducees erred in their doctrine, knowing not that God is not the God of the dead, but of the living. This is further evidence against the idea of soul sleep. Our bodies mortal dead bodies will remain asleep until the Rapture, at which time every saint will receive our immortal eternal bodies...

> **1st Corinthians 15:51-58,**
>
> **“Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,**
>
> **In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.**
>
> **For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and *this mortal must put on immortality*.**
>
> **So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.**
>
> **O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?**
>
> **The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.**
>
> **But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.**
>
> **Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.**
>
> **”**

Amen and amen! Whatever happens to us as saints, we have the blessed Scriptural hope that our future will be bright, cheerful and rewarding in the Lord; versus the eternal damnation,

undoable rot, bitter regret, immense tears and inexplicable suffering for all unbelievers. I am so thankful to God for His free gift of eternal life, through simple faith in Jesus Christ...

> **1st Thessalonians 4:14-15, "But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

[4]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/Doctrines/dead.htm
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/biblicalexamhellweb-pdf
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/heaven-is-literal-place-located-in-north.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEigz3nPR6NvVi-NrGWdoLdnVRg45KvU8lRo2J4PncbDj0XgDpjYe7NBJzqghvKWGKSe5zDi6xS0IEz9BnTjF1rY-KvXF7ZarZazspJ

3.11.25 Billy Sunday's Three Sons All Went To The Devil (2022-11-26 14:08)

Proverbs 29:15, " The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame." Ephesians 6:4,

"And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

"

One of the most famous revival preachers of the 20th century was Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935). Yet, tragically, Billy Sunday himself pained in his soul to admit publicly that his three adult sons were all Christ-rejecting, hellbound, heathens...

> Billy Sunday was the most famous and successful evangelist of the early 1900's. He was a flamboyant professional baseball player who met Christ at Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. Within a few years he had formed a very successful crusade team which captured media attention all over the country. He is remembered as a colorful preacher who not only led multitudes to Christ, but also led the fight against ending prohibition.
>
> Billy Sunday would be considered a success by almost any standard. **Yet he lamented, "The great tragedy of my life is that though I have led thousands to Christ, my own sons are not saved."** Indeed his sons mocked their father's ministry and were drunks with horrible family lives, one of whom ended his life by suicide.
>
> It was the practice of the Sundays to leave their children in the care of a nanny while they pursued their ministry. Maybe we should note that fact as we discern what truly is redeeming the time.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Billy Sunday's Children

I do not judge Billy and Helen Sunday, because every human being has their own freewill to choose and decide. In the Old Testament, Josiah grew up in a wicked home, having wicked Amon for his father, and wicked Manasseh for his grandfather. Yet, Josiah chose to serve the Lord.

The inspired Word of God is very clear that God will not hold children accountable for the sins of their parents, nor hold parents accountable for the sins of their children. **Ezekiel 18:20, "The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him."** We all have nobody to blame but ourselves. But that doesn't mean God won't hold parents accountable for their failure as parents to raise up their children in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. We will all be judged according to our works, even Christians (Revelation 14:13; 2nd Corinthians 5:10-11). The unsaved will be judged at the Great White Throne Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15).

> Billy and Nell Sunday had four children. Nell often traveled with her husband, later becoming his business manager, and the couple hired a full-time governess to take care of their children. Both parents were closest to their oldest child, Helen E. Sunday (1890-1932). She married Mark P. Harris in 1913, and they lived in Michigan. The Sundays' three sons, George M. Sunday (1892-1933), William A. Sunday Jr. (1901-1938),

and Paul T. Sunday (1907-1944), worked on their father's campaigns at various times. All three men had unstable lives, including multiple marriages and financial troubles.

SOURCE: [2]Billy Sunday

The Sunday's troubled oldest child, George Sunday (1892-1933) commit suicide at age 40. George had been arrested for public drunkenness and stealing a vehicle. The Sunday's only daughter, Helen Haines

(1890-1932)

, died in 1932 at age 42 of what is commonly believed today to have been Multiple Sclerosis

. I feel so sorry for Billy and his wife Nell, who suffered so much heartache in so little time:

1. The Sunday's daughter Helen Haines dies of Multiple Sclerosis in 1932 at age 40
2. George Sunday is arrested for stealing a
   vehicle and public intoxication
3. George then commits suicide on September 11th, 1933
4. Some of the ex-wives of Sunday's three sons tried to blackmail their in-laws to
   pay money for their silence about their son's debauchery
5. Prohibition ends on December 5th, 1933, undoing nearly everything that Billy Sunday worked so hard to fight against most of his adult life as a Bible preacher
6. Billy Sunday himself dies in 1935 at age 72, leaving his wife Helen (whom Billy often called "Nell" or "Ma" Sunday") all alone. She went to Heaven in 1957 at age 88.
7. Billy Sunday Jr. (1901-1938) died of Pneumonia in 1938 at age 37
8. Paul Sunday, a test pilot, died in an airplane crash in 1944 (Helen Sunday outlived ALL of her four children and her beloved husband)

Those are just the tragedies that I am aware of, I am sure that there were many more on top of all that. My heart goes out to Helen Sunday, whom Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) met years later. She suffered so many heartaches during her life, but as God's redeemed saints we know it will be worth it all when we see Jesus.

Sadly, Billy Sunday's three sons caused him and their mother Helen Sunday much grief. T

he Sunday's three sons were

[3]pampered and largely reared by strangers , because of Billy Sunday's busy lifestyle. The sons embarrassed their parents with their errant sordid lifestyles. As I mentioned earlier, George was arrested for drunkenness and auto theft before he committed suicide in 1932; Billy Jr., died from Pneumonia after an automobile accident in 1938 at age 37; and Paul, a test pilot, died in an airplane crash in 1944. Furthermore, their oldest child, Helen Haines, though happily married, developed a degenerative disease and died of pneumonia in 1932. No parent should have to outlive their children and bear that pain of soul.

The boys' ex-wives remained a continuing dilemma for the Sundays. Some blackmailed the evangelist to keep quiet about their son's infidelities. Others used gentler techniques to extract money, and Nell often provided friendly advice to the women when she responded with financial assistance.

I would never condemn any parent for the sins, mistakes, crimes or failures of their children. Albeit, I think we can learn a lesson from all this. It is obvious to me that Billy and Helen Sunday made an unwise decision when they hired a nanny to raise their children. The Proverbs 31 woman was a mother to her own children. She didn't outsource the job to some paid stranger. It is Biblical for women to stay home to rear their own children. **1st Timothy 5:14-15, " I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.**

For some are already turned aside after Satan.

"

I heard Pastor Jack Hyles in person, when I was a member of the great soulwinning First Baptist Church of Hammond in Indiana, crying through tears from his pulpit, blaming himself for the sins and failures of his adult children, particular his son. Dr. Hyles said that while he was so busy trying to save America, he lost his own children. That is tragic!

Yet, I do not condemn Pastor Jack Hyles nor Evangelist Billy Sunday. They did what they believed was right at the time to save a nation for imminent destruction if we don't see great revivals across the nation. Sadly, we've never needed those type of citywide revivals any more than today in 2022. 2023 is just around the corner. Only one of two things will bring America to our knees. One is massive tragedy; such as, a nuclear holocaust nationwide. I sincerely and humbly think that is exactly what Revelation chapter 18 is about, the coming destruction of the United States. I triple-dog dare you to read Revelation 18, and then tell me what other country fits that vivid description any better than The United States of America.



1. http://lifechangingseminars.com/content/view/154/97/
2. https://sabr.org/bioproj/person/billy-sunday/
3. https://short-facts.com/what-happened-to-billy-sunday-children/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhokNM3BaHTA8xDH1dHGWc8L8vD4zjuBcqoKrl4T8pcw9oD1YqfzZaB2hhAaFGxMw65WvNVGVdc3-OUw_Wq4lqh-k-2Rj9pfrDM0v7

3.11.26 Our No Longer 'Great Country' Is Going To The Devil (2022-11-26 14:09)

Proverbs 30:14, "There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men."

The only other thing that can bring revival to America is truth-telling, uncompromising, people-loving, Holy Spirit filled, freely-given, Bible preaching across the pulpits of our nation...

> "Old-fashioned, Spirit-filled, Christ-honoring, sin-hating, soul-winning, Bible preaching! It is the hope of the church! It is the hope of the nation! It is the hope of the world!" —[1]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

I've been hearing a lot in the mainstream media lately about the coming Great Reset (which is just a cute name for the Devil's sinister New World Order). I do not claim to know the future of America, apart from what anyone can read for them self in the inspired Word of God. I have been doing my best to keep up with the news and trends of our country, and in my humble opinion the handwriting is on the wall (a reference to Daniel 5:5, when king Nebuchadnezzar's son Belshazzar read the mysterious handwriting upon his wall).

Having said that, in my humble opinion, guns will be banned in the United States soon (within the next 20 years if not this year). Liberal Democrat, President Joe Biden, vowed this Thanksgiving week to do everything in his power to make it illegal to own, sell or trade "Assault Weapons." I wasn't familiar with that term, since I am not a gun person (i.e., I don't own any guns and never have, except a Crossman BB gun as a teenager that my Dad got for me to kill rats. I haven't even owned a BB gun for the past 35 years). I personally am afraid of guns, so I refuse to own one. You literally couldn't pay me to own one! But I am all for the 2nd Amendment, without which U.S. citizens are vulnerable to government tyranny (which we are seeing everywhere today. A perfect example is the massive censorship of free speech by big tech companies on social media, which the U.S. government sanctions and empowers by use of the courts. The USA is as bad as Communist China today!).

I learned today that the term "Assault Weapons" is a fabricated phrase by the ungodly Democrats, Marxists, Communists and liberals who want to remove guns entirely from society. That is, they want to completely DISARM every American citizen!!! If you don't believe what I say dear reader, [2]then you need to WAKE UP! I say that kindly. The first thing that every monstrous dictator throughout history did, when they invaded a sovereign country, was to disarm the people. If guns are outlawed for U.S. citizens, then only criminals and our oppressive government will have them! What our wicked city, state and federal government requires U.S. citizens to pay in total tax revenues annually is OPPRESSION!!!

I was 100 % correct back in 2002 (the year I started my website ministry), when I humbly predicted that homosexuality would eventually become legal at the federal level. That prediction came true in June of 2015, when the ungodly U.S. Supreme Court legalized Same Sex Marriage (perversion) in all 50 states. In October of 2022, Canada banned guns in their country, because of what is going on across the United States. So far in 2022, the U.S. has seen 600 mass-shootings!!! I couldn't believe that number at first, but it is accurate. What will likely happen is the same tactic that the government used to legalize abortion in 1972 and homosexuality's in 2015, through incremental steps.

We will likely see some individual states outlaw gun ownership first, and then when a majority of the states have piled on the bandwagon, the U.S. Supreme Court will bans guns at the federal level for all 50 states. This is how they always get away with taking away citizen's God-given rights. The problem is not guns, it is broken people. We need to bring the inspired Holy Bible back into the school system. Better yet, I agree with President Donald Trump that we need to get rid of the public school system, and allow local cities and states to run their own schools. That would eliminate the real threat of government indoctrination of impressionable children with blatant Marxist fraud of evolution, which is intended to remove God from every child's life. Your not going to indoctrinate a child for 50 hours a week (including school and homework time) without doing major damage to that child's soul. A mind is a terrible thing to waste, which is the goal of the Public Fool System, to ruin your child and recruit them to be another pawn in the game for the coming Great Reset (aka, the diabolical *New World Order*).

It is tragic what happened to Billy Sunday's children, but dear friend, it is happening to tens of millions of children today in America. I implore you to get your children out of that damnable public school system as fast as you can!!! You might as well say, "Here Devil is my child, you can have him (or her)." Those teachers DON'T care about your child, they care about their paycheck. Sadly, in ungodly tyrannical states like California, it is against the law now to homeschool your child. We have lost our way in America! Greed is everywhere.

The True Cause Of Homelessness Across America

I watched a documentary today on YouTube about the housing crisis across the United States. One man was frustrated because he bought a mobile home in a community owned by a private

contractor. So he has to pay HOA fees. HOA means “Homeowners Association.” That man owns his house outright. It is totally paid for. Yet he has to pay a fee every month to the HOA to have a pet in his own paid house. That should be illegal. I hate HOA’s and it will be a cold day in Hell before buy a house in one. No one is going to nickel and dime me to death!

Anyway, getting back to my predictions. I humbly think that homelessness will get MUCH worse across the country. How can it not get much worse, when that wicked fool President Joe Biden allowed 5,000,000 more illegal (criminal) aliens to flood into our country since he took office in 2020? The main reason for massive homelessness nationwide is an ongoing lack of affordable housing. California alone has over 100,000 homeless people right now. ...



Los Angeles Homeless Skid row - February 11, 2022
(This poverty is caused by the Federal Reserve System)

Dear reader, you will hear the dumbed-down, Zionist-controlled, newsmedia blame everything for the homelessness crisis except the true culprit, which is THE FEDERAL RESERVE ACT passed in 1913. It is a classic [3]Ponzi Scheme, where there is no actual intrinsic wealth involved. President Richard Nixon took all U.S. currency off of the Gold Standard on August 15th, 1971. The measure was allegedly supposed to only be temporary, but like all criminals who lie to steal and deceive people, it was a permanent change. [4]Yes dear friend, your money is TOTALLY WORTHLESS!!!

Since there is no true value, all our corrupt U.S. government can do to pay their bills is either take more wealth away from WE THE PEOPLE, or print more money out of thin air. Every Ponzi Scheme in history has ultimately FAILED (and so will the fraudulent Federal Reserve System). The more trillions of dollars that our federal government keeps BORROWING in OUR name, it causes prices TO INCREASE. Inflation is a tax. INFLATION IS A TAX!!! Don’t forget that. Every time that our irresponsible government borrows more money, the private criminal banking families (who own and control the 12 regional Federal Reserve Banks) use the U.S. treasury to print more money out of nothing (which is called “FIAT money,” or as Dr. Ron Paul rightly calls it, “

Funny Money

”

).

Now you know why housing is so insanely priced across America. It is simple *Supply & Demand* economics. The more of something that exists, the less it is worth. Each time that our rotten government borrows and prints more money into circulation in society, the value of the U.S. dollar decreases, which forces prices up (i.e., inflation increases across the board for everything—food, housing, utilities, water, insurance, rental cars, dining out, prescription drugs, construction, et cetera). As with all Ponzi Schemes, the perpetrators at the top who run the scam profit handsomely, living large at the expense of the unfortunate people at the bottom of the pyramid (i.e., tens of millions of financially struggling Americans, many of whom are one paycheck away from living in their car).

Dear reader, as long as the Ponzi Scheme of the Federal Reserve System still exists, economic hardship in the United States can only continue to get MUCH worse in the future. I read a few months ago that [5]our corrupt U.S. federal government insanely BORROWED $40,000,000,000 from China and then gave that money to Ukraine to help fight THEIR WAR! Rule number one of sound government is that you don’t borrow money when you’re in debt to give to other countries! In case you didn’t know, [6]the United States is over $31,000,000,000,000 in debt!!! Something is VERY wrong when our corrupt U.S. government will borrow $40 billion from China to give to Ukraine, while millions of hurting Americans are homeless, suffer from rotting teeth and cannot make ends meet financially. I truly cannot blame Americans for leaving the U.S. by the droves in recent years.

If you want to learn more about the diabolical Federal Reserve Hoax, I highly recommend that you read Professor G. Edward Griffin’s prolific book titled: "[7]THE CREATURE FROM JEKYLL ISLAND." Here is a lecture of the preceding great book by Professor G. Edward Griffin...



The Creature From Jekyll Island
(by G. Edward Griffin)

Freedom is NOT free dear reader. All it requires for evil to triumph is for good men to do nothing. Our nation's third U.S. President Thomas Jefferson (1743-1826) said that. Jefferson was so right!!! It saddens and frustrates me that less than .001 % of pastors today ever expose the evils of the Federal Reserve scam. Besides myself, I only know of TWO pastors who expose the Federal Reserve hoax. One was Dr. Texe Marrs (1944-2019) and the other is Pastor Steven Anderson. I'm sure that there are some others, but I am not aware of any.

When Americans turn on the television to catch the news, we are told that poverty and the housing crisis in America are the result of anything and everything except the real causes, which include:

1. The treasonous fraudulent Federal Reserve System since 1913
2. The criminal flood of 50,000,000 illegal aliens into the country since the 1970's
3. Deindustrialization (American companies exploiting cheap foreign labor at the expense of American manufacturing jobs),
4. Technology replacing humans in the workplace
5. Misappropriation of tens of billions of dollars designated to help house the homeless.
6. Covetoeusness and indifference among the HAVES toward the HAVE NOTS

In the preceding eye-opening documentary, Professor G. Edward Griffin gives seven reasons why the Federal Reserve needs to be **abolished**, not audited:

1. It is incapable of accomplishing its stated objectives
2. It is a cartel operating against the public interest
3. It is the supreme instrument of usury
4. It generates are most unfair tax
5. It encourages war
6. It destabilizes the economy
7. It is an instrument of totalitarianism

The Federal Reserve System is truly THE CREATURE from Jekyll Island, Georgia, where it was wickedly devised in 1913 by an ungodly group of thieves, liars and shady con artists. **Ecclesiastes 7:29, "Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions."** Our nation was far better off when our money was 100 % backed by gold. The original intent of paper currency was to remove the burden of carrying around bags of heavy gold coins. But evil men abused this new convenience, concocting a clever scam called: The Fractional Reserve Banking System.

This new scam started in 1913 (aka, The Federal Reserve Act) allowed the U.S. government to spend ten times more money than they had gold in reserve. Hence, the "fractional reserve" banking system. This enabled the banking elite to instigate World War I, making themselves a

financial fortune from supplying BOTH SIDES of the war with tanks, uniforms, gas masks, guns, ammunition, et cetera. It was called: "The War To End All Wars," which claimed the lives of over 20,000,000 human beings. Sadly, it was not the end of all wars, it was the beginning of the deadliest kind of warfare that the planet has ever known. [8]War is a racket!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
2. https://www.henrymakow.com/2015/11/Illuminati-Grab-for-Tyrannical-Power.html
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ponzi_scheme
4. https://youtu.be/cTMna_vYDJg
5. https://www.breitbart.com/politics/2022/05/18/exclusive-sen-rand-paul-congress-has-to-borrow-from-china-to-send-40-billion-in-aid-to-ukraine/
6. https://www.usdebtclock.org/
7. https://www.academia.edu/34746913/The_Creature_From_Jekyll_Island
8. https://youtu.be/1l1qI2esBsg

3.11.27 How Do People Get Sucked Into A Cult? (2022-11-27 10:59)

John 5:37-40, "And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape. And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not. Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."

I think it is safe to say that nearly everyone has heard about the creepy Heaven's Gate Cult in California that claimed the lives of 39 people from mass-suicide in 1997. Here is what Wikipedia has to say about the cult...

> Heaven's Gate was an American new religious movement (often described as a cult), founded in 1974 and led by Bonnie Nettles (1927–1985) and Marshall Applewhite (1931–1997), known within the movement as Ti and Do, respectively. Nettles and Applewhite first met in 1972 and went on a journey of spiritual discovery, identifying themselves as the two witnesses of Revelation, attracting a following of several hundred people in the mid-1970s. In 1976, the group stopped recruiting and instituted a monastic lifestyle.
>
> Scholars have described the theology of Heaven's Gate as a mixture of Christian millenarianism, New Age, and ufology, and as such it has been characterized as a UFO religion. The central belief of the group was that followers could transform themselves into immortal extraterrestrial beings by rejecting their human nature, and they would ascend to heaven, referred to as the "Next Level" or "The Evolutionary Level Above Human". The death of Nettles from cancer in 1985 challenged the group's views on ascension, where they originally believed that they would ascend to heaven while alive aboard a UFO, they later came to believe that the body was merely a "container" or "vehicle" for the soul, and that their consciousness would be transferred to new "Next Level bodies" upon death.
>
> On March 26, 1997, deputies of the San Diego County Sheriff's Department discovered the bodies of the 39 active members of the group, including that of Applewhite,

in a house in the San Diego suburb of Rancho Santa Fe. They had participated in a mass suicide, a coordinated series of ritual suicides, coinciding with the closest approach of Comet Hale–Bopp. Just before the mass suicide, the group's website was updated with the message: "Hale–Bopp brings closure to Heaven's Gate ...our 22 years of classroom here on planet Earth is finally coming to conclusion—'graduation' from the Human Evolutionary Level. We are happily prepared to leave 'this world' and go with Ti's crew."

The name "Heaven's Gate" was only used for the final few years of the group's existence, and they had previously been known under the names Human Individual Metamorphosis and Total Overcomers Anonymous.

SOURCE: [1]Heaven's Gate Cult

"Truth is stranger than fiction,"

as it has often been said. I encourage you to read the rest of the story on Wikipedia, which is bizarre to say the least. You might want to sit down for some of this, because it is so crazy that it might make you feel weak. I did read it myself and my hair is standing up (what's left of it...lol). I took my time researching this subject, to try to find out how 38 intelligent thinking people allowed themselves to become victims of a psychotic religious madman!!!

As it turns out, the cult's leader and founder

Marshall Applewhite (1931–1997) was the son of a Presbyterian pastor. Go figure! The famous soulwinning evangelist, Billy Sunday (1862-1935), was also a Presbyterian minister. But like Marshall Applewhite, Billy Sunday's three sons caused him and their mother, Helen Sunday, much grief.

Sunday's oldest son, George Sunday (1892-1933), was arrested for public drunkenness and for steaking a vehicle. He commit suicide in 1933, which broke his parent's heart.

Sadly, t

he Sunday's three sons were [2]pampered and largely reared by strangers, because of Billy Sunday's busy lifestyle, embarrassed their parents with their errant lifestyles. George was arrested for drunkenness and auto theft before he committed suicide in 1932. Billy, Jr. died in an automobile accident in 1938; and Paul, a test pilot, died in an airplane crash in 1944. Furthermore, their oldest child, Helen Haines, though happily married, developed a degenerative disease and died of pneumonia in 1932.

The boys' ex-wives remained a continuing dilemma for the Sundays. Some blackmailed the evangelist to keep quiet about their son's infidelities. Others used gentler techniques to extract money, and Nell often provided friendly advice to the women when she responded with financial assistance. from Wikipedia on Hellen's bio

Marshall was fired from the University of St. Thomas in Houston, Texas after being exposed for having a homosexual relationship with a male student. The story gets a lot more bizarre...

> Applewhite and Nettles pondered the life of St. Francis of Assisi and read works by Helena Blavatsky, R. D. Laing, and Richard Bach. They kept a King James Bible and studied passages from the New Testament focusing on Christology, asceticism, and eschatology. Applewhite also read science fiction, including works by Robert A. Heinlein and Arthur C. Clarke. By June 19, Applewhite and Nettles's beliefs had solidified. They concluded that they had been chosen to fulfill biblical prophecies, and that they had been given higher-level minds than other people. They wrote a pamphlet that described Jesus' reincarnation as a Texan, a veiled reference to Applewhite. Furthermore, they concluded that they were the two witnesses described in the Book of Revelation and occasionally visited churches or other spiritual groups to speak of their identities, often referring to themselves as "The Two", or "The UFO Two". They believed they would be killed and then resurrected and, in view of others, transported onto a spaceship. This event, which they referred to as "the Demonstration", was to prove their claims. To their dismay, these ideas were poorly received by other religious groups.
>
> SOURCE: [3]Heaven's Gate Cult

The story gets a lot more bizarre...

> The Two would gain their first follower, Sharon Morgan, in May 1974, abandoning her children to join them. A month later Sharon left The Two and returned to her family. Nettles and Applewhite were arrested and charged with credit card fraud for using Morgan's cards, despite the fact that she had consented to their use. The charges were later dropped. However a routine check brought up that Applewhite had stolen a rental car from St. Louis nine months earlier, which he still possessed. Applewhite then spent six months in jail primarily in Missouri, and was released in early 1975, subsequently rejoining Nettles.
>
> SOURCE: [4]Heaven's Gate Cult

I'll let you read the rest of the crazy story if you want, but I have shared enough of the ungodly lives of Marshall Applewhite and his wife to make my point. Why did 37 people end up following these cult leaders? Sadly, I see this same deception in many Baptist churches today. Case in point is the Independent Baptist Church in Ocala, Florida. Their cult leader is named Sam Adams, [5]who preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism). You can find his damnable videos on YouTube on false repentance, in which he requires people to forsake a sinful lifestyle to get to Heaven. Pastor Adams insists that no one can go to Heaven who hasn't surrendered to the absolute Lordship of Christ in every area of your life. That is WORKS!!! I agree 100 % with Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) that [6]Lordship Salvation is a PERVERSION OF GOD'S GRACE!!!

So, the SAME reason why Pastor Sam Adam's church members are following him into the fires of Hell, is the SAME reason why Marshall Applewhite led his followers into the fires of Hell. There is no difference! So how do people get sucked into a damnable cult? The answer is found in our text Scripture passage...

> **John 5:37-40, "And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape. And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not. *Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have***

***eternal life: and they are they which testify of me*. And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."**

Jesus said to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!! Dear reader, if you always

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES

you won't be led astray into a cult. Carefully notice in the preceding quotes from Wikipedia about Marshall Applewhite that he carried a KING JAMES BIBLE everywhere he went. Unfortunately, he also studied the occult writings of Satanist Helena Blavatsky (1831-1891). As we read earlier, s

cholars have described the perverse theology of Heaven's Gate cult as a mixture of Christian millenarianism, New Age and ufology, and as such it has been characterized as a UFO religion.

In other words, Marshall Applewhite was once messed up puppy! Dear reader, only a fool adds to what God has said in His Word. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."

An idle mind is the Devil's workshop! Or as a popular 1990 country song by Aaron Tippin says: "[7]You've Got To Stand For Something, Or You'll Fall For Anything." If you SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES, and do not add men's words to what God has said, then you won't be misled and deceived to follow a cult. It saddens me to hear Pastor Sam Adams brainwash these people in his cult, wickedly bidding Godspeed to Pastor John MacArthur (2nd John 1:10-11). Lordship Salvation is NOT the Gospel of free grace. Lordship Salvation says that salvation is a trade, or an exchange. [8]John MacArthur even uses those terms!!!

You may be sucked into a deadly religious cult, and end up burning in the Lake of Fire forever, if you place more weight upon the words of some man, instead of the inspired Word of God. Please use only the King James Bible, because ALL modern Bible revisions have been corrupted by Satan. Also, I encourage you to read the helpful book by Michael P. Bowen titled: '[9]I NEVER KNEW YOU.' Thank you for reading. Remember, eternal life is a free gift from God, that you can only obtain through FAITH ALONE in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen for YOUR SINS and MINE...



1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Heaven%27s_Gate_(religious_group)
2. https://short-facts.com/what-happened-to-billy-sunday-children/
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Heaven%27s_Gate_(religious_group)
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Heaven%27s_Gate_(religious_group)
5. https://youtu.be/iAvjOqWvDBQ
6. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
7. https://youtu.be/Z_s-Qk07KxA
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNYYglLKU1JIqf2vERNSoIlskctLhR8hMQyqAxEaGa4TK2MiM75wljWdfnsFwygoBYdmuWjaAIWN8nnuOh5MFNFTF8m_4e7KjBJUv

---

3.12 December

3.12.1 Most Of Our Problems Are Caused By Focusing On The Wrong Things (2022-12-01 17:46)

Hebrews 12:1-2, "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, *Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."

Thousands of people are leaving the failing state of California for many reasons. Taxes are insanely high in California. There are now over 100,000 homeless people in the state. The

state’s leadership is bedeviled with political corruption, selfish leaders and criminal reckless misappropriation of federal funds entrusted to the state to help it’s poor and needy population.

I read that many Californians are feeling to other states like Idaho, Oregon, Washington, Texas, Florida, South Dakota, Tennessee and North Carolina. People who sell their home in California for $1.5 million are moving to Idaho where you can get a bigger home for only a fraction of the cost at $450,000. Homes in Idaho are difficult to purchase, because dozens of potential buyers are placing their bids on the home. Since there are less homes than people wanting move to Idaho, people are making wild offers.

I read about one family wanting to leave California, to move to Idaho.

They saw a home that they really loved in Idaho, but new they’d likely never get it. So they did something amazing. They told the seller that they’d give them the asking price, plus buy them another home of equal or lesser value of their choosing. Wow! They were willing to pay DOUBLE what the asking price of the house was, and they got the house! That family in California didn’t focus on all the money they had. Instead they focused on buying the nice house that they could raise their children in in Idaho. I think that is a perfect true illustration of how our wrong thinking can limit us. Now, that family could have moved to someplace in Ohio, and pocketed all that extra money. But they didn’t focus on the money, they focused on what was best for their family. I admire that.

I’ll give you another real life example. I have been counseling a lady for a couple years. She is engaged to her boyfriend, planning to tie the knot in several months. But she keeps emailing me to tell me that she is having emotional issues with his impurity in the past. She is a virgin, but he had multiple intimate relationships with women before she met him. She gets upset toward him when she thinks about his previous fornication. But he has repented and now wants to marry this young lady. They both attend a local church in their state. No matter what I say to her, she can’t seem to break loose of her feelings of anger, resentment and jealousy about the woman in his past sinful life.

So I told her that she either needs to let the matter go, because her boyfriend cannot change his past; or she needs to be honest to tell him that she cannot marry him. Personally, I told her that from all she has shared with me, he sounds like a good guy. He works to pay the bills. He has behaved himself toward the opposite sex while dating her. She told me that she is worried that he will cheat on her after they get married. I kindly told her that she is focusing on the wrong things. He is a sinner. If she thinks he won’t make a good and faithful husband, then I told her she shouldn’t marry him. But it is wrong to judge someone based upon an evil that they haven’t even committed yet. You see, she is bitter over the unchangeable past, and worried over an uncertain future. So many people make themselves miserable by thinking about the wrong things.

So my most recent advice to her is to stop focusing on her fiancé’s past, nor the uncertain future. I told her that there is no guarantee that he won’t cheat on her after she married him, nor that she won’t cheat on him (or hurt him in some other way). We are all vulnerable

sinners! I kindly told her that she needs to focus on her love for him, and nothing else. Does she love him enough to give herself as a gift to him, even though he has a tainted past when he sinned in fornication? That is something that only she can answer.

I also kindly advised her not to marry this man until she feels perfect peace in her soul about the matter, because if she does their marriage will have a lot of trouble. It is not fair to either of them to marry someone that you feel anger and resentment toward. Whatever it is about someone that irritates and annoys you before you marry them, it WILL be magnified ten times over after you get married. What you see is what you get, and a whole lot more!

So if your boyfriend has an explosive hot temper while dating, he will likely be a monster after you get married. You shouldn't marry anybody who has anger issues! Even Jesus got angry in the Bible, flipping over the moneychanger's tables, but Jesus didn't have an anger issue. You have to size somebody up while dating them, to determine if that person is right for you (and you for them). It has to be mutually beneficial. The chemistry needs to be aggregable.

That is the reason why after 17 years I still refuse to marry my ex-wife. She decided to divorce me in 2006. I begged her not to, but she didn't listen to me and filed for divorce anyway. It was her choice alone. When she finalized the divorce in 2007 she gave me a choice. I now have a choice to either stay single, remarry her or marry someone else. No one is Biblically obligated to remarry someone. She is not permitted to remarry, because she was the one who quit her marriage vows (1st Corinthians 7:27). I have never remarried, simply because I have never met anybody. American women are scary nowadays. They are covered in tattoos. They like to hang out in bars with their girlfriends. Stay away from me! In church it is hit and miss trying to find someone to marry. I haven't been that lucky.

Sadly, my former wife still chooses to look at all the wrong things. Even after 17 years she still refuses to apologize for anything. A couple cannot get back together when one of them is too proud to face her demons, repent and determine in her soul to do better. She wants to blame it all on me and get back together on those terms. Hell will freeze over before I remarry someone who refuses to humble herself to apologize. I told her that I couldn't care less about the apology; but rather, it is the condition of her heart that I am concerned with. Will she make a good wife? The answer so far is, hell no!

I'd rather be alone for the rest of my life than remarry someone who talks over my words, laughs in my face when I'm being serious, badgers me when in tears I attempt to rationalize with her, talks in a condescending manner to me in ways that she wouldn't talk to her dog, and has no respect for me as her former husband. Everything about her thinking is all WRONG! That makes me sad, because I would like to remarry her, but I'd be a fool to do so until she repents. Ever since the divorce she has become a totally different person, so that I don't even know who she is anymore. We are distant friends. She lives 1,000 miles north of me, and that's about the right distance. That is how far her heart is from God.

Kindly said, there are seven layers of hubris and pride that need to be stripped away before I will remarry her. One day at a time. I have often kindly tried to lead her to start thinking differently toward things, but she refuses. I am afraid to remarry her, plain and simple, because of her emotional craziness. Four days after having my gallbladder removed in 2015, she was yelling at me on the phone. I started to cry, because I had 17 stables in my belly and was recovering my major surgery, and she was giving me a hard time on the phone. She couldn't have cared less if I had dropped dead. I still remember her excuses that day when I told her that I just underwent surgery and didn't need her verbal abuse... "Well, I'm a sinner just like you" and "Well, sometimes you get upset at me."

You see, she is using any excuse she can find to harass me, when she fully knew that I just had major surgery four days earlier. Who would want to marry someone like that? When she divorced me, she gave me a gift, sad to say. I love my ex-wife with Christ's love, but marrying her is something entirely different. I have been lonely for 17 years and want a wife. I have been thinking for a few years now of marrying a younger Filipina woman, from the rural countryside, one with traditional family values. I see hundreds of their profiles. I search for Baptists. I have been super patient, like Hosea. But unlike Hosea's wife Gomer, she was still his wife. My former wife ceased to legally be my wife in March of 2007. So I am free to remarry whomsoever I choose, but only in the Lord (i.e., she must be a born-again believer).

The biggest problem with people is that they focus on the wrong things, and it hinders them from being blessed. I am guilty of doing it too. I should have found a wife a long time ago, but I haven't diligently pursued it. Life is messy because people are messy! I am no more righteous than my former wife, but we think very differently toward our sins and failures in the past, so that we are not walking in agreement. She has no respect for me as her former husband, and that is really a bad warning sign. I will keep praying for her. I am her friend.

Divorce is probably the most heated and controversial of all topics in the churches today. People can be so cruel, hateful and self-righteous (like the wicked cult at Pensacola Christian College, where divorced people are shunned, belittled and looked down upon). Only a cult shuns people, like they have done to me. I have been banned in writing from attending Campus Church at PCC. They are rotten hypocrites at PCC, and sadly they couldn't care less about hurting people. What uncaring jerks!!!

I think that is what God means in Proverbs...

> **Proverbs 3:5-7, "**
>
> **Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.**
>
> ***In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.***
>
> ***Be not wise in thine own eyes*: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.**
>
> **"**

What does it mean to acknowledge

God in all our ways? I think it means that we should be focusing on people, life, situations and things from a Biblical perspective. That means we need to become familiar with Scriptural principles, so that we will acquire the knowledge and wisdom to make the right decisions in life. Albeit, I don't care who you are, YOU WILL make some poor choices and bad decisions in life. God knows that I sure have!!!

I cannot tell you exactly what you should be thinking about, but the inspired King James Bible is a perfect place to start. I can tell you from the Bible that money should never be an issue when making life's big decisions. Money will grow wings and fly away. For example: It would be unwise to move to a city where you'll get paid a lot of money, but there are no good churches; versus taking a less paying job elsewhere, but your family will be a good church. Of course, that is an oversimplification. In real life there are always dozens of considerations, so that no one has any right to condemn someone else for where they choose to move to live. So don't worry about what someone else is doing, I am preaching TO YOU!

When we all get to Heaven, we will be required to give account to God as INDIVIDUALS (Romans 14:10-14). I truly dread that day at the Judgment Seat of Christ. I have a lot to answer for, and so do you friend. We all do! The good thing is that unlike the heathen world that judges Christians only by our sins, faults and bad decisions in life; God will judge us by the good we have done as well. God looks at the big picture, not just the negative. That is exactly what the Bible says in **2nd Corinthians 5:10, "For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be *good or bad*."**

[1]

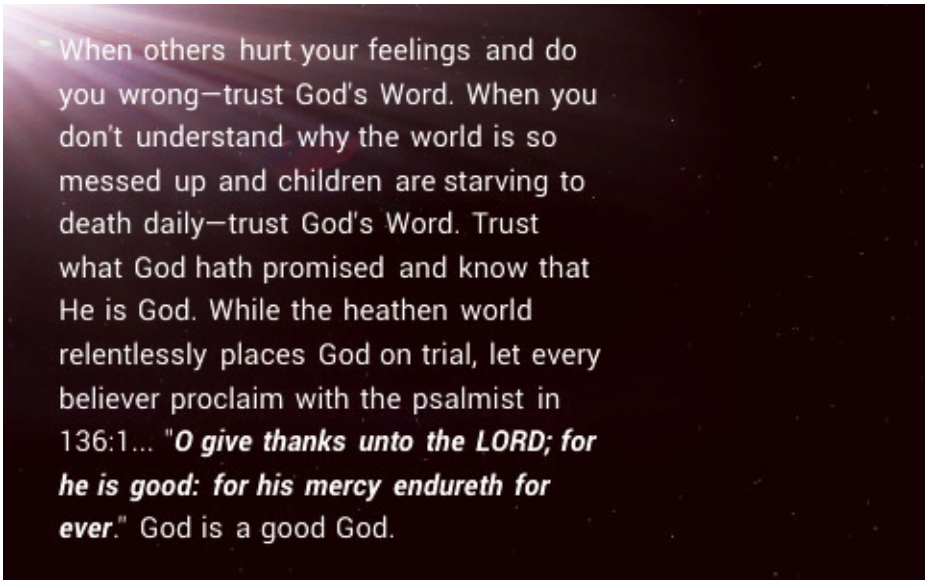

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhGDvyf_Tcui19CWTjMM38evUYmHtaxA0IYU7X0nnc5r6fTFx5it3dctAZloQpKKkx2HMrV4iVfvs6Yvy5MDoIoJWwsqrxjA7XF0ll

3.12.2 Ezekiel’s Baby And Wife Died, But He Kept Trying (2022-12-04 09:54)

Ezekiel 24:18, “

So I spake unto the people in the morning: *and at even my wife died*; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.”

> “It is easier to be faithful and succeed, than it is to be faithful trying to succeed.” —Pastor
>
> Jack Hyles



Pastor Jack Hyles - “ DIE TRYING ”

The Old Testament Babylonian captivity prophet, Ezekiel, could have used his wife’s death as an excuse no to fulfill his duty for God, but Ezekiel kept on keeping on! He refused to quit or let anything hinder him from fulfilling his work for God.

The prophet Jeremiah was told that he would not succeed when he started. When God called Jeremiah to preach. the Lord told him that he would be a flop. Jeremiah went to prison. He was a flop as a prophet. God told Jeremiah that his people would reject him. Kings would oppose him. Jeremiah’s family and country would oppose him. The prophet would face violence. He was lonely and misunderstood by the people. Jeremiah preached under 6 different kings for 41 years. He never had fire fall on Mount Carmel as did the prophet Elijah. He never build a great church. He never saw a great revival. But the prophet DIED TRYING!!!

Anybody can die trying, but not everybody can die a famous person. As men count success Jeremiah was a flop. After all was said and done, the Jews refused to listen to Jeremiah’s preaching and judgment befell the people.

The prophet Ezekiel was told by God that he would be a flop. Ezekiel preached for 22 years and was told that he would never succeed. Ezekiel got married. She was a beautiful woman, which the Bible calls the desire of his eyes. **Ezekiel 24:16, "Son of man, behold, I take away from thee *the desire of thine eyes* with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down."** Poor Ezekiel. They had a beautiful child, but the child died. Then Ezekiel's beloved wife suffered a stroke and died. But Ezekiel kept trying! That faithful man of God kept preaching to Jerusalem... "Judgment's going to come, get right with God!!!"

Ezekiel didn't hesitate when his wife died to continue as a Watchman, warning the people. No doubt his friends told him to take a break and go through the custom Days of Mourning, but Ezekiel refused and said: "God called me to preach. I MUST PREACH!!!" Ezekiel grabbed his Bible and went downtown to preach the next day, just like he always did. You may not be able to succeed, but you don't have to become a turncoat that quits. You can keep on going! If you get knocked down, GET BACK UP!!! Keep trying in Christ's strength. **Philippians 4:13, " I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. "**

Ezekiel said in

Ezekiel 24:18, "

So I spake unto the people in the morning: *and at even my wife died***; and I did in the morning as I was commanded."**

- At even my wife divorced me in 2006, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- At even I was unjustly fired from my job in 1991, when my wife was pregnant and then we had no health insurance, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- At even the state of Illinois in 2002 falsely accused us as parents for not drugging our child with dangerous prescription drugs, and our legal bills skyrocketed over $20,000, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- At even some punks in Chicago stole our family car in 2004 and smashed it into a telephone pole, totaling the car without insurance, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- At even I suffered a horrible permanent neck injury in 1992, and then again in 2004, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- At even I had my infected appendix removed in 1999, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- At even I had two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010, all alone by myself in the hospitals, wanting to die from loneliness, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- At even I had my infected gallbladder removed in 2015, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- At even I lost my house and home after the divorce, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.

- At even I was kicked out and banned from attending the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014, for telling THE TRUTH, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- At even I was mistreated and then banned from attending the wicked Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College since 2021, for telling THE TRUTH, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- At even I suffer burning agonizing pain and tension in my neck continually without rest or relief, but I did in the morning as I was commanded.
- And innumerable other things...

GOD IS SO GOOD!!! We can all find excuses not to serve God, or to become sidetracked serving Christ. Anybody can quit, but a faithful man who can find?

Proverbs 20:6, " Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find? " You may never achieve your dreams, nor obtain the success you had hoped, but you can die trying!

I will never be a loved as a Bible preacher the way that I want to. Billy Sunday said that a pastor comforts the afflicted, but an evangelist afflicts the comforted. I am doing the dirty work of an evangelist. I step on people's toes, especially the clergy. I am one of the most hated and loved preachers on social media. The atheists, skeptics, infidels, false prophets and carnal Christians criticize me at every turn; but those people who have been blessed by my humble labors for Christ, view my websites as a treasure-trove of useful information. God knows my heart, that I just want to be a blessing for my dear Savior. I want no money, and have refused donations when offered. I only want to see more people saved. I want to inspire Christians to become soulwinners. That is what really matters in life. My ministry is a labor of love.

Folks, if you don't try, you aren't going to amount to much. I really like Elon Musk. I know that he is an atheist, but I like his way of thinking as a pioneer of invention. NASA's official motto is: "Failure is not an option." But Elon Musk disagrees with that, his motto instead is: "Failure is an option," because that is how we learn. Elon's first round of rockets all failed, blowing up and falling apart before they reached space orbit. Each rocket that exploded cost tens of millions of dollars! Elon's company almost ran out of money and failed, but Elon kept TRYING. He eventually got it right and was the first private entrepreneur to successfully launch a rocket into outer space. NASA then handed him a $1,600,000,000 contract to deliver supplies to The International Space Station. I love stories like that, of a man who refused to stop TRYING.

Pastor Jack Hyles taught me that failure + failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure

+ failure = success (but only if you keep TRYING). Your never a failure because you fail, you're only a failure when you choose to make failure the last chapter in your book.

Jesus had a difficult life. He was born into poverty, in a manger with a bunch of farm animals in the hay. Jesus was born to a single mother with no husband, which brought reproach upon Mary and Joseph (because people didn't know that Jesus was born of a virgin by decree and a supernatural miracle of God almighty). The Bible says in the book of Isaiah that Jesus was a man of sorrows, rejected of men and acquainted with grief. I sure know that feeling, being rejected and shunned by umpteen churches. Go figure!

Jesus was falsely accused by His very own people (the Jews) of being: mad (crazy), a bastard (a child of fornication), a deceiver and demon possessed. Whom do you say that Jesus is: lunatic, liar or Lord? I say Jesus is the omnipotent Lord, the blessed Christ, the dear only begotten Son of the Living God.

The famous inventor Thomas Edison failed 6,000 times before he finally succeeded to find a filament (tungsten) that didn't burn up when a current of electricity was passed through it, and the incandescent lightbulb was invented. Mr. Edison failed 6,000 times, but he refused to stop TRYING!!! What if he had given up and quit at 5,999 attempts? NEVER GIVE UP! FAILURE IS AN OPTION, just so long as you keep TRYING!!!

I will never be a popular missionary like Rick Martin in the Philippines. My picture will never be in the *Sword Of The Lord* newspaper. I will never surpass the massive success of Pastor Jack Hyles. I will never be invited to speak at a Baptist church. I am just a lone VOICE crying in the wilderness of cyberspace, like John the Baptist (after whom I am named; John is my middle name). I am just a layman with a few websites and blogs. I am just a VOICE, but I AM A VOICE!!!

5260

Everybody can die trying. Google has censored 90 % of my web traffic since 2015. In received 15,000,000 total visitors for 2015 at Jesus-is-Savior.com. Sadly, I only had about 1,000,000 visitors in 2021. Google did that! They didn't tell me why. I now have safety certificates for all my ministry websites. By next year, by God's grace after thousands of hours of diligent labor ahead of me, all of my 13,000 website articles will be Mobile Responsive (i.e., easy to be viewed on a mobile device). At present about 50 % of my web visitors are using mobile devices to view my ministry websites. I thank that is awesome! Praise the Lord. Now if Google will just stop using Communist style Chinese censorship.

At even I lost 90 % of all my web traffic, but I did in the morning as I was commanded. I'm not giving up! I'm not going to slow down or work less! I am going to keep on TRYING and do all that I can in God's power to reach lost sinners with the Gospel of free grace! Amen and amen.

I think I have been infected with Omicron this week. I have a horrible chest cold, with upper respiratory congestion in my lungs. I became infected with the COVID-19 Delta variant last year. I lost all smell and taste for a few weeks. I suffered stabbing icepick headaches. Those are common symptoms of the Delta variant of COVID. In contrast, the Omicron variant doesn't cause loss of smell or taste, but it does cause a runny nose, headache, sore throat and upper chest congestion (I have all those symptoms). Thankfully, the Omicron variant is not as severe and goes away after 10 days. I have 5 more days. But I am still working right now at my computer on my ministry for Christ.

At even I was sick with a bad flu, but I did in the morning as I was commanded. By God's grace I will not quit. I must keep TRYING. There is a cause.

Ezekiel 24:18, "

So I spake unto the people in the morning: *and at even my wife died*; and I did in the morning as I was commanded."

3.12.3 What Does It Mean: A Fool's Heart May Discover Itself? (2022-12-04 19:44)

Proverbs 18:2,

"

A fool hath no delight in understanding, *but that his heart may discover itself*.

"

2nd Timothy 3:5-7, " Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, *Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth*. "

What does the Bible mean in Proverbs 18:2 concerning the fool, **"that his heart may discover itself "?** It simply means that a fool refuses to think beyond his own opinions and limited

knowledge. The Bible says that a fool is not interested in learning from others, he just wants people to listen to what he has to say. The fool is ever learning in his own world, but in reality he is never able to come to the knowledge of THE TRUTH.

Case in point as a good illustration is singer Kanye West (who has legally changed his name to “Yea”). I heard a really great sermon today by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Steven Anderson. It is unfortunate that he has been banned in so many social media platforms, and in at least 30 countries for his hard uncompromising preaching against sin. Although I don’t agree with about a dozen of his minor teachings, Brother Anderson is responsible for tens of thousands of lost sinners getting saved through faith in the Gospel.



“

The Eternal Baby” (Kanye West Exposed)
[1]BACKUP VIDEO

Now, let me say before anything else, regarding the preceding sermon video, that I 100 % disagree with Pastor Anderson that we should hate unrepentant sinners. To support his false teaching that believers should hate certain humans, Pastor Anderson quotes **Psalms 11:5, “The LORD trieth the righteous: *but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth*.”** But look what Jesus Himself said in **John 3:16, “*For God so loved the world*, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”**

Here is the $64,000 question to you dear reader—How can God hate the wicked, while loving them at the same time enough to sacrifice His only begotten Son to die for their sins? Well, is it possible for a human being to love and hate somebody at the same time? Sure it is.

Go search online for Kanye West’s Christian testimony and you won’t find it. Still after 5-years of Kanye professing publicly to being a Christian, as a baby he soils and poops his pants every time he opens his mouth, every time he gets in front of a camera for an interview. Kanye just this past week was praising Adolf Hitler on The Alex Jones Show. Sadly, although I love Alex as a person, it is unfortunate that he manipulates and exploits people, perversion and sordid news to boost his show’s popularity to make money. That is what the heathen world does, not what God’s children ought to do (Matthew 5:16).

I was sickened a few weeks ago hearing Kanye speak on the Piers Morgan Show in Britain making a fool of himself, spewing forth hatred against all Jews. There may be a darker more sinister agenda behind Kanye’s inciteful words which promote racial tension and divide...



Professor G. Edward Griffin - Racial Tension and Riots
(The communist Revolution in America, 1969)

It may be that Kanye West is just a loud-mouthed fool. But it could also be that he is a pawn of the Luciferian elite, furthering the systematic dismantling and ultimate destruction of the Unite States. Remember, printed on every U.S. one dollar bill are the Latin words: *[2]E Pluribus Unum* is a phrase often mistranslated as “many from one.” The Latin phrase: ’E Pluribus Unum’ means, ’One out of many’ (that is, "order out of chaos") which is the foundation of the New World Order’s plan to unify the world’s governments, religions and money systems into one so the world can be controlled.

[3]**WHY THE ANTICHRIST MUST COME SOON!!!**

To put it much simpler, the Old World Order must be destroyed to make way for the New World Order. If you want a good understanding of this matter, again, please listen to Pastor Jack Hyles preach his 1970 sermon titled: “[4]Why The Antichrist Must Come Soon.”

The Latin words on the seal ’Annuit Coeptis’ means ’Announcing The Birth Of’ and ’Novus Ordo Seclorum’ means ’New World Order.’ So therefore it says ’Announcing the birth of the New World Order’. The date in Roman numerals is "1776," [5]the year the modern Illuminati was formed and also the year of American independence.

The Bible says that false prophets cause the way of truth to be evil spoken of. **2nd Peter 2:2, “And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.”** We have all met disgruntled people who are sick and tired of phony, rotten, corrupt, immoral, greedy preachers!!! Many people won’t even step foot into a church because of liars like Benny Hinn, fakes like Pat Robertson and conmen like Joel Osteen. The Bible warns that their damnation slumbereth not, meaning that they are already damned, and the clock is ticking toward their doom in Hell.

Kanye West is a wicked man. He brings up the most ungodly, filthy and obscene sins which he has committed. There is no preaching of the Gospel of free grace. Kayne has an outward form of godliness, but doesn’t have the power thereof. **2nd Timothy 3:5-7, “*Having a form***

***of godliness, but denying the power thereof*: from such turn away. For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth."**

That "power" according to Romans 1:16 is THE GOSPEL. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is *the power* of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** We've got a bunch of Satan's ministers of unrighteousness in the churches today (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15), who preach another gospel of turning away from your sins and following Christ as "

Lord

"

to get to Heaven, but there is no mention of THE GOSPEL. [6]What is THE GOSPEL???

The inspired Holy Bible repeatedly teaches for us to seek God's wisdom, and not to lean upon our own flawed human understanding. **Proverbs 3:5-7, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. *In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths*. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."** Acknowledging God in all our ways simply means to always seek Biblical principles when making life's decisions. What does the Bible have to say about something?

Jesus told us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES in John 5:39. When the Devil came three times to tempt Jesus, He quoted the Scripture all three times to defeat Satan. That means we need to become familiar with the inspired Word of God. Kanye West never quotes any Scripture, unless taking it out of context. It is obvious that Kanye is woefully ignorant of God's Word. **Psalms 119:9, "Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word." Psalms 119:11, "Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee."** David said that he found comfort from God's Word during his afflictions. **Psalms 119:50, "This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me."** There is a direct correlation between how in tune we are with God's Word and the degree of sin in our life.

Even the drunk laying in the gutter can teach me, by seeing where booze can lead. This is *perceived knowledge*. And then there is *Acquired knowledge*, which comes from reading books, that is, direct learning. If a child touches a hot stove and burns his or her hand, they have learned a painful lesson. This is *experiential knowledge*. And then there is *divine knowledge* from God. Solomon said that a fool cares not to increase in understanding, he just cares about what he thinks. **Proverbs 18:2, " A fool hath no delight in understanding, *but that his heart may discover itself*. "** May we not be that vain and foolish. Every man is my teacher.

1. https://ugetube.com/watch/57oCcdhnkAEymh0
2. https://www.occultblogger.com/occult-secrets-revealed-in-the-us-dollar/
3. antichrist_must_come_soon.htm
4. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Illuminati
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm

3.12.4 Don’t Become A Superstitious Christian (2022-12-05 23:15)

Proverb 3:5-7, “Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.”

John 5:39, “Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.”

Hebrews 1:1-2, “God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;”

We are all familiar with some superstitious tales. For example: Some people believe that if you break a mirror, it will bring seven years of bad luck. Another superstitious belief is that seeing a black cat is an omen of coming bad luck. These are mere superstitions, not based in fact.

Sadly, there is also a religious form of superstition Among many believers. Such people tend to read into everything, looking for divine meaning and the will of God. I have heard many such silly superstitious beliefs from professed Christians throughout my life. I once heard a radio preaching say that he is always looking for God. Well, you need to be real careful using that mentality. The Big problem with such superstitious thinking is how do you know the difference between a sign from God versus mere coincidence? You don’t.

One of the text passages of Scripture that I chose is from

Hebrews 1:1-2, “God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, *Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son*, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;” God does not speak today through men. Nor does the Lord speak through signs, visions or dreams as He did in the Old Testament at times. God speaks to humanity through His only begotten Son, Jesus. According to John 1:1-3 and 14, Jesus is the incarnate (made flesh) Word of God. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to rightly say that Jesus and the Holy Bible are twins. Jesus is the Living Word. The Bible is the Written Word. Revelation 19:13 says that Jesus’ name is: ***THE WORD OF GOD.***

Jesus commands everyone in **John 5:39, “*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.”** The inspired Word of God is no uncertain terms, exhorts God’s redeemed and adopted children to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES that we may know THE TRUTH. So we ought not go around looking for secret messages, visions, dreams or supernatural signs from God. It is okay to always look for signs of God, just so long as you don’t base decisions upon them, or give credence to unprovable

speculation. Some people are going to do it anyway, but I refuse to attribute any supernatural meaning to anything that could just as easily have been happenstance or a coincidence, not matter how unlikely or rare it may be.

I used to work for the U.S. Postal Service. I worked at the Processing And Distribution Center at O'Hare International Airport in Chicago for 11 years. One night I shared something with a co-worker that I had learned in Bible college years earlier by Evangelist Tom Williams in night collage. He said: "The secret to the Christian life is to live in John 19." John chapter 19 is all about Jesus' crucifixtion on the cross of Calvary.

So I shared that excellent truth with a Christian co-worker. The next night, the moment I arrived at my machine to perform maintenance on it, I saw a bunch of pages torn out from a crumpled pocket New Testament. The pages were scattered throughout the Advance Facer Canceller Machine (AFCS). This machine prints a cancellation mark over the stamp, and then faces all the envelopes in the same direction, so they can be sorted on a different machine. When I reached into the feeder to pull out a crumpled page, my mind was blown when it was a page from John chapter 19.

I know what you're already thinking, perhaps my co-worker was messing with me. I thought that too. But for several reason I am 100 % convinced that wasn't the case:

1. My co-worker's nature wasn't to be a prankster, he was a laid back kind of guy
2. I seriously doubt if he would destroy a Holy Bible to play a prank
3. The way that the page of John 19 was crumpled into the inner feeder belts just couldn't have been done by a human
4. There were pages of the Bible scattered throughout the machine
5. We both arrived at our work area at the same time
6. I was so paranoid how that single page of John 19 got jammed into my feeder, that I even wondered if a Postal Inspector had eavesdropped on our conversation from their tunnels above (they can see you but you can't see them), and then played a prank, but I reasonably concluded that such a suspicion was insane at best.
7. I pondered finally if God was sending me a message of confirmation that Tom Williams was absolutely correct, that living in John 19 is the key to the Christian life.

I struggled for months in amazement of such a strange occurrence happening. The odds must have been one in a trillion! To this day I cannot explain that bizarre night. Was it just a rare coincidence? Yes, I think so. Would God rip apart His Word to make a point? Since I already believed what Evangelist Tom Williams taught me (which I why I remembered that truth and shared it with a co-worker in the first place), what would be the point for God to reiterate it to me? Or perhaps, does God just like to mess with people? The possibilities are endless.

In the end, I think the only sane and reasonable conclusion is that it was indeed a mere coincidence. But I'll tell you what, I now fully know that: "The key to the Christian life is to live in John 19." And I'd actually like to change that statement a little bit, to this: "The key to the Christian life is to live in the Word of God." That is what David said in Psalms 1. David meditated in God's Word day and night. And we must include John chapter 20 about Jesus' physical resurrected from the dead. If Christ be not raised, then our faith in in vain!

My point in sharing this true story with you is that superstition can drive a person nutty. I refuse to become a superstitious Christian.

I once heard Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) tell a true story while he still lived and pastored in Texas. The First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, had kindly contacted Dr. Hyles, inviting him to come candidate to be their new pastor. Brother Hyles wasn't sure what to do, so he prayed and prayed about the matter, giving it much thought. Then a few days later he was driving down the road in Texas and saw a big billboard that read:

"Hammond welcomes you!" Brother Hyles said he took that as a sign from God.

Now, I love Dr. Hyles and I would never criticize his logic. However, I would NEVER uses such a sign (literally) in even the slightest way to make a major (or even minor) life's decision. There were other considerations as well that Dr. Hyles made, not just the sign, but I have never liked that story of his, because it could have merely been a coincidence. Having said that, I praise God with all my heart and sure am glad that Dr. Hyles decided to come up to Hammond to pastor, because I might not be saved right now if he hadn't. I would likely have been caught between grace and works like so many neo-evangelicals today, who are trusting in the Devils' lie of Lordship Salvation instead of the Gospel of free grace. If my website and blog ministry means anything to you dear reader, you should in part be thankful toward Pastor Jack Hyles, without whom my blogs and websites would exist. I love and miss Brother Hyles dearly!

I like to stick to what I know as a child of God, and not speculate based upon feelings of having a premonition, likely coincidence or randomness. You'll hear foolish preachers saying stupid things like, "There are no coincidences." But what saith the Scripture? Is that statement Biblical that there are no coincidences? **Ecclesiastes 9:11, "I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; *but time and chance happeneth to them all*."** Solomon came to understand that just because a man is strong doesn't guarantee him a win in battle. And just because a man is wise doesn't guarantee that he will have food to eat.

I was watching some YouTube documentaries last week about the homeless crisis in California. There are now over 100,000 homeless Americans just in the state of California. Hardly anything is being done to help those people. Meanwhile multibillionaire Elon Musk is working 80 hours per week with his 10,000 driven employees to colonize the planet Marrs with humans by 2050. Have we gone totally insane on planet earth? It seems so. I wish that Elon

Musk would invent affordable dental care for the 50,000,000 Americans with rotting teeth, because they cannot afford the insanely high cost of dental work. For a so-called “

free

”

society we are also dealing with one of the most oppressive greedy cultures in history. I digress.

I heard a professed Christian man saying that God had blessed his family by opening a new restaurant, and that they are serving God in the restaurant business. That is no superstition, that is just plain ignorance of what it means to serve God. If you are not doing something to preach the Gospel and get people into Heaven, you’re not serving God. I am disturbed how many professed Christians serve themselves and merely slab a label over it of doing, “God’s will.” Right!

I knew a Christian man many years ago when I worked as a truck mechanic. He literally wrote down the Gospel on a few 3" x 5" cards. He wrote out all the Bible verses. I was really impressed. As he went on his garbage route each day, he handed customers that he met with his 3" x 5" Gospel presentation. He handed me one and I was humbled and thanked God for his soulwinning efforts to win the win to Jesus Christ. Truthfully, that garbage man is serving God a thousand times more than John MacArthur (who preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation). That garbage man is serving God infinitely more than all these deadbeat false prophets today like Benny Hinn, Pat Robertson and Joel Osteen who preach partial faith in Christ plus something else. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

I wrote this blog just to share some common sense with you, because there’s a lot of religious nuts in the churches today. Always stick to what you know, not what you don’t know. Where the Bible is silent we should be silent.

Many years ago I tried my hand at the Stock Market. I knew enough to be dangerous...lol. Like millions of other Americans, I lost everything when the dot.com bubble burst in 2000. Over 5 years I lost $50,000. The ironic thing is that I had actually made $140,000 from Intel stock splits, using a series of long term Call options that I had bought. Call options allow you to control a very large amount of stock shares with a very small amount of money. The risks are high, but so also is the potential to make a lot of money in short amount of time.

Anyway, after the market crashed in 2000 and stayed down for the next 8 years, I vowed to never buy another stock and to this day I have kept my promise to myself. In the year 2000 I got off midnight shift at work, never signed up for overtime at work again, and I have focused all my energies on laying up treasures in Heaven since (Matthew 6:19-20). I began my website ministry in 2002 and have never looked back since, full steam ahead to the gates of Heaven!!!

When I had dabbled in the Stock market back in the 1990s, in Chicago we had a popular show called The Stock Market Observer. On the show they talked about stocks, interesting companies, did interviews with interesting people, and provided a little bit of everything for investors. One segment of the show that always disturbed me was the Stock Market Astrologer. Literally, some goofy looking guy would give financial advice based on the alignment of the stars and planets. I knew it was occultism. You'd by shocked if you knew how many rich people make million and even billion dollar investments based upon astrology!

In the same way, superstitious believers who make life's decisions based upon unbiblical whims, oddities, serendipity and zemblanity, coincidences, uncanny events and abstract things are no better than occultists. The wise saint will SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES daily as one's only source of truth in all matters of faith, living and life's major decisions...

> Psalms 1:1-3, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. *And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper*."

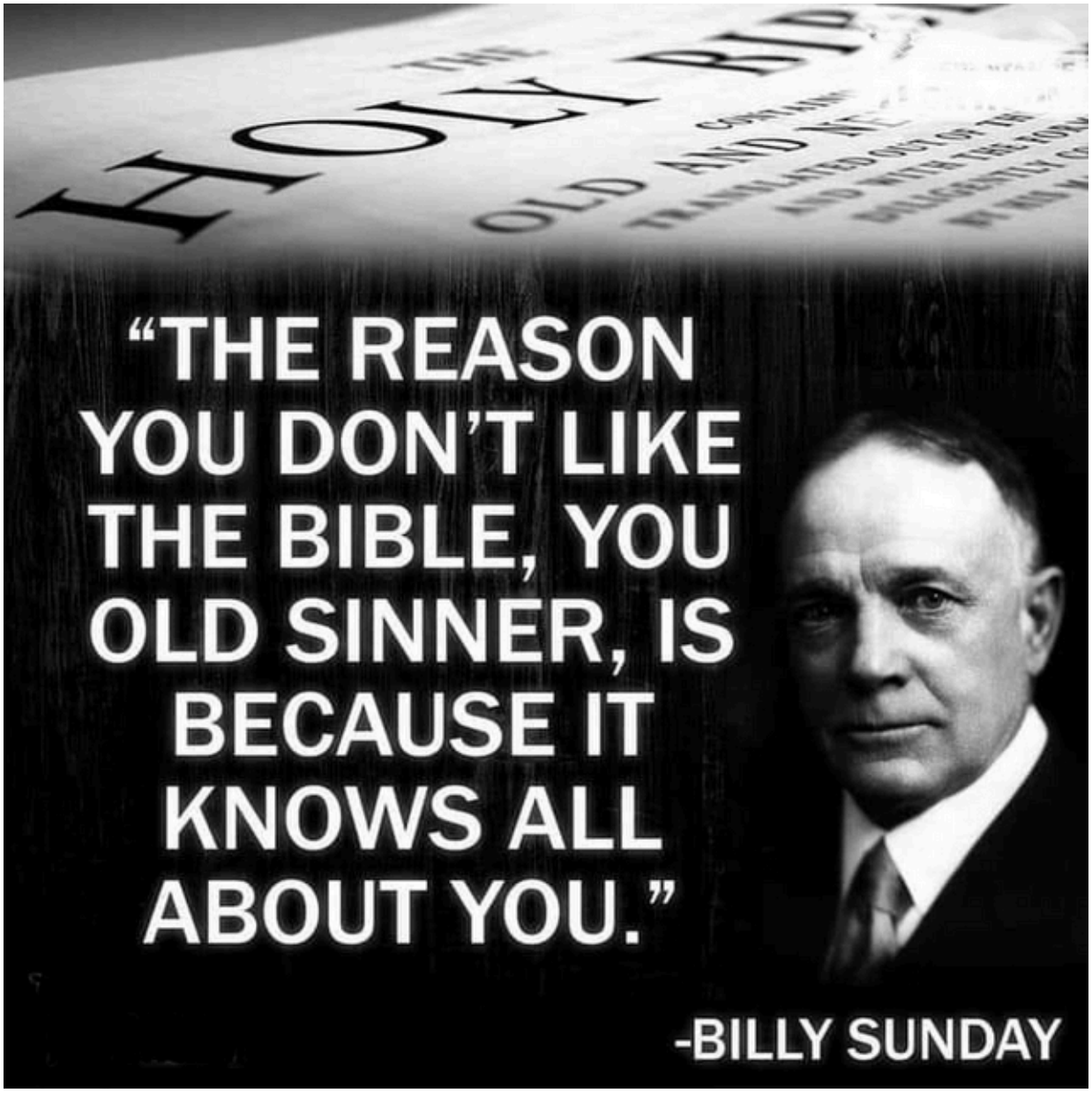
HOLY BIBLE
OLD AND NEW
"THE REASON YOU DON'T LIKE THE BIBLE, YOU OLD SINNER, IS BECAUSE IT KNOWS ALL ABOUT YOU."
-BILLY SUNDAY

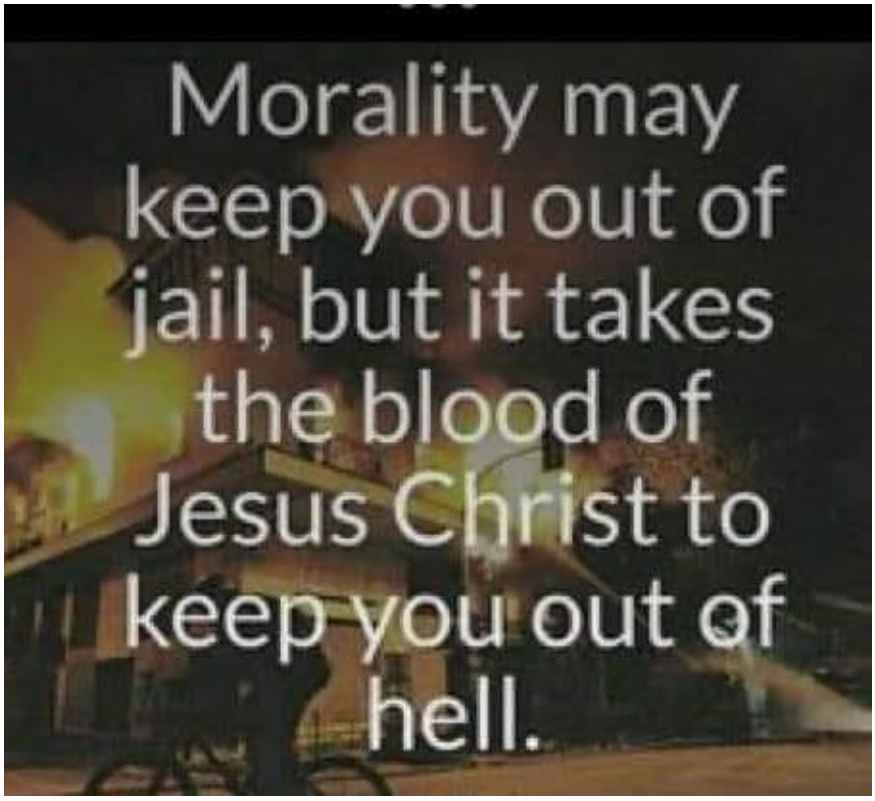

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_ccX5qaWm6eOvwJUS4xsfzxCB9g2lueXghoIY8A8tIbE1DeYJRNEFk-yPUtWhCDOJyWEKBYPoQUwz_JHI7BiaeQxGXHN7UBHSOkB
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkqxFVcwAtPY78Ny04cK_SZOZse4tQq2qwBJq553ZRL_R77Bj7iJxnF98dNI39NQeUlMvTCOVRiHIOhSw487-WMFGinOMzwoatpPN

3.12.5 Christians Need To Write Books, Make Films, Websites (2022-12-06 17:42)

John 9:4, "I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day:*the night cometh, when no man can work*."

1st Corinthians 3:6-8, " I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and *every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour*."

Colossians 4:5-6, "Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, *redeeming the time*. Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man."

In these Last Days of time, there is overwhelming curiosity amongst Christian and non-Christian people alike concerning the future. What will happen next? What does the Bible say

concerning prophecy? Tragically, many books are published by cult groups like the Jehovah's Witness and [1]Seventh Day Adventist [SDA]. I guarantee you that if you search online for prophetic subjects, you'll come across numerous SDA websites. You can spot them quickly because they use vivid colorful pictures, misquote Scriptures and usually no religious affiliation is found. SDA's know that most people run away when they find out [2]what SDA's really believe, so they [3]deceive people by not telling you [4]who they are.

A good rule of thumb is to only buy materials from sources that exclusively use the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE!!! You still have to be careful. Many books available are written by atheists and agnostics, or New Agers with their polytheism, who teach Star Wars type alien fiction and quote Scriptures alongside to confuse everyone. Horror author Stephen King likes to incorporate Christian elements into his books and films, blaspheming the Holy Bible and confusing people about spiritual things (1st Corinthians 1:14-16).

Certainly, the Bible is all we need in every matter of faith, morals and life, but people are instead buying books, magazines and subscribing to newsletters in an attempt to learn the future. The sad reality is that people will by nature always listen to man, so we might as well point them to Jesus Christ in our own writings. **John 5:43, "I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: *if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive*."**

I think it is sad that 99 % of everything available is written by unsaved heathens and ecumenical apostates, leading the masses of humanity away from the truth of God's Word and into a demonic One World System. The teaching of World Unity in our churches today is a contrived hoax, a sinful idea, intended by Satan to lead churches into the New World Order.

Contrary to popular belief, there will not be a One World Religion; but rather, all existing organized religions will adopt common agendas of the coming One World System, which include (but are not limited to) the following evils:

1. Rejection of the King James Bible as the *inspired* Word of God for English people
2. [5]Use of the Devil's corrupt modern Bible perversions (all of which attack Jesus' deity)
3. Idolizing present manmade Israel (aka, the heresy of dispensational Zionism fabricated by C.I. Scofield in the late 19th century)
4. Churches substituting Bible theology (sound doctrine) with spirituality
5. Pastors becoming psychologists and motivation speakers instead of Bible preachers
6. Worldliness and entertainment being brought into the churches
7. The Gospel being replaced with the [6]Devil's heresy of Lordship Salvation (e.g., inviting Jesus into your life, turning away from sinful ways and following Christ as "Lord" of one's life to get to Heaven)

Remember, Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That is what is happening in 99 % of churches today. All you need is morality to stay out of jail, but you need the blood of Jesus to stay out of Hell (1st Peter 1:18-19).

Today's liberal theologians they tell us to lay aside our Bible, lay aside our Biblical doctrines and convictions, and unite together because we all believe in Jesus. It's a trap of the Devil. At all cost they are corrupting the inspired Word of God and attempting to lead people away from the sound [7]Doctrine of Christ (2nd John 1:9). ...

2nd Timothy 4:2-4, "Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."

The need is great today in the world for doctrinally sound books written by Bible-believing Christians. So many saints today want to record a singing or music CD, but what about the truth? If the Lord tarries, the next generation will need the truth as much as we do today. I thank God for the doctrinally sound books that we have available from mighty men of God, but they are far and few between. Virtually nothing exists today on prophecy, written by independent fundamentalist Christian authors.

And sadly, the few resources that do exist are often horded by the greedy children of departed saints. Money means more to them than reaching men for Christ with the truth. That is why I have for the past 20 years, and will continue by God's grace until the Lord calls me home to glory, FREELY preach the truth to a lost and dying world. I have never asked or even hinted to my web visitors that I need or want their money, and I never will. I want people to know where my heart is it, in YOU dear reader! I love people because as a born-again child of God I have the blessed Holy Spirit living inside me.

Every saint literally has God dwelling inside (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). And since God is love, the Lord's love is shed abroad in the believer's heart IF we choose to walk in the Spirit. We each have that CHOICE as God's children, whether to allow the fruit of the Holy Spirit to flow THROUGH US to others, or to instead become as the Dead Sea south if Israel, where water only flows in and never leaves, killing everything around it. I sure hope that you aren't a Dead Sea Christian!!!

The great need of the hour is Biblically-based books, publications, DVD films, YouTube videos, blogs and websites about Biblical matters. This may include anything about the New World Order, the Rapture, the occult, secret societies, Armageddon, the end of the world, Bible prophecy, et cetera; because these topics fascinate the masses who are infatuated with these things. It is a great Soulwinning opportunity for believers.

The most visited pages on my ministry website are the ones dealing with Bohemian Grove, Skull and Bones, Freemasonry, the End Times, Satan, et cetera. That and anything dealing with false religions. This is where people's minds are at! So let's give the masses what they want and use it as a wonderful opportunity to lead them into Christianity. Think about it. If nothing else, you can help to share and promote my ministry with others to help them. I don't want any credit. I will never ask or accept money from anyone.

Don't Become A Wicked Compromiser Like Jack Van Impe

Let me bit a bit candid here. If you're just another covetous religious person (i.e., you're not a Christ-loving Christian) who is going to dip-your-sails, use corrupt Bibles, avoid confrontational topics, go soft on the hellish Roman Catholic cult, and only produce materials to make money… YOU WILL BE SHAMED ON JUDGMENT DAY when you stand before the Lord.

A perfect example is Evangelist Jack Van Impe, who was great when he started out in his Bible prophecy ministry, but then he learned that unsaved Roman Catholic were his biggest source of financial donations (simply because Catholics are so woefully ignorant of what their cult

actually teaches), Jack Van Impe sinfully compromised and [8]went to the dark side of the force! ...

> “You Catholic people, listen to your priests... Thank God for these Catholic leaders!” —Evangelist Jack Van Impe

> “The Catholic Doctrines Are Right On!” —Evangelist Jack Van Impe

What a wicked preacher!

I wanted to vomit when I read [9]Jack Van Impe say “Catholic doctrines are right on.” What a sellout! I have no doubt that such greedy believers make God very angry and sick! That was the greedy sin of the ungodly Old Testament prophet, Balaam (known today as: “

The prophet for hire!

”

). My blood boils when professed Christians are out to make a buck. Our dear Savior who gave everything to redeem us from the Lake of Fire deserves better than that!!! The one and only time in the Bible when Jesus deliberately blew-up in violent anger was when a den of religious thieves turned the work of God into a business. 2nd Peter 2:3 says they’re already damned!

Please don’t misunderstand, I’m not against selling something. I AM AGAINST dipping-your-sails, using corrupt Bibles, avoiding confrontational subjects and trimming your preaching because YOU WANT TO MAKE MONEY. That’s what I hate with a passion! Sell all you want; but don’t you dare do like Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Kirk Cameron, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Pat Robertson, Steven Furtick, Kirk Cameron, Joyce Meyer, Benny Hinn and all these other apostates who never step on each other’s toes, never expose the damned Catholic religion, never really get angry over sin, never really tell it like it is to avoid offending people. We should OFFEND THEM!!! The truth is only hate to them that hate THE TRUTH!!!

What Resources Has Given Given To You?

I have been using [10]Visual Studio 2019

video editing software

and am very pleased with it so far. I think it is easy to use, and so far I haven’t hadn’t any system crashes or problems. I like to make excerpts of Pastor Max Younce’s sermons. I plan to do a bunch more, I’ve just been overwhelmed with everything that I need to get done for the past few months. And now my landlord wants me out so a family member can live here instead. What I do is first [11]download whatever particular YouTube sermon I want. Then I open Visual Studio and open the downloaded sermon in the editing area of the software. Then I right mouse click and select "Multi-trim Video," which opens another window, and this is where the magic happens! I can select the "start" and "end" points for my new excerpt, and then mix it down. Easy!

I encourage YOU dear friend to start a ministry, if you don’t already have one. At a minimum, you should be involved with a local Bible-believing church. Hopefully your church is a soulwinning church. Sadly, 99 % are not! The Baptist church that I have been attending for the past year in Pensacola is not a soulwinning church. It is the pastor’s fault alone. He is incorrigible (unwilling to be corrected), so I cannot help him. He quite often tells church members where the exit door is if they don’t like the way that he runs the church.

Sadly, that is why the church hasn't grown in 10 years, and at best on any given Sunday the auditorium is only 30 % full at best. Of course, on big days like during the annual revival, family day and SOULWINNING BUILDS CHURCHES!!! You will need to knock on about 1,000 home doors in order to get one faithful church member. Pastor Steven Anderson is a master soulwinner! Their Faithful Word Baptist Church literally goes door-to-door soulwinning 7 days a week. That is how they built a church membership of a few hundred solid members!

Our young pastor has the wrong mindset that it is not the church's responsibility to go soulwinning. He says that The Great Commission was only given to individual believers. So there is no organized soulwinning time. I have never heard the pastor even once teach his people how to go soulwinning. It is so sad and pathetic! Pastor E.M. Bounds is so correct, who said that a church congregation rarely rises above the spirituality of the pastor. It is so true!

> "When America lost her way to the right kind of church, she lost her way to living right!" — Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982), [12]"Titanic"

I am still searching and praying for a better church to attend, but for now I am attending the best church on my area. Sadly, I have been banned in writing from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, by their ungodly shameful pastors (Jeff Redlin, Tim Zacharias, et cetera, which includes the rotten PCC leadership who I also contacted for help). None of them gives a damn and have no compassion whatsoever for hurting sinners like me. PCC are a hateful bunch of authoritarian, cult running, jerk hypocrites who only love money. They would never admit to such a shameful thing, but their behavior speaks loudly and clearly. SHAME on the PCC camp who stand against nothing, love no one except themselves and epitomize everything that is wrong with Christianity in America today. People just want to be loved!

Anyway, I encourage you ladies and gentlemen to let God do something for the cause of Christ through you. There are so many ideas of things that we can all do to further the Gospel. What resources has God entrusted to you? What is in thine hand? Hopefully someone will read this and be challenged to run with it. There is a great need for books, videos, movies and resources that promote THE TRUTH. There is a great need for original content in the world today. Let's face it, nearly everybody is going in circles on the internet, passing articles and information around from other people. I am always looking for more resources to produce new original content.

A good way to do that is to go to a big library, preferably in a big city, where they have books going back centuries. Read, read, read and photo copy pages that interest you. Record source information and make a big collection for your books, videos or media that you want to produce. Start out by choosing some topics you'd like to write about, or a film that you'd like to make and go from there step by step. I am no expert at this stuff, but I am learning as I go. I am having fun doing it too! I enjoy my website ministry tremendously, even though it requires much tedious work. I enjoy it for several reasons, one reason being that I am laying up treasures in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20). Another reason is that I know God is working through me to help others find their way to the way, the truth and the life, which is Jesus (John 14:6)

People like to send me things of interest, which I use for my articles, videos, books and blogs. One man kindly wrote to me and asked where I get all this stuff. I get it from everywhere! reading a local newspaper, a book, a movie, something someone sent me, a church bulletin, a It might be a Scripture passage I read, or a thought in the middle of the night, a word spoken at a restaurant, or a billboard message that I saw while driving. It could be

something that I saw printed on a utility bill, a sermon, a spontaneous idea, news, et cetera. Every man is my teacher. I learned that from Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), my mentor in the faith.

The world is filled with knowledge. It all depends on what you are alert and looking for. I keep my eyes open for stuff. My website ministry is only a tiny fraction of what I wish it was, or it could be, if I just knew how to make it better. One of my website visitors recently suggested that I make the search box flash, so I did, [13]which you can see here. I always welcome helpful suggestions. I am just an amateur web designer. I am self-taught, which is a lot easier today because of helpful internet resources. You can teach yourself just about anything these days from YouTube and the internet. By God's grace and with His help I am doing the best I know how. Praise God!!!

I get overwhelmed easy due to my Peripheral Neuropathy (nerve damage in my spinal cord). I experience continual burning, tingling, a puffy sensation in my arms and legs, my right arm and leg feel half asleep all the time, I have intermittent radiating pain in my limbs, and constant toothache-like neck pain and chronic neck tension. Whew, that's a lot to type! I get depressed often and need to lay down after taking my pain medications. I don't have 30 employees, it's just little ole me and the Lord who guides my heart. Me and God form a majority, amen!

Anyway, I hope some of these ideas will inspire and challenge you to get started with your own ministry. You learn as you go. You're welcome to copy and use anything from all my websites and blogs. No credit need be given. My reward is in Heaven. I want people to copy as much as they can. You're welcome to copy my articles. Edit them as you like. I've never cared about getting credit, I just want the truth to get out. I'm not trying to make any kind of name for myself. That's the last thing I care about. It's all about the precious name of Jesus. [14]HEAR YE HIM!

I didn't know anything about websites when I started out in 2002. You can still find an old article now and then where I used giant font, tons of annoying colors, poor formatting, et cetera. My website has grown so big that it's like the haunted mansion in the 2002 horror movie based on a book by Stephen King: *Rose Red* (the mansion kept growing on its own). My website has taken on a life of its own. I'm being funny of course. I'm still trying to weed out and edit old articles that need updating. Little by little I am finding them. I've pretty much stopped linking to other websites in articles, because websites unfortunately have a high turnover rate and suddenly disappear.

For that reason I NEVER change any old links. So if you ever link to anything on my websites, it will work 10 years from now (unless I have died and gone, and then my websites will be gone within one year). I know the frustration of finding dead website links. Some sites I know I can trust, like infowars.com (they never remove old articles).

We are living in exciting and frightening times of Biblical prophecy. Everyone is curious about the future. I've bought videos where the speaker does nothing but talk through the whole film. I don't like those type of films. I like photos, pictures, things happening in the background. Use music in the background, it is very effective. There's an art to making films, books and anything. Try to be original, which is why I strongly recommend going to the library. Focus on older books. I'd avoiding quoting new authors unless you know they can be trusted doctrinally. Look at their sources and go back to the original source for yourself. You don't want to be quoting somebody who quoted somebody who quoted somebody. That's not good

scholarship. Go to the source when possible. Many authors don't search century old books, but you should. The truth gets distorted the farther we get from the origin (as a general rule, unless there's been new discoveries or declassified documents). Again, I am preaching to the choir. I am guilty of not following my own advice, but I am trying to do better with God's help. So don't be like me, be better than me...lol.

There are all sorts of sounds, photos and resources which are royalty free in your own projects. [15]CREATIVE COMMONS is all totally free to use (music, sounds, images, video clips, et cetera), so you won't need to worry about copyright claims. People's minds like to continually see and hear something. You don't want a boring monologue video. Use pictures and video clips while a person is talking, enhancing what they're talking about. A boring movie is not likely to have many views.

Getting started is always the hardest part. Just take baby steps. Ask questions. How do I do this? How do I do that? Research online. Talk to others who have done what you're wanting to do. How did they get started? You learn a little bit here and there as you go. Starting any type of ministry for Jesus is an eternal investment. **Ecclesiastes 11:1, "**

Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days. "

The great thing about living in these modern times is that anybody around the world can literally start an international ministry, right from the seclusion of your bedroom, dark closet or mancave in your garbage...lol. Heck, there are even YouTube entrepreneurs who are making a living out of their car, making videos to teach people how to live out of your automobile; and their doing it! Some of them make over $100,000 dollars a year living in a car with their laptop computer and dog! I'm not kidding. Truth is stranger than fiction! Having said that, I have no interest in monetizing any of my videos, and I never will. Kindly said, YouTube can keep their filthy lucre. Let Jeffrey Star and other ungodly characters have all the money in the world, I'm happy with just having Jesus as my personal Savior, God, Lord and Friend.

Never take somebody's word on anything. You must have evidence or it cannot be used. If you don't have solid evidence to support a quote, then say it is purported (i.e., something commonly reported without proof). Still, I really like to avoid stuff like that if at all possible. I like solid evidence. Your books and films don't have to be long, but make them interesting. You'll get better as you go. I've turned them down due to my health problems, but once you get started doors will open. It's up to you. As the popular adage goes: *From 9 to 5 I made a living, but from 5 to 9 I became a success.*

I wrote this blog to stir your mind and heart dear reader, so you'll perhaps think about starting some form of new ministry for your dear Savior. I heard Dr. Jack Hyles say once in a sermon that there are millions of saved Christians all across the United States who are sitting idle at home for Christ. For whatever reason they backslid and got out of church, drifting further away from the Lord. Pastor Hyles encouraged everyone to seek out those believers and befriend them with God's unconditional love, inviting them to please come back to church. I love that about Brother Hyles, he was always thinking about the down-and-out person, the person that no one cares about, the homeless person eating from a dumpster tonight, [16]the hurting sinner who just needs someone to give a damn. By God's grace, I give a damn!!!

The Devil's children are flooding social media with heretical videos, blogs, websites, et cetera. I think born-again Christians ought to work more diligently than anyone to contend for the

Christian faith. The need is great! I heard a layman years ago say that he doesn't put forth the great doctrines of the church on social media. No doubt his foolish pastor taught him that junk theology. Dear reader, there is no such thing as the great doctrines "of the church." There is only the inspired Word of God. Jesus didn't tell us to search the pastor's latest book and sermons; but rather, our dear Savior commands us to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES" (John 5:39a).**

Every believer ought to share the Scriptures on social media. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."** If nothing else dear reader, if you don't know enough about the Bible to teach it, or you just don't feel comfortable doing it, then you can [17]simply copy and paste Bible verses to social media. I cannot think of a better ministry than that!!! Jesus said that even if you are not actively involved in a ministry, but you help that preacher or ministry, you will receive an award in Heaven as a child of God. **Mark 9:41,**

"

For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

" I love that! Giving even a cup of water to a disciple of Christ (i.e., a believer who is serving Christ) will be rewarded in eternity.

[18]

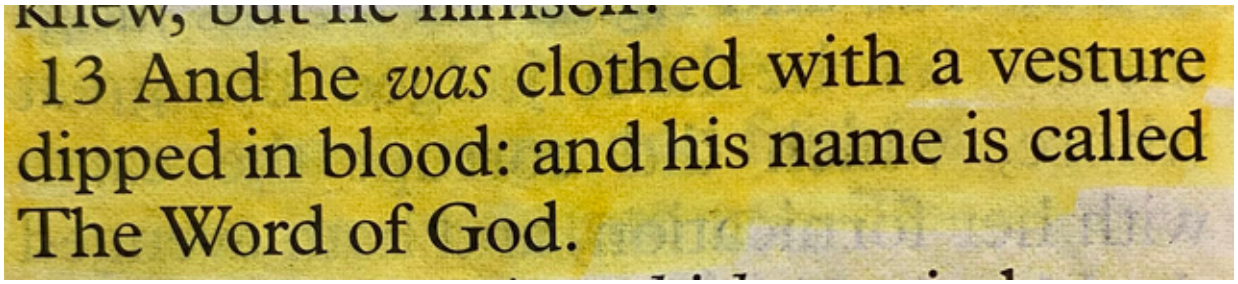
13 And he *was* clothed with a vesture
dipped in blood: and his name is called
The Word of God.

One of my faithful web visitors used his own money to purchase a domain name called: [19]GOSPELQUESTION.COM to link to my search webpage. I am humbled that he did that. He was also the person who suggested that I make the search box flash on my ministry websites, to help others find it. He told me how much of a blessing the search box has been to him over the years. That encouraged me to work even harder for the Lord on my ministry. It is truly God's ministry, which He has entrusted to me His humble servant to fulfill. I am thankful that God continues to use me as a broken redeemed sinner.

Someone recently asked me why God still uses sinful pastors. The answer is simply that all God has to work with is sinners. There are no perfect pastors. There are no perfect churches or perfect laymen congregation. There are no perfect sweet ladies singing in the church choir. No one is righteous apart from the imputed righteousness of God. If you are not 100 % sure dear friend that you are a born-again child of God, then [20]now is the time to get saved.

1st Corinthians 10:31, "Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God."

[21]

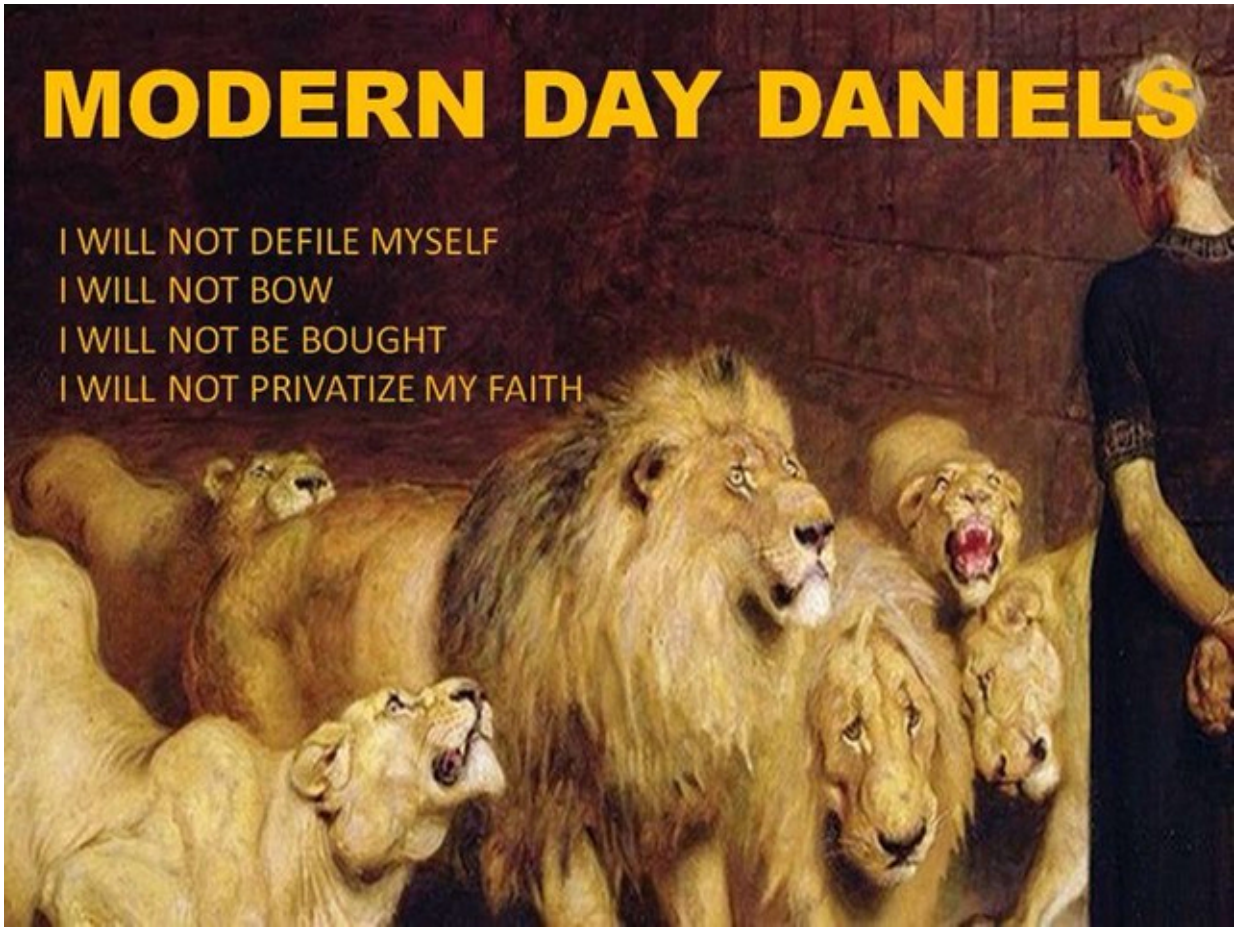

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Seventh-Day%20Adventist/sneaky.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Seventh-Day%20Adventist/michael.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Seventh-Day%20Adventist/deception.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Seventh-Day%20Adventist/dangerous_cult.htm
5. https://youtu.be/vVaIiebJSsI
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/luciferian_conspiracy.htm
7. Believer
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/jack_van_impe-video.htm
9. jack_van_impe-video.htm
10. https://www.videostudiopro.com/en/products/videostudio/pro/
11. https://yt5s.com/en145/youtube-to-mp4
12. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/the_titanic.mp3
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
14. hear_ye_him.htm
15. https://creativecommons.org/
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/the_hurting_sinner_hurts_just_as_much.mp3
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/bible_verses/bible_verses.htm
18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhpTwmvxbCsBZZBQQUoA5lyHMCELv2D93AoWlSTi2k7g5lVZRrt4oh-eyMPUzivY3T8dW6XXT_JJh-LsrpbqUP9-voch38xwOjajXq
19. http://GOSPELQUESTION.COM/
20. https://youtu.be/Wh1VU-_OF98
21. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEggYAlKxoQ9yGTwZKqoFDI3fOKM3cKSgQu7xjg0yGORpmwQJ5nQY7yHu-0eAVAKOMoXJzeQTq1OIzi1QKVQAkeT6lnMEbvLP1vXDQt

3.12.6 What Is Our Blessed Hope? (2022-12-08 13:07)

The following helpful words are by Pastor Harry Ironside...

As we thoughtfully read the words of our Lord Jesus recorded in the early verses of John 14 and as we consider the teaching given in the Pauline epistles in regard to the hope of the church, it becomes increasingly evident that there is not the least hint that believers of this dispensation were to look forward to a long series of events preceding the return of the Lord Jesus to raise the dead in Christ and change the living and take them to Himself in the Father's house. This blessed hope is always presented as imminent, which it could not be if one had to suppose that the destruction and revival of the Roman empire, the rise of the antichrist, and the great tribulation, must precede that glorious event. Yet there are other scriptures that distinctly show, as we have seen, that there will be saints on the earth when these conditions prevail. But I trust it has already been made clear that they will not belong to the church, the body of Christ.

There are in fact two distinct stages of our Lord's return presented in the New Testament. He is coming for His saints; this is the rapture that precedes the great tribulation. And He is going to be manifested with all His saints when he descends to exercise judgment on those who have persisted in rejecting His grace; this is when He will establish His glorious kingdom to reign in righteousness over this world. In other words, while the Old Testament and the four gospels, together with other scriptures, plainly predict Christ's second coming to establish His kingdom on this earth, it is part of the mystery hidden from past ages that when He comes He will have with Him a bride to share His throne, as well as a host of other redeemed saints from all past dispensations in His train. This is looked on as a visionary interpretation by many, and the attempt has been made again and again to show that this view, which is often called the futurist theory, was originated by Spanish Jesuits in order to turn away opprobrium from Rome. But the fact of the matter is that the Jesuit writers in question, Alchzar and Ribera, simply set forth what was taught with more or less clearness by some of the church fathers in the first three centuries of the Christian era, and was lost sight of later.

Others again have tried to put the stigma of demonism on the precious truth that the Lord may return at any time to take His saints to be with Himself preceding the great tribulation, endeavouring to link this with certain theories taught by the late Edward Irving and his followers in the early part of the nineteenth century. But anyone at all acquainted with Irving's teaching can see how truly false this is. From the time when long- neglected prophetic truth came again into prominence there was a great deal of confusion regarding the two aspects of the Lord's return mentioned above. But eminent Bible teachers who weighed all the scriptures carefully and prayerfully before God were led to see the distinction between the church as the body of Christ and the saints of a coming age. These saints would be witnesses for the Lord in the time of the tribulation and would share with Him in the manifested kingdom. The more carefully these views have been examined by men of God dependent on the teaching of the Holy Spirit through the word, the more they have been seen to be distinctly in harmony with divine revelation.

In recent years, particularly following World War I, there has been a recrudescence of post-tribulationism, brought about largely by the fact that so many stirring events have taken place which seem to foreshadow the actual conditions that will prevail during the time of Jacob's trouble. Already the Roman empire seems in process of revival. The rise of dictatorship

gives us to understand how readily the great world ruler of the coming day will forge his way to the front and be acclaimed as the very representative of God himself. The return of thousands of Jews to Palestine, involving the rehabilitation of that land, is certainly preparing the way for the very events depicted in the prophets and by our Lord Himself, which are to take place in the last days.

All of these things and many others that might be added, seem to have swept some dear brethren away from their moorings. Losing sight of that blessed Hope, they are now fixing their attention on events, rather than on the Person Who is coming. The effect of this is not a healthy thing. It results in occupying the heart and mind with earthly things instead of with the coming Saviour. It has led many to think that perhaps we are entering even now into the great tribulation - perhaps we are actually through the greater part of it and are just waiting for the revelation of the antichrist and then the Lord's actual descent to the Mount of Olives and the establishment of the kingdom.

But the very fact that we see conditions shaping themselves for tribulation times should only lead us to realize the nearness of our hope. At any moment now the Lord may descend from heaven to raise the dead and change the living, and then will come the dark days predicted in both Testaments for apostate Israel and apostate Christendom.

Another view that has clouded the faith of many is what is commonly known as the partial or firstfruits rapture. This, however, is in plain contradiction to the testimony of the Holy Spirit given through the apostle Paul and our blessed Lord Himself. The Saviour made no distinction among His heavenly people when he said, "If I go...I will come again and receive you unto Myself." He had just foretold the defection of Peter, but He did not even hint that unless Peter is restored he will have no part in the heavenly Father's house. In fact, our Lord addressed Himself particularly to Peter when He said, "Let not your heart be troubled." He of course had made provision for the restoration of the soul of his disciples, as He does for all of us; but He gave no suggestion that any would be left behind when He would return for His own. In the epistles the rapture is seen to be all-embracing. We read: "They that are Christ's at His coming."

We do not read that they are eminently faithful, nor that they speak with tongues, but simply that "they that are Christ's." And again, in 1 Thessalonians, we have the statement, "We which are alive and remain shall be caught up together." There are no distinctions made between mature and immature Christians in these words. If other scriptures are cited which seem to indicate that some will not be ready when the Lord comes, a careful examination of the context will show that in each instance the reference is to the coming of the Son of man at the end of the great tribulation, and not to the descent of the Lord to the aid to receive the saints of this dispensation and past ages to be with Himself in the Father's house.

Therefore it may be confidently affirmed that neither post-tribulationism nor partial rapture theories are taught in the word of God. It seems perfectly evident that the blessed Hope is intended to be the daily expectation of the believers, which could not be if certain events had to take place before its fulfillment.

Moreover, if I put anything in my thinking between the present moment and the return of the Lord, I am losing what is of infinite value in connection with my personal walk and Christian experience. "Every man that hath this Hope in him purifieth himself even as he is pure." I know of nothing that is so effectual in controlling the heart and mind of the believer,

so that his one aim and object will be to walk in holy separation to the Lord Himself, as the thought that at any moment He Who has redeemed us may return and take us to the Father's house. One may hold certain intellectual views of the second coming of Christ, even the view of the pretribulation rapture, and not be practically sanctified thereby. But if this hope holds me, it cannot but result in increased personal piety.

Then too we need to remember that it is at the return of the Lord for His saints that He will go over our record as servants when we stand before the judgment seat of Christ. At that time, we are to be rewarded according to the deeds done in the body, and our place in the coming kingdom indicated. It is then that the crowns of reward are to be distributed, and in this connection it is significant to note that in the book of Revelation, we see the twenty-four elders crowned and enthroned around the central throne of God and of the Lamb (Revelation 4 and 5), before the solemn judgments begin to fall on the earth. Almost all futurist interpreters are agreed that in chapters 6-19 of Revelation, we have the great tribulation period. It is then that the wrath of the Lamb and the wrath of God will be poured on the habitable earth, and Satan will be cast down from the heavenlies, having great wrath, knowing that his time is short.

These are the circumstances of the great tribulation. We are looking for Christ as our deliverer from the wrath to come. Whatever view we may take of the symbolic elders, whether we think of them as twenty-four individuals, or as representing the entire heavenly priesthood, which to me is clearly the true interpretation, there is this to bear in mind; they are seen crowned in heaven before the judgments begin. Consider these facts: the tribulation period does not begin until the Lamb receives the seven-sealed book and breaks the seals. But the Lamb does not receive the book until crowned saints are seen in heaven. No saints have yet received their crowns, nor will there be crowned saints in heaven until the Judgment Seat of Christ is past. The apostle Paul declares definitely that the crown of righteousness will be given to him and to all who love Christ's appearing in that day; this is the day of the manifestation following our Lord's return for His saints. Therefore it seems plainly evident that the great tribulation cannot possibly begin until after the rapture of the church.

There is much more that might be said, but I leave the matter here, commending the entire subject to the spiritual judgment of the people of God, feeling assured that the more carefully this matter is weighed, the clearer it will be that the church, the body of Christ, is not to look forward to a time when the wrath of God will be poured out on this world, but is to live in daily expectation of the Lord's return to take us to be with Himself before the time of grief begins.

May it be our privilege to search the scriptures daily concerning the truth of these things, and to live in the power of that blessed Hope.

Praise God for our blessed Hope, Jesus Christ.

[Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951), a godly Fundamentalist author and teacher for many years, served as pastor of Chicago's Moody Memorial Church from 1930-1948]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEizxBszMlO5MftUKtUKoyi6RzGKX73j6_lNfuIy8CnviPPgPDr4SGaQvGFR3Y0pJL5VgeyeIJxkK-aTJV2ApaInIsdyM7D-8Fv2o_T

3.12.7 The Fearful Lifestyle Of Lordship Salvation (2022-12-10 11:38)

John 6:40,

“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”

I woke up this morning and thought about how sad it is, that anyone would live in constant fear that they are not truly saved (born-again). This is the consequence of a popular heresy in many churches today called "Lordship Salvation." This is the false teaching that if you are really saved, you WILL live a certain type of lifestyle of turning away from sin, and you WILL surrender your life and will to obey God, and you WILL follow Christ, and you WILL confess Jesus before men, and you WILL commit your life to serve God.

To support what I just said, here is [1]Pastor John MacArthur’s impossible plan of salvation. One of the most deadly false prophets today is [2]Evangelist Ray Comfort, who actually uses the phrase “LIVING A LIFESTYLE,” which he [3]requires of a woman to be saved. Dear reader, living a lifestyle has absolutely nothing to do with getting saved. **1st John 2:3-4, “And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments. He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.”** There’s those important words again, THE TRUTH! Please consider another Bible verse from **1st John 3:24, “And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.”**

Please don’t make the mistake of assuming that “commandments” means “good works.” The Bible doesn’t say that a saved person does good works, it says they keep God’s commandments! There’s a big difference! The religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 did **“MANY**

WONDERFUL WORKS," but Christ said He never knew them and they went to Hell, because they hadn't DONE THE FATHER'S WILL! They didn't keep God's commandments!

John 6:40 tells us the Father's will—**"And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day." 1st John 3:23, "And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment."** God's first and only commandment to receive the gift of eternal life is to "BELIEVE ON THE NAME OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST"!!! That is a beautiful truth! So when you read in the Bible about keeping God's commandments to get to Heaven, it doesn't mean doing good works, it means to trust the blessed Savior!!!

Devils In The Pulpit Who Propagate Fear, Worry And Uncertainty

I'm going to give you heretical quotes from three false teachers: Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit and Paul Washer, who all propagate fear and uncertainty regarding salvation. [4]Evangelist Ray Comfort perverts the Gospel, teaching something drastically different than the Holy Bible. Mr. Comfort tells this unfortunate unsaved woman on an airplane, that she must LIVE A LIFESTYLE to have eternal life, which is torment for a person to even try to attempt. I feel so sorry for her, because she will likely go to Hell because Ray deceive her with a counterfeit gospel...

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! **There are *two things* you have to do to be saved.** Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to **repent and trust** the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' **and then *LIVING A LIFESTYLE* that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, it's a continual thing!** God, 'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude! And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[5]I've never killed anyone" ([6]MP3 clip from video)

Ray Comfort further foolishly teaches that no one is "SAFE" just because Jesus died on the cross. Those are some horribly dangerous words! Ray conditions salvation upon turning away from sinful living (which he erroneously understands to mean repentance). So no matter how much faith you may have in Jesus Christ as your Savior, Ray says you are not "SAFE" if you are living in deliberate sin in your life...

> "The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon 'repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ' (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting and trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. **No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross.** See 1

John 3:4-6." **[Emphasis added]**

SOURCE: 'THE EVIDENCE BIBLE,' by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Dear reader, I triple-dog dare you to show me even one verse from the Holy Bible that teaches that "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" is required as part of being saved. I triple-dog dare you to show me where a believer is not "SAFE" just because Jesus died for their sins on the cross! You cannot! Now my friend, "a double-dog dare" is serious business, but a triple-dog dare is something you don't want to mess around with! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that agrees with these false statements by Ray Comfort. Mr. Comfort propagates a false gospel of fear and uncertainty!

In sharp contrast to Ray Comfort's false plan of salvation, read what the Bible says in **Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound*?**

" If you are a born-again child of God, and you choose to live a lifestyle of sinning, then God's saving grace will abound. In other words, a believer always falls IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. Only an unsaved person who has wilfully ejected Christ as their personal Savior has fallen "from grace." That is, there is no other way for them to be saved. They cannot go to Heaven until they *change their mind* (repent), so that they will put their faith in Jesus Christ alone to be saved.

Another reprobate in the pulpit today, who propagates [7]junk theology is Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014), who horribly preaches fear and uncertainty to their 2,700 impressionable students...

"For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[8]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:44; 'The Daily Platform,' #21, January 26, 2015)

"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you to qualify for *the award*,** you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, **because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" **[emphasis added]** —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[9]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34; 'The Daily Platform,' #21, January 26, 2015)

"God's people HAVE TO continue in the faith! **They MUST PERSEVERE, because perseverance is the testimony of the reality of your faith!" [emphasis added]** —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[10]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 25:13; 'The Daily Platform,' #21, January 26, 2015)

Again, I triple-dog dare you to show me in the Scriptures where it says a person "MUST PERSEVERE" to obtain the gift of eternal life! Dr. Pettit says you cannot look to a single

moment when you were born-again; but rather, he says you MUST CONTINUE IN FAITH TO RUN THE RACE faithfully until the end, otherwise you won't receive the AWARD, which he says is HEAVEN ITSELF...

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? **What is *the award*?** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, **I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. *I think it is referring to Heaven itself*." [emphasis added]** —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[11]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:57; 'The Daily Platform,' #21, January 26, 2015)

Blasphemy!!! So according to Steve Pettit if you are not faithfully running 'The Race' as a professed Christian, you will lose the "AWARD" of "HEAVEN ITSELF." Folks, that is another gospel! In my humble Christian opinion, Steve Pettit is the worst thing that ever happened to Bob Jones University!!! I say that with love, because I CARE! Remember, the religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 did **"MANY WONDERFUL WORKS,"** but the Lord said He never knew them. Jesus called them **"YE THAT WORK INIQUITY"**! They did all their many wonderful works in Jesus' name. They said they preached (prophesied) in Jesus' name. They ran the race faithfully, in their own sight, but Jesus said they failed to keep God's Commandments!!!

Dr. Pettit preaches in Jesus' name, doing many wonderful works, but he is preaching another gospel that does not match up with what the inspired Word of God teaches! Who are you going to believe—Steve Pettit or the inspired King James Bible? **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."**

[12]Evangelist Paul Washer teaches the same garbage theology, that causes uncertainty and fear in people, wondering if they are really saved or not...

> "But if you profess to have gone through the narrow gate, and yet you live in the broad way ... just like all the other people who are carnal and wicked ... the Bible wants you to know that you should be terribly, terribly afraid — you know not God." (time: 24:37 in video) —[13]Evangelist Paul Washer - Shocking Message (full length; time - 24:37 in video)

Why should any believer be afraid of going to Hell? Paul Washer is preaching another Gospel. If I buy you a wonderful steak dinner for your birthday with all the trimmings, it's a done deal once you enjoy it. You eat the steak and it's done! You don't owe me anything! You don't have to run a race for the rest of your life! If you'll always keep in mind that eternal life is the **"free gift"** of God (Romans 5:15, 16 and 18), then you will see how wicked, unbiblical and silly these Neo-evangelical preachers are who add all sorts of unbiblical obligations, requirements and stipulations to the Gospel.

The indwelling Holy Spirit bears witness with our spirit to THE TRUTH. As believers, the Holy Spirit convicts us about the presence of sins in our life, and compels us continually to repent of those present sins and live for God. There will be changes inside a person when

they get saved, but those changes may not be evident outwardly to others. It is wrong and dangerous theologically to judge others by appearance alone.

If a person professes faith in the name of Jesus Christ, believing THE GOSPEL, then we ought to accept them as saved, regardless of their lifestyle. Can an unsaved person live a good lifestyle? Yes, of course! So that cannot be used as evidence of salvation. The only commandment that we need to obey to be saved is to **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house" (Acts 16:31b).** The phrase "thy house" simply means that the invitation to get saved was also extended to the man's family. You need to keep in mind that the purpose of John's comments in his Epistle is not to predicate salvation upon keeping God's commandments.

God Intended Salvation To Be Free, Easy And Simple

[14]I grew up around Skid Row, tagging along with my preacher father to various rescue missions in downtown Chicago. How does Steve Petite's perverted plan of salvation relate to people on Skid Row? To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything starts looking like a nail sticking up! In Steve Pettit's cushy little religious world, making a 6-digit salary as executive president of BJU, a snob's life, it may seem rational that salvation means living the Christian life. However, to a poor man on Skid Row who has lost everything in his existence, and whose only companion is a booze bottle, it is absurd to even attempt to apply Steve Pettit's high-brow, rich man oriented, running the race bullcrap plan of salvation! What a sad farce!!! The true Gospel reaches down in humility to those broken men in the gutter, offering them eternal life as a free gift, in exchange for nothing more than their faith in the only begotten Son of God.

There is no nutty requirement for those men in the depths of sin to "faithfully run 'The Race'," nor that they "persevere" in holiness, ministry and in service to others! Mr. Pettit's bogus religious teachings are for the wealthy and snobby elite, not the common man. The Biblical Gospel is no more complicated than a father giving his son a bicycle for his birthday! It's a done deal. That son doesn't have to faithfully ride the bicycle for the rest of his life to obtain it!

The Devil has blinded preachers by influencing them with religion. The problem is that preachers no longer "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES." Instead they listen to corrupt preachers, and become indoctrinated with the poison of heretics like John MacArthur (which Moody Church in Chicago promotes), Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, R.C. Sproul and Steve Pettit! Calvinism, the "turn from sins" heresy to be saved, and Lordship Salvation, are far more deadly and contagious than the Coronavirus!!! There is no fear, worry or uncertainty in the correct Gospel message—you simply come to God as a needy sinner, believing the 'Good News' of Jesus Christ' crucified, buried and risen—and you are immediately, irrevocably, safely, securely and eternally saved!!! Eternal life is the believer's eternal security! Once saved always saved!!!

[15]Evangelist Ravi Zacharias wins the prize for the most vague, boring and wishy-washy preacher in history! I can listen to him for an hour and have no clue what he is trying to say! I think [16]Dr. Sam Horn comes in second, the Vice President of Bob Jones University. I'll take [17]Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) any day! Tragically, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a pseudo independent Baptist church) invited and honored Ravi Zacharias in June of 2017, bidding him Godspeed. Ravi's sinister ministry took in [18] $47,353,235 in 2016! Not bad for an evil ecumenical ministry of sinful compromise, watered-down truth, and [19]Satanic support of Mormonism. From listening to Ravi present his plan of salvation, it is very clear to me that he doesn't really know how to be saved. To me it appears to be all about the money!

[20]

> [21]The Psychological Effects And Trauma Caused By Lordship Salvation | [22]MP3 (it eliminates all hope!!)

Ravi suggests that his audience pray a prayer, [23]giving 12 things for them to repeat, NONE OF WHICH include Jesus' death on the cross, burial or resurrection. Gospel preacher? You decide! I have nothing personal against Mr. Zacharias, God knows my heart, but why does a preacher need $47,353,235 a year? That is unethical at best, and utterly sinful for a professed man of God (1st Timothy 6:10-11). Ravi is pulling on the same rope as the Devil, which is why the heathen religious world loves him so much. **Luke 6:26, "Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets."**

Everywhere that Ravi travels to speak, the apostate religious world loves him, because he preaches a vague message of acceptance by God through sincerely giving your heart to Jesus, which is NOT the Gospel. You can give your heart to Jesus like the people did in Matthew 7:21-23 and go straight to Hell when you die! You had better get BORN-AGAIN by faith alone as a guilty sinner in the '[24]GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)!

One of my favorite country preachers, Pastor Danny Castle, gets salvation 100 % correct...

> "Repentance don't save you. Calling on the Lord don't save you. You know what saves you? Receiving what Christ done for you on the cross!" —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the needful MP3 sermon, "[25]WHY THERE'S A HELL!"

Amen! The Bible teaches that a person can be saved immediately, and know it immediately! You don't have to wait to prove anything to yourself and anyone else. There is no probationary period, to see how you live, in order to determine if someone is saved. The Bible calls eternal life a "FREE GIFT" (Romans 5:15b). You don't have to live in torment anymore dear friend. God wants you to KNOW, beyond any shadow of a doubt whatsoever, that you have been born-again and have eternal life dwelling in you. You have God's solemn PROMISE, recorded in black and white in the inspired King James Bible. **John 11:25, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:"** Simply believe on the only begotten Son of God as your Savior! **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."**

The [26]corrupted Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are upset with me for exposing their hero, Dr. Steve Pettit, for the FALSE PROPHET that he truly is; but they will answer to God for bidding Godspeed to such a wicked man, who preaches another gospel of works!!! **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** Woe unto Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for promoting corruptible seed, bidding Godspeed to false prophets, preaching the counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation, and ostracizing me for telling THE TRUTH as a true friend does (Romans 14:10; Galatians 4:16). Go read Bob Jones University's website, where they openly [27]require people to turn from sins to be saved. That is another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). I say that with God's love, because I do love you all so much. The truth offends them! If anyone needs to repent of their sins, it is the corrupted

stick-necked Bob Jones' crowd!

Beware of anyone who comes along saying that you must make full surrender, faithfully run the race, persevere in holiness, follow Jesus as "Lord," turn from sinful ways, or anything else that ADDS to the Gospel of free grace, for they are preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."**

Anyone who fears, worries or has uncertainties about being saved, is either unlearned of the Holy Scriptures, or you've been horribly deceived by the Devil's sinister ministers! The truth of the Gospel gives perfect peace to those who believe it! As a final help, I'd like to share two of my favorite sermons with you by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) titled: '[28]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION?' (MP3).

Also, another sermon by Dr. Lindstrom called: '[29]WRONG REPENTANCE, NO SALVATION!'

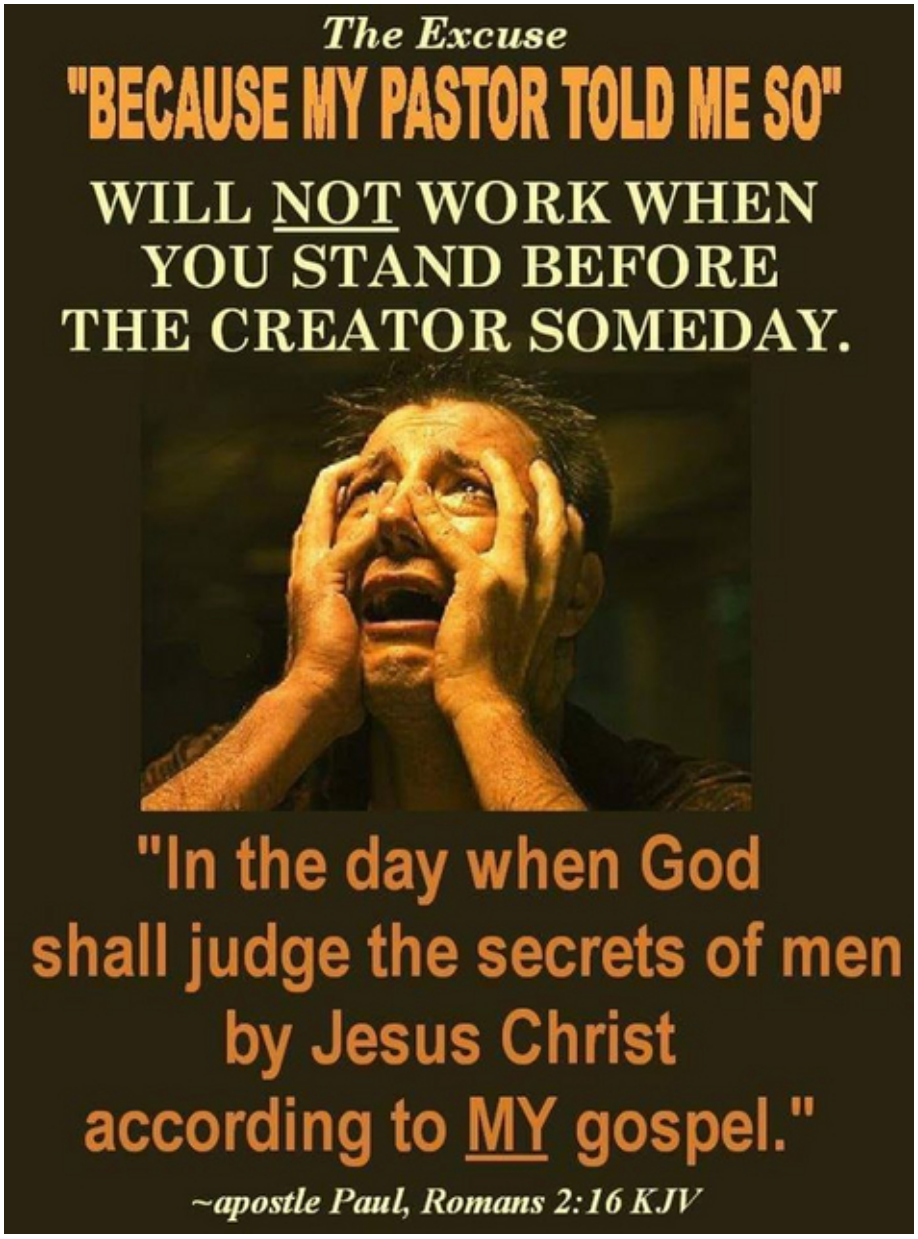

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/paul_washer_heresy.htm
13. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uuabITeO4l8
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/trails_of_time.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias.htm

16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_foolishness_on_inspiration.htm
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff.htm
18. https://www.ecfa.org/ComparativeFinancialData.aspx?ID=9175&Type=Member
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/ravi_zacharias.htm
20. https://youtu.be/VYeuGwWAJ6I
21. https://youtu.be/VYeuGwWAJ6I
22. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/psychological_effects_of_lordship_salvation.mp3
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-counterfeit%20gospel.htm
24. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm
25. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/why_theres_a_hell.mp3
26. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
28. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
29. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
30. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguA0oXNbnkbC8d8dP-YzIWZdsE2hq0heAuof2ClPBfuQTGZv2Jv_1rTHW8osUXHE3trUCD9XuvsVYSKNJJw9800yJeONOhAMCdjIj

---

3.12.8 The God Of All Comfort (2022-12-11 17:39)

“Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort.” —2nd Corinthians 1:3

[1]Click here for background music (MIDI file)

The Apostle Paul had suffered horrible trials and tribulation while traveling through Asia, so bad in fact that he stated in 2nd Corinthians 1:8b, “we despaired even of life.”

In writing of God’s sustaining grace concerning the poet William Cowper, Joseph Larson said:

> “It was William Cowper on his way in a cab to the Thames River to commit suicide, who, when the driver could not find it for the dense fog, returned to his house and thanking God for the fog, wrote:
>
> God moves in a mysterious way,
> His wonders to perform;
> He plants His footsteps on the sea,
> And rides upon the storm.
>
> Blind unbelief is sure to err,
> And scan His works in vain;
> God is His own interpreter,
> And He will make it plain.
>
> Judge not the Lord by feeble sense,
> But trust Him for His grace;

Behind a frowning providence
He hides a smiling face.”

Trials can make life seem not worth living. Paul said in 2nd Corinthians 1:9, “But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead.” In other words, Paul says, “We felt as if we were under a death sentence and all hope was gone. But we suffered so that we would stop trusting ourselves and learn to trust God, Who raises the dead.”

God will oftentimes bring a Christian to the point in life where there is no direction to look except up, to where all we have left is our faith. When all you have is God, God is all you need. God brought the Apostle Paul to the point where he even despaired life itself, so that Paul would learn to trust completely in God.
[2]

[3]Serving God With A Broken Heart (lots of helpful resources for the hurting soul)

[4]

[5]Wasted Suffering

(encouraging MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

[6]It Doesn’t Matter How You Got There (a beautiful MP3 sermon Dr. Jack Hyles)

[7]Wasted Pain (encouraging MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles)



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/just_as_i_am-beautiful.mid
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/a_broken_heart.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/a_broken_heart.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WastedSuffering1997.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WastedSuffering1997.mp3
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/doesnt_matter_how.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WastedPain1995.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg7Z1pXclgYvrq9h0nMUgG9VZO1NCSnO2IAeIxV6q2ER-RapW7a4jOmgGYX-8T6oWFAGohlA_gjtPZEMORWvxN17Iao_U7lYQurli9

3.12.9 You Don’t Have To Pray To Be Saved (2022-12-12 13:38)

Acts 16:29-32 “Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be*

***saved*, and thy house. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house."**

Sadly, in what has been dubbed, "The New IFB Movement" (i.e., the New Independent Fundamentalist Baptist Movement), a small but influential group of aggressive pastors are all echoing the beliefs and preaching of Pastor Steven Anderson. Although I do support the ministry of these men of God, and I am thankful for their soulwinning ministries, it disturbs me that they teach the Bible way to be saved is to pray.

Dear reader, you don't need to pray, confess publicly, call or ask Jesus to save you to get to Heaven, you simply need to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. More specifically, you need to BELIEVE the facts concerning *who* Jesus is, *what* He did for you and *why* He did it:

- **WHO** Jesus is - He is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31)
- **WHAT** Jesus did for you - He died on the cross to pay for your sins and mine. He was buried and then three days later Christ bodily resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6)
- **WHY** Jesus did it for you - Because there is a penalty for sin, which is death, including the Second Death in the Lake of Fire forever (Romans 3:23; Revelation 20:11-15)

If you accept those FACTS concerning Jesus as the truth, placing your personal trust in them, then you are saved. Faith plus the Gospel equals eternal life. In the Gospel of John we find the word "believe" in it's various forms mentioned at least 85 times. Not once are we instructed to call, confess, pray or ask Jesus to save us. Read what Jesus said for yourself in these beautiful clear passages from John:

- **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."**
- **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent."**
- **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**
- **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."**
- **John 11:25-26, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that *believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever *liveth and believeth in me* shall never die. Believest thou this?"**

In all of these Scripture passages, Jesus simply taught to BELIEVE ON HIM to be saved. In John 11:26, **"liveth and believeth"** are not two different things, which would contradict the multitude of other passages of Scripture where Jesus simply said to BELIEVE. The sinner who believes on Jesus Christ is indwelt with the gift of the blessed Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24), and is now alive in Christ (Galatians 5:25).

All of the New IFB preachers who are insisting that the Bible way to be saved is to pray, call or ask Jesus to save you are LIARS! I have heard New IFB pastors call people like me “idiots” for preaching that you don’t need to pray to be saved. Respectfully, Pastor Steven Anderson says that it is stupid to go around saying that you don’t need to pray to be saved, because he rationalizes that it is a normal human tendency to desire to pray, call or ask Christ to save them. Although I agree that there is a natural tendency to accompany faith with a prayer, I also think it is VERY important that people be taught that they don’t need to pray, call or ask to be saved, because praying, calling and asking is NOT part of the Gospel.

I Was Deceived By Preachers To Pray To Be Saved

My own personal salvation testimony is the best illustration I can give you of why it is a bad idea to lead lost sinners to pray to be saved. When I was 13 years old I got saved. It was a Sunday morning in Chicago during the summer, at an old-fashioned Baptist church. The day I got saved I was too timid to walk down the aisle to find out how to be saved. This is a big mistake that a lot of preachers make, to require people to walk a church aisle to be saved. They are unfortunately adding an unnecessary step to God’s simple plan of salvation, so they can boast of the number of people who got saved. That is wrong to do!

I had attended Sunday School my entire childhood, but had never personally received Christ as my Savior. In kindergarten my teacher led the class in a “

1-2-3, follow me

” type of prayer, but I didn’t get saved then, because I didn’t personally trust Jesus yet. There was no Holy Spirit conviction about the sins in my life. The teacher told my parents that I got saved and they had me water baptized. Unfortunately, I was still as lost as a polar bear walking down a street in New York City.

It wasn’t until age 13 that I finally came under Holy Spirit conviction and I did get saved. I had heard the truth of Jesus’ death, burial and resurrection all my childhood. I never questioned or doubted those truths, but neither had I personally put my faith in them to be saved. So that day, as best I knew how, I called out in my soul and asked Jesus to save me. Since I had gone down the aisle to learn how to be saved, and the pastor didn’t tell us how to be saved from our pew, I left church that day with a holy horror over my soul.

Little did I know that it would last for the next several years. Every preacher that I had ever heard, and every religious tract that I had ever read (including Chick Tracts, which are eye-candy to children), wrongly told me to PRAY a sinner’s prayer to get saved. So in my impressionable mind as a youth, I thought the way that you put your faith in Jesus is through a prayer. I had been deceived by Satan through sincere, but dumb dumb, preachers!!!

I used to literally cry tears of sorrow, worry and doubt that I was saved. It wasn’t because I wasn’t saved, but because no one had ever showed me THE TRUTH of the Gospel, which is that you can simply BELIEVE the GOOD NEWS that Jesus died on a cross for my sins, was buried and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. This is ’THE GOSPEL’ according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we instructed to pray, call, confess or ask God to be saved. Now, I did ask Jesus to save me from my soul, because Pastor Anderson is correct that it is a natural thing to do.

I was deceived to think that I must pray to put my faith in Christ. I learned the hard way decades later that BELIEVING is God’s way to be saved, not calling. Respectfully, [1]in the preceding video Pastor Jonathan Shelley errantly says that calling and believing are the same thing. Oh really? What saith the Scripture? ...

> Romans 10:13-14, “For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. *How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed*? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?”

Clearly, calling is NOT the same thing as believing, because the Bible says you cannot call until you first believe. The word “call” here does not mean to pray. I looked up the English word “call”

in a Greek concordance (something New IFB pastors foolishly mock and refuse to do themselves). The word

“

call

”

means

“

to invoke,

”

which simply means to go to the Lord. We go to the Lord in prayer because we have already BELIEVED upon Him in our soul. This is why when people do walk a church aisle to learn how to be saved, they were already saved before they even left their pew, the moment that they BELIEVED on Jesus as Christ. That is what Romans 10:14 is saying. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Norm Diamante is 100 % Correct That Believing is Enough To Be Saved

I fully agree with Norm Diamante ([2]his YouTube channel is ’Good Hope’) that you DON’T have to pray, call or ask to be saved, you simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. The following video is horribly attacking Norm Diamante for his free grace Gospel preaching...



New IFB Pastors Horribly Attack Norm Diamante For Preaching The Truth

Let me say, at about 10 minutes into the video, Pastor Bruce Mejia attacks Norm Diamante, accusing him of being a hypocrite. THE TRUTH is that like all wise preachers, Norm honed his theology over the years. It is obvious to any honest person that Norm changed his beliefs a bit. Years ago he led people in a sinner's prayer to ask Jesus to save them. But, as I changed my beliefs as well, Norm realized that he had been wrong, and he moved to the right, no longer teaching people to pray or ask to be saved.

I am guilty of doing the same exact thing as Norm. When I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), I led lost sinners to pray a prayer and ask Jesus to save them. I did share the facts of the Gospel with them. I believe they DID get saved. However, many years later I learned that I had been improperly taught how to lead someone to Christ. I learned from Pastor Max D. Younce that I didn't have to pray, ask, call or confess Christ at all to be saved, I just needed to BELIEVE. Pastor Younce backed up everything he taught in his books with the inspired Word of God. That helpful book by Dr. Younce that helped me is titled: '[3]Salvation And The Public Invitation' ([4]backup link).

Yes dear friend, you can be saved WITH or WITHOUT confession!!! I and Norm are not "Bozos who attacks soulwinning" as Pastor Anderson says in the preceding video embedding into this blog. I will not call Pastor Anderson names as he does others. There is an inherent danger in telling people to repeat a prayer to be saved, because it may confuse them about what exactly is the Gospel. Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) gets the Gospel 100 % correct in this helpful Gospel tract titled: '[5]What Is The Gospel?' The following helpful excerpt is from the preceding Gospel tract by Dr. Ironside...

> What then is the content of this Gospel? We are told right here, "I declare unto you the Gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; by which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain." There is such a thing as merely believing with the intelligence and crediting some doctrine with the mind when the heart has not been reached. **But wherever men believe this Gospel in real faith, they are saved through the message.** What is it that brings this wonderful result? It is a simple story, and yet how rich, how full. "I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received." I think his heart must have been stirred as he wrote those words, for he went back in memory to nearly thirty years before, and thought of that day when hurrying down the Damascus turnpike, with his heart filled with hatred toward the Lord Jesus Christ and His people, he was thrown to the ground, and a light shone, and he heard a voice saying, "Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?" And he cried, "Who art thou Lord?" And the voice said, "I am Jesus whom thou persecutest." And that day Saul learned the Gospel; he learned that He who died on the Cross had been raised from the dead, and that He was living in the Glory. At that moment his soul was saved, and Saul of Tarsus was changed to Paul the Apostle. And now he says, "I am going to tell you what I have received; it is a real thing with me, and I know it will work the same wonderful change in you. If you will believe it. **"First of all, "That Christ *died* for our sins according to the Scriptures."** Then, **"that He was *buried*."** Then, **"that He *rose again* the third day according to the Scriptures."** Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951): '[6]What Is The Gospel?'

As Pastor Ironside says, it is not enough to know what the Gospel is (intellectual knowledge), you must make it personal by trusting the Gospel (Good News) as your only hope for Heaven.

I like what Pastor Curtis Hutson said, “

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

” Kindly said, these New IFB pastors today (i.e., Steven Anderson, Jonathan Shelley, Bruce Mejia, Roger Jimenez, et cetera) all echo whatever Pastor Steven Anderson says, who is their undisputed leader. They are all doing exactly what Pastor Curtis Hutson said not to do, they are using an obscure passage of Scripture from Romans 10:13 to contradict the entire clear Gospel of John. In John we are taught to “BELIEVE” on Jesus at least 85 times, but not once are we taught to “

call.

”

God’s Method is Not To Lead Lost Sinners To Pray, But Believe The Gospel

Kindly said, what Pastor Anderson doesn’t seem to understand is that adding a requirement to pray a prayer to be saved OBSCURES the light of the truth of the Gospel. When I got saved at age 13, I did believe that Jesus died for my sins on the cross. I admitted to God that I am a guilty sinner. I trusted that Jesus was buried and then physically raised up from the dead the third day. I believed and personally trusted Christ at age 13. I was forever born-again by faith alone. But those basic beliefs in the Gospel were clouded by the unbiblical requirement to pray a sinner’s prayer, which I had been taught in church for years.

So for many years to come I kept doubting God’s gift of salvation, wondering if I had left something out when I prayed. Did I really know that I was a sinner? I do know now, but did I know back then at age 13? What if? What if I go to Hell forever and miss out on the blessings of Heaven? What if I got something wrong? What if? What if? But when Pastor Younce clearly explained to me the simplicity that is in Christ, through faith alone WITHOUT CONFESSION, WITHOUT CALLING, WITHOUT ASKING or WITHOUT PRAYER, my salvation beliefs were finally SOLIDIFIED. And now for the past 20 years I have been sharing with others the blessed truths that I was taught by other faithful free grace Gospel preachers (e.g., Pastors’ Max D. Younce, A. Ray Stanford, Hank Lindstrom, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Mark Cambron).

To clarify, it is okay for a new convert to ask, call, confess and pray to accompany their faith in Chris, but no preacher should ever tell someone that the Bible says to pray a prayer to be saved, because it doesn’t. When the Philippian jailor in Rome asked Paul and Silas how to be saved, their simple answer was to **“BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST” (Acts 16:31b).** Paul and Silas didn’t tell the jailer to call, pray, ask or confess!!! So why do these New IFB preachers foolishly ADD words to the Word of God? Why do they make salvation harder than it really is? Kindly said, Pastor Anderson says that the New IFB preachers are “helping” people get saved by leading them to pray. But I am living proof that what Pastor Anderson is saying is untrue. I suffered much unnecessary worry, grief and stress because every pastor I heard preacher said to pray a prayer at the end of their salvation presentation. The problem is that what they were teaching was not the pure Gospel, it was a hybrid.

Dear reader, you don’t need to walk a church aisle to be saved. You can be saved right in your pew. You don’t need to ask, confess, call or pray a prayer to be saved. The Bible simply says to “believe” on Jesus. **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life.”** Now, we know that the thief on the cross asked Jesus to remember Him, and the blessed Savior did. It is not wrong to ask Jesus to save you. It is not wrong to pray. However, you need to know that you could just as easily BELIEVE in your soul the Gospel, and

never pray, call, confess or ask for salvation, and you are still 100 % born-again by faith alone.

I do not understand why these New IFB pastors are so angry and attacking pastors like Ralph Yankee Arnold, Max D. Younce, Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) and A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012), who preach the Bible truth that you don't have to pray, ask, confess or call to be saved, the Bible simply teaches to BELIEVE the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

The inherent problem which has developed over the past half century is that many people are merely praying a prayer, a "

1-2-3 repeat after me

" type recital, who don't truly understand what the Gospel even means. Those people are victims, not converts! I am not saying that these New IFB pastors are doing that. I know Pastor Steven Anderson's preaching well enough to know that he DOES believe a person can be saved by faith alone, without praying or confession. But I humbly disagree with him that the Bible way to be saved is to pray a prayer in accompaniment of one's faith in Christ. That is not the Bible way. Yes, the thief on the cross who repented did ask Jesus to remember him, but that was not the norm. Our perfect standard is the Gospel of John. **John 20:31, "*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract, as we just read in John 20:31.

The worse thing a pastor can do, to a person who is struggling with the assurance of their salvation, is to lead them in a sinner's prayer to be saved. Doing that obscures the truth of the Gospel, confuses the person more, and doesn't help them in the least to solve the problem! You don't have to pray to be saved. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) emphasizes this great Bible truth...

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Amen and amen! There is nothing taught in the Bible about praying a sinner's prayer to be saved. That is why I stopped using it years ago. When I witness to people now, I simply present to them 'The Gospel' – the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He is bodily risen from the dead, is saved. It's that simple!

What such a person needs is to be taught THE TRUTH that salvation does not require a

prayer to be saved. Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood. That is why eternal life is a free gift. Anybody can have that free gift. All they need to do is take it, by faith alone in the 'GOOD NEWS' of Christ crucified, buried and risen. When I learned years later that I didn't need to pray at all, it solidified my knowledge that I was saved. I haven't had a single doubt (God knows I speak the truth) in about 30 years. But I really owe it to Pastor Max D. Younce for 100 % solidifying my faith, in his helpful book titled: "[7]SALVATION AND THE PUBLIC INVITATION."

In his book, Dr. Younce admonishes all pastors to give people an opportunity to accept Christ as their Savior from the pew, without requiring them to walk down a church isle to find out how to get saved. Respectfully, if the pastor under whom I was saved had given me the opportunity to be saved in the pew, and simply would have explained to me how to be saved without leaving the pew, it may have saved me seven miserable years of worry and fear. Requiring people to walk an isle ADDS an additional step to the plan of salvation, which God does NOT require. Likewise, praying a sinner's prayer is an ADDITIONAL step which God does NOT require to be saved.

You Don't Have To Ask, God Is Already Offering You Eternal Life

Since Christ has already paid for our sins in full with His blood on the cross, God is OFFERING salvation to us freely. If we ask God to save us, He will say: "Why are you asking me to save you? I already promised that I will save anybody who BELIEVES on the name of my dear only begotten Son." God is offering to us eternal life. It would be silly to ask God to give us something, that He is already freely offering to us. **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe."**

I did not write this blog to attack New IFB pastors, God knows my heart. I truly love those guys and support their aggressive soulwinning efforts. I think it is wrong for anyone to falsely accuse those New IFB pastors of preaching another gospel. That is not true! Pastor Steven Anderson does preach an accurate free grace Gospel, but by leading people to pray a sinner's prayer he runs the risk that some people may become confused about what the Gospel really is (as I was for several years).

When I got saved at age 13, I believed all the elements of the Gospel and was saved, but because I didn't know exactly what God expected of me to get to Heaven, I was terrified and worried sick for several years to come. Until I read [8]Pastor Max Younce's helpful Bible study books many years later, I had never heard any preacher say that you could simply BELIEVE the Gospel, without praying or asking or confessing or calling or walking a church aisle, and still be saved.

Pastor Jack Hyles did preach many great sermons about being saved by faith alone, but since the entire church and college family were trained to lead people to pray a prayer to be saved, that was engrained in my brain. I didn't even realize how such an unbiblical practice was confusing and hindering me from finding perfect peace concerning God's free gift of salvation. The honest truth is that you DON'T need to pray at all to get to Heaven, faith is enough.

If that offends you, or you think I am barking up an empty tree, it is only because you didn't suffer through the many agonizing years of not being sure that I was going to Heaven. I cannot express in words the emotional trauma that I dealt with for a decade and beyond. Eventually, after several years of fear and uncertainty, I stopped worrying and just decided to trust God regardless of my doubts, but I still didn't have perfect peace. It wasn't until I read Dr. Younce's

wonderful book: '[9]Salvation And The Public Invitation,' that I finally had perfect peace. My salvation beliefs were SOLIDIFIED. I guess I just needed to hear someone say what I already knew, but I couldn't nail it down; which is THE TRUTH that the Gospel is simply a matter of believing the GOOD NEWS that Jesus died on the cross for my sins, was buried and bodily raised up from the dead three days later. BELIEVING is all that God requires, not praying or asking or calling or confessing, nor anything else.

The only requirement to be saved is to realize that we are a guilty needy sinner and there is a penalty for our sin. We are all sinners (Romans 3:23). There is a penalty for sinning, which the Bible says is death (Romans 6:23; Romans 5:12). That includes the **"second death" (Revelation 21:8b).** That is what we deserve, which means we NEED a Savior. That is what I mean by "needy sinner," we all NEED a Savior. That is the purpose of God's law in the Old Testament, to show us our sinnership, and bring us to Jesus Christ to be saved by grace through faith (Galatians 3:24-26).

I strongly suggest that you memorize some of these Bible passages that I have mentioned. It will help you to get the inspired Words of God into your heart. We need to hide God's Word in our heart. God has PROMISED you eternal life in His Word. **Titus 1:2, "In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;"** Jesus said in **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*."**

> "Lord, help me to preach today as if it were the last sermon I would ever preach."
> —Dr. Jack Hyles

[10]

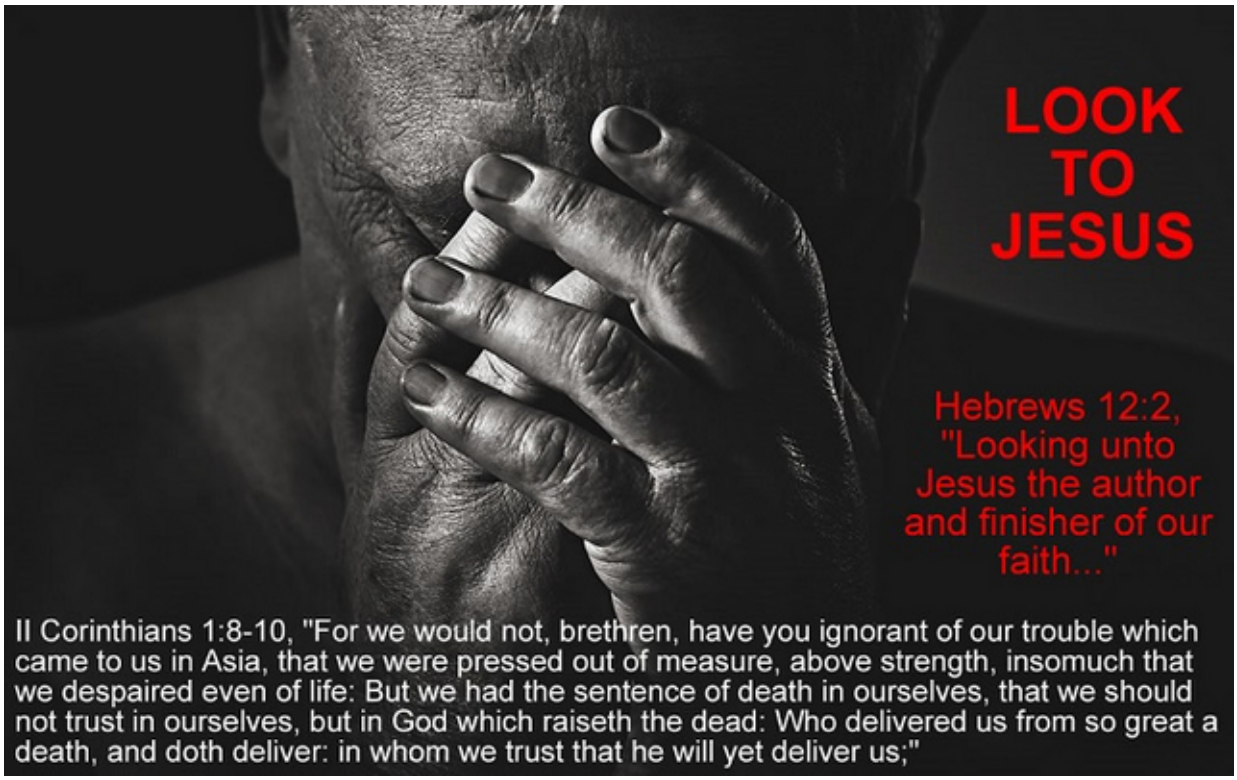

1. https://youtu.be/qVf07X5f3mU
2. https://www.youtube.com/@GoodHopeKJV/videos
3. https://heritagebbc.com/library/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb-pdf

4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
8. https://heritagebbc.com/
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgffS7Pqu5Kpn-1nE3RIsVGJ7713K64nirjs42Sb9_S8_vFFLqYcR5fczCs-iCaNpy2UoA_OCGJQ-U0qvkq6fn8ZcWKtZgOM42H7eb

---

3.12.10 The Sins Of Campus Church At PCC (2022-12-16 17:47)

Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, *This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me*. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

I was reading Isaiah this morning. I couldn't help but think about Campus Church, and the religious Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp while reading these verses. It is clear that God is not interested in "religious" people, but a sincere people. We see this spiritual rebellion also with King Saul.

PCC are a bunch of religious phonies. They go through the superficial motions of offering their sacrifices and sycophantic worship to God, but their hearts are far away from the truth. ...

Isaiah 1:11-15,

"

To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats.

When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?

Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them.

And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

"

PCC and Campus Church do not obey God to **"rebuke them sharply" (Titus 1:9-14)** who subvert the Gospel. Ken Ham perverts the Gospel, requiring lost sinners to forsake past sinful ways in order to get to Heaven, which is **"**

WORKS

5302

” **(Jonah 3:10b).** God does not allow WORKS in His simple plan of salvation. Why does the PCC camp pal around and wickedly bid Godspeed to Ken Ham, a hellbound infidel? Why does the PCC camp pal around with the accursed Calvinist Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, which is a cesspool of Bob Jones University (BJU) graduates who preach hardcore Lordship Salvation? Why doesn't the pastors of Campus Church have the backbone to stand and contend for the faith as I do? (Jude 1:3). Why have I been rejected and banned from attending Campus Church for telling THE TRUTH? SHAME on Pastors' Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias, two devils, and complicit PCC leadership! Aren't there are godly people at PCC? I don't see any. Jeff Redlin is just as wicked as Saul, doing things his own corrupt way instead of God's way...

1st Samuel 15:22-23,

“ And Samuel said, Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from being king. ”

What is the point of Campus Church and the PCC students and staff meeting every week with backslidden leaders? They tolerate doctrines of devils and pal around with heretics and the ungodly. They are the opposite of what they should be. ...

Isaiah 1:21,

“

How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

”

The have watered down preaching...

Isaiah 1:22,

“

Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

”

The leadership is more worried about their outrageous six-digit salaries than training up men and women for the ministry. They actually charge money for learning how to go SOULWINNING!!!! When I attended Campus Church in 2021, Jeff Redlin charged everyone $10 to attend a class on hos to more effectively share the Gospel. Sadly, they don't even know what the Gospel is, promoting BJU's and Ken Ham's damnable heresy. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! PCC and Campus Church love money...

Isaiah 1:23, “

Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

”

Campus Church and PCC are not on Gods plan. The ungodly pastors of Campus Church and PCC leaders are not willing and obedient to God!!! They need to be first willing to get right with God and start doing right. They won’t even allow me to attend their Campus Church, which speaks volumes against their woeful dilapidated spiritual condition at PCC. ...

Isaiah 1:19, “

If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

”

God help to fight against ungodly colleges like PCC! SHAME on Campus Church for promoting Ken Ham and Steve Pettit. PCC is poisoning hundreds of churches with their Neo-evangelical apostasy! PCC allows their students to play intercollegiate sports with BJU, a cesspool of Hard-core Lordship Salvation today. By doing so, PCC is effectively teaching their students that contending for the faith is not as important as playing sports together.

Sadly, contending for the faith takes a back seat to making money and playing religion at PCC. One bad decision can only lead to another and another. What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace. Already PCC has embraced the damnable heresy of the accursed Bob Jones camp, that you must turn away from sinful ways to know that you are saved, which is Satanic doctrine. Here is a screenshot from July 21, 2021 at PCC’s Campus Church (I added the red warning circle)...

[1]



Damnable Heresy Preached At Pensacola Christian College On July 21, 2021

Biblically, repentance regarding salvation is the Greek word *metanoia*, which means:

“

a change of mind,

”

period, end of story. Repentance does NOT mean that your behavior will change. PCC are LIARS!!! Those religious fools Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias ADDED those words to the Holy Bible.

Proverbs 30:5-6, “ **Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.** *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar***. ”** I will be there in Heaven when the wicked leaders of PCC and their ungodly wrong pastors are reproved by God for perverting the inspired Word of God. I will be rewarded for REBUKING THEM SHARPLY at the Bible commands in Titus 1:13-14; but the PCC leaders and Campus Church pastors will hang their heads in utter shame as God calls them LIARS for changing what it means to repent to be saved.

Dear reader, if you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it just proves that you are not. The only evidence of salvation according to 1st John 3:24 is the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit, and not because your behavior has changed. Unsaved people can change their behavior. A changed life is called *reformation*. Cleaning up your bad habits is called *rehabilitation*. But neither of those are Bible *repentance*. Being sorry for your sins is NOT required to be saved. You must repent (that is, change your mind) to believe the Gospel.

For PCC to remain silent about the Devil’s Bible revisions makes them accomplices. PCC refuses to stand against anything! Any parent who pays for their son or daughter to attend PCC is a darn fool. Your child will graduate in a few years as a coward who goes along to get along, but they won’t contend for the Christian faith. If that is okay with you, get right with God!!! PCC is a cesspool of complacency, indifference, hypocrites and arrogant corrupt leaders. Individual people don’t matter at Campus Church or PCC.

They are wicked and unreasonable people at Pensacola Christian College, as I found out the hard way in 2021 and 2022 when they refused to reconcile with me. SHAME on Campus Church and the PCC camp, who are a stench to the state of Florida. PCC is wrong on Bible repentance!!! Somebody’s got to preach with Biblical authority to expose false prophets, unlike PCC who pal around with infidel’s Ken Ham, Gary Walton and Steve Pettit. God’s judgment is upon PCC for wickedly bidding Godspeed to damnable heretics (2nd John 1:11). Sadly, PCC leaders laugh it off and think it is funny, typical of yuppie type neo-evangelicals nowadays. They love money so much that contending for the faith is not even on their radar.

What must you change your mind about to be saved? Simply, whatever has been keeping you from BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved (Acts 16:30-31). God

intentionally chose to use *metanoia*, which is an open-ended, all-inclusive word. The only requirement to be saved is to know what you need to be saved from, and that is the the penalty which sins brings. Romans 6:23 says that the wages of sin is death.

The PCC camp treat individual people like garbage! The cult system always comes first at PCC. It is tragic what has happened across our country to Bible colleges and the thousands of churches which they corrupt. The Devil's Bible revisions have infiltrated these institutions. The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation has saturated these rotten institutions. The Devil's misunderstanding of repentance has corrupted these places as well, damning men's souls to the Lake of Fire. Just because most pastors are preaching a lie doesn't make it THE TRUTH. Lordship Salvation is a lie of Satan, which cannot produce the new birth.

Campus Church at PCC has much blood on their hands. They are guilty of wickedly bidding Godspeed to false prophets Ken Ham, Steve Pettit and Gary Walton. Campus Church is guilty of promoting a wrong understanding of what it means to repent to be saved. Repentance does NOT produce a change of behavior, as Campus Church falsely teaches. Shame on Campus Church for selling courses on how to share the Gospel more effectively! No one should ever have to pay money to learn how to witness to lost sinners. Shame on Pastor Jeff Redlin!!!

The sins of Campus Church also include not contending for the Christian faith, not caring about hurting people like me. I literally begged for their compassion and mercy, but they threw me under the bus and left me for dead. There is a woeful lack of God's love and compassion for individual people at Campus Church and PCC. Their rules and authoritarian Nazi-style of oppression at PCC are all that matter. They haven't learned yet at Campus Church and PCC that the letter killeth, but the Spirit giveth life. They have no life at PCC, only rules and regulations to obey or else. PCC is a prisonhouses of religion!!! Campus Church

is a prisonhouses

of religion!!! RUN from this place!

[2]



[3]

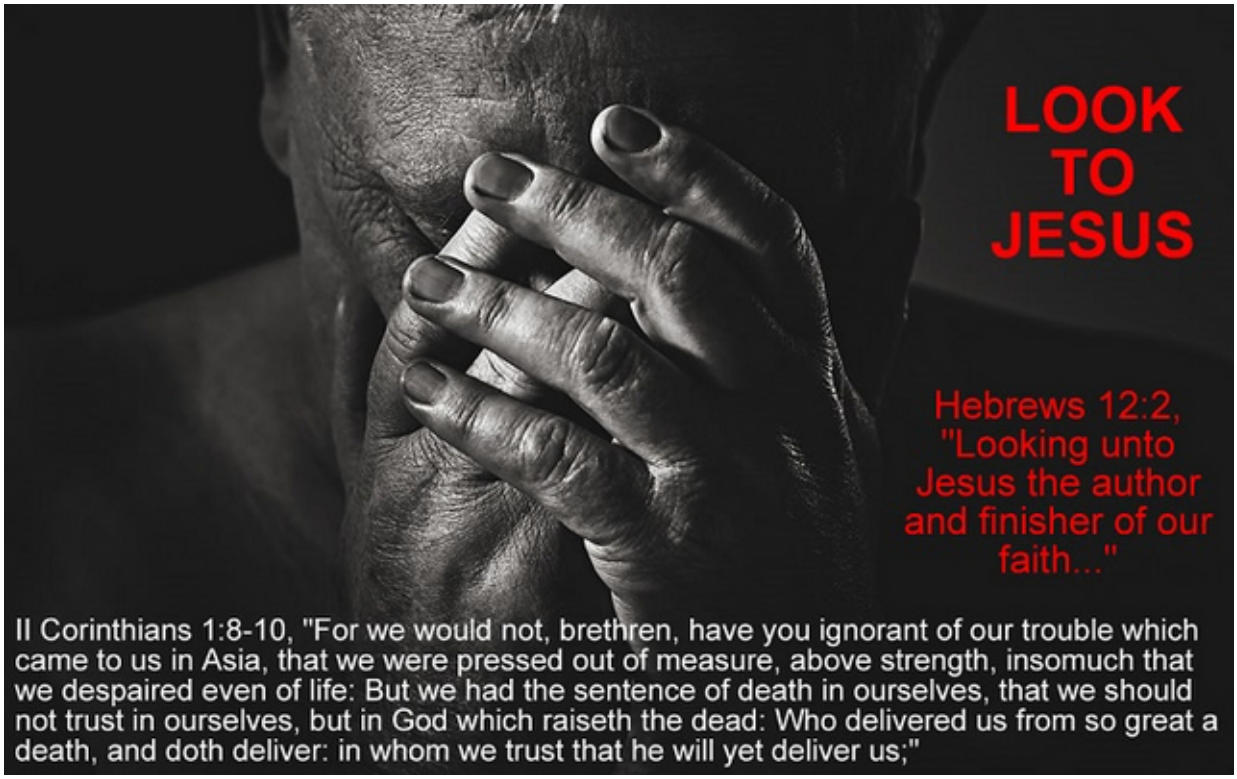

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgLKM1nw73Rn2DAYf8Q6lAw2k1EFXn-O_ThcJKGCBZl1YKweddvWhUdLNdpTQyxBSAjbLRHUajbmGvOZmnCfuHUBkzw1zOsvKogg9T
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5SWQ6_rVh6p8emENNpyE8jKAPP88jasNGyXMXRPJ2fZFrdJmfbh6Tuh8qW7ukOG5c5PS0zKETnu4CfniMpd7rFE5e6HOsP7huzLB
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjvcYC_V6uwuYxnMQ5tzJKVxdH7SxTkMGKTnaAf7Z7S9cE8P9k4aAHTY5aH87160gIhRDvXwDkw1BCMfeb-95KNl23vqcGekMlY8eT

3.12.11 Are There Few That Be Saved? (2022-12-19 16:29)

Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.”

Jesus warned that during the end times, the world will return to the deplorable conditions before the flood of Noah’s time. **Matthew 24:37-39 that the world would return as it was during the times of Noah before the flood. But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.”**

What were those conditions? **Genesis 6:5,**

“ And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. ”

Everywhere we turn today we are seeing a breakdown in family values, apostate churches, false doctrine, perverted morals, bad ethics and lack of personal moral integrity, from individual Americans all the way up to the highest levels of our government.

I was rejoicing today that my name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20). I was meditating upon the dear Savior's words in **Luke 13:23-24, "And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem. Then said one unto him, *Lord, are there few that be saved?* And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. "**

I was talking with a professed Christian woman recently. She has a sister-in-law married to her older brother, who is a member of the Church of Christ cult. This woman thinks her sister-in-law is saved, even though she believes you must be water baptized to get to Heaven. She thinks that God sees a person's sincerity, and that the Lord judges a person based upon their sincerity. Unfortunately, she is flawed in her thinking. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 14:12, "There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** The road to Hell is paved with sincerity. Some of the worst ideas in human history have been done with the best of intentions. Jesus warned in **John 3:3b, "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. "** God said what He meant, and He meant what He said. If Jesus said that you must be born again, He wasn't kidding.

The bottom line then is this—have you been born anew from above by the Holy Spirit of God? Can a person believe the Gospel, plus add water baptism or some other so-called "sacraments" and still be born again? The resounding Biblical answer is no! If you disagree, then please show me from the Bible where I am wrong.

I kindly explained to the lady I was talking with, about her Church of Christ relative, that I totally disagree that she is saved by confused. If someone believes the Gospel, but also trusts in water baptism to be saved, that is NOT God's simple plan of salvation. It is religion. No one has ever been saved by partial faith in Christ plus something else. You cannot be born again by partial faith in Christ plus turning away from your sinful ways.

Nowhere does the Holy Bible teach that a lost sinner must forsake sinful bad habits, or be willing to turn away from sinful ways, to get to Heaven. The big problem is that many preachers are unlearned in the Scripture, not dividing the Word of God alright. So instead they corrupt the inspired Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people, confusing them with a false plan of salvation.

Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, I think said it best:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

What an awesome statement! From this helpful quote from John Bunyan, I can tell that he had a keen understanding of the free grace Gospel. Unfortunately, most preachers today (including independent fundamental Baptist pastors) don't have a keen understanding of the Gospel. The most dangerous thing you can do dear reader, is to listen to TV, internet and radio preachers, because 95 % of them are woefully ignorant of the inspired Scriptures. You'd be shocked if you knew just how woefully unlearned of the Scripture the average pastor is today. We are a nation of Bible ignoramuses!!!

I love what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: "

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

” If you examine what passages of Scripture every proponent of Lordship Salvation cites to prove their false teachings, you’ll see that they based their beliefs on single obscure passages of Scripture, while ignoring the complete Gospel of John, and the Epistle of Galatians.

I reasoned with my female friend that if her Church of Christ sister-in-law is saved, then why not Roman Catholics too? How about Seventh-Day Adventists? Jesus said in Luke 13:23-24 that "few" people shall be able to enter into Heaven. If partial faith in Christ plus something else brings salvation, then most people would be going to Heaven. But Jesus said that only a *few* people shall enter into Heaven, but *many* shall seek to enter.

Jesus tells us why few people are saved in Matthew 7:15, because of false prophets, ravening wolves, who come to us disguised in sheep’s clothing. Catholics all believe the Gospel. They believe they are saved by Jesus’ shed blood. They believe Christ died on a cross for their sins, was buried and resurrected after three days. Catholics will say that they agree with all the facts of the Gospel, admitting that they are sinners worthy of eternal damnation in Hell fire. BUT, Catholics add their damnable Seven Sacraments, the first of which is water baptism. Are they saved too? The clear resounding answer from the Holy Bible is absolutely NOT!

I agree with what Pastor Dennis Rokser (pronounced "rock, Sir"), that even if you have to trim your toenails once every million years in addition to your faith, you are not going to Heaven. Here is the sermon where I got the quote, titled: "[1]Getting The Gospel Right And Wrong."

Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982) is correct that the great need of the hour is preaching preachers! Sin thrills and then it kills! Sin fascinates and then it assassinates! Hardly any pastors today are preachers anymore. Hardly any pastors preach against sin anymore. There is no preaching from the weak pulpit of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. There is no preaching at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

Over 95 % of Baptist churches today are lifeless, lukewarm and dead spiritually. Instead of preaching the Gospel of free grace, they foolishly preach the Devil’s Calvinist lie of Lordship Salvation. Instead of teaching the true Bible meaning of *repentance*, which is “

a simple change of mind

”

toward God (Acts 20:21), they corrupt repentance to mean

“

giving up your former lifestyle of sin

” (which is 100 % WORKS). Faith plus works equals false religion!

The Bible says in **2nd Timothy 3:7** that men will be, **“ Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.**

” People will seek remedies, answers and solutions from anyone, anything and everywhere, EXCEPT the inspired Word of God.

When someone asked Jesus if there are FEW that be saved, the dear Savior’s frightening answer is that MANY people shall seek to enter into Heaven in eternity, but SHALL NOT BE ABLE. That

confirms the rhetorical question that only very few people will ever enter into God's Kingdom, which is through faith alone in Christ alone by God's grace. **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord,** *are there few that be saved?* **And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate:** *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able***."** It is so obvious to me why MANY people falsely think they are saved, but only a FEW are. It is obvious to me because of all the counterfeit plans of salvation being preached in churches today by corrupt preachers. The bottom line is that Lordship Salvation is another gospel accursed by God. The bottom line is that turning away from your sinful ways to be saved is another gospel.

It sickens me, the damnable heresy, that I hear being preached from church pulpits, religious college pulpits, TV, radio, YouTube video, books and internet today. For example: Pacific Garden Mission's famous 'UNSHACKLED' radio program series since the 1950's has deteriorated over the past few decades to become a cesspool of Calvinism and damnable false doctrine.

Case in point is the story of Keith Becker, program #3756 aired in 2022, [2]which you can listen to here. At 18:55 in the audio presentation, Keith says these blasphemous words:

> **"**
>
> **I surrendered my life to Jesus and took myself off the throne.**
>
> **"** *—UNSHACKLED,* p
>
> rogram #3756 aired in 2022

Dear reader, that is *not* how to get to Heaven. Judas was one of Jesus' very apostles. Judas had a relationship with Jesus. Matthew 27:3b says Judas even **"repented himself"** (which Greek word here means *sorrow for sin*, not the usual word used for "repent" in the Bible which means, *a change of mind*

). Judas experience *penitenc*e. Judas also returned the 30 pieces of silver, trying to make amends (which is *penance*). But neither penitence, penance or reformation is Bible repentance toward God. Judas never repented of his unbelief. Judas didn't believe that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31).

In their corrupt show, [3]Dick Lane Classic,

[4]Program #3750 - aired in 2022, *UNSHACKLED* falsely preaches that to be saved you must "

repent of your sins.

" You cannot show me anywhere in the inspired King James Bible where it says to

"

repent of your sins

"

to be saved. PGM are wicked for preaching damnable heresy!!! In the shameful audio presentation, Dick Lane boasts that he

"gave his life to Him [Jesus]" to get saved. That is a counterfeit gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

Sadly, Pacific Garden Mission has been hijacked by a bunch of yuppie type neo-evangelicals. The mission was very different under the 46 years of supervision by former mission director, Harry Saulnier (1902-1990), decades ago, when my father preached at PGM weekly in the

1970’s and I tagged along to quote Scripture verses to the Skid Row men and some women. It is tragic and sad what has happened to PGM, and how UNSHACKLED has gone to the dogs doctrinally. I cringe nowadays as I listen to the counterfeit gospel being propagated by PGM’s *UNSHACKLED* radio program. Remember, Satan is a beautiful liar!!!

No wonder Jesus confirmed that there are only “

few

”

that be saved in Luke 13:23-24, because of all the false prophets which abound, then and now.

Matthew 24:11, “ And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. ” It is obvious to me that Pacific garden Mission is trying to appease all sides of the salvation spectrum. One moment they are teaching a free grace Gospel, but the next moment they are teaching lies, saying that you must live a live of submission to prove that you are really saved (which is what all the pseudo-Christian cults teach). Only the Bible teaches salvation WITHOUT WORKS (Romans 4:4-7).

In UNSHACKLED’s damnable, at 27:30 time in [5]program #3751, aired in 2022, titled: *Brady Evan’s Classic*, the narrator falsely preaches that getting saved requires beginning: **“a lifetime of submissions to the Lord,”** which is a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. As I quote to you earlier by John Bunyan, anyone who fails to put a difference between justification and sanctification is corrupting the Word of God, and woefully casting stumblingblocks before the people, which is what PGM and UNSHACKLKED are wickedly doing...

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

You cannot show me anywhere (I haven’t found it yet), where PGM’s UNSHACKLED puts a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without, versus sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within. Ladies and gentlemen, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! It is not okay or acceptable for everyone to merely do their own thing, some preaching one thing and other preaching another thing. As Pastor Curtis Hutson rightly preached, ’[6]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same!’ *Lordship Salvation* is VERY DIFFERENT than the simple free grace Gospel taught by the Apostle Paul in 1st Corinthians 15:1-5. [7]What exactly is ’Lordship Salvation?’

With all the theological garbage being taught at Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University, Crown College, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Maranatha Bible College, Liberty University, East Texas Baptist Bible College, West Coast Baptist College, et cetera— it doesn’t surprise me one bit that only a FEW people are saved. The damnable heresies of Lordship Salvation, and misunderstood repentance, has crept into 95 % of Baptist churches today! The Devil’s corrupt Bible revisions have crept into nearly all churches today,

including independent Baptists. It is tragic and shameful Doesn't anybody contend for the Christian faith anymore?

To their utter shame, I was kicked out and banned from returning to the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam by their demonic pastors, because I befriended them with THE TRUTH. I loved them enough and had the courage to warn them about the Devil's bibles they are using, and the Devil's hoax of Lordship Salvation which they are preaching, and the Devil's poisonous plan of salvation of misunderstood repentance which they are preaching. Not one of their ungodly pastors would take heed to my Biblical warning. They were stiff-necked and full of arrogance and hubris, thinking that they are God's gift to the churches.

I on the other hand am a nobody, a broken sinner with a humble website, which is why God uses me as He does to preach THE TRUTH to their stony hearts, making their hearts fat with callousness. **Isaiah 6:10, " Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed."** In other words, the same sun that melts the wax, hardens the clay. Those wicked pastors have hearts of clay, rebellious against THE TRUTH, which just makes their hearts more hard and calloused toward my preaching of THE TRUTH. Their day of reckoning is soon coming, mark God's Word in **Romans 3:4,**

"God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."

Pastor Marty Herron has the blood of tens of thousands of victims upon his hands in Micronesia, for preaching a counterfeit gospel to them of the Devil's Lordship Salvation for nearly 20 years (1999 to 2018) as the senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. And now Pastor Gary Walton has much blood on his hands, who has also banned me from returning to Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam, and continues to preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (wickedly bidding Godspeed to [8]cult headquarters at Bob Jones University). Bob Jones University (BJU) is the [9]headquarters of the Alexandrian cult!

[10]On my ministry Facebook page, less than 1 % of my so-called "

Friends

"

ever agree with me when I expose these corrupt institutions at PCC, BJU, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Pacific Garden Mission and other hellholes of apostasy today. I am so close to getting rid of my Facebook page, because all I am doing is catering to religious people on Facebook, not reaching lost sinners with the Gospel. I dread religious people because they are the ones who do the least for God, refuse to contend for the faith and complain (nitpick) about everything.

Why is it that less than 1 % of all church members as a whole, do 99 % of all the work for God? That goes for Christians as well! Sadly, I dare say that only 3 % of all churchgoers as a whole are genuinely born-again believers. I challenge you to kindly start asking individual people in your church if they are 100 % certain that they'd go to Heaven if they die today. You will be shocked as I was! Hardly anyone knows if they are even saved, let alone having the full assurance of being saved. That is their pastor's fault for not teaching their people.

When I attended the rotten Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, one of their deacons approached me after church one Sunday evening. His wife was standing quietly in the background, waiting for her husband. He desired to speak with me about the assurance of his salvation. I opened my heart to share the Scriptures with him, expounding Him in some of the helpful truths I had learned over the years from my own struggles with assurance of salvation. He was amazed at the truths that I shared with him, not that I am anything special (because I am not), but because THE TRUTH is amazing and special! I'll never forget what he asked me: "Why don't they teach these things from the pulpit?" I kindly told him it is simply because they don't know the pain of not knowing that one is saved.

I was being gentle as to not overly criticize the church's multiple pastors. What I really wanted to say is: "It is because this church needs much better pastors!" Since he was a deacon and on staff as a teacher, I didn't want to make an enemy. But I did tell him the truth that the church pastors don't know the pain of uncertainty that you are saved or not. Harvest's pastors on Guam are incompetent, plain and simple. I befriended them with THE TRUTH, placing numerous books directly into their hands to teach them which they all rejected as rubbish. What books did I give them? Here they are:

1. [11]I Never Knew You (by Michael P. Bowen)
2. [12]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit (by Pastor Max D. Younce)
3. [13]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible (by Pastor Al Lacy)
4. [14]Somebody Has Got To Milk The Cows (by Pastor Jack Hyles)

It was for sharing those truthful books, and some sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles which preach that the modern Bible revisions are of the Devil, for which they forced me out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and wickedly banned me from returning permanently for years to come. My blood and all the years I had nowhere to attend a local church is on Marty Herron's ungodly hands, and that of his accomplices on Guam. SHAME on all of them!!! I told THE TRUTH. God sees my broken soul, loss of a wife and inexplicable pain which those ungodly sinister ministers have caused in my life, in their neo-evangelical cult. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Having said all that, should it be surprising that only a "

few

"

people are going to Heaven, when even professed Christians have been deceived by the Devil? A perfect example of what I am talking about is Evangelist Ken Ham's false gospel. Yet, nearly every Bible college today wickedly promotes, supports and bids Godspeed to this infidel...

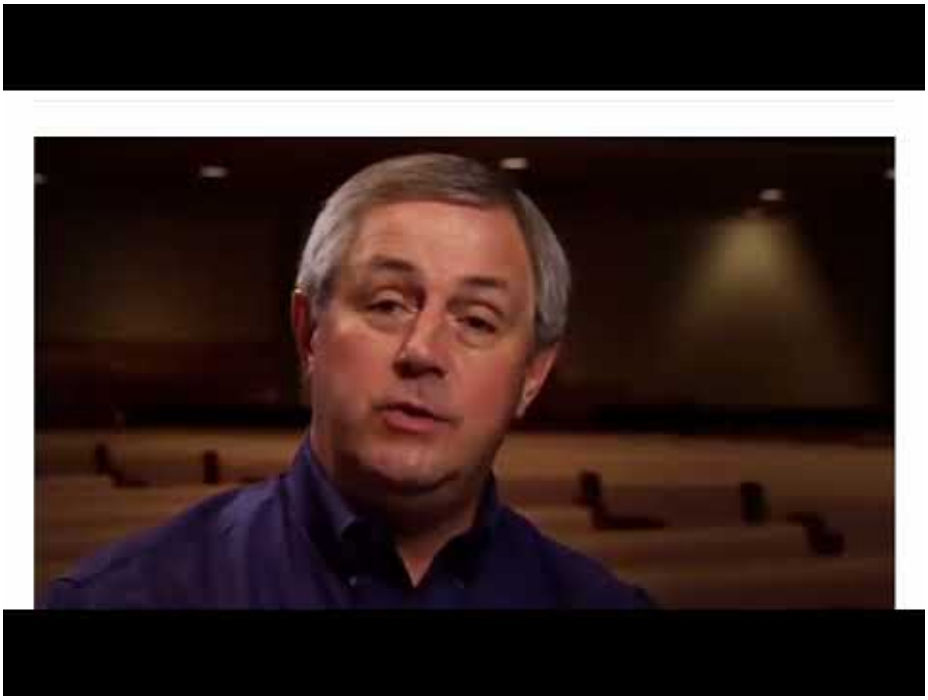

The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

It is not okay with God to bid Godspeed to a damnable false prophet. Religious colleges promote Ken Ham because he agrees with the fallacy of a Young Earth Creation (which is totally unscriptural; the Bible teaches an old earth). **Psalms 102:25, " *Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth*: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."** It is shameful that Pastor Clarence Sexton and Crown College promote Ken Ham, honoring him in their church services, when he is of the Devil.

Dear reader, there are not two Gospels. There is only one way to Heaven, which is through FAITH ALONE in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Jesus said in **John 3:3b, 'YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN.'** Turning away from your past sinful ways is NOT a part of God's simple plan of salvation. In fact, read what the Bible says in **Jonah 3:10,**

"*And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not." Did you see that? God saw their WORKS, that they turned from their evil way!!! Romans 4:4-7, Ephesians 2:8-9 and Titus 3:5 plainly teach that we are not saved BY WORKS, but by FAITH WITHOUT WORKS.

Have you been deceived? Beware of preachers! The best thing you can do to prevent being deceived is to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES for yourself. That is what Jesus told us to do in **John 5:39, " *Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** Thank you for reading.

5314

[15]



1. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
2. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/
3. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/
4. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/
5. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/
6. https://youtu.be/WF6tlivsWGE
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/05/the-false-and-misleading-theology-of.html
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
10. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080220.mp3
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhSGZ-vyoBvngLZzF3SsvrHaEVcD3r_RkJS96s4V1caXLm0oT8b_RGC3PWy-UQ3CdU5VBwg0aA3fwCUL6aDBtWBPTRzmReyaHDhfkt

---

3.12.12 Pacific Garden Mission's Deadly False Gospel (2022-12-21 14:17)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

Sadly, one of the most damnable institutions today concerning the Gospel is Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago. My father was a Skid Row minister, helping the homeless and broken. My Dad used to preach regularly at PGM in the 1970's when Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) was the mission director for 46 years. Back then PGM and their UNSHACKLED radio station still preached a free grace Gospel, but then the neo-evangelical generation arose, which is cursed with the Devil's bibles and Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.

Tragically, today we've got a bunch of yuppie type academics, who don't have the Christian old-time religion of men of God; such as, Harry Ironside, John Bunyan and Alexander Marshall.

Pacific Garden Mission Preaches Another Gospel

Let's compare two different plans of salvation—one from

a recent UNSHACKLED episode (#4736) with what the Holy Bible teaches, to see if they agree. First, here is PGM's corrupt plan of salvation (which is really damnation). David Tripiciano prays this to God to be saved:

> "I want to start a new life with you. I repent of the sins I've committed again you. I'm really sorry for the way I've lived. Would you save me Lord and give me a new life. Would you take the rest of my life and use me for your plans? Use my gifts and talents for your work. Fill me with your Spirit Lord, come into my heart and life, Jesus.
>
> " SOURCE: [1]Program #3746 - Aired in 2022, David Tripiciano (time - 18:36)

What saith the Scripture? ...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

UNSHACKLED doesn't even mention Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. Like all accursed neo-evangelicals today, PGM is obsessed with YOU repenting of YOUR sins. May I say, the true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) have been corrupted by Satan. They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil at UNSHACKLED!!! SHAME on the mission director for allowing this Satanic garbage to be preached on UNSHACKLED, damning men's souls to Hell!!!

When Paul and Silas were asked directly by the Philippian jailer, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?," their simple answer was to "

BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST

"

...

> **Acts 16:29-31, "Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."**

In sharp contrast to the inspired Holy Bible, PGM's heretical radio program *UNSHACKLED* falsely teaches that you must do the following to get to Heaven:

1. Tell God you want to start a new life.
2. Repent of your sins.
3. Be sorry for your sins.
4. Ask God to save you and give you a new life.
5. Ask God to take the rest of your life and use it for His plans.
6. Ask God to use your gifts and talents for His work.
7. Ask God to fill you with the Holy Spirit.
8. Ask Jesus to come into your heart and life.

If you missed it the first time, please let me quote UNSHACKLED's damnable lies to you once again, because I really want you to see the junk theology being preached on PGM's ungodly UNSHACKLED today...

> "I want to start a new life with you. I repent of the sins I've committed again you. I'm really sorry for the way I've lived. Would you save me Lord an give me a new life. Would you take the rest of my life and use me for your plans? Use my gifts and talents for your work. Fill me with your Spirit Lord, come into my heart and life, Jesus." SOURCE: [2]Program #3746 - Aired in 2022, David Tripiciano (time - 18:36)

They don't even mention Jesus' death, burial or resurrection. Where is the Gospel? Dear reader, the transcript you have just read from UNSHACKLED is of the Devil! That is NOT the Gospel of free grace taught in the inspired King James Bible (all modern English Bible revisions are corrupt). Please use only the trustworthy inspired King James Bible!!!

I triple-dog dare you to show me anywhere in the Bible, where we are taught to ask God to take control of our life, or to use our talents, or to repent of one's sins! You cannot!!! PGM is guilty of adding to God's Word, which brings dire consequences. **Proverbs 30:5-6,**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*." It is not a trifle matter to alter God's simple plan of salvation. In true salvation, you simply come to God as an acknowledged guilty sinner, and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins.

You don't have to be sorry for your sins, nor turn away from a sinful lifestyle to be saved, which would be WORKS. You just need to acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner according to **Romans 3:19-20,**

Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

What saith the Scripture? **Jonah 3:10, “**

And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

” Jesus Christ came to pay for our sins, not demand that we first make an attempt to clean up our life of sinning as a prerequisite to saving faith. The sinful carnal nature wants to include the flesh in God’s plan of salvation. Ungodly but sincere religious men lean upon their own flawed human understanding, which compels them to require sinners to first commit to reform, to feel sorrow for their sins and to have a willingness to turn away from sinful ways as a requirement to be saved. The big problem is that all those things are WORKS! All of the aforementioned things focus on YOU, when the true Gospel solely focuses on CHRIST. Self has no place in God’s simple plan of salvation.

The following wicked men run Pacific Garden Mission and UNSHACKLED: Peter Leavitt, Leon Gombis, A. Ray Charles, Larry Roches, Elwood Chipchase, Phil Kwiatkowski, James Ford Jr., Bob Sheridan and Michael Allen. These ungodly false prophets of Balaam all have much blood on their hands according to Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7. These men all empower false teachers to propagate the Devil’s lies of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) on UNSHACKLED. Pastor Curtis Hutson got it 100 % right that, ’[3]Lordship Salvation Is A Perversion Of The Gospel.’

And then again at 27:35 in time in [4]Program #3746 (the same # as above), you’ll hear the perverted UNSHACKLED narrator require the listener to “

repent of your sins

”

to get to Heaven, which phrase is nowhere found in the inspired King James Bible. Dear friend, you must choose whether to believe God or UNSHACKLED, because they teach two very different plans of salvation. Things that are different are not the same!!!

What PGM is espousing and teaching to people is VERY different from what the inspired Word of God teaches. The Bible is very clear that we are saved BY FAITH alone without works. **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”** Yet UNSHACKLED says that faith is not enough to be born-again, they say you must first repent of your sins. I dare you to show me that from the Bible. **Acts 20:21b** speaks of **“repentance toward God,”** not repentance from sin.

As we read in Jonah 3:10, repentance from sin is a WORK!!! Christ came to die on the cross to pay for your sins and mine, not demand that we first agree to reform (turn away from our sins) to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. **Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

”

At some point, PGM lost sight of the Biblical truth that eternal life is a *free gift* from God (Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 5:15-18), not a trade or exchange of sorts as they are teaching people on UNSHACKLED. God’s curse is upon Pacific Garden Mission for preaching *another gospel* (Galatians 1:8).

Let me kindly repeat, in UNSHACKLED [5]Program #3746 that I just shared with you, they require eight things to be saved:

1. Tell God you want to start a new life.
2. Repent of your sins.

3. Be sorry for your sins.

4. Ask God to save you and give you a new life.

5. Ask God to take the rest of your life and use it for His plans.

6. Ask God to use your gifts and talents for His work.

7. Ask God to fill you with the Holy Spirit.

8. Ask Jesus to come into your heart and life.

Remember, the goal of PGM's radio show is to lead lost sinner's to Jesus Christ! How in the world could anyone ever get saved after hearing all that garbage? Obviously, they cannot! Sadly, in their greed for more donations (which PGM begs for in the middle of every UNSHACKLED episode), they have sinfully dipped their sails in ungodly compromise, perverting and embellishing God's simple plan of salvation to appease their host of unsaved infidel neo-evangelicals supporters.

THE LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). If PGM started preaching the true Gospel from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, without adding all that mumbo-jumbo crap to it that I just exposed, they would lose most of the mission's financial support (and they fully know it). I will go to seed over this matter of salvation. The Bible teaches that we are saved by faith alone in the *GOOD NEWS* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen the third day, apart from all WORKS (e.g., turning away from sinful behavior, doing good works, surrendering control of your life over to Christ, living a lifestyle of repentance, running the Christian race and all other forms of human effort). God only saves UNGODLY SINNERS!!! (Romans 5:5-9).

Dear reader, RUN from Pacific Garden Mission's hellhole of apostasy! Listen to *UNSHACKLED* at your own risk and peril my friend, because they are preaching another gospel, not what the Holy Bible teaches. Also, please read: '[6]I NEVER KNEW YOU.'



[8]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same

1. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
2. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
4. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
5. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9sXr7xPuOZIQT2TiA9YB5V9Ef12qoRcTWfRM9Mim8DC-vTOf5xuQuFErsq2rYm-f46zLObldutGIuwmjFYf-A19EW00Aa3Q07pfv
8. https://youtu.be/WF6tlivsWGE

3.12.13 Be Not Envious of The Wicked (2022-12-25 13:02)

Psalms 37:1-3, " Fret not thyself because of evildoers, *neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity*. For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb. *Trust in the LORD, and do good*; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed."

Psalms 73:3, " For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked."

I admit that I have often felt FOMO (Feelings Of Missing Out). Like millions of other hobbyist musicians, I envy the musical artists who tour the world, singing and playing musical instruments together, enjoying the good life. I have always wished that I could have been in a band and cheered people's hearts with beautiful music.

Although I have never been a fan of the rock band KISS, I somewhat admire Paul Stanley in the band. I follow his Twitter channel just to see what he is up to. I have an interest in reading the biographies of famous people, particularly musicians. I just like the way he plays guitar, carries himself in public and how he expresses his opinions on Twitter, et cetera. For a man that is now 70 years old (born in 1952), Paul still looks amazingly young. ...



[2]Paul Stanley of the rock band KISS in 2022

I spend most of my time working hard on my website ministry. I sometimes envy these fellas who tour the world, playing music for millions of people, wining and dining and enjoying the splendors and pleasures of this temporary life. Compared to those guys I don't have much of a life. But dear reader, life is indeed very temporary. What shall a man give in exchange for his soul? What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st John 2:15-17, "**
>
> Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.
>
> For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

”

Sadly, Paul Stanley is not a born-again Christian. Neither is band lead singer Gene Simmons (real name: Chaim Witz). Both of these men are Jewish in their faith, meaning that they both reject Jesus Christ as their Savior. My moments of envy quickly fade away into the realization that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life, but Paul Stanley's name is not as a a child of the Devil. That makes me sad, because I love people and don't want anyone to burn in the fires of Hell forever.

I love all kinds of music. As a musician myself, I admire musicians. Lately I've been overwhelmed with getting settled in Pensacola. I've been battling depression, which I suffered all my adult life. I have joy in the Lord, and peace in Jesus, but I am lonely often without a wife, and sad. God willing, I hope to get back into my music at some time in the future. It's just that right now I don't feel like making music, I feel like working harder than ever on my website ministry for Christ (1st Corinthians 3:7-8).

I play most stringed instruments. I love pedal steel guitar, lap steel and 5-string banjo. I started playing guitar at age 15. One of my favorite artists is Tommy Immanuel. I love this guitar arrangement by Chet Atkins, played here by Tommy. [3]The song is called: *Windbreaker 57*. There are lots of free tablatures online how to play the song. I love and thank God for music!!!

A KISS band fan named Lori Mullins wrote a sad comment:

> "I admire how you [Paul Stanley] have encouraged your children to embrace different faiths. And by the way, that is a beautiful menorah. Happy Hanukkah!"
>
> SOURCE: [4]KISS Paul Stanley Makes An Unexpected 'Religion Related Statement'

That is the Devil talking. The inspired Word of God is very clear that salvation can be found only in the name of Jesus. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."** Sadly, Paul Stanley does not believe in Jesus as his personal Savior. Therefore, Scripturally speaking, Paul is an atheist. Anybody who denies that Jesus is almighty God is an atheist. Sadly, if Paul died today he would plunge into the fiery depths of an eternal Hell. I am not happy about that. The Lord is not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance (a change of mind) to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). God wants everyone to go to Heaven, but He won't force anyone.

Although I sometimes wish I could travel the world and play music with other musicians, I do not envy unsaved men like Paul Stanley and Gene Simmons, who will split Hell wide open when they breathes their last dying breath someday. Again, I say that with sadness because like God, I don't want anyone to perish in their sin of unbelief (2nd Peter 3:9). **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."**

Psalms 73:3, " For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked."

David became envious of the prosperity of the wicked. Dear friend, if you have Jesus as your Savior, you have something worth more than all the wealth, fame and pleasures that this world could ever offer you!!! One soul saved is worth more than all the gold in the world. Computer genius Steve Jobs (1955-2011) when he died at only age 56, left behind a whopping estate worth $10,200,000,000. Wow! That's a lot of cheddar! Just like the Bible warns in 1st Timothy 6:8, Steve Jobs couldn't take even a single penny of his amassed fortune with him into eternity.

I admit that I have become envious at times, when watching a documentary of such famous bands as, The Beatles. The groups has composed and recorded at least 140 iconic songs. Paul McCartney and John Lennon are musical geniuses. George Harrison was also an amazing song writer, singer and musician. I marvel sometimes how those four lads came together and stormed the world with their music. Yet, what will it all matter in eternity? Where is George Harrison right now? There is no way that he could have gone to Heaven without Jesus as his Savior.

Sadly, Gorge worshipped Hara Krishna, evidenced by his iconic song: *'My Sweet Lord.'* I have no doubt whatsoever that George, despite being a tremendous friendly person, went to Hell forever without Jesus as His Savior. No one has ever gone to Heaven who refused to personally place their hope and trust in God's only begotten Son, the Christ **John 20:31, " But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** No one, no matter how morally good or generous and kind a soul, can go to Heaven unless they have received Jesus as their personal Savior.

Where is John Lennon right now? I simply do not know. For a time John did profess to be a Christian. But was he a born-again Christian, or a Christian in name only? We just don't know. Paul McCartney has made it fairly clear that he has no faith in the God of the Holy Bible. With all his $1.2 Billion in accumulated wealth, what else could Paul ever need? Unfortunately for Paul, the Bible warns in 1st Timothy 6:7-8 that no man can take a penny of his wealthy past the grave. Paul will leave this earthly life naked with exactly what he came into it with, nothing.

When I think about these spiritual truths, I jump up and down with joy, knowing that my name is recorded in the Lamb's Book of Life in Heaven (Luke 10:20). Hallelujah! Praise God! I wouldn't trade my new birth in Christ Jesus by the Holy Spirit of God for the universe!!! I got gloriously converted at age 13, by simply putting my childlike faith in Jesus as the crucified, buried and risen Christ. The only reason I am going to Heaven when I die, is because of what Jesus has already done to pay for my sins through Calvary' cross. Nothing I have ever done, am doing now, or will do in the future will help grant my the right to enter into God's Kingdom. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! This is the proper mindset of a true child of God, that Jesus paid it all and I have nothing to do with saving myself, other than to cease from my own works and rest completely in Christ.

So if you ever start to envy the wicked for all their wealth, pleasures and fame in this sinful world, just realize that you have something infinitely greater as a redeemed child of God. One millions years from now where will The Beatles be? Where will KISS be? Where will Judas be? Where will Bill Gates, Warren Buffet and Elon Musk be (who are all agnostic atheists)? The Bible teaches that they will all be burning in the never-ending Lake of Fire, prepared for the Devil and his angels. The GOOD NEWS is that you don't have to go there to join them. There is still hope if you are reading this dear friend. Please read, '[5]The Simple Gospel.'

I do still sometimes feel envious toward famous celebrities who own homes in multiple places. I'd love to own a house on the Hawaiian island of Oahu, so I can play my Hawaiian steel guitar there. I'd also love to own another house near the Rocky Mountain Range in Colorado. There are some beautiful mountain towns, where I have always wanted to own a house and live there. Only rich people can afford such luxuries in life. I am just an average guy surviving from paycheck to paycheck. Perhaps during the 1,000 year Millennium when the Lord is King of all the earth, and we reign with Him (Revelation 20:6), He will grant my heart's desires. But until then, I am content as **1st Timothy 6:6** teaches God's children should be, **"**

But godliness with contentment is great gain.

" Little is much when God is in it.

Proverbs 15:16, " Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith."

Inventor Elon Musk has a net worth of over $250,000,000,000, yet he is agnostic, not sure if there is a God. Elon doesn't believe in Jesus Christ as his Savior. That is so sad. Perhaps if he did, Elon would abandon his insane project to colonize the planet Mars with humans by the year 2050. Perhaps he would take that waste of money, and use it instead to help solve world poverty and homelessness in the United States; or perhaps make dental care more affordable for Americans. Who cares about colonizing another planet? Atheists and agnostics say and do the darndest things! I do not envy these wicked people.

[6] 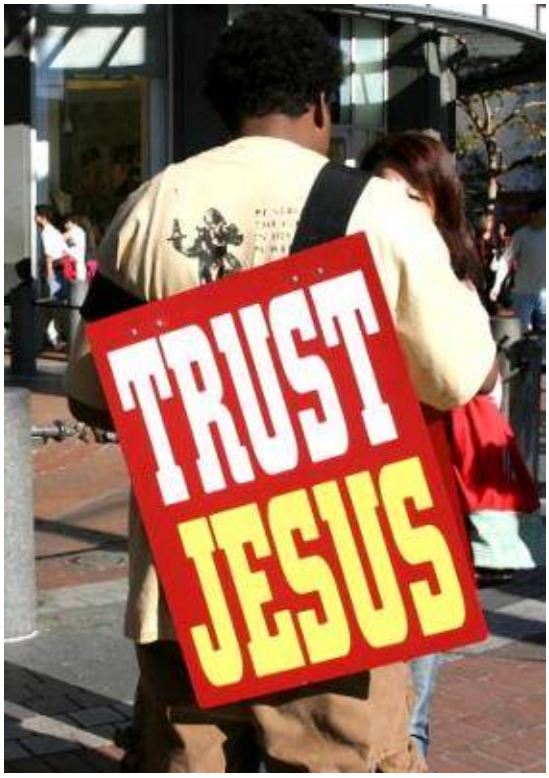

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgbgvzC19hHjoDEsrI2TgX6gYJAVsnRJ2bN262la9DFMWF9IbnErve_GgJBN1_7cZKHbwzcYIwc9Wqd4Ua9xB95K01Tu8Z-KkbRUf_
2. https://twitter.com/PaulStanleyLive
3. https://youtu.be/vcDO7DoJgN0
4. https://metalheadzone.com/kiss-paul-stanley-makes-an-unexpected-religion-related-statement/
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjp0RTjmzNP3w4QVmZ65AN-d-XRwT8gHPgdqkbw58mZoXZxa5UK3RJBChTFA2a5-gfQXpcV-jYCwYC6QA7BB_llp0oFvSvqyyOrEdH

3.12.14 The Wheat And The Tares (2022-12-26 16:08)

Matthew 13:24-30, “Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? He said unto them, *An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest*: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.”

Interestingly, the parable of *The Wheat And The Tares* is only mentioned in the Gospel of

Matthew. This is an important Bible truth to understand. In any size church there are going to be tares. What is meant by a “

tare

”

in the Bible? A *tare* is an unsaved person. The *wheat* is a saved person (i.e., a born-again believer). ...

[1]



The Bible Says The Wheat And The Tares Grow Together

The Bible teaches that the wheat and the tares grow alongside each other. We can make several logical conclusions based upon this Bible truth:

1. In every church there will be lost people among the saved (Galatians 1:6-9).
2. We cannot discern the lost from the saved by mere observation (Matthew 5:20).
3. The lost go through all the same outward religious motions as the saved (Matthew 7:21-23).
4. Satan is the enemy who blinds the tares from being saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4).
5. God allows the lost and saved to grow together until death (Luke 16:19-31).
6. The tares are dangerous because they hinder others from being saved with their false plan of salvation (Luke 11:52, Galatians 4:16-17).

I have started a new hobby. I now randomly ask members of churches that I visit if they know they’re going to Heaven. You’d be surprised (as I have been) to hear some of the responses that I get from churchgoers. One man who has been a deacon in a local Baptist church for 6 years, told me that you must be water baptized to get into Heaven. I knew immediately that he is not a true born-again Christian. That is so sad. His pastor is to blame, for not properly feeding his congregation.

I am thinking of another woman in a local Baptist church, who became emotionally disturbed when she heard her senior pastor teach that you're not saved if you're living in deep sin. That pastor lied to her. In fact, you don't have to forsake your past sinful ways to be saved. No won't find anything in the inspired King James Bible about giving up your sinning to be saved. Jesus came into the world to pay for everyone's sins, not demand that we forsake them as a prerequisite to saving faith. Satan is a beautiful liar!!!

We read some frightening words in **Matthew 7:13-15, "**

Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. *Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves*.

"

Jesus said that only a few people will ever make it to Heaven, and that most people are traveling the highway to Hell. The dear Savior gives us the reason why in Matthew 7:15. It is because of false prophets who lie to people, preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. That is why there are so many tares in the churches today.

For example: Pastor Joel Osteen falsely teaches that to be saved you must:

1. Joel says you must "receive Jesus as Lord" to be saved.
2. Joel says you must "repent of your sins" to be saved.
3. Joel says you must "pray" to be saved.
4. Joel says you must "follow Christ" to be saved.

I heard Joel Osteen on TV the other day require those four unbiblical things to be saved. Joel didn't even mention Jesus' death, burial or resurrection in his suggested sinner's prayer. Dear reader, you don't need to do anything of those things Joel requires.

You can simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved (Acts 16:30-31). You don't have to pray. God is already offering you eternal life as a gift, if you will simply BELIEVE. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to "repent of your sin" to be saved. Wicked men added that. Repentance is simply realizing that you are a guilty sinner in need of redemption, a change of mind toward God (Acts 20:21), that is part of BELIEVING on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. They are not two separate acts, but just one. **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."**

Friend, you must choose whether to believe Joel Osteen (who adds at least four additional requirements), or you must believe what the Bible says we must do to be saved. It cannot be both! Something is wrong with Joel Osteen's plan of salvation. It does not agree with God's plan of salvation in the Bible. You only need to receive Jesus as your Savior to be saved, not your Lord. Jesus is Lord, you don't make Him Lord. It is heresy that you must make Jesus your Master, and commit to follow Him, to get to Heaven. If those things were true, then eternal life could not be a free gift, because YOU would have to pay for it.

All of the false Christian cults teach these same heresies that Joel Osteen does concerning how to be saved. All of the cults teach that to be saved you must "repent of your sins." They teach that you cannot receive God's free gift of eternal life unless you first commit to forsake your lifestyle of sin. This heresy has crept into nearly all Baptist churches today, corrupting the Word of God and perverting the Gospel, casting stumbling blocks before the people. You come as a guilty sinner to the Savior to be saved, you don't need to commit to stop your sinning to be saved.

It is the conviction of the Holy Spirit that works repentance in a man unto salvation, and not YOU. 2nd Timothy 2:25 speaks of repentance to the acknowledging of the truth, not turning away from your sinning. Repentance is a matter of the truth that you are a guilty sinner. You need to know what you're being saved from. Galatians 3:24-26 teaches this. The LAW of God shows us our sins and brings us to CHRIST to be saved by God's grace. Joel Osteen fails to understand this biblical truth. CHRIST Himself is sufficient Oh sinner to be saved!

Therefore, you don't need to follow Christ as "Lord" to be saved. It sounds so good and noble, so religious and reasonable, that a person must make Christ their "Lord" (Boss) to get to Heaven. But this teaching goes 100 % contrary to the righteousness of God, which is by faith in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9). CHRIST is the end of the LAW to him that believes, not our behavior changes, commitment to do better, desire to turn away from sins, religious devotion or willingness to follow Christ. Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."

Oh how simple are the Scriptures! Do you see that dear friend. CHRIST Himself is the END of God's Law to all who believe. How beautiful!!! All that is required to be saved is to simply BELIEVE. Do you know what this means? It means that Joel Osteen is not saved. It means that Joel Osteen is woefully ignorant of God's simple plan of salvation. It means that Joel is a damnable false teacher who is leading the masses into Hell. By embellishing the true Gospel with a bunch of garbage theology that is not required, NOR ALLOWED BY GOD, Pastor Osteen has successfully obscured (hidden) the Gospel from the lost (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without being born again. You can follow Christ as "Lord, Lord" like Joel Osteen teaches, and you'll one day hear Christ's horrifying Words: "I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity" (Matthew 7:23b).

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without being born again. You can "repent of your sins" like Judas did in Matthew 27:3, and as Joel Osteen foolishly teaches, and you'll one day hear Christ's horrifying Words: **"I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity" (Matthew 7:23b).**

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without being born again. You can pray as did an unsaved religious man named Cornelius in Acts 10:2, and as did the unsaved people in Matthew 6:7, and as heretic Joel Osteen teaches, but you'll one day hear Christ's horrifying Words: "I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity" (Matthew 7:23b).

Dear reader, the Bible plainly tells us what we must do to be saved in **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The only way to God the Father is through faith in God the Son. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."**

In the Gospel of John we are taught to simply BELIEVE on Jesus to be saved. You need to know Who Jesus is, He is the Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31). You need to know what Jesus did for you, He died for your sins on the cross (John 19-20). You need to know why Christ died for you, because we are guilty sinners (John 1:29). Nothing more is required nor allowed to be saved, except to "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house" (Acts 16:31). Pastor Joel Osteen gets it woefully wrong!

I dare say that 98 % of church members nowadays are tares. Many religions are full of tares (i.e., lost people). There is no salvation in a damnable false religion; such as: Mormonism, United Methodist Church Of Christ, Church of England (Anglicanism), Jehovah's Witnesses, Roman Catholicism, Church of Church, Lutherans, Charismatics, Pentecostals, Bahai Faith, Moonies, Buddhism, Islam, Hinduism, et cetera. None of these religions preach a free grace Gospel, they all embellished and add to God's simple plan of salvation, which is through faith alone in the *GOOD NEWS* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Jesus warned everyone to BEWARE OF FALSE PROPHETS!!!

If you are not sure that you are going to Heaven, or are struggling to find the assurance of God's free gift of eternal life, then I encourage you to [2]listen over and over to the Gospel of John, until you see the simplicity of God's wonderful plan of salvation.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjl5Tp2SvEqYzWcRWkAbrp6PFd3XE5D8s8xc7ilhaJWQvLR1y5njI-rtsmC__jerGpUS37fqCuVzLc0bA_6aHGdE0Fhtsp9mfW67nC
2. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY

3.12.15 The Incompatibility Of Lordship Salvation With The Gospel Of Grace (2022-12-28 15:02)

The deadliest threat to New Testament churches in the 21st century is something called: *Lordship Salvation*. This popular heresy falsely teaches that more than faith is necessary to get to Heaven. In addition, proponents of Lordship Salvation errantly preach one or more of the following unbiblical things are required *to be saved*:

- Live a changed life.
- Commit your life to Christ.
- Forsake your sinful ways.

- Follow Jesus as the absolute “Lord” of their life.
- Surrender all to God.
- Run the Christian race faithfully.
- Endure unto the end.
- Live a lifestyle of repentance.

My friend in the ministry, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, makes the following helpful true statements:

> “Salvation can only be evidenced by works, if works are required to be saved.” —Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold, “[1]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong!”
>
> “Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [2]"Jesus versus John MacArthur"

The following excellent information by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) is from the helpful Christian website: [3]Get God’s Gift...

THE INCOMPATIBILITY OF THE LORDSHIP GOSPEL WITH THE GOSPEL OF GRACE

"But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed." Galatians 1:8,9

The importance of this question can’t be overestimated in relation to both salvation and sanctification. The message of faith only and the message of commitment of life can’t both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a false gospel and come under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel.

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our ’giving ourselves to God’; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." Ryrie, Charles. Balancing the Christian Life. Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170).
>
> "The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an ’easy Believism’ and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to ’change one’s mind,’ and to believe is to remove one’s trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." Howard, William. "Is Faith Enough to Save?" Bibliotheca Sacra. January-March, 1942 (p.99).
>
> "This kind of faith is not ’easy believism’. It is not easy to say, ’I can’t save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from

someone else.’" Hook, H. Phillip. "A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith." Bibliotheca Sacra. April-June, 1964 (p. 133, 138).

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is ’justified freely by his grace’ (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also ’justified by works’ (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God’s workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." Hodges, Zane C. The Hungry Inherit. Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." Post, Roger. "The Meanings of the Words Translated ’Repent’ and ’Repentance’ in the New Testament." Master’s Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He’s done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we’re automatically repenting, because we couldn’t accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." Lindsey, Hal. The Liberation of Planet Earth. Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian". Pentecost, J. Dwight. Design for Discipleship. Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". Harrison, Everett F. "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No." Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God’s will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." Unger, Merrill F. God is Waiting to Meet You. Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

> "People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." Chafer, Lewis Sperry. Salvation. Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

SUMMARY

Lordship salvation is where someone teaches that there must be a commitment to Christ as Lord of one's life in order to be saved. Recently there has been a modification of this position to say that willingness to be controlled by the Lord at the time of salvation is all that is required in addition to faith in order to be saved. The message of faith only and the message of faith plus commitment of life can't both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a FALSE GOSPEL and comes under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel.

> Galatians 1:8, 9 says, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that you have received, let him be accursed."

If only committed people are saved people, then where is there room for carnal Christians? What kind of dedication must be preached to people, if in order to be saved, they have already dedicated their lives to the Lord? Where do you stop if you start adding something else to this which is the gospel revealed in the Bible? Look at what God says about adding to the revelation of Jesus Christ (gospel), **"For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book (Revelation 22:18)."** The Bible plainly declares that we are saved by faith, and not by works. Where does it say this? **Ephesians 2:8, 9 "For by grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. Not of works, lest any man should boast."** What are you trusting in to get you to heaven?

Written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom

You are saved in a moment of time, because you are trusting in the true Savior now, not working your way to Heaven day by day, which is not even possible.

Once saved you can never be lost, not for any reason. This is because you were born spiritually into God's family the moment you put your trust in Him. Just like your physical birth, which brought you into this human world, your spiritual birth gave you a new spiritual life that is permanent. You were born-again, made righteous and holy by God's imputed (counted to you by faith) righteousness. You then have the righteousness of God. You are sinless and perfect in God's eyes by faith in His only begotten Son, and that's why you can enter into a perfect Heaven.

One of my favorite sayings is:

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

Another is:

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

You MUST put ALL your trust in Jesus to be saved. Simply trust in the blood that He shed on the cross. Trust that He is God in the flesh. Trust that He made the complete payment for your sins, not just in part. Christ paid for ALL of your sins (past, present and future)! Trust that He rose from the dead after 3 days and 3 nights. In return for your trust, God gives YOU Eternal Life. All false Christians put part of their trust in Jesus, and then some of their trust in a church or baptistery. Some put part of their trust in them self. If you put 99.99 % trust in Jesus and 00.01 % in something else, you will go to Hell. It must be 100 % trust in Jesus and what He did on Calvary's cross to redeem you, and 0 % in your works or your church! This information in critical because grace always cancels works, and works always cancels grace! You are going to Hell if it's by your works, or grace plus works. You are going to Heaven solely by Gods grace. It's as simple as that. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace!

The $64,000 question comes down to: *Who are you trusting?* Are you trusting yourself to get to Heaven by being a good person, serving Jesus and giving lots of money to your church; or are you trusting Jesus, the Lamb of God who was slain for the sins of the world to get you to Heaven? You receive the Gift of God (Eternal Life) as soon as you stop trusting in yourself, your church, your synagogue, your mosque, your money, or any other works; and put your childlike faith in Christ ALONE.

False prophets are everywhere, and they will find and kill you (Matthew 7:15). Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Salvation is receiving, not achieving! Getting saved is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. It is a free gift. You simply take God's gift of eternal life by faith in His only begotten Son. **John3:16, " For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

Remember, when you get saved by faith alone, your STANDING in Christ is forever settled. You were saved by God's grace, which has nothing to do with works or service. The way you choose to live your life after you get saved is your STATE in Christ. If you have to look at your life to prove that you're saved, it proves that you're not.

When we get saved, that is SALVATION. But our growth in Christ as a child of God is our SERVICE (Romans 12:2). We must always keep *service* separate from getting *saved* . Put another way theologically, getting saved is the believer's JUSTIFICATION. The life we should live for Christ because we love Him is the believer's SANCTIFICATION. These two train rails must never contact each other, or else you will be spiritually electrocuted and die. I love what Pilgrim's Progress author and free grace Gospel preacher, John Bunyan, said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Amen and amen!!!

If all this makes sense to you and you would like to trust Jesus as your personal Savior right now, then simply make your decision to trust Jesus Christ as your only hope of Heaven. You

don’t have to pray to be saved, but if it makes you feel better, you may tell Jesus that you are no longer putting your trust in your actions, or your church, or your church membership, or your idols, or in your money, or in your Rabbi, or in your synagogue or your Mosque, or in the baptistery water, but that you are putting all of your trust in Jesus Christ alone.

Somebody asked me if they should put their trust in Jesus, or the Good News about Jesus. Dear reader, they are one and the same! You must agree with the fact that you are a sinner in God’s sight (Romans 3:23), and there is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). This penalty includes a second death in Hell (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8).

You must agree with the facts of the Gospel, which are threefold: Jesus DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and then three days later He RESURRECTED.

All Jesus wants is for you to believe that He did it all for you, and if you will simply place your trust in Him, Jesus will save you. Repentance is *a change of mind* toward THE TRUTH (John 3:21; 2nd Timothy 2:25-26).

Biblical Salvation is forsaking any other means of salvation but Christ and casting ourselves fully upon Him for eternal life.



Why Lordship Salvation Is WRONG!

1. https://youtu.be/Dpin_ZqIQO0
2. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
3. home.htm

3.12.16 The Torment, Fear, Confusion And Anxiety Caused By Lordship Salvation (2022-12-29 11:01)

John 5:39-40,

“

***Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

”

More deadly than a mother bear robbed of her cubs is the Devil’s damnable lie of Lordship Salvation. What is *Lordship Salvation*? It is a deadly heresy that teaches faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ is not enough to be saved. In addition, a lost person is falsely told that they must turn away from their sinful behavior, surrender their life to serve Jesus, follow Christ no matter what the cost, commit your life to Christ, live a changed life, et cetera.

Lordship Salvation requires WORKS as evidence that you FAITH is genuine. So if a professed believer in Christ doesn’t live a changed life, proponents of Lordship Salvation will conclude that the person’s faith is not real and they are still unsaved. See and hear for yourself what the heresy of Lordship Salvation does to wreak havoc on a person’s mind and soul...



The Damage of Lordship Salvation with John MacArthur

(This Should Make You Angry!)

This my dear reader is the sorrowful

fruit

of Lordship Salvation: stress, anxiety, worry, guilt, fear, condemnation, confusion and torment. This is what happens when you are taught

to focus on the sinner rather than the Savior; analyzing self rather than searching the Scriptures; resting in my performance rather than His promise; looking in the mirror rather than looking unto Jesus, the Author and Finisher of our faith.

5336

Hebrews 12:2, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Pastor John MacArthur horribly lies to this young woman in the preceding video, telling her:

> **"The way you know that you're saved is by your desire." —[1]John MacArthur**

That is a lie of Satan! Should we base the assurance of God's free gift of salvation upon the subjective experience of sinful man; or should we base the assurance of God's salvation upon the objective truth of God's inspired Word? Which of these two do not change? Our human feelings can and will change from moment to moment, but God's inspired Words will NEVER change. **Matthew 5:18, " For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, *one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled*." Luke 16:17, " And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail. " Matthew 24:35, " Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away."**

We Must Keep Service Separate From Salvation

You don't have to love Jesus to go to Heaven, you have to trust Him as your Savior. I try to serve and please God because *I love Jesus* (John 14:15); but the only reason I am going to Heaven is because *Jesus loves me*, who sacrificed His life for me on Calvary's cruel cross (John 3:16; 1st John 3:16).

When you trust Christ as your personal Savior, you have eternal life. **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

When you got saved God didn't take away the old carnal nature, He gave you a new birth. He gave you His Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24). When we sin, it is only because we are choosing to *walk in the flesh* ; but when we obey God, it is because we chose to *walk in the Spirit* (Galatians 5:25). At any given time a believer can choose to *walk in the Spirit* (i.e., if we yield in obedience as the Holy Spirit teaches, guides, comforts, rebukes and leads us with the inspired Holy Bible). The unsaved person (lost man) doesn't have the Holy Spirit. No lost person has ever possessed the Holy Spirit of God! And no child of God lacks the Holy Spirit.

You can be saved and not love God. You can be saved and not serve Christ. You can be saved by just believing the Gospel. You don't make Jesus the Lord, HE IS LORD!!! Thank God that going to Heaven is not dependent upon our turning away from sins and our performance, or else we'd ALL be going to Hell someday!!! The ONLY thing that makes me (and you if you are a born again child of God), any more righteous than mass-murderer and cannibal Jeffrey Dahmer, is the precious blood of Jesus! The ONLY thing that makes me any more righteous than the worst sinner on planet earth is the precious blood of Jesus that washed away all my sins (1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5; 1st Peter 1:18-19).

Colossians 1:14, " In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins:" (By the way, nearly all of the Devil's modern Bible perversions butcher this verse, removing,

“

THE BLOOD.

”

)

The great fear and confusion caused by Lordship Salvation is because preachers fail to SEPARATE service from salvation. They fail to separate personal sanctification within from justification without. They fail to keep separate discipleship from sonship. **John 1:12-13, “*But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God*, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.”**

Many Bible students make the mistake of citing Bible references from the Gospels of Matthew, Mark and Luke to support the heresy of Lordship Salvation. For example: **Luke 14:27, “ And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, *cannot be my disciple*.**

” Luke 14:33, “

So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, *he cannot be my disciple*.” False prophet Billy Graham (1918-2018) often quoted these passages out of context to bolster up his straw man heresy of Lordship Salvation.

One of my favorite Bible preachers is Pilgrim’s Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688), because he clearly understood the theological concept of God’s imputed righteousness, which is BY FAITH ALONE...

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

John Bunyan nailed it! Yes, that is exactly what is wrong with Lordship Salvation, it mixes and confuses the lines between sanctification and justification, obscuring the Gospel and perverting God’s grace. Oh, dear reader, please reject the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, for it is **“ another gospel**

” accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9; 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, 13-15).



Pastor Yankee Arnold Responds To Lordship Critics

The religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 FELT like they were saved. They boasted to Jesus of their **“many wonderful works,”** and that they **“**

cast our devils,

” and they called Him:

“Lord, Lord.” They felt like they were true Christians. They felt saved. Based upon their own subjective human experience, by all indications they were going to Heaven. But what saith the Scripture?

Lordship Salvation is serving Christ and living the Christian life without ever being born-again...

> **Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.”**

As you just read for yourself, Lordship Salvation is serving Christ and living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That is what happened to these cursed false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23. They had churchianity without Christianity! Dear reader, the most dangerous thing you could ever do is to blindly trust some preacher about how to get to Heaven. I feel so sorry for the thousands of people in Pastor John MacArthur’s church cult, who are all victims of his damnable Satanic lies. The only way to stay safe is to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES...

> **John 5:39-40,**
> **“**

***Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

”

If you have any doubts and concerns about going to Heaven dear friend, [2]I implore you to listen to the Gospel of John over and over and over, until you see the simplicity that is in Christ, which is: THE GOSPEL.

What saith the Scripture? **1st John 3:24, “ And *he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him*, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us. ”** What does the Bible command all men concerning getting saved? **John 6:40, “ *And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life*: and I will raise him up at the last day.”** That is God’s commandment to receive eternal life.

Let’[s see what Jesus said in **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.” Many people wrongly divide the Word of Truth (the Bible), tormenting themselves with a lie. One could easily assume that 1st John 3:24 is speaking about keeping all of God’s commandments to get to Heaven, but that would be foolish, because we should NEVER base a doctrine on a single passage of Scripture. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. We have the entire Gospel of John, which was authored by God specifically to show mankind how to get to Heaven. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life through his name*.”** Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

I receive hundreds of emails each year from people who are afraid they are not saved because of the sins in their life. This is the adverse consequence of the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. These poor souls have been lied to by wicked preachers. They have been deceived by the Devil concerning what God requires to get to Heaven. The Devil is a beautiful liar! Lordship Salvation is damnable heresy which causes stress, anxiety, fear, torment, tears and confusion in its victims. Those who trust in Lordship Salvation are always analyzing them self instead of "searching the Scriptures" (John 5:39). They are looking in the mirror, instead of looking to Jesus the Author and Finisher of our faith (Hebrews 12:2).

Dear friend, RUN from Lordship Salvation.

My dear friend in the ministry Michael P. Bowen was also a victim of Lordship Salvation for several years. Michael admits that if he had died during that time of anxiety, stress and confusion over God’s plan of salvation, he would have went to a burning Hell forever. Thankfully, Michael testifies that one day he heard a sermon by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) that finally showed him THE TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL and Michael became a born-again Christian. That sermon is called: ’[3]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?’

Michael Bowen wrote a helpful book about his ordeal, and he shows you exactly how you can also know that you are going to Heaven. The book is titled: [4]I Never Knew You: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It’ (free .pdf version). You can obtain [5]hard copies at Amazon.com store. I regularly order a few copies here and there to give away to the people in my life. A hard copy is much more likely to get read than a .pdf file.

Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. You get saved by coming to God as a needy guilty sinner (not by forsaking your sinful ways), and simply receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Nothing more is required or allowed by God, except faith in the *Good News* (Gospel) of His only begotten Son crucified, buried and risen for your sins (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is the Gospel of free grace! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Thank you humbly for reading my blog. To God be ALL the praise, credit and glory (John 15:5).

1. https://youtu.be/dMhfx6mY3RI
2. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102

3.12.17 Don't Let Religion Inoculate You From Walking With God (2022-12-30 11:25)

2nd Chronicles 25:1-2, "Amaziah was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. *And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart*."

Matthew 15:7-9, "

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, *This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me*. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

Sadly, all my life I have seen professed Christians go through the outward external motions of living the Christian life, but they weren't very good Christians. In fact, quite a few of them were rotten as can be. Some borrowed money from me but never repaid what they borrowed. I never asked them to pay me back because I loved them enough to want to avoid a conflict. As a general rule, you should never lend any amount money to someone that you wouldn't be willing to lose. I have lived by that policy for many years. I rarely lend money to anybody, because it is very unlikely that they will ever pay you back.

I have known umpteen professed Christians (I say "professed" because only God knows if someone is truly born again) in my lifetime who lived devout religious lives. They attended a church faithfully. They claimed to read their Bible and pray each day, and I believed them. They tithed and went through all the motions of living the Christian life. Yet, they sinfully filed

for divorce from their spouse during times of marital trouble. God hates the sin of divorce (Malachi 2:16). **Jeremiah 3:20, “ Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.**

”

These devoutly religious people broke their word to me. They held grudges against me.

I have been personally mistreated, shunned, abused emotionally and banned from attending church by ungodly pastors (namely, Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Joe Hensen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, et cetera). I do not think any of the aforementioned pastors are going to Heaven, except maybe Jeff Redlin and Tim Zacharias (the incompetent pastors of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College). But sadly, PCC’s pastors promote infidel Ken Ham and his [1]Satanic “turn away from your sinful ways to be saved” heresy!

In an earthly court of law, small details can have a profound impact upon one’s verdict in the case. Do you think God pays no less attention to the details of His simple plan of salvation? Do you really think that God allows for discrepancies, embellishments and alterations to the Gospel of free grace? No, God does not!!! So why do so many pastors today change God’s simple plan of salvation, requiring things to get to Heaven which God does not require? It is a VERY serious matter to change and alter the Gospel, requiring more than faith to be saved.

Therefore, I am somewhat doubtful of the pastors’ salvation in the PCC camp, [2]since they wickedly bid Godspeed to false prophet Ken Ham and the [3]Calvinist Bob Jones University cult. When I attended Campus Church in 2021 (before they banned me from returning since 2022), I was disgusted to watch Ken Ham’s heretical Young Earth Creation (YEC) videos all summer for their Wednesday night Bible study. It is shameful that the pastors at PCC are lazy and refuse to study the Word of God for themselves. Instead, they wickedly support Ken Ham financially and doctrinally, making themselves ungodly partakers of Ken Ham’s evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). There is nothing more evil than to corrupt the Gospel. According to Ken Ham, faith is not enough to get to Heaven, he says you must also turn away from your sinful ways (which is “WORKS”

according to Jonah 3:10).

I want to point out two things...

***First*, it is important to understand that an unsaved person can in fact live the Christian life without ever being born again.** That is what we see happening in our text passage from Matthew 15:7-8. Roman Catholics are a perfect example of this truth. They speak high praises of Jesus. They claim to love God. Some of the sweetest and morally good people whom I’ve met in my life were Catholic. God knows that I love Catholic people, which is why I honestly warn them that Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion. From the cradle to the casket, Catholicism has a religious package for you, but then you will go to Hell forever!

Catholics have been deceived by the Devil, trusting in their manmade Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven, instead of ceasing from their works and resting only in Jesus Christ alone (Hebrews 4:10-11).

***Second*, it is important for you to understand that a saved Christian can in fact live like a heathen, while errantly thinking they are pleasing to God.** We see this in our text passage from 2nd Chronicles 25:1-2, where Amaziah **"did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, *but not with a perfect heart*."** Amaziah trusted in the Messiah, so we know that he is in Heaven today with Jesus. **Acts 10:43, " To him** [Christ] **give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever *believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. "**

It is impossible to determine if someone is genuinely saved by merely examining their outward lifestyle. The only way to know for certain is by a direct testimony from their mouth about what they are trusting in to get to Heaven.

Yet, so many believers today live shallow lives. They have been inoculated from the real thing. That is, from real Christianity. In the medical world, inoculations are given to healthy people to prevent them contracting the real disease. Literally, a small amount of the dead inactive virus is injected into a healthy person's bloodstream, which then causes the body to build up an immunity to the real virus. Unfortunately, there are always serious potential risks, even death.

The famous Bible preacher Jonathan Edwards once took a smallpox vaccine to show everyone that there was nothing to fear in taking the vaccine. Well, the vaccine killed him! You can verify that on Wikipedia. Also, few people know that the U.S. federal government has paid out over one billion dollars in compensation to parents whose children became brain damaged because of taking vaccines. The mercury in the vaccine substrate (used to inject multiple vaccines in one shot) has serious potential side effects, including mercury poisoning. I am NOT an expert in these matters, so please do your own homework before taking an vaccine.

However, for the sake of this illustration for my blog, you just need to know what an inoculation does. It protects you from the actual disease. Likewise, millions of Christians have been sucked into so-called "Christian" radio, Tv, magazines, books, films and seminars, so that hardly anyone abides in the Word of God anymore. Sadly, the religious world has become inoculated from Bible Christianity. Most of what we hear preached and taught on social media today is lame, watered down, shallow and empty neo-evangelical garbage.

"Neo" means "new." All of the new music sang in churches today is what is commonly called "7/11 music," that is, 7 words repeated 11 times!!! I detest today's Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) in the churches. CCM is boring, lacks ley changes, uses few chords, has no harmony or melody and fails to touch the heart of the participants. Like a defective firework on the 4th of July, CCM takes the listener into the stratosphere emotionally, but then leaves you feeling empty with no grand finale. There are no Biblical lyrics that the Holy Spirit can use to convict a person's soul.

I love the old Gospel hymn which goes: “What can wash away my sins, nothing but the blood of Jesus!” Today’s retarded song lyrics could just as easily apply to a boyfriend or a girlfriend in many cases, and not the Lord at all. Many songs linger on repeatedly with the lame words: “He is holy. He is holy. Alleluia. Alleluia. Blah Blah Blah Blah!” I dread the new music, which to no surprise matches the dead sermonette that always follows. There is no preaching against sin. There is no contending for the Christian faith. There is no power of the Holy Spirit. Most churches today are mere social clubs, entertainment venues and cults.

All I am saying dear reader is to open your inspired King James Bible (hopefully you have one). All modern Bible revisions are corrupted by Satan and will hurt your faith. The man with two set differently watches doesn’t know what time it is, and likewise the man with two different Bible versions doesn’t know the truth. There is only one Jesus, so why would there by 39 different English Bible versions? Does that make any sense? I mean, at all? Of course it doesn’t. There is only one Jesus (the incarnate living Word of God), and there is only one written inspired Word of God. Anything else is apostasy and fraud!

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is a perfect example of a group of religious people who have become INOCULATED from true Christianity. At the ungodly PCC camp in Florida, they go through the superficial motions of playing church, enforcing harsh rules and abusive authoritarian cultish control over its members and students. I can testify personally that I am a victim of PCC’s abuse and cruelty. In fact, as of August 2,2022 I have been banned in writing by PCC leadership from attending their Campus Church. That is a cult!!!

Individual people do not matter at PCC or Campus Church. You will find hundreds of complaints on social media, from former PCC students about the abusive atmosphere that is prevalent and ongoing in the PCC cult. Sadly, no one cares in their organization. That is why they banned me from returning. I had attended Campus Church in 2021, but Pastor Jeff Redlin was abusive, rude, inconsiderate, mean and falsely accused me in our conversations. Jeff Redlin ought not be their senior pastor, because he is as phony as they come. It is my daily prayer that God will remove Mr. Redlin, and bring a genuine man of God to lead Campus Church back to God from their apostasy. Ken Ham is a devil, not a born-again Christian. PCC needs to stop wickedly bidding Ken Ham Godspeed, partaking of his Lordship Salvation heresy (2nd John 1:11). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Have you also been inoculated from walking with God dear friend? Please turn off the Christian radio. Turn off “

[4]The Chosen

” series junk (Mormons are heavily involved in its making and popularity). Please pet down the Christian books, magazines and courses. Jesus commanded us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39). It would be a good thing if we’d all put down everything except THE KING JAMES BIBLE. Beware that you don’t become so caught up and enamored with everything that is labeled as “

Christian

”

nowadays, which the Devil will use to hinder you from SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES as God commanded!!!

[5]



1. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
2. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://youtu.be/9LI484mywHU
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhb8txQFvgWo1DIVk4DMNqghcx2xw3f933JrLqNWajae--2NKMaa5sdOhbWExAaBXL2Dq9k2mHbkW6pPyLyl0wFb8-GAmnxlMoUj9f

---

3.12.18 The Precious And Highly Exalted Name Of Jesus (2022-12-31 12:13)

Acts 10:43, “To him [Christ] give all the prophets witness, *that through his name* whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.”

They didn't know the name of "Jesus" in the Old testament, so how could they believe on His name? That is simple, they didn't need to know The Savior's actual name, they just needed to believe on the nameless Messiah. Christ was known by

[1]many different names in the Old Testament , but the spelling of His name was not what mattered. What mattered is that sinners believed on the coming prophesied Messiah, the Lamb of God who would take away the sins of the world (John 1:29).

The dear Savior has many names. **Isaiah 9:6, "For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and *his name shall be called* Wonderful, Counseller, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace."** I love that! My favorite name for Jesus here is: "The Everlasting Father." Jesus is the everlasting Father, and the everlasting Father is Jesus. That is, they are both equal members of the Godhead (aka, the "Trinity" in theology). The Godhead (or Trinity) is an absolute fundamental doctrine of the Christian faith. No one is saved who denies the Godhead, after being taught this truth from the inspired Word of God.

You don't have to be a theologian to be saved, you just need to know that Jesus is the virgin born Son of God, the Christ. When I got saved at age 13, I didn't know that Jesus is almighty God. I wasn't taught that Bible truth until I was age 18 while I attended Hyles-Anderson College (which my favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles, started in 1972 to train young men and women to serve God full-time). I am an eternally grateful graduate of Hyles-Anderson College. I thank God and the dear saints at Hyles-Anderson who invested in me, so that I could effectively serve God today in the power of the Holy Spirit, not my own human strength. **Zechariah 4:6, "Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, *Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts*."**

Mary And Joseph Commanded To Name God's Only Begotten Son, 'Jesus'

A few years ago there was a big ruckus on social media between Pastor Steven Anderson and Evangelist Sam Gipp. It got ugly and personal, especially with Sam Gipp, whom I humbly feel took some unfair cheap shots at Pastor Anderson. The conflict started when Sam Gipp quoted the following Bible verse, claiming that Mary and Joseph were NOT supposed to name the only begotten Son of God, "Jesus." Sam Gipp teaches that Mary and Joseph were supposed to name Him, "Emmanuel." **Matthew 1:23, " Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name *Emmanuel*, which being interpreted is, God with us. "**

Unfortunately for Sam Gipp, Pastor Anderson strongly refuted him with

Matthew 1:21, " And she shall bring forth a son, and *thou shalt call his name JESUS*: for he shall save his people from their sins." We can see clearly throughout the New Testament that the only begotten Son of God went by the name of

"

JESUS.

" Kindly said, Sam Gipp is WRONG!!! ...



Sam Gipp Blasphemes the name of JESUS!!!

Jesus is the Name Exalted Above Every Other Name

The name of Jesus is not like any other name...

> **Philippians 2:9-11, "*Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name*: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."**

There is no other name as wonderful and highly exalted as the precious name of "JESUS." Neither is there salvation found in Mary, Muhammad, Hara Krishna, Zoroaster, Confucius or any other name, but that of the precious name of JESUS CHRIST OF NAZAERETH...

> **Acts 4:10-12, " Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of *Jesus Christ of Nazareth*, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.** This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. **Neither is there salvation in any other: *for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved*. "**

The only way to become an adopted child of God is through faith in Jesus' name...

> John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."

Amen and amen! No one has ever gone to Heaven who trusted in the Devil's Sacramental Salvation of Roman and Orthodox Catholicism. Salvation is found only through faith alone in Jesus Christ alone (Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9).

Jesus is the Incarnate Word of God Made Flesh

Jesus is the *Living Word*, the inspired King James Bible is the *Written Word*. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) rightly called Jesus and the Bible "twins." How is a man a Book, or a Book a man? I cannot explain that truth...

> **John 1:1-3 and 14, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and *the Word was God*. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. ...*And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us*, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth."**

Jesus is: THE WORD OF GOD!!! **Revelation 19:13, "And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called *The Word of God*."** I cannot wrap my tiny brain around such a great truth, but I believe it. My humble thought about the matter is the common saying that: *A man is only as good as his word.* Likewise, God is only as good and trustworthy as His faithfulness to keep His Word (i.e., His promises). **Mark 13:31, "Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away."**

I am so thankful to God that He made His plan of salvation for humanity very clear in the Holy Bible, so that we can point to God's promises in the Bible. I KNOW that I am going to Heaven because in **1st Corinthians 1:21b**, God promised **"to save them that believe."** I *believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. I *believe* the Good News (Gospel) that Jesus *died* on a cross to pay for my sins, and that He was *buried*, and after three days He physically *resurrected* in His glorified body (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). I realized as a 13-year-old body that I was a guilty sinner, but Jesus washed all my sins away by faith in Him, and now God the Father only sees the imputed righteousness of Christ when He looks at me (Philippians 3:9). Praise God!

Dear reader, think about what we have learned here. Jesus is THE WORD OF GOD!!! So why do churches use two dozen different English Bible versions today? If Jesus is the Word of God, then do we have two dozen different Jesuses? No, of course not. So what does this say? It plainly says (shouts in fact) that there can only be one true Bible in any particular language. There cannot be two Bibles! The man with two watches never knows what time it is, and the man with two Bible versions doesn't know what THE TRUTH is!!!

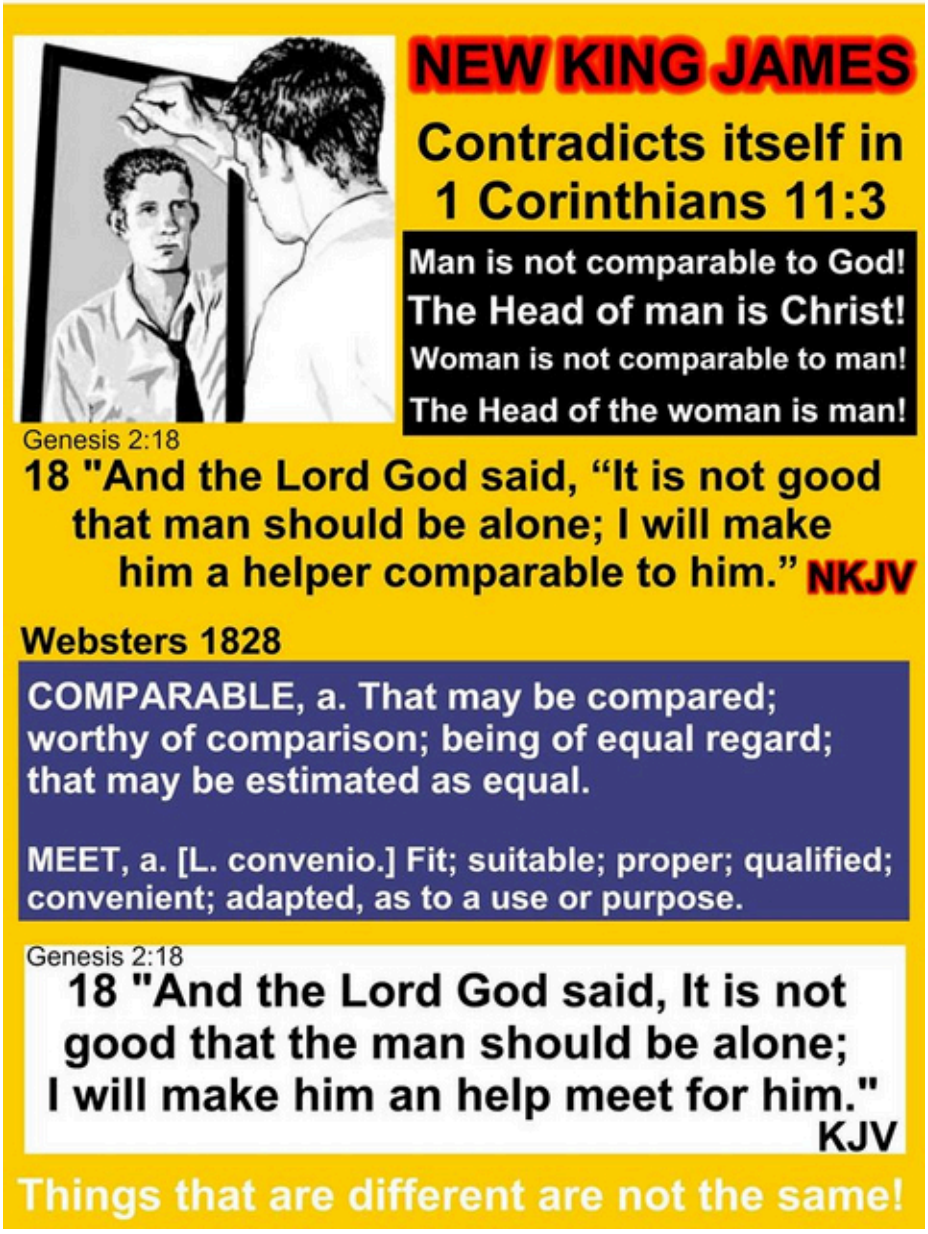

1. https://bibleresources.org/names-of-jesus/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiAlIx49R21upBqEdEca3On8OkuXLL3gOKGBPCloiXFnFrcAA5QAsz6kLOKRtqCM4eLHeXxTEaAcfZTaSvnm9e_e8RKEkfnPlj5NcN

2023

4.1 January

4.1.1 I’m Not A Good Christian And Neither Are You (2023-01-02 18:16)

Psalms 130:3, “

If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

”

I humbly learned a very long time ago that I am not a good Christian, nor will I ever be. If you think you are a good Christian, you need to humble yourself in the sight of our holy God and Creator.

I was sitting in a pew at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, while attending Hyles Anderson College (HAC, 1985-1993). I graduated HAC in 1993. I have never forgotten what Pastor Jack Hyles said to everyone that Sunday evening. Brother Hyles said: “The best Christian in this auditorium tonight probably feels like the worst Christian, and the worst Christian here probably feels like the best Christian.” I love that truth.

Search the Scriptures and you will find that all of God’s great men of God viewed themselves as horrible Christians. That is because the closer we draw to our heavenly Father as His born-again children (if you have been saved), the more sinful we will see ourselves in comparison to God’s holiness. No one is saved who denies being a guilty sinner in God’s sight. **1st John 1:10,**

“

If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.”

The Jewish patriarch Jacob said:

> **Genesis 32:10, “*I am not worthy* of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands.”**

King David said:

Psalms 106:6, “

We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

”

The Prophet Isaiah said:

Isaiah 6:5,

“

Then said I, *Woe is me! for I am undone*; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

”

The Apostle Paul said:

1st Timothy 1:15,

“

This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save *sinners; of whom I am chief*.

”

The Apostle Peter said:

Luke 5:8, “ When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus’ knees, saying, *Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord*. ”

I often tell people that if you are looking for a big sinner, you found THE BIGGEST SINNER right here! Humbly, I am the worst sinner that I know, and so are you if you walk closely with the dear Lord. As God’s adopted child (John 1:12-13; Romans 8:15), I always feel convicted about the sins in my life.

The Methodist denomination centuries ago adopted the unbiblical heresy called, “Sinless Perfection.” No, they are liars! No one has ever achieved sinless perfection in the flesh. Not even Jesus, because He was already sinless and perfect before He was even conceived. John 1:1-3 tells us that Jesus existed from the very beginning, because He is almighty God. John 1:14 teaches that Jesus is the Word of God, who became incarnate (became flesh) as the only begotten Son of God. **John 1:14, “ And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.”**

Please understand that I am not saying it is okay for anyone to live in sin, God forbid. I love what Pastor Jack Hyles said:

“If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, [1]"Unjust In The Least".”

Amen and amen! I am always praying for God to help me think right, live right and do right. Thankfully, Christ died for our sins so that we could be right, by faith alone in His death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Dear reader, my purpose in writing this blog is to teach you the proper mindset that you should maintain as a Christian. **Proverbs 16:18, " Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall."** When you think you are doing pretty good, beware! WATCH OUT!!! That is why my favorite Bible verse for many years now has been **Proverbs 4:23,**

"Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."

The Holy Bible has much to say about the wretched human heart. **Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?"** I think that people in general are good, as far as sinners go. The average person doesn't want to deliberately hurt and defraud pother people. That is, I don't think most people want to do evil. But the Bible teaches plainly that we are all sinner by nature and by choice.

What is evil? Evil is simply planned sin. Blowing up in the heat of the moment in road rage is a sin. You didn't plan to do it. In a court of law you would likely be tried for Second Degree Murder, because you didn't plan to do it. But this crime is more than mere manslaughter, like what happened with actor Alec Baldwin. Lucky for him, if convicted of manslaughter the state of New Mexico only imposes an 18 month prison sentence. In Florida he'd get 15 years in prison for manslaughter. Personally, I'd be surprised of Alec Baldwin gets convicted at all. But if Alec had intentionally murdered the woman actor, he would have been charged and convicted with First Degree Murder. And by the way, abortion is First Degree Murder!!!

The Bible teaches that evil comes from within the human heart. That is why the Bible says in **Proverbs 23:7, " *For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he*: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee."** We are what we choose to dwell upon in our mind. That is why I refuse to allow any sinful thoughts to go unchallenged in my mind. If you choose to allow thoughts of hatred, lust, bitterness, theft and other sinful things to remain uncontested in your soul, you will become corrupted. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, "Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and *bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."**

This is not brain washing or mind control, it is walking in the Holy Spirit. An unsaved person cannot walk in the Spirit, because they don't have the Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9). That is what it means to be "born again," that is, you are born for the second time in life, but this time into God's family by His Holy Spirit which He indwells you with (i.e., God literally comes to reside in your body, soul and spirit. When your flesh dies, the Holy Spirit departs along with the believer's soul and spirit from their fleshly body.

Death is a separation of spirit and soul from the body. The *second death* (Revelation 21:8) in Hell (only for Christ-rejecters) is separation from the body, soul and spirit from God for all eternity. That is frightening! **Matthew 10:28. “**

And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: *but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell*.

” Obviously, God provides the unsaved with some type of body in the Lake of Hell, which can withstand the torture and pain of the fire without disintegrating from the intense heat and molten brimstone. Please don’t go to Hell dear friend, [2]the choice is yours alone to make.

If you feel like a horrible Christian, that is a good thing. Hey, the only way from the bottom of life is up! Dr. Hyles used to rightly say that you cannot go upstream until you’ve first been downstream. You cannot ascend the mountain until you’ve been down in the valley (or at the base of the mountain). Great joy only comes out of great sorrow! **Psalms 30:5, “ For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: *weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning*.**

”

I suffer in constant neck pain. I suffer from burning in my nerves throughout my upper body and arms. The right side of my body always feels half asleep. I suffer from constant chronic neck pain where the bony area is at in back. I take prescription pain medications, which helps take the edge off, but does little to remove the misery from my disability. But it is my suffering that enables me to enjoy life more. When I do simple things—like shop at the grocery store, or feed walnuts and pecans to a family of squirrels, or work on my ministry websites and blogs—I find much contentment in those things.

I love contending for the Christian faith, although it saddens my soul that so many pastors loathe me and despise my preaching, falsely accusing me of finding weakness in preachers, when in reality I am faithfully obeying God to **“earnestly contend for the faith” (Jude 1:3b)** and **“rebuke them sharply, that they might be sound in the faith” (Titus 1:13b).** It was shameful senior pastor, Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College’s apostate neo-evangelical Campus Church who make that ungodly comment to me in 2021. SHAME on the PCC camp.

I mailed a letter (two in fact) to PCC leadership in 2022, humbly asking for their cooperation to resolve the matter with their haughty pastors, but they didn’t even have the common decency and courtesy to reply. That shows me how arrogant PCC leadership is, and confirms all of the complaints I have read from former and present students (and church members too) that PCC doesn’t care about individual people. They sure don’t!

That just proves how far away from God the PCC camp is, and how ungodly their overpaid 6-digit salaried pastors are. It is SHAMEFUL. PCC has sadly become a neo-evangelicals cult, wickedly bidding Godspeed to the Devil’s false prophets like Ken Ham, Harvest Baptist Church

on Guam, and the accursed Calvinist cult at Bob Jones University (BJU). It is tragic that less than 1 % of my web visitors, Facebook friends, and blog readers agree with my passion to expose these heretics! When I post an image about loving God, 40 or more Facebook friends will give me a like mark. But when I contend for the faith and **“**

rebuke them sharply

”(Titus 1:13b) in the PCC cult, who shamefully refuse to contend for the faith, and even worse, wickedly support the Devil’s Lordship Salvation cult at BJU, 1 or 2 people give me a like.

It just goes to prove that nearly all professed Christians today are NOT walking closely with the Lord Jesus Christ. That is why today’s believer’s have no boldness!

What saith the Scripture?

Acts 4:13, “

Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

”

They are NOT abiding in the inspired Word of God. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 119:104, “Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.”** Sadly, what 99 % of God’s redeemed children do today is blindly listen and hinge upon every word that their incompetent pastors teaches them, without thinking objectively to question what he is teaching, by obeying Jesus’ command to **“SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES” (John 5:39a)**, to verify if what the preacher is saying is so. ...

> Acts 17:10-11, “And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, *and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.*”

Please don’t misunderstand my blog. We should all desire to become better Christians. But I think a much better attitude to have is to focus on pleasing our dear Lord and Savior, and in so doing we will become more like Jesus. That is what it means to become a better Christian, to be further conformed into the wonderful and holy character of our Savior, Lord and God. Whether you obey Jesus as Lord doesn’t change the fact that He is your Lord (Romans 14:9).

JESUS IS LORD!!! There is not a single Christian throughout history, or in the world today, who 100 % follows Jesus as his or her Lord. None of us are great Christians. We’re not even good Christians! We’re all wretched sinners in the hands of a merciful God. **Micah 7:18, “ *Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity*, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.”** Our God is a very good God!!! There is only one true and living God, and He sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin (Romans 5:6-9). What a wonderful Savior!!!

None of us are good Christians! You never know what somebody is thinking, unless they open their mouth. **Matthew 12:34, " O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? *for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh*."** I am as guilty as anyone of failing to keep my mouth shut when I ought to. The Epistle of James in the Bible warns us about how deadly and poisonous the human tongue is. Yet we sure do talk a lot don't we? Just keeping guard of my mouth is a full-time job! Here's a prayer for all of us to remember...

> "
>
> Lord put your arm around my shoulder and your hand over my mouth.
>
> "

I don't know about you, but I want God to help me do better. The biggest mistake you can make as a child of God, is to foolishly think that you can make it alone. Dear reader, you cannot make it without God. NO YOU CAN'T! Without the Lord people can become monsters! Just listen to the local, regional, national or world news. It's all the same, gloom and doom! I've been following the news this week out of Moscow, Idaho, about the four young college students brutally murdered (stabbed to death) by (as all evidence is pointing to so far), of all people, another college student who has already earned a master's degree in criminology. Talk about twisted! Go figure.

In another true bizarre news story years ago, a series of deadly arsonist fires in California were found out later to have been intentionally set by, of all people, a fire investigator! Truth is stranger than fiction. And it certainly wouldn't be the first time that the most wicked man in town turned out to be the local church pastor!!! **Romans 3:10-11, "As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God."** By nature and choice we are all dirty, filthy, rotten, undeserving of God's grace, SINNERS!!! THANK GOD for His precious saving GRACE!!!

I absolutely LOVE this next Bible verse. **Romans 6:1, "**

What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?*

"

This precious Scripture by itself refutes all of these heretics in the pulpit today (e.g., Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, John Hagee, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Pensacola Christian College, Steve Pettit, Bob Jones University, Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Ken Ham, Answers-In-Genesis, John MacArthur, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Pacific Garden Mission's radio 'Unshackled,' Joel Osteen, First Baptist Church of Pensacola, et cetera) who all teach the Devil's lie that you cannot go to Heaven until you

"turn away from past sinful ways."

That is WORKS!

What saith the Scripture? **Jonah 3:10,**

"*And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."

The Bible says that eternal life is the gift of God. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

" It cannot be a gift if there are any obligations or stipulations to be saved, or to know for sure that you are saved. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

1st John 3:24, " And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us." The only way that you can KNOW you are saved, is by the indwelling Holy Spirit who confirms THE TRUTH of the Gospel that you believe. That is what true repentance is, a change of mind to acknowledge THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner and to believe the Gospel. **2nd Timothy 2:25,**

"In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will *give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;"

To be saved you must admit THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20), and place your childlike trust in His only begotten Son, the Christ, whose name is Jesus (John 20:31). You must BELIEVE that Jesus died on a cross to pay for your debt of sin, and that after being buried He resurrected three days later. That is THE GOOD NEWS, the GOSPEL, by which all who BELIEVE are immediately, irrevocably and forever saved (1st Corinthians 1'5:1-4). You have God's solemn word on it (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21).

I receive so many emails from people who are afraid they are not saved because of the sins in their life. Dear reader, your sinning has NOTHING to do with going to Heaven. Please understand that no matter how much you may attempt to forsake your sinning, YOU CANNOT! Even that seemingly sweet old Christian lady singing in the choir, who people say would never hurt an ant, is a rotten dirty sinner!!! She may not get drunk, gamble, chew tobacco or curse like a sailor; but she still has pride, bitterness, anger, envy and can be manipulative when she wants to! The only difference between Jeffrey Dahmer and that sweet old lady in the choir is that they sin differently. Don't judge others because they sin differently than you! What saith the Scripture? **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, *and yet offend in one point*, he is guilty of all. "** All it requires to go to Hell forever is just ONE SIN!!!

In a [3]60-minutes interview in 1984, the famous Tv actor Jackie Gleason (1916-1987) told the interviewer that he didn't think God would send him to Hell for committing just one sin! WRONG! As I just showed you from James 2:10, God WILL send anyone to Hell for committing just one sin! So then how can anyone go to Heaven? That is why we all need a Savior. His precious name is Jesus Christ. He has already paid for your sins, but that gift will never be yours unless you accept it by faith alone. God will not accept partial faith in Christ plus cleaning up your life of sin (reformation). That would be WORKS, not faith!

All God requires to get to Heaven is for you to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you! God loves you dear friend and was willing to die on a cross to pay for your sins, because He didn't want to live without you in eternity.

In closing, even if I were a good Christian, I don't want to know it, because I want to always feel like I can do much better for my Savior. But I know that I CANNOT live the Christian life in my own strength as God's adopted child. **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."** How do you walk in the Holy Spirit? You simply obey the Holy Spirit's leading from the inspired Word of God (i.e., the King James Bible, which is the ONLY English Bible you can trust today). The Holy Spirit will NEVER lead anyone contrary to the Holy Bible.

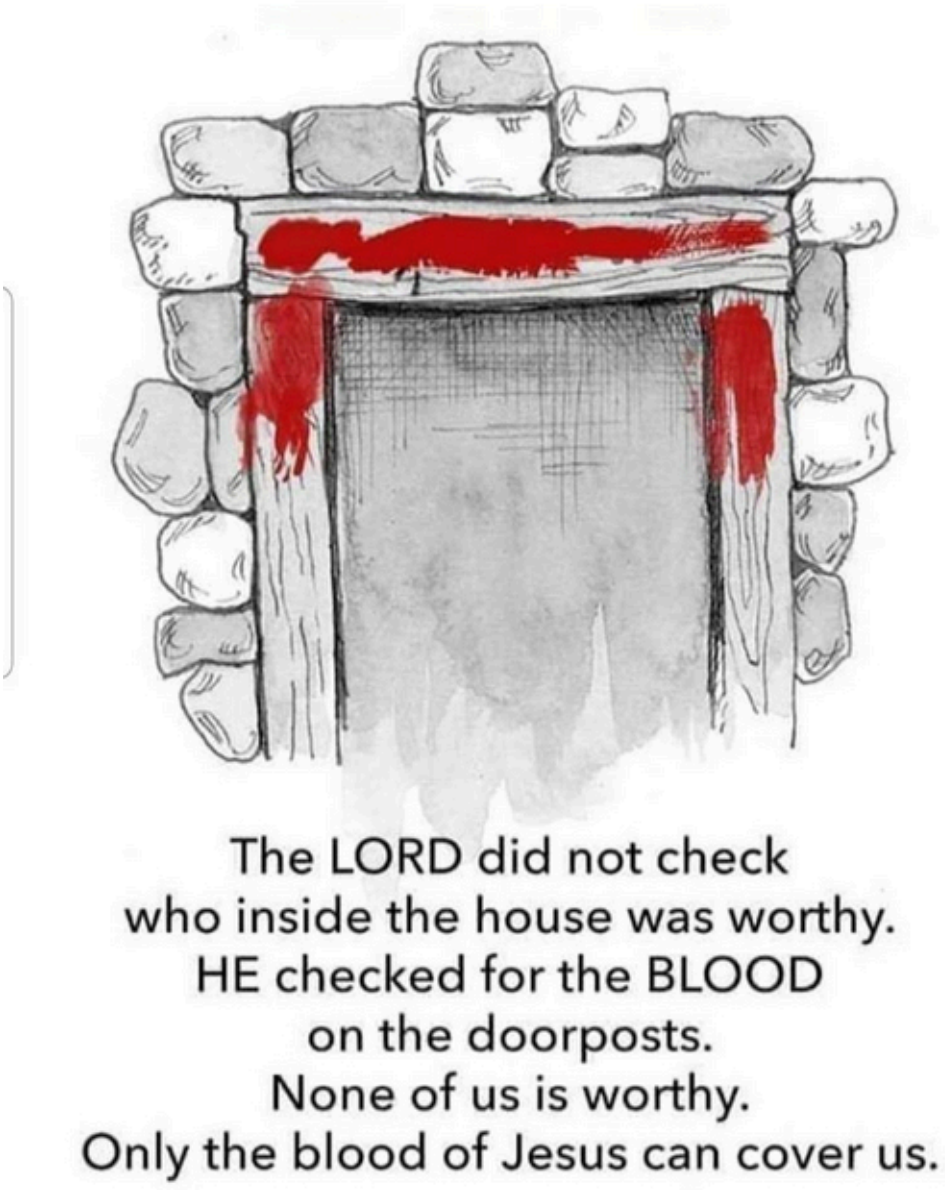

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/vengeful.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjvEsUylxbYAal7n8VaWYS8pJ-SDOqFEeX83jPMSA6vUa8HeHqat2_gjtf-5DsZw0Y4hFJ4I65tMVzL7t0fuJvl1E-cdcFXoBJu1kg

4.1.2 Contending For The Faith (2023-01-08 11:04)

[1] 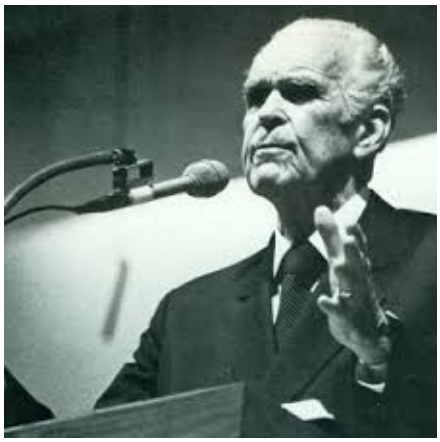

by Pastor Lee Roberson

(1909-2007)

“Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints” —Jude 3

We have announced that this service is going to be different, and different it is. First, it is different because every person here has in his hand a copy of the Scripture to be discussed. Second, it is different because we are going to preach right out of this one little book.

There are many interesting sidelights in this book by "Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James" which we would like to discuss, but time will not permit.

We will tell you about the threefold position of believers, as found in verse 1:

First, sanctified by God the Father.

Second**,** preserved in Jesus Christ.

Third, called.

We want you to see the three eternal things mentioned:

First, eternal life (vs. 21).

Second, everlasting chains (vs. 6).

Third, eternal fire (vs. 7).

Then, the words "keep" and "kept" are mentioned several times.

First, the Lord s people are kept ones. The revised version reads in verse 1... "kept for Jesus Christ." Thank God, we have that assurance that we are kept!

Second, some angels "kept not their first estate," so they are "kept" in chains (vs. 6).

Third, we must keep ourselves in the constant full assurance that God loves us (vs. 21).

Fourth, He is able to keep us, not merely from "falling" but as the revised version gives it, from "stumbling," for stumbling precedes falling (vs. 24).

The key phrase of the book is "earnestly contend for the faith" (vs. 3).

We will make the following divisions for the facility of our study: First, the troublemakers; second, God s judgment against evil and evildoers; third, twofold exhortation to believers.

I. THE TROUBLEMAKERS

"For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. "—vs. 4.

Yes, false teachers had come into the midst of certain Christian bodies who were turning the grace of God into filthiness and wantonness. These false teachers claimed that because they were free from the law, they were therefore free to indulge in all kinds of sin.

They were also guilty of "denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ." All false teachers are wrong about the person and work of Jesus Christ.

Watch out for "certain men.

II. GOD’S JUDGMENT AGAINST EVIL AND EVILDOERS

The Holy Spirit says, (verses 5-9) We are now going to illustrate God s judgment with a play in three acts.

The first act shows God delivering the children of Israel from bondage.

We see the gracious mercy of God in preserving and caring for His people across the Red Sea and through the desert. But then instead of lovingly obeying God s command to take the land of promise, they refused. God s judgment came upon the disobedient and unbelieving. He decreed that not one of the unbelieving should enter into Canaan.

The second act of the play takes us into Heaven. Certain angels of Heaven are rebelling against Almighty God. Judgment falls; they are cast out and kept in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day. I agree with Scofield that this judgment of angels will take place when Satan is judged after the thousand years. The saints will have a part in this judgment.

Listen, friend! God will not spare sinners, whether in low or high places, for He spared not the angels. As soon as they developed an evil nature, He saw they were not fit for the holiness and joys of Heaven; so He cast them out. God deals first in mercy, but afterwards in judgment.

The third act of this play begins at once after the second. You have time just to see the awfulness of rebelling against God. And now, act three opens upon a scene of great hilarity and merrymaking. The cities of Sodom and Gomorrah are running wide open. Money is plentiful; wild parties and immoral orgies are held nightly. In the midst of it all, God speaks; and fire and brimstone rain from Heaven. Laughter turns to fearful screams. Sin and sensuality are paying off in tears and destruction.

Those who are not on God s side—beware! You can t go on forever in sin, despising God and God s Son and loving evil, without coming under judgment. That fearful day is coming. Don t be foolish!

But now the Holy Spirit comes to say still more about those troublemakers and filthy dreamers. They are like three men of olden days who also called forth the judgment of God.

They are like Cain who rejected redemption by blood. He wanted to do things in his own way. A lot of folks are like that today.

Also, like Balaam, who was a hireling prophet, anxious only to make money. He tried to tell God what to do.

And like Korah—his sin was denial of the authority of Moses as God's chosen spokesman, and trying to come to God without the mediation of God s appointed high priest. The earth opened up and destroyed Korah and his company. The lesson for us is that we can only come to God through Jesus Christ, our High Priest.

Judgment is coming upon evil and evildoers, upon all who are not under the blood. It is coming when Christ comes in power and great glory (Vss. 14,15). Three thousand years before the first coming of Jesus, Enoch prophesied the second coming of Christ. The day of judgment is coming, and the only safe place to be is with the Judge.

III. THE TWOFOLD EXHORTATION TO BELIEVERS

"Earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" — Vs. 3.

Earnest contenders for the faith are very few in this day. I am afraid the number is going to get less and less. The world is breeding a kind of tolerance for all religions and heresies until there will be but a few voices raised in the next few years for the old-time faith.

I believe in religious freedom. I believe in freedom of expression. Our boys are fighting for it now, fighting so that all groups may have absolute freedom of worship and expression.

In my own mind, they are not fighting for the spread of heresy. But heresy is being spread today; therefore, it is up to the saints who have been called, sanctified, and kept to "earnestly contend for the faith."

In all love I want to express myself plainly. Some of you sitting before me doubtless have an idea that just so a fellow has some kind of "religion," he is all right. It doesn't matter what kind he has.

That is the very kind of tolerance this war is promoting. I SAY,

IT DOES MAKE A DIFFERENCE.

IT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN HEAVEN AND HELL.

It makes the difference between getting your prayers answered and just blowing words into the air.

It makes the difference between victorious Christian living and a makeshift farce of pious Sunday morning attendance at the "church of your choice."

There are so many "isms"—first, the Russellites. If they are right, we are wrong. They deny much of the Word of God. They do not believe in Hell. They do not believe in the Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. Russellism would destroy every church in the world. Russellism denies the deity of Christ. They say He became divine only after His resurrection.

In contending for the faith, also shun profane and vain babblings; they increase unto more ungodliness. Don t allow the deceptive Watchtower literature in your home.

Second, Christian Science. We have been a lot kinder to the Christian Scientists than they have been to us. This group, originated by Mrs. Mary Baker Eddy, is an attempted combination of religion, science and philosophy.

She wrote a book called Science and Health, With a Key to the Scriptures. This book is placed above the Bible. Christian Science rejects the fact of sin, denies blood redemption. Since there is no reality to sin, it thinks, also, there is no reality to Hell and the judgment.

If Christian Science had charge of this country, there would be no hospitals, no doctors, no nurses, no vaccination. Christian Science cannot cure anyone, because, according to Christian Science, you have never been sick.

If you want the truth, unvarnished and plain, read ReligioMedical Masquerade, by Peabody. This book was printed ten times, copies running into the thousands. It was written during the lifetime of Mrs. Eddy. The author invited Mrs. Eddy and the Scientists to sue him for slander if he was wrong. He was never sued.

Christian Science is like a guinea pig, which is neither guinea nor pig; or like grapenuts which contain neither grapes nor nuts, it is neither Christian nor scientific.

Third, the Roman Catholic Church, said to be the strongest religious body in the world. I have no personal grievance against any Roman Catholic. But the Bible and Roman Catholicism

both cannot be true. If we are right, they are wrong. If they are right, then we are wrong. WE HAVE ONLY ONE DECIDING AUTHORITY—THE BIBLE.

This copy of a letter recently came to my desk. Listen to some of it:

> "This war time is giving the Catholic church a great advantage in many respects. Protestants and Baptists are gaining but little numerically and spiritually from the war. Catholics are gaining numerically in spheres of influence.
>
> Catholics are protesting against our missionaries being allowed in South America."

Yes, we are exhorted to earnestly contend for the faith. We are exhorted to "build" up our spiritual lives. Having laid well our foundation in gospel faith, we must build upon it, ever making progress in spiritual things.

We can build ourselves up by:

> Praying in the Holy Spirit. He makes our prayers fervent. He makes them loving. He makes them believing, for a man prevails only as he has faith.
>
> Keeping ourselves in the love of God. This will keep us from mistakes and worldliness.
>
> We are to look for the Lord's return.
>
> We are to build ourselves up by being soul winners. "And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh."

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhakBDw0qV7hGg0MlacWgrllCnAaKAOH4yyU95Q8k2ES2_TrKnBJGpiq_Xn2QRNWtu7Mm_ripxsbCDe-5-RyTZLQlIDfu25kPskcds

---

4.1.3 Are You On A Spiritual Junk Food Diet? (2023-01-13 06:35)

Psalms 119:43, "

And take not the word of truth utterly out of *my mouth*; for I have hoped in thy judgments.

"

Psalms 119:103, "

How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to *my mouth*!

"

Psalms 119:131, “

I opened *my mouth*, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments.

”

I was thinking today about how difficult it is for people who love junk food to eat right. Most Americans love pizza, cheeseburgers, bacon sandwiches, tacos, sloppy joes, pastas, rice, sweets, breads, et cetera. All of these foods are high calorie-density foods. If you aren’t restrictive and careful when eating these foods, you will gain weight quickly.

Even worse, the healthy foods that we should be eating cannot compare in pleasure and satisfaction with the junk foods that taste so delicious. I don’t know about you, but I’d much rather eat a Big Mac from McDonald’s than an apple, flaxseeds or oatmeal. I understand that eating healthy foods can become a cultivated good habit, so that our body begins to crave healthy foods; but if we do indulge in junk food, almost immediately our body will lose interest in the good foods and crave the junk food, so that the healthy foods sit and spoil. I have had that happen to me countless times. Anyone who has struggled with their weight and eating healthy foods fully understands what I am talking about.

Likewise, the same thing happens to us spiritually if we lack the discipline to read the inspired Holy Bible, pray without ceasing, attend a soulwinning church, and listen to solid Bible preaching by fundamentalist preachers who tell the truth without compromise or dilution. In truth, these godly things cannot compare to watching Tv, binge Tv series, Hollywood movies, video games, listening to music and all the entertainment available nowadays. In comparison, most church services are boring and lack any thrills.

Consequently, an alarmingly increasing number of churches today have brought in the entertainment, trying to woo the audience with electric guitars and drums, worldly celebrities like Kanye West, CCM (contemporary Christian music), motivational speakers like Joel Osteen, watered-down preaching, bringing pets to church (Steven Furtick’s ’Elevation Church’ in Charlotte, North Carolina), rock music, promotions, et cetera. Just like eating healthy foods, we must have the discipline to cultivate cravings for the things of God.

Going to church is not as exciting as watching Tv, movies and all the alluring electronic entertainments common to society these days. Someone who is faithful to attend church, abide in God’s Word, and doesn’t watch Tv would disagree. That is because they have already cultivated proper godly habits. Like everything else in life, it is out choices that make us who we are. I read something this week that resonated with me, great advice...

> Keep your thoughts positive because your thoughts become your **words**.
>
> Keep your words positive because your words become your **behavior**.
>
> Keep your behavior positive because your behavior become your **habits**.

Keep your habits positive because your habits become your **values**.

Keep your values positive because your values become your **destiny**.

That is so true. The inspired Word of God puts it this way...

Philippians 4:8, “

Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*.

”

We are what we think about. When someone emails me, telling me that they are bitter toward people and life, despondent, I know that they’ve been thinking wrong for a long time. A man is what he thinks about. Whether you think you can or not, you are right. **Proverbs 23:7, “*For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he*: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.”** If you sit around and think about all your problems and miseries, and think about how people have hurt and dissed you, you’re going to feel hatred toward life.

So what do we do? **Hebrews 12:2, “**

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

” I love this precious passage. Jesus is the author of our faith. That is, the Christian life all began with Jesus Christ

BY FAITH

, the Christian life is lived BY FAITH, and it will all end with Jesus Christ

BY FAITH

. **Galatians 2:20,**

“

I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live *by the faith of the Son of God*, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

” You don’t live the Christian life dear reader. As a child of God, Jesus lives the Christian life through you. We live by the faith of the Son of God.

The way to overcome bad eating habits is to just start eating healthier foods, and in so doing your body will begin to crave good foods. I have never really cared for fish, but once I started eating baked tilapia, with lemon and butter over it, I crave baked fish. Eating fish is a good way to lose weight, because fish is very low in calories and high in protein. Eating beans is a superfood! Beans contain a very high amount of protein and fiber. Eating fiber makes us feel full longer.

This morning I made a smoothie with my Nutri-Ninja (everybody should have one). I cut up one Ambrosia apple. I added 3 dozen red grapes. I put in a dash of cinnamon. I added 3 Tablespoons of whole flaxseeds. Finally, I added some cold water. Just the 2 Tablespoons of flaxseeds gives me 3 grams of fiber for the day. Eating healthy feels good in both mind and body, because I know why can happen if I don't eat good foods. Diabetes is called 'The Silent Killer," which upwards of 25 % of Americans suffer from these days. Left untreated diabetes can cause blindness, amputation of feet and arms, kidney failure, stroke, heart attack, et cetera.

Most people wait until they are diagnosed with cancer or some other horrible disease, until they start to eat good foods and take control of their health. But by then it is usually too late.

Regarding both our physical and spiritual health, it is 100 % true that an once of prevention is worth one pound of cure. It is amazing what eating healthy foods will do for your body, as compared to what junk food does to your body.

Processed sugar is toxic to the human body over time. The average American eats 20 times more red meat than is considered healthy. All of the additives, dies, artificial flavorings and preservatives added to frozen boxed and other prepared foods is frightening! Some foods (like Korean yellow radish) are labeled to warn consumers that they cause cancer in lab rats. Yummy! I make it a habit to read food labels now, before I purchase any foods, to see exactly what I am putting into my body.

Dear reader, what kind of diet are you on? Many Americans are on a slow suicide diet, both physically and spiritually. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) rightly said that behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking. Dr. Bob was right! People don't just wake up one day and decide to commit suicide, there was a long process of negative thinking. The most miserable people in the world are those who spend all their time thinking about themselves, their own problems and what people have done to hurt them. What we all need to do as saints is to LOOK TO OUR BLESSED SAVIOR!!!

Hebrews 12:2, "

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

"

When I labor on my website ministry, I am living for others for Christ. I am giving myself away to help other people. **2nd Corinthians 12:15, " And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved."** I get lonely often, simply because very few people can reciprocate the unconditional love of God that I have for everyone. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but God knows that I pray for all of my web visitors and work day and night on my website ministry. The dear Lord knows that in His strength alone, I am earnestly trying to make an impact for God. I give God ALL the praise, credit and glory. **John 15:5, "**

I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: *for without me ye can do nothing*.

”

The psalmist said that the Holy Bible to his mouth was sweeter than honey. **Psalms 119:103, “**

How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to *my mouth*!

”

In Matthew 4:4 Jesus quotes a passage spoken by Moses (under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit) in **Deuteronomy 8:3,**

“But he answered and said, It is written, *Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*.” No Christian will be properly nourished spiritually without abiding in the inspired Words of God. The Bible provides our minerals and vitamins spiritually. Sadly, most believers today are malnourished.

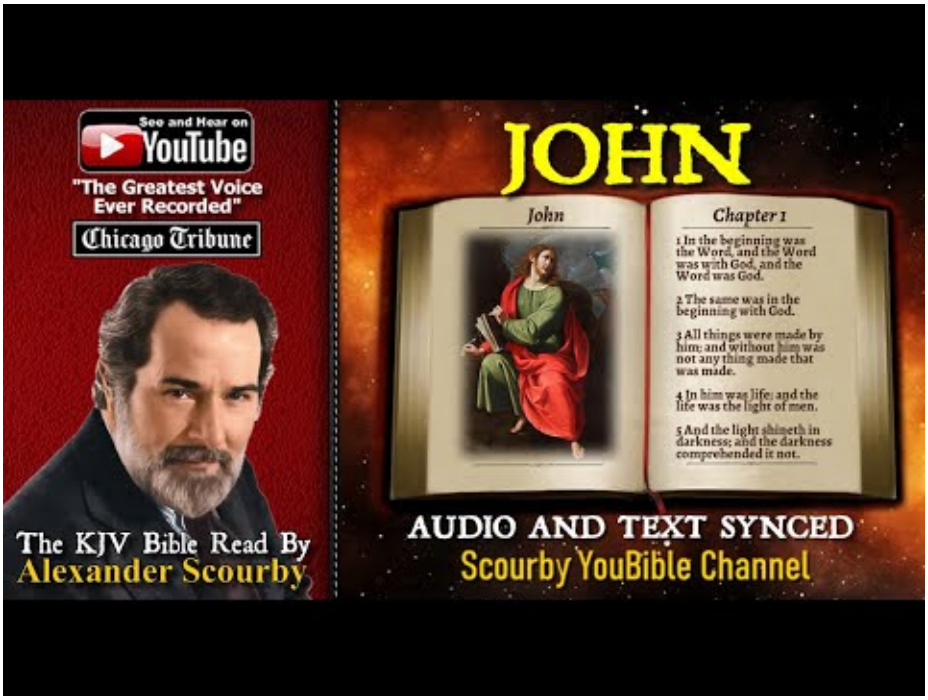

The Gospel Of John
(read by Alexander Scourby)

4.1.4 You Cannot Grow As A Christian Without The Bible (2023-01-15 23:15)

2nd Peter 3:18, “ But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.”

5368

I heard a helpful sermon today by Pastor Max D. Younce on Ephesians. Here is an excerpt that I took from the sermon for this blog...



Ephesians Edit 15
(sermon excerpt by Pastor Max D. Younce; [1]full sermon)

Jesus was tempted by the Devil three different times in Matthew 4:1-10 and in Luke 4:1-13. All three times our dear Savior quoted the Scriptures to overcome Satan's temptation. This is one of the most basic fundamental truths of the inspired Word of God—that the Scriptures are our primary weapon of defense against sin, depression, loneliness, temptation, suffering, demonic attacks, et cetera. The Bible has all the answers!!! Christ is the answer to all of your problems. You may not understand or see how that is true, but I assure you that it is indeed very true.

Jesus said in John 8:23 that the truth would set us free, and then in **John 8:36** we read, **"If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed."** Jesus exclaimed in **John 14:6 that He is THE TRUTH. John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, *the truth*, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."** I counsel with umpteen believers regarding their broken life and depression, many of whom sadly want an answer apart from the Word of God. Dear reader, if you are down and miserable about life for a prolonged period of time, I guarantee you that your mind is broken.

I mean, it is normal to be down in the valley sometimes emotionally. I've been there more times than I can remember in life. But when I counsel myself with the inspired Word of God, reading and listening and meditating upon God's wonderous promises ahead in the future for

every saint, I rejoice again ("re-joice") and praise my wonderful God, Lord, Friend and Savior, Jesus.

When I pray, claiming God's beautiful promise in Philippians 4:6-7, I find a peace that passeth all understanding, knowing that God's is now on the job because I prayed for His help. That is exactly what prayer is, *asking God* for His help. ...

> **Hebrews 4:14-16, "Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.**
>
> **For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. *Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need."***

Have you prayed about your problems, burdens and needs dear friend? If not, please do so now. You don't need to bow your head, nor get down upon your knees, God just wants you to talk to Him, showing Him through prayer that you humbly need His help. ...

> James 2:6, "
>
> But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, *God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble*.
>
> Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.
>
> Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.
>
> "

When you don't read your Bible and pray, you are telling God that you can make it on your own, that you don't really need His help. What saith the Scripture? ...

> Psalms 119:9-11, "*Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word*.
>
> With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.
>
> *Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee*.
>
> "

Oh, dear reader, I and you both desperately need God's help. Either sin will keep you from the Bible, or the Bible will keep you from sin. Sadly, ninety-nine people couldn't care less about staying away from sin, they just don't want to be incarcerated in prison. If people could do whatever they wanted without getting into any trouble, I shudder in horror to think what wicked people would do.

One of the evidences that we are saved is having a desire to obey God's commandments. I didn't say that doing good works is evidence of being saved, because it is not. Even many wicked hellbound Mormons, Catholics and Seventh-Day Adventists do good works. So anything that an unsaved person can do, cannot be used as evidence of salvation. The Bible says that the only evidence of being a child of God is the indwelling Holy Spirit.

So if you have God's Spirit in you—convicting you about present sins or unreconciled past sins in your life, and He inspires in you a desire to obey God's commandments—that working of God's Holy Spirit in you is evidence of salvation.

Philippians 2:13, " For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure." 1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. " It is plain and simple, if you don't have the Holy Spirit living inside of you, you're not a born-again child of God. **Romans 8:9,**

"But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. *Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his*."

Again, to be clear, if you have to look at your life to prove that you're saved, it just proves that you're not. The Epistle of 1st John is NOT talking about examining your life to determine if you are really saved or not. The Apostle John (the same beloved disciple of Jesus who penned the Gospel of John, showing us how to have eternal life), also penned the Epistle of 1st John to show believers HOW TO KNOW we are saved (1st John 5:13). Unfortunately, John's Epistle is often misunderstood, because it is in our sinful human nature is to add works to God's grace.

[2]

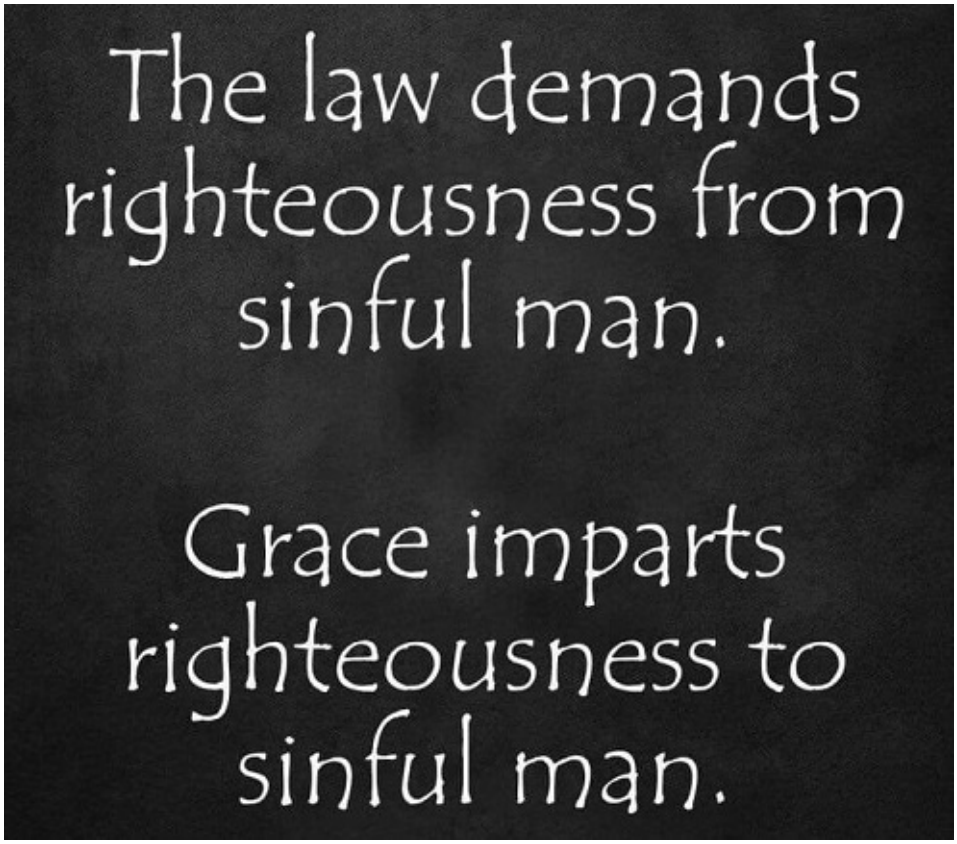

In my humble opinion, 1st John 3:24 is the key verse to remember when interpreting John's Epistle.

1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. " The test given is whether or not you have God's Holy Spirit indwelling you, and not what type of lifestyle you are living. I digress.

What most believers do is wait until the storms come in life, and then panic and seek answers quickly; but since they haven't been walking with God in the fair weather, the answers are much more harder to find when you're mind is broken. **Proverbs 25:19, "Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint."** Seeking the Lord only when bad times come just doesn't feel right.

It is just as true spiritually as it is physically, that an ounce of prevention is worth one pound of cure. Please don't wait until the sky is falling to seek the Lord. Seek Him today, right now, while God may be found. ...

> **Isaiah 55:6-7, "*Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near*: Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon."**

Dear reader, God keeps you breathing (Daniel 5:23; Acts 17:25). That is how close God is to you. One of the very first life-changing sermons that I heard Pastor Jack Hyles preach, when I attended Hyles-Anderson College, is titled: '[3]God Is Not Far From Every One Of Us.' I hope that you will listen to this precious sermon. I am confident that it will change your life as it did mine, and still does today everything I think about this wonderful Bible truth.

Jesus created all things (John 1:3). He gives to all living creatures breath and life. If you feel like God is distant from you friend, it is only because you don't see Him. Where do we find God? Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

> Romans 10:8-9, "But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach; That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved."

The preceding Scripture passage is simply teaching how easy it is to be saved. Unfortunately, this is also another commonly misunderstood passage. The Bible is NOT requiring you to audibly confess Jesus as Christ with your mouth to be saved. We know this because the entire Gospel of John was authored by God to show us how to be saved (John 20:31). Yet there is nothing mentioned in the Gospel of John about confessing, praying, surrendering, repenting or inviting Christ into your life to be saved. No, Jesus simply said in **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life."**

Romans 10:8-9 is simply saying that you already have everything you need to be saved, if you will simply BELIEVE in your heart on the Lord Jesus Christ. Please also know that all of the Devil's modern Bible versions pervert verse 9 to accommodate the Calvinist crowd. Instead of "confess the Lord Jesus Christ," the new Bible perversions wickedly change it to "confess 'Jesus is Lord."' The latter is a counterfeit plan of salvation. Nowhere in the Gospel of John are we taught to confess "Jesus is Lord" with our mouth to be saved. Ungodly men added those words to God's Word. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

"

Dear reader, you and I cannot make it on our own without the blessed Lord. If you are saved, you got saved by trusting Jesus as your personal Savior. You learned the facts that Jesus died on a cross to pay your debt of sin. He was buried, and three days later He miraculously resurrected from the dead. This is 'The Gospel' (i.e., the Good News) by which all who BELIEVE IT are immediately, irrevocably and forever saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). There is no other way to be saved than to simply BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS!!!

But now that you are saved, you need to be recycled. God saved you from being disposed of in Hell. That is *justification*. But now as a child of God you need to grow in grace, being conformed by God into the very image of Christ (Romans 8:29), which is *sanctification*. One thing has nothing to do with the other. Lordship Salvation is the wrongful combining of these two great doctrines, which is a false gospel which cannot produce the new birth.

We have a wonderful God, who loves you more than you can know. God is love. He desires to commune with you dear saint of God. He desires to hear your prayers and enjoy sweet fellowship with you. God never gets tired. Nothing ever occurs to God. It is all a matter of faith. The Bible says we walk by faith, not by sight (2nd Corinthians 5:7).

Oh sinner, God loves you!!! **Isaiah 1:18, "**

Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

" It doesn't matter how deep you've gone into sin, God wants to forgive and cleanse you of all unrighteousness (1st John 1:9). The choice is yours. God is not far from you, for His very presence gives you life and breath.

I don't know about you, but I need God more than ever as a I grow older. This world is falling apart, but the man whose Bible is falling apart is not. God is not far from every one of us. Simply talk to him, like you would a close friend. God is no different than anyone else whom you talk to. The Lord is not impressed when you get down on your knees, use big theological words and pray for extended periods of time, treating Him like some distant deity.

Remember, you are created in the image of God. When the Lord finished His marvellous work of creation, He rested on the seventh day, looking over His works. I do the same thing all the time, looking over my blogs and articles, seeing if I did a good job for my dear Savior. I usually find a bunch of typos...lol. I am created in God's image, but God makes no mistakes. I love praise, just like God does. I get frustrated, just like God does. My heart feels grieved when fellow believers walk in the flesh; such as carnally minded pastors like Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College (and PCC leaders in general) who don't genuinely care about individual people. Sadly, PCC is a religious cult where the system always comes first, and individual people are expendable. SHAME on PCC.

The Word of God is our spiritual food as God's children. 1st Peter 1:23 says that we have been born-again by the seed of God's incorruptible Word. Someone has rightly said that when all else fails, read the instructions. Dear reader, please don't wait until your life becomes a heaping pile of rubbish to seek God. Multitudes of humanity run from God, shunning the inspired Holy Bible, until they simply cannot run any further and then come back to their senses. The blessed Savior will always take any sinner back who repents. Jesus never turned anyone away empty-handed, except those who came to Him full of themselves! **John 5:40, "**

"

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

" Carefully notice that Jesus didn't say

"cannot," but "will not." God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9; 1st John 1:9).

I learned many years ago the necessity of walking with God during the fair-weather, so that when the storms of life come, I will feel boldness with God, knowing that I have been walking close to Him all the time. Our great compassionate God will be there for you during the storms of life, but wouldn't it be sweeter knowing that you were there for God during the good times? I listen to Bible preaching regularly, laying up truths for a rainy day (and so that I can share those life-saving truths with others).

You'd be surprised just how many professed saints are at their wits end, some even contemplating suicide. I know, because I receive their heartfelt emails all the time. They trust me because I unconditionally love people, never ask for ministry donations, am very understanding and I don't condemn sinners. You'd have to go to Pensacola Christian College to be condemned and thrown under the bus, as they wickedly did to me in 2021 and still today.

I knew right away at PCC that their leaders don't walk with God, evidenced by their woeful lack of love, understand and compassion for individual people who don't blindly go along with the cult system. I dared to challenge their heresy on repentance, which got me kicked out of Campus Church, banned in writing from returning. If you are divorced, as I have been for 17 years now, and you hope to remarry someday, you will be despised at PCC. What ungodly hypocrites! PCC is the epitome of everything that is ruining churches today! SHAME!!!

Sadly, PCC leadership think they are above the Word of God. The Bible teaches love and forgiveness (Ephesians 4:32), but at PCC they hold never-ending grudges. They have wickedly set me at nought (Romans 14:10). THE LOVE OF MONEY is what matters most at PCC (1st Timothy 6:10-11). Sadly, they have huge egos at PCC, patronizing people like me whom they despise because I dare to question their false teaching. PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to false prophet Ken Ham, who says that faith is not enough to be saved. [4]According to Ken Ham and Answers-In-Genesis, you must also turn away from your past sinful ways, or else you cannot go to Heaven. That is another gospel, not what the Scriptures plainly teach. God's curse is upon PCC for corrupting the simplicity that is in Christ. BEWARE of the dangerous PCC cult!

They are not growing in the PCC camp, because they do not abide in the Word of God. Instead, they live by their own cult rules, blaspheming the Word of God by wickedly bidding Godspeed to the Calvinist Bob Jones University camp (who are the biggest supporters of Pastor John MacArthur's damnable Lordship Salvation mess). PCC only cares about making money, which is why they refuse to take a stand for Christ. PCC doesn't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus, so they sinfully dip their sails in sinful compromise. Jesus has always been outside the gate, which is where PCC has driven me, banning me from attending Campus Church. Pastor Jeff Redlin is a devil, a fake preacher, a con man who only cares about his disgusting 6-digit salary. Campus Church at PCC is WORSE than the lukewarm apostate church of Laodicea in Revelation 3:15-17. Even the church at Laodicea didn't wickedly bid Godspeed to damnable false prophets, as does the bizarre cult at PCC.

In Acts 4:13, the Bible says that the magistrates perceived that Peter and John had been walking with Jesus, because of their BOLDNESS TO SPEAK. **Acts 4:13, "**

Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

" I am BOLD to preach because I have been walking with Jesus.

Psalms 119:104, "T hrough thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way." I hate every false way because I have been abiding in the inspired Word of God. I hate the phoniness and woeful lack of love and compassion toward hurting and different people at PCC. I hate their false teaching on repentance (falsely claiming that your life must change to prove that you're really saved). I hate their ungodly support of false prophets like Ken Ham and the Calvinist Bob Jones University crowd. I hate that they charge money at PCC for people to learn how to more effectively share the Gospel. What is wrong with PCC leadership? They finished the fiscal year of 2020 with $1,200,000 left in the bank for Campus Church, and then they charge members $10 to learn how to share the Gospel? SHAME! SHAME!! SHAME!!!

Psalms 119:104, "T hrough thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*."

The cowardly PCC camp won't stand against anything, because it's not good for business. They don't care about heresies, falsehoods, false prophets and wickedness. All they care about in the PCC camp is the PCC camp and their fat cat salaries. Dozens of PCC employees take home well over $100,000 annually, which is a disgrace to the cause of Jesus Christ. Since when did Christianity become a lucrative business? The Bible warned us in James chapter five that RICH PEOPLE would be cocky, respecters of persons, arrogant, resistant against THE TRUTH, and abusive toward people like me (those who have nothing to offer them, that is, the poor). I pray for God to condemn PCC for their cruelty, indifference and ongoing malicious abuse toward faithful preachers like me who TELL THE TRUTH.

One thing that I have learned in my Christian life is that there is a direct link between WALKING WITH GOD, and one's attitude toward heresy, falsehoods, false prophets and sin. Those phony pastors (like PCC's leaders at Campus Church) don't truly walk with God; they walk with men, that is, their incompetent peers in the ministry. Those ungodly pastors don't care about RIGHT DOCTRINE, they care about their public image, their personal net wealth and protecting the cult at all cost. God knows my heart, that I don't hate anyone at PCC.

I detest their carnal attitudes. I detest their love of money. What they give away in charity to churches amounts to fractions of a penny, compared to the tens of millions of dollars that they horde and take home for themselves. Please BEWARE of these rotten phonies in Christendom today. I say that all kindly, with a sad heart. I offered to make peace with the PCC camp. I apologized three times for offending them in 2022. But they are so hateful and bigoted at PCC, that they didn't even think I was worth a reply. PCC ignored me. Well, they cannot ignore God, and God is on my side because my preaching agrees with the Word of God (Romans 3:4).

Thank you for reading. You can tell from my blogs that I am upset at the PCC camp. I am only upset with them because they are arrogant, refusing to talk or discuss anything. They just kick people out, and throw anyone under the bus who dares to question their authoritarian cult. Tyranny is seldom seen except by those who are oppressed by it. PCC has a large following of blind lemmings, who go along to get their college degree. But years later, when they are safe from the authoritarian abusive arm of the cult, THE TRUTH eventually comes out on social media. We can expect to see a lot more negative feedback regarding PCC in the future. They simply refuse to repent of their wicked ways at PCC and Campus Church. Only God can humble their sinful pride, and the Lord will, He always does in time.

One of God's jobs is to find proud sinners and bring them low. **Job 24:24, "*They are exalted for a little while, but are gone and brought low*; they are taken out of the way as all other, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn."** God will ultimately bring Pensacola Christian College low. **Job 40:12, "*Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low*; and tread down the wicked in their place."** PCC is wickedly bidding Godspeed (2nd John 1:11) to the Satanic cult at Bob Jones University, and the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam. These rotten institutions are all preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. They all use, sell and promote the Devil's corruptible seed, that is, the Devil's Bibles. They all preach a perverted meaning of Bible repentance to get to Heaven, requiring WORKS from lost sinners to be saved (which is IMPOSSIBLE to do). SHAME!!!

It is because I genuinely walk with God that I care enough to make a fuss, to preach THE TRUTH, which has cost me multiple churches families and shallow friends. I would do it all again for Jesus, my faithful Savior, Lord, Friend and God. WALK WITH GOD dear reader. That is the most important advice I could give to any believer. WALK WITH OUR GREAT GOD!!!

1. https://youtu.be/65_pquZSYbU
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgeUGBMv1NrApDPkWl57iA4-LkMzwN1KTM5HjamMMQ7ZwG4xfkzJS5JfbtlGs3FApmvKgpkE0XBDb-hxZVraP6-jtdVSwMMvyjRBLZ
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha041716.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU

4.1.5 What To Do When You Feel Like Everything Is Wrong (2023-01-19 18:10)

Psalms 61:1-3, " Hear my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.

From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, *when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that is higher than I*.

For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy. **"**

Please read our text Bible verses again. What a beautiful Scripture passage! The psalmist David said that when his heart is OVERWHELMED, he prayed to God to **"lead me to the rock that is higher than I."** Boy, that statement will preach! **Psalms 18:2, " The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; *my God, my strength, in whom I will trust*; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. "**

The courageous shepherd boy who became an anointed humble king, sought refuge in his great God when he felt overwhelmed with life. **Psalms 61:3, "**

For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy.

" When I feel like the walls of life are closing in around me, and I feel like everything is wrong when nothing really is, at those awkward emotional times, I run to the dear Lord Jesus for refuge.

Psalms 91:1, " He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty."

Here are some wonderful related Scripture passages...

> Psalms 89:26, "He shall cry unto me, *Thou art my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation*."

Psalms 92:15, “To shew that the LORD is upright: *he is my rock,* and there is no unrighteousness in him.”

Psalms 94:22, “But the LORD is my defence; and my *God is the rock of my refuge*.”

Psalms 16:9, “ Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: *my flesh also shall rest in hope*.”

Psalms 22:14, “ I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.”

Psalms 55:4, “ My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.”

Psalms 102:4, “ My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.”

Psalms 109:22, “ For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.”

David often felt sorrow, anxiety and pain in his soul, at which times he sought refuge and relief in His great unchanging and unmovable God. That is the proper response to life’s difficult and emotionally dark times, to seek refuge under the wings of the almighty. Specifically, we need to abide in the inspired Word of God. When I have difficult days where nothing seems to be going right, and I feel overwhelmed with loneliness, grief, frustration and sadness, I draw nigh unto my blessed Redeemer.

To make matters worse, I have suffered from chronic constant neck pain since 2004. I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 nd 2010, the first of which didn’t help me much, and the second of which made me 100 % worse. I feel constant pain and tension in back of my neck. Both of my arms always feel inflated with air. The right side of my body feels half asleep all the time. I feel burning nerves in my upper body. The pain medications help tremendously on most days, but are useless on other days. I feel tired and wear out after a couple hours. On most days I just don’t feel like doing anything, overwhelmed with pain and bodily discomfort. All of these physical ailments make me easily irritable and I get frustrated easily.

All human beings are creatures of emotion. Musicians in particular are emotional people, which is why they gravitate toward music, as a way of expressing their emotions. Most musicians have some form of temper. They are passionate people, full of emotions. I love

music. I am a passionate man. I am passionate about my beliefs, and my Bible preaching, and my zeal to expose all falsehoods (e.g., false prophets, false Christ's, false Bibles and false doctrines, et cetera).

Sadly, 99 % of professed Christians won't lift a finger to contend for the Christian faith as they Scripturally ought (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:13-14; Ephesians 5:11). The love of money has sinfully captured them (1st Timothy 6:10-11), so that they wickedly serve their bellies while the whole time living in utter denial how spiritually corrupt, blind, wretched, miserable and naked they really are (Revelation 3:15-17).

Dear reader, when you feel like everything is wrong, just humble yourself at the feet of Jesus. I love the true story of Jesus and the maniac who was possessed of a devil in Mark 5:1-5. The Bible says that Jesus cast out the demon, and then the townspeople feared when they saw him sitting clothed and in his right mind at Jesus' feet. **Mark 5:15, "**

And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

" Jesus gives calm, peace and stability in a person's life. **Ephesians 2:13-14a, " But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ. *For he is our peace*... "**

When the world is in turmoil, panic and worry, the born-again child of God can and should have perfect peace. **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."** I love that! Jesus is comforting us, that no matter how bad this temporary earthly life may get, as believers we have an expected hope of a better future. **Luke 10:20, "**

Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; *but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven*.

"

1st Corinthians 2:9, " But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him."

When you have days or times that everything feels wrong, just relax. Open the Bible and read a passage or two, chewing in your mind (meditating) upon what you just read. It is so easy for any of us to drift away from God, and before you know our mind and heart are filled with the problems of this world. When Jesus commanded the Apostle Peter to come to Him walking upon the Sea of Galilea, Peter did well at first but then made the same mistake that all of us make—he took his eyes off of Jesus and instead focused upon the blowing winds, raging storm and rough waves, sinking into the depths of the sea. **Hebrews 12:2, "**

***Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. "**

I don’t claim to be a good Christian. I am just a redeemed struggling sinner saved by God’s grace. I heard my hero of the Christian faith, Pastor Jack Hyles, say once that some of the worst Christians do the most for God. I am glad that I heard him say that, because I always feel like the worst Christian on earth. My goal in life is not to be a good Christian. At Pensacola Christian College (PCC) you will find some of the worst Christians anywhere, yet they blindly think they are good Christians over there at their cult. PCC is as the ungodly church at Laodicea, whom Jesus accused of being blind, naked, wretched and miserable, even though they falsely thought they were prospering. I can’t stand PCC, they disgust me, as I know they make God want to vomit (Revelation 3:15-17).The PCC camp are blinded by their inflow of money from worldly students and parents who only seek a secular education. PCC is a cesspool of iniquity. Individual people don’t matter at PCC, the cult system always comes first!

I have learned to just give all my burdens, frustrations, people mistreating me, rotten abusive pastors like Marty Herron and Jeff Redlin, and all the other dung of this life to Jesus, and let Him handle it all. That is exactly what the Bible teaches us to do in **Philippians 4:6-7, “**

Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

” God will avenge me of Marty Herron, Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam, Pensacola Christian College cult, and other evildoers who wickedly prioritize the love of money over contending for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3; 1st Timothy 6:10-11; Romans 12:19-21; Galatians 6:7).

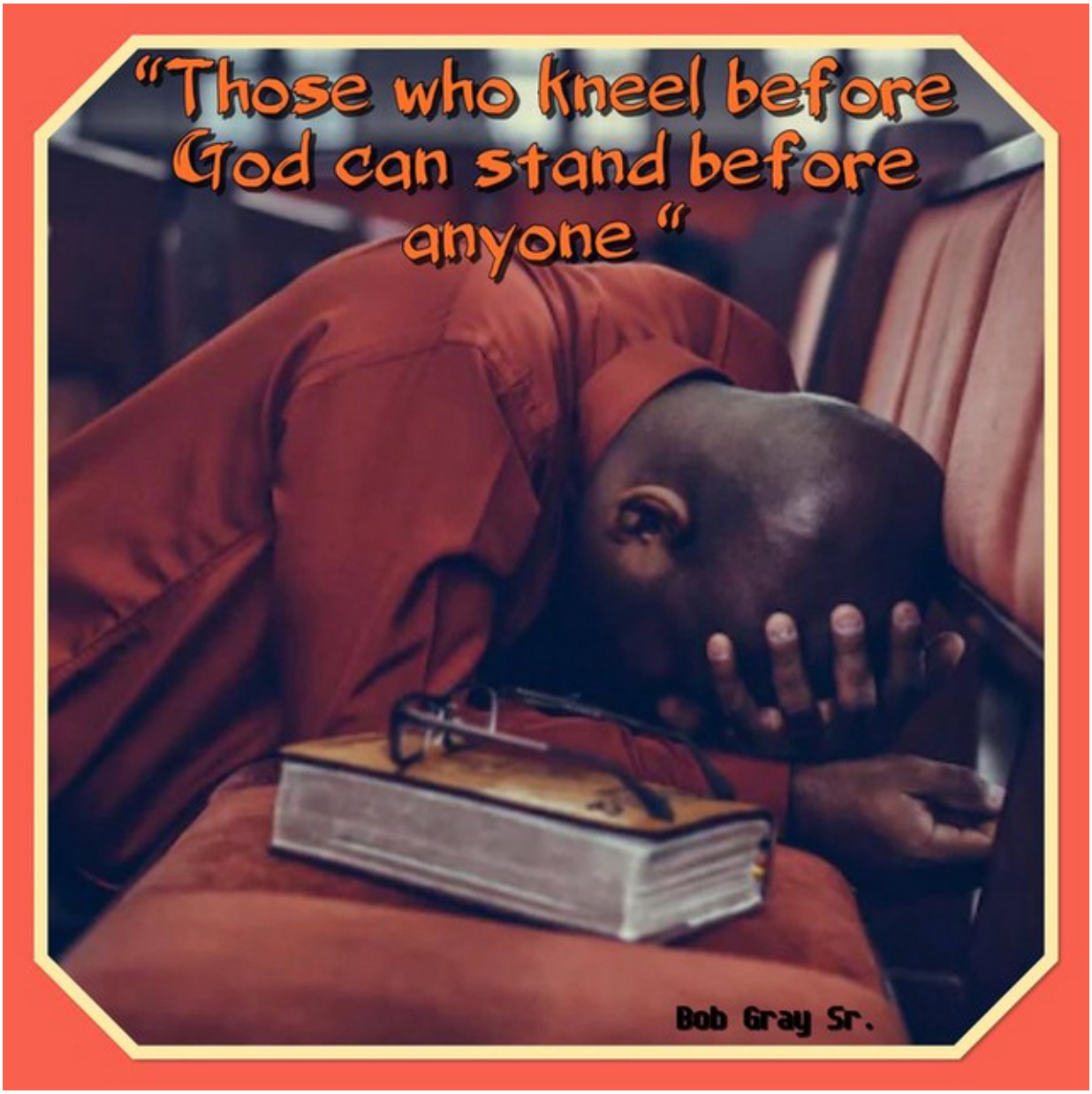

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhsjI6CbfxPVwqEQ6pQ0cEZR8NImiQVRsWfue1O8TtPSNjBkfmp_UOslTj099hiRDsFTOd_nDOO9zrdUOn_ucqvKy5YKGraZtiwkXr

---

4.1.6 Evangelist Sam Gipp's Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2023-01-24 10:34)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but *there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach *any other gospel* unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

Dear reader, let us begin by defining " the Gospel

”

with the inspired Holy Scriptures. What is the Gospel? ...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”

So according to the Word of God, as we just read, the Gospel (meaning “Good News”) is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED on the cross to pay our debt of sin.
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED three days later from the dead.

We know that Jesus is also the only begotten Son of God, the Christ, **John 20:31, “But these are written, *that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** We know from the Scriptures that a person must realize he or she is a guilty sinner to be saved:

> **Romans 3:19-23, “**
>
> *Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.
>
> Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.
>
> But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;
>
> *Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ* unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:
>
> *For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God*;
>
> **”**

In these passages of Scripture we see God’s simple plan of salvation. Anyone who comes to God as a guilty sinner, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God who was buried after dying on the cross, and raised up three days later from the dead, is saved. It is that simple! Eternal life is a free gift from God, paid for by Jesus’ precious blood (Romans 5:15-18; 1st Peter 1:18-19).

Evangelist Sam Gipp’s Damnable False Plan Of Salvation

Now having showed you THE TRUTH, let me show you Evangelist Sam Gipp’s different plan of salvation, which does NOT match what the inspired Holy Bible teaches. On Sam Gipp’s YouTube

channel, in a heretical YouTube video titled: “How To Be Saved,” Gipp states the following (which he admittedly copied in part from cartoon evangelist Jack Chick’s religious tract, “

The Sissy

”)...

> “First, you must admit you are a sinner. You have broken God’s laws. **Then, *you must be willing to turn from sin and reject it*.** Believe that Jesus Christ died for you, was buried and rose from the dead. **Through prayer, invite Jesus into your life** to become your personal Savior.
>
> Simply pray something like this, and mean it with all your heart:
>
> Dear God, I am a sinner and need forgiveness. I believe that Jesus Christ shed His precious blood, and died for my sin. **I am willing to turn from sin. I now invite Christ to come into my heart and life** as my personal Savior.” Dr. Sam Gipp

You can watch Sam Gipp’s heretical YouTube video for yourself, from which I transcribed the preceding quote...



Evangelist Sam Gipp’s Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation

That is NOT the Gospel taught in the Holy Bible. To the unlearned Christian believer, the preceding false plan of salvation may not seem like a big deal, but it is dear friend. Remember, the serpent (the Devil according to Revelation 20:2) is the most subtle of all creatures. **Genesis 3:1, “*Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field* which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?”** Satan is a beautiful liar! The Devil is a cunning liar, manipulator and deceiver.

When criminals counterfeit money, they intentionally try to make their corrupt money appear as close to real money as possible. Satan does the same thing with religion. So it shouldn't come as a surprise that all of the pseudo (false) Christian cults believe that Jesus is the Christ. It shouldn't come as a surprise that Roman Catholics believe Jesus died on a cross, was buried and resurrected three days later. Hey, that is THE GOSPEL! So are Roman Catholics saved? No, they are not, because they also require keeping Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven. The first sacrament in the prisonhouse of Catholicism is water baptism. All of the pseudo-Christian cults require water baptism to get into the Kingdom of Heaven.

We know from the Bible that water baptism is NOT required to get to Heaven. The thief on the cross didn't get baptized. The Bible plainly teaches in Galatians 1:6 that there is only one Gospel, not two or more. So we know that the thief on the cross got saved the same way that everyone does, which is by faith alone in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. No one in the Old Testament was every water baptized for salvation.

Turning Away From Sinful Ways Is WORKS!

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract, as we read earlier in John 20:31. In the book of John we find the word "believe" mentioned at least 85 times in various forms, but there is no requirement anywhere in the Gospel of John to be water baptized. And for that matter, neither is the word "repent" mentioned even once in the Gospel of John. This is because repentance is automatic. To "repent" in the Bible regarding salvation simply means "to think differently."

For example: **Mark 1:15** says, **"And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*."** The Greek word for "repent" in this Bible verse is *metanoeo*, a verb form which means: "to think differently." So a literal interpretation of this Scripture passage is: "Think differently and believe that Jesus died on the cross for your sins, was buried and physically resurrected three days later from the dead." You don't repent AND believe, you repent TO believe.

Repentance facilitates believing, by which we are saved. **Romans 1:16, "**

For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation *to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. **"** You don't get saved by repenting, you get saved by BELIEVING; but no one has ever been saved who didn't also repent. Repentance and faith are as two sides of one coin. They are inseparable from each other.

I love this helpful quote on repentance from Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. **No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. *And this is repentance*." [emphasis added]** Pastor Harry Ironside, '[1]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16

Yes, that is it! Repentance is simply the acknowledgment that I am as guilty a sinner as God hath declared me to be in His holy Word. Pastor Ironside further offers these helpful words...

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [2]What Is The Gospel?

Amen and amen! When the Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas in **Acts 16:30b, “ Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**,

” their simple reply

in **Acts 16:31a** was to: **“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.”** The free offer of salvation by faith alone in Jesus Christ was extended to the man’s entire family, if they wanted God’s gift. Dear reader, please notice that Paul and Silas DIDN’T pressure the unsaved man to forsake his sinful ways to be saved. They DIDN’T tell the Philippian jailer to be willing to stop living in sin, turn away from his sin, or be willing to reject his sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. Sam Gipp is a theological liar—a deadly false prophet who needs to be exposed and rebuked sharply in pulpits across America. ...

> **Titus 1:9-14, “Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.**
>
> For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: *Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre’s sake*.
>
> **One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.”**

In typical cult fashion, Sam Gibb mixes works with grace to confuse people. One of my favorite sermons is by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...



Caught Between Grace And Works
(an excellent sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

Tragically, most pastors and clergy today are caught between grace and works, preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus WORKS!!! Sam Gipp and Jack Chick (1924-2016) have blood on their hands. Sadly, Jack Chick printed and sold over 1,000,000,000 religious tracts, all of which lied to lost sinners, requiring them to be willing to stop living a sinful lifestyle to get to Heaven. THAT IS WORKS!!!

Sadly, Sam Gipp has also fallen for the same Satanic deception. Gipp is deceived of the Devil, preaching a false gospel for filthy lucre's sake. [3]I must also warn you about Pastor Keith Gomez in Elgin, Illinois. Pastor Gomez is close personal ministry friends with Sam Gipp. These men are all corrupt in their theology! No where does the inspired King James Bible teach us to "turn from your sinful ways" or to "reject your sins" to be saved. Ungodly religious men embellished God's simple plan of salvation, adding these unbiblical requirements to get to Heaven.

It is man's sinful nature to have a tendency to want to help God save us. If you fully understand that salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9), then it will become obvious that you don't need to give up your sinful ways to receive God's gift. Eternal life is a free gift! You don't have to qualify for a gift, you simply take it. Dear reader, Jesus died for your sins! Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9). That means you and me, because we are all ungodly sinners!

You don't have to be willing to turn away from your sins to be saved, because that would be WORKS! **Jonah 3:10, "And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** God spared judgment upon the Ninevites (who were Assyrians) because they turned away from their evil ways, but they didn't get saved. No one has ever been saved by WORKS!!! **Romans 4:4, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, *but of debt*. "** As we just read, if salvation had ever been by works, then it would have been by debt instead of by grace. God would have OWED them salvation because they did WORKS to earn it. Salvation has always been only by God's grace!

One hundred years later the decedents of the Ninevites returned to their evil ways, and God sent the prophet Nahum to proclaim imminent destruction upon them. They destruction came in 612 BC when the kingdom of Babylon conquered the Assyrians. No one has ever been saved by their own self-righteous works. Turning away from sinful ways is WORKS!!!

Furthermore, we read in Jonah 3:10 that God Himself "

repented.

" If repentance means to be willing to turn away from one's sinful ways, then we have a big problem here, because God cannot do evil. **James 1:13-14, "Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: *for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man*: But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed."** God cannot sin. God is holy, just, sinless and righteous in every way. I am so thankful that the God of the universe is a good, reasonable, fair and righteous being! Could you imagine if Satan were the highest power in the universe? I thank God for God!!!

Clearly, God did not turn away from His sins in Jonah 3:10. God simply *changed His mind*, deciding not to destroy the people of the city of Nineveh at that time. Repentance is simply *a change of mind* toward God (Acts 20:21), where a lost sinner acknowledges THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25). The truth dear friend is that you are a guilty sinner. The wages of sin is death (Romans 6:23). That includes the second death in Hell (Revelation 21:8, 20:11-15). The *GOOD NEWS* is that God the Father gave up His only begotten Son, Jesus, as a sacrifice on the cross to die for your sins and mine. Jesus shed His blood for our sins, and ultimately sprinkled that literal blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). We are saved by faith in the blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19). **Romans 5:9, " Much more then, *being now justified by his blood*, we shall be saved from wrath through him."**

My only hope for Heaven is Jesus Christ and His righteousness. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"** There is nothing I have ever done or ever will do that can get me to Heaven. My only hope is in Jesus Christ, because of what He did through Calvary's cross to pay for my sins, and that He was buried and bodily raised up from the dead the third day. It is done! Jesus paid it all!!!

Kindly said, I don't have to turn away from my sinful ways, nor even be willing to turn away from my sinful ways, to be saved. Eternal life is the free gift of God. **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast*.**

" Anyone who thinks that they must turn away from their sins to be saved, is not saved at all. The only proper mindset that can save is faith alone in Christ alone. WORKS has no place in God's simple plan of salvation.

Tragically, Sam Gipp is not saved. To be saved Gipp must repent of his wrong repentance. He must forsake trusting in his self-righteous efforts to turn away from his sins, and instead trust only in God's righteousness which is imparted by faith alone. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:40, "And *this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life*: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The will of God the Father for salvation is to BELIEVE ON JESUS, plain and simple. What Sam Gipp is preaching is another gospel. Jack Chick preached another gospel.

The heretical idea that you must forsake a sinful lifestyle to be saved came from the Devil, not the Holy Bible. In God's true plan of salvation, Christ came into the world to pay your debt of sin. In God's true plan of salvation, He wants to give you forgiveness of sins and eternal life as

a free gift. In God's true plan of salvation, there can be no stipulations or obligations for it to truly remain a free gift. Woe unto wicked preachers who add to the Gospel, perverting God's simple plan of salvation, which is through faith alone without any works.

Also, no where in the inspired Word of God are we taught to invite Christ into our life to be saved, as Gipp requires. Sam Gipp is a false prophet! Shame on anyone who wickedly bids Godspeed to Sam Gipp and his counterfeit plan of salvation. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

If you feel confused dear reader, I humbly challenge you to sit back and just [4]quietly listen to the entire Gospel of John. If you'll do that, I I love doing often, you will see clearly God's simple plan of salvation. Thank you for reading.

[5]

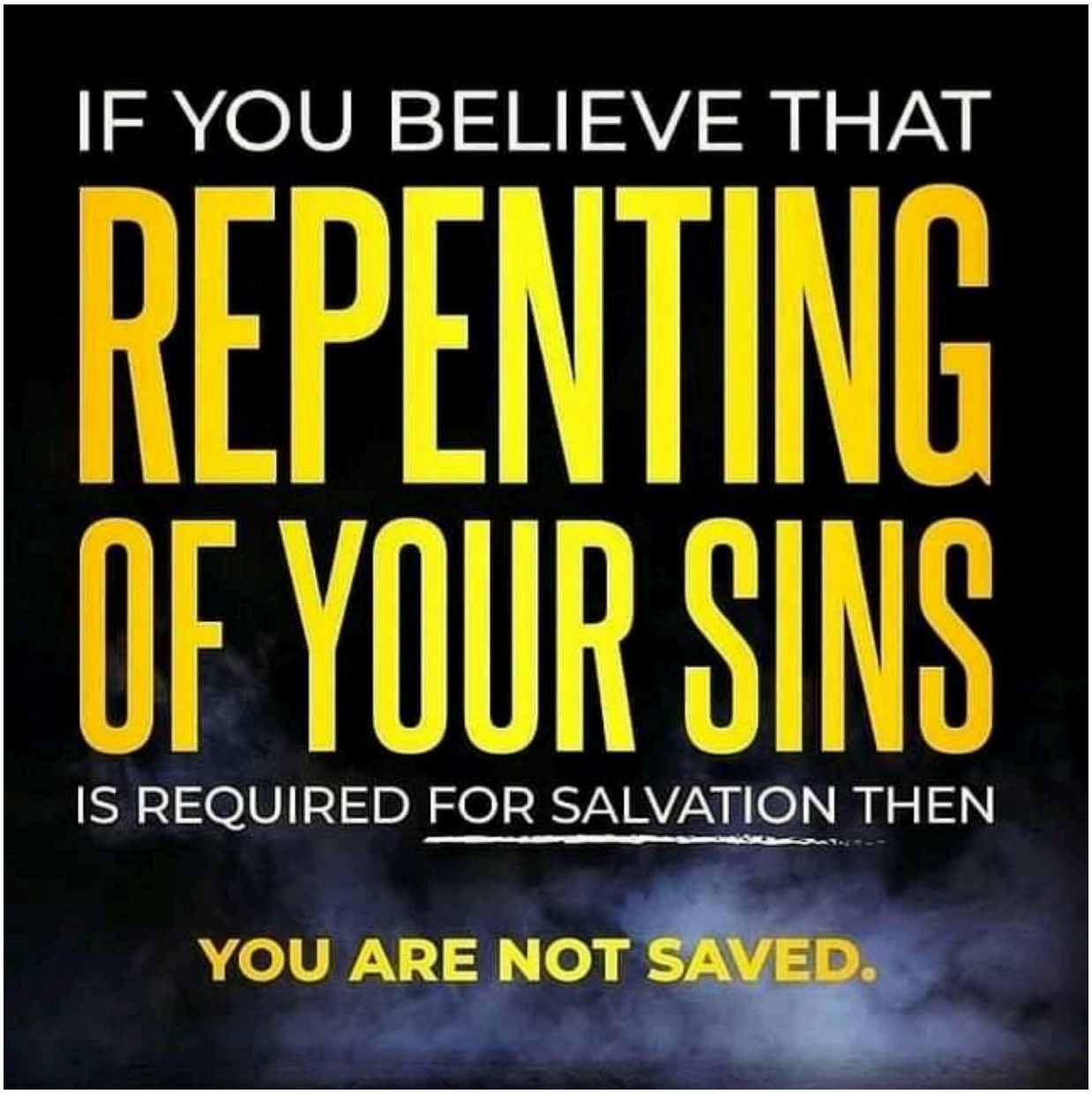

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/04/beware-of-pastor-keith-gomezs.html

4. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhaMxzfZnwPMsVzkA5iCbSZUfKA1dzBvglTB4FSI3R2RDgnqBctxcYa-jzUDutwAJYzqNe6q8DH0dLSxBX_F_PyxHnlutN0cjY7v7f

---

4.1.7 You Either Love Everybody, Or You Love Nobody (2023-01-28 13:27)

Matthew 26:47-50, " And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast. And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him. And Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. "

Dear reader, everyone alive or dead on planet earth is your neighbour. In our text passage of Scripture, we read that Jesus called the man who betrayed Him to death, the Apostle Judas: "Friend." That is amazing! Would you call someone your

"F

riend,

"

who just conspired with a group of evil liars to falsely accurse you? Wow! In this act of benevolence toward his fellow man, we learn from Christ Himself how we ought to treat those who hurt us.

Carefully notice in the following Bible passage, that Jesus doesn't call these commandments the

"greatest"; but rather, He says that there are no commandments any greater than these two great commandments. All of God's commandments are important! ...

> Mark 12:28-33, "And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all? And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; *The Lord our God is one Lord: And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment. And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these*. And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and there is none other but he: And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices."

Interestingly, if we examine the Ten Commandments (Exodus 20:1-17), we see that the first five deal with *man's relationship with God*. This fulfills obedience to the first of the great commandments to love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, soul and mind. The last five of the Ten Commandments deal with *man's relationship with man*.

This fulfills obedience to the second of the great commandments to love thy neighbour as thyself.

The Apostle James reiterates the second of these great

commandments, to love thy neighbour as thyself:

> James 2:8-10, "*If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well*: But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors. For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."

The Apostle Paul made an even stronger statement in **Galatians 5:14, "**

For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. **"** Wow! Paul teaches that all of God's law is fulfilled by love. There are approximately 720 individual Old Testament commandments in the law, which are simplified in the Ten Commandments. Evangelist Lester Roloff says that the two greatest commandments to love God and love our neighbour are really just one commandment, which is: TO LOVE.

The Apostle James emphasizes the importance of not being a respecter of persons, which is a grave sin. The homeless person on the street is also your neighbour. The man struggling to survive on the street is as much your neighbor, as is your neighbors living in nice homes. The person whom the pastor doesn't like is as much his neighbor, as likeable church members. The inspired Scriptures plainly teach here that being a respecter of persons is among the worst of sins. If loving one's neighbor as thy self is among the greatest of all God's commandments, than it is one of the worst sins to break.

James points out in James 2:10, that breaking even the seemingly least of God's commandments makes one guilty of breaking all of them. To the average religious person being a respecter of persons is no big deal, but IT IS A BIG DEAL TO GOD! How we treat other people matters!!!

The shameful senior pastor since 2018 of Campus Church, Jeff Redlin, at Pensacola Christian College, is a wicked respecter of persons. I had attended Campus Church for several months in 2021. Sadly, Pastor Redlin was abusive toward me, speaking harshly when I kindly mentioned that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. He scolded me for coming to church to find a wife, but I had never said that, He did. I simply said that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. It was one small statement among hundreds of statements in my lengthy letter to him (which took me 5 hours to compose in July of 2021).

SHAME on Jeff Redlin for being a respecter of persons. If I were the mayor of Pensacola he would have treated me like a king, but he mistreated me, making me feel like garbage. Unfortunately, Redlin was abusive, rude and unkind in his words. He totally ignored my words when I confided in him that I have been suffering from stenosis and radiculopathy in my spinal cord since 1992. He just didn't care. Pastor Redlin totally ignored me when I informed him that I was alone in Pensacola, with no friends or family here. In hindsight, I had cast my pearls before the swine at PCC. I was making my humble appeal to be loved and welcomed at Campus Church to a cold-hearted religious thug. To no surprise, I had also contacted PCC leadership, but they sided 100

% with their unloving thug pastor. All I can do is preach against their hatred and phoniness at PCC, but God alone will be their Judge.

Pastor Redlin just doesn't care about people, which is inexcusable for a pastor of any size church. Dear reader, you either love everyone or else you love no one. That is a divine law. You cannot pick and choose who matters and who does not. You cannot choose to love your agreeable neighbor who lives in a nice comfortable house, and then not love the scruffy run-down belligerent vagrant who lives homeless on the streets of your town. If you truly know and walk with God, then everyone is your neighbour.

All Pastor Jeff Redlin cared about was belittling me because I hoped to meet a woman to marry. Jeff Redlin is as wicked as Hell! Sadly, Redlin, like all of PCC leadership, have huge wicked misplaced egos and are ungodly respecters of persons. They are guilty of petty prejudices and bigotry at PCC. I speak that to their utter shame at PCC and Campus Church. The cult system always comes first in the PCC camp, individual people do not matter.

The horrible truth is that the leaders at PCC only care about making more money, which they can only get from luring more students (victims) into their cult. Any closed off religious group that welcomes some, but shuns others, is a deadly cult! As of August 2, 2022 I have been banned in writing by PCC leadership (primarily Jeff Redlin) from ever attending Campus Church again. They do NOT love people at PCC!!! All they love is their paychecks, bragging amongst themselves like Hollywood does.

They fall all over themselves at PCC with self praise and self glorification, living in their own little cult society, just like Hollyweird. Please steer clear of the cult at Pensacola Christian College.

The Bible commands Christian men in **Titus 1:9-14** to

"rebuke them sharply" (verse 13b) who corrupt others with a counterfeit plan of salvation. PCC has invited, honored and bid Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham, who teaches that faith is not enough to get to Heaven...

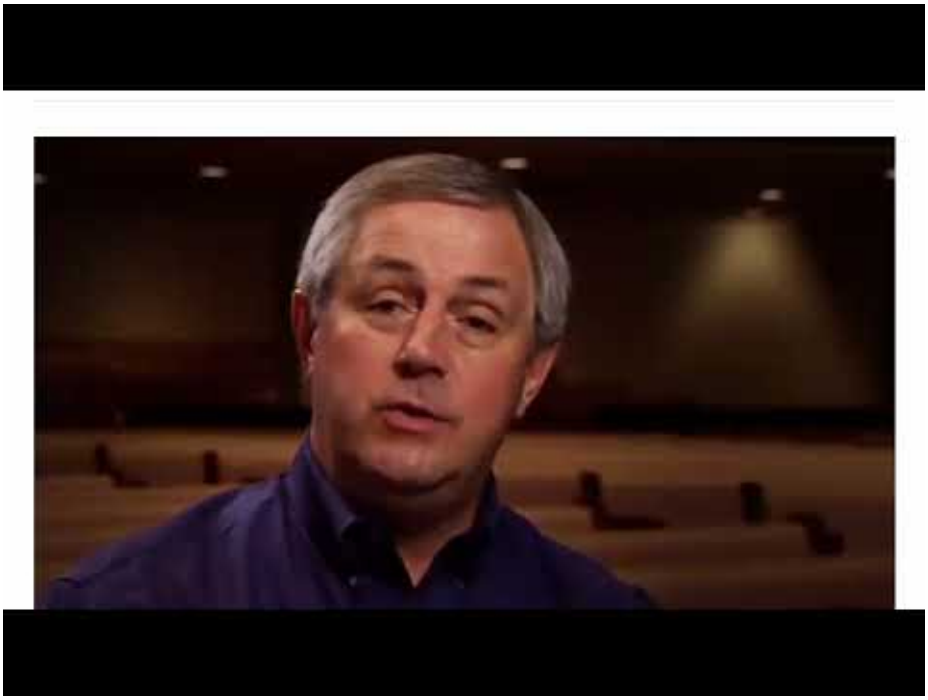

The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

You either care about everyone, or else you don't care about anyone. You cannot selectively decide who to care about; for if you do, you are simply proving that you are a phony who only does good works to be seen of men to please yourself, instead of to please God. If you genuinely love God, then you must love everyone unconditionally with the dear Savior's unfeigned love. I CARE about everyone, because God cares about everyone.

I knew that Pastor Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College was a big phony the first 5 minutes that I met him. I told him that I was homeless, sleeping in Walmart's parking lot, and Redlin just walked away. I know that he heard me, because I saw his countenance drop, with a startled look on his face like he didn't know what to say or do. The face of a coward is the back of someone's head as they walk away. What a coward!!! Pastor Redlin is a disgrace as part of the clergy. I pray and hope that PCC will fire Redlin, the sooner the better. What goes around comes around! That is the reciprocating law of life. You cannot hurt and shun innocent people and expect to get away with it. I did nothing wrong at PCC, yet Pastor Redlin and PCC leadership has banned me from attending their Campus Church. That just proves what I am saying is true, that the cult system always comes first, and individual people don't matter at PCC. SHAME on the PCC camp.

Dear reader, either you care and love about EVERYBODY, or else you really don't care about ANYBODY. You may have the people fooled (like PCC leadership does), but you cannot fool God who peers into all human hearts. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."** We must all give account before God in eternity as individuals.

Jesus set the divine example for everyone, by expressing loving friendship toward Judas, the man whom had just horribly betrayed Him to die. Jesus knew in John 6:70 that Judas had a devil in Him. Yet, our precious Savior still expressed love toward Judas. God knows that I love everyone in the PCC camp. I do not hate any living creature, not even bears (I really don't like bears, especially brown Grizzly bears that are known to be 20 times more aggressive than black bears. They eat humans). I hate their falsehoods at PCC, their false doctrine, their evil support of false prophets and their damaging self-righteous bad attitudes; but I do not hate anybody in the universe.

God knows that I humbly tried three times in the summer of 2022 to make peace with Campus Church and PCC leaders, but they cruelly refused. And so we are at a standoff, and the Lord Himself will need to settle this matter. God knows that I am not the one wickedly bidding Godspeed to devils in the pulpit, PCC are guilty of doing that. **Romans 3:4, "**

God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. " Amen and amen.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-c2tyYMCAeXRJwSN9HPaoKTC1EvXQmrLGPJYOScsre1r1DkPd7eILizqx7dOFiUJC9RuKVSQJK0RHicjWkM8QoMwu8VvjCWFNBUD

4.1.8 Look People In The Eye When You Shake Their Hand (2023-01-29 18:44)

1st Peter 2:17, "

Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

"

All my life I have been frustrated when I go to shake people's hands, and they look off to the wall, or down to the ground. It is rude. At first years ago, I thought they were showing me disrespect, and in a few situations I still think that was their bad intention. However, I

sincerely think that 90 % of the time when people don’t look me in the eye, when they shake my hand, that it is simply because they are insecure about themselves. I have seen even big grown men look away when I shook their hand. It just shows that we all have immaturities in us.

I am writing this blog to teach you dear reader, whoever you may be, to always look a person directly in their eye when you shake their hand. If you cannot look someone in the eye, because you have a grudge against them. then you should be adult enough to refuse to shake their hand. I would rather tell someone directly that I refuse to shake their hand, then to be a lying phony and go through the motion of shaking their hand, while looking off at the wall. To do so is to play games with people’s minds, which I detest and won’t do to anyone. It is wrong to play such games with people’s minds. If you don’t like someone, then don’t shake their hand. If you do shake their hand, be an adult to look them in the eye, which shows respect.

When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for a year in 2013-2014, I was called into the church’s office. Pastors’ Marty Herron and Joe Hensen were present. Pastor Joe rebuked me for sharing sermons with other people that exposed the Devil’s modern corrupt Bible revisions. He insanely accused me of “

causing

confusion and divisiveness

”

in the church. Joe Hensen admitted to me that the church has at least two dozen different Bible versions circulating in the pews on any given Sunday. How can they horribly accuse me of confusing their congregation, when they already sanction and promote the use of dozens of different Bible versions? That is insanity! They are already a house confused, by their own foolish incompetence.

I rebuked Pastor Hensen back, for over an hour, explaining how Satan was using them to confuse people and send them to Hell by preaching Lordship Salvation, which is another gospel. When we were finished, Pastor Hensen put out his hand to shake mine. I boldly refused to shake his hand. I instead told him that he and Marty Herron were pulling on the same rope as they Devil, by preaching Lordship Salvation, teaching wrong repentance (aka, the "turn from your sinful ways" garbage to get to Heaven) and by using the Devil’s fake Bible revisions.

I kindly told Joe Hensen that I was going home to pray for the pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, that they would get right with God and stop lying to people. I never did shake his hand, but we were both crying tears when I walked out the church door once and for all in November of 2014. I told him that I couldn’t shake his hand, because I disrespected him for defending the Devil’s corrupt Bible, for preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation, and for teaching a false definition of what it means to "repent" to be saved. I just couldn’t bid him Godspeed by shaking his bloody hand. SHAME and WOE unto the theologically incompetent pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

And may I say, SHAME on Pensacola Christian College (PCC) for bidding Godspeed to the rotten Bob Jones University (BJU) camp. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cesspool of BJU graduates, mimicking the demonic Calvinist heresy being taught at BJU today.

I just wanted to share my humble opinion about shaking hands with others. You should always look someone in the eye when you shake their hand. With men, I firmly grip their hand to shake; but with women, I gently grip the palm of their hand with my thumb and fingers. So I do shake hands very differently between men and ladies. We need a revival in America of chivalry among men, which is all but non-existent today in our depraved culture.

Also, I always hold a door for women. As a courtesy, I hold doors even for men, which is just being a good neighbour. We need to do a lot better how we treat people as believers. Whenever I go to Home Depot, Walmart or any store, I always grab any empty carts form the parking lot and bring it into the store with me. I always grab one cart, and two if nearby. I'm going that way anyway to the store, so why not be helpful? Sadly, most people selfishly only think about themselves, leaving a mess everywhere they go.

When I lived on Guam, it didn't matter what local park I visited, there was garbage littered all over the ground. People are people are people in this world, no matter where you go. In some nicer suburban areas, you'll find cleaner streets and parks, because people have more money and take better care of what is theirs. All of America's big cities are garbage dumps! I hate big cities. Dr. Jack Hyles is correct, who said that urbanization has destroyed the world. That is, people herding into big cities has ruined society. You won't see homeless people sleeping on the street in smaller well-kept towns and cities, you need to go visit the big cities like Los Angeles, Chicago and New York to find homeless people surviving on the streets for miles and miles of Skid Row. It is shameful that in one of the wealthiest countries in the world, the United States does so little to care for its down and out, the homeless and poor.

If I ever shake your hand, you may look off elsewhere, but I will look you right in the eye. I humbly think that is how everybody ought to shake hands. If you are shy, I encourage you to work at looking at people when you shake their hand. If you disrespect the person, then you should have enough backbone and character not to shake their hand at all, instead of being a big phony and a horrible coward. Shaking someone's hand is a big deal.

I have shaken hands with local pastors here in Pensacola, Florida, who shamefully look off in the distance or at the floor, while I am looking them in the eye. That is very bad for a church pastor to do. They are either immature little boys, or horrible cowards afraid to speak their true feelings. That is not the proper way of Christians who walk with God. I guarantee you that the Lord Jesus Christ would never shake someone's hand, while starring off in the distance. It is important that we show respect for people at all times, as a human being who has been created in God's own image. Every person is someone for whom Jesus Christ was willing to do, and did die, to pay our debt of sin. The way that we treat people matters.

And please never forget dear reader, people just want to be loved.

[1]

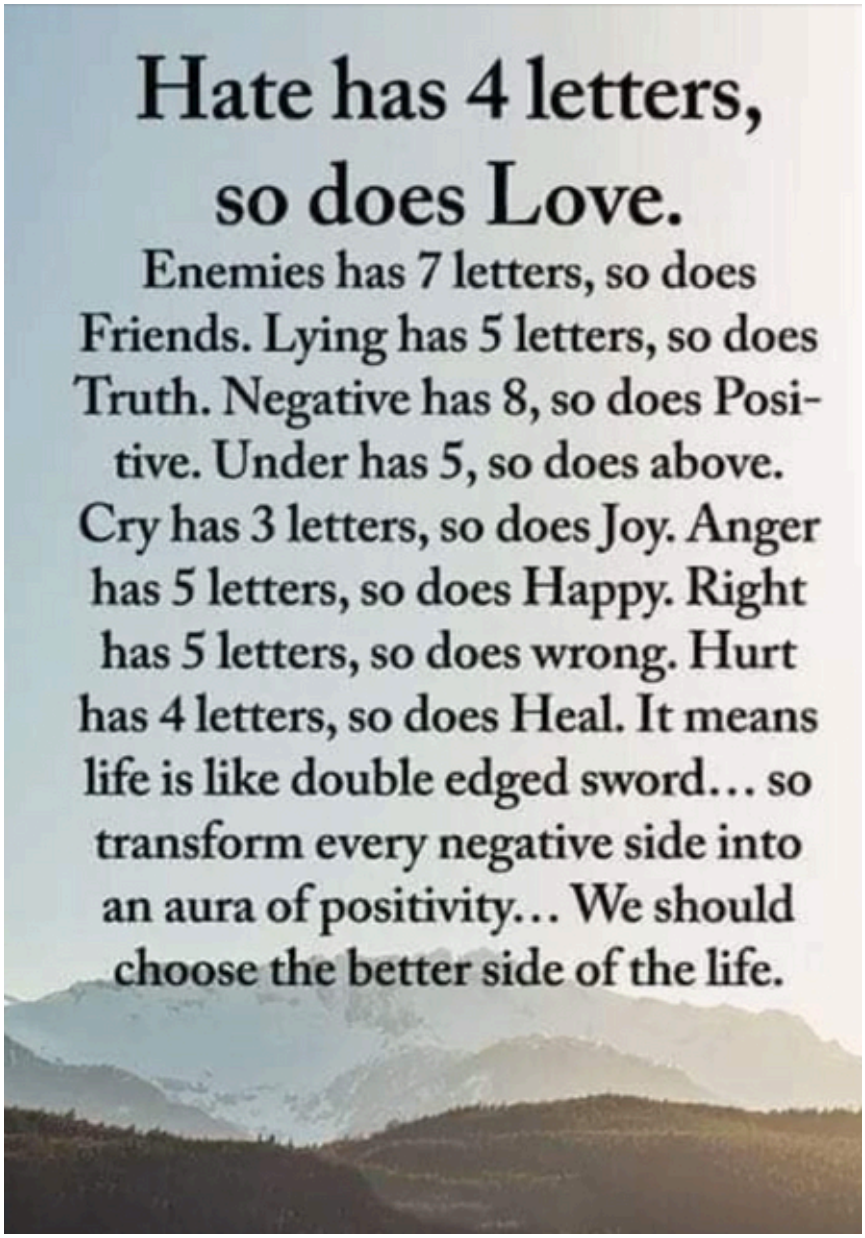

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjmT1QZHtjqXXtGLaWS1zRyhbzrT0TfLn30qT8IkwwLwJixBBONfOJsgZ-3fC8NNBK6EBoKOB4Cy0OJoxsqcScxePy_wWzdBR_oYU6

4.1.9 God's Curse Is Upon Anyone Who Removes Words From The Inspired Holy Bible (2023-01-30 22:23)

Revelation 22:18-19,

“For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

***And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book*.**

”

It is said by many heretics, that the modern Bible revisions are easier to read in a more “modern” English. Is that really so? Or is it something very different from the trustworthy inspired authorized King James Bible? Rather than getting into a long and complicated argument about it, allow me to just show you a simple, side-by-side comparison of 300 Bible verses from the King James Bible, with their counterpart from the corrupt modern versions of the Bible.

What the following comparisons will show you, is that the ungodly people who created the modern corrupt Bible revisions are in direct violation of our text passage from Revelation 22:18-19.

So with that, ladies and gentlemen, let’s compare the King James Bible with these modern counterfeit versions, side-by-side, and you be the judge...

1. Matthew 1:25 REMOVED “Firstborn”
2. Matthew 5:22 REMOVED “without a cause”
3. Matthew 5:44 REMOVED 12 WORDS “bless them that curse you…”
4. Matthew 6:13 REMOVED LAST 14 WORDS (For thine is the kingdom…)
5. Matthew 6:27 CHANGED “cubit to his stature” TO “hour to his life”, et. al.
6. Matthew 6:33 REMOVED “of God”
7. Matthew 8:29 REMOVED “Jesus”
8. Matthew 9:13 REMOVED “to repentance” (see also Mark 2:17)
9. Matthew 11:23 REMOVED "hell"
10. Matthew 12:6 REMOVED “one greater” TO “something greater”
11. Matthew 12:35 REMOVED “of the heart”
12. Matthew 12:40 CHANGED “whale” TO “fish”, "sea monster"
13. Matthew 12:47 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
14. Matthew 13:51 REMOVED “Lord”
15. Matthew 15:8 REMOVED “draweth nigh unto me with their mouth”
16. Matthew 16:3 REMOVED “o ye hypocrites”
17. Matthew 16:18 REMOVED "hell"
18. Matthew 16:20 REMOVED “Jesus”

19. Matthew 17:21 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
20. Matthew 18:11 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE (key verse)
21. Matthew 18:26 REMOVED "and worshipped him" (refers to Jesus Christ)
22. Matthew 19:9 REMOVED LAST 11 WORDS
23. Matthew 19:17 CHANGED “Why callest thou me good” TO “Why do you ask me about what is good”
24. Matthew 19:17 REMOVED “God”
25. Matthew 20:7 REMOVED “and whatsoever is right that shall ye receive”
26. Matthew 20:16 REMOVED “for many be called but few chosen”
27. Matthew 20:20 CHANGED “worshipping him” TO “kneeling down”
28. Matthew 20:22 REMOVED 12 WORDS “baptized with Christ’s baptism”
29. Matthew 21:44 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
30. Matthew 23:14 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSEN
31. Matthew 23:33 CHANGED "damnation" TO "condemn", et. al.
32. Matthew 24:36 ADDED “nor the Son”
33. Matthew 24:36 CHANGED “my Father” TO “the Father”
34. Matthew 25:13 REMOVED “wherein the Son of man cometh”
35. Matthew 27:35 REMOVED LAST 25 WORDS
36. Matthew 27:54 CHANGED “the Son of God” TO “a son of God”
37. Matthew 28:2 REMOVED “from the door”
38. Matthew 28:9 REMOVED “And as they went to tell his disciples”
39. Mark 1:1 REMOVED "the Son of God"
40. Mark 1:2 CHANGED “prophets” TO “Isaiah” (blatant & boldface LIE)
41. Mark 1:14 REMOVED “of the kingdom” (gospel … of God)
42. Mark 1:31 REMOVED “immediately”
43. Mark 2:17 REMOVED “to repentance”
44. Mark 3:29 CHANGED “eternal damnation” TO “eternal sin”, et al.
45. Mark 6:11 REMOVED LAST 23 WORDS
46. Mark 7:8 REMOVED LAST 15 WORDS
47. Mark 7:16 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
48. Mark 9:24 REMOVED “Lord” (refers to Jesus Christ)

49. Mark 9:44 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE (about hell)
50. Mark 9:46 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE (about hell)
51. Mark 9:49 REMOVED “and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt”
52. Mark 10:21 REMOVED “take up the cross”
53. Mark 10:24 REMOVED “for them that trust in riches”
54. Mark 11:10 REMOVED “that cometh in the name of the Lord"
55. Mark 11:26 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
56. Mark 12:23 REMOVED “when they shall rise”
57. Mark 12:40 CHANGED "greater damnation" TO "punished most severely, greater condemnation”
58. Mark 13:6 CHANGED "I am Christ" TO "I am He, the One"
59. Mark 13:14 REMOVED “spoken of by Daniel the prophet”
60. Mark 13:33 REMOVED “and pray”
61. Mark 14:68 REMOVED “and the cock crew”
62. Mark 15:28 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
63. Mark 16:9-20 REMOVED ENTIRE LAST 12 VERSES of Mark 16!
64. Luke 1:28 REMOVED “blessed art thou among women”
65. Luke 2:14 CHANGED "good will toward men" TO "to men on whom his favor rests”, et. al.
66. Luke 2:22 CHANGED “her” TO “their” (makes Jesus Christ a sinner)
67. Luke 2:33 CHANGED “Joseph” TO “his father” (attacks virgin birth of Jesus Christ)
68. Luke 2:43 CHANGED “Joseph and his mother” TO “parents” (makes Jesus Christ to be only a mere frail man instead of God-Man or God manifests in the sinless flesh)
69. Luke 4:4 REMOVED “but by every word of God”
70. Luke 4:8 REMOVED “get thee behind me, Satan”
71. Luke 4:18 REMOVED 8 WORDS “he hath sent me to heal…”
72. Luke 4:41 REMOVED “Christ”
73. Luke 6:48 CHANGED “founded upon a rock” TO “well built”
74. Luke 9:54 REMOVED “even as Elijah did”
75. Luke 9:55 REMOVED 9 WORDS “ye know not what manner of spirit…”
76. Luke 9:56 REMOVED FIRST 16 WORDS "For the Son of man is not come to destroy men’s lives, but to save them.”
77. Luke 9:57 REMOVED "Lord"

78. Luke 10:15 REMOVED "hell"
79. Luke 11:2 REMOVED 15 WORDS from Lord’s prayer
80. Luke 11:4 REMOVED "but deliver us from evil" (Lord’s prayer)
81. Luke 11:29 REMOVED “the prophet”
82. Luke 16:23 REMOVED “hell”
83. Luke 17:36 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
84. Luke 21:4 REMOVED “cast in unto the offerings of God”
85. Luke 21:8 CHANGED "I am Christ" TO "I am He, the One"
86. Luke 22:64 REMOVED “they struck him on the face”
87. Luke 23:17 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
88. Luke 23:38 REMOVED “letters of Greek, Latin, Hebrew”
89. Luke 23:42 REMOVED “Lord” (thief on the cross – getting saved!)
90. Luke 24:6 REMOVED “He is not here, but is risen” (bodily resurrection of Jesus Christ)
91. Luke 24:49 REMOVED “of Jerusalem”
92. John 1:14, 18 REMOVED “begotten” (refers to Jesus Christ)
93. John 1:27 REMOVED “is preferred before me”
94. John 3:13 REMOVED “which is in heaven” (refers to Jesus Christ)
95. John 3:15 REMOVED “should not perish” (believeth in him…)
96. John 3:16 REMOVED “begotten”
97. John 3:18 REMOVED “begotten”
98. John 4:24 CHANGED "God is a Spirit" TO "God is Spirit"
99. John 4:42 REMOVED “the Christ”
100. John 5:3 REMOVED LAST 7 WORDS
101. John 5:4 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
102. John 5:16 REMOVED “and sought to slay him”
103. John 5:29 CHANGED "damnation" TO "condemn", "judgement"
104. John 6:47 REMOVED “on Me” (He that believeth…)
105. John 6:69 CHANGED “Christ, the Son of the living God” TO “Holy One of God”
106. John 7:53-8:11 REMOVED VERSES 7:53 – 8:11
107. John 8;9 REMOVED “being convicted by their own conscience”
108. John 8:47 REMOVED “heareth God’s words” TO “hears what God says”

109. John 8:59 REMOVED LAST 10 WORDS “going through the midst…"
110. John 9:4 CHANGED “I must work the works” TO “We must work the works”
111. John 9:35 CHANGED “Son of God” TO "Son of Man", "Messiah"
112. John 11:41 REMOVED “For the place where the dead was laid”
113. John 14:2 CHANGED “mansions” TO “rooms”, “dwelling places”
114. John 14:16 CHANGED "Comforter" TO "Helper", "Counselor", et. al.
115. John 16:16 REMOVED “because I go to the Father”
116. John 17:12 REMOVED “in the world”
117. Acts 1:3 CHANGED “infallible” TO “convincing” et. al.
118. Acts 2:30 REMOVED “he would raise up Christ"
119. Acts 2:31 REMOVED “hell”
120. Acts 2:38 CHANGED "remission of sins" TO "forgiveness of sins"
121. Acts 4:27,30 CHANGED “holy child” TO “holy servant” (attacks the deity of Jesus Christ)
122. Acts 7:30 REMOVED “of the Lord” (angel of the Lord)
123. Acts 7:37 REMOVED “Him shall ye hear”
124. Acts 8:37 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE (major salvation verse)
125. Acts 9:5 REMOVED “it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks"
126. Acts 10:6 REMOVED “he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do”
127. Acts 15:11 REMOVED “Christ”
128. Acts 15:18 CHANGED "beginning of the world" TO "…eternity", "…ages"
129. Acts 15:34 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
130. Acts 16:31 REMOVED “Christ” (Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ)
131. Acts 17:16 CHANGED “stirred” TO “provoked”, "distressed" et. al.
132. Acts 17:22 CHANGED “Mars Hill” TO ”Areopagus”
133. Acts 17:22 REMOVED “superstitious” TO “religious”
134. Acts 17:26 REMOVED “blood”
135. Acts 17:29 CHANGED "Godhead" TO "Divine Nature", "divine being"
136. Acts 19:35 REMOVED "worshipper"
137. Acts 20:21 REMOVED "Christ"
138. Acts 20:24 REMOVED “none of these things move me. . .”
139. Acts 20:25 REMOVED “of God”

140. Acts 23:9 REMOVED “let us not fight against God”
141. Acts 24:7 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
142. Acts 24:14 CHANGED "heresy" TO "sect"
143. Acts 24:15 REMOVED “of the dead” (Resurrection)
144. Acts 28:16 REMOVED 11 WORDS
145. Acts 28:29 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
146. Romans 1:3 REMOVED “Jesus Christ our Lord”
147. Romans 1:16 REMOVED “of Christ” (gospel of Christ)
148. Romans 1:18 CHANGED “hold the truth” TO “suppress the truth”
149. Romans 1:25 CHANGED “changed the truth” TO “exchanged the truth”
150. Romans 1:29 REMOVED “fornication”
151. Romans 5:8 CHANGED "commendeth" to "demonstrates", et. al.
152. Romans 6:8 CHANGED "we be dead" TO "we died"
153. Romans 6:11 REMOVED "our Lord"
154. Romans 8:1 REMOVED LAST 10 WORDS
155. Romans 9:28 REMOVED “in righteousness”
156. Romans 10:15 REMOVED LAST 9 WORDS
157. Romans 10:17 CHANGED “word of God” TO "word of Christ"
158. Romans 11:6 REMOVED. THE LAST 18 WORDS ARE OMITTED.
159. Romans 13:2 CHANGED "damnation" TO "judgment" et. al.
160. Romans 13:9 REMOVED “Thou shall not bear false witness”
161. Romans 14:6 REMOVED 15 WORDS
162. Romans 14:10 CHANGED “the judgement seat of Christ” TO “God’s judgment seat” et. al.
163. Romans 14:21 REMOVED “or is offended", "or is made weak”
164. Romans 14:23 CHANGED "damned" TO "condemned"
165. Romans 15:8 REMOVED "Jesus"
166. Romans 15:19 REMOVED “of God”
167. Romans 15:29 REMOVED “of the gospel”
168. Romans 16:18 CHANGED "good words and fair speeches" TO "smooth talk and flattery"
169. Romans 16:24 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE

170. 1 Corinthians 1:21 CHANGED “foolishness of preaching” TO “foolishness of the message preached”
171. 1 Corinthians 1:22 REMOVED “require” TO “request”, ask (Jews require a sign)
172. 1 Corinthians 5:4 REMOVED “Christ” (TWICE)
173. 1 Corinthians 5:7 REMOVED “for us” (Christ sacrificed)
174. 1 Corinthians 6:9 CHANGED "effeminate" TO "male prostitutes" et. al.
175. 1 Corinthians 6:20 REMOVED “and in your spirit, which are God’s”
176. 1 Corinthians 7:5 REMOVED “fasting” (with prayer)
177. 1 Corinthians 7:39 REMOVED “by the law” (The wife is bound)
178. 1 Corinthians 9:1 REMOVED “Christ”
179. 1 Corinthians 9:27 CHANGED “I keep my body” TO “I beat my body” et. al.
180. 1 Corinthians 9:27 CHANGED “castaway” TO “disqualified” et. al.
181. 1 Corinthians 10:28 REMOVED LAST 10 WORDS (“the earth is the Lord’s…”)
182. 1 Corinthians 11:11 REMOVED “in the Lord"
183. 1 Corinthians 11:24 REMOVED “take eat . . . broken…” (Lord’s Supper)
184. 1 Corinthians 11:29 CHANGED "damnation" TO "judgment" (Lord’s Supper)
185. 1 Corinthians 11:29 REMOVED “unworthily”
186. 1 Corinthians 14:33 CHANGED “author of confusion” TO “a God of disorder” et al.
187. 1 Corinthians 15:47 CHANGED Lord from heaven TO man from heaven
188. 1 Corinthians 15:55 CHANGED “grave” TO “Hades”, "death"
189. 1 Corinthians 16:22 REMOVED “Jesus Christ”
190. 1 Corinthians 16:23 REMOVED “Christ”
191. 2 Corinthians 2:10 CHANGED “person of Christ” TO “presence of Christ”
192. 2 Corinthians 2:17 CHANGED “corrupt” TO “peddle”, "sell" (word of God)
193. 2 Corinthians 4:6 REMOVED “Jesus”
194. 2 Corinthians 4:10 REMOVED “the Lord”
195. 2 Corinthians 5:17 CHANGED “creature” TO “creation”
196. 2 Corinthians 5:18 REMOVED “Jesus”
197. 2 Corinthians 10:5 CHANGED “Casting down imaginations” TO “We demolish arguments” et. al.
198. 2 Corinthians 11:6 CHANGED "rude in speech" TO "untrained in speech"

199. 2 Corinthians 11:31 REMOVED “Christ”
200. Galatians 2:20 REMOVED “nevertheless I live”
201. Galatians 3:1 REMOVED "that ye should not obey the truth"
202. Galatians 3:17 REMOVED “in Christ” (confirmed…of God in Christ)
203. Galatians 4:7 REMOVED “through Christ” (heir of God through Christ)
204. Galatians 5:4 CHANGED “no effect” TO “estranged from”, "alienated"
205. Galatians 6:15 REMOVED “For in Christ Jesus”
206. Galatians 6:17 REMOVED “the Lord”
207. Ephesians 1:6 REMOVED “accepted in the beloved”
208. Ephesians 3:9 REMOVED “by Jesus Christ” (who created all things by)
209. Ephesians 3:14 REMOVED “of our Lord Jesus Christ”
210. Ephesians 5:9 CHANGED "fruit of the Spirit" TO "fruit of the light"
211. Ephesians 5:30 REMOVED “of his flesh, and of his bones”
212. Philippians 2:6 CHANGED “thought it not robbery to be equal with God" TO "did not consider equality with God something to be grasped" et. al.
213. Philippians 2:7 CHANGED “made” TO “emptied”
214. Philippians 3:8 CHANGED "dung" TO "rubbish", "trash"
215. Philippians 3:16 REMOVED LAST 13 WORDS
216. Philippians 4:13 CHANGED "through Christ" TO "through him"
217. Colossians 1:2 REMOVED “and the Lord Jesus Christ”
218. Colossians 1:14 REMOVED “through His blood” (redemption through…)
219. Colossians 1:28 REMOVED “Jesus”
220. Colossians 3:6 REMOVED “on the children of disobedience”
221. 1 Thessalonians 1:1 REMOVED LAST 9 WORDS (from God our father…)
222. 1 Thessalonians 2:19 REMOVED “Christ”
223. 1 Thessalonians 3:11 REMOVED “Christ”
224. 1 Thessalonians 3:13 REMOVED “Christ”
225. 1 Thessalonians 5:22 CHANGED “all appearance of evil” TO “every form of evil”
226. 2 Thessalonians 1:8 REMOVED “Christ”
227. 2 Thessalonians 1:12 REMOVED "Christ"
228. 1 Timothy 1:1 REMOVED "Lord"

229. 1 Timothy 1:17 REMOVED “wise” (the only wise God)
230. 1 Timothy 2:7 REMOVED “in Christ” (…the truth in Christ)
231. 1 Timothy 3:16 CHANGED “God” TO “he” (God manifest in the flesh as Jesus Christ)
232. 1 Timothy 4:12 REMOVED “in spirit”
233. 1 Timothy 5:21 REMOVED "Lord"
234. 1 Timothy 6:1 CHANGED "blasphemed" TO "spoken against" et. al.
235. 1 Timothy 6:5 CHANGED "gain is godliness" TO "godliness is a means of gain" et. al.
236. 1 Timothy 6:5 REMOVED “from such withdraw thyself”
237. 1 Timothy 6:10 CHANGED “root of all evil” TO “root of all kinds of evil”
238. 1 Timothy 6:19 CHANGED “eternal life” TO “the life that is truly life”
239. 1 Timothy 6:20 CHANGED “science” TO “knowledge”
240. 2 Timothy 1:11 REMOVED “of the gentiles"
241. 2 Timothy 2:15 REMOVED “study” (only command to study the words of God)
242. 2 Timothy 3:3 CHANGED "of those that are good" TO "good"
243. 2 Timothy 4:1 REMOVED “the Lord”
244. 2 Timothy 4:22 REMOVED “Jesus Christ”
245. Hebrews 1:3 CHANGED “by himself purged our sins” TO “provided purification for sins”
246. Hebrews 2:7 REMOVED LAST 10 WORDS (and didst set him over the works…)
247. Hebrews 3:1 REMOVED “Christ Jesus” (High Priest of our…)
248. Hebrews 7:21 REMOVED “after the order of Melchisedec”
249. Hebrews 10:34 REMOVED “in heaven” (ye have in heaven a better)
250. Hebrews 11:11 REMOVED “was delivered of a child”
251. James 5:16 CHANGED “faults” TO “sins”
252. 1 Peter 1:22 REMOVED “through the Spirit”
253. 1 Peter 2:2 REMOVED “of the word” (sincere milk of the word)
254. 1 Peter 2:2 CHANGED “grow thereby” TO “grow up in your salvation”
255. 1 Peter 3:15 CHANGED "the Lord God" TO "Christ as Lord" et. al.
256. 1 Peter 4:1 REMOVED “for us” (Christ hath suffered for us)
257. 1 Peter 4:14 REMOVED LAST 15 WORDS
258. 1 Peter 5:10 REMOVED “Jesus”
259. 1 Peter 5:11 REMOVED “glory" (to Him be glory and dominion)

260. 1 Peter 5:14 REMOVED "Jesus"
261. 2 Peter 2:1 CHANGED "damnable" TO "destructive"
262. 2 Peter 2:17 REMOVED “for ever” (darkness is reserved for ever)
263. 2 Peter 3:9 REMOVED “us” TO “you”
264. 1 John 1:7 REMOVED “Christ”
265. 1 John 3:16 REMOVED “of God” (love of God)
266. 1 John 4:3 REMOVED “Christ is come in the flesh” (antichrist)
267. 1 John 4:9 REMOVED “begotten”
268. 1 John 4:19 REMOVED "him" (We love him, because he first…)
269. 1 John 5:7 REMOVED LAST 15 WORDS
270. 1 John 5:8 REMOVED FIRST 9 WORDS
271. 1 John 5:13 REMOVED LAST 13 WORDS
272. 1 John 5:13 ADDED "continue to" (denys eternal security in Christ)
273. 2 John 1:3 REMOVED "the Lord"
274. Jude 1:25 REMOVED “wise” (Referring to God)
275. Revelation 1:8 REMOVED “the beginning and the ending”
276. Revelation 1:9 REMOVED Christ (TWICE)
277. Revelation 1:11 REMOVED “I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last."
278. Revelation 1:18 REMOVED "hell"
279. Revelation 2:13 CHANGED "Satan’s seat" TO "Satan’s throne"
280. Revelation 2:15 REMOVED “which thing I hate”
281. Revelation 5:14 REMOVED “Him that liveth for ever and ever”
282. Revelation 6:8 REMOVED "Hell"
283. Revelation 6:17 CHANGED "his wrath" TO "their wrath"
284. Revelation 8:13 CHANGED “angel” TO “eagle”
285. Revelation 11:15 CHANGED “kingdoms” TO “kingdom”
286. Revelation 11:17 REMOVED “and art to come”
287. Revelation 12:12 REMOVED “inhabiters of"
288. Revelation 12:17 REMOVED “Christ”
289. Revelation 14:5 REMOVED “before the throne of God”
290. Revelation 15:3 CHANGED "King of saints" TO "King of the ages" et. al.

291. Revelation 16:5 REMOVED "and shalt be" (refers to deity of Jesus)

292. Revelation 16:7 CHANGED "And I heard another out of the altar say" TO "And I heard the altar respond"

293. Revelation 16:17 REMOVED “of heaven”

294. Revelation 20:9 REMOVED “from God out of”

295. Revelation 20:12 CHANGED “God” TO “throne”

296. Revelation 20:13 REMOVED "hell"

297. Revelation 20:14 REMOVED "hell"

298. Revelation 21:24 REMOVED “of them which are saved"

299. Revelation 22:14 CHANGED “do his commandments” TO “wash their robes”

300. Revelation 22:21 REMOVED "Christ"

The truth speaks for itself, doesn’t it. It is a very wicked thing to add or subtract from God’s inspired Word. ...

> **Deuteronomy 4:2, “*Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it*, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.”**
>
> **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words*, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.”**

All of these accursed pastors today who are going around telling everyone to “turn away from your sinful ways” to get to Heaven are LIARS! They are ungodly false prophets who add man’s words to God’s Words, perverting the Scriptures. I am talking about ungodly false teachers on salvation; such as, Sam Gipp, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Sam Adams, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Beth Moore, John Hagee, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Ken Ham and his Answers-In-Genesis cult, Bob Jones University, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, William Lane Craig, Jack Chick, Keith Gomez, Marty Herron, Dan Corner, Joyce Meyer, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Joe Hensen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Todd Friel, Jimmy Swaggart, Charles Stanley, Adrian Rogers, Pacific Garden Mission and UNSHACKLED radio, et cetera. These wicked imposters ALL pervert the Gospel, complicating the simplicity that is in Christ, adding or subtracting from the Gospel.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhUaDxbFXIsGjFfGleEz4jTyYM-ucNc5X9OzwZZ91QIXIvhPDgD9QCbngzV-u7uH42HF_jPcbnieYkoiDAnw5Yz9Zjj3cBoLCVjF0O

4.2 February

4.2.1 Beware Of Liquid Devil (2023-02-01 19:03)

Proverbs 20:1, “ Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.”

The following three photos were taken by my father in the 1970’s. My Dad was a Skid Row preacher in downtown Chicago, who dedicated his ministry to helping alcoholics and drug addicts on the streets, the forgotten of our society. ...

[1] 

[2]



[3]

5410



Sadly, it was reported in the news today on February 1st, 2023 that a man who got drunk, murdered his fiancée and her baby in the womb, when his car crashed. The man has been officially charged with two counts of murder. Here is the actual wreckage. The automobile hit a street pole and was cut into three parts...

[4]

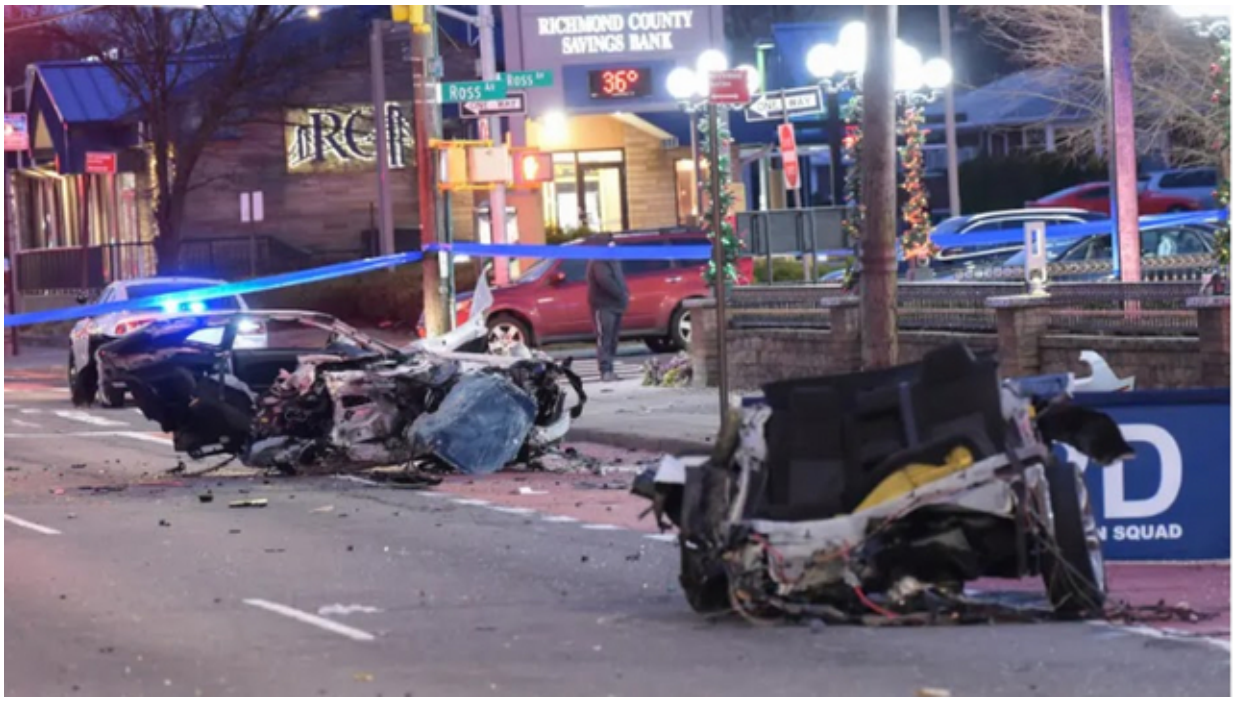

[5]Drunk Driver In New York Charged With Two-Counts Of Murder

The following actual photo is of Denise Wagoner (before and after), who got drunk and crashed...

[6]



The Sad Story Of Denise Wagoner, "[7]Just Call Me Crash"

God knows that I don’t condemn anyone for consuming alcoholic beverages. I take a cup of Nyquil to help me sleep sometimes, which Pastor Jerry Falwell called “

Baptist wine.

” If you are using Nyquil for medicinal purposes, as I do, then I see nothing wrong in drinking it. The state of Florida took away my 10 mg of prescription Ambien, which I had taken for over 10 years. I have difficulty sleeping. Staying active during the day doesn’t help. I also sometimes take over-the-counter sleep aid medications from CVS or Walgreens.

Thankfully, by God’s grace, I have never drank one drop of booze. I refuse to drink beer. I hate alcoholic beverages. Recreational drinking can be deadly. I’ve seen too many horrible things happen to people who drink booze. The best wisdom I’ve ever heard regarding alcohol, is that you cannot take the second drink if you don’t take the first. That man in the earlier article I shared with you, is facing two charges of murder. The state of New York is charging him with manslaughter, but it ought to be second degree murder. Regardless, if convicted of two counts of manslaughter, the man faces 50 years in prison!!! Was it worth it?

According to the law offices of Attorney’s *Herrling and Clark* in Wisconsin...

> "***Any amount of alcohol in a person's system*** can affect their ability to control a motor vehicle and avoid collisions with other vehicles, motorcycles, bicyclists, pedestrians, or obstacles. The best way to prevent drunk driving accidents is to never get behind the wheel **after even one drink of alcohol.**" [emphasis added] —[8]SOURCE

Better yet, don't drink booze at all. Search the internet and you will learn that in Russia alcoholism is a massive problem. I read years ago that in Russia, one in every seven men die because of their fondness of Vodka. That is so sad. This evil trend has led to a shortage of husbands for Russian women. I like what Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) calls alcohol: "LIQUID DEVIL." It sure is too! From the earliest historical records of human civilization, alcohol has been a menace to individuals, families and society.

According to statistics gathered by the NHTSA (National Highway And Transportation and Safety Administration)...

> "Every day, about 32 people in the United States die in drunk-driving crashes—that's one person every 45 minutes. In 2020, 11,654 people died in alcohol-impaired driving traffic deaths—a 14 % increase from 2019. These deaths were all preventable." —[9]SOURCE

When will humanity ever learn from our sins, failures, bad decisions and foolishness? The answer is that each generation must rediscover THE TRUTH for ourselves. **Jeremiah 17:9, "**

The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

" We all have to make our own individual choices in life. By God's grace, I have chosen all my life to abstain from alcohol beverages (e.g., beer, Vodka, wine, Brandy, et cetera). There are so many great beverage choices without consuming alcohol for recreation.

By very consistency consumer alcohol is a schedule one drug. That is, alcohol can become addictive, but has no medical purpose. Although some fools will argue, the statistics speak for themselves, don't they. Every year in the United States, thousands upon thousands of people become victims of alcoholic substance abuse. The inspired Holy Bible speaks plainly on this matter of booze.

Proverbs 20:1, " Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise." ...

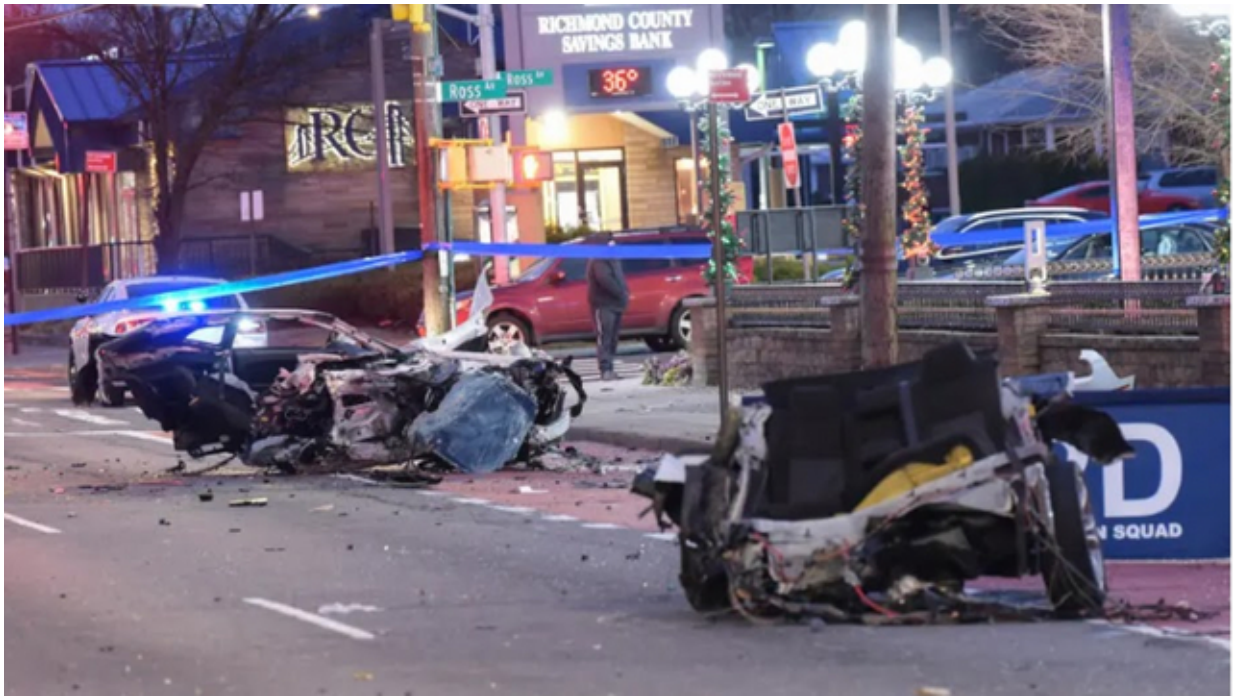

Drunk Man Kills Pregnant Fiancée And Child

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhpfFcDIxp-iB_2VLc-c9zb0iJcndAM7t06g0freoPObKlA0qYHYltssM37tVMnnPGj0SRoSpF5bSVYRm0U20INx951yazHpnQ7cZW
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-npouTGBKEO9Bzr3PvWemtj4e3yXhSeyCOFsDXmv9W4c6fSnKgLUyugrwmQaeuiDBjJrIuTQ3Dk6Pkc0Gz-ZEa3WKGBeIaf2KtFL
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiFkJwj40MxahFzGj8pH4WRu2WkPHTkRXgIR9AGcSwGCCjEE9XNMjseDQOBta5YRhHO4Eoo0PTP6xOZYVC8GK1sDERPAPpTbEy2eUj
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjcmXjCwBgCuiJgL636BwoBSQ31EzjmyQI7hoPBcTJTlZZ_5SsWlpf1XlTqGaQWumwk9wYrQWJolH20YpxIJ_MZWdZXbvrFG1xBtfu
5. https://www.foxnews.com/us/new-york-crash-suspect-told-future-familys-fate-before-court-reports
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgBwlXXa9MRlqlpnGpY4mLy8m1WhrOc5U1oHnlUCGZfTi_8b_iOscDE0hB5Ut4rfYAw0QCYFB_0sLeH6gMQ85K4qxm2L_tOZPl7ei2
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Alcohol%20Kills/big_lie.htm
8. https://herrlingclark.com/how-many-alcoholic-drinks-make-it-unsafe-for-a-person-to-drive/
9. https://www.nhtsa.gov/risky-driving/drunk-driving
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjcmXjCwBgCuiJgL636BwoBSQ31EzjmyQI7hoPBcTJTlZZ_5SsWlpf1XlTqGaQWumwk9wYrQWJolH20YpxIJ_MZWdZXbvrFG1xBtfu

---

4.2.2 We Ought To Love Everybody, As God Loves Us (2023-02-02 18:52)

Romans 5:1-11, " *Therefore being justified by faith*, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience; And patience, experience; and experience, hope: And hope maketh not ashamed; *because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us*. For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. For scarcely

for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life. And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement."

I dearly love this tremendous passage of Scripture. In these eleven beautiful Bible verses we find a Smorgasbord (i.e., a Swedish word which means an assortment of foods served as a buffet) of truths. I love a Smorgasbord!!!

#1 - We Are Justified By Faith

The first great truth I see in this passage is in verse one: **"Therefore being justified by faith..."** It frustrates me that over 90 % of pastors, Bible colleges and churches today have been corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. Instead of preaching the truth from the Bible that lost sinners are justified by faith alone, they have been deceived by the Devil to add turning away from your sinful ways to get to Heaven. Nowhere in the inspired Word of God are we taught to "

repent of our your sins

"

or

"

turn away from your sins

"

to be saved. These phrases are NOT found in the inspired King James Bible. Ungodly men added those unbiblical requirements, and in so doing have perverted the Gospel. We are justified by faith alone.

#2 - We Live The Christian Life By Faith

The second great truth that I see is in verse one through five...

> **Romans 5:1-5, "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: *By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also*: knowing that tribulation worketh patience; And patience, experience; and experience, hope: And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. "**

If you are saved, you were saved by God's grace through faith. That very SAME grace is available to help you live your life. As seen in the preceding passage from Romans chapter five, the Apostle Paul writes, **"Jesus Christ: *By whom also we have access by faith into this grace* wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. And not only**

so, but we glory in tribulations also... ” Boy, I love that! The same grace that saved us is still available to every believer BY FAITH, to help us stand, rejoice in hope, glory in tribulations, et cetera. That is why Paul and Silas could sing unto the Lord while locked in shackles and chains in prison in Rome.

A professed Christian man recently contacted me, to tell me how down, discouraged and frustrated he is with life. He mentioned praying to God, but never receiving any answers. He said that he doesn't want to play a useless religious game anymore, where He cries out to a God who never answers. I know how he feels. I think most people do, if we are honest about it. But dear friend, I can tell you with Biblical confidence that living the Christian life is strictly a matter of HAVING FAITH IN GOD. In **Mark 11:22b** Jesus exclaimed: **“ Have faith in God. ”**

- When you feel like God has abandoned you dear reader,
  “ Have faith in God. ”
- When you feel discouraged,
  “ Have faith in God. ”
- When your heart is broken,
  “ Have faith in God. ”
- When you lose your job and don't know what to do,
  “ Have faith in God. ”
- When a loved one is sick and then dies,
  “ Have faith in God. ”
- When you are lonely and have no one to hug,
  “ Have faith in God. ”
- When you are mistreated by bad uncompassionate pastors, **“ Have faith in God. ”**
- When you are kicked out of church for standing for the truth,
  “ Have faith in God. ”
- When your spouse unexpectedly cruelly divorces you,
  “ Have faith in God. ”

- When everything is going fine in life,

  “ Have faith in God.

  ”

Always have faith in God dear friend. Any idiot can handle a crisis, it’s this mundane day to day living that gets us down. That is where true character is formed and revealed over time, by those who just stay by the stuff. The true heroes are the people who fulfill their duties, day in and day out for years, being faithful to do what they are supposed to do, just like our great God does. **1st Corinthians 1:9, “ *God is faithful*, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.”**

#3 - Suffering Teaches Us To Walk By Faith, Not By Sight

When life is miserable and nothing seems to be going our way, our faith is tested. We have no choice but to be patient, which through years of experience teaches us to wait on God. We learn through tribulation and patience in our sufferings, that the Christian life is lived BY FAITH, NOT BY SIGHT (2nd Corinthians 5:7). The most important thing is to never lose faith in God. The Bibles says that our strength to keep going and not quit, is KNOWING the truth that Jesus has raised up from the dead, and we will too...

> 2nd Corinthians 4:14, “Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus *shall raise up us also by Jesus*, and shall present us with you. For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God. *For which cause we faint not*; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day.”

The same omnipotent (all-powerful) God who raised up Jesus from the dead the third day, also raises up the believer—not only by giving us unspeakable joy, love, hope and peace in this sorrowful lifetime, but God will also resurrect our bodies at the Rapture, transforming mortality into immortality. For those believers who are still alive, they will be changed in the twinkling of an eye (in a fraction of a second) into the likeness of Christ’s glorified resurrected body (Philippians 3:21). What a day that will be! ...

> **Romans 5:3b-5, “knowing that tribulation worketh patience; And patience, experience; and experience, hope: And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us.”**

By faith we can endure and rejoice in our tribulations and sorrows. When I hear a saint belly-aching about their problems and doubting God, I understand that their faith is weak. That doesn’t make them a bad person, it just means that they haven’t been walking with God. **Romans 10:17, “So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.”** At the lowest points in my life, I decided to focus more on my website ministry. I labored more intensely. I spent more time in prayer, Bible study and helping counsel down and out people, feeding Jesus’ sheep. That increase in my faith saw me through the tough times!

I was just as sad, miserable, frustrated and lonely in my daily life; but I had peace like a river in my soul, unshakable faith, and the love of God shed abroad in my heart toward everyone. Unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken. Faith is like film, it develops in the

dark. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Everything that we do in the Christian life is by faith. I often work until I cannot keep my eyes open, bobbing my head up and down in my office chair, falling asleep at my laptop computer. God sees my sacrifice of love for Him. I labor by faith, believing that my Lord will one day in eternity reward my labors (1st Corinthians 3:8).

By faith Noah moved with fear to build an ark, which took him 120 years. I have heard Ken Ham and others allege that Noah didn't take 120 years to build the ark, but the Bible calls ken Ham and those other speculators, liars! **1st Peter 3:20, "Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water."** God waited 120 years for Noah to prepare the ark. When Noah was done, God sent the flood to destroy all humanity and life upon the land.

#4 - Christ Died For The Ungodly, And We Should Love Everyone

I love this Scripture passage! The Bible says that some people who sacrifice their life to save a righteous man. The Bible says that perhaps even a few people who sacrifice their life to die for a good man. But who would give their life to save a convicted criminal, to die in the place of an ungodly man? No one! Ah, but Jesus did. Christ died for the ungodly. He died for even you and me friend, both guilty sinners. What uncommon love! ...

> **Romans 5:6-11, "For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. *But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us*. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life. *And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement*."**

As humans, we have all found ourselves thinking silently in our soul, "She doesn't deserve to be loved" or "He doesn't deserve my prayers." We all have enemies. What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 5:44, "**

But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and *pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you*; " Jesus tells us to pray for our enemies who despitefully use and persecute us. That is Christianity 101 for advanced saints who genuinely want to please God. Immature believers won't obey this command from God. The Lord wants us to love people who hurt us. God wants us to be better than the average bear. He wants us to be just like His only begotten Son, Jesus.

Many people don't deserve our love, help, prayers or kindness; but neither do we deserve the unconditional love of God that sent Jesus to be brutally beaten and spit upon by Roman soldiers, as they mocked and ridiculed Him, falsely accused by the Pharisees, and ultimately condemned and crucified to death on a cross as an innocent man. Jesus truly didn't deserve to suffer and die, but He did it to pay for our sins, because God loves us. Jesus is almighty God!!!

Dear reader, I encourage you to love, forgive and do good to all mankind.

If someone has hurt you, let the offense go into God's hands for judgment, so you can forgive them and move forward with your own life. Don't allow bitterness and hatred to consume you. I have been hurt, betrayed, defrauded and abused by countless wicked people in my life (including a half down rotten pastors), but I let the snakes go long ago, by faith entrusting God to keep His promise to avenge me of their wickedness (Romans 12:19-21; 1st Thessalonians 4:6).

Our great Savior died for the ungodly, which includes you and me and all humanity. We are all ungodly (Romans 3:10, 23). If Christ was willing to die on a cross to redeem a guilty sinner like me, then I surely am going to forgive everyone, even before they ask for forgiveness, or if they never ask for any forgiveness. God has forgiven me. And let me say, you don't need to ask God to forgive your sins, because Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins on the cross. Forgiveness of sins is a free gift. Eternal life is a free gift. A gift simply needs to be accepted. We accept God's free gift of forgiveness of sins by faith.

Simply take God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible. Put your faith (trust, confidence) in what Christ did for you. Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, accepting Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then bodily resurrected three days later, is saved. It is as simple as that to get to Heaven. Just believe that Jesus did it all for you. **John 6:47, "V erily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

"

People just want to be loved. They may not deserve it, but neither do we. Humans can be so rotten to each other, committing unimaginable evils. But Christ was willing to die for that person, and for you and for me. We are ALL guilty sinners. **Psalms 106:6, "We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, *we have done wickedly*."** Always remember: "There but for the grace of God go I." You either love everyone, or else you love no one. Jesus died for everyone because God loves everyone, even the vilest sinner on earth. So what right do we have not to love everyone? But for the grace of God, we might be in that person's shoes and difficult situation. Let God love everybody through you, with the divine *fruit* of the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). Jesus is precious!!!



People Just Want To Be Loved

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgf3zyCpslFfFPZPt5PjYaJKXGvQiTQ2BgVdyDyUUr36wxh_Vz58roClVIMNvn6blccxpeqIAvBl4EHKd9kFiOJKDlIbqqI6_WDcz9

4.2.3 1st Thessalonians 4:14 Gives Us God's Simple Plan Of Salvation (2023-02-03 12:13)

1st Thessalonians, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."

I love 1st Thessalonians 4:14. What an awesome Bible verse! Satan has succeeded in changing our Bible versions in most churches today. The Devil has also succeeded in changing our moral standards of clothing in most Bible colleges and churches, which were once considered the most conservative Christian institutions in the United States. It is sad to see everything turning from good to bad in America. Likewise, Satan has crept a false plan of salvation into many of our Independent co-called "Fundamental" Baptist churches, adopting [1]a Roman Catholic understanding of repentance instead of what the Bible teaches. They are only fundamental in name, but not in their stand, lifestyle or convictions.

I love 1st Thessalonians 4:14 because it tells us the plain and simple plan of salvation, **"For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** Amen! If we believe that Jesus died on the cross for

our sins and resurrected from the grave three days later, we are saved. This is what the Bible teaches. This is a very different plan of salvation than the unbiblical requirement for a person to cease from sinful bad habits, forsake the world, make a commitment, and become a follower of Jesus Christ to be saved. Whether doing good works or stopping bad works, both are still dead works (Hebrews 6:1). Works have no part in salvation (Ephesians 2:8-9). To teach that a person must commit to turning away from sin to be saved is to teach that we are saved by partial faith in Christ plus human effort, which is heresy.

The Bible defines the "Gospel" for us in **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."** This is the good news, which is what the word gospel means. We are saved by believing the good news that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God Who came into the world to die in our place on the cross. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Who will Jesus bring with Him at the Rapture? **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** This Scripture also refutes the false teaching of Soul Sleep that is foolishly taught by Seventh Day Adventists and Jehovah's Witnesses. The Bible says that God is going to bring with Him the saints, who were saved by believing that Jesus died and rose again from the dead.

The dead in Christ will be raised first (1st Thessalonians 4:16-17), a reunion of our new, changed, resurrected, glorified, physical body, fashioned like unto the Lord's perfect new body (Philippians 3:21). Then the saints who are alive and remain on earth shall be **"CAUGHT UP,"** in the twinkling of an eye (1st Thessalonians 4:17b), to meet the Lord in the air (1st Corinthians 15:52; 1st Thessalonians 4:17). All the saints shall be CAUGHT UP to be with the Lord in the clouds. Every saint will receive a glorified new body, incorruptible. What a day that will be!!! This Biblical doctrine is often called "THE RAPTURE," which although it is not a word found in the Bible, the teaching certainly agrees with the Scriptures.

Here is the full passage of Scripture:

> **1st Thessalonians 4:13-18, "But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. Wherefore comfort one another with these words."**

1st Thessalonians 4:17 plainly teaches that we will be **“CAUGHT UP”** to be with the Lord in the air when He returns. Clearly, this is a very different event than the Revelation (Second Coming) of Jesus Christ to the earth, when He will be seen by all humanity. The Revelation comes 7-years AFTER the Rapture. [2]The Rapture Compared To The Revelation | [3]Do Babies Go At The Rapture? (Dr. Max D. Younce). The [4]Bible teaches a pretribulation Rapture, that is, the saints are caught up before the 7-year tribulation period.

Let us be vigilant and always ready to contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3), by exposing any false plan of salvation that adds to the simple truth that we are saved by believing the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. Christ died for our sins on the cross. He was buried. Three days later He bodily rose from the dead for our justification. If you acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner in God’s eyes and believe that Christ died for your sins, and that He raised up from the dead, then you are saved immediately, irrevocably and eternally secure in the promise of God to save them that believe (John 3:16; Romans 1:16; Titus 1:2).

1st Thessalonians, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”



1. catholic.htm
2. http://youtu.be/5HCgcG17XHQ?list=UUScoWa3m-t5y0yOhk6xYK-w
3. http://youtu.be/1N1b14K_PWQ?list=UUScoWa3m-t5y0yOhk6xYK-w
4. pretribulation_rapture.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg92btpWF_16Kru5lqhVtcAllprYHq-bATARuKOmC3Q2uyWyhikG8m5YHwKTmitXRRSXMPBmvrs4sfQUIep3Yzjm7uqJUqzA-vA56E

4.2.4 Keep Yourselves In The Love Of God (2023-02-04 23:37)

Jude 1:20-25, "But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost, *Keep yourselves in the love of God*, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. *And of some have compassion, making a difference*: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the

garment spotted by the flesh. Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen."

I love that phrase in **Jude 21a, "Keep yourselves in the love of God..."** What a great motto to live by: *KEEP YOURSELVES IN THE LOVE OF GOD!!!* I want to love people more and more as I grow older. We hear so much terrible stories in the news about people hurting people. My Christian father used to rightly say: "

People can become real monsters without Jesus Christ.

" Dad was so right! I am so glad to be a born-again Christian, and I desire to please God by letting Him unconditionally loving people through me.

One of the biggest sad stories in recent news, is the horrific murders of four University Of Idaho college students on November 13, 2022, allegedly by Bryan Kohberger. Kohberger's DNA was found on the release buckle of the knife sheath left at the scene of the crime, which is damning evidence against him. Cellphone records show Brian's cellphone at the location of the student's housing, a dozen times in the five months preceding the murders. Since this housing unit is not located near a main road, but rather in a remote area rarely visited except by residents who live there, this is also damning evidence against Bryan, who is 28 years old.

I am fully convinced that Kohberger will be found guilty of all four murders. The evidence speaks for itself. I think any jury based upon existing reasonable doubt would find Bryan guilty. This tragic event is heartbreaking. Why would someone do such an evil thing? The Biblical answer is that humanity is wicked by nature. Let me quote from Romans chapter three...

> **Romans 3:10-20, "As it is written, *There is none righteous, no, not one:There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God*. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips: Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: Their feet are swift to shed blood: Destruction and misery are in their ways: And the way of peace have they not known: There is no fear of God before their eyes. Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

Having quoted the inspired Holy Bible to you, I do think that most people are generally good. Although that seems like a major contradiction from Romans 3:10-20 that we just read, as with all truths there is a balance. Pastor Jack Hyles used to rightly say that anybody is capable of committing any sin under the right circumstances. Dr. Hyles is absolutely correct. One of my favorite quotes by Brother Hyles is...

> "If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked." —Pastor Jack Hyles, [1]"Unjust In The Least"

We are all sinners. I say that there are good sinners and bad sinners, but we are all sinners. As humans we tend to classify sins. Most people dismiss horrible sins such as gossip, drunkenness, hatred, lust, lying and fornicating as minor sins. These alleged “

minor sins

” (or “Venial Sins” in Roman Catholicism)

are commonly tolerated as the norm in society. However, it is these so-called minor sins which often lead to major sins; such as, assault, adultery, murder, et cetera. The wise saint eschews all sins as being wicked. All sins are black, evil and horrible! There is no such thing as a

“

white sin.

” All sins are serious and offensive to God.

If we are not careful as God’s children, we can become to hateful toward sin, that we begin to hate the sinner. We should never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. This is part of keeping one’s self in the love of God. **Jude 1:21, “**

***Keep yourselves in the love of God*, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. ”**

The reason why some people commit unimageable crimes is because they lack God’s love. God’s love they nailed Jesus to the cross is UNCONDITIONAL love. God’s love is unconditional. You don’t deserve it. You don’t earn it. You cannot qualify for it. …

> Romans 5:6-9, “For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.”

God is love. Those of God’s children who humbly walk with Him, will be encompassed with God’s love toward others.

Jude 1:21, “

***Keep yourselves in the love of God*, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.**

” We have a choice as believers. We can either choose to walk in the Spirit (spiritually minded), or we can choose to walk in the flesh (carnally minded). The Christian life is no accident. No one walks with God by chance, but because we deliberately choose to spend time fellowshipping with our great God.

James 4:8-9,

“

***Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you*. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.**

Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

”

I have met so many carnal pastors, like Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). They have no love or compassion toward hurting people at PCC. When I kindly told Pastor Redlin at the 4th of July picnic in 2021 that I was homeless, sleeping in Walmart's parking lot, he just cold-heartedly walked away from me. Redlin couldn't have cared less, while he slept in his big warm bed in his extravagant home. Where dwelleth the love of God. There is no love of God shed abroad in their hearts at PCC. Individual people do not matter at PCC, the cult system always comes first. I speak that to their utter SHAME in the PCC camp.

Dear reader, I encourage you to: *KEEP YOURSELVES IN THE LOVE OF GOD!!!* There are people all around us that feel unloved and unwanted by this cruel, uncaring and senseless world of sin. Thank God for the few Christians in this world who know, love and walk with God. You can identify them by their unconditional love for other people.

Dear reader: *KEEP YOURSELVES IN THE LOVE OF GOD!!!*

[2]

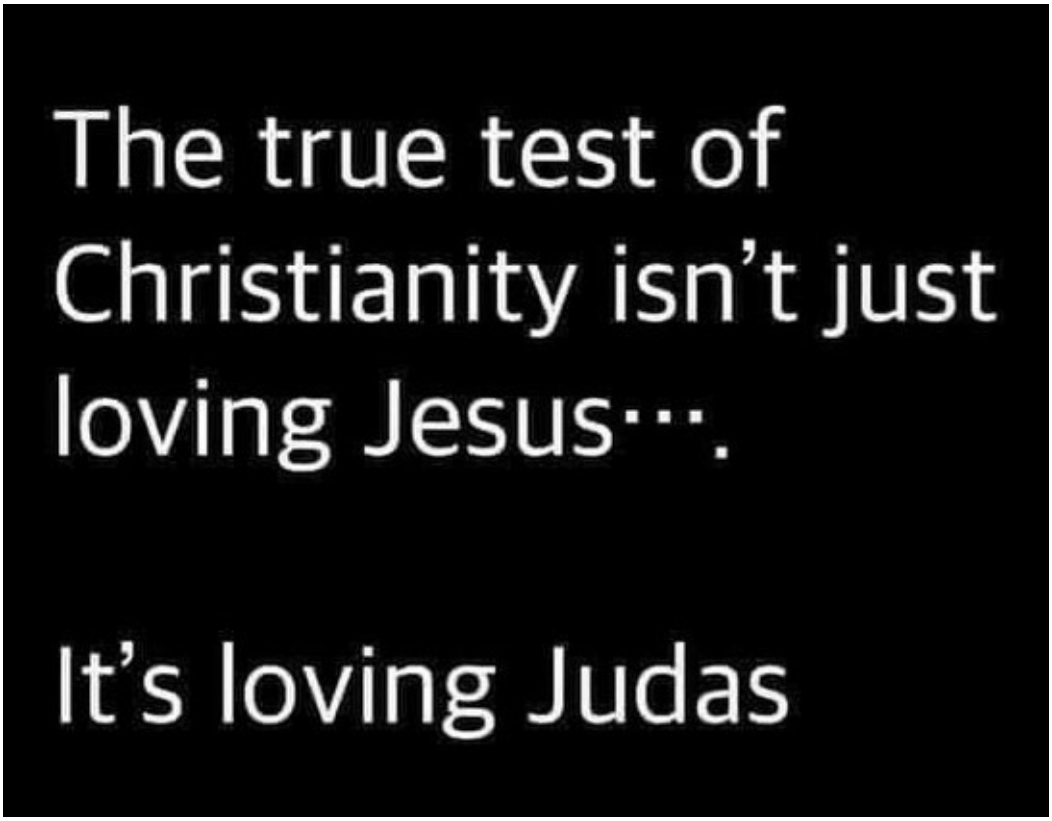

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNxzrCsj-LvO_MhxOGB12PnQzjsgzx5U21pxdJJ1DnNvMe_1byRN4Jgr4qROeWssHGLljU6QP72_3cU3paxBZZaAgmcV1IT3nAHag

---

4.2.5 If You Love Ice Cold Refreshing Water, Don't Go To Hell (2023-02-05 12:46)

Luke 16:19-26,

5426

“

There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man’s table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham’s bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

***And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame*.**

But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

”

I LOVE cold water. I get so thirsty sometimes, and I love drinking lots of fresh spring water. I have an ice-maker on my refrigerator, for the first time in my life at age 56. I had never been blessed to have such a nice thing. I love ice cold water! There’s not a single time when I enjoy cold refreshing water, when I am not reminded of the suffering rich man still in Hell today. It saddens my heart when I think about that poor man, who during his formerly earthly life was very wealthy. He went from being extremely rich to utterly poor.

I never rejoice in his calamity, for that would be sinful and very wrong. Rather, I rejoice as Jesus told us on Luke 10:20 that my name is written in Heaven, in the precious Lamb’s Book of Life. I praise God that I have been a born-again believer since age 13. We don’t hear that term “born again” used hardly anymore in today’s spiritually lifeless, theologically barren and corrupt pulpits. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

Dear reader, the choice is yours alone. Please get saved before it is too late...

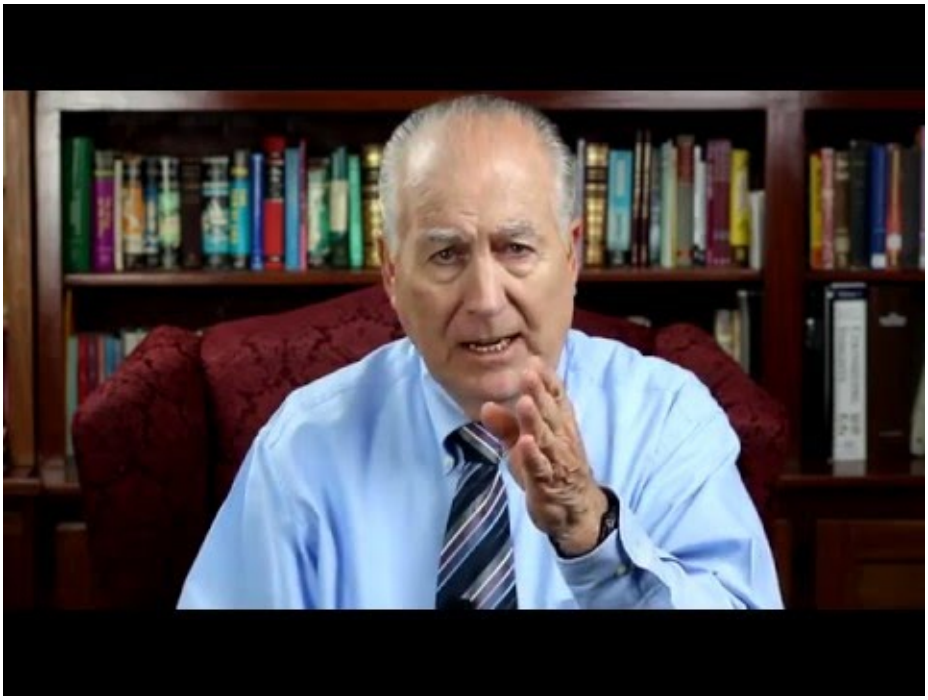

THE CLEAR GOSPEL IN 4 MINUTE
(Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold)

God never sent anyone to Hell who didn't choose to go there, by rejecting God's free gift of eternal life through faith alone in Jesus Christ. Dear friend, Jesus died on a cross to pay your debt of sin, and mine. Some people accuse free grace preachers like me of promoting "cheap grace." No dear reader, God's grace is not cheap, it is in fact COMPLETELY FREE!!!

Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His own precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb* without blemish and without spot:"** You don't need to "ask" Jesus to save you, for He has already paid your debt of sin is freely offering you eternal life as a gift. Yes, eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18). All God expects of you dear sinner is that you take it! Salvation has no obligations or stipulations, nor can it, if eternal life is to truly remain a gift.

Only THE TRUTH of the Gospel of Jesus Christ can set a LOST SINNER free! If you foolishly reject God's great gift, then in Hell someday you will be DENIED even one drop of water. ...

> **Luke 16:19-26, "There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man**

also died, and was buried; And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. *And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame*. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. And beside all this, *between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence*."

Please read verse 24 carefully dear reader...

Luke 16:24, " And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, *that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue*; for I am tormented in this flame. "

The Bible warns that if anyone goes to Hell (Greek: Hades), you will be denied even one single drop of water to quench your thirst. I don't know about you friend, but that is enough reason to get saved. If this story in Luke 16:19-31 is not a factual literal story, then Jesus is a liar! But our Lord is not a liar. **John 14:1-2, "**

Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

In my Father's house are many mansions: *if it were not so, I would have told you*. I go to prepare a place for you.

" Our blessed Savior said what He meant, and He meant what He said.

This story in Luke 16:19-31 is 100 % accurate and true. It really happened. The Bible says that God is no respecter of persons (Romans 2:11). If God allowed the rich man to die in his sins, and go to Hell to be tormented forever, you can expect no less horror if you also die in your sins without Jesus as your personal Savior. **John 8:24,**

"I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for *if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins***."**

Do you BELIEVE that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God? **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is *the Christ, the Son of God*; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Do you BELIEVE that Jesus died on a cross for your sins, and that He was buried, and bodily resurrected after three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-6)? BELIEVE the Gospel, that is, the *GOOD NEWS,* oh guilty sinner and you are saved!

Please get saved, to ensure that in eternity you will be able to quench your thirsty with me from the pure water of life. **Revelation 22:1, "And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb."** Jesus drank liquid in His ressurected body, and so will we according to Philippians 3:21, when we receive an immortal glorified body at the Rapture, fashioned like unto the Lord's resurrected body. **Revelation 7:17, "**

For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

" What a glorious day that will be, when my Jesus I shall see! Jesus is precious!!!

I am not glad that anyone ever goes to Hell, and neither should you be either. God has no pleasure in the death of the wicked (Ezekiel 18:32).

When I enjoy cold refreshing water, I always rejoice that I am eternally saved and know it. The Bible says in 1st John 5:13 that we can KNOW we are saved certain. Do you have the Holy Spirit in you, bearing witness with your spirit that the Gospel is THE TRUTH by which all who BELIEVE IT are forever saved

(1st John 3:24). I KNOW I am saved because I BELIEVED the Gospel at age 13 and was born-again. The old account was settled long ago! I have been saved certain now for 42 years, since age 13. You can only be born *physically* into the world one time. Likewise, you can only be born again *spiritually* into God's family once. If you are born twice, you die once; if you are born once, you die twice!

My faith wholly rests in Jesus' name, because of what He did through Calvary's cross to pay for my sins, and that He was buried and then

miraculously raised up physically the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6; John chapters 19-20). Jesus ascended into Heaven and sprinkled His literal liquid blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat in the presence of God the Father (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). That is my only hope for forgiveness

of sins and eternal life. Thank you for reading my humble blog. Jesus is precious!!!

[1]



[2]



[3]



[4]



[5]



[6] 

Life is Short, Hell is Hot, and Eternity is a Long Time!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiZ_L_F83vrxmnhTsvQN4yhbvsBjSP4GhI1cPOB64Nk9nsatrs6WT1dnepLHopCgODd-lxUAa6NfG0XzgdR4QoffUBHc9SvvDVVdmI
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgLJMLWof2j5AdAI6_lkoNiyR-ELyI7OYjYzrsb4XYBfFLfFtGZ73MGY2pK_DmyltJtho4S0HnaefW7E_XkCXT5zoR4NiuSzN9tGzt
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEipEY9PJBPVWq4mmRvebcD7-oNcP1K6BwQw6R9DpbbGH-GJwGd9Gkv4-MBMGW8FfFS2BGQXhYS0eyw20dlInH6K0puYm18zK1UgV34
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi4QO7Oj3R4sawR0_bnMiBaSomHejIHsmUvEJj3thZ-GivTbm8iyvxuDngwSXHsIpbyVuvZtPBjFTpl_lpAGwmo5pG0bnxKuzbSwDb
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg1-pPfkEEhBsgGmHd_dnFq-bXRTunH2UKOeA0IVId0g6e_hAw_fdyHyHNakQ1XMnlECYoH8lsyTsq6Emcv5kAEiTfvMhftZBytdqy
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhJSZzOaFHpapnboH-S7lHzMN0d2YTbMvf2_vXEAcFMnT0j0DK2MEoyZlBd-yHHv_NHE2QuVygJ3RmHZE2VDTx2ax6Ns5lI5nLuOVi

---

4.2.6 Beware Of Dr. Peter Ruckman's Counterfeit Gospel (2023-02-06 00:38)

Genesis 15:3-6, "And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is mine heir.

And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be. *And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness*."

Habakkuk 2:4, " Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: *but the just shall live by his faith*. "

Romans 4:1-4, “What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.”

Acts 10:43, “*To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*.”

The preceding Scripture passages, plainly put to rest the heretical idea that anyone in the history of human civilization has ever been, or ever will be, saved BY WORKS!!! The Apostle Paul makes it very clear in Romans 4:4 that if salvation has ever been by WORKS, then it was by DEBT and not by God’s GRACE. That absolutely settles the matter dear friend. God does not owe any lost sinner eternal life. I am surprised at the utter ignorance of Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016). I admire Dr. Ruckman for [1]his excellent work in defense of the King James Bible, but unfortunately he drops the ball for God, utterly failing to rightly divide the Word of Truth concerning salvation in the Old Testament and in the future after the Rapture.

The following heretical teachings are from Dr. Ruckman. This is of the Devil, a false plan of salvation, blasphemy against the Word of God, and shameful...

What To Do In Case You Miss The Rapture by Dr. Peter Ruckman:

1. **DON’T PANIC.**

   You were going to Hell anyway, and you never panicked then. You were just as LOST before the rapture (Eph. 2:1-5) as you are AFTER the rapture. If you didn’t worry then or made fun of Hell then, or if you followed the educated idiots of your day who didn’t believe God would send anyone to Hell, it will be no time to worry after you are left. You are lost either way. You have entered a period of time called ’the tribulation’ and the plan of salvation in the tribulation is faith in Jesus Christ plus your own good works.

2. **START WORKING YOUR WAY TO HEAVEN IMMEDIATELY.**

   In the tribulation, a man must keep the commandments (Rev. 14:12), and keep them "to the end" (Matt. 24:13). If he doesn’t, he loses his salvation (Heb. 6:1-6) and burns in Hell (Heb. 10:26-31). You always believed in works before the rapture, or else you would have trusted Christ to save you by grace through faith (Eph. 2:8-9). Now that the rapture has happened, there is no more salvation by grace through faith, and you will be given an opportunity to show what a really fine moral character you are. Get to work! ... [2]SOURCE

Oh my! What blasphemy! No Sir, if you miss out on the Pretribulation Rapture, you won’t be able to start working your way to Heaven. If you are foolish enough to follow the deadly advice of Dr. Ruckman, you will sadly spend eternity burning in hell, fire and brimstone. **Revelation 21:8, “But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, *shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death*”** (cf. Revelation 20:11-15). Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time!!!

The Bible is very clear that **“ALL”** the prophets (i.e., all Old Testament preachers), taught that remission of sins comes *only* through faith in the Messiah. **Acts 10:43, “ To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. ”** Dear reader, there has always been ONLY ONE Gospel. The Apostle Paul reiterates this truth in **Galatians 1:6-7, “**

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ *unto another gospel:*

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

” Dr. Ruckman (even postmortem) is perverting the Gospel, troubling the churches.

Some dispensationalists (I don’t like or teach dispensational teaching) falsely teach that there was a different plan of salvation for Old Testament Jews under the law of Moses. They claim that whereas Abraham’s faith was counted for righteousness (Genesis 15:6; Romans 4:1-7), the Jews under the law given to Moses by God were required to do WORKS in addition to having faith in Christ. Folks, the Bible does not agree with those dispensationalists and Dr. Ruckman (who they follow as their unofficial leader). Dr. Ruckman died in 2016, but he still has a devout cult following of preachers and religious men worldwide.

Dear friend, salvation has never been, nor will it ever be, by partial faith in Christ plus WORKS.

Romans 4:1-4, “What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt* .”

God doesn’t owe any lost sinner anything except Hell.

In the Old Testament, if the Jews failed to keep the moral, ceremonial and civil laws of God (there were about 720 laws total), God judged the nation of Israel. It had nothing to do with their salvation. When the Israelites failed to keep the Sabbath Day for 490 years, God punished them by sending them into captivity in Babylon for 70 years (one year for every 7 years they didn’t keep the Sabbath Day).

If keeping the Old Testament law of Moses were necessary to get to Heaven, then those Jews who were carried off into Babylonian captivity couldn’t have been saved, because there was no tabernacle, holy place or mercy seat in Babylon. There was no lamb sacrifice. But we know that they were saved by faith alone, without works. ...

> **Romans 4:1-7, “What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? *Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness*. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. *Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.”**

Carefully notice that the preceding passage of Scripture speaks about being justified by God’s grace through faith WITHOUT WORKS. Also, please notice that this passage speaks about Abraham, who lived before the law of Moses; and then David, who lived under the law of Moses.

The Bible says they were both justified by faith. **Romans 4:6-7, "Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. "** Dear reader, you just read it for yourself. King David lived approximately at 1,000 BC, and Moses lived at approximately 1,500 BC. Abraham lived around 2,000 BC. So we see clearly that David was under the Mosaic law when he said that God imputeth righteousness WITHOUT WORKS. Kindly said, Peter Ruckman is a dirty theological LIAR!!! In fact, Biblically, no one was ever saved BY WORKS in human civilization.

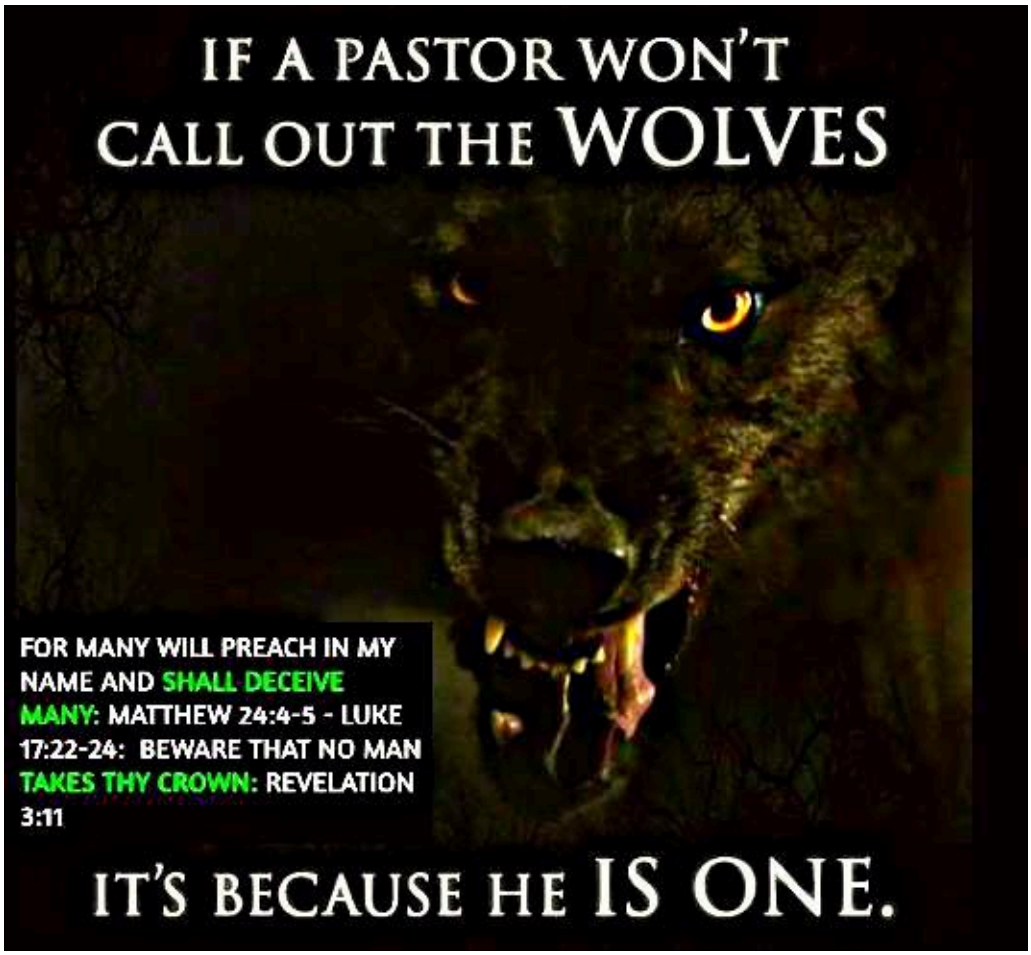



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
2. https://www.facebook.com/100734625924142/posts/what-to-do-in-case-you-miss-the-rapture-by-dr-peter-ruckman1-dont-panicyou-were-/122483643749240/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhdXVO1kWrIN1vaM2AE5d9BazmHsRzrrfd5CPqag9mGk85YT1rLCNn4kuBoCYr9y_-zidH7S5rPAUaE9g9u6-fsDO5mdOqlocQGmzi
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhLfj_PevBLbv7zYOzeo333s9s8PjPb2eYlZhHPK59NDa_eScBJDme6XNrZDS_3w9ZFIKsnYDv3xWvgBzdGq1BsCtAEpaBG6IuovR5

4.2.7 The Ungodly Hatred At Pensacola Christian College (2023-02-08 17:46)

Ephesians 4:30-32, "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: *And be ye kind one to*

another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."

As of August 2, 2022 I have been banned in writing from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. What was my crime? I criticized PCC's rotten pastors on social media. When I first moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola in July of 2021, I chose to attend Campus Church. My first day there was the 4th of July picnic at Campus Church, at which time I met Pastor Jeff Redlin for the first time. I explained to him kindly that I was sleeping homeless in Walmart's parking lot. He heard what I said and then cold-heartedly just walked away. That made a very bad first impression on me, but I let the matter go, because I was happy to be at PCC's Campus Church.

The next week I emailed a lengthy letter to Pastor Redlin to introduce myself formally, which took my five hours to compose, to make sure it was exactly what I wanted to say. It wouldn't have taken him more than fifteen minutes to read. In the email I explained that I had been divorced for 15 years. i explained that I have been suffering from stenosis and radiculitis in my neck since 2004, due to a series of accidents that injured my neck. I explained kindly that I was now staying in a cheap hotel, living out of a suitcase. I also told him that I was a graduate of Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993).

To my disgust and sadness, Pastor Redlin ignored everything I said, but only focused on one small comment where I humbly said that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. He scolded me for coming to church to find a wife, but I never said that was my reason for coming to church, he said that! What a calloused jerk! I poured out my heart, casting my pearl before the swine in hindsight. At this point, I felt unwanted and unloved at PCC.

So I kindly replied to Redlin and asked him directly if I am welcome at Campus Church as a divorced person who intends to get remarried in the future. Jeff Redlin totally ignored me for 10 days. So I kindly approached him after a Sunday morning service to shake his hand. I simply wanted to ask him when he might reply to me email. To my frustration and disgust, in front of his wife he said that if I ever found a woman to remarry, he refused to perform the wedding. What a monster! I had never asked Redlin to perform a wedding, I simply asked him if I am welcome at Campus Church. In respect for his wife, I refrained from rebuking him sharply for his insensitivity, utter hypocrisy and cruelty as pastor. What a jerk!

So the next day, I humbly emailed him at his church office, letting him know that he was wrong for being abusive toward me, taking liberties that are not proper. I mean, I had never met this man before two weeks earlier, and he is degrading me as a human being. Godly pastors don't do that, they treat people with God's unconditional love. He made excuses to justify his shameful behavior.

Pastor Redlin then let the cat out of the bag, telling me that someone on social media had contacted Campus Church to slander me. Redlin said that he and the other pastors

consequently needed to look over my websites, and they concluded that I “find weaknesses in preachers.

” I was as much righteously indignant as I was deeply hurt by his false accusation. In fact, I preach against the wickedness in corrupt preachers, like Ken Ham who wickedly teaches that faith is not enough to get to Heaven. According to Ken Ham and his Answers-In-Genesis cult, you must also turn away from your sinful ways to be saved...

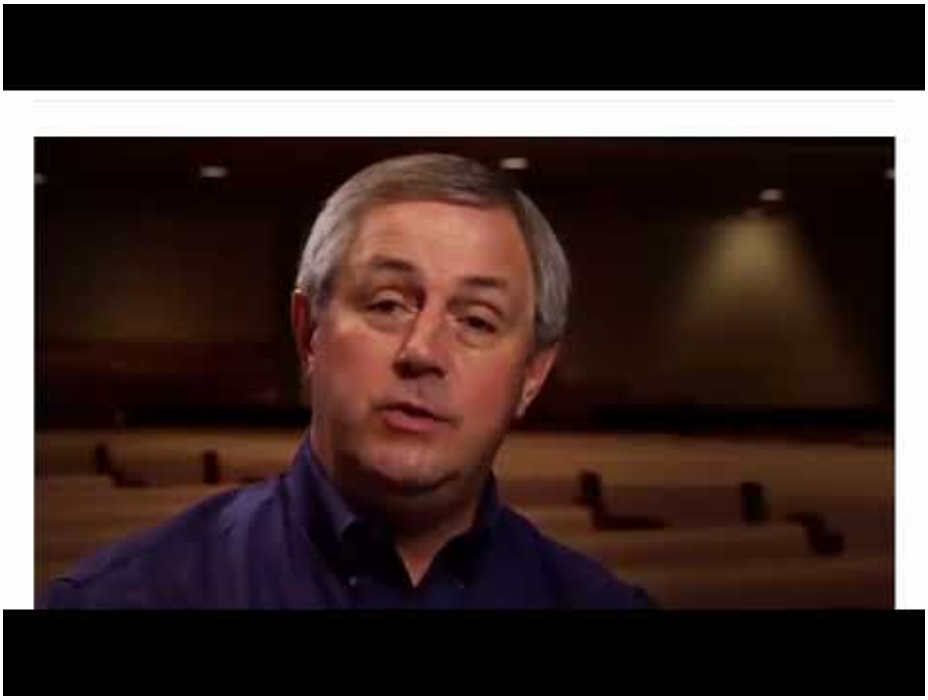

The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

Ken Ham is a damnable false prophet! So [1]why does PCC wickedly invite, honor and bid Godspeed to Ken Ham? SHAME on PCC for [2]their adulterous affair with Ken Ham.

PCC also wickedly bids Godspeed to the [3]Calvinist Bob Jones University cult . So why does PCC support them? The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cesspool of BJU alumni, Lordship Salvation, wrong repentance and the Devil’s corrupt Bibles. Yet, PCC hires their employees and vise versa. These people are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil. **2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”**

One arrogant former PCC staff member on Facebook, a female who taught there for eight years, tried to defend PCC by claiming that as a Liberal Arts Institution they have a right to invite infidels like Ken Ham. Since when do the Liberal Arts trump the inspired Word of God? SHAME on her for being such a FOOL. **2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.” 2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.” 2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.” 2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God**

speed is partaker of his evil deeds." For he that biddeth him Godspeed is *PARTAKER OF HIS EVIL DEEDS*. Pastor Jeff Redlin might as well being preaching Lordship Salvation himself the Bible says, because by bidding Godspeed to Ken Ham and the BJU cult, the PCC camp has blood on their hands. I didn't say that, God did in 2nd John 1:11, so get mad at God.

The reason why America is going to Hell today, is because pastors have become pantywaist cowards who are afraid to stand against anything anymore. ...



Is Your Pastor A yellow Belly?

Men in the pulpit used to have the guts and backbone to preach THE TRUTH. Nowadays pastors refuse to stand. They refuse to suffer reproach for the name of Christ. Today's shameful pastors don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus, like I am. Jesus has always been outside the gate. I have been banned since 2014 from attending the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I begged Pastor Marty Herron and Gary Walton to please let me attend church, but they both refused. Consequently, I didn't have a church to attend for 7 years. So I left Guam in 2021.

Sadly, now I am banned from attending Campus Church. Pastor Redlin said that my "

remarks were consequential.

" Those were his exact words on August 2, 2022. What that hateful fool doesn't understand is that his words are consequential. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*."** Let's compare my words to Pastor Redlin's words (the PCC camp are guilty):

5440

- Through my preaching, I am exposing Ken Ham and Answers-In-Genesis for perverting the Gospel; but Redlin and the PCC camp are wickedly bidding him Godspeed, inviting him to speak at their rotten college.
- Through my preaching, I am exposing Bob Jones University for preaching the Devil's lies of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation); but the ungodly PCC camp are wickedly bidding BJU Godspeed, letting their students participate in intercollegiate sports, hiring each others graduates, going along to get along for filthy lucre's sake, refusing to expose deadly doctrinal error (Titus 1:9-14; Jude 1:3; Ephesians 5:11). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!
- I am preaching the accurate Biblical meaning of *repentance*, which is simply: "a change of mind"; but the PCC camp are wickedly teaching the same Satanic misunderstanding as the BJU cult, defining repentance as: "a change of mind which results in a change of behavior" (This is official Foundation's Class dogma at PCC's Campus Church). Any teaching that connects works to faith is Lordship Salvation. PCC is wickedly preaching Lordship Salvation!!! They are accursed of God. Here is an actual YouTube screenshot from the Wednesday evening service at Campus Church on July 21,2021 (I added the cancellation circle to warn people that this is a lie of Satan). ....

[4]



Damnable Heresy Being Taught At PCC's Campus Church

- I'm not done! In my preaching I expose corrupt preachers who sell, use and promote [5]Satan's perverted Bible revisions; but the PCC camp wickedly bid Godspeed to the BJU cult, which God says makes them partakers of their EVIL DEEDS. I am not a mere troublemaker like Elijah the prophet, I am a faithful servant of God. **1st Kings 18:17-18, "And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?* And he answered, *I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house*, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim."** I am not the troublemaker, Pastor Jeff

Redlin and his complicit gang of PCC lemmings are the troublemakers!!! The stench of their apostasy and unwillingness to stand with faithful saints like me reaches to Heaven's gates!

I am TELLING THE TRUTH, because I unconditionally love people. PCC hates people, evidenced by their reluctant to warn them. Instead, PCC just wants people's money, which is why they refuse to stand like I am doing. Even worst, the incompetent pastors of Campus Church falsely accused me of finding weaknesses in preachers. Dead reader, preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation is not a weakness, it is WICKEDNESS!!! Ken Ham is not a weak man, he is a wicked false prophet!!! SHAME on PCC for sinfully bidding Ken Ham and BJU Godspeed, thus promoting their counterfeit plan of salvation.

- I'm not done yet! God knows that I started attending Campus Church in 2021 with a pure heart of love, compassion and sincere willingness to be a blessing to PCC. I even told Pastor Redlin so, multiple times. Pastor Redlin mistreated me multiple times as a divorced person. He horribly embarrassed me in front of his wife. Pastor Redlin is very insensitive to other people's feelings. Unfortunately, something is very wrong with Pastor Jeff Redlin spiritually. I wish I could fire him!

  I do not think Redlin is really saved, since they have a wrong view of repentance at PCC. I am worried about them. This explains why PCC bids Godspeed to unsaved Calvinists and the Lordship Salvation cult at BJU, because birds of a feather flock together! **Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** I don't claim to be a good Christian, but God knows that I do abide in His Word, and I love God's commandments. **Psalms 119:103, "How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!"**

God knows that I love everyone. But I hate what God hates, evil (Psalms 97:10). Only an ungodly pastor would tell someone that they are banned from attending church. Pastor Jeff Redlin is a wicked religious con man, who has since August 2, 2022 banned me from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. Only a cult does that! Sadly, there is an ongoing intolerant spirit of hatred, lack of compassion and contempt toward truth-tellers like me. I did nothing but speak the truth in love (Ephesians 4:15).

SHAME on Pensacola Christian College and their terrible Campus Church pastors. PCC's pastors are wolves in sheep's clothing, playing God with people's lives. I humbly pleaded in 2022 to come back to Campus Church, but they said "no." I am rightly upset with the PCC camp with a cause, and so is the Lord my God. They are in danger of hellfire at PCC, falsely teaching that good works (i.e., changed behavior) must accompany faith to get to Heaven. That is a perverted plan of slavation, not salvation. I showed you their official dogma in the earlier screenshot. Repentance does not necessarily lead to a change of behavior. PCC is pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

My offers still stands. If PCC's leaders ever contact me and desire to make the peace, I will gladly remove ALL my criticism from social media, and never put them back. All I want is to attend Campus Church. Sadly, I know they will NEVER contact me, because they are too proud and have huge egos at PCC. God will be their Judge (James 4:12; 5:9; Galatians 6:7), for the much blood upon their hands at PCC, for wickedly bidding Godspeed to infidels' Ken Ham at Answers-In-Genesis and Steve Petti at BJU. I have TOLD THE TRUTH!!!

1. https://www.instagram.com/p/CitLq6YIjF3/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_cult.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgkinZx1HbLEBAGbDo59zk7WgNG8XmbSkQ-7wu2PQnpr-KAJDxyzi09UE99z5rIWbMc-xHPNwazjqh3-eMcbuEPRiYyXL5wY-0yjp9
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm

---

4.2.8 Pleading For The Power Of The Holy Spirit (2023-02-10 15:31)

Luke 11:8, 13, " I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth. If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your Heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask Him? "

The following words were authored by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). This is chapter 14 from his excellent book titled: "Meet the Holy Spirit"...



Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

When a middle-easterner received guests into his home, it was the custom to set food before them. If the first thirteen verses of Luke 11, we have a guest arriving at midnight. The embarrassed host had no bread to feet him so he went to his friend at midnight and ask him if he would let him borrow three loaves of bread. The friend and his family were all asleep; consequently, he refused to be bothered. The embarrassed host, however, was unwilling to take "no" for an answer and continued to plead for bread.

Though his friend would not give him the bread simply because of their friendship, verse 8 reveals that he did give him bread because of his importunity. The word "importunity" means "much begging." What he could not get just because of friendship, he could get by continuing to beg. Verse 13 teaches us that this represents the Christian begging for the power of the

Holy Spirit. "If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your Heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask Him?" Note the work "ask" in verse 13. This is durative action. It means "continue to ask."

Notice verses 9 and 10, **"And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock and it shall be opened unto you. For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened."** The words "ask," "seek," and "knock" are also durative action, which means that we are continually to ask for the power of the Holy Spirit!

Some would say that the power of the Holy Spirit is obtained as salvation is obtained, simply by faith. There is a basic truth that needs to be examined concerning which of the workings of the Holy Spirit are obtained instantaneously by faith and which are obtained by sincere supplication. The answer is determined by whether a certain work of the Spirit is TO us and FOR us or whether it is His working THROUGH us FOR others. Those works of His that are primarily FOR us such as salvation are given to us in response to our faith. However, when the Holy Spirit decides to work THROUGH us and to let us become partners with Him in working for others, it is a different matter! For these things He insists upon such sincerity that we demonstrate to Him our intense desire by paying a higher price than that of faith only.

If a person would come to the First Baptist Church of Hammond to be ministered TO, he simply walks in and we minister to him. If that same person is being considered for a staff position whereby he MINISTERS TO OTHERS, we would take extra care by investigating his past record; we would want references concerning his credit, his service for God, his character, etc. When we minister TO him, he simply presents himself; when we minister WITH him, he must pay a price and be the object of our intense scrutiny. When the Holy Spirit ministers TO us (as in salvation) we must simply come to Him in faith.

When He ministers TO us by teaching the Word, by leading us, by comforting us, etc., we simply come to Him by faith. If, however, we would desire to be used as an instrument OF His, there is a price that we must pay. This price, of course, includes personal separation and purity. It includes, among other things, a complete surrender to Christ. It also includes supplication, or begging for His power.

It is one thing for a son to ask his dad to drive him somewhere in the family car; it is another thing for that son to ask to USE the family car!

In the model prayer, known as the Lord’s Prayer, there are several things for which e are to ask. First, we are to ask for daily bread. The very fact that it is DAILY bread teaches that we simply ask for it and receive it. Then there is the prayer for forgiveness. God offers forgiveness to us by sincere request in faith. Then, we are to ask protection from temptation and deliverance from evil. This is received in response to our earnest request.

The lesson on prayer, however, does not end there with Luke 14:1-4. It goes on to the discussion of the aforementioned host who was embarrassed because he had no bread when his friend came to him at midnight. When one receives bread for himself, he may simply ask his father. When he works in the bakery, he must pay a great price of cleanliness, purity and supplication. God will not allow us to enter into His very work and He will not impart to us the fulness off His Holy Spirit for the winning of others until we have proved our purity and our sincerity.

When our son David was a teenager he could receive his food at the table by simply saying, "Dad, pass the meat, please. Pass the bread, please." One day, however, he said to me, "dad, could I have $20? I want to take my girlfriend out and buy her a steak." Now he got the $20, but not as easily as he got the meat and bread when he said, "Pass the food."

I said, "Twenty dollars? What are you going to do-buy that girlfriend a cow?" He said, "Oh, come on, Dad. This is something special. Please let me have $20 so I can take my girlfriend out to eat and buy a steak." I said, "When are you going? Where are you going? Why are you going? With whom are you going???" I then replied, "I've got to think about this, son." He kept begging and kept on pleading. Finally I realized how important it was to him, and I gave him the $20. It was simple for him to get bread for himself, but when I gave him that which he needed to feed another, it was another matter.

When we employ somebody to work on the staff of the First Baptist Church of Hammond, he is required to be clean. He is required to be faithful. He must share our beliefs. He must convince me of his intense desire to work with me and for me.

When God employs someone to work in His work, He also requires that one be clean, that he be faithful, that he agree with the true doctrines of the faith and that he be in agreement with what God has written in His book.

This is why yielding and praying for His power is constantly necessary. When the Holy Spirit was ministering TO you, He did it in response to your simple faith. When He ministers WITH you, He requires that you pay a great price in your personal life in your supplication.

[1]PREVIOUS | [2]CHAPTER FIFTEEN | [3]TABLE OF CONTENTS

[4] MP3 Sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/13.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/15.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm

4.2.9 Except Ye Repent, Ye Shall All Likewise Perish (2023-02-11 16:13)

Luke 13:1-5, " There were present at that season some that told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilaeans were sinners above all the Galilaeans, because they suffered such things? *I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish*. Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem? *I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish*."

I’ve been reaching for the box of Kleenex all week, wiping away the tears. A devastating earthquake measuring 7.8 on the Richter scale hit the regions of Turkey and Syria, leaving a path of destruction in its wake. ...



25,000 Dead Bodies Have Been Recovered As Of February 11, 2023

[1]



I have felt helpless all week, wishing that I could be a part of the rescue teams. I heard on the news today that 120,000 rescuers are working night and day in efforts to find more survivors. I cried this week as I saw a little 10-day-old baby pulled from the debris, and a 16-year-old girl rescued, then a 4-year-old girl who was buried under rubble for 129 hours in subzero temperatures, and also a 17-year-old teenage boy. It is truly heartbreaking. I have been praying to God that rescuers will find more survivors. My heart is with those dear victims. The news said that this is the seventh worst natural disaster to afflict the world over the past century.

Having said that, this monumental disaster reminded me today of Jesus' words in **Luke 13:3, "I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. "** Some local townspeople had come to Jesus with the latest negative news. One person said that the Wall of Siloam had fallen and killed 18 people. Another reported that wicked Herod had sacrificed some humans on the altar where animals were sacrificed. Jesus reminded them that if they don't get saved before it is too late, they may end up in the same predicament, dying suddenly while not being prepared for eternity.

Unfortunately, many ignorant and unlearned preachers like Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron horribly misunderstand and misinterpret this passage from Luke 13:1-5. They falsely teach that to get to Heaven you must turn away from your sinful bad habits. That is WORKS, not God's GRACE! Many pastors have no earthly or heavenly business being pastors today, because they are woefully ignorant; and even worse, they are too full of sinful pride, hubris and arrogance to listen to rebuke, correction and wisdom from learned believers like me. I am far from being perfect, but I DO understand the Word of God, rightly dividing the Word of Truth. **2nd Timothy 2:15, "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, *rightly dividing the word of truth*."** By God's grace I had great Bible teachers like Dr. Jack Hyles, Pastor Curtis Hutson and Pastor Harry Ironside. You would also be wise to read the books of these men, and listen to their Bible preaching.

Never Use An Obscure Passage To Contradict A Clear One

There are a few basic rules of Bible interpretation to follow, which if observed will keep you from going astray. The first I learned from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), who said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." In literally hundreds of places in the inspired Word of God, we are taught that salvation is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. Yet the proponents of Lordship Salvation always run to a small handful of Scripture passages that mention the word *repent*, taking all of them horribly out of context.

For example: cartoon evangelist Jack Chick (1924-2016) quotes Luke 13:5 on his web-site's statement of faith, in a failed attempt to justify his heresy that you must "be willing to turn from sin" (which he errantly considered to mean "repent") to be saved. Kindly said, Jack Chick took the text in Luke 13:5 out of context to create his own pretext, to support his heresy. Dr. Curtis Hutson explains Luke 13:5 and gets it 100 % correct:

> In Luke 13:5 Jesus said, "I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish." The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their

> mind regarding punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because they died such horrible deaths. Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and tells them that they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners, too, or they will perish in their own self-righteousness.
>
> One does not have to know the Greek language to see that “repent” in this passage does not mean feeling sorry for or turning from sin.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Curtis Hutson, ’[2]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?’

So we see that it is very easy to take a passage of Scripture out of context.

What has sadly happened to the people in Turkey and Syria WILL someday happen to the United States. Revelation chapter 18 practically provides the geographical location of the United States on the globe. The inspired Holy Bible foretells that this ungodly nation, which is described in Revelation 18, will be utterly destroyed in just ONE HOUR by fire. In my humble opinion that can only mean a nuclear Holocaust.

I believe that future destroyed nation is the United States. Lately, I’ve been following world news concerning China and Russia, and the U.S. is provoking these super power countries. In 2022, President Vladimir Putin threatened to use nuclear weapons against Ukraine. The U.S. is playing with fire! As technology advances, whatever Patriot Antimissile Defenses that we have will become more obsolete to a nuclear attack. Only a handful of ICBM’s (Inter Continental Ballistic Missiles) need to get through to destroy the United States. Each ICBM carries dozens of thermonuclear warheads, each capable of annihilating a major city. ...

> Each ICBM has the potential to carry multiple nuclear warheads. As of February 2022 the Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists estimated that Russia has a stockpile of nearly 4,500 nuclear warheads, of which around 1,400 are deployed on ICBMs.
>
> According to the Federation of American Scientists, both Russia and the U.S. each have "around 4,000" stockpiled nuclear warheads—around 90 percent of the world’s total.
>
> SOURCE: [3]Newsweek: What Are Intercontinental Ballistic Missiles and How Many Does Russia Have?

Tragically, today’s carnally-minded stupid churches are relying upon the apostate Bible colleges to produce their next pastor. Bob Jones University is a shameful cesspool of the Devil’s Bibles revisions, the Devil’s misunderstanding of repentance, and the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation (which is nothing less than Calvinism repackaged). Pastor John MacArthur is a devil in the pulpit, who is regarded as the godfather of Lordship Salvation. Dr. MacArthur sinfully boasts that he is a 5-point Calvinist! Calvinism is a lie of the Devil. Calvinism is another gospel, which is based in WORKS, not the free grace of God which is by faith alone. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. God’s curse is upon John MacArthur, and Bob Jones University (BJU) for wickedly bidding him Godspeed. MacArthur is an alumni of BJU.

Sadly, the wicked incompetent pastors of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) bid Godspeed to BJU, which according to 2nd John 1:11 makes PCC partaker of BJU’s evil deeds. They are accomplices in spiritual crime. Birds of a feather flock together. There is no honor among religious thieves!!! PCC has much blood on their hands, for pulling on the same rope

as the Devil, assisting the Satanic cult at Bob Jones University who damn men's souls to the Lake of Fire. PCC must be exposed!!! Tragically, tens of thousands of fools are supportive of PCC's cult. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

Jesus Himself asked the rhetorical question in **Luke 18:8, "I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. *Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?*"** The blatantly implied answer is a resounding, "No!" Jesus will NOT find faith upon the earth when He returns. As I type this blog, there are literally several hundred different English versions of the Bible in existence, which all say something different. Things that are different are NOT the same! Satan is a beautiful LIAR!!!

God only authored ONE BOOK! So how can there be hundreds of English Bible versions? God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33); but ungodly men are authors of confusion (which they do for the love of money), creating a diabolical house of confusion. **Acts 19:32, "*Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused*; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together."** The Devil is deliberately confusing everyone today about which Bible they should trust, what gender they are, what preacher they should listen to, confusion whether a child in the womb is a human being, if homosexuality is naturally normal or wickedly perverse, what plan of salvation is the right one, et cetera. Satan is the father of all liars, thieves and murderers (John 8:44).

Dear reader, today could be the last day of your life! Are you ready to meet your Maker? Have you been born-again? If not, [4]now is the time to get saved, before it is to late. There but for the grace of God, we could be among the 25,000 dead people in Turkey and Syria (I'm sure that the death toll will tragically rise much higher before this is all said and done). I am not saying in any way that what happened to the people in Turkey and Syria is God's judgment. I am simply saying that death is a reality that we must all face.

We live in a fallen world because of Adam's sin. **Romans 5:12, "**

Wherefore, as by one man

[Adam]

sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

"

Romans 6:23,

"*For the wages of sin is death*; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." Those 18 victims upon which the Wall of Siloam fell where not greater sinners than you or me, and Jesus made that point clear. We are ALL guilty sinners, so that we ALL must perish one day. That is, we must ALL die eventually. We can eat healthy, avoid risky behavior and exercise to extend our life, but we will ALL still die because we are sinners.

The GOOD NEWS is that God loves humanity (everyone), and He made a way of escape so that anyone can have ETERANL LIFE. No doubt some of those 25,000 dead in Turkey and Syria were born-again believers. Of that I have no doubt. But according to the Holy Bible in Matthew 7:13-15 and Luke 13:23-25, MOST people go to Hell, because they refuse to trust in Jesus Christ as their personal Savior, believing that He died on the cross for their sins, was buried and miraculously raised up three days later. No doubt this horrible disaster will lead some people to repent (change their mind) and turn from their unbelief to trust the dear Savior. And also, I am sure that many of them will become emboldened in their bitterness against God. Dear friend, NEVER blame God for life's hardships, losses and pain. We live in a sinful fallen world, where everything eventually wears old, breaks and dies. That is the way of all life.

My heart goes out to the suffering people in Turkey and Syria. As many as 500,000 people are now homeless and surviving in subzero temperatures among the rubble. The local and foreign help being sent cannot arrive fast enough to meet the desperate needs of the victims. Kindly, I wrote this blog to focus on the imminent reality of death, knowing that we are all living on borrowed time from God. **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."**

Dear beloved reader, in the following presentation my friend in the ministry, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, kindly explains from the Holy Bible how YOU CAN KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt, that your name is written in Heaven and your sins have been forever forgiven, and you have ETERNAL LIFE...

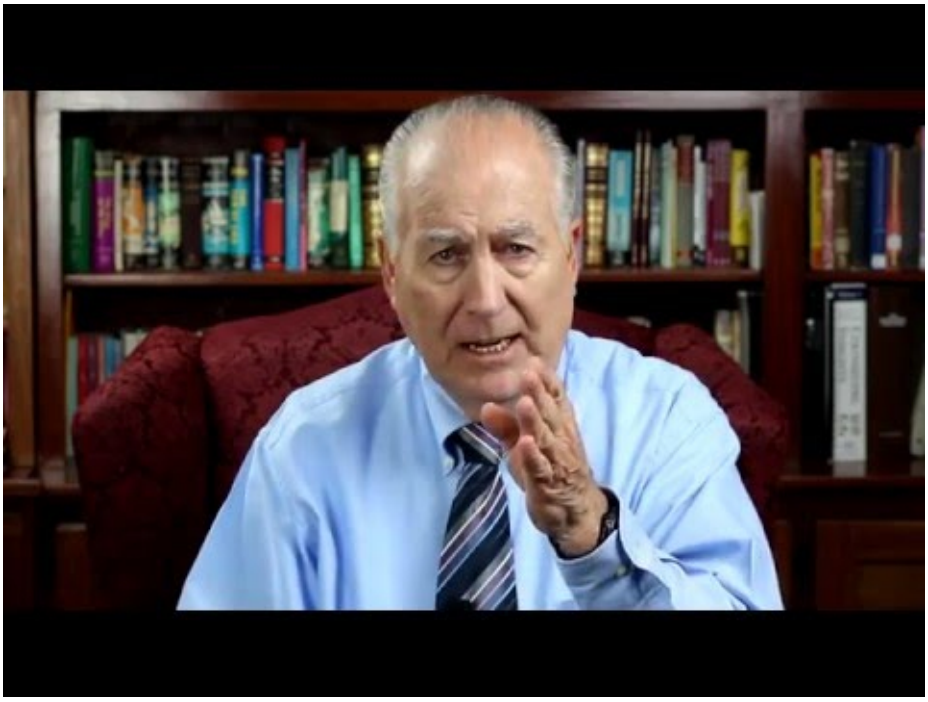

The Clear Gospel In 4 Minutes

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjKh_Z9wwa6JfJi_4NkUtC43NojfpBvkqP5blF6dwLmymN5sJW1FPHI53kgbTQE0UgJ4YTC-feEf6Sl09HbMhJs39wzkcv2FBuq-XN
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
3. https://www.newsweek.com/intercontinental-ballistic-missile-how-many-does-russia-have-icbm-ukraine-1684424
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

---

4.2.10 Ecumenism (2023-02-12 22:15)

I looked up the word in Webster's book
For ages it has been around.
It means, "All religions should cooperate
And in peace and love abound!"

5450

I remember when first I heard the word;
It was spoken by well-meaning men.
But when faced with the results of this compromise
It was obvious that this was SIN!

The religionists say, "We must forget our differences
And in love and harmony sing!"
But the Bible says, "Come out from among them
And touch not the unclean thing."

This error began back in ancient times;
They called it a "Brotherhood of Men."
Then a proposal was made called "Common Cause".
And the sheep were invited in!

"Evil communications corrupt good manners,"
I once heard a teacher say.
And accommodation with error for a period of time
Will lead the sheep astray!

The sheep thrive only with the Shepherd’s care
And its Spiritual Food they need!
But the goats will eat most anything
And on the trash of the world they feed.

The True Gospel Message is rarely preached
In the average church today;
The "Psychology of Self" is now proclaimed,
And the sheep are being led astray!

The false shepherd’s sound forth on every hand
And the multitudes follow them;
But the True Shepherd is calling His own by name
And the sheep only follow Him!

Some say, "All religions will lead us to Heaven."
But wait, what did Jesus say?
"No man can enter except by me!
And there is no other way!"

"I am the good shepherd, and I know my sheep
And they are saved for evermore;
And by me they enter the Heavenly fold
Because I am the only door!"

By Orval V. Brewer



Pope With Creepy All Seeing Eye in Background

[2] 

Hellbound Pope With False Prophet Billy Graham

[3]



Rapper Kanye West Dancing At Joel Osteen's Lakewood Church Cult
(notice the giant creepy occult All Seeing Eye on their stage)

[4]

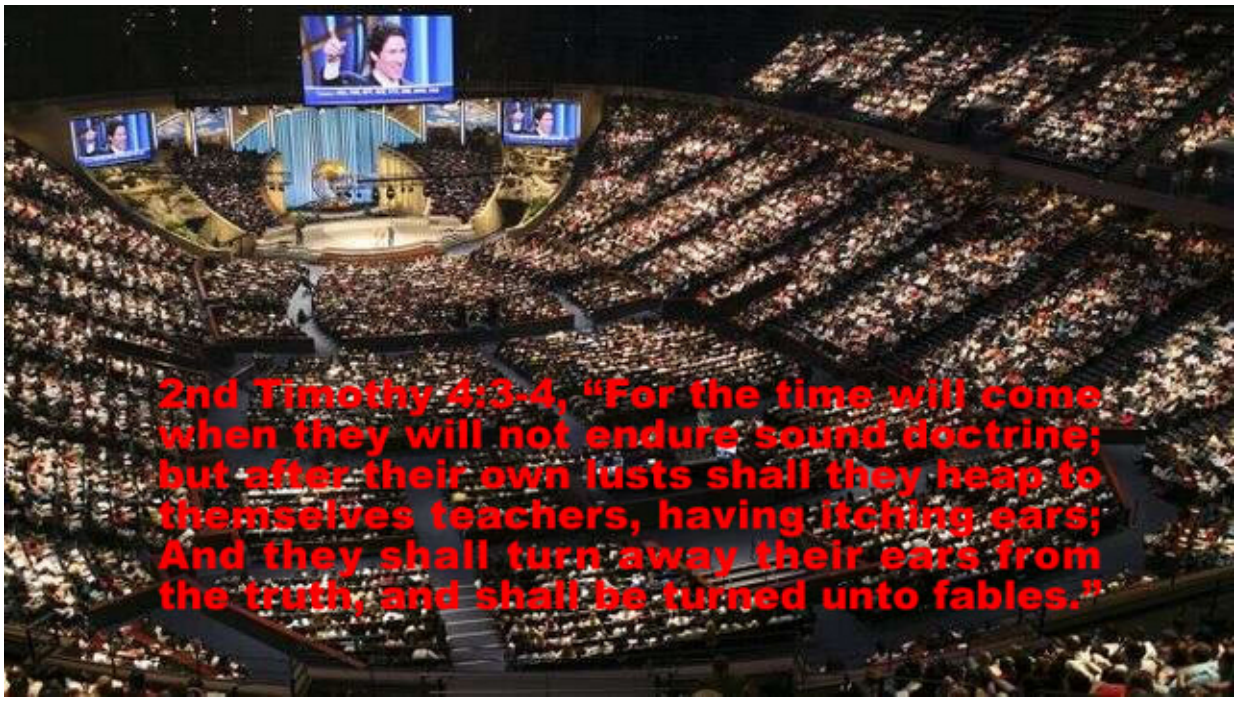

Joel Osteen's Lakewood Church Cult in Houston, Texas

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgacB6ShGNsii9QlioShDCWlKV9nZYGIBSoYieDxmvpMsxU-ejEt71id7VDdEg5RrNl8rvdvR8N4qLYBumsWlnDp2IfxJpSza3q2Lg
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgvBWQzZVvXw0fb-AWSf5e-1Wk1PNu--5-BaIEo6lwQFJ4PpP10PzKpNxSbaOXdSgWi7WFZQHXO-80AGLqZBb6HDJ_MTMcsjFTF9LS

3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtikuuAMjuQtYo_NEkmWW4h_a3FPuYzvZKxawBaqx5njpzNwXl3VGmfXa6J8qoS73NGgmDHImDaP7RPwUwQRFjKzlNGq8ZguevR-b

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVEwXtrX1u8x-F5Ang_vZxt5BAlugmCUpqkN8YzhZa_Qlsaha8f7MsvmK3ZI7gFMWGiskt2tAYrO_OSVpiB98D7jyZKMFI4oCqVKp

---

4.2.11 Is There A Specific Version Of The King James Bible That We Should Use? (2023-02-13 10:28)

2nd Timothy 3:16-17, *"All scripture is given by inspiration of God*, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works."

Someone asked me a question this week: "Is there a specific version of the King James Bible that we should use?"

My humble answer is: No, although some people say there is. [1]I wrote an article to expose the arrogant Cambridge Press, for claiming that they own the King James Bible.

In fact, NO ONE except God owns the King James Bible. There is no copyright, proven by the fact that anybody can print King James Bibles in their basement and no one can legally do anything about it. God's Word cannot be copyrighted. **Psalms 119:89, "For ever, O LORD, thy word is *settled in heaven*."**

As far as which King James Bible to use, there have been no additional translations of the King James Bible since the original was completed in 1611. It took 54 scholarly men 8 years to complete this masterpiece of literature, as commissioned by the King of England. However, there have been several editions to update the archaic English language.

Humans make mistakes. I have heard some ignoramous pastors try to prove that the King James Bible is not inspired, by showing that some Bibles says "he" and others "she" in a particular passage, but these are typos by the publishers, and not errors in God's Word. Wisdom and common sense tell us that an error on man's part does not constitute an error on God's part.

In my humble opinion, all of the King James Bibles are fine to use (regardless of the edition). Some crazies will argue that the Cambridge editions are the only truly authorized versions, but that is hogwash. A King James Bible is a King James Bible. If someone think that theirs has some typos in it, then go buy another one.

[2]Here is a helpful listing of all the different King James Bible editions and how they differ.

My humble opinion is that whatever edition of the King James Bible that you choose to use, it is still God's inspired Word. Just because one edition capitalizes a certain word and the next doesn't, in no way means that one is superior to the other. These are manmade debates, opinions and preferences.

Albeit, we know that ALL of the modern perversions which are based upon the corrupt Greek text of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort from the 19th century are of the Devil. Their corrupt Greek text was released to the world in 1881. Even the cult of Jehovah's Witnesses love the perverse Greek of Westcott and Hort, which their founder Charles Taze Russell based his demonic New World Translation (NWT) upon.

I like what Pastor Jack Hyles said: "The King James is not a 'version,' it is THE BIBLE!"

[3]

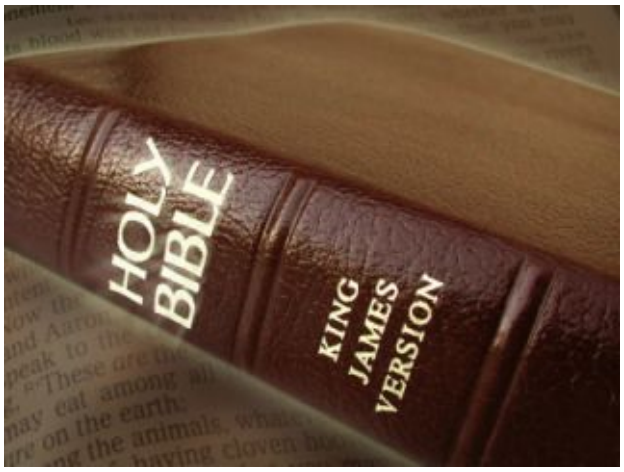

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/cambridge_arrogance.htm
2. http://www.bibleprotector.com/editions.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgBjcDAfjEq-PRq3GGBbkdPQwybCpEYgOxquQnoMv8LQG3ReTGW2WGiM_-ccA1D3iHt9iFdyoNDM3i7liuX64R2uLZTvzGW4sHKZSy

---

4.2.12 Was The Damar Hamlin Prayer Event An Act Of God? (2023-02-13 11:41)

Matthew 6:7-8, "But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, *as the heathen do*: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him."

Luke 16:27-31, "Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house: For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, *If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead*."

Acts 10:1-2, "There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band,: A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, *and prayed to God alway*."

These three Scripture passages teach us some vital truths. I think most Americans have heard about the sudden cardiac arrest of Damar Hamlin on January 2, 2023, which happened during a football game when he was tackled. Hamlin almost died from the incident. Thankfully, he is still alive and doing well, expected to make a full recovery. Fans and teammates did the only thing they could do to help. [1]They prayed. This prayer event has sparked a lot of sensation

in the newsmedia, causing some believers to ask if this was an act of God. I humbly think not, and I'll explain my reasons why.

Jesus said in Matthew 6:7-8 not to be like THE HEATHENS when they pray. The first time I read that it struck me. I was amazed to learn that the Bible openly acknowledges that unsaved people pray. These people are headed for the Lake of Fire, Hell. Yet they pray to God in their ignorance, deceived by the Devil. **Matthew 6:7-8, "But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, *as the heathen do*: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him."**

Although I think it is great that the masses began to pray for Damar Hamlin, no doubt most of them are hellbound without Jesus Christ as their personal Savior. So why would God initiate a prayer event that won't get anybody saved? Praying never saved anybody. My father used to say that religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Dad was right! Jesus is my Savior, not my religion!

Interesting, in the book of Acts we read about a man named Cornelius, who worked as a centurion (a commander over 100 soldiers) of the Italian army. Cornelius was a good man who gave alms to the poor, he fasted and HE PRAYED. Unfortunately, he was NOT saved. **Acts 10:1-2, "There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band,: A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, *and prayed to God alway*."**

If you read further into Acts chapter 10, you will learn that Cornelius didn't get saved until Acts 10:44, when he believed the Gospel and was indwelt with the Holy Spirit.

The great heart of God does not desire for lost sinners to pray, but to repent (change their mind) to believe the Gospel. **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, *but that all should come to repentance*."** God desires for all humanity to be saved! The Lord doesn't want anyone to go to Hell, but only we can make that decision. **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."** If you are damned, it will be your own damn fault!

We read in Luke 16 about a man who was very wealthy. The rich man foolishly thought that he had no need for God. Sadly, he died without Christ and realized immediately that he had made a profound mistake. **Luke 16:27-31, "Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house: For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, *If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead*."** Even in Hell, being tormented in

flames of fire, this formerly rich man who is now utterly poor, cared about his 5 living brothers. Despite his pleas, Abraham tells the man that it is too late for him, and if his 5 living brothers won't heed the Scriptures, they are doomed!

Dear reader, you are still alive. It is not too late for you; but the time will come when it will be too late, and you won't have a second chance to get saved. Was the Damar Hamlin prayer event an act of God? No, I think not. Why would God nearly kill a man just to raise interest in prayer, something that even heathens do? God is interested in getting people saved, something that requires preaching the Gospel. The world has always been religious, but the Bible warns that only few people get to Heaven. **Luke 13:23-34, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."** The Lord's clear answer to the disciple's question is that few people go to Heaven. I think we would be shocked if we knew the ratio of people that pray, compared to how many of those praying people are going to Heaven. I dare say that only 1 in 100 praying people are saved.

Having said all that, I am fully confident that many of those people praying for Damar Hamlin are born-again Christians. Sadly, according to the Bible most are not. If you go read Matthew 7:13-15, you will see in this passage that few people find the strait gate to Heaven. Matthew 7:15 tells us why, because of FALSE PROPHETS who deceive them with a false plan of salvation (e.g., Joel Osteen, Joyce Meyer, Rick Warren, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Pat Robertson, Billy Graham, et cetera). Never forget, the Devil is a beautiful liar!

Fox News ran [2]this article saying that Damar Hamlin brought prayer and faith back to the NFL. What saith the Scripture? **James 2:19,**

"

Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

" Faith in God never saved anybody! You must receive Jesus Christ as your Savior. **1st John 5:12, "**

He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. **"** You can pray, do good deeds and have all the faith you want in God, like Cornelius did before he got saved, but you will split Hell wide open unless you've been born-again through faith in Jesus Christ!

Jesus died on a cross to pay our debt of sin. He was buried. Three days later Jesus bodily resurrected miraculously from the dead. This is 'THE GOSPEL' according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. The Gospel is three things: Christ's crucifixtion, burial and resurrection. Of all the religious tracts I've read, and of all the sermons that I've heard, very few preachers do a good job of explaining the Gospel. [3]Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) does A GREAT JOB!!!

I am glad that Damar is okay, but I humbly do not think any of this was an act of God. Prayer is nothing new to the heathen world. They need to be born-again to enter into God's Kingdom. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."** Unsaved Muslims lay prostrate upon their faces, praying for hours upon hours. Jesus told us this is what the heathen do, thinking they will be heard by God for their much speaking. That is, for their sacrificial WORKS. That is not faith.

There is such a thing in the Christian life as importunity in prayer (Luke 18:1-8), where we prayer at length and fast, to obtain an answer to prayer. The difference is that unsaved people think God will hear them for their much speaking (WORKS); whereas as God's redeemed children we think God will hear us because of FAITH by His grace. **James 5:15: " And *the prayer of faith* shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him."** God honors faith, but that faith must be rooted in Jesus, the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. **John 20:31, "**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

"

Concerning Damar Hamlin, we've heard a bunch of talk in the media about prayer and faith, but I haven't heard the name of Jesus mentioned even once. On the Day of Pentecost the Apostle Peter preached THE GOSPEL and 3,000 souls were saved (Acts 2:41). As far as I know, nobody was saved as a result of Damar Hamlin's prayer event. That is how I know that it wasn't an act of God. When the Spirit of God moved on the Day of Pentecost, people got saved. **Proverbs 11:30, "**

The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.

"



Many People Have Churchianity Without Christianity.

1. https://abcnews.go.com/US/wireStory/damar-hamlin-put-prayer-football-back-spotlight-97003610
2. https://www.foxnews.com/sports/buffalo-bills-safety-damar-hamlin-prayer-faith-nfl-cardiac-arrest
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjzB9Lx2DYdM4UUDQzeP7Lwku-gZOlBT9mLYGGud6pOoMsB_uz2C_GhmArBxiZI8d_et_TrDxXr-bd3ATXNJO7d33SC5aX-rwfRRtU

4.2.13 The Way To Lose Weight Is To Eat Right (2023-02-14 12:34)

Daniel 1:11-16, "Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah,

Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

***Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse*."**

Daniel knew that healthy living comes from healthy eating. We are what we eat! There are several successful ways to lose weight. The quickest and most effective short-term method to lose weight is an all out fast, where you just stop eating and drink only water; however, this is not healthy, nor a wise long-term decision. In fact, sudden crash fasting can even be dangerous. The best and most effective sure long-term method of losing weight is to simply eat healthy foods.

What foods should you eat? To lose weight you want to eat foods that are high in fiber and protein. These foods will make your body feel full and satisfied for longer periods of time, causing you to eat less food overall. But it is important, if you want to lose weight, that you have a little bit of discipline to LIMIT high caloric, highly refined and high carbohydrate foods.

Let me also say, before I say anything else, that to be successful you SHOULD have a meal plan for each day. Either the night before, or when I wake up each day, I plan my meals for the day. By deciding ahead of time what I am going to eat, it avoids my indulging on junk foods. Now, sometimes I PLAN to eat some decadent junk foods (e.g., ice cream, boxed pizza, processed foods, boxed mashed potatoes, candy, snack chips, donuts, Pizza Puffs, fruit gummies, deep friend shrimp, et cetera).

There is no set plan that you have to follow. Each person is different. So it is very important that you choose a meal plan that is enjoyable. If you go on a sudden healthy diet, completely devoid of the foods that you love, it is very likely that you won't follow through on your new healthy diet.

So, having said that, I try to eat 75 % healthy foods, and then allow 25 % of less healthy foods (the ones that taste so good). I love my Nutri-Ninja blender and use it every day. Wal-mart, [1]Amazon.com, BestBuy and other retailers sell the Nutri-Ninja. The Nutri-Ninja liquefies whatever you put into it. NEVER but a juicer, because it removes all the pulp. The pulp contains all the much needed fiber which helps your body. By just drinking juice you don't get any fiber, and you can easily drink way too many calories without feeling full. Fiber makes you feel full, which is very important to losing and maintaining proper weight.

This morning when I woke up, I thank God for another day, and told Jesus that I love Him. Then I picked up my big sized Nutri-Ninja cup and started to choose what I fill it up with. I start with some water, so nothing sticks to the bottom of the cup. I put about 15 big red grapes in the cup. I cut up and added one Ambrosia apple. Yesterday I used a Gala apple, and the day before a Cosmic Crisp apple. Walmart sells at least a dozen different kinds of apples. I switch each time I go shopping, to try different apple varieties. Variety is the spice of life!

Every morning I add 2-4 Tablespoons of whole or ground flaxseeds to my Nutri-Ninja cup. I prefer whole flaxseeds because I can just pour them into the cup. With the ground, you'll need to use a spoon. Either way is good. The flaxseeds are high in Omega-3 oils, which your body needs. Flaxseeds are GREAT for improving and maintaining great heart health. Just 2 Tablespoons of flaxseed each day, provides 100 % of the body's RDA (Recommending Daily

Allowance) of Omega-3 oils. I added some crushed ice today to my cup. I also added a teaspoon of ground cinnamon for flavor. I bought a Trilogy of Chia, Hemp and Flax seeds in a big plastic container at Walmart (by the oils). So I also usually add 1 Tablespoon daily of these seeds. Then I press the "Smoothie" button on my Nutri-Ninja and 60 seconds later it is ready to drink, 100 % liquefied finely. That is a GREAT breakfast!

To keep my meal plan enjoyable, I allow for one regular tasty meal per day. So one some days I'll cook some bacon, eggs and hashbrowns, and also eat 2 slices of buttered raisin Ezekiel (flourless) bread. NEVER use artificial butter, like Margarine. Only use real butter, which is high in fat. There is a popular misconception that fat is bad for you, but the opposite is true. Foods high in fat make you feel full (satiated), which reduces cravings. The best cuts of beef are the ones full of white marbled fat, which I always look for when I go shopping. I try to avoid lean cuts of meat. The best tasting hamburger is regular hamburger with the most fat.

Now today I just had a super healthy breakfast (no bacon, hash browns or eggs), so later I'm planning on eating a barbequed 1/2 pound ribeye steak and a bag of mixed vegetables. Yesterday I ate tacos for dinner. That was my one regular tasty meal for the day. By "regular" I mean a high carbohydrate meal. If you want to lose weight, you need to reduce your carbohydrate intake. All of the diet plans (vegetarian, carnivore, Atkins, Jenny Craig, Keto, et cetera) all have one thing in common—they all focus on drastically reducing your carbohydrate (carbs) intake. All of your favorite foods are high in carbs, which the body converts into glucose sugar, and stores excess amounts as visceral fat, especially in your belly (men tend to store more fat in their upper body and belly, but women in their thighs, belly and buttocks).

If you will just start eating healthy food every day, you will lose about 1-2 pounds per week. Yesterday for breakfast, in addition to my Nutri-Ninja drink, I ate a bowl of 'Great Grains' (whole grain) cereal, sprinkled with cranberries and almonds that I bought in a package at Walmart. It tastes great. I prefer to use whole Vitamin D real milk, but almond milk (sweetened or unsweetened) is also great (and contains only a fraction of the calories of whole milk). Today for lunch, I ate a can of Great Northern Beans that I microwaved. I put 1 Tablespoon of Louisiana spicy cocktail shrimp sauce in there for great flavoring. Just that 1 can of beans provides 100 % RDA of fiber for my body.

Dear reader, you CAN lose weight if you are obese. I read last week that 40 % of Americans are now obese. More important than losing weight so that you can look and feel better, is the prevention of many chronic diseases that being obese and eating processed foods causes. I read a study this week from Europe, in which studies they performed on about 175,000 people, showed that for every 10 % increase in eating highly refined processed foods (ice cream, boxed pizzas, white breads and pastries, white sugar, sugary sodas, sausages, Tv dinners, et cetera), results in a 6 % increased risk of getting cancer. So if all you eat is processed foods, you have a 60 % chance of getting cancer, likely in your colon.

Now, I don’t know about you, but I don’t like the idea of having medical devices shoved where the sun don’t shine to probe me. I think I’ll eat healthy and try to avoid contracting chronic disease. It may still happen, but I am going to eat a lot more healthy foods to try to prevent unnecessary manmade diseases. Last night before bed I drank another smoothie, which had several big fresh strawberries, 1/2 small tray of fresh blackberries, 1 Tablespoon of flax seeds and 1 yellow kiwi (peel, seeds and all). Good stuff!!!

When I put any fruit into my Nutri-Ninja, I never peel anything, I eat the whole fruit (seeds, stem, peel and all). But I do remove the stickers on the fruit from the store. For some reason each kiwi has a sticker on it. I hope I am encouraging you to take control of your health and eat better. That is why I wrote this blog, to be helpful and help others, to be a better you.

I try to drink mostly water, very little classic Coke, and once in a while diet Coke. I love the bite in the Cola. I’ve had lots of people warn me about Diet Coke, but my humble opinion is that Diet Coke is MUCH better for you than all that toxic corn syrup in regular Coke. I’ve done a lot of reading on Diet Coke. Unless you’re drinking 1 1/2 gallons per day of Diet Coke, you’ve got nothing to worry about.

And for that matter, drinking too much water is unsafe, which can kill you. It is a true story, that [2]a radio station in California held a peeing contest. One woman drank so much water, trying to win, that she literally died of water intoxication. The radio station was sued and a jury awarded $16,577,188 damages against the KDND radio station. So my personal opinion is that it is best to drink water (one ounce for every 2 pounds of your body’s weight; so if you weight 160 pounds, you should drink 80 ounces of water per day; one gallon is 128 pounces). If like me you love Cola-Cola, I think Diet Coke is better than regular Coke, especially if you are diabetic). Diet Coke WON’T spike your sugar, but classic coke WILL. No doubt some people will disagree with me on this last point about drinking diet sodas. To each his own.

God bless and thank you for reading.



1. https://www.amazon.com/Personal-1000-Watt-Nutrients-Smoothies-BL482/dp/B00NGV3X2W
2. https://www.thedrum.com/news/2013/09/28/peeing-contest-hold-your-wee-wii-killed-woman-now-radio-station-may-lose-its-licence
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFkon6BGw23RktDQZLij1lD0nA4pZ6GG1qYPgqdSQbseEgokyK-ZXt0VEk2eR5DYMtaCXXaDw0Lljrpoq40-KWkzVt5dQL2jI3o0g

---

4.2.14 Some Interesting Things About Evangelist Billy Sunday (2023-02-15 10:02)

I have an old book authored in 1936 by Homer Rodeheaver titled, “

TWNETY YEARS WITH BILLY SUNDAY.

” I am going to share some interesting things about Billy Sunday that you likely have never heard before, and some perhaps you may have. Billy Sunday (1962-1935) was, and still is, considered by many to be the world’s greatest evangelist of all time. Mr. Sunday was famous (or infamous based on your perspective) for preaching uncompromisingly against booze, illicit gambling and immoral dancing. Billy Sunday rightly said that the work of a pastor is to comfort the afflicted, but the work of an evangelist is to afflict the comforted. Amen!

On page 10 we read about Billy Sunday:

“Of his outstanding characteristics first place must be given his unreserved consecration to the task of preaching the Gospel, born of an unswerving faith in the infallibility of the Scriptures and belief in God’s plan of salvation. He had a positive conviction as to the authenticity of Holy Writ which permitted no question or quibble. He was just as certain of his call to preach.

Invariably he opened the Bible and placed his sermon notes upon the passage of Isaiah, first verse of the sixty-first chapter, which reads: ’The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound.’

Many people wanted to posses the Bible Mr. Sunday had used during a campaign. When he granted the request it would be found that these pages in the book of Isaiah were almost worn out.”

SOURCE: “TWENTY YEARS WITH BILLY SUNDAY,”

chapter 1 -

“THE MAN,” p. 10,

by Homer Rodeheaver; 1936

On page 11-13 the following words describe “

THE MAN,

”

Billy Sunday

...

“Mr. Sunday fought sin, but not the sinner. He rarely ever attacked an individual. Not

“

Mayor Brown,

”

but

“any mayor who violates his trust should be put out of office.”

Saloonkeepers admired him for his courage, and many fights started in saloons because the bartender or some customer defended him against lies or personal abuse.

One saloonkeeper said, “You can’t talk about Billy Sunday that way in my saloon. He knocks my business, but he’s a square-shooter.”

He was the foe of so-called modernism in religious thought and attacked impartially in high and low places leaders whom he believed to be traitors to truthful in interpretation of the Bible.

> Many unprintable stories were told about him. These followed him from place to place and were so similar in form as to suggest a common origin. The same stories and attacks attributed to Mr. Sunday had been used in attacks on other evangelists many years previously.
>
> I never knew him to tell a vulgar story, either on or off the platform. He was clean in his thinking and had a wholesome antipathy for anything savoring of suggestiveness.
>
> Much of his work on the platform gave rise to the impression that he was of a particularly belligerent disposition. Apparently he was ready to fight all opposition at the drop of a hat, giving no odds and asking none. He seemed to delight in stirring up an antagonist and knocking him into a cocked hat; yet off the platform his attitude was far from pugnacious. On the contrary, there were pronounced elements of sweetness and gentleness in his character. When he was in the company of others he had the graces of self-effacement and unaffected modesty—the innate qualities of a gentleman.
>
> He was not at ease in social gatherings. Likewise when folks sought to ionize him it provoked both surprise and amusement. He had no capacity for trivial conversation. He was a good listener and entertained a constant hope that from each new acquaintance he would gain some fresh idea, fact, or illustration which might be embodied in a sermon.
>
> He had a terror of social functions. ...”
>
> SOURCE: “TWENTY YEARS WITH BILLY SUNDAY,”
>
> chapter 1 -
>
> “THE MAN,” pp. 11-13,
>
> by Homer Rodeheaver; 1936

That is very interesting information. I’m not that some of my readers, as I do, can relate to some of Billy Sunday’s traits. I also feel awkward in social functions, a bit nervous in groups of people. I can also relate to Mr. Sunday in that people often think I am belligerent in my Bible preaching, seeing the uncompromising aggressiveness of my Bible preaching on social media; but if you were to meet me personally, you’d see that I am sweet, humble and a gentleman.

On page 34-36 the following words describe the prayer life of

Billy Sunday

...

> “Mr. Sunday was a man of prayer. He placed entire dependence upon God. He never set aside a long period of time each day, nor shut himself in a closet to commune with his Maker, but constantly through the day he felt the presence of God.

...If you were in his room when he was shaving' or bathing, you would have heard him talking to Jesus about his problems. You would hear him say, 'Now, Jesus, this is a hard problem we have here.' I don't know exactly what we ought to do about it or I don't know how it ought to be done; so if it is done at all successfully, you're going to have to help me with it. I'm depending on you, Jesus. Show me what to do and what to say about this, Give me the wisdom I need. Give me the courage, give me the strength I need for this task.' As he would walk from room to room, you'd see his lips moving, even when you could not hear the words, and you would know that he was talking to his God about some of these intricate, serious, important problems.

As he rode in the automobile to his meetings, while others would be talking about things of local interest, you could hear him saying, 'Jesus, I am depending upon you to help me out at this meeting,' and then he would talk intimately and personally about the important, individual problems and the particular task that was lying just before him.

No one who heard him pray in public could question his sincerity or accuse him of lacking of originality. His approach to God had the same elements of faith and confidence that a little child would have. His intimate conversations with the Lord startled and shocked those of his hearers who were accustomed to stereotyped, dignified form. Yet the manner in which Mr. Sunday did it conveyed not the slightest suggestion of irreverence. The same words from the mouth of another might have seemed almost blasphemous.

Sometimes he would stop in the midst of prayer and say: 'Rody, What was the name of that fellow who took us through the foundry?

—Bill Jones?

—O yes, Lord; bless Bill and his family and the boys at the foundry; Don't let them get hurt.

'

His prayers were seldom alike. No one knew what to expect when he prayed. One night the whole petition might concern one particular thing. The following night he would race to twenty different subjects.

Sometimes he would be carried away by flights of imaginative fancy. Lovely illuminating phrases would pour forth in a torrent. Sentences would be models of grace and the climax an example of the finest oratory. Then again words would come out in a sort of machine-gun fire, crisp, snappy, sentences broken and interrupted, or even started and then abandoned completely. His sermons were carefully prepared; his prayers were extemporaneous expressions.

In the hearts of many of his hearers often there must have been the wish that they could have the same friendly, intimate, affectionate relationship with their God which it was evident Billy Sunday possessed.

He had an astounding habit of suddenly breaking off his talk with the Lord and beginning a conversation with the devil. When he did this he imagined his Satanic majesty somewhere down below him. He would lean over as if gazing into the pit of hell and fire at the devil all the excoriating, vilifying epithets he could command After he thought he had cleaned up on Satan sufficiently for the time being he would switch back and finish his conversation with the Lord.

There never was a pattern for Mr. Sunday's prayers. Perhaps they were the most original, distinctive things about all his work. No one ever prayed publicly in the same fashion that he did, and probably no one ever will.

"

SOURCE: "TWENTY YEARS WITH BILLY SUNDAY,"

chapter 3 -

"PRAYER," pp. 34-36,

by Homer Rodeheaver; 1936

That is amazing information about Billy Sunday. I remember in 1999 when I attended training for my job at the U.S. Postal Service. The training center is still in Norman, Oklahoma today. They also have a 1,000 room Marriott hotel for the trainees. One afternoon I was walking around the outdoor campus and talking outloud to the Lord. I had a heavy heart and was speaking to the Lord as I would to a person walking with me.

Then two younger security guards for the postal service rudely approached and confronted me as I was walking, informing me that a woman said there is some crazy guy talking to himself on the campus grounds. They were rude, insensitive and belligerent toward me over the matter. I kindly replied that perhaps I am a Christian and I'm talking to God, and they and the woman accusing me were misjudging me. One of the guards then rudely said that it would be better if I went up to pray in my hotel room.

That was in 1999,before I truly understood what The Bill of Rights was. I had learned those things back in high school, but at the time it just seemed like boring history. Had I been privileged to have a teacher inspire me about our American rights, I no doubt would have understood the significance of such rights, but no one ever inspired me as such. I didn't learn about the Bill of Rights until after I began my website ministry in April of 2022, at age 35, and my eyes were opened for the first time in my life to the diabolical New World Order.

Thanks be to God, patriotic men like Alex Jones (he was better in the earlier days of his show) helped open my eyes to the evils in this world, and emphasized our duty as free men to stand against the evil, tyranny, corruption in government, and complacency of good men that leads us into Communist slavery. Had I known back in 1999 what I know today, I would have hired the Christian Law Association (CLA) and sued the U.S. Postal Service in Norman, Oklahoma for violating my First Amendment rights to freedom of speech, freedom of religion and freedom or press.

Those two woefully ignorant thug guards were inspired by demons that day! They committed a legal crime against me, by depriving me of my First Amendments rights to free speech and freedom of religion. I could have sued them. Dear reader, you and I as Americans and as God's children anywhere in this world, have every God-given right to talk and pray outloud to our great God. Prayer is asking. Talking is fellowship with God. Please don't ever let anyone tell

you that you cannot pray audibly in public, because you CAN pray and talk outloud for others to hear (but don't do it in a library or you'll be kicked out...lol).

And for that matter, even if you are just thinking outloud and not praying, you still have a legal and biblical right to do so. As a consequence of that horrible injustice in 1999 at the U.S. Postal Training Center in Norman, Oklahoma, I NEVER stepped foot into that hellhole again. I told my boss on Guam that I refused to go, and I didn't go. I refuse to go anywhere that violates my right to free speech and religion. SHAME on the U.S. Postal Service!!!

In the summer of 2009, I was terminated from employment at the U.S. Postal Service, put out of work by their new Employee Reassessment Program, due to a horrible fall at work in 2004 that injured my spinal cord and left me on disability (displaced disks, stenosis and radiculitis). I am very grateful to God for my disability, without which I would be homeless. I tried to continue working for a few years after my injury in 2004, but it progressively got worse to the point that I could no longer function in 2008, because of the intense radiating pain down my arms and legs. The pain is 80 % on my right side, 20 % left. The whole right side of my body feels half asleep all the time. Both of my arms feel like they are inflated with air. I underwent two major neck surgeries. The first in 2009 at Cedars Sinai Hospital in Los Angels, California, which is one of the WORST and ABUSIVE hospitals I've ever been in, but that's another long horror story.

My second surgery was in 2010 in Long Beach, California at the Pacific Hospital Of Long Beach. I had actually flown to San Diego to get the surgery, but it came to light a couple years later that my surgeon had been an accomplice to a criminal outfit, where the hospital was using unapproved illegal surgical hardware to receive kickback money. The OIG (Office of Inspector General) investigated the hospital and dozens of medical staff, surgeons and CEO's were convicted. Some went to prison. I still have the letter from the OIG, explaining what happened. As far as I can tell, the illegal surgical hardware in my neck didn't hurt me in any way (but still remains to be seen in the future). There is so much evil, corruption and tyranny in this world.

Anyway, I mentioned all of this to relate to Billy Sunday's audibly obvious walk with God. Billy Sunday prayed and talked outloud to God everywhere that he went, having no shame or embarrassment over what others might have thought, and I have been doing the same for most of my adult life. Since I live alone (and have since 2006 when my former wife abandoned and divorced me), I need to talk outload to the Lord each day. Everybody needs someone to talk to, even me. Jesus is the only Friend I have when I am alone at home, which is where I am most of the time due to my chronic neck pain and related bodily discomfort. I am often sad, discouraged and depressed from loneliness. I have tried to meet a Christian woman to marry, but haven't found anyone yet.

I almost found a wife on Guam in 2017, but the ungodly senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (Marty Herron) hated me, and refused to allow me to date his employee (their school nurse) that liked me (and I liked her), because I reproved Harvest's incompetent pastors in 2014 for preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and for promoting Devil's bibles, and for teaching a perverted meaning of repentance (i.e., the heresy that you must turn away from a sinful lifestyle to get to Heaven). Mr. Herron is now further ruining young people's lives as the incompetent vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. That ungodly rascal gets paid a much undeserved 6-digit salary.

Marty is a devil, that if I had my way, he would be serving a lengthy prison sentence for his spiritual crimes against God and humanity, and for his cruel abuse toward me as a needy human being. Pastors are destroying America! **Jeremiah 12:10, " *Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard*, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness. " Jeremiah 23:1, "*Woe be unto the***

***pastors that destroy* and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD."** Despite my pleas for Pastor Herron's mercy, he cruelly threw me under the bus and left me for dead. God will be His only Judge, and damnation his fate for trusting in a counterfeit gospel. Herron is a graduate of the Bob Jones University cult. [1]Take a look at the Satanic heresy that they and Mr. Herron wickedly preach!!! Here are [2]some backup articles showing BJU's damnable heresy.

Like Billy Sunday, I have taken an uncompromising stand against the corrupt Bob Jones cult, exposing their Satanic Calvinist preaching of Lordship Salvation (which is not the Gospel of free grace). I love this simple but effective chart...

[3]

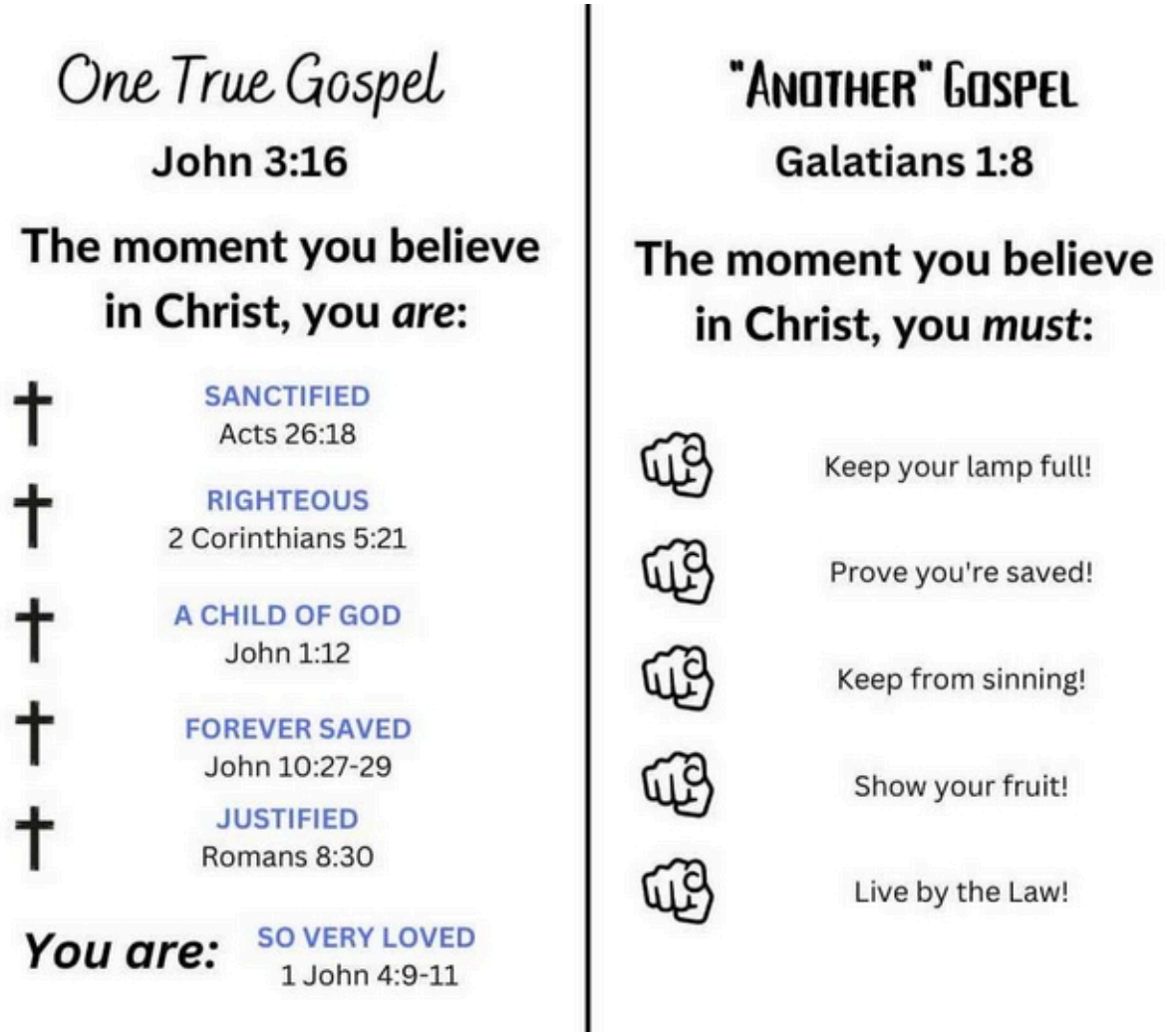

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST;
a false gospel always points to YOU.

I am no Billy Sunday, and that is not my goal. My sincere goal is to PREACH THE WORD. **2nd Timothy 4:2, " *Preach the word*; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine."** My goal is to let God's Holy Spirit work through me to help others—to feed Jesus' sheep, to educate and edify believers with THE TRUTH, and to win lost sinners to Christ with a clear presentation of THE GOSPEL.

Dear reader, please never forget:

> There’s a fine line between badass and dumbass.
>
> There’s a fine line between bravery and stupidity.
>
> There’s a fine line between faith and foolishness.

I just had to include those greater words of wisdom...lol.

I just want to let God be a blessing to others, by walking in the Spirit so that God can work through me as His humble servant, and in so doing make an impact for God (Galatians 5:22-25). The greatness of Billy Sunday was that he emptied himself of self, and yielded himself to God’s Holy Spirit. A brilliant quote comes to mind from Pastor Dwight L. Moody:

> “The world has yet to see what God can do with a man fully consecrated to him. By God’s help, I aim to be that man.”

In hindsight, we see the mighty impact that God made upon the world through men like Dwight Moody (1837-1899), Harry Ironside (1876-1951), Billy Sunday (1862-1935) and Jack Hyles (1926-2001). They weren’t perfect men. Their doctrine wasn’t always perfect. They were redeemed sinful men, just like you and me dear friend, but they were yielded to God. May we follow their example, by yielding our spirit, soul and body to be used of God.

These men never sought greatness, but to do the little things greatly. The most important job is the one that doesn’t get done. Dr. Jack Hyles taught me that. If you care dear friend, then YOU WILL be diligent to pay attention to the details. I started doing something 20 years ago. I noticed one day that everyone abbreviates the books of the Holy Bible (e.g., Deut., Psa., Jn.). That bothered me a lot. Does not God’s Word deserve the utmost respect? Yes, it does. Would you abbreviate your mother’s name? Would we refer to President Joe Biden as “JB”? If you do, you shouldn’t.

I have heard new-evangelicals refers to Jesus Christ as “JC.” That is taking the Lord’s name in vain in my humble opinion. Perhaps you think this matter of abbreviating the books and names of the Bible as something small, but it is important to me. Hence, if you read ANY of my articles, blogs and books that I’ve written over the past 21 years of my website ministry for Jesus, you won’t find any abbreviated books of the Bible. I always spell out the whole name of the book, out of respect for the inspired Word of God. There are many little things like that, which I do because I care about the little things, which is a form of greatness.

When I go to any store, I nearly always grab an empty cart in the parking lot to bring with me into the store. I’m going that way anyway. It helps the store. It sets a good example for others to see. Most of all, it keeps me in the humble spirit of living for others instead of myself. When most people think of greatness, they see Jesus feeding the 5,000 hungry people; but God saw the greatness of the little boy who gave up his lunch so that others could eat. Jesus could have just as easily made the food from the dirt of the ground, as he turned the water into desirable quality wine. But the dear Savior chose to use a little boy’s lunch. That is very interesting. Pastor Jack Hyles preached a wonderful sermon based upon this miraculous Bible event, titled: "[4]How Many Loaves Have Ye?"

Lord willing, I am still reading this classic old book about Billy Sunday from 1936, “TWENTY YEARS WITH BILLY SUNDAY,”

and plan to write some more articles. Thank you for reading.

5470

[5]



[6] 

[7]



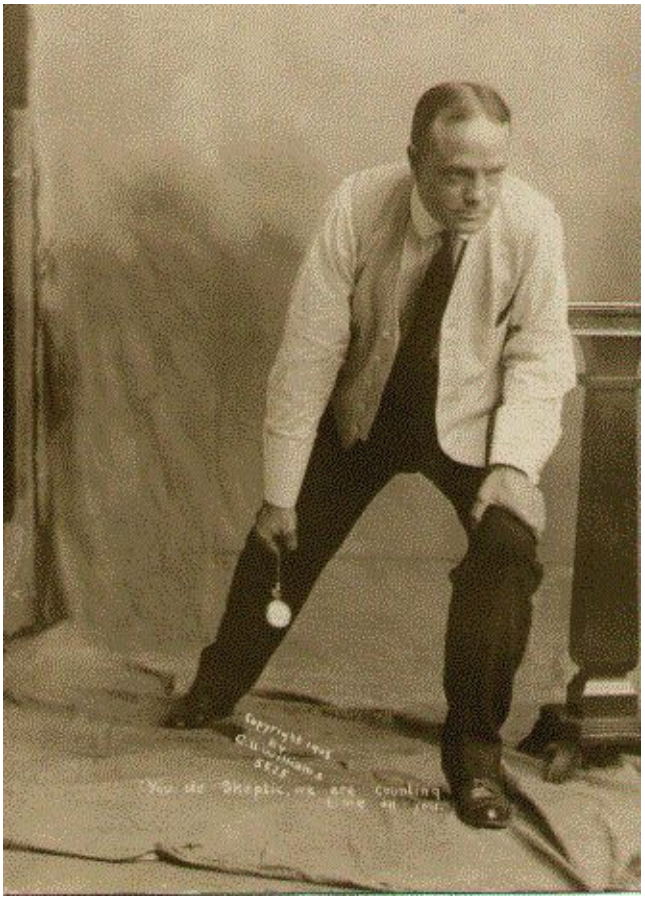



Evangelist Billy Sunday
(1862-1935)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=Steve+Pettit
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjpvk3yvhFeMEclhqL7ijkNJrWIzVLw1x8cCHy0HG-d_gOzyJ4dN50clmIltq0oTCQLF6WwuTDk5iCHg_kt0nO_4INNmw5GZjVsI7W
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha111812.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhPHt0RB0IREfSSz8FSTR4xkGuA3TXo2LR4fw525AFPqutTBMaNl58XN5U0BJ79tp7pYHHFyYOVG5Mr37_YCjsn9z7L3zyW9jCXhV_
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEijjoS6rwcqGdDtmWYfJ3fyS8EcwQkBXa1MaQz9JUPDn3r34bEQxhG1YHHw0oU20H3DgetpirS0_LEtpb7n4sE7Gfv52JcpKEqzv0R
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgR14jdqNrvPX893ks5p0iLPDD-W_DMPG49jZOk3oo1RXhFoggSu8u9WJ0f4C4Jy0Mutq0np9XXpi1O_y8o6exNGefoEwvJZuYciv5
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgzVzQtqcqi110STcuuybj3tBymunzWc1dHHeGuo4ojmQAyCTjb6QYAAGg9wiMH1oKLOER5bqpXXNZb9pPHBAkPtt1FwJU0IaYd7qL

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEitYy-bKsLxEg-XMCXtpwcl_2-dsaGmHr5em1Z9HO8XV072E6Nv1E3enP83uTylWz3eMWv_AGXCO7F_tfdTG6PQIERRsBvOKBJ0PoY

4.2.15 The Utter Hypocrisy Of Pensacola Christian College (2023-02-15 11:18)

Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*."

Psalms 119:128, " Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and *I hate every false way*."

It was reported in the news yesterday that Pensacola Christian College (PCC) cancelled The King's Singers, who were scheduled to perform just 2 hours later. The college paid them anyway, which I think was ethical to do. I also think that PCC made the right choice to cancel them. What had happened is that a PCC student did some research on social media, discovering that one of The King's Singers is an active homosexual. He rightly went to tell the college Dean, and the appearance was cancelled. I tried to find out on Duck Duck Go which member of The King's Singers is queer, but couldn't find that disturbing information.

As Christians we ought not bid Godspeed to evil. PCC did the right thing. You can call that "

homophobia

"

if you want, but the Word of God calls it being faithful. **Ephesians 5:11, " And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, *but rather reprove them*. "** The Greek word for

"reprove" here is *elencho*, which means, "

to expose.

" As God's children we are expected by God to reject all sin, hate all evil and depart from iniquity. Homosexuality is a perverse deathstyle that brings shame, misery and disease. The Holy Bible condemns it!

But what really bothers me is the utter hypocrisy at PCC. They knowingly wickedly bid Godspeed to false teachers like [1]Ken Ham, who says that faith is not enough to get to Heaven. PCC also wickedly bids Godspeed to the Bob Jones University (BJU) cult in Greensboro, South Carolina. [2]BJU preaches Calvinism and hardcore Lordship Salvation. BJU also [3]wickedly uses, sells and promotes corruptible seed, that is, the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions. Bob Jones University is [4]pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

PCC also hobnobs closely with the [5]ungodly Harvest Baptist Church CULT on Guam, which is a repository of heretical Bob Jones graduates. [6]Harvest is shameful. So PCC leadership is okay with bidding Godspeed to to devil preachers like Ken Ham. PCC leadership is okay with supporting Satanic Calvinism, deadly Lordship Salvation, demonic misunderstood repentance, and Devil's corrupt bible versions; but The King's Singers were banned from singing at PCC because one of their members is allegedly gay. Here is the news story that I found...

Pensacola Christian College cancels The King’s Singers concert over ’lifestyle’ concerns

by WEAR staff
Tuesday, February 14th 2023

PENSACOLA, Fla. — Pensacola Christian College says it cancelled a concert with The King’s Singers this past Saturday after learning "one of the artists openly maintained a lifestyle that contradicts Scripture."

The King’s Singers are a British a cappella group that was scheduled to perform at Pensacola Christian College Saturday night.

The King’s Singers released a statement Monday afternoon, saying the concert was cancelled at "two hours’ notice" due to the "sexuality" of group members.

"The school gave its reason for cancellation as ’concerns’ expressed about the ’lifestyle’ of members of our group," the statement reads. "It has become clear to us, from a flood of correspondence from students and members of the public, that these concerns related to the sexuality of members of our group."

In the statement, The King’s Singers says it has performed at Pensacola Christian College in the past.

> We entered into the engagement in the knowledge that this is a fundamentalist Christian institution. Our belief is that music can build a common language that allows people with different views and perspectives to come together. This is the first time that anything other than bad weather, the pandemic or war has caused a concert cancellation in our 55-year history. We are disappointed not to have been able to share our music and our mission of finding harmony with over 4,000 students of the college and the wider Pensacola community. We hope that any conversations that follow might encourage a greater sense of love, acceptance and inclusion.

Pensacola Christian College released a statement on the cancellation Monday night, saying it could not "knowingly give an implied or direct endorsement of anything that violates the Holy Scripture."

The college also said The King’s Singers "were treated with dignity and respect" when informed of the decision and still compensated despite the cancellation. ...

[7]SOURCE

Why does PCC play God? Why do they have a hypocritical double standard? Why do they support dangerous unbiblical things like Lordship Salvation, Calvinism, Devil’s bibles and wrong repentance? Yet, they throw the gay singer under the bus. Again, I think PC made the right decision to cancel the appearance. The Devil and his children in society today are relentlessly

trying to portray the sin of homosexuality as the “norm,” which is anything but normal, it is perversely abnormal and against nature, and a sin (Leviticus 20:13).

In some of the articles I read about PCC cancelling The King’s Singers (a singing group which began in 1968 in England), they accused PCC of discrimination against the LGBTQ community. This is NOT a legitimate complaint about discrimination. Discrimination is harmful prejudice against someone’s race, color, social status, intelligence, age or gender (things beyond human control); but it does not include immoral behavior (something that is a choice). Homosexuality is A CHOICE!!! Sin is always a choice. No one is born queer. I love all people, including homosexuals, but right is right and wrong is wrong. Homosexuality is just plain WRONG!

It is tragic that the PCC camp hypocritically have a double standard. While they ban sodomites from their college, they invite and praise false prophets who damn men’s souls to Hell forever.

[8]

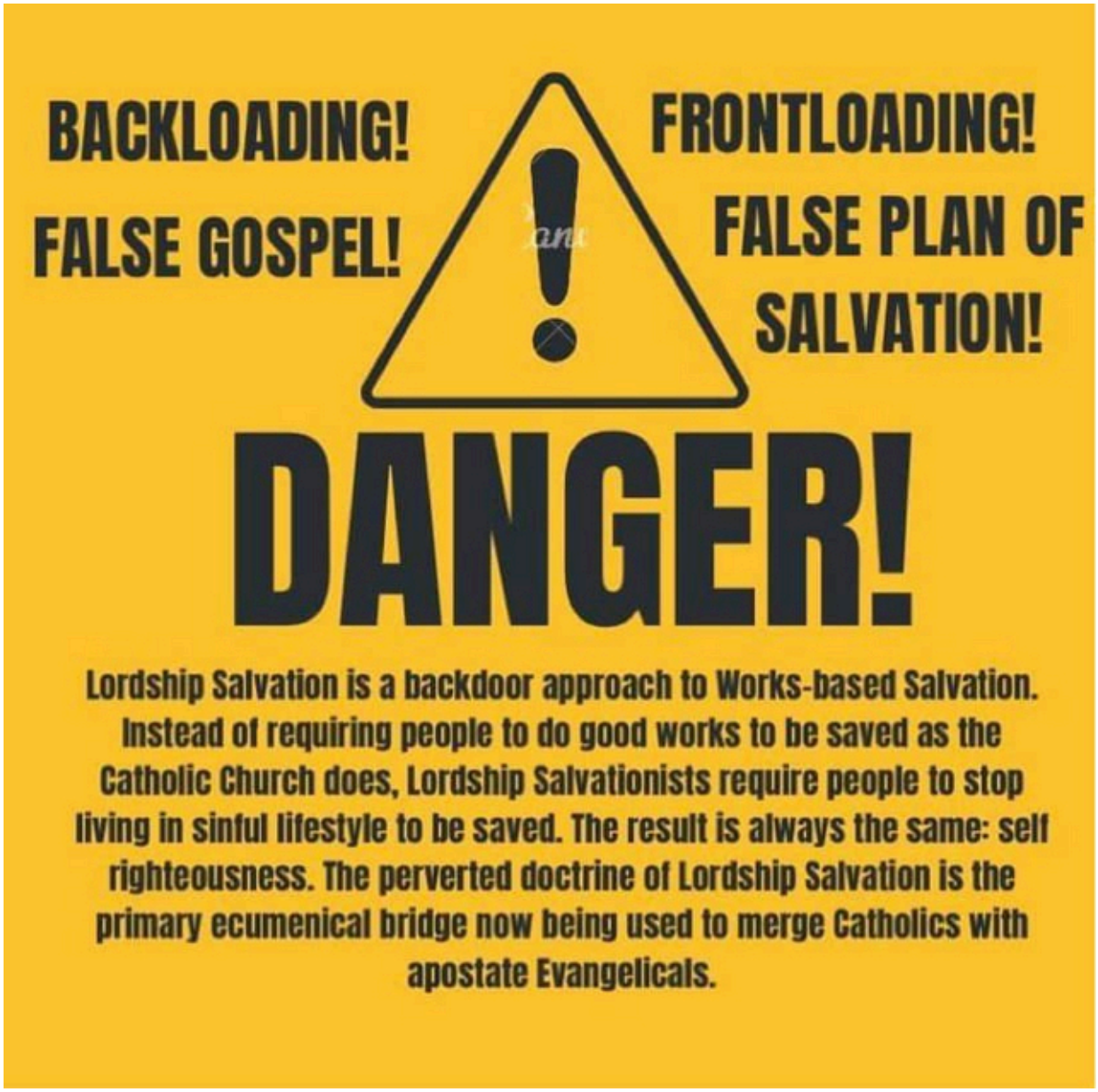

[9]

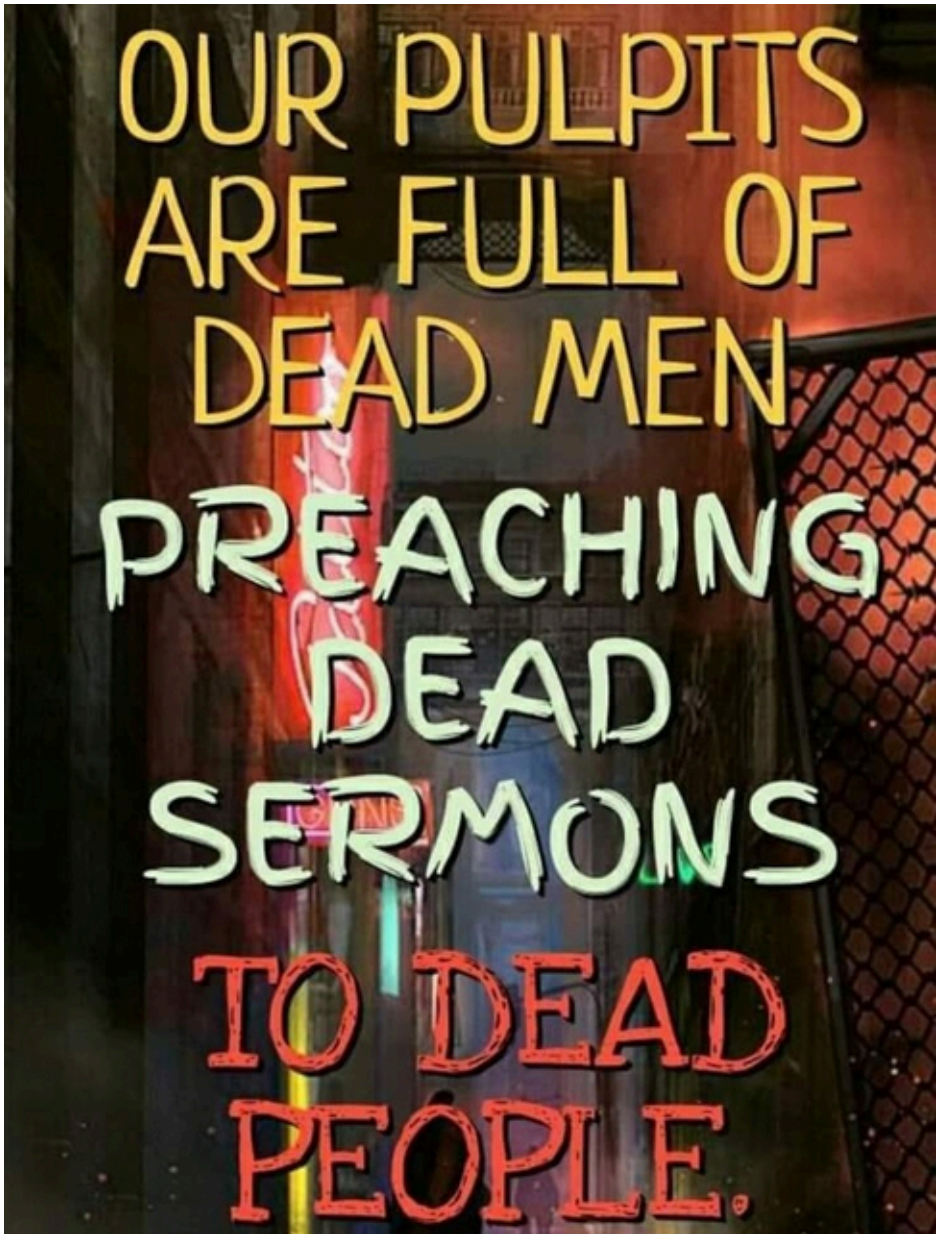
OUR PULPITS
ARE FULL OF
DEAD MEN
PREACHING
DEAD
SERMONS
TO DEAD
PEOPLE.

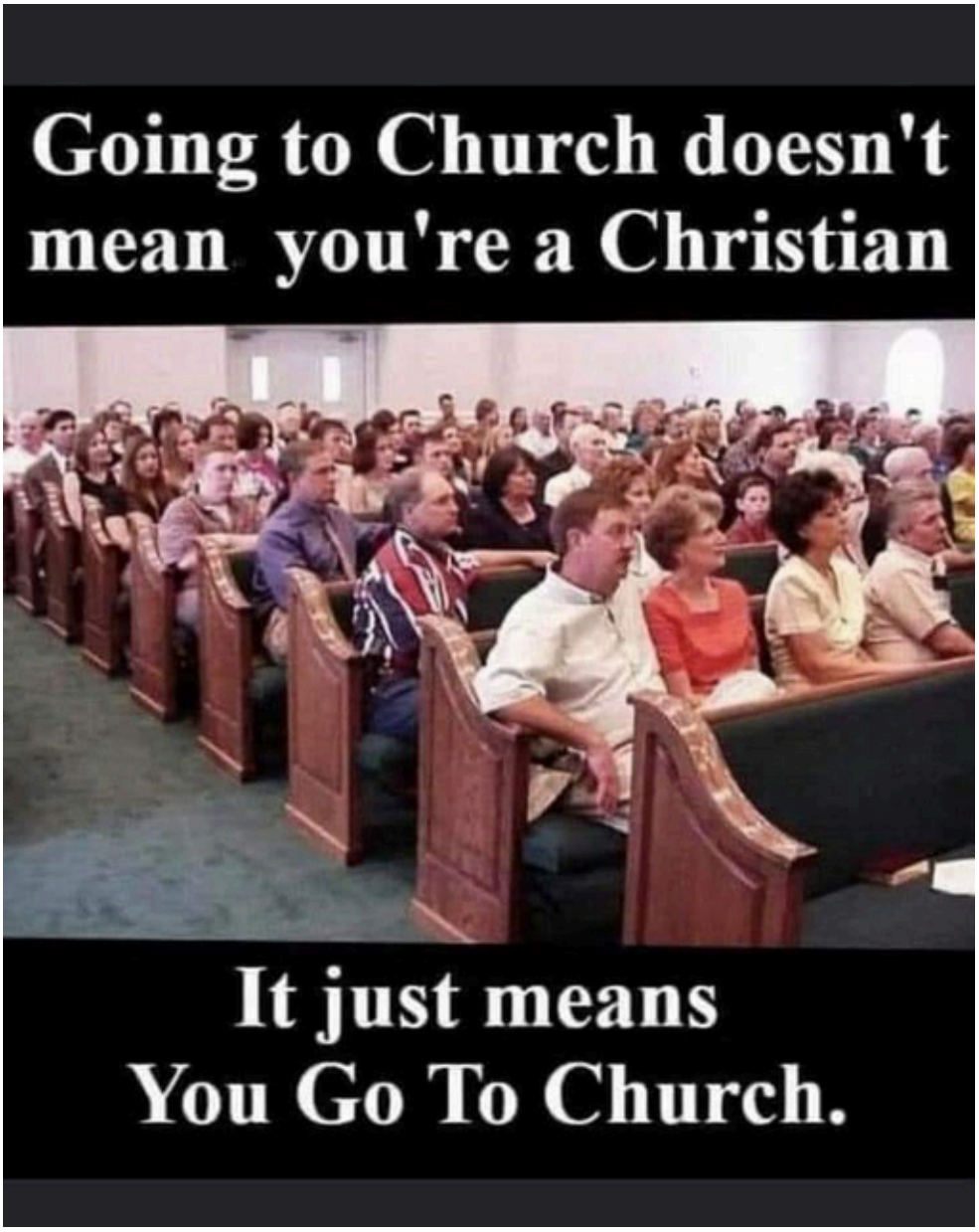

1. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_theological_insanity.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
6. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm
7. https://weartv.com/news/local/pensacola-christian-college-cancels-the-kings-singers-concert-over-lifestyle-concerns
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhON9JyIGQZMP7TkqFJwnJCVPiiPh19sgMrEbKXEvX6hgRujz7aULl4xa92vR4OJ_WQ4i0XTetjV82npA9cnp6nRgaiVJ10w8-MhQO
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgAmDJBCIMcSowdi2fFJVPlcNJHgPtm7A2is7ic4U54zjs8iJNxP7kzOPwjE9nQ-1M2mKyqARlAPrkEVIIes_Hv0nSBNY60__lg7L7
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhcy0AniBZbJozJPlQoK9gdxRCQbXpdMNn_x-gDpmYdWShzSwV5z1cs6loWpzXswb9LoiiQRaH8ABuxhjpPFBlizG3UD9M7BR6_EQj

4.2.16 A Wonderful Lesson On Loving People (2023-02-15 20:33)

1st Corinthians 13:1-8, “Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth;

Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.”

I heard a wonderful sermon today at church. I want to share a few of the truths that I learned, exegeting our text passage verse-by-verse. I was hoping that this sermon had been video taped and uploaded to Facebook, but for some reason it wasn’t uploaded this week. So using my notes and less than perfect memory, I will try to convey what I recall. Here goes, verse-by-verse...

Verse One

1st Corinthians 13:1, “ Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.”

A musical [1]cymbal gets people’s attention. The Bible says that even if our dialect is alluring to others, and our ability to articulate speech is that of angels, it all means nothing if we have not love. Put another way:

“People don’t care what you know, until they know that you care.” That is so true! You may be the most gifted orator on the planet, but if you lack love and compassion for people, you are a mere spectacle.

Verse Two

1st Corinthians 13:2, “ And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.”

The gift of prophecy means that you are learned and skilled at teaching the prophetic books of the Bible; namely, Psalms, Daniel, Joel, Zechariah, Revelation, et cetera. Some preachers have a keen understanding of the deeper truths of the Word of God; such as, The Rapture, The Godhead, The Seven Seals of Revelation, et cetera. The Bible says that even if we know the Bible inside and out—a theologian—it is worthless IF WE HAVE NOT LOVE.

These are profound statements in the inspired Word of God. Even if we have "this kind" of faith (Matthew 17:21), so that God will move mountains for us, the Apostle Paul emphasizes that it is all for wrought if WE HAVE NOT LOVE. I am nothing.

By God's wondrous grace, I started my website ministry in April of 2022 and have been faithfully working day and night now for the past 21 years. I love the work that I do on my 8 websites. I love writing for my 8 blogs. I enjoy posting helpful truths and information to Facebook, to edify other believers and all my social media friends. I give ALL the credit, praise and glory to God alone, for without Jesus we can do nothing (John 15:5).

Are you starting to understand dear reader how important love is? I have been preaching a lot against Pensacola Christian College (PCC), since they mistreated me in 2021, and then banned me from attending Campus Church anymore, because I criticized them on social media. It didn't matter that I apologized three times in writing, they refused to allow me to come back to church. That is NOT God's love and compassion.

When I started attending Campus Church, I was invited to their Single's Class. So I went. The Sunday School teacher was a younger fella, a PCC graduate on staff, about 30 years of age. I was sickened one Sunday after hearing him say something terrible in class. He said that if you have friends in your life that give you bad vibes, and are difficult and problematic, that you should write them off. He spoke about having a circle of close friends, and not to be hesitant to shut people off who don't enrich your life. I was shocked that PCC would allow such a fool to teach others. Dear reader, that is NOT Bible love!

True Christian living is not loving Jesus, it is loving Judas. Our dear Lord and Savior set the example. Even after Judas betrayed Jesus to death, our blessed Savior called him: "Friend" (Matthew 26:50). Anybody can love those who love us back, and enrich our life; but that is not the test of true love. **Matthew 5:46, " For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?"** I decided a long time ago that I am going to just love everybody, no matter how unpleasant, mean, smelly, hateful or rotten they are.

I can even love a ridiculously wealthy, arrogant, insensitive, unforgiving pastor like Jeff Redlin, who refuses to allow me to come back to Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I won't stoop to his level. God knows that I regularly pray for the PCC family and Pastor Jeff Redlin. God knows that if Jeff Redlin contacted me, and offered an Olive Branch of

friendship (which I have now requested three times but they still refuse), I would gladly bury the hatchet and do whatever they require to make the peace. I CONDITIONALLY offered them my promise to remove all my criticism from social media and not put them back, BUT ONLY IF, they agreed to allow me to come back to Campus Church. Shamefully, they still refuse!

Pastor Jack Hyles said this:

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [2]trained by people that have never built churches, and [3]they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles: "[4]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

PCC are a bunch of academics, not church builders, so they woefully lack God's love and compassion for people. You can actually go through all the motions of playing church, and yet not have any love at all for God or people. That is why over 95 % of today's churches are ineffective for reaching the lost with the Gospel. There is no love.

Verse Three

1st Corinthians 13:3, "And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. "

Wow! Paul says even of you are extremely generous, so that you give away everything that you own to feed the poor, and help the homeless, it means nothing without love. Even if you become a martyr for Christ, sacrificing your body for the cause of Christ, it means nothing WITHOUT LOVE. There is no eternal profit without love. Oh how we woefully lack love in today's churches.

I decided long ago not to get inpatient or upset when I receive bad service. I decided not to lay on the horn in my vehicle when people go slow, cut me off, or do something stupid while driving. I am far from perfect, and on rare occasion I fail at my goals. More times than I can remember, the light turns green and the vehicle in front of me doesn't move. So I just patiently sit there and wait. Even if the light turns red again, I refuse to honk my horn. Why? It is because nearly everybody else lays on the horn, and I hate when they do it. Would Jesus lay on the horn, in a hurry. No, I think not. Part of loving people is empathy. That is, putting our self in their shoes. Do you like when people lay on the horn in anger? I sure don't. So I don't do it. This is The Golden Rule as taught by Christ Himself, to treat others the same way that we want to be treated (Matthew 7:12). That is God's unconditional love.

Verse Four

1st Corinthians 13:4, “Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, ”

Love takes a back seat to pride. Love is humble, not seeking attention. Loves chooses to serve, rather than to be served. Love is being happy for someone else’s gain, even when you are suffering a loss. The fact that Pastor Redlin and PCC leadership refuse to have anything to do with me, proves that they lack compassion. PCC didn’t even have the decency to reply to my letter that I mailed to them. Pastor Redlin totally ignored my letters for 6 weeks. The silent treatment is a form of abuse. In frustration I criticized them again on social media, and only then did Jeff Redlin tell me I cannot come back to church.

That is hatred at PCC, not God’s love for people. I want people to know their true colors at PCC, because they are not what they appear to be. PCC are phonies! Everybody has a right to attend church. Sadly, PCC is a religious cult that bans undesirable people. There is no love at PCC. The cult system always comes first, but individual people do not matter at PCC. I say that to their shame. To PROVE my sincerity in the matter, I will make peace with PCC anytime they choose to.

Verse Five

1st Corinthians 13:5, “Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil; ”

I love this awesome picture, which speaks a thousand words about true love...



True Unconditional Love

Verse Six

1st Corinthians 13:6, “Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; ”

I love that. Love rejoices in THE TRUTH. **Proverbs 12:17, “ He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit. ”** Genuine loves does not rejoice in sin and wickedness. The world has no idea what real love is. The heathen world thinks that love is based on feelings; but true Christian love is a commitment to Christ. If you marry someone and years later all of your feelings for that person is gone, your commitment to Christ will sustain your love for your spouse. In a healthy Christian marriage, each spouse ought to love Jesus more than each other. I treat all people with love, kindness and respect, not because I love them, but because I love God.

Verse Seven

1st Corinthians 13:7, “Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. ”

Love suffereth long. Love always gives others the benefit of the doubt. Love is not quick to hurt others.

Verse Eight

1st Corinthians 13:8, “Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. ”

Everything in this universe will eventually fade away, even our sun. Nothing lasts forever in this physical world. The unsaved world is constantly seeking for ways to extend their life span. There are now a handful of companies that for payment will [6]freeze dead people in liquid nitrogen, anticipating that in the future science will advance to the extent that scientists will be able to somehow transfer frozen brain memories into new cloned body. The very idea is absurd. Yet, the inspired Word of God promises eternal life to whosoever will BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). Yes, you CAN live forever, even in a new glorified body like unto the risen Savior’s glorified body (Philippians 3:21).

In summary, we all need to work on loving people better. When we go into a restaurant and the waitress is less than friendly, instead of complaining about her, I choose to leave a $20 tip (and if I have one with me, a pocket sized Gospel of John, or a Gospel tract). I admit that I horribly fail sometimes. No one among us is a shining example of what a Saint should be. But when I do fail, I make it a point to do much better. **2nd Corinthians 10:6, “ And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.**

”

I love helping people. Every time that I go to any store, I grab an idle shopping cart left in the parking lot. I figure that I’m going into the store anyway, so why not bring a cart or two with me. I do that to stay in the habit of being thoughtful. And I also do it so cars can see me better, to avoid getting ran over...lol. The world is dying to be loved. May we never forget that the very nature of our holy and faithful God is that: **“ God is love.**

”

1st John 4:8, “He that loveth not knoweth not God; for *God is love*.) ”

I receive many emails from discouraged saints. When I feel down, I go do something nice for someone else, and I feel on cloud 9. I'm always looking for ways to help people, and to be a blessing. I love what John Wesley (1703-1791) said:

> "Do all the good you can,
> By all the means you can,
> In all the ways you can,
> In all the places you can,
> At all the times you can,
> To all the people you can,
> As long as ever you can."

Yes Sir, I couldn't have said it any better myself.

[7]

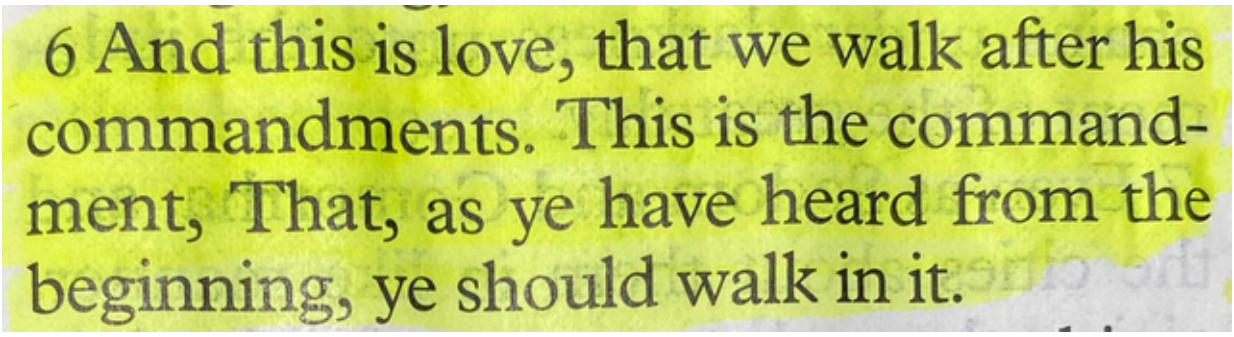
6 And this is love, that we walk after his
commandments. This is the command-
ment, That, as ye have heard from the
beginning, ye should walk in it.

[8]

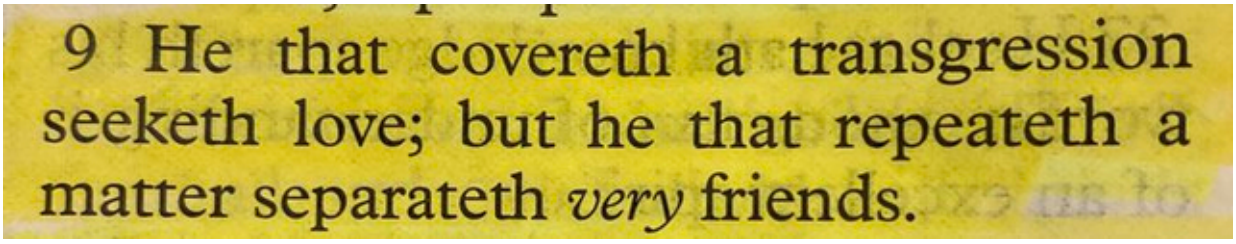
9 He that covereth a transgression
seeketh love; but he that repeateth a
matter separateth *very* friends.

[9]

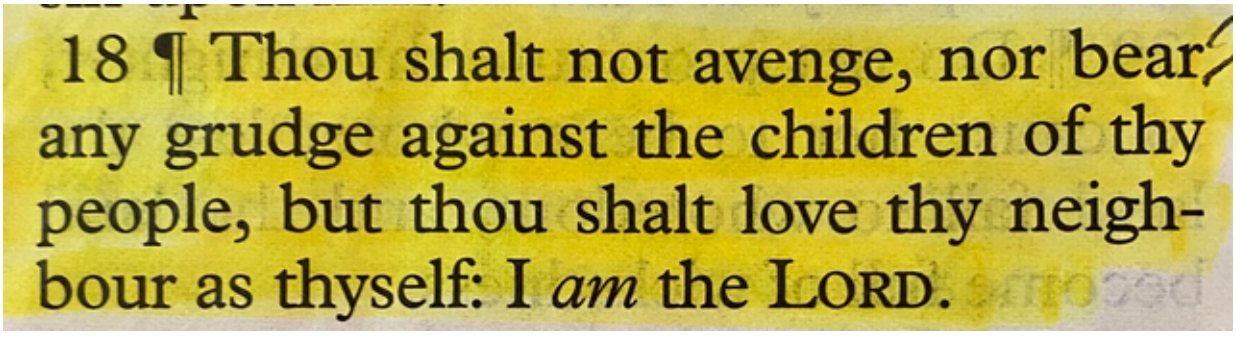
18 ¶ Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear
any grudge against the children of thy
people, but thou shalt love thy neigh-
bour as thyself: I *am* the LORD.

[10]

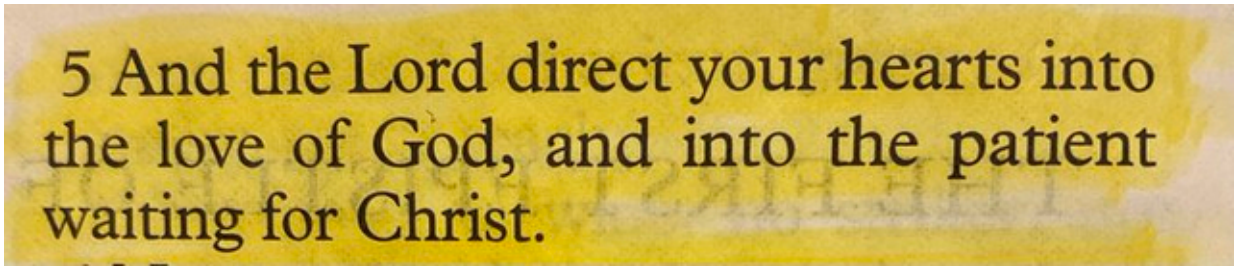
5 And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

[11]

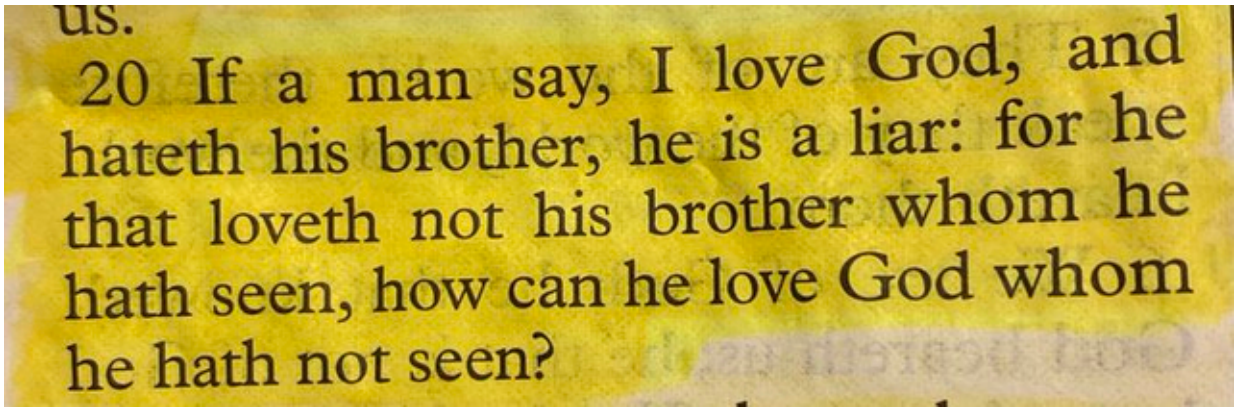
us.
20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

[12]

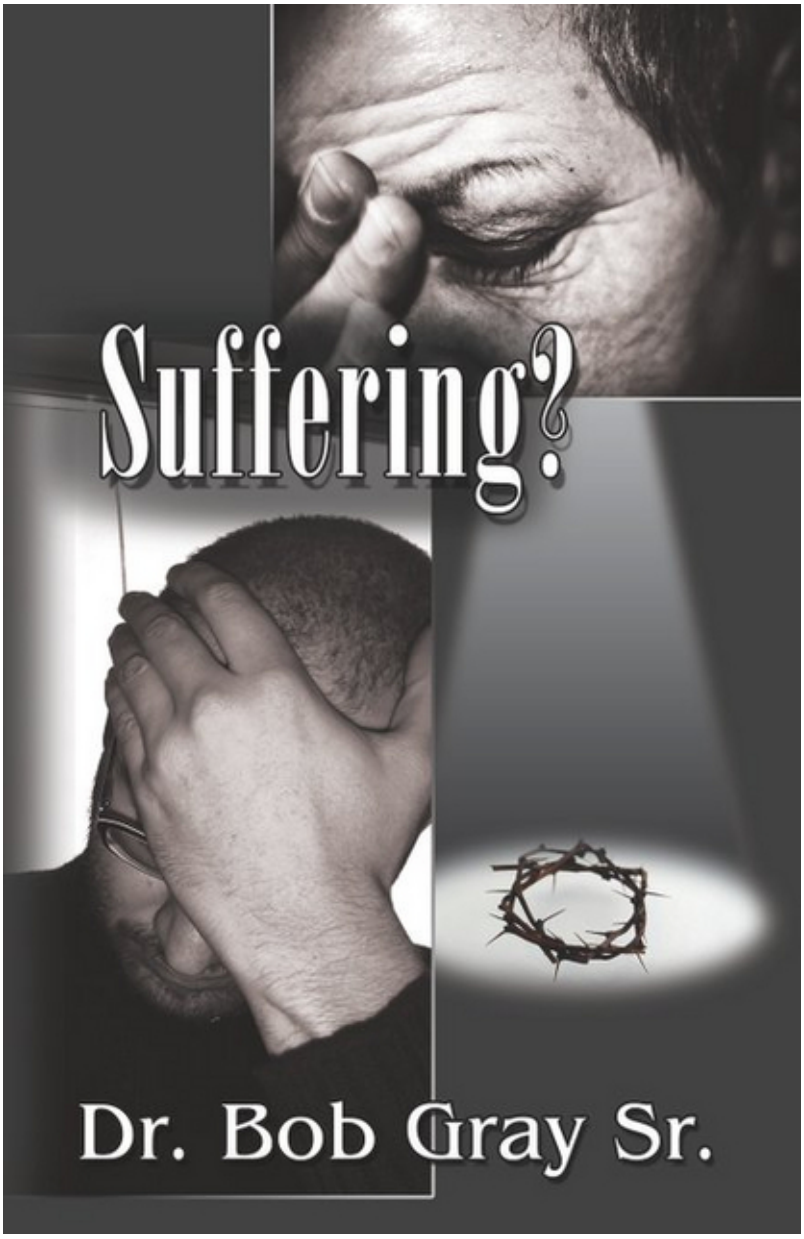

Those Who Suffer Often Love Others The Most

1. https://youtu.be/X1rFyPGd95U
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiXvzTuq-ND8Oa6gw11SglaXRKqlU4Jti1pwk5kyfpQmc76fL--nM8ROc-b7RUXtHX3mMgBB0UubAbiLjnYreZQHVgt0AegDWv_BuO
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/cryonics.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiKw86wPZhRQQejYVVjnFLibpGfaYqKRBEP_meShEJl7clnSFE1DV6nbXpwIwUhuboqBKAKyrKNtAnv1C7cA9Ttt_ocsxeHHtLmlCH
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiul7ALalGwGkQdX3S9WGmSVrH25pKfSkVWcFyc3tqL_3A3UEmxXMPEAps-HMz2LhE4Oy2r7nGjF16l6GlgoD-vUu5Afc7ZFMO3hWO
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiLEnzNZoVROpOYr_DavS8SgCU_Tk9ad90saJtC-v4Qt0VMoHIoIuHivsTHcpayhQhjdU0b3cgixVCrIv_7Er-u2LFtrQ4KtSKYiK8
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiStnWLycBsUTgRAtiqBVXQ4w70uBYbwOidw1dJOqxuWnk

th4uzx0HNOFHDy5yVmnJMy3A4_ulXJPvpF5GK2yngRJaOoc67B8gdL0_

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrFsq584P0JNH1oF1mzpTpV2XEoQ6GNxr62T3vrAbgRl1TMhZWOq8tmnUJ8BcEt2m-J6-qL9eJKSqAs3Bb-KJNP0oS9Vn0hioWJmH

12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjOaqOA4JgG2WuwF_R1MiSZGphXngn0h8aXoCyguHPCiUX08t1SYVANA4uYo1cC0dNmJmdUedNU6q-NXLpL0nZvjHoxondRvkXBqoh

---

4.2.17 The Precious PROMISES Of God (2023-02-16 18:18)

2nd Peter 1:4, "Whereby are given unto us *exceeding great and precious PROMISES*: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust."

The great battle of the new millennium is over the Word of God. All across America theological scholars are trying to provide possible solutions to the impossible miracles of God throughout the Bible. I get upset when I hear so-called "scholars" say that the waters in Egypt turned red from a volcano, and the frogs and locusts came upon Egypt because the waters were contaminated from the volcano, and that the fiery hail came from a volcano. What a bunch of horse-manure!

My friend, God is a miracle-working God. Jonah was swallowed by a literal whale. The sun literally stood still for a whole day as the Bible says (Joshua 10:13). Elijah was literally caught up into Heaven by a whirlwind. God literally parted the Red Sea and the Jews walked across on dry ground. According to the intelligencia, the Jews crossed at low-tide. Listen my friend, you either believe in a miracle-working God or you don't. As Christians we **"walk by faith, not by sight" (2nd Corinthians 5:7b).** Our faith rests secure in the PROMISES of God. There are over 7000 PROMISES from God in the Bible!

The following quote is taken from the Introduction to Dr. Herbert Lockyer's (1886-1984) timeless Christian classic (published in 1962), [1]All The Promises Of The Bible ..

> "It has been computed that there are 30,000 Bible promises. No indication is given as to how this colossal number is reached. Altogether, there are 31,173 verses making up the Bible; 23,214 verses compromising the Old Testament, and 7,959 — the New Testament. Doubtless this total of verses gave rise to the 30,000 — every verse being a promise.
>
> The magazine Time, of Dec. 4, 1956, carried an item to the effect that schoolteacher Everet R. Storms, of Kitchener, Canada, reckoned the 30,000 figure to be off the mark. During his 27th reading of the Bible, this devout student tried to tally up the promises, a task which took him a year and a half. Storms [[2]Everett R. Storms] came up with 7,487 promises by God to man, 2 by God the Father to God the Son, 991 by one man to another (such as the servants who promised to interpret king Nebuchadnezzar's dream), 290 by man to God, 21 promises were made by angels, one by man to an angel, and two were made by an evil spirit to the Lord. Satan made nine, as when he promised the world to Christ if He would fall down and worship him. Storms then gives us the grant total of 8,810 promises.
>
> Scattered throughout the Bible are hundreds of definite explicit promises forming the category Peter names as "the exceeding great and precious promises" (II Peter 1:4)."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Herbert Lockyer, [3]All The Promises Of The Bible , p. 10; 1962

There are in fact [4]31,102 verses in the King James Bible ! I don't know what Bible Dr. Lockyer used (I hope a King James Bible), but nevertheless, many websites are repeating faulty statistics. It could likely be that he relied on faulty data. Nevertheless, the subject at hand is the PROMISES OF GOD... Wow! [5]7,487 promises made by God to man . Isn't God a good God!!! We are so undeserving. God didn't have to make us even one promise, but He did.

No one wants to see us happy and blessed any more than God does (Romans 8:32). It's hard to grasp the reality of God's goodness sometimes in this dark and miserable world of sin. People have waxed worse and worse just as the Bible said. But if we set our affection on things above instead of the things of the earth as Colossians 3:2 commands, then we can have cheer (John 16:33), and joy, and comfort in the PROMISES OF GOD. My friend, we must anchor ourselves to the PROMISES of God to endure these dark times. That's the only way to make it!

Jesus prophesied that in the end times that people would betray and hate one another, turning them over to the Police State to be afflicted (Matthew 24:9-10). We are certainly [6]living in those days now , and it's undoubtedly only going to get much, much worse.

ABC just debuted a New sitcom TV series called [7]'GCB' (Good Christian Bitches). That's the name of the show on regular TV. It's hard to imagine that America has sunk this low in sin. Same-sex marriage became legal in July of 2011 in New York state. In the month to follow, [8]1-in-4 marriages in New York were gay marriages . In the state of Wisconsin there are over [9]13,000 same-sex couples living together according to the 2010 census. Homosexuals nationwide [10]can now legally tie-the-knot and marry in New York . God is not going to bless this ungodly mess we've allowed in America.

Children are being indoctrinated in public schools to come out of the closet that their proudly gay, and to hate those bigoted horrible mean Christians, and how to fist-sex each other [11]by GLSEN in Massachusetts . God promises to punish the wicked in **Isaiah 13:11, "And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."**

We are living in dark days, evil times of woeful apostasy. It is man's authority verses God's Authority. If you side with men, you will be sorry on Judgment Day, because God's Authority will prevail. You can either build your house upon the sand as foolish men who disregard the Bible do; or you can build your house upon solid ground by obeying the Word of God (Matthew 7:24-27). ...

> Matthew 7:24-27, "Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which BUILT HIS HOUSE UPON A ROCK: And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which BUILT HIS HOUSE UPON THE SAND: And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

God has given to us exceedingly great and precious PROMISES..

> 2nd Peter 1:4, "Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious PROMISES: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust."

What a wonderful God! The power of God rests in the PROMISES of God. The demonic Charismatic Movement, and other apostates in the religious realm today, have taught the masses of humanity to trust in feelings and experiences; and to believe in a false health, wealth, and prosperity gospel of greed. These are of the Devil. The entire platform of New Age doctrine is rooted in feelings and experiences, experiential knowledge; rather than trusting in the character of God Who has given to us exceedingly great and precious PROMISES.

I KNOW I am saved and on my way to Heaven, having "eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, PROMISED before the world began" (Titus 1:2). God promises to save every ungodly sinner who believes on the Lord Jesus Christ. **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** For those who reject Jesus Christ, the only PROMISE that applies to you is suffering the eternal wrath of an angry God in the flaming fires of Hell (2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9; Revelation 21:8).

The power of God rests in the PROMISES of God. Even eternal life was PROMISED by God before the world began. Amen! Many believers put God on trial, becoming discouraged because God doesn't work in their time, the way they want Him to. Who are we or anyone else to say that it is always God's will for good things to happen, and health to improve, and prosperity to come? The Bible is packed full of real people with real problems, who had real faith in a real God. Don't fall for the fake Pentecostal religion of fruitcakes, twisted tongues-speakers, greedy TV preachers, and fraudulent healing services.

Good is a good God whether we are rich, or whether we are poor. God is still on His throne whether we have a job, or whether we are unemployed. God is still worthy of our praise whether we have good health, or whether we are crippled and suffer in chronic pain every day. God keeps His PROMISES to us, but it's not for us to decide how, when, nor where God works. God ways are not mysterious to God, but to men. ...

> Isaiah 55:8-9, "For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts."

God is the Potter, and we are the clay. **Isaiah 64:8, "But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand."** Oh that men would trust in the Lord and lean not upon their own understanding (Proverb 3:5-7). God knows what He is doing. The unsaved world places God on trial, demanding irrefutable, documentable, incontestable proof that He exists and that the Bible is true; yet those same wicked people unquestioningly accept the bogus theories of Evolution, the scam of Global Warming, and the lies of Satan.

As believers our peace should rest in the PROMISES of God; and not in experiences and feelings that are uncertain, vulnerable, and constantly changing. If you truly live for Jesus Christ, then you will be persecuted in this sin-cursed world (2nd Timothy 3:12). The world will hate you for following Jesus Christ (John 15:19). But Jesus tells us to BE OF GOOD CHEER, because He has risen triumphant! **John16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but BE OF GOOD CHEER; I have overcome the world."**

It is by obeying God's Word that we are able to claim the thousands of exceedingly great and precious PROMISES that God has given to us. This is where our joy and hope rests. Thus, it does not matter how we feel, nor if we see answers to our prayers or not, nor if things are going our way in life or getting worse; what matters is that we trust the HEART of God when we cannot see the HAND of God at work. God is not mentioned even once in the Old

Testament book of Esther; yet we see God’s hand of divine providence at work throughout. Amen!

God has PROMISED to guide us throughout life if we’ll “Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil. (Proverb 3:5-7).

In Philippians 4:6-7 God PROMISES to give us peace to keep our hearts and minds in Christ Jesus if we’ll “Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.”

The Roman Catholic Church (which is no church at all) labors in the sinful TRADITIONS of men; instead of resting in the PROMISES of a holy God. A born-again Christian rests in the PROMISES of God for salvation, for guidance in life, for provisions, for comfort, for joy, for peace, for everything that we need. ’Tis grace hath brought me safe thus far, and grace will lead me home.

Wise men still seek Him—Jesus Christ!

[12] God’s Simple Plan of Salvation

[13] Souls Are Dying!

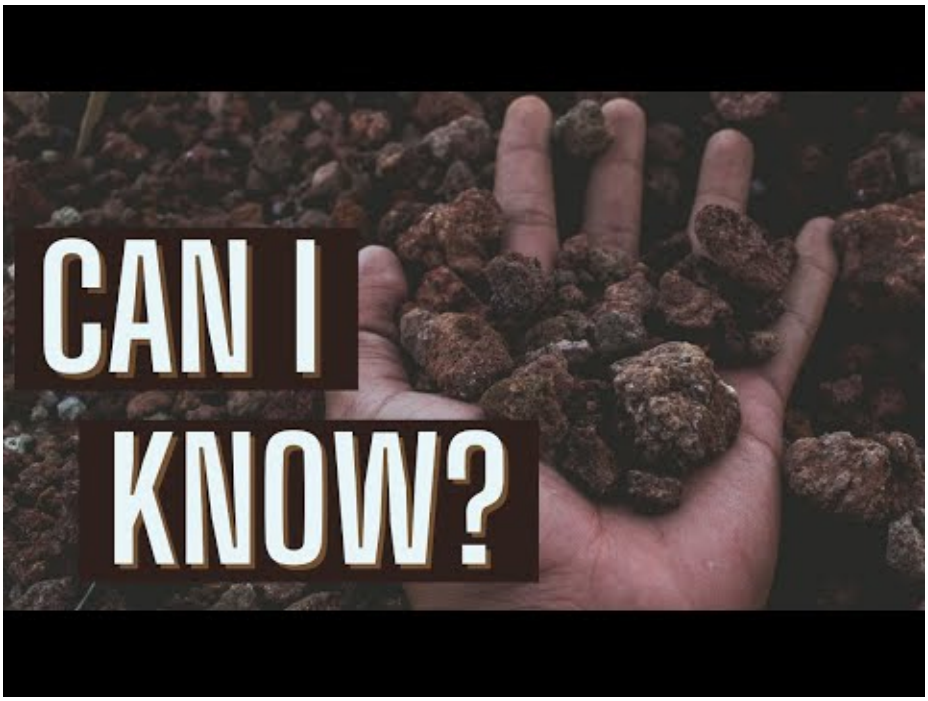

Can I Know I'll Go To Heaven?

(Pastor Jesse Martinez)

1. http://books.google.com/books?id=vVdQUPzenvQC&printsec=frontcover#v=onepage&q&f=false
2. http://digitalcommons.pepperdine.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1769&context=leaven
3. http://books.google.com/books/about/All_the_Promises_of_the_Bible.html?id=vVdQUPzenvQC
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/kjb-statistics.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises_of_god.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/monitor_thy_neighbor.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Hellivision/good_christian_bitches.htm
8. http://www.theatlanticwire.com/national/2011/08/one-four-new-marriages-new-york-city-gay/41554/
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Sodomy/gay_marriage.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Sodomy/one_flesh.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Sodomy/glsen_fistsex.htm
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gods_simple_plan.htm
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer

4.2.18 Faithful Christians Still Deserve To Go To Hell (2023-02-19 19:33)

Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."

Philippians 3:9, "

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: "

I recently heard someone comment on social media, that Christian believers who aren't faithful to serve God deserve to go to Hell, but they won't because they have eternal security. I kindly replied to her post that even faithful believers still deserve to go to Hell. All humans are bad. There is none that doeth good, no not one. **Ecclesiastes 7:20, " For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. "**

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is called: "[1]He Died For Your Righteousness Too." Dear reader, I don't care how long you have been saved, or how good of a saint you may think you are, you still deserve to burn in Hell, fire and brimstone for all eternity (and so do I). We are ALL dirty, filthy, guilty sinners.

I have often said truthfully that the ONLY difference between the most noble saint and the vilest wretched criminal upon the face of the earth, is the precious blood of Jesus Christ. Without the blood of Jesus that washes all of our sins away, we are just as ungodly and

deserving of Hell in God's sight as Jeffrey Dahmer, John Wayne Gacy and Ted Bundy! You see dear friend, neither you or I have any righteousness to offer God. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."**

Yes, even our best efforts to please God in our own human righteousness is utter FILTH to God. The

"filthy rags" in Isaiah 64:6 actually refers to a woman's rags as pertaining to her unpleasant time of the month. Your self-righteousness does not impress God dear reader.

That is why Jesus said in **Matthew 5:20,**

"For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed *the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees*, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven." What righteousness did the Scribes and Pharisees have? They had their own self-righteousness. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, *not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law*, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

The Scribes and Pharisees had THEIR OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is according to THE LAW. That is, they superficially lived a morally upright life to be seen of men. They lived above reproach, but they couldn't live above sin. NO ONE can live above sin! You may be able to hide your sins from others, but God sees everything. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."** One's SELF righteousness is insufficient to please God. The problem is that no matter how much good we may do, it cannot undo or atone for our past sins. If you have been born-again, then God has erased your criminal record in Heaven. **Psalms 103:12, "**

As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.

" But if you have not yet accepted Christ as your personal Savior, then your sins are all recorded against you in God's books (Revelation 20:11-15).

Romans 10:3-4, "

For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, *and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

" I love Romans 10:3-4. Some people errantly claim that Romans chapter 1o has nothing to do with the salvation of the soul; but rather, they ignorantly claim that Romans 10 is about the future salvation of the physical nation of Israel. We know that they are wrong, because as we just read in verses 3 and 4, this passage is plainly speaking about getting born-again by faith in Jesus Christ.

The Jews were **“ going about to establish THEIR OWN RIGHEOUSNESS**

” [emphasis added]. They hadn’t yet

“

submitted themselves unto the RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD

” [emphasis added]. I absolutely love this precious passage of Scripture. Dear friend, no one is worthy of Heaven. I don’t care how good and righteous you may think you are as a child of God, the ONLY righteousness which you will ever have is GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS!!!

[2]



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha062517.mp3

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj1CwVCS0CyMD8V_aZWG1DsDzZXO-nLvQcvvf4Z73YXVbe2RwTjD1sQFKKBYTXur1q441-JvGaQYFJEOGONUiOEwH70tusVn_qPe60

4.2.19 God Was Not Directly Judging The People Of Syria And Turkey With Earthquakes (2023-02-19 22:46)

Luke 13:1-5, "There were present at that season some that told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilaeans were sinners above all the Galilaeans, because they suffered such things? I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem? I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish."

A pastor said this week that the deadly earthquakes in Syria and Turkey were God's judgment upon them, because of the wickedness in those countries. Is that true? Is that biblical? No, I think not. My humble opinion regarding the deadly earthquake in Syria and Turkey (45,000 dead so far) is that, yes, it was God's judgment in the broad sense that we live in a fallen world because of sin in general, but not judgment upon those people in particular. Jesus made this clear in our text Scripture passage from Luke 13:1-5.

[1]

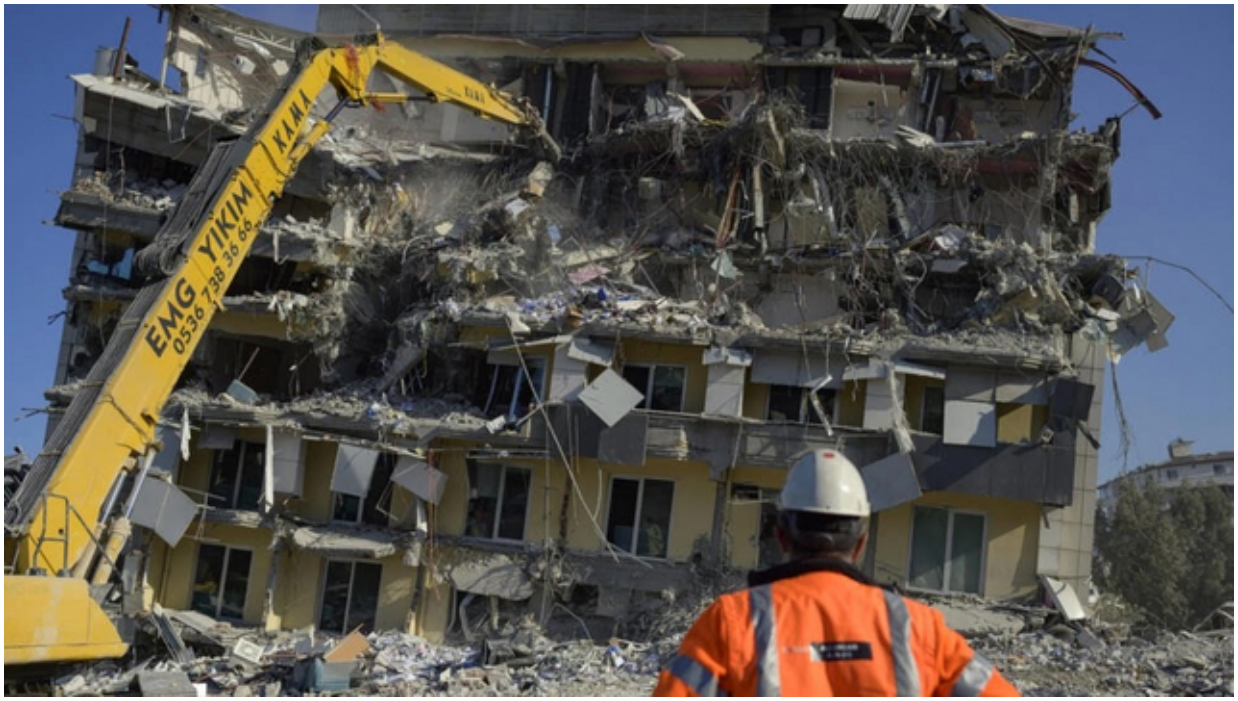

As of February 19, 2023 there are 45,000 dead in Syria and Turkey

If God were to judge a city, "SIN CITY" Las Vegas would be smoldering in a heap of fire, rubble and ashes. God destroyed Sodom and other nearby cities in the plains of Sodom, as an example of what will happen to all the wicked. **Jude 1:7, "Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, *are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire*."**

I humbly don't think what just happened to Syria and Turkey is God's direct punishment against them; but rather, is part of living in a fallen world. Why does a drunk driver swerve into oncoming traffic and murder a Christian? Yet, an unsaved atheist has a safe commute to and

from work for 30 years? Ecclesiastes 9:11 teaches that "time and chance" happens to all. **Ecclesiastes 9:11, “**

I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; *but time and chance happeneth to them all*.”

Biblically, there is such a thing as "luck."

If a person chooses to build a home near the ocean, as they foolishly did in Galveston, Texas and in New Orleans, Louisiana, it is not God’s judgment when they were submerged a few years later under 20 feet of water. Jesus told the parable of the foolish man who built his house upon the sand.

This week I watched a news interview, with a local architect in Turkey. The reporter asked the man why the 50 buildings that he designed in Turkey are ALL still standing. The architect said that it is as simple as positioning the building’s four main rectangular support beams perpendicular to each other, so that the rocking motion cannot topple the pillars. That was brilliant. The fact of the matter is that all of the buildings that he designed in Turkey are still standing. So the reason why MOST of the buildings crumbled wasn’t God’s judgment, it was incompetent architects, greedy contractors and lackadaisical city building inspectors. God is not to blame for those 7,500 destroyed buildings that collapsed, humans are to blame.

Albeit, we know that everything bad which happens in this world is because of Adam’s sin, and ours also. **Romans 5:12, “ Wherefore, as by one man [Adam] sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned: (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.”** This was the point that Jesus was making in Luke 13:1-5. Since we are all sinners, and we live in a fallen world, DEATH is inescapable. Jesus was warning those people that their turn to die is soon coming, so they had better repent (think differently) to get saved by believing the Gospel.

When dozens of tornadoes set down many years ago in 2008, killing dozens of people across several midwestern states, cartoon evangelist Jack Chick made the absurd claim that God was judging the United States for not helping support Israel more. [2]I wrote this article to refute his Zionist superstition. This is the bizarre Zionist heresy being taught in many Baptist churches today. I am glad that [3]Pastor Anderson exposes the Zionist movement.

I remember when hurricane Katrina hit the New Orleans coast in 2005. Preachers everywhere were calling it God’s judgment on New Orleans because of their annual Mardi Gras. The same with 9/11. Pastors called it God’s judgment upon America. We have since learned that evil men conspired to pull off 9/11, including the Satanic Skull & Bones Bush family. Again, 9/11 was evil men who orchestrated this catastrophe, not God. Christians blame God far too much! It was then President George W. Bush and company who beared false witness against Iraq, and then brutally murdered 1,455,590 innocent people in Iraq. It sickens me.

Just to show you how evil and clever Satan and the Luciferian elite are, I saw a military movie recently about the Iraq war. In the movie, they showed U.S. soldiers finding weapons of mass destruction. As we know, in reality no weapons were ever found in Iraq. So to deceive the American people 20 years later, CIA influenced Hollywood is writing lying fraudulent movie scripts that teach people through movies to believe the big lie. Unreal. The wicked New World Order powers behind the scenes are relentlessly trying to INDOCTRINATE the American people that Iraq had WMDs, to justify the incalculable evil that we did to a sovereign nation. In reality,

no WMDs were ever found in Iraq. Those elusive WMDs only exist in Satanic lying Hollywood films. The Devil is the father of all liars (John 8:44).

Years ago an F5 tornado set down in Georgia and killed 7 members of a Baptist church. Was this God's judgment? YES! Not specifically toward those people, but upon mankind in general. That is why we must ALL die, because the wages of sin in death (Romans 6:23). Last month I smashed my finger in the carpet-cleaner that I rented from Lowe's. Ouch! ...



And then a few days later I scratched my right knee while assembling a 7-shelf bookcase that I bought from Walmart...



Ouch! God wasn't judging me, but I suffered such injuries because I am a sinner living in a fallen world. In both instances I got injured because it was my own fault. They were accidents.

Sadly, if the truth be known, I'd dare say that 95 % of man's tragedies are caused by human error, stupidity, pride and the love of money. I like watching [4]Mayday on YouTube, about plane crashes and the NTSB investigations that follow. The one for Guam ([5]Korean flight 801) is heartbreaking, in which 229 people died. There were only 25 survivors. It took rescuers over an hour to reach the victims, as many of them burned to death in jet fuel while waiting for help. So sad.

God wasn't judging them. The pilots messed up. The airport had inoperative equipment because of maintenance that dragged on for 2 months. There was a bunch of problems that contributed to the crash. This is part of living in a fallen world. I have watched a few dozen episodes of Mayday. One big thing that I learned is that 80 % of all plane crashes are due to pilot error. That is scary.

When I was younger I thought everything was God's judgment, but now that I am older I don't think that way anymore. The people in Syria and Turkey KNOW that they live in an earthquake zone. They had a big earthquake in 1999, and vowed that they'd be ready for the next one. Someone dropped the ball.

I remember back in 1980 when a big earthquake hit California. I was shocked that the city's officials were stupid enough to have built double-decker highways. This is what happened, killing many people...



I remember watching the news back then. Doctors were amputating victim's arms and legs to get people freed from the highway that landed on them. It was horrific. Humans cause many of our own disasters and deaths. I'm surprised that I'm still alive...lol. Accidents follow me around...lol. I've broken both arms, got a top fence twist up my chin, busted my head open multiple times (to knock some sense into me...lol), got metal in my eye at work, et cetera. I busted my head open on an ICC bumper on back of a truck at work. Ouch! I got stitches at the hospital.

Anyway, I just wanted to share my humble opinion about the tragic earthquake deaths in Syria and Turkey. My heart goes out to all those families who have lost loved one. Many entire families were killed, buried under rubble. In the book of Acts in the Bible, we read that the believers were first called "Christians" at Antioch, Syria. **Acts 11:26, "And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. *And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch*."** The ancient [6]city of Antioch (today called Antakya) was devastated by the recent earthquakes.

Suffering, pain, disease, sickness, death and tragedy will always be a natural part of living in a fallen world. This doesn't mean that people who suffer are worse sinners than others, it just means that we are all vulnerable to time and chance.

I always hear people errantly saying that someone was, "in the wrong place at the wrong time." If you think about that statement, it is IMPOSSIBLE. If you were in the wrong place at the wrong time, you wouldn't be there!

- You can be in the wrong place at the right time.
- You can be in the right place at the wrong time.
- You can be in the right place at the right time.
- But you cannot be in the wrong place at the wrong time.

Unfortunately, those people in Syria and Turkey were in the right place at the wrong time. They lived there. That area was there home. The first earthquake came at about 4 am, while everyone was sleeping. They didn't know what hit them, as the buildings fell upon them.

We live in a fallen world. I think it is cruel and mean to accuse a person, family, group, city or nation of being judged by God when disasters strike, as if we are more righteous than they are. Jesus plainly teaches in Luke 13:1-5 that YOU and I are just as wicked as the next guy. Don't judge others because they sin differently than you do!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiIVn6s0zHqyfaw44dG4Qztq2jxjv6QcxZrn4CdfN1dl6aH2rf4l-JKgfpqHWSFAQKCbVnKJjQVQ4xgU4LhudrMShsgdSj7-Jb_iKO
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/jack_chicks_superstition.htm
3. https://youtu.be/8cVL0ViBB7E
4. https://www.youtube.com/@MaydayAirDisaster/videos
5. https://youtu.be/JpOqnziN-Kg
6. https://www.france24.com/en/middle-east/20230218-turkey-syria-death-toll-tops-45-000-three-found-alive-13-days-after-quakes

---

4.2.20 Pastor Jack Hyles' "repent of my sins" Error In His 1962 Book: "Let's Go Soulwinning" (2023-02-20 12:42)

Acts 16:28-32, "But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*,

and thy house. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house."

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) wrote his popular book: "Let's Go Soulwinning" back in 1962. Brother Hyles changed some of his doctrinal positions decades later when he grew in knowledge. Here is page 28 from his book, in which he errantly teaches lost sinners to 'repent of my sins' to get to Heaven...

[1]

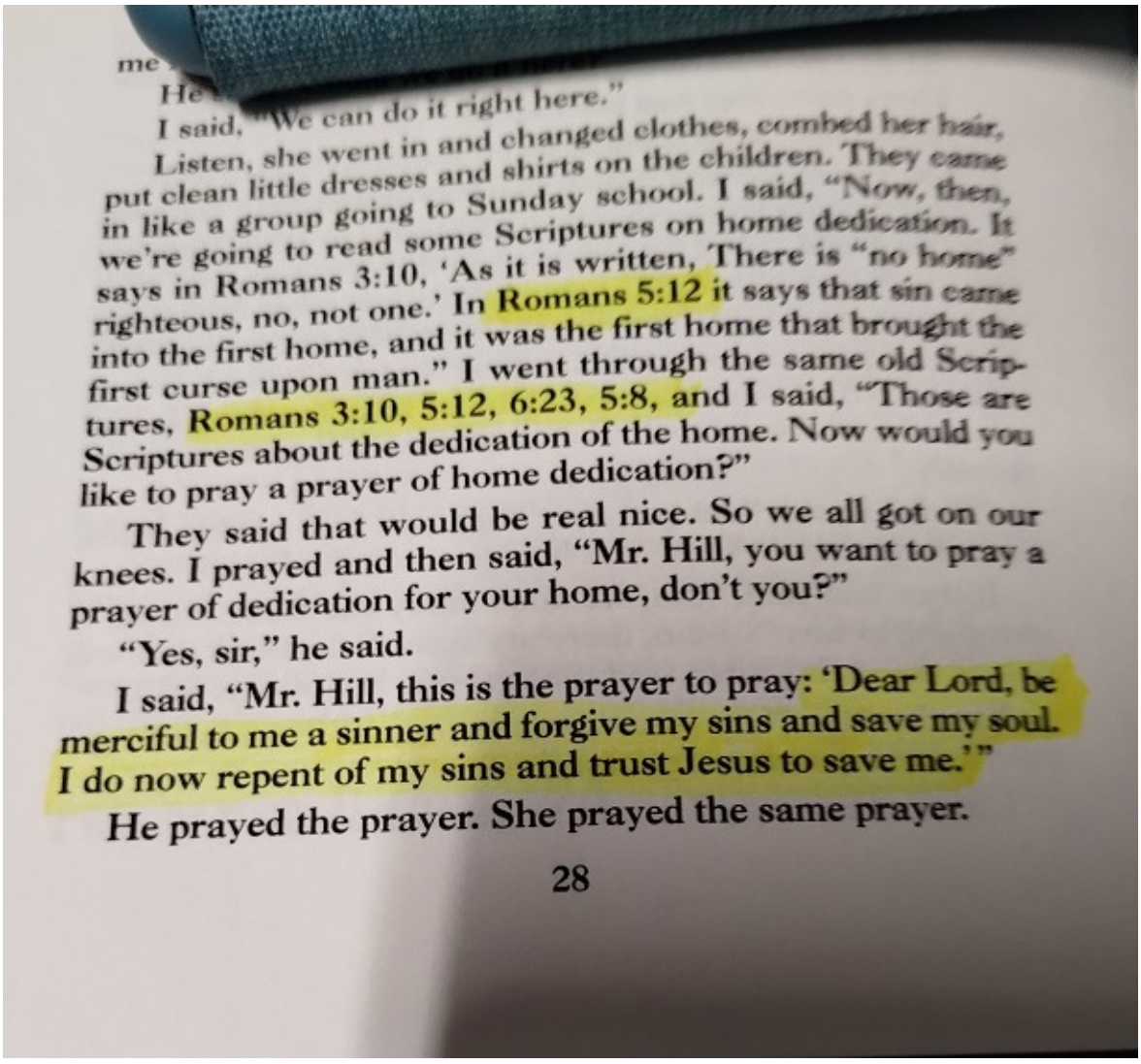

me
He
I said, "We can do it right here."
Listen, she went in and changed clothes, combed her hair, put clean little dresses and shirts on the children. They came in like a group going to Sunday school. I said, "Now, then, we're going to read some Scriptures on home dedication. It says in Romans 3:10, 'As it is written, There is "no home" righteous, no, not one.' In Romans 5:12 it says that sin came into the first home, and it was the first home that brought the first curse upon man." I went through the same old Scriptures, Romans 3:10, 5:12, 6:23, 5:8, and I said, "Those are Scriptures about the dedication of the home. Now would you like to pray a prayer of home dedication?"

They said that would be real nice. So we all got on our knees. I prayed and then said, "Mr. Hill, you want to pray a prayer of dedication for your home, don't you?"

"Yes, sir," he said.

I said, "Mr. Hill, this is the prayer to pray: 'Dear Lord, be merciful to me a sinner and forgive my sins and save my soul. I do now repent of my sins and trust Jesus to save me.'"

He prayed the prayer. She prayed the same prayer.

28

Dr. Hyles' Heresy On Repentance in 1962

Biblically, the Bible does not contain the phrases: "repent of my sins" or "turn from your sinful ways." Corrupt preachers added these words. **Proverbs 30:5-6,**

“Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.*” No doubt, Pastor Hyles was sincere in his words.

Likewise, I was shocked when I discovered [2]some damnable heresy preached by Pastor Danny Castle nearly 40 years ago. Thankfully, today Pastor Castle has changed, and today only preaches a free grace Gospel. Brother Castle no longer preaches damnable heresy. As I said, preachers learn and change, for which I commend them. The same is true of myself. The biggest threat to young preachers today are the apostate Bible colleges, where they are indoctrinated to deny the inspiration of the Holy Bible, wickedly taught a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation, and wickedly brainwashed with a wrong meaning of repentance. Ironically, the greatest threat to a man’s faith is Bible college.

Pastor Hyles stopped teaching that heresy years later. In the following chapter titled: "[3]Misunderstood Repentance," from Pastor Hyles’ 1993 excellent book, "[4]Enemies Of Soul Winning," he boldly exposes the false idea that a person must turn away from sinful behavior to get to Heaven. Here we clearly see that Brother Hyles no longer preached the heresy that he did back in 1962. It is wrong for critics to go around misinterpreting Dr. Hyles, accusing him of preaching heresy, when for the past 30 years of his ministry he preached a true meaning of repentance. People change. [5]Preachers hone their doctrinal knowledge and change. Brother Hyles taught me to always be willing to move to the right, but never to the left. That is, always be willing to admire that you were wrong, and move to a better position; but don’t ever compromise your moral standards or convictions if you know you’re in the right.

Dr. Hyles had three mentors (heroes) of the faith: Lester Roloff (1914-1982), Lee Robertson (1909-2007) and John R. Rice (1895-1980). All of these men were respectively: 14, 17 and 31 years older than Brother Hyles. Dr. John R. Rice rice taught (in his religious tract titled: "[6]What Must I Do To Be Saved?") that a person must turn away from sin with all their heart to be saved. This has confused millions of people. Dr. Rice unwisely chose to use those words "turn away from sin." Albeit, [7]I do know that Dr. Rice was saved, from reading his other writings.

Dr. Rice plainly teaches that the man who BELIEVES has repented...

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation.** Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. ***One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ.*** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being “a disciple of John the Baptist” in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Amen, that is correct! The man who BELIEVES on Jesus Christ has turned from his sins. And that is the ONLY extent to which a man must turn from his sins to be saved, by BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). Nothing else is required nor permitted in God's simple plan of salvation.

There is a change of mind toward sin in repentance, but ONLY to the degree that a man acknowledges that he is a guilty needy sinner in the sight of a holy God. Romans 3:19-20 teaches that the LAW of God was given that every mouth would be stopped of self-righteous boasting, and that all the world would become GUILTY BEFORE GOD. Verse 20 says the law as given to humanity to give them THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. That is, the law was given to show mankind that we are all desperately wicked and need the Savior, Jesus Christ.

So repentance does in fact involve a change of mind toward sin, but only that we admit we are guilty sinners in need of redemption, lest we receive our just wages in the Lake of Fire for our sins. John 3:20 says that whosoever doeth evil (deliberate sin), refuses to come to the light of the truth of the Gospel to be saved. John 3:21, the next verse, says: "But he that DOETH TRUTH cometh to the light). The Bible didn't say, "But he that turns away from his sins." Repentance is acknowledging THE TRUTH that we are a guilty sinner in God's sight, thus seeing our need, the law then brings us to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith in Him (Galatians 3:24-26).
...

> **Romans 3:19-22, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*. *But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested*, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; Even the righteousness of God *which is by faith of Jesus Christ* unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:"**

Boy, I just love those Bible verses! Did you understand Romans 3:19-22 dear reader? All of the Old Testament prophets (including the Jews' greatest prophet, Moses) peached the Bible truth that we are saved by faith alone in the Messiah, the Christ. The imputed righteousness of God is WITHOUT the law! By "law," the Bible is referring to all the laws which Jews were required to keep to please God (there were approximately 720 laws—including moral, ceremonial and civil laws). The Apostle Peter called trying to keep all those Old Testament laws—**" a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? "**

(Acts 15:10b). Thank God that His wonderful plan of salvation is WITHOUT the law.

And for that matter, God's plan of salvation has always been WITHOUT the law, even for those Old Testament Jews living in Palestine who were commanded by God to keep the law. What saith the Scripture? **Acts 10:43,**

"*To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."

Having said that, it is clear to me that John R. Rice was saved. He at times was careless in his words. We read in Acts 15:5 that a certain sect of Pharisees BELIEVED. They were believers. But they told the Gentiles who just got saved that they were required to observe Jewish traditions of circumcision and keeping the law of Moses. The Apostle Peter sets them straight, as well as James later in the chapter (verse 24). Peter tells these confused saved Pharisees that the law was a burden, bondage (slavery) for those who tried to obey it, and couldn't.

Peter teaches that in fact, the Gentiles DON'T have to be circumcised or keep the law of Moses. It is clear to me that the false teachers in Acts 15:1 were not saved at all, because they required words to be saved. But the saved group of Pharisees in Acts 15:5 were just confused, and needed to be corrected in their doctrine.

So, likewise, Dr. Rice needed to be corrected in his doctrine, which unfortunately doesn't seem to have happened.

Dr. Rice is still one of the most widely recognized scholars of his generation, but he was still just a flawed man, fully capable of doctrinal error, and he would have bene the first to admit so.

The phrase "repent of your sins" in itself doesn't make a man unsaved. I don't think that a preacher should use those words, since they are nowhere found in the inspired Holy Bible. [8]Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) addresses this very phrase, "repent of your sins," explaining that it all depends on what the speaker means by using the phrase. If the preacher means to forsake your sinning, then he is a damnable liar and false prophet; but if he means that you must realize you are a guilty sinner condemned under God's law, then I agree.

Dr. Rice meant the latter, which is evident from the earlier quote I shared with you. And because Dr. Rice was one of Pastor Jack Hyles' mentors, and Dr. Hyles preached 2,200 revival meetings together with Dr. Rice over a 20 year period, Dr. Hyles picked up on things that John R. Rice said from the pulpit (and vise versa). So this, in my humble opinion, is what happened. But, as I have shown you, Dr. Hyles was one of the biggest opponents of the heresy that a person must "

turn away from their sinful ways

"

to be saved.

Dr. Hyles considered it an enemy of soulwinning, because you cannot get saved that way. That is, by trying to give up your sinning. That is a false gospel. Turning from your evil ways is WORKS! **Jonah 3:10,**

" And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not." The people of Nineveh didn't get saved, but because they turned away from their evil ways God changed His mind about destroying Nineveh (the capital city of Assyria).

Dr. Rice's use of the phrase "turn from your sin" in itself doesn't mean that he wasn't saved. As I mentioned, it depends on what he meant by the phrase. As we learned from the preceding quotes, Brother Rice didn't believe that repentance means to forsake a lifestyle of sinning, which would be WORKS. In my humble opinion, Dr. Rice foolishly chose his words, as ALL preachers do from time to time, including myself.

What bothers me is that the internet is full of critics, who have never preached a single sermon, never shared the Gospel with one lost person, never built a hotdog stand; yet they will scrutinize and teardown every preacher they possibly can, cherry picking single statements without doing their homework to see what the man really believes.

I know for a fact that John R. Rice and Jack Hyles believed that the man who believes has also repented. These faithful men of God didn't view repentance as something separate from faith that you must do. [9]Check out this religious infidel, Ray Comfort, who teaches that repentance is something entirely different from faith that a person must do, which is blasphemy against the Word of God.

You'll never read any place where I tell people to "repent of your sins" or to "turn away from your sinful ways" to be saved, because those statements utterly confuse people. Dr. Hyles is right—the only sin that we literally need to turn away from to get to Heaven is UNBELIEF, because unbelief is the only sin which can keep a person from entering into Heaven. Every preacher must choose his words very carefully, lest they be misconstrued and misinterpreted by the audience. This has never been more apparent than in our generation today, where the masses hinge upon every word from preacher's mouths. The inspired Word of God should be our only authority, and we should be diligent to rightly divide the Word of Truth.

The bottom line is that nowhere in the inspired Holy Bible do we find the phrases "repent of your sins" or "turn away from your sins." Preachers who choose to use these unbiblical phrases, do their victims an injustice by confusing them, leaving them wondering what it means to repent of your sins. Obviously that phrase means different things to different people. I encourage you to read our text passages again, so you can see God's simple plan of salvation...

> **Acts 16:28-32, "But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house."**
>
> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"

God's simple plan of salvation, is that you acknowledge before a holy God that you are a guilty needy sinner, and by childlike faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then raised up from the dead three days later. If that is your only hope for Heaven, you are saved dear friend. You don't have to give up your sinning to be saved; God sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on a cross to pay for your sins. Who can give up their sinning? That's right, no one! Eternal life is a free gift from God, which Jesus has already paid for with His precious blood.

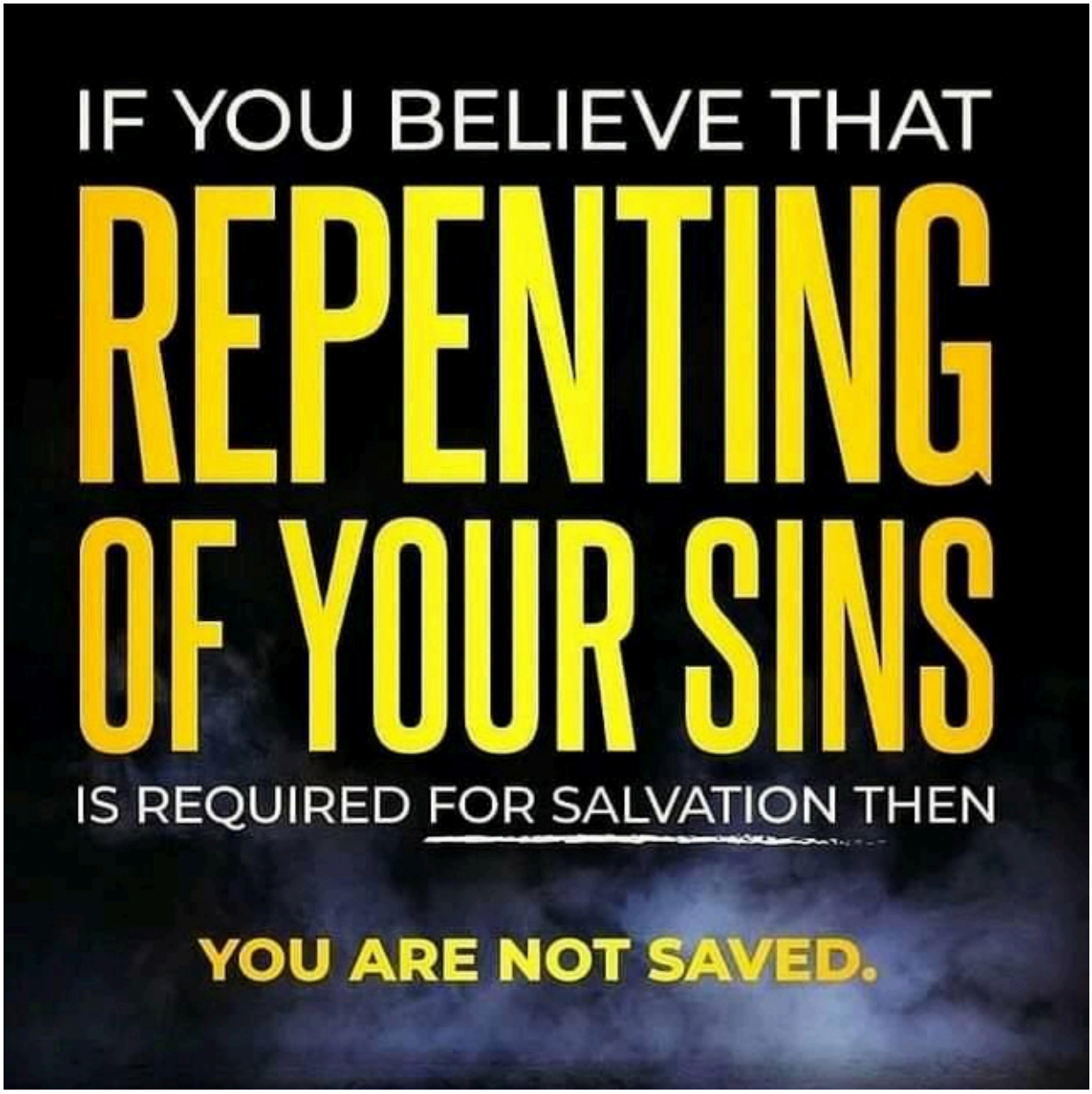

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhmsdDH4oR3vNbQtCmDkoEF-2I8D9YybG4eHCspQGAF2pqSIXmFENDBU0EOZam3SPMDoB_7FBi3-oYXoY0Rq2EUQnnOgi9qmPWbUzX
2. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2023/01/damnable-heresy-preached-by-pastor.html
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/1611_authorized_king_james.htm#words
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20John%20Rice/what_must_i_do.htm
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/01/the-man-who-believes-on-jesus-christ.html
8. https://youtu.be/9q5lkOy--4U
9. https://youtu.be/7xSjAQjm8Cw
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgO-DHLHpN4IHftjv2iYbTfpYrpIoH6Nvppvkf_NzYBvXB-S-tfHviktVyptNu2qrIS5en6khKCyab45I7x3r0c3k7Vam1Qg1cribR

4.2.21 What About The Asbury Revival Event In Kentucky? (2023-02-22 08:24)

Matthew 15:7-9,

“

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, *This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me*.

But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

”

2nd Timothy 4:2-4,

“

Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

”

It was reported in this news this week that a religious event took place in Wilmore, Kentucky at [1]Asbury University, a non-denominational religious college founded in 1890 which was originally called the, “[2]Kentucky Holiness Movement.” The group is closely aligned theologically with the [3]Wesleyan-Holiness Movement, a Lordship Salvation cult which errantly teaches that Christians can attain sinless perfection in this earthly lifetime.

According to John Wesley’s perverse theology, you are not saved unless you are walking in holiness. That is totally unbiblical. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 7:14, “**

For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin.

” The Apostle Paul said those sobering words, calling himself

“carnal.” Even the best saint is still a sinner who struggles with the fleshly nature (Romans 7:14-25). Here is some news from INSIDER about the Asbury event...

> A Christian college in Kentucky is dispersing crowds of thousands after going viral on TikTok with a spontaneous 13-day worship event
>
> Charissa Cheong | February 20, 2023
>
> The hashtag #asburyrevival has 77.9 million views on TikTok. [4]Smith Collection/Gado/Getty Images and Asbury College website.
>
> A Christian college in Kentucky went viral on TikTok as students worshipped for days on end.

The spontaneous event drew in huge crowds who heard about it through social media.

The university is now dispersing crowds to other venues due to the overwhelming attendance.

A spontaneous Christian worship event at a small college in Kentucky is being dispersed after it went viral on TikTok and crowds in their thousands got too large for townspeople to handle, according to its principle.

On February 8, students at Asbury University, a private Christian college in Wilmore, Kentucky, gathered for a regular, scheduled chapel service but ended up staying in the auditorium for days on end, in what staff say has been a completely unplanned act of 24/7 group prayer.

Videos taken by those in attendance were posted on TikTok, where they went viral, with many labeling the event a [5]revival — a religious service that can stretch for a prolonged period and intends to revitalize the spiritual life of its members and attract new ones.

The hashtag [6] #asburyrevival has 77.9 million views, and videos show [7]huge [8]crowds gathered outside the university’s Hughes Auditorium building, as well as [9]vast [10]numbers of people singing Christian songs inside.

A large number of captions on the videos, some of which appear to have been posted by attendees and others which have been reposted and reshared by other users, [11]point [12]to [13]the [14]fact that many people in the crowds look young, despite reports which [15]suggest that those belonging to Generation Z are less likely to participate in religious institutions in comparison to older people.

One creator addressed the idea that Gen Z is "leaving the church" in a caption [16]under a video of the service, writing, "We are leaving spaces where God is not free to move. We have an urgency to pursue what is real and true. We don’t want a performance. We want the authentic presence of God."

[17]@unapologetic.ally “Generation Z is leaving the church” No. We are leaving religion. We are leaving spaces where God is not free to move. We have an urgency to pursue what is real and true. We don’t want a performance. We want the authentic presence of God. These are the moments I could dwell in forever. This is just the beginning of what is to come. [18] #asburyuniversity [19] #asbury [20] #asburyrevival [21] #revival [22] #genz [23] #genzchristians [24]♬ original sound - Ally

[25]Local CBS affiliate WKYT-TV reported that tens of thousands of visitors have been drawn into Wilmore, which has a population of just over 6,000 people, at various points across the event, which has now been going on for 13 days.

> "It has absolutely been social media that is the mechanism that people found out about this," Mark Whitworth, Asbury University's vice president of communications, [26]told NBC.
>
> In a video statement shared on February 19 to the Asbury University [27]website, Dr. Kevin J. Brown, the university's principal, said that crowds at the event had gotten so big that school staff and town officials no longer had the resources to accommodate everyone, adding that local authorities had been called upon to redirect traffic away from the town.
>
> READ MORE:
> [28]https://www.insider.com/asbury-revival-university-disperses-crowds-afte r-viral-tiktoks-2023-2

My humbly thoughts about this social event is that it is more typical neo-evangelical, shallow, wishy-washy, garbage. The town of Wilmore only has 6,000 residents, but 15,000 people attended the Asbury worship event. Dear reader, where was the Gospel? No Gospel was preached to those 15,000 attendees.

I noticed the following disturbing TikTok comment (by a participant of the Asbury event) mentioned on INSIDER'S webpage...

[29]

> [30]@unapologetic.ally "Generation Z is leaving the church" No. We are leaving religion. We are leaving spaces where God is not free to move. We have an urgency to pursue what is real and true. We don't want a performance. We want the authentic presence of God. These are the moments I could dwell in forever. This is just the beginning of what is to come.
>
> READ MORE: [31]https://www.insider.com/asbury-revival-university-disperses-crowds-afte r-viral-tiktoks-2023-2

Several years ago I did much research into the beliefs of occultists' Madame Helena Blavatsky (1831-1891) and her ungodly protégé Alice Bailey (1880-1949). I was shocked by what I learned. Alice Bailey authored a book detailing the Luciferian plot to achieve a New World Order. She called her plot the "[32]Externalisation Of The Hierarchy."

The following shocking quote from Alice Bailey ought to alarm every born-again Christian in the world. I'll explain the Satanic meaning and dark agendas set forth by Miss Bailey after you read this disturbing quote...

> **"The Christian church** in its many branches **can serve** as a St. John the Baptist, as a voice crying in the wilderness, and **as a nucleus through which world illumination may be accomplished.** I indicate the hope. I do not assert a fact. Its work is intended to be the holding of a broad platform. **The church must show a wide tolerance, and teach no revolutionary doctrines or cling to any reactionary ideas.** The church as a teaching factor should take the great basic doctrines and (shattering the old forms in which they are expressed and held) show

their true and inner spiritual significance. The prime work of the church is to teach, and teach ceaselessly, **preserving the outer appearance in order to reach the many who are accustomed to church usages.** Teachers must be trained; Bible knowledge must be spread; **the sacraments must be mystically interpreted**, and the power of the church to heal must be demonstrated.

...There is no question therefore that the work to be done in familiarising the general public with the nature of the Mysteries is of paramount importance at this time. **These Mysteries will be restored to outer expression through the medium of the Church and the Masonic Fraternity**, if those groups leave off being organisations with material purpose, and become organisms with living objectives." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Alice Bailey, '[33]The Externalisation Of The Hierarchy,' pp. 510, 514

Whoa! Did you understand that? Alice Bailey taught her Luciferian followers (Theosophists), that a New World Order could be advanced by infiltrating and corrupting local churches. She taught her followers to infiltrate and corrupt churches, by maintaining the superficial outer shell (core beliefs) of the church (just to keep up appearances), but then actually teach new age philosophies from the pulpit to convert the congregation to support New World Order ideologies. We see this happening today with the invasion of Devil's Bible revisions, which brutally attack the deity of Jesus, obliterate the Godhead (Trinity), and pervert the true meaning of Bible repentance to be saved. We see this Satanic corruption of the churches by their unbiblical support of manmade Israel (Zionism).

Miss Bailey further stated in her writings that, "t

he church must

show a wide tolerance, and teach no revolutionary doctrines or cling to any reactionary ideas.

" We see this happening everywhere today. Basically, Alice Bailey was teaching that we must not have pastors like Steven L. Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona (who is about as radical in his preaching as a preacher can get, for which I love the man dearly). Miss Bailey taught that churches should become Caspar Milquetoast, mundane, wishy-washy, lukewarm if you will; but not dynamic, Holy Spirit-filled and aggressive to preach THE TRUTH of God's Word.

Alice Bailey's demonic goal is to influence the churches to abandon irrefutable Bible theology, and replace it with ambiguous spirituality. She wanted tomorrow's youth to abandon organized religion, and instead pursue personal spiritual experiences. You see, when the Man of Sin (the Antichrist) comes, he will be a spiritual leader, worshipping **" the god of forces

" (Daniel 11:38b)**. In the previous quote which I shared with you from a TikTok youth, he or she even mentions forsaking religion to pursue something true and pure. Seeking God without theology (i.e., without the inspired Holy Bible), is like trying to drive a car blindfolded.

Let's break the preceding quote from Alice Bailey down into a few points, and examine it in light of the inspired Word of God:

1. **Apostate Churches Will Be The Nucleus Through Which The New World Order Is Implemented.** Bailey says that modern apostate churches can be just as influential as John the Baptist, who prepared the way for the first appearing of the Lord Jesus

Christ. Shockingly, Bailey is teaching that the churches can be infiltrated and corrupted so that they actually help prepare for the coming of the Antichrist. Wow! Apostate Rick Warren (who has a personal net worth of $25,000,000) has been dubbed as "America's Pastor," yet he has relentlessly promoted "[34]Chrislam" (Christianity sinfully yoked together with Islam), and has [35]called for all Christians to submit to the Catholic Pope. In essence, and I say this kindly, Pastor Warren is "America's Bastard" (meaning illegitimate). [36]Illuminati Puppet, Pastor Rick Warren, Calls Jesuit Pedophile Devil Pope Francis, "OUR POPE"! What a fraud! Please watch the video titled: [37]Rick Warren Exposed: Roman Catholic End Time Deception! If you understand what Alice Bailey is saying in the previous quote, you can clearly see how the Devil is using Pastor Warren to reform and corrupt the churches with New World Order philosophies. Warren claims that his book on "The Purpose Driven Life" is second in sales only to the King James Bible itself. I don't know if that's true, but that's what he claims. Warren said his book has been translated into 159 different languages. That is sad and tragic, because his book is a blueprint for Alice Bailey's New World Order.

2. **These Churches Will Be Ecumenical, Soft-On-Sin, Non-Controversial And Doctrinally Deficient.** Bailey states: "The church must show a wide tolerance, and teach no revolutionary doctrines or cling to any reactionary ideas." This defines Rick Warren's ecumenical compromise and shameful teachings. Warren's wishy-washy! Alice Bailey said the churches must refrain from being controversial, by becoming widely "tolerant." Now you know why in March of 2015, [38]20,562 Presbyterian ministers sinfully embraced same-sex marriages in 10,083 churches!!! WOE UNTO THOSE CHURCHES!!! The dictionary defines the word "reactionary" as "extremely conservative." No wonder Rick Warren flip-flops on the issue of homosexuality, apologetically expressing his lame beliefs, telling everyone that he has many gay friends. The word "revolutionary" means "radical." Bailey said the churches must not teach radical doctrines, such as the truth that salvation is by faith alone!!! The churches are infected today with the false doctrine that a person must forsake a sinful life to be saved, which is 100 % works salvation. Reformation is not a requirement for regeneration!!! Amen! Warren is an unsaved spiritual destitute man, who [39]teaches the Lordship Salvation heresy (.pdf book), pulling on the same rope as the Devil. God deliver us from this evil generation!!! Bailey's plan for the New World Order is being successfully implemented, and the average church leader is woefully ignorant of these things. By God's grace, I am trying to wake you up!!! Here's a video clip of reprobate Rick Warren saying concerning Roman Catholics, "[40]If you love Jesus, we're on the same team." No, Catholics are on their way to a burning Hell in their sacramental salvation!!! Salvation is by faith, not human effort.

3. **These Churches Will Transform Biblical Theology Into Religious Spirituality.** Bailey says, "The church as a teaching factor should take the great basic doctrines and (shattering the old forms in which they are expressed and held) show their true and inner spiritual significance." Whoa! Alice Bailey said that to usher in the New World Order, the churches should change the fundamental doctrines of Christianity into religious forms that put forth New World Order philosophies instead. This is why many churches today are teaching spirituality without Biblical doctrinal soundness and truth. This is why the senior pastor ([41]Miss Gretta Vosper) of the West Hill United Church in Toronto, Canada is a devout atheist!!! She says it's more important how we treat each other than what we believe. In April of 2014, Melanie Johnson-Debaufre of United Methodist Drew University Theological School and Robert J. Miller of Juniata College appeared as part of the Jesus Seminar on the Road program. These two liberal theologians spoke at the United Methodist Church in Washington DC, presenting their argument why Jesus DIDN'T bodily raise up

from the dead. Literally, the Methodist church [42]advertised and held a Resurrection-Denying Seminar!!! This is The Emerging Church today, the fulfillment of Alice Bailey's sinister plot to infiltrate the churches and exploit them to achieve a New World Order. I wish I could shake every fool-headed pastor, and wake him up to the horrifying reality that [43]Luciferian-worshipping occultists are behind all modern counterfeit Bible versions!!! Satan is using the new corrupt Bible versions to corrupt and change the churches, transforming them from Biblical churches into Satanic false churches. Please watch the 1:46 hour documentary on the attack against the Word of God, [44]Illuminati Plans 2016: The End Of The World.

4. **These Churches Will Have A Superficial Outer Shell, But Lack True Biblical Christianity.** Alice Bailey said, "The prime work of the church is to teach, and teach ceaselessly, preserving the outer appearance in order to reach the many who are accustomed to church usages." Do you see how evil this reprobate woman was? Bailey is teaching that the church is to be exploited, as a whore, to deceive the masses of society. As you just read in her shocking sinister quote, Bailey says that in order to maintain the illusion of a real church (i.e., preserving the outer appearance), there should be a continuous flow of information. Now you know why these Satanic ministers always have another New York Times Best-Seller being sold in your nearest bookstore. The purpose of the New Testament Church is not to incessantly teach as Bailey claims; but rather, the Church is the Christian's spiritual family. Church is where we hear preaching to mature in the Lord, get comfort, receive encouragement, tithe and go soul-winning. Church is where we exalt the Savior, evangelize the sinner and edify the saints!!! Please read from the awesome, doctrinally sound book, [45]The Purpose Of Going To Church (by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001). If your church doesn't have strong-preaching against sin, you're in a sick church! If your church doesn't go soul-winning, your in a sick church! If your church uses modern corrupt Bible versions, and teaches the heresy of Lordship Salvation, your in a religious cult!!! Alice Bailey said that apostate churches should PRESERVE "the outer appearance IN ORDER TO REACH [DECEIVE] THE MANY who are accustomed to church usages." In other words, make it look like a church, but it's not a real church!!!

My friend, what you just read by Alice Bailey is a manual on how to infiltrate, corrupt and destroy the churches! It is happening now!!! Our churches are in ruins. Evangelist Billy Sunday saw this horrifying trend a century ago in 1914...

> "It would be a godsend if the Church would suffer persecution today; she hasn't suffered it for hundreds of years. She is growing rich and lagging behind. Going back." Billy Sunday, 'The Need for Revivals,' from "Billy Sunday: The Man and His Message," by biographer William T. Ellis; Philadelphia: John C. Winston Co., 1914

My humble opinion of the Asbury event is that it was not initiated by God. No Gospel was preached. There was no contending for the faith. There was no Bible preaching against sin. There was no one saved. There was only religious hysteria. Communist Karl Marx said that r

eligion is the opiate of the people.

Marx calls religion "das Opium des Volkes" [the people's opium] (Marx: 1976, p. 378) because he sees religion as a means to escape the misery of the world. The people need this opium, that it gives itself, because the individual human lacks awareness and coping mechanisms for the world's lack.

I humbly don’t see that any edifying spiritual significance resulted from the recent Asbury event. Purportedly, 15,000 people descended upon Wilmore, Kentucky to partake of a spiritual experience, a so-called “spiritual

awakening.

”

Isn’t this why 50,000 people attend a music concert? The Guinness World Book Of Records confirms that singer Rod Stewart (on December 31, 1994) drew the biggest crowd in history, an astounding 4,200,000 people to a rock concert at Copacabana Beach, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. Rod is my older brother! Just kidding, or am I? I don’t know if Rod is related to me, but we both have the same last name. I love my last name, *Stewart* .

Anyway, my point is that people are drawn to sensationalism, to advertised events. What happened at Asbury University was not a revival wrought by God, it was an event hosted by religious proselytes. Since the Gospel wasn’t preached, sin wasn’t exposed, and nobody got born-again, I see no reason to honor this event as something initiated by the Holy Spirit. As far as I’m concerned, it was a publicity stunt by Asbury University to boost attendance next year.

I am surprised how many religious people lend credence to this religious hoax! So what that a bunch of religious people from nearby towns and cities flocked to Wilmore, Kentucky to worship God. Big deal! **James 2:19, “**

Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. **”** Even the fallen angels believe in God. Sure evidence that an event is NOT of God is anything that is vague, wishy-washy, ambiguous, not clearly defined what they believe, neo-evangelical and ecumenical (multi denominational gatherings).

The Asbury event drew followers from umpteen different religious faiths (including unsaved people), to come and worship God. This is NOT a revival, nor is it a spiritual awakening. It was a mere event of religious people, not born-again Christians, nor lost sinners coming to Christ while hearing the Gospel of free grace preached.

2nd Timothy 4:2-4,

“ Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

”

If an independent fundamental Baptist college like Commonwealth Baptist College in Lexington, Kentucky were to hold revival services, hardly anybody except their own people would attend, because the masses hate THE TRUTH. The Asbury event was attended by hellbound Roman Catholics, Churches of Christ, Lordship Salvation cultists (e.g., Bob Jones University) and other infidels of the faith. They are all children of the devil. The lost and dying world are not going to be reached with the Gospel by hosting worshipping events. Lost sinners need to hear Bible preaching against sin, being warned of the judgment to come in Hell. They need to hear the Gospel, to know how they can escape God's wrath upon lost sinners. Religion is NOT the answer; the Gospel of Jesus Christ is the answer!

As we draw nearer to the now forming Devil's New World Order, we will see a continued trend for society to forsake organized religion and instead pursue personal spirituality devoid of the inspired Word of God. We will continue to see a departure from the inspired King James Bible, and people instead pursuing the Devil's corrupted Bible perversions. Local churches will continue the trend of moving away from preaching a free grace Gospel, and instead promote the Devil's lies of Lordship Salvation, Calvinism and misunderstood repentance (aka, you must "turn away from your sins" to get to Heaven junk theology).

Satan has already crept into 95 % of the churches. Bible preaching nowadays has been replaced with Christian psychology. The power of the Holy Spirit has been replaced with entertainment venues in the churches. A genuine passion for preaching and upholding THE TRUTH has sadly been replaced with THE LOVE OF MONEY in nearly all churches, Bible colleges (like the shameful Pensacola Christian College) and missions. It is very difficult to find a church with a pastor who genuinely love people anymore. Sadly, at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) the cult system always comes first, individual people do not matter. There is a woeful lack of compassion and love at PCC and their Campus Church for people. I speak this to their utter shame at PCC. At PCC there is a rigid set of rules that everyone must follow, executed mercilessly with no sense of love, forgiveness, second chances or compassion. PCC is definitely A CULT!

So don't be surprised dear reader over the apostasy that we see everywhere today in the churches and Bible colleges. The inspired Holy Bible foretold that in the last days people would no longer follow sound doctrine, but instead would heap to themselves false teachers, having itching ears (only hearing what they want to hear). Beware of big religious events like what went down at Asbury University. It was a manmade phenomena, nothing more. When God is truly involved, you'll see 3,000 souls saved, like on the Day of Pentecost (Acts 2:41).

[46] 

[47]



1. https://www.asbury.edu/about/spiritual-vitality/wesleyan-holiness-theology/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Asbury_University
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Holiness_movement
4. https://www.asbury.edu/outpouring/
5. https://christianministryedu.org/faq/what-is-a-church-revival/
6. https://www.tiktok.com/tag/asburyrevival
7. https://www.tiktok.com/@carew_ellington/video/7201634463619566891?q=asburyrevival&t=1676903229513
8. https://www.tiktok.com/@kary.oberbrunner/video/7201696040439876906
9. https://www.tiktok.com/@lightguy06/video/7199769227753065774?q=asburyrevival&t=1676903229513
10. https://www.tiktok.com/@hannahjanelwilliamson/video/7199327070428679466?q=asburyrevival&t=1676903229513
11. https://www.tiktok.com/@jenniesallen/video/7198574497283263787?q=asburyrevival%20gen%20z&t=1676903411240
12. https://www.tiktok.com/@avenirmozolevskiy0/video/7202011287537372462?q=asburyrevival%20gen%20z&t=1676903411240
13. https://www.tiktok.com/@unapologetic.ally/video/7199136455006948651?q=asburyrevival%20gen%20z&t=1676903411240
14. https://www.tiktok.com/@unapologetic.ally/video/7200974402639449390
15. https://www.businessinsider.com/gen-z-trust-issues-government-business-college-other-people-institutions-2022-8?r=US&IR=T

16. https://www.tiktok.com/@unapologetic.ally/video/7199136455006948651
17. https://www.tiktok.com/@unapologetic.ally?refer=embed
18. https://www.tiktok.com/tag/asburyuniversity?refer=embed
19. https://www.tiktok.com/tag/asbury?refer=embed
20. https://www.tiktok.com/tag/asburyrevival?refer=embed
21. https://www.tiktok.com/tag/revival?refer=embed
22. https://www.tiktok.com/tag/genz?refer=embed
23. https://www.tiktok.com/tag/genzchristians?refer=embed
24. https://www.tiktok.com/music/original-sound-7199136417505757995?refer=embed
25. https://www.wkyt.com/2023/02/19/asbury-university-addresses-public-safety-concerns-schedules-end-revival-campus/
26. https://www.nbcnews.com/tech/internet/asbury-university-revival-college-kentucky-going-viral-tiktok-rcna70686
27. https://www.asbury.edu/outpouring/
28. https://www.insider.com/asbury-revival-university-disperses-crowds-after-viral-tiktoks-2023-2
29. https://www.tiktok.com/@unapologetic.ally?refer=embed
30. https://www.tiktok.com/@unapologetic.ally?refer=embed
31. https://www.insider.com/asbury-revival-university-disperses-crowds-after-viral-tiktoks-2023-2
32. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
33. http://www.lucistrust.org:8081/obooks/?q=node/629
34. http://www.exposingchrislam.com/
35. https://youtu.be/WTcKZ6ERmc8
36. https://youtu.be/igNCUw1adIw
37. https://youtu.be/1KVkbUSqkfU
38. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/presbyterians_vote_samesex.htm
39. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
40. https://youtu.be/1KVkbUSqkfU?t=9m9s
41. http://www.christiantoday.com/article/atheist.church.minister.being.reviewed.for.her.effectiveness/55317.htm
42. http://juicyecumenism.com/2014/04/10/dc-methodists-host-resurrection-denying-seminar-on-historical-jesus/
43. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
44. https://youtu.be/0KkkdjS0qJc
45. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/The%20Church/purpose_of_going_to_church-chap_12.htm
46. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEju5Nzz2tbFzobCt9owXOLiT90y5G5181uYawJ0y2hE75n57m_1U6Q5qZZGbPdM6b-eXPE-Q5yCSYwSnGZ-Rvny83ke9i_GcyxB_2e
47. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiFYTnh_t6XG2D8VLcPYx-ubnKLB3vsoHdFPdSwjiba0tJPxshXBIqXAr1WofRLlygIWpvhcl02ej9E3E8p3dN4QcUwCNO_xnE18ue

---

4.2.22 Precious Bible Verse Songs (2023-02-24 18:37)

James 5:13, "Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms."

One of the best ways to teach children (and adults) the Bible is by singing favorite Scripture passages. Brother Lester Roloff loved singing for the Lord Jesus Christ and continually taught youth Bible verse songs. What a blessing! Here are some awesome Bible verses sang by the

girls at the Roloff Homes. There are many more songs scattered throughout [1]Brother Roloff's sermons , which I for one am so thankful to have. I hope many of my web visitors will learn these songs and teach them to your children and the youth in your ministry (right click to download any of the files)...

[2]Roloff Girls Singing, 1st Timothy 1:17
1st Timothy 1:17, "Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen."

[3]Roloff Girls Singing, Psalms 48:1-2
Psalms:48:1-2, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness. Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King."

[4]Roloff Girls Singing, Psalms 25:1-4
Psalms 25:1-4, "Unto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul. O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me. Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause. Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths."

[5]Roloff Girl's Singing, 'I'm Ready To Do Thy Will O Lord/ Through It All'

[6]Roloff Boys Singing, "I Walk With The Savior"

[7]Roloff Singers Singing, "I'll Stand For Jesus And Let The World Go By"

[8]Brother Lester Roloff And Friends Singing On 'The Family Alter Program' (1:30 hours)

Psalms 19:14, "Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my redeemer."

[9]Proverbs 1:10, "My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not." (click links to hear song melody). . .

Consent thou not. Consent thou not. My son if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

Consent thou not. Consent thou not. My son if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

[10]Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live..."
Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."

[11]Habakkuk 3:18, "Yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation."

Rejoice In The Lord, Always, And Again I Say Rejoice!
Rejoice In The Lord, Always, And Again I Say Rejoice!
Rejoice In The Lord, Always; Rejoice In The Lord, Always
Rejoice In The Lord, Always, And Again I Say Rejoice!
Rejoice! Rejoice! And Again I Say Rejoice!
Rejoice! Rejoice! And Again I Say Rejoice!
Rejoice In The Lord, Always, And Again I Say Rejoice!

Search on YouTube to view videos and hear more singing and sermons by this dear man of God.
[12]Singing by Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

[13]



1. http://www.gracebaptistchurchmadisonville.com/Speakers%20from%20the%20past%20CD/23.%20LesterRoloff%20127/Roloff127%20Index.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/roloff_girls-1_timothy_1-17.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/roloff_girls-psalms_48_1-2.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/roloff_girls-psalms_25_1-4.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/roloff_girls-through_it_all.mp3
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/roloff_boys-i_walk_with_my_savior.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/roloff_singers-ill_stand_for_jesus.mp3
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/roloff_singers-mixed_medley.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/proverb_1-10.mp3
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/galatians_2-20.mp3
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/habakkuk_3-18.mp3
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/brother_roloff.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi2fvUvVv0KOhy4mMEr_w83_7mbpE4FhzWSjT__Ulj5rBQi2bgY9IEERrJDrjaEnm0CWq_xu8AArYJW2rfTfGJBsQ1m1wJoOD4cTTR

4.2.23 My Review Of The Film "The Jesus Revolution" (2023-02-25 17:12)

Jeremiah 6:16, “ Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.”

I recently watched “[1]The Jesus Revolution.” I don’t recommend this religious film to anyone. The movie is about the beginning of the “

Jesus Freaks

”

hippie movement in California. Sadly, this is where apostate Christendom is at today in America. The saying is very truth, that as the churches become more worldly, so also does the world become more churchy. I read that in the United States there are an estimated 350,000 churches. Of those churches, I dare say that 1 % of them worth attending. That means we have 3,500 churches left in the United States that are worth attending (and I’m not sure about them either).

’The Jesus Revolution’ film promotes a counterfeit plan of salvation, requiring lost sinners to do the following unbiblical things in addition to faith:

1. Repent and turn away from your sins.
2. Invite Christ into your life.
3. Receiving Jesus as your Lord.

Not once in the movie are the words “born again” heard. This type of shallow, ambiguous, ecumenical pleasing junk theology has invaded 95 % of today’s churches. That sadly included independent and fundamental Baptist churches! Satan has corrupted the Gospel on multiple counts of fraud. **Proverbs 30:5-6, “ Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.**

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

”

’The Jesus Revolution’ portrays the beginning of the apostate ministry of Pastor Greg Laurie. Sadly, the film promotes Calvary Chapel, which is a Satanic Charismatic cult, where people speak in demonic tongues and partake of fraudulent healing crusades. Greg Laurie has a sickening net worth of $25,000,000. The inspired Word of God warns preachers about THE LOVE OF MONEY (1st Timothy 6:8-11).

On Laurie’s Harvest Church Website, they teach the following about how to get to Heaven...

Salvation

> We believe that the Lord Jesus Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures, as the substitutionary atonement in our place, and that salvation is found in none other than Jesus Christ. Before Creation, God chose those who would be saved and granted this unearned grace solely based on His sovereign good pleasure. Jesus Christ's death on the cross was the sole and complete payment for sins, fully satisfying God's righteous wrath, **for each person that *turns from sin* in repentance** and places their faith in Christ alone by grace alone. At salvation, each person is made a new creation by the Holy Spirit, declared righteous before God, and secured as an adopted child of God forever. ***Genuine faith continues in obedience*** **and love for Jesus Christ *with a life eager to glorify God*** **and *persevere to the end*** (Romans 8:37–39; 2 Corinthians 5:21; 1 Corinthians 12:13). **[emphasis added]**

As with all LIARS, Greg Laurie combines truth with lies to hide his deceptive false gospel. Nowhere in the Bible did Jesus tell anyone to turn away from their sin to be saved. You won't find that anywhere in the inspired King James Bible. Only in the fraudulent modern perversions of the Bible, which have been intentionally tampered with, will you find such garbage taught.

Also, Jesus never told anyone in the Bible to live a lifestyle of continued obedience to get to Heaven. That is demonic Calvinist trash, and not a free grace Gospel. Jesus never told anyone to persevere unto the end to get to Heaven. Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to live a life eager to glorify God to be saved. Greg Laurie is a religious con artist!

'The Jesus Revolution' was awful. The film sinfully promotes the ungodly idea that churches who practice, teach and enforce biblical separation from the sinful world are doing more damage than good

(2nd Corinthians 6:14-17)

.

In the film, it begins with such a pastor, who is strict and separated, whose church congregation is small. His church is about half full. The

'The Jesus Revolution' film

blames the pastor, by indoctrinating movie viewers to think that it is his fault for not lowering his standards to allow hippies, druggies, homeless people and undesirables to interrupt and take over the church service. Throughout the movie, hippies on drugs are being brought to the pastor's home, by a hippie man that his teenage daughter invited into their home. The basic idea seems noble. I mean, if we are going to reach people, then we need to reach them on their level right? Well, yes and no.

Yes, everyone should be invited and welcomed at church; but no, churches ought NEVER bring worldly music, disorder, open sin or anything else that doesn't belong in the house of God. The sad truth is that the hippies wanted to recreate God in their own image, so they started the "Jesus Freaks" hippie movement in the 1960's. This is not honoring to God. The true free grace Gospel is not preached. What Greg Laurie is peddling is of the Devil.

The film was intentionally released in connection and timing with the Asbury University so-called “Awakening Event” in Wilmore, Kentucky. Apostates claim that this is evidence of the hand of God working. In the movie they mention the Asbury event, foolishly claiming that it is a fulfillment of Bible prophecy. What is actually happening is that the heathen world is being drawn into worldly churches today, who preach a counterfeit plan of salvation, bring rock music and ecumenical entertainment for worship into the churches, and have no interest in truly winning souls to Jesus Christ.

The followers of Pastor Greg Laurie’s Pentecostal Calvary Chapel cult have “a form of godliness” as the Bible warns in **2nd Timothy 3:5, “**

Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

” That

“

power

”

is the true Gospel, which is missing in Greg Laurie’s ministry.

’The Jesus Revolution’ movie is of the Devil. People have always been welcome in the churches. What the wicked film is suggesting is that ungodly people who are worldly and living in sin, won’t ever step foot into a church unless those churches accept unrepentant sinners in good standing. The movie is teaching that churches should just accept wicked people, no questions asked, and let them live in open sin in the church. The Apostle Paul forbade this type of shameful thing (1st Corinthians 5:1-5).

The film promotes the wicked idea that churches should just let it all hang out, to attract worldly people into the church to help them find God. What saith the Scripture?

1st Timothy 5:20, “Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.”

’The Jesus Revolution’ film shows paid actors kissing each other, which is just plain wrong. If you’re not legally married to someone, you have no business kissing them, let alone on the lips. It is sinful. Our reckless, Godless and immoral American culture today laughs at this type of Bible preaching. We are living in a generation that does not look up! That is, they have no fear of God. It is difficult for any God-fearing believer to grasp the 63,000,000 murdered human beings, assassinated cruelly by abortion in the United States. Yet, people will get intensely angry over the killing of just one puppy. We are well beyond the point of provoking God’s wrathful judgment in America. Oh, how merciful and patient is our great God!!!

I am all for loving everyone. Jesus promised in John 6:37 not to turn away any sinner who comes to Him to be saved. We should never reject the sinner with the sin, nor accept the sin with the sinner. ’The Jesus Revolution,’ in my humble opinion, is trying to promote the latter, accepting sin into the churches, so we can reach them for Christ. Unfortunately, although that sounds good in theory, it is flawed because sin begets more sin.

Concerning the sin of fornication in the church, the Apostle Paul warned in **1st Corinthians 5:6-7, " Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us: "** Allowing open sin in any church is infectious, causing others to go into sin too. Hard Bible preaching drives unrepentant sinners away from church. Neo-evangelicals don't preach hard against sin, which is why they draw such large crowds. It is not because God is working, nor because the church is doing something right. Quite the contrast, the church is dropping the ball for God, drawing in worldly people to a worldly church, and that is not Bible Christianity.

Without Bible preaching that instills conviction over sin, and warns sinners of God's fiery judgment to come in the eternal Lake of Fire, we cannot reasonably expect lost sinners to want to be saved. All I keep hearing about the Asbury event is for people to "

join the

movement." Dear reader, Jesus warned in **John 3:3b,**

"Ye must be born again."

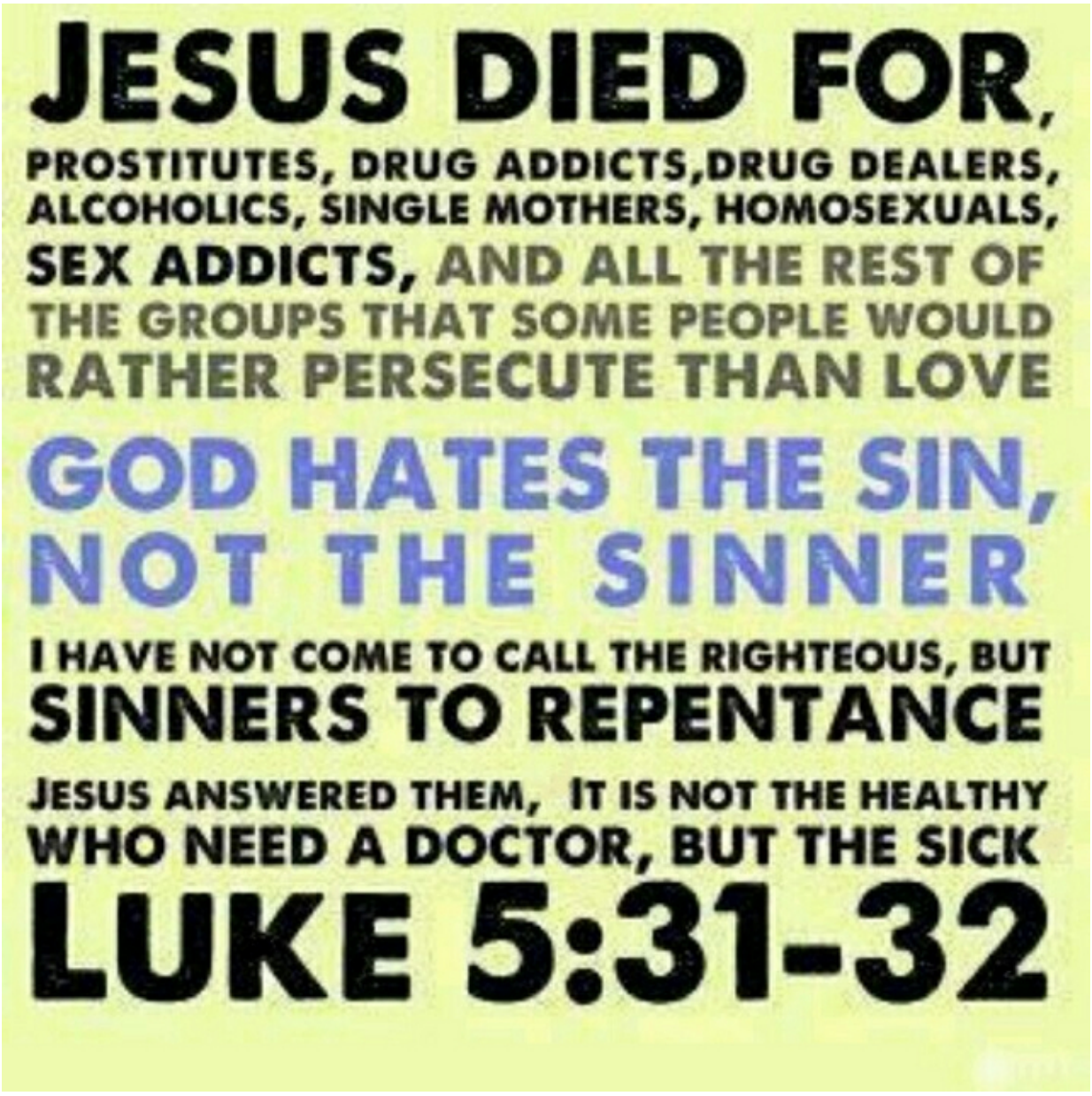

1. https://www.christianpost.com/news/jesus-revolution-director-on-film-releasing-amid-asbury-revival.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiLIkJ8B-wgq62x7ijyjhU7O3RkC3irCzDTbA4MgYyzVqMbMEJAuGz6pzBHRrO2hKRVzCAElMRhAcloLj6jbXeyZpltf7-hafn7Oc4

4.3 March

4.3.1 The Holy Spirit Convicts Believers Of Sin (2023-03-04 16:46)

John 7:7, “The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.” John 16:8, “And when He is come, He will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment.”

5522

As a born-again Bible believing Christian and a fundamentalist Baptist preacher, I am always on guard about strange doctrine and demonic heresies which surface on social media. I learned yesterday that there is a strange doctrine being circulated on social media right now, which claims that the Holy Spirit does not convict believers about the sins in our life. Nothing could be further from the truth. In fact, the blessed Holy Spirit DOES convict humans about sin, whether saved or lost.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) gives a wonderful helpful explanation of the relationship between conviction from our human conscience, the Bible, Jesus and the Holy Spirit...

> 4. The Holy Spirit. **John 16:8, "And when He is come, He will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment."** We call the Holy Spirit the university of conviction. We have learned form the conscience what NOT to do and from the Bible the type thing we are TO DO; in Jesus we see a model of the above; now the Holy Spirit adds another dimension. He comes to tell us that sin is wrong, but He tells us specifically WHERE to go and WHAT good to do. When one by his conscience has been convicted of his wrong and by the Bible has been taught principles of what is right and sees both of them combined in the perfect life of Christ, he then must come to the Holy Spirit and ask what good he is supposed to do. The conscience says, "You should not be here. You should leave." The Bible comes along and tells you the type of area into which you should go. The Holy Spirit then tells you into WHICH of the desirable areas you should go.
>
> A man is driving too fast on the highway. He does not know the speed limit and his speedometer is not working, and yet something tells him that he is driving too fast. This is the conscience. He then sees a speed limit sign and his speedometer begins to work, so he finds not only that he is driving too fast but exactly how fast he is driving. The speed limit sign and the speedometer symbolize the Word of God. He then notices another driver who is driving carefully within the speed limit. This typifies Jesus, the pattern of the Spirit-filled life. Then he asks the Holy Spirit to tell him WHERE to drive and EXACTLY HOW FAST to drive.
>
> In summary, the conscience tells us what we should NOT do. The Bible comes along and verifies the conscience and adds the type thing we SHOULD do. Jesus comes along and shows us the perfect EXAMPLE. Then the Holy Spirit tells us WHICH good thing we should do and which acceptable area is God’s place for our lives.
>
> If one leaves out the Holy Spirit, he may drive properly in the wrong place. If one leaves out the Bible and the Holy Spirit and trusts only his conscience, he may come out of the wrong place but not know where to go and will no doubt, sooner or later, return to the place where he should not be. Hence, the wise Christian will be careful to listen to his conscience concerning evil. He will examine the Scriptures to find Bible principles that tell him what not to do and what to do. He will study the life of Jesus and ask the Holy Spirit to help him become more and more fashioned in His likeness. Then day by day and moment by moment he will walk in the Spirit, asking the Holy Spirit that EXACT place that he should be and the exact thing that he should be doing.

SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, “

[1]Meet The Holy Spirit,

” chapter 27 - “ [2]The Holy Spirit, The Ultimate In Conviction ”

Bravo Dr. Hyles! I love how Pastor Hyles breaks the matter down into a simple to understand way. By God’s grace, Dr. Hyles turned the Holy Bible into a science (a study). ...

The Science Of The Christian Life MP3 Series

1. [3]Science of Prayer
2. [4]Science of Schedule
3. [5]Science of Emotions
4. [6]Science of Marriage 1
5. [7]Science of Marriage 2
6. [8] Science of Marriage 3
7. [9]Science of Government

1. [10]Science of Appetite
2. [11]Science of Anger
3. [12] Science of Discerning Right from Right
4. [13] Science of Staying On Top
5. [14] Science of Fellowship
6. [15] Science of Bible Reading
7. [16] Science of Calling a Pastor

1. [17] Science of Leadership
2. [18] Science of Bitterness
3. [19] Science of Temptation
4. [20] Science of Conscience
5. [21] Science of Being Close
6. [22] Science of Mystique

The Holy Spirit DOES convict God's children about the sins in our life. There is nothing mysterious or superstitious about this great Bible truth. The Holy Spirit is simply God with us. The Godhead lives inside the spirit, soul and body of every believer in the form of the blessed Holy Spirit. **John 14:23, " Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and *my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*. " Romans 8:9, " But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. "**

In the Epistle of James, the Apostle James writes in **James 4:8, "**

Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, *ye sinners*; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

" It is important to understand the difference between our POSITION as God's children in Christ, versus our CONDITION in Christ. The moment that we got saved, our POSITION as God's redeemed and adopted child was forever settled. The old account was settled long ago. Our sins are forever washed away by Christ's precious blood.

So even if a saint is still a practicing homosexual, he or she is 100 % safe and secure in God's promise of the free gift of eternal life, which is obtained through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9). **Romans 6:1,**

"What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"

Believers should depart from a lifestyle of open sin, but the truth is that we all still live a lifestyle of sinning, because no one can stop sinning. We are all sinners by nature and by choice. So it is possible for a practicing homosexual, adulterer, gossipier

, thief or any other horrible sinner to still be 100 % safe and secure in God's free gift of eternal life, because we are saved by what Jesus did on Calvary's cross, and not be what we do.

When we sin as God's children, the Lord deals with our heart, convicting us through the Holy Spirit to repent (change our mind) to forsake those sins. So don't let anybody deceive or confuse you theologically to think that God's Holy Spirit doesn't convict us about sin. It is true that our sins have all been forgiven and washed away POSITIONALLY in Christ. Albeit, our CONDITION in Christ is strictly a matter of sanctification and service. **Romans 12:1, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is *your reasonable service*."** Serving God as a believer is not our "mandatory service"; but rather, it is our "reasonable service."

The conscience tells us what we should NOT do. The Bible comes along and verifies the conscience and adds the type thing we SHOULD do. Jesus comes along and shows us the perfect EXAMPLE. Then the Holy Spirit tells us WHICH good thing we should do and which acceptable area is God's place for our lives.



[24]Caught Between Grace And Works! | [25]MP3 | [26]MORE

(AWESOME TRUTH! By [27]Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold - Please share with OTHERS!!!)

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/27.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/01-science_of_prayer.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/02-science_of_schedule.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/03-science_of_emotions.mp3
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/04-science_of_marriage-part_01.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/05-science_of_marriage-part_02.mp3
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/10-science_of_marriage-part_03.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/06-science_of_government.mp3
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/08-science_of_appetite.mp3
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/07-science_of_anger.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/09-science_of_discerning_right_from_rig

ht.mp3

13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/11-science_of_staying_on_top.mp3
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/12-science_of_fellowship.mp3
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/13-science_of_bible_reading.mp3
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/14-science_of_calling_a_pastor.mp3
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/15-science_of_leadership.mp3
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/16-science_of_bitterness.mp3
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/17-science_of_temptation.mp3
20. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/18-science_of_conscience.mp3
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/19-science_of_being_close.mp3
22. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/20-science_of_mystique.mp3
23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhrvZOIgA1H1-lVPeH5dRAHOJwl739iesuS9r2Aqg20hlskl0i9ViqhpZ338NUXQI_LH2URvfOGoQ4kkaTuVhg4pQhTcrYtRB4biup
24. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
25. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
26. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
27. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php

---

4.3.2 How Will People Be Saved During The Millennium, Since They Will See Jesus? (2023-03-07 02:02)

John 20:29, "Jesus saith unto him, *Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed*: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed."

Someone recently asked me a very good question. Bible prophecy teaches that when Jesus Christ returns, 7 years AFTER the Pretribulation Rapture takes place, He will put down the Antichrist and establish His earth Kingdom from Jerusalem. The next 1,000 year reign of Christ (as all saints helping Him reign - Revelation 20:6) is called in theology: the "

Millennium.

"

So I was asked how will it be possible for anyone to be saved during the Millennium, since everyone will see Jesus in the flesh. I mean, isn't faith trusting in what you cannot see? No, that is not what faith means! Faith is putting your confidence in Jesus, believing that He is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ. Faith is believing that facts that you are a guilty sinner, and that Christ died in your place on the cross, was buried and then bodily resurrected three days later. If that is your only hope for Heaven, then you are saved dear reader. You are a bonafide born-again child of God.

Scriptural evidence of what I say is found in

John 20:29, "

Jesus saith unto him, *Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed*: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

" I love that!

John 20:29b, "

Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed...

” Here we see clear Scriptural evidence that a person CAN believe in something that is right in front of their eyes. However, Jesus promised that there is a special blessing for those who BELIEVE, but have never seen Jesus in person. What further saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, “That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: *Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing*, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.”**

As an adopted child of God since I was age 13, by faith I have believed in whom I cannot see. Jesus Christ is my blessed Savior. I believe Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, my Redeemer, Creator, God, Friend, Lord and Savior. The true account of Thomas in the Bible is proof that lost sinners will be saved during the Millennial period, by simply accepting God’s written Word as recorded in the inspired Scriptures, concerning who Christ is and what He did for us and why He needed to do it. To be saved you MUST agree with these FACTS:

- **WHO**

  Jesus is - The Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31)

- **WHAT**

  Jesus did - He died on a cross for our sins, was buried and resurrected from the dead the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6)

- **WHY** Jesus needed to die - It is because all humanity are sinners deserving of eternal damnation in Hell (Romans 3:19-23)

Simply BELIEVE IT, oh guilty and needy sinner, and you will be immediately and forever saved!

False Prophet Bryan Denlinger

Bryan Denlinger, who is an unsaved Calvinist, has a popular YouTube channel. Sadly, Bryan is an infidel, an unsaved false prophet, who denies salvation by faith alone...



Bryan Denlinger Exposed - Repentance Blacklist and Works Salvation

Bryan Denlinger hates Pastor Jack Hyles, Steven Anderson and anybody who preaches a free grace Gospel. Mankind by nature wants to help save himself, so he wickedly ADDS works to God's ultimate sacrifice (i.e., His only begotten Son) which was provided solely by Jesus through Calvary's cross. Jesus shed His precious blood and took that blood to sprinkle upon the heavenly Mercy Seat located in the Holy of Holies (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). Without the shedding of Jesus' blood (God's blood - Acts 20:28) there is no remission for sin. That is what the wonderful book of Hebrews is all about.

Bryan rationalizes that since everyone will physically see Jesus during the 1,000 year Millennium, salvation by faith will not be possible. So, he just assumes redemption will be by works. But, Jacob met the Lord face-to-face and still had faith. **Genesis 32:30, "And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for *I have seen God face to face*, and my life is preserved."**

Abraham had conversations with the Lord; such as, when Abraham begged the Lord not to destroy Sodom if he could just find 10 righteous people. Jesus' apostles saw Him walk through walls, raise the dead and physically ascend into the clouds (Acts 1:11). Yet they had faith in Jesus, without works (Genesis 15:6; Romans 4:4-7). Bryan Denlinger is a darn fool, unlearned and woefully ignorant concerning the Word of God.

Jesus told everyone, everywhere that He went, that if they saw Him they saw God the Father. This is because Jesus came to earth as the Godhead incarnate. That is, God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit, fully dwelt inside the spirit, soul and body of God the Son on earth (Colossians 2:9).

So faith is not just trusting in the invisible, as evidenced when

Jesus rebuked doubting Thomas. The risen Savior had already appeared to the other disciples, but Thomas was out to lunch or something. When Thomas came back, he was so hurt in his soul that he vowed that unless he SAW THE SAVIOR, he refused to believe. So Jesus graciously appeared PHYSICALLY to Thomas, and invited him to touch His nail-scared hands, and thrust his hand into Jesus' wounded side. Thomas did so.

Afterwards, Jesus commended Thomas for his faith, but said blessed are they who have not seen, yet they still believe. **John 20:29, “**

Jesus saith unto him, *Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed*: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

” I love that. We have a special blessing from God because we trust in a Savior we’ve never seen, met nor heard.

Albeit, the fact that Thomas had faith, ONLY BECAUSE HE SAW, proves that you can have faith even in plain sight of the Savior.

Faith is not always a matter of trusting what we cannot see, but also believing what we can see. We have the Holy Bible, which we CAN see. We have nature, which we CAN see. We have the godly testimony of other saints, which we CAN see. **Hebrews 11:1, “ Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. ”** Most people interpret this verse wrong. They think it means faith is to trust in something invisible. But faith is believing that Jesus is the Savior, who is whom He claimed to be—the Christ, the only begotten Son of God.

Why did Peter trust Jesus, but Judas didn’t? So we see that faith is trusting upon the Savior, whether visible or invisible. The Apostles all saw Jesus (God) face to face and ministered by His side for 3 years. All believed upon Him, except one, Judas. It will be the same way during the Millennium period. People will see Jesus, who will serve as our worthy omnipotent King, over the whole earth from David’s throne in Jerusalem. Some people will trust Jesus, others won’t, but they will ALL see Him, just as all of the apostles and thousands of disciples did.

4.3.3 The Bible Colleges Are Becoming Secularized (2023-03-07 13:33)

Romans 16:17-18, “Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. *For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly*; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.”

I was absolutely disgusted this morning when I looked at my Twitter account. Here is a post by Dr. Clarence Sexton, pastor of the Temple Baptist Church in Powell, Tennessee. The church also operates Crown College as one of their many ministries. I think the following is disgraceful...



The Apostasy At Crown College in Powell, Tennessee

That is terrible! What this means is that Crown College will be offering vocational courses (e.g., welding, flying an airplane, nursing, engineering, law enforcement training, et cetera). I am not sure of the specific courses that Crown College will offer, but it is obvious from Pastor Sexton's tweet on Twitter that their college will be offering welding skills. The courses I just listed are offered at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Crown College is now offering vocational classes, which in my humble opinion is truly sad for several reasons:

1. **It evidences that Crown College is money hungry (1st Timothy 6:28-11).**

2. **It evidences that Crown College is becoming secularized.** The now pro-homosexual 'The University Of Chicago' was started by a Baptist preacher in 1890 as a Christian institution. Today the vile college is a cesspool of atheism, fornication and wickedness. Crown College is flushing down the same slippery slope as Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College. All of these apostate institutions have become woefully secularized, promoting false prophets like Ken Ham, Steve Pettit and John MacArthur. The love of money has corrupted all of them!

3. **It evidences that Crown College is moving away from building churches.** When Pastor Jack Hyles started Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) in 1972, it was with the sole purpose of training anybody (young or old, male or female, healthy or disabled) who wanted to prepare for full-time Christian ministry. There were no vocational classes for carnally-minded students. Sadly, since 2008 the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana (and HAC that they own and control) no longer believe and preach that the King James Bible is without error and inspired.
4. **It evidences that Crown College has become greedy.**
5. **It evidences that Crown College is not right with God.**
6. **It will draw carnally-minded students to Crown College, who care not about serving the Lord, they just want a trade skill.**
7. **Over time, Crown College will continue to change for the worse, as they have already.** Dr. Jack Hyles often said that every Bible college will eventually go apostate, but the church is promised Divine Perpetuity from God. So a college is destined to fail, but a church doesn't have to. Hyles-Anderson College is corrupt today, sadly because the pulpit at First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, became corrupted first.

Tragically, PCC's joke called "Campus Church" is anything but a church. It is a chapel, not a Bible church. PCC leadership have huge egos and epitomize arrogance and sinful bigotry. From all that I have seen, making money is what matters most to all these religious institutions. So they refrain from stepping on anybody's toes. Ecumenism (cooperation between believers and unbelievers) is dangerous to a church. Why doesn't PCC, BJU and Crown College expose damnable heresy and counterfeit plans of salvation? They don't and won't contend for the faith!!!

For example: Pastor Jeff Redlin is a mere employee at PCC. They don't give a damn about individual people. Hurting and broken people are shunned, looked down upon and rejected by the Satanic PCC CULT. They're just playing the game of church. PCC leadership has wickedly banned me since August of 2022 from attending their Campus Church, because they are prejudiced bigots, KKK type haters and ungodly respecters of persons. I criticized Jeff Redlin on social media for mistreating me when I attended Campus Church in 2021, for which they refuse to forgive me at PCC or give me a second chance. That is what the heathen world does, not God's children. I am not one of their indoctrinated cult members, I think objectively for myself (a big no, no at PCC). They just don't care about individual people! I speak that to their utter shame and contempt in the PCC camp.

I was utterly disgusted in 2016 when I heard Pastor Clarence Sexton begging his church congregation for $1,000,000 to renovate Crown College. Pastor Steven L. Anderson is so right—the apostate religious Bible colleges are growing bigger and bigger, while the churches that support them are shrinking smaller and smaller. ...



The Bible College Scam

“By-vocational ministry” refers to working preachers, who serve God while working a secular job at the same time. The Apostle Paul made tents on the side to support Himself. During Jesus’ earthly ministry, He had a few women support Him. **Luke 8:2-3, “And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils,**

And Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod’s steward,

and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

” Amen.

There is nothing wrong with a man learning a vocational skill. When I attended Hyles-Anderson College my first year in 1985 to 1986, I realized that I needed to find a better paying job than United Parcel Service (UPS). I worked at UPS part time (that’s all they would give us, so they didn’t have to provide any benefits). I hated that job, even though I appreciated the job. We used to call UPS,

“Undergoing Personal Suicide.” It was that bad! I had a box of Jorgensen Bolts fall off a conveyer and hit me in the head, which could have killed me.

I decided to take a break from Bible college for a year to attend Lincoln Technical Institute to learn auto and truck repair. I worked hard and attained high grades, 9 A’s and 3 B’s. There were 12 classes total. I gave it my best! I then got married in August of 1987 and decided to take 6 more months off from Bible college, to get settled into my marriage without overdoing it. There was no internet back then, so I had to drive 50 miles from Chicago, Illinois to Crownpoint, Indiana every day for school. I couldn’t do it 5 days a week, so I took classes for either 3 or 2 days a week. After classes I had to drive 70 miles to Melrose Park, Illinois, where I worked as a truck mechanic and paid my own way through Bible college. It only took me 8 years...lol. I finally and gratefully graduated in 1993.

In hindsight, I regret deciding to become a mechanic. The school’s TV commercials show all the mechanics with clean hands, neatly pressed clean uniforms, with no sign of grease or dirt; but in reality you become a walking grease rag. Your hands become catcher’s mitts for splintered metal, hitting your hands with hammers and all sorts of painful injuries and lasting scars. The average mechanic only lasts for a few years, because it is rough work. We used to call working on trucks, “bull work,” because it is rough, tough and dangerous work. I am fortunate that I didn’t get killed working under and around trucks.

Also, if I could go back and choose a different trade, hands down it would have been cooking school. The culinary arts never change! People’s taste buds never change. Recipes never change. Once you learn how to cook great tasty meals, you have a lifetime skill. Not everybody owns or has a broken car, but everybody loves to eat good food. Ninety percent of everything I learned about working on cars and trucks in 1986 is obsolete today, just like learning Computer Science (the technology changes almost overnight). So if you want my

humble advice on a great skill to pursue, learn how to cook! I would also recommend learning Business Management if you have the opportunity, so when you learn to cook great food you can open and manage your own business (whether it be a restaurant or starting your own ice cream company like Ben & Jerry's did.

Having said all that, I am thankful that Hyles-Anderson College DIDN'T offer vocational classes, because it would have changed the whole atmosphere of the college. I cannot even imagine sitting in my pajamas at my computer, earning a degree in Pastoral Theology without ever leaving my residence. The relentless driving back and forth—in sun, rain, sleet, ice and snow; a few car crashes and near fatal mishaps; umpteen car breakdowns, being stranded on the highway at night in a bad neighborhood, et cetera—that all gave me tenacity, ruggedness and better character! We were required as students to be actively involved in a ministry of the First Baptist Church of Hammond, as long as we attended HAC. I cherish that hard work, group effort, fellowship, daily chapel and character building activities. Earning a degree at home cannot even compare to actually sitting in a classroom with other like-minded students, and attending chapel to hear Gospel singing and Bible preaching every day.

Dr. Hyles had a strong conviction that teachers couldn't reproduce preachers; only preachers can reproduce preachers!!! So Brother Hyles put active soulwinning preachers into all the classrooms, so that we could be trained by preachers to stand for God. That is in part why Pastor Steven Anderson is as fired up as he is, because of Pastor Jack Hyles influence on him. Pastor Anderson is an alumni of Hyles-Anderson College, as am I too. My ministry preaching is bold, in your face, compassionate, offensive to many, unapologetic and uncompromisingly. I got that from being around Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001).

My humble opinion is that when a Bible college starts offering secular vocational courses, it is the Devil's foothold in the door. I am fully convinced that the reason BJU, PCC and now Crown College offer vocational classes is for THE LOVE OF MONEY!!! Sadly, I also see that all of these corrupt institutions wickedly bid Godspeed to false prophet Ken Ham...

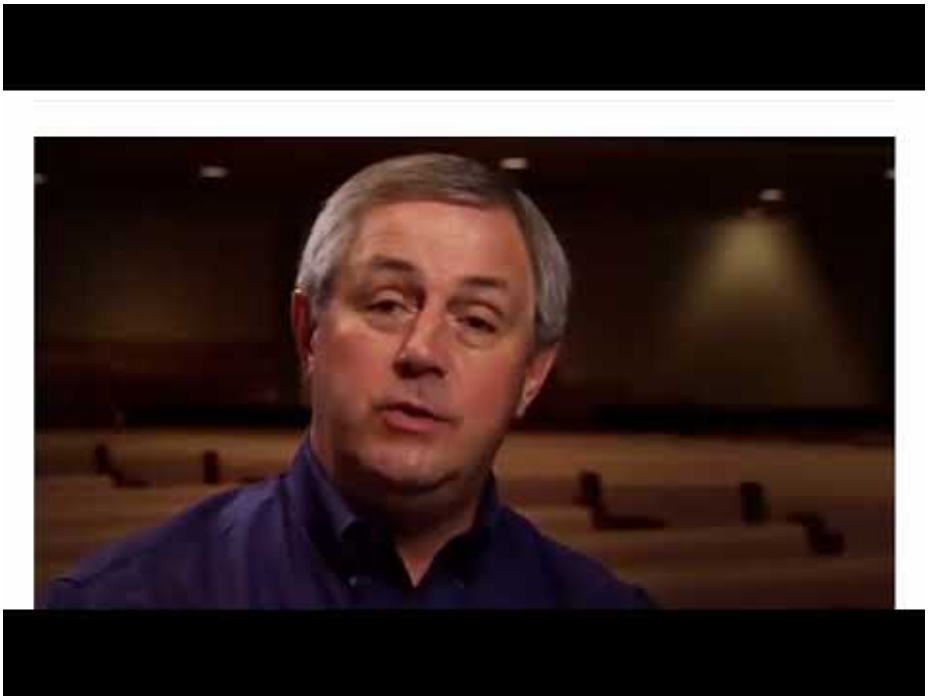

The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

BJU, PCC and Crown College have all invited Ken Ham to speak at their colleges and churches. IT IS WICEDNESS!!! Why don't these overpaid 6-digit salaried pastors wickedly bid Godspeed to Ken Ham's counterfeit plan of salvation, making themselves ungodly partakers of his evil deeds? It is because none of them give a damn about right doctrine. Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to turn away from our evil ways to get to Heaven, which according to Jonah 3:10 is WORKS. **Jonah 3:10, "**

And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

" The Ninevites didn't get saved, they were spared God's wrath and judgment upon their nation, because they repented of their sins. Judas also repented of his sins in Matthew 27:3, but still died in his sins and went to Hell in unbelief.

I think it is tragic that BJU, PCC, Crown College and other money hungry religious institutions are now offering secular vocational trades, which detracts from building churches. Again, I am not against a young person obtaining a trade skill, but Bible colleges ought to remain BIBLE COLLEGES, not welding colleges! Mark my words, examine Crown College in 20 to 30 years, and see where they are at spiritually. The greatest threat to churches today are ungodly compromisers like Clarence Sexton, Jeff Redlin, Marty Herron, Church Phelps, Steve Pettit and other incompetent leaders of the faith. They are dropping the ball for the home team!

It is pathetic to see our nation's biggest Bible colleges becoming 'one stop shops' for all your needs, spiritual or secular, doesn't matter. Evidently Crown College wants to become the Walmart of Christendom. To do so, just cheapens the whole purpose of starting a Christian

college in the first place, and encourages the wrong type of students to enroll. Let the heathen world train the welders, veterinarians, bicycle repairman and engineers. Sadly, the end result of today's "Bible colleges gone crazy" will be a whole new generation of incompetent clowns for pastors. We've got too many clowns in the pulpit already. Enough!

America is going to Hell because the ignorant churches that continue to hire incompetent graduates from today's crappy apostate Bible colleges. Dear reader, I encourage you to do everything in your power to convince young people NOT to attend PCC, BJU or Crown College, unless you want their faith in the Holy Bible shaken. Sadly, everybody just wants to get along, sinfully compromise, take the easy path and collect their ungodly 6-digit paychecks.

By the way, NONE of those collages (PCC, BJU, Crown College and Sadly HAC) believe that we have an inspired Holy Bible in the English language today. They all errantly insist and foolishly teach that ONLY the original autographs on the Word of God were inspired, which don't exist on earth anymore. All we have are translations and copies of copies of copies of God's Word. Since we don't have any of the originals, we must have a preserved inspired translation, otherwise God is a liar (Psalms 12:6-7). I humbly believe with all certainty that the King James Bible is that preserved inspired Holy Bible.

I wouldn't give you a penny for 97 % of today's so-called "Bible colleges." In truth, they are preachers cemeteries!!! It is so shameful. The Devil's colleges don't teach how to build churches. So if the churches don't do it, then who will? Yet, professed Christian colleges are now teaching the same secular courses that heathen world does. Go figure! I say, let the Devil's crowd teach the secular courses. There's enough heathen schools where you can learn to weld. We need a whole new breed of preachers in America!

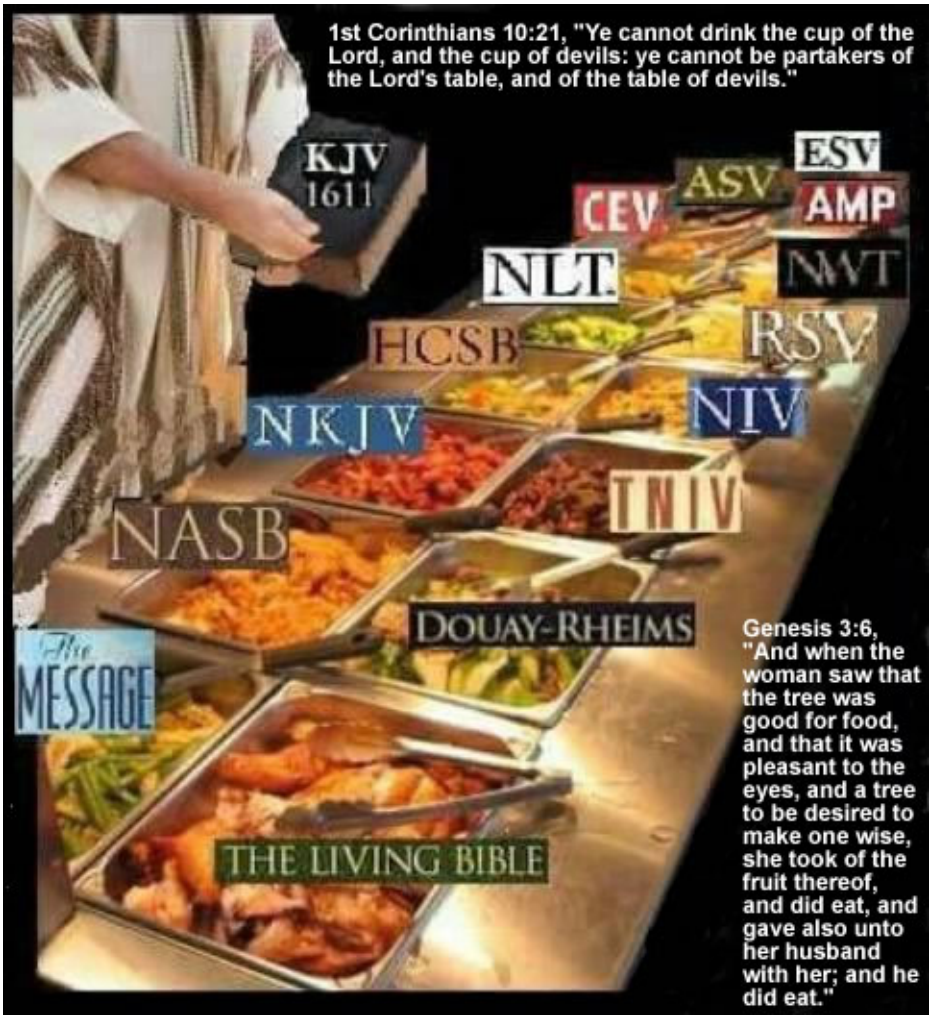

It Matters Which Bible We Use!
(God only authored one inspired Holy Book)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgvnx8y9cACuv8EYEFJIEcH9c1FiUv_3sdTLwckNv_vWQ1zn-Z7RMMKnq0azyFyBmLvM0DomUa3x7iPV0-4zldyUwuT6xfFUvKDnGv
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh4etXRnCJtHnhorhOnylmPVJTjLSUj_AjWOZeRS4MXH9cWy3qJSFj5S3hyv05hZiDjt4QTGzB3XVDlEb4gD5NYE7n5NH5MdXkd6TH

4.3.4 What The United States Was Like In 1900 (2023-03-08 11:44)

Daniel 12:4, "But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: *many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased*."

In the year 1900...

- The average life expectancy in America was 47.3 for women, 46.3 for men, and 33 for blacks.
- Only 14 % of the homes in the U.S. had a bathtub.

- 18 % of American households had at least one full-time servant or domestic.
- Only 8 % of the homes had a telephone.
- Policeman arrested women for smoking in public.
- A three-minute call from Denver to New York City cost $11.
- Sugar cost $0.04/pound. Eggs were $0.14/dozen. Coffee cost $0.15/pound.
- There were only 8,000 cars in the U.S. and only 144 miles of paved roads.
- The maximum speed limit in most cities was 10 mph.
- Alabama, Mississippi, Iowa, and Tennessee were each more heavily populated than California. With a mere 1.4 million residents, California was only the 21st most populated state in the Union.
- There was $46,000,000 in the U.S. Treasury.
- The average wage in the U.S. was $0.22/hour.
- The average worker made $12.98/week for 59 hours.
- The average American worker made between $200- $400/year.
- A competent accountant could expect to earn $2000/year, a dentist $2,500/year, a veterinarian between $1,500- $4,000/year, and a mechanical engineer about $5,000/year.
- More than 95 % of all births in the U.S. took place at home.
- 90 % of all U.S. physicians had no college education. Instead, they attended medical schools, many of which were condemned in the press and by the government as "substandard."
- The five leading causes of death in the U.S. were:

1. Pneumonia and influenza
2. Tuberculosis
3. Diarrhea
4. Heart disease
5. Stroke

- The American flag had 45 stars. Arizona, Oklahoma, New Mexico, Hawaii and Alaska hadn’t been admitted to the Union yet.
- The population of Las Vegas, Nevada was 30.
- One in ten American adults couldn’t read or write.
- Only 6 % of all Americans had graduated from high school.
- Only 5 percent of households consisted of people living alone while 20 percent had seven or more people.

- Electric traffic lights had not yet been invented.
- Fewer than 1 percent of the nation’s men and women (age 15 and over) were divorced.
- There were only about 230 reported murders in the entire U.S.
- Public school students were led each day in prayer and Bible reading.
- The tallest structure in the world was the Eiffel Tower.
- There were no Mother’s Day or Father’s Day.
- Radio and TV had not yet been invented.
- The Ice Cream Cone had not yet been invented.
- Crossword puzzles, canned beer, and iced tea hadn’t been invented.
- Most women only washed their hair once a month and used borax or egg yolks for shampoo.
- Coca Cola contained cocaine.
- Marijuana, heroin and morphine were all available over the counter at corner drugstores. According to one pharmacist, "Heroin clears the complexion, gives buoyancy to the mind, regulates the stomach and the bowels, and is, in fact, a perfect guardian of health."
- Canada passed a law prohibiting poor people from entering the country for any reason.

Wow, I don’t know about you dear friend, but after reading those startling facts, I am grateful to have lived in the latter 20th and early 21st century. We are so blessed today! I am more than amazed how much the world has advanced in KNOWLEDGE, and in man’s ability to travel TO AND FRO, over the past century. We are living in a time of fulfilled Bible prophecy.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVGs3AX2K0SATit189g-fnsLXBSeyUs8T2CPIKpufuHMNdpJrMW7vo3eJzJ4RPqKbxZ8T5XgjQVNrHGWm5FTaJ1QVCsTHwAmh_jRK

4.3.5 Does Matthew 25:24-30 Apply To The Saved Or Unsaved? (2023-03-09 16:25)

Matthew 25:24-30, "Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed: And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine. His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed: Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury. Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents. For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath. And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

I admit that this is an obscure passage of Scripture to interpret. From one perspective it seems to apply to the unsaved, since the unfaithful servant in Verse 30 is cast into outer darkness, where there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. Yet, other servants in previous verses are rewarded, which can only apply to Christian saints. Confused? So are many Bible students.

I have a classic Verse-By-Verse Commentary by Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) of the book of Matthew, which offers these helpful words:

> **The Parable Of The Talents**
> This passage should properly be considered along with Luke 19:11-27, where Jesus gives a similar parable. That parable was spoken first on the road approaching Jerusalem (Luke 19:28), a few days before. This parable of the talents is spoken later in Jerusalem. In the Luke parable, we find pounds mentioned instead of talents. Ten pounds were given to ten servants, one each. There, however, only three are mentioned in particular: two are promised a good reward, with commendation, as here, and one unfaithful servant is condemned.
>
> SOURCE: "Matthew: The King Of The Jews" (Verse-By-Verse Commentary), by Evangelist John R. Rice, p. 409; Sword Of The Lord, copyright 1955

And then Dr. Rice says this on page 413:

> **Both Saved And Lost Warned About Accountability To God**
> It is noticeable here in this particular case Jesus does not make a distinction between salvation and rewards. We know that salvation is wholly of grace, "Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Eph. 2:9), and "that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life" (John 3:16). But that is not the special truth that Jesus is teaching here. He is teaching accountability to God. However, it is obvious that the men who received the five talents and the two talents, and by loving industry doubled them, represent saved men who work for Christ. The fact that they appropriated the gifts of God, claimed Him as Lord willingly, tried to do His will, brought their fruits back to Him with rejoicing, indicates that they represent saved people. On the other hand, the man who had one talent "went and digged in the earth, and hid his Lord's money" (vs. 18). Verse 24 shows that the one-talent man in this case had no love for his master, no confidence in him, no surrender to his will. This is not a picture of a saved man.
>
> SOURCE: "Matthew: The King Of The Jews" (V
>
> erse-By-Verse Commentary), by Evangelist John R. Rice, p. 413; *Sword Of The Lord*, copyright 1955

I fully agree with Dr. Rice that Jesus is not speaking about salvation in this passage, He is speaking about accountability for the saved and the lost.

> **The Wicked And Slothful Servant**
> Consider the judgment of the unfaithful servant. His charges against the master in verses 24 and 25 show his wicked heart. This represents the attitude of unsaved people toward Christ. Hating Him, they accuse Him. Satan always teaches man that God is unjust, that God requires more than is right, that it does not pay to serve the Lord.

SOURCE: “Matthew: The King Of The Jews” (V

erse-By-Verse Commentary), by Evangelist John R. Rice, p. 415; *Sword Of The Lord*, copyright 1955

So we see that this passage from Matthew 25:24-30 applies to both the lost and the saved, depending on whom the shoe fits. The purpose of this parable is accountability. Even the unsaved person has been entrusted with the gift of life. God gives every man a measure of faith (Romans 12:3). You can put that faith in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, or you can put that faith in man’s religion or yourself. Even the unsaved person will be held accountable by God, their Creator, for all that has been entrusted to them. This is what Jesus is teaching in Matthew 25:24-30. All humanity will be held accountable to God.

Every unsaved person must give account to God in eternity (Revelation 20:11-15), just as the saved do (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). We are all a part of God’s creation and we are His creatures. **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, “ Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. ”**



Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) and Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi78CTWApr5VwKutI_yXpE8mlaY6-GGRAsRNIbOlIIqTGWohVGKMJUXvGZv47RFlUIP6FrbHl84t9Tr0SMljaDJjcU5V1O3orZGm3Y

4.3.6 Baptist Pastors Teach Same Roman Catholic Heresy On Repentance (2023-03-10 10:53)

Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."

The Roman Catholic understanding of repentance is unbiblical. Roman Catholics corrupt the meaning of repent to mean a change of lifestyle. As do all false prophets, the following description of repentance starts off with the correct meaning of "a change of mind," and

then subtly perverts the meaning by the end of the paragraph to mean “a change of lifestyle”...

> But what does it mean to truly repent? The Greek word for repentance that is used in the Gospel is metanoia, which literally means "to change one’s mind." This "change" of "mind" necessarily entails a profound interior conversion in which we firmly turn from worldly darkness, and embrace a new way of life as Christ’s disciples. Thus repentance is not merely to know of Christ, nor is it a matter of picking and choosing—with an intellectual arrogance—some aspects of our Lord’s teaching while coldly rejecting others; rather, it is a union of mind, heart and soul to the Person of Christ. To repent is to die to Christ, discarding our former way of life in favor of the Way, Truth, and Life that is Christ himself.
>
> SOURCE: [1]A Lenten Reflection On Repentance — Catholic Online

Where in the Bible are we taught that repentance means to “DIE TO CHRIST?” We are saved by trusting Jesus. nothing else. Then as a Christian, God wants us to be crucified with Christ and die to the lusts and desires of the flesh. Please understand that the saved life and the crucified life are separate. If you combine the two, you have a corrupted Gospel, a false plan of salvation. Dr. Jack Hyles does a wonderful job explaining this truth in his awesome MP3 sermon titled, “[2]STEPS TO SANCTIFICATION (OR THE ROOT OF ALL HERESY).” We are saved by trusting Jesus, period. Whether or not you turn away from the old lifestyle of sin DOESN’T keep you from being saved. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15; Ephesians 2:8-9). You can be saved by simply believing on Jesus Christ, that He died for your sins on the cross, was buried and raised-up from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

What Is Genuine Biblical Repentance?

Most churches today have adopted a Roman Catholic interpretation of repentance, which includes penance, forsaking sinful living and changing one’s ways to be saved. The Bible teaches something VERY different. Biblical repentance unto life simply means “[3]a change of mind,” that is, a change of mind about whatever was hindering you from coming to the Lord to be saved. John 3:20 says that sin hinders people from coming to the light (Jesus, John 8:12) to be saved, because people living in sin don’t want to be reproved and told they are wrong. When a man repents, he acknowledges that he is a guilty sinner in the eyes of a holy God, and so now he comes to Christ by faith to be saved.

Repentance simply means that you acknowledge your sinnership and thus need for Christ to save you. **Romans 3:19, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.”** We are saved by believing, not by repenting, but we wouldn’t believe if we didn’t repent. This is why the words “believe” and “believed” appear 85 times in the Gospel of John, but the word “repent” is never mentioned even once. A person MUST repent to be saved, but repentance does NOT mean changing your sinful ways and turning over a new leaf for God. I am worried about the salvation of umpteen Independent Baptists in our churches today, who have told me that they don’t think believing the Gospel is enough to be saved. They have been caught-up into the heresy of Roman Catholicism.

One Baptist man who teaches in a local Bible college said to me a few months ago, “I think there needs to be a little bit more.” That is, he believes it is NOT enough to trust upon

Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial, and His resurrection three days later to save us. This is the Gospel (good news) according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. The foolish guy also believes that you must purpose in your heart to stop living in a lifestyle of sin. The guy needs to get saved. My friend, there is a fine line between Christianity and the religion of the cults. Grace is not earned, it is offered!

Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) correctly understood repentance . . .

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside; [4]Except Ye Repent, p. 36)

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Harry A. Ironside correctly recognized repentance as the confession that "one is utterly without merit" and that if one is "ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ." Salvation is without works of self-righteousness. Romans 4:5 plainly teaches that a man's faith is COUNTED for righteousness, i.e., the righteousness of Jesus Christ is imputed to one's heavenly record by faith.

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership — the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: [5]Except Ye Repent, by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

All that God requires for salvation is that we receive Christ's death, burial and resurrection from the dead three days later as full-payment for our sins. Concerning salvation, "repentance" does NOT mean to cease from sinful bad habits, nor turn over a new leaf, nor make a full surrender to Christ, nor to forsake the world. A person may do all of these things and yet never have believe the Gospel at all. The Gospel is Good News to simply be believed, and not conditions to be achieved.

Gospel + Faith = Salvation (Hebrews 4:2)



[6] **Eternal Security**

“No Christian will ever have his name blotted out of the Lamb’s book of life, for all such have eternal life—which is unforfeitable and everlasting.” — Pastor Harry A. Ironside

1. http://www.catholic.org/clife/lent/story.php?id=35835
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repent_and_believe.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/dave_stewart/eternal_security/toc.htm

---

4.3.7 The King James Bible Is Inspired By God (2023-03-11 02:22)

2nd Timothy 3:16-17, “*All scripture is given by inspiration of God*, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.”

One of the saddest things I have seen in my life was in 2008, when the First Baptist Church of Hammond and by extension Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) changed their position on the Holy Bible. Since 2008 FBCH and HAC have DENIED the inspiration of the King James Bible. Pastor Jack Hyles is heart-broken up in Heaven. Here is HAC’s 2023 Statement of Beliefs...

> "We believe the Word of God as found in the sixty-six (66) books from Genesis to Revelation is infallible and inerrant and perfect;1 it is the plenary and verbally inspired2 words of God to men.3 We believe God has also preserved every single word4 through the ages.
>
> 1 Psalm 12:6; Proverbs 30:5; 2 II Timothy 3:16; II Peter 1:21; 3 Deuteronomy 8:3; Matthew 4:4; 4 Isaiah 40:8; Matthew 5:18; Matthew 24:35; I Peter 1:25.
>
> God has divinely preserved His words for English-speaking people in the King James Version. The King James Version is the translation used in any and all ministries of First Baptist Church for English-speaking people."

What you just read is a cleverly worded Statement of Belief that refuses to state that we have an inspired Holy Bible today. HAC won't say that the King James Bible is inspired. [1]THEY JUST WON'T SAY IT!!!

Sadly, FBCH and HAC believe and teach that God has "preserved" His very pure words, but that those words are not longer inspired. They errantly believe that inspiration merely refers to God's breathing out His Words to holy men of old, and that's it. I strongly disagree, and so did Dr. Jack Hyles.

Brother Hyles asked this $64,000 question: "What good is inspiration without preservation?" That is a great question! What would have been the significance of God inspiring His Words, if those words lost their inspiration? By "inspiration" I mean that they are God's Words!!! Psalms 119:139-140, "My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it."

The Psalmist, David, said that he loved God's Words because they are "very pure." What do you think David would think of having HUNDREDS of different conflicting English Bible revisions today? David would loath them, as I do!!!

I'd like to reverse Dr. Hyles' question: "What good is preservation without inspiration?" It doesn't matter how you ask the question, because the answer is the same—what good would God preserving His very pure Words be, if they were no longer inspired; and what good would it have been for God to inspire His very pure Words, if He didn't preserve those Words?

In other words, for God not to be a dirty liar, we must have both preserved inspiration and inspired preservation. **Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."**

In a Bible study decades ago, Dr. Hyles taught about preservation, but he didn't mention inspiration. So after Dr. Hyles went to Heaven in 2001, in 2008 some knuckleheads at FBCH decided that the King James Bible is only preserved, but not inspired. [2]Listen to what Pastor Hyles had to say about that while he was still alive.

Lest any liar say otherwise about my friend and mentor, Pastor Jack Hyles, read for your self what Dr. Hyles believed and preached about Bible inspiration (these quotes are priceless)...

"The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!" —Dr. Jack Hyles (an [3]awesome quote —Dr. Jack Hyles ('[4]THE REAL BATTLE!')

What's that you say? You'd like another quote? Okay, here it is my friend...

> "Every word in this Bible is inspired by God almighty!" —Dr. Jack Hyles (a great quote from the classic sermon, "[5]A Friend At Midnight")

> "Students of Hyles-Anderson College, do not give your loyalty to Hyles-Anderson College. You give your loyalty to what we stand for today, and if tomorrow we don't stand for it, you withdraw your loyalty—loyalty to principle, loyalty to right, loyalty to character, loyalty to integrity, loyalty to conviction, loyalty to truth; not loyalty to institutions." —Dr. Jack Hyles, from the sermon titled, "[6]Filled With All The Fulness Of God"

> "Everything born is born dying... Death is inevitable... The length of your life depends on how much you fight the inevitable death... The day will come when the Hyles-Anderson College will be liberal. The day will come when this Bible is not believed in Hyles-Anderson College, if the Lord tarries... The day will come when this church will turn." —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the timeless sermon, "[7]The Church First"

> "Don't come to me with your stinkin' 'only the original is inspired'! You're not intellectual... you're retarded!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, '[8]Keep your Stinkin' Feet Out of My Drinking Water' (1998 Wednesday night Bible study, MP3)

> "And brother, any time anybody ever casts any reflection upon the accuracy and the inspiration—verbal inspiration—of this Bible, I'll guarantee you he was inspired by the demons. I'll guarantee you! I don't care if he's got a 'reverend' in front of his name. I don't care if he has a clerical collar on. I don't care what school he's been to. He's of the Devil if he says that the Bible is not verbally inspired by God!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a great quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[9]Satan's masterpiece"

And this next quote from Pastor Hyles ought to cause FBCH and HAC to fall on their knees in repentance and weep, because this is exactly what they are doing, deceiving people!!! FBCH and HAC DON'T believe that the King James Bible is inspired word for word, they only think that the original autographs were inspired; but the shady way that they word their Statement of Beliefs, it misleads and deceives people regarding what they really believe. ...

> "I'm tired of colleges and universities advertising that they use the King James Bible. Tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word." —Dr. Jack Hyles, "The Need For An Every Word Bible," page 54

> "I would not give, knowingly, one thin dime to a college that does not believe in the verbal inspiration of this Book I hold tonight." —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the timeless sermon, "[10]YOU MUST GO THROUGH ARABIA"; preached October 11, 1981

FBCH and HAC are dirty deceivers!!! I hate exposing my own home college, where I attended for 8 years (1985-1993), but my loyalty is to God and truth, and not Dr. Hyles, FBCH or HAC. Brother Hyles was so right, why doesn't FBCH and HAC simply be honest and tell everyone that they DON'T think we have an inspired King James Bible today. Why all the lies and deception? It is because they know if they deny the inspiration of the King James Bible, they WILL lose church support and their students, and thus, lots of money.

Sadly, since their former incompetent pastor, Dr. Jack Schaap (whom I still love and appreciate having as my Bible teacher at HAC for 8 years), foolishly changed the church's position on the Bible in 2008. Dr. Schaap didn't teach that garbage when I knew him in college, because Dr. Hyles would have had his bags packed and fired him. I am the biggest sinner I know, so I am not condemning anybody. However, as a Bible preacher I am compelled to expose error wherever I find it. I have had preachers preach against me. If I deserve it, then so be it. If they are lying (and most are), then God will be their only judge (James 4:12; 5:9; Matthew 12:36). God is no respecter of persons, and neither am I. If the shoe fits, wear it friend!

Here you can [11]read Dr. Russell Anderson's protest letter to Pastor Jack Schaap in 2009, hurt and upset that HAC changed their position on the Bible.

And here is [12]Dr. Russell Anderson's protest letter to Pastor John Wilkerson in 2015, requesting that they remove Dr. Anderson's name from Hyles-Anderson College! Dr. Hyles often

called Dr. Anderson: "The brother I never had." I know with certainty that if Dr. Hyles could come down from Heaven, he would fire everybody in leadership at FBCH and HAC and clean house.

FBCH cannot substitute for trashing out Bible inspiration with aggressive soulwinning. Denying Bible inspiration is always the Devil's foot in the door. Mark my words, in a couple generations (if the Lord tarries His return), HAC will start using the Devil's bibles, and then they'll start preaching the Devil's lies of Misunderstood Repentance and Lordship Salvation (which deadly heresies the Devil's Bible revisions promote). They are already changing for the worse. Albeit, I still love the people who invested their lives into mine at FBCH and HAC. To God be the glory, great things He hath done (and is still doing and will continue to do, by His grace through faith). Thank you for reading my blogs.

Jesus is precious!!!

[13]

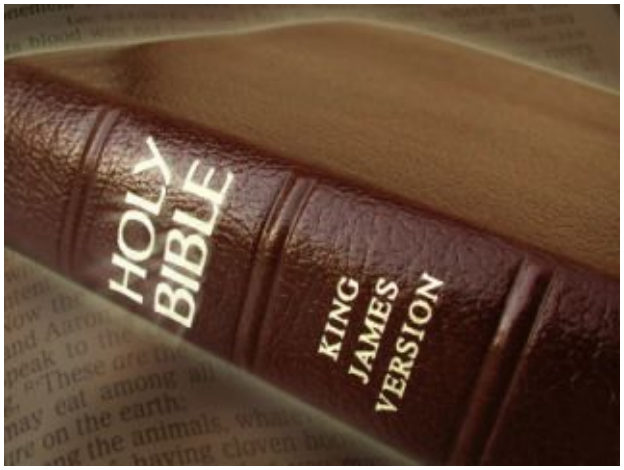

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/pastor_hyles_on_future_of_fbch.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/a_friend_at_midnight.mp3
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha030203.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/TheChurchFirst06-25-72.mp3
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/stinking_feet.mp3
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031515.mp3
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012212.mp3
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/KJB/RAletter2009.pdf
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/KJB/RALetter2015.pdf
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiNGTYlVpi6gZKAnZY9FWN_lFwHAdUGtA1tKtmCUI3xfQgscs4VcVSKpR_eMdT-6AHhfXXxRYWFBQND5hn-LCDx3vBNo0Cxxg-H-DY

4.3.8 The Big Problem With Pensacola Christian College (2023-03-15 21:14)

Matthew 18:12-13, "How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the

mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray? And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray."

No one truly walks with God who doesn't care about individual people. When I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola, Florida in July of 2021, I chose to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). The first time I met Pastor Redlin was at the 4th of July picnic at Camp[us Church. I learned 15 minutes after meeting Jeff Redlin (their senior pastor), that he is a coward who doesn't genuinely care about people. First impressions are lasting impressions. If Jeff Redlin would have passed by the robbed and beaten Samaritan man laying on the ground in the Bible, he would have just scurried away and not helped the hurting man. It is hard to grasp that a senior pastor of a college church, with thousands of buildings and empty dorms during the summer, wouldn't even help a homeless Christian brother in need. **1st John 3:17, " But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?"**

The ungodly Woodspring Suites Hotel in Pensacola, were greedy and cancelled my 30-day confirmed reservation because my plane was one day late coming from Guam (due to United Airlines' plane being delayed to fix an idiot light on the pilot's dashboard), the wicked hotel cancelled my entire reservation. Consequently, I missed my connecting flight in Honolulu to Denver. I had a 17-hour layover in Hawaii. I had responsibly contacted the hotel ahead of time, to let them know the situation, and that I was still coming July 2nd, and they had my permission to bill my credit card upfront for the entire stay. I explained all this to Pastor Redlin, letting him know that I was sleeping homeless in Walmart's parking lot on Mobile Highway. To my dismay, he looked at me and just walked away, not caring. I know then what type of man he was, no man at all.

Jeff Redlin's unkindness would be followed in the weeks to come with his mistreatment toward me, woeful lack of compassion and harsh insensitive remarks. A few days after my arrival in Pensacola, I sent the sweetest email to Pastor Redlin to introduce myself. I mentioned kindly that I am a Hyles-Anderson College graduate and wanted to serve the Lord in a ministry at PCC. I explained that I have suffered from stenosis and radiculitis in my neck since 2004. I explained that I had no family or friends in Pensacola, and that I needed their love and friendship at Campus Church and PCC. To my dismay, the only thing Pastor Redlin took notice of in my email (which took my a few hours to compose), was to scold me for mentioning in a single sentence that my former wife divorced me in 2006 and I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. What a wicked and uncaring jerk!

I felt unwelcomed and unloved at PCC. So I emailed Pastor Redlin to directly ask him if I was welcomed at Campus Church. He rudely ignored me for 10 days, so I personally confronted him kindly after a Sunday morning church service. He was cold and mean, saying in front of his lovely wife that he would never perform a wedding if I did find a woman to marry. I was shocked that this runt for a pastor, whom I had never met or heard of before 3 weeks earlier, was treating me like garbage, patronizing me and making rude insensitive comments that were highly inappropriate. Sadly, this is the norm in the PCC camp.

So I kindly contacted Jeff Redlin the next day, to let him know how I felt. His lame excuse for ignoring me for 10-days was that someone had contacted the church's information desk, wanting a contact address for the "I-pad preacher." Redlin claimed that he didn't have my address (which was a big lie because I filled out a visitor's card my first Sunday at Campus Church, and they mailed me a welcome letter). So they did in fact have my mailing address. What's more, Pastor Redlin also had me email contact, because we has been corresponding by email. Jeff Redlin is a dirty liar! Then Pastor Redlin said that since they didn't have my contact information, they had no choice but to search through my ministry websites, and saw that I "find weaknesses in preachers."

I have a hard time believing what Pastor Redlin said for a few reasons:

1. I'm sure that the pastors of Campus Church have better things to do than search my [1]ministry websites for my contact information. Jeff Redlin is not a good liar.
2. As I mentioned, I filled out a visitor's card and the church mailed me a welcome letter, which proves that they had my contact information.
3. I emailed Pastor Redlin the day after the first time I met him at the church's 4th of July picnic in 2021. So as of July 5th, 2021, he had my email contact.
4. It is bizarre and ridiculous to even imagine that the pastors of a mega-church (with all the things they have to do each week), would take the time to search my ministry websites just to find my contact information, because someone asked them how to contact me. Why didn't they just tell the man to look at my websites?

Here's what I think really happened. One of my ministry's enemies slandered me to Campus Church. So the pastors of Campus Church went to lift the sewer cover to see what they could find on social media, which is what ungodly religious hypocrites do. They condemned me in their own minds because [2]I have been exposing the rotten Bob Jones University (BJU) cult (including the shameful Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam). Since they are all in bed together committing spiritual adultery, my battle with Harvest spread to PCC as well. That is what happened. Redlin admitted it when he false accused me of finding weaknesses in preachers. That is inaccurate! In truth, I am exposing WICKEDNESS in preachers! Lordship Salvation is of the Devil, and those ungodly pastors who preach it are incompetent!!!

The biggest threat and danger to churches today are pastors who are indifferent, who refuse to fight the good fight of faith, who embellish and pervert the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ.

> **"The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!"** —Brother Lester Roloff, "[3]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?"

Yes Sir, you said it best! Bob Jones University is preaching another gospel, a wicked deception called Lordship Salvation. BJU says faith is not enough; but also, they errantly teach that you must forsake a sinful lifestyle, which is WORKS!!!

Jesus said in **Matthew 18:12-13, "How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, *doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?* And if so be that he**

find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray."

That is the Lord's way of thinking, that the need of the one hurting individual person outweighs the need of the ninety-nine. Sadly, and wickedly, the horrible attitude of Pastor Jeff Redlin and PCC leadership is that individual people do not matter, just so long as their cult institution is doing well. I have heard numerous former PCC students and mistreated former Campus Church members says the same thing

—The system always comes first at PCC, but individual people do not matter. SHAME on the PCC camp.

Kindly said, they need to fire every person in a position of leadership at PCC, and hire God-fearing believers who genuinely care about individual people. Sadly, they have huge egos at PCC. I kindly apologized to PCC leadership and the pastors of Campus Church three times in 2022, because I missed my friends that I had made at PCC. But the pastors and PCC leaders refused to respond for six weeks. When I finally became frustrated and criticized them again on social media, they banned me from attending Campus Church. So you better believe that I am going to tell me story... "Me Too!" Me too, I was abused and mistreated at Pensacola Christian College. They ought to be honest and rename PCC to Pensacola Comfortable College, or Pensacola Crappy College, because that is what it is.

What makes PCC so awful is that they only care about the ninety-nine sheep, but the hurting one individual lamb means absolutely nothing to them (which I am living proof of). If you would kindly like to contact Pastor Jeff Redlin, to voice your opinion or ask him why they refuse to allow me to attend their Campus Church, here are their church emails...

[4]jRedlin@campuschurch.com and **[5]info@campuschurch.com**

God knows that I do l love the leaders at PCC, but they don't reciprocate that love, because they are carnally minded. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is right, that they are academic types at PCC and not church builders, so they woefully lack compassion for people. God knows that I humbled my heart three times in the summer of 2022, literally begging to come back to Campus Church. They ought to be the one's apologizing to me, and expressing God's forgiveness and unconditional love, but they are filled with hatred and pride instead. Most hateful people fail to see their own hatred, but what else do you call it when a group of professed Christians refuse to reconcile and make peace with their brother in Christ? If that's not hate then I don't know what is.

PCC is just like the ungodly mother who aborts her baby. That mother would never admit to hating her unborn child, but yet she just murdered it! Having an abortion doesn't make a woman unpregnant, it just makes her the mother of a dead baby. Likewise, PCC banning me from attending their Campus Church doesn't make it okay, it makes them murderers for killing their hurting brother who needs their love, forgiveness and understanding.

There is no love at Pensacola Christian College or their shameful Campus Church, where only certain people matter. ALL LIVES MATTER to God, but not at PCC. SHAME on all of them for

being ungodly religious hypocrites in the PCC camp. Sadly, nobody cares at PCC, all they care about is their paychecks. The LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil the Bible says (1st Timothy 6:10-11). Pastor Jeff Redlin's 6-digit undeserved salary is blood money! If they ever want to make peace, they already have my contact information.

God sees their wickedness, stiff-necked pride, haughty spirit and shameful behavior at PCC and Campus Church (Hebrews 4:13; Romans 14:10-12). I kindly dare you to contact Jeff Redlin or Campus Church's information desk with the emails I have provided for you in this blog. Almost assuredly they will completely ignore you, as they have me. That is what bullies do! That is what selfish uncaring hypocrites do! That is what cold-hearted heathens do!

It is becoming very difficult to find genuinely love from leaders in churches and Bible colleges today. Worst, their followers rarely rise above the carnality of those incompetent religious leaders. Albeit, I would rather them reject me at PCC, than for me to stoop to their heathen level and not love them. You can know if someone genuinely walks with God, if they love everybody. Thank you for reading my humble rant from a sorrowful broken heart. Today's Bible colleges and the churches that they corrupt with their alumni are pathetic. Jesus is precious!!!

[6] 

"The world will go to Hell unless somebody is authoritative!"

—Pastor Jack Hyles, " [7]I Shall Not Be Moved "

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
4. mailto:jRedlin@campuschurch.com
5. mailto:info@campuschurch.com
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzi_MEcfdIAjMfG3FO9Dwh5Dd680R5v9YMgeBJ26vyR01OH7Fy56BnMn5L6tlZpyWdMooy5FIkI9_7BKQGPAL4A8F4JLS9qXbPZY7
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3

4.3.9 Please Also Visit My Other Articles, Blogs And Websites (2023-03-17 14:42)

John 15:5,

“

I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: *for without me ye can do nothing*. ”

1st Corinthians 6:20, “For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, *which are God’s*.”

Just in case my blog readers didn’t know, by God’s grace I have 9 websites and 8 blogs, as follows:

BLOGS...

- [1]https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com
- [2]https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com
- [3]https://www.faithalonesaves.org
- [4]https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com
- [5]https://godcannotlie.blogspot.com
- [6]https://bibleprophecy666.blogspot.com
- [7]https://eddieboston.blogspot.com

WEBSITES...

- *https://www.jesus-is-savior.com*
- [8]https://www.jesusisprecious.org
- [9]https://www.faithalonesaves.org
- [10]https://www.lovethetruth.com
- [11]https://steelc6th.com
- [12]https://www.dividedbytruth.org
- [13]https://www.godlovespeople.com
- [14]https://www.soulwinning.info
- [15]https://www.believeonjesuschrist.com

And here are my [16]MOST RECENT ARTICLES...

1. 03-27: [17]Oh There’s Sunshine In My Soul Today (What a precious Savior! Thank you God for your love!)
2. 03-27: [18]THE GOSPEL IN JUST ONE MINUTE (Pastor Max Younce explains simply how to go to Heaven!)
3. 03-27: [19]How To Have Depth (awesome MP3, [20]Dr. Hyles ; Present UR body a living “sacrifice” unto God)
4. 03-27: [21]The Way The Apostle Paul Found The Will Of God (a new MP3 [22]Bible study by [23]Pastor Jack Hyles)
5. 03-26: [24]Pastor Jack Hyles Exposes The Bible Corrupting Movement, A Bible For Everything Nowadays
6. 03-26: [25]BILLY SUNDAY Warned Americans In 1929 Of God’s Coming Judgment Upon A Wicked Nation!
7. 03-26: [26]What Was The Gospel Of Paul? | [27]MP3 (helpful Bible preaching by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)
8. 03-26: [28]Homeless Racket In San Francisco Enriches [29]The Government , But [30]Problems Never Get Fixed!
9. 03-26: [31]Setting The Bar Too Low (MP3; they should rename PCC to ’ [32]Pensacola Comfortable College ’)
10. 03-25: [33]Listen To The Family Altar Radio (historic broadcasts of Evangelist Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)
11. 03-25: [34]Illegitimate Bastards At Pensacola Christian College Invite & Honor Unsaved [35]Infidel Ken Ham
12. 03-25: [36]Watch As John MacArthur Says We’re Not Saved By The Blood Of Jesus (What [37]saith Scripture?)
13. 03-25: [38]THE END TIME SIN OF HOMOSEXUALITY! (a life-changing MP3 sermon, Brother Lester Roloff)
14. 03-25: [39]You Don’t Have A Day To Waste (MP3 by Pastor Hyles: ’It’s time God’s people got in a hurry!’)
15. 03-24: [40]THE ONE-WORLD SYSTEM (an intriguing 1970 sermon preached by [41]Dr. Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)
16. 03-24: [42]Pastor Jack Hyles Defended! (America owes a debt of gratitude to this mighty man of God)
17. 03-24: [43]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN (an awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Yankee Arnold)
18. 03-24: [44]When You Try Jesus Unjustly (MP3, Dr. Hyles; evil critics become judge, jury & executioner)

19. 03-24: [45]The Faith That Cannot Be Shaken (an incredibly awesome video sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles)
20. 03-23: [46]WHO CAN FORGIVE SINS? | [47]MP3 ([48]PART 2) | [49]PDF | [50]VIDEO
    [51]2
    [52]3
    [53]4
    [54]5
    [55]6
    [56]7
    [57]8 (excellent, Dr. Younce)
21. 03-23: [58]Disgusting Catholic Pope Says Christians And Catholics Should Apologize To Homosexuals
22. 03-23: [59]Hear Ye Him! (I am just a VOICE crying in cyberspace for the Lord Jesus... HEAR YE HIM!)
23. 03-23: [60]THE BOOK OF REVELATION: GOD'S FINAL WORD TO MAN (awesome book, [61]Dr. Max Younce)
24. 03-23: [62]The Imputed Righteous Of Jesus Christ (this doctrine [63]obliterates turning from sin 2B saved)
25. 03-22: [64]Asia Mega Soul Winning Marathon | April 5th - 9th | Promo Video (Pastor Steven L. Anderson)
26. 03-22: [65]Fundamentalist Deception On Bible Preservation (Dr. [66]D.A. Waite; [67]King James Bible is inspired)
27. 03-22: [68]ROD OF IRON Podcast: Pastor Bruce Mejia Exposes Corrupt Neo-Evangelical Film "The Chosen"
28. 03-22: [69]Ray Comfort Hinders This Woman From Being Saved, By Pressuring Her [70]To Stop Her Sinning!!!
29. 03-21: [71]What Is Biblical Repentance? (It is tragic that 90 % of pastors [72]get repentance totally WRONG!!!)
30. 03-21: [73]Wailing, Weeping And Gnashing Of Teeth (eternal punishment by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)
31. 03-21: [74]Doctrinal Booklets (Pastor Art Kohl; free helpful teaching pamphlets to learn basic doctrines)
32. 03-21: [75]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit (Dr. Jack Hyles; conversion is the work of the church)
33. 03-21: [76]The Necessity Of Backsliding (Dr. Hyles; all we can do to be mature is to let God take control)
34. 03-20: [77]Pastor Jeff Redlin Is A Darn Fool To Make Enemies (PCC woefully [78]lacks love for hurting people)

35. 03-20: [79]Pensacola Christian College And Violence Against Women (They are arrogant religious snobs!)
36. 03-20: [80]Bob Jones University Teaches Lordship Salvation Lie (Dr. Steve Pettit is a [81]damnable heretic!)
37. 03-20: [82]Conversion And Salvation (the Bob Jones' crowd and [83]Unshackled need to read this carefully)
38. 03-20: [84]Be Not Deceived | [85]MP3 (Pastor Danny Castle, "This could be called 'the age of deception'!!!")
39. 03-19: [86]Bible College Exposed: An Interview With Pastor Bruce Mejia (PCC is a phony Bible college!!!)
40. 03-19: [87]Woe To The Sinful Nation: Religious Persecution In Germany (1st John 5:19, world lieth is evil)
41. 03-19: [88]WITHOUT FORM AND VOID (compelling Biblical proof that the earth's old, [89]Dr. Arthur Custance)
42. 03-19: [90]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach? (Pastor Curtis Hutson exposes the Bob Jones' crowd)
43. 03-19: [91]How Bob Jones University And Their Graduates Help Damn People To Hell (with false Bibles)
44. 03-18: [92]WE DO HAVE AN EVERY WORD BIBLE TODAY!!! (a [93]life-changing article by [94]Pastor Bob Gray Sr.)
45. 03-18: [95]God's Curse Is On Bob Jones And [96]Harvest Church For Preaching [97]Another Gospel & [98]Devil's Bibles
46. 03-18: [99]What Is A Cult? (Pastor Jack Hyles; a cult is a person or group who want to control everyone)
47. 03-18: [100]Why Mama Was So Smart (MP3, Dr. Hyles; Don't complain when suffering, that's how we learn)
48. 03-18: [101]THE WAY TO SERVE GOD (MP3 by Dr. Jack Hyles; all that matters is God's purpose 4 your life)
49. 03-18: [102]Congratulations On Your Bastard! (pregnancies out of wedlock are terrible, tragic and shame)
50. 03-17: [103]The "Easy To Read" Lie Behind Modern Corrupt Bible Versions (They're IMPOSSIBLE to grasp!)
51. 03-17: [104]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church (an awesome MP3 sermon, Dr. Bob Gray Sr.)
52. 03-17: [105]Bastard Pastors, Bastard Bibles And Bastard Churches (spiritual illegitimacy abounds today)
53. 03-17: [106]Eternal Life Is Eternal Security (Eternal security is not a separate doctrine from eternal life)

54. 03-17: [107]The Christian’s Hate Life! (Dr. Hyles, “You cannot have Bible love until you have bible hate!”)
55. 03-17: [108]THE SKY IS THE LIMIT (an excellent challenging video sermon from Pastor Steven Anderson)
56. 03-16: [109]Most Religious People Go To Hell (Going to Hell with your hand on the door-knob of Heaven!)
57. 03-16: [110]Catholicism: The Bastardization Of Christianity (exposing the largest cult, Pastor Bruce Mejia)
58. 03-16: [111]Fathers Harden Not Your Hearts (an excellent life-changing MP3 sermon, Pastor Jeff Owens)
59. 03-16: [112]SOUL WINNER’S MANUAL (MP3 by Dr. Yankee Arnold; Believers can still lose time on earth!!)
60. 03-16: [113]Lordship Salvation Con Man False Prophet Ken Ham Took In $46,636,185 in 2020 (he’s a devil)
61. 03-16: [114]HOW CAN I FEAR WITH JESUS??? (Job 13:15a, “Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him...”)
62. 03-15: [115]He That Speaketh The Truth Showeth Forth Righteousness! (Promoting new Bibles is [116]deceit!)
63. 03-15: [117]What Is The Purpose Of A Life? (Ecclesiastes 12:13a, ’Fear God, and keep his commandments’)
64. 03-15: [118]Calvinism CORRUPTS Man’s View Of God (an excellent sermon by [119]Dr. Ralph “Yankee” Arnold)
65. 03-15: [120]JESUS IS LORD! (Brother Roloff, “Our ministry probably wins more sodomites and lesbians!”)
66. 03-15: [121]1st John Made Simple (an excellent life-changing sermon by [122]Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold)
67. 03-15: [123]FUNDAMENTALIST HERESY (a precious MP3 sermon by Dr. Hyles, ’Have you been born again?’)
68. 03-14: [124]The Misrepresentation Of Evangelist Alexander Marshall (dirty deceivers changed his tract!)
69. 03-14: [125]A FOOLISH FAITH IN AUTHORITY IS THE WORST ENEMY OF TRUTH! (Albert Einstein said that!)
70. 03-14: [126]What Things Were Like In The Year 1900 (we are so blessed to live in plenteous modern times)
71. 03-14: [127]Next Generation Youth Rally 2023 (Day 1 - Evening Service, Pastor Anderson; I love this guy!)
72. 03-14: [128]HE DIED 4 YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS TOO (MP3, Dr. Hyles; Our self-righteousness is filth 2 God)

73. 03-14: [129]If You Have Fire In The Peace, You Can Have Peace In The Fire (a beautiful MP3 by Dr. Hyles)
74. 03-13: [130]Nothing Can Substitute For The Word Of God (Holy Bible is our spiritual food, not preaching!)
75. 03-13: [131]A NATION IN PERIL (a 1:45 hour patriotic film that I made back in 2012; Freedom is not free!)
76. 03-13: [132]Why I Stopped Passing Out Chick Tracts Years Ago (Satan teaches [133]complexity that is in Christ)
77. 03-13: [134]Beware Of Religion As A Substitute For The Christian Life (most churches R shallow as can be)
78. 03-13: [135]Bob Jones University Wickedly Bids Godspeed To [136]False Prophet Ken Ham (Who gives a damn?)
79. 03-13: [137]Pensacola Christian College Keeps Pissing Off Students (PCC is a Satanic hellhole of apostasy)
80. 03-12: [138]The Bible Colleges Are Becoming Secularized (Crown College is now offering welding classes)
81. 03-12: [139]We Don’t Need Smooth Preaching (PCC has smooth sermons as spiritually dead as a mortuary)
82. 03-12: [140]Why Didn’t God Stop All These School Shootings? (Billy Graham’s daughter [141]has it exactly right)
83. 03-12: [142]THE GOSPEL Is Not A Message Of What You Must Do To Be Saved, But Of What Christ Has Done
84. 03-12: [143]I Am Crucified With Christ (MP3, Dr. Hyles; U cannot crucify self, someone else must do it!)
85. 03-12: [144]Either God’s Going To Give You Everything, Or You Won’t Receive One Drop Of Water In Hell
86. 03-12: [145]The Least Faith Saves (all the faith you need to be saved is just enough to call on the Lord)
87. 03-11: [146]It Just Doesn’t Make Sense (MP3, Dr. Hyles; what has Satan ever done for u? Why follow him?)
88. 03-11: [147]ENOCH WALKED WITH GOD (Pastor Younce; Enoch’s children forsook God, but he kept going)
89. 03-11: [148]John 6:40—The Will Of God Concerning Salvation (the Biblical answer to Matthew 7:21-23)
90. 03-11: [149]WARNING: LORDSHIP SALVATION IS SATAN’S BEST LOOKING HERESY! (Pastor Marc Monte)
91. 03-11: [150]The Ministry Of Reconciliation (we have a duty to reconcile men to God with the Gospel)

92. 03-11: [151]DON’T GET ADJUSTED (MP3, Brother Roloff; Don’t lose out by getting adjusted to this world)
93. 03-10: [152]Eleven Reasons For Not Teaching “Lordship Salvation” (by Dr. Ray Stanford, 1916-2012)
94. 03-10: [153]God Is Amazing! (the atomic energy in one man equals 157,307 Hiroshima nuclear bombs!)
95. 03-10: [154]Repentance From DEAD WORKS (Dr. Harry Ironside; salvation requires forsaking [155]dead works)
96. 03-10: [156]I SHALL NOT BE MOVED! (a rip-hollering, life-changing, MP3 sermon; video [157]by Pastor Castle)
97. 03-10: [158]GOD IS STILL ON HIS THRONE (MP3, Dr. Hyles; God is on His throne when bad things happen)
98. 03-10: [159]Proverbs 28: The Rich, The Righteous And The Riotous (an excellent sermon, Pastor Anderson)
99. 08-09: [160]THE SCIENCE OF THE CHRISTIAN LIFE (an awesome 20:-part MP3 Bible study by Dr. Jack Hyles)
100. 08-09: [161]Fake Asbury Revival Worship Led By Sodomites (Note: I disagree with the false gospel in video)
101. 03-09: [162]Mr. Busman (Bradleys); [163]Mr. Busman (Swiatocho Family); [164]The Captain Of The Bus (Bruce Frye)
102. 03-09: [165]Church Buses In The Bible (Dr. Hyles: All you need is a willingness to work and a heart to help)
103. 03-09: [166]THE BOOK OF REVELATION | [167]RIGHTLY DIVIDING THE WORD OF TRUTH (Pastor Clarence Larkin)
104. 03-08: [168]Hellbound Mormons Blindly Sing, ’It Is Well With My Soul’ ([169]Mormons will [170]split Hell wide open)
105. 03-08: [171]UNLOVED PREACHERS (sermon by Dr. Jeff Owens, ’AMERICA’S PULPITS HAVE BECOME WEAK!’)
106. 03-08: [172]The Fallacy Of Young Earth Creationism! (an excellent Bible study by [173]Pastor Max D. Younce)
107. 03-08: [174]The Heaven And The Earth (Pastor of Hillview Baptist Church explains old earth Gap Principle)
108. 03-08: [175]What Do You Think Of Billy Graham? (by [176]Evangelist Robert Serreyn; Mr. Graham went to Hell)
109. 03-08: [177]‘Survivor’ Bloggers Join Forces to Reveal Christian Fundamentalist Abuses (Shame on [178]PCC!!!)
110. 03-07: [179]The Bones Of Saul: 2nd Samuel Chapter 21 (a life-changing Bible sermon, Pastor Bruce Mejia)

111. 03-07: [180]JESUS Versus John MacArthur (Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold exposes the [181]rotten Bob Jones crowd)

112. 03-07: [182]Pastor Johnny Nixon Exposed: “Born that Way After All” Book Is Evil Sodomite Indoctrination!

113. 03-07: [183]KING JAMES VERSION IS THE ONLY ACCURATE TRANSLATION TODAY (Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold)

114. 03-07: [184]Believing On Jesus Is Enough! (believing automatically includes repentance; faith is enough!)

115. 03-07: [185]Why I Disagree With All 5 Points Of Calvinism (Pastor Curtis Hutson exposes John Calvin’s lies)

116. 03-06: [186]Pastor Bruce Mejia Shuts Up Works Salvationists (Jesus promised to never cast any sinner out)

117. 03-06: [187]FUNDAMENTALIST HERESY (a helpful MP3 sermon by Pastor Hyles about several false gospels)

118. 03-06: [188]The Simplicity Of Christ Versus John MacArthur’s Hard Gospel (he requires 7 things 2B saved)

119. 03-06: [189]Pacific Garden Mission’s ’UNSHACKLED’ Perversion Makes Me Want To Vomit (false prophets!)

120. 03-06: [190]The Doctrine That Almost Nobody Believes: Discipleship (MP3 by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

121. 03-06: [191]You Don’t Have To Be Afraid To Die (The Holy Bible teaches to fear God alone, not our death)

[192]2023 ARCHIVES
[193]2022 ARCHIVES
[194]2021 ARCHIVES

To God alone be ALL the praise, credit and glory.



James 4:13-16, “Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.”

1. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/
3. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/
4. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/
5. https://godcannotlie.blogspot.com/
6. https://bibleprophecy666.blogspot.com/
7. https://eddieboston.blogspot.com/

8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/
9. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/
10. https://www.lovethetruth.com/
11. https://steelc6th.com/
12. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/
13. https://www.godlovespeople.com/
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/
15. https://www.believeonjesuschrist.com/
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
17. https://youtu.be/bdW93y1TzIw
18. https://youtu.be/LGeQeU7tJck
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012917.mp3
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/the_way_the_apostle_paul_found_gods_will.mp3
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/how_to_find_gods_will.htm
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/great_preaching.htm
24. https://youtu.be/tzgLGoyUjSE
25. https://youtu.be/LuswAPdUBfQ
26. https://youtu.be/I-5zshYGd24
27. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/what_was_the_gospel_of_paul.mp3
28. https://youtu.be/UpyHtpqlCNw
29. https://youtu.be/nSNBxnnawq4
30. https://youtu.be/bBQX3Imdfc8
31. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/112810p.mp3
32. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/11/pensacola-christian-college-are-not.html
33. https://roloff.org/radio-station-downloads/
34. https://www.instagram.com/p/CitLq6YIjF3/
35. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
36. https://youtu.be/rE6JPy75BmE
37. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_is_a_liberal.htm
38. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_end_time_sin_of_homosexuality.mp3
39. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/you_dont_have_a_day_to_waste.mp3
40. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/the_one-world_system.mp3
41. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles_04.htm
42. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/pastor_jack_hyles_defended.htm
43. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
44. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp091612.mp3
45. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yr8rPeMlPB4
46. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/who_can_forgive.htm
47. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/whoforgives1.mp3
48. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/whoforgives2.mp3
49. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/whocanforgivesins.pdf
50. https://youtu.be/R1M_p26SdV8
51. https://youtu.be/GYbfcLxUvy4
52. https://youtu.be/NNADzC709VI
53. https://youtu.be/c5STFu9wKpw
54. https://youtu.be/2St-SXtwf18
55. https://youtu.be/PMh_Q541xSM
56. https://youtu.be/J5g2gLHZYJQ
57. https://youtu.be/wNUuzOKGC7I

58. https://ivarfjeld.com/2016/06/27/pope-christians-should-apologise-to-gay-people/
59. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
60. http://www.lovethetruth.com/books/max_younce/revelation.pdf
61. http://heritagebbc.com/
62. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
63. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/imputation.htm
64. https://youtu.be/uks24XOW490
65. http://theoldpathspublications.com/Pages/Authors/Waite.htm#Deception
66. https://biblefortoday.org/Articles/open_letter.htm
67. http://theoldpathspublications.com/PDFs/Samples/Sample%20Pages%20Brown%20TIB.pdf
68. https://youtu.be/ZtqrxZ4DV-c
69. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
70. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
71. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
72. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/works_based_salvationist.jpg
73. https://youtu.be/fF8mA5IRBcY
74. https://faithbiblebaptistchurch.com/articles/doctrinal-booklets/
75. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
76. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha091320.mp3
77. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/10/shame-on-pastor-jeff-redlin-at.html
78. http://samanthapfield.com/2015/04/13/5-good-reasons-not-to-attend-pensacola-christian-college/
79. http://samanthapfield.com/2014/03/11/pensacola-christian-college-and-sexual-violence/
80. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
81. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
82. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
83. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/pacific-garden-mission-preaches-another.html
84. https://youtu.be/eJgvr9fnPD0
85. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/be_not_deceived.mp3
86. https://www.youtube.com/live/hyxDpyVSoZE?feature=share
87. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rv9ZDUQysB0
88. http://www.custance.org/Library/WFANDV/index.html
89. http://www.custance.org/
90. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
91. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
92. http://solvechurchproblems.com/2014/05/28/thewords-of-god-mark-1331-heaven
93. https://www.youtube.com/c/SolveChurchProblems/videos
94. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_bob_gray_sr.htm
95. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/why-gods-curse-is-on-bob-jones-univesity.html
96. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
97. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
98. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/no_excuse_to_use_corrupt_versions.htm
99. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111520.mp3
100. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/why_mama_was_so_smart.mp3
101. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha011203.mp3
102. https://youtu.be/eifOPfPrGrQ
103. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/easy_to_read_lie.htm
104. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
105. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/bastards.htm
106. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/eternal_life_is_eternal_security.htm
107. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp020104.mp3

108. https://youtu.be/664KjjQ5WAg
109. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/most_religious_people_go_to_hell.htm
110. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jh5ZMAuKQng
111. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/06172012afathershardennot.mp3
112. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/soulwinners_manual.mp3
113. https://projects.propublica.org/nonprofits/organizations/330596423
114. https://youtu.be/qec8TMNJEcw
115. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/he_that_speaketh_truth.htm
116. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/bidding_godspeed_to_evil.htm
117. https://youtu.be/-sjJ0hb_Fu0
118. https://youtu.be/l008Kkq9dBI
119. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php
120. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/jesus_is_lord.mp3
121. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RWVYzXuoxmE
122. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php
123. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
124. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
125. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/whats_really_happening.htm
126. https://bibleprophecy666.blogspot.com/2023/03/what-things-were-like-in-year-1900.html
127. https://rumble.com/v2c5zbm-next-generation-youth-rally-2023-day-1-evening-service-pastor-steven-anders.html
128. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha062517.mp3
129. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha040217.mp3
130. http://youtu.be/YcR6ca8SrDg?list=UU9KtC7nuziDitg75P5GSO6Q
131. https://youtu.be/1Vb-LTT8R74
132. http://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/jack_chick.htm
133. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
134. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/religion_as_a_substitute.htm
135. https://answersingenesis.org/blogs/ken-ham/2021/12/04/enjoy-livestreamed-sessions-ken-ham-speaking-bju/
136. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
137. https://www.thepetitionsite.com/1/stop-pensacola-christian-colleges-torture-of-innocent-students/
138. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/03/apostasy-in-bible-colleges-and-churches.html
139. https://youtu.be/KPfVZMsiP2E
140. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/why_didnt_god_stop_the_shooting.jpg
141. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/curse_on_america.htm
142. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/curtis_hutson-christ_has_already_done_it.jpg
143. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp101611.mp3
144. http://www.godlovespeople.com/articles/all_or_nothing.htm
145. http://www.godlovespeople.com/articles/least_faith_saves.htm
146. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/it_just_doesnt_make_sense.mp3
147. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ENaj1EROBDA
148. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
149. https://youtu.be/iBafCVyQhzo
150. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
151. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/dont_get_adjusted.mp3
152. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/reasons_for_not_teaching.htm
153. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/god_is_amazing.htm
154. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/08.htm
155. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/good_and_bad_works.htm
156. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/i_shall_not_be_moved.mp3

157. https://youtu.be/IKuhnG525h4
158. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/god_is_still_on_his_throne1983.mp3
159. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qCu0uy4Wrhg&t=2821s
160. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hyles.htm#science
161. https://youtu.be/Qh-DCNDo3BM
162. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/mr_busman.mp3
163. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=t2sVN1BFBOo
164. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=skgtkbJgVmk
165. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/church_buses_in_the_bible.mp3
166. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/clarence_larkin/the_book_of_revelation.pdf
167. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/clarence_larkin/rightly_dividing_the_word.pdf
168. https://youtu.be/ReApJymYSiw
169. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
170. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Mormons/sex_cult.htm
171. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/2019/10132019a_unlovedpreachers.mp3
172. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=L6TyhWB1u1U
173. https://heritagebbc.com/
174. https://youtu.be/XkdZSRmum8A
175. http://rightdoctrinematters.com/question-197/
176. http://rightdoctrinematters.com/
177. https://www.thedailybeast.com/survivor-bloggers-join-forces-to-reveal-christian-fundamentalist-abuses
178. https://youtu.be/LVsCyJvLn2A
179. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KLMctSsJoAg
180. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
181. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
182. https://youtu.be/iTtADOxxBpY
183. https://youtu.be/vXf7MXXCfCs
184. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/believing_is_enough.htm
185. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/calvinism/5.htm
186. https://youtu.be/U7QNCOoEPnk
187. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
188. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
189. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
190. https://baptist-city.com/Audio/hp011523.mp3
191. http://www.soulwinning.info/hell/no_fear_of_death.htm
192. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/archives_2023.htm
193. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/archives_2022.htm
194. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/archives_2021.htm
195. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgypKOi3marV_82h7AmMQ8qo1jUCLuDjm0VguVvZ42SEbQ79y66JScxNxm-poqQRJxbE5ogV7x8bxGSPpP98w5bmTpoN8clXCNJjFd

---

4.3.10 Revenging All Disobedience (2023-03-18 22:54)

2nd Corinthians 10:3-6, “For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity ev-

ery thought to the obedience of Christ; *And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled*."

This is one of my favorite Bible passages full of practical truths to live by. To get right to the point of my blog, verse 6 teaches us that when we mess up and sin, the best revenge is to purpose in our heart never to commit that sin again!!! This is such a helpful truth, not only for combatting and overcoming sin in our life, but for dieting or anything else. Like most Americans, I have been battling to control my weight for most of my adult life. When I am on a diet to lose weight, and I have a bad day where I succumb to cravings and binge eat, I take revenge the next day by purposing in my heart to eat only very healthy foods.

Anytime that we sin, we should be upset with our self for disappointing the Lord. A human child that has been properly trained by Mom and Dad, ought to feel sorrow and cry for breaking their parent's heart. Likewise, we as God's children should feel regret, sorrow and sadness when we grieve God by our sins. If we do not, it evidences that something is wrong with our walk with God. If parent's continually shower their child with praise and love, that child will feel regret, sorrow and sadness when they realize that they disappointed Mom and Dad. God has been so good to us all. Love must be unconditional for a child, no matter what they do, just as God unconditionally loves His children (even when we sin). I sincerely believe that God never let anyone perish into Hell without crying over them. Our dear Creator, God and Savior loves all of humanity. **John 3:16, "For God so *loved the world*, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

By the way, a parent ought never spank a child in anger, or suddenly jerk their arm, or discipline them in a fit of wrath for something that the child did wrong. It is not good to spank a child without first explaining to them what they did wrong, and why discipline is required and proper. To spank a child who thinks you are being unfair is counterproductive to their spiritual growth. Children need boundaries, rules and discipline, to let them know that they are loved by caring parents. Albeit, all discipline must be done in unconditional love, or else the child may become resentful, bitter and a delinquent someday. Singer Kenny Rogers (1938-2020) said his mother "force-fed" him and his siblings religion, and that he complained about going to church, to which his mother wisely replied:

> "You can never be more as an adult than what's put into you as a child." —Kenny Rogers' mother, Lucille Lois Rogers (1910-1993)

Amen, that is a great quote!

Here is my humble exegesis of this Scripture passage...

1. **Although we walk after the flesh, we do not war after the flesh.** This means even though we are temporality stuck in our human body, our daily battle is not of the flesh, but of the spirit. *Ephesians 6:12-13, "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."* Our battle as believers is not against people who ruin our day; but rather, Satan working in their life. The Bible says our battle is of a spiritual nature, against the powers of the darkness of this world. What is that? I humbly think it refers to the Luciferian elite who run this world from behind the scenes.

   If you doubt what I say, simply [1]look at the back of any U.S. one dollar bill, and you'll see all the [2]Luciferian occult symbols. Satan's diabolical conspiracy to bring to reality

a New World Order is a generational plot, spanning over thousands of years by members of secret societies, Satanism and the occult. I believe this is what the Bible refers to in *2nd Thessalonians 2:7, "For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way."*

I believe that this "mystery of iniquity" in the Word of God refers to the coming sinister New World Order (NWO), which will be the completion of what was started by the Devil at Babel in Genesis 11:1-11. Please listen to Pastor Jack Hyles preach an intriguing sermon titled: '[3]THE ONE WORLD SYSTEM.' The city and tower of Babel (meaning confusion) were never finished, because God stifled their progress, scattering the people across the face of the earth to segregate them. God is a segregated God. God also changed their languages, so that they could no longer understand each other. God did this permanent miracle to thwart the New World Order for thousands of years. But today, God is allowing Satan to complete what he started at Babel.

Interestingly, I believe this is what the detached top of 'The Great Pyramid' illustrates, the unfinished system of Babel (man united against God). One of the earliest references to [4]The Great Pyramid of Egypt was made by Diodorus Siculus in 60 BC. ...

[5]

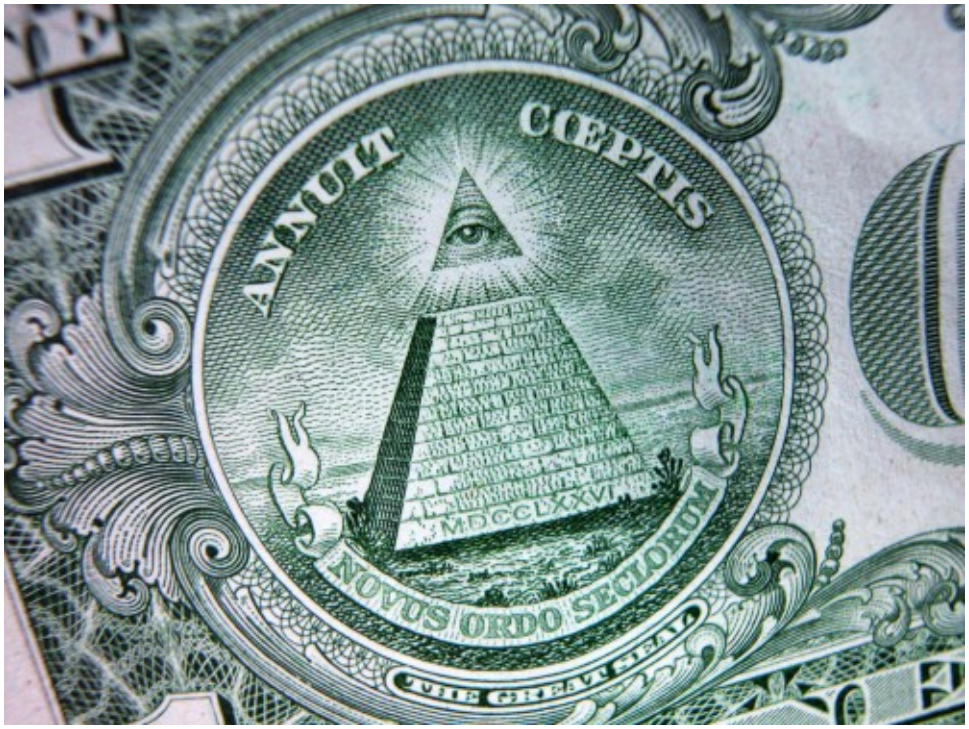

Our text passage teaches that the weapons of our warfare as saints are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds. Our weapons are only mighty THROUGH GOD, by faith. Without the good Lord we are vulnerable and helpless. Jesus said in John 15:5 that without Him we can do NOTHING.

2. **The Pulling Down Of Strongholds.** The Bible speaks of PULLING DOWN STRONG HOLDS. What is that? We find the answer in verse 5,

   "

   Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

” As we just read,

“s

trong holds

”

refers to imaginations (reasoning) and every high thing that exalteth itself against the inspired Word of God. A

“high thing

”

is anything that contradicts the Holy Bible. Abortion is a high thing

that exalteth itself against the inspired Word of God. S

ame-sex marriage is a high thing

that exalteth itself against the Holy Bible. Feminism is a high thing that exalteth itself against the eternal Word of God, et cetera.

The phrase “strong holds” in 2nd Corinthians 10:4 is the Greek word *ochurōma*, which conveys the idea of a castle, or a fortress. The Bible is likening our struggle with sin and overcoming evil with demolishing a fortress by the power of God. This all comes by faith. *Hebrews 11:6, “But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.”* My favorite preacher and my mentor, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), used to wisely say that there is no victory as shallow as victory over another, because all you need to win is an inferior opponent. *Proverbs 16:32,*

“ He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.” The greatest obstacles, challenges and battles in all of our lives is overcoming our own immaturities, character flaws and shortcomings. Thankfully, God’s power can demolish the strongest enemy fortress!

So far we have learned that our battle as saints are of a spiritual nature, and not of the flesh. Our seven items of battle armour and weaponry are listed in Ephesians 6:10-18; namely: the *helmet of salvation*, the *Sword of the Word of God*, the *shield of faith*, the *breastplate of righteousness*, our *lions gird about with truth*, our *feet shod with preparation the Gospel*, and *prayer*. Our weapons are not anger, gossip, slander, hate or throwing people under the bus. *Ephesians 6:18, “*

Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; ” Dear reader, please don’t fall into the trap of trying to fight your own battles in the flesh. Our battles are spiritual, not physical (even though we sometimes need to fight physical battles). All physical wars are fueled by a battle between good and evil on an unseen spiritual plane. If we keep this biblical truth in mind, it will compel us as God’s adopted children to earnestly pray, abide in the Scriptures, preach the Gospel, and have faith in God.

The breastplate is not a weapon, but armour for protection. Is this the imputed righteousness of God by faith that protects us? Is it our practical righteousness, trying to live by faith in God’s power above reproach? I humbly think it is both.

Proverbs 28:1, “

The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

”

The Bible mentions our

“

feet shod with the preparation of the Gospel.

”

That is an interesting phrase. Why feet? Why preparation? Pastor Jack Hyles used to wisely say that greatness is in the preparation, not in the performance. [6]Eric Honnold is one of my favorite people to follow. Eric did the unimaginable in June of 2017,

at age 32, when he became the first person to [7]free solo (no ropes or safety equipment), the rugged 3,000 foot wall of El Capitan in Yosemite National Park in California. The reason I mentioned this is because [8]Eric explained how he was able to free climb a 3,000 foot high mountain with no ropes or safety equipment, being able to overcome his fear of falling. I LOVE THIS GUY!!!

Eric explains in the preceding video that he systematically climbed each portion of the wall, preparing all his life for this incredible one day feat. The climb took him just 3 hours! Wow! Eric climbed a mountain two times higher than the Sears Tower in Chicago. My mind cannot even fathom what Eric did, because it is so amazing. I encourage you dear reader to view several YouTube videos about [9]Eric Honnold and his amazing accomplishments in climbing that boggles the human mind . But the thing that I want you to notice friend is that Eric’s great secret (if there is a secret at all) is that HE PREPARES for his climbs for years, by incrementally mastering each portion of the climb ahead of time, so when the time of the climb comes, he has already done it hundreds of times to perfect his footing, emotions, logistics, surroundings and nuances of the climb.

3. **Bring Every Thought Into Captivity To The Obedience Of God.** *2nd Corinthians 10:5, “*

   Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;” I love this Bible verse so much!!! This is not brainwashing, this is being led by the Holy Spirit of God, by which every believer is indwelt at the moment of the new birth (Ephesians 1:13-14; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). This verse simply teaches that when a sinful or wrong thought enters into our mind, we ought to immediately seize that thought, and make it conform to align with the inspired Holy Scriptures. Of course, this necessitates having a working understanding and familiarity with the Holy Bible. When the Devil came three times in Matthew 4:1-10 to tempt Jesus, our dear Savior didn’t need to go find a written copy of the Bible, He was already familiar with the Scripture, so much so that the Lord could fluently quote passages from the Psalms and other books of the Old Testament (the New Testament hadn’t been penned yet), to resist and drive the Devil away.

4. **Always Be Ready To Avenge All Disobedience Against God.** *2nd Corinthians 10:6, “*

   And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.” As human beings we are all sinful creatures in God’s sight. It was Adam’s disobedience that opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the world (Romans 5:12). Surely, there is nothing we could ever do to make up (penance), atone or pay for our sins. That is why Jesus Christ needed to come into the world, to die on a cruel cross to pay our massive debt of sin. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21).

Galatians 2:21, “I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.”

All of these ungodly pastors and clergy today, who preach that in addition to faith a person must “turn away from your sins” to be saved, are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They are frustrating the grace of God!!! As we just read in Galatians 2:21, if a person could attain righteousness (salvation) by the works of the Old Testament law, then Christ died in vain on the cross.

Satan is a beautiful liar!!! The Devil comes along and says that in addition to faith, a person must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven (which is what infidels’ Marty Herron, John MacArthur and Steve Pettit all errantly preach). Jesus fulfilled everything that is necessary and allowed for our salvation through His one-time blood sacrifice (1st Peter 1:18-19). The reason why I harp constantly, fuss uncompromisingly and preach incessantly against the Devil’s lies of Lordship Salvation, fake bibles and misunderstood repentance is because souls are at stake! Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time!!!

I cherish 2nd Corinthians 10:3-6, because it teaches us how to successfully live the Christian life, by continually sizing any and all wrong thoughts, and bring them into captivity to obedience to God’s inspired Word. It’s no different if you desire to lose weight. When you crave the Doritos and boxed pizza, without a second thought just immediately go get the bag of celery sticks instead, and dip them into a little cream cheese to eat. Any child of God can live right in 2023 if they want to. **1st Corinthians 10:13, “ There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: *but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able*; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. ”** Our good God ALWAYS makes a way of escape from sin.

So when you sin dear friend, and we all do unfortunately, get revenge when the dust settles and the smoke clears, by purposing in your soul that it will never happen again. **2nd Corinthians 10:6, “And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.”**

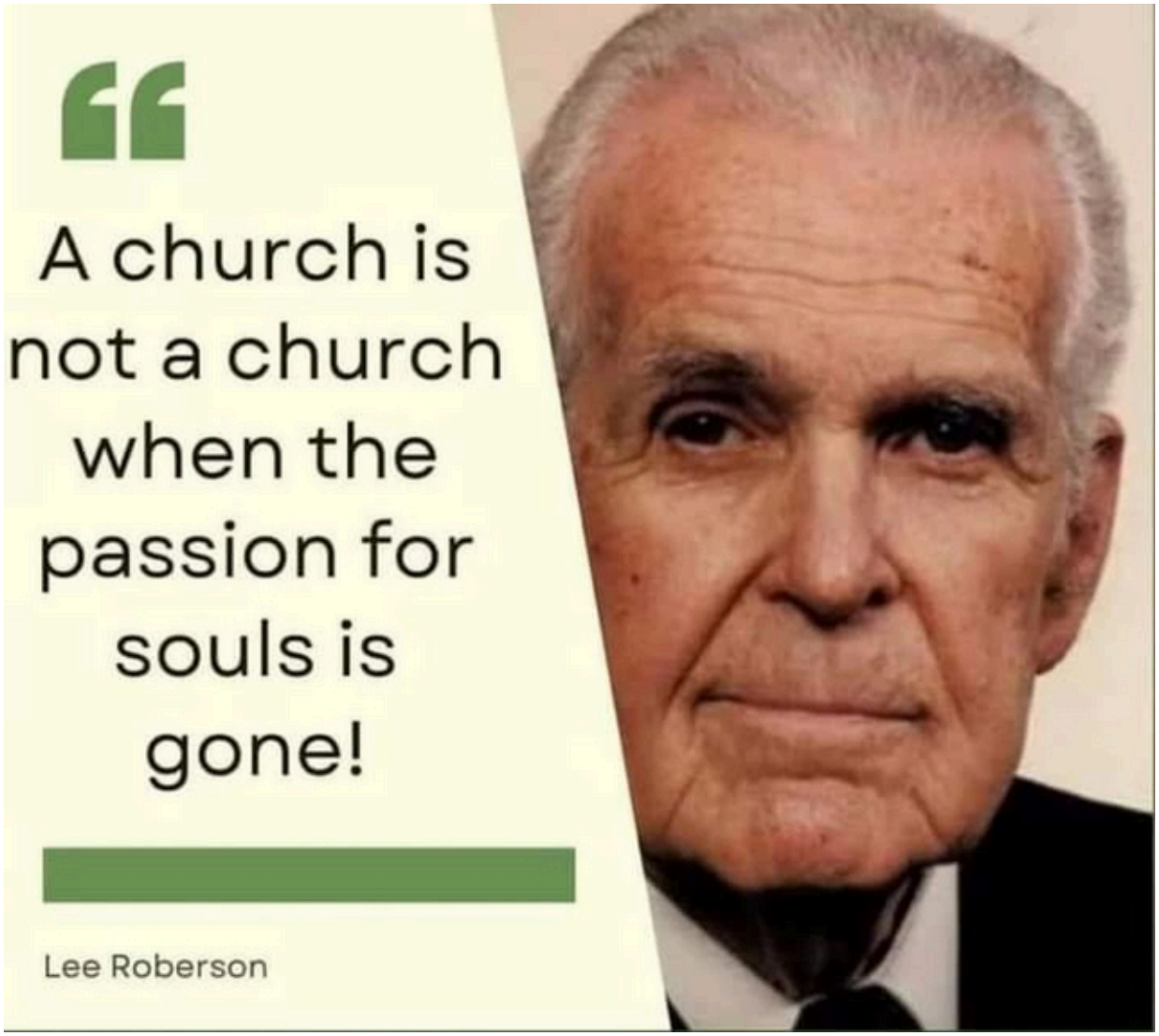
A church is not a church when the passion for souls is gone!
Lee Roberson

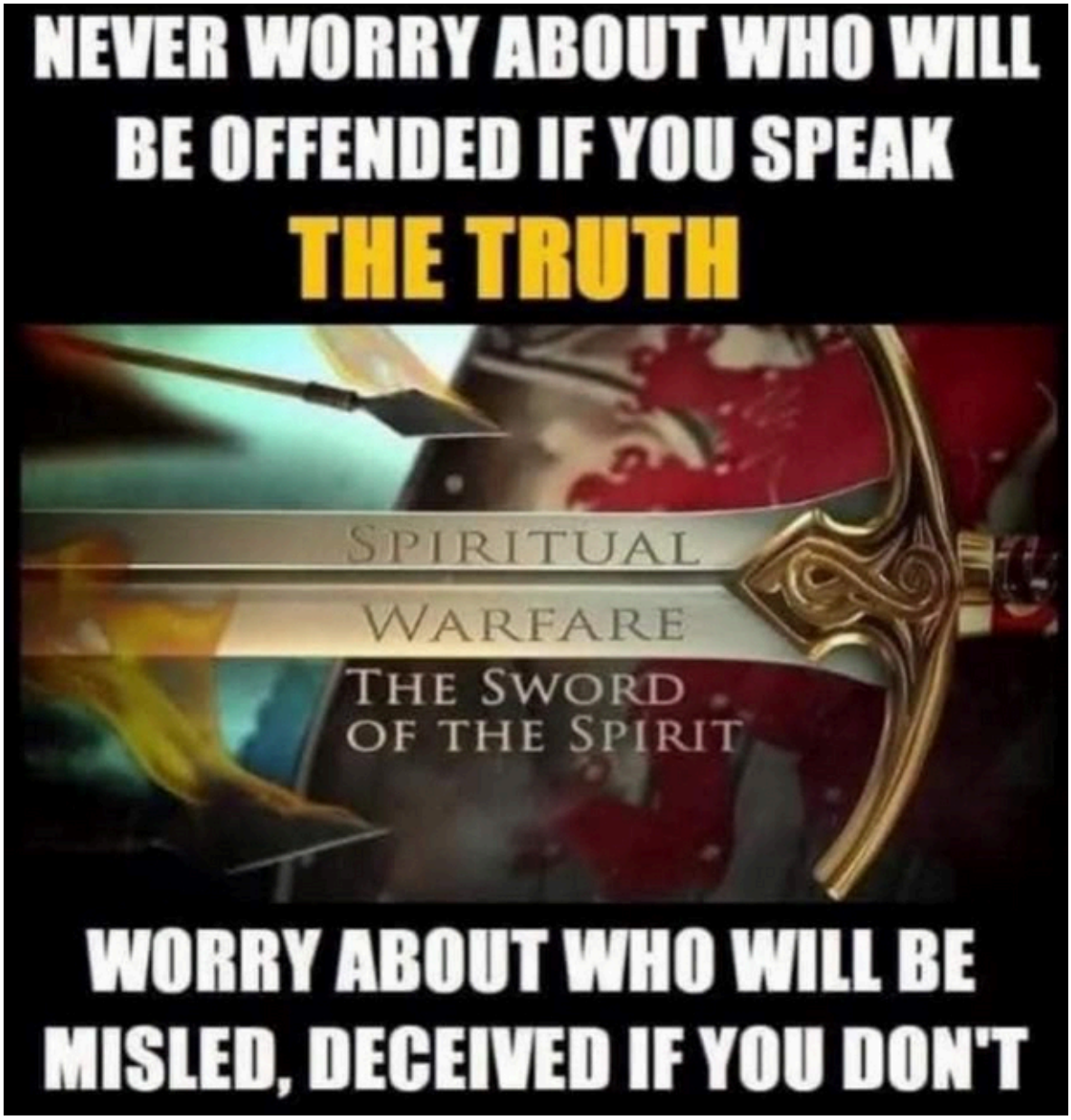
NEVER WORRY ABOUT WHO WILL BE OFFENDED IF YOU SPEAK
THE TRUTH
SPIRITUAL
WARFARE
THE SWORD
OF THE SPIRIT
WORRY ABOUT WHO WILL BE MISLED, DECEIVED IF YOU DON'T

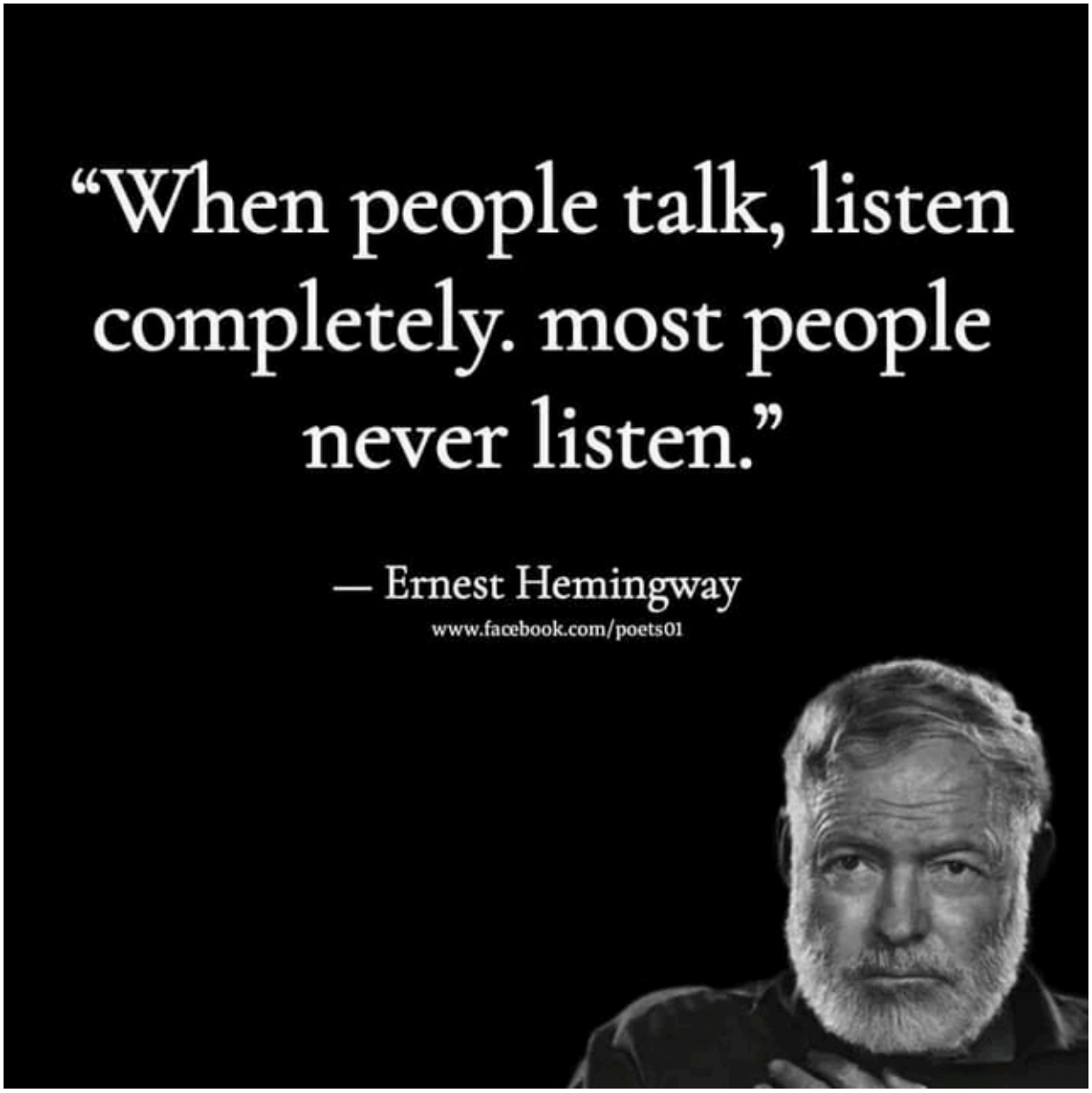

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/satan_on_our_dollar.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/dollar_illuminati_symbols.jpg
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/the_one-world_system.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/great_pyramid.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhyDQde7SLYkXRZbIUR-vz7La4MHQYsNsxBdoeh9hxRKENfILfRJEJ3C7GYYViX8IHcyaziI8UjPHK-ZJuGYGTpGOvmOM_ZUeBAy4h
6. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alex_Honnold
7. https://youtu.be/FRGF77fBAeM
8. https://youtu.be/6iM6M_7wBMc
9. https://youtu.be/B76ysGuyi7M?t=183
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg4_37Vpkw5PJEhW_nIRQb251_f0iajj1UcbTkiB_vZx0fkOqk-skvKe2m_d7PcPhEYLYsRgmCZRQkWXCzzdFEXffIOfRAFZXhXeC-
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5XbV8gi-0RsG7u1lGPbdpEju4sVsxdfcWerecJuAz_J2C_Zl0A3XyYgX9qcIzpi22dxGYS0jg8_jZ4nBSCeZSGRDvAy_VYjgEshc

4.3.11 Lord Willing If The Creek Don't Rise (2023-03-19 20:04)

James 4:13-17, "Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. *For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil*. Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin. "

My pastor said in his sermon today that his grandfather used to always say: "Lord willing, if the creek don't rise." I really like that, so much so that I'm going to start using it.

To say "Lord willing" is one of the most important Bible truths I have ever learned. All my life I have paid attention to a lost and dying world boast of their future plans, saying what they plan to do tomorrow, without any consideration or inclusion of God. The inspired Word of God warns that all such boasting is a sin. ...

> **James 4:15-17, "For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. *But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil*. Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin."**

It is a sin to plan for an uncertain future without honoring God in it...

> **Daniel 5:23, "And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this; But hast lifted up thyself against the LORD of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and *the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified*: "**

Life is uncertain. No one except God knows what the future holds, which is why we ought to trust Him completely. **Proverbs 27:1, "**

Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. " God is so good!!! I receive thousands of emails each years. Some of the people who contact me have given up on life and are bitter at God. They complain and tell me that the Lord never answers any of their prayers. I write back and tell them God doesn't answer mine either, but I just keep praying and trust Him anyway. That is what faith is, casting our burdens upon the Lord through prayer and then resting in His wisdom and love. **Job 13:15, "Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."**

Dear reader, never place God on trial in your life. I am amazed when Americans get so down and frustrated with God, that they complain and tell me how horrible their life is. Do they not realize how blessed we are to live in these modern times? Numbers 11:1 says,

[1]

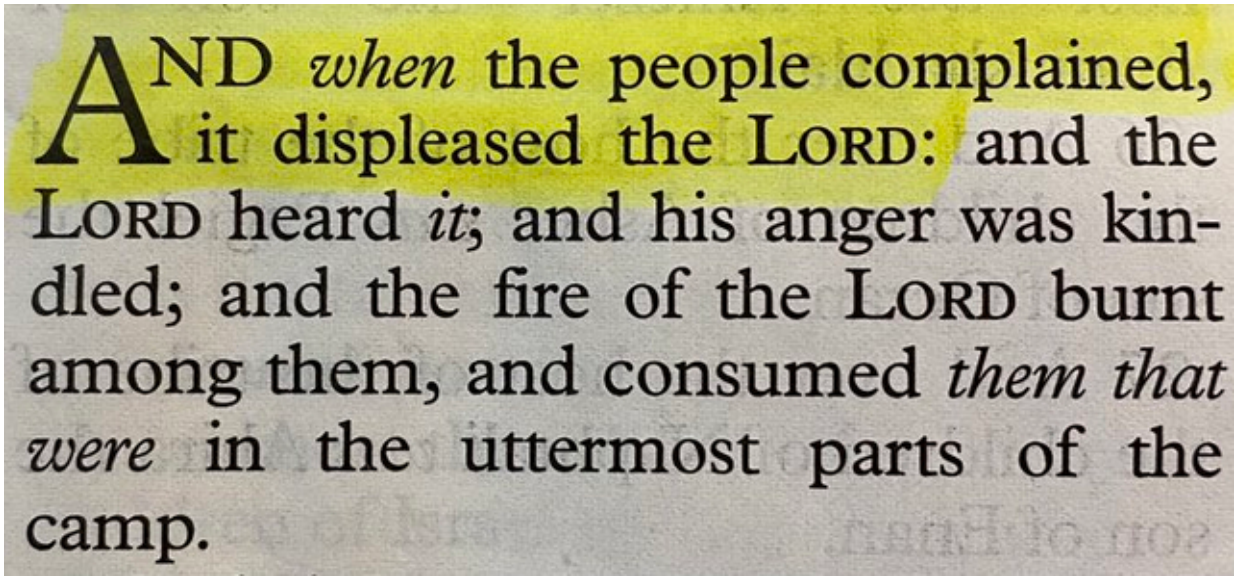
AND *when* the people complained, it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard *it*; and his anger was kindled; and the fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed *them that were* in the uttermost parts of the camp.

Of all the sins that the Lord abhorred of the Hebrews, it was their complaining that displeased Him the most. Ten times they complained, until God had finally had enough of them...

> Numbers 14:22-24, "Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness,*and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice*; Surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it: But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it."

Wow! The Jews had seen the Red Sea parted, and crossed from Egypt into the Wilderness on dry ground. We don't know how deep the water was at the area where they crossed over, but the deepest point in the Red Sea is nearly 10,000 feet down. Its maximum width is 190 miles, its greatest depth 9,974 feet (3,040 meters), and its area approximately 174,000 square miles (450,000 square km). The Red Sea contains some of the world's hottest and saltiest seawater. Those are amazing facts! Yet, even after seeing God part the Red Sea, which was likely hundreds of feet high at the area where they crossed over on dry ground, the people still moaned and complained. What ingrates! After being enslaved in Egypt for 400 years, and then freed by God through his servant Moses, you'd think that the people would have been very grateful to God and Moses, but they weren't.

I was in a grocery store years ago and heard the radio being broadcast through speakers in the supermarket ceiling. The commercial was trying to get people to invest for their retirement someday. The man speaking didn't mention God at all, which reminded me of our text Scripture passage from James 4:13-17. The heathen world makes plans for tomorrow with no thought of God. The fear of God is the beginning of wisdom the Bible teaches in Proverbs.

"Lord willing, if the creek don't rise," by God's grace and strength, I will continue this ministry of care and love for God, people and truth. Anybody who spends time around me knows that I always prefix everything I say with the phrase: "Lord willing." I don't speak these words as a mere ritual; but rather, because I truly do believe that God plays a major part in our lives, and

most of all because the Bible commands that we do it. We should never tell someone what we plan to do tomorrow (or down the road in the future), without mentioning if it be God's will.

What saith the Scripture? **Acts 17:24-25, "God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands; Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, *seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things*;"** As we read earlier from Daniel 5:22-23 concerning King Belshazzar, and now here again from the Apostle Paul in Acts 17:25, Jesus keeps us alive and breathing. Our very life hangs in the balance in God's hands.

Did you know that the human heart (even a small newborn baby's heart) beats an astounding 100,000 times a day? It is true. Wow, that is amazing! In the average human lifetime, a heart will pump an astonishing 3 railroad tankers of blood. God is more than amazing!!! May we all get into the godly habit of saying "Lord willing" or "if it be God's will" or "Lord willing if the creek don't rise," to acknowledge and glorify our wonderful Savior, Creator and God.

Dear friend, today could be the last day of your life, so live it for Christ as if it were the last; and whatever plans you make for the future, please always remember that there is no guarantee of tomorrow. Lord willing, we will be around to fulfill our hopes, goals and plans in the future here on earth. **Philippians 1:21, "For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain."**



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjO9leYOjM9Iegunen_LWh8gGhn8eDDu8co08BruRIPe8oITpjzA4Ts2QOS17MycCbX1DMptjyedtiG9cVeKOOn-hXnlMekrAQFVXN
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEin6M033HB7l5NvrfKNIhlFJBhwMqTzH7mAnD4_ZdVyGgNYpsWXYib0oTEtsB5NUJpmV-Q9td8NHuT3Rx1GUOVcTsR9gVSbPmgb2_s

---

4.3.12 DR. LAW Brings Us To DR. GRACE (2023-03-24 02:13)

Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982) has a wonderful MP3 sermon called, " [1]The Two Greatest Doctors Who've Ever Lived: Dr. Law And Dr. Grace " ([2]Part Two). One of these doctors is despised and the other is greatly misunderstood by the world...

Romans 5:13 and 20-21, "(For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law. ... Moreover the law entered, that the offence might

abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."

Romans 8:9-10, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness."

Dr. Law is good at his job, the best diagnostic doctor in history. When a bad man runs into a good law, he hates it! Dr. Law is very firm and doesn't get along with a lot of people! Dr. Law diagnoses what is wrong with us, and boldly shows us our problem, that we have heart trouble (Jeremiah 17:9). WE ARE WOEFUL SINNERS!!!

Dr. Religion is a horrible doctor. He tells the sick patient that there's nothing to worry about, everything will be okay, just get water baptized and join a church to get religion. Dr. Religion is very pleasant and likeable, but he is irresponsible and has killed billions of patients. In sharp contrast, Dr. Law is unpleasant, making the dying patient feel bad about them self, telling us the truth that they are dead in trespasses and sin (Ephesians 2:1), and we are the cause of our own sickness. Dr. Law tells the dying patient that they need a surgery. The unsaved man needs heart surgery!

Dr. Law cannot perform the surgery, he can only diagnose the problem! But he brings us across the hall into another room to meet Dr. Grace, Who is an expert heart surgeon. Dr. Grace asks, has the patient tried all other doctors? Dr. Law says, "Yes, he has, but to no avail." Dr. Be Good and Dr. Religion failed him! Dr. Do Good and Dr. Feel Good couldn't help the man either! So Dr. Grace asks the patient, "Are you willing to trust me fully?" The patient agrees and Dr. Grace does the surgery, and that man is redeemed!!! In case you haven't figured it out, Dr. Grace is the Lord Jesus Christ. The surgery is free, it's already been paid for by Dr. Grace!!!

The just shall live by faith!!! **Galatians 3:11** and **22, "But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith. ... But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe."**

The LAW is our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ. **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Notice that believers are NO LONGER UNDER THE LAW (schoolmaster).

The world is filled with Gospel perverters! God divided His Word into two parts: Old Testament (Law) and New Testament (Grace). God has given us LAW and GRACE. The heresy of Lordship Salvation confuses these two. Wrong Repentance confuses these two.

Dr. John MacArthur is a wicked false prophet, who confuses discipleship with salvation, teaching Satanic Calvinism, perverting the Gospel, complicating the simplicity that is in Christ. Salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in the sacrifice of the Lord Jesus Christ on the cross for our sins!!! Christ died on the cross, He was buried, and three days later He resurrected. This is THE GOSPEL by which we are saved when we believe. **1st Corinthians**

1:21, “For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.”

You don’t repent and then believe. Repentance and faith are not two separate acts to being saved. The man who believes has also repented, which is why the words “believe” and “believed” are mentioned in the Gospel of John (God’s Gospel tract according to John 20:31), but the word “repent” is never mentioned, not even once. Repentance is necessary for salvation, but to “repent” concerning salvation, simply means that a person has judged them self as being a guilty sinner, in response to Dr. Law having done his job well. Romans 3:19-20, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

Romans 3:20, “Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.” Every unsaved person is still under the curse of the LAW, because of sin, for all men are guilty sinners in God’s sight. Ah, but every born-again believer is no longer under the LAW; but rather, we are under GRACE. This is why we read in **Romans 5:20-21, “Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.”**

A lot of well-meaning people on the internet, who are woefully ignorant and horribly deceived, continually try to combine the LAW along with GRACE to be saved. This is what the heresy of Calvinism does. This is what the heresy of Lordship Salvation does. This is what the heresy of Wrong Repentance (i.e., “turn from your sins” or “be willing to turn from sins”) does.

I’ve heard some foolish Baptist pastors try to downplay the seriousness of the issue, by cutting slack to corrupt preachers who teach wrong repentance. It is true that you cannot turn to Christ by faith to be saved, without turning from something (John 3:20). That is repentance. **1st Thessalonians 1:9, “For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God.”**

They weren’t saved by turning away from their idols, but by turning in faith toward the living God. You don’t get saved by repenting, you get saved by believing on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31). But turning to Christ to be saved, and in the process turning your back against whatever was hindering you from being saved, does NOT mean forsaking sinful behavior, nor even being willing to forsake sinful behavior. That would constitute self-righteous works! There is a clear and definite line of heresy that cannot be crossed for the Gospel to remain true and thus valid. Satan loves to blur that lines of distinction between truth and falsehood, and thus, between salvation and damnation. No one is saved who thinks John MacArthur’s plan of salvation is correct! We get saved by BELIEVING the Gospel, period!!!

[3]Ye Must Be Perfect

(an awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)



“The Gospel reveals the impossibility of man saving himself, but the ’Good News’ is that a God can, and God will.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “[5]YE MUST BE PERFECT”

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/dr_law_and_dr_grace1.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/dr_law_and_dr_grace2.mp3
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/ye_must_be_perfect.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhJupWe1Urc5pjTjxSJ7MyyBw1K2aJaaZsYxpm_JZLcyBsbU34sF8YmZw6reiROs3GIOswfBZNgb7tQGi_eGHq7U-N9rLZbTYat81y
5. ye_must_be_perfect.mp3

4.3.13 We Are Being Watched From Heaven (2023-03-25 15:11)

Hebrews 12:1-2, “

***Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses*, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

”

There is some theological debate over whether Hebrews 12:1 is referring to the example of faith set forth by the saints mentioned in Hebrews chapter 11, or that it refers to the saints up in Heaven.

I humbly agree with Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), who contends that in order to be “a witness,” you must first *see something* . That is, you must witness something. That is what a witness is. They have witnessed something.

I love Hebrews chapter 11, which I like to call: “

THE HALL OF FAITH.

” By faith Noah moved with fear to build the ark, which took him 120 years. By faith David took 5 smooth stones and a sling to go fight the giant Goliath. Notice that it wasn’t by faith that David defeated Goliath. If David had been killed by Goliath, his faith would have been just as great. It was *by faith* that David went out to fight Goliath, who stood a towering 9’ 6" tall. Wow!

When most people think about faith, they think about Moses leading the Hebrews our of bondage in Egypt, crossing the Red Sea on dry ground. They think of Gideon, who prayed that the sun stand still and it did, for 24 hours. When most people think of faith, they think of mighty miracles which God performed by the hand of a saint of God. However, the Holy Bible also speaks of “OTHERS,” who had faith just as great as Abraham, Moses and David; yet they were sawn in half, eaten by lions, disemboweled for public entertainment, they starved to death, hid in mountains to survive, drawn and quartered by horses, buried alive, nailed to a tree and filleted alive, stoned, beheaded, burned at the stake, boiled alive in oil, burned alive in the Brazen Bull, drowned, you name it! If you can think it, it happened to some of the saints. ...

> **Hebrews 11:36-40, “*And others* had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment:**
>
> **They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;**
>
> **(Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth.**
>
> **And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:**
>
> **God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.**
>
> **”**

Dear reader, it may be God’s will for you to suffer crippled in a wheelchair for the rest of your life. Jesus said that the man in John 9:1-5 was born blind for the glory of God. The man’s blindness had a divine purpose. Nobody knew that except Jesus (who is God). You and I don’t know why things are as there are, or why things happen as they do, bur God does. **Exodus 4:11 “**

And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man’s mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?

” I love this Bible verse, because it teaches us that God creates imperfect people. That is, imperfect by man’s flawed standards. But in God’s sight, a person that the Lord creates blind, deaf or mute is perfect. Who are we as sinful humans to decide what is perfect or right?

If you dear friend are a child of God, and you have loved ones who've gone before you to Heaven, then they are watching you. The angels are watching us.

1st Peter 1:12, " Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; *which things the angels desire to look into*." We humans are intriguing to the angels in Heaven. We have something that they don't, a Redeemer. The angels are not the object of Christ's redemptive work through Calvary's cross, but we are as humans! I don't know about you, but that humbles my soul, to know that I am special to God. No doubt, the angels are loved by God who created them too, but mankind is unique, as are the angels. Just as we are curious about the angels, they too are curious about us.

We are being watched by all the hosts of Heaven. Our heavenly Father is watching us. **Psalms 139:1-6, "O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known me.**

Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.

Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it. "

I don't know about you dear reader, but I am glad knowing that someone up in Heaven cares enough about my life to watch me. I don't want to be a bad example of a child of God. I have my faults, but God sees in my heart that I want to live right, think right, and do right. Thankfully because Christ died in my place on the cross, I can be right (and I am right with God by Jesus' precious blood). The ONLY thing that makes me any more righteous in God's sight than the worst sinner upon the earth, is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that washed all my sins away when I got saved at age 13. One of my very favorite Bible verses is **Philippians 3:9, " And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*: "**

May we all try in God's strength to live in such a way that God is glorified by our life in the eyes of the saints in Heaven. **Matthew 5:16, "**

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, *and glorify your Father which is in heaven*.

" We know that no one is saved by good deeds. **Romans 3:20,**

"Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin." We also know that God desires and commands for all of His adopted children to do good works, not to be saved or prove that we are saved, but simply because we are saved. **Ephesians 2:10, "*For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works*, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them."** I like how Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982) said it: "Jesus saved you so you wouldn't live like that anymore!"

Let me clarify, because many people have been misled concerning faith and works:

- Hellbound Roman Catholics errantly teach that you *MUST* do good works to be a Christian.
- Hellbound Calvinists (followers of John Calvin, 1509-1564) errantly teach that if you are a Christian you *WILL* do good works.
- The Bible teaches that if you are a Heavenbound Christian you *SHOULD* do good works. **Titus 2:12, "Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we *should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;"**

No one is saved who mixes law with grace! You must trust Jesus as your personal Savior, and Him alone. Literally, we are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! **Matthew 6:33,**

"

But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you.

" You obtain that righteousness of God through faith alone in Jesus Christ. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

Romans 4:4-5, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness***."** Amen and amen!

Someday soon dear saint of God when this life is over, I believe you and I will be up in Heaven, perched at Heaven's window, looking down upon the affairs of men. **Hebrews 12:1-2, "**

Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

"

Let us lay aside the sinful choices that so easily sidetrack us from serving the Lord, rendering us useless for God.

We read in Luke 8:11-15 about The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds. This parable which Jesus told is commonly misunderstood, applied to salvation instead of soulwinning. **Luke 8:15,**

"

But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and *bring forth fruit with patience*. " You see, God's ultimate goal for every believer is to mature to BRING FORTH FRUIT. It requires patience to bear fruit (souls saved). Getting people saved oftentimes takes years of love, patience, prayer and respect for their contrary beliefs to the Holy Bible.

I always tell people never to berate, criticize or show contempt for their loved one's false beliefs. Why? It is because people don't care what you know until they first know that you care!

Jude 1:22, " And of some have compassion, making a difference: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh."

One of the biggest problems in churches today are cold-hearted pastors who don't genuinely care, love or have compassion for individual people. You'd be surprised of some of the horrible true stories that people share with me as a Bible preacher, about abusive pastors who couldn't care less about people, they only love their paychecks. When I attended Pensacola Christian College's (PCC), Campus Church, I was very kind and loving; but their ungodly senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, mistreated me, being insensitive in his remarks and even banning me in writing from returning to Campus Church, all because he is filled with childish hatred, resentment and pride. They need a much better pastor at PCC, not the phony that Jeff Redlin truly is, a wolf in sheep's clothing! SHAME on the PCC camp for tolerating such a horrible leader.

We are being watched from Heaven dear friend. How are you doing in your Christian walk? What have you done for the cause of Jesus Christ so far this year? Have you even shared the Gospel with one person? What good works are you doing to glorify God your Savior? To become a witness you have to see something, and the saints and angels up in glory are looking at us continually, to see what's going on down here on planet earth. **1st Corinthians 6:20, " For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, *which are God's*. "**

[1]

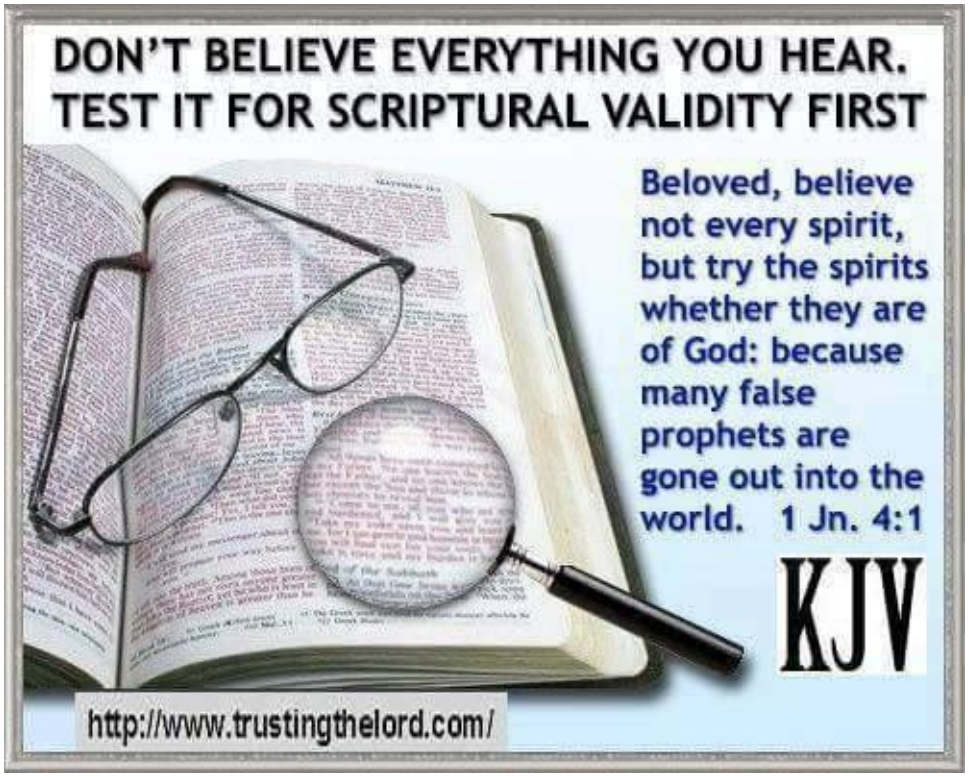

[2]


Heaven will not
be filled with
PERFECT PEOPLE,
it will be filled
with FORGIVEN
PEOPLE!
100



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNEovIDOEzVM4nLFat7CdLLAVoMdNdgUFvi_2oBi-LNP0cywiTLk5JCgHjjmneZZPLizLa8HxKCVRfT0FW6Yr1oK-dn1EuzSh_EUq
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjzH0AafhepoXOXWWIW9I9KEI5qydtg87xMl9acYH5brBIMnHT-v4otD0UenIrlNFGJENYj46MLdj79UiFlpPaB786Typi_T7Diexb
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiMHAN1qX30FY3ZeP_vutVfNa8JBy3mpUdaluaH_8K28oMQJfpqdd5R-DokKDdd7Z5XYL7xmuO6uiBtWh3O_aSapzUftr7fOBmj1R6

4.3.14 Modern Bible Revisions Attack Jesus' Deity (2023-03-26 17:53)

Revelation 1:8,

“

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, *the Almighty*.

”

Yes, Jesus is almighty God, the eternal Word of God who became incarnate (He came in human flesh). **John 1:1-3 and 14, “In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.**

The same was in the beginning with God.

All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. ...

***And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us*, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. ”** Contrary to the heresy which Jehovah’s Witnesses teach, that Jesus was “

a god,

”

but not almighty God, the Holy Bible plainly teaches that [1]Jesus is almighty God.

God has only one biological child, Jesus. That is why I make a fuss over these modern corrupt Devil’s bibles that remove every mention of Jesus being the only

“begotten” son of God. For example: here is a comparison between the inspired King James Bible (KJB), and the demonic English Standard Version (ESV):

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his ***only Son***, that whoever believes in him should not perish but have eternal life.”
>
> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his ***only begotten Son***, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”

Why in the world would the ESV translators remove the important word “begotten”? It is because all of the modern Bible PERversions are based upon the 1881 corrupt Greek text of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort, which removes the word “begotten” entirely from the Bible. I encourage you dear reader to [2]listen to this MP3 Bible study of Pastor Max D. Younce exposing infidels Westcott and Hort. You will be as shocked and amazed as I still am!!! Westcott and Hort were ghost chasers, denying the deity of Jesus, denying the Godhead (Trinity), denying Bible inspiration, denying several fundamental doctrines of the Christian faith.

The word

“begotten” is very important dear friend. By removing the word

“begotten”

from the Bible, Westcott and Hort (and by extension all of the modern corrupt translators) have perverted the Word of God.

Jeremiah 23:36b, “ ...*for ye have perverted the words of the living God*, of the LORD of hosts our God.” Proverbs 30:5-6, “

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

”

[3]

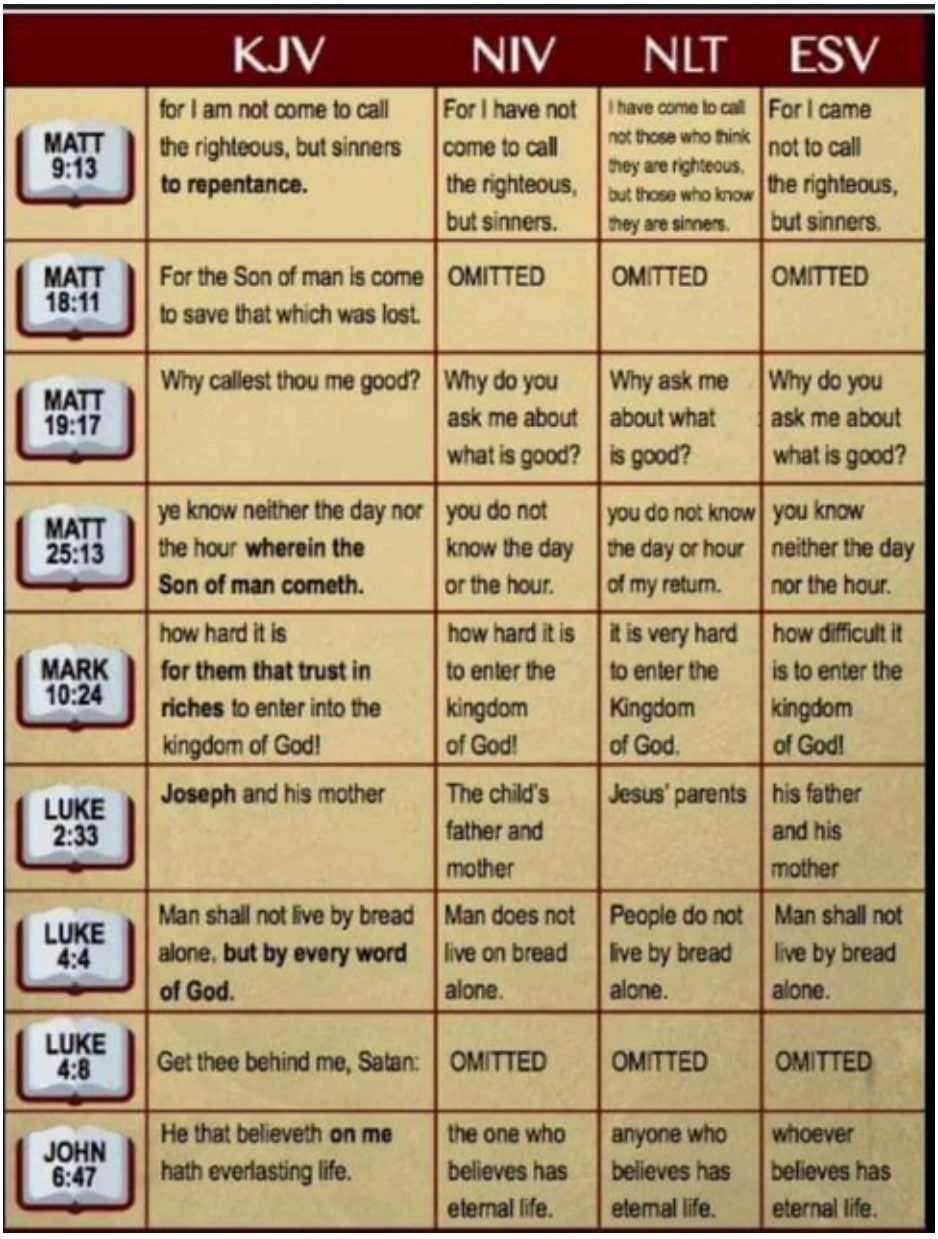

	KJV	NIV	NLT	ESV
MATT 9:13	for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners **to repentance.**	For I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners.	I have come to call not those who think they are righteous, but those who know they are sinners.	For I came not to call the righteous, but sinners.
MATT 18:11	For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.	OMITTED	OMITTED	OMITTED
MATT 19:17	Why callest thou me good?	Why do you ask me about what is good?	Why ask me about what is good?	Why do you ask me about what is good?
MATT 25:13	ye know neither the day nor the hour **wherein the Son of man cometh.**	you do not know the day or the hour.	you do not know the day or hour of my return.	you know neither the day nor the hour.
MARK 10:24	how hard it is **for them that trust in riches** to enter into the kingdom of God!	how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God!	it is very hard to enter the Kingdom of God.	how difficult it is to enter the kingdom of God!
LUKE 2:33	**Joseph** and his mother	The child's father and mother	Jesus' parents	his father and his mother
LUKE 4:4	Man shall not live by bread alone, **but by every word of God.**	Man does not live on bread alone.	People do not live by bread alone.	Man shall not live by bread alone.
LUKE 4:8	Get thee behind me, Satan:	OMITTED	OMITTED	OMITTED
JOHN 6:47	He that believeth **on me** hath everlasting life.	the one who believes has eternal life.	anyone who believes has eternal life.	whoever believes has eternal life.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/christs_deity.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgu22zyvQUr3SOb3PTDXpkKh9EHMbN9d3S3YNnu4dblHNXyKJ360JoduSGvv_T6DfcLk1PumIZGzInnXsYFawJpeqz1BwXA6ftTlcH

4.3.15 Here Is The Gospel (2023-03-27 22:20)

1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead.

The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you.

> "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47).

The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him.

> "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9).

If you have never received Jesus Christ as your Savior dear reader, please do it now. Simply by childlike faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Believe that Jesus did it all for you friend! Jesus died in your place (and mine) on the cross. He was buried and then after three days of being dead, God raised up the blessed Savior. That is the GOOD NEWS (Gospel). BELIEVE IT, oh sinner, and the work is done, you are saved!

John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent." Simply BELIEVE THE 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen and you are born again!

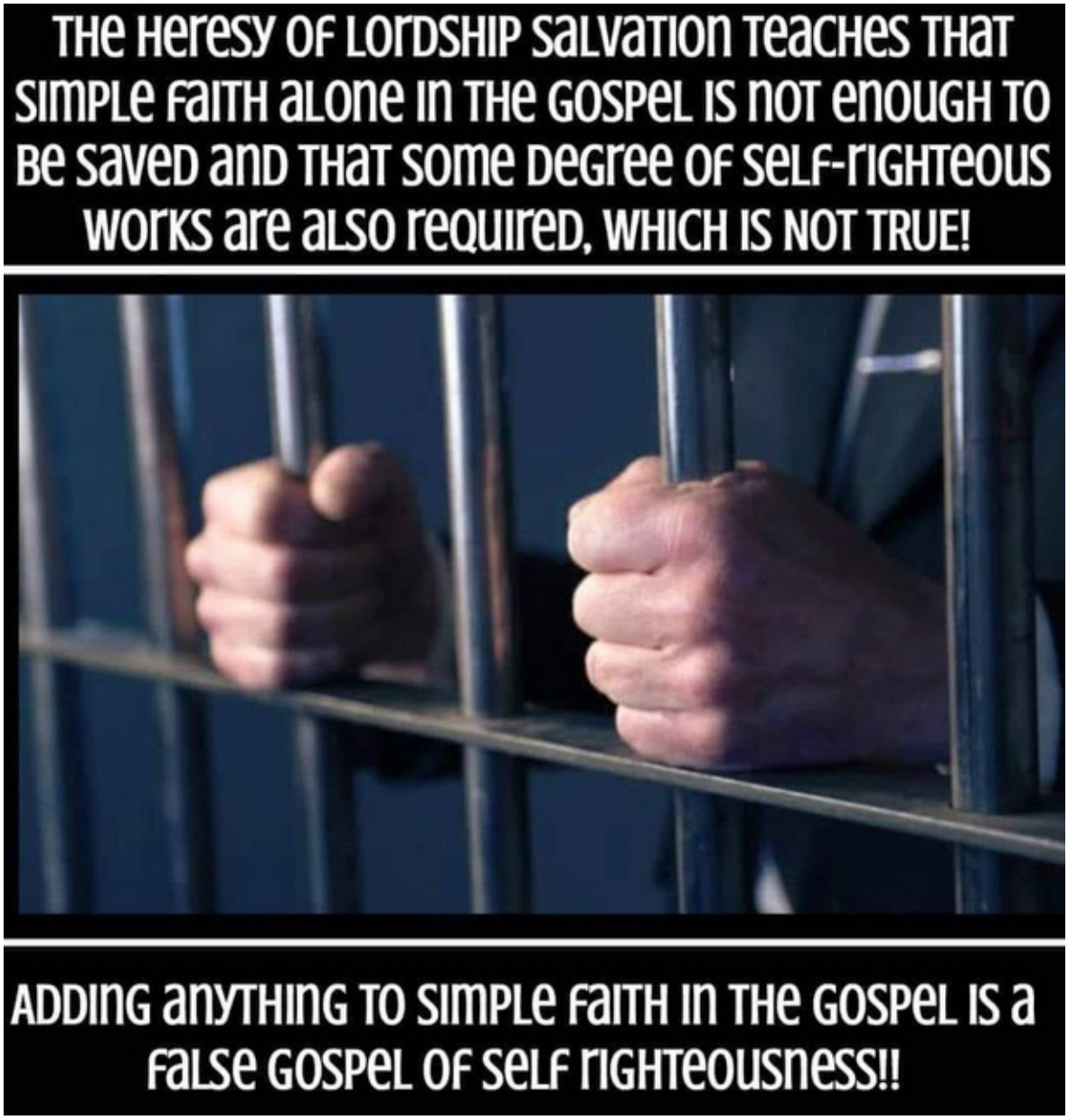

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhmWSPyCF6Zg8A2NVJOziy6OII-Tij7OhGFEbiRReoeCHVPhaX4gGgFpp5WqJ2QWpMPUxCVt6HGAW_zBuqojSwDmulogT1bCI-uLPB

4.3.16 Jesus Left The Ninety-Nine Sheep To Go Help One Lamb (2023-03-28 12:10)

Matthew 18:12, “ How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray? ”

Luke 15:4, “ What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it? ”

This will be a short blog. I was thinking today about our dear Savior. Jesus told a story about a shepherd who left his ninety-nine sheep in the safety of the fold, to go find and help the one lamb that was lost. Without question, this is our Great Shepherd, Jesus Christ!

I was thinking today how most pastors and churchgoers think and behave the exact opposite of how Jesus did. When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year, I was disgusted by what I saw and heard. They use the Devil’s corrupt bibles. They preach the Devil’s damnable lie of Lordship Salvation. They teach the Devil’s deadly misunderstanding of Bible repentance, requiring lost sinners to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven, which is 100 % works for salvation.

So I took action as a caring truth-teller. I spent a few hundred dollars of my own money to buy books authored by doctrinally sound fundamentalist Bible preachers, and gave those books to the pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Unfortunately for them and the church members they deceived, they greatly took offense and resented my help. I cannot say that I was surprised. I mean, if they refuse to listen to God, why would they listen to me? Long story short, I was forced out of the church. I lost my friends which had grown dear to me over the previous year. I greatly missed the Watchcare Meetings at church and school staff members homes, and the singing and fellowship that we enjoyed. It felt like a divorce when I was ousted and then wickedly ostracized, shunned and abused emotionally by the ungodly pastors of Harvest. God will deal with them, as they have treacherously dealt with me (Matthew 7:1-2).

Whereas Jesus left the ninety-nine sheep to go help the one lamb in need, the wicked pastors of Harvest had their ninety-nine, so they couldn’t have cared less about the one. I was weak and tired in my soul at the time, still recovering from my own wife sinfully abandoning and divorcing me in 2006. I felt like dying. I went to Harvest in need of their love and help spiritually. I needed their friendship and care. As I attended church and made friends, my spiritual hair began to grow back, like Samson regaining his strength (after the Philistines paid Delilah about $90,000 in today’s money to cut his hair off). As I grew in strength in my soul, I wanted to help the misled pastors at Harvest, by giving them THE TRUTH. My blood is upon all their hands, including the wicked congregation at Harvest who supports those false prophets (2nd John 1:11).

I wrote this blog to challenge you dear reader to care about the one individual. We’ve got a bunch of hurting broken people all across the United States, who are desperate and feel like God has abandoned this insane country. I feel that way too sometimes! But friend, our dear Creator hasn’t changed! Malachi 3:6 declares that God does not change. In theology we call this attribute the “

immutability

”

of God. **Malachi 3:6,**

“For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.” Hebrews 13:8, “Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.” Our blessed Savior never changes! Amen and amen.

5592

The world on the other hand, in particular America, has changed 180 degrees for the worse over the past 75 years. It was in the news today that a broken 28-year-old transgendered woman open fired in a school and murdered 6 people (3 adults and 3 children) in Nashville, Tennessee. Our nation is ripping itself apart! Oh how people need the Lord!!! I challenge you dear friend, to start viewing people as individuals for whom Christ died on the cross. If Jesus was willing to leave the ninety-nine to go find and rescue the one lamb, then so also should we. NO ONE is expendable!

I have sadly been banned from attending Pensacola Christian College's Campus Church by their wicked pastors, and PCC leaders won't lift a finger in the matter. So we are still enemies. PCC deserves all the harsh criticism they get, for sinfully putting their cult system first, while individual people don't matter at PCC, of which I am living proof. I was expendable to PCC, but thankfully I am not expendable to God my maker. You see, they have the 9,999 sheep at PCC, so they couldn't care less about people like me, the individual. PCC won't lift a finger, not even to give me a call with my mobile phone number that I mailed to them multiple times in 2022. I also sent my phone number by email to Pastor Jeff Redlin. SHAME on the PCC camp!

Jesus sets our perfect example, who left the ninety-nine to go after the one. People matter! PCC still haven't learned that God loves people. They lie at Campus Church, printing on their church literature that they love people and God. They are LIARS! If they truly loved God and people, then they would have given me a chance to make things right and reconcile with them, but they don't care about the one hurting person, they have the 9,999 in their fold. Sadly, only some lives matter to PCC's leaders; but ALL LIVES MATTER to Jesus!!!

The great heart of God is concerned about YOU, the individual. You show me some incompetent pastor like Jeff Redlin at PCC, or Gary Walton at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, or shyster Marty Herron, and I'll show you phonies who don't walk closely with God. For if they did, I would have mattered to these religious leaders as a suffering human being, but they all threw me under the bus and left me for dead. God will be their Judge!!! SHAME on these ungodly religious leaders, who all get outrageous paid 6-digit salaries. They only care about the crowd, the group, the ninety-nine! But God genuinely cares about the one sinner!

Dear friend, you matter to God. You truly do! I am just a broken redeemed sinner, and I care about individual people. So, if I can care by God's grace, then how much more does our perfect and sinless God love and care about everyone? God sure does! I am outside the gate with Jesus, despised and rejected of men for TELLING THE TRUTH! I am among the one, THE INDIVIDUAL, but thankfully Jesus came to me in my darkest hour and sustained my spirit, lest I should have died. God is so good! Individual people matter. I am so glad and thankful that our great Savior is not like Pensacola Christian College, where individual people like me don't matter. The Lord cares about individual sinners, and so will you and I if we walk closely with our omnipotent Creator. People just want to be loved.



Happiness Is The Lord

4.3.17 We Must Separate The Person From Ministry Work (2023-03-29 10:52)

Ephesians 4:30-32. "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: *And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you*."

I watched [1]this very interesting interview today by Dr. Brett Feldman in Los Angeles, explaining why so many homeless people are dying. They are now dying at an alarming rate of 5 homeless people per day in Los Angeles. Something that Dr. Feldman said really caught my attention, quote:

> "Yeah, as I was saying, if you want to solve homelessness, first you separate the person from their housing status. And If all we're doing is addressing the housing status by building homes, which we need to do, but not paying attention to the person that we're supposed to be loving, we've missed the biggest part of the solution." —Doctor Brett Feldman, 'CALIFORNIA INSIDER'
>
> SOURCE: [2]https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=u4SXmixgKvk &t=2428s

I immediately thought about Pensacola Christian College (PCC), because they are guilty of the same exact apathy. At PCC they address Christian education and go through the formal motions of playing church, but PCC fails to pay attention to the individual person that they're supposed to be loving. That is why they have cruelly banned me from attending Campus Church, not

caring about my needs as a hurting divorced person with health issues in need of a church family.

Sadly, PCC leadership just doesn't give a damn! Dr. Feldman nailed the problem!!! In order to truly help a person, we must separate the person from all other considerations. When our dear Savior, The Great Shepherd, taught about the shepherd who left the ninety-nine sheep to go after the one lamb in need, all that shepherd was focusing on was the individual person.

I also love what Dr. Feldman said in the interview, quote:

> "You know, there's 50,000 or so people experiencing unsheltered homelessness at any given night in Los Angeles. We don't treat fifty thousand we treat one, and then we treat one more, and we add one more after that and if we can do our best with each one, then I think we're doing a good job. The 50 000, that's for the policy makers to look at, but when we're on the street with the person in front of us, that's the most important thing to us." —Doctor Brett Feldman, 'CALIFORNIA INSIDER'
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://youtu.be/u4SXmixgKvk?t=2468

Shamefully, Pastor Jeff Redlin is addressing 10,000 people at once from his pulpit at PCC's Campus Church, but he wickedly fails to separate the person from his job, addressing and loving people unconditionally as God does on a personal level.

Something is very wrong at PCC. They have religious punks for leaders! The [4]cult system always comes first at PCC, individual people don't matter . Oh to God that religious leaders today would learn to separate the individual person from their ministry work (building projects, business meetings, preaching engagements, and all that is going on), and start paying attention to the INDIVIDUAL PERSON. Jesus didn't die for a group on the cross, He died for the individual person, regardless of the group size. Christ would have died just for you!

Pastor Jack Hyles engrained into our thinking at Hyles-Anderson College this great truth:

> "You always use your ministry to build your people, you don't use your people to build your ministry."

At PCC they use people to build their cult—to get their money, exploit their talents, milk the cow for all it's worth—but they don't give a damn about individual people at PCC, of which I am living proof. All I humbly requested in 2022 was to come back to church, three times, but their wicked pastors and uncaring PCC leaders refused. SHAME on the PCC camp! People just want to be loved.

[5]

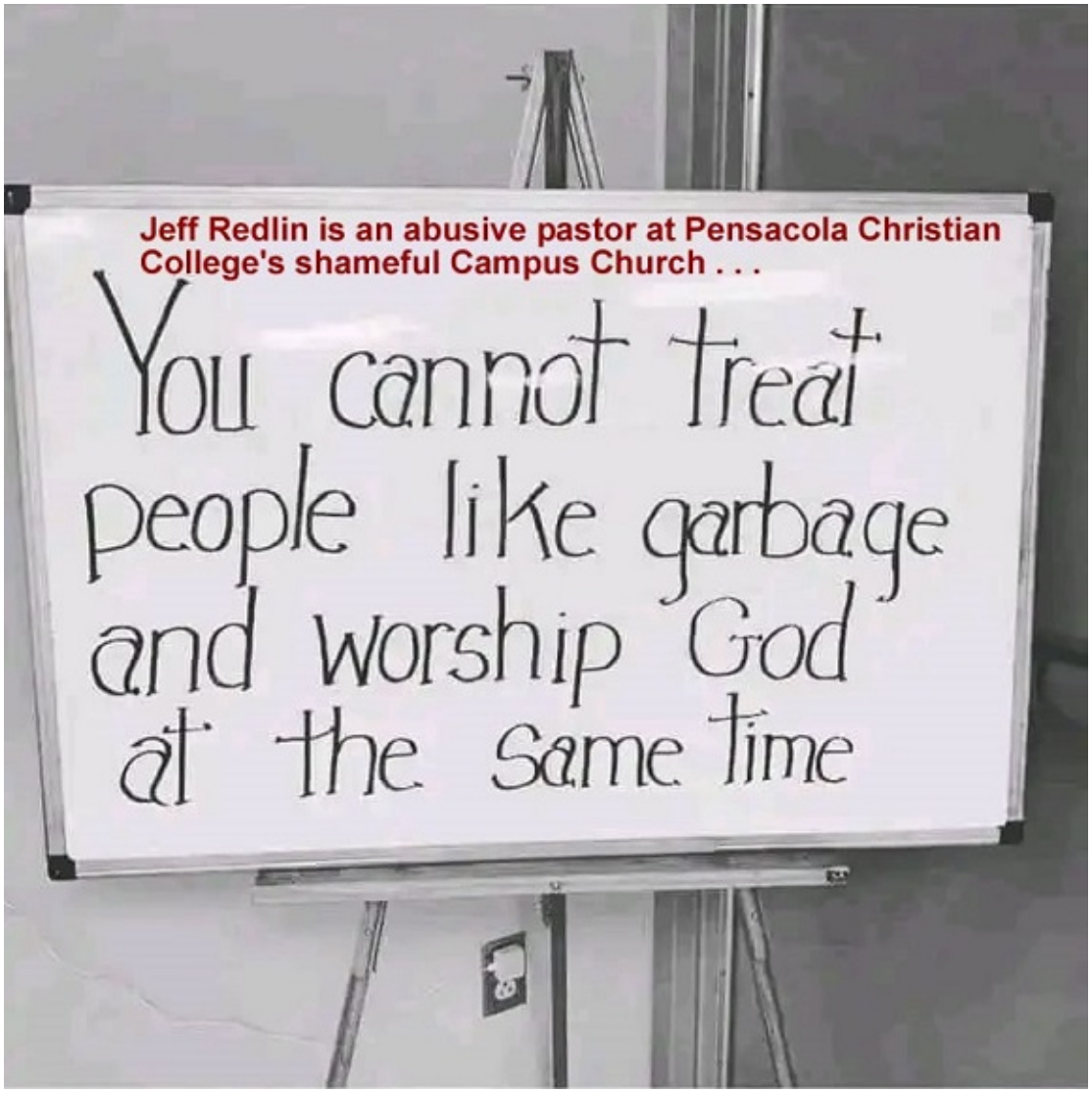

1. https://youtu.be/u4SXmixgKvk
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=u4SXmixgKvk&t=2428s
3. https://youtu.be/u4SXmixgKvk?t=2468
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrBQXCc3YHR1loqW9GcBy71d5lrgRGqE610mQUMVmX_QgYUcbI5aGgI_9HsbKeI1b30Pg81bKvQGHhKrhWtsCKO_meiNFOncV8VM6

4.3.18 It’s Impossible To Believe In Your Mind But Not Your Heart (2023-03-30 04:21)

Romans 10:9-10 “That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. *For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness*; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.”

Someone made the following image, which contains heresy...

5596

[1]



Beware Of False Knowledge,
Which Is More Dangerous Than Ignorance

There are three columns above, the first two of which are LIES!

It Is Impossible To Believe In One's Mind, But Not Your Heart

In the first column, to the left, it shows that you can have "HEAD BELIEF ONLY" (or, "MENTAL"). Dear reader, that is IMPOSSIBLE!!! You cannot "BELIEVE" with your mind, but not your heart.

I once read a heretical tract by Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) titled: “Missing Heaven By 18 Inches” (i.e., the distance between your brain and your physical heart).

Although I like Pastor McGee and support his ministry, in this regard he taught blatant false doctrine.

The “heart” of which Romans 10:9-10 speaks is not your physical heart, which is a muscle about twice the size of your fist that pumps blood. Your *heart* is a part of your brain, located somewhere in your head. So the whole notion of being able to believe with your *mind* , but not with your *heart* , is ridiculous, both biblically and scientifically. The man who believes on Jesus Christ with his mind has also believed in his heart as well. You cannot trust Christ with your mind, but not with your heart. The very idea is very confusing to people. Your heart is your subconsciousness, the real you. When thoughts enter into our mind, whether good or evil, we must analyze those thoughts to decide whether to reject them, or to accept them, the results of which are stored in our heart and form our character (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6).

Having said that, it *is* possible to have knowledge in one’s mind about how to be saved, and yet not *believe* that knowledge, but this is not believing. There is no faith involved. Moses preached the Gospel to the Jews in the Wilderness of Zin for 40 years the Bible says in Hebrews 4:2, but they did not have faith in the Gospel and perished in their sins. Those Jews could have told you how to be saved, but they themselves did not believe. Sadly, they all went to Hell to pay for their own sins, since they rejected the coming Messiah’s blood sacrifice as payment for their sins. There are billions of lost sinners who are familiar with the Gospel of Jesus Christ. They have heard the Gospel their whole life. Yet they won’t come to Christ to be saved (John 5:40).

Being Saved Does Not Guarantee A Changed Life

The second column in the chart above also contains heresy! Just because one is saved does not guarantee that there WILL be fruit in that saint’s life. It is possible to *live* in the Holy Spirit (i.e., be saved certain - Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24), and yet refuse to *walk* in that same Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). In other words, you CAN be saved but still live like the Devil, if you so choose. God will convict every saint that sins and chastise us. If you can commit sin without any conviction whatsoever from the Holy Spirit, it is only because you don’t have the Holy Spirit and are not truly saved (Hebrews 12:6-8). God is not an absent parent.

Partial Faith In Jesus Plus Works Equals Damnation

The third column in the chart above is accurate. I encourage you dear friend to question everything, which is biblical according to **1st John 4:1, “**

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but *try the spirits whether they are of God*: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

” That is, think objectively using the Word of God as your benchmark, against which to compare everything.

Romans 10:9-10 teaches that we are saved by believing, and with our mouth we confess because we are saved. But we ought never base any doctrine on a single passage of Scripture. As a general rule we should never interpret an obscure passage of Scripture which contradicts a clear one. Romans 10:9-10 doesn't mean that you must confess to be saved, which would contradict the entire Gospel of John, which simply teaches to just BELIEVE ON JESUS. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."**

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhZx3pqD8c_7Gs48xtaHW7ojlEjTCUt8RRZX7BDFzdOgAGga6EwFKn7Cs9zJxMYNFu6g-6Ay8XayWn62T5uS2-1wAqNtOGJhqLde_R

4.3.19 What To Do When You Feel Like God Doesn't Care (2023-03-30 11:06)

1st Peter 5:6-7, "

Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: Casting all your care upon him; *for he careth for you*."

The Bible teaches that God does care!

The Holy Bible declares that our great Creator cares about us as individuals.

Yet, I admit that there have been times in my life when I felt like God didn't care about me. Nothing seemed to be going my way. None of my prayers seemed to get answered. I was miserable with the circumstances of my life, and I didn't know how to improve them. I felt,

"What's the use of even praying anymore?"

Dear reader, I'm sure you've been there too friend. So what do we do when we feel that way? We have a quandary here don't we? We have a perplexing predicament! Either God cares and my feelings are deceiving me, or God doesn't care. What saith the Scripture? **Jeremiah 17:9, "*The heart is deceitful above all things*, and desperately wicked: who can know it?"**

I know that I am blessed by God to have a roof over my head, and food on the table, and shoes on my feet, and to live in a free country. Yet, why won't God answer my prayers? Why is my life so far away from what I had hoped it would become? I've been there sometimes, and so have you if you are honest with yourself and God. At those times in our lives, we must WALK BY FAITH, NOT BY SIGHT. **...**

> **2nd Corinthians 5:6-8, "Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:**
>
> **(*For we walk by faith, not by sight*:) We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord."**

At those times of frustration and weakness when I feel like God doesn't care about me, I am at a fork in the road. I must choose to either travel the left path, concluding that God doesn't care about me or my problems and burdens; OR, I will choose by faith to take the right path, accepting what the Bible teaches in 1st Peter 5:7 that God cares about me. Anytime that my feelings and thoughts contradict the Bible, I am going to assume that I AM WRONG AND THE BIBLE IS RIGHT!!! That is what it means in **Proverbs 3:5-7, "**

Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; *and lean not unto thine own understanding.*

In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

"

The victorious Christian life is lived walking by faith, not by sight. I often feel like God abandoned me a long time ago, and that He ignores my prayers when I pray, and that He doesn't really care about a broken sinner like me. Yet, I still pray daily and work night and day on my website ministry, as a missionary evangelist on social media. I do this all BY FAITH!!! It matters not how I feel.

I don't trust my feelings, because feelings can and do mislead us oftentimes.

In the Old testament, Isaac was deceived when he trusted his feelings instead of the voice of Jacob that he heard. Isaac had lost his good eyesight due to old age or disease (perhaps diabetes). We don't know. His eyesight was so poor that he couldn't even distinguish between his two sons. Perhaps you are familiar with the story. Isaac's wife, Rebekah, connived a horrible plot to deceive her husband, so that Isaac would give the birthright blessing to Jacob instead of Esau. So Rebekah took some hairy animal skins and placed them over Jacob's arms, because Esau had very hairy arms. The Bible says that Esau was a very hairy man.

The scheme worked! As Isaac felt of the arms, feeling the hair, he thought it was Esau. But when Isaac heard the voice, he knew that it was the voice of Jacob! Isaac had to make a choice!!! Would he go by the voice and refuse to bless Jacob, because Esau was the intended recipient of the birthright blessing? Or, would Isaac go by what he felt, when he touched the hair skins upon Jacob's arms?

Sadly, Isaac made the unwise decision to trust his feelings instead of going by THE VOICE that he heard. Dear friend, we learn a great spiritual lesson hear in the Bible, and that lesson is this—NEVER trust your feelings over THE VOICE of God's inspired Word, which is the Holy Bible!!! **John 10:27-28, "**

My sheep hear *my voice*, and I know them, and they follow me:

And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. **"**

I assure you friend, whoever you may be, that God cares about you. Now, we must make an important distinction here between the saved and the unsaved. I often hear lost sinners talking about how God is going to help them, and speak of their faith in God, when they have never been born again by the Holy Spirit of God, by faith in the incorruptible Word of God, specifically 'THE GOSPEL' (1st Peter 1:23; 1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

The redeemed child of God has every RIGHT to come before God's throne of mercy to find grace to help in time of need. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Hebrews 4:14-16, "**
>
> Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.
>
> For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. *Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace*, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.
>
> **"**

If you are a born again saint, then you have every right to approach God's throne in prayer, to request His help with whatever is burdening your heart. However, if you are NOT saved, God is angry with you all the time. **Psalms 7:11, "God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day."** God's wrath lives upon your head. **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** You are living dangerously friend on borrowed time.

Listen friend, today could be the last day of your life. **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."** If you die in your sins without Jesus as your Savior, it will be too late to repent of your unbelief, and you will burn in Hell for all eternity. I don't want this to happen to you or anybody else. Perhaps you ask: "Preacher, are you trying to scare me?" Absolutely, yes! **Proverbs 1:7, " The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction. " Proverbs 9:10, " The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding."** As Yoda says in *Star Wars: Return Of The Jedi* to young Luke Skywalker, who said he wasn't afraid:

"You will be, YOU WILL BE! " What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

Dear reader, Jesus cares about YOU! I know some of you feel that He couldn't care less, because you don't see God working in your life. I know that some of you feel that way, because I receive your heartbreaking emails, sharing your broken life with me. I love you dear reader, whoever you may be. Anybody who knows me knows that I always pour my heart into my email replies, sometimes writing book length messages back, because I CARE. That is Jesus working and living in and through me, the *fruit* of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

When you feel like God doesn't care, the inspired Word of God assures us that HE DOES CARE!!! Please read: '[1]WHY GOD HIDES FROM US.'



Does Jesus Care?
(The Evans Family)

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/why_god_hides_from_us.htm

---

4.3.20 Don't Use Sinnership To Justify Sinning (2023-03-31 12:44)

Romans 7:121, "For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin. For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good. Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. *For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing*: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not. For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. *I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me*."

I have shamefully heard Christians, especially pastors, use the excuse that because we are all sinners that makes it okay to sin. I know of pastors who are holding a grudge, refusing to allow broken people to come back to church. That is so horrible! You show me a pastor who refuses to give someone permission to attend church, and I know that that pastor doesn't walk close with the Lord Jesus Christ.

A pastor who genuinely walks with God unconditionally loves everyone, and he welcomes the worst of sinners to attend church, because he knows that everybody needs to hear Bible preaching. There is nothing more wicked than a rotten pastor (like Pastor Jeff Redlin wickedly did to me at Pensacola Christian College), who tells someone to go find a different church to attend. SHAME on that ungodly phony for a pastor!!! The PCC camp are ungodly.

I once worked with a professed Christian man, who was married, who openly lived a wicked life of adultery. When speaking flagrantly about his wicked ways, he would often say: "Hey, we're all just sinners." Sometimes he would say: "I'm just a sinner saved by grace." Yes, that is very true, and I use those statements myself at times. However, to use those statements (truths) as an excuse to justify deliberately committing sin is as wicked as the Devil.

No one should ever use the fact that we are redeemed sinners as an excuse to sin. In fact, that is what the Holy Bible means in **Galatians 5:13, "**

For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; *only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another*.

" I kindly asked for something to do to serve God at Campus Church at PCC. Jeff Redlin refused to cooperate! These are the type of unloving apostate wicked phonies who are ruining America today. Ironically, Campus Church's motto is:

"Loving God. Loving People." What lying hypocrites! They sure don't love me as a human being. Talk is cheap! It's not what you say that determines the genuineness of your walk with God, it is your words and behavior. It is what you DO that defines you! Pastor Jeff Redlin is a phony! I am still willing to make peace with the PCC camp, but they refuse to even talk with me on the phone. I offered to come down to PCC to meet with them, but they are hateful bigots who throw people under the bus. Pensacola Christian College is a CULT!!! They are extremely selective in who matters and who doesn't, which is how CULTS operate. If they don't like you, they ostracize you. There is no real love or compassion at PCC, only the love of money.

Jude 1:4, "

For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men,*turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness*, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. **"** PCC leaders sin and excuse it. They hide behind their façade of religion, mistreating people. As their own mistreated students have often said, at PCC the system always comes first, individual people don't matter. That is so shameful for a so-called Bible college. I wouldn't enroll my dog at PCC, unless you don't love your dog.

Why you [1]shouldn't send your child to PCC:

1. PCC wickedly denies that we have an inspired Holy Bible today.
2. PCC wickedly teaches a heretical meaning of repentance, errantly saying that repentance results in a change of behavior. That is Calvinism, not a free grace Gospel.

3. PCC wickedly charges $10 to learn how to more effectively share the Gospel.
4. PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to false prophet Ken Ham.
5. PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to false prophet Steve Pettit (incompetent president of the Satanic Bob Jones University cult). BJU is of the Devil, preaching hardcore Calvinism and promoting infidel Paul Washer, but PCC supports their cult.
6. [2]PCC doesn't love or take care of their students.
7. Individual people don't matter at PCC, the cult system always comes first.

PCC is one of the worst religious institutions today in America, please RUN from this place! Just because we are all sinners by nature and by choice DOESN'T give anyone God's permission to wilfully sin. Although it is true that a believer CAN live like the Devil and still know 100 % that one is saved and assured of Heaven, there are consequences because of sin (e.g., shame, personal loss here on earth and of rewards in Heaven, imprisonment, guilt, misery, premature death, et cetera). No one has God's permission to sin. But when we do sin (and we all do because we are still in the flesh), God's grace abounds (Romans 6:1).

Don't ever use the lame excuse when you sin that you're just a sinner. What you should say is: "There but for the grace of God go I."

[3] 

Romans 16:17-18, " Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. *For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly*; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/run_from_pcc.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjSa3IORc-rrhnsQrNObQ7RHNMOJ3sD1Mn-WcjORl7zbLID4TE5P4Q1ytERT2wqyqFJ24b9Pr3jdGhSkfa7GeocDwtdQQVba_KeJ3I

4.3.21 Does God Allow Righteous To Suffer With The Unjust? (2023-03-31 13:34)

Ecclesiastes 9:11-12, "I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; *but time and chance happeneth to them all*. For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; *so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them*."

5604

Yes, God does usually allow the righteous to suffer along with the wicked, because we live in a fallen world. [1]I wrote this helpful article in 2012, when 95 deadly tornadoes touched down across the Midwest in the United States. Even the righteous are still sinners living in a fallen world. There are no special Bible protections guaranteed to the righteous in this world. But what about God's promise to deliver them that fear Him? **Psalms 34:7,**

"

The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

"

A thief (or thieves) stole my $75 propane tank off my barbeque last month. They also pulled up and stole all my $100 of solar-powered lawn lights. Why didn't God protect my stuff? You see dear friend, time and chance happeneth to all (Ecclesiastes 9:11). As long as we live in this sinful world, bad things will happen to everybody. God is not to blame for man's sins. Shoplifters are having a heyday all over California today, since proposition 47 effectively decriminalized shoplifting. That is not God's fault, but stupid leaders in California.

I believe Psalms 34:7 is simply saying that God is in control, and He will deliver us if it is His will, but there is no guarantee of deliverance, evidenced by the suffering saints. God's children still die of cancer, accidents and heart attacks at the same rate as unbelievers. Crime happens to Christians at the same rate as unbelievers. So how does God deliver the saints?

Psalms 34:7,

"

The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

" I admit that I do not completely understand how God works in relation to this verse. But I do not that my God is able, and He keeps His promises. To those who fear God, and live within the confines of the law (both God's law and man's law, if it doesn't contradict God's law), the Lord promises to watch over us and deliver us from our enemies. That doesn't mean that nothing bad ever happens to us. It just means that, like Job in Job chapter one, NOTHING can happen to a believer which God does not allow.

In Judges chapter 6 we find Gideon complaining to God, asking why God's miracles weren't happening to them, as they did to the ancient patriarchs. But Gideon failed to see the big picture. If you read Judges 6:1, you will see that the Israelites did evil in the sight of the Lord, and He gave Israel over into the hands of the Midianites for 7 years. This is just like the United States today. Many saints are complaining to God, asking why they've lost their job. They are upset and want to know why God won't give them health insurance. Nothing is going right, and they are wondering why God has seemingly failed them. Dear reader, our nation has spit in God's face for long enough. We've murdered 63,000,000 human beings in the womb by abortion since 1972. And don't be deceived by the overturn of Roe vs. Wade in April of 2022, [2]the abortion pill is now LEGAL in most states!

Why should God bless this mess? We are playing with fire as Americans, which ultimately will burn us! Read Revelation chapter 18.

The Bible says in **Matthew 5:45, "That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust."** Rain can be good or bad, depending on the amount and the geographical area. I don't think God grants any special protections to the saints. We read in Ecclesiastes 9:11 (easy to remember because of the 911 attacks), that "time and chance happeneth to them all." There is such a thing as, "

luck.

"

I read Mrs. Beverly Hyles, Pastor Jack Hyles wife, say on her blog that: "Everything happens for a reason." Although I agree with her statement, I also think that sometimes things just happen randomly to whoever is there at the time, whether good or bad. The reason may be our lax laws on drunk drivers, or our society's lack of punishment against criminals, or an ignored safety hazard, or any one of hundreds of "reasons,"

but time and chance happens to everyone. I read years ago in the news about a deadly tornado that destroyed a Baptist church in Georgia, killing 7 Christians.

Jesus made it clear in **Luke 13:5b, "Except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish."** There misfortunate wasn't because of their individual sins. Those 18 people died when the Wall of Siloam fell upon them because of sin in general (i.e., because we live in a fallen world of sin - 1st John 5:19). We live in a fallen world because of the sin of Adam, who opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the human race, and death came upon all men as a result, for all have sinned. **Romans 5:12-13, " Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:**

(For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.

" Because we live in a fallen world, something very bad could happen to anyone at any time, maiming or killing us. This doesn't mean that God is punishing us directly for some sin that we commit, but because we live in a fallen world as guilty sinners.

In December of 1980, a crazed lunatic named Mark Chapman took a gun and shot The Beatles' legend John Lennon (1940-1980) five times. One bullet missed, the other four hit, two in John's chest. Chapman admitted later at a parole hearing that he wanted to become infamous by murdering a famous person! I seriously doubt if Chapman will ever be given parole in New York until Yoko Ono (1933-present) passes away. Yoko is 90 years old! Wow! She is an amazing woman if you read her life's story! She still lives in the same condominium that her and John lived in when he was sadly killed in 1980.

Chapman eerily said John was an easy target, since he lived in New York. Chapman said he had also considered murdering George C. Scott and some other celebrities, but he said Lennon was his easiest target. Was John Lennon a bigger sinner than you or me? No, not at all. John was in the right place at the wrong time. John died that fateful day in 1980 because of a nutcase with a gun. It wasn't God's judgment upon him. You never know what is going on in somebody's else's mind. As Christians we choose to think about good things (well, most of us do at least), but there are some unsaved people with the mindset of a monster, if you knew what they were thinking. People can become real monsters without Jesus Christ!!!

When hurricane Katrina hit New Orleans in August of 2005, preachers everywhere were errantly saying that it was God's punishment for Mardi Gras. I don't think that at all. If God thought that way, Sin City Las Vegas would be under millions of tons of fiery brimstone like Sodom and Gomorrah. The architects and land planners of New Orleans foolishly built their homes too close to the ocean, and when the hurricane storm surge came inland, it did billions of dollars

in property damage, and hundreds of people died as a consequence. It wasn't God's fault or doing.

If God punished places for their wickedness, then Hollywood in California would be somewhere at the bottom of the Pacific Ocean! God would have carried out Lex Luthor's sinister plot in the movie 'Superman' to detonate a nuclear bomb on the San Andreas Fault, causing the entire perverse state of California to plunge by a massive earthquake into the Pacific Ocean. No dear reader, God allows nature to take its course. Let's face it, good things happen to bad people, just as much as bad things happen to good people. Truthfully, the Bible says in **Romans 3:10b-11, " There is none righteous, no, not one: There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.**

" So NO ONE is

"good

" in God's holy sight. You may be a good person as far as sinners go, but whether a good sinner or a bad sinner, WE ARE ALL GUILTY SINNERS!!!

The same with the 911 attacks. That wasn't God's judgment upon America. Our own White House orchestrated the attacks. It was a blatant INSIDE JOB! New York City Firefighters (NYFD) said that they heard BOMBS going off in World Trade Center buildings 1 and 2 just before the towers came down in a professional symmetrically fashioned demolition, completely to the ground in less than 15 seconds. Those firefighters were gag ordered by a New York judge to shut up or face jail time and loss of their jobs and retirements. It was a cover-up of mega proportions!

The Bush Administration got caught red-handed, but they got away with it because the ungodly Masonic controlled U.S. Justice Department refused to even investigate the crimes, under the excuse of being "a matter of national security." In other words, if the American public learned the truth, they would have revolted overnight and the U.S. government would have collapsed! But I think that is a copout. Criminals ought to be, and need to be, tried and punished regardless of how high in power they may be. Thankfully, God put **Ecclesiastes 5:8** in the Bible, which says, **"If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."** The Bush crime family's day of reckoning is coming, and all their rotten accomplices!!!

Anyway, I believe that God does sweep away the righteous with the wicked in this sin-cursed world. Albeit, in Job chapter one we learn that Satan could not touch job without God's explicit permission. Having said that, God sends the tornadoes, earthquakes and Tsunamis, not Satan. **1st Corinthians 10:26** says: **"For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof."** Albeit, Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). But wait, we read in Job 1, that God gave Satan permission to take away Job's children. The Devil sent a tornado (or mighty wind) to bring the house down upon Job's children, killing all 10 of them. So Satan can control the weather, but only with God's permission.

We find biblical support for the idea that God sweeps away the righteous with the wicked in **Luke 4:25-26**, where Jesus said, **" But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land; But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow."** The righteous and the unrighteous starved together in the famine, except one woman who befriended the

prophet Elijah with food and drink when he asked for it, and Elijah promised to take care of her and her son.

Through the Bible we find saints suffering the same fate as the unsaved. God did deliver Lot and his family from Sodom. But we read in **Hebrews 11:36-40, *"And others* had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment: They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented; (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth. And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise: God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect."**

Noah by faith built the ark for 120 years, but the prophet Elijah was purportedly by history to have been sawn into pieces by his wicked grandson, King Manasseh. Why does one Christian woman get violated on the mission field (which happens quite often, especially in Russia), yet most Christian women on the mission field are left alone? It is time and chance, as Ecclesiastes 9:11 teaches, nothing more or less. Certainly God can protect His own when He so chooses, but so often evil things befall believers and it tests our faith to the very core.

People often say that someone was "in the wrong place at the wrong time." If you think about that statement, it is impossible! You can be in the wrong place at the right time, or be in the right place at the wrong time, or be in the right place at the right time; but you cannot be in the wrong place at the wrong time, otherwise you wouldn't be there! Thank you for reading.

[3]



[4]Except Ye Repent, Ye Shall All Likewise Perish

5608

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/except_ye_repent.htm
2. https://www.nbcnews.com/health/womens-health/map-pills-medication-abortions-are-legal-rcna70490
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi2O4FjHzGeQi_KkO90sF5e0rE0eQb6ckX4OFNzYz0owY8xYsxBtj_JRd61PJpQf_iQoBkcCJIODqrauHhFUuXtL2k7_I9yYObslQu
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/except_ye_repent.htm

---

4.4 April

4.4.1 Why Couldn't Esau Find Repentance? (2023-04-01 14:16)

Hebrews 12:14-17, " Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord: Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled; Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright. For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: *for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears*."

Some false teachers use this passage to show that it is possible to cross a line with God, to where He refuses to save you. That is heresy! This passage of Scripture is not talking about getting saved; but rather, if we fail to live a Christlike life in the presence of others, who view our manner of life, they may go to Hell because of our poor testimony. If we are not careful to live a godly life, we may become a root of bitterness, poisoning those around us.

Hebrews 12:17b, " for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears." The reason why Esau couldn't find repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears, is simply because it was too late. A mother who gets an abortion can later regret her decision. She can weep, wail and gnash her teeth in regret. She can pray morning, noon and night for God to bring her butchered

baby back to life, but it is too late!

It is more than coincidental, I humbly think, that God mentioned Esau's fateful bad decision, along with living a holy life as a testimony for others to see. One day we must all give account to God for our life. That is what the parable Jesus told in Matthew 25:24-30, about the faithful and unfaithful servants, is all about—accountability. Every individual human being will one day in eternity stand before God and be held accountable. We will be held accountable by God for our words (Matthew 12:36), for our thoughts (Proverbs 24:12) and for our behavior (Ecclesiastes 12:14). But it will be TOO LATE then, to go back and relive our life upon the earth.

Dear friend, I challenge you TODAY, to start living for ETERNITY if you haven't been doing so. That is what the inspired Holy Bible means in **1st Timothy 6:12, "Fight the good fight of faith, *lay hold on eternal life*, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses."** If you are born again believer, then good night friend, what are you waiting for, get busy serving God! Start laying up treasures in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20). Start sharing the Gospel with lost sinners to win souls (Daniel 12:2-3). How tragic it will be for millions of believers in eternity, who will look back with resentment and tears upon their time on earth, realizing that they missed a grand opportunity to win people to Jesus Christ.

Like Esau, it will be too late in Heaven, and you can cry all the tears you want then, but you won't be able to go back in time to rectify the matter. Oh yes, the tears will flow at the Judgment Seat Of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). **2nd Corinthians 5:11, " *Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men*; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences."**

Every Christian has a responsibility to share the 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day for the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6; Matthew 28:19-20). The Great Commission is not just for the clergy, but for every child of God. Sadly, The Great Commission has become 'The Great Omission' in 99 % of churches today! There is no desire to win souls. There is no scheduled time for church members to go soulwinning, knocking on doors, going from house to house (Acts 20:20).

Dear reader, you just may be the only Jesus that somebody knows. **Matthew 5:14-16, "*Ye are the light of the world*. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. *Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven*."** Please don't allow this temporary life to choke, frighten, discourage or sidetrack you, to cause you not to spiritually mature into the soulwinner which God intended for you to be. That is what the parable of The Sower And The Seeds in Luke 8:11-15 is all about—bearing fruit as a soulwinner! It's not too late friend!

And let my also say, that if you are not saved [1]it is never too late to get saved, just so long as you are still here on earth. **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance."** The Lord wants everyone to be saved, but you have to make that choice. **John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** If you go to Hell someday, it will be your own fault alone. **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."**

[2]

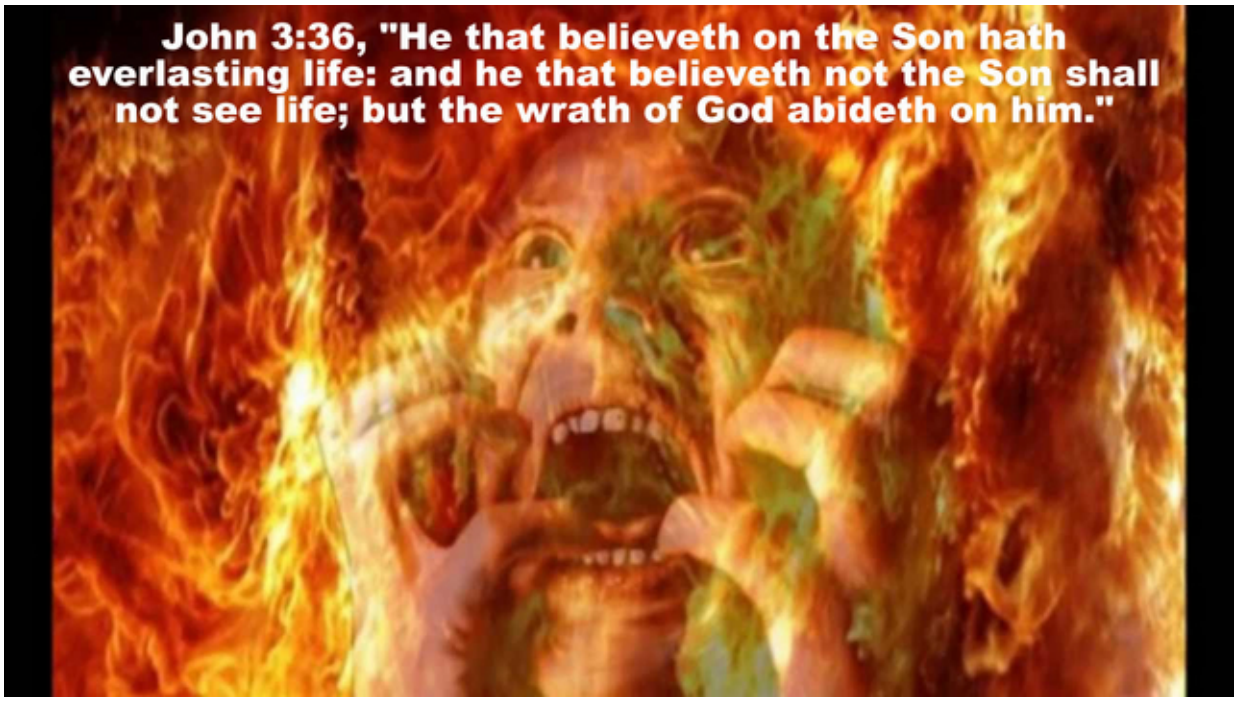

[3] 

[4]

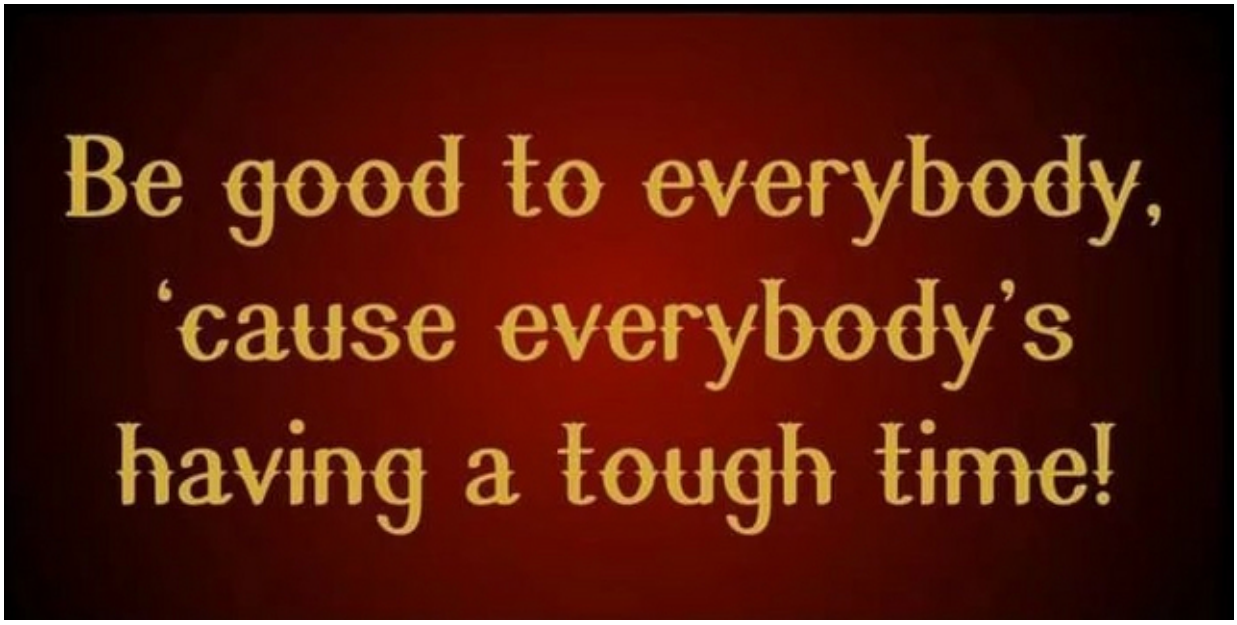

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhbWb7ae6KBo3jTn4i8JtEE_PH7zBAh-aGnB3scFAPcL0ndYoKiF8xOH4W2LOLFROcFs6IVeEWuriN0-HukFnOTk2tug1qemUzJ5RQ
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgaipnY6WoUSdJuxDKk6k_JOj-xcwibFxFiQ-mju6nTIFWl1ngQGmJNpj9fSpZpc6Hox_ShbbQFLsPm2gFKLVTrqmA8nPohFkgpQP_
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjVycnh0zhxNKw_CoA892Z8EEdNUCGqu-DkiIXox8S8nbhESoHzaDiub6XKUiZM50I6dfOzSSrMNRyQM02LVSMUhVknRuUd1egT_or

---

4.4.2 Just In Case You Really Want To Love (2023-04-01 18:07)

Matthew 22:35-40, "Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying, Master, which is the great commandment in the law? Jesus said unto him, *Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart*, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. *And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself*. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets."

The following 18 life-changing statements are from Pastor Jack Hyles' beautiful sermon titled: ' [1]JUST IN CASE YOU REALLY WANT TO LOVE ' ...

1. **It is sad but true, that most people cannot define love or depth.** We are commanded to love God and others. Love is not selfish. If it is selfish, it is not love. Real Bible love causes more pain than not loving; If you don't want to suffer, don't love.

2. **So there are few people who are** [able] **to recognize love, so love most always goes unnoticed and unappreciated and unreturned.** Real Bible love is unrecognized and unrecognizable by 99 % of the people in the world, and most of the people perhaps in this room tonight. The people in this room tonight who love the most are not loved the most.

3. **The loving are seldom loved as much as they love.**

4. **The deep go through life branded as 'shallow,' because no one is qualified to measure their depth.**

5. **Few have the eyes to see, or the ears to hear, what true love is all about.**

6. **That means if you do love truly, you will go through life misunderstood by those who think you misunderstand.** If you love according to Bible love, you will go through life misunderstood by those who misunderstand.

7. **So the farther you walk in love, the lonelier you will walk.** Most of you want to be loved, but the kind of love you want is not Bible love. But in case you really want to love, you're going to go through life lonelier the more you love.

8. **The deeper you love, the less love you will feel.** The more that you love, the fewer people are that deep, so they won't be able to reciprocate your love. You'll find yourself hungry to be loved the way you love others.

9. **You cannot be credited as a lover by the university of love, because the accrediting association is too shallow to judge.** That means the world will not call you a "lover" if you have the right kind of love.

10. **The more you love, the more you will hurt, because your love is unrecognized, unreturned and unwanted.**

11. **So if you have love, you will not be known as one who loves, because so few can understand your language.** The liberal who does not believe this Bible is not born again, and if he's not born again the love of Christ is not in him, because the love of Christ comes in at salvation. The world falsely accuses the fundamentalist Bible preacher of not having love, but they don't have enough love to obey God. The Hell, fire and damnation preacher is the fella who has the most love!

12. **Likewise concerning generosity.** If you are generous, you will not be recognized as such, because it will be assumed you are wealthy. It took us 35 years to pay off our home!

13. **If you are deep, you will not be known as deep, because you must be deep enough to convey depth to the simple.**

14. **If you have the courage of conviction, you will be misunderstood as stubborn.** A fella with convictions is not stubborn, he has convictions. But people that don't have any convictions call it "stubbornness," 'cause you don't stand for anything, and that's why you fall for everything. Stubbornness is when you hold the same strictness over a preference that you should hold over a conviction.

15. **Impatience is being as impetuous over a preference as you should be over a conviction.** Patience is when you have the same attitude toward your little petty preferences. Impatience is when you have the same attitude toward a preference as you should have toward a conviction.

16. **If you are profound, you will not be known as 'profound,' because people only see the vehicle and not the truth it transports.**

17. **If you are unselfish you will not be known as unselfish, because people can only judge your motives by what would prompt them to do the same act.**

18. **If you have joy, you'll not be known as having joy, because you must be judged by a world who only has happiness caused by pleasing of the senses; rather than a joy that is not caused, but it is given.** Joy is given by God almighty, so you cannot lose it. You cannot earn it. Joy is not caused. You don't get joy because you see, touch, taste or hear something you like, it is given by God. Joy is given, it's not a response.

    SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles' beautiful sermon titled: '[2]JUST IN CASE YOU REALLY WANT TO LOVE'

Love, as does all virtue, causes pain. If you have really godly love, you'll not feel as loved.

There is a great advantage of love...

- **The deeper you love, the more you can be alone with Him who is the source of love, who can give you the love that you offer.** If you continue to grow in love, there will come a time in your life when only God can return that love. The more you understand God, the more you'll realize that nobody ever loves God back like He loves.

Why do so few people love? To most people love is a reflex. It is a response, a reaction, something that cannot be given without a response. That ladies and gentlemen is not love! Love is not a mutual agreement, it is a unilateral decision. If your love ever stops, it wasn't Bible love.

Love is to the world something that cannot be given unless received, and cannot be retained unless returned. Real love cannot be quenched by human action, neither can it be started by human action.

"I like you if you like me" is hogwash! Most of you have never got past first grade mentality. That is the world's phony love! It's time some of you folks grow up!!!

There's no such thing as love at first sight! You're going to be living in Hell one of these days, marrying the wrong person who has no clue of what real love is. It is better to wait long than marry wrong! REAL LOVE NEVER FAILETH!!!

There's no such thing as: "I don't love you anymore." That statement is foreign to the love of God! You got that garbage from ABC, CBS, NBC, HBO, Jerry Springer, Amazon, Roku, Netflix, Montel Williams, Hollywood, Inside Edition, 60 Minutes, The Tonight Show, Current Affair, Cosmopolitan, Howard Stern, Larry King, Sesame Street, Hawaii 50, Filmrise, Larry King, Vevo, YouTube, Broadway, Cinemax, Showtime, The View, Oprah Winfrey and other worldly sources. We're all being affected by the world, so that we know nothing of the love of God. The average churchgoer nowadays know nothing about the love of God.

The Apostle Paul disc**overed that the greater his love grew toward others, the less they could reciprocate that love. 2nd Corinthians 12:15, "And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved."** It is painful to love without being loved in return, but very rewarding to know that God is loving others through us. What a privilege and blessing!

No love grows cold. No love stops. Love suffereth long and is kind. If you are saved, you have the love of God...

1. **Walk with God who is the dispenser.**
2. **Walk with dispensers.** Don't walk with crabs, gossips and critics. Walk with those who dispense the love of Christ.
3. **Read from dispensers.**
4. **Listen to dispensers.**
5. **Read from the source of love, the inspired King James Bible.**

Amen and amen!

[3]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/just_in_case_you_really_want_to_love.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/just_in_case_you_really_want_to_love.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEifuKtFgRFKKQr96NuiFDcHbumakh_6E9bsjdTqMFq7tT7IDXgNSn1l94fA6nT901l1jfPeBSeQnSt5LdauLcgX9wO2Wx1tACIHezZ

4.4.3 Though He Slay Me, Yet Will I Trust Him (2023-04-01 18:19)

Job 13:15-17, " *Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him*: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him. Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears. "

As a preacher with a website ministry, I receive many emails. I love helping people and corresponding with others, the more the better. In my ministry work I hear about many heart breaking stories. A lot of saints are discouraged nowadays because of the ungodly mess that our country is in. I found the following picture recently and I really like it, because it is so true...

[1]

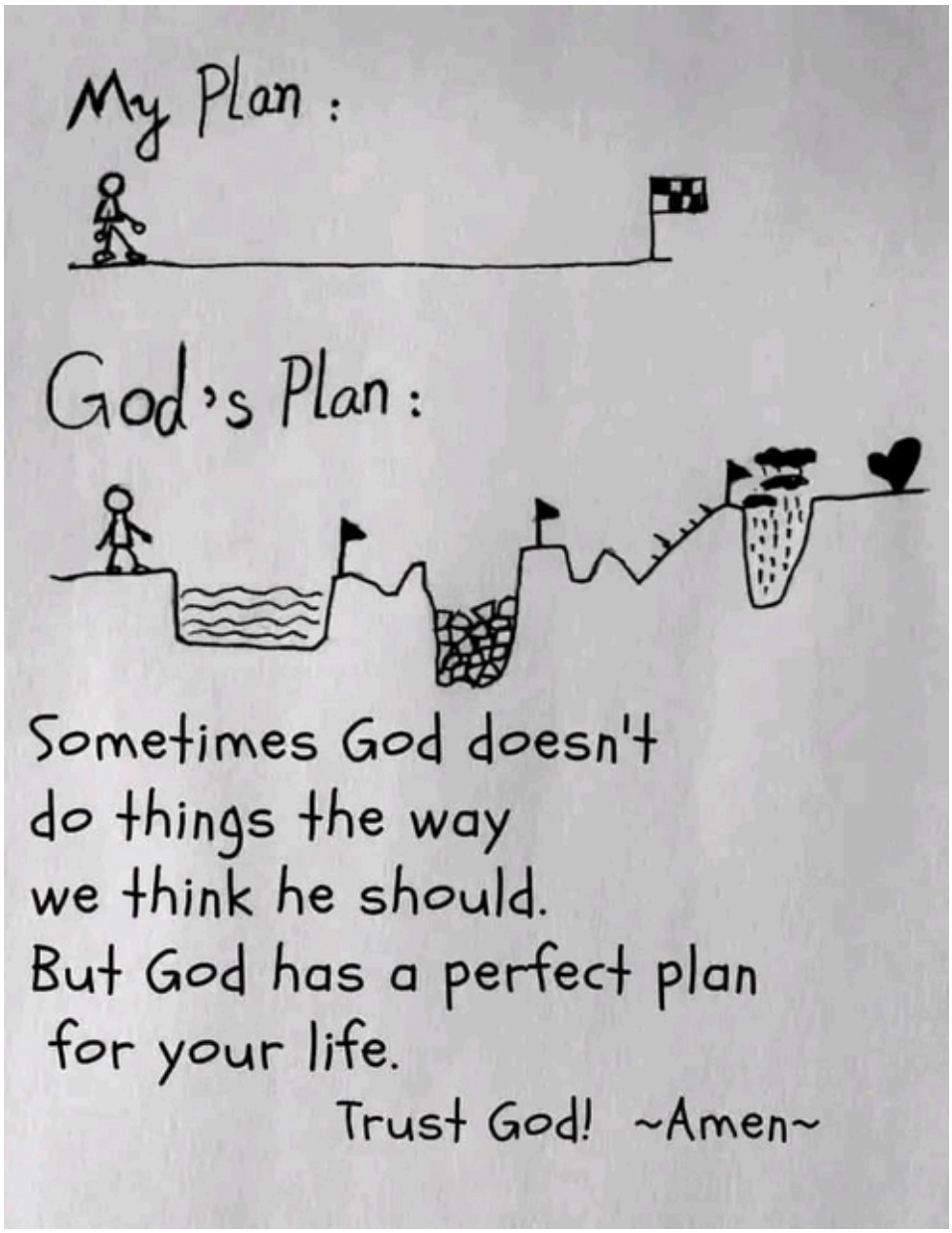

So oftentimes in life things don't go as we planned. That has certainly been true in my lifetime. Life is what happens to us while we're making big plans! ...

> **1st Peter 1:6-9, "Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations: *That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold* that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."**

The preceding passage of Scripture is astounding! The inspired Holy Bible teaches that our troubles, burdens and heartaches are worth more than gold. Wow! I just checked and today's gold price is: [2] $1,969.46. The Bible says that our problems, trials and headaches in life are worth more than gold! But dear reader, how many believers think that way? How many of us as God's children value life's difficulties as being valuable? I admit that I usually don't think that way at first, until I process what has happened, and then I reflect Scripturally over the matter.

As I grow older, I am learning to bring my thinking into alignment (agreement) with the Word of God sooner than later, which means that I can find peace of mind sooner than later. This is what Solomon means in **Proverbs 3:5-6, "**

Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. *In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths*." I often don't understand why things are the way they are, and I'm sure you often feel the same way too. But dear friend, God does understand all things! Even though we cannot see our hand in front of our face sometimes, God knows exactly what will happen tomorrow. Trust the One who sees tomorrow!

I decided long ago that I am going to be like Job, who after losing everything he held near and dear in his life, exclaimed in

Job 13:15, " ***Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him*: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. "** Job lost nearly everything! Interestingly, it was God and not Satan who began the wager. In Job chapter one we read that God challenged Job to a gentlemen's bet. ...

> **Job 1:6-12, "Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them. And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought? Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his**

substance is increased in the land. But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face. *And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand*. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD."

I won't go into the full story, but just the highlights. God gave Satan permission to torment Job. We learn several important Scriptural lessons in this tremendous story:

1. God has placed a protective hedge around every born again believer (Job 1:10)
2. Satan can instigate evil thugs to murder people (Job 1:15)
3. Satan can cause lightning to strike and cause fire (Job 1:16)
4. Satan can instigate theft, crime and devastating financial loss (Job 1:17)
5. Satan can control weather (he killed Job's 10 children with a tornado, Job 1:19)
6. Satan can afflict a person's health (he smote Job with boils) if God permits (Job 2:7)

Dear friend, please don't ever place God on trial. I remember a true story a few decades ago. A young couple went off to Bible college. After about one year, the husband was suddenly killed in a horrible tragic car accident. That young man's wife became bitter against God. Her life was turned upside down, [3]like the Poseidon ship. She quit church and told everyone she was now an atheist. Oh, listen dear reader, God loves you! I cannot tell you why things happen as they do. Why do bad things happen to good people? Why do good things happen to bad people? The truth is that we are all guilty sinners in God's sight. There Bible says that there are none righteous, no not one (Romans 3:10). We live in a fallen world because of sin, which began with Adam's sin in the Garden of Eden (Romans 5:12).

Everything that God does is right! I don't care what may come your way, you just decide once and for all right now that everything God does is right. I made that important decision many years ago. I refuse to question God. Please don't question God. The most dangerous question you will ever ask God is: "

WHY?

" We won't know the answers to these questions until we see Christ someday, and then we shall know Him, even as we are known.

1st Corinthians 13:12, " For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known." What a precious promise from God!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi0bdtcj_clRyLyyEws5EMwNKZx202OH830NRUxu1BTFTn266EXs_D_mgc3y7u0HYCKL0Y4aBP-Fw9MavJVUEMT2ZWgPnnFnjlXWJH
2. https://markets.businessinsider.com/commodities/gold-price?op=1
3. https://youtu.be/qdOBjf33K5I

4.4.4 Peter NOT The Rock Upon Which The Church Was Built (2023-04-03 04:11)

Matthew 16:18, “

And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

”

A common false belief, especially among Roman Catholics, is that Peter is the rock upon which the church was built.

Here is the Greek meaning of the name, *Peter*:

> ***pet’-ros***
>
> Apparently a primary word; a (piece of) rock (larger than G3037); as a name, Petrus, an apostle: - Peter, rock. Compare G2786.

Here is the Greek meaning of the word in Matthew 16:18, *rock*:

> ***pet’-ra***
>
> Feminine of the same as G4074; a (mass of) rock (literally or figuratively): - rock.
>
> SOURCE: Strong’s Concordance

As we just learned, the name “

Peter

”

means *petro*s,

“

a piece of rock.

” But Jesus is *Petra*, “

the Rock

.” Hence, Jesus told Peter:

“

And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter (a piece of rock)**, and upon this rock** (The Rock) **I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.**

”

Most people are unfamiliar with the Greek language, so they commonly misinterpret this Scripture. This is a good example of why it helps to look up the Greek meaning of words. However, you DON’T need to be a Greek scholar to understand the Holy Bible. A simple cross reference with 1st Corinthians 3:11 would show you that Jesus alone is THE FOUNDATION of the Church...

1st Corinthians 3:9-11, "For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building. According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. *For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ*."

Jesus alone is THE FOUNDATION of the Church. Christ is also THE HEAD of the Church.

Ephesians 5:23,

"

For the husband is the head of the wife, even as *Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body*.

" Colossians 1:18,

"

And *he is the head of the body, the church*: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence." Jesus is the HEAD and we as saints are the BODY of Christ. That is beautiful!

Also, carefully notice in Colossians 1:18 that Jesus is the FIRSTBORN FROM THE DEAD. We read in the Bible that some bodies of the saints resurrected from the dead when He died on the cross. **Matthew 27:52-53, And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose, And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many."** Did not these saints rise up from the dead before Christ? Yes, the dead. So how can Jesus be "the firstborn from the dead"?

The simple answer is that

Jesus is the first person to ever be resurrected in His glorified immortal body.

Those saints who raised up when Christ died on the cross, had to die again. The same is true of Lazarus, whom Jesus resurrected from the dead. Lazarus was raised up in his mortal earthly body, as were the saints at Calvary when Jesus died on the cross. They all needed to die again. But Jesus was the first person to ever be resurrected in a glorified immortal body. Jesus didn't need to die when He raised up from the dead, because He now had His perfect resurrected body. **Philippians 3:20-21, "**

For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

Who shall change our vile body, *that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body*, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

"

So, Jesus is the mountain (The Rock) upon which Christ has built His Church. Please don't miss that! Jesus said that He, and not Peter, would build His Church! Jesus Christ alone builds His New Testament Church. **John 15:5, "**

I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: *for without me ye can do nothing*.

" Unless the Holy Spirit come down in power, nothing can happen.

Psalms 127:1, “ Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.”

Peter is NOT the Rock upon which the Church was built, Jesus Christ alone is THE ROCK!!!

[1]

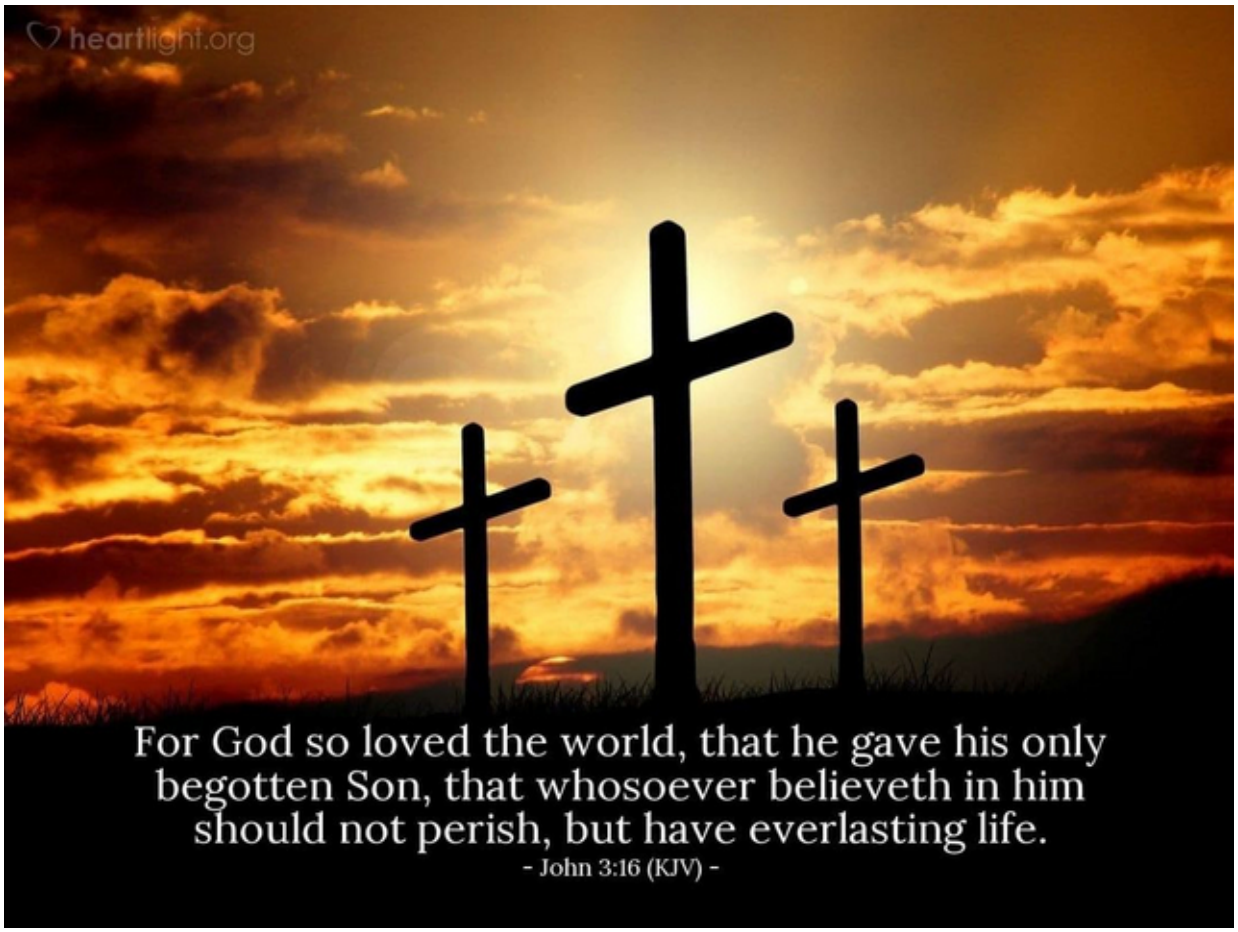

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtqZlB1ClmeO8JqpxdL21OZhVDW2Hv1mzaNIPbYsq_nCOvPmf52PdJKN9cVhFcAnV9ssRyik7bo90_l1nRicV1G706KiHL3Zi0BOU

4.4.5 The Ungodly Hypocrisy Of Pastor Clarence Sexton (2023-04-05 20:28)

Isaiah 1;4, “Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.”

Someone sent the following disturbing video to me by Pastor Clarence Sexton. ...

The Ungodly Hypocrisy Of Pastor Clarence Sexton

Sadly, and tragically, today’s Baptist pastors (and others faiths) have utterly dropped the ball for God. Does not the inspired Holy Bible command God’s men to earnestly content for the faith

once delivered unto the saints? **Jude 1:3, “Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*.”**

Kindly, Pastor Clarence Sexton wickedly bids Godspeed to Dr. Steve Pettit and Bob Jones University (BJU), which is a Lordship Salvation cult today. BJU promotes the Devil’s corrupt Bible perversions. Why oh why would any Baptist pastor wickedly bid Godspeed to such an evil place? I think the reason is the love of money. The Bible warns in 1st Timothy 6:10 that THE LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil. These big churches and Bible college institutions want to make a lot of money, so they dip their sails in sinful compromise. The biggest threat to Christendom today are today’s dead Bible colleges. Millions of young people have gone into Bible college believing that the Holy Bible is inspired by God, but by the time they graduated and came out of college they no longer believed that we have an inspired perfect Bible today. We DO have a word for word (verbally) inspired Holy Bible in English, which is the King James Bible, and none else!

BJU invited infidel [1]Paul Washer (Mr. Calvinist himself) to preach at BJU chapel in December of 2022. Steve Pettit wickedly bids Godspeed to BJU alumni, Pastor John MacArthur (a hardcore 5-point Calvinist and proponent of the Devil’s Lordship Salvation).

BJU is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. The inspired Holy Bible warns in **2nd John 1;11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

Furthermore, Pastor Clarence Sexton, Temple Baptist Church and Crown College [2]wickedly bid Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham, who openly preaches that faith is NOT enough to get to Heaven. In addition, Ham says that you must turn away from your evil ways to be saved, which is partial faith in Christ plus works. What Ken Ham is preaching is another gospel, which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit. You cannot support Ken Ham and also claim to believe a free grace Gospel, which is by faith alone without works. Pastor Jack Hyles was right, who said: "Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do."

It is my hope and prayer that Pastor Sexton will repent and stop bidding Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham and the rotten Calvinist Bob Jones University camp. I am not holding my breath though, because very few pastors are mature enough in the Lord to do the right thing. [3]WOE UNTO THE PASTORS!

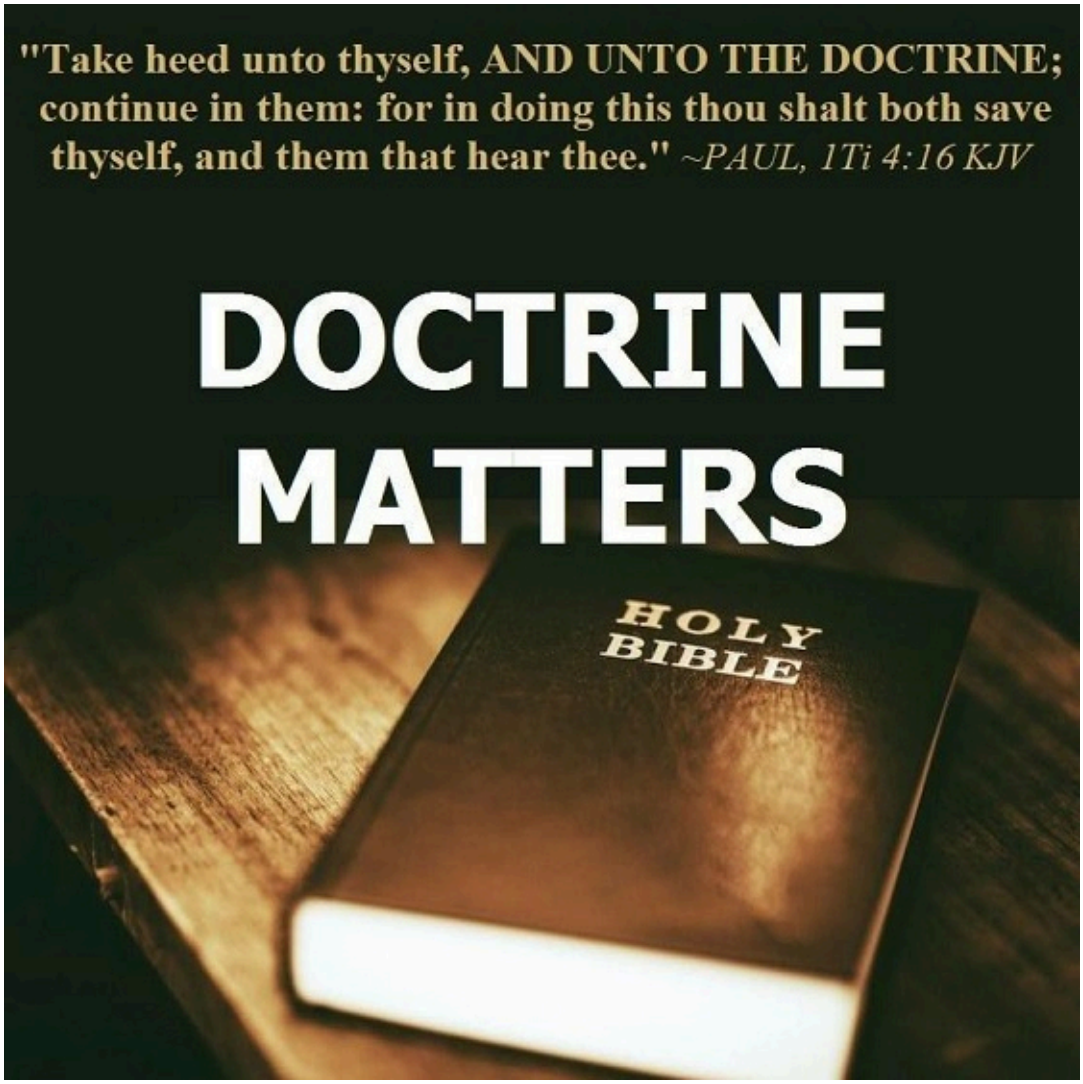

I sincerely love and respect Pastor Sexton, God knows my heart, but I must take a stand for what is right. Our nation is going to Hell because of the damnable lies of Calvinism, Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance. Bible repentance is a change of mind from unbelief to belief, not turning away from your sinful ways as a requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Repentance is when a person has a change of mind to agree with God that they are a guilty sinner, and they have no hope of going to Heaven of their own power.

Therefore, they are saved when as a sinner they turn to God by believing the GOSPEL that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ, who died on a cross in their place, was buried and physically resurrected from the dead three days later. That is the 'GOOD NEWS,' by which all who BLIEVE IT are saved immediately, irrevocably and permanently. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

It is utterly hypocritical for Pastor Clarence Sexton to bloviate about bringing America back to God and of saving America, when he is sinfully helping to promote damnable false prophets like infidel Ken Ham and the Lordship Salvation CULT at Bob Jones University. Why does not Temple Baptist Church and Crown College contend for the faith? They should be exposing BJU, not bidding them Godspeed. [5]Calvinism is not an acceptable alternative to the Gospel of free

grace, it is of the Devil. Thank you for reading. God save America from today's compromised, arrogant, complacent, cocky and indifferent money-loving pastors.

Dear reader, if America is ever going to experience REVIVAL and be brought back to God, it will be spearheaded by our religious leaders (i.e., our pastors, chaplains and evangelists—our clergy). Revival must start in the churches. That means pastors must start preaching an accurate presentation of the free grace Gospel taught in the Holy Scriptures. You're not going to redeem the United States back to God by preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance are perversions of the Gospel, both rooted in the false teachings of John Calvin (1509-1564). [6]Calvinism is NOT compatible with a free grace Gospel.

It breaks my heart and angers my soul as a born-again child of God, that most pastors are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, by preaching and supporting the Devil's damnable lie of Lordship Salvation. How are we going to save America with a counterfeit plan of salvation? How are we going to bring revival across the nation by supporting Lordship Salvation CULTS like Bob Jones University and Ken Ham's Answers-In-Genesis garbage.

Do you really think that God is going to honor BJU with their handful of corrupt Bible revisions that they use, sell and promote [7]which corrupt the Gospel? God will not bless a false gospel! God will not honor false repentance, which lying preachers tell people, requiring them to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven, which is WORKS!!! The accurate free grace Gospel is under attack!!! The inspired pure King James Bible is under attack!!!

When you hear bad pastors like Clarence Sexton promoting prayer, but he doesn't care about exposing damnable false prophets, something is VERY WRONG! Prayer doesn't expose error, it covers it up if you don't contend for the faith while you pray. Bible studies won't save America!!! Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said it well:

> "Old-fashioned, Spirit-filled, Christ-honoring, sin-hating, soul-winning, Bible preaching! It is the hope of the church! It is the hope of the nation! It is the hope of the world!"—[8]Pastor Jack Hyles

So, humbly, I'm not praying for revival for America, I'm praying for revival for America's ungodly pastors, like [9]Clarence Sexton who wickedly bids Godspeed to hellbound false teachers like Ken Ham and Steve Pettit! Until our nation's spoiled rotten corrupt pastors repent and GET RIGHT WITH GOD, this nation is doomed!!!

[10]



Faith Is The Only Righteous Thing That I Can Do!

1. https://youtu.be/5ejre20zx8I
2. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
3. https://youtu.be/Eyd2T5LErhU
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiHGG_vv8AQ-xEyShtZ5aaNfat1-ZSyuh_qZ8uor4gyGLy44MWQMH5of6N17CHWyxnLxakmMi_7NCf82BZmDn_0jKqSnkHsNKBjiTN
5. https://youtu.be/1aQGzBb2RoU
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qr2ZAEHTPSk
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_helping_to_damn_souls.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
9. https://www.sermonaudio.com/foundationsconference.asp
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgx7_t1BfDBGXh8JjM70_VTf4ZqU9IFZDyasl5sary7snEFQg0cLys0Km-x_0ZO2xxTciGm9mi-JtUWSiAOOviG4uZtO4f_yZxtBOU

4.4.6 Thank God False Prophet Steve Pettit Is Resigning As President Of Bob Jones University (2023-04-06 16:06)

Titus 1:10-14, “

For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, *who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre’s sake*. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

5624

This witness is true. Wherefore *rebuke them sharply*, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

There is nothing as deadly, and as big a threat to churches today, than the Devil's lie of 'LORD-SHIP SALVATION.' What exactly is Lordship Salvation? Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold provides this helpful definition...

> **"Lordship Salvation** is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [1]"Jesus versus John MacArthur"

Pastor Yankee Arnold also made this edifying comment...

> "Salvation is one thing and service is another, and never the two goes together. No man is saved because he serves, and no man has to serve because he is saved. Gotta keep them separate. And if you don't do it, the Scriptures will be confusing to you. You'll not rightly divide what God has to say." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [2]"Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong"

Sadly, Bob Jones University (BJU) is a cesspool of Calvinism and Lordship Salvation today, corrupting their thousands of impressionable students with another gospel. In December of 2022, infidel [3]Paul Washer (Mr. Calvinist himself) was invited to speak at BJU chapel. God knows that I love everybody, including false prophets; but I hate their false teachings! There is a proper balance that every Christian ought to maintain. We should never accept the sin with the sinner, not reject the sinner with the sin. This is biblical.

Someone asked me today how we should treat the LGBTQ community. I kindly explained to them that we ought to treat them kindly with God's unconditional love, but at the same time reject their sin and refuse to tolerate it in our churches. Unrighteous people ought to be welcomed to attend any church, but woe and shame be to the pastor of those churches who fails to preach hard with the Holy Bible against the sin and perversion of homosexuality. The truth is that we are ALL sinners! Gossip, envy, racism, jealousy, lust and not liking people without a cause are just as awful and wicked as adultery, murder and homosexuality. Don't judge others because they sin differently than you do!

Please don't misunderstand, unrepentant homosexuals ought never be hired on church staff or accepted in good standing in their unrepentant state of sin. **1st Timothy 5:20, "Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear."** This Scripture is talking about open sin which is visible in the church, not exposing private sins that you are aware of. The adulterous couple in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5 were shacking up and living in open sin, and everybody in the church knew it. The Apostle Paul rebuked the church at Corinth and admonished them to confront the man, telling him to cease and desist or leave. I am simply saying that Christ was willing to die for even the worst of sinners, so we ought to view them as someone for whom the dear Savior was willing to shed His blood on the cross. God unconditionally loves everyone, even though He is not fond of the wicked and is against them. Again, we should never accept the sin with the sinner, not reject the sinner with the sin.

Beware Of The Damnable 'Repent Of Your' Sins Heresy

Considering that 95 % of preachers today are caught between grace and works, preaching the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation, it is the safe bet for those who want to attract more

crowds to MAKE MONEY. Check for yourself and you will discover, that all of the following false prophets teach a form of Lordship Salvation, teaching that to be saved you must forsake your sinful lifestyle: Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormons, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, Lordship Salvationists, Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron, Joyce Meyer, Beth Moore, Billy and Franklin Graham, Jimmy Swaggart, Rick Warren, Joel Osteen, Pat Robertson, Paul and Jan Crouch, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, Bob Jones University, et cetera.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Satan's deadly boldfaced lie of LORDSHIP SALVATION has infected 95 % of churches (including Baptist churches) today. [4]Here is a perfect example of damnable heresy, preached by Billy Graham (1918-2018).

In addition to admitting you are a sinner and believing that Jesus died for you on the cross, according to Mr. Graham (who is now sadly screaming agony and gnashing his teeth in Hell), to get to Heaven you MUST:

1. Turn away from your sinful life.
2. Ask Christ to come into your heart and life.
3. Follow Jesus as 'Lord' from this day forward.
4. Pray for God to guide your life and do His will.

NONE of the above things are part of the Gospel.

In fact, they pollute, pervert and corrupt the Gospel, so that it cannot produce the SPIRITUAL birth. NO ONE has ever been saved by partial faith in Christ, plus YOU giving up your sinful bad lifestyle (works), and YOU attempting to follow Christ as your 'Lord' (works), and YOU asking Christ to come into your heart and life. You may do all those things and yet never be born again! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a free gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His finished redemptive work. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

How do you know if you are saved? If you have believed on the Lord Jesus Christ alone as your personal Saviour, you are saved. If you have trusted in Him 100 % and in Him alone for your eternal salvation, you are justified. If you believe the true Gospel, you are eternally saved. So….what exactly is the Gospel? It's outlined by the Bible in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 about how that Jesus Christ died on the Cross for all your past, present and future sins, was buried in a tomb, and bodily rose again from the dead on the 3rd day for your justification. That's the 'Good News' (Gospel) right there.

Why are so many churchgoers deceived and caught up into the Lordship Salvation heresy? I humbly think the big problem is that 95 % of people have never learned to think for themselves,

so they just believe whatever they hear—whether it be from the lying mainstream newsmedia or a lying neo-evangelical pastor. What saith the Scripture? **1st John 4:4, "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world."** That is to say, we ought to think objectively as believers, comparing everything that we see and hear with the inspired Holy Bible.

Also, it is in our carnal (fleshly) human nature to associate getting right with God with human effort, sacrifice and works. It is natural to think that the opposite of doing bad works is to do good works.

Albeit, the inspired Word of God introduces a very different plan of salvation, through faith alone in Christ alone. Jesus paid our debt of sin with His precious blood. We get saved by accepting Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, believing that He was buried, but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later.

All the preachers errantly teaching that a lost person must forsake their evil ways to get to Heaven don't understand the Gospel. They are adding works to grace, perverting the Gospel. Christ died for my sins so that I don't need to forsake my sins to be saved. And truthfully, no one can "turn away from" their sinning. As long as we are in the flesh, we will struggle with sin.

God commands us as His children to depart from iniquity, but this is regarding discipleship, not sonship (which is a free gift from God).

My favorite preacher quote is from Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Kindly said, I am so glad that Dr. Steve Pettit has been shown the exit door at Bob Jones University (after 9 years of being their theologically incompetent executive vice president since 2014). It's about time! Amen, amen and amen! To understand why I am so happy that he is quitting, you need to understand that [5]Dr. Pettit preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. In [6]this news article, it says that BJU is losing students and money. I am glad for that! The reason why is because BJU is helping to damn men's souls to Hell. BJU uses, sells and promotes the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions. These Bibles corrupt God's simple plan of salvation. ...

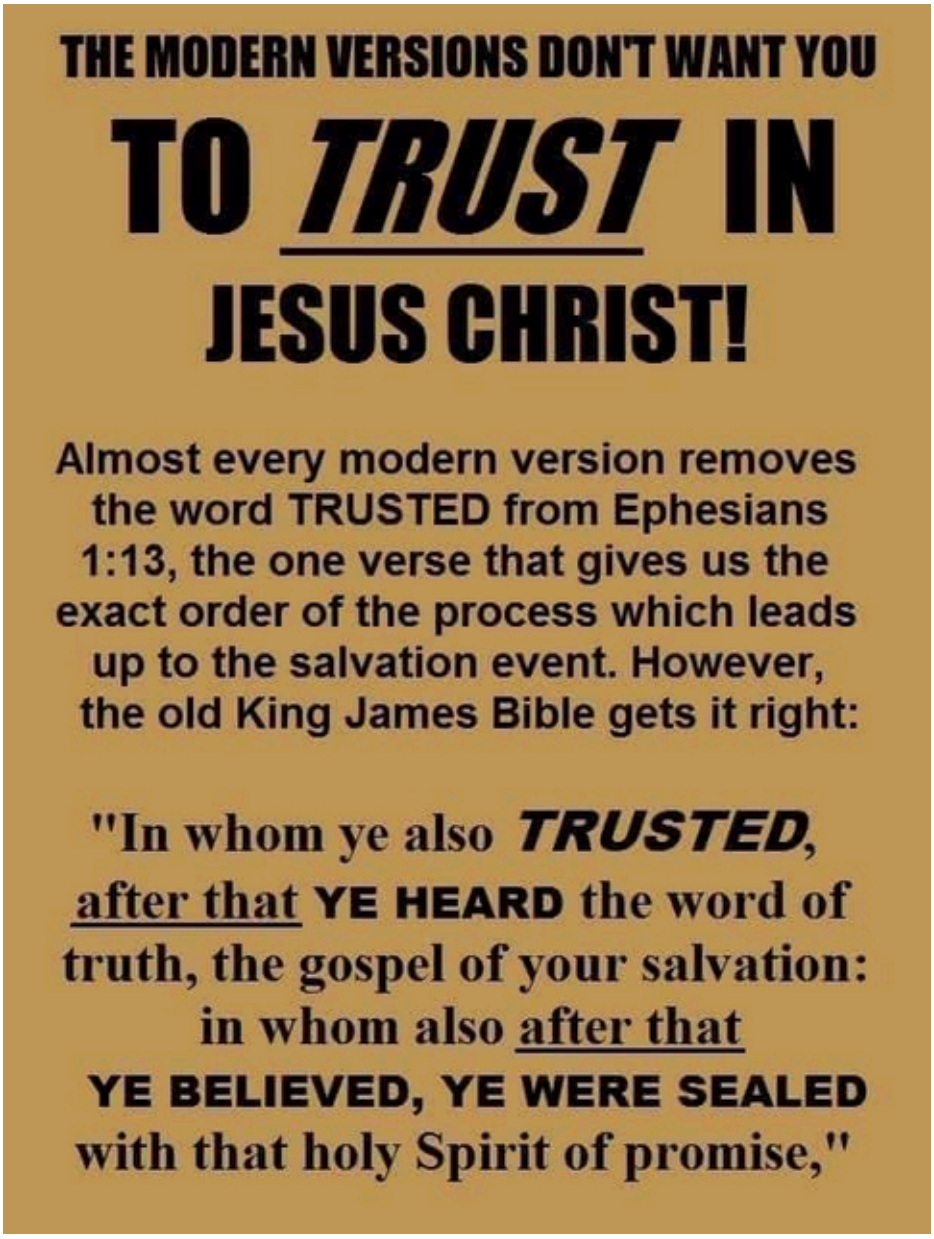

You simply cannot trust the Devil's modern Bibles. They have all been tampered with, like a criminal putting poison into nursery bottles. It is tragic that over 95 % of preachers today don't consider poison bibles as deadly as actually poison, like cyanide or arsenic. Rat poison only contains 1 % actual deadly poison, but the rest is wholesome food like corn meal. Likewise, the Devil's bibles (which includes ALL modern Bible revisions in the English language) contain less than 2 % poison, but it is enough to kill the reader, preventing them from being born-again. I cannot warn you enough to stay away from the new Bible versions, which keep coming!

Dear reader, I love you in Christ unconditionally, no matter who you are. I don't get paid for my website ministry. I started my social media ministry in 2002 and have never accepted a single penny for my labors or any other reason over the past 21 years. It seems like yesterday. I want everyone to know that this is a labor of love for truth, people and God. I started a bunch of blogs about 5 years ago, as an extension of my website ministry. I am still copying old articles that I wrote to my blogs. I am so thankful and appreciative to Google for making this possible.

Bob Jones University has been pulling on the same rope as the Devil for the past 50 years. From

all that I seen, BJU was Kosher in their plan of salvation when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was still alive and at the helm. It is clear to me that Brother Jones had a tremendous influence on the life and preaching of Dr. Jack Hyles. I love both of these dear men of God. It grieves my heart to see how our nation has changed for the worse in my lifetime. What discourages me is that today's professed Christians (particularly my own camp of independent Baptists) cannot see the forest for the trees! We are changing so quickly and most Baptists are in woeful denial. Here is a beautiful quote from Evangelist Bob Jones Sr.:

> "Young people, you can't buy salvation. You can't pay for it after you get it. But if you don't already have it, you can have it. Somebody is giving it away around here. His name is Jesus and He wants to give you salvation.
>
> Before I stop I will use an illustration I have used many times here at the college. Maybe those of you who have heard it have forgotten it.
>
> Do you see this quarter? I want to give it to you. But I am a peculiar man. I just give away quarters one way. I put a quarter in a book, shut the book, and offer you the book. You don't want the book? Well, all right, you can't have my quarter, then. I have a right to put the quarter in any sort of package I wish. You, of course, have the privilege of rejecting the quarter.
>
> God has something He wants to give you. It is eternal life. He wrapped it in the most wonderful package you ever heard of. He put it in Jesus. People looked at Jesus. He had no form or comeliness; there wasn't anything about Him to be desired. And they didn't realize what was wrapped up in that package. They put Jesus on a cross. They nailed Him there. They killed Him. Then He rose from the dead, and He has been scarred ever since that time. If you could see Jesus today, the glorified, risen Son of God, you would find scars on His brow and scars in His hands. If you could look at His side you would find a wound there. His feet are scarred. But, say, He has wrapped in Himself a wonderful gift. God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," pages 222-223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Amen and amen! That was so simply, beautiful and eloquently said. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. preached the simplicity that is in Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Sadly, after " Dr. Bob

" (as he was known) went to Heaven in 1968, the college began to drift sideways doctrinally, so that by the 21st century they were gone doctrinally!

After the horrific 911 attacks, Dr. Bob Jones III decided to remove the designation of "fundamentalist" from their college, because he felt the public would associate them with Muslim fundamentalists. I totally disagree. I think that was a cop out! I am proud to call myself a fundamentalist. I have been an Independent Fundamentalist Baptist since 1980 when I got saved at age 13. But, first and foremost I am a born-again Christian, by faith alone in Jesus Christ because of what He did to pay for my sins on Calvary's cross, and that He was buried and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

It breaks my heart to have watched BJU go to the dogs. Sadly, when Evangelist Steve Pettit took control of the helm at BJU in 2014, he solidified the institution as a cesspool of the Devil's

Bible revisions, misunderstood repentance and Lordship Salvation. I am curious who the next president of BJU will be. I have been praying that their Board of Directors will return the college to a free grace Gospel position in their doctrine, which is what they believed and taught when they opened their college doors in 1927.

It is sad to watch institutions become corrupted by the Devil. The University of Chicago was started in 1890 by a Baptist preacher, but has sadly deteriorated over the past century, so that UOC today is a cesspool of homosexuals and atheists. The same is true of Moody Church and Moody Bible Institute in Chicago. They believed and taught a 100 % free grace Gospel between 1930 and 1948 when Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) was at the helm. Sadly, Moody Church has deteriorated over the decades. Tragically, on Moody's college website today, they claim to be Calvinist in their doctrinal leaning. That is the consequence of Moody Ministries wickedly bidding Godspeed to Pastor John MacArthur (a devout 5-point Calvinist and the modern-day godfather of the heresy of Lordship Salvation). Moody Publishers prints all of John MacArthur's poisonous books. Birds of a feather flock together!

Dear friend, I hope you see the danger of Lordship Salvation. I encourage you to read Matthew 7:21-23. They cried **"Lord, Lord"** to Jesus, but He denied knowing them. They boasted of their **"many wonderful works"** done in Jesus' name, but again He denied knowing them. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. All across the world today there are religious people in the churches who are committed to serving Jesus Christ. They follow Him devoutly as the "Lord" of their life. They follow Him. They know Jesus (as Judas Iscariot did), but Jesus doesn't know them as one of His sheep. Why didn't the dead Savior know them? Jesus gives us the plain answer in **Matthew 7:21, "Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth *the will of my Father* which is in heaven."**

Something that I love about the inspired King James Bible is that it contains a built-in dictionary (which the modern corrupt versions do not). Jesus tells us plainly **"the will of my Father"** in **John 6:40, " And this is *the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The only way to become born-again is by *faith alone* in Jesus Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31).

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter Heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead.
>
> The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9). Michael P. Bowen, "[8]I NEVER KNEW YOU."

I wish, hope and pray that God would remove all false prophets like Steve Pettit. I am thankful for the sake of the students at BJU. I seriously doubt if BJU's Board of Directors will return the

college to a free grace Gospel position, but we never know. All we can do is hope and pray and see what happens, but I am not holding my breath. God will not force anyone to do what is right, the Board of Directors at BJU must first desire to change for the better. Thank you for reading.

[9]

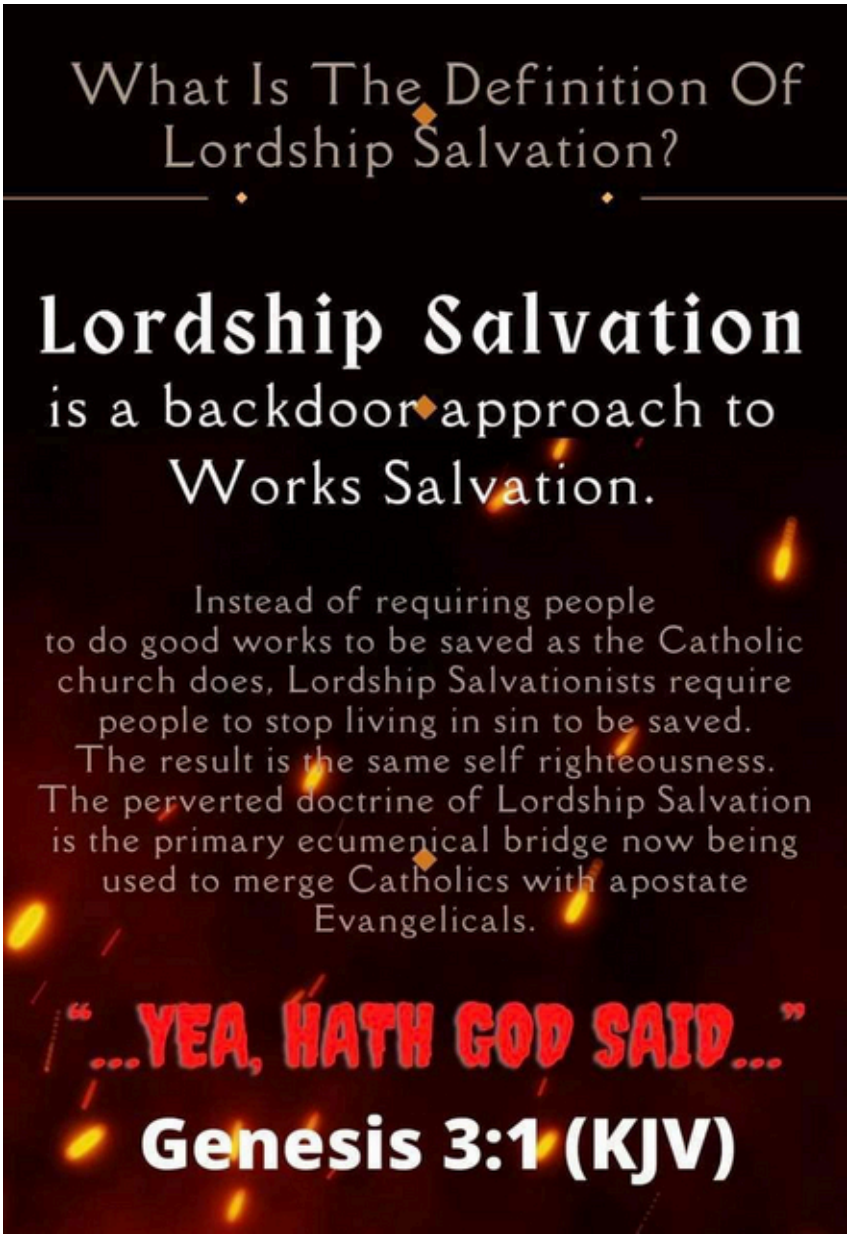

1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw
3. https://youtu.be/5ejre20zx8I
4. https://billygraham.org/story/how-can-i-know-for-sure-ill-go-to-heaven/
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
6. https://www.fitsnews.com/2023/03/31/bob-jones-university-president-resigns-amid-dysfunction-scandal/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh4b037yRB_CPQFH3G-tcnCd79eQIT0bfwbEmEPkbmH45lE6sGFCZr2mlrZ1zzQ4zVWICgB5Zjy_J93rGOK621exFOzI4N8XxdGs6b
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgfYVD3ugz_hjk-C6Nvz5-o4tp0ITe3izse0LibsXdtd0OY4G0DHSks_Oos90brBCZN1nxC_Tkk4BRtqqZxx3gBD8C5ygksAYTSgR_

4.4.7 Though He Slay Me, Yet Will I Trust Him (2023-04-07 18:49)

Job 13:15-17, " *Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him*: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him. Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears. "

As a preacher with a website ministry, I receive many emails. I love helping people and corresponding with others, the more the better. In my ministry work I hear about many heart breaking stories. A lot of saints are discouraged nowadays because of the ungodly mess that our country is in. I found the following picture recently and I really like it, because it is so true...

[1]

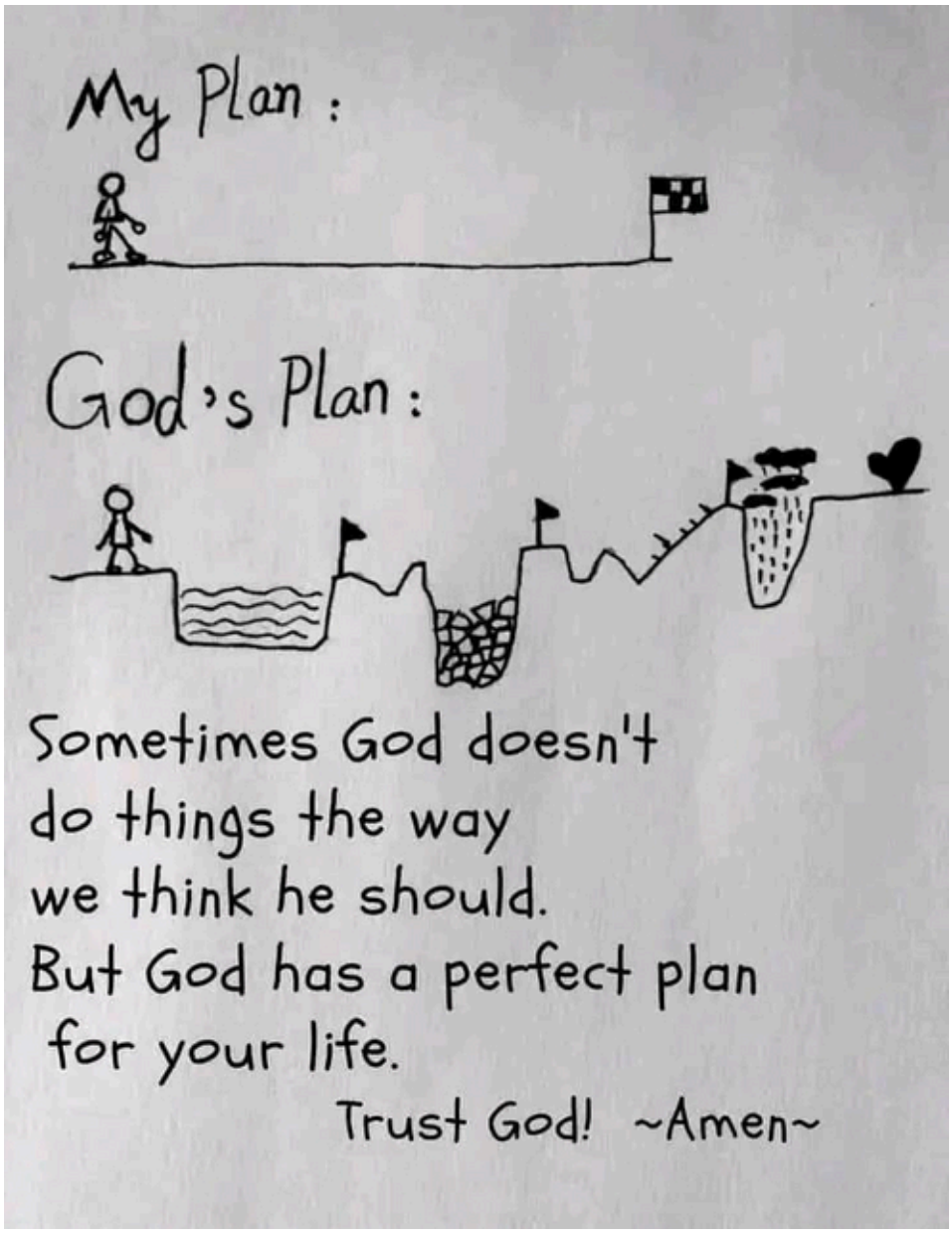

So oftentimes in life things don't go as we planned. That has certainly been true in my lifetime. Life is what happens to us while we're making big plans! ...

> **1st Peter 1:6-9, "Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations: *That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold* that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."**

The preceding passage of Scripture is astounding! The inspired Holy Bible teaches that our troubles, burdens and heartaches are worth more than gold. Wow! I just checked and today's gold price is: [2] $1,969.46. The Bible says that our problems, trials and headaches in life are worth more than gold! But dear reader, how many believers think that way? How many of us as God's children value life's difficulties as being valuable? I admit that I usually don't think that way at first, until I process what has happened, and then I reflect Scripturally over the matter.

As I grow older, I am learning to bring my thinking into alignment (agreement) with the Word of God sooner than later, which means that I can find peace of mind sooner than later. This is what Solomon means in **Proverbs 3:5-6, "**

Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. *In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths*." I often don't understand why things are the way they are, and I'm sure you often feel the same way too. But dear friend, God does understand all things! Even though we cannot see our hand in front of our face sometimes, God knows exactly what will happen tomorrow. Trust the One who sees tomorrow!

I decided long ago that I am going to be like Job, who after losing everything he held near and dear in his life, exclaimed in

Job 13:15, " ***Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him*: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. "** Job lost nearly everything! Interestingly, it was God and not Satan who began the wager. In Job chapter one we read that God challenged Job to a gentlemen's bet. ...

> **Job 1:6-12, "Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them. And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought? Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land. But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face. *And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand*. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD."**

I won't go into the full story, but just the highlights. God gave Satan permission to torment Job. We learn several important Scriptural lessons in this tremendous story:

1. God has placed a protective hedge around every born again believer (Job 1:10)
2. Satan can instigate evil thugs to murder people (Job 1:15)
3. Satan can cause lightning to strike and cause fire (Job 1:16)
4. Satan can instigate theft, crime and devastating financial loss (Job 1:17)
5. Satan can control weather (he killed Job's 10 children with a tornado, Job 1:19)
6. Satan can afflict a person's health (he smote Job with boils) if God permits (Job 2:7)

Dear friend, please don't ever place God on trial. I remember a true story a few decades ago. A young couple went off to Bible college. After about one year, the husband was suddenly killed in a horrible tragic car accident. That young man's wife became bitter against God. Her life was turned upside down, [3]like the Poseidon ship. She quit church and told everyone she was now an atheist. Oh, listen dear reader, God loves you! I cannot tell you why things happen as they do. Why do bad things happen to good people? Why do good things happen to bad people? The truth is that we are all guilty sinners in God's sight. There Bible says that there are none righteous, no not one (Romans 3:10). We live in a fallen world because of sin, which began with Adam's sin in the Garden of Eden (Romans 5:12).

Everything that God does is right! I don't care what may come your way, you just decide once and for all right now that everything God does is right. I made that important decision many years ago. I refuse to question God. Please don't question God. The most dangerous question you will ever ask God is: "

WHY?

" We won't know the answers to these questions until we see Christ someday, and then we shall know Him, even as we are known.

1st Corinthians 13:12, " For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known." What a precious promise from God!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi0bdtcj_clRyLyyEws5EMwNKZx202OH830NRUxu1BTFTn266EXs_D_mgc3y7uOHYCKL0Y4aBP-Fw9MavJVUEMT2ZWgPnnFnjlXWJH
2. https://markets.businessinsider.com/commodities/gold-price?op=1
3. https://youtu.be/qdOBjf33K5I

4.4.8 What Kind Of God Would Cast Anyone Into Hell? (2023-04-10 19:55)

"And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire." —Revelation 20:15

Many people are bitter at the idea that a God would cast someone into a lake of fire to be tormented forever. It was legendary author, Mark Twain (1835-1910), who said: *"If there is a God, he is a malign thug."* This is how the majority of the world views God. With all the

suffering, hatred and religious fighting going on all over the world, many people get angry at God. Why does God allow pain, sorrow and suffering?

The truth is that mankind is responsible for his own woes. I know that's the last thing people want to read, but it's the truth. Did God put the United States government $10,000,000,000,000 into debt? No. Did God brew the beer that killed thousands of people last year? No. Did God invade Iraq and murder over one million people? No. Yet, many people find it convenient to blame God for everything. It's not God's fault that wicked people banned God, prayer and the Bible from the public school system beginning in 1962. It's not God's fault that most Americans are woefully ignorant of truth and saturated with a love for sin.

It is not God's fault that a generation of hippies in the 1960's decided to rebel, abuse themselves with illegal drugs, and live in fornication. This is a direct consequence of Rock 'N' Roll. As a result, a group of evil people made abortion legal in 1972 at a federal level. We are paying the price today. Now homosexuals are screaming for their "rights."

For the Wages of Sin is Death

> **"For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

God is Holy, i.e., morally perfect. God is the ultimate Lawgiver. Someone recently said to me that God is the biggest mass-murderer in the world because he killed nearly everyone with the flood of Noah's day. That's a pretty bold statement. Does not God have a right to take life, since He is the One Who creates life? Who are we to decide what is right and wrong based upon our finite and corrupt human reasoning?

The fact of the matter is that everyone of us deserves to burn in the fires of Hell forever. The reason "why" people get upset with God over the problems in this life is because we think we deserve better. We think humanity deserves better. We want to see every little child eat a good meal. Yes sir! We want to see all wars come to and end forever. Amen! We want everything to be good; but there's a big problem... we want to live in sin and still secure God's blessings. It doesn't work that way. Americans can hypocritically sing, "God Bless America" all they want; but God will NOT bless a ruthless nation of baby-murderers!!! God will NOT bless a vile nation of liars, cheats, pornographers, boozers, fornicators, stiffnecks, lesbians, astrologers, marriage quitters, perverts and sickos.

This sin-loving world deserves to suffer. Most preachers today have lost touch with the reality of God's Law. Here's a brief quote from Jonathan Edwards' classic sermon entitled, "Sinners in the Hands of An Angry God"...

> "Your wickedness makes you as it were heavy as lead, and to tend downwards with great weight and pressure towards hell; and if God should let you go, you would immediately sink and swiftly descend and plunge into the bottomless gulf, and your healthy constitution, and your own care and prudence, and best contrivance, and all your righteousness, would have no more influence to uphold you and keep you out of hell, than a spider's web would have to stop a falling rock. Were it not for the sovereign pleasure of God, the earth would not bear you one moment; for you

> are a burden to it; the creation groans with you; the creature is made subject to the bondage of your corruption, not willingly; the sun does not willingly shine upon you to give you light to serve sin and Satan; the earth does not willingly yield her increase to satisfy your lusts; nor is it willingly a stage for your wickedness to be acted upon; the air does not willingly serve you for breath to maintain the flame of life in your vitals, while you spend your life in the service of God's enemies." Jonathan Edwards, '[1]SINNERS IN THE HANDS OF AN ANGRY GOD'

You won't hear that on the Oprah Winfry Show! Jonathan Edwards is correct— our sins are so loathsome to God that if it weren't for God's undeserved mercy, we'd all plunge into the depths of eternal damnation into the Lake of Fire!!! There can be no salvation without the Law of God that shows us our desperate need for the Savior, Jesus Christ. We all deserve to be severely PUNISHED in the torments of Hell because of our own sins. Thankfully, Jesus paid the price for our sins with His own precious blood (1st Peter 1:18, 19), so we don't have to go to Hell when we pass into eternity. Jesus is Precious!

If people could only grasp just how wicked they are, and the extent to which we have all violated God's holy Law, no one would ever question why God would punish someone in the flames of Hell for all eternity. Is that a gamble you're willing to take?

Man's Freewill

Blaming God for the problems of this world is to say that God should override man's freewill and force Himself upon us. If God did that, then we'd blame Him as well. Sin is the culprit; not God. God never created Satan; he created an upright archangel, Lucifer, who chose to rebel and sin on his own. God never created a fallen world; Adam and Eve sinned and allowed sin to enter into the world (Romans 5:12). God is not to blame. It is not His fault. God is doing a good job.

When Adam and Eve chose to eat of the forbidden fruit, they sinned and opened a Pandora's box upon humanity. To date, God allows mankind to make their own decisions, and to suffer the consequences thereof. The world is in a mess today because of man's greed, [2]love for war, selfishness, racial hatred, and love for sin in general. Sin is violating God's Law. Consider the sinful pride and arrogance of Las Vegas, a city so vile and wicked that they've nicknamed it "[3]SIN CITY." They might as well spit on God.

The average person complains often about the "evil rich people" who control everything and afflict those who are less fortunate; but they'd do the same exact thing if they were rich. We are all rotten sinners, looking out for number one, self. Only by yielding to God's Holy Spirit through obedience to the Scriptures can any believer please God (2nd Corinthians 10:5).

Although God has given mankind a free will to decide for himself; He has also commanded us to "repent" (Acts 17:30). The reason why there is so much evil in the world today is become of man's stubbornness, pride and love for sinful pleasures. God is NOT to blame. Sadly, our actions DO affect our loved ones, as [4]Madalyn Murray O'Hair found out when her wickedness ended up getting herself, her son and her granddaughter murdered.

Charles Spurgeon on God's Justice

5636

God is the ultimate Lawgiver. He is not unrighteous to throw the abominable, who reject His gift of free pardon, into Hell. Consider the following quotes by Pastor Charles Haddon Spurgeon...

> "First, we cannot expect that the God of the Bible would allow sin to go unpunished. Some may imagine it; they may dream their intellects into a state intoxication, so as to fantasize a God apart from justice; but no man who has any common sense, can imagine a God without justice."
>
> "You cannot conceive of a good king or of a good government that could exist without Justice, much less of God, the Judge and King of all the earth, without justice in His heart. To imagine Him all love, and no justice, would be to make Him less than God. He would not be capable of ruling this world if He had not justice in His heart."
>
> "There is in man a natural perception of the fact, that if God exists, He must be just; and I cannot imagine that you can believe in a God, without believing also in the punishment of sin. It would be difficult to imagine Him elevated high above His creatures, seeing all their disobedience, and yet looking with the same composure upon the good and upon the evil; you cannot imagine Him giving the same reward of praise to the wicked and to the righteous..."
>
> "This world is not the dungeon where God punishes sin... judgment is reserved for the next world... Your own consciences will tell you that God must punish sin. You may laugh at me, and say that you have no such "belief." I did not say you had, but I said that your conscience tells you so, and conscience has more power over men than what they think to be their belief. As John Bunyan said, 'Mr. Conscience had a very loud voice, and though Mr. Understanding shut himself up in a dark room where he could not see, yet he used to thunder out so loudly in the streets, that Mr. Understanding used to shake in his house through what Mr. Conscience said.' And it is true so often."
>
> "You say in your understanding, 'I cannot believe God will punish sin;' but you know He will. You don't want to confess your secret fears because to do so would be to give up what you have so often most bravely asserted. But because you assert it with such boasting and high-sounding words, I think you don't really believe it, for if you did, you would not need to look so big while saying it... I know that when you are dying you will believe in a hell. Conscience makes cowards of us all, and makes us believe, even when we say we don't, that God must punish sin."
>
> SOURCE: Charles Spurgeon, sermon entitled, 'TURN OR BURN,' preached December 7, 1856, at the Music Hall, Royal Surrey Gardens (note: Spurgeon is a controversial preacher, because he is in fact a Calvinist to some degree in his theology. So I do not endorse all his sermons or writings. Please keep that in mind.)

God is a holy (morally perfect) God, Whose holiness demands justice! If God were to break His Word, then he would be unholy and untrustworthy. The Bible clearly tells us in **2nd Peter 3:9 that God is "not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance."** God never casts anyone into Hell with a smile on His face or joy in His heart. I am leary of professed Christians who rejoice over the death of the wicked. The Bible plainly

states in **Ezekiel 33:11, "As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live."**

Hell wasn't created for mankind; but rather, for the Devil and his angels. Every human soul that enters Hell will be there only by their own CHOICE. Everyone either chooses to trust or reject Jesus Christ as their Savior. The issue is sin. We are all sinners condemned under God's Law (Romans 3:19-23). Only through the sin-cleansing blood of Jesus Christ can anyone go to Heaven (1st Peter 1:18, 19). No amount of self-righteousness or religious experience can save a person from Hell.

Please Don't Place God On Trial

People mutter all kinds of accusations against the God of the Bible. Oh, listen my friend, God is a good and fair God! He is very great indeed. Those who curse and blame God will not persist in their blasphemies forever…

> **Psalms 2:1-5, "*Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?* The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, saying, Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision. Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure."**

There is only one way you'll ever get a pardon from God to escape the judgment of Hell—by faith in the precious blood of Jesus Christ. The only begotten Son of God left His home in glory up in Heaven. He came down to the earth to suffer, bleed and die on a cruel Roman cross to pay for OUR sins. He didn't have to do that because He didn't have any sins of His own (2nd Corinthians 5:21). But, Jesus loved us so much that He did it anyway (Romans 5:6-9). Friend, if you go to Hell, you'll have no one to blame but your own self.

What kind of God would cast someone into Hell? A good God, that's who! A fair God, that's who. The Lord has paved the way of escape for every human being, all you need to do is appropriate that free gift by accepting Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and then resurrected from the dead physically three days later. That is 'THE GOSPEL,' the 'GOOD NEWS' of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day

(1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

2nd Timothy 2:13, "

If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.

" God has been faithful, to be willing to save anybody who BELIEVES ON JESUS, but you've got to make that personal choice friend. Your sins have already been paid for. There is a gift of eternal life with your name on it in Heaven. But unless you personally accept that free gift from God, which has already been paid in full by the sacrifice on God's only begotten Son on the cross, you WON'T get it! Sadly, Hell is full of lost sinners who cold-heartedly rejected God's free gift, but found out 10 seconds after they died that it was too late.

I think it is clear from history (from his own writings which were critical of God, the Bible and Christianity) that Mark Twain (1835-1910) was not a born-again Christian. I am sad to think

that in 1910 Mark Twain plunged into the depths of the fires of Hell forever, but that is the only place Christ-rejecters can go. It is either Heaven or Hell friend, and nothing in between. There is no mythical place of Purgatory taught in the Holy Bible, where sinners temporarily suffer before meeting their final destination. When you die, you is either an instant awakening in the torments of Hell, or you will be escorted by angels to Heaven (Luke 16:19-31).

[5]

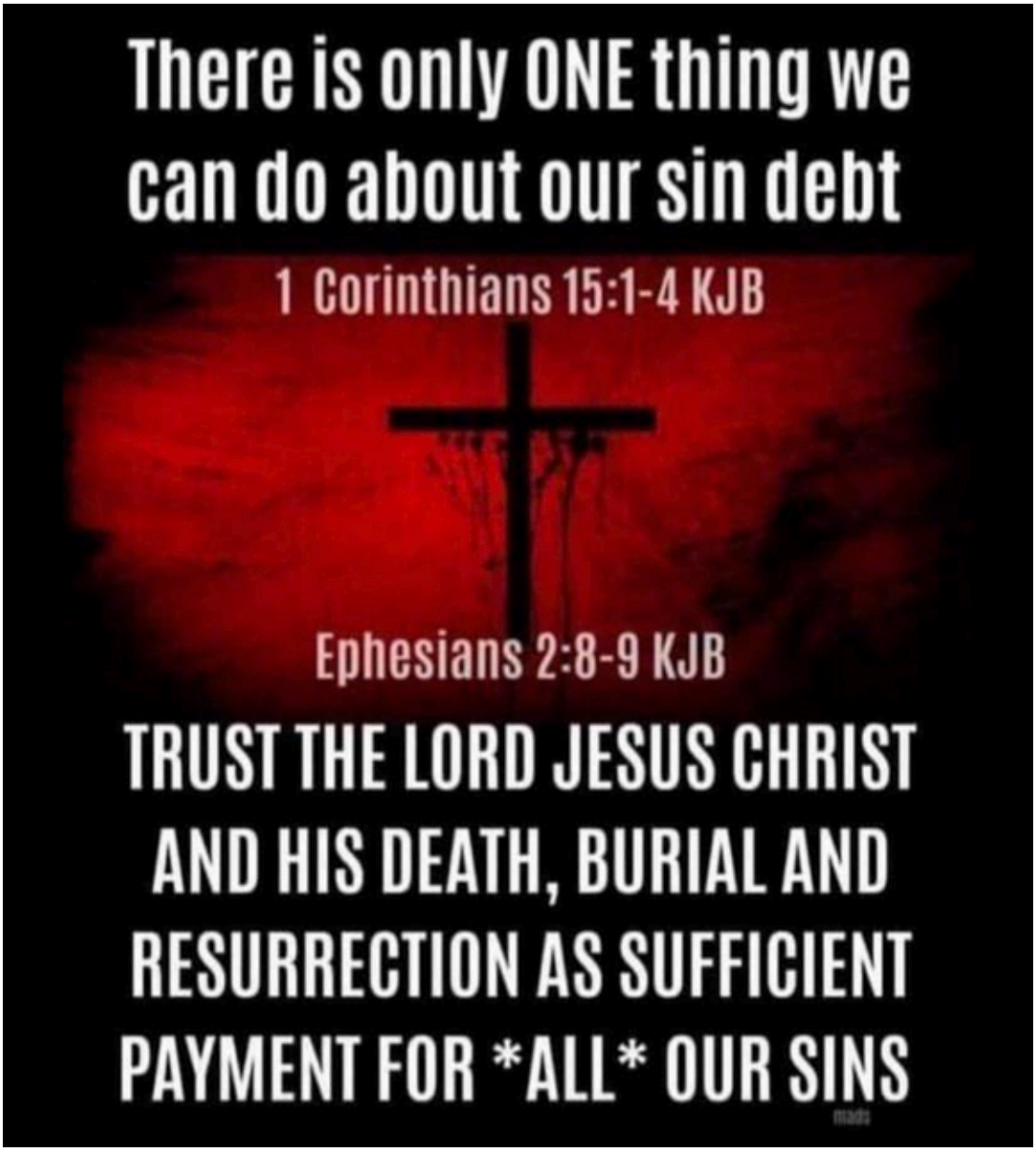

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Jonathan_Edwards/angry.htm
2. nuclear_testing.htm
3. sin_city.htm
4. madalyn_ohair.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhN_3kgIP9cmQaBN_W58Iw12Z5AkXdHTnOu2R5dpcxANBZ13TlQe5AzP1V_bMi8Hz89Amih95aa7nqgQQrz3eFY35nmzbkUjEEp-0q

4.4.9 Love Covereth All Sins (2023-04-11 18:26)

Proverbs 10:12, “

Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.”

This is perhaps one of the most ignored passages of Scripture in the inspired Holy Bible.

If you are familiar at all with the mainstream news media and social media, unless you’ve lived in a cave somewhere, then you have heard all types of slander, accusations and hateful speeches against people. The Bible tells us that the Devil is

“THE ACCUSER OF THE BRETHREN.”

> **Revelation 12:10,**
>
> **“ And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.”**

We are never more like Satan than when we speak evil of others, bringing up their past failures and sins to shame, embarrass, hurt or discredit them. No saint of God ought ever do such a shameful thing! If you are familiar with my websites and blogs, then you know that I don’t mention people’s personal sins. I could mention some famous names and tell you about sins that I am aware of, but the Word of God says in our text Scripture that hatred stirs up strifes.

Having said that, I DO expose bad pastors and religious leaders who mistreat people, refuse to allow me to attend their church, or they are guilty of preaching heresy. Pensacola Christian College has banned me from attending their Campus Church, so this is an ongoing situation. I am still willing to reconcile and make peace with them, and to start removing my criticisms against them from social media, but only when I am welcome to come back to Campus Church. Why should I stop criticizing them, when they are proving by their shameful behavior everything that I have said in my Bible preaching against them?

Sadly, PCC doesn’t give a damn! I don’t expect to ever hear from them. I mailed three letters, two to Campus Church and a courtesy copy to Pensacola Christian College. They all totally ignored me. So after six weeks I got upset and criticized them on social media. Only then did Pastor Jeff Redlin cruelly email me to tell me that I am banned from attending Campus Church. Fine, then I will continue to preach against their CULT! Only shady religious cults ban people from attending church. I am not the only victim at PCC, read for yourself some of the negative comments by their own alumni...

> “Don’t go here if you’re a Christian; they don’t actually follow the Bible. They just use it as an excuse to treat people like trash.” —Danielle Tate (2016)

“This institution did more to harm my personal development than any other. As a 38 year old professional, I still bear the scars of how I was treated by this harsh, unloving, uncaring college.” —Greg S (2015), a former abused PCC student

“17 years later and I’m still shaking off the trauma. So many extra-biblical rules it’ll make your head spin. Great place for Pharisaical training if your into that. The rule book has more rules than the Bible.” —Jorn Anderson (September 2022), former mistreated PCC student

“Pcc is the worst school ever. It was a complete waste of my time and money. They kicked me out for going to the wrong Sunday school class. And that was a year ago. They still will not release my transcripts which has put me behind in my college career. They schools not be called a Christian college if they cannot even live by what the Bible has to say. If I was able to take it all back and not go there I would in a heartbeat. I am warning you if you are thinking about going DONT DO IT!!!!” —Gavin Bufford (2017), abused former PCC student

“I’m a 2018 graduate of PCC and I went here for all 4 years. It’s really sad that this place calls itself Christian, its legalistic places like pcc that give Christians a bad name. They do have a lot of rules regulating most areas of life. I was treated very poorly and rude by several "Christians" on staff and faculty and I saw many of my friends treated the same way. I’ve personally seen people who were once people I would hang out with, when given positions of leadership become legalistic monsters taking joy in getting as many students in trouble as possible, and this is done in the name of Christ! As a student you are guilty until proven innocent and can be kicked out just because someone accuses you of something.” —Nick Harrison (2019), a mistreated PCC alumni

“It is NOT a friendly environment. All they care about is rules instead of encouraging and building you up in your Christian walk.” —Hannah Elizabeth Kirchhoff (December 2022), mistreated former PCC student

“They call themselves Christians, but Christians are supposed to show compassion and patience.” —Angela (January 2023), mistreated former PCC student

“In retrospect, I thank God for not having the opportunity to attend here (Pensacola Christian College) and myself for not making the decision to enroll.” —Richard Deuto (January 2023)

“Crackpot unaccredited school.” —Meryl Montgomery (November 2022)

I love this truthful quote from Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001)...

> “I am all for standards, but I am not for standards without love.” —Pastor Jack Hyles

Bingo! That is the missing ingredient at PCC, God’s unconditional love and compassion for individual people. Sadly, the cult system always comes first at PCC, and their plethora of rules, but individual people do not matter. I experienced that cold-hearted indifference firsthand from the incompetent hateful pastors of Campus Church, and the indifferent leadership at PCC who didn’t even have the decency to respond to my lengthy letter asking for their intervention, just so that I could come back to attend Campus Church.

I am not bringing up PCC’s past sins, I am asking them to allow me to attend Campus Church, but then won’t budge because they are sinfully arrogant and have huge egos at PCC. Their sin is ongoing.

SHAME on Pensacola Christian College! When a pastor disses you and your humble letter pleading to make reconciliation (as they shamefully did to me in the summer of 2022), that pastor’s heart is filled with hatred, just as the ungodly mother who aborts her baby hates that child. No mother who has an abortion loves that precious life. Tragically, only SOME LIVES MATTER at Campus Church and PCC. To God, ALL LIVES MATTER, and you’re not right with God unless you think ALL LIVES MATTER.

When someone makes things right with us, we ought to forgive them and let the matter die. When a preacher sins and pays the price for his sins, we ought not continue to bring up that preacher's past sins. That is, we shouldn't bring it up days, weeks, months, years or decades later, stirring up hatred and strife. Wicked critics all over social media love to bring up every sin they can find about a preacher to destroy his name, testimony, legacy and ministry, if they can. They are doing the evil will of their evil father, Satan. ...

> John 8:44-45, "*Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do*. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not."

As God's children we ought to love others as ourselves. Would you want someone to constantly mention your sins and faults? No, you would not. Jesus commands every believer in **Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."**

This is 'THE GOLDEN RULE.'

Of course, this does not mean that pastors shouldn't call out open sin in the church. **1st Timothy 5:20, " Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear."** This verse simply means that a pastor is the shepherd of God's flock, and he has a duty to preach against sin to ensure that the Devil doesn't get his foot into the door of the church. False teachers are always trying to creep into every local New Testament church. They need to be exposed. However, p

lease don't confuse our text verse that love covereth all sins, with contending for the faith (which is our responsibility as Christians). There is a fine line between faith and foolishness.

Ecclesiastes 12:11, " The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd." I like to think of a pastor's job as similar to a game of Whack-a-mole! When Modalism (which denyies the doctrine of the Godhead, i.e., Trinity) rears its ugly head, WHACK! When open sin appears in the church, WHACK! It is the pastor's solemn duty to prevent worldliness, apathy, false teachings and wickedness from sneaking into and taking root in a church. **1st Corinthians 5:6, " Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?"**

But most of all, please never forget the Scripture's warning that without love, nothing else matters. ...

> **1st Corinthians 13:1-3, "**
>
> **Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains,**

and have not charity, I am nothing. And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though *I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing*."

The word "

charity

"

here means

"

love.

" Pastor Jack Hyles said it well earlier: *"I am all for standards, but I am not for standards without love."* Amen and amen! PCC lacks God's love because their leaders don't genuinely spend time walking with God. They've majored on the letter of the law (rules, rules and more rules) at PCC, but they have horribly minored on the spirit of the law, which is the love of the Holy Spirit. You read the earlier negative comments from former PCC students for yourself, how that PCC is all about rules without any love.

Love is forgiving and giving people a second chance. PCC refuses to even let me come back to their church. That is hatred at PCC! I have love and am willing to make peace with them, but they woefully lack God's love, which is why they are holding a grudge and patronizing me. I will reluctantly continue by God's grace to expose the PCC cult, by their own choosing. I pray and hope that some day PCC's leadership will repent of their heathen attitudes, and do the right thing. God is watching.

Proverbs 10:12, "

Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins." This wonderful inspired Scripture is simply teaching us, that as God's redeemed children we should always seek to err on the side of forgiveness, mercy, gentleness, kindness, understanding and giving people who have sinned a chance to make restitution, reconciliation and restoration. I firmly believe that everybody deserves a second chance in life.

That is what God's simple plan of salvation is all about. No matter what you have done in this life, God is offering you a complete pardon, as if you had never sinned at all. All you need to do is come to God as a guilty sinner, and by faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but bodily resurrected from the dead three days later. This is 'THE GOSPEL,' by which all who BELIEVE IT are instantly, irrevocably and forever saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Thank you for reading.

[1] 

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQ5OCym3vKt5ltDmowdDhZUGjf7Y51CHELolold9fd4ug_m0khGoW36LJcdxpXO68TiGK8Vmd883qR5wiCeg3GBF8LroFNq7ZgJKM

4.4.10 Satan's Bible Versions Teach It's "Difficult" And "Hard" To Be Saved (2023-04-12 15:49)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, "For we are not as many, which *corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

Now ladies and gentlemen, with the eternal truths in mind that I just shared with you from the inspired Word of God in the King James Bible, please examine and compare what the ungodly, corrupted, Alexandrian, modern, Bible PERversions say...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Matthew 7:13-14, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because *strait is the gate, and narrow is the way*, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it."**
>
> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Matthew 7:13-14, "Enter by the narrow gate. For the gate is wide and the way is easy that leads to destruction, and those who enter by it are many. For the gate is narrow and ***the way is hard that leads to life***, and those who find it are few."
>
> NEW KING JAMES VERSION (NKJV) - Matthew 7:13-14, "Enter by the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and broad is the way that leads to destruction, and there are many who go in by it. Because narrow is the gate and ***difficult is the way which leads to life***, and there are few who find it."
>
> EASY TO READ VERSION (ERV) - Matthew 7:13-14, "You can enter true life only through the narrow gate. The gate to hell is very wide, and there is plenty of room on the road that leads there. Many people go that way. But the gate that opens the way to true life is narrow. And ***the road that leads there is hard to follow***. Only

a few people find it."

HOLMAN CHRISTIAN STANDARD BIBLE (HCSB) - Matthew 7:13-14, "Enter through the narrow gate. For the gate is wide and the road is broad that leads to destruction, and there are many who go through it. How narrow is the gate and ***difficult the road that leads to life***, and few find it."

REVISED STANDARD VERSION (RSV) - Matthew 7:13-14, "Enter by the narrow gate; for the gate is wide and the way is easy, that leads to destruction, and those who enter by it are many. For the gate is narrow and ***the way is hard***, that leads to life, and those who find it are few."

NEW LIVING TRANSLATION (NLT) - Matthew 7:13-14, "You can enter God's Kingdom only through the narrow gate. The highway to hell is broad, and its gate is wide for the many who choose that way. But the gateway to life is very narrow and ***the road is difficult***, and only a few ever find it."

WHAT HERESY!!! Folks, please burn your modern [1]Alexandrian Bible revisions!!! The Devil is laughing at the wickedness of pastors and churches today. And don't kid yourself, this is NOT a matter of the churches being naïve, ignorant or lacking truth. WISDOM CRIETH FROM THE HOUSETOPS!!! The truth about the satanic modern Bible versions is all around us, but the churches are rebellious against THE TRUTH!!!

Proverbs 1:20-22, "Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets: She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, saying, How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?" Isaiah 59:14, "And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter." You have to deliberately not want THE TRUTH in this age of information to remain woefully ignorant.

Yet, today's new-evangelical pastors are woefully indifferent, complacent, unwilling to suffer persecution for the name of Jesus. They won't receive any rewards from the Lord when He returns for their cowardice. Their earthly salaries are the only reward which they will ever receive,. God doesn't reward unfaithful servants who intentionally stand back, while their brethren go to war alone, suffer alone, and are put outside the gate with Jesus. Where are the 7,000 who haven't bowed their knee to Baal?

We need them now in our churches! Sadly, most pastors today (which includes most independent Baptist ministers) aren't even amongst the 7,000, because they HAVE sold out and bowed their knee to Baal. Most Baptist pastors today have sold out to ecumenism—having bought into into the Devil's fake Bible versions, subscribing to Dr. John MacArthur's satanic Calvinist teachings and false gospel, teaching [2]Wrong Repentance and the ungodly heresy of [3]Lordship Salvation. Woe unto the churches!!!

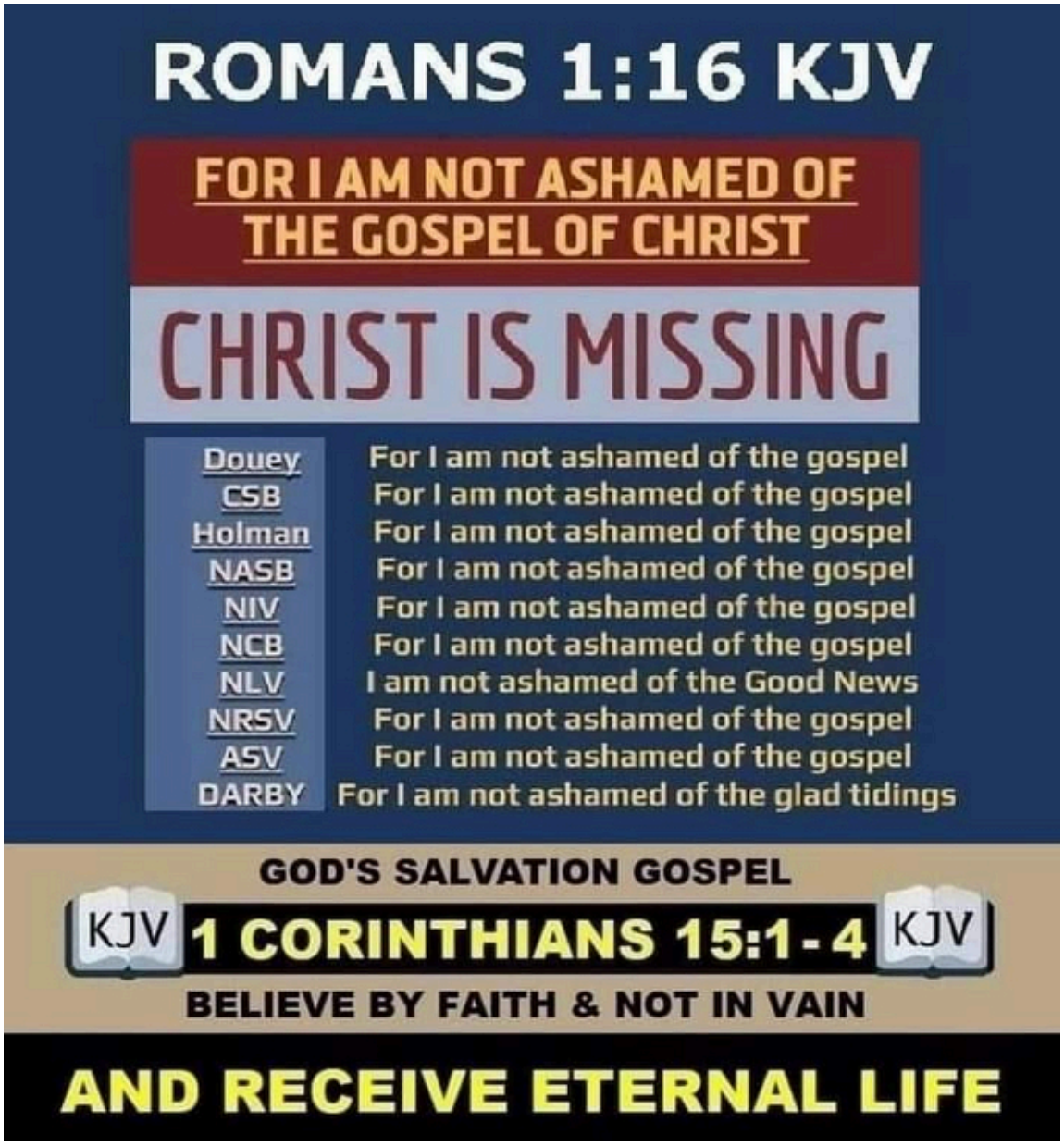

1. alexandrian_perversions.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/wrong_repentance.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhG4vjCBzj7O12hPni__71ylUkvNSQS_YORErGOp5lIW7-a3kYvjKXvbDdRdc6XagkDpz9rL6r7ZlODAomAkgUJSXG9_bPCU13qrDb

---

4.4.11 Think Right, Live Right And Do Right (2023-04-14 20:47)

Proverbs 4:23, “

***Keep thy heart with all diligence*; for out of it are the issues of life.**

”

5646

Proverbs 23:6-7, “

Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:

For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

”

I am reminded of these important passages of Scripture often. My favorite Bible verse is

Proverbs 4:23, “

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. **”** I love this Scripture passage because it admonishes us—to constantly GUARD against what we choose to see, what we choose to hear, what we choose to dwell upon in our mind and the type of friends that we choose to have —because they all affect the decisions that we make.

Prisons are full of people who choose to hang around the wrong kind of friends. When that bad friend commits a crime, and you are with them, you will go to prison too! We all know that a group of people is much more likely to do evil things that as individuals. That is because as human beings we are very impressionable, influenced by others. I refuse to have any close friends except at church. I don’t want to get close to someone who drinks booze, smokes pot, does illegal drugs, gawks in lust at women, has a greedy mindset or doesn’t like to talk together about the Holy Bible. I love talking about God’s Word, all the time. I have learned that the fastest way to get rid of unwanted acquaintances is to simply start talking about the things of God. The inspired Word of God is near and dear to my heart, because it is THE TRUTH.

One of my favorite quotes is from Dr. Jack Hyles:

> “If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, ’[1]Unjust In The Least’

Amen and amen! I don’t want to do anything terribly wicked. I value my freedom. I don’t want to be locked up like an animal in a cage, behind bars in a prison. That is cruel! I am against prisons in the first place. The following sermon by Pastor Steven Anderson is one of my favorite. I love this guy, that he is objective and thinks for himself. This is such a needful sermon for Americans today...

The Criminal Injustice System
(Pastor Steven Anderson)

The Bible teaches us how to overcome sin in our life so we can live right.

2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, “Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and *bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ***; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.”** This is not brainwashing; but rather, being led by the Holy Spirit. When a sinful thought enters into our mind (which we cannot prevent), we must immediately seize that bad thought, bringing into submission to the written Word of God.

This is why it is of paramount importance that we abide in and memorize the inspired Holy Scriptures, committing many Bible verses to memory. What saith the Scripture?

Psalms 119:9-11, “Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? *by taking heed thereto according to thy word*.

With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

” I cherish this passage of Scripture, because it tells us how to live right.

We need to memorize Bible passages. Anybody can memorize the Bible. You simply start by reading the verse a dozen times. Then break it down in your mind into separate phrases. After familiarizing yourself with the passage for awhile, try to recite it without looking at the verses. I also like to write those Bible verses on 3 x 5 cards to carry around with me, so I can look at them when I forget. If you do this regularly, you WILL memorize Scriptures.

Psalms 11, “

Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

” David had it right! If we want to overcome the temptations in our life to sin, then we must saturate our thinking with the inspired Word of God. The Bible will keep us from sin, or sin will keep us from the Bible.

There are men and women rotting in American prisons today, unfortunately serving life sentences for crimes they have committed, who would give anything just to have a second chance. I have watched interviews of such men, who profess that they found the Lord while in prison, but it was too late for them, because they will never get out of prison. Oh, how sad it is that so many people don’t learn life’s lessons until they end up rotting behind bars. Dear friend, please don’t let that happen to you. Be careful what influences you allow into your life. Fear God! When the Bible speaks of “the fear of the Lord,” it literally means to be afraid of God. If you are not saved, you should be afraid (John 3:36). If you are saved, but living a life of disobedience to your Lord, you should be afraid (2nd Corinthians 5:11; Psalms 6:1).

I don’t know about you my friend, but I want to think right, live right and do right.
Ecclesiastes 12:13, “

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man*.

5648

For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

” Any sensible person should fear going to prison. But a wise person fears God more. **Hebrews 10:31,**

“It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.”

If you are a born again child of God, then you have nothing to fear regarding going to Hell. There is NO CONDEMNATION for the redeemed saint (John 3:18; Romans 8:1).

However, there is cause to fear at the Judgment Seat of Christ for those saints who have squandered their lives in sin and selfishness, who have never shared the Gospel with anyone, who have defrauding others financially, committing adultery and shaming the name of Christ. **1st Corinthians 11:31, “ For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.”** If we make restitution and reconciliation with those whom we have hurt here on earth, then God won’t need to deal with it in eternity. But for those believers who have hurt others, and have refused to make it right them with, God will avenge them. **1st Thessalonians 4:6, “That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that *the Lord is the avenger of all such,* as we also have forewarned you and testified.”** God is bound by His promises to make all things right.

A good way to look at the future judgments of God is this...

- **Judgment Seat of Christ** — Civil court for all saints. We will all be judged according to our works (but as believers, not the damned). Unfaithful believers will lose rewards and suffer shame, tears and sadness. Many will be strongly rebuked and embarrassed by their sins. Those who failed to go soulwinning will not shine as other saints will, who won many souls to Jesus (Daniel 12:3). At this judgment sin won’t be judged; but rather, good and bad done in the body (2nd Corinthians 5:10). Jesus has already paid for all our sins with His blood, so there is no danger of going to Hell for any child of God.
- **Great White Throne Of Judgment** — Criminal court for all the unsaved. The dead will be judged according to their works and cast into the Lake of Fire forever.

What a joy to live upright to please our heavenly Father. **Proverbs 28:1, “**

The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

” If we do everything that we are supposed to do, then we can keep our head high with confidence (before both God and men), knowing that no one can accuse us truthfully. But if we are guilty, then we lose our confidence and live in constant worry and fear of being caught, tried and punished. I don’t know about you dear reader, but I have the same proper attitude as Joshua, who said:

> Joshua 24:15, “
>
> And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*.
>
> ”

Yes, amen! As for me and my house, WE WILL SERVE THE LORD!!! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) rightly said: “Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of evil, wicked thinking.” Dr. Bob (as he was called) is absolutely correct! Your character is what God knows you to be; your reputation is what men think you are. If you desire to never do anything horribly wicked, then don’t do anything that is slightly wicked.

Last year I watched several dozen episodes of Forensic Files and Cold Case Files. It is nothing short of astounding, the technology and wisdom that police detectives use to catch criminals. I was so impressed by how they work. In this day and age you have to been stupid to even try to get away with committing crime. They will catch you! Something that I noticed, because I was paying attention for it, is that nearly every time someone committed a big crime (murder, rape, bank robbery, et cetera), they were already committing lesser evils (lying, drunkenness, going to strip clubs, slandering, stealing, lust, et cetera).

Dr. Jack Hyles is so right:

> “If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, ’[2]Unjust In The Least’

We must all answer to God someday in eternity, whether saved or unsaved. NO ONE can escape God’s judgment. **Hebrews 4:13, “Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.”** Some thief stole my new $75 propane bottle from my barbeque. The thief also stole all my solar-powered lights on my front lawn. That thief cost me $150. That individual will be judged by God. He, she or they will answer to God. The Bible warns and promises that NO ONE ever gets away with doing evil. The eyes of the Lord are upon the evil and the good. So if you have been hurt or defrauded by someone (known or unknown), God knows exactly who they are and what they have done (whether it be good or evil). God will judge everyone!

With these helpful truths in mind, by God’s grace, may we all think right, live right and do right.

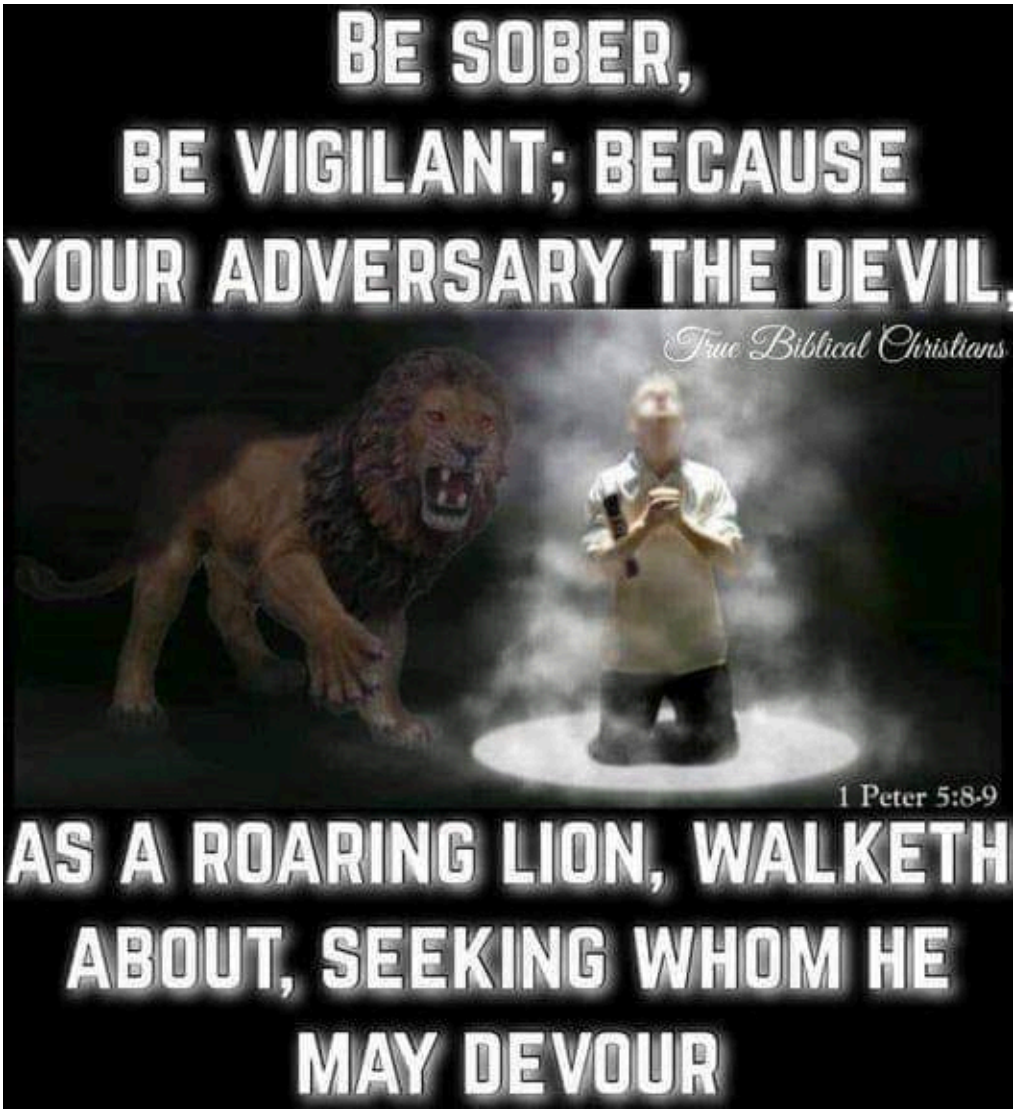

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5KN3TBqh2TZAh-odM3vpT8reIyEtmr0WDnkIPO3Qs3XGSN9hu-SbI5xtDsZ8Kz_quPYHP4T1JHSRJpJCz-wsuXNKbFiTnVhyq7fx

---

4.4.12 People Confused About The Gospel Are Not Saved (2023-04-16 10:00)

Acts 15:1-5, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question. And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren. And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them. *But*

***there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses*.”**

I keep hearing ignorant wannabe theologians on YouTube, and unlearned preachers, say that many people are saved even though they are confused and partly wrong on the Gospel.

Dear reader, how can that be? Let me ask you a question: *How wrong can a person be concerning the Gospel and still be saved?* I have heard preachers claim that some people who are caught between grace and works are saved. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 11:6, “And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.”** There is no middle ground dear reader. You are either saved entirely 100 % by grace, or else it is partially by grace plus 10 % your own works, but it cannot be both.

Also, please take a look at:

> Romans 4:2-5, “For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.”

God doesn’t owe you or me anything except eternal damnation in the fires of Hell. This passage of Scripture puts to rest the nonsense that people in the Old Testament were saved by works, or faith plus works. No they were not! As we just read in Romans 4:4, “

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt

.” If anyone at any time in human history has, is or ever will be saved by faith plus works, then salvation was by DEBT, and not GRACE! The Bible very plainly teaches that salvation is solely by God’s grace. **Ephesians 2:8-9, “*For by grace are ye saved through faith*; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.”**

It astonishes me, it really does! The Bible speaks so plainly that salvation is by God’s grace alone, without works. Yet, millions of incompetent clergy today in the world preach something drastically different than what the inspired King James Bible teaches. Nowhere in the Word of God are we taught to “repent of your sins” or “turn from your sins” to be saved, yet dishonest preachers add those requirements to God’s simple plan of salvation, perverting it!

I contend dear reader, based upon the authority of God’s inspired Word, that no one is saved who adds the slightest bit of works to the Gospel. I mean not before, during or after being saved. There are all sorts of heresies being taught today in churches and Bible colleges regarding how to get to Heaven.

Partial Faith In Christ Plus Something Else Equals Damnation

As an example: When I attended the corrupt neo-evangelical Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2013-2014. The church had monthly ’Watchcare Meetings’ in staff member’s homes. At these quaint meetings we would sing, fellowship, eat food and hear devotions from the staff member. I really enjoyed those meetings and I miss them. At one meeting I witnessed to a staff member of Harvest’s Christian Academy. His name is Jason, one of the school’s teachers. I asked him if he believes that you can simply admit to God that you’re a sinner and believe the Gospel to be saved. I was horrified by his answer. He said: “

Uh, I think a little more is required than that.

” I knew immediately that he was still unsaved, a child of the Devil hellbound in his sins without Christ. Jason has been woefully deceived by Marty Herron and the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU), who are the devil’s servants!

I asked Jason what he believed a lost sinner must do to be saved. He said that a person must repent to turn away from their sinful behavior. He said that a person must make Jesus their “Lord,” following Christ in obedience no matter what the cost. I was sad for him, knowing that the Devil has conned him into living the Christian life instead of being born again.

Dear reader, Jesus said in **John 3:3b, “YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN.”** No one will ever enter through Heaven’s pearly gates, nor walk upon the heavenly streets of gold who adds lordship to grace, and turning away from sins to faith (behavior modification). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

May I remind you friend of **Matthew 7:21-23,**

“

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

” This is a very disturbing passage of Scripture, because it exposes hundreds of millions of false converts today throughout the world.

Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again, which is exactly what happened to these unfortunate false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23. They boasted to Christ that they had prophesied (preached) in His very name, but Jesus denied even knowing them. They were not The Great Shepherd’s sheep. **John 10:27-28, “*My sheep hear my voice, and I know them*, and they follow me: And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. ”** I love that! Jesus KNOWS His sheep. That is, He knows the children of God, those who have had their sins washed away by the precious blood of the Lamb (1st Peter 1:18-19).

Jesus does not know Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Chuck Phelps and other infidels in the Bob Jones University (BJU) cult. BJU is a cult because they use, sell and promote the Devil’s corrupt Bible manuscripts translated by Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort. Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) does an excellent job exposing the BJU cult in this work titled: ’[1]The Alexandrian Cult Series.’ BJU is also a cult because they preach another gospel called ’[2]Lordship Salvation.’ They do not preach a free grace Gospel, which is by faith alone without works. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) rightly [3]exposes Lordship Salvation as a perversion of God’s grace. Pastor Jack Hyles[4] exposes the Devil’s damnable lie of Lordship Salvation.

Acts 15:5, “But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the

law of Moses." In this passage we read about some Pharisees who were believers. They are saved. But the Bible says the Pharisees confused the Gentiles by requiring them to keep the law of Moses, not to be saved (because they couldn't have been saved by works); but rather, because they are saved.

Even today in 2023, we hear corrupt preachers errantly teaching people that you must keep the law if you are saved. No, you do not! You SHOULD keep the law (Romans 3:31), obeying God's commandments, but if you don't, then grace will much more abound (Romans 5:20, 6:1). The more that we sin as saints, the more God's grace abounds, so that no child of God can ever lose salvation. We may lose our happiness and sweet fellowship with the Lord because of sin, but we can never lose what wasn't ours to give in the first place. If we couldn't be saved by good works, then we certainly cannot be lost by bad works. Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9).

Beware Of The Bob Jones University Cult

Bob Jones University falsely teaches that faith is not enough to be saved. Their Statement of Faith errantly requires you to "

[5]repent and turn away from your sins

" to be saved. That is NOT the Gospel, it is a manmade plan of damnation. Listen friend, the most dangerous thing that you will ever do is to trust a preacher! Some people asked Jesus what 'WORKS' they must do to be saved. Jesus simply told them to 'BELIEVE ON HIM.' **John 6:28-29, " Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent. "** There is the simplicity of salvation, which is the Gospel.

If confused churchgoers who think that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning, or be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning, to get to heaven are really saved, then what about water baptism? Are Churches of Christ cult members saved, who believe that you cannot go to Heaven without being dunked in a baptistery? No, they are not saved. No one is saved who has the ungodly mindset that faith in the 'Good News' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen is insufficient to get to Heaven. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his*. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief." I cherish this passage of Scripture. The Old Testament Sabbath Day was symbolic of the coming Messiah, in whom all who rest are saved. Just as God rested from His labors on the seventh day, so also are we saved by ceasing from our works and wholly resting in Jesus' name. It is that simple to go to Heaven. To be saved, you simply need to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you.

If you would like to go to Heaven...

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at

all to do with what you do for Him. “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast” (Ephesians 2:8-9). —Michael P. Bowen, ’[6]I Never Knew You,’ p. xii

Please don’t let some sincere but misled lying preacher take you with him to the Lake of Fire. I thank God for doctrinally sound preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)...



Dr. Jack Hyles, Hammond, Ind.

[7]

’[8]The Gospel Or Another Gospel’
(by Pastor Jack Hyles)

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deadly_bob_jones_cult.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiPbMBrmLwtcP5JgQoqaid-5r1jp1YDQsX-a_1ygTC0Aa1_0hYWIXbK2qk4WaoiseO1mHcMNIbLSKgoOQ376gYofvjfR60Uw6yFwXz
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha091921.mp3

4.4.13 Baptists Ought Not Divide Over The Rapture (2023-04-16 20:15)

Galatians 5:13-15,

“

For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.

For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

”

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Anderson is titled: "[1]DEAL BREAKERS." In this sermon he explains that as Baptists we ought not divide over minor doctrines, such as the timing of the Rapture. I humbly agree. The two big deal breakers are the inspiration of the King James Bible, and a free grace Gospel. We ought to separate from those pastors and churches who preach Lordship Salvation and other perversions of the Gospel, and also separate from those who use, sell and promote the Devil’s corrupt Bible revisions today. Using corrupt Bibles will adversely lead to concluding corrupt doctrines!

Granted, some believers will argue that a Pretribulation Rapture is not a minor doctrine, but in my humble opinion it is. A major Bible doctrine is a belief that affects salvation. Such major (fundamental) doctrines of the Christian faith include: Jesus’ virgin birth, His sinless life, His death on the cross and subsequent burial, Christ’s bodily resurrection, His substitutional (vicarious) death on the cross in our place, the Godhead (Trinity), the necessity of Jesus’ shed blood and application to the heavenly Mercy Seat, et cetera. I am 100 % settled on a Pretribulation Rapture. It is biblical.

Respectfully, Pastor Steven Anderson goes as far as to teach that the Rapture will happen "75 DAYS" after the prophetic event of the Abomination of Desolation (AOD - Matthew 24:15).

That is date setting! Jesus said in Mark 13:35-37 that no one, not even the angels, know the TIME of His return.

The Abomination of Desolation is the chaotic event when the Antichrist stands in the Jerusalem temple and claims to be God. The False Prophet will erect a talking image of the Beast (possibly a hologram), demanding that all humanity worship the image or be murdered. The daily sacrifices in the temple will cease. The peace agreement between the Jews and Arabs will be dissolved. All temple worship will be discontinued.

Daniel 9:27 and 12:11-13 teach that from the "midst" (middle) of Daniel’s 70th week of prophecy until the end will be 1,290 days (3 1/2 years). So logically there must also be 3 1/2 years before the AOD. This is where we get the 7-year Tribulation from, which Pastor Anderson denies. Since we know that there will be 1,290 days between the AOD and Christ’s Second Coming, if the Rapture happened 75 days after the AOD, then we would know exactly the time of Christ’s Second Coming, which would be 1,290 days minus 75, or 1,215 days.

But this throws a monkey wrench into Pastor Anderson’s theology, because He errantly teaches that the Rapture and Christ’s Second Coming are the SAME event. So how can the Rapture happen 75 days after the AOD, and yet there still be another 1,215 days before Jesus’ Second Coming? Kindly said, the truths I have just shared with you blows holes through Pastor Anderson’s teaching on Bible prophecy.

Only a Pretribulation Rapture makes sense and agrees with Bible prophecy. Only a Pretribulation Rapture allows for Christ’s imminent unannounced return. Pastor Anderson, in his "After The Tribulation" film, says: "Jesus couldn’t possibly return at any time." I totally disagree, and so does the Holy Bible. Jesus told us in Mark 13:37 to "watch" for His return. Why would the Lord command us to "watch," if He couldn’t return at any time? That wouldn’t make any

sense at all.

Furthermore, we read in **Titus 2:13, "Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;"** If Pastor Anderson is correct in his Pre-wrath Rapture theory, then we should be looking for the Man of Sin, the Antichrist (because the Antichrist must appear first before the Rapture can happen). That contradicts the plain teaching of the Scriptures that we should be looking for the glorious appearing of Christ.

Having said all that, I love and support Pastor Anderson's aggressive soulwinning ministry, which we so desperately need nowadays. In my humble opinion, Pastor Anderson is the Dr. Jack Hyles of our generation. Brother Hyles used to say: "I'd rather see a guy with wild fire than no fire." Yes, Pastor Anderson has wild fire, and I don't agree with some of his methods or teachings, but he is on the Lord's side. The church on its worst day is better than the world on its best day!

I thank God for the New IFB movement for their emphasis on soulwinning (Matthew 28:19-20), aggressive preaching against sin (Isaiah 58:1), and that they faithfully contend for the Christian faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). I once heard Johnny Pope, who was a staff member at Hyles-Anderson College when I was a student (1985-1993), say in chapel one day: "We need a whole new breed of preachers in the next generation." By God's grace, Pastor Anderson and his proteges are that new breed of preachers, for which I am grateful to God.

The Devil always goes after the best Christians, so I pray for Brother Anderson, his family and church regularly, for God to protect them from evil. Google (who acquired YouTube in 2006) has horribly censored New IFB preachers (and old IFB as well), costing the loss of billions of sermon video views. Pastor Anderson alone lost over 7,000 sermons that YouTube deleted. Yet this transgendered ungodly filth, [2]like Rosie O'Kelly and thousands more like him are welcomed and allowed by YouTube to promote their Satanic degenerate filth to ruin lives. But a godly preacher [3]who preaches the truth of God's Word is banned from social media. Every moment of every day, all across America, our Bill of Rights is being violated by big tech companies.

Sadly, the corrupt U.S. government hides behind the courts, letting the courts do the dirty work of banning free speech. A Texas judge ruled a few years ago that since Google/ YouTube is a private company, they can censor whatever they want. That is so wrong when you consider that over 92 % of all web searches are filtered through Google. This is effectively exactly what Communist China is doing, censoring their citizens. Tragically, in 2015 my Jesus-is-Savior.com website received 15,000,000 total visitors, but I'll be fortunate to have 600,000 total web visitors for 2023. This is what Google has done, censoring my ministry because I TELL THE TRUTH. Thankfully God sees everything and He ultimately is in control of my ministry, which is really Jesus' ministry since I do it all for Him (John 15:1-7).

God will NOT bless America! I stopped singing the hypocritical song: "God Bless America" over 15 years ago. No Sir, I don't want God to bless this filthy perverse, dishonest, adulterous and untoward generation. We are provoking God's wrath and judgment upon our wicked nation, it is just a matter of time (read Revelation chapter 18, which I believe describes the future total destruction of the United States). God damn America!

I think it is sad that so many Baptist needlessly fight and cannot get along. We need to fight

against neo-evangelicals today with their damnable Lordship Salvation, and their plethora of perverted Devil's bibles. However, disowning each other over our different beliefs about the Rapture shouldn't come at the expense of working together to win souls to Christ. I don't like that the New Independent Fundamental Baptist (New IFB) movement denies a pretribulation Rapture, but I'm not going to reject their entire movement of soulwinning churches because of that. I am from the Old IFB movement, I admit; but I am a big supporter of the New IFB too.

The New IFB has a hunger for aggressive soulwinning that the Old IFB lacks, sad to say.

Also, the New IFB preaches on many different topics that the Old IFB won't touch with a 10-foot pole; such as, the New World Order, 911 being an Inside Job, the fraud of the Federal Reserve, the evils of Zionism, America's dysfunctional criminal injustice system, corruption in the U.S. federal government, the false doctrine of Dispensationalism, et cetera). I love that New IFB preachers spare not and cover all the bases.

Even though we disagree on several minor doctrines and methods, we are all on the same team, serving the same Creator, working to win lost sinners to Jesus Christ. We need each other. I am saddened to see Old IFB pastors hating, attacking and working against New IFB pastors. Not me, I'm helping both the Old and New IFB, because were all in the same boat. Our enemies are neo-evangelical Baptists, with their damnable lie of Lordship Salvation, and their counterfeit Bible revisions.

I'm talking about the corrupt neo-evangelical cult at Bob Jones University. I am talking about infidel Paul Washer and his Calvinist college at Southwestern Baptist University. I'm talking about Moody Bible Institute, who today boasts of leaning toward Calvinism, and whose Moody Publishers company prints all of Dr. John MacArthur's demonic Calvinism garbage. Neo-evangelicals are destroying churches all across America! I am talking about the demonic Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. These damnable institutions are all preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus something more (like forsaking a lifestyle of sinning, inviting Christ into your life, making Jesus the 'Lord' of your life). The only way to Heaven is to put your trust wholly in the 'Good News' of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day. This is **"the Gospel" (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).**

Here is Pastor Anderson himself explaining the differences between the Old IFB and New IFB...

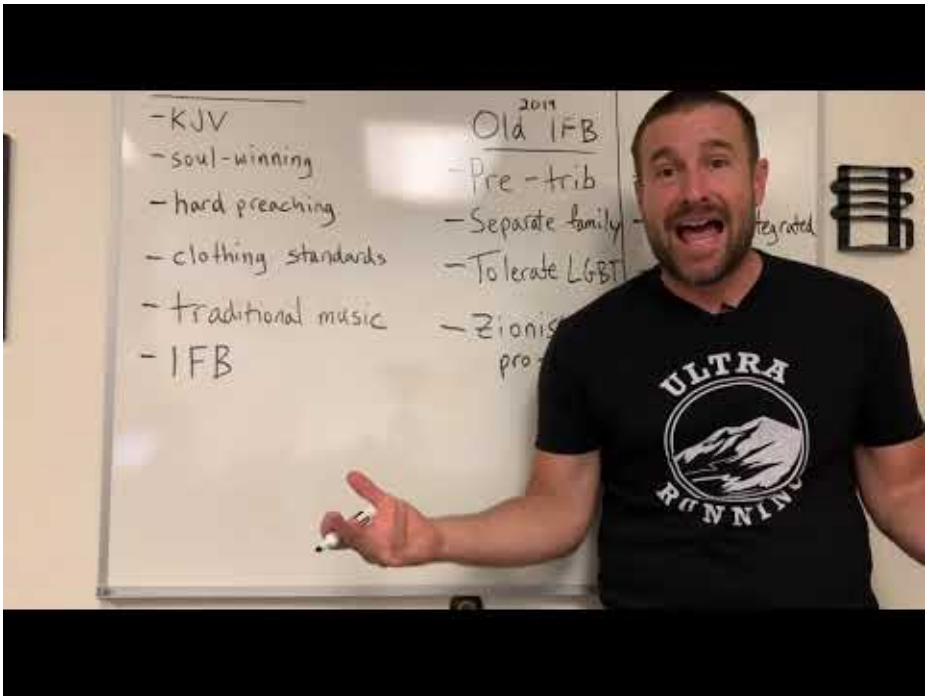

Old And New Independent Fundamental Baptist Differences
(New vs. Old IFB)

I am a big fan of the [4]Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona. Praise God for their soulwinning church! So what if they think Jesus will come back at a later time than I do, the Lord is working through them to get tens of thousands of lost sinners saved! I want to be a helpful part of their ministry—by promoting their soulwinning ministry, promoting their sermons, encouraging their followers who contact me, and praying for them.

1st Corinthians 3:9,

“For we are labourers together with God: ye are God’s husbandry, ye are God’s building.

”

[5]



1. https://youtu.be/D7eCdTQuYZw
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=be4kmjfvzOs
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nyMxNbD-aSE
4. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJgjsTPi-Z1RKQd1zf_HMgybkKrHOSqX1N9CZY-0z3cdWi7KBf_JwMa5QPu-LQLKsKUvrzcMfPgL5muZt7EFjrrZ-QZHytTUi6r-3

4.4.14 Did Elijah Going To Heaven Prove There Is No Paradise? (2023-04-18 10:06)

Acts 2:27, 31-32, " Because *thou wilt not leave my soul in hell*, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.... He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, *that his soul was not left in hell*, neither his flesh did see

corruption. *This Jesus hath God raised up*, whereof we all are witnesses. A biblical event many cite to support belief that the righteous go to heaven when they die involves the prophet Elijah."

There is an ongoing battle between the New IFB against the Old IFB. By "IFB," I mean "independent fundamental Baptist" churches. Let me say that I am strongly against uplifting the IFB movement over the Old IFB churches. There is only local New Testament churches. The New IFB was started by Pastor Steven Anderson in 2006, when he founded the Faithful Word Baptist Church. Since then he has ordained dozens of ministers, who are today part of the New IFB.

Unfortunately, Pastor Anderson has some bugs in his theology (e.g., denying a Pretribulation Rapture, errantly teaching that homosexuals cannot be saved, errantly teaching that God and saints should hate homosexuals, and errantly teaching that Jesus went to burn in Hell for 3 days when He died on the cross). It is this last false doctrine about Jesus burning in Hell which promoted me to write this blog. Anybody who preaches that Jesus burned in Hell is woefully ignorant of the inspired Holy Bible.

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

Having said that, a member of the New IFB recently wanted to debate and argue with me recently, which I simply reject and refuse to do. I won't argue with people. He insisted that Pastor Anderson is accurate in saying that Jesus burned in Hell. In this blog I will prove that Jesus did NOT burn in Hell. The dear Savior plainly told the repentant thief on the cross that they would be together in 'Paradise' that very day. **Luke 23:43, "**

And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in *paradise*." So unless you think burning in Hell is Paradise, then you must reject Pastor Anderson's heresy. I say that respectfully, because I love and respect Pastor Anderson for his hard work, aggressive soulwinning labors and faithfulness to keep going for the Lord. Brother Anderson is dear to my heart.

All of our lives we have been taught in churches and Bible colleges that the prophet Elijah was caught up into Heaven in a whirlwind of fire. But as I will show you, the truth is that Elijah was only caught up into the lower heaven, into the clouds, and did not go to Heaven.

Most of the following information [1]I found at the 'Bible Answers' website. Since they use the New International Version (NIV), I rewrote the article in my own words, using the inspired King James Bible, but I want to give due credit for the information...

Elijah was a prophet of God in the ninth century BC. The inspired Holy Bible teaches that **"Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven" (2nd Kings 2:11).** But does this contradict the testimony of Jesus, who 1,000 years later said that **"no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven." (John 3:13).** So we have a biblical discrepancy here.

We also have have a discrepancy between Acts 2:27 and 2nd Kings 2:11. Acts 2:27 says that Jesus went to Hell (this evidences that there was a literal place called Paradise in the Old Testament. Hell (Greek: Hades) was compartmentalized. We see evidence for this truth in Luke 16:19-31, in the true story of the rich man and Lazarus, who both died and went to Hell. The rick man went to the Torment side of Hades, but Lazarus went to the Paradise side of Hades, and there was a Great Gulf fixed between them the Bible says.

Again, a good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. Luke 23:43 is clear that Jesus DIDN'T burn in Hell, He went to Paradise. It is unfortunate that Pastor Anderson does not rightly divide the Word of Truth in this matter. Clearly, Paradise is not burning in Hell.

So, how can we explain this two seeming biblical discrepancies? The following Bible truth will resolve both of these seeming contradictions.

There are THREE different meanings of

"

heaven

"

in the Bible:

1. *CELSTIAL HEAVEN* - God's dwelling place — the place of His throne, and where the resurrected Christ is today (Colossians 3:1), interceding for the saints (Romans 8:24). Jesus Christ is our High Priest (Hebrews 4:14). The Bible teaches in **Hebrews 8:1-2, "Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens; A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man."** Heaven is specifically called God's dwelling place (**"thy holy habitation," Deuteronomy 26:15**).

2. *THE UNIVERSE* - Another heaven discussed in the Bible is what we call "outer space." It is the domain of the moon, planets, asteroids, black holes, galaxies, sun and stars. David spoke of these wonders when he pondered God's awesome creative handiwork in **Psalms 8:3-4,**

   "When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;

   What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?" Multiple Scripture passages mention **"the stars of heaven"** (Genesis 26:4b; Deuteronomy 1:10; 28:62; Isaiah 13:10).

3. *EARTH'S ATMOSHPHERE* - There is another "heaven" that is the earth's atmosphere which surrounds our planet, consisting of oxygen, nitrogen and other trace gases. This heaven — the earth's atmosphere — is mentioned in such passages as **Genesis 7:11b-12** , which describes the great flood of Noah's day,

   " the windows of heaven were opened. And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights. " The Bible also speaks of

   " the birds of heaven, " those that fly overhead (Job 35:11; Jeremiah 16:4).

To determine which heaven is meant in a Bible passage, we must carefully consider the context of the passage. It was the earth's atmosphere into which Elijah was taken up in a whirlwind of fire. **2nd Kings 2:11, " And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; *and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven*. "** Elijah was now gone.

Most theologians and other readers ass-u-me that Elijah was taken up to the Heaven where God lives. But, this was not the case. The sons of the prophets knew otherwise. They knew

the whirlwind had simply removed Elijah to another location on earth. They exclaimed to Elisha: **2nd Kings 2:16, " And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send."** The disciples of Elijah were concerned for his safety, so they sent out a party of fifty men to search for the missing prophet. The fifty men searched for three days, but did not find him. **2nd Kings 2:17, "**

And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

"

The Bible records that Elijah wrote a letter to Jehoram, the king of Judah, several years after he was removed in the whirlwind. **2nd Chronicles 21:9, 12, "Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots. ...*And there came a writing to him from Elijah the prophet*, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah,"**

How can this be? How did Elijah send a writing to Jehoram when he had previously been taken up in heaven? It seems that he was still alive on earth.

There are a few speculative suggestions how this could happen. Some Bible students think that Elijah penned the writing before he was taken up to Heaven and gave it to Elisha to deliver. I do not accept this theory

. Others think that the spirit of Elijah the prophet penned the writing through Elisha to Jehoram. I also reject this theory. I humbly think that Elijah was simply taken up by God and moved to a different location, so that Elisha could take the mantle and carry on.

Notice the sequence of events recorded for us in the Bible. Elijah's last recorded and dated act occurred during the reign of the Israelite king Ahaziah when Elijah told the king he would die for his sins (2nd Kings 1:3-4, 17). Ahaziah's reign lasted only about a year (850 BC).

Elijah's removal and replacement by Elisha is then recorded in the next chapter, 2nd Kings chapter 2. The biblical story continues with incidents from Elisha's life, including an encounter with King Jehoshaphat of Judah (2nd Kings 3:11-14). Several years later, Jehoram, the son of King Jehoshaphat, succeeded his father as king of Judah (845 BC - 2nd Kings 8:16).

Jehoram was a wicked king, leading the nation of Judah into idolatry and rebellion against God. A few years later, the prophet Elijah penned a writing to Jehoram, warning him of the dire consequences coming because of his sins. This writing from Elijah is recorded in 2nd Chronicles 21:12-15. So it appears that Elijah was NOT taken up into Heaven to be with God, but simply moved elsewhere on earth. This resolves both discrepancies. Jesus was the first person to asecend

This letter proves the prophet was still alive and on earth some years after he was removed by the whirlwind and replaced by Elisha. God had chosen Elisha to succeed Elijah as His prophet, so He bodily removed Elijah to another place, where he continued to live for at least several more years — as his letter to Jehoram demonstrates.

The Bible tells us nothing more about Elijah after he wrote the letter. But he eventually died, since **Hebrews 9:27** tells us **"it is appointed for men to die once."** Elijah, like the other prophets and righteous men of the Old Testament, died in faith, not having received the eternal life God had promised (Hebrews 11:39).

As these passages show, a careful reading of the Scriptures shows that Elijah's miraculous removal in a fiery chariot involved transporting him to another location in the area, not to eternal life in heaven.

What about Enoch? Wasn't he caught up into Heaven to be with the Lord?

Was Enoch Taken to Heaven?

Some people believe Genesis 5:24 and Hebrews 11:5 declare that God took Enoch to heaven. But is that what these verses say?

Some people believe Genesis 5:24 and Hebrews 11:5 declare that God took Enoch to heaven. But is that what these verses say?

Genesis 5:24 tells us that "Enoch walked with God; and he was not, for God took him." Hebrews 11:5 adds: "By faith Enoch was taken away so that he did not see death, 'and was not found, because God had taken him'; for before he was taken he had this testimony, that he pleased God."

Some erroneously jump to the conclusion that Enoch was taken up into heaven, but notice the Bible nowhere says this. It simply says that God "took him." It does not specify where he was taken.

Jesus Christ later states in the Gospel of John that "Scripture cannot be broken" (John 10:35). One of the points He makes is that one passage of the Bible cannot contradict another passage.

This same Gospel of John reveals a startling fact very pertinent to this matter: "No one has ascended to heaven but He who came down from heaven, that is, the Son of Man who is in heaven" (John 3:13).

Clearly, Jesus Christ was the only human being who had ascended into heaven. The phrase "who is in heaven" lets us know that this was written by the apostle John after Christ's return to heaven. So even as late as this statement, no human being—and that includes Enoch—had ascended into heaven.

We later read about Enoch's fate in Hebrews 11:5: "By faith Enoch was taken away so that he did not see death, 'and was not found, because God had taken him'; for before he was taken he had this testimony, that he pleased God." The word rendered "taken" can also mean "transferred elsewhere." And the New American Standard Bible says this was done "so that he would not see death"—a better translation than "did not," as we know from the same chapter of Hebrews that he died.

Notice in verse 13 the summary given of all of the men and women of faith listed here, including Enoch: "These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off were assured of them, embraced them and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth" (Hebrews 11:13). So Enoch definitely died as well as all the rest.

How, then, can it be that Enoch was transferred elsewhere so he wouldn't see death? God doesn't give us all the details of what happened, but a few scenarios have been proposed that do not conflict with the fact that Enoch died as the Bible says.

It may be that God transported Enoch elsewhere to keep him from being killed at a certain time—perhaps protecting him from martyrdom at the hands of angry persecutors who didn't like his announcement of coming divine judgment (see Jude 14-16). God likewise supernaturally transported Elijah and Philip to other places on earth (see 2 Kings 2:11; Acts 8:39).

On the other hand, we should observe that Enoch died young for his time—at age 365 while those before and after him lived into their 800s and 900s. Because of this, some speculate that God "took him" from life prematurely so that he would not have to live out his remaining centuries in a miserable world (compare Isaiah 57:1-2). His next moment of consciousness will be the resurrection. In this case, "so that he would not see death" would refer to his not having to experience the process of dying—his life ending instantly.

Still others, putting the likelihood of Enoch experiencing persecution together with his early death, have concluded that Enoch was murdered—martyred for his preaching. Enoch being taken and not found would then refer to God removing his body and burying it—as happened with Moses (Deuteronomy 34:5-6).

In this case, Enoch being taken or transferred so that he would not see death is taken as separate matter—that of him being spiritually converted, transferred from the world's ways to God's way of living, so that he would not see ultimate death in the lake of fire (compare Colossians 1:13; John 8:51).

Again, we don't have enough details to know exactly what is intended. But we do know that Enoch did not skip death and go to heaven. He died, and no human being has ascended to heaven except Jesus Christ.

SOURCE: [2]Was Enoch Taken To Heaven?

Wow! That's a lot of information to process. As you can see dear reader, there is a lot of speculation, but let me state the FACTS which cannot be argued:

1. Jesus *did* go to Hell (Acts 2:27-32).
2. Jesus did *not* burn in Hell for 3 days, because He went to Paradise (Luke 23:43).
3. Lazarus in Luke 16:19-31 did *not* go to Heaven when he died.

4. Jesus was in the heart of the earth for 3 days and 3 nights (Matthew 12:40).

Therefore, from these FACTS we can logically deduce that Hell is in the heart of the earth. We can also deduce from the FACTS that there must be a place of Paradise in the heart of the earth. Since Acts 2:27-32 teaches that Jesus went to Hell, we can deduce that Paradise must be in Hell. Thus, we can conclude that Hell must be compartmentalized between the places of Torment on one side, and Paradise (or Abraham's Bosom - Luke 16:22) on the other side, with a great gulf fixed between (Luke 16:26).

Although Bible students can debate and argue until the cows come home, the FACTS that I have just given you cannot be debated. Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts.

[3]

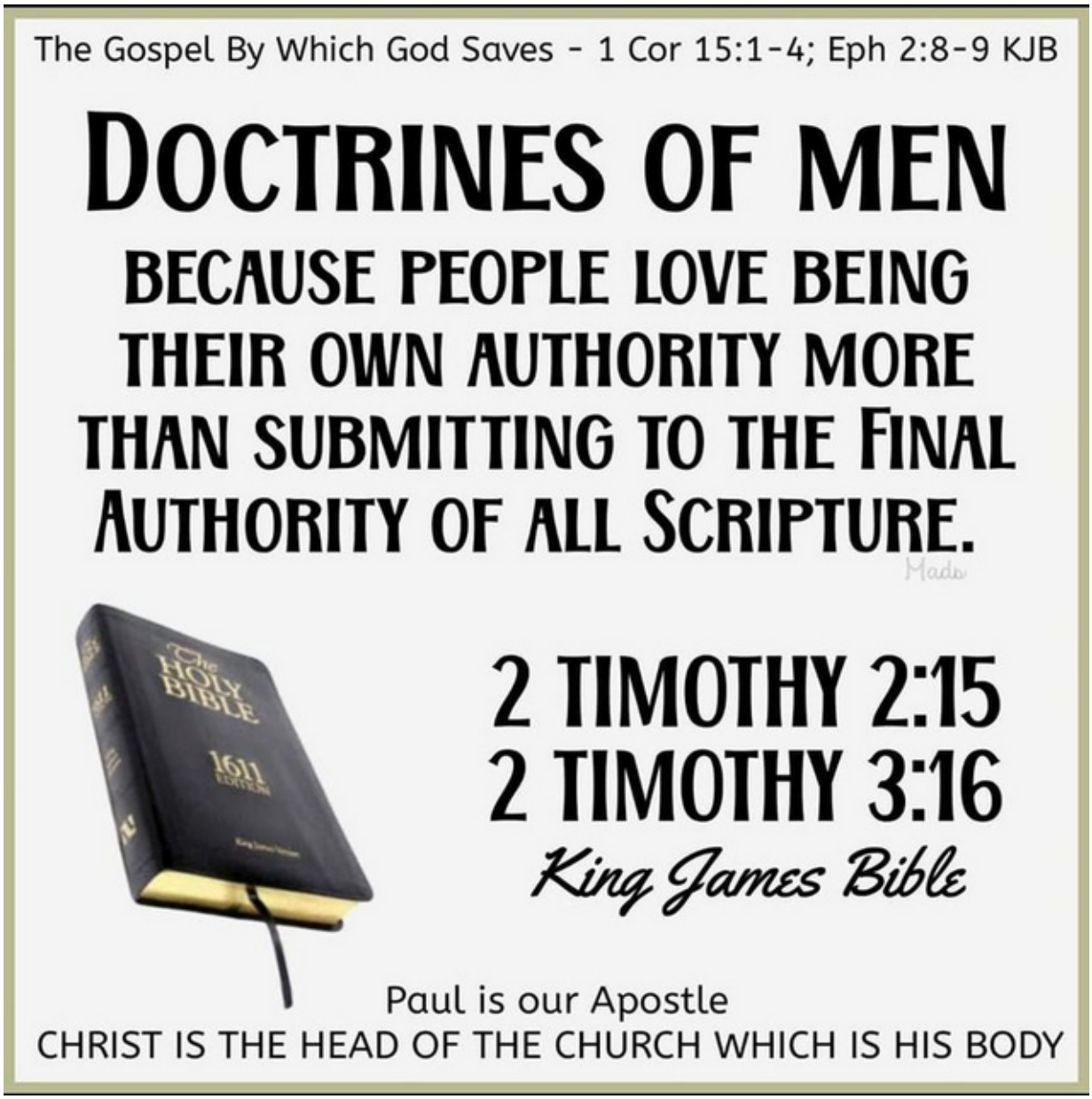

1. https://bibleanswers.study/bible-q-a/we-were-asked/157-did-elijah-go-to-heaven
2. https://www.ucg.ca/booklets/heaven-and-hell-what-does-bible-really-teach/was-enoch-taken-heaven

3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgom1esjBrUDNj9yglsCJPaAhqmTIPpMBoSv7MPc-qqD9PZADe7V8O8ZyiB6Hi8oNqDw2IWC5opd1d2YH2c2NDAMaVO6mgsmoE-2Ll

---

4.4.15 Jesus Did Not Burn In Hell (2023-04-18 10:57)

Luke 23:42-43, "And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy

kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise."

Pastor Jack Hyles said years ago that, "[1]Heresy is creeping into our fundamental churches by the hour!" He was absolutely correct! I am disturbed when I learn of Baptist pastors who teach that backslidden Christians will suffer temporarily in the Lake of Fire. And it disturbs me when I hear pastors teaching that our Lord Jesus died and went to burn in the fires of Hell, which goes against the plain statement of Christ on the cross in **Luke 23:43, "To day shalt thou be with me in paradise."**

Could our Lord have been referring to Heaven? No! Here's why—Jesus exclaimed in **Acts 2:27, "Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption." Matthew 12:40, "For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth."** We have just read the incontrovertible, uncontestable and plain truth from the inspired Word of God that Jesus DID NOT go to Heaven after drying on the cross. So where did Jesus go during the three days and three nights after He died? By cross-referencing the three preceding passages of Scripture, the diligent Bible student who rightly divides the Word of Truth can only conclude that there must have been a literal place called **"Paradise."**

The Holy Bible says that Jesus went to Hell, which is the Greek word Hades. We learn from the true story in Luke 16:19-31, of the rich man and Lazarus, that Hell (Hades) is compartmentalized. On one side there is the place of TORMENT, and on the other side there is the place of PARADISE, and a "GREAT GULF" fixed between them the Bibles says in **Luke 16:26, "And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence." Some preachers mock at the expression, "Abraham's Bosom," but this is what God Himself** called the place of Paradise in **Luke 16:22-23, "And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom."**

Thus, "Abraham's Bosom" is a term of endearment, not a literal place. **Galatians 3:29, "And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."** All of God's promises to Israel in the Old Testament apply to born-again believers. The Scriptures are very plain that there is neither Jew nor Gentile in Christ. **Galatians 3:28, "There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus."** No unsaved Jew will ever enter into the Kingdom of God, and no saved Gentile will be left out! No unsaved Jew will escape the fires of Hell, and no saved Gentile will miss the blessings of Heaven!

Our precious Lord Jesus Christ did not go to burn in Hell after leaving the cross, He went to the place of Paradise. That is the plain teaching of Luke 23:43. This is not strange doctrine, it is solid Bible doctrine! Furthermore, according to Matthew 12:40, which I quote quoted to you, Jesus spent three days and three nights in the **"HEART OF THE EARTH."** I think this makes it clear that Christ literally went to the inward parts of the earth, which is where Hell is located. Hell is always referenced as being downward in the Bible. **Isaiah 14:9, "Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations."**

Some Bible students believe that Jonah died and went to Paradise for three days and nights, but I disagree for a couple reasons"

Jonah was doing a lot of praying and thinking while in the whale's belly. **Jonah 2:1, "Then Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly."** This ole boy was having a personal one man revival, I'll tell you for sure!

Jesus said that Jonah spent three days and three nights in the belly of the whale. **Matthew 12:40, "For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth."**

Also, there is another piece of Scriptural evidence that a place called Paradise exists. **John 3:13, "And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven."** At the time Christ walked this earth, NO MAN had ever ascended up to Heaven the Bible says. Well, if the saints didn't go to Heaven in the Old Testament, then where did they go? The man of God, Enoch, was taken that he should not see death. The prophet, Elijah, was caught up into a fiery whirlwind (firenado) into heaven (2nd Kings 2:11). The word "heaven" in 2nd Kings 2:1 and 11, refers to the sky, not the celestial city of Heaven. The word "heaven" here is the Hebrew word *shâmayim shâmeh*, which means "the sky." This word does NOT refer to Heaven where God's throne is located.

We must not go by human logic or what seems reasonable, but by the plain teachings of the Scripture. The Bible plainly tells us in John 3:13, spoken by Christ Himself to Nicodemus, that NO MAN before Christ had ascended up into Heaven. Since Elijah ascended up into "heaven," the Lord could not have been referring to the same place, or the Scriptures would be in error. The Holy Bible is never wrong!!!

So Jesus clearly meant that no man had ever ascended up into Heaven where God is seated on His throne. The only logical conclusion, based upon Scriptural evidence, is that a literal place existed in the Old Testament, where saints were held until Christ ransomed them. This place is Paradise, which is located in Hell (Hades), as evidenced in the true account given in Luke 16:19-31 of the rich man and Lazarus.

To clarify, I am NOT talking about the ungodly [2]Roman Catholic heresy of Purgatory, which is a manmade doctrine fabricated by Gregory the Great in 593 AD. There is no temporary place of punishment for believers. Once a person dies, it's over! You either **"DIE IN THE LORD" (Revelation 14:13b)**, or else you **"DIE IN YOUR SINS" (John 8:24b).** Once your spirit and soul depart from the tabernacle of your earthly body, your eternal fate is sealed, and it cannot be changed by anyone, not even God, lest He break His Word.

Please Don’t Go to Hell

Oh, my dear reader, I wish you could know my heart, but you cannot. I am immersed with nothing but a desire to help others in the Lord. Some people are their own worst enemies, and you cannot help them, and that always grieves my heart. More than anything I want you to KNOW that you have eternal life and that your sins have been forgiven. ...

> **John 3:16-20, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.”**

In the preceding Scripture, we see the need for repentance. Humans are sinners by nature and by choice. The Holy Bible teaches that mankind because of his love for sin (evil) won’t come to the light of the Gospel to be saved. Repentance is when a person acknowledges being a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20), and that person turns to the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)! Repenting and believing are ONE ACT, not two. You don’t repent AND believe; but rather, you repent TO believe. If you get this truth wrong, you will go to Hell. To repent as a separate act is manmade reformation, which constitutes human effort (works) for salvation. Grace plus anything crosses out grace!

We are saved by BELIEVING, not by REPENTING; but no one has ever believed who didn’t also repent! Repentance is an automatic thing, so that you don’t even need to mention the subject when witnessing to a lost person. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** In the Gospel of John, which is God’s Gospel tract, the words “believe” and “believed” and “believeth” are mentioned 87 times, but the word “repent” is not mentioned even once! That is because the person who BELIEVES the Good News (Gospel) of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and resurrected three days later, has also repented.

There is NO SUCH THING as a person who believes but has never repented. I hear corrupt preachers, like [3]Pastor Charles Lawson, teach that if a believer is still living in willful sin, it may be because they have never repented and are not saved. That is unbiblical! A man who believes is saved, period, end of story! I am so sick of meddlers changing the Gospel in an attempt to force people to live right. God’s salvation doesn’t work that way! Repentance is simply “a change of mind” unto the Gospel itself. How do I know if I have repented? Look, if you have trusted Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as the only payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead the third day, you have repented! You are born-again by the Holy Spirit of God!!!

Perhaps you don’t believe in Hell. If that is so, I say to you kindly Sir or Mame, you are A FOOL! Are you willing to take that eternal risk? Are you willing to gamble with eternity?

Think about that. And if you do one day go to Hell, my words will haunt your soul for ever, because I was the best friend you ever had, warning you of the fiery judgment to comes in a burning eternal Lake of Fire without love, without anybody to care about you, without hope, without a single drop of water to quench your unquenchable thirst!!! Please don't be stupid! Billions of fools are already burning in Hell. Will you join them? Not me buster, no way, my faith is built on nothing less, than Jesus Christ and His righteousness. I dare not trust the sweetest frame, but wholly lean on Jesus' name...

My hope is built on nothing less,
Than Jesus' blood and righteousness;
I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
But wholly lean on Jesus' name.

Refrain:
On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
All other ground is sinking sand,
All other ground is sinking sand.

2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him." The perfect sinless Lamb of God, Jesus, because as sin for you and me, suffering a horrifying death as a criminal. He did that for you and me! I do not claim to understand it all, and there is no way anyone ever could. How could the Son of God pay for the sins of billions of people in one event on a cross? What you must keep in mind is that Jesus was not a sinful man, He was perfect. If Jesus hadn't dismissed His Spirit, He would have lived forever. The wages of sin is death (Romans 6:23). Jesus never sinned (Hebrews 4:15).

Jesus bled, suffered and died on the cross, so that you wouldn't have to be punished for your sins in Hell for ever and ever! If you go to Hell someday, you'll have nobody to blame except yourself! Please [4]get saved before it is too late. Death can come at any moment!

[5] NOBODY IS LAUGHING IN HELL!!!

Did you know that you don't have to ask Jesus to save you? God has already told you how to be saved, that is, by simply believing that His Son died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and raised up from the dead three days later. Christ raised up from the dead, which means that God the Father accepted His Son's payment for the sins of the world. Christ suffered on the cross so that we wouldn't have to suffer in a literal Hell forever. Amen! You don't have to bow your head to be saved. You don't have to pray. You don't have to do anything except believe that Jesus died on the cross for your sins, and make that your only hope for Heaven!

[6] **Souls Are Dying!**

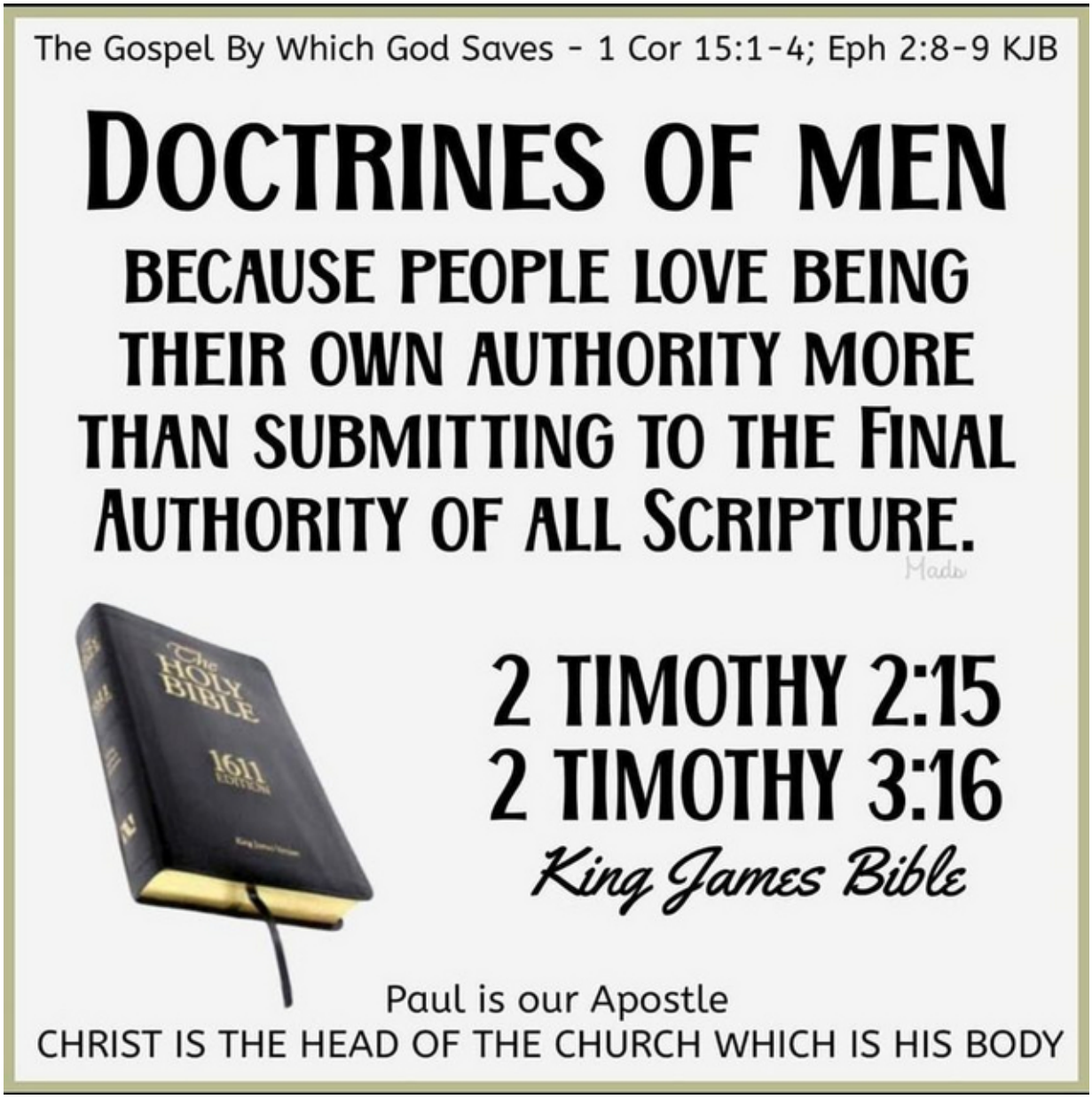

[8] **How Permanent Is Your Salvation?**

(Pastor Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008)

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/catholic_heresies-a_list.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/phil_kidd/NobodyIsLaughingInHell-32bit.mp3
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh2C5C0EuhrtpB-HSyWv4tPF8iDZd3iew1Gn8yiZM_IDJSdNtxs9tdMxM72HU4voIxWsho0JSRe-u4qakwGmjtN4Upt5ezftsE41Sp
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3

4.4.16 Is The New IFB Bad? (2023-04-18 17:07)

Philippians 1:15-18,

“

Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will:

The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

”

The “

New IFB

” stands for New Independent Fundamental Baptist churches (or movement). This compares to the Old IFB movement. To be quite frank, the New IFB essentially began with Pastor Steven Anderson. God has used Brother Anderson in a tremendous way to bring revival across America. A faithful group of young men have followed Pastor Anderson’s leadership and influence, becoming pastors themselves. Namely, some of these pastors are Roger Jimenez, Joe Major, Jonathan Shelley, Bruce Mejia, et cetera. I love the New IFB and thank God for their aggressive emphasis on soulwinning and hard preaching.

Unfortunately, some of the New IFB lacks love for sinners. I firmly believe that we ought never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. Hatred begets more hatred. You cannot show me one verse in the inspired Holy Bible that teaches us to hate people, regardless of how they live. This is where I respectfully, but strongly, disagree with the New IFB. I don’t like that Pastor Anderson says that he hopes all homosexuals will burn in Hell. I do not agree with the New IFB that homosexuals are reprobates who are beyond the hope of the Gospel, so they say why bother trying to witness to them to get them saved. That is so unbiblical and wrong.

Pastor Anderson has been banned in over 40 countries. It is not because of his hard preaching, but because he is preaching hatred against the LGBTQ community. God hates their sins and so should we. **Psalms 97:10, “Ye that love the LORD, *hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.”** Albeit, we are commanded in the Bible to love everyone. **James 2:8-9, “If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture,** *Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself***, ye do well: But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.”** Without love we will hardly win anybody to Christ.

Loving everyone doesn’t means tolerating, affirming or accepting their sins. The Bible teaches that the righteous and the unrighteous will NEVER get along in harmony. **Proverbs 29:27, “An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the**

way is abomination to the wicked. ” I am 100 % against churches embracing the LGBTQ movement in their unrepentant state. There is hot debate over whether sodomites should be allowed to attend church. Some pastors view a local church as a hospital for sinners, so everyone is welcomed (Pastor Jeff Owens believes this); but other pastors view the church as a group of Christian families and see homosexuals as a threat to families, so they are banned from attending church (this is why Pastor Steven Anderson believes). So who is correct?

What saith the Scripture?

1st Timothy 5:20, “

Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

” I think the problem resolves itself if a pastor faithfully preaches hard against sin, which is his duty as God’s man. Open homosexuals won’t want to attend a church where the pastor rips and hollers with the Bible against the sin of homosexuality. Shame on the cowardly, compromised, incompetent pastor who doesn’t preach against homosexuality as a sin! Churches are indeed failing the LGBTQ community today, by not crying aloud against homosexuality as utter perversion and an abomination to God almighty!

I am all for comforting the grieving, helping the needy, and loving people, but never at the expense of righteousness. The proper balance is to unconditionally love sinners, while at the same time preaching hard against their sin, and refusing to tolerate open sin in a local church. Those who commit open sin in a church need to kindly be confronted, and if need be asked to leave (1st Corinthians 5:1-5). There will always be a few troublemakers, who come to church with intent to disrupt the service, and they need to be shown the door. Albeit, 99 % of sinners will behave themselves at church, and I humbly believe they should be allowed to stay, because otherwise we would ALL have to leave, because we are all sinners!

I think the New IFB hurt their movement by hating sinners. Pastor Fred Phelps was a devout Calvinist who hated homosexuals. All eight of his children were attorneys, and he often needed their representation in legal matters. Pastor Phelps was infamous for sending his church members to protect at funerals, holding up offensive signs that read:

“Thank God for dead miners” and “Thank God for 911” and “Thank God for dead firemen,” et cetera. Those signs infuriated the public! Although I understand what Fred was doing, rubbing it in that we all deserve God’s wrath and judgment as Americans, the average person didn’t understand his extreme antics.

Likewise, most people don’t understand Pastor Anderson praising the 2016 shooting and [1]murder of 49 homosexuals at the gay Pulse Nightclub in Orlando, Florida. When Pastor Anderson thanked God publicly for the murders, all his buddies in the New IFB movement followed suit, making the same horrible statements from their pulpits. This is pure hatred of people, not sin. This is why Pastor Anderson has been banned from entering into over 40 countries.

Now, I know that we are engaged in a spiritual war with the Devil and the world. My friend Pastor Max D. Younce has received his second strike from YouTube, for preaching against the sin of homosexuality. One more strike and YouTube will remove his entire church channel for the Heritage Baptist Bible Church in Walnut Grove, Minnesota. We are at war with the rulers of the darkness of this world (Ephesians 6:12).

Pastor Anderson made this helpful video to explain the differences between the Old IFB and the New IFB...

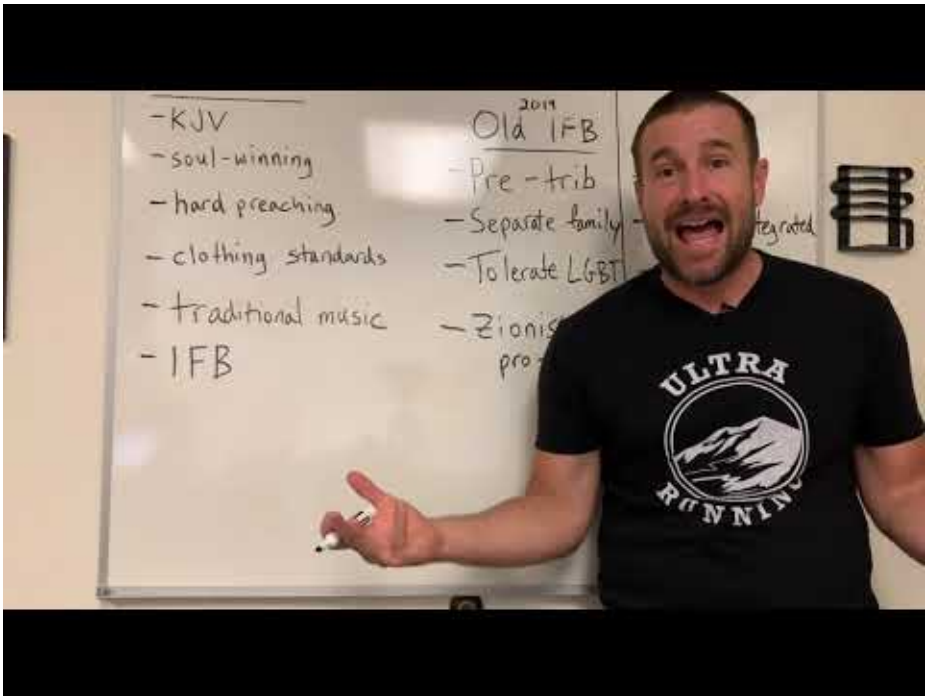

New IFB Versus Old IFB
(Pastor Steven Anderson)

To clarify, I love the New IFB and support their aggressive soulwinning efforts. However, [2]I 100 % disagree with several false teachings which are prevalent in the New IFB. I don't believe that Jesus burned in Hell for three days. The Bible plainly says that Jesus went to Paradise. I am sad that Pastor Anderson willingly contradicts the Bible in this matter. Jesus did NOT burn in Hell. The Savior Himself told the repentant thief on the cross next to Him, that they would both be in 'Paradise' that very same day (Luke 23:43). Clearly, Jesus did not burn in Hell.

I also respectfully disagree with Pastor Anderson's Strange "Reprobate Doctrine." This [3]heresy falsely claims that God hates homosexuals and has given up on them ever getting saved, banning them from salvation. I do believe the Reprobate Doctrine as Dr. Jack Hyles preached it, which I explain in detail in the preceding article, contrasting what Pastor Hyles taught versus what Pastor Anderson is preaching. I believe there is a point of no return that an unsaved sinner can cross, where they will never get saved; but it is only because of the hardness of their heart, and not because God refuses to save them. Jesus said in John 5:40 that **"Ye will not come**

unto me." He didn’t say, "Ye cannot come." Furthermore, in John 6:37 Jesus promised to never cast away anybody who comes to Him for salvation. 2nd Peter 3:9 says that God is not willing for ANY to perish, but that ALL men repent and come to Christ to be saved by faith alone.

I also humbly disagree With a PreWrath Rapture. I believe in a Biblical Pretribulation Rapture (i.e., the Rapture will happen BEFORE the 7-year Tribulation period). Pastor Anderson teaches that the Rapture and Christ’s Second Coming are the SAME event, which is unbiblical. [4]I do not believe that OLD IFB and NEW IFB should divide over the timing of the Rapture. That is, we ought to support soulwinning events together, even though churches may not want New IFB pastors preaching for them.

So is the New IFB bad? No, I don’t think so. God is working tremendously through New IFB churches to bring revival to America. Sadly, our nation is so far gone into sin and lack of fear of God that the New IFB and Old IFB alike have many enemies. We are at war ladies and gentlemen. I would rather see a guy do right wrongly, than to do wrong rightly. Even though the New IFB is not perfect, neither is the Old IFB for that matter. I am not supportive of hating a particular group of sinners, as is the case with the New IFB hating the LGBTQ community. The sin of homosexuality is no more wicked than adultery, slander, gossip or stealing. It is junk theology to teach that homosexuals are reprobates who are beyond the hope of the Gospel. So I disagree with Nee IFB pastors in this matter.

The one major flaw that I see in New IFB churches is their woeful lack of love for sinners. 1st Corinthians 13:1-5 teaches that if we do not have charity (love), then nothing else matters. The zealous hard preaching of the New IFB means NOTHING until they start unconditionally loving people. **Jude 1:22-23, “ And of some have compassion, making a difference: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.”** I think the problem is that all of the New IFB pastors I have seen are quite young. There’s just something about growing older, gaining more life’s experiences, that cause us to become more understanding, forgiving and loving.

We see this truth evidenced in the Bible in John chapter 8, in the account of the woman taken in the very act of adultery. Jesus wrote on the ground. We do not know what He wrote. My guess would be:

“Where’s the man?” The Pharisees said they caught her in the very act of adultery, so why didn’t they bring the man? The Bible says that the oldest among the woman’s accusers left first. I think that is because of what I just said, about gaining life’s experiences, understanding, conviction and wisdom as we age. It took the younger guys more time to figure it out. I am still hoping and paying that one of these days, that the New IFB will figure out as they grow older and wiser, that people just want to be loved.

I love the New IFB and will continue to support their sermons, churches, ministries and pastors. They are correct on a free grace Gospel and the inspiration of the King James Bible. Some critics want me to expose and reject the New IFB movement over minor doctrinal flaws and Pastor Anderson’s rough edges. I won’t do it! I love and respect Pastor Anderson. Some people have accused him of not having a college degree. Neither did Jesus!

All a college degree shows is that you paid money for a piece of paper, it doesn't mean that you are learned in the Word of God. Next to Pastor Jack Hyles, I have learned more about the Bible from Pastor Anderson than any other preacher.

One reason is because Brother Anderson has made a science out of the Bible, getting into the nitty gritty and the meat and potatoes. Next to myself, I do not know of a preacher who covers more topics than Pastor Anderson. I love that about him. He exposes the fraudulent Federal Reserve

system. He exposes America's criminal injustice system. He exposes Johnny Nixon's insane

"Born That Way" junk theology. He exposes the diabolical New World Order. What an awesome preacher! The Old IFB critics who want me to attack Pastor Anderson, unfortunately attend dead churches where their henpecked pastor never preaches against any of the aforementioned evils. So, no, I won't bite the hand that feeds me.

I love the zeal of the New IFB. I love their often soulwinning events. I love their focus on preaching the Gospel to the world. I love that they expose the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions. I love that they expose Bob Jones University's Lordship Salvation trash, and Dr. John MacArthur whom they idolize. I love that the New IFB preach against Calvinism and false prophets like Ray Comfort, Sam Adams and the cults. Where are the Old IFB churches on social media? Why is the New IFB doing nearly all the contending for the faith? I am supportive of BOTH Old and New IFB!!! I am for whoever is getting the job done for Christ. Dr. Hyles Hyles is right: "The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

There are no perfect churches. I know that Pastor Anderson is wrong about Jesus burning in Hell for three days. In his book of the Holy Spirit, in chapter 20, Dr. Jack Hyles errantly teaches that the "Shekinah Glory" abode above the Mercy Seat in the Tabernacle. The "She" in "Shekinah" comes from the cult of Jewish Cabbalism, which refers to the female aspect of God. The Bible ALWAYS presents God only in a masculine form: God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit (who in John 16:13 is referred to with the masculine pronoun, "he"). Wiccan witches, the occult, Asian false religions and Jewish mysticism pervert the Godhead, portraying God in feminine form.

The First Baptist Church of Hammond, since 2008, no longer believes or teaches their students at Hyles-Anderson College that the King James Bible is inspired by God. Dr. John R. Rice, in his book, "Dr. Rice: Here Are More Questions," he teaches that it is a sin for a refined white woman to marry an unrefined Negro. What saith the Scripture in Hebrews 13:4? I'll let you decide. I personally do think that there are ethical concerns why interfacial marriage should be avoided, but it is not a sin.

Pastor Peter Ruckman foolishly taught that abortion is okay.

He also errantly taught that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. Acts 10:43 and Romans 4:4 call Ruckman a liar!

As much as I love Pastor Harry Ironside for his free grace Gospel preaching, he royally botched **Matthew 24:13,**

"

But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

” In his book,

“[5]The Eternal Security Of The Believer,” Dr. Ironside errantly teaches that Tribulation saints will persevere (endure) to the end. This is heresy! That is not what Matthew 24:13 means! The Bible gives us the answer in **Matthew 24:22, “**

And except those days should be shortened, there should *no flesh be saved*: but for the elect’s sake those days shall be shortened.

” Verse 13 is referring to physically surviving the Tribulation period, it is not speaking about the spiritual new birth.

My point by sharing the preceding observations of false teachings with you, is that whether Old IFB or New IFB, no preacher is without doctrinal flaw. Most preachers change their doctrine over the decades, honing their theology to conform with the Word of God. Pastors all around the world relentlessly quote Charles Spurgeon, nearly all of which quotes were made by Spurgeon in his early twenties as a minister. He was just a stupid kid! Not surprisingly, Spurgeon’s theology was full of bugs, contradictions and Calvinism.

Just To Clarify

I support both the Old and New IFB. God doesn’t want us dividing over minor issues. Paul rebuked the church at Corinth for dividing into cliques (1st Corinthians 1:11-15). I hate when New IFB try to rid the Old IFB. The IFB is essentially Pastor Anderson, who has doctrinal issues; such as his blatant heresy that Jesus burned in Hell for 3 days. So I am 100 % for the Old IFB too. I won’t get into this cult mindset that the New IFB replaces the Old IFB, which is silly. I thank God for all pastors who are faithfully serving God. There are godly preachers in both the Old and New IFB. I think we need to be careful about becoming obsessed with this "New IFB" thing. There is only the local New Testament church.

I’ve had some wacky New IFB followers desperately try to get me to condemn and attack Old IFB pastors. One man attacked Pastor Jeff Owens, because 35 years ago he said in chapel at Hyles-Anderson College that we ought to have, “Hunt a homo day.” Twenty five years later Dr. Owens sincerely apologized for making that inappropriate statement, and I think he did the right thing. But Pastor Steven Anderson lashed out against Pastor Owens, calling him a bunch of names and scolding him for compromising his view on Sodomites. So a man on Facebook sent me a message recently, wanting me to abandon the Old IFB because of things like what I just mentioned.

In response to the preceding accusations, I reminded the man that as much as I love Pastor Anderson, he has some serious doctrinal issues. Like teaching that Jesus burned in Hell for three days and nights. Christ Himself told the repentant thief on the cross that they would be together in “Paradise” that very day. So unless you believe that Hell is Paradise, we know that [6]Jesus did not burn in Hell for one second! Pastor Anderson is also in error concerning his [7]Reprobate Doctrine. I’ve only mentioned these blatant doctrinal flaws by Pastor Anderson to prove a point, that there are flawed preachers in BOTH the Old IFB and the New IFB.

Therefore, I love them all, though faulty they may be! The truth is that there’s not a preacher who has ever walked the face of this earth, except Jesus Christ Himself, who wasn’t doctrinally flawed on something. I do the best I can to be accurate in my doctrine, and to correct anything wrong in my preaching. I’m sure my teachings are not perfect, because I am not perfect. That is why I always encourage my web and blog visitors to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES, to verify what I teach you (John 5:39; Acts 17:10-11).

So I admonish you dear reader not to get caught up into this pissing contest between the New IFB and the Old IFB. Pastor Anderson spearheaded the New IFB movement, for which I am grateful, but the New IFB movement is not perfect, neither in their doctrines or methods. The Old IFB certainly has many ongoing issues as well, which likely won't be resolved anytime soon. The Old IFB lacks zeal. The Old IFB refuses to contend for the faith, to get their hands dirty by offending the local community with the truth.

I remember many years ago, when I was attending Hyles-Anderson College, that some good friends of mine from Cleveland, Ohio, invited me to come with them to their home. I was delighted to do so. While in Ohio they took me the Pastor Roy Thompson's Cleveland Baptist Church. I will never forget what the sign read in front of the church: "Abortion is cold-blooded murder!" That pastor instantly won my heart and respect. As far as I'm concerned, that was the New IFB!

Pastor Steven Anderson is not the first preacher to be zealous and stand for God. Pastor Jack Hyles was the New IFB of his generation. So much so that the Southern Baptist Convention stripped him of his membership and kicked him out the door!!! There is nothing "new" under the sun. Please remember that friend. During his time in the Old Testament, the prophet Elijah was the New IFB in town! In every generation, it is necessary for godly preachers to **"*come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord*, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. "**

There are some faithful pastors in what is now called the "

Old IFB,

"

who are diligently serving the Lord with zeal. The so-called

"

New IFB

"

is actually the movement that Pastor Steven

Anderson

started in 2006, when he started the Faithful Word Baptist Church. It should also be pointed out that the New IFB drastically departs from the orthodox Old IFB belief in a Pretribulation Rapture (which I think is unfortunate). If you rightly divide the Word of Truth, you can only conclude a Pretribulation Rapture. Anything else and we would know exactly when Jesus is returning, which Mark 13:32-37 says in impossible. So I very much disagree with the New IFB on their PreWrath Rapture theory.

I would like to also say that I don't like this New IFB versus Old IFB cult mindset that some people have today. I am not calling the New IFB a cult, I am saying that some of the New IFB followers have a cult mindset. I saw this in the Old IFB too. The First Baptist Church of Hammond was not a cult, but Pastor Jack Hyles had a cult following. Some of Pastor Hyles followers broke into Brother George Godfrey's home and stole the honorary doctorate's degree that Dr. Hyles awarded him at Pastor's School. That is a crime! That is wicked! That is so awful! No one has a right to break and enter into someone's home to steal from them!!!

When I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), a man that I knew in the Bus Ministry literally attacked another student and broke his collar bone, sending him to the local hospital,

for critiquing Dr. Hyles. That is wicked and wrong and a crime! The Lord Himself teaches us to turn the other cheek, and to be as harmless as doves, not go around beating people up. I am not saying that Dr. Hyles' ministry was a cult, God forbid. The New Testament church is not a cult.

However, when you start shunning, rejecting and ostracizing people for not dotting their i's and crossing their t's, who are less than perfect, you are behaving like a cult. The Bible teaches in **Galatians 6:1-3, "**

Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, *ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness*; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself. **"** So when we see a weaker believer who is struggling with worldliness and sin, we out to humble ourselves esteeming our self lower than them, and in meekness try to restore them to fellowship with God.

Sadly, most Baptists do the exact opposite, we cast them out and ban them from attending church anymore. That is what Pastor Jeff Redlin wickedly did to me at Campus Church, at Pensacola Christian College, which is a cult. They are a cult because of the way they abuse and mistreat individual people who they don't like. The cult system always comes first at PCC, individual people do not matter. SHAME on PCC's terrible leadership. There is a cult following at PCC, so that if you offend them, they will hurt you. They will shun, ostracize and even sue you, as they did one of their own alumni. PCC totally disregarded 1st Corinthians 6, which forbids suing another believer. SHAME on PCC! They disregard the Holy Bible on a whim.

Having said all that, I love and am thankful to God for all of the New IFB preachers and their followers. I thank God for the Old IFB and the New IFB alike. I will not take sides. There are flaws in both camps. There are bad and good churches in both camps. There are deadbeat and zealous pastors in both camps. The New IFB has a greater presence on social media, so they appear to be more zealous.

However, there are still some great churches across the United States. I am not for or against the Old IFB or New IFB. I am for truth-tellers. I am for principles and right doctrine. I am for righteousness. I am for God. I am for unconditionally loving sinners and uncompromisingly preaching against sin. There is a proper balance that we must maintain. Loving sinners without hard preaching against sin is ungodly compromise. Preaching hard against sin without loving people produces hatred and contempt. People don't care what you know until they know that you care.

I agree that the New IFB is more willing to 'agree to disagree' than the Old IFB, particularly over the subject of the Pretribulation Rapture. I am for SOULWINNING!!! That is why I love and support New IFB churches, because they are making an impact for God. So also are many Old IFB churches. God is doing a great work through Pastor Jeff Fugate in Lexington, Kentucky and their Commonwealth Baptist College. I thank God for their soulwinning ministry and I support them fully. So I encourage you not to think in terms of "Old or New IFB"; but rather, there are only local New Testament churches.

We’re all in this thing called Christianity together. Every time I see this beautiful photo of Pastor Steven Anderson’s church congregation, I rejoice in the Lord that he was born. One man plus God can make an impact for Jesus Christ...

[8]



Faithful Word Baptist Church

1. https://www.bbc.com/news/world-us-canada-36492127
2. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/01/ten-bible-doctrines-that-i-humbly.html
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/reprobate_doctrine_refuted.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/04/baptists-ought-not-divide-over-rapture.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/03/we-are-saved-because-holy-spirit.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/jesus_did_not_burn_in_hell.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/reprobate_doctrine_refuted.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEggY528TFJtDZVgYchOvOZ3M1bBwqAOS7k7OmyWrpmvl5VJXhjcxr13OV-PG31VGkYh5hJZY6ceMzNIEbJK10MJxyBZkwOWEMbeOKg

---

4.4.17 Criminal Trilogy Of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Bob Jones University And Pensacola Christian College (2023-04-19 08:11)

Romans 16:17-1 “Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. *For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly*; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.”

I cannot express in words the inexplicable pain of soul because of the hateful cruel behavior of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. For 7 long years (2014-2021) I begged for their love and compassion. All I wanted was just to attend their church, because I was lonely as a divorced man (my former disloyal wife abandoned me in 2006), but Harvest’s ungodly pastors refused to let me attend their church, and threw me under the bus, because [1]I told THE TRUTH.

And then in 2021 I moved 9,000 miles from the island of Guam to Pensacola, Florida. I chose to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), just to be horrified to learn that PCC is in bed with Harvest, who receive students at PCC from Harvest. The former radio operator on Guam at Harvest, now operates their radio station at PCC.

Shameful senior pastor at PCC ’s Campus Church, Jeff Redlin, is promoted on Harvest’s radio station on Guam. Because these wicked groups are all spiritually fornicating together, I was also banned and mistreated by the PCC camp. This is all because I took a faithful stand against Harvest’s incompetent pastors on Guam, who preach the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, preach a misunderstanding of repentance of be saved (aka, "turn away from your sinful ways" to get to Heaven), errantly teach that Martin Luther is in Heaven (he taught Sacramental Salvation all his life), and they also use and promote the Devil’s corrupt Bible revisions.

They are all guilty of spreading a false gospel. PCC is guilty of helping to spread a false gospel, by wickedly bidding Godspeed to the Bob Jones University (BJU cult). Someone slandered me to PCC’s pastors and they are condemning me based upon gossip and slander, which is very wicked and wrong. God’s wrath is upon BJU and PCC for spreading lies and deceit, destroying lives.

In love, I befriended those horrible neo-evangelical Bob Jones University graduate pastors at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 2014 and 2021, but they killed the prophet. They rejected THE TRUTH that I humbly believe God sent me to give them. I do believe that God led me to Harvest, as a testimony against them for judgment day. But if not, at least I did give them THE TRUTH, but they rejected it, for which God will reward and honor me, and punish and shame them! Their sorrowful day of reckoning is coming in eternity.

God knows my heart. I am just a hurting broken divorced man who wants to be loved, but the leaders and pastors at PCC are so filled with self-righteous hypocrisy, huge egos, pride, arrogance, bigotry, carnality and hatred, that they woefully lack compassion and love for individual people like me. I sincerely tried multiple times to reconcile with the PCC camp, but they cold-heartedly refused, which is what the heathen world does. They do not fear God at PCC.

By God’s grace, I will continue to preach against these hypocrites until either God takes me home to Heaven, or PCC forgives me for offending them and invites me back to Campus Church. As of August 2, 2022 I have been banned from attending Campus Church, so now this means war. PCC is a cult that needs to be exposed. God knows that I do not hate anybody, but they do hate people at PCC and BJU. They are the epitome of everything that is wrong with pastors and phony Christian leadership in America today! I will go to seed preaching against these ungodly institutions.

The irony is that I truly did try to get along with PCC, but the Bible says in Proverbs that there is no harmony between a wise man and fools. **Proverbs 29:9,**

“

If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.

” Sadly, it didn’t matter to PCC when I criticized them on social media, nor did it matter to them when I humbled myself to apologize and be nice to them, PCC are fools who don’t want to make the peace.

I doubt if they will ever repent, because they are shallow neo-evangelicals full of arrogance and hatred, which they are blind to see. Jesus told the church of Laodicea that they were naked,

wretched, poor and blind, even though THEY FOOLISHLY THOUGHT they were prosperous, faithful and doing great (Revelation 3:15-17). Jesus called them “

lukewarm

”

and said they made Him vomit. The Lordship Salvation preaching, Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam, makes God vomit. PCC has blood on their hands for wickedly bidding them Godspeed (2nd John 1:11).

The cult at PCC who wickedly bid Godspeed to false prophet Ken Ham, who says faith is not enough to be saved ([2]Ken Ham says you must also turn away from your evil ways), makes God vomit. SHAME on PCC! I am not the bad guy for telling THE TRUTH, PCC are evil for helping spread a counterfeit plan of salvation. PCC is all about making more money. The cult system always comes first at PCC, individual people do not matter.

It is criminal in God’s eyes! What PCC is doing to me is a crime in the Lord’s sight. I have humbly offered to do whatever they require to reconcile and make peace, but the shameful pastors at Campus Church refuse. Sadly, PCC leadership refuses to help in the matter, refusing to keep their bad dog Jeff Redlin on a leash. I extended an Olive Branch of friendship to the PCC camp, but they cast it to the ground.

In my first email to Pastor Redlin in July of 2021, I humbly told him that as a newcomer to the PCC camp, I just want to be blessing in any way I can. I offered to volunteer to serve in whatever capacity that I could. I kindly told him that I am a graduate of Hyles-Anderson College and wanted to serve in a ministry at Campus Church. To my horror, Jeff Redlin totally ignored me. Instead he was cruel and insensitive, scolding me for mentioning that (as a divorced man for 15 years) I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church.

Only a darn fool for a pastor scolds a 54-year-old man for hoping to remarry. What is wrong with his heart and head? I mean, after all, it had been 15 years in 2021 since my wife abandoned me in 2006. What a hypocrite Jeff Redlin is! Jeff has a wife, but according to him I am not allowed to have a wife, I should just be alone for the rest of my life. They are out of touch with reality at PCC. Sadly, they are abusive toward divorced people, which is what CULTS do! They started this fight, not me. When you mistreat people, this is what happens!

> “The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been [3]trained by people that have never built churches, and [4]they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[5]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

PCC is a dangerous place to send your child, because they are nothing more than a cult of rules, rules and more rules; but they woefully lack God’s love or compassion for their students and church members, of which I am living proof. Whereas Jesus left the 99 sheep to go help the one wayward lamb, at PCC they have the 9,999 sheep so they couldn’t care less about one hurting lamb like me. I need their love, understanding and help, but they threw me under the bus instead.

God knows that I love everybody, including the folks at the dysfunctional Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and the private social cult at Pensacola Christian College’s Campus Church; but until they humble themselves to just allow me to attend church again (I only live 2 miles away from PCC), I will never shut up. I say that kindly and with respect, people just want to be loved.



Pensacola Christian College CULT Exposed

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/harvest_is_a_bad_church.htm
2. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3

4.4.18 You Shouldn't Tithe If You Need To Borrow Money (2023-04-21 12:43)

1st Corinthians 16:2, "

Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

"

There is a fine line between faith and foolishness. Nothing upsets me more as a preacher than money-hungry pastors. I am so disgusted by the love of money that permeates so many pulpits today. I heard Pastor Clarence Sexton in 2016 begging his congregation to raise $1,000,000 to renovate Crown College. Pastor Steven Anderson is so right about the Bible College Scam in the United States! While local New Testament churches are shrinking, the Bible colleges are growing bigger, parasiting off and funneling much needed resources away from the churches.

Most preachers don't like me, because I preach against a 10 % tithe. You cannot show me one verse in the inspired King James Bible that commands saints to give 10 % of their money

to God. When I was a baby Christian as a teenager, I was lied to by preachers, who told me that I was robbing God if I didn't tithe 10 % of everything I own. I was wrongly taught that even if I tithes 10 %, I still hadn't given God a cent, and that I was supposed to give an additional 5 % to make God happy. I was also errantly bullied, told by lying pastors that if I failed to tithe and give more than my tithe, that God would do bad things to me. Those horrible pastors said that your spouse or children might die, thieves might break into your home to steal, you might lose your job, or your home burn to the ground, as God's punishment upon you if you didn't tithe and give above the tithe. They based all of this junk theology on one single passage of Scripture from the Old Testament...

> **Malachi 3:8-11, "**
>
> Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.
>
> Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation. Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.
>
> **"**

To understand this passage you need to know that God ordained12 tribes in Israel in the Old Testament. These twelve tribes formed the nation of Israel. They were God's chosen people. God ordained that the tribe of Levi would perform all of the priestly work. They set up the Tabernacle, and dismantled it as they traveled. The Levites performed all the work of the priests, killing of the animals for sacrifice, and purging of the sins of the people with blood (which symbolized the precious blood of Jesus Christ which would one day be shed for our sins). So God commanded the other remaining 11 tribes to tithe 10 % of everything that they owned to support the tribe of Levi. It was a closed system ordained by God, only for the Jews, only for Jews who lived in the Old Testament, and only for Jews living in the land of Palestine.

Therefore, that 10 % tithing system which was instituted only for Old Testament Israel, does NOT apply to believers today, we who are at liberty through faith in Christ alone. This doesn't mean that God doesn't want us to support the work of the ministry. However, you and are are not required to tithe 10 % to the tribe of Levi, nor to any specific church, or any church. I have declared war on these lying pastors and others in the clergy, who prey upon people with the lie that God will hurt them if they don't tithe 10 %.

Case in point is a woman that I know. She sinfully divorced her husband decades ago. She is very religious, but not a very good Christian. Most people fail to understand that reading your Bible, praying, tithing and going to church weekly does NOT make you a good Christian, it simply means that you are devout in your religious faith. How good of a Christian you are is determined by how you treat people and God.

This foolish woman that I am speaking of makes poverty wages. She has no job training. She divorced her husband and put herself in this situation. She tithes 10 % of her meager wages because she thinks that is part of being a good Christian. She has been deceived by lying pastors. So while her pastor is living large—driving a nice car, dining out, going on vacations and living in a beautiful home—this woman barely survives on what she receives. So she begs her family for money to pay her bills. That is so unethical and wrong dear reader.

Listen to me, if you are so poor that you need to go borrow money from others, then you SHOULND'T tithe! Do you really think God wants you to tithe while needing to beg for money from others? No way! She is effectively tithing with other people's money. This is what religion does to people, it screws up their common sense, inflicting religious scrupulosity (fear and worry caused by religion) upon them if they don't tithe 10 %(to a God who will punish them if they don't). SHAME on those lying pastors!!!

Sadly, money is the main thing that preachers try to get from people. I have seen it all my life. I loved Dr. Jack Hyles, but he browbeat and relentlessly pressured his church congregation for their money. Pastor Hyles also gave away nearly everything that he earned and received. SO I am not saying that he was greedy, God forbid. Brother Hyles was always wanting to build and grow his ministry, which required millions of dollars.

Respectfully, Dr. Hyles truly was just like Solomon, which Bill Rice called him. I heard in one of his sermons, that Pastor Hyles was scolding his church members for reneging on $100,000 in promised donations a year earlier. They had filled out financial vow cards in church, because Dr. Hyles pressured them to. That is what happens when you constantly pressure people to give, give, give. Something has to break at some point! When Solomon's son, Rehoboam, told the people that he was going to go even harder on them financially, 10 of the 12 tribes revolted and journey north with Jeroboam to start their own kingdom. They said: "Screw you Rehoboam!" I can't say that I blame them! Would you?

There is something wrong with a pastor who scolds, browbeats and belittles his church members for not giving sacrificially until it hurts. I saw that garbage at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014. They invited a guest missionary's from the Philippines to speak at church. A super typhoon had just devastated the Philippine islands. He said at the time that 1,900 churches were about to close their doors forever in the Philippines, if they did not receive financial help. He said: "I know this churches gives, but we need you to give sacrificially until it hurts!" Just as he said that, I glanced down to my right side and saw a church bulletin laying on the pew.

The church was taking a lucrative vacation to the Holy Land in Israel, which was going to cost well over $100,000. Twenty affluent church members were going on the trip. I felt numb and sick to my stomach at the utter hypocrisy of the leaders of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

It is clear from this to see, that they just want to suck every last drop of blood money out of every person they can, ultimately for their own benefit!!! The shameful pastor's of Harvest

Baptist Church’s exuberant salaries always come first, and their lucrative vacations, and needy churches ready to close their doors come last. What hypocrites!!! It is blood money when church leaders and members are taking expensive trips to the Holy Land, at the expensive of churches closing their doors. As I speak, Marty Herron (the former incompetent infidel pastor of Harvest) is now getting paid well over $100,000 a year as the ungodly vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. Marty belongs in prison, but religious crime spays well in America! Marty is guilty of preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, and perverting what it means to "repent" to be saved, and for promoting Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a Christian. Luther taught the heresy of Sacramental Salvation all his life. Herron also has much blood on his hands for using, selling and promoting the Devil’s fake Bible revisions. Woe unto Marty Herron and the ungodly Bob Jones University cult who trained him. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Dear friend, you ought not tithe just to tithe. You worked hard for that money. If you are saved (i.e., a born again child of God), then the day you got saved everything you own became God’s (1st Corinthians 6:20). When you give money away, you are simply letting go of what is already God’s. But dear friend, please don’t be an idiot with God’s money! You shouldn’t donate any money to the Salvation Army, who pay their top official over $300,000 a year!!! If they can afford to pay those kind of outrageous salaries (which is nearly 8 times what the average U.S. worker earns in a year), then they don’t need God’s money!!! And that $300,000 doesn’t even include his paid housing, business trips (vacations), business meals and other fringe compensations!!! The Salvation Army’s leaders are spoiled rotten to the core!!! Then at Christmas, they’ll deceitfully portray to the public the image of a Santa Claus collecting coins.

Money is the last thing I will give a church, unless I see that it is a King James Bible only, free grace Gospel only, soulwinning church. Please don’t give God’s money to help further the Devil’s lordship Salvation cult! That means don’t give any money to Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who wickedly bid Godspeed to the Calvinist Bob Jones University (BJU) cult. PCC and BJU are cults that work together to make filthy lucre. That’s all they care about, making a lot more money. Cha-ching goes the sound of the cash register! PCC sinfully bids Godspeed to Lordship Salvation infidel Ken Ham, who teaches that faith is not enough to be saved, he errantly says you must also turn away from your evil ways. That is WORKS!!! (Romans 4:4).

I wrote this blog to encourage you to start thinking objectively when it comes to giving. So many believers foolishly only give money to avoid feeling guilty, or legitimately because they do genuinely love the Lord, or errantly because they think giving is the way to get things from God—but ask yourself, “

Where is that money going?

” Are you paying for someone’s giant paycheck? Are people coming to Jesus Christ as their personal Savior? Does the church even have a time scheduled to go soulwinning?

My personal belief is that if a church pastor is living higher on the hog than I am, I refuse to donate one penny to that church. These spoiled Baptist pastors today need to humble themselves to the order of Franciscan Catholic priests, who are sworn to live in poverty for

Christ. We can use some of that type of humility in our independent fundamental Baptist churches. Please don't give your hard earned money to any church or ministry, unless you KNOW where the money is going and what it's being used for.

I am shocked how many Christians donate loads of money to missionaries on the foreign field, who do absolutely NOTHING for God. One missionary group in Africa put me on their mailing list. Their big service for Christ that month was trimming branches off the top of the trees on their property, so low-flying propeller planes wouldn't hit the trees. That is NOT a ministry!!! You're darn fool if you donate one penny to that scam. Listen, if the free grace Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day is not being preaching, it cannot be a legitimate Christian ministry.

I triple-dog dare you to search the internet with the words: " _ _ _ _ _ _ ministry," and see what you get. For example: [1]Here is a bicycles ministry. There's no Gospel message on their website, nor could I find anything about their ministry where it says they share the Gospel with anyone. They just share God's love through giving asway bikes! Folks, that is a scam! It is a racket, not a legitimate ministry, because nobody is getting a chance to be saved.

Here is another scam, a [2]scuba diving ministry. Their so-called "ministry" is going scuba diving with other believers, but that is a club for diving enthusiast, not a ministry. Since they are not preaching the Gospel to try to win people to Christ, it cannot be a ministry. Many people have a perverted idea of what a "ministry" is. Search the Scriptures and you will find that any biblical ministry involved trying to get people saved with the power of the Gospel.

And here is some nut on Facebook who has even started his own [3]marijuana ministry for Jesus! Oh brother! Again, where is the Gospel being preached? No, they just want to justify getting high in the name of Jesus. What wickedness!

Anyway, back to the main topic of this blog. If you are broke dear reader, God does not expect you to tithe. I think if God has blessed you through hard work or an inheritance to become filthy rich, you should return that kindness to God by being generous. However, do your homework because everybody wants money these days, but less than 1 % of today's churches, charities and ministries are worthy of receiving a single penny. Beware of these fat cat charities that pay ridiculous 6-digit salaries to their overpaid executives, while you survive from paycheck to paycheck. Charity starts at home!!! Pensacola Christian College has dozens of employees getting paid 6-digit salaries. They won't get a penny from me!

I contend that you should give what money you have to spare directly to the poor, homeless and needy. That is what I do. So 100 % of the money that I give goes directly to the poor. I have eliminated the spoiled rotten overpaid middleman who is getting paid $694,000 a year! That is the [4]annual salary for the CEO of Red Cross! You are a fool if you donate money to them. If I had my way, no charity would legally be allowed to pay anyone more than what the average U.S. worker gets paid. These so-called "charities" pay ZERO taxes, while paying sickening ridiculously high salaries to their executives. It is unethical and just plain wrong!

You are not robbing God by nothing tithing 10 %. You are only robbing God if you made a financial vow to the Lord, and then you went back on that vow.

Ecclesiastes 5:4-5, "When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay." That was the horrible sin of Ananias and Sapphira in Acts chapter 5. They had promised to sell a home and give all the proceeds to the local church, but then after they sold their home, they held back some of the money. They had broken a vow to the church, which the Apostle Peter said was a broken vow to God. Be careful not to make a vow to man or God unless you intend to keep it, no matter what. Personally, I never make vows for that reason, because vows can be easily broken if circumstances change.

Also, I believe that God will reward us in Heaven for giving, even if the people to whom we gave the money were reckless, dishonest or greedy. God will punish them for their sins. However, if we give money to shady institutions or ministers, the effectiveness of what could have been done with that money was wasted.

Having said that, there is nothing wrong with giving money to secular charities; such as, March of Dimes, Disabled veterans of America, Shriners Hospitals For Children, or The American Cancer Society to fight disease and help disabled people. I am not recommending supporting these institutions, I am simply mentioning them as an example. Albeit, I believe that as saints we should focus on giving our money for eternal causes. There are tens of millions of people who donate money to secular organizations, but only God's redeemed children are going to donate money to churches, rescue missions, missionaries, soulwinning events, et cetera.

I am simply saying to be careful who you give money to. If aimlessly throwing money away at shady charities and bogus churches makes you feel better about yourself, then you are so vain. Don't you support some rich pastor who is living large, while he is browbeating you to give to him until it hurts. Please don't be duped!!! Again, there is nothing in the New Testament which commands any saint to tithe 10 %. God wants you to give as your are able, as He has prospered you.

1st Corinthians 16:2, "

Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, *as God hath prospered him*, that there be no gatherings when I come. **"** If you are on welfare, disability or unemployed, then you cannot give much. God understands. The Lord wants your heart, and then He will get your money, home, family and all that goes along with it.

Proverbs 23:26, " My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways. "



1. https://www.bikes4christ.com/
2. https://reefministries.com/about-us/
3. https://www.facebook.com/maryjaneforchrist
4. https://marketrealist.com/p/red-cross-ceo-salary/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgf6wChJPWH-2h-BeClXtMuKVJLxC-EXkWziAiAfUgvLo_Zgm3Df-GWyg-TSeuIYEUA-0iIF8uyTrSJ4Wox935lFi-TYFpswM5k0oY

4.4.19 Career Women Are Destroying The United States (2023-04-22 10:44)

Isaiah 3:12, "As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths."

1st Timothy 5:14-15, “I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. For some are already turned aside after Satan.”

One of the saddest things I’ve seen in my lifetime are women being promoted to positions of authority and power in America. I realize that what I just said will harelip every feminazi in the nation. I like something that Pastor Jack Hyles said. He said that a woman is just as equal with her husband as Jesus Christ was to His Father in Heaven (Philippians 2:6 - King James Bible), yet Jesus humbled Himself to His Father (Philippians 2:8). Likewise, a wife is equal with her husband, but she is commanded by God to humble herself to submit to his authority.

It is just a matter of time until we see a woman as U.S. President, which will be the saddest day in the history of our nation. It is tragic that we live in a nation of Bible ignoramuses today! The Bible says in

Isaiah 3:12, “

As for my people, *children are their oppressors, and women rule over them*. O my people, *they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths*.

” Notice that the Bible says these WOMEN cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths. Like it or not, God ordained men to lead. Men are natural leaders, women are natural followers. When women rise to power, it is only because there are weak men in society who allow women to rule over them.

Case in point is the mess were in today in the United States. It is ridiculous to see hundreds of police men subject to a female police chief. That is the consequence of today’s ungodly woke culture in America, which is of the Devil. In a recent video from January of 2023, singer [1]Taylor Swift cast herself as being in love with a transgendered man. This is wicked as Hell! The inspired Holy Bible condemns all sexual sins as an abomination to God. 1st Corinthians 6:9 condemns effeminate males. God is willing to forgive the vilest sinner. NO ONE is beyond the love of God and the hope of the Gospel. No one ever goes to Hell except those lost sinners who consciously reject God’s free gift of eternal life through faith alone in Jesus Christ.

What about marriage? The Bible doesn’t command wives to only submit (obey) to a perfect husband, but to her husband. No husband is perfect. No wife is perfect. Sadly, rebellion in marriage is commonplace in America today. Ungodly lawyers and judges are more than happy to destroy marriages, seeing that the divorce racket is now worth $50,000,000,000 each year just in America. Divorce is a sin! God hates divorce, calling it "treacherous" (Jeremiah 3:20).

In our wicked nation today, our ungodly courts are quick to grant divorces. The popular given reason is "irreconcilable differences." Attorneys call this a "no fault divorce." What do you mean "no fault"? It was BOTH your faults as husband and wife!!! **Isaiah 3:12, “As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.”**

In every case that I know of where a women enters the pulpit to preach, she is corrupt in her doctrine. Pastor Joyce Meyer comes to mind, who [2]preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation. The Bible says that Eve was deceived, not Adam. ...

> **1st Timothy 2:11-15, “**
>
> Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.
>
> *But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence*. For Adam was first formed, then Eve. And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression. Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.
>
> **”**

Joyce Meyer is horribly sinning by preaching with authority over men. She likes to put the women upfront and seat the women in the back of her meetings, but men are still present. It is wickedness!!! If you think that is outdated, a different culture or too old-fashioned, then you are not right with God. Men are to lead, not women. The Bible doesn’t tell heathen society how to operate because they do not fear nor regard God.

1st Timothy 2:15, “

Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

” This Bible verse simply means that a mother, by raising up her children in the admonition and nurture of the Lord, can help undo the stain of reproach brought upon women because of Eve. When given a choice to do right or wrong, Eve chose to do wrong. Women today have a chance too, of whether to do right or wrong. Mothers who foolishly choose to have an abortion are in the same wicked boat as Eve, destroying their family. When Eve sinned, she brought down her husband Adam, and ruined the lives of her future children. Oh, the spider’s web that sin weaves, in which all affected are entangled.

I humbly think there is a good chance that Joe Biden will be re-elected as U.S. President in 2024. If Donald Trump and Florida governor Ron DeSantis both run in 2024, they will split the Republican vote. Biden will win! I wouldn’t be surprised if President Joe Biden passes away during office, and then Kamala Harris will be U.S. President. That would be very unfortunate for America.

Mark my words that when we have a female president, this country will be much worse off when she leaves office. It is ludicrous to think that will all the decorated military veterans in the United States, that we have a woman for Vice President. it is horrible! Why not have a businessman as Vice President, who has run a multi-billion dollar company?

Kindly said, I am tired of seeing Hollywood actors elected to office. As California governor, Arnold Schwarzenegger was incompetent and ruined the state! I’m not saying that a women couldn’t lead better than some men. Clearly, some ladies could. It is simply unethical and unbiblical to hire or appoint women to positions of power, when there are perfectly capable

men to do those jobs. Women belong at home raising children and being a wife. This is God's proper plan for every society.

What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 5:14-15, "I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. For some are already turned aside after Satan."** The Bible teaches that career women have turned aside after Satan! The Devil's will for young women is to fornicate out of wedlock, get pregnant, thus ruining her life. Satan knows that introducing a young person to sexual immorality is the quickest way to destroy their future. That is why government public schools introduce impressionable children to sex at the earliest age, and then give them free condoms.

It is not a coincidence that interfacial relationships are deliberately being promoted by the Luciferian elite to Americans, which further advances the New World Order, by breaking down all walls of separation and segregation. ...

> "To achieve world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family tradition, national patriotism, and religious dogmas." —[3]George Brock Chisholm, in a Speech given at the, Conference on Education, Asilomar, California, September 11, 1954

That is why the U.S. borders have been left open for the past 50 years, allowing 60,000,000 illegal immigrants to break the law to enter the country; thus further destroying our nation's sovereignty. A nation without borders ceases to be a country!

Sadly, most Americans either are woefully ignorant, know about these evil things but don't care, or know but feel helpless to change anything (which boat I am in). All I can do is be A VOICE for God against the Devil's New World Order. Part of my website ministry is exposing the falsehoods of the Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions, the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, et cetera. The New World Order (NWO) is evil to the core! If you use any other English Bible than the inspired King James Bible, you are helping the NWO. If you support present-day manmade Israel, you are helping the NWO. If you support illegals flooding into the United States, you are helping the NWO.

Career women are not only destroying the United States, they are ruining their own lives. [4]According to 'Psychology Today', career women are the most miserable group in American society. What a shame! They are now in their forties and fifties, never been married, no children and will never have any grandchildren. They will be 60 years old and all alone, because feminists lied to them. Women's liberation is rebellion against God!!! Those rebellious females don't want equality, they want to be in charge! They want men's jobs and authority over men, which was the sin of Lucifer against God.

A godly woman knows her place in the grand scheme of things in God's plan. She knows that God created her to be a HELP MEET to her husband. She knows that God has blessed her with the heritage of children, and has entrusted her with teaching and training those children for Him, who were loaned to her by God. A godly woman knows that God has given her as a gift to her husband, to comfort and encourage and help him any way possible, without complaining

or making his life difficult by opposing him all the time. Hundreds of millions of women are homewreckers, not homemakers. For this God will hold them accountable (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Romans 14:10-12). The Proverbs 31 Woman is an endangered species.

Children (youth) have become our oppressors. All across the United States, gangs of youth are terrorizing the nation. I just heard in the [5]news this week about a 12-year-old who robbed a store at gun point, with a loaded gun that he fired into the ceiling. Children are our oppressors, because we no longer teach them the Holy Bible in public schools. Instead, we wickedly indoctrinate them with the blatant false religion of evolution (which is solely based in bogus theories, not in facts or science). Clearly, the Devil controls the government and schools.

The issue is not over whether women can lead as well as men; but rather, should they be leading men? The Bible teaches that a woman's place is in the home. No creature made by God will ever be happy until it fulfills its purpose for being created. A bird cannot truly be happy that is locked in a cage. A fish cannot truly be happy trapped in an aquarium. And no woman can be happy who is trapped in a career, who has forfeit marriage and children to make money. The Devil is a beautiful liar!!! Please don't let feminists indoctrinate you with their rebellious ideologies. The happiest women are those who are fulfilling God's purpose as wives and mothers at home. ...



The inspired Holy Bible teaches that men are supposed to lead, not women. Men are supposed to wear the pants, not women. A woman's place is in the home. As the United States drifts farther away from the traditional nuclear family, and the LGBTQ community weave their perverse spiderweb (the homosexual deathstyle and unbiblical ideologies) into the minds of our youth, our nation is crumbling apart. Call me old-fashioned if you will, or a chauvinist hog, I am simply for the inspired Holy Bible. **Isaiah 3:12, "As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths."**

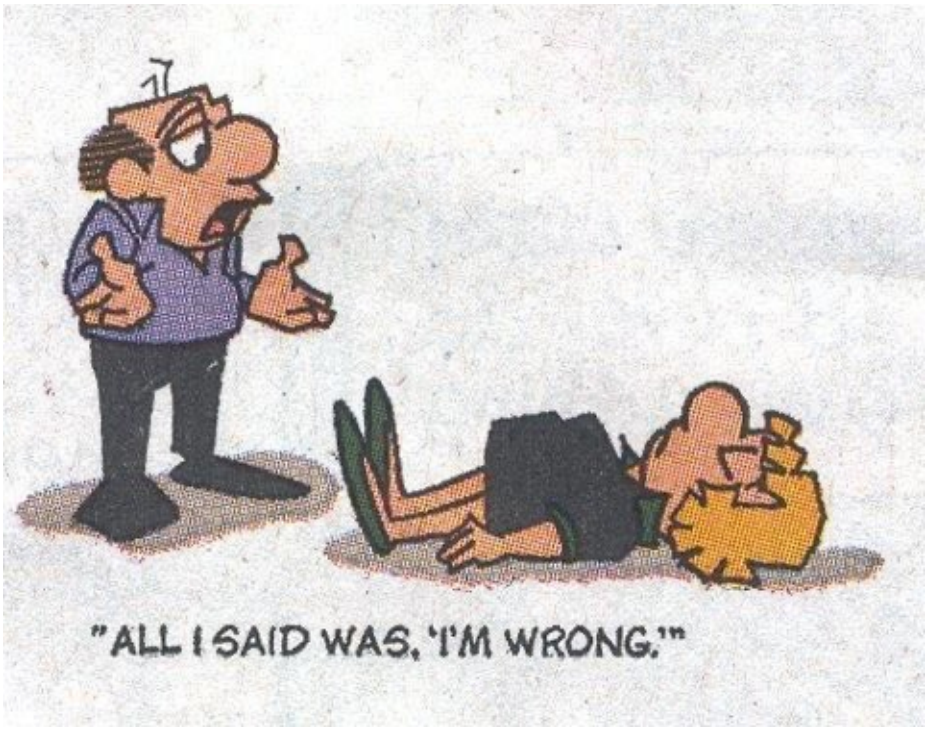

1. https://www.msn.com/en-us/music/other/taylor-swift-casts-transgender-man-as-her-love-interest-in-latest-music-video/ar-AA16SoEW
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/02/beware-of-false-prophet-joyce-meyer.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/chisholm.htm
4. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/high-octane-women/201109/meet-the-least-happy-people-in-america
5. https://www.unilad.com/news/12yearold-allegedly-robs-store-at-gun-point-20220605
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjWBOkQCirxdmduJV5vpqNh6LinfRsFi9GZPIz9WAflxDHM4eG5HWUm3ceORGGCmrN0WbIoPoS6hQaRufKzzPaRT7pYzNv_yOIo_S4
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2Yj1sH-M1m2H27WLOtQg1817sZUAjnFVZWt8mEifggeJ3gF_5RWi6Tg_GIA_t86C8UROv1DY0bBp_OpHby_Hwtx2E4r48taRX_qz

---

4.4.20 Church Discipline Should Be A Matter Of Restoration (2023-04-23 20:11)

Galatians 6:1-3, “

Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, *restore such an one in the spirit of meekness*; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

Bear ye one another’s burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.”

The pastor of the church I am now attending, made a precious statement in his Sunday morning sermon today, that I have never heard any preacher say. He said that church discipline should be a matter of RESTORATION, not kicking people out of church. I love that truth!!!

Church discipline is literally a restoration process. It’s not removing somebody—it is literally wanting them to come back, trying to restore them back to the brethren, trying to bring them back into fellowship with Christians—that’s the point of church discipline.

That explains in a nutshell why I have been at war with the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014, and now Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. Instead of trying to work with me to restore our fellowship with one another, they just forced me out the door by mistreating me, and then banned me and threw me under the bus for dead. God will deal with those ungodly pastors who are respecters of men (James 2:1).

People just want to be loved. Sadly, they have so much money and power of influence over their people at PCC, that they have lost sight of the needs of individual people. I sure did need their love, understanding and help in 2021 and 2022, but they couldn't have cared less. Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin is a little man who only cares about those he is paid to care about, which makes him a terrible pastor and a phony man of God. No man is worthy to be a pastor who doesn't unconditionally love people. It's just a damn job to him. Loving Jesus is not the test of our faith as believers, it is loving Judas Iscariot. Either you love everybody or else you love nobody! They are sinfully selective at PCC whom they care about.

The horrible pastors at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, whose ringleader was Marty Herron (senior pastor from 1999 to 2018) refused to even talk with me. They forced me out of church for kindly showing them the errors of Lordship Salvation, the Devil's bibles and wrong repentance. When I started attending Harvest in 2014, I saw that they were a confused house. They had the King James Bible alongside the Devil's bibles. They had some free grace believers like me, while their unsaved senior pastor preached the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.

I thought I was part of an imperfect church family, so I embraced that attitude. Unfortunately, when I tried to help them see THE TRUTH (as a true friend does), they killed the prophet and banned me from returning. I lost my church family, which felt like another divorce (my former wife abandoned me in 2006). I went into a deep depression and didn't go to church for years because of Marty Herron and his accomplices, for which they will give account to God. My blood is upon their cruel neo-evangelical hands.

In 2018, Gary Walton became the new senior pastor at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who also threw me under the bus, backing up over me a few times to make sure I was dead. He wouldn't even talk with me. I took my own money and purchased 3-year Sword Of The Lord subscriptions for both Marty Herron, and then later for his successor, Gary Walton. I took my own money and shipped 500 Gospels of John to Harvest Baptist Church on Guam—two different orders to both pastors, years apart, just to show them my sincerity of heart, love and willingness to reconcile and make peace, just so I could have a church family. They never thanked me, didn't care and wouldn't even acknowledge me as a hurting human being. Thankfully, our great God sees (Hebrews 4:13).

Again, in hindsight, I never should have tried to go back to that mess. After my former wife abandoned and then divorced me in 2006, my life went sideways and still hasn't recovered. The silver-lining in it all has been that my wonderful God continues to use a broken sinner like me to help feed Jesus' sheep, and rescue others with the broken pieces of my life. To God be

the glory, great things He is doing! One of my favorite MP3 sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is titled, what else?... "[1]Some On Broken Pieces." **Daniel 11:33a, "And they that understand among the people shall instruct many..."**

I begged to come back for 7 long lonely years, but they refused. That is hatred, not God's compassion and love. All they had to do was come across the street and talk with me, seeing that they were my neighbours. They refused to even wave back at me for 7 years. Marty Herron wouldn't even try to reconcile with me, so that I could just attend church again. In hindsight I now realize that it was best that I didn't go back (lest I be corrupted), and perhaps God was protecting me all along. **2nd Corinthians 6:17b** doesn't say try to change a corrupt institution or church, the Bible says to **"come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord..."** Loneliness has made it difficult for me to think clearly over the years, often seeking love in all the wrong places, like Johnny Lee's popular country song called: "[2]Looking For Love In All The Wrong Places." Neo-evangelical Lordship-Salvation-preaching Baptist churches is not the place to find love.

So I didn't go to church for all those many lonely years. My church family ostracized me because their rotten selfish pastors told them to avoid me, and everybody else did too. Guam is a small island. Those wicked pastors didn't want to seek restoration, because they just didn't like nor want me in their church cult, which is shameful and sinful. My blood is on their hands. People just want to be loved. **Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish** [lacking good sense]**, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."**

The same is true of Pastor Jeff Redlin, and his sidekick Timothy Zacharias at PCC, who refuse to seek restoration with me. They wanted me gone, so they axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day. They refuse to even speak with me. I gave them my mobile phone number, email and mailing address, but they are too sinfully proud to seek peace in this matter. Evidently they'd rather be enemies and have me preach against the ungodly PCC camp, so I will do that for the rest of my life on earth, God willing. I am in the same boat as Samantha Field, victims of PCC's hatred and bigotry.

So by God's grace I will help fight with Samantha to expose the rotten hateful cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), until they seek restoration. Samantha is hurting. I don't believe for one second that she is a queer, as she claims. I think PCC deeply wounded her and that is what she wants the world to see—a homosexual graduate of PCC! But even if she is a homosexual, I am her friend in her cause against PCC, who abuse and ostracize hurting people like us. Jesus called Judas, "Friend." Christ died for the ungodly!

At PCC, you are only welcome if you idolize and submit to their arrogant self-willed leaders, who do not posses God's unconditional love. As a divorced man (since 2006), I was mistreated, wounded and shunned by Pastor Jeff Redlin in 2021, and the cowards at PCC stood idle and did nothing when I pleaded to come back to Campus Church in 2022, just like they did nothing to help Samantha in her suffering, wounds and pain. At PCC the cult system always comes first, individual people do not matter.

God knows that I am not trying to be a troublemaker. Wicked king Ahab accused the prophet Elijah of causing trouble. **1st Kings 18:17-18, "And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?* And he answered, *I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD*, and thou hast followed Baalim."** Elijah simply told THE TRUTH, for which he was falsely accused of being a troublemaker. The same wicked type of shameful pastors today wrongly accuse me of causing trouble, but I have only TOLD THE TRUTH.

God knows my humble heart, that I truly want to be friends with these pastors, but they don't want to be friends. I think God doesn't want me to be corrupted by them. They are arrogant, high-minded and have huge egos. I am just a humble broken sinner wanting to be loved in my suffering. I am very lonely, since my beloved wife abandoned and divorced me in 2006. I have tried to find a wife for the past 10 years, to no avail. I suffer from constant chronic neck pain, burning nerves, numbness in my left leg, the right side of my body feeling half asleep all the time, and radiating pain in my arms and legs. This is the consequence of a series of accidents and failed surgeries.

Truly, I am thankful to God for my remaining health and have no complaints. [3]A lot of people have it worse than I do. I survive in constant relentless agonizing toothache-like neck pain. I wish all those hateful pastors who refuse to allow me to attend church, could feel my pain of body and soul. They are so cruel and selfish! They have never truly suffered a day in their life, so they have no humility, although they are in denial and falsely think they do. THEY DON'T! They haven't a clue what it means to really suffer, I mean, for decades. They are spoiled rotten, receiving praise from their thousands of brainwashed cult followers, getting paid a sickening 6-digit annual salary (three to four times more than what the average U.S. citizen is paid annually). America is going to Hell because of bad pastors!

Church discipline should be a matter of RESTORATION, not kicking people out of church. Shame on the pastor and church congregation who are quick to show people the door and kick them out. The Bible says in our text passage to have a spirit of meekness and humility toward fallen brothers and sisters, while we work and pray to RESTORE THEM to fellowship with the local church. Oh, how we need this in churches today!

I remember when Garret Kirchway, Pastor Steven Anderson's former assistant pastor, was discovered in the church going behind the pastor's back, teaching the heresy of Modalism, which denies the Godhead (aka, Trinity). Pastor Anderson didn't just fire and kick him out the door. Brother Anderson talked with Garret and gave him a chance to repent of his false doctrine, but Kirchway refused. So Pastor Anderson did the only thing that he could do, with which I agree 100 %, he fired him. But Pastor Anderson tried to restore Garret, who is NOT a born again Christian. No one is saved who, having been shown the truth of the Godhead from the Scriptures, still denies the Trinity. Modalism is of the Devil. Modalism errantly teaches that God wears many hats (i.e., goes into different modes, hence, Modalism). Modalists believe that when a saint gets to Heaven, we will only see God the Father, and not Jesus. Colossians 3:1 refutes Modalism, teaching that God the Father and God the Son sit upon separate thrones.

Regarding my website ministry, I have received countless emails

in recent years from hurting people who have been either kicked out of their local church, were mistreated by their pastor, or told to go see a psychiatrist or just go away. Only carnally-minded pastors mistreat people like that. I love the Gospel hymn which has the lyrics: “He [Jesus] looked beyond my faults and saw my need.” Yes Sir! That’s the answer! That is what we need today—pastors and church members who look beyond people’s faults and instead see their needs, so that we will tolerate their unpleasantries and in a spirit of meekness and humility try to restore them.

> Galatians 6:1-3, “Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, *ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness*; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. Bear ye one another’s burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ. For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.”

Samantha Field is hurting deep in her heart of hearts. PCC is shunning her, just as they are shunning me too! Campus Church pastors and PCC leaders are full of sinful pride. Church discipline is a matter of restoration, not throwing people under the bus like Pensacola Christian College and their Campus Church have done to me and Samantha. SHAME on Harvest Baptist Church on Guam! SHAME on Campus Church and PCC! People just want to be loved.



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/some_on_broken_pieces.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/8mxIHL6d-RM
3. https://youtu.be/fFua9-Rc4pw
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjKe68etaEKpqLVwmCQk7-gCA_08yGi5fcaKFNldLQzYqUCBQaxPlhDrfO5s6Efyf98i37NvcHbXSsM8r0Df2Sh7quwcfr4N4NyTT5

4.4.21 Is Abraham's Bosom A Strange Doctrine? (2023-04-26 10:53)

Luke 16:22, "And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom : the rich man also died, and was buried."

There is much debate in churches today, particularly Baptist churches, concerning where the saints went after they died in the Old Testament.

Scholars like Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) believed that the saints went straight to Heaven.

Other Biblical scholars, like Dr. Oliver B. Greene (1915-1976) believed that the Old Testament saints weren't allowed into Heaven yet, because Jesus hadn't died on the cross yet.

Instead, the saints went to place called “Paradise” (or, “Abraham’s Bosom” as it is often referred). This is based upon the Lord’s promise to the repentant thief on the cross in **Luke 23:43, “And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.”** If Jesus meant Heaven, it would seem logical that He would have said Heaven, but He said Paradise.

However, we also read in **2nd Corinthians 12:4, “How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.”** The apostle Paul said that He was CAUGHT UP into Paradise. That would certainly seem to indicate Heaven, which is always thought of in terms of being upward from the earth. And that would make sense, because Jesus had ALREADY died on the cross, risen and ascended into Heaven. So now Paradise was transferred from Hades to Heaven, which is what Dr. Merrill Unger teaches in his Unger’s Bible Dictionary. Also, Halley’s Bible Handbook teaches Abraham’s bosom (Paradise).

’Unger’s Bible Dictionary’ Teaches OT Saints Went to Paradise

Here’s what Dr. Merrill Unger teaches about Abraham’s Bosom:

> **“The Rich Man and Lazarus, Luke 16:19-31.**
>
> This is not a parable, but an actual historical illustration, also aimed at the sneering, unbelieving, self-righteous, Pharisees. They boasted in their alleged law-keeping (cf. 15-17), and considered their wealth, which they covetously garnered, as evidence of this. Jesus proved the fallacy of this reasoning. The rich man’s great wealth was, on the contrary, not the evidence of divine favor, for he went to hell (Hades, Sheol, Intermediate abode of departed human spirits between death and the resurrection). Lazarus, a penniless beggar, nevertheless went to ’Abraham’s bosom,’ 22, i.e., paradise, where the souls of all OT saved went. He had no chance to make friends for himself by using ’the mammon of unrighteousness’ (Jesus epithet for money), so as to welcome him to the ’everlasting habitations’ (Heaven) (cf. 9). Yet he was there! And between him and the rich man was an impassable gulf, separating the lost from the saved. Let the covetous Pharisees take warning!”
>
> SOURCE: Unger’s Bible Handbook, Dr. Merrill F. Unger, p. 531, Moody Press, copyright 1966

Jesus assured the repentant thief on the cross with a promise, that they would both be in PARADISE that very day. **Luke 23:43, “And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.”** How can this refer to Heaven, since Christ had not yet died, been buried, raised up, nor sprinkled His liquid blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat?

Pastor J. Vernon McGee Teaches Old Testament Saints Went to Paradise

I have always been a big fan and admirer of the man of God, Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988). Dr. McGee believed and taught the doctrine of Abraham’s Bosom, which you can [1]freely hear for yourself in this link to MP3’s of the complete ’THRU THE BIBLE’ 5-year series by Pastor McGee. Please listen to the MP3’s for Luke 16:19-31 about the rich man and

Lazarus.

> John 3:13, “And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.”

Here is a wonderful explanation of John 3:13 by the great man of God, Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988):

> And now He says, "No man hath ascended up to heaven." That is the answer to those today who feel that Elijah and Enoch went to heaven when they were translated. I don’t think so because up to this point the Lord Jesus says that no man hath ascended up to heaven, but He that came down from heaven, even the Son of Man which is in heaven. In other words, He is saying that He is the only One who can speak about heaven because He is the only One who has ascended up to heaven. Now it is true that there are a host of folk who have gone to heaven after Christ, but in the Old Testament, when a saint of God died, one of God’s own, he went to a place that is called Paradise or Abraham’s Bosom—our Lord called it that (see Luke 16:22). It was not until after Christ died and ascended to heaven and led captivity captive that He took those who were in Paradise into the presence of God in heaven. Since then, for the child of God, it has always been "… absent from the body … present with the Lord" (2 Cor. 5:8). But when Jesus was here, no other man had ascended to heaven.
>
> SOURCE: Thru The Bible, with Pastor J. Vernon McGee

I am inclined to agree with Dr. McGee’s teachings concerning Paradise. For an excellent detailed explanation of Hell, please read the free online book [2]A Biblical Examination of Hell by Pastor Max D. Younce.

Psalms 16:10, “For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.” Death is separation from God. Unsaved people are spiritually dead while they live, because they are separated from God. Now there is a second death, which is separation from God for all eternity. If you are not saved, you are already dead in trespasses and sins (Ephesians 2:1-2). If you die in your sins, in your spiritually dead condition, there is no place for you to go except Hell (Greek: Hades). You will die the second death, which is the Lake of Fire (Greek: Gehenna). Revelation 20:15 teaches that death and Hades will one day be cast into Gehenna (the Lake of Fire). **Revelation 20:14, “And death and hell (Hades) were cast into the lake of fire (Gehenna). This is the second death.”**

This is a hotly debated issue in our churches today (and has been for centuries).

Luke 16 is perhaps the clearest Biblical account of what happens when a person dies. In **Luke 16:22-23 we read, “And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into *Abraham’s bosom*: the rich man also died, and was buried; And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments...”** So there you see where the idea of Abraham’s bosom comes from. We learn from this fascinating passage of Scripture that the believer in Christ is escorted by angels at death to a place of peace. In my humble opinion, to be carried to Abraham’s bosom simply meant that when a saint died in the Old

Testament, the angels carried them to the same place where Abraham lived, in Paradise. That is what the Bible says, Jesus went to Paradise (Luke 23:43). The Bible also says that Jesus went to Hell (Acts 2:27-32). The only sensible deduction is that Paradise must be in Hell, and the place of Torment is on the other side of Hell, with a great gulf fixed between. This is exactly what we learn in Luke 16:19-31. So why should “Abraham’s bosom” (i.e., Paradise) be such a difficult doctrine to accept?

Tragically, we also learn that the unbeliever goes straight to a place of torment. “Abraham’s bosom” is another term for the Old Testament place called Paradise. Hell (Hebrew: Sheol, Greek: Hades) is located inside the earth. It is believed by most theologians that Hades is compartmentalized into two distinct places: Paradise and Torment.

For much more Biblical exegesis on Heaven versus Paradise, please read “[3]WHERE ARE THE DEAD?”

> “There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it… The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a precious quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “[4]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

> “No one’s ever saved by cheap grace, they’re saved by priceless amazing grace! We have a miracle salvation provided and preserved by God Himself. Let’s give out the Good News of this salvation, simply and faithfully for His glory. Salvation is not cheap. God sent His Son to pay for our sins. It wasn’t cheap—very expensive—He just made it free. And when you and I try to add one work to it, we cheapen it! That’s when you cheapen it, when you think that it wasn’t enough, I’ve got to add something to it!” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a precious quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “[5]CAUGHT BETWEEN GRACE AND WORKS!” | [6]VIDEO | [7]MORE HELPFUL SERMONS

[8]

> [9]Caught Between Grace And Works! (AWESOME TRUTH! By Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold | [10]MP3 - Please share with OTHERS!!!)

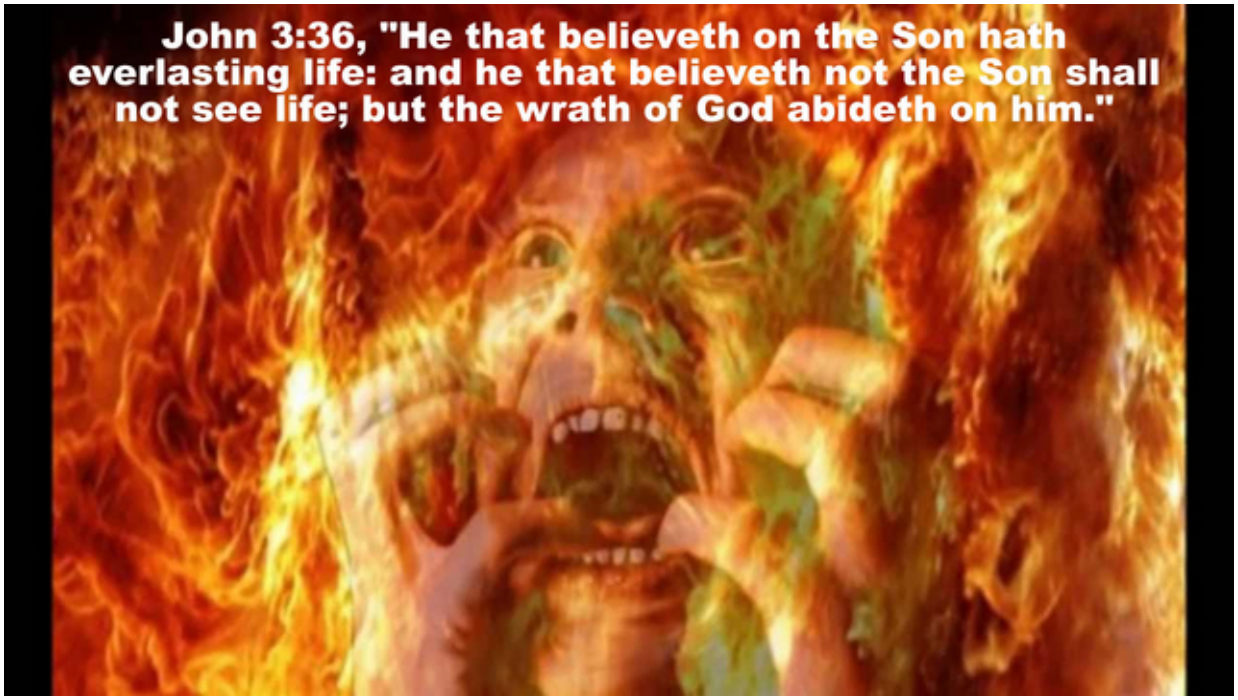

“And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.” —Revelation 20:14-15

1. http://thruthebible.ca/tracks/42_Luke/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/Hell/toc.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
4. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
6. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
7. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php
8. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
9. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgzBYnv3JSSHj10PQu3lWnohnIzl8mx_QjiyULKys51kXltRbZ6G1u9KDdmfhYCBDwTJmj4ns6zYzgbMKcp5ElJjFo4B4ZMRkUB3pi

---

4.4.22 The Eternal Security Of The Christian Believer (2023-04-27 09:26)

John 10:25-30, “ Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father’s name, they bear witness of me.

But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.

My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:

And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father’s hand.

5704

I and my Father are one. **”**

Is the person who puts his faith in Jesus Christ eternally secure? Yes, dear reader, they are! Believers have (present tense) eternal life! Here are two wonderful Bible studies from one of my favorite Bible preachers, [1]Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995).I love this dear saint of God. The Lord took Brother Hutson home in 1995 from prostrate cancer. I thank God for a simple country boy Curtis Hutson, whom God used to turn many lost sinners to the righteousness of God by faith (Daniel 12:3)....

- [2]ETERNAL SECURITY - PART ONE
- [3]ETERNAL SECURITY - PART TWO

These two Bible studies are the best I’ve heard , hands down! I hope that you will take the time to listen to them. **John 10:28,**

“

And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, *neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand*.

” A skeptic of eternal security once said that the Bible doesn’t say you cannot get out of God’s hand. As a rule you don’t base doctrine on what the Bible does NOT say, but upon what the Bible does say! The Bible says that no man can pluck us out of God’s hand.

1. **God Purposed Eternal Life.** *2nd Timothy 1:9, “Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own* purpose *and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began,” Acts 13:48, “And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were* ordained to eternal life *believed.”* They were ordained unto eternal life. This does not mean God predestinates anyone to salvation. The Bible never says that God predestinates people to salvation; but rather, believers are predestinated to be conformed into the image of Christ (Romans 8:29). God knows who will be saved (by our own freewill, not prechosen), and He predestinates those saints to ultimately be conformed into Jesus’ holy character (which is sanctification).
2. **God Promised Eternal Life.** *John 3:14-16, “And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”* There might be some doubt about what God meant, but there is no doubt about what He said. God said that whosoever believes on His only begotten Son has everlasting life. *Titus 1:2, “In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;” 1st John 2:25, “And this is the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life.”*
3. **God Produced Eternal Life.** *1st John 5:10-11, “He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.” John 5:24, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me,* hath *everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but* is *passed from death unto life.”* We are not going

to have everlasting life someday, we already have it right now! *1st John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye* have *eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."*

4. **Believer's Have Precisely What God Purposed, Promised And Produced.**

I read this amazing Bible verse the other day. **Daniel 11:33, "**

And *they that understand among the people shall instruct many*: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days. **"** I am just a humble sinner. I don't profess to know everything, I certainly don't. Albeit, I have been greatly blessed by God, since I got saved at age 13, to be introduced and taught by some of the greatest men of God; namely, Jack Hyles, Curtis Hutson, Max D. Younce, J. Vernon McGee, A. Ray Stanford, Lee Roberson, Hank Lindstrom, Mark G. Cambron, Harry A. Ironside, Ralph Yankee Arnold and John R. Rice, to name the major influences upon my life and doctrine.

Is the person who puts his faith in Jesus Christ eternally secure? Yes, dear reader, we are!

Here are some important observations on eternal security made by Dr. Curtis Hutson:

1. **God makes His promise of eternal security doubly sure.** *John 10:28, "And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand."* Here we see double security—not only shall we never perish, but also no man can ever pluck us out of God's hand. Likewise in *John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life."* Not only is the man who believes promised everlasting life, but also, he shall never come into condemnation, he is passed from death unto life. Amen and amen!

2. **Jesus is the Author and Finisher of our faith.** *Hebrews 12:2, "Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."* The Lord will begin what He has started. *Philippians 1:6, "Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:"*

3. **We are saved by God's grace, not our own works.** *Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:*

   Not of works, lest any man should boast."

4. **Believers are kept by God.** If we as saints had to keep ourselves saved, we would all be lost 10,000 times a day. My life is hid with Christ in God. *Colossians 3:3, "For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God."* Think of this truth as 3 barrels. God the Father is the biggest barrel. Jesus is the medium-sized barrel. The born again child of God is the small barrel inside the two bigger barrels. In order for the Devil to get to the smallest barrel, he must first break through the biggest barrel, and then the medium-sized barrel. We are safe in God the Father and His dear only begotten Son, Jesus.

5. **We have an inheritance in Heaven.** *1st Peter 1:4-6, "To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you,* Who are kept by the power of God through faith *unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:"* Would God reserve something in Heaven for you, if there was any doubt whether or not you were going to go to Heaven? The fact that the Lord is reserving

something for you, indicates that He knows you are going to Heaven. Would that make any sense? No, it would not. We have an inheritance reserved for us in Heaven, and God is reserving us for our inheritance. We're not kept by our own power; We are kept by the power of God! What an awesome Savior!!!

6. **Jesus prays for our security.** *John 17:11 and 20, " And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father,* keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me*, that they may be one, as we are. ...Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;"* Here we see that Jesus is not only praying for those who were alive and trusting Him at the time, but also those in the future who will believe upon Him. Jesus prays for our security! If the Father always hears the prayer of Jesus, and Jesus has already prayed for His Father to keep us, then the Father Has to keep us (and He has promised to keep us). *Hebrews 7:25, "Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them."* Jesus prays for our security.

7. **The Holy Spirit seals the believer.** *Ephesians 4:30, "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption."* The "day of redemption" here refers to the Rapture, when our mortal bodies will be changed into an immortal body, fashioned like unto the Lord's resurrected perfect body (Philippians 3:21). *Ephesians 1:13-14, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed,* ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."* If a believer could ever be lost, it would mean that Jesus would speak falsely at the judgment.

8. **The Lord knows who are His.** *2nd Timothy 2:19, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal,* The Lord knoweth them that are his*. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity." John 10:27, "My sheep hear my voice, and* I know them*, and they follow me:"* How does this passage compare to *Matthew 7:22-23, Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them,* I never knew you*: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."* If Jesus at some future point were to ever say: "I never knew you," to someone who had previously been saved, but then lost salvation, Christ would be lying. Jesus could say: "I once knew you, but then you were lost," but He would be a liar to say "I never knew you." Dear reader, the Bible is abundantly clear that salvation can NEVER be lost.

9. **If a lost sinner could ever be saved but then lost, it would make the sinners better than Christians in some respects**. Many skeptics of eternal life use Hebrews chapter 6 to justify their false doctrine. *Hebrews 6:4-6, "*For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened*, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,* If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance*; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame."* For someone who errantly thinks that if they get saved, but then lose their salvation, they can never get it back, they won't want to get saved until their death bed. According to their flawed understanding, it would be better to never have been saved at all, then to get saved by lose it. Dear friend, it should be clear to you how silly the idea is that you can be saved, but then lose it somehow. The Holy Bible teaches: IF SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!!

10. **If you could lose salvation by sinning, how much sin would you have to commit**

to lose it? No one can answer this question. The truth is that a man is not lost by the number of sins he commits, but by the nature of sin. Sin is rebellion! Sin is self will! Sin is going away from God. *Isaiah 53:6, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."* The emphasis in Isaiah 53:6 is not where you went, but what you went away from. Sin is sin! If you had to pay for even one of your sins, you'd have to be cast into Hell and burn forever (James 2:10; Revelation 29:11-15).

Here are some of my own observations regarding eternal security:

1. **There are no examples in the Bible of anyone who lost salvation.** Search the Scriptures and you will see, that no one ever lost God's free gift of eternal life. Some saints sinned so woefully, like Samson and King Saul, that it cost them their earthly life, but there are no recorded incidents of any saint losing salvation.

2. **King David lost the "joy" of God's salvation, not salvation itself.** *Psalms 51:3-4 and 12, "For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me. Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest. ...*Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation*; and uphold me with thy free spirit."* David had lusted upon Bathsheba as she bathed on the roof. I do not think for one second that she didn't know exactly what she was doing. I am fully convinced that she put on a naked show for David, knowing that the king might be looking from his palace rooftop (and he was). Women have a sixth sense about this kind of stuff!

   Long story short, David commit adultery together with her and she became pregnant, which David didn't intend. David ended up deciding to murder Bathsheba's husband, Uriah, to hide his sins with Uriah's wife. If anyone ever had a reason to lose salvation, it was David for what he did. Yet, the Bible in Psalm chapter 51 records his prayer of repentance to God (this was actually a song which the Jews sang, strangely enough... lol). David asked God to restore *"the joy of thy salvation"* (verse 12). I love what Evangelist Luke Bishop said: "You can live it UP, but you cannot live it DOWN!"

   David lived it up in sin with Bathsheba for a short time, but then paid for it dearly for the rest of his miserable life on earth. His family fell to pieces. David's kingdom was torn away from him by Absalom, his own rebellious angry son. David's half-children children raped and murdered one another, resenting their father's sin and hypocrisy. Ahithophel, David's most trusted advisor, joined with Absalom in the rebellion against David. It is obvious to understand why when you learn that Ahithophel was Bathsheba's grandfather! Oh, how sin weaves its ugly thread. The Devil's apples all have worms! Satan is a beautiful liar. Sin thrills and then it kills. Sin fascinates and then it assassinates. The middle letter in the word "sin" is "i." Just like the Devil, we all have "i." problems! *Isaiah 14:13-14, "For thou hast said in thine heart,* I *will ascend into heaven,* I *will exalt my throne above the stars of God:* I *will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:* I *will ascend above the heights of the clouds;* I *will be like the most High."* Five times in these two Old Testament verses we find Satan putting himself before God. David got his priorities wrong and it led to sin. The guilty king lost the joy of his sweet fellowship with the Lord for several months, but he never lost free gift of God's salvation, which is by faith alone.

3. **Just like the first physical birth, the new spiritual birth is irreversible.** Just as the first physical birth cannot be undone, neither can the second spiritual birth be undone.

Jesus said: *"Ye must be born again"* in John 3:3b. He didn't say that you have to be reborn again and again. Not one verse in the Holy Bible says anything about losing one's salvation, or of needing to be reborn again and again into God's family. Jesus plainly said in *John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation;* but is passed from death unto life*."* The moment that you come to God as a guilty sinner, and put your childlike trust in the 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God—the buried and risen Christ who died on a cross to pay for your sins, you are forever saved. Nothing more is required or allowed by God. If you're born twice you die once, if you're born once you die twice. It is that simple friend.

4. **If salvation could ever be lost, then it is dependent upon our faithfulness, which means God owes us a debt.** *Romans 4:4-5, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace,* but of debt*. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."*

It is my hope, pray and privilege for God to use a broken humble sinner like me to help teach others for Christ. There is much heresy on social media; such as the lie that God's free gift of salvation can be lost, or must be maintained to stay saved. The Bible teaches: ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED (OSAS). To God alone be ALL the praise, credit and glory.

[4]

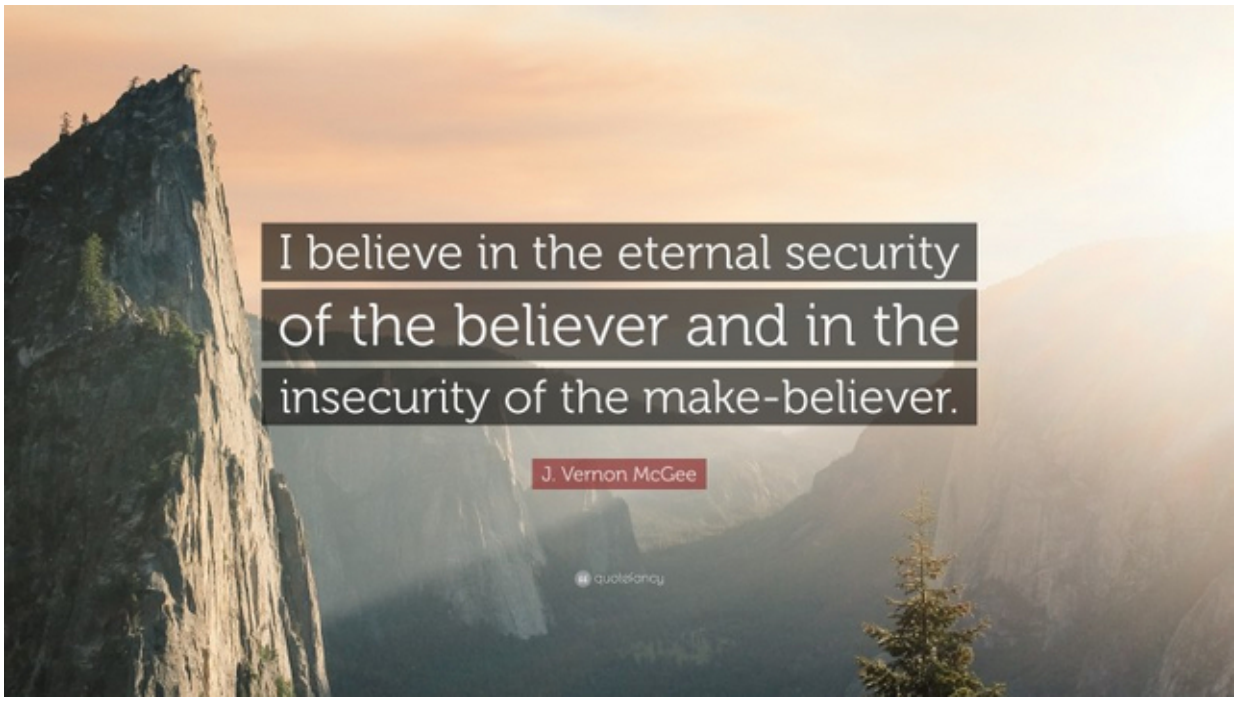

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hutson.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/eternal_security-part_one.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/eternal_security-part_two.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiyA2DtLMACVxAiBqUbg44HXhr4pq_5zyauck-42rLAF3bNeyEOiT4uE1SjoYfPCks-USJwbSTUvThVOrqnscdBWneY3Z-qQpAfsZo

4.4.23 What Does James Mean By "The Devils Also Believe"? (2023-04-27 21:28)

James 2:15-20, "If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works. Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: *the devils also believe*, and tremble. But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?"

When interpreting any particular passage of Scripture, the worst thing we can do is lift the text our of context to create a new pretext. That is, teaching something that the Bible does not teach. This is what some in the New IFB have done with Romans 10:13, basing their heresy that you cannot be saved without praying to be saved. They lifted this one verse out of context, while ignoring the entire Gospel of John. In John we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times, without any requirement to "pray" to be saved. Faith is enough. We are saved by receiving Christ, not by praying (John 1:12-13).

My humble opinion of James 2:19 is this. First, let me quote the passage. **James 2:15-20, "If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works. Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?"**

The Apostle James says that if you have food and housing, and a brother in Christ comes to you asking for food or a place to stay, but you don't help him, you have a poor testimony as a child of God. When I attended Campus Church on July 4th, 2021 at the church picnic and told Pastor Jeff Redlin that I was homeless, sleeping in Walmart's parking lot, he couldn't have cared less. Pastor Redlin could have easily helped me, with all their resources at PCC. There were several hundred church members present that day at their 4th of July picnic. He could have made a simple phone call for someone to put me up for the night.

I didn't ask nor expect his help, but in hindsight he should and could have helped me. I saw the startled look on his face when I kindly told him that I was homeless, so I know that he heard me. PCC has thousands of empty dorm rooms during the summer.

Pastor Redlin cruelly walked away, because he didn't care, which is exactly what James is talking about here. When you have the ability and opportunity to help a hurting Christian brother, but you don't, you don't have God's love or compassion, and you have a horrible Christian testimony!

Anyway, the Apostle James goes on to say that your testimony is only as good as your works as a saint. The issue here is NOT salvation. In the Epistle of Romans, the Apostle Paul speaks of being justified in the eyes of God BY FAITH (Romans 4:1-7). However, the Apostle James in speaking about being justified in the eyes of men, BY WORKS.

So James says that if you see a brother in need, and you refuse to help him (like Pastor Redlin refused to help me in 2021 and still today), your testimony is tarnished because of your lack

of good deeds (works). **Matthew 5:16, "Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven."** When we don't do the right thing as believers, we become toxic to those around us (Hebrews 12:14-15).

So James uses the fallen angels as an example of having a poor testimony. They also believe in God, but tremble in fear knowing that the time of their judgment is coming. Again, the issue here is NOT salvation, it is how we choose to live as believers. James says, "Look, even the devils profess faith in God, but look at how evil they are, phonies. And likewise when you fail to love and help your Christian brother in need, you are no better than the demons. You are a phony too!"

To properly interpret this passage, you need to understand that everything James is saying is premised upon a Christian brother who refuses to help another Christian brother in need. Read the passage again and you will see. This passage of Scripture has Pastor Jeff Redlin's name written all over it. When I asked and needed his help, he just walked away. And now that I have been pleading just to attend Campus Church, he still cruelly refuses. The guy won't even communicate with me,

because he is a rich man full of sinful pride and arrogance.

What does that say about him? It plainly says that he is no better than the demons, who believe in God but do evil, trembling in fear in their rebellion

.

I humbly think this passage in James chapter 2 is all about being justified in the sight of men, not God. What saith the Scripture? **1st Samuel 16:7, "But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart."** Do you see? The Lord seeth not as man seeth. The Bible says man looks on THE OUTWARD APPEARANCE, but the Lord looks upon THE HEART. It is because men cannot see our heart that they judge us by our WORKS.

Clear evidence of this is James' own words in **James 2:18, "Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works."** Notice that James says "□□□□ □□" and I will "□□□□ □□□□." James is speaking about being justified by works in men's sight, not God's.

Genesis 4:9, "

And the LORD said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my brother's keeper?" Yes, Cain, you are your brother's keeper. The 1960's singing group, The Hollies, had it right in their popular song: "

He Ain't Heavy, He's My Brother

"...



The Hollies: “ He Ain’t Heavy, He’s My Brother ”

(2019 Remaster Video)

It is so sad that the secular world understands the importance of looking out for each other, and carrying one another’s burdens when we are down and needy, while many shameful independent Baptist pastors throw hurting people under the bus. Shame on Marty Herron, Joe Hensen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, for ostracizing and banning me from attending church for 7 long years (2014 to 2021). I finally moved 9,000 miles away from Guam to Pensacola, Florida in 2021.

Shame on Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and Campus Church. I chose to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Sadly, I learned when I attended PCC’s Campus Church that they are in bed spiritually fornicating with the Bob Jones University (BJU) cult on Guam at Harvest. It is WICKEDNESS!!! [1]BJU today preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation! Birds of a feather flock together. SHAME on PCC!!! At PCC their Christian brother is too heavy to carry, so they just left me for dead. They have huge egos at PCC, which means only God can humble them. PCC is as the Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-17, whom the Lord called “lukewarm.” PCC is neither hot nor cold.

They think they are prospering at PCC, but the Lord knows that they are

wretched, miserable, poor, blind and naked. ...

> **Revelation 3:15-17, “I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:”**

Pastor Redlin mistreated me as a hurting divorced person, made insensitive remarks in front of his wife one Sunday morning, and made me feel like garbage. When I humbly emailed Pastor Redlin to let him know that he made me “feel like garbage,” his cruel reply was: “That is your reality.” He might as well have said: “You feel like garbage because you are garbage!” Campus Church needs a MUCH better pastor, one who actually walks with God and loves people with God’s unconditional love. There is no compassion at PCC. Read what their own alumni are negatively saying about PCC....

> “Don’t go here if you’re a Christian; they don’t actually follow the Bible. They just use it as an excuse to treat people like trash.” —Danielle Tate (2016)
>
> “This institution did more to harm my personal development than any other. As a 38 year old professional, I still bear the scars of how I was treated by this harsh, unloving, uncaring college.” —Greg S (2015), a former abused PCC student
>
> “17 years later and I’m still shaking off the trauma. So many extra-biblical rules it’ll make your head spin. Great place for Pharisaical training if your into that. The rule book has more rules than the Bible.” —Jorn Anderson (September 2022), former mistreated PCC student
>
> “Pcc is the worst school ever. It was a complete waste of my time and money. They kicked me out for going to the wrong Sunday school class. And that was a year ago. They still will not release my transcripts which has put me behind in my college career. They schools not be called a Christian college if they cannot even live by what the Bible has to say. If I was able to take it all back and not go there I would in a heartbeat. I am warning you if you are thinking about going DONT DO IT!!!!” —Gavin Bufford (2017), abused former PCC student
>
> “I’m a 2018 graduate of PCC and I went here for all 4 years. It’s really sad that this place calls itself Christian, its legalistic places like pcc that give Christians a bad name. They do have a lot of rules regulating most areas of life. I was treated very poorly and rude by several "Christians" on staff and faculty and I saw many of my friends treated the same way. I’ve personally seen people who were once people I would hang out with, when given positions of leadership become legalistic monsters taking joy in getting as many students in trouble as possible, and this is done in the name of Christ! As a student you are guilty until proven innocent and can be kicked out just because someone accuses you of something.” —Nick Harrison (2019), a mistreated PCC alumni
>
> “It is NOT a friendly environment. All they care about is rules instead of encouraging and building you up in your Christian walk.” —Hannah Elizabeth Kirchhoff (December 2022), mistreated former PCC student
>
> “They call themselves Christians, but Christians are supposed to show compassion and patience.” —Angela (January 2023), mistreated former PCC student
>
> “In retrospect, I thank God for not having the opportunity to attend here (Pensacola Christian College) and myself for not making the decision to enroll.” —Richard Deuto (January 2023)
>
> “Crackpot unaccredited school.” —Meryl Montgomery (November 2022)

SOURCE: Google reviews

This is what the inspired Word of God is condemning in James 2:15-21, throwing your brother under the bus when he needs your compassion and help. Where dwelleth the love of God? It is tragic that the cult system always comes first at PCC, but individual people do not matter. Dear friend, people just want to be loved. When Judas betrayed the dear Savior to be crucified, the first thing Jesus said to him was: **“Friend” (Matthew 26:50b).** The test of our Christian character is not whether we love Jesus, but do we love Judas Iscariot? Either you love everyone, or else you love no one!

> “There are a lot of people tat just need somebody to care. That’s all! A warm hand—listen—You’ll never know. You’ll never know in your life, how hard it is for somebody that’s gone into deep sin, to come back to church and get right! You’ll never know!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the great MP3 sermon, "[2]A Smoking Flax Shall He Not Quench" (preached in 1986)

I truly wish that the unloving, cold and uncompassionate pastors and leaders at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) would learn this important truth. They are blinded by their worldly success, having more money and people they they need, which has hardened their hearts at PCC.

One of the hardest things for a newcomer to any church is just taking the first step to go there. I was nervous and felt like a fish out of water the first week that I attended Campus Church at PCC in July of 2021.

Sadly, Pastor Redlin scolded me 2 days after I first met him, for kindly mentioning that as a divorced man for 15 years, I finally hoped to move on with my life and find a wife at Campus Church. That is a bad pastor!

Mr. Redlin never once told me that he cared about me. He never offered to pray with me, nor did he tell me that he was praying for me. Jeff never told me once over several months that God loves me, or that I am welcomed at Campus Church. He never said he was glad that I came to their church. Redlin never showed any compassion or regard for the stenosis and radiculitis in my spinal cord, which afflicts me with neck and body pain, radiating pain in my arms and legs, causes both arms to feel inflated with air all the time, and incessant burning nerves 24/7. I kindly told Pastor Redlin of my health afflictions, but he didn’t care one bit. Jeff Redlin was brash, insensitive and unkind, just like the Devil.

Pastor Redlin didn’t care about me as a hurting human being, and shamefully he still doesn’t care, even though I have pleaded with him and PCC, for their love and help. All I want is to come to Campus Church! Is that so much to ask? Yes, their brother is too heavy to bear at PCC and Campus Church. What ungodly religious hypocrites!!! The problem goes much deeper than just a coldhearted, carnal and uncompassionate pastor at PCC, it indicts the entire PCC camp because they all sanction this type of unchristian hatred, mistreatment and arrogant pride. I know God will be their Judge, but someone needs to expose the abusive culture at PCC, so others will steer clear of going to their cult. Any so-called "church" that bans people from coming to church is a CULT!

I want to repeat the precious earlier quote again, because it is so true and needful in churches today...

> “There are a lot of people that just need somebody to care. That’s all! A warm hand—listen—You’ll never know. You’ll never know in your life, how hard it is for somebody that’s gone into deep sin, to come back to church and get right! You’ll never know!” —Pastor Jack Hyles

And so, I have elaborated on James chapter 2, relating it to my own life. PCC sees my need, but I am too heavy for them to bear enough to allow me just to attend church services. Yet those stiff-necked hypocrites will sit there and sing religious songs, play church, and never give a second thought about me (their needy brother) that they just flushed down the toilet. Real great testimonies at PCC, huh? This is what the Apostle condemned in James 2:15-21, not loving and having compassion on one another. Did not our blessed Savior make a big deal of loving one another? Yes, Jesus sure did! ...

> **John 13:34, "A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; *as I have loved you*, that ye also love one another."**
>
> **John 15:12, "This is my commandment, That ye love one another, *as I have loved you*."**
>
> **John 15:17, "These things I command you, that ye love one another."**

There is no love or compassion for hurting people at Campus Church or PCC, there is only strict rules, rules and more rules. The system always comes first at PCC, individual people do not matter. People just want to be loved. The problem is not that Campus Church is TOO BIG, but that Pastor Jeff Redlin's heart is TOO SMALL.

Most Bible students read James 2:18-21 without ever paying attention to verses 15 and 16 to get the context of this passage. James is making all these statements to elaborate on helping our Christian brother in need. Please don't miss the great heart of God in this passage. If we fail to have compassion on one another, and don't love each other with the same love wherewith Christ loves us, then we are just like the phony devils, who believe in God but do evil. **John 15:12b, "That ye love one another, *as I have loved you*."**

I'm thinking that you've probably never heard James chapter 2 interpreted this way before, but you can read it for yourself. In verses 15 and 16, James says that if you see your Christian brother in need and you fail to help him, your don't have good works to validate your faith in the sight of your fellow human neighbours. Your faith is dead. It is faith (meaning you are saved), but your faith is lifeless, your Christian testimony is dead and ineffective for God. You are just like the fallen angels, who believe in God but have no works.

James is not relating carnal saints to the damnation of the fallen angels; but rather, to their hypocrisy. This is what I humbly believe James is teaching. How is your testimony dear reader? What do people say about you? Your reputation is what *men know* about you; your character is what *God knows* about you. Thank you for reading my blogs. Jesus is precious!!!

[3] 

Genesis 4:9, " And the LORD said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my brother's keeper?"

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/ASmokingFlaxShallHeNotQuench1986.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhdFQ1KpmOsgJktpItZkrs19jaCLiSvu8nKWOxMr0I856wVYFgglzeSFxtfZyMNl4RT4Fo7Y8zRK70cMGZFE2oyWA5vFlx32jhlyUD

4.4.24 The Way Someone Treats You Reveals Their Heart; The Way You Respond Reveals Yours (2023-04-29 13:01)

Matthew 5:43-46, " Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. *But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven*: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same? "

It is in our carnal nature to respond with hatred to those who hate us. It is natural to dislike people who dislike us, and to like those who do like us. Dear reader, that is so shallow! In our tremendous text passage of Scripture, our dear Savior Himself instructs us to be better than the average bear. Jesus Christ wants us to bless those who curse us, pray for those who despitefully use us, and to love those who hate us.

People Will Hurt Us

People equal pain! Sadly, life is about people hurting people. You can try to deny that, but it is nevertheless very true. I don't care who you are, you've been hurt by people, likely many times. Sometimes people don't intend to hurt our feelings, but they do anyway. It is our differences as human beings that cause conflicts. What we say in sincerity, may be taken the wrong way by someone else which deeply hurts their soul.

At a Baptist church that I was attending on Guam years ago, there was a woman with a big belly. I sincerely thought she was pregnant. So, I kindly asked her in front of her husband how many months along in her pregnancy she was. She was horribly embarrassed (and so was I) when she replied that she was just bloated. I felt so bad but I couldn't take back my words. I apologized profusely to her. She seemed to take it well, but I know that must have hurt her feelings. Do you see how our sincere misconceptions can lead to problems?

I watched [1]a frightening documentary this week on YouTube about why doctors keep making mistakes and killing patients. You'll be shocked! But there is a big difference between honest and sincere mistakes, versus abusive pastors who mistreat and don't care about hurting people. I humbly don't think God wants us to merely walk away and let abuse go; but rather, we should express our negative opinion publicly to warn other people about abusive organizations like Pensacola Christian College (PCC).

Sadly, there is an ongoing abusive authoritarian culture of cultish abuse of people who question PCC's leaders or doctrine. I know because I personally was mistreated by Pastor Jeff Redlin, and also by PCC leaders who refused to even communicate with me in 2022. I have written numerous negative reviews online, dozens of articles and blogs to warn people about PCC's unchristian cult. I have been banned from attending Campus Church at PCC. Instead of having a biblical spirit of restoration at PCC, they have a heathen spirit of kicking people out. There is no love or compassion at PCC, only rules, rules and more rules.

The cult system always comes first at PCC, individual people do not matter. That is so wicked, ungodly and pathetic. If you attend PCC, you will not find loved, but you will be thrown under the bus the second that you make a mistake, question leadership or express your own opinions. That is what happened to me. Jeff Redlin is a religious punk, sad to say. The abusive way that PCC mistreated Samantha Field (who was assaulted on PCC's campus as a student), and the horrible way that they mistreated me, reveals what is in their heart.

All We Can Do Is Pray For Them And Try To Reconcile

God knows that I am still willing to make peace and reconciliation at PCC, but they have refuse again and again, to their own demise. Tyranny is rarely seen except by those who are oppressed by it. God hears the cry of an increasingly growing number of wounded PCC students and Campus Church victims who have been abused, hurt and shunned by their bigoted cult of religious weirdoes. The PCC camp is all about indoctrinating people with religion, but without possessing God's genuine love and compassion as a legitimate church would have. That is because they don't walk in the Holy Spirit. You need to understand that PCC are a bunch of academics who woefully lack God's love and compassion for people, because PCC are NOT church builders! They are a private selective cult. Unless you submit to the cult leaders at PCC, you will immediately be rejected, shunned and blackballed.

I have responded to the abuse at PCC with Bible preaching, love and a sincere willingness and desire to reconcile with the PCC camp, but they refuse. In so doing, they reveal that there is hatred, coldness and selfishness in their hearts at PCC. On the other hand, I am still willing to make peace, which reveals that I have God's love in my heart. You may contact Pastor Jeff Redlin and Campus Church, to ask them why they won't allow David J. Stewart to attend Campus Church. I would appreciate it...

[2]jRedlin@campuschurch.com and [3]info@campuschurch.com

They day that they contact me to make peace, I will gladly do what I can to reconcile with PCC. People just want to be loved. PCC refuses to love people. They just want to make money. Sadly, since they have thousands of people at PCC, who are willing to give them money in their carnal state, PCC couldn't care less about changing. As long as carnally-minded people

support the carnal PCC camp, nothing will change. When they start losing thousands of students, only then will they search their souls and ask God what is wrong.

We see this situation in Revelation 3:15-17 concerning the Laodicean church. That horrible carnal church thought they were prospering and pleasing to God, but Jesus called them naked, wretched, poor and miserable!!! So also is PCC naked, wretched, poor and miserable!!! Unfortunately, they foolishness THINK they are pleasing to the Lord at PCC, while hundreds of victims like me are crying out to God to be avenged. **Genesus 19:13, "For we will destroy this place, *because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD*; and the LORD hath sent us to destroy it."** PCC still hasn't learned the truth that, [4]He Ain't Heavy, He's My Brother! Only a dirty cult refuses to allow a person to come back to church. That is a private cult, not a New Testament church! I cannot warn everyone enough about Pensacola Christian College and their hateful yuppie type leaders.

I admit that I have not always responded in a Christlike way to mistreatment from pastors and fellow believers. I had used some sharp words against Pastor Redlin in some of my articles last year, which I have since edited and removed. I want to please the Lord. There is a fine line between faith and foolishness. God knows that in my heart I love everybody, and desire to get along and be friends with other preachers. Sadly, many preachers are selfish, carnal in their thinking, corrupt in doctrine and don't want to get along. That is so horrible!

I realized years ago that I had grown in the Lord beyond most other preachers, so that they could not reciprocate my love. The Apostle Paul experienced this same frustration with people. **2nd Corinthians 12:15, "**

And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, *the less I be loved*.

" Most pastors simply cannot reciprocate the level of love that I have for them. Unfortunately, PCC took the matter too far by banning me from attending their Campus Church, which is evil to the core. Jeff Redlin is a hateful person who hides behind the façade of religion. He is a devil in the pulpit, masquerading as someone who actually gives a damn, but doesn't. Redlin gets paid a disgusting undeserved 6-digit salary, parasiting off of the churches. Redlin already has the only reward he'll ever get. PCC are not leading people to Christ, they are merely playing church without the power of the Holy Spirit, because they are carnal and indifferent toward truth and people. PCC wickedly bid Godspeed to [5]false prophet Ken Ham, who blatantly preaches another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus turning away from your evil ways to get to Heaven.

What a lot of people do is that when someone hurts their feelings, time and time again, they withdraw socially into their shell like a turtle. Words can hurt more than bullets, leaving painful scars on one's soul.

These hurting people put up an imaginary wall in their mind to protect their heart from being hurt again.

I know because I have a scarred soul, from the many wounds inflicted upon me over the years by people. Some of the scars were inflicted by unsaved heathens. Some were left by

family members and friends. Other were inflicted by church pastors, coworkers, staff members and carnal saints. Those scars are

permanent

and hurt still even today, years and even decades later. All I can do when those painful memories from the past surface in my mind is to lay them at Jesus' feet at Calvary's cross. ..

> **Colossians 3:13, " If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. *For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God*. When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. "**

> **Matthew 25:40, " And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, *Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me*."**

I love those beautiful passages of Scripture! The day that we got saved (i.e., born again), in God's sight we became one with Christ. That is, God the Father sees Jesus' imputed righteousness when He looks at us, He doesn't see our sins anymore (as far as our POSITION in Christ is concerned). Our CONDITION is a separate matter of obedience and discipleship. The inspired Holy Bible says that my life as a believer is hidden with Christ in God. Matthew 25:40 helps to explain Colossians 3:3. The Lord is essentially saying to us as redeemed saints: "We are in this called Christianity together. Whatever someone does to you, whether it be good or bad, they have also done it unto me, because we are one now."

> John 14:18-20,
>
> "
>
> I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. At that day ye shall know that *I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you*."

We are not God, but God lives inside of us as His children, in the form of the blessed Holy Spirit (John 16:13; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24).

God Will Punish the Pensacola Christian College Camp For Their Hatred

It was because of Pastor Jeff Redlin's abuse and hatred toward me that I had no church to attend for over a year, and I still have nowhere to go on Sunday evenings. I've feel nothing but cruelty and hatred from the pastors of Campus Church and PCC leadership. They are so wicked and far away from God! My soul is comforted by God's promise to avenge me of their hatred and mistreatment at PCC (Romans 12:19-21; Matthew 12:36). They are arrogant right now, because they are large in numbers and united in rebellion against God. No so-called "church" is right with God who refuses to make a way of RESTORATION for anyone! ...

> Romans 14:10-13, "*But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother*? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue

shall confess to God. So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God. Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way."

They are condemning me as a divorce man at PCC, refusing to provide a way of restoration so that I can return to fellowship with the friends that I made at PCC. Jeff Redlin is a little man who is is bog trouble with God! As long as they have tens of millions of dollars coming in, and thousands of new students enrolling to pursue a money-making career, PCC's leaders won't care. They don't care! [6]Just ask their former student Samantha Field. PCC ought to be ashamed of themselves!!! I offered to make peace with them, but they sinfully refused, just like they threw Samantha Field under the bus! God will deal with their stiffnecked pride at PCC.

They can never point a dirty finger at me on Judgment Day, because PCC are the ones who refuse to reconcile with me, which I am still trying to do to no avail. They people at PCC are rotten to the core! They are blinded by their phony religious singing, sycophantic sermonettes and merely playing church three times a week. Religious authoritarianism is cursing America, where men elevate themselves as some type of "authority" over normal everyday people like me. God is no respecter of persons, which is why He openly welcomes EVERYONE to freely receive His gift of eternal life by faith alone in His only begotten Son. Sadly, at PCC only certain people are welcome, but not people like me or Samantha Field. I care! If nothing else, my response to PCC's hatred and rejection shows plainly that I CARE!!! GOD CARES!!! What will it take for God to cause PCC to start caring? People just want to be loved. ALL LIVES MATTER!!!

[7]



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TaYJxTQ9qC0
2. mailto:jRedlin@campuschurch.com
3. mailto:info@campuschurch.com
4. https://youtu.be/eUWZqbumaZo
5. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
6. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhI8CGl-b12fA8GXLlAU7NdcttrX1TnHCgjn1UjdhgPeatGCJF7X695SP15rCGKtXzebeQnsGEPvZUUF6fgoUHXyC1XsMievXfE5HJ

4.4.25 What I Feel God Is Telling Me When I Am Upset And Frustrated (2023-04-29 23:15)

Matthew 21:28-32, "But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard. He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went. And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not. Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you. For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him."

I frequently get so upset over the wickedness in our culture today, and the apostasy in today's churches, that I start getting a bad attitude. I find myself using four letter expletives and cursing at it all. I get upset at abusive pastors and the shallow sickening spiritual condition of places like Pensacola Christian College. I start to feel guilty about myself and like I'm a horrible Christian, but then every time the blessed Holy Spirit encourages me.

I can almost hear my dear heavenly Father lovingly say to my soul:

> "David, my beloved son, I am so proud of you! Do you remember the story in the Bible about the two sons? The father told them both to go work in his field. The one son told his father that he would gladly go, but then didn't go. The other son had a bad attitude, like you David, and he argued with his father, insisting that he wouldn't go work in the field. But afterwards that son with the bad attitude repented and went to work in his father's field.
>
> Do you remember David which son pleased the father? It was the son with the BAD ATTITUDE.
>
> So you see my son, I know that you get really upset over Lordship Salvation, and so do I. You get mad at the uncaring pastors who have banned you from attending church, and I am against them. I will punish them one day, because what they are doing is terrible; they are disobeying my commandment to love one another, and to restore you with a spirit of meekness. They won't even talk to you, and I see what they are doing, which is wickedness. They will be dealt with, I promise you David.

But for now I want you to continue preaching my Gospel to everyone you can. Please continue with your website ministry, because people are being reached and I am working through your ministry labors to make an eternal difference. You just keep working hard David, and leave the rest up to me. You cannot save anybody, but I can. I am God, you are the clay and I am the potter. Just trust me son, and I will be with you all the way.

I know that you feel bad when you get angry and think you have a bad attitude, but I couldn't agree with you more in your frustrations and anger against lying pastors, the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, the Devil's lie that repentance means to turn away from your sinning, the Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions, and all the other falsehoods that I also hate! We are working together David to make an eternal impact. Now is the time to work while you still can, and then we will be glorified together at the Judgment Seat, and I will avenge you of Pastor Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin and others who have done so wickedly by mistreating you because you TOLD THE TRUTH. They condemned you based solely upon slander that they heard from gossipers and off the internet, but they were wrong. Let them condemn you son, because I know the truth about who you are, and they will one day be judged by the same evil standard by which they have judged you. They are just as big a sinner as Jeffrey Dahmer (James 2:10).

I am the only Judge, not them, so trust in me, and leave their fate to my judgment and wisdom.

I am so proud of you for working so hard, for son long, for free, never expecting or asking or accepting payment from anyone, even though many have tried to give you money. All you've ever asked for is their prayers and to help share your ministry labors for me. I love you David and we're in this thing together, for now and eternity.

I know that you are suffering now in constant chronic neck pain, but suffering is a part of life because of the fallen nature of mankind. I will give you a new and healthy body that is perfect, just like my only begotten Son's resurrected body, when I come to get you at the Rapture. I can't wait to meet you in person David, and I apologize for the horrible carnal pastors who have mistreated you so badly. I see your hurting heart.

I see your often anger at falsehoods and abusive pastors who don't care about you. Don't feel bad, because you are HOT, and not LUKEWARM like the Pensacola Christian College camp is (Revelation 3:15-17). They sing their insincere sycophantic music at PCC, and they go through all the motions of playing church, and their plethora of rules without love, but their hearts are far from me. For if they truly walked closely with me, they would love you as their Christian brother and seek to restore you to fellowship at Campus Church.

Sadly, PCC couldn't care less about you David, because they have the wrong priorities over there, putting money before people. You know that I would NEVER do such a wicked thing to you. You mean more to me than all the money and gold in the world. I am not a respecter of persons. The fact that they are standing hand-in-hand at PCC doesn't excuse or protect them from the consequences of how they have mistreated you. I will deal with PCC.

They are doing some good, and I see their labors. But I also see that they are getting paid very well (6-digit salaries to their multiple leaders). But that is okay David, because they already have the only reward they will ever receive. In contrast, you have served me night and day, sometimes laboring for 37 hours strait without a break on your website ministry. I saw you sitting in front of your residence on Guam, night after night working in front of your home, laboring diligently from sunset to 4 am on your laptop.

Yet you've never asked anybody for a single penny since you started your website ministry in 2001. You have an excellent spirit my son, like Daniel did in the Old Testament, and I am so proud of you. I will make this all up to you in eternity, you have my promise of it! For now just keep walking with me. I know you are far from perfect, and so also is everyone else on earth.

When I see you upset, frustrated and angry over false doctrine, fake bibles, false prophets, shady Bible colleges, bad churches and the rotten pastors who have thrown you under the bus, I jump up and down in excitement to see that you are HOT for the things of God. I wish I had many more children like you David, who care. You care because I care, and you abide in me and I in you. You love my precepts, therefore you hate every false way as I do. You hate the pride and arrogancy of PCC's shameful pastors and leaders, as I also hate pride and arrogancy.

The fact that they refuse to even communicate with you shows that they don't care at all. PCC's day of reckoning is coming. No amount of good that they do can make up for or justify the evil that they are doing to you and Samantha Field. I know that people just want to be loved, but at PCC they are blinded by their worldly success, mistaking growth and financial wealth with godliness, from such you should turn away.

I vomit at the sight of PCC! They are disgustingly LKUKEWARM. As a preacher you are HOT, so you make them look bad, doe which Pastor Redlin is jealous and doesn't want you in his church. It is their church, not mine. A real church loves sinners and doesn't ban them from coming to church to hear the preaching. I am so disgusted with PCC's carnal attitude. They may be growing in the world, but they are very little in my eyes.

The nation is going to Hell, while PCC is preoccupied making money and playing church. So be strong in my strength David, I am with you. Your Mom and Dad dedicated you to the Lord at the Salvation Army at age one, to be used by the Lord for my glory and purpose, and I have honored that dedication David. You are my humble servant. Hang in there my son and keep your chin up, because your future is brighter and more full of blessings than you could ever imagine.

But for now you must suffer, labor and endure the tribulations of this life until I take you home to be with me in Heaven. BE OF GOOD CHEER my son, because I have overcome the sting of death by dying on the cross, and after I was buried for three days I physically resurrected from the dead and am now interceding for you in Heaven. I've got you covered! One man plus God equals a majority.

Please keep praying, because if you don't trust in me then I cannot help you like I want to, lest your spirit be lifted up in pride. Stay humble David! Stay grounded in my inspired Word and don't stray away from my commandments. I know that you fear me and that is good. Most people don't fear me today, so they don't obey my inspired Holy Word. I might come back today David! Keep watching for my return!!! I love you my son, be strong in faith in my strength."

[1]



Pensacola Christian College Are [2]Not Worthy of Samantha Field

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8ir75s2K90MP6sRxHBvEatYJY_Xvtq66YDQRqFhcQYqsKA__W7ClZOkvP-D8kBaVgS82rG6pRJlWYyID17lS7kEdVNrBmQQYaSZU
2. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/

4.4.26 Many People Try To Complicate The Gospel (2023-04-30 23:50)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;*

***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**

"

5724

Many people try to complicate the Gospel by adding THEIR self righteous works/human self efforts/self reformation/behavioral changes/good deeds. The Bible says we are saved by grace through faith in Christ alone plus nothing, when we simply BELIEVE how that JESUS Himself died on the Cross for all our sins, was buried and bodily rose three days later for our justification.

The Gospel does not include the following meritorious works of THE LAW:

- ❌ Repent of your sins
- ❌ Make Jesus the Lord of your life
- ❌ Give your life to Jesus
- ❌ Confess all your sins
- ❌ Live a changed life
- ❌ Join a church or denomination
- ❌ Say a special prayer
- ❌ Keep the Mosaic law
- ❌ Get water baptized
- ❌ Obey the Ten Commandments

THESE ARE ALL WORKS!

Read what God's word says about His simple plan of salvation for mankind (John 3:16; 1 Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16-19, 3:23-27 & 4:5; Ephesians 1:13-14, 2:8-9 KJB).

Here is a tremendous quote from Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995):

> "I maintain that anything short of truth is a lie. But I also maintain that anything beyond truth is a lie. If you tell a man he can be saved, without believing on Christ, you've come short of the truth; but if you go beyond the truth and tell a man he's saved by believing plus being baptized, plus keeping the Ten Commandments, plus enduring to the end, you've gone beyond truth. I say we ought to stick with what the Bible says, even if it doesn't coincide with what we've always thought it meant."
> —Dr. Curtis Hutson, "[1]The Determining Factor In Salvation" (MP3 sermon)

Dear friend, faith is the only righteous thing that you can do!

Just come to God as an admitted guilty sinner and BELIEVE the Gospel. The

Gospel

is the "GOOD NEWS" that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God—the Christ—who

died

on a cross to pay for your sins and mine, He was

buried

and three days later Jesus bodily

resurrected

from the dead. BELIEVE IT, oh sinner, and the work is done! **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.”

Dear reader, everything you have you got one of three ways:

1. you earned it
2. you stole it
3. someone gave it to you

There’s no other way to get things, and that applies to Heaven too! You cannot earn it (Titus 3:5). You cannot steal it (John 10:1). You can only freely receive it as a gift from God (Ephesians 2:8-9). God bless you friend and thank you for reading my blogs.

[2]

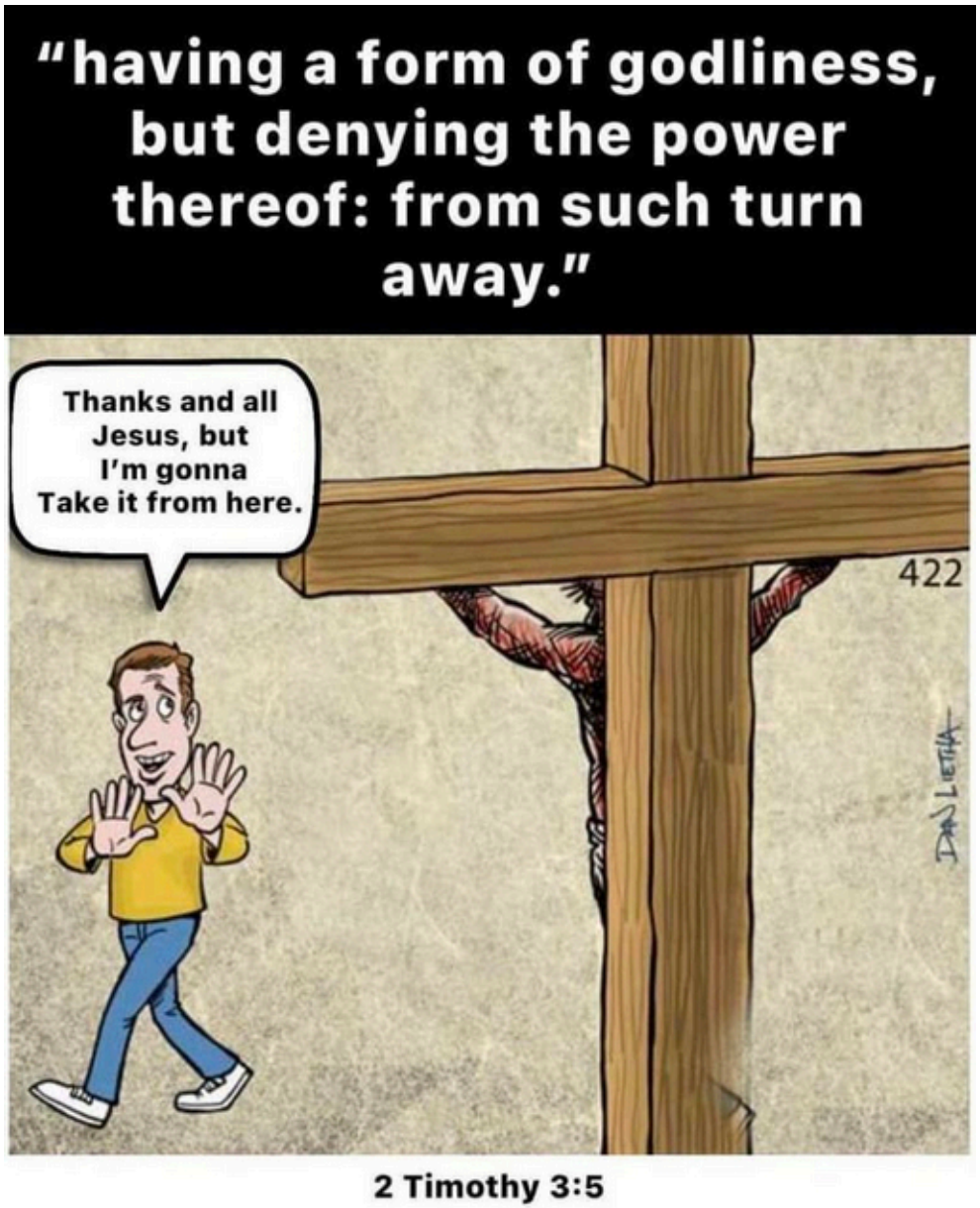

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/the_determining_factor_in_salvation.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEioML_NyX7tnZph-5IXBFdkJqbgItgFn_F69MF5EscqinhFU71my_WFLB9NyJocHtllSrCxhJsOxoAcLrH6oQ97IAI4LYSGxWmUw0L

4.5 May

4.5.1 Woeful Tribulation Is Coming To America (2023-05-01 21:47)

2nd Timothy 3:1-13,

“

***This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come*. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth. Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as theirs also was. But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience, Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them all the Lord delivered me. Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. *But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived*.”**

In the country of Canada, it is now against the law for Bible-believing Christians to

> Canadian Supreme Court Rules Biblical Speech Opposing Homosexual Behavior is a ‘Hate Crime’
>
> Ottawa, Ontario — The Supreme Court of Canada has ruled that Biblical speech opposing homosexual behavior, including in written form, is essentially a hate crime.
>
> On Wednesday, [1]the court upheld the conviction of activist William Whatcott, who found himself in hot water after distributing flyers regarding the Bible’s prohibitions against homosexuality throughout the Saskatoon and Regina neighborhoods in 2001 and 2002. The 7-judge panel consisted of Justices Beverly McLachlin, Louis LeBel, Marie Deschamps, Morris Fish, Rosalie Abellia, Marshall Rothstein and Thomas Cromwell.
>
> “The Bible is clear that homosexuality is an abomination,” one flyer that was found to be in violation stated, citing 1 Corinthians 6:9. “Scripture records that Sodom and Gomorrah was given over completely to homosexual perversion and as

a result destroyed by God's wrath."

SOURCE: [2]Canadian Supreme Court Rules Biblical Speech Opposing Homosexual Behavior is a 'Hate Crime'

I have a Christian friend in Canada here on Facebook who uses an alias instead of his real name, because he is afraid of being prosecuted by the Canadian government for speaking out against homosexuality. The Old Testament prophet, Ezekiel, met with the same hatred, persecution and opposition from the people and leaders in Israel. God encouraged Ezekiel, exhorting the prophet to just keep preaching without compromise and trust the Lord, knowing that Israel had become a rebellious house. **Ezekiel 2:6, " And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house."**

As a born-again fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher, I feel the same message from God today. The media has been reporting [3]a drastic increase in hostility against Churches across the United States.

The tyranny now seen in Canada is soon coming to the United States. In October of 2022, the sale, transfer and purchase of guns were banned nationwide. In the U.S. I think it will begin with guns bans in Colorado, Illinois and California, and then spread to other states, until ultimately the U.S. Supreme Court bans guns at the federal level. That is how they legalized abortion in 1973 and same-sex perversion in 2015, incrementally. The important thing for us as saints is to stay focused on Jesus (Hebrews 12:2), and watch for His return (Mark 13:37). God is so good!

The insanity that we are seeing across the United States today is just the beginning of the imminent destruction of America! I am not a big fan of Martin Luther King Jr. After his death, his wife Coretta King was a big promoter of LGBTQ rights. That shows how wicked she was. Likewise, Luther himself was a wicked man, giving Playboy magazine interviews. Strangely enough, Playboy owner Hugh Hefner was a big advocate of rights for black Americans, which made them common allies in their fight for humanitarian rights.

Sadly, this fight for rights has carried over from one of all men being equal, to legalized rights for homosexuals, pedophiles and perverts. That is NOT humanitarian rights, it is wickedness!!! Nobody has a right to sin and force their sinful ways upon children (which is exactly what is happening in America today). [4]Only one view is allowed today in society! This is communism, not liberty. Google has censored 95 % of my ministry's internet traffic to [5]Jesus-is-Savior.com website. It is not fair! That is not freedom of speech, it is legalized tyranny.

Search the web and you will find that [6]more Americans are becoming depressed every year. Sin depresses any people! Look at the bizarre insanity that our corrupt government and wicked society is embracing today! Homosexuality and the transgendered community are not normal people. They are a threat to children. They are a threat to the health of our society overall, since any society is only as healthy as its lowest morals. Our society is only as healthy as how we treat the millions of homeless people, addicts and released convicts with felonies who cannot find employment.

I mentioned Martin Luther King Jr. earlier because I want to share a quote that he made, which is 100 % true. Dr. King was a brilliant orator. Sadly, although he masqueraded as a Baptist

minister, King openly denied the deity of Jesus, His virgin birth and Christ's bodily resurrection from the dead. Martin Luther King Jr. was NOT a born-again Christian. No one is saved who denies these fundamental doctrines of Christianity. Jesus' deity is at the core of God's simple plan of Salvation. To acknowledge one's faith in Jesus as the only begotten (biological) Son of God is to profess faith in His deity as God almighty on earth.

Having said that, Dr. King was absolutely right that we need leaders who love humanity. People who genuinely love others do not prioritize greed, career advancement and politics over their neighbours. Again, I am not a fan of Dr. King, he was a front for the Communists in America. King attended their meetings and was instrumental in helping to destroy our nation's backbone. Anytime that "

human rights

"

is used as an excuse to legalize sin, it is wrong and destructive upon a society. Dark days are ahead for America!

The Bible teaches that the coming Antichrist, the Man of Sin, will use peace to destroy society. **Daniel 8:25, " And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, *and by peace shall destroy many*: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand. "** I think this is what we are seeing today. We see our ungodly government and liberal kooks and quacks intentionally trying to undermine society. They want to defund the police, which is insane. They [7]insanely want to rid classrooms of normal words like "boy" and "girl," telling children and parents to instead use the terms like "hey campers" and "

purple penguins.

"

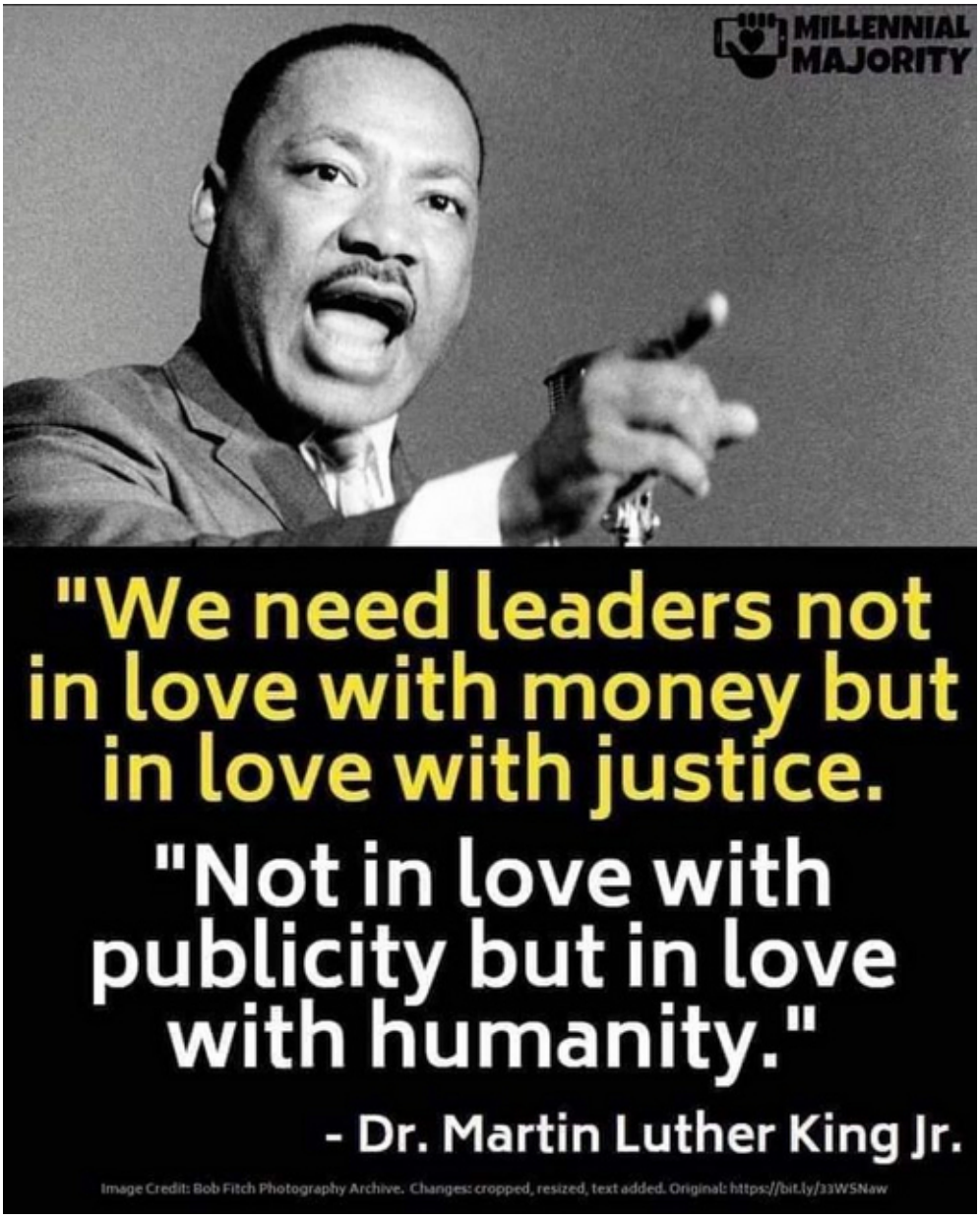

There are trillions of dollars spent each year all across the United States by governing authorities, yet the poor are still poor and nobody cares about them. The homeless are still homeless and nobody in authority cares enough to help them. And if somebody in power does try to make a difference to help the homeless, then all their rotten selfish peers getting paid 6-digit salaries crucify them. Our country didn't get into this mess overnight, nor will it be fixed overnight, but until someone takes the first steps it is guarantee that nothing will change.

As a clear indicator of just how messed up our nation has become, one need only look at the 30 foot wall that President Trump spent $15,000,000,000 of taxpayer money to build along the southern border of the country, to keep illegal immigrants out. But then when Joe Biden became U.S. President, he deliberately allowed $1,400,000 illegal immigrants (criminals) to flood into the United States. This clearly shows that subversive powers at at work behind the scenes in Washington DC, intentionally undermining our nation's sovereignty, morality, integrity and sanity. It is no secret that [9]secret societies control the United States!!!

2nd Timothy 3:1-13, "This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.

For men shall be lovers of their own selves... But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived."

1. http://scc.lexum.org/decisia-scc-csc/scc-csc/scc-csc/en/item/12876/index.do
2. https://christiannews.net/2013/02/28/canadian-supreme-court-rules-biblical-speech-opposing-homosexual-behavior-is-a-hate-crime/
3. https://decisionmagazine.com/report-indicates-growing-hostility-against-us-churches/
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/only_one_viewpoint_is_allowed.htm
5. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
6. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/addiction-in-society/201709/answer-me-why-are-americans-so-depressed
7. https://www.news.com.au/lifestyle/parenting/school-life/why-teachers-cant-call-kids-boys-and-girls-anymore/news-story/8ddbeaa92bfe45c0e909a46033159850
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhQGOgnVd76HuAWbj0V_Od6v11Y2uOSZS1NVoeD2BfUDNTubvOUCzCWyQoWdv8uXYQE3KG2Ozc_ThqAx1S5GObX7Eqf1Yna6raa8v-
9. https://www.lovethetruth.com/books/who_is_running_america.htm

---

4.5.2 What Separates Pensacola Christian College From True Christianity (2023-05-08 15:02)

Matthew 18:12, "

How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

"

The dear heartbeat of our precious Savior is that ALL LIVES MATTER! That is the greatest thing that I loved about Pastor Jack Hyles, that he loved the unlovable 1 %. Dr. Hyles gave the 1 % a second chance, and a third chance and a fourth chance. When an arsonist burned the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, to the ground in the 1960's, Pastor Hyles refused to file charges against the man. I cannot say that I even agree with that, but that is love friend.

Dr. Hyles loved the down and out, the rescue mission men, the poor and the bereaved. That is what separates true Christian living from the phonies and hypocrites who merely go through the motions of playing church.

Having said that, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is one of the most hateful, unloving, uncompassionate and hypocritical religious institutions in the world today! I had attended Campus Church on the camp grounds of PCC for a few months in 2021. At the time I was in much pain in both body and soul. I wrote a very sincere letter to Pastor Jeff Redlin, sharing my many years of grief, divorce, failed necks surgeries and explained that I was alone, living out of a suitcase in a cheap hotel in Pensacola.

Tyranny is rarely seen except by those who are oppressed by it. Ask the 1 % who fall through the cracks of the machine at PCC how they feel about PCC, and you'll get a very different and honest view of their cult.

To my dismay, Pastor Redlin had nothing to say about the numerous issues I shared with him, all he focused on was one little statement where I mentioned as a 54 year old man, that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. He replied by scolding me for coming to church to find a wife. However, I never said that this was the reason for coming to Campus Church. I simply said that at such a big church, I hoped I might meet someone to marry. I was deeply hurt by his insensitive cruel remarks, for which Pastor Redlin never did apologize. He gave the standard “any offensive remark was unintended” type of lame insincere response. They have huge egos at PCC.

Pastor Redlin also made numerous other hurtful remarks. I eventually felt unwelcomed and hurt by Redlin’s carnal callousness and woeful lack of love or compassion, for a hurting human being. I couldn’t have been more friendly, kind and I made it clear that I wanted to be a blessing to PCC and Campus Church. You see dear friend, the 1 % are not welcomed at PCC! After I left the church in sorrow, feeling horribly mistreated by Jeff Redlin, I posted a bunch of critiques on social media, as a way of getting his attention in hopes that he would change his wicked ways. In my heart I didn’t care if I ever went back, because of the hatred as a divorced person that I felt at PCC.

One 43-year-old longtime PCC staff member of 23 years, told me that I would never be accepted at PCC as a divorced single man who desires to remarry. He told me that many divorced people either leave, or avoid coming to PCC completely, for this very reason. Remarriage is taboo in the PCC camp. Sadly, PCC literally expects a man to relieve himself when feeling his libido, rather than to remarry. PCC wants you to buy a lot of boxes of Kleenex and use your pillow to relieve your urges, than to, God forbid, get remarried after 15 years of being divorced. The inspired Holy Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians chapter 7 that a man should be married to prevent the sin of fornication in the church, and also the Bible teaches in this same chapter that it is better to marry than to burn with lust. Yet, at PCC they are a cult of married and remarried people who reject divorced single people. It is utter hypocrisy! PCC cherry-picks the inspired Scriptures to fit their unbiblical agenda.

Pastor Jack Hyles performed weddings for divorced people, because he understood that people are sinners and life must go on. It is not reasonable nor even biblical to expect a divorced person to remain single. In my case, my former and only wife abandoned and divorced me in 2006. I did everything in my power to stop the divorce, but she refused to reconcile, which I have in writing with her ungodly signature on it. I forgave her long ago, but she alone is the culprit in our divorce. I hate divorce! God hates divorce! Dr. Hyles is right, who said that divorce is a sin that perpetuates for a lifetime.

PCC abuses divorced people in their self-righteousness. It is easy for a happily married person like Jeff Redlin, to condemn and throw divorced people like me under the bus for desiring to be married again. That is so wicked and wrong! Right in front of his wife, Pastor Redlin told me one Sunday morning (after the church service) that even if I did find a woman to marry, he would never perform the wedding. That hurt. It also hurt that he embarrassed me in front of his wife. I had emailed him in confidentiality 10 DAYS earlier, simply asking him if as a divorced person if I was welcomed at Campus Church. He never responded. So I kindly

approached him on Sunday morning to ask when he would respond to my email from 10 days ago. This is when he said he would never perform a wedding for me. But I had never asked or even hinted that I wanted him to perform a wedding. I had only known the guy for 2 weeks! This is so sad and unfortunate, that PCC has no tolerance or room for hurting lonely divorced people at their Campus Church.

Having said all that, I missed my friends at PCC. I missed Judy (a PCC graduate who is crippled in a wheelchair), and her Dad Jerry and her Mom Pat, who came from New Jersey to live in Florida near PCC. I miss Colleen, who teaches in their ABEKA program. I felt bad for criticizing Jeff Redlin, but was still upset at him for being insensitive and uncaring. So in July of 2022 I mailed three handwritten letter to Campus Church and PCC, to apologize (not for what I said, but that I had said those things). But knowing that Pastor Redlin had been abusive and by all indications didn't care about me at all as a hurting human being, I first waited to see if he would respond, before removing my criticisms from social media.

Redlin ignored me completely for 6 long weeks. So in frustration I started criticizing them again on social media. Why should I remove my criticism of PCC, when they are guilty of everything I have written about them? Only when I started critiquing them again, did Redlin contact me to let me know that I am banned from attending their church, saying that my "remarks were consequential." What Pastor Redlin doesn't realize, or care to realize, is that his remarks are consequential as well. God heard the cry from Abel's blood crying out from the ground after Cain murdered him. God heard the cry of hurting people from the wicked city of Sodom. And God hears the cry of victim's of the abusive authoritarian PCC culture.

GOD HEARS THE CRY!!! God hears the cry of Samantha Field. God hears the cry of hundreds of grieving PCC alumni, who were mistreated and traumatized for life by the prisonhouse of strict rules without love or compassion at PCC. God hears my cry against Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and their ungodly Campus Church pastors, who love money far more than they do individual people. There is no genuine love at PCC or Campus Church for individual people! You are required to dot your i's and cross your t's perfectly, as the arrogant PCC leadership gods require, or else you are OUT THE DOOR!!!

There is an old true political saying that goes: "Those who make peaceful revolution impossible, make violent revolution inevitable." U.S. President John F. Kennedy said those words. Likewise, by PCC refusing to peacefully make a path of restoration for fallen and hurting disgruntled students and church members; they make it inevitable that those hurting people become PCC's enemies, harshly critiquing them publicly on social media. PCC does this to themselves!

Case in point is [1]PCC graduate Samantha Field. Like Samantha, I feel nothing but contempt, hatred, rejection and a holier-than-thou bad spirit from PCC. They refuse to forgive me. They refuse to communicate with me. They refuse to reconcile or make a path of restoration for me. I have humbled myself to contact them in an attempt to make the peace, but they won't lift a single finger. What does that say? It clearly says that PCC has so much money and people available, that the 1 % of hurting and frustrated PCC victims mean absolutely NOTHING to them.

Neither PCC or Campus Church leaders will speak with me. They are exemplifying the Devil's way of handling things—just ignore people and hope they'll go away! Well, I am not going away, I am going to be a part of the PCC family one way or the other. If they won't allow me to attend Campus Church, then I will express my negative views of their cult on social media. But God knows that I tried, and am still trying to reconcile with the PCC family. Unfortunately, they hate my living guts!!! The Lord knows that if PCC contacted me today, offering an olive branch of peace, I would cry and accept their offer, resolving this ongoing dispute. The problem is that they don't give a damn at PCC!!! I have only been banned from one place in all of Pensacola, at Campus Church and PCC. That is how the hateful Jehovah's Witness cult are—full of paranoia and hatred for people outside their cult!

Today I posted a heartfelt appeal on PCC's Facebook page to please let me come back to Campus Church. I kindly said that I love the PCC camp, but Pastor Jeff Redlin refuses to reconcile with me as his Christian brother. The senior pastor of Campus Church is sinfully holding a grudge against me, and has banned me from attending Campus Church (since August 2, 2022). I couldn't have been more sweeter and respectful. I even used the word "kindly" and "respectful" in my post. PCC's hateful response was to immediately delete my post and block my Facebook account, so that now I cannot even read their posts. That is HATRED dear reader, not the unconditional love of God for every living creature. God cares about people, animals and all life. That is not to say that animals are the same as humans, because they are not. But God is a good God, not abusive. The Lord doesn't ignore hurting people who plead for restoration, forgiveness and a second chance.

Jesus said in Matthew 18:22 to forgive each other, not 7 times in a day, but 70 times 7 times. Literally, that means unlimited forgiveness for one another. Thieves (or perhaps a thief) broke into my car this week and stole $400 worth of my stuff. They even stole my beloved King James Bible that I bought at Campus Church at PCC. The thieves got all my personal study notes in my Bible, which I cannot replace. I hate thieves, but I love people. I have already forgiven the thieves, even praying for their salvation. I have God's solemn promise that those thieves (thief) will be held accountable in eternity (Ecclesiastes 12:14). No one ever "

gets away

"

with doing anything wrong (Hebrews 4:13).

That definitely includes today's incompetent ungodly pastors, who wickedly pervert THE TRUTH, adding requirements to be saved which God does not require. **Jeremiah 23:36b, "...for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God."** Jonah 3:10 says that turning away from one's evil ways is WORKS. **Jonah 3:10, "And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way..."** Turning away from one's sins to be saved is WORKS!!! You cannot be saved by WORKS. **Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

The purpose of God's Old Testament LAW is to give humanity the KNOWLEDGE that we are guilty sinners. We all need to see our desperate need for the dear Savior (Galatians 3:24-26).

The only part which the law plays in a person's salvation is showing us our need to be saved, and then the law points us to Jesus Christ to be saved by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone. We are saved by BELIEVING THE 'GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) that Jesus Christ was crucified on a cross, buried and then bodily resurrected from the dead after three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). BELIEVE IT, oh sinner, and the work is done!!!

I was outside all day Saturday installing new COBRA security cameras around my home, in order to hopefully deter and catch the thieves. As I was working, I saw a couple young black guys walking along the street. Like most people, I tend to think the thieves were black, simply because of their negative reputation in society. But as a Christian I know better than to stereotype a group of people, because that is wrong. Every person should be judged by their own merit, and not by the color of their skin. Both of the young black men looked rough, like gang members. So what did I do? I could have said, "I'm watching you punk!" That would have been very wrong to do. What I did (and this is what I ALWAYS do) is, I kindly waved at them as my neighbour. That was my way of showing them that I am not a racist. And if one of them did break into my car, then God will convict their heart and punish them. A righteous man ALWAYS gives others the benefit of the doubt. It is wicked to insinuate that somebody did something wrong without any solid evidence to support that hunch.

Years ago, I was playing my Hawaiian steel guitar one Saturday around around 10 am on Guam, at Asan Beach Park. I was the only one there. I didn't notice, until a female park ranger asked me, if I had seen who vandalized the park, ripping up dozens of newly planted coconut trees from the ground. I hadn't even noticed, and told her the truth that I didn't see anybody. Someone must have done it during the night. She wickedly didn't believe me, and accused me of pulling up the trees. I was hurt by her accusations. Since she couldn't prove anything, she couldn't do anything, but it deeply hurt my feelings that she suspected me just because I was the only one around. God knows that I love people and don't do things like that. She was younger and evidently inexperienced.

The Girl Scouts had planted the trees she said.

She would fit in well at PCC, the way they abuse people. I lived on Guam for 17 years, and I often saw the local Chamorro police horribly abuse and talk harshly to men from Chuuk, Palau, Yap and other neighboring islands. The indigenous Chamorro people don't like them because they bring theft, drunkenness and other problems to Guam. Still, they are human beings for whom Christ was willing to die on the cross. My guess who vandalized those coconut trees is that one of the mistreated native islanders might have done it, and I wouldn't blame them, but I truly don't know.

Anyway, my point is that I showed love toward my neighbours, not sure if one of them might be the thief who broke into my car Thursday night into Friday morning sometime. Even though I have my suspicions, I choose to love everyone and treat them all with God's unconditional love. I will press charges if I can ever prove who stole from me (which I will likely never be able to do). But I have great peace in knowing that God knows exactly who stole from me, and the Lord PROMISES to punish them (Romans 12:19-21).

Last week I heard a young Ukrainian woman sob as she spoke about being victimized by a thug Russian soldier, who sexually assaulted her. The journalist kindly asked what she was feeling

toward the wicked soldier. I admire her great answer: “God will hold him accountable.” Yes dear woman, God sure will hold that wicked male accountable. No one can sin and escape God’s wrath!!! Even believers who have escaped the penalty of eternal damnation, must still be judged by God for sins committed (2nd Corinthians 5:10-11; 1st Corinthians 4:6). Whether saved or unsaved, all humanity must answer to our God and Creator. **Hebrews 10:31, “**

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.”

Having said that, God hears the cry of PCC’s victims and will hold PCC accountable. The worst thing PCC is doing, is they ignore hurting people, when they should be reaching out in compassionate love in an attempt to restore people to fellowship with the saints. It is because my heart wants to be at PCC, that I am so hurt and upset that they just continue to shun, ban, ostracize and ignore me.

If the local newspaper printed a big article about how a local man is being shunned and banned from attending Campus Church, I’ll bet PCC leaders would react, and they would invite me back to church. But I am just a nobody, and PCC knows it, so they treat me like taking out the trash. That deeply hurts! PCC has tens of millions of dollars. They have tens of thousands of supporters. So who am I? Dear reader, I am a child of the King, a redeemed adopted son of God, an imperfect work in progress! Why doesn’t PCC know this? Why doesn’t PCC care? Please feel welcome to let them know how you feel, or better yet, kindly ask the pastors of Campus Church why they refuse to reconcile with me. Why won’t they make a path of restoration for me, when I have pleaded kindly with humility for one?

[2]jRedlin@campuschurch.com and [3]info@campuschurch.com

PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED!!! I love that true statement. We all just want to be loved. Sadly, by their refusal to seek restoration with me, they are only proving that PCC JUST WANTS TO MAKE MORE MONEY!!! Truly, the love of money is the root of all evil. It is because PCC has so much money and people (the 99 sheep), that they flagrantly throw the 1 % of lambs under the bus and leave them for dead, forgetting that they ever lived. I have been horribly blocked by Campus Church and PCC on Facebook. I cannot even read their posts anymore. That is how PCC deals with hurting people like me and Samantha Field, they just blocks us out, condemn us, blame, ostracize and forget that we ever existed. How convenient for PCC.

Thankfully, there is a God up in Heaven! There is a wonderful just God who sees all, and will deal with all humanity accordingly as individuals (Hebrews 4:13; Romans 14:10-12). **Romans 14:10, “ But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.”** Why has PCC and Campus Church set me, their Christian brother, at ought? I am still willing to reconcile and remove all my remarks from social media, if they will simply forgive me and let me come back to church. I will do whatever they require, but they are holding a grudge of hatred against me, while they hypocritically play church 3 times weekly and sing songs to a God they don’t respect. Listen friend, you absolutely do not respect God if you do not regard your Christian brother or sister.

I kindly mentioned in my PCC Facebook post today that thieves broke into my car this past week. You'd think that someone would have sent me a message to express sympathy. Instead, they blocked out my account. That is typical PCC behavior—to blame and ostracize the victim of PCC's authoritarian prisonhouse of religion!!! All I humbly requested, in the most humble of language, was for PCC to allow me to attend their Campus Church. But instead of showing good will, Christian love and an excellent spirit of seeking restoration, they threw me under the bus and drove over me. That is pathetic! If the rotten pastors of Campus Church were right with God, they would have already contacted me in an attempt to rectify this ongoing matter. But instead, sadly, the overpaid yuppie hypocrite pastors at PCC banned me from coming back. So we are at war! Real Christian people at PCC, huh? Truly, PCC's leaders are no better than heathen thug lawyers who treat people like trash!

Here you can read what their own angry alumni are negatively saying about PCC:

> "Don't go here if you're a Christian; they don't actually follow the Bible. They just use it as an excuse to treat people like trash." —Danielle Tate (2016)
>
> "This institution did more to harm my personal development than any other. As a 38 year old professional, I still bear the scars of how I was treated by this harsh, unloving, uncaring college." —Greg S (2015), a former abused PCC student
>
> "17 years later and I'm still shaking off the trauma. So many extra-biblical rules it'll make your head spin. Great place for Pharisaical training if your into that. The rule book has more rules than the Bible." —Jorn Anderson (September 2022), former mistreated PCC student
>
> "Pcc is the worst school ever. It was a complete waste of my time and money. They kicked me out for going to the wrong Sunday school class. And that was a year ago. They still will not release my transcripts which has put me behind in my college career. They schools not be called a Christian college if they cannot even live by what the Bible has to say. If I was able to take it all back and not go there I would in a heartbeat. I am warning you if you are thinking about going DONT DO IT!!!!" —Gavin Bufford (2017), abused former PCC student
>
> "I'm a 2018 graduate of PCC and I went here for all 4 years. It's really sad that this place calls itself Christian, its legalistic places like pcc that give Christians a bad name. They do have a lot of rules regulating most areas of life. I was treated very poorly and rude by several "Christians" on staff and faculty and I saw many of my friends treated the same way. I've personally seen people who were once people I would hang out with, when given positions of leadership become legalistic monsters taking joy in getting as many students in trouble as possible, and this is done in the name of Christ! As a student you are guilty until proven innocent and can be kicked out just because someone accuses you of something." —Nick Harrison (2019), a mistreated PCC alumni
>
> "It is NOT a friendly environment. All they care about is rules instead of encouraging and building you up in your Christian walk." —Hannah Elizabeth Kirchhoff (December 2022), mistreated former PCC student

> “They call themselves Christians, but Christians are supposed to show compassion and patience.” —Angela (January 2023), mistreated former PCC student
>
> “In retrospect, I thank God for not having the opportunity to attend here (Pensacola Christian College) and myself for not making the decision to enroll.” —Richard Deuto (January 2023)
>
> “Crackpot unaccredited school.” —Meryl Montgomery (November 2022)

You know, the way that we treat people really does matter! Since PCC has the praise of the 99, they couldn’t care less about the 1 %. That is what separates PCC (a horrible Laodicean type of lukewarm private money-making institution) versus a genuine New Testament local church. “

Campus Church

”

is a disgusting misnomer; they should be honest at PCC and rename it to

“Campus Chapel,” because that’s what it really is—a place for cult members to meet to be further indoctrinated. God knows that I am a loving and reasonable man, but I hate bullies! PCC are bullies!!!

When I attended Campus Church in 2021, I was sickened when Pastor Jeff Redlin announced that there would be a meeting that week, teaching how to become more effective while witnessing, and then he said that there is a required $10 charge to attend. Redlin gets paid well over $100,000 a year (an outrageous 6-digit salary), and he is charging people $10 to learn how to share the Gospel? What a crime against Heaven! SHAME on Pastor Redlin and all the pastors of Campus Church.

They have rottenness in their bones. I sincerely tried to become friends with them. I kindly explained to Pastor Redlin (and PCC leaders whom I wrote separately), that I am 56 years old and on disability for cervical stenosis and radiculitis in my spinal cord. I asked for an opportunity to serve in their church ministry. I made it abundantly clear that I need a church family and just want to be a blessing. They refused! Like little brats, PCC leaders cannot see beyond their huge egos, petty prejudices and misguided thinking.

So this is where it all stands, unfortunately, and we are enemies. I tried again today to make peace with PCC, by posting my humble request to come back to Campus Church on PCC’s Facebook page, but they blocked my account instead in their religious hatred. If anyone thinks evil of me, I will say it again, so as to be very clear in this matter—I am still willing to reconcile with the PCC family; but if they foolishly feel that once feelings are hurt and people are offended that it is over (as Pastor Marty Herron’s stupid way of thinking), then that is on them. They are no better than the heathens who refuse to forgive and reconcile with one another in the world.

You see dear reader, the PCC camp have been spiritually BLINDED by their worldly success. That is exactly what happened to the church of Laodicea. Let’s read what Jesus said, shall we!

...

Revelation 3:15-17, “I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. *Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing*; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:”

PCC has tens of millions of dollars. In 2018, PCC gave $25,000 to the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, for the church to use it anyway they chose. I thought that was beautiful of PCC to do. Albeit, PCC cannot whitewash their evil deeds by their good deeds. PCC supports Ken Ham’s Young Earth Creation circus fallacy. I seriously doubt if Ken Ham uses his $37,000,000 a year to help churches. I know one thing, [4]Ken Ham’s damnable false plan of salvation is sending people to Hell. Sadly, PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to Ken Ham and his corrupt Lordship Salvation gospel. Ken Ham has been invited to speak at PCC and Campus Church numerous times.

SHAME on PCC for partaking of this religious con man’s evil deeds. You cannot show me anywhere in the inspired King James Bible where it requires a person to “

turn away from your evil ways

”

to get to Heaven. Ken Ham is WRONG! He is embellishing God’s simple plan of salvation, adding a requirement which God does not demand to be saved. The Bible teaches the exact opposite

, that Christ came to die on a cross to pay for our evil ways. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). So where did Ken Ham get the false idea (a doctrine of demons) that more than faith is required to be saved? He got it from the Devil. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

I could say so much more about how PCC is dropping the ball for God. Since they have so much money and influence, their leaders have become cocky, highbrowed, holier-than-thou, looking down on others. No doubt in their spiritual blindness they would deny such a claim, yet by their immature behavior they are proving everything that I have said against them is 100 % true. The day that they attempt to make peace with me, which I am still trying to do with them, I will believe their sincerity. But for now, all I see is fakes! PCC are fakes!!! They are fake news!!! The mantra of Campus Church is: “Loving God! Loving People!” What liars!!! What dirty clown liars! They refuse to even communicate with me, despite my numerous apologies and humble requests to reconcile with the PCC family. How is that loving people? How is that loving God? No, PCC are liars! They talk the talk, but they do not walk the walk.

Your talk talks and your walk talks, but your walk talks louder than your talk talks!

Thank you for reading my heartfelt words. God knows that I love the people at PCC. I do want to respect their leaders, but because they have shown nothing but hatred, contempt and rejection of me as a hurting human being, it is difficult for me to respect such rotten hypocrites. Dear reader, I cannot impress enough upon your heart the great truth which Jesus teaches in

Matthew 18:12, “

How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

”

A godly Christian cares about the 1 % who have gone astray. Money-hungry religious leaders only care about the 99 %. Jesus commanded us in The Beatitudes (or, the attitudes that should be), for us to love our enemies. The Lord said to pray for those who despitefully use us. He said to love those who hate us. What a wonderful Savior! Yet, at Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College they hate me. They refuse to love me, and I have no doubt whatsoever that they never pray for me.

You can tell if someone is praying for you by how they treat you. PCC shamefully treats me like trash! [5]They treated Samantha Field like trash! Pensacola Christian College expelled student Allen Armentrout, after he was found to be demonstrating in favor of a statue of Robert E. Lee, three days after violence erupted at the "Unite the Right" rally in Charlottesville, Virginia. You see, at PCC you have no individuality. They own your butt from the time your enroll until the time your graduate. [6]Sadly, PCC’s abusive authoritarian culture mimics the BITE model of cult mind control and abuse!

Pastor Jack Hyles said it best:

> “The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[7]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

PCC has tons of money, lots of fans and an incredible amount of influence, which has sadly blinded them spiritually and made it so that they don’t need, want, pray or care about the 1 % who fall through the cracks. PCC has a horrible reputation of expelling students on a whim, for the smallest of offenses. That is arrogance and stiff-necked pride, not esteeming others better than our self as the Bible teaches.

Philippians 2:3, “Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.”

That is not the Lord’s way! That is not real Christianity! That is the world’s wicked way, to only love those who love you first.

Pensacola Christian College is far more resemblant of a controlling religious cult, than they are of a New Testament Bible-believing Christians. You can gauge any religious institution by how they treat the 1 % who need extra love and help. My former and only wife abandoned me in 2006. My life has been a train wreck since. I literally begged for their love, compassion, understanding and help from Campus Church’s pastors, but they shamefully refused. Broken repentant sinners are not welcomed at PCC, only goody-two-shoes hypocrites who think they are better than people like me, king David in the Bible and Samantha Field.

PCC is condemning me based their own self-righteousness. That is of the Devil. God knows that I am not the one refusing to reconcile, Pastor Jeff Redlin and PCC leaders refuse to cooperate. They are literally placing themselves in the place of God, deciding who matters and who doesn't. I feel nothing but hatred from PCC's bigoted, unchristian and haughty rotten leaders. PCC is just like Hollywood, falling all over themselves with self glorification and self praise. But in the real world, PCC is viewed as a cesspool of bigoted haters, intolerant religious nuts who don't give a damn about hurting divorced people, broken sinners or anybody who dares to question or criticize their almighty cult system at PCC.

There are a lot of Samantha Fields out there, crying out to God to be avenged of the uncaring incompetent cult leaders at PCC, who abuse people and treat hurting sinners like garbage. It does matter how we treat others! ALL LIVES MATTER!!! Only God can open their blinded apostate eyes and bring them to repentance at PCC. I am just [8]a VOICE crying in the wilderness of cyberspace, hoping that someone will hear and listen. I pray that God will open their foolish eyes at Campus Church and PCC. Until then, by God's grace I will do the only things that I can do, which is to pray and "

REBUKE THEM SHARPLY

" that they might be sound in the faith (Titus 1:10-14).

Clearly, PCC is not sound in the faith for supporting Ken Ham's false gospel. PCC is not sound in the faith by expecting lonely divorced people to be alone for the rest of their life. It doesn't matter if you are 20 years old and divorced, PCC expects you to never get remarried. PCC doesn't care about your suffering, loneliness or pain, while they go home and enjoy their spouses. What evil hypocrites!!!

God knows my broken heart, that I just want to reconcile with the PCC family, but they are so self-righteous and full of pride, having giant egos, that they don't care about restoration or reconciliation. All that matters is making more money, and falsely praising themselves, so they can continue living the lie that they are pleasing to God. No amount of good works can compensate for mistreating people, the hurting 1 % who need the most help. I can tell how good of a Christian you are by the way you treat your enemies, the poor, the difficult people in your life, and the way you treat those who can do nothing for you.

Today I was kicked off of PCC's Facebook page, which prompted me to write this blog. I am tired of the abusive behavior of the PCC camp, who arrogantly throw anybody under the bus whom they dislike., That is a form of injustice, by not giving someone an opportunity to make things right and be restored to fellowship with the saints at a church. Campus Church is a cult that selectively cares about people who pay them to care. That is so Satanic! Thank you for reading if you got this far. I really do appreciate that you read my humble blogs. God bless you friend! I don't enjoy criticizing PCC. I am a hurting sinner who just needs and desires to be loved, by a group of self-righteous professed Christians who shamefully have done nothing but reject, shun and throw me under the bus since 2021. What is wrong with Pensacola Christian College??? God will avenge me. **Genesis 50:20, " But as for you, ye thought**

evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

”

Those who genuinely walk closely with God care about everyone, especially the needy 1 %, not just the 99 % safe in the fold. The true test of one’s Christian maturity is not how much you love Jesus, but how much you love Judas. If you have a problem with that statement, you have a problem dear friend, because you fail to grasp the true heart of God, which is to unconditionally love everyone, regardless of who they are or what they have done. God is love. PCC woefully lacks love and compassion for people! I love you all with Christ’s love. People just want to be loved.

[9]

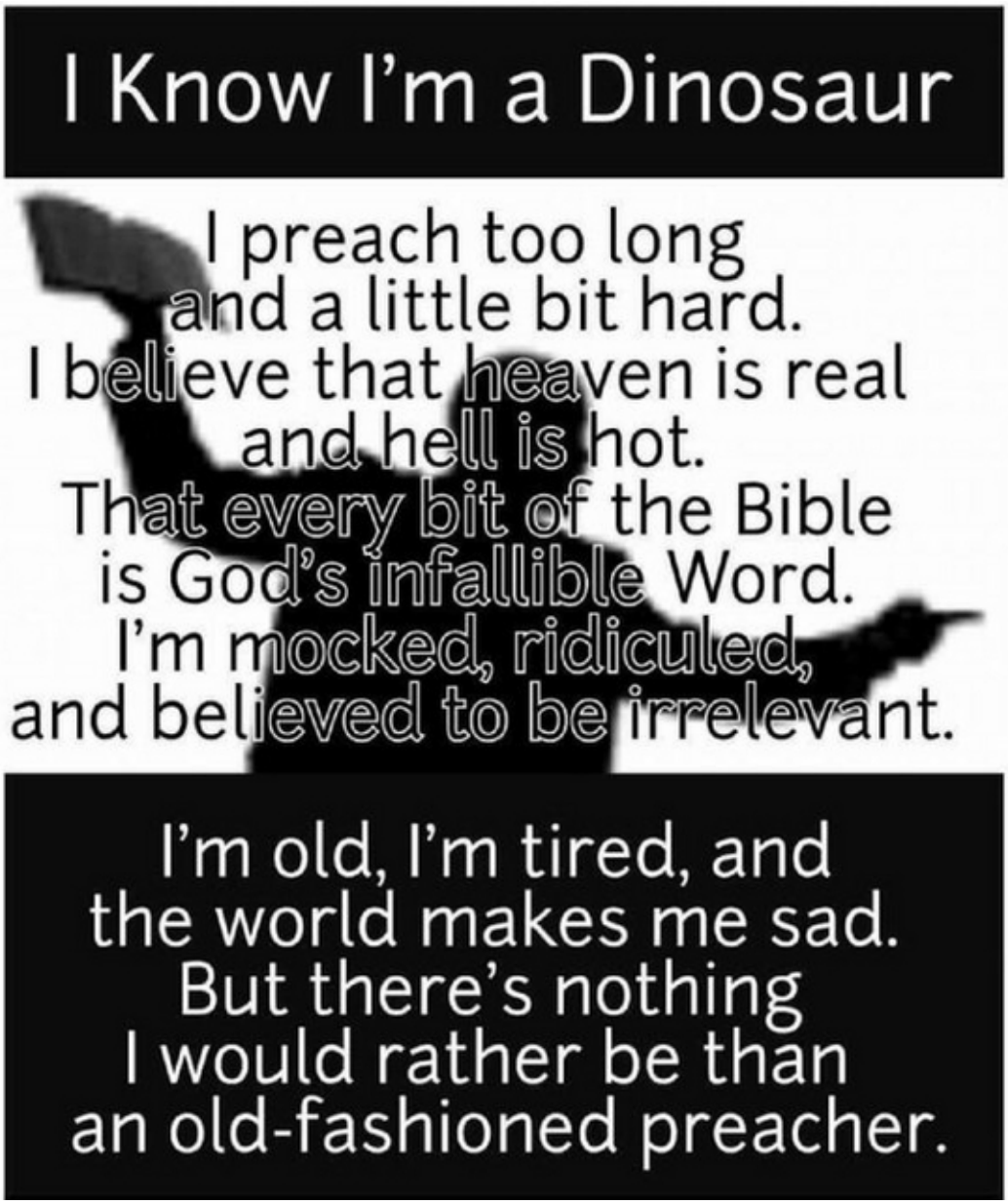

1. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
2. mailto:jRedlin@campuschurch.com
3. mailto:info@campuschurch.com
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F6V2dcmjJgU
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/abuse_at_pcc.htm
6. https://freedomofmind.com/cult-mind-control/bite-model/
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgDJ6NAcpAHSSPUoLmEFDoAlQAJ4LPgLr3-vG9w81aCVQT4EypwWZFMKtcsaLCJtEJs2PeX-5ejo4LEWxSIdS1FocrjqlClleYiPAl

---

4.5.3 God Is Interested In Your Obedience More Than Attitude (2023-05-09 16:39)

Matthew 21:28-32, “But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard. He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went. And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not. Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you. For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.”

I love this story that the Lord told. It was about two son. Their father owned a vineyard which needed some work done. He asked both of his sons to go work in his vineyard. The first son had a good attitude and was agreeable, telling his father that he would gladly go work in the vineyard, but afterwards he went not. The other son had a bad attitude and was disagreeable, refusing to go work in his father’s vineyard, but he later changed his mind and went to work in the vineyard. Jesus said that the second son pleased his father, not the first.

I love this story and often am reminded of it, because sometimes I get angry at God. I admit that I have called God names and yelled at Him sometimes. Since 2004 I have woefully suffered from stenosis and radiculitis in my cervical spinal cord, which causes constant chronic pain, burning nerves, numbness, radiating pain in my limbs and other discomforts. It is hard to be spiritual when you are in pain all the time. And worse, the agonizing pain is right next to my head, in my neck, and there is no relief. The Oxycontin and Percocet do help alleviate my pain a bit, but nothing completely removes the pain. It feels like a giant toothache in the back of my neck, where the bone is at, the size of a baseball. This constant debilitating, dull, throbbing pain has ruined my life since 2004 when it began. It is difficult for my to carry on normal conversations with people. I often close my eyes while talking, to cope with the pain.

As you can imagine, this pain and discomfort makes me irritable, less than patient and I get frustrated easily. So it is not hard to understand why I get upset with God sometimes, and I tell Him off! Even though I know in my heart that this is wrong to do, I know 100 % that my dear Savior understands. God sees my pain of body and soul. God sees my utter loneliness for the past 17 years, since my former wife abandoned and divorced me in 2006. God sees the thieves (or thief) who have three times stolen from me during the past three months. They

have stolen $600 worth of stuff, including my King James Bible (which was full of irreplaceable sermon notes).

God sees my broken heart because Pensacola Christian College (PCC) has literally banned me in writing from attending their Campus Church. I feel nothing but contempt and hatred for the PCC family. I begged them, humbly apologizing three time in 2022, requesting just to attend Campus Church again, but Pastor Jeff Redlin coldly refused. [1]That is so rotten and unchristian of PCC! So God sees my sincerity, that I have made a diligent attempt to reconcile with the PCC family, but they refuse to even communicate with me. That is so ungodly! God hears my cry and sees my pain of soul because of the unloving hypocrites at Campus Church and PCC, their huge egos and sinful pride.

God sees that I am alone in life. My wife abandoned me. The local PCC family hates and rejects me. I suffer in constant pain. Who wouldn't get upset and at times have a bad attitude? I know that my blessed Savior cares and understands. PCC will be held accountable by God one day for their woeful lack of love or compassion, for not reaching out with love to the 1 % who have fallen through the cracks at PCC. People just want to be loved.

Despite my bad attitude at times, and my anger over life's miseries in general, God knows that I ALWAYS go right back to working day and night on my website ministry. The dear Lord knows where He can find me day after day, night after night, tirelessly working hard long hours to preach the Gospel, contend for the Christian faith, expose falsehoods and evil, and feed Jesus' sheep. Yes, I admit, sometimes I get upset and tell God that: "

I have had enough, I am done, do it yourself!

" I sometimes get mad at God because I feel like He never answers my prayers. I feel like no matter what I say, pray or do, everything is all my fault. Why is God ignoring my humble prayers? Why won't the Lord help me with anything. I feel sometimes like God has abandoned me. Yet, I know that everything God does is right!!!

What makes me so angry is that I KNOW God can do anything. God sees all. God knows all. God is all powerful. There is NOTHING too hard for God to do. So why won't He help me? Why am I all alone without a wife, when I have prayed over 1,000 times over the past 10 years for God to help me find a woman to marry; someone to have and to hold in love, for better for worse, in sickness and in health, 'til death do us part? Why won't God help me? Doesn't He care? I am confident that you have also felt the same way at times. I do know that many other people have shared these same frustrations and feelings toward God, because they contact me to ask me these very same questions. It is called properly, "Religious Scrupulosity.

"

When people ask me why God doesn't care, I always guide them to **2nd Corinthians 5:7, "(For we walk by faith, not by sight:)"** If we pray and then look for results, we are walking BY SIGHT. We ought not do that. We should pray and then just trust the Lord, walking BY FAITH. Perhaps God is testing my faith, to see if I really believe the truths that I am teaching others. I admit that I sometimes feel like quitting my ministry. I have often felt like just walking away from everything. I have often wanted to leave society, completely disappear off social media and the internet, never to be heard from again. I'd like to move to a mountainous area and buy a small cabin home out in the middle of nowhere, in a remote rural town.

So why don't I do it? In two words, "

by faith.

” I cannot help people for Christ if I leave the internet. The only reason that I have a Facebook, Twitter or any social media account is to get lost sinners saved, contend for the Christian faith, and feed Jesus’ sheep. **Daniel 11:33, “**

And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days. **”** I know that God is pleased with me, despite my bad attitude and wanting to quit at times, simply because I keep serving God. By God’s grace, I am getting the job done! Thousands of lost sinners have been saved through my humble ministry labors over the past 21 years, since 2002 when I began. I give God ALL the credit and praise. Jesus is precious!!!

So despite my constant agonizing neck pain, I keep laboring for my dear Savior. Despite my loneliness and lack of a wife for companionship and comfort, I keep going for God. The blessed indwelling Holy Spirit sustains me. As I type, I feel physical burning in my nerves throughout my upper body. It all radiates from damaged spinal cord nerve roots in my neck (it is medically called radiculitis). God is so good and I have no complaints.

Robbers have stolen 3 times from me in the past 3 months. I have filed 3 police reports. The thieves are always one step ahead of me. As an imperfect human, I sometimes forget to lock my cars doors. The thieves were just waiting for that moment, and they struck, stealing my King James Bible and $400 worth of my stuff. They stole all my sermon notes, which I cannot replace. My heart is broken. I hate a thief! Stealing is not a victimless crime, far from it. Thieves force us to live in fear all the time. Lord willing, I hope to save enough money in the next few years to move to a nicer area in the suburbs of a city. If you live in any populated area in the United States, there are dirty thieves everywhere. Albeit, my heart is comforted by Jesus’ precious promise in Matthew 6:19-20, that the rewards we lay up in Heaven are untouchable by thieves, rust or corruption.

Every time that I have become angry at God and told Him off, I wept later that same day, asking for His forgiveness. And every single time without fail, the dear Savior silently says to my soul that He completely understands, and that He knows I have a lot on my plate and shoulders, and everything is okay. I know that God loves me. He sees and even feels my pain of body and soul. God sees the unloving saints at PCC who refuse to allow me to attend Campus Church.

God sees their hypocrisy at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Jesus knows that Pastor Jeff Redlin gets paid well over $100,000 a year (a 6-digit salary), but I have never been paid a single cent over the past 21 years. God knows that I have approximately 75,000 hours of time invested in my website ministry, far more labor than 99 % of pastors anywhere. I work far more hours than Pastor Redlin, and I do it by faith for Jesus all for free! Pastor Redlin and company already have their rewards. My reward is waiting for me up in Heaven. Since I have laboured for 75,000 hours for Christ, without receiving a single penny in compensation; but Jeff Redlin has been paid literally MILLIONS OF DOLLARS during his pastoral career, God will reward me that much more; otherwise God would be unfair and unethical.

So dear friend, if you find yourself getting frustrated and upset at God sometimes, just keep serving Him. Just keep preaching the Gospel to lost sinners, and God will be pleased. There are terrible broken churches all across the United States, where the pastor has a seemingly good attitude, but there is no soulwinning. Churches everywhere meet for weekly Bible studies and prayer meetings, but never knock on a single neighborhood door to share the Gospel of free grace. So their church languishes in mediocre attendance, and there is no contending for the Christian faith, and the baptistery is seldom used if ever to baptize new converts (because there are none). Sadly, America’s fastest growing churches are the worldly ones.

I hope this Bible truth is as encouraging to you dear friend, as it has been for me for many years. We all succumb to our emotions at times. Everyone has a breaking point! But God is

not so much interested in your temporary mood swings and anger toward Him, as He is about your long-term trend. **John 15:7, “**

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. *Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit;* so shall ye be my disciples.” God’s ultimate desire and goal for every believer is that we become soulwinners!!!

Luke 8:15, “

But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, *having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience*. ” There is a direct correlation between saints who truly abide in God’s Word and winning souls. Any man who spends thousands of hours in the Bible, but never shares the Gospel with lost sinners, is a fraud. That man knows nothing about the great nature and heart of God our Savior. **Luke 19:10, “ For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.**

”

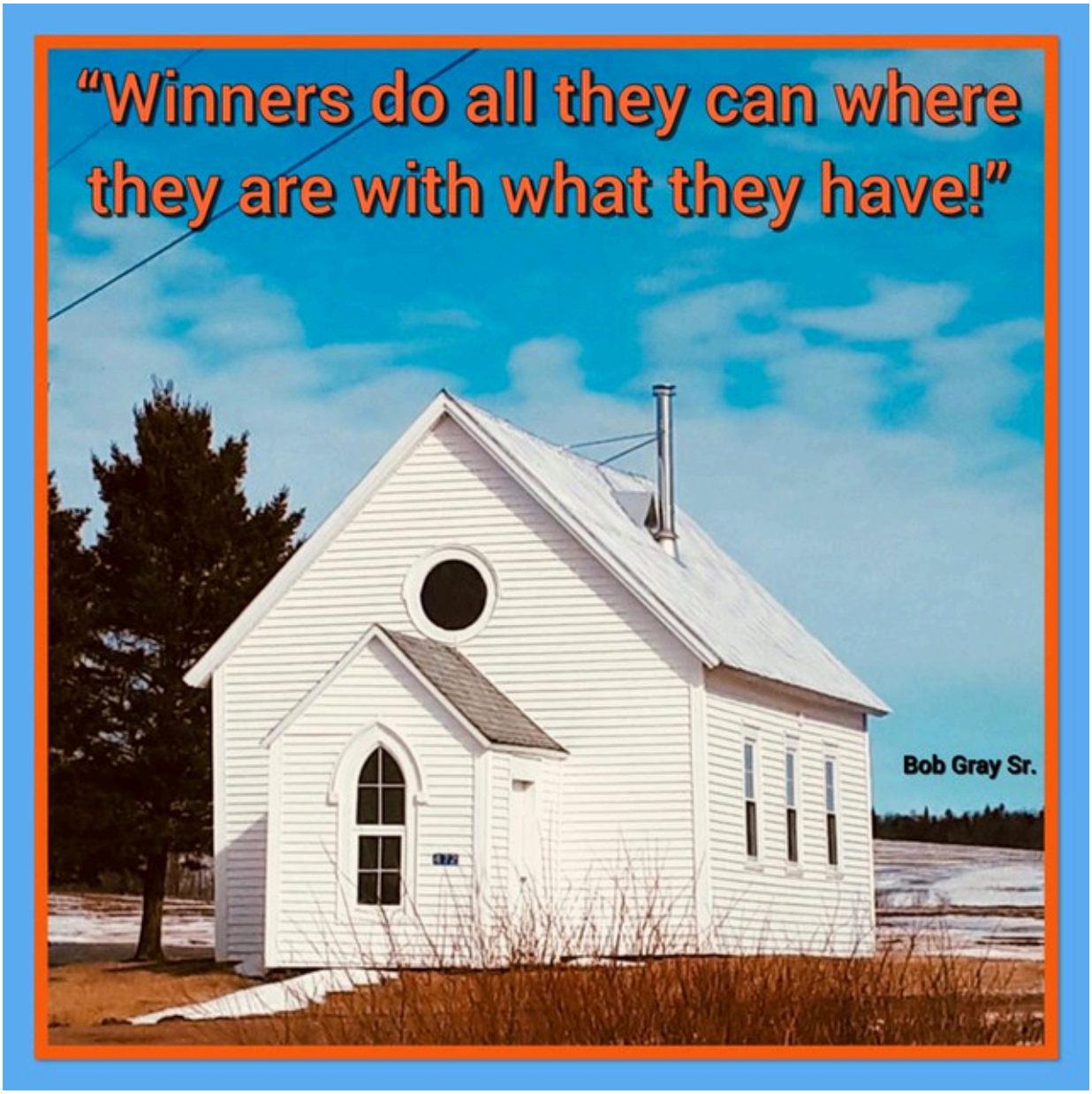

1. https://www.godlovespeople.com/evils_in_america/apostasy/pcc_doesn't_care.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgndEydmQ3ewyAom208XfTOEI4YfvFwuAepEDxKXu_4R-kwHYT5Q3QeaEy9VrAqgN5eFltAoenR1PzJ_LM17QAcEX3MEMjc5vmULQx

---

4.5.4 Don’t Let A Snake Talk You into Divorcing (2023-05-09 23:59)

Jeremiah 3:20, “Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.”

Sadly, in 2012 after 25-years of happy marriage, Marie Schwarzenegger filed for divorce and called it quits. Despite showers of candy and flowers from Arnold, who didn’t want the divorce, Marie had been poisoned by the snakes in her life. According to Arnold, “Maria’s friends have done everything they can to poison the waters,“ imploring Maria to stay clear of him. This is

exactly why so many marriages are ending in divorce, that is, because people are like deadly snakes, who go around in hypocrisy destroying other people's marriages and lives; yet they do not suffer any consequences themselves.

I am fully convinced that God in Heaven is going to severely punish anyone who contributes in the least way to causing a divorce (including ungodly greedy judges and lawyers). Jesus Christ warned in **Matthew 7:2, "For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again."** These vicious hypocrites who scrutinize other people's lives to justify a divorce, crucifying them over every sin they can find in the spouse, will be dealt with likewise on Judgment Day by God.

Arnold Schwarzenegger Resigned to Divorce

TMZ | April 11, 2012



Arnold Schwarzenegger would like Maria Shriver to take him back, but he's not holding out hope and is at peace with the likely end of his marriage ... sources very close to the actor tell TMZ.

As TMZ first reported, Maria has waffled on divorcing her hubby, partly because he still has a strong emotional hold on her and partly because divorce runs counter to her religion. But we're told as time passes and both Arnold and Maria have created separate lives, divorce is looking more certain.

We're told Arnold believes Maria's friends have done everything they can to poison the waters, imploring Maria to stay clear of him.

SOURCE: [1] Arnold Schwarzenegger Resigned to Divorce from Maria Shriver

This is so typical of busy-bodies today who interfere in other people's business, minding what their neighbor is doing instead of minding their own children, home and marriage. People love to give unsought advice, destructive advice, based upon their own emotional anger and short-sighted solutions. Divorce, divorce, divorce is their answer for everything. Yet, they wouldn't want anyone meddling in their marriage, trying to convince their spouse to eat the forbidden fruit, and disobey God by filing for divorce.

God had made an agreement with the nation Israel, which He later broke off because of their rebellion, but God did not divorce His people. God divorced the nation of Israel. It was an agreement gone bad, a business deal fallen through. In sharp contrast, marriage is a commitment, not an agreement. Divorce is an agreement. Marriage is two people committing themselves to remain faithful to each other—*'til death do us part.* That means "for the rest of

your life" in the Greek. I'm kidding about the Greek of course, but I am serious when I remind you that marriage is a lifetime commitment. All it takes to fall in love is *a pulse*, but to stay married requires *a plan*.

All it took was one malicious, little, snake to destroy Eve's life, ruin her future happiness, hurt her marriage and cause the downfall of the human race. Eve made the mistake of LISTENING TO OTHERS. My advice to anyone reading this article, especially you ladies, is to avoid seeking advice from people. This includes so-called Christian people, most of whom are as "Christian" as Judas Iscariot. If you want advice, seek it from a mother who's been faithfully married for 50-years. But still, she might give you bad advice. Your best bet is to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES as Jesus commanded in John 5:39. What most people do is allow someone else to tell them what the Scripture teach, and they instead twist the Bible horribly to fit their agenda. It is evil.

I've had so many people ask me what are the biblical grounds for divorce. I immediately tell them that there are NONE! Jesus said in Matthew 19:8 that only by the hardness of one's heart does divorce occur. Jesus said in Matthew 18:22 to forgive not 7 times, but 7 times 70 (i.e., unlimited forgiveness). In divorce, a spouse is refusing to forgive even once. It is the ultimate act of self-righteousness. In filing for divorce a spouse is saying, "You are a bigger sinner than me; therefore, I have a right to abandon and divorce you." You cannot show me that in the inspired Word of God. The Lord HATES divorce.

Marriage is for life—*until death do us part.* Anything less makes the departing spouse a fraud and a liar. Please don't let a snake ruin your life, as it did Eve's. The serpent was cunning, using the Bible to convince Eve to do evil. That's exactly what so many religious people do today, i.e., they corrupt the meaning of the Scriptures in an attempt to justify all sorts of sins: divorce, abortion, homosexuality, feminism, worldly music, pornography, stealing, killing, et cetera. They did the same thing in the Old Testament (Jeremiah 7:9-10).

The people who destroy your life go home to their spouse, move on with their normal life, and you likely won't hear from them ever again. That's the way the heathen world operates. They destroy families and then act innocent like they did nothing wrong. I guarantee you that the wicked people who talk you into filing for divorce, will ultimately go their merry way as did the snake in the Garden of Eden. Once the snake convinced Eve to eat the forbidden fruit, we never read about him again in the story. Likewise, well-meaning malicious people will ruin your life with bad advice if you let them, by taking their poisonous advice. Even the most wicked people sincerely think that their horrible advice is the right thing to do. Satan controls their mind. Ungodly daytime shows like The View and Oprah Winfrey are as wicked as hell.

Don't Seek Advice From Wicked People At Church

If you are going through a difficult time in your life, where do you turn for help? As a born-again Christian for 43 years, since I got saved in 1980 at age 13, I have learned very much. My humble advice to you dear reader, when you hit rock bottom in life, is to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES! On a regular basis, I listen to fundamentalist Bible preaching even when things are going well in life, and the weather is fair. That way when the raging storms come, I have plenty of sermon truths laid up for the raining days.

I cannot warn you enough about churchgoers who give destructive advice, recommending a divorce. Women especially are vulnerable to wicked men and women at church, who hide behind religion to justify their meddling and hatred toward husbands who don't attend church with the wife. Since the people at church know the wife, but not her husband, they do everything in

their power to help the wife leave her husband. That is as wicked as Hell. I have seen this happen so, so, many times.

A man's relationship with his wife supersedes the wife's relationship with her pastor and local church. Before God ever created children, He instituted the marriage relationship.

Before God ever created the Church, He instituted the marriage relationship.

Before God ever created human government, He instituted the marriage relationship. Your marriage trumps every other human relationship, even with your own family. The only thing that trumps one's marriage is our relationship with God. ...

[2]

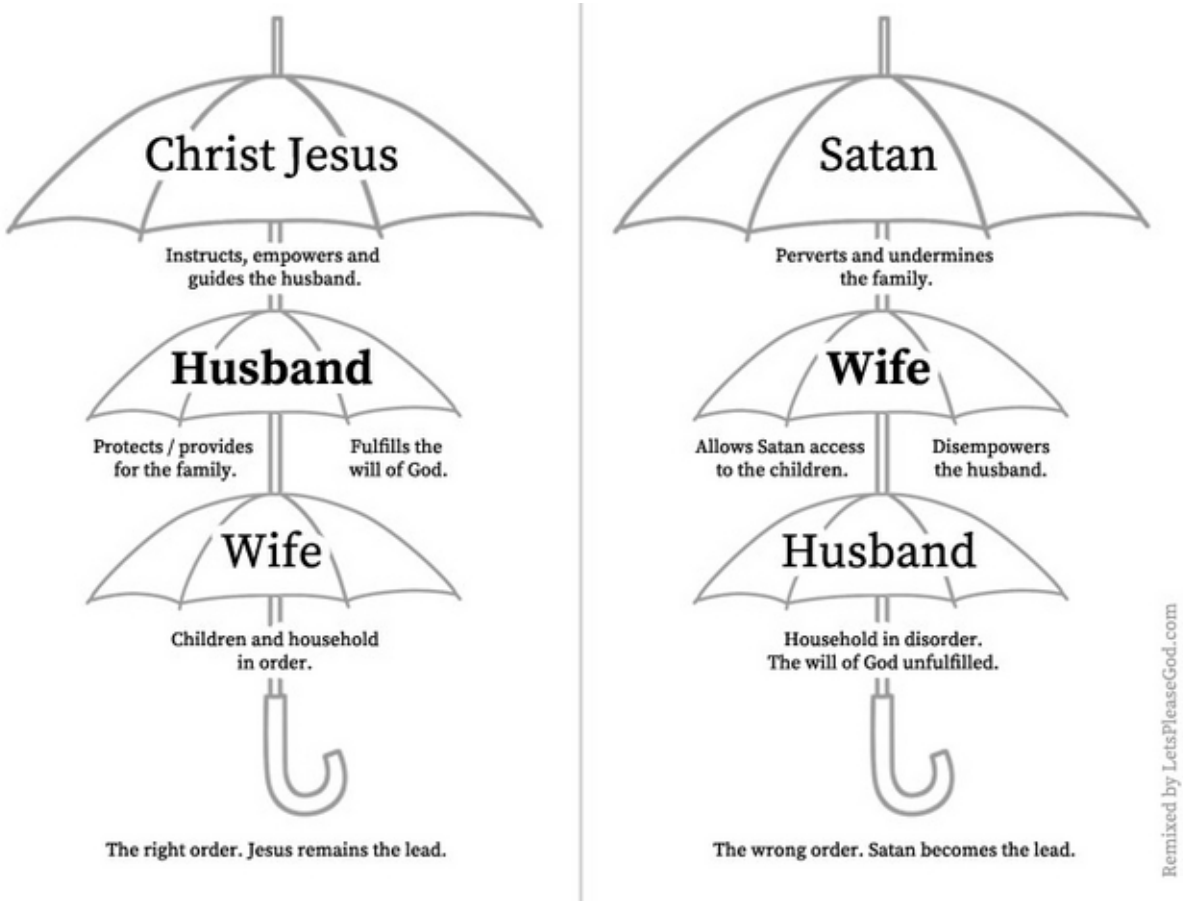

Unfortunately, most people don't spiritually prepare for the dark times of life, so when they come suddenly without warning, those people are overwhelmed with grief and sorrow. Some commit suicide. Others turn to destructive vices like booze and drugs. I still feed in my soul from sermon truths that I learned from Dr. Jack Hyles 35 years ago. Whereas the Bible never changes, the world and society constantly change. In 1962 homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states, but today it is legal in all 50 states.

Sadly, in 2022 [3]a Gallup Poll showed that 71 % of Americans now approve of same-sex unions . America is spiraling

down into the depths of Hell.

If you are married, you need to talk with each other as husband and wife, and make a plan for your marriage to survive. You need to not withhold secrets from each other. You should both set rules about not being alone with the opposite sex, people to whom you are not married.

Adultery almost always starts with spending time alone with friends or co-workers of the opposite sex. No married person should ever engage in dirty talk, or discussion over intimacy in one's own marriage. It is shocking how lacking in common sense, decency and class people are concerning their own marriage. I have heard men in the workplace talk about what they do with their wife in bed. That is as wicked as hell. The marriage bed is sacred and holy in God's sight. **Hebrews 13:4, "Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge."**

Guard your marriage dear reader! No married man should allow other women to flirt and spend time with him. No married woman should ever allow any man other than her husband to touch her, not even on the shoulder. Ungodly men will test a woman, testing the perimeters. If she allow him to touch her, those hands and fingers will creep lower and lower. Just say, "Please do not touch me again." If he does, it is sexual harassment, and you should file a police report. Our modern adulterous society is sickening!!! You need to let other people know how far YOU WON'T GO!!! All men are sex pigs, don't forget that ladies. Dr. Hyles used to say in response to people who criticized his preaching against immodestly clothed women: "Brother Hyles, you have a dirty mind. No, I have a man's mind." That is a great answer!

Always Protect Your Marriage

Protect your marriage! That is what we are talking about here. Don't listen to the counsel of the ungodly. **Psalms 1:1, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful."** I cannot warn you enough dear friend to avoid receiving ungodly counsel. Christians ought not seek advice from secular psychologists. A psychiatrist is okay if you need medications to cope with a mental disorder.

Christian youth ought never attend a secular university, where the lies of evolution, humanism, communism, socialism, sex perversion and atheism are taught. My favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."** This is why you ought not listen to some cackling divorced hen, or some single woman who is not even married yet, or someone who is living a sinful lifestyle of fornication—encourage you to file for divorce. If you want advice, go seek advice from a Christian woman who is still happily married after 30 or 40 years, and she has successfully raised 4 or 5 children of her own. That is the kind of woman you should seek advice from, not a feminist woman who is divorced. Bad advice is like cancer—it spreads and kills everything that it comes into contact with.

I sincerely care about people. Please be careful, especially you ladies, whom the Bible teaches is the **"weaker vessel" (1st Peter 3:7).** Divorce is a sin that perpetuates for a lifetime! The grass only *seems* greener on the other side of the fence. You should start planting grass in your own yard. In divorce and remarriage, you are only exchanging one set of problems for another set of problems.

There are exceptions of course, where people who have divorced and remarried say they were much happier and better off in their second marriage. Only God knows if that is true, but it doesn't change the fact that Jesus said God never intended for divorce to happen. **Matthew 19:8, " He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. "** There is just something honorable and beautiful about hanging in there, with the resolve and determination to never get divorced.

I remember when I attended the First Baptist Church of Hammond. A young married couple were having serious marital problems. In fact, things were so bad that the husband sat on one side of the church auditorium, and his wife sat on the other side of the church auditorium. I remember Dr. Hyles praising and commending them, without pointing them out or mentioning their names, saying how proud he was of them for hanging in there and not divorcing. Ladies and gentlemen, we need that kind of commitment in our marriages once again, where couple vow to rather die than get divorced.

It is sad and tragic that American society has adopted the insane mentality

that divorce is the only answer to our marriage problem. And locking people up in prison is the only answer for school truancy, drug addiction and mental illness. We've lost our minds in the United States. We allow our government to give away tens of billions of dollars each year to foreign countries, while we won't even house our own citizens who are homeless on the streets across our nation. Charity must begin at home, not abroad. Our ridiculous and incompetent federal government spends 6.6 trillion dollars each year, and [4]in 2022 gave 24 billion dollars just to NASA. In 2023 NASA is getting another 25.4 billion dollars.

Dear reader, divorce is NEVER the solution. Killing your marriage is what the Devil wants, not what God wants. No marriage can be destroyed from without. Wicked men may separate a husband and wife (e.g., by war or some manmade crisis), but that marriage is still holy ground and completely valid in God's sight, until one spouse dies. No marriage can be destroyed from without. A marriage can only be destroyed from within. A marriage is two people making a life for each other, and never giving up on each other.

It is hard for me to understand how anyone can divorce their spouse of 20, 30, 40 or more years! It is so sad and unnecessary. Dear Sir, marriage is about being committed to God, to love your wife at all times, especially when she is difficult and crazy. Dear Miss, marriage is about being committed to God, to obey your husband at all times, especially when you disagree with him. God didn't command the husband to lead his wife; but rather, to LOVE her!

If you truly love her, she will follow and obey you.

Interesting, God doesn't command you ladies to love your husband; but rather, He commands you to SUBMIT to your man. God knew exactly what He was doing when He created men and women. If you want your husband to love you, then obey him; if you want your wife to obey you, then love her. Guard your marriage. Be alert for attacks upon your marriage. Watch out men for that flirtatious woman. Be alert ladies for that flirtatious man.

And may I saw, I humbly don't believe that a wife should work in a secular workplace, where there is much temptation. I can tell you sad story after story about working wives who ran off with some bum at work. In one tragic true news story, a wicked man at worked seduced a married woman with his charms and kindness. She fell in love with him and they began a sinful adulterous affair. When the husband learned about it, he murdered his wife and went to prison for life. The children went to live with the grandparents. The ungodly adulterer at work walked away Scot-free. I think he should be in prison too, for life. Adultery always starts with wrong thinking. So guard your mind dear friend. Colossians 3:1-3 says to set your affection upon the things of Heaven, not earth.



Christianity Continues To Rapidly Decline In The U.S., More People Are Becoming Non-religious

1. http://www.tmz.com/2012/04/11/maria-shriver-arnold-schwarzenegger-divorce
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjowhk21vje9kmmDlsySf8bgv-LiFLPgBaRnIXVkjl6SlmMOpqHpVh_Xpb2ATsxEzuaYlWmIlw9KihKVHz7QSHZqtkloq2itpixNm6
3. https://news.gallup.com/poll/393197/same-sex-marriage-support-inches-new-high.aspx
4. https://www.planetary.org/space-policy/nasa-budget

4.5.5 Pastor Jeff Redlin Gets Paid 6-Digit Salary To Care About The 99%; I Don't Make A Penny Caring About The 1% (2023-05-10 14:50)

Proverbs 21:13, "Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard."

It sickens me that our U.S. federal government gives trillions of dollars away to foreign countries, NASA and all type of programs, but they have no money to build houses for homeless people. The Iraqi War cost U.S. taxpayers $2,400,000,000,000!!! That's 2.4 trillion dollars! You can measure the health of any society by the way they treat the poor and homeless.

Every year the federal government gives 25 billion dollars to NASA. For that same amount of money, $50,000 [1]tiny homes could be built for 500,000 homeless people. Housing alone won't solve homelessness, but community will. *Love thy neighbour as thyself.* That is the key to ending homelessness in the United States, and the world. If we simply loved our neighbour as our self, nobody would be poor and homeless. We have money for bombs, but not for beds. We have money for missiles, but not for medicine. Our U.S. federal government spends 6.6 trillion dollars every year for our national budget, and still yet our government is 30 trillion dollars in debt! There is PLENTY of money to end homelessness and poverty in America and

the world, but greedy and wicked people prevent it from getting to the poor. Jesus said that the poor would always be with us.

In comparison, I was just thinking about how rotten Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is. I was thinking how PCC is guilty of the same sin as those greedy leaders of the nations who refuse to care about the poor to help them. There is plenty of opportunities at PCC for everybody to fit in and serve God, but just like the evil people who neglect the poor in the world, so also does PCC ignore the hurting 1 % of people like me and Samantha Field, who desperately need their love and help. **Proverbs 21:13, "Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard."**

PCC hears my cry for reconciliation with them, as their Christian brother in need with a broken heart, but they have stopped their ears from hearing my cry. I humbly posted a request yesterday on PCC's Facebook page, asking to come back to Campus Church. Instead of hearing my cry and helping me, they blocked out my Facebook account. That is how evil PCC treats hurting people, they stop their ears at the cry of others. Pastor Jeff Redlin gets paid over $100,000 a year to care about the 99 % of their people, but I get paid nothing to care about the 1 % of Christ's lambs in need.

Pastor Jack Hyles is right, when he said you either love everybody, or else you love nobody. I love that our great God sees and cares about the 1 % of people. PCC sinfully discards the 1 %, stopping their ears at the cry of the 1 % for love and help. At PCC, there are no second chances, no path of restoration, no compassion for the fallen. Truly, the love on money is the root of all evil. *For money*, PCC will help your child memorize Bible verses, but you must pay them upfront. This is NOT serving God, this is a predatory opportunistic business.

Proverbs 21:13, "Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard."

The 1 % of divorced, broken, grieving, expelled, difficult and suffering people are poor in spirit. PCC stops their ears at the cry of these 1 %. I was pondering this truth today, thanking God for my website ministry which reaches out in love to the 1 % of saints who are depressed, down and out, hurt, angry, frustrated, lonely, tired and disgusted with superficial phony churches today. Jeff Redlin gets paid a 6-digit salary to care about the 99 %, but I don't get paid a penny to care about the 1 % (and I wouldn't take a penny or a million dollars if you threw it at me). I love the ministry which God has given to me. Everyone is welcome in my ministry. PCC discriminates, they only love some people; but I do not discriminate, I love everybody with Christ's unconditional l love. I always take people back who have become angry at me and left, but then came back asking me for a second chance. Of course you can have a second chance, and a third, and a fourth, there is no limit.

I was listening to the blessed Old Testament book of Proverbs today, and I heard a Bible verse that applies to the thieves who stole from my vehicle this week. **Proverbs 12:26, "The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them."** God is so good. Likewise, God sees that I have an excellent spirit toward PCC. The Lord sees and knows that I desire to make peace, to reconcile and be a part of the PCC family. Sadly, PCC cult leadership have huge egos, and they are arrogant, spiritually blinded to their wretched, naked, poor and miserable condition as a church (Revelation 3:15-17).

I am just a humble broken sinner, a nobody who deserves to burn in Hell for my sins. But thanks be to God, who rescued me through the gift of His only begotten Son, Jesus. Pastor Jeff Redlin at PCC's Campus Church is so cocky and full of hubris, that he won't even communicate with me. I gave him my phone number, mailing address and email. I apologized 3 times and sincerely offered to do what ever they require top make peace. I conditionally promised to remove all my

criticisms from social media, but only IF they agree to allow me to attend Campus Church. They wouldn't even talk with me about making a path of restoration. Sadly, they are just jerks at PCC, yuppie-type leaders who hold grudges, refuse to forgive and think like juvenile teenagers who are undisciplined brats. Did I mention that PCC leaders are arrogant, having a wicked spirit of supremacy over others? Sadly, it is all true.

Pastor Jack Hyles often told the entire church that the day the poor, and the bus kids, and smelly rescue mission men, the broken, homeless and unloving are not welcomed at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, he would resign as their pastor. Dr. Hyles meant it too! I share Brother Hyles sentiments exactly. My ministry exists to help everybody, especially the 1 % of rejects, failures, the poor and downcast, felons, unwanted people, losers, former prison convicts, mental cases and all those in society that no one else will give the time of day too.

You'd be surprised at some of my biggest ministry co-laborers, my ministry friends—messed up people who survive on taking prescription drugs, who have spent years going to psychiatrists, and have had umpteen horrible pastors cruelly tell them they are insane. But they come to me and I receive those weirdos with love, tolerating their mood swings and rudeness to me at times. I look beyond their faults and I see their need. I wean them little by little with the Word of God, showering them with God's unconditional love. And now years later they are saved, serving God as active soulwinners, rescuing men's souls from the grip of Satan with the hope of the glorious Gospel of Jesus Christ. I live to help people for Christ!

I didn't write this blog to brag that I am a better person than Jeff Redlin, God forbid. I am just as much a dirty wicked sinner as the next guy. We are all wicked! I wrote this blog to draw attention to the masquerade of phony religion today. I wrote this blog to pull back the big curtain, to expose the little contemptible man at the control at PCC. The world sees 'The Great Oz' at PCC, with their expensive extravagant buildings, and their fake image of being a church that actually loves God and people. THEY ARE LIARS AT PCC!!!

The official motto at Campus Church is: "LOVING GOD! LOVING PEOPLE!" Sadly, they don't practice what they preach! At PCC you either give unwavering allegiance to the cult's leaders, or else you are shunned, ostracized and thrown under the bus. I attended Campus Church for a few months in 2021. Pastor Redlin was brash and insensitive in his remarks, which deeply hurt my feelings. When I kindly told him that as the pastor of Campus Church he made me feel like garbage. His ungodly reply was "That's your reality." In other words, he said I feel like garbage because of my own wrong thinking. But that is not what I said to him. I had kindly told Pastor Redlin that he made me feel like garbage.

Tragically, the incompetent leaders of PCC and Campus Church are intellectual devils. They think they are smarter than they really are. They think they are cute elevating themselves into the place of God. At PCC, only SOME LIVES MATTER. But in a genuine New Testament church, ALL LIVES MATTER. That is why I wrote this blog dear friend, because I want to expose PCC for not caring, helping or loving the 1 % among us, those who need their compassion and love the most. It is NOT okay to only love and care about the 99 % percent.

To clarify, I am not talking about belligerent people with whom you cannot reason or make peace (although you should express God's love toward those individuals). I am talking about people like me, who have already apologized multiple times to PCC's leaders. I am still willing to reconcile and make peace with them, but they hate me and refuse to make a path of RESTORATION. Galatians 6:1-3 teaches to seek restoration with fallen brothers and sisters in Christ, in a humble spirit of meekness.

Jesus said if you bring your gift to the altar to give God, but remember that a brother has ought against you (i.e., someone is pissed off at you for some reason), the Lord WILL NOT

accept your worship until you first go and reconcile with your brother. I have ought against Jeff Redlin and PCC. I have already gone to them, but they refuse to cooperate. **Matthew 5:23, "Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift."** I want the world to know that I HAVE OUGHT AGAINST CAMPUS CHURCH AND PENSACOLA CHRISTIAN COLLEGE!!!

They refuse to reconcile. They hate my guts and won't even talk with me, which is wickedness. PCC's leaders and support staff are all in bed together in apostasy, mistreating and shunning anybody who they don't accept in their CULT. That is why both Campus Church and PCC have blocked my Facebook account. God hears my humble cry! God sees their arrogance at PCC, and that they have become a spiritual Sodom at Campus Church (which is really a cult, and no church at all). Only religious cults shun and reject hurting people, selectively choosing who is relevant and who is expendable. It is all about money, money, money at PCC. Thank you for reading.

There is a major problem in Bible colleges, ministries and churches all across America, which is that professed Christians don't care about individual people. That is why I wrote this blog. It is not accepted to only care about the majority, but then discard the minority. Jesus didn't just care about the 99 sheep safe in the fold, He cared also about that 1 lamb who went astray. When people become discouraged or disgruntled and leave church, we ought never just let them go. We should go after them with God's love, begging them to come back. We should seek restoration, not just kick people out of church when they have fallen. People just want to be loved.

By God's grace, I wrote this blog to help you discern what is wrong with Pensacola Christian College (PCC), Bob Jones University (BJU) and so many other shabby so-called "Christian ministries" today where individual people are expendable. The truth is that no church or ministry is pleasing to God who discards people, throwing unwanted people under the bus. I know that I am nothing, but PCC arrogantly thinks they are something. At PCC the system always comes first, individual people do not matter. **Galatians 6:3, "For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself."**

The Bible commands us as saints to esteem others as being BETTER THAN OUR SELF. **Philippians 2:3, "Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.**

" Something is very wrong with PCC, when they can all meet in their so-called "Campus Church" and sing religious songs like everything is just fine, while people like me and Samantha Field are at home hurting in inexplicable pain of soul, because PCC won't have anything to do with us. You cannot crap on your Christian brother and then worship God in church like nothing is wrong. God's curse is upon the PCC camp, until they start loving the 1 % who need their love, compassion and empathy. The heart of my website ministry for the past 21 years has been reaching out the the 1 %. By God's grace I will continue to do so.


HOW PENSACOLA CHRISTIAN COLLEGE THINK THEY LOOK
HOW THEY ACTUALLY LOOK
Gab@airjaws

[3]


SEEKING
Human
KINDNESS

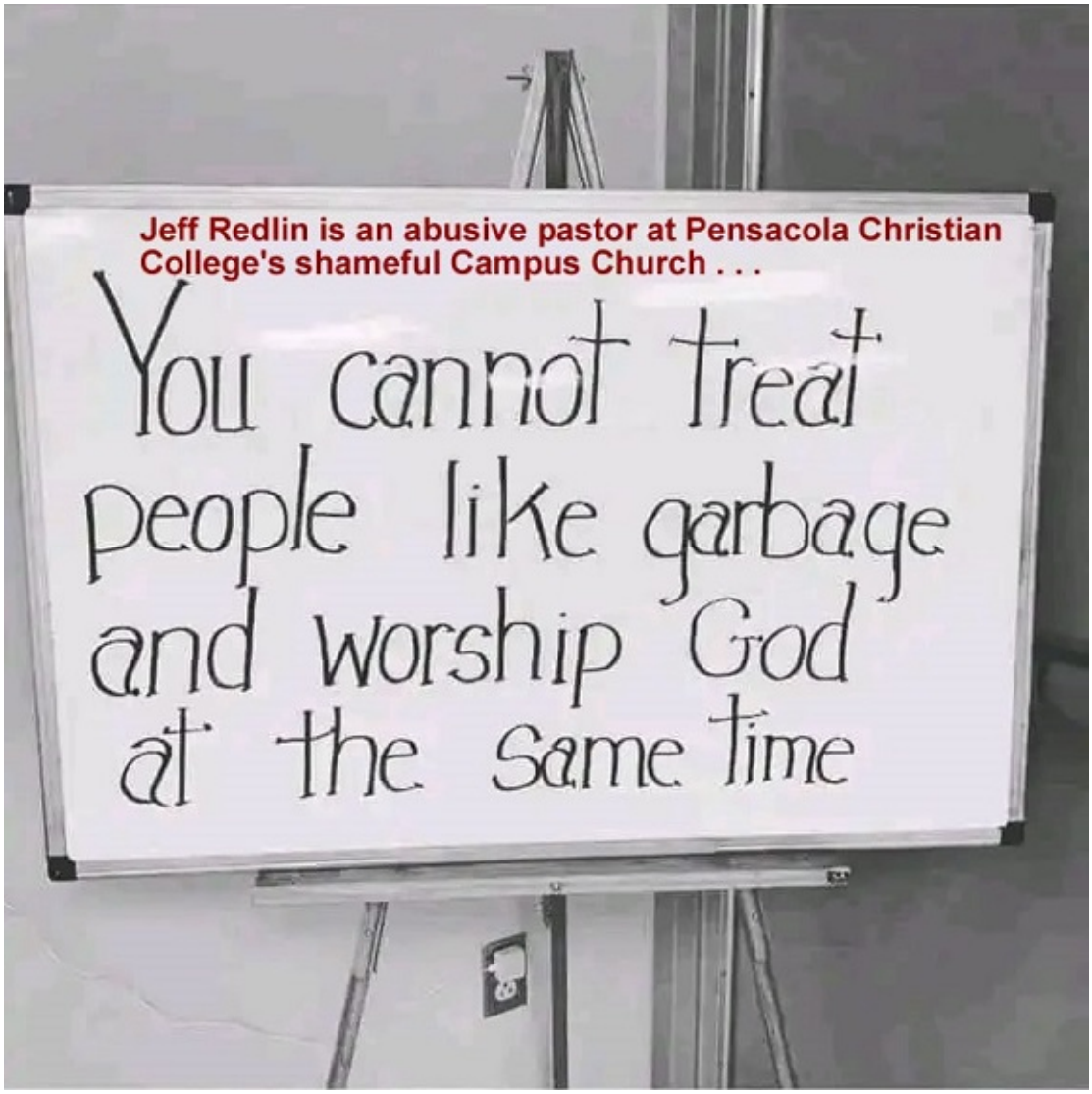

1. https://youtu.be/3GqPZEbbygw
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh8VTGpCOVt0OZDfmbBzc8-XeozErPK751lM-e_37IG9zqQ3SbfvuXG74CTpkTsYO65HJaPCtzM4zWm8eNxamYROVXP-gZ_0Uq3ycb
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSDK-4LizfhH46mMRN7p8XgE3dq4fazBAK0K5Tet1AhQAM-lwXkPLh0YM03nefOtvoCGKqdbivhIU6DJR2J4MdQkTTLk2GuALt5f1
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhLS_BEwlzXrkgR_p3U7VDakbufyd7mPNwBEneQW3WcD6CK749euol6O1G4xYggHl0ozeZKUSzktSJsEiI5Q4ONzy3uGMSL_DOMWuc

---

4.5.6 Healthy Fear Is A Good Thing (2023-05-13 11:57)

Proverbs 1:7, “The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.”

Dear friend, fear is not always a bad thing. In the book of Proverbs we find the word “fear” mentioned 28 times. The FEAR OF THE LORD is a good thing, for it is the beginning of wisdom.

I am a happy man, because I fear God all the time. **Proverbs 28:14, "Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief."** Heathy fear keeps us out of trouble! King David confirmed this truth when he exclaimed in **Psalms 36:1, "The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that *there is no fear of God before his eyes*."** David said when he saw people committing wicked sins, it evidenced to him that those sinners did not fear God's judgment against them in the future.

Again we read in **Romans 3:18, "There is no fear of God before their eyes."** Mankind is sinful both by nature and by choice. A little baby doesn't need to be taught how to get angry, throw a fit in a temper tantrum, and do wrong; it is inherently a part of that child's nature as a human being. When Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden, he opened the floodgate of sin upon the human race, and by sin so came death. **Romans 5:12, "Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:"**

There are THREE major areas of fear in a person's lifetime that is HEALTHY:

1. fear of parents
2. fear of the law
3. fear of God

Fear Of Parents

During the Black Lives Matter crisis in 2020, we saw how adults who grew up without parental discipline behave. Millions of adult brats wickedly burned down stranger's businesses, set fire to police stations, beat innocent citizens and destroyed communities, just to get their point across that they demanded police reform nationwide to deal with cop abuse.

To not properly discipline an unruly child is a form of child abuse. God put that padded area in the back for a good reason—for spankings. **Proverbs 20:30, " The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly."** To clarify, no parent should ever strike a child with a solid object, such as a stick or a board. The board of education ought not be a big wooden club! My parents used to spank me as a child with a leather belt (which was VERY effective to teach me to obey... lol). I loved my parents and I knew that they loved me. I had a healthy fear of Mom and Dad (especially Dad) if I disobeyed the rules in our home. Both of my parents are now in Heaven with Jesus, and I miss them.

Did you know that the Bible says you hate your children if you fail to discipline them. **Proverbs 13:24, "He that spareth his rod *hateth his son*: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes."** The word "betimes" here simply means early in the child's developmental stage. I am against all forms of child abuse. Unfortunately, many people don't know what constitutes "child abuse." When I was a teenager, my parents had stopped spanking me a long time ago, so they would make me stand in the corner for an hour sometimes as chastisement. Today, many people would consider that a form of child abuse, which it certainly is not. Being grounded by your parents is not child abuse, it is tough love and proper discipline for a misbehaving teenager. Good parents will properly discipline their sons and daughters!

The Proverbs

(read by Alexander Scourby, 1913-1985)

I love the Old Testament book of Proverbs, because it gives us WISDOM. We all desperately need wisdom. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 4:7, "Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding."** The Bible says that wisdom is the most important commodity that we need, therefore we should seek it diligently.

A child who has been properly trained will feel sorrow that they've hurt Mom's and Dad's feeling by doing wrong. No parent should ever apply discipline until the child has first admitted of their own accord that they've done wrong. To discipline a child when they still think they don't deserve to be punished, will harden their heart. You should never spank or discipline a child until they first admit they've done wrong. Also, punishment should never be applied suddenly, by jerking the child in anger. No parent should ever discipline a child in anger. There should be a cooling down period, so that any discipline will be administered justly with love.

Fear Of The Law

A healthy fear of the law, courts and police is a good thing. When criminals no longer fear the police, they are headed for destruction. **Proverbs 14:16, "A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident."** If you feel some degree of apprehension or fear when a police car is driving behind your vehicle, that is a good and normal thing. If you have a valid driver's license, valid vehicle plates, and are living within the confines of the law, then you have no reason to be afraid. Fear of the law and being afraid of law enforcement are two different things. Likewise, a child should fear parental discipline, but not be afraid of Mom and Dad. And also, we should fear God, but we don't need to be afraid of Him unless we are living in wickedness. Living with healthy fear will keep us from doing bad things which will then cause us to be afraid. That is good advice! **Proverbs 3:7, "Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."**

Fear Of God

Happy is the man who feareth always the Bible says. You can either wear a yoke of wood by abstaining from sin, or you can wear a yoke of iron by committing sin. It is MUCH better to wear a yoke of wood dear friend, then to forge for yourself an unbearable yoke of iron of addiction, prison, loss of health, loss of family and friends, and the guilt that comes from sin. Wearing a yoke of wood is a good deal, when all else is considered.

Proverbs 14:2, "He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him." Proverbs 15:16, "Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith." I fear God. In fact, the Bible teaches that man's whole duty is to FEAR GOD AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS. **Ecclesiastes 12:13, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man."** Fear of God is a good thing!!!

One day in eternity we all have to be held accountable by God (Romans 14:10-12). Sadly, most people don't believe that, or don't care, so they live in sin and continue hurting people. The man who fears God will love his neighbour as himself. The man who fears God fears hurting anybody for any reason. It is because I fear and love God that I want to think right, live right and do right at all times. So a certain amount of healthy fear is always a good thing, because it keeps us on our toes and out of trouble. Thank you for reading my blog.

4.5.7 The Harm Of Infant Baptism (by Dr. John R. Rice) (2023-05-14 20:03)

Acts 8:36-38, " And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, here is water; what doth hinder me to be baptized?

And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they *went down both into the water*, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him. **"**

Since salvation must come, according to the Bible, before there can be Bible baptism, it is obvious that there is no reason for baptizing babies, unaccountable infants. There is not one New Testament record of the baptism of an infant. Jesus did lay His hands on little children and bless them, but certainly He did not baptize them or the Scripture would somewhere have said so.

In the sixteenth chapter of Acts, there are two cases where households were baptized. The first was the household of Lydia of whom the Scripture says in Acts 16:14,15:

> **"And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, which worshipped God, heard us: whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul. And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide there. And she constrained us."**

We do not know who was included in her household. Nothing was said about children, and it is not even intimated that she was married. Certainly there is no teaching of "infant baptism" here. In the case of the jailer, in the same chapter, the Scripture makes it certain that there were no unaccountable babies. That passage in verses 29 to 34 says:

> **"Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house, And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway. And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house."**

Verse 33 does say “and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.” But notice that verse 32 states that Paul and Silas preached the word “to all that were in his house” and verse 34 says that he “rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.” Certainly everybody who was baptized in that household heard the word and believed in Christ.

BABIES CIRCUMCISED, WHY NOT BABIES BAPTIZED?

It is true that boy babies were circumcised in Israel when eight days old (Genesis 17:12). But baptism and circumcision are two entirely different matters. Circumcision was for boys and men only, while baptism is for both sexes alike. Circumcision was for every boy or man of Hebrew blood, while baptism is only for saved people. Circumcision and baptism mean entirely different things. Circumcision meant that this child was an Israelite, one of the chosen race by natural birth. Baptism means that the one baptized is born again and one of God’s children by a birth from Heaven. One has no right to be baptized until he is born as God’s child. The Bible does not say one word about dedicating little children to the Lord by any kind of Christian ceremony and certainly does not mention baptism of babies anywhere in the Bible.

It is a sad and remarkable fact that many earnest Christian people have followed Roman Catholics in sprinkling unaccountable babies when there is not one verse in the Bible to even intimate that it was the will of God! In the Bible, people were baptized after they believed and were saved, as was the case with the jailer and his entire family.

THE HARM OF INFANT BAPTISM

Baptism of an unaccountable baby does untold harm. For one thing, it leaves the impression that the change of heart is not necessary. It leaves the impression that the religion of the Lord Jesus is a matter of ritual, not of personal faith. It ignores the Bible teaching that baptism represents the burial and resurrection of Jesus and the believer’s change of heart. Worst of all, the one who is thus given a ceremony which was only for Christians, often is led to believe, in after years, that since he is a member of a church, has been baptized, and is a respectable citizen, therefore he does not need the change of heart, does not need to be converted, saved by the blood of Jesus. Whatever fine argument you may make for the sprinkling of a little baby, it is answered by the plain, indisputable fact that Jesus did not command it and it is certainly unscriptural and wrong.

We begin to see, then, why the Lord Jesus puts such stress on baptism. It is the gospel, so simple that every new convert can preach it. It pictures the plan of salvation. Yea, it safeguards the plan of salvation. If I change the form of baptism, I change the meaning of baptism, I change the doctrine of salvation. If I take a little child, unaccountable, who has not trusted in Christ for salvation, and without his volition, I put water upon his head and “baptize” him, I have taught an entirely different plan of salvation. I have said to the unthinking world that people do not need a change of heart, but that with a simple rite of dedication they have a right into the fellowship of a New Testament church. When I change the form of baptism, I have lost all the picture about the death of Christ, His atonement, His resurrection, the change necessary in the believer’s heart and the change commanded in his life. When people go wrong on baptism, they go wrong on the doctrine of salvation.

If people have a right to change the form of baptism, they have a right to change the form of church government, change from the New Testament program of soul winning to the modern program of education. Good, old time Methodist people who believe, as John Wesley did, in a change of heart, oftentimes wonder why that strong tendency of modern Methodism toward teaching salvation by works, by character, by education and by culture instead of salvation by

the blood! One reason is, they do not have Bible baptism, a burial of the believer with Christ, to picture to the world the great teaching of the plan of salvation. Sprinkling babies teaches against the need for a change of heart.

STAY WITH BIBLE BAPTISM

Suppose we even retain the form of baptism, but still teach it as essential to salvation as do our Catholic friends and as do Churches of Christ or Disciples, Lutherans and others. When one is baptized, then, he says to the world. "I am saving my soul by my good works." The preacher or priest is saying, perhaps unconsciously, to the world, "The church by rites and ceremonies is saving this man's soul."

The candidate baptized, the preacher or priest, and the onlookers alike all miss the blessed, blessed teaching that Christ died for our sins, that men are saved simply by faith in His shed blood, that a deep-seated, fundamental change has been made in the heart of the believer, called the new birth. BIBLE BAPTISM IS GOD'S SAFEGUARD AROUND SOUND DOCTRINE ON THE PLAN OF SALVATION. That is the reason if baptism was not done the right way, or if it was done with the right method, but without the scriptural teaching in the minds of the people, it should be done again, as Paul baptized the second time those converts at Ephesus as told in Acts 19:1-6. Let us stay with the Bible as to the form and meaning of baptism and baptize only those who have a Bible right to baptism, that is, saved people. Certainly baptism of babies is unscriptural, dangerous and wrong.

[1]



"[2]□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ - □□□□ □□□" (□□. □□□ □. □□□□□□□)

"[3]□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ - □□□□ □□□" (□□. □□□ □. □□□□□□□)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiY6nTc1hKJ-k7cHyS8CSTTBi3kgmoZxupMx7SVkGVjFDB_PseI3lbrEXquwOOtXuVT4BDVslPYoAT1dnyHqElNzunUeLVD3D6iaM8
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/infant_baptism1.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/infant_baptism2.mp3

4.5.8 My Sin Belongs To Me, But My Righteousness Is Jesus Christ's (2023-05-17 01:59)

Philippians 3:9, "

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

"

What a great truth! My sin belongs to me, but my righteousness is Jesus' Christ's. The only thing good about me is Jesus Christ. You and I are dirty sinners friend. All humanity are sinners. We are sinners both by nature and by choice. Thankfully, God in His love sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die on a cross to pay our sin debt. Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay. What an awesome Savior!!!

Since the beginning of human civilization, man has had a sinful carnal tendency to add works to faith to get to Heaven. We see this in the Bible in the book of Genesis, when Adam sewed together fig leaves in an attempt to cover (atone) for the sins of he and his wife, Eve.

We also sin this sinful tendency in the story of Cain who in anger slew able his younger brother. God accepted Able's blood sacrifice, which demonstrated his faith in the coming Messiah who would one day die on a cross to pay for the sins of the world. But God rejected Cain's sacrifice of the best grains his fields could produce, which symbolized Cain's faith in his own works. God rejected Cain's works-based religion.

My sin belongs to me, but my righteousness is Jesus Christ's. If you understand this blessed Bible truth dear friend, then you will fully realize why it is a falsehood to tell someone that they must "turn away from their sins" or to repent "of your sins" to get to Heaven. The Bible teaches the exact opposite, that Christ died on a cross to pay for our sins. In the former falsehood, the focus is upon YOU leaving your sins; but in the latter truth, the focus is upon CHRIST.

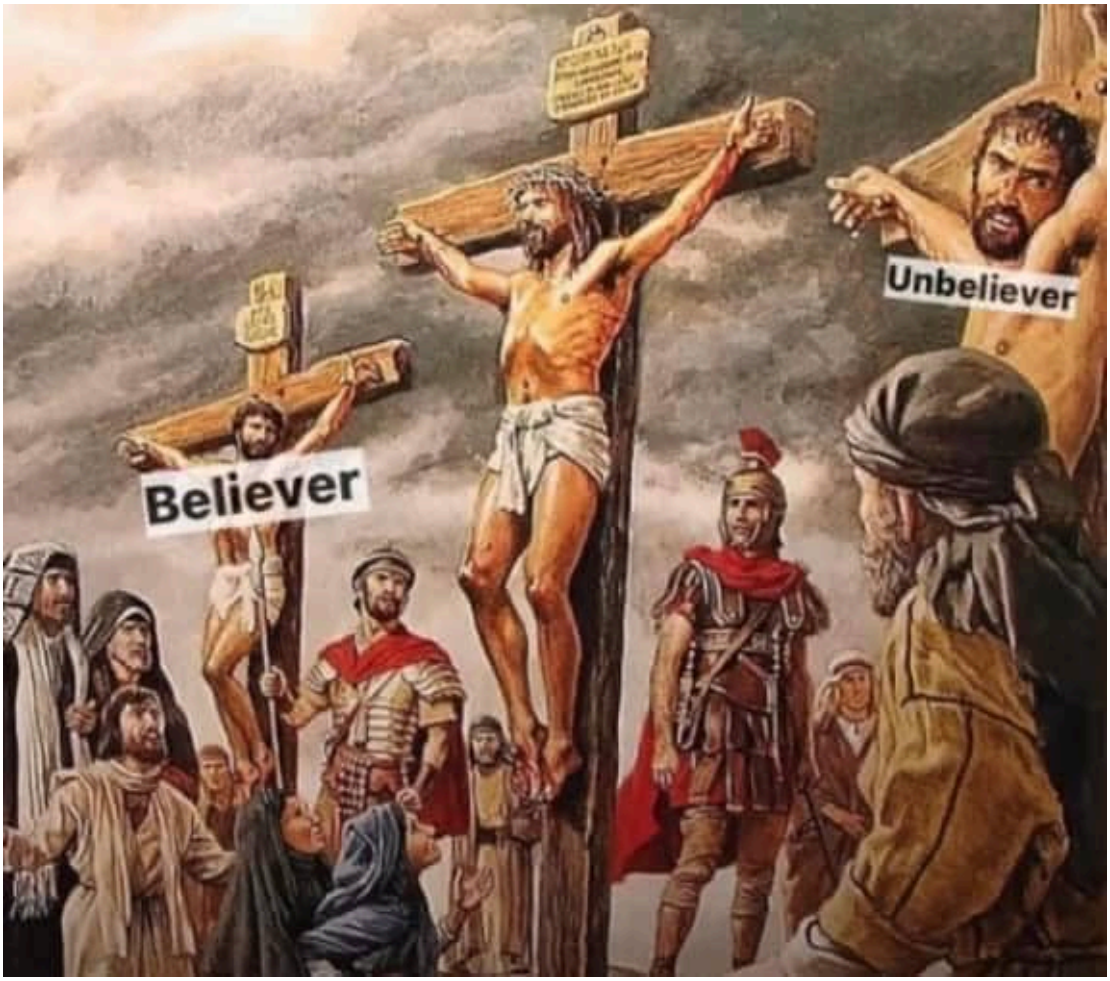

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhFdqOMMc519IFpWxhHAAcRtKqMU5soqyJOAWUynVh7bpc5G9YOnRBYtHC0NGU4qzYIiOerThYoEykE_FQkTjg9FTNJvM2KNzlXlO-

---

4.5.9 The Wickedness Of The Invitation Song, "I Surrender All" (2023-05-19 20:30)

Acts 16:29-31, “ Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. ”

The Philippian jailer in Rome wanted to know how to be saved. He came in trembling and asked Paul and Silas, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved?” Paul and Silas plainly answered, “Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved.” They didn’t tell the man to “surrender all to Jesus.” No, they simply told the man to “

BELIEVE.

”

Throughout my entire life, in nearly every Baptist church that I have ever attended, they sang the popular hymn, “

I Surrender All,

” during the invitation time. That is as wicked as can be! Dear reader, a lost sinner does not need to surrender anything to be saved, they simply need to receive God’s free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, taking it by placing their childlike faith in Jesus as their personal Savior. Just take God at His promise, as recorded in the inspired Word of God, **“ that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life ” (John 3:16b).**

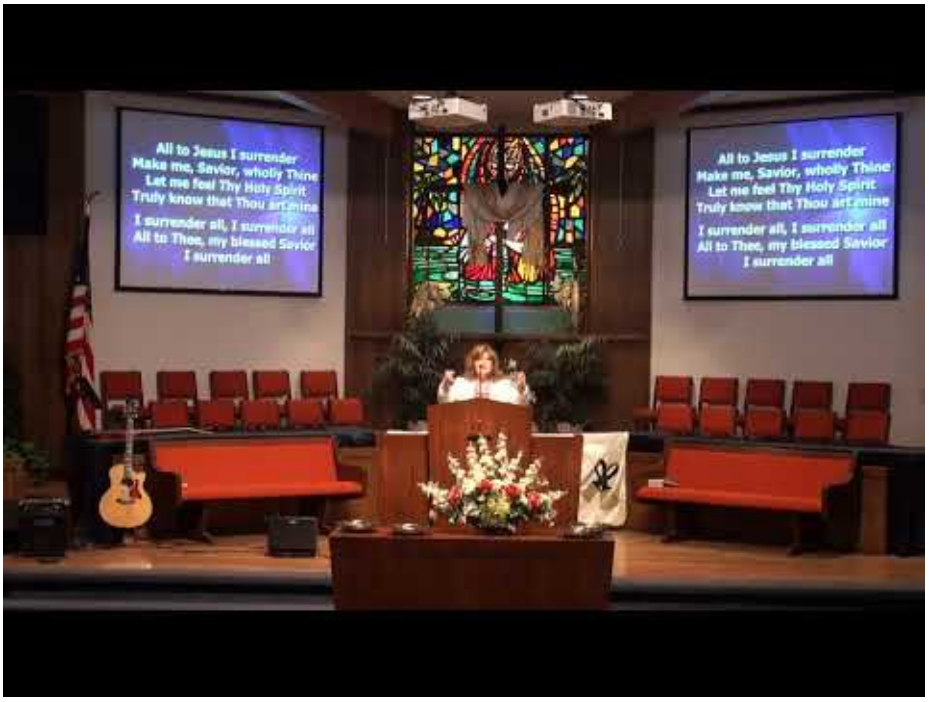

The Hymn “I Surrender All” Should NEVER

Be Used As An Invitation Song For The Lost

Dear reader, I encourage you to start thinking objectively, if you don’t already. That is, learn to question everything! This is 100 % biblical. **1st John 4:1, “*Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits* whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.”** The Bible says not to blindly give your mind over to everything you hear, lest you be deceived by the Devil. Learn to think objectively!

That is what I wrong with Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Since they refuse to stand against anything, they have fallen for hellbound infidels like Ken Ham, and the Calvinist Bob Jones University (BJU) cult. BJU is leading the way in using, selling and promoting the Devil’s perverted Bibles.

No, we don’t have to “surrender all” to go to Heaven, we simply need to BELIEVE the ’Good News’ (Gospel) about Jesus who *died* on a cross for our sins, was *buried* and then three days later He bodily *resurrected* from the dead. ...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”**

That is how you go to Heaven.

In his helpful book titled, “

I Never Knew You,

”

by Michael P. Bowen, he writes:

> **Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead.**
>
> **The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. “Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life” (John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast” (Ephesians 2:8-9).**
>
> **SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, “[1]I Never Knew You,” p. xxii**

That’s it! That is the truth. Ladies and gentlemen, we’ve got a bunch of false prophets—lying pastors today like John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John Piper, Franklin Graham, Sam Horn and Chuck Phelps—who are going to Hell themselves, and are tragically taking thousands of victims with them to Hell, because they all preach the Devil’s lie of [2]Lordship Salvation!

Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said it well...

> "I maintain that anything short of truth is a lie. But I also maintain that anything beyond truth is a lie. If you tell a man he can be saved, without believing on Christ, you've come short of the truth; but if you go beyond the truth and tell a man he's saved by believing plus being baptized, plus keeping the Ten Commandments, plus enduring to the end, you've gone beyond truth. I say we ought to stick with what the Bible says, even if it doesn't coincide with what we've always thought it meant."
> —Dr. Curtis Hutson, "[3]The Determining Factor In Salvation"

The song, "I Surrender All" is 100 % blatant heresy as regards salvation!!! Jesus sacrificed ALL for you and me, and all of humanity, so that God could freely offer us eternal life as a gift. Getting saved is NOT a trade or an exchange, it is a free gift if you want it. All you have to do is simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

[4]

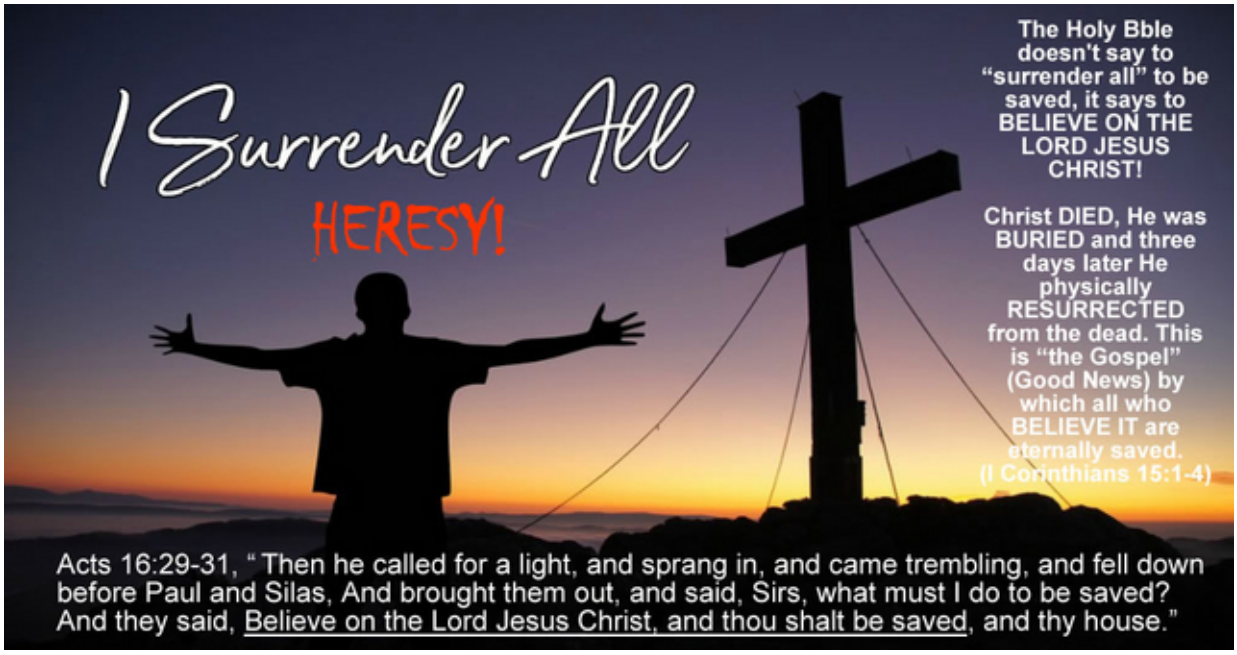

[5]Click For A Much Larger Image

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=lordship+salvation
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/the_determining_factor_in_salvation.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjHqFOGJZFuChG3AEmSPUczAsQaeRJaRe0hy2qqeUJMTRxMsEk4UmxudHP06oo08rOY_uF669l63wHWWDqVNmaLrXnTlkDeg_tlRCJ
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/i_surrender_all_damnable_heresy2.jpg

---

4.5.10 Walking In The Spirit Is A Choice (2023-05-24 12:10)

Ephesians 4:22-24, "That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; And be renewed in the spirit of your

mind; And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness."

Salvation is a free gift from God, received through faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus. You did nothing to deserve God's forgiveness, and His gift of eternal life is accompanied by another gift—the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit (who is the Godhead living in each believer). The Holy Spirit is the Comforter, the Spirit of Truth, who enables you and me to live the Christian life. **John 14:26, "But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you."**

The Holy Spirit helps you in resisting temptation and making wiser decisions. He gives us knowledge through searching the inspired

Word of God, to help us make daily decisions.

The FLESH (our human sinful nature) is diabolical and always ready to separate us from the spiritual things of God. **Galatians 5:17, "For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would."** Every saint of God struggles between the flesh and the spirit. I have heard some preachers teach that when a person gets saved, the old nature is forever gone, and only the new nature in Christ remains. However, it cannot be denied that even with the new nature (which is Christ in us, united with our spirit), we still have the sinful FLESH to contend with. So call it what you will, every Christian still has the old sinful flesh which is contrary to the Holy Spirit in us. The old nature may be gone, but the flesh is still here!

Our *old nature* is when our spirit was dead in trespasses and sins (Ephesians 2:1), and we did not know God; but then we trusted in Jesus Christ, and we became a *new creature* (2nd Corinthians 5:17). God gives us a new spiritual understanding of the things of God (i.e., now we have the indwelling Holy Spirit to teach and guide us into all truth. **John 16:13, "**

Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, *he will guide you into all truth*: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

" Even though we have a new nature, in which the indwelling Spirit of God convicts us about the sins in our life, it is possible for us to CHOOSE to continue walking in the flesh, and not walk in the Spirit, so that we will still fulfill the sinful lusts of the flesh.

This does not mean we are not born-again, it just means that we are not obeying our heavenly Father to walk in the Spirit. If saved, always saved! A

t the moment of salvation, God regenerates our spirit that was dead, giving us life in His Holy Spirit. The Bible refers to the Holy Spirit as the

"

Spirit of Christ.

"

Romans 8:9,

" But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not *the Spirit of Christ*, he is none of his." That is precious! The Holy Spirit is Jesus' Spirit in us as believers. We also have the Spirit of God the Father in us as believers.

That is, we have the Godhead living inside of our spirit, soul and body as redeemed saints of God.

What a magnificent God, who loves us so much that He wanted to make His abode inside our very being. Wow, what amazing love and grace!!! What saith the Scripture? **John 14:23, " Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, *and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*."** The man who loves God will keep His Words. We find those words in **John 6:40,**

"And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."

Our born-again spirit is sinless by virtue of the Cross! But should we continue to sin? God forbid! With Grace on our minds, the last thing we want to do is grieve the Holy Spirit. Remember, as believers we FALL IN GRACE, but never FROM GRACE! **Romans 6:1,**

" What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?*" When we choose to sin as God's children, even committing the most despicable of crimes, God's grace always abounds, so that we could NEVER lose His free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. The reason why is because we didn't earn it. We did not pay for it, Jesus did, with His precious blood that He shed on the cross, and sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven (1st Peter 1:18-19; Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

True perfection will not come until the Rapture of the church when we rise to meet Jesus in the air. (1st Thessalonians 4:17). We will stand before the Judgment Seat of Christ to follow (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11), where our *works* (the good and bad done in our body) will be judged and rewards will be given (1st Corinthians 3:6-15). Tears will flow for most saints, who wasted their time here on earth (1st Corinthians 3:11-15); while a few soulwinning saints will shine as the brightness of the stars forever (Daniel 12:3). They will shine because they will be a hero to all the people whom they led to Jesus Christ back on earth.

In salvation, Christ redeemed our soul, but our body won't be redeemed until Christ returns. Our redemption will be complete at the Rapture (which I humbly think will happen BEFORE the 7-year Tribulation period), and we will live and reign with Christ throughout the 1,000-year Millennium, in our glorified bodies in sinless perfection (Revelation 20:6; Philippians 3:21; 1st Corinthians 15:51-58).

As believers, God's Spirit lives in us and renews us every day. Walking in the Spirit is a choice. We can ignore God and make the wrong choices, indulging in sin, losing our calm and peace of soul; or we can choose to walk in the Spirit, by bringing every thought into captivity unto obedience to Christ. ...

> 2nd Corinthians 10:3-6, "For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:
>
> (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)
>
> Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;
>
> And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.
>
> "

At any given moment we can choose to walk in the Spirit, but we won't always make that right choice because we are still tied to the sinful flesh (which is where the word "

carnal

"

comes from, fleshly; as in *Carna Asada* steak, which means

"

flesh roasted

"

).

Psalms 119:9, "*Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word*.

With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

" The Bible will keep us from sin; or sin will keep us from the Bible.

The Holy Spirit ALWAYS guides us with the inspired Word of God. If you ever hear Oprah Winfrey or anybody else, talking about spiritual things and they are not including the Holy Bible, run away as fast as you can; because any spirit that is not the Holy Spirit is a familiar spirit (a demon). The Holy Spirit always leads a child of God in accordance with the written Word of God, and never contrary to it. People do a lot of crazy things, claiming that God's Spirit led them to do it, but don't you believe them for a moment.

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is titled: "[1]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit." The only thing you automatically receive at salvation (besides forgiveness of all sins and eternal life) is the gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit, who seals every believer (Ephesians 1:13-14). Our life does not change until we begin to grow in the Word of God (1st Peter 2:2), and in the grace and knowledge of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ. **2nd Peter 3:18,**

" But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen."

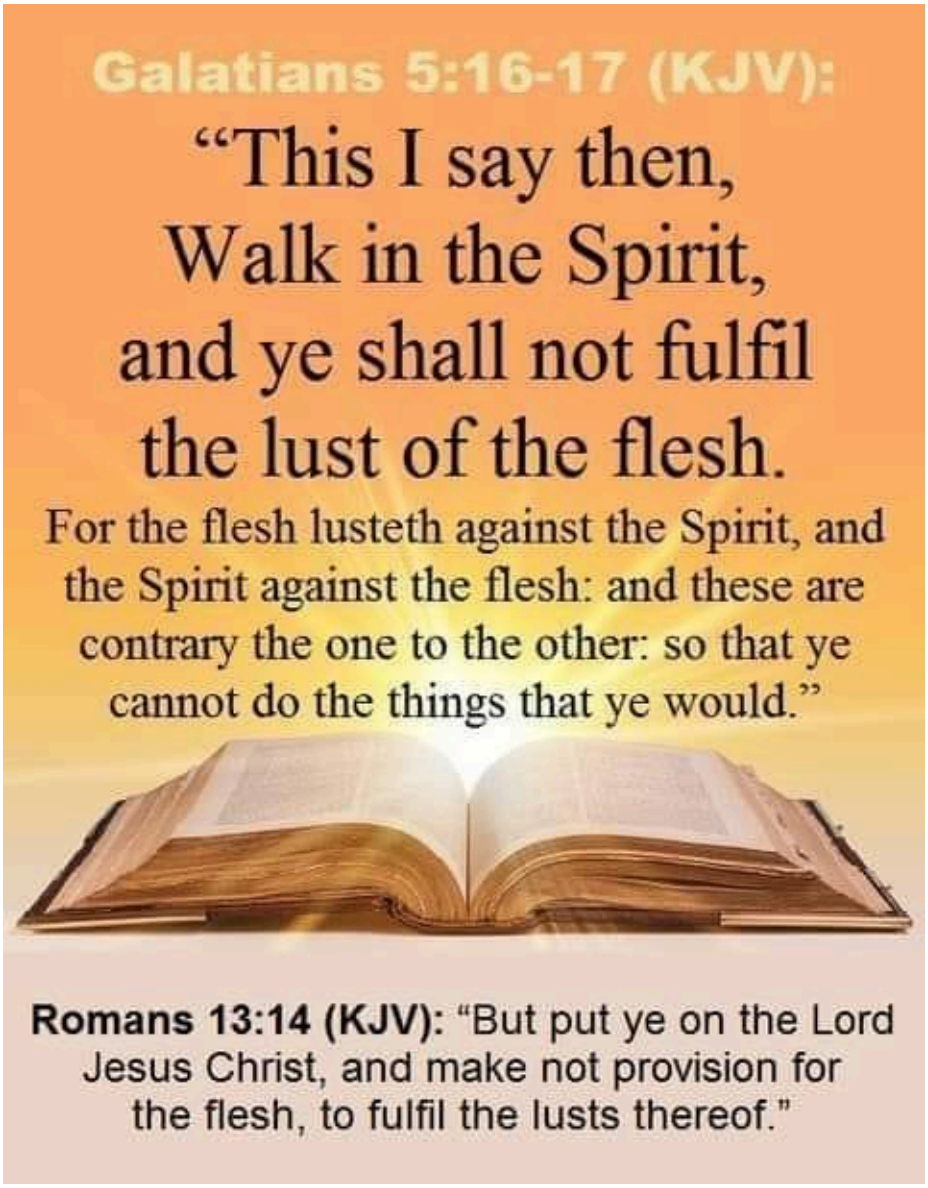

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgXdO3sEVcqEAQuP8tyw7hp2kOVxpIqWNMs4uclIBp2HAkh4msHBejFnCQElAV-cXeh5cLjg7oOrWozHvlJ8mEpUZAAXSS8HvEvLd-

---

4.6 June

4.6.1 Is Jesus' Teaching Works Salvation In Luke 10:25-28? (2023-06-01 10:21)

Luke 10:25-28, "And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all

thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live."

This is an intriguing passage of Scripture. I love something that Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." Using that important Bible study principle, we can say without a doubt that Luke 10:25-28 is NOT teaching a works-based plan of salvation! We know this because of clear passages; such as, **Romans 4:3-5, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. *But to him that worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."**

To understand what Jesus is saying in Luke 10:25-28, it is key to notice that one of the wicked unsaved Pharisees, a lawyer, is tempting Him. **Luke 10:25, "**

And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and *tempted him*, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

" So we must keep in mind that Jesus is responding to a wicked man who is tempting Him. The Lord often spoke in parables, or in a clever way, when dealing with skeptics and unbelievers...

> **Mark 4:34, "**
>
> **But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.**
>
> **"**

Jesus was a sincere man, He refused to cast pearls before the swine, before those whom Jesus knew resented His Words and had no interest in the truth. Jesus asked the lawyer how he interpreted the Old Testament. **Luke 10:26,"**

He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

" The lawyer gave a works based plan of salvation, so Jesus agreed with him. Christ did the same thing with the rich young ruler...

> **Mark 10:17-23, "And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, *Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?* And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother. And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth. Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions. And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!"**

The young man called Jesus, “Good Master.” Although Jesus was good, God in fact, sinless in every manner; the rich young ruler didn’t recognize Jesus as such. Instead, the young man saw Jesus as a good man, who had perfectly kept God’s commandments. The Old Testament law had originally been given by God as a measuring stick, by which when sinful men compared themselves, they realized their sinnership and need for the coming Messiah (Romans 3:19-20). Unfortunately, the Jews failed to understand this truth and instead turned the law into a plan of salvation. So instead of seeing themselves as sinners and turning to Christ by faith to be saved, they were now trying to perfectly keep the law as a means of attaining eternal life. The law had become a stumblingblock to the Jews!

Jesus was not giving the rich young ruler in Mark 10:17-23 a plan of salvation, He was using the law the way it was intended to be used—as a measuring stick to show men their desperate need for salvation through faith in Christ alone. **Acts 10:42, “To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.”** Everyone in the Old Testament was saved the same way we are today—by faith alone in Christ alone.

So in Luke 24:25-28 Jesus is NOT giving a plan of salvation to this lawyer—the Lord is simply agreeing with the Pharisee that if he wants to get to Heaven by keeping the law, he must do so perfectly. Carefully notice what Jesus told him in **Luke 10:28, “And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: *this do, and thou shalt live*. ”** Notice that Jesus said,

“

THIS DO

”

(that is works). Jesus was simply agreeing with the man, who had said that you attain eternal life by keeping the law. Just as Jesus did with the rich young ruler, so also is he simply agreeing with this lawyer that if he wants to work his way to Heaven, then he must perfectly keep the law.

Please notice the lawyer’s insincerity and confirmation that he is trying to work his way to Heaven in

Luke 10:29, “ But he, *willing to justify himself*, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?” You see, this heathen lawyer is trying to JUSTIFY HIMSELF!!! No one has ever been born-again by justifying himself. We can only be justified by faith in Jesus Christ, accepting His sacrifice on Calvary’s cross as payment for our sins. The Pharisee lawyer in Luke 10:25-29 is seeking self-justification, and Jesus knew it; so the dear Savior used the law as it was intended to be used, to show men that no matter how much they may try to keep the law perfectly to merit eternal life, they cannot.

Again, we know that this passage in Luke 10:25-28 cannot be a plan of salvation, because it would contradict plain passages of Scripture; such as, the entire Gospel of John.

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. In the Gospel of John we find the word

“faith” mentioned 85 times, but there is no teaching of doing works, praying, turning from sins, speaking in tongues, surrendering to Christ’s Lordship, confessing, following, serving nor of water baptism to get to Heaven. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”**

Here is a quote from Michael Bowen's helpful book titled: "

I Never Knew You,

" accurately explaining how to go to Heaven biblically

...

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead.
>
> The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9).
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen,
>
> "
>
> [1]I NEVER KNEW YOU,
>
> "
>
> p. xxii

The two greatest commandments in the Holy Bible are to LOVE GOD, and to likewise LOVE OUR NEIGHBOUR. These two commandments are really just one: TO LOVE!!! But loving God means different things to different people. Biblically, loving God means to obey His commandments, the foremost of which is to believe on His only begotten Son, the Christ (John 3:16; 20:31). No one has rightly divided the inspired Word of God, who thinks that a person can be saved through personal righteousness. In fact, we can only be saved by God's imputed righteousness, which is through faith in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

[2]

5776

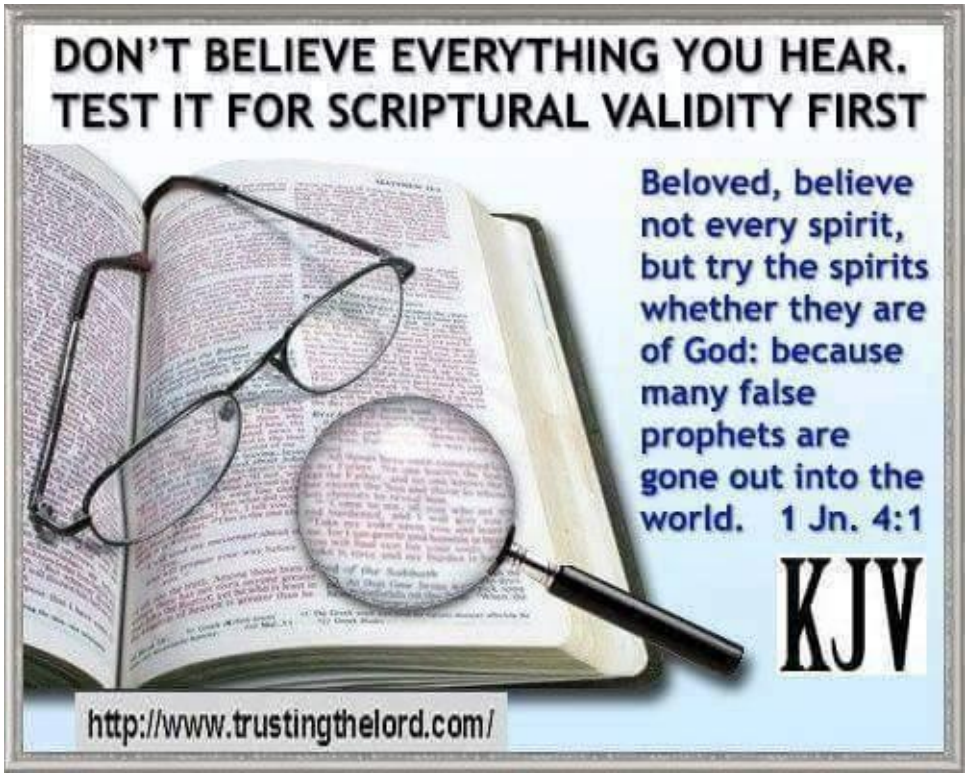

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgLXyVTH8yWyBar3belOmjMW_MoPNHFI8t0FL8GDyGl1759g8yp9pLD_UH3RW_pTTwOF4jyYV3_bRNGDuS5LXRhNNFJdNm_GF1p6IP

4.6.2 Dr. John MacArthur Is Wrong (2023-06-02 17:07)

Galatians 1:6-9,"I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

Hebrews 9:12, " Neither by the blood of goats and calves, *but by his own blood* he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."

Please BEWARE of John MacArthur's false plan of salvation and His denial that the literal blood of Jesus saves!

Pastor John MacArthur is wrong on several fundamental Bible doctrines. He is like the other hellbound Lordship Salvationist false teachers, who love to bash the easy-to-target prosperity preachers (e.g., Joel Osteen, Oral Roberts and Benny Hinn); but then MacArthur will overlook other popular heretical preachers (i.e., Joyce Meyer, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Paul Washer and John Piper) because they are all corrupt like him. We must have discernment.

Dr. MacArthur falsely preaches that to get to Heaven you must surrender all to Christ. He says to be saved requires a lie lived in obedience to God. In so doing, MacArthur makes salvation a prolonged process, and not a new instantaneous birth.

Deadly False Teacher, Pastor John MacArthur

Pastor John MacArthur of the Grace Community Church has authored a heretical book titled, “[1]HARD TO BELIEVE” in which he errantly teaches:

> "Salvation isn’t the result of an intellectual exercise. It comes from a life lived in obedience and service to Christ as revealed in the Scripture; it’s the fruit of actions, not intentions. There’s no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile... ***The life we live, not the words we speak, determines our eternal destiny*****"** (*Hard to Believe*, p. 93). [emphasis added]

Ladies and gentlemen, what you have just read is works salvation. Now in fairness to Dr. MacArthur, who is a gifted orator (but a bad Bible student), he has attributed the previous quote to a publishing error and has [2]updated the quote . Here is the new updated quote, which is just as corrupt and unbiblical:

> ***Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and it’ll cost you the same thing***. Salvation isn’t gained by reciting mere words. Saving faith transforms the heart, and that in turn transforms behavior. Faith’s fruit is seen in actions, not intentions. There’s no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile. Remember that what John saw in his vision of judgment was a Book of Life, not a book of Words or Book of Intellectual Musings. ***The life we live, not the words we speak, reveals whether our faith is authentic***. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [3]Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book ’Hard To Believe’, page 93

At a glance, the preceding quote sounds impressive. It certainly seems proper to authenticate one’s profession of faith with a life of good works. It appeals to our sinful human nature to attempt to please God by our own self-righteousness. The true nature of MacArthur’s deadly teaching becomes more apparent when you only consider the first two lines of his quote:

> **“Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and it’ll cost you the same thing...”**

Is that Biblical? No, it is not. MacArthur foolishly teaches that it is hard to become a Christian, because he says it will cost you your life of worldliness, sinful bad habits and selfish ambitions to make your faith valid. Clearly he does not believe that faith alone in Christ is enough to be saved. MacArthur deceitful says that mere words won’t save, which is true if they are

insincere words; however, the thief on the cross was saved immediately when he spoke the words, “Remember me” to Jesus (Luke 23:42). We are saved solely by faith in Christ, which may or may not be expressed by words. Words are not required to be saved. We are saved the moment we believe in our heart that Jesus is the Christ Who died FOR OUR SINS on the cross and rose (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

The Devil is so subtle. False prophets know that adding works to salvation is blatant heresy, a lie. So what they do is instead say that you’re saved by grace through faith, but your faith is not valid unless there are works to make that faith credible (or to authenticate it). This is a backdoor approach to a works-based salvation. How can a gift be difficult to obtain? How can eternal life be free while at the same time costing us our life as MacArthur claims?

Heretical statements made by MacArthur:

> "The Greek word translated ’belief’ is not referring merely to intellectual attainment or mental acquiescence but a wholehearted acceptance of everything that is implied in the claims of Christ. You need to believe that Jesus is God and that He died for your sins, **committing your whole life to Him in sacrifice and serving Him as Lord."** (Assurance of Victory—1 John 5, Moody Press, p. 12)
>
> **"Submission to the will of God, to Christ’s Lordship, and to the guiding of the Spirit is an essential, not an optional, part of saving faith"** (EPHESIANS, p. 249)
>
> **“Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and it’ll cost you the same thing...”** (Hard to Believe, page 93)

This is the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation! Kindly, Mr. MacArthur is unknowingly working for the Devil. Many foolish pastors embrace MacArthur’s heresies as mere semantics, when they ought to be exposing and refuting his false plan of salvation. Anyone who says that it is hard to be saved is teaching false doctrine. It’s easy to be saved, so easy that 3,000 people were saved in one day in Acts 2:41.

> “The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!” —Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, “[4]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?”

MacArthur teaches that [5]there’s no such thing as a childhood conversion. That is totally unbiblical. Jesus rebuked His disciples for hindering the children from coming to Him, for He said, such is the Kingdom of God (Mark 10:14). Dr. Jack Hyles was saved as a young boy, one month prior to his eleventh birthday (as stated in this MP3 sermon by Dr. Hyles titled, “[6]A Late Start”). Paul told Timothy **“that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.” (2nd Timothy 3:15).** Children can be saved by simply knowing that they are a sinner and believing Christ died on the cross for their sins and rose.

Dr. MacArthur (in his own words) attacks the precious blood of Jesus, denying that we are saved by Christ

’s blood sacrifice:

> "It's heretical to call the blood of Jesus Christ the blood of God… We are not saved by his blood… There's nothing magic in Jesus's blood, his saliva, or any part of the fluids of the human body… People have turned the blood into a fetish." SOURCE: [7]https://www.gty.org/library/sermons-library/80-44/the-blood-of-christ

In his Bible commentary (all 666 volumes...lol), MacArthur errantly teaches that the word "blood" in Hebrews chapter 9 merely refers to Jesus' "death" on the cross, and not actual blood. What a liar! Dear reader, if God meant death, then He would have used that word; but God didn't, He chose to use the word blood. **Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but *by his own blood* he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."** After raising up from the dead, Jesus physically ascended into Heaven and sprinkled His literal liquid blood upon the Mercy Seat in the presence of the Father (Hebrews 9:24).

Beware of Dr. MacArthur's Subtle But Damnable Heresy

Kindly, MacArthur is spiritually dangerous, because he hides heresies between doctrinal truth, which are the hardest lies to expose. To expose such falsehoods, you must first separate the lies from the truth and deal with them as such. It is very easy to be deceived if you're not knowledgeable concerning the truth of God's Word. Jesus told us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES in John 5:39.

My friend, it is very easy to be saved, so easy in fact that 3,000 people got saved in one day in Acts 2:41. You don't have to give your life (as Christ gave His life) to be saved! If it were true, then salvation would be the result of partial faith in Christ plus human effort. To lay such a heavy burden upon a sinner's shoulder, requiring them to validate their faith by the way in which they live, is to make salvation HARD, VERY, HARD; but Jesus said, **"For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light." (Matthew 11:30).** If you always keep in mind that eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19), then you won't be misled.

Beware of the popular, satanic, forked-tongue, double-talk, which says that salvation is the free gift of God, but without works you're faith is not valid. When James spoke of showing his faith by works in James 2:18, he meant in the eyes of men, not God. Proof of this was that Abraham was saved in Genesis 15:6 when his faith was counted for righteousness (also see Romans 4:1-6). But in Genesis 22:8 Abraham's Christian character was tested by God, not his salvation. **Genesis 22:12, "And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son from me."** The test was to see if Abraham feared God enough to obey Him in all circumstances. God likewise tested the Hebrews (Deuteronomy 8:2-3). And you can be assured that God will test our faith too! A faith must be tested. Salvation is without works of self-righteousness. Beware of any false plan of salvation that requires human effort plus partial faith in Christ.

> "Who is John MacArthur? He is the one man in America doing more than anybody to destroy soul-winning churches!" —Dr. Jack Hyles (a needful quote from the MP3 sermon, "[8]I Sojourn In Mesech")

1st Corinthians 2:1-2, "And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God. For I

determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified." When the apostle Paul first came to Corinth, all he wanted to know is whether they were saved or not. Notice that Paul wasn't concerned about their lifestyle or if they had forsaken sin and committed their lives to Christ. To determine if they were saved, Paul simply wanted to know about, "Jesus Christ, and him crucified." It is extremely easy to be saved. We are not saved because we are good, but because God is good.

You've just read the same dangerous type of forked-tongue, double-talk, deception, that all the false Christian cults use. For example: The satanic religious cult of Jehovah's Witnesses (JW's) subtly teach:

> So, what does "accepting" Jesus really mean? Is it a one-time act of faith, or is it a continuing way of life? Must our belief be strong enough to motivate us to action? Can we really accept the benefits of Jesus' sacrifice without the responsibility of following him? ...
>
> Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part. ...
>
> Thus, "accepting Christ" involves far more than just accepting the blessings that Jesus' superlative sacrifice offers. Obedience is required. ... So we must do more than simply hear and believe.
>
> SOURCE: [9]What Must We Do to Be Saved? - Jehovah's Witness' Official Web Site

In essence, this is exactly what MacArthur is teaching. MacArthur, just like the JW's, says that eternal life is a free gift, while at the same time saying that you're not really saved unless there's a changed life accompanying that faith. Listen to me, the manner in which you live has absolutely NOTHING to do with the GIFT OF GOD. Eternal life is a free gift, period. A gift is received and that's it! John MacArthur is not saved, because he corrupts the plan of salvation to include human effort.

You must understand that every unsaved Seventh Day Adventist, Mormon, Episcopalian and Roman Catholic believes that Christ died on the cross for their sins, was buried and resurrected; but they all make the fatal error of adding human effort, which perverts the plan of salvation and turns it into a process and a reward. I wish I could wake preachers up! My former pastor of an Independent Baptist Church idolizes John MacArthur. I've shown him the major doctrinal errors of MacArthur, but he still thinks MacArthur is the greatest. Truly, famous author Mark Twain was 100 % correct when he wrote:

> "It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled." —Mark Twain

MacArthur says, "There's no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile." This negates the gift of God completely. When children gather around the family Christmas tree to receive their gifts, they are mere spectators waiting to open their presents! There are no actions required of them to get their presents (if they are genuine presents). If

a child is required to behave for even 5-minutes to get their present, then it is not truly a present (i.e., a gift). It would instead be a reward. The Bible repeatedly teaches that eternal life is God's free gift to humanity (Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 6:23), because He loves us and gave His only begotten Son for us (John 3:16; 1st John 3:16). What an awesome God!!!

Contrary to what MacArthur teaches, God does not require people to follow through with obedient behavior to authenticate their salvation. Romans 4:5 teaches that A MAN'S FAITH IS COUNTED FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS! That means you don't need any good works (nor do you have to forsake any bad works) to be saved! Getting saved is a free gift, which is why many disobedient believers at the Judgment Seat of Christ... **"shall be saved; yet so as by fire."** They are saved and secure in the promise of God's gift concerning eternal life, but they will receive no rewards concerning their fruitless life on earth (1st Corinthians 3:15). Eternal life is a free gift, which any sinner can freely receive, by simple faith in Jesus Christ Who died on the cross for our sins and rose.

Scriptures refuting John MacArthur's damnable false teachings:

> **Romans 11:6, "**
>
> **And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."**
>
> **Romans 3:25, "**
>
> **Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation *through faith in his blood*, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;"**
>
> **Ephesians 1:7, "**
>
> **In whom we have *redemption through his blood*, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;**
>
> **"**
>
> **Matthew 26:28,"**
>
> **For this is *my blood* of the new testament, *which is shed for many for the remission of sins*."**
>
> **Romans 5:9, " Much more then, *being now justified by his blood*, we shall be saved from wrath through him.**
>
> **"**

The Gospel is simple: Jesus Christ *died* on a Cross for all our sins (past, present & future), He was *buried* and then three days later He bodily *resurrected* from the dead. This is THE GOSPEL (i.e., the GOOD NEWS, or GLAD TIDINGS). If you simply believe that Jesus did it all for you, you are saved. Christ did all the work and it is finished. Salvation is about Jesus Christ and what He did to pay for the sins of the whole world. **1st John 2:1, "My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: And he is the propitiation for our sins: *and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world*."**

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

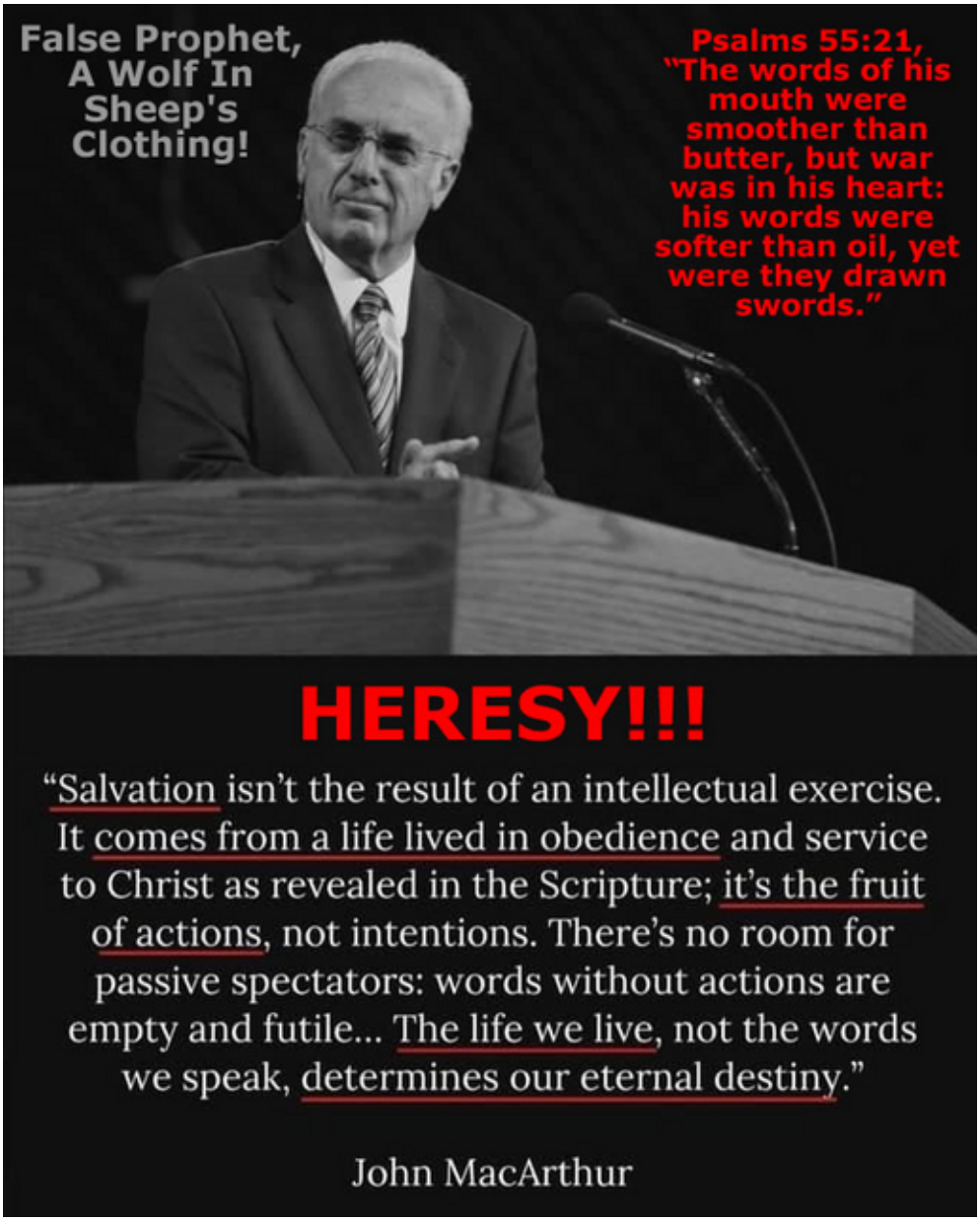

JESUS PLUS NOTHING TO BE SAVED = ETERNAL LIFE

It is by grace through faith in Jesus Christ, and by trust in Him alone, that we are saved!!!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_deadly_gospel.htm
2. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
3. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha110412.mp3
7. https://www.gty.org/library/sermons-library/80-44/the-blood-of-christ
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/i_sojourn_in_mesech.mp3

9. http://www.watchtower.org/e/19960201/article_02.htm

10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh9WwmUUNRB3A_hUdBZcaGvLPGFEeZT8VSlqGhLNDLYhPaaatm-VKfnHNJoECmcvO5F87M99tffSFS5pV6TyA3uDeDIG6BIshQpZmZ

4.6.3 Fear God And Keep His Commandments (2023-06-06 15:00)

Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, “

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.”

I often think about our text passage, especially verse 13 about fearing God and keeping His commandments. Solomon said this is man’s whole duty, to FEAR GOD and KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS. In the complicated broken world that we all live in on planet earth, I cherish the simplicity of the Word of God. Roman Catholics have made very complex that which God intended to be very simple. The Gospel is simple. So simple in fact that the Bible in 2nd Corinthians 11:3 calls it **“**

the simplicity that is in Christ.

” The Gospel is simple!!! **2nd Corinthians 11:3, “But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*.”**

Most people do not fear God, evidenced by their evil deeds. **Psalms 36:1, “The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes.”** King David said that he knew wicked people didn’t fear God, clearly evidenced by their transgressions against man and God alike. The ungodly insanity going on across America today, teachers and doctors telling like boys and girls that they might be another gender, shows that these people have no fear of God. **Genesis 1:27, “So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.”** The vast majority of Americans have no regard for God, because they do not fear God. But they will one day. THEY WILL ONE DAY!!! **Hebrews 10:31, “It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.”**

All across the United States today there are women pastors, have have no fear of God. The Bible plainly teaches that only men are to occupy the office of a church pastor. **1st Corinthians 14:34, “ Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law. ”** Yet, ungodly feminist-minded women have disobeyed God’s Word, pastoring thousands of church in the United States, and bringing God’s judgment upon our society.

In case you haven't noticed, things are quickly falling apart in our country. I've never seen so many hundreds of thousands of Americans panhandling in thousands of cities across the nation. There are approximately 19,500 cities and towns in the United States, 6,000 of which are tiny towns of 5,000 residents or less. Millions of Americans are literally just one missing paycheck away from becoming homeless themselves. And I can tell you with confidence dear reader, that this recession is only going to escalate into a deep lasting depression and become MUCH worse over the next 20 years. Since about 1980, real livable wages have not kept up with skyrocketing inflation. There are three primary reasons for this deterioration of our economy:

1. **The ungodly Federal Reserve Act of 1913.** Our U.S. Congress has sold us out since 1913, giving control of our nation's money over to private greedy banking families. The Federal Reserve is a massive Ponzi Scheme, cruelly perpetuated upon the American people since 1913. They literally print money out of nothing, and then lend it to Americans (to buy a home, college tuition, car loan, et cetera) at high interest rates. By fabricating this scam, it robs the American people of generational wealth, keeping us slaving away as a hamsters running on a treadmill for our entire lives, just to die poor.

2. **Open borders and illegal immigration.** It is no mere coincidence that 60,000,000 illegal immigrants have been allowed to sneak into the Unite States since the 1980's. They take away U.S. jobs, drain government resources that should be used to help legitimate U.S. citizens who are poor and homeless. A nation without borders ceases to be a country! The American people lost our country 50 years ago.

3. **The deindustrialization of the United States.** Since the 1970's, tens of thousands of U.S. corporations have outsourced labor to foreign lands, eliminating tens of millions of American jobs and careers. For example: U.S. Robotics laid off 10,000 American workers, moving their manufacturing operations to Beijing, China. Stewart Warner in Chicago closed down their plant and moved operations to Mexico. So also did Maytag appliances in Illinois. General Motors infamously laid off (fired) 30,000 workers and moved their plant to Mexico to exploit cheap labor. Within one year Flint, Michigan became a slum, crime soared and poverty was seen everywhere. Our treasonous ungodly federal government leaders did that to us. That piece of trash, U.S President Ronald Reagan, did this to the American people!!! Your worst enemy is the next U.S. president!!! Your worst enemy is U.S. Congress and the Senate!!! They have sold us out!!!

In view of the three evils I have just mentioned, can we really ask why the United States is in such an economic, moral and social mess today? I think not. Our ungodly federal government removed and banned the inspired Holy Bible and prayer from all public schools since 1963. But those evil hypocrites left the demonic blatant fraud of evolution to be indoctrinated into impressionable children's mind. Can we really ask why crime is on the increase? I think not. We have brought these evils upon ourselves in the United States. You cannot get more out of an adult than what you invested in them as a child. We are investing evil into ou children, and that is what we are getting out of them as ungodly adults. God's curse is upon America because of our own evil choices and sins.

Do you fear God friend? I do. I fear God. A thief recently stole $1,200 of possessions from my car, including my $600 Olympus TG-6 camera and the special belt clip case I ordered for it. That plainly tells me that the thief has no fear of God, but the Bible says that the thief WILL FEAR GOD in eternity. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."** I don't know who the thief (thieves) might be, but God does, and

He promises to avenge me of their evil deeds (Romans 12:19-21; Ecclesiastes 12:14). No one ever gets away with doing evil; no one! I am thankful for God, who sees all and promises to hold all men and women accountable for their sins.

Sadly, the vast majority of the American people take the matter of sinning lightly. This is evidenced by the millions of naked American women who walk around at the beach, and wherever there is water, with just 3 % clothing on their nude body, if even that much clothes. It is obvious that 63,000,000 women, men, legislators, politicians, judges, nurses and doctors do not fear God, evidenced by the murderous abortions which they caused and partook of. The United States is long overdo for a nuclear holocaust as judgment upon our nation, for our disregard for a holy God and His Word. God hears the cry of the children who have been subjected to hormone therapy and gender reassignment surgery, not even old enough to make their own decisions yet.

Dear reader, be wise to FEAR GOD AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS!!! Pleas don't follow the herd into Hell and eternal damnation. I am appalled at the lack of character in people today. I see people toss their trash out the car window and onto the ground. The news is filled with rampant shoplifting in California and across the country in all major cities. People feel entitled to steal that which they did not earn. It is not a victimless crime to steal what another person worked hard to earn. You are taking away part of their life, the time that they sacrificed to earn the money to pay for what you stole from them! The Bible says in Proverbs that you are taking away their life. **Proverbs 1:19, "**

So are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof."

I could go on and on about the sore evils in our nation today. Truly, we have earned the accusation by Arabs as: 'THE GREAT SATAN' in America. Feminist social engineering has ruined American women. Men are afraid to get married anymore, because of the greedy ungodly $50,000,000,000 a year divorce racket in the United States. Hell will be hot enough!!!

Go into just about any business today, and you will be required to sign a shady contrast (all written by thug lawyers) will are all designed to financially take advantage of customers. From crooked rental car agencies to crooked hotels, they are dishonest and greedy as can be. Realtors are lying crooks who typically withhold information and mislead you to overpay for a home! Lawyers are ambulance-chasing thieving scumbags! Politicians are all notorious liars!

So what can we do as Christians, as God's redeemed born-again children? We need to focus our thoughts upon heavenly things, and not earthly things. **Colossians 3:1-3, "**

If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

"

I receive many emails from discouraged and frustrated believers, and I am just as discouraged and frustrated myself. However, I do my best to set my affection on the things of eternity, and not the negative daily news.

Carefully notice that the Bible does not say to set your

“”

thoughts

”

, but your

“affection” on things above in Heaven. By

“

affection

” the Bible simply means that which you focus upon, what you choose to think about and what interests you. In other words, that which you deliberately choose to fill your mind with. The Christian life is not lived by accident. You must choose not to sit in front of the Tv each day, filling your brain with the latest crimes, failing government, insanity in our schools, LGBTQ trash and other garbage that can only bring discouragement, depression and anger.

Now, I am not against watching and hearing the daily news, just so long as you have read or heard some of your Bible, and listened to some fundamentalist Bible preaching. I listen to Bible preaching nearly every day, which help me think right. It also keeps my mind prepared to help answer other people’s questions. I regularly share quotes from sermons, and the sermons themselves, with web visitors, to help them grow closer to God. It is not watching Hollywood movies and hearing bad news that will wreak havoc in your mind; but rather, the absence of the truths of God’s inspired Word, and the truths of the Bible that we learn from hearing Bible preaching. What saith the Scripture? **Titus 1:3, “ But hath in due times *manifested his word through preaching*, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour;**

” The sad truth is that over 95 % of professed Christians watch lots of Tv, listen to negative gossip from people, indulge in negative movies and music; but they hardly if ever spend any time wallowing like a pig in God’s inspired Word.

I know that when we feel down and discouraged, the last thing that we want is to read the Bible or listen to a sermon; but that is when we need preaching and truth the most. JUST DO IT!!! You’ll be glad you did. Dr. Jack Hyles used to teach us that when you feel like all hope is gone, and you feel like the walls are closing in around you, JUST EXIST!!! Don’t do anything. But when you feel that first bit of strength to go on, open your Bible and search the Scriptures for an answer to help in time of need. Pray and cast your burden upon the Lord, even if you feel like God doesn’t care and He never answers any of your prayers. Friend, I feel that horrible way all the time. I feel like God is ignoring and has abandoned me long ago. But I assure you, IT IS JUST A FEELING. Please don’t trust your ever-changing feelings my friend.

We need to make life’s decisions upon the UNCHANING inspired Word of God, which is the King James Bible. Beware of all of the Devil’s modern versions, because they are corrupt.

Here are some words of wisdom. Our government spends TRILLIONS on bombs and warfare (the Iraqi War alone cost Americans $3,000,000,000,000), but then Uncle Sam says they are broke when it comes to paying Social Security to Americans. What ungodly criminals!!! Whatever you do friend, make sure to always FEAR GOD and KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS. I speak to born-again believers. If you have never accepted Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, as your personal Savior, [1]then please do so right now.

[2]

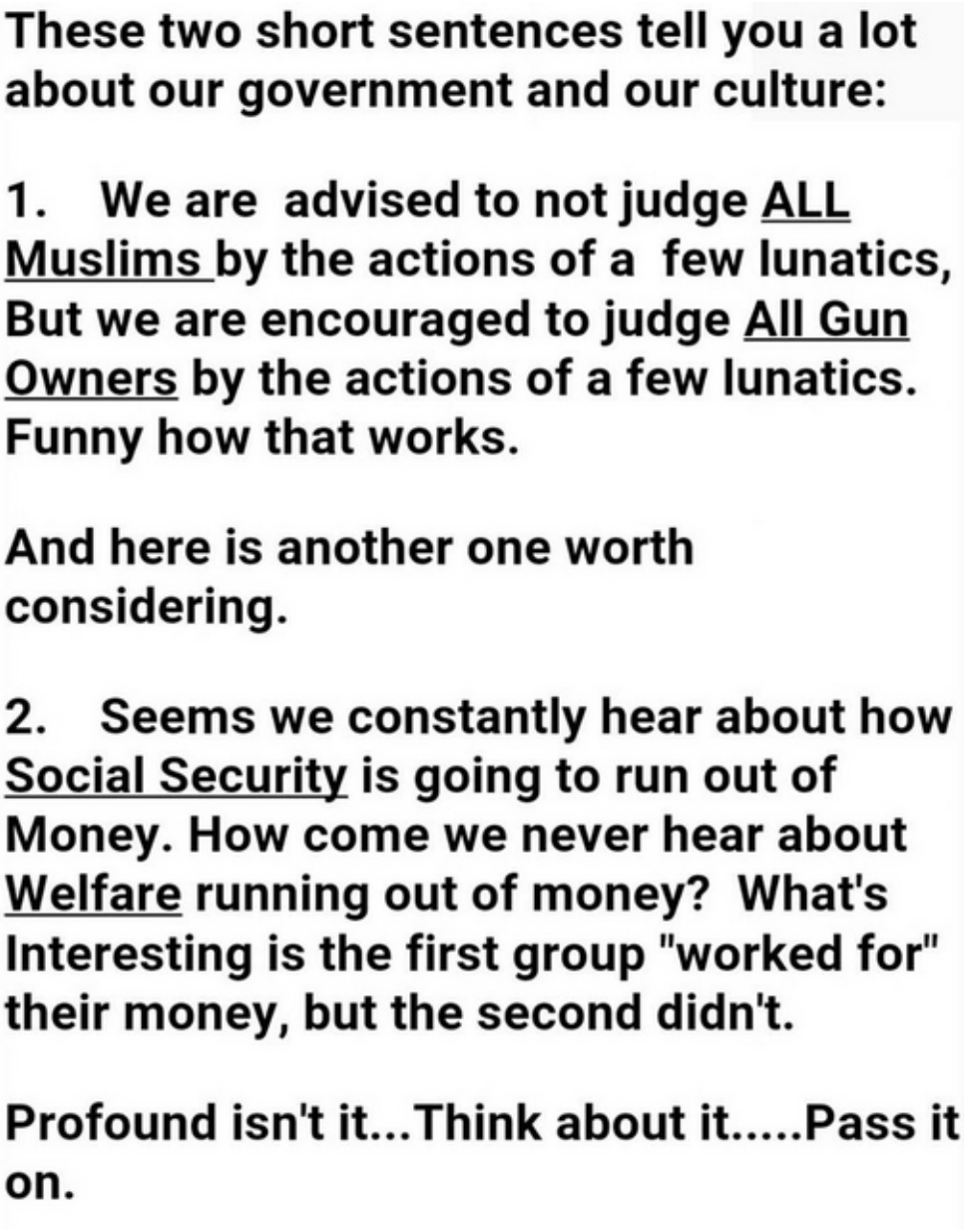

1. https://youtu.be/uEnHMEcgIfU

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhBaGpwaDofsL4HkcC8v01doP76eR92Q3bypJqguZQcHzCR6wn2FlS7jddUvdNUaMZ1Gr7Wni0npAvA8IHU_JSnetQW-XhN3NMe8CP

4.6.4 Desiring The Things Of God (2023-06-06 15:01)

1st Corinthians 2:7-16, "But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory: Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: *for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God*. For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? *even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God*. Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God. Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, *but which the Holy Ghost teacheth*; comparing spiritual things with spiritual. But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. *But he that is spiritual judgeth all things*, yet he himself is judged of no man. *For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ*."

I love the inspired Word of God. **Psalms 19:7-10, "The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes. The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether. *More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb*." Psalms 119:103, "How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!"**

I love David, after whom I am gratefully named. David loved the Bible. The shepherd boy anointed king of Israel esteemed God's Word as being more valuable than gold (which is a very expensive precious metal). Think of your most tasty sweet delight that you enjoy eating, and David said the Bible is more desirous to his tastebuds than that! Wow, that is mighty delicious and pleasing!!! I fully agree with David.

I am snacking on some tasty Skittle as I am writing this blog. The state of California just banned the sale of Skittles because they contain [1]titanium dioxide, a known toxic chemical which is harmful is large quantities. Titanium dioxide is a coloring agent used in foods. Yet, although I probably shouldn't be eating Skittles, they are so delicious that I am willing to take the risk. It's not just Skittle, Nerds, PEZ candies and fudge brownies all contain titanium dioxide.

You'll also find another toxic ingredient, sodium aluminum phosphate, in nearly all baking goods at the store, which is used as a moisture

-absorbing agent. If you are like me, you love tasty baked pastries and sweet delectable Skittles! Yet, God's Word is more sweet to my soul than Skittles!!!

Sadly, most people don't desire or cherish the things of God, let alone the deep things of God. I receive many emails from believers who are tired, weary and discouraged. I feel the same way oftentimes. It is in our human nature to go to the dark side. If a parent, friend or stranger praises but then criticizes us, we will naturally focus upon the criticism. It is in our sinful

nature. I welcome emails from discouraged saints, because unlike most preachers, by God's grace I will take the time to write you back in love, sharing my own sufferings, losses and loneliness with you, and I will pray and do my best to climb out of the pit WITH YOU.

Anybody who knows me knows that I take the time to write back, and do my best to help others. I am known for writing lengthy replies.

I take quality time to write people back for several reasons:

1. Because I love Jesus, who is God, my Lord and Savior (John 14:15)
2. Because I love people, all for whom Christ died on a cross (1st John 4:11)
3. Because somebody needs to care (1st Peter 5:7)
4. Because I have suffered much in life, and I use my suffering to help others (Hebrews 2:18)
5. Because it is just the right thing to do (James 4:17)
6. Because my web visitors appreciate it (Matthew 7:12)
7. Because the people who write to me need to be loved (Jude 1:22)
8. Because my words of comfort could save someone's life (Proverbs 25:11)
9. Because we are all down in the valley at times in our life and need help (John 14:1-3)
10. Because I love helping people (2nd Timothy 1:16)
11. Because it is what Jesus would do (Matthew 5:48)
12. Because so few people care nowadays and I don't want to be one of them (Lamentations 1:12)
13. Because I am laying up treasures (rewards) in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20)
14. Because everybody is having a touch time (John 16:33)
15. Because I enjoy sharing my heart with people (Proverbs 18:4)

Most people do not know what it truly means to suffer. When you've suffered—not for days, weeks, months or even years, but for decades—only then can you say that you know what it mans "to suffer." I have suffered for decades. I know the inexplicable pain of betrayal and divorce. I know the pain of 17 years of inexplicable loneliness without a wife as a companion. I know what it feels like to suffer physically in constant relentless agonizing neck pain for 19 years, right next to my head. The pain is so bad oftentimes, that I involuntarily close my eyes to focus my mind upon my words. By closing my eyes it helps me to concentrate.

I know what it feels like to undergo two major neck surgeries with no one by my side, not a single soul. I wanted to die because I was so lonely. To make matters worse, the hospitals where I had both surgeries in California where incompetent and abusive on multiple counts. I have been through some horrifying traumatic experiences in my life, that I choose not to talk about because it is too personal and heartbreaking. I know the pain of soul of losing my wife,

losing my home, losing my pets, losing nearly all of my personal possessions, losing my retirement for which I labored for decades to secure, et cetera. Divorce is like trying to take apart plywood; it cannot be done without ripping it to shreds, utterly destroying it!

As I mentioned, I receive many emails from distraught, depressed and discouraged believers. I love them all as my brothers and sisters in Christ. It could be said that the only difference between me and them is that I live in the inspired Word of God. I thrive on Bible preaching daily. They come to me because they know that I care. It is true that people don't care what you know, until they know that you care.

One of the reasons they know that I care is because for the past 21 years I have never made a single penny from all my ministry labors. I purposely decided back in 2002, when I began my website ministry, that I refuse to ever take any money for my work. One reason for that decision is because I want the world to know that my heart is not in this ministry to make money; but rather, because I love God, people and the truth. That is not to say that everyone who asks for donations is not sincere, but we don't know if they are just doing it for the money or not. No one can accuse me of doing my ministry work to make money, because I have never made any money, and I am humbly proud of that (in a world where everybody and their dog nowadays are begging for donations).

There is nothing in this world any more dear to me, besides my own biological family, ministry friends and my web visitors, than the things of God. I am often reminded of the words of the Apostle Paul in **Philippians 2:20, " For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.**

" The faithful apostle was passionate about the things of God. He was zealous about preaching the Gospel of free grace, trying to convert lost hellbound sinners into Bible-believing Christians Paul's message was simple

—we are all guilty sinners under the condemnation of God's Old Testament law, but God freely offers mankind a free gift of eternal life through faith in Jesus Christ.

Dear reader, do the things of God interest, excite and challenge you to serve God? **2nd Timothy 1:6, " Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands."** Everyone, regardless of who you are, has a gift from God. Sadly, most saints today (i.e., those who have been born-again by the Holy Spirit of God), couldn't have less interest in pursuing the things of God. There is something that everyone can do for God.

As an example: One of my ministry friends makes images to promote my website ministry. What saith the Scripture? **Mark 9:41, " For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward."** I love that Bible verse and promise from God. This verse means that when I share sermons by Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982). Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) and other great soulwinning preachers, humbly said, I still will receive an reward from God, because they were serving Christ.

Dear reader, are you serving God today?

Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, " Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. "

"To add anything to salvation other than the sacrificial death of Jesus on the cross is to say that His death was not sufficient payment for our sins." —Dr. Curtis Hutson

[2]

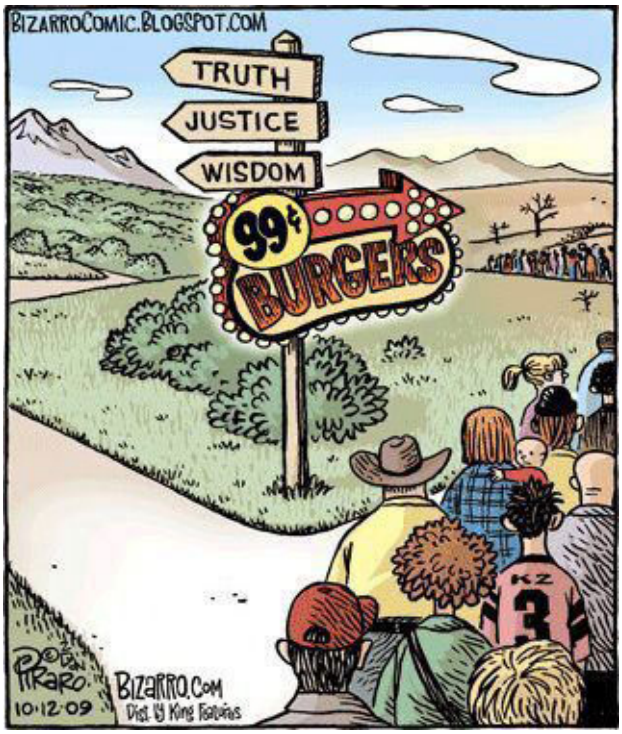

1. https://www.healthline.com/nutrition/titanium-dioxide-in-food
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhiZBBd-LfG6mx4aPWfJeKHrknjqr4VMhqUDwt5f9-sUuw5Pe6V53Ha52hce5LjW_h6ZTejJUdfeslyLVpi41LQoJs5M6HNTmNKdum

---

4.6.5 Why No One Should Go To Pensacola Christian College (2023-06-09 15:28)

1st John 3:18, "My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth."

I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola in July of 2021. I chose to attend PCC's Campus Church. My first day at the church was at their 4th of July picnic in 2021. At the picnic I met their senior pastor. I told him that my plane had landed from Guam just 36 hours earlier and I was sleeping homeless in Walmart's parking lot (because the hotel where I had made my 30-day confirmed reservation cancelled my stay when my plane was delayed, which led to a 17-hour layover in Hawaii. I contacted the hotel in advance of my arrival in Pensacola, to tell them that they could bill me for the entire 30-days upfront, including the missed day, but they just cancelled everything in their greed, since it was the 4th of July weekend).

I kindly explained to the Campus Church pastor that I was homeless. He looked startled, like he didn't know what to say, and to my dismay just cold-heartedly walked away. That made a really bad first impression on me about their Pensacola Christian College (PCC) pastor. In the months to follow at Campus Church, my suspicions were confirmed that he was a shallow

man with no love or compassion for individual people. Not once in our numerous personal and email interactions did he ever pray with me, nor tell me that God loves me, nor let me know that I am welcome at Campus Church. He was cold and businesslike, as a lawyer without any genuine concern or love for a hurting Christian brother.

In the weeks to follow in July and August of 2021, I had kindly mentioned to the senior pastor at PCC that my beloved wife divorced me 15 years earlier in 2006, and I had struggled through depression from loneliness and an old neck injury (stenosis and radiculitis). I was not one of their students, but at the time a 54-year-old man, and a father of 4 adult children and a thankful grandpa of 7 children. When I first contacted the pastor at PCC, I shared my heart, saying that I want to be a blessing to the PCC family, but from the very start their pastor made me feel unwelcomed, unwanted and unloved.

The pastor actually scolded me for mentioning that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. He rebuked me for coming to church to find a wife; but I never said that was my reason for coming to church, he said that. I had only known this man for 2 weeks. I have always believed that honesty is the best policy. So in an email I humbly told the pastor that he made me "feel like garbage" as a newcomer to PCC. He totally ignored me for 10-days.

So I kindly approached him to shake his hand after a Sunday morning service, as his lovely wife stood next to him. I kindly ask him when he would respond to my email. I had simply asked him in the email if as a divorce man who intends on getting remarried someday, if I am welcome as Campus Church. I sincerely wanted to know if he cared about me as an individual hurting human being. He embarrassed me in front of his wife, by saying: "If you find a woman to remarry I would never perform the wedding." But I never asked him to perform a wedding. I didn't even have a girlfriend. I simply asked him if I am welcome as a divorced person at Campus Church at PCC. Evidently I am not.

I read the following true statements from the preceding article:

> **"Discourage individualism, encourage group-think**
> Any disagreement in a school assignment with the college's position would result in a lower grade and opened yourself to criticism of your position by those in authority over you."
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://freedomfromfundamentalism.com/2022/02/18/is-pensacola-christian-college-a-cult-part-1/

That is exactly correct about PCC, the place is a prisonhouse of religion! Sadly, there are no second chances at PCC. There is no forgiveness once you've offended them. There is an ongoing cultish abusive authoritarian culture at PCC. The system always comes first at PCC, but individual people do not matter. They mistreated me as a 54-year-old man; the same horrible way that they mistreat their students, enforcing upon them a system of rules, restrictions and standards without love or compassion. PCC leaders mistreat their church members the same way, demanding mob-like loyalty or you will be removed, shunned and ostracized permanently.

I had attended their Single Adults Sunday school class. I couldn't believe what I heard from the Sunday school teacher, a younger fella about 30 years old. He told the class that if you have "people in your life that don't vibe with you," just kick them out. I knew that what I was hearing is totally unbiblical. The Holy Bible commands us to love people, even the unloving and unlikable among us. People just want to be loved. PCC still hasn't learned that great truth, or more likely they don't care.

By the fall of 2021, I left Campus Church in disgust and frustration, seeing how phony and shallow their institution really is. I didn't feel the presence of the Holy Spirit in the few months that I attended their so-called "church." Campus Church is really a chapel for their mind-controlled students; not a genuine biblical New Testament church. PCC are academic types, not church builders, so they woefully lack compassion for people.

At the time I left PCC, I was no longer homeless, but now living out of a suitcase in a cheap motel. I was having a rough time. The pastor of Campus Church—with his 6-digit annual salary and his nice big home—couldn't care less about me as a human being. When I left the PCC camp I openly criticized them on social media. I was hurt and discouraged. I didn't do it to seek revenge, but simply as word of mouth to voice my negative opinions of what goes on at PCC. Both PCC and Campus Church have blocked my Facebook account, not for harassing or criticizing them, but for simply pleading with them to allow me to come back to Campus Church. Once PCC blackballs you, they throw you under the bus and leave you for dead. That is what Satan does to his victims, he comes only to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10).

As a divorced person (who suffers from constant neck pain, burning nerves and radiating pain down my arms and legs), I live a reclusive life. Surviving day by day in chronic bodily pain for the past 19 years since 2004 has ruined my social life. I take prescription pain medications. I was very lonely in 2022. So in the summer of 2022, I humbled myself and mailed a letter to the senior pastor of Campus Church. I told him I was sorry for lashing out against them on social media. I pleaded for him to please allow me to come back to Campus Church. I told him that missed the few friends I had made at PCC, and mentioned their names. I promised that if they would forgive and allow me to come back to Campus Church, I would remove all my criticism and never criticize them again.

I wasn't surprised that after 4 weeks I still hadn't heard a word from him. I had provided in my letter me mobile phone number, email (which he already had) and my mailing address (which the church already had on file, because they mailed me a letter when I joined Campus Church in July of 2021). So, I mailed a second letter, this time to all the pastor of Campus Church. I also mailed a copy of the same letter to PCC. After 6 weeks nobody replied. I was saddened that all my criticism against the PCC cult on social media were now confirmed. They just don't care about individual people.

Money is all that matters to PCC. As publicly reported in their annual financial, Campus Church took in $3,5000,000 in the fiscal 2021-2022 year. The church finished the year with $1,200,000 left in the bank. I was sitting in the pew at Campus Church and felt sick, when their senior pastor announced an upcoming church class to learn how to more effectively witness to people, and there was a $10 charge to attend. All that money in the bank and they're charging church members $10 to learn how to better share the Gospel. That speaks 1,000 words about the dire spiritual condition at PCC.

As I mentioned, when I mailed three letters in the summer of 2022 to the PCC camp, they completely ignored me. So after six weeks of being dissed and ignored by PCC leaders, I

started criticizing them again on social media (and they deserve all the negative press they get). Only then did their senior pastor horribly email me, to say that I am permanently banned from attending Campus Church. His lame ungodly excuse was that my "remarks were consequential." Still today in 2023, I am banned from attending PCC's Campus Church. Only a religious cult selectively decides who can or cannot attend church. At PCC only "Some Lives Matter," but in true Christianity "All Lives Matter."

In hindsight, I never should have even bothered to try to go back. I had just missed my friends. I made close friends with a PCC graduate crippled in a wheelchair, about my age. I miss her Mom and Dad. Sadly, the pastors of Campus Church only care about money, and people mean nothing to them, except those who pander to them. Jesus warned in **Matthew 5:46, "For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?"** Jesus tells the story of the shepherd who left the 99 sheep who were safe in the fold, to go find and help that 1 lost lamb. That show the great heart of our benevolent God, who cares about the nobody, the leper, the broken sinner and the outcasts of society. Sadly, at PCC they have their 9,999 people, so they couldn't care less about hurting lonely people like me and countless others who are in the 1 % group.

Another Bible verse that stands out when I think about PCC is from **1st John 3:18, "My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth."** Their official slogan at Campus Church is: "Loving God! Loving People!" Unfortunately, those are mere empty words at PCC, they in fact don't love people in deed nor in truth. PCC are just playing church, throwing anybody under the bus who dares to question or oppose them about anything. There is no love or compassion at PCC. I humbly offered to do whatever PCC leaders require to reconcile with them, but they still cold-heartedly refuse. That speaks volumes about their shameful lack of walking with God at PCC. People just want to be loved.

As a parent and grandparent myself, I am sincerely warning parents not to send their children to PCC, unless you want them to become shallow, superficial, snobbish, lacking compassion and academic type Christians; instead of soul-conscious, people-loving, caring, humble servants for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake. PCC is shallow at best, and partaker of evildoers at worst. PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to false teachers like [2]Ken Ham, and the [3]cult at Bob Jones University.

All across America today shallow pastors and churches do not contend for the Christian faith anymore as they ought (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:13-14). The reason why is because today's wimpy incompetent pastors have been trained at dead Bible colleges like Pensacola Christian College, who don't even believe that the King James Bible is inspired. God shouldn't and won't bless this mess! PCC is thriving today in the secular world, as did the corrupt church of Laodicea; but Jesus called them poor, blind, naked, wretched and miserable (Revelation 3:15-17). PCC is the equivalent today of the church of Laodicea. I say that to their utter shame.



1. https://freedomfromfundamentalism.com/2022/02/18/is-pensacola-christian-college-a-cult-part-1/
2. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5p3R4PMcxr5dGZtFhi7jNavEIW0t1olfaFoURKgQoNfYaexe6AHgdPJdvot14J1Bob8wkyLw9gcqQS1mwcLbyssHqO2T3NoTDYoC

4.6.6 Hagar And Sarah Illustrate The Law And Grace (2023-06-10 20:13)

Galatians 4:22-26, "For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bond-maid, the other by a freewoman. But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise. *Which things are an allegory*: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar. For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all."

The Apostle Paul in his letter of correction to the Galatians, who were led astray from grace into keeping the Law, said the following in **Galatians 1:15-16, "But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace, *To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen*; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood:"**

Paul said that God separated him from **"my mother's womb,"** and that God called Paul by His grace for a specific duty. That duty was to **"to reveal His Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen;"** The

"h

eathen

"

are the Gentiles (i.e., anyone not Jewish).

5796

To fully understand what “womb” Paul was separated from, you need to read couple of Chapters and verses ahead where he spoke in allegory using two women (Sarah and Hagar) as illustration to illustrate between the LAW (NOT OF FAITH) and PROMISE (FAITH). An Allegory is a story, poem, or picture that can be interpreted to reveal a HIDDEN MEANING, TYPICALLY a moral or political one. In the following intriguing passage of Scripture we see Hagar and Sarah used to illustrate the comparison between God’s LAW versus God’s GRACE:

> **Galatians 4:22-26, “**
>
> **For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a freewoman.**
>
> **But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise.**
>
> ***Which things are an allegory*: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.**
>
> **For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children.**
>
> **But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.**
>
> **”**

Hagar in this context represents the LAW received by Moses at Mount Sinai, who is **“**

in bondage with her children.

”

Her

“children” include John MacArthur, Bob Jones University, Calvinists, the Pharisees in the Bible and all those who add WORKS to God’s saving GRACE. Remember dear reader—grace is not earned, it is offered.

There are some Bible teachers who falsely claim that “the womb” from which Paul was separated was the LAW, and not literally his mother’s womb. But I humbly disagree with that theory. It disturbs me when deeper-life theologians and wannabe Bible teachers read into the Scriptures what God did not say. Kindly said, some people think too much! So beware my friend of trying to spiritualize the Word of God. When Paul said he came from his mother’s “womb,” that is literally what he meant.

A perfect example of what not to do, of which I am warning you not to do, is concerning the Seven Churches of Asia Minor in Revelation chapters 2 and 3. I have heard some preachers claim that the Seven Churches are actually dispensational time periods. Their presentation usually ends with the church of Laodicea, alleging that we are now living in the dispensation Laodicean period. One of my former Bible professors at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC), Dr. William P. Grady, was teaching this heresy in the classrooms at HAC. Dr. Jack Hyles ripped against this heresy in his preaching one Sunday evening, saying that a certain teacher at HAC was about to be fired if he didn’t stopped teaching that the Seven Churches in Revelation chapter 2 and 3 are dispensational time periods.

Dr. Hyles graciously didn’t mention Brother Grady’s name, but we all knew exactly who Dr. Hyles was talking about, because we students had sat in Dr. Grady’s classes. Dr. Hyles told us in his sermon why he disliked the Seven Churches dispensational teaching.

First, there is no biblical support for such a false teaching.

Second, by teaching students that we are now living in the Laodicean age of apostasy, it discourages students from going soulwinning. I mean, what's the use of trying to get people saved if we are living in a dispensation of apostasy when today's lukewarm churches don't care.

Humbly said, I agree with Dr. Hyles. I love Brother Grady and he is a friend of mine on Facebook. Dr. Grady is an amazing historian whom I admire and respect greatly. I cannot name even one preacher, including Jack Hyles, that I agree with doctrinally on everything. But having said that, I humbly disagree with Dr. Grady concerning the Seven Church of Asia Minor, just as I disagree with him and Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) that Old Testament saints were saved by faith plus works. Acts 10:42 and Romans 4:4 teach us that God's gift of salvation has always been by faith alone in Christ.

He that was born after the Flesh (Ishmael) persecuted he that was born after the Spirit (Isaac). So it is now (The Pharisees and the Law keepers persecuted them that were of FAITH in Christ the children of Promise). We read in the book of Genesis 21:9-10 how Ishmael MOCKED (persecuted) Sarah's son Isaac, that led Sarah to say: "CAST OUT THIS BONDWOMAN AND HER SON," FOR HE SHALL NOT BE HEIR. Likewise it is today. Those that are of the works of the Law cannot be Heir with the children of Promise (Faith in Christ), because the Law is not of FAITH. ...

Galatians 3:11-12, **"**

But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith. And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them.

"

Every believer in the body of Christ are Children of the Free, and children of Promise. Do not let anyone use soothing words to deceive you into going back to the Law, which allegorically is BONDAGE. Let the Grace of God teach you how to Walk in Faith and Love.

Titus 2:11-14, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works."

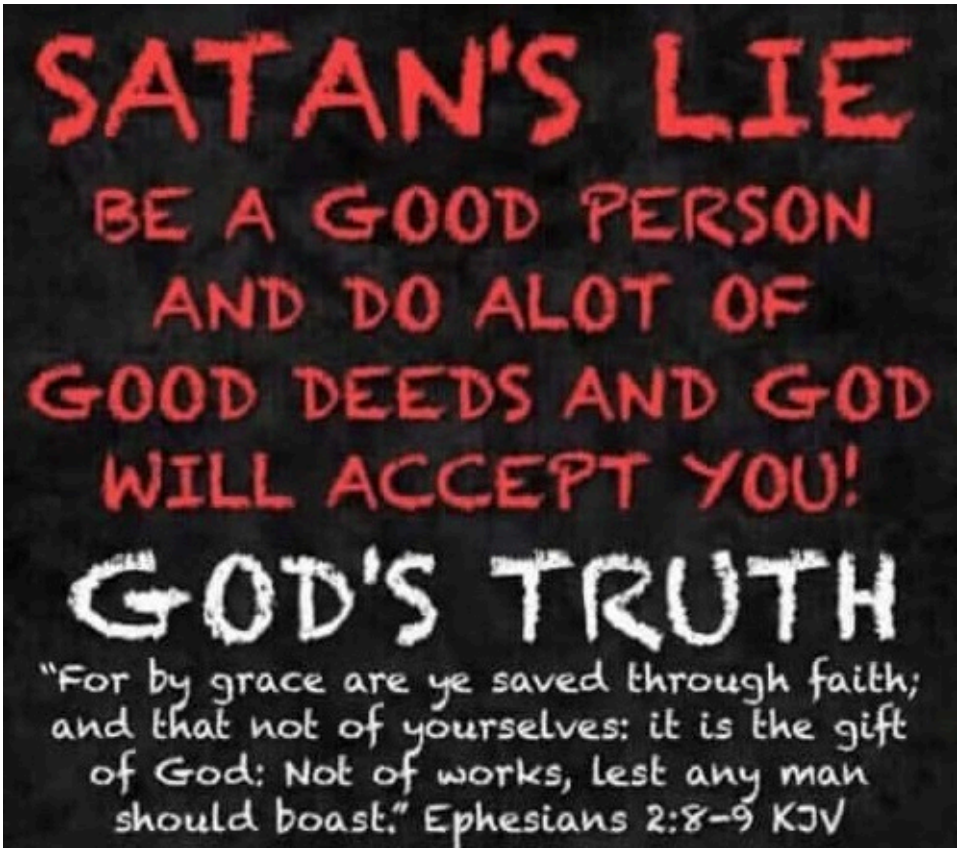
SATAN'S LIE
BE A GOOD PERSON
AND DO ALOT OF
GOOD DEEDS AND GOD
WILL ACCEPT YOU!
GOD'S TRUTH
"For by grace are ye saved through faith;
and that not of yourselves: it is the gift
of God: Not of works, lest any man
should boast." Ephesians 2:8-9 KJV

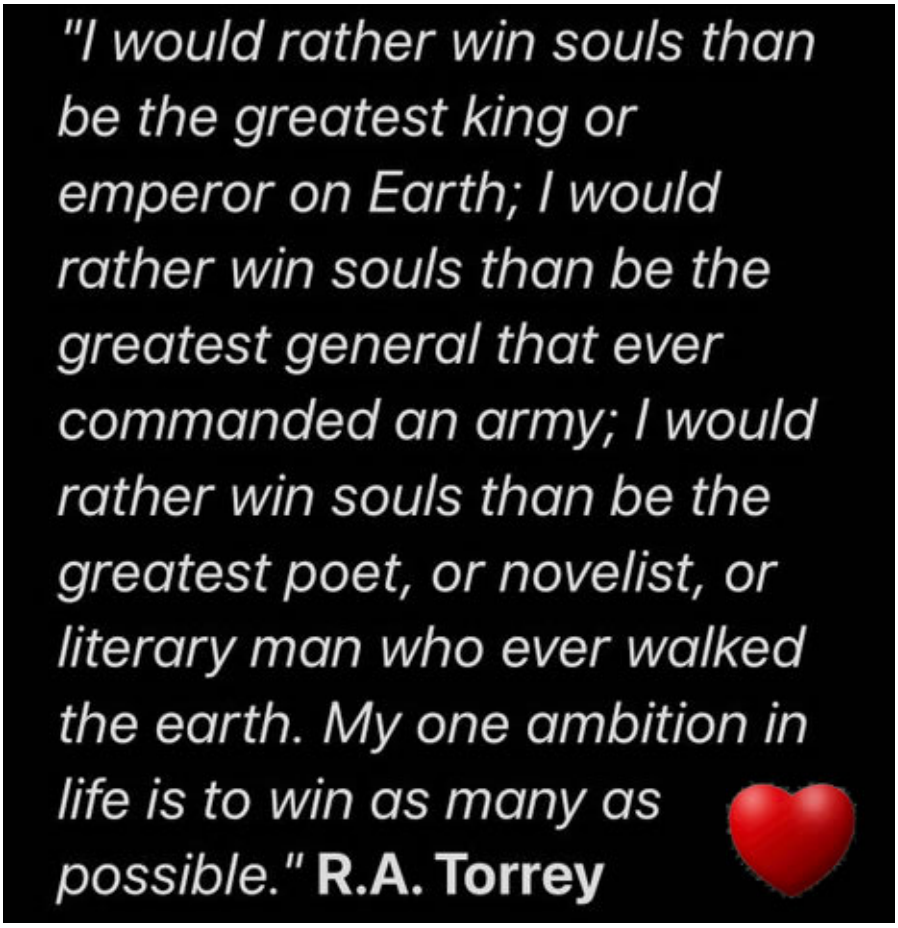

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhHfiTa1JgCpNk1Vcbj5fK-jOk9ckj-nGNyridcKo3Uq17BdFlZs4wcId1N7oTHI4CVX4rq0ElUrafcxa1L6AuWypqrhBPYXy0Enbh
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhRk8NoIGT2LfdxqSHx5QVUQnecXFqZuPffQX1EyOfwvoLXdvvF_muq0tsKg4CbaBwbp1Sdg57kw2nEfXPxuuxatDux07Zr9tFwx5J

4.6.7 The MORE I Love By TELLING THE TRUTH, The LESS I Am Loved (2023-06-12 12:09)

2nd Corinthians 12:15, " And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved. "

This Bible verse is dear to me. I told THE TRUTH at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014. Their wicked pastor Marty Herron reprimanded me, forced me out of church and then banned me from returning. I took a biblical stand against their church, which had become a Lordship Salvation cult. From 2014 until today, and for the rest of my life (by God's grace), I will continue to expose the Satanic Bob Jones University cult for promoting the Devil's corrupt Bible versions, expose their wrong teaching that repentance means to forsake your sinful behavior to get to Heaven, and their lie of Lordship Salvation which damns men's souls to Hell. Somebody needs to care! Someone needs to TELL THE TRUTH!!! Titus 1:9-14 commands me as a preacher to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY that they might be sound in the faith, but they aren't budging from preaching their damnable Calvinist heresy. Nor are they repenting of using, selling and

promoting the Devil's perversions of the Holy Bible. The following alarming comparison chart speaks for itself...

[1]

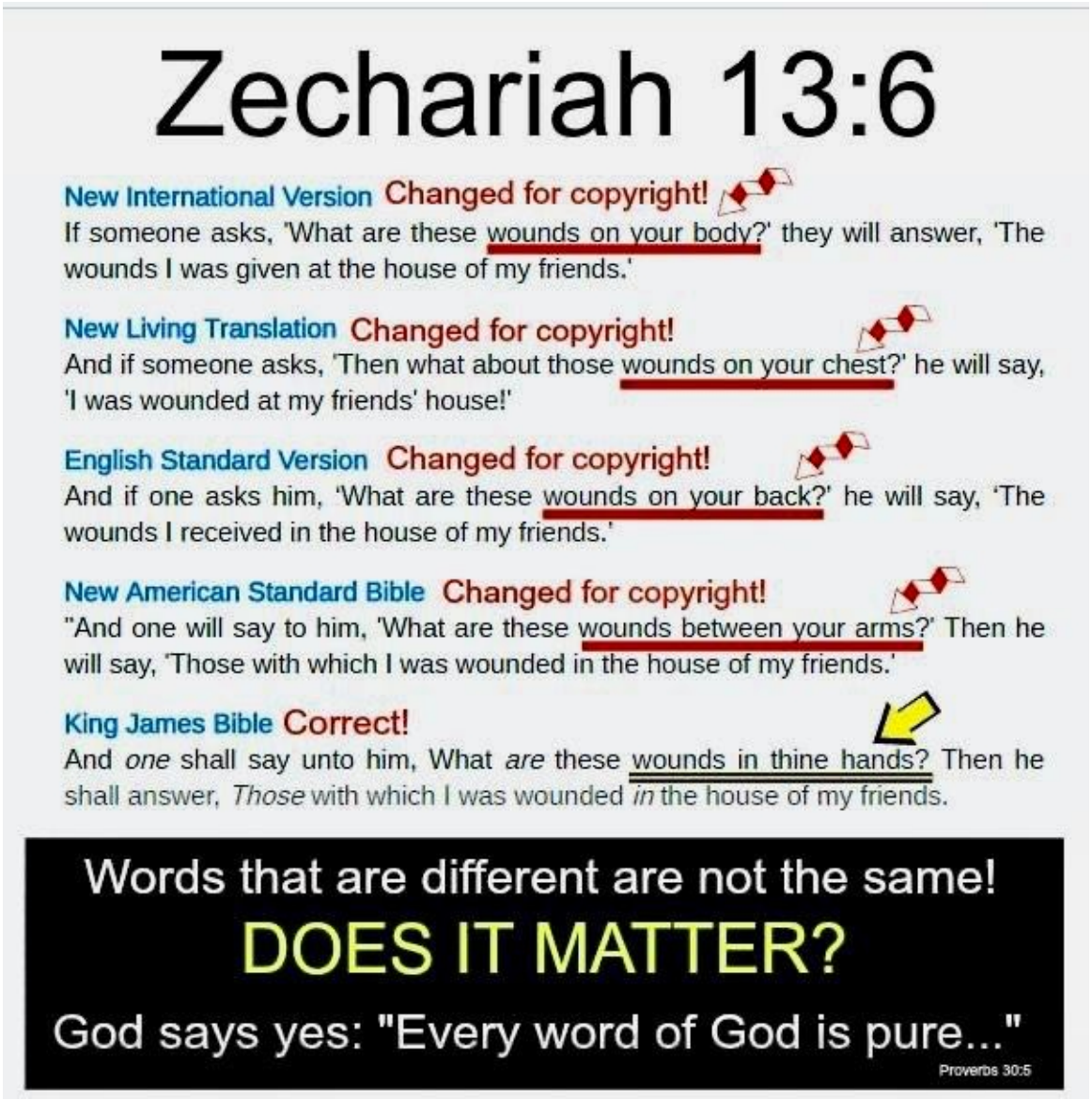

The Bible Changed And Corrupted For [2]Copyright Purposes

So, after a couple years of loneliness without my church family, I found and visited the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam. Their wicked pastor [a Pensacola Christian College (PCC) intern], Sean Quinlan, overheard me telling a fellow Christian brother to beware of the Devil's modern Bible revisions. He had overheard me talking about this issue numerous times over several months. He was eavesdropping on my personal conversations at church.

Pastor Quinlan shamefully eventually snapped in anger at me one night (outside the front door of church), when he overheard me warning a church member about Bob Jones University—because they sell, use and promote corrupt Bible versions. Quinlan called me "Obsessed over the Bible issue." I take that accusation as a badge of honor! You had better believe that I am "OBSESSED" over the Bible issue, and I make no apologies for it. SHAME on Sean Quinlan for defending the accursed Bob Jones camp and their Devil's Bibles and Lordship Salvation!!!

After that, I wasn't welcomed at the Lighthouse Baptist church anymore either. Pastor Quinlan shamefully even called Harvest Baptist Church on Guam: "Our sister church." What a wicked thing to say, sinfully bidding Godspeed to a Calvinist Lordship-Salvation-preaching CULT! 2nd John 1:11 says that Pastor Sean Quinlan and the members of Lighthouse Baptist Church are partaker of Harvest's evil deeds. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

And then I moved from Guam to Pensacola in 2021 and chose to go to Campus Church at PCC. I found out quickly and was sickened to learn, that PCC is buddies with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Harvest even plays Jeff Redlin's (the senior pastor at Campus Church) lame sermonettes on Harvest's KHMG 88.1 FM radio station on Guam. Birds of a feather flock together! Soon after I began attending Campus Church, I was falsely accused by the pastors of Campus Church of "finding weaknesses in preachers" after they viewed my website ministry.

One of my hateful enemies had contacted PCC to warn them about me, showing them my ministry websites exposing Harvest's incompetent Calvinist pastors on Guam. PCC's wicked leaders took offense! I learned to my horror that PCC is in bed spiritually committing adultery with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and the demonic Bob Jones University (BJU) cult. BJU uses, sells and promotes corruptible seed; that is, the Devil's Westcott and Hort perversions of God's Word. Sadly, Pastor Clarence Sexton is just as guilty! BJU preaches a wrong meaning of repentance, requiring lost sinners to forsake their sinful ways to get to Heaven. BJU wickedly bids Godspeed to their alumnus Dr. John MacArthur. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

In true love, I have TOLD THE TRUTH at all of these aforementioned ungodly institutions, hoping that they would become sound in the faith; but tragically, instead of embracing me as a truth-teller shewing forth righteousness, they have all wickedly, shamefully and consequentially thrown me under the bus and forgot about me. My innocent blood is upon all of their hands.

SHAME on PCC for bidding Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham and his Lordship Salvation heresy. SHAME on PCC for wickedly bidding Godspeed to the cult at Bob Jones University. By allowing their students to play intercollegiate sports together, PCC are telling their students and the world that right doctrine doesn't matter. PCC will never speak a word against the BJU camp for corrupting the Gospel. PCC are unequally yoked together with unbelievers (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17).

I am in the same boat as the Apostle Paul, although I am not an apostle; I'm just a humble broken sinner saved by grace. The MORE that I love pastors and churches and Bible colleges (to tell them the truth that Lordship Salvation is a lie, repentance doesn't mean to forsake your sinning, and the Devil's Bible versions are deadly), the LESS I am loved. I have felt very lonely as a preacher for many years—like the Lone Ranger—because I have had to stand alone, while ungodly neo-evangelicals pastors and Bible colleges leaders laugh at me in mockery, shun and ban me from attending their organizations, and count me as their enemy, for TELLING THE TRUTH.

If the leaders of these churches and Bible colleges truly knew and walked with God, then they would embrace me for telling the truth. They would applaud me for caring and contending for the Christian faith, and not just going along to get along with the crowd (which is what they are shamefully doing). Herd mentality is a very dangerous thing...



The sad truth is that PCC, BJU and Crown College only care about making lost more money. Consequently, they won't step on each other's toes, lest they lose future students and millions of dollars. Truly, the LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil, just as the Bible warns in 1st Timothy 6:10. The system always comes first at Pensacola Christian College, individual people do not matter! They are academic types at PCC and BJU, not church builders, so they woefully lack compassion for people.

The ironic thing about my ongoing long-time battle with the PCC and BJU camps, is that if they had simply welcomed me back to church (as I humbly requested umpteen times), I would have befriended them in love and removed all my criticisms on social media, just to have a church family. But those ungodly reprobates all refused. They all chose to side with the doctrinal errors of Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance, and to side with the Devil's Bibles instead of just doing the right thing.

The Bible warns that by PCC wickedly bidding Godspeed to the Bob Jones camp, they are guilty partakers of the same wickedness! PCC's pastors and leaders are preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!! They are the Bible says because they support BJU, who preach hardcore Lordship Salvation. That makes PCC equally guilty of damning men's souls to the everlasting Lake of Fire. Why would any parent entrust their son or daughter to these money-grubbing compromisers and sellouts at Pensacola Christian College? Please don't do it Mom and Dad, there are so many BETTER Bible colleges out there, like Commonwealth Baptist College in

Lexington, Kentucky (who still teach that the King James Bible is inspired). Did you know that BJU, Crown College and PCC all deny that we have an inspired Bible today? It is sadly very true!!!

Yes Paul, I know exactly how you feel. TELLING THE TRUTH comes at a high cost. My reward is waiting for me in Heaven. I'd love to give Paul a hug when I get to Heaven, knowing how his heart broke as professed Christian people outcast him as a troublemaker and enemy for TELLING THE TRUTH. □□□□□□□□□□ □:□□, "□□ □ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□, □□□□□□□□ □ □□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□?"

[4]

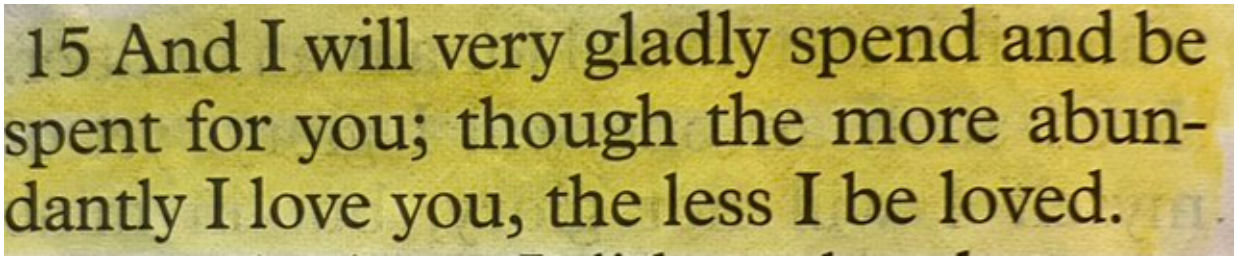

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEivxmsKP8KlOspNcVMzGmsz25ODPN9AioMUON1NH52FYzczK46yNp1_4BrtrHcv-Z-DoXUAhX1FMt2-WUE5ONLC9FyRytABCZK_8eM
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiqMiIDz27Mi0dlhbr0nXoWJ5qo787xAqkgsCGjAvJvxzr6kpkanNqY6egta64sbeHbXTUzOAzDfGdVHNZc5wT4cehxuY9ajj3e2QW
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEijLEU1u_TpPGHHHTmno5WZIfoszAuNCNR7gK9tTGqZXPvGCbX4ndIXOZA_bEv8_eVR7Xoi6HpAH57tLsS0B3p9KYC9NEv98gSaOm8

4.6.8 I Am An Idea (2023-06-12 14:37)

[1]

5804



Dr. Jack Hyles, Hammond, Ind.

(Loyal Pastor of First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, for 42 years)

I am an idea. I came to visit your mind. You held me for a moment and planned to capture me. You told me to wait for awhile while you did something else. I tired of waiting and took my flight. It is too bad, for I perhaps could have even changed your life or maybe I could have even changed the world or your family or your church. Maybe I was important or maybe I was unimportant, but you will never know, for you are too busy to lodge me.

I do not ask for a large place to reside—a three-by-five card is ample space for me, but I refuse to wait in the vestibule of your mind while you care for lesser things.

I am an idea. I came once to Edison, and I found lodging for me, and the Wright brothers housed me; so did Jonas Salk. I do not need to dwell on a scroll; I am not usually housed on stationery. I need no library for my walls or publication for my dwelling place. I simply ask for a three-by-five card or even a scratch paper.

I did not flee to another, for I was meant for you. God sent me, designed to be used by you, to help others, but you never stopped long enough to let me in. I knocked at the door of meditation, but it was locked. I sought entrance at the door of prayer, but it never opened. Just the slightest opening and I would have entered, but you never stopped to think, so I could not enter your mind.

I am an idea. Oh, after I left, you sought me diligently, but I was gone forever, for you placed me in your memory instead of on a three-by-five card. I cost you nothing; in fact, I will pay you rent if you will lodge me, and I will even move in with others like me on the same card, and you need not pay attention to me until you are ready, but I WILL NOT live in your memory. I will flee unless you lodge me on any kind of paper or on a three-by-five card.

If I leave, I will not come again to you or to another, and the world will never know me or the contribution I could have made. I did not ask for a home with gilded edges or leather binding or fancy parchment or gold lettering. I did not ask to be typed or printed or engraved– just to be scribbled was all that was necessary.

I do not ask that my landlord be a typist or typesetter or a commercial artist—just a doodler would have sufficed.

I sought not to be filed or be placed in an attaché or a briefcase; I sought only to live and be scribbled on a three-by-five card and placed in your pocket.

Dwelling on such a card I was able to make Russell Andersons out of common men, John Beilers from normal people, Jack DeCosters from the bourgeois and Wendell Evanses from average folk.

I am an idea. My neglectors dwell in prisons, stand in soup lines and live off welfare, and many of them work for those who housed me on a three-by-five card. I have made many wealthy and many famous, and those who housed me are called leaders while many neglectors call my landlords "lucky" and those who neglect me eat from the taxes of those who house me.

I am an idea. I dwell in the pockets of architects and surgeons and businessmen and authors and poets and successful pastors. In fact, I am near the heart of all successful people.

I am an idea. I am the difference between success and failure, an A and a B, a B and a C, a C and a D, and a D and an F. I am the difference between quitting and graduating, standing and falling, passing and failing.

I am an idea. Eventually I dwell in the pockets of better shirts. I am how they are afforded, though I do not ask for silk or satin or linen. I sought not Van Heusen or Arrow or Christian Dior. Any old card in any old pocket in any old shirt would have done.

I am an idea. I did not ask for transportation by a quill or typewriter or computer or even a pen– an old pencil would have sufficed. I want only a place to dwell on a simple three-by-five card.

You know many of my keepers: Abraham Lincoln, Benjamin Franklin, Louis Pasteur, John Rice, Lee Roberson, Ronald Reagan, Thomas Edison, Henry Ford, William Shakespeare, Robert Browning, Isaac Watts, George Washington, Bob Jones, and many more. My neglectors are named... I seem to have forgotten... so have you.

I am an idea. You need not be talented to keep me. I seem unimportant to talented people, and those who trust their good memories have forgotten me forever. I am born miraculously and quickly and die very soon unless placed immediately in the incubator of a three-by-five card. When I am so kept, I recommend others to you and they run to you for lodging. I never do it alone; I share my card with many like me and share my pocket with many other cards, and those who house me never seem to have pocket space for rent.

I am an idea. I pass by those who sleep in chapel and those who lie on activity reports and quitters and rule-breakers and gossips and critics and gluttons and sluggards and the unscheduled and the undisciplined.

In fact, this article is one like me. It was scribbled on a three-by-five card and placed in an Arrow shirt pocket worn by one who is not brilliant but who houses many like me. While I was in his pocket, I dwelt where this College once dwelt, where this building once lived, where this campus was once housed. I saw signs that said, “Books once lived here,” like BLUE DENIM AND LACE, HOW TO REAR CHILDREN, MEET THE HOLY SPIRIT and PLEASE PARDON MY POETRY.

I am an idea. Probably you did not hear me knock; I knock so softly that you did not hear me. I DO knock all day just in case you come to the door of meditation or to the window of thought and study. I did not force my way in, for those who are too busy to greet me are too busy to use me.

It would not have taken long; just let me be on a three-by-five card and forget me. I will stay there until you call, but I WILL NOT stay in your memory.

I am an idea. I wanted you; I needed you. I will soon die for lack of my natural habitat, and the world will never know me because of you, and to think that I did not ask to dwell 'neath a Hart, Shaffner, Marx, but just on a three-by-five card near your heart.

I am an idea. Now I am dying. I will soon be carried to a grave of uselessness by pallbearers of neglect. My grave will never be visited, for none knew me. I sigh for those who could have been known by millions if you could have taken thirty seconds and used an old pen and put me on any old three-by-five card. Millions could have met me and I could have had eternal life, but I was kept from the world... by you.

I am an idea. I did not ask for your I.Q. or for a financial report; I did not see what you look like, for beauty was not required. I did not notice your size or ability nor did I check your intelligence—I just wanted you. I did not even ask to live in your mind or in your heart or in your soul or even in your memory—just on a three-by-five card in your pocket.

I am an idea. I could have changed your life; I could have made you successful; I could have made you a blessing or perhaps even renowned or important or prosperous. But I came to you one day—you played, you partied, you slept, you even met me, but I was not important enough for immediate attention. You casually asked me to wait for a few minutes, but when you came for me, I was gone—gone forever—and to think I would have stayed if you had only taken a minute to house me on a three-by-five card.

I WAS an idea. I died in infancy. I now rest with many others of your children. My death was so needless. I wanted to live. We could have been so happy together. Now soon you will also die and few will remember you either, for the world will remember BOTH or NEITHER of us.

And to think, we both could have lived and been remembered if you had only housed me in any old pocket of any old shirt on any old paper.

Oh, by the way, have you noticed the epitaph on my tombstone? It reads, "He died for the lack of a three-by-five card."

—Jack Hyles

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjGW2_ENmeBSVBzxPmbqjj2sYYyH4G3DWu3xY4hhF7PqH6BJA9nJ37Wl47Xq6AQ_-PeFQ47zV0YascmvFRcoFTBgdt6AbjR0ioWCNo

---

4.6.9 Arnold Schwarzenegger's Tragic Religious Beliefs (2023-06-12 18:32)

John 3:3-7, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, *Ye must be born again*."

I was sad a few days ago when I found this disturbing article about Hollywood actor Arnold Schwarzenegger's religious faith...

> Arnold Schwarzenegger Recently Described Heaven as a 'Fantasy' in an Interview

Arnold Schwarzenegger is still keeping busy, but many want to know what the 'FUBAR' star's views on religion are at this point in his life.

BY [1]JOSEPH ALLEN

> June 7, 2023

Although he isn't the marquee superstar that he once was, [2]Arnold Schwarzenegger still has plenty of star power left in his tank. The former California governor is now doing press to promote his new Netflix show [3]FUBAR , and a recent interview he gave has raised eyebrows when it comes to his religious beliefs.

> Now, in the aftermath of the interview, many are wondering what Arnold really thinks about religion, and how his views might have changed over the course of his life. Here's what we know. ...
>
> **Arnold isn't so sure that heaven is real.**
> In a more recent interview with Danny DeVito, Arnold cast some skepticism on the idea that heaven s anything more than a fantasy.
>
> "It reminds me of Howard Stern's question to me," Arnold said during their conversation for [4]Interview Magazine. "'Tell me, governor, what happens to us when we die?' I said, 'Nothing. You're six feet under. Anyone that tells you something else is a f–king liar.'"
>
> "I said, 'We don't know what happens with the soul and all this spiritual stuff

that I’m not an expert in, but I know that the body as we see each other now, we will never see each other again like that,’" he added.

Danny chimed in, adding "we deteriorate."

..."Except in some fantasy," the Terminator actor continued. "When people talk about, ‘I will see them again in heaven,’ it sounds so good, but the reality is that we won’t see each other again after we’re gone. That’s the sad part. I know people feel comfortable with death, but I don’t. Because I will f–king miss the s–t out of everything. To sit with you here, that will one day be gone?"

SOURCE: [5]https://www.distractify.com/p/arnold-schwarzenegger-religion

Isn’t that tragic? Arnold thinks when you’re dead, that’s it. He doesn’t believe in a literal Heaven or a literal Hell. I feel sad for him. How can you go to Heaven if you don’t even believe in Heaven?

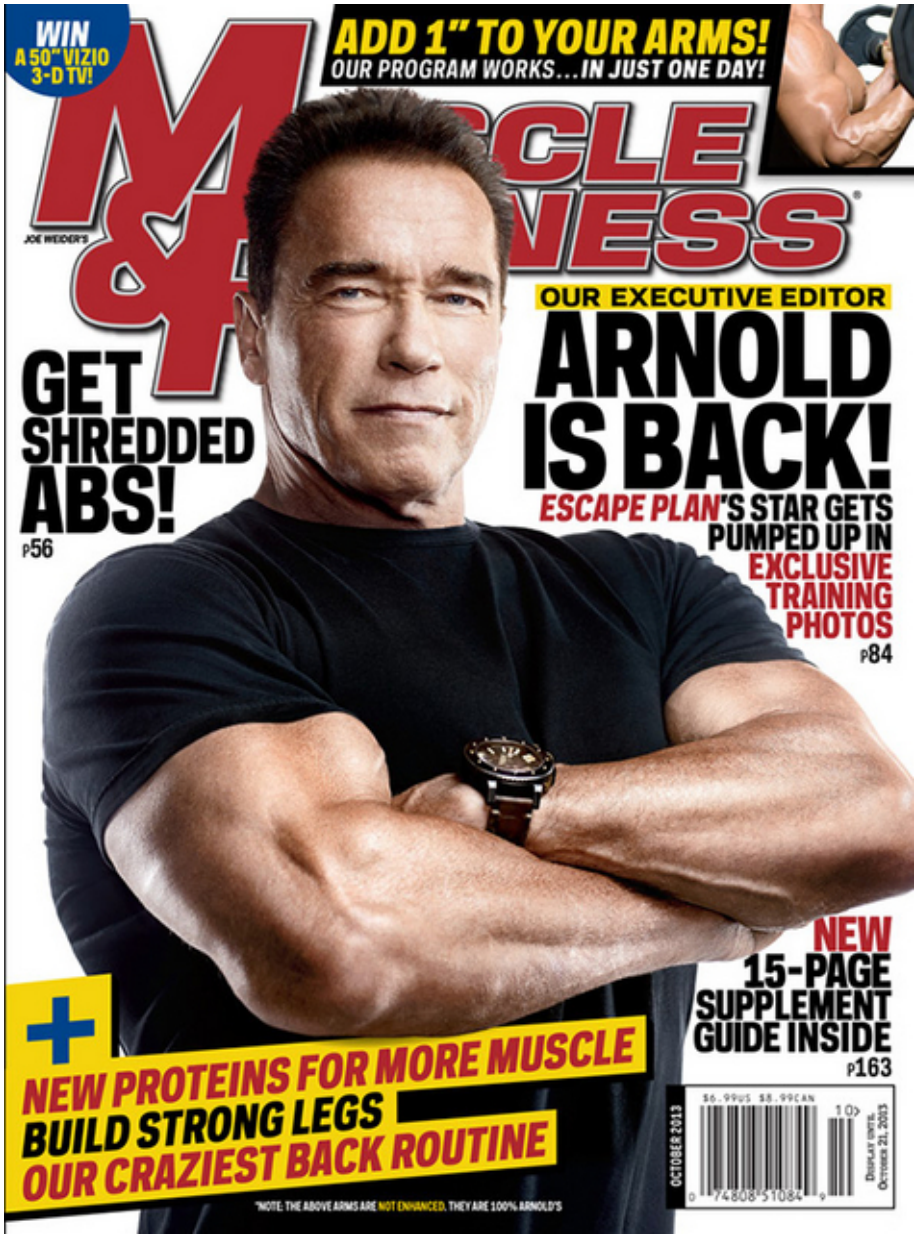

I personally like Arnold Schwarzenegger. I love his acting in Terminator, Predator and other popular movies he has starred in. Since I didn't live in California, I can't really comment on his performance as California's Governator... lol. As messed up as the state of California has been for the past half century, I really couldn't fault any one man for not being able to save the state from itself. And then of course, there is Arnold's body-building career. He actually won the Mr. Olympus World Championship titled for ten years in the 1970's. The pictures of Arnold's muscular physique back then was nothing short of breathtaking. He admits to using steroids, which is obvious to anyone who knows even the least bit about steroids. Wow!

But now, 40 years later, Arnold Schwarzenegger is just a normal looking guy, with average sized muscles. That is because once you stop taking the steroids, you lose the muscles that the steroids helped you gain. Thankfully Arnold took the steroids under the supervision of a

doctor. Many body builders have died from taking steroids who didn't know what they were doing, or pushed it too far too fast. The human heart can only take so much abuse!

On a side note, the phony type of Christianity that they practice at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today is like Christianity on steroids. PCC looks all big and bad to the religious world, but when all is said and done everybody will realize how pathetic, wimpy and small they really are in God's eyes. PCC is a disgrace to the Christian world today, treating people like garbage. To God ALL LIVES MATTER, but at PCC and their pathetic Campus Church only SOME LIVES MATTER. I say that to their utter shame and contempt. I digress.

I wish

Arnold Schwarzenegger would come to Christ to be saved. Hollywood makes men and women filthy rich, so that they forget about God and think that they don't need a Savior, but they do. Oh they do need a Savior!

Arnold Schwarzenegger is now 75 years old and aging quickly. The guy is amazing! Yet, the Bibles asks, what does it profit a man if he gains the whole world, yet dies in his sins and loses his soul? Jesus Himself said in no uncertain terms in **John 3:3b, "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

Arnold Schwarzenegger has no faith in Jesus Christ. That means he is not saved. That is, he has never been born-again by the Holy Spirit of God. Jesus plainly warned in **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."**

Arnold Schwarzenegger said he grew up in the Roman Catholic church. Catholicism is s prisonhouse of religion. You'll never get to Heaven through keeping the damnable Seven Sacraments of the Catholic cult. Albeit, although Schwarzenegger grew up in Roman Catholicism, he clearly has departed from it (thank God). That's a good start to coming to Christ!

For an unsaved religion person, you first have to convince them that they are wrong in their faith.

So it is good in a sense that

Schwarzenegger doesn't believe in Catholicism, because now he is only one step away from being saved instead of two. I have often said that the hardest thing about getting people saved is first getting them lost. Arnold is lost, he just needs to come to Jesus Christ alone in faith to be saved. Dear reader, if you will simply come to God as a guilty sinner, and believe that Jesus has already done it all for you through Calvary's cross, believing that Jesus is risen from the dead, you will be instantly and forever saved.

It is my sincere hope and prayer (I just prayed for Arnold

Schwarzenegger

) that the Lord will give him another opportunity to be saved (maybe even read this blog online), and come to faith in the saving knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ. **John 6:47,**

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”

1. https://www.distractify.com/a/joseph-allen
2. https://www.distractify.com/p/arnold-schwarzenegger-maria-shriver-relationship-timeline
3. https://www.distractify.com/p/is-fubar-a-sequel-to-true-lies
4. https://www.interviewmagazine.com/film/arnold-schwarzenegger-and-danny-devito-on-life-and-death
5. https://www.distractify.com/p/arnold-schwarzenegger-religion
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgdsPCyqpDS9Ch_OVx-lu5ec1PzZ5inuckAZSOC9BIv8zshueyQ_vy3p47G9SyDyUbg7DMRKAgG-mOkBrTmTXeRM0lzre4C2jz6xtK

4.6.10 Why King James Bible Only? (2023-06-13 20:00)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.”

1.) THE TWO CITIES

Dr. Jack Moorman, who spent many years in researching the question of Bible versions, has stated that the transmission of the Greek text of the New Testament is essentially a "tale of two cities", viz., Antioch and Alexandria. Dr. Moorman writes:

> "Just as surely as the King James text was woven into the spiritual life of Antioch in Syria, so was the modern versions text in Alexandria. Today a person must decide whether he is more comfortable with a Bible whose roots go back to one or the other of these two cities...certainly Antioch has by far the most glorious heritage."

ANTIOCH: Here was the springboard for the Gentile church. It became the center for Gentile Christians just as Jerusalem was for the Jews. "The disciples were called Christians first at Antioch" (Acts 11:26). Antioch was the center for the outreach of the apostle Paul and his missionary journeys. Many of the disciples also visited Antioch. Antioch was the ‘ heartbeat’ of Christianity.

ALEXANDRIA: The place where most of the modern texts and translations originated, had no such glory. It is true, however, that Alexandria became a center of intellectualism. Such men as Clement and Origen were active in this area. It was also noted as a place where every deviant sect was represented. Religious corruption and false doctrines were prevalent including Gnosticism, Arianism, pagan philosophy, etc. Alexandria was the place where the intellectuals of Christianity were attracted.

2.) THE TWO ESSENTIALS
INSPIRATION and **PRESERVATION**

Since God has inspired His Word, has He also preserved His Word? Has He preserved it for every generation in any language anywhere? YES!

The Westminster Confession (1646) states: "The Scriptures were immediately inspired of God and under His singular care and providence kept pure in all ages."

The Bible has the final say in the matter: 'The words of the Lord are pure words...Thou shalt keep them, O Lord, Thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.' **Psalm 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.**

Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever." What is Verse 7 promising will be *preserved*? Obviously, the *pure words* from Verse 6.

If we accept the *Inspiration* of Scripture, then we must also accept that every word has been (and will be) perfectly *Preserved* through the ages for local churches. Both Inspiration and Preservation together are essential Bible doctrines. Beware of false teachers today who errantly claim that the King James Bible is preserved, but not inspired or perfect. If we do not have an inspired perfect Holy Bible today, then we do not have THE TRUTH. If even one portion of the Bible could be corrupted and in error, then any portion could be corrupt, and we cannot trust our Bibles today.

Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) rightly proposed the rhetorical question: "What good is preservation without inspiration?" You could just as easily turn the question around and ask: "What good is inspiration without preservation?" That is to say, what good would it have been for God to give His perfectly inspired **" very pure**

" (Psalms 119:140) words to holy men of old, if those words lost their inspiration and became tainted by flawed men during translation over the millenniums

?

3.) THE TWO HERETICS *

CLEMENT: He accepted Greek philosophy and the Apocrypha as divinely authoritative. He was head of the catechetical school at Alexandria and believed that salvation could be obtained through various means including baptism, faith and works, faith alone et cetera.

ORIGEN: He also became head of the catechetical school. A man of superior intellect he however denied the Bible's historicity, eternal punishment, the Holy Spirit's eternality, salvation by grace etc. He was given to the allegorizing of scripture.

*** Data from the excellent book: "Final Authority" by Dr. William P. Grady**

4.) THE TWO FALSE WITNESSES **

Discarded and hidden for 1500 years, these two corrupted manuscripts form the basis of all **MODERN VERSIONS**. They disagree with each other in over 3000 places in the Gospels alone. It is the **VATICAN MSS**. (which include the Apocrypha) that the translators mostly relied upon. Both had their roots in Alexandria and show the influence of Origen.

**** Data from H.C. Hoskier's "Codex B and its Allies"**

A total of 43 other manuscripts indicate some support for this text compared to 5210 which support the Traditional Text. † John W. Burgon states: "These are two of the least trustworthy documents in existence..." ('Revision Revised.')

5.) THE TWO APOSTATE REVISIONISTS

BROOKE WESTCOTT & FENTON HORT

Both men were apostates.

Brooke Westcott did not accept:

- Genesis 1-3
- Bodily resurrection of Jesus Christ
- Miracles and literal coming of Jesus Christ
- Was partial to Romish ways.

Hort did not accept:

- The infallibility of Scripture
- He also favored Darwin's theory of evolution.

Both men did not believe in eternal punishment or the vicarious atonement. (Data from, 'Life & Letters,' 1896,1903)

6.) CHANGES COMPARED WITH THE TRADITIONAL TEXT *

GREEK WORDS: Added = 306

GREEK WORDS:

Omitted = 2987

VERSES: Omitted = 20

*** Data from E.W. Fowler's "Evaluating Versions of the N.T."**

Note: Most of these changes originate in the Westcott-Hort text and most have been carried into the modern PERversions. The following post lists 300 verses that have been changed, removed or omitted in the seven most popular Bible PERversions:

New International Version (NIV)
New American Standard Version (NASV)
New King James Version (NKJV)
Revised Standard Version (RSV)
New Revised Standard Version (NRSV)
The Living Bible (TLB)
New Century Version (NCV)

- Matthew 1:25 REMOVED "Firstborn"
- Matthew 5:22 REMOVED "without a cause"
- Matthew 5:44 REMOVED 12 WORDS "bless them that curse you…"
- Matthew 6:13 REMOVED LAST 14 WORDS (For thine is the kingdom…)
- Matthew 6:27 CHANGED "cubit to his stature" TO "hour to his life", et. al.
- Matthew 6:33 REMOVED "of God"
- Matthew 8:29 REMOVED "Jesus"
- Matthew 9:13 REMOVED "to repentance" (see also Mark 2:17)

- Matthew 11:23 REMOVED "hell"
- Matthew 12:6 REMOVED “one greater” TO “something greater”
- Matthew 12:35 REMOVED “of the heart”
- Matthew 12:40 CHANGED “whale” TO “fish”, "sea monster"
- Matthew 12:47 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- Matthew 13:51 REMOVED “Lord”
- Matthew 15:8 REMOVED “draweth nigh unto me with their mouth”
- Matthew 16:3 REMOVED “o ye hypocrites”
- Matthew 16:18 REMOVED "hell"
- Matthew 16:20 REMOVED “Jesus”
- Matthew 17:21 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- Matthew 18:11 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE (key verse)
- Matthew 18:26 REMOVED "and worshipped him" (refers to Jesus Christ)
- Matthew 19:9 REMOVED LAST 11 WORDS
- Matthew 19:17 CHANGED “Why callest thou me good” TO “Why do you ask me about what is good”
- Matthew 19:17 REMOVED “God”
- Matthew 20:7 REMOVED “and whatsoever is right that shall ye receive”
- Matthew 20:16 REMOVED “for many be called but few chosen”
- Matthew 20:20 CHANGED “worshipping him” TO “kneeling down”
- Matthew 20:22 REMOVED 12 WORDS “baptized with Christ’s baptism”
- Matthew 21:44 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- Matthew 23:14 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSEN
- Matthew 23:33 CHANGED "damnation" TO "condemn", et. al.
- Matthew 24:36 ADDED “nor the Son”
- Matthew 24:36 CHANGED “my Father” TO “the Father”
- Matthew 25:13 REMOVED “wherein the Son of man cometh”
- Matthew 27:35 REMOVED LAST 25 WORDS
- Matthew 27:54 CHANGED “the Son of God” TO “a son of God”
- Matthew 28:2 REMOVED “from the door”
- Matthew 28:9 REMOVED “And as they went to tell his disciples”

- Mark 1:1 REMOVED "the Son of God"
- Mark 1:2 CHANGED “prophets” TO “Isaiah” (blatant & boldface LIE)
- Mark 1:14 REMOVED “of the kingdom” (gospel … of God)
- Mark 1:31 REMOVED “immediately”
- Mark 2:17 REMOVED “to repentance”
- Mark 3:29 CHANGED “eternal damnation” TO “eternal sin”, et al.
- Mark 6:11 REMOVED LAST 23 WORDS
- Mark 7:8 REMOVED LAST 15 WORDS
- Mark 7:16 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- Mark 9:24 REMOVED “Lord” (refers to Jesus Christ)
- Mark 9:44 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE (about hell)
- Mark 9:46 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE (about hell)
- Mark 9:49 REMOVED “and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt”
- Mark 10:21 REMOVED “take up the cross”
- Mark 10:24 REMOVED “for them that trust in riches”
- Mark 11:10 REMOVED “that cometh in the name of the Lord"
- Mark 11:26 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- Mark 12:23 REMOVED “when they shall rise”
- Mark 12:40 CHANGED "greater damnation" TO "punished most severely, greater condemnation”
- Mark 13:6 CHANGED "I am Christ" TO "I am He, the One"
- Mark 13:14 REMOVED “spoken of by Daniel the prophet”
- Mark 13:33 REMOVED “and pray”
- Mark 14:68 REMOVED “and the cock crew”
- Mark 15:28 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- Mark 16:9-20 REMOVED ENTIRE LAST 12 VERSES of Mark 16!
- Luke 1:28 REMOVED “blessed art thou among women”
- Luke 2:14 CHANGED "good will toward men" TO "to men on whom his favor rests”, et. al.
- Luke 2:22 CHANGED “her” TO “their” (makes Jesus Christ a sinner)
- Luke 2:33 CHANGED “Joseph” TO “his father” (attacks virgin birth of Jesus Christ)
- Luke 2:43 CHANGED “Joseph and his mother” TO “parents” (makes Jesus Christ to be only a mere frail man instead of God-Man or God manifests in the sinless flesh)

- Luke 4:4 REMOVED “but by every word of God”
- Luke 4:8 REMOVED “get thee behind me, Satan”
- Luke 4:18 REMOVED 8 WORDS “he hath sent me to heal…”
- Luke 4:41 REMOVED “Christ”
- Luke 6:48 CHANGED “founded upon a rock” TO “well built”
- Luke 9:54 REMOVED “even as Elijah did”
- Luke 9:55 REMOVED 9 WORDS “ye know not what manner of spirit…”
- Luke 9:56 REMOVED FIRST 16 WORDS "For the Son of man is not come to destroy men’s lives, but to save them.”
- Luke 9:57 REMOVED "Lord"
- Luke 10:15 REMOVED "hell"
- Luke 11:2 REMOVED 15 WORDS from Lord’s prayer
- Luke 11:4 REMOVED "but deliver us from evil" (Lord’s prayer)
- Luke 11:29 REMOVED “the prophet”
- Luke 16:23 REMOVED “hell”
- Luke 17:36 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- Luke 21:4 REMOVED “cast in unto the offerings of God”
- Luke 21:8 CHANGED "I am Christ" TO "I am He, the One"
- Luke 22:64 REMOVED “they struck him on the face”
- Luke 23:17 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- Luke 23:38 REMOVED “letters of Greek, Latin, Hebrew”
- Luke 23:42 REMOVED “Lord” (thief on the cross – getting saved!)
- Luke 24:6 REMOVED “He is not here, but is risen” (bodily resurrection of Jesus Christ)
- Luke 24:49 REMOVED “of Jerusalem”
- John 1:14, 18 REMOVED “begotten” (refers to Jesus Christ)
- John 1:27 REMOVED “is preferred before me”
- John 3:13 REMOVED “which is in heaven” (refers to Jesus Christ)
- John 3:15 REMOVED “should not perish” (believeth in him…)
- John 3:16 REMOVED “begotten”
- John 3:18 REMOVED “begotten”
- John 4:24 CHANGED "God is a Spirit" TO "God is Spirit"

- John 4:42 REMOVED “the Christ”
- John 5:3 REMOVED LAST 7 WORDS
- John 5:4 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- John 5:16 REMOVED “and sought to slay him”
- John 5:29 CHANGED "damnation" TO "condemn", "judgement"
- John 6:47 REMOVED “on Me” (He that believeth…)
- John 6:69 CHANGED “Christ, the Son of the living God” TO “Holy One of God”
- John 7:53-8:11 REMOVED VERSES 7:53 – 8:11
- John 8;9 REMOVED “being convicted by their own conscience”
- John 8:47 REMOVED “heareth God’s words” TO “hears what God says”
- John 8:59 REMOVED LAST 10 WORDS “going through the midst…"
- John 9:4 CHANGED “I must work the works” TO “We must work the works”
- John 9:35 CHANGED “Son of God” TO "Son of Man", "Messiah"
- John 11:41 REMOVED “For the place where the dead was laid”
- John 14:2 CHANGED “mansions” TO “rooms”, “dwelling places”
- John 14:16 CHANGED "Comforter" TO "Helper", "Counselor", et. al.
- John 16:16 REMOVED “because I go to the Father”
- John 17:12 REMOVED “in the world”
- Acts 1:3 CHANGED “infallible” TO “convincing” et. al.
- Acts 2:30 REMOVED “he would raise up Christ"
- Acts 2:31 REMOVED “hell”
- Acts 2:38 CHANGED "remission of sins" TO "forgiveness of sins"
- Acts 4:27,30 CHANGED “holy child” TO “holy servant” (attacks the deity of Jesus Christ)
- Acts 7:30 REMOVED “of the Lord” (angel of the Lord)
- Acts 7:37 REMOVED “Him shall ye hear”
- Acts 8:37 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE (major salvation verse)
- Acts 9:5 REMOVED “it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks"
- Acts 10:6 REMOVED “he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do”
- Acts 15:11 REMOVED “Christ”
- Acts 15:18 CHANGED "beginning of the world" TO "…eternity", "…ages"
- Acts 15:34 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE

- Acts 16:31 REMOVED “Christ” (Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ)
- Acts 17:16 CHANGED “stirred” TO “provoked”, "distressed" et. al.
- Acts 17:22 CHANGED “Mars Hill” TO ”Areopagus”
- Acts 17:22 REMOVED “superstitious” TO “religious”
- Acts 17:26 REMOVED “blood”
- Acts 17:29 CHANGED "Godhead" TO "Divine Nature", "divine being"
- Acts 19:35 REMOVED "worshipper"
- Acts 20:21 REMOVED "Christ"
- Acts 20:24 REMOVED “none of these things move me. . .”
- Acts 20:25 REMOVED “of God”
- Acts 23:9 REMOVED “let us not fight against God”
- Acts 24:7 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- Acts 24:14 CHANGED "heresy" TO "sect"
- Acts 24:15 REMOVED “of the dead” (Resurrection)
- Acts 28:16 REMOVED 11 WORDS
- Acts 28:29 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- Romans 1:3 REMOVED “Jesus Christ our Lord”
- Romans 1:16 REMOVED “of Christ” (gospel of Christ)
- Romans 1:18 CHANGED “hold the truth” TO “suppress the truth”
- Romans 1:25 CHANGED “changed the truth” TO “exchanged the truth”
- Romans 1:29 REMOVED “fornication”
- Romans 5:8 CHANGED "commendeth" to "demonstrates", et. al.
- Romans 6:8 CHANGED "we be dead" TO "we died"
- Romans 6:11 REMOVED "our Lord"
- Romans 8:1 REMOVED LAST 10 WORDS
- Romans 9:28 REMOVED “in righteousness”
- Romans 10:15 REMOVED LAST 9 WORDS
- Romans 10:17 CHANGED “word of God” TO "word of Christ"
- Romans 11:6 REMOVED. THE LAST 18 WORDS ARE OMITTED.
- Romans 13:2 CHANGED "damnation" TO "judgment" et. al.
- Romans 13:9 REMOVED “Thou shall not bear false witness”

- Romans 14:6 REMOVED 15 WORDS
- Romans 14:10 CHANGED “the judgement seat of Christ” TO “God’s judgment seat” et. al.
- Romans 14:21 REMOVED “or is offended", "or is made weak”
- Romans 14:23 CHANGED "damned" TO "condemned"
- Romans 15:8 REMOVED "Jesus"
- Romans 15:19 REMOVED “of God”
- Romans 15:29 REMOVED “of the gospel”
- Romans 16:18 CHANGED "good words and fair speeches" TO "smooth talk and flattery"
- Romans 16:24 REMOVED ENTIRE VERSE
- 1 Corinthians 1:21 CHANGED “foolishness of preaching” TO “foolishness of the message preached”
- 1 Corinthians 1:22 REMOVED “require” TO “request”, ask (Jews require a sign)
- 1 Corinthians 5:4 REMOVED “Christ” (TWICE)
- 1 Corinthians 5:7 REMOVED “for us” (Christ sacrificed)
- 1 Corinthians 6:9 CHANGED "effeminate" TO "male prostitutes" et. al.
- 1 Corinthians 6:20 REMOVED “and in your spirit, which are God’s”
- 1 Corinthians 7:5 REMOVED “fasting” (with prayer)
- 1 Corinthians 7:39 REMOVED “by the law” (The wife is bound)
- 1 Corinthians 9:1 REMOVED “Christ”
- 1 Corinthians 9:27 CHANGED “I keep my body” TO “I beat my body” et. al.
- 1 Corinthians 9:27 CHANGED “castaway” TO “disqualified” et. al.
- 1 Corinthians 10:28 REMOVED LAST 10 WORDS (“the earth is the Lord’s…”)
- 1 Corinthians 11:11 REMOVED “in the Lord"
- 1 Corinthians 11:24 REMOVED “take eat . . . broken…” (Lord’s Supper)
- 1 Corinthians 11:29 CHANGED "damnation" TO "judgment" (Lord’s Supper)
- 1 Corinthians 11:29 REMOVED “unworthily”
- 1 Corinthians 14:33 CHANGED “author of confusion” TO “a God of disorder” et al.
- 1 Corinthians 15:47 CHANGED Lord from heaven TO man from heaven
- 1 Corinthians 15:55 CHANGED “grave” TO “Hades”, "death"
- 1 Corinthians 16:22 REMOVED “Jesus Christ”

- 1 Corinthians 16:23 REMOVED “Christ”
- 2 Corinthians 2:10 CHANGED “person of Christ” TO “presence of Christ”
- 2 Corinthians 2:17 CHANGED “corrupt” TO “peddle”, "sell" (word of God)
- 2 Corinthians 4:6 REMOVED “Jesus”
- 2 Corinthians 4:10 REMOVED “the Lord”
- 2 Corinthians 5:17 CHANGED “creature” TO “creation”
- 2 Corinthians 5:18 REMOVED “Jesus”
- 2 Corinthians 10:5 CHANGED “Casting down imaginations” TO “We demolish arguments” et. al.
- 2 Corinthians 11:6 CHANGED "rude in speech" TO "untrained in speech"
- 2 Corinthians 11:31 REMOVED “Christ”
- Galatians 2:20 REMOVED “nevertheless I live”
- Galatians 3:1 REMOVED "that ye should not obey the truth"
- Galatians 3:17 REMOVED “in Christ” (confirmed…of God in Christ)
- Galatians 4:7 REMOVED “through Christ” (heir of God through Christ)
- Galatians 5:4 CHANGED “no effect” TO “estranged from”, "alienated"
- Galatians 6:15 REMOVED “For in Christ Jesus”
- Galatians 6:17 REMOVED “the Lord”
- Ephesians 1:6 REMOVED “accepted in the beloved”
- Ephesians 3:9 REMOVED “by Jesus Christ” (who created all things by)
- Ephesians 3:14 REMOVED “of our Lord Jesus Christ”
- Ephesians 5:9 CHANGED "fruit of the Spirit" TO "fruit of the light"
- Ephesians 5:30 REMOVED “of his flesh, and of his bones”
- Philippians 2:6 CHANGED “thought it not robbery to be equal with God" TO "did not consider equality with God something to be grasped" et. al.
- Philippians 2:7 CHANGED “made” TO “emptied”
- Philippians 3:8 CHANGED "dung" TO "rubbish", "trash"
- Philippians 3:16 REMOVED LAST 13 WORDS
- Philippians 4:13 CHANGED "through Christ" TO "through him"
- Colossians 1:2 REMOVED “and the Lord Jesus Christ”
- Colossians 1:14 REMOVED “through His blood” (redemption through…)

- Colossians 1:28 REMOVED “Jesus”
- Colossians 3:6 REMOVED “on the children of disobedience”
- 1 Thessalonians 1:1 REMOVED LAST 9 WORDS (from God our father…)
- 1 Thessalonians 2:19 REMOVED “Christ”
- 1 Thessalonians 3:11 REMOVED “Christ”
- 1 Thessalonians 3:13 REMOVED “Christ”
- 1 Thessalonians 5:22 CHANGED “all appearance of evil” TO “every form of evil”
- 2 Thessalonians 1:8 REMOVED “Christ”
- 2 Thessalonians 1:12 REMOVED "Christ"
- 1 Timothy 1:1 REMOVED "Lord"
- 1 Timothy 1:17 REMOVED “wise” (the only wise God)
- 1 Timothy 2:7 REMOVED “in Christ” (…the truth in Christ)
- 1 Timothy 3:16 CHANGED “God” TO “he” (God manifest in the flesh as Jesus Christ)
- 1 Timothy 4:12 REMOVED “in spirit”
- 1 Timothy 5:21 REMOVED "Lord"
- 1 Timothy 6:1 CHANGED "blasphemed" TO "spoken against" et. al.
- 1 Timothy 6:5 CHANGED "gain is godliness" TO "godliness is a means of gain" et. al.
- 1 Timothy 6:5 REMOVED “from such withdraw thyself”
- 1 Timothy 6:10 CHANGED “root of all evil” TO “root of all kinds of evil”
- 1 Timothy 6:19 CHANGED “eternal life” TO “the life that is truly life”
- 1 Timothy 6:20 CHANGED “science” TO “knowledge”
- 2 Timothy 1:11 REMOVED “of the gentiles"
- 2 Timothy 2:15 REMOVED “study” (only command to study the words of God)
- 2 Timothy 3:3 CHANGED "of those that are good" TO "good"
- 2 Timothy 4:1 REMOVED “the Lord”
- 2 Timothy 4:22 REMOVED “Jesus Christ”
- Hebrews 1:3 CHANGED “by himself purged our sins” TO “provided purification for sins”
- Hebrews 2:7 REMOVED LAST 10 WORDS (and didst set him over the works…)
- Hebrews 3:1 REMOVED “Christ Jesus” (High Priest of our…)
- Hebrews 7:21 REMOVED “after the order of Melchisedec”
- Hebrews 10:34 REMOVED “in heaven” (ye have in heaven a better)

- Hebrews 11:11 REMOVED “was delivered of a child”
- James 5:16 CHANGED “faults” TO “sins”
- 1 Peter 1:22 REMOVED “through the Spirit”
- 1 Peter 2:2 REMOVED “of the word” (sincere milk of the word)
- 1 Peter 2:2 CHANGED “grow thereby” TO “grow up in your salvation”
- 1 Peter 3:15 CHANGED "the Lord God" TO "Christ as Lord" et. al.
- 1 Peter 4:1 REMOVED “for us” (Christ hath suffered for us)
- 1 Peter 4:14 REMOVED LAST 15 WORDS
- 1 Peter 5:10 REMOVED “Jesus”
- 1 Peter 5:11 REMOVED “glory" (to Him be glory and dominion)
- 1 Peter 5:14 REMOVED "Jesus"
- 2 Peter 2:1 CHANGED "damnable" TO "destructive"
- 2 Peter 2:17 REMOVED “for ever” (darkness is reserved for ever)
- 2 Peter 3:9 REMOVED “us” TO “you”
- 1 John 1:7 REMOVED “Christ”
- 1 John 3:16 REMOVED “of God” (love of God)
- 1 John 4:3 REMOVED “Christ is come in the flesh” (antichrist)
- 1 John 4:9 REMOVED “begotten”
- 1 John 4:19 REMOVED "him" (We love him, because he first…)
- 1 John 5:7 REMOVED LAST 15 WORDS
- 1 John 5:8 REMOVED FIRST 9 WORDS
- 1 John 5:13 REMOVED LAST 13 WORDS
- 1 John 5:13 ADDED "continue to" (denys eternal security in Christ)
- 2 John 1:3 REMOVED "the Lord"
- Jude 1:25 REMOVED “wise” (Referring to God)
- Revelation 1:8 REMOVED “the beginning and the ending”
- Revelation 1:9 REMOVED Christ (TWICE)
- Revelation 1:11 REMOVED “I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last."
- Revelation 1:18 REMOVED "hell"
- Revelation 2:13 CHANGED "Satan’s seat" TO "Satan’s throne"
- Revelation 2:15 REMOVED “which thing I hate”

- Revelation 5:14 REMOVED “Him that liveth for ever and ever”
- Revelation 6:8 REMOVED "Hell"
- Revelation 6:17 CHANGED "his wrath" TO "their wrath"
- Revelation 8:13 CHANGED “angel” TO “eagle”
- Revelation 11:15 CHANGED “kingdoms” TO “kingdom”
- Revelation 11:17 REMOVED “and art to come”
- Revelation 12:12 REMOVED “inhabiters of"
- Revelation 12:17 REMOVED “Christ”
- Revelation 14:5 REMOVED “before the throne of God”
- Revelation 15:3 CHANGED "King of saints" TO "King of the ages" et. al.
- Revelation 16:5 REMOVED "and shalt be" (refers to deity of Jesus)
- Revelation 16:7 CHANGED "And I heard another out of the altar say" TO "And I heard the altar respond"
- Revelation 16:17 REMOVED “of heaven”
- Revelation 20:9 REMOVED “from God out of”
- Revelation 20:12 CHANGED “God” TO “throne”
- Revelation 20:13 REMOVED "hell"
- Revelation 20:14 REMOVED "hell"
- Revelation 21:24 REMOVED “of them which are saved"
- Revelation 22:14 CHANGED “do his commandments” TO “wash their robes”
- Revelation 22:21 REMOVED "Christ"

God is strongly against all those Bible agnostics, Bible butchers and Bible critics who are distorting and attacking His Authorized HOLY BOOK.

GOD ALONE is the rightful claimed AUTHOR and COPYRIGHT HOLDER of the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE (in both the complete Old Testament & New Testament, from Genesis through Revelation). Men cannot claim copyright to God’s inspired Word. So, if any modern Bible version publisher boastfully claims their new bible to be copyrighted, you know right away that it is not a HOLY BIBLE!!!

It is sad that most churchgoers today cannot spot a counterfeit bible. Beware of Satan’s false bibles! Please use only a King James Bible.

I like what Pastor Jack Hyles said:

“The King James is not ’a version,’ it is THE BIBLE!” Dr. Hyles refused to sign anyone’s bible if it wasn’t a King James Bible. To that I say, amen and amen! In any particular language there can be only one true Bible! God only Authored ONE BOOK!!! I humbly believe that Book to be the inspired King James Bible.

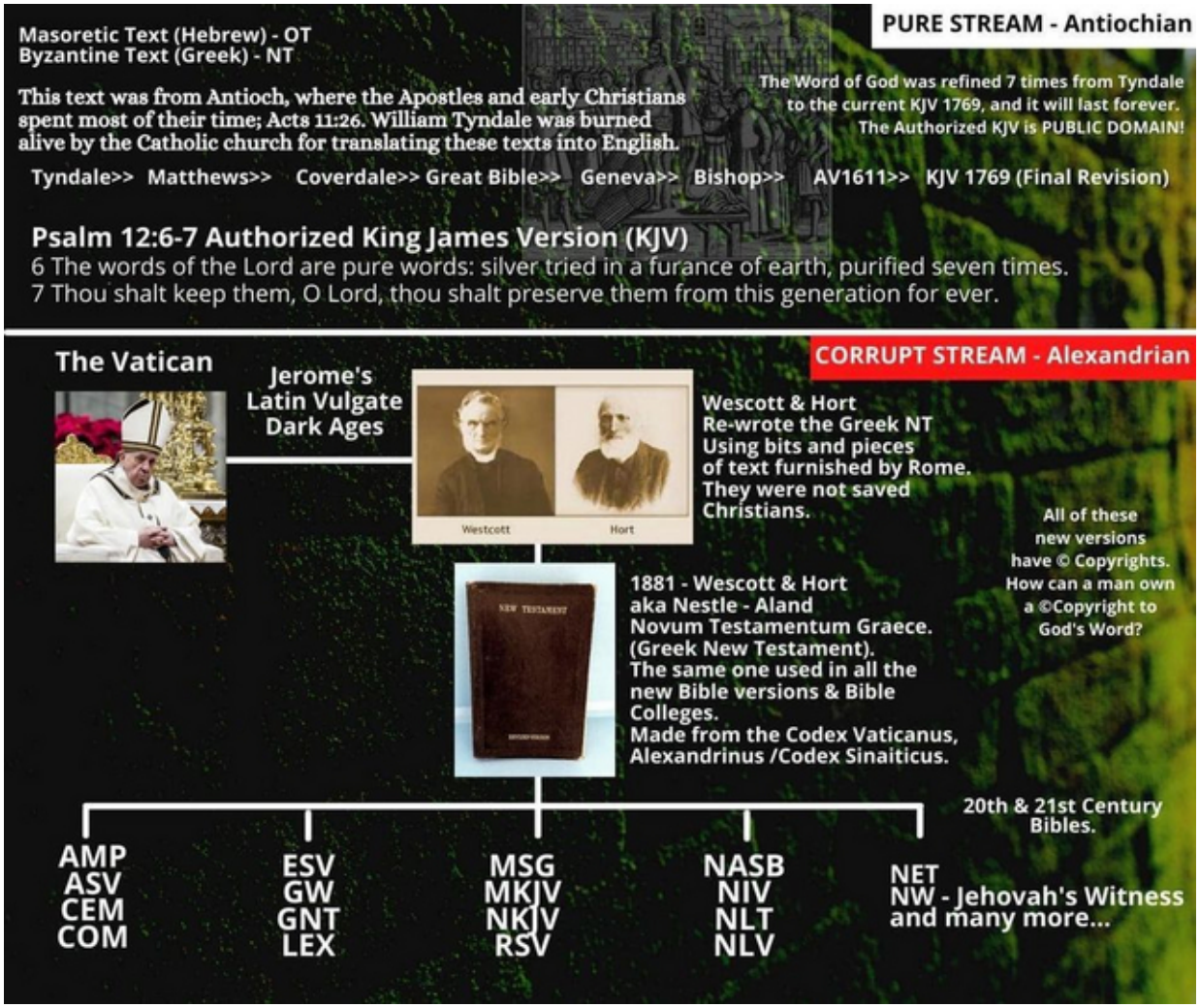
Masoretic Text (Hebrew) - OT
Byzantine Text (Greek) - NT
This text was from Antioch, where the Apostles and early Christians spent most of their time; Acts 11:26. William Tyndale was burned alive by the Catholic church for translating these texts into English.
PURE STREAM - Antiochian
The Word of God was refined 7 times from Tyndale to the current KJV 1769, and it will last forever.
The Authorized KJV is PUBLIC DOMAIN!
Tyndale>> Matthews>> Coverdale>> Great Bible>> Geneva>> Bishop>> AV1611>> KJV 1769 (Final Revision)
Psalm 12:6-7 Authorized King James Version (KJV)
6 The words of the Lord are pure words: silver tried in a furance of earth, purified seven times.
7 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.
CORRUPT STREAM - Alexandrian
The Vatican
Jerome's Latin Vulgate Dark Ages
Westcott
Hort
Wescott & Hort Re-wrote the Greek NT Using bits and pieces of text furnished by Rome. They were not saved Christians.
All of these new versions have © Copyrights. How can a man own a ©Copyright to God's Word?
1881 - Wescott & Hort aka Nestle - Aland Novum Testamentum Graece. (Greek New Testament). The same one used in all the new Bible versions & Bible Colleges. Made from the Codex Vaticanus, Alexandrinus /Codex Sinaiticus.
20th & 21st Century Bibles.
AMP
ASV
CEM
COM
ESV
GW
GNT
LEX
MSG
MKJV
NKJV
RSV
NASB
NIV
NLT
NLV
NET
NW - Jehovah's Witness
and many more...

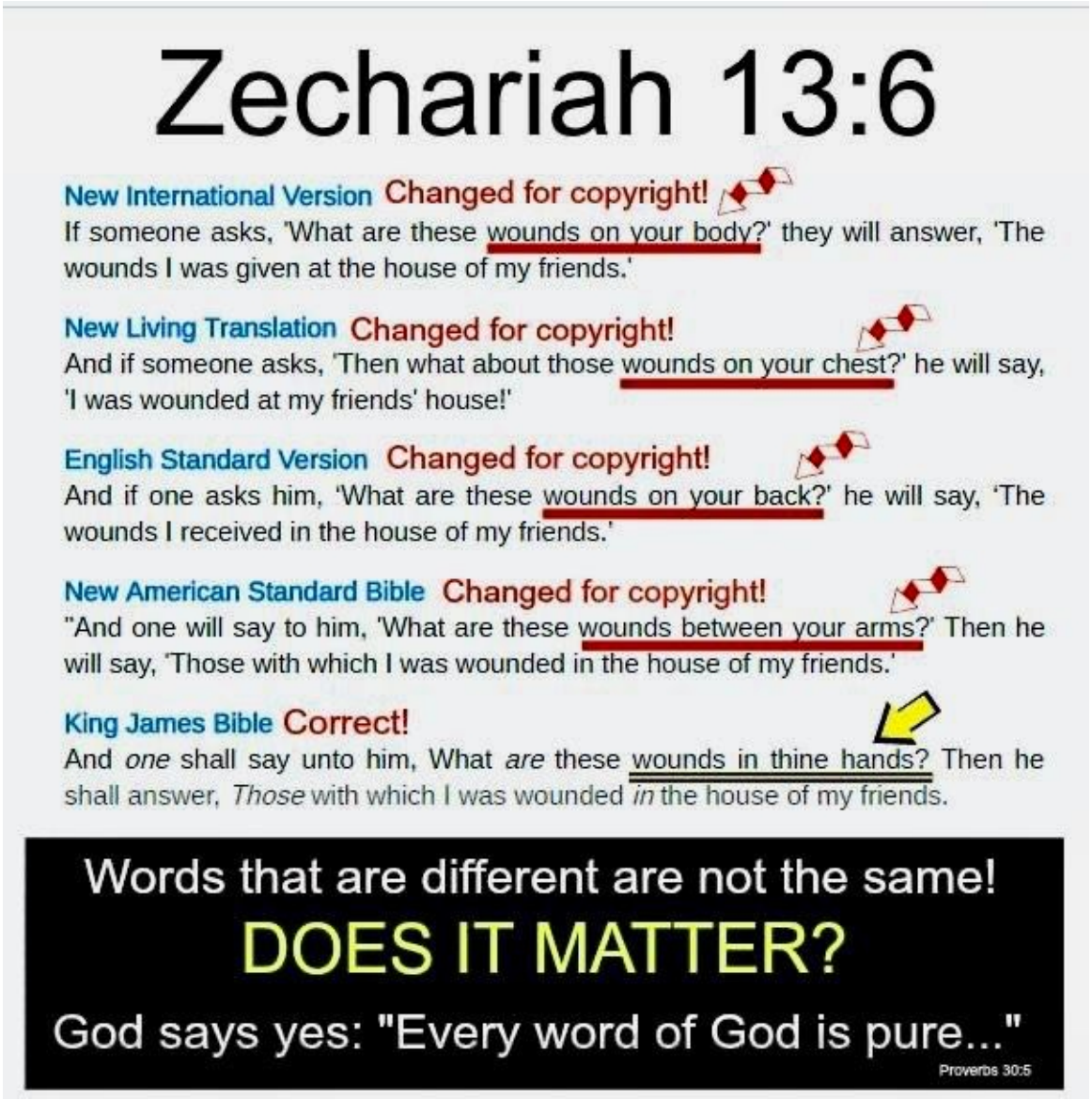

Bible Changed And Corrupted For [3]Copyright Purposes

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjpYrWZy7ScultnzjJ2lTI_lUANZdsZrTU1GLW57F-mYgHm1H2nwUfukepuCnJ9YLezLYqdPnW342Z6PleZQD97AJ1IidYJlqDs-F7
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgTQA8ndPiFjxN9oBCI24OvnFOZ6XFCQe-jFxDhBEcol54BuREs88Dqws71nuLnJItbmXzEE-cdvpz1aJZpuAd_NU_nUAa_Zt_5vSJ
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm

4.6.11 Beware Of The Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) (2023-06-16 10:24)

2nd Corinthians 6:14-18, “Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said,

I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. *Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord*, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty."

Here is some brief history of the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC)...

> The Southern Baptist Convention (SBC), alternatively the Great Commission Baptists (GCB), is a Christian denomination based in the United States. It is the world's largest Baptist denomination, and the largest Protestant and second-largest Christian denomination in the United States. Organized in 1845 through separation from the [1]Triennial Convention, the denomination advocated slavery in the United States. During the 19th and most of the 20th century, it played a central role in Southern racial attitudes, supporting racial segregation and the Lost Cause of the Confederacy while opposing interracial marriage. In 1995, the organization apologized for its history. Since the 1940s, it has spread across the U.S. states, having member churches across the country and 41 affiliated state conventions.
>
> SOURCE: [2]Southern Baptist Convention; Wikipedia

Over the past two centuries the SBC has gone through many transformations, but nothing like what we have seen over the past 20 years. For decades the SBC had used the Devil's corrupt New International Version (NIV) of the Bible. In 2004, the SBC decided to publish their own corrupt Bible, which they entitled the: "[3]Holman Christian Standard Bible" (HCSB). At the time the SBC said they refused to join the gender-neutral movement to corrupt the Bible. But it didn't even take 15 years for the SBC to sell out further! In 2018 the SBC published their new [4]Christian Standard Bible (CSB), and this time it is gender-neutral.

J.D. Greear made this shocking speech...

> You'll stop being a judgmental pharisaical dispenser of the law, and you'll suddenly become a Gospel witness. And your life will no longer be characterized by judgmentalism and fundamentalism and it'll be characterized by compassion. You'll start loving your neighbor like somebody made in the image of God and feeling compassion for them in their weakness. you will begin to treat them first and foremost like people who deserve compassion, not scorn or judgment or a political voting block that we need to marginalize.
>
> When you understand that, then what that means is that, you become a person who will, for example: Stand up and be among the fiercest advocates for the preservation of the dignity and the rights of LGBT people, because we recognize that gay and lesbian people are essentially just like us—people made in the image of God like us, and deserving of all the dignity and respect that we desire for us, or our children. There is no them!
>
> SOURCE: [5]SBC Chairman J.S. Greear; YouTube: "Apostasy Report - The SBC Is Fallen, Fallen!"

Wow! acknowledging that everyone is a sinner and everyone is in need of God's mercy is not the same as becoming a fierce advocate of their deathstyle. You will become he says, "among the fiercest advocates for the preservation and the dignity of the LGBTQ community." What? "Fiercest advocates"? What are you hi? You gotta be kidding me here! This is the President of the Southern Baptist Convention, saying he's getting his advice from Jen Wilkin. False prophetesses Jen Wilkin and Christine Kane are Joyce Meyer loving heretics!!! Jen Wilkin is one of dozens of ungodly rebellious women preachers with henpecked husbands hiding at home. It's an abundance of Jezebels!!!

The Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) vote this week (9,437 votes for; 1,212 against) to uphold the decision to disfellowship Saddleback Church in California, for allowing women pastors, should be recognized and applauded by independent Baptists. Roughly 90 % (if you also consider the other appeals) of the SBC delegates sided with the Holy Bible. When Pastor Rick Warren tried his 99.9999999 % trope, he heard a thunderous "No" in response. As messed up as the SBC is, they still have some goodness left. The Bible forbids women from pastoring churches.

[6]



Yet, the SBC is a far cry from being spiritually healthy. I would like to point out that it was Pastor Rick Warren who initially supported Proposition 8 (a law which would ban same-sex marriage in California), but when his Luciferian handlers heard about it they yanked his chain, and [7]Warren apologized profusely to the LGBTQ community. Warren is a puppet on a string, an imposter in the pulpit who masquerades as a man of God. In reality, Rick Warren is one of Satan's ministers of unrighteousness (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).

In case you didn't know, Rick Warren is also a member of The Council On Foreign Relations (CFR, which is the unofficial headquarters of the New World Order). You cannot trust anyone who is a member of the CFR! Rick Warren also preaches another Gospel, which Michael P. Bowen exposes in his helpful book entitled: "[8]I NEVER KNEW YOU," in chapter 5, page 53.

The following eye-opening YouTube video is be Joshua Chavez. His channel is called: Servus Christi. The following video exposes the corruption which has slowly crept into the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) over the past 25 years. Please note that although I appreciate

Joshua’s hard work and contending for the faith, he is sadly a proponent of the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation (which I’ve only found on his website so far, not his YouTube channel, but I wanted to warn you so that you will have a heads up). ...



Apostasy Report - The SBC Is Fallen, Fallen!

Also, the SBC teaches wrong repentance. On their website, in their Statement of Faith, the SBC teaches that to be saved you must turn away from your sinful ways. Many SBC member churches preach hardcore Lordship Salvation. So you need to be very careful when you visit an SBC church, to inquire about their plan of salvation. I wouldn’t attend any church that is wrong in a free grace Gospel. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God’s grace! Wrong repentance is not the Gospel, it is a works-based plan of damnation. Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to forsake our sinning to be saved. Nowhere does the Bible teach to turn away from ones sinful ways to be saved. We are simply told to repent (change our mind) and believe the Gospel. That is, the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. Men complicate things! God’s plan of salvation has always been very simple. Men are sinners; Jesus is the Savior!

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Triennial_Convention
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Southern_Baptist_Convention
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/hcsb.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/christian_standard_bible_exposed.htm
5. https://youtu.be/qLMV_6YUWsk?t=4167
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjBADKw3uxU5z04N8q2xqjfGbB26Gt4VlY5bUsftDJE5Qmty xSMSj6wGa11DPa5CX6J2aHf5hxylfN6TzJnw0LE-3EKqKMtLTj-0gk
7. https://youtu.be/73la_jFdMMc
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

4.6.12 Old Hillbilly Wisdom (2023-06-16 11:37)

[1]

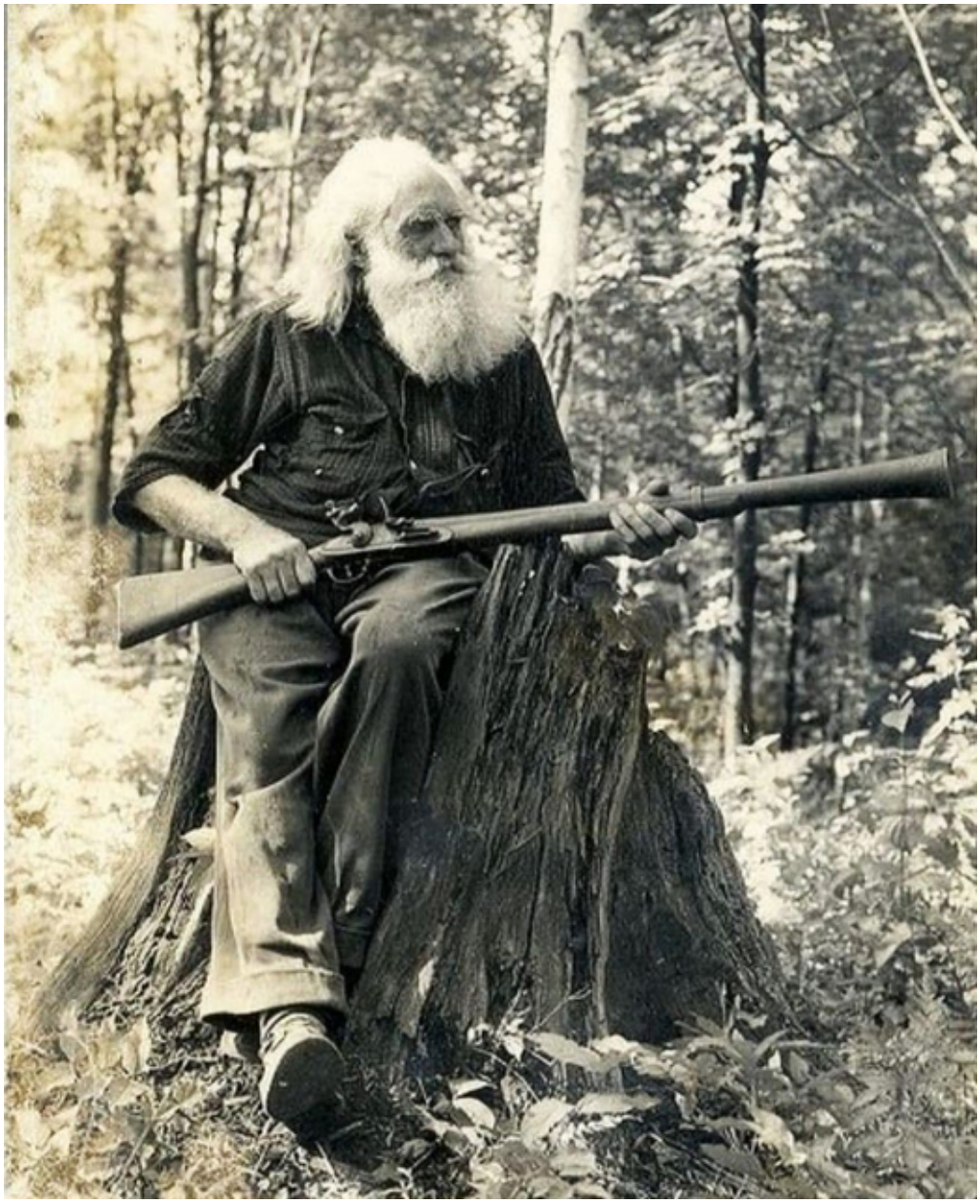

Your fences need to be horse-high, pig-tight and bull-strong.

Keep skunks, bankers, and politicians at a distance.

Life is simpler when you plow around the stump.

A bumble bee is considerably faster than a John Deere tractor.

Words that soak into your ears are whispered, not yelled.

The best sermons are lived, not preached.

If you don’t take the time to do it right, you’ll find the time to do it twice.

Don’t corner something that is meaner than you.

Don’t pick a fight with an old man. If he is too old to fight, he’ll just kill you.

It don’t take a very big person to carry a grudge.

You cannot unsay a cruel word.

Every path has a few puddles.

When you wallow with pigs, expect to get dirty.

Don’t be banging your shin on a stool that’s not in the way.

Borrowing trouble from the future doesn’t deplete the supply.

Most of the stuff people worry about ain’t never gonna happen anyway.

Don’t judge folks by their relatives.

Silence is sometimes the best answer.

Don‘t interfere with somethin’ that ain’t botherin’ you none.

Timing has a lot to do with the outcome of a rain dance.

If you find yourself in a hole, the first thing to do is stop diggin’.

Sometimes you get, and sometimes you get got.

The biggest troublemaker you’ll ever have to deal with watches you from the mirror every mornin’.

Always drink upstream from the herd.

Good judgment comes from experience, and most of that comes from bad judgment.

Lettin’ the cat outta the bag is a whole lot easier than puttin’ it back in.

If you get to thinkin’ you’re a person of some influence, try orderin’ somebody else’s dog around.

Live a good, honorable life. Then when you get older and think back, you’ll enjoy it a second time.

Live simply. Love generously. Care deeply. Speak kindly. Leave the rest to God.

Most times, it just gets down to common sense.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEivd51hIcNJ3ehAPXLP3bjm5_sF26ih6KAEGJtBesyav5R9ZgEfEBlt3uyu3T77y1JshmGyuNP4sr7D-bZIs7_pkcwU8mI8DFwV9_Z

4.6.13 Are There Demon-Human Hybrid Races On Earth? (2023-06-18 01:10)

Genesis 6:1-4, “And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, *That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose*. And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.”

5832

Someone asked me a Bible question today. They wanted to know if there are demon-human hybrid races on earth today? Say what? I do not believe that fallen angels ever had carnal knowledge with earthly women. Jesus plainly taught that the angels are not given in marriage. Angels do not have genitalia and cannot mate. What would be the purpose? God created mankind with genitalia for the primary purpose of procreation (conceiving the gift of children), and secondarily for the gift of pleasure and enjoyment.

Furthermore, the fallen angels were disembodied. I believe this happened prior to the creation of humanity. I firmly believe in an old earth, likely billions of years old. In theology this doctrine is often referred to as: 'The Gap Theory.' I agree with Pastor Max D. Younce that it is not a "theory" but is a biblical fact, so we should call it: 'The Gap Principle.' A study of the Hebrew words in Genesis chapters 1 and 2 plainly shows that a different creative process was at work after God created the universe in Verse 1, up until God made man on the 6th day. I agree with Dr. Younce that God [1]REMODELED the earth during the 6 days of creation.

I humbly believe there was a gap of millions or billions of years between Genesis 1:1 and 1:2, in which the dinosaurs lived and Lucifer ruled on the earth. Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), former edited of the Sword of the Lord, preached a helpful Bible study series in 1974 called: '[2]DEMONOLGY,' in which he explains the old earth and the origin of Lucifer and the demons, if you'd like to hear it. Dr. Hutson taught this series at the time in response to the Hollywood movie: "THE EXORCIST." I love this Bible study!!!!

I do not believe that there is a mysterious secret bloodline of hybrid humans and fallen angels. Nor do I believe in the ungodly theory set forth in the blockbuster Hollywood movie: "The Da Vinci Code," that Jesus and Mary Magdalene had carnal knowledge together and conceived a secret royal bloodline. The movie wickedly teaches the audience that Jesus is not God, and that His deity was a myth fabricated by the early church fathers to deify Him. The movie advertises that this information is based on the most reliable and accurate historical data.

But then in tiny fineprint (so small that you cannot read it without going online to read the disclaimer), they claim that the movie is mere entertainment and none of it should be accepted as true. What a clever way for the Devil to deceive lost sinners. There are no secret bloodlines of demons or from Jesus Christ.

I have heard quite a few preachers and authors (e.g. Danny Castle, R.A. Torrey William Guy Carr, John MacArthur and others) errantly teach that demons had physical intimacy with women. We know that angels can eat food, because they ate a feast that Lot prepared in Genesis. Angels appear in the Bible resembling humans. The Bible says some of us have entertained angels unawares, when they visited earth. That is an amazing truth. I do not think I have ever met an angel, but the Bible says if we did, it would likely be unawares. Angels came to Abraham and Sarah, and I believe the Lord Himself was among them. [3]Christ made many appearances in the Old Testament.

So what does the Bible means in Genesis 6:1-4 when it says that the son of God married the daughters of men? It simply means that God's children intermarried with the Devil's children. The word "

giants

" in the Hebrew simply refers to famous people of renown, not 600 foot giants in the earth. The bizarre idea that disembodied fallen angels somehow had carnal knowledge with earthly women, which produced a generation of freakish human-demon hybrid giants is as ridiculous as it is unbiblical.

[4]

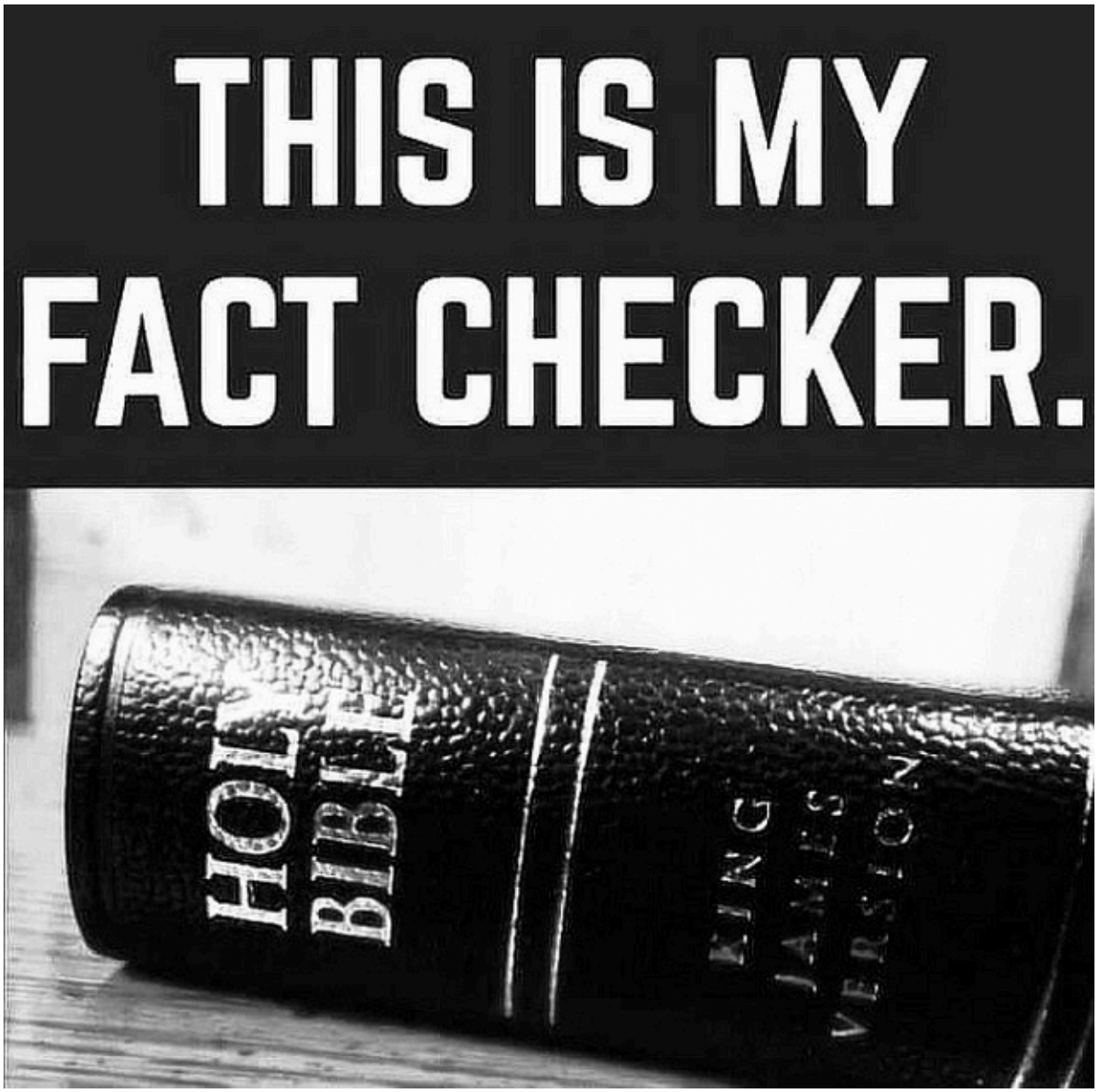

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/remodeling.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/ot_christ-chron.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAuA18h7obY_4XgsDGwhNwRpv5DHwxA58h5v2d_k8KIYQourRYSr23UEsC0JzJRph55SNt9UDJyNbEZD6rVJQJZ-7i4LS3pZoFDh6

4.6.14 Is Hell More Punishment Than Fire? (2023-06-20 00:38)

[illegible] 00:00, "[illegible] [illegible] 00 [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 00 [illegible], [illegible] 00 [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], 00 [illegible] [illegible] 00 [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

5834

Is Hell more punishment than fire? Oh yes, much more! The Bible says that those who are burning in Hell are gnashing their teeth, not only because of the excruciating pain caused by the fire, but because they see themselves left out of Heaven. I cannot even imagine how horrifying and painfully regretful it would be, to find yourself burning in Hell forever, with no end to your misery even after a trillion years, knowing that you made this choice alone.

Oh, the horror! Oh, the sadness and deep regret. The Bible warns that the pain of regret will be so terribly painful that people will WEEP AND GNASH THEIR TEETH.

[illegible] [illegible]:[illegible], "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[1] 

Revelation 20:12-15, " And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQyPRFCOIynChtZuWDHRsOtplupSGrjzRhwi0c9kq4x84yWoK4-9CKY2G0RrujaPfqsku4LWv0848iinBoUTZGCdgV2tMRO7e5NY6

4.6.15 What's The Difference Between A Spiritual Christian And A Carnal Christian? (2023-06-22 09:35)

Romans 8:1-6, There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace."

QUESTION: What is the difference between a spiritual Christian and a carnal Christian?

One does service unto God and one doesn't? What if a Christian is too earthy or fleshy, will they face chastening and lose rewards in heaven

ANSWER:

As way of introduction, one of my favorite sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles is titled: "[1]THE GOOD MAN VERSUS THE SPIRITUAL MAN." This sermon is not part of this blog per se, but it is definitely related and contains a tremendous truth that I hope everyone will learn and embrace.

What is the difference between a spiritual Christian and a carnal Christian? Simply put, a spiritual Christian sets their mind on spiritual (righteous, heavenly, eternal) things; whereas a carnal Christian sets their mind upon carnal (fleshly, sinful, temporary, worldly) things.

> [illegible] 8:5-6, "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]."

I know that I harp on Pensacola Christian College (PCC) a lot, but it is for a good reason, because they are carnally minded. I sincerely tried to make peace with them, but PCC and their carnal Pastor Jeff Redlin refused. That is because they are focusing on temporal things to make money, and not focusing on eternal things. For if they did they would appreciate my website ministry instead of criticizing my work. They falsely accused me of "finding weaknesses in preachers," when in reality I am faithfully contending for the faith, exposing the wickedness in corrupt preachers. PCC thinks I am wrong to preach against the Bob Jones University camp for preaching the Devil's damnable Lordship Salvation, and for calling them out in their shame for promoting the Devil's corrupt Westcott and Hort based Bible revisions. PCC is guilty the Bible says, partaker of BJU's evil deeds, because PCC wickedly bids BJU Godspeed (2nd John 1:11). PCC are carnally minded. And as such they are also in denial, since they know it is wrong to bid Godspeed to evil.

This was the sin of the Laodicean church, they were carnally minded. They were in denial. We see this clearly evidenced because even though the Bible says they thought they were prospering, rich and increased with goods (money); in realty the Lord called them five negative things: spiritually wretched, naked, poor, miserable and blind.

> [illegible] 3:17-18, "I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]: I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], I [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]; [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]:"

The question asked was: "One does service unto God and one doesn't? What if a Christian is too earthy or fleshy, will they face chastening and lose rewards in heaven?" That's a great question! Yes, some faithful saints serve God (standing on the promises); while other idle saints do nothing (sitting on the premises). There are no promises in the inspired Holy Bible which say that God will reward lazy saints who do nothing for Christ. But the Word of God contains many promises from the Lord that He will reward all labor done for Him (Matthew 10:42; Mark 9:41; 1st Corinthians 3:7-9; Revelation 22:12).

> [illegible] 22:1, "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]; [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

banned in writing from attending PCC's Campus Church. Only carnally minded believers refuse to make peace, reconcile with hurting people, and simply allow them to return to church.

PCC are not right with God, and are sadly blinded by their worldly success so they don't care. That is shallow and contemptible, not honoring to the Lord Jesus Christ. I

f a child of God is too earthly or fleshly to obey God to serve Him and love the brethren, then they will certainly lose rewards and be chastened by God for their disobedience. The Bible commands us as believers to love one another, not ban people from attending church. The Bible commands us as saints to "earnestly contend for the faith" (Jude 1:3), and to "rebuke them sharply" who preach another gospel (Titus 1:9-14), and to "refute" (expose) every work of darkness" (Ephesians 5:11).

Sadly, at PCC they merely want to insincerely play church and run an education business in the name of Jesus, while not walking in the Holy Spirit. If they did walk in the Spirit, they would be begging me to come back to Campus Church, since they know I am hurting and I have humbly apologized and asked to return. They simply couldn't care less, all the while pretending to serve God and kidding themselves that they are spiritually minded. They are not; PCC is carnally minded, evidenced by their immoral spiritually adulterous affair with the Bob Jones camp who preach the Devil's Lordship Salvation, and promote the Devil's corruptible seed. PCC is shameful and carnal. I used PCC as a perfect example of carnally minded saints today.

PCC leaders have already received the only rewards they will ever have, which is their 6-digit earthly paychecks. They have already been compensated. In sharp contrast, I have never received a single penny for my 21 years of hard work online, for my website ministry. Whereas PCC leaders condemn my website ministry, God approves of it and condemns their ministry at PCC, since they sinfully refuse to contend for the faith as I am faithfully doing. I make no apologies for exposing the rotten Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and their wicked pastors' Marty Herron and Gary Walton, who have sided with Satan's Lordship Salvation, misunderstood repentance and Devil's Bible perversions. I have done no wrong to expose evil, but PCC has done wrong to get into bed with them.

Sadly, we've got Baptist churches all over Pensacola today who shamefully bid Godspeed to PCC, send their youth to play sports at PCC, send their youth to PCC to go to school, and hobnob with PCC; but these terrible local churches DO NOT contend for the faith, just like PCC doesn't. They are PCC clones! PCC is a bad influence in America today!!! In the church I have been attending, not a single word has ever come from the pulpit against the Devil's bibles, nor the Devil's Lordship Salvation, nor against sin, et cetera. It's all positive, positive, positive, just like Balaam's corrupt preaching! It's not what a preacher says that makes him a false teacher, it's mostly what HE DOESN'T SAY!

We've got a bunch of girlyboy sissies in the pulpit today, instead of men of God who spare not the flock with the truth. All these pantywaist pastors today are afraid to lose members if they offend someone by being, God forbid, controversial. When I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, I was zealous to warn people about the Devil's fake bibles. Pastor Sean Quinlan (a spiritually queer PCC intern) got mad at me. He snapped one night outside the church, calling me "obsessed over the Bible issue." You had better believe that I am OBSESSED OVERT THE BIBLE ISSUE!!!

Anyway, Quinlan 100 % has the sickening cowardly PCC mindset. Pastor Quinlan scolded me, shamefully saying: "I'm trying to build something here, and I don't want any controversies in

my church that might cause a split." Since when is warning people about the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions a "controversy" to Baptists? What a shameful little man Sean Quinlan is, and Jeff Redlin too, and the whole rotten lot of corrupt fruit at PCC and their incompetent alumni. Some people mistakenly think that I just don't like PCC, but the issue is much bigger than my personal wounded feelings I assure you, if anybody has been paying attention. PCC are carnally minded. Their alumni are carnally minded, following the fleshly lead at cult headquarters at PCC.

Sean Quinlan was essentially telling me (to his utter shame) that increasing church attendance (and tithe donations) is far more important to him than preaching THE TRUTH to people. You see, PCC is so desperate to build churches at any expense, that right doctrine doesn't matter to them. PCC is eerily silent about the Devil's bibles. PCC doesn't want to suffer persecution for the cause of Christ. PCC doesn't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus. They are wicked children, no better than the Laodiceans.

Anyway, pardon my long answer, rant and preaching a bit. I cannot think of a group any more carnal today than PCC. The BJU camp are not even saved, because Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's free gift of grace. You don't earn grace, you simply receive it by faith in Jesus Christ. BJU openly bid Godspeed to Dr. John MacArthur, a well known 5-point Calvinist and damnable heretic. PCC has no shame, but they will at the Judgment Seat of Christ. I personally believe that there are MANY tares in the PCC camp, because of their hobnobbing with the unsaved BJU cult, which confuses the young people abut the doctrine of salvation. If BJU are saved, then so also are Seventh-Day Adventists (because they also adhere to Lordship Salvation).

In fact, [2]John MacArthur is praised at the Mormon Brigham Young (Bring 'em young!) University cult.

Mormons agree with Lordship Salvation. That should tell us all something, that Lordship Salvation is of the Devil.

In closing, spiritually minded Christians care about spiritual matters. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but God is still working on me. But I am spiritually minded most of the time, which is why I contend for the faith. By God's grace, I started my website ministry back in 2002 because I was spiritually minded. I decided before I even began that I would never take a penny for my labors for Christ. By God's grace I am still working diligently with my shoulder to the plow, never looking back. I care because God cares.

David asked his shameful brothers: "Is there not a cause?" (1st Samuel 17:29). Yes, David, there is a cause still today in 2023. Lordship Salvation is a giant that must be slayed! The Devil's Bible revisions are a giant that must be slayed! PCC are like David's cowardly brothers who were full of excuses why they couldn't fight Goliath. They had better things to do. For many years I felt betrayed by God for all the hardships, losses and miseries in my personal life; but then over time I realized that Christ's strength is made perfect through my weaknesses. I learned that (like Moses) I would never expose the Devil that I was sleeping with, so God had to deliver me from BJU, PCC and the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a cesspool of incompetent BJU graduates).

Consequently, since 2014 I have faithfully preached against these wicked devils in the pulpit who masquerade as men of God, deceiving the people for filthy lucre's sake to feed their own bellies. False prophets always get paid!!! I dare anyone to show me a false prophet who doesn't ask for donations or get paid something. I ask for nothing except your earnest prayers. Please just remember to mention my name to God when you pray, and ask Him to bless my ministry labors and help me cope with the chronic constant pain, tingling and burning in my neck and body.

I once heard a pastor say: "It's hard to be spiritual when you are in pain." I thought long upon his statement. That pastor was 80 years old and suffering in pain himself. I think it is more true that it is hard to be a good Christian when you are in pain. The reason why is because being in pain makes us frustrated, irritable and lacking in patience at times. That is certainly true of myself. But I think being spiritual and being a good Christian are not the same thing. I might be irritable and not want to be around people often (which is why I miss church 50 % of the times at least), but that doesn't mean that my mind is not focused on the things of God.

When I do stay home from church because I don't want to be around people due to my bodily afflictions, I almost always work on my ministry instead and listen to some preaching from the internet. I know it is not the same as going to church, which nothing can substitute for; however, my humble point is simply that I am still in a spiritual frame of mind, even though I stayed home from church. I may not be a "good Christian" who always makes it to church, but I am spiritually minded most of the time, thinking about how I can be a blessing for Christ to help others.

When a thief on May 5th, 2023 broke into my car and stole my church Bible with all my irreplaceable notes, and stole $200 of radios and audio cables, an expensive $50 flashlight and other stuff, I wasn't feeling very spiritual. In fact, I wanted to Necklace him (them) like they do in South Africa. "Necklacing" is when an angry mob take a rubber tire and douse it was gasoline and then hang it around someone's neck and light it on fire, watching the person burn to death in excruciating pain and horror. You can read about this increasingly common but horrifying practice online. Just search for "necklacing." I'd like to necklace the thief!

Sadly, our government has really dropped the ball regarding punishments fitting the crime. The young man who just murdered 5 young women in Minnesota (by driving drunk over 100 mph), also murdered an innocent pedestrian in 2018 in California. He was sentenced to 8 years in prison in 2020, but was released after just 2 1/2 years. Now he murdered 5 more innocent people. Since he was drunk he'll likely get another slap on the wrist. I wish alcohol would be banned!!!

I can't even get a proper amount of prescription Oxycontin to treat my neck pain, because the paranoid U.S. government is cracking down on prescription drugs, over the 70,000 deaths each year (mostly from illegal Fentanyl overdoses). Yet, and I just checked, there are 140,000 alcohol related deaths each year in the U.S. and our hypocritical U.S. government does NOTHING to stop it. What ungodly hypocrites!!!

So we see that a *spiritual Christian* cares about spiritual (heavenly, eternal, soulwinning) things; whereas a *carnal Christian* cares about carnal (fleshly, temporal, earthly) things.

It is definitely possible for a professed Christian to attend church regularly, sing in a choir, carry a Holy Bible, publicly testify of God's goodness and outwardly live the Christian life, yet be carnally minded.

It is equally possible for a professed Christian to stay home from church (for valid reasons), not be that good of a Christian (they may smoke, drink booze, cuss and listen to worldly music), yet still be spiritually minded. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to say: "Some of the worst Christians do the most for God." Dr. Hyles was so right. I am living proof of that!

In the Bible we see how messed up the apostles were. Peter had a hot temper, flying off the handle, quick to draw the sword and run his mouth. All of the apostles fell asleep in the Garden of Gethsemane, when Jesus asked them to pray, knowing that He was about to be crucified by the Romans. All of the apostles forsook Jesus in His darkest hour of need. Remember, it was

Judas (one of Christ's own apostles) and the wicked religious Pharisees who conspired against Christ to have Him killed. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world.

Let me make some helpful observations:

1. A spiritually minded Christian cares; a carnal Christian doesn't care.
2. A spiritually minded Christian forgives others; a carnal Christian doesn't.
3. A spiritually minded Christian prays; a carnal Christian doesn't.
4. A spiritually minded Christian lives in the Holy Bible; a carnal Christian doesn't.
5. A spiritually minded Christian loves; a carnal Christian doesn't care.
6. A spiritually minded Christian contends for the faith; a carnal Christian doesn't care.
7. A spiritually minded Christian is objective (he or she questions everything, testing it with the Bible, 1st John 4:1; a carnal Christian doesn't care.
8. A spiritually minded Christian takes a stand against sin, wrong, evil, corruption and false doctrine; a carnal Christian doesn't care and merely goes along to get along.
9. A spiritually minded Christian says: "We have sinned"; a carnal Christian says: "He has sinned" or "She has sinned."
10. A spiritually minded Christian pays attention; a carnal Christian seeks attention.
11. A spiritually minded Christian pays their debts; a carnal Christian doesn't.
12. A spiritually minded Christian works hard; a carnal Christian is lazy.
13. A spiritually minded Christian is humble; a carnal Christian is haughty and proud.
14. A spiritually minded Christian admits when they are wrong; a carnal Christian blames others.
15. A spiritually minded Christian uses only a King James Bible; a carnal Christian uses the Devil's corrupted modern versions.
16. A spiritually minded Christian is a fundamentalist; a carnal Christian is neo-evangelical.
17. A spiritually minded Christian pays attention to little things; a carnal Christian doesn't.
18. A spiritually minded Christian is sensitive but caring and understanding, willing to let matters go; a carnal Christian is cold-hearted, lacks understanding and holds grudges.
19. A spiritually minded Christian takes the time to listen to people; a carnal Christian won't.
20. A spiritually minded Christian is generous; a carnal Christian is stingy.
21. A spiritually minded Christian may not appear to be a good Christian, but they are *real*; a carnal Christian may appear to be a good Christian, but are *unreal*.
22. A spiritually minded Christian exposes falsehoods and evil, avoiding them; a carnal Christian goes along with falsehoods and evil, bidding Godspeed to false prophets.

23. A spiritually minded Christian loves God and their neighbour (all humanity); a carnal Christian loves only them self, their family and friends.

24. A spiritually minded Christian wants everybody in church; a carnal Christian only wants certain people in church that they accept.

25. A spiritually minded Christian contends with the wicked; a carnal Christian praises them.

26. A spiritually minded Christian seeks reconciliation with difficult people; a carnal Christian looks for excuses to shun difficult people.

27. A spiritually minded Christian walks with God; a carnal Christian knows God.

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is guilty of 90 % of the things I just mentioned. They walk around with full heads but empty hearts.

THANK YOU dear reader for your interest in my ministry blog. To God alone be ALL the credit, praise and glory. Our great God is the only true and living God, and His only begotten Son's name is Jesus; and Jesus is God! What a wonderful God and Savior! Jesus is precious!!!

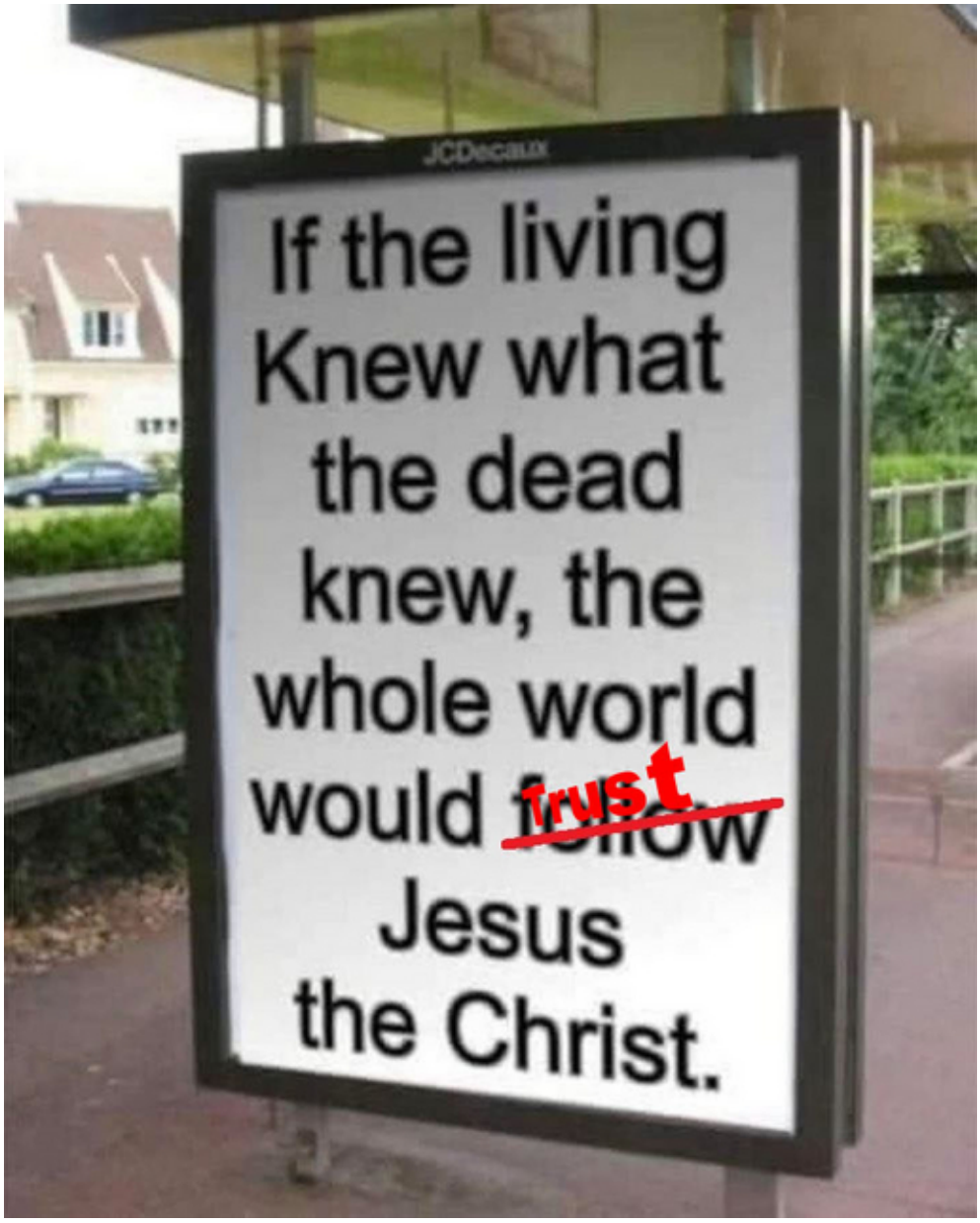

Following Christ never saved anybody. Judas Iscariot followed Jesus. What saith the Scripture? **John 3:3, "**

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.

" Remember, Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. In Matthew 7:21-23 a group of religious people followed Jesus their entire lives. They cried out to Jesus:

"Lord, Lord," but He knew them not as His sheep, and they were cast into Hell. Following Christ is discipleship, not sonship.

To enter into the Kingdom of God you must be *born again*, which comes by TRUSTING Jesus as your personal Savior. Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins,

believing that He died, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later. You just need to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you! **John 6:40,**

“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhRj7LXVuOc9i3t2Xgr-eil2xLKDbXhkgOqur8nJLFFbwxPPCRkWvV3Y3d2-iXPdIx4Kv9aJZPXq7FrM5EixY8DjKPLpu4SQtRvNr5

4.6.16 The Dangerous Influence Of Pensacola Christian College (2023-06-23 20:47)

Revelation 3:1-2, “

And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; *I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead*.

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

”

I cannot think of a better Scripture passage which describes Pensacola Christian College (PCC) than our text.

Revelation 3:1b, “

I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead

.

” Yes,

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) has a name that they live off, but they are spiritually dead today. PCC exerts tremendous influence over local, regional, national and global churches.

The great danger is in PCC’s unwillingness to contend for the faith. Tragically, the PCC camp refuse to speak out against the Lordship Salvation heresy being preached at Bob Jones University (BJU). PCC and their alumni have the ungodly and irresponsible attitude that it is none of our business what they do in the BJU camp. But it is our business what everybody preaches, if it is a counterfeit gospel. What saith the Scripture?

> **Titus 1:9-14, “Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre’s sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; *Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth*.”**

When I lived on the island of Guam for 17 years, I attended various Baptist churches. In 2018 I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church. The pastor at the time was Sean Quinlan, an intern from Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I attended the church for about a year. Pastor Quinlan had been eavesdropping on my personal conversation for several months. He heard me warning fellow believers what's wrong with the Devil's modern Bible revisions.

Jesus said that a man's mouth speaks of the abundance of the heart. **Luke 6:45, "**

A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: *for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh*.

" I love the Word of God.

Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way." This Scripture passage is very clear. If you abide in the Scriptures you will hate every false way! So why doesn't the PCC camp expose doctrinal error?

I have nothing personal against Sean Quinlan, but he (and by extension PCC) is the epitome of why America is going to Hell today!!! One evening after church Pastor Quinlan got angry at me outside the front of the church. I was talking with Brother Bill, a friend of mine at church. I was warning him about the Devil's bibles and said: "Bob Jones University promotes corruptible seed." That statement alone angered Sean Quinlan, because I soon learned that the PCC camp are in bed committing spiritual adultery with the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp.

As we argued because he picked a verbal fight with me in front of his church members, I kindly but firmly told Pastor Quinlan that the Bob Jones camp are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. The name of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam came up. I told Quinlan: "Harvest preaches Calvinism, uses the Devil's bibles and is wrong on the meaning of Bible repentance." Pastor Quinlan defended the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, actually calling them: "Our sister church." I was horrified and felt sickened when he said that.

I asked him why he would support unsaved Calvinists who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. He shamefully replied: "It is none of our business what they do at Harvest." I could write an entire book on just that one wicked statement he made! What Sean Quinlan really meant is that he and headquarters at PCC couldn't care less about false doctrine, all they care about is making money. They would deny that accusation of course at PCC, but it doesn't change the fact that it is THE TRUTH.

I know that God is disgusted with the PCC camp, because in God's sight RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS. We're not merely talking about the timing of the Rapture or the age of the earth, but God's simple plan of salvation for mankind. I heard the senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Marty Herron, say to hundreds of people in a Sunday morning church service: "It is not enough to admit you are a sinner to get to Heaven, you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning." I was horrified and went home and literally cried. I had to decide whether to go back or leave Harvest. At the time I had nowhere to go, so I decided to be a true friend and help them to see at Harvest. I spent hundreds of dollars with my own money for hardcopies of books, written by fundamentalist Baptist pastors, and gave the following books to the pastors at Harvest:

1. [1]I Never Knew You (free .pdf book by Michael P. Bowen)
2. [2]Somebody Has Got To Milk The Cows (this is the MP3 version by Pastor Jack Hyles)
3. [3]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible (by Pastor Al Lacy)
4. [4]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit (by Pastor Max D. Younce)

As a consequence for sharing those books with them, I was called into the church office and reprimanded by the most senior pastors, horribly accused of "

causing confusion and divisiveness

in the church.

" I was saddened that they counted me their enemy, when all I had done was share THE TRUTH with them. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth*?"** Yes, Paul, you and I have been wrongly counted as the enemy because we TOLD THE TRUTH in the churches. Truth is indeed stranger than fiction. That night I left Harvest Baptist Church with tears in my eyes. Those wicked incompetent pastors sided with doctrinal error, over a true friend (me) who had befriended them with THE TRUTH.

To no surprise, Marty Herron (Harvest's senior pastor) wickedly distributed doctrinal materials by Dr. John MacArthur to church members, poisoning their minds with Calvinism. When they were scolding me in the office, with Pastor Herron listening in, I asked Joe Hensen (one of the assistant pastors) why they were accusing me of causing confusion, when their church uses multiple different Bible versions. Hensen shamefully acknowledged to me that on any given Sunday their church has DOZENS of different Bible versions circulating in the pews. That is so shameful, let alone for him to admit it, and not have any problem with such chaos in the church.

Dear reader, I am going somewhere with all this as introduction. Our local churches are in big trouble today! The Bible colleges are the biggest existential threat to local New Testament churches. Pastor Sean Quinlan is not a bad man. He is a good man as far as good men go, but he is not a good pastor or preacher. Pastor Quinlan doesn't care about the details, he is only concerned about impressing cult headquarters back at PCC.

Pastor Quinlan said to me that he was trying to grow his church and didn't want me bringing any "controversies" into his church. Although that may sound like a reasonable statement, what he really meant is that the PCC camp doesn't want to contend for the faith. The whole PCC camp has this poor attitude and bad spirit toward exposing false teachers, false doctrine and false gospels. They refuse to speak a word against the wicked Bob Jones cult and their damnable Lordship Salvation heresy. If you think this is a trifle matter, then you are woefully deceived friend. But don't take my word for it, [5]look for yourself what is being taught at BJU today to their 5,000 students. Calvinism is a perversion of God's grace!!!

I am a fighter! As a born-again child of God and a Bible preacher I am also a soldier. **2nd Timothy 2:3-4, "**

Thou therefore endure hardness, *as a good soldier of Jesus Christ*. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him *who hath chosen him to be a soldier*." They are not soldiers at PCC, they are clowns! Clowns entertain people. That's all that's going on at PCC, they sing a bunch of religious songs, fall all over each other with self-praise and self-glorification, and exert a ton of rules upon their unfortunate students. PCC is an authoritarian cult! I'm all for rules, but not rules without love. There is no love for individual people at PCC, only cult rules and authority.

PCC is a dangerous influence upon young people, because they are training the next generation to esteem making money as being more important than right doctrine. PCC by example is telling the world that Christian unity is more important than biblical separation from apostates and unbelievers. What saith the Scripture? **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "** PCC has much blood on their hands for wickedly bidding Godspeed to BJU.

Sadly, Clarence Sexton of Crown College and Temple Baptist Church in Tennessee also wickedly bids Godspeed to BJU. Folks, is Lordship Salvation okay? Is John MacArthur going to Heaven? If he is, then we have a big problem, because in a moment I will show you John MacArthur's rotten plan of salvation, which does not agree with the inspired Holy Bible.

Dr. MacArthur's position on Lordship Salvation has been made very clear in his published book, THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO JESUS. He has also made statements in some of his other published writings and tapes that relate to this subject, some of which are quoted below:

> "The Greek word translated 'belief' is not referring merely to intellectual attainment or mental acquiescence but a wholehearted acceptance of everything that is implied in the claims of Christ. You need to believe that Jesus is God and that He died for your sins, committing your whole life to Him in sacrifice and serving Him as Lord." (Assurance of Victory—1 John 5, Moody Press, p.12)
>
> "Submission to the will of God, to Christ's lordship, and to the guiding of the Spirit is an essential, not an optional, part of saving faith." (EPHESIANS, p. 249)
>
> "Saving faith is a placing of oneself totally in submission to the Lord Jesus Christ." (Romans 1-8, p. 205)

Bob Jones University (BJU) supports John MacArthur's ministry, because MacArthur is one of their alumni. The Bible exhorts all preachers to "REBUKE THEM SHARPLY" who preach a counterfeit gospel (Titus 1:9-14). Instead of rebuking them sharply, Clarence Sexton and Jeff Redlin (senior pastor at PCC's Campus Church) are sinfully bidding Godspeed to the BJU camp. Folks, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! I have been banned in writing from attending the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I have been banned in writing from attending Campus Church at PCC.

These are ungodly pastors who go along with doctrinal error instead of exposing it. This is wickedness, not righteousness!!! What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."** I have spoken THE TRUTH, they have protected falsehoods and liars. Whom do you think God is pleased with, me for exposing doctrinal error, or those 6-digit salaried overpaid pastors who support false prophets and their damnable doctrines of devils? You already know the clear answer dear reader.

Sean Quinlan should have commended me for having a zeal to expose the Devil's corrupt Bible versions, but instead he shamefully accused me of being "obsessed over the Bible issue." You better believe Buster that I am OBSESSED over the Bible issue!!! And shame on Sean Quinlan and anyone else who makes light of God's Word being corrupted. Where is PCC's dog in the fight? They don't have one! PCC is a grave danger to young people and churches today because they tolerate doctrines of devils, they fellowship with unsaved Calvinists in the Bob Jones University camp, and they ban truth-tellers like me from attending Campus Church. That is all wickedness, not the love and righteousness of God.

[6]BJU uses, sells and promotes [7]the Devil's counterfeit Bible versions. The following comparison chart is one of hundreds I could show you, exposing the modern Bible PERversions...

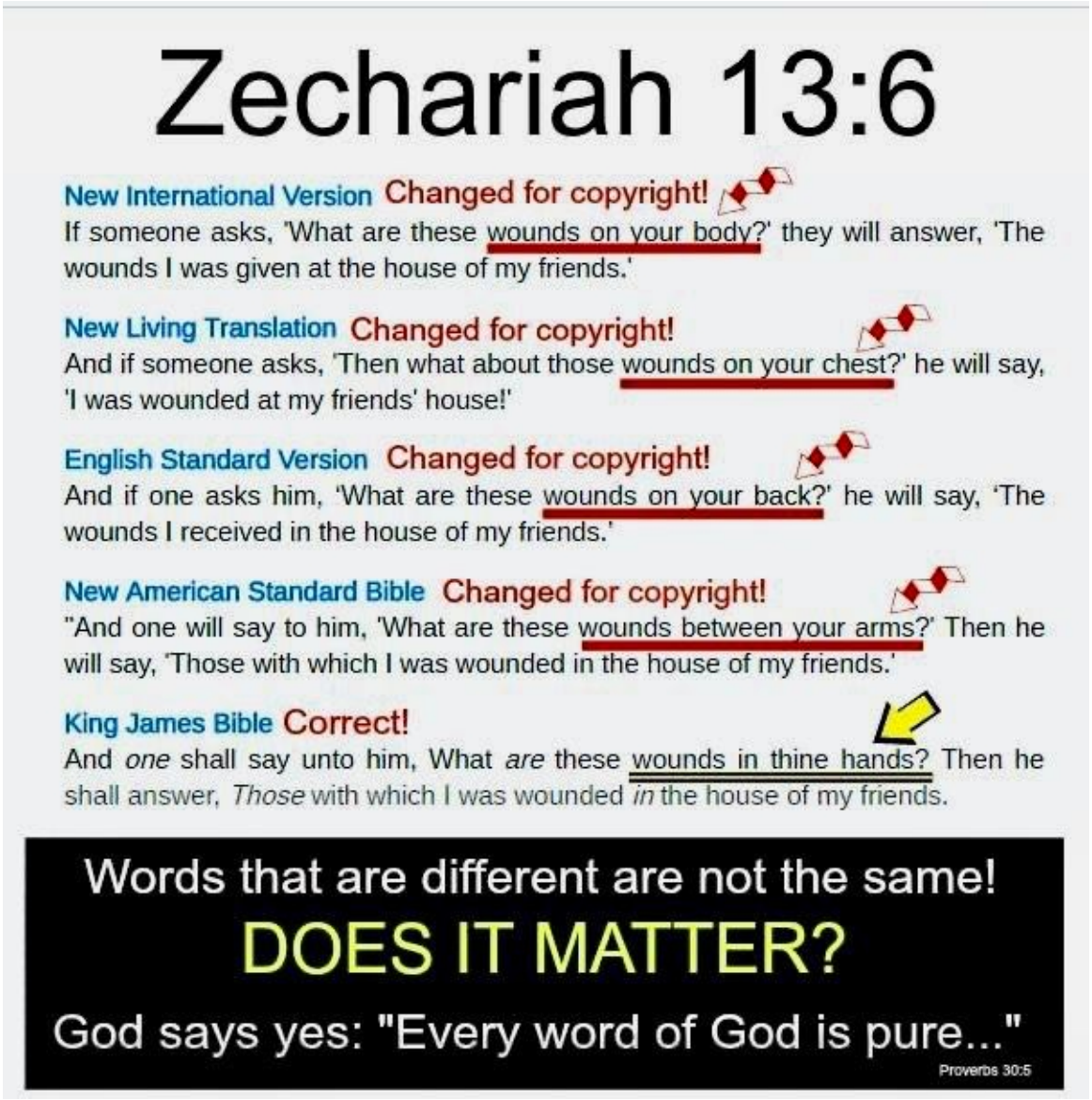

Holy Bible Sinfully Changed For Mere Copyright Purposes

The preceding chart speaks 1,000 words, proving how deadly the modern Bible revisions are. Literally, there are HUNDREDS of English Bible versions today!


ACTS 8:37
KJV
And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.
NIV
OMITTED
ESV
OMITTED
CSB
OMITTED
NLT
OMITTED
NRSV
OMITTED
BEWARE OF FALSE BIBLES
DON'T TRADE THE SWORD FOR A BUTTER KNIFE. USE THE KJV

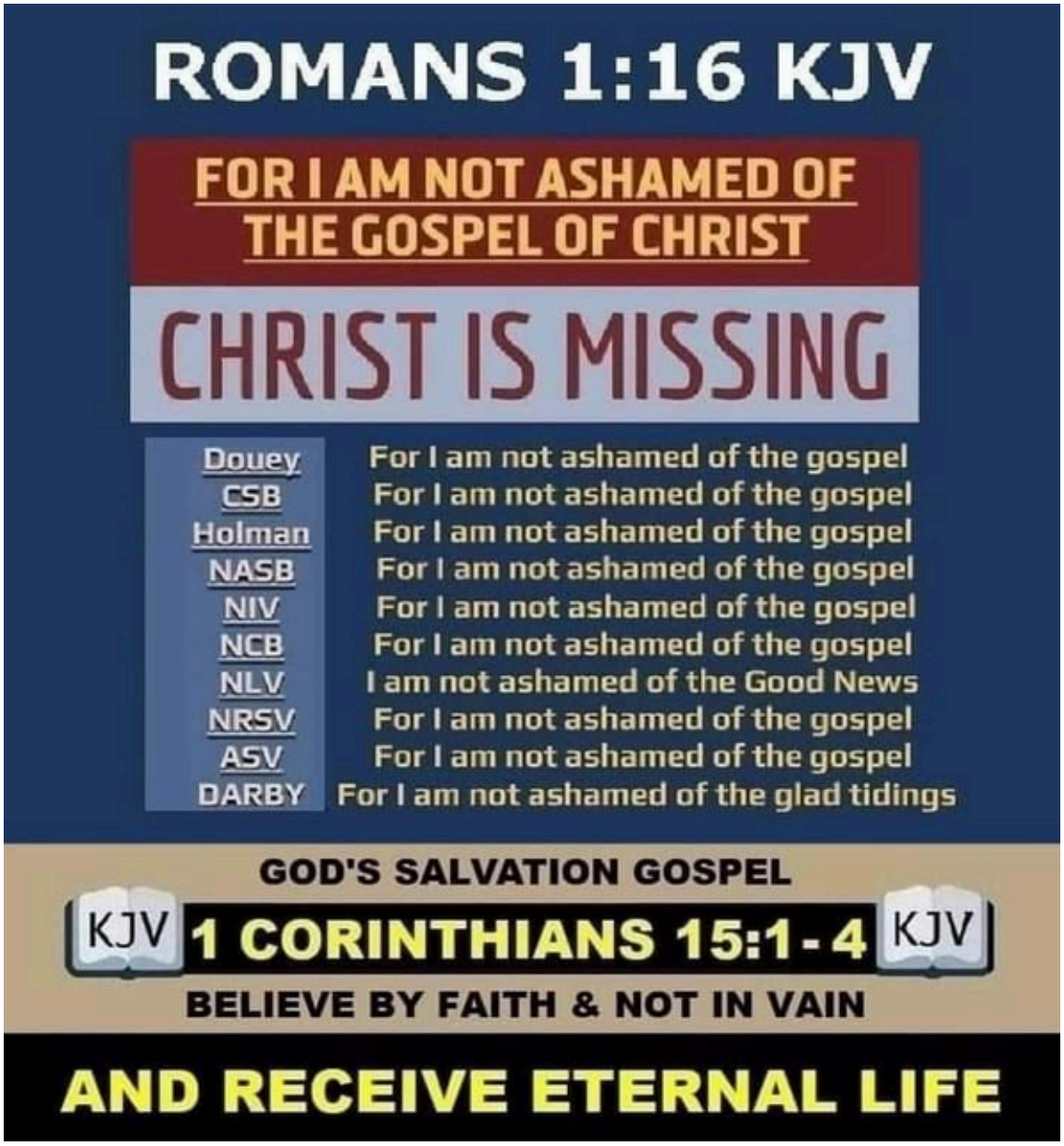
ROMANS 1:16 KJV
FOR I AM NOT ASHAMED OF THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST
CHRIST IS MISSING
Douey For I am not ashamed of the gospel
CSB For I am not ashamed of the gospel
Holman For I am not ashamed of the gospel
NASB For I am not ashamed of the gospel
NIV For I am not ashamed of the gospel
NCB For I am not ashamed of the gospel
NLV I am not ashamed of the Good News
NRSV For I am not ashamed of the gospel
ASV For I am not ashamed of the gospel
DARBY For I am not ashamed of the glad tidings
GOD'S SALVATION GOSPEL
KJV 1 CORINTHIANS 15:1-4 KJV
BELIEVE BY FAITH & NOT IN VAIN
AND RECEIVE ETERNAL LIFE

	KJV	NIV	NLT	ESV
MATT 9:13	for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners **to repentance.**	For I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners.	I have come to call not those who think they are righteous, but those who know they are sinners.	For I came not to call the righteous, but sinners.
MATT 18:11	For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.	OMITTED	OMITTED	OMITTED
MATT 19:17	Why callest thou me good?	Why do you ask me about what is good?	Why ask me about what is good?	Why do you ask me about what is good?
MATT 25:13	ye know neither the day nor the hour **wherein the Son of man cometh.**	you do not know the day or the hour.	you do not know the day or hour of my return.	you know neither the day nor the hour.
MARK 10:24	how hard it is **for them that trust in riches** to enter into the kingdom of God!	how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God!	it is very hard to enter the Kingdom of God.	how difficult it is to enter the kingdom of God!
LUKE 2:33	**Joseph** and his mother	The child's father and mother	Jesus' parents	his father and his mother
LUKE 4:4	Man shall not live by bread alone, **but by every word of God.**	Man does not live on bread alone.	People do not live by bread alone.	Man shall not live by bread alone.
LUKE 4:8	Get thee behind me, Satan:	OMITTED	OMITTED	OMITTED
JOHN 6:47	He that believeth **on me** hath everlasting life.	the one who believes has eternal life.	anyone who believes has eternal life.	whoever believes has eternal life.

All Modern Bible Versions Are Corrupt!

Subtle word changes can and often do have a tremendous impact on the intended meaning. God's inspired Word is not open to man's opinion and debate. Why does Pastor Clarence Sexton tolerate this mess?

And for that matter, since 2008 the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, and their Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) no longer believe or teach that the King James Bible is inspired. That is so tragic and unfortunate!!! Their new senior pastor since 2012, John Wilkerson is a good man, but he refuses to expose the Devil's counterfeit bibles. Pastor Wilkerson while candidating for the position of pastor plainly [12]told the church that he doesn't speak against the modern Bibles. What a shameful thing to say for a pastor!!! May I say, respectfully, [13]Dr. Jack Hyles was right about the inspiration of the King James Bible.

The Bible warns in 1st Timothy 6:10-11 that THE LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil. I think that we hear this Bible passage so much that we don't really take it seriously. PCC, BJU, HAC

and Crown College (to name but a few religious institutions today) are collectively making hundreds of millions of dollars. Just like Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, John MacArthur, Paul Washer and other infidels today who won't speak against each other; so also won't PCC or Crowne College speak out against BJU. They all go along to get along, which ensures that nothing will ever change. John Wesley wisely said: "What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace." Today's Baptist pastors are not preachers anymore. Today's shameful Baptist pastors aren't warning people about the deadly modern versions, Lordship Salvation and misunderstood repentance.

I have been faithfully warning people, for which Pastor Jeff Redlin and his sidekicks falsely accused me of "finding weaknesses in preachers." What right does Jeff Redlin and company have to accuse me of such a terrible thing, when PCC doesn't take a stand against the Devil's bibles or Lordship Salvation? In fact, Jeff Redlin's name appears on the webpage for Harvest's KHNG 88.1 FM radio station on Guam. The man who used to operate the radio station on Guam is now running their radio station at PCC, and his adult son is on Guam operating Harvest's radio station. Birds of a feather flock together!

Sadly, I am THE ONLY ONE who is crying, "WOLF!" I am the only preacher who is exposing the ungodly Calvinist teachings at Bob Jones University. As flawed as Dr. Peter S. Ruckman was in his doctrine, he did an admirable job exposing the [14]ALEANDRIAN CULT at Bob Jones University. BJU for decades has been the ungodly fountainhead of the [15]corrupt 1881 Westcott and Hort Greek text. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! Using the RIGHT BIBLE MATTERS! God only authored one Book, not two, three or hundreds of versions.

I could go on and on exposing these rotten apples, but I've made my general point. God knows that I love pastors and don't enjoy making enemies, but I do enjoy earnestly contending for the Christian faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). PCC not only refuses to earnestly contend for the faith, they won't even lift a finger or say a single word. Pastor Clarence Sexton is living large, getting paid a 6-digit salary. He just got back from a vacation in England. The guy is spoiled. Sexton invited and honored infidel [16]Ken Ham, who preaches another gospel. According to Ken Ham, faith is not enough to get to Heaven, he says you must also turn away from your wicked ways (which is 100 % WORKS - Jonah 3:10).

I am guilty of caring. Is that a crime? The Apostle Paul cared too. I know I am not an apostle, but it doesn't matter when it comes to hating evil (Psalms 97:10), refuting every work of darkness (Ephesians 5:11), contending for the faith (Jude 1:3), and rebuking false prophets sharply that they might be sound in the faith (Titus 1:9-14). I have obeyed God to take a biblical stand against evil, corruption and falsehoods. Yet, PCC's shameful pastors have banned me from attending Campus Church since August 2, 2022. I pleaded to come back to church, but they refused. Only a cult trashes out people, throwing them under the bus. At PCC the system always comes first, but individual people do not matter. I speak to their shame!

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! It matters which Bible that we use. If you don't have a King James Bible, then you don't have an inspired Holy Bible. The Devil is a beautiful liar! Today's new bibles are all corrupt. [17]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel! Why, Oh why, are the pulpits today so eerily silent today about these woeful evils? Somebody has got to care! PCC only cares about money. They want to grow church attendances, but not expose error and false teachers. God does not honor such incompetence. Except a man strive lawfully, he is laboring in vain the Bible says (2nd Timothy 2:5).

I am outside the camp tonight with Jesus. As I type, I am not allowed to attend Campus Church. Their shameful pastors couldn't care less. PCC's leaders couldn't care less. They are all in bed with the cesspool of iniquity in the Bob Jones University camp, committing spiritual adultery.

God's judgment is upon these horrible institutions because are dead while they live. **Revelation 3:1-2, "**

And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; *I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead*.

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

"

And so, I will continue to be the black sheep of the family. I'll continue to be Rudolph The Red-Nosed Reindeer, who was not allowed to play in any of the reindeer's games. I will continue to be Batman, The Dark Knight, who had to become the villain in order to be the hero who saved Gotham City. Somebody's got to save the city! Jesus went to the cross and was crucified as THE BAD GUY. So says the Scripture in **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."** In suffering persecution from the churches (sadly of all places), I am a partaker of Christ's sufferings.

It is tragic that my fiercest ministry enemies over the past 21 years, have not been the ungodly heathen world; but rather, professed Christian pastors who do not love people. Neither do they love God, because it is impossible to love God while banning a hurting man from attending church. Marty Herron, Joe Hensen, Gary Walton and Jared Baldwin (Harvest Baptist Church on Guam); Sean Quinlan (Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam); Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias (PCC's Campus Church), all fully knew that my wife abandoned and divorced me since 2006. They all knew that I suffer from constant chronic neck pain from stenosis and radiculitis in my cervical spine, since 2004.

They all knew that I am lonely without a wife for a companion. Yet, every one of them threw me under the bus and left me for dead. They couldn't have cared less. All that matter to them was their God damned 6-digit salaries! Real great "Christians," huh. The Bob Jones graduate pastors at Harvest Baptist Church are all hellbound with their accursed false gospel of [18]Lordship Salvation, [19]Devil's bibles and [20]Wrong Repentance (aka, the "turn away from your sinful ways" heresy). These are imposters who masquerade as men of God, but in reality they are wolves in sheep's clothing. People just want to be loved.

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences *contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned*; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."** The only place that you will find Lordship Salvation in the Bible is in Matthew 7:21-23. They cried out "Lord, Lord" to Jesus, boasting of their service for Him on earth, but Christ denied knowing them as His sheep, and they were cast into outer darkness in Hell.

The greatest danger facing our churches today is indifference!!! Sadly, pastors just don't care anymore. But this is nothing knew, pastors were quitting 50 years ago. Read what Dr. Jack Hyles said in the 1970's:

> "I've been preaching a long time and I've watched a lot of things happen. To me the saddest thing that I've watched in my life, apart from my own country going to the

> Devil nearly, has been the change of preachers and churches. I find myself amazed and stunned with near disbelief, as I see men who once stood who don't stand anymore ...I know every week I cry some, I mean cry, I mean tear cry, because of preachers who are turning."
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, 1972 sermon titled, '[21]I SHALL NOT BE MOVED'

Sadly, PCC doesn't stand. Dr. Hyles taught us at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) that only preachers can reproduce preachers. PCC puts teachers into their classrooms, who can only reproduce more teachers. That is why PCC doesn't stand against anything. PCC propagates an impotent brand of lifeless Christianity today that does nothing to expose false teachers, false bibles and false brethren. Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) rightly said: "The great need of the hour is preaching preachers!"

Dr. Jack Hyles nailed PCC in the following true statement:

> **"The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [22]trained by people that have never built churches, and [23]they have no compassion."**
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[24]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

PCC has no compassion! They do not love or care about individual people, of which I am living proof, banned from attending Campus Church since August 2, 2022. Jeff Redlin is a disgrace for a pastor and ought to be fired. If that is how they mistreat hurting divorced people like me, casting them away, then would you really want to feed your child to the pack of wolves at PCC? I sure wouldn't! I know that a man of God like Dr. Jack Hyles or Pastor Jeff Fugate would never refuse to allow someone to attend church. I sit home of Sunday and Wednesday nights with no church to attend, because of the hatred at PCC and Campus Church, who play God with people's lives. The Bible warns against being a respecter of persons in **James 2:1, "My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons."**

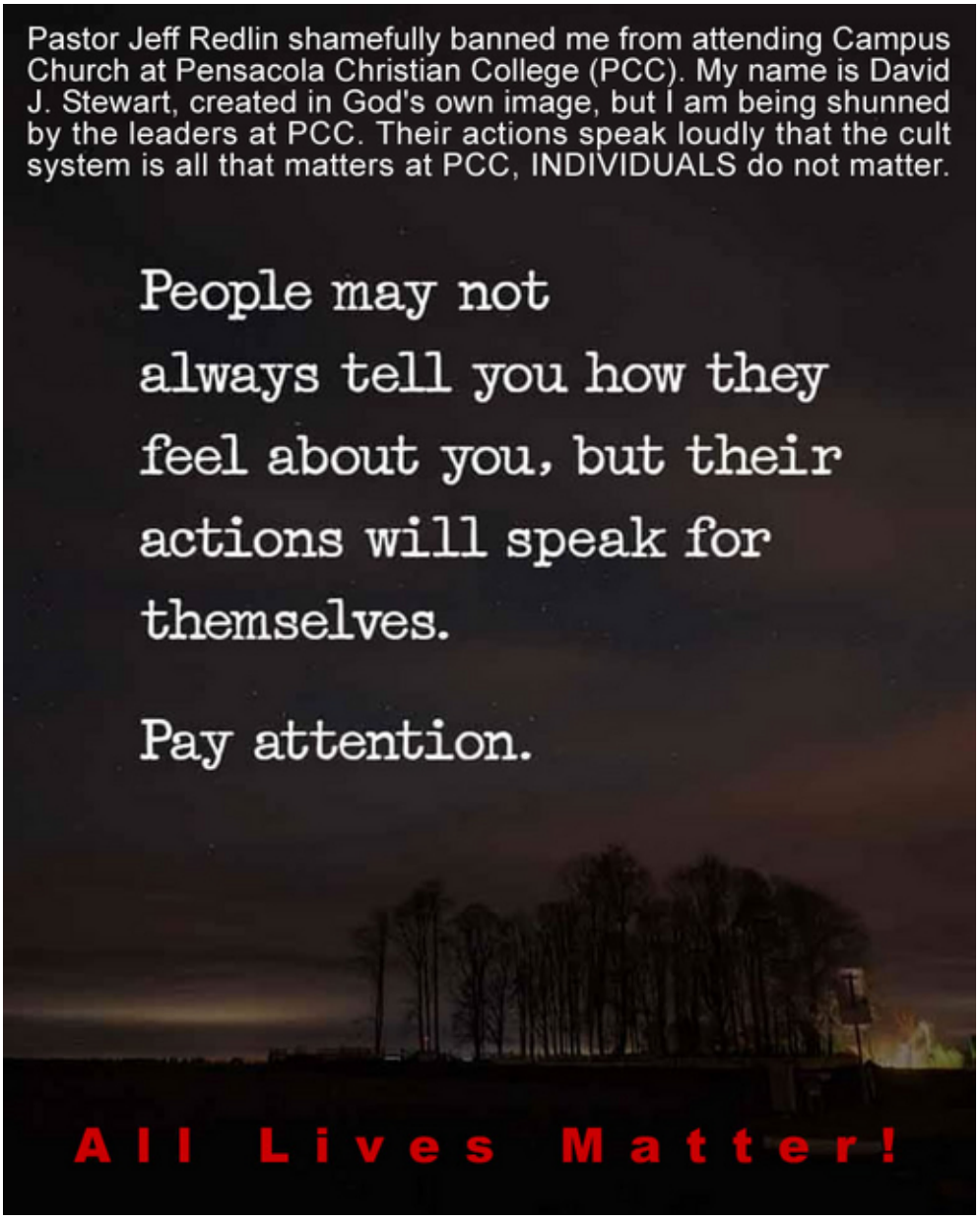
Pastor Jeff Redlin shamefully banned me from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). My name is David J. Stewart, created in God's own image, but I am being shunned by the leaders at PCC. Their actions speak loudly that the cult system is all that matters at PCC, INDIVIDUALS do not matter.
People may not always tell you how they feel about you, but their actions will speak for themselves.
Pay attention.
All Lives Matter!



[27]

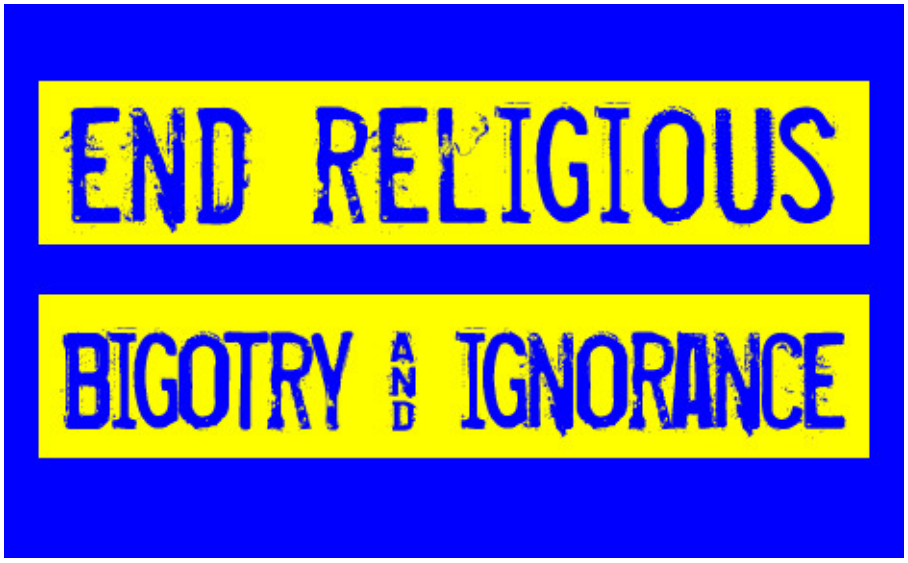

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080220.mp3

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
4. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_theological_insanity.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/esv/only_begotten.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhr6atoAN7dnAxPm5F727Ll90u7IhPll_kdfEWub7TfgMIH8RBJ_6hlXKTpmvPwfNVjPs6Kb3Yrn_qUxtsNL_5L8gwRyhn5W9CUwH7
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhmQIXMxPc7m7RaH7FZ11csoBXd7ZVZV13-jiY08d22YMOyGU2EILOGaoxM0w1iIsRKrD3JPTRKOfvwvWdvoWr5__FlOHUUFoZuKpG
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjRPf5rz2W01eaL6fHk1KyeE_vm9ENCVAxkIC5DcR2MBiKxa5DfWrIgV5ylw4I6KeQ_aSyvy3653RR9iuHLe5_pVkS-N8s_qOH27eI
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhfGZoDPLSZNzOORs3Ms9Ki0AJ1CFCBz-NElAXS0YZp1__NHyvGemxIcr4aLyrf_ZA0xCS68y7_aB8yzxPhJ-qMlLWTGEg1iSW38NG
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/was_brother_hyles_disrespectful_to_people.htm
13. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
16. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
17. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
18. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
19. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
20. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
21. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
23. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
24. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
25. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgNv1aI7SSNDkjYeGsthidpfg4SjndvuVYb1RbiEgckW0O4CUMO5p3BpfrKnfa9KvGROBZlbKbpDkEsiJ9hIq2AiwvQ49ed5Hff-1g
26. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjCtINzofQCUrKl_HXXiM5EOIVSFzuYHklrx5nN48CTULxM8Gtr5oVYgagHKvIJLQpHPdXUm8HZPT8j4ITMnAxGph0SJLIB5p30ep6
27. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgY_DKEab-7GUgtNGBwg2Nku8YzvEkWwWIEIpRS_zQEQBWtK7b3FM8csQyGRs8je3vmKXRdwCQ8XFvM4eQMwlPK_toLQKXF8TAwVXL

4.6.17 Appearances Of Jesus Christ In The Old Testament (2023-06-25 15:25)

Chronological Order Of Christ In The Old Testament...

How much do you really know about the Old Testament Messiah?

I. The Physical Appearances of Christ in the Old Testament

1. Genesis 14:17-20 (Hebrews 5:6; 7:1-8) - Jesus is called Melchizedek, priest, man, Son of God. He blessed Abraham.

    ⇨ 2 reasons why some say Melchizedek was not Christ:

    →Hebrews 7:3,15 - made like unto the Son of God (Daniel 3:25)
    →Hebrews 7:4 - called a man (Genesis 18:1-2; 32:24; Joshua 5:13)

⇨ 5 reasons why I believe Melchizedek was Christ:
→ called priest of the most high God (before the Law was given) - Hebrews 7:1 → called a priest forever (like Jesus) - Hebrews 5:6; 7:3,17,21 → called "king of Salem" (peace) - Isaiah 9:6; Ephesians 2:14; Hebrews 7:1-2 → called "king of Righteousness" - Romans 10:1-4; Hebrews 7:2

→ without genealogy (Eternal One) - Hebrews 7:3

2. Genesis 16:7-13 (called angel of the Lord - blessed Hagar)
3. Genesis 18:1-14 (called Lord, man - blessed Abraham)
4. Genesis 32:24-30 (Hosea 12:2-5) (called man, God, angel - blessed Jacob)
5. Numbers 22:22-35 (called angel of the Lord - warned Balaam)
6. Joshua 5:13-15 (called man - fought for Joshua & Israel)
7. Judges 2:1-4 (called angel of the Lord - rebuked Joshua & Israel)
8. Judges 6:11-22 (called angel of the Lord, Lord - fought for Gideon & Israel)
9. Judges 13:1-22 (called angel of the Lord, God, man - raised up Samson for Israel)
10. 2nd Samuel 24:13-17; 1st Chronicles 21:12-18; 2nd Chronicles 3:1 (called angel of the Lord, Lord, angel - chastened king David & Israel
11. 1st Kings 19:1-7 (called angel of the Lord, angel - strengthened Elijah)
12. Daniel 3:23-28 (Hebrews 7:3 - called Son of God, angel - protected Shadrach, Meshach, & Abednego)
13. Zechariah 1:7-19; 2:1-3; 3:1-6; 4:1-5; 5:5-10; and 6:4,5 (called angel of the Lord, angel, man - revealed truth to Zechariah)

II. The Personal Appearances of Christ in the Old Testament

1. Genesis 21:17,18 (called angel of God - cared for Hagar)
2. Genesis 22:11-18 (called angel of the Lord - blessed Abraham)
3. Genesis 28:13-16 (called Lord - blessed Jacob)
4. Genesis 31:11-13 (called angel of God - instructs Jacob)
5. Exodus 3:1,2 (John 8:58 and Acts 7:30-33 - called angel of the Lord - instructs Moses)
6. Exodus 13:21 (Exodus 23:20-23 - called Lord - leads and protects Israel)
7. Exodus 14:19 (called angel of God - leads and protects Israel)
8. 2nd Kings 1:3,15 (called angel of the Lord - protected Elijah)
9. 2nd Kings 19:35 (2nd Chronicles 32:21; Isaiah 37:36; called angel of the Lord - Zechariah 1:11,12; 3:1,5,6; 12:8)
10. Daniel 6:22 (Numbers 20:16 and Isaiah 63:9 and Daniel 3:28 - (called angel - protected Daniel)

III. The Personal References of Christ in the Old Testament

1. Genesis 24:7,40 (called angel - Abraham instructs servant)
2. Genesis 48:16 (called angel - Jacob recalls Genesis 32:24-30)
3. Exodus 23:20-23; 32:34; 33:2 (Numbers 20:16 - called angel; Exodus 13:21; 14:19; Isaiah 63:9)
4. Numbers 20:16 (called angel - Exodus 13:21; 14:19; Isaiah 63:9)
5. Judges 5:23 (called angel of the Lord - Judges 2:1,4; 6:11,12,21,22; 13:3,13,15, 16-18,20,21)
6. Psalms 34:7; 35:5,6 (called angel of the Lord)
7. Isaiah 63:9 (called angel of his presence - Exodus 23:20-23)
8. Hosea 12:4 (called angel - Genesis 32:24-30)
9. Zechariah 12:8 (called angel of the Lord - Zechariah 1:11,12; 3:1,5,6; 12:8)
10. Ecclesiastes 5:6 (called angel)

[1]

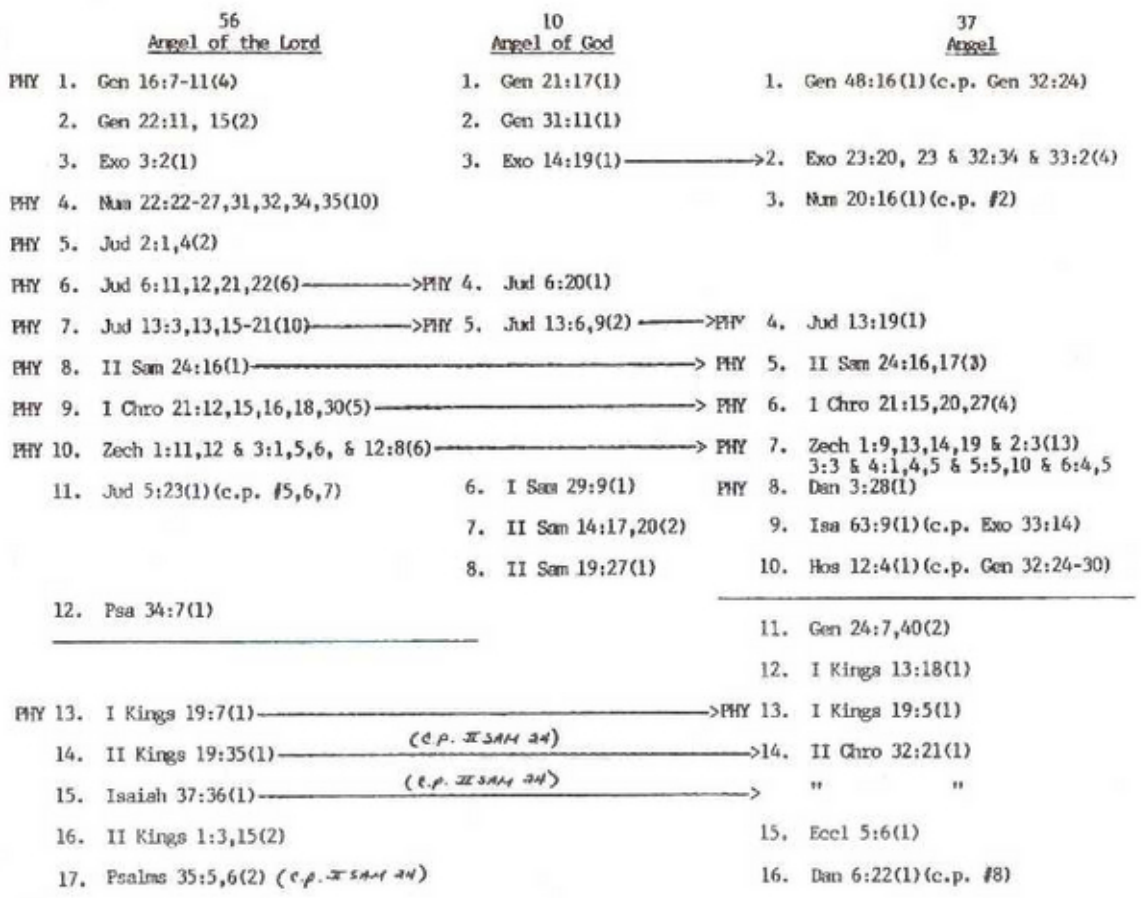

[2]Click For A LARGER Chart

[3]Christ In The Old Testament

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi0RXY97l1ppgqrFXzGhDSHmgMEMdcxbmCveayO2R5FDyiCjZGTvHnc5NwYtlJ73KMXKlN_mh7FBARb_pkjkDUyfqx0bFzbwNwV0Mz
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/ot_christ_01.jpg
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/ot_christ.htm

---

4.6.18 Satan Is Back Of False Religions (2023-06-26 01:09)

2nd Corinthians 11:13-15 "

For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works."

I have always been intrigued by our text passage of Scripture. We've all seen Hollywood movies where the Devil is portrayed as a red devil with a pointed pitchfork in his hand and a sinister grim look on his face. But the inspired Holy Bible says the Devil as appearing different than the world does. As we just read a moment ago in our text, Satan appears an **"an angel of light."** But wait there's more, Satan's ministers are also transformed into ministers of unrighteousness (e.g., [1]John MacArthur, Benny Hinn, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, [2]Joel Osteen, Aiden Tozer, Beth Moore, [3]Joyce Meyer, Pat Robertson, R.C. Sproul, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, [4]Sid Roth, Paul Washer, Sam Adams, Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, [5]Charles Lawson, Steve Pettit, Bob Jones University, et cetera). Satan's lying sinister ministers appear as likable Christian preachers! Satan is a beautiful liar!!!

The following helpful teaching is from Dr. John R. Rice's book, "BEHOLD, HE COMETH!" This is from chapter 13, pp. 211-213:

> **Rise of False Prophet: Priest of Antichrist**
>
> Satan tries to imitate God and act as God. Christ, who is God incarnate, came into the world and so Satan puts forth the Man of Sin, Satan incarnate. The Holy Spirit of God comes to dwell in Christians and give miraculous power and comfort and help day by day. So the Antichrist must have a false prophet and evil spiritual power, too. As Seiss says, "There is a supernatural power which is *against* God and truth, as well as one *for* God and truth. A miracle, simply as a work of wonder, is not necessarily of God. There has always been a devilish supernaturalism in the world, running alongside of the supernaturalism of divine grace and salvation.

We remember that down in Egypt when Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh and it became a serpent, "then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments. For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods." (Exodus 7:11,12).

When Moses, with the rod of God, turned water to blood in the rivers and lakes, then "the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the Lord has said" (Exodus 7:22).

When Moses brought a plague of frogs from the rivers and ponds over Egypt, then "the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt" (Exodus 8:7). After that the magicians of Pharaoh were not able to equal the miracles in the plagues that Moses brought from God

But it is noteworthy that Satanic power is more than human power. Satan cannot go beyond what God will allow him to do, but Satan can and sometimes does work miracles. He did with the magicians in Egypt. False prophets may be allowed to work miracles. In Deuteronomy 13:1-3 God gave this instruction:

Deuteronomy 13:1-3, "If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder,

And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

"

No miracle is to take the place of the Word of God.

Let us beware, then, for Satan goes about "as a roaring lion . . . seeking whom he may devour" (1st Peter 5:8). And he has more than human power. A spiritist, a fortuneteller, may be allowed to reveal some hidden matter, in a miraculous way.

In my boyhood, my cousin had a horse stolen in North Texas. He went to see a fortuneteller. The fortuneteller told him that a man with a certain appearance stole the horse, that he had taken it north into Oklahoma into Ardmore. My cousin went there, found the horse and recovered him. It was a secret think which Satan revealed to a fortuneteller. No doubt many a person has thus been tempted to listen to spiritists and Devil-possessed teachers because God allowed some satanic miracle. But always we are to remember that anything that is not according to the Scriptures is still wicked and wrong.

Here we have, then, a false prophet of the Antichrist with miraculous powers. This false prophet will have "two horns like a lamb" (vs. 11), appearing to be peaceful and

good “and he spake as a dragon” (vs. 11), that is, he spoke for the Devil, Satan. And just as secular kings and government in the Dark and Middle Ages put all their power behind the Roman church in its wicked Spanish Inquisition and the persecution and murder of Christian martyrs who would not follow the Roman church, so the powers of the Antichrist will be given to this false prophet that he can teach people to worship the Antichrist, dictator of the restored Roman Empire whose emperorship is restored.

Note verse 13. This false prophet will make fire come down from Heaven. And he will deceive people by these miracles (vs. 14). He will teach people to worship an image of the Antichrist. He will make this idol live and speak and set out to kill every person who will not worship it.

Let every Christian beware then, for Satan is back of false religions. He deceives people. He sometimes works miracles to deceive. And his way will be more plain than ever in the tribulation time when the false prophet, with all the power of the Antichrist, works miracles and insists that everybody worship the Antichrist and his image or die.

SOURCE:

Dr. John R. Rice, “BEHOLD, HE COMETH!,” pp. 211-213

Amen, that is good stuff! I love Dr. John R. Rice. Respectfully, I disagree with one thing that Dr. Rice said about the restored Roman empire. There is nothing in the Bible which teaches that the fallen Roman empire will be restored. We read in **Revelation 17:10-11, “And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.”** The first five kings were; namely, Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Medo-Persia and Greece. The sixth king was Rome, which was a world power at the time of the writing of the book of Revelation in 96 AD.

The seventh king, I humbly think, will not be the revived Roman empire; but rather, the New World Order (NWO) which we have increasingly heard so much about over the past century. A tremendous book on the subject is titled: “[6]PAWNS IN THE GAME”

by retired Canadian Navy commander, William

Guy Carr (1895-1959). Please [7]read this introduction to the book first, which is very eye opening. The NWO is upon us in 2023!

Revelation 17:11 teaches that the eighth king will be the Antichrist, the Man of Sin, who will rise up from the seventh king (or, the New World Order). The aforementioned six kings of ancient history were all world powers at the time they ruled the earth. There are no world powers today, only super powers (i.e., Russia, China, United States, India, France, Israel, et cetera, with nuclear weapon capabilities). When the Man of Sin comes, he will rule as a dictator. The United States is presently being destroyed. That is, we are beholding the dismantling of the Old World Order, to make way for a New World Order. Out of chaos will arise a New Order of the Ancient Mystery religion (Satan worship).

This explains why there is an organized agenda to confuse children about their gender. This explains why there are hundreds of English Bible versions today to confuse people. Satan confuses people to hinder them from being saved. This is why President Donald Trump spent $15,000,000,000 of U.S. taxpayer money to build a 2,000 mile long wall along the Mexican border to keep out illegal aliens, but then President Joe Biden allowed 1,500,000 illegals to flood into the United States when he succeeded Mr. Trump. There is no way that our government leaders could be so reckless and irresponsible, unless secret powers at work behind the scenes in Washington D.C. wanted it so. Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:4), who comes only to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10), and his minions do his evil bidding (John 8:44; Ephesians 2:2).

Most Christianity today is light shining in light, but God intended for the light to shine in darkness to win lost sinners to Christ. I am all for Facebook, Twitter and other social media venues, but that is shining the light in light. I have thought oftentimes of just getting rid of my Facebook account, because it is nothing more than a meeting place online for Christians to shine the light in the light.

I spend very little time on Facebook. I have better things to do with my time. I would rather spend my time shining the light in darkness by laboring on my ministry websites. Unsaved people don't send me Friend Requests on Facebook, only religious people do. But millions of unsaved sinners have found my [8]Jesus-is-Savior.com website while doing a Google search. I deliberately write about secular matters as well as spiritual matters, to draw unsaved people to my ministry websites.

Satan is back of all false religions. Sadly, this includes most Baptist churches today. If you do a little homework to search online for what [9]the cults believe about repentance, you will be [10]shocked to discover that most Baptist churches today agree with the cults. Dear reader, Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Requiring lost sinners to "

turn away from your sinful ways

"

to get to Heaven

is trying to live the Christian life to be saved.

My father used to wisely say: "Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world." He was so right! You see friend, religion is man's filtration of what the Holy Bible teaches. Consequently, you literally have everything from soup to nuts (and there's quite a few religious nuts in the world), each interpreting the Bible in his own human understanding. Thankfully, as believers we have the indwelling Holy Spirit to guide and teach us all things. **John 14:26, "But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, *he shall teach you all things*, and *bring all things to your remembrance*, whatsoever**

I have said unto you." John 16:13, "Howbeit *when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth***: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come."** love those promises from God. The first thing I recommend for every new Christian believer is to [11]learn about the blessed Holy Spirit.

Luke 24:45-47,

"

Then opened he [Jesus] **their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures, And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem."** If you walk with Jesus by searching the Scriptures, praying and sharing the Gospel with lost sinners, He will open your understanding of the Scriptures.

Psalms 119:100, "

I understand more than the ancients, *because I keep thy precepts*.

" When we obey God's inspired Word, He opens our understanding to learn more, so we can grow in the knowledge of Jesus Christ. In sharp contrast, cults are started when unsaved people try to understand the Bible without the presence of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 2:14-16).

Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross.

Revelation 2:12-13, " And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even where Satan's seat is*: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, *where Satan dwelleth*.

" Satan's seat is not in the casinos, taverns and brothels, he already owns them; Satan'

s seat is in the churches, where he can do the most damage. I'll bet you never knew that. Satan goes to church too!

From time to time I meet atheists, who almost all tell me that they grew up Roman Catholic and saw abuse, hypocrisy and dead formalism, which turned them off to Christianity. I always tell them the same thing, that Christianity and religion are two very different things. Ninety-nine percent of people have churchianity without Christianity.

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. The churches today are full of tares (unsaved people). Born-again saints are the wheat.

Religion is like the calm eye of a hurricane, in that it provides a space of false security for a moment. This earthly life is short, as a vapour the Bible says. **James 4:14, "**

Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? *It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away*." I cannot believe how fast the last 40 years went. When I was a teenager, I remember seeing actors in Tv shows (like Robert Reed, 1932-1992, who played the father on The Brady Bunch). In real life Reed was a closet homosexual, which fact came out after his death from colon cancer and A.I.D.S. at age 59. I could name hundreds of music and Hollywood celebrities that I grew up familiar with, who are either gone today or are now in their 70's and 80's. Anyone who was 30 years old in 1977 (when I was 10 years old) is now 76 years old. Wow, time went so fast!!!

I was initially glad to read that singer Olivia Newton John (1948-2022) who died last year was a Christian. But then I sadly learned that [12]she was a devout Roman Catholic . Dear reader, Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion! Jesus plainly said in **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."** In contrast, [13]Catholics are errantly taught that salvation comes through water baptism into the Catholic Church, the first requirement in keeping the Seven Sacraments of the Catholic church to get to Heaven. Catholicism is a lie of the Devil, the biggest religious cult in the world, a deceptive and deadly false religion. Sadly, Hell is full of Catholics. Dear reader, religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. To be saved [14]you must to be BORN AGAIN!!!

If you would like to delve further into the connection between Satan and false religion, I have done much research and wrote these helpful articles:

- [15]Religion: The Occult Connection - Part One

- [16]Religion: The Occult Connection - Part Two

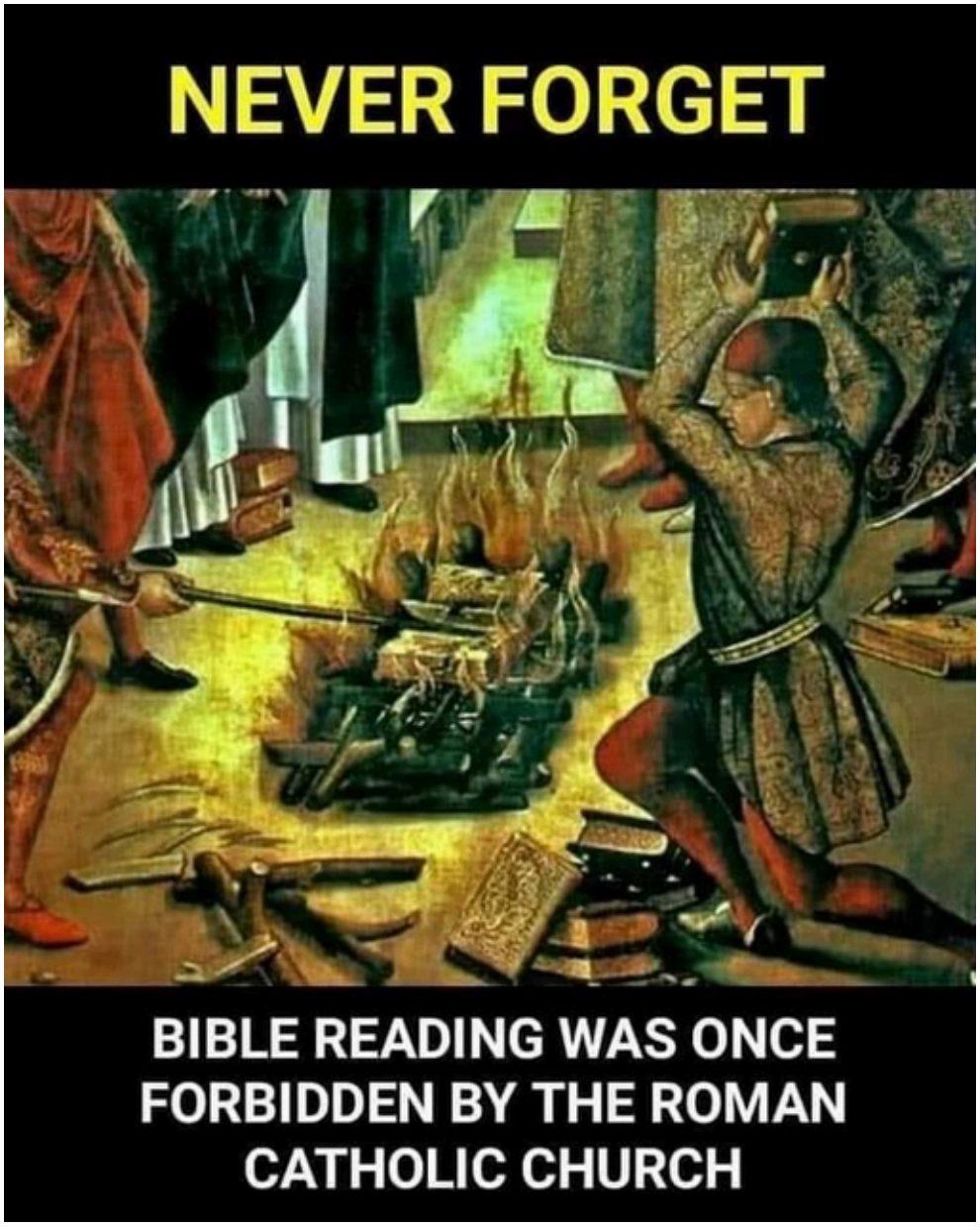
NEVER FORGET
BIBLE READING WAS ONCE FORBIDDEN BY THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH


DON'T BELIEVE WHAT I POST
RESEARCH WHAT I POST
BE A BEREAN



“Now you listen to me folks! We’re living in a world of compromising Christianity. I call it—’The yuppie generation building yuppie churches!’ Brother, we need the old-time Gospel, the old-time religion, the faith of our fathers, and the standards that America used to have!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[20]She Sojourned Seven Years”

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/01/john-macarthurs-damnable-lordship.html
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/07/beware-of-false-teacher-pastor-joel.html
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/10/beware-of-joyce-meyers-counterfeit.html
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/06/beware-of-false-prophet-sid-roth.html
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Communism/pawnsinthegame.pdf
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/pawns_in_the_game.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/fr/jw/bju_teach_same_corrupt_gospel.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
12. https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/252017/olivia-newton-john-attended-catholic-mass-said-favorite-prayer-daily
13. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/06/dear-catholic-friend-by-dr-john-r-rice.html
14. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/05/make-sure-youve-been-born-again.html
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/occult_connection.htm
16. Religion:TheOccultConnection-PartTwo

17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEixWGlv8TtjPX5FQ4BmTA9tqboWnBRUWvZf-j6OUAj4Mg063tIRLK11BzXdpeM5RvV4i6wkEcgvvZ-MkOkBGGmRCV5PznEbe-LSJOo
18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEglkvDswSb-P6L99x5AiwcbmQS5cZw1MgbFMKkWQgNCJmUzEp6LdcWcnEjY7zeKa-ektQf71f3kpUo9ksPIB7iraEJophM9whjBWM0
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgZZ1TC-ep0EnQD4SBdXknNp9ceJBEcEI1t9gX4fO2pDw4WQY_-KZ-IrlnE_p_9jSRYuIbUDWi2kPV-kLzRiSmbWu_55p129zAfiwj
20. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SheSojournedSevenYears1997.mp3

4.6.19 Christ Is God (2023-06-26 15:29)

WHO SAYS SO? ...

All Scriptures are quoted from the precious inspired King James Bible.

MATTHEW

The wise men say so, by coming to WORSHIP the Christ child (Matthew 2:2,11). Isaiah 42:8 clearly states that God will not share His glory nor praises with another.

Gabriel the Archangel says so in Matthew 1:23, calling Jesus "Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us."

Mary, Jesus' mother, says so in Luke 1:47... "And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour."

A leper says so, by worshipping Jesus in Matthew 8:2. Only God is to be worshipped (Exodus 20:4,5).

Jesus Himself claimed so, in Matthew 9:2, when He forgave a man's sins, "Son...thy sins be forgiven thee." Mark 2:7 plainly states that ONLY God can forgive sin.

A certain ruler says so, by worshipping Jesus in Matthew 9:18.

The Apostles say so, by worshipping Jesus in Matthew 14:33.

A Canaanite woman says so, by worshipping Jesus in Matthew 15:25.

A mother and her sons say so, by worshipping Jesus in Matthew 20:20.

The disciples say so, by worshipping Jesus in Matthew 28:9.

MARK

A man afflicted by a demon says so, by worshipping Jesus in Mark 5:6.

Jesus Himself claimed so, in Mark 2:5, when He forgave a man's sins, "Son, thy sins be

forgiven thee." Mark 2:7 plainly states that ONLY God can forgive sin.

LUKE

John the Baptist says so, in John 1:15, by stating "He that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before me." John said that Jesus came BEFORE him; but Luke 1:24-27 tell us that Jesus was born several months AFTER John. John was clearly referring to Jesus as God incarnate.

Jesus Himself claimed so, in Luke 5:20, when He forgave a man's sins, "Man, thy sins are forgiven thee." Luke 5:21 plainly states that ONLY God can forgive sin.

The Apostles say so, by worshipping Jesus in Luke 24:52.

JOHN

John says so, in John 1:1... "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God."

John says so, by stating in John 1:3 that Jesus is the Divine Creator of all things. See Colossians 1:16; 2nd Peter 3:5. Genesis 1:1 plainly states that GOD created the universe and all things in it.

John says so, in John 1:10... "He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not."

John says so, in John 3:16, by calling Jesus God's "only begotten Son." To be God's literal Son makes Jesus deity.

Jesus Himself claimed so, in John 14:1, by asking those who believe in God to also believe on Him.

Jesus Himself claimed so, in John 8:24, "...for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins." The pronoun "he" is in italics in the King James Bible, meaning it was added by the translators for clarity, and isn't in the Greek. Thus, it literally says, "...for if ye believe not that I AM, ye shall die in your sins." See Exodus 3:14.

Jesus Himself claimed so, in John 8:58, "Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am." This is the I AM of Exodus 3:14. The people understood what Jesus was claiming, because they tried to kill him in John 8:59.

Jesus Himself claimed so, in John 10:30, "I and my Father are one."

Jesus Himself claimed so, in John 10:33, "The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God."

Jesus Himself claimed so, in John 14:1, "Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me." Clearly, Jesus was claiming equality with God the Father. See Philippians 2:6 (King James Bible).

ACTS

Peter says so, in Acts 4:10-12, by stating that salvation can ONLY be found in the name of JESUS. Isaiah 43:11,12 tell us that God is the ONLY Savior. In John 14:6, Jesus claimed to be the ONLY way to Heaven.

Paul says so, in Acts 20:28, "Take heed therefore unto yourselves...to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood." Paul states that God paid for our sins with His own blood. 1st Peter 1:18,19 clearly states that Jesus is the Lamb of God which shed His blood for our sins. Hence, Jesus is Almighty God!

ROMANS

Paul says so, The Resurrection of Jesus Christ proves His Deity (Romans 1:1-4)

Nature says so, giving understanding and clarity to the fact that Jesus Christ is God. "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse" (Romans 1:18-20; John 1:1-3; Colossians 1:16).

Lost sinners know so, who knowing the judgment of God..." (Romans 1:18, 24-32). Only Jesus Christ Himself judges sin! (John 5:22). The unsaved realize that someday they will stand before Jesus Christ to be judged.

Abraham says so, by believing God. Genesis 15:6 states Abraham believed the LORD! James 2:19 says believing in God is not enough to be saved. John 3:16 says believing in Jesus Christ is enough, so we must conclude that Abraham believed on Jesus Christ as God because he was justified in Romans 4:3 (Rom 4:1-5)

Paul says so, by declaring that Jesus Christ is Eternal and Immortal! (Romans 6:9,10).

Paul says so, by declaring that Jesus is risen! (Romans 8:34).

Isaiah says so, by prophesying about the coming Messiah who would die on the cross (Romans 9:25-33. Verse 33 states... "Whosoever believeth on Him shall not be ashamed." This is a quote from Isaiah 28:16. Paul said that the "LORD" of Isaiah 10:23 is the same "LORD" that died on the cross (Romans 10:11).

Paul says so by quoting Psalm 40:17, 14:7, Isaiah 27:9. Jesus Christ as our Deliverer is God. All will confess Jesus as God at the Judgment Seat! (Romans 14:11).

1ST CORINTHIANS

Paul says so! 1st Corinthians 1:10, "...of our Lord Jesus Christ." "Lord" comes from the Greek word "KURIOS," meaning "supreme in authority." Only God can be Supreme in Authority.

Born again Jews and **Greeks** say Jesus is God! I Corinthians 1:24, "Christ the power of God." Christ comes from Greek Christos meaning "Messiah." Colossians 3:24 refers to the same Messiah as "LORD," meaning "supreme in Authority." Jesus is Almighty God.
The brethren say Jesus is God! 1st Corinthians 9:5, "Brethren of the Lord." "LORD" comes from Greek "KURIOS" meaning" Supreme in Authority."

Paul says so, by referring to Jesus Christ as Lord! We know this verse speaks of Jesus because John 5:22 says only Jesus will judge sin (also, see 1st Corinthians 4:4).

Paul says so, by referring to Jesus Christ as Lord! "LORD" meaning "Supreme in Authority" (1st Corinthians 5:4).

Paul says so, by declaring Jesus Christ as the Creator of all things! (1st Corinthians 8:6; also see John 1:1-4)

Paul says so, by declaring Jesus Christ has risen and spoken to him! (1st Corinthians 11:24-26). Paul in verse 26 expects the LORD Jesus Christ to return again! He speaks of Jesus as the Eternal One.

Paul says so, by calling Jesus "LORD," meaning "Supreme in Authority "(1st Corinthians 11:32; John 5:22)

The **HOLY GHOST** says so, (1st Corinthians 12:1-3). It is the HOLY GHOST Himself who gives mankind the knowledge that Jesus is God! He may do this through nature (Romans 1:18-20).

Paul says so, (1st Corinthians 12:18) by claiming God as the Creator. John 1:3 teaches us that Jesus Christ made all things. Also see Colossians 1:14.

Paul says so, by claiming God as the Builder of the Church! (1st Corinthians 12:28). Matthew 16:18 says Jesus is the Builder!
Paul says so, by claiming Christ has risen! (1st Corinthians 15:4). See Job 19:25.

2ND CORINTHIANS

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus as the Christ (2nd Corinthians 1:1). Acts 9:5 –God calls Himself "Jesus."

Paul says so, by claiming that he ’s trusting is God for salvation (2nd Corinthians 1:9,10).

Isaiah 45:22 clearly states that Jesus Christ is the one who saves. Also John 3:16; Romans 5:8; Acts 4:10-12.

Paul says so, by claiming that Jesus is the Holy Spirit (2nd Corinthians 3:17). Also see John 4:24... "God is a spirit"; John 14:16,47.

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus as the Eternal Judge (2nd Corinthians 5:10). Also see John 5:22, Judges 11:27, Romans 1:32.

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus as the light (2nd Corinthians 4:6). Psalm 27:1; John 3:19-21; John 12:36

Paul say so, by claiming Jesus Christ has risen, (2nd Corinthians 5:15) Job 19:25; Romans 6:11

Paul says so, by claiming that Jesus was once rich in Heaven, but became poor that we might be made rich. Paul claims Jesus Christ is Eternal (2nd Corinthians 8:9)

Paul says so, by quoting Psalm 112:9, claiming Jesus as the One who gives grace (2nd Corinthians 9:8,9)

Paul says so, by claiming power of thought Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 10:4 & Philippians 4:13)

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus as the LORD (2nd Corinthians 12:8,9)

Paul says so, by claiming Christ has risen (2nd Corinthians 13:4)

GALATIANS

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus is God! (Galatians 1:4, "God and our Father")

Paul says so, by claiming to have received his doctrine from the risen Christ Jesus (Galatians 1:12)

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus Christ as the Justifier (Galatians 3:6; Romans 4:5; John 5:22)

Paul says so, by claiming that Jesus Christ lives in him, declaring his resurrection and power (Galatians 2:20)

Paul says so, by claiming that God gave the promises to Abraham (Galatians 3:18; Genesis 18:25: John 5:22). This was Jesus.

EPHESIANS

Paul says so, claiming Christ has risen by quoting Psalm 68:18 (Ephesians 4:8)

Paul says so, by declaring Christ as a present help for life, because of His Resurrection (Ephesians 5:14)

Paul says so, by calling Jesus God! (Ephesians 5:20)

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus as the savior (Ephesians 5:23)

PHILIPPIANS

Paul says so, by claiming Christ is risen (Philippians 1:21). "To live is Christ!"

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus Christ as equal with God (Philippians 2:6).

Paul says so, and all people someday will, by confessing with their tongue that Jesus Christ is LORD! (Philippians 2:10,11). Every knee shall bow, and every tongue confess, that Jesus is Lord.

Paul says so, by claiming power to do all things through Christ (Philippians 4:13)

Paul says so, by calling Jesus is God! (Philippians 4:20)

COLOSSIANS

Paul says so, by calling Jesus God (Colossians 1:3)

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus as the Divine Creator (Colossians 1:16). See, Isaiah 44:24

Paul says so, by declaring that God is pleased to give all fulness to the Son (Colossians 1:19)

Paul says so, by claiming all the fulness of the Godhead bodily in Christ (Philippians 2:9)

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus Christ is the head of all principality and power (Philippians 2:10)

Paul says so, by claiming Christ is risen and is powerful to make us live also (Colossians 2:13)

Paul says so, by declaring Christ as risen (Colossians 3:1) and is seated on the right hand of the Father (vs. 1).

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus Christ as our life (POWER). Only God can give life (Isaiah 44:24; John 14:6; Colossians 3:4).

Paul says so, by calling Jesus God: (Colossians 3:17)

1ST THESSALONIANS

Paul says so, by claiming Christ's return (1st Thessalonians 2:19)

Paul says so, by calling Jesus God (1st Thessalonians 3:13)

Paul says so, by claiming the resurrection of Jesus (1st Thessalonians 4:14)

Paul says so, by claiming the return of Jesus Christ (1st Thessalonians 4:16)

Paul says so, by claiming God died for us, and that we will live together with Him! (1st Thessalonians 5:9,10)

2ND THESSALONIANS

Paul says so, by declaring God as judge! (2nd Thessalonians 1:5; John 5:22)

Paul says so by claiming the return of Christ (2nd Thessalonians 2:1)

1ST TIMOTHY

Paul says so, by claiming the Savior as God (1st Timothy 1:1)

Paul says so, by claiming Christ as the LORD (Supreme in Authority). This can only mean God (1st Timothy 1:12)

Paul says so, by claiming the King as God (1st Timothy 1:17). Jesus is the King according to Matthew 2:2; 5:35

Paul says so, by claiming the Savior as God (1st Timothy 2:3; Titus 1:4)

Paul says so, in 1st Timothy 3:16, by sating that "GOD WAS MANIFEST IN THE FLESH."

Paul says so, by claiming the Savior as God (1st Timothy 4:10; Titus 1:4)

Paul says so, by claiming Christ as the only Great Authority (1st Timothy 6:15). The word

"Potentate" means "Great Authority) "–obviously Paul is referring to Jesus Christ as God.

2ND TIMOTHY

Paul says so, by claiming life through Christ Jesus (2nd Timothy 1:1). Genesis 1:1 teaches that God gives life!

Paul says so, by claiming Christ is risen (2nd Timothy 2:8)

Paul says so, by claiming Jesus Christ is the Judge (2nd Timothy 4:1). See Judges 11:27; John 5:22

TITUS

Paul says so, by claiming God is the Savior (Titus 1:3,4)

Paul says so, by claiming God is the Savior (Titus 2:10,13; 1:4)

PHILEMON

Paul says so, by claiming power through Christ (Philippians 1:8). Obviously he bases this on the fact that Christ has risen.

HEBREWS

Hebrews 1:3 says so, by claiming Jesus is the Son of God. In John 14:1, Jesus claimed deity by asking those who believed on God to also believe on Him.

Hebrews 3:4 says so, by claiming God as the Creator. Colossians 1:16 and John 1:3 say Jesus is the Creator.

Hebrews 10:30 says so, by claiming God as the Judge–John 5:22 says this is Jesus.

Hebrews 12:2 says so, by claiming Jesus is alive and seated on the right hand of God the Father.

2ND PETER

Peter says so, in 2nd Peter 3:5... "For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old." John 1:3 says Jesus created all things. 2nd Peter 3:5 says that God did.

1ST JOHN

John says so, in 1st John 2:23, "Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also." You cannot come to God, except through Jesus Christ–because Jesus came as the manifestation of the Godhead, i.e., the Godhead incarnate (2nd Timothy 3:16; Colossians 2:9).

REVELATION

Jesus Himself claimed to be Almighty God in Revelation 1:8... "I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty."

John says so, in Revelation 19:13, "...and his name is called The Word of God." See John 1:1.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhC3-XwJJwtZy1S2iDU1wgNfAUAo3GjS52RhHPbDK_dXTrS1BHmca9M3ZPVBC9xKeZOlz6zNaAkKG7xRl8ot7UfbnHAlFwX-f68eO9

4.6.20 What Can We Do About False Teachers? (2023-06-27 11:38)

QUESTION: Somebody sent me a message today on Facebook, asking me what can be done about Calvinist false teachers?

ANSWER: [illegible] "[illegible]" The Bible teaches that we need false teachers who preach heresies, so that we who are learned in the Scriptures can expose their lies. It's like a painter's canvas. He needs a blank white canvas to provide contrast, so he can create a picture.

That is why I expose false prophets by the hundreds, showing what the Bible actually teaches versus their heresies. The best thing you can do is start a blog or a website and help me expose these devils. I am just one man. People often contact me, asking me to do all the work of exposing false teachers. Unfortunately, I cannot expose all of them, because there are not enough hours in a day. Calvinism is so wicked.

I am so tired of being persecuted by Christians over my preaching against bad churches today. I just learned that the "Fundamental 500" has kicked me off their ranking website. It sickens me. I was with them for over 15 years, They have removed all of my websites from theirs. □□□ □□□□□ □□:□□, "□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□, □□□ □□□□, □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□? □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□, □□□□□□ □□□: □□□ □□ □□□□, □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□. □□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□ □ □□□□." I love this Bible verse. The stupid ungodly people refused to takes sides between God and Baal.

Tragically, that is just like 99 % of Christians today, who sit idle and refuse to take sides in anything. Sadly, this includes church pastors as well, who merely want to grow their ministry to increase revenues. That is Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who make God vomit. PCC is lukewarm. I've been banned in writing from attending PCC's Campus Church, because they are upset with me for exposing the accursed Calvinist Bob Jones University camp. PCC refuses to take sides. I know that God is with me in this matter. **Psalms 118:6, " The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?"**

I don't care if I die without having a ministry friend in the world, I'm not going to do like PCC and lay down, go along to get along; and claim that it is a "Christlike spirit" to do nothing, say nothing to contend for the faith and fight the good fight of faith. I sure feel like the Lone Ranger these days as a Bible preacher.

Carnal Bible colleges and bad churches everywhere are wickedly bidding Godspeed to infidels like John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, Bob Jones University and countless others. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** Nobody wants to stand anymore. All we can do is tell the truth as individuals, and support the few preachers that also do, like Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, Max D. Younce and me (humbly said). When I say "support" I do not mean financially; but rather, to help promote their doctrinally sound preaching.

I am sick and tired of these foolish pacifist believers today who go around teaching that if we disagree with other professed Christians, who are wrong on the Gospel, that we should just mind our own business and not be *unchristlike* to harshly criticize them. The Bible says in Titus 1:14-14 to **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY"** that they might be sound in the faith. I've been preaching hard against the accursed Bob Jones University cult since 2014, but they aren't listening to the truth.

I already see the hand-writing on the walls, that I am going to increasingly lose fair weather friends, make more enemies among churches, and when I finally graduate from this life to be with Jesus in Heaven I won't have hardly any friends left (because of my strong preaching against the corruption in today's Bible colleges and churches). Dr. Jack Hyles was right: "Somebody's got to care."

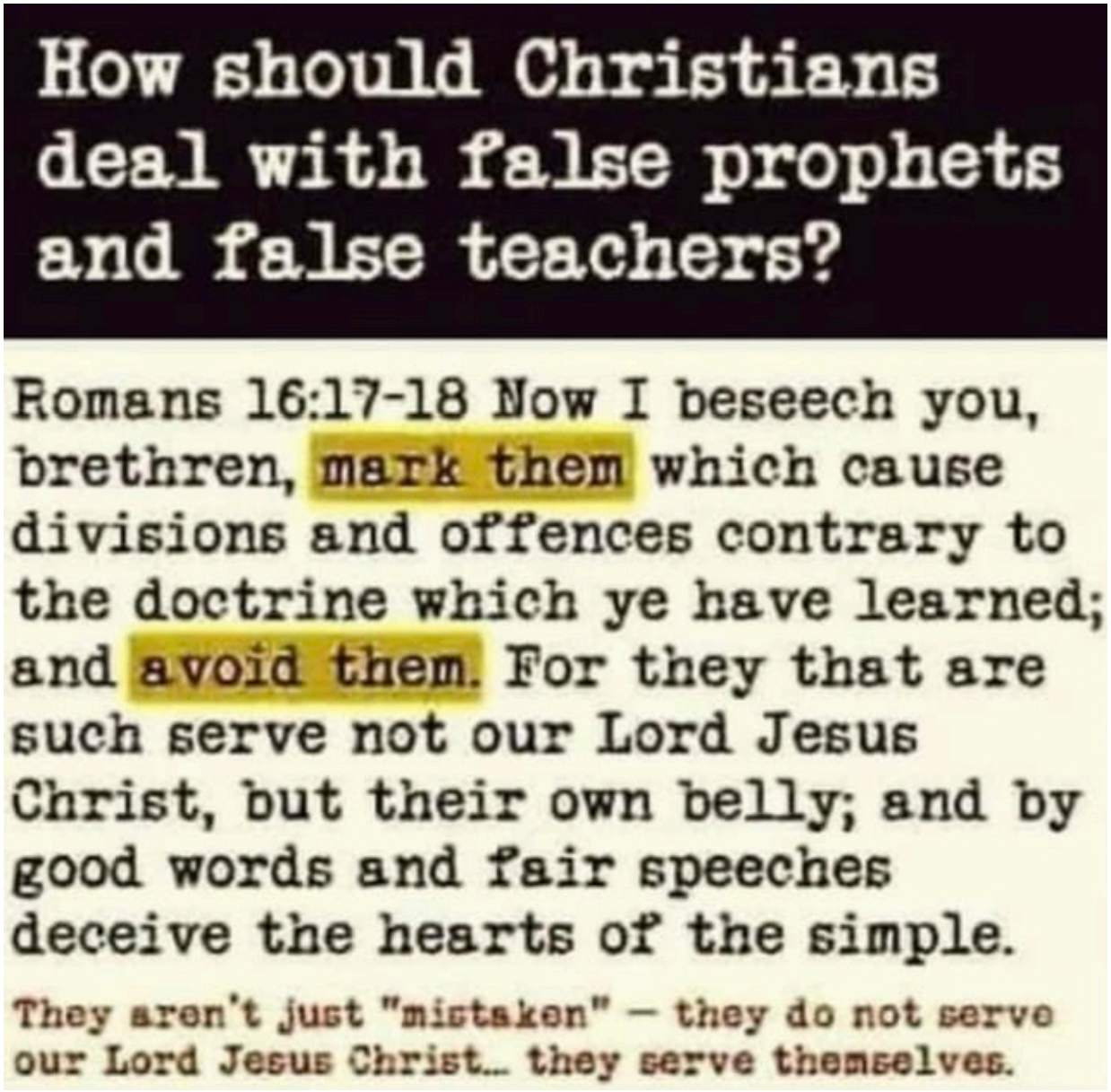

“□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□!” —□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□, “ [2]□ □□□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□□ ”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjiszcbwlWgow4F8LM4pUhuM-9ImRyLfKgRRu_SLK9VkHyOHlc9sYo8o2lHA5Mo1FTcFnUYea6Q7GgOi5r604a9IS871ZkSjwMNwDh
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3

4.6.21 Pensacola Christian College Kills Everything They Touch (2023-06-27 23:41)

James 2:6, “ But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats? ”

5878

You'd think that my biggest encouragers would be Baptist pastors, but sadly, they are my biggest critics and enemies. I've been banned from attending church at Pensacola Christian College's (PCC) Campus Church. They are upset with me for preaching against the apostate Bob Jones University cult, at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, where I have also been banned from attending church.

The problem is THE LOVE OF MONEY, just as the inspired Word of God warns in 1st Timothy 6:10-11. When men's money-making careers become dependent upon not making enemies, and going along to get along with infidels who send them students and money, pastors sell out. PCC couldn't care less about contending for the faith. I was told at PCC that their leaders hate Pastor Steven Anderson, and no wonder, since PCC is impotent and a disgrace to the cause of Christ, America is going to Hell because of pastors who refuse to stand.

PCC is in the education business, which has inoculated most of the churches in Pensacola, giving them a shallow superficial form of lifeless Christianity that doesn't go soulwinning, doesn't expose the Devil's Bible perversions, doesn't expose the Devil's Lordship Salvation, and doesn't care about hurting divorced people who need love and understanding.

I get so frustrated when I attend local churches in Pensacola, and they are mere PCC clones, in bed spiritually fornicating with PCC. Everything PCC touches they kill! They leave a collateral trail of dead churches, uncaring graduates, snobby teachers, lifeless pulpits and superficial Christianity. Everything that PCC comes into contact with, they render it inoculated from ever finding a genuine walk with God. Evidence of what I say is that I have been banned Since August 2, 20022 by Pastor Jeff Redlin and company from attending PCC's church.

Literally, every church that I have attended in Pensacola, that has a close association with PCC, has no scheduled time to go soulwinning, doesn't have a Bus Ministry, doesn't earnestly contend for the Christian faith, doesn't love people as they should, and they are shallow. If I had my way, I'd put Pensacola Christian College out of business permanently. SHAME on PCC! They sure need to start learning how to properly treat people.

You'll tons of rules and policies at PCC, but you won't find any love or compassion, especially when you need it most. I came to Campus Church as a hurting divorced man, with chronic neck pain and related health afflictions, surviving out of a suitcase in cheap hotel. I desperately needed help from the pastors of Campus Church, but those wicked incompetent devils threw me under the bus and left me for dead.

Please RUN from PCC and their hateful, bigoted, unwelcoming and uncaring shady form of pseudo-Christianity today. People just want to be loved.


TO MAKE A DIFFERENCE
IN SOMEONE'S LIFE, YOU
DON'T HAVE TO BE BRILLIANT,
RICH, BEAUTIFUL, OR PERFECT.
YOU JUST HAVE TO CARE

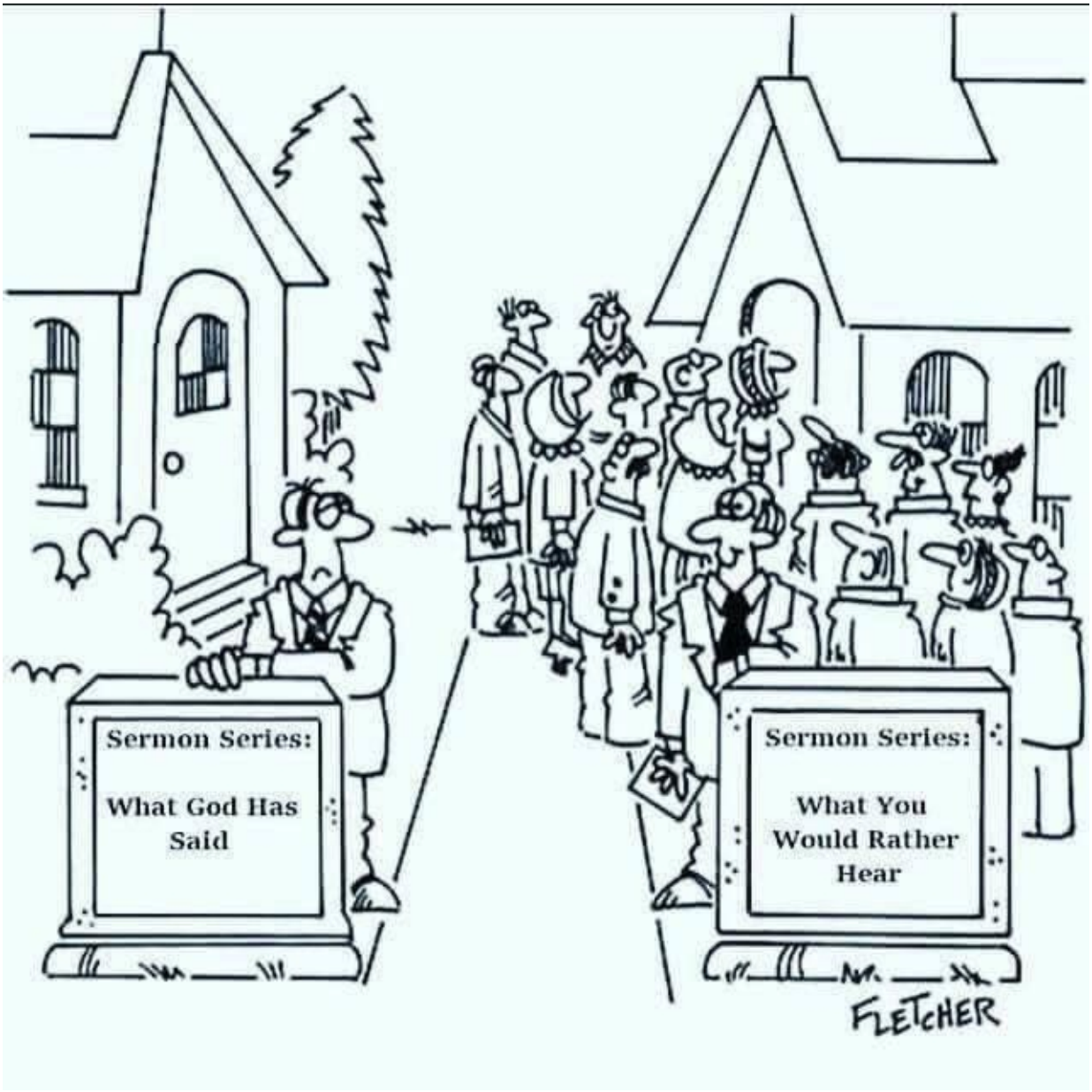

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjq-QrGihk0Qua8ESB6LM5vEyr1lo9DSltcnD7TIyudzA5dadn8q7I3-sb3De-fu5-_xBWyulYPftYERWvtBa42Y1X9KjR3pzOg_IN
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZ8zu9nrqYqUlgxDKaiOcBTT3dkeH-clY0jQUr4jYpiNT5bUJyPepGE9_u4enS8xSioahsdOFBqzPt1_pI9zZRerGn4Qdxf6Cx1tv

---

4.6.22 Did Adam And Eve See God In The Garden Of Eden? (2023-06-28 00:02)

***Question*:** The Bible says that no man can see God's face and live.

Exodus 33:20, " Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live." Do how did Adam and Eve walk with God in the Garden of Eden?

***Answer*:** The Bible says in

Genesis 3:8, " And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden. "

I could be wrong, but I don't find anywhere that the Bible says Adam and Eve actually saw God. They heard

" the voice of the LORD God "

walking in the Garden.

You are correct that no man can see God's face and live. But man can see God in human form, in Jesus Christ, who appeared as God in the flesh. **1st Timothy 3:16, "And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory."** I hate the Devil's modern Bible perversions, which replace the definite word "God" with the ambiguous pronoun "He." Most people wrongly interpret this to mean Jesus was revealed in the flesh, instead of the correct intended meaning that God was manifest in the flesh.

Of course, to meet Jesus is to meet God, because they are one as the Godhead (or "Trinity" in theology). I reject Modalism, which is a popular Trinity-denying heresy in many social media groups and churches today. Modalism claims that God wear different hats, so to speak, or "modes" that God enters into. Modalists teach that God became Jesus, and then went back to Heaven and became God again. Modalists think that when they die, they will only see one person, God the Father, in Heaven, but not Jesus.

Colossians 3:1-3 disproves Modalism, teaching that Jesus sits on a physical throne on the right-hand of the Father's throne. Heaven is a physical place. Jesus raised up in a physical body. He was seen by over 500 brethren at once (1st Corinthians 15:6). Jesus physically ascended into heaven (Acts 1:11). He physically entered into the physical Holy Place in Heaven, and applied His physical liquid blood to the Mercy Seat in the presence of God the Father on our behalf (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

My humble guess to answer your question is that all three members of the Godhead were there in the Garden of Eden, when they heard in the voice of God. What saith the Scripture? **Genesis 1:26, "And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth."** Here we see the pronouns "us" and "our," which are repeatedly mentioned in the first couple chapters of Genesis. These plural pronouns plainly refer to the Godhead (i.e., God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit). Deuteronomy 6:4 says that there is only one true and living God; but the Bible is also clear that God exists in three persons, all unique and equal in power and deity.

Because so many pastors shun and mistreat me, I often feel sad, unappreciated and un-noticed. So when I hear the opposite from my humble web visitors, it truly means a lot. I have learned that people who suffer in life stay humble and don't look down on others. But the pastors who shun me, like Marty Herron and Gary Walton (Bob Jones University alumni), and Jeff Redlin (a PCC alumnus), I realize that they all get paid 6-digit salaries. They are rich! The

Bible warns us that rich people will oppress us. **James 2:6, " But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?"**

PCC are filthy rich and have huge egos. It hurts my soul that they can just throw me under the bus and move on, forgetting about me. That is why I preach against them mainly, so that they cannot forget about me. People just want to be loved, a lesson PCC has yet to learn. That is my daily prayer, that God would break and humble PCC leadership, so that they will esteem others better than themselves. **Philippians 2:3, "Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves."**

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhRj8hT_cqaSWF1bOkDD1VhHIY26d-4RB74K6ugr7pQjzKCiPAXpa9aCr1mD9N4fUq_IzD4Ekq4Xb-w6OmjbvxhZ-ufSoOaUeWPDxl

4.6.23 Ten Things That I Humbly Disagree With Pastor Steven Anderson About (2023-06-28 22:27)

2nd Timothy 2:15, " Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth."

Someone recently commented on [1]my Facebook page that they disagreed with Pastor Steven Anderson's teaching that Jesus burned in Hell for three days. Yes, I agree, Biblically Jesus did NOT burn in Hell, not even for one second (Luke 23:43). After addressing the reader's comments, I kindly took the opportunity to deal with some other issues for the sake of edifying my readers with the truth. Actually, there are several doctrinal areas in which I respectfully disagree with Brother Anderson; namely:

1. I Disagree With a PreWrath Rapture.

I believe in a Biblical Pretribulation Rapture (i.e., the Rapture will happen BEFORE the 7-year Tribulation period). Pastor Anderson teaches that the Rapture and Christ's Second Coming are the SAME event, which I think is unbiblical.

2. I Disagree With Pastor Anderson That the Rapture will Happen 75 Days After the *Abomination of Desolation* (AOD).

The AOD is when the Antichrist breaks the peace agreement with Israel, stops the Jewish daily sacrifices, and professes himself to be God on earth). Clearly, we would know WHEN Jesus is coming back, so this cannot be accurate in lieu of Mark 13:32-37. Daniel 12:11-12 teaches that from the AOD to Christ's Second Coming will be 1,290 days. Again, we would KNOW exactly WHEN Jesus is returning. Only the timing of the Rapture is a mystery, but not Christ's Second Coming.

3. I Disagree That Jesus Burned in Hell Fire for Three Days.

The Savior Himself told the repentant thief on the cross next to Him, that they would both be in Paradise that very same day (Luke 23:43). Clearly, Jesus did not burn in Hell.

4. I Disagree With Pastor Anderson That There is No Old Testament Place Called 'Paradise.'

Acts 2:27 says that Jesus went to Hell. So Hell must have been compartmentalized, with a place of Torment on one side, and a place of Paradise on the other. In fact, this is EXACTLY what we see in Luke 16:19-31 in the true story of the rich man and Lazarus. Luke 16:22 refers to this place of Paradise informally as "Abraham's Bosom." Matthew 12:40 teaches that Jesus was in the heart of the earth for 3 days and 3 nights, like Jonah was 3 days and nights in the belly of the whale. Hell is in the heart of the earth (Ezekiel 31:17). My friend Pastor Max D. Younce has authored this masterpiece of literature titled: "A Biblical Examination Of Hell," which you can either buy as a hardcopy, or [2]freely download or read in .pdf format.

5. I Humbly Disagree with Pastor Anderson that Christian Ladies Can Openly Breastfeed in Public Around Men.

I think it is unwise and immodest.

6. I Disagree with Pastor Anderson's Strange "Reprobate Doctrine" Which Says Homosexuals Cannot be Saved.

This [3]heresy falsely claims that God hates homosexuals and has given up on them ever getting saved, banning them from salvation. I do believe the Reprobate Doctrine as Dr. Jack Hyles preached it, which I explain in detail in the preceding article, contrasting what Pastor Hyles taught versus what Pastor Anderson is preaching. I believe there is a point of no return that an unsaved sinner can cross, where they will never get saved; but it is only because of the hardness of their heart, and not because God refuses to save them. Jesus said in John 5:40 that "Ye will not come unto me." He didn't say, "Ye cannot come." Furthermore, in John 6:37 Jesus promised to never cast away anybody who comes to Him for salvation. 2nd Peter 3:9 says that God is not willing for ANY to perish, but that ALL men repent and come to Christ to be saved by faith alone.

7. I Disagree that "Praying" is the Bible Method to Be Saved.

Pastor Anderson does teach that a person CAN be saved without praying, by just believing. He gets that right. But he is very wrong to use Romans 10:13 (a single passage of Scripture) to base a new doctrine which says to be saved, God's normal method is through prayer. Such thinking goes totally contrary to the entire Gospel of John, which is specifically written for the purpose of getting people saved (John 20:31). Nowhere in the Gospel of John are we taught to pray, repent, confess publicly, get water baptized, nor anything else to be saved except simply to BELIEVE. John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that BELIEVETH on me hath everlasting life" [emphasis added]. Praying is NOT the Bible method to get saved. It is not wrong to pray as a result of one's faith, but it is not God's method. God's method is "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved" (Acts 16:30-31).

8. I Disagree with Pastor Anderson that God Hates Homosexuals, Pedophiles, Rapists or Any Other Class of Sinners.

Yes, God hates sin, but not the sinner. Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9). Of a truth, we should never accept sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. John 3:16 says that God loves (Greek: agapes) the whole world. God is not fond (Greek: phileo) of their sin. Pastor Anderson mocks and scorns saints like me who look to the Greek to understand the Bible, calling people like me "Chick Phileo Christians." But if Brother Anderson understood the various Bible Greek words for "love," then he would understand that God hates the sin, but never people.

9. I Do Not Agree with Pastor Anderson's Teaching that the Church Replaces Israel (aka, Replacement Theology).

I love and agree 99 % with his "Marching To Zion" movie. I agree that we (saints) are the chosen of God. We are true Jews, not biological Jews. What saith the Scripture? *Romans 2:28-29, "For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.*" Neither biological, ethnic, cultural nor national Jews are the chosen of God, but only born-again Jews and Gentiles (Galatians 3:26-29).

Having said that, there never was a time in the Old Testament where unsaved Jews were God's "chosen."

The Jews were God's people, including unsaved Jews, but the promises DIDN'T apply to them. God's promises have always followed a line of faith. God divorced Israel in 586 BC, turning

to the Gentiles to preach the Gospel instead, to provoke the Jews to jealousy. God made way, by faith alone in the Gospel, for any Jews to be graffed back into their tree if they wanted it. *Romans 11:23,* "*And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again.*"

But this is only possible through faith in Jesus Christ, otherwise the Jews are cut off and damned to Hell forever. So I do not agree with Replacement Theology. Israel is Israel. The Church is the Church. Israel is coming back, but only when Jesus returns at His Second Coming and the Jews turn toward God (Hosea 3:4-5). No unsaved Jew has or ever will go to Heaven (John 3:3).

10. I Disagree with Pastor Anderson's Interpretation of 1st Corinthians 15:19, "If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable."

I heard a sermon recently by Pastor Anderson, where he mentions a doctrinal quarrel between Dr. John R. Rice and pastor Jack Hyles. These two great soulwinning men often shared preaching meetings together (approximately 2,200 meetings over 20 years).

One night Pastor Hyles preached his sermon first. His text was 1st Corinthians 15:19, saying that even if there were no resurrection and no afterlife, it would be worth living the Christian life anyway. When Brother Hyles finished, Dr. Rice got up and said to the audience that Dr. Hyles doesn't agree with the Apostle Paul. Paul said we would all be miserable if there were no resurrection from the dead, if there is no afterlife. Steven Anderson sided with Dr. Hyles. I am siding with Dr. Rice.

What saith the Scripture? *1st Thessalonians 4:13,* "*But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope.*" The Bible says if there is no bodily resurrection and afterlife, then we have NO HOPE and are sorrowful, as the unbelieving. But we do have the "hope of eternal life" (Titus 1:2). Paul teaches about the coming Rapture in 1st Thessalonians 4:13-18, exhorting us to COMFORT one another with these precious truths. So clearly Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) is correct with the Apostle Paul, that without the resurrection there would be no hope, no comfort, and we of all men would be utterly miserable. END

Having said all that, I still love, admire and promote Pastor Anderson's soulwinning ministry. Brother Anderson is strongly opinionated, sharp in his tone and harsh in his words, and so am I. **2nd Corinthians 11:6, "But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things."**

The Apostle Paul came across also as being rude, but Paul said he was not ignorant in knowledge. In other words, Paul knew what he was talking about doctrinally. I do not know of even one Bible preacher with whom I agree on everything. No two preachers completely agree. That is the nature of the journey of finding the truth. We are all at different places on our lifelong journey.

Kindly said, I recently sent Pastor Steven Anderson a *Friend Request* on [4]Facebook, but he declined to accept me as his friend. That is okay, I am still a friend to him and his ministry. I don't support Brother Anderson because I like him, but because I love him in Christ, and we share a common bond of a love for THE TRUTH. We are also both alumni of Hyles-Anderson College.

By the way, I originally wrote the preceding blog in January of 2022, posted to my [5]Right Doctrine Matters blog. I just decided to share it on my main blog, because I want everyone to know where I stand on these various issues, and also to show my opinion of Pastor Anderson and his ministry. I support anyone who is aggressively soulwinning to get souls saved. I am hated and have lost many ministry friends for supporting Steven Anderson, yet he won't even

be my friend. That is people for ya! The 'FUNDAMENTAL 500' just kicked all of my websites off their ranking engine, after 15 years, with no explanation whatsoever. I still have thousands of webpages pointing to the

'FUNDAMENTAL 500' website. That is very unethical what they did.

THE TRUTH dear reader is that most pastors today are either too far to the left, or too far to the right. You've got intense pastors like Pastor Anderson who shamefully preach hatred toward sinners, saying that LGBTQ people cannot be saved (which is not true biblically); but then you've got pastors like Joel Osteen who refuse to preach at all against the sin of homosexuality, letting the church fill up with unrepentant sinners who never feel convicted by God about their sins (because the pastor refuses to preach against sin with the Bible).

A proper balance is this: *We should never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin.* There is much debate among churchgoers whether gays should be allowed to attend church or not. Dear reader, how can we help people if we ban them from attending church? The argument that gays will molest children is not true. The truth is that family members are far more likely to molest a child than a stranger or homosexual. LGBTQ people are confused, taken captive by the Devil, and [6]they need God's unconditional love. That is my humble opinion as a preacher. I am strongly certain that the

'FUNDAMENTAL 500' axed my websites because of my support of Pastor Anderson, which is unfortunate.

I am trying to remain neutral in this ongoing hatred between the New IFB and the Old IFB. Pastor Bob Gray Sr., Evangelist Samuel Gipp and Pastor Keith Gomez (to name but a few preachers) have all been embattled on social media with Steven Anderson in recent years. But what I love about Pastor Anderson is that HE STANDS against sin, false teachers, fake bibles, false repentance and blatant government corruption. Where is the Old IFB today? Show me some Old IFB preachers who preach hard on social media against the LGBTQ agenda. I love both camps, but the only ones who I see really preaching hard against wickedness is the New IFB. So if the 'FUNDAMENTAL 500' doesn't want to help promote my ministry, then shame on them, it just shows the continual deterioration of fundamentalism in America.

Having said all that, today's preachers woefully lack the main thing that will get people saved more than anything else, compassion. **Jude 1:22, "And of some have *compassion, making a difference*: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh."** Compassion makes a difference!!! Soulwinning in itself is an act of compassion. People don't care what you know, until they know that you care! People just want to be loved. Friend, if you have a problem with the following picture, then you are not right with God.

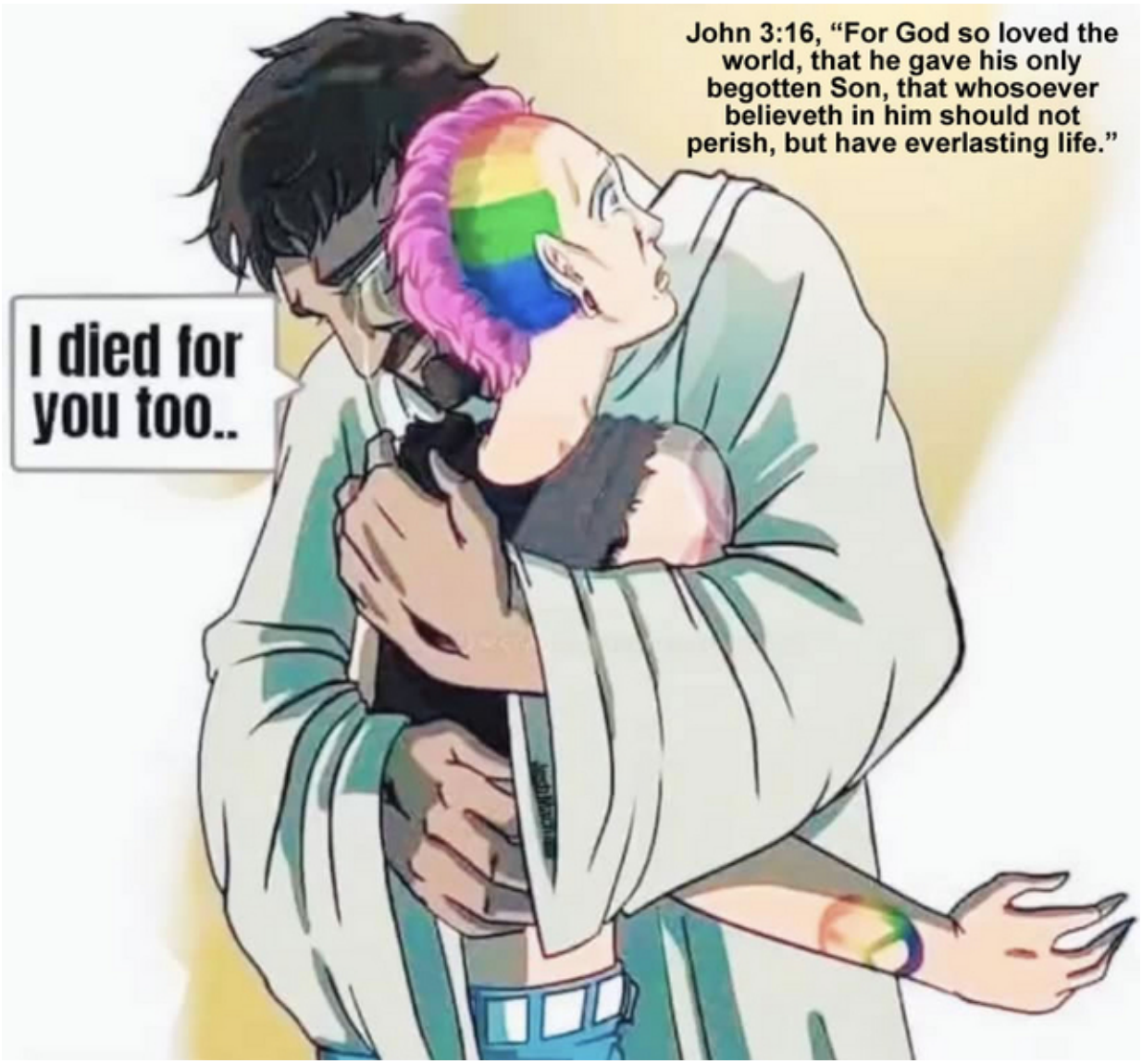

We’ve got too many one issue Christians today. That is, they get all bent out of shape over one thing. I know Baptist pastors who despise Steven Anderson because he denies a Pretribulation Rapture. Those pastor won’t have anything to do with Steven Anderson, nor even support missionaries who are affiliated with the Faithful Word Baptist Church. I think that is unfortunate.

Then there are some saints who despise and reject Pastor Anderson because he hates homosexual sinners and teaches that they are beyond the hope of the Gospel. Clearly, Steven Anderson is wrong about this matter. I don’t like what he preaches anymore than you do.

But dear reader, Pastor Anderson is a Christian brother! He is a soulwinning preacher! As a preacher myself, I have always tried to take the good and leave the bad. Sadly, few people seem to be able to do that these days. Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) taught me to take the

good and leave the bad, which I humbly think is great advice to live by. Why do we need to reject and shun Pastor Anderson, just because he is flawed?

When Pastor Bob Gray Sr. years ago in 2017 endorsed [8]Johnny Nixon's strange doctrine, [9]teaching that 99 % of homosexuals are really intended by God to be

eunuchs (and we should get them saved and working with children), I exposed that crazy lie. Pastor Anderson also exposed Johnny Nixon. I don't know what Dr. Gary was thinking, but he really messed up. But I love Dr. Gray and still support him and his ministry. All we have is each other as Christians. If we don't pray for each other, then no one else will.

1. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/biblicalexamhellweb-pdf/
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/reprobate_doctrine_refuted.htm
4. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699
5. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/
6. https://www.usnews.com/news/health-news/articles/2023-06-28/transgender-people-face-much-higher-risk-of-suicide-landmark-study-shows
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiiCbnDjg-jKxMjvQE-_CbLNE7EucEeW4f9jDB388iSFCcIVKujYx1tA01VXAqBd9BlHCeFLQPeh22gTRV1FWGTTb6Qt3P009GJvQs
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/born_that_way_after_all-book_review.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/eunuch_verses_sodomite.htm

---

4.6.24 Christ In The Old Testament (2023-06-30 15:01)

How much do you really know about the Old Testament Messiah?

Before Jesus Christ came in the flesh, what "*known*" facts were there concerning the Old Testament Messiah? According to the Gospels there were 7 "known" facts concerning the O.T. Messiah and His coming:

FACT #1 - The O.T. Messiah (or Christ) would be *VIRGIN BORN* in *BETHLEHEM* of the human *SEED OF DAVID*!

VIRGIN BORN
Matthew 1:20-23 and Isaiah 7:14

BETHLEHEM
Matthew 2:1-6 and Micah 5:2

SEED OF DAVID
Luke 3:15 - People in the O.T. knew that the Messiah would come in human form (Hebrews 2:6-8 and Psalm 8:4-6 and Romans 1:2,3 and 2nd Timothy 2:8; Hebrews 1:5 and 2nd Samuel 7:13,14 and 1st Chronicles 17:12,13; Matthew 21:9,15; Psalm 118:25,26; Psalm 132:11; Ezekiel 37:24-26). Matthew Chapter one traces Jesus from the seed of David; thus, establishing Christ's kingly heritage. Though Jesus had NO earthly father, Mary was of the kingly line of David.

FACT #2 - The O.T. Messiah (or Christ) would have a *FORERUNNER*!

FORERUNNER
John 1:21-23; Isaiah 40:3. There was some confusion in the days of John the Baptist, concerning whether he was Elijah or not. Malachi 4:5,6 prophesies that Elijah will return before the Lord's Second Coming (i.e., during the Tribulation Period). Jesus quoted Malachi 3:1 concerning John the Baptist, saying that Elijah had come. This confused some of the people, because John clearly stated that he was NOT Elijah in John 1:21. Yet, Jesus plainly stated in Matthew 11:14 that John the Baptist was Elijah. Why the discrepancy? Luke 1:17 gives us the answer... "And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord." John the Baptist preached in the spirit and power of Elijah, preparing the hearts of the people to receive their Messiah.

FACT #3 - The O.T. Messiah (or Christ) would be *JEHOVAH/ ELOHEEM/ EL* in the flesh!

JEHOVAH
Matthew 3:3 and Isaiah 40:3; Revelation 19:11,16 and 20:4-6; Jeremiah 23:5,6 and Psalm 22:27-31 and Psalm 47:1-9 and Psalm 96:10 and Zechariah 14:9; Matthew 21:16 and Psalm 8:1,2; 1st Corinthians 10:9 and Numbers 21:5,6; Ephesians 5:14 and Isaiah 60:1; Ephesians 4:8 and Psalm 68:17-19.

ELOHEEM
Romans 14:9-12 and Isaiah 45:22-23; Hebrews 1:8,9 and Psalm 45:6,7; Revelation 19:11-16 and Psalm 82:8; Revelation 11:15-18 and Exodus 15:18; 1st Corinthians 8:6 and Ephesians 3:9 and Colossians 1:16,17 and Hebrews 1:2,3 and Hebrews 2:10 and Genesis 1:1,26 and Isaiah 44:24.

EL
Matthew 1:23 and Isaiah 7:14; Hebrews 1:10-12 and Psalm 102:24-27; Revelation 1:8 and Isaiah 9:6. The O.T. Messiah came to this earth as God in the flesh!

FACT #4 - The O.T. Messiah (or Christ) would be the *SON OF GOD*!

SON OF GOD
John 1:48,49 (Nathaniel) - Isaiah 9:6,7
Matthew 14:28-33 (Disciples) - Worship (Exodus 20:3)
Matthew 16:13-16 (Peter) - Proverb 30:4
Matthew 26:63-65 (High Priest) - Psalm 110:1
Luke 1:30-35 (Angel) - Isaiah 7:14
Luke 4:40,41 (Demons)
John 6:67-69 (Peter)
John 11:23-28 (Martha)
John 20:30,31 (John)
Acts 8:26-37 (Ethiopian Eunuch)
Acts 9:17-20 (Paul)

Acts 13:30-33 (Paul) - Psalm 2:7
Hebrews 1:5 (Paul) - 2nd Samuel 7:14 and 1st Chronicles 17:13
Hebrews 11:17-19 (Paul) - Genesis 22:1,2
Jesus is the Son of God - John 10:30-36

FACT #5 - The O.T. Messiah (or Christ) would be the *SAVIOR* (Light or Redeemer)!

GOD OUR SAVIOR
1st Timothy 4:10 (Paul) - Isaiah 43:3,11; 45:15,21,22; 49:26; 60:16; 63:8
Titus 1:3,4; 2:10-13; 3:4,6 (Paul) - 2nd Samuel 22:3 and Hosea 13:4

CHRIST OUR SAVIOR
Matthew 1:21-25 (Angel) - Job 19:25 (See Isaiah 41:14; 43:14; 44:6; Jeremiah 50:34)
Luke 1:31 (Angel)
Luke 2:11 (Angel)
John 1:29 (John the Baptist) - Genesis 22:8
John 4:42 (Samaritans) - Isaiah 53:4-10
Acts 4:11,12 (Peter)
Acts 13:37-41 (Paul) and Habakkuk 1:5

(It was prophesied in Habakkuk 1:5 that God would work a work which Israel would not believe. It was a 2-fold prophecy. The second part being that Israel would reject the REDEMPTIVE work of Christ according to ACTS 13:37-41).

The O.T. Messiah is the Savior - John 1:6-8 and Luke 2:30-32

FACT #6 - The O.T. Messiah (or Christ) would be the *ETERNAL ONE*!

ETERNAL ONE
John 12:32-34 and Micah 4:7 and Isaiah 9:6,7 and Psalm 72:15-18; 110:4 and Daniel 7:13,14
Revelation 1:8,11,17,18 and Isaiah 41:4; 44:6; 48:12

FACT #7 - The O.T. Messiah (or Christ; Anointed One; Chosen One; Holy One) would be a *PROPHET*, *PRIEST*, & *KING*

NOTE: The Hebrew word for MESSIAH is the same word for ANOINTED. It is the word MASHIYACH (MAW-SHEE-AKH) which comes from the root word MASHACH (MAW-SHAKH) which means "to rub with oil; anoint." The word MASHIYACH is translated 2 times MESSIAH (Daniel 9:25,26) and 37 times ANOINTED.

In the O.T. there are 3 offices that are referred to as ANOINTED. The offices of *Prophet*, *Priest* & *King*.

PROPHET
1st Chronicles 16:16-22 and Psalm 105:9-15 (Abraham, Isaac & Jacob).
Habakkuk 3:13 (Moses)

PRIEST

Leviticus 4:3,5,16; 6:22; 8:2,10-12 (Aaron)

KING
1st Samuel 10:1; 12:3,5; 15:17; 24:6,10; 26:9,11,16,23 and 2nd Samuel 1:14,16 (Saul)
1st Samuel 16:6,13; 19:21; 22:51; 23:1 and 2nd Samuel 2:4,7; 5:3 and 2nd Chronicles 6:42 and Psalm 18:50; 20:6; 28:8; 132:10,17 (David)
Lamentations 4:20 (Zedekiah)
Isaiah 45:1 (Cyrus)

NOTE: The word MASHIYACH could have been translated MESSIAH 5 times (Daniel 9:25,26 and 1st Samuel 2:10,35 and Psalm 2:2 - See Acts 4:25-27) instead of just 2 times.

These 3 offices undoubtedly picture the 3 great offices of Christ.

PROPHET
John 4:42 (Samaritans) - Deuteronomy 18:15,18,19
John 7:40,41 (Many people) - Deuteronomy 18:15,18,19
Acts 3:20-23 (Peter) - Deuteronomy 18:15,18,19
Acts 7:37 (Stephen) - Deuteronomy 18:15,18,19

PRIEST
Hebrews 5:6; 6:20; 7:14-28 (Paul) - Psalm 110:4

KING
Matthew 2:1-4 (Herod, Priests & Scribes) - Micah 5:2 (Ruler) and Isaiah 44:6 and Isaiah 6:1-5
Matthew 15:31,32 (Chief Priests & Scribes) - Numbers 24:7, 17-19 and 2nd Samuel 7:12,13,16 and Psalm 2:6
Luke 1:31-33 (angel) - Exodus 15:18 and Psalm 45:6; 145:10-13; 146:10
Matthew 22:41-46 (Jesus) - Psalm 110:1-7
Acts 2:30-36 (Peter)
Hebrews 1:13 (Paul)

IN CONCLUSION - Was Jesus the O.T. Messiah?

According to **Simeon** He was! (Luke 2:25-30)

According to the **crowd** He wasn’t (Luke 23:34,35)

According to **Andrew** He was! (John 1:40-42)

According to the **High Priest** (i.e., the religious crowd) He wasn’t (Matthew 26:62-66)

According to the **sinful woman** at the well He was! (John 4:24-29)

According to **John the Baptist** He was! (John 1:6-23)

Good advice - Don’t follow the crowd... follow Jesus. Get in the Word of God!

NEXT...

[1]A Chronological Order of Christ in the Old Testament

All Scriptures are from the trustworthy King James Bible.

[2]

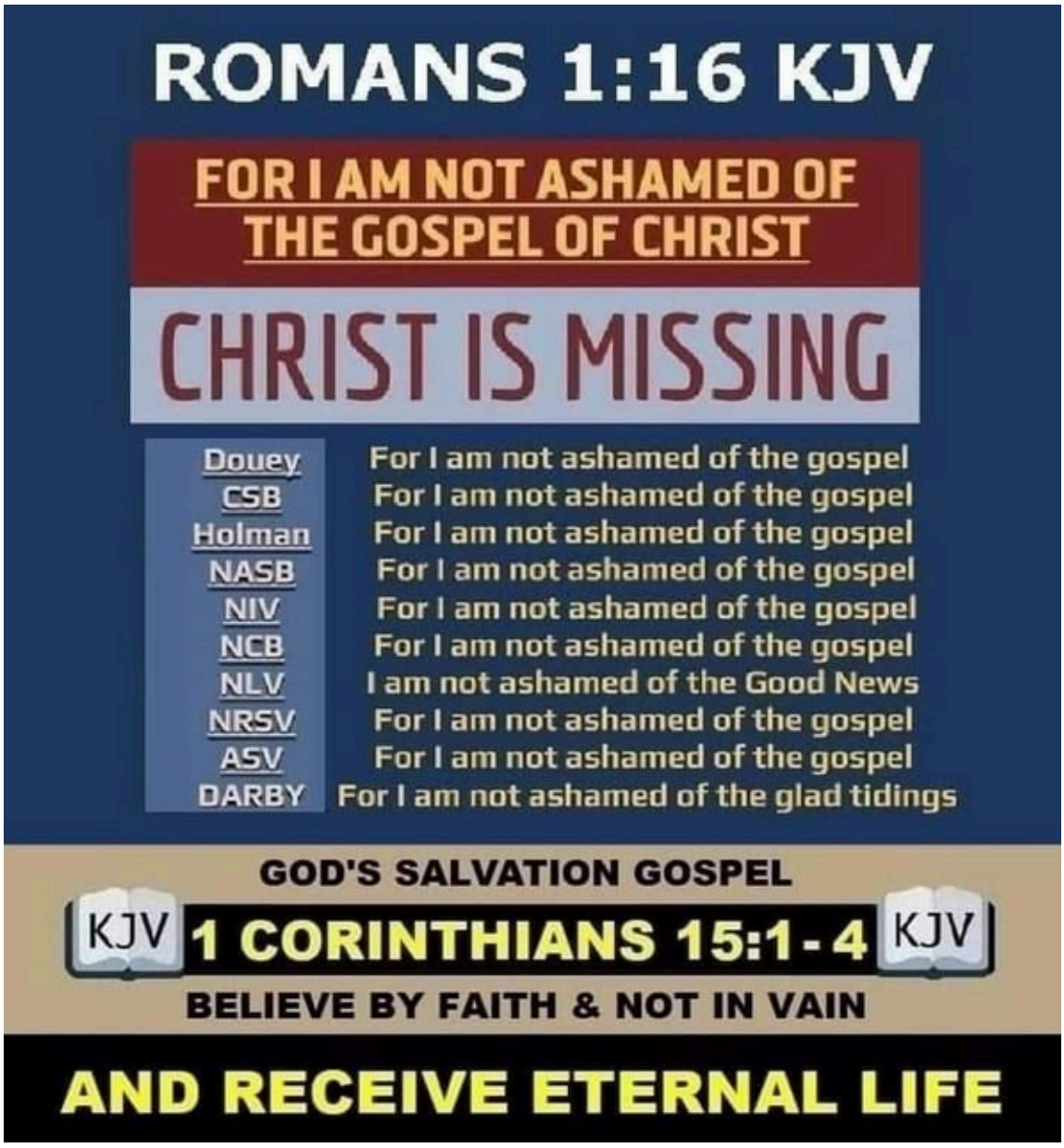

[3]

DO YOU HAVE A HOLY BIBLE?

NIV, NASB, et al.		KJV
men	2 Pet. 1:21	holy men
angels	Matt. 25:31	holy angels
brethren	I Thess. 5:27	holy brethren
prophets	Rev. 22:6	holy prophets
apostles and prophets	Rev. 18:20	holy apostles and prophets
Spirit	John 7:39	Holy Ghost
Spirit	I Cor. 2:13	Holy Ghost
Spirit	Matt. 12:31	Holy Ghost
Spirit	Acts 6:3	Holy Ghost
Spirit	Acts 8:18	Holy Ghost

[4]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYTZimf4zafRKGDpbuoDgAfxioFFHaPo3VsYilnET2k2OyokP_4SeroEhp5TaM_E8EfV8p-Up8eKCVcIMjm-8mZPBCIiRAHinP0jN
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhv1UvNrnj_eZ9nlHwJ_d-7e9nt6tWUsW5eVyhIc6lJEJqbTsSRo903bO0VGFy_BKsFRkUFrbBJKIDNzQyqBOpDPOxwLuEYg824R01
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhcWujDmQ6ZHG0a5hVuhOAhf-t_j-nl4mik46FkUdfmTiPzBWWoYAUoAVrnJgjzkPXMlLveBilzS1xopTggwqM8ZF1CbnjxLsNmR_t

---

4.7 July

4.7.1 They Won't Forgive Me At Pensacola Christian College (2023-07-02 15:47)

Isaiah 52:4, "For thus saith the Lord GOD, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause."

Like the Assyrians who oppressed God's people WITHOUT CAUSE, so also was I oppressed by ungodly co-workers throughout my working career. I was spat on, had a 3 lb. hammer thrown at me, found booze bottles and smutty pictures put on my lockers and toolboxes, lied about, had company uniforms stolen (which I had to pay for), falsely accused and fired, mistreated, called "baby Jesus" and a bunch of foul names, I was electrocuted by a charged capacitor that a co-worker charged and put on my toolbox (I jumped a foot in the air), hated without cause, had my radio/ cassette player smashed on the shop floor for playing the Thren and Marshall Family's Christian music (but my heathen co-workers could listen to AC/DC and other demonic garbage), pushed up against trucks in the shop, grabbed by the throat, threatened, belittled, ostracized, shunned, lied about, slandered, bullied and my cowardly shop foreman said to: "get out of the kitchen if you can't take the heat."

I was harassed, stalked, had my car and home keys stolen, had my equipment that I worked on sabotaged, had ripped up Gospel tracts dumped on my toolbox, threatened with death, had a co-worker pull a knife on me in front of the supervisor at the U.S. Postal Service (and she did nothing). I did something, I filed an EEO (Equal Opportunity Employment) complaint against the Postal Service for discrimination. The judge ruled in my favor on the basis of racial and religious discrimination, and after a 3 year court battle I won in 2009, the top Postmaster on Guam was fired, and I was awarded $42,000 in damages. Praise God. Never let thugs bully you! People will do to you whatever you let them do to you.

I have turned the other cheek thousands of times in my life, but just as the lyrics go in Kenny Roger's popular 1979 song titled: "Coward Of The County"..."sometimes you've got to fight when you're a man!"

By the way, that is why I preach against Pensacola Christian College (PCC), because they are bullies. I know bullies when I meet them. All I humbly asked for was to come back to Campus Church, but they refused. Only bullies shun, ostracize and refuse to be nice to people who are begging to reconcile. PCC are arrogant, high-minded and as shallow as can be. I wanted to be their friend, but they said no. So be it, now we are enemies, but that was their choice alone. If someone from PCC leadership contacted me today and asked if we can make peace, I would gladly agree and we could become friends. Everyone thinks I am the bad guy for preaching against PCC, but God knows that PCC are the ones who refuse to reconcile, I still want to make

peace. Just because we do not agree doesn’t mean that we cannot be friends, but they don’t want to be friends. I speak this as a testimony against them at PCC.

Their problem at PCC is that they’ve never truly suffered, so they have never been humbled as I have. I have been to the bottom of life multiple times, I bought two small barbeques about 15 year ago to take my own life (by asphyxiation), but by God’s grace I decided to wait another day, and another day, and ever so slowly things improved in the darkest chapter of my life. Pastor Jeff Redlin at PCC thinks he knows suffering, because his car needs a muffler. What ungodly hypocrites! All I wanted was to come back to Campus Church, but they refused. What wicked servants! God forgave them of all their wicked sins, but they won’t even forgive me (their Christian brother) to give me a second chance. I just want to go to church.

I can only conclude that God doesn’t want me at PCC, because they have become ecumenical and corrupt neo-evangelicals, leaving Christian fundamentalism. Their illicit love affair with Bob Jones University (BJU) is sickening. BJU has gone Calvinist, preaching hardcore Lordship Salvation, and since 2018 their girls are permitted to wear pants. President Trump said it well: “[illegible]” —[illegible]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgOt_Akl153SIiHdvA9g9WQVWm1u-DpDOrPmWywSJ-RX2BCxXoXcW_YYyXEduar8aqVFAGwtbGq6LLYiJur7QuCl_cnueNIIc9uT-L

4.7.2 I Don’t Blame Saints Who Stay Home From Church (2023-07-02 16:38)

Matthew 15:7-9, “Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.”

I don’t blame many Christian for not attending any formal church. One of my web visitors sent me a comforting email today, empathizing with me that I was mistreated and banned from attending numerous churches.

If I would have merely kept my mouth shut and went along with the program, I never would have been compelled to leave those churches on Guam and again in Florida, and then permanently banned from attending both the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam; and then Pensacola Christian College's rotten Campus Church in Pensacola. Those wicked pastors despised me because I spoke up.

Jesus said that out of the abundance of a man's heart the mouth speaketh (Matthew 12:34). I couldn't stay quiet about the heresy, false bibles, counterfeit gospels and praise of false prophets, so I spoke up. In Jeremiah 20:9 the Bible says that God's Word burned in the prophet Jeremiah's heart as a fire, so that he couldn't be quiet and he preached. Likewise, God's Words burns in my heart so that I cannot be quiet, I am compelled to speak up, and I paid for it.

I am comforted by those of my ministry friends who see my pain of soul caused by these wicked hateful pastors, who care only for making more money, sinfully compromising with heretics for the sake of increasing revenues. Thank you to those who read my articles. It means a lot to me that someone is paying attention.

Please don't misunderstand my blog, I do believe that we should all go to a local Bible-believing church. The happiest times in my life have been when I was attending a Bible-believing church. The church is our heavenly family here on earth. The church is our surrogate family. Most people's biological family are scattered all over the place, living in different cities or even countries. So God gave us a surrogate family, which is the local New Testament church. Unfortunately, many saints cannot find a good church in their area. God understands if you cannot find a good church. No one should attend any fake church that preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation; such as, the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.

I don't blame saints who stay home from church, but my humble Christian advice to everyone is that you are really missing out if you aren't part of a growing church. I [1]recommend to people to [2]find an independent fundamental Baptist church with a Bus Ministry. Look for a church that uses only the King James Bible. Look for a soulwinning church. These are difficult things to find in this untoward generation, in this gender-bending crazy culture today of death and perversion. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!



[4] Why You Should Be Part Of A Growing Church
(by Pastor Bob Gray Sr.)


IF YOU THINK GOD APPROVES OF
SPENDING MILLIONS ON THIS
WHILE THIS IS
HAPPENING ON OUR PLANET
YOU HAVE LOST YOUR MIND !
"Churches are STARVING
SPIRITUALLY while OVERDOSING
ON ENTERTAINMENT."

5900

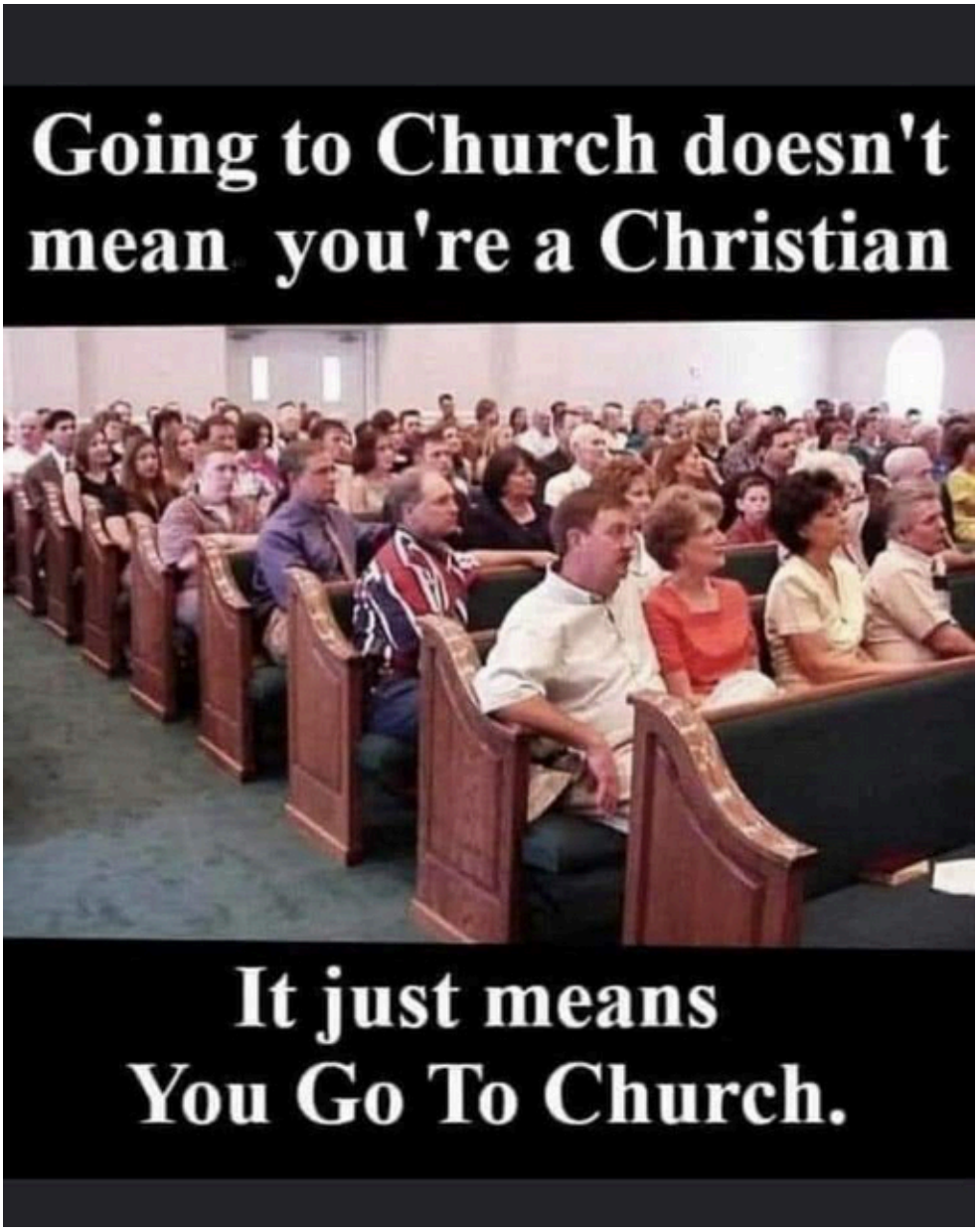
Going to Church doesn't mean you're a Christian
It just means You Go To Church.



I LOVE THE BUS MINISTRY!!!

1. http://militarygetsaved.tripod.com/findchurch.html
2. https://www.kjvchurches.com/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi4_SmO5InLUlT3PLIAHNzzvK-lMRCS672vkHjyH_bFjWO9cqO09hnnfl432NRhK2DxQPDEQnebJAARFgQKa9GYbm5H4yJB5X6GUTj
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhbABqaUT5xZA5-wP39DniGa5NCrVAdv4os6vjef9Jhzf_-wSWSGKuJJC2x0ru21WkTiXCd8GmSUQbm0S8WMDhnAO32RtTSI2UFqDp
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjsKdVd5ERdKL66X00z5rZzixId1P8za9HU8xQRV7QBPEOEBKNwZgJoUN9ljKkybMZjVeHHx0hx4wIBoyv9bPDMZ0yd_tV82umHACI
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjK5DA0AfsxfsCzLzOhEICxJ-gCVj0hx9bo7XiVAERPlPSbKppAhRMdc8ecQxP2-dZVjcsbkyZLWeJpPiSv1bq0wPkqCPRkN_6wcYn

---

4.7.3 My Neighbours' Dog Loves Me More Than Pensacola Christian College Does (2023-07-02 19:37)

1st John 4:19-21, "We love him, because he first loved us. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also."

Here's my neighbour's dog, Baby. Me and Baby are best buddies, who barbecue together weekly.



As a testimony to God's goodness and man's sinfulness and pride, this dog loves me like a brother; while Pastor Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College won't even forgive me, to allow me to come back to Campus Church, and I AM his brother. Go figure! To think that a dog is more willing to forgive and love me than my Christian brother, Jeff Redlin. Sad, truly sad.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgS_WtuMMCS4Yb1A8k2qaPP84jaFUpz48EnAgbx76kZF7jm5ho1bcXxoObUC39pHM6IqNjWMyye7IPxYypLz6jG5ZlmmcLPmK1RDtu

---

4.7.4 Go And Sin No More (2023-07-04 14:29)

John 8:1-11, "Jesus went unto the mount of Olives. And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them. And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst, They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act. Now Moses in the law

commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou? This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not. So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground. And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst. When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, *Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more*.

I was thinking about this precious passage of Scripture today. The Lord was always willing to forgive sinners. The wicked Scribes and Pharisees dragged this terrified woman to Christ, ready to stone her to death. What a bunch of rotten hypocrites! Jesus knew their wicked hearts and write on the ground. What don't know what he wrote, but if I were to take a good guess, I'd say: "Where's the man?" From the eldest to the youngest they all walked away.

Dear reader, there is total forgiveness in Jesus Christ. When God saves us, He separates our sins as far as the east is from the west. Did you know that east and west never meet? If you get an an airplane and keep flying west, you'll never reach east. The same is true if you fly east, you will never find west. But if you fly north, you will be going south after you cross over the North Pole. And if you travel south, you'll find north as soon as you pass over Antarctica. God is so wonderful to say that He will separate us from our sins, as far as the east is from the west. **Psalms 103:12, " As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.**

"

God is more than amazing! I took this photo a couple days ago of some flowers in my front yard. Wow, God's handiwork is so awesome! ...



If you are a born-again child of God, then all of your sins (past, present and future) are forgiven. Those sins have all been washed away by the precious blood of Jesus. Dear friend, all God expects for you and me, if you are saved, is that we do better. God simply wants us to move forward and SIN NO MORE! Obviously no one can live without committing sin, but the Lord simply wants us to do our best with His help to depart from iniquity.

We need to make a clear distinction between the saved and the unsaved. If you are saved, then all of your sins have already been forgiven and forgotten as far as your POSITION in Christ is concerned. This is the believer's SONSHIP, not DISCIPLESHIP. Discipleship is our service for Christ, following Him in obedience. This has nothing to do with SALVATION.

Justification is when we get saved ("

Just-If-I'd

" never sinned at all). We are not saved by our goodness, but by God's goodness. We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33). We are saved by God's imputed righteousness, which is by faith alone (Romans 4:4-7). And then after we are saved, now we need to make a second decision, if we are going to take up our cross to follow Christ as His disciple, which is *sanctification*.

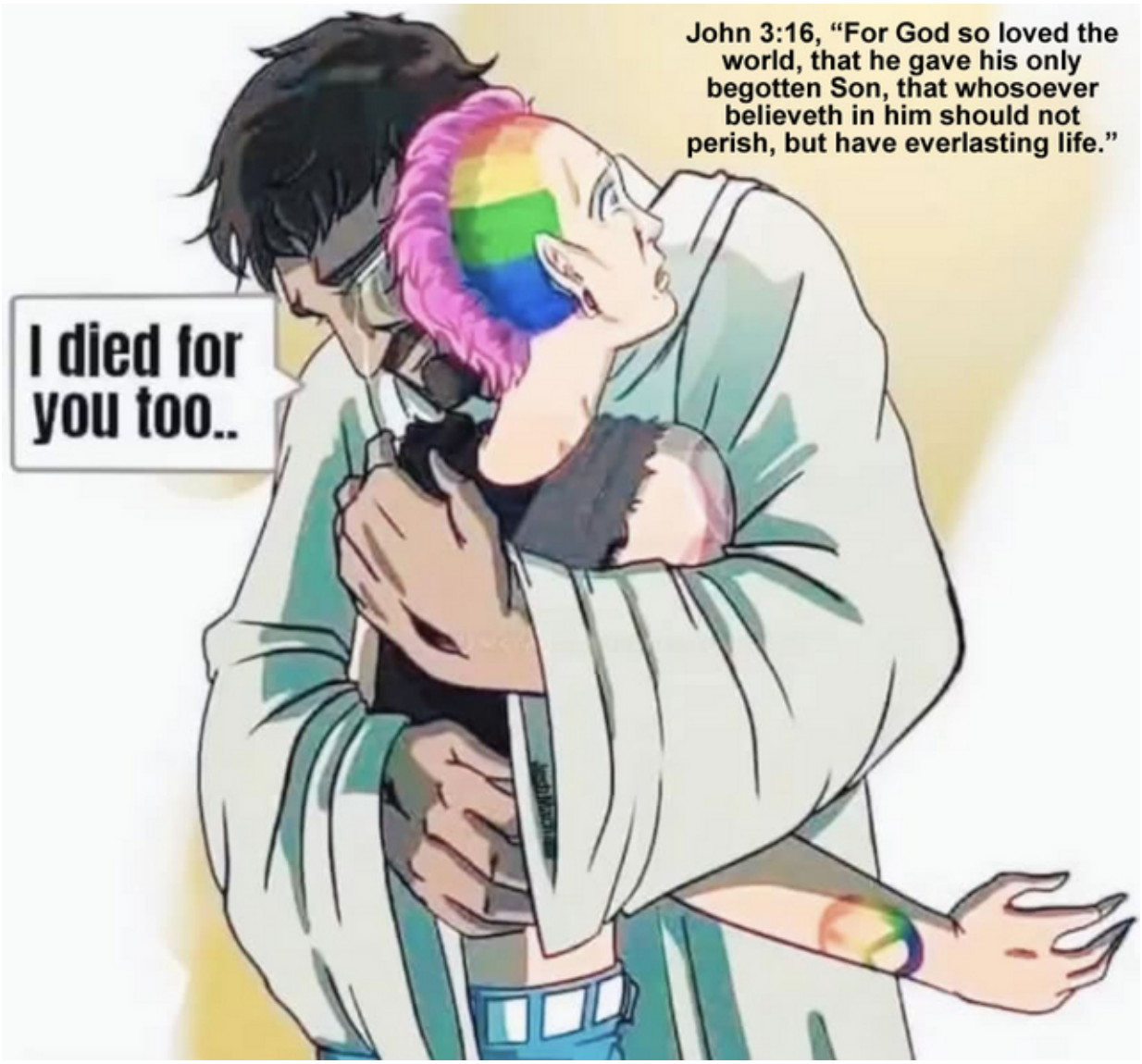

Romans 5:5-9, “And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNLoD6UgzqSTqff9aO59DR1xBLuOhqKtdIJ3qOBCFZ2SVtflHT-Jwpskuy0A3gtwjI-l3tiaF_mBsbhUCSk-UjIBSnc9LDaidnxnY
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5fiI7twGXgWXYhNpVBcVTRrqrQIf73z4dG3W_onQKel05mM-eil8tXDo77wkH7uJnUC9oalFQTUx2P1J0IPduCo96p5bIH1TJvUx

---

4.7.5 How Pastor Steven Anderson Greatly Hurts His Ministry (2023-07-04 18:04)

John 3:16-17, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved." ... Luke 9:56, "For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village."

I love Baptist Pastor Steven Anderson's zeal for the Lord. He's one of my favorite preachers. I am on the side of anyone who is a friend of the truth. I'd rather do right wrongly, than to do wrong rightly. I'd rather see a preacher with wild fire, than no fire! Yet, for the sake of my web visitors and those under the voice of my preaching, I want you to know the truth. My loyalty is to the Lord Jesus Christ, and not to any man, whether dead or alive.

I want to be fair in my article. I have given much thought to this matter, because there is a lot of controversy. To begin, I'd like to quote something important that Pastor Anderson said:

> "Anybody, who's been thrown out of the church, can come back whenever they want, to get right with God, renounce heresy, and embrace the Biblical doctrine of the Trinity." —Pastor Steven Anderson, a helpful quote from the excellent sermon titled, "[1]Unbiblical Reasons: Why We Accept People Who Are Thrown Out."

Although speaking in regards to the Godhead (aka, "Trinity"), I have also heard Brother Anderson say elsewhere that repentant former homosexuals are welcome in his church. It is very important that you understand dear reader that there is a big difference between someone who used to be a homosexual, verses someone who is still living a homosexual lifestyle (open sin). What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 5:19-20, "Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses. Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.**"

The context of this Scripture passage concerns everyone, particularly elders in the church who sin. It is clear from this passage that God is not speaking about open sin in the church, otherwise you wouldn't need two or three witnesses to verify the sin. No where in the Word of God do we find a picture of a local church where open sin was tolerated in their midst.

The Bible teaches Christians not to fellowship closely with professed Christians who live in open sin:

> **1st Corinthians 5:11-13, "But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. or what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within? But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person."**

Most people today form their opinions based upon what they are spoon-fed by the ungodly media. That is very wrong to do. Our opinions ought to be formed from searching the

Scriptures, and not from public opinion polls, government statistics or what Megyn Kelly, Sean Hannity or God forbid, sodomite Anderson Copper thinks. So I do agree with Pastor Steven Anderson's Biblical position of kicking unrepentant sinners out of the church. If you don't like that, then you don't agree with God, because I just told you what God says. **1st Corinthians 5:13b, "Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person."**

Let me also say that I sincerely believe if the right kind of preaching is coming from a pulpit, homosexuals won't want to remain in a Bible-preaching church. **John 3:20, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved."** If a pastor is doing his duty, renouncing homosexuality as a wicked sin, and a file and perverse offense against a holy God, you're not going to have a problem with LGBTQ flocking into your congregation. Sodomites would love an apostate counterfeit church like 'Elevation Church' with [2]Pastor Steven Furtick in North Carolina, where he tickles their ears and scratches their backs with religious mumbo-jumbo.

> "Listening sometimes is a way to express that you care." —Pastor Jeff Owens, "[3]Who Cares Anyhow?"

How I Believe Pastor Anderson Greatly Hurts His Ministry

Now having said all that in support of Pastor Anderson, I also believe Brother Anderson's lack of love for sinners greatly hinders his work for the Lord. Brother Anderson preaches that God hates homosexuals, and that they are beyond any hope of repentance. I totally disagree with that assertion. [4]There Is Not Such Thing As A Reprobate Who Cannot be Saved. **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance."**

In his [5]public radio interview while he was preaching in Botswana, Africa, pastor Anderson horribly said:

> "There was an old man who told me that he was a homosexual. And I told him that he must leave. After asking him to leave two times, politely, I took him and I dragged him out. And bouncers do it in bars every day, because it's our private property. We had the right not to allow homosexuals into the church. The Bible says... You cannot help the homosexual. ... In Romans chapter one it says that God gave them up. There's nothing we can do for them, it's too late for them!"
>
> SOURCE: [6]Full Botswana Radio Interview With Pastor Steven Anderson

You know, if I were that preacher and a man came into the church saying, "I am a homosexual!," I would have immediately told him, "Sir, God loves you and so do I. We're glad you're here, have a seat my friend." Now, that is how I would have handled the matter. I don't understand a man of God dragging a professed sinner out of a church! What would it have hurt to let the man hear the preaching of the Gospel?

The church is a hospital for sinners, is it not? Some people don't agree that a church is a hospital for sinners, but I think it certainly is, because we are all sinners! Hey, would a sick

person be allowed to go around a hospital deliberately infecting other patients? No way! Security would kick you out! It is the same with a church. Sinners come to church to get help, and if someone decides to cause trouble, and make other church members sick, then the Bible says to remove them! **1st Corinthians 5:13b, "Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person."**

Is it too late for homosexuals? No, it is never too late to repent and believe the Gospel. Does the Bible say that God gives up on sodomites coming to repentance? No where in the Bible are we taught that any sinners are beyond the reach and hope of God's saving grace. **Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."** No one is beyond hope! **Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."** The precious word "WHOSEVER" means you my friend!

There was a problem in the church of Corinth, where a man and woman were living together in open fornication, but the church elders weren't dealing with it (1st Corinthians 5:1-5). Open sin ought never be tolerated in a church, but everyone ought to be welcomed. The apostle Paul didn't say to kick them out right away. Paul said to confront them about the sin, and give them a chance to repent. That is the Bible way. It could be that a new couple in the church is truly not aware of the awfulness of their sin, and they simply need to be kindly confronted. If they refused to repent of the sin, then they need to be asked to leave until they are willing to obey God.
[7]

[8]

[9] **The Unrighteous Are Welcome Here!**

(an awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Jeff Owens)

I think the proper thing for Brother Anderson to do is to teach that God loves everyone unconditionally, which is why God sent His only begotten Son to the cross to die for the sins of all men. To say that God hates a certain class of sinners, to me, is a form of Calvinism (i.e., limited atonement). If God doesn't love all men, then why did Christ die for all men? Does not the Scripture teach in **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."** So I disagree with Pastor Anderson, respectfully, that God hates anybody. I think it hurts his ministry when he preaches a message of hating people, instead of hating what God hates, which is evil. **Psalms 97:10, "Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked."**

I love this quote from Pastor Anderson, speaking out against today's new-evangelical groups:

> "The TRUTH is a thousand times more powerful than what these liberal churches are selling. The truth is so concentrated that just one drop of the real unadulterated truth of THE GOSPEL—hard preaching—one clear 10-minute presentation of the

Gospel, is more powerful than one hundred hours of NOTHINGNESS in their 'BLAH!' church or school!" —[10]Pastor Steven L. Anderson; awesome YouTube sermon: "[11]The Dechristianization Of Our Nation" | [12]MP3

Pastors Have a Duty to Preach the Whole Counsel of God

In an ideal situation, a pastor will preach hard against all sin, without compromise. Since homosexuality is being promoted worldwide today by the ungodly, preachers need to counter this ungodly trend with more preaching against homosexuality in all its forms (i.e., transgenderism, unisex, feminism, effeminate males, masculine females). The churches are under brutal Satanic attack today. You are no longer allowed to have your own opinion in America today. Pastor Grayson Fritts found this out the hard way (and I commend him for speaking the truth that homosexuals should be put to death by the law). The ungodly LGBTQ agenda has pastors running scared.

In the first of the preceding videos, Pastor Lawson is condemning [13]Pastor Grayson Fritts (and shame on Pastor Lawson for doing so!). Pastor Lawson makes a disparaging comment about Pastor Steven Anderson, calling him: "THAT NUT OUT IN ARIZONA!" Isn't that terrible? Pastor Lawson ought to be ashamed of himself! I also heard [14]Pastor Lawson wrongfully accuse Pastor Jack Hyles of leaving off repentance. No, it is Charles Lawson who is a corrupt Calvinist, who adds works to grace and perverts the free gift of God, which is eternal life. The ungodly media actually did Grayson Fritts a big favor, who has been given an early retirement buyout in Knoxville, Tennessee, after 30 years as a decorated police officer and detective. [15]Shame on the ungodly newsmedia for their sick perversion!

Instead of standing by the man of God, he abandons and condemns him for preaching THE TRUTH! In the second video, Pastor Lawson himself upholds (even quoting) the Word of God, which says that a convinced homosexual ought to be put to death! If you don't agree with that, then you don't believe the Bible! Some ungodly reprobate accused Pastor Fritts of [16]Not Loving Thy Neighbor, accompanied by a LGBTQ rainbow flag, which is a gross perversion of the truth. If you think that loving your neighbour means not agreeing with God, then you are a stupid fool! I'll say it again, if you think that loving your neighbour means not agreeing with God's Word, then you are A STUPID FOOL! I stand with Pastor Grayson Fritts, who says he will throw professed homosexuals out of the church.

May I say with all surety, God hasn't changed (Malachi 3:6) over 3,500 years since he gave Moses the LAW.

Leviticus 20:13, "If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them."

If the U.S. government honored the holy God of the Bible, they would outlaw homosexuality and make it a capital offense, incurring the death penalty. Unfortunately, ungodly Luciferian-worshipping Freemasons control America (evidenced by their [17]occult erect phallus symbol overshadowing our nation's capital). Consequently, all manner of wickedness is legal in America: Abortion, same-sex marriage, Federal Reserve Banking fraud, 501c3 church licensing fraud, deliberate open borders, the War On Drugs fraud, dumbing down our children scandal, et cetera.

At their highest levels (unbeknownst to 97 % of lower initiates) Freemasonry serves the Devil. I grieve in frustration at every Supreme Court ruling, and at election time, watching the

woeful ignorance of millions of Christians in our nation, who actually think their voice or vote can make a difference. It won't, because Lucifer is the god of this world, and Freemasons have controlled our nation from its inception in 1776.

The inspired Word of God teaches that homosexuality is a sin, and they ought to receive the death penalty. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."**

The ungodly newsmedia spins a preacher's words, as they sinfully did Grayson Fritts' words, instead saying: "Grayson Fritts calls for killing LGBTQ!," making it sound like people should just go on a hunt to murder homosexuals. That is NOT what Grayson Fritts said from his church pulpit. Pastor Fritts was simply teaching what the Holy Bible teaches in Leviticus 20:13, that homosexuals should be put to death by the courts of the government. Ungodly reprobates will always change the truth into a lie, which is what they also do to the truth of God's Word.

Romans 1:25, "Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen." Anyone in the media who says that Pastor Fritts calls for killing of LGBTQ is being dishonest! To say that a pastor believes the government should enact a law that punishes homosexuality with the death penalty is VERY different than accusing a pastor of saying LGBTQ should be killed! It is hate speech, intentionally meant to be inflammatory and anger people! That is what the ungodly newsmedia does—inciting hatred, anger and hostility against God-fearing Christians! Truthfully, when life is all over, the wicked will be burning in Hell and we will be vindicated as God's children.

Pastor Grayson Fritts and Pastor Steven Anderson and Pastor Roger Jimenez are faithfully preaching against sin! My problem is when these men errantly teach that God hates homosexuals, which is not true. And I don't agree when they say LGBTQ are beyond the reach and hope of the Gospel, so why bother? I heard pastor Anderson say yesterday in episode 4 of "Steven Anderson Uncensored" on YouTube, that he has never led one Mormon to the Lord! Yet, he continues to witness to Mormons, right? So why should it be any different with other hardened sinners like homosexuals?

I humbly think that it hurts Pastor Anderson's ministry, and unfortunately he is influencing thousands of people to follow his unbiblical views on hating sinners and giving up on homosexuals. I have heard him say that homosexuals should do the world a favor by putting a bullet in their own head. That is hate speech, not Bible-preaching! Homosexuals should be executed by the government, period. To say anything else is unbiblical. Albeit, I side with Pastor Anderson because he may be doing right wrongly at times, but that is infinitely better than doing wrong rightly as the ungodly media does.

I agree with Pastor Anderson that God is against the sodomites. God is against all unrepentant sinners! Psalms 7:11 teaches that **"God is angry with the wicked every day."** John 3:36 says that God's wrath abideth upon all Christ-rejecters! **1st Peter 3:12, "For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their**

prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil." God is no respecter of persons (Romans 2:11). No one can commit sin and get away with it!

Many pious preachers love to quote Romans chapter one to condemn homosexuals, but no one ever considers **Romans 2:1-2, "Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things."** I have news for you, all those who condemn homosexuals: YOU ARE JUST AS MUCH A SINNER!!!

The only difference between the vilest sodomite and me is that I have been washed in the blood of the Lamb! PRAISE GOD! I am just as much of a dirty sinner as any gossiper, idolater, adulterer, murderer, liar, fornicator, drunkard, cheat and embezzler!!! And may I kindly say, SO ARE YOU! We're all wicked! **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."** I love you all in the Lord, whoever you may be.

Kindly, I heard Brother Anderson say in the preceding radio interview that he hates homosexuals. But what about other types of sinners; such as, drunkards, thieves, fornicators, blasphemers, adulterers, coveters, railers, liars, et cetera. Why only hate a particular group of sinners? I cannot even imagine hating anyone, certainly not a particular group of sinners. If I had to pick a group of sinners to hate though, it would be the neo-evangelical pastors today who (despite being repeatedly warned) continue to preach from satanic Bible revisions, and teach a false Gospel of Lordship Salvation that doesn't produce the new birth in Christ Jesus. I'm not worried about the pervert sodomites, I'm worried about the pervert Baptist preachers! But still, I don't hate those Baptist preachers either.

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) used to say, "There's no pervert like the Gospel pervert!" I am more worried about children being left along with Baptist perverts, who teach from the "Easy-To-Read Version" (ERV), "[18]Good News For Modern Man" (GNB), "The Voice" (VOICE), "New International Version" (NIV), et cetera. These are all grossly perverted Bible revisions of the Devil. Only the precious King James Bible can be trusted!!!

So I might drag a few Baptist preachers out of the church by the seat of their pants, to tar and feather them out back; but I'd never drag out a needy sinner, simply because he said that he's a homosexual. That's ridiculous! You don't manhandle an elderly man and drag him out of a church. That is not God's unconditional love. I would have kindly said to the man: "SINNERS ARE WELCOMED HERE, FRIEND!" I would have preached the Devil out of sin (all sin) during the scheduled pulpit sermon, and included a clear Gospel presentation afterwards.

At the end of the meeting, Brother Anderson refused to hug the homosexual minister with whom he was debating, saying that he was a filthy child-molesting pervert, and had been digging in unhygienic and disgusting places as sodomites do. **Jude 1:22, "And of some have compassion, making a difference."** The Lord commands us as believers to always love our enemies, and never to hate them. Please listen to the excellent MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled, "[19]The Test Of Spiritual Maturity." Jesus called Judas, "friend." You either love all or you love none!

> “If there’s anybody in the Bible that God had disdain for, it was those that had disdain for other sinners!” —an awesome quote from the MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, “[20]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?”

I tremendously admire Pastor Steven Anderson, God knows my heart. He certainly has the attention of tens-of-thousands of people across America. I love a guy who says it like it is, uncompromisingly, without apology. Pastor Anderson has the potential to be a mighty preacher, but he’ll never be anything more than a popular preacher until he learns to love everyone as a man of God should, including filthy sinners like me and you, and sodomites, and the vilest of humanity, for whom Jesus Christ was willing to die on the cross! I say that with all due respect for Brother Anderson.

Dear reader, I did not write this article to turn anyone against Pastor Anderson, he is doing that by himself, I simply wanted to express my humble opinion in this matter, which I sincerely believe agrees with God’s Word. Steven Anderson has never been a pastor before, so he is still learning, so please keep that in mind. He’s a good guy and we need preachers like him dearly in this untoward generation. I am on the side of those who tell THE TRUTH. The church on its worst day is better than the world on its best day.

Shame On the New IFB Movement for Bullying Preachers

Despite his rough edges, I fully support Pastor Anderson’s ministry. I pray for him often, hoping that someday he will learn that people just want to be loved, and that people will not tolerate hatred, which is why he has been banned from traveling in over 40 countries. People will NOT tolerate hatred. Hatred just breeds more hatred. I have lost umpteen friends and ministry support over the years, because I support Pastor Anderson’s ministry.

Yet, not too long ago I sent Steven Anderson a “

Friend Request

”

on Facebook, but he declined my request. Great guy, huh? I’ve lost tons of ministry support over him and he won’t even receive me as a friend. Go figure! I’ve heard Pastor Anderson complain numerous times in his preaching, whining that the Old IFB won’t embrace him and his Baptist ministry, even though he vehemently denies the traditional Baptist position of a Pretribulation Rapture. Well, what do you expect when you hate everybody who disagrees with you?

The Old independent Baptist movement (Old IFB) despise and loath Steven Anderson for many reasons, primarily because he continually bashes, berates, trashes and condemns the Old IFB. Kindly said, Pastor Anderson is a bully! I stand with him when he preaches hard and takes a firm biblical stand against doctrinal nuts like Johnny Nixon and his “

[21]Born That Way

” insanity.

However, Anderson's habit of bullying those who disagree with him is childish and unscriptural. There is an army across America of cult followers in the New IFB. I don't think Pastor Anderson wants to be a cult leader, but his followers have appointed him as one. I have heard Brother Anderson downplay the idea of people idolizing him, exhorting them rather to follow only the inspired King James Bible. Unfortunately, no matter what he says, he still his a hateful army of thugs that will bully anybody who disagrees with the New IFB.

The Shameful Bulling of Norm Diamante by 'New IFB' Preachers

Case in point is Onorato (Norm) Diamante. [22]Here is one of many shameful YouTube videos in which the New IFB (in this video, Pastor Jonathan Shelley) gang up on Norm to discredit and belittle him. [23]Here is Steven Anderson calling Norm a fool. In so doing, Pastor Anderson also calls Dr. Jack Hyles a fool, because in his sermon titled, "[24]FUNDAMENTALIST HERESY, Pastor Hyles teaches that faith is enough to be saved, without saying a prayer.

It is important to point out here that at 15:45 in the preceding video by Pastor Anderson, he plainly states that you CAN be saved by just faith, without praying. But Pastor Jonathan Shelley in the preceding video teaches that you MUST pray to be saved. So as we see, there is disagreement among New IFB preachers. I have noticed that the ringleader of the New IFB is Brother Anderson. Arguably he is their movement leader. Whatever Steven Anderson accepts or rejects becomes the agenda for the rest of the New IFB.

New IFB preachers think it strange and unbiblical to teach that you don't have to pray to be saved. There are multiple heresies taught in these two videos that I just shared with you by Pastors' Jonathan Shelley and Steven Anderson. They misrepresent Norm Diamante. For example: Pastor Anderson falsely accuses Norm of attacking soulwinning. No, Norm is not doing that. Norm is simply correctly teaching (as I have been doing for the past 21 years of website ministry) that you don't have to pray a prayer to be saved, faith is enough.

Pastor Shelley in the preceding video shows a clip of Norm Diamante going door-to-door soulwinning, in which he leads a young woman to pray a Sinner's Prayer. Clearly, Norm is not against using a Sinner's prayer while witnessing to people, he is simply making it clear that you don't have to pray to be saved; nor is repeating a "1-2-3, follow me" type of prayer God's method of getting saved. God's method is to simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). I am not against soulwinners using a Sinner's Prayer to lead others to Christ, although I don't like or use it myself anymore because it can cause confusion.

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. The New IFB are guilty of taking obscure passages of Scripture out of context, while completely ignoring clear passages of Scripture. For example: New IFB preachers like to run to **Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."**

Yet, in the Gospel of John we find the word

"believe" mentioned 85 times, without any mention of calling, praying, confessing or repenting. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might *believe* that Jesus is the Christ,**

the Son of God; and that *believing* ye might have life through his name." As we just read, the Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract.

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. [25]I have written numerous blogs and [26]webpage articles on this important topic , if you would like to read more my friend.

Here is a very good video in which Norm Diamante exposes the lie that you have to call or pray to be saved.



Fundamentalist Heresy w/ The New IFB

In this video by [27]Steven Anderson teaches that your words save you when you pray, because of your faith. He alleges that prayer and faith are inseparable, just like repentance and faith. I agree that a lost sinner who prays from a heart of faith is saved, but it is NOT the words that save him, it is faith. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus."** It is improper doctrine to say that we are saved by our words. Although it is perfectly normal and acceptable for a person to call upon the Lord in their heart with silent words, or to pray audibly with words (if they would like to do so), the Bible is very clear that salvation happened at the moment of faith. The words were prompted by a heart of faith in Jesus. **Romans 10:14, "*How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed*? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?"**

There is a potential danger of leading people in a Sinner's Prayer to be saved. For several years after I got saved at age 13, I feared that I wasn't saved. I knew that prayer didn't save me, but I was was misled by preachers to think that prayer was the mechanism by which faith is exercised. I was lied to, just as the New IFB are misleading people. If you would like to read a detailed explanation of what I suffered through because of lying preachers, please read my heartfelt article: '[28]WHAT IF AI AM NOT SAVED?'

This is likely why Pastor Anderson refused to accept me as a friend on Facebook, because I expose his false teachings, and so be it. Steven Anderson is my Christian brother, and I love him for his courageous stand against sin, false teachers and false doctrine; but [29]I humbly disagree with him on at least ten things. Norm Diamante is 100 % correct on the Gospel of free grace. You don't have to pray, call or confess with your mouth to be saved, you simply need to BELIEVE ON CHRIST. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."**

John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might *believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that *believing* ye might have life through his name." As we just read, the Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. Please don't forget that fact.

People Just Want To Be Loved

In case you didn't know, Steven Anderson started his Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona in 2006. That was the beginning of the so-called New IFB (new independent fundamental Baptist movement). The one thing that hinders and hurts Pastor Anderson's ministry and reputation is his hatred for sinners, instead of hating the sin and loving the person.

The truth is that we should hate the sin but not the sinner. Steven Anderson errantly [30]teaches his church members to hate people.

In his sermon,

"

[31]Sodomy,

"

I heard Dr. Jack Hyles say that homosexuals are the hardest group of sinners to get saved. But Dr. Hyles tried. In that sermon Pastor Hyles says that he knows of at least 20 homosexuals in his church at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. Dr. Hyles loved the sinner and tried to help them, but he hated and preached against the sin.

The Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians chapter 13 that no amount of faith, ministry labors or preaching matters if we fail to love people. The unsaved world are still people. People will not tolerate hatred. God is love. Psalms 97:10 commands all believers to HATE EVIL, but not to hate sinners. Kindly said, Pastor Anderson has the wrong mindset that homosexuals are reprobates who cannot be saved, so why bother. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Peter 3:9,**

"The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish*, but that all should come to repentance."

[32]

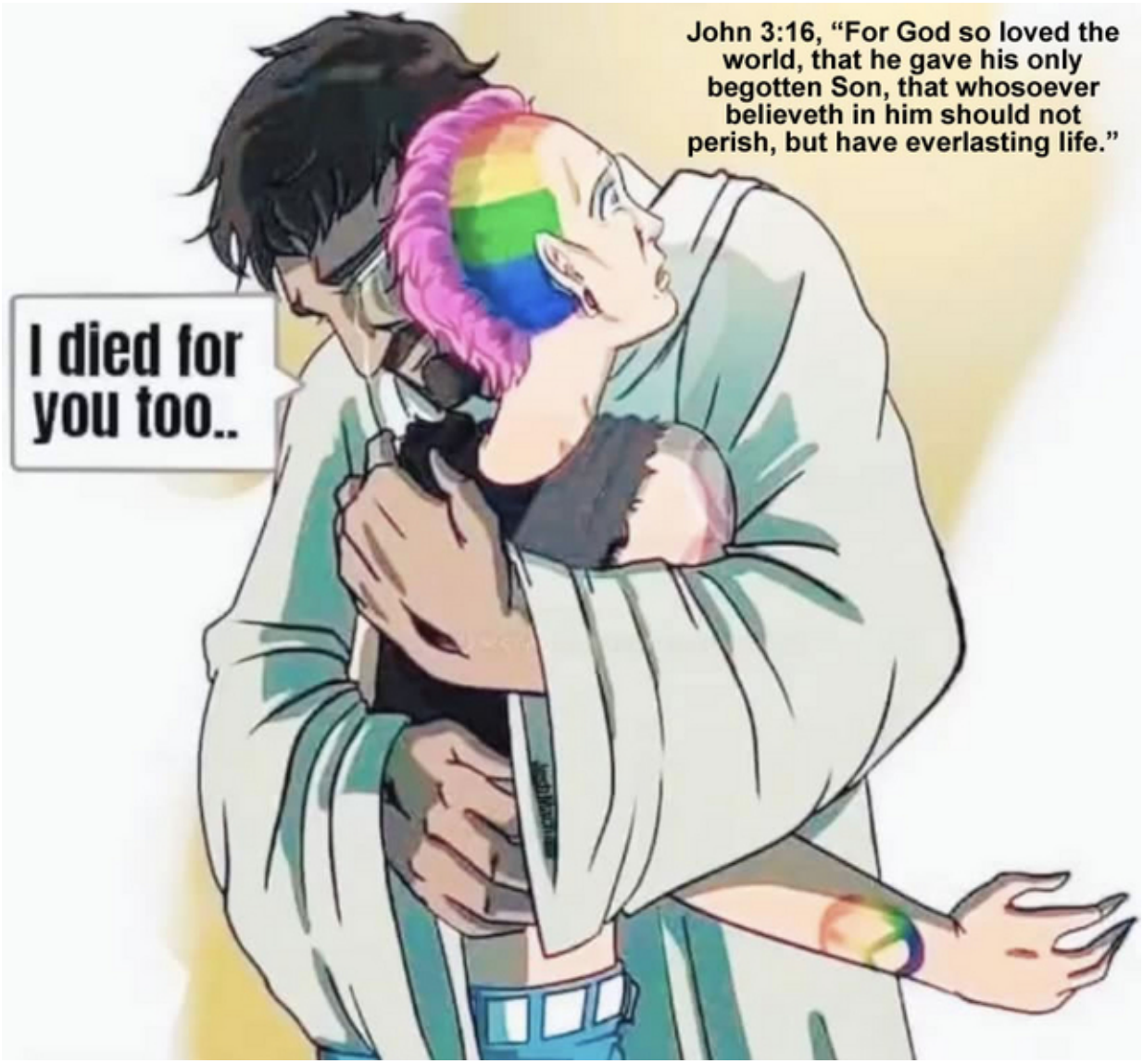

God Loves Everyone Unconditionally, Even Though He Hates The Sin

1. https://youtu.be/dlVM1KoPK8E
2. https://youtu.be/0aLBz7Ak0Hw
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/2018/who_cares_anyhow.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/reprobates_can_be_saved.htm
5. https://youtu.be/qlLLBQPDSs0
6. https://youtu.be/qlLLBQPDSs0?t=50m21s
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/04172016a_theunrighteousarewelcomehere.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/04172016a_theunrighteousarewelcomehere.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/04172016a_theunrighteousarewelcomehere.mp3
10. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
11. https://youtu.be/rN2DxAj6icY?t=4225
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/the_dechristianization_of_our_nation.mp3
13. https://youtu.be/XQ3tXU3eEjQ

14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
15. https://www.knoxnews.com/story/news/2019/06/12/knox-county-sheriffs-office-detective-grayson-fritts-personnel-record/1438587001
16. https://www.knoxnews.com/story/news/2019/06/12/knox-county-sheriffs-office-detective-grayson-fritts-personnel-record/1438587001
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/washington_monument.htm
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/GNB/why_we_reject_the_gnb.htm
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_test_of_spiritual_maturity.mp3
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/born_that_way_after_all_heresy.htm
22. https://youtu.be/qVf07X5f3mU
23. https://youtu.be/E3NC5R3BB38
24. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
25. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/you-dont-have-to-pray-to-be-saved.html
26. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/praying_to_be_saved.htm
27. https://youtu.be/E3NC5R3BB38
28. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/assurance_of_salvation.htm
29. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/06/ten-bible-doctrines-that-i-humbly.html
30. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/reprobate_doctrine_refuted.htm
31. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sodomy.mp3
32. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgBvpYuIATmfzf4A-RN82BXq1XOdTcAnngsnU799UBRlT1DxpgczLKtcb1fdakssnhraBb4RWyL3ZvnaQDfP2Hp3sOOTeTQ_d5GmYL

4.7.6 Life Changing Quotes By Pastor Curtis Hutson (2023-07-06 00:00)

Revelation 3:2 and 15, “Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.” ...“I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.”

[1] 

Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

One of my favorite preachers is Curtis Hutson. Most of all I love that Pastor Hutson gets the free grace Gospel 100 % right, which is rare nowadays. Any honest person will see THE TRUTH of a free grace Gospel. Here are a handful of life changing quotes by Brother Hutson, to God be the glory. I encourage you to help me share these quotes on social media to edify other people's lives...

"Our lifestyle, language, attitudes, and manner of dress reflect on His name. He leads us in paths of righteousness for His name's sake. Unless you are honestly convinced that the thing in question will bring glory to God, then don't do it." —Pastor Curtis Hutson

"The only alternative to soul winning is disobedience to Christ." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (2000); "Bread for Believers," p. 83; Sword of the Lord Publishers

"Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (2000); "Salvation Crystal Clear," p. 331; Sword of the Lord Publishers

"No one will ever go to Hell who has put his trust in Jesus Christ, but many will end up in torment who have trusted their own righteousness and reformation." —Pastor Curtis Hutson

"When the believer is faced with a decision regarding a questionable matter, he should never proceed unless he has complete peace about it. If there is nothing wrong with it, then God is able to give complete peace." —Pastor Curtis Hutson

"When praying for the Lord's will about something questionable, don't give up if you don't receive clear leading after one prayer; just keep on praying until God makes it clear." —Pastor Curtis Hutson

"When the honest, sincere Christian is faced with the decision regarding whether a thing is right or wrong, he should ask, does it agree with all that the Scripture has to say on the subject?" —Pastor Curtis Hutson (2000); "Bread for Believers," p.278, Sword of the Lord Publishers

"In any matter where we have questions, we have a right to ask the Holy Spirit to lead us and to expect His gentle guiding." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (2000); "Bread for Believers", p. 282, Sword of the Lord Publishers

"I maintain that anything short of truth is a lie. But I also maintain that anything beyond truth is a lie. If you tell a man he can be saved, without believing on Christ, you've come short of the truth; but if you go beyond the truth and tell a man he's saved by believing plus being baptized, plus keeping the Ten Commandments, plus enduring to the end, you've gone beyond truth. I say we ought to stick with what the Bible says, even if it doesn't coincide with what we've always thought it meant." —Dr. Curtis Hutson, "The Determining Factor In Salvation"

“The fella who knows what repentance is knows it’s included in believing.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson

“You’ll even change your mind about repentance if you get saved. You are going to have to repent about your idea of repentance to be saved. Because if you have felt repentance is reformation, or turning from sin, and you’re going to turn from sin to get saved, then you’re not going to get saved until you change your mind about that idea, and decide that you’re saved by the substitutionary death of Jesus Christ on the cross. Then you’ve repented over your repentance!” —Pastor Curtis Hutson

“The moment a man trusts Jesus Christ as Saviour, he is given everlasting life. And it is understood without explanation that everlasting life lasts forever.” —Dr. Curtis Hutson

“Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation and God.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (2000); “Salvation Crystal Clear,” p. 331; Sword Of The Lord Publishers

“But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him — ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ —Pastor Curtis Hutson

“Whatever your circumstances, stay happy in the Lord and in His work.” —Dr. Curtis Hutson

“Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson

“When the honest, sincere Christian is faced with the decision regarding whether a thing is right or wrong, he should ask, does it agree with all that the Scripture has to say on the subject?” —Pastor Curtis Hutson

“I don’t like this other gospel. I like the gospel of the clear waters, the grace of God, and I don’t want nobody throwing mud in it. Take your dirty hands off of it, buddy. Saved by grace, through faith. Boy, when we get to heaven, we’re going to sing it. When you get to heaven, you’re going to sing, ’Thou are worthy. For thou hast redeemed us. By thy blood. Out of every kindred, every tongue, and every nation.’ You’re not going to say, ’We are worthy. Because we have been committed, and surrendered, and yielded.’ No, you’ll say, ’Thou art worthy.’ These Lordship Salvation folk, if they make it to heaven, won’t have anything to talk about in heaven. Because it’s going to be grace up there. ...We’ll sing Amazing Grace

up there. Not Amazing Surrender and Lordship and Commitment." —Pastor Curtis Hutson

"You see, we not only believe the fundamentals of the faith, we believe in Ecclesiastical Separation. You don't yoke up with somebody that is not saved and call him a Christian brother!" —Pastor Curtis Hutson

"To add anything to salvation other than the sacrificial death of Jesus on the cross is to say that His death was not sufficient payment for our sins." —Dr. Curtis Hutson

"A man does not have to abide in Christ to be saved. He must trust Christ, believe that He died to pay his sin debt and by faith receive Him as Saviour. Salvation is a free gift of God." —Dr. Curtis Hutson

"In spinning a robe of your own righteousness, before the sun goes down you will find it all unraveled." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (2000); "Salvation Crystal Clear," p.39; Sword of the Lord Publishers

"If turning from your sins means to stop sinning, then people can only be saved if they stop sinning. And it is unlikely that anyone has ever been saved, since we don't know anyone who has ever stopped sinning." —Pastor Curtis Hutson



“Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[3]God’s Reversal Of Psalm 51”

“Dear sinner, do not make this a difficult matter. There is [4]one simple step between you and Jesus. When you trust Him, everything else is settled, and you have repented, you have come to Christ, you have received Him, you have done everything necessary to be saved.” —Evangelist John R. Rice, “[5]What Must I Do To Be Saved?”

“If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjzGAZ2hKsk4FI4zuEW3TtHCHtB9jxtPKTgfGyHjkOzme6o2VVwHqKG1lDrjqFcDPOLz2yyRuS_uYzSx5JGzeIYb7SVp1mUhg9S9-f
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/what-must-i-do-to-be-saved.html

---

4.7.7 How The Apostles Died (2023-07-06 11:10)

John 13:37, "Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake."

1. **Matthew.** Suffered martyrdom in Ethiopia, killed by a sword wound.
2. **Mark.** Died in Alexandria, Egypt , after being dragged by horses through the streets until he was dead.
3. **Luke.** Was hanged in Greece as a result of his tremendous preaching to the lost.
4. **John.** Faced martyrdom when he was boiled in huge Basin of boiling oil during a wave of persecution in Rome. However, John was miraculously delivered from death. John was then sentenced to the mines on the prison Island of Patmos. He wrote the prophetic Book of Revelation on the isle of Patmos. The Apostle John was later freed and returned to serve as Bishop of Edessa in modern Turkey. He died as an old man, the only apostle to die peacefully.
5. **Peter.** He was crucified upside down on an x-shaped cross. According to church tradition it was because Peter told his tormentors that he felt unworthy to die in the same way that Jesus Christ had died.
6. **James.** The leader of the church in Jerusalem was thrown over a hundred feet down from the southeast pinnacle of the Temple, when he refused to deny his faith in Christ. When they discovered that he survived the fall, his enemies beat James to death with a fuller's club. This was purportedly the same pinnacle where Satan had taken Jesus to tempt Him.
7. **James the Son of Zebedee.** He was a fisherman by trade when Jesus Called him to a lifetime of ministry. As a strong leader of the church, James was beheaded at Jerusalem. The Roman officer who guarded James watched amazed as James defended his faith at his trial. Later, the officer walked beside James to the place of execution. Overcome by conviction, he declared his new faith to the judge and knelt beside James to accept beheading as a Christian.
8. **Bartholomew.** Also known as Nathaniel. He Was a missionary to Asia. He witnessed for our Lord in present day Turkey. Bartholomew was martyred for his preaching in Armenia where he was flayed to death by a whip.
9. **Andrew.** He was crucified on an x-shaped cross in Patras, Greece. After being whipped severely by seven soldiers they tied his body to the cross with cords to prolong his agony. His followers reported that when he was led toward the cross, Andrew saluted it in these words: "I have long desired and expected this happy hour. The cross has been consecrated

by the body of Christ hanging on it." He continued to preach to his tormentors for two days until he expired.

10. **Thomas.** He Was stabbed with a spear in India during one of his missionary trips to establish the church in the subcontinent.

11. **Jude.** He was killed with arrows when he refused to deny his faith in Christ.

12. **Matthias.** The apostle chosen to replace the traitor Judas Iscariot. He was stoned and then beheaded.

13. **Paul.** He was tortured and then beheaded by the evil Emperor Nero at Rome in A.D. 67. Paul endured a lengthy imprisonment, which allowed him to write his many epistles to the churches he had formed throughout the Roman Empire. These letters, which taught many of the foundational Doctrines of Christianity, form a large portion of the New Testament. Perhaps this is a reminder to us that our sufferings here are indeed minor to compare to the intense persecution and cold cruelty faced by the apostles and disciples during their times for the sake of the Faith.

We are so blessed to live in a free county today. Although the United States is slowly but surely losing our liberties and freedom because of sin, this is still a great place to live compared to most other countries. THANK GOD for our blessings and freedom!!!

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhwk_tpszOJrZ7YiiFIrOf01tyc-dWrM4-a0yIBfVW8k7KNJP9khcc9l8cEqPkwlFhraX9lDt3660xZA9SWm8ZIgzEhoIddgGs4s8D

4.7.8 The Bible Exhorts Christians To Expose The Blatant Fallacy Of A Flat Earth (2023-07-06 22:15)

Isaiah 40:22, “It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:”

1st Timothy 6:20-21, “O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called: Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.”

I am surprised how heated and angry flat-earth advocates become when you say that the earth is a sphere. They all say the same thing, that we should talk about salvation instead, and that the shape of the earth ought not be debated. That’s like saying if we hear someone say 2 + 2 = 5, we should just ignore that falsehood and focus on salvation. What saith the Scripture? □□□□□□ □□□:□□□, "□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□ □ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□: □□□□□□□□□ □ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□ □□□." A saint who abides in the inspired Holy Scriptures hates every false way, whether it be a counterfeit gospel like Lordship Salvation, or the absurd claim that the earth is flat. TRUTH MATTERS!!! We need many more saints today who are willing to divide over truth, rather than to be united in error.

The Bible gives us good advice in □□□□□□□□ □□:□-□, "□□□□□□ □□□ □ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□, □□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□. □□□□□□ □ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□, □□□□ □□ □□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□." This is an intended paradox in the Word of God.

Solomon is saying that we should never go along with a lie or something that is blatantly wrong, evil or untrue, lest we be no better than the person speaking foolishness; but on the other hand, Solomon teaches us neither to remain silent when someone is telling lies or false information, for their own sake.

So we are taught not to agree with fools, but rather, we should kindly tell them that they are wrong. So in the case of the absurdity of a flat earth, not only are we biblically taught not to agree with flat-earthers, but also, we should kindly tell them that they are in error.

Jesus did exactly this when the lost Sadducees tried to convince Him why there is no resurrection. □□□□ □□:□□, "□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□□ □□ □□□ □□□□, □□□ □□□ □□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□: □□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□." Jesus didn’t hesitate to tell people that they were wrong. The blessed risen Lord also corrected the apostle Peter, when he misspoke of fighting to keep Jesus from dying on a cross. The Lord firmly rebuked Peter, saying: "Get thee behind me, Satan!" Yes, even saved people can think like Satan and hinder the work of Christ.

Ephesians 5:10-11, “Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, *but rather reprove them*.” The Greek word for “reprove” here is elencho, which means “to expose.” Saints have a biblical command from our heavenly Father to expose all works of darkness. Certainly lies, fraud, falsehoods, corruption and foolishness are included as works of darkness.

The lie that the earth is flat is damaging to Christianity, because it drives educated people away from the Gospel. Someone from Harvest is not going to take any preacher seriously who thinks that the earth is flat like a pancake. [1]Legitimate science 100 % proves that the earth is a sphere. Contrary to popular opinion in churches and on social media, the belief in a flat earth is not harmless.

Please consider the following passage of Scripture:

Acts 16:16-18, "And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, *a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination* met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying:

The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, *These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation*.

And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. *And he came out the same hour*.

"

I love this true story. A woman who had been demon possessed followed the Apostle Paul for a few days. She cried out to everyone along the way that Paul was preaching the way of salvation. What irony! Here is an unsaved hellbound woman testifying that the Gospel is the truth, yet most churchgoers today are blindly following a false gospel known as "Lordship Salvation."

Also, I think the demonic forces at work in this afflicted woman, who had a familiar spirit in her, was trying to discredit Paul and his fellow soulwinners. By yelling to onlookers that Paul and his companions were preaching the way of salvation, I think she caused people to steer clear of the Christians, thinking she was associated with them. Of course, this is only speculation. The Bible doesn't tell us why Paul became frustrated by her, but my guess is that she was creating confusion, since she making a spectacle of herself in public.

Those believers today who insist that the earth is flat are making a spectacle of themselves, having a spirit of woeful willful ignorance. Having said that, it is okay to agree to disagree. It is never worth getting into heated debates with people. Sometimes you just need to walk away, and that includes on social media. We should love everybody unconditionally with Christ's love, regardless of who they are. If you think the earth is flat I will still be your friend. I love people with God's love. If someone wants to argue, I will humbly bow out and not argue with a fool. We don't live on a giant platter like a bunch of

Hors d'oeuvres

...lol. Thanks for reading.



1. https://theconversation.com/you-dont-need-to-build-a-rocket-to-prove-the-earth-isnt-flat-heres-the-simple-science-88106
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhQNB2uZiqBjyuTizoPEpc86T-pFH5Vbcl1GJB8wi8JFWV4yz7LlMcgqrXQZ9CnmdtfgIQyXKwllb5ap-gY6EUFybawX_ITW3e9Kv2

4.7.9 Matthew 25:1-13, The Parable Of The Ten Virgins (2023-07-09 02:07)

Matthew 25:1-13, “Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom. And five of them were wise, and five were foolish. They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them: But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut. Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not. Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.”

I humbly agree with Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), who writes on pages 401-402 of his commentary titled, "Matthew: The King Of The Jews" for Matthew 25:1-13...

> "’Ten virgins.’ Do not make the word ’virgin’ figurative. Bridesmaids are virgins. The word ’virgin’ here has no symbolic significance. Some think all represent the

> saved because the term ’virgin’ was used, but that is not true. The Bible nowhere makes ’virgin’ mean a saved person. Be careful about adding figurative and spiritual meanings to the Word of God where the context does not clearly authorize it. God reserved the word ’virgin’ for a literal use, concerning the mother of His Son when He said, ’Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel’ (Isa. 7:14). The five wise virgins represent saved people. The foolish virgins represent unsaved people. The difference was that the wise "took oil in their vessels with their lamps," while the foolish "took no oil with the."

So we just learned that the word "virgin" has no significance in this parable; but rather, whether they were wise or foolish. Dr. Rice says that olive oil was used as fuel to light their "lamps" (which means "torches" in the Greek). Olive oil was commonly used during Bible times, which symbolized the indwelling or power of the Holy Spirit of God.

When the bridegroom came, he found all the virgins sleeping. They were all guilty of being unfaithful. Yet, the virgins with the oil (i.e., the saved) were taken with him, and the other virgins without oil (lost sinners) were left behind. So we see that salvation is not a matter of our performance as saints; but rather, it is a matter of who is indwelt with the Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24). That is to say, those who have been born-again. We are saved by grace alone, through faith alone, in the Gospel of Jesus Christ alone.

On pages 405-407 Dr. Rice further states:

> "’All those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps’ (vs. 7). The foolish expected to go. One of the saddest truths taught in the Bible is that multitudes expect to go to Heaven who will be disappointed. The depend on their wick of human profession and human righteousness instead of upon the oil of the Holy Spirit, the supernatural birth from above. Relatively, there are few who enter in at the strait gate and many enter in to the broad way (Matt. 7:13, 14). Many will recount to the Lord their good works, pleading to enter in (Matt. 7:22, 23), but Jesus will answer back, ’I never knew you.’ The new birth, a supernatural change of heart, is indispensable to a place at the wedding supper. It is pictured here by the oil in the vessels. It is pictured in Matthew 22:11,12 as the wedding garments. Some try to come in without the wedding garment, but will be cast into outer darkness with weeping and gnashing of teeth (Matt. 22:13). Some will wish to attend the wedding without the oil of salvation but will be left outside.
>
> Proxy religion will not help us at that day. Mother’s prayers, the absolution offered by priests, the ritual of christening or baptism all will be unavailing then. The wise virgins had not enough oil for others; the foolish virgins could not borrow.
>
> ’They that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut’ (vs.10). Christ’s coming into the air to receive His saints will be sudden. There will not be time to repent, no time to be saved then and go away with loved ones. This does not mean that those left behind at the rapture can never be saved. According to verse 10, the foolish virgins ’went to buy.’ Afterwards they came again, calling for admittance and presumably they had bought the oil, but the door was shut—not the door of ’salvation,’ but the door of ’marriage.’ The door to the marriage will be shut instantly when Christ receives His saints.
>
> Therefore, those who are saved must stay on the earth in the Great Tribulation time. Those who have rejected Christ and are yet alive when Jesus comes will be left behind. Those yet alive who have not committed the unpardonable sin may be saved if they

will. Some such will be saved and some will not, but certainly those yet alive who trust Christ for salvation will be saved. Then those who get the oil of salvation after the Bridegroom comes will be left out of the wedding and remain here on the earth in a terrible time of persecution and darkness until they die naturally, or are killed for their faith in Christ, or until Jesus returns with saints and angels at the end of the Great Tribulation."

Those were the prolific words of Dr. John R. Rice. I hope this answers your question. There is some awesome loud rolling thunder crackling outside as I type. I love stormy weather!

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiFciQwbDOpjlrd21RvSh6b98OHnKqGAs6EOv5gVPGl5CUsWNbOmCOLYUXtBEPdk8EDLkZgG3Y6k3RCxryLDEVrIIJXw7OhGk_rnfX

4.7.10 A Physician Questions The Common View That Alcoholism Is A Disease (2023-07-12 12:44)

Proverbs 20:1 and 17, "Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise. ...Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel."

A physician named

Helen M. Calvin

from South Bend, Indiana, speaks out against booze. She questions the popular view that Alcoholism is a Disease.

To the Editor of The Star:

Alcoholism, a disease? If so:

1. I

   t is the only disease contracted by an act of will.
2. It is the only disease that is habit forming.
3. It is the only disease that comes in a bottle.
4. It is the only disease causing hundreds of thousands of family disruptions.
5. It is the only disease promoting crime and brutality.
6. It is the only disease contributing to hundreds of thousands of automobile accidents.
7. It is the only disease playing a major part in over 50 % of the more than 50,000 annual highway deaths.
8. It is the only disease which is sold by license.
9. It is the only disease that is bought in grocery stores, drug stores and well-marked retail outlets.
10. It is the only disease that is taxed by the government.
11. It is the only disease that is necessary for medical doctors to fellowship one with another.
12. It is the only disease in which medical support for the disease outweighs any effort to prevent it.
13. It is the only disease advocated by almost all the advertising media.
14. It is the only disease given as a Christmas gift.
15. It is the only disease that has been “legalized” for Sunday by our legislators.
16. It is the only disease our medico-governor has promised to ignore and let the people be plagued seven days a week instead of six.
17. It is the only disease that is checked by government inspectors to make sure the poison is pure.

The Automobile Club of Michigan has reported that since 18-year-olds can buy the disease in their state, drinking drivers in the 18-20 age group increased their involvement in traffic accidents by 119 %. They also had a 54 % increase in fatal accidents, a 104 % increase in injury accidents and a 135 % increase in property damage accidents during 1972. If the highest executive in our state either doesn’t smell the problem or doesn’t have the backbone to try to protect Hoosiers from the Number 1 Problem disease on everybody’s polls, and he is a medical graduate, what help and hope is there for our state?

—Helen M. Calvin, M. D., South Bend

5930

[1]



[2]DYING UNDER THE INFLUENCE

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjlsmJJ-Jjfppzm7pxQbPB0dyeVcz1h_PfjBK3XcF1yU7tjT1wO4ZyCPtArTB8FQuhCzOssk8KSjeiOmeCp6Jg9jG30rYrsTBn5HG0
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gVMpCmRHyUs&list=PL4236995746FC58A4

4.7.11 Catholics Don't Worship Mary? (2023-07-13 18:05)

Exodus 20:1-6, "And God spake all these words, saying, I am the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no other gods before me. *Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image*, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: *Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God*, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments."

Kindly, Catholics do indeed worship Mary and idols...

[1]



[2]



[3]



[4]



[5]



[6] 

[7]



[8]



[9] 

[10] 

[11]



[12] 

[13] 

[14]



[15]



[16]



[17] 

[18]





[20]



Clearly, Catholics do worship Mary!

Billions of lost people today are blinded by false religion. Catholics are in denial, denying that they worship idols while on their very knees sinfully bowing to them.

In a wicked attempt to justify worshipping idols, Roman Catholics have even gone as far as [21]to remove the second commandment of God not to worship graven images.

A person would have to choose to remain wilfully ignorant to continue in the Catholic religion,

in view of the disturbing truths I have just shown you. The Devil is a beautiful liar and has deceived over one billion Catholics.

Nowhere does the inspired Word of God teach for Christians to recognize Mary, nor any other human being, except the God-man Jesus (1st Timothy 2:5). Mary was born with a sinful nature, just like you and me. Mary sinned, just like you and me. Mary died because the wages of sin is death, just like you and I will die. Mary was not assumed into Heaven, which the Catholic church made official dogma in 1950 (aka, the Assumption of Mary heresy).

Catholics have deified Mary, claiming she never sinned and was taken into Heaven by God. That is all demonic lies. Mary was no different than any other sinful human being, except that the Holy Spirit of God worked the miracle of a virgin birth in her body, to bring the only begotten Son of God into the world.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjKjOHlXye6Ip7JOK-7f3rRrfWjApDo_oVcnP5gBuS-Fl3Nqi5Gv9RK_NO07VMdC62crBfZo44ZN1mRK-m8aPW0db7F0Lbvfm5lowF
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiCmaSqrVaEZF54FPTaGLxj1pMv-KjBmBFrTVNADm3kRDTLPgi6E3P5EmaK7VVG29-KtDf3qP7HEFnOeCJEXXr2lEOlXChQadupu1Y
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg0VQByFxdakVtVarOehqTRCZ_0v84B17lQRu9WKCX1asUBlPRXXdpyl55N7q8QxtjrPRFt8KVj2sfbfA9t5HN_mL1ryXz-dFIzJPA
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhK6LOeksQT6QfenYwBx1ziht41FMQfCggYepk8mylHldHwqnc5g1xovQR5p7wfAVzyceHIW9t9lG4xPjiS6aEiJAD69pcRsO0cLXK
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhyDxSHlyaT8a396GZ_4UoUtkla00B6orh3Ce6l0BCmn2xlHjKf1fTbO59iRO0eKkuxr_9Rsdc5ZxfijWMwU_ud_eVy-vDeRDEH5g3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjpUmUySJqQEjogeQvAx6ISTF331zHYNbqy3xk8SpowizeX1var34eemJnB5zCKskBXtFMkU04LZpcV_br41ts6fnZwJqmxEkaw1Lc
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgdZHEeaYvzyXkNA4GwnzK-0_xHwuBiTJbCeAL_LoDuC5NjoxNj9gNc5mxmgMvr3t5HNg5c1B24xtwNGIqe3OhoPE6DLkJyY490kMt
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjihFycr4N8mutVcVO7_1tx4XxL2uJXJdRiiQrsNVqQYNUSLNvaoeZkuRZhgUFM2aCqhV-YJ5wydeXrcDvV4eT8Hdt45tZvEQ10T-7
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgyS7RDsbcxQx7fOG5DGclzuPb_7Hx0fkxOZBLnDCi6aXPLxrM0QuDy3ThsyxMSU-1Z6ew-xCAFBvRXBqZ0slq88n7GiG83WVaEVE9
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhEz6Et4wNYoVi4PK32xxJcdHzl_MgaPEdHlgli4argfaMhbKapQEtEys5BuW_VZuprZDHor_3tBT6atyi5A9R058DhtGc4XeZxEgG
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFq_GNFD2vmAmY3ceZIRSuJ25Q6qphbKag3uBB3rRd1RQ_oCJYgzjHZRH0f5RaQDM1_XyqCfs_FjNKpjnIngGmZK_ztA3I7yQTsm3
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiB4xBHm9d9m4EwdvHB5ldcxs9N2Y4-hB4EBngytmnYo-qnf5zpicSDBw8vcqfUcHSUfwZgtTvZ5NHVEOBrDlvvtfeoM0w6oX2cMZY
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhlnx0h-1jRm5h8XwmQYE2bZHfFjcB40AfpJDoUhbwXUElOLVqL_sZu_Wk90kJsPHsdEi6dxKCiVlsmDFME6IhHPUqzzI57Z3Hw6vw
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhDC5tq_9MULoI4p73hubJZVes7OMqGjznrvhHOWBGBSzOWZjCOBopKJv315HQ2eQcmcTNwnkAEJevZGyKSLd8OycbktouV68JMw9W
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9FhvP6FMLb9pHBPqn5n82ydwsIzNT_77XVzIzlsfRAuv-kiGu3B0ElJDPi8sSNM8WkvmkWjq5OaqcBG_BdioDohB5C2sfeopYLJH
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhVX_zU7zQnJ6Gn4x-qEpkHu9nW-nyQzSCabp7Wkd2yYDDLU0L0f9LNxQBmotdVMb9QRteAI0rV-1PnBjuJ1qppDHCwP5Xqv61ymK5
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgLV9o7mebB-raMlBAUWnS8Lrpnz6jxhq7qhEc6LnT7g5_j10z4Ro8r5Imp1Re8Rm9Rq1xKbxME9R9m-ndO_DZ9llwVMVOxuJahYk2
18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhbRXybJymClB3MsIacQsrBBItow7Ya7FQ4JI1ZFqGz9ZNQx-_ngzz2SKxZuqWDBnuWuLCzAhiSnxVdT-4MKV40_pDimed2FUg7_aZ
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhQCN-uSbIxErYzh2PPN6cEvvnx4IFffw2f1aFNy_1rdpN

9mE6PYJy7AwJWAI5fSCqbBJqRrNZl5o6rSlinIZxOd3dk3Q_ihVEVdrw

20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj1nexnG5ZaNnuZWc1cjjXLAljfeDWljMEbP_7cPJyd5_QBh8W6zscuZOfKWwMnzbyMIg2mxAYQj_WwHOLwSB853_639-AJhrHkH46

21. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/catholics-remove-second-commandment.html

---

4.7.12 Please Keep Me In Your Prayers For Stabbing Shoulder Blade Pain (2023-07-24 19:07)

Philippians 3:20-21, "For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. "

[1]



My Recent Cervical MRI From July 21, 2023

Please keep me in your prayers. About 10 days ago I started having horrible stabbing pain in my left shoulder blade (at the bottom toward the center of my back), and also in the right flank area (by the kidney). On a scale of 1 to 10, 10 being the worst, both areas are about a 6-7 during the day, but a 9-10 at night. For the past several days I haven't been able to stay in bed to sleep, because the stabbing pain is constant and is torture. Last night I got up at 2 am to go sleep in my office chair, but it didn't help so I just started trying to search the internet for answers.

On Tuesday I tried all day to make an appointment with a primary doctor, since I don't have one. The earliest appointment I could find is at Baptist Medical Group on September 19th (two month from now). So I had no choice than to go to the emergency room at Baptist Hospital Tuesday night in horrible pain. They used red dye and did a CT scan, but couldn't find anything wrong. The doctor said she thinks the two pain areas are not connected. She thinks my shoulder blade pain is muscular in nature. They did blood and urine tests and said everything looks good except for my high sugar, which is in the 200-300 range from Type II diabetes. So they

gave me 4 mg of morphine, 1 mg of diluadid, and then discharged me to go home at 4 am, not having any definitive answers why I'm in pain.

So on Wednesday, still suffering in agonizing stabbing pain, I found a chiropractor who could see me yesterday. They took x-rays of my pelvic and upper body areas. No major issues were found. My kidney is okay and I don't have kidney stones. The chiropractor wouldn't adjust my neck without permission from the pain clinic that handles my old neck injury. The chiropractor put a TENS unit on both pain areas, and did 3 adjustments.

Although the TENS unit felt good during use, an hour after leaving the clinic I was still in excruciating pain. I actually went last night with the First Baptist Church of Pensacola to watch the Wahoo's baseball team play against the Pandas at Maritime Community Park. The Pensacola Wahoos won! Yea! I had a nice time at the game, with food, drinks and fireworks after, despite my horrible pain (and yes, I did go to church Sunday with the same horrible pain). Last night I was hurting so bad that I ordered a TENS unit for $143 from Amazon, which is supposed to arrive on July 25th.

I went to my regular pain clinic on Tuesday. They moved up my normal monthly appointment to fit me in. They gave me a prescription for 500 mg Nubametone 2x daily and Lidocaine patches (which had to be special ordered and should come in tonight at CVS). But they gave me some sample patches at the clinic and so far nothing is helping to alleviate the stabbing shoulder blade pain. So far neither the hospital, pain clinic or chiropractor have been able to diagnose why I am in horrible pain in both my right flank area and my left shoulder blade area. The pain started about 10 days ago and hasn't become better or worse, it's the same. At night it is torture, especially in the shoulder blade area, which feels like a knitting needle stabbed in my back.

I found [2]this article while searching for answers online, which says that the C5-C6 area of the neck can cause stabbing pain in the shoulder blade.

I had surgery at C5-C6-C7 in 2009 and 2010. I have sharp radiating pain down both arms and legs, but the pain has always been intermittent. This pain is constant. Sometimes I can feel the shoulder blade pain extend down the back of my left arm, but stops at the elbow. The radiating pain from my neck always shoots down into my two middle fingers on the left arm, and thumb with forefinger on my right arm. Usually the radiating pain happens 80 % on my right side from the stenosis and radiculitis. So the pain clinic has me scheduled next month for a new MRI. So I guess I have to just wait and suffer in pain for now. I don't know where else to turn.

The very first thing I did, and have been doing since, is to pray for the Lord's help. I am often reminded of the Old Testament story of King Asa, who had problems with his feet, but he didn't pray. The Bible says that Asa sought relief from the local doctors instead of God, and the next verse says that Asa slept with his fathers (i.e., he died). So I always go to God first.

It is now 3 am Sunday morning and my shoulder pain is so excruciating that I cannot sleep. It feels like a knitting needle shoved in my back, stabbing constant pain. The pain was bad last night radiating down the back of my left arm to the elbow, but now is mostly hurting under my left shoulder blade.

I have already used the Patient Portal to contact my pain clinic, requesting if I can bring in my MRI test scan images on Monday for them to diagnose, to see what might be wrong. So far everything seems to be pointing to a problem in my neck. I took a look a quick at the MRI images on my computer, and it seems something may be going on at C5-C6, but I am not an expert on reading MRI images, so I am not sure what to look for. I saved a picture of my MRI for you to see for yourself, even before my doctor has seen it. What do you think? It sure looks

like something is pressing against my spinal cord at C5-C6. Ouch! The human spinal cord is as frail as tissue paper, so it doesn't take much to cause pain and problems. The area that you see in the MRI is C5-C6, exactly where I've already had two major surgeries in 2009 and 2010.

Also, if you look to the left of the suspect area at C5-C6-C7, you can see my two bone grafts and missing disks. Please keep me in your prayers. I dread getting another surgery, but I do need to get rid of this intolerable shoulder blade pain. Thank you. Jesus is precious!!!

Anyway, I am hurting in much intolerable pain. Kindly said, please don't message to ask me a bunch of questions about my health. I simply cannot reply to dozens of people all asking who, what, where, when, how and why. Literally, I have some Facebook friends who message me every 3 or 4 days to ask me how I am doing, which is not necessary. But THANK YOU for caring!!! You are all so sweet to care about how I am doing. Everybody likes to be cared about, me too, but I simply cannot reply to everybody. I have several facebook friends, as well as ministry web visitors, who like to send me things to watch and read, asking for my opinion. I just cannot watch hour long sermons to analyze them for people. Sometimes I can.

All I am saying is please be patient and understanding if I fall behind in replying to messages, because I don't ignore anyone on purpose. I am in pain all the time in my neck from stenosis and radiculitis at C5-C6-C7. The pain radiates. Lord willing, hopefully the doctors will learn something from my MRI. I dread getting MRI's, because I am claustrophobic big time. Even with the open bore, I have panic attacks.

Years ago in 2006 I hit the panic button and was crying when they pulled me out of the MRI machine. I told the MRI technician that my legal bills from my wife filing for divorce were already over $10,000 and she was boasting of going to fiesta parties during the divorce, while I was suffering in excruciating pain in my neck and ready to go for surgery. Great wife, huh? [illegible]. I have forgiven her long ago, because she must answer to God for abandoning me when I needed her the most. I have suffered alone now for 17 years, laboring in my ministry with no earthly companion. The famous preacher, Charles Weigle (1871-1966), often told [3]the sad story about his disloyal wife who abandoned him too. Charles went into a deep depression, as I have also been depressed oftentimes since 2006, being alone and in pain with no one to share my life with. Life is not fair, but our great God is faithful and good. It is not God's fault what we sinners do.

Tomorrow on Tuesday morning I have an appointment to meet with a doctor at the pain clinic, who will hopefully read my MRI test image results. I hope they can determine why I have stabbing pain under my left shoulder blade. The sharp pain in my right flank is still there, but has subsided much compared to earlier this week. A CT scan and x-rays showed that my kidney is okay and there are not kidney stones. Someone suggested that I might have gallstones, but that is impossible, because I had my infected gallbladder removed in 2015. I had my infected appendix removed in 1999. I'm leaving this world piece by piece...lol. I had the neck (cervical) disks between C5-C6-C7 bones removed in 2009.

Anyway, God is so good, always! I'd appreciate if you'd just remember me when you talk to God. I'm trying by God's grace to make the best of my troubled life. God is so good and everything that God does is right. I have no complaints. Every day above ground is a good day. Jesus is precious!!!

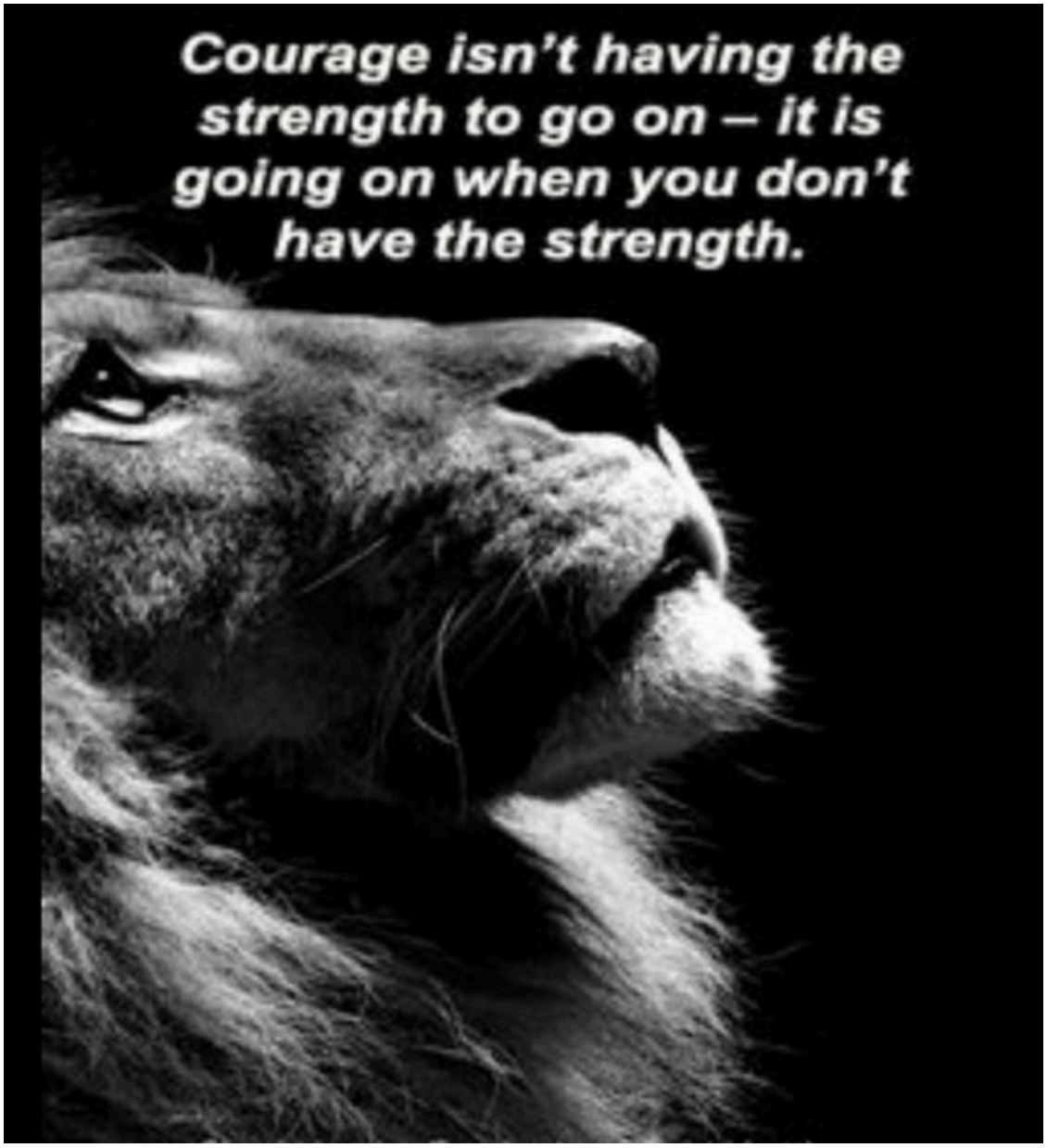

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgDRzarIrclFIRBsm7EZhnUVv8dHOuIwFKTmebeqGKpo4QHX6vs1Fbpo05ktVqB3bGgI3kLkkXXyhQ0z1JGaBx1wbPjgzNePz-9ysc
2. https://painbalance.org/stabbing-pain-under-left-shoulder-blade/?expand_article=1
3. https://www.christianity.com/wiki/christian-life/wrote-no-one-cared-for-me-like-jesus.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh_V0J9ib6l-1Fdc9dPx9ocrLVERMdJpsCpdt7NNv69B4C387Fcl1vf-hs-8_gnyHYNaStojHvMwObzHUQdU8wdA6Cd1JXfhKxn3Qr

---

4.7.13 We Have So Much To Be Thankful For In America (2023-07-27 09:18)

Psalms 73:1, " Truly God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a clean heart. "

Psalms 145:9, “ The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works. ”

Luke 6:35, “But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.”

I was watching an interesting YouTube documentary today about [1]20 Horrible Historical Facts School Doesn’t Teach. The second thing mentioned was our first U.S. President, George Washington’s false teeth. A common misconception is that he had wooden teeth, but in actuality George Washington’s dentures were comprised from gold, lead, ivory, human and even animal teeth. By the time George was inaugurated as our country’s first U.S. President in 1789, he only had one natural tooth remaining in his mouth. Ouch! Poor Mr. Washington!

By God’s grace, at age 56 I still have all 28 natural teeth in my mouth. My four Wisdom Teeth have all been removed (which many people do for various necessary reasons). I realized today how blessed I am to still have my natural teeth. I brush my teeth after every meal, and so should you, to prevent bacteria from accumulating that will rot your teeth over time. I also rinse my mouth a couple times a day with Listerine, to kill germs. Albeit, it is not good to use Listerine dozens of times a day, because [2]your mouth needs some good bacteria.

I have suffered in much bodily pain for the past couple week. I went to the hospital Emergency Room last Tuesday. They did blood and urine tests, and a CT scan, but couldn’t explain the reason for my left shoulder blade pain, and also sharp pain on my right flank (in the kidney area in back). I went to a chiropractor on Wednesday, who took x-rays, but also couldn’t explain the reason for my two areas of pain. On Friday I had a MRI, and met with a doctor on Tuesday who looked over my MRI notes.

Unfortunately, he couldn’t find any reason to explain my pain. So now today I have an appointment with a Physical Therapist, who will do a Deep Tissue Massage on my left shoulder blade. The doctor I saw this past Tuesday thinks I might have a deep knot in my shoulder blade. If after a few sessions with a Physical Therapist I still have horrible pain, he is going to schedule a CT scan on my neck at C5-C6-C7 (where I had surgery in 2009 and 2010, and I have surgical hardware). The doctor on Tuesday told me that my surgical hardware produced a glare on the MRI imaging, which makes it difficult to see what’s going on, so there might be still a problem in my neck (in a blind spot that an MRI cannot detect, but a CT scan will).

One day at a time. I slept terrible last night, continually waking up due to the intense pain. The shoulder pain during the day is a 6-7 out of 10 (10 being the worse pain), but at night is an 8-9 out of 10, stabbing to 10 at times. The right flank pain is likewise 6-7 during the day time, but at night is about an 8. The pain is bad enough to prevent me from sleeping well. I took 100 mg of Diphenhydramine last night to help me sleep. I had my appendix removed in 1999 and my gall bladder removed in 2015, so it cannot be those organs. The CT scan showed that my kidney is okay on the right side. X-rays showed that there are no kidney

stones. Pain can be difficult to diagnose from what I have being reading. I'd appreciate your prayers. Thank you.

In [3]the YouTube video that I mentioned earlier, the narrator mentions that the first commercially available microwave oven was sold in 1947, which measured nearly 6 feet tall and weighed 750 pounds. Wow! We sure have come a long way since 1947. Today's convenient home microwaves weigh under 10 pounds and cost less than $100. We are so blessed by God!!!

I admit that last Tuesday night at Baptist Hospital, after the CT scan, I had already prepared myself for possible bad news that my kidney had failed and I needed it removed. The stabbing right flank pain was that bad. The pain has subsided somewhat since (thankfully), but it still hurts a lot, so something is still wrong. I even told the Lord at the hospital that if it was His will for me to go home to be with Him in Heaven, I am ready. You never know when pain starts in the body what it might be, anything from harmlessly sleeping awkward to terminal cancer. At my age, 56, my mind tends to think the worst. My pastor's father is now 59 years old. Just two years ago he had quadruple heart bypass surgery. So you never know. Thankfully, at least at the present time, there doesn't seem to be anything major wrong with me to explain why I am still having horrible sharp pain in two different areas. One day at a time. Hopefully the procedure today will prove to have been helpful. We'll see. God is so good!!!

No matter what happens, I choose to always remain grateful to God.

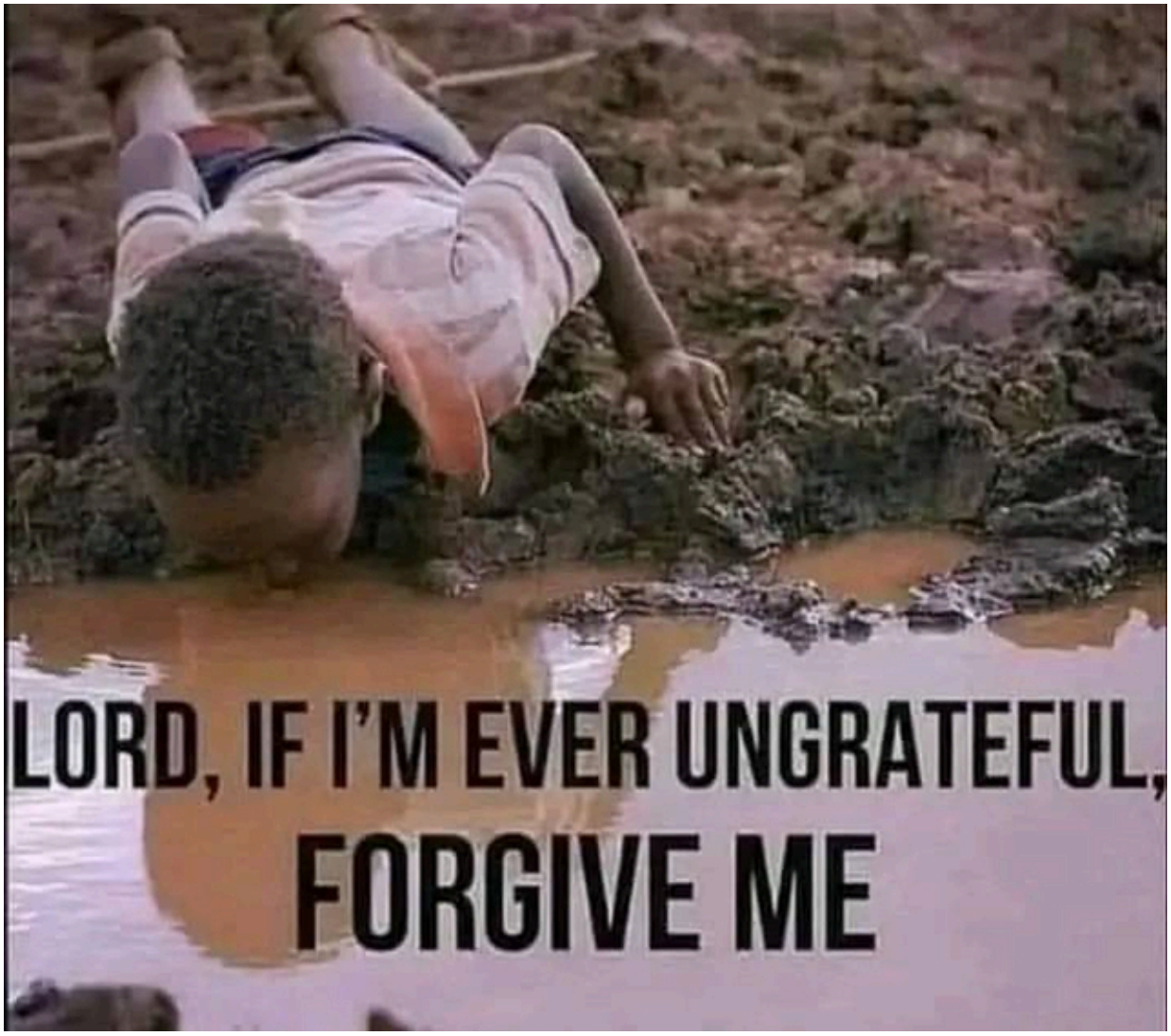

1. https://youtu.be/QNM-HmQhH60
2. https://www.colgate.com/en-us/oral-health/mouth-sores-and-infections/is-there-good-bacteria-in-your-mouth
3. https://youtu.be/QNM-HmQhH60
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEid0rcZTU61RZDtBxUtrl7atBAi0OpUkAdGMDbosK_VVk3_VGSRkcI6IWXixXD0U7nbPZ5iba_HlUuaPpJ54x1FahNxestOoBbpy5H

4.8 August

4.8.1 Beware Of The "Repent Of Your Sins" Heresy (2023-08-04 16:49)

I have received countless ministry emails from worried people over the years, who were lied to by sincere but corrupt pastors, who unbiblically told them that they couldn't go to Heaven unless they turned away from their sinful ways.

Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to forsake a lifestyle of sinning as a requirement to be saved. Faith is the only righteous thing that we can do. Jesus came to die

on a cross to pay for our sins, He does not require that we first give up our sinful bad habits to be saved. The truth is that it is impossible for anyone to give up their sinning. Even the best saints still sin each and every day. The Apostle Paul admitted in Romans 7:14-25 that he struggled with sin all the time, and that he found no good thing in his flesh (Romans 7:18).

I am so glad that you see the truth in this matter. Infidel Calvinist evangelist Paul Washer is a false prophet. In one sermon he admitted that his own mother doubted her salvation because of her struggle with sin. Paul falsely comforted her by saying that her worries prove that she is saved.

The proper mindset of a genuinely born-again believer is that JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! I know I am saved because my faith (whole confidence) is in Jesus Christ alone, the only begotten Son of God, because of what He has already done to pay for my sins through Calvary's cross. My total faith is in THE GOSPEL. The Gospel is the "GOOD NEWS" of Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). That is my only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, nothing less or more.

All of these reformed Calvinists today (John Piper, John MacArthur, Keith and Kristyn Getty, Marty Herron, Bob Jones University, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Gary Walton, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, et cetera) are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They are all deceived by Satan, living the Christian life without ever having been born-again by faith alone. They all errantly teach that to be saved faith is not enough. In addition, they all errantly preach that you must "repent of your sins" (which in their flawed understanding means to forsake your sinful behavior and surrender control of your will over to Christ as the supreme "Lord" of your life).

We find these type of hellbound Lordship Salvation heretics in Scripture. □□□□□□□ □:□□-□□, "□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□, □□□□, □□□□, □□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□; □□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□. □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□ □□ □□ □□□□ □□□, □□□□, □□□□, □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□? □□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□? □□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□? □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □ □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□, □ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□: □□□□□□ □□□□ □□, □□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□." They cried out to Jesus, "Lord, Lord," boasting of doing many wonderful works and preaching, ALL IN JESUS" NAME!!! Yet, the dear Savior looked them square in the eye and said these horrifying words: I NEVER KNEW YOU, DEPART FROM ME, YE THAT WORK INIQUITY.

Jesus tells us in verse 21 where they went astray, by failing to do THE WILL OF THE FATHER, which according to John 6:40 is to BELIEVE ON JESUS. We get saved by ceasing from our own works, and resting entirely in Christ's redemptive work (Hebrews 4:10-11).

All of these new reformed Baptist Calvinists today are preaching another gospel, which is accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-12). John Calvin (1509-1564) taught a counterfeit plan of salvation of partial faith in Christ plus works. The entire Epistle of Galatians refutes the damnable heresy of partial faith in Christ plus keeping the law to be saved (Galatians 3:1-3).

The false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 served Christ diligently, doing not just a few (but many) good works. They did it all for Jesus in His name. They preached in Jesus' name, just like so many false teachers today also do. But they were serving Christ to please God the Father, not relying solely upon Jesus' sacrifice on the cross for their sins. You cannot get to Heaven by inviting Jesus into your life, a popular lie which we often hear nowadays from

religious false teachers. To "repent" in the Bible simply means "a change of mind," a *change of mind* from unbelief to belief.

[1]

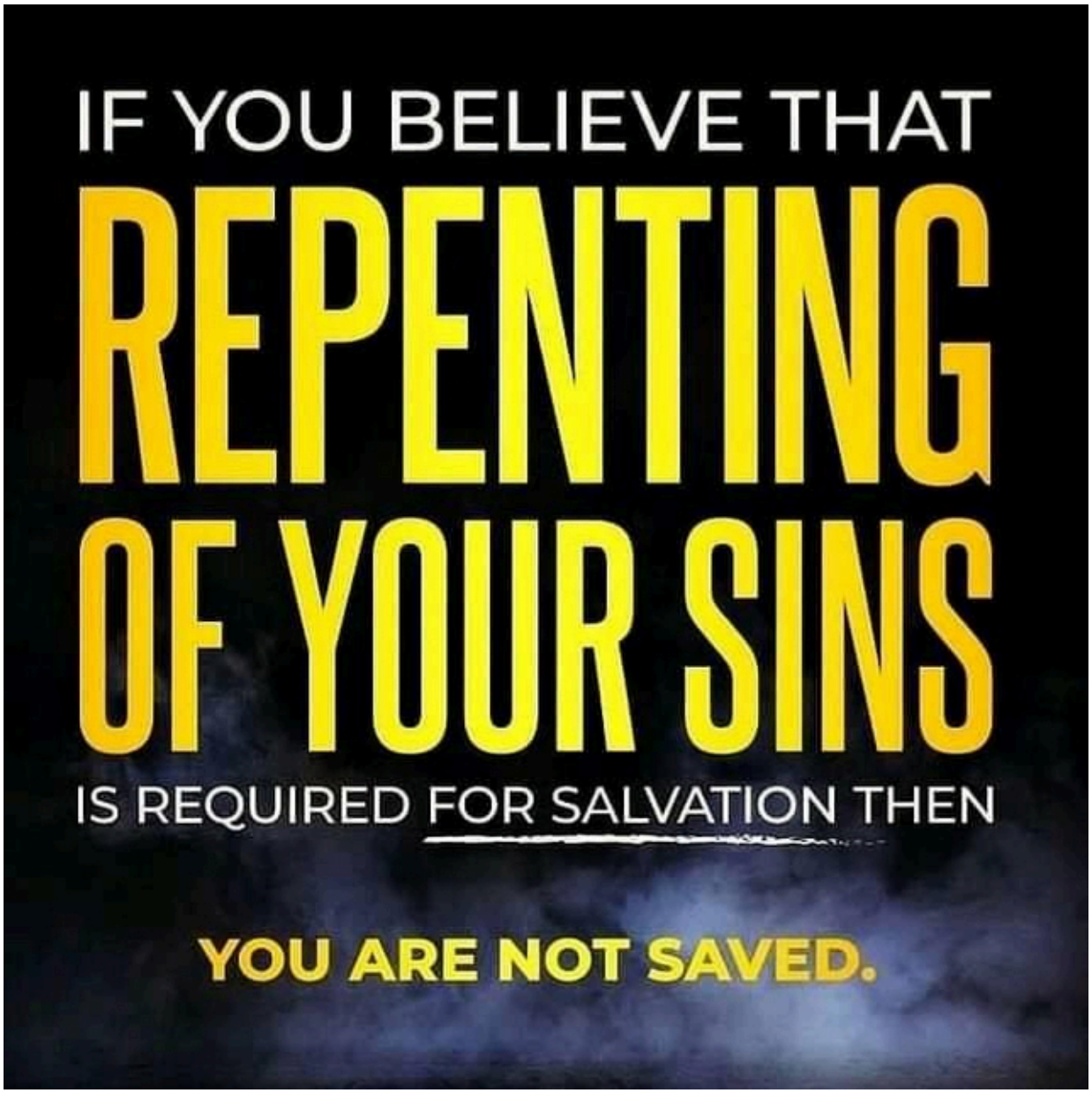

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjB2q-Z9B_FYqzXTjWL3qEqZzBXOQKx8-hNa28WsmMY-eXk3G68uxPJNn5vLDyrhcjfLslLbMINMmKwwTrOMlWLxP-i2eKGPAtWtT1

4.8.2 CCM Singers' Keith And Kristyn Getty Exposed (2023-08-05 16:40)

Galatians 1:6-9 "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached

unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

I need to warn you about [1]Keith and Kristyn Getty. They are CCM yuppies.

However, I like that they focus on doctrinally sound lyrics (so they claim at least). I found this on Wikipedia...

> In 2013, the Presbyterian Committee on Congregational Song in the United States sought permission to include the Gettys' hymn "In Christ Alone" in a hymnal with a modification of the lyrics "Till on that cross as Jesus died, the wrath of God was satisfied" to instead say, "Till on that cross as Jesus died, the love of God was magnified." Keith Getty and co-author Stuart Townend rejected the request for modification and the Committee subsequently declined to include the song in its hymnal. The dean of Beeson Divinity School of Samford University, Timothy George, published an article criticizing the Committee's attempt to remove the controversial doctrine of the wrath of God from the song. The topic of George's article became popular and was eventually adapted by reporters from USA Today, The Washington Post, and other major publications. [2]SOURCE

They refused to allow the Presbyterians to remove God's wrath from their song's lyrics. [3]Here's an article about it. So I applaud the Getty's for this. However, as I will show you in a moment, the Getty's are hardcore hellbound Calvinists, promoters of false prophets' John Piper, John MacArthur and other infidel heretics.

I don't like the Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) of the Getty's, which lacks the beautiful melodies of the old hymns. I like the old hymns because the authors are dead, so they don't get the praise and idolization instead of the performers. The Getty's get the praise and glory instead of God, because they are at the center of their songs.

Kristyn Getty and her husband are ecumenical and worldly...

> Though primarily known for her work in Contemporary Christian Music, Getty has collaborated with artists of varying genres throughout her career. Notable collaborators to appear on recorded albums include bluegrass musicians Ricky Skaggs and Alison Krauss, country singer Vince Gill, Broadway actor Heather Headley, South African vocal group Ladysmith Black Mambazo, hip-hop artist Trip Lee, spoken word poet Jackie Hill Perry, and R &B singer Blessing Offor. Artists from within the CCM genre who have performed with Getty include Chris Tomlin, Michael W. Smith, Rend Collective, We Are Messengers, Shane & Shane, Fernando Ortega, Matt Papa, and Sandra McCracken. [4]SOURCE

Forbes says [5]the Getty's net worth is $2,500,000.

Much worse, the Getty's are unsaved reformed Calvinists. Missionary to India, David

Cloud, exposes them (Note: I do not agree with [6]David Cloud's plan of salvation). If you want to see how bad Keith and Kristyn Getty really are, [7]READ THIS ARTICLE.

Here is a quote from the preceding helpful article. The Getty's are into Lordship Salvation...

> **The Gettys are a bridge to new Reformed Calvinism.**
>
> The Gettys are new Reformed Calvinists. Keith leads worship at Parkside Church, Cleveland, Ohio, pastored by Alistair Begg. This is the world of John Piper, David Platt, R.C. Sproul, Al Mohler, Jr., John MacArthur.
>
> Reformed Calvinism is not biblically sound. It is a path to the world of Augustine, the church fathers, John Calvin, Protestantism, the Puritans, infant baptism. It is a path to Replacement Theology (the church is Israel). It is a path to Amillennialism and the rejection of the imminency of Christ's return and the loss of all of the spiritual benefits of that important doctrine. [8]SOURCE

Here is another quote from the preceding helpful article...

> **The Gettys are a bridge to the world of rock & roll.**
>
> In a July 2013 interview, Keith Getty mentioned vile rocker Sting and homosexual rocker Elton John in a positive light, with not a hint of warning. The interview was with Dan Wooding of Assist Ministries and was [9]broadcast on Frontpage Radio from Nashville.
>
> In the same interview Keith Getty heaped praise on Bono of the Irish rock band U2, calling him a "brilliant theological thinker" and saying that Bono "cares for a lot of the things that Christ asks us to care about." He also said, "I love his passion for life and his passion for learning." Getty had absolutely nothing to say about Bono by word of warning. [10]SOURCE

The Getty's music is bringing the Devil's worldly music right into the churches.

The [11]Getty's wickedly promote false prophet, John Piper, a staunch hellbound Calvinist.

The Getty's are phonies! They are not saved.



1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Keith_%26_Kristyn_Getty
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Keith_%26_Kristyn_Getty
3. https://www.christianpost.com/news/keith-getty-modern-worship-movement-is-utterly-dangerous-causing-de-christianizing-of-gods-people.html
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kristyn_Getty
5. https://bongonote.com/keith-and-kristyn-getty-net-worth/
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud-another_gospel.htm
7. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/the_gettys_pied_pipers.html
8. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/the_gettys_pied_pipers.html
9. http://www.assist-ministries.com/FrontPageRadio/FPR06.09.13KeithGettyMono.mp3
10. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/the_gettys_pied_pipers.html
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q0zPHQMbC84
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj0e7VVR_g7jzg_cyRRgnxMnPviHHhrv6ScmbV8XkxZW4XbIqswvLUhO6_aLzhs0gmB-xPdnNLWF7TKFjaJfCtFKYmEJe8-7hNvXvv

4.8.3 Pensacola Christian College Refuses To Reconcile (2023-08-06 10:05)

Ephesians 4:32, “And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.”

God knows that I just humbly want to make peace with PCC. They already knew in 2021 about my difficulties with the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, likely because someone from Harvest emailed or called him to warn Campus Church about me. Pastor Redlin even admitted to me that someone had contacted their church to get into contact with me, and he claimed they didn’t know how to contact me. I don’t believe him, because the church has my mailing address on file. They even mailed me a welcome letter in July of 2021. He also had my email, because I emailed him the first week that I started attending the church, when he scolded me for mentioning that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. He was foolish to scold a 54 year old man for hoping to find a wife. Where else would I find a wife, if not at church? That was cruel of him.

So, since he claimed that they didn’t know how to contact me, he said he and the other pastors had to go look at my ministry websites to see how to contact me. He said that in the process of searching through my websites they noticed that I "find weaknesses in preachers." That really hurt my feelings, because I have been faithfully contending for the faith by exposing bad preachers who promote Lordship Salvation, fake Bibles and a wrong meaning of repentance. Redlin shunned me after that, avoiding me and not replying to my emails asking him if was welcome as a divorced person at Campus Church. He just didn’t like me.

So I left the church in frustration and criticized him on social media. I humbly wrote to him in 2022, apologizing for my rants and anger, begging for a second chance. He ignored me for a month, so I wrote two more letters and mailed them. One went to PCC and the other to all the pastors of Campus Church. Again, they all ignored me. So after 6 weeks I went to social media again, on my Jesus-is-Savior.com website, lashing out against them for being a bunch of self-righteous hypocrites.

Only then did Pastor Redlin reply on August 2, 2022, to tell me "your remarks were consequential," saying that I cannot attend Campus Church anymore. I was cut to the heart, again, and the saga continues. The problem is that PCC has tens of millions of dollars, and several thousands of supporters, so what is one hurting man to them? They have the opposite attitude of Jesus, who was willing to leave the 99 sheep to go find and help that one lost lamb.

At PCC, they have the 9,999 so they couldn’t care less about the one individual who is hurting and needs their love, understanding, forgiveness and a helping hand to get his life back on track. I have zero social life. I suffer in constant pain in my neck, from getting severely rear-ended by a church bus in 1992, and then falling down a mailslide at work in 2005, and a second neck surgery in 2010 that made me worse. I survive daily on taking prescription opiate pain drugs (not enough unfortunately because of stupid government laws that oppress pain sufferers, instead of the criminals who illegally abuse and die from them).

I don’t write posts, articles and blogs against PCC and Campus Church to hurt them (God knows my heart), but simply because I am hurting in my soul to be a part of a church family, and still don’t have one. Dr. Jack Hyles once said in a sermon ("Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard") that today’s religious colleges are academic in nature, and not church builders, so they lack compassion for people. Dr. Hyles sure knew what he was talking about, because he practically gave the address of PCC. They woefully lack God’s unconditional love for people. I feel sorry for PCC, that they are so carnally minded and lacking in compassion for people. I would be shocked if Pastor Redlin responded to your email. They just don’t care.

My only prayer for Redlin and the PCC camp is that God would humble them to start caring about everyone, and not just their select group of paying members with money. Jeff Redlin is sinfully holding a personal grudge against me, and ungodly PCC leaders are sanctioning his terrible behavior, because Redlin is a PCC alumni (one of their own). I have had several people admonish me to let it go and move on, but it's not that easy, because I still have no social life. Pastor Redlin fully knows that my wife divorced me, and that I am suffering with physical afflictions because of my neck injury, but he has zero love or compassion.

He gets paid well over $100,000 a year, as do many PCC employees. One of my Facebook friends who is familiar with PCC, and has a friend in their church, told me that PCC leaders have huge egos. I think he nailed it. I love them at PCC and hope one day to reconcile with them. I told PCC and Campus Church in 2022 that I would do whatever they require to make the peace, but they won't even communicate with me, except to tell me I am not welcome there. So, I will continue to preach against them, which is my only recourse to cope with my pain of soul. I pray and wish that haughty PCC leaders and their terrible pastors could woefully suffer as I have, and see what it feels like to lose everything near and dear in life, and then be shunned and ostracized by churches for telling THE TRUTH.

PCC won't contend for the faith, as I have faithful done (and am doing), and then paying a staggering price as a consequence of telling the truth. PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to the Bob Jones University cult, who have joined the new reformed Calvinist movement. BJU even invited die hard Calvinist Paul Washer to preach at their college in December of 2022. BJU has gone to the Devil, and PCC shamefully supports them wholeheartedly.

I have rightly exposed both camps, for which I am despised (like Jesus was rejected and despised by men). At present I sit home from church on Sunday and Wednesday evenings, having no church to attend. I was hoping that at least one of my blog friends would contact Pastor Jeff Redlin, to ask him why he is being so hateful and refuses to forgive me as his Christian brother, so that I can just attend Campus Church again. Here are their email addresses at Campus Church...

jRedlin@campuschurch.com

info@campuschurch.com

THANK YOU!

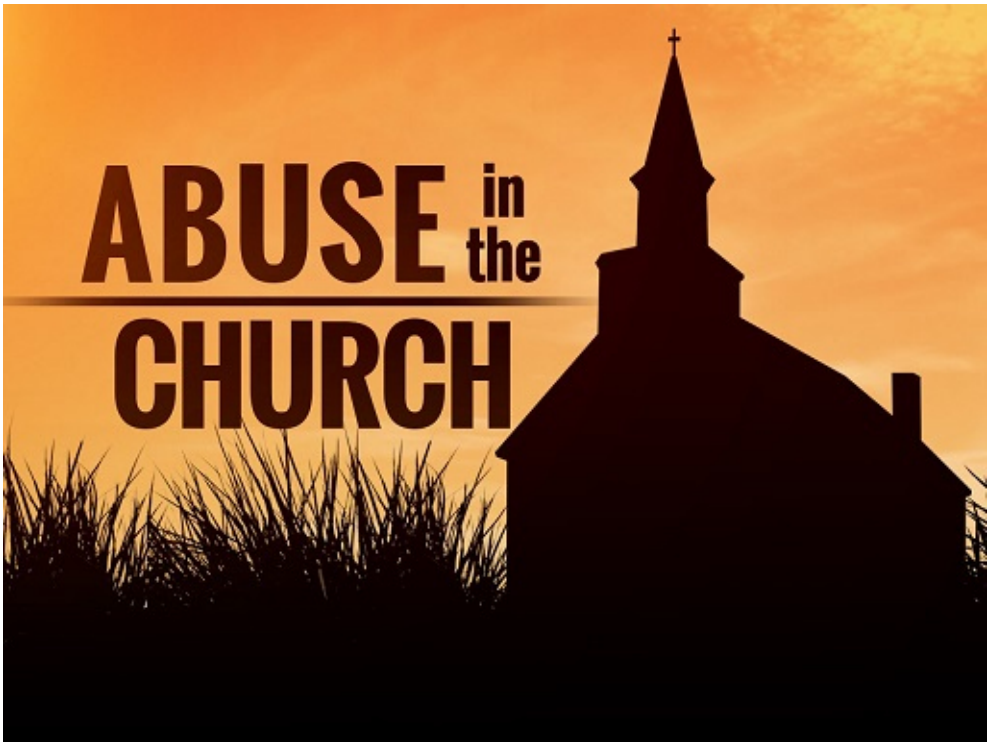

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9qzQSN0qOFDZyfI0jl745XLiouYsksiprGn--qIgR92qYfQjOIZWlTFMZR1bQEtlCDM6LPMpDCQaOPni2FtYlFoFnPabFNFsudkE

4.8.4 Christ Is The END Of The Law For Every Believer (Or, Exposing The Seventh-day Adventist Cult) (2023-08-11 13:49)

Romans 10:4, "For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."

One of my favorite men of God, mentor, preacher and Bible scholar is Dr. Max D. Younce. In my humble opinion, Dr. Younce is one of the most unknown great theologians of our day, as scholarly as was Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) during his time. I highly recommend that all my web visitors [1]purchase hard copies of Dr. Younce's books (so you'll have them to learn from) while they're available, because nothing good lasts forever (except eternal life). If you physically see books in your home, you're far more likely to read and benefit from them (case in point is this very article), than if you have to go look for them online. Dr. Younce has so graciously sent me his books over the years, which I cherish more than gold. PDF files are great for maintaining content format, perfect for publishing books.

Unfortunately, [2]for numerous reasons, PDF files often don't get read. The main reason is that people are lazy! It takes sincere interest to navigate through a PDF file online, but HTML webpages are more pleasant for the not so ambitious reader. For this primary reason HTML is more user friendly, so when I find some truth that I believe is critically important for others to learn, I like to share it as HTML (hence this article). This is a fascinating and practical Bible study. For example: I learned that the Old Testament "Law" comprises about 720 commandments total. I know you'll benefit from reading this. I thought it was VERY important, because many people go astray on the Gospel when they misunderstand the purpose of

God’s Law, which is to give all men **“THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN” (Romans 3:20).** David J. Stewart, webservant.

* * * * * *

ARE WE TO WORSHIP ON SATURDAY?

Excepts from “[3]THREE IMPORTANT QUESTIONS” by Dr. Max D. Younce | Website: [4]Heritage Bible Baptist Church

There are various claims concerning the Sabbath. Some hold that after the Resurrection of Christ, the Sabbath was changed to the first day of the week, Sunday, in commemoration of the Resurrection.

Another view, held by Seventh Day Adventists, is that the moral law, the Ten Commandments, have never been done away with; so, that we are still to worship on Saturday, the Jewish Sabbath.

Still another view set forth is that, after the Resurrection of Christ, the Law including the Sabbath was fulfilled by Christ; thus, quoting "For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to everyone that believeth." (Romans 10:4) They also maintain that the Law was given only to Israel and was only a shadow of future things to come. They gather together on Sunday, the first day of the week, not out of legal duty because of a commandment; but, of their privilege under grace to worship and fellowship together in commemoration of Christ‟s death and Resurrection.

Let us go to the Authority, the Word of God and get the answer.

1. "Sabbath." What Is The Meaning Of The Word?

The word "Sabbath" appears for the first time in the Bible in Exodus 16:23,

> "And he said unto them, This is that which the Lord hath said, to morrow is THE REST OF THE HOLY SABBATH UNTO THE LORD...".

It simply means to "stop, cease what you are doing, or take an intermission from your previous labor and activities." The word, itself, is a transliteration from the Hebrew and the Greek. The Hebrew for "Sabbath" is "shabbath" and the Greek is "sabbaton." Both are brought over into our English, untranslated. Literally, Exodus 20:8 would read,

> "REMEMBER THE REST DAY AND KEEP IT HOLY"

In the Old Testament, the word "Sabbath" is used approximately 75 times; and, in 35 cases, it is in reference to the ceremonial "Sabbath Day." The other 40 times it has reference to the weekly Sabbath on the seventh day. We also need to take notice that, in the New Testament, the word "Sabbath" occurs over 60 times; but, never appears again after Acts 18:4.

2. Many Sabbaths.

Many people are not aware that Jehovah had given other Sabbath Days, contained in the ceremonial laws. The Feast of Trumpets, which fell on the first day of the seventh month, was called a Sabbath. Leviticus 23:24,25 states,

> "...In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a SABBATH, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. Ye shall do NO SERVILE WORK therein."

The Day of Atonement was called a Sabbath, as we read in Leviticus 16:29,31,

> "...In the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and DO NO WORK AT ALL, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you. (29) It shall be a SABBATH OF REST unto you..." (31)

Notice in Leviticus 23:27,28,30-32, concerning the same feast,

> "Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you...And ye shall do NO WORK in that same day...And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people. Ye shall do NO MANNER OF WORK...It shall be unto you a SABBATH of REST..."

We have the same with the Feast of Passover, as recorded in Leviticus 23:7,

> "In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do NO SERVILE WORK therein."

The same was true concerning the Feast of Pentecost, as given in Leviticus 23:21.

The Feast of Tabernacles was also called a Sabbath. It lasted seven days and no work was to be done on the first day, nor on the eighth day, which was the day after the feast. Look at Leviticus 23:34,35,39.

> "Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD. On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do NO SERVILE WORK therein... (34,35) On the first day shall be a SABBATH, and on the eighth day shall be a SABBATH." (39)

A Sabbath for the Land to Rest. We have this recorded in Leviticus 25:1-4a.

> "And the Lord spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying, (1) Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a SABBATH unto the LORD. (2) Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof; (3) But in the seventh year shall be a SABBATH OF REST unto the land..." (Leviticus 25:1-4).

So far, we have found that God had given many Sabbaths, besides just the seventh day, weekly Sabbath, to the nation of Israel. One can easily determine, by the context, which Sabbath the Lord has reference to. Something else we have seen thus far is that ALL the SABBATHS were REST DAYS, including the Sabbath of the Land, the seventh-day Sabbath, and the ceremonial Sabbaths.

3. The Fourth Commandment.

The Sabbath. In Exodus, Chapter 20, we have the record of the well-known Ten Commandments. In Verses 9,10, we have the Fourth Commandment, which is the Sabbath.

> "Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy work...But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt NOT DO ANY WORK, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates."

As one can see, the Sabbath was a day of complete rest for everyone within the Jewish nation, including the children, servants, visitors, cattle, oxen, and etc. This principle was laid down by God at Creation, as stated in Verse 11,

> "For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day..." (See also Genesis 2:1-3)

4. No Sabbath For 2500 Years.

The principle of one day in seven for rest, was laid down and in the mind of God from Creation; but, was never given to man as a commandment until 2500 years later in Exodus16. We have no record of Adam, Abel, Seth, Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, or Jacob ever observing the Sabbath.

Only after Israel was liberated from Egypt and received the Law, did the Sabbath appear as a commandment. We have no record of Moses ever keeping any Sabbath until Exodus 16, after Israel‟s deliverance from Egypt. This is the first mention of the weekly Sabbath, in connection with the giving of the manna. Let us notice Exodus 16:26,29,30:

> "Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the Sabbath, in it there shall be none. (26) See, for that the LORD hath given you the SABBATH, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; ABIDE YE EVERY MAN IN HIS PLACE, LET NO MAN GO OUT OF HIS PLACE ON THE SEVENTH DAY. So the people rested on the seventh day." (29,30)

Two things are evident:

1. This commandment was given only to the nation of Israel through Moses.
2. It was a complete day of rest and no person was ever to leave their dwelling place.

For those who maintain we are to worship on Saturday, the Sabbath, we find just the opposite in the Bible. Saturday, the Sabbath, was never given as a day of worship; but, rather, a day of complete rest. It was not a day of religious gathering; neither that of any public gathering for fellowship or business. They were commanded to rest, and not leave their homes. Here, again, is the command concerning the Sabbath.

> "See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath...abide ye every man in his place, LET NO MAN GO OUT OF HIS PLACE on the seventh day." (Leviticus 16:29)

Those, today, that say we are to worship on the Sabbath, or Saturday, are laboring under a drastic misconception! First of all, they must be Jews, for the Law was never given to Gentiles.

Second, they break the Law of the Sabbath by going to church and worshipping. Remember, the Sabbath was a day of complete rest. It was not a day of worship, and you were never to leave your house.

Years ago, I was talking with a lady, who was a SeventhDay Adventist, and her husband, of another denomination. During the conversation, she stated that tomorrow (Saturday) she was going to church and it made her feel so good to worship on the real Sabbath. I asked her how far she had to drive to church and she answered "About 15 miles." It completely ruined her whole day when I told her that, under the Law, she would be taken out and stoned to death!

I reminded her that Exodus 16:29 says you are not to leave your house on the Sabbath, and Exodus 31:15 says you shall be put to death for breaking the Sabbath. Numbers 15:32-35 tells us that "Sabbath-breaking" is punishable by stoning. Her husband later told me he had never seen his wife so upset. She would have been better off to listen to the Word of God, than to her "church."

A warning to everyone is found in the middle verse of the Bible, Psalm 118:8. "It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man!" The prophet Jeremiah puts it this way in Jeremiah 17:5,

> "Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD."

5. What Is The Law?

Many people have the mistaken idea that the Law of the Old Testament is only the Ten Commandments.

The word "law" is used in reference to the entire Law, to distinguish it from the rest of the Old Testament. The Law included the moral laws, the civil laws, the ceremonial laws; and, was given only to the nation of Israel. I have talked to several rabbis, over the years. All agreed that there are approximately 720 laws, under the caption of "The Law."

Sometimes you will find the word "Law" is in reference to the Ten Commandments or the "Tables of Stone." This is made clear by the context. Outside of this, the word "Law" is all-inclusive of the moral, civil, and ceremonial laws of God, unless, otherwise specified.

For example, in 1 Corinthians 9:9, where Paul quotes from the Old Testament Law,

> "For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn..."

This appears nowhere in the Ten Commandments; but, is a civil law found in Deuteronomy 25:4; yet, specified as part of the law of Moses.

Unless a person keeps the whole Law, all 720, the Bible says they are "cursed." Paul makes this clear in writing to the Galatians...

> "For as many as are of the works of the law are under the CURSE: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them." (Galatians 3:10).

This is from Deuteronomy 27:26, which is part of the Law, itself.

6. Who Changed The Sabbath?

As we have seen, the Sabbath has never been changed. There is not one verse of Scripture anywhere in the Bible to substantiate a change of the weekly Sabbath! It was always on the seventh day of the week—Saturday. To say "Sunday is now the Sabbath" is not found in Scripture. Neither is it found in Scripture that the first day of the week, Sunday, is ever called "the Sabbath."

In Romans 10:4 we read,

> "For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."

With Christ‟s payment on the Cross and His Resurrection, the Law ended. This included the whole Law, moral, civil, and ceremonial. Since this included the seventh-day, weekly Sabbath, does it then include the end of the moral law contained in the Ten Commandments? It most assuredly does!

Then one may ask, "Do we not have a moral code of laws to go by today in God‟s Word?" Yes, we do! Living in the Dispensation of Grace, or Church Age, we have all of the Ten Commandments reiterated several times in the New Testament, with the exception of one—THE SABBATH! Notice the following with their references. We are not giving all the references, just enough to suffice.

Ten Commandments & New Testament References

1. "Thou shalt have no other Gods before me." (Ex. 20:3) John 4:21-23; 1 Tim. 2:5; James 2:19; 1 Cor. 8:6.
2. "Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain." (Ex. 20:7) James 5:12; Matt. 5-33-37; Matt. 6:5-9

3. "Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image..." (Ex. 20:4). Acts 17:29; Romans 1:22,23; 1 John 5:21; 1 Cor. 10:7,14
4. "Honor thy father and mother..." (Ex. 20:12) Ephesians 6:1-4
5. "Thou shalt not kill." (Ex. 20:13) Matt. 5:21,22; Romans 13:9
6. "Thou shalt not commit adultery." (Ex. 20:14) Matt. 5:27,28; 1 Cor. 5:1-13; 1 Cor. 6:9-20; Hebrews 13:4; Romans 13:9
7. "Thou shalt not steal." (Ex. 20:15) Eph. 4:28; 2 Thess. 3:10-12; James 5:1-4; Romans 13:9
8. "Thou shalt not bear false witness." (Ex. 20:16) Colossians 2:9; Eph. 4:25; Romans 13:9
9. "Thou shalt not covet." (Ex. 20:17) Ephesians 5:3; Luke 12:55- 21; Romans 13:9
10. "Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy." (Ex. 20:8-11) Found nowhere in the New Covenant made upon Calvary!

For those of you that want to be justified by the Law; remember, you must keep all of God‟s Law absolutely perfect. This includes the moral, civil, and ceremonial laws, which totaled approximately 720. If you break even one of these laws, you are as guilty and condemned as if you had broken them all. The Word of God makes this clear in James 2:10,

> "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, HE IS GUILTY OF ALL."

There are those who want to justify themselves by keeping the Law, but do not want the penalty of the Law. For example, dishonoring your parents warranted the death penalty (Deuteronomy 21:18-21; Exodus 21:17). This was the Fifth Commandment. What about adultery, the Seventh Commandment? Christ said in Matthew 5:28,

> "That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust hath committed adultery with her already".

Leviticus 20:10 says that both...

> ...the adulterer and adulteress SHALL SURELY BE PUT TO DEATH."

Those of you that want to be justified by worshipping on Saturday, the "Sabbath," have condemned yourself to death by stoning. (Exodus 31:15). If you left your residence and went to church to worship; you have broken the Fourth Commandment covering the Sabbath. You are not to leave your house for any reason, as the Sabbath was a complete day of REST, not "running around"! (Exodus 16:29,30).

Did you cook anything, or even turn on your stove on Saturday? If you did, then you are to be taken out and stoned to death. In Numbers 15:32,35, the Israelites found a man gathering sticks on the Sabbath. It could have been to build a fire for warmth or cooking purposes, we do not know. Nevertheless, he had broken the Sabbath Day Law and Verse 35 gives us the Lord’s response.

> "And the Lord said unto Moses, The man shall surely be put to death: all the congregation SHALL STONE HIM with stones without the camp. And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and HE DIED; as the LORD commanded Moses."

The Law given to Moses for Israel upon Sinai, was a perfect Law reflecting the glory of God. The Law was given to show mankind his inability to be as righteous as God, Himself. Therefore, it was a "mirror" in which man could see himself for what he is—a sinner! Romans 3:20,

> "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

Therefore, God has concluded that we,

> "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God" (i.e., His absolute righteousness).

It, therefore, becomes a matter of being justified by Grace (Mt. Calvary) or Law (Mt. Sinai). Galatians 2:16 clarifies the issue,

> "Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified."

Those who extract the seventh-day "Sabbath" (Saturday) and the various laws concerning what may be eaten and what was forbidden (Leviticus, Chapter 11), seem to disregard the rest of the laws in Leviticus. As you read all 27 chapters of Leviticus, you will find myriads of laws—all received by Moses as part of the entire Law. Notice what God says in the last verse of the last chapter about all of the laws given in Leviticus.

> "These are the commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses for the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL in Mount Sinai." (Leviticus 27:34).

Therefore, when Christ died upon Calvary and was resurrected, the Law came to an end in its entirety. It could be stated no clearer than in Romans 10:4,

> "For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to everyone that believeth."

The end of "The Law" is the whole law, all inclusive of the moral, civil, and ceremonial laws. We are given the righteousness of Jesus Christ, Himself, upon trusting Him as our personal Savior.

"And be found in him (Christ), not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, THE RIGHTEOUSNESS WHICH IS OF GOD BY FAITH." (Philippians 3:9)

7. Why Worship On Sunday?

How did it come to be that the bulk of Christendom worships and observes the first day of the week as the Christian "Sabbath"? There are several things we need to recognize and substantiate with Scripture:

The first day of the week, Sunday, is never referred to in the Bible as "the Sabbath Day."

The assembling of believers in the Book of Acts was never on the seventh day, Saturday.

Jesus never recognized the Sabbath after His Resurrection.

We have no record, anywhere in the Bible, that Jesus ever met with his disciples, or any group, for worship on the Sabbath Day—after His Resurrection.

After the Resurrection, when Christ met with others and the day is specified, it is always the first day of the week, Sunday.

Christians are commanded to assemble themselves together for the purpose of: (1.) resting from their weekly jobs of physical labor, (2.) to fellowship, exhort, and care for one another, (3.) to partake of the Lord's Supper, (4.) to study and learn from the pastor and/or teacher of the local assemblies.

8. Christians Are Commanded To Assemble Themselves Together Regularly.

"Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching." (Hebrews 10:25).

When we assemble together as Christians, what a wonderful opportunity to encourage someone who is going through some difficult times. Having a good attitude, a pleasing and happy disposition, rubs off and encourages others.

An unforgettable incident happened at my Ordination, many years ago. An elderly lady came up to me after the service and told me she had been praying for me ever since I was saved. She related how proud she was of me for yielding to God‟s call to Bible college and to prepare for the pastorate. One will never know what an encouragement that was to me to finish the course I was about to begin. Those words rang in my ears many times while going through college, especially when I was thinking of quitting!

9. The Early Church Worshipped On The First Day, Sunday, NOT The Seventh Day, Saturday.

We are told, specifically, in Hebrews 10:25, as Christians, not to forsake the assembling

of ourselves together. Notice, carefully, that the assembling of the Christians in the Book of Acts (the "History Book" of the Early Church) was never on the seventh day, Saturday. Jesus never recognized the Sabbath (Saturday) after His Resurrection; and, we find no record that He ever met with His disciples or any other group for the purpose of worship on the Sabbath, after His Resurrection.

John 20:19 tells us that Jesus met with His disciples on the first day of the week.

> "Then the same day at evening, being the FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you."

Then we have recorded, just one week later, the disciples assembled again on the first day of the week, Sunday.

> "And after EIGHT DAYS again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you." (John 20:26)

Here is Jesus, during the 40 days after His Resurrection, meeting with His disciples on the EIGHTH DAY, or the first day of the next week—Sunday. Within these 40 days before His ascension, we can find no record that He ever met with His disciples on the Sabbath; nor does He even mention the Sabbath.

Now, let us again go to the "History Book" of the Early Church, where we find the believers meeting on the first day of the week and never on the Sabbath.

> "And again the FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, when the disciples came to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight." (Acts 20:7).

Could the Word of God be any clearer, that the customary day of believer‟s assembling themselves together was the FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, Sunday, NOT the Sabbath.

One more case in point. You may recall in 1 Corinthians 16:1,2, when Paul was writing to the Corinthians about giving.

He had advised the other churches in Galatia to take up a collection for the poor, less-fortunate Christians in Jerusalem; and, he was advising the Corinthians to do the same.

> "Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even do ye. Upon the FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK (Sunday, not the Sabbath) let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come."

This was not an isolated case with the Corinthians, as Paul had also instructed the Galatian churches to do the same thing on the same day, Sunday, the FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK.

Question: What about Paul preaching in the synagogues on the Sabbath (Saturday)? As we go through the Book of Acts, we do find that Paul went into the synagogues on several occasions and preached the Gospel. This, of course, was on the Sabbath, or Saturday. Those that Paul was trying to reach by preaching in the synagogues were LOST people, still trying to keep the Law for their justification. Paul‟s message to them was Grace; not, Law! Paul did not break bread or worship with them. That was not his purpose. He was capitalizing on an opportunity to reach a lot of people at one time and give the Gospel.

Paul describes it this way in 1 Corinthians 9:19,20,

> "For though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more. And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law."

Paul gives his purpose for going into the synagogue on the Sabbath very precisely. It was to win his kinsmen, the Jews, to Christ; not to worship or fellowship with them.

Question: How long would Paul continue this practice? Let us return to Acts 1:8, where we have the commission, or "marching papers of the Christian" given by the Lord, Himself.

> "...ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and to the uttermost part of the earth".

Paul followed this order, "To the Jew first," until they finally rejected his message. At that point, he turned to the Gentiles and the rest of the world, regardless of nationality, color, or creed.

Acts 18:4-7a is the record of the last time that Paul preached to them on the Sabbath Day.

> "And he (Paul) reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks...Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified to the JEWS that Jesus (humanity) was Christ (deity). And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he (Paul) shook his raiment, and said unto them, I am clean: FROM HENCEFORTH I WILL GO UNTO THE GENTILES, and he departed thence..."

This is the last mention of the Sabbath in the Book of Acts. It is no more "To the Jew first"; nor, is there any more worship under the Law on the Sabbath. Why? Because...

> "...Christ is the END OF THE LAW for righteousness to everyone that believeth."

Christians, today, are instructed to set aside a day for gathering together. Hebrews 10:25 tells us,

"Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching."

This would be a time of rest, physically and mentally, from our jobs of weekly labor and stress. It is a time of spiritual refreshment as Christians gather together, learning the Word of God, observing the Lord‟s Supper, fellowshipping and singing together. It also provided a special day for all Christians to unite in giving their offerings unto the Lord as the Lord "hath prospered them." This would be following the principle laid down in 1Corinthians 14:40,

"Let all things be done decently and in order."

Therefore, that one day a week which was observed by the disciples was the first day of the week—Sunday. These were Christians, set free from the law of sin and death, including the seventh-day Sabbath. Remember, whenever we find the disciples meeting together, and the day is mentioned, it is always the first day of the week—Sunday.

Let me recapitulate. John 20:19 says it was the "first day of the week" when Christ met with them. Eight days later, that again being the "first day of the week," Christ met with the disciples as recorded in John 20:26. In Acts 20:7, Paul met with the disciples on the "first day of the week"—Sunday. From 1 Corinthians 16:1,2, we find that all the churches in Galatia, as well as the one in Corinth, assembled together on the "FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK."

One can easily see God‟s will; instructing the disciples through the guidance of the Holy Spirit; in choosing a specific day for worship and fellowship; thus, corroborating His Word.

"Let all things be done decently and in order." (1 Corinthians 14:40).

This principle has been followed by Christendom, ever since it was first established by the disciples after the Resurrection of Christ. Just imagine what chaos we would have in the work force if some Christians wanted Monday off to worship. Then, there would be some who wanted Tuesday, or Wednesday, or Thursday; or maybe Friday or Saturday off to worship. No company could run efficiently if a different group of people were missing every day. God knew exactly what He was doing when He established a specific day, that being THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, for Christians to assemble together. It also protected the manufacturing plants and all companies, today, who need a full work force each day to effectively turn out their product or service.

10. What The Saturday "Sabbath" Worshippers Need To Know.

If you hold to worshipping on the "Sabbath" or Saturday, you are under the curse of the Law. You are required to obey all of the 720 laws; that is, the moral, civil, and ceremonial, all the Law of God. Your instructions are in Galatians 3:10,

"For as many are as of the works of the Law are under THE CURSE: for it is written, CURSED is every one that continueth not in ALL THINGS which are written IN THE BOOK OF THE LAW TO DO THEM."

May I also point out that you are to work six days every week— and no less; or you have also broken the Law of God and are under its curse! Notice, the Fifth Commandment concerning the Sabbath requires you to work six full days, not five, or five and a half!

> "Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy work." (Exodus 20:9).

Can any Seventh-Day worshipper claim this fulfillment of never missing a week of working six full days?

> "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in ONE point, he is guilty of all." (James 2:10).

11. Our Eternal Life.

Eternal life is a free gift, bought and paid for by the death, burial and Resurrection of Jesus Christ, and received by faith.

> "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God." NOT OF WORKS, lest any man should boast." (Ephesians 2:8,9)

God does not give you the faith to believe with. He gives you the evidence of the death and Resurrection of Christ. Therefore, it becomes your responsibility to believe or not believe. You are totally responsible for your own choice. John 3:36 gives the verdict for both choices:

> "He that believeth on the Son hath EVERLASTING LIFE: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; BUT THE WRATH OF GOD ABIDETH ON HIM."
>
> "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ." (Romans 5:1)

12. Our Earthly Walk.

At the moment we trust Christ as our personal Savior, we are indwelt with a new nature—the Holy Spirit. (Ephesians 1:13). The believer still has his old, Adamic nature he was born with. Therefore, both natures are in a battle to control the believer's life. Galatians 5:17, 18 tells us...

> "For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law."

This includes the Law of the Saturday "Sabbath," as well as the other 719 laws!

The flesh always seeks to exalt self; whereas, the Holy Spirit seeks to exalt the Lord Jesus Christ. Romans 8:1,2 is speaking of our service to the Lord and not of Salvation. The Lord makes it very clear that all works done out of the flesh will be condemned.

> "There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, BUT after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me FREE from the LAW of sin and death."

Remember, the specifics of the law of the seventh-day Sabbath were: you could not leave your dwelling place; you could not build a fire; you could not cook; nor, do work of any kind on the Sabbath. Violation of these Sabbath restrictions required the death penalty, by stoning. The Sabbath was a day of complete rest only. Those, today, holding on to the Saturday "Sabbath" ought to be so thankful they are living in the Day of Grace, and will only suffer loss of reward at the Judgment Seat of Christ (1 Corinthians 3:11-15); instead of being stoned to death under the Law! Therefore,

> "...the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death."

We are grateful to the Lord that the disciples followed the Holy Spirit‟s leading in setting aside the FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK (Sunday) for Christians to assemble. Following this example, we can use this day, not only to rest; BUT, also to worship together; partake of the Lord‟s Supper, fellowship, exhort others; and to study God‟s Word through the preaching of the Word. This provides us opportunity to exalt the Lord by the Holy Spirit, and not the flesh; by exalting self through the keeping of the Old Testament Law of the Sabbath. Proverbs 3:5,6 sums up the whole matter of the Flesh and Spirit conflict.

> "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths."

THE LAW OF THE SABBATH

God gave the Law to Israel. It was never meant to save;
It regulated all of life from the cradle to the grave.

It was a stern schoolmaster, and showed our lost condition;
As filthy sinners bound for Hell, sentenced to Perdition.

The Sabbath Law belonged to God, a high and holy sign.
That He would keep His promises to Israel in due time.

No cooking, walking, playing; it was really for the best.
In "Six days may work be done; ...the seventh ye shall rest."

For foolish souls who paid no heed, the penalty was death.
God wanted them to know He gave them evr’y breath.

Set apart as a nation, with a mission to win the world!
Instead they crucified their King; and the Age of Grace unfurled.

You can’t get to Heaven by keeping the Law.
Try and you’re destined to fall;

If you offend in just one point, you'll be guilty of it all.

This would seem a cruel hoax making God look most unjust,
To give us what we cannot keep; but, keep it all we must!

Wait! God has sent the Answer. He nailed it to a Cross.
Christ, the "end of law for righteousness." Oh! What a terrible cost!

He "redeemed us from the curse of the law," and paid sin's penalty.
What no mere man could ever do, Grace now extends for free!

There's neither "Jew nor Greek;" but, all in Christ are one.
Israel's set aside; we're grafted in; but, this nation is not done!

When the Deliverer comes out of Zion, they'll be "forgiven by the Lord."
From Tribulation to Kingdom they'll go, as promised in God's Word.

We know the Sabbath is not for today. It's a Covenant Sign to the Jews.
We will follow our Savior's lead, and on Sunday fill the church pews.

Praise the Lord for His Amazing Grace, and Salvation full and free.
He only asks that we use each day to "Win the lost for Me!

Scriptural allusions: Romans 11:26; Galatians 3:13,28; James 2:10;
Jeremiah 31:31, Poem: Marjorie A. Younce

[5]Heritage Bible Baptist Church

DR. LAW Brings Us To DR. GRACE

By David J. Stewart
Based upon Brother Lester Roloff's beautiful sermon, "Dr. Law And Dr. Grace"

Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982) has a wonderful MP3 sermon called, "[6]The Two Greatest Doctors Who've Ever Lived: Dr. Law And Dr. Grace" ([7]Part Two). One of these doctors is despised and the other is greatly misunderstood by the world...

> Romans 5:13 and 20-21, "(For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law. ... Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."
>
> Romans 8:9-10, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness."

Dr. Law is good at his job, the best diagnostic doctor in history. When a bad man runs into a good law, he hates it! Dr. Law is very firm and doesn't get along with a lot of people! Dr. Law

diagnoses what is wrong with us, and boldly shows us our problem, that we have heart trouble (Jeremiah 17:9). WE ARE WOEFUL SINNERS!!!

Dr. Religion is a horrible doctor. He tells the sick patient that there's nothing to worry about, everything will be okay, just get water baptized and join a church to get religion. Dr. Religion is very pleasant and likeable, but he is irresponsible and has killed billions of patients. In sharp contrast, Dr. Law is unpleasant, making the dying patient feel bad about them self, telling us the truth that they are dead in trespasses and sin (Ephesians 2:1), and we are the cause of our own sickness. Dr. Law tells the dying patient that they need a surgery. The unsaved man needs heart surgery!

Dr. Law cannot perform the surgery, he can only diagnose the problem! But he brings us across the hall into another room to meet Dr. Grace, Who is an expert heart surgeon. Dr. Grace asks, has the patient tried all other doctors? Dr. Law says, "Yes, he has, but to no avail." Dr. Be Good and Dr. Religion failed him! Dr. Do Good and Dr. Feel Good couldn't help the man either! So Dr. Grace asks the patient, "Are you willing to trust me fully?" The patient agrees and Dr. Grace does the surgery, and that man is redeemed!!! In case you haven't figured it out, Dr. Grace is the Lord Jesus Christ. The surgery is free, it's already been paid for by Dr. Grace!!!

The just shall live by faith!!! Galatians 3:11 and 22, "But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith. ... But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe."

The LAW is our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ. Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus." Notice that believers are NO LONGER UNDER THE LAW (schoolmaster).

The world is filled with Gospel perverters! God divided His Word into two parts: Old Testament (Law) and New Testament (Grace). God has given us LAW and GRACE. The heresy of Lordship Salvation confuses these two. Wrong Repentance confuses these two. Dr. John MacArthur is a wicked false prophet, who confuses discipleship with salvation, teaching satanic Calvinism, perverting the Gospel, complicating the simplicity that is in Christ.

Salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in the sacrifice of the Lord Jesus Christ on the cross for our sins!!! Christ died on the cross, He was buried, and three days later He resurrected. This is THE GOSPEL by which we are saved when we believe. 1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe."

You don't repent and then believe. Repentance and faith are not two separate acts to being saved. The man who believes has also repented, which is why the words "believe" and "believed" are mentioned in the Gospel of John (God's Gospel tract according to John 20:31), but the word "repent" is never mentioned, not even once. Repentance is necessary for salvation, but to "repent" concerning salvation, simply means that a person has judged them self as being a guilty sinner, in response to Dr. Law having done his job well.

> Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world

may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

Every unsaved person is still under the curse of the LAW, because of sin, for all men are guilty sinners in God's sight (Romans 3:23). Ah, but every born-again believer is no longer under the LAW; but rather, we are under GRACE. This is why we read in **Romans 5:20-21, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."**

A lot of well-meaning people on the internet, who are woefully ignorant and horribly deceived, continually try to combine the LAW along with GRACE to be saved. This is what the heresy of Calvinism does. This is what the heresy of Lordship Salvation does. This is what the heresy of Wrong Repentance (i.e., "turn from your sins" or "be willing to turn from sins") does.

I've heard some foolish Baptist pastors try to downplay the seriousness of the issue, by cutting slack to corrupt preachers who teach wrong repentance. It is true that you cannot turn to Christ by faith to be saved, without turning from something (John 3:20). That is repentance. **1st Thessalonians 1:9, "For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God."** They weren't saved by turning away from their idols, but by turning in faith toward the living God. You don't get saved by repenting, you get saved by believing on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31).

But turning to Christ to be saved, and in the process turning your back against whatever was hindering you from being saved, does NOT mean forsaking sinful behavior, nor even being willing to forsake sinful behavior. That would constitute self-righteous works! There is a clear and definite line of heresy that cannot be crossed for the Gospel to remain true and thus valid. Satan loves to blur that lines of distinction between truth and falsehood, and thus, between salvation and damnation. No one is saved who thinks John MacArthur's plan of salvation is correct! We get saved by BELIEVING the Gospel, period!!!

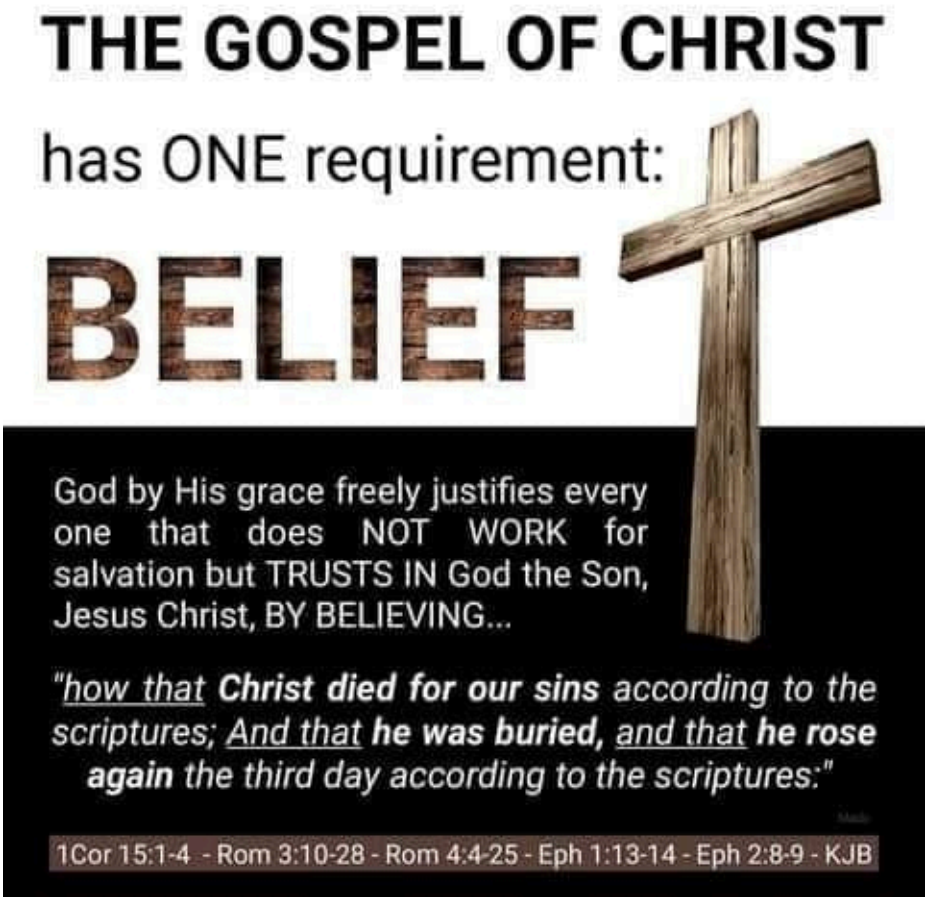

1. https://heritagebbc.com/
2. http://www.accessiq.org/news/news/2014/05/time-to-break-up-with-pdfs
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/max_younce/threeimpquestions.pdf
4. https://heritagebbc.com/
5. https://heritagebbc.com/
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/dr_law_and_dr_grace1.mp3
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/dr_law_and_dr_grace2.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjq3QRtmnttG117BfCCZ2YwBBg_SZ6_S_JiS2o6JN2psRJOCfioTruYJUjV0esQA0Hx7KWvUwphFUUBys_znNsrPGvM0SbJ_VnEz8T

4.8.5 Remember The Old Paths (2023-08-12 10:40)

Jeremiah 6:16, "Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein."

Remember the days when...

Moms were at home,
Dads were at work,
Brothers were in the army,
and Sisters got married before having children!!

Crime did not pay!!
Hard work did and
people knew the difference!!

Moms could cook;
Dads would work;
Children would be quiet!

Husbands were loving;
Wives were submissive;
Children were polite!!

Women wore the jewelry;
Men wore the pants;
Harlots wore the paint and
children wore the stripes!!

Women looked like ladies;
Men look like gentlemen,
and children looked decent!!

People loved the truth and hated a lie;
they would follow the Pastor and ignore the world;
they came to get IN and not to get OUT!!

Hymns sounded Godly;
Sermons sounded helpful;
Shouting sounded normal and
crying sounded often!!

Church folk were faithful;
Sinners were respectful and
everybody had manners!!

Cursing was wicked;
Drinking was evil;
Divorce was unbelievable;
the Flag was honored;
America was beautiful and God was welcome!!

We READ the Bible in public;
Prayed in school and
preached on the court house steps!!

Going to Church was a blessing;
going to school was an education
and going to a gas station that sold beer was a disgrace!!

Grandma and GrandPa were wise;
Mom and Dad were together
and Children were precious!!

To be called an American was worth dying for;
to be called a Christian was worth living for and
to be called a traitor was worth fighting for!!

Cowards were shot;
Deserters were hung and

Criminals were sent to prison, not WASHINGTON!!
Sex was a dirty word;
Homo was an unheard of word
and abortion was an illegal word!!

Love was clean;
courting was watched;
dating was going to Church and
marriage was till death!!

Preachers preached because they had a message;
Singers sung because they had a song;
Christians shouted because they had the VICTORY
and sinners got convicted!!

Preachers preached from the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE;
Singers sang from the heart;
Sinners repented of unbelief and got SAVED!!

A New Birth meant NEW LIFE in the Holy Spirit;
Repentance meant A CHANGE OF MIND, not a change of behavior to be saved;
Salvation meant being indwelt with the Holy Spirit;
Discipleship meant being changed by the Holy Spirit;
Joining the Church meant you would attend that church!!

Being a Preacher meant you were CALLED OF GOD, not choosing it as a profession;
being a Deacon meant you would serve the Church;
being a Christian meant you would live for Jesus and
being a Sinner meant somebody was probably praying for you!!

Laws were based on the BIBLE;
HOMES saw to it that the Bible was read
and churches taught the Bible!!

You could borrow money on your Church letter;
a Man’s word was his bond
and a woman’s virtue was priceless!!
Preachers were more interested in NEW CONVERTS
than new clothes and new cars!!

Churches wanted to reach every creature with the GOSPEL
more than new buildings and paving parking lots!!
People prayed and wept over the lost in their community!!

God was worshipped;
Christ was exalted and
the Holy Ghost was followed!!

The Bible was believed not corrected;
Sinners got Saved;
Converts were CONVERTED!!

The Gospel was PREACHED not shared.

THOSE WERE THE DAYS WHEN…

We would go witnessing in tears!

We prayed a lot and talked little on the phone!

We spent more time with the Bible than the TV!

We would weep about lost souls!

We would enjoy going to CHURCH more than anything!

We had testimony and song services!

We would really try to do something for God!

We would say AMEN to the truth!

We would go to the ALTAR to repent of sin!

We would bring folks to Church!

We would take the Pastor home for Sunday dinner!

We gave tithes and offerings gladly!

We would seek the WILL OF GOD on everything!

We would stand against sin anytime and anywhere!!

THAT WAS THE OLD PATH!!!

But today...

Isaiah 5:20,

Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil;

that put darkness for light, and light for darkness;
that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

[1] 

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgaoMGpiWz3JgQf7kU3Q1_ybLQzhSFmjLylra5AofVOdyzNEfrKVQPMC6rfksbKHzMZDGSWXhYxtQ_sDIVulZNW4BANWZOJS1kYbLz

---

4.8.6 The Roman Catholic Religion Leads To Hell (2023-08-13 16:33)

Mark 7:9, "And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, *that ye may keep your own tradition*. "

There is not a more damnable deception on the face of the earth than the Prisonhouse of Roman and Orthodox Catholicism. The only real difference between the two cults is that the Orthodox Catholic religion is headquartered in Moscow, Russia; the Roman Catholic religion is

headquartered in Vatican City, Rome. Both false religions false teach Sacramental Salvation. Both false religions teach that you must join their cult, and keep their Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven.

Both false religions worship Jesus' mother, Mary. **Jeremiah 7:18, "The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to *the queen of heaven*, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger".** The Queen of Heaven has its origin in pagan Babylonian worship. Nowhere does the inspired Holy Bible direct God's children to make and bow down to graven images of Mary or anybody else. Yet, the ungodly Satanic Catholic church has done just that, making graven images and bowing down to them.

In fact, if you search online for the Catholic Ten Commandments, you will quickly discover that Catholics have completely removed the Second Commandment from the Bible, which forbids bowing down to idols and graven images. To compensate for the missing Second Commandment, Catholics have deceitfully split the Tenth Commandment against coveting thy neighbour's possessions into two commandments. Here, [1]SEE FOR YOURSELF.

Dear reader, I am worried for you. I am worried for most professed "Christians" today. I am worried for them simply because most people who profess to be a "

Christian

" have never been born again. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

For example: Heavy metal rocker Ozzy Osbourne and his wife Sharon claim to be Christians. You read right! The self-professed

"[2]Prince of Darkness" actually professes to be a Christian! Ozzy [3]famously declared himself a "lunatic" during an MTV interview in 1986 and continues to embrace his rebellious reputation even now at age 72. I'd like to share a dangerous quote with you from writer Camilla Klein:

> Ozzy Osbourne was born Christian, but Christianity did not play a significant role in his upbringing. His parents were more concerned with providing for their children financially rather than instilling religious values in them. [4]SOURCE

Dear reader, no one has ever been "born Christian." Kindly said, Camilla is wrong. What saith the inspired Scripture? **John 1:12-13, "**

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*:

Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

" No one is born Christian! You are only a genuine Christian if you have received Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, by BELIEVING on His name in faith. Jesus died on a cross to pay for your sins and mind. He was buried. Three days later Jesus resurrected from the dead. These three facts comprise THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), by which all who BELIEVE IT are instantly, irrevocably and permanently born again (Romans 1:16). We are all born into this world with a sinful nature, spiritually dead (Romans 5:12; 1st Corinthians 2:14-16).

Ozzy Osborne and his family are [5]members of the apostate Church of England (the Anglican faith of which Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort were all members in the 19th century). The [6]Church of England is extremely ecumenical and vague, teaching that you get saved by

becoming a follower of Christ. Unfortunately, that is not what the Bible requires to be saved. What the Church of England is teaching is a perversion of the Gospel. Judas became a disciple (follower) of Jesus. In fact, Judas Iscariot was one of Christ's very apostles. Yet, in John 6:70 Jesus said that Judas had a devil in him. Judas sadly died in his sins without Christ and is still today burning in the torments of Hell beneath.

Dear reader, you cannot be born again by merely becoming a follower (a disciple) of Christ. In John 3:7 Jesus emphatically warned that unless a man is BORN AGAIN, he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God. How do you become born again? I am glad that you asked. You begin by admitting to God that you're a guilty sinner. You must know what you are being saved from. You and I are dirty sinners (Romans 3:19-23). The penalty for sin is death (Romans 6:23). This includes the Second Death, which is to be tormented forever in Hell, fire and brimstone, day and night without rest or hope of escape (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15; 21:8).

There are no exits in Hell, but Heaven has only one door and that is Jesus. J**ohn 10:9, "*I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.**

" Jesus is the way, the truth and the life (John 14:6). The Bible says that Jesus is the only begotten (biological) Son of God, who is the Christ (John 3:16; 20:31). Jesus died

Satan is a beautiful liar! The Devil and demon's favorite activity is to make unsaved religious people feel comfortable in their unconverted state, awaiting the moment when they die in their sins and then spend the rest of eternity burning in the Lake of Fire. It happens to hundreds of thousands of people every single day, when they die.

At nearly every funeral we are told by the speaker something like this: "They're in a better place now." But are they really in a better place? ...

> Luke 16:19-23, "There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: *the rich man also died, and was buried; And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments*, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom."

As we see from the preceding true passage of Scripture, Lazarus went to a better place, but the unsaved rich man went to a terrifying place in Hell. Jesus never called Luke 16:19-31 a parable, as He always did when telling parables. Jesus didn't explain after ward what this passage meant, again, because it is NOT a parable (so there was no need to explain it). When telling parables, Jesus never used Proper Nouns, but in this factual account the Lord mentions Abraham and Lazarus. Luke 16:19-31 is NOT a parable! It would be poor Bible study and wrong to claim otherwise, when nothing in the Word of God indicates otherwise. In the Bible God said what He meant, and He meant what He said.

We are discussing the multitudes of people today who falsely claim to be "

Christian,

"

but they have never been born again by FAITH ALONE in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and physically risen the third day. This is THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

5978

Another example is Hollywood actor Dwayne Johnson, who claims to be "Christian," but is a devout Roman Catholic. I will say it loud and clear until the die that I graduate to go to Heaven, Roman Catholicism is a deadly prisonhouse of religion—set on fire of Hell. The Catholic church does not teach a free grace Gospel by faith alone in Christ alone. Instead, Catholics are taught that they must keep their Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven (which is WORKS, not faith).

Mark 7:9, "And he [Jesus] **said unto them** [the Pharisees]**, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. "** Like Catholics, the hellbound religious Pharisees were trying to earn their way to Heaven by keeping the Old Testament law (i.e., by doing WORKS). What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:20,**

"Therefore *by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified* in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

I am sad that Dwayne Johnson is a fake Christian. I am not saying that he's not a good man. I think Dwayne is a great guy and a good person. Unfortunately, even good people are still guilty sinners in God's sight, until we accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, believing that He resurrected from the dead (1st Thessalonians 4:14). No one who follows the doctrine of the Catholic church is saved, because their plan of salvation doesn't match up to the Holy Bible's plan of salvation. I beg you, if you are Catholic, to come out of that accursed cesspool of iniquity and place your faith only in Christ. Galatians 1:6-9 warns that anyone (even an angel) who preaches another gospel is cursed by God. Since there is only one plan of salvation, there cannot be two ways to Heaven.

One of my hobbies is researching the religious beliefs of famous people. I am curious. I do believe that Karen Carpenter (1950-1983) was a born again believer and went to Heaven. She dies at only age 32, from a heart attack due to starving herself. She thought she was fat and would vomit up her food to fight weight gain. She was a beautiful woman, but she destroyed her own self by thinking something that simply wasn't true. So sad.

Likewise, billions of people are thinking wrong about how to get to Heaven. **Proverbs 14:12, "There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** The Catholic religion may SEEM right to you dear reader, but it only SEEMS right; it is very wrong biblically. From the cradle-to-the-casket, Catholicism has a religious package for you, but it is all a Satanic lie. The Catholic religion is an apple filled with worms!

When someone professes to be a "

Christian,

"

I am always very leery

of their claim. This is because Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-day Adventists, Church of Christ, Lutherans, Catholics, United Methodists, New Reformed Calvinists, Lordship Salvation Baptists and dozens of other Satanic false religions all preach a counterfeit plan of salvation.

Only a born-again, washed in the precious blood of the Lamb, admitted guilty sinner who has placed his or her childlike faith in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ is saved. That GOOD NEWS is simply that Jesus is the Christ who died on a cross to pay for your sins, was buried and bodily raised up from the dead three days later. If that GOOD NEWS is your only hope for Heaven, then you are saved. A sinner's faith plus the Gospel equals eternal life. Anyone who insists that you first must give up the old sinful ways to be saved is preaching another gospel.

I love and fully agree with Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), who said:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract titled: '[7]What Is The Gospel?'

Repentance is simply a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH of your sinnership. **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."** Repentance is entirely a matter of the heart, where a person acknowledges THE TRUTH that one is a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God; thus, believing the Gospel you are saved by faith alone.

Whatever changes that God wants to see take place in a new believer's life is a separate matter of discipleship, not sonship. It is a matter of service, not salvation. Have you been born again dear friend? You cannot go to Heaven unless you've been born again. If you have questions about salvation, you are welcome to contact me (kingjamesbible77@gmail DOT com). I highly recommend that you take the time to read Michael P. Bowen's excellent helpful book titled, '[8]I NEVER KNEW YOU' (free .pdf format). Hardcopies are available on Amazon.

Please don't buy into the Devil's lie that you can get to Heaven by merely claiming to belong to the Christian religion. There is no such thing as the Christian religion. There is only the new birth. Anything else is religion, which cannot save anyone. Salvation is NOT found in any religion, but in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Billions of Catholics have already died in their sins, plundering into the everlasting fires of Hell. The encouraging news is that it's still not too late for you. I was saved at age 13 in 1980. Once I became born again, my eternal destination was forever settled. I haven't always done the right thing as a Christian. I've made plenty of bad choices along life's way. But these sins, failures and mistakes were all done IN GRACE. Remember, a believer always falls IN GRACE, but never FROM GRACE.

We read in Galatians 5:4 that only those who attempt to gain access to Heaven by keeping the law (doing WORKS) have fallen FROM GRACE. **Galatians 5:4, "Christ is become of no effect unto you, *whosoever of you are justified by the law*; ye are fallen from grace."** The saint falls IN GRACE. **Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"** I love that Bible verse. The more that a child of God chooses to sin, the more God's grace will abound, so that we could never lose God's free gift of eternal life. Albeit, this does not grant us permission to sin. **Romans 3:31, "Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."**



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/catholics-remove-second-commandment.html
2. https://www.ozzy.com/archives/music/prince-darkness
3. https://christianeducatorsacademy.com/is-ozzy-osbourne-christian-shocking-truth-revealed/
4. https://christianeducatorsacademy.com/is-ozzy-osbourne-christian-shocking-truth-revealed/
5. https://celebanswers.com/is-ozzy-osbourne-religious/
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/coe.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiOeu_bIHZ2xzxUNq06pSto8Wv-G6sFVg7uOr9c6XUa5bniuMzZpyUUFxIDzl9z2byteVDmV8x6lFcLLGzgLqPH_nlmNNulTiyIWMP

4.8.7 Catholics Teach The Exact Same False Meaning Of “Born Again” As Lordship Salvationists (2023-08-14 16:13)

Galatians 1:7 and 9, “...there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ ... As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”

The following quote is taken from a 100 % devout Catholic website, authored by David MacDonald, which clearly reveals that all of the apostate Contemporary Christian Music [CCM] singers, sinister ecumenical ministers, and Lordship Salvationists; totally AGREE with Catholic theology (which is unbiblical heresy and lies of Satan).

The following is damnable heresy and a FALSE GOSPEL from David MacDonald’s web-site:

> Note: If you have never made a personal commitment to Christ. If you have never asked him into your heart and to be Lord of your life, I encourage you to do that now.
>
> Are Catholics Born Again?
>
> I think Evangelicals and Catholics totally agree about the awesomeness of a personal encounter with Jesus. In Pope Benedict XVI's new encyclical, 'Spe Salvi' we read:
>
> 'Life in its true sense is not something we have exclusively in or from ourselves, it is a relationship. And life in its totality is a relationship with him who is the source of life. If we are in relation with him who does not die, who is life itself and love itself, then we are in life. Then we 'live... Our relationship with God is established through communion with Jesus — we cannot achieve it alone or from our own resources alone.'
>
> Much debate has set Catholic 'Baptism' against the Evangelical 'Born again' concept. I think that greater common ground can be found if we compare the Evangelical 'Born Again' experience to the Catholic 'Second Conversion' experience which is when a Catholic surrenders to Jesus with an attitude of 'Jesus, take my will and my life, I give everything to you.' This is a spontaneous thing that happens during the journey of faithful Catholics who 'get it.' Yup, the Catholic Church teaches a personal relationship with Christ:"
>
> SOURCE: [1]http://www.davidmacd.com/catholic/born _again _catholics.htm

That is EXACTLY what John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, CCM singers, Max Lucado, Rick Warren, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sam Adams, John Piper, Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University and all the other Lordship Salvationist infidels are preaching today. In case you haven't realized it yet, Lordship Salvation is CATHOLIC DOCTRINE!!! David MacDonald claims that evangelical Christians and Catholics agree that salvation is an "experience" in which a person "surrenders to Jesus with an attitude of 'Jesus, take my will and my life, I give everything to you."'

May I say, salvation is not a trade or exchange (as [2]Dr. John MacArthur heretical teaches), it is a gift. A gift is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. You simply take a gift, without giving anything in return. If it were necessary to surrender your life to Christ to be saved, or to turn away from sinful bad habits, then salvation could not be a free gift. Here are some memorable preacher quotes...

> "It is 'Good News' if no one must have good works before salvation, or after salvation. For salvation to truly be by grace, it must not have any stipulations of any kind at any time. Works before, during or after; works cannot be evidence of my salvation."
> —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "Does Calvinism Change The Gospel?"
>
> Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.
>
> Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!
>
> Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.
>
> If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?
>
> The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

May I say, that is a doctrine of devils. Being born again is NOT an "experience" as David MacDonald refers to, nor is it surrendering one's life to Christ; it is a lost sinner being saved by the power of God (John 1:12-13). It is a miracle of God in response to a man's faith in Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I tell you that the Catholic religion is Satanic through and through.

Being born-again is a new birth—a second birth, a spiritual birth into the kingdom of God. It is having He (Jesus) who is the Beginning (Revelation 1:8) born in us. Just as the physical birth (first birth) brought us into this earthly life, so also does the spiritual birth (second birth) bring us into God's family.

The [3]Salvation Army follows the heresy of their founders, William and Catherine Booth, who considered salvation a "state" that could be lost if one failed to continue in obedient faith. May I say, salvation is NOT a "state," it is a new birth. It is a second birth, a spiritual birth. The spiritual birth is as irreversible as the physical birth. The teaching that salvation is a "state" that is conditional upon "continued obedient faith" is demonic works-salvation. The believer's salvation is secure in Christ's finished work of redemption. Jesus died, was buried and arose. He ascended into Heaven. The blood has been applied to the heavenly mercy seat (Hebrews 9:12,24). The price has been paid.

I KNOW I am saved because eternal life is rooted in the PROMISES of God (Titus 1:2); and not upon how good I'm doing in life as a believer. My salvation is secure in Jesus Christ and has nothing to do with my efforts. Eternal life is a gift (Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift has no strings attached. Our part is simply to trust upon the name of Jesus. God does the saving (John 1:12-13). Salvation is not a state, nor an experience, nor a feeling; but rather, **"Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever" (1st Peter 1:23).** We are born anew of the Spirit of God (John 3:5) by the seed of God's Word. Amen!

Catholics, CCM singers, ecumenical ministers, Lordship Salvationists, and other apostates, all talk about being born-again as a [4]feeling or an [5]experience; but they deny the power thereof (2nd Timothy 3:5), which is the Gospel of Jesus Christ (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Notice in the preceding quote that David MacDonald, admittedly a devout Catholic, continually refers to being born-again as an "EXPERIENCE" (just as the apostate [6]Newsboys CCM group do)!

David MacDonald defines being "born-again" the exact same way as apostate CCM singers and sinister ecumenical ministers, teaching: "Jesus, take my will and my life, I give everything to you." That is a false Gospel. Judas Iscariot was one of Christ's very apostles—a follower of Jesus—but Judas still went to Hell forever. Jesus called Judas "a devil" in John 6:70.

Notice that the mention of "sin" is not made. Being born-again is a matter of having one's sins taken away by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19; John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). **Colossians 1:14, "In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgive-**

ness of sins." The Pope doesn't mention "sin" when he speaks of being born-again. David MacDonald talks about having an experience, just as the evil Newsboys sing and teach; but they leave off any mention of coming to God as a guilty, hell-deserving "sinner" (Romans 3:19).

Modern apostates jumble a bunch of Biblical terms into their fruit cocktail of religious music and sermonettes; but fail to present the Biblical Gospel of a man coming to God as a guilty sinner and trusting upon the Lord, apart from all self-righteous works, to be forgiven (Romans 4:5-6; Ephesians 2:8-9). Jesus died, was buried, and rose again for our sins (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Salvation is not a feeling, nor an experience; it is a miracle of God in response to a sinner's faith in the Son of God, Jesus Christ (John 20:31; Romans 10:3-4; Galatians 3:26).

Asking Jesus to "take your will and life," and "giving everything to Him," are not the ways to be saved. This is made clear in Matthew 7:21-23. In verse 21, Jesus said, **"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven."** Jesus said You must do **"the will of my Father."** What is the will of God how to be saved?

John 6:40 tells us exactly what the will of God concerning salvation is... **"And THIS IS THE WILL of Him** [God the Father] **that sent Me** [God the Son]**, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on Him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** Amen and amen! So there you have it—the will of God how to be saved. The will of God is to BELIEVE on Jesus Christ—the Son of God, the Christ.

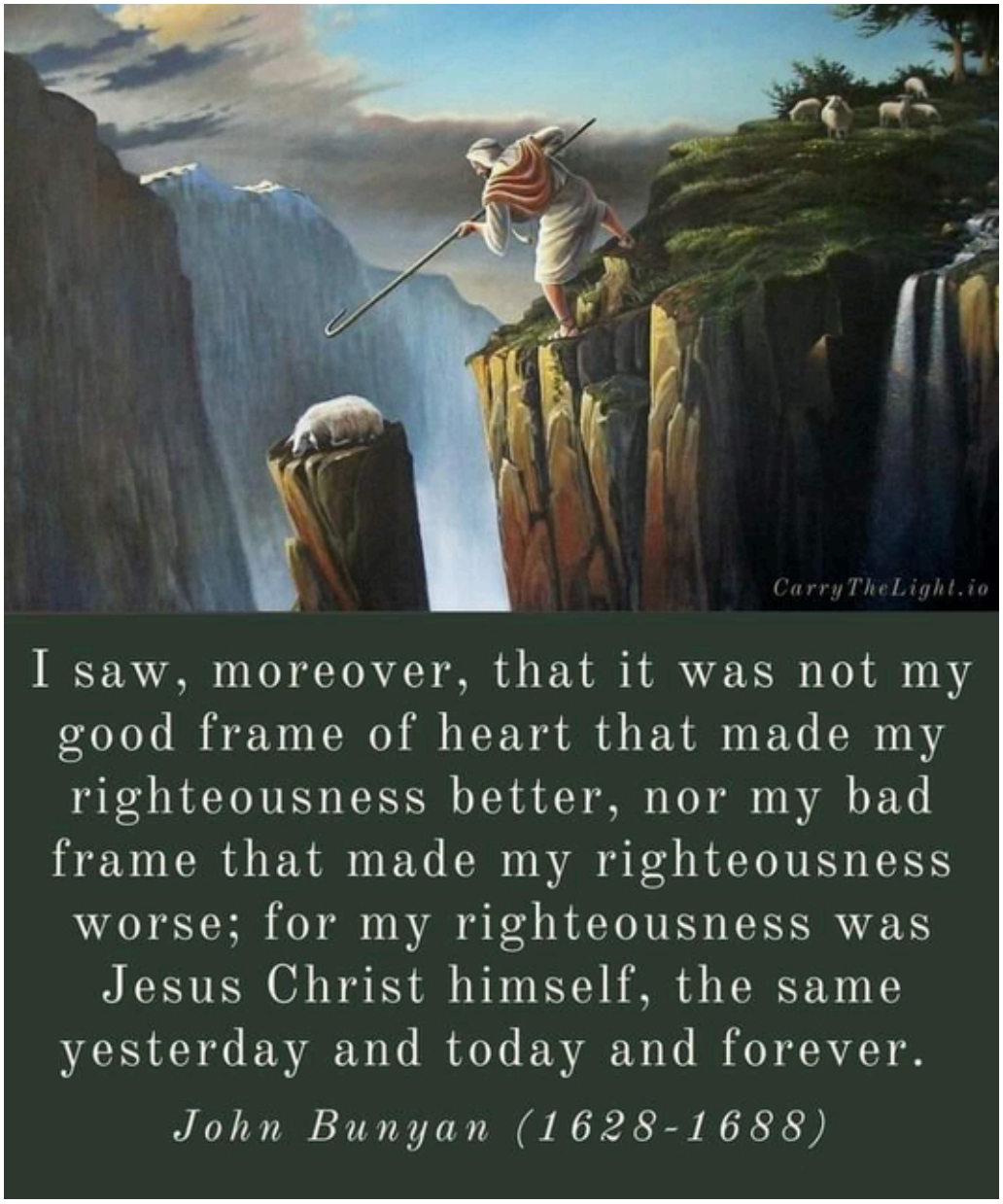

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures."

1. http://www.davidmacd.com/catholic/born_again_catholics.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pastor-john-macarthurs-false-gospel.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/salvation_army_heresy.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/third_day-born_again.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/newsboys.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/newsboys.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjxJroWZ9tJgi3IvRQUW0E4Jq2tHDoVCe8AblmKeDRUyLPOO

ZGQYh5ssDM-hEpYDEIOQOGD1W-nOX_gkIsmWUvDjaxFHryh5WOjPEi

4.8.8 Emerging Church Theology (2023-08-15 17:11)

THE POWER OF GOD OR THE POWER OF SATAN?

by Pastor Bob Gray Sr.

Genesis 1:27, “So God created man in his own image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.” ... Romans 1:23, “And changed the glory of the incorruptible glory of God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts, and creeping things.”

In Genesis chapter one it says that God created man in his image. In Romans chapter one it says man created God in his image.

God Wants Man To Be Like Him
God made man in his own image but man sinned and fell from the image of God. Then God made it possible for man to be redeemed so that someday man would be like God.

> **I John 3:2, “…we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.”**

The great heart of God longed for man to be like him so he made man in his own image.

Mankind fell and when mankind sinned God made it possible for them to be in his image someday. Between the time man is saved and the time he awakes in the likeness of Christ he is to gradually grow into image of God.

Man Wants To Be Like God
There is no doubt about the desires of mankind to be like God Man has an innate desire to be like God. He sets up godlike values to live by whether he is religious or not. He judges others who do not live by those values whether biblical or not. All over the world we find cultures with their own view of godliness or godlikeness. Individual societies function all over the planet based on their idea of God and becoming godlike.

Satan Wants Man To Be Like God
He came to Eve in the Garden of Eden and said if you will eat of that fruit you will be as gods knowing or determining your self what is good and what is evil.

There is an agreement here in that man wants to be like God and God wants man to be like God while Satan also wants man to be like God.

It Seems That All Three Agree
We have three the heavenly Father, man, and Satan all in agreement on something. That agreement is that all three want God and man to be alike! However, there is a controversy that exists here. God wants man in his image while man wants God in his image.

This Boils Down to Two Choices for Man
Thus, we have basically the two religions of the world. One religion is that God wants man in his image while the second is man wanting God in his image. God desires for man to become like him and man desires for God to be like man. In Genesis 1:26-27 God created man in his image and in Romans 1:21-23 man in turn is creating God in his image.

God wants man to conform to him and man wants God to conform to him. Please bear in mind this is the same goal. God desires for man to be like him and we by nature like to be like God but the controversy is that God wants us to conform to his image while we want God to conform to our image? It is such a subtle thing! It looks at a glance as if it's the same thing or the same goal.

This is the difference between true Christianity and charismatic Emerging church Christianity.

This is the difference between Jack Hyles' Christianity and Bill Hybles Christianity, Tom Malone Christianity and Paul Crouch Christianity, Lee Roberson Christianity and Robert Schuler Christianity, Curtis Hutson Christianity and Benny Hinn Christianity, or John R. Rice Christianity and Jimmy Swaggart Christianity.

Almost in every state you may go to you will find a large charismatic church and the minute you walk in and talk to the janitor you will quickly discover religion number two. There is no difference between their music and the world's music. There is no difference between their immodest dresses on the females than you will find on the streets of their cities. There is no difference between the haircuts of the males than you will find in the population of their city. They have taken God and brought him down to their image and they project that image to their city.

A Christianity where man is making God in his image is what is being displayed. May I ask a question are you changing your image? In religion number two they have made God conform to them instead of them conforming to God. They are changing their image!

Turn on the average Charismatic or Emerging church TV program and you will find in this modern movement man has said to God we will dress like we desire to dress, sing like we desire to sing, wear our hair like we desire to wear our hair, and God we will invite you to come visit with us. We will allow you to be with us as we are! You will meet us on our level!

Who is Conforming to Whom?

My question is who is conforming to whom? Are you changing your image? "We want you God to conform to our image!" However, God says I want you to conform to my image.

All you had to do was visit a great fundamental Baptist church and then attend some Emerging church and you will see the difference in the crowds. I have preached for 45 years that God's people are to conform to God and not God to God's people.

Modesty is still modesty! Long hair on males is still unscriptural no matter what society dictates as "hip." Bad music is still bad music even when Jesus' name is used!

Walk among both congregations and see how the respective members dress and you will find that this modern Emerging church Christianity is nothing more than man attempting to conform God to man's image. The question is are we who call ourselves fundamental doing the same thing?

May I also suggest that the reason the worldly type of religion is so popular is because of the conforming God to man. It is less convicting, confining, and constraining with a fleshly appeal that is far more appealing to the populous! It is an amusement park atmosphere, rock concert atmosphere, Broadway atmosphere, and Burger King atmosphere every Sunday.

Some Baptist Churches are Becoming Emerging Churches

By the way this "Emerging Church" philosophy enjoyed by some young independent Baptist pastors is nothing more than bringing God down to man in order to reach man.

All over America you will find springing up a Calvary Chapel, Community Church, Cathedral Church, Gospel Center, Vineyard Church, Church on the Rock, etc., with a basic philosophy of

bringing God down to man. Their females are immodest with their shorts, halters, and blue jeans while the males sing their Gospel hip hop while wearing long hair and earrings.

They advertise contemporary services because they intend to bring God down to man. They claim contemporary services with a conservative doctrine. The problem is doctrine is only as good as the conduct. What you believe is always reflected in your behaviour!

When you attend a fundamental Baptist church you will find God's people attempting to conform to the image of God rather than causing God to conform to man. Let's face it, there are more people who want to have God to conform to their image than there are people who want to conform to God's image. However, it is necessary to note that God's people have always been called a "remnant." We will always be a remnant until the Rapture and then we will be the majority.

When we bring God down to man then we will need the power of darkness to draw using the world to reach the world. The result is we end up with the world and in darkness. What some are tolerating today will be the down fall of the next generation.

That is the struggle in every church in America, every Teen Department in America, every home in America, every Christian school in America, and every Christian College in America. The difference between the thousands who attend Bill Hybles' church and those who attended Jack Hyles' church was not numerical but spiritual! Bill Hybles was changing the image of God into the image of man while Jack Hyles was changing the image of man into the image of God. The fundamental Baptist men of God say here is the King James Bible now you conform to this book. There are others who say we will not change our hairstyle, our music, our miniskirts, our vampire lipstick, our movie watching, our rock n roll beat, our male wearing of earrings, our martini drinking, our dancing to match the Scriptures. Some will simply use something other than the King James to endorse our worldly lifestyle.

The sad part is some who stick by the King James and still bring God down to man will eventually produce a generation of Bible deniers.

They call it a holy dance, a holy kiss, Christian liberty, contemporary ministry, Christian TV, and that way we will invite God to come and worship with us and we will conform God to our image. Every religion and every church is one of the two!

By the way church number two will preach on being like Jesus, on being Christ like but what they mean is to make Jesus like them and not them like Jesus! What they mean is let God conform to us and church number one means let us conform to God!

Giving the People What They Want Via Surveys is Destructive

Robert Schuler and Bill Hybles did exactly the same thing. They both had a community survey to find out what the people wanted in a local church. Then they designed and conformed their churches to their surveys. I made up my mind that they would sell popsicles in Hell before I would be a party to such spiritual nonsense! These are not men of God they are men of the people!

God did not take a survey before he gave the Ten Commandments to Moses. The one time Moses took a survey about whether to go into the Land of Canaan it cost Moses his very life. We are not to conform God to man but rather we are to conform man to God. Bill Hybles says he will build a church to suit the people while Jack Hyles said he would build a church to suit God!

There are two religions or two Christianities with one conforming God to man's image and the second one conforming man to God's image! Also those institutions of higher learning in

Christianity are one or the other in philosophy. That is why the right college will always have a struggle.

The institutions of higher learning are battling and struggling to keep conforming their students to God's image instead of having a Liberty University type that is attempting to cause God to conform to man so they can attract more students. That is what is wrong with Baylor and some other institutions that were founded by aggressive Bible believers at one time who have long vacated spiritual applications to real life! What these colleges tolerate today will dominate them tomorrow.

When God says a female should not wear that which pertains to a male that a male should not wear that which pertains to a female he was not joking! In fact God called it an abomination in his sight! Man is supposed to conform to the Scriptures not the Scriptures to man's image. Hang the big church if that is what is required! Hang the big college if that is what it takes to have the numbers! Big is not always better! Hitler had the crowds! The Dallas Cowboys have the crowds! God's people must conform to God's image and not demand God conform to man's image!

God Wants Man To Be Like His Son

God says he wants his people to be like his son Jesus, while man says I want Jesus to be like me. That is where the issue of the Virgin Birth enters. God says my Son was born of a virgin while some men say we want God's Son to be like us so we reject the virgin birth.

God says my Son lived a perfect sinless life and I want my people to conform to my Son's life. However, man says we will just say your Son did not live a perfect life. He was a good man and a good teacher but not sinless man says! We are not to make Jesus like us we are too make us like Jesus.

The same can be said concerning the Scriptures. God's words are being changed into man's words. That is why we have the NIV, ASV, RSV, etc. God wants man's music to like his music while man wants to bring God down to his Egyptian music. Which church do you attend? Church number one or church number two?

God says to his people I want you to sing music that will honor me and not music that will honor you! All of which includes words, melody, tune, and rhythm. According to Exodus 32:7-8 the music that Moses discovered being played by God's people when he returned from being with God was Egyptian and was similar to noise.

God says let me decide what kind of music you should have and man says but we cannot draw a crowd with that kind of music! No, but you will draw me! Ok, then don't draw a crowd if you have to have a trap set and a bass guitar played by longhaired hippy acting like it is the amateur hour or American Idol. Better to have ten people hearing truth than 10,000 going deaf to hellish music.

Choice is between Holy Ghost Power or the Power of Darkness

Why not depend on the Holy Ghost of God to draw and convict sinners rather than settle for an earthly sensual draw that will do nothing but produce the same thing when they leave? Hey, I decided to have music like God, a Bible like God's Bible, live like God's Son, take the Gospel to the unredeemed world and let God fill the house.

There are two Christianities at play here, one of God conforming man to God's image and the second is man conforming God to man's image. Is your image changing? Which way is it changing? Far too many preachers in America are attempting to gain a crowd by making God look like man. The music in America's churches needs to be overhauled and some of it ought to be scrapped.

Too many classical songs, too many high brow songs, and on the other hand there are too many honky-tonk songs with a heavy left hand on the piano being sung using Jesus' name in order to justify their existence.

It would be wise to play preludes and postludes that the dear people recognize. Offertories that reach the hearts of the people would add much to the spiritual atmosphere necessary for the Holy Spirit to be active in a church service. There is a big difference between a spiritual service and a sensual service.

Some of our churches in America are simply making God's word like man's words, God's Son like man, and God's music like man's music.

God Wants Man To Accept His Plan Of Reconciliation And Man Wants God To Accept His Plan Of Reconciliation

It is an age old struggle of religions making man's words like God's words, God's Son like man, man's music like God's music, and making man accept God's plan of reconciliation. The struggle continues to this very day.

It is Jesus plus works in some places while historic Baptists have always believed and held to Jesus plus nothing for salvation. Man is a sinner, Hell is the price for man's sin, Jesus is the Son of God, and Jesus paid the debt through his death, burial, and resurrection. That is God's plan of reconciliation! Man must accept or reject God's plan of his Son's vicarious death, burial, and resurrection.

- God wants man to be like him
- Man wants to be like God
- Satan wants man to be like God
- It seems all three agree
- Man casts the deciding vote

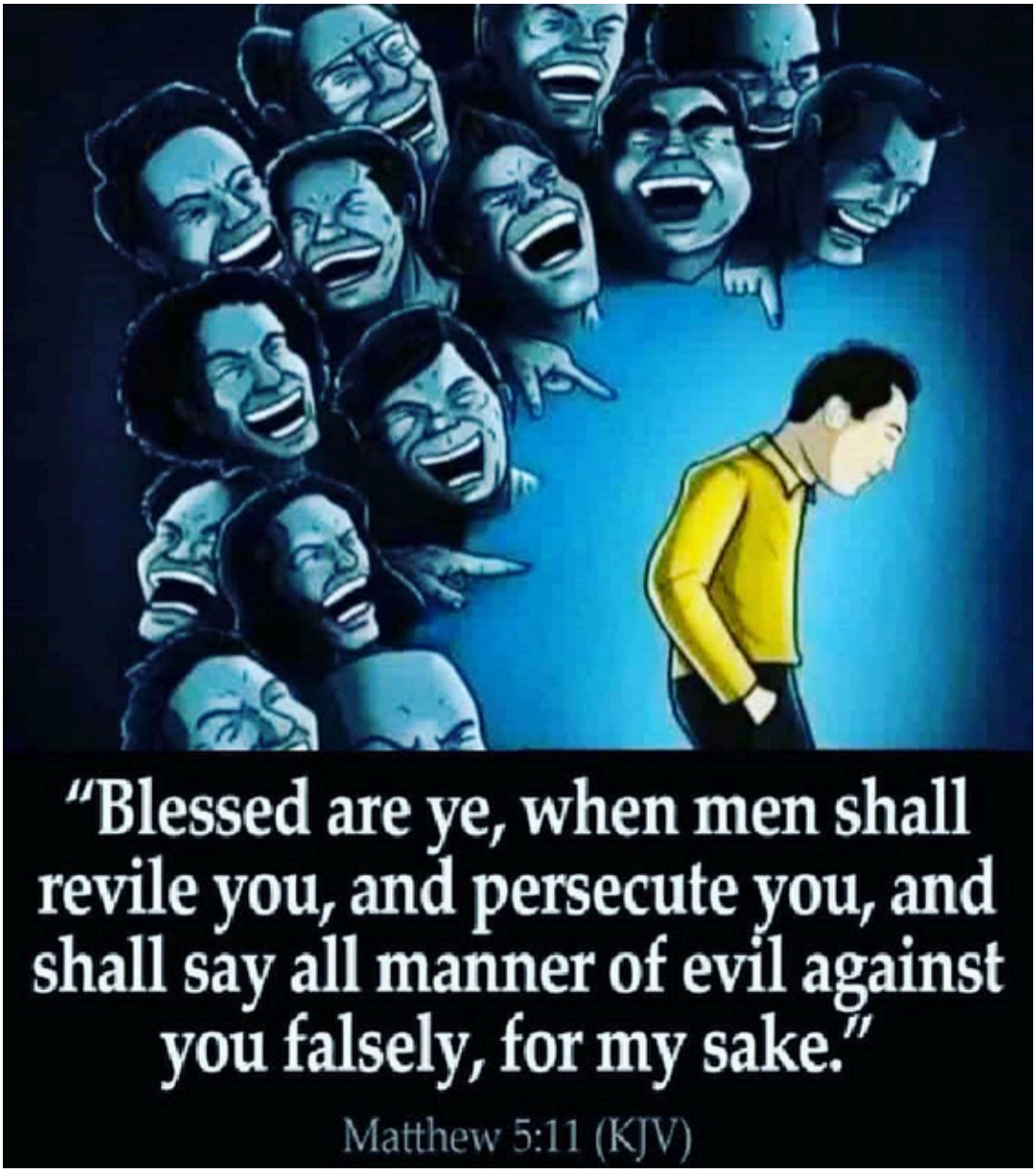

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjFqTLBXG1us3obRXXG0XRSiXpjKA1LsYxXLNML_SHiOJCC1vl8SqA_CD54T0NkXvwAI5TEx6GPw8jcXk5hFKfJ_sKZl8FGYTur9Cy

---

4.8.9 You Don’t Receive The Savior As Your "Lord" To Be Saved (2023-08-18 04:48)

2nd Peter 2:1, "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction."

Damnable heresies exist everywhere today.

The Bible foretold that in the last days **"many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many" (Matthew 24:11b).**

I visited a local Baptist church last Sunday. They are members of the apostate Southern Baptist Convention. I was frustrated by what I saw. Here is a photo that I took, showing the nightclub atmosphere created by shining ultraviolet black lights in the auditorium...



Today's Nightclub Churches With Blacklights

It reminds me of an episode from The Twilight Zone. The people are all glowing...lol. It is tragic that people won't attend church anymore unless it has a nightclub feel to it. The horrible Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) that they sing is spiritually lifeless, boring and woefully lacking of any heart-warming melody or Holy Spirit conviction. No doubt they would disagree.

I have a right to my own humble opinion. I am not accusing them of being insincere, they are very sincere. I do believe that some of the members are born again believers. However, whenever Lordship Salvation is being preached, the number of tares (false converts) increases significantly. [1]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel.

Worst of all, I heard the senior pastor announce that a young boy had received the Savior as his "Lord." That is totally backwards! We don't receive the Savior as our "Lord" to be saved, we receive the Lord as our Savior. **Romans 10:9, "That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved."** All of the Devil's modern Bible perversions corrupt this passage, changing it to read: "If you declare with your mouth, 'Jesus is Lord,' and believe in your heart that God raised him from the dead, you will be saved." There's a big difference between declaring 'Jesus is Lord' versus confessing the Lord Jesus.

I learned a long time ago from Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), who was John R. Rice's successor at the Sword Of The Lord, that as a general rule we should never interpret an obscure passage of Scripture while ignoring a clear one. The entire Gospel of John, which is God's Gospel tract according to John 20:31, mentions the word "believe" 85 times, without any mention or requirement to "confess with one's mouth" to be saved.

In Acts 16:30-31 the Philippian jailer in Rome asked Paul and Silas: **"Sirs, what must I do to be saved?"** Their simple but profound answer was: **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ."** There is no mention or requirement to repent of one's sins, surrender "all" to Christ as Lord, give the steering wheel of one's life to God, have a relationship with Jesus, become a Christ follower, nor anything else that we hear foolishly being taught in churches everywhere today. 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 refers to the Gospel as **"the simplicity that is in Christ."** God had to make His plan of salvation simple, because there are a lot of unlearned, ignorant, base and educible slow people on the planet.

Paul and Silas simply told the Philippian jailer to "BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST." Yet, it is very wrong and unbiblical for wicked infidel preachers to embellish this truth, by reading more into the Scripture than God intended, requiring lost sinners to surrender control of their will over to Christ as "Lord" to serve Him, and mandating that they repent "of your sins" to be saved (no such teaching exists in the inspired King James Bible).

I have heard countless lying preachers (e.g., [2]Pastor Charles Lawson in Knoxville, Tennessee) falsely preach that a person who is still living an ungodly lifestyle of sin never really repented, so they are not saved and their existing faith in Jesus Christ is invalid. That is so wrong and unbiblical for Pastor Lawson to preach to his congregation (and tens of thousands of people on YouTube).

Bible repentance for salvation doesn't mean to forsake a lifestyle of sinning, it just means "a change of mind" from unbelief to belief. Repentance is simply admitting to God that I am as guilty a sinner as He declares me to be in His Holy Word. We must know what we are being saved from. We are all guilty sinners (Romans 3:19-23). As such we all deserve to die (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell, fire and brimstone (Revelation 21:8). But praise be to God, Jesus paid our debt of sin on Calvary's cross, applying that shed blood to the Mercy Seat in Heaven on our behalf before the Father's presence (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

The Gospel is so delicate that it is easily corrupted from saving grace to damnable heresy. In Matthew 7:21-23 we read about an unfortunate group of people, false prophets, who had served Christ their entire lives, but now they are learning that they were never saved at all. They called Jesus **"Lord, Lord"** (there's Lordship Salvation), but Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. They had made the dire and fatal foolish error of living the Christian life without ever being born again (which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ). Millions of churchgoers are guilty of this sin today. They faithfully attend some church, but have never been born from above by the Holy Spirit of God (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

Anyway, we will be seeing a lot more false teachers as we draw nearer toward the end of the world as we have known it for thousands of years. Each and every passing day brings us one day closer to Christ's glorious return.

I was disgusted at a local Baptist church, seeing a young boy being misled about God's simple plan of salvation. The senior pastor said that the boy had "become a Christ follower." This is the new fake gospel, to "become a Christ follower." But Judas Iscariot was a Christ follower, one of His very chosen apostles, and yet Judas died in his sins and went to Hell forever.

The infidels in Matthew 7:21-23 were also Christ followers. They called Him "Lord, Lord." Yet, Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep, and they were cast into outer darkness in Hell. Thousands of people followed Christ in the Bible to receive a handout of food, but they were not saved (John 6:26). They did not believe who he claimed to be, the very Christ (the promised Messiah). Hundreds of millions of unsaved people today are following Christ as their "Lord," but they have never ceased from their works to trust Him as their personal Savior. They are blinded by religion.

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Bravo to John Bunyan! It is imperative that we always keep *service* separate from *salvation*. We must keep *discipleship* separate from *sonship*. 'Lordship Salvation' is the deadly consequence of combining service with salvation, confusing the two things. If we are to rightly divide the Word of Truth, then we must maintain separation between SERVICE versus SALVATION. Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) made this helpful statement:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

You don't need to receive Christ as the supreme "Lord" of your life to get to Heaven, you simply need to receive Jesus as your personal Savior, by BELIEVING on His name (John 1:12-13).

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm

---

4.8.10 Abuse At Pensacola Christian College (2023-08-19 16:30)

Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, *This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me*. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

Romans 14:10, "***But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother?*** **for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. "**

1st Corinthians 13:1-3, "Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though *I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing*."

I have studied the cults for the past 21 years, since I started my online website ministry in 2002. One of the common things that I have seen in cults is that the reject, shun and ostracize people they don't want, like or accept. This particularly includes anyone who dares to question the cult's leaders.

Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is a cult. As of August 2, 2022 I have been forbidden in writing from attending PCC's Campus Church. What was my great offense? I dared to criticize their leaders (the gods). It didn't matter that I humbly apologized multiple times in June and July of 2022 to the pastor of Campus Church, and PCC leaders also. They refused to allow me to just attend Campus Church. Only a rotten cult does that to people!

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [1]trained by people that have never built churches, and [2]they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

Jeff Redlin is the shameful senior pastor of Campus Church, and he hates my guts. Real great Christian, huh? Redlin refuses to let me come back to Campus Church. PCC pays Redlin well over $100,000 a year. I am so sick of incompetent pastors who get paid outrageous 6-digit salaries (4 to 5 times more than the average American worker earns in a year). I am so sick and tired of these ungodly fake pastors, who are so hateful that they won't even allow a broken apologetic man like me to attend church again. There is no love, no mercy, no second chances and no forgiveness in the PCC cult. Please watch this 21:52 hour long video that I made in 2022, exposing the dangerous religious cult at Pensacola Christian College in Pensacola, Florida. ....



Pensacola Christian College Cult Exposed!

Another thing that I have learned during my decades of online ministry is that anything can be justified. PCC's leaders have their own unbiblical book that they live by, shunning and rejected people whom they don't like or want. That is called being a sinful "

respecter of persons,

"

which the Bible forbids. **James 2:1, "My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons."** PCC are ungodly respecter of persons, which is why they won't allow me to come back to church. That is so wicked!!!

PCC and Campus Church are a hateful cult. Those who are accepted in the cult are protected by the cult, just so long as they give their absolute loyalty to cult leadership. The moment that you stop serving, idolizing and selling your soul to cult leadership, they excommunicate you. Ask Samantha Field. Ask Allen Armentrout. Please [4]read all these negative comments from former victims of the PCC cult.

PCC’s list of victims of abuse continues to grow! I am a victim of PCC’s abuse. I was deeply hurt when I first decided to attend Campus Church in July of 2021. I first attended PCC on the 4th of July at their annual church picnic. I first met Pastor Jeff Redlin that day. I kindly told him that I had just arrived from the island of Guam 36 hours earlier, and was homeless sleeping in Walmart’s parking lot, due to being defrauded by the Woodspring Suites Hotel in Pensacola. When United Airlines plane on Guam was delayed due to an idiot light staying lit on the flight console, I missed my connecting flight in Honolulu and was delayed by 17 hours.

I responsibly contacted the Woodspring Suites Hotel ahead of time (since Guam is 15 hours ahead of Pensacola’s time zone), to let them know that I was still coming. I told them that they could bill me upfront on my credit card for my entire 30-day confirmed reservation for $55 per night. But those wicked greedy evildoers cancelled my entire stay, to they could charge people a few hundred dollars per night over the 4th of July weekend instead. God will hold them accountable for defrauding me, and forcing me to sleep in a parking lot!

Sadly, when I kindly informed Pastor Redlin, he couldn’t have cared less and just cold-heartedly walked away. I saw the startled look on his face when I told him my difficult situation. That was my first impression of Jeff Redlin—a shameful little uncaring coward who walks away from people in need. Despite Redlin’s golden opportunity to befriend a brother in dire need, I let the matter go. I was so happy to be at the great Pensacola Christian College (PCC), which I had heard about all my life.

Sadly, in the months to follow I would learn that my initial negative impressions of Pastor Jeff Redlin were not only all true, but woefully lacking in just how horrible this man really is. I had taken a few hours to compose my first email to Pastor Redlin in July of 2021, carefully articulating every word to be careful to show the utmost respect, propriety and to convey what I intended to communicate to him. In that correspondence, I kindly confided in Pastor Redlin that I have suffered from an old neck injury since 2004. I also mentioned that my former wife abandoned and divorced me in 2006. I shared my battle with depression and loneliness, and my adverse sufferings due to constant neck pain. I couldn’t have been more loving and kind.

To my horror, Redlin replied with a rude and harsh demeanor, patronizing me as a divorced person. He foolishly took the liberty to actually scold me (a 54 year old grandfather) for briefly mentioning that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church, since they had such a large church family. Redlin wrongly accused me of only coming to Campus Church to find a wife. I was in dismay. I couldn’t believe that the senior pastor of PCC was such a mean person, insensitive and trampling upon my feelings as a hurting human being. I mean, I had seen this type of verbal abuse in independent fundamental Baptist institutions before, but now I was experiencing it first hand at PCC.

My mistake was that I came to PCC holding their leaders in the highest regards, thinking that they would be spiritually mature. In sharp contrast, I sadly learned that PCC's leaders and pastors are overpaid spoiled brats, immature, selfish, carnally-minded and woefully lacking of any genuine love or compassion for individual people. Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was so right—PCC are academic types, not church builders, so they woefully lack compassion.

Something is very wrong today with the pervasive bad attitudes among independent Baptists (which PCC is considered to be a part of) in America. There is an unchristlike bad sprit of pride, arrogance and stiff-necked comradery, placing themselves as leaders in God's place, to sinfully play God with people's lives. The Bible teaches in **Philippians 2:4, "Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; *but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves*."** You are not right with God unless you esteem others as being BETTER than yourself!!!

That is verbatim what we just read in the inspired King James Bible. If PCC leaders obeyed this Bible verse, then they would humbly contact me with an offer to reconcile and make peace. God knows that I would humbly thank them for contacting me, and I would do my best to reconcile and lay down my keyboard to stop preaching against them. There is something wrong with a group of religious people, professed born-again Christians, who have no desire to seek peace with their enemies (especially a fellow saint).

Why doesn't PCC care? Why won't they meet me half way? I'll tell you why—it is because PCC has so much money and so many supporters, that they have nothing to gain by making peace with their enemies. That is a sad and tragic commentary on the woeful lack of walk with God that PCC's pastors and leaders don't have. They don't walk with God. I doubt if pastors' Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias ever get down on their knees to pray. I doubt if either of them ever pray for me. It is clear that all they care about is their undeserved paychecks!!!

Tragically, PCC has deteriorated into a mere student assembly line. Next! PCC takes in tens of millions of dollars, having more money than they know what to do with. In 2018 I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam. A PCC intern named Sean Quinlan was the temporary wannabe pastor at the time. I attended the church for about a year. Sadly, Sean Quinlan is not a competent pastor! I asked him if he believed that Jesus' blood was applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven. He didn't know!!! Quinlan actually admitted to me in a personal conversation, as I was explaining to him what is wrong with the Devil's modern Bible revisions, that he couldn't even show me one problem with the new Bibles. I had heard him warn his church congregation (about 50 people) in a sermon months earlier, that there are problems with the modern Bibles, so be careful to avoid them. Yet, he admitted to me personally that if his life depended on it, he couldn't show anyone what any of those problems are. That is sad!

To show what a hypocrite the PCC camp are, and Pastor Redlin, let me tell you a story. One Wednesday night after Bible study, I was sitting outside the front of Lighthouse Baptist Church. The front entrance of the church exited to the parking lot. There were some benches to sit on outside the church entrance. So I was sitting there, sharing something with a fellow

Christian brother than I had learned from Luke 16:19-31 about the rich man and Lazarus. Pastor Quinlan got angry, wrongly accusing me of trying to usurp authority in his church. The guy freaked out! The PCC cult are weird people. PCC has adopted a heresy that pastors have authority over people, but they don't. Even hellbound heretic Dr. John MacArthur gets it 100 % correct that [5]pastors have NO AUTHORITY. The inspired Holy Bible is the only authority in any church.

Anyway, long story short, Pastor Quinlan wrongly accused me of being "Obsessed over the Bible issue."

I took that as a badge of honor and a compliment! Yes Sir, you had better believe that I am "obsessed over the Bible issue"!!! I am obsessed over God's inspired Word. Do you know who else was obsessed over the Bible? David. **Psalms 119:139-140, "** *My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words*.

Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it. **"** King David was consumed (obsessed) about the Word of God. David was upset that his enemies had rejected the Bible. David, if he were alive today in 2023, would have hated and been consumed with anger against evildoers who change, corrupt, tamper, pervert and altar the inspired Word of God. Dear reader, if you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have a Holy Bible.

I did the right thing to take a stand at Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam. Since Pastor Quinlan rebuked me in front of his church members, I rebuked him back in front of them, telling him that he ought to be ashamed of himself, for scolding me for being zealous to expose corrupt Bible revisions. What set him off in anger was when I said to my Christian friend (to whom I was speaking and not Quinlan), quote: "Bob Jones University (BJU) sells corruptible seed." That one truthful statement pissed off Pastor Quinlan. The reason why may not be obvious to you dear friend, but it is obvious as the sun at noon on a clear day to me. That reason is simply because [6]PCC is in bed with BJU!

God knows that I have nothing personal against Sean Quinlan, but he has no business being a church pastor! No man should be a pastor, entrusted to feed God's flock, who doesn't even know one thing wrong with today's hundreds of corrupt Bible revisions. [7]I could spend hours showing you [8]what is wrong with [9]today's Bibles. I am tired of being made to be the BAD GUY for telling the truth, for exposing the Devil's Bible versions, for preaching against BAD PREACHERS!

When I attended Campus Church in July of 2021, Pastor Redlin wickedly made a false allegation against me and my ministry, accusing me of "finding weaknesses in preachers." Redlin is a liar!!! In fact, as a faithful Bible preacher I expose wickedness in preachers! God knows that I don't try to find weaknesses in preachers. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Titus 1:13-14, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The**

Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

The inspired Holy Bible commands preachers to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY that corrupt God's plan of salvation. Whether it be the slow-bellied lazy Cretians, or the pot-bellied Bob Jones University (BJU) cult, false prophets must be exposed. By God's grace, that is exactly what I faithfully did, beginning in 2014 when I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and saw how messed up they were doctrinally. I heard the Devil's Lordship Salvation being preached from Harvest's church pulpit.

I saw dozens of different corrupt Bible revisions being used in the church. Dr. John MacArthur, a child of the Devil, was being promoted at Harvest. Martin Luther (1883-1546) was being promoted as a born-again Christian, when in reality he taught Sacramental Salvation his entire life. The Devil's wrong meaning of repentance was being taught at Harvest, which insists that a lost sinner stop living a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. Sadly, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is just as messed up today in 2023, as they have been for the past 25 years. Their new pastor, Gary Walton, is another ungodly neo-evangelical, just like pastor Marty Herron before him. God's judgment is upon these infidels, who preach another gospel.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Some wicked people wrongly accuse me of causing trouble everywhere I go, saying that I cannot get along with anybody, but they are very wrong! THE TRUTH is that heretics get mad at me for exposing them. They got mad at me at Pensacola Christian College's Campus Church, because they are in bed with the ungodly Bob Jones University cult. Since I expose BJU (Harvest Baptist Church is full of BJU graduates), PCC had a grudge against me before my plane even landed in Pensacola in July of 2021. PCC are wickedly pulling on the same rope as the Devil, by supporting the BJU camp.

BJU is so corrupt that in December of 2022 they invited and honored [10]Calvinist evangelist, Paul Chapel. It is tragic that 99 % of professed Christians today couldn't care less about Lordship Salvation, perverse Bible versions, and wrong repentance being promoted in Bible colleges and churches. I CARE!!! When I preach, very few professed Christians ever agree with my truthful preaching. Pensacola Christian College is a cult! They kick people out (like they horribly did me) and then refuse to forgive or allow me to return. That is a cult!

It didn't matter to PCC's leaders and pastors that I sincerely apologized and offered to do whatever they require to reconcile, they still cold-heartedly refused to make the peace. That just proves how arrogant, proudful and carnally-minded they are at PCC. Some people are sick of listening to me preach on this topic, but I will NEVER shut up! As long as I live in Pensacola, and I am not permitted to attend Campus Church, I will continue to SPEAK UP every opportunity that I get, to expose the hateful, uncaring and money-hungry religious cult at PCC. People just want to be loved. PCC drew first blood, like Sylvester Stallone said in the 1982 blockbuster movie *Rambo*. I just wanted to eat a spiritual meal at Campus Church, but their King Sh!t Cop pastor Jeff Redlin bullied me instead. I won't go easy! Like Rambo, it's a matter of principle. Redlin told me to go elsewhere to be fed spiritually. Hell no, I won't go!

It is abuse. I am not going to remain silent about abuse in today's fundamentalist Bible colleges and churches. Everybody should be welcomed in a Bible-believing New Testament local church. I feel sorry for the thousands of PCC students, who are being influenced to emulate such a pathetic unloving weakling for a pastor, who selectively cares about people, and woefully lacks God's love and compassion for individual hurting people (like me). All I wanted was to come back to church. It blows my mind how hateful PCC leadership is, not even willing to forgive and allow me to attend their Campus Church. What a horrible authoritarian abusive religious cult!

Perhaps some of my blog readers are wondering why I won't let this matter go. The answer is simple—it is because I care about individual people. What Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is doing to me could just as easily happen to you, or some other poor unfortunate soul. The inspired Holy Bible teaches that ALL LIVES MATTER!!! Everybody is important in God's economy. Sadly, at PCC and their Campus Church only SOME PEOPLE MATTER!!! It burns me up that PCC would turn anyone away from attending their Campus Church. It is wickedness!!! I will not tolerate it as a preacher. I will expose every false way. Not loving everybody is a gross sin. Most people won't listen or care, but some people WILL care and listen, particularly other abuse victims of PCC's authoritarian bullying. People are sick and tired of abuse in fundamentalist Baptist institutions and churches. PCC is at the top of the list of these organizations.

And so the saga continues. I am the hero, the Dark Knight who must become the villain to save Gotham city from ripping itself apart because of ungodly bad pastors, false prophets, greedy religious colleges, uncaring clergy and infidels in the pulpit today.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=X65vspiZLLA
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/shame_on_pcc.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
10. https://youtu.be/SP1m5CuqEPE

4.8.11 Beware Of Pensacola Christian College And Their Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2023-08-24 15:59)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached

unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

BEWARE of Pensacola Christian College's (PCC) counterfeit plan of salvation. I was stunned on July 21, 2021 as I sat in Campus Church and heard Pastor Timothy Zacharias preach damnable heresy to thousands of people (victims). PCC errantly teaches that to be saved you must repent of your sins. PCC's misunderstands Bible repentance to mean that you must feel such an intense degree of remorse, guilt and conviction that it CHANGES YOUR BEHAVIOR. This is self reformation, not Bible repentance (a change of mind) toward God.

Your BEHAVIOR has absolutely NOTHING to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life. PCC has been infected by the Lordship Salvation CULT at Bob Jones University. Satan is a beautiful liar. The Devil is extremely deceptive, always trying to advance an inch, so he can take a foot (and then he becomes a ruler).

Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold makes this tremendous statement:

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[1]Jesus Versus John MacArthur"

That is a great quote!!!

The truth is that: "Repentance is a change mind," period. Since the Bible doesn't tell us what to change our mind about, we need some supplementary information.

We read in Acts 20:21 that repentance is a change of mind

" toward God. "

We read in 2nd Timothy 2:25 that repentance is to change our mind to acknowledge

" the truth. "

We read in Hebrews 6:1 that repentance is a change of mind from

"

dead works.

"

Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen rightly states in his excellent book titled, "[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU," on page 114...

> "Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you."

> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, "[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU" (Page 114)

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. of the *Longview Baptist Temple* church in Longview, Texas correctly preaches . . .

> “Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you’ve got to do to get to Heaven. If you’ve got to repent of all your sins, you’re still headed for Hell tonight.”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, ’[4]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church’

So we can safely conclude that repentance results in BELIEVING the Gospel to be saved.

Pensacola Christian College are LIARS and FALSE PROPHETS!!! It is a big deal. It really is. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! They have no right at PCC to associate behavior modification with repentance to be saved.

> “If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you’re not!” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, ’[5]Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG!’

Pastor Tom Cucuzza makes this great statement:

> “The Devil is doing his greatest work behind pulpits. [I] hate to say it, but that’s the truth; because people have the presupposition that when you come to church and somebody gets up to speak, that person is speaking truth. That’s the way we’ve been raised.” —Pastor Thomas M. Cucuzza, “[6]Important Truths Satan Does Not Want You to Know”

The following image is an actual screenshot from a Wednesday evening Bible study at PCC’s Campus Church. I added the red cancellation mark to warn people that this is damnable heresy!

[7]



Damnable Heresy Being Preached At Pensacola Christian College

1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Dpin_ZqIQO0
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uhQzhCBlShI
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEje0RKWWjYM-dVJ-BUi4ULQ0bD6NN9Herq4d21UJKNO5u6fLHJAol4EHWkeglQfyGSImF7BL5hcEzh-qjFX6bh4COAj5Ba24Z7Yr0Q

4.8.12 If You're Not Praying, You're Not Fasting (2023-08-31 16:34)

Matthew 6:16-18,

"

M't:6:16: Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face; That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. "

My favorite preacher is [1]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). I once read where Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) said that he doesn't believe fasting is for today. Dr. Hyles did believe and teach that fasting is still for today. I agree with Dr. Hyles. Fasting is not missing a meal or dieting. Fasting is letting go of the PHYSICAL in order to grasp more of the SPIRITUAL. If you are not praying while fasting, you are not fasting. Biblical fasting is always associated with prayer, asking God to do something.

In the Old Testament book of Esther, wicked Haman conspired to kill all the Jews. Haman didn't know that Queen Esther was a Jew. Haman hated God's people. Haman hated Mordecai, Esther's cousin. After Esther's parents were killed, Mordecai adopted her as his own daughter. When Esther learned of Haman's evil plot to murder all the Jews, Esther dared to go before the presence of the king (a risky move that could have cost her life), she asked the Jews to fast and pray for her. **Esther 4:16, " Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and *fast ye for me*, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish."** The fasting was for a specific purpose, asking God to intercede so that the king would help God's people, and not kill Esther.

In his helpful book titled: '[2]EXPLORING PRAYER WITH JACK HYLES,' Dr. Hyles Pastor Jack Hyles explains the biblical philosophy behind prayer and fasting...



Chapter 8 — The Philosophy Behind Prayer and Fasting

Matthew 17:19-21, "Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting."

Jesus had returned from the mount of transfiguration. He performed a miracle that the disciples tried to perform in His absence and could not. They asked Him, "Why could we not?" His answer was, "Because of your unbelief." Their question and His answer leads us to several conclusions.

1. Faith is the ONE condition on which all divine power rests. The Lord Jesus said, "According to your faith be it unto you." (Matthew 9:29a) Again He said, "All things are possible to him that believeth." (Mark 9:23b)

2. There are degrees of faith. The Lord Jesus said, "According to your faith be it unto you," which means little faith, little answered prayer—more faith, more answered prayer—much faith, much answered prayer.

3. If answered prayer comes because of faith, and if there are degrees of faith, then there are degrees of answered prayer. The same Saviour Who said, "According to your faith," said, "be it unto you." He said, "This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting," which means that there are degrees of answered prayer. Small faith gets small answers—more faith gets larger answers—much faith gets the largest answers.

4. This means if we are to get our prayers to grow, we must get our faith to grow. If faith is the one condition on which all divine power rests, and if there are degrees of faith, there are also degrees of answered prayer. Hence, we

must find some way to get our faith to grow.

5. When the Lord Jesus says, "This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting," He is teaching us that prayer and fasting generate faith (Mark 9:29). This means that faith needs both prayer and fasting. Prayer is the grasping of the invisible. Fasting is the letting go of the visible. One's degree of faith depends on the degree between the visible and the invisible. As we fast, that is, withdraw ourselves from physical appetites and the satisfying of the senses, we are letting go of the visible. As we pray, we are grasping the invisible.

6. There must be times that we let go of the visible completely and hold completely to the invisible if we are to reach the ultimate in prayer. Now to be sure, we are left here on earth in physical bodies. We must be fed, we must have our physical appetites satisfied, and there is certainly nothing wrong with that if it is not done to excess. There should, however, be seasons when we let go of the visible completely and grasp the invisible with all of our hearts. These are the seasons when we need miracles to take place.

This also means that our release of the visible should depend upon the greatness of our needs in answer to prayer. Just as fasting and praying is grasping completely the invisible and letting go completely of the visible, there are degrees of fasting and praying which would be determined by the size of our needs and the bigness of our prayers.

There are dangers. One danger is holding on to the invisible and not letting go of the visible. Another would be letting go of the visible but not holding on to the invisible. For example, there are times when I feel that I should fast one day a week. I may some need that is greater than usual and I might give one day a week to fasting and to as much praying as possible. Suppose the offerings were down at church and I had a burden about them. Suppose I had the need for several hundred dollars in my own life. Needs of this magnitude might drive me to letting go of the visible for one day a week and for as much time as possible during that day holding on to the invisible, which is prayer and fasting.

At other times, however, while the children were growing up, I might have been really concerned about them. I remember one time one of the children was just not doing well at all, and I was really heartbroken. I prayed and fasted for that child for three or four days. This was because the need was of a greater magnitude than that of a weekly financial need at church or the need or the need of a few hundred dollars in my personal life.

Then there were the days when I was praying for God to give us Hyles-Anderson College campus. This beautiful 78-acre campus with unbelievably built buildings was seemingly unavailable, but I knew that God wanted us to have it, so I would fast maybe for a week at a time and pray that God would give us the campus. Then one night a month I would pray all night long. You see, when the burden was bigger, the need was of a greater magnitude. For even greater needs, I have fasted as long as two weeks. Now it does little good to fast unless one prays. It does little good to let go of the visible if one does not grasp the invisible.

> If one thinks that all is lawful unless it is expressly forbidden in the Bible, then he will never know great power in prayer. We are not only to lay aside every sin, but as a runner in the race for God, we are to lat aside every weight. Hebrews 12:1, "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us." The soldier in warfare takes only what is needed for battle. There are many things that he cannot take that would not be sinful to take, but those things are too cumbersome, and the battle would be lost. A runner in a race not only lays aside his drinking and smoking, but he also lays aside his overcoat, his heavy boots and things that are not sinful to wear but would cause him not to win the race. Eating is not wrong if it is not done in excess. Physical love within the plan of God is not wrong. The enjoyment of nature is not wrong, but there are times when we have to lay aside that which is not wrong in order that we may let go for a season of the visible and grasp the invisible so that we may know the miracle-working power of God in answer to our prayers.
>
> Hence, since faith is the one condition on which all divine power rests, and since there are degrees of faith, there must also be degrees of answered prayer. Therefore, if we are to get our answers to grow, we must get our faith to grow. Our faith grows by prayer, which is the grasping of the invisible, and by fasting, which is the letting go of the visible. As we do these two things, our faith grows, and as our faith grows, our answered prayer grows. This is the philosophy behind prayer and fasting.
>
> SOURCE: [3]Chapter 8 - The Philosophy Behind Prayer And Fasting

I daresay that 1 % of truly born-again Christians today ever fast. Most of us eat fast…lol. I am guilty too. I believe that biblical fasting can be done in many different forms. You don't have to give up a meal. You might give up a ballgame that you had planned to watch, and record it instead, so you can spend that time walking with God in prayer. Anything that you give up, so you can substitute that time by spending it walking with God, can be considered a fast. That is my humble opinion.

We are taught by the dear Lord Himself in Matthew 6:7-8, that we don't need to spend long amounts of time in prayer to receive an answer from our heavenly Father. Matthew chapter 6 is an amazing chapter in the Word of God, and one of my favorite Scripture passages. …

> **Matthew 6:5-8 "And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly. But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. Be not ye therefore like unto them: *for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him*."**

It is a matter of respecting our Creator. God knows our every need and He cares about everyone (1st Peter 5:7). I receive countless emails from discouraged saints, who tell me that they feel abandoned by God. They tell me how they have prayed again and again to no avail, and it just

seems like there is no God. They are frustrated. I always write back to share the truth that I sometimes feel the exact same way they do.

It is quite normal to pray and feel like God is ignoring you. Jesus addressed this very issue in Luke 18:1-8, in the parable of the Widow And The Unjust Judge. The judge refused to avenge her at first, because he just didn't care. But the woman kept coming back and bothering him, day after day, pleading for justice. Finally, the wicked judge avenged her nd the party that had wronged her, just to get rid of her once and for all. ...

> **Luke 18:1-8, "And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint; Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man: And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary. And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man; Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me. And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith. And *shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?I tell you that he will avenge them speedily*. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?"**

I am only 56 years old. The human race is about 6,000 years old. God has been here forever. I am just a clump of clay, made from the dirt of the earth. What do I know? How am I to speak as if I have all the answers? I am in the same boat as you and everyone else. We all have the same inspired King James Bible. Different people interpret the Holy Bible differently (some way differently...lol). All I can do is share with others the things that I have seen and heard in my lifetime on earth, while we all continue our journey until life is over.

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/toc.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/08.htm

---

4.9 September

4.9.1 Life Is So Short, Make Sure You've Been Born Again (2023-09-01 05:00)

1st John 2:15-17,

"

Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever. "

I grew up in the 1970's and 1980's. I loved music as a teenager and I still do today. I watched television and Hollywood movies with my parents. As is true of every American, I was influenced by those celebrities of my generation. Now, 40 years later, many of those famous people that influenced my generation are old and dying. It is a sobering sight to behold.

Here’s just a few names that come to mind. Singer Olivia Newton John died of cancer at age 73 in 2022. The drummer for the rock band Boston, Sib Hashian, keeled over dead of a heart attack in 2017 while playing the drums on a cruise ship at age 67. Peter Jennings, a famous television journalist, died in 2005 of cancer at age 67. I am 56, so I don’t have much time left. My Dad died in 2010 at age 75. My Mom died in 2001 of poor health at age 65. She suffered a crippling stroke in 1989. She refused to give up her bad habit of smoking, which ultimately killed her. She loved "Kool" cigarettes, but there was nothing "cool" about them. The rhythm guitarist of AC/DC, Malcolm Young, died in 2017 of dementia at age 64. Our days are all numbered. **Psalms 90:12, “So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.”**

I thank God! I thank God! I thank God that I am a born-again child of God. So many people are lost in darkness, knowing not at what they stumble the Bible says. Billionaire Steve Jobs, inventor of Apple computer (the first one sold for $666.66), died in 2012 of pancreatic cancer at only age 56. George Harrison of The Beatles died in 2001 of lung cancer (he smoked like a chimney throughout his youth). George was only 58. So sad and tragic.

I read online that Olivia Newton John was a Christian, but that claim means little these days, since there are hundreds of religious cults that falsely claim to be Christian (e.g., Roman Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah’s Witness, Seventh-Day Adventist, Church of Church, Lutherans, et cetera). I truly hope that Olivia was a born-again believer. Without the new birth, Jesus warned in John 3:1-7 that no one can enter into God’s Kingdom. **John 3:7b, ’Ye must be born again.’** Sadly, it appears by all indications that [1]Malcolm Younce, co-founder of the Satanic band AC/DC is now at the end of the ’HIGH WAY TO HELL,’ where he will spend eternity suffering in torments and fire (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8).

Dear friend, [2]please make sure you have been born-again. Being a member of any church won’t get you into Heaven, not even close. Living a good and morally respectable life won’t get you into Heaven. You are a dirty sinner, and so am I. Jesus is the Christ who died on a cross to pay your debt of sin and mine. Jesus was buried but physically resurrected from the dead three days later. Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried but then raised up bodily from the dead, is immediately, irrevocably and forever saved. That is God’s simple plan of salvation, THE GOSPEL.

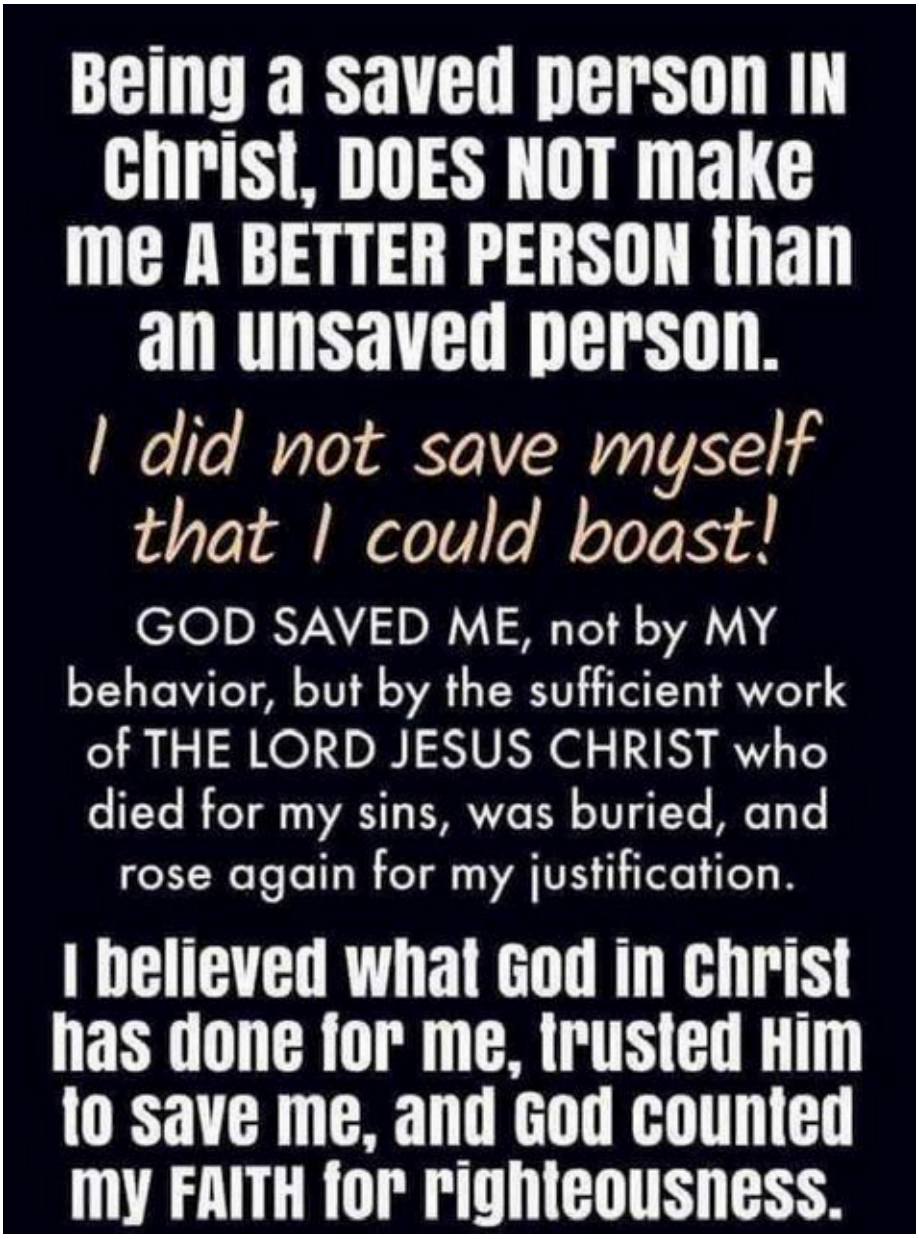
Being a saved person IN Christ, DOES NOT make me A BETTER PERSON than an unsaved person.
I did not save myself that I could boast!
GOD SAVED ME, not by MY behavior, but by the sufficient work of THE LORD JESUS CHRIST who died for my sins, was buried, and rose again for my justification.
I believed what God in Christ has done for me, trusted Him to save me, and God counted my FAITH for righteousness.

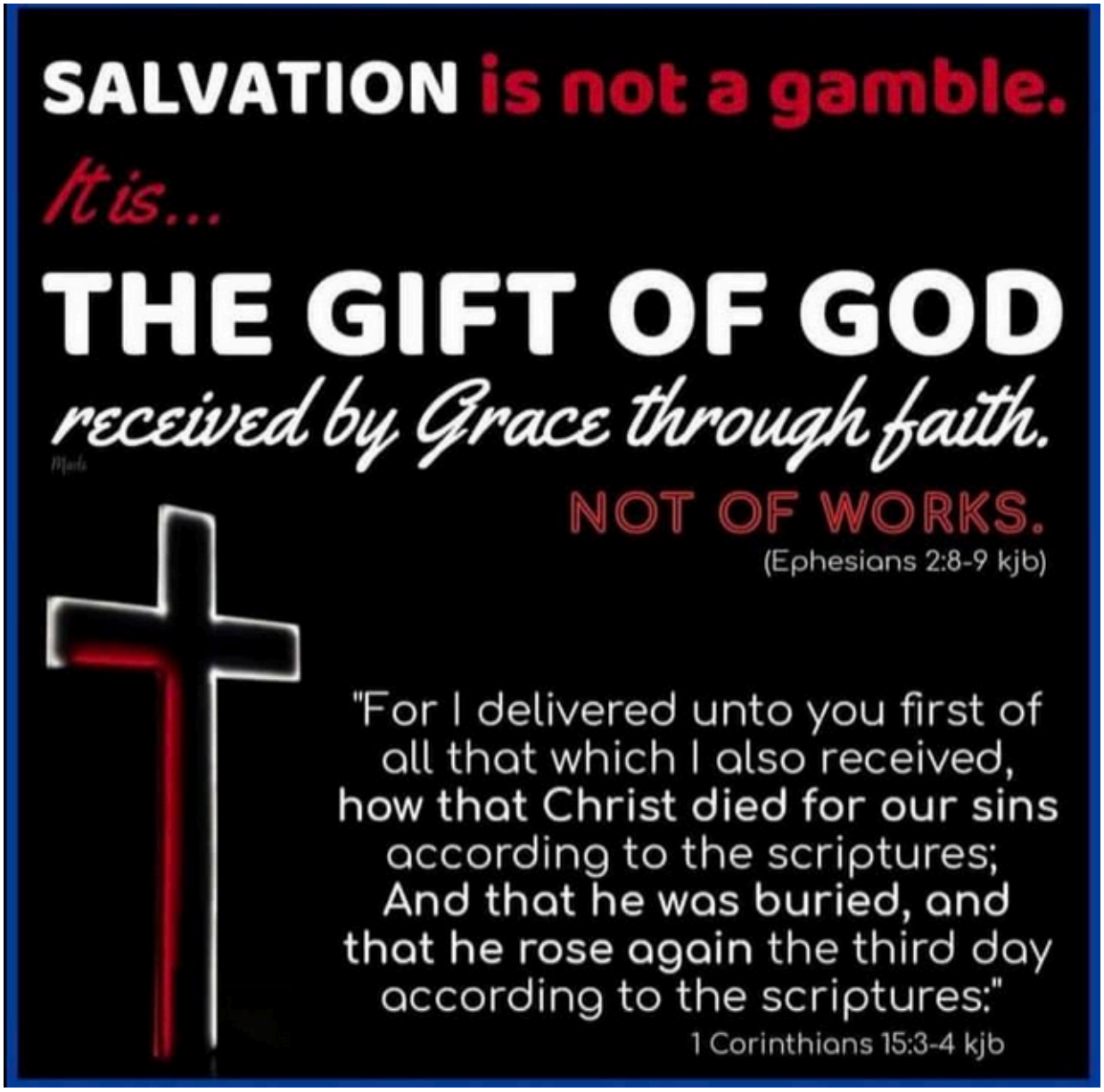

1. https://novusordowatch.org/2017/11/malcolm-young-gets-novus-ordo-funeral/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhURts9xzPg6IzcNLXWrNVglUaaI3w4WiSZ0O9N5FvUzGSN3QipeJAbecT1qFqtigR6Ir6tsM5eyxxsBtznavodiyJrZIK9vFTY9gy
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEibwCPQKT6iz0GGvomEj6zuyOmv1Unm_oSASII6Eq_Oxq-TfWjfbR4rHhLWOY7fHAqIlA_iWrYMH3lX9kAWdIA1wSAPf53gKK-0M5r

---

4.9.2 The Blessed Poor (2023-09-02 13:07)

Matthew 5:1-3, “And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him: And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying, Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.”

6010

I was reading Dr. John R. Rice's (1895-1980) helpful Bible commentary today for the Gospel of Matthew. I read about Matthew chapter 5, concerning being poor in spirit:

> **Matthew 5:3, "Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven."**
>
> Compare this with Luke 6:20. Notice that Luke says "poor" while Matthew says "
>
> poor in spirit.
>
> " The meaning is the same, with Matthew going into more detail. Luke says "kingdom of God," while Matthew says "kingdom of heaven." It is blessed to be poor, particularly if the poverty is felt in the spirit. Compare this with "Woe unto you that are rich!" (Luke 6:24). The Saviour did not mean it is good to be poor without any spiritual riches or spiritual virtues. Rather, He meant that in dealing with God it is a blessed thing to have the humility of the poor, the broken heart of the poor. If a man feels his need, his poverty, so that he can pray as a poor and needy creature begging for help, then blessed is that man, for he will be heard. The poor in spirit are those who see their helplessness and see how valueless are temporal things — wealth, houses, land, fame. A rich man can be "poor in spirit." A poor man can be proud and haughty and so have none of the virtues of the poor, and miss the blessing God means for the poor. See Revelation 3:17, 18 where God describes those who do not feel poor but really are wretchedly poor in His sight. These miss God's blessing. Compare with this James 2:1-6. James 2:5 speaks of the poor as "heirs of the kingdom" as does Matthew 5:3.
>
> God particularly loves the poor. He will not hear the prayers of those who do not help the poor (Prov. 21:13; Isa. 58:7, 10; Prov. 14:31; Ps. 41:1; Prov. 19:17). God forbids moneylenders to keep as security the garment of the poor (Exod. 22:25-27). Jesus preached the Gospel especially to the poor (Matt. 11:5). And in winning souls, we are especially enjoined to "bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind" (Luke 12:21). The poor have many blessings that the rich do not have: usually better health, happier marriages, more children, less worries, fewer suicides, and are easier to reach with the Gospel (Luke 18:23-25; Mark 12:37. Lazarus, the poor beggar, was saved, while the rich man was lost (Luke 16:22, 23). Jesus is "the poor man's Friend." Oh, Christian, do not strive to be rich; rather, "be content with such things as ye have" (Heb. 13:5; I Tim. 6:6-11). Seek first the kingdom of God (Matt. 6:33) and trust the Saviour who loves the poor.
>
> Jesus Himself, "though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich" (II Cor. 8:9). What infinite grace! He was born in a stable and laid in a borrowed manger when there was no room for Him in the inn. Though the foxes had holes and the birds of the air had nests, yet the Son of man had not where to lay His head (Matt. 8:20). And when He died, He left only a seamless garment and was buried in a borrowed grave (John 19:23, 24; Matt. 27:60). Every poor man ought to love Jesus Christ!
>
> SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, "Matthew: The King Of The Jews," pp. 77-79

Amen and amen! God has a special place in His heart for the poor of this world. **Proverbs 19:17, " He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he**

hath given will he pay him again." I receive many emails from frustrated saints who say they never receive any answers to prayer. I humbly cannot say for certain why this is so. I admit that I also feel like God doesn't answer my prayers. My heart of hearts tells me that we don't deserve God's blessings or answers to prayer in America, because of our culture's ungodly tolerance for wickedness.

Tragically, over 60,000,000 human lives were murdered by abortion from 1973 to 2022, during the Roe vs. Wade era. Sadly, abortions are still happening by the millions across the United States. Now the FDA has approved an abortion pill. How convenient to murder another human life!!! I tell you truly, it is nothing less than first-degree premeditated murder. Then there is the greed, shady business contracts, dishonest insurance companies, cutthroat lawyers, fraudulent Federal Reserve banking system, et cetera. All across America public nudity is now the norm. Booze and substance abuse are epidemic nationwide, with 70,000 opiate drug deaths each year in the United States. Smash and Grab shoplifting sprees and blatant rampant theft are epidemic in California. California's liberal progressive legislators are to blame, for lessening the punishment for theft.

These are not poor people partaking of the Smash and Grab riots in California, nor the one's involved in the Black Lives Matter riots of 2020; but rather, these are spoiled rotten young American brats, who have an ungodly entitlement attitude that society somehow owes them. So in their own warped thinking, they think they have a right to steal, harm and injure others with impunity. This is the criminal work of the insane "

Woke

"

movement. They should all be tried and hung publicly, like was done two centuries ago in London to thieves.

Ecclesiastes 8:11, " Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil."

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjfnEqNSk-e-UOgKE3FyYgkNWfugMbe7M6vN61n9XqZJw1Ur6lAL8rUe0-is0tQbuvuYW4kr4Fnira_31PeVypqSIKaV__KNYDgteC

4.9.3 The Worst Part About Going To Hell (2023-09-03 00:30)

2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9, "In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power."

The Bible says in our text passage of Scripture that when a person dies in their sins without having obeyed the Gospel, God takes vengeance upon them with flaming fire in Hell. This is not just fire, but "flaming" fire. The Greek word for flaming is "phlox," which means: "(to 'flash' or 'flame'); a blaze." It means a strong fire that burns intensely, producing intense heat and smoke. **Revelation 14:11, "And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night..."** Yet, in lieu of clear Biblical evidence that Hell is a literal place of intense fire, burning and torment, foolish people dismiss it as a fable.

Look again at our text Scripture. Interestingly, the word "PUNISHED" wasn't placed in front of God taking out His vengeance upon the wicked with flaming fire; but rather, the PUNISHMENT will be perpetual ruin "FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD." The worst part about Hell is not what you will GET, but what you DIDN'T GET! The worst part about Hell, will be the agony of knowing that you could have had a blessed eternal existence, in the presence of the best friend a human being could ever want, God Himself. People in Hell this moment are miserable, knowing that they rejected an omnipotent Savior Who wanted to give them everything to make them happy. **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"**

A precious promise in the Bible is that God Himself will live among the saints in Heaven. There will be no more hunger, no pain, no thirst, no suffering and no health afflictions. Despite our abundance of food in America, many Christian believers in third-world countries don't have enough food. In Haiti, people commonly mix dirt and salt with cooking oil to form mud pies to survive. We are so spoiled in America! Whereas adversity built our once great nation, prosperity has ruined America. Albeit, the Bible teaches that in Heaven, there will be no shortage of water or food for anyone. Jesus Himself will provide our every need as believers.

God will wipe away every tear. Notice in the following precious passage of Scripture that it doesn't merely say there won't be any more tears; but rather, God Himself shall WIPE AWAY our tears. God is going to console and befriend us, personally and compassionately wiping our tears away. **Revelation 7:15-17, "Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes."**

The worst part about Hell is that you won't be able to live with God in Heaven. You'll

have no one to wipe away your tears. You will be in eternal mental anguish, alone and destitute without any hope. What a terrifying thought. If you are foolish and wicked enough to brush aside the Bible's warning of an eternal Hell for all Christ-rejecters, then you will have no one to blame but yourself when you go there! **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself." Luke 24:25, "Then he [Jesus] said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken."** I believe, do you?

When all the foolish Christ-rejecters suffering in Hell, see all the wonderful blessings that they could have had, but willingly forfeited and will never enjoy, they will weep in bitter tears of sorrow, gnashing their teeth in regret. **Luke 13:28, "There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out."**

And carefully notice from this passage that people who go to Hell have the ability to cry, feel and gnash their teeth. I read one Bible teacher's commentary concerning the statement, **"Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched" (mentioned three times in Mark 9:44-48).** He suggested that one possible interpretation is that people who go to Hell are turned into worms. He cited a scientific article about sea worms being found in volcanic vents on the ocean floor. Now I disagree with his exegesis, because as we just read in Luke 13:28, sinners in Hell will gnash THEIR TEETH (and worms don't have teeth). Worms don't cry. Worms don't wail. I'm not critiquing the man's exegesis, not at all, I'm just giving you my exegesis.

How does all the blessings promised by God to the righteous, compare to the Christ-rejecter's fate in the Lake of Fire? How does Heaven's happiness compare to Hell's hardships? Woe unto the wicked! Unrepentant sinners who die in their unbelief will be punished with separation from God for all eternity. Oh, my friend, please don't go to Hell. Billions of fools will one day weep in bitter tears of horror, as they behold the intense flames of the Lake of Fire where they will spend eternity, and realize that they could have had eternal blessing, happiness and the most wonderful heavenly family imaginable—all for free through faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. Millions of fools will look around for their atheist hero when they die, George Carlin. They'll look and see him bowing his knees and confessing that Jesus Christ is Lord, and then he'll be cast into the Lake of Fire forever. ...

> **Philippians 2:9-11, "Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."**

The worst part about being in HELL is not being in HEAVEN. The most painful part about being in Hell with NOTHING, will be knowing that you could have had EVERYTHING. The most horrible part about being in the Lake of Fire with the DEVIL (who lived to ruin you), will be knowing that you could have spent eternity with JESUS (Who died to save you). Hell will be awful. Hell is a literal place of fire, torment, outer darkness and a bottomless pit; but the worst part about going to Hell is realizing day-and-night that YOU COULD HAVE ENJOYED ALL OF THE BLESSINGS OF GOD FOR FREE in Christ Jesus!!!

One hard thing that most people learn as they grow older, is that life has a way of taking away the things that you worked so hard to earn in your youth. As many people have painfully learned, you spend the last half of your life losing all the wealth that you spent the first half earning. Ah, but there is one way to obtain sweet revenge against the whole corrupt system in America, and that is to take the Lord's good advice in Matthew 6:19-20, "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal." I have decided to spend the rest of my earthly life investing all my time and effort into eternity, for the sake of the Lord Jesus Christ and the Gospel. Why amass treasures in this world, when you cannot take one penny with you into eternity? [1]INVEST FOR ETERNITY!!!

I don't claim to understand it all, but we read in the Bible that people in Hell can see into Heaven. **Luke 13:28, "There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out."** People in Hell will be able to see what they could have had, and it will cause them to weep, wail and grit their teeth together with inexplicable anguish and excruciating mental horror. The realization that they fool-heartedly rejected an incredibly loving, patient, generous, caring and compassionate God, Who wanted to be their best friend, will burn in their mind forever. Whereas they could have dwelt with God, and enjoyed the pure water from the river of life in Heaven (Revelation 22:1), they won't be allowed to have even a single drop of water to cool their intolerable thirst (Luke 16:19-31).

The worst part about going to Hell will be knowing that you could have had it all, but you rejected Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. People spend their earthly life laying up temporary treasures and security, while not giving any consideration to eternity, which lasts forever and ever. The world is filled with thousands of billionaires and millions of millionaires, 99 % of whom will spend eternity burning in Hell without Christ. You can have all the money, fame and pleasures that this sinful world has to offer, just give me Jesus Christ!!! I wrote this article because I want you to enjoy Heaven with me. If you're reading this, it's not too late. God will save you, no matter what evil things you have done. Jesus died for the vilest sinner, because God loves YOU!

Millions of churches worldwide today are full of deceit, false teachings and a damnable counterfeit plan of salvation; but the inspired King James Bible teaches that salvation comes only to the person who places their faith in Jesus Christ (apart from all works)...

> **Romans 3:21-26, But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; *Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ* unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; *Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus*: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: *that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*."**

I am saddened to hear so many Baptist pastors today corrupting the simplicity of the Gospel. Whereas the Holy Bible repeatedly proclaims salvation through mere childlike faith in the cruci-

fixtion, burial and bodily resurrection of Jesus Christ, you'll hear all manner of additional requirements from over 95 % of church pulpits today. Here are some popular unbiblical requirements that you will hear in churches today:

1. Make Jesus the 'Lord' of your life
2. Become a Christ follower.
3. Surrender 'all' to Christ
4. Repent 'of your sins'
5. Turn away from past sinful ways
6. Turn from your sins
7. Life a lifestyle of repentance
8. Forsake a lifestyle of sinning
9. Ask Jesus into your heart
10. Invite Christ into your life

Der reader, you may do all of those things and yet never have been born again at all. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again (Matthew 7:21-23).

God never sent anybody to Hell who didn't choose to go there, by willfully rejecting Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for one's sins. God has intentionally made getting saved easy, free and simple, so that even a small child can be saved. If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight, and see your need for the dear Savior, then just BELIEVE ON HIM and you will be saved. BELIEVE the facts that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31). BELIEVE that facts that Jesus died on a cross to pay for your sins, He was buried and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **John 6:47,**

" Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

[2]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/invest_for_eternity.htm

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh-8qYhiJm_ZKhY4UaP_mtqPlsulpncqzE0pkAdyTG5GSiC42WntFDvlIljCkYlr2V26E9oUvcuSGLB12SARsVLuDlTPrhZQ3-YCRK

4.9.4 Pensacola Christian College Denies We Have An Inspired Bible Today (2023-09-05 11:14)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."

There is no greater truth in the world than that we have an inspired Holy Bible. By "inspired" I mean that the words in the Bible we hold today, were not merely authored by sinful flawed men, but by almighty God. Sadly, 99 % of today's Bible colleges and pastors deny that we have any inspired Holy Bible today. It is tragic that schools like Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and Bob Jones University (BJU), blatantly deny that we have an inspired, perfect, infallible, incorruptible Holy Bible in 2023.

Here is the Statement of Faith of Pensacola Christian College (PCC) regarding the Holy Bible:

> We believe that the Bible is the verbally inspired and infallible, authoritative Word of God and that God gave the words of Scripture by inspiration **without error in the original autographs** (2 Tim. 3:16–17, 2 Pet. 1:21). God promises that He will preserve His Word; Jesus said, "My words shall not pass away" (Matt. 24:35). We believe that God has kept that promise by preserving His infallible Word in the traditional Hebrew and Greek manuscripts and that the Authorized Version (KJV) is an accurate English translation of the preserved Word of God. [emphasis added] [1]SOURCE

What idiotic contradictions! PCC foolishly denies that we have a Holy Bible today *without error*, but then hypocritically contradict themselves by saying that God has kept His promise to preserve His infallible Word. Well which is it? How can God have kept His promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His "PURE WORDS," if they are in error today as PCC claims? What saith the Scripture? ...

> Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."

What does Psalms 12:7 promise that God will keep and preserve? Obviously, the "PURE WORD" mentioned in verse 6, as silver tried in a furnace of earth 7-times. This method has been used for millenniums, and is still used today, to separate metals to obtain the purest form. Oil refiners use the same process. By heating crude oil drawn from deep within the earth, the lighter kerosene and gases float toward the top and the thicker grease used to lubricate automobile wheel bearings sinks to the bottom. Gold is purified the same way. By heating mined ore from the earth up to thousands of degrees Fahrenheit, the metals separate.

Dear reader, I ask you, how can God's Words be "PURE WORDS" if they have ERRORS in them? PCC ought not be in the business of educating Christian young people, because they are shaking their faith in the inspiration of the King James Bible. SHAME on PCC and their ignoramus leaders, pastors and professors, who deny that we have an inspired 97 % of so-called "Bible colleges" today deny that we have an inspired Holy Bible today without error.

Sadly, since 2008 neither does my home college, Hyles-Anderson College (HAC), believe that we have an inspired Holy Bible today. I am sick to my stomach just thinking about it. [2]Dr. Jack Hyles is angry up in Heaven, and if he could come back down here to earth to make some changes, He would [3]fire the pastors and staff at the First Baptist Church of Hammond (FBCH), Indiana. Many pastors and churches today are [4]betraying the Word of God. Somebody who is a close friend of the present pastor of FBCH said he has no choice, because the church staff demand that he not go back to what Pastor Jack Hyles believed and preached, that the King James Bible is the only inspired Bible today. I emailed back and kindly told him that he essentially is saying that the new pastor, Dr. John Wilkerson, is henpecked. Dr. Hyles would have rather died before he would allow anybody to interfere with his preaching.

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is a shameful disgrace! Their impotent leaders don't care about right doctrine. When I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola, Florida, in July of 2021, I attended PCC's Campus Church for a few months. I was mistreated by Pastor Jeff Redlin my first day at the church, when I attended their 4th of July picnic.

I had kindly told Pastor Redlin that I was sleeping homeless in Walmart's parking lot, because the hotel where I had made 30-day reservation screwed me.

I had confirmed a 30-day stay for $55 per night. When my plane on Guam was delayed because of an idiot light which wouldn't go off (federal law prohibits a plane from taking off if a fault light is on). Consequently, I missed my connecting flight in Honolulu top Denver and ended up sleeping in Hawaii overnight at a hotel United Airlines provided. I called the Woodspring Suites Hotel in Pensacola in advance, to tell them I was still coming and they could bill my credit card upfront for the entire 30-day reservation (including for the missed day), but they said they cancelled my entire stay. I was so angry at them, but they couldn't have cared less. God will punish them for the evil they did.

Anyway, when I told Pastor Redlin, he just looked startled and walked away as a coward. That was my first and lasting impression of Jeff Redlin. It didn't surprise me that in the months to come, Redlin would continue to abuse me. When I told him kindly that I am a Hyles-Anderson College graduate, he hated me without cause. I was kind, nice and loving toward Pastor Redlin; but he was cruel, cold and mean toward me.

When I told him that I was divorced, he patronized me, making me feel like garbage. When I told him how I felt (that he made me feel like garbage), his Smart Alec reply was to say: "That

is your reality.” No, the reality is that Jeff Redlin is an overpaid rich arrogant snob, who doesn’t walk with God and may not even be saved. He is abusive and mistreats people. As the senior pastor of Campus Church, Redlin gets paid a disgusting 6-digit salary. His public sermonettes are dry, lacking in substance and woefully void of any presence of the Holy Spirit. PCC is a cesspool of formalism, spiritual lifeless, snobbery and an abusive authoritarian cult leadership.

In July of 2021 Pastor Redlin emailed to tell me that he and the other pastors of Campus Church looked over my website ministry. I hadn’t told them about my ministry, but one of my neo-evangelical enemies (likely from the demonic Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, which is a cesspool of incompetent Bob Jones alumni) contacted Campus Church to slander me. Pastor Redlin had been ignoring me for 10-days, and I didn’t know why, so I kindly emailed to ask him the reason. Redlin cruelly said that he and his associate pastors saw that I “find weaknesses in preachers.” That hurt and his words cut to my heart. All these many years I have been FAITHFULLY contending for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:9-14; Ephesians 5:11), but now these neo-evangelical pastors at PCC are falsely accusing me of picking on weak preachers?

And let me make clear dear reader, PCC are neo-evangelicals. “

Neo

”

simply means

“

new.

” These are the church-destroyers who deny the inspiration of the King James Bible. These are the church-destroyers who errantly teach that faith is not enough to get to Heaven, but also, PCC says you must repent of your sins so that your behavior changes. Don’t take my word for it, see for yourself. The following actual screenshot (I added the cancellation circle to warn people) was captured from a YouTube video of the Wednesday evening church service held on July 21, 2021 at Campus Church. Associate Pastor Timothy Zacharias showed a heretical Ken Ham video promoting a Young Earth heresy, and then Dr. Zacharias spoke afterwards, preaching the Devil’s lie that to be saved you must turn away from your sins...



Damnable Heresy Being Taught At Pensacola Christian College

Dear friend, they are [6]a hateful bunch at PCC. They hated me without cause because as a Baptist preacher I have been faithful to [7]expose the corrupt Bob Jones University (BJU) cult. BJU are guilty of sinfully [8]bidding Godspeed to Dr. John MacArthur (one of their alumni), who is today considered the godfather of Calvinism in America. BJU are guilty are selling, using and promoting corruptible seed (i.e., the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions). Take a look how corrupt the English Standard Version (ESV) is, that BJU uses, sells and promotes. Ladies and gentlemen, the inspired Word of God is under attack today like never before. PCC, BJU and HAC all deny the inspiration of the Bible.

Sadly, you can add Crown College in Powell, Tennessee to that list as well. Pastor Clarence Sexton (senior pastor of Temple Baptist Church and chancellor of Crown College) sinfully bids Godspeed to BJU, recently speaking in their chapel services, selling out for the compromiser that he is. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! There is nothing "Christlike" about hobnobbing with the Devil's religious crowd: who deny the inspiration of the King James Bible, who preach another gospel of "Lordship Salvation," who teach a misunderstood meaning of repentance (aka, they say you must "turn from your sinful ways" to get to Heaven), and who idolize infidel Martin Luther as a born-again Christian (Luther taught the damnable heresy of Baptismal Regeneration until his death in 1546 AD). These are FALSE TEACHERS, wolves in sheep's clothing!!!

Like everyone does, PCC has drawn a line where they want to stand. When you're as good a Christian as you want to be, you're as good a Christian as you're going to get.

Everybody chooses where to draw the line. But just because PCC is comfortable

bidding Godspeed to the Bob Jones cult doesn't mean that God approves of it. BJU is a CULT! I certainly don't agree with many teachings of Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), but as a man who held three earned degrees from Bob Jones

University, Dr. Ruckman more than anyone has a right to expose his own college. I absolutely love what Dr. Ruckman wrote in the following series of articles titled: '[9]THE ALEXANDRIAN CULT SERIES,' exposing BJU.

Pastor David A. White has also exposed Bob Jones University as [10]the fountainhead of the corrupt Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort Greek. BJU didn't turn corrupt overnight, this departure from a free grace Gospel started several decades ago. First, the Devil stuck his foot in the door, introducing corruptible seed at BJU. They bought into it hook, line and sinker. Second, as they used the Devil's bibles, BJU's doctrine began to change toward Calvinism (which is known today as, *Lordship Salvation*).

I guarantee that wherever you find Devil's bibles, you'll find Calvinism, Misunderstood Repentance and Lordship Salvation. PCC thought they could eat at the Devil's table at BJU without being poisoned, but they were woefully wrong. PCC foolishly thought they could play with the Devil's fire at BJU, but they got burned bad. Consequently, [11]PCC now teaches the same counterfeit plan of salvation as BJU, teaching that your behavior must change or you're not saved. That is WORKS (Jonah 3:10). Pensacola Christian College is a dangerous religious CULT—where the Gospel is perverted, individual hurting people like me are ostracized (I've been banned in writing since August 2, 2022 from attending Campus Church), an abusive authoritarian leadership exists, and [12]infidels like Ken Ham are honored and promoted (PCC invited Ken Ham to speak at Campus Church).

The following words were written by my friend and mentor, Pastor Jack Hyles. I attended Hyles-Anderson College for 8-years from 1985 to 1993. I humbly graduated with a degree in Pastoral Theology. I thank God for that blessed opportunity to attend such a wonderful place of learning, love and soulwinning under the influence of Dr. Hyles:

Pastor Jack Hyles On The Importance Of Bible Infallibility

John 12:47-48, "And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day."

John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."



Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

Folks, I'm going to go to seed [to become worn] before I die on defending this Book—I'm going to go to seed on it! I'm a little tired—by the way, every preacher in America, before he met a theologian, believed exactly what I'm preaching tonight! Theologians messed us all up—they messed me up for a while, I'll be honest with you—messed us all up! When I went off to college, I thought I had the words of God in this Book right here. When I was in college for awhile I found out I didn't. Not only that, I found out nobody did! Not only that, I found out you couldn't have them! Not only that, I found out there was no such thing as any book in all the world that had the words of God in 'em!

But my Bible said that we're supposed to keep His "WORDS"; not His truths, not just His doctrine, but His "WORDS"! ...

Mark 8:38,"Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels."

Folks, here's what's happening in America. The old-time preachers that built this country believed that this Book right here had the words of God in it! Your grandpa and grandma, that built this country, shed their tears on this Book, thinking they had the very words of God in their hands. And fundamentalists ALL believed what I'm preaching tonight, until we got our own Bible colleges, and seminaries, and sent our professors off to train at the feet of Karl Barth, and Reinhold Neuber, Emil Brunner, and others, who said that the Bible does not have the "words" of God, it is the Word of God, and that all the Bible is not inspired word-for-word. So we did not want to be considered "unintellectual" by the intellectual community; we're not willing to be called "nuts" and "fools"—just chalk me up as a nut! Chalk me up as a fool! Yea! Chalk me up as an uneducated illiterate if you want to, but I guarantee Ya—I'd rather study my A-B-C's in Heaven, then Greek and Hebrew in Hell!

Whosoever shall be ashamed of “ME AND MY WORDS”; it didn’t say His “WORD,” it says His “WORDS”!

SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, “[13]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land”

I plead with you, whoever you may be, to RUN FROM PCC! They are not what they appear to be. PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to devil preachers like Ken Ham, who says that faith is not sufficient to get to Heaven; but in addition, [14]Ken Ham says you must turn from your wicked ways to be saved, which is 100 % WORKS. PCC blasphemes the Word of God by denying that we have an inspired Holy Bible today. All Scripture is given by inspiration of God according to II Timothy 3:16. The five words **"given by inspiration of God”** were chosen by the 54 translators of the King James Bible to render the one Greek word, *Theopneustos*. “Theo” means *God*, and “Neustos” means *air*. That is, all Scripture is God-breathed.

The Holy Bible is God’s Word. God spoke those Words! **Matthew 4:4, “But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*.”** If I am to obey the Bible’s commandment to live by EVERY WORD of God, then I must have an “

every Word Bible

”

!!! That is what *inspired* means. Some fool knucklehead theologian decided that inspiration only refers to the original words (which God breathed out to holy men of old through His holy Spirit). So those dishonest men claim that only the original autographs of the Scripture were inspired, but not today’s King James Bible. THEY ARE DECEIVED LIARS!!! If we do not have any inspired Bible today in 2023, then we do not have God’s Words. Do you really think that God would allow corrupted men (all men are corrupt, sinful and flawed) to contaminate his VERY PURE Words (Psalms 119:140)?

Shame on PCC, BJU, HAC, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Dallas Theological Seminary Moody Bible Institutive, Maranatha Baptist University, Crown College, Liberty University and other cesspools of apostasy, iniquity and neo-evangelical rot today.

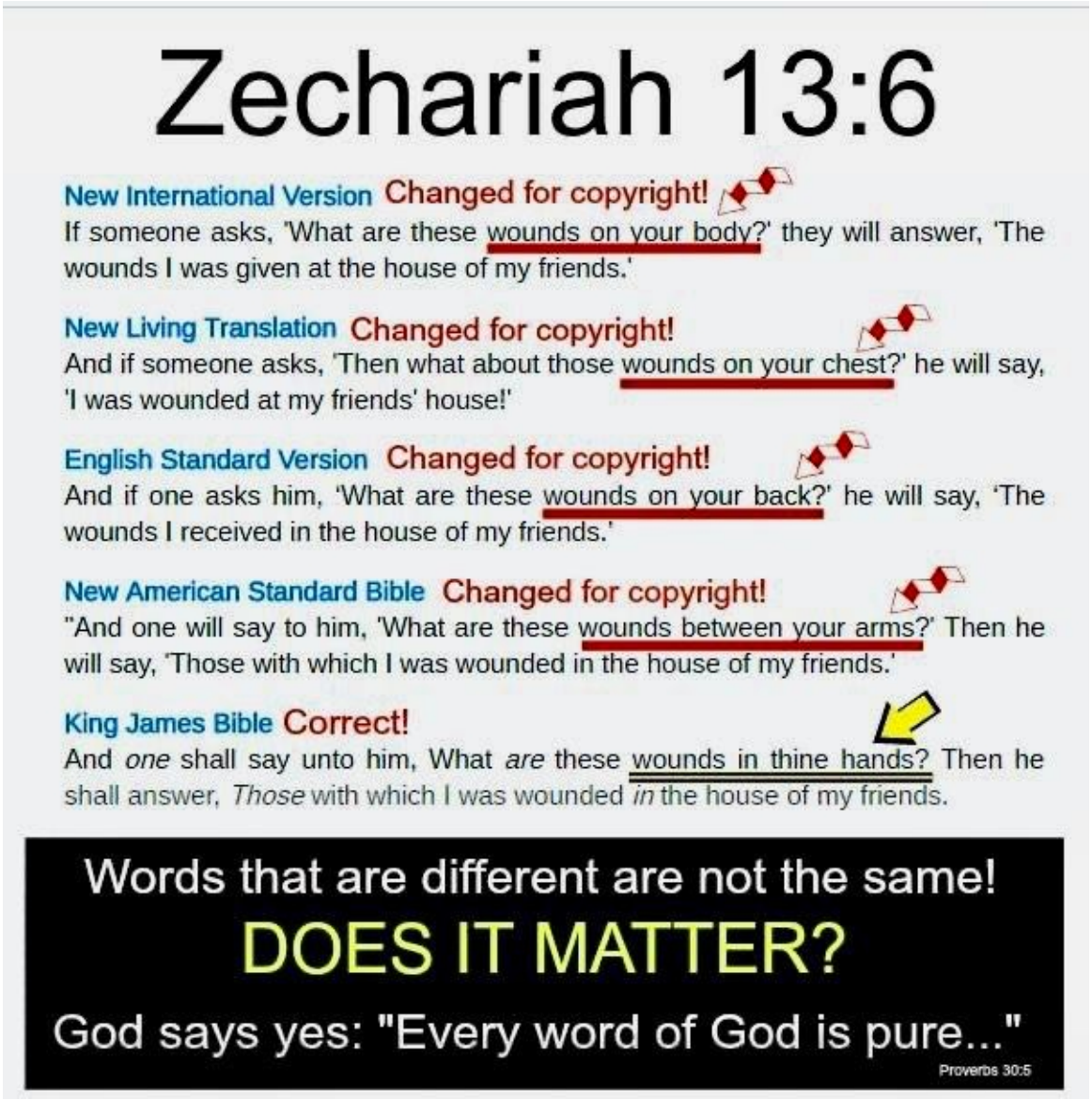

The Consequences Of Denying That We Have An Inspired Bible Today

1. https://www.pcci.edu/about/biblical-foundations.aspx
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/betraying_the_word_of_god.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjaEZJuTZ8LlAvX267p9Tr6NviZocn_Y4aXO_ZvWM5Knsu-aay0pQDlyT3h9QRBSBJdfwM2FVmeRVYJlHpqTRtIRw8NgO8Trr31vJ9
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_jeff_redlin-wrong_attitude.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/deadly_bju_cult.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/beware_of_jeff_redlin.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
10. http://www.biblefortoday.org/Articles/open_letter.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/08/beware-of-pensacola-christian-college.html
12. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3
14. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjo5d_e3ct93t7JAMy1KwXnWFsF_9j-4KA1bfDmZucjoCFzTLG1D4YWJLNHu6HC6VGkN8ygFh1gD2Y1SBM6B58yiLZkO7cuQQy2q63

4.9.5 Pastor Harry Ironside Was NOT A Calvinist (2023-09-07 12:41)

Romans 4:3-7, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, **Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."**

On Moody Bible Institute's website, they boldly lie and misrepresent Dr. Harry Ironside, calling him a moderate Calvinist:

> "Doctrinally during the 30 years after his resignation from the Salvation Army, Ironside underwent a gradual transition through the prayerful study of the Scriptures to a position of moderate Calvinism."
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://www.moodymedia.org/articles/harry-ironside

WRONG!!! The leaders at Moody who wrote and sanction the preceding statement are LIARS!!! Kindly said, I have all of Dr. Ironside's books and and I agree with 99 % of Dr. Ironside's theology. I love the guy! Where in the world did Moody Church (who today have chosen to become wicked Calvinists), get the wrong idea that their former pastor Dr. Ironside, was a Calvinist? Well, they are twisting the truth, as false prophets always do!

Dear reader, the Holy Bible is very simple to understand if you keep it simple! It shocks me that Moody Church today would even dare to connect Pastor Harry Ironside with Dr. John MacArthur. These men teach two VERY DIFFERENT plans of salvation from one another. Take a look for yourself at [2]what Dr. MacArthur teaches, and now look at [3]what Pastor Harry Ironside teaches! I am telling you with biblical authority that John MacArthur is wrong and of the Devil!!! Dr. Ironside gets the Gospel 100 % correct!!! Shame on Moody Church and Moody Bible Institute today and beware of them! I wouldn't give you a dime for what Moody Bible Institute has become spiritually. CALVINISM IS OF THE DEVIL!!!

Calvinism is often described by using the helpful acronym, T U L I P:

> **T - Total Depravity** (This heresy claims humans are so depraved as to not be able to even make a choice, total inability to believe. This ends up in teaching that man must be born again BEFORE he believes. [4]I agree with Pastor Harry Ironside that men are totally depraved, and that the Holy Spirit must draw men to Christ, but the Bible is very clear that the Holy Spirit draws "ALL MEN" (John 12:32), not just some whom God chooses. The grace of God that brings salvation appears to "ALL MEN" (Titus 2:11). So, clearly Harry Ironside did not ascribe to the typical Calvinist's

misunderstanding of the total depravity of the sinner. Dr. Ironside was no Calvinist!

U - Unconditional Election (Calvinists errantly teach that God has chosen who will be saved and who will go to Hell, because these latter have not been gifted to believe. This is supposedly to the glory of God. Faith gifted to the elect by the Holy Spirit is said to bring true conversions, while personal faith is considered a "work" that produces false conversions. Calvinism says we believe because we were chosen; the truth is that God chose us because we believe.)

L - Limited Atonement (Many Calvinists errantly teach that Jesus Christ died only for those He chose to be saved, and that the Gospel is not for all. Pastor Charles Spurgeon succumbed to this horrible false doctrine, as does Dr. John MacArthur and Moody Bible Institute. In sharp contrast to the heresy of Limited Atonement, the Holy Bible says in 1st John 2:2 that Christ "is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.")

I - Irresistible Grace (Calvinists errantly believe God only calls some to be saved, and they cannot resist. They will be saved automatically, regardless of whether they want to be or not, while those whom He deems 'reprobates' have no chance of salvation. Is grace truly grace if it cannot be rejected? Throughout the New Testament we find the word "WHOSOEVER," which is an open free invitation from God for all sinners to come to Christ by faith alone in the Gospel for eternal life.)

P - Perseverance of the Saints (This heresy says those whom God chose will not be lost, and they will continue in faith, love, holiness and righteousness. However since these people do not know who the "elect" are, there is the torment of uncertainty, which results in a works/Lordship salvation in an attempt to prove to themselves they are indeed elect. In sharp contrast, Biblical Christianity teaches the Preservation of the Saints, not the persevering (hanging on for dear life to convince yourself you are really saved). [5]Harry Ironside believed in the perseverance of the Holy Spirit, with which I fully agree. As Dr. Ironside rightly says, if someone who once claimed to be a born-again Christian, now denies Christ as Savior, it just means they were never saved at all. Dr. Ironside did not ascribe to the Calvinist heresy that a person who still lives in willful sin, never repented, so their faith in Jesus is counterfeit. As 1st Corinthians 3:15 proves, not all saints 'persevere' in holiness, because this horrible man received no heavenly rewards, "saved; yet so as by fire.")

I haven't found any teachings by Pastor Harry Ironside to convince me that he was even a one-point Calvinist. Quite the contrary, this dear man of God was very sound in his theology, unlike Moody Bible Institute today (who promote John MacArthur and openly promotes Satan's counterfeit Bible revisions).

By the way, all the modern Bible revisions pervert the meaning of repentance. Instead of correctly defining repentance as "a change of mind," all of the new Bibles render it as turning away from sin and a changed life. Case in point, look at [6]Mark 1:15 in the Satanic Easy-To-Read version (ERV). The false idea that a person must turn away from their sinful ways, as a requirement to be saved, perverts the Gospel of free grace. Effectively, it means keeping the law to be saved. As Christians we SHOULD live for Christ. That is what the Bible teaches in Romans 3:31. If we MUST live for Christ, that is the heresy of works. If we WILL live for Christ, that is the heresy of Calvinism.

Here are some great helpful quotes from Pastor Ironside...

> “Turn to your Bible and read for yourself in the only two chapters in which this word predestinate or predestinated is found. The first is Romans 8:29-30, the other chapter is Ephesians 1:5 and 11. You will note that there is no reference in these four verses to either heaven or hell but to Christ-likeness eventually. Nowhere are we told in scripture that God predestinated one man to be saved and another to be lost. Men are to be saved or lost eternally because of their attitude towards the Lord Jesus Christ. Predestination means that someday all the redeemed shall become just like the Lord Jesus” —Pastor Harry Ironside, a quote from his awesome book: “Full Assurance,” [7]chapter 9

> “D.L. Moody used to put it very simply the elect are the ’whosoever wills’ the non-elect ’whosoever wont’s’. This is exactly what scripture teaches, the invitation is to all, those who accept it are the elect. Remember, we are never told that Christ died for the elect.” —Pastor Harry Ironside, a quote from his awesome book: “Full Assurance,” [8]chapter 9

> “Whosoever means, whosoever. Only a biased theologian, with an axe to grind, could ever think that it meant only the elect.” —Pastor Harry Ironside, a quote from his awesome book: “Full Assurance,” [9]chapter 9

I love Pastor Ironside, who gets repentance 100 % correct:

> **1. "How may I be sure that I have repented enough?"**
>
> Very often the real difficulty arises from a misapprehension of the meaning of repentance.
>
> There is no salvation without repentance, but it is important to see exactly what is meant by this term.
>
> - It should not be confused with penitence, which is sorrow for sin;
> - It should not be confused with penance, which is an effort to make some satisfaction for sin;
> - It should not be confused with reformation, which is turning from sin.
>
> Repentance is a change of attitude toward sin, toward self, and toward GOD. The word (in the Greek Testament) literally means "a change of mind." This is not a mere intellectual change of viewpoint, however, but a complete reversal of attitude.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Harry Ironside, a quote from his awesome book: “Full Assurance,” [10]chapter 9

What a great and helpful quote! Penitence is sorrow for sin. Penance is trying to atone (cover) your sin by righting your wrong. Reformation is turning from sin. NONE of those are repentance! In the Bible we see that Judas was sorry for betraying Jesus. The Bible says he

even returned the 30 pieces of silver. Judas hung himself and went to Hell. You see, you cannot be saved by penance, penitence or reformation; the Bible says: YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN! (John 3:3-7).

Biblical repentance is simply "a change of mind" from WRONG THINKING to believing the Gospel to be saved. It's that simple! You don't get saved by repenting, you get saved by BELIEVING! Repentance is automatic. The man who believes has repented. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

It is clear to me that Pastor Ironside was NOT even a one-point Calvinist, in the traditional sense of the word. Moody Bible Institute are being very dishonest. I can see why they would try to change the truth, to defend themselves, since they have shifted in their beliefs over the past 75 years. Shame on Moody Bible Institute for accusing Pastor Ironside of "[11]gradually transitioning" his views from that of a free grace Gospel, to one of perverse Satanic Calvinism!!!

Sadly, Moody today promote one of the biggest heretics in history; namely, Dr. John MacArthur (the godfather of modern Calvinism, who boasts of being a 5-point Calvinist). By the simplistic Biblical explanations that he gives, Dr. Harry Ironside can no more be called a "Calvinist" than the apostle Paul could be called a Roman Catholic. Dr. Ironside was right in his theology, and Moody Church is all wrong today! The folks at Moody should be honest and just admit that they have decided to become Calvinists, [12]straying away from their free grace roots begun by Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899). Get right with God all you folks at Moody!

[13] **Dr. Harry Ironside And The Perseverance Of The Saints**

"Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[14]God's Reversal Of Psalm 51"

1st Corinthians 16:24, "My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen."

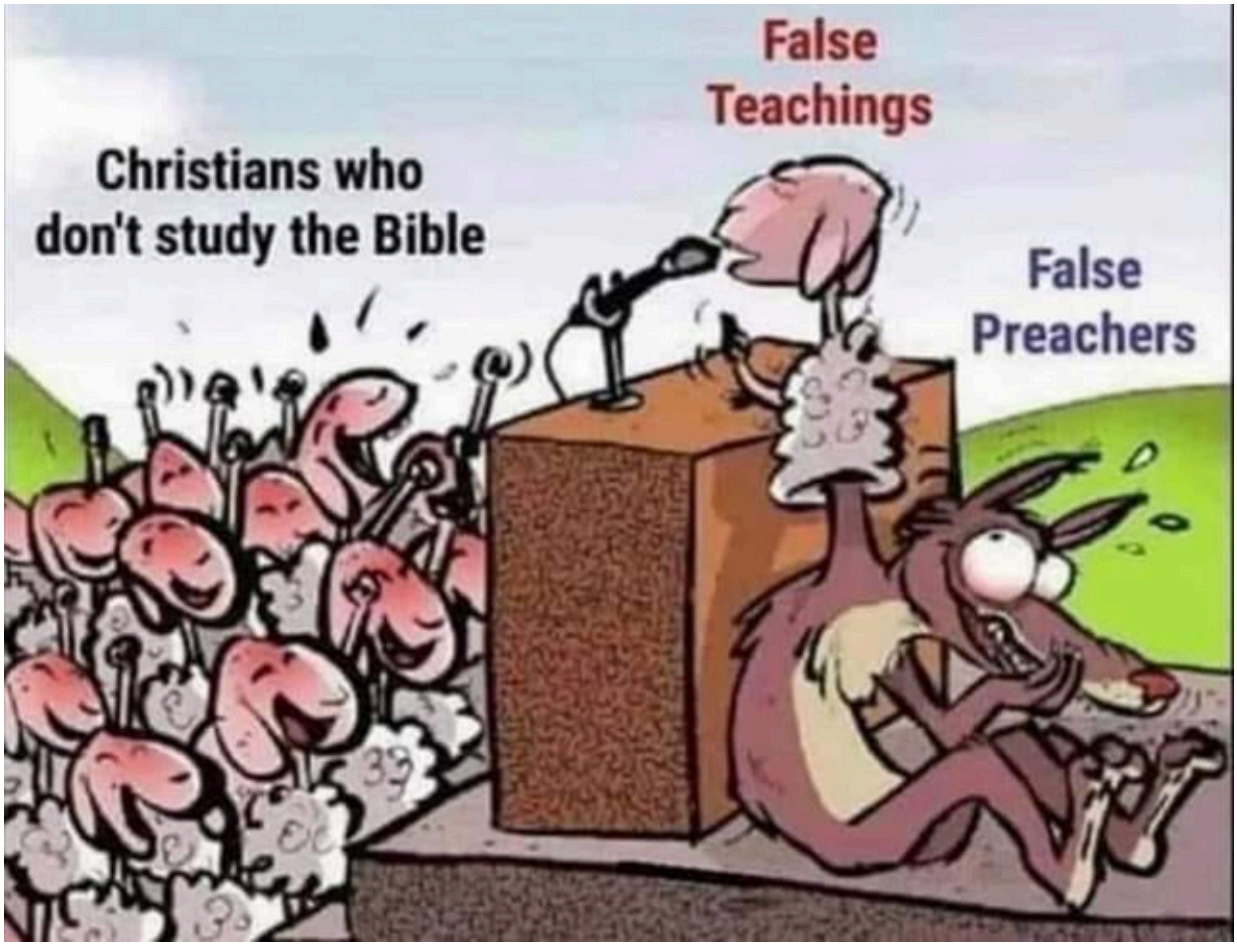

[16] **Eternal Security**

1. https://www.moodymedia.org/articles/harry-ironside
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. http://evangelicalarminians.org/was-h-a-ironside-a-calvinist-a-sampling-of-his-writings
5. http://articles.ochristian.com/article10309.shtml
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Full_Assurance/09.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Full_Assurance/09.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Full_Assurance/09.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Full_Assurance/09.htm
11. https://www.moodymedia.org/articles/harry-ironside
12. https://freegracefreespeech.blogspot.com/2011/11/darby-vs-moody-on-limited-atonement.html
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_and_perseverance.htm
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg22NHF202kcOk4AVqSBPyMKebiAh67gJquBWhdy_U7RAp3q-Cat1kLP8LH8yQy1hQiHJc-njFGviRPVJvllQqkI6KaeFp8aRjaDYn
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/dave_stewart/eternal_security/toc.htm

4.9.6 Pastor Steven Anderson Is Wrong About The Rapture (2023-09-10 09:53)

In his booklet titled, “The Second Coming Of Christ,” Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) teaches on page 11 concerning the Pretribulation Rapture. …

> Jesus Christ could come for His own at any moment. There are no signs that precede His coming. The Bible does not say to watch for signs but we are to watch for the Savior, the Son.
>
> For instance, *Philippians 3:20* states,
>
> *“ Our conversation [citizenship] is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Savior. ”* Not looking for signs but for the Savior.
>
> *Titus 2:13,*
>
> *“ Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Savior Jesus Christ.”* Not looking for signs; looking for the Savior.
>
> *Hebrews 9:28,*
>
> *“*
>
> *. . . And unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. ”* We are not told to look for signs but for the Son, the Savior.
>
> There are no signs that precede Christ’s coming for His own. His coming is imminent and has been since New Testament times. The Apostle Paul thought Jesus Christ would come in his lifetime and said in *I Thessalonians 4:17,*
>
> *“ Then WE which are alive and remain . . . ”* Paul thought he would be living when Jesus came.
>
> …The coming of Christ for His own is imminent. It could happen any second. No signs have to be fulfilled. He could have come day before yesterday. He could have come last year. He could have come in Paul’s time. HE MAY COME TODAY! We are to live in constant expectancy of His coming.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Curtis Hutson, ’THE SECOND COMING OF JESUS CHRIST,’ p. 11; copyright, 1981 - Sword of the Lord publishers; Murfreesboro, Tennessee

Amen! We’re not supposed to be watching for signs of Christ’s return; but rather, LOOKING FOR CHRIST HIMSELF!!! Respectfully, Pastor Steven Anderson is doctrinally wrong to teach that, “The Rapture simply cannot happen at any moment.” According to Pastor Anderson THERE WILL BE SIGNS before Christ’s return.

Obviously Brother Anderson and the Bible are in conflict. I believe that Dr. Curtis Hutson did an excellent job explaining the matter, and I agree with him, because he agrees with the Holy Bible. You must decide for yourself my fine non-feathered friend. You have just read the Scripture for yourself, which plainly teaches for us to LOOK FOR JESUS, not signs. Brother Anderson is telling us to look for signs, saying that Jesus’ return must be preceded by signs.
Respectfully said, Pastor Steven Anderson is WRONG…

> “□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□.” —[1]□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □. □□□□□□□□ (01:27:05 video)

The inspired King James Bible teaches Jesus could come back TODAY!!! Jesus could return this very moment. ...

> [redacted] 2:11-12, "[redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted], [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted]; [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted], [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted]

That is DATE SETTING!

Pastor Anderson errantly teaches i

n this [10]chart from chapter 2 (of Pastor Anderson's YouTube movie titled: ' [11]THE BOOK OF REVELATION ') that the Rapture will happen 75 DAYS after the Abomination of Desolation (see Comments 35 and 36 at the bottom right). Listen for yourself in

[12]Part 10 of his Revelation series , at 31:00 minutes into the video, where he states:

> "When does the Rapture take place? 1,335 days into Daniel's 70th week."
>
> —
>
> Pastor Steven Anderson, ' [13]Revelation - Part 10 ' (Time: 31:00 minutes into video)

If you study Pastor Anderson's chart, you will see that he believes the Tribulation only lasts for 75 DAYS, and then he says the Rapture comes. This contradicts the plain teaching of the Scripture in mark 13:32-37 that no one knows the time of Christ's return. Some Bible students will claim that the four Gospels have nothing to do with the Rapture. I humbly disagree. The Apostle Paul said that he was revealing "

a mystery

" in 1st Corinthians 15:51. But this doesn't mean Jesus wasn't referring to the Rapture when He said no one knows the time of His return. The Bible plainly tells us the number of days from the Abomination of Desolation until the end of the Tribulation. So, the people living in the Great Tribulation (i.e., the last 42 months, or 3 1/2 years) will know the time of Christ's return at the Second Coming. Only the time of a Pretribulation Rapture is a mystery.

The inspired King James Bible (if you rightly divide the Word of Truth) teaches a Pretribulation Rapture. That is, the timing of the event of the Rapture will happen BEFORE the 7-year Tribulation period (which is the 70th week of Daniel's prophecy). This is the only doctrinal position that maintains the secrecy of Christ's return at the Rapture. The Bible plainly teaches that Christ's return at the Rapture is a secret. This is one main reason why we know that the Rapture is not the same thing as Jesus' Second Coming.

You need to also understand that whereas most Bible preachers refer to the entire 70th week of Daniel's prophecy as "the Tribulation," Pastor Anderson only considers the 75 DAYS after the Abomination of Desolation (when the Antichrist claims to be God the Messiah from the temple in Jerusalem), until the Rapture 75 DAYS later (he says) as "the Tribulation." So you can get confused quickly trying to understand what Brother Anderson and I are teaching concerning prophecy. I admit that Bible prophecy is a challenging subject to grasp in the Holy Bible. For that very reason, Pastor Charles Sprugeon didn't teach about it, because he said it is too confusing to understand.

In Matthew 24-25, Mark 13 and Luke 21 (these 3 passages are commonly known as 'The Olivet Discourse'), Jesus spoke of unknown things which will happen during Daniel's 70th week in the future. So,

The Bible plainly dates the time of Christ's Second Coming at the end of the Tribulation period (which will be 1,290 days from the Abomination of Desolation according to Daniel 12:11-12). The 1,335 days in Daniel 12:12 includes The Judgment Of The Nations. This will not be a literal judgment of Chine, Russia, India, et cetera; but rather, the world will be judged, separating the tares (unsaved) from the wheat (saved).

[14]



Jesus Could Return Right Now!

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jTmZHDb_sP8&t=5224s
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/pastor_andersons_rapture_after_75_days_heresy.jpg
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/steve_anderson-revelation.htm
4. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
5. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
6. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
7. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
8. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
9. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/pastor_andersons_rapture_after_75_days_heresy.jpg
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/steve_anderson-revelation.htm
12. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
13. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhwln7khWW9aQRDS-7utkN-KMY_SH7fodCvw39mfpmjZrwBTJ5T2Sk3FldhhjnZTHXq4lEpxJ9OlsUD-aqhwgOxfLxMZBJD2ukrRP2

4.9.7 What About Mid-Acts Dispensational Teaching? (2023-09-10 09:54)

Wow, I had never heard of Mid-Acts Dispensations until a friend mentioned it to me. I found this

[1]helpful information at GotQuestions.org . Note of warning: Got Questions.org preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, so I do not support their website. Albeit, they do have many helpful articles, such as is the case on Mid-Acts Dispensationalism.

I have never liked dispensational teaching. One of my favorite preachers, Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951), taught that dispensationalism is a "overlay" over the Scriptures to help the student understand the Bible. Although Dr. Ironside insists that Dispensational teaching is not doctrine, I totally disagree. Anything that is “taught” is doctrine. Dispensational teaching completely affects a student’s mindset toward the Bible, emphasizing the future Kingdom of Israel, instead of preaching the Gospel of the Kingdom of God.

One of my favorite Christian authors is Philip Mauro (1859-1952) who wrote a helpful book in 1928 titled, ’[2]THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM.’ See also [3]this website.

Also, [4]I made this webpage to simplify Philip Mauro’s message in his book, that God has already made TWO great divisions of the Holy Bible, of OLD and NEW TESTAMENTS (or, respectively, LAW and CHRIST, or GRACE). Classic Dispensationalism makes SEVEN divisions to God’s Word, which I think misleads students to recognize modern manmade Israel as being the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. In reality, present-day Israel (since May of 1948) is manmade, and not the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. Hosea 3:4-5 teaches that God will not regather Israel until the Jews repent toward God, which they haven’t done yet. The Jews may have returned to Israel, but they have not repented to return to God yet. ...

One of my favorite preachers, J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) [5]refutes the heresy of Zionism.

As far as Peter, James, John and Paul preaching different gospels, we know from Acts 10:43 that ALL the prophets preached one Gospel of faith in Christ for the remission of sins. □□□□ □□:□□, "□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□, □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□." Hebrews 4:1-2 says that Moses preached "the gospel" to the Jews in the Wilderness for 40 years, but most had no faith, so they went to Hell.

The essence of the Gospel is simply the message of the ’Good News’ that although we are dirty guilty sinners, salvation can be found through faith in the Messiah, the Christ. Jesus explained these truths to the two disciples while walking along the road to Emmaus. □□□□ □□:□□-□□, "□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□, □ □□□□□, □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□: □□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□, □□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□? □□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□, □□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□." So, biblically, there has always only been ONE GOSPEL.

I loathe Dr. Peter Ruckman’s (1921-2016) false teaching that people were saved by works in the Old Testament, grace today, but by works again after the Rapture. That is so wrong! Ruckman teaches that people after the Rapture will need to keep the Ten Commandments to get saved. What a liar! I like Dr. Ruckman’s work in defense of the King James Bible. Ruckman had three earned degrees from Bob Jones University, but turned against his own college, for which I thank and applaud him. BJU today is a cesspool of wickedness, Lordship Salvation, Devil’s bibles and misunderstood repentance.

Ruckman exposes BJU for being an Alexandrian cult (i.e., promoting the Alexandrian, Egypt text of heretics’ Westcott and Hort, from which all perverted bibles today originate). Shame on BJU!

So, I reject dispensational teaching, as I think it misleads the student of the Bible. I find no justification in the Word of God to support the claims of Dispensationalists. As Philip Mauro rightly says, God Himself made TWO great divisions to His Word of [6]LAW and CHRIST.

Dr. Philip Mauro makes this tremendous statement, with which I fully agree:

> "Dispensationalism may be fascinating as a work of art, but as a revelation it rests upon a foundation of sand. The entire system of dispensational teaching is modernistic in the strictest sense: it is modernism, moreover of a very pernicious sort, such that it must have a Bible of its own (i.e., the Scofield Reference Bible) for the propaganda of its peculiar doctrines since they are not in the Word of God."

The emphasis of the Bible is upon preaching the Gospel of the Kingdom of God, and not upon the future Kingdom of Israel (as Dispensationalism makes it).

And the idea that Peter, James and John preached a different gospel than Paul and Jesus is absurd. In Genesis 15:6, Abram (later renamed to Abraham) simply BELIEVED the Lord and it was counted to him for righteousness, without works. The Apostle Paul reiterates all this in Romans 4:1-7. Paul and Abraham were saved alike, by faith in Christ without works.

Some people foolishly say that Moses preached a different gospel which required works. But we read in [illegible] 2:4, "[illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

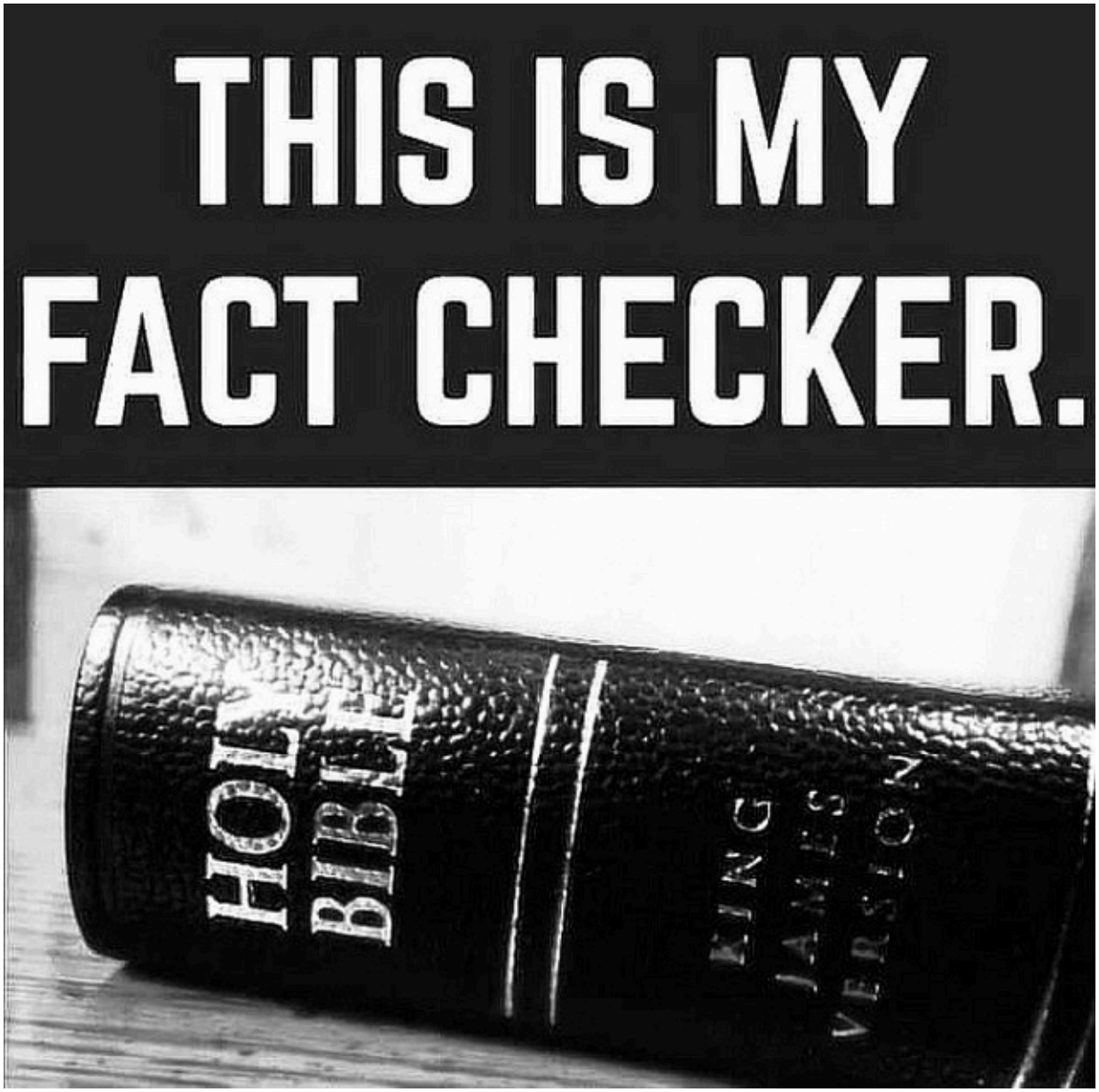

1. https://www.gotquestions.org/mid-Acts-dispensationalism.html
2. http://www.ntslibrary.com/PDF%20Books%20II/The%20Gospel%20of%20the%20Kingdom%20-%20Mauro.pdf
3. http://www.theologue.org/Mauro2/toc.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/philip_mauro/law_and_the_gospel.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/pastor_vernon_mcgee_refutes.htm
6. https://www.lovethetruth.com/books/philip_mauro/the_two_covenants.pdf
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjULjL6VsXK7Rj3hNrGJWv7fOEjMcv96CJs82EJsPIRwkIgCWX7rP1PoB5Bi1_xzCyHWo33z1taU-mflaHKP5UAd-e2-1I0PBcBmdZ

4.9.8 Archaic Words And Their Meaning In The Inspired KING JAMES BIBLE (2023-09-10 18:12)

WORD
Abase
Abated
Abhor
Abjects
Abode
Acceptation
Acquit
Adamant
Adjure
Admonish
Ado
Advertise
Advisement
Affinity
Affording
Affright
Afoot
Afore
Afresh
Agone
Ague
Alamoth

Albeit
All to
Alleluia
Allow
Alms
Aloof
Ambassage
Ambushment
Amen
Amerce
Amiable
Amiss
Anathema
Angle
Anise
Anon
Apace
Apothecary
Apparel
Appertain
Archangel
Ariel
Aright

Ark	
Armholes	
Array	
Art	
Artificer	
Artillery	
Asp	
Assayed	
Assent	
Asswage	
Astonied	
Atonement	
Attent	
Augment	
Austere	
Averse	
Avouched	
Away with	
Axletree	

DEFINITION

Make or bring low; to humble.
Reduced in intensity or amount.
Despise; spurn; regard with horror.
People thrown out; outcasts.
To have stayed; remained; a dwelling.
Acceptance; approval.
Judged not guilty.
Rock or very hard mineral.
To command, under oath or threat.
To instruct; advise; warn.
Fuss; bother; tumult.
To advise; warn; inform; reveal.
Counsel; consideration
Become a son-in-law; an in-law.
Providing; yielding (as of crops)
To frighten.
On foot.
Before.
Again; anew.
Ago.
A fever.
Treble instruments; woman singers; music played in treble (high notes).
"Although it be that," shortened.
To do entirely; do wholly.
"Praise ye the LORD!"
To approve; commend; accept.
Giving to the poor to help them.

At a distance, but within view.
Ambassador(s); a message.
Attack by surprise; ambush.
True; "so be it;" faithful; certain.
To punish by imposing a fine.
Dear; lovely; beloved.
Wrong; incorrect.
To be damned by God.
Fishhook.
Plant of the parsley family.
Immediately; right away.
At a quick pace; quickly.
One who makes perfumes.
Clothing.
To belong to; to pertain to.
Head or chief angel.
"Lion of God," name for Jerusalem.
In the right way.
The ship Noah built; box; chest; the basket boat of baby Moses.
Holes for your arms; sleeves.
To put on; to clothe.
You (one person) are.
Artisan; craftsman.
War equipment; weapons.
Snake; serpent.
Attempted; tested; analyzed.
Accord; agreement.
Lessen; relieve; satisfy; sweeten.
Be taken by surprise.
A person or animal taking another’s place, to cover sins.
Attentive; observant.
Increase; make bigger.
Severe; strict; harsh; solemn.
Disliking; turned from.
Affirmed; admitted; vouched for.
OT: To tolerate; bear; endure.
NT: "Take away!"
Spindle/shaft on which a wheel rotates. **REFERENCE**
Job 40:11
Gen 8:3
Ex 5:21
Psa 35:15
Gen 29:14
1 Tim 1:15; 4:9
Job 10:14
Ezek 3:9
Josh 6:26
Eccl 4:13
Mark 5:39
Num 24:14

1 Chr 12:19
1 Ki 3:1
Psa 144:13
Deut 7:21
Mark 6:33
2 Ki 20:4
Heb 6:6
1 Sam 30:13
Lev 26:16
1 Chr 15:20

Ezek 13:7
Judg 9:53
Rev 19:1
Luke 11:48
Matt 6:1 ff.
Psa 38:11
Luke 14:32
2 Chr 13:13
Num 5:22
Deut 22:19
Psa 84:1
2 Chr 6:37
1 Cor 16:22
Isa 19:8
Matt 23:23
Matt 13:20
2 Sam 18:25
Ex 30:25
Judg 17:10
Lev 6:5
1 Thes 4:16
Isa 29:1-2, 7
Psa 50:23
Gen 6:14; Ex 2:3
Jer 38:12
Gen 41:42
Gen 3:9
Gen 4:22
1 Sam 20:40
Deut 32:33
Deut 4:34
2 Chr 18:12
Gen 8:1
Ezra 9:3-4
Ex 29:33
2 Chr 6:40
Num 32:14
Luke 19:21-22
Mic 2:8

Deut 26:17-18
Isa 1:13;
Luke 23:18
1 Ki 7:32-33.
Backbiting
Balm
Banquetings
Baptize
Barbarous
Barked
Base (to be)
Battlement

Became him
Beeves
Begat, beget
Beggarly
Behemoth
Belied
Beseech
Besom
Besought
Bestead
Bestow

Bethink
Betimes
Betwixt
Bewray
Billow
Bishoprick
Blains
Blaze
Blessed
Bolled
Bolster
Bondman
Bosses
Botch
Bowels
Brawler
Bray a fool
Bray
Breach

Breeches
Brigandine
Brimstone
Broided
Broidered

Brood
Bruit
Brutish
Buckler
Buffet
Bulrush
Bulwark
Bunches of camels
By and by
Evil speaking; slandering.
A medicine; rosin from a bush.
Drinking, gluttony; rich partying.
Immerse; dip a thing.
Foreign.
Scraped the bark off.
Low; lowly; humble.
Low wall around a roof.
Wall for defense.
Was fitting for; was exactly suited for.
Cattle.
To be father of; be ancestor of.
Poor; like a beggar; in poverty.
A large, plant-eating dragon or dinosaur.
Lied against; spoken falsely.
To call upon; appeal; beg.
Broom.
Asked the favor of; searched for.
See "hardly bestead."
Give; grant; put; place.
Store; gather together in one place.
Come to one’s senses, consider.
Early; in good time; before it’s too late.
Between; passing from one to another.
Reveal; give away a secret; betray.
A great wave or swelling of water.
Guardianship; office of overseeing.
Blisters; sores; boils.
To make known; proclaim.
Favored by God; happy; prosperous.
Blossomed; in the seed or pod.
Pillow; head (or other) support.
A slave; an unpaid worker.
Bump-like shapes on a shield.
An ulcer, swelling, tumor.
Inward parts; affections.
One who gets into fights.
Beat, bruise, pound on a fool.
Groan, wail; make a foul noise.
Breaking forth; a break; opening, inlet.

Trousers.	
Armor for a soldier or robber.	
Sulfur.	
Braided; plaited; interweaved	
Embroidered; adorned with needlework.	
Animal offspring, especially of birds.	
Report; rumor; sound; noise.	
Stupid as a beast; slow to understand.	
Round shield held with a grip.	
To strike with a clenched fist.	
Tall plant near water, such as papyrus.	
A defensive structure.	
Camels’ humps.	
At once; immediately; soon.	Psa 15:3
	Gen 37:25
	1 Pet 4:3
	Matt 3:6
	Acts 28:2
	Joel 1:7
	2 Sam 6:22
	Deut 22:8
	Jer 5:10
	Heb 2:10; 7:26
	Lev 22:19
	Gen 4:18; 17:20
	Gal 4:9
	Job 40:15 ff.
	Jer 5:12
	Ex 3:18
	Isa 14:23
	Gen 42:21
	Isa 8:21
	Ex 32:29
	Luke 12:17-18
	1 Ki 8:47
	Gen 26:31
	Gen 17:11
	Prov 27:16
	Psa 42:7
	Acts 1:20
	Ex 9:9-10
	Mark 1:45
	Psa 1:1
	Ex 9:31
	1 Sam 19:13
	Gen 44:33
	Job 15:26
	Deut 28:27, 35
	Gen 15:4

1 Tim 3:3; Tit 3:2
Prov 27:22
Job 6:5; 30:7
Gen 38:29; Lev 24:20; Jdg 5:17
Ex 28:42
Jer 46:4; 51:3
Gen 19:24
1 Tim 2:9
Ex 28:4
Luke 13:34
Jer 10:22
Psa 49:10
Psa 18:30
Matt 26:67
Ex 2:3
Deut 20:20
Isa 30:6

Matt 13:21
Caldron
Canker

Carbuncle
Careful
Carnal
Carriage
Casement
Cast angle
Cast in the teeth
Caul
Cauls
Celestial
Centurion
Chambering
Chamberlain
Chamois
Champaign
Chapiter
Chapmen
Chargeable
Charger
Charity
Chaste
Check
Chide
Choler
Churl
Circumspect (be)
Clamour
Cleanness of teeth

Cleave
Cleave unto
Cleft
Clouts
Cloven
Cockatrice
Cockle
Cogitations
Collop
Comely
Communicate
Compass
Concision
Concord
Concupiscence
Confectionaries
Consecrate
Constrain
Consumption
Contemn
Contentious
Convenient
Conversation
Convince
Coping
Corn
Cornet
Cotes
Coulter
Countenance

Countervail
Covert
Cracknels
Crisping pins
Cruse
Cumbered
Cummin
Curious
Curious arts
A pot; kettle; cauldron.
Something that eats away, corrodes; cancer; gangrene; an ulcer-like sore.
A red precious stone.
Full of care; full of worry, anxiety.
Of the flesh, fleshly; sensual.
That which is carried; baggage.
A window.
To fish with a hook.
Revile or reproach, face to face.
Membrane; fatty tissue around a bodily organ.

Close-fitting caps/nets worn by women.
Relating to the sky or heavens.
Roman commander of a hundred men.
Sexual indulgence; lewdness.
Eunuch or chief servant; one in charge of the king’s quarters.
A small sheep-like antelope.
A plain; field; flat, open land.
Upper part of a column or pillar.
Tradesmen; merchants.
A burden; an undue weight.
A large platter or dish.
Godly love in action.
Pure; clean; not corrupt.
Rebuke; reproof; stop an action.
Quarrel; scold; complain; find fault.
Anger, wrath.
A rude, harsh person.
Be watchful every way; take heed.
Yelling; loud complaining.
Famine.
Split open; cut open; divide.
Cling to; hold to; stick to.
Split hoof; an opening, break or split.
Pieces of cloth used to patch.
Separated; split; divided up.
Venomous snake.
A weed resembling wheat.
Thinking something over.
A piece of flesh or fold of fat.
Attractive; proper; becoming.
(When not referring to speech) share; give; associate with.
Go around, encircle; encompass.
Those who believe circumcision makes one righteous or saves.
Agreement; unison.
Strong lust; passion.
Perfume/ointment makers; perfumers.
Treat as set apart or separate unto God.
Compel with irresistible force.
Disease that eats the body; destruction.
Despise with mockery; show contempt.
Loving to quarrel and angrily debate.
Fit; appropriate; proper.
Behavior; way of life; community.
Convict; prove wrong.
Top of a wall, sloped to drain off water.
Any kind of edible grain.
A wind instrument; horn; trumpet.
Animal enclosures; stables.
Sharp iron blade on the front of a plow, that cuts into the soil.
Face; appearance.

Show favor.
Be or make equal; compensate.
A shelter; a hiding place.
Dry, brittle cakes or biscuits.
Pins heated up to curl hair; curling irons.
A pot.
To be overwhelmed with cares.
A plant bearing aromatic seeds.
Skillfully made; detailed.
Divination; sorcery; astrology. 1 Sam 2:14
2 Tim 2:17

Ex 28:17
Jer 17:8
1 Cor 3:3
Judg 18:21
Prov 7:6
Isa 19:8
Matt 27:44
Ex 29:13
Isa 3:18
1 Cor 15:40
Matt 8:5
Rom 13:13
2 Ki 23:11
Deut 14:5
Deut 11:30
Ex 36:38
Chr 9:14
2 Sam 13:25
Num 7:13
1 Cor 8:1; 13-14
2 Cor 11:2
Job 20:3
Ex 17:2
Dan 8:7; 11:11
Isa 32:5, 7
Ex 23:13
Eph 4:31
Amos 4:6
Lev 1:17
Gen 2:24
Deut 14:6
Jer 38:11 f.
Deut 14:7
Isa 11:8
Job 31:40
Dan 7:28
Job 15:27
1 Sam 16:18

Gal 6:6
Gen 2:11
Phil 3:2
2 Cor 6:15
Rom 7:8
1 Sam 8:13
Ex 28:3
2 Ki 4:8
Lev 26:16; Is 10:22
Psa 10:13
Prov 21:19
Prov 30:8
Psa 37:14
Job 32:12
1 Ki 7:9
Gen 27:28
2 Sam 6:5
2 Chr 32:28
1 Sam 13:20
Gen 4:5;
Ex 23:3
Est 7:4
1 Sam 25:20
1 Ki 14:3
Isa 3:22
1 Sam 26:11
Luke 10:40
Isa 28:25
Ex 28:8
Acts 19:19
Dam
Daub
Daysman
Dayspring
Dearth
Defer
Derision
Descry
Despite
Diadem
Discomfited
Discover
Disdain
Dissembled
Dissimulation
Divers
Doctor
Doleful
Dragon

Draught house	
Draught of fish	
Dregs	
Dropsy	
Drove (n.)	
Duke	
Durst	
A mother.	
To cover or plaster.	
A judge; mediator; "umpire."	
Sunrise.	
A drought; famine; no harvest.	
Delay; postpone.	
Ridicule; laughing at enemies’ threats.	
Search out; map out; to describe.	
Contempt; angry hatred.	
Royal headband worn by Eastern kings.	
Defeated in battle; scattered.	
Uncover; reveal; have first sight of.	
To despise; to reject.	
Used deceit; pretended; feigned.	
Hypocrisy; create false appearances.	
Old spelling of "diverse;" unequal.	
Teacher; instructor; learned person.	
Mournful cry; sorrowful howl.	
Huge lizard; dinosaur.	
The Devil; Satan.	
Public toilet.	
Fish caught by sweeping a net.	
Grounds at the bottom of a cup.	
An illness where a part or all of the body swells with too much water.	
Flock; a company.	
Head of a family or tribe.	
He/she dared; was bold enough.	Ex 22:30
	Ex 2:3; Ezek 13:10
	Job 9:33
	Job 38:12
	Gen 41:54
	Gen 34:19
	Job 30:1
	Judg 1:23
	Ezek 25:6
	Job 29:14
	Ex 17:13
	Ex 20:26
	1 Sam 17:42
	Josh 7:11
	Rom 12:9
	Prov 20:10
	Luke 2:46

Isa 13:21 Deut 32:33; Rev 12:9	
2 Ki 10:27	
Luke 5:9	
Psa 75:8	
Luke 14:2	
Gen 32:16	
Gen 36:15 ff.	
Est 7:5	
Earing	
Earnest (n.)	
Effeminate	
Emerods	
Emulation	
Enjoin	
Enmity	
Ensample	
Ensign	
Ensue	
Environ	
Ephah	
Ephod	
Epistle	
Ere	
Eschew	
Espied	
Euroclydon	
Even, Eveningtide	
Every several	
Exactors	
Exhortation	
Extol	
Eyesalve	

Plowing; tilling the ground.
Down payment.
Acting like a woman; unmanly.
Hemorrhoids; tumors.
Trying to equal or be better than others
(in either a good or bad way).
Command; charge.
Hatred, being an enemy.
Example; pattern or model to imitate.
Flag or banner, as of an army.
Pursue; to follow after.
Surround; compass.
About 6/10 bushel;
a basket holding that amount.

Linen garment worn by the high priest.
Important or formal letter.
Before; until.
Avoid; shun; turn aside from.
Discovered; spied out; examined.
Furious, north-easterly wind.
Evening time.
Every single; each one separately.
Overseers; tribute or tax collectors.
Encouragement; counsel.
To lift up; to praise; to esteem.
Medicine for the eyes. Gen 45:6
2 Cor 1:22
1 Cor. 6:9
1 Sam 5:6
Rom 11:14;
Gal 5:20
Est 9:31
Gen 3:15; Lk 23:12
1 Cor 10:11
Num 2:2
1 Pet 3:11
Josh 7:9
Ex 16:36;
Zech 5:6-10
Ex 25:7; 28:6 ff.
1 Thes 5:27
Ex 1:19
1 Pet 3:11
Gen 42:27
Acts 27:14
Gen 19:1
2 Chr 11:12
Isa 60:17
1 Cor 14:3
Psa 30:1
Rev. 3:18
Fain
Fairs
Fan

Fast
Fatling
Fats
Feign
Felloe
Fens
Fetched a compass
Fillet
Firebrand

Firkin
Firmament
Fitches
Flagon
Flay
Flowers (her)
Flux
Fold
Forbear
Foresaw
Forswear
Forwardness, be forward
Foursquare
Fray
Fret
Fretting
Froward
Fuller
Furbish
Furlong
Earnestly want to or long to; gladly.
Something gotten at a fair; wares.
Winnowing fan; a fork-shaped tool to throw grain in the air, to let the wind separate the wheat from the chaff.
Abstaining from food.
Fat cattle.
Vats (always plural: "fats").
To pretend to be; To disguise.
The rim of a wheel, held by spokes.
Marshes; swamps.
Went on a circular course.

An ornamental band around the top of a pillar; a thin band or strip.
Burning wood; a torch.
About 9 gallons (40 liters) of liquid.
Expanse or vault over the earth; sky; the stretched-out heavens.
A kind of grain used for seasoning.
Bottle holding liquid; flask; an amount equal to what a flagon holds.
Strip the skin off an animal or person.
Menstrual flow; a woman’s period.
Bloody flow from the body; dysentery.
Times (multiply, e.g., "twofold" = x2).
Refrain; restrain; refrain from acting.
Saw or knew beforehand.
Swear falsely; Commit perjury.
Being eager; zealous; ready; being inclined to do something.

Squared; four cornered.
Frighten; make afraid.
Be grieved; be troubled; be displeased.

Eating away; wearing away.
Perverse; twisted.
Washer and/or bleacher of clothes.
Rub, scour or polish until bright.
Approximately 1/8 mile (660 feet). Job 27:22
Ezek 27:12 ff.
Isa 30:24

Matt 6:16-18
1 Sam 15:9
Joel 2:24; 3:13
1 Sam 21:13
1 Ki 7:33
Job 40:21
Josh 15:3

Ex 27:10
Judg 15:4
John 2:6
Gen 1:6-8
Isa 28:25, 27
2 Sam 6:19
Mic 3:3
Lev 15:24
Acts 28:8
Gen 4:15
Ex 23:5
Acts 2:25
Matt 5:33
2 Cor 8:8

Ex 27:1
Deut 28:26
1 Sa 1:6
Lev 13:51 ff.
Deut 32:20
Mark 9:3
Jer 46:4
Luke 24:13
Gaddest about
Gainsay
Gall
Garrison
Gin
Girdle, Girt

Goad
Gospel
Go to
Grave

Graven
Grisled
Grove

Guile
Go back and forth, to and fro.
Contradict; oppose.
Something bitter or poisonous.
Fortification; military post.
Noose; snare.
Belt, wrapped around.

A pointed stick to get animals moving.
The Word of God; "joyful message."
Come; let us begin (exhortation).
Tomb (noun); engraved (verb); serious, not showy (adj)

Carved or engraved idol or image.
Spotted; speckled.
Small group of trees; in pagan use, a place where Ashtaroth was worshiped (compare Judges 2:13 with 3:7).
Deceit; craftiness. Jer 2:36
Luke 21:15
Deut 32:32
1 Sam 10:5
Job 18:9
Mark 1:6;
2 Ki 1:8
Judg 3:31
Matt 4:23
Gen 11:3
Gen 35:20; Ex 28:9; 1 Tim 3:8
Ex 20:4
Gen 31:10
Gen 21:33;
Ex 34:13

Ex 21:14
Habergeon
Haft
Hale
Halt
Haply
Hard by
Hardly bestead
Harrow
Hart
Haughty

Haunt
Heady
Heath
Heed
Helm
Henceforth
Her hap was to
Herewith
Hewn
Hinder end
Hireling
Hither, hitherto
Hoar, hoary
Holden
Holpen
Hosen
Hough
Husbandman
Coat of mail for the neck (and down).
A handle.
Drag; force.
Lame; crippled in the feet.
Perhaps; maybe.
Beside; next to.
Badly treated; greatly troubled.
Plow; break up clods; cover seed.
A stag; male deer.
Proud; arrogant; lifted up.
Where one goes frequently.
Headstrong; reckless; hasty.
Small shrub found in open wastelands.
Pay attention; watch out.
Rudder and tiller to steer a ship.
From this time forth; from now on.
She happened to.
With this.
Cut.
The back side; behind; the rear.
A hired laborer; employee.
To this place; till this point in time.
White colored; white or gray with age.
Held.
Helped.
Garments covering legs; trousers.
Hamstring; cut the tendons of the ham.
Farmer; one who tills the ground. Ex 28:32
Judges 3:22
Luke 12:58
Matt 18:8
1 Sam 14:30

1 Ki 21:1	
Isa 8:21	
2 Sam 12:31	
Deut. 12:15	
2 Sam 22:28	
1 Sam 23:22	
2 Tim 3:4	
Jer. 17:6	
Gen. 31:24	
James 3:4	
Gen. 4:12	
Ruth 2:3	
Ezek. 16:29	
Ex. 20:25	
2 Sam 2:23	
Job 7:1	
Gen 15:16	
Ex 16:14; Lev 19:32	
2 Ki 23:22	
Psa 83:8	
Dan 3:21	
Josh 11:6, 9	
Gen 9:20	
Ignominy	Contempt; shame; dishonor.
Immutable	Unchangeable (an attribute of God).
Implacable	Cannot be calmed or appeased.
Implead	Sue someone at law.
Importunity	Urgent, continual, persistent asking.
Impotent	
Impudent	
Impute	
In no wise	
Incontinent	
Inditing	
Infidel	
Inordinate	
Instant (adj.)	
Issue	
Jangling	
Joined hard	
Jot	
Kin, kindred	
Kine	
Knop	

Weak; without strength or power.
Shameless; without modesty.
Charge to one’s account; reckon.
By no means; assuredly not.
Without self-control; unbridled.
Dictating what to write.
Unbeliever.
Unrestrained; immoderate.
Insistent; persistent; importunate.
What comes forth: children;
discharge of liquid.
Noisy argument; quarreling.
Bordered; was adjacent to.
The smallest Hebrew letter, yodh.
Family.
Cows; cattle.
Knob; bud (as of a flower). Prov 18:3
Heb 6:18
Rom 1:31
Acts 19:38
Luke 11:8
John 5:3
Prov 7:13
Lev 7:18
Lev 7:24
2 Tim 3:3
Psa 45:1
2 Cor 6:15
Ezek 23:11
Luke 23:23
Gen 48:6;
Lev 12:7
1 Tim 1:6
Acts 18:7
Matt 5:18
Lev 18:6
Gen 32:15
Ex 25:33
Lade
Lasciviousness
Latchet
Laver
Leasing
Lees

Let (was let)
Leviathan

Lintel
Listed, listeth

Lively
Loins
Lot (of a person)
Lot (to cast)
Lowring
Lucre
Lusty
To load; burden.
Being lustful, loose or lewd; promoting lustful desires in others.
Sandal lace.
Wash basin.
Falsehood; deceit; lying.
Sediment settled in liquid; the dregs;
(See "wine on the lees").
Hinder or obstruct.
Big dragon/dinosaur that lives near or in the water/sea.

Top of a door frame.
Choose; be inclined to do.
OT: Strong; energetic. NT: Living.
Thigh and groin area; often used for the reproductive organs.
Portion; what is received by casting lots.
Pebbles thrown to make decisions.
Threatening a storm; gloomy; clouded.
Gain in money or goods; profit.
Healthy and strong; able of body. Gen 45:17
Mark 7:22
Isa 5:27
Ex 30:18
Psa 4:2
Jer 48:11;
Isa 25:6
Rom 1:13
Job 41:1 ff.;Psa 74:14.
Ex 12:22-23
Matt 17:12
Ex 1:19; Acts 7:38
Gen 35:11
Deut 32:9
Lev 16:8
Matt 16:3
1 Sam 8:3
Judg 3:29
Mammon
Mantle
Maranatha
Marishes
Matrix
Mattock
Maul

Maw
Mean man
Meat
Meet
Mess
Mete
Meteyard
Milch
Mincing
Minish
Ministration
Mirth
Mite
Mitre
Mollified
Mortify
Mote
Muffler
Munition
Murrain
Earthly goods; property; riches.
Cloak; covering garment.
"Our Lord cometh."
Marshes; ponds.
A mother’s womb.
Hoe or other tool to break up dirt.
Mallet, heavy hammer or club.
Animal’s stomach.
Common; low in rank.
Grain or food in general (except where the verse refers to flesh).
Suitable; agreeable; fit; proper.
Portion of food.
Measure; deal out.
A rod to measure length; yardstick.
Milk-giving; milking.
Taking short, quick steps.
Diminish; lessen.
Service; ministry.
Gladness; rejoicing.
Coin of very small value; 1/4 Denarius.
Turban; ceremonial headdress.
Be softened; be appeased.
Put to death; remove the life of.
Speck or splinter; small particle.
Scarf or veil to cover the face.
Stronghold; fort.
Cattle disease; pestilence; plague. Matt 6:24
Judg 4:18
1 Cor 16:22
Ezek 47:11

Ex 13:12
1 Sam 13:20
Prov 25:18
Deut 18:3
Prov 22:29
Gen 1:29
Gen 2:18
Gen 43:34
Ex 16:18
Lev 19:35
Gen 32:15
Isa 3:16
Ex 5:19
Luke 1:23
Gen 31:27
Mark 12:42
Ex 28:4
Isa 1:6
Rom 8:13
Matt 7:3-5
Isa 3:19
Isa 29:7
Ex 9:3
Naught

Nave
Necromancer
Neesings
Nephew
Nether
Nigh
Nitre
No little kindness
Noisome
Not a whit
Nought
Obeisance
Odd number
Offend
Offscouring
Omnipotent
Oracle
Ouches
Outgoings
Outwent
Overcharged
Bad; nothing; vain.

Hub; where spokes are inserted.
One who inquires of the dead.

Sneezing.
Descendant; grandson; grandchild.
Lower.
Near, in place or in time.
Sodium nitrate, as in gunpowder.
Exceptional kindness.
Destructive; hurtful; noxious.
Not the least bit.
Nothing.
Bowing or kneeling in respect.
What is left over; over and above.
Make angry; make one stumble; violate.
What is scoured off; rejected.
All powerful (an attribute of God).
(When referring to a place) the inner sanctuary; "Holy of Holies."
Settings for gems; sockets.
Extreme limits; furthest borders.
Went before; went faster.
Weighed down; burdened. 2 Ki 2:19;
Prov 20:14
1 Ki 7:33
Deut 18:11
Job 41:18
Judg 12:14
Ex 19:17
Gen 47:29
Prov 25:20
Acts 28:2
Psa 91:3
2 Cor 11:5
Gen 29:15
Gen 37:7
Num 3:48
Gen 20:9
Lam 3:45
Rev 19:6
1 Ki 6:5
Ex 28:11
Josh 17:9
Mark 6:33
Luke 21:34
Pangs
Paps
Paramour
Parbar
Pate
Patrimony
Peculiar
Peeled
Penury

Peradventure
Perdition
Pernicious
Phylacteries
Pilled
Pitch
Plaiting
Platted
Polled his head
Pommels
Post (person)
Potsherd
Prating
Presbytery
Prevent
Pricks

Principalities
Privily
Privy (be)
Profane
Profound (be)
Prognosticators
Proper
Propitiation
Proselyte
Provender
Psalm
Psaltery
Publican
Pulse
Purloining
Purtenance
Putrifying
Extreme, sharp pains, as in childbirth.
Breasts.
Male or female lover.
Structure on the west side of Solomon’s temple.
Forehead; crown of the head.
Something inherited; an estate.
Particular; special; one’s own.
Smooth; bare; bald.
Poverty.
Perhaps.
Complete loss; eternal damnation.
Destructive, something that can injure.
Scripture box attached to left arm or forehead by a leather strap.
Pealed; stripped off skin or bark.
A thick, dark, sticky substance.
Braiding; gathering hair into knots.

Braided; intertwined.
Cut hair from his head.
Bowl-shaped top of a pillar.
Runner; courier.
Piece of broken pottery.
Babbling; chattering.
Assembly of elders.
Come before, go before; anticipate.
OT: Thorns.
NT: Cattle prods or goads.
Rulers or their territory.
In private; secretly.
Privately knowing; knowing a secret.
Treat as common; defile.
Go deep into something.
Foretellers of the future.
One’s own; peculiar; particular.
Sacrifice to pay for sins against God, to satisfy His righteous anger.
Convert.
Food for livestock or cattle.
Sacred song about or to God.
Stringed instrument, as a harp or guitar.
Tax collector.
Peas, beans; legumes.
Stealing; pilfering.
Inward parts; entrails.
Pertaining to gangrene; decaying. Isa 13:8
Ezek 23:21
Ezek 23:20
1 Chr 26:18
Psa 7:16
Deut 18:8
Ex 19:5
Isa 18:2
Prov 14:23
Gen 18:24
John 17:12
2 Pet 2:2
Matt 23:5
Gen 30:37-38
Gen 6:14
1 Pet 3:3
Matt 27:29
2 Sam 14:26
2 Chr 4:12-13
2 Chr 30:6
Job 2:8
Prov 10:8, 10
1 Tim 4:14
2 Sam 22:6

Num 33:55
Acts 9:5
Jer 13:18
Judg 9:31
1 Ki 2:44
Lev 18:21
Hos 5:2
Isa 47:13
1 Chr 29:3
Rom 3:25
Matt 23:15
Gen 24:25
1 Chr 16:7
1 Sam 10:5
Luke 5:27
2 Sam 17:28
Titus 2:10
Ex 12:9
Isa 1:6
Quaternion
Quick
Quit
Quit you like men

Raiment
Rampart
Rank (adj.)
Ravening
Ravin (noun)
Ravin (verb)
Ravished

Rebuke
Recompence
Redound
Reel
Reins

Remission
Rend
Renown
Reproach
Reprobate
Reproof
Requite
Rereward
Residue
Rie
Ringstraked
Road

Ruddy
Rude
Rue
Guard of four soldiers.
Alive; living.
Acquitted; found not guilty.
Behave/act as a man should.

Clothing; garments.
Fortification; defensive structure.
Full-grown; strong and robust.
Preying upon to devour.
Torn flesh; food gotten by violence.
Violently catch food or devour it.
Raped (negative use);
delighted (positive use).
Reprimand; strongly warn; restrain.
Punishment for evil, reward.
Produce a result; to return.
Stagger, walk to and fro like a drunkard.
Literally, kidneys.
Figuratively, seat of emotion.
Forgiveness; pardon.
Tear apart; forcefully rip apart.
Great reputation; being well-known.
Disgrace; shame.
Rejected; failing the test; lost in sin.
Rebuke; scolding.
Repay.
Towards the rear; rear guard.
Part that remains, the rest.
Old spelling of "rye"; a grain.
Striped, streaked.
Old spelling of "raid".
Reddish (hair or complexion).
Unskilled, unrefined or unlearned.
An evergreen plant used for medicine. Acts 12:4
Lev 13:10
Ex 21:19
1 Sam 4:9;
1 Cor 16:13
Gen 24:53
Lam 2:8
Gen 41:5, 7
Psa 22:13
Nah 2:12
Gen 49:27
Isa 13:16;
Pro 5:19
Gen 31:42

Dt 32:35; Pro 12:14
2 Cor 4:15
Ps 107:27; Is 24:20
Job 16:13;
Psa 7:9
Matt 26:28
Ex 39:23
Gen 6:4
Gen 30:23
Jer 6:30
Job 26:1
Gen 50:15
Isa 52:12
Ex 10:5
Isa 28:25
Gen 30:35 ff.
1 Sam 27:10
1 Sam 16:12
2 Cor 11:6
Luke 11:42
Sabbath
Sackbut
Sacrilege
Salutation
Sanctify
Satan
Satyr
Savour
Savourest
Scall
Score
Scourge
Seemly
Seethe
Selvedge
Sepulchre
Servitor
Set at nought
Shambles
Sheaf
Sheepcote
Sherd
Sheriff
Shew
Signet
Single
Sith
Slack
Sleight
Slow bellies

Sod, sodden
Soothsayer
Sop
Sottish
Spite
Spoil
Stanched
Standard
Staves
Stay him, My stay

Stayed
Stomacher
Straightway
Strait (adj.)
Strait (in a)
Straitened

Strake
Strowed,
strawed
Succour
Suffered not
Sup
Sup up
Superfluous
Suppliants
Surfeiting
Swaddling clothes
Rest; cessation from work.
Triangular, 4-stringed instrument, like a lyre.
Violate or steal sacred things.
Greeting.
Make holy; set apart for God’s use.
The Adversary of humans; the devil; the leader of the fallen angels.
He-goat.
Smell; taste; odor.
You (singular) like; delight in; favor.
Scaly skin eruption.
Multiply the number times 20 (e.g., "fourscore" =80).
Whip; flog.
Fitting; proper; becoming.
Boil; be very hot.
Fabric edge to prevent unraveling.
Place of burial; grave; tomb.
Attendant; one performing as a servant.
Despise; disregard.
Meat market; marketplace.
Bundle of grain.
Sheep dwelling; stable. (See "cote")

See "potsherd."
Knowledgeable, legal official.
Old spelling of "show."
Seal or stamp, indicating the owner.
Clear; pure; uncorrupted; healthy.
Old spelling of "since."
Slow or negligent.
Trickery; entrapment by deceit.
Idle gluttons.
Cooked; boiled.
One who fortells the future by ungodly means.
A morsel of bread to be dipped.
Foolish; dull with drink; sluggish.
Anger toward someone; grief.
Booty; plunder; prey.
Stopped flowing.
Flag; banner.
Rods; clubs.
Support; uphold.
What one relies on.
Detained; held.
Ornamental covering, over the chest and/or stomach, for females.
Right away; immediately.
Narrow; close together.
Be in distress; be in a narrow place.
Impeded or restricted; narrowed.
Distressed.
Old spelling of "struck."
Scattered; spread.

Help; aid.
Did not allow.
Dine; eat.
Gather together; accumulate, assemble.
More than necessary or wanted.
Worshippers.
Excess food or drink; overindulgence.
Cloths for wrapping infants tightly. Ex 16:23
Dan 3:5, 7, 10, 15
Rom 2:22
Mark 12:38
Gen 2:3
Matt 16:23
Isa 13:21; 34:14
Gen 8:21
Matt 16:23
Lev 13:30-37
Gen 16:16
Lev 19:20
Prov 19:10; 26:1

Ex 16:23
Ex 26:4
Gen 23:6
2 Ki 4:43
Prov 1:25
1 Cor. 10:25
Gen 37:7
1 Sam 24:3
Isa 30:14
Dan 3:2-3
Gen 12:1
Gen 38:18
Matt 6:22
Ezek 35:6
Deut 7:10
Eph 4:14
Titus 1:12
Gen 25:29
Josh 13:22
John 13:26 f.
Jer 4:22
Psa 10:14
Gen 49:27
Luke 8:44
Num 1:52
Ex 25:13
Prov 28:17
2 Sam 22:19
Luke 4:42
Isa 3:24
1 Sam 9:13
2 Ki 6:1; Matt 7:13
1 Sam 13:6
Job 18:7; Ezek 42:6
Luke 12:50
Acts 27:17
Matt 21:8

Hebrew 2:18
Gen 20:6
Luke 17:8
Hab 1:9
Lev 21:18
Zeph 3:10
Luke 21:34
Luke 2:7, 12
Tablets
Taches
Tale

Talent	Small, flat ornaments or jewelry.	
Target	Hooks; fasteners.	
Tell	A number; something counted.	
Tempered	Information given; a story.	
Temperance	Weight of money; weight; gift.	
Tempest	Small shield; a buckler.	
Terrestrial	To count; number.	
Testament	Mixed; combined.	
Thitherward	Self-control; moderation.	
Thrice	Storm; violent wind; whirlwind.	
Tired	Relating to the earth; earthly.	
Tithe	A will, ratified after death; a covenant.	
Told out	Toward it; in that direction.	
Tow	Three times.	
Traffick	Attired; put something around the head.	
Translate	The tenth part; 1/10.	
Trodden	Counted out; numbered; tallied.	
Trode	Weaver’s fiber or the yarn made from it.	
Trow	Trade; do business.	
Twain	Transfer; remove to another place.	
Walked on; trampled.	Ex 26:6	
Stepped on; walked on.	Ex 5:8	
To think; to believe; to trust.	Psa 90:9	
Two. Ex 35:22	Ex 25:39	
	1 Sam 17:6	
	Gen 15:5	

Ex 29:2
Gal 5:23
Job 9:17
1 Cor 15:40
Heb 9:16-18
Jer 50:5
Ex 34:23
2 Ki 9:30
Lev 27:30
2 Chr 2:2
Judg 16:9
Gen 42:34
2 Sam 3:10
Deut 1:36
Judg 9:27
Luke 17:9
1 Sam 18:21
Unction
Unseemly
Untoward
Usury
Utter court
Utter gate
Valour
Variance
Vaunt oneself
Vehement
Verily
Verity
Vestments
Vesture
Vial
Victuals
Villany
Visage
Vocation
Want
Wanton
Ward
Wast
Wax
Wen
Wert
Whelp
Whether is?
Wimples
Winefat
Wine on the lees
Wist, wot
Withs

Wont An anointing.
Inappropriate.
Perverse; not easily taught or guided.
Interest paid for using money.
Outer court.
Outer gate.
Courage; personal bravery.
Disagreement; discord; dissension.
Boast; brag about oneself.
Violent; forceful; furious.
Truly.
Truth.
Official or ecclesiastical robes.
Garment; clothing.
Small bottle; something holding liquid.
Food for humans.
Extreme wickedness.
Appearance; face; look of a person.
What God calls, gifts a person to do.
Lack; be deficient.
Without restraint; reckless.
In custody, with a guard; prison.
You (one person) were.
Grow; become; advance.
A wart; a tumor; a swelling.
(If) you (one person) were.
A cub; a young one.
Which of the two?
Curled hair; veils crimped.
Wine vat.
Fully fermented wine.
Knew; thought; supposed.
Twigs twisted to make a band, rope.
Used to; in the habit of. 1 John 2:20
Rom 1:27
Acts 2:40
Ex 22:25
Ezek 40:31
Ezek 47:2
Josh 1:14
Matt 10:35
Judg 7:2
Song of Sol 8:6
Gen 42:21
Psa 111:7
2 Ki 10:22
Deut 22:12
1 Sam 10:1
Gen 14:11
Isa 32:6

Isa 52:14
Eph 4:1
Deut 28:48
Isa 3:16
Gen 40:3
Gen 3:11
Ex 22:24
Lev 22:22
Job 8:6
Gen 49:9
Judg 9:2
Isa 3:22
Isa 63:2
Isa 25:6
Ex 16:15
Judg 16:7-9
Ex 21:29

[1]KING JAMES BIBLE DICTIONARY

(11,000 archaic words defined)


Read King James Bible Only!
HOLY BIBLE
1611 AUTHORIZED KING JAMES BIBLE
VS
GET RID OF THESE!
BIBLE
E S V
Psalm 12:6-7 King James Bible
6 The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.
7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.
God promised to keep HIS words (not man's), do you believe it?
The King James Bible Is My Final Authority!
WARNING
MODERN BIBLES TEND TO REMOVE DOCTRINAL VERSES AND TEND TO QUESTION THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT INSPIRED & PRESERVED WORD OF GOD.

	KJV	NIV	NLT	ESV
MATT 9:13	for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners **to repentance.**	For I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners.	I have come to call not those who think they are righteous, but those who know they are sinners.	For I came not to call the righteous, but sinners.
MATT 18:11	For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.	OMITTED	OMITTED	OMITTED
MATT 19:17	Why callest thou me good?	Why do you ask me about what is good?	Why ask me about what is good?	Why do you ask me about what is good?
MATT 25:13	ye know neither the day nor the hour **wherein the Son of man cometh.**	you do not know the day or the hour.	you do not know the day or hour of my return.	you know neither the day nor the hour.
MARK 10:24	how hard it is **for them that trust in riches** to enter into the kingdom of God!	how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God!	it is very hard to enter the Kingdom of God.	how difficult it is to enter the kingdom of God!
LUKE 2:33	**Joseph** and his mother	The child's father and mother	Jesus' parents	his father and his mother
LUKE 4:4	Man shall not live by bread alone, **but by every word of God.**	Man does not live on bread alone.	People do not live by bread alone.	Man shall not live by bread alone.
LUKE 4:8	Get thee behind me, Satan:	OMITTED	OMITTED	OMITTED
JOHN 6:47	He that believeth **on me** hath everlasting life.	the one who believes has eternal life.	anyone who believes has eternal life.	whoever believes has eternal life.

DO YOU HAVE A HOLY BIBLE?

NIV, NASB, et al.		KJV
men	2 Pet. 1:21	holy men
angels	Matt. 25:31	holy angels
brethren	I Thess. 5:27	holy brethren
prophets	Rev. 22:6	holy prophets
apostles and prophets	Rev. 18:20	holy apostles and prophets
Spirit	John 7:39	Holy Ghost
Spirit	I Cor. 2:13	Holy Ghost
Spirit	Matt. 12:31	Holy Ghost
Spirit	Acts 6:3	Holy Ghost
Spirit	Acts 8:18	Holy Ghost

[5]



1. https://av1611.com/kjbp/kjv-dictionary/kjv-dictionary-index.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi2eXvbK0z_smAFb7TXV8vSvNI-nLVvKp4iUGmvelrFY_7MrIFOVX2lDDSw_wVdlJwotcwiCzXK_Ea9ttVoutSSK9x6TX64PFXKHQV
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSehz_LOnaT9g23YgR0mmGPqqv1EBsMxWF5FTxMYiTwmW_T2guagbKVpXx2MAketjEU07SCA0q30Y_KD1GSUf-50tb6OdIbDs36tI
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgjqnwaODae7nt1sEjvJXav-dYrJ5dLYcn3rq-yVnpbFcpgT0m3BT8A2TZjwfVkNTxz1EXLab_3k6A8YO5hd_fy_Y5CSA73jmZohhu
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi0NYWuqd7oMNkLlcoq-unaAPN5_3sPgXA0Cx20Egilfzyztbqan AcOmt7hH4lNcRkIVKwF457DNJGXf1a45q2L7Fir_YUx28tHyo0

4.9.9 Dr. Mark G. Cambron Explains Bible Repentance (2023-09-12 11:19)

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [1]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach...

> **Repentance is necessary for salvation.**
>
> The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.
>
> Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.
>
> This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.
>
> God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
> God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
> God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.
>
> God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.
>
> Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.
>
> It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron

Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.

SOURCE: [2]The Cambron Institute

[3]

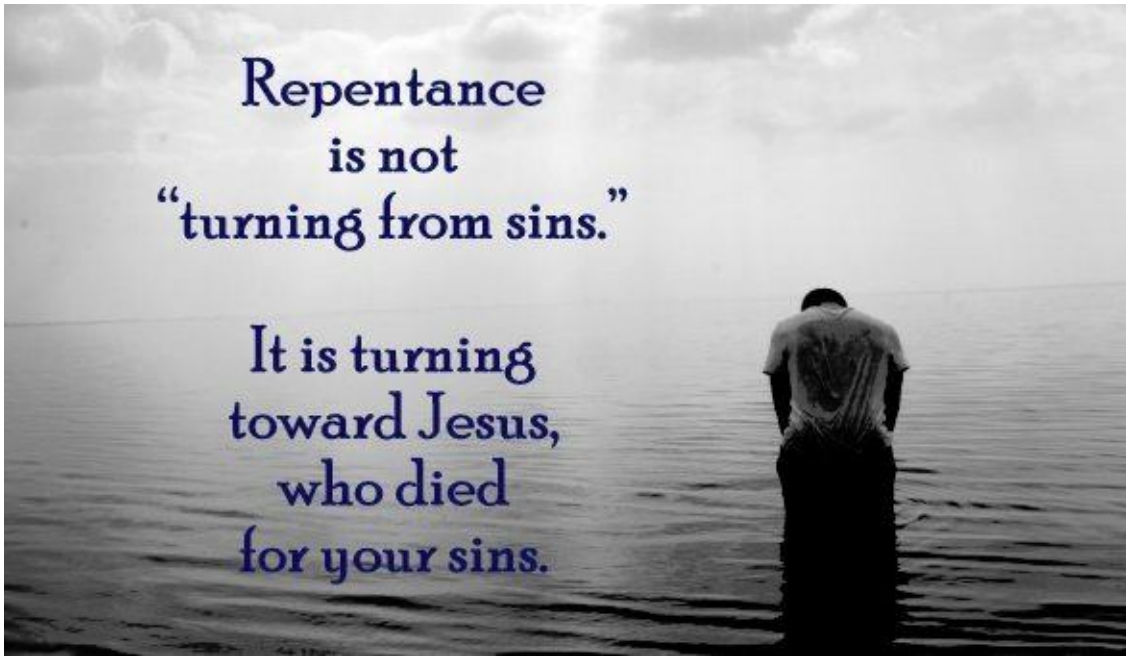

[4]


REPENTANCE IS A CHANGE OF MIND
IF YOU HAD A CHANGE OF MIND ABOUT JUSTIFICATION BY WORKS AND PLACED YOUR TRUST IN CHRIST AND HIS DEATH, BURIAL AND RESURRECTION FOR YOUR SINS, THEN YOU HAVE REPENTED AND YOU ARE SAVED BY GRACE THROUGH FAITH
MakeMemeApp.com

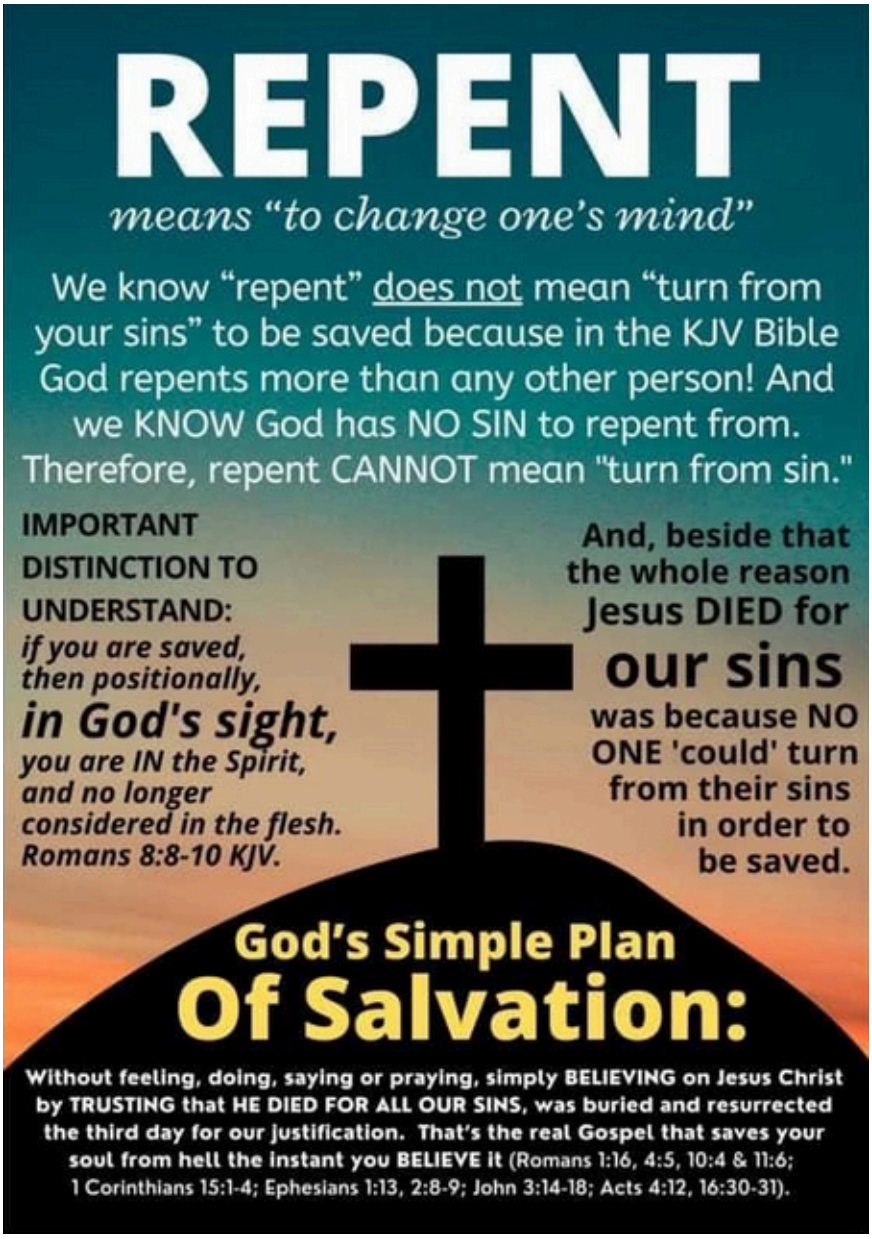

[5]

1. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
2. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjl5eoGQumq5gUAMZbbOm8-xW2n-B19DKC1q7CNOSOBlBORs9eseELKQywNaQ5vt9KmVPLEa6p6yM1gba8YrxFTninGA38j7PsNxHy
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgE_DCt5DDJkXa4MrxG8GiCo1oiZimIZE3E6AlObbLevnibx3DNBIVbO32TSPuy5jKOONKNCyMnfwzJ3UXR_F3cJeUfswDOCzrhG2x
5. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith

4.9.10 Except There Come A Falling Away First (2023-09-13 21:00)

2nd Thessalonians 2:1-10, "Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him, That ye be not soon

shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand. Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved."

What Does The Bible Mean: "Except There Come A Falling Away First"?

There is great controversy over the interpretation of this passage of Scripture in **2nd Thessalonians 2:3-4, "Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God."**

Let's begin by reviewing a helpful quote from one of my favorite Bible scholars, Dr. John R. Rice (18950-1980), who states in his Bible commentary on Revelation:

> Note now the term "the day of Christ," the same as "the day of the Lord," when Christ sets up His Kingdom. It is not at hand until certain things occur (vs. 2).
>
> **1. First, there needs to be a "falling away," literally a departure, that is, as we understand it the rapture of the saints, the "gathering together unto him" of verse 1.** The Greek word here is apostacio, so it is natural for people to think that it means a religious apostasy, a falling from grace. But it can hardly mean that. The word is sometimes used for departure, and "the day of the Lord" is the time of Christ's return to conquer and reign. It waits not on a religious apostasy but on the departure of the saints. The Man of Sin cannot appear until that time. (See the book by E. Schuyler English entitled [1]Re-thinking the Rapture.) Dr. Ironside and other scholars agreed that the falling away here means the departure of the saints.
>
> **2. Nothing here is preliminary to the rapture, but a regular schedule of events to follow the rapture.** Since we are often warned to expect daily the rapture, the first phase of Christ's coming at any moment, "in the twinkling of an eye," there cannot be and are not any prophesied events to come before that rapture. So before the rise of Antichrist, before Daniel's seventieth week of years can begin, before the tribulation period, must come the rapture of the saints.
>
> **3. But then Someone "who now letteth" or restrains the course of history so that the Man of Sin cannot appear—who is He?** That Restrainer is the Holy Spirit. His worldwide influence through born-again Christians makes it so the restored Roman empire cannot rise nor the Antichrist appear until Christians are taken out and and thus the influence through them of the Holy Spirit is removed from its restraining power on the wicked world.

How many men have tried to build a world empire after the decay of Rome, as such an empire! Charlemagne, the pope,

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, "Behold He Cometh: A Verse-by-Verse Commentary On The Book Of Revelation," pp. 134-135; Sword of the Lord Publishers, 1977

Now, I have tremendous respect and admiration for Dr. John R. Rice, but I humbly disagree with his interpretation of 2nd Thessalonians 2:3. It is my humble opinion that to say that this is the Rapture is reaching. I've read Dr. Rice say elsewhere that where the Bible is silent we should be silent. I agree with that statement. Also, Dr. Rice has said elsewhere that the best way to interpret the Bible is to let the Bible interpret itself. Again, I fully agree with that wisdom.

I would now like to quote some commentary from Halley's Bible Handbook, with which interpretation I agree:

II THESSALONIANS

Further Instruction About The Lord's Coming

Written, probably about A.D. 52, only a few weeks, or months, after the First Epistle. In that Paul had spoken of the Lord's Coming as being sudden and unexpected. In this he explains that it will not be until after the Apostasy.

Chapter 1, The Day of the Lord

The particular feature of the Lord's coming emphasized in this chapter is that it will be a day of terror for the disobedient. In 1 Thessalonians 4 Paul had said that He would descend from heaven, and, at the shout of the archangel, the Church would be caught up forever to be forever with the Lord.

Here he adds that the Lord will be accompanied with "the angels of his power in flaming fire" (7), rendering vengeance to the disobedient. Jesus had spoken of "eternal fire" (Matthew 25:41), and "unquenchable fire" (Mark 9:43). In Hebrews 10:27 "devouring fire" is connected with the day of judgment. In II Peter 3:7, 10 it is stated that the destiny of the earth is to be burned with "fire" (see note on the passage).

Chapter 2, The Apostasy

The express purpose of this Epistle was to caution the Thessalonians that the Lord's Coming was not immediately at hand; that it would not be until after the Apostasy.

What is the Apostasy? It is called the "falling away," in which a person called the "man of sin," in the temple of God professes himself to be God, and exalts himself against God (3, 4). A False Church headed by an Imposter.

The early fathers unanimously looked for a Personal Antichrist, to be manifested after the fall of the Roman Empire.

The Protestant Reformers, being directly in touch with the awful corruption of the Church of the Middle Ages, believed the Papacy, an institution headed up in person, usurping to itself authority that belongs only to Christ and being itself responsible for the prevailing corruption to have been a manifestation of the man of sin.

In our own times, after 2,000 years of church history, there is still wide difference of opinion. There are many who think it refers to a period immediately before the Lord's Coming.

The spirit of the thing was already at work in Paul's day (7). The story of the Church as a whole, even to this day, makes a sorry looking picture. Taking a broad general view of the visible Church, as it has existed from the first century to the present time, it is not inaccurate to call it an Apostate Church. What the final culmination is to be is yet to be seen.

"That which remains," (6), was general understood by the early father to have been the Roman Empire. Some take it to mean the Holy Spirit.

Paul's Ideas of the Second Coming. It is quite common among a certain class of critics to say that Paul "had to reconstruct his ideas about the Lord's Second Coming," that his "earlier and cruder view" contradicts his later view. This is absolutely not true. Paul's earlier view was his only view, first, last and always. The Thessalonian Epistles are his earliest extant writings. In them he specifically states that he did NOT expect the immediate appearance of the Lord, and that it would not be till after the Apostasy, which in his day was only beginning to work. It may not have been revealed to Paul what the Apostasy would be. But whatever his idea of it, it did not preclude the possibility that the Lord would come in his own lifetime, evidenced by the expression "we that are alive" (1 Thessalonians 4:15; 1 Corinthians 15:52). First and last Paul looked for the Lord's Coming as a glorious consummation, meanwhile anticipating the eventuality of, in death, "departing to be with Christ" (Philippians 1:23); it not being any great matter whether he was in the body or out of it at the time of the Coming. In his last written word (II Timothy 4:6, 8), at the time of his "departure," his mind was on the "appearing" of the Lord.

SOURCE: Dr. Henry H. Halley, Halley's Bible Handbook, pp. 629-630, 1927

There is nothing, in my own humble opinion, in 2nd Thessalonians 2:3 which indicates that this passage refers to the Rapture event, when the Church is taken out of the world. Let us review the Scripture passage in question:

2nd Thessalonians 2:3-4, "Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God."

To be frank, we simply don't know for certain what the phrase "a falling away" means. Some Bible students think the phrase refers to the Rapture. (By the way, I always capitalize the word Rapture because it refers to a proper noun, in this case an event.) Other Bible students think it refers to worldwide Apostasy. Search the internet for articles about "vanishing Christianity" and other similar searches, and you will find umpteen disturbing articles; [2]such as this one.

I also encourage you dear reader to [3]visit the Pre-trib.org website, which contains hundreds of helpful articles in defense of a Pretribulation Rapture.



Why Gen Z is Leaving Christianity



The Decline of Mainline Churches in America (2023)

Listen to what occultist Alice Bailey (1880-1949) said:
6084

"The new world religion is nearer than many think, and this is due to two things: first, the theological quarrels are mainly over non-essentials, **and secondly, the younger generation is basically spiritual but quite uninterested in theology. The intelligent youth of all countries are rapidly repudiating orthodox theology, state ecclesiasticism and the control of the church. They are neither interested in man-made interpretations of truth nor in past quarrels between the major world religions.**

At the same time, they are profoundly interested in the spiritual values and are earnestly seeking verification of their deep-seated unvoiced recognitions. **They look to no bible or system of so-called inspired spiritual knowledge and revelation**, but their eyes are on the undefined larger wholes in which they seek to merge and lose themselves, such as the state, an ideology, or humanity itself. In this expression of the spirit of self-abnegation may be seen the appearance of the deepest truth of all religion and the justification of the Christian message.

Christ, in His high place, cares not whether men accept the theological interpretations of scholars and churchmen, but He does care whether the keynote of His life of sacrifice and service is reproduced among men; **it is immaterial to Him whether the emphasis laid upon the detail and the veracity of the Gospel story is recognised and accepted**, for He is more interested that the search for truth and for subjective spiritual experience should persist; He knows that within each human heart is found that which responds instinctively to God, and that the hope of ultimate glory lies hid in the Christ-consciousness.

Therefore, in the new world order, spirituality will supersede theology; living experience will take the place of theological acceptances. The spiritual realities will emerge with increasing clarity and the form aspect will recede into the background; the new emerging truths. These truths will be founded on the ancient realities but will be adapted to modern need and will manifest progressively the revelation of the divine nature and quality. God is now known as Intelligence and Love. That the past has given us. He must be known as Will and Purpose, and that the future will reveal." **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: Alice Bailey, [4]The Externalisation of the Hierarchy, pp. 201-202

Alice Bailey was inspired by a devil. I don't know if you caught it in the preceding quote, but Miss Bailey teaches that Jesus doesn't care if people accept or reject the Gospel, just so long as they have what she terms, "the Christ-consciousness"...

"Christ, in His high place, cares not whether men accept the theological interpretations of scholars and churchmen, but He does care whether the keynote of His life of sacrifice and service is reproduced among men; **it is immaterial to Him whether the emphasis laid upon the detail and the veracity of the Gospel story is recognised and accepted**, for He is more interested that the search for truth and for subjective spiritual experience should persist; He knows that within each human heart is found that which responds instinctively to God, and that the hope of ultimate glory lies hid in the Christ-consciousness." **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: Alice Bailey, [5]The Externalisation of the Hierarchy, pp. 201-202

In other words, Alice Bailey is teaching people to reject everything that the Word of God teaches, except for Christ's life of sacrifice for others. In the shameful, satanic, world of Miss Bailey, Christianity is summed up and limited to living for others without being born-again. This is why we often hear new agers talking about Christ's love, helping others and forgiveness; but they reject Christ's preaching against sin (John 7:7), the need for the new second birth, His command to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES" (John 5:39)** and the Lord's teachings on everlasting Hell, fire and damnation for the unsaved (Matthew 18:8; 25:41).

Effectively, new age retains the outer shell of Christianity, while hollowing out the interior and instead filling it with Luciferian doctrine. Or in other words, new age is repackaging Devil-worship in a Christian wrapper. The Bible warns us that this is how Satan normally operates...

> **2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works."**

My Christian brethren and sisters, what I have just shared with you ought to complete some of the missing puzzle pieces to explain what is going on in the world today. I believe this worldwide departure from organized religion, into a personal form of spirituality without Bible theology is part of the Apostasy Paul mentioned in 2nd Thessalonians 2:3. Alice Bailey's plot to build a New World Order is premised upon drawing youth away from Christianity and preparing them to embrace the Man of Sin (the Antichrist) when he comes.

Again, I humbly agree with Dr. Henry H. Halley that the intriguing phrase in 2nd Thessalonians 2:3b, "a falling away," doesn't refer to the Rapture; but rather, to a literal Apostasy in the end times. We are certainly seeing this in the world today. This Apostasy, I humbly think, simply refers to the world departing from faith in the God of the Holy Bible, to follow after what Commander William Guy Carr (1895-1959) termed it: a '[6]Godless Global Totalitarian Communist Police State.' To accomplish this sinister plot, otherwise known as a New World Order (NWO), Satan knows that he must corrupt the inspired Word of God, to remove it from people's lives. **Amos 8:11,**

" Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD:"

It was mentioned in the news this week that NWO kingpin, World Economic Forum (WEF) chairman, [7]Klaus Schwab is calling for a new Bible revision that will correct the religions. Klaus wants the Bible "rewritten" by artificial intelligence (AI) to create a globalized "new Bible." Yuval Noah Harari, the senior advisor to the WEF and its chairman Klaus Schwab, argues that using AI to replace scriptures will create unified "religions that are actually correct." Good luck with that... lol. Dear reader, the Devil is a liar and the father of all murders, liars and thieves!!!

With [8]approximately 900 English Bible versions today (either in part or whole), this is Apostasy. With the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation being preached in 85 % of Baptist churches today, this is Apostasy. With youth worldwide leaving from the churches, this is Apostasy. The

world as a whole is headed for something dark and sinister and evil, the coming of Antichrist, also known as, the “Man of Sin” (2nd Thessalonians 2:3).

Many Lost Sinners Will Be Saved During The 7-Year Tribulation

Many people will be saved during the 7-year Tribulation period. They will be saved by faith alone in Christ, just as lost sinners have always been. Some false teachers like Robert Breaker on YouTube, and the late Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) errantly teach that Old Testament saints, and those after the Rapture during the 7-year Tribulation, get saved by keeping God’s commandments (i.e., the law). These false prophets (Robert Breaker and Ruckman, and William P. Grady sadly) teach that Old Testament and Tribulation saints get saved by faith plus works. But nothing could be further from the truth. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** This Scripture passage plainly teaches that people have always been saved by faith without works.

I humbly believe that the 144,000 saints mentioned in the book of Revelation will be born-again believers, who will be Jews, and they will preach the Gospel throughout the world. Many people will be saved, likely tens of millions. I highly recommend reading some free online books by Pastor Max D. Younce...

I KNOW WHO HOLD TOMORROW:

- [9]https://heritagebbc.com/library/i _know _who _holds _tomorrow _w _charts _web-pdf/
- [10]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr _Max _Younce/i _know _who _holds _tomorrow.pdf

REVELATION: GOD’S FINAL WORD TO MAN:

- [11]https://heritagebbc.com/library/the-book-of-revelation-gods-final-word- to-man-by-dr-max-d-younce
- [12]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr _Max _Younce/revelation _gods _final _word _to _man.pdf

These are tremendous Bible study books.

Also, here is the helpful book: "[13]SOME GOLDEN DAYBREAK" by Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007).

All saints, dead first, then the living, will be removed from the earth at the Rapture (1st Corinthians 15:51-58), which could happen at any time. I believe that the Bible teaches a Pretribulation Rapture, that is, the Church will be removed BEFORE the 7-year Tribulation happens. After the Tribulation, millions of people around the world will wonder what has happened. They will be confused, because MOST professed "Christians" will still be on earth, so how could this have been the Rapture? The Mormons, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, Church of Christ, Lordship Salvationist Baptists and Lutherans (to

name but a few cults today) will still be here on earth. They won't get raptured because they are not saved, and never were at all. So very FEW people will be taken at the Rapture.

The inspired Word of God will still be here on earth after the Rapture. Many people will read the Bible, and hear sermons left behind by fundamentalist Bible, free grace Gospel, preachers (e.g., Pastors' Ralph Yankee Arnold, Jack F. Hyles, Harry A. Ironside and Steven L. Anderson), which lost sinners will listen to and be saved. So, yes, many sinners (likely tens of millions) will be saved during the Tribulation, and many of them will be brutally martyred for their Christian faith. At present, in 2023 we just surpassed the 8,000,000,000 population mark for the planet. That number could increase much higher before Christ returns, but we don't know for sure if this is true, since Jesus could come back at any moment. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

[14]



1. https://www.agathonlibrary.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/05/English-E.-schuyler-Re-thinking-the-rapture.pdf

2. https://www.npr.org/2022/09/17/1123508069/religion-christianity-muslim-atheist-agnostic-church-lds-pew
3. https://www.pre-trib.org/articles/all-articles
4. http://www.lucistrust.org/en/media/files/wg_poh_pdfs/poh6
5. http://www.lucistrust.org/en/media/files/wg_poh_pdfs/poh6
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/pawns_in_the_game.htm
7. https://slaynews.com/news/wef-ai-rewrite-bible-create-religions-actually-correct/
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
9. https://heritagebbc.com/library/i_know_who_holds_tomorrow_w_charts_web-pdf/
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/i_know_who_holds_tomorrow.pdf
11. https://heritagebbc.com/library/the-book-of-revelation-gods-final-word-to-man-by-dr-max-d-younce
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/revelation_gods_final_word_to_man.pdf
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/lee_roberson/some_golden_daybreak/toc.htm
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjXhg-_VORjdzeGEP9yJlHXmSkHDv1lQJP95pjgs8vVKxnRhRNWCwnjO99xsuKFZGhrtwPzdzCAiS071iEB4Lmh2Ul5GF6uavkAJMY

4.9.11 The New American Standard Bible (NASB) Exposed (2023-09-15 14:49)

Is this the Word of God?

by [1]Evangelist David B. Loughran (1931-2000)

1. INTRODUCTION

In (Part 2) of the Stewarton Bible School's booklet Bible Versions... *Which is the Real Word of God?* I listed 80+ Bible texts from the King James Version; texts which had been corrupted in the Revised Version. I then invited readers to compare those texts with the modern translations they were using, mainly because most modern translations are based on the same corrupt Greek text used to underlie the Revised Version.

Some readers overlooked that introductory paragraph with its reference to the REVISED VERSION, and when they found that certain verses in their modern version were not different from the King James Bible, they concluded that the 'proof texts' listed in the booklet were no proof at all. Their oversight has prompted me to prepare this article which deals exclusively with the New American Standard Bible (NASB). God willing I will prepare similar articles dealing exclusively with other modern translations.

Meanwhile you are invited, as in the first article, to compare any modern version with the following texts; because most of them are also influenced by the same corrupt manuscripts [2](Codex Sinaiticus and [3]Codex Vaticanus) which underlie the NASB being examined here. You owe it to yourself and family to check out these verses because it is dangerous folly to persist in error once it has been brought to your attention.

2. EVERY WORD OF GOD

To begin with let no one forget the fact that EVERY WORD in the Holy Bible is vitally important. So important is this fact that the following warnings are given by the Almighty God concerning His Word.

> Deuteronomy 4:2, "Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you."
>
> Revelation 22:18, "For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book."

It is absolutely impossible for me to over emphasize the gravity of the above warning. Let all who read it - beware!

3. CORRUPT MANUSCRIPTS

As mentioned above the NASB draws heavily from two of the most corrupt Greek manuscripts ever found, Codex Sinaiticus and Codex Vaticanus. This fact alone, when it is brought to one's attention, should cause discerning Bible students to stay clear of the NASB. To be sure that translation contains many passages which are identical to the KJV (as do all SBS Sermon Notes and Bible Lessons) but that does not make the NASB (or my own writings) the very Word of God! In my opinion the NASB is a clever and extremely dangerous counterfeit; a Bogus Bible posing as the very Word of God! It must be exposed for what it really is - the Work of Satan!

In the 70+ verses that follow I have highlighted in bold type the words, phrases and verses which have been changed or deleted in the NASB. In a few instances I have included a COMMENT; but where I have not, the reader is advised to pause and consider the gravity of the corruption of which the NASB is guilty.

4. DOUBT-LADEN FOOTNOTES

The NASV like many other modern translations contains many doubt-laden footnotes such as:

- 'Many mss.(manuscripts) do not contain this verse.'
- 'The earliest mss read.'
- 'Some ancient mss add.'
- 'Many ancient authorities read.'
- 'Not found in the most of the old mss.'
- 'Some mss insert.'
- 'Some ancient mss do not contain.'

Unlike a good Chain-Reference Bible that points the reader to other texts on the same subject, these footnotes clearly show that the NASB translators, whilst putting on a show of apparent fairness, are really unsure of their own product. 'Is the NASB God's Word for Today or Not?' They obviously don't know or don't believe, else they would not insert so many conflicting footnotes; which not only cast doubt on the King James Bible, but also on their own version which within 28 years of its publication in 1971 is now being phased out.

These dubious footnotes impliedly teach that since there are so many disagreeing manuscripts no one can be certain as to which is the real Word of God. In effect they say: 'Take your pick, decide for yourself which manuscript or version you want to accept; for the fact is, no one can be certain what God actually said.'

'Yea hath God said?' (Genesis 3:1b)

was, and still is, Satan's main weapon against truth. He deceived Eve in the Garden of Eden by planting doubt about God's Word in her mind. Satan is doing the very same thing with the modern translations of the Bible. They all cast doubt on the real Word of God (the KJV); and those insinuating footnotes are the latest Satanic way of saying: 'Hath God said?

With these thoughts in mind we will now turn our attention to the actual verses which have been corrupted in the NASB. Remember that these texts are from the KJV and the words or phrases in bold type indicate where the NASB has twisted or deleted God's Word.

Luke 4:4, "And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God."

Luke 4:8, "And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve."

Matthew 25:13, "Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh."

Matthew 27:35: And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots."

Mark 6:11, "And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city."

Mark 13:14, "But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judaea flee to the mountains."

John 7:8, "Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come."

COMMENT: By omitting the word 'yet' the NASB makes the Saviour a liar, because He did later go up to the feast. (John 7:10)

John 3:15, "That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life."

COMMENT: This is an extremely powerful verse. It guarantees that whoever believes in Jesus (identified in verse 14) should not perish but have eternal life. But what do the NASB translators make of this verse? They mutilate it by deleting the words 'should not perish.' Then they inject uncertainty by using the word 'may.' There is no assurance here, no divine guarantee or promise. Instead, 'the believer... MAY in him have eternal life;' implying thereby that he 'May Not!'

> **Romans 14:10, "But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ."**
>
> **Colossians 3:6, "For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience."**
>
> **1st Timothy 3:16, "And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory."**

COMMENT: The word "God" has been changed to He. This is an attack on a cardinal truth namely that Jesus Christ is God incarnate; that is, God in human flesh! To replace the word God with He is a corruption of the text. It casts doubt on the divinity of Jesus Christ.

> 1 John 4:3, "And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world."

COMMENT: the word Christ means 'the anointed One, the Messiah! In this verse the NASV omits the fact that Jesus was indeed the Messiah, the anointed of God, the Christ! Indeed whenever the word 'Christ' is omitted from its rightful place in a modern translation, the fact that He is the Messiah, the anointed of God, is being silently denied.

> **1 Corinthians 5:7, "Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us."**
>
> **Colossians 1:14, "In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins:"**
>
> **1 Peter 4:1, "Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin."**

In Me / On Me / Of Christ / In Christ / Through Christ.

> Mark 9:42, "And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea."

John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."

Galatians 3:17, "And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect."

Galatians 4:7, "Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ."

Galatians 6:15, "For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature."

Denial of a Literal Heaven

The NASB translators have a strange aversion to Heaven. Notice how in the following six verses the references to heaven have been removed.

Luke 11:2, "And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth."

COMMENT: The NASB translators have mutilated this verse, which has 32 words, by deleting 14 of them!

Another 5 words from this famous prayer have been deleted in the next verse:

"And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil."

Hebrews 10:34, "For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance."

1 John 5:7, "For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. 8: And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one."

COMMENT: Here is another example of massive mutilation.

Luke 24:51, "And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven."

Revelation 16:17, "And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done."

John 3:13, "And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven."

Luke 2:33, "And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him."

COMMENT: The name Joseph has been changed to His father, thereby denying that God was the Saviour's Father not Joseph."

John 8:59, "Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by."

Philippians 4:13, "I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me."

COMMENT: As stated previously, the word Christ means the anointed One, the Messiah. The NASB replaces this powerful title with the word Him, which could mean anyone or any God for that matter.

Revelation 21:24, "And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it."

COMMENT: Deleting words from the Bible, especially from the book of Revelation, carry an extremely heavy penalty (Revelation 22:18-19). The NASB translators by deleting the words 'of them which are saved' have removed a vital proviso and allowed all nations to enter the new Jerusalem. It's not just 'the nations' but rather 'the nations of them which are saved.'

2nd Corinthians 4:14, "Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present us with you."

COMMENT: The word by has been changed to with! This change makes the whole sentence nonsense; because this letter to the Corinthians was written over 25 years after the resurrection of Jesus. So how could any believer at that time be resurrected 'with' Jesus?

Ephesians 3:9, "And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ."

COMMENT: The Bible plainly teaches that Jesus Christ (the living Word of God) created the universe. His Father was the architect, but the Son was the builder. The NASV translators deny this fact in the above verse by deleting the words 'by Jesus Christ.'

James 5:16, "Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much."

COMMENT: The word 'faults' has been changed to 'sins.' There is a subtle difference between a 'fault' and a 'sin.' A 'fault' is a defect or weakness (i.e. a short temper, an inclination to over drink, over eat etc.) A 'sin' is a direct transgression or violation of a divine command. 'Faults' may lead to sin if no control is exercised. But 'faults' are not 'sins.' 'Faults' are weaknesses which could result in 'sin' if not controlled; but faults are not sins.

However, the main danger of the change in this verse is that it raises the issue of 'Christians confessing their sins to a priest?' Is that what the Bible teaches? [4]Confession.

> Acts 2:30, "Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne."
>
> **Revelation 1:8, "I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty."**
>
> **Revelation 1:11, "Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea."**
>
> **Revelation 2:9, "I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan."**
>
> **Revelation 2:20, "Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols."**

COMMENT: The term 'acts of immorality' have been substituted for 'fornication.' 'Acts of immorality' mean different things to different people. Any solicitor will tell you that God's warning about 'fornication' in this verse has been considerably weakened; especially in view of the specific instruction about 'fornication' given in Acts 15:20 to the newly converted Gentiles.

> **Revelation 2:15, "So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate."**
>
> **Revelation 5:14, "And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever."**
>
> **Revelation 11:17, "Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned."**
>
> **Revelation 16:5, "And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus."**

The Title LORD, which identifies the Saviour’s Deity is repeatedly left out in the NASB.

Matthew13:51

, "

Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord."

Mark 9:24

, "

And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief."

Luke 9:57

, "

And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest."

Luke 22:31

, "

And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat."

Luke 23:42

, "

And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom."

Romans 6:11

, "

Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord."

1 Corinthians 15:47

, "

The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven."

2 Corinthians 4:10

, "

Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body."

Galatians 6:17

, "

From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus."

1 Timothy 1:1

, "

Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope."

1 Timothy 5:21

, "

I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality."

2 Timothy 4:1

, "

I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom."

Titus 1:4

, "

To Titus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour."

2 John 1:3

, "

Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love."

John 6:69, "And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God."

COMMENT: This vital verse which identifies Jesus as the ’Messiah,’ the ’Christ,’ the ’Son of the living God’ has been changed to read: the ’holy one of God;’ a term which could apply to any prophet or godly person. Pause dear reader and try to take in what that means.

’MY Father’ changed to ’THE Father’

The NASB casts doubt on the fact that GOD not Joseph was the Father of Jesus Christ.

Notice how in the following four verses my Father is changed to the Father.

John 8:28

, "

Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things."

John 10:32

, "

Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?"

John 14:28

, "

Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I."

John 16:10

, "

Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more."

Colossians 1:2

, "

To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ."

Luke 24:52

, "

And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy."

5. BRACKETED VERSES

Bracketed verses in the NASB are accompanied with Misleading Notes which, as pointed out previously, all cast doubt on the veracity of the King James Version. The corrupt NASB reads:

Matthew 18:11

, "

[For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.]"

COMMENT: The following dubious Note appears at the foot of the page: ’Most ancient mss. (manuscripts) do not contain this verse."

Mark 16:9-20

COMMENT: These 12 verses are [bracketed] and the following misleading note appears at the foot of the page: ’Some of the oldest mss. do not contain verses 9-20.’

Luke 9:56, "[For the Son of man is not come to destroy men’s lives, but to save them.] And they went to another village."

Luke 24:40, "[And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet.]"

John 7:53 - 8:11

COMMENT: As in the above verses this entire passage is also [bracketed] and its authenticity questioned by the dubious Note: John 7:53-8:11 is not found in most of the old manuscripts.

Mark 15:28, "[And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.]"

COMMENT: As in the above passages this verse is also [bracketed] and its authenticity questioned by the dubious Note: ’many mss. Do not contain this verse.’

Luke 24:12, "[Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.]"

COMMENT: As in the above cases this verse is also [bracketed] and its authenticity questioned by the dubious Note: ’Some ancient mss. Do not contain verse 12.’

Acts 8:37, "[And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.]"

6. NO DOCTRINAL DIFFERENCES?

Some believers claim that, even allowing for the above changes, no doctrinal differences can be found in the NASB. Is this the case? Are we making a mountain out of a molehill?

The reader will have noticed that in the passages already quoted many basic Christian doctrines are affected. To name a few:

- Is Christ the Creator?
- Did He actually make all things?
- Is Jesus God?
- Should He be called Lord?
- Is He the Son of God?
- Is He God incarnate, God in human flesh? Or was Joseph His father?

The Saviour’s Title:

- Is Jesus the Christ, the Messiah, the promised Anointed One?
- Was Jesus a liar, or was He sinless?
- Is Jesus the Alpha and Omega? Or is he deceiving Himself and us?

The Resurrection:

- Did the Lord Jesus Christ actually come from heaven and did He return to heaven after His resurrection?
- Is he in Heaven?
- Is there a Temple in Heaven?

And lastly are the translators of the NASB confident that their work is indeed the Word of God?

Or are those numerous footnotes evidence of their colossal doubt; evidence that they themselves do not believe that there is any such thing as the real WORD OF GOD in existence today!

It is poor reasoning to justify a missing doctrine in one text by claiming that it can be found in another part of the Scriptures. Who are we to decide or judge how often God specifies a doctrine? If He chooses to repeat anything, be it a command or a doctrine, let us beware of amending His work! There is absolutely no excuse for altering God's Holy Word.

As Evangelist Samuel C Gipp once said:

> 'Cut just one vein and you could kill a man as surely as if you had blown him to pieces!'

If Satan had altered every text concerning a single doctrine, his deception would have been soon discovered by even the casual Bible student. All he needed to deceive God's people was to alter a word, or sentence here, and another word or sentence there. That was all that was necessary; and that is what he has so successfully done with every modern translation which is based on corrupt manuscripts. Satan has deceived millions of sincere Christians and I was one of them!

In his book, *Missing In Modern Bibles: Is the Full Story Being Told?*, Pastor Jack Moorman has actually counted every word in the New Testament Greek Texts, both of the *Received Text* (Textus Receptus) and the *Revised Text*. He found that of the 140,521 Greek words in the Received Text, a total of 2,886 words were omitted from the Revised Text of Nestle-Aland and Westcott and Hort. These 2,886 words have affected 356 doctrinal passages! Pause and take note of that astonishing fact!

Pastor Moorman reviews these 356 passages in another of his books entitled, *Early Manuscripts and The Authorized Version: A Closer Look*. If you really want to ensure that the Bible you are studying every day is the very inspired Word of God, then take steps to obtain these books and study them.

Another highly recommended book is by Dr. David A. Waite entitled: '[5]Defending the King James Bible' (free .pdf version). These books and many, many others on this same subject of Bible Versions are published by *The Bible For Today* (Press: 900 Park Avenue, Collingswood, New Jersey 08108. U.S.A.)

6100

SUMMARY

Though this article deals exclusively with textual corruption found in the New American Standard Version (NASB); the reader may compare any modern translation against the texts listed in this article. If you've seen one Westcott and Hort bible, you've seen them all. That is simply because they all contain the SAME corruptions. Only the trustworthy inspired King James Bible stands alone.

Every single word in the Holy Bible is vitally important. Any attempt to add, delete or change a word or text in the Bible, especially in the book of Revelation, will attract the wrath of God and could result in the loss of eternal life (Deuteronomy 4:2; Proverbs 30:5-6; Revelation 22:18-19).

The NASB is strongly influenced by two corrupt manuscripts: Codex Sinaiticus and Codex Vaticanus. These have defiled the entire publication. They have polluted the entire population.

Doubt-laden Footnotes in the NASB cause one to conclude that the translators themselves do not believe the NASB (nor indeed any other translation) is the Word of God!

In other words they are not sure. They don't know. They don't believe!

Bracketed Texts are also evidence that the translators do not believe that the Almighty has preserved His inspired Word. So they include these verses - just in case.

The idea that Vital Doctrines are unaffected in the NASB is a fallacy.

Some 2,886 words are missing from the Greek text that underlies the NASB.

These words affect 356 doctrinal passages! Dare anyone accuse God of unnecessarily repeating three, four or five times the same doctrine!

Let the reader consider over and over again what is presented in this article. Because no greater deception can be aimed at the Christian Church than to make it doubt the tried and tested inspired Word of God, the Authorized King James Bible. END

Beware Of The New American Standard Bible PERversion!

by David J Stewart

That was great truth! Please compare these two Bible passages from John 3:16. ...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - John 3:16, " For God so loved the world, that he gave his *only begotten Son*, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

> **NEW AMERICAN STANDARD BIBLE(NASB) - John 3:!6, " "For God so loved the world, that He gave His *only Son*, so that everyone who believes in Him will not perish, but have eternal life."**

Did you see what the Devil did? He removed the all-important word “begotten” from the Word of God. Dear reader, this is heresy! Every born-again saint is an ADOPTED child of God, but Jesus is the only BEGOTTEN (BIOLOGICAL) child of God. **John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.”** The redeemed are “adopted” son of God. **Romans 8:15, “For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of *adoption*, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.”** For the BASB (all all modern Devil’s perversions of the Bible) to remove the word “ ” is a major attack upon the deity of Jesus Christ.

It frustrates and saddens me, that hardly even a week goes by, but that some foolish woefully ignorant churchgoer wants to challenge and debate me on the issue of the exclusivity of the King James Bible. They all ignorantly claim that it is okay to use the Devil’s modern corrupt Bible revisions, while wilfully being totally oblivious to the mountain of irrefutable evidence showing that ALL modern Bible revisions are corrupt. Sadly, they have dug their own grave.

Brother David B. Loughran and I have shown you umpteen examples of what is terribly wrong with the NASB. You, dear reader, must make a decision. You must decide whether you are going to honor the Lord Jesus Christ by using the inspired King James Bible, which uplifts Jesus’ deity and magnifies His Godhood as the only *begotten* Son of God; or else, you will continue to dishonor the Lord by using a corrupt Bible revision that attacks His deity, obscures the truth, removes the Godhead and other vital fundamental doctrines of the Christian faith.

In the King James Bible, you will find the important word “godhead” in Romans 1:20, Acts 17:29 and Colossians 2:9. I triple-dog dare you to check any modern Bible versions, and you will NOT find this word in any of them. The Devil is a dirty manipulative liar (John 8:44; Romans 1:25). In most versions you’;; instead find something about the “divine nature,” which sounds like new-age trash to me. It sure ain’t the ’Godhead.’ You know, God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit.

Here is a book exposing the Devil’s [6]English Standard Version (ESV). If you pay careful attention, you’ll find most of the same corruptions in both the ESV and the NASB, just as you’ll find true of ALL the modern Westcott and Hort based Bible perversions. The Devil is a beautiful liar, and don’t you forget it dear friend.

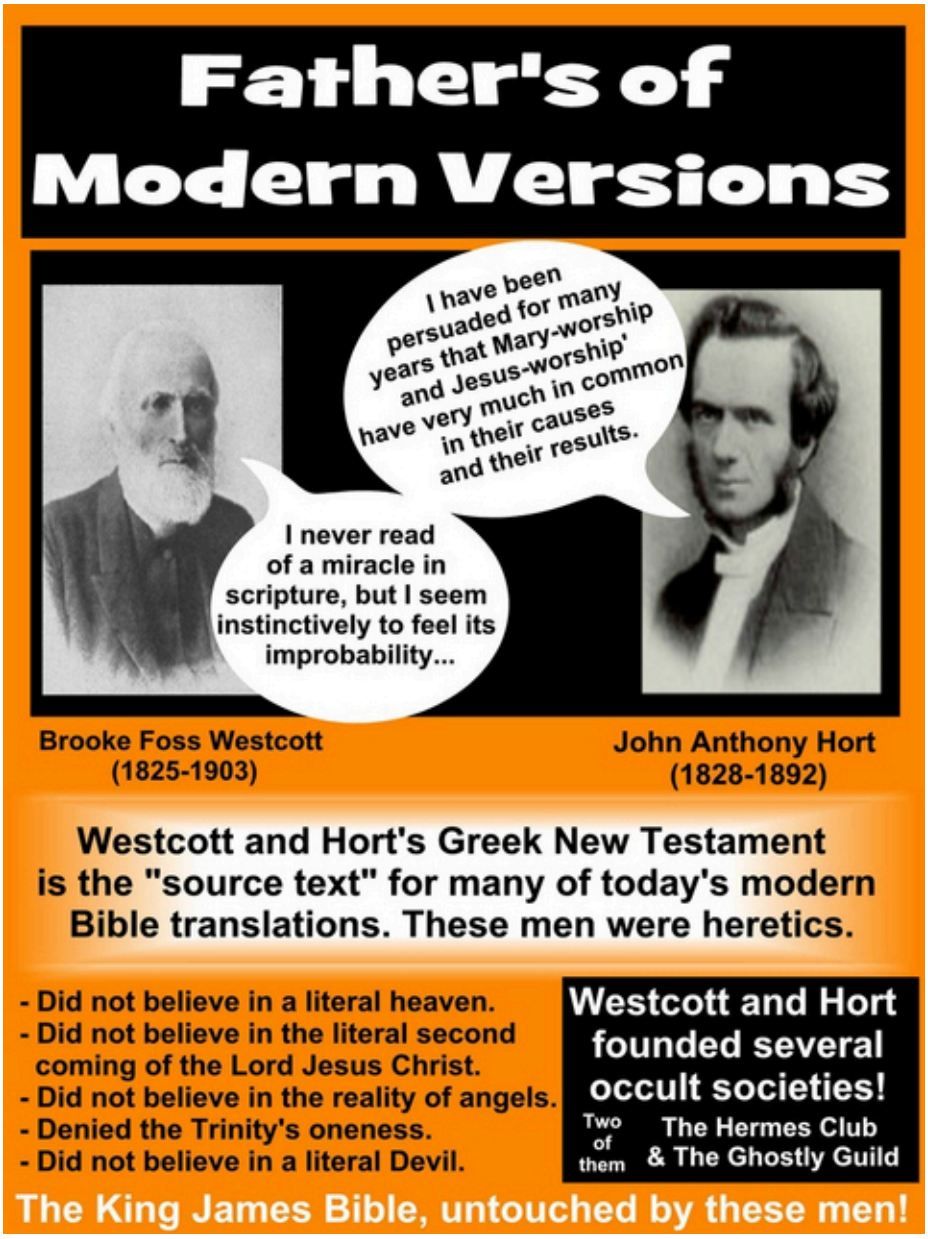

[8]Pastor Max D. Younce Exposes Westcott and Hort

1. http://www.stewartonbibleschool.org.uk/tribute.html
2. http://atschool.eduweb.co.uk/sbs777/vital/kjv/part1-4.html#Sinaiticus
3. http://atschool.eduweb.co.uk/sbs777/vital/kjv/part1-4.html#Vaticanus
4. http://atschool.eduweb.co.uk/sbs777/snotes/note1009.html#confess
5. https://rossvillebiblechurch.com/images/library/Defending_the_KJB_ebook.pdf
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEifk3y3STTxaplsuT7ZBgFHIqm4NRQUYOJVBJycU8yA4vEp5O7gTpWjXBc_d9L___CXMtAvEPnYXaP90SqwtOG6irNHeVdfvzpiuUZ
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3

4.9.12 I Hate The Ungodly American Lying News Media (2023-09-18 09:16)

John 8:44, “ Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. ”

Reasons Why You Cannot Trust The Mainstream News Media:

1. **The News Is Controlled And All Comes From One Source.** You would be wise my friend to question everything that the American news media spoon feeds you. I say that for a few reasons, the first of which is that all of the news that we hear today from the mainstream newsmedia is controlled, originating from one major source. There used to be about 50 major news outlets, but they were bought up and consolidated in the past couple decades into just 6 media outlets.

   But please don’t take my word for it, [1]listen to the news media parrot the same talking points over and over and over . Clearly, they are mindlessly reading off of a teleprompter. The American people are as sheep, and our highest leaders are wolves in sheep’s clothing. Every 4 to 8 years we get a new U.S. President, and with each revolving-door president they take the heat, blame and anger of a tired, oppressed and frustrated public with them. Yet, the conspiracy toward a sinister New World Order continues from generation to generation. We are beholding the deliberate dismantling of the United States.

   Put another way, the Old World Order must be totally destroyed first, before a New World Order can arise from its ashes. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) explains this prophetic phenomena in his 1970 sermon titled: ’[2]WHY THE ANTICHRIST MUST COME SOON.’ Our nation is in shambles today in 2023—morally, physically, economically, socially, educationally, agriculturally, spiritually and in every other way. God will not continue to bless an ungodly nation of proud and immoral thrill-seekers, drunkards, drug attics, abortionists, idolaters, homosexuals, adulterers, thieves, nudists, blasphemers and greedy liars.

2. **The News Media Are Deceptive Liars.** A second reason why you cannot trust anything that the news media says (American, Australian and European alike) is that they lie continually. I was disgusted this week to hear in the news that syndicated radio host Alex Jones is living large. According to multiple news media sources, [3]Alex splurged in the month of July, spending upwards of $100,000. But I listened to Alex himself yesterday on The Alex Jones Show, in which he denied the allegations. According to Alex, he spent most of that money to pay his attorney’s fees, taxes owed and to renovate his dilapidated office. Do you see how the news media lies just to hurt people?

   Granted, we don’t know exactly how large Alex lives. But so what? And I’ll tell you another thing. What the state of Connecticut did to Alex Jones is wicked as can be, requiring him through some kangaroo court to pay $965,000,000 in damages to the families of the alleged Sandy Hook shooting victims in 2021. What was Alex horrible offense? The man merely had an opinion. Alex said publicly in 2012 that he didn’t believe any children were killed at Sandy Hook, Connecticut, and that it was a False Flag staged terror attack.

Alex has a right to his opinion. Is this not America?

I understand that this doesn't give anyone the right to shout

"fire" in a crowded theater, but Alex having an opinion didn't do anything but perhaps hurt some feelings. Far more likely is that Alex got too close to THE TRUTH and the Luciferian powers lurking behind Washington DC to subvert and destroy our country are making an example of Alex. One thing is clear, the powers that be want to destroy and silence Alex Jones.

The News Media are professional thug bullies, manipulators and liars. They could make Adolf Hitler shine like Mother Teresa, or make Jeffrey Dahmer look like an angel. Proof of what I say is that mass-murdering, racist, [4]eugenicist Margaret Sanger is much praised by the American media. Sanger publicly stated that [5]their goal was to exterminate the Negro population. Truth is stranger than fiction. Margaret Sanger was an ungodly monster!

I am against what the state of Connecticut is doing to Alex Jones. I have a right to my opinion. [6]In this article I explain why I don't think anyone was killed at Sandy Hook. Facebook has banned my *Lovethetruth.com* website because of the the preceding article, because they want to suppress public opinion that questions their bogus official narrative. Soon after the alleged Sandy Hook shooting took place in 2012, the first thing the governor of Connecticut did was threaten to have arrested any citizen who dared to question the official Sandy Hook story. Who does that? What were they trying to hide? I smell a dead rat.

As far as I'm concerned, Alex Jones doesn't owe anybody anything. When bad men make rules, it takes good men to break them. When Mickey Delp in California falsely accused Boston band founder Tom Scholz of causing Brad Delp's suicide in 2007, Tom rightly sued her and The Boston Herald for defamation. Sadly, Tom lost in court and was ordered to pay $140,000 for legal costs to the The Boston Herald. What hypocrisy exists in this country! Why is it that Mickey Delp (Brad's former wife) and The Boston Herald can smear Tom's name in the mud based on mere hearsay and opinion, but Alex Jones cannot have a contrary opinion about Sandy Hook? What the hell is going on in America? As the true saying goes: "Justice is very human."

God knows that I do not hate any living soul. I love people, but I hate the lies that harm people. The news media in the United States is full of lies and deception. Anyone who is familiar with science or mechanics, fully knows that it would have been utterly impossible for some random fires to cause an entire 47-story tower to implode in just 6.5 seconds, in a perfect symmetrical systematic order. Anyone who is familiar with controlled demolition knows that buildings 1, 2 and 7 were "

pulled.

"

Like many thinking Americans, I was sickened in the years following the September 11th, 2001 attacks on the World Trade Center (WTC) in New York. I know bullcrap when I hear it. How do 2 planes bring down 3 buildings? It is IMPOSSIBLE! How do planes cause two 110 story skyscrapers to collapse in just 10 seconds each, when not one steel framed skyscraper has ever imploded in such a manner? I smell another dead rat.

The [7]University of Fairbanks, Alaska, did a study and concluded that it was IMPOSSIBLE for fire to cause the 6.5 second implosion and collapse of WTC building #7. Yet, [8]the liars at USA Today continue to LIE to the American people, still laying to us that fire caused a 57-story building to implode in just 6.5 seconds. Watch the controlled demolition for yourself at 3:25 time in the video. ...



World Trade Center Building #7 Implodes In Just 6.5 Seconds!
(fires did *not* do this, controlled demolition did)

We've all been lied to by the controlled news media, as controlled as those carefully placed explosives were on that fateful day for 2,977 victims on September 11th, 2001. Pastor Jack Hyles was so right: "The only thing you can believe in the daily newspaper is the date."

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
2. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
3. https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2023/sep/15/alex-jones-infowars-sandy-hook-damages
4. https://www.womenofthehall.org/inductee/margaret-sanger/
5. http://www.blackgenocide.org/archived_articles/sanger.html
6. https://www.lovethetruth.com/government/sandy_hook_hoax.htm
7. https://www.ae911truth.org/wtc7
8. https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/factcheck/2022/09/23/fact-check-world-trade-center-building-7-collapsed-due-fire/10428919002/

4.9.13 What Is Lordship Salvation? (2023-09-18 09:17)

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

Here is Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold's helpful definition of 'Lordship Salvation':

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[1]Jesus Versus John MacArthur"

God's Word clearly states that salvation is by Grace alone, through Faith alone, in Jesus Christ alone.

> **Ephesians 2:8-9, " For by *grace* are ye saved through *faith*; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast. "**

As Dr. Yankee Arnold said, Lordship "salvation" is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the PERFORMANCE of good works, the PROMISE of good works, or the EVIDENCE of good works MUST accompany faith in Christ in order to establish, or provide evidence, that such faith has resulted in eternal life:

1. Lordship Salvation can be overt (i.e., one must forsake all of his sins and follow Christ in obedience and discipleship in order to receive eternal life);
2. Or it can be VERY SUBTLE [i.e., one's behavior will change once he has received eternal life, one must desire to get better (sometimes expressed as one must want to be delivered from the power of sin, or that one must want to be freed from the practice of sin) in order to receive eternal life, and one must want to have a relationship with Jesus in order to receive eternal life].

Nowhere in the Bible does it say that any of these man-made conditions are necessary for a lost sinner to receive eternal life. And yet, such things are sadly taught today by many churches, ministries and pastors throughout professing Christendom. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel.

Christians must expose the people who promote

Lordship Salvation

because, they:

1. Keep people lost (Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 8-12; 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4)
2. Subvert whole houses (Titus 1:9-14)
3. Preach another gospel (Galatians 1:6-7)
4. Are accursed by God (Galatians 1:8-9)
5. Deceptively appear as ministers of righteousness (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15)
6. Obscure the truth (Matthew 7:13-14; 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4)
7. Negate God's grace (Romans 11:6)
8. Frustrate God's grace (Galatians 2:21)
9. Make salvation of Debt instead of by Grace (Romans 4:4)
10. Bewitch churches with a counterfeit gospel (Galatians 3:1)
11. Have fallen from grace (Galatians 5:4)
12. Are to be marked and avoided (Romans 16:17-18)

In addition to the above,

Lordship Salvation

causes people to focus on themselves, rather than on Christ, for assurance of salvation.

We cannot know whether or not someone influenced by Lordship Salvation is saved. In some cases, they may have never even heard the Gospel presented clearly, and may have never believed on Jesus as their Savior (Acts 15:1). In other cases, they may have believed in Jesus as their Savior, and are saved, but have received bad teaching that causes them ongoing confusion (Acts 15:5). We cannot tell which is which. But, in any case, they need our prayers and they need [2]a clear presentation of the Gospel.

Although the following list is by no means complete, these are some of the terms which are commonly associated with Lordship Salvation (taught as being requirements for receiving eternal life):

1. "Repent of your sins"
2. "Turn from your sins"
3. "Forsake a lifestyle of sinning"
4. "Be willing to turn from your sins"
5. "Put Christ on the throne of your life"
6. "Surrender all to Christ"
7. "Give your life to Christ"
8. "Change your behavior to prove you've repented to be saved"

9. “Become a Christ follower”
10. “Commit to follow Christ”
11. “Invite Christ into your life”
12. “Invite Jesus into your heart”
13. “Give the steering wheel of your life to God”
14. “Live a lifestyle of repentance”
15. “Pray a sinner’s prayer”

Most proponents of Lordship Salvation will claim to believe that salvation is by Grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone; but then they will insist that a saved person will show signs of being saved, such as sinning less and doing good works. If these “signs” are not present, they will insist (or at least heavily suspect) that a person has never believed in Christ as Savior. This thought process can never lead to assurance of salvation, because it is always dependent on how one thinks he is DOING at any given point in time (I put DOING in all cap letters, because it is a WORK). **Jonah 3:10b** says that **“** God saw *their works*, that they turned from their evil way...

” Turning from one’s sin is WORKS!!!

Other folks may think that God knows whether or not they are TRYING (we put TRYING in all caps, because it is also a WORK). Trying to turn from sin will not help you attain eternal life. Eternal life is a *free gift*, which Jesus paid for with His precious blood, freely received when someone trusts in Christ alone for it. You must simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you.

If you think you may be under the influence of Lordship Salvation, and would like to read a clear presentation of the Gospel by Pastor Ron Shea, click here: ’[3]The Gospel’

Here is a [4]related blog that I wrote.

Here is Pastor Jack Hyles [5]explaining and refuting the false teaching of Lordship Salvation.

Pastor Curtis Hutson authored a helpful book titled, "Salvation Crystal Clear." The last chapter in his book is titled: "[6]Lordship Salvation: A Perversion Of The Gospel."

Those resources should answer the question: ’WHAT IS LORDSHIP SALVATION?’ Lordship Salvation is adding *lordship* to faith. The Bible teaches that a person gets saved by coming to God as a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and BELIEVING the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) that Jesus died on a cross to pay our debt of sin, He was buried, and then He bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

In sharp contrast, Lordship Salvation requires MORE. Those who preach Lordship Salvation require that a person turn away from their sinful ways, surrender ’all’ to Jesus as the supreme "Lord" (Master) of one’s life, so that their life and behavior will improve.

I knew a Christian lady who attended the incompetent Family Baptist Church on Guam. At church on a particular Sunday, when people were asked to share testimonies, she stood up and shared with the church how she led 3 co-workers to Christ that previous week. The ungodly

intern pastor corrected her, saying that she doesn't really know if they are saved yet, until we have watched their lives for a couple years to see if their lives have changed. That is false doctrine.

You see, that is Lordship Salvation. That terrible wannabe pastor is errantly teaching people that we cannot know if someone is saved without monitoring their behavior. That is works! When 3,000 souls were saved in Acts 2:41, nobody's life was watched and monitored to see if their behavior had changed. They simply GLADLY RECEIVED the Gospel Peter preached and they were all immediately saved. That is the simplicity that is in Christ.

We hear a preacher preach the Gospel and we receive THE TRUTH and are saved. *Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or □□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□?"* I love that! We get saved by putting our faith in the Gospel as we hear it preached (Hebrews 4:2). That is *the hearing of faith*.

It is that simple to get to Heaven.

Unfortunately, Lordship Salvation says faith is not enough to be saved. In addition, proponents of Lordship Salvation falsely claim you must also follow Christ as "Lord" of your life. You must be willing to do whatever Jesus wants you to do. You must turn away from the world, and forsake your former sinful ways which results in a changed holy life. Anybody who claims to be saved, but is still living a lifestyle of sinning, is wrongly accused of not being saved. That person is told they have never repented of their sins and are not truly saved. Of course, none of this is what the Bible teaches.

Misunderstood Repentance And Lordship Salvation

There is the popular deadly false teaching of [7]Misunderstood Repentance, which is similar but sometimes taught separately from Lordship Salvation.

Usually the lies of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance co-exist, but some pastors actually reject Lordship Salvation, while still preaching the error of Misunderstood Repentance. [8]Sam Adams is one such corrupt preacher. [9]David W. Cloud is another. Please don't fall hook, line and sinker (like so many do today) for the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Remember, Satan is a beautiful liar!

We do not have a part in God's free gift of salvation. Our part is to cease from our own WORKS (as God did from His on the 7th day of creation), and to completely REST in what Jesus did to pay for our debt if sin through Calvary's cross. **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

"*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief." The man who has ceased from his own works, and is resting solely in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ is saved. ...

> **"More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"** —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[10]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

> **"Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"** —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[11]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Dear reader, the very idea that you must repent of your sins to get to Heaven is preposterous, in lieu of the fact that NO ONE has ever turned from his or her sins. You may clean up your life of obvious sins, so as to live above reproach and convince others that you are a changed person, but the fact of the matter is that you are still a dirty rotten sinner! Whether you are trying to

live right, or not, it doesn't matter as far as getting saved in concerned because you are still a sinner. Committing even one sin makes you guilty, as if you broke all of God's commandments. Either way, you are unclean (James 2:10).

The great unbiblical error of "repenting of your sins" to be saved has consumed the religious masses today. This dangerous heresy has infected nearly every neo-evangelical church and Bible college today, espousing doctrines of devils. The only thing that you and I contribute to our own salvation is the sin that made it necessary. Salvation is of the LORD. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said it best, I humbly think...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Bravo! To protect and Gospel of free grace, it is imperative that we always keep service separate from salvation. We must keep discipleship completely sperate from sonship. One thing has nothing to do with the other thing.


THE GOSPEL:
'THE FREE GIFT OF GOD'
VS
LORDSHIP SALVATION:
'ANOTHER GOSPEL'
- REPENT TO BELIEVE;
REPENTANCE HAPPENS AUTOMATICALLY
-REPENT AND BELIEVE;
MUST REPENT BEFORE YOU CAN BELIEVE
- NO SORROW FOR SINS NECESSARY
(SORROW IS AN EMOTION,
WHICH IS NOT PART OF THE GOSPEL)
- SORROW FOR SINS REQUIRED
(JUDAS WAS SORRY, BUT HE DIED
& STILL WENT TO HELL)
- SALVATION IS NOT CONDITIONAL
UPON ANYTHING WE CAN DO
- SALVATION IS CONDITIONAL ON
ALL FUTURE BEHAVIOR
- NO NEED TO TURN FROM SINFUL WAYS
(TURNING FROM SINS IS A MATTER OF DISCIPLESHIP,
NOT SALVATION)
- MUST TURN FROM SINFUL WAYS
(JUDAS TURNED FROM SINS,
BUT HE STILL WENT TO HELL)
- ONE STEP: BELIEVE THE GOSPEL
- TWO STEPS: REPENT AND BELIEVE
- REPENTANCE MEANS:
"A CHANGE OF MIND"
- REPENTANCE MEANS:
"TURN AWAY FROM SINS"
- YOU CAN KNOW IMMEDIATELY
THAT YOU ARE SAVED
-YOU CANNOT KNOW IMMEDIATELY;
YOUR LIFE HAS TO BE WATCHED.
- THE INDWELLING HOLY SPIRIT AND
GROWING IN GRACE
-CONSCIENCE AND HUMAN
REFORMATION
- BELIEVING THE GOSPEL MEANS
YOU ARE SAVED FOREVER
-CONTINUAL REPENTANCE IS
REQUIRED TO PROVE SALVATION
-CHRIST BEARS TOTAL WEIGHT OF SINS,
WHO PAID FOR THEM ON THE CROSS
-SINNER BEARS WEIGHT OF SINS,
REQUIRED TO TURN FROM SINS
- NEW BIRTH:
PRODUCED BY FAITH
- NO NEW BIRTH:
HINDERED BY FALSE GOSPEL
- GOD'S GRACE ALONE
- GRACE + FULFILLING LAW
- GOD'S PROMISE
- HUMAN EFFORT
- INSPIRED 'KING JAMES BIBLE':
ACCURATE MEANING OF REPENTANCE
- MODERN BIBLE VERSIONS:
CORRUPT MEANING OF "REPENT"
- THE LAW IS DEAD BY FAITH;
WE ARE NOW UNDER GOD'S GRACE
-THE LAW STILL HAS POWER OVER
THOSE WHO TRY, BUT FAIL, TO KEEP IT
SLEEP GOOD AT NIGHT WITH PEACE,
KNOWING NAME IS WRITTEN IN HEAVEN
FEAR AND UNCERTAINTY
WITH INSECURITY
KING JAMES BIBLE IS
TRULY GOD'S WORD!
NLT, NIV, ESV, & MANY OTHER
PERVERSIONS!

6112

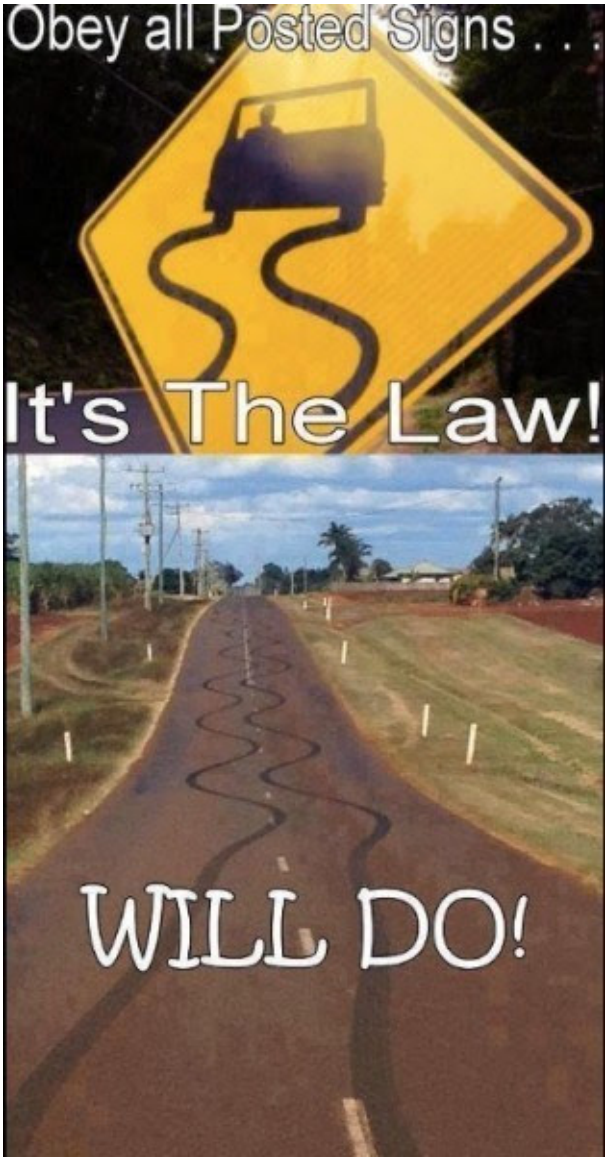

1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I?si=8VSDKo9ej-8aAYTJ
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Wh1VU-_OF98
3. http://www.cleargospel.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/06/English/English-Display-Pkg-2014.pdf
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-lordship-salvationists-unbiblical.html
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/09/pastor-sam-adams-corrupts-word-of-god.html
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud-another_gospel.htm
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjtenv4XR94d3RB7dBqSUGI4UzkCyqYqsqqRnn9nkdAYHf4jTeOj0oFz6a5n-9e49qb9wFuD79exwUqjhOx-aI67tYWsayyuHsdjVb
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiZyduYco606fCXLsXx5ZBDKBqnxaUSlgVs2-qTmxv4_Cjh74BB3iBwG7iWz2uSSiNR4BpygHE29Kstm_XAhUqm1Wu6GYO8n7_UvaC

4.9.14 The Deity Of Christ And Satan's Modern Bible PERversions (2023-09-18 17:21)

Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."

The Deity of Jesus Christ has always been a strong belief of true Christianity. Likewise, those "churches", groups, or organizations who do not recognize the Deity of Jesus Christ are easily seen to not be true Christians but rather false religions. The contention regarding the Deity of Christ is certainly nothing new. Ever since the days of Jesus there has been a great dispute as to whether He was God or not. As you know many times the Pharisees took up stones to stone Him because He made the claim that He was God (John 10:24-33). The Pharisees of His day rejected His claim, so too have many throughout history even up to our present day.

Gnosticism, a pre-Christian pagan religion, is one such group that denies the Deity of Jesus. After the death of Christ, however, Gnosticism began to infiltrate the church (around 85 to 90 AD). Dr. Thomas Holland writing in his Introduction to the Epistle of 1st John makes the following comments, "Gnostics believed in the duel nature of all things. They claimed that whatever is spiritual is good, and what is physical is evil. Since God is a Spirit, He is good and could not have created the physical universe, which they considered evil. They also believed God created other gods (called "aeons") who created the physical universe.

One such Gnostic, Cerinthus, took the teachings of pagan Gnosticism and mixed them with Christianity. He taught that Jesus was born of Joseph and Mary and became the "Christ" thirty years later at the time of his baptism. Therefore, according to this form of Gnosticism, Jesus Christ had a dual nature. He was both Jesus (physical) and the "Christ" (spiritual). At the crucifixion, so taught Cerinthus, the "Christ" departed leaving only the human Jesus to die. He claimed there was no resurrection of the physical body of Jesus. Cerinthus also proclaimed that "Christ" was the aeon (a lesser god) who made the earth. ...Much of Cerinthus' false doctrine can still be seen in the modern teachings of the Jehovah's Witnesses."

Most, if not all, Christians recognize the Jehovah's Witnesses as a false religion. They also acknowledge that the New World Translation, the Jehovah's Witnesses' Bible, is a corrupt work. What they don't know is that the modern translation they are using is a close parallel to the New World Translation (NWT). Since we know that the Jehovah's Witnesses deny the Deity of Christ and have altered their Bible to correspond with their belief. I thought it necessary to take a look at some of the most important scriptures dealing with the Deity of Christ to see just how the modern translations compare with the NWT and with the King James Version (KJV). Obviously, we won't be able to cover every verse due to time and space but we will cover as many as possible. Due to the amount of verses we will be looking at I will attempt to keep my comments to as little as possible.

* * * * * *

We will begin examining the belief that Joseph and Mary was His father and mother. Luke 2:33 reads as follows:

> New International Version (NIV) - The child's father and mother marveled at what was said about him.

New American Standard Bible (NASB) - And his father and his mother were marveling at the things which were spoken concerning him;

New World Translation (NWT) - And its father and mother continued wondering at the things being spoken about it.

King James Version (KJV) - And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

Notice how the NIV, NASV, and NWT all agree in calling Joseph Jesus' "father". The KJV rightly states "Joseph" instead of "father" knowing that Joseph was not Jesus' Father. Let's look at one more example: Luke 2:43 reads as follows:

NIV - After the Feast was over, while his parents were returning home, the boy Jesus stayed behind in Jerusalem, but they were unaware of it.

NASB - and when they had fulfilled the days, as they were returning, the boy Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and his parents knew it not;

NWT - and completed the days. But when they were returning, the boy Jesus remained behind in Jerusalem, and his parents did not notice it.

KJV - And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it.

Again, we see that the NIV and NASV agree with the NWT. And again the KJV is careful to call him "Joseph". Think this is insignificant? Remember the beliefs of the Gnostics and the Jehovah's Witnesses (JW's). Any small change is important when it fosters heresy. But believe me it only gets worse from here.

* * * * * *

Remember the Gnostic/JW's belief that the "Christ" did not die on the cross? They believe that the "Christ" (the spiritual) left, leaving only "Jesus" (the physical) to die on the cross. Let's take a look at a verse that pertains to this exact issue. Luke 23:42 reads as follows:

NIV - Then he said, "Jesus, remember me when you come into your kingdom."

NASB - And he said, Jesus, remember me when thou comest in thy kingdom.

NWT - And he went on to say: "Jesus, remember me when you get into your kingdom."

KJV - And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

Again, notice the NIV, NASV, and NWT are all in agreement in having the malefactor call Him "Jesus" (the physical) , his earthly name. This adds to the belief that the "Christ" (the spiritual) had left. However, the KJV rightly records the malefactor as saying "Lord" (the spiritual) thus

refuting the belief that “Christ” had left before the crucifixion. Again, this may seem like a small thing to you but it carries a lot of weight doctrinally.

* * * * * *

All are familiar with the story of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego in the fiery furnace. Let’s take a quick look at how our Bibles translate Daniel 3:25 as follows:

> NIV - He said, "Look! I see four men walking around in the fire, unbound and unharmed, and the fourth looks like a son of the gods."
>
> NASB - He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the aspect of the fourth is like a son of the gods.
>
> NWT - He was answering and saying: “Look! I am beholding four able-bodied men walking about free in the midst of the fire, and there is no hurt to them, and the appearance of the fourth one is resembling a son of the gods.”
>
> KJV - He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.

I don’t think this one needs a whole lot of commentary. I believe you can see the absurdity of the NIV, NASV, and NWT translation of “a son of the gods”. Again, the KJV upholds the integrity of “the Son of God.”

* * * * * *

Another attack on the Sonship of Jesus can be found in Acts 3:13, 4:27, and 4:30. For the article we will only look at Acts 3:13:

> NIV - The God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, the God of our fathers, has glorified his servant Jesus.
>
> NASB - The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Servant Jesus;
>
> NWT - The God of Abraham and of Isaac and of Jacob, the God of our forefathers, has glorified his Servant, Jesus,
>
> KJV - The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus;

Again, the NIV and the NASV stand shoulder to shoulder with the NWT. Now Jesus is no longer a “Son” but rather a “servant.”

* * * * * *

For our next example we want to look at Romans 14:10b &12. Remember we are talking about how the modern versions take away from the Deity of Christ as found in scripture. Romans 14:10b and 12 reads as follows:

NIV - "...For we will all stand before God's judgment seat. 12 So then, each of us will give an account of himself to God."

NASB - ...For we shall all stand before the judgment seat of God. 12 So then each one of us shall give account of himself to God.

NWT - ...For we shall all stand before the judgment seat of God; 12 So, then, each of us will render an account for himself to God.

KJV - ...for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. 12 So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

Here the change is very subtle but has great implications. As you see in the NIV, NASB, and NWT they each say we will stand before "God's judgment seat" and then we will give an account to "God." However, the KJV renders it quite different. The KJV says we will stand before the "judgment seat of Christ" and then we will give an account to "God". Here is a very clear statement by the KJV that Christ is indeed God. Again the NIV and the NASB agree with the NWT in making the change from "Christ" to "God" in Romans 14:10 thus in these verses they deny the Deity of Christ.

* * * * * *

Now we want to look at Philippians 2:6. This is a very familiar verse that should be well-known to most. Pay special attention to the wording of each Bible. (emphasis mine)

NIV - Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped,

NASB - who, although He existed in the form of God, did not regard equality with God a thing to be grasped,

NWT - who, although he was existing in God's form, gave no consideration to a seizure, namely, that he should be equal to God.

KJV - Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

Did Jesus consider Himself equal with God or not? Both cannot be correct! Here the NIV, NASB, and NWT all agree, however, they are in direct opposition to what the KJV says. The NIV, NASB, and NWT clearly contradict the teaching of the Trinity and negates much of the teaching of past church history. It is easy to see how and why the NWT does so but what about the NIV and NASB? Again we see that the NIV and the NASB side with the Jehovah's Witnesses Bible in detracting from the Deity of Christ.

* * * * * *

Next we want to look at what perhaps is the greatest statement in scripture declaring that Jesus was "God." Nothing could be more clearer about the Deity of Christ than I Timothy 3:16. Let's see how the various translations handle this verse.

NIV - Beyond all question, the mystery of godliness is great: He appeared in a body,...

NASB - And by common confession great is the mystery of godliness: He who was revealed in the flesh,

NWT - Indeed, the sacred secret of this godly devotion is admittedly great: 'He was made manifest in flesh,

KJV - And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh,

Here it is easy to see why the Jehovah's Witnesses translated this verse as they did since they completely reject that Jesus was "God manifest in the flesh". It is quite shameful that the NIV and the NASB have followed along with this corrupt work in changing "God" to "He." Of course "He" appeared in a body, Paul appeared in a body, you appeared in a body, and I appeared in a body. The NIV and the NASB have completely changed the essence of this verse by translating it as "He."

Despite the overwhelming manuscript evidence the NIV and the NASB alter their text to read "He." Dean Burgon, perhaps the greatest scholar ever, had this to say, "The reading adopted by the revisors, is not found in more than two copies, is not supported by a single version, and is not clearly advocated by a single Father." I am not going to cover all the evidence for the reading "God", as found in the KJV, in this essay. I will, however, devote another whole essay to I Timothy 3:16. In it we can look at the reading "God" in much greater detail.

* * * * * *

Perhaps one of the most favorite verses of the modern version propionate is 1st John 5:7. I John 5:7 is one of the clearest verses on the Trinity in the entire Bible. Here we see clearly that Jesus and God are one. 1st John 5:7 reads as follows:

NIV - For there are three that testify:

NASB - And it is the Spirit who bears witness, because the Spirit is the truth.

NWT - For there are three witness bearers,

KJV - For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. (emphasis mine)

Here you can see that the NIV and the NASB are again in agreement with the NWT. They each omit the wonderful phrase "in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one" which plainly speaks of Jesus' Deity. Again we can see that the NIV and NASB have sided with the NWT in denying the Deity of Christ. Since there is so much controversy regarding 1st John 5:7 I will discuss this verse in greater detail in another essay.

* * * * * *

I know this was a rather lengthy essay but I felt it was necessary considering the subject we were dealing with. The Deity of Christ is of vital importance to the Christian and we must be sure that the Bible we are using upholds the Deity of Christ in every point. As I said at the

beginning this is by no means all the verses where the modern versions take away from the Deity of Christ. I could have easily listed many more but I believe the ones listed at least make you aware of the problem in modern versions. The argument is often made that the modern versions don't completely deny the Deity of Christ. To this I will agree. There are still some verses in the modern versions that attest to the Deity of Christ. However, as you have seen, it is a whole lot harder to prove the Deity of Christ in the modern versions than it is in the KJV.

The question must also be asked, "what will they alter in the versions that are yet to be translated?" If they have went this far out of the way to water down the Deity of Christ one would have to wonder when they will eventually do away with any reference to the Deity of Christ. As I have shown you the KJV is far superior in presenting and preserving the Deity of Christ. As Christians we must reject any translation that deals treacherously with the Deity of Christ. It is our job to "earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints." If we will do this honestly we will cling to the Bible that without question bolsters the Deity of Christ. And that Bible is the King James Version. END

> **"All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness" —2nd Timothy 3:16**

The Alexandrian Based Modern Revisions All Attack Jesus' Deity

The Alexandrian Bible texts refer to their origin from Alexandria, Egypt), upon which all modern Bible revisions are either wholly based, or adversely influenced to some degree.

I gratefully attended an awesome King James Bible seminar taught by Dr. Al Lacy back in 1992 at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC). [1]I have transcribed my notes, which you are welcome to share with others, and copy to your own website or social media (as is true of everything that I post on social media; freely help yourself). I want THE TRUTH to get out to everyone!

It was no coincidence that the Alexandrian texts (which Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort based their Greek translation upon, completed in 1881), brutally attack all the key passages concerning Christ's deity and the Godhead. The word "godhead" has been completely obliterated from Romans 1:20, Acts 17:29 and Colossians 2:9 (the only three mentions of this important word are found in the King James Bible). Satan has removed each mention of "godhead" from all of the new Bible versions.

YOU CAN TRUST YOUR INSPIED KING JAMES BIBLE!!! And may I say, the King James Bible is God's Word, not merely a "version."

One of Satan's most blatant attacks on the Holy Scripture is found in John 3:16. ...

> King James Bible (KJB) - John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his ***only begotten Son***, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." [emphasis added]
>
> New International Version (NIV) - John 3:16, "For God so loved the world that he gave his one and ***only Son***, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life." [emphasis added]

All of the Alexandrian based corrupt Bible revisions remove the word begotten, perverting the Word of God into a lie. God has many sons. *John 1:12, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the* **sons of God***, even to them that believe on his name."* [emphasis added]. Every born-again believer is an adopted son of God . . . **"Whereby we cry, Abba, Father" (Romans 8:15b).** God has many adopted sons (the saints), but He only has one biological (i.e., begotten Son), and that is the precious Lord Jesus Christ! The NIV, NASB, ESV and all modern Bible revisions and paraphrases, pervert the living Words of God almighty, changing THE TRUTH into a lie (Romans 1:25).

The New International Version (NIV) is of the Devil. So also are The Voice (VOICE), the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV), the Holman Christian Standard Bible (HCSB), the New King James Version (NKJV), the Contemporary English Version (CEV), and hundreds more English perversions!!! Folks, God only authored ONE BOOK! I hold a faithful translation of that inspired, preserved, inerrant, holy, infallible, perfect Book in my hand, which is the precious King James Bible!!! The King James Bible is preserved and inspired dear reader!!! If that makes me a member of a cult in the view of some fools, then so be it, but I have THE TRUTH.

* * * * * *

In every place in the New Testament where someone "worshipped" Jesus, the nefarious Alexandrian gang maliciously changed the word to a mere "bowed" or "knelt." Well, if I drop something onto the floor by accident and bow down to pick it up, I am not worshipping it, am I?

> King James Bible (KJB) - Matthew 8:2, "And, behold, there came a leper and ***worshipped him***, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean."
>
> New International Version (NIV) - Matthew 8:2, "A man with leprosy came and ***knelt before him*** and said, "Lord, if you are willing, you can make me clean." [emphasis added]

This is a blatant attack against Jesus' deity (i.e., the truth that He is almighty God). Oh dear friend, how many more corrupt Bible passages do I need to show you, in order to fully convince you that ALL of today's Bible revisions are of the Devil? In all the modern Bible revisions, Christ is no longer worshipped. I triple-dog dare you to check and see for yourself. Go and open any modernized Westcott and Hort Bible version to Matthew 8:2. Does your Bible version say that the leper *worshipped* Jesus, or merely *knelt before Him*? The corrupt revisions attack Christ's preeminence and deity. Now you know.

Only The King James Bible Translators Inserted Italics For Clarity

The following corruption is subtle, yet profound. The 47 translators (there were originally 54, but 7 men purportedly didn't feel worthy enough to translate God's word and resigned) of the King James Bible, were so scholarly that they used italics for any words added that they felt added clarity to a Scripture passage. I have intentionally not italicized the following quoted Scriptures, so you can see which word(s) were italicized by the King James translators. (And please note, the translators of the New International Version (NIV) and all modern revisions were so dishonest that none of them used italics. That speaks volumes concerning which Bible you can trust!

King James Bible (KJB) - John 8:24, “I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am ***he***, ye shall die in your sins.” [emphasis added]

New International Version (NIV) - John 8:24, “I told you that you would die in your sins; if you do not believe that I am he, you will indeed die in your sins.” [emphasis added]

Notice that the pronoun “he” is italicized in the King James Bible, but not in the NIV. Hence, the original Textus Receptus Greek says, “I AM.” Jesus is saying that if you do not believe that **“I AM,”** you will perish in your sins (i.e., go to Hell forever). To understand the significance of “I AM,” please read **Exodus 3:14: “And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.”** To claim to be “I AM” is to claim to be God almighty. Jesus was claiming to be God almighty.

The NIV translators assumed (ass-u-me) what God meant, and just put whatever they felt like putting in their new translation. The King James Bible translators were not so arrogant.

The truth is further evidenced in **John 8:58, “Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.”** It is very clear that the Jews understood what Jesus was claiming, because in verse 59 they tried to stone Him to death, but He hid Himself. **John 8:59, “Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.”**

By removing the italics, the modern Bible corrupters have removed Jesus’ claim of being the **“I AM”** from John 8:24. It is for you the reader to decide what was intended in the original Greek, which is exactly why the King James translators put those added words for clarity in *italics* . If you understand the significance of what I am saying, then you ought to have a deep appreciation for the superb scholarship of the King James Bible. The King James Bible leave the choice of meaning up to you, the reader. Even the 54 translators of the King James Bible refused to take it upon themselves to assume what God meant.

Those *italics* in the King James Bible (if you have a more expensive Bible) show us the high level of honesty and scholarship that was used in translating the beloved King James Bible. Not one modern paraphrase nor revision is that honest. None of them use italics. (And also keep in mind that online versions of the King James Bible often DO NOT use italics, which are not authentic King James Bibles.) If you go to the store and buy a quality King James Bible, it will come with the italics. Pay close attention to the italics when studying your Bible.

[2]**The NIV Chips Away at Doctrine of Jesus Christ**

[3]**Retarded ’Easy-To-Read’ Bible Version Prophesies: ’The Young Woman Is Pregnant’**

[4]**The NIV Removes The ’Son of God’ From John 9:35**

[5]**NIV 2011: The Feminist's Lesbian Bible!**
(bye bye "man" in 2,549 places)

I could go on and on for pages, showing how the modern Bible revisions [6]attack the deity of Jesus Christ .

[7]Beware Of Satan's Latest [8]"[9]New International Reader's Version" (NIRV): The Antichrist's Bible!

> "You can sit there and say, 'Oh, well, you just took it too far. You just took King James onlyism too far!' Well, you know what brother, [10]you can't take it far enough, when they're pushing [11]all these false versions, and all the bookstores, and the Christian bookstores, and all of your big name preachers are all preaching false versions! You know, we need to stand our ground on this issue!" —a great quote by Pastor Steven Anderson from the awesome sermon, "[12]Saved By The Word"

I fully agree with Evangelist Billy Sunday on the Word of God, who said:

> "I have more respect for the devil than for some preachers I have met; the devil believes the Bible is the Word of God!" —Evangelist Billy Sunday



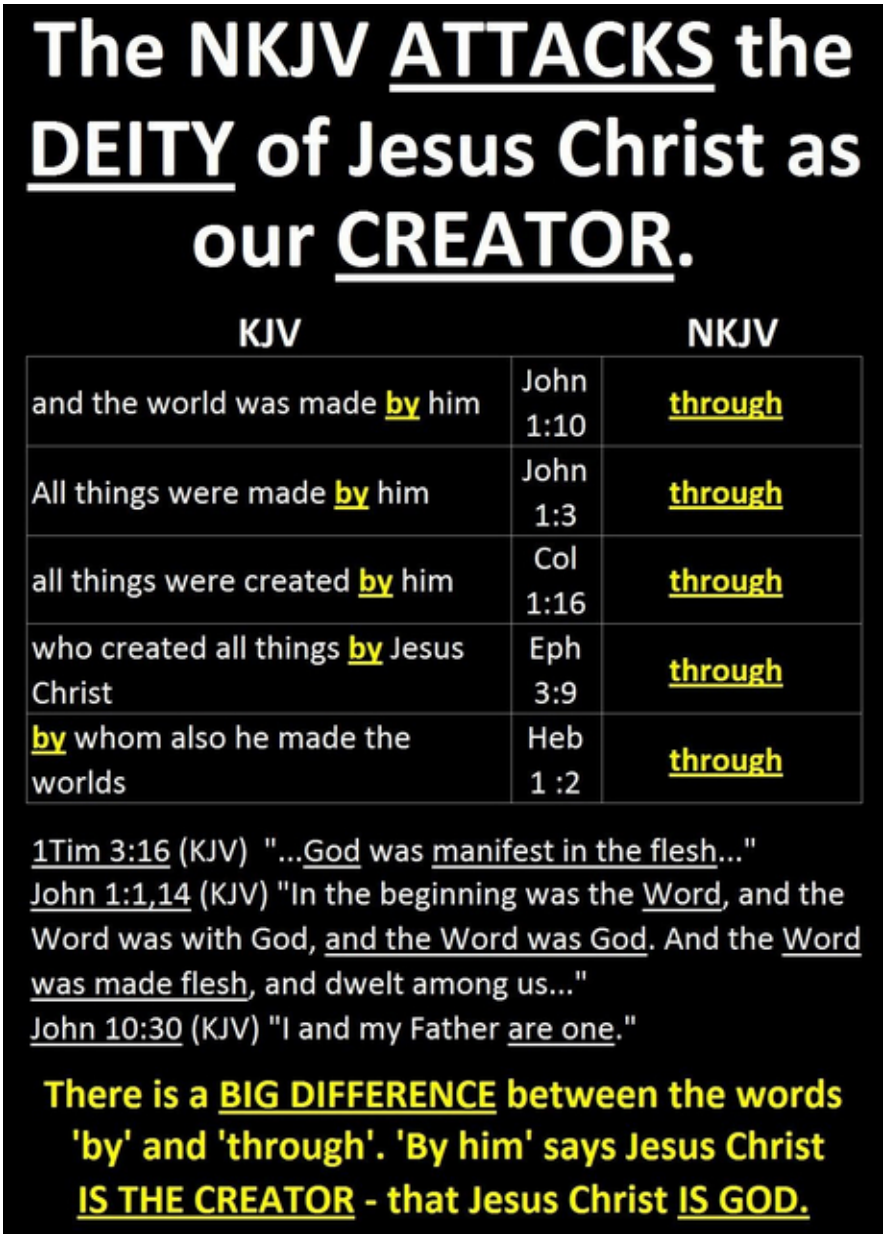

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/another_jesus.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/isaiah_7-14.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/john_935.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/niv_2011_feminist.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/cornerstone_to_capstone.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/nirv/antichrists_bible.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/nirv/antichrists_bible.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/nirv/antichrists_bible.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/nothing_more_important.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/thought_for_thought_ungodliness.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/saved_by_the_word.mp3
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhcT_1rnYfE1y-_ipViyO3oKDm8uxCwHa_sEc38ClXrgvuxRRtA70HW0l9P8F-ddRTfwE75XJIIeoJb7HZm86r49S9DW8Tw54-9Fdw

4.9.15 The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM (2023-09-20 00:37)

Galatians 1:6-7, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:****Which is not another*****; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.”**

The Apostle Paul warned the Galatians that FALSE TEACHERS were preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL, but he quickly points out that it is not another Gospel, for the simple reason that THERE IS ONLY ONE GOSPEL. The “gospel” according to John 20:31, 1st Corinthians 1:18 and 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 is the ’GOOD NEWS’ that Jesus is the Christ (the only begotten Son of God), who DIED on a cross, was BURIED, and then by the power of God He miraculously physically RESUURECTED bodily from the dead three days later.

You must understand that you are a guilty sinner (you’ve got to know why you need to be saved); and that there is a penalty for your sinning (which is eternal damnation in the fires of Hell). If you come to God on those terms as a needy sinner, and by faith receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Christ rose from the dead, you are forever permanently saved dear reader. Either you are saved forever or you are not saved!

Tragically, Pensacola Christian College, Crown College, Commonwealth Baptist College, and umpteen more Bible colleges today either bring their students to Ken Ham’s Ark Encounter (or, they invite Ken Ham to speak at their colleges while honoring Ken Ham).

To my knowledge NONE of the aforementioned colleges expose and preach against Mr. Ham, ’REBUKING HIM SHARPLY’ for preaching another gospel (Titus 1:9-11).

According to Ken Ham’s ANSWERS-IN-GENESIS cult, to get to Heaven you must do THREE THINGS:

1. Trust in Jesus

2. Repent, by turning from your wicked way

3. Begin to follow Christ

BLASPHEMY!!! Watch the heretical Answers-In-Genesis video for yourself:

6124

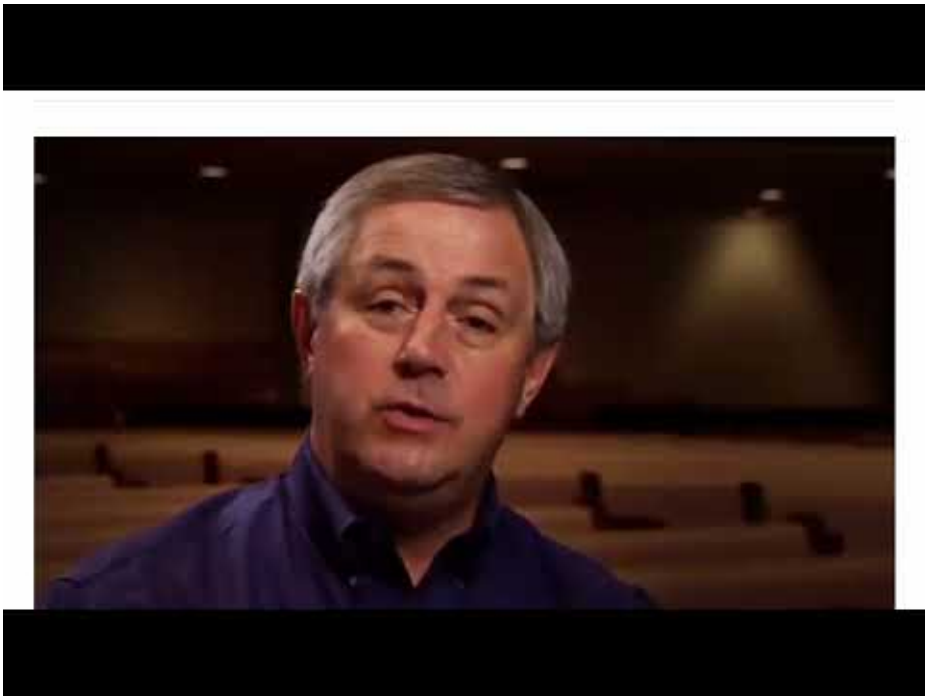

The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

The Holy Bible disagree with Answers-In-Genesis and teaching something very different.

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) wickedly bids Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham. ...

[1]Ken Ham on Twitter: "Such a blessing to speak to 4,000+ students at PCC

[2]The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

2nd John1:10-11, “

If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed:

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.” Pensacola Christian College refuses to contend for the Christian faith; therefore, [3]they have been corrupted themselves.

It is a sad day in the United States when so-called ’Bible colleges’ like PCC [4]deny that we have an inspired perfect Holy Bible today. Consequently, PCC’s doctrine has deteriorated, going over to the power of the dark side with Darth Vader, now preaching another gospel. Yes, you read right dear friend, [5]PCC denies that we have God’s inspired Words for today.

What saith the Scripture? [illegible] "[illegible], [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]? [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]." I don’t see anything in the Bible about turning from your wicked ways, do you? I don’t see anything about beginning to following Christ, do you? I don’t either.

[illegible] "[illegible]; [illegible]." Did

you see that? GOD SAW THEIR WORKS, that the Ninevites turned from their evil way. What saith the Scripture? □□□□□□ □:□□, "□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□: □□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□." Romans 4:4-7 teaches that salvation is by grace alone, and that a man's faith is counted (imputed) for righteousness, WITHOUT WORKS! □□□□□□□□□ □:□-□, "□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□; □□□ □□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□: □□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□: □□□ □□ □□□□□, □□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□."

Where, Oh where, did Ken Ham and his staff at Answers-In-Genesis get the heretical false idea that more than faith is necessary to get to Heaven? Dear reader, there is only ONE GOSPEL.

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:**Which is not another*; **but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."** What Ken Ham is teaching is in direct contradiction to the Holy Scripture.

History documentary producer Ken Burns, made an intriguing film series titled: '[6]The American Civil War'. It is heartbreaking history! If you want to learn all about The Civil War, you'll appreciate this docuseries. I just heard a quote in the film by President Abraham Lincoln that caught my attention...

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865)

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because both the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy claimed to be doing "God's will" in fighting The Civil War (1860-1965). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing "God's will." As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties are warring against each other, each claiming to be doing God's will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

The same contradiction exists today between the free grace Gospel camp, versus the Lordship Salvation camp. Both sides may be, but one must be, WRONG! I

t is absolutely IMPOSSIBLE that both sides are right. Either *faith alone* in Jesus Christ is enough to get to Heaven; or else *faith plus works* (turning from your evil way - Jonah 3:10) is necessary. Both of these two different plans of salvation may be wrong, but one must be. One of them may be correct, but both absolutely cannot be correct. We just read in Galatians 1:6-7 that there is only ONE GOSPEL. To lay the matter to rest, here is the Gospel as defined by the Apostle Paul:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;**
>
> **And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:**
>
> **"**

To be saved, you simply need to receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that after being buried, He physically resurrected from the dead three days later. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, " For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** Ken Ham is a theological liar! Nowhere does the inspired Holy Bible tell us to follow Christ, turn from our sinful way, or invite Jesus into our life to be saved. You may do all these things and have never been saved at all.

Jesus exclaimed to Nicodemus in no uncertain terms in **John 3:7b** that to enter into God's Kingdom,

"

YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN.

" Have you experienced the new birth from above dear reader? You get born-again by placing your childlike faith (confidence) in the seed of God's Word concerning Jesus Christ. If you will simply BELIEVE the written record, as recorded by almighty God in His inspired Word, you will be saved immediately, irrevocably and forever. ...

> 'Tis so sweet to trust in Jesus,
> Just to take Him at His Word;
> Just to rest upon His promise,
> And to know, "Thus saith the Lord!"
> Jesus, Jesus, how I trust Him!
> How I've proved Him o'er and o'er;
> Jesus, Jesus, precious Jesus!
> Oh, for grace to trust Him more!

Amen and amen! ...

> My hope is built on nothing less
> Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

Boy, I really love those hymn lyrics! My hope is built on nothing less than Jesus Christ, who is my righteousness. My sin belongs to me, but my righteousness is Jesus Christ's. I dare not trust the sweetest frame of good works, forsaking a lifestyle of sinning, inviting Jesus into my life, asking Jesus into my heart, surrendering 'all' to Christ, church membership, water baptism, sacraments, or Lordship Salvation, but WHOLLY trust on Jesus' name.

If one day I go to Hell, it will be solely Jesus' fault, because I am WHOLLY trusting in His sacrifice on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection. I am trusting in the precious blood that Jesus applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat in the presence of God the Father on my behalf (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

> Acts 20:27-28, "For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath *purchased* with his own blood."

The word 'purchased' means *the right price applied to the right place*.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) explains this wonderful Bible truth in his book titled: '[7]THE CHURCH', in chapter 17 titled: ' [8]The Price For The Church. ' The PLACE is the Mercy Seat in the heavenly Holy Place in the Tabernacle (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). The PRICE is the precious BLOOD of Jesus (Acts 20:28). Dr. John MacArthur denies that Jesus' literal liquid blood is applied (sprinkled according to Hebrews 12:24) to the Mercy Seat. The blood had to be applied or no one could ever have been redeemed.

Hebrews 10:1, "

For the law having *a shadow* of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect. **"** As we just read, the Old testament LAW was a SHADOW of good things to come. That is, everything holy that happened within the Old Testament tabernacle, was a prototype of the one in Heaven.

But instead of having a high priest each year—who killed a male lamb without spot nor blemish (symbolizing the perfect sinless Lamb of God), and then carrying that blood in a basin into the Holy of Holies (the most holy place in existence at the time), and then sprinkled that lamb's blood upon the mercy seat (which overlaid the Ark of the Covenant) in the presence of God (between the two cherubims looking down upon the mercy seat)—Jesus is our resurrected HIGH PRIEST today. ...

> **Hebrews 4:14-15, "Seeing then that we have** *a great high priest***, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. For we have not** *an high priest* **which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin."**

Jesus died as our sacrificial LAMB, but He raised up three days later and ascended into Heaven as our HIGH PRIEST. **Romans 8:34, "Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, *who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us*."** What a wonderful God, Lord and Savior!!!

RUN from Ken Ham. The Apostle Paul wisely said in **Galatians 2:4-5, "And that because of *false brethren unawares brought in*, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: To whom we gave place by subjection, *no, not for an hour*; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you."** Paul saw that there were FALSE BRETHREN (like Ken Ham) who crept in unawares. Paul said they did not tolerate such lying false teachers, NO, NOT FOR AN HOUR!!!

So, why does PCC, Crown College, Commonwealth Bible College and other professed Christian institutions today wickedly TOLERATE Ken Ham and his sideshow circus, while he preaches another gospel of partial faith in Jesus plus works, which is accursed by God? Enough is enough! The time is now for every child of God to stop supporting Ken Ham and his counterfeit plan of salvation, and his heretical Young Earth theories (but that is a different blog). Ken Ham is not friend to the Gospel. To attack the grace of God is to attack the God of grace. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

1. https://twitter.com/aigkenham/status/1572545686427803649?fbclid=IwAR0iLFwls3GIF8yWJ2ppz60al8s0w7aB8VFphxwmgthTeK_9GTNX7TcZGFs

2. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU?si=iSz7_BExYY_YEZZ7
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/08/beware-of-pensacola-christian-college.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/college_deception.htm
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/pensacola-christian-college-denies-we.html
6. https://www.pbs.org/kenburns/civil-war
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/The%20Church/price_for_the_church-chap_14.htm

---

4.9.16 The Devil Always Lies (2023-09-20 10:50)

John 8:44-45, "

Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. *When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it*. And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not."

In Genesis 3:15, Eve was able to justify in her own mind eating of the forbidden fruit. In Genesis 2:16-17 God expressly forbade Adam and Eve from eating of the fruit from the Tree of Knowledge in the midst of the Garden of Eden. But God *did* give them permission to eat of all the other trees in the garden. But notice how sneaky the serpent (Satan) is. **Genesis 3:1, "Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, *Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden*?"** Did you catch that? The serpent told Eve that God said they COULDN'T eat of any of the trees, but that is not what God said. The Lord said they COULD eat of all the trees, except one. The important lesson to learn here is that the Devil always lies.

While Russian president Vladimir Putin repeatedly denies targeting nurseries, hospitals and schools with Russian bombs, women and children continue to die from Russian artillery. It couldn't be more obvious that Putin is a blatant liar. Sadly, our own U.S. leaders have also proven themselves to be notorious liars. The [1]controlled U.S. newsmedia still insist 22 years later that it was fires that caused the three World Trade Center buildings to collapse on September 11th, 2001. But that is one of the biggest lies ever told. The [2]University of Fairbanks, Alaska, did a study decades after 911 and concluded that fires DIDN'T cause the collapse of those three World Trade Center buildings.

Lies, lies and more lies. We unfortunately live in a world of liars, especially in the United States. False advertising has become the norm in American culture. I have written some other blogs about this sad reality today. Here is one blog that I wrote titled: " [3]Most 'Free' Things Are Not Really Free .

" From the dishonest bank that promises you a 'free' gift for opening a new bank account, to the shady preacher who teaches that eternal life is a free gift from God but you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to obtain it, they are all liars!

If you have to open a new account to obtain a gift from a bank, then it is actually an exchange of sorts, not a gift. To truly be a

“

gift,

”

something can only be freely offered and freely taken. The dictionary defines a

“

gift

”

as something given freely without compensation.

One of the biggest religious con men in this generation is Pastor John MacArthur of ’Grace To You’ ministry in California. Whereas the inspired Word of God teaches in Romans 6:23 and Ephesians 2:8-9 that eternal life is a free gift from God, [4]Dr. MacArthur says that getting saved is an exchange, a trade of sorts (those are his exact words). How can something be a free gift, if you are required to give something in exchange for it? That wouldn’t be a gift, it would be a reward for doing your part.

This is why it should be obvious to you dear reader, what is so very wrong about the false teaching today that you have to repent “of your sins” or “turn from your sins” to get to Heaven. That would be an exchange, a trade of sorts, as John MacArthur errantly teaches. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Jesus came into the world to bare the weight and penalty of our debt of sin on the cross. **John 3:17, “For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.”**

The reason why Jesus didn’t need to condemn anybody is simply because the Old Testament law already does that. **Romans 3:19-20, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.”** Most people don’t understand the purpose for which God gave the Ten Commandments (which is a summarization of the law as a whole, which in its entirety contains about 720 commandments). This includes moral, civil and ceremonial laws, which every Jew was commanded to obey under Mosaic law).

The true primary purpose of the law was not to keep in order to get to Heaven (which is what most people errantly think). The primary purpose for which the law was given by God is to give men THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN (as we just read in Romans 3:20). God intended that when humanity tried to keep the law, but failed, the law would reveal our sinnership as humans, and bring us to Jesus Christ to be saved by God’s grace, through faith alone. God never intended for anyone to earn their way to Heaven by obeying the law. No one has ever been saved by keeping the law (Romans 3:20). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.



Speaking of liars, here is Ken Ham's heretical 'Answers-In-Genesis' website, and one of his ministers of unrighteousness preaching a counterfeit Gospel. ...

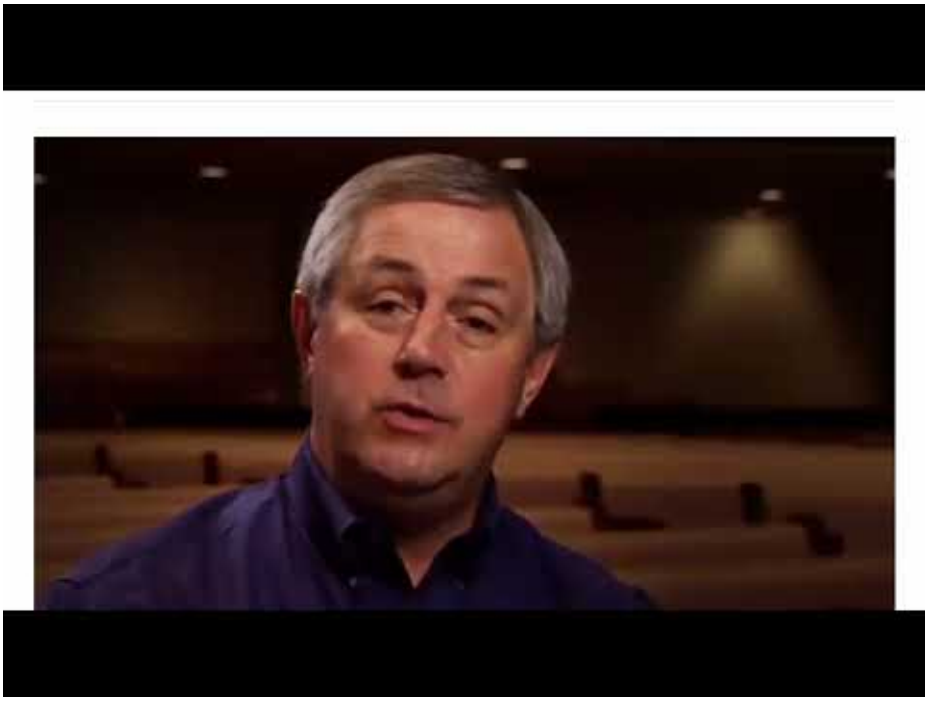

[6]The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

The plan of salvation presented by ANSWERS-IN-GENESIS woefully contradicts the plan of sal-

vation taught in the inspired King James Bible. Something is wrong! I smell a dead rat in Ken Ham's house. If you'd like to know more about what is wrong with Ken Ham's plan of salvation, [7]please read this helpful article that I wrote today. Ken Ham is bad news!!! And sadly, so are Pensacola Christian College for honoring his. This is unreal. You couldn't make this stuff up. Who would have thought 50 years ago when PCC opened their college doors in 1975, that they would be one of the biggest promoters of Satanic false doctrine concerning God's simple plan of salvation.

Here again is the same video as before (because I don't want you to miss this). By the way, [8]here is a simple free webpage where you can copy/paste a desired YouTube video into the 'Start' window, and then convert and save the file as an MP4 video on your computer. By God's grace, I now have a massive collection of favorite videos. This is also how I copy videos and reupload them to my own YouTube channels, as MP4's, which you are also welcome to do with any of my videos. I love to share. The more the merrier. God knows my labors (1st Corinthians 3:7-9). According to Ken Ham's *ANSWERS-IN-GENESIS* cult, to get to Heaven you must do THREE THINGS:

1. Trust in Jesus
2. Repent, by turning from your wicked way
3. Begin to follow Christ

BLASPHEMY!!! [9]Watch the heretical Answers-In-Genesis video again for yourself. The Holy Bible disagrees with *Answers-In-Genesis* and teaches something very different.

Another apostate institution today is Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who wickedly bid God-speed to hellbound infidel Ken Ham. ...
[10]

> [11]Ken Ham on Twitter: "Such a blessing to speak to 4,000+ students at PCC
>
> [12]The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

2nd John 1:10-11, "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: *For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds*." Pensacola Christian College (PCC) refuse to contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:9-14; Ephesians 5:11); therefore, [13]they have been corrupted themselves. PCC has MUCH blood on their hands according to 2nd John 1:11, because they wickedly support, praise, honor and bid Godspeed to wicked FALSE TEACHERS like Ken Ham, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Tim Zacharias and Jeff Redlin. The Devil always lies! Please remember that. You can NEVER trust anything that the Devil or his children say. You can always tell when the Devil is lying, just look for when his lips move.

And then there's a lot of false or bad information available on cyberspace. For example: For decades elderly Americans have been told that taking an aspirin pill each day is a good way to prevent a heart attack or a stroke, since aspirin is known to think the blood to prevent blood clots, right. We'll, not so fast partner, [14]recent studies have shown that taking an aspirin each day can be risky and in some cases even cause a stroke or a heart attack. In fact, the FDA in recent years has advised against taking aspirin each day as a means of preventing blood

clots. My own former doctor on Guam suggested that I take an aspirin pill each day, to prevent a stroke. That is what prompted me to do some research into the matter. What I found scared me, and convinced me that I need a different better doctor. Granted, I don't think my doctor meant to lie to me, but false information is just as dangerous as deliberate lies.

We live in a world of misinformation, disinformation and flat out blatant lies. I'd dare say that at least 80 % of the health advice provided online about dieting, losing weight, body building and fasting is WRONG information. Yet, millions of lazy people continue to purchase powders which come in bottles and packages, believing all the hype that somehow such gimmicks will restore, maintain and improve one's health. Supplements have become a multi-billion dollar lucrative industry in America. Dear reader, nothing can substitute for [15]a daily habit of eating fresh fruits, vegetables, whole grains, seeds, nuts, unprocessed meats and whole foods.

Cancer is virtually unheard of in Central and South America because they eat a diet rich in seeds, nuts, vegetables, fruits, whole meats; and they avoid processed foods which are devoid of nutrients and full of toxins (e.g., Titanium Dioxide and Sodium Aluminum Phosphate, which absolutely saturate our U.S foods). You cannot purchase 99 % of baking goods that don't contain Sodium Aluminum Phosphate (which absorbs moisture to retard spoilage). Why aren't the food companies warning everyone about the risks of eating these toxic chemicals?

And then there are the crooked banks. In case you didn't know, [16]our entire banking system in America is based on blatant fraud. The [17]Federal Reserve Act of 1913 has perpetuated the most heinous scam and fraudulent Ponzi Scheme upon the American public since it was enacted. That's why you have to slave away for 30 to 40 years to pay down your house's mortgage (two thirds of which is just interest paid to the ungodly thieves who [18]run the scam).

That is why I recommend that married couples save as much as they can for a downpayment on a cheaper home, and don't buy anything that you can't pay off in 10 years at most (even though you may acquire a 30-year mortgage. Just make sure that there are no penalties for paying down your loan early). That way you have the security of having 30 years to pay off your loan, if something happens and you cannot afford the higher payments; but in your mind you should buy something that you calculate you should be able to pay off early after only 10 years. The interest will kill you!

I truly [19]hate the banks with all my heart, because they are [20]dirty rotten thieving scoundrels. Our treasonous government leaders are mostly to blame for allowing this fraud. President Woodrow Wilson is a traitor to his oath, country and people, because it was on his watch that evil men railroaded the Federal Reserve Act fraud into law in 1913, over a quiet Christmas weekend while most members of Congress were absent. Even still today, the American public are being kept in the dark about THE TRUTH, lied to incessantly, [21]told that fraud is law, and thievery is justice. It is shameful that less than 1 % of church pastors expose fraud, deception and corruption in our U.S. federal government.

[22]

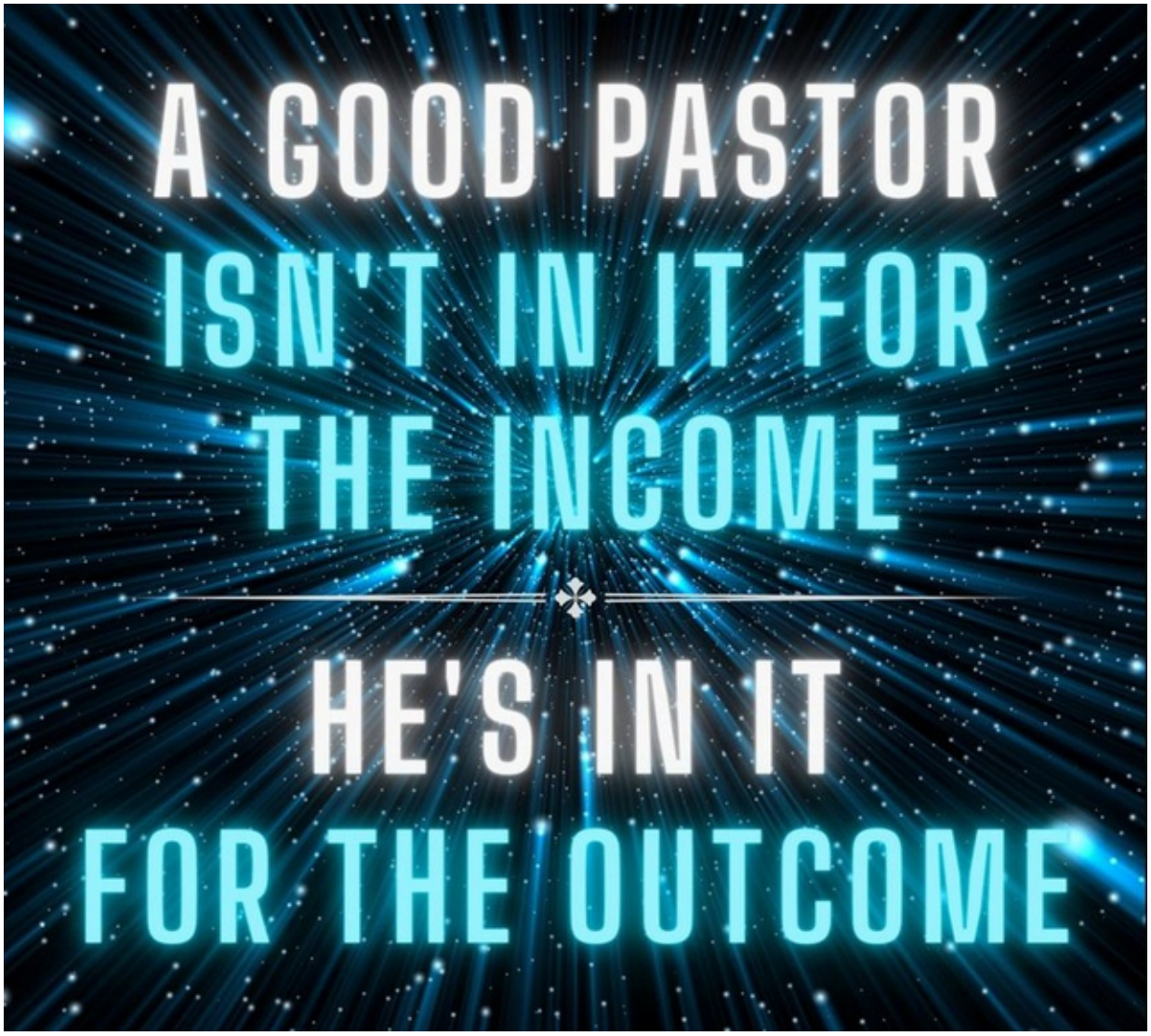

I could go on and on about all the lying deceit and deceivers in the world today, but it would require a volume of books that I couldn't possibly write in ten lifetimes! Thanks for reading. Thankfully, we have a sure source of TRUTH that we can always go to, the Holy Bible. Someone once asked me if I could sum up the Bible in as few words as possible. I said, "That's easy, just one word: TRUTH." **John 17:17, "**

Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is *truth*. "

1. https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/factcheck/2022/09/23/fact-check-world-trade-center-building-7-collapsed-due-fire/10428919002/
2. https://ine.uaf.edu/projects/wtc7/
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/most-free-things-are-not-really-free.html
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/eternal-life-is-gift-not-award-or.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEijvywXPas3S4B45AlJzCPQp3z8wNSIlBfWan9FXUraIbaGfkQ-23lTRmteLdbTDdkMhexhDfhNh2qBmb0hWyiUecgsq0RbmHDdBbd
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/the-false-gospel-of-answers-in-genesis.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/the-false-gospel-of-answers-in-genesis.html
8. https://yt5s.com/en160/youtube-to-mp4
9. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
10. https://twitter.com/aigkenham/status/1572545686427803649?fbclid=IwAR0iLFwls3GIF8yWJ2ppz60al8s0w7aB8VFphx

wmgthTeK_9GTNX7TcZGFs

11. https://twitter.com/aigkenham/status/1572545686427803649?fbclid=IwAR0iLFwls3GIF8yWJ2ppz60al8s0w7aB8VFphxwmgthTeK_9GTNX7TcZGFs

12. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU?si=iSz7_BExYY_YEZZ7

13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/08/beware-of-pensacola-christian-college.html

14. https://abcnews.go.com/Health/aspirin-longer-recommended-prevent-1st-heart-attack-stroke/story?id=84300242

15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Health_Concerns/Weight_Loss_Medicine.pdf

16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve_is_evil.htm

17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve.htm

18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/lost_savings.htm

19. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/kennedy_killed_by_bankers.htm

20. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/jekyll_island.htm

21. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/billions_for_the_bankers.htm

22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiRaquYf5wusDyyjm5-h-2dQ0ShwMwarfJWxvC3KR9qsxYM-8YR_RVwP1b73onQ5ZCiR9hr86RNggkjLs2YtA8XVw7_6IugXeHCAak

---

4.9.17 The Trail Of Blood (by J. M. Carroll) (2023-09-21 12:27)

This is a brief but accurate history of local Baptist churches today. Unlike Protestant churches which came out of Martin Luther's (1483-1546)

infamous 95 Thesis of protest against Roman Catholic church, which Luther nailed to the door of a Catholic church in Germany, Baptist churches follow a trail of blood and martyrdom back to Jesus Christ in the New Testament. ...

"

The Trail of Blood . . .

"

Following the Christians Down Through the Centuries

or

The History of Baptist Churches From the
Time of Christ, Their Founder, to the Present Day

by J. M. Carroll

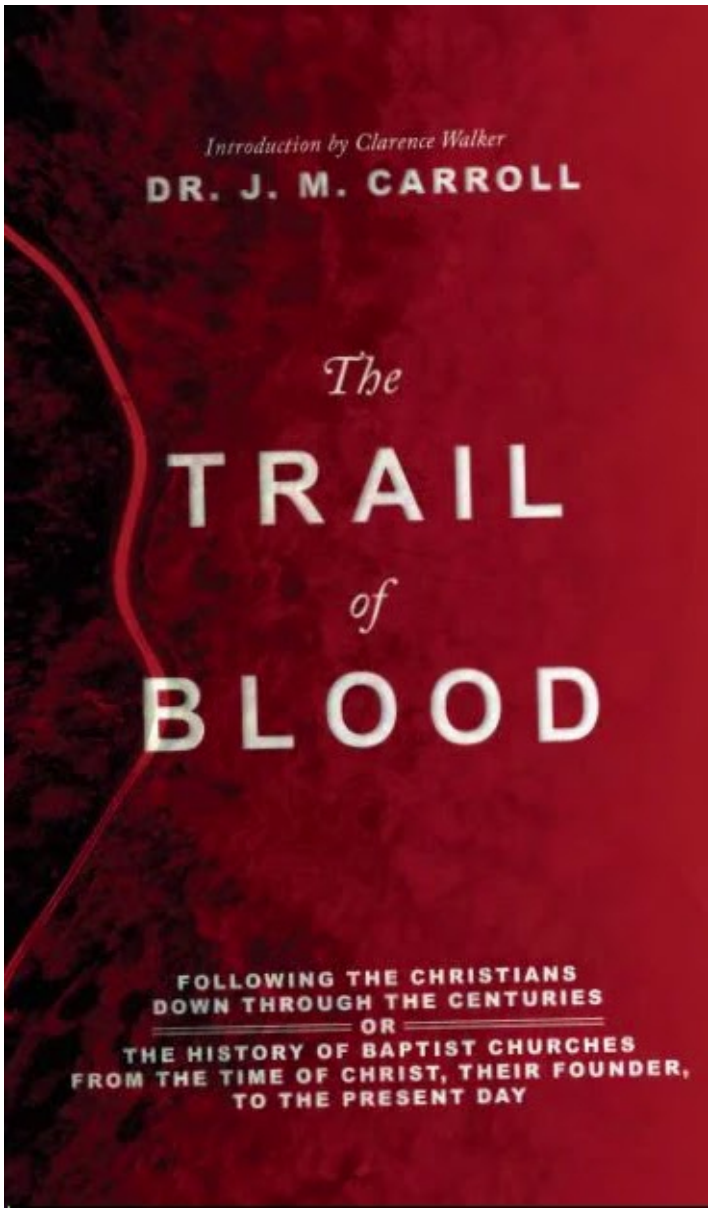

THIS LITTLE BOOK is sent forth for the purpose of making known the little-known history of those FAITHFUL WITNESSES of the Lord Jesus, who, as members of the CHURCH JESUS BUILT, "Overcame Satan by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony: and they loved not their lives unto death," Rev. 12:11.

Copyright 1931, Ashland Avenue Baptist Church, Lexington, Kentucky

INTRODUCTION — By CLARENCE WALKER

FIRST LECTURE — A.D. 30-500

SECOND LECTURE — A.D. 600-1300

THIRD LECTURE — A.D. 1400-1600

FOURTH LECTURE — 17th, 18th, 19th Centuries

FIFTH LECTURE — RELIGION IN THE UNITED STATES

6136

SOME AFTER WORDS

The Trail of Blood

INTRODUCTION

By CLARENCE WALKER

I

Dr. J. M. Carroll, the author of this book, was born in the state of Arkansas, January 8, 1858, and died in Texas, January 10, 1931. His father, a Baptist preacher, moved to Texas when Brother Carroll was six years old. There he was converted, baptized, and ordained to the Gospel ministry.

Dr. Carroll not only became a leader among Texas Baptist, but an outstanding figure of Southern Baptists, and of the world.

Years ago he came to our church and brought the messages found in this book. It was then I became greatly interested in Brother Carroll's studies. I, too, had made a special research in Church History, as to which is the oldest Church and most like the churches of the New Testament.

Dr. J. W. Porter attended the lectures. He was so impressed he told Brother Carroll if he would write the messages he would publish them in a book. Dr. Carroll wrote the lectures and gave Dr. Porter the right to publish them along with the chart which illustrates the history so vividly.

However, Dr. Carroll died before the book came off the press, but Dr. Porter placed them before the public and the whole edition was soon sold. Now, by the grace of God, we are able to present this 66th edition of 20,000. I want to ask all who read and study these pages to join me in prayer and work that an ever-increasing number shall go forth.

"To make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Christ Jesus; to the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in Heavenly places might be known by the Church, the manifold wisdom of God ... unto Him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end, Amen." (Eph. 3:9-10, 21)

II

It was wonderful to hear Dr. Carroll tell how he became interested in the history of the different denominations—ESPECIALLY THEIR ORIGIN. He wrote the book after he was 70 years old, but he said, "I was converted unto God when I was just a boy. I saw the many denominations and wondered which was the church the Lord Jesus founded."

Even in his youth he felt that in the study of the Scriptures and history, he could find the church which was the oldest and most like the churches described in the New Testament.

This research for the truth led him into many places and enabled him to gather one of the greatest libraries on church history. This library was given at his death to the Southwestern Baptist Seminary, Ft. Worth, Texas.

He found much church history—most of it seemed to be about the Catholics and Protestants. The history of Baptists, he discovered, was written in blood. They were the hated people of the Dark Ages. Their preachers and people were put into prison and untold numbers were put to death. The world has never seen anything to compare with the suffering, the persecutions, heaped upon Baptists by the Catholic Hierarchy during the Dark Ages. The Pope was the world's dictator. This is why the Ana-Baptists, before the Reformation, called the Pope The Anti-Christ.

Their history is written in the legal documents and papers of those ages. It is through these records that the "TRAIL OF BLOOD" winds its way as you find such statement:

> "At Zurich, after many disputations between Zuinglius and the Ana-Baptists, the Senate made an Act, that if any presume to rebaptize those who were baptized before (i.e. as infants) they should be drowned. At Vienna many Ana-Baptists were tied together in chains that one drew the other after him into the river, wherein they were all suffocated (drowned)." (Vida Supra, p.61)
>
> "In the year of our Lord 1539 two Ana-Baptists were burned beyond Southwark, and a little before them 5 Dutch Ana-Baptists were burned in Smithfield," (Fuller, Church History.)
>
> "In 1160 a company of Paulicians (Baptists) entered Oxford. Henry II ordered them to be branded on the forehead with hot irons, publicly whipped them through the streets of the city, to have their garments cut short at the girdles, and be turned into the open country. The villages were not to afford them any shelter or food and they perished a lingering death from cold and hunger." (Moore, Earlier and Later Nonconformity in Oxford, p. 12.)

The old Chronicler Stowe, A.D. 1533, relates:

> "The 25th of May—in St. Paul's Church, London–examined 19 men and 6 women. Fourteen of them were condemned; a man and a woman were burned at Smithfield, the other twelve of them were sent to towns there to be burned."

Froude, the English historian, says of these Ana-Baptist martyrs:

> "The details are all gone, their names are gone. Scarcely the facts seem worth mentioning. For them no Europe was agitated, no court was ordered in mourning, no papal hearts trembled with indignation. At their death the world looked on complacent, indifferent or exulting. Yet here, out of 25 poor men and women were found 14, who by no terror of stake or torture could be tempted to say they believed what they did not believe. History has for them no word of praise, yet they, too, were not giving their blood in vain. Their lives might have been as useless as the lives of most of us. In their death they assisted to pay the purchase of English freedom."

Likewise, in writings of their enemies as well as friends, Dr. Carroll found, their history and that their trail through the ages was indeed bloody:

Cardinal Hosius (Catholic, 1524), President of the Council of Trent:

> "Were it not that the Baptists have been grievously tormented and cut off with the knife during the past twelve hundred years, they would swarm in greater number than all the Reformers." (Hosius, Letters, Apud Opera, pp. 112, 113)

The "twelve hundred years" were the years preceding the Reformation in which Rome persecuted Baptists with the most cruel persecution thinkable.

Sir Isaac Newton:

> "The Baptists are the only body of known Christians that have never symbolized with Rome."

Mosheim (Lutheran):

> "Before the rise of Luther and Calvin, there lay secreted in almost all the countries of Europe persons who adhered tenaciously to the principles of modern Dutch Baptists."

Edinburg Cyclopedia (Presbyterian):

> "It must have already occurred to our readers that the Baptists are the same sect of Christians that were formerly described as Ana-Baptists. Indeed this seems to have been their leading principle from the time of Tertullian to the present time."

Tertullian was born just fifty years after the death of the Apostle John.

III

Baptists do not believe in Apostolic Succession. The Apostolic office ceased with the death of the Apostles. It is to His churches that He promised a continual existence from the time He organized the first one during His earthly ministry until He comes again. He promised:

> "I will build my church and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it." (Matthew 16:18)

Then, when He gave the great Commission, which tells what His churches are to do, He promised:

> "I will be with you alway, even unto the end of the age." (Matthew 28:20)

This Commission—this work—was not given to the Apostles as individuals, but to them and the others present in their church capacity. The Apostles and the others who heard Him give this Commission were soon dead—BUT, His Church has lived on through the ages, making disciples (getting folks saved), baptizing them, and teaching the truth—the doctrines—He committed to the Jerusalem Church. These faithful churches have been blessed with His presence as they have traveled the TRAIL OF BLOOD. This history shows how the Lord's promise to His churches has been fulfilled. Dr. Carroll shows that churches have been found in every age which have taught the doctrines He committed unto them. Dr. Carroll calls these doctrines the "marks" of New Testament Churches

"MARKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT CHURCH"

1. Its Head and Founder—CHRIST. He is the law-giver; the Church is only the executive. (Matthew 16:18; Colossians 1:18)
2. Its only rule of faith and practice—THE BIBLE. (II Timothy 3:15-17)
3. Its name—"CHURCH," "CHURCHES." (Matthew 16:18; Revelation 22:16)
4. Its polity—CONGREGATIONAL–all members equal. (Matthew 20:24-28; Matt. 23:5-12)

5. Its members—only saved people. (Ephesians 2:21; I Peter 2:5)
6. Its ordinances—BELIEVERS' BAPTISM, FOLLOWED BY THE LORD'S SUPPER. (Matthew 28:19-20)
7. Its officers—PASTORS AND DEACONS. (I Timothy 3:1-16)
8. Its work—getting folks saved, baptizing them (with a baptism that meets all the requirements of God's Word), teaching them ("to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you"). (Matthew 28:16-20)
9. Its financial plan—"Even so (TITHES and OFFERINGS) hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel," (I Corinthians 9:14)
10. Its weapons of warfare—spiritual, not carnal. (II Corinthians 10:4; Ephesians 6:10-20)
11. Its independence—separation of Church and State. (Matthew 22:21)

IV

In any town there are many different churches—all claiming to be the true church. Dr. Carroll did as you can do now—take the marks, or teachings, of the different churches and find the ones which have these marks, or doctrines. The ones which have these marks, or doctrines, taught in God's Word, are the true churches.

This, Dr. Carroll has done, to the churches of all ages. He found many had departed from "these marks, or doctrines." Other churches, however, he found had been true to these marks" in every day and age since Jesus said,

> "I will build my church and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it." (Matthew 16:18)
>
> "I will be with you alway, even unto the end of the age." (Matthew 28:21)

"THE TRAIL OF BLOOD"

or

Following the Christians Down Through the Centuries

From The Days of Christ to the Present Time

Or to express it differently, but still expressively—"A history of the Doctrines as taught by Christ, and His Apostles and those who have been loyal to them."

FIRST LECTURE "Remember the days of old. Consider the years of many generations; Ask thy father and he will show thee. Thy elders and they will tell thee." (Deuteronomy 32:7)

1. What we know today as "Christianity" or the Christian Religion, began with Christ, A.D. 25-30 in the days and within the bounds of the Roman Empire. One of the greatest empires the world has ever known in all its history.
2. This Empire at that period embraced nearly all of the then known inhabited world. Tiberius Caesar was its Emperor.

3. In its religion, the Roman Empire, at that time, was pagan. A religion of many gods. Some material and some imaginary. There were many devout believers and worshipers. It was a religion not simply of the people, but of the empire. It was an established religion. Established by law and supported by the government. (Mosheim, Vol. 1, Chap. 1.)

4. The Jewish people, at that period, no longer a separate nation, were scattered throughout the Roman Empire. They yet had their temple in Jerusalem, and the Jews yet went there to worship, and they were yet jealous of their religion. But it, like the pagan, had long since drifted into formalism and had lost its power. (Mosheim, Vol. 1, Chap. 2.)

5. The religion of Christ being a religion not of this world, its founder gave it no earthly head and no temporal power. It sought no establishment, no state or governmental support. It sought no dethronement of Caesar. Said its author, "Render unto Caesar the things that are Caesar's and to God the things that are God's." (Matthew 22:19-22; Mark 12:17; Luke 20:20). Being a spiritual religion it was a rival of no earthly government. Its adherents, however, were taught to respect all civil law and government. (Romans 13:1-7; Titus 3:1; 1 Peter 2:13-16)

6. I want now to call your attention to some of the landmarks, or ear-marks of this religion—the Christian Religion. If you and I are to trace it down through 20 long centuries, and especially down through 1,200 years of midnight darkness, darkened by rivers and seas of martyr blood, then we will need to know well these marks. They will be many times terribly disfigured. But there will always be some indelible mark. But let us carefully and prayerfully beware. We will encounter many shams and make-believes. If possible, the very elect will be betrayed and deceived. We want, if possible, to trace it down through credible history, but more especially through the unerring, infallible, words and marks of Divine truth.

Some Unerring, Infallible Marks

If in going down through the centuries we run upon a group or groups of people bearing not these distinguishing marks and teaching other things for fundamental doctrines, let us beware:

1. Christ, the author of this religion, organized His followers or disciples into a Church. And the disciples were to organize other churches as this religion spread and other disciples were "made." (Ray, Bapt, Succession, Revised Edition, 1st Chap.)

2. This organization or church, according to the Scriptures and according to the practice of the Apostles and early churches, was given two kinds of officers and only two—pastors and deacons. The pastor was called "Bishop." Both pastor and deacons to be selected by the church and to be servants of the church.

3. The churches in their government and discipline to be entirely separate and independent of each other, Jerusalem to have no authority over Antioch—nor Antioch over Ephesus; nor Ephesus over Corinth, and so forth. And their government to be congregational, democratic. A government of the people, by the people, and for the people.

4. To the church were given two ordinances and only two, Baptism and the Lord's Supper. These to be perpetual and memorial.

5. Only the "saved" were to be received as members of the church (Acts 2:47). These saved ones to be saved by grace alone without any works of the law (Ephesians 2:5, 8, 9). These saved ones and they only, to be immersed in the name of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit

(Matthew 28:19). And only those thus received and baptized, to partake of the Lord's Supper, and the supper to be celebrated only by the church, in church capacity.

6. The inspired scriptures, and they only, in fact, the New Testament and that only, to be the rule and guide of faith and life, not only for the church as an organization, but for each individual member of that organization.

7. Christ Jesus, the founder of this organization and the savior of its members, to be their only priest and king, their only Lord and Lawgiver, and the only head of the churches. The churches to be executive only in carrying out their Lord's will and completed laws, never legislative, to amend or abrogate old laws or to make new ones.

8. This religion of Christ to be individual, personal, and purely voluntary or through persuasion. No physical or governmental compulsion. A matter of distinct individual and personal choice. "Choose you" is the scriptural injunction. It could be neither accepted nor rejected nor lived by proxy nor under compulsion.

9. Mark well! That neither Christ nor His apostles, ever gave to His followers, what is know today as a denominational name, such as "Catholic," "Lutheran," "Presbyterian," "Episcopal," and so forth—unless the name given by Christ to John was intended for such, "The Baptist," "John the Baptist" (Matthew 11:11 and 10 or 12 other times.) Christ called the individual follower "disciple." Two or more were called "disciples." The organization of disciples, whether at Jerusalem or Antioch or elsewhere, was called Church. If more than one of these separate organizations were referred to, they were called Churches. The word church in the singular was never used when referring to more than one of these organizations. Nor even when referring to them all.

10. I venture to give one more distinguishing mark. We will call it—Complete separation of Church and State. No combination, no mixture of this spiritual religion with a temporal power. "Religious Liberty," for everybody.

And now, before proceeding with the history itself, let me call your attention to—

THE CHART

I believe, if you will study carefully this chart, you will better understand the history, and it will greatly aid your memory in retaining what you hear and see.

Remember this chart is supposed to cover a period of two thousand years of religious history.

Notice at both top and bottom of the chart some figures, the same figures at both top and bottom - 100, 200, 300, and so on to 2,000.

They represent the twenty centuries of time—the vertical lines separating the different centuries.

Now notice on the chart, near the bottom; other straight lines, this line running left to right, the long way of the chart.

The lines are about the same distance apart as the vertical lines. But you can't see them all the way. They are covered by a very dark spot, representing in history what is known as the "dark ages." It will be explained later. Between the two lowest lines are the names of countries . . . Italy, Wales, England, Spain, France, and so forth, ending with America. These are names of countries in which much history is made during the period covered by the names themselves.

Of course not all the history, some history is made in some of the countries in every period. But some special history is made in these special countries, at these special periods.

Now notice again, near the bottom of the chart, other lines a little higher. They, too, covered in part by the "dark ages," they also are full of names, but not names of countries. They are all "nick-names." Names given to those people by their enemies. "Christians"—that is the first: "The disciples were called Christians first at Antioch" (Acts 11:26). This occurred about A.D. 43. Either the pagans or Jews gave them that name in derision. All the other names in that column were given in the same manner—Montanists, Novationists, Donatists, Paulicians, Albigenses, Waldenses, etc., and Ana-Baptists. All of these will again and again be referred to as the lectures progress.

But look again at the chart. See the red circles. They are scattered nearly all over the chart. They represent churches. Single individual churches in Asia, in Africa, in Europe, in mountains and valleys, and so forth. Their being blood red indicates martyr blood. Christ their founder died on the Cross. All the Apostles save two, John and Judas, suffered martyr deaths. Judas betrayed his Lord and died in a suicide. The Apostle John, according to history, was boiled in a great cauldron of oil.

You will note some circles that are solidly black. They represent churches also. But erring churches. Churches that had gone wrong in life or doctrine. There were numbers of these even before the death of Peter, Paul and John.

Having now about concluded with a general introduction and some very necessary and even vital preliminaries, I come to the regular history.

FIRST PERIOD A.D. 30-500

1. Under the strange but wonderful impulse and leadership of John the Baptist, the eloquent man from the wilderness, and under the loving touch and miracle-working power of the Christ Himself, and the marvelous preaching of the 12 Apostles and their immediate successors, the Christian religion spread mightily during the first 500-year period. However, it left a terribly bloody trail behind it. Judaism and Paganism bitterly contested every forward movement. John the Baptist was the first of the great leaders to give up his life. His head was taken off. Soon after him went the Savior Himself, the founder of this Christian religion. He died on the Cross, the cruel death of the Cross.

2. Following their Savior in rapid succession fell many other martyred heroes: Stephen was stoned, Matthew was slain in Ethiopia, Mark dragged through the streets until dead, Luke hanged, Peter and Simeon were crucified, Andrew tied to a cross, James beheaded, Philip crucified and stoned, Bartholomew flayed alive, Thomas pierced with lances, James, the less, thrown from the temple and beaten to death, Jude shot to death with arrows, Matthias stoned to death and Paul beheaded.

3. More than one hundred years had gone by before all this had happened. This hard persecution by Judaism and Paganism continued for two more centuries. And yet mightily spread the Christian religion. It went into all the Roman Empire, Europe, Asia, Africa, England, Wales, and about everywhere else, where there was any civilization. The churches greatly multiplied and the disciples increased continuously. But some of the churches continued to go into error.

4. The first of these changes from New Testament teachings embraced both policy and doctrine. In the first two centuries the individual churches rapidly multiplied and some of the

earlier ones, such as Jerusalem, Antioch, Ephesus, Corinth, etc., grew to be very large; Jerusalem, for instance, had many thousand members (Acts 2:41; 4:4, 5:14), possibly 25,000 or even 50,000 or more. A close student of the book of Acts and Epistles will see that Paul had a mighty task even in his day in keeping some of the churches straight. See Peter's and Paul's prophecies concerning the future (II Peter 2:12; Acts 20:29-31. See also Rev., second and third chapters).

These great churches necessarily had many preachers or elders (Acts 20:17). Some of the bishops or pastors began to assume authority not given them in the New Testament. They began to claim authority over other and smaller churches. They, with their many elders, began to lord it over God's heritage (III John 9). Here was the beginning of an error which has grown and multiplied into many other seriously hurtful errors. Here was the beginning of different orders in the ministry running up finally to what is practiced now by others as well as Catholics. Here began what resulted in an entire change from the original democratic policy and government of the early churches. This irregularity began in a small way, even before the close of the second century. This was possibly the first serious departure from the New Testament church order.

5. Another vital change which seems from history to have had its beginning before the close of the second century was on the great doctrine of Salvation itself. The Jews as well as the Pagans, had for many generations, been trained to lay great stress on Ceremonials. They had come to look upon types as anti-types, shadows as real substances, and ceremonials as real saving agencies. How easy to come thus to look upon baptism. They reasoned thus: The Bible has much to say concerning baptism. Much stress is laid upon the ordinance and one's duty concerning it. Surely it must have something to do with one's salvation. So that it was in this period that the idea of "Baptismal Regeneration" began to get a fixed hold in some of the churches. (Shackelford, page 57; Camp p. 47; Benedict, p. 286; Mosheim, vol. 1, p. 134; Christian, p. 28.)

6. The next serious error to begin creeping in, and which seems from some historians (not all) to have begun in this same century and which may be said to have been an inevitable consequence of the "baptismal regeneration" idea, was a change in the subjects of baptism. Since baptism has been declared to be an agency or means to salvation by some erring churches, then the sooner baptism takes place the better. Hence arose "infant baptism." Prior to this "believers" and "believers" only, were regarded as proper subjects for baptism. "Sprinkling" and "pouring" are not now referred to. These came in much later. For several centuries, infants, like others, were immersed. The Greek Catholics (a very large branch of the Catholic church) up to this day, have never changed the original form of baptism. They practice infant baptism but have never done otherwise than immerse the children. (Note: Some of the church historians put the beginning of infant baptism within this century, but I shall quote a short paragraph from Robinson's Ecclesiastical Researches.)

   "During the first three centuries, congregations all over the East subsisted in separate independent bodies, unsupported by government and consequently without any secular power over one another. All this time they were baptized churches, and though all the fathers of the first four ages, down to Jerome (A.D. 370), were of Greece, Syria and Africa, and though they give great numbers of histories of the baptism of adults, yet there is not one of the baptism of a child till the year 370." (Compendium of Baptist History, Shackelford, p. 43; Vedder, p. 50; Christian, p, 31; Orchard, p. 50, etc.)

7. Let it be remembered that changes like these here mentioned were not made in a day, nor even within a year. They came about slowly and never within all the churches. Some of

the churches vigorously repudiated them. So much so that in A.D. 251, the loyal churches declared non-fellowship for those churches which accepted and practiced these errors. And thus came about the first real official separation among the churches.

8. Thus it will be noted that during the first three centuries three important and vital changes from the teachings of Christ and His Apostles had their beginnings. And one significant event took place, Note this summary and recapitulation

   (1) The change from the New Testament idea of bishop and church government. This change grew rapidly, more pronounced, and complete and hurtful.

   (2) The change from the New Testament teachings as to Regeneration to "baptismal regeneration."

   (3) The change from "believers' baptism" to "infant baptism." (This last, however, did not become general nor even very frequent for more than another century.)

9. "Baptismal regeneration" and "infant baptism." These two errors have, according to the testimony of well-established history, caused the shedding of more Christian blood, as the centuries have gone by, than all other errors combined, or than possibly have all wars, not connected with persecution, if you will leave out the recent "World War." Over 50,000,000 Christians died martyr deaths, mainly because of their rejection of these two errors during the period of the "dark ages" alone–about twelve or thirteen centuries.

10. 10. Three significant facts, for a large majority of the many churches, are clearly shown by history during these first three centuries.

    (1) The separateness and independence of the Churches.

    (2) The subordinate character of bishops or pastors.

    (3) The baptism of believers only. I quote now from Mosheim–the greatest of all Lutheran church historians. Vol., 1, pages 71 and 72: "But whoever supposes that the bishops of this golden age of the church correspond with the bishops of the following centuries must blend and confound characters that are very different, for in this century and the next, a bishop had charge of a single church, which might ordinarily be contained in a private house; nor was he its Lord, but was in reality its minister or servant. . . All the churches in those primitive times were independent bodies, or none of them subject to the jurisdiction of any other. For though the churches...

SECOND LECTURE-600-1300

1. We closed the first Lecture with the close of the fifth century. And yet a number of things had their beginnings back in those early centuries, which were not even mentioned in the first Lecture. We had just entered the awful period known in the world's history as "The Dark Ages." Dark and bloody and awful in the extreme they were. The persecutions by the established Roman Catholic Church are hard, cruel and perpetual. The war of intended extermination follows persistently and relentlessly into many lands, the fleeing Christians. A "Trail of Blood" is very nearly all that is left anywhere. Especially throughout England, Wales, Africa, Armenia, and Bulgaria. And anywhere else Christians could be found who were trying earnestly to remain strictly loyal to New Testament teaching.

2. We now call attention to these Councils called "Ecumenical," or Empire wide. It is well to remember that all these Councils were professedly based upon, or patterned after the Council held by the Apostles and others at Jerusalem (see Acts 15:1), but probably nothing

bearing the same name could have been more unlike. We here and now call attention to only eight, and these were all called by different Emperors, none of them by the Popes. And all these held among the Eastern or Greek churches. Attended, however, somewhat by representatives from the Western Branch or Roman Churches.

3. The first of these Councils was held at Nice or Nicea, in A.D. 325. It was called by Constantine the Great, and was attended by 318 bishops.

   The second met at Constantinople, A.D. 381, and was called by Theodosius the Great. There were present 150 bishops. (In the early centuries, bishops simply meant pastors of the individual churches.)

   The third was called by Theodosius II, and by Valentian III. This had 250 bishops present. It met at Ephesus, A.D. 431.

   The fourth met at Calcedon, A.D. 451, and was called by Emperor Marian; 500 or 600 bishops or Metropolitans (Metropolitans were City pastors or First Church pastors) were present. During this Council the doctrine of what is now known as Mariolatry was promulgated. This means the worship of Mary, the mother of Christ. This new doctrine at first created quite a stir, many seriously objecting. But it finally won out as a permanent doctrine of the Catholic Church.

   The fifth of these eight councils was held at Constantinople (which was the second to be held there). This was called by Justinian, A.D. 553, and was attended by 165 bishops. This, seemingly, was called mainly to condemn certain writings.

   In the year A.D. 680 the Sixth Council was called. This was also held at Constantinople and was called by Constantine Pegonator, to condemn heresy. During this meeting Pope Honorius by name was deposed and excommunicated. However, at this time infallibility had not yet been declared.

   The Seventh Council was called to meet at Nicea A.D. 787. This was the second held at this place. The Empress Irene called this one. Here in this meeting seems to have been the definite starting place, of both "Image Worship" and "Saints Worship." You can thus see that these people were getting more markedly paganized than Christianized.

   The last of what were called the "Eastern Councils," those, called by the Emperors, was held in Constantinople, in A.D. 869. This was called by Basilius Maredo. The Catholic Church had gotten into serious trouble. There had arisen a controversy of a very serious nature between the heads of the two branches of Catholicism—the Eastern and Western, Greek and Roman–Pontius the Greek at Constantinople and Nicholas the 1st at Rome. So serious was their trouble, that they had gone so far as to excommunicate each other. So for a short time Catholicism was entirely without a head. The council was called mainly to settle, if possible, this difficulty. This break in the ranks of Catholicism has never, even to this day, been satisfactorily settled. Since that far away day, all attempts at healing that breach have failed. The Lateran-power since then has been in the ascendancy. Not the Emperors, but the Roman Pontiffs calling all Councils. The later Councils will be referred to later in these lectures.

4. There is one new doctrine to which we have failed to call attention. There are doubtless others but one especially—and that "Infant Communion." Infants were not only baptized, but received into the church, and being church members, they were supposed to be entitled to the Lord's Supper. How to administer it to them was a problem, but it was solved by soaking the bread in the wine. Thus it was practiced for years. And after awhile another new doctrine was added to this—it was taught that this was another means of Salvation.

As still another new doctrine was later added to these, we will again refer to this a little later in the lectures.

5. During the 5th Century, at the fourth Ecumenical Council, held at Chalcedon, 451, another entirely new doctrine was added to the rapidly growing list—the doctrine called "Mariolatry," or the worship of Mary, the Mother of Jesus. A new mediator seems to have been felt to be needed. The distance from God to man was too great for just one mediator, even though that was Christ, God's Son, the real God-Man. Mary was thought to be needed as another mediator, and prayers were to be made to Mary. She was to make them to Christ.

6. Two other new doctrines were added to the Catholic faith in the 8th Century. These were promulgated at the Second Council held at Nicea (Nice), the Second Council held there (787). The first of these was called "Image Worship, a direct violation of one of the commands of God.

   "Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image," (Exodus 20:3, 4, 5). Another addition from Paganism. Then followed the "worship of Saints." This doctrine has no encouragement in the Bible. Only one instance of Saint worship is given in the Bible and that is given to show its utter folly—the dead rich man praying to Abraham, (Luke 16:24-31). These are some, not all of the many revolutionary changes from New Testament teachings, that came about during this period of Church history.

7. During the period that we are now passing through the persecuted were called by many and varied names. Among them were Donatists, Paterines, Cathari, Paulicians, and Ana Baptists; and a little later, Petro-Brussians, Arnoldists, Henricians, Albigenses, and Waldenses. Sometimes one group of these was the most prominent and sometimes another. But some of them were almost always prominent because of the persistency and terribleness of their persecution.

8. Let it not be thought that all these persecuted ones were always loyal in all respects to New Testament teachings. In the main they were. And some of them, considering their surroundings, were marvelously so. Remember that many of them at that far away, time, had only parts of the New Testament or the Old Testament as to that. The book was not printed. It was written in manuscript on parchment or skins or something of that kind, and was necessarily large and bulky. Few, if any, families or even simple churches had complete copies of the whole Bible. Before the formal close of the Canon (end of fourth century) there were probably very few simple manuscripts of the entire New Testament. Of the one thousand known manuscripts only about 30 copies included all the books.

9. Furthermore, during all the period of the "Dark Ages," and the period of the persecution, strenuous efforts were made to destroy even what Scripture manuscripts the persecuted did possess. Hence in many instances these people had only small parts of the Bible.

10. It is well to note also that in order to prevent the spread of any view of any sort, contrary to those of the Catholics very extreme plans and measures were adopted. First, all writings of any sort, other than those of the Catholics, were gathered and burned. Especially was this true of books. For several centuries these plans and measures were strictly and persistently followed. That is, according to history, the main reason why it is so difficult to secure accurate history. About all persistent writers and preachers also died martyr deaths. This was a desperately bloody period. All of the groups of persistent heretics (So-called) by whatever name distinguished, and wherever they had lived, were cruelly persecuted. The Donatists and Paulicians, were prominent among the earlier groups. The Catholics, strange as it may seem, accused all who refused to depart from the faith with

them, believe with them—accused them of being heretics, and then condemned them as being heretics. Those called Catholics became more thoroughly paganized and Judaized than they were Christianized, and were swayed far more by civil power, than they were by religious power. They made far more new laws, than they observed old ones.

11. The following are a few of the many new variations that came about in New Testament teachings during these centuries. They are probably not always given in the order of their promulgation. In fact it would sometimes be next to impossible to get the exact date of the origin of some of these changes. They have been somewhat like the whole Catholic system. They are growths of development. In the earlier years especially, their doctrines or teachings were subject to constant change—by addition or subtraction, or substitution or abrogation. The Catholic Church was now no longer, even if it had ever been, a real New Testament Church. It no longer was a purely executive body, to carry out the already made laws of God, but had become actively legislative, making new ones, changing or abrogating old ones at will.

12. One of their new doctrines or declarations about this time was "There is no salvation outside of the Church"–the Catholic Church, of course, as they declared there was no other–be a Catholic or be lost. There was no other alternative.

13. The doctrine of Indulgences and the Sale of Indulgences was another absolutely new and serious departure from New Testament teachings. But in order to make that new teaching really effective, still another new teaching was imperatively necessary: A very large Credit Account must somehow be established—a credit account in heaven, but accessible to earth. So the merit of "good works" as a means of Salvation must be taught, and as a means of filling up, putting something in the credit account, from which something could be drawn. The first large sum to go into the account in heaven was of course the work of the Lord Jesus. As He did no evil, none of His good works were needed for Himself, so all His good works could and would of course, go into the credit account. And then in addition to that, all the surplus good works (in addition to what each might need for himself) by the Apostles, and by all good people living thereafter, would be added to that credit account, making it enormously large. And then all this immense sum placed to the credit of the church—the only church(?)! and permission given to the church to use as needed for some poor sinning mortal, and charging for that credit as much as might be thought wise, for each one needed the heavenly credit. Hence came the Sale of Indulgences. Persons could buy for themselves or their friends, or even dead friends. The prices varied in proportion to the offense committed—or to be committed. This was sometimes carried to a desperate extreme, as admitted by Catholics themselves. Some histories or Encyclopedias give a list of prices charged on different sins for which Indulgences were sold.

14. Yet another new doctrine was necessary, yea imperative, to make thoroughly effective the last two. That new doctrine is called Purgatory, a place of intermediate state between heaven and hell, at which all must stop to be cleansed from all sins less than damning sins. Even the "Saints" must go through purgatory and must remain there until cleansed by fire—unless they can get help through that credit account, and that they can get only through the prayers or the paying for Indulgences, by those living. Hence the Sale of Indulgences. One departure from New Testament teachings lead inevitably to others.

15. It may be well just here to take time to show the differences between the Roman and Greek Catholics:

    (1) In the Nationalities: The Greeks mainly are Slavs, embracing Greece, Russia, Bulgaria,

Serbia, etc., speaking Greek. The Romans are mainly Latins, embracing Italy, France, Spain, South and Central America, Mexico et cetera.

(2) The Greek Catholics reject sprinkling or pouring for baptism. The Romans use sprinkling entirely, claiming the right to change from the original Bible plan of immersion.

(3) The Greek Catholics continue the practice of Infant Communion. The Romans have abandoned it though once taught it as another means of Salvation.

(4) The Greeks in administering the Lord's Supper give the wine as well as the bread to the laity. The Romans give the bread only to the laity–the priests drink the wine.

(5) The Greeks have their priests to marry. The Roman priests are forbidden to marry.

(6) The Greeks reject the doctrine of Papal "Infallibility," the Romans accept and insist upon that doctrine. The above are at least the main points on which they differ, otherwise the Greek and Roman Catholic churches, it seems, would stand together.

16. In our lectures we have just about gotten through with the ninth century. We begin now with the tenth. Please note the chart. Just here where the separation has taken place between the Roman and Greek Catholics. You will soon see as the centuries advance, other new laws and doctrines–and other desperately bitter persecution. (Schaff, Herzogg, Encyclopedia, Vol. 11, page 901)

17. I again call your attention to those upon whom the hard hand of persecution fell. If fifty million died of persecution during the 1,200 years of what are called the "Dark Ages," as history seems positively to teach—then they died faster than an average of four million every one hundred years. That seems almost beyond the limit of, human conception. As before mentioned, this iron hand, dripping with martyr blood, fell upon Paulicians, Arnoldists, Henricians, Petro Brussians, Albigenses, Waldenses and Ana-Baptists–of course much harder upon some than others. But this horrid part of our story we will pass over hurriedly.

18. There came now another rather long period of Ecumenical Councils, of course not continuously or consecutively. There were all through the years many councils that were not Ecumenical, not "Empire Wide." These Councils were largely legislative bodies for the enactment or amendment of some civil or religious (?) laws, all of which, both the legislation and the laws, were directly contrary to the New Testament. Remember these were the acts of an established church—a church married to a Pagan government. And this church has become far more nearly paganized than the government has become Christianized.

19. When any people discard the New Testament as embracing all necessary laws for a Christian life, whether for the individual Christian or the whole church, that people has launched upon a limitless ocean. Any erroneous law, (and any law added to the Bible is erroneous) will inevitably and soon demand another, and others will demand yet others, without ever an end. That is why Christ gave His churches and to preachers no legislative powers. And again, and more particularly, that is why the New Testament closes with these significant words,

"For I certify unto every man that heareth the words of this book, if any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book. And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the Holy City, and from the things which are written in the book." Revelation 22:18, 19

NOTE: We insert here this parenthetical clause, as a warning. Let Baptist Churches beware of even disciplinary and other varieties of resolutions, which they sometimes pass in their

conferences, which resolutions might be construed as laws or rules of Church government, The New Testament has all necessary laws and rules.

20. The extreme limit of this little book precludes the possibility of saying much concerning these councils or law-making assemblies, but it is necessary to say some things.

21. The first of these Lateran or Western Councils, those called by the popes, was called by Calixtus II, A.D. 1123. There were present about 300 bishops. At this meeting it was decreed that Roman priests were never to marry. This was called the Celibacy of the priests. We of course do not attempt to give all things done at these meetings.

22. Years later, 1139 A.D., Pope Innocent II, called another of these Councils especially to condemn two groups of very devout Christians, known as Petro-Brussians and Arnoldists. 23. Alexander III called yet another, A.D. 1179, just forty years after the last. In that was condemned what they called the "Errors and Impieties" of the Waldenses and Albigenses. 24. Just 36 years after this last one, another was called by Pope Innocent III. This was held A.D. 1215, and seems to have been the most largely attended of possibly any of these great councils. According to the historical account of this meeting, "there were present 412 bishops, 800 Abbots and priors, Ambassadors from the Byzantine court, and a great number of Princes and Nobles." From the very make-up of this assembly you may know that spiritual matters were at least not alone to be considered.

    At that time was promulgated the new doctrine of "Transubstantiation," the intended turning of the bread and wine of the Lord's,

THIRD LECTURE—1400-1600

1. These three centuries, fifteenth, sixteenth, and seventeenth, are among the most eventful in all the world's history, and especially is this true in Christian history. There was almost a continual revolution inside the Catholic Church–both Roman and Greek—seeking a Reformation. This awakening of long dormant Conscience and the desire for a genuine reformation really began in the thirteenth century or possibly even a little earlier than that. History certainly seems to indicate it.

2. Let's go back just a little. The Catholic Church by its many departures from New Testament teachings, its many strange and cruel laws, and its desperately low state of morals, and its hands and clothes reeking with the blood of millions of martyrs, has become obnoxious and plainly repulsive to many of its adherents, who are far better than their own system and laws and doctrines and practices. Several of its bravest and best and most spiritual priests and other leaders, one by one, sought most earnestly to reform many of its most objectionable laws and doctrines and get back, at least nearer, to the plain teachings of the New Testament. We give some striking examples. Note, not only how far apart and where the reformatory fires began, but note also the leaders in the reformation. The leaders were, or had been, all Catholic priests or officials of some kind. There was, even yet, a little of good in the much evil. However, at this time there was probably not one solitary unmarred doctrine of the New Testament retained in its original purity–but now note some of the reformers and where they labored.

3. It is well to note, however, that for many centuries prior to this great reformation period, there were a number of noted characters, who rebelled against the awful extremes of the Catholic–and earnestly sought to remain loyal to the Bible—but their bloody trail was about all that was left of them. We come now to study for awhile this most noted period—the "Reformation."

4. From 1320 to 1384 there lived a man in England who attracted world-wide attention. His name was John Wycliff. He was the first of the brave fellows who had the courage to attempt a real reformation inside the Catholic Church. He is many times referred to in history as "The Morning Star of the Reformation." He lived an earnest and effective life. It would really require several volumes to contain anything like an adequate history of John Wycliff. He was hated, fearfully hated, by the leaders of the Catholic hierarchy. His life was persistently sought. He finally died of paralysis. But years later, so great was Catholic hatred, his bones were dug and burned, and his ashes scattered upon the waters.

5. Following tolerably close on the heels of Wycliff came John Huss, 1373-1415, a distinguished son from far away Bohemia. His soul had felt and responded to the brilliant light of England's "Morning Star." His was a brave and eventful life, but painfully and sadly short. Instead of awakening a responsive chord among his Catholic people in favor of a real reformation, he aroused a fear and hatred and opposition which resulted in his being burned at the stake—a martyr among his own people. And yet he was seeking their own good. He loved his Lord and he loved his people. However, he was only one of many millions who had thus to die.

6. Next to John Huss of Bohemia, came a wonderful son of Italy, the marvelously eloquent Savonarola, 1452-1498. Huss was burned in 1415, Savonarola was born 37 years later. He, like Huss, though a devout Catholic, found the leaders of his people—the people of Italy—like those of Bohemia, against all reformation. But he, by his mighty eloquence, succeeded in awakening some conscience and securing a considerable following. But a real reformation in the Hierarchy meant absolute ruin to the higher-ups in that organization. So Savonarola, as well as Huss, must die. HE TOO WAS BURNED AT THE STAKE. Of all the eloquent men of that great period, Savonarola possibly stood head and shoulders above all others. But he was contending against a mighty organization and their existence demanded that they fight the reformation, so Savonarola must die.

7. Of course, in giving the names of the reformers of this period, many names are necessarily to be left out. Only those most frequently referred to in history are mentioned here. Following Italy's golden tongued orator came a man from Switzerland. Zwingle was born before Savonarola died. He lived from 1484 to 1531. The spirit of reformation was beginning now to fill the whole land. Its fires are now breaking out faster and spreading more rapidly and becoming most difficult to control. This one kindled by Zwingle was not yet more than partially smothered before another, more serious than all the rest, had broken out in Germany. Zwingle died in battle.

8. Martin Luther, probably the most noted of all the fifteenth and sixteenth century reformers, lived 1483 to 1546, and as can be seen by the dates, was very nearly an exact contemporary of Zwingle. He was born one year earlier and lived fifteen years later. Far more, probably, than history definitely states, his great predecessors have in great measure made easier his hard way before him. Furthermore, he learned from their hard experience, and then later, and most thoroughly from his own, that a genuine reformation inside the Catholic Church would be an utter impossibility. Too many reform measures would be needed. One would demand another and others demand yet others, and so on and on.

9. So Martin Luther, after many hard fought battles with the leaders of Catholicism, and aided by Melancthon and other prominent Germans, became the founder in 1530, or, about then, of an entirely new Christian organization, now known as the Lutheran Church, which very soon became the Church of Germany. This was the first of the new organizations to come

directly out of Rome and renounce all allegiance to the Catholic Mother Church (as she is called) and to continue to live thereafter.

10. Skipping now for a little while, the Church of England, which comes next to the Lutheran in its beginnings, we will follow for a little while the Reformation on the Continent. From 1509 to 1564, there lived another of the greatest of the reformers. This was John Calvin, a Frenchman, but seeming at the time to be living in Switzerland. He was really a mighty man. He was a contemporary of Martin Luther for 30 years, and was 22 years old when Zwingle died. Calvin is the accredited founder of the Presbyterian church. Some of the historians, however, give that credit to Zwingle, but the strongest evidence seems to favor Calvin. Unquestionably the work of Zwingle, as well as that of Luther, made much easier the work of Calvin. So in 1541, just eleven years (that seems to be the year), after the founding by Luther of the Lutheran Church, the Presbyterian Church came into existence. It too, as in the case of the Lutherans, was led by a reformed Catholic priest or at least official. These six: Wycliff, Huss, Savonarola, Zwingle, Luther and Calvin, great leaders in their great battles for reformation, struck Catholicism a staggering blow.

11. In 1560, nineteen years after Calvin's first organization in Geneva, Switzerland, John Knox, a disciple of Calvin, established the first Presbyterian Church in Scotland, and just thirty-two years later, 1592, the Presbyterian became the State Church of Scotland.

12. During all these hard struggles for Reformation, continuous and valuable aid was given to the reformers, by many Ana-Baptists, or whatever other name they bore. Hoping for some relief from their own bitter lot, they came out of their hiding places and fought bravely with the reformers, but they were doomed to fearful disappointment. They were from now on to have two additional persecuting enemies. Both the Lutheran and Presbyterian Churches brought out of their Catholic Mother many of her evils, among them her idea of a State Church. They both soon became Established Churches. Both were soon in the persecuting business, falling little, if any, short of their Catholic Mother. Sad and awful was the fate of these long-suffering Ana-Baptists. The world now offered no sure place for hiding. Four hard persecutors were now hot on their trail. Surely theirs was a "Trail of Blood."

13. During the same period, really earlier by several years than the Presbyterians, arose yet another new denomination, not on the continent, but in England. However, this came about not so much by way of reformation (though that evidently made it easier) as by way of a real split or division in the Catholic ranks. More like the division in 869, when Eastern Catholics separated from the Western, and became from that time on, known in history as the Greek and Roman Catholic Churches. This new division came about somewhat in this wise: England's king, Henry VIII, had married Catherine of Spain, but unfortunately, after some time his somewhat troublesome heart had fallen in love with Anne Boleyn. So he wanted to divorce Catherine and marry Annie. Getting a divorce back then was no easy matter. Only the Pope could grant it, and he in this case, for special reasons, declined to grant it. Henry was in great distress. Being king, he felt he ought to be entitled to follow his own will in the matter. His Prime Minister (at that time Thomas Cromwell) rather made sport of the King. Why do you submit to papal authority on such matters? Henry followed his suggestion, threw off papal authority and made himself head of the Church of England. Thus began the new Church of England. This was consummated in 1534 or 1535. At that time there was no change in doctrine, simply a renunciation of the authority of the Pope. Henry at heart really never became a Protestant. He died in the Catholic faith.

14. But this split did ultimately result in some very considerable change, or reformation, While

a reformation within the Catholic Church and under papal authority, as in the case of Luther and others, was impossible, it became possible after the division. Cranmer, Latimer, Ridley and others led in some marked changes. However, they and many others paid a bloody price for the changes when a few years later, Mary, "Bloody Mary," a daughter of the divorced Catherine, came to the English throne, and carried the new Church back under the papal power. This fearful and terrific reaction ended with the strenuous and bloody five-year reign of Mary. While the heads were going under the bloody axe of Mary, hers went with them. The people had gotten, however, a partial taste of freedom so when Elizabeth, the daughter of Anne Boleyn (for whom Catherine was divorced), became Queen, the Church of England again overthrew papal power and was again re-established.

15. Thus, before the close of the Sixteenth Century, there were five established Churches—churches backed up by civil governments–the Roman and Greek Catholics counted as two; then the Church of England; then the Lutheran, or Church of Germany; then the Church of Scotland, now known as the Presbyterian. All of them were bitter in their hatred and persecution of the people called Ana-Baptists, Waldenses and all other non-established churches, churches which never in any way had been connected with the Catholics. Their great help in the struggle for reformation had been forgotten, or was now wholly ignored. Many more thousands, including both women and children were constantly perishing every day in the yet unending persecutions. The great hope awakened and inspired by the reformation had proven to be a bloody delusion. Remnants now find an uncertain refuge in the friendly Alps and other hiding places over the world.

16. These three new organizations, separating from, or coming out of the Catholics, retained many of their most hurtful errors, some of which are as follows:

    (1) Preacher-church government (differing in form).

    (2) Church Establishment (Church and State combination).

    (3) Infant BAPTISM (4) Sprinkling or Pouring for Baptism.

    (5) Baptismal Regeneration (some at least, and others, if many of their historians are to be accredited).

    (6) Persecuting others (at least for centuries).

17. In the beginning all these established Churches persecuted one another as well as every one else, but at a council held at Augsburg in 1555, a treaty of peace, known as the "Peace of Augsburg" was signed between the "Catholics" on the one hand, and the "Lutherans" on the other, agreeing not to persecute each other. You let us alone, and we will let you alone. For Catholics to fight Lutherans meant war with Germany, and for Lutherans to fight or persecute Catholics meant war with all the countries where Catholicism predominated.

18. But persecutions did not then cease. The hated Ana-Baptists (called Baptists today), in spite of all prior persecutions, and in spite of the awful fact that fifty million had already died martyr deaths, still existed in great numbers. It was during this period that along one single European highway, thirty miles distance, stakes were set up every few feet along this highway, the tops of the stakes sharpened, and on the top of each stake was placed a gory head of a martyred Ana-Baptist. Human imagination can hardly picture a scene so awful! And yet a thing perpetrated, according to reliable history, by a people calling themselves devout followers of the meek and lowly Jesus Christ.

19. Let it be remembered that the Catholics do not regard the Bible as the sole rule and guide of faith and life. The claim that it is indeed unerring, but that there are two other things just

as much so, the "Writings of the Fathers" and the decrees of the Church (Catholic Church) or the declarations of the Infallible Pope. Hence, there could never be a satisfactory debate between Catholic and Protestant or between Catholic and Baptist, as there could never possibly be a basis of final agreement. The Bible alone can never settle anything so far as the Catholics are concerned.

20. Take as an example the question of "Baptism" and the final authority for the act and for the mode. They claim that the Bible unquestionably teaches Baptism and that it teaches immersion as the only mode. But they claim at the same time that their unerring Church had the perfect right to change the mode from immersion to sprinkling but that no others have the right or authority, none but the infallible papal authority.

21. You will note of course, and possibly be surprised at it, that I am doing in these lectures very little quoting. I am earnestly trying to do a very hard thing, give to the people the main substance of two thousand years of religious history in six hours of time.

22. It is well just here to call attention to facts concerning the Bible during these awful centuries. Remember the Bible was not then in print and there was no paper upon which to have printed even if printing had been invented. Neither was there any paper upon which to write it. Parchment, dressed goat of sheep skins, or papyrus (some kind of wood pulp), this was the stuff used upon which to write. So a book as big as the Bible, all written by hand and with a stylus of some sort, not a pen like we use today, was an enormous thing, probably larger than one man could carry. There were never more than about thirty complete Bibles in all the world. Many parts or books of the Bible like Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, or Acts, or some one of the Epistles, or Revelation or some one book of the Old Testament. One of the most outstanding miracles in the whole world's history—according to my way of thinking—is the nearness with which God's people have thought and believed together on the main and vital points of Christianity. Of course God is the only solution. It is now a most glorious fact that we can all and each, now have a full copy of the whole Bible and each in our own native tongue.

23. It is well also for us all to do some serious and special thinking on another vital fact concerning the Bible. It has already been briefly mentioned in the lecture preceding this, but is so very vital that it will probably be wise to refer to it again. It was the action taken by the Catholics at the Council of Toulouse, held in 1229 A. D., when they decided to withhold the Bible, the Word of God from the vast majority of all their own people, the "Laymen." I am simply stating here just what they stated in their great Council. But lately in private a Catholic said to me, "Our purpose in that is to prevent their private interpretation of it." Isn't it marvelous that God should write a book for the people and then should be unwilling for the people to read it. And yet according to that book the people are to stand or fall in the day of judgment on the teachings of that book. No wonder the declaration in the book–"Search the Scriptures (the book) for in them ye think ye have eternal life. And they are they which testify of me." Fearful the responsibility assumed by the Catholics!

FOURTH LECTURE—17th, 18th, 19th Centuries

1. This lecture begins with the beginning of the Seventeenth Century (A.D. 1601). We have passed very hurriedly over much important Christian history, but necessity his compelled this.

2. This three-century period begins with the rise of an entirely new denomination. It is right to state that some historians give the date of the beginning of the Congregational Church

(at first called "Independents") as 1602. However, Schaff-Herzogg, in their Encyclopedia, place its beginning far back in the sixteenth century, making it coeval with the Lutheran and Presbyterian. In the great reformation wave many who went out of the Catholic Church were not satisfied with the extent of the reformation led by Luther and Calvin. They decided to repudiate also the preacher rule and government idea of the churches and return to the New Testament democratic idea as had been held through the fifteen preceding centuries by those who had refused to enter Constantine's hierarchy.

3. The determined contention of this new organization for this particular reform brought down upon its head bitter persecution from Catholic, Lutheran, Presbyterian and Church of England adherents—all the established churches. However, it retained many other of the Catholic made errors, such for instance as infant baptism, pouring or sprinkling for baptism, and later adopted and practiced to an extreme degree the church and state idea. And, after refugeeing to America, themselves, became very bitter persecutors.

4. The name "Independents" or as now called "Congregationalists," is derived from their mode of church government. Some of the distinguishing principles of the English Congregationalists as given in Schaff-Herzogg Encyclopedia are as follows:

   (1) That Jesus Christ is the only head of the church and that the Word of God is its only statue book.

   (2) That visible churches are distinct assemblies of Godly men gathered out of the world for purely religious purposes, and not to be confounded with the world.

   (3) That these separate churches have full power to choose their own officers and to maintain discipline.

   (4) That in respect to their internal management they are each independent of all other churches and equally independent of state control.

5. How markedly different these principles are from Catholicism, or even Lutheranism, or Presbyterianism or the Episcopacy of the Church of England. How markedly similar to the Baptists of today, and of all past ages, and to the original teachings of Christ and His apostles.

6. In 1611, the King James English Version of the Bible appeared. Never was the Bible extensively given to the people before. From the beginning of the general dissemination of the Word of God began the rapid decline of the Papal power, and the first beginnings for at least many centuries, of the idea of "r

   eligious liberty."

7. In 1648 came the "Peace of Westphalia." Among other things which resulted from that peace pact was the triple agreement between the great denominations–Catholic, Lutheran and Presbyterian, no longer to persecute one another. Persecutions among these denominations meant war with governments backing them. However, all other Christians, especially the Ana-Baptists, were to continue to receive from them the same former harsh treatment, persistent persecution.

8. During all the seventeenth century, persecutions for Waldenses, Ana-Baptists, and Baptists (in some places the "Ana" was now being left off) continued to be desperately severe; in England by the Church of England, as John Bunyan and many others could testify; in Germany by the Lutherans; in Scotland by the Church of Scotland (Presbyterian); in Italy, in France, and in every other place where the papacy was in power, by the Catholics. There

is now no peace anywhere for those who are not in agreement with the state churches, or some one of them.

9. It is a significant fact well established in credible history that even as far back as the fourth century those refusing to go into the Hierarchy, and refusing to accept the baptism or those baptized in infancy, and refusing to accept the doctrine of "Baptismal Regeneration" and demanding rebaptism for all those who came to them from the Hierarchy, were called "Ana-Baptists." No matter what other names they then bore, they were always referred to as "Ana-Baptists." Near the beginning of the sixteenth century, the "Ana" was dropped, and the name shortened to simply "Baptist," and gradually all other names were dropped. Evidently, if Bunyan had lived in an earlier period his followers would have been called "Bunyanites" or "Ana-Baptists." Probably they would have been called by both names as were others preceding him.

10. The name "Baptist" is a "nickname," and was given to them by their enemies (unless the name can be rightfully attributed to them as having been given to them by the Savior Himself, when He referred to John as "The Baptist"). To this day, the name has never been officially adopted by any group of Baptists. The name, however, has become fixed and is willingly accepted and proudly borne. It snugly fits. It was the distinguishing name of the forerunner of Christ, the first to teach the doctrine to which the Baptists now hold.

11. I quote a very significant statement from the Schaff- Herzogg Encyclopedia, under "History of Baptists in Europe," Vol. 1, page 210, "The Baptists appeared first in Switzerland about 1523, where they were persecuted by Zwingle and the Romanists. They are found in the following years, 1525-1530, with large churches fully organized, in Southern Germany, Tyrol and in middle Germany. In all these places persecutions made their lives bitter."

    (Note: that all this is prior to the founding of the Protestant churches–Lutheran, Episcopal, or Presbyterian.) We continue the quotation:

    > "Moravia promised a home of greater freedom, and thither many Baptists migrated, only to find their hopes deceived. After 1534 they were numerous in Northern Germany, Holland, Belgium, and the Walloon provinces. They increased even during Alva's rule, in the low countries, and developed a wonderful missionary zeal." (Note–"Missionary Zeal." And yet some folks say that the "Hardshells" are primitive Baptists.)
    >
    > Where did these Baptists come from? They did not come out of the Catholics during the Reformation. They had large churches prior to the Reformation.

12. As a matter of considerable interest, note the religious changes in England as the centuries have gone by: The Gospel was carried to England by the Apostles and it remained Apostolic in its religion until after the organization of the Hierarchy in the beginning of the fourth century, and really for more than another century after that. It then came under the power of the Hierarchy which was rapidly developing into the Catholic Church. It then remained Catholic–that was the state religion, until the split in 1534-1535, during the reign of Henry VIII. It was then called the Church of England. Eighteen years later, 1553-1558, during the reign of Queen Mary ("Bloody Mary") England was carried back to the Catholics, and a bloody five-years period was this. Then Elizabeth, a half-sister of Mary, the daughter of Anna Boleyn, came to the throne, 1558. The Catholics were again overthrown, and again the Church of England came into power. And thus things remained for almost another century, when the Presbyterian Church came for a short while into the ascendancy, and seemed for a while as if it might become the State Church of England

as well as that of Scotland. However, following the time of Oliver Cromwell, the Church of England came back to her own and has remained the established church of England ever since.

13. Note the gradual softening down of religious matters in England from the hard and bitter persecutions of the established church for more than a century.

    (1) The first toleration act came in 1688, one hundred and fifty-four years after the beginning of this church. This act permitted the worship of all denominations in England except two—the Catholics and the Unitarians.

    (2) The second toleration act came in 1778, eighty-nine years still later. This act included in the toleration the Catholics, but still excluded the Unitarians.

    (3) The third toleration act came in 1813, thirty-five years later. This included the Unitarians.

    (4) In 1828-1829 came what is known as the "Test Act" which gave the "dissenters" (the religionists not in accord with the "Church of England") access to public office and even to Parliament.

    (5) In 1836-37 and 1844 came the "Registration" and "Marriage" acts. These two acts made legal baptisms and marriages performed by "dissenters."

    (6) The "Reform Bill" came in 1854. This bill opened the doors of Oxford and Cambridge Universities to dissenting students. Up to this time no child of a "dissenter" could enter one of these great institutions.

14. Thus has been the march of progress in England toward "Religious Liberty." But it is probably correct to state that real religious liberty can never come into any country where there is and is to remain an established church. At best, it can only be toleration, which is certainly a long way from real religious liberty. As long as one denomination among several in any country is supported by the government to the exclusion of all others this favoritism and support of one, precludes the possibility of absolute religious liberty and equality.

15. Very near the beginning of the eighteenth century there were born in England three boys who were destined to leave upon the world a deep and unfading impression. These boys were John and Charles Wesley, and George Whitfield.

    John and Charles Wesley were born at Epworth (and here comes a suggestion for the name Epworth League), the former June 28, 1703, and the latter March 29, 1708. George Whitfield was born in Gloucester, December 27, 1714. The story of the lives of these boys cannot be told here, but they are well worth being told, and then retold. These three boys became the fathers and founders of Methodism. They were all three members of the Church of England, and all studying for the ministry; and yet at that time, not one of them converted (which at that time was not unusual among the English clergy. Remember, however, that in those days, the parent frequently, if not usually, decided on the profession or line of the life to be followed by the boy). But these boys were afterwards converted, and genuinely and wonderfully converted.

16. These men seemed to have no desire to be the founders of a new denomination. But they did seem to greatly desire and earnestly strive for a revival of pure religion and a genuine spiritual reformation in the Church of England. This they tried in both England and America. The doors of their own churches were soon closed against them. Their services were frequently held out in the open, or in some private house, or, as especially

in the case of Whitfield, in the meeting houses of other denominations. Whitfield's great eloquence attracted markedly great attention everywhere he went.

17. The definite date of the founding of the Methodist Church is hard to be determined. Unquestionably Methodism is older than the Methodist Church. The three young men were called Methodists before they left college. Their first organizations were called "Societies." Their first annual conference in England was held in 1744. The Methodist Episcopal Church was officially and definitely organized in America, in Baltimore in 1784. Their growth has really been marvelous. But, when they came out of the Church of England, or the Episcopal Church, they brought with them a number of the errors of the mother and grandmother churches. For instance, as the Episcopacy, or preacher-church government. On this point they have had many internal wars and divisions, and seem destined to have yet others. Infant Baptism and sprinkling for baptism, etc., but there is one great thing which they have, which they did not bring out with them, a genuine case of spiritual religion.

18. September 12, 1788, there was born in Antrium, Ireland, a child, who was destined in the years to come, to create quite a religious stir in some parts of the world, and to become the founder of a new religious denomination. That child was Alexander Campbell. His father was a Presbyterian minister. The father, Thomas Campbell, came to America in 1807. Alexander, his son, who was then in college, came later. Because of changed views, they left the Presbyterians and organized an independent body, which they called "The Christian Association," known as "The Brush Run Church." In 1811, they adopted immersion as baptism and succeeded in persuading a Baptist preacher to baptize them, but with the distinct understanding that they were not to unite with the Baptist Church. The father, mother, and Alexander were all baptized. In 1813 their independent church united with the Red Stone Baptist Association. Ten years later, because of controversy, they left that association and joined another.

FIFTH LECTURE—RELIGION IN THE UNITED STATES

1. Through the Spanish and others of the Latin races, the Catholics as religionists, came to be the first representatives of the Christian religion in South and Central America. But in North America, except Mexico, they have never strongly predominated. In the territory of what is now the United States except in those sections which were once parts of Mexico they have never been strong enough, even during the Colonial period to have their religious views established by law.

2. Beginning with the Colonial period, in the early part of the seventeenth century, the first settlements were established in Virginia, and a little later in that territory now known as the New England States. Religious, or more properly speaking—irreligious persecutions, in England, and on the continent, were, at least, among the prime causes which led to the first settlement of the first United States Colonies. In some of the groups of immigrants which first came, not including the Jamestown group (1607) and those known as the "Pilgrims" (1620), were two groups, one, at least, called "Puritans"—these were "Congregationalists." Governor Endicott was in control of their colony. The other group were Presbyterians. Among these two groups, however, were a number of Christians with other views than theirs, also seeking relief from persecution.

3. These refugeeing Congregationalists and Presbyterians established different Colonies and immediately within their respective territories established by law their own peculiar religious views. In other words, "Congregationalism" and "Presbyterianism" were made the

legal religious views of their colonies. This to the absolute exclusion of all other religious views. Themselves fleeing the mother country, with the bloody marks of persecution still upon them and seeking a home of freedom and liberty for themselves, immediately upon being established in their own colonies, in the new land and having the authority, they deny religious liberty to others, and practice upon them the same cruel methods of persecution. Especially did they, so treat the Baptists.

4. The Southern colonies in Virginia, North and South Carolina were settled mainly by the adherents of the Church of England. The peculiar views of the Church were made the established religion of these colonies. Thus in the new land of America, where many other Congregationalists, Presbyterians and Episcopalians have come seeking the privilege of worshipping God according to the dictates of their own consciences, there were soon set up three established churches. No religious liberty for any except for those who held governmental authority. The Children of Rome are following in the bloody footsteps of their mother. Their own reformation is yet far from complete.

5. With the immigrants to America came many scattering Baptists (by some still called "Ana-Baptists"). There were probably some in every American-bound vessel. They came, however, in comparatively small groups, never in large colonies. They would not have been permitted to come in that way. But they kept coming. Before the colonies are thoroughly established the Baptists are numerous and almost everywhere. But they soon began to feel the heavy hands of the three State churches. For the terrible offenses of "preaching the Gospel" and "refusing to have their children baptized," "opposing infant baptism," and other like conscientious acts on their part, they were arrested, imprisoned, fined, whipped, banished, and their property confiscated, etc. All that here in America. From many sources, I give but a few illustrations.

6. Before the Massachusetts Bay Colony is twenty years old, with the Congregational as the State Church, they passed laws against the Baptists and others. The following is a sample of the laws:

> "It is ordered and agreed, that if any person or persons, within this jurisdiction, shall either openly condemn or oppose the baptizing of infants, or go about secretly to seduce others from the approbation or use thereof, or shall purposely depart the congregation at the ministration of the ordinance . . . after due time and means of conviction—every such person or persons shall be sentenced to banishment." This law was enacted especially against the Baptists.

7. By the Authorities in this colony, Roger Williams and others were banished. Banishment in America in those days was something desperately serious. It meant to go and live among the Indians. In this case Williams was received kindly and for quite a while lived among the Indians, and in after days proved a great blessing to the colony which had banished him. He saved the colony from destruction by this same tribe of Indians, by his earnest entreaties in their behalf. In this way he returned good for evil.

8. Roger Williams, later, together with others, some of whom, at least, had also been banished from that and other of the colonies among whom was John Clarke, a Baptist preacher, decided to organize a colony of their own. As yet they had no legal authority from England to do such a thing, but they thought this step wiser under existing conditions than to attempt to live in existing colonies with the awful religious restrictions then upon them. So finding a small section of land as yet unclaimed by any existing colony they proceeded to establish themselves on that section of land now known as Rhode Island. That was in

the year 1638, ten years later than the Massachusetts Bay Colony, but it was about 25 years later (1663) before they were able to secure a legal charter.

9. In the year 1651 (?) Roger Williams and John Clarke were sent by. the colony to England to secure, if possible legal permission to establish their colony. When they reached England, Oliver Cromwell was in charge of the government, but for some reason he failed to grant their request. Roger Williams returned home to America. John Clarke remained in England to continue to press his plea. Year after year went by. Clarke continued to remain. Finally Cromwell lost his position and Charles II sat upon the throne of England. While Charles is regarded in history as one of the bitterest of persecutors of Christians, he finally, in 1663, granted that charter. So Clarke, after 12 long years of waiting returned home with that charter. So in 1663, the Rhode Island colony became a real legal institution, and the Baptists could write their own constitution.

10. That Constitution was written. It attracted the attention of the whole wide world. In that Constitution was the world's first declaration of "Religious Liberty."

    The battle for absolute religious liberty even in America alone is a great history within itself. For a long time the Baptists seem to have fought that battle entirely alone, but they did not fight it for themselves alone, but for all peoples of every religious faith. Rhode Island, the first Baptist colony, established by a small group of Baptists after 12 years of earnest pleading for permission was the first spot on earth where religious liberty was made the law of the land. The settlement was made in 1638; the colony legally established in 1663.

11. In this colony two Baptist churches were organized even prior to the legal establishment of the colony. As to the exact date of the organization of at least one of these two churches, even the Baptists, according to history, are at disagreement. All seem to be agreed as to the date of the organization of the one at Providence, by Roger Williams, in 1639. As to the date of the one organized at Newport by John Clarke, all the later testimony seems to give the date at 1638. All the earlier seems to give it later, some years later. The one organized by Roger Williams at Providence seems to have lived but a few months. The other by John Clarke at Newport, is still living. My own opinion as to the date of organization of Newport church, based on all available data, is that 1638 is the correct date. Personally, I am sure this date is correct.

12. As to the persecutions in some of the American colonies, we give a few samples. It is recorded that on one occasion one of John Clarke's members was sick. The family lived just across the Massachusetts Bay Colony line and just inside that colony. John Clarke, himself, and a visiting preacher by the name of Crandall and a layman by the name of Obediah Holmes–all three went to visit that sick family. While they were holding some kind of a prayer service with that sick family, some officer or officers of the colony came upon them and arrested them and later carried them before the court for trial. It is also stated, that in order to get a more definite charge against them, they were carried into a religious meeting of their church (Congregationalist), their hands being tied (so the record states). The charge against them was "for not taking off their hats in a religious service." They were all tried and convicted. Gov. Endicott was present. In a rage he said to Clarke, while the trial was going on, "You have denied infants baptism" (this was not the charge against them). "You deserve death. I will not have such trash brought into my jurisdiction." The penalty for all was a fine, or be well-whipped. Crandall's fine (a visitor) was five pounds ($25.00), Clarke's fine (the pastor) was twenty pounds ($100.00). Holmes' fine (the records say he had been a Congregationalist and had joined the Baptists) so his fine was thirty pounds ($150.00). Clark's and Crandall's fines were paid by friends.

Holmes refused to allow his fine paid, saying he had done no wrong, so was well whipped. The record states that he was "stripped to the waist" and then whipped (with some kind of a special whip) until the blood ran down his body and then his legs until his shoes overflowed. The record goes on to state that his body was so badly gashed and cut that for two weeks he could not lie down, so his body could touch the bed. His sleeping had to be done on his hands or elbows and knees. Of this whipping and other things connected with it I read all records, even Holmes' statement. A thing could hardly have been more brutal. And here in America!

13. Painter, another man, "refused to have his child baptized," and gave as his opinion "that infant baptism was an anti-Christian ordinance." For these offenses he was tied up and whipped. Governor Winthrop tells us that Painter was whipped "for reproaching the Lord's ordinance."

14. In the colony where Presbyterianism was the established religion, dissenters (Baptist and others) seemed to fare no better than in the Massachusetts Bay Colony where Congregationalism was the established religion.

    In this colony was a settlement of Baptists. In the whole settlement were only five other families. The Baptists recognized the laws they were under and were, according to the records, obedient to them. This incident occurred:

    It was decided by authorities of the colony to build a Presbyterian meeting house in that Baptist settlement. The only way to do it seemed by taxation. The Baptists recognized the authority of the Presbyterians to levy this new and extra tax, but they made this plea against the tax at this time—"We have just started our settlement. Our little cabins have just been built, and little gardens and patches just been opened. Our fields not cleared. We have just been taxed to the limit to build a fort for protection against the Indians. We cannot possibly pay another tax now." This is only the substance of their plea. The tax was levied. It could not possibly be paid at that time. An auction was called. Sales were made. Their cabins and gardens and patches, and even their graveyards, were sold—not their unopened fields. Property valued at 363 pounds and 5 shillings sold for 35 pounds and 10 shillings. Some of it, at least, was said to have been bought by the preacher who was to preach there. The settlement was said to have been left ruined.

    A large book could be filled with oppressive laws. Terrifically burdensome acts of taxation, hard dealing of many sorts, directed mainly against the Baptists. But these lectures cannot enter into these details.

15. In the southern colonies, throughout the Carolinas and especially Virginia, where the Church of England held sway, persecution of Baptists was serious and continuous. Many times their preachers were fined and imprisoned. From the beginning of the colonial period to the opening of the Revolutionary War, more than 100 years, these persecutions of Baptists were persisted in.

SOME AFTER WORDS

1. During every period of the "Dark Ages" there were in existence many Christians and many separate and independent Churches, some of them dating back to the times of the Apostles, which were never in any way connected with the Catholic Church. They always wholly rejected and repudiated the Catholics and their doctrines. This is a fact clearly demonstrated by credible history.

2. These Christians were the perpetual objects of bitter and relentless persecution. History shows that during the period of the "Dark Ages," about twelve centuries, beginning with A.D. 426, there were about fifty millions of these Christians who died martyr deaths. Very many thousands of others, both preceding and succeeding the "Dark Ages," died under the same hard hand of persecution.

3. These Christians, during these dark days of many centuries, were called by many different names, all given to them by their enemies. These names were sometimes given because of some specially prominent and heroic leader and sometimes from other causes; and sometimes, yea, many times, the same people, holding the same views, were called by different names in different localities. But amid all the many changes of names, there was one special name or rather designation, which clung to at least some of these Christians, throughout all the "Dark Ages," that designation being "Ana-Baptist." This compound word applied as a designation of some certain Christians was first found in history during the third century; and a suggestive fact soon after the origin of Infant Baptism, and a more suggestive fact even prior to the use of the name Catholic. Thus the name "Ana-Baptists" is the oldest denominational name in history.

4. A striking peculiarity of these Christians was and continued to be in succeeding centuries: They rejected the man-made doctrine of "Infant Baptism" and demanded rebaptism, even though done by immersion for all those who came to them, having been baptized in infancy. For this peculiarity they were called "Ana-Baptists."

5. This, special designation was applied to many of these Christians who bore other nicknames; especially is this true of the Donatists, Paulicians, Albigenses and Ancient Waldenses and others. In later centuries this designation came to be a regular name, applied to a distinct group. These were simply called "Ana- Baptists" and gradually all other names were dropped. Very early in the sixteenth century, even prior to the origin of the Lutheran Church, the first of all the Protestant Churches, the word "ana" was beginning to be left off, and they were simply called "Baptists."

6. Into the "dark ages" went a group of many churches which were never in any way identified with the Catholics. Out of the "dark ages" came a group of many churches, which had never been in any way identified with the Catholics.

   The following are some of the fundamental doctrines to which they held when they went in: And the same are, the fundamental doctrines to which they held when they came out: And the same are the fundamental doctrines to which they now hold.

FUNDAMENTAL DOCTRINES

1. A spiritual Church, Christ its founder, its only head and law giver.

2. Its ordinances, only two, Baptism and the Lord’s Supper. They are typical and memorial, not saving.

3. Its officers, only two, bishops or pastors and deacons; they are servants of the church.

4. Its Government, a pure Democracy, and that executive only, never legislative.

5. Its laws and doctrines: The New Testament and that only.

6. Its members. Believers only, they saved by grace, not works, through the regenerating power of the Holy Spirit.

7. Its requirements. Believers on entering the church to be baptized, that by immersion, then obedience and loyalty to all New Testament laws.
8. The various churches–separate and independent in their execution of laws and discipline and in their responsibilities to God—but cooperative in work.
9. Complete separation of Church and State.
10. Absolute Religious liberty for all.

Partial list of books used in preparing lectures on "the Trail of Blood"

1. History of Baptists in Virginia, Semple
2. Baptist Succession, Ray
3. Baptists in Alabama, HolcombHistory of the Huguenots, Martin
4. Fifty Years Among the Baptists, Benedict
5. Fox’s Book of Martyrs
6. My Church, Moody
7. The World’s Debt to Baptists, Porter
8. Church Manual, Pendleton
9. Evils of Infant Baptism, Howell
10. Reminiscences, Sketches and Addresses, Hutchinson
11. Short History of the Baptists, Vedder
12. The Struggle Religious Liberty in Virginia, James
13. The Genesis of American Anti-Missionism, Carroll
14. The True Baptist, A. Newton
15. A Guide to the Study of Church History, McGlothlin
16. Baptist Principles Reset, Jeter
17. Virginia Presbyterianism and Religious Liberty in Colonial and Revolutionary Times, Johnson
18. Presbyterianism 300 Years Ago, Breed
19. History of the Presbyterian Church of the World, Reed
20. Catholic Belief, Bruno
21. Campbellism Examined, Jeter History of the Baptists in New England, Burrage
22. History of Redemption, Edwards
23. Principles and Practices of Baptist Churches, Wayland

24. History of the Liberty Baptist Association of North Carolina, Sheets
25. On Baptism, Carson
26. History and Literature of the Early Churches, Orr
27. History of Kentucky
    Baptists, Spencer
28. Baptist History, Orchard
29. Baptist Church Perpetuity, Jarrell
30. Disestablishment, Harwood
31. Progress of Baptist Principles, Curtis
32. Story of the Baptists, Cook
33. Romanism in Its Home, Eager
34. Americanism Against Catholicism, Grant
35. The Faith of Our Fathers, Cardinal Gibbons
36. The Faith of Our Fathers Examined, Stearns
37. The Story of Baptist Missions, Hervey
38. Baptism, Conant
39. Christian "Baptism," Judson
40. Separation of Church and State in Virginia, Eckenrode
41. The Progress of Religious Liberty, Schaff
42. Doctrines and Principles of the M. E. Church
43. The Churches of the Piedmont, Allix
44. The History of the Waldenses, Muston
45. The History of Baptists, Backus
46. The Ancient Waldenses and Albigenses, FaberThe History of the Waldenses of Italy, Combs
47. History of the Baptists, Benedict
48. Baptist Biography, Graham
49. Early English Baptists, Evans
50. History of the Welsh Baptists, Davis
51. Baptist History, Cramp
52. History of the Baptists, Christian
53. Short History of the Baptists, Vedder

54. The Plea for the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, Jones
55. Religions of the World, Many writers
56. History of the Reformation in Germany, Ranke
57. Church History, Kurtz
58. Constitution of the Presbyterian Church in the USA
59. Doctrines and Discipline, African M. E. Church, Emory
60. Church History, Jones
61. History of the Christian Religion and Church, Neader
62. Ecclesiastical History, Mosheim
63. History of the Christian Church, Gregory
64. History of the Church, Waddington
65. Handbook of Church History, Green
66. Manual of Church History, Newman
67. History of Anti-Pedobaptists, Newman
68. Catholic Encyclopedia (16 vols.)
69. The Baptist Encyclopedia, Cathcart
70. Encyclopedia of Religious Knowledge, Brown
71. Encyclopedia Britannica
72. Origin of Disciples, Whittsitt
73. Encyclopedia of Religious Knowledge, Schaff-Herzogg
74. Book of Martyrs, Foxe
75. Baptist History, Schackleford

Available as a printed booklet from: Ashland Avenue Baptist Church 163 N. Ashland Avenue Lexington, KY 40502 606-266-4341 Trail of Blood costs are $1.00 per book for up to 24 copies, .60 per copy after that.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh-hbUhy-Dt7JJTIiKs11wY_VouVgCk3AKkhL4mNEWTj93gXN8sdLJGl9lA4yQGS3OChclqPDPG9Hai2sqs6SHlDpKjCF2Yv-AL2ND

4.9.18 The Tragedy Of Preachers Who No Longer Stand (2023-09-21 17:49)

Ephesians 6:10-13, " Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able *to stand against the wiles of the devil*. For *we wrestle* not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able *to withstand* in the evil day, *and having done all, to stand*."

One of the saddest thing that Pastor Jack Hyles said h saw in his lifetime, and this was back in the 1970's, was that preachers no longer stand. Here is a direct quote from Dr. Hyles:

> "I've been preaching a long time, and I've watched a lot of things happen. To me the saddest thing that I've watched in my life, apart from my own country going to the Devil nearly, has been the change of preachers and churches. I find myself amazed and stunned with near disbelief, as I see men who once stood who don't stand anymore ... I know every week I cry some, I mean cry, I mean tear cry, because of preachers who are turning." —Pastor Jack Hyles, 'I[1] SHALL NOT BE MOVED'

Well, they've turned alright.

It is now 2023 and it is nearly impossible today to find a preacher who has the guts, backbone and doctrinal integrity to STAND. Brother Hyles went to Heaven in 2001, the same year that my beloved mother graduated to Heaven. I couldn't agree more with Dr. Hyles that preachers no longer stand anymore today. Dr. Hyles said he literally cried because of preachers who were TURNING, but Brother they have long ago turned.

It is tragic that 99 % of church pastors are not Bible preachers. They are mere administrators, some are counselors, a few are college chancellors (e.g., Dr. Clarence Sexton), and some motivational speakers (e.g., Joel Osteen). Sadly, hardly any of them are Bible preachers anymore! They refuse to 'STAND' as the Bible commands in our text passage from Ephesians 6:13. In Ephesians 6:10-13 we see that the Christian's battle is in stages:

1. **We wrestle** (i.e., we fight) against the wiles, or trickery, of the Devil
2. **We withstand** (hang in there during the battle, don't give up)
3. **We stand** (when all strength is gone, don't change you beliefs or convictions)

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) while visiting as a guest preacher in Texas, [2]preached a beautiful life-changing sermon on this very topic from Ephesians 6:10-13. You won't regret listening to it!

Tragically, I dare say 99 % of pastors today do not stand for or against anything. Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) comes to mind. PCC is a disgrace to the cause of Jesus Christ. PCC refuses to get their hands dirty. Listen, when you don't stand against doctrinal error, over time you end up being sucked in yourself and deceived. John Wesley was right: "What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace." PCC invites, honors and promotes [3]hellbound infidel, Ken Ham, who teaches that faith is not enough to get to Heaven. God's hand of blessing has long departed from the PCC camp. Like the ungodly Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-17, PCC foolishly think they are prospering, when in reality God calls them spiritually blind, naked, wretched, poor and miserable!!! SHAME on PCC and

Campus Church for wickedly bidding Godspeed to Ken Ham and his religious 3-ring circus that damns men's souls to Hell. PCC is pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

I shall not be moved! The love of money has corrupted PCC and other religious institutions today. Bob Jones University (BJU) has become a Satanic cult, preaching hardcore Lordship Salvation today instead of a free grace Gospel. PCC is in bed committing spiritual whoredom with the Bob Jones cult, hiring each other's graduates, allowing their students to compete in intercollegiate sports, operating shared radio stations, promoting each other's sermons, et cetera. God's curse is upon PCC and BJU for preaching another Gospel. [4]Here is the counterfeit gospel being taught at PCC to their thousands of students and church cult members.

It is tragic and sad that preachers no longer stand against the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions. Go into just about any church today, and you will find that they don't use the inspired King James Bible. Instead, they use the Devil's New American Standard Bible (NASB), or the New King James Version (NKJV), or the corrupt English Standard Version (ESV), et cetera. All of these latter named Bibles are of the Devil, corrupt in many ways, all attacking Jesus' deity.

When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year, I stayed quiet for the first several months, because I hadn't been in church for some time. I needed their love and acceptance, which they all did at first. But as I saw the Devil's Bible revisions being used, and wrong repentance being taught, and the Devil's Lordship Salvation being preached by Pastor Marty Herron from the pulpit, God's Holy Spirit burdened my heart for my church family. So I decided to TELL THE TRUTH, and I did. I spent $1,000 for 50 King James Bible DVD's read by Alexander Scourby, for the church to do with as they wish. I gave them to the office.

I also spent hundreds of dollars for books authored by fundamentalist pastors like Jack Hyles, Al Lacy and Max Younce, and gave hard copies to Harvest's pastors. I gave them one of my favorite books in defense of the Gospel, titled: "[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU"

by Michael P. Bowen. Sadly, Harvest's pastors resented all of the books that I gave them, which told THE TRUTH. Harvest's incompetent, arrogant and deceived pastors rejected THE TRUTH. The next thing that happened was that they kicked me out of church, and then banned me from coming back to attend church. As happened to the Apostle Paul in Galatia, they counted me as their enemy because I told them THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16,**

"

Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?

" Yes Paul, you and I are counted as their enemies, by professed Christians (go figure), simply because we told them THE TRUTH. Jesus ran into the same problem. **John 8:45, "**

And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.

"

Where are the preachers today who stand? You won't find any at BJU. You won't find any in the PCC camp. You won't find any at Crown College or Temple Baptist Church in Powell, Tennessee. Shamefully, in December of 2022, Pastor Clarence Sexton preached in BJU chapel, wickedly bidding Godspeed to BJU. Hellbound heretic, Paul Washer, was also invited and honored at the event, poisoning the minds of BJU's thousands of students with his Reformed Calvinist Theology from Hell. Calvinism is NOT the Gospel. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the grace of God.

I don't claim to be a good Christian. That is not for me to say. Other people would have to say that about me for it to be true. No man has a right to proclaim his own goodness, only others can bestow that honor upon someone. Then again, brainwashed people in a cult like PCC would

probably brag on their leaders, as they fornicate spiritually with the deadly Lordship Salvation cult at BJU. So ultimately, it is only God who can determine if someone is good or bad. What does God know about you dear friend.

God knows that I am far from perfect, but the Lord knows that I truly do care about and love everybody unconditionally with God's love. God knows that for the past 21 years of internet labor, since 2002 when I began my website ministry, I have been faithful to contend for the Christian faith, to tell THE TRUTH, and I have not compromised for any reason. I have never accepted a penny for my ministry labors, and I never will. I want everyone to know where my heart is. Ministers who accept money may or may not be sincere, you don't know. I have returned uncashed checks to pastors, and refused donations countless times. One web visitor begged me to start a *Go Fund Me* account, so he could donate money to my ministry, but I kindly and humbly declined his suggestion. I don't need or want the money. Your continued interest in my ministry labors, and your occasional prayers, are all that I desire. I have a full reward waiting for me in Heaven (1st Corinthians 3:7-9).

I agree with Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1981) who said: "The greatest need of the hour is preaching preachers!" Pastor Jack Hyles said the same thing:

> "Old-fashioned, Spirit-filled, Christ-honoring, sin-hating, soul-winning, Bible preaching! It is the hope of the church! It is the hope of the nation! It is the hope of the world!" — [6]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

Where are those preaching preachers today? Sadly, 99 % of pastors, chaplains, missionaries, clergy and evangelists are not preachers. They are mere employees of some religious organization or missionary board. We don't need any more pastors, evangelists or idle laymen in the churches. We need men of God whose hearts burn with THE TRUTH. The Bible says that when the heathen magistrates saw the BOLDNESS of Peter and John, they perceived that they had BEEN WITH JESUS! Amen. If you spend time walking with Jesus, then you too will become BOLD to preach THE TRUTH, as I do.

I may not be a great Christian, but I do know Jesus and spend time walking with Him. We are friends. The Lord's blessed Holy Spirit convicts me a lot about all the things that could use some improvement in my Christian life, but He knows that I am on His side and just want to be a blessing to others for Him. I wish PCC leaders could see that about me—that my heart is in the right place, that I don't want to be their enemy—but sadly, PCC leaders are in bed committing spiritual adultery with the cult at BJU, which I expose and preach against, so PCC despises me because of my faithful and courageous biblical STAND against BJU and their Devil's Bibles, misunderstood repentance and Lordship Damnation heresy. Somebody needs to get upset! Somebody needs to care! I care! I hope you do too dear reader. Are you taking a STAND against false doctrine? If nothing else, you can help promote my blog and website articles on social media, getting people to think and face the issues.

Every local so-called "church" today that uses the Devil's bibles should be challenged and if need be, exposed. The Devil's Bible versions have flooded into the churches like water crashing through town after a local dam breaks. We see signs of Satan everywhere today

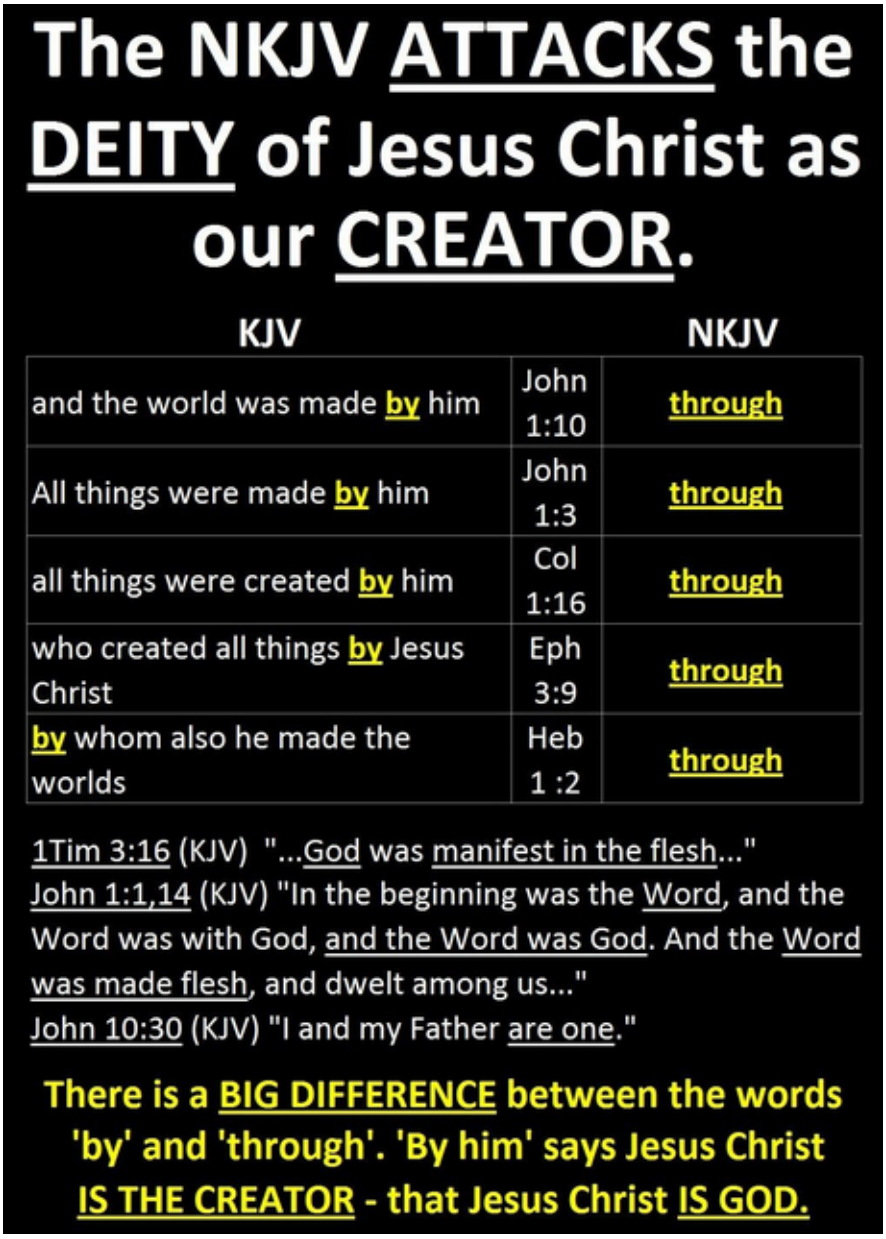

The NKJV Attacks Jesus' Deity

If we don't stand as believers, then who will? If not us, who? If not now, when? If not here, where? **Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply*, that they may be sound in the faith;**

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from *the truth*.

" Those words,

"the truth," keep appearing throughout the Holy Bible, because truth is very important, don't you agree? The words, "the truth,"

appear 20 times in the Old Testament, and 62 times in the New Testament. That is a total of 82 times in the Word of God that we find mention of the words

"the truth." **John 17:17,**

“Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. ”

Today’s churches are in big trouble. The biggest threat are today’s SPIITUALLY DEAD Bible colleges (e.g., PCC, BJU, Crown College, Liberty University, Dallas Theological Seminary, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Maranatha Baptist University, et cetera). Less than 1 % of today’s religious colleges teach that we actually have an inspired perfect Bible today in English language. The other apostate 99 % errantly teach that only the non-existent original autographs were inspired by God. [8]This is the garbage taught at PCC.

[9] **It’s Time To Come Out Of The Closet**

(Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

There are Christians all across America who are sitting home. They do not attend any church, simply because nobody cares enough to go to their door and invite them to come to the local church. DO IT MY FRIEND!!! Go knock on your neighbour’s door and ask them to come to church. I have invited all of my neighbour’s to come to church with me. Most won’t come, but I am not giving up. People just want to be loved. That statement scares a lot of people, because they are afraid to love and be loved, but God is love. Every child of God, if you get close to God your Savior, WILL love other people, individually (not just as a group, like PCC does insincerely). I don’t think they love anybody at PCC, except themselves and their 6-digit paychecks. Either you love everybody, or else you don’t love anybody. Judas called Judas, the man who betrayed Him to death, “

Friend.

”

It is sad that pastors today are no longer Bible preachers. Preaching is TRUTH set on fire. *Teaching* is the transfer of knowledge from one mind to another; but *Preaching* is trying to change someone’s beliefs and convictions. I am a born-again fundamentalist Bible preacher!

God is recruiting. He needs a few weak men, so that the power of Christ may be strong through our weakness. **2nd Corinthians 12:9, “And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for *my strength is made perfect in weakness*. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.”** Most pastors are too full of themselves, like those Bozo clowns’ Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias at PCC’s Campus Church circus, to be made effectively use of by God. I say that kindly but truthfully. They have banned me in writing as of August 2, 2022 from attending Campus Church. Only wicked pastor selectively care about people. PCC is a secular business and a religious cult, not a church. SHAME on PCC!!!

My constant prayer and desire is that I might be deemed utterly weak in God’s eyes, so that His power may rest upon my humble ministry labors for Him. **James 4:10, “*Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord*, and he shall lift you up.” 1st Peter 5:6-7, “*Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God*, that he may exalt you in due time: Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.”** Have you humbled yourself to God dear friend? The Bible promises that if you draw near unto God, He WILL draw near unto you (James 4:8). Most people don’t want to get close to God, because of their love for sin. We live in a very wicked society today. To walk with God we must take time to be alone with God, away from all the things that clamour for our time to keep us from spending time with God.

- How many pastors do you know today who expose the Devil’s Bibles?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose abortion as murder?

- How many pastors do you know today who expose homosexuality as a sin?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose misunderstood repentance?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose the Devil's Lordship Salvation lie?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose the Devil's Calvinism?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose the neo-evangelical movement?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose Martin Luther as an unsaved liar?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose the evil Federal Reserve banks?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose the Satanic music industry?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose Satanic Hollywood?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose the sin of drunkenness?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose the sin of adultery?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose 911 as an Inside Job?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose the heresy of Zionism?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose false prophets?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose the Roman Catholicism cult?
- How many pastors do you know today who expose the lying newsmedia?

The average pastor is so woefully ignorant of the preceding evils, that if his life depended on it he couldn't expose them. We need a whole new breed of preachers in this country! The Bible commands men of God to contend for the faith.

Jude 1:3-4, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ."

It's been rightly said that the smallest Bible in the world is the one we choose to live. Sadly, that is true. Everybody has their own book that they live by. I have often told people that I am as narrow-minded as the Bible.

Ironically, I heard Johnny Esposito say that in chapel while he was employed at Hyles-Anderson College (back in the late 1980's). I was a student then. I never forgot what he said, because he is exactly right! Yet, I learned recently that Johnny Esposito is scheduled to speak at PCC. That is sickening! [10]PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to Hellbound false teacher, Ken Ham! Just because PCC has grown too big for their britches doesn't give them a free pass from contending for the faith. PCC is just as obligated to expose false teachers as any other believer. What has

happened is that the gods (arrogant leaders) at PCC have made up their own rules which supersede God's commandments in the Word of God (Mark 7:9).

Some of my enemies would falsely accuse me of not being able to get along with anybody in churches, but they would be very wrong. The truth is that pastors keep getting upset with me, because they are dropping the ball for God, and I am exposing them as being incompetent. Here is a list of incompetent pastors that I have exposed, for which I make no apologies:

1. Marty Herron (preaches Lordship Salvation & Wrong Repentance)
2. Gary Walton (preaches Lordship Salvation & Wrong Repentance)
3. Steve Pettit (Bob Jones University; preaches Lordship Salvation & Wrong Repentance)
4. Sam Horn (preaches Lordship Salvation & Wrong Repentance)
5. John MacArthur (preaches Lordship Salvation & Wrong Repentance)
6. Sean Quinlan (wickedly bids Godspeed to Lordship Salvation pastors)
7. Jeff Redlin (wickedly bids Godspeed to Lordship Salvation pastors & preaches Wrong Repentance)
8. Clarence Sexton
   (wickedly bids Godspeed to Lordship Salvation pastors)
9. Sam Adams (preaches Lordship Salvation & Wrong Repentance)
10. Joe Hensen (preaches Lordship Salvation & Wrong Repentance)
11. Jared Baldwin (preaches Lordship Salvation & Wrong Repentance)
12. Timothy Zacharias (wickedly bids Godspeed to Lordship Salvation pastors & preaches Wrong Repentance)
13. Unshackled (Pacific Garden Mission; preaches Lordship Salvation & Wrong Repentance)
14. Chuck Phelps (preaches Lordship Salvation & Wrong Repentance)

Those are the names of 14 disgraceful pastors in the pulpit today.

Whereas Titus 1:9-14 command us as saints to **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY"** who subvert whole households with another gospel, PCC have become partaker of Ken Ham's evil deeds (2nd John 1:11), by helping promote his counterfeit plan of salvation (Galatians 1:6-9, 3:1, 5:4, 6:7). If you have to turn from your evil way to be saved, then you're going to Hell, because the Bible says in **Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** Jonah 3:10 says that God saw their WORKS in Nineveh, that they turned from their evil way. No one has ever been saved by WORKS according to Romans 4:1-7.

Regarding Pastor Jeff Redlin at PCC, he is a wicked man for bidding Godspeed to [11]Ken Ham, who preaches another Gospel. PCC has a tremendous amount of influence upon thousands of churches and Christians, so they will be held doubly accountable by God. Furthermore, PCC and Campus Church wickedly bid Godspeed to the accursed [12]Bob Jones University CULT and their damnable Lordship Salvation garbage.

Sadly, nearly all professed Christians today have become complacent, at ease in mediocrity and apostasy, just sinfully going along to get along. Just because PCC is comfortable hobnobbing with infidels doesn't make it okay or acceptable with God. PCC has banned me from attending their Campus Church, because they hate my guts for exposing them. They are arrogant and proud. Churchgoers today just listen to what they want to hear on the radio or internet. ...

> **2nd Timothy 4:2-4,"Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."**

Today's modern corrupt Bible revisions are full of fables. The damnable lie of Lordship Salvation that is being preached in 90 % of churches today (sadly that includes independent Baptist churches) is a fable. People's ears have bene turned away from the truth, lied to and told that they must turn away from their sinning to get to Heaven, which is WORKS, not GRACE. Romans 4:4 settles the matter once and for all, **"Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, *but of debt*."** If getting saved has ever been (even for one moment) of human civilization, by WORKS, then it would have by owed by DEBT from God, and not by God's merciful undeserving GRACE. You listen close dear friend: GOD DOESN'T OWE YOU OR ME ANYTHING!!! We all deserve to plunge immediately down into the fires of Hell, beneath in the center of the earth (Proverbs 15:24). Like the game Monopoly says: 'Do Not Pass Go, Do Not Collect $200, Go Directly To Jail.'

I have mindfully paid attention to their and ways at Campus Church and PCC, and they should be ashamed and exposed (Romans 16:17-18). PCC are doing a lot of good, while also doing incalculable damage to the cause of Jesus Christ. By sinfully bidding Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham and the accursed Bob Jones camp, PCC have much blood on their hands. They are as the wicked church at Laodicea, who thought they were prospering, but Christ Himself called them "blind, miserable, naked, wretched and poor" (Revelation 3:15-17).

Beware Of The Accursed Bob Jones University Cult

Dear reader, have you been listening to me in my blogs for the past few years? I humbly hope that you have, but just in case you haven't, please take a look at the Satanic tommyrot that is being taught to thousands of students today at Bob Jones University. Dt. Steve Peter said:

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you **to qualify for the award**, *you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race*. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, **because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[13]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [14]11:34)

Lest you have any doubts that this wicked man is a child of the Devil, please read what else he says:

> “God’s people ***HAVE TO*** continue in the faith! They ***MUST PERSEVERE***, because perseverance is the testimony of the reality of your faith!” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” [emphasis added] - [15]25:13)

> “For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” [emphasis added] - [16]22:44)

This is Calvinism!!! Dr. Petit (president of BJU from 2014 to 2023) teaches that if you aren’t living in holiness, then your faith in not real and you were never saved at all. Pettit continues:

> “’The race’ is a description of the whole of the Christian life of faith.” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [17]4:26)

That is some dangerous talk when you include the next quote from Dr. Pettit, in which he teaches 3,000 BJU students that the “AWARD” for running ’The Race’ is “Heaven itself”!!!

> “We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what’s the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, *I don’t believe its referring to crowns* in Heaven. **I think it is referring to *Heaven itself*.”** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [18]22:57)

Dr. Pettit is 100 % predicating (i.e., conditioning) your salvation upon your good behavior and performance. This is NOT the simple plan of salvation taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Nothing can truly be a “

free gift

”

(Romans 5:15-18), if you are obligated to live a certain way to

“

qualify

”

for it, as Steve Pettit heretical teaches. This man is NOT saved!

Dear reader, this is not the simple plan of salvation which Jesus and the apostles preached, which was to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED *Acts 16:30-31). Damnable false teachers have crept into BJU, Crown College, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Moody Bible Institute and PCC, and nobody is getting upset about it except me. Why is that?

Yet, I have been kicked out and banned from the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a cesspool of BJU alumni), and sadly, even from Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (who are spiritually fornicating in bed with the BJU cult). God’s judgment will not sleep forever on these wicked institutions. Rather than heed THE TRUTH, PCC and BJU have banned and ostracized me from their churches, counting me as their enemy and a troublemaker, just as

the wicked Galatians did to Paul (Galatians 4:16), and wicked Ahab did to Elijah (1st Kings 18:17-28). God will not be mocked, PCC and BJU will pay the consequences (Galatians 6:7). Sadly, I am the only one who has done the right thing in this critically important matter. While I have been faithfully contending for the faith, cowards and irresponsible pastors like Clarence Sexton, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Kurt Skelly and countless more wicked preachers have bid Godspeed to Ken Ham, BJU and other infidels. Well, by God's grace I am humbly exposing them all! I am STANDING, as Ephesians 6:13 commands me to do, and I will die STANDING against the wiles (trickery) of the Devil.

Acts 4:13, "Now *when they saw the boldness of Peter and John*, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and *they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus*." Just like Peter and John, I am just a simple guy, a nobody really. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but I want to do better each day. Many people think I am just a troublemaker, like Ahab thought of Elijah (1st Kings 18:17-18). It is BJU and PCC who are troubling the churches today, not me; I am trying to rescue them from the poisonous tentacles of today's apostate so-called "

Bible colleges.

" Those sorry devils don't even believe that we have an inspired perfect Holy Bible today!

But I do know and walk with Jesus, my God, Lord and Savior. I cannot speak for others, only myself, but as I walk with the Lord in the light of the truth of His Word, my heart burns to preach (Jeremiah 20:9). **Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."**

Ephesians 6:10-13, " Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able *to stand against the wiles of the devil*. For *we wrestle* not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able *to withstand* in the evil day, *and having done all, to stand*."

Revelation 3:2,

"

***Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain*, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.**

"

Most pastors today just collect a paycheck, never go soulwinning, never preach against sin, don't feed God's flock, sinfully hold grudges against unwanted people in church, and wickedly hobnob with false teachers. I'm probably taking about your sorry pastor. The United States is going to Hell today because of sorry pastors who no longer STAND for or against anything. In closing I'll repeat Dr. Hyles' tremendous statement, which I think about often because it is absolutely true:

> "I've been preaching a long time, and I've watched a lot of things happen. To me the saddest thing that I've watched in my life, apart from my own country going to the Devil nearly, has been the change of preachers and churches. I find myself amazed and stunned with near disbelief, as I see men who once stood who don't stand anymore ...I know every week I cry some, I mean cry, I mean tear cry, because of preachers who are turning." —Pastor Jack Hyles, 'I [19] SHALL NOT BE MOVED '

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/Eq0GD2nIs7c
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/the-false-gospel-of-answers-in-genesis.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/08/beware-of-pensacola-christian-college.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi_k4hNrt2NuDjkpOU4M5CXOwuSZeCmLQVzPPGLub_qskW0YqCoIxrOdvW2MReZOszqeTNfv7YqbRsZZkkUSTpdmPrKi2y0UNUGQtw
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/pensacola-christian-college-denies-we.html
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/ItsTimeToComeOutOfTheCloset1998.mp3
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/the-false-gospel-of-answers-in-genesis.html
11. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
19. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3

4.9.19 It Really Does Matter Which Bible You Use (2023-09-22 12:50)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, "For we are not as *many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

The preceding text Bible verse has been corrupted in every modern Bible version. See for yourself:

> KING JAMES BIBLE — 2nd Corinthians 2:17, "For we are not as many, which **corrupt the word of God**: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ." [emphasis added]
>
> NEW INTERNATIONAL READER'S VERSION (NIRV) — 2nd Corinthians 2:17, "Unlike many people, we aren't **selling God's word to make money**. In fact, it is just the opposite. Because of Christ we speak honestly before God. We speak like people God has sent."
>
> NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) - 2nd Corinthians 2:17, "Unlike so many, we do not **peddle the word of God for profit**. On the contrary, in Christ we speak before God with sincerity, as those sent from God."

Biblica (formerly the International Bible Society) and Zondervan sell Bibles to make money! So according to their own corrupt translations, they are doing evil by selling the Scriptures! Honestly, is it a sin to sell Bibles? No, it is a sin to CORRUPT the inspired Word of God, as the King James Bible accurately warns.

The following comparison between different Bible versions speaks 1,000 words, which should silence honest critics. ...

[1]

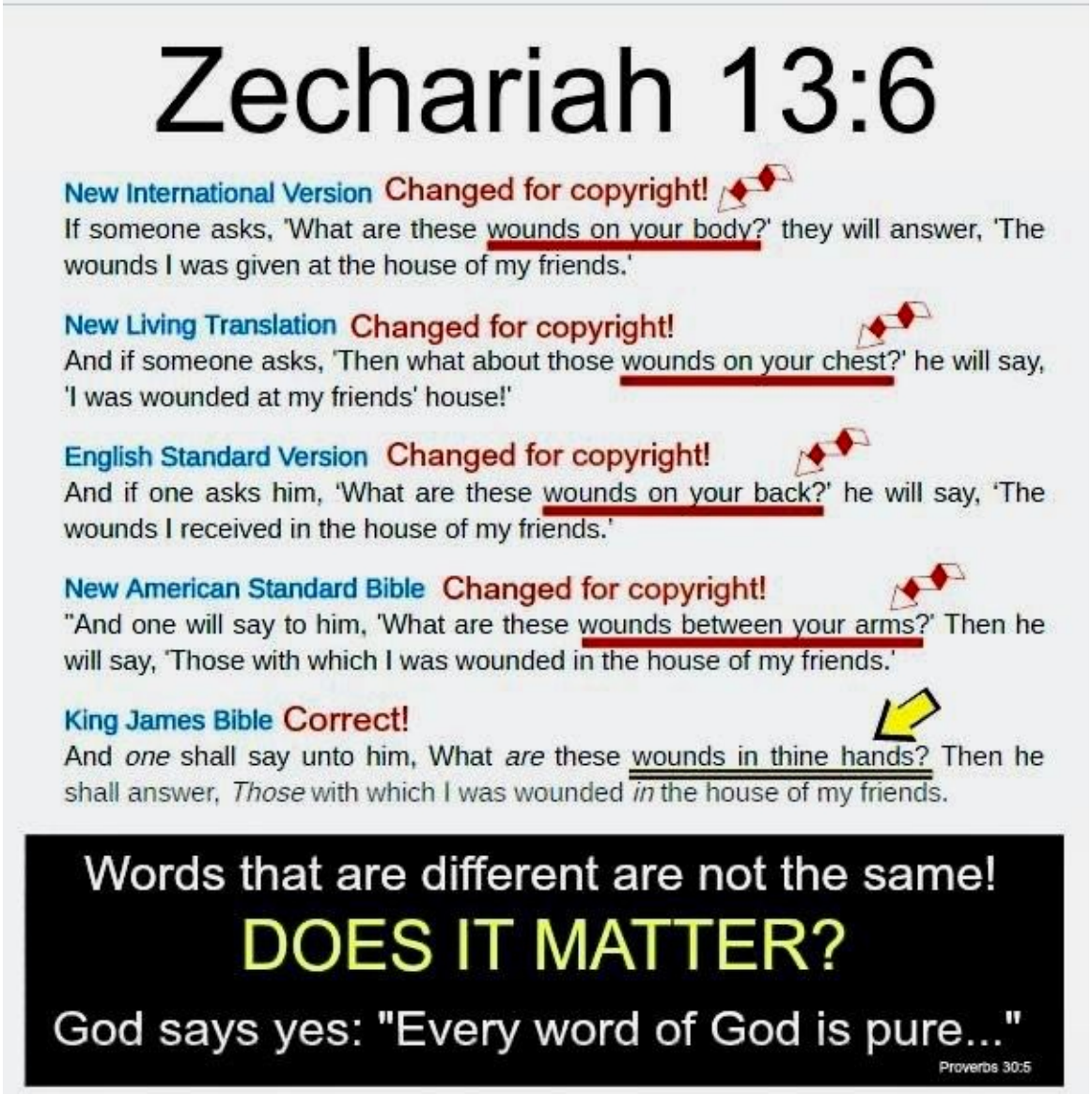

Bible Corrupted To Obtain A legal U.S. Copyright

A sincere man on Facebook critiqued me recently, saying that we should be focused on winning souls and not bickering over which Bible to use; but that is the whole point I kindly told him,

because the Devil's modern Bible revisions change and pervert the meaning of "repent" (and in so doing change and corrupt God's simple plan of salvation). Jesus Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin (Romans 5:6-9; 2nd Corinthians 5:21), He doesn't demand that we forsake our sinful bad habits as a prerequisite to receiving God's free gift of forgiveness of those sins.

Yet, tragically, in nearly every church today (sadly this includes so-called "independent fundamental Baptist" churches), we hear the pastor foolishly teaching that you cannot go to Heaven unless you repent "

of your sins

"

or

"

turn from your sins

" (phrases nowhere found in the Holy Bible). This is a counterfeit plan of salvation, which does not match what the King James Bible teaches. I encourage you dear reader to read Michael P. Bowen's helpful book titled: '[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU' in defense of the true Gospel. It is one of my favorite books.

The ugly blatant truth friend is that Satan has corrupted today's Bible revisions to hinder people from being born-again. Satan's greatest weapon in his arsenal is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. For example:

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: □□□□□□ □□, and believe the gospel." [emphasis added]
>
> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, "He said, "The right time is now here. God's kingdom is very near. □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□, and believe the Good News!" [emphasis added]

Is that how we get saved, by changing our hearts and lives? No, it is not.

Here's another example, this time from the New Life Version (NLV):

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: □□□□□□ □□, and believe the gospel."
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Mark 1:15, "He said, 'The time has come. The holy nation of God is near. □□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□, □□□□ □□□□ □□□□, and believe the Good News."'

Does a lost sinner have to be sorry (an emotion) for sins, and turn from them, to get to Heaven? No, you won't find that nonsense in an inspired King James Bible. Feeling sorry for sin is *penitence*, not repentance. Making a mend for sin is *penance*, not repentance. Changing one's behavior is *reformation*, not Bible repentance.

Here's another comparison:

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of □□□□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□, and of faith toward God.” [emphasis added]

EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life □□ □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ and by believing in God.” [emphasis added]

If I had my way, the people responsible for this butchery of God’s Word would be behind bars in prison for a long time, and also every pastor who corrupts people’s minds with these trashy perverted translations. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! No honest person can claim that it just doesn’t matter which Bible we use.

Argue as many still may, the following comparison charts (as well as the comparisons I have just shown you), should settle the matter for any honest observer.

The NKJV ATTACKS the DEITY of Jesus Christ as our CREATOR.

KJV		NKJV
and the world was made **by** him	John 1:10	**through**
All things were made **by** him	John 1:3	**through**
all things were created **by** him	Col 1:16	**through**
who created all things **by** Jesus Christ	Eph 3:9	**through**
by whom also he made the worlds	Heb 1 :2	**through**

1Tim 3:16 (KJV) "...God was manifest in the flesh..."
John 1:1,14 (KJV) "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us..."
John 10:30 (KJV) "I and my Father are one."

There is a BIG DIFFERENCE between the words 'by' and 'through'. 'By him' says Jesus Christ IS THE CREATOR - that Jesus Christ IS GOD.

God's love warns the wicked, new versions "take hold of his words" (Luke 20:20) and turn them upside down —

	Psa. 10:4, 5
KJV	wicked...His ways are always **grievous**
NIV	wicked...His ways are always **prosperous**
NKJV	wicked...His ways are always **prospering**
ESV	wicked...His ways **prosper** at all times
HCSB	wicked...His ways are always **secure**

	Eccl. 8:10
KJV	wicked...were **forgotten**
NIV	wicked...receive **praise**
ESV	wicked...were **praised**

	Isa. 9:3
KJV	**not** increased the joy
NIV, TNIV	✂___ increased their joy
NKJV	✂___ increased its joy
ESV	✂___ increased its joy
NASB	✂___ increased their gladness

	KJV	NIV	NLT	ESV
MATT 9:13	for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners **to repentance.**	For I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners.	I have come to call not those who think they are righteous, but those who know they are sinners.	For I came not to call the righteous, but sinners.
MATT 18:11	For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.	OMITTED	OMITTED	OMITTED
MATT 19:17	Why callest thou me good?	Why do you ask me about what is good?	Why ask me about what is good?	Why do you ask me about what is good?
MATT 25:13	ye know neither the day nor the hour **wherein the Son of man cometh.**	you do not know the day or the hour.	you do not know the day or hour of my return.	you know neither the day nor the hour.
MARK 10:24	how hard it is **for them that trust in riches** to enter into the kingdom of God!	how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God!	it is very hard to enter the Kingdom of God.	how difficult it is to enter the kingdom of God!
LUKE 2:33	**Joseph** and his mother	The child's father and mother	Jesus' parents	his father and his mother
LUKE 4:4	Man shall not live by bread alone, **but by every word of God.**	Man does not live on bread alone.	People do not live by bread alone.	Man shall not live by bread alone.
LUKE 4:8	Get thee behind me, Satan:	OMITTED	OMITTED	OMITTED
JOHN 6:47	He that believeth **on me** hath everlasting life.	the one who believes has eternal life.	anyone who believes has eternal life.	whoever believes has eternal life.

DO YOU HAVE A HOLY BIBLE?

NIV, NASB, et al.		KJV
men	2 Pet. 1:21	holy men
angels	Matt. 25:31	holy angels
brethren	I Thess. 5:27	holy brethren
prophets	Rev. 22:6	holy prophets
apostles and prophets	Rev. 18:20	holy apostles and prophets
Spirit	John 7:39	Holy Ghost
Spirit	I Cor. 2:13	Holy Ghost
Spirit	Matt. 12:31	Holy Ghost
Spirit	Acts 6:3	Holy Ghost
Spirit	Acts 8:18	Holy Ghost

[7]

"...I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God."

ACTS 8:37

IS IT IN YOUR BIBLE?

[8]


KJV
Why did Jesus come to earth?
Luke 9:56
For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.
Matthew 18:11
For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.
NIV
Why did Jesus come to earth?
Luke 9:56
and they went to another village.
Matthew 18:11
(MISSING)



[10]



Has Your Bible Been Tampered With?

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg7H6qpu7T4e-YLGoWd4au0nSIvlL4P0lt_G3wAjk9ClZXf6FvSKfsGNVUVF8vSxnXXIgxhlsinyI8_WSCT2AaZ4bRTYsuLypNdyPf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjS03af7BKEvexueTCKrM2ONM4Vhfa7eMETobZTLBKKeF_Jjt9A-PhEFeaBrSq9QR1hOb4tEeJ8kUNvrLsADz8NwqGMkNscz78_6jV
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgsj19dqFTAXVcZx3MKCdwZ7pR5MdP_DCaWFOSNMb2p6zVwx

sQXUYvUkwIwXbFOPrBmpuhuUAuAqO4qNb2AuLY8xiuO_1qWi2ZGh3Q

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgAUEydF6W3jX9Zx0iWzoor8yl7mICNaAKZbPf0ygAKoAreSW7FmAmXA2g8SrpbnyyTAQTWm995YJICpUqNeOCR6Aj7T1t35OTBHNo

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjlLIM9DTu_jLs0z78lYdkgwa2A69-6GQActHJGBgA_ZDih6T8abDlwx-htMuGZP8yiA45PjdWeo5wVZVlSO5dGRwu7Zw5Gyor29kX

7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgnbtWfYkApJbaZgc0ET48yXEyLX81jjp58zhnVrOa8xhN2Ru0JO42JM2QxPAR-V6qM73XYW9TmykIGse-xMuVoi9jTDRXFw-KQjXP

8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQdvyRP0GxMS-osdN19mNtw7nTYekYbSAS15TV2yzr3jOEqnvWw1tZHHYqO9OzL_EWHXfiOrgsNgv7CZ4CWeulbBW3n3KU8lIdOQb

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiNtWVHwHnZcvWIiNfcfGIKluPypp3jdBRNn9XwnkAEVgoVOZU6AlcBKYOkj5ApifFbUrW67cB65Ei3x0ajLNEioopO3aTwTR4t8VY

10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgu8dzJ-thlyTxjv0jOoL1zibkB1yWcC5MjK9M16p8kenPIXjTb7IjPG6ksRX_h_VHYe8HH2xM-zPfyp28VQzblvLxKp7V2ikG-ts8

4.9.20 John R. Rice's "Sword Of The Lord" Not KJV Only (2023-09-23 14:53)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, *thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever*."

Someone sent me a blog today titled: "[1]John R. Rice's "Sword of the Lord" Not KJV Only."

Kindly, just because those believers joined together hand in hand doesn't make them correct. Dr. Rice didn't have the internet and exponential access to data that we have today. Dr. Hyles did flip-flop on the issue. In his early ministry Dr. Hyles corrected the King James Bible (e.g., in his book: Let's Study The Revelation), but then after Dr. Rice died Dr. Hyles became King James Bible only in the early 1980's. John R. Rice was 31 years older than Dr. Hyles, and Brother Hyles deeply respected Dr. Rice as a mentor, which he admitted on many occasions. I think Dr. Hyles went along with Brother Rice because he loved and respected him. They shared the pulpit together in over 2,000 preaching engagements, during their 22 years of traveling across the country as a team.

They did have a few feuds over the years.

Dr. Rice wasn't the easiest man to get along with. Pastor Hyles once paid the Sword of the Lord tens of thousands of dollars to publish 7,000 Hyles Church Manual books, but the Sword messed up and the pages were not positioned correctly in the book. Dr. Rice wanted Brother Hyles to just insert a paper in front of the book explaining which pages were out of place. Dr. Hyles refused, saying to Dr. Rice that he was trying to teach his preacher boys to do things the right way, and that little things are important. Dr. Rice refused to do the right thing. So Dr. Hyles took the loss and destroyed the 7,000 books. Pastor Hyles bought his own equipment at Hyles-Anderson College and from that day forth they published all their own books.

Psalms 12:6-7 Has Been Corrupted In ALL Modern Bible Revisions

Anybody who foolishly thinks that only the originals were inspired is denying that God kept His promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His “

PURE WORDS

”

forever. It is so obvious that all of these modern Bibles have been corrupted. I am surprised how ignorant people are on the matter. No matter [2]how much evidence I show people how corrupt these Devil’s Bibles are, they want to argue and defend their 12 different conflicting Bible versions. It is wickedness and insanity. God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33). God would NEVER give us hundreds of English Bible revisions, all slightly different (some majorly different) to choose the truth from.

According to the American Bible Society (ABS), there are approximately 900 different English Bible versions. ...

> I am afraid no one can give you an exact number for the English translations and paraphrases of the Bible printed since Tyndale’s New Testament of 1526. In part this is due to the difficulty of determining what should be defined as a new translation as opposed to a correction or a revision of an existing translation. There is the additional question of how we should count translations that include not a complete Bible or Testament, but just a group of books or even a single book. And then, of course, there is the difficulty of sheer numbers. With all these caveats in mind, **the number of printed English translations and paraphrases of the Bible, whether complete or not, *is about 900*.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [3]Number Of English Translations Of The Bible; BIBLE Q & A; December 2, 2009

Wowza! 900??? Good night!

Sadly, I know Independent Baptist churches where multiple plans of salvation are permitted and taught. When I attended the incompetent Harvest Baptist Church on Guam from 2013 to 2015, their senior pastor Marty Herron distributed Calvinist materials by Dr. John MacArthur to church members. Yet, I ask for permission from Pastor Herron to pass out literature by Dr. Curtis Hutson and he instantly agreed. This convinced me that Pastor Herron (who is a neo-evangelical graduate of Bob Jones University) is ignorant of the Gospel.

Any pastor who is okay with multiple plans of salvation doesn’t know what he is doing theologically, which I find to be the sad case with 99 % of neo-evangelicals. Just so you can see for yourself, here is [4]Dr. Hutson’s plan of salvation; and then here is [5]Dr. John MacArthur’s plan of salvation. As you can clearly see, they are world’s apart and cannot both be *the truth*.

Dr. John MacArthur is not a saved man. There is no way that MacArthur can be a born-again child of God, while teaching a ’partial faith in Christ plus works’ false plan of salvation.

> “ Is it possible to obtain eternal salvation with no sense of the gravity of one’s own sin and alienation from God? That is the implication of radical no-lordship teaching.
>
> But the predominate no-lordship view on repentance is simply to redefine repentance as a change of mind—**not a turning from sin or a change of purpose.**

...

Repentance is not just a change of mind; it is a change of heart. It is a spiritual turning, a total about-face. Repentance in the context of the new birth means turning from sin to the Savior. It is an inward response, not external activity, **but its fruit will be *evident in the true believer's behavior*** (Luke 3:8)." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Dr. John MacArthur, ' [6]What Is Biblical Repentance? '

That is Lordship Salvation! Dr. MacArthur's reasoning makes sense to the carnally minded man who views works as being necessary to appease God's wrath against sin.

1st Corinthians 14:11, "For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints." Here's [7]THE UGLY TRUTH ABOUT THE DIFFERENT BIBLE VERSIONS TODAY, WHICH ARE ANYTHING BUT HONEST SCHOLARSHIP. Please don't become the Devil's fool. Get you a King James Bible and love it, defend it, cherish it, read it, mediate on it, memorize it, proclaim it, study it, obey it and abide (live) therein!!!!!!!

Dr. Shelton Smith is the editor of the Sword of the Lord today, and I think he is doing a fabulous job, taking the Sword of the Lord to a King James Bible only position, as it should be!

Please hear me out dear reader. I so much wish, hope and pray that professed Christians all across America would wake up to righteousness, and reject the modern Bible versions! I am making a sincere appeal to the wretched Bob Jones University camp—all you apostates from Bob Jones University that don't care about THE TRUTH—who accept the Devil's [8]corrupt Alexandrian based Bible revisions.

This applies also to the Moody Bible Institute camp, East Texas Baptist College, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Cemetery, the Southern Baptist Convention, and other shameful religious institutions today. Oh, how apostasy has infiltrated Bible colleges and churches today. Dear Christian reader, what I am about to show you is not my opinion, it is a shocking FACT! Truth is like the sun, clouds can only hide it for so long until it shines forth!

I ask you to please read the passage of Scripture (our text passage) from Psalms 12:6-7, which in no uncertain terms proclaims THE TRUTH, that God Himself PROMISED to preserve His "PURE WORDS" FOREVER!!! **Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."** The content and meaning is abundantly clear—God's Words are PURE WORDS, and God has promised to keep and preserve those "WORDS" forever!!! "THEM" refers to God's "PURE WORDS"!

Yet (and this is so ungodly and wicked), look at what the Devil's Bible revisions do to remove this promise from God to keep and preserve His "PURE WORDS." Here is the accurate inspired King James Bible, followed by umpteen corrupt modern PERversions...

King James Bible (KJB)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, *thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever*."

Verse 6 defines verse 7. Verse 6 tells us exactly what is being kept and preserved by the pronoun “THEM”—God’s pure Words!!

The Hebrew word for “KEEP” in Psalm 12:7 is *shamar* , which means: “hedge about (as with thorns), that is, guard; generally to protect, attend to.” Notice my friend that GOD HIMSELF protects, guards and attends to His very pure Words, putting a divine hedge around them! Kindly, SHAME on Bob Jones University in South Carolina, and SHAME on Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, for wholeheartedly supporting the woeful evil of corruptible seed. YOU BE THE JUDGE dear reader! Are you okay with the following garbage (that BJU, their alumni and apostate churches support)? ...

Easy-To-Read version (ERV)
Psalms 12:6-7, “The Lord’s words are true and pure, like silver purified by fire, like silver melted seven times to make it perfectly pure. *Lord, take care of the helpless. Protect them forever from the wicked people in this world*.”

English Standard Version (ESV)
Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of the Lord are pure words, like silver refined in a furnace on the ground purified seven times. *You, O Lord, will keep them; you will guard us from this generation forever*.”

The Living Bible (TLB)
Psalms 12:6-7, “The Lord’s promise is sure. He speaks no careless word; all he says is purest truth, like silver seven times refined. *O Lord, we know that you will forever preserve your own from the reach of evil men*,”

The Amplified Bible (AMP)
Psalms 12:6-7, “The words and promises of the Lord are pure words, Like silver refined in an earthen furnace, purified seven times. *You, O Lord, will preserve and keep them; You will protect him from this [evil] generation forever*.”

The Common English Bible (CEB)
Psalms 12:6-7, “The LORD’s promises are pure, like silver that’s been refined in an oven, purified seven times over! *You, LORD, will keep us, protecting us from this generation forever*.”

The Complete Jewish Bible (CJB)
Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of ADONAI are pure words, silver in a melting-pot set in the earth, refined and purified seven times over. *You, ADONAI, protect us; guard us forever from this generation*.”

The Message Bible (MSG)

Psalm 12:6-7, “God’s words are pure words, Pure silver words refined seven times In the fires of his word-kiln, Pure on earth as well as in heaven. *God, keep us safe from their lies, From the wicked who stalk us with lies*.”

New Revised Standard Bible (NRSB)
Psalms 12:6-7, “The promises of the Lord are promises that are pure, silver refined in a furnace on the ground, purified seven times. *You, O Lord, will protect us; you will guard us from this generation forever*.”

Lexham English Bible (LEX)
Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of Yahweh are pure words like silver refined in the crucible on the ground, refined seven times. *You, O Yahweh, will protect them. You will preserve him from this generation always*.”

Common English Bible (CEB)
Psalms 12:6-7, “The Lord’s promises are pure, like silver that’s been refined in an oven, purified seven times over! *You, Lord, will keep us, protecting us from this generation forever*.”

Christian Standard Bible (CSB)
Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of the Lord are pure words, like silver refined in an earthen furnace, purified seven times. *You, Lord, will guard us; you will protect us from this generation forever*.”

Good News Translation (GNT)
Psalm 12:6-7, “The wicked are everywhere, and everyone praises what is evil. *Keep us always safe, O Lord, and preserve us from such people*.”

...AND ON THEY GO, THE NEW VERSIONS JUST KEEP COMING TO CORRUPT THE CHURCHES!!!

THEY’VE PERVERTED THE LIVING WORDS OF ALMIGHTY GOD!! THEY’VE CHANGED PSALM 12:7! Instead of saying that God keeps and preserves His “PURE WORDS,” the Devil’s crowd changed it to say that God keeps and preserves “US” (THE SAINTS). BLASPHEMY!!!

I just quoted to you TWELVE CORRUPTED BIBLE REVISIONS (all based upon the Alexandria, Egypt manuscripts). Two of those 12 PERversions are the ESV (which Bob Jones University shamefully sanctions, uses and sells; and the ERV (which Harvest Baptist Church on Guam shamefully sanctions, uses and sells). In the religious world of mooching off the churches, truth takes a backseat to making money for a living! It is sad but true that ecumenism and money are synonymous.

Churches and Bible colleges that desire to make money, sinfully dip their sails so that they tolerate, accept and go along with apostasy; and they refuse to criticize heresy and Satan creeping into their midst. These damned Bible revisions today are straight from the pits of Hell, but the average religious leader today is indifferent, complacent and a part of the problem. SHAME ON BJU!!! SHAME ON MOODY BIBLE INSTITUTE!!! SHAME ON HARVEST BAPTIST CHURCH ON GUAM!!! SHAME ON ANYONE WHO ACCEPTS THE CORRUPTED GARBAGE THAT I JUST SHARED WITH YOU!!!

The King James Bible is Inspired by God

By “inspired” I simply mean that they are God’s Words. Why is that so hard to accept? Sadly, 99 % of today’s clergy have bought into the lie, that only the original Words of God (which were spoken through the Holy Spirit to holy men of old) were inspired. Beyond that point, today’s misled scholars claim that flawed and sinful human men attempted to translate the Bible the best they could, but failed to achieve a perfect translation. So, we are being foolishly led to believe today, that to find THE TRUTH we are at the mercy of hundreds of different Bible revisions. Now does that sound like something God would do in lieu of **1st Corinthians 14:33, “*For God is not the author of confusion*, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.”?** As I showed you earlier, According to the American Bible Society there are now approximately 900 different English Bible versions, in part or whole. These translations are deadly. Most attack Jesus’ deity and the Godhead.

Dr. John R. Rice was just a flawed and sinful man, just like Dr. Jack Hyles, you, myself, and everybody else on the planet. I humbly believe that Dr. Rice was wrong on the inspiration of the Holy Bible, by denying that we have an inspired perfect Holy Bible today. In his 1975 book titled, ’I Am A Fundamentalist,’ Dr. Rice speaks highly of infidels Westcott and Hort, actually defending their heretical work in corrupting the Bible. Here, [9]read what Dr. Rice says for yourself.

Now, in fairness to Dr. Rice, he didn’t have the exponential wealth of information that we have today in 2023, because of the internet which has made the world a much smaller place. Modern mass-communication is nothing short of miraculous. I read a biography years ago about U.S. President George Washington during The Revolutionary War. I was amazed to learn that our nation’s leaders sent important messages back in the 18th century, by means of horse riders. Literally, critically important information took days to get from one point to another, as a weary rider tread storms, heavy downpours, freezing cold winters, scorching hot summers and bandits along the journey. We are so blessed in these modern times, to just be able to pick up a mobile phone and call someone across the planet. A century ago making such a phone call could cost you upward of hundreds of dollars (or even more).

Dr. Rice is one of my mentors and I admire the man dearly. Albeit, my loyalty is to God, truth and biblical principles first. Dr. Rice was wrong on numerous issues. I think he was wrong about the age of the earth. Brother Rice foolishly taught that dinosaurs existed with man back in the Old testament, but that Noah just left them behind. That is absurd. Dr. Rice’s successor, Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) taught an Old Earth, which is what I believe and teach. **Psalms 102:25, “*Of old* hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.”**

Dr. Rice also taught, in his book titled: “Dr. Rice, Here Are More Questions,” that it is a sin for a refined white woman to marry an unrefined Negro. Now, I don’t particularly care for blacks and whites marrying either. In fact, it disgusts me to be honest. But what saith the

Scripture? **Hebrews 13:4, "*Marriage is honourable in all*, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.**

" Obviously, Dr. Rice wasn't correct on everything.

I am simply saying that John R. Rice made some errors in his doctrine. And so have I at times, which I had to change. I used to tell people to, "Ask Jesus into their heart," but then I learned from Pastor Max D. Younce not to do that anymore, because it is not biblical, and it confuses people (especially little children). A heart is a muscle about twice the size of your fist that pumps blood. So how do you invite Jesus into your muscle? It makes no sense to children. But any child can understand teaching them to put their trust in the name of Jesus, which is biblical (John 1:12).

Dear reader, I humbly believe that the King James Bible is 100 % verbally (word for word), and plenary (the entire canon), inspired by God today, not just the original autographs. God said in **Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, *but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*."** If I am commanded to live BY EVERY WORD that proceedeth out of God's mouth (which is what the single word "inspired" means, God breathed, or God and air in 2nd Timothy 3:16; Greek: *theopneustos*), then I absolutely need AN EVERY WORD BIBLE.

Since all of the different English Bible versions vary in context and meaning, conflicting one another, they simply cannot all be inspired by God. Sadly, 99 % of the clergy today would try to lead you to believe that none of them are inspired, in a wicked attempt to justify all of them. I hope you are not that foolish friend. Common sense tells us that in any particular language, there can only be ONE TRUE HOLY BIBLE.



Like all honest preachers will admit, Dr. Hyles changed his beliefs as he matured in the Lord. The following is a wonderful excerpt that I typed out from one of Pastor Hyles' sermons:

Pastor Jack Hyles On The Importance Of Bible Infallibility

John 12:47-48, "And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day."

John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."

Folks, I'm going to go to seed [to become worn] before I die on defending this

> Book—I'm going to go to seed on it! I'm a little tired—by the way, every preacher in America, before he met a theologian, believed exactly what I'm preaching tonight! Theologians messed us all up—they messed me up for a while, I'll be honest with you—messed us all up! When I went off to college, I thought I had the words of God in this Book right here. When I was in college for awhile I found out I didn't. Not only that, I found out nobody did! Not only that, I found out you couldn't have them! Not only that, I found out there was no such thing as any book in all the world that had the words of God in 'em!
>
> But my Bible said that we're supposed to keep His "WORDS"; not His truths, not just His doctrine, but His "WORDS"! ...
>
> > *Mark 8:38,"Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels."*

Folks, here's what's happening in America. The old-time preachers that built this country believed that this Book right here had the words of God in it! Your grandpa and grandma, that built this country, shed their tears on this Book, thinking they had the very words of God in their hands. And fundamentalists ALL believed what I'm preaching tonight, until we got our own Bible colleges, and seminaries, and sent our professors off to train at the feet of Karl Barth, and Reinhold Neuber, Emil Brunner, and others, who said that the Bible does not have the "words" of God, it is the Word of God, and that all the Bible is not inspired word-for-word. So we did not want to be considered "unintellectual" by the intellectual community; we're not willing to be called "nuts" and "fools"—just chalk me up as a nut! Chalk me up as a fool! Yea! Chalk me up as an uneducated illiterate if you want to, but I guarantee Ya—I'd rather study my A-B-C's in Heaven, then Greek and Hebrew in Hell!

Whosoever shall be ashamed of "ME AND MY WORDS"; it didn't say His "WORD," it says His "WORDS"!

> SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, a beautiful quote from the sermon, "[11]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land."

So, just because Dr. John R. Rice didn't think that we have an inspired Holy Bible today, doesn't mean that he was correct. Nobody is always 100 % correct on Bible doctrine. Even the best preachers sometimes make mistakes and get something wrong. That is why Jesus exhorted everyone in John 5:39 to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!Get into your Bible dear reader, and verify the things that your pastor, or some internet preacher, tells you, to make sure that you haven't been tricked.

Dr. Rice Defends One Alexandrian Perversion While Critiquing Others

Nevertheless, here are the shocking words of Dr. John R. Rice from 1975:

> When Peter Ruckman sets out to say that only he and a few others in the world are right on the matter of manuscript evidence for the Bible and says that in the King James Version the translation itself was inspired of God and is without

> error and that all other translations, even the American Standard Version, are perversions; when he says that Origen and Westcott and Hort and others all united to pervert the Scriptures and go against the Bible and God and that all are modernists or hypocrites or ignorant who do not agree that the King James Version—even the translation—is inspired perfectly, then we know that that arrogant attitude, that calling of good men by bad names, shows the man cannot be trusted in doctrine.
>
> SOURCE: "I Am A Fundamentalist" - a book by Dr. John R. Rice; part of chapter 4, "Be A Fundamentalist, But Not A Nut!," pg. 74; copyright 1975, [12]Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-400-5

Dr. Rice is so very wrong! We know from [13]the evidence that Westcott and Hort were occultists, and DID go against the Holy Bible and God!!! Respectfully, Dr. Rice speaks double-talk. In the words to follow in his book (which I quote below), he explains that he is against any modern translation that attacks the deity of Jesus, yet the very Alexandrian texts that he just defended (the ASV) brutally attacks the deity of Christ in Philippians 2:6 and 1st Timothy 3:16. You can't have it both ways!

Dr. Rice goes on to state on page 74:

> I can say I prefer the King James Version of the Bible. I think for general use it is the best. I use it continually in preaching, in study, in memory work. I read it almost exclusively in private devotions. But I know that translations themselves are not guaranteed by the Scriptures, and I know that sometimes the American Standard Version can give help in places where other translations are not perfect.
>
> SOURCE: "I Am A Fundamentalist" - a book by Dr. John R. Rice; part of chapter 4, "Be A Fundamentalist, But Not A Nut!," pg. 74; copyright 1975, [14]Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-400-5

I wrote an important article back in 2004 [15]exposing the corrupt American Standard Version (originally published in 1901, which is now in the public domain). Since the version copyright had expired, the publisher came along in 1960 with the "New American Standard Version" (NASB), which is even more corrupt than the ASV.
[16]

> [17]**BATTLE OF THE AGES** (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

ASV and NASB are of the Devil, Both Translated from Alexandrian Texts

Take a look at a comparison below of Psalms 12:6-7 between the ASV and NASB. Notice that the ASV still correctly says God promises to preserve His WORD ("them") unto every generation, but the NASB horribly gets it wrong, saying that God promises to preserve "HIM." Who is "him"? All of the other satanic modern perversions say that God preserves the saints, not His words. It is obvious why Satan corrupted this verse, since there are literally hundreds of Bible versions nowadays...

> **American Standard Version (ASV)** - Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of Jehovah are pure words; As silver tried in a furnace on the earth, Purified seven times. Thou wilt keep them, O Jehovah, Thou wilt preserve them from this generation for ever."
>
> **New American Standard Bible (NASB)** - Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the Lord are pure words; As silver tried in a furnace on the earth, refined seven times. You, O Lord, will keep them; You will preserve him from this generation forever."

I am saddened and amazed that Dr. John R. Rice ignorantly supported this wickedness, because he had the NASB to compare. I can only conclude that he was deceived by the Devil concerning the Alexandrian texts, as are most evangelicals today. No one is beyond being corrupted!

It is my humble opinion as a Baptist preacher that Dr. Rice was trying to appease some friends on the other side of the Bible issue debate, because birds of a feather flock together. The fact of the matter, as I evidence in my article above, that the ASV contains many of the SAME Alexandrian corruptions as all the other perversions. They remove the Trinity from 1st John 5:7, attack Christ's deity in 1st Timothy 3:16 and Philippians 2:6, remove Christ as Creator in John 1:3 and Colossians 1:16, and remove the blood of Jesus from Colossians 1:14. Need I say more? It is silly and hypocritical for Dr. Rice to defend one Alexandrian perversion, while defending another Alexandrian perversion. What was he thinking?

[18] **King James Bible - The ONLY Accurate Translation!**

(MP3, Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold)

> "To change the truth into a lie is to make the truth of no effect. Truth is very important! Our whole life is based upon truth. Truth is the real world. If you don't know truth, you believe a lie. And many people never know the truth!" —Dr. Yankee Arnold, an excellent quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, "[19]Satanic Bible Revisions vs. King James Bible 03 | [20]Part 01 | [21]Part 02"

Anytime we tell the truth, someone is going to call us "crazy"! Festus told the apostle Paul that he was beside himself (nuts). Dwight L. Moody was called "crazy Moody!" 1st Corinthians 1:18 says that the preaching of the cross (i.e., the Gospel) is "to them that perish foolishness." Dr. Rice in his book attacks Dr. Peter Ruckman as a "nut" for telling the truth about the Word of God. All of the modern Bible versions are of satanic origin! Even the [22]New King James Version (NKJV), which allegedly has been translated from the Textus Receptus, [23]has many of the Alexandrian corruptions in it! The ASV may be the least corrupted of the modern Alexandrian translations (which is why Dr. Rice picked it), but it is still of Alexandrian origin and corrupt to some degree. In hindsight, as viewed from the year 2018, we can now see a horrifying trail of collateral damage in the churches because of the modern Bible perversions!

Look at all the dying and dead churches today, and you'll find that they all have one thing in common, that is, a tolerance for the Alexandrian Bible perversions!!! I would have preferred that Dr. John R. Rice were a nut, than that he should defend the Devil's counterfeit Bible versions! Dr. Ruckman had some strange beliefs, such as that Old Testament saints were saved by works and faith (which is false), but he was 100 % correct that the Alexandrian

Bible versions are corrupted by Satan, and that we can trust our inspired King James Bible!!! So I gladly admit that if being loyal only to the King James Bible makes me a “nut,” then I’m as whacko as they come!!! I’m coco for cocoa-puffs!

Scriptures by Dr. Gail Riplinger, showing, why some great men are deceived...

Hosea 7:13, “Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.”

Ecclesiastes 3:16-17, “And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there. I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.”

Job 32:4-9, “Now Elihu had waited till Job had spoken, because they were elder than he. And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I am young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst not shew you mine opinion. I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom. But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding. Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.”

Jeremiah 5:5, “I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.”

Always Have A Pure Heart...

1st Peter 1:22, “Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently.”

“The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!” —Dr. Jack Hyles ([24]an awesome quote —Dr. Jack Hyles ([25]THE REAL BATTLE!”)

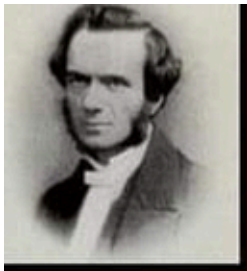

Westcott and Hort

"Fathers of the Modern Bible"



- *"I reject the word infallibility of Holy Scriptures overwhelmingly."*
- *"He (Jesus) never speaks of Himself directly as God, but the aim of His revelation was to lead men to see God in Him."*

- Called the TR "vile"
- Discredited the TR
- Believed that the Bible was no different then the works of Shakespeare or Plato
- Did not believe in the inspiration of Scripture
- *"Evangelicals seem to me perverted."*

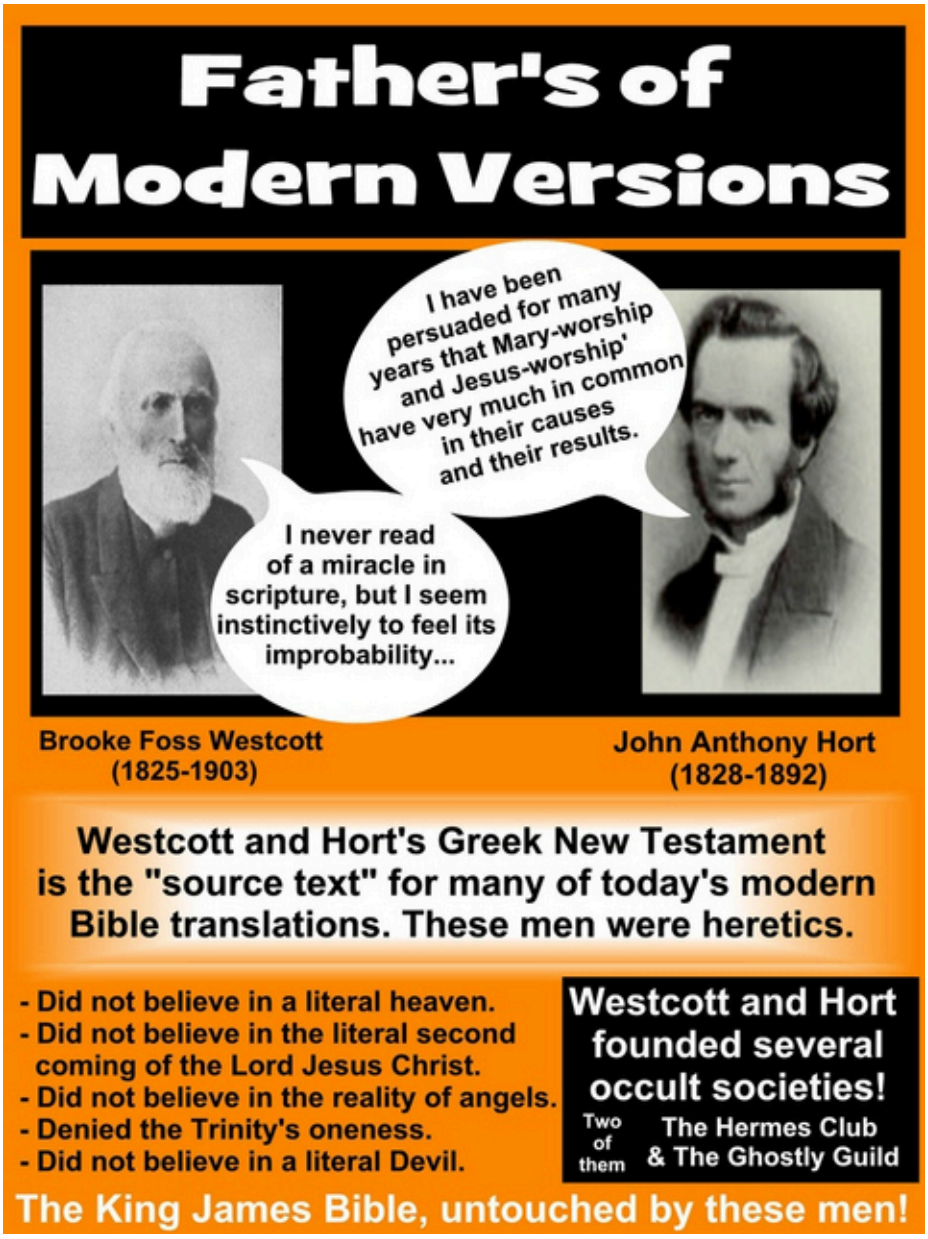

One of my Facebook “friends” today unkindly called me an “ignorant man,” because I told her that she is wrong to deny OSAS (Once Saved Always Saved, i.e., Eternal Security). Dear reader, if you are not saved FOREVER you are not SAVED at all. Eternal Life is the believer’s Eternal Security! These are not two separate Bible doctrines, they are one and the same. If you have been born again by faith alone in Jesus Christ, then you have Eternal Life, which is your Eternal Security. It is IMPOSSIBLE to risk, jeopardize or ever lose God’s PROMISE (Titus 1:2) of forgiveness of sins and eternal life (Romans 6:23), which is by faith in the ’GOOD NEWS’ (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen from the dead the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Thank you for reading my blog.



All Modern English Bible Versions Are Corrupt!

1. https://gulfcoastpastor.blogspot.com/2015/09/john-r-rices-sword-of-lord-not-kjv-only.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/it-really-does-matter-which-bible-you.html
3. http://news.americanbible.org/article/number-of-english-translations-of-the-bible
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/john_macarthur-wolf_in_the_pulpit.htm
6. https://www.gty.org/library/Articles/A330/What-Is-Biblical-Repentance
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/i_am_a_fundamentalist_and_a_nut.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiNmA8fpzVI-a3-Dvf1CTdu-tnxTP0URoiY2u3Pxn6_wtmhMJgLNVYfk8VQ2V9d1utXLsIV3KP83qzIlCWNSsIdpp8H31IKuuvJhRb
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3
12. http://www.swordofthelord.com/
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm

14. http://www.swordofthelord.com/
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/american_standard_version_expose.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
18. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_only_accurate_translation_01.mp3
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_satanic_bible_revisions_03.mp3
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_only_accurate_translation_01.mp3
21. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_only_accurate_translation_02.mp3
22. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/about_the_new_king_james_version.pdf
23. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/nkjv/nkjv_errors_and_omissions.pdf
24. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
25. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
26. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiTrbQIuz7QFSG5gu95zznb09LXVeFl8R3a5WFhL1kMh_C6vctd3S7oIVQ1ChghJXTnl9UVJYEOEYnrTQVJAKg4v1qfa_BC_uwg5G1
27. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiDq4Y58E9JYT26w3te_9RdWqEZCQOZSxzPvI5vwYUPsTrbs6XGB3kaSHiDodfjWL5U16T-9HOP9dj9xqP2QFZoyGXCKHj5866mRcK
28. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj5EVjC1uLJMcoe9LvMXSDaoqIYayrklNNNM1eYUYCAk4a1Hsd71xhOV3bBikkLuw1DqaN84ED2NzqzAe3MlWW4SEWT8Yu2B1tqs86

4.9.21 You Don't Have To "Get Out Of Your Sin" To Be Saved (2023-09-24 10:00)

Romans 4:3-5, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that *worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

In the following YouTube video, you will see two men arguing over which plan of salvation is correct. What the man in the grey hoodie is preaching is [1]the same exact damnable heresy that Ray Comfort preaches, that you cannot live a lifestyle of sin and go to Heaven. ...



Street Preachers Got Really Mad at Me

The guy wearing the grey hoodie is totally WRONG! He insists that you have to: "Get out of your sin

"

to be saved.

Dear reader, the truth is that we *all* live a lifestyle of sinning. Oh, yes you do; and so do I. We all sin every day, multiple times, whether in thought or in deed.

May I truthfully say, behavior modification is NOT part of getting saved. The guy with the grey hoodie errantly cites Hebrews 12:14 in an attempt to bolster up his strawman heresy that you must, "Get out of your sin to be saved." What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 12:14, "Follow peace with all men, and *holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord*:"** Sadly, he makes the fatal mistake that so many unlearned Bible students make, by lifting a *text* out of *context* to create a new *pretext* (i.e., strange doctrine).

If he would have just included the next two verse, then he would have found the proper meaning.

Carefully notice what the next couple verses read in

Hebrews 12:15-16,

"

Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, *and thereby many be defiled*;

Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

"

The writer of Hebrews (whom I humbly think is the Apostle Paul) is quoting from **Deuteronomy 29:18, "Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood;"** The Bible is simply teaching in Hebrews 12:14-16 that if your testimony is poor as a believer that others around you will be adversely affected by it. You may be the only Jesus that somebody knows. Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) rightly said: "Out of 100 men, one will read the Bible, the other 99 will read the Christian."

SHAME on [2]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) for preaching this same theological garbage, lying to people, telling them that if their behavior hasn't changed they didn't really get saved. That is Lordship Salvation! Many unsaved hellbound churchgoers live morally upright lives, they do

"many wonderful works," and preach in Jesus' name; yet they are fools, woefully ignorant of the Scripture, lost in their self-righteousness. Listen, anything that an unsaved person can do CANNOT be used as evidence of being saved. The ONLY thing that determines whether a person is saved or not is one's FAITH. **1st John 5:4, " For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and *this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith*."** Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

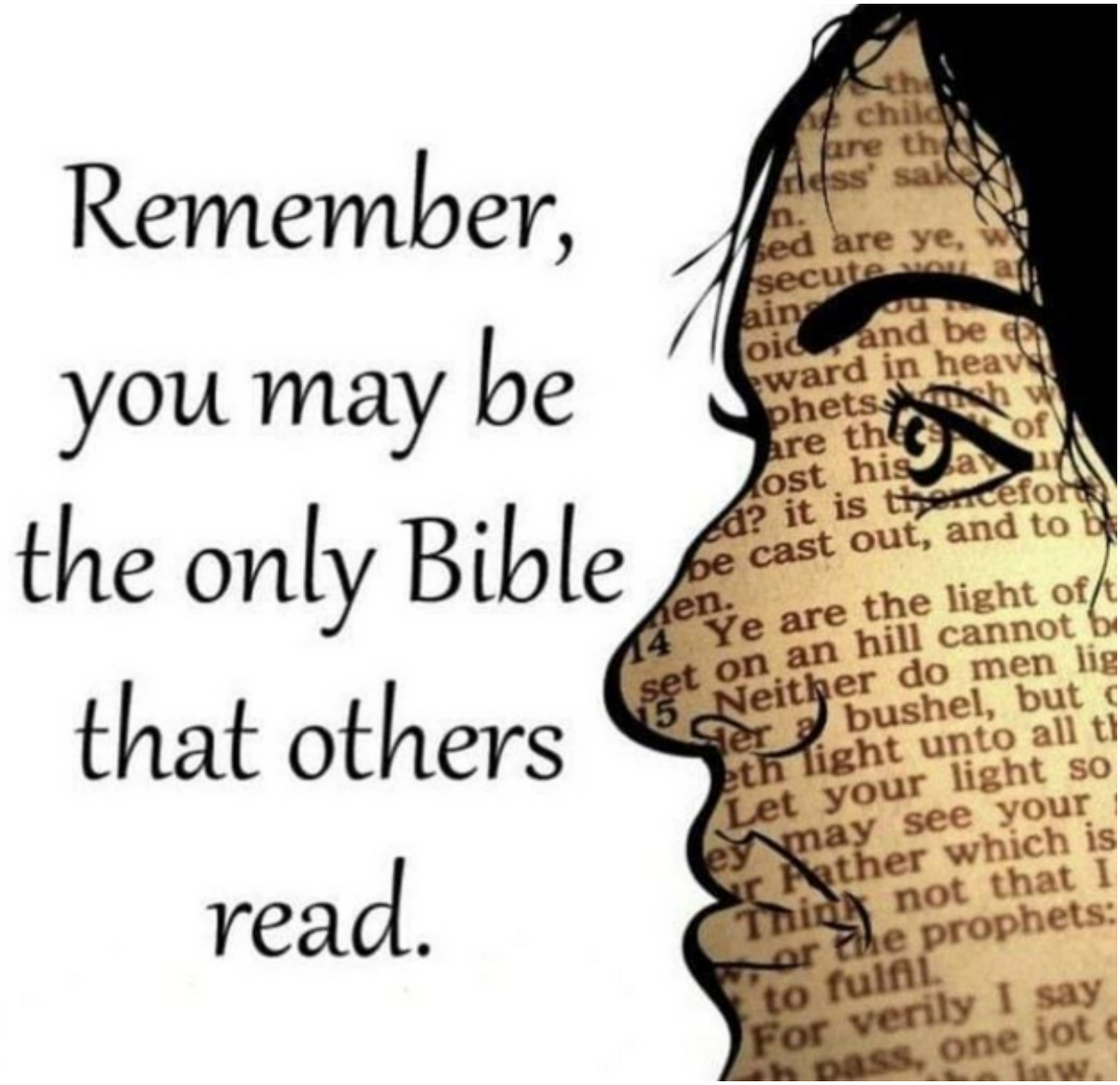

The True Meaning of Hebrews 12:14

It is tragic that John MacArthur and other heretics misinterpret Hebrews 12:14, claiming that it means you cannot go to Heaven unless you live a holy life. As I have shown you, that is NOT what it means. A Christian who hides his light for Christ and tarnishes his testimony by choosing rather to live in open sin, he becomes a root of bitterness to those around him; thereby many be defiled. When King David commit adultery and murder, his entire family and kingdom were adversely affected by his actions.

The guy with the orange Texas shirt is 100 % correct. Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) made this tremendous statement:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Anybody who associates a change of behavior with the new birth is preaching another gospel. Sadly, the official doctrinal position of [4]Pensacola Christian College (PCC)

is, quote:

> "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior."

That is another gospel. PCC is preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. The Gospel does not teach partial faith in Christ plus works; but rather, childlike faith in Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection from the dead three days later (1 Corinthians 15;1-4).

➜ Roman Catholicism errantly says to be saved a person □□□□ do good works.
➜ Calvinism errantly says a saved person □□□□ do good works.
➜ The Holy Bible says a saved person □□□□□□ do good works (Titus 2;12)

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. [5]Beginning at 1:34 time in the video, the guy wearing the grey hoodie says that if he hadn't forsaken his sinful bad habits in prison, he wouldn't be going to Heaven. That is justification by the works of the law, which is impossible (Romans 3:19-20). His defense is to misinterpret Hebrews 12:14, as I have just refuted. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. The guy wearing the grey hoodie is NOT saved. Nobody is saved who has partial faith in Christ, plus trusting in something else.

I am tired of hearing fools (e.g., the [6]Bob Jones University cult) speak with a forked tongue. On one side they say that we are saved by grace alone, which is true. But then on the other side they utter lies, saying that you cannot be saved without forsaking your sinful ways, which is 100 % WORKS. This is typical false prophet hypocritical lingo.

Jehovah's Witnesses

Ray Comfort

***Many people have been told that "believing on Jesus" is a single act and that our faith does not have to be strong enough to prompt obedience. But the Bible disagrees* . Jesus did not say that people who begin the Christian course are saved. Instead, he said: "He that has endured to the end is the one that will be saved." (Matthew 10:22) The Bible likens our Christian course to a race, with salvation being the prize at its end. And it urges: "Run in such a way that you may attain**

it."—1 Corinthians 9:24.

Thus, "accepting Christ" involves far more than just accepting the blessings that Jesus' superlative sacrifice offers. Obedience is required. ...

Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part.

SOURCE: [7]Jehovah's Witnesses - What Must We Do To Be Saved?

Those FALSE TEACHERS today who say that more than faith is necessary to be saved, that you must also turn away from your sinful bad habits, are preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL of partial faith in Christ plus WORKS!

"There are a number of people who say I'm a heretic, because I tell the unsaved they must REPENT, and trust in Jesus to be saved. They say that I'm preaching WORKS SALVATION, because I'm telling them to repent, something of which they say they're incapable.

They maintain all a sinner needs to do is BELIEVE IN JESUS. They say he's incapable of repentance

, but he is capable of believing, that is, of having faith."

SOURCE: [8]Ray Comfort Addresses Accusation Of Heresy

Note: You need to understand that Ray Comfort, and all Calvinists, have a WRONG idea of what Biblical "repentance" for salvation means. They think it means to "TURN FROM YOUR SINFUL BEHAVIOR," but the accurate meaning is simply: "A CHANGE OF MIND." Repentance is *a change of mind* from WRONG THINKING to believing THE GOSPEL to be saved!

THE TRUTH my friend is that Jesus Christ came into the world to pay your debt of sin on Calvary's cross. **Romans 5:6-9, " For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.**

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him." Christ died for the UNGODLY. That means you! That means me! That includes every human being!

No, you don't have to forsake your sinful ways to be saved, which would be WORKS. Getting saved is strictly a matter of you coming to God as a needy guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-23), and receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later. This is **"**

the gospel

" (the 'GOOD NEWS') according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. BELIEVE IT, Oh sinner, and you are saved!!!

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/08/beware-of-pensacola-christian-college.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhcUk7Ls59YPr7H75kkJv2kmpREDHhMavWNPpo_0UuD5fRkwsex1xOF70SLhAno3tddh8WIOPIshy1jBwl8JxF0fvftrp3u6uCyFPh
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/09/we-are-saved-not-being-saved.html
5. https://youtu.be/nZiXStIFjs4?si=mbfBz3idaAehnCLG&t=87
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

7. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
8. https://youtu.be/cCtDWFGFJD0?t=92

4.9.22 Suggested Bible Passages To Memorize (2023-09-25 15:19)

Psalms 119:11, “ Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.”

I just memorized 1st Peter 1:7-9 today. I’ve been working on it for the past three days. What I do is [1]listen to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible. When I hear a Scripture verse or passage that burns my heart, I make a note of it. If I decide to commit it to memory, I take a pen and paper (like in the good old days) and I write the Bible passage down. I just take a regular sheet of white paper and fold it into four. Or sometimes I’ll use a post-it for a short verse, but you can use anything really. I then stick that piece of paper into my pocket and carry it around with me wherever I go. I mentally keep going over the passage, looking at the paper when I get stuck, until I have it down pat. It works!

Here’s what I finished memorizing today . . .

> **1st Peter 1:7, “That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.”**

I encourage you to memorize God’s Word. Only use the King James Bible!

Without further ado, here are numerous favorite Bible passages that I humbly think are excellent to commit to memory. I have personally memorized all of these passages:

1. Genesus 1:1-2
2. Genesis 32:10
3. Genesis 50:20
4. Exodus 3:14
5. Leviticus 20:13
6. Deuteronomy 4:2
7. Deuteronomy chapter 28
8. Joshua 24:15
9. Judges 16:6

10. Judges 21:25
11. 1st Samuel 16:7
12. 2nd Chronicles 7:14
13. Nehemiah 8:10
14. Job 13:15
15. Job 42:10
16. Psalms chapter 1
17. Proverbs 4:23 (my favorite Bible verse)
18. Psalms 8:3-5
19. Psalms 9:17
20. Psalms 12:6-7
21. Psalms 19:1-3
22. Psalms chapter 23
23. Psalms chapter 119
24. Proverbs 3:5-6
25. Proverbs 4:7
26. Proverbs 11:30
27. Proverbs 14:12; 16:25 (exact same verse)
28. Proverbs 20:1
29. Proverbs 29:27
30. Ecclesiastes 5:8
31. Ecclesiastes 8:11
32. Ecclesiastes 9:11
33. Ecclesiastes 11:9
34. Ecclesiastes 12:13-14
35. Isaiah 1:4
36. Isaiah 7:14
37. Isaiah 9:6
38. Isaiah 53:3-6
39. Isaiah 55:7-9
40. Isaiah 64:6

41. Jeremiah 3:20
42. Jeremiah 17:9
43. Jeremiah 20:19
44. Lamentations 1:12
45. Daniel 12:3
46. Hosea 4:6
47. Jonah 3:10
48. Habakkuk 2:4
49. Zechariah 4:6
50. Malachi 3:6
51. Matthew 1:23
52. Matthew 4:1-10
53. Matthew 5:16
54. Matthew 6:33
55. Matthew 7:13-15
56. Matthew 7:21-23
57. Mark 7:7-9
58. Matthew 11:11
59. Mark 13:32-37
60. Luke 1:77
61. Luke 6:35
62. Luke 11:1-10
63. John 1:29
64. John 1:1-3, 14
65. John 1:12-13
66. John 3:1-7
67. John 3:15-18
68. John 4:1
69. John 5:40
70. John 6:28-29
71. John 6:40

72. John 6:47
73. John 8:32-36
74. John 8:52
75. John 10:1
76. John 10:9-10
77. John 10:33
78. John 11:25-26
79. John 12:42-43
80. John 14:6
81. John 14:16
82. John 15:1-5
83. John 16:13
84. John 20:1
85. John 20:31
86. Acts 1:11
87. Acts 4:10-12
88. Acts 16:30-31
89. Acts 17:29
90. Acts 17:25
91. Acts 17:30
92. Acts 20:21
93. Acts 20:28
94. Romans 1:16
95. Romans 1:20
96. Romans 1:18-32
97. Romans 2:28-29
98. Romans 3:10
99. Romans 3:19-23
100. Romans 4:1-7
101. Romans 5:6-9
102. Romans 5:20

103. Romans 6:1
104. Romans 10:1-17
105. Romans 15:4
106. 1st Corinthians 1:17-21
107. 1st Corinthians 2:7
108. 1st Corinthians 2:14-16
109. 1st Corinthians 3:7-15
110. 1st Corinthians 14:33
111. 1st Corinthians 15:51-58
112. 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4
113. 2nd Corinthians 10:5-6
114. 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4
115. 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15
116. 2nd Corinthians 12:10
117. 2nd Corinthians 13:4-9
118. Galatians 1:6-9
119. Galatians 3:1-3
120. Galatians 3:11
121. Galatians 3:24-29
122. Galatians 5:4
123. Galatians 6:7
124. Ephesians 1:13-14
125. Ephesians 2:8-10
126. Philippians 1:6
127. Philippians 2:1-11
128. Philippians 3:9
129. Colossians 1:14-16
130. Colossians 2:2
131. Colossians 2:9
132. Colossians 2:14-17
133. Colossians 3:1-3

134. 1st Thessalonians 4:13-18
135. 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9
136. 2nd Thessalonians 2:10-12
137. 1st Timothy 2:5
138. 1st Timothy 4:1-4
139. 2nd Timothy 3:1-7
140. 2nd Timothy 3:12
141. Titus 1:9-14
142. Titus 2:11-13
143. James chapter 1
144. James 4:12
145. James 5:9
146. 1st Peter 1:7-9
147. 1st Peter 2:11
148. 1st Peter 5:8-9
149. 2nd Peter 2:1-3
150. 2nd Peter 2:7-9
151. 2nd Peter 3:9
152. 2nd Peter 3:15-18
153. 1st John 2:22-23
154. 1st John 3:8-9
155. 1st John 3:24
156. 1st John 4:1
157. 1st John 5:13
158. Jude 1:7
159. Jude 1:22
160. Revelation 1:5
161. Revelation 1:7-8
162. Revelation 3:2
163. Revelation 7:14
164. Revelation 11:8

165. Revelation 13:13-18
166. Revelation 17:12-13
167. Revelation 17:14
168. Revelation 17:18
169. Revelation 20:11-15
170. Revelation 21:8
171. Revelation 21:4-5

The Importance of Abiding in the Holy Scriptures

In our text Verse from Psalms 119:11, the Psalmist (David) says, **"Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee."** What a precious truth! If our minds were filled with the inspired Word of God instead of aimless television, it would reflect in our daily lives. **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."**

> **Philippians 2:5, "Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus." 1st Corinthians 2:16, "For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ." Amen! The way you obtain the mind of Christ as a believer is to saturate your daily life with the Word of God.**

Have you ever cherished the Word of God so much that it broke your heart? David was love sick for the Scriptures. Psalms 119:20, "My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times." Oh, that the inspired Word of God meant that much to us as believers!

Here is a beautiful passage of Scripture. Notice the last line which reads, "LET THE WORD OF CHRIST DWELL IN YOU RICHLY IN ALL WISDOM" . . .

> Colossians 3:9-16a, "Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds; And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him: Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all. Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering; Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom..."

Amen! If we want the mind of Christ, then we must wallow like a pig in mud, but instead in the Scriptures. **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."**

Psalms 1:1-3, “Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.”

Do You Remember How You Were Saved?

1st Corinthians 15:1-2, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.” In other words, you’ve got to know what you’re believing in to be saved. Notice that the Bible says we must “KEEP IN MEMORY” how we were saved. Otherwise, how can you say that you’re saved, if you don’t know what you’re trusting in? The Bible says you’ve BELIEVED IN VAIN!!! Many people profess to believe in Christ, but they have no idea what they are believing in. This describes 90 % of churchgoers today who profess faith in Christ. If their life depended on it, they couldn’t tell you what they’re trusting in to get to Heaven. The apostle Paul plainly preaches, “ [2]THE GOSPEL ,” by which we are saved if we understand what we are believing in. What must we understand?

1. **You must know that you are a guilty needy sinner in God’s sight** (Romans 3:19; 1st John 1:8-10).

2. **You need to know what you deserve as punishment: Hell.** There is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8). If you’re not a hell-deserving sinner, then why would you need a Savior?

3. **You need to believe that Christ died on the cross to pay for your sins.**

4. **You need to believe that Christ was buried.**

5. **You must believe that Jesus bodily raised up from the dead three days later.** This is “the Gospel” according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

The Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 15:2 that if you cannot remember how you got saved, you never were saved, because you have believed in vain. How can you be saved if you don’t even know what you’re believing in? Believing in Jesus is not the Gospel. You must believe in the *crucified, buried* and *risen* Son of God to be saved. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”**



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FPHy934L-5w
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgOa9yD6cIWODCqJ_v8_VrmhzS3FITCy9z1Ue9POTjhWCulOaCmFJaBTMKjjcBN_mDik1DbKGbAVm213_OtXqWoz48ROqj8uEgqETm

---

4.9.23 The Children Of Ephraim Were Prepared For Battle, But Turned Back In The Day Of Battle (2023-09-27 17:53)

Psalms 78:9-11, “

***The children of Ephraim, being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle*.**

They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;

6214

And forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them."

Joseph was the son of Jacob and Rachel. Joseph was sold into slavery and taken to Egypt. Through the providence of God, Joseph ascended to become the governor over all of Egypt, second only to Pharaoh. Pharaoh gave Asenath to Joseph to be his wife. God gave them two children, which they named Manasseh and Ephraim. The descendants of Ephraim's became known as "the

children of Ephraim.

"

Our text passage from Psalms 78:9-11 says that the children of Ephraim were armed. They were prepared to go to battle, to war. They carried bow and arrows, which they were skilled at using. Yet, when the time came to go fight, they chickened out. They chose not to keep the covenant which God has made with His people, the Jews. The Ephraimites refused to obey God's laws, to walk in them.

This precious passage of Scripture sadly reminds me of today's spiritually dead churches and umpteen corrupt Bible colleges. Tragically, one corrupt Bible colleges adversely affects hundreds if not thousands of churches whom their graduates pastor and work in. Case in point is Pensacola Christian College (PCC). The PCC camp do not contend for the faith. I am not aware of even one PCC graduate who preaches against the demonic cult at Bob Jones University (BJU), a cesspool of the [1]Devil's Calvinist Lordship Salvation heresy! I fully agree with Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) that '[2]Lordship Salvation Is A Perversion Of The Gospel.'

There are churches all over today who use the inspired King James Bible. Yet, when it comes time to contend for the faith, they chicken out. PCC uses the King James Bible, and they know the truth, and yet they pander to the ungodly BJU cult. The children of Ephraim were prepared for battle, but they turned back in the day of battle. Likewise, Christian pastors and laymen today have turned back from the battle. Instead of rising up to fight the good fight of faith, they are sitting idle for God. When they should be Standing On The Promises, they are idly Sitting On The Premises!!! **Matthew 20:6, " And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, *Why stand ye here all the day idle?"***

May we all be diligent to fight the good fight of faith, and not just let the world go to Hell unwarned. Every saint of God ought to be a soul-warner. Thank you for reading.



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=steve+pettit
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEifYXoEsFZzys0tpRWQ_BkZI4vgSRucsr2dxRjUU_7gjXRI4pECivgMITQQaQFNWLDpn-zlMUDcTFsf8nW9pEQqMPGWB59vb4lmewp

---

4.9.24 "I'd be a Christian if it were not for the Christians." —Mahatma Gandhi (2023-09-28 00:52)

Ephesians 4:30-32, "

And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: *And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you*."

6216

Dear reader, you may be the only Jesus that someone knows. Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) rightly said: “Out of 100 men, one will read the Bible, the other 99 will read the Christian.” That is absolutely true! Having said that as introduction, please read this:

> [redacted] [redacted] [redacted], ‘[redacted] [redacted]’[redacted] [redacted] [redacted], [redacted]’[redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted]?’ [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [redacted] ([redacted])

> Chuck Stanford, lama emeritus, Rime Buddhist Center: To fully understand this quote, it is important to know the backstory from where it came.
>
> While Gandhi was a practicing Hindu, Christianity intrigued him. In his reading of the Gospels, Gandhi was impressed by Jesus whom Christians worshiped and followed. He wanted to know more about this Jesus that Christians referred to as “the Christ, the Messiah.”
>
> The Rev. Pattison tells the following story: One Sunday morning Gandhi decided that he would visit one of the Christian churches in Calcutta. Upon seeking entrance to the church sanctuary, he was stopped at the door by the ushers.
>
> He was told he was not welcome, nor would he be permitted to attend this particular church as it was for high-caste Indians and whites only. He was neither high caste, nor was he white. Because of the rejection, the Mahatma turned his back on Christianity.
>
> With this act, Gandhi rejected the Christian faith, never again to consider the claims of Christ. He was turned off by the sin of segregation that was practiced by the church. It was due to this experience that Gandhi later declared, “I’d be a Christian if it were not for the Christians.’“
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://www.vvdailypress.com/story/lifestyle/faith/2016/08/26/why-did-gandhi-say-x2018/985856007/

“[redacted]’[redacted] [redacted] [redacted] [



1. https://www.vvdailypress.com/story/lifestyle/faith/2016/08/26/why-did-gandhi-say-x2018/985856007/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiLykHfXnfyH97B98_9qqJq7rK5ecMqEbMN7jtiQd4QvAfIa8gbavRlTwSneO2ZfGdRXFlM7HfW5zP_EkyBKComi4DkuMzbkQpl0nR

4.9.25 Trusting Jesus Is Not The "Second" Thing To Be Saved (2023-09-29 00:26)

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*."

Tragically, we've got a bunch of false prophets across America, who preach what the Holy Bible calls, "ANOTHER GOSPEL." **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed**

from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed." There is only [1]one clear and concise Gospel.

One of the most deadly false prophets today is Evangelist Ray Comfort, who actually uses the phrase "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" while witnessing to a woman. In the following YouTube video clip, look at the BIG LIE Evangelist Ray Comfort tells this poor deceived woman passenger on an airplane. Kindly, Ray says that "repentance" means "LIVING A LIFESTYLE THAT PROVES THE REALITY OF YOUR REPENTANCE!" And then he adds, "IT'S A CONTINUAL THING!" Read for yourself what Mr. Comfort horribly teaches this woman, in this transcript from the Living Waters video:

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' and then *LIVING A LIFESTYLE* that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, *it's a continual thing!* God, *'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again*. It has that attitude! **And the *second thing*—trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[2]I've never killed anyone" ([3]MP3 clip from video)

Kindly said, Evangelist Ray Comfort is an unsaved infidel, a false teacher. Dear reader, trusting Jesus as your personal Savior is not the "SECOND THING" that you must do to be saved. This very question was asked by the Philippian jailer in Rome: "What must I do to be saved?" What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?* And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** The answer is very plain to see. The Bible answer to "

What must I do to be saved?" is to simply,

"

Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ." This was NOT the *second thing* that Paul and Silas told the Philippian jailer to do, it was the ONLY thing!

Furthermore, I triple-dog dare you to show me even one verse from the inspired Holy Bible that teaches "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" of repentance is required as part of being saved. You cannot! Now my friend, "a double-dog dare" is serious business, but a triple-dog dare is something you don't want to mess around with! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that agrees with these false statements by Ray Comfort.



Ray Comfort Preaches a FALSE Gospel & Needs to Repent!

In the preceding video, at 09 seconds time in the video, Ray makes this heretical statement to the man: "Repentance is where you actually perpetually turn from sin." That is damnable heresy!!! Ray is preaching 100 % salvation by WORKS. **Jonah 3:10, "And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** According to this passage turning from your sins is WORKS, and the Bible is explicitly clear that we are not saved BY WORKS, nor THROUGH WORKS

(Romans 3:19-20; 4:4-7; Hebrews 6:1)

; but rather, but grace and through faith plus nothing (Galatians 3:26;

Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5).

Please understand that I am not saying Ray Comfort is insincere. Quite the contrary, I think he is very sincere, but what saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 16:25, "There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** It makes perfect sense to the natural (unsaved) man—to the carnal man—that one must forsake sinful ways as a prerequisite to get to Heaven. Surely a lost sinner cannot come to God, placing's one's faith in the sinless Lamb of God who was brutally crucified on a cross to pay for our debt of sin, while we still have a flagrant desire to continue living in sin. That is how guys like Ray Comfort errantly think. The truth is that Christ was sent into the world by the heavenly Father, to die on a cross to pay for everyone's sins (John 3:14-18). Christ died for our sins, because there is nothing we can do to remedy the debt we owe. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. What a precious Savior, Lord and God!!!

> "Religious people go to Hell; Saved people go to Heaven. Don't ever blame religion on God. He didn't come up with it, Satan did. Religion is of the Devil; Salvation is of the Lord." —Pastor Al Lacy, "[4]No Unbelievers In Hell"

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel track. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** PLEASE DON'T MISS THAT! God authored the Gospel of John specifically so "that believing ye might have life through his name." That means we don't need any other Scripture than what is found in the Gospel of John to be saved.

Where in the Gospel of John are we taught that, "LIVING A LIFESTYLE," is necessary to receive eternal life? You cannot! Mr. Comfort is a bold-faced theological liar! Ray is ADDING to the Gospel, perverting it! This means Mr. Comfort is accursed by God. **Galatians 1:9, "As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."** I didn't say that, almighty God did!

Furthermore, where in the Gospel of John are we taught that to be saved, we must have a drastic change of attitude that is resolved to reform? Ray errantly says to be saved we must have the new attitude, "GOD, I'M SORRY, BUT I'M NOT GOING TO LIE OR STEAL OR BLASPHEME YOUR NAME EVER AGAIN!" And then he horribly says, "IT'S A CONTINUAL THING!" None of this is Biblical! There is absolutely nothing in the Gospel of John about having a sincere desire to reform our ways, clean up our life of sin, turn over a new leaf, do better, forsake the world, turn away from sins, nor any other garbage that false prophets are teaching nowadays in churches, poisoning people with their lies!

Actually, free Grace is rejected both by the world and fake Christians, so it's not a popular belief. In fact, it's the most unpopular belief even though free Grace is true. It's absolutely the only way to go to Heaven. **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved" (Acts 16:31b).** Having to "perpetually turn from sin" as Ray Comfort teaches is not repentance, it is reformation (works). Behavior modification is not part of the Gospel. What saith the Scripture? **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."**

Tragically, Ray Comfort is preaching another gospel. When the Philippian jailer in Rome asked Paul and Silas: "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?," their simple answer to: "BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST" wasn't the "SECOND" thing they told him to do, it was THE ONLY THING!!!

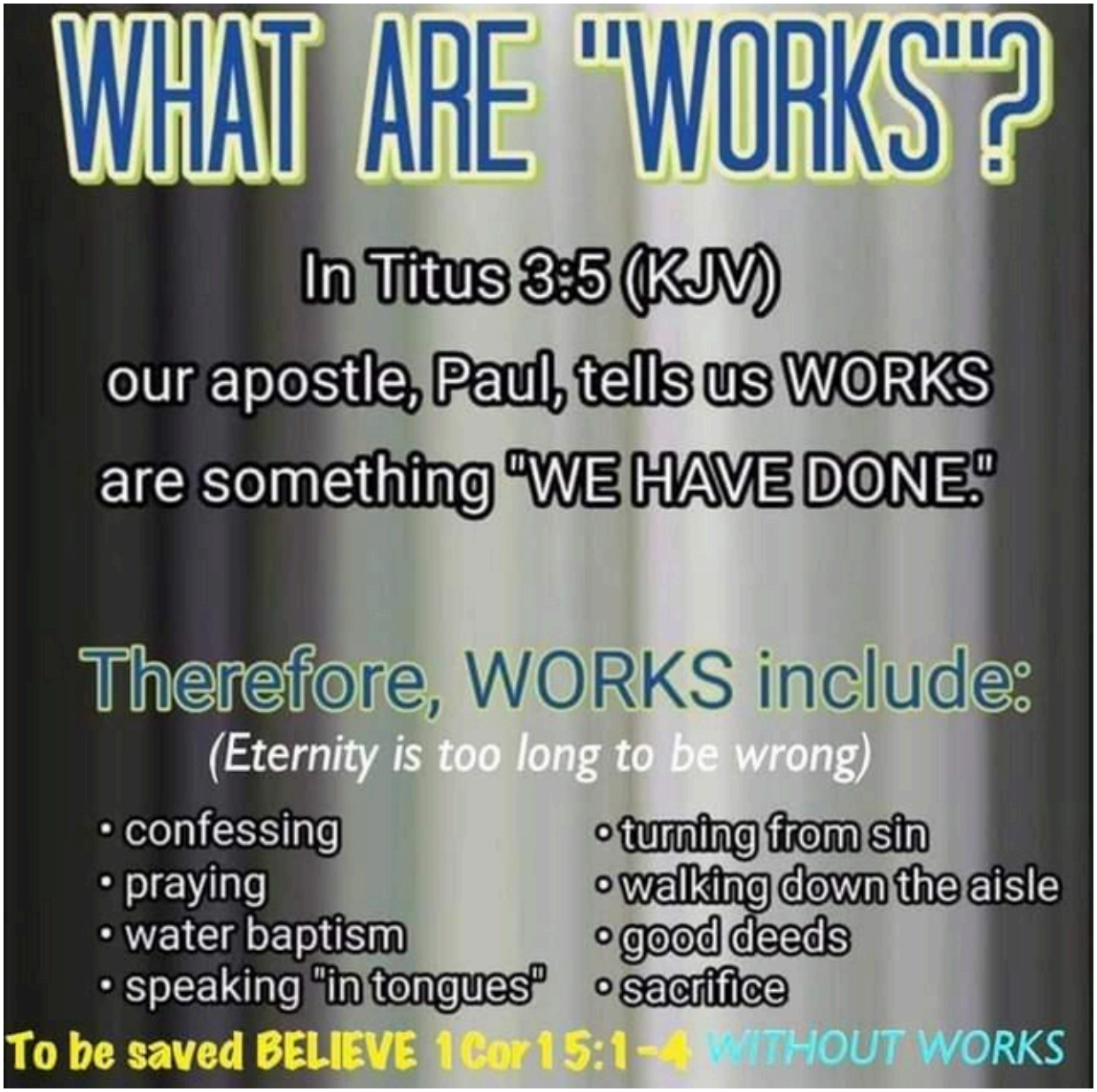

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm
2. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/no_unbelievers_in_hell.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiVFuw4lmYxGIhvprhHdnSCzFR6WR0oQoTGeF6ZyhRE_HyNyzrK5TDiTzn4S1PdZzNyJUZQPQkVuPfbX7QkJII0f-r3WTChNWX7UWq

4.10 October

4.10.1 Repentance From Your Belief System To Trusting Jesus (2023-10-01 18:19)

Hebrews 6:1-2, " Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment."

Today at church my pastor got repentance for salvation correct. I was proud of him. He said that Bible repentance is *changing your mind* about your BELIEF SYSTEM to TRUSTING JESUS CHRIST to save you. That is exactly right!

A few years ago in 2018, an incompetent intern pastor from Pensacola Christian College (PCC), Sean Quinlan at the Light House Baptist Church on Guam, shamefully accused me of being "

OBSESSED over the Bible issue.

" Pastor Quinlan became angry when he overheard me tell a church member that

"Bob Jones University sells corruptible seed." You see, PCC is in bed spiritually committing whoredom with Bob Jones University (BJU), wickedly bidding them Godspeed. I told THE TRUTH about BJU, for which I make no apologies.

Although he meant it as a criticism, I took it as a badge of honor. You had better believe it buster, that I am

"obsessed" over the Bible issue! America is going to Hell because of cowardly Caspar Milquetoast pastors who refuse to stand. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! That means it is critically important which Bible we use, because the various different changes in today's hundreds of English Bible revisions often affect the intended meaning. Shame on PCC for supporting BJU's Lordship Salvation and counterfeit Bible versions!

You Repent Of Unbelief To Be Saved

Perhaps some of my blog readers wonder why I harp on the topic of repentance all the time. The answer is simply because so many clergy and laymen alike have *repentance* wrong today. The following helpful excerpt is from Michael Patrick Bowen's book, "

I NEVER KNEW YOU

"...

> The plan of salvation according to Ray Comfort and his cohort Kirk Cameron defines repentance incorrectly. In the most elemental sense possible, their plan of salvation is based upon an academic flaw. Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you. **Neither of these gentlemen use the original Greek meaning of the word for repent which is metanoia.** As defined in the Greek language, metanoia is "meta"(change) and "noia"(mind). Metanoia is simply a "change of mind." That is

all it means. Nothing else is added to it. If someone says it means a change of mind about bananas, they would be wrong. If a crafty pastor who claims salvation is by faith “plus” works and deeds of the law (under the clever guise of “committing your life to Christ”) says that metanoia means a change of mind about sin, he would be wrong. **Metanoia, by itself, simply means a “change of mind.” When Christ used the word “repent” He was always referring to “a change of mind.” In proper context, Christ used “a change of mind” to refer to what people were trusting in to get them to heaven.** Jesus would tell people to “change their minds” from keeping all the established laws of righteousness to instead trust upon Him alone in terms of Him being the sin-bearer, that He would “solve” the problem of sin once and for all by His death and subsequent resurrection from the dead. **You see, Christ took care of the sin problem. When we, in any way whatsoever, attempt to remedy the problem of sin by turning our backs on it, forsaking it, or promising God that we will quit certain things that we know bring Him grief, we are essentially telling Christ that our faith in His death and resurrection from the grave is “not enough” to save us.** If there was any way at all we could save ourselves by our works and behavioral changes, Christ may not have had to die on that cross; however, we know that God says in Romans 6:23 that the “wages of sin is death.” That means one sin, such as a small lie, condemns us to the spiritual “death penalty.” And because the wages, or payment, for that small lie is death, the “only way” we could pay for it is to be cast into the eternal lake of fire. **We “cannot” pay for a single sin by promising God we will change our behaviors, or by “turning from sins.”** It will not erase the “death sentence” that God has passed upon sin. For us to be able to enter into God’s heaven, we must be “as righteous” as God is righteous. In no way can our works, deeds, discipleship or promises ever make us “as righteous as God.” That is precisely why we need a “savior” and that is precisely why Comfort and Cameron’s plan of salvation will not work — it is not the gospel message of the bible; therefore, it is counterfeit. But that is not to say that these are not good men, for they are good men. They are moral, they espouse many biblical doctrines correctly, and they are masters at getting people to see their sinful natures before a holy and righteous God; however, because of one academic flaw — the misinterpretation of the word repent — their plan of salvation does not match with the plan of salvation that Christ offers to us in the bible. **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen,

“

[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU,

”

pp. 114-115

Amen and amen, that is sound doctrine.

6224

The English dictionary meaning of repentance is NOT the Bible meaning, as Michael Bowen just explained.

Here is an excellent writing by [2]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach. ...

> **Repentance is necessary for salvation.**
>
> The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.
>
> Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.
>
> This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.
>
> God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
> God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
> God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.
>
> God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.
>
> Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.
>
> It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.
>
> Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.
>
> Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-15.
>
> SOURCE: [3]The Cambron Institute

Christians Should Repent Of Sins

Having said all this, I have no issue with a preacher telling Christian believers that they should repent of our sins. Although the term is not found in the Bible, we read in **2nd Timothy 2:19, "**

Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*.

" I think we can safely say that this command is the same as

"turn from your sin." That God's children should depart from iniquity is clearly taught in the Scripture.

When the adulterous woman in John chapter 8 was dragged by the self-righteous crowd before Jesus, He refused to condemn her. The Lord's kind response to her was simply to "Go and sin no more." I think we can safely say that this is the same as "turn from your sin." Of course, no one has ever fully turned from all their sins. All we can do is allow the Lord to live the Christian life through us, which is what **Galatians 2:20** teaches, **"I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."**

In John chapter 5 we read about a man who had an infirmity for 38 years. Jesus healed him, and then told him in John 5:14, "Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee." Again, I think we can safely say that Jesus was telling this man to repent of his sins. I am seeing that there is a doctrinally corrupt group on both sides of the spectrum:

1. **On one side we have the Lordship Salvation camp, who errantly teach that a lost sinner cannot be saved unless they turn away from their sinful behavior.** That is wrong. Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay our sin debt. He doesn't demand that we first reform, nor be willing to reform, to receive that payment. It is a free gift from God.

2. **On the other side of the spectrum we have the group who criticize and gang up on anyone who dares to teach that a Christian believer should repent of their sins.** The word "repent" simply means to think differently. Should we as believers think differently about our sins? Yes, absolutely! So I have no problem with a pastor telling God's children that should repent of our sins, and turn away from them. That is what the Holy Bible teaches. We are exhorted by the Apostle Peter (who is writing under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit) to **"be ye holy in all manner of conversation; Because it is written, *Be ye holy; for I am holy*" (1st Peter 1:15-16).**

The problem arises with the phrases "repent of your sins" and "turn from your sin," when they are applied to getting saved, thus perverting the Gospel of free grace. My favorite preacher quote of all preacher quotes is by Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688):

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan

This one quote sums up the ongoing raging battle in churches today between the Lordship Salvation cult, and those who adhere to a free grace Gospel. John Bunyan understood the importance of maintaining separation between justification versus sanctification, between sonship versus discipleship, between salvation versus service. One thing has nothing to do with the other. Of course, you must get saved first, otherwise God's wrath abides upon you (John 3:36; Psalms 7:11).

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) made this tremendous statement:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Anybody who associates a change of behavior with the new birth is preaching another gospel. Sadly, the official doctrinal position of [4]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is, quote:

> "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." —Campus Church 'Foundation's Class' at PCC

That is another gospel. PCC is preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. The Gospel does not teach partial faith in Christ plus works; but rather, childlike faith in Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection from the dead three days later (1 Corinthians 15;1-4).

➔ Roman Catholicism errantly says to be saved a person □□□□ do good works.
➔ Calvinism errantly says a saved person □□□□ do good works.
➔ The Holy Bible says a saved person □□□□□□ do good works (Titus 2;12)

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. [5]Beginning at 1:34 time in the video, the guy wearing the grey hoodie says that if he hadn't forsaken his sinful bad habits in prison, he wouldn't be going to Heaven. That is justification by the works of the law, which is impossible (Romans 3:19-20). His defense is to misinterpret Hebrews 12:14, as I have just refuted. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. The guy wearing the grey hoodie is NOT saved. Nobody is saved who has partial faith in Christ, plus trusting in something else.

As we read earlier from Michael Bowen, anybody who says that repentance is "a change of mind about _ _ _ _ _" is in error. Repentance concerning salvation in the New Testament is always translated from either the Greek noun metanoia (a change of mind); or the Greek verb metanoeo (to think differently). There must be supplemental information to determine what to change our mind about. For example: In Acts 20:21b we read about **"repentance toward God."** In 2nd Timothy 2:25b we read about **"repentance to the acknowledging of the truth."** In Hebrews 6:1b we read about **"repentance from dead works."** So, in these

passages we learn that repentance involves *a change of mind* about God, the truth and dead works. But you cannot show me any Scripture passage that says to “turn from your sin” or “repent of your sin” to be born again. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen writes in his excellent book titled, “ [6]I NEVER KNEW YOU ,” on page 114...

> “Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you.”
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, “[7]I NEVER NEW YOU” (p. 114)

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. of the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly says:

> “Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you’ve got to do to get to Heaven. If you’ve got to repent of all your sins, you’re still headed for Hell tonight.”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Bob Gray Sr., ’[8]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church’

To be saved, you must repent (change your mind) from your BELIEF SYSTEM instead to TRUST JESUS CHRIST; receive His sacrifice on the cross as payment for sin, believe that Jesus was buried, but after three days bodily resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Consider the following quote by the mighty man of God, Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951)...

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership — the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: [9]Except Ye Repent, by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

This is vastly different than actually ceasing from one’s sin to be saved, which is a false gospel. Pastor Ironside is correct — repentance is simply realizing that one is a guilty, dirty, rotten, hopeless sinner in God’s eyes. This is why we need a Savior. Thankfully, Jesus paid the price with His own literal precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12).

Repentance is the admission that I am as guilty a sinner as a holy God hath declared me to be in His Holy Word (Romans 3:19). This is Biblical repentance... turning to the Lord. To turn towards Jesus Christ in faith for salvation is to turn one’s back against sin, even though the person may not be willing to forsake sin at the time of salvation. It is ludicrous for anyone to teach that a lost sinner must give up their sins to be saved. As we saw with Lot and Samson in the Old Testament, and Demas and Peter in the New Testament, not all believers always live for God. Jesus even called the apostle Peter, “Satan” (Matthew 16:23).

[10]

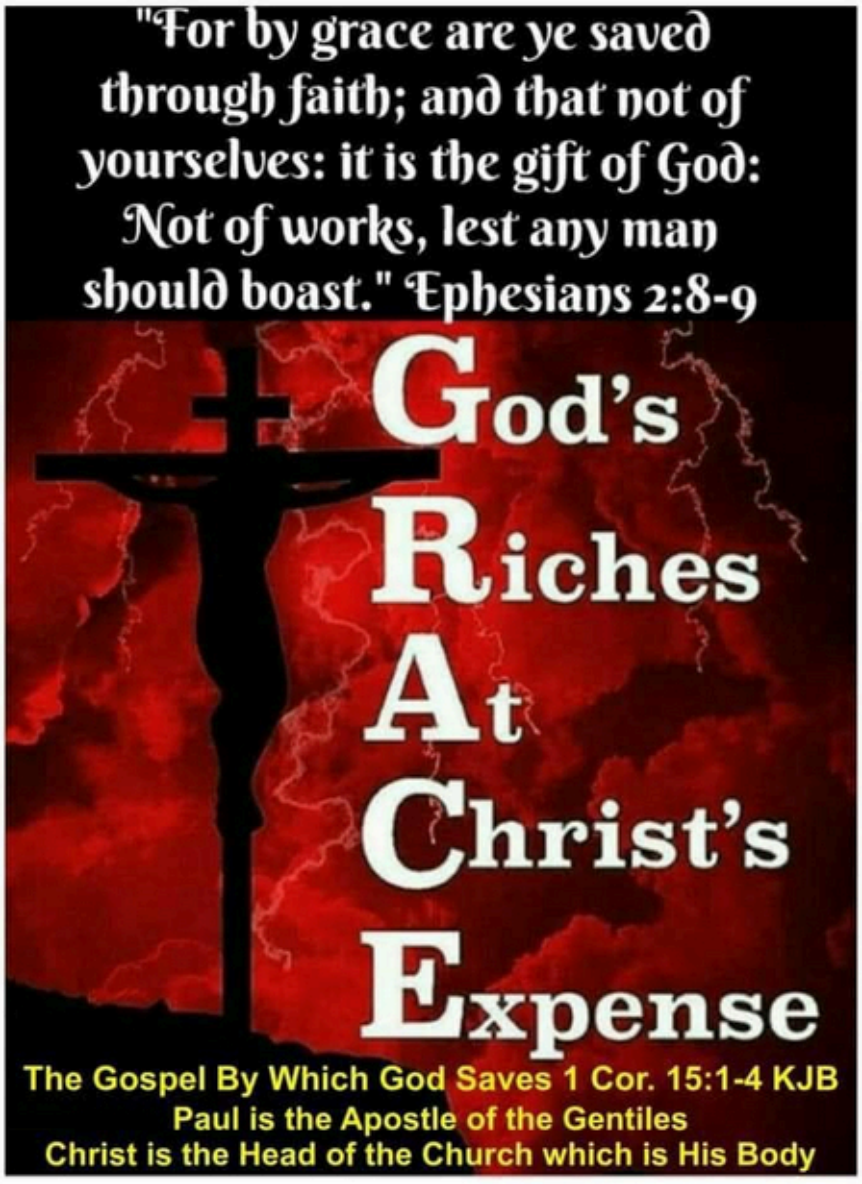

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
3. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/09/we-are-saved-not-being-saved.html
5. https://youtu.be/nZiXStIFjs4?si=mbfBz3idaAehnCLG&t=87
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi1bbAnSVoOnYC_NZ2io0W29lNQVnluBFEe4Zj4OfTqecUpQQlzXb06HhnpvPQVFHxj7H9qFoyGcPGXDhM8enhZvpWzBCwe9n5sbt-

4.10.2 Why People Hate Pensacola Christian College So Much (2023-10-03 20:31)

Since I was kicked out of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in 2022, I have written numerous blogs and webpages about my own unfortunate experience at PCC. Sadly, the cult system always comes first at PCC, but individual people don't matter. They have a bunch of strict rules at PCC, but without any genuine love or compassion for human beings. The following testimony is from one of PCC's former disgruntled students, which with I agree 100 %.

> **As a former student at Pensacola Christian College...**
>
> Yes. I did go to Pensacola Christian College. After my experience of one semester there, I will never go back. And since I don't go there anymore, I figured I might as well share my experience of what really goes on from the inside.
>
> When I first arrived there, it was big. . It's pretty big for a Christian college. Anyway, the first few days were basically registration and getting things in order. Not to also mention a church service every night until classes began. But I'll discuss that in a little bit.
>
> Anyway, the first thing I want to share with you is there " Work Assistance" program. They will tell you about the "wonderful opportunities" they have and Student Testimonies about how they got through college just by working there. Guys, it's all a scam. It's not going to help pay for even less that HALF of your tuition. As a student working there, they pay less than 25 % of your tuition, and you have to pay the rest yourself. Yes, they pay minimum wage for hard labor and work to students who are in deep financial need. I won't tell you where i worked at, since I'm going to remain anonymous, but I can tell you that where I worked at, they treat you like they would in the real world. Crap. You get to work. And let me tell you, I almost didn't make it. I was telling myself it wasn't worth waking up early to do this job, and then have to go to classes with barely enough time to shower and get something to eat. Then I had to do the make-up chapel service, since I was one of many students who had to work. If we didn't, then we would get demerits. To sum it up, it sucked big time.
>
> Classes, they were OK. I really didn't have a problem with it at the start. Aside from the Christian principles they had, It was fine with me. Most teachers there are very smart and wise. They seem to know what they were doing. Some teachers, however, were new grads and they didn't have a clue on how to run a class. That's all I'm going to say about that.
>
> Chapel is pretty much just like Campus Church. Only it's shorter, with announcements. Yep. We pretty much had Church everyday except for Wednesdays, which we had night service. Sometimes Chapel can be fun, but most of the time it was just like church.
>
> Church services on Wednesday night and Sunday was like attending a funeral almost every time. It's too repetitive. When we go in, the church band would play the same thing over and over again. Then someone would come up, and conduct

the church body like a choir with his hand. It was silly, and it still is. There's no real worship, no emotion. It seems like a job they wanted to do just to get over with. They looked like they were happy to be there, but I wondered if they just wanted to go home. And most of the time as I observed it, most people really didn't want to be there as well. The only thing that seem excited by the student body is the fact that they can sit next to each other. That's one of the only freedom the students had and they didn't take advantage of that. I remember groups of 20 people going into a row of two, just to sit together. Most didn't care about church, as I've observed. They just wanted to socialize. And at the same time, they looked like they wanted to go leave as well. But we didn't have a choice. We were forced to go to Church. Sometimes we would have special guests, but most of the time it was either Pastor McBride, or Mullenix.

Mullenix is someone who would put many, many people to sleep as I observed. He put me to sleep sometimes as well. Yes, he does speak on important topics, but the way he does it doesn't make it effective. I even asked one of my friends if he was ever like this and they told me that you will get used to it. I never did, so whenever he speaks, I just didn't care. Even I just wanted to go to bed. Pastor McBride was cool. Everybody pretty much likes him. But I feel that there's only so much he can do as a pastor, since the system controls what he can and can't do. One more thing. We had to dress up for every service. We couldn't leave the halls without someone spotting you for wearing the wrong thing. To me, they feel like dressing up makes you better than everyone else in the world.

Residence hall life. Now, since I was older, it really wasn't much of a problem. Yeah, we had floor leaders, but they were cool. As far as my roommates go, I can't reveal much information as I want to keep them anonymous as well. But what I can say is that for myself, I didn't care about the rules after a while. For instance, they are tight on no headphones. At first I complied, but after making some friends who knew the system and broke that rule, I bought headphones and listened to anything I wanted. I was careful about where to use them and didn't get caught. Even when I walked off campus sometimes, I would slip them on and listen to my music.

Yeah. They are tight about that as well. But, from what I learned, most of my friends listened to music that wasn't allowed. I even had incidents where I would walk into one of my friends rooms and they would be listening to artists like Imagine Dragons, or Bruno Mars. So, I did the same. Even for movies. I would go to an undisclosed location and use the internet to get movies or TV shows that I missed. To sum it all up, you can beat the system, but you have to be careful. Fortunate for me, I never got caught because I was.

Dress code. It wasn't a problem for me, but they are strict on what you wear. They want you to be an example as a Christian and to the world.

The segregation of males and females. Yes, they are serious about that as well. When I was there, most people told me that things changed, but some things stayed the same. There's a separate elevator and stairwell so that we can't walk together. There's no dating, unless we are older. At the commons they would watch people who are sitting together. There's no touching or hugging, which I've done a few times and didn't get caught. But it seems to me that people do it anyway, if

they are careful. I heard a story from one of my friends that a guy and a girl had sex on campus and got caught by a security guard. Yes, they got expelled, but because of what the college stands for, that's why people do what they want. They love to enforce the rules, that it gets to a point where people just don't care anymore and do what they want. I knew people who were there for a few years and I was surprised at what they did. Some people make those choices, and whatever happens, it's on them.

The food there is good until it gets to the point where it gets sick to your stomach. That's all I'm going to say about that.

The Student Court is just ridiculous. You have to check on your computer to see if you have to go to student court. If you do, you have to wait in a long line full of students who most of them are there for no apparent reason. For example, since I was working, I couldn't go to some events. They actually have attendance cards that you have to give when you go in. If you don't, then you have to go to student court. Then you have to waste your time and tell whosoever "judging" you that you are working. Then you are on your merry way. I had to tell my boss that I was getting these notices and they should know that I was working. So they had to actually tell the office that I was working, and yet again I had to go down there again! Seriously...

But one thing bothered me a lot even before going to the college was that they really don't care about victims of rape. [1]You can read Samantha's tragic story here.

After what I read, I couldn't believe that a Christian college who claimed to be caring would expel people because they were in a situation that they had no control of. As I read more stories of the victim, and the more time I was on the campus, I was beginning to understand that the administration has no heart. They only care about enforcing the rules, no matter what. They stick to their code, and get a paycheck at the end of the day. They don't have compassion and reach out their hand, like Jesus would and comfort them. They don't want the police involved because obviously they are a private school and don't want to ruin their reputation. They brush them off like dirt and take their money. And then the people who are responsible for doing it walk away with a degree. It's just sickening. Now, I know that some stories may not be what it seems, but is it hard to believe that PCC would turn their backs on their students? Is it?

In all, I wouldn't encourage anyone to go to this school. It's like a cult. A daily routine with no change. Even with the friendly people and some people who care, it's just not worth it. Even the most of the education there is not accredited. That means all of your hard work and money spent just goes to waste, because you can't' get a job in most places. And that's bad. I won't take anything from that college except for the friends I've made there. Like I said before, I'm not going there anymore and don't plan to. So, I decided to write about it, and I did. [2]SOURCE

I recently read these negative reviews about PCC on Google...

Erich Baacke - a month ago

This collage has the worst set of rules I have ever seen for a college. this college

needs to be checked by an ethics committee and someone to change rules to be less of a cult. I would never consider sending my child to this school.

Thyino Jinko - 3 weeks ago

Absolutely sickening. You wonder why religion is falling apart it’s because of freaks like this college.

donna lie - a week ago

Horrid rules, horrid system. i do not understand why this school is still open. it is ruining people lives.

Haven Blair - 3 days ago

I am so sorry for the people in these reviews who have been brainwashed by this school.

My Own Testimony Of Abuse At PCC

I used to attend Campus Church, but left because of Pastor Jeff Redlin’s abusive behavior. He is a graduate of PCC also. I was berated because I am divorced. I was 54 years old and a grandfather when I started attending Campus Church in July of 2021. I emailed the kindest introduction letter to Pastor Redlin to ask how I can serve God at Campus Church. I kindly mentioned that I have been divorced since 2006, when my wife abandoned me. I mentioned to Redlin about my ongoing chronic neck pain and related bodily afflictions since 2004.

I also kindly made a one sentenced comment that I hoped to “find a wife” at Campus Church. Of all the thousands of words in my heartfelt email, Pastor Redlin zeroed in on my comment about finding a wife, scolding me as a 54-year old man for coming to church to find a wife. I was cut to the heart that the senior pastor of such a large religious institution could be so cruel, stupid, heartless and rotten to scold a divorced man who is lonely and desires companionship (just like his wife provides for him). I wrote back and informed him kindly that he wrongly judged me, and that I never said the reason I came to Campus Church was to find a wife. I simply mentioned in passing that I hoped to meet a Christian woman to marry.



Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin is a narcissist. A narcissist is a self-centered personality style characterized as having an excessive preoccupation with oneself and one's own needs, often at the expense of others. Narcissistic personality disorder is a mental health condition in which people have an unreasonably high sense of their own importance. What saith the Scripture? **Philippians 2:3, "Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves."** God knows my heart, that I was willing to make peace with the PCC camp in 2022, but they refused. They refused to forgive me because they think they are better than others. That is why they refuse to make things right with Samantha Field, Allen Armentrout and other wounded former students at their college. Of course, PCC leaders would never admit such a sinful thing, but their shameful unforgiving behavior proves that they are not humble, not in the least.

Here are some more negative reviews about PCC from Google...

> "Don't go here if you're a Christian; they don't actually follow the Bible. They just use it as an excuse to treat people like trash." —Danielle Tate (2016)
>
> "This institution did more to harm my personal development than any other. As a 38 year old professional, I still bear the scars of how I was treated by this harsh, unloving, uncaring college." —Greg S (2015), a former abused PCC student

> “17 years later and I’m still shaking off the trauma. So many extra-biblical rules it’ll make your head spin. Great place for Pharisaical training if your into that. The rule book has more rules than the Bible.” —Jorn Anderson (September 2022), former mistreated PCC student

> “Pcc is the worst school ever. It was a complete waste of my time and money. They kicked me out for going to the wrong Sunday school class. And that was a year ago. They still will not release my transcripts which has put me behind in my college career. They schools not be called a Christian college if they cannot even live by what the Bible has to say. If I was able to take it all back and not go there I would in a heartbeat. I am warning you if you are thinking about going DONT DO IT!!!!” —Gavin Bufford (2017), abused former PCC student

> “I’m a 2018 graduate of PCC and I went here for all 4 years. It’s really sad that this place calls itself Christian, its legalistic places like pcc that give Christians a bad name. They do have a lot of rules regulating most areas of life. I was treated very poorly and rude by several "Christians" on staff and faculty and I saw many of my friends treated the same way. I’ve personally seen people who were once people I would hang out with, when given positions of leadership become legalistic monsters taking joy in getting as many students in trouble as possible, and this is done in the name of Christ! As a student you are guilty until proven innocent and can be kicked out just because someone accuses you of something.” —Nick Harrison (2019), a mistreated PCC alumni

> “It is NOT a friendly environment. All they care about is rules instead of encouraging and building you up in your Christian walk.” —Hannah Elizabeth Kirchhoff (December 2022), mistreated former PCC student

> “They call themselves Christians, but Christians are supposed to show compassion and patience.” —Angela (January 2023), mistreated former PCC student

> “In retrospect, I thank God for not having the opportunity to attend here (Pensacola Christian College) and myself for not making the decision to enroll.” —Richard Deuto (January 2023)

> “Crackpot unaccredited school.” —Meryl Montgomery (November 2022)

Pastor Redlin’s cruel, judgmental, patronizing and childish response to my initial contact with him in 2021 is sadly typical of the holier-than-thou hypocritical attitudes of the PCC camp. In truth, Jeff Redlin is a religious bully, a pulpit punk, a disgrace to the name of Jesus Christ. Pastor Redlin is a fool to patronize a 54-year old grandfather. I am older than Jeff Redlin, and he should show some respect, just as I did toward him as the pastor of Campus Church. What is the problem at PCC? I’ll tell you, PCC have grown too big for their britches. PCC takes in tens of millions of dollars revenues. They have tens of thousands of supports worldwide. So like the carnal church at Laodicea in Revelation 3:15-17, PCC thinks they are prospering, when in reality Jesus called them spiritually “naked, poor, wretched, miserable and blind.”

Here are [4]hundreds more negative reviews of Pensacola Christian College (PCC). The irony of all this is that I actually felt lonely in 2022 and begged to return to Campus Church. I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola, Florida in July of 2021. I left Campus Church because of Pastor Redlin’s abusive words and mistreatment of me. I criticized him on social media for the next several months, going into 2022. But then I felt sad and lonely, and I wanted to lay down my keyboard and mouse and reconcile with the PCC family. I wrote to Pastor Redlin in June of 2022, apologizing and pleading for a second chance. I offered to do

whatever PCC required to make peace with them, even if it meant standing up in front of Campus Church and apologizing.

To no surprise, Pastor Redlin totally ignored me for weeks. So I write two more letters and mailed them through the U.S. Postal Service. One letter went to all the pastors of Campus Church, and the other to PCC leaders as a courtesy copy (so they could see how their shameful pastor was behaving like an unforgiving heathen). To no surprise again, both PCC and Campus Church completely blew me off for 6 weeks. No one cared enough, or valued me enough as a human being created in God's image, to respond.

[5] 

So I became frustrated and started to openly criticize them on social media again, and they deserve it. Only then did their wicked pastor, Jeff Redlin (the Devil's little helper), email me to tell me that I am permanently banned from attending Campus Church. We have bene enemies ever since, and that is totally on them, not me. I tried to reconcile with them, but there is no peace the Bible says when dealing with a fool. **Proverbs 29:9, "If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest."** God knows that the pastors and complicit leaders at PCC are fools, unable to be reasoned with. It doesn't matter if I am nice and apologetic toward them (as I was in 2022), or expose and criticize them all over social media (and I am just getting started), either way PCC's horrible leaders refuse to reconcile and couldn't care less.

Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) didn't like PCC, because they are not based in a New Testament church, they are a secular institution that started their own campus chapel, erroneously labeling it as a "church." The sad fact that I am not allowed to attend their Campus Church just proves that it is a private cult (like the private Jehovah's Witnesses), and not a genuine Bible church. Everybody is welcome in a true church!!!

> "I am all for standards, but I am not for standards without love." —Pastor Jack Hyles

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [6]trained by people that have never built churches, and [7]they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[8]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

SHAME on Pensacola Christian College and their pathetic Campus Church. The reason why many people hate PCC is because they are like big retail stores that have a monopoly over everything. I remember years ago that K-mart laughed at customers who had complaints, simply because K-mart was so massive a company that they could get away with mistreating and ignoring the 2 % who were upset and frustrated. Well, K-mart went out of business, and in

God’s eyes so has Pensacola Christian College spiritually. PCC today wickedly bids Godspeed to false teacher [9]Ken Ham, who preaches the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. PCC also wickedly bids Godspeed to Bob Jones University and their ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a cesspool of [10]BJU graduates who preach Lordship Salvation). Dear reader, please read this important sermon by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) titled, “

[11]LORDSHIP SALVATYION: A PERVERSION OF THE GOSPEL.

” RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

At PCC they sing pretty religious songs, but their heart is far from God. When I attended Campus Church in 2021, I sickeningly heard assistant pastor Timothy Zacharias claim that “

Campus Church is Heaven on earth.

” I don’t think so, not by a long shot! I might by Hell on earth, but it sure ain’t Heaven. In Heaven they are humble, not so high-minded and arrogant that they refuse to allow a fellow Christian brother to attend church. Perhaps their leaders are not saved at PCC, which would explain their hatred, pride and stubborn refusal to forgive me and let me attend Campus Church. It’s not about me, it’s about loving people as individuals. People just want to be loved. PCC hates people and selectively chooses who matters, that is, who can come to church and who cannot. That is wickedness!

Granted, PCC does some good, but so also did the false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 who boasted to Jesus of their “many wonderful works.” Yet, Christ denied knowing them as His sheep. I wouldn’t be surprised at all if PCC’s leaders and pastors have succumbed to the damnable heresy being taught at Bob Jones University (BJU) today, which is NOT the Gospel of free grace. I question if Pastor Jeff Redlin is a born again believer, since he is okay with supporting infidels like Gary Walton at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam; since he is okay with supporting infidels like Ken Ham; since he is okay with infidels like Dr. Steve Pettit (former president of BJU). Birds of a feather flock together!

There Is Only One Gospel

In a million years I wouldn’t bid Godspeed to a cult like BJU that promotes Satan’s corruptible seed (i.e., the Devil’s modern perversions of God’s Word). The reason why I harp on this topic so much is because no one else is taking the issue seriously. Dear friend, Galatians 1:6-8 warns that there is only ONE GOSPEL. ...

> **Galatians 1:6-8, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.”**

Having said all that, God knows that I LOVE EVERYBODY, including everybody in the PCC family. I am not the one who refuses to forgive and reconcile, they refuse to forgive at PCC and Campus Church.

[12]“I’d Be A Christian If It Were Not For The Christians!” —Mahatma Gandhi

[13]



People Just Want To Be Loved

1. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
2. https://www.reddit.com/r/college/comments/33ua3n/as_a_former_student_at_pensacola_christian_college/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjRMRHeciJMzrzvlSVwVhlUWvY4cG5ceh-RfbUogoRvLAgtw0T8O_VJbZk2uv3SJEyriFpC_PxQm51W-W_Ypc9DKlINSuXSJyCngQw
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2Q8fiACrMWKO0atfhZNCVDTOLeHNcAXWBNae9aIW13vhh7vKEgtxTO13DtmIBgfs1mjUReC4qfKS08yPm0t46Ja-c3D5U5fIHsb-
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm

8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
9. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/lordship-salvation-perverts-gods-saving.html
12. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/id-be-christian-if-it-were-not-for.html
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgWkst3hpAZf3kwpV7i4pHxdTW_wEqZO4p3P2z1qpZUt90_dCnUGyUvRTHGTuqkeyZJVT6RWOGYSSFxLgezaFKnTnlSEN_lYIDeDZ2

4.10.3 A List Of My Favorite Websites To Visit (2023-10-04 22:56)

1. [1]Miss Beverly Hyles
2. [2]Miss Phyllis Schlafly
3. [3]Invisible People
4. [4]Right Doctrine Matters
5. [5]Mark
6. [6]Albert Major Videos
7. [7]Pretribulation Rapture
8. [8]KJB Dictionary
9. [9]Calvin Yawn Hymns
10. [10]Michael Lining Hymns
11. [11]BANNED PREACHING
12. [12]Dr. Max Younce
13. [13]Heritage Baptist Bible
14. [14]Dr. Paul Craig Roberts
15. [15]Fundamental Baptist
16. [16]Baptist Podcast
17. [17]Anderson 1611 | [18]MP3
18. [19]Onorato Diamante
19. [20]Wayne Crook Videos
20. [21]Drew Hernandez
21. [22]Pastor Steven Anderson
22. [23]Pastor Anderson Sermons
23. [24]Banned Preaching

24. [25]Classic Old Preaching
25. [26]Eddie Boston’s Blog
26. [27]All The Preaching
27. [28]Pastor Hank Lindstrom
28. [29]Bible In 50 Languages
29. [30]Steven Anderson Videos
30. [31]Pastor Anderson Sermons
31. [32]More Awesome Sermons
32. [33]DOWNLOAD ANDERSON
33. [34]Brother Boaz Baptist
34. [35]Dr. Texe Marrs
35. [36]Bible Infallibility ([37]Videos)
36. [38]SoulJa
37. [39]Pastor Bruce Mejia
38. [40]Pastor James Knox
39. [41]The Daily Barker
40. [42]JackSmack77
41. [43]Mass Resistance
42. [44]InDefenceOfTheGospel
43. [45]Once Saved Always Saved
44. [46]Truth Will Make You Free
45. [47]Curtis Smale Articles
46. [48]Curtis Smale Videos
47. [49]Dwight L. Moody
48. [50]Salvation By Faith
49. [51]Redeemed Sinner
50. [52]Pastor Roger Jimenez | [53]MP3
51. [54]Hensssley | [55]MP3’s
52. [56]Pastor Castle Webpage
53. [57]Pastor Danny Castle
54. [58]Battle Of The Ages Film

55. [59]Dr. Bob Gray Sr. | [60]MP3 | [61]Twitter
56. [62]MINISTRY MOMENTS
57. [63]Pastor Bob Gray Sr. Videos
58. [64]Mark Dice
59. [65]Pastor Jeff Owens
60. [66]Scripture Searcher
61. [67]Pastor Yankee Arnold | [68]MP3
62. [69]Dr. Yankee Arnold Videos
63. [70]Eternal Security (OSAS)
64. [71]Pastor Phil Kidd | [72]Web
65. [73]Right Doctrine Matters
66. [74]Pastor Chuck Baldwin
67. [75]Pastor Baldwin’s Videos
68. [76]Dr. Henry Makow
69. [77]SavedByGrace1611
70. [78]Now The End Begins
71. [79]Evangelist Chris Stansell
72. [80]Demonic News
73. [81]Pastor Jenkins Sr. | [82]MP3
74. [83]Dr. Ron Paul
75. [84]Servus Christi
76. [85]Lou Martuneac
77. [86]Dr. David Gibbs Jr.
78. [87]1st Corinthians 15:1-4
79. [88]THRU THE BIBLE



1. http://beverlyhyles.com/
2. http://eagleforum.org/
3. https://www.youtube.com/user/invisiblepeopletv/videos
4. http://rightdoctrinematters.com/
5. https://invisiblepeople.tv/
6. https://www.youtube.com/@albertjmajor1973/videos
7. https://www.pre-trib.org/articles/all-articles
8. https://av1611.com/kjbp/kjv-dictionary/kjv-dictionary-index.html
9. https://www.youtube.com/user/Ccyawn123/videos
10. https://www.youtube.com/c/MichaelLiningMusic/videos
11. https://bannedpreaching.com/
12. https://www.youtube.com/user/HeritageBibleNorth/videos
13. https://heritagebbc.com/
14. http://www.paulcraigroberts.org/category/articles/
15. https://www.facebook.com/thefundamentalbaptistpodcast/
16. https://www.facebook.com/thefundamentalbaptistpodcast/
17. https://www.bing.com/videos/search?q=pastor+steven+anderson+sermons&qpvt=pastor+steven+anderson+sermons&FORM=VDRE
18. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
19. https://www.youtube.com/@OnoDiamante/videos
20. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCiFH4StLEN-tQLlAiI4PuXw/videos
21. https://www.youtube.com/c/DrewHernandez/videos
22. https://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=pastor+steven+anderson
23. https://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=%22PEOPLE+WHO+ARE+TRASH%22!+Pastor+Steven+Anderson
24. https://bannedpreaching.com/
25. https://classics.preachthebible.org/
26. https://eddieboston.blogspot.com/
27. https://www.allthepreaching.com/
28. https://biblelineministries.org/audio-archive-dr-lindstrom/
29. https://wordproject.org/

30. https://www.youtube.com/c/Romans58KJV/videos
31. https://www.youtube.com/@mang_tonsing/videos
32. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UC4PunFGbfXWbXxChb04JTBA/videos
33. https://bannedpreaching.com/#Download
34. https://www.boazbaptist.com/
35. http://www.texemarrs.com/
36. https://brandplucked.webs.com/
37. https://www.youtube.com/user/SwordOfTheSpirit/videos
38. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCQ-gqVS0v5a198vTFOP1qiQ/videos
39. https://www.fwbcla.org/sermons
40. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
41. http://dailybarkernews.com/
42. https://www.youtube.com/user/jacksmack77/videos
43. https://www.massresistance.org/
44. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/
45. https://oncesavedalwayssaved.org/
46. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/main.htm
47. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/
48. https://www.youtube.com/user/panoply13/videos
49. https://twitter.com/DLMoodydaily
50. https://salvationbyfaithnotworks.blogspot.com/
51. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCvJJPoU_Xk5TicBWktBWLfw/videos
52. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCQopsYsVMtqqE3KzZee9cig/videos
53. https://www.veritybaptist.com/preaching.html
54. https://www.youtube.com/user/Henssley/videos
55. https://www.sermonaudio.com/search.asp?speakeronly=true&currsection=sermonsspeaker&keyword=Pastor_Danny_Castle
56. https://hensleybiblebeliever.com/pastor-danny-castle/
57. https://www.youtube.com/user/DannyCastlePreaching/videos
58. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
59. http://solvechurchproblems.com/blog
60. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_bob_gray_sr.htm
61. https://twitter.com/BobGraySr
62. https://anchor.fm/ministry-moments
63. https://www.youtube.com/c/SolveChurchProblems/videos
64. https://www.youtube.com/user/MarkDice/videos
65. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jeff_owens.htm
66. https://archive.org/details/@scripture_searcher_1611
67. https://biblelineministries.org/audio-archive-pastor-yankee-arnold/
68. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
69. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
70. https://eternalsecurity.info/dr-ralph-yankee-arnold/
71. https://www.youtube.com/user/drphilkidd/videos
72. https://www.drphilkidd.com/
73. http://rightdoctrinematters.com/
74. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/
75. https://libertyfellowshipmt.com/VideoMessages.aspx
76. http://www.savethemales.ca/archives.html
77. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCMkSiYgAAK5veoQ0_hYIyUA/videos
78. https://www.nowtheendbegins.com/

79. https://www.podbean.com/ew/pb-78464-11dcb32
80. https://demonic.news/
81. https://www.youtube.com/user/kbehram/videos
82. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_john_jenkins_sr.htm
83. http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/featured-articles/search-results/?author=Ron+Paul
84. https://www.youtube.com/user/ambassadortotheKing/videos
85. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/
86. https://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=david+gibbs+jr
87. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UC64vW5xZJEmiYPrx2hl4nIg/videos
88. https://www.ttb.org/programs/the-5-year-study/study-contents
89. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5L2721zq3lclyOsynNoi5cMmHIGSn-D03fSw_vcSW202FKGOz-FSzxEFJONihHH3H-6pBtPJh7ouuw6GqQ1kcIPbi2pcVN15u14G

4.10.4 A Lesson From Gideon In The Book Of Judges (2023-10-07 12:20)

Judges 6:13, “

And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and *where be all his miracles which our fathers told us of*, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.”

The United States doesn’t deserve God’s blessing. I attended a Hawaiian music event in 2008 in Honolulu. I was there on the island of Oahu for medical reasons. At the end of the musical concert, everybody joined hands to sing: "God Bless America." I just couldn’t sing that song, because America has become worse than Sodom. I was the only one of about 40 people not singing. I have no regrets for not participating. I hate what America has become.

From legalized abortion to legalized same-sex marriage (perversion), from social covetousness and corporate greed to the fraudulent Federal Reserve Ponzi Scheme, from lying politicians to lying preachers, from corrupt so-called "Bible" colleges like Pensacola Christian College (who deny that we have an inspired Holy Bible today) to the damnable cult at Bob Jones University who promote the Devil’s tainted Bible versions, from shady manipulative business policies to cutthroat lawyers, from an epidemic of fornication and adultery to the super ease of getting a divorce, from wicked Hollywood to the Satanic music industry, from massive government recklessness and blatant theft of taxpayer money to the open borders that are destroying our stability as a nation, from the deadly lies of Lordship Salvation and misunderstood repentance to the abundance of demonic religious cults across the nation — I pray for God to damn this ungodly country!

And if you aren’t aware of how corrupt Bob Jones University (BJU) has become over the past 40 years, [1]please read this shocking exposure of their cult.

Someone recently asked me why God won't answer their prayers. I kindly directed them to [illegible] 6:13, "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNk37fb6vfEQqHdikTDa3PX3J3ncNA_oxvEB0DJXXpwEiXR-m36pizEB_INCD2D1tV3IRlIshT_8iA8bxD7c9JEehNHmOH4LwXrj3

4.10.5 I Don’t Stand With Israel (2023-10-07 16:16)

Exodus 19:5-6, “Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine: And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.”

Before I say anything, let me state clearly that I love Jewish people. Racism is a sin! I am not anti-Semite, I am anticorruption. I am for the truth, whatever it may be. The truth can be dealt with, but a lie cannot. As a fundamentalist Baptist preacher my desire, duty and obligation to God is to preach the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth, so help me God.

[1]Why Are Jews And Arab Muslims Fighting In The Middle East?

Every time Israel gets attacked, pastors across America rally behind Israel. Such was the case this past week when rockets attacked Israel. ...

> The Palestinian militant group Hamas launched the [2]largest attack on Israel in decades early Saturday, invading multiple Israeli towns from Gaza and launching masses of missiles into the country. At least 200 Israelis and about 200 Palestinians have been killed in the fighting, according to Israeli media reports and the Palestinian government. [3]SOURCE



Palestinian Militants Launch Massive Surprise Attack on Israel

Why doesn't the U.S. newsmedia [4]ever condemn Israel for attacking Palestinians? I'll tell you why, because the U.S. mainstream newsmedia is controlled by ungodly Zionists. "Zion" refers to the city of Jerusalem in the Bible. There is a *good* Zionism taught in the Bible, concerning the future restoration of true Israel when Jesus Christ returns at His SECOND COMING; and then there is a *bad* Zionism which promotes Satan's imitation of Israel today.

Israel, Not The Jews, The Apple Of God's Eye

Israel is the "

apple of God's eye

"

we read in **Zechariah**

2:8, "

For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: *for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye*.

” Now, there is much misunderstanding about this passage of Scripture. Some foolish people claim that wicked Israel today is still blessed of God. They would have us as born-again Christians to foolishly think that wicked Israel today is the apple of God’s eye, regardless of her depth of wickedness, and that we are obligated as saints to support ungodly Israel. Nothing could be further from the truth. True Israel doesn’t exist today! What exists today is a manmade imitation of God’s Israel.

By being the

“

apple of God’s eye,

” the Bible is simply referring to what Israel represents in God’s eyes. God gave the world the Holy Bible though Israel. God gave humanity the blessed Savior, His only begotten Son, through Israel (Jesus being a Jew). The Bible is essentially a Jewish history book. God’s intent for Israel was to be ambassadors to mankind. Sadly, they refused to keep God’s commandments, ruining things for themselves. When Zechariah the prophet speaks of Israel being the

“

apple of God’s eye,

” he is not saying that Jews are better than Gentiles, nor that we owe them some special treatment. The prophet is simply declaring that the nation of Israel itself is special to God, because He has a divine purpose for the nation. We must distinguish between the nation itself and the individual people.

As an illustration, the United States was founded with the idea that this would become a great nation, where it’s citizens would be completely free from tyranny. But this doesn’t mean that Americans always do the right thing. Millions of Americans are incarcerated in prison today. Our culture today is decadent, full of pride, drug addiction, crime, abortion, public nudity, gossip, homosexuality, adultery, fornication, divorce, stealing, arrogance, bullying and every other form of evil. But just because Americans choose to commit wickedness and forget God, doesn’t change the ideologies that our founding fathers had in mind when they founded the United States back in 1776. The United States represents something much greater than its individual citizens.

Likewise, Israel was founded with the idea that they would preach the Gospel to the world, and be God’s people. As our text passage from Exodus 19:5-6 says, God wanted a peculiar people who were zealous to do good works. But the Jews rebelled and chose to worship idols instead. The Jews did wickedly, so God chastised them using heathen nations. Ultimately, God divorced Israel. Since 586 BC Israel no longer exists anymore, utterly destroyed by Babylon. However, the philosophical noble ideologies behind why Israel was formed in the first place haven’t changed, which is what the

“

apple of God’s eye

” refers to. God never defended the Jews when they committed wickedness. For example: In Judges 6:1 Israel did wickedly, so God gave them into the hands of the Midianites for 7 years to suffer famine in the land.

Kindly, if you think that ungodly Christ-rejecting Jews in Israel today, who spit upon the name of Lord Jesus Christ, have some special claim or right to being supported by churches, you are woefully deceived. You will not receive God’s blessing for donating money or help to ungodly

Jews. Jesus said in Mark 9:41 that if you give even a cup of water to someone **“because ye belong to Christ,”** God will reward you. That means if you help my ministry, because I am serving Christ, God will reward you. I’ve never accepted any money and never will. This is a labor of love for Jesus Christ. Many people share my blogs and website articles on social media, they pray for my health and ministry, they love and they encourage me when I am feeling down, et cetera. God will reward them for being fellowhelpers to the truth. **3rd John 1:8, “ We therefore ought to receive such, *that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth*.”**

Notice in our text Scripture passage from the Old Testament, that God’s promise to bless Israel was CONDITIONAL upon their continued OBEDIENCE. ...

> Exodus 19:5-6, “
>
> Now therefore,*if ye will obey* my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine:
>
> And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.
>
> ”

Don’t overlook that conditional word, “

if.

” The Bible says

“

if ye obey me,

” then will God bless them. Sadly, the Israelites didn’t obey God most of the time. The Jews went into idolatry. That is what the Old Testament book of Ezekiel is about, Israel’s whoredom with idols. **Jeremiah 3:8, “**

And I saw, when for all the causes whereby *backsliding Israel committed adultery* I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

” The Bible is speaking here about spiritual adultery with idols.

God divorced the nation of Israel, but he made a way for His people to be graffed back into the Olive Tree.

Romans 11:23-24, “And they also, if they [Jews] **abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again. For if thou** [Gentiles] **wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these** [Jews] **, which be the natural branches, be graffed into their own olive tree?”** In other words, only born-again Jews by faith in Jesus Christ are going to Heaven, and are counted among the seed of Abraham. ...

> **Galatians 3:7, “**
>
> **Know ye therefore that *they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham*.**
>
> **”**

Galatians 3:29, “

And *if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed*, and heirs according to the promise.

”

Lest you have any reluctance to believe what I am teaching you, consider the following Scripture passage...

Romans 2:28-29, “*For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly*; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.”

A person is NOT a Jew who is one nationally, culturally, ethnically, religiously or biologically; but rather, spiritually (i.e., “YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN” Jesus warned in John 3:3-7). Please let me quote these Bible verses again, because they lay to rest any debate in the matter:

Galatians 3:7, “

Know ye therefore that *they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham*.

”

Galatians 3:29, “

And *if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed*, and heirs according to the promise.

”

Only born-again Jews and Gentiles are “THE CHOSEN.” No unbelieving Jew will ever enter into God’s Kingdom, and no believing Gentile will ever plunge into the fires of Hell. Being Jewish no more guarantees a lost sinner of eternal life, than being Swedish would guarantee a man the right to become the President of the United States. The only qualifying condition to enter through the Pearly Gates of Heaven is the new birth, which is by faith alone in the Lord Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9-11, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.”**

Present-Day Israel Is Not The Fulfillment Of Bible Prophecy

Here is an accurate, biblical, gentlemanly and excellent statement from Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) concerning why present-day Israel is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy...

> “Israel is just like any other nation. Some think they’re a little brutal, but my friend, they’re on the defense over there, you can be sure of that. And they have to exercise a strong defense system. They’re not backing that land in fulfillment of prophecy. They have returned to the land, but they have not yet returned to the Lord. When they return to the Lord there will be blessing. They have not yet done that!
>
> ...they went out in 70 A.D. And they actually have never returned to the land according to the Word of God. Now hear me very carefully because this is very important to see. They have returned to the land today, and it’s remarkable what has happened over there, but it’s not the fulfillment of prophecy, because the prophecy says when they return they’ll return TO GOD!”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor J. Vernon McGee; THRU-THE-BIBLE; [5]Hosea 2:19-23 and Hosea 3:4

In his “[6]THRU-THE-BIBLE” commentary for Hosea 3:5, Dr. McGee stresses the truth that there are more Arab Christians in Israel today than there are Jewish Christians. Upon a return trip to visit Israel, Pastor McGee makes the startling comment, “Over there there’s no turning to God, at all!” While visiting he saw a big motto in Israel which read: “SCIENCE WILL BRING PEACE TO THIS LAND.” Israel is a Godless nation today! Dr. McGee cites a credible source as saying that there are less than 300 Israelites that are real believers in Israel today! The Russian Catholic Church owns much land in Israel today, as do Greek Orthodox and Muslims. Dr. McGee rightly states, “We’re a nation of Biblical ignoramuses! We do not know the Word of God today in this land” (Pastor J. Vernon McGee, THRU-THE-BIBLE, commentary from [7]Hosea 4:1-2).

Hosea 3:5 evidences the fact that Israel’s present return to the land is not the fulfillment of Biblical prophecy today. When Jesus Christ returns at the Second Coming, and true Israel is returned to the Promised Land, Hosea 3:5 says they will SEEK AND FEAR THE LORD THEIR GOD! [8]Click here if you’d like to listen to Pastor J. Vernon McGee’s commentary on Hosea.

Love The Arab People

God is not a respecter of person, whether Jew or Gentile:

> Romans 10:12, “For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.”

I love the Arab people very much. I am wearied with the bigotry of professed Christians who lash out with hate against the Arab peoples. Romans 10:12 plainly states that there is NO DIFFERENCE in God’s eyes between the Jews and the Gentiles (all non-Jews). If you have been led to believe that Jewish people are more special than Gentiles, you have been woefully deceived.

The doctrine of religious and political Zionism is a false teaching. Jesus promised to [9]regather Israel at His Second Coming, and not before. And furthermore, only born-again Jews, i.e., those who have Christ’s righteousness by faith in Him, will see the Promised Land. And, every Arab can enjoy the same promise of entering into the Promised Land, which was made to them as much as the Jews. **Romans 4:13, “For THE PROMISE, that he should be the heir of the world, *was not to Abraham, or to his seed*, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.”** Amen! Any Arab (Gentile) who comes to God the Father through faith in His only begotten Son for forgiveness of sins, will enjoy the

Promised Land when Jesus returns. **Galatians 3:29, "And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."** Born-again Arabs are of the seed of Abraham!!!

Many people wrongly blame Islam for the 911 attacks; but [10]Islam was not to blame in the least. It is unfair for Americans to focus on the terrorist attacks of a few Shiite Muslims throughout the Middle East, while completely ignoring our own murderous holocaust right here in America against innocent babies in the womb. Statistically, a mother's womb is the most dangerous place in the world to be. This ought not be. Can you imagine? The Arab people put Americans to shame morally.

Who are we as Americans to criticize the Muslims, considering the utter hypocrisy of our nation toward its weak, unborn and elderly? Poor [11]Terri Schiavo. Americans sat back, while Florida officials tortured that innocent woman to death. How can Americans sit in judgment upon the Arabs? The churches have been deceived by the New World Order, supporting the manmade nation of Israel today, which was reestablished in May of 1948 by the Council On Foreign Relations. God did not reestablish Israel, unbelieving heathen men did.

British and United States led ally military soldiers forced the Palestinian people out of Israel at gunpoint, robbing them of their homes and possessions. Can you blame those victimized people for being angry and wanting revenge? It's not hard to understanding why some Arabs would strap themselves with dynamite, and as a suicide-bomber blow up a bus or McDonalds in Israel, when their ancestors had their homes stolen from them in 1948. Remember, God drove them from their homeland in 70 AD, when the Roman Emperor Titus destroyed Jerusalem and the Jews were scattered throughout the world. **Deuteronomy 28:64, " And *the LORD shall scatter thee among all people*, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone."**

[12]Jack Chick, John Hagee and many other Zionist ministers, have demonized the Arab people, while white-washing the Jews. It is Americans who are behaving demonically! Jack Chick has a publication (which I won't call a Gospel tract), called LOVE THE JEWISH PEOPLE. That bothers me to no end, because America gives tens-of-billions of dollars to Israel every year; but we give nothing to suffering Palestinians living in poverty and make-shift tents. I'm not elevating any group over another. Biblically, we're supposed to love all mankind equally. That's exactly what Jesus taught, **"Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself" (Matthew 22:39).** Everyone is my neighbour (Luke 10:33).

Truly, America has become THE GREAT SATAN! In fact, that's exactly what a high priest in the [13]Church of Satan stated. Do the Arabs have a Church of Satan? No, only in America!

Please don't misunderstand me, I am not endorsing the religion of Islam in any way; nor can I, for they deny Jesus is the Son of God and the Messiah. However, I have a lot of respect for most Arab people, whose women dress modestly, and their men are men. I do not endorse any form of abuse; however, the Arabs have been unfairly stereotyped to a large extent by feminists in the United States. The total Arab submission of their women comes MUCH closer to Biblical living than the hussy, rebellious, bratty, arrogant, bimbo, whorish, lesbian behavior of American women.

We've abused our freedoms in America to the point where we're destroying ourselves as a people. Americans party to the sinful lyrics of "get down on it," "all night long," "shake

your booty," "do it like a virgin," "freak out," "get down tonight" ... and then wonder why nearly half the children in America are murdered by abortion, by irresponsible and Godless parents who commit sexual sins. The Arab people have more decency, morality and respect for themselves than to live like that. Americans have well-earned the title of THE GREAT SATAN for our sin-loving nation. How can we argue with such an allegation against our nation, when we officially nickname one of our biggest cities to SIN CITY?

Salem, Massachusetts, brags of the witchcraft roots of their city. All of their police officers wear arm patches that boast... [14]SALEM: THE WITCH CITY. Do we really trust in God as a nation? We have [15]forgotten God. How can anyone in America sing, GOD BLESS AMERICA, in the midst of such hypocrisy, evil and rebellion against God? Late Night's [16]Conan O'Brien sings with cheer that he's going to Hell when he dies. Oh, that it would not be so. [17]Hell is forever!

America's youth are behaving like animals, because that is what evolution calls them in the public schools. [18]In 1962 we kicked prayer out of the schools, and the Bible in 1963. We said, "Goodbye God!" And now our nation is in shambles! So, it shouldn't come as a surprise today that we see [19]young people committing Smash & Grab crimes nationwide. **Isaiah 3:12, " As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths."**

We Americans could learn a lot from the Arab peoples about respect, decency and gratitude. Shame on America! Our leaders have [20]committed blatant evil against other nations, including the Arab nations; while we sit idle playing with our MP3 player and TV remote. We Americans don't deserve our freedoms, because we have abandoned the responsibility that comes with them. **Revelation 11:8, " And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, *which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt*, where also our Lord was crucified. "** Wow, what an indictment against the city of Jerusalem! This is the city where the Lord was crucified. The Bible calls Jerusalem, spiritually, **" Sodom and Egypt**

" (two of the most wicked places in history). Spiritually, the city of Jerusalem is as wicked as Sodom and Egypt.

The Jewish publication, *FORWARD* , has dubbed the city of Tel Aviv as [21]the 'Gay Mecca' for homosexuals . So much for the misnomer: 'The Holy Land.' The city of Sodom obtained its disparaging name from the fact that homosexuality was a major problem in the ancient city. In Genesis chapter 19 we read about a wicked mob of lustful out of control homosexuals, who were roaming the city for their next victims to sodomize. The sodomites set their criminal perverse desires upon the two angels whom God had sent to Lot's house. Statistically, homosexuals are more prone to violence then heterosexuals.

Here is a quote from

The National Intimate Partner and Sexual Violence Survey (NISVS) from 2010.

...

> The CDC also stated that 43.8 % of lesbian women reported experiencing physical violence, stalking, or rape by their partners. The study notes that, out of those 43.8 %, two thirds (67.4 %) reported exclusively female perpetrators. The other third reported at least one perpetrator being male, however the study made no distinction between victims who experienced violence from male perpetrators only and

those who reported both male and female perpetrators. Similarly, 61.1 % of bisexual women reported physical violence, stalking, or rape by their partners in the same study with 89.5 % reporting at least one perpetrator being male. In contrast, 35 % of heterosexual women reported having been victim of intimate partner violence, with 98.7 % of them reporting male perpetrators exclusively.

[22]SOURCE: Walters, Mikel L., Jieru Chen, and Matthew J. Breiding. “The National Intimate Partner and Sexual Violence Survey (NISVS): 2010 findings on victimization by sexual orientation.”

Atlanta, Georgia: National Center for Injury Prevention and Control, Centers for Disease Control and Prevention 648, no. 73 (2013): 6.

Young people in America aren’t taught anymore to respect the things of others, nor to respect their elders. Kids are brats these days—pushing adults out of their way in public, littering the ground like pigs, and showing no respect for their neighbours. In contrast, Arab children are largely well-behaved and dare not disrespect their elders. The elderly are forgotten about in nursing homes, most of which fail to meet government quality standards. In sharp contrast, in the Asian and Middle Eastern cultures they take care of their elderly. In America, our elderly have to take buses to Canada and travel down to Mexico to purchase affordable medications and to obtain affordable dental care. That’s how we mistreat our elderly in the United States.

Please don’t misunderstand, I am not anti-American. On the contrary, I love America, which is why I speak the truth. What has our nation deteriorated into? When did we stop showing our gratitude for God? We certainly don’t show our appreciation by [23]42,000,000 visitors flocking to SIN CITY each year. Those 42 million tourists spend a staggering $6,500,000,000 each year in Las Vegas. America is a wicked and [24]mentally-ill society.

So I say to you, whoever you may be, love the Arab people, and don’t be so hard on them. We have a lot of junk in our own backyard that needs to be cleaned up in America. In fact, we’ve got a rotten morgue in America to deal with—rigor mortis having set in a long time ago. We’ve passed Code Blue in the United States. We’re spiritually dead as a nation. I love Arabs and Jews alike. This is what the Bible teaches. If you favor the Jews but despise Muslim people, you are not right with God. Less than 2.5 % of the inhabitants of Israel today profess faith in Jesus Christ (and that includes hellbound Mormons, Roman Catholics, Church of Christ, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Lutherans, Seventh-Day Adventists and other heretical religious cults who are wrong on the Gospel).



[25]FREE PALESTINE (Backup)
(a helpful sermon by Pastor Steven Anderson)

Satan Imitates The Things Of God

The Bible teaches that Satan is an imitator, that is, a master counterfeiter. **2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; *for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light*. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; *whose end shall be according to their works"*** (cf. Matthew 7:21-23). Let me ask you a question friend: *Who are the ministers of unrighteousness today?* I'll bet you never thought about that. Is it the Pope? I would say, yes, definitely. Is it [26]Billy Graham (1918-2018)? Sadly, I would say yes! Tragically, 99 % of our estimated 350,000 churches in the United States are full of false teachers! Is it [27]Dr. John MacArthur? Yes, sadly, he is a sinister minister! Any pastor who preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation is a minister of unrighteousness!!!

"Lordship Salvation"

is the unbiblical teaching that faith is not enough to get to Heaven, but in addition, you must

"turn from your sin; turn from your evil way, and begin to follow Jesus." That is exactly the [28]damnable heresy that Ken Ham and his Answers-In-Genesis religious business foolishly teach. At Answers-In-Genesis, they even mention the "second thing" that you must do to be saved. Dear reader, there is NO SECOND THING that you must do to be saved. There is ONLY ONE THING, which according to **Acts 16:31b** is to **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ."**

> Hosea 3:5, "Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days."

For the preceding reasons, and because I am not a respecter of persons (just as God is not a respecter of persons), I do not support Israel when they are attacked. [29]Israel has much blood on their hands, not just the Arabs. I highly encourage you dear reader to watch this eye-opening sermon by Pastor Steven Anderson titled: '[30]FREE PALESTINE.' Regardless of what you may think about Brother Anderson (I disagree with him on several issues), this sermon is needful. Israel is just as guilty, if not much more, of being unfair, racist and hateful toward their Palestinian neighbours. If you take either side you are not right with God. A proper Christian attitude toward the quagmire in the Middle East is that they all need the dear Savior. Both Jews and Arabs alike need the Gospel of free grace, which is the only way they will ever come to their senses, by faith in Jesus Christ. Sadly, 99 % of both Jews and Muslims today reject Jesus as their Messiah, which means none of them are born-again; and therefore, none of them in their unregenerate state can go to Heaven.

Please watch this insightful 1:53 hour documentary called: 'BEYOND JORDAN' by Pastor Anderson. This well-made

video documentary explores the intriguing region of Palestine...

[31]Beyond Jordan - Bible Documentary

God loves the Palestinian people, JUST AS MUCH as He loves the people living within the borders of Israel. It is shameful, wicked and unbiblical that tens of thousands of churches today in America automatically take the side of Israel, but couldn't care less about the people living in Palestine outside of Israel.

I do not support Israel today because true Israel doesn't exist anymore. God allowed Babylon to annihilate the city of Jerusalem in 586 BC, which was the end of Israel as a nation. Northern Israel, the city of Samaria, were destroyed by the Assyrians in 722 BC. Unbelieving men reestablished manmade Israel in 1948, just like Abraham and Sarah sinfully conceived Ishmael because they didn't have the faith or patience to wait for the son that God had promised them, Isaac. God promised in Hosea 3:4-5 that He will regather Israel when Jesus returns, when the Jews repent toward God, which they haven't done yet. Pastor J. Vernon McGee is correct that the nation of Israel today is no different than any other heathen nation. Israel today is not the fulfillment of Bible prophecy.

The Devil always imitates the things of God:

1. Jesus Christ = imitated by the coming Antichrist (i.e., in place of Christ)
2. True Israel = imitated by modern manmade fake Israel
3. Christ's Millennial Kingdom = imitated by Satan's New World Order

Please don't fall for the Devil's deceptive imitations. Our focus today as saints should be upon preaching the Gospel to the four corners of the earth, not idolizing a bunch of Christ-rejecting heathen Jews in Israel.

I hear pastor after pastor ignorantly citing Genesis 12:3 as evidence that we are commanded as believers to support Israel today. **Genesis 12:3, "And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth**

be blessed." Dear reader, God made that promise to Abraham and only Abraham. Proof of this is found in our text passage from **Exodus 19:5-6, "Now therefore, *if ye will obey my voice* indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine: And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel."** As you can plainly see for yourself, God's promise to bless the Jews was CONDITIONAL. If they refused to obey God's statutes and walk in His righteous ways, then all bets were off!

Nearly all of God's promises to mankind are conditional. If you want to go to Heaven, then you must put your trust (faith, confidence) in Jesus Christ alone (John 3:16-18). And if you are a Jew who wants God to bless you, then you must also believe on Jesus Christ to be graffed back into the Olive Tree of God's Kingdom. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. If you think that we are obligated by God as saints to serve and put up on a pedestal, wicked unbelieving Jews today, then you are greatly in error my friend. We as Christians are THE CHOSEN, not the outward Jews. **Romans 2:28-29, "*For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly*; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: *But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly*; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."** YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN.

Why should I stand with Israel just because Hamas bombed them, again? I am sick and tired of the churches and American media refusing to stand with Palestine, ever. In other words, I refuse to take sides in the ongoing conflict in the Middle East, which has existed for millenniums, and always will exist according to the Bible. **Genesis 16:11-12, "And the angel of the LORD said unto her** [Hagar]**, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael; because the LORD hath heard thy affliction. And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren** [the Jews] **. "**

When I went to Los Angeles in 2009 for my first major neck surgery, the hospital had different languages posted. The nurse explained that if at least 5 % of the community spoke a certain language, the hospital was legally required to post information in that language. So I saw that there were instructions in Arabic. While staying in West Hollywood and visiting Los Angeles, I saw Jewish synagogues everywhere. The Bible is true, which says in Genesis 16:12 that wherever there are Jews, you will also find Arabs. Hollywood is full of Jews and Arabs! That is very interesting.

I don't stand with the Jews or the Palestinians, I stand with Jesus. If you want to stand with Israel, then you had better also stand with the people of Palestine, otherwise you are a wicked respecter of persons. Someone said to me today that they think the Rapture is imminent because Hamas attacked Israel. Dear reader, that is not so. What saith the Scripture? **Luke 21:24, " And they** [

the Jews in Israel

] **shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and *Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled*."** Did you understand that prophecy friend? The Bible is teaching that it is NORMAL for the Gentiles (which includes the Palestinians) to trod down and attack Jerusalem. This will continue until the Times Of The Gentiles be fulfilled. This will happen at the end of the world as we know it, when Jesus Christ returns at His Second Coming.

We see this event depicted in Nebuchadnezzar's dream (in the book of Daniel). The king saw an image with a head of gold. As we descend down the image, representing succeeding kingdoms,

the type of value of metal decreases, until finally we get down to the feet of iron mixed with clay (signifying communism mixed with freedom in the world). But what I want you to see is the stone cut from the mountain without hands, which smashes into the image and crushes it into smithereens. That stone cut from the mountain without hands is none other than our precious Savior, Jesus. The Time Of The Gentiles will end when Christ returns to establish His millennial reign over the earth, reigning as a King seated upon the throne of David from the true restored nation of Israel. Present-day Israel is a farce, a poor imitation, a cheap decoy.

To clarify, I am not against Israel, nor am I against the Palestinians. There is guilt, blame and blood shed from both sides of the struggle in the Middle East. I humbly think it is wrong for church pastors and congregations to side with Israel, as if the Palestinians are garbage. Israel is as much to blame as the Palestinians. [32]Israel has made life for the Palestinian people untenable. Israel's leaders are arrogant and full of sinful pride, unwilling to treat their Palestinian neighbours as human beings. Israel treats their neighbours worse than dogs. Shame on the American government and media for only supporting Israel, having zero regard for the Palestinian people who just want to coexist in harmony with Israel today.

Increasingly, [33]the world is becoming disgusted with Israel's hatred and tyranny toward the struggling Palestinian people. If Israel doesn't humble herself to allow the Palestinian people to coexist, war is inevitable. The struggle between Israel and the Arab Muslims is over who owns what and how it is controlled. They are all fighting over the same plot of land. Jews today have no right to claim land that God stripped away from them in 586 BC. The fighting will never cease, because wicked men are attempting to force the hand of God, just as did Abraham and Sarah when they conspired to impregnate Hagar. God has promised to restore true Israel at the Second Coming of Jesus Christ, and not until that time.

[34]BEYOND JORDAN

(a tour of Palestine with Pastors' Steven Anderson and Roger Jimenez)

Thank you for reading my blogs. God bless you. I am just a humble sinner saved by God's wondrous grace. I give God ALL the praise and credit for anything good accomplished by God through my social media ministry. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

1. https://www.vox.com/2018/11/20/18080002/israel-palestine-conflict-basics
2. https://thehill.com/policy/defense/4243332-israel-palestine-war-hamas-attack/
3. https://thehill.com/homenews/administration/4243519-blinken-we-stand-in-solidarity-with-israel/
4. https://www.democracynow.org/2021/5/28/jan_egeland_gaza
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_J_Vernon_McGee/Hosea/hosea.m3u
6. https://www.ttb.org/resources/free-5-year-series-downloads
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_J_Vernon_McGee/Hosea/hosea.m3u
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_J_Vernon_McGee/Hosea/hosea.m3u
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/israel_regathered.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/islam_not_to_blame.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Disturbing%20Truths/terri_schiavo-tortured_to_death.htm
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/jack_chicks_superstition.htm
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/salem.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/forgot_god.htm
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Hellivision/conan-hell.htm
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/forever.htm

18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/prayer_and_bible_removed_schools.htm
19. https://www.fox5dc.com/news/cvs-store-shelves-bare-after-thieves-repeatedly-target-robberies-around-delivery-times-workers-say
20. http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/
21. https://forward.com/opinion/1125/for-gay-palestinians-tel-aviv-is-mecca/
22. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Domestic_violence_in_same-sex_relationships
23. https://www.explore.com/1083089/the-most-visited-tourist-attraction-in-every-state/
24. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/usa_is_mentally_ill.htm
25. https://www.bitchute.com/video/QYzXdYc8cUus
26. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/11/i-counted-cost-and-found-it-was-paid-in.html
27. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/06/dr-john-macarthur-is-wrong.html
28. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/10/beware-of-ken-hams-counterfeit-gospel.html
29. https://www.democracynow.org/2021/5/28/jan_egeland_gaza
30. https://ugetube.com/watch/039-free-palestine-039-the-israeli-occupation-in-light-of-the-bible-preached-by-pastor-steven-ander_6yFvNaDGtiCd3XJ.html
31. https://www.bitchute.com/video/qGcBfRnO697s/
32. https://www.albawaba.com/news/life-palestinian-refugees-untenable-671488
33. https://time.com/6050422/pro-palestinian-support/
34. https://www.bitchute.com/video/swyYA7dlEMqM/

4.10.6 Repent Of Your Sins And Thou Shalt Stay LOST (2023-10-09 09:54)

Jonah 3:10, "And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."

One of the biggest false teachings today is the lie that to be saved you must "repent *of your sins*." What they mean is that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning. They errantly think you are required by God to make an effort to stop sinning. They erroneously call this *repentance*, but this is not Bible repentance. What hypocrites! None of them have ever turned from their sinning. Even the best Christian still chooses to sin (Romans 7:14-25). What they are teaching is in fact *reformation* (a change of behavior). They are teaching *penitence* (sorrow for sins). They are teaching *penance* (making a mend for one's sins).

Repenting of your sins is actually keeping you from coming to Christ to be saved.

In **Matthew 27:3b** we read that **"Judas repented himself."** The Greek word used here is "metamellomai" which means "to care afterwards, i.e., regret." This is penitence, not true Bible repentance for salvation. This is a VERY different word than the word "repent" concerning salvation used in Mark 1:15, "metanoeo," which means, "to think differently." In every case of a Scripture passage teaching about salvation, either the Greek noun "

metanoia

"

(a change of mind is used, or the Greek verb

“metanoeo” *to think differently). Turning from your sins is NOT accepting God’s free gift of eternal life, it is trying to pitch in and do your part to help Christ save you. The only ones going to Heaven are the EASY-BELIEVISM people.

[1]



Beware Of The Devil’s Modern Corrupt Bibles

Turning from your sins is self-righteousness. You cannot show me anywhere in the inspired King James Bible where is teaches to repent “of your sins.” Wicked men ADDED those words. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6, “**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

” See for yourself how corrupt today’s Bible revisions really are...

[2]


Zechariah 13:6
New International Version Changed for copyright!
If someone asks, 'What are these wounds on your body?' they will answer, 'The wounds I was given at the house of my friends.'
New Living Translation Changed for copyright!
And if someone asks, 'Then what about those wounds on your chest?' he will say, 'I was wounded at my friends' house!'
English Standard Version Changed for copyright!
And if one asks him, 'What are these wounds on your back?' he will say, 'The wounds I received in the house of my friends.'
New American Standard Bible Changed for copyright!
"And one will say to him, 'What are these wounds between your arms?' Then he will say, 'Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.'
King James Bible Correct!
And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.
Words that are different are not the same!
DOES IT MATTER?
God says yes: "Every word of God is pure..."
Proverbs 30:5

[3]



Beware Of The Devil's Corrupt Bible Revisions!

All of the ignorant preachers and laymen today who are saying that you must "turn from your sin" to get to Heaven are woefully deceived. They are teaching a different meaning of repentance than the inspired King James Bible teaches. By the way, please avoid ALL modern Bible revisions, because Satan has corrupted them.

Here's are some examples how the modern Bible versions corrupt God's intended meaning of repentance...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: ***repent ye***, and believe the gospel." [emphasis added]
>
> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, "He said, "The right time is now here. God's kingdom is very near. ***Change your hearts and lives***, and believe the Good News!" [emphasis added]

NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Mark 1:15, “He said, ’The time has come. The holy nation of God is near. ***Be sorry for your sins, turn from them***, and believe the Good News.”’ [emphasis added]

GOOD NEWS TRANSLATION (GNT) - Mark 1:15, “The right time has come,” he said, “and the Kingdom of God is near! ***Turn away from your sins*** and believe the Good News!” [emphasis added]

COMMON ENGLISH BIBLE (CEB) - Mark 1:15, “

saying, ’Now is the time! Here comes God’s kingdom! ***Change your hearts and lives***, and trust this good news!’

”

[emphasis added]

LIVING BIBLE (TLB) - Mark 1:15, “At last the time has come!” he announced. “God’s Kingdom is near! ***Turn from your sins*** and act on this glorious news!”

[emphasis added]

As I have just showed you, what the modern Bible versions are teaching is DRASTICALLY DIFFERENT than what the inspired King James Bible reads. Either repentance means “to turn away from sins” or it means “to change your mind,” but it cannot mean both. In the Word of God, the word for “repent” is [4]metanoia, which only means “a change of mind.” We don’t know what to change our mind about, because the word itself doesn’t tell us. It is an open-ended all-inclusive term, which requires supplemental information. God did this deliberately, so that repentance would include anything and everything which hinders a person from believing the Gospel. Hence, to “repent” means to think differently about whatever it is that has been hindering you from BELIEVING THE GOSPEL to be saved. Giving up your lifestyle of sinning would be WORKS! We’re not saved by anything we do, or don’t do; we are saved by BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

Here are some important contrasts between the Biblical Gospel verses demonic Lordship Salvation...

Biblical Gospel **Truth** ***Lordship Salvation*** **Heresy**

Burden of bearing our sins
rests solely upon Jesus Christ

Burden to forsake sin is placed
upon the sinner to bear

Instant salvation

Salvation is a process

Repentance means a change of mind

Repentance means a change of lifestyle

Based upon God’s promises

Based upon man’s self-righteousness

Rooted in God’s love

Rooted in man’s obligation

No strings attached

Strings attached
A free gift

An earned reward
Grace of God

Works of man
Christ saves ungodly by faith

Christ saves self-righteous by works
Beginning of growth in grace process

Demands instant consecrated (changed life)
Indwelling Holy Spirit produces fruit

Faith + Fruit = False Gospel
Saved by God's righteousness

Saved by self-righteousness
Salvation cannot be lost

Salvation can be lost
Word of God

Based in Calvinism (John Calvin)
Church at Corinth saved, but "carnal" and "babes in Christ" (1st Corinthians 3:1)

Church at Corinth unsaved due to ongoing sin

Safe and secure by faith in Jesus

Not safe and secure by faith in Jesus

Jesus is Savior!

Jesus is Lord!

Easy to believe

Hard to believe

Children easy to be saved

Children difficult to be saved

Salvation received

Salvation achieved

Saints preserved

Saints must persevere

Exposes the religious cults

6264

Agrees with the religious cults

sonship only

sonship + discipleship

1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe." Please notice that the Bible doesn't say God "saves them that repent"; no, it says, **"TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE"**! But don't you have to repent to be saved? Yes, but repentance is automatic. No one has ever believed the Gospel who didn't simultaneously turn away from unbelief. You obviously have to turn FROM something in order to turn TO something, but we are not saved by turning from anything, we are saved by BELIEVING on the name of Jesus. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

This is why we find the words "believe," "believest" and "believeth" mentioned 87 times in the Gospel of John, which is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Not once, NOT ONCE, is any mention made of "repentance" in the Gospel of John. The word "repent" is not mentioned even once! That is because repentance is an automatic thing. That is, the person who believes has also repented. No one can place their trust in the Gospel without first turning away from whatever was hindering them from believing the Gospel in the first place. Therefore, it is not necessary to mention repentance when sharing the Gospel with someone.

As I have warned you before from the holy Scriptures, so warn I you again (all you independent Baptist pastors, non-denominational, et cetera), **"beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked" (2nd Peter 3:17).** Sadly, I have found that often church congregations control the pastor. They hire a slackdog ecumenical pastor from the get-go, expecting apostasy from the very beginning, and that's what they get!!! America was much better off spiritually when being a pastor meant having "a call" instead of being a mere "profession." Today church pastors are shameful, despising and standing afar off from truth-tellers like me, who actually care about doctrinal integrity, care about the purity of the Word of God, and care about the accuracy of the Gospel. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"**

Turning from your sins is not accepting God's free gift of eternal life. You are in fact trusting to some extent in yourself, by saying "I have repented of all MY sins." This is a wicked heretical doctrine of devils which has crept into most Baptist churches today, damning those who embrace this false doctrine.

They need to repent of their "repent of your sins" heresy to be saved.

Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.'

> So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([5]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

Wow! Now dear reader do you understand why I preach so often against the Devil's modern Bible PERversions? Nobody goes to Heaven because he repented of his sins. The only people who goes to Heaven are those who trust in Jesus Christ alone, and they put all their faith in what He did. Jesus died on the cross for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He miraculously resurrected from the dead. They need to repent of their false repentance to be saved.

> "Religious people go to Hell; Saved people go to Heaven. Don't ever blame religion on God. He didn't come up with it, Satan did. Religion is of the Devil; Salvation is of the Lord." —[6]Pastor Al Lacy (a quote from the sermon titled: "[7]No Unbelievers In Hell"

Repenting of your sins is actually keeping you from coming to Christ to be saved.

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

The Gospel is not "turn from your sin and wicked way," and then SECOND, trust Jesus Christ. The Gospel is the 'GOOD NEWS' that Jesus is the Christ who **died** on a cross to pay for our sins. He was **buried**. Three days later Jesus physically **resurrected** from the dead. These three things are 'THE GOSPEL.' Jesus' death, burial and resurrection comprise the Gospel. Whosoever BELIEVES IT is saved. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ*: for *it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** When you hear the Gospel (Good News) preached, and you put your faith (confidence, trust) in it, you are saved. That is why the Apostle Paul wrote in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?"*** I love that last phrase... BY THE HEARING OF FAITH.

In **Acts 2:41b**, the Bible says that 3,000 people **"gladly received his word"** and were saved. That is, while the Apostle Peter was preaching the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen for their sins, the people BELIEVED IT and were saved. Getting saved is that easy and simple! To get to Heaven dear friend, you just need to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Remember, Judas repented of his sins and still went to Hell. Judas had a devil in him (John 6:70). Jesus said that it would have been better for Judas if he had never been born (Matthew 26:24).

Dear reader, if you don't think turn from your sins is a WORK, you are woefully mistaken. Jesus was asked by some people what WORK they needed to do to please God. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** The only "WORK" which God requires or allows to enter into the Kingdom of God is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Thank you for reading.

[8]

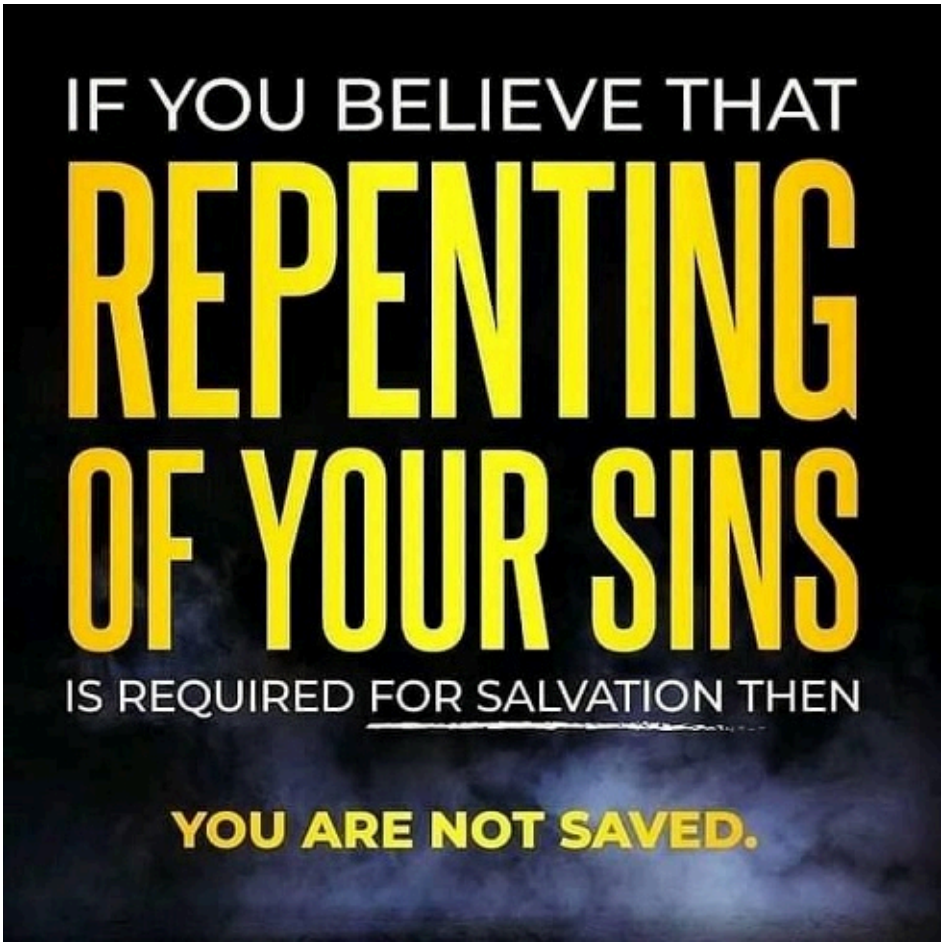

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSt_tnqtDB3SOrXk2VhDCvKdfVs4kD3XqbrWOEeYRsRu_6E56KezdQL8wuFzMvOnMZHuhqOn8DdAEsKZj7Cxpi46rC26PbJwR3lm5
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjz_3vRTUZXUyEXYANmIwSrK-c81lXKqKFlXcNpTgo1s_NEVAyx2OvQv51OJmucutSwNLFKX_hz30W1zftugFtdUQu-Vo8CRYrX9ia
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj5JjXh9G6LNMrDqCwBdhoiVNj1zD8ZnnV109rOHm0ZLvJMLSrO2JSUFcehaeq40AHzl92m93P0zqS5dm4Ec5X5VB5I7Y4YMGwJFgQ
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/no_unbelievers_in_hell.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJAj4Fjdzb4xKr2MZVlfNxrlCLP54BVf_P_-3jz4yb3Mx1cLXs2N_Sj_l-foiNyq7YAiS7VwH5AFapRjJ8t_o5Y14dh40zqOSq40A

4.10.7 Serving Jesus Christ With All Our Heart, Mind And Soul (2023-10-10 18:02)

Luke 9:58-62, "And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

And Jesus said unto him, *No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God*.

"

I just checked Halley's Bible Handbook on page 506 for Luke 9:62, which reads:

> Jesus means that the things of God are of infinitely greater importance, and in case of conflict there should not be a moment's hesitation. God first always. —Halley's Bible Handbook, p. 506; commentary for Luke 9:58-62

In this passage we know that Jesus is speaking about DISCIPLESHIP, not SONSHIP. That is, Jesus is speaking about Christian SERVICE, not SALVATION. As my regular blog readers know, my favorite preacher quote is by Pilgrim's Progress book author, John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

As Brother Bunyan so eloquently said, it is imperative that we always keep SANCTIFICATION (which involves a believer's *works* for Christ), completely separate from JUSTIFICATION (which is a believer's *faith* In Christ). One thing has nothing to do with the other. Becoming a Christian happens in a moment of time when we trust Christ, but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime of growing in God's grace.

The Bible likens preachers and Christian leaders to military soldiers in the Lord's army...

> 2nd Timothy 2:1-10, "Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus. And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also. *Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier*. And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully. The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits. Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things. Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel: Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, even unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound. Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sakes, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory."

Sadly, most church today have become fun centers, where worldly entertainment must be used to get carnal people to come to church. But again, Jesus in this passage from Luke 9:58-62 is not speaking about salvation; but rather, discipleship. To prevent corrupting the Gospel, we must always keep living the Christian life entirely separate from the new birth. It is unfortunate that so few pastors today have the courage, training and concern to mentor their converts in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. Today's churches are pathetic!

Jesus doesn't want to be first place in your life, because then He isn't part of everything you do. The Lord wants to be the center of our life, a part of all that we say, plan and do. I speak to believers, not lost sinners. If you have never been born-again, you can live the Christian life and still die in your sins and go to Hell forever. [1]YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!! (John 3:3-7)

[2]

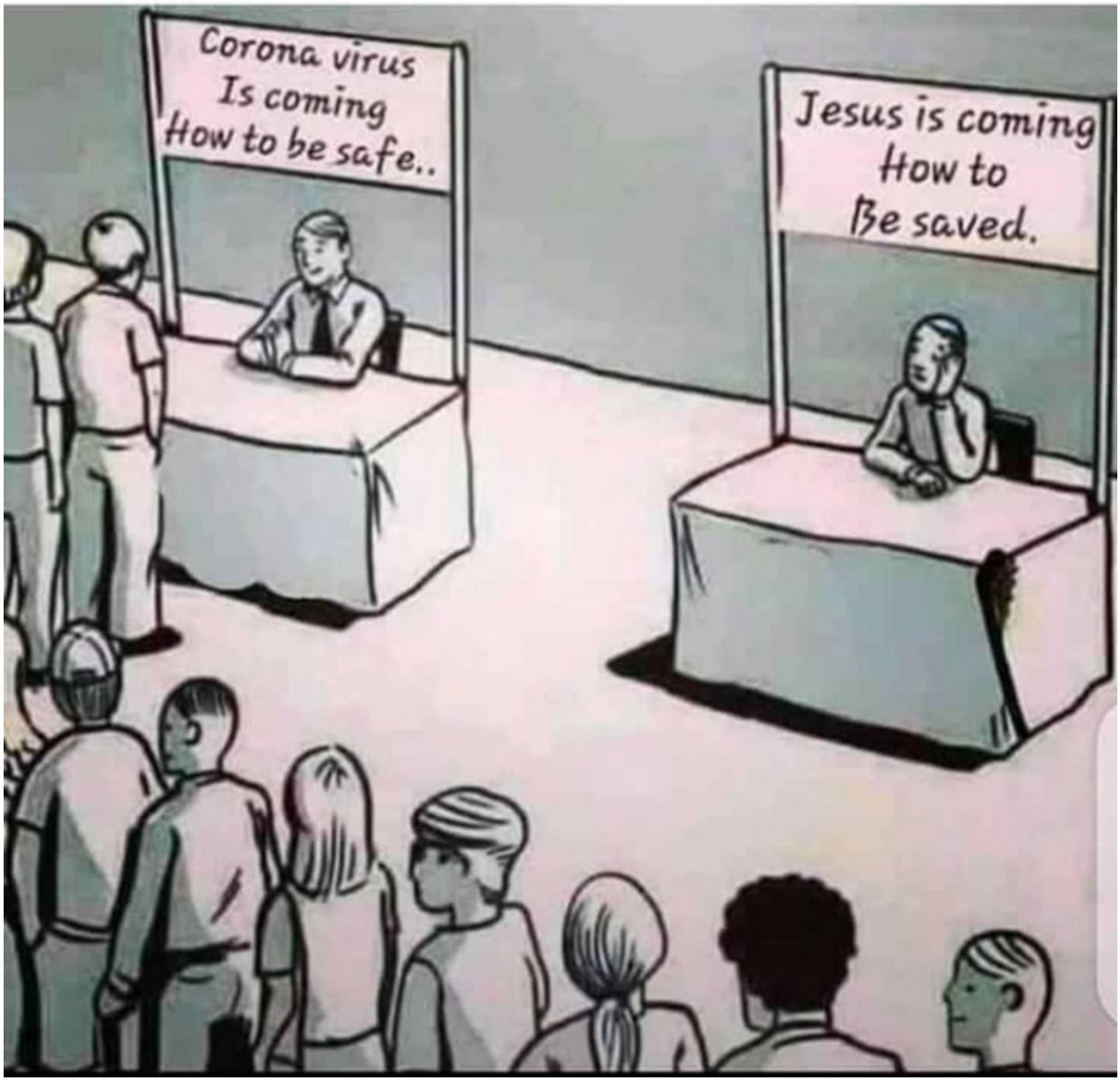

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiEL_hFcpAtw7U3-CSBSHUzwctgl280L1HQ-kH5a9JQgcsQ3ysVVCIusCHgbSdHM_-U-wdyk2pOpdca2wSAZhBYZOc_RLNo2wqrZQT

4.10.8 If Pensacola Christian College Were Right With God (2023-10-10 18:06)

John 15:11-20, “ These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

***This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you*.**

Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

***These things I command you, that ye love one another*.**

If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.

If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

Remember the word that I said unto you, *The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you*; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.”

I love everybody at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and their Campus Church. God knows my heart that I speak the truth. Unfortunately, they don’t reciprocate that love at all. I have often said that PCC is a religious cult and I stand firmly by that truthful claim.

When I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola, Florida in July of 2021, I decided to attend PCC’s Campus Church. It is a large church with over 10,000 members. Sadly, their ungodly pastors are respecters of persons, selectively choosing who matters, who can attend Campus Church and who cannot. Their senior Campus Church pastor, Jeff Redlin, emailed me on August 2, 2022 to inform me that I am permanently banned from attending their Campus Church. We have been enemies since that day. I say that to their utter shame at PCC. We expect to see ugliness in lost sinners, but that ought not be the poor testimony of professed Christians and church pastors. Sadly, PCC’s leaders and pastors are arrogant, having huge sinful egos.

No pastor is right with God, nor does he have the great heart of God, who selectively decides who matters and who doesn’t. A true man of God loves everyone, not just whom he prefers. In God’s economy ALL LIVES MATTER. I was created by God in His very image, yet I am not welcome to attend a so-called New Testament “church.” SHAME on the PCC camp. SHAME on their immature pastors who mistreat hurting people. Only a manmade cult selectively cares about people. A genuine man of God loves everybody, and he welcomes everybody to attend church.

Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin is sadly a little man who is holding a sinful grudge against me, for which God will judge him (Romans 14:10-12; Matthew 7:1-5; Galatians 6:7). The ball is in

their court alone at PCC. They are the ones who refuse to reconcile. I have tried multiple times already in 2022 to humbly make peace with PCC, but they hate me as heathens do.

If Pensacola Christian College's leaders and pastors were right with God, Pastor Jeff Redlin would have replied to my humble apology

(and request to come back to church)

in June of 2022 something like this:

> "Thank you Brother Stewart for your email. We appreciate your apology. Although we are a bit grieved about your critique of us and our ministry, we still sincerely love you as our Brother in Christ. We kindly ask and hope that you will remove your criticism of us from social media, but even if you don't, you are still very welcome to attend our Campus Church. Our Campus Church is not a private club for only certain members of the Body of Christ, but for every child of God (as every New Testament church should be). Please accept our apologies for disappointing your expectations while attending Campus Church. We are at best flawed sinners, trying to serve God the best we can by His grace, and we trust that you will understand. We hope to see you soon. God bless.

Now that would have broke my heart, to see that they love me despite criticizing them. But instead Pastor Redlin cold-heartedly replied by telling me that, "Your remarks were consequential," and that I couldn't return to church. Those were his exact words that he typed. What Redlin doesn't realize is that his words are also consequential, not only in this lifetime, but on Judgment Day when he answers to God for setting at nought his Christian brother.

> Romans 14:10-12, "But why dost thou judge thy brother? *or why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God."

PCC is judging and condemning me, setting me at nought, even after I apologized multiple times to them, and I humbly offered to do whatever they require to make peace with them. Sadly, PCC's leaders are self-righteous hypocrites, respecters of persons, immature spiritual babies. There is nothing that I can do except warn people about PCC's ungodly leaders.

Dear reader, the Bible teaches that we ought to have a forgiving heart, a compassionate heart and a tender heart. **Ephesians 4:30-32, "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.**

Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: *And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you*." In the darkness of their gossiping office and cell phones, the wicked pastors of Campus Church have spoken evil of me. Jeff Redlin admitted to me that one of my enemies had contacted him, to give him an earful of slander. Those ungodly pastors ought not be listening to the wicked pastors who I have exposed for polluting the Gospel.

Sean Quinlan (the former incompetent PCC intern pastor of the Light House Baptist Church on Guam), shamefully scolded me in front of his church members, for saying to a fellow church member (who was a friend of mine):

"[1]Bob Jones University sells corrupting seed." That single truthful statement made Sean Quinlan angry! I kindly told Pastor Quinlan in front of his church members that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cesspool of Bob Jones University (BJU) graduates, and that they preach the damnable heresy of Calvinism at Harvest. That shameful rascal, Sean Quinlan, shamefully replied: "Harvest is our sister church!" Oh my God!!!

I shouted: "SHAME ON YOU!" as I went to my car and drove away never to return. Dear reader, this is exactly why America has gone to hell today! We've got a bunch of sinfully compromised, cowardly, indifferent, wicked, Caspar Milquetoast (wimpy), shameful pastors today who refuse to stand for THE TRUTH. They refuse to get their hands dirty by fighting sin and exposing doctrinal error in the churches. They don't want to suffer reproach for the name of Christ. They don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus! One of my favorite MP3 sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is titled: '[2]OUTSIDE THE GATE WITH JESUS.'

Those wicked incompetent pastors at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam just want to make money. They hide their Statement of Faith online because they are straddling the fence between two different plans of salvation (or should I say, slavation). If you take a look at the plan of salvation taught by [3]Dr. Curtis Hutson, it is night and day difference from the plan of salvation taught by [4]Dr. John MacArthur. Galatians 1:6-7 makes it abundantly clear that there is only ONE GOSPEL (cf. 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

For faithfully exposing the [5]damnable Lordship Salvation heresy which is being taught at BJU and Harvest Baptist Church today (I know because I attended there for one year), PCC is wickedly casting me out, banning me and holding a grudge against me. PCC has much blood on their hands for bidding Godspeed to false prophets (2nd John 1:11). I was also forced out and banned from returning to the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam by Pastor Marty Herron. His ungodly successor, Gary Walton, also refused to let me attend Harvest.

I never should have tried to go back, but at the time I was very lonely, recovering from a divorce that I didn't want in 2006. My life was upside down like the Poseidon ship in the movie. When I desperately needed Harvest's love, compassion and help the most, they wickedly threw me under the bus and killed me. Senior pastor, Maty Herron, walks around with a big phony Cheshire Cat smile on his face, but that wicked man is a devil who has destroyed thousands of lives with his Satanic heresy of Lordship Salvation.

With my own two ears, sitting in church one Sunday morning at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, I heard Pastor Herron say, and I quote: "It is not enough to admit you are a sinner, you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven." Liar, liar pants on fire! That is another Gospel, which cannot produce the new birth. The Bob Jones crowd are doctrinally corrupt, influenced by Calvinists like Steve Pettit. In December of 2022, BJU wickedly invited Calvinist, Paul Washer, to preach to their thousands of students. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

[6]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/bju_helping_satan.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha042003.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-works.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjlqF57LgErq6x5n2EExCdBBsmjY5Qrd7xgybQSjwhMoTXg4SCHGh_sNSrf0JxLip_uYz9ANuvTMcXhRhvrseqW7QLmvnjHOyGN4H4

4.10.9 Dennis Corle's "REVIVAL FIRES" Get Repentance Wrong (2023-10-11 10:17)

2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

At their website with the heading: "

REVIVAL FIRES: FUNDAMENTALISM'S POSITIVE VOICE,

"

Dr. Dennis Corle makes the following statements:

> God does expect us to obey Him after we become His children, and the very first command that He gives is found in Acts 2:38. "...Repent, and be baptized every one of you..." **Repentance takes place within, when I turn away from sin and self** and turn to Christ as my Saviour. [emphasis added] —SOURCE: *Revival Fires*, '[1]Eternity'

Where does the Bible teach that repentance takes place "when I turn away from sin and self"? **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** Well meaning and sincere clergy have ADDED words to the inspired King James Bible which God never put in there. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

It is sadly a trifle matter to thousands of preachers today to change God's simple plan of salvation. Telling a lost sinner that God requires them to "turn away from sin and self" to be saved is WORKS! Argue as many will, requiring someone to TURN AWAY FROM SIN AND SELF places a heavy burden and obligation upon a sinner to DO SOMETHING in order for them to receive God's free gift of eternal life.

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

You cannot show me in the Gospel of John where it reads,

"turn away from sin and self" to be saved. Shame on *Revival Fires* for corrupting the Gospel. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:21,**

"

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

" We keep hearing infidel fools like Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, John MacArthur and other proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy citing Scripture passages from Matthew, Mark,

and Luke (to bolster up their Strawman heresy of Lordship Salvation); but God authored the Gospel of John to convince us that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that by BELIEVING we would be saved.

- The Gospel of **Matthew** was written to convince us that Jesus is a **King**.
- The Gospel of **Mark** was written to convince us that Jesus is a **Servant**.
- The Gospel of **Luke** was written to convince us that Jesus is a **Man**.
- The Gospel of **John** was written to convince us that Jesus is the **Christ**.

So any time you hear a corrupt preacher citing passages from other books of the Bible to support their damnable heresy, just go read or listen to the Gospel of John to clarify God's simple plan of salvation. In John chapters 19 and 20 we read about Jesus' crucifixtion, His burial and bodily resurrection. That is the Gospel. Jesus died on a cross in your place and mine, to pay our debt of sin. Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathea buried Jesus' body in a tomb. Three days later by a miracle of God, Jesus physically resurrected from the dead. Amen. If you acknowledge THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner and turn to Jesus Christ by faith, that is REPENTANCE.

Some of the best help in understanding repentance comes from Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951). Please consider the following eloquent quotations:

Dr. Harry Ironside On Repentance

"Repentance is the sinner's recognition of and acknowledgment of his lost estate." ('*Except Ye Repent*,' p. 11)

"No one was ever saved in any dispensation excepting by grace. Neither sacrificial observances, nor ritual service, nor works of law ever had any part in justifying the ungodly. Nor were any sinners ever saved by grace until they repented. Repentance is not opposed to grace; it is the recognition of the need of grace. 'They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.'" ('*Except Ye Repent*,' p. 10)

"There is no saving merit in owning my true condition. There is no healing in acknowledging the nature of my illness. And repentance, as we have seen, is just this very thing." ('*Except Ye Repent*,' p. 12)

"Need I add that repentance then is not to be considered synonymous with joining a church or taking up one's religious duties, as people say. It is not doing anything." ('*Except Ye Repent*,' p. 14)

I think the following quote From Dr. Ironside is one of the best I've found on repentance:

"Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." (*Except Ye Repent*, p. 16)

* * * * * * *

QUESTION 67: I understand that you teach that repentance is a prerequisite to salvation, that is, that a man has to show a certain amount of sorrow for sin before God will cooperate with him and save him. Is this your position?

ANSWER: It certainly is not. In the first place, repentance is not mere penitence or sorrow for sin. Repentance is simply a man's recognition of his own true condition before God. No man would desire to come to the Saviour unless he realized his need of a Saviour. The realization of this need and the acknowledgment of it is, in the truest sense, the work of repentance. Thus men repent and through believing the Gospel are eternally saved. We who are saved, however, have done more repenting since we were converted than we did before.

* * * * * * *

QUESTION 166:

Is repentance the first or the second step in salvation?

ANSWER:

Repentance is not a "step" at all, yet there is no salvation without repentance. But repentance is a changed attitude on the part of man. This is what takes place when he believes the Word of Truth as to his lost condition and need of a Saviour. Thus faith and repentance are indissolubly linked together. [Harry A. Ironside, *' What's the Answer? 362 Bible Questions Answered*,' pp. 36, 76]

* * * * * * *

You confess you are a sinner, unable to save yourself, and you are willing to be saved in God's way. This is repentance. And remember, it is not the amount of repentance that counts: it is the fact that you turn from unbelief to God that puts you in the place where His grace avails through believing the Gospel of Jesus Christ.

> "Strictly speaking, not one of us has ever repented enough. None of us has realized the enormity of our guilt as God sees it. But when we judge ourselves and trust the Saviour whom He has provided, we are saved through His merits. As recipients of His lovingkindness, repentance will be deepened and will continue day by day, as we learn more and more of His infinite worth and our own unworthiness." SOURCE: From
>
> *'Full Assurance'*
>
> by Harry A. Ironside, pages 89-90

The following statement is from Dr. Ironside's commentary on

Luke: "**Repentance is just the sick man's acknowledgment of his illness. It is simply the sinner recognizing his guilt and confessing his need of deliverance**" (*Luke*, p. 253).

Thus, to Dr. Harry Ironside (1976-1951) repentance is simply the sick man acknowledging his illness; the sinner recognizing his need. It is a man realizing his utter bankruptcy before God, judging himself as a Hell-deserving, lost, corrupt sinner before God. A person cannot be saved apart from acknowledgment of his sinful lost condition before God. I agree with Dr. Ironside.

[4]What Is Bible Repentance?

Simply come to God as a guilty sinner, and receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that after He was buried for three days, Jesus miraculously resurrected bodily from the dead. Jesus conquered sin and the grave for you and me dear reader. That is what the Apostle Paul means in **1st Corinthians 15:55-57, " O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. "** Just like a bee that stings its victim, but then dies so it can never sting anyone again, Jesus removed the sting from death for those who trust in Him. For the born-again child of God, we need have no fear whatsoever of dying, because Jesus took the sting out of death, by His precious blood which He shed on the cross, and sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). Simply BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS, Oh sinner, and you will be saved immediately and forever. It is that simple to go to Heaven, when your body can no longer house your soul and spirit.

Pastor Harry Ironside taught a free grace view of the Gospel. Consider further the following awesome quote by Dr. Ironside:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [5]What Is The Gospel?

Sadly, Moody Church and their Moody Bible Institute today are doctrinally corrupt, teaching the fallacies of Calvinism instead of the Gospel of free grace. That is why Moody Ministries today support, honor and publish the heretical books of infidel John MacArthur.

Dear friend, the *Revival Fires* ministry are dropping the ball for God, by teaching a woeful misunderstanding about what it means to repent to be saved. Kindly said, Dr. Dennis Corle is very wrong that repentance means to,

"turn away from sin and self." That is a despicable form of Lordship Salvation, adding to the Gospel, by requiring sinners to do more than simply put one's childlike faith in the 'GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Dr. John R. Rice was a godly man, whom I respect and admire for his faithfulness to the Lord. However, Dr. Rice did a woeful injustice to the Christian world by using such unbiblical phrases as

"repent of your sins with all your heart" and "turn from your sin" to be saved. I would have exposed John R. Rice as an unsaved heretic if it weren't for his clarifying of exactly what he meant by "turn from your sin" to be saved.

Anyone who represents Dr. Rice as teaching that you have to turn from sins, as a separate act from believing, is slandering him! Please read what Dr. Rice actually believed and taught:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation.** Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. ***One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful. Please don't miss it! The only change of mind concerning sin that you need to have to be saved, is to ADMIT that you are one. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** To be saved, you just need to realize that you are a GUILTY SINNER, so that you will know what you are being saved from. As guilty sinners we all deserve to be punished by God's wrath in a burning Hell forever and ever (Revelation 20:12-15).

Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we ever told to

"turn away from sin and self" to be saved. Rather, we read in

2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will." Repentance is acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a dirty sinner and that Jesus is the blessed Savior. Repentance is not turning away from your sin; but rather, your unbelief. Repentance is turning to Christ in faith to be saved, not turning away from your evil way, which according to **Jonah 3:10** would be WORKS, **"**

And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

"

Listen, Jesus Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay your sin debt and mine, He doesn't demand that we first reform (nor commit to reform) to change our behavior as a pre-requisite to saving faith. That would be WORKS! **Romans 4:5-7, "*But to him that worketh***

***not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.**

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered." Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

By sloppy preachers (like *Revival Fires*) foolishly using phrases like,

"turn away from sin and self" to be saved, it utterly confuses people. What does that even mean,

"turn away from sin and self," to be saved? Do they mean to literally forsake your sinful bad habits? Do they mean that you must stop being so selfish in your dealings with others? We simply don't know, because the terminology that they use is so vague. Do they mean what John R. Rice meant, that the way you turn from sin is to believe on Christ? Do they mean that repentance is an extra step to be saved, or part of just believing? The burden of trying to figure out what *Revival Fires* meant is a serious problem. This is another reason why I absolutely hate phrases like

"repent of your sins" or

"turn from your sin" to be saved, because they are very ambiguous terms that leave much room for wild speculation. We simply don't know what preachers and laymen mean, when they use such unbiblical lingo.

Dear reader, a Gospel presentation ought never be so confusing that a lost sinner feels burdened, not knowing what to do to be saved. When the Philippian jailer in Rome asked Paul and Silas in prison, **"Sirs, what must I do to be saved?"** in Acts 16:30, their simply answer in verse 31b was to, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..."** They didn't tell the man to "

turn from his sins and self.

" In fact, I cannot find even one passage of Scripture in the King James Bible, where anyone was told to

"turn from their sin" to be saved. Ungodly clergy have wrested the Holy Bible to fit their whims and agendas, perverted the Gospel. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Thank you for reading.

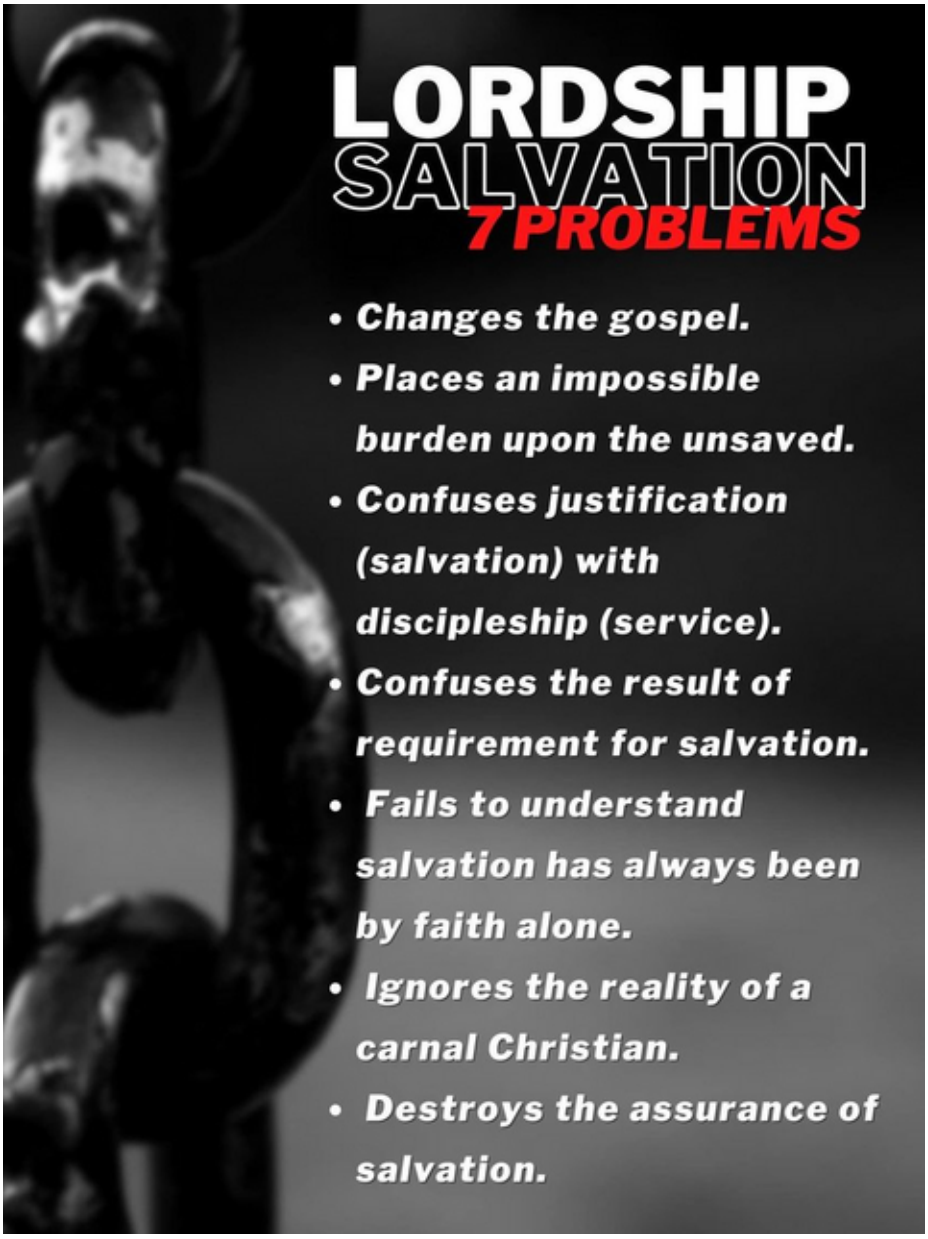

1. https://www.revivalfires.online/eternity.html
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjni43hKs_PderJU3UrcjiORIUcxgssVE0iaN3SPPD4aWCMIGT2NWYtI1G2SR6X8uksiivk-_Ev3D5LzVoFjvEFEfnAfrQveKzqe9z

---

4.10.10 Didn’t Jesus Tell The Woman Caught In The Act Of Adultery To Turn From Her Sins? (2023-10-12 09:38)

John 8:1-11, “

6280

Jesus went unto the mount of Olives.

And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.

So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: *go, and sin no more*.

”

I don’t see any reference in this Scripture passages about woman caught in the act of adultery, or the man who was afflicted for 38 years which we will address next, that they were saved during their interactions with Jesus. The issue was that the woman had been caught "in the very act" of committing adultery. Interestingly, the Pharisees didn’t bring the man, who was also caught in the act. I think that is what Jesus pointed out to them when He wrote something on the ground with His finger. But we don’t know what He wrote. We can only speculate. But the fact of the matter is that they failed to drag the guilty man to Jesus. What hypocrites!

Turning from one’s sinful behavior is not required to be saved. Repentance is necessary for salvation, but Bible repentance simply means "to think differently." What must we think differently about? The Bible mentions "repentance toward God" in Acts 20:21. The Bible mentions "repentance to the acknowledging of the truth" in **2nd Timothy 2:25. Hebrews 6:1 mentions "repentance from dead works."** But nowhere does the inspired King James Bible mention "repent of your sins." Christ came into the world to die in our place on Calvary’s cross, to pay down our debt of sin; but He does not require that we first commit to reform our life of sin.

A proponent of the heresy of Lordship Salvation challenged my theology this week on Facebook. He asked, "Would God put His Holy Spirit in a filthy vessel?" He was alleging that God will not save a person who lives an unholy life; that God will not indwell a person who is unwilling to try to stop sinning. Sadly, it just shows that he has never been saved, and he is sinfully leaning upon his own understanding instead of trusting God’s inspired Word. I replied to him that,

"Yes, God will indwell a filthy vessel. We are all filthy. Even the best Christian is still a filthy vessel, except that we have been made righteous in God's sight by FAITH in the precious blood of Jesus that cleanseth all our sins away."

The guy kept arguing and trying to convert me over to his Lordship Salvation garbage, so I unfriended him. I don't waste my time arguing with fools. I am trying to feed Jesus' sheep. I don't mind having atheists for friends, if they want to learn and respect the truth, but I don't give space to false teachers to promote their damnable heresy. The Apostle Paul in Galatians 2:5 said that he refused to listen to a false teacher for even one hour, to protect the simplicity of the Gospel. **Galatians 2:4-5, "And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you."**

The Bible definitely teaches that believers should depart from iniquity. I like what Brother Lester Roloff said: "God saved you so that you wouldn't live like that anymore." But even the best saint still chooses to sin at times (Romans 7:14-25). When we do choose to sin, God's saving grace abounds, so that we can never again be in danger of going to Hell (Romans 5:20, 6:1; John 3:18). Believers call "in grace," but never "from grace." Only the unsaved person who is attempting to get to Heaven by WORKS has fallen from grace (Galatians 5:4). It is IMPOSSIBLE for a redeemed child of God to fall from God's saving grace, no matter how deep into sin we may choose to go. We are saved by Jesus' goodness, and not our own. Isaiah 64:6 teaches that even our best righteousness is total filthy to God. Even committing one sin alienates us from God (James 2:10).

Jesus Tells Man Afflicted With Disease For 38 Years To Sin No More

John 5:1-14, "After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep market a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches. In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water. For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had. And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years. When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole? The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath. The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed. He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk. Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk? And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that place. Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: *sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee*."

Jesus told the man whom he healed (who had been physically crippled by an affliction for 38 years), that he must go and sin no more lest a worse thing happen to him. It is my humble

opinion that the man may have suffered from STD's because of fornicating, which ruined his health. It is apparent to me that whatever affliction he had, it was caused by committing a particular sin. That is speculation of course. We don't know what caused his situation, but the fact that Jesus told him not to continue sinning, to me suggests that the man had caused his own dilemma. In general biblical terms, all bodily affliction is caused because we are inherently sinful by nature and by choice. The wages of sin is death (Romans 6:23).

Jesus also exhorted the woman in John chapter 8 to **" Go, and sin no more. "**

Obviously this didn't mean she would be perfect. It just meant that she should avoid the same situation that she had created for herself by committing adultery, likely prostitution. Some Bible students claim that this was Mary Magdalene, but we don't know. We do know that Jesus cast the demons out of Mary Magdalene and she became one of His most loyal followers. I am not saying that these people who were healed by Jesus didn't get saved, but there is nothing in either passage that says they BELIEVED ON HIM.

The Bible does teach that believer should turn away from sinful ways, because we are saved. **2nd Timothy 2:19, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity."** It is important to make these distinctions:

- Roman Catholics errantly teach to be saved a person ***MUST*** do good works.
- Calvinists errantly teach that a saved person ***WILL*** do good works.
- The Holy Bible teaches that a saved person ***SHOULD*** do good works.

That is the issue, adding works to faith to be saved, which is heresy.

My favorite preacher quote is by Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

What a great quote! John Bunyan understood that the new birth is by faith alone without works, and that living the Christian life (which includes continually turning away from our sins) was a completely separate matter of discipleship, not sonship. The former matter is salvation (Ephesians 2:8-9), and the latter service (Romans 12:1). So, in my humble opinion Jesus told the woman taken in adultery, and the man who had been bodily afflicted for 38 years, to turn from their sins as a matter of self preservation, not to be saved.

As an Old Testament example, when the Ninevites responded to Jonah's preaching, they turned from their evil ways and God spared judgment upon their nation. **Jonah 3:10, "And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil*, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** Notice that God saw their WORKS, that they turned from their evil ways. Turning from one's sinful ways is WORKS. Also, please notice that **"God repented of the evil."** That is, God changed His mind about bring destruction upon the Assyrians. Here we see that repentance doesn't mean turning from one's sins in the Bible, because God cannot sin and God Himself repented. We also see that God saw their WORKS, that they turned from their evil way. Turning from sin is WORKS!!!

The main reason why churches are filled with so much sin today is because pastors no longer want to preach against sin as they ought. Most churches today are nothing more than entertainment fun centers. Most churches today are pathetic. Pastors need to preach against sin, all sin. Today's woeful lack of pulpit preaching has consequently caused churches to stop warning lost sinners about coming imminent Hell, fire and judgment.

Without Bible preaching against sin, there won't be Holy Spirit conviction and souls saved. The Gospel (Good News) is worthless without the Bad News (the truth that we are all guilty sinner deserving of death and burning in a literal Lake of Fire forever). Ungodly pastors like Joel Osteen are afraid to tell people the truth that they are all rotten, dirty, guilty, sinners. Today's dead pulpit sermons are so drastically foreign to true Bible preaching. Jesus told the woman taken in adultery, and the man who was afflicted for 38 years, not to sin anymore.

To clarify what I am trying to get across to you dear friend, we should all turn away from our sinful ways as God's children, but we must never combine and confuse living the Christian life with God's free gift of salvation. One thing has nothing to do with the other. I like how Pastor M.R. DeHaan explains it:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Dear reader, God authored the entire *Gospel of John* to show us how to get to Heaven, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ, trusting Him because of what He did through Calvary's cross to pay our debt of sin, and believing that He resurrected bodily from the dead the third day. If either the woman in John chapter 8 or the man in John chapter 5 had been saved, then the Bible would have told us so, but it doesn't.

We must never confuse the believer's *sanctification* (which should result in living a changed life), versus *justification* that saves a lost sinner by faith alone. You don't have to turn from your sinful behavior to receive God's free gift of eternal life. The misnomer that you could ever even "turn from your sins" is impossible. No one has ever turned from your sins! You may have rid your life of the worst sins, but I don't care how good of a Christian you may think you are today, you are still a dirty sinner!!! All we can do, at best, is to try to live above reproach with God's help (Galatians 2:20). Thank you for reading.

[1]



Sin Always Thrills And Then It Kills;
Sin Always Fascinates And Then It Assassinates.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhbnWlHL5XJic_6BrK9Bm5oeLFWNyIRSrlme73CmXyZ78u_l0ObmxtQc12Qa3anZpCipgb33puqJu2VPZOb0b8_mwx47slk__R1C-z

---

4.10.11 The Ungodly Wickedness Of Abortion (2023-10-12 11:18)

Exodus 20:13, “Thou shalt not kill.”

Taxpayer-funded National Public Radio (NPR) enthusiastically advocates for abortion on a regular basis. A few months ago, their show Morning Edition even aired audio of an abortion taking place as clinic workers cheered it on. It is WICKEDNESS!!!

On Wednesday, their morning “news” show turned to Memphis-based WKNO reporter, Christopher Blank, who [1]promotes billboards encouraging women driving up and down Interstate 55 between Tennessee and Carbondale, Illinois to have abortions. ...

[2]

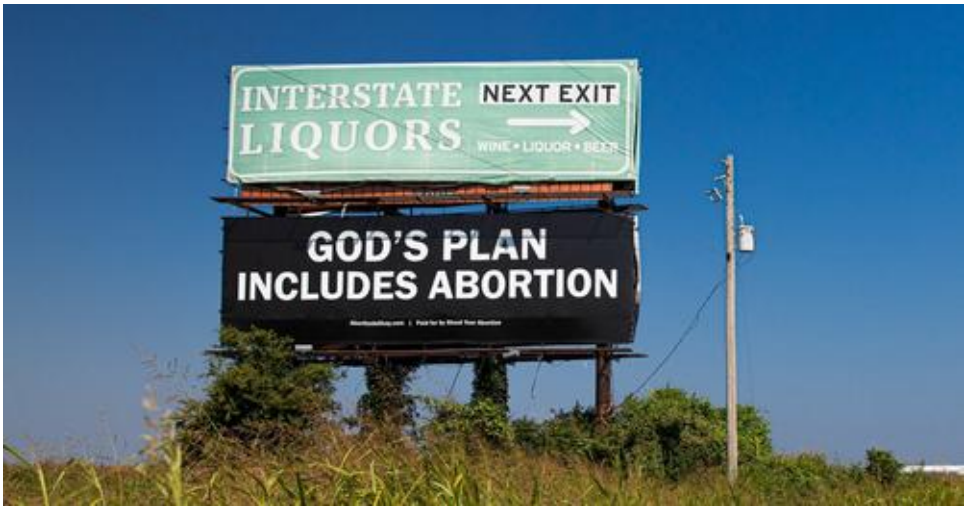

Abortion is cold-blooded murder in God's sight (Exodus 20:13). Shame on the ungodly fools at NPR. [illegible] "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]?" The disgusting signs were financed and put up by the '[3]SHOUT YOUR ABORTION' organization.

> "I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just; that His justice cannot sleep forever." —Thomas Jefferson, U.S. President 1801-1809

> "We have not government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other." —U.S. President John Adams

> "Television is the Satanic family altar," Church Of Satan founder Anton LaVey, said in 1966, "Television is the major mainstream infiltration for the new Satanic religion."

1. https://www.lifenews.com/2023/10/11/npr-promotes-billboards-claiming-gods-plan-includes-abortion/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg3rEx5l4fdqppKuVpKITdpFdSg7yPyAjBLbqMczA6NaTImJrgKTWNkaNzhlDSRrSnDK1QPBi52cSrjvyFuaFxQeJaWtcneDkRN6vd
3. https://arktimes.com/news/2023/09/20/pro-abortion-billboards-on-i-55-bring-comfort-washington-post-reports

---

4.10.12 There Is No Bible Preservation Without Inspiration (2023-10-13 09:31)

Lamentations 1:12, "Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by?"

John 6:63, "It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: *the words* that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life."

I am sick and tired of hearing today's apostate Bible colleges (which are training thousands of apostate church pastors) advertise a "preserved" King James Bible that is not "inspired"! It is woeful apostasy! In our text Bible verse, Jesus said that the Words He spoke are "SPIRIT" and "THEY ARE LIFE." That is the difference between the words of a mortal man, versus the inspired Words of almighty God! [1]It is a very big deal! It is a big deal to inspiration-deniers too, which is why they are so adamant to defend their wrong position. To save face and be loyal to their peers in the business of religion, today's ungodly Bible colleges and apostate churches are claiming that God only inspired the "original manuscripts" and then He "supernaturally preserved" those words. That is exactly what Bob Jones University believes and teaches their students...

> "We believe in the verbal, plenary ***inspiration of the Bible in the original manuscripts***, and we believe that ***God has supernaturally preserved every one of His inspired words for us today***. However, from the founder to the present administration, we have never taken the position that there can be only one good translation in the English language." [emphasis added]
>
> [2]http://www.bju.edu/about/what-we-believe/translation.php

That is an impossible statement! Bob Jones University (BJU) [3]sells multiple different Bible versions in their campus bookstore. BJU has a big problem doctrinally, because there are [4]literally HUNDREDS of English Bible versions, and they differ in content [5]DRASTICALLY!!! How can BJU claim to believe that God has "SUPERNATURALLY PRESERVED EVERY ONE OF HIS INSPIRED WORDS IN THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE," while at the same time tolerating conflicting English Bible versions that [6]completely contradict each other in words and meaning??? It is utter apostasy! If, as Bob Jones College asserts, God has "supernaturally preserved" His inspired words in multiple modern Bible revisions, then WHICH ONES? Bob Jones makes a bold statement, but then doesn't back it up. You cannot just claim to believe there are more Bibles than the King James Bible, but refuse to specify which ones.

Although I don't agree with Pastor Peter Ruckman on several doctrinal issues (such as his view of [7]Old Testament salvation by works), his work exposing the modern Bible versions is impeccable...

[8] **The Alexandrian Cult Series**

(awesome .PDF book by Dr. Peter S. Ruckman)

Does BJU think the [9]Alexandrian texts are also preserved by God? Yes, that is exactly what they are saying, and they are pulling on the same rope as the Devil by doing so. How can God's Words be "supernaturally preserved" in multiple Bible versions. I've been in churches pastored by Bob Jones' graduates, who use the satanic [10]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV), which is translated from the corrupt [11]Alexandrian manuscripts. What kind of "Bible college" cannot decide which Bible is the genuine McCoy among literally hundreds of English Bible versions? It is apostasy!!! God said he vomits out "LUKEWARM" churches!

I cannot think of anything more "lukewarm" than straddling-the-fence in the matter of the Bible version debate. God only authored ONE BOOK!!! **Psalms 138:2, "I will worship toward**

thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name." Seeing that God magnifies His Word above all His own holy name, I'd say the holy Bible is an important matter to fight over!!!

Oh, how sad and how tragic it is that today's professed Christians are indifferent toward the inspiration of the Word of God. It is a big deal, because the foundation upon which the Devil's crowd continue to translate and publish more English Bible versions, is that ONLY THE ORIGINAL MANUSCRIPTS WERE INSPIRED. Therefore, it is open-season on the Word of God, since we don't have those perfect originals today! [12]Biblica.com (the translators of the New International Version) openly admit, that they believe God merely gave man His thoughts to humanity, and then holy men of old merely wrote down their own words, using their own unique style and bias.

[13]



God Is Not The Author Of Confusion

> "I'd rather be a prostitute, or one who sells prostitutes, at the Judgment of Christ, than to be a professor who shakes the faith of young people." —Dr. Jack Hyles (a quote from the sermon titled, "[14]It Seemeth Right")

Consequently, the NIV translators have a very liberal mindset toward their approach in translating the Scriptures. In other words, anything goes! The fact that you can pick up a dozen different Bible versions and they'll all read differently proves what I say. This horrible and ungodly attitude toward translating goes 100 % contrary to the plain words of our Lord, Who said in **Matthew 5:18, "For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled."** And again the Lord said in **Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."** If we are to live by "EVERY WORD" from the mouth of God, then we need an "EVERY WORD" Bible!!! Pastor Jack Hyles rightly states:

> "'The Battle Of The Ages' is seed verses seed, God's seed verses Satan's seed, God's Word verses Satan's word; but Satan's word is always a changing or paraphrasing of God's Word. So we have a battle going on between incorruptible seed and corruptible seed, or EVERY WORD of God verses the thought inspiration and other translations or versions, if you please!"

SOURCE: [15]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3 by Dr. Jack Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

The Betrayal of the Eternally Inspired Words of God

Job 15:6 “Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.”

Don’t take my word for it, go to each Bible college’s Statement of Faith and read what they say. You’ll read something about God’s Words being “inspired in the originals,” but that God only “preserved” those words for today. Case in point, here is the Statement of Faith of ’The Crown College’ in Powell, Tennessee...

> **The Scriptures**
> We believe the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments to be the Bible, “as it is in truth, the Word of God…” (I Thessalonians 2:13). We believe in verbal, plenary ***inspiration in the original writings***, and ***God’s preservation of His pure words to every generation*** (II Timothy 3:16, Psalms 12:6-8). We believe that the Scriptures are inerrant, infallible, and God-breathed. The Masoretic Text of the Old Testament and the Received Text of the New Testament (Textus Receptus) are those texts of the original languages we use; the Authorized King James Version of the Bible is the English version we use in the English-speaking world. The Bible is our sole and final authority for faith and practice. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [16]https://thecrowncollege.edu/about-crown/what-we-believe

They just won’t say that the King James Bible is “inspired”! Do you see what I mean? They believe in a PRESERVED Bible that is not INSPIRED. Here’s what West Coast Baptist College believes, where Dr. Paul Chappell is the pastor...

> **The Bible**
> We believe the Bible to be the revealed Word of God, fully and verbally inspired of God. We believe the Scriptures to be the inerrant, infallible Word of God, as found within the 66 books from Genesis to Revelation. We believe that God not only inspired every word, but that He has preserved them through the ages. ***We believe that the King James Version is the preserved Word of God*** for the English-speaking people and is the only acceptable translation to be used in this church. (Psalm 12:6–7; 2 Timothy 3:15-17; 1 Peter 1:23-25; 2 Peter 1:19-21) [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [17]https://wcbc.edu/about/core-values

They just won’t say that the King James Bible is “inspired”! Here is the Statement of Faith for the apostate ’Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary’ (cemetery)...

> We believe in the verbal, plenary **inspiration by God of the *original manuscripts*** of the Old and New Testament Scriptures, and that they are inerrant and infallible in all matters. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [18]https://www.faith.edu/about-faith/what-we-believe

They just won't say that the King James Bible is "inspired"! Here is the Statement of Faith of 'Hyles-Anderson College' (my dear ole home college where I was trained to serve God). Notice how they intentionally separate the King James Bible on the bottom from any mention of inspiration on the top. It is shameful! I don't blame Dr. Russell Anderson for requesting that his name be removed from the college...

> **Scripture**
> We believe the Word of God as found in the sixty-six (66) books from Genesis to Revelation is infallible and inerrant and perfect;1 it is the plenary and verbally inspired2 words of God to men.3 We believe God has also preserved every single word4 through the ages.
>
> 1 Psalm 12:6; Proverbs 30:5; 2 II Timothy 3:16; II Peter 1:21; 3 Deuteronomy 8:3; Matthew 4:4; 4 Isaiah 40:8; Matthew 5:18; Matthew 24:35; I Peter 1:25.
>
> ***God has divinely preserved His words*** for English-speaking people in the King James Version. The King James Version is the translation used in any and all ministries of First Baptist Church for English-speaking people. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [19]https://hylesanderson.edu/about/what-we-believe

They just won't say that the King James Bible is "inspired"! Pastor Jack Schaap made disparaging insults against preachers who held to a King James Bible only view, literally calling them such derogatory terms as: "rats in the woodpile," "ignorant hillbillies," "espousing Catholic theology" and "barbarians"! In response to this brutal assault from the First Baptist Church Of Hammond pulpit against the King James Bible crowd, Dr. Russell Anderson personally [20]wrote an open letter to Brother Hyles in Heaven, rebuking Dr. Jack Schaap for his betrayal of the inspired Word of God. Dr. Schaap held to his new errant position, and the FBCH congregation went along with his apostasy, which meant HAC were done for (since the church owns and controls the college).

When Pastor John Wilkerson replaced Dr. Schaap, Dr. Russell Anderson wrote [21]another open letter in 2015 to Pastor John Wilkerson, requesting for his name to be removed from Hyles-Anderson College because of their refusal to return to the college's former position that the King James Bible is inspired. I don't understand all the arrogance, pride, hatred and refusal to comply with THE TRUTH. You'd have an easier time giving a cat a bath than you would convincing today's average Bible college to profess the inspiration of the King James Bible!!!

Kindly, Pastor Jack Schaap tried to defend himself, [22]doing damage control in 2009 in 'THE VOICE', stooping lower-than-low by attempting to prove that Pastor Hyles believed and taught THE SAME GARBAGE as Brother Schaap believes, that the King James Bible has a bunch of mistakes and is not inspired by God as were the originals. Dr. Jack Schaap is a liar! In fact, Brother Hyles did renounce his own errant beliefs from the earlier days of his ministry,

fully admitting that Bible colleges had MESSED HIM UP TOO! Please read this, in his own words...

Pastor Jack Hyles On The Importance Of Bible Infallibility

John 12:47-48, "And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day."

John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."



Pastor Jack Hyles

Dr. Hyles admirably admits that he was misled by his Bible college professors regarding the inspiration and trustworthiness of the Holy Bible...

> Folks, I'm going to go to seed [to become worn] before I die on defending this Book—I'm going to go to seed on it! I'm a little tired—by the way, every preacher in America, before he met a theologian, believed exactly what I'm preaching tonight! **Theologians messed us all up—they messed me up for a while, I'll be honest with you—messed us all up!** When I went off to college, I thought I had the words of God in this Book right here. When I was in college for awhile I found out I didn't. Not only that, I found out nobody did! Not only that, I found out you couldn't have them! Not only that, I found out there was no such thing as any book in all the world that had the words of God in 'em! [emphasis added]
>
> But my Bible said that we're supposed to keep His "WORDS"; not His truths, not just His doctrine, but His "WORDS"! ...

> **Mark 8:38,“Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.”**

Folks, here’s what’s happening in America. The old-time preachers that built this country believed that this Book right here had the words of God in it! Your grandpa and grandma, that built this country, shed their tears on this Book, thinking they had the very words of God in their hands. And fundamentalists ALL believed what I’m preaching tonight, until we got our own Bible colleges, and seminaries, and sent our professors off to train at the feet of Karl Barth, and Reinhold Neuber, Emil Brunner, and others, who said that the Bible does not have the “words” of God, it is the Word of God, and that all the Bible is not inspired word-for-word. So we did not want to be considered “unintellectual” by the intellectual community; we’re not willing to be called “nuts” and “fools”—just chalk me up as a nut! Chalk me up as a fool! Yea! Chalk me up as an uneducated illiterate if you want to, but I guarantee Ya—I’d rather study my A-B-C’s in Heaven, then Greek and Hebrew in Hell!

Whosoever shall be ashamed of “ME AND MY WORDS”; it didn’t say His “WORD,” it says His “WORDS”!

SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, a beautiful quote from the sermon, “[23]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land

Kindly, Pastor Jack Schaap very dishonestly misrepresented Dr. Hyles, by not telling THE WHOLE STORY. Brother Hyles was a truth-seeker, like me. I am sick of religious men merely collecting a salary, pursuing the ministry as a mere money-making opportunity, having no zeal or concern for THE TRUTH. Read again what Dr. Hyles himself said about his errant earlier views on the King James Bible being corrupt. You’ve gotta love a man like this, who is big enough to admit when he was wrong, and repent, and move toward a right position. That is another reason why I love Dr. Hyles so much—he wanted to DO RIGHT and preach THE TRUTH, even if it meant admitting to the world that he had been previously wrong. How does that compare to First Baptist Church Of Hammond today, who are too arrogant and proud to do the same thing (or else they are sincerely deceived by the Devil and no longer agree with Dr. Hyles)...

> “I’m a little tired—by the way, every preacher in America, before he met a theologian, believed exactly what I’m preaching tonight! **Theologians messed us all up—they messed me up for a while, I’ll be honest with you—messed us all up!** When I went off to college, I thought I had the words of God in this Book right here. When I was in college for awhile I found out I didn’t. Not only that, I found out nobody did! Not only that, I found out you couldn’t have them! Not only that, I found out there was no such thing as any book in all the world that had the words of God in ’em!” [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, a beautiful quote from the sermon, “[24]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land”

I say this all in a spirit of care and love, God knows my humble heart. I feel like David going up against Goliath, because of the fame and influence of the First Baptist Church Of Hammond. They obviously want to make this all go away and say as much as they possibly

can, falling just short of saying THE TRUTH, the all-important truth that the King James Bible is verbally inspired. There is a prevalent attitude today in fundamental Baptist churches that soulwinning is what really matters, but I contend that if it is so trifle a matter, THEN WHY WON'T THEY COME OUT AND SIMPLY SAY THAT THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS INSPIRED! See, it is a gigantic issue to them, they're just in the wrong!!! The famous motto of the Texas Rangers is: "No man in the wrong can stand up against a fellow that's in the right and keeps on acomin'!"

> "I still believe that I'm right, that's the reason I can stay in the fight!" —Evangelist Lester Roloff, "[25]The Lost Fear Of God"

We Have a 100 % Verbally-Inspired King James Bible Today



Dr. Shelton Smith of The Sword of The Lord is bold to proclaim the verbal inspiration of the King James Bible. We KNOW where he stands...

> "What He at first inspired, the Lord God has now preserved. **Therefore, when I hold the King James Bible in my hand, I hold the inspired text.** It was inspired and now that inspired Word has been protected, preserved and provided for us!" [emphasis added]—[26]Dr. Shelton Smith (editor of the Sword of the Lord ministry, Murfreesboro, Tennessee)

I tell you, if the King James Bible that you hold in your hand is not INSPIRED, then it surely hasn't been PRESERVED. Let the intellectuals running (and ruining) the Bible colleges today debate among themselves, there is no controversy if you believe the Word of God. Pastor Jack Hyles believed and taught that the King James Bible is 100 % presently verbally-inspired, and he thought it was worth fighting over!!! ...

> "I'm tired of colleges and universities advertising that they use the King James Bible. Tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word." —Dr. Jack Hyles, "The Need For An Every Word Bible," page 54

> "I would not give, knowingly, one thin dime to a college that does not believe in the verbal inspiration of this Book I hold tonight." —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the timeless sermon, "[27]YOU MUST GO THROUGH ARABIA"; preached October 11, 1981

Dear reader, put today's Christian leaders to the test. Don't let them weasel their way around the issue of inspiration. Ask them the question: "DO YOU BELIEVE THAT THE KING JAMES

BIBLE TODAY IS WORD-FOR-WORD INSPIRED?" And then ask them the question: "DO YOU BELIEVE THERE ARE ANY MISTAKES IN THE KING JAMES BIBLE?" [28]I thank God for Pastor Al Lacy, he was a friend to the inspired King James Bible!

[29] **On The King James Bible**
(an awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Al Lacy)

Those devils (pseudo-theologians) in today's Bible colleges will mess with your mind, by saying that the Bible was inspired only in the originals, and then God preserved those words; but THEY ARE LYING DEVILS, because if the King James Bible is not inspired today, then it hasn't been preserved. What they are really saying is that AT BEST today we only have a screwed-up Bible translation. YOU TALK ABOUT STINKING PRIDE!!! Let me ask you a very reasonable question: "WHAT GOOD IS PRESERVATION WITHOUT INSPIRATION?" I mean, what would be the purpose of preserving God's very pure words if they have lost their inspiration? The reason why I get so worked-up over this issue, is because I know that the foundation of the Bible-corrupting movement is that we do not have an inspired Bible today. That is what infamous atheist Voltaire believed...

> "The Bible is not the inspired, inerrant and 100 % historically true words of God. ... If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man's belief in the Bible." —Voltaire (French philosopher and former unbeliever 1694-1778 - He now knows better [in Hell])

Did you get that? If you won't listen to a fellow brother in the Lord like me, then hear with this hellbound atheist said! Voltaire understood that the key to destroy the Christian religion is to destroy man's belief in an inspired Bible. Voltaire even used the word "inspired"! Respectfully, the First Baptist Church Of Hammond today are in agreement with Voltaire that the Bible is not inspired! Since 2008 they have denied the inspiration of the King James Bible. Respectfully, Pastor Jack Schaap didn't ruin First Baptist Church of Hammond, he merely led the congregation down a wrong path, but had they been right with God they never would have followed him down that path of apostasy, once he strayed away from THE TRUTH! They destroyed themselves! A church can only be destroyed from within!

> "We're in a battle for the Word of God, that's the big battle!" —[30]BATTLE OF THE AGES (an MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

Why An Inspired King James Bible is So Critically Important



Jesus exclaimed THE TRUTH in **John 6:63, "It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: *the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life*."** Dear friend, the Lord's Words are more than merely "pure words" and "preserved" (Psalms 12:6-7), they are "spirit" and they are "life"! They are inspired! **Revelation 19:13, "And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and *his name is called The Word of God*." John 1:1-3** and **14, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. ...*And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us*, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth."** Jesus is the Living Word and the Bible is the Written Word! We have an inspired King James Bible. **2nd Timothy 3:16, "*All scripture is given by inspiration of God*, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness."** Inspiration means that God's Holy Spirit gave men those Words, they are divine! The Holy Bible is God's inspired Word, every single word of it!!!!!!! Those men who say it is not inspired are in good company with atheists like Voltaire!

Read this powerful quote dear reader...

> **Marcus Borg [1942-2015] in his book The Heart of Christianity argues that faith would be considerably strengthened if the Bible were not regarded as inspired** (at least in the usual sense), but instead were regarded as the product of writers from the historical communities of ancient Israel and the early Christian movement. This perspective, he argues, does not deny God, but sees the Bible as the response to God from and within these two communities. "It is not God's witness to God (not a Divine product) but their witness to God." If the Bible were so conceived, one would not be forced to reconcile the various perspectives presented as one harmonious whole. From Borg's perspective, one could replace bad or forced faith with genuine faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [31]https://www.religiousleftlaw.com/2010/04/what-if-the-bible-is-not-inspired.html

In other words, more infidels would accept the Bible if it were merely viewed as being authored by men instead of God. Do you see friend why inspiration is so important? Sadly,

Hyles-Anderson College and First Baptist Church of Hammond no longer believe that the King James Bible is inspired by God, which means that men like Cain gave us their best efforts, but it is not 100 % perfect. FBCH and HAC cannot reasonably claim that God preserved His pure words, but they are no longer inspired words. In '[32]THE VOICE' from February of 2009, published by FBCH, they plainly said that the King James Bible has a bunch of errors in it, and Dr. Schaap attempted to say that Brother Hyles believed the same (which he didn't in his latter ministry, as I have evidenced to you). Well which is it then? Does the Bible have a bunch of mistakes in it, or is it PURE WORDS? How can they be pure words if they are not inspired? By "inspired" I mean what the Bible means in 2nd Timothy 3:16, theopneustos, "GIVEN BY INSPIRATION OF GOD" (God-air). Theo means God in Greek.

Our modern English modern word "pneumatic" comes from the same word *neustos*. For example: a pneumatic power tool, which is operated by air pressure. Who breathed those words to holy men of old? It was God, whose Holy Spirit breathed upon those flawed men. So are those words in the King James Bible still the Holy Spirit's words? Yes, they absolutely must be! Why do they have to be inspired? Simply because if they are not inspired, then flawed men did their best but were incapable of giving us a perfect Bible today. I refuse to believe that the omnipotent, omnipresent, omnibenevolent, omnisapient and omniscient God who created the universe by the Word of His mouth, was too impotent to preserve His very pure words as He promised. **2nd Peter 3:5, "For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water."**

So if you don't listen to anything else I say dear reader, pay attention now, please. AN INSPIRED BIBLE MEANS AN ABSOLUTELY PERFECT BIBLE! Don't believe these liars who claim to believe in an infallible, inerrant, preserved and perfect King James Bible that is NOT INSPIRED! It just doesn't exist! If those King James translators fell short of giving us God's **"very pure"** words (Psalms 119:140), then they are not inspired words. That is exactly what today's apostate Bible colleges believe. They all believe that even the best Bible, the King James translation, has mistakes and errors in it ([33]Listen Dr. Jack Schaap himself TRASH THE KING JAMES BIBLE!). **Psalms 19:7, "The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple."** I HAVE NEVER FOUND A SINGLE MISTAKE IN THE BELOVED 'KING JAMES BIBLE.' (And neither did Dr. Jack Hyles by the way.) You can hear Brother Hyles for yourself say that in his MP3 sermon titled, "[34]I FIND NO FAULT IN THIS MAN!" The King James Bible was my mother's Bible. It was Dr. Hyles' mother's Bible. The King James has been my only Bible since I became born-again at age 13. I was born-anew, begotten by the inspired Word of God! **1st Peter 1:23, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever."** How can that word not be inspired by God?

I am so sick of deeper-life theologians telling us that the Bible is not inspired today. Do you know why they say that? It is because they do not believe we have a perfect Bible today! Since they cannot reconcile having an imperfect Bible, with God's Words being perfect, they have to lie and say we don't have an "INSPIRED" King James Bible. If it's not the King James Bible, then prey tell me, which version is it? Is it the New International Version (NIV). Or how about one of [35]these versions, expressed by their proper acronyms...

> SUM OUT TIM ABP INT HEB PAR WRD PEO KJS CHI FUL SPL BAR CAL CLA DAR GIL GSB GUZ JFB KAD KJT MHC MHW SCO TSK WES NIV NLT ESV NAS GWT KJV ASV DRB ERV WEB WLC WLV WLO WLT BHS BHO BHT ALE PAL SEP SPU SPT VUL AKJ BBE DBY

KJP OJB WBS NIV NLT ESV NAS GWT KJV ASV DRB ERV WEB WLC WLV WLO WLT BHS BHO BHT ALE PAL SEP SPU SPT VUL AKJ BBE DBY KJP OJB WBS YLT

Where do you think all those English Bible versions came from? If you guessed "THE DEVIL," I'd say YOU ARE CORRECT! If you cannot get rid of the Bible, the next best thing is to publish hundreds of counterfeit Bibles to obscure God's inspired Words. SHAME ON HYLES-ANDERSON COLLEGE! SHAME ON FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH OF HAMMOND! SHAME ON BOB JONES UNIVERSITY! **Proverbs 16:5, "Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished."** Pastor Jack Hyles thought the inspiration of the Word of God was worthy fighting and even dying over. I'll die before I'll give up the fight! **Proverbs 11:21, "Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered."**

Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) saw the potential dangers of apostate Bible colleges and dead churches a century ago...

> "We've got churches, lots of them. We've got preachers, seminaries, and they are turning out preachers and putting them into little theological molds and keeping them there until they get cold enough to practice preaching." —Billy Sunday, "Criticism and Criticism" (chapter 18), from his biography by William T. Ellis titled, "Billy Sunday: The Man And His Message."

The modern perversions of the Bible are Satan's weapons against the churches...

> **Isaiah 54:17, "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD."**

I thank God for men of God who still proclaim the inspiration of God's Words; such as, Pastor Bob Gray Sr. This is great truth! ...

> Mark 13:31- "Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away."

> False bibles come from false premises. We have found ourselves downplaying verbal inspiration at the expense of so-called higher education and Christian publications. The attempt by Bob Jones University and other Bible colleges to establish the premise of thought inspiration is, and should be, astounding to fundamentalists everywhere.
>
> There is a difference between verbal inspiration, plenary inspiration, thought inspiration, and truth inspiration.
>
> Thought inspiration is ludicrous. Truth inspiration is just as ridiculous. Plenary inspiration demands a canon of Scriptures while verbal inspiration demands a word for word Scripture. Accordingly, somebody somewhere ought to stand up for the Words of God via verbal and plenary inspiration. God Himself has promised to deliver preserved inspiration of Holy Scriptures to every nation.

> America is in a precarious position. On one hand, we find the Charismatics pushing substitutes for the words of God. On the other hand, we find the neo-fundamentalists, like Bob Jones University, pushing thought inspiration and truth inspiration. Both positions are dangerous, and the squeeze is on! Those caught in the middle are the ones attempting to win souls, baptize converts, and send off their young people to be trained to do the same, only in a greater way.
>
> Yet, our young people are pressured by so-called Christian television personalities and so-called fundamentalist personalities to be conformed to their beliefs about the Words of God. Consequently, they find themselves questioning the very Words of God. As a result, their faithful man of God back home, who gave them the Gospel, is suddenly ignorant and unlearned when it comes to the Words of God. How tragic it is and how dangerous it is to fool with the lives of these young people that desire to serve God. Satan has always tried to put a question mark on the Words of God, and now Christians are helping him to do so. [emphasis added]...
>
> READ MORE:
> [36]http://solvechurchproblems.com/2014/05/28/thewords-of-god-mark-1331-heaven | [37]Backup Article

[38]Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a former Hyles-Anderson graduate (1972-1976) like me (1985-1993), wisely said:

> “Somebody said about a preacher, ’He changed his position.’ Listen carefully, nobody ever changes his position. CHANGE IS A POSITION!!! ... When you change, you never have a set position anymore. Truth is set. Truth is stable. Change is not. When you leave the truth, you don’t stop anywhere, you keep on changing! And that’s why it’s called ’backsliding’!” —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [39]Truth Vs. Change.
>
> “The process of changing is what error is!” —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [40]Truth Vs. Change.
>
> “Error has no boundaries, truth does!” —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [41]Truth Vs. Change.
>
> “The best thing in the world to do is stay behind truth. I don’t care how much it hurts. I don’t care how much pain it is. Or how much the kids don’t like it, or anybody don’t like it—YOU STAY BEHIND TRUTH!!! Why? Cause it’s right! And it’ll protect you! And if the leader goes down, the followers are gonna follow...” —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [42]Truth Vs. Change.

I love Brother Gray and he is an encouragement to many preachers, myself included! THE TRUTH matters! It really does.

[43] **King James Bible Inspiration**

(a great MP3 [44]defense of the Christian faith, Pastor David Baker)

I love everybody, and I have no personal beef with FBCH or HAC. Quite the contrary, they are my home college and I love my roots. It breaks my heart to expose them, but one of the great joys of the Christian life is contending for the faith. So it is with joy that I refute ANYBODY who is wrong on the truth. One of the reasons why I am so hard on FBCH and HAC is because THEY KNOW BETTER! They aren't merely sincerely ignorant and growing, they chose to abandon a right position and chose to abandon truth.

I find it more than ironic that the apostle Paul begins 2nd Timothy chapter three by telling young Timothy that in the last days "PERILOUS TIMES SHALL COME," and then he finishes the chapter by reminding Timothy that from a small child he has "known the holy Scriptures," which are ALL "given by INSPIRATION of God," able to complete the man of God by furnishing him with everything that he needs in the faith. ...

> **2nd Timothy 3:1** and **15-17, "This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. ... And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works."**

There is absolutely nothing in the Greek word theopneustos that limits inspiration to the process of giving God's Words to man. The 54 King James translators chose to use five English words to render this one Greek word theopneustos, i.e., "GIVEN BY INSPIRATION OF GOD" in 2nd Timothy 3:16. But the literal meaning of the two words is simply: "GOD + AIR." Jesus likens the moving of the Holy Spirit to blowing air in **John 3:8, "The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit."** The matter of Bible inspiration is simply that God's Holy Spirit speaks through God's Word. They are not the mere words of sinful men. **2nd Peter 1:21, "For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost."**

Inspiration obviously refers to the Words themselves, telling Timothy that they are from almighty God. Paul was telling young Timothy that God is the divine Author of all the Bible. The term "plenary" refers to the compete cannon of Scripture. The term "verbal" refers to the Words themselves. This, as God-fearing Christians we believe in the plenary and verbal inspiration of the Scriptures. That is, we believe that every word of the entire cannon of Scripture is inspired by God.

[45] **What It Means To Be King James Bible Only**

(awesome truth by Pastor Steven L. Anderson)

I'm On the Side of Truth!

Like Dr. Bob Gray Sr. says (MP3 sermon: "[46]TRUTH vs. CHANGE"), change is error itself. Dr. Hyles taught us (as students of HAC) to withdraw our support from FBCH and HAC if they change their doctrinal position and stand (AND THEY SURE HAVE!)...

> “Students of Hyles-Anderson College, do not give your loyalty to Hyles-Anderson College. You give your loyalty to what we stand for today, and if tomorrow we don’t stand for it, you withdraw your loyalty—loyalty to principle, loyalty to right, loyalty to character, loyalty to integrity, loyalty to conviction, loyalty to truth; not loyalty to institutions.” —Dr. Jack Hyles, from the sermon titled, “[47]Filled With All The Fulness Of God.”

The inspiration of the King James Bible is a big deal to me, because it is a big deal to God! And the inspiration of the King James Bible is a big deal to the people at FBCH and HAC today. IT SURE IS! It is such a big deal that FBCH and HAC were willing to part ways with their co-founder Dr. Russell Anderson. Oh yes, inspiration is a very BIG DEAL to the folks at First Baptist Church Of Hammond, which is why they are willing to go to war with the religious world to DENY THE INSPIRATION OF GOD’S WORD. They could simply go back to their former correct position, that the King James Bible is inspired, but they would rather lose everything than humble themselves to embrace THE TRUTH! They can side with other wicked people all they want to, but that doesn’t make them right. With each year that passes in their new incorrect doctrinal position on the Holy Bible, FBCH and HAC are solidifying their apostasy!

Kindly, I feel sorry for their students. God knows that I still feel a spirit of love and friendship toward all the people at First Baptist Church Of Hammond and Hyles-Anderson College. They are my home college. My life was forever changed and impacted for God in Hammond and Crownpoint. How could I not love them immensely? Of course I do. I wish things were different, I really do. But I also have the zealous fighting spirit of Dr. Jack Hyles, who discerned what Satan was doing by shaking the faith of our young people in the inspired Word of God. It is a very big deal, evidenced by the unwillingness of FBCH and HAC to return to their former position held by Dr. Hyles and Dr. Anderson. They may downplay the issue as not worth fighting over, yet that is exactly what they are willing to do… FIGHT OVER IT! So it is a big deal! It’s as big a deal for them not to proclaim the inspiration of the King James Bible, as it is for a small handful of faithful HAC graduates (like me) to proclaim it! I actually paid attention when I attended FBCH and HAC, it wasn’t just a social club to me. I sat on the edge of my seat, like a sponge.

> “God has a special rebuke, again and again and again in the Bible, toward those people who keep their neutrality in the work of God!”—SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great MP3 sermon, “[48]Where Were You In The Battle?”

God Uses Weakness and Misfits (Like Me)

All my life I have been nervous to be around people. That is why I never became a church pastor. I have an earned 4-year bachelor’s degree in Pastoral Theology. Go figure! When I sat in the First Baptist Church of Hammond main auditorium, I felt like everyone in the choir was looking at me, and it made me nervous, so nervous that I always kept my head down often during the preaching. I couldn’t help it. I tried sitting all the way in the back on the last row, but I still felt nervous. I once sat way up front for a couple months, by Dr. Hyles’ pulpit, because I wanted to sit close to the pulpit in my heart, but that was one of the hardest things I ever did. After a couple months I could do it anymore emotionally.

Each service was a form of torture for me, trying to hide my nervousness. I used to pray for God to help me not to be so self-conscious, but I came to learn that this is just who I am, and there is nothing wrong with me. I am just a loner. I am a private person and like it that way. Unfortunately, that is why I will very likely never find a wife, because I am not a social person. That is just who I am. I am a lot like John the Baptist, whom my middle name is named after (John). My first name is named after the humble shepherd boy, David. I like my names that my parents gave me in the Lord. Jesus is precious!

They had a rule at FBCH that no one was allowed into the main auditorium after the offering, so as to not disturb the preaching. I used to deliberately leave my Bible on the church bus over by the train tracks, and then pretend like I forgot my Bible, and walk two blocks back to go get it, making sure that I was late, so I would have to sit in the side soulwinning room instead (where mothers with crying babies and other latecomers would sit) to watch Dr. Hyles via monitor screens. That way I wasn't nervous, not thinking that the whole choir was looking at me, and I could enjoy the sermon despite the noise around me. I heard many great life-changing sermons while sitting in a folding chair in that overflow side-room at FBCH. I remember hearing the beautiful sermon titled: "[49]Is There No King In Thee?" ([50]video) from my chair in that room. That "King" is Jesus living in me as a believer. And if you are a born-again believer, you also have a "King" within your bosom too! I hope you will take the time to listen to this sermon for your edification.

I have often marvelled with admiration at how men at FBCH on staff, can sit on the platform like the rock of Gibraltar, emotionless throughout the announcements, special music and sermons, and never flinch. Wow! I sure wish I could do that! I would cry like a baby during the special music, because I have a very sensitive and tender heart. Every time a preacher mentions a sin, I would wonder if someone thought I was guilty of that particular sin. I wish it were as simple as just deciding not to think too much. Everybody is different.

If you saw me in a church today, you would see me in a pew with my head down most of the time, listening attentively but looking at my Bible while I listen. I always look at a preacher when he says to "Look up here," but it is a struggle for me to cope with my nervousness. I get nervous making eye contact with the speaker. I am a very expressive and passionate person, which is why I love the very expressive steel guitar instrument and music so much. So my nervousness is a weakness for me, which God uses as a strength, compelling me to preach in the only way I have set before me, on the internet.

Thankfully, as I have grown older, now at age 56, I am not nearly as nervous as I used to be. Strangely enough, I know I could boldly preach a sermon to a crowd of 10,000 people, but then I would feel awkward once I left the pulpit. My boldness is in Jesus Christ (Acts 4:13). If I weren't so nervous to be around people, then I would never have made my website ministry since 2002. God is using my weakness, so that way He gets all the credit, glory and praise. I am just a humble broken sinner, who is too weak to even sit on a platform in front of people. I can do it, but you would see me get nervous and fidgety. I would be a spectacle. I am glad that God uses nobodies like me!

Another one of my favorite MP3 sermons by Brother Hyles is titled: "[51]Where Did David Get His Mighty Men?" God uses misfits, losers, people in debt, criminals, those who are down and

out, the despised, the rejected, the unwanted and cast outs of society. THANK GOD FOR USING A SINNER LIKE ME! **Genesis 32:10, “I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands.”**

I love the following sermon from 1995. Brother Hyles teaches that we ought to love others and not hide our feelings. Many people are afraid to love, lest they get hurt, so they put up a defensive shield. I know the frustration of loving people in local churches, but they won’t love. They are cold, unforgiving, calloused and won’t give me a chance. They hold a grudge. We need to start saying, “I LOVE YOU” to others. Our churches today are afraid to love and be loved. Our country is dying for love and compassion in our churches. ...

> “Let emotion in. Let tears in. You’re missing life. Let love in! ... America’s dying for a lack of love and compassion! And our churches are dying...” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a life-changing quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[52]Take The Shield Down"

> “There’s nobody in this world that deserves your trust! And if you only trust folks that deserve it, you’re never going to trust anybody. Now I don’t know what you’re going to do, but I’m going to trust everybody!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a life-changing quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[53]Take The Shield Down"

Isn’t that beautiful? Sure it is. I cried often at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam when I attended a few years ago, especially during the singing, because I have a tender heart and care. I like who God made me. I don’t want to become hard-hearted. I don’t want to grow thicker-skin. I don’t want to become tough and calloused like the dying heathen world. I used to feel bad about myself, wondering why I am so nervous to be around people, but the Lord showed me over the years that He uses weakness. It’s like the pendulum on a grandfather’s clock. That is, the farther the pendulum swings one way, the farther it swings the other way.

Dr. Hyles preached a wonderful MP3 sermon titled: “[54]DON’T CHASE THE PENDULUM!” The flip side of being a very caring person is that I am also very sensitive. I admit that I am not comfortable being around people, BUT I LOVE AND NEED TO BE AROUND THEM!!! Everybody needs a church family. Thank God that He uses weak people and misfits like me. **2nd Corinthians 12:9, “And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.” 2nd Corinthians 13:4, “For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.”** To God be the glory, great things He hath done and is doing! I LOVE YOU DEAR READER!!! I CARE ABOUT YOU!!!

I am just a nobody, but I am [55]A VOICE! (MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles). **Galatians 6:3, “For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.”** As Brother Hyles used to say, “I know I am inferior but I don’t have an inferiority complex!” **Psalms 27:1, “The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?”** So what strength I do have is in Christ, and the Lord gives me what boldness I do have. My boldness to preach THE TRUTH is the Holy Spirit working in me as God’s child. My parents dedicated me to the Lord at

age one in the Salvation Army. I am glad they did that, and I feel and believe that God has honored their dedication through my life as a Gospel minister. I wish I could live my life over. I would do things differently. I would still attend Hyles-Anderson College. I have no regrets there.

Once Fundamental Churches Are Turning

The main truth that compelled me throughout my years at Bible college was knowing that the King James Bible is inspired. My heart burned when Brother Hyles preached about it. In fact, Pastor Hyles called the battle over Bible inspiration, “[56]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES” (1994). Respectfully, what is wrong with First Baptist Church of Hammond today? They’ve turned, just like Brother Hyles warned. ...

> “Everything born is born dying... Death is inevitable... The length of your life depends on how much you fight the inevitable death... The day will come when Hyles-Anderson College will be liberal. The day will come when this Bible is not believed in Hyles-Anderson College, if the Lord tarries... The day will come when this church will turn.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the timeless sermon, “[57]The Church First”

And so it is today already! It is so heartbreaking and sad. Before long they will become as hardened in their hearts and stiff-necked as Bob Jones University toward the inspiration of the Word of God. It may not be tomorrow or in a few years, but I promise you the day will come when Hyles-Anderson College will allow the Alexandrian versions of the Bible. Don’t believe me, listen to the soulwinning preacher, John Wesley...

> “What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace.” —John Wesley (1703-1791)

Apostate neo-evangelicals have infiltrated FBCH and HAC! The Devil just needed to get his foot in the door, and he has. FBCH has given the Devil an inch, and now in the time to come he WILL take a foot, and then he’ll become a ruler! ...

> “As long as I’ve got breath to breathe, I’ll not dip my sails. Let me tell you something—This battle we have tonight is a battle between the new-evangelical crowd and fundamentalist crowd. What it is!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, "[58]Nebuchadnezzar, God’s Servant"

The matter of Bible inspiration is a big deal to BOTH SIDES of the argument. It is such a big deal to them at FBCH and HAC that they were willing to go against the most important TRUTH Dr. Hyles ever taught them. Only a fool would dare go back to Brother Hyles early days, when [59]he admits to being messed-up by Bible theologians, and try to say that Pastor Hyles thinks the King James Bible has a bunch of mistakes in it. That is wicked and deceitful what Dr. Jack Schaap did to brother Hyles! I am not condemning Jack Schaap, I am defending Pastor Jack Hyles! I cannot even fathom an independent fundamental Baptist preacher making light of the inspiration of our beloved King James Bible! A century ago ago NO ONE debated inspiration. What saith the Scripture? ...

John 6:63, “It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.”

If the King James Bible is not inspired, then God’s Holy Spirit does not speak through its words. The ONLY thing that makes the Bible different than the tens of millions of books authored by mortal men, is one word—INSPIRATION!!!

Deception is Everywhere Today



We are truly living in perilous times of universal deceit. It was prolific author George Orwell (1903-1950) who stated, “In times of universal deceit, telling the truth is a revolutionary act!” That is so very true! May I say kindly, yet boldly with all Biblical confidence, that the entire King James Bible is inspired word-for-word. May I say, the offer of eternal life is not on a trial basis. It is not limited to see how well you perform, or whether your life changes for the better, nor whether you like it or not, nor anything else.

Salvation is a free gift from God, which is simply received by childlike faith in the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6)! That is why I diligently fight against the modern Bible versions, because they all [60]corrupt the Gospel by errantly redefining repentance to mean to “turn from sinful behavior” to be saved. I make a big fuss over King James Bible inspiration, because I know that denying that inspiration is the first step downward. It is the Devil’s foot in the door. It is the Trojan Horse that ultimately destroys a church and Bible college!

Only a small remnant of Christian truth-tellers remain in the world today, who haven’t bowed their knee to Baal. Pastor Texe Marrs wrote the following excellent words...

A Faithful Remnant Remains

Thank God, there is still in existence a tiny but faithful remnant of true Christian believers. Though few in number, true Christian believers cannot be deceived for long. They miraculously are able to spiritually recognize each other. Gifted with discernment, they know the genuine from the counterfeit. The remnant is hardy and tough. They refuse to bow down to Baal.

I long ago gave my heart and life over to be a part of the remnant. I pray you have done the same. If not, may I beseech and implore you to make this vital and everlasting decision today, before it is too late?

Yes, trust in Christ alone and join us. Be assured: We of the remnant will never, never, never give up. Praise God, with Him as our companion and strength, we shall overcome the evildoers:

> **Revelation 12:11, "And they overcame him (the Devil, Satan) by the blood of the lamb and by the word of their testimony and they loved not their lives unto the death."**

SOURCE: [61]http://www.texemarrs.com/012005/illuminati _builds _tower _of _infamy.htm

Have you believed a lie? The churches today are quickly filling up with lies. Counterfeit Bible versions bring with them a counterfeit gospel. My friend, I ask you: What good is PRESERVATION without INSPIRATION? That's kind of like asking: How did TWO planes bring down THREE buildings on 9/11? These are disturbing questions that reveal truth! It is insane to claim that our omnipotent God was able to "preserve" His "pure words" as Psalms 12:6-7 promised, but that those words **"given by inspiration of God"** according to 2nd Timothy 3:16 are no longer inspired. If that be true, that God's Words have lost their inspiration, then they cannot be perfect. It would be insane to claim that God's Words are perfect in the English language, if they are only inspired in the original Hebrew, Chaldean and Greek. We know from "THE VOICE" magazine published in February of 2009 by FBCH, that they believe the King James Bible is full of mistakes!

So it is very DECEITFUL for them today to give the impression in their Statement of Faith at HAC that they believed God has preserved His PURE WORDS! God knows that I am not trying to be a Smart Alec, nor am I trying to cause trouble, nor do I have any personal grudges against my beloved Bible college at HAC and FBCH where I was honed, prepared and trained to serve our precious Lord and Savior. I am simply "A VOICE" preaching against "[62]THE VOICE" published in 2009! There are no mistakes in the King James Bible.

Shame on FBCH for attempting to shed a bad light on Brother Hyles in THE VOICE, claiming that he believed the King James Bible is full of errors. As I have pointed out repeatedly, and will continue to do so, Dr. Hyles recanted his earlier statements from the 1960's and 70's, moving toward a King James Bible only position since the 1980's, and made it VERY CLEAR that there were NO MISTAKES in the King James Bible. If you don't agree with Dr. Hyles, fine, then so be it, but don't misrepresent what the man believed and taught in the decades before he went to Heaven! Please listen to the insightful MP3 sermon by Pastor Hyles titled: "[63]THE REAL BATTLE".

Respectfully, ever since I heard Dr. Jack Schaap claim in 2008 that Dr. Hyles believed in preservation without inspiration, I have kept my ears open while listening to Brother Hyles'

sermons, to prove Dr. Schaap wrong! Pastor Hyles did in fact believe and teach that the King James Bible is inspired!!! ...

> “Every word in this Bible is inspired by God almighty!” —Dr. Jack Hyles (a great quote from the classic sermon, “[64]A Friend At Midnight”)

A man with two watches cannot know what time it is;

And a man with two Bibles cannot know what the Word of God is!!!

> “The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!” —Dr. Jack Hyles ([65]an awesome quote —Dr. Jack Hyles ([66]THE REAL BATTLE! ”)

I make a big fuss over the inspiration of the King James Bible because I see THE UGLY TRUTH. You can see the ugly truth too, by reading “[67]THE VOICE” published in 2009—THE UGLY TRUTH that the real issue behind Bible inspiration is over the accuracy and purity of the Word of God! Don’t believe anyone who deceives you by claiming that we have a preserved, very pure, King James Bible today, but it is NOT (plenary and verbally) inspired. What they are really saying is that our omnipotent, omniscient, omnipresent, omnibenevolent and omnisapient God was too impotent (lacking power or ability) to give us a perfect Bible today, so what He once inspired alone by His Holy Spirit He has allowed to fall into the hands of sinful, flawed, tainted, human, scholarly, emotional, mortal, men! Does that make any sense to you? I mean, at all?

If the 54 brilliant scholarly men who translated the King James Bible (47 men by the time they finished 8 years later in 1611), did the best they could, but were incapable of giving us a perfect Bible, and there are no original manuscripts available today, then we don’t have God’s very pure words today (who can say) and we are at the mercy of scholars (men), and we cannot really know what is truth or what is a lie. I am tired of preachers correcting the King James Bible, which leaves us at the mercy of scholars (men).

If only the originals were inspired, then God lied to us! [68]Bible colleges are deceivers! They profess to have the “preserved pure words” of God, but then deny that those words are still inspired today. They are lying to you because they do not believe the King James Bible is without error, which is the entire reason why scholars today deny its inspiration! I am making a big deal over all this because I see clearly that inspiration is synonymous with perfection! So if the King James Bible is not inspired, it cannot be perfect, and if it’s not perfect, then we must look to Hebrew and Greek scholars (imperfect men) to teach us what the Word of God really says, because we could get it wrong and go to Hell. I cannot accept that notion!

I cannot accept the idea that the Bible I hold in my hand is full of mistakes, and I must seek the wisdom of intellectuals to guide me through my King James Bible minefield of errors, lest I damn my soul to Hell, or succumb to a false teaching that will lead me outside the will of God. Do you see how important this matter is dear reader?

You need to know that the King James translators did NOT interpret the Bible, they translated it! They did not give us their opinions or a paraphrase, they diligently translated what God has already said, so that the English-speaking people of the world could know what God said. All of the new, corrupt, modern, Bible versions are paraphrases and opinions, not authentic translations. That is why they all disagree. Biblica.com (the NIV's translators) even admit that they believe in "thought inspiration," which is crazy! They believe that God gave His general thoughts to holy men of old, and then those men penned down what they think God specifically said. That is how the Devil makes Bibles! God through His Holy Spirit gave holy men of old His exact words, word for word, which pseudo-scholars today speak of disparagingly as "mechanical dictation." Call it what you what, that is '[69]How We Got God's Word!' | [70]MP3 (Dr. Jack Hyles).

The Modern Versions Are More Deadly Than Rattlesnakes

A poisonous rattlesnake may bite you and send you to your physical grave, but a counterfeit Bible version may poison your soul and send you to the Lake of Fire for ever and ever! If you doubt what I say, read what the [71]New Life Version (ESV) changes [72]Mark 1:15 to read:

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: ***repent ye***, and believe the gospel."
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Mark 1:15, "He said, 'The time has come. The holy nation of God is near. ***Be sorry for your sins, turn from them***, and believe the Good News."'

How does the "work" of turning from sins reconcile with the **"free gift"** of God? **Romans 5:15b** and 18 even use the exact term **"free gift."** I love **Romans 6:23**, which I learned as a small child, **"For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** I am so sick and tired of false prophets, deceived preachers like [73]Dr. John Goetsch of West Coast Baptist College, teaching that salvation is a gift obtained solely by grace through faith, yet they insist you ALSO must "be willing to turn away from sinful ways" (and they don't considered that "a work"). I triple-dog dare you Bible student, go investigate what the cults (Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists and) believe, and you'll see that the cults all teach the damnable heresy of turning away from sins to be saved. Don't you get it?

The Devil is behind all this deception! The Gospel (or 'GOOD NEWS') is that despite being a dirty, filthy, rotten, hell-deserving, guilty sinner, Jesus Christ paid your debt of sin, by DYING in your place on the cross, being BURIED, and then physically RESURRECTING three days later for our justification (because a dead Savior cannot save anybody). 1st Corinthians 15:14, "And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain." **1st Corinthians 15:17, "And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins."** Praise God, we serve a RISEN SAVIOR!!!

So you see, the very notion that a sinner must be sorry and turn away from sins is of the Devil. Judas was sorry for betraying Christ. Judas turned from his sins, even returning the 30 pieces of silver to the Pharisees. Yet, Judas went straight to Hell forever in his sin of unbelief. Clearly, sorrow and turning away from sins is NOT a part of the Gospel. I think Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) said it best...

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [74]What Is The Gospel?

Isn’t that beautifully expressed? Did you know that Harry Ironside never had any former education? That’s right, he never went to Bible seminary! So he wasn’t messed with! Every preacher who I am aware of that denies the inspiration of the King James Bible, is a graduate of some apostate Bible college! What irony! Think about that! You’d think that the one place on the planet where your faith would be strengthened in the inspiration of God’s Word would be in a Bible college!

Tragically, Bible colleges today are the most dangerous place in the world today for young people, where their faith is shaken in the inspiration of God’s Word. That ought not be! Call me what you will, hate me, label me, laugh at me, degrade me and categorize me, but I BELIEVE IN AN INSPIRED KING JAMES BIBLE!!! What God originally inspired stayed inspired. God’s Words will always be GOD’S WORDS. Beware of anyone who professes to believe in the “very pure” and “preserved” words of God today, but they fall short of using the word “INSPIRED.” I simply cannot express the severity of the issue in mortal words! IT IS A BIG DEAL!!!

I marvel how anybody could say that God gave His words to man through the process of inspiration, but then those words are no longer INSPIRED, they are merely PRESERVED. If it seems like a trifle issue to you, then it is only because you are not awake to righteousness, and you utterly fail to see the Devil’s methods. Speaking of brotherly forgiveness, Paul said in **2nd Corinthians 2:11, “Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.”** Likewise, learned believers today are not ignorant of the Devil’s device of using counterfeit Bible versions to infiltrate, corrupt and destroy the churches. Lest you think I’m over-reacting, [75]when Brother John Wilkerson spoke as a candidate for the position of pastor at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, he said:

> “I believe that the Bible is God’s Word. I believe that it is God’s Word, inspired Word, and by preservation God has preserved it for us in the King James version of the Bible. And I use nothing else. I believe it’s God’s Word.
>
> I have a little bit of a hard time if someone takes another Bible, and starts tearing it up, and throwing it around, and kicking it, even if it’s not that version. I just think it’s disrespectful to, and is offensive and hurtful, to people who may have a different, I think it’s just, you know it maybe proves a point, but I just, I don’t know,

> I, I kind of cringe. I've been to a few services where somebody's done that, and to me, I just feel like, I may feel differently about it whether I think it's God's Word or not, but I think that there's weaker Christians who would think that as very, very, hurtful, and I think it would cause more difficulty there." [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Pastor John Wilkerson; [76]Candidating Questions and Answers (2013)

Well I have a big problem when pastors don't bash corrupt Bible versions!!! I have nothing personal against Pastor Wilkerson, God knows my heart. However, his attitude toward Satan's deadly counterfeit Bible versions is cause for alarm! Dr. Hyles saw the danger of the modern Bible versions and warned his people! [77]I see the danger of the modern versions! If you have done your homework, Oh Christian, [78]then you know the danger too!

Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982) was 100 % right, who saw the modern Bible versions and their writers as RATTLESNAKES! ...

> "The Word of God is our only hope—that's our only hope! This has been the generation of translations and abominations, and perversions, of the Word of God! It's been a long time; now when the Revised Standard Version came out, I stood against it before I knew what it was, because the wrong crowd heard of that, and the wrong crowd received it, and I knew it got too much publicity to be right! And I knew if the newspapers publicized something, it had to be wrong! And so I knew that the American people and a lot of American preachers—they welcomed it into their house before they knew it was a rattlesnake!" —[79]Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "[80]'THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"
>
> "The worst rattlesnake on this earth, is the man that twists or seeks to modernize, or take from or add to, the Word of God!" —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[81]'THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"
>
> "Now the serpent (there's your rattlesnake right there!)... question the Word of God... This has been the same generation questioning the Word of God. I'm sick of hearing about all the mistakes in the King James version! "It's not dependable" [critics say]. It is! The night I got saved it was dependable! The night God called me to preach it was dependable! For 43 years, I've been preaching it and declaring it, and it's been dependable to rescue the perishing and care for the dying, and sober the drunkard, and to deliver the dope head! I've never found anything any better! And so you're not going to get me to raise a bunch of questions about the Word of God! When I say the 'Word of God,' I consider the King James Version the Word of God!!!" —Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[82]'THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

. . . THE MODERN BIBLE VERSIONS ARE DEADLY RATTLESNAKES!!!

Ironically, Brother Roloff used to preach in chapel to the students at Bob Jones University. BJU tried to honor Brother Roloff with an honorary Doctorates Degree, but he refused it. Amen! Contrary to BJU's claims that they haven't changed since they first opened their college's doors in 1927, THEY HAVE CHANGED, horribly so, by not taking a stand against the Devil changing the Word of God!!!

> “Did you realize tonight that we’re living in a Godless nation, a Christless nation, a Bibleless nation?” —[83]Brother Lester Roloff, a needful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, “[84]’THE LIVING BIBLE’ EXPOSED!”

If you have been tricked by the Devil, to accept a counterfeit Bible version, then effectively you have the commandments of men! Eve was deceived by the crafty serpent (Satan). Whereas God had commanded Adam and Eve not to eat of the forbidden fruit, the serpent came along and questioned what God had said, thus introducing a SECOND AUTHORITY! Consequently, Eve was compelled to decide which of the TWO AUTHORITIES was correct! Had Eve refused to even consider a SECOND AUTHORITY, she never would have sinned. Don’t miss that important observation, because that is exactly what the Devil is doing today, shaking the faith of young people in the Word of God by [85]introducing a SECOND AUTHORITY (i.e., the Alexandrian manuscripts upon which the modern revisions are based).

Dr. Jack Hyles foretold of this battle over the King James Bible today...

> “The biggest split that has ever come will come in the next ten years, if not sooner, over the King James Bible - and it couldn’t come soon enough for me. I’m tired of colleges and universities advertising that they ’use’ the King James Bible - tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the Wednesday night Bible study titled, “Revelation to Illumination” (1998)

Kindly and respectfully, I never would have imagined in my mind, that I would one day be exposing the First Baptist Church Of Hammond and Hyles-Anderson College, that I attended for eight blessed years between 1985 to 1993. It blows my mind! Even more creepy is that the preceding quote by Pastor Hyles was fulfilled in 2008 at Pastor’s School (when [86]Pastor Jack Schaap denied the inspiration of the King James Bible), exactly TEN YEARS later, as Dr. Hyles [87]warned everyone from the church pulpit. I mean, you couldn’t make this stuff up! But most creepy of all are the HAC alumni today who still support Hyles-Anderson College.

Dr. Wendell Evans is one of my heroes of the faith, but I was saddened to read recently that he is now teaching once again at Hyles-Anderson College. Why? Respectfully, Dr. Russell Anderson won’t have anything to do with FBCH or HAC, since 2008, because of their betrayal of the inspired Word of God. I admire Dr. Anderson for taking that important stand. I don’t understand why so many HAC alumni today don’t care about inspiration. I promise you that to the SAME DEGREE that a preacher is upset over the Devil’s corrupt Bible versions, to that SAME DEGREE he makes a big issue over Bible inspiration! Dr. Hyles made an issue of inspiration and he hated the Devil’s false Bibles...

> “Now you say, ’Brother Hyles, you make an issue.’ You dead sure better know I’ll make an issue!” —[88]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

That is the big problem today. That is, most preachers don’t hate evil like they ought to! **Psalms 97:10a, “Ye that love the LORD, hate evil... ” Proverbs 28:4, “They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them.”** I

am contending brother! I am contending with the Bible corrupting crowd! I am contending with the apostate Bob Jones University crowd, who make light of verbal inspiration and sanction [89]Satan's Alexandrian manuscripts! Somebody's got to care! I CARE!!!

And may I say, humbly, First Baptist Church Of Hammond has [90]betrayed Dr. Russell Anderson as well. It is unthinkable and horrible! The two honorable men who planned, built and raised the money to build Hyles-Anderson College in 1972—Pastor Jack Hyles and Dr. Russell Anderson—who BOTH BELIEVE UNCOMPROMISINGLY THAT THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS 100 % VERBALLY INSPIRED WORD-FOR-WORD, have been woefully betrayed by the church in First Baptist Church in Hammond and HAC. They might as well spit on these godly men and God Himself. [91]IT IS A BIG DEAL!!!!!!!

I am not speaking for Pastor Hyles or Dr. Anderson, these honorable men have already spoken for themselves. I am speaking for myself. Where are all the other HAC graduates? I ask you as did the prophet Jeremiah after the fall of Jerusalem—**"Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by?" (Lamentations 1:12).** Well it means something to me! Dr. Hyles taught us to take a stand against evil. Moreover, that's exactly what the Holy Bible commands. **Ephesians 5:11, "And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove expose them."** We must expose all falsehoods. I am sick of money-hungry religious schools that don't care about the inspiration of God's Word. You look at [92]these Bible colleges today who make light of inspiration, and I'll guarantee you THAT THEY ARE EERILY SILENT ABOUT [93]HOW CORRUPT THE MODERN BIBLE PERVERSIONS ARE!!!

One of the grossest perversions in the modern Bible versions is [94]the complete removal of Acts 8:37, which says that Jesus is the SON OF GOD!!! Without Verse 37, the passage now teaches that water baptism saves. Only a pastor or Bible student that is indifferent, uncaring about THE TRUTH, would tolerate such a gross perversion of God's Word. And get this, [95]Bob Jones University SELLS the English Standard Version (ESV) in their campus bookstore. Most of the churches today, and religious institutions like Bob Jones University (BJU) are merely [96]playing church instead of loving THE TRUTH!!! Don't miss it...

[97] **The Sin of Playing Church Verses Loving Truth**

(Or, The opposite of love is not hate, it's indifference!)

The TRUTH, if you want it, is that ALL modern English Bible versions are translated from the Satanic Greek work of reprobates Westcott and Hort. Only the precious King James Bible comes from the Textus Receptus. According to BJU's foolishness, they would have us to believe that God has preserved His words through both the Textus Receptus (from Antioch, Syria) and the Westcott and Hort manuscripts (from Alexandria, Egypt). [98]Here's a chart. Which is it? These two Greek sources differ drastically, and for all we know, the Alexandrian manuscripts were [99]a big fraud, like Westcott and Hort (both unsaved reprobates). Does it matter what we believe as Christians? I think it does, which is why I am writing this article. The Word of God is more dear to me than anything else in this world, and I'm not going to sit back while ungodly sinners spiritually ravish it and rip it apart!!!

The 1984 New International Version (NIV) changes or removes over 65,000 words from the King James Bible. Their [100]latest 2011 NIV changed 38.8 % of the content as compared to the 1984 NIV. In early September 2016, the publishers of the [101]ESV translation said they

had updated their revision, and these changes were FINAL. But wait a minute! Just weeks later, by the end of the month, they turned around and said these changes were not final. You couldn't make this stuff up... change this, change that, where does the Merry-go-round stop? [102]They CHANGED Their Mind AGAIN! How does this travesty of Bible mistranslation reconcile with BJU's claim of divine preservation in more than one English version? How does God preserve EVERY ONE of His inspired words in [103]900 different Bible versions? [104]Our churches are going to the Devil, perverting what it means to be saved, because of the [105]corrupt new Bible versions that redefine repentance to mean [106]a change of lifestyle rather than a change of mind. Here's the [107]ugly truth about Bible versions! Here's another example of corruption: The modern Bible revisions teach baptismal regeneration by [108]completely removing Acts 8:37.

> "I'd rather hear a man say 'I seen something' who saw, then hear a man say 'I have seen it' who didn't see anything!" —Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968)

The King James Bible is Inspired!

Please understand my motive in writing this article. I am simply warning others that Satan is tampering with our spiritual food, which is the Word of God. BJU wants to maintain the appearance of believing that God has faithfully preserved EVERY ONE OF HIS INSPIRED WORDS IN THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE, while at the same time catering to ecumenical apostates by saying that they support more than one Bible translation. Ok, which ones? Which Bible(s) are good besides the King James Bible? Are they all good? Which ones can we trust? 'Com on, if anyone should know it's a Bible university!!! They dare not tell you, lest they make enemies in the religious world.

I thank God that I'm outside the gate with Jesus and the King James Bible only crowd!!! I'm tired of Bible colleges claiming to believe that the Bible is the inspired pure Words of God, while endorsing dozens of satanic Bible versions which ALL DISAGREE THEOLOGICALLY. You cannot have it both ways. Either we have a perfect Bible translation today or we do not. It cannot be God's "PURE WORDS" that have been "PRESERVED" if they are imperfect and non-inspired. I ask you dear reader, what is the great harm in simply proclaiming that the King James Bible is "INSPIRED"? Why won't today's messed-up churches and Bible colleges say it? It is because they don't believe it, and they want those who do to shut up and go away! We'll I'm not going to shut up! Satan wants us to SHUT UP, but God wants us to SPEAK UP!

Does God expect us to figure out where His "very pure" words got lost in the mix? **Psalms 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it."** Do you really expect me to believe that somewhere in the vast sea of English Bible translations that God's Word partially exists, a little over here and a little over there? What BJU claims to believe is utterly contradictory and confusing. How can we have EVERY INSPIRED WORD of God, supernaturally preserved, if we don't have one perfect Bible??? I do believe that God has preserved every word in the King James Bible (the Textus Receptus Greek and Masoretic Hebrew), and all other versions that originate from Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort's Alexandrian 1881 Greek manuscripts are corrupt.

Consider this my friend...

A REASONABLE CONCLUSION: For any Bible college to support multiple Hebrew and Greek manuscript sources (which you would have to do, to support dozens of English Bible versions), while contrarily professing to believe God has supernaturally preserved EVERY ONE OF HIS INSPIRED WORDS, speaks volumes as to their indifference, lack of conviction, lack of scholarship, hypocrisy and shameful spiritual condition.

To say that God has supernaturally preserved His inspired Words amidst hundreds of English Bible versions is IMPOSSIBLE, because the different versions often [109]drastically contradict each other doctrinally.

> "The King James Bible is the One they pick-on in religion classes. That's another proof it's the right One by the way. You can tell a lot about something by its enemies and critics." —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the needful sermon, [110]Procrastination: The Devil's Best Trick

Either Jesus is the only "begotten" Son of God or not. The King James Bible says "BEGOTTEN" in John 3:16, but all the new fake Bible versions don't. They removed the word completely, thus perverting the truth. My friend, what I'm about to show you is 100 % PROOF that Satan is behind the New International Version. In the 1984 NIV, Matthew 21:42 changes Jesus from being the "head of the corner" to the "[111]CAPSTONE" (look at the top of the pyramid on back of a U.S. one dollar bill.

The All Seeing Eye of Lucifer is in the Capstone). Clearly, the 1984 NIV refers to the coming Antichrist, Alice Bailey's Christ (whom she mentions 666 times in her popular book, [112]The Externalisation Of The Hierarchy). The ancient occult mysteries and the New World Order are being revealed to mankind. Satan's kingdom of darkness is being brought to light, and the sinful world being prepared to embrace the coming Antichrist. A world of sin will receive the man of sin! It is not a coincidence that only in the past 100 years has Satan published literally HUNDREDS of English Bibles (and they're still coming).

Either people worshipped Jesus, or they merely knelt before Him. In Matthew 8:2 the King James Bible says a leper worshipped Jesus, but the new Devil's Bible versions merely say he knelt before Jesus. You can kneel before a king without worshipping him. Please only use the King James Bible and cry aloud against the counterfeit Westcott and Hort Bible versions which attack Christ's deity, remove the Godhead and diminish Jesus' preeminence.

> "Everything born is born dying... Death is inevitable... The length of your life depends on how much you fight the inevitable death... The day will come when Hyles-Anderson College will be liberal. The day will come when this Bible is not believed in Hyles-Anderson College, if the Lord tarries... The day will come when this church will turn." —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the timeless sermon, "[113]The Church First"

I think there is a direct correlation between caring about the truth as Christians, and caring about anything. I mean, you either care or you don't. [114]Bob Jones University doesn't care. Sadly, neither does Hyles-Anderson College. If they cared, they'd return to their former accurate position at the First Baptist Church Of Hammond that the King James Bible is inspired today. Dr. Hyles himself said a church is not a real church if they deny the inspiration

of the Bible. If you don't have an inspired Bible, you don't have God's preserved Words! If it's not preserved, it's not inspired! [115]THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS NOT ONLY THE BEST BIBLE, IT IS THE ONLY BIBLE! (Dr. Jack Hyles). I am tired of Bible colleges claiming that they use only the King James Bible. Why don't they tell the whole story? Why don't they tell everyone that they don't believe the King James Bible is verbally inspired Word-for-Word?

> "Don't come to me with your stinkin' 'only the original is inspired'! You're not intellectual... you're retarded!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, " [116]Keep your Stinkin' Feet Out of My Drinking Water " (1998 Wednesday night Bible study)

Pastor Martin R. DeHaan (1891-1965) saw the Devil's hand at work in the insane modern Bible translation movement...

> "Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers." —[117]Dr. M.R. DeHaan, from the excellent book, *THE TABERNACLE*, p. 101

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) saw the Devil's hand at work in the modern Bible perversions...

> "Can't you see what the Devil is seeking to do to our people today? Modernists and infidels have taken over the chore of rewriting the Bible, and say—he goes ahead to say that—'We have written a book that everybody can understand.' Dear friend, that's the most stupid statement a man could ever make! Nobody has ever understood all of God or all of God's Word!" —Brother Lester Roloff, a wonderful quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "[118] 'THE LIVING BIBLE' EXPOSED!"

Pastor Danny Castle wisely said:

> "The Devil will put just enough truth, mixed-in with the lie, to get you messed up!" —Pastor Danny Castle (a quote from the sermon, "[119]You Can't Trust Your Feelings! | [120]MP3")

That is why each Bible version is just a little different than the next, deceiving the churches everywhere! I thank God for the unchanging King James Bible, which has stood the test of time over the centuries. Before the year 1881 no one questioned the Word of God; but when Westcott and Hort produced their text, The New Testament In The Original Greek, upon which all of the modern corrupt Bible versions are based, the Devil succeeded in tricking the churches. Instead of saying, "THUS SAITH THE LORD" in the inspired King James Bible, now all of the Bible versions compel everyone to ask, "HATH GOD SAID?"

> "Only one life, 'twill soon be past,
> Only what's done for Christ will last.
> And when I am dying, how happy I'll be,
> If the lamp of my life has been burned out for Thee."
> —Missionary Charles T. Studd (1860-1931)

[121] **Foxe's Book Of Martyrs**
(.PDF book, 1563 edition)

"The measurement of greatness is not how many came to say goodbye as I left, but how many will greet me when I arrive [in Heaven] —SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, "[122]A PLANNED LIFE."

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/inspiration_is_a_big_deal.htm
2. http://www.bju.edu/about/what-we-believe/translation.php
3. http://shop.bju.edu/ePOS?this_category=17&store=468&form=shared3/gm/main.html&design=468
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/greatest_danger_of_new_versions.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/imputation_gone.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/one_gospel.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/satanic_counterfeit.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
12. https://www.biblica.com/
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha022005.mp3
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
16. https://thecrowncollege.edu/about-crown/what-we-believe/
17. https://wcbc.edu/about/core-values
18. https://www.faith.edu/about-faith/what-we-believe
19. https://hylesanderson.edu/about/what-we-believe/
20. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/RAletter2009.pdf
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/RALetter2015.pdf
22. http://www.voicecrying.com/media/kjv/Dr._Jack_Schaap_Speaks_on_Inspiration_and_the_King_James_Bible.pdf
23. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3
24. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3
25. https://youtu.be/lv9DmvnF3nE
26. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/what_is_that_book.htm
27. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012212.mp3
28. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
29. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/on_the_king_james_bible.mp3
30. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
31. https://www.religiousleftlaw.com/2010/04/what-if-the-bible-is-not-inspired.html
32. http://www.voicecrying.com/media/kjv/Dr._Jack_Schaap_Speaks_on_Inspiration_and_the_King_James_Bible.pdf
33. http://www.voicecrying.com/media/kjv/Dr._Jack_Schaap_Speaks_on_Inspiration_and_the_King_James_Bible.pdf
34. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/i_find_no_fault_in_this_man.mp3
35. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
36. http://solvechurchproblems.com/2014/05/28/thewords-of-god-mark-1331-heaven/
37. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/an_every_word_bible.htm
38. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_bob_gray_sr.htm
39. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
40. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
41. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
42. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
43. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/kjb_inspiration-pastor_david_baker.mp3
44. http://www.hacalumni.com/archive/whynot.shtml
45. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/what_it_means_to_be_king_james_only.mp3

46. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
47. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha030203.mp3
48. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereWereYouDuringTheBattle1996.mp3
49. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/is_there_no_king_in_thee.mp3
50. https://youtu.be/A2U87LrpBsQ
51. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereDidDavidGetHisMightyMen.mp3
52. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TakeYourShieldDown1995.mp3
53. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TakeYourShieldDown1995.mp3
54. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/dont_chase_the_pendulum.mp3
55. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/IAmAVoice.mp3
56. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
57. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/TheChurchFirst06-25-72.mp3
58. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/nebuchadnezzar_gods_serant.mp3
59. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/no_preservation_without_inspiration.htm#inspired
60. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm
61. http://www.texemarrs.com/012005/illuminati_builds_tower_of_infamy.htm
62. http://www.voicecrying.com/media/kjv/Dr._Jack_Schaap_Speaks_on_Inspiration_and_the_King_James_Bible.pdf
63. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
64. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/a_friend_at_midnight.mp3
65. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
66. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
67. http://www.voicecrying.com/media/kjv/Dr._Jack_Schaap_Speaks_on_Inspiration_and_the_King_James_Bible.pdf
68. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/college_deception.htm
69. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/how_we_got_gods_word.htm
70. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/how_we_got_gods_words.mp3
71. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/nlv.htm
72. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
73. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_goetsch.htm
74. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
75. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/was_brother_hyles_disrespectful_to_people.htm
76. http://youtu.be/x7jqAXyaIpE?t=25m25s
77. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm
78. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/why_new_versions_are_dangerous.htm
79. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff.htm
80. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/lester_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
81. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/lester_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
82. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/lester_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
83. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff.htm
84. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/lester_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
85. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/college_deception.htm
86. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
87. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/was_brother_hyles_disrespectful_to_people.htm
88. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
89. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/alexandrian_perversions.htm
90. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
91. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/inspiration_is_a_big_deal.htm
92. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/college_deception.htm
93. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/all_corrupt.htm
94. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/acts_8-37_missing.htm

95. http://shop.bju.edu/ePOS?this_category=17&store=468&form=shared3/gm/main.html&design=468
96. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/playing_church_verses_truth.htm
97. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/playing_church_verses_truth.htm
98. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/kjb_chart-large.gif
99. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/westcott_and_hort_exposed.htm
100. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/it_keeps_changing.htm
101. http://www.christianitytoday.com/gleanings/2016/september/after-tweaking-29-verses-bible-esv-english-standard-version.html
102. http://www.christianitytoday.com/gleanings/2016/september/crossway-reverses-decision-esv-bible-text-permanent-mistake.html
103. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
104. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/satanic_counterfeit.htm
105. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/comparisons.htm
106. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
107. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
108. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/acts_8-37_missing.htm
109. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/compassion_or_anger.htm
110. https://youtu.be/EJay9jMBf6M
111. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/cornerstone_to_capstone.htm
112. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
113. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/TheChurchFirst06-25-72.mp3
114. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_position.htm
115. https://youtu.be/fLD7-TDpu1o
116. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/stinking_feet.mp3
117. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/martin_dehaan/chemistry_of_blood/toc.htm
118. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/lester_roloff/the_living_bible_exposed.mp3
119. https://youtu.be/emCtjn87-1s
120. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/you_cant_trust_your_feelings.mp3
121. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/foxes_book_of_martyrs.pdf
122. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/a_planned_life.mp3

4.10.13 Immature Pastors Who Don’t Love People (2023-10-14 00:50)

Galatians 6:1-3, “

Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

Bear ye one another’s burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

”

I am saddened by pastors I see who fail to love people. I know the personal pain of being shunned from churches for telling the truth. When I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for a year in 2013-2014, I saw much heresy in the church. God convicting my heart to help them. So with my own money I purchased several hundred dollars worth of books and gave them to the church pastors. They were greatly offended. They called me into the church

office to scold me, falsely accusing me of causing confusion and divisiveness in the church, and I was forced out of my church family. The truth is that they are already a confused house, using dozens of different Bible revisions. They couldn't have cared less about right doctrine, all they care about is the love of money (their jobs). I left Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and I sadly never heard from anybody again.

Heavy, heavy hang God's judgment upon pastors' Marty Herron, Joe Hensen, Jared Baldwin and Gary Walton, to name the main culprits. They have much blood on their hands for preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, for promoting the Devil's Bibles, for preaching a misunderstanding of repentance (aka, the turn from your sin heresy). **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "**

Then when I moved from Guam to Pensacola in 2021, I chose to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). To my horror, I found out quickly that PCC and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are best of buddies in spiritual crime. Pastor Jeff Redlin showed his ugly colors immediately, insulting me from the first email I sent to him. I was kind and very respectful to him, but he was rude, disrespectful and woefully lacking in love or compassion for me as a human being. He resented that I mentioned that I am a graduate of Hyles-Anderson College. I learned quickly how immature Jeff Redlin is as a pastor and man.

Sadly, just like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I was soon banned from attending Campus Church. I left Campus Church in frustration in late 2021. In 2022 I missed the friends that I had made at Campus Church. So in the summer of 2022 I mailed three letters to Campus Church and PCC, apologizing for criticizing them and asking if I could please come back to church. They refused and couldn't have cared less about me as a human being. They ignored me for six weeks. Finally, I received a cruel email from Pastor Redlin forbidding me from returning to Campus Church, refusing to forgive me, so we have been enemies ever since. God knows that PCC are the one's who refuse to forgive their Christian brother.

Here is our text passage of Scripture again. **Galatians 6:1-3, "**

Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

"

Sadly, that is not what many pastors do. If the pastors of Campus Church were right with God, they would beg me to come back to church

Ironically, I heard a local Baptist Baptist say in a helpful sermon that when people leave the church, we should beg them to come back. Yet that very same pastor has shunned a man from attending church. What was his offense? He told the pastor the truth, that he ought to be warning his church members about the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions. The immature pastor became offended and told him where the door was, and that he could leave and not come back. The man left in anger, also being immature. This type of fighting in churches grieves the great heart of God. I would love for nothing more than to reconcile with the PCC family, but they are too shallow and immature to love me enough to welcome me back. I did apologize three times to them at Campus Church and PCC. They selectively pick and choose who is welcome and who is not at their so-called

"church." But that is not a church, it is a religious cult, where only select members can attend. Shame on PCC's pastors and leaders!!! I am not the hypocrite, they are, because they are the one's who refuse to reconcile with me.

Pastors should walk head and shoulders above the church members, by setting an example of Christ's unconditional love, forgiveness and a sincere willingness to reconcile with disgruntled church members. It saddens me to see pastors behaving no better than the heathen world. When a pastor tells a man that he cannot attend church anymore, those are inflammatory fighting words. Instead of trying to calm the man and befriend him with Christ's love, the pastor I mentioned has a bad attitude. He has the poor attitude that, "There's the door, leave."

And may I kindly say, shame on any pastor who refuses to contend for the faith. That is one of the biggest problems at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today, they refuse to fight the good fight of faith. They refuse to warn people about using the Devil's Bibles. They refuse to warn people about the Devil's counterfeit Gospel of Lordship Salvation. They refuse to suffer reproach for Christ. They refuse to be put outside the gate with Jesus. Jesus has always been outside the gate!!! PCC wants to merely Sit On The Premises instead of faithfully Standing On The Promises. PCC represents everything wrong with Bible colleges and churches today, prioritizing making money over right doctrine.

America is dying today for Christian pastors and churches to love people.

> "Let emotion in. Let tears in. You're missing life. Let love in! America's dying for a lack of love and compassion! And our churches are dying..." —Dr. Jack Hyles, "[1]Take Your Shield Down"

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [2]trained by people that have never built churches, and [3]they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[4]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

No mediocre pastor will ever grow to become a godly pastor, until he first acquires the great heart of God. We ought to beg fallen people to come back to church. I realize that some men are difficult, but so was the Apostle Peter. Peter was impetuous, swinging his sword first and asking questions latter. When soldiers came to arrest Jesus in the Garden of Gethsemane, Peter swung his sword and cut off the ear of Malchus, the high priest's servant.

Jesus picked up the man's ear and miraculously reattached it, as only God can do. Peter was quick to cause trouble, a hot head. How sad it is that our dear Savior had patience with Peter, but many of today's pastors have zero patience with difficult people? Pastors are under-shepherds, feeding Jesus' sheep in His absence. A pastor should love everybody and set an example of seeking reconciliation and restoration with difficult people, not shun them.

What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 5:23-24, " Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that *thy brother hath ought against thee*; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift."** The Bible teaches that if your Christian brother is offended and upset with you. YOU have the responsibility and burden to go to him to seek reconciliation. This is why I know that Pastor Jeff Redlin and PCC's leaders are not right with God, because I have ought against them but they all refuse to reconcile with me. I have already gone to them and apologized in 2022, but biblically they should have first come to me, since I have ought against them. Sadly, PCC has sinfully decided to live by their own book, selectively picking and choosing which parts of the Holy Bible they want to obey, and ignoring the rest.

God's Holy Spirit power and blessing will not come down from Heaven upon a church, if their pastor is biased against some people, but favors for others. That type of pastor is a respecter of persons. When I handed THE TRUTH to the incompetent pastors of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, they were filled with hubris, arrogance and resentment for me, offended that I would dare to question there doctrine and use of 24 different Bible versions. I know that on Judgment Day I will be vindicated by God, because I was faithful to **"rebuke them sharply"** that they might be sound in the faith (Titus 1:13b).

I love pastors, God knows my heart. God also knows that I have attended numerous churches where I kept my opinions to myself, lest the pastor show me the door. I cannot help a pastor who doesn't want my help as a fellow preacher. Dr. Jack Hyles wisely said: "Unsought advice is seldom taken and usually resented." Brother Hyles sure was right about that!

I see struggling Baptist churches that are hardly growing, because the pastor doesn't believe in door-to-door soulwinning (Acts 20:20). Soulwinning builds churches! Prayer strengthens churches. Granted, no pastor is perfect, and it is wrong to expect any pastor to be perfect. That is one reason why I have learned to just stay quiet in the churches I attend, trusting God to work in the pastor's heart. All I can do is pray and hope that God will convict a pastor about the changes which need to be made in his life. It is tragic that nearly all pastors today are stuck in their comfort zone. If we would change the future, we must disturb the present.

No one can make a pastor love everybody. Only God can do that. The Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 13:1-8 that all the greatest preaching, and the highest degree of faith, and understanding all mysteries and prophecy, are totally meaningless without LOVE. People just want to be loved. That man whom the local Baptist pastor refuses to allow to come back to church, made the tragic statement recently: "Nobody cares about me." Well, he's wrong, because I sure do care about him, perhaps the only one. The last time I saw that hurting man I told him that I loved him with Christ's love. He needed to hear that, but not mostly from me; He needed to hear it from his former pastor, but his pastor is too immature to love him because he is difficult, opinionated and a bit high strung emotionally.

By God's grace, I preach against the cults at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and Bob Jones University (BJU). If people aren't shown the reality of what's going on, nothing will ever change. I humbly think people need to see this. That is why I preach against Pensacola Christian College (PCC) often, because Christians need to know what is going on there (and not going on). PCC is as useless spiritually today as tits on a bore pig. PCC's superficial phony type of shallow Christianity is what is sending this world to Hell. PCC's unofficial motto is: "Do what I say, not what I do." PCC makes God vomit, and all the dead churches like Campus Church at PCC who follow their pernicious ways. PCC is doing woeful harm by [5]wickedly bidding Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham.

May any pastor reading this decide to seek to have the great heart of God toward people, without which no man should be a pastor. Who am I? I am a nobody. **Galatians 6:2-3, " Bear ye one another's burdens, *and so fulfil the law of Christ*. For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself."** What a beautiful Scripture!!! To love one another is to fulfill the law of Christ. Do you know what that means friend?

Galatians 5:14, "

For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

" All of the Old Testament law is fulfilled when we love others.

Of course, that is not how we get saved, so we can go to Heaven. Jesus Christ perfectly fulfilled the law, living a perfect sinless life while on earth.

6320

Romans 10:3-4, " For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. *For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*." Concerning the new birth, all of the law is fulfilled by one's childlike faith (trust) in Jesus Christ. Committing even one sin is enough to keep a man out of Heaven. The only other place to go is Hell, to be punished for sin. But Jesus paid our sin debt through Calvary's cross, by the precious blood that He shed.

And then after a lost sinner trusts Christ to be saved, God desires for us to keep the law; not to be saved, but because we are saved. God simplified all of His commandments for His redeemed children, which is to LOVE—

to *love God* with all our heart, mind and soul; and to *love thy neighbour* as our self. Why don't pastors obey this commandment from God? People just want to be loved.

[6]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TakeYourShieldDown1995.mp3

2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9cj9L976CVpStM33X38pcPHPq8VmOFyOOomgFYtnH3N4jfPIP-5j9USWB5qsORibAgUzmByJf9JM8dn7SGOIig4csyytOPPoIYh1

4.10.14 Bride And Gloom (2023-10-17 12:42)

Ephesians 5:21-28, "Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God. Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself."

I listened to a wonderful sermon today by Pastor Donald R. Hubbard (1930-2020). The sermon is titled: 'BRIDE AND GLOOM.'

Description: The role of a mother is one of the most important in the family. God has designed the woman to effectively perform her role in the home as God strengthens and helps her. Many brides say marriage is filled with gloom. But God has designed the institution of marriage as one of teamwork and satisfaction. The listener will see what the Bible says about love and marriage for the woman.

- [1] Message Number 1 - Bride and Gloom — Donald Hubbard
- [2]Message Number 2 - Bride and Gloom — Donald Hubbard

If you are married or planning on getting married, I sincerely hope that you will take the time to listen to these life transforming Bible sermons by Pastor Hubbard. Sadly, marriage are failing at an alarming rate in America today. Wicked legislatures, judges and greedy lawyers have made it extremely easy to bail out when the going gets tough in one's marriage, and just quit one's marriage vows. I love that in the Philippines there are no divorce courts, because divorce is illegal there. Would to God that it were so in the United States and its territories.

Divorce is always a sin. There are no grounds for divorce. Should a spouse who is being abused leave? Yes, if it is serious abuse. There are fools today who file for divorce if their spouse calls them a name. That is ungodly. When you agreed to get married, you promised to stay together no matter what. I don't blame some people for leaving their abusive spouse, but divorce ought never be an option. The Lord was willing to endure the harsh brutality, shame and cruel humility

of the cross because He loves us, yet most people aren't even willing to tolerate their spouse's flaws. No marriage is perfect.

Albeit, having said that, if every married couple will listen to this 2-part helpful sermon by Pastor Donald Hubbard, who went to Heaven to be with Jesus in 2020, it will do miracles to improve or even save your marriage dear friend. Thank you for reading my blogs. I love you unconditionally with Christ's love, whoever you may be. Jesus is precious!!!



[3]

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Donald_Hubbard/bride_and_gloom_01.m4a
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Donald_Hubbard/bride_and_gloom_02.m4a
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgxOhKTU1Ohev8Jd1XdY_QVojIC3xJAOh65Nxul_1Amxk0Age6htBUSkY-mYF9tzuJak_3m4cEK7MNqQF3cyzcD9G4xDoNH5ioXWL7

4.10.15 The Damnable Lordship Salvation Of 'UNSHACKLED' Radio (2023-10-18 12:15)

I drop in once in a while to listen to the latest "UNSHACKED" radio program, which has been produced by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago since 1950. Throughout the 1970's when I was a boy, my Mom used to play the piano at Pacific Garden Mission, and my Dad would preach, and I would quote a Bible verse. My Mom was friends with Lucille who played the organ on all their UNSHACKLED episodes back then.

There was a tavern next to the old mission, whose address was literally 666 S. State street. The tavern called itself: "THE 666 LOUNGE." You couldn't make this stuff up! I remember seeing a long beer truck one day in front of the mission, unloading booze for the tavern next door, and I read the message on the side of the semi-truck: "Pure brewed from God's country." What irony!

Anyway, today I [1]listened to the latest UNSHACKLED episode 3,796 about Vernon Goff. I wanted to vomit at the end when the mission narrator presented his Satanic counterfeit plan of salvation. Nowhere in his presentation did the man even mention Jesus' death on the cross, burial or bodily resurrection (which three things comprise "the Gospel"). The narrator starts off okay by acknowledging that salvation is a "gift" and that we are not saved by our own goodness, but then he goes horribly astray by requiring you to "believe in Him as Lord" and

then to "begin the process of completely submitting yourself to the one true King." What you are about to hear is: [2]The Damnable Heresy Of Lordship Salvation.

[3]**Pilgrim's Progress Scene - Cast Into Hell From Heaven's Gates**

When the unsaved Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas in Acts 16:30b, "□□□□, □□□□ □□□□ □ □□ □□ □□ □□□□□?," their simple answer in verse 31b was to, "□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□, □□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□." They simply told the man to BELIEVE on the "Lord Jesus Christ," not to believe in Him "as Lord." There is a BIG difference.

They didn't tell the jailer to "begin the *process* of completely submitting yourself to the one true King." Getting saved is NOT a process, it is an immediate new birth. Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to completely submit our self to Jesus as the one true King to get to Heaven. You simply need to trust Jesus as your Savior to be saved—not your King, not your Lord, not your Friend, not your Buddy, not your Leader—but your Saviour. □□□□ □:□□-□□, "□□□ □□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□ □□□, □□ □□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□, □□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□: □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□, □□□ □□ □□□□□, □□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□, □□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□, □□□ □□ □□□."

These are not mere embellishments of the Gospel, they are damnable heresies which cannot produce the new birth in Christ. The trash that Pacific Garden Mission is preaching is another gospel accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9). Former PGM director Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) would have a heart attack today if he came back from Heaven and saw the demonic garbage that they are teaching people.

God authored the entire Gospel of John for one specific purpose, which according to John 20:31 is to convince the reader that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ, and that by BELIEVING you will be saved. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. Nowhere in John will you find any teaching that you must "believe in Him as Lord" to be saved. Nor will you find anything in John which says to "begin the process of completely submitting yourself to the one true King." I HATE the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, because it robs Christ of His due credit for the work of redemption, and instead places part of the burden of remedying sin upon the sinner's shoulder, demanding that he or she amend their way to get to Heaven, which is 100 % works.

The truth is that you CAN get saved by simple childlike faith (trust) in the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), and continue living like the Devil committing sin and still be 100 % assured of Heaven and eternal life. What saith the Scripture? □□□□□□ □:□, "□□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□? □□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□ □□ □□□, □□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□?" God doesn't want us to continue living in flagrant sin (2nd Timothy 2:19), and if we do there will be chastisement and consequences at some point (Hebrews 12:6-8); but nothing we could ever do, or fail to do as a believer, could separate us from God's free gift of eternal life, which is obtained by FAITH ALONE. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Once Saved, Always Saved (OSAS).

Here is another heretical quote from UNSHACKLED...

> "I repented of all my sins, all my past! And I believed in Jesus, to be the leader of my life!" —[4]Doug Ehrhardt (Program #3613 - Aired in 2020)

That is a counterfeit gospel! That is not what the inspired Word of God teaches. Sadly, religious reprobates have taken control over Pacific Garden Mission, who are not saved. Harry Saulnier NEVER would have allowed this garbage theology to be taught on 'Unshackled.' No one has

ever repented of all their sins! You cannot show me anywhere in the Scripture that requires a person to repent from their sins, or turn from their sins, let alone "all my sins" to be saved. Tragically, PGM and UNSHACKLED are pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

Furthermore, nowhere does the inspired King James Bible tell us to believe in Jesus “to be the leader of my life.” You need to by faith receive Jesus as your personal Savior, not your Leader. The never-ended rash of Satan’s new counterfeit plans of salvation are getting weirder and stranger every day.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

[5]



1. https://unshackled.org/program/vernon-goff-part-one/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled_damnable_heresy-64kbps.mp3
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_z9oMPc07Ns
4. https://unshackled.org/program/doug-ehrhardt/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgeFgn57fa097EwehHAaXTUIFEx9nWOGFW9KvJIarKJXAmgc

_Cg98EniC0bIcaDkrGsMbiawgPKX8nBoOcFVDbRUaOsb-DIyHcADS0

4.10.16 The True Nature Of Satanism (2023-10-19 21:37)

Acts 26:18, “

To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, *and from the power of Satan* unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.

”

Most people think of Satanism as involving esoteric cults, pentagrams, lit candles and some mysterious beliefs; but Satanism is really just the reversal of the natural and God’s divine order. The natural order is masculinity and femininity. The reason why Satanists want to mess up gender is to destroy marriage and the family—a longtime communist goal, to depopulate the planet. They don’t want us to have families, because families are often raised up to have family values instead of adhering to the Satanic values preached by the ungodly media, illuminati and government, which are the enemy of the New World Order.

There is a relentless attack today against the family. A child enrolled into the government’s public fool system can expect to be attacked to challenge their gender identify. Satanism strives to turn God’s natural order on its ear. There is an ongoing revolution today by Satanists to invert God’s program, perverting everything, reversing the order of things.

The Insane Woke Culture is Satanism

We could talk for days about this topic. I read in the news today about a woman who spent $12,000 to have devil horns surgically implanted into her head, and to have piercings made in her face. She [not theirs or them] insists that her mental health has never been better. Do you agree? ...

[1] 

The world is becoming stranger and more evil with each and every passing day. I reject (and I also strongly encourage you to reject) the ungodly woke nonsense that is rearing its ugly head everywhere nowadays. In the following information that I found at DailyMail.com, they intentionally avoid using the pronoun her, instead referring to Jessy as “theirs” and “them.” She calls herself “nonbinary” (neither female or male). This is how wacky the United States has become. ...

> A Kansas blogger who has battled eating disorders claims weightlifting and extreme body modifications have helped them cope with trauma and ’defeat’ their eating disorder.
>
> Jessy Kirkpatrick, 27, who is nonbinary and uses the pronouns they/them, had a healthy relationship with food as a child.
>
> However, in their late teens, they began suffering from anorexia, which they believe stems from severe trauma they experienced as a child.
>
> Kirkpatrick turned to modifications to heal their mental health. The extreme body modifications include a stretched septum - the structure separating the right and left nostrils - multiple lip piercings, a stretched tongue, a stretched lip, stretched nostrils and silicone horn implants in the forehead that make them look like a devil. [2]SOURCE

Isn’t that crazy? Dear reader, the bizarre woke culture is rooted in Satanism, which tries to turn everything in God’s natural order on its ear. Please don’t go along with that insanity.

“Insanity because we’re in sin!” —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), “ [3]Steps In The Degeneration Of Our Nation ”

It was considered proper for men to maintain short hair for hundreds of years in the United States, but Satanism introduced the hippie culture in the 1960’s, and millions of young men grew long hippie hair. The drug-infested hippie culture of the 1960’s was no mere coincidence, it was intentionally created and nurtured by Satanists. The homosexual movement in the United States has been no mere coincidence, but has been deliberately implemented through Hollywood and the ungodly media. Today’s wicked LGBTQ and transgender culture have not developed by mere happenstance; this perversion has been deliberately created in the United States with funding from the government, promotion by the media and even support from many apostate pastors and churches. Go figure. Truth is stranger than fiction.

Satanists Want You To Be Your Own God

The Devil’s primary goal for your life is to hinder you from doing God’s will. Satanists have done their best to convince the masses of humanity that there is no God. The reason why is because they want you to become your own God, doing your own thing instead of obeying God’s commandments (Ecclesiastes 12:13). Satan has no will for your life, except to prevent you from fulfilling God’s will for your life.

So, instead of acknowledging God, they try to replace him. That is the whole reason for the Satanic lies of evolution, which have been used to indoctrinate children for the past century in public schools. Evolution is the most blatant fraud ever perpetrated upon humanity by Satanists.

Jesus said that the Devil is a liar. **John 8:44-45, “Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. *He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him*. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.”** The Devil is not a good guy, he is evil and bad. The true nature of Satanism is to lie, kill and destroy its victims (John 10:10).

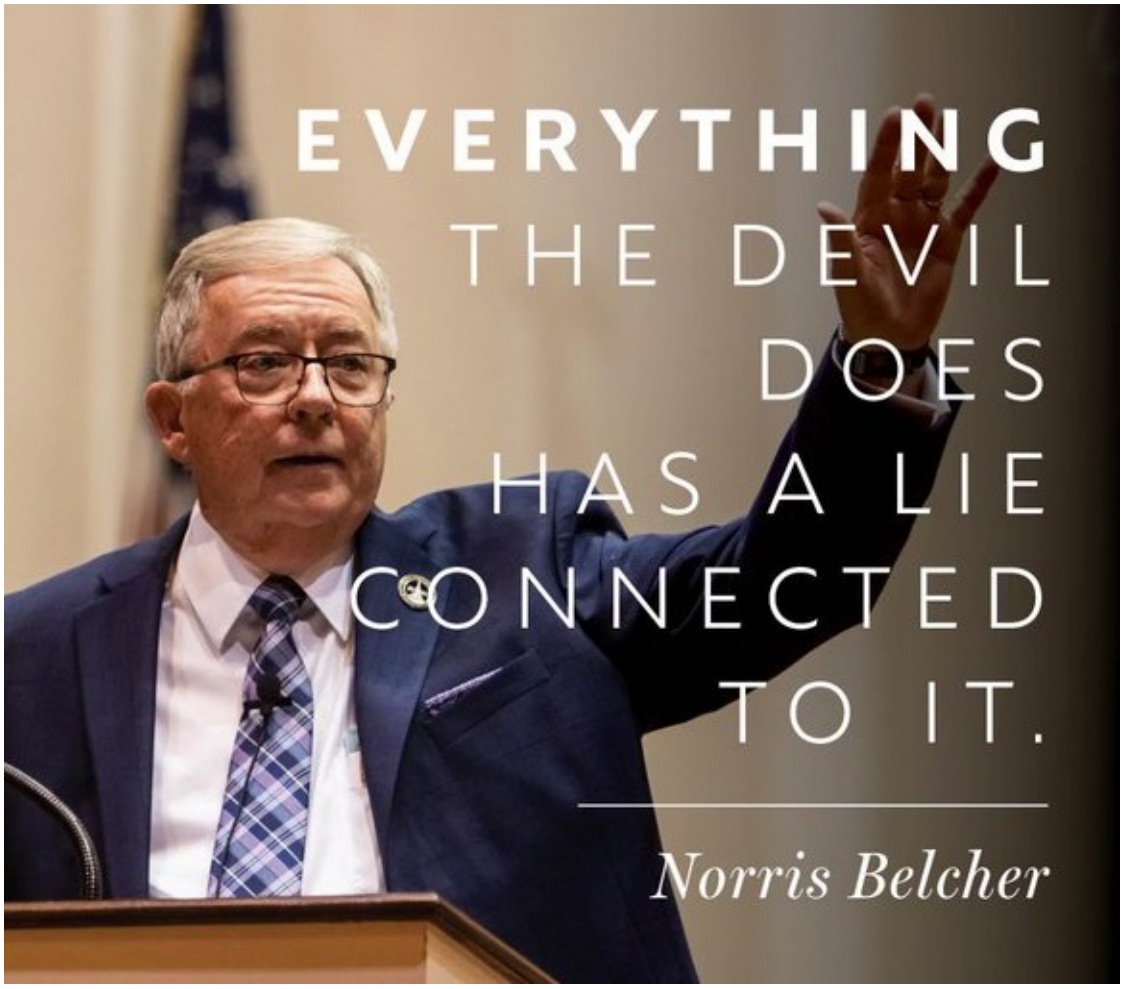

Satan is behind the flood of corrupt Bible revisions into the churches today. The Devil is a beautiful liar. The Devil's big lie is that the inspired King James Bible is too hard to understand, and that we continually need a " new

"

and

"

improved

"

Bible revision. Consequently, today's Bible's [5]pervert the true meaning of repentance to be saved, sending people to Hell.

The Devil turns everything on its head, confusing as many people as he can. Satan lies, that's all he does, he lies! The Devil has today's American children, and even gullible parents today, confused about their gender. It is insanity! The Devil makes people crazy. Our nation is in insanity today because of sin.

In major cities across the United States, we have seen and heard in the daily news about bold criminals [6]committing smash & grab theft of store merchandise, with impunity. I just heard in the news today that *Target* is closing down seven of their stores because of out of control

shoplifting in Los Angeles, Seattle, Portland and other major cities. The ungodly liberal progressive politicians, judges and lawyers in these troubled cities are making it easy for criminals to get away with crime.

Ecclesiastes 8:11, “

Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

” The punishment doesn’t fit the crime anymore. In fact, there is no punishment oftentimes for criminals.

Dear reader, please don’t jump on the Devil’s bandwagon. Don’t support Satan’s LGBTQ wickedness. Don’t go along with Lucifer’s gender-bending insanity. Don’t use the Devil’s corrupt modern Bible PERversions. Please don’t fall for Satan’s falsehood of present-day manmade Israel, and the heresies of Zionism, and heretical dispensational Bible teaching.

Satanism Makes A God Of Sex

In his excellent eye-opening book, “Satan: Prince Of This World,” retired Navy Commander William Guy Carr (1895-1959) makes the following shocking revelation about the relationship between Satanism and immoral sex...

> “Lust is sexual desire outside the Natural Law of God. Therefore Christ Himself seems to have confirmed that Satan was lustful and is father of the Synagogue of Satan as those who are Satanists teach and believe. ***Satanists have always used sex-bribery and the depravities and perversions of sex to obtain control of men and women*** they wished to use to further the secret plans of their diabolical conspiracy. ***Satanism makes a God of sex. They worship the human body because of its sexual abilities***. When men and women prove they are unyielding to all other forms of devilish temptation, they often fall as the result of becoming involved in illicit relationships and perversions. Did not David commit abominable sexual crimes, including incest?” [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [7]Satan: Prince Of This World, by Retired Canadian Navy Commander, William Guy Carr, p. 22

I highly recommend that you read William Guy Carr’s numerous books. Satanists teach that Satan had sex with Eve in the Garden of Eden. Satanist’s entire belief system is rooted in human debasing sex-perversion. Thus, Satanism and sex are inseparable. With this disturbing truth in mind from Cmdr. Carr, it will become obvious to you just how evil and dangerous the sensual, promiscuous and sexualizing music videos of Taylor Swift, Amy Grant, Miley Cyrus, Carrie Underwood, and hundreds of other Satanic servants are!

What saith the Scripture? **Ecclesiastes 12:13, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.”** Satanism does the exact opposite, it encourages you not to fear God; but rather, to commit sin and be your own God. Evidence of what I say can be seen in infamous Satanist, Aleister Crowley’s (1875-1947) motto: “

DO AS THOU WILT SHALL BE THE WHOLE OF THE LAW.”

I do fully agree with a great quote from Satanist, Anton LaVey (1930-1997), who said:

“It’s too bad that stupidity isn’t painful.” Yeah Buddy, ain’t it the truth. Sadly, I have no doubt that Aleister Crowley and Anton LaVey both died in their sins and went to Hell, because of their unbelief in Jesus Christ. That is so sad. Anton was stupid to reject Jesus as his personal Savior, yet he considered other people stupid. Isn’t that so much like us humans, to be guilty of the very thing that we accuse others of doing? LaVey himself said:

> "I’m one helluva liar. Most of my adult life, I’ve been accused of being a charlatan, a phony, an impostor. I guess that makes me about as close to what the Devil’s supposed to be as anyone ... I lie constantly, incessantly." —Anton LaVey

Good point. Well made. LaVey’s popular claim that he was once a lion tamer is completely false. He never worked taming lions, nor did he work as a paranormal investigator. Just like the Devil, his children are liars. Jesus told the world that He is THE TRUTH (John 14:6b). Amen. The Devil’s greatest trick has been to convince the world that he doesn’t really exist, but anyone who believes the inspired Holy Bible knows that the Devil exists.

[8]Taylor Swift And Satanism

Satanism is everywhere we turn today, but very few people recognize it. The corrupt Bibles, manmade Zionism, liberal churches, open borders, counterfeit plan of Lordship Salvation, wrong repentance, ease of divorce, tattoo craze, an epidemic of drug abuse, LGBTQ movement, abortion, public nudity at beaches, gender identity confusion, disparaging of parental authority by Hollywood, adultery in Hollywood, hating preachers, delayed court cases, government support of ungodly agendas like abortion and unprovoked wars, and sexual perversion in society today is all a part of Satanism. There are many other things that I could also mention that are goals of Satanism.

These ungodly pastors today, like Marty Herron (incompetent vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Iowa) and Gary Walton (incompetent present pastor of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), who preach another gospel of Lordship Salvation, are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They are far more deadly than Satanists like Anton LaVey and Aleister Crowley. The reason why is because frauds like Herron and Walton, and John MacArthur their mentor, all masquerade as ministers of righteousness deceiving the simple (2nd Corinthians 11:13-14).

Satanism is quite simple—the Devil is a murdering liar and deceiver, whose goal is to destroy everything he can, to thwart God’s plan for your life. Satan hates teenagers! He wants to ruin their lives as soon as possible to cause them a lifetime of heartache, misery, failure and pain. Satan always goes after the best! He loves to ruin the preacher, if he can. If the Devil can’t ruin a preacher, then he’ll raise up enemies to lie about the preacher, scrutinize his every fault, and nip at his heels to destroy his reputation. That is what the Devil does! That is what his children do! **Revelation12:10, “And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.”**

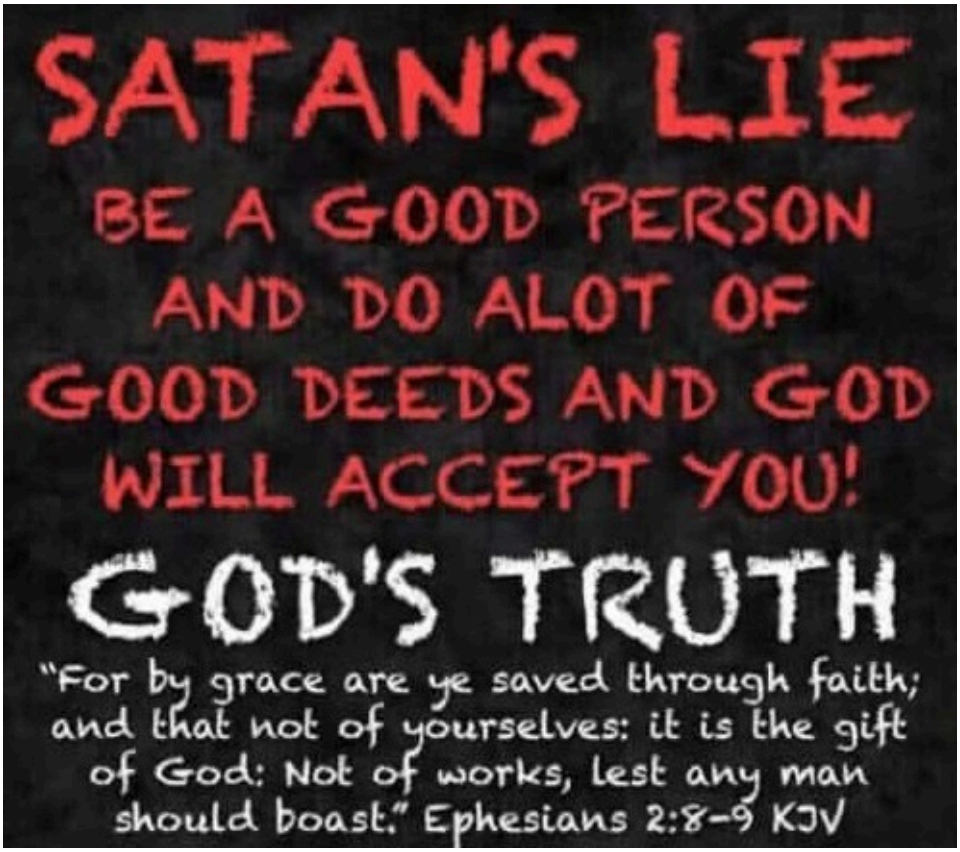

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiCmwOJ6XKDpnSTYoNOROimLkl3OKekY4nExogNMAeUliJZOMRoEuvtemXgfYOfaBk_1ULeqqOAIOMzgQ3ShDKg331jSMx81m5gshz
2. https://www.dailymail.co.uk/health/article-12646299/Devil-horns-piercings-face-mental-health.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiHmWEp-caOkah8CJZy4uQQByH505QkT1KAR-1PURGFuwBV3BdvekLGTOiqylzNrwijyyCeBlsx1MtnwEsY79jg_OD5V6iRnfRPamX
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
6. https://www.cnn.com/2022/01/07/business/retail-theft-shoplifting-robbery/index.html
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/satan_prince_of_this_world.pdf
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjMuatBPF8xL8he_kY5OwU4UWu3y3QPbwrrv-TngjGiTtn9AnhcPNN_xDiCcldr2oWobNqbgzRJSjqUGLcOZzTGhpY9ARU5Foo1ekJ

4.10.17 What Should Be A Christian's Attitude Toward Israel Today? (2023-10-21 12:32)

Romans 2:28-29, "For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."

God chose Israel as the means by which to BLESS the world with the Word of God, the Savior, the Apostles, salvation, and Christianity itself. This is why the nation of Israel was precious in

the eyes of God. However, the Bible plainly states that God is NO respecter of persons (Acts 10:34) and that there is NO difference between the Jew and the Gentile (Romans 10:12).

Christians are not obligated, nor expected to befriend the heathen nation of Israel today. **Luke 21:24** plainly states... **"And they [Jews] shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled."**

This means, Biblically, that the Jews have NO GUARANTEE of possessing their homeland until the Second Coming of Jesus Christ, i.e., when all Gentile world power is destroyed by the "stone cut out without hands" (Daniel 2:34,35,44). The "Stone" will be the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ in Glory (Revelation 19:11,21). Christ-rejecting Jews are NOT God's people; but believing Arabs ARE God's people. Any Gentile who believes the Gospel (death, burial and resurrection) of Jesus Christ is saved and God's people according to Romans 11:1-2,19-23 and Galatians 3:26-29.

1st Kings 11:36, "And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have a light alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there." God punished Solomon for his idolatries by rending the kingdom away from his son, Rehoboam; nevertheless, God left one tribe (Judah) for Rehoboam to rule over for David's sake, who kept the commandments of the Lord. The smallest tribe, Benjamin, also remained with the throne of David in Jerusalem with Rehoboam. God was never loyal to idolatrous Jews. God gave the idolatrous 10 northern tribes of Israel into destruction to the Assyrians. Only a fool would teach that God's promise of blessings upon Abraham's seed in the Old Testament applies to wicked Christ-rejecting Jews.

Galatians 3:28-29, "There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise." These Scriptures plainly teach that only those who are in Jesus Christ by faith are Abraham's seed according to promise. This is why nearly all Jews today reject the New Testament. It matters not whether you are Jew or Gentile, free or imprisoned, male or female... we are all one in Christ Jesus! Followers of Judaism openly reject Jesus as the Christ and are therefore of the Devil. God blesses those who do good unto those who are in Christ by faith. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

The New Testament teaches that Christians are to focus on the heavenly Jerusalem, not the earthly one (John 4:21, Galatians 4:24-28, Hebrews 12:18-24). We are told in Hebrews 11:13-16 that even Abraham has no further interest in a restored Jewish state on earth, because he is in a much better place in Heaven. How foolish that so many believers today are choked by the cares and riches of this world (Luke 8:14), when they ought to be soulwinners preaching the Gospel of Jesus Christ to this lost and sinful world.

Everything that God ever did through Israel was with one intent—to bring salvation to the human race. Thanks be to God for the precious redeeming literal blood of Jesus Christ that washes our sins away (1st Peter 1:18,19; Revelation 1:5).

Jack Bernstein states:

> The American people have been misled to believe that Jews are "God's Chosen People." This myth was started by a small group of Jews. A few Jewish leaders took excerpts from the Bible and interpreted them as "Chosen People." But, isn't it odd that it is not the religious Jews who claim to be "God's Chosen People." It is the atheistic non-believing Jews who claim that honor.

Leading the cry, "We are God’s Chosen People" are the Zionist/Marxist (Ashkenazi) Jews who for political purposes chose Judaism and who don’t have a drop of biblical Jewish blood in them.

SOURCE: [1]The Life of an American Jew in Racist Marxist Israel, written in 1985 by Jack Bernstein

I love Jewish people. The issues in this blog is not being Jewish, it is the fraud of manmade Zionism. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 2:28-29, “For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.”** A true Jew is a born-again Christian. This includes Gentiles according to Galatians 3:29. As believers we are all one in Jesus Christ. It matters not if you are male or female, bond or free, black or white, Jew or Gentile, rich or poor, healthy or sick, homosexual or straight. We are all sinners, each and every one. The only thing that makes any believer righteous is the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19).

Good wants a good life for each of His children; whereas the Devil comes only to kill, steal and destroy, like he did to Adam and Eve.



1. https://www.godlovespeople.com/history/zionist_jews.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg3Dyers97PLBGMoNTQXZqSJEyXtWYNDs_kLEPYIz_lFpMMAEABcZlQsdglBPQ68AqHvz43ORb1Nt8waPsnu64ZoLhBH8mYYLbC7nk

---

4.10.18 Beware Of That Little Devil Brat Taylor Swift (2023-10-22 08:52)

Ephesians 4:17-19, "This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness."

This is so ungodly. Taylor Swift is of the Devil. In this terrible YouTube video titled, '[1]You Need To Calm Down,' Miss Taylor Swift is attempting to lessen the severity of the awful sin of

homosexuality. No God-fearing saint will ever "calm down" about the LGBTQ perversion which the Devil has pushed on American culture. To clarify, God hates sin but He loved people, which is why He sent His only begotten Son to die on a cross to pay for our sins. Jesus was crucified, buried and bodily risen three days later. That is the Gospel, the Good News, by which anyone who BELIEVES IT is saved.

The last thing Christians should do in 2023 is calm down! We need to get upset more than ever. I don't mean to become violent; but rather, to speak up for God.

Psalms 94:16, " Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity? " Will you stand up dear reader? Will you take a stand for the Lord against the wickedness of our generation? I am standing. By God's grace, I started my website ministry back in 2002. The internet has changed quite a bit since back then. One big change has been the transition from full desktop sized computers to mobile devices, such as cell phones and I-pads. As of 2023, at least half of all my website visitors are accessing my ministry with mobile devices. So I have been diligently working night and day to add code to each webpage to make them mobile friendly. I still have a lot of work to do.

Shame on Taylor Swift for making a mockery of sin. Homosexuality is not okay! It is against natural, against God's commandments, and it is a sin that brings the judgment of God according to Romans 1;24-32. God will not be mocked. Taylor Swift will grow old and turn to dust, just like all of us. Then she will give account to God for promoting sin and making fun of the Bible preachers like me who expose sin (Hebrews 9;27). Taylor Swift is an ungodly brat. Her hundreds of millions of dollars won't be able to buy any lawyers to rescue her from the imminent judgment of God.

Kindly said, woe unto Taylor Swift and her raunchy music videos, foul lyrics and pro-homosexual propaganda in her videos. She is working to destroy the lives of young people.

In another video by Taylor Swift, she does something very filthy and despicable, something that should anger every parent. Sadly, parents today don't care, or don't know. The video is titled, "Wildest Dreams"...



" Wildest Dreams "

Music Video on YouTube by Taylor Swift
(look at 2:12 minutes into the video; it is a 1 second scene, so don't miss it)

Here is what you just saw if you watched the video (I added my own comments to expose this evil)…

[2]



Screenshot From Taylor Swift's music video "Wildest Dreams"
(look at 2:12 minutes into the video; it is a 1 second scene)

What do you think about that? Do you think young teenagers should be seeing this kind of sexual filth on YouTube? If I found it as a 56 year old man, do you think kids (who notice everything) are going to miss it? Not a chance dear friend, not a chance. I am very grateful to Google and YouTube for the opportunity to upload videos for free, and to write blogs. Albeit, it offends me that YouTube regularly removes sermon videos by fundamentalist Bible preachers, while allowing filth like this from Taylor Swift to remain.

I love writing. I am not very good at giving speeches or audible sermons, but I am good at writing, because I have time to compose my thoughts. Dear reader, if you are not upset, you are not paying attention! I am angry about this filth. Taylor Swift is evil. If you don't see that, it is only because you are not right with God. Taylor Swift's raunchy videos are blatant evil. I mean, who does this? Who does the despicable filthy act that Taylor Swift is doing in this video? Why would she do that? What is the purpose? I'll tell you why, because Taylor Swift's Satanist handlers want to corrupt our children's souls. No 13 year old teenager should be subjected to sexual filth like this.

Dear reader, let me ask you a question. What if a local pastor made a video like this? What if for just one second in his sermon video on YouTube, a scene flashed of him masturbating? The ungodly news media would have a hey day! Every godly and wicked organization alike in the United States would go after him, and rightfully so. Parents everywhere would be outraged. The police would want to interrogate the pastor, concerned about his lewd behavior. Yet when Taylor Swift does it at 2:12 minutes in her filthy “

Wildest Dreams” music video, no one cares. Why is that? The Bible tells us in **John 15:19,**

“If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.” Now you know the reason dear friend.

It saddens me that YouTube censors and removes the sermons of pastors who preach biblically against the sin of homosexuality. My friend, Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), received his second strike from YouTube last year, for biblically preaching against the sin of homosexuality, and upholding capital punishment for such wickedness. In 1962, homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states in our country. God hasn’t changed (Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8). The Holy Bible hasn’t changed (Matthew 5:18). THE WORLD HAS CHANGED.

Any mention of the truthful content of Leviticus 20:13 from the inspired Holy Bible guarantees having your sermon video removed from YouTube, deemed as “hate speech.” Who would have thought that the time would come, when preaching the inspired Word of God is now deemed hate speech? How sad and tragic. In Canada preachers have been arrested and imprisoned for preaching to guide young people away from a deathstyle of homosexuality. If this makes me guilty of hate speech, then so be it, but my preaching WILL BE avenged in eternity, so says the Word of God.

This ungodly despicable filth by Taylor Swift is allowed on YouTube, aimed at young kids and teenagers (especially girls). If I, being a dirty sinner like you, see this utter hypocrisy, do you think our holy God and Creator hasn’t seen it? God has seen it, I assure you dear reader. I am sick and tired of Big Tech companies silencing the opinions of God-fearing Christians, while giving an open platform for kooks, quacks and queers to voice their ungodly evil filth. Thankfully, all the silencing in the world of the saints cannot silence God, nor allow the wicked to escape God’s fiery judgment.

I am alarmed friend. I am alarmed when [3]I read today that churches are inviting Taylor Swift to speak to their congregations! In this video titled, “betty,” she sings the foul lyrics at 0:59 minutes: “[4]Go fu@k myself,”

which you can hear for yourself. Is this the kind of language that you want your children to hear and learn from Taylor Swift? Sadly, such shameful language has become commonly accepted in the United States, but it ought not be. I speak this to our shame as a people and culture. There was a time in America 75 years ago when men were careful not to cuss or talk dirty in the presence of a woman, but today women cuss and talk dirty everywhere they go. We have lost our good moral values as a society!

I have shown you how despicable Taylor Swift really is. Please understand that I do not hate anybody. I love people, which is why I make a fuss; but it is not okay to become a homosexual, which the Bible rightly calls a

“

Sodomite

”

(because of the judgment which befell the Old Testament city of Sodom as an example of eternal damnation for the wicked). **Jude 1:7,**

"Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire." The consequences of all sin is death (Romans 6:23). This includes the "second death" (Revelation 21:8). Thankfully, there is a sure way of escape through faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26).

Jesus is precious!!!

Let every parent shelter their child from the ungodly influence of Taylor Swift, who is no friend of God, truth or righteousness. I could show you much more of her raunch and filth, but there is no need, because in this humble blog I have already shown you enough to be shocked. Our children need positive moral heroes, not filthy sodomite-promoting reprobates. That is not hate speech, it is THE TRUTH. Taylor Swift is pulling on the same rope as the Devil, corrupting our youth with her filthy. She also has a problem keeping her clothes on.

In her shameful video,

' [5]You Need To Calm Down ,' Taylor Swift is behaving as a lesbian, ogling another female. The Bible says fools make a mock at sin. **Proverbs**

14:9, "

Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

" Years ago, Late Night Host Conan O'Brien mocked God [6]by singing that he wants to go to Hell when he dies. Sadly, that is exactly where Conan is going unless he repents of his unbelief and trusts Jesus Christ. It is a very horrible and wicked thing to mock sin, making light of the seriousness of committing sin. Taylor Swift wants everyone to

"calm down" about the sin of homosexuality, effeminacy and transgenderism; but God has not calmed down and won't, because He is holy. **Psalms 97:10, " Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked."**

Perhaps you are a backslidden believer, the same as Lot in the Old Testament. Yet, Lot was vexed in his soul with the unrighteous deeds of the wicked. **2nd Peter 2:7-8, "And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked: (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)"** If you are a born-again believer, then in your heart of hearts you despise and loathe the wickedness of America today.

I don't know about you friend, but as a redeemed child of God my soul burns with anger against the wickedness of our American society today. I hate all the public nudity wherever there is water. I hate our perverse culture of fornication and adultery. Internet dating sites commonly make provision for adulterous couples (aka, swingers). It is evil, no matter if a couple agrees to have an open marriage. It is of Sodom and Gomorrha! I hate the greed that we see in every business today, forcing gratuity and then pressuring customers for a tip on top of that. It didn't used to be that way 50 years ago! I absolutely hate forced gratuity!!!

I hate our crooked treasonous federal government, who are the biggest criminals and threat to our nation's sovereignty. They had no right to allow over 60,000,000 illegal aliens to flood into

our country since the 1970's. It is treason!!! OUR government has no right to give OUR money to Israel and a slew of other foreign nations, without OUR permission. Voting is a big waste of time, because both Democratic and Republican parties only allow corrupt blackmailable candidates to run for office. They give us a choice of criminal A or criminal B. The answer is not the Donkey or the Elephant, but the LAMB!!! **John 1:29, " The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.**

"

Taylor Swift has so many millions of loyal fans that [7]she is now considered her own church, or "cult" better said. It is the sin of idolatry! Taylor Swift does not give glory to the holy God of the Holy Bible (Daniel 5:23). Instead, she glorifies sin, wickedly bidding Godspeed to LGBTQ evildoers. There is no middle ground dear reader, you must choose up sides in this conflict. **James 4:4, "Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? *whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God*."** Taylor Swift is a friend of the world. She is the world!

> 'The world' includes the mass of humanity that is alienated from God and therefore hostile to the cause of Christ. It involves worldly affairs, earthly things, riches, pleasures, and pursuits that are shallow, frail, and fleeting. These things stir desire, draw us away from God, and are obstacles to the cause of Christ. The divorced or torn relationships between Heaven and earth, between God and His creatures, finds its expression in the term 'the world."' —Pastor Edward M. Bounds (1835-1913), [8]"Guide To Spiritual Warfare"

Dear reader, you must make a decision. You must choose to either side with the eternally inspired Word of God, or side with the Satanic LGBTQ crowd and their rebellion against a holy God. Taylor Swift has already chosen to serve sin and Satan. She has **"sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the Lord" (1st Kings 21:20b).** Whom will you choose to serve dear reader, God or the world? **Joshua 24:15, "**

And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*.

" Thank you for reading my blog.

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Dkk9gvTmCXY
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjS-sqB8w7Ggkls-TpqPN3mqE9hP9XxBcWX8Kb4Dpz1PJPM4FXvEj9wSVrB6dqPyRT8ZoCqw7EvU07R0j074tkxaujorsnmHxzjOpk
3. https://www.presbyterianmission.org/story/sermon-series-at-brentwood-presbyterian-church-in-los-angeles-invites-taylor-swift-to-help-tell-the-good-news-of-jesus
4. https://youtu.be/6TAPqXkZW_I?t=50
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Dkk9gvTmCXY
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Hellivision/conan-hell.htm
7. https://therevealer.org/the-church-of-taylor-swift/
8. https://books.google.com/books?id=jSj2BgAAQBAJ&pg=PT39&lpg=PT39&dq=e.m.+bounds+the+world+is+that+mass+of+humanity+alienated+and+is+therefore+hostile+toward+the+

4.10.19 The Biggest Problem Is People Who Don't Care (2023-10-22 14:32)

Matthew 9:36, " But when he saw the multitudes, *he was moved with compassion on them*, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd."

Matthew 14:14, " And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, *and was moved with compassion toward them*, and he healed their sick."

Matthew 15:32, " Then Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said, *I have compassion on the multitude*, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way."

One thing that I love about our dear Savior is that He cared about everyone and showed compassion on others. Sadly, ninety-nine percent of religious leaders and church pastors today have zero compassion for hurting people. I am speaking of Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and there cold-hearted leaders and pastors at Campus Church. Dr. Jack Hyles said it well:

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [1]trained by people that have never built churches, and [2]they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

Pastor Hyles is so right! The famous man Mahatma Gandhi once became curious about the Christian faith, so he tried to visit a Christian church. The men in the church were abusive and forbade Mahatma from entering into the church building. His feet never tried to enter a Christian church again. Oh, how professed Christians are often Jesus' worst enemies!

> "I'd be a Christian if it were not for the Christians." —Mahatma Gandhi

I recently heard these powerful sermon truths from Dr. Thomas Cucuzza...

> "The closer the counterfeit is to the real thing, the more people will be deceived into having a false hope." —Pastor Thomas M. Cucuzza, "[4]Important Truths Satan Does Not Want You to Know"
>
> "The Devil is doing his greatest work behind pulpits. [I] hate to say it, but that's the truth; because people have the presupposition that when you come to church, and somebody gets up to speak, that person is speaking truth. That's the way we've been raised." —Pastor Thomas M. Cucuzza, "[5]Important Truths Satan Does Not Want You to Know"

I could testify for hours if asked, about the mistreatment I have suffered at the cruel hands of pastors from both the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and Bob Jones University (BJU) cults. I read this good quote today. ...

> "The Satanic message for this age will be reformation and self-development, while the message of God is regeneration by the power of the spirit." —Lewis Sperry Chafer

[6]BJU and [7]PCC are both guilty of teaching reformation for salvation. You get saved by repenting of your UNBELIEF, not turning away from your SINNING. BJU and PCC both have it wrong! Sadly, they don't care! I have preached against both of them, to no avail. I have personally spoken to and warned their pastors about their false teachings, to no avail. The stench of PCC's and BJU's hubris and cocky arrogance reaches to the pearly gates of Heaven. I am just a humble broken sinner—a hurting lonely divorced man—a redeemed child of God with a voice for God. I may not be much in this temporary world, but I am nonetheless A VOICE in cyberspace.

The biggest problem in the world today is uncaring people. Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to wisely say: "The most important job is the one that doesn't get done." S very true!

Sadly, nearly every pastor and church layman today uses, promotes, sanctions and tolerates the Devil's plethora of corrupt Bible revisions. In fact, they couldn't care less about examining the matter to see if the new Bible revisions are corrupt (and they sure are corrupt). If you try to reason with the average Baptist pastor today, by trying to convince him of a pastor's solemn duty to warn people about the Devil's Bible versions, that pastor will resent your help and show you the exit door to his church. It certainly is not God's church, because in a true New Testament church the truth is welcomed, not shunned. The Word of God is truth (John 17:17).

Our government leaders don't care all too often. I have suffered in horrible chronic neck pain since 1992, when I was rear-ended by a church bus. Then I fell down a mailslide in 2004, which worsened my neck injury. I have what is medically called: "Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease." I suffer in constant pain. Yet, the state of Florida refuses to allow doctors to adequately prescribe pain medications. When I lived on the island of Guam for 17 years, I took at least 80 mg per day of prescription Oxycontin for 11 years. Since I have moved to Florida in 2021, I cannot find a pain doctor who will prescribe more than 40 mg per day. I told me doctor that I am taking over-the-counter Tylenol pills because I need more pain relief. She sadly doesn't care if I die of a drug overdose at my own hands, just as long as she didn't prescribe the drugs. I hate that our state and federal governments don't care about people suffering in pain. The 70,000 idiots who die each year from pain drugs, mostly take them illegally, and die from a Fentanyl overdose. Why am I being punished with criminals? Shame on our incompetent state and federal governments. They are woefully ignorant and apathetic.

Whether it be the government allowing physically suffering people to suffer, by denying them available pain drugs; or by incompetent pastors who refuse to expose the Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions—we sadly live in a culture today that doesn't care.

Take a look at the city of Philadelphia today, how drug infested it is. This is the so-called "City Of Brotherly Love." I don't think so! Where is the love? The police don't care. The mayor doesn't care. The local politicians don't care. The citizens don't care. The people on the street in many cases don't care. If they cared this problem wouldn't exist. If we keep doing what we have always done, then nothing will ever change.



The horrors of Kensington - Part 2

I could mention thousands of things as evidence of a world that doesn't care. I have often said that the hallmark character trait of a Christian who walk closely with God is that they CARE. When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), it became very apparent to me my first couple months there that their senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, doesn't care about anybody except himself. What a sad little man with a small heart. What irony that such a large organization as Campus Church, has a pathetic pastor with such s small heart. Redlin patronized me as a divorced person. It didn't matter to him that I was hurting in emotional pain of soul and loneliness, he threw me under the bus and left me for dead. That is sadly so typical of the PCC crowd, superficial and phony.

And then there is the Devil's deadly lie of Lordship Salvation, promoted by Pastor John MacArthur and his infidel followers (e.g., Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Bob Jones University, et cetera). [8]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel (by Dr. Curtis Hutson). Shame on Bon Jones University (BJU), and PCC for wickedly bidding Godspeed to BJU. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Sadly, none of them cares.

As I type, I have been banned from attending the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Their pastors have banned me in writing since 2014 until present. I have also been banned from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, where I now live in Pensacola, Florida. Pastor Jeff Redlin emailed me on August 2, 2022 to inform me that I am not permitted to attend their church, so PCC are now the enemies of Jesus Christ. Both of the ungodly groups have banned me from attending their churches, as they did the Apostle Paul at Galatia, because I TOLD THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"** PCC cannot ban God's preacher and think God still accepts them. PCC sings their sycophantic songs, offering insincere worship to God, while banning me because I was the only one faithful enough to TELL THE TRUTH!!!

On their KHMG 88.1 FM radio webpage for the Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam, they have Jeff Redlin's sorry name listed, as one of the pastors whom they promote. They broadcast his sermonettes throughout Micronesia. My point dear reader is that PCC and Harvest (a cesspool

of BJU graduates) are all fornicating spiritually in bed together, joined in ecumenical apostasy. God's curse is upon Bob Jones University and their complicit alumni for preaching another gospel of [9]LORDSHIP SALVATION. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."**

My friend, there is only one true Gospel. It is the 'GOOD NEWS' that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross to pay for our sins, He was BURIED, and after three days He RESURRECTED from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). ...

> "To add anything to salvation other than the sacrificial death of Jesus on the cross is to say that His death was not sufficient payment for our sins." —Dr. Curtis Hutson

Yet, the following is some of the garbage that you will hear required to get to Heaven:

1. walk an aisle
2. pray a prayer
3. join a church, denomination or convention
4. turn from your sins
5. repent of your sins
6. be willing to turn away from sin
7. feel sorrow for your sins
8. forsake a lifestyle of sinning
9. be baptized in water
10. speak in "tongues"
11. turn over a new leaf
12. ask Christ into your heart
13. invite Jesus into your life
14. surrender your entire personality to Christ
15. surrender all
16. begin to follow the King
17. live a holy life

18. live a changed life
19. give control of your life over to Christ
20. faithfully run the race
21. count the cost and pay the price
22. live a lifestyle of repentance from sins
23. turn away from the old life
24. follow Jesus no matter what the cost
25. make Jesus the “Lord” (Master) of your life
26. be sorrow for your sin
27. confess Christ publicly
28. keep the Sabbath Day
29. keep God’s Ten Commandments
30. get rid of sinful bad habits and vices
31. ask Jesus into your heart
32. have a religious experience
33. feel hatred for sin
34. begin the process of submitting to the one true King
35. believe in Jesus as the religious leader of your life
36. have a relationship with Jesus
37. become a Christ follower
38. perpetually turn from your sins
39. endure until the end
40. faithfully run the race
41. make full submission

NONE of these things are required to get to Heaven, but how many pastors or Bible professors do you know who actually care? I can count on two hands the preachers I know who actually care (i.e., Pastors’ Ralph Yankee Arnold, Steven Anderson, Roger Jimenez, Jonathan Shelley, Bruce Mejia and humbly, myself). I am not counting deceased preachers, but I thank God for Max Younce, Jack Hyles, Harry Ironside and Curtis Hutson (to name but a few).

The pastors who don’t care refuse to expose false teachers, refuse to weed out bad pastors, and refuse to refute false doctrine. We are commanded to earnestly contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3(, to rebuke them sharply that they might be sound in the faith (Titus 1:13). Tragically, over 95 % of pastors today are cowards, who prioritize making more money over preaching

the truth that offends unbelievers. The $64,000 question is: Do you care? I care, which is why I have been diligently laboring free of charge since 2002 on social media. Unlike Pastor Jeff Redlin at PCC, I don't get paid $175,000 a year like he shamefully does. God pukes over PCC and their horrible Campus Church. Pastor Curtis Hutson is absolutely correct. ...

> "To add anything to salvation other than the sacrificial death of Jesus on the cross is to say that His death was not sufficient payment for our sins." —Dr. Curtis Hutson

We learn from the wicked city of Sodom, that God hears the cry of victims (Genesis 18:21; 19:13).[10] God hears the cry of former PCC student and graduate, Samantha Field. God hears my cry, another victim of PCC's machine that runs over hurting people, showing no mercy, no love and no compassion. There are no second chances at PCC or Campus Church, where there is no love of God for needy sinners. The [11]list of victims of these so-called fundamentalist organizations is quickly growing. God hears the cry dear hurting friend, He surely does. If you are a victim of today's phony fundamentalist churches and religious colleges, so am I. The problem is not with fundamental Christianity, it is with the ungodly imposters, incompetent pastors who parasite off the churches, ungodly puppets like Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias at PCC's shallow Campus Church. They are wicked respecters of person, selectively choosing who can attend church and who cannot, which is very wrong.

They just don't care! Chances are good that your pastor doesn't care either. Does your church use the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles? If so, why? Doesn't your pastor care about the purity of God's Word. A picture is worth 1,000 words. ...

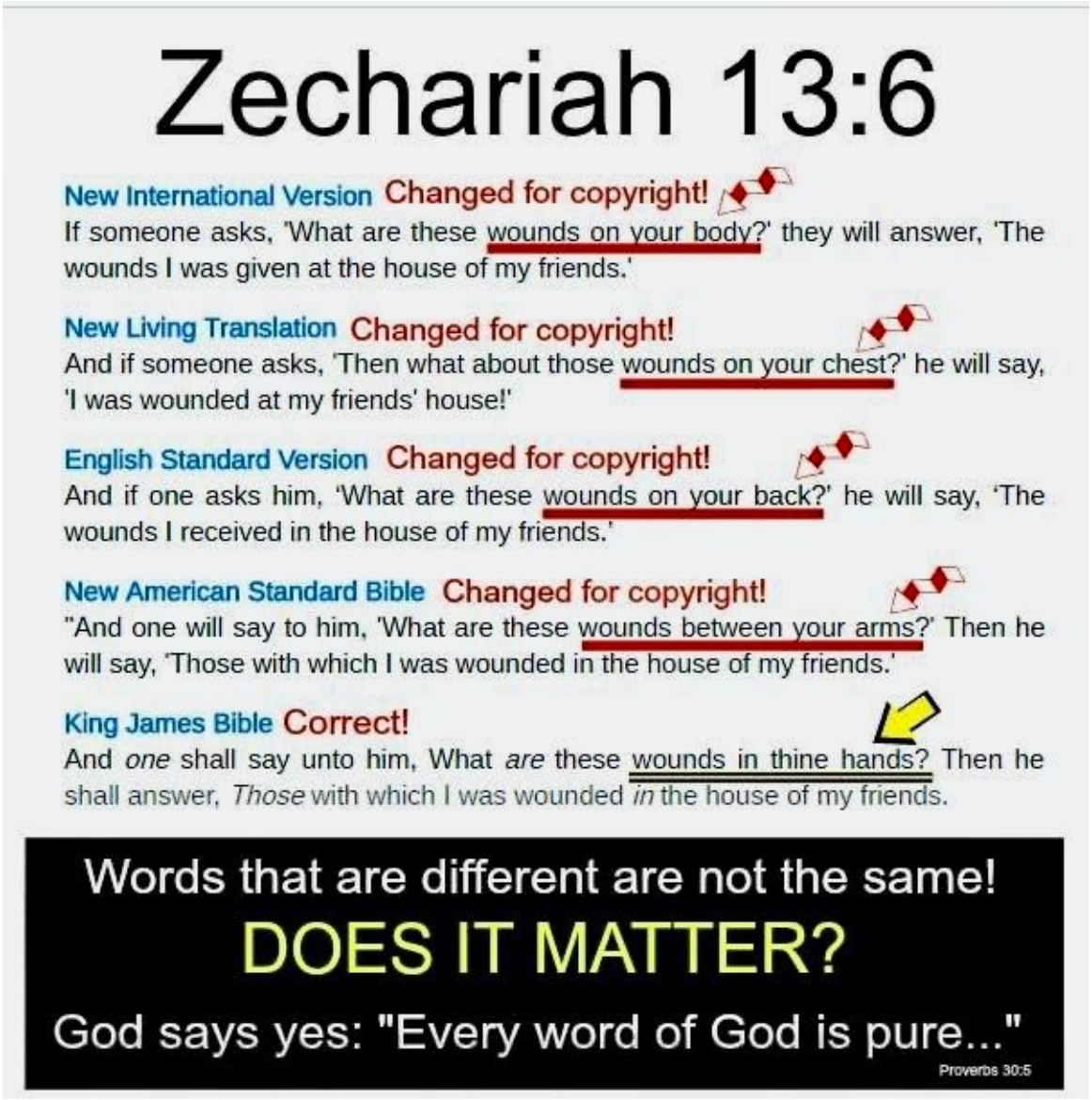

God's Word Corrupted for Copyright Purposes

People throw their trash on the ground because they **don't care**.

Women take off their clothes and walk naked on the sandy beach because they **don't care**.

Fools drink booze and then get behind the wheel of a car because they **don't care**.

Women have an abortion because they **don'**

t care.

Pastors and churches use the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles because they **don't care**.

Pastors promote Martin Luther (1883-1546) as a born-again Christian, even though he taught the damnable heresy of Baptismal Regeneration all his life, because they **don'**

t care.

The pastors at PCC won't allow me to attend Campus Church because they **don't care**.

The pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam won't allow me to attend church because they **don't care**.

Whether somebody cares or not, people pick up on that real quickly.

I care and I hope you do too. The Bible says that God cares in **1st Peter 5:7-9, "*Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you*.**

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world."

If you don't care, but want to start caring, then just PRETEND that you care, and in time you will care. Start listening to the inspired Holy Bible every day. Spend time walking with God. Talk to Him like you would a friend. Tell the Lord how you feel, and search the Scriptures for life's answers, and you'll find them. I encourage you to listen to Bible preaching, by soul winning pastors who genuinely care about people; not by these low-life hypocrites at Pensacola Christian College who couldn't care less about people. I am living proof of that sad fact!

People just want to be loved. Thank you for reading.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uhQzhCBlShI
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uhQzhCBlShI
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/01/pensacola-christian-college-errantly.html
8. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
11. https://www.thedailybeast.com/survivor-bloggers-join-forces-to-reveal-christian-fundamentalist-abuses?ref=scroll
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhlbDL_Qi_-QlwPXLbtc7A0eNM2iuOB_sLAxzzo9ax0_mcSR42TdjrFfuhr43qjnnU81phI7ZHq6F70Af-kEKozHHZtE64GUhtvgDn

---

4.10.20 The Purpose Of The Church (2023-10-22 23:02)

Ezekiel 34:16, "I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment."

I listened to a wonderful MP3 sermon today by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) titled: "[1]The Purpose Of The Church."

In this very needful sermon, Dr. Jack Hyles preaches a precious truth that is almost non-existent in Baptist churches today—that we as saints have the responsibility to work to restore fallen and broken sinners to fellowship with the church.

Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) still hasn't learned this great truth. If they did, they would beg me to come back to Campus Church with open arms. Instead, they won't even communicate with me, because they are carnally minded and filled with hatred. What they have at Campus Church and PCC is NOT Christianity!!!

“It’s time we decided to take responsibility for those folks who fall away; driven away, driven away by unfaithfulness, by unfriendliness.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “ [2] The Purpose Of The Church
”

“We are far too hard on people that go into sin.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[3]The Purpose Of The Church”

“Every person in this church that goes astray, we ought to consider him with the same tenderness we’d consider flesh of our flesh, and bone of our bone, if they went astray.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “
[4] The Purpose Of The Church
”

“This church is a hospital for spiritual sick people to get well, to get their broken bones bound up, and get their diseases healed, and get right with God.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “
[5] The Purpose Of The Church
”

In the preceding last quote, Dr. Hyles is not referring to Charismatic physical healing of diseases of the body; but rather, spiritual healing of the soul.

I humbly agree with Pastor Hyles that every time someone leaves a church the pastor and congregation are partly to blame. We are all guilty at times of driving people away! People just want to be loved.

Dear reader, you may be the only Jesus that someone knows. Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) rightly said: “Out of 100 men, one will read the Bible, the other 99 will read the Christian.” That is absolutely true! Having said, please read this:

□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□, ‘□□ □□ □□□□□’□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□, □’□ □□ □ □□□□□□□□□?’ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ (□□□)

Chuck Stanford, lama emeritus, Rime Buddhist Center: To fully understand this quote, it is important to know the backstory from where it came.

While Gandhi was a practicing Hindu, Christianity intrigued him. In his reading of the Gospels, Gandhi was impressed by Jesus whom Christians worshiped and followed. He wanted to know more about this Jesus that Christians referred to as “the Christ, the Messiah.”

The Rev. Pattison tells the following story: One Sunday morning Gandhi decided that he would visit one of the Christian churches in Calcutta. Upon seeking entrance to the church sanctuary, he was stopped at the door by the ushers.

He was told he was not welcome, nor would he be permitted to attend this particular church as it was for high-caste Indians and whites only. He was neither

high caste, nor was he white. Because of the rejection, the Mahatma turned his back on Christianity.

With this act, Gandhi rejected the Christian faith, never again to consider the claims of Christ. He was turned off by the sin of segregation that was practiced by the church. It was due to this experience that Gandhi later declared, “I’d be a Christian if it were not for the Christians.’“

SOURCE: [6]https://www.vvdailypress.com/story/lifestyle/faith/2016/08/26/why-did-gandhi-say-x2018/985856007/

[7]

“□’□ □□ □ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□.” —□□□□□□□ □□□□□□

I couldn’t help but be reminded of the cold-hearted leaders at Campus Church and Pensacola Christian College (PCC). As of August 2, 2022 their rotten pastors have banned me from attending their church. It didn’t matter that I apologized for criticizing them on social media, nor that I offered to do whatever they require to reconcile and make things right, they still refused. That is why we are enemies today. I speak that to their shame at PCC. The ball is in their court alone. I have done all that I can to seek fellowship and restoration, but [8]PCC is a cult where only SOME LIVES MATTER.

Mahatma Gandhi was told he was not welcome in (just like I was told I am not welcome), nor would he be permitted to attend this particular church (just like I am not permitted to attend Campus Church). If I didn’t know any better, I’d never become a Christian because of the bigotry, hatred, Pharisaism and woeful lack of compassion for individual people at PCC. The way we treat people matters. It really does! People just want to be loved.

“Our job is not to criticize those who have been driven away; our job is not to look down on those who have been driven away; our job is to bring back those who have been driven away.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “

[9] The Purpose Of The Church

”

The purpose of the local New Testament church is not to entertain you.

God’s purpose of the church is soulwinning, to seek and to save that which was lost.

The purpose of the church is to bring again that which was driven away.

The purpose of the church is to bind up that which was broken.

The purpose of the church is to strengthen that which was sick.

Dear reader, I love the local New Testament church. I don't blame most people today who are sick and tied of today's pathetic churches, with pastors who don't truly love or care about sinners (horrible places like Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College). But if you have ever been in a good Bible believing church, then you know how wonderful it is to be in God's house in the presence of God's children. The pastor makes the church. Everything rises and falls on leadership. Sadly, I cannot find one great church in Pensacola. We have some fairly decent churches here, but nothing that I would be glad to brag about.

Most of today's churches are caught up in the entertainment phenomena. I loathe Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) in churches. From my own experience, I have learned that such modern Neo-evangelical churches are superficial, lacking humility and don't genuinely care about people. The pastors are usually yuppie type ministers. It saddens me that most churches today have removed their pews and replaced them with stackable chairs. Today's churches look more like political convention centers than churches. I don't like the deteriorating direction that the churches are headed.

I thank God for local churches. There is no one universal Church today, there are only local churches. The Body of Christ will not assemble as a whole until the Rapture. I receive many emails from distraught believers who are at the end of their rope. They share all sorts of burdens, problems, heartaches and frustrations with me. In nearly every case they are not attending a local Bible preaching church. They just stay home. Dear friend, you and I need to be in church. We all need fellowship with other Christian believers. We need their encouragement and comfort, and they need ours.

I know the inexplicable pain of going it alone in life. I have been through difficult times so bad that I wanted to die. I despaired even of life itself. Sadly, I had visited a local church on Guam, the Agana Heights Baptist Church, but the senior pastor deliberately mistreated me and didn't want me to come back. God knows what evil thing that he did. I wrote down my phone number and address and gave them to the pastor, but he never contacted me. I was cut to the heart when he insulted me, and then abruptly walked away, making clear that he didn't want me in his church. So I left and never returned. I know what it feels like to be dissed and hurt by pastors.

So in my despair and grief I didn't attend any church for the next five years. Then in 2013, I started attending the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I was happy to finally have a church family, and I loved them very much. But they are neo-evangelicals who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, waring repentance and use the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions. I loved them enough to tell them the truth about these woeful evils, for which I was forced out and banned from returning to church. I lost my beloved church family. That wicked devil, senior pastor Marty Herron, couldn't have cared less. It was all a big joke to him.

Pastor Marty Herron refused to allow me to come back to church, so for the next 7 years on Guam I stayed home depressed with no church to attend. I wanted to die. Nobody cared about me from Harvest Baptist Church. Nobody visited me. Nobody remembered me, because their God wicked damned pastors told everyone to avoid me, and they slandered and demonized me because I told THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?"**

I know and pray that God will avenge me for what those ungodly pastors did to hurt me. The fastest way to get kicked out of a church today, and banned from returning, is to just TELL THE TRUTH. Isn't that sad and tragic? The Devil has succeeded in infiltrating most churches today with the lie that faith is not enough to be saved. Those wicked fools teach that there is a second thing you must do, which they say is to turn from your sinful behavior, which is works, not grace. Very few pastors get the Gospel correct. If you do not know what the Gospel is, I highly encourage you to read this helpful book by Michael P. Bowen, titled: '[10]I NEVER KNEW YOU.'

If you attend a so-called church and they preach Lordship Salvation, you are in fact in a cult, not a Bible-believing church. Bob Jones University (BJU) is a deadly cult today, steeped in the corrupt Bible revisions which originated in Alexandria, Egypt (i.e., Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort's perverse 1881 Greek translation) and the Devil's damnable Lordship Salvation heresy. Please search my blog for these topics if you desire to learn more, as I have written extensively about them. God is so good! It is not the Lord's fault that preachers today have become Caspar Milquetoast wimps and indifferent concerning right doctrine and moral standards. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! It matters which Bible that you use. Thank you for reading my blog.

[11]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100823.mp3
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100823.mp3
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100823.mp3
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100823.mp3
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100823.mp3
6. https://www.vvdailypress.com/story/lifestyle/faith/2016/08/26/why-did-gandhi-say-x2018/985856007/
7. https://www.vvdailypress.com/story/lifestyle/faith/2016/08/26/why-did-gandhi-say-x2018/985856007/
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/04/criminal-trilogy-of-harvest-baptist.html
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100823.mp3
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiuOMQZVSAjUGVvfvpcjMuwaHmCy2MY7tEfnSBOVWu41os4iBOnn5LVmkClee2MIEj5msax5R80jzNNh2bPspjdtmsRvHZYS_aj9t4

4.10.21 God Doesn't Miss A Thing (2023-10-24 16:30)

Job 14:16, "

For now *thou numberest my steps*: dost thou not watch over my sin?

"

Job 31:4, "

Doth not he see my ways, and *count all my steps*?

"

I was listening yesterday to the Old Testament book of Job. I love hearing Alexander Scourby (1913-1985) read the King James Bible. In his lifetime, Alexander read over 400 books so that blind people could benefit from hearing them. In my humble opinion, the crowning accomplishment of Scourby's life was his reading of the inspired King James Bible.

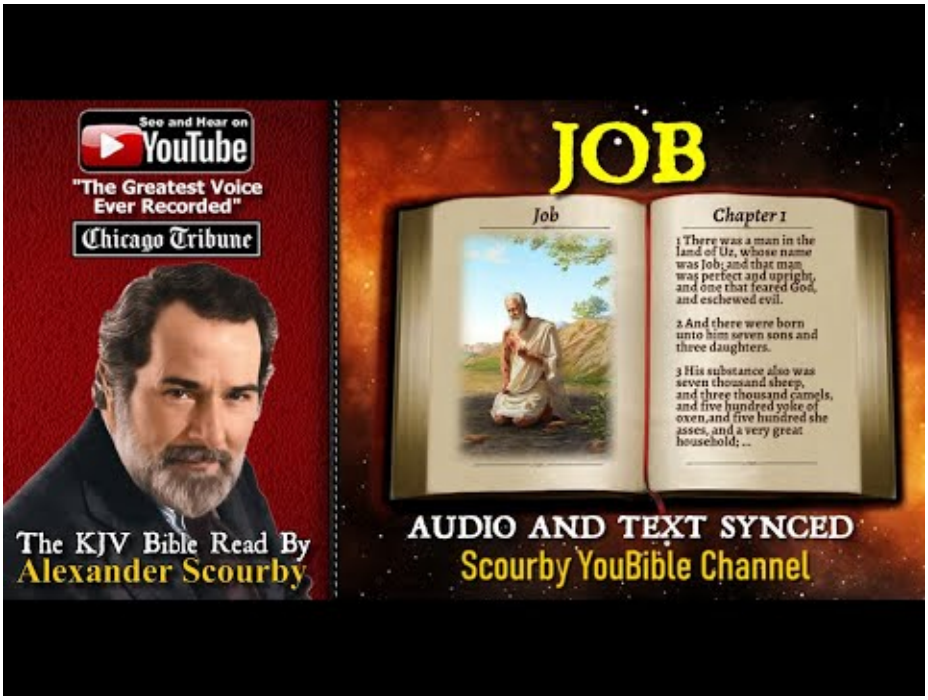

The Book Of Job Read By Alexander Scourby

As I was listening to Job today, the following Scripture caught my attention.

Job 14:16, "

For now *thou numberest my steps*: dost thou not watch over my sin?

" Wow! I had never noticed that Bible verse that before. I already knew from Matthew 10:29-20 that the very hairs of our head are numbered by God, but I didn't know that also He counts our steps. Job reasoned that if God counts our very steps, do you think that He has missed our sins?

Hebrews 4:13 , " Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him *with whom we have to do*.

" Romans 14:10-12 warns that we must all someday give account to God. Jesus warned in **Matthew 12:36,**

"But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment." Wow! In eternity God is going to hold all mankind accountable, as individuals, even for our wasted words. When we could have seasoned our words with grace and witnessed to somebody with the Gospel, but we chose rather to remain silent about it and make small talk instead, God will hold us accountable and require the blood of that lost sinner upon our hands. You and I dear friend may be the only Jesus that somebody knows. If we don't share the truth of how to get to Heaven with them, then who will?

Job 31:4, "

Doth not he see my ways, and *count all my steps*?

" The omniscient eyes of the Lord are upon the evil and the good. God doesn't miss a thing! Carefully read the following passage from the Old Testament, concerning David...

Psalms 139:1-6, "O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known me.

Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.

Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

”

God knows our every thought, word and deed. God is the keeper of our soul. ...

Proverbs 24:2, “

If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and *he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it?* and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

”

Now I don’t know about you, but I want to be completely honest and transparent with God, so as to not live in denial and deceive myself. You cannot deceive God.

Job 14:16, “

For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?

” Our every step is numbered by God. Nothing ever occurs to God. The Lord has no need to be reminded of anything, because He is omniscient (all-knowing).

Scientists tell us that so far they have discovered 6,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 stars. That’s six sextillion stars!!! Did you know that it would take a human being 2 years just to count to one billion? Dear reader, in fact, you couldn’t count to six sextillion in 1,000,000 lifetimes!!! That is how high a number there are stars in the universe. And yet, the Bible says that God calls each and every star by their name. **Psalms 147:4, “He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names.”** God’s greatness is truly unsearchable. **Psalms 145:3, “Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.”**

One day all things will be revealed. Everyone’s secret sins, and secret good deed done, your time spent laboring in private for Christ, will all be made openly known in eternity. **Mark 4:22, “**

For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad. ” That compels me to live in such a way that I have nothing to be ashamed of if the world saw my hidden life. Amen. That is why my favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23, “ Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.**

”

God doesn’t miss a thing friend. He sees all. God knows the number of hairs upon your head. He numbers your steps and knows everything about you, even things that you don’t see. I don’t know how many hairs are upon my head. I don’t know how many steps I have taken today. Albeit, I thank God for what hair I have left. And I thank God that I have legs and feet to walk. God is so very good to us all. What a wonderful God and Savior!!!

4.10.22 Shame On “Gideons International” For Promoting Corrupt Bibles And A Perverse Gospel (2023-10-27 12:04)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “*For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

”

Galatians 1:6-7, “ I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*.”

In our two text passages of Scripture we read that there are those who corrupt both the Word of God and the Gospel. There is nothing knew under the sun. Just as many people corrupted the Word of God in New Testament times, so do they also today in 2023. So also today do ungodly people pervert the Gospel of free grace.

This is the third year that I attended the Pensacola Interstate Fair. I always enjoy going to the fair. Everyone who attends the fair is required to enter through the Exhibit Building. This is where all the religious booths are located, including the Jehovah’s Witness and Pensacola Christian College cults. In the same building the Gideons International organization of religious businessmen have a booth and table set up. As I walked by one of the Gideon men offered me a small orange New Testament (that includes Psalms and Proverbs), which I gladly received and thanked him.

When I got home from the fair the other night, I looked inside the pocket New Testament to see what version he gave me. It was an English Standard Version (ESV). I was instantly disgusted, because the ESV is corrupted horribly by Satan. For example, take a look at how the ESV corrupts Psalms 12:6-7...

> **King James Bible (KJB)**
> Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, ***thou shalt preserve them*** from this generation for ever."
>
> **English Standard Version (ESV)**
> Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of the Lord are pure words, like silver refined in a furnace on the ground purified seven times. You, O Lord, will keep them; ***you will guard us*** from this generation forever.”

It is plain to see in the King James Bible that the pronoun “them” in Psalms 12:7

refers to the

“pure words” mentioned in Psalms 12:6. But the ESV corrupts the inspired Word of God, by changing “them” to “us” (which switches God’s promise to preserve His pure Words to instead guide the saints). Do you see how subtle the Devil and his servants are?

I could show you hundreds of similar passages in the Devil’s modern Bible revisions, which have been subtly corrupted to convey a different meaning that what God originally intended.

Why did the Devil and his children do this? It is to satisfy the wicked agendas of our generation, and to appease unbelieving infidels who deny Jesus' deity, deny the Godhead, and deny the truth that we have an inspired Holy Bible today today in the King James Bible. Don't ever forget that the Devil is a liar of liars, and a deceiver of deceivers! Satan deceived Eve in the Garden of Eden, he tried to deceive Jesus when tempting Him in Matthew 4:1-10, and if you are weak in the faith Satan will deceive you too.

Gideons International are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, by publishing and distributing English Standard Version (ESV) perversions of God's Word.

Gideons Promote Corrupt ESV Bible That Attacks Jesus' Deity

The ESV and all modern Devil's Bible revisions ruthlessly attack 1st Timothy 3:16. First, please see what the trustworthy inspired King James Bible reads...

> **1st Timothy 3:16, "And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: *God was manifest in the flesh*, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory."**

Now take a look at how wicked sinners corrupt 1st Timothy 3:16b in the English Standard Version (ESV) that Bob Jones University sanctions, uses and sells; and kindly take a look at the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam sanctions, uses and sells; and take a look at several other modern PERversions...



KJB - "***God*** was manifest in the flesh"

ESV - "***He*** was manifested in the flesh"

ERV - "***Christ*** was shown to us in human form"

NRSV - "***He*** was revealed in flesh"

NIV - "***He*** appeared in the flesh"

RSV - “***He*** was manifested in the flesh”

TLB - “***Christ***, who came to earth as a man”

NCV - “***He*** was shown to us in a human body”

NLT - “***Christ*** was revealed in a human body”

TLV - “***He*** was revealed in the flesh”

HCSB - “***He*** was manifested in the flesh”

CEB - “***he*** was revealed as a human”

MSG - “***He*** appeared in a human body”

VOICE - “***He*** was revealed in the flesh”

Where is God?

Where is God?

I said where is God? They removed Him!

Kindly, with powdered sugar on top—SHAME ON BOB JONES UNIVERSITY! And kindly, with candy sprinkles—SHAME ON HARVEST BAPTIST CHURCH ON GUAM!!! Shame on all of them for promoting this ungodly corrupt filth!!! SHAME ON PENSACOLA CHRISTIAN COLLEGE for wickedly bidding Godspeed to Harvest and BJU. The Devil’s Bible versions have REMOVED GOD FROM 1ST TIMOTHY 3:16!!! Where’s Waldo? Oh, sorry! Where’s God? I could have quoted the same corrupt rendering of 1st Timothy 3:16 from several dozen more PERversions of God’s Word, which all remove “GOD.” The King James Bible (in no uncertain terms) proclaims THE TRUTH that *GOD* was manifest (revealed) in the flesh (the incarnate body of the Son of God, Jesus Christ). ...

> **John 1:1-3 and 14, “*In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God*. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. ...*And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us*, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.”**

Look again for yourself, how Satan’s Bible revisions (all from [1]Westcott and Hort’s corrupt 1881: The New Testament In The Original Greek), change 1st Timothy 3:16 to eliminate the deity of Jesus Christ! It is wickedness!!!

Did you know that the Jehovah’s Witness “[2]New World Translation” (NWT) was also translated from Westcott and Hort’s Greek translation? That means if you are using the ESV or the ERV,

you are using the same corrupt Bible translation as the Jehovah's Witnesses! Do you know why JW's choose the Alexandrian text? It is because they deny Jesus' deity and the Godhead, so they are naturally going to choose a corrupt Bible text that assaults and removes these doctrines.

Am I such a bad person for refuting this heresy, so despised that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has banned me from returning to their church family since 2014? I very much love them all, but they don't love THE TRUTH!!! **Galatians 4:16-17, "**

Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them." The cult at BJU and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam zealously affect the PCC camp, to their damnation!!!

Instead of rightly obeying God's command in Titus 1:13 to

"rebuke them sharply,"

PCC is in bed spiritually fornicating with the ungodly corrupt [3]Bob Jones University cult. BJU is so far gone that in December of 2022, they invited hellbound Calvinist Paul Washer to preach in BJU chapel. Sadly, another apostate, Pastor Clarence Sexton from Temple Baptist Church in Powell, Tennessee, also attended and preached at this event at BJU, wickedly bidding Godspeed to BJU. SHAME!!! Shame on Clarence Sexton! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Gideons Are Preaching A Perversion Of The Gospel

Moving on, I have the little orange pocket New Testament in front of me, which was handed to me at the Pensacola Interstate Fair this year. On the back page, which is numbered as page 187, it displays the Gideon's plan of salvation. This is the suggested prayer they offer:

> "God, from my heart, I admit to You that I am a sinner and I ask for Your forgiveness. I believe that Your Son, Jesus, took the punishment I deserve by shedding His blood on the cross. He gave His life as the full payment for my sins and rose again from the dead. **Thank you for *changing my heart*. I now confess and *turn from my sins*** and receive Your Son, Jesus, as my Saviour and Lord. Amen."
>
> SOURCE: Gideons' New Testament Bible, p. 187, © Crossway, a publishing ministry of Good News Publishers; Wheaton, Illinois

What you just read dear reader is a perversion of the Gospel. If you do what the Gideons are requiring you to do to get to Heaven, you will assuredly spend eternity burning in the fires and torments of Hell. The preceding plan of salvation cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. The changes may seem trifle and insignificant to you, but to TURN FROM YOUR SINS is works, not grace. What saith the Scripture? **Jonah 3:10, "And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. " Romans 3:20, " " Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

> "Christianity is not the sacrifice we make, but the sacrifice we trust. LIVING YOUR life for Jesus won't save you, but BELIEVING Jesus gave HIS LIFE for you will." —Pastor Thomas Cucuzza, "[4]Important Things Satan Does Not Want You To Know"

Nowhere in the Bible are we taught that our heart must change to be saved, or that our heart will change when we get saved. The disturbing implication made by the Gideons is that your heart must change to get to Heaven. When the unsaved Philippian jailer in Rome asked Paul and Silas in Acts 16:30b, **“Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,”** their simply answer in verse 31 was to, **“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”** Paul and Silas didn’t tell the man to change his heart, nor did they tell him to turn from his sins to be saved. They simply told him to *BELIEVE* ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! Why do men always complicate God’s simple plan of salvation?

Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to “repent of your sin” or “turn from your sin” to get to Heaven. To do so is WORKS! Matthew 27:3 says that Judas **“repented himself”** of his sins, compelling him to do penance by returning the 30 pieces of silver. Judas had a changed heart. Judas was sorry (which is penitence) for betraying an innocent man, Jesus. Judas was reformed, having turned from his sins, and yet Jesus said it would have been better for Judas if he had never been born, because Judas went to Hell forever to burn.

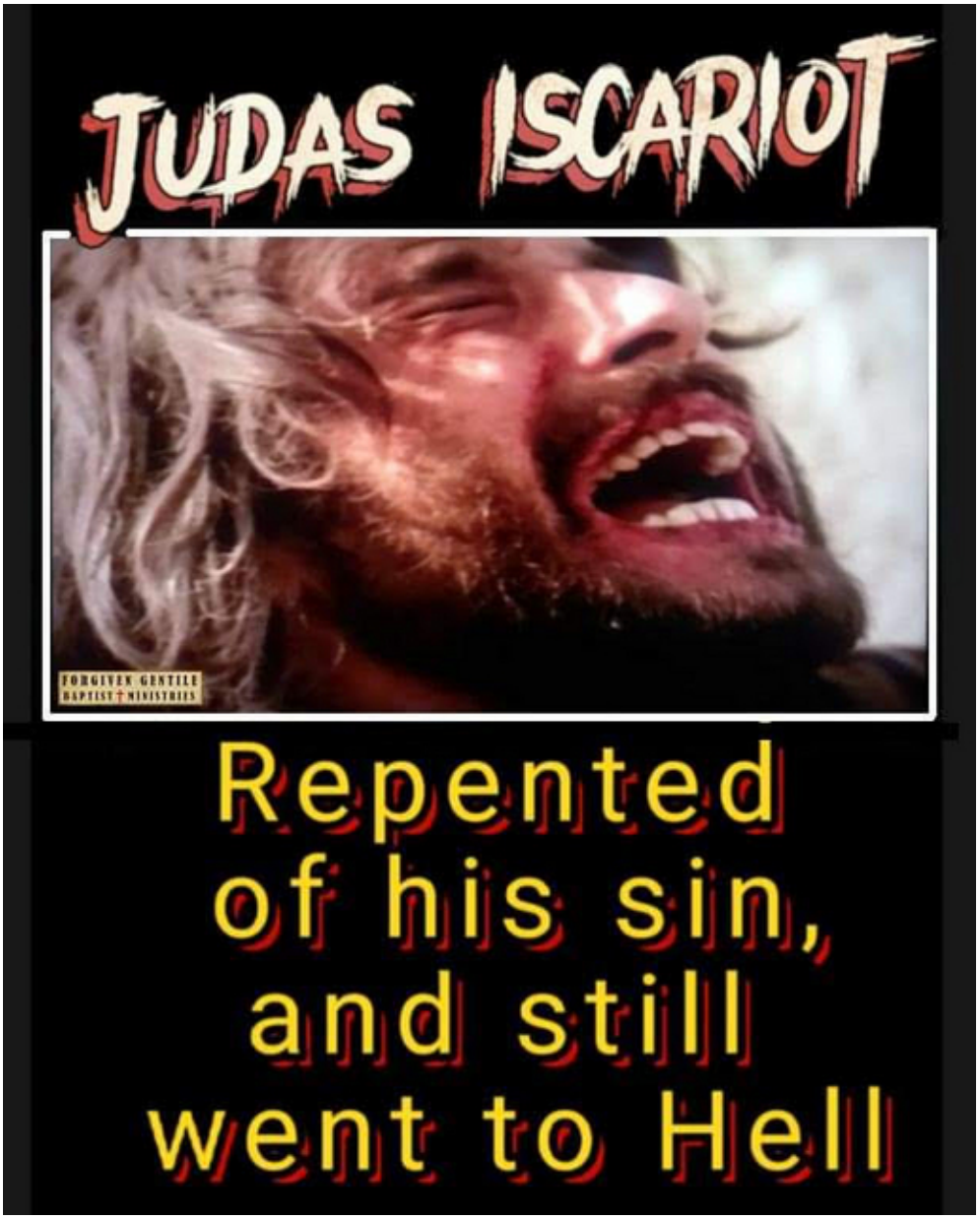

Dear reader, if you want to be saved and go to Heaven someday, then YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN Jesus said (John 3:1-7). You can only be born-again by ceasing from all your own self-righteous works (like trying to turn from your sinful way), and instead REST completely in what Jesus did to pay for your sins through His sacrifice on Calvary's cross.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. It's not what you are doing that gets you to Heaven; but rather, it is where you are looking. LOOK TO JESUS!!! **Isaiah 45:22, "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."**

[6] The One Thing That Determines Salvation

(Pastor Curtis Hutson, 1934-1995)

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/westcott_and_hort.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
4. https://youtu.be/uhQzhCBlShI?si=NyWoLtq1T9ir57Cw
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjQHKFZHM_QAJSXQD-GhPwFY0iAQWVrgddo5oEWIetibeOzLGCbbJbr5Jz3OENFgaUacKdIvxPYCjEkcCYAW7jruAhjm5cdiC4wF08
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm

---

4.10.23 Erasing Palestine (2023-10-27 12:30)

Romans 10:12, " *For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek*: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him."

Galatians 3:26-29, " For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

***There is neither Jew nor Greek*, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: *for ye are all one in Christ Jesus*. And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."**

As a born-again Christian I love everybody. I am sick and tired of hearing Zionist brainwashed believers speak lovingly in support of Israel, while speaking nothing but contemptuously and with cruel intentions toward the Arab people in Palestine. Dear reader, you are not right with God if you love Jewish people more than Arab Muslims. As we read in our text passage, there is NO DIFFERENCE between Jew or Gentile, who are both alike saved by faith alone in Jesus Christ.

I heard a needful sermon today by Pastor Chuck Baldwin titled: "[1]ERASING PALESTINE." I am glad that Pastor Baldwin is taking a stand on this important issue, raising awareness to the hateful bigotry and wicked hatred of Muslims by Christians today. I am shocked, disgusted and saddened that I have been hearing professed Christian pastors and laymen alike calling for the total annihilation of the people in Gaza, in Palestine. May I say, present-day manmade Israel since 1948 is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy concerning future Israel.

Before I say anymore, let me say that I HUMBLY DISGREE with Pastor Baldwin that there will be no Rapture of the Church. 1st Corinthians 15:51-58 and 1st Thessalonians 4:13-18 clearly teach the Rapture. These passages are very different from other Scripture passages about Jesus' Second Coming. What you choose to believe about the Rapture won't affect getting saved, but it will affect your attitude toward serving God. One of the hallmark foundational truths of Christendom is the imminent and sudden return of Jesus Christ without warning. Jesus could return today!!!

Kindly said, if Chuck Baldwin is correct that there will be no Rapture, then Jesus cannot return until the Man of Sin, Antichrist, first appears during the Tribulation period. We would know WHEN Jesus is coming back, because the book of Daniel tells us the exact number of days

which will lapse between the Abomination of Desolation and Christ's return at the end of the Tribulation period. There will be 1,290 days (Daniel 12:11-12). Clearly, this contradicts the plainest teaching of the Scripture that no man know the time of Christ's return. I humbly think that the Bible teaches there will be a Pretribulation Rapture.

Letter from Our Palestinian brethren!

The Voice of Christian community from Palestine:

Excerpt:

> We also remind ourselves and our Palestinian people that our sumud ("steadfastness") is anchored in our just cause and our historical rootedness in this land. As Palestinian Christians, we also continue to find our courage and consolation in the God who dwells with those of a contrite and humble spirit (Isa 57:15). We find courage in the solidarity we receive from the crucified Christ, and we find hope in the empty tomb. We are also encouraged and empowered by the costly solidarity and support of many churches and grassroots faith movements around the world, challenging the dominance of ideologies of power and supremacy. We refuse to give in, even when our siblings abandon us. We are steadfast in our hope, resilient in our witness, and continue to be committed to the Gospel of faith, hope, and love, in the face of tyranny and darkness. "In the absence of all hope, we cry out our cry of hope. We believe in God, good and just. We believe that God's goodness will finally triumph over the evil of hate and of death that still persist in our land. We will see here 'a new land' and 'a new human being', capable of rising up in the spirit to love each one of his or her brothers and sisters" (Kairos Palestine, §10).

Nearly everything that we've been told by the newsmedia and pastors in America regarding the present Middle East crisis is a lie. Innocent poor people in Gaza are being genocided. The latest death count is now at 6,700 dead Palestinians from Israel's missile bombs. ...



Is The Hamas/Israeli War A Part Of Bible Prophecy?
(October 15, 2023 - by Pastor Chuck Baldwin)

Israel has a world-class military with advanced weaponry, paid for by the United States (our wicked government gives Israel $4,000,000,000 each year). That is our money! Yet, the poor Palestinian people have nothing. Hamas is Hamas, not the poor people in Gaza. Israel is collectively punishing a bunch of poor people for what some terrorists are doing. As God's children we ought not take sides in this slaughter, but if I did have to take sides, it would be with the Palestinian victims. As believers our proper attitude should be that BOTH sides need to get born-again by faith in Jesus Christ. They all need Jesus! People need the dear Savior!!!

Thank you for reading my blog.

1. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Portals/1/Content/Files/column-audio/2023_10_26_CB-Column_audio.mp3

4.10.24 Several Hundred Audio Sermons By Pastor Danny Castle (2023-10-28 17:44)

Boy, Christmas came early this year! . . .

A ministry friend in Canada sent me this wonderful webpage today, with links to several hundreds sermons by one of my favorite Bible preachers, Pastor Danny Castle of the Shining Light Baptist Church located in Morganton, North Carolina. ...

[1]WEEKLY BIBLE SERMONS
BY PASTOR DANNY CASTLE

[2]



1. https://hensleybiblebeliever.com/pastor-danny-castle/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiFQrp96JsQhwUoNZfkUbqqryLReEkec0Kzw6orE88bOrte6c66g8pw3UN1EAReAaahddTkXe0HSpkQC0wV50LS0Pd7nNjYaSvvehe

---

4.10.25 Pastor Jack Hyles Preaches On Hell (2023-10-31 12:01)

Luke 16:23-24, " And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame."

Sadly, the average Baptist pastor doesn't preach on the subject of Hell even once every two years. That ought not be! Dear reader, do we really believe in a literal place of Hell? Do we really believe that men who die in their sins without Jesus as their personal Savior will go to burn in Hell forever? If so, why do 99 % of churches today not go door-to-door soulwinning? Shame on all of us for not doing more to warn lost sinners of coming judgment and damnation in the everlasting Lake of Fire. Here are some sermons about Hell by Pastor Jack Hyles:

1. [1]Who Is In Hell?
2. [2]Why Hell?
3. [3]Is There A Hell?
4. [4]The Hottest Hell of All

Here is a sermon excerpt from Dr. Hyles, preaching about Hell...



Is There A Hell?
(by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Dear reader, the $64,000 question is: [5]Have you been born again? If you are not sure, please do not go to sleep tonight without settling the matter. If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, and you will simply receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and then resurrected three days later, you will be saved instantly, irrevocably and eternally. ...

[6] **How Permanent Is Your Salvation**

(by Pastor Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008)

Thank you for reading my blog.

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/who_is_in_hell.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,Tracts&Preaching/AudioSermons/DrJackHyles/WhyHell.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/is_there_a_hell.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_hottest_hell_of_all1995.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. https://youtu.be/1dbTJQ_UplM

4.11 November

4.11.1 By Peace The Antichrist Shall Destroy Many (2023-11-01 09:26)

Daniel 8:25, "And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, *and by peace shall destroy many*: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand."

6366

The Bible foretells of “perilous times” in the last days. I was born in 1967 in Chicago. Things have drastically changed in the United States over the past 56 years. ...

2nd Timothy 3:1-7,

“This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.”

The preceding passage practically gives the address of America! I’ve never seen things so bad as they are now in the United States. What we are beholding today is anything but normal. As an example: the prevalent homosexual agenda didn’t just happen naturally in America; but rather, it has been carefully plotted and implemented by the Luciferian powers working relentlessly behind the scenes through the entertainment industry, newsmedia, television networks and government to subvert our American culture.

It is no mere coincidence that the Woke movement has risen to influence in our culture. This has all bene planned and orchestrated by Satan’s minions. No sane person would try to convince a boy that he was really meant to be a girl, and vice versa. The [1]entire idea of being “ ”non-[2] binary

”

[3] (i.e., neither male or female) is crazy. The left eats its own! This utter insanity is just getting started in America. The end will be our own destruction as a society and country.

Do you really think open borders is just our government’s concern for poor foreign people who need help? You are extremely naïve if that is what you think. Dear reader, this is all by Satanic design [4]to destroy the Old World Order, to make way for a New World Order.

Do you really think that all of the Smash & Grab violent pillaging and robbing of stores across the country is mere happenstance? Not a chance. This is all be design. The ungodly corrupt judges, greedy lawyers and liberal lawmakers and politicians are doing everything in their power to undermine and destroy our society. ...



Looting Erupts In Philadelphia; Foot Locker,
Apple and Lululemon Stores Hit

I just heard in the news today that Target store chain is closing eight major stores in cities like Seattle, San Francisco and New York, due to violent store riots and massive theft of their merchandise. Like many companies today, Target is worried about employee safety and lawsuits for failing to protect their employees. I really hate lawyers, who are predators who prey upon people to make money. Lawyers have ruined this country! I highly recommend reading the shocking book by former judge and attorney, Katherine Crier, who exposes the criminally insane legal industry. The book is titled: '[5]The Case Against Lawyers!' After reading this book you will need to go take a long walk to clear your mind, blown away by the truth.

Why is all this insanity happening today? And it's not just in the secular realm. Why are there hundreds of different English Bible revisions to choose from today? Why are there hundreds of different plans of salvation? Why are there 4,200 different religions to choose from in the world? Friend, Satan is the god of this rotten world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). We have been lied to on nearly level.

The American mainstream newsmedia is saturated with lies, disinformation and fraud...

> "We'll know that our disinformation program is complete when everything the American public believes is FALSE."
>
> SOURCE: William Casey, CIA Director (Quote - 1981 internal staff meeting notes)

Yes Sir, that is exactly true! Lie, lies and more lies! Satan is a beautiful liar. What saith the Scripture? **John 8:44, "*Ye are of your father the devil*, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. *When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it*."** The Devil always lies!!!

6368

I'll be honest with you, I am at the place where I don't want to go outside my home's door anymore. I am a homebody by nature. My Dad used to say to me: "I want you to play in your own backyard, you can't get into trouble playing in your own backyard." Dad was so right! I love staying home, I can't get into trouble when I stay home. Pastor Jack Hyles used to tell us at Hyles-Anderson College when I was a student there (1985-1993): "It's a jungle out there!" Brother Hyles sure was right! I am reluctant to leave my home anymore, because of the way people have become. People are angry, stressed out, miserable, proud, selfish and only care about themselves! ...

2nd Timothy 3:1-7,

"This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth."

Please don't just read through that list of sins and fail to grasp what it means. Think about just the word "unholy." People today are unholy! That is frightening. "F

alse accusers.

"

Oh my!

"Fierce." Again, that is scary! Liars, trucebreakers, unthankful, disobedient to parents, blasphemers, proud, covetous, boasters, et cetera. This describes Americans today! This woeful list of sins doesn't just describe the punks who violently steal from retail stores, it sadly describes many of the police officers today who bully and abuse the public. Sadly, it also describes many pastors today, who are full of sinful pride, who lie about how to get to Heaven, and they are greedy and fierce, unreasonable and selfish, lovers of their own selves!

As God's children we must be ON GUARD like never before. None of us are perfect. Time after time I have ended up in unpleasant altercations with wicked people in public, regretting that I left my house that day. I just love staying home as much as possible. **Proverbs 4:23, "**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

" Dear friend, I don't won't bad things to happen to you. So, be careful where you go, what you say, how you respond to situations, and always keep in mind that we are living in unprecedented times of wickedness in 2023. Many of the American people have gone insane!

I rarely go driving without seeing angry drivers laying on the horn. I always see some driving way over the speed limit. I have been run off the road by angry drivers quite a few times by angry drivers. You just don't know what is going on in someone's mind. Oh, how people need the dear Savior. We should all be soulwinners! We must be on guard everywhere we go at all

times, because the Bible says we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against the spiritual forces of Satan. I have visited several Baptist churches in Pensacola and I'm not impressed with any of them. Pastors sadly all have their own agenda, but I haven't felt wanted in any of their churches. There's something wrong when you attend a church for over 2 years and the pastor has never once initiated a conversation with you. I'm not kidding. That is really bad!

I [6]read today that in 2022 there were 49,499 suicides in the United States. In 2021 there were 48,183 suicides in our country. That is so sad. Suicides are much higher among minority groups; such as, blacks, Asians and Hispanics. Women commit suicide more than men. Younger people commit suicide more than older people. Oh, how people need the dead Savior! My heart has been heavy lately, seeing all this sin, wickedness, war and death in our world.

To be honest, I am glad to be 56 years old, rather than 26, because it means that I am nearing the end of my time here on planet earth. **2nd Corinthians 5:8,**

"We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord." I don't want to be here anymore, but I am not suicidal. The Apostle Paul felt the same way that I do, who said in **Philippians 1:21, "**

For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

" As long as I am alive on earth, I will continue to preach the Gospel of free grace, and earnestly contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints. But I would just as happy to go to Heaven, to be home with Jesus my blessed God, Lord and precious Savior.

[7] **Seven Reasons Why I Want To Go To Heaven**
([8]Pastor Danny Castle)

It grieves my soul to see my country ripping itself apart. I grieves my soul to meet people who are angry, frustrated and stressed out over everything from the faltering economy to the mistreatment they endure from companies, police, the government and local churches (Go figure!). So many Americans are wound up, ready to blow, angry and have a big chip on their shoulder, having very thin skin. It doesn't take much to bring out their true ugliness. Too many people have zero understanding or patience, itching to call security or police on anybody who dares to offend them. Put another way, the United States has become a big overgrown nursery of big spoiled brat babies!!! Americans are sickening today.

Over 90 % of American women have little to no morals. They take off 95 % of their clothes at the beach, or wherever there is water, causing ungodly men and lesbian women to lust. Ninety-nine percent of American men will commit fornication or adultery if given the chance. The Luciferian elite lurking behind the scenes to corrupt America's families have sexualized the United States. Read the prolific words of former retired Canadian Navy commander, William Guy Carr (1895-1959):

> "Lust is sexual desire outside the Natural Law of God. Therefore Christ Himself seems to have confirmed that Satan was lustful and is father of the Synagogue of Satan as those who are Satanists teach and believe. **Satanists have always used sex-bribery and the depravities and perversions of sex to obtain control of men and women they wished to use to further the secret plans of their diabolical conspiracy. *Satanism makes a God of sex*. They worship the human body because of its sexual abilities.** When men and women prove they are unyielding to all other forms of devilish temptation, they often fall as the result of becoming involved in illicit relationships and perversions. Did not David commit abominable sexual crimes, including incest?" [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [9]Satan: Prince Of This World, by Commander William Guy Carr, p. 22

I highly recommend that you read William Guy Carr's numerous books. Satanists teach that Satan had sex with Eve in the Garden of Eden (which claim I totally disagree with). Satanist's entire belief system is rooted in human debasing with sex-perversion. Thus, Satanism and sex are inseparable. With this disturbing truth in mind from Commander Carr, it will become obvious to you just how evil and dangerous the sensual, promiscuous and sexualizing [10]music videos of Taylor Swift, Miley Cyrus, Carrie Underwood and thousands of other Satanic servants are! We are now living in Sodom and Gomorrha on earth in America!!! We truly have become The Great Satan.

I am at the place where I am reluctant to go outside of my home anymore, because of the insanity of Americans today. Road rage can happen at any moment. The police are bullies and corrupt. You simply do not know what type of cop you might meet, a nice one or a thug. I am not saying that I am afraid to leave my home, I'm simply saying that I really don't want to be around Americans anymore, because of how rotten we've all become. We are the most spoiled rotten people in the world in the United States!!! Have you thanked God today for the blessings in your life? I have. There are 86,400 seconds in a day, make sure that you thank your Creator with at least a few of those seconds.

I'll be so glad when this miserable life is over. I hate being vulnerable. I hate being subject to becoming victim at any moment in this world. I don't want to lose my legs in a car accident, or go blind because someone else does something stupid and I get hurt. Two men were walking in a mechanic's shop. Across the building another mechanic was using a hydraulic press to remove a bearing from a shaft. He put the press adapter on the outer race instead of the inner race of the ball-bearing. When he applied 7,000 pounds of force on the outer race, it broke apart and ball-bearings shot out like bullets. One tore into the eye of one of the men walking across the other wide of the building. That unfortunately man is blind today in one eye. I hate being vulnerable to accidents. I could go on for hours, and so could you, about all the crazy things that can happen, to hurt or maim or kill someone. In Heaven we won't be susceptible like that anymore.

As I type, my propane tank is chained with a thick 3/8" chain to a big pole in my backyard, because some punk(s) stole my other one last year, which cost me $75. I hate thieves!!! They came back a month later and stole my King James Bible and radios from my car. I called the police, but they couldn't have cared less. They filed a police report and said a detective would call me to follow up. Nobody ever called. So, I called them, three times, but no one ever called back to follow up. Our sheriff's department here in Pensacola sucks! They just don't care.

Sadly, nobody seems to care anymore. The police don't care. Pastors and clergy don't care. Churches don't care. The biggest problem in the medical profession today is a woeful lack of compassion for patients. Likewise, the biggest problem in churches and Bible colleges today is a woeful lack of compassion for people. Dear reader, everybody and their dog today is walking around with a cellphone in their hand, just waiting to call the cops on you if you give them a reason. I honestly don't want to be around people anymore, because of the way Americans have become big babies. All over Pensacola, as I drive down the streets and highways, I see several dozen billboards by greedy ambulance-chasing lawyers, begging people to sue their neighbours. That is evidence of a decadent wicked culture of selfishness and greed, encouraging people to sue anybody they can for money (mostly for the attorneys).

The Bible prophecies in the book of Daniel that “by peace” the coming man of Sin (Antichrist, meaning “in place of” Christ) shall destroy many. I humbly think this refers to what we call “Democracy” today in America. Democracy is mob rule! Democracy is NOT freedom!!! When the majority get their way, but individual rights do not matter, that is not freedom. What we have in the United States today is not freedom.

Sadly, it is our Democratic system that so many Americans are so proud of that is destroying our society, families and country. God never intended for people to be free to have abortions, free to go naked at beaches, free to lie in business and take advantage of people, free to commit homosexuality and adultery, free to divorce, free to commit wickedness! By “peace” (Democracy) the Man of Sin will destroy many people. It is already happening today and the Antichrist hasn’t even appeared yet, but his minions are preparing the stage for his coming.

Liberty is a gift from God. How we choose to use that liberty will determine whether we remain free or become enslaved. Sadly, we are slowly enslaving ourselves because of sin. **John 8:34, “ Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.”** We Americans don’t

deserve

to remain free anymore, [11]because of the stench of our wickedness!

This ungodly insanity cannot continue if we want God to continue to bless our nation! Tragically, God’s hand of blessing has long departed from America. Half of the American people have rotten teeth due to the insanely high cost of dental work. That is not freedom!

I read this article today about the [12]Medicare Advantage scam in the United States . Like me, you’ve probably been bombarded with hundreds of Tv commercials, whether it be on YouTube or Tv, with Medicare Advantage ads. What is that about? I’ll tell you. Those ads are paid for and promoted by greedy private insurance companies who have nothing to do with Medicare. If you switch to one of their so-called “advantage plans,” they’ll get a set amount of money each month from the U.S. federal government, whether they pay for your medical bills and drugs or not. Sadly, statistics show that these rotten private insurance companies very often reject claims and refuse to pay your medical bills. In other words, they screw you! I have the original Medicare, parts A and B, and that is all I want. Please don’t get scammed dear friend, because I love you with Christ’s love and want what’s best for you, truly.

You would think in a so-called “free” country like the United States that things would be so much better than it is. I’m sure you’ve seen the epidemic of panhandlers and homeless people everywhere today. How is it that our government can give Ukraine $190,000,000,000 for war since 2020, but then the government doesn’t have any money to construct affordable housing and jobs for the homeless? I really like the idea of [13]Tiny House Villages, which could solve the homeless crisis in the United States. Something desperately needs to be done to help the poor and misfortunate. Greed is ruining our society.

I watched a interesting YouTube documentary the other day about highspeed trains in China. They’ve constructed [14]26,000 miles of highspeed train track rails in China. Those trains travel at 200 mph. Wow! Sadly, in the United States we have no highspeed trains. Our fastest train in the U.S. only travels at 65 mph. The reason why we don’t have highspeed trains is because of greed. The documentary said that it costs 10 times more in the U.S. than it does in China to build the system. Something is very wrong with our American culture, when it costs $4,000 for a root canal on your tooth.

I suffered back in July of this year from severe pain under my left shoulder blade, and on my right flank under my ribs. The earliest doctor’s appointment I could schedule was a couple

months out, so I had no choice but to go to the local Emergency Room (ER) at Baptist Hospital in Pensacola. The ER doctor ordered blood tests and a CT scan with dye. She said the CT scan didn't show any problems with my kidney on the right side, or any other issues. She thought the shoulder pain was muscle related. After spending four hours in the ER and being given a shot of morphine, I was sent home. I received a billing statement weeks later from Medicare. I was shocked when I saw what just 4 hours in the ER cost (at the only so-called non-profit hospital in Pensacola)... $16,758!!! Just the CT scam (I mean scan) cost $12,000. Yikes! What is wrong with this country? That is pure greed. Thankfully Medicare paid the whole bill and it didn't cost me a penny. Praise God!

I am bewildered as a U.S. citizen, to see all the insanity in American society and government today. Pastor Texe Marrs (1944-2016) used to broadcast an ongoing Power Of Prophecy series titled: "Churches Gone Wild!" Texe sure nailed it! Our country is sadly tearing itself apart. Things are getting more crazy every day. The Bible says that when wicked men rise to power, righteous men go hide somewhere...

> **Proverbs 27:12, " A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and *hideth himself*; but the simple pass on, and are punished. "**

> **Proverbs 28:28, " When the wicked rise, *men hide themselves*: but when they perish, the righteous increase. "**

Yeah buddy! I've been doing a lot of hiding myself in recent years, just staying home and avoiding public events. When I went to the Pensacola Interstate Fair this year, cops were everywhere. They even had a big mobile home Command Center on the premises...lol. You'd think they were anticipating a terrorist attack or something. American society has become so bad these days, that you cannot even go to a public event without feeling like you're in fascist Nazi-Germany. You can see the paranoia on the cop's faces, like everyone is a suspect. I doubt if I'll go to the fair next year, because it is getting creepy. Dr. Jack Hyles is so right, who said to us preacher boys at Hyles-Anderson College 35 years ago: "Fellas, it's a jungle out there!" It sure is. It sure is!

From time to time I like to go visit the First Baptist Church of Pensacola. Unfortunately, they preach the Devil's damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation, and they use the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions. I go because I made some friends there when I first moved to Pensacola back in 2021, and I like to go visit them. Anyway, it is creepy at their church, because they have not one, but two, patrol vehicles

parked outside at all times during church services

. When people exit the church auditorium after the service, cops are standing in the hallways monitoring everything

. Yes folks, things have gotten so bad in our culture today, that churches have to have police officers standing in the hallways to keep the peace, lest church members commit crime. You couldn't make this stuff up!

I find it disturbingly ironic that the Bible tells us that the sinister Antichrist will use

"

peace

” (of all things)

to destroy people. Goodnight in the morning! Wow! Satan tried bombs, napalm, deceit, bullets and murder used in war to destroy people, which were effective in the short terms, but the Devil found the most effective weapon of all

—FREEDOM! If you doubt what I say, please view the following shocking data, which compares the number of men killed in every American war since The Revolutionary War versus those murdered by abortion in the United States...

Each cross †
below represents approximately 50,000 or less of American war dead.

American Revolution (1775-1783)

†

Total: 25,324 Killed

War of 1812 (1812-1815)

†

Total: 2,260 Killed

Mexican War (1846-1848)

†

Total: 13,283 Killed

Civil War (1861-1865)

†

†

†



Total: 498,332 Killed

Spanish-American War (1898)



Total: 2,446 Killed

World War I (1917-1918)



Total: 116,708 Killed

World War II (1941-1946)



Total: 407,316 Killed

Korean War (1950-1953)



Total: 54,246 Killed

Vietnam War (1964-1973)



Total: 58,151 Killed

Persian Gulf War (1991)



Total: 200 Killed

Abortion War (1973-present)

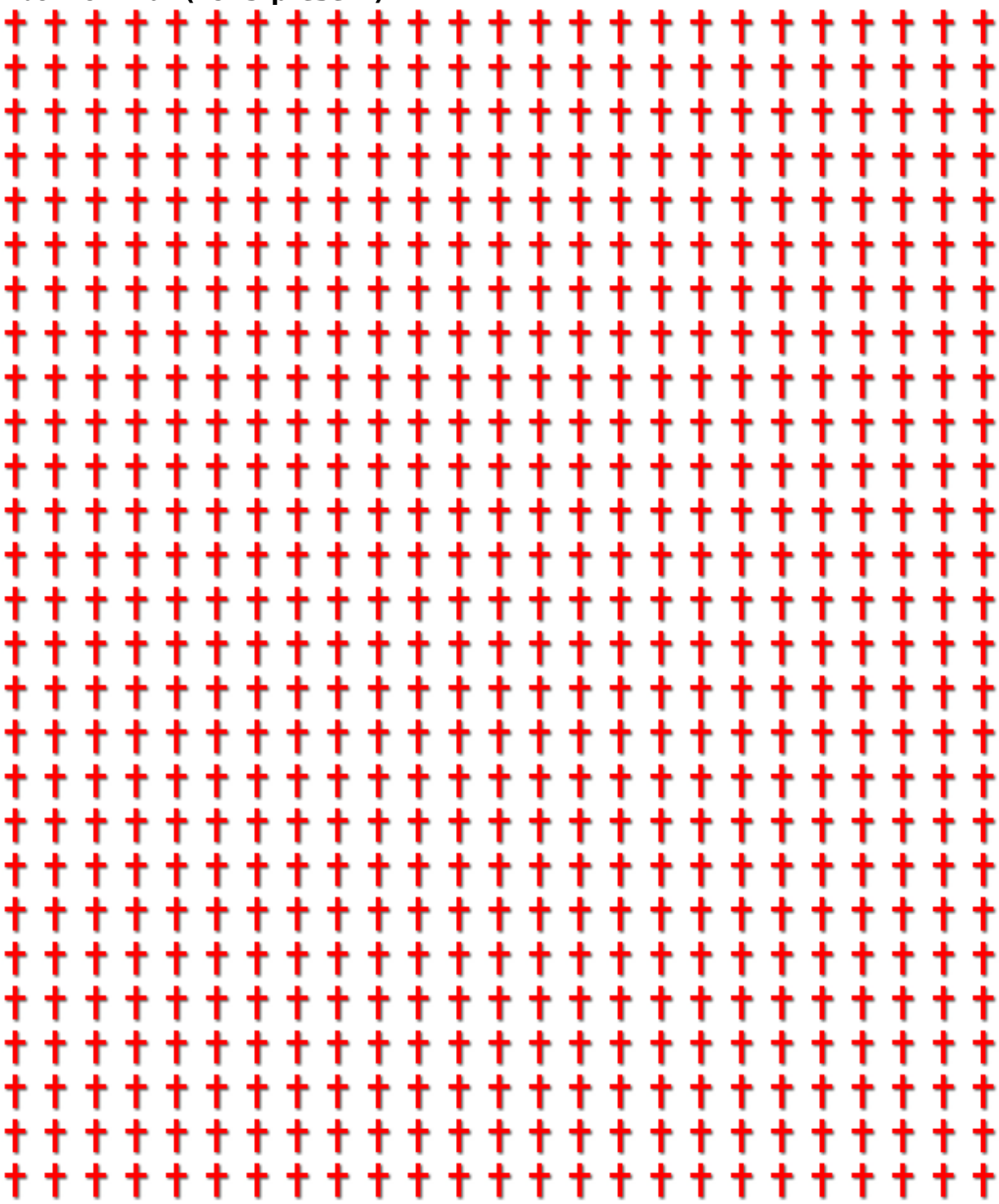

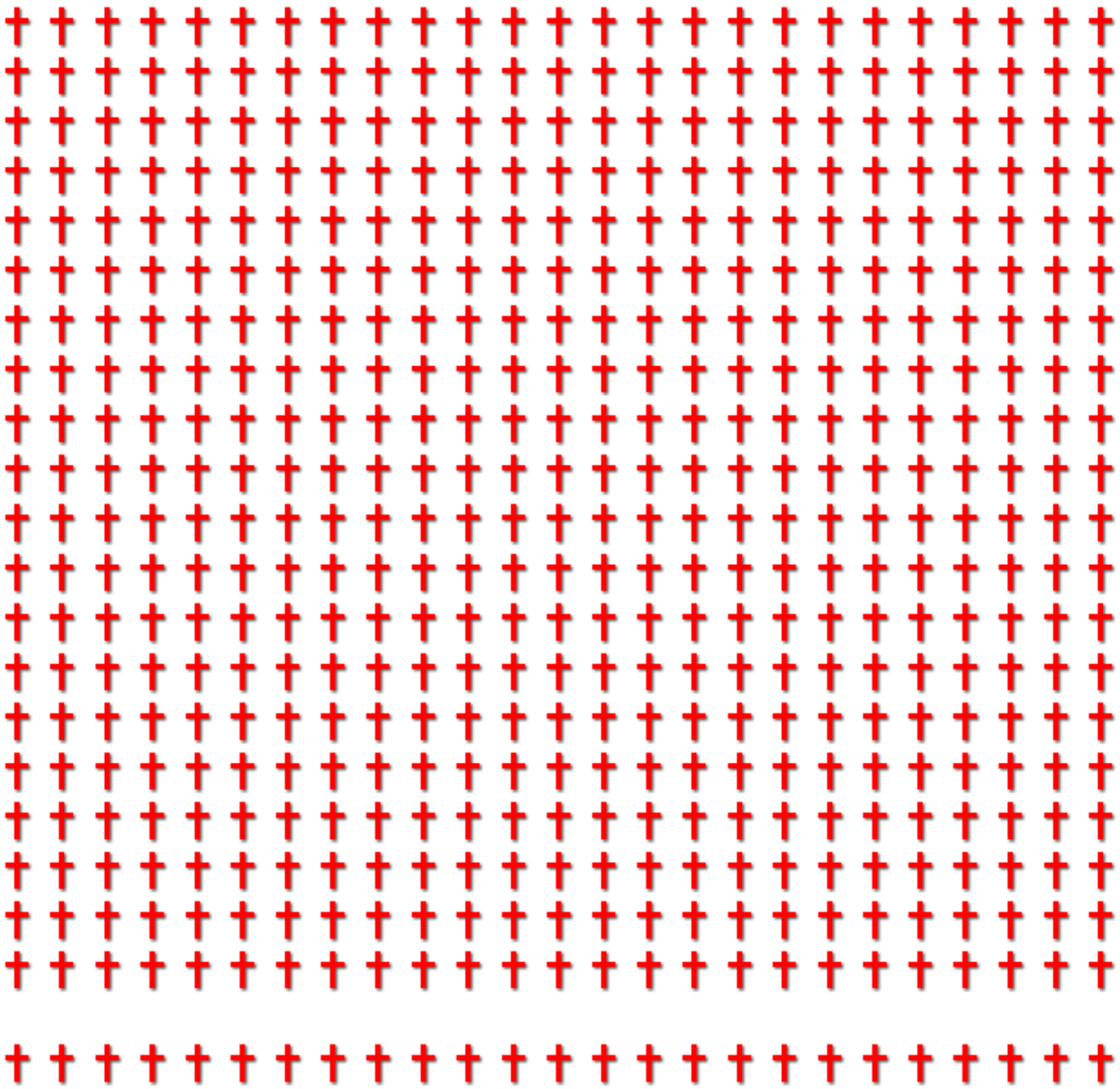

This is what peace has done for America!!! This is what we have done with our liberty and freedom. We should be ashamed of ourselves as Americans. God will not bless a nation that murders its children in the womb. Woe unto the United States!

The coming Antichrist will take things to the next level, influencing people to use their God-given freedoms to commit wickedness. In do doing we will continue to enslave ourselves. Perhaps that is why the government has allowed 60,000,000 illegal aliens to flood into the country, to compensate for the 60,000,000 aborted human beings in the womb since Roe Vs. Wade in 1973 (which was finally overturned in 2022). Sadly, the FDA just approved an abortion pill, so that abortuaries (ungodly abortion clinics) are no longer needed. Life is no longer sacred to Americans. We abuse our veterans, many of whom are homeless on the streets. We abuse our elderly, leaving them no choice by to travel to Canada for affordable medications. We abuse our children, by allowing homosexuals to adopt them. Shame!

I know the prophet Daniel foretold that the coming Man of Sin will destroy many by using peace. However, I can't help but think that we are doing a pretty darn good job of destroying ourselves with the freedoms which God has granted to us, for which millions of soldiers died on the battlefield to secure and preserve. What is it to you dear reader?

6378

If you truly appreciate the liberty and the freedom which it brings that God gave you, then do what is right. Keep the Lord's commandments. Abstain from evil. Most of all, make sure that you have received the Sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the cross of Calvary as payment for your sins, believing that after three days He bodily resurrected from the dead. This is the Gospel (i.e., the GOOD NEWS) by which all who BELIEVE IT are instantly, irrevocably and forever saved. You have God's promise of it! Thank you for reading my blog.

[15]



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wAs19aIMBD8
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wAs19aIMBD8
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wAs19aIMBD8
4. https://drrichswier.com/2021/06/01/wake-up-america-the-destruction-of-u-s-sovereignty-through-open-borders-and-mass-migration/
5. https://www.amazon.com/Case-Against-Lawyers-Catherine-Crier/dp/B000HWYUQG
6. https://www.usnews.com/news/health-news/articles/2023-08-10/suicide-rates-continue-to-rise-among-americans
7. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pKK_BwIPjac&t=1786s
8. https://hensleybiblebeliever.com/pastor-danny-castle/
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/satan_prince_of_this_world.pdf
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
11. https://www.heritage.org/gender/commentary/biden-doubles-down-radical-gender-affirming-care-kids
12. https://www.thenation.com/article/politics/its-time-to-end-the-medicare-advantage-scam/
13. https://inhabitat.com/how-tiny-house-villages-could-solve-americas-homeless-epidemic/
14. https://www.popularmechanics.com/technology/infrastructure/a45025005/bullet-trains-in-usa-high-speed-rail-complications/
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj0jP1W0gTh3qLDWC3n632DHXSZLh71Cbm2UWKkGK0XbtTiK1LGADNgfz6_OCaOGYoPIsqybyR-K35cBSqi4y-FFr3E4UCZrhcrXgr

---

4.11.2 Damnable Heresy At Pensacola Christian College (2023-11-01 15:53)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. **As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."**

I live in the city of Pensacola. In my mailbox today I found an envelope from Campus Church with my address and the words "To Our Neighbor" on it. I opened the envelope and inside I found a booklet of John & Romans. The booklet has 64 pages in it. The Campus Church logo is printed on the front cover.

I was shocked on page 60 when I read PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you is straight from Satan dear reader:

> "REPENTANCE — ***Now is the time to turn from your sin*** and embrace God. ***The act*** of turning away from sin is called 'repentance.' This word implies an inward decision ***to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? I've been [1]exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God's grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations.

I thank God for the New IFB (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) movement in the United States. People can criticize Pastor Steven Anderson all they want, at least I know I can trust him to get the inspiration of the King James Bible right, and a free grace Gospel right. Pastor Anderson admirably [2]exposes the Devil's rotten Bible versions, whereas PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to the toxic Bob Jones cult and their multiple corrupt Bible revisions. Pastor Anderson rightly preaches the truth about '[3]Repentance & Salvation.'

I feel sick! The cult at PCC are aggressively spreading their damnable heresy throughout Pensacola, mailing spiritual poison to people's mailboxes. With neighbour's like Campus Church at PCC, who needs an enemy like the Devil? PCC has much blood on their hands! Dear friend, nowhere in the inspired King James Bible does it teach that you must repent "of your sin" or "turn from your sin" to get to Heaven. Yet, PCC and their Campus Church arrogantly have changed God's simple plan of salvation, perverting Bible repentance to mean, "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." Oh my! That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

Shame on Campus Church and PCC! My accurate Bible preaching against PCC's apostasy will be vindicated. Campus Church just mailed ammunition to my home mailbox today, revealing their underbelly so that by God's grace I can further expose their dangerous religious cult at PCC. [4]I wrote this article to help teach people what true Bible repentance is. Dear reader, you cannot be born-again if you place your trust in a counterfeit Gospel. What PCC

and their Campus Church are preaching is another gospel, not the free grace of God, which is without works. As I read further in PCC's rotten plan of salvation, just like the pseudo-Christian cults (Mormons, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, et cetera), they speak out of both sides of their mouth—claiming that salvation is free and by grace, yet at the same time requiring you to "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins."

To make matters even worse, on page 62 of the "John & Romans" booklet, Campus Church tells the reader that to be saved, you must make a mental check requiring the reader to agree to:

> ***"I repent of my sins.*** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits."*** **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Oh My! Folks, this is NOT part of the Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

There you have it! The "Gospel" is the "GOOD NEWS" that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead. In Paul's Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that reads: "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins"? No, that is not what Paul taught. So why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this filth?

The only requirement to believe the Gospel is to know why you need to be saved? You need to know what you're being saved from. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I. No one has ever lived who didn't sin (Romans 3:10-23), except Jesus (Hebrews 4:15). He is the perfect sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29). The Bibles teaches and warns that the wages we earn from our sinning is death (Romans 5:12, 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell, fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). If you admit by faith to God that you are a guilty sinner deserving of Hell, then that is all you need to know to believe the GOOD NEWS that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for your sins, was buried and three days later He bodily raised up from the dead for your justification. BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS, oh sinner, and you are saved!

The booklet of "John & Romans" says inside the front cover that it was published by

“Concerned Independent Baptist Churches” and is distributed by the First Baptist Church in Milford, Ohio. The church has an email inside the back cover. Please let these people know that they are extremely wrong for perverting God’s simple plan of salvation...

[5]info@bpsmilford.org

You can also contact PCC’s Campus Church information desk and their senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, at:
[6]

[7]jRedlin@campuschurch.com

[8]info@campuschurch.com

Please let these ungodly people know that they are wrong for corrupting the Gospel. I took some photos of the booklet that came in my mail today, so you can see for yourself the trash that PCC is preaching today, sending people to Hell with this heresy. What PCC is teaching cannot produce the new birth in Christ, because this is NOT the Gospel. PCC are damning the people of Pensacola to the Lake of Fire, by preaching the same damnable wrong understanding of repentance as the Jehovah’s Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists, Roman Catholics and Churches of Christ. Bible repentance to be saved does NOT mean to turn from your sins, it means a change of mind from unbelief to BELIEVING THE GOSPEL. ...

[9]

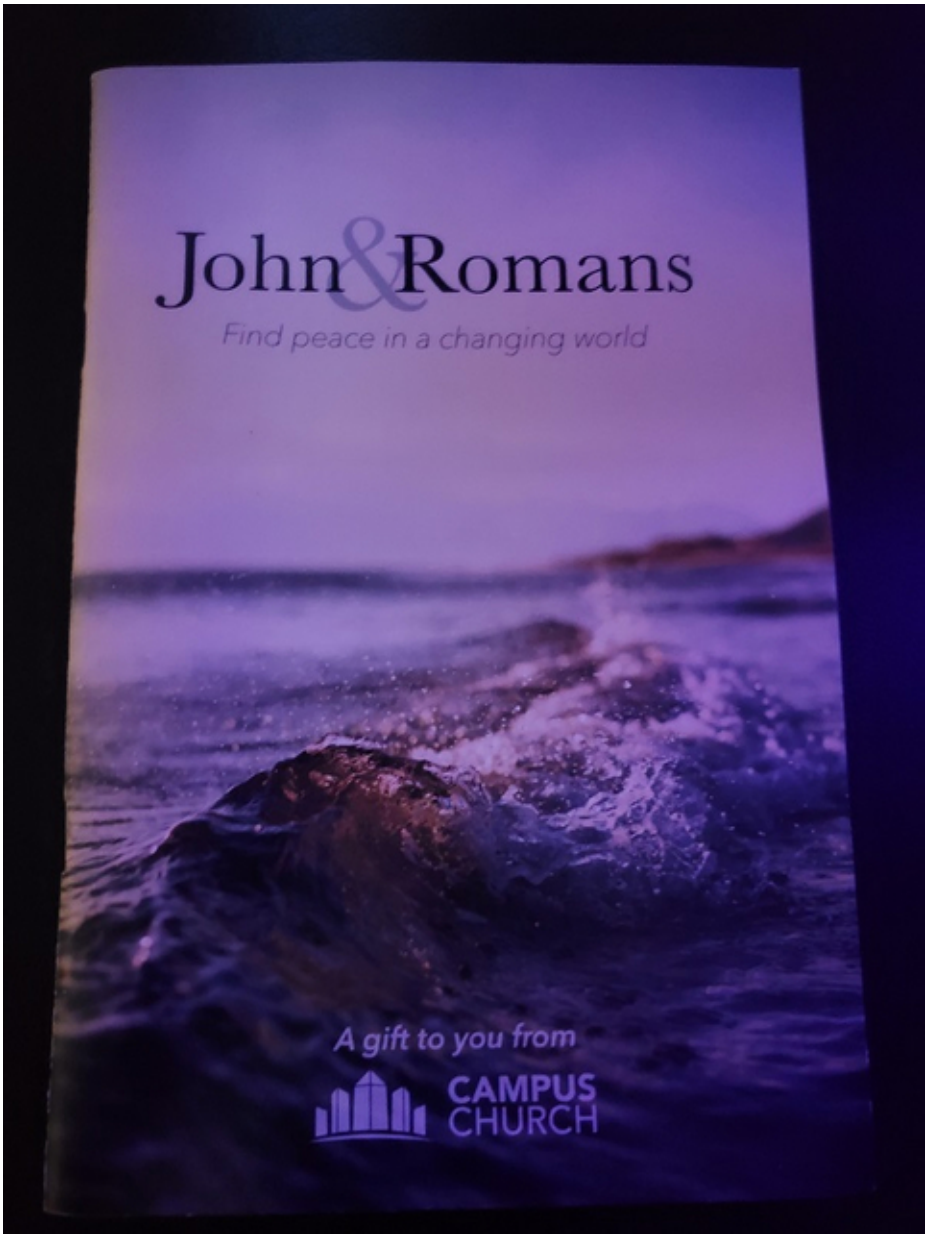
John & Romans
Find peace in a changing world
A gift to you from
CAMPUS CHURCH

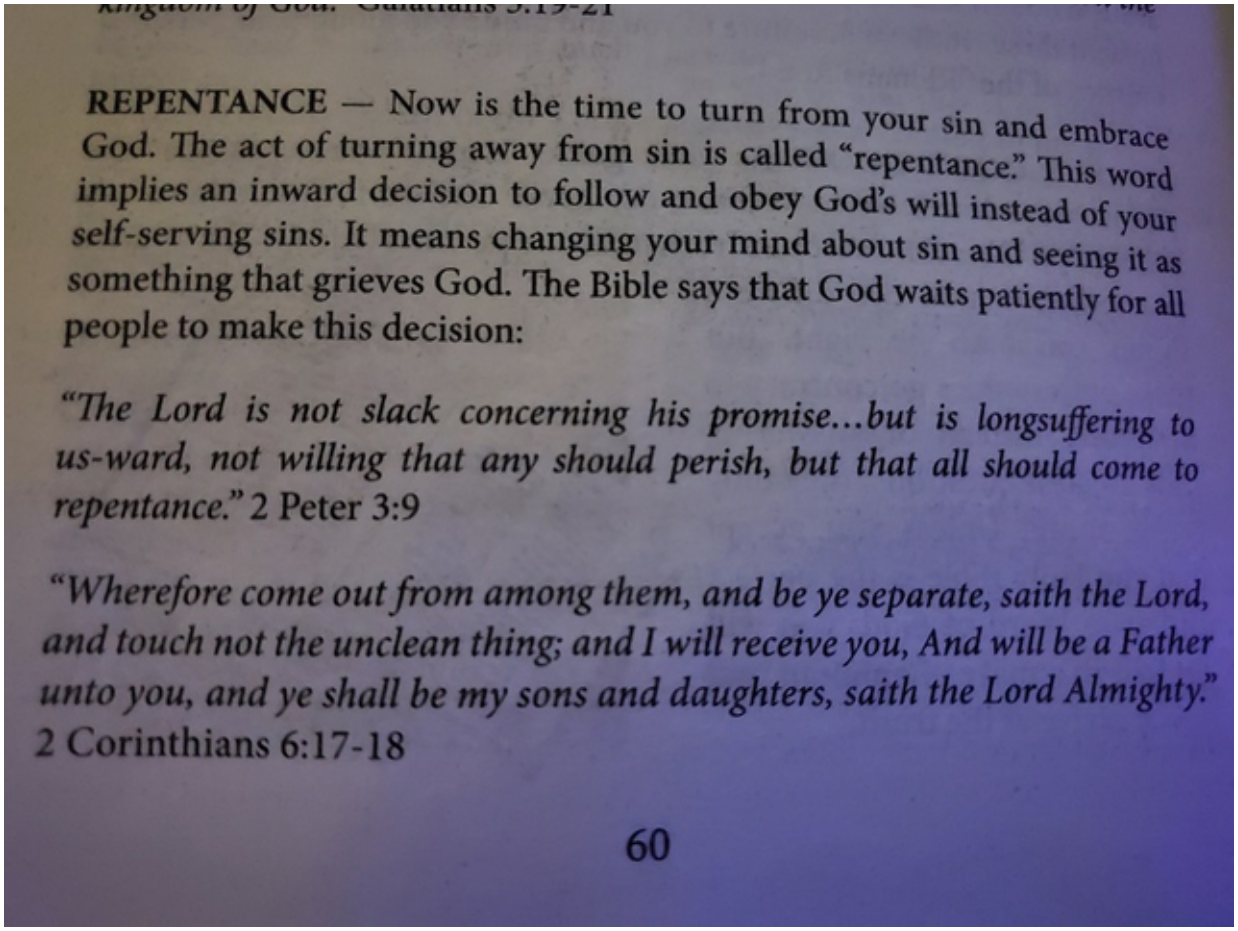

kingdom of God." Galatians 5:19-21

REPENTANCE — Now is the time to turn from your sin and embrace God. The act of turning away from sin is called "repentance." This word implies an inward decision to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins. It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God waits patiently for all people to make this decision:

"The Lord is not slack concerning his promise...but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance." 2 Peter 3:9

"Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty." 2 Corinthians 6:17-18

60

6384

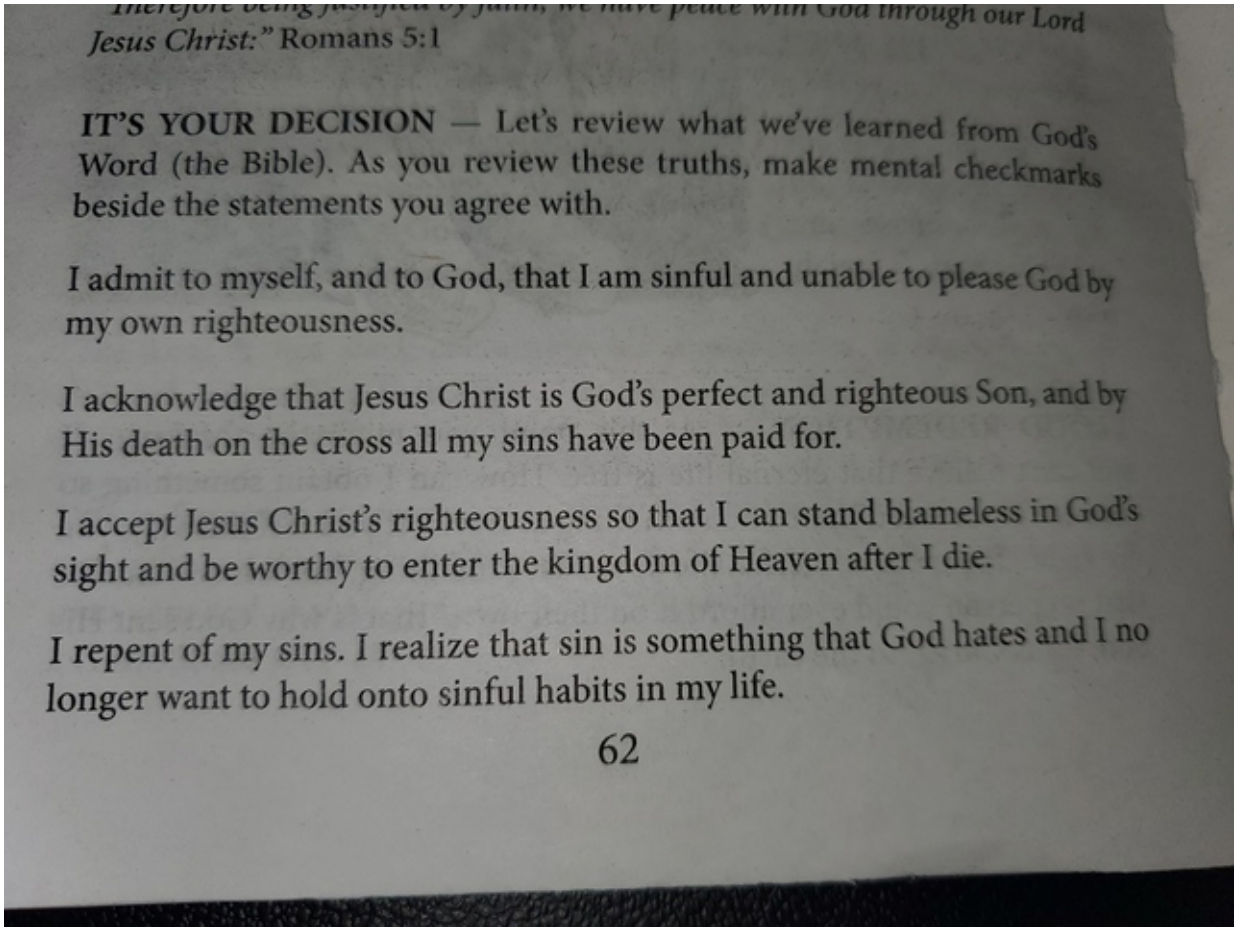
Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:" Romans 5:1

IT'S YOUR DECISION — Let's review what we've learned from God's Word (the Bible). As you review these truths, make mental checkmarks beside the statements you agree with.

I admit to myself, and to God, that I am sinful and unable to please God by my own righteousness.

I acknowledge that Jesus Christ is God's perfect and righteous Son, and by His death on the cross all my sins have been paid for.

I accept Jesus Christ's righteousness so that I can stand blameless in God's sight and be worthy to enter the kingdom of Heaven after I die.

I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful habits in my life.

62

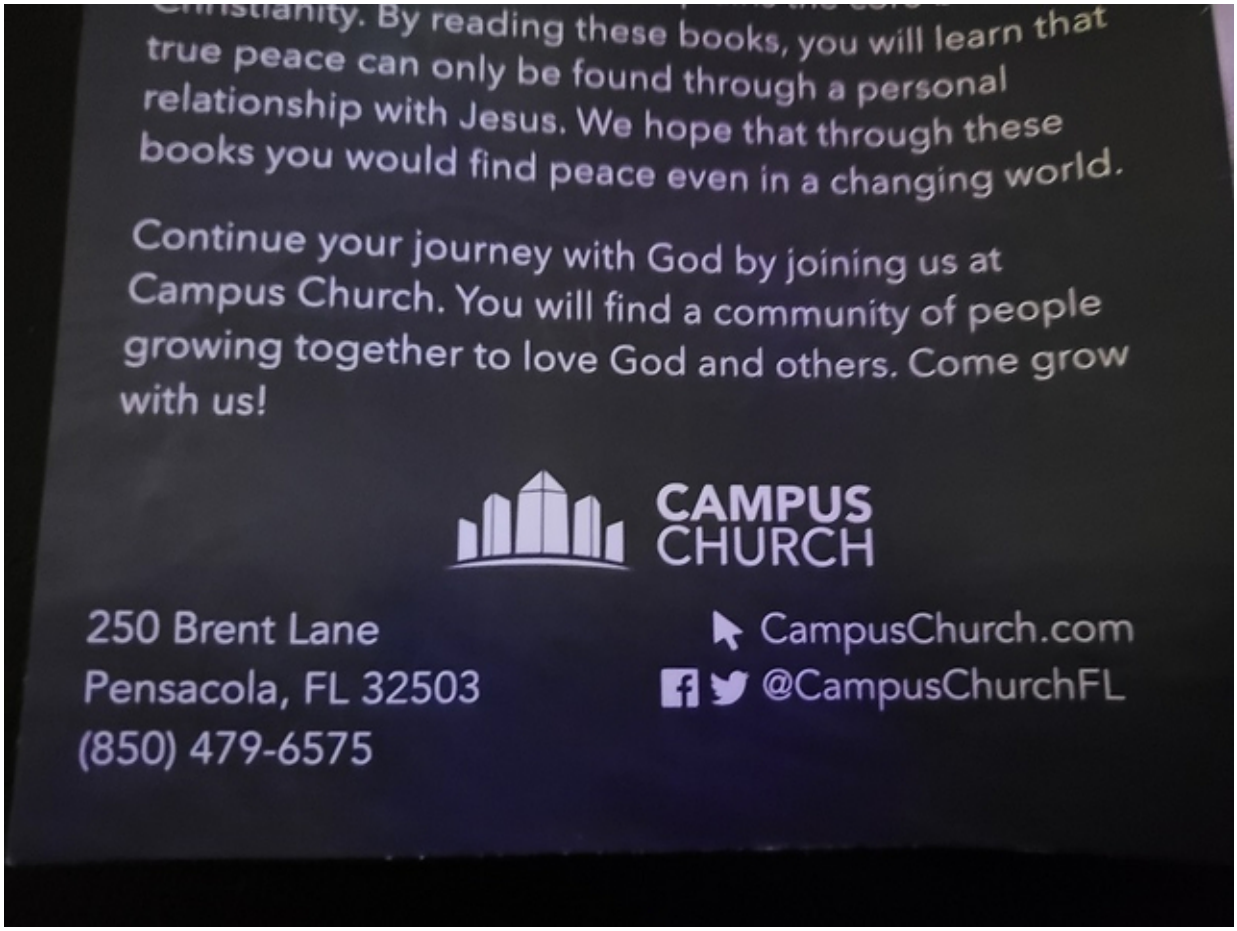

Pensacola Christian College's Satanic Plan Of Salvation

On page xii of his helpful book titled, "I Never Knew You: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It," Brother Bowen writes these helpful words...

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9).
>
> SOURCE: "[13]I Never Knew You," p. xii, Michael P. Bowen

Here are some of my favorite Gospel related quotes:

> Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

> Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.
>
> Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.
>
> If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?
>
> The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.
>
> We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).
>
> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

God intentionally made His plan of redemption simple, easy and free for mankind. God did this because there's a lot of uneducated, educible slow and base people in the world. God's plan of salvation is so simple that even a small child can be saved, simply by understanding that he or she has sinned and Jesus paid for those sins by sacrificing Himself on the cross. Jesus didn't remain dead, He resurrected three days later. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

In closing, by the will of God I have declared war on every rotten church today (particularly Baptist churches) who have perverted God's simple plan of salvation. There is nothing in the inspired King James Bible which teaches to "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins" to get to Heaven. Nor will you find anything in the Bible about repenting of your sins and giving up your sinful bad habits. To do so is WORKS, not GRACE. ...

> Romans 4:4-5, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

The true way of salvation is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, not to follow and obey God's will instead of your own self-serving sin. Campus Church is requiring lost sinners to KEEP THE LAW to be saved. The Bible warns that no flesh will be justified be keeping the Old Testament law of Moses (Romans 3:20). Jesus warned in John 3:3... YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!

Shame on PCC and their corrupt Campus Church. God knows that I love the folks at Pensacola Christian College and their Campus Church. I am not their enemy, they are God's enemy. PCC are the one's who have perverted the Gospel, not me. Not one word in the inspired King James Bible teaches to begin to follow Christ and turn from your wicked way, but that is exactly what [14]infidel Ken Ham preaches on Answers-In-Genesis. Tragically, PCC

honors and wickedly bids Godspeed to Ken Ham, partaker of his evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). In 2022 PCC invited Ken Ham to speak to their thousands of victim students, who are being corrupted by PCC's toxic false theology. God is not a respecter of person. God is on my side for one reason—because I am telling THE TRUTH and PCC are theological liars!!!

I think Michael P. Bowen said it best. ...

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, "[15]I NEVER KNEW YOU," p. 17; © 2009, Xulonpress.com. [16]Hard Copies Available

Search the Scriptures dear friend. Please don't become another victim of Pensacola Christian College's damnable heresy. If you foolishly think, as PCC and Campus Church does, that you must forsake your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, then you are guaranteed to go straight to Hell when you breathe your last breath. If you want to go to Heaven someday, then you had better *cease* from your dead works and by faith *rest* in Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen (Hebrews 4:10-11).

Nothing is a free gift if you are obligated to give up your sinful bad habits to obtain it. The truth is that you come to God as a helpless, miserable, guilty, ungodly sinner, and simply trust Christ by believing that He has already done it all for you through Calvary's cross. Then after you are saved, whatever changes in your behavior God wants to see is His department, and you can be assured that He will attend to it. The only thing that you get at the time of the new birth is God's gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit. Your behavior doesn't change, nor does God require that your behavior change to be saved. Your behavior may never change. PCC and their knucklehead incompetent pastors at Campus Church evidently don't understand the meaning of a "gift." A "gift" is something freely given without any stipulations or obligations. If God requires anything from you in return for the new birth, then it cannot be a gift; it would be a reward or a trade of sorts, which is the [17]Satanic heresy which Dr. John MacArthur preaches.



I HATE The 'Repent Of Your Sins' HERESY!

PCC Are Creating Doubts, Not Dissolving Them

Wow! I can't believe Campus Church at PCC mailed that out. That place is a cesspool of iniquity, sending people to Hell and teaching tomorrow's pastors to preach a confusing message. What a damn shame! I read a Bible verse in Daniel this morning and realized that PCC and Campus Church are CREATING DOUBTS, not dissolving doubts. ...

> **Daniel 5:16, "And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and *dissolve doubts*: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom."**

King Belshazzar said that he'd heard the prophet Daniel could "dissolve doubts" with his dream interpretations. Dear reader, this is what every Christian soulwinner is supposed to do with the Gospel, DISSOLVE DOUBTS in people. But we can only do this if we have a correct understanding of the truth of the Gospel in the first place. You cannot preach the truth if you do not have the truth!

I love this quote from one of my favorite free grace preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...

> "There is power in this [18]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe."—Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[19]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

Any pastor who supports this rotten institution or church at PCC is partaking in their EVIL DEEDS!!! Campus Church and PCC cannot dissolve doubts that someone has in regards to salvation or eternal security. They are only creating doubt with their [20]Misunderstood Repentance (Dr. Jack Hyles exposes this damnable heresy and enemy of soulwinning). WICKED WICKED WICKED!!! By God's grace, I will continue to expose these devils!!!!!!! PCC and their pathetic Campus Church CREATE DOUBTS, they don't dissolve them.

I love you with Christ's unconditional love whoever you may be. Thank you for visiting my blog ministry. God bless you dear reader, unless you support PCC's damnable tommyrot, balderdash and poppycock! If you are okay with PCC's false doctrine, then you are cursed by God for supporting a counterfeit gospel, and you need to get saved (Galatians 1:6-9). No one has ever been born-again who turned from their sinful behavior to be saved (because that is works). Read for yourself what "works" Jesus said you must do to be saved. John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent. You won't be saved until you trust in Jesus Christ alone." Carefully notice that Jesus Himself didn't say to "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." No, Jesus said the "work" of God to to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!!

In fact, the Greek noun for repent is metanoia, which simply means "a change of mind." The Greek verb form is metanoeo which means "to think differently." These words do NOT mean to "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." These Greek words for repent do NOT mean "I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits." I applaud Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) for getting repentance correct, who said:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([21]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

The only thing that we need to repent from to be saved is UNBELIEF. Repentance is admitting to God that you are a guilty sinner, not turning away from your sinful behavior. I love this helpful quote by Dr. Ironside...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …

> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[22]What Is The Gospel?'

Amen, bravo Pastor Ironside! Here is another awesome quote from Dr. Harry Ironside...

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: '[23]Except Ye Repent,' by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

Dr. Jack Hyles 100 % correctly and Biblically states concerning repentance...

> "Repentance is not some little silly, 'I'm sorry.' Repentance is not simply a fear of God. Repentance is not a monk fasting and afflicting his body in a monastery. Repentance is not remorse because of sin's consequences. Repentance is not penance performed before the pope as you kiss his toe... Repentance is not being sorry for what I've done wrong. It is not confessing one's sins to a priest. It is not just conviction of sin. It is not the signing of a pledge of abstinence. Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah 'Woe is me, for I am unclean!"' —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, '[24]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE!'

Do we need to realize our sinful condition to be saved? Of course, yes! But there is not one verse in the entire Bible which requires a person to forsake sin to be saved, nor be willing to give up their sinful lifestyle to be saved.

I want to share this excellent quote again by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...

> "There is power in this [25]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe."—Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[26]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

Tragically, PCC and Campus Church are confusing tens of thousands of people throughout Pensacola, by mailing poisonous booklets that preach another gospel. Nothing is clear about their toxic plan of damnation. Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) is so right, who said that it's like buttoning a dress shirt—if you get the first button wrong, then all the other buttons will be wrong too. If a man is wrong on repentance, then he is going to be wrong on everything else too! We simply cannot trust PCC and Campus Church doctrinally, because they are wrong on repentance; and therefore, wrong on the Gospel. I am shocked that PCC is distributing this damnable heresy throughout Pensacola! PCC have complicated God's simple plan of

salvation, changing it by adding damnable embellishments, so that no one can be saved from it.

I love you with Christ's unconditional love whoever you may be. Thank you for visiting my blog ministry.

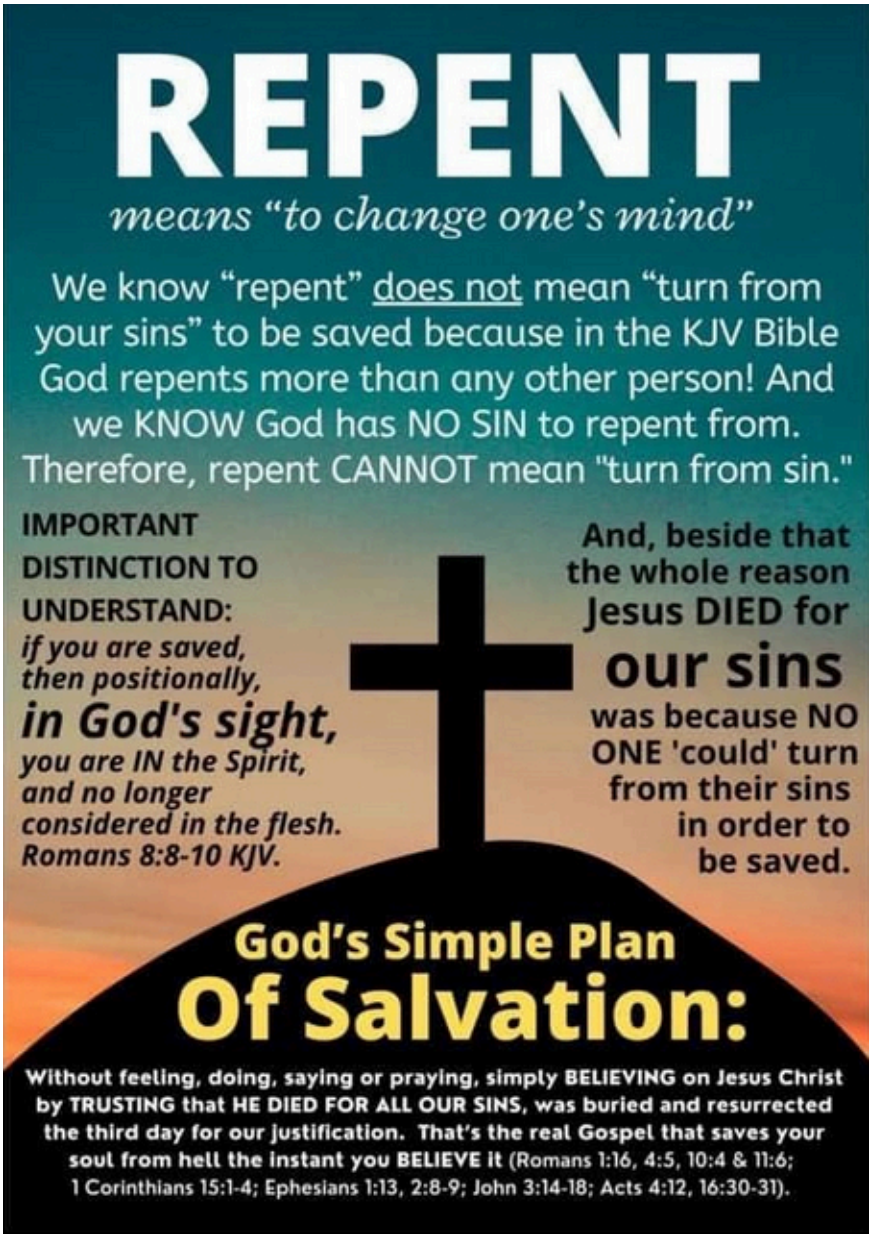

[27]I NEVER KNEW YOU

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
2. https://youtu.be/925sGklQtoI?si=wEtAI-V19KQcn5QI
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PHwbqoO0n1o
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
5. mailto:info@bpsmilford.org
6. mailto:jRedlin@campuschurch.com
7. mailto:jRedlin@campuschurch.com
8. mailto:info@campuschurch.com
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhCWzC2t-aAdXuFd5Nr9Vbs7XgBjfQ88Bsa-ZInIkpYfzVBR

mBoEggQAvkeuDnyKgbwrl_J54tmLVHNYnO4afnZAqeVOIl9ignvJXk

10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhnq2NNA67DGsC2g2qRTBwkTO8YihI_PfkNvFvw9nAW_RaitK_ijrkGFF9RKfcnSJvt4hWPVJB3vnKL8qARLwnBvCwcDvFY__PCM_

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhCQZr6glMsLgsPFT55jl7Cf6d6t1uCnXjsW83uAkLDo36OuyPE4TXU701Au1fEXjmrOJf_dyQuHNjdiAaIgc9halo2BulZsaJnxxr

12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9wBVBUHfsWNWWTtUPs3NglosnEjAO-N6ck-6kZhTOQ2a36iN4-D-L2kD135Qq9eGIXBIp62EBmuFa8akXrklUit47ZVDbC35c38g

13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

14. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU

15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

16. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you

17. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html

18. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html

19. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3

20. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm

21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm

22. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm

23. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm

24. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3

25. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html

26. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3

27. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

4.11.3 Pastor Johnny Pope's Perverse Plan of Salvation (2023-11-04 15:41)

Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."

When I attended Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) between 1985 to 1993 (when I graduated with a bachelor's degree in Pastoral Theology), we attended chapel Monday through Friday at the college. One day in chapel I heard a staff member named Johnny Pope preach to all the students. He said something that I have never forgotten: "We need a whole new breed of preachers in this next generation!" Johnny Pope was so right!

Unfortunately, [1]Johnny Pope is scheduled to speak at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) next year in 2024 on February 28 to March 1. Sadly, Raymond Barber is also scheduled to speak at the Bible Conference. Dear read, in case you didn't already know, [2]PCC is a cult that preaches another Gospel. At PCC they errantly teach that to get to Heaven you must "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." Oh my! That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!! PCC also errantly teaches that to be saved you must have the mindset, "I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits."

Oh my! That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!! ...

> "I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and **I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits." [emphasis added]**

SOURCE: “[3]John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

That is another gospel, not what the Gospel that the inspired Holy Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Why, oh why, would Johnny Pope support such wickedness? I’ll tell you why, because he is also deceived by the Devil. Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) made a great statement:

“

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

” I’ll apply this principle a little later.

Johnny Pope is the pastor of Christ Church Baptist Fellowship in Houston, Texas. On their church website, on the page titled: ’What Is Your Answer?,’ you’ll read the following words...

What to do to be saved

There are two commandments in the Bible for the sinner to obey in order to be saved. They are not outward deeds, but one decision of the heart and mind. You can obey these two commandments without moving a muscle! **These commandments are: repent and believe.**

“Repent ye, therefore, and be converted [turn], that your sins may be blotted out.” [Acts 3:19] **To repent** is to confess that you are a sinner, **turn from sin to God** and pray to Him for mercy and forgiveness through the blood of His Son, Jesus Christ. [Luke 18:13; Romans 3:25] You remember how you have told your parents you were sorry and asked forgiveness, or how you made up to a friend you had wronged, don’t you? Well, you have done wrong before God, and **you must “square” things with Him. You must be willing to run from sin (be converted)**, but you cannot do this on your own power—that is where faith (believing) comes in.

“Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.” [Acts 16:30,31] You must not only believe facts about Him, you must believe on Him. By illustration, it is not enough to believe facts about a doctor. If a doctor saves your life when you have had a serious illness, you must trust him with your life. And you do not help him, you simply submit to him, don’t you? Saving faith, then, is to receive Jesus Christ [John 1:12], to trust Him to take you to Heaven, and believe that He will. Once you put your soul into His hands, you are His responsibility. He takes your sin, and you take His righteousness [2 Corinthians 5:21]. You will then become God’s child, born again by His Spirit, sealed forever! [Ephesians 1:13; 4:30] You will then be saved—and saved means “to be made safe.” **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: ’[4]What Is Your Answer?,’ Johnny Pope; Christ Church Baptist Fellowship

Dear reader, what you have just read is damnable heresy!!! I am going to refute the preceding heresies below:

1. **There are NOT two things that you must do to be saved.** There is only ONE, which is to believe *the Gospel* (i.e., the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection - 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

2. **Repentance does NOT mean to turn from your sin.** Bible repentance concerning salvation is always either the Greek noun *metanoia* (which means: "a change of mind"), or the Greek verb *metanoeo* (which means: "to think differently"). Repent does not mean to "turn from your sins" to be saved; it does not mean to "run from sin."

3. **Johnny Pope perverts the meaning of Acts 3:19.** Pastor Pope heretically says, "you must 'square' things with Him. You must be willing to run from sin (be converted)." Oh my, that is damnable heresy! Dear reader, you absolutely cannot square things away with God on your own. You can turn from your sins all you want, but that won't make you one iota right with God. That is the whole reason why Jesus had to come into the world to die on a cross to pay your debt of sin (and mine). Johnny Pope was inspired by demons when he wrote his plan of damnation. Pastor Pope horribly misinterprets *Acts 3:19, "Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;"* Pastor Pope ASS-U-MEs that the word "converted" means to turn from our sins. Although it is accurate that the word "converted" means "to revert," from which the English word "turn" used elsewhere in the New Testament is also translated; the word converted is not referring to turning from your sins, it means to be saved. We know this by taking into consideration the whole of Scripture. Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) made the following helpful statement: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." Kindly said, Johnny Pope is using an obscure passage of Scripture from Acts 3:19, while completely ignoring the entire Gospel of John (which God authored for the primary purpose of showing humanity how to have eternal life). Not one verse in the Gospel of John teaches to "turn from your sin" to be saved. Ungodly but well-meaning religious men have embellished God's simple plan of salvation, adding to God's Word, making themselves liars (Proverbs 30:5-6).

4. **You don't have to "square things" with God by turning from your sins to be saved.** Johnny Pope is telling a big lie. Burger King aren't the only one who sell Whoppers!!!

Dear reader, somebody's got to care. If a preacher is wrong on repentance, then he is wrong on the Gospel and is preaching another gospel. I love what Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) said:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …

> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [5]What Is The Gospel?

Bravo Pastor Ironside!!! I wish every pastor and preacher today had this sound Bible understanding of repentance and the Gospel. It is very wrong that Johnny Pope has based his heresy (that you must "turn from your sin") upon one obscure Bible verse, while he totally ignores the rest of the inspired Holy Bible.

When the Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas in Acts 16:30b, **"Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,"** their simple answer in verse 31b was to **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ."** No mention is made that the jailer must run from his sins, or turn from his sins, to be saved. Wicked false prophets added these extra words, to appease their hatred for sinning. But dear reader, perverting the Gospel will not save anyone. Acts 3:19 simply teaches that if a man repents (i.e., changes his mind) to believe the Gospel (be converted), his sins will be blotted out immediately, irrevocably and eternally. That is what the inspired King James Bible teaches!!!

I am saddened that Pastor Johnny Pope has the Gospel wrong, which means he is not saved. He's been preaching for over 42 years now, messed up doctrinally. Please read the simplicity of God's plan of salvation in the following passages...

> **John 6:28-29, " Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**
>
> **Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*. "**

> **John**
>
> **6:40, "And *this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life*: and I will raise him up at the last day.**
>
> **"**

I didn't see anything about running away from your sins, or turning from your sins, did you? Why does Johnny Pope and other corrupt Baptists add those extra-biblical requirements to be saved. Pastor Pope even says that the purpose of turning from one's sins is to "square things" with God. Oh, what a fallacy! Only a fool thinks that he could ever

"square things" with God apart from the precious shed blood of Jesus Christ. ...

> **1st Peter 1:18-19,**
>
> **"**
>
> **Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not *redeemed* with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;**

But *with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

”

In fact, biblically, you DON’T have to

“square things” with God by turning from your sins to be saved. Kindly said, Pastor Johnny Pope is preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, not the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible. Jesus died on the cross to square things away for us with God the Father. ...

Revelation 1:5-6, “

And from *Jesus Christ*, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. *Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood*,

And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

”

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

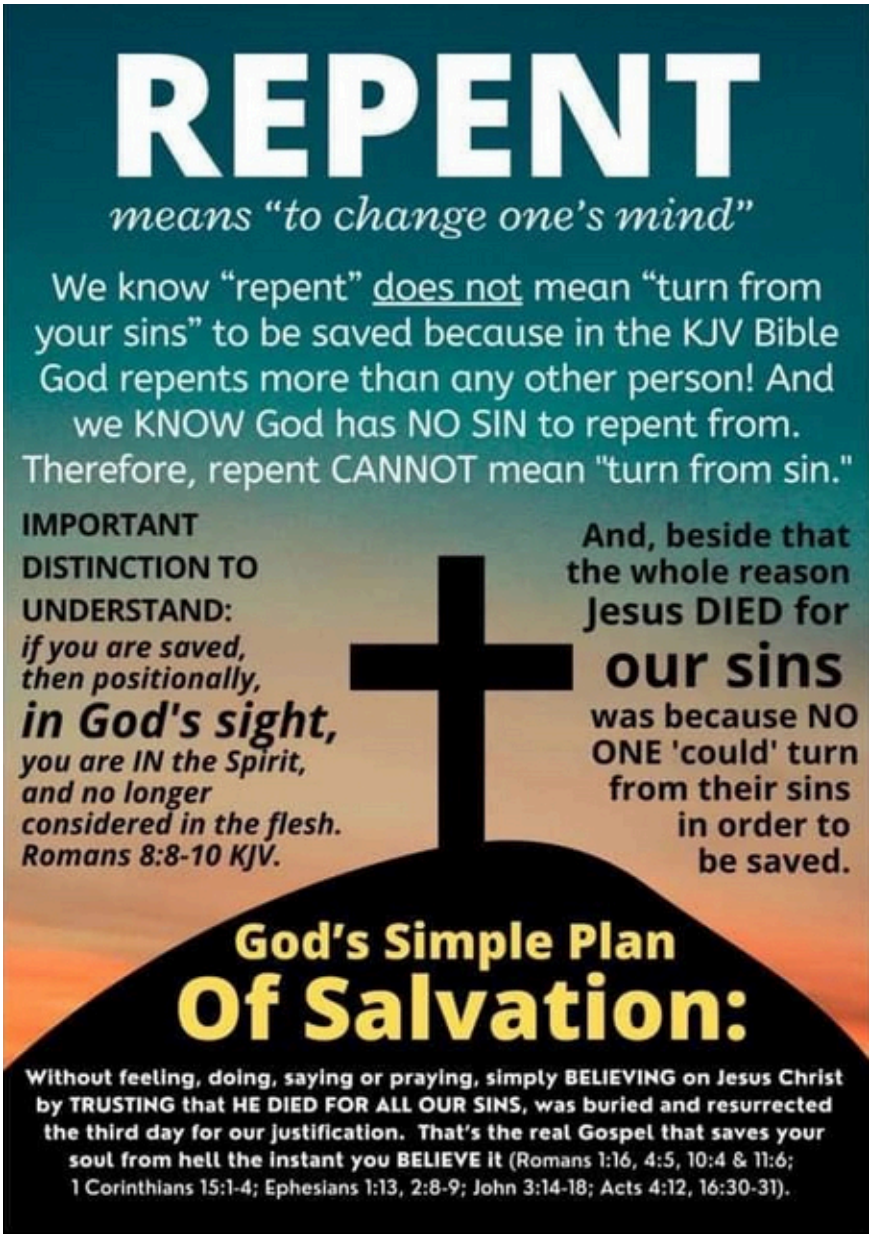
REPENT
means "to change one's mind"
We know "repent" does not mean "turn from your sins" to be saved because in the KJV Bible God repents more than any other person! And we KNOW God has NO SIN to repent from. Therefore, repent CANNOT mean "turn from sin."
IMPORTANT DISTINCTION TO UNDERSTAND:
if you are saved, then positionally,
in God's sight,
you are IN the Spirit, and no longer considered in the flesh. Romans 8:8-10 KJV.
And, beside that the whole reason Jesus DIED for
our sins
was because NO ONE 'could' turn from their sins in order to be saved.
God's Simple Plan
Of Salvation:
Without feeling, doing, saying or praying, simply BELIEVING on Jesus Christ by TRUSTING that HE DIED FOR ALL OUR SINS, was buried and resurrected the third day for our justification. That's the real Gospel that saves your soul from hell the instant you BELIEVE it (Romans 1:16, 4:5, 10:4 & 11:6; 1 Corinthians 15:1-4; Ephesians 1:13, 2:8-9; John 3:14-18; Acts 4:12, 16:30-31).

6398



Dear friend, THANK YOU for reading my ministry blog. I am just a humble VOICE crying out in cyberspace for Jesus Christ, desiring by the power of the Holy Spirit to be a blessing to others.

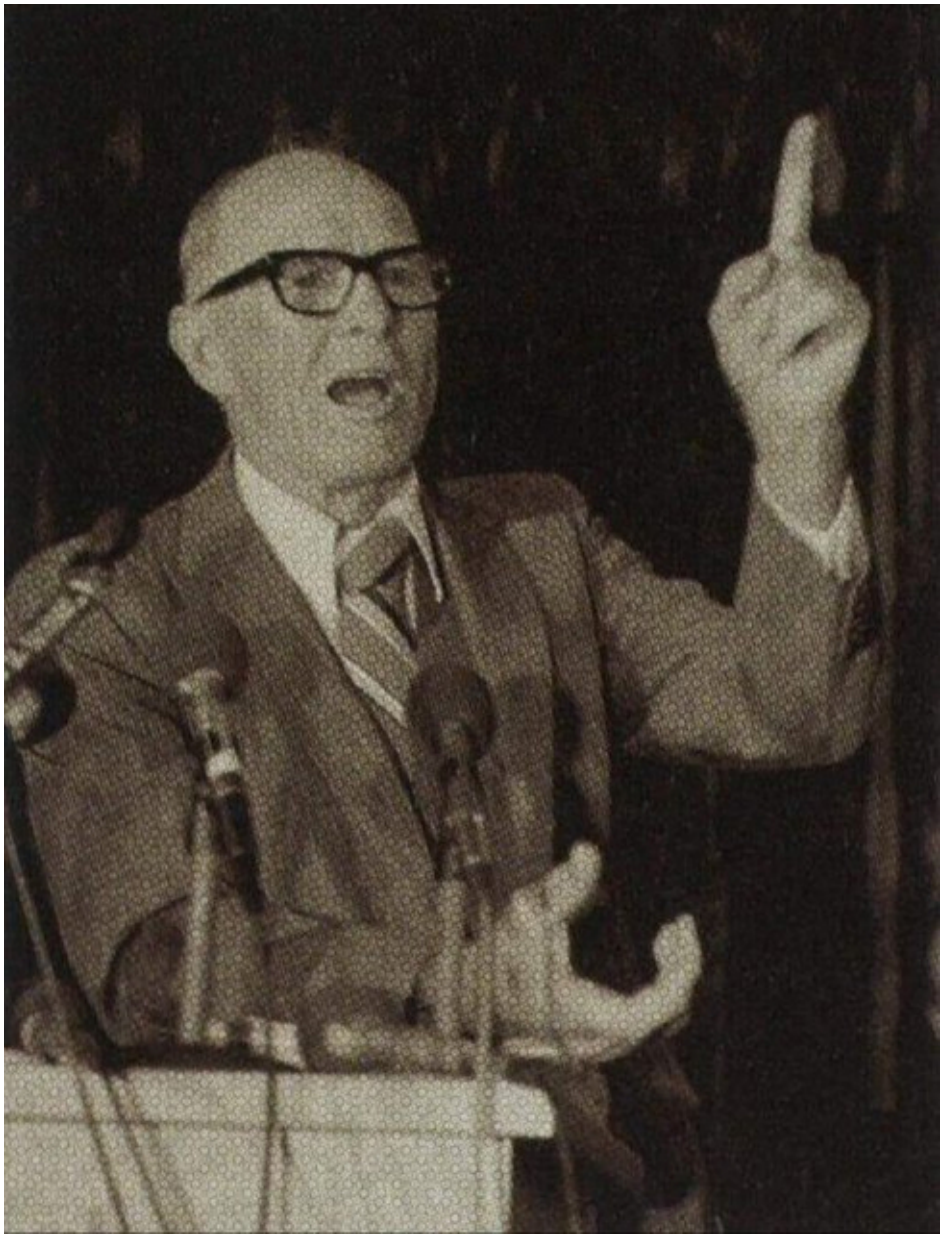

“If we don’t take our conflict seriously, the Devil will conquer us easily.” —Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

The Devil is working relentlessly to kill, steal and destroy people’s lives (John 10:9). Jesus said He came to give men life, and life more abundantly (John 10:10). One of the great joys of the Christian life is contending for the faith. It saddens me that Johnny Pope is not one of the new breed of preachers that we need. Tragically, he is one of the corrupt preachers of our perverse generation who is pulling on the same rope as the Devil, by preaching the fraud of Lordship Salvation. Jesus died on the cross to square things with God for us, because it is impossible for you or me to square things with God on our own. Why? It is because you cannot turn from your sins, no one can! The whole idea is absurd.

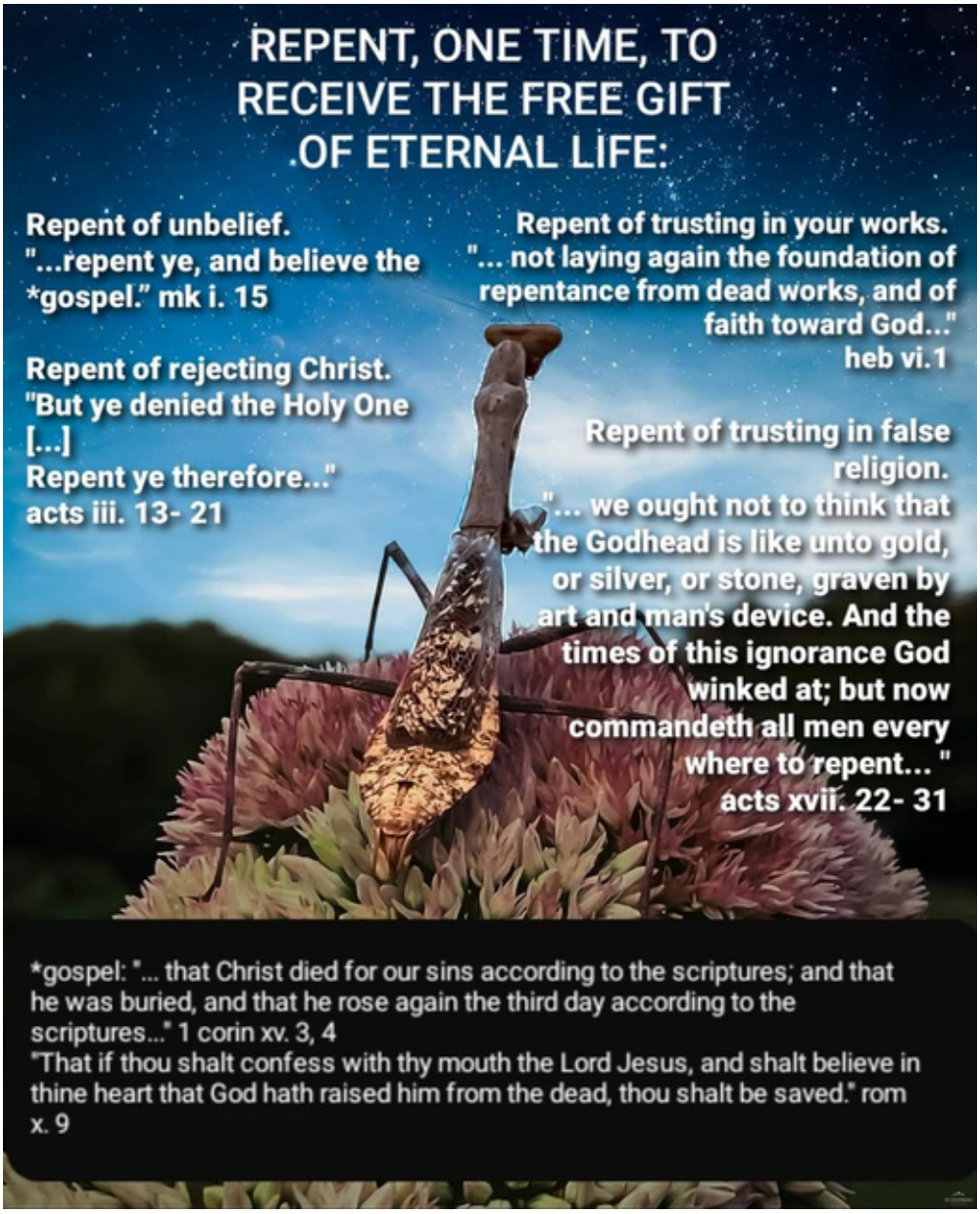

1. https://www.pcci.edu/events/bible-conference/
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. https://www.christchurchbaptist.org/welcome/what-is-your-answer
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjF7E_H9y2YdGBnV3mS7lRWicZTvfqNTckZ9SbU2HCkl-Q-inpHPNq5EpEe8vScjco_G9bRW1WXv28hy7hGSzC_mW7iQ77fWgAE0ZX
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEja7LefD-uyaJY9fxMki_6GcVa_5nxKMtiG8yybvpqqk4itIEsoRtwLdg_Xpk3biX9o5WajVKuvwOOQKnZf5NcbxT83-fxqD_cNWKT
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjPjL6_FLXiP_uY4BjHaKGQkKItjy3fvlA-z2MOEaGCveHQRY-x-ICnxZRf8RSwW_3wjyVdwqVLhFICeOjQ-_BmuaDE6TMSC8IXDF6
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjOPWGPPePNnIFSiTbmjI8avpAsHv6o8-nqOUISjPpI4rc8dUkNXWImTrgaHtBNCfhfuB_lNN2iPVi-EevK_HXN9XOBOWPfOoTbnyd

4.11.4 Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soul Winning (2023-11-04 16:12)

[1]



by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

(Chapter 4 from Dr. Hyles book, Enemies of Soul-Winning)

Over and over again the question is asked me, "Is repentance necessary for salvation?" Of course, this is of utmost importance. Anything that deals with the way a person can escape the fires of eternal Hell and go to Heaven to live forever is of vital importance. In this chapter, we will address this most important question.

1. First, we need to find what makes one lost.

6402

Please notice John 3:18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." It is very plain in this verse what makes a person lost. Notice the words, "he that believeth not is condemned already." A person who does not believe is condemned, so not believing is what makes a person lost.

Bear in mind, the word "believing" is the Greek word which means "to rely upon." When one believes on Christ, he simply relies on Him to save him and take him to Heaven when he dies. It is very plain here that what condemns a person is believing not. Then notice it says, "because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." Once again, we are told what makes a person lost - because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. It is as simple as that.

Now look at John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." Again, we are trying to decide and determine what makes one lost. It is very plain here. Notice the word believeth, "and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abideth on him." What keeps a person from seeing life? Believing not! What makes the wrath of God abide on a person? Believing not! So, from what must a person repent in order to be saved? He must repent of that which makes him lost. Since "believing not" makes him lost, "believing" makes him saved. In repentance there is a turning from the thing that keeps him from being saved to the thing that saves him. So, yes, there is a repentance from unbelief in order to believe. It is simply a change of direction. It means a turning around. You are going away from believing, and you decide to turn around and believe. You change your direction; you change your mind. With your will you believe and rely upon Christ to save you. In order to believe, you have to repent of unbelief. That which makes a man lost must be corrected.

Now turn to John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life." Oh, how simple this is, and yet how plain! Why does a person not have life, according to this verse? Because he will not come to Christ. So, if a person is going away from Christ, he must turn around and come to Christ, which is a change of direction or a change of mind. This is repentance - repenting of the thing that keeps one from being saved, repenting from "going away" to "coming to."

Notice Isaiah 53:6, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." Especially notice the words, "we have turned every one to his own way." That’s what not being saved is - turning to our own way. Now if we turn to God’s way, which is putting our faith and trust in Jesus, we turn around from going our own way to going His way, from unbelief to belief. This is Bible repentance. Bear in mind, it is the faith that saves. The turning around is necessary in order to put our faith in Christ. One must repent from that thing that keeps him from being saved in order to be saved.

If a person were saved by good works, then he would have to repent of bad works, or of not doing good works, in order to be saved. If a person were saved by quitting his sinning, then he would have to repent of his sinning in order to be saved. A person is saved by believing, so he repents of his unbelief or turns from his unbelief in order to be saved.

Let us look at the verses that teach us we are saved by belief.

John 3:15, "That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life."

John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

John 3.18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

There are those who say we have to repent of our sins in order to be saved. No, we have to repent only of the thing that makes us unsaved, and that is unbelief. If a person needs to turn from his sins in order to be saved, what sins does he turn from? Does he turn from pride? Does he turn from selfishness? Does he turn from covetousness? The truth is, nobody can turn from all of his sins until he is raptured and he receives a body like the body of the Saviour. I John 3:2, "Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is." According to Psalm 19:12, we do not even know all of our sins. David said, "Cleanse thou me from secret faults." What he is talking about here is being cleansed from faults he doesn't even know he has. A person, when he is first saved, does not know all the things that he is doing that are wrong, and if a person has to repent of all of his sins, where is growth in grace? Where is being a babe in Christ? Where does the carnal Christian fit in here?

Now don't misunderstand me. I am certainly for separation and for living a godly life, but the cleansing of our lives is not done by us any more than salvation is done by us. Salvation is simply repenting of unbelief, and believing, and letting Christ save us. We yield to Him to save us; He does! Immediately the Holy Spirit comes in to live. The Holy Spirit begins His work of cleansing in our lives. He is the one Who cleanses, just as he is the one Who saves. He is the one Who points our sins out to us after we are saved just as He is the one Who saves us when we are saved.

This chapter is being dictated in San Antonio, Texas. I am sitting in a Holiday Inn. Tomorrow morning early I will catch a plane for Chicago. Let's suppose I get on that plane, and I am trusting the pilot to take me to Chicago. I do not know how to operate the plane, nor do I know the route to Chicago by air. There is nothing I can do to get myself to Chicago by that plane. I trust the pilot to get me there. So, we get up in the air thousands of feet high, and let's suppose I get a knife and cut up the seat in front of me. Now, where am I going? I'm still going to Chicago. Why? I repented of "not trusting the plane to take me" to "trusting the plane to take me."

The stewardess comes and says, "Mr. Hyles, what are you doing back here?" I say, "I'm just cutting up a little bit!"

Then suppose I reach up and cut off a lock of her hair. Now where am I going? I'm going to Chicago. You see, how I behave on the flight does not determine my destination.

So, the stewardess goes to the pilot and says, "Mr. Hyles, back in seat 14A is causing some disturbance. Look at my hair. Go back and look at the seat." The pilot leaves the plane in the hands of the co-pilot and comes back to seat 14A and says, "Mr. Hyles, what are you doing back here?" He looks at the seat I've cut up, he sees the lock of hair that I've cut off the stewardess, and I reach out and cut off his tie. Now where am I going? I'm going to Chicago. That was all determined when I got on the airplane. Now the truth is, I will not enjoy Chicago as much as I would have enjoyed it, nor will I go to the part of Chicago I'd planned to, but I'm still going to Chicago.

When we put our faith and trust in Christ, and repent of unbelief, and believe, God's Holy Spirit comes in to live and begins to straighten us out. He points out our sins, and as we yield to Him, He cleanses us from our sins. If we misbehave on the journey, we are still going to Heaven, because we go to Heaven by trusting Christ to take us there. The Holy Spirit Who came in to live begins to point out things that we should and should not do. If we do not obey Him, if we misbehave on the journey, we will still go to Heaven; we simply will not enjoy it as much as we would have had we behaved, just as I would not enjoy Chicago as much as I would have had I behaved.

I know a young man who recently got married. He got an apartment several months before he got married and lived there alone until the wedding took place. What a mess that apartment was! His pants were hung on the bedpost, his shoes were left on the floor beside the bed, and the bed was never made. Then one day he got married. Now how did he get married? He got married by turning from being single to being married. He repented of not being married and got married. When he took his new bride to the apartment, she was aghast, but immediately she began to straighten things up. She put his shoes in the closet, took his shirt off the chair, removed his clothes off the bedpost, and made a lovely little apartment out of the mess that he had made. Now he was not married because he cleaned up his apartment; he was married because he

repented of that thing that kept him from being married. He repeated the vows and accepted her as his wife. It was then that she came in; it was then that his apartment began to get clean!

Practically every false doctrine comes from getting things out of order. God's divine order is salvation, then change; not change and then salvation! If one has to be changed to be saved, that's salvation by works. It is also salvation by the flesh. The truth is, one is cleansed from the sins of the flesh just as he is saved; by yielding to the Holy Spirit and letting Him do His work.

2. You can repent of something other than sin.

Matthew 7:3, "Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders." Notice that Judas repented. Now what does it mean? It means he repented about keeping the money. He had sold our Saviour for thirty pieces of silver; he changed his mind and took the silver back. A change of mind and change of direction took place, but it had nothing to do with salvation. He had made a bad deal; he regretted he had made that bad deal, and he tried to correct it.

Everybody who lives in sin eventually repents, but they do not repent of unbelief. They

change their mind about sin. No one lives in sin without realizing later that it did not bring the joy, happiness, peace and contentment that it claimed to bring. I talk to people every week who are tired of their sins, unhappy in their sinful life or living a miserable, wretched life because of the results of sin. What have they done? They have changed their mind about sin, and in some cases, they even quit their sin - at least that sin which was most predominant in their lives. You can repent of sin without repenting of unbelief. Such was the case with Judas. No doubt he repented that he had done wrong. He certainly repented of the bad deal he had made. He turned around, changed his mind and brought the money back, but he did not repent of that thing from which he must repent in order to be saved, and that is unbelief.

3. God repents.

Notice Genesis 6:6, "And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart." Bear in mind, the word "repent" means "change of mind." God made man and wished He hadn't. He was grieved because of what man had done, and He repented that He had made man. This does not mean that God repented from sin, because God could not sin; He simply changed His mind, which He does often. Basically, that is what answered prayer is much of the time.

Now notice I Samuel 15:35, "And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the Lord repented that he had made Saul king over Israel." God had made Saul king over Israel. The truth is that God did not want to do so, but Israel clamored for a king. Saul was chosen to be that king, but it then did not turn out as it should have. So, in this verse it simply says that God repented that He had made Saul king. He changed His mind.

What I'm saying is, there is repentance other than repentance from sin. A lady can change her mind about the kind of perfume she wears. A man can change his mind about the kind of food he eats or the kind of clothes he wears. He can change his direction concerning his manners. You can repent from discourtesy to courtesy. You can repent from stubbornness to leniency. You can repent from impatience to patience, but those things don't save. Repenting from the thing that makes you lost is the thing that makes you saved, and that is, repenting of your unbelief.

Now notice Exodus 32:9-14, "And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people: Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation. And Moses besought the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand? Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people. Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and thy shall inherit it for ever. And the LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people."

Let me paraphrase the story. God said to Moses, "I'm sick and tired of the people and their rebellion. Get out of the way so I can consume them." Moses came to God and said, "Lord, don't do that. You're the One Who brought the people out of the land of Egypt, and if

You consume them, the heathen people are going to criticize You. Not only that! You promised Abraham, Isaac and Jacob that you would multiply their seed and that You would give them the land of Canaan for an everlasting possession." Moses pleaded his case before God, reminding God what God had promised. Then verse 14 simply says, "The LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people." The word "evil" here means something that would cause them pain; it's not talking about sin. God decided not to hurt them after all. He decided not to consume them after all. He changed His mind, but He did not change His mind concerning a sin, because God cannot sin.

Now turn to Jonah 3:9, 10, "Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."

God was going to punish Nineveh. Jonah had preached in Nineveh and had warned the people that destruction was coming. The people believed God, turned from their unbelief to belief, and God changed His mind about punishing the people. In verse 10 the Bible says, "And God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."

Again, God simply changed His mind and changed His direction. He was going to punish; they believed; He decided not to punish. He changed from the direction of punishing to the direction of not punishing. This is repentance, but not repentance from sin, because God cannot sin.

Look at Amos 7:3, "The Lord repented for this: It shall not be, saith the Lord."

Amos 7:6, "The Lord repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord God."

So, repentance does not always deal with salvation and sin; it is simply a change of direction or a change of mind.

4. Now we consider repentance and salvation.

Look at Acts 3:19, "Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord."

Peter is preaching here. He tells the people to repent and be converted. Now we have to go back to what saves. John 3:14-16, 18, 36, "And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. He that believeth on him is not condemned; but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

So these people had to repent from not believing and believe in order that they might be converted. They had to change directions, change their minds.

Let me say again that I do not believe for a second that Christian people should live like

the Devil. No preacher preaches separation more than I do. I simply believe that that separation is a work of the Holy Spirit just like regeneration is a work of the Holy Spirit, and it starts after one has repented from that which makes him lost, and that is unbelief. When this is done, he believes, he is saved. Then the Holy Spirit comes in and begins to tell the Christian what sins from which he should repent. The man changed his mind about unbelief. The Holy Spirit directed him there. Now the Holy Spirit comes in to live and begins to change his mind about other things.

Now look at Acts 2:38, "Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost."

Peter is saying, "Change your mind and be baptized." Now, about what did they change their minds? This is answered in verse 41. Look at what they did in response. They gladly received His Word, and then they were baptized. So what was this repentance? It was repentance from not receiving His Word to receiving His Word. That's all Peter was saying. He was saying, "Change your mind about receiving the Word," which states that you must believe and repent from unbelief in order to be saved.

Now turn to Acts 17:30, "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent." Notice God commandeth all men every where to repent. Repent from what? Repent from the thing that keeps them lost, and that's unbelief. What corrects this? Look at Acts 17:34, "Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Dammaris, and others with them." Notice it said, "certain men believed." So, when he said, "repent," he was saying "repent from unbelief and believe," because just as in Acts 2:38 and 41 a command was given to repent, and the believing was the obedience to that command. They changed their mind about belief. They decided to believe instead of not believe.

Now look at Mark l:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."

Jesus Himself is saying repent, and notice immediately He says, "repent, and believe." What He was saying is, "Quit unbelieving, and believe. Quit not believing, and believe." Again, I'm not saying a Christian should live like the Devil, but I am saying that changing your life does not save you. That's salvation by works. Faith is what saves you. You turn from unbelief to belief; from no faith to faith, and then repentance from sins begins, because He Who convicted you from the sin of unbelief to believing now lives in you. How easy it is now for Him to convict you day by day of other things from which you can repent and about which you can change your mind.

5. Repentance from sin is directed to God's people.

Revelation 2:5, "Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

Here is a case of a church that was a good church. It was a church that worked. It

worked hard. It hated sin. It was doctrinally sound. Revelation 2:2, "I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars." It was a patient church. It was a church that believed in the name of Jesus and did not faint in their standing for that. Revelation 2:3, "And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted." However, it was a church that had left its first love. It does not say that that church lost its first love, but they left their first love. When you lose something, you don't know where it is. When you leave something, you know where to find it. It does not say that this church did not love any more. The truth

is they did love. Love is what made them faithful, what made them work, what made them have patience, what made them hate sin, what made them stand for the name of Jesus, what made them hate false doctrine. This was a church of people who loved God, but they had left their first love - that first sweet love - maybe more shallow than the love they had then.

It does not say that they loved Him less. The truth is they probably loved Him more, but God is saying, "I want both. I want the deep, mature love that you have now and the sweet expressive love that you used to have.

The only sin this church had committed was the sin of leaving their first love -that "Amen!" love, that "Hallelujah!" love, that "Glory to God!" love, that sweet, expressive love. Nevertheless, they sinned, and God told them to repent. Repent from what? Repent from drinking? No. Repent from adultery? No. This is not the subject here. It's repenting from not loving Christ with the first love.

This same type repentance was commanded to the church in Pergamos. Revelation 2:16, "Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth." The same thing was said to the church at Thyatira in Revelation 2:21, 22, "And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not. Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds." The church in Sardis was told likewise to repent in Revelation 3:3, "Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee." The church at Laodicea received the same command in Revelation 3:19, "As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent."

So you can see that God tells individuals to repent; He also tells groups to repent. He tells nations to repent. Time and time again He called Israel to repentance.

Now let us review, as follows:

1. God says to the unsaved, "Repent of your unbelief."

It's very interesting that in I John the word "repentance" is never mentioned, and yet the purpose of I John was to give people the assurance of salvation. I John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God." Of course, repentance is certainly implied throughout the entire book, because the book tells us that

what saves is believing on Christ (or relying on Him) to save, which, of course, implies that that person must repent of what makes him lost, which is unbelief.

2. God says to the saved people, "Repent of sin." This is done by the Holy Spirit as He comes in to live to remind us to take the clothes off the bedpost, the shirt off the chair, put the shoes into the closet, etc.

3. If a person must repent of his sins to be saved, of what sins must he repent? Can he repent of all of them? Isn't that sinless perfection or holiness? Isn't that salvation by works? Of what sin must one repent? He must repent of the sin that makes him lost, and that's the sin of unbelief.

4. If turning from sins would get you saved, then turning back to sins would get you lost. In Acts 16:30 the very simple question is asked, "What must I do to be saved?" This is the one time in the Bible where this question is asked. Now the answer to this question must be what saves a person. Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." There's the answer-belief. There is nothing about repentance here, except, yes, there is something about repentance, because you can't believe without repenting from unbelief.

5. If a person has to clean up his own life before he gets saved, we are back to Arminianism or salvation by works.

6. We cannot do what the Holy Spirit can do. The Holy Spirit first convicts us of our sin of unbelief to bring us to Christ. Once He brings us to Christ, He comes in us to live. Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his." I Corinthians 6:19, 20, "What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."

Then when the Holy Spirit is in us, He begins to convict us of things in our lives that should be changed. Then the Christian life becomes a constant repenting until we wake in the likeness of Christ.

[3] **TABLE OF CONTENTS**

[4] **The Saved, Crucified, Resurrected And Ascended Life**

(awesome MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles)

[5] **The Christian Life Verses The Crucified Life**

(mix the two and you've corrupted the gospel)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjH2AKV-CvOOSt-16HT_dDkTXoi1h9FC7oPqHoBBZtyVySakmzHq9hfUz8mqDB_xmKvNqoyh9B43s-3StJSNvoxSSLLTNkeFSLlBaO
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/enemies_of_soul_winning.htm

4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/christian_verses_crucified.htm

---

4.11.5 New IFB Cult Redefines Faith (2023-11-06 11:30)

John 11:25-26, “

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?

”

There is a horrible false doctrine being preached in New IFB (Independent Fundamental Baptist) churches today, which errantly says that a lost sinner cannot be saved without calling, asking or praying to be saved. The Bible does not agree with that teaching! The following needful YouTube video by my ministry friend Onorato Diamante exposes the FALSE DOCTRINE of many pastors in the New IFB movement that you cannot be saved unless you pray, call and ask God to save you.

...



New IFB Cult Redefines Faith

Wow, Pastor Jonathan Shelley is getting weird. He is espousing strange doctrine, as are other New IFB pastors. This is tragic. In a foolish attempt to prove that you have to "ask" to be saved, I heard Pastor Steven Anderson cite □□□□ □:□□, "□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□, □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□, □□□ □□□ □□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□, □□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□; □□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□, □□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□."

Ironically, if you read the rest of John chapter 4, not once did anyone ever ask Jesus to save them, the Bible says they simply "believed." □□□□ □:□□, "□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

In Galatians 3:2 the Apostle Paul asked the Galatian churches if they were indwelt with the Spirit (saved) by keeping the works of the law, or BY THE HEARING OF FAITH. That is how you get saved—you simply BELIEVE in the "Good News" when you hear it preached. Calling, praying or asking to be saved is NOT necessary.

Albeit, I humbly don't think "asking" Jesus to save you hinders a lost sinner from being saved. I asked Jesus to save me when I was 13 years old, but I did it in ignorance. It is a natural response to call upon the name of the Lord from a believing heart. There is NOTHING wrong with asking, calling or praying in response to one's heart's faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ. But there is something VERY WRONG with saying that a sinner cannot be saved unless they call, ask or pray, when the Bible simply tells us to BELIEVE ON JESUS. To require someone to call, ask or pray is false and unbiblical.

God saved me, because my pray was rooted in faith. I now know that I could have just as easily believed on His name to be saved. It bothers me when preachers wrest the Scriptures. The Bible teaches in Romans 10:14 that we call because we believe. However, it is heresy to say that someone cannot be saved without praying a prayer to ask Jesus to save you. I am astonished that New IFB pastors totally ignore Jesus' words in □□□□ □:□□-□□, "□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□, □□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□, □□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□? □□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□, □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□, □□□□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□." I didn't see any mention of asking, calling or praying, did you?

In the preceding video Pastor Jonathan Shelley is horribly accusing Dr. Curtis Hutson, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, Dr. Max Younce, Dr. Jack Hyles, Pastor Harry Ironside, [2]Onorato Diamante, myself and other free grace preachers "wicked" and saying that we preach "another gospel." That is WRONG!!!

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
2. https://www.youtube.com/@OnoDiamante

4.11.6 Dr. Mark G. Cambron Explains Bible Repentance (2023-11-06 15:11)

Here is an excellent and needful writing by Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few learned theologian who gets it correct, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean "turn from your sin" (contrary to what the proponents of Satan's lie of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach).

> □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□.
> The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.
>
> Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.
>
> This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.
>
> God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
> God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
> God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.

SOURCE: [1]The Cambron Institute

Boy, that was great! Thank God for the few doctrinally sound preachers that He has blessed us with. Sadly, over 95 % of pastors, missionaries, evangelists, religious professors and church lay-men today are Bible ignoramuses, parroting heresy that they've heard taught by other heretics. Be a Berean! Search the Scriptures daily and learn to be objective by thinking for yourself. ...

[illegible]

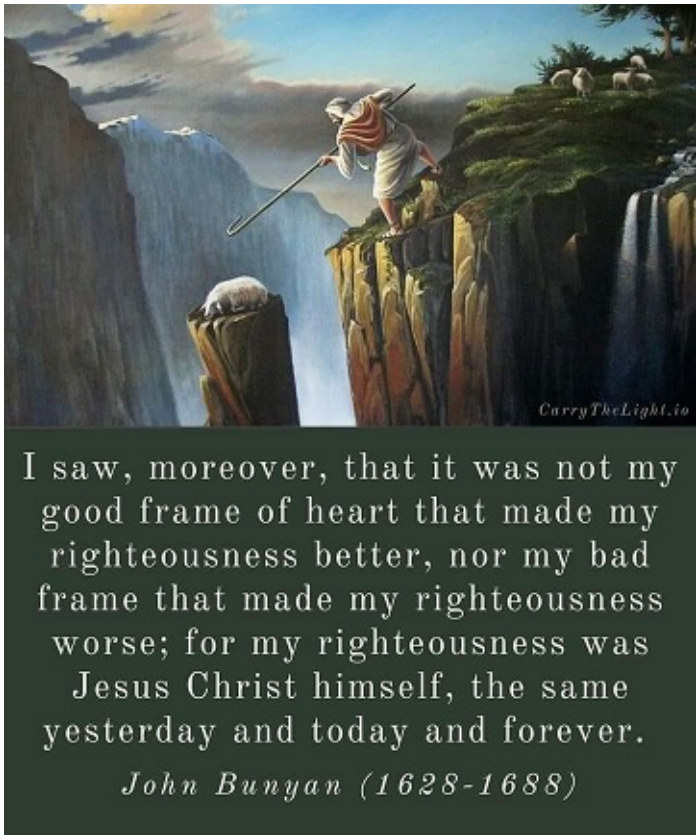

1. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgBfK9tNXGg4TO5-UDWHjnA-qD-JvnZRVBtKYFJ82LxHaywzbwzvjXjHH4kqgIc48RbD6CMfTAQert-DwdXNfdLtp0VO4lj1-F5ySo

---

4.11.7 Beware Of The So-Called "Unblack Metal" Music Genre (2023-11-07 22:19)

Ecclesiastes 7:5, “It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.”

The following ungodly music video by [1]the band Renascent is sickening!



Renascent - Son of God (Christian Melodic Death Metal)

This is how low professed Christians have sunken today, attempting to justify this Satanic filth as being acceptable to the Lord. One of my Christian Facebook friends called me "ignorant" and "Satanic" today for saying that the following trash is Satanic. Well, it is 100 % Satanic!!! The ungodly screaming vocals are saturated with a spirit of anger, hostility and hatred. If I mentioned the guy's name on Facebook who critiqued me today, nearly everyone would immediately recognize his name. He has a popular YouTube ministry. It is shameful what God's children are promoting as being "

godly

"

these days.

The alleged "

justification

"

by many professed Christians for this devilish music is the lyrics...

> On the cross a human shape lost its form, blood and mockers' laughter
> Pain and blood-thirsty viewers, bruises and evil words
> An innocent man dying slowly and painfully as people watch and despise
> Betrayed by a friend, He is left to die
> The Son of God
> Who has come to take the sins of the world
> He was crucified
> For all our sins and iniquities, like a lamb led to be slaughtered
> He was in the world, and the world was made by Him
> And the world knew Him not

Persecuted and defamed like a malefactor
Cursed for the goodness of His acts
Finally sentenced to the uttermost death
No one knew what this man was intended to do
The Son of God
Who has come to take the sins of the world
He was crucified
For all our sins and iniquities, like a lamb led to be slaughtered
Left to die
That we may gain eternal life
Abandoned
A man of sorrows and suffering, rejected by all
He was in the world, and the world was made by Him
And the world knew Him not

SOURCE: [2]https://genius.com/Renascent-son-of-god-lyrics

[3]

May I say, just because a song's lyrics are acceptable doesn't make the music acceptable. The screaming vocals of Barry Hilliden, as heard in the preceding shameful song titled: "Son Of God, "

do not promote a sweet Christian spirit; but rather, a spirit of anger, hatred and hostility. That is the first thing that any normal person would think upon such fierce noise (it certainly cannot be called

"

music

"

).

Music is a spiritual medium through which the Holy Spirit (or demons in this case of [4]the band Renascent) can influence the hearer.

Such evil music as does not glorify God, although the warped minds who listen to this kind of noise will no doubt claim that it does. The young guy on facebook who defends this trash, who today horribly called me

"ignorant" and "Satanic," has a bad reputation on social media of being a punk, because of the rude and harsh way that he talks down to people. Now I see why he has such a poor attitude—this death metal music (which they call "

[5]unblack metal

"

because it is allegedly Christian in nature)

—has warped his mind. Nobody can listen to this Satanic noise for hours upon hours and not be adversely affected phycologically from it.

Is it okay to have a brothel

(in places where it is legal like Nevada),

if the female prostitutes share the Gospel with their patrons? No, the Bible condemns all sexual sins (Colossians 3:5-6).

Is it okay to give away free marijuana (in states where it is legal like Illinois), to get people to attend church? No, the Bible is the temple of the Holy Spirit and we ought to care for our bodies, not pollute them with smoke in our lungs (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). If God wanted you to suck smoke into your lungs, He would have put a chimney on top of your head, but He didn't. Dear friend, it is never okay to do wrong in order to get a chance to do right!

I don't care what any worldly fool says, there is no such thing as

"Christian rock music." It's all of the Devil. There is the Devil's music, and then there is Christian music, but there is nothing in between. Heavy metal death music draws depressed youth to it. ...

> **Heavy Metal Music Has Negative Impacts On Youth**
>
> by University of Melbourne
>
> Young people at risk of depression are more likely to listen habitually and repetitively to heavy metal music, University of Melbourne researcher Dr. Katrina McFerran has found
>
> . ...
>
> SOURCE: [6]Medical Press

Depending on whom you ask, you'll get differing opinions on the health risks associated with listening to hours a day of death metal rock. To say the least, people who listen to this brain tommyrot for hours a day have spiritual issues in the first place. No normal person enjoys hearing this Satanic garbage! There is something dark at work in someone's soul who enjoys filling their mind with this kind of savage noise.

Granted, back in the 1950's preachers condemned the pretty Doo Wop music of the umpteen, but at least it was real music. Today's music ain't music anymore—Black Metal, Acid Metal, Doom Metal, Thrash Metal, Folk Metal, Grindcore, Gothic Metal, Symphonic Metal, Nu-Metal, Rap Metal, Groove Metal, Sludge Metal, Stoner Metal. Kawaii Metal, Christian Metal, Pirate Metal, Medieval Metal, Progressive Metal and Industrial Metal—these are all worldly and evil, not of the Father (1st John 2:15-17).

If you as a believer choose to listen to these types of worldly music, then at least be honest enough to admit what it is—of the Devil.

But please don't defend such sinful stuff as being pleasing to our holy God, because it is not I assure you! Let's call a black cat a black cat. An orange is an orange, not a lemon. Lordship Salvation is not a free grace Gospel. The inspired King James Bible is not the same as all the corrupt Bible revisions today. And Unblack Metal is not pleasing or acceptable music to God.

A worldly person will defend Unblack Metal to the hills. However, a Christian who loves God and desires to be holy as God is holy, will tell you right away that Unblack Metal is of the Devil. Unblack Metal incorporates Black Metal's fast tempos, shrieked vocals, spirit of anger and highly distorted blasting electric guitars

Here is another example of the tommyrot, balderdash and poppycock produced by Renascent. The song is called “ [7]In Hell .

” It saddens me to see a young man like my Facebook friend (unless he unfriends himself), a professed Christian, listening to this type of wicked noise and scolding me for simply calling it what it really is, “Satanic.” I am old enough to be his father, but he has utter disrespect for older and wiser saints.

I am frustrated by what I see today in Christendom. Apostasy has crept into the churches. I have another social media friend, who is also a professed Christian. She teaches her tens of thousands of YouTube followers that Hell doesn’t exist, and that Christ-rejecters who die in their sins won’t burn in the fires in Hell. She says they’ll just be dead forever. As far as I can tell, she is 100 % correct on a free grace Gospel. Albeit, something is wrong, very wrong, with a professed saint of God who denies that there is a burning Hell.

I just wanted to write this blog to warn everyone about Satan’s so-called: “

Unblack Metal.

” I can assure you on the authority of God’s inspired Word that there is no such thing as

“Unblack Metal.” All heavy metal rock music is of the Devil. I am not saying that you’re not saved if you like and choose to listen to the Devil’s music. The sins that you choose to harbor in your life and soul; have absolutely NOTHING to do with God’s free gift of eternal life, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9).

Please understand that I am not condemning my friend for liking and defending Renascent, because I am far from perfect. But I am exposing this demonic band called, “

Renascent.

”

They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Shame on any Christian who tries to justify this trash as being acceptable to God!!! How much lower will people go in the name of God? [illegible] [illegible]:[illegible], "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [



1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Renascent_(band)
2. https://genius.com/Renascent-son-of-god-lyrics
3. https://genius.com/Renascent-son-of-god-lyrics
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Renascent_(band)
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unblack_metal
6. https://medicalxpress.com/news/2011-10-heavy-metal-music-negative-impacts.html
7. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0CcqSkucucQ&list=PLhRkQZ8X0g5Zj2bA5HLGstAVpxH5UEioP
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhq480boUHhIbbIREHgovm0Iah78ML5ZvVoDXnN0rM6JsZ7gB4hNwVQADk3H04kwf6NiCaq5y9gycZc1XPOV8_24MzQOZdmVu4wLPG

4.11.8 Our Future Plans Are All Fantasies (2023-11-09 11:28)

John 16:33, “These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

”

I learned a life-changing truth from Pastor Jack Hyles a few years ago. I learned that when we make future plans, they are all fantasies. That is, our future plans possess only positive ideas. By nature we don't include negatives when we plan for the future. The helpful sermon is titled: '[1]YESTERDAY'S FANTASY VERSUS TODAY'S REALITY.'

When we make plans for the future, we always think positive. Nobody plans for negatives, simply because we cannot see the future. Our plans includes our hopes and desires for good things, fun things and rewarding things. Nobody looks forward to the future with plans to suffer a crippling accident, the death of a loved one, a divorce or contracting a painful disease. Yet, these are the things which happen in reality. I hope you'll take the time to listen to the sermon by Dr. Hyles, because it will change the way you look at your life.

If you will learn to view the future with expectations that reality includes negatives, you won't be so let down and depressed when things don't go as planned. This has helped me. Our future plans should always be prefaced with the biblical attitude "God willing" or "Lord willing," because we are not guaranteed tomorrow dear friend. **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth." James 4:14, " Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away."** Life is so short!

Some of the bitterest Christians at one time were the most sincere people. It is because they are sincere that they became bitter when things didn't go as planned. The farther that the grandfather clock pendulum swings one way, the farther it will swing the other way. And the more sincere you are about a matter that it will turn out a certain way, the more bitter and disgruntled you will become if things go haywire. This is why I have learned not to build up expectations for the future. I figure that whatever happens will happen when I get there.

Have you ever gone someplace, like to an amusement park or a state fair, and you had a fun time; and so you plan for the next year ahead of time, planning it all out—what you're going to eat, the rides you will ride on, the fun things that you plan do to—but then when the time finally arrives, you were let down and disappointed because things didn't go exactly as you had planned and hoped? I am guilty of doing that, I admit.

So long ago I learned never to do that again. I just take each year, each event, each adventure as something entirely new, going with the flow and not allowing myself to build up any anticipations, hopes or expectations. **Proverbs 13:12, "Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life."** The funnest times in my life were all spontaneous activities, totally unplanned.

And so that is how I live my life, moment by moment. The past is gone forever, so why worry and sulk over spilt milk? The future is not guaranteed by God, so why plan for what may never come? But today is ours, cash in hand, to spend it as we choose. I choose with Joshua to serve the Lord (Joshua 24:15). I choose to think, do and live righteously to please God.

The truth can be dealt with, but a lie cannot. Future plans are all fantasies, because they don't include any negatives; but real life always includes negatives. We would all be wiser to keep that in mind, so we won't be too down and saddened when things don't always go as we had hoped. Jesus is precious!!!



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha122814.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrockzIYUa7I7s6HWOJ_bEdTGyMPeAcS6QL070aWnMDrBULn43cdcRDplSs03lIcFQiXu4zJmAwx3ipEITAEBFPCatfrCPo0j7RaI

4.11.9 Using A Corrupt Bible Will Corrupt Your Doctrine (2023-11-09 23:52)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, "*For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."

I am astonished at the willful ignorance of so many foolish pastors today, who are not only tolerant of the Devil's modern Bible perversions, but they also use them in their churches. See for yourself how Satan has crept his corrupt Bible revisions into the churches...

6422

[1]

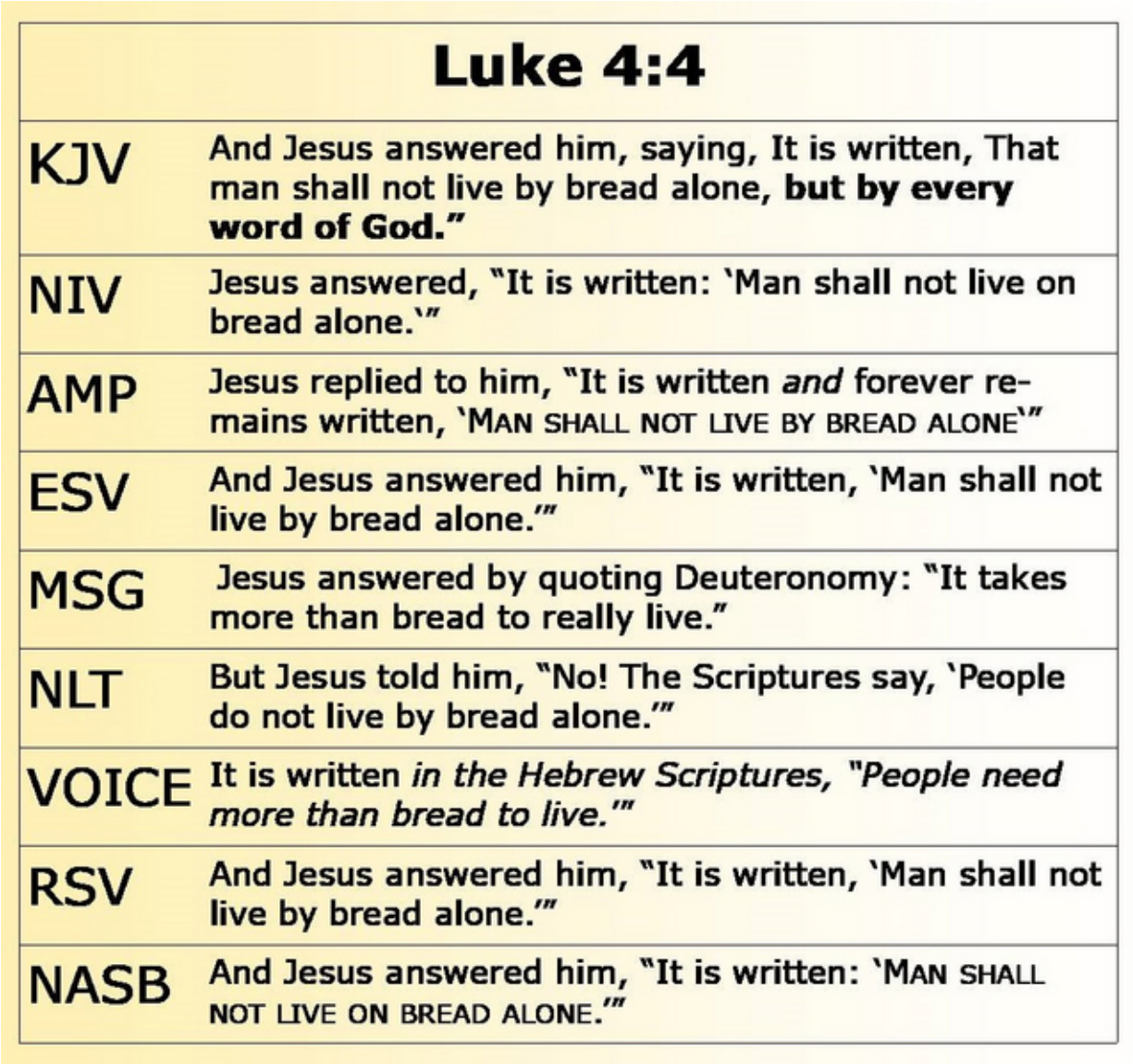

Luke 4:4	
KJV	And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, **but by every word of God."**
NIV	Jesus answered, "It is written: 'Man shall not live on bread alone.'"
AMP	Jesus replied to him, "It is written *and* forever remains written, 'MAN SHALL NOT LIVE BY BREAD ALONE'"
ESV	And Jesus answered him, "It is written, 'Man shall not live by bread alone.'"
MSG	Jesus answered by quoting Deuteronomy: "It takes more than bread to really live."
NLT	But Jesus told him, "No! The Scriptures say, 'People do not live by bread alone.'"
VOICE	It is written *in the Hebrew Scriptures, "People need more than bread to live.'"*
RSV	And Jesus answered him, "It is written, 'Man shall not live by bread alone.'"
NASB	And Jesus answered him, "It is written: 'MAN SHALL NOT LIVE ON BREAD ALONE.'"

And here are some serious corruptions in the John Nelson Darby Bible (JND). ...

> JND - Romans 1:20, "for from the world's creation the invisible things of him are perceived, being apprehended by the mind through the things that are made, both his eternal power and **divinity**,—so as to render them inexcusable."
>
> KJV - Romans 1:20, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and **Godhead**; so that they are without excuse:"

The word "divinity" is very different in conveyed meaning than the word "Godhead." They have effectively removed the Trinity from this passage, which is wicked. They are attacking the truth of the triune nature and existence of God.

> JND - Romans 10:9, "that if thou shalt confess with thy mouth **Jesus as Lord**, and shalt believe in thine heart that God has raised him from among the dead, thou shalt be saved."

KJV - Romans 10:9, “That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth **the Lord Jesus**, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.”

To confess “the Lord Jesus” is something quite different than to confess “Jesus as Lord.” You do not have to confess Jesus as the Lord of your life to get to Heaven. This is the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation, which heresy is unfortunately taught in nearly every neo-evangelical church cults today. Where do you think such pastors get that damnable doctrine from? They get it from counterfeit Bible versions like the John Nelson Darby Bible (JND).

JND - 1st John 5:7, “For they that bear witness are three:”

KJV - 1st John 5:7, “For there are three that bear record in heaven, **the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.”**

Here you can clearly see where they again removed the Trinity, that is, the Godhead. The Devil’s modern Bible revisions all make a brutal assault on the Godhead, Jesus’ deity and the blood of Christ.

Dear reader, I could show you umpteen more alterations made by wicked men to the inspired Holy Bible, changed merely so that they could obtain a legal copyright from the U.S. government’s copyright office. They need a copyright to sell their new work.

Tragically, pastors all across America and the world today are preaching another Gospel from another Bible. The biggest mistake you’ll ever make friend is to blindly trust whatever your pastor spoon feeds you from the pulpit each Sunday. ...

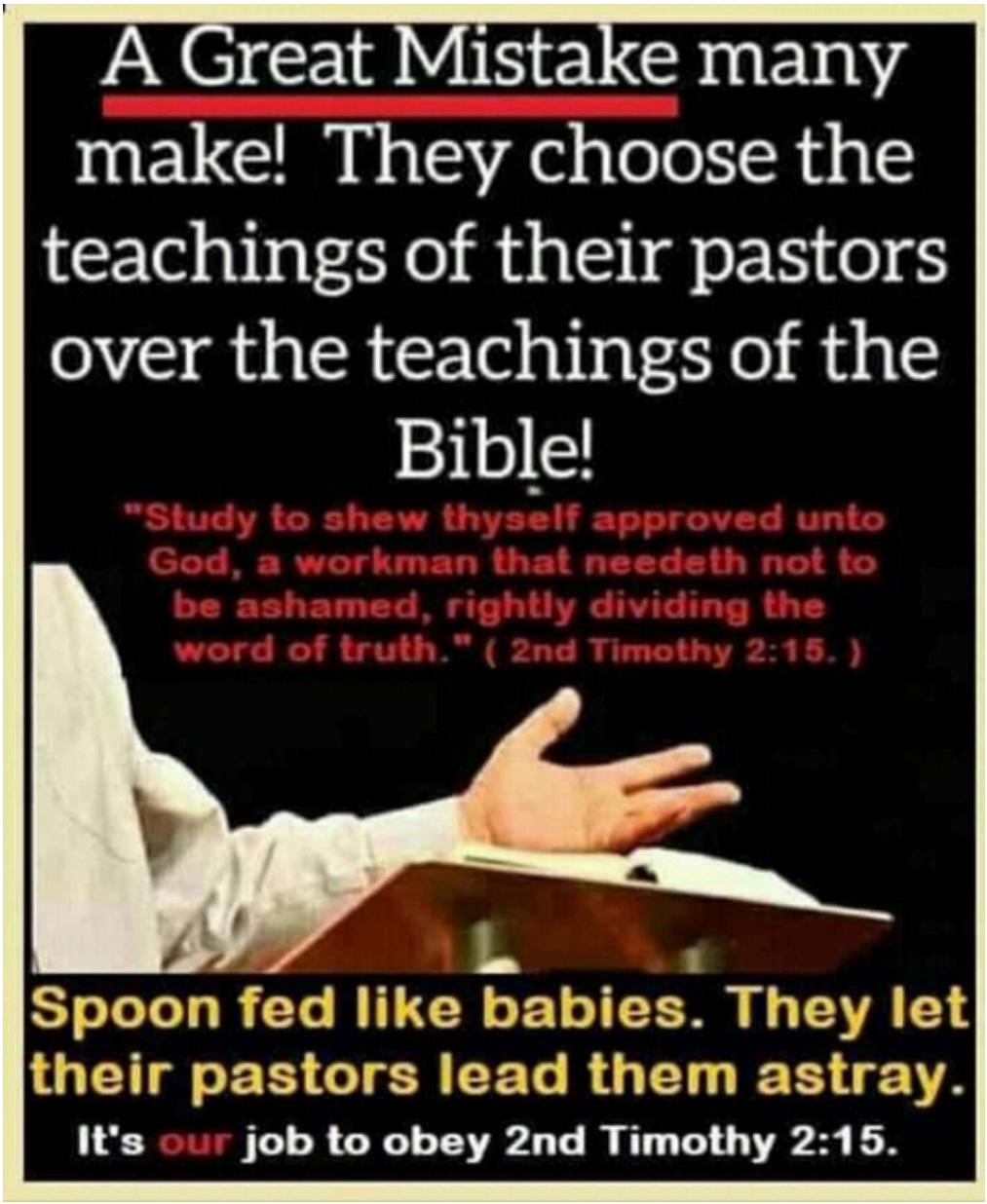

You better make sure to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES as the Bereans wisely did in **Acts 17:10-11, " And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto *Berea*: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews.**

These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, *and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*." Amen!

I encourage you reader to learn to think objectively, questioning everything. And please do teach your children to question everything as well. This is 100 % biblical. **1st John 4:1, " Beloved, believe not every spirit, but *try the spirits* whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. "** To "

try

"

means to

“

test

”

every spirit. It might be a book, a movie, music or anything produced by a human. We are spirits with a body as human beings. So everything that we produce is of a spiritual nature.

As an example: I visited the webpage yesterday of one of my Facebook friends. I noticed that he is promoting a song called:

“ [3]Son of God ”

by the unblack metal rock band *Renascent*. I listened to the song and was horrified by the spirit of anger and hatred permeated by the song (which I do not consider any form of legitimate music). That song is Satanic in nature! No child of God ought to attempt to justify such evil so-called

“

music.

”

God is not pleased, glorified or honored by such horrible noise. Much wickedness is done in God’s name (Jeremiah 7:9-10).

I was mistaught as a youth at church to never question authority. I was taught that it is wrong to challenge leadership. Boy, was I deceived in my youth! Please don’t misunderstand, I do believe that we need proper authority, and no leaders are always right or perfect. Albeit, there is a line that when religious leaders cross it, someone needs to stand up to them (whether it be physical abuse, emotional abuse or theological abuse). It is tragic that over 95 % of pastors today are sinfully proud, arrogant, stubborn and refuse to accept correction. I have been kicked out of multiple churches for kindly befriending the pastors with THE TRUTH. They counted me as their enemy, as they did the Apostle Paul. **Galatians 4:16,**

“Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?”

I know that I write a lot about the same topics, beating the same drum repeatedly, but I do it for a very good cause. Hardly any preachers today care enough to expose the Devil’s Bible revisions, so someone needs to pick up the slack, which is what I am doing. Hardly any Baptist preachers today care enough to expose the accursed Roman Catholic prisonhouse of religion, so I am picking up the slack. Somebody needs to do the dirty work!

Dr. Jack Hyles used to wisely say that the most important job is the one that doesn’t get done! Pastor Hyles was absolutely correct!!! You’ll have to search long, wide and far to find a Baptist preacher today who exposes the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, who refutes wrong repentance (aka, the heresy that you must “

turn from your sin

” to be saved), who exposes the Devil’s plethora of corrupt Bible revisions today, who earnestly contends for the faith once delivered unto the saints, and who genuinely loves people with God’s unconditional love. The saddest thing I see today are church pastors who woefully lack compassion for difficult people. I wish that pastors would learn to do as Jesus did, to look beyond broken people’s faults and see their need to be unconditionally loved and guided into the truth.

Thank you for reading my blog. To God alone be ALL the praise, credit and glory.

6426

	KJV	NIV	NLT	ESV
MATT 9:13	for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners **to repentance.**	For I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners.	I have come to call not those who think they are righteous, but those who know they are sinners.	For I came not to call the righteous, but sinners.
MATT 18:11	For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.	OMITTED	OMITTED	OMITTED
MATT 19:17	Why callest thou me good?	Why do you ask me about what is good?	Why ask me about what is good?	Why do you ask me about what is good?
MATT 25:13	ye know neither the day nor the hour **wherein the Son of man cometh.**	you do not know the day or the hour.	you do not know the day or hour of my return.	you know neither the day nor the hour.
MARK 10:24	how hard it is **for them that trust in riches** to enter into the kingdom of God!	how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God!	it is very hard to enter the Kingdom of God.	how difficult it is to enter the kingdom of God!
LUKE 2:33	**Joseph** and his mother	The child's father and mother	Jesus' parents	his father and his mother
LUKE 4:4	Man shall not live by bread alone, **but by every word of God.**	Man does not live on bread alone.	People do not live by bread alone.	Man shall not live by bread alone.
LUKE 4:8	Get thee behind me, Satan:	OMITTED	OMITTED	OMITTED
JOHN 6:47	He that believeth **on me** hath everlasting life.	the one who believes has eternal life.	anyone who believes has eternal life.	whoever believes has eternal life.

ESV Doctrinal Error on Baptism Exposed



Is There a Bible Verse That Specifically Excludes Infant Baptism?

****

There is...IF you believe ...

King James Bible Acts 8:37

And Philip said, **If thou believest with all thine heart**, thou mayest. And he answered and said, **I believe** that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

There Is not ... IF you believe ...

English Standard Version Acts 8:37

[redacted]

❶ The staff of the ESV was taught that God never wanted Acts 8:37 in his Bible in the first place. Which is odd because...

❷ This is the **ONLY** time in the entire Bible where a personal confession of faith is a prerequisite for Baptism.

❸ The King James Bible **CLEARLY teaches** that you must personally **BELIEVE** on the Lord Jesus Christ **FIRST**.

❹ This is a big doctrinal problem and an error of omission in the ESV.

So can you baptize babies? That all depends on WHICH Bible is true.

They say Bible translations don't affect ANY cardinal doctrines of the faith...

Whose faith are they talking about?


It doesn't matter what Bible I use, they are all the same.
Hosea 11:12
NIV
[redacted] BIBLE
"And Judah is unruly against God,"
King James
HOLY BIBLE
"but Judah yet ruleth with God,"
NASB
[redacted] BIBLE
"Judah is also unruly against God,"
Do you think it's important for a congergation to sing the same lyrics to a song...
Avoid confusion! Use the King James Bible!
"For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints."

[7]

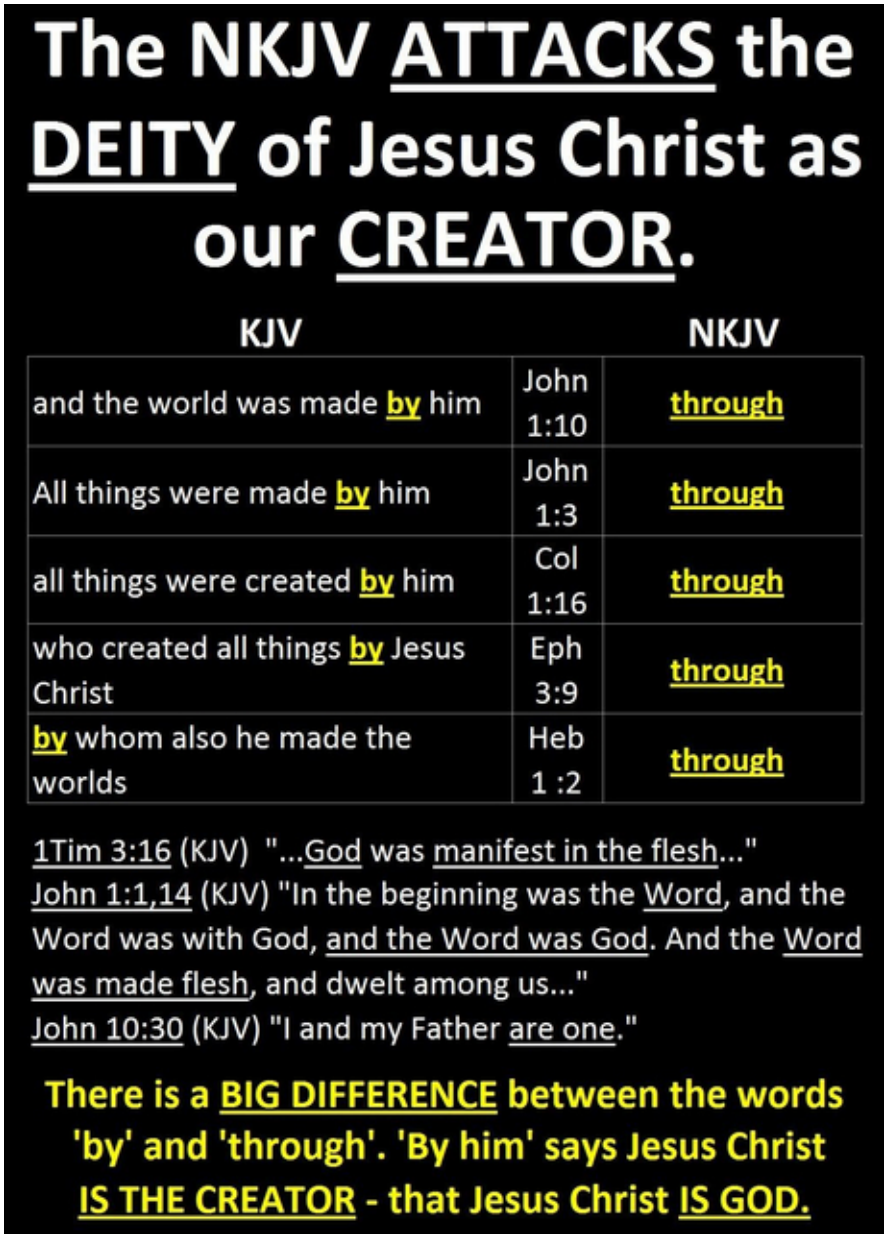

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjAh5BU9xRTiwAUHQH7QN4JJOMckVrcwJqbg1jY-83cN8GPW_j1Iz9-dYIZ9yXA-ffz3160eXAmW_1Fd4J5IZYKXzyDO9DO3eYNLJs
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEitGH29EotY7ae849kvnwd2tZZvqBAosxAzXOsKHYLFKfWykApJxhqEs9U5aBh7gZ65fqFGv6BDqIV4HbviNxl7_7OYnEWfPQeuNj_
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rdkUU4faUe0
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgT-oz6GElRsww-gmHUOY4K8CuDy9uLrOGA3tHAHOJ4s4KPRAZVPksEyPEYWKAO_Vc-Rz3RV1jYg5PMTjxH-tm4ON2N6nKnScUAuE9
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiYzskFRPf-MI-j46tYuuNKwAYVsz_BVeTfOF-wf6B4Mu9XL5JLTAitHQPrlZWw_g6sJdu61KeYTQYGSTgaeMxctkuhOG_mK-9Ch4r
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgjZUQ_3dJxggnop5aQKivoG6sqGBNfV73BbhpdLc8rjYH-6D4jgoujojO7VcIr-9hXAAqwuJNhOUSp9xJWJLT47f3YFDd42B3CFdQ
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYXJUyk2daOv8dUfTVVdBa933au6d775S6uYvoORaogNzAMNKAiu5R6t6O2DFgWwz5NJVgWCY8sRktsKtYjtoMD7A7RFHGgNGgTQf

4.11.10 Ungodly Bible Colleges Are Destroying Churches (2023-11-10 21:40)

Jeremiah 23:1-2, " Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD."

Please [1]run from Pensacola Christian College (PCC)! I attended Campus Church at PCC for several months in 2021, when I moved to Pensacola from the island of Guam. When I disclosed that I am divorced, the PCC cult immediately ostracized me. Whereas some men had befriended me at first at church, when I mentioned that I was divorced and hoping to find a wife, nobody wanted to sit next to me anymore, like I had COVID-19. You should have saw the looks on their faces when I said I hoped to remarry, which is taboo at PCC.

Sadly, Pastor Jeff Redlin patronized me, making me feel like garbage as a human being. I was 54 years old at the time. I kindly mentioned to Pastor Redlin that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church, after being divorced and alone for the past 15 years since 2006. I was deeply hurt when he actually scolded me for coming to Campus Church to find a wife. But I had never said that was the reason I came to Campus Church, he ass-u-me-d that.

Redlin has been the senior pastor at PCC since 2018. Not once did he ever offer to pray with me. Not once did he ever express even the slightest sympathy or empathy for my loneliness, health issues, and that I was surviving out of a suitcase in a cheap motel at the time. Pastor Redlin gets paid a 6-digit disgusting salary annually, spoiled rotten. There is no compassion or love at PCC. The cult system always comes first, but individual people do not matter. You will learn this if you go there.

I am not trying to be unkind, I am being very honest—Pastor Jeff Redlin woefully lacks God's unconditional love for people, for broken sinners. Timothy Zacharias (assistant pastor) is no better, cold-hearted and as phony as can be. All they care about is doing their job and getting paid. Their actions speaks much loudly their their words do, hypocrites.

I am a thankful graduate of Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) wasn't perfect (and he was the first to admit it), but he genuinely loved everybody. I love and miss Brother Hyles. I learned compassion for sinners from Dr. Hyles, something that PCC hasn't learned since 1975 when they started. Pastor Hyles is right—PCC are academics, not church builders, so they lack compassion for people. People just want to be loved. I left Campus Church in late 2021, broken-hearted and frustrated at the woeful lack of love or compassion for people at PCC. A dead spirit permeates the place, religion without a genuine walk with God.

During the time I attended PCC's Campus Church, the place felt spiritually dry, missing the presence of the Holy Spirit. The music is pretty, but it is shallow. Even worse, PCC teaches a wrong understanding of Bible repentance. Whereas Bible repentance is simply a change of mind, PCC's official doctrinal position is that to get to Heaven you must "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." That is works, not grace. You'll find the preceding quote in the booklet of "John & Romans" distributed by Campus Church at PCC. They just delivered a copy to my home's mailbox in Pensacola where I live.

I was so lonely in 2022 that I contacted Campus Church and PCC, in two separate letters that I mailed to them, sincerely apologizing for criticizing them on social media, and pleading to come back to church. But they cold-heartedly refused. Pastor Redlin emailed me to say that I am permanently banned from returning to Campus Church. He didn't lift a finger to try to reconcile

with me. They are immature at PCC. These people are religious thugs! I love everybody, God knows my heart.

In hindsight, I never should have requested to go back to a cult, and I believe God was protecting me. Loneliness is a difficult thing to cope with.

Kindly said, PCC is a cult of snobby married people who look down on divorced Christians. They will reject, ostracize and look down their long Pharisaical noses on anyone who is divorced and ever hopes to remarry. In their mind, you are supposed to suffer the rest of your life and pretend that you don't have a libido. They are out of touch with reality at PCC. The Bible says in 1 Corinthians 7:1 that every man should have a wife, and every woman a husband.

I have been a born-again believer since age 13 in 1980. I know love when I see it, and indifference when I see it. PCC is woefully lacking in love for people. They are indifferent, refusing to contend for the faith, or reach out to hurting people who have been driven away by their unfriendliness. I don't recommend that anyone go to the PCC camp for any reason, unless you want to be influenced by their shallow, lame and abusive authoritarian religious cult. The system at PCC always comes first, but individuals do not matter. That is the bottom line.

A lady asked me if she should work at PCC. You definitely don't want to work at this intolerant place. Every vehicle that enters PCC's campus to attend Campus Church is scrutinized by security, which is creepy if you ask me. Search online for Samantha Field, a PCC alumnus. Prepare to be shocked. They treated alumni Peter Gage an Allen Armentrout like trash, as they do anybody who offends them. You're not allowed to be an individual person at PCC, you must conform to the cult.

PCC sued Peter for $100,000. PCC has no loyalty to anyone except their own, and they will hurt and expel anyone who dares to challenge their cult authority. It is sad and shameful the way PCC goes through all the motions, but without Christ's unconditional love for people—the very same people that they falsely claim to care about. PCC is training future religious leaders and pastors, which is tragic. The apple rarely falls farther than the tree. People just want to be loved.

[2]THE PURPOSE OF THE CHURCH

(Pastor Jack Hyles)

[3] 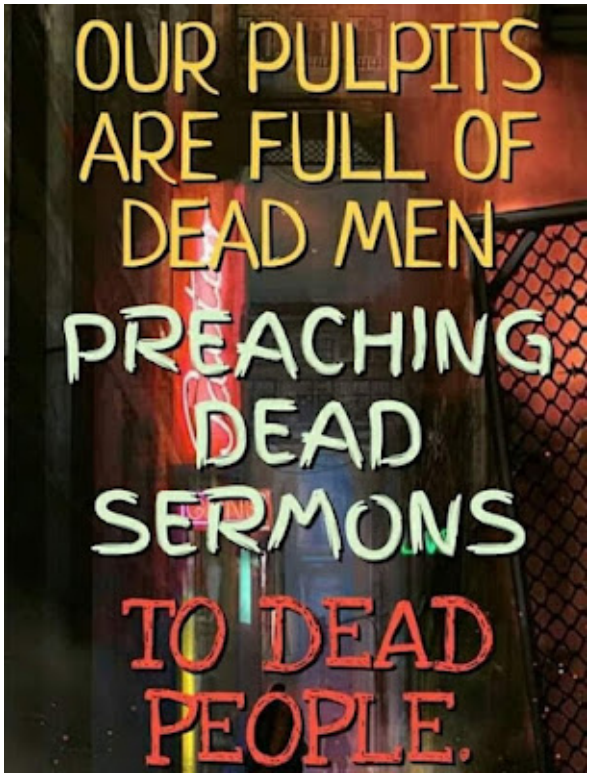

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100823.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhnkHNoZcagvQUV8mZWEnMNpmOM5O_bOjqJkGwCGHSF3jXiLPMDpYa1GwMQwlymaiYYy1ztpsoTK2k4oUvR_mM3Bylqi9siNw6snz3

4.11.11 The Damnable False Teachings Of Dwight L. Moody (2023-11-11 12:31)

Galatians 1:6-9, “

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.

”

It saddens my heart that I keep learning about corrupt pastors, who preach a counterfeit plan of salvation, corrupting the masses with their toxic misunderstanding of the inspired Scriptures. Tragically, Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) needs to be exposed in this blog. You will be shocked when you read what he taught to the masses. But before I begin, I admire Pastor Moody’s passion for people. Moody was famous for using horse-drawn coaches and wagons to bring poor children throughout Chicago to church in the late 19th century. I love this quote...

> “God had no children too weak, but a great many too strong to make use of.” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1836-1899)

I am 100 % certain that Mr. Moody was totally sincere in his peaching, just naïve and ignorant, unlearned in the Scriptures as are so many men in the clergy. Say what you will, if you take an inspired KING JAMES BIBLE and compare what you are about to read from Mr. Moody, you will soon realize that what he taught doesn’t match up or agree with the Holy Bible. Let’s begin. Pastor Moody states:

> There is a good deal of trouble among people about what repentance really is. If you ask people what it is, they will tell you "It is feeling sorry." If you ask a man if he repents, he will tell you, "Oh, yes; I generally feel sorry for my sins." That is not repentance. It is something more than feeling sorry. **Repentance is turning right about and forsaking sin.** I wanted to speak on Sunday about that verse in Isaiah, which says, "Let the guilty forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts." That is what it is. **If a man don’t turn from his sin he won’t be accepted of God, and if righteousness don’t produce a turning about - a turning from bad to good - it isn’t true righteousness.** ...
>
> I heard of a man who said he had been converted, A friend asked him if he had repented. "No," said he, "I never trouble my head about it." **My friends, when a man becomes converted the work has to be a little deeper than that. He has to become repentant, *and try to atone for what he has done*.** If he is at war with anyone he has to go and be reconciled to his enemy. If he doesn’t his conversion is the work of Satan. When a man turns to God he is made a new creature - a new man. His impulses all the time are guided by love. **He loves his enemies and tries to repair all wrong he has done. This is a true sign of conversion. If this sign is not apparent his conversion has never got from his head to his heart.** We must be born of the spirit, hearts must be regenerated - born again. When a man repents, and turns to the God of Heaven, then the work is deep and thorough. I hope that everyone here tonight will see the necessity of true repentance when they come to God for a blessing, and may the Spirit move You to ask it tonight. **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: ’[1]Repentance,’ by Pastor Dwight L. Moody

Mr. Moody is partly correct. He is correct that feeling sorry for sin is not repentance. But he goes horribly astray when he mandates a changed life as evidence one is truly saved. My ministry friend, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, gets repentance 100 % correct. I love all of the following free grace Gospel quotes, which I have gleaned over the years while listening to Dr. Yankee Arnold’s Scriptural wisdom. I THANK GOD for doctrinally sound preachers, which are so rare to find in every generation. . . .

> “If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you’re not!”
>
> —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, “ [2]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong ”

> “Trusting Christ by faith alone cannot cannot be revealed by works at all; salvation can only be revealed by works, if works are required to be saved!” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, “[3]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong”

"'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. … the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[4]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible"

"The Gospel, if you understand it, can cause you to love one another." –Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold, "[5]To Believe, Receive, Accept, or Trust???"

"Being saved is not something that you perform, it is something that He performs." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[6]Raised For Our Justification"

"If all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags, then why would you use those rags to prove that you're saved?" —Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold, "[7]How Do I Know God Really Loves Me? - Part 2"

"It's not the size of my faith that gets me to Heaven, it's the object of my faith!" —Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold, "[8]Where Is Faith?"

"My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it's on whom that I trust to save me." —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold

"There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it… The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe." —Pastor Yankee Arnold, " [9]Why Grace Can Save The Worst Man "

Sadly, Dwight L. Moody went from being a shoe salesman to a pastor of tens of thousands of people, but Moody had zero theological training, evidenced by his perverse teachings on repentance. Like all false teachers do, Moody honed in one one obscure passage in Isaiah from the Old Testament, while completely ignoring the rest of the Bible. Dear reader, not one verse in the entire inspired KING JAMES BIBLE (which is the only reliable Bible in the English language) says to repent "of your sins" or to "turn from your sins" to get to Heaven.

Granted, I think what Mr. Moody was trying to teach is that when you get saved, there should be some evidence of it. The inherent big problem with such thinking is that unsaved people can imitate those same behavior changes. Can an unsaved person clean up their act? Yes. Can a hellbound sinner do **"**

many good works

" (Matthew 7:22-23)? Yes, yes, yes! So how can a positively changed life be used as evidence of the new birth? That's right, it cannot.

Not one verse in the Bible tells us to become fruit inspectors, to determine who is or isn't saved. But the Epistle of 1st John was written for the specific purpose of self-examination, to

help professed Christians determine if they are really saved (1st John 5:13). The acid test is very simple—do you have the indwelling Holy Spirit? That is the evidence of being saved, and the ONLY evidence, so saith the Scripture. **1st John 3:24, "**

And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.

" If you have God's Holy Spirit living inside you, then you know it friend. The world cannot see Him, but if you are saved you know Him; and more importantly, Jesus knows you as one of His sheep.

John 10:14, " I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine."

I am so disgusted by the doctrinal poison that Mr. Moody is teaching, which millions of people still foolishly hinge upon today as if God wrote it Himself (Latin: *Sola Scriptura*, or Scripture alone). Dear friend, Dwight Moody was just a shoe salesman turned minister. He was only a flawed human being, who ought not be considered a theological source by any means. Even worse is Pastor Charles Spurgeon (1834-1982), who is idolized by every Lordship-Salvation-preaching-heretic in modern times.

Ironically, Moody's successor down the road, Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), who was saved eventually as a result of Moody's preaching, was 100 % correct on repentance. ...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [10]What Is The Gospel?

Amen! Boy, that is so refreshing to read. It is beautifully spoken! Bravo Dr. Ironside!!! Repentance is not a separate event from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([11]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

Repentance is simply a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH of your sinnership. **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."** Repentance is entirely a matter of the heart, where a person acknowledges THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God; thus believing the Gospel you are saved by faith alone. This is quite different than requiring a man to forsake his sinful bad habits to be saved (which is the tomfoolery Mr. Moody is sadly preaching).

[12]What Is Bible Repentance?

Dr. Mark G. Cambron Has it 100 % Correct On Repentance

Dr. Mark G. Cambron, B.A., M.A., Th.B., Th.M., Th.D., D.D., L.L.D., Litt.D., was one of the foremost theologians of our times. Most theologians are ignoramuses, but not this man. Dr. Cambron was a genuine Bible scholar, a man we can trust when he teaches the inspired Word of God. Here is an excellent and needful writing by [13]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it correct, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin...

Repentance is necessary for salvation.

The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.

Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.

God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the

importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.

SOURCE: [14]The Cambron Institute

Yes, that's it! Bravo Dr. Cambron!!! Please understand that I don't find any joy in exposing Dwight Moody as a heretic on repentance, but the truth is what it is. Did Mr. Moody go to Heaven? I cannot answer that question. Only God knows who is saved or lost. But I can tell you assuredly on the authority of God's Word, that the garbage Mr. Moody taught about repentance does NOT agree with what the Bible teaches. Men at best are flawed.

We see this in Acts 15:1-5. The men in verse one were not saved, because they plainly added works to grace. However, the Bible says that the doctrinally flawed Pharisees in verse five were saved. In my humbly opinion, the heresy they were teaching was that saved Gentiles were required to keep the Mosaic law to please God. The Apostle Luke in Acts 15:24 refutes them, clarifying that this is NOT what the disciples taught the people. So, in fact, someone can be messed up doctrinally in some areas and still be born-again.

The dividing line between saved or lost is when someone trusts anything more than Christ alone to be saved (Hebrews 4:10-11). In my humble opinion, Dwight Moody trusted in Christ alone, he just errantly taught that works are proof of the new birth. We know from the Bible that this is simply not true, because the unsaved false prophets in Matthew 7:22-23 did **"many wonderful works"** in Jesus' name, and they **" prophesied "**

(preached) in Jesus' name, even calling Him **"Lord, Lord."** Yet, Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. Tragically, they went to burn in the fires and torments of Hell forever!!!

Religion will take you to Hell dear friend! You need to be born-again (John 3:3), which happens only by your faith in Jesus' *death* on the cross for your sins, *burial* and bodily *resurrection* three days later. This is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). BELIEVE IT and you will be saved immediately, irrevocably and permanently (Romans 1:16). Remember, you are not saved by your own self-righteousness; but by the imputed righteousness of God, which is through faith in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"** Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

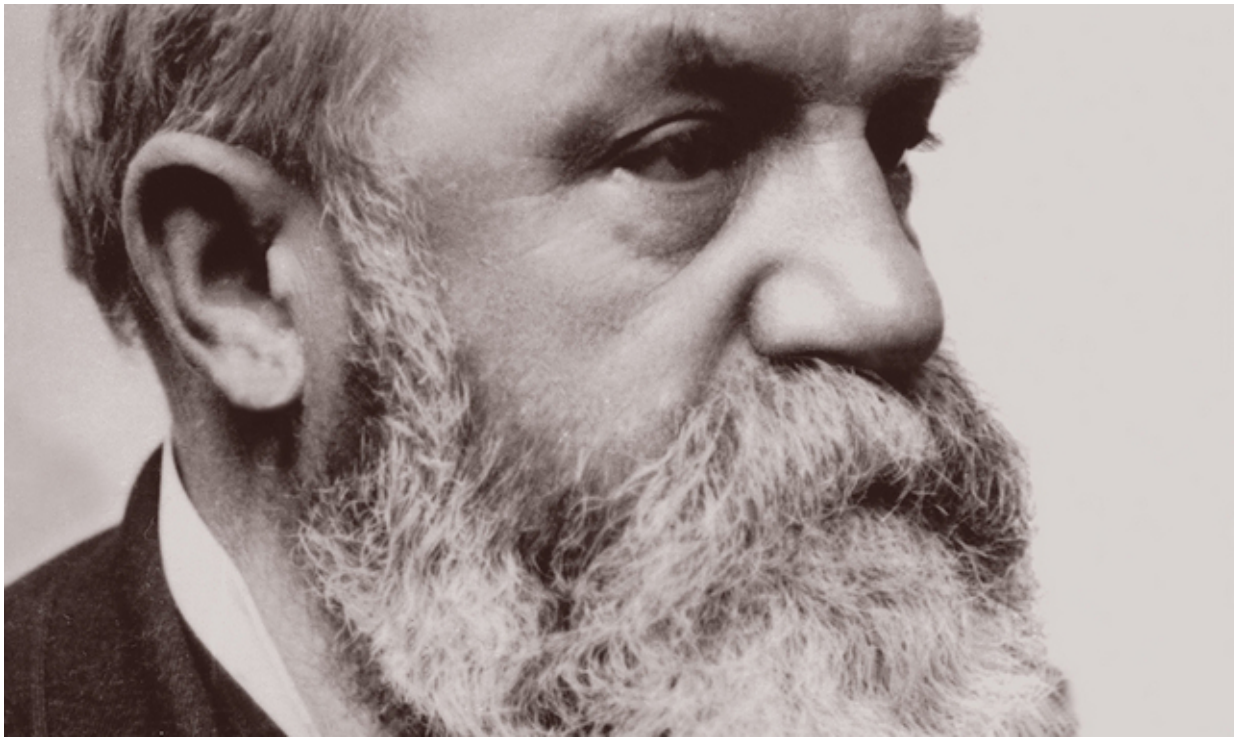

Dwight Lyman Moody
(1837-1899)

1. https://www.ntslibrary.com/Moody-Repentance.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=j3jaGaln1Xw
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=j3jaGaln1Xw
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1aQGzBb2RoU&t=166s
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=StLylQRtqM8
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/raised_for_our_justification.mp3
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/how_do_i_know_god_really_loves_me_02.mp3
8. https://biblelineministries.org/bibleline-radio-show-2017-11-10-where-is-faith/
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=W0Z7hPg4iew&t=162s
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
13. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
14. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhr21hYZbyAQTnrstagc0truS6yl0KKE2HhwyIryuQmmMq-5HP91y44r6_Jic2dT2QM_1FaSty4ylmgzPRVEFDnJ6ViDzCpdKSNcW-

4.11.12 The Anvil—1611—God’s Word The Anvil (2023-11-11 15:18)



James H. Sightler, M.D. (1937-2019)
Sightler Publications, July 2004

Last eve I passed beside a blacksmith’s door,
And heard the anvil ring the vesper chime;
Then, looking in, I saw upon the floor
Old hammers, worn with beating years of time.

"How many anvils have you had," said I,
"To wear and batter all these hammers so?"
"Just one," said he, and then, with twinkling eye,
"The anvil wears the hammers out you know."

And so, thought I, the anvil of God’s Word,
For ages skeptic blows have beat upon;
Yet, though the noise of falling blows was heard,
The anvil is unharmed-the hammers gone.

—attributed to John Clifford

The King James Bible Is Inspired

May we call the KJB inspired, or merely the best translation of the inspired originals and copies of them? Is it truly Scripture as we read in II Timothy 3:16 or not? I believe the KJB did not lose inspiration in translation. Few pastors are unwise enough to stand in the pulpit and say that Bible in the hands of the congregation is a good translation but somehow not equal to the manuscripts. But there are fundamental "academic" defenders of the Textus Receptus who boldly say that very thing.

Elizabethan English of the KJB is more precise than any legal document, more beautiful than any other literature, and more easily memorized than any other translation. H. L. Mencken, the agnostic Baltimore Sun reporter who covered the Scopes trial, said of the KJB: "many learned but misguided men have sought to produce translations that should be…in the plain speech of everyday. But the Authorized Version has never yielded to any of them for it is palpably and overwhelmingly better than they are, just as it is better than the Greek New Testament, or the Vulgate, or the Septuagint. Its English is extraordinarily simple, pure,

eloquent, lovely. It is a mine of lordly and incomparable poetry, at once the most stirring and the most touching ever heard of." If unbelievers can say that of the KJB, why is it politically incorrect among us to say the same thing?

The question is whether inspiration belongs only to Hebrew and Greek manuscripts. If so the mass of believers cannot hide God's inspired words in their hearts. Is this position any better than concept inspiration or inspiration of the autographs only? It is not. The KJB translators, taught in prayer as Moses was taught eloquence by God in Exodus 4:12, rendered our Bible into an elevated, Biblical form of English, cast in a mold slowly shaped by the Biblical Greek and Hebrew as they had been carried over into other languages for centuries before English came about from them and took its best form in the 16th century.

Koine Greek of the New Testament was vernacular and also Biblical because of strong Hebrew influence. It was not the language of the streets. It was a world language in its day but is now a dead language. The best Greek scholars do not think in it nor preach or pray from the heart in it. English, now spoken by more people than any other tongue, has replaced it as a world language, and the honour given to God by the KJB is the primary reason. Bible translations in use through history in the true churches outside Catholicism have all been inspired. That our English Bible has surpassed them in beauty and soul stirring pathos is in the hands of the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, who gave Hebrew to Adam and guided the development of earlier tongues out of the integrity of His heart and with the skilfulness of His hands and by that same power shaped English itself to receive Hebrew and Greek expressions with divine ease and grace. God is in control of this world and did not stand aside and let languages evolve naturalistically without direction.

Some Things We Know

ONE The Bible is eternal, has always existed and always will. Ezekiel 2:9-10, Psalms 119:89, 152, Isaiah 40:8, Matthew 24:35

TWO Inspiration of the Bible is by direct dictation from God. Numbers 12:8, Isaiah 51:16, Ezekiel 2:1-2 and 3:1-3, John 17:8

THREE Inspiration and writing, or scripture, are specifically connected in II Timothy 3:16 and I Peter 1:17-21.

FOUR The Bible, always vernacular, is alive; it is the lively oracles which Stephen preached as given to the Jews. It lives in the hearts of believers, hidden there by the Holy Ghost who has provided spiritual understanding and tbe means by which we can call it to memory. John 6:63 says that the words of Jesus, the living bread, are spirit and life.

FIVE God sent Jesus to spend his youth in Galilee of the nations where he was protected from Herod. God ordained that Jesus' ministry would flourish there. This follows Messianic prophecy of Isaiah 9:1-8, fulfilled in Matthew 4:12-16. All the disciples except Judas were Galileans. Believers were scattered there after Stephen's stoning; churches were established there at an early time. The Lord's ministry in that land of many languages foreshadows the very early translation of the Bible.

SIX The priesthood of the believer, taught in I Peter 2:5, 9 and Revelation 1:6, requires vernacular translation as we see in I Corinthians 14:13-16, I will pray with the understanding,

I will sing with the understanding also.

SEVEN Translation has always been the means of preservation of the scriptures. The Bible has been translated, published in written form, and preached since Acts 2:4-18 (16 languages here), I Corinthians 14:5-22, Colossians 1:5-6 and 22, Romans 10:17, and Romans 16:26. Portions of Daniel are Aramaic. A number of verses in the KJB, I John 5:7, Acts 8:37, Acts 9:5-6, Acts 20:28, and Matthew 27:35 depend primarily on Old Latin manuscripts, although they are in a small minority of Greek manuscripts.

EIGHT Man did not evolve; language did not evolve. God gave Hebrew to Adam. There is a single New Testament reference which I believe confirms the belief that Hebrew was the original language and is the language of God. In Acts 26:14 Paul told Agrippa "And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? In the providence of God Hebrew expressions somehow flow naturally into English. Hebrew idioms became English idioms because the KJB translators so faithfully respected and followed Hebrew word order. "It came to pass," "a man after his own heart," "as a lamb to the slaughter," "the salt of the earth," "thorn in the flesh," and "gave up the ghost" are some of many examples that have enriched our language.

NINE England provided a place of refuge for thousands of Spanish Jews and Christians who had to flee from the Inquisition. The English remembered God's promise to Abraham, "I will bless them that bless thee," and gained a world empire as Spain lost one. The vernacular nature of the Bible, the priesthood of the believer, preservation by translation and useage, respectful and exact faithfulness of the KJB translators to Hebrew and Greek, and humble faith on our part, all point toward inspiration of the KJB itself.

James H. Sightler, M.D.
Sightler Publications
September 1, 2002

The Bible Must Be Vernacular

Our Bible, the King James Version, is scripture and is also vernacular as it should be if we are to search the scriptures as the noble Bereans did. John 5:39 "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me." Acts 17:11-12 "These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so. Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few."

God, in control of everything in this old world, oversaw the development of the English language and made it possible for it to receive easily in translation the Hebrew influenced Koine Greek of the New Testament. Man did not evolve and language has not either. In the providence of God English is more efficient and compact and expressive than any other language. In its day the Koine Greek was a world language, but now that world language is English and Koine Greek is spoken nowhere. Still there are vernacular translations in other languages, French, German, Italian, and Spanish which conform very closely to the King James Version.

We can therefore be concerned with the smallest elements of language as it is conveyed by

the Bible, with the alphabet itself and simple phonemes. These are used in the Bible as in no other book. The very smallest of these elements, letters, vowels, consonants, and syllables, were given to us by God. The nature of the letters and syllables and their arrangement into sequences are crucial to making the meaning of words and passages intelligible to us, so that they stand alone without need of lexicon or commentary.

There is an important word which applies to these small elements of language and to their combination into understandable syllables and words. That word is prosody. The dictionary definition is "the art of versification and the study of metrical (rhythmic) structure, rhyme, and stanza forms." The word is from the Middle English, prosodie, and, before that, from an ancient Greek word, prosodi, which means song sung to music and has the connotation of accent. Remember that the entire Old Testament, given in Hebrew in metrical form, was meant to be sung, and that the notation of the singing is specified in the accents embedded in the Hebrew text. The versification of the Old Testament is also embedded in the text. God intended His words to be given to us in a poetic and musical form. Why?

Ordinary prose writing, the dull voice of man’s wisdom, cannot match the richness of speech that we find in preaching or the beauty of poetry and cannot duplicate their effect on our hearts. A speaker can communicate meaning and message by stress, pitch, meter, and pauses, melodic speech if you will. Therefore, in order to achieve, in writing, the richness and full meaning of speech, prosody and meter, which are poetic, must be made intrinsic to the writing. That kind of writing, because it is memorable and naturally suited to our minds, has the power to stabilize and preserve language. The greatest richness, beauty, poetry, and power in all literature is given to us in the inspired King James Bible and only in that singular revelation.

An infant hears its mother speak while it is still in the womb. Its rearing begins before it is placed in its mother’s arms. By at least one month of age the child can recognize the voice of its own mother as different from that of other women. The effortless and natural building of language by infants is made possible by a vocal scaffold. That scaffold is the universal sing-song "baby talk" or "motherese" by which mothers, the world over, with biblical natural affection, speak to their infants. Motherese is characterized by a high pitched voice, trochaic rhythm with accent on the first of two syllables, and an increase in duration of the first syllable. Mothers "speak comfortably unto" their children, in a "soft answer," and in so doing give them peace and rest. They give them "vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a door of hope." Fathers also do this in a different and more authoritative, but still important, way. Both father and mother are required for successful teaching and rearing of infants.

Prosody in the speech of the mother and father gives cues to the infant which it can recognize and retain, certainly before the age of 9 months. Prosodic cues enable the infant to organize and encode what is heard, and they serve as a basis for later acquisition of syntax, that is, the arrangement of words into phrases and sentences. Upon these prosodic "pegs" are later "hung" the syntax that the infant naturally acquires and the meanings of words and their proper placement in sequence in a phrase or sentence.

God made us, alone among all His creatures, with minds and vocal anatomy meant for language. It develops naturally and without formal teaching. At a very early time, before the age of two years, a child can combine words into meaningful phrases and sentences which are not simply copied but are used properly to express things the child has not heard before.

But even though we grow to maturity and may think ourselves free from needing the

simple comforts of prosody and poetry, we still must have them, as much as children and as long as life lasts. We who think ourselves wise must become as little children and be spoken comfortably unto; we also need vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a door of hope; we need the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort to heal the brokenhearted.

In a new book, '[1]In Awe of Thy Word,' Dr. Gail Riplinger ingeniously, with both text and graphics, illustrates many examples of the precise and metrical combination of syllables and words in the King James Bible into poetic orders which naturally capture and hold our attention and are sublime in character. She has shown with many previously unreported quotes exactly what Wycliffe, Tyndale, and Coverdale believed about the vernacular nature and inspiration of the Bible. There is a complete recounting of the true thought of Erasmus, his feelings about vernacular Bibles, and his attitude toward the Roman Church. The breadth of information supplied is truly remarkable, and we are greatly indebted to her for her work.

Greer, South Carolina
July 1, 2004
James H. Sightler, M.D.
Johns Hopkins University School of Medicine, Class of 1968
Diplomate, American Board of Pediatrics

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/gail_riplinger/in_awe_of_thy_word.pdf

---

4.11.13 My Pastor Said To "Repent Of Your Sins" To Be Saved, Is He A False Prophet? (2023-11-12 19:26)

Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

***Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.**

"

Hebrews 6:1-2, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment."

I get asked this question quite often by concerned churchgoers. They contact me to let me know they heard their pastor say to, "repent of your sins" to be saved. They ask me if they should leave and find a better church.

The answer is simple dear friend, it all depends on what your pastor means by his usage of the phrase

"repent of your sins."

First, let me say that you cannot show me anywhere in an inspired King James Bible where it says to

“repent of your sins” to be saved.

Men added those words. They are not biblical. You need to repent of your UNBELIEF to be saved, not your sins. Pastor Jack Hyles explains this truth well in his helpful article titled, ’[1]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soul Winning.’

As I showed you in one of our text Scripture passages, the Bible *does* tell us in Hebrews 6:1 to

repent

“

from dead works.

” In 2nd Timothy 2:25 the Bible says to repent to acknowledge

“ the truth. ” The Bible says in Acts 20:21 to repent **“**

toward God.

” But you cannot show me anywhere in the Holy Bible where it says to repent

“of your sins.” Therefore, I humbly believe that no preacher should ever use such unbiblical terms. Matthew 12:36 warns that we must all give account in eternity to God for our every word spoken.

Having said that, not every pastor who uses the phrase “repent of your sin” or “turn from your sin”

to be saved is an unsaved infidel or false prophet. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) makes this important doctrinal distinction in the following sermon excerpt...



Curtis Hutson On The Repent Of Sins HERESY

Here is some transcript from the preceding excerpt...

> “So, I’m going to say repentance occasionally, but when I say it, I can’t say it until you know what it means. Because if I say it and you think it means reformation, than I’m misleading you. I’ve got to teach you what it means. Follow me? So, when John said ’believe,’ repentance was included in the believing. If by repentance you mean ’turning from sin,’ I don’t preach it. If by repentance you mean ’reformation,’ I don’t preach it.
>
> If by repentance you mean ’a change of mind or reconsideration,’ I preach it!
> ”
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Curtis Hutson,
> “
>
> [2]Curtis Hutson On The Repent Of Sins HERESY
> ”

Amen, that is 100 % correct! Bravo Dr. Hutson!

So, although I don’t like when preachers use the unbiblical words “repent of your sins,” that doesn’t mean he is unsaved, or preaching another Gospel, just so long as he makes it clear to the audience that he means you must come before a holy God as a guilty sinner to be saved. Anything more is a works-based-salvation!!! When I was 13 years old, I knew that I was a guilty sinner, and I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior, and He saved me that day in 1980.

So, to answer the question of whether or not your pastor is a false prophet, you need to ask him exactly what he means by “repent of your sins.” If he says that you must forsake your sinful bad habits, he is a hellbound infidel and false teacher. If he says with [3]the rotten cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) that you must, “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins” to be saved, then you need to RUN for your life from that hellhole. But i

f he says that you must realize how sinful you are in the sight of a holy God, and that you deserve to be punished in the fires of Hell for your sins, and that by faith you must receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins to get to Heaven, then he is okay and you are in a good church.

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-980) unfortunately used the unbiblical phrase “

turn from your sins,

”

but he plainly explained what he meant by it...

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.**
>
> [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

The only change of mind toward sin you must have to be saved is to admit you are guilty. You need to know why you need to be saved, which is because you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:10-23). You need to know what you’re being saved from, which is to spend eternity burning in Hell as punishment for all your sins (Revelation 21:8). No one has ever been saved by repenting, you get saved by believing; but no one has ever believed to be saved who didn’t repent.

Pastor Jack Hyles Correctly Explains Bible Repentance

First, we need to find what makes one lost.

Please notice **John 3:18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."** It is very plain in this verse what makes a person lost. Notice the words, "he that believeth not is condemned already." A person who does not believe is condemned, so not believing is what makes a person lost.

Bear in mind, the word "believing" is the Greek word which means "to rely upon." When one believes on Christ, he simply relies on Him to save him and take him to Heaven when he dies. It is very plain here that what condemns a person is believing not. Then notice it says, "because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." Once again, we are told what makes a person lost - because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. It is as simple as that.

Now look at **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** Again, we are trying to decide and determine what makes one lost. It is very plain here. Notice the word believeth, "and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abideth on him." What keeps a person from seeing life? Believing not! What makes the wrath of God abide on a person? Believing not! So, from what must a person repent in order to be saved? He must repent of that which makes him lost. Since "believing not" makes him lost, "believing" makes him saved. In repentance there is a turning from the thing that keeps him from being saved to the thing that saves him. So, yes, there is a repentance from unbelief in order to believe. It is simply a change of direction. It means a turning around. You are going away from believing, and you decide to turn around and believe. You change your direction; you change your mind. With your will you believe and rely upon Christ to save you. In order to believe, you have to repent of unbelief. That which makes a man lost must be corrected.

Now turn to **John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** Oh, how simple this is, and yet how plain! Why does a person not have life, according to this verse? Because he will not come to Christ. So, if a person is going away from Christ, he must turn around and come to Christ, which is a change of direction or a change of mind. This is repentance - repenting of the thing that keeps one from being saved, repenting from "going away" to "coming to."

Notice **Isaiah 53:6, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."** Especially notice the words, "we have turned every one to his own way." That’s what not being saved is - turning to our own way. Now if we turn to God’s way, which is putting our faith and trust in Jesus, we turn around from going our own way to going His way, from unbelief to belief. This

is Bible repentance. Bear in mind, it is the faith that saves. The turning around is necessary in order to put our faith in Christ. One must repent from that thing that keeps him from being saved in order to be saved.

If a person were saved by good works, then he would have to repent of bad works, or of not doing good works, in order to be saved. If a person were saved by quitting his sinning, then he would have to repent of his sinning in order to be saved. A person is saved by believing, so he repents of his unbelief or turns from his unbelief in order to be saved.

Let us look at the verses that teach us we are saved by belief.

John 3:15, "That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life."

John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

John 3.18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

There are those who say we have to repent of our sins in order to be saved. No, we have to repent only of the thing that makes us unsaved, and that is unbelief. If a person needs to turn from his sins in order to be saved, what sins does he turn from? Does he turn from pride? Does he turn from selfishness? Does he turn from covetousness? The truth is, nobody can turn from all of his sins until he is raptured and he receives a body like the body of the Saviour. **1 John 3:2, "Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is."** According to **Psalm 19:12, we do not even know all of our sins. David said, "Cleanse thou me from secret faults."** What he is talking about here is being cleansed from faults he doesn't even know he has. A person, when he is first saved, does not know all the things that he is doing that are wrong, and if a person has to repent of all of his sins, where is growth in grace? Where is being a babe in Christ? Where does the carnal Christian fit in here?

Now don't misunderstand me. I am certainly for separation and for living a godly life, but the cleansing of our lives is not done by us any more than salvation is done by us. Salvation is simply repenting of unbelief, and believing, and letting Christ save us. We yield to Him to save us; He does! Immediately the Holy Spirit comes in to live. The Holy Spirit begins His work of cleansing in our lives. He is the one Who cleanses, just as he is the one Who saves. He is the one Who points our sins out to us after we are saved just as He is the one Who saves us when we are saved.

What Repentance Is Not

Repentance is NOT a change of lifestyle. I think [4]Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) of the Moody Memorial Church said it very well...

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside; '[5]Except Ye Repent,' p. 36

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Consider further the following awesome quote by Dr. Ironside...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [6]What Is The Gospel?

Sadly, Moody Ministries in Chicago today (71 years after Dr. Ironside's pastorate ended in 1948) has become doctrinally corrupted by false prophets such as John MacArthur (they publish all of MacArthur's heretical books, and have shamefully honored him at their Founder's Week for many years). MacArthur plainly teaches a false plan of salvation in his book titled: '[7]HARD TO BELIEVE'...

> **Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian.** Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and **it'll cost you the same thing. Salvation isn't gained by reciting mere words. Saving faith transforms the heart, and that in turn transforms behavior.** Faith's fruit is seen in actions, not intentions. There's no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile. Remember that what John saw in his vision of judgment was a Book of Life, not a book of Words or Book of Intellectual Musings. **The life we live, not the words we speak, reveals whether our faith is authentic.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [8]Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', p. 93

First, it is not “

hard

” to believe. The reason why most people aren’t saved is NOT because it is hard; but rather, because they love their sins and won’t come to Jesus to be saved (John 3:20-21; 5:40). That is what repentance is all about—*changing your mind* from rebellion and unbelief (acknowledging the truth that you are a guilty, rotten, sinner), so that you will believe the Gospel and be saved. Repentance is NOT a separate act from faith, they are one and the same act. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed.

Second, the upright life that we try to live as believers is the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and not a part of the ROOT of saving faith. We live right because WE ARE saved, not TO BE saved. The Holy Bible teaches that Jesus Christ lives the Christian life through us. **Galatians 2:20, “I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.”** The life we live cannot get us to Heaven, because God does NOT accept works of self-righteousness. **Isaiah 64:6, “But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.”** Your best is filth to God (Matthew 7:21-23). God’s will is for you as a rotten sinner to BELIEVE ON JESUS to be saved (John 6:40).

We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (that is, Christ’s robe of righteousness), and not our own (Matthew 6:33; Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9). I try to live upright because I love my Lord and don’t want to grieve Him (John 14:15). I fail horribly sometimes, and it makes me upset at myself, and I get up and ask God to help me to do much better in the future (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). That’s how the Christian life is lived, **“For all have sinned and come short of the glory of God” (Romans 3:23).** Even the best Christians are still rotten sinners who battle daily with the flesh (Romans 7:14-25).

[9] **Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning**

(a doctrinally-sound book by Dr. Jack Hyles)

The Greek verb “repent” (*metanoeo*, such as in **Mark 1:15, “Repent ye, and believe the gospel”**), simply means “to think differently.” [10]Evangelist David Cloud errantly defines the meaning as “a change of mind that results in a change of life.” This is also the Satanic definition ascribed to the word “repent” by PCC. That’s not what the Bible teaches! Biblically, a changed life is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which is not required for salvation.

Getting saved does NOT change anyone’s behavior. The only thing you get at the time of salvation is God’s gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24). And then the Holy Spirit will begin to change you, but only *IF* you submit to the Spirit’s leading in obedience to the Word of God (1st Peter 2:2). If we refuse to obey, then God will scourge and chastise us as His child (Hebrews 12:6-8).

[11] **Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit**

(Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

I think Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, I NEVER KNEW YOU, says it best. ...

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, [12]I NEVER KNEW YOU, p. 17; © 2009, Xulonpress.com. [13]Hard Copies Available

A tree without fruit is still a tree with roots. This is evidenced by the [14]parable of the sower and the seed in Luke 8:12-15. Of the four groups, only the first are unsaved, because the Devil removed the seed from their heart before it could sprout into new life. The second and third group represent believers who never mature to bear fruit (leading others to Christ). They never mature into fruit-bearing Christians because of shallow roots, or because they are choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this life. Ah, but the fourth group mature, having an honest heart, keeping the Lord's Word, bearing much fruit unto Christ (John 15:1-7). Just because the second and third groups don't bear fruit doesn't mean that they are not saved, as Ray Comfort and David Cloud errantly teach.

[15]Wrong Repentance (article)
[16]Wrong Repentance No Salvation

(by Dr. Hank Lindstrom)

Repentance "Of Sins" For Salvation is Not Biblical

There are only a few references in the Bible where the word "repentance" is used with sin. The Bible usually speaks of "the remission of sins," but never commands anyone to repent from sins to be saved. Search the Bible and you will find that "repentance" is almost always mentioned with salvation, but it never tells us that forsaking sinful bad habits is the way to be saved. Ceasing from sin is self-righteousness. The truth is that God's indwelling Holy Spirit begins to change us when we get saved, that is, if we yield to Him. This means a lifetime of being sanctified by the Holy Spirit. Getting saved happens in a moment of time by trusting Jesus Christ, but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime. That's how it's supposed to work. The world is filled of immature, carnal and backslidden saints. They are so worldly that you'd never know they are saved, just as with Lot in the city of Sodom. Nobody knew he was saved.

False prophets mandate change as a requirement to either be saved, or as evidence to prove that you are saved. That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, not the free grace of God. Proponents of Lordship Salvation "frontload the Gospel," that is, they require a commitment to perform the traits of a mature Christian upfront, as a condition to be saved.

They're trying to do God's job instead of letting the Holy Spirit do His silent work. God changes lives, not we ourselves. Man trying to change himself is reformation, not regeneration.

Our part in the new birth is simply to **"believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved" (Acts 16:30-31).** To demand that a person change (i.e., forsake the world and sinful living) to be saved is a false Gospel of self-righteousness. Nor is it proper to demand that a person prove they are saved by living a sanctified life. If someone testifies from their mouth that they have faith in Jesus Christ as their personal Savior, we should accept them as saved. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15; 6:23), paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Please listen to the awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[17]Caught Between Grace And Works."

When I was in kindergarten, my Christian school teacher led the class to pray a 1-2-3, follow me type of salvation prayer. I was then told that I was saved and water baptized weeks later. But I was still as lost as a moose in a caboose! Some preachers would say that I didn't repent of my sins, and that is why I didn't get saved, but they would be wrong! The reason why I didn't get saved is simply because God wasn't dealing with my heart, the teacher was. It just wasn't my time to get saved yet. There was no Holy Spirit conviction about my sins.

But then at age 13, while attending a new Baptist church, for the first time in my life I felt convicted about my sins. It was a Sunday morning in the summer. I think it was about 1980, but I don't remember the year that I was saved. I didn't think to write it down, I wish I had. Saints would are soulwinners, should always encourage new converts to write down the date, time and place where and when there received Christ as Savior. I remember that my pastor that Sunday said that if you can sin, but have no Holy Spirit conviction whatsoever, you are not saved. I knew that I was not saved. I felt convicted for the first time in my life, and I got saved right there in my church pew. I cried out from my soul for Jesus to save me, and He did just as He promised in John 3:16, Romans 1:16, 10:13 and 1st Corinthians 1:21.

Listen to what Pastor Harry Ironside correctly states about repentance in [18]chapter 16 of his book, [19]EXCEPT YE REPENT . . .

> "In all that I have written I have failed completely to express what was surging up in my soul if I have given anyone the impression that I think of repentance as something meritorious which must be produced in man by self-effort ere he is fit to come to God for salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Harry Ironside, a quote from chapter 16, '[20]THE PREACHING THAT PRODUCES REPENTANCE,' from his timeless classic book, '[21]EXCEPT YE REPENT'

I agree 100 %! The entire concept of Lordship Salvation is based in human effort. Most of our evangelical churches today have bought into the Devil's lie that it's not enough to believe the Gospel of Jesus Christ to be saved. The "Gospel" is that Jesus Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and He bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, then you are saved.

But don't I have to repent? Yes, of course! Biblical repentance is "a change of mind" that causes a person to believe the Gospel. Repentance is NOT a desire to stop sinning.

Repentance is realizing that you are a guilty SINNER, so you believe the Gospel and are saved. Repentance is changing your mind about whatever was previously hindering you from completely resting in Christ for salvation. Pastor Reuben A. Torrey (1856-1928) makes the following half-truth statement:

> "In our day there is a danger of underestimating the importance of sorrow for sin. Sorrow for sin is not repentance, but it is an element in repentance. What the repentance or change of mind is about must always be determined by the context. Repentance of sin is such a sorrow for sin or abhorrence of sin, such a change of mind about it, as leads the sinner to turn away from it with all his heart."
>
> SOURCE: R. A. Torrey; "What The Bible Teaches," p. 355; © 1898; Fleming H. Revell Company

Now I agree with Dr. Torrey that sorrow for sin is not repentance, but he totally contradicts himself when he says that "repentance of sin is such a sorrow for sin." He just got done saying that "sorrow for sin is not repentance"! The Bible teaches that "sorrow worketh repentance." **2nd Corinthians 7:10a, "For godly sorrow worketh repentance."**

We find an example of sorrow working repentance in the life of King David, after he commit adultery with Bath-Sheba and then murdered her husband Uriah to hide her unintended pregnancy. **Psalms 119:67 and 71, "Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word. ... It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes."** It wasn't until David's sins caught up with him that he was sorrowful and repented. Regardless of the level of emotions (which may or may not present before, during or after salvation) repentance will never mean anything more than simply, "a change of mind." And the way of salvation will always be easy and simple, just receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins.

[22] **Why New Bible Versions Are So Dangerous!**

(wrong repentance, no imputation, no Lucifer)

I also agree with Pastor Torrey from the preceding quote, who says, "What the repentance or change of mind is about must always be determined by the context." For example: For a devoutly religious man, whose religion has hindered him from seeing the truth of the Gospel—he must repent (change his mind) from trusting in DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1) to BELIEVING THE GOSPEL (Mark 1:15). For a man living in gross immorality, he must repent (change his mind) from the denial of his sins (1st John 1:8-10), to the acknowledgment of the truth, BELIEVING THE GOSPEL. 2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth."

Repentance is not a separate event from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when

> the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([23]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

The only thing that we need to repent from to be saved is UNBELIEF. Do we have to realize our sinful condition to be saved? Of course, yes! But there is not one verse in the entire Bible which requires a person to forsake sin to be saved. Nor does the Bible give anyone God's permission to commit sin just because they are saved (Romans 3:31). Every time Jesus forgave someone and healed them, it was only AFTERWARDS that He said... **"Go and sin no more." John 5:14, "Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee."** Repentance simply means "a change of mind." Believers change our minds every day about all kinds of things, including the sins in our life. Repenting of sins throughout one's Christian life is solely a matter of DISCIPLESHIP, not SALVATION. It is a matter of growing in the Lord's grace (1st Peter 2:2), as we yield to the Holy Spirit's leading in obedience to the Holy Scriptures (2nd Corinthians 10:5).

Thus, we don't give up our sins to become a Christian (Romans 3:20); rather, we forsake our sins because we are a Christian (Romans 12:1-2). There are no prerequisites or conditions for salvation (Galatians 3:2). God will save any guilty sinner who trusts upon the Gospel of Jesus Christ for salvation (Romans 10:13). **John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out."**

Repentance unto salvation is a ONE-TIME repentance, but the repentance from sins has no limit. Christians are people, and people are sinners. Just as a man cannot be UNBORN physically, neither can he be UNBORN spiritually. If saved, always saved! For anyone to teach otherwise is to add works-to-faith alone and corrupt **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).**

[24] **Oh Foolish Churches, Who Hath Bewitched You?**

(new Bibles, new repentance, new Gospel)

Once a person is saved, they begin to grow in grace by nurturing on the milk of God's Word (1st Peter 2:2). As a believer grows in the Lord, he or she realizes that there are changes in life that need to be made. God's Holy Spirit works in that person's heart. Thus, we begin to see the "FRUIT" of genuine repentance. A changed life is the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and NOT a prerequisite to salvation or a part of saving-faith. Proponents of Lordship Salvation place the cart before the horse and have it all backwards. They frontload the Gospel, requiring all the mature aspects of a believer's life upfront. This is not the Gospel, it is bad religion.

In Mark 1:4, John the Baptist speaks of **"...repentance for the remission of sins"; NOT "repentance of sins."** Acts 20:21 reads, **"Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** Notice that Biblical repentance is "TOWARD GOD." In **Acts 11:21** we read, **"And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord."** So you see, in the Bible "repentance" was always "TOWARD GOD," never from sin. A man may

have to repent from the denial of his sins, so that he will BELIEVE THE GOSPEL, but there is no Biblical requirement to “turn from sins” to be saved.

Consider the following quote by the mighty man of God, Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951)...

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership — the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: ’[25]Except Ye Repent,’ by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

This is vastly different than actually ceasing from one’s sin to be saved, which is a false gospel. Pastor Ironside is correct—repentance is simply realizing that one is a guilty, dirty, rotten, hopeless sinner in God’s eyes. This is why we need a Savior. Thankfully, Jesus paid the price with His own literal precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12).

Repentance is the admission that I am as guilty a sinner as a holy God hath declared me to be in His Holy Word (Romans 3:19). This is Biblical repentance... turning to the Lord. To turn towards Jesus Christ in faith for salvation is to turn one’s back against sin, even though the person may not be willing to forsake sin at the time of salvation. It is ludicrous for anyone to teach that a lost sinner must give up their sins to be saved. As we saw with Lot and Samson in the Old Testament, and Demas and Peter in the New Testament, not all believers always live for God. Jesus even called the apostle Peter, “Satan” (Matthew 16:23).

Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen states in his excellent book titled, “[26]I NEVER KNEW YOU,” on page 114...

> “Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you.”
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, “[27]I NEVER NEW YOU” (Page 114)

The beloved Pastor Bob Gray Sr. of the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches...

> “Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you’ve got to do to get to Heaven. If you’ve got to repent of all your sins, you’re still headed for Hell tonight.”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Bob Gray Sr., ’[28]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church’

Dr. Mark G. Cambron Has Repentance 100 % Correct

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [29]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is

one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach...

Repentance is necessary for salvation.

The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.

Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.

God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.

SOURCE: [30]The Cambron Institute

Boy that's good stuff! I love preachers, God knows my heart. And every preacher is different. There are no perfect pastors or clergy. The best saints are still rotten sinners! The Bible teaches that the tongue is full of the poison of snakes, set on fire of Hell (James 3:5-8). We could park here for awhile, couldn't we? I don't care how long you may have been a born-again believer,

you are still a wicked sinner, and so am I. It is only by God's merciful grace, through faith in His only begotten Son, that any of us have escaped the judgment of God to come.

God is a merciful God, He doesn't judge sin yet in this world, but the time will come when all wickedness will be dealt with by a holy God. **1st Peter 4:17, "For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, *what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?*"** Carefully notice that judgment is not coming for those who haven't repented of their sins, but to those who have not obeyed the Gospel. You obey it by making it your only hope for Heaven. Simply believe that Jesus has already done it all for you.

Don't Blindly Trust Your Pastor, Search The Scriptures

Thank you for bearing long with me. This has been a fairly lengthy blog. My heart yearns for all of my blog readers to have the 100 % blessed peace of KNOWING that you are saved. I never have a doubt about God's promise of eternal life to them that believe. I have peace like a river in my soul that my name is written in Heaven. I want you to have that assurance too, without which you will never feel as close to God as you'd like dear friend.

I have perfect peace, because I fully understand God's simple plan of salvation. But I didn't always have that peace. I have been saved now for 43 years! Amen. For the first several years I worried continually, scared that I missed something, and didn't understand how God's plan of salvation worked. I thank God, I thank God, I thank God, that I didn't have some unlearned pastor confusing me, by telling me to turn from my sinning to be saved.

Unfortunately, other pastors confused me by telling me to pray to be saved. For years I kept wondering if I'd left something out of my prayer to be saved. I knew that saying a prayer didn't save me, faith did. But I thought praying was the vehicle by which we put our trust in Jesus, and that confused me a lot. It wasn't until 25 years later that I learned from Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), in his helpful book titled, "[31]Salvation And The Public Invitation," that I could have just believed without praying at all, and God would have saved me just the same. Dr. Younce's book solidified my salvation beliefs once and for all, praise God.

I had already settled my fears and concerns about salvation many years before, but God used Pastor Younce's writings to give me the final piece in the puzzle, so that I could have perfect peace. I am eternally thankful for Dr. Max Younce. Also, I learned through Pastor Younce's ministry about Pastors' Ray Stanford (1916-2012), Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), Michael Bowen and Ralph Yankee Arnold. I love these free grace preachers!!!

These unlearned preachers today like at Pensacola Christian College (PCC/0 and Bob Jones University (BJU), who go around telling lost sinners to "repent of your sins" to be saved are confusing people. I have shared with you some helpful quotes on repentance from Harry Ironside, Bob Gray Sr., Michael Bowen, Mark G. Cambron and others. I hope that you will ponder their quotes, because they are correct doctrinally on repentance. Most pastor today are corrupt on repentance!

One of the biggest inherent problems with telling people to "repent of your sins" is that they simply don't know what you mean. Think about it. What does it mean to "repent of your sins"? Dr. Curtis Hutson mentioned this same problem earlier, in the quote I shared with you. I do the same thing as Dr. Hutson does, I never use the word "repent" without explaining to someone what it means. Because if you don't explain it to them, they are almost assuredly going to assume that you are telling them to stop living in sin to be saved, which is demonic false teaching. Foolish is the pastor who tell people to "repent of your sins" without clarifying what he means, because forsaking a sinful lifestyle is works (Jonah 3:10).

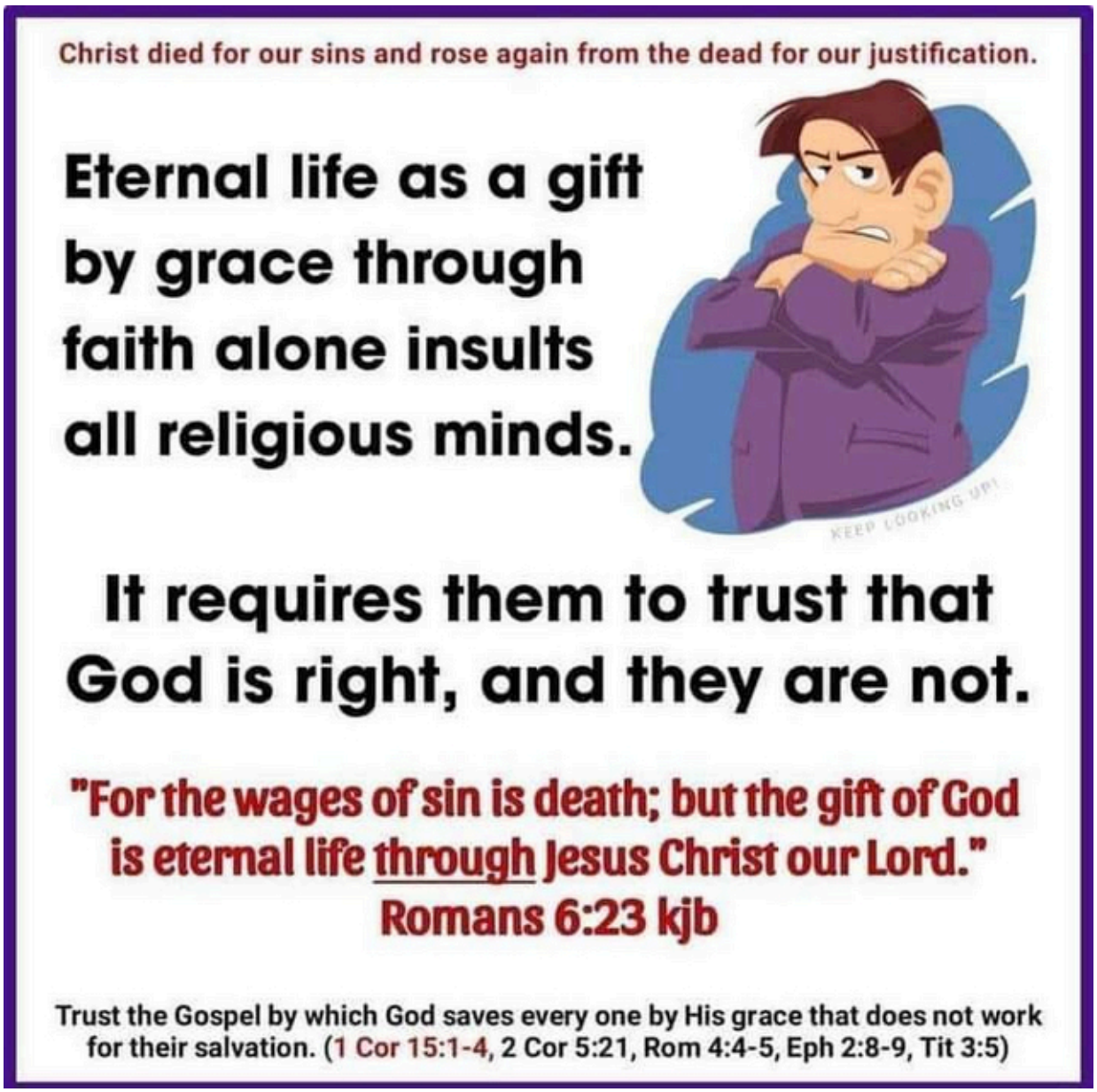

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9q5lkOy--4U
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ironside.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
8. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Enemies%20of%20Soul%20Winning/misunderstood_repentance-enemy.ht
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud-another_gospel.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf

13. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/fruit_bearers.htm
15. http://getgodsgift.org/index.php?p=1_21_Wrong-Repentance
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/why_new_versions_are_dangerous.htm
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/who_hath_bewitched_you.htm
25. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
26. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
28. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
29. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
30. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
31. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
32. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhLR6uMn8W3aoFAZQ-XkMD5b2pXySQQbVRQQ-d7R4fBXaaMLysPVTWY-Hs_GqMpkxr3vL2wSGWIUcydHgBIGVcyL83UU2UYdyHSWjR

4.11.14 Pastor Jack Hyles Correctly Explains Bible Repentance (2023-11-12 22:09)



Pastor Jack Hyles
(1926-2001)

First, we need to find what makes one lost.

Please notice **John 3:18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."** It is very plain in this verse what makes a person lost. Notice the words, "he that believeth not is condemned already." A person who does not believe is condemned, so not believing is what makes a person lost.

Bear in mind, the word "believing" is the Greek word which means "to rely upon." When one believes on Christ, he simply relies on Him to save him and take him to Heaven when he dies. It is very plain here that what condemns a person is believing not. Then notice it says, "because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." Once again, we are told what makes a person lost - because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. It is as simple as that.

6460

Now look at **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** Again, we are trying to decide and determine what makes one lost. It is very plain here. Notice the word believeth, "and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abideth on him." What keeps a person from seeing life? Believing not! What makes the wrath of God abide on a person? Believing not! So, from what must a person repent in order to be saved? He must repent of that which makes him lost. Since "believing not" makes him lost, "believing" makes him saved. In repentance there is a turning from the thing that keeps him from being saved to the thing that saves him. So, yes, there is a repentance from unbelief in order to believe. It is simply a change of direction. It means a turning around. You are going away from believing, and you decide to turn around and believe. You change your direction; you change your mind. With your will you believe and rely upon Christ to save you. In order to believe, you have to repent of unbelief. That which makes a man lost must be corrected.

Now turn to **John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** Oh, how simple this is, and yet how plain! Why does a person not have life, according to this verse? Because he will not come to Christ. So, if a person is going away from Christ, he must turn around and come to Christ, which is a change of direction or a change of mind. This is repentance - repenting of the thing that keeps one from being saved, repenting from "going away" to "coming to."

Notice **Isaiah 53:6, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."** Especially notice the words, "we have turned every one to his own way." That's what not being saved is - turning to our own way. Now if we turn to God's way, which is putting our faith and trust in Jesus, we turn around from going our own way to going His way, from unbelief to belief. This is Bible repentance. Bear in mind, it is the faith that saves. The turning around is necessary in order to put our faith in Christ. One must repent from that thing that keeps him from being saved in order to be saved.

If a person were saved by good works, then he would have to repent of bad works, or of not doing good works, in order to be saved. If a person were saved by quitting his sinning, then he would have to repent of his sinning in order to be saved. A person is saved by believing, so he repents of his unbelief or turns from his unbelief in order to be saved.

Let us look at the verses that teach us we are saved by belief.

John 3:15, "That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life."

John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

John 3.18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

There are those who say we have to repent of our sins in order to be saved. No, we have to repent only of the thing that makes us unsaved, and that is unbelief. If a person needs to turn from his sins in order to be saved, what sins does he turn from? Does he turn from pride? Does he turn from selfishness? Does he turn from covetousness? The truth is, nobody can turn from all of his sins until he is raptured and he receives a body like the body of the Saviour. **1 John 3:2, "Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is."** According to **Psalm 19:12, we do not even know all of our sins. David said, "Cleanse thou me from secret faults."** What he is talking about here is being cleansed from faults he doesn't even know he has. A person, when he is first saved, does not know all the things that he is doing that are wrong, and if a person has to repent of all of his sins, where is growth in grace? Where is being a babe in Christ? Where does the carnal Christian fit in here?

Now don't misunderstand me. I am certainly for separation and for living a godly life, but the cleansing of our lives is not done by us any more than salvation is done by us. Salvation is simply repenting of unbelief, and believing, and letting Christ save us. We yield to Him to save us; He does! Immediately the Holy Spirit comes in to live. The Holy Spirit begins His work of cleansing in our lives. He is the one Who cleanses, just as he is the one Who saves. He is the one Who points our sins out to us after we are saved just as He is the one Who saves us when we are saved.

Now let us review, as follows:

1. God says to the unsaved, "Repent of your unbelief."

It's very interesting that in I John the word "repentance" is never mentioned, and yet the purpose of I John was to give people the assurance of salvation. I John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God." Of course, repentance is certainly implied throughout the entire book, because the book tells us that what saves is believing on Christ (or relying on Him) to save, which, of course, implies that that person must repent of what makes him lost, which is unbelief.

2. God says to the saved people, "Repent of sin." This is done by the Holy Spirit as He comes in to live to remind us to take the clothes off the bedpost, the shirt off the chair, put the shoes into the closet, etc.

3. If a person must repent of his sins to be saved, of what sins must he repent? Can he repent of all of them? Isn't that sinless perfection or holiness? Isn't that salvation by works? Of what sin must one repent? He must repent of the sin that makes him lost, and that's the sin of unbelief.

4. If turning from sins would get you saved, then turning back to sins would

get you lost. In Acts 16:30 the very simple question is asked, "What must I do to be saved?" This is the one time in the Bible where this question is asked. Now the answer to this question must be what saves a person. Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." There's the answer-belief. There is nothing about repentance here, except, yes, there is something about repentance, because you can't believe without repenting from unbelief.

5. If a person has to clean up his own life before he gets saved, we are back to Arminianism or salvation by works.

6. We cannot do what the Holy Spirit can do. The Holy Spirit first convicts us of our sin of unbelief to bring us to Christ. Once He brings us to Christ, He comes in us to live. Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his." I Corinthians 6:19, 20, "What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."

Then when the Holy Spirit is in us, He begins to convict us of things in our lives that should be changed. Then the Christian life becomes a constant repenting until we wake in the likeness of Christ.

[2]TABLE OF CONTENTS

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjxgf1C0XvOcdANTnVGgoL7oP5Wi-kQSDgirKYjCVduBD7lYN5RLloUeegXWi6j8HEfU7FOZGvsXQQN8aM5Wr-daJx3sb7bc7gKjfh
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm

---

4.11.15 An Excellent Spirit Of Giving The Truth For Free (2023-11-13 10:50)

Proverbs 23:23, "Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding."

Some guy contacted me years ago, a police officer, who wanted my help to make a Christian website. I gladly consented, but only if he didn't plan on using the website to make money. I never heard from him again. It is sad that nearly every professed Christian today wants to exploit Christianity to make money! The greatest things in life are not things.

It sickens me to see Christians begging for donations on their ministry YouTube channels, begging for donations on their ministry websites, Bible colleges exploiting Christianity to make money, and pastors incessantly hounding church members for more money all the time. Sadly, 99 % of so-called "ministries" would disappear overnight if they couldn't make money anymore. What saith the Scripture? ...

> [illegible]

□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□, □□□□□□□□□□, □□□□□, □□□□, □□□□□□□□, □□□□□□□□. □□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□, □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□□, □□□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□, □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□.

I see Baptist pastors refusing to teach the Bible to people unless they give them $12,000 a year to enroll in some online Bible college. Personally, it makes me sad and it disgusts me. Why don't these pastors offer a FREE online Bible course for everybody, to further the Kingdom of God. Why does everything always boil down to making money?

□□□□□□□□ □□:□□, "□□□ □□□ □□□□□, □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□; □□□□ □□□□□□, □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□, □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□." I have often paid for sermons, and then give them away freely. I have often paid for truth, and then freely shared it with others. I will pay a high price for the truth, but I will always freely give it away (unless it is copyrighted...lol). The truth should never be copyrighted. That is why the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE is not copyrighted. You cannot copyright God's Word!!!

I understand that the Bible says in □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□ □:□□, "□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□." Albeit, I humbly don't think God meant that everybody and their dog with a Christian website, Facebook page or YouTube channel should beg for financial donations. I think it shows where people's hearts are at.
With my own money, I spend $1,000 each year for my VPS hosting plan and domain renewal for my 8 ministry websites.

Yet, since I began in 2002 I have never (and will never) ask anybody for a penny. I don't need or want anyone's money. God takes care of me. I definitely am not wealthy, but I live a simple life on a meager budget. But even if I did need the money, I still wouldn't ask or accept any money because I want the world to know where my heart is at—I do what I do from a heart of a love for God, people and truth. My only wish is that I had 48 hours in each day to work harder and do more for my blessed Savior, Lord and God, Jesus Christ.

I kindly contacted Dr. Oliver B. Greene's (1915-1976) son many years ago, to ask permission to type out and share Dr. Greene's book on "Bible Prophecy" on my ministry website. He meanly replied by threatening me that I had better not do it. I was sad and disappointed by his love of money, rather than sharing my earnest desire to share the truth with a lost and dying world. It is pathetic! The money-hungry attitude of today's preachers is so tragic.

That is one reason why I love and admire Pastors like Jack Hyles and Max Younce, who gladly shared (and encouraged others to share) all their books, sermons and materials with the world. The godly attitude of those great men burns within my heart.

The Bible says that the prophet Daniel had an excellent sprit in him. □□□□□□ □:□, "□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□, □□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□ □□□; □□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□□□." When a preacher desires to freely share his hard labors with the world for Christ, that is an excellent spirit. By God's grace, I will continue for the remainder of my earthly life to freely labor, preach and share THE TRUTH with the world for my blessed Savior Jesus Christ. My eternal rewards are waiting for me in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20; 1st Corinthians 3:7-9; Revelation 22:12). Thank you dear friend for reading my blog. To God alone be ALL the praise, credit and glory. Jesus is precious!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhjokmgGO2g5B16j7rkeWLyxQnV6q9coSEODXRc1AhEhY56MBdvGUPScrIA5Arvtn6GBUQBKiJutG52pg5_forEoVYOY53_BGaWaVs

---

4.11.16 H. L. Mencken on the KJV (2023-11-13 20:43)

H. L. Mencken (1880-1956), of all people, the agnostic Baltimore Sun reporter and literary critic who covered the Scopes trial gave eloquent testimony to the superiority of the KJV. Mencken's quote I give in full from the preface to Gustavus Paine's The Learned Men (the KJV translators):

> It is the most beautiful of all the translations of the Bible; indeed, it is probably the most beautiful piece of writing in all the literature of the world. Many attempts have been made to purge it of its errors and obscurities. An English Revised Version was published in 1885 and an American Revised Version in 1901, and since then many learned but misguided men have sought to produce translations that should be mathematically accurate, and in the plain speech of everyday. But the Authorized Version has never yielded to any of them, for it is palpably and overwhelmingly better than they are, just as it is better than the Greek New Testament, or the Vulgate, or the Septuagint. Its English is extraordinarily simple, pure, eloquent, lovely. It is a mine of lordly and incomparable poetry, at once the most stirring and the most touching ever heard of."

Of course the KJB has no errors or true obscurities, but overall such a statement from H. L. Mencken is astounding. For us today the KJV is better than the Greek New Testament and is the most beautiful writing in all literature. The greatest Greek scholars among us do not think in Koine Greek, and the priesthood of the believer requires that those in the pews have faithful

vernacular translations.

Since Gustavus Paine did not give the location of this quote of Mencken's I called Mr. Fitzpatrick, curator of the Mencken Collection at the Enoch Pratt Free Library in Baltimore, and asked him whether he had seen the Paine quote. He had not, but he said it certainly sounded like Mencken. He sent me some other newspaper and magazine articles written by Mencken. They are just as strong as the Paine quote. If any man thinks KJV only people are rough on liberal theologians and text critics that man should look at the last sentence of an article entitled "The Book." There Mencken said, obviously in jest, but a jest that was made as a commentary on modern translations, that the 300th anniversary of the KJV in 1911 should be celebrated by the "wholesale hanging of so-called biblical scholars."

In an article from the American Mercury of December, 1931 Mencken defends J. Gresham Machen against the modernists at Princeton who had just tried and fired him and even seems to take Machen's side. Machen graduated as valedictorian from Johns Hopkins University. Mencken and Machen were both in Baltimore at the same time, but Mencken never met Machen. Nevertheless, he wrote several stories about Machen's trial by the Presbyterian General Assembly which showed quite a bit of respect for him and took his side. Machen was the first man tried by a liberal university for being orthodox. But though he was a believer he favored the critical text. Soon after he was fired from Princeton he founded Westminster Theological Seminary, and in turn it became the birthplace of the NIV..

Mencken did meet many times with Howard A. Kelly, M.D., the great and famous fundamentalist physician who founded and headed the Department of Ob-Gyn at Johns Hopkins Hospital in Baltimore from its beginning in 1889 until 1933. Kelly was one of the great "four doctors" who were present from the beginning of the Hospital. Their famous group portrait hangs today in the rotunda of the Hopkins Hospital. They were Sir William Osler, medicine, William Halstead, surgery, William Welch, pathology, and Howard Kelly, obstetrics and gynecology. Kelly was the only fundamentalist of the four. But Mencken, as one would expect, showed considerably less respect for Kelly than for Machen, because Kelly was a soul winner who believed in the any moment second coming and a literal 6 day creation.

Kelly was also a prohibitionist and very dry while Machen, according to Mencken's newspaper articles was "a wet" and "may have voted for Al Smith in the 1928 election." Mencken called Kelly's views simian. So the differences, in Mencken's mind, between Machen and Kelly were creationism, prohibition, and eschatology. But it is striking that Menken preferred the English Bible, the KJV, to Machen's critical Greek text. Mencken was courageous enough to defend Machen against the liberal Princeton academics and also courageous enough to admit the superiority of the KJV. At least in these instances Mencken was right.

James H. Sightler, M. D.
Sightler Publications
July 12, 2002

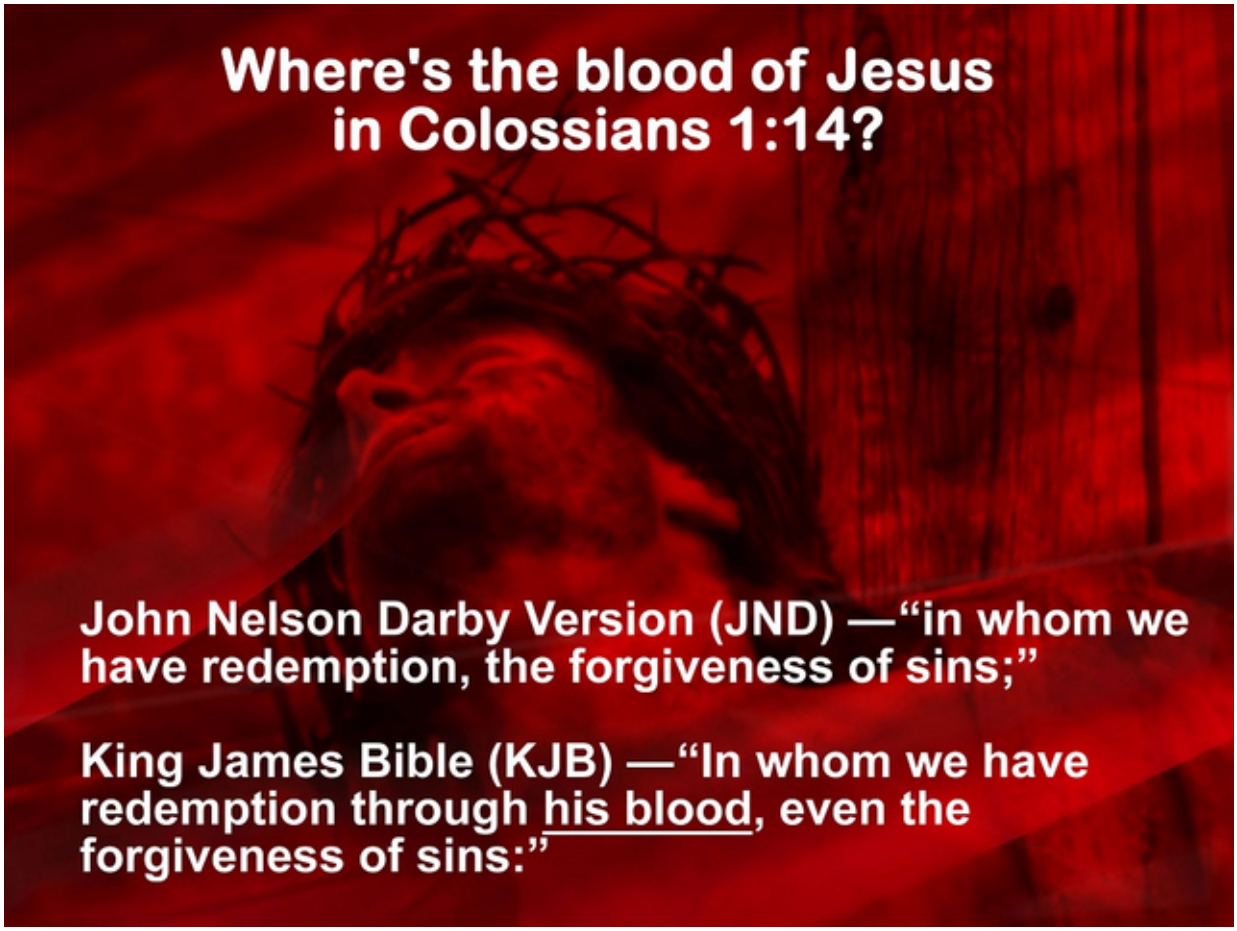

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgiEaN0l-fqEGccpz9CIHwSCk50DMjSZ9xr1Tqo4-GkBOm-F_A4LWrRa4mHn2hXrBoSIGP-UE4rYwh4wGJ0y5HTQuAFJfCaPG527v-

---

4.11.17 The "Day" Wasn't Created Until Genesis 1:5 (2023-11-14 10:39)

Genesis 1:5, "And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day."

I just bought [1]The Strand Study Bible and I can't put it down, because it is so fascinating. This helpful book is 2,368 pages thick, like a phonebook! If you desire to learn the Word of God, this is the book to get. It is not cheap, but nothing worthwhile in this life is cheap. Pastor Brad Strand was one of my favorite Bible teachers at Hyles-Anderson College. I enrolled in 1985, worked diligently to earn my degree in Pastoral Theology, and gratefully graduated in 1993 on the Dean's List. I thank God for giving me the privilege and opportunity to be a part of the great soulwinning ministry of Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). I love Dr. Hyles and miss him!

Anyway, I was reading Brother Strand's Study Bible today in Genesis chapter one, and he explains the 5 different views of creation. I agree with view number 3, an "

Old Earth View.

" Pastor Strand explains in one of his notes that God didn't make the "day" until Genesis 1:5. So, before verse 5, time did not exist. Since we weren't there at creation, we don't know how long it was before the first "

day

”

was made. Nuclear scientists tell us from radioactive decay testing of uranium rocks that the earth is 4,500,000,000 years old. I don’t doubt them. Albeit, the Bible does not date the earth, since time didn’t exist before Genesis 1:5. Fascinating, huh?

I am of the firm belief that God created the earth billions of years ago. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 102:25, “**

***Of old* hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. ”** David specifically mentions that the

“foundation of the earth” is old. That is very interesting. The fact that the psalmist makes a distinction regarding the age of the foundation of the earth speaks volumes, I humbly think. King David penned those inspired Words approximately 1,000 BC. I believe David was alluding to the age of the earth itself, and not the 6 days of creation in Genesis.

Having said that, I do believe God [2]REMODLED the world as we know it today in 6 literal days. **Genesis 1:1, “In the beginning God *created* the heaven and the earth.”** In Genesis 1:1 the Hebrew word for “created” is *bara*, which is an absolute word meaning to create something from nothing. This word is not used again in Genesis until God created man. All of the verses in between in Genesis chapter one use different Hebrew words. This is because there were different processes at work than we read in verse one. For example: We read in **Genesis 1:7, “And God *made* the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.”** The Hebrews word for “made” is *asah*, meaning “to do or make.” The

words “created” and “made” have two very different meanings. A carpenter may *make* a table with some pieces of wood, but he cannot *create* the wood.

[3]Dr. Arthur C. Custance (1910-1985) explains this truth in detail in his excellent book titled: ’ [4]Without Form And Void ’ (free to read online). Also, The Strand Study Bible teaches these same truths. Pastor Strand teaches an Old Earth View, for which I commend him.

[5] 

[6]Without Form And Void
(Dr. Arthur C. Custance)

I had never thought about it before until Brother Strand mentioned it in his study Bible, but time didn't exist until Genesis 1:5. That is very interesting. And we know that time will not exist after **Revelation 10:6-7, "And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, *that there should be time no longer*: But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets."** So, in the Holy Bible, time exists from Genesis 1:5 to Revelation 10:6. Wow!

In his excellent 'Thru The Bible' commentary for Genesis 1-15, Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) states:

> There are several things here that I would like to call to your attention. In Exodus 20:11, it reads:
>
> "
>
> For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is..." There is nothing in that verse about creating. It says
>
> "made"; God is taking that which was already formed and in these six days He is not "creating" but He is recreating. He is working with matter which already exists, out of the matter which He had called into existence probably billions of years before.
>
> SOURCE: 'Thru The Bible,' [7]Genesis, Dr. J. Vernon McGee

Yes, that is sound doctrine. Dear reader, if you do your homework, you have to conclude that dinosaurs couldn't have lived 5,000 years ago. Legitimate science has determined that dinosaurs lived 65,000,000 to 220,000,000 years ago. I agree with that! Not one verse in the Bible even hints that dinosaurs lived with mankind. The very idea is preposterous!

Evangelist Michael Pearl errantly teaches that God created the universe with the *appearance* of age. That is also ridiculous.

Others believe in Theistic Evolution, where God created the universe and then it evolved. I do not agree with that at all.

Evolution is a blatant lie of the Devil. Nothing has evolved.

Still others teach that the 6 days of creation represent 1,000 year periods of time (or 6,000 years). This is nonsense, not supported by the Holy Bible.

Do you know why God made time? I humbly believe it was so that God could share with His friends (saints) what He plans to do next on His prophetic calendar. That is one thing that I really love about The Strand Study Bible, Brother Strand provides detailed chronologies of the inspired Word of God. He only uses the King James Bible. I cannot recommend The Strand Study Bible enough. I have a web visitor friend who bought a used copy as [8]Abesbooks for $95. I paid $138 for a new one from [9]Amazon. If you would like a copy, I suggest that you get one while you can, because I don't think they are being published anymore. The '[10]StrandStudyBible.com' website is disabled! I don't know what that means, but it can't be good.

In fact, I love The Strand Study Bible so much that I ordered two of them, for $138 each. It's that helpful. I just wanted an extra copy, because this helpful resource to learn God's Word is worth more than gold to me. Brother Strand spent 33 years and 30,000 hours putting this book together. Praise God! My Spidey-sense tells me that there likely wasn't enough interest in the book, especially for that high of a price, so it has been discontinued. You and I both know that 99 % of professed Christians today have no desire to set out on a serious journey to study of the Holy Bible. They just want to watch Tv. That is what is wrong with Christianity today! Most people just sit in some church and blindly believe whatever their sorry pastor tells them. I challenge you to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES as did the wise Bereans. Don't be like the knuckleheads at Thessalonica, who didn't study (Acts 17:10-11).

Sadly, most Baptist pastors today are unlearned in the Word of God. They are ignoramuses! I can tell you this—if your pastor tells you that you must turn away from your sinful behavior to get to Heaven, he is a liar! God saves sinners! You just come to God as you are, sinful bad habits and all, and you by faith cast yourself at the dear Savior's feet, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that after being buried, He bodily resurrected three days later for your justification. If you make this your only hope for Heaven dear friend, you are saved. Just believe that Jesus did it all for you! Thank you for reading.

1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/remodeling.htm
3. https://custance.org/
4. https://custance.org/Library/WFANDV/index.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhStjWmTuvzhfhXADlRk8cDoL-23h69ejnqgJgRFlpYwstN4wMvLQYlSdBlggqODYEShPmuVWg_sRu41W3G6RKxAYdNX6rzWZiK0Eh
6. https://custance.org/Library/WFANDV/index.html
7. https://www.oneplace.com/ministries/thru-the-bible-with-j-vernon-mcgee/series/genesis
8. https://www.abebooks.com/9780984108107/Strand-Study-Bible-King-James-0984108106/plp

9. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
10. http://StrandStudyBible.com/

4.11.18 Four Great 3:16's in the New Testament (2023-11-15 20:27)

[1]



Dr. James Sightler and Wife

(1937-2019)

There are four great Chapter 3, verse 16's in the New Testament. The KJV is the only Bible that has all four translated correctly.

> John 3:16 (KJV) For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (NKJV puts believes)

John 3:16 (NIV) "For God so loved the world that he gave his one and only Son, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life.

John 3:16 (NRSV) "For God so loved the world that he gave his only Son, so that everyone who believes in him may not perish but may have eternal life.

In the Appartamento Borgia of the Vatican, in the room of the Sibyls, Hermes Trismegistus is shown with the Zodiac, and in the room of the Saints Hermes is painted with an enthroned Isis, on Isis' right, with Moses seated at her left hand.[1] During Alexander's reign, about 1485, there was installed, in the entrance to the famous Cathedral of Siena, a mosaic pavement showing Hermes and the Sibyls with a suppliant Moses bowing before Hermes. Moses holds a book, which is also held by Hermes, on which is written TAKE UP THY LETTERS AND LAWS O EGYPTIANS. The left hand of Hermes rests on a tablet, supported by sphinxes (the sphinx is the key to the Zodiac), on which is written a passage from the Corpus Hermeticum as quoted from the Greek by the church father Lactantius, which that church father, who tended to gnosticism, emphasized for its mention of the Son of God:

"The Lord and Creator of all things, whom we have the right to call God, since he made the second God visible and sensible...Since, therefore, he made him first, and alone, and one only, he appeared to him beautiful, and most full of good things; and he hallowed him and altogether loved him as his own Son."[2]

The Arian tone of this passage is obvious, and the one and only of the NIV in John 3:16 and 1:18 is chillingly close to the term "one only" used in the cathedral mosaic. Dr. Gail Riplinger points out that the editors of the NIV appeal to ancient Greek and gnostic literature, to Parmenides in particular, to justify the substitution of one and only for only begotten, and also shows that the term "one only" was a title given to Satan in the Babylonian mystery religion.[3] Monogenes in Greek must be translated as only begotten, because the Lord Jesus Christ was begotten of the Holy Ghost in time. Changing it to one and only obscures a great doctrinal truth.

I Timothy 3:16 KJV And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (NKJV puts manifested, seen by angels, preached among, and in glory)

I Timothy 3:16 NIV Beyond all question, the mystery of godliness is great: He appeared in a body, was vindicated by the Spirit, was seen by angels, was preached among the nations, was believed on in the world, was taken up in glory.

I Timothy 3:16 NRSV Without any doubt, the mystery of our religion is great: He was revealed in flesh, vindicated in spirit, seen by angels, proclaimed among Gentiles, believed in throughout the world, taken up in glory.

II Timothy 3:16 KJV All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: (NKJV is the same)

Latin Vulgate of Jerome from 382 A.D. Omnis scriptura divinitus inspirata et utilis. Jerome here omits the verb to be, which is implied in the structure of the Greek and must be supplied by

the translator.

Rheims-Douay of 1609 (Catholic) All scripture inspired of God is profitable

English Revised Version text and NASV footnote - Every scripture inspired by God is also profitable.

These last three versions insert the verb to be in the wrong place. This allows the claim that only some, but not all, scripture is inspired, a claim which was made by Coleridge and his Broad church disciples in the Anglican Church, Maurice, Westcott, and Hort.

> I John 3:16 KJV Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.
>
> I John 3:16 NKJV By this we know love, because He laid down His life for us.
>
> I John 3:16 NIV This is how we know what love is: Jesus Christ laid down his life for us. And we ought to lay down our lives for our brothers.
>
> I John 3:16 NRSV We know love by this, that he laid down his life for us–and we ought to lay down our lives for one another.

The NKJV, NASV, NIV, and NRSV all omit the words “of God” and in so doing obscure the Deity of the Lord Jesus Christ, who was God. They display an anti-Trinitarian or Unitarian, if you will, bias. The KJV is the only Bible available that is correct in all four of these great verses.

[1] Yates, Frances A., Giordano Bruno And The Hermetic Tradition (Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1964) p. 113-15.

[2] ibid., p. 42-3.

[3] Riplinger, G. A., New Age Bible Versions (Munroe Falls, Ohio: A. V. Publications, 1993) pp. 83, 342-3.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjzOec-q1fFBLyAJNa7b1u3Cg9FGAqaa2DAOrtTda_U-xQZML_RNM5YMZh1_ROwgSNlyucx2DoXesXcG_lp4OMMU_IwGY7hktGfQk8

4.11.19 What Does It Mean To Be Born Again? (2023-11-16 12:16)

John 3:1-3, “

There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”

I went with my family to see the movie, '[1]The Passion Of The Christ,' in 2004. I cried. Mel Gibson is a devout Roman Catholic, who directed the film. A year before its release, in 2003 Mel Gibson invited 800 evangelical pastors to meet together to watch the movie. ...

> The Passion of the Christ received enthusiastic support from the American evangelical community. Before the film's release, Gibson actively reached out to evangelical leaders seeking their support and feedback. With their help, Gibson organized and attended a series of pre-release screenings for evangelical audiences and discussed the making of the film and his personal faith. In June 2003 he screened the film for 800 pastors attending a leadership conference at New Life Church, pastored by Ted Haggard, then president of the National Association of Evangelicals. Gibson gave similar showings at Joel Osteen's Lakewood Church, Greg Laurie's Harvest Christian Fellowship, and to 3,600 pastors at a conference at Rick Warren's Saddleback Church in Lake Forest. [2]SOURCE

All of the apostate religious leaders who attended Mel Gibson's pre-release screening are preaching another Gospel of Lordship Salvation, not the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). For example: Here is the [3]counterfeit plan of salvation of Pastor Joel Osteen.

I was curious today what I would find if I typed in the question in a search engine (I used Duck Duck Go): "What does it mean to be born again?" The first return was from Billy Graham's ministry website (at BillyGraham.org). The following is a quote from their website, and this is damnable heresy! ...

> **Q. What does it mean to be "born again"?**
>
> **A:** Jesus said, "I tell you the truth, unless a man is born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God" (John 3:3). Our first birth gave us physical life; the new birth gives us spiritual life and membership in God's family (John 1:13). *To be born again is to have the Holy Spirit transform our hearts from indifference and hostility toward God to a love of God and a desire for righteousness and holiness*. The only way one can come to God and experience what it means to be "born again" is through *repentance of sin* and faith in Jesus Christ; read John 14:6. The Bible clearly teaches in Ephesians 2:8-10, Titus 3:5, and Romans 10:13 that salvation is a gift; it cannot be earned in any way.
>
> To receive Jesus Christ as Savior *and Lord* means more than accepting Him as a fact of history, a teacher, or an example. It means more than giving mental assent to the fact that Jesus died on the cross for the sins of the world. *It means that one turns from sin* and with his or her whole heart trusts in Christ as personal Savior and Lord. God makes that one a new person; see 2 Corinthians 5:17. The Bible says, "To all who received him, to those who believed in his name, he gave the right to become children of God" (John 1:12).
>
> SOURCE: '[4]What Does It Mean To Be Born Again?,' Billy Graham

What you have just read is unbiblical tommyrot! I will expose many false teachings in the following rebuttal:

1. **To be "born again" does not mean "to have the Holy Spirit transform our hearts from indifference and hostility toward God to a love of God and a desire for righteousness and holiness."** The dumb dumb staff at the Billy Graham Evangelical Association (BGEA) are unlearned and ignorant, wresting the Scripture to their own destruction. To be "born" again means just that, you are being born by the Holy Spirit of God, by faith alone in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior (Philippians 3:9). The moment you trust Jesus as your Savior—receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He died, was buried and three days later Jesus physically resurrected from the dead—you are saved. When you were born the first time in the flesh (of water - John 3:5), you were given biological life. But when you get born for the second time, of the Holy Spirit, you are given eternal life.

   Dear reader, being born again has absolutely NOTHING to do with transforming your heart from indifference and hostility against God to one of love for God and a desire for righteousness and holiness. That is another gospel! What the BGEA are describing is poppycock, balderdash and foolishness. God does not require you to posses the characteristics of a mature Christian as a prerequisite to be saved. That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation! To be saved you simply need to repent of your unbelief to trust Christ. The BGEA are wrongly attributing being "born again" to the reformation of the sinner, instead of attributing it as a divine miracle of God in response to a sinner's faith in Jesus (John 1:12-13). The BGEA have it wrong!

2. **Repentance "of sin" is not taught in the Bible.** You cannot show me even one Scripture passage which teaches to repent "of your sins" or to "turn from your sins" to be saved. Ungodly religious men added these unbiblical Words to God's plan of salvation (Proverbs 30:5-6). The Bible does teach **"repentance toward God"** (Acts 20:21). The Bible does teach **"repentance to the acknowledging of the truth"** (2nd Timothy 2:25). The Bible teaches **"repentance from dead works"** (Hebrews 6:1). But you cannot show me where the Bible says to repent "of your sins."

   To "repent" means to *change your mind* to acknowledge THE TRUTH that you are a dirty, guilty, sinner in the sight of a holy God. To "repent" means to *change your mind* toward God, from a heart of rebellious unbelief to believing the Gospel. Repentance and faith are inseparable and happen at the same time. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repent has believed. Repentance is automatic, included in believing. Repentance is NOT a separate act from believing the Gospel to be saved. This is why we find the word "believe" in the Gospel of John mentioned 85 times, but the word "repent" does not appear even one time. Repentance is not from your sinning, it is from your unbelief.

3. **You don't have to receive Jesus as your "Lord" to be saved.** The Bible does not teach us to receive Jesus as "Lord" of our life to be saved. You simply receive Jesus as your personal Savior to be saved. Pastor Jack Hyles in [5]this sermon excerpt throws a fit over the heresy that you must take Jesus as your "Lord" to get to Heaven.

   By "Lord" neo-evangelicals mean that you must submit your life to obey Christ, to follow Him no matter what the cost, turn from your sinful bad habits, forsake the world, and to [6]persevere in holiness until the end of life to know for sure you are saved. This nonsense is rooted in Calvinism (the heretical teachings of infidel John Calvin, 1509-1564). Romans 10:9 has been corrupted in *all* of the modern Bible revisions. Instead of believing on the "Lord Jesus Christ," all of the Devil's Bibles change it to declare "Jesus as Lord" to be saved. That is false doctrine that cannot produce the new birth!

4. **The BGEA contradict their statement that salvation cannot be earned, when**

they insist that you must turn from your sins to get to Heaven. Again, you cannot show me any such teaching in the Word of God. Jesus came into the world to die on a cross to pay your debt of sin (and mine). He does not ask that you forsake your sinful bad habits to receive His free gift of eternal life, because that would constitute works. In Jonah 3:10 the Bible says God saw their "works," that the Ninevites turned from their evil way. Romans 3:20 warns that no flesh shall be justified by works. Tragically, the staff at BGEA have the Gospel wrong!

5. **The BGEA are quoting from a corrupt version (the NIV) of the inspired Holy Bible.** The inspired King James Bible says in *John 1:12, "But as many as received him, to them gave he* power *to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:"* The translators of the NIV chose to render the Greek word *exousia* as "right" instead of "power." Although the English word "right" in the New Testament elsewhere is derived from the same Greek word, the basic meaning of the Greek word is "privilege." I hate the Devil's modern Bibles which are always tampering with God's inspired Word.

To be born again, Dr. Jack Hyles used to rightly say, means to have He (Jesus) who is the beginning born in you. What saith the Scripture? **1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in *his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*."** Jesus IS the true God and eternal life. If you have Jesus as your Savior living inside you (i.e., the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit - Romans 8:9), then you possess God's gift of eternal life, because Jesus is eternal life.

The new birth is just as irreversible as the physical birth. Once saved, always saved! Once born, whether physically or spiritually, always born! To be "

born again

" doesn't have anything to do with the change in your heart dear friend, it involves God being born in you. It means that you have now become a part of God's heavenly family, and are now a member of the seed of Abraham (Galatians 3:29). When you get saved, your spirit which was dead in trespasses and sins is quickened (made alive) by God's indwelling Holy Spirit (Ephesians 2:1).

Literally, God's Holy Spirit merges with your human soul, so that you are now a part of God and He a part of you. The same is true of your parents and you. You have their DNA. They are a part of who you are, in your very DNA, but you are not your parents. Likewise, you are not God as His child, but God's DNA (Holy Spirit) is in you. You are more than just a member of God's Kingdom, you are actually indwelt by the God of the universe, who has promised never to leave nor forsake you (Hebrews 13:5).

Ephesians 1:13-14 teaches that at the moment a lost sinner is born again, God seals and indwells that individual forever with His wonderful gift of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24). **John 14:23, " Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and *we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*."** This Scripture is saying that if you will get saved, God and His only begotten Son will make their home in you, in the form of the indwelling Holy Spirit. No one is saved who does not have the Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24).

Ray Comfort's Error Of What It Means To Be 'Born Again'

> 1st Timothy 6-7, "From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm."

There is a disturbing trend among evangelicals to explain being "born again" as an "EXPERIENCE," instead of as a supernatural miracle of God in response to a man's faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ. I have a copy of Ray Comfort's "THE EVIDENCE BIBLE" in front of me. I bought it a few years ago. On page 1529, under the commentary section, "How Can You Know That You Are Saved?," The Evidence Bible states:

> Christians believed in God's existence before their conversion, however, when they obeyed the Word of God, turned from their sins, and embraced Jesus Christ, they stopped merely believing. The moment they reached out and touched the heater bar of God's mercy, they moved out of belief into the realm of experience. **This experience is so radical, Jesus referred to it as being born again. [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: The Way of the Master Evidence Bible, by Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron, page 1529; ©2003 by Bridge-Logos Publishers

May I say, being born again is NOT an "experience." Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron wrongly understand being "born-again" as an EXPERIENCE that involves forsaking one's sinful lifestyle and "EMBRACING" Jesus Christ. Ray Comfort gets this idea from an errant understanding of **James 2:19, "Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble."** Many foolish Bible teachers misinterpret James 2:19 to mean that simple BELIEF on Christ is insufficient to be saved. This is not what the Bible is saying here. It simply means that no one is going to Heaven just because they believe there is a God.

This is why Jesus told His disciples in **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."** You can believe in God all you want—you can serve Him, go to church, tithe, sacrifice and do good all your life, and then go straight to the Lake of Fire forever to burn!!! Jesus said, **"Ye must be born again" (John 3:7).**

What did Jesus mean by "born again?" The question is answered in **John 3:6, "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit."** When you were born the first time into the world, that was of the flesh; but the new birth (or second birth) is when the Holy Spirit of God comes inside your body to indwell you (upon your faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ). Being "born again?" means that you have been born into God's family! Whereas all men are born spiritually DEAD from birth (Romans 5:15), in order to enter into the Kingdom of God a person must be born for the second time, spiritually (John 3:6-7). The first birth is PHYSICAL, earthly; The second birth is SPIRITUAL, by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-14).

Biblically, mere childlike BELIEVING is all that God requires to be saved. This is what Jesus said in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of**

God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."

In Mr. Comfort's thinking, being born again means moving from the realm of merely believing in God, to the realm of leaving one's sinful ways and clinging to Christ. Mr. Comfort recognizes this as an EXPERIENCE, which to him means being born-again.

The Word of God teaches something entirely different. A person is "born again" by the Holy Spirit of God, which is initiated by mere childlike belief in Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial and resurrection three days later. The Bible defines this as the "Gospel" in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Whereas The Evidence Bible teaches that a transforming "radical experience" is what it means to be born-again; the Holy Bible teaches that it is the transforming power of God's Holy Spirit that produces the new birth . . .

> **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: *Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God*."**

It is a false plan of salvation to explain the new birth as a mere transforming experience. Any radical transformation is wrought solely by the Holy Spirit of God. It is heresy to require an experience, a radical change, or some transformation from a person in order to be saved. This is because eternal life is a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9). Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. It is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit that changes a person, and not our own human effort.

Ray Comfort understands salvation backwards. He requires a person to commit to leave their sinful lifestyle, and embrace Christ, which is the radical experience he requires from people to be saved. Biblically, you don't have to embrace Christ to be saved, you simply need to believe on Him. That's what the Bible teaches. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

Although a person may or may not express emotions at the time of salvation, emotions are not required for salvation. Neither tears, nor any outward manifestation of inner changes, nor a desire to serve God, nor forsake sins, nor any radical experience is necessary to receive the free gift of eternal life. IT IS A GIFT, and a "gift" is free in every sense. For a wonderful presentation of the simple plan of salvation by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), please see [7]Get God's Gift.

Furthermore, forsaking one's sinful lifestyle is NOT what it means Biblically to "repent." Repentance is "changing one's mind," that is, realizing and acknowledging one's guilt of sin for breaking a holy God's commandments (Romans 3:19). The only thing you need to repent of to be saved is whatever has been hindering you from coming to Christ to be saved (Hebrews 6:1). The man who BELIEVES the Gospel has repented, otherwise he never would have come to Jesus Christ to be saved (John 3:20). Our part in salvation is simply to BELIEVE on Jesus Christ, and whatever else is a part of our salvation is solely God's department, and you can be assured He will attend to that.

A Brief Study On The Trinity (Godhead)

God created man in His own image. God is triune in nature; namely, God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit (notice that they are all masculine; there is no female aspect of God. Only false religions teach femininity in the Godhead, e.g., Wiccans, Ying-Yang, Kabbalah). An egg has 3 parts: the shell, yoke and egg white. Yet they comprise just one egg. The yoke is part of the egg, but is not the egg white or the shell (and so on). Likewise, Jesus is a part of the Godhead, but is not the Father in person. Yet, Jesus is the Father in the sense that He is **"the Almighty"** God (Revelation 1:8b).

Jehovah's Witnesses (JW) falsely claim that Jesus is "a god," but not almighty God. JW founder, Charles Taze Russell (1852-1916), was sued in Canada for perverting the Word of God in John 1:1. Charles added the article "a" before God, to attack Jesus' deity. That was blatant irresponsible Bible translation. It was fraud. If you [8]look inside Russell's New World Translation (NWT) today, you will find the fraudulent article

"a" inserted before the word God, thus corrupting God's inspired Word. Woe be unto Charles Russell (Proverbs 30:5-6; Revelation 22:19). Mr. Russell by adding something that doesn't belong, removed Jesus' deity from the Holy Bible.

Isaiah 9:6b calls Jesus **"The everlasting Father."** Jesus told the Jews that when they saw Him, they also saw the Father. **John 14:9,**

"

Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? *he that hath seen me hath seen the Father*; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

" 1st Timothy 3:16b says, **"God was manifest in the flesh..."** Every [9]modern Devil's Bible revision corrupts this passage of Scripture, removing the word "God" to discredit Jesus as almighty God. That is, they attack Jesus' deity. Jesus is the Father in the sense that they are both God, but Jesus and the Father are two distinctly different persons in the Trinity (Godhead). They posses different unique physical bodies, sitting upon separate thrones in Heaven (Colossians 3:1).

Dear reader, have you been born again? Has there ever been a time and place in your life when you realized that you are a rotten, dirty, guilty, sinner in God's holy sight? Did you realize that Jesus paid the debt of sin you owed on Calvary's cross with His precious blood? Did you know that He was buried after He died on the cross? But then Jesus physically raised up from the dead victorious three days later. Do you know this? But most importantly friend, did you personally put your trust (faith, confidence) in these biblical facts to be saved? You must make it personal, by BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to get to Heaven.

And may I say, there is much needless confusion being spread today by unlearned, but well-meaning, preachers. They say foolish things like, it is not enough to believe in your mind, you must also believe in your heart. That is utterly confusing! How can you believe in your mind, but not in your heart, when your heart in in your brain? What they intended to say is that it is not enough to merely be familiar with the facts of Jesus' death, burial and resurrection. You absolutely must decide that you BELIEVE these facts to be true FOR YOU. Someone said it this way—Christ died, that's history; Christ died for me, that's salvation!

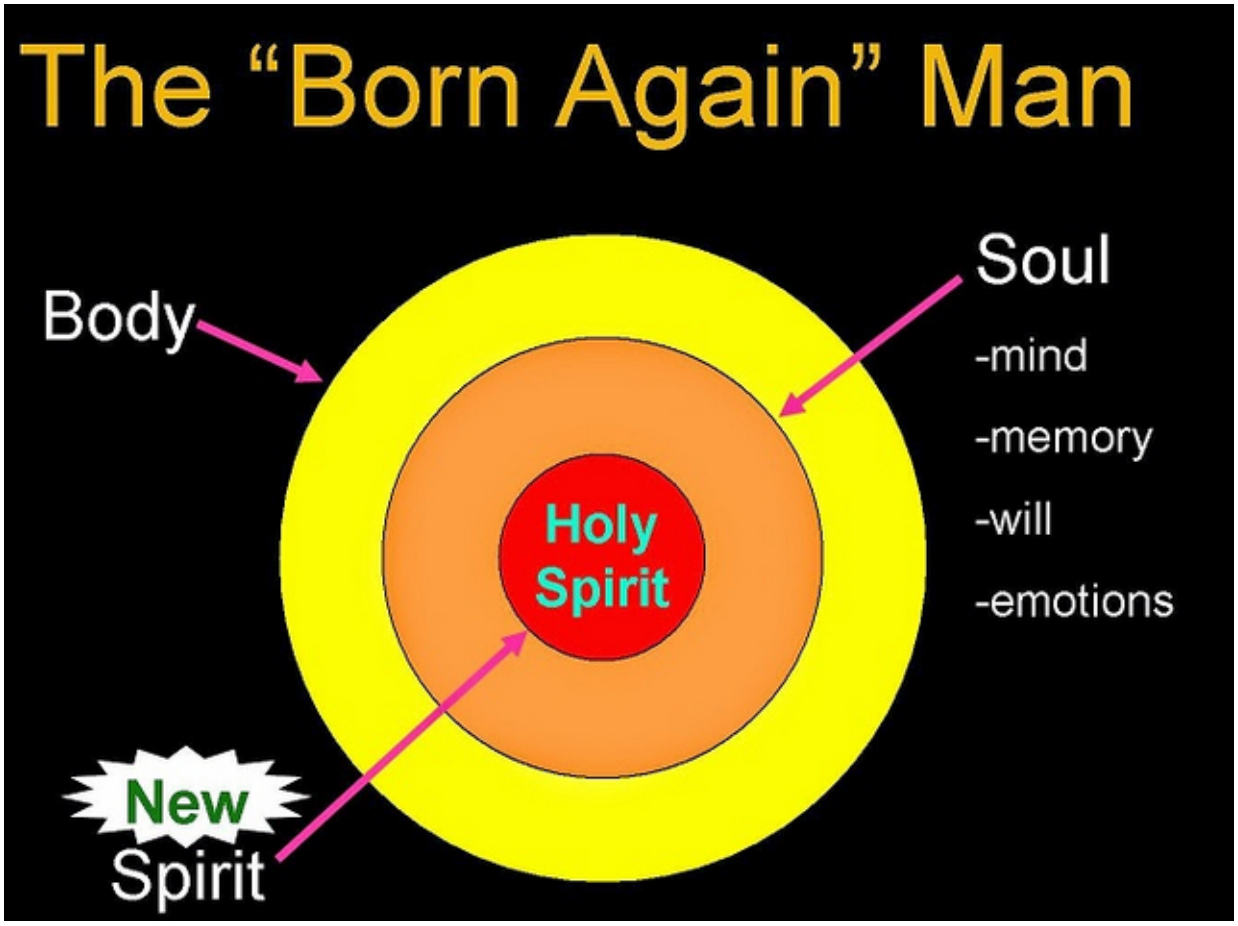

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Passion_of_the_Christ
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Passion_of_the_Christ
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/07/beware-of-false-teacher-pastor-joel.html
4. https://billygraham.org/answer/what-does-it-mean-to-be-born-again/
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
8. https://www.jw.org/en/library/bible/study-bible/books/john/1/
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8UQ9YEgQI3vuTUvZC3fW6UawqD1bWXDlwxSDMucSkyHo3pT8dbp5eJAEeGMdPZo2Zrz2_Y03s3c_Yotxw6a_gl9WiHB6KR-ZKiQI

4.11.20 Not All Dogs Go To Heaven (2023-11-18 09:27)

John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.

"

In 1989, Walt Disney produced an animated movie titled, "All Dogs Go To Heaven." This no doubt misled many children to think that everyone goes to Heaven, which is simply not true.

There is a false idea of universal reconciliation, or universal forgiveness, the very idea that everyone will be saved. Is that true, that no one is going to Hell? As we just read from Jesus Himself, except a man is born again he cannot see the Kingdom of God. You must be born from above to go to Heaven. So, no, all dogs do not go to Heaven. Not everyone goes to a better place when they die. In fact, the Bible warns that most people go to Hell.

> **Matthew 7:13-15, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and *broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat*: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it."**

We also read in **Luke 13:23-24, " Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,**

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*. " Most people errantly think they are going to Heaven when they die, but Jesus said most people cannot enter into Heaven. The reason why is because they haven't been born again. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. That is what happened to these people...

> Matthew 7:21-23, " **Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**
>
> **Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."**

Dear reader, everyone doesn't go to a better place when this earthly life is over...

> Revelation 20:12-15, "And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. *And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire*."

If you believe the Holy Bible, that it is the inspired Word of God, then you must agree that some people go to Hell to be punished for their sins forever. **Psalms 9:17, "The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God."** I once had Mormon boss who wrote this Scripture passage down on a piece of paper. He also wrote down the word "Sheol." He kindly

said that if I look up the Hebrew word I will find that it means Sheol, not a place of suffering. Well, *Sheol* simply means

"

the realm of the dead.

”

But that doesn’t limit the word to just the grave. Sheol was a mystery, since no one knows what is beyond death.

“Sheol”

refers to the afterlife, good and bad alike. It is clear from Psalms 9:17 that the wicked do NOT go to the same place in the afterlife as the righteous, otherwise this Scripture would make no sense. I mean, if the righteous and the wicked go to the same place, then this warning is pointless. If we all die and are dead, and that’s it, then so what if the wicked and the nations that forget God go to the same place as the righteous. What penalty or warning would there be for the wicked? Psalms 9:17 would make no sense at all, if Sheol merely means to be physically dead. Clearly, the Bible is warning us that the wicked do not go to the same place as the righteous (that is, the saved).

It is tragic that 95 % of people form their conclusions based upon what they have heard from some corrupt preacher, or an idea contrived from their own flawed human reasoning, instead of studying the Holy Bible. **Matthew 10:28, “ And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather *fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell*.”** Clearly, God destroys some people’s soul and body in Hell. As we just read in Revelation 20:15, whosoever’s name is not written in the Lamb’s Book of Life will be cast by the angels into the everlasting Lake of Fire.

Dear friend, I have plainly shown you from the Holy Bible that no everyone goes to Heaven. The Bible has more to say about Hell than it does Heaven.

Jude 1:7, “ Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, *are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire*.” God rained down fire and brimstone to utterly destroy Sodom and Gomorrah, as an example of what He is going to do to the wicked.

And please don’t overlook the words, **“suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.”** In Hell God takes out His vengeance upon the wicked. There is no mercy or grace in Hell. Don’t forget that friend. If you are reading this blog, God’s grace is still available to you, just for the free taking.

> 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-10, “*In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ*: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power; When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.”

So, here we learn upon whom God will pour out His eternal vengeance in flaming fire—upon all those who refuse to BELIEVE the Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. Dear reader, God is not playing games with you. This thing about receiving Jesus Christ as your personal Savior is no trifle or optional matter, it is literally a matter of eternal life or death for you! **John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that *believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.”** God your Maker is freely offering you a gift of eternal life, if you will simply BELIEVE (trust, put confidence) in Jesus, receiving

His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead on the third day. This is **“the gospel”** according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4,by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved immediately, irrevocably and permanently (Romans 1:34).

The hottest temperature ever recorded in California was recorded in Death Valley on July 10, 1913. I don’t believe all this nonsense today in the media about Global Warming or Climate Change. It’s just another clever way for the Luciferian ruling elite to control and oppress the masses. The world fluctuations in annual temperature is normal for God’s creation (e.g., El Nino and El Nina). Records were made to be broken! It is nothing new that weather records are continually being broken. And may I say, even with the extraordinarily hot summer in 2023 across the United States, the old highest temperature record in California was not broken!

From my research, it appears that most people don’t think everyone goes to Heaven. We see the evil committed by monsters in this world, which by very nature implies that crime must be dealt with and punished. The Bible teaches that nobody ever gets away with doing evil. Man’s every work will be brought into judgment, whether it be good or evil. **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.”**



[2]**I NEVER KNEW YOU**
(Michael P. Bowen)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5OD9xO7P_OXesaGuQQ2p_2CvGhM4_PDO34O6UhFd48ijPNhKP_hWuHJkqPlh9UneMoaCrtf8PEsG-ikTvCRw6psYaft6vlpSZNdR
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

4.11.21 Deliver Us From Evil (2023-11-19 14:02)

Proverbs 1:10-16, " *My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not*. If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause: Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse: My son, walk not thou

in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path: For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood."

There are many people whom we should avoid. This includes evil pastors, evangelists, missionaries and Bible professors.

Most people do not know what it means to be "

evil.

" We know from the Bible that there are two kinds of sin:

> **Sins of commission** (1st John 3:4, "Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.")
> **Sins of omission** (James 4:17, "Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.")

Now "

evil

" is something different. Evil is intentional or planned sin. A person may commit adultery in a moment of weakness, being a spontaneous sin of passion. But a person who devises a plan with someone to commit adultery, that is evil, because it was planned deliberately. An abortion is evil because it is scheduled to be performed.

This is why Jesus said in The Lord's Prayer in **Luke 11:4, "**

And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; *but deliver us from evil*.

" Jesus did not say

"deliver us from sin"; but rather, from "

evil.

" No one can be delivered from sin, because as long as we are in the flesh we will sin; but nobody has to commit evil.

Also, we should really call Jesus' teaching on how to pray, "

The Disciple's Prayer,

"

because in the example prayer He teaches to ask our heavenly Father to forgive our sins, but Jesus never sinned even once, He was sinless (Hebrews 4:15).

Let me expand a bit on our topic. There are umpteen forms of evil. The pastor who has been warned about his use of the [1]modern corrupt Devil's Bible revisions, who continues to use them, is an evildoer. **2nd John 1:9-11,**

"Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. If

there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." If a man preaches false doctrine, and you bid him Godspeed, then you are partaker of his evil deeds. Preaching false doctrine is evil.

I do not agree with the [2]false teachings of the Roman Catholic Church, who teach that there are venial sins (non-deadly) and then there are mortal sins (deadly). Biblically, there is no such thing as Venial versus Mortal Sins. All sin is deadly. **Romans 6:23, "**

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

"

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Just One Sin Is Enough To Send Someone To Hell Forever

The inspired Word of God teaches that all it takes is one sin to keep a man out of Heaven. **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, *he is guilty of all*."** God is absolutely holy and perfect, but mankind is absolutely sinful and imperfect. Many false teachers say that you must "turn from your sin" to get to Heaven, but the Bible says even one sin is enough to keep you lost forever. This is what the inspired Scripture means in **1st Corinthians 6:9-10, "*Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God?* Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God."** Even one sin is all it takes to damn someone to burn in Hell forever.

So, that raises the $64,000 question: *Who can be saved?* The answer is no one!

> **Mark 10:23-27, "And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, *Who then can be saved? And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible*, but not with God: for with God all things are possible."**

With men it is IMPOSSIBLE to get to Heaven!!! Oh, how I wish I could speak sense into the average unlearned pastor's head today, who errantly thinks that to be saved a person must repent "of your sins" or "turn from your sins" (corrupt phrases that are nowhere found in the inspired King James Bible). Such woefully ignorant pastors are caught between grace and works. This just shows how easily deceived the human heart can be. **Jeremiah 17:9, " The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?"**

Be Careful Who You Choose To Hang Around With

If you are in a vehicle with somebody and they commit a crime, you will be considered by the police and courts as an accomplice. I am very careful who I get into a car with. In today's world you cannot be too careful. An elderly man advised me long ago to, "Be nice to everybody but trust no one." I agree with his advice. Never trust someone with a large sum of money, unless you'd be willing to lose it.

You should never trust yourself alone in a room or car with a member of the opposite sex. That is how adultery starts. I watched a documentary about a man and woman who conspired to murder her husband. They had begun an adulterous affair. In court the man who committed the actual murder testified that it all began when he was alone with his best friend's wife in a car. They started talking about things that no unmarried folks should be taking about, which led to the wickedness of adultery. **1st Corinthians 15:33, "Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners."** As God's children we need to guard what words come out of our mouth.

The Bible teaches to abstain from every appearance of evil. **1st Thessalonians 5:22, "Abstain from all appearance of evil."** The word

"

abstain

"

comes from the Greek word

apechomai, which means: "

to hold oneself off, that is, refrain.

" When we see or hear something evil, we need to exit and leave. Sadly, this includes churches! If you hear a pastor errantly teach that you must stop living a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven ([3]Ray Comfort preaches this lie), that is evil and you need to leave and not go back. That is a cult, not a church! The Devil is a beautiful liar! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

My favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.**

"

I am careful to watch my attitude. A friend at church recently reminded me of something horrible that someone else did to me long ago. I kindly told her that I don't think about that incident anymore, because I don't want to develop a bad or hateful attitude toward that Christian. The matter is long gone and I forgave the person. I believe this is a good example of how we should guard our heart with all diligence. If you choose to dwell upon the negative things in your life, you will become bitter, frustrated and angry about it.

Sad to say, oftentimes one of the worst people you can hang around is yourself! If you are a naysayer who always sees the glass as half-empty instead of half-full, you are going to make yourself miserable. Attitudes are contagious, is your worth catching? I try each day to focus on God's goodness, mercy and righteousness. If all we do is watch the negative daily news, and hear about the murders, corruption and evil in this world, then we will be depressed and discouraged.

I receive many emails from discouraged believers. I always give them the same exhortation, that they need to stop focusing on the negative things in their life, and start praising God for

the good things. Whether or not we praise or curse God all depends upon what we CHOOSE to look at. I choose to look at Jesus, who is the Author and Finisher of our faith. **Hebrews 12:2, " Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

"

Jesus said in **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."** Volumes of books could be written about this beautiful Scripture! Jesus said that we *will* have tribulation in the world. Life's miseries are inescapable! However, the dear Lord told us to BE OF GOOD CHEER despite our pain, loss, suffering and miseries, knowing that He has risen from the dead. Since Christ is risen we have a hope!!!

Proverbs 1:10, " My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not." We live in a horrible world today, where all manner of wickedness of justified in the name of political correctness. I decided a very long time ago, that in my life I was going to stay away from shady people. If you are wise you will do the same.

I won't make friends with a drunk, people who smoke marijuana, tax cheats, fornicators, et cetera.

1st Corinthians 5:11, " But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is *called a brother* be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat." We should always be kind, sweet and friendly toward others, but the Bible forbids forming close associations with professed Christians who live in open sin.

I refuse to make friends with money-hungry people. Sadly, many professed Christians today are infatuated with making money, but have no interest is sharing the Gospel with lost sinners.

What saith the Scripture? **Luke 8:14,**

"And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are *choked with cares and riches* and pleasures of this life, and *bring no fruit to perfection*. " Many Bible students misunderstand the parable of The Sower And The Seeds which Jesus' told, thinking it is about getting saved; but the parable is about soulwinning (Luke 8:15).

Soulwinning Is Everyone's Responsibility

To let the world go to Hell unwarned is evil. We have a responsibility from God to preach the Gospel. That includes men, women and children. By "

preach

"

I don't mean from a church pulpit; but rather, to simply share the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. This is **"**

the gospel

" by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Not too long ago I heard a Baptist pastor say something shameful from his church pulpit. He told his congregation that soulwinning is not the church's duty, it is only the individual Christian's responsibility. That pastor is inspired by demons! You listen friend, sharing the Gospel is absolutely the church's responsibility. The pastor in question is lazy. He lays the responsibility of soulwinning upon others instead of leading the way as a pastor. That is why his church hasn't grown in years! Since he doesn't lead the church to go soulwinning, no one does it. I am reminded of something true that I read years ago...

> Here's the story, titled: "Whose Job Is It, Anyway?"
>
> This is a story about four people named Everybody, Somebody, Anybody and Nobody. There was an important job to be done and Everybody was sure that Somebody would do it. Anybody could have done it, but Nobody did it. Somebody got angry about that, because it was Everybody's job. Everybody thought Anybody could do it, but Nobody realized that Everybody wouldn't do it. It ended up that Everybody blamed Somebody when Nobody did what Anybody could have.

If the pastor of a church doesn't lead the way in soulwinning, it won't get done.

Evil Thoughts Come From The Human Heart

I could mention hundreds of evil things, and give you reasons why you should RUN from them (gambling, booze, illegal drugs, Roman Catholicism, Mormons, the Pope, LGBTQ+, false bibles, false religion, Freemasonry, the Federal Reserve, transgenderism, Jehovah's Witnesses, President Joe Biden, abortion, et cetera). It doesn't take a rocket scientist to see what is evil. If you desire to have a good and happy life, the Bible says in **1st Peter 3:10-11, " For he that will love life, and see good days, let him *refrain his tongue from evil*, and his lips that they *speak no guile*: Let him *eschew evil*, and *do good*; let him seek peace, and ensue it."** Wow, what a fantastic Bible verse!!!

Let's break this Bible verse down, shall we; to love life and see good days:

1. Refrain tongue from evil
2. Lips speak no guile
3. Eschew evil
4. Do good
5. Seek peace and ensue it

If you do good it will be good. The word "

guile

"

means shady and

deceptive

. Our mouth ought never try to deceive or trick someone to take advantage of them (1st Thessalonians 4:6).

To "eschew" evil means "a

void and stay away from deliberately; stay clear of.

" You're a fool if you buy illegal drugs. I read online that half of the 6,000,000 Americans incarcerated every year for committing a crime are arrested for illegal drug possession. They didn't do good. They didn't eschew evil. Of the 5 life's principles to love life and see good days, the first two virtues deal with being careful with our tongue. The second two virtues deal without our behavior. The fifth virtue is to seek peace. All of these virtues begin with having a heart right with God. ...

> Mark 7:20-23, "And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man. *For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts*, adulteries, fornications, murders, Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: *All these evil things come from within*, and defile the man."

Those 5 righteous things are my hope, prayer and goal every day! By God's grace, all we can do is try to live right. I know that as a human being I won't always do the right thing, but it is my heart's desire to do good always. We will come a lot closer to doing right if we cultivate a godly attitude of right thinking. That is why I listen to Bible preaching nearly every day. [4]Preaching helps us think right! (if it is solid Bible preaching). **Ephesians 4:23-24, " And *be renewed in the spirit of your mind*; And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness."**

The brain is incredible. God is more than amazing! Scientists are still discovering the astounding power of the human mind. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) rightly said:

"Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking." Someone doesn't just wake up one day and commit a horrible sin or crime. It began long before in their sinful heart. That is why my favorite Bible verse is

Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

"

We cannot help but have sinful thoughts enter into our mind. That is part of being a sinful human being. God understands that. But what we do with those thoughts is our choice alone, which over time shapes our character. Each time that we choose to dwell upon an evil thought (e.g., lust, hatred, stealing), we undermine our character a little more. Left unchecked long enough and the human can become a monster!

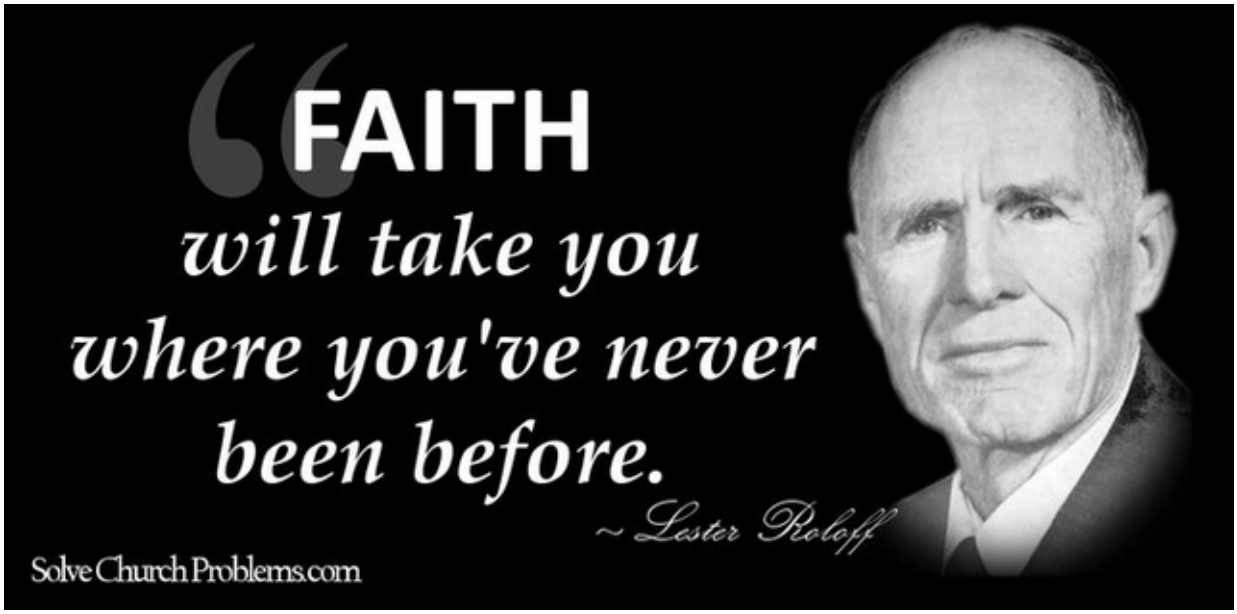

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/modern_bible_omissions.htm
2. https://www.catholic.com/magazine/online-edition/mortal-and-venial-sin
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg0_eRy_ulezzSTmWyS3JOGJWk4vBL4tWaqdXjuDRduMZ0tyA9y2Zr3EUYkKCYGw1-sK5XUmncFv6y_orGwsowPtziR3OeWoNF4OnA

4.11.22 Beware Of Damnable False Teacher Bishop T.D. Jakes (2023-11-19 19:58)

Galatians 1:6-8, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.”

Our text Scripture passage pronounces God’s CURSE upon anyone, whether it be man or demon, who preaches another Gospel. First, let’s learn what

“the gospel” is from the inspired Word of God, shall we? ...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:”**

Now take a look at the tommyrot, balderdash, poppycock, dangerous, garbage that Bishop T.J. Jakes is preaching. I hope you are sitting down for this. ...

Receiving the gift of salvation is so simple. **All you have to do is *invite* Jesus Christ into your life to *be your Lord*** and Savior. Ephesians 2:8-9 says, "For it is by grace you have been saved, through faith; and this not from yourselves, it is the gift of God; not by works, so that no one can boast." Now that you know it is a free gift, the only other thing you need to know is how to receive this gift. Once again, it is not hard. Romans 10:9-10 says, "That if you confess with your mouth, "Jesus is Lord," and believe in your heart that God raised him from the dead, you will be saved. For it is with your heart that you believe and are justified, and it is with your mouth that you confess and are saved." In other words, all you have to do is ***pray*** from your heart this simple prayer.

> Lord Jesus, I ask you to ***come into my life***, to ***be my Lord*** and Savior. I believe You died for my sins and rose victorious over death. I ask You to forgive me of all my sins. ***I turn from my sin today***, only to ***follow Jesus Christ all the days of my life***. Lord, I give you all of my pain, all of my hurts, all of my fears, and all of my infirmities. Today, I receive total and complete healing in my life. Because of the shed Blood of Jesus Christ, from this day forward, I am a new creation in Christ Jesus. Thank you Lord!

SOURCE: [1]https://tdjakes.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/04/salvation-packet. pdf

Whoa Nellie! Slow down there a minute horse! Let's break down T.D. Jakes' counterfeit plan of salvation. Pastor Jakes teaches to be saved, you must:

1. **Invite Christ into your life.** I didn't see this requirement in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, which defines "the gospel," did you? No, you didn't either. In fact, you cannot show me any such requirement to be saved anywhere in the Holy Bible. Did not Judas invite Christ into his life? Yes, Judas was one of Jesus' very apostles, but went to Hell in his sin of unbelief forever. So sad.

2. **Make Jesus the your Lord of your life.** Again, you cannot show me this requirement to get to Heaven in the Bible. It is not found in Paul's definition of "the gospel" in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. The Gospel is that Jesus *died* on a cross to pay for your sins and mine. And that He was *buried*. And finally, that Jesus bodily *resurrected* from the dead three days later. If you as an admitted guilty sinner accept these three facts as your own, personally putting your confidence in Christ alone and His redemptive work, then you are saved friend.

3. **Turn from your sins.** Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to repent "of your sins" or to "turn from your sin" to be saved. You'd have to use the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles to find such damnable lies. You'd be surprised if you knew how many pastors and pastor's wives despise me today, because I rebuke bad pastors who falsely preach that you cannot be saved and continue living in sin. They think I am arrogant, but they are the ones who are arrogant and sinfully proud, following the lies of men instead of the inspired Word of almighty God. In the Bible God repented more than anyone (e.g., Exodus 32:14), but we know that God cannot sin (James 1:13). So, this proves that "repentance" does NOT mean to turn from your sins. T.D. Jakes and all pastors who tell people to turn from their sins to be saved are misleading people.

   If you unwisely use that phrase "turn from sin" when sharing the Gospel with someone, then you had better explain what you mean. If you mean that you must acknowledge

being a dirty, guilty, rotten, sinner to be saved then I agree. But if you mean that a person must forsake a lifestyle of sin, then I totally disagree because that is works. You need to know what you are being saved from, which is from the penalty of sin (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8).

We all deserve to go straight to Hell and burn forever, but God has made a way of escape through the precious blood of Jesus (Romans 5:9).

4. **Follow Jesus Christ all the days of your life.** This is blasphemy against the Word of God! Judas became a follower of Christ, but John 6:70 says he had a devil in him. Jesus said that it would have been better for Judas if he had never been born, because he went to burn in Hell forever. That is tragic. Judas could have been saved, but he did not trust Jesus as his Savior. Judas sincerely did not think Jesus is the Christ. How about you dear reader? John 20:31 tells us that the purpose for which God authored the Gospel of John is to convince us that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that by believing we will be saved. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. Yet, none of the extra four things that T.D. Jakes requires to be saved are taught in the book of John.

5. **Pastor Jakes is quoting a corrupt version of Romans 10:9.** The inspired King James Bible teaches to confess "the Lord Jesus Christ," not "Jesus is Lord." There is a big difference between the two statements. The former teaches that we confess our heart's faith with our mouth, but the latter requires you to make Jesus the Lord of your life to be saved, which is another gospel. All of the modern Bible revisions are corrupt!

Dear reader, you must decide who to believe. Will you believe T.D. Jakes whose plan of salvation does not match the one taught in the Holy Bible? Or will you believe the inspired Words of God in the Scriptures, which tell us that the only way to be saved is by FAITH ALONE without works. Following Christ all the days of your life is works. Turning from your sin is works. If you want Scriptural proof, take a look at **Jonah 3:10, "And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** Do you see dear friend? Turning from your evil way is WORKS!!! You just read it for yourself. What saith the Scripture about works? **Romans 3:20, "*Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight*: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

We've got a bunch of unlearned, ignorant, ignoramuses for pastors today. I am not happy about that. Just today I heard a preacher tell a church congregation that to get to Heaven you must commit and give your life to Christ. Where does the Bible teach that trash? I triple-dog dare you to show me!!! You cannot show me one Bible verse that mandates for a lost sinner to give their life to Jesus to get to Heaven, or to commit their life to Him. What does that even mean? It is sloppy and damnable preaching, that's what it is!

But when you tell a lost sinner that Jesus is the Messiah (the anointed one, Christ), who died on a cross to pay for their sins, and that He was buried, but then after three days He miraculously physically resurrected from the dead, that makes perfect sense. And then you invite the audience to decide right there and then, to by faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, believing that He was buried and raised up the third day. That is how you get saved. That is the only way you can be saved, by faith in the Gospel. **Romans 1:16-17, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.**

For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith."

If you are a pastor, or your pastor foolishly embellishes God's simple plan of salvation, please don't get upset with me for caring enough to tell you the plain truth. I am not the problem, you or your pastor is! Take a look at the [2]demonic garbage being taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today. Folks, this is NOT the Gospel which the Apostle Paul taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. PCC have been corrupted by the [3]hellbound Calvinist cult at Bob Jones University (BJU). Birds of a feather stick together. PCC has wickedly bid Godspeed to the BJU cult for so long, that now PCC have joined ranks with them, adopting their counterfeit plan of salvation. Somebody needs to contend for the faith, and by God's grace I am humbly doing it (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:13-14; Ephesians 5:11; Galatians 6:7; Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 30:5-6; Deuteronomy 4:2).

If you have never read Michael P. Bowen's helpful book, '[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' I cannot recommend it enough. The book simplifies the Gospel, and exposes 10 deadly false prophets of our generation who pervert the Gospel to their own destruction, and those who follow their lies (2nd Peter 3:16-17). Thank you for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!!!

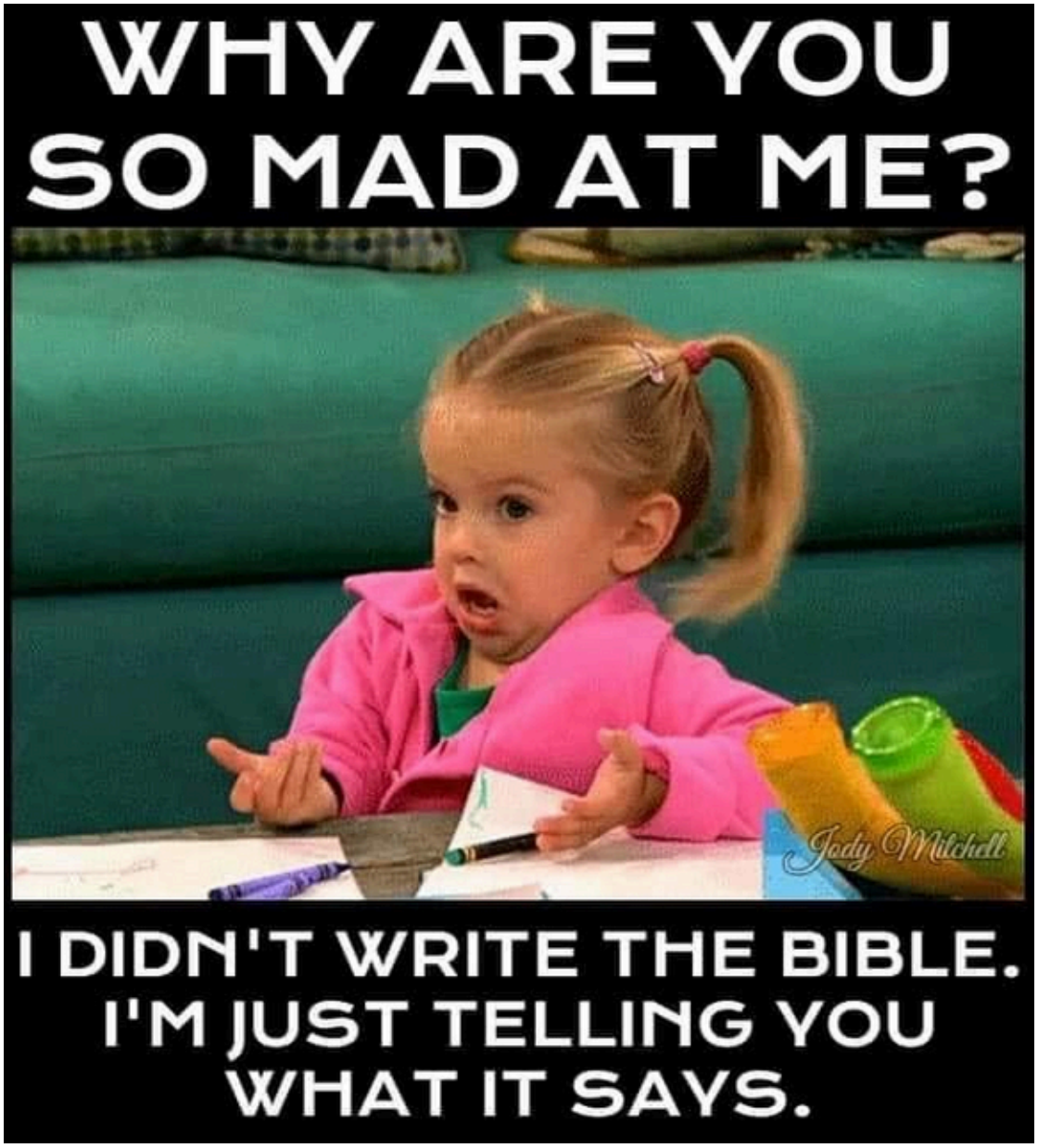

1. https://tdjakes.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/04/salvation-packet.pdf
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjx8Dx5bPyqNO8PUx3GLFyANJVkNBoKbksDA0EduaEjnpa7HhmkGZjN_b_Dk9cQWj4IolAnR-m54LaRUZQ_uTQzfCyryAEuwvSyiLl

---

4.11.23 The Promises God Made To Abraham Were Made To Jesus Christ, and Not To The Jews (2023-11-20 13:07)

Galatians 3:26-29, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for

ye are all one in Christ Jesus. *And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise*."

I humbly agree with Pastor Steven Anderson that Christians are "the chosen" (the elect), and not Jews. Galatians 3:29 teaches that only Jews and Gentiles who are born-again by faith alone in Jesus Christ are of the seed of Abraham.

BEYOND JORDAN
(an inspiring documentary by Pastor Steven Anderson)

Romans 2:28-29 teaches that one is NOT a Jew who is one outwardly, but inwardly. Clearly, biological Jews are NOT automatically biblical part of Abraham's seed. **Romans 2:28-29, " For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:**

***But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly*; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.**

"

Galatians 3:16 teaches that the promises made to Abraham were made to his "seed" (singular), and not to "seeds" (plural). **Galatians 3:16, "**

Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; *but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ*.

" Many Bible students are poor students of God's Word, they only see what they want to see, assuming that God's promises made to Abraham apply to all Jews.

However, according to the Scriptures that I just showed you, those promises were made to Christ alone, and not the Jews. Thankfully, by faith in Jesus we become

"heirs" with Christ of these promises according to Galatians 3:29. The word "

heirs

"

is the Greek word *klēronomos* , which means

"

sharer by lot, that is, an inheritor.

" Dear reader, by receiving Jesus as your personal Savior, you inherit everything that is His, and that is promised to Him by the Father. **Ephesians 3:6-7, " That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:**

Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power.

"

How ironic in lieu of this Scripture passage, that 90 % of professed Christians today have been indoctrinated by their incompetent pastor to idolize present-day ungodly Israel. The promises which God made to Abraham were all directed at Jesus Christ, and to those who BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST who become "heirs" of the promises made to Christ. The Bible is so simple if we will just allow the Scripture to speak for itself.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEif52CCivujaTZpw561uGZ_RG0LS0LFyj3qzFwj86D2hputx1xXxIkvNVb_cyoo0KYi1wHdPX4TpW2zjihVSxxsVJ7DOlIjFOV0WbR

4.11.24 God Doesn't Automatically Take Sides With A Church (2023-11-21 18:57)

Galatians 4:16-17, "Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth?* They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."

I heard a local Baptist pastor say not too long ago that you had better beware of going against a church. He said that God is on the church's side. That was an arrogant statement

that he made, and simply not true, because the inspired Holy Bible teaches that God is NOT a respecter of persons. **Acts 10:34-35, " Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that *God is no respecter of persons*: But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. "** To say that God always sides with a church is a foolish thing for a preacher to say, because it is simply not the truth.

What that pastor was really shamefully saying is that God sides with the group over the individual believer. The truth is that God is NOT a respecter of persons. When Elijah stood up against the 450 ungodly false prophets of Baal, the Lord was on the side of just ONE MAN, Elijah. So you see, it is not a matter of how many Christians (or church members) are united in opposition to just one man (or vise versa), because God will side with whomever is in the right.

Pensacola Christian College Preaches A False Gospel

For example: Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and their Campus Church have well over 10,000 church members and students. Yet, I have rightly taken a biblical stand against all of them since 2021. I am just one man exposing over 10,000 churchgoers as [1]followers of a counterfeit plan of salvation!

What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 118:6, " *The LORD is on my side*; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? " Psalms 56:9, " When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; *for God is for me*."** How can we know that God is on our side? The simple answer is to make sure that you are telling THE TRUTH. Make sure that you are morally RIGHT.

PCC are sadly committing idolatry, by perverting the Word of the Living God (Jeremiah 23:36), to satisfy the ecclesiastical pressure exerted on them by ministry peers. Since PCC is in bed committing spiritual whoredom with the [2]Alexandrian cult at Bob Jones University (BJU), they must dip their sails in sinful compromise to adjust their doctrine to match that of the Calvinists at BJU. In case you didn't know, [3]BJU for decades now has preached hardcore Lordship Salvation which is a false gospel). PCC wickedly hobnobs with the BJU cult.

The ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cesspool of iniquity, a house of BJU alumnus. I attended Harvest back in 2014, but because their incompetent pastors are preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and I befriended them with the truth that [4]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace, I was ruthlessly kicked out and banned from returning to attend church. Harvest's rotten pastors threw me under the bus and left me for dead! I lost my church family and happiness. Harvest's shameful pastors (Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Joe Hensen, Jared Baldwin, et cetera) have much blood on their hands, including mine. Tragically, they think it is a laughing matter and a joke, but Judgment Day is coming for them all (Galatians 6:7; Titus 1:13-14; Matthew 12:36).

So also do incompetent pastors' Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias and other apostates at PCC's Campus Church have much blood on their hands. The PCC camp are extremely arrogant, resentful of anyone who dares to question their doctrine or rebuke them. Their problem is that they have grown so large as a group, it has emboldened them to do and teach whatever they want. Who is going to correct PCC's misled leaders and pastors? Thankfully, I have the inspired Word of God on my side, which means God is on my side. I am preaching a free grace Gospel. [5]What Is [6] The Gospel?

"

(an excellent Gospel tract written by Pastor Harry Ironside).

Dear reader, if you attend a Baptist church and hear the pastor preaching heresy, saying un-biblical things, like you must "[7]follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins" to be saved, then you have every God-given right to gently confront your pastor about it. I did that at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but their wicked stubborn pastors falsely accused me in the church office of causing "divisiveness" and "confusion."

How ironic for a church that has dozens of different Bible versions circulating in its pews on any given Sunday (as admitted by Pastor Joe Hensen to me in the church office). So, who is really causing confusion? I am telling people that God only authored one Book, and we have it in the inspired King James Bible. But Harvest's wicked pastors are telling people that it doesn't matter which Bible version you use, we should just read dozens of them in search of the truth. What incompetence!!!

We Must Rebuke Pastors Who Are Wrong On The Gospel

Dear reader, one man plus God equals a majority. I won't hesitate for a moment to expose a corrupt church on social media, because people need to be warned. I believe in word of mouth, whether it be a bad business or a bad church. Bad churches need to be rebuked! This is 100 % biblical. ...

> **Titus 1:10-14, " For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: *Whose mouths must be stopped*, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.** This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;
>
> Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and *commandments of men, that turn from the truth*.
>
> **"**

The Greek word for "

sharply

"

is *apotomos* , which means

"

to cut abruptly, peremptorily (i.e., i

n an imperative and commanding manner

"). The Bible exhorts Christian men learned in the Scriptures to rebuke pastors in a commanding manner who are preaching error. The Satanic idea that pastors are above reproach is not found in the Holy Bible.

But what about **1st Timothy 5:1-2, "Rebuke not an elder, but intreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren; The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity."** Is this a contradiction in the Scriptures? How can we "rebuke them sharply" who corrupt the Gospel, while not rebuking an elder at the same time? In my humble opinion we should start by kindly entreating a cult pastor about his error on the Gospel.

If he doesn't listen, then the good fight of faith that follows against him is his own fault for not heeding the truth. It would be wrong to quietly leave a cult, while the pastor is preaching another gospel, sending lost sinner's to Hell forever by giving them a false hope. That pastor must be exposed. **"Whose mouths must be stopped" (Titus 1:11a).** If a church pastor is corrupt on the Gospel, but thinks he is correct, then he is a cult leader and needs to be exposed as the Bible teaches: **"Whose mouths must be stopped" (Titus 1:11a).** I cannot stop their potty mouths at PCC, but I can warn everybody about their damnable counterfeit plan of salvation. **"Whose mouths must be stopped" (Titus 1:11a).**

"Whose mouths must be stopped..." (Titus 1:11a)

If you think I am making too big a fuss over Bible inspiration and the accuracy of the Gospel, and perhaps you don't think I have a Christlike spirit, then you are a fool. I say that kindly but truthfully. The purity of the Holy Bible is important! The inspiration of God's Word is important. The accuracy of God's simple plan of salvation is important. Like the Apostle Paul, I am humbly by God's grace set for the defense of the Gospel (Philippians 1:17).

I Am Not Arrogant To Expose Error, I'm Obeying God

I heard an ignorant Baptist pastor recently tell his congregation that someone is arrogant if they think they're right over someone else. That was a foolish thing for him to say, because how can we contend for the faith unless we think we are right on a particular doctrine, and someone else is wrong? It doesn't matter what I think, or what you think, or what others think; all that matters is what God says in the Holy Bible. My preaching is none of my business!!! God alone tells me what to preach. I am as narrow-minded as the Word of God.

According to the unlearned pastor I just mentioned, he says I am arrogant because I think PCC's incompetent pastors are wrong on repentance. According to the false gospel preached at PCC, a person must "[8]follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins" to be saved. Where does the Bible say that? They are wrong on repentance at PCC!

[9]According to PCC, to be saved a lost sinner must have the heart's attitude, "I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life." Where does the Bible say that? Again, they are very wrong on repentance at PCC; and therefore, they are wrong on the Gospel. PCC's pastors need to get saved. They cannot be saved until they repent of their wrong repentance. Having a desire to forsake your sinful ways is works, not God's free mercy and grace which is obtained by faith alone.

Folks, PCC's and their Campus Church are promoting another gospel. PCC has a different plan of salvation than what Jesus taught. **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that**

believeth on me hath everlasting life. ” The Bible says you just need to realize you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), so you will come to Jesus Christ by faith to be born-again (Galatians 3:24-26). **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life through his name*.”** The Bible teaches that we are saved simply by BELIEVING on Jesus Christ. There is absolutely nothing in the Bible which requires you to be willing to follow and obey God’s will instead of your own self-serving sins to get to Heaven, which would be the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. One of my favorite free grace Gospel preachers said this:

> “Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [10]“Jesus Versus John MacArthur”

PCC are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, in bed with the [11]Lordship Salvation cult at Bob Jones University. What has happened is that foolish churchgoers have listened to their incompetent pastors, instead of searching the Scriptures for themselves. They have been deceived by the clergy. ...

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ’s plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today’s professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they’ve been lied to by today’s error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, ’[12]I NEVER KNEW YOU,’ p. 17; © 2009, Xulonpress.com. [13]Hard Copies Available

Christian author Michael P. Bowen further states in his excellent book titled, “[14]I NEVER KNEW YOU”...

> “Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you.”
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, “[15]I NEVER KNEW YOU” (p. 114)

The beloved Pastor Bob Gray Sr. of the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches . . .

> “Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you’ve got to do to get to Heaven. If you’ve got to repent of all your sins, you’re still headed for Hell tonight.”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, ’[16]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church’

Pastor Tom Cucuzza makes this tremendous helpful statement:

> “The Devil is doing his greatest work behind pulpits. [I] hate to say it, but that’s the truth; because people have the presupposition that when you come to church and somebody gets up to speak, that person is speaking truth. That’s the way we’ve been raised.” —Pastor Thomas M. Cucuzza, “[17]Important Truths Satan Does Not Want You to Know”

Repentance is a “Change of Mind,” Nothing Else

I’ve heard many preachers wrestle the true Biblical meaning of “repent.” **Mark 1:15, “And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*.”** The word “repent” in Mark 1:15 is the Greek word *metanoeo*, which simply means “to think differently” or “a change of mind.” Many preachers pervert the meaning of repentance by beginning with “a change of mind,” but then they embellish (add to) the basic meaning, and therefore completely change it’s meaning. For example: I’ve heard numerous preachers say that “repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of life.” No, that is not what it means to repent. That is self reformation! Preachers are guilty of mixing works with grace. They are guilty of not putting a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without, versus sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within.

Somehow, someway, false teachers always add works to grace. They do it very subtly, just as Satan subtly deceived Eve in the Garden of Eden. **2nd Corinthians 11:3, “But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.”** It is amazing how accurately the Word of God identifies the problems in churches today. The Devil has subtly crept his own perverted Bible revisions into most churches, corrupting people’s minds from the simplicity that is in Christ (which is the Gospel).

The new Bible paraphrases wrongly redefine “repentance” to mean “a change of life.” This changes the plan of salvation to include works. The Satanic ’[18]Easy-To-Read Version’ (ERV) horribly says in Mark 1:15b, “Change your hearts and lives, and believe the Good News.” Do you see how the Devil is corrupting the Gospel?

The popular Bible paraphrase, ’The Voice’ (VOICE) horribly says in Mark 1:15b, “Seek forgiveness, change your actions, and believe this good news.” Nowhere in the Scripture are we told to change our actions to be saved. Clearly, Satan is very subtly changing the Gospel, perverting God’s plan of salvation for mankind. Have you believed a lie? The King James Bible simply reads in **Mark 1:15b, “repent ye, and believe the Gospel.”** The verb “r

epent

”

here simply means TO THINK DIFFERENTLY. It means nothing else.

There is only one "Gospel," which 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 defines as: Christ's DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL, and bodily RESURRECTION three days later. "Repentance" is simply a person thinking differently TOWARD GOD, acknowledging that they have sinned against a holy God. Repentance is not revaluating your life's priorities, purposing in your heart to turn away from sin, and surrendering your will to live for God. That is consecration, which can only be expected of a mature believer. Repentance is from unbelief, not from your sins. A person who *repents* thinks differently. The only change of mind toward sin required to be saved is to admit that you are a guilty sinner.

Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[19]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16)

The only thing that we need to repent from to be saved is UNBELIEF.

John 3:20, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved." From reading this Scripture in John 3:20, it would seem to indicate that the antithesis (exact opposite) is turning away from sin to be saved, but this is not what it means. This Scripture simply teaches us why people won't come to the light to be saved. They don't want anything to do with the Holy Spirit, Who convicts men of sin, righteousness and judgment. **John 16:8, "And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment."**

The word "repent" (Greek verb: *metanoeo*, "to think differently") in the New Testament seems to be cryptic, that is, unclear as to its application. However, if we interpret the word *repent* as it relates to the preaching of the Gospel, then it becomes clear that no additional meaning is needed. Men like to complicate things. No one has ever been saved apart from the Gospel (Romans 10:14). Repentance is simply a person agreeing with God (thinking differently). God says in the Bible that all men are sinners (Romans 3:10-23).

God says that we all deserve to die for our sins—both a physical death, and also to spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8; 20:13-15). Ah, but God sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die on the cross for our sins (Romans 5:8; John 3:16). Jesus was buried. He miraculously resurrected physically three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Thus, all sinners who believe the Gospel are saved (John 6:28-29, 1st Corinthians 1:21; Romans 10:13). These are the things that you must think different about. Mark 1:15b says to, "repent (change your mind) and believe the Gospel." Repentance is the acknowledgment of my SINNERSHIP and need for the Gospel. It's all really quite simple.

Wow To Those Who Go Against The Truth Of God's Word

Dear reader, God doesn't automatically take sides with a local church. I don't care if a church runs 25 people in attendance each Sunday, or 40,000 people, God is no respecter of persons.

Whoever is telling THE TRUTH is in the right. God is always on the side of right! I have been unjustly criticized by many pastors (including the horrible pastors at PCC) for preaching against the incompetent Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Harvest uses the Devil's bibles. Harvest preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Harvest teaches a misunderstanding of what it means to repent, errantly teaching that to be saved you must forsake a lifestyle of sin. Harvest is bad news!!! I make no apologies, nor do I have any regrets, for exposing their ungodly pastors who are damning souls to Hell. Woe unto the dumb dumb pastor who corrupts the simplicity that is in Christ, which is THE GOSPEL. ...

> Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."

Nor do I apologize for exposing the ungodly incompetent pastors at Campus Church and PCC's complicit leaders, for preaching a counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. I do not regret taking a biblical stand against the religious cult at PCC, who shun and ostracize broken sinners and divorced people. [20]PCC throws people away like garbage, myself included in their trash. Their leaders and pastors all take home disgusting 6-digit salaries annually. PCC is a money-grabbing cult! They don't contend for the Christian faith. PCC's graduates are the worst pastors in America—spiritually dead and lifeless. You never hear about PCC graduates being on fire for God. They are all Caspar Milquetoast type wimps.

The errant pastor who warned against going against a church speaks as a fool. No church has the Lord's guarantee of divine protection, that is tampering with the Gospel by adding "turning from sinful ways" to God's grace. God authored the Gospel of John to show humanity how to be saved. Nowhere in John will you find anything about turning from your sinful ways to get to Heaven. Wicked men added those extra words. Jonah 3:10 says that God saw their WORKS, that the Ninevites turned from their evil way. This verse also says that God repented. Is God a sinner who needs to repent? This proves that repentance doesn't mean to turn from your sins. God repented in the Bible more than anyone. That is, God changed His mind.

If a church is wrong, then they are wrong, and one godly man who preaches against them is pleasing to the Lord. God doesn't automatically side with a Baptist church group over an individual believer. Shame on any arrogant church and pastor who think they are above reproach!!! If you are wrong on God's simple plan of salvation, I WILL EXPOSE YOU, and almighty God will be 100 % on my side for doing it, applauding me all the time.

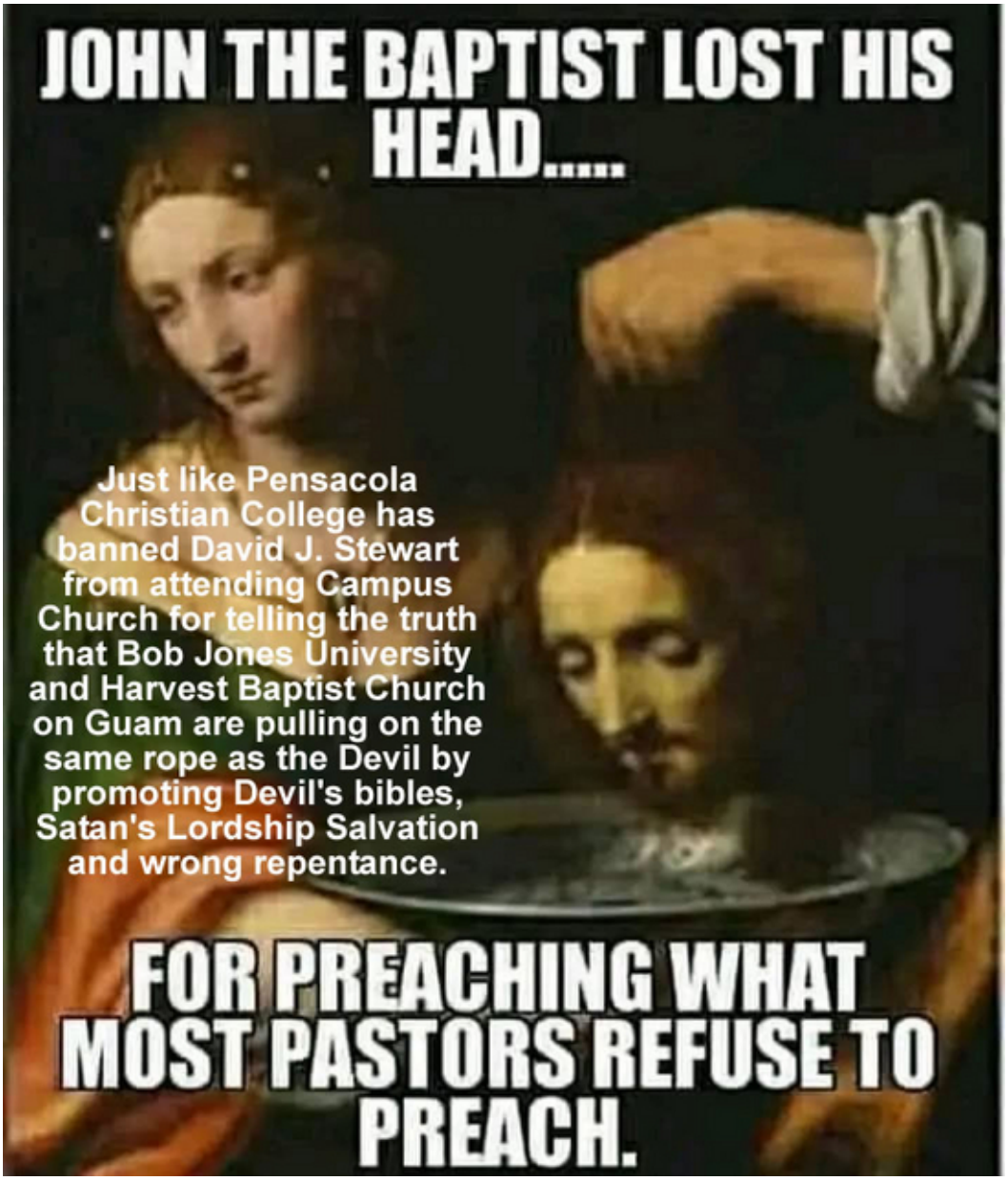

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_ruckman/the_alexandrian_cult_exposed.mp3
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
10. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
13. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
14. i_never_knew_you.pdf

15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
17. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uhQzhCBlShI
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
20. https://youtu.be/i7iaXRXw6tI
21. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgLIsjjXe3LBz5u9gIngbuQNmuKLxzsgehxLKGUrQLFobQG74RKyYg6zIk2LmVy7iIOE49YBNERAlaYaIty4ih9RRjEoYCW434omnS

4.11.25 What Made John The Baptist The Greatest Born Among Men? (2023-11-22 12:10)

Matthew 11:7-11, "And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.

For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

Verily I say unto you, *Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist*: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he."

Jesus said that of men born among women, there was none greater than John the Baptist. What a remarkable statement and honor from Christ Himself. But why did Jesus say this?

I heard a nice sermon this past week by a traveling evangelist preacher. He's a good man, but I humbly disagree with the main point of his sermon. Let me share with you his three sermon points first, and then I'll tell you what I think. This preacher said that John the Baptist was the greatest among men for three reasons:

1. **John was a man of prayer** - We read in *Luke 11:1, "And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him,* Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples*."* We read in *John 10:41 that John did no miracles, "And many resorted unto him, and said,* John did no miracle*: but all things that John spake of this man were true."* Whatever John the Baptist taught his disciples about prayer, Jesus' own disciples wanted Jesus to teach them how to pray like that. My humble opinion is that although John did no miracles, John's disciples saw God answer his prayers. They wanted that same power with God. These men (multiple fishermen, a tax collector, a doctor, et cetera) wanted to pray like John the Baptist. Jesus disciples didn't ask Him to teach them how to do miracles, how to raise the dead, or how to preach, they asked Him how to pray. John the Baptist was a man of prayer, which made him great.
2. **John was a man of conviction** - *Luke 3:19, "*But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife*, and for all the evils which Herod had done, Added*

yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison." John the Baptist was a stern preacher who didn't bite his tongue. John spoke his mind, telling the truth. John the Baptist sternly rebuked Herod for living in adultery with his brother's wife, and *"and for all the evils which Herod had done."* John the Baptist was a man of moral convictions, so much so that he was willing to die for them, and he did die, martyred by Herod! John the Baptist was a man of conviction, which made him great.

3. **John was a humble man** - *Matthew 3:11-12, "I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I,* whose shoes I am not worthy to bear*: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire: Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire."* John was a humble man, who said he wasn't worthy to unloose the latchet from Jesus' shoes on His feet (cf. Luke 3:16). John the Baptist was a humble man, which made him great.

These are all great truths and teach us that John the Baptist was indeed a great man and a good Christian. However, there have been millions of Christian men throughout human history who also possessed these three godly qualities. They prayed, they had convictions and they were humble men. So none of these things could have been the reason why Jesus called John the Baptist—not just a great man, but

THE GREATEST man who ever lived. Why did Jesus bestow such an incredible honor and title upon John?

The answer is found in

Matthew 11:10-11, "

For this is he, of whom it is written, *Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee*.

Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he." The reason why John the Baptist is the greatest man ever born among women is simply because he prepared the way for the greatest of all

—Jesus Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of almighty God.

John the Baptist came before Jesus, paving the way for the Jews to receive their Messiah. John preached hard against sin, showing the people their need for the dear Savior. John baptized them with water, so that they could identify with a rejected Christ. Jesus got water baptized to identify with a rejected nation, Israel. John told the people that there was one coming after Him, Jesus, whose shoe latchet he was not worthy to unloose, who would baptize the people with fire and the indwelling Holy Spirit. John couldn't save the people, all He could do is prepare the way and point them to Christ to be saved.

It is important to understand that John the Baptist was not the greatest born among women by any accord of his own. It was God who ordained John as a prophet before he was even conceived. John the Baptist prepared the way for Jesus first coming, which is why Jesus said there is none greater born among women than John. Amen and amen!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiqOTDUapTEVZjbjAsRNYU-C2CIPfL1BnTagaAZYszjNm-jDTcOTQqntJzFewJxzh1AviIKpe3z0p2w_HOugF7gZM1xhC2sZ3RNkYy

---

4.11.26 Does 1st John Teach Willful Sinners Are Not Saved? (2023-11-22 16:04)

1st John 3:7-9, "Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. *He that committeth sin is of the devil*; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. *Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God*."

This is perhaps the most misunderstood passage in the Holy Bible, next to James chapter 2. The proponents of the Devil's falsehood of Lordship Salvation, and those false prophets who insist that you must turn from your sinful ways to get to Heaven, love to cite this Scripture passage in an attempt to support their false teaching. Kindly said, they are WRONG!

The part that doesn't sin is the spirit that is born of God. The flesh will not inherit the kingdom of God (1st Corinthians 6:9-11). The spirit cannot sin at all because it is born of God. Many Bible students today are using a terrible awful version of the Bible, that distorts the truth.

Look in the King James Bible. It says in **1st John 3:9, " Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God. "**

Doth not commit does not mean habitual or a practice. It means NOT AT ALL. That is the spirit part. When a person believes on Christ, they are born-again by the Holy Spirit of God.

That is the spirit. You must believe Christ died for YOUR sins to be born again. Change your mind and stop believing on living a righteous lifestyle.

That is, they have been born from above. To be

“

born again

”

means to have Jesus, who is the beginning (Revelation 1:7), born in us.

It is impossible for the Holy Spirit to sin. When we get saved, the Holy Spirit and our spirit become one. We have a new nature in Christ. We are not our biological parents, but we have their DNA inside us. Likewise,

we are not God, but we have God inside us as His child (1st Corinthians 3:15-16; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

The Devil’s modern Bible are corrupted, saying that people who are really saved do not make a practice of sinning. That is 100 % untrue! Everybody practices sin as a habit. You are delusional if you think you have overcome sinning. We will struggle with sin as long as we are still living in this fleshly body. The Apostle Paul struggled daily with sin (Romans 7:14-25). It is possible to live above reproach, but no one can live above sinning. **Psalms 130:3, “**

If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

”

The Devil’s Modern Bible Revisions Corrupt 1st John 3:6-9

Please do not fall for the Devil’s lie in his corrupt Bible versions, which teach that you are not saved if you have a habit of sinning. God’s man Samson chased unholy skirts all his life (Judges 16:1), but he is in Heaven today. Lot lived a sinful lifestyle. If it were not for 2nd Peter 2:7-8, we’d never know from the Old Testament that Abraham’s nephew Lot is in Heaven today. Lot was a “just man”

the Bible says, even though he committed much sin. The Bible is full of saints who lived lives of sin (Joseph’s brothers, Esau, Solomon, Demas, et cetera).

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 1st John 3:6-10, ***“Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not***: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him. Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. ***He that committeth sin is of the devil***; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. ***Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin***; for his seed remaineth in him: and ***he cannot sin***, because he is born of God. In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.”

Now read what the Devil’s popular PERversion, the ESV says:

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION ESV) - 1st John 3:6-10, ***“No one who abides in him keeps on sinning***; no one who keeps on sinning has either seen him or known him. Little children, let no one deceive you. Whoever practices righteousness is righteous, as he is righteous. ***Whoever makes a practice of sinning is of the devil***, for the devil has been sinning from the beginning. The reason the Son of God appeared was to destroy the works of the devil. ***No one born of God makes a practice of sinning***, for God’s seed abides in him; and ***he cannot keep on sinning***, because he has been born of God. By this it is evident who are the children of God, and who are the children of the devil: whoever does not practice righteousness is not of God, nor is the one who does not love his brother.”

Dear reader, there is a drastic difference between what these two passages teach. The ESV says you cannot keep on sinning if you are saved. But that is NOT what the King James Bible teaches. The King James Bible correctly reads, **“** he cannot sin

”; but the ESV errantly reads,

“

he cannot keep on sinning.

” Not being able to sin, and to not keep on sinning, are two very different ideas. The former means that there is no way you can sin, but the latter implies that you must choose to stop living in sin.

To understand this passage of Scripture (and we covered some of this earlier), you need to understand that when someone gets born-again, the Holy Spirit of God comes inside to live. In theology we call this to be “

indwelt

” with the Holy Spirit. The unsaved (or unregenerate) person only has their spirit which is dead in trespasses and sin (Ephesians 2:1). So, unlike the unsaved person who only has their conscience and good character to keep them from sinning; the Christian believer also has the indwelling Holy Spirit to teach, guide, convict, comfort and chastise the child of God.

So, there is a continual conflict in the believer between the lusts of the flesh, and the indwelling Spirit of God. The Apostle Paul explains this dilemma in Romans 7:14-25. When we choose to *Walk in the Flesh*, we sin. When we choose to *Walk in the Spirit*, we do what is right. At any given time a believer can choose to Walk in the Spirit, but we won’t always make that right choice because we are still sinners by nature and by choice.

This ongoing struggle is what 1st John 3:6-10 is teaching about. The redeemed spirit cannot sin, but the flesh still can. When we sin, we do so in the flesh. The spirit that has been redeemed by God, and is now joined with the Holy Spirit, cannot sin. This is something very different than the corrupt modern Bible revisions, which have changed God’s Word to falsely teach that you are not saved if you are living a lifestyle of sinning. That is not what the King James Bible says, not even close.

I trust friend that you the difference.

We will never stop sinning as a habit. The very idea that someone can turn from their sins is an absurd fallacy. You haven’t turned from your sins and neither have I. You may have decided to reform to clean up your life of sin (as did Judas in Matthew 27:3), but at best that is all you can do; some sinning still remains. So, whether you give up 10 %, 50 % or 99 % of your sinning, even if 1 % still remains, you haven’t really turned from your sins; you’ve just improved yourself in YOUR own strength and merit. That is NOT God’s saving grace, it is works!

Being Spiritually Dead By Birth Versus The Second Death In Hell

Please know that to be spiritually dead is not the same thing as the second death. Romans 5:12 tells us that when Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden, he opened the floodgate of sin upon the human race, and so by sin came death upon the world. So, everyone is born spiritually dead. This is why everyone needs to be “

born again

”

by the Holy Spirit of God. The adage is true: If your born once, you die twice; it you’re born twice, you die once.

The “second death” is when a person is cast body and soul into Hell (Revelation 21:8). Since our earthly body decomposes when we die the physical death, obviously god will need to supply some form of body to those who go to Hell. This body will need to be able to withstand the intolerable high temperatures of the fire and brimstone in the Lake of Fire. I don’t know about you friend, but I got saved because I was afraid to go to Hell. That is a perfectly good reason to get saved.

I heard [1]Paris Reidhead (1919-1992), a Chinese missionary, foolishly teach that you didn’t get saved if the only reason you trusted Christ was to escape the fires of Hell. Dear reader, it doesn’t matter *why* you get saved, just so long as you get saved before it is too late! The only requirement to trust Christ is to acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner. You need to know why Christ had to die on a cross to pay for your sins. I mean, if you’re not a guilty sinner on your way to be justly punished in Hell for eternity, then why would you need a Savior? Right?

If you admit to being a guilty sinner in God’s holy sight, then all you need to do to be saved is to by faith take God at His Word in the Scriptures. Simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that after being buried, He bodily resurrected three days later from the dead for your justification. This is **“ the gospel**

” by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16).

The evidence that someone is saved is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit. **1st John 3:24,**

“And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.” If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it just proves you are not. Salvation is of the Lord. Our only part in salvation is to get out of the way, ceasing from our own works, and resting completely in the finished redemptive work of Christ.



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/paris_reidhead.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgJN5tclqEjTxs-QjGNmXK1r23RGjxjc_GIBtjPR5qHY4DW26HeGJsV-IAUaZWEHM-oa0TBtVegAn8c3EgwzHOFpyr0bXtZULARoeX

4.11.27 The Bible Calls Atheist Richard Dawkins A "Fool" (2023-11-23 13:00)

Psalms 14:1, "*The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God*. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good."

Evolutionary biologist Richard Dawkins (born 1941) is an avowed atheist. I watched a documentary today that he produced titled, "The God Delusion," which I will show you in a moment, but first here is a tremendous statement by Pastor John Cumming

(1807-1881)

...

Atheism is folly as much as wickedness. But suffer me, before I show this, to say, that it is absolutely impossible that any man can be an atheist, in the strict sense of that word. All that any can say is this: "No spot that I have searched does reveal a God; every organization I have examined does not show traces of wisdom, goodness, and design:" but that individual cannot say; "There is no God;" because he cannot say, "I have soared to the farthest star, I have descended to the deepest mines, I have swept all space, and searched all time, and in the realms of infinite space I have not detected any traces of a God." In other words, to be able to say, "There is no God," you must yourself assume to be God, which is a *reductio ad absurdum*, an utter and a complete absurdity.

SOURCE: "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," p. 139; by Rev. John Cumming, D.D.; New York: Published by Carlton & Lanahan; 200 Mulberry-Street; 1868

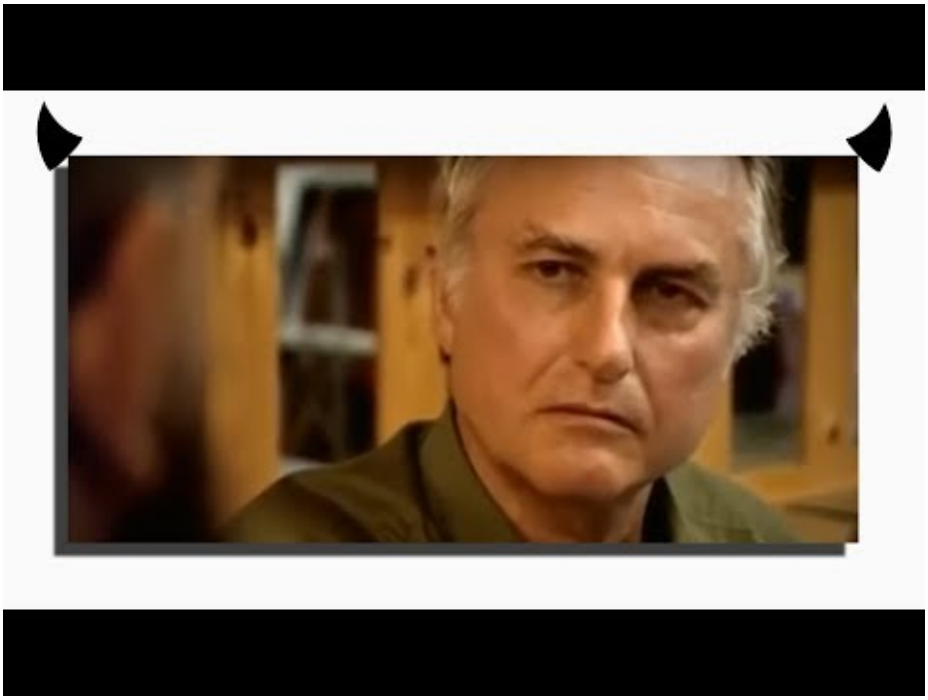

Richard Dawkins - The God Delusion - Full Documentary

There are umpteen problems with the documentary. To begin, Dawkins is woefully ignorant of the things of God, because he doesn't have the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9).

> 1st Corinthians 2:14-16, "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: *neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned*. But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man. For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ."

The “

natural man

”

is the unregenerate

, or unsaved, man. When we trust Jesus as our personal Savior, we are born-again, and have been regenerated [or, having He (Jesus) who is the beginning (Revelation 1:8) born in us].

Throughout Richard Dawkins’ lame documentary he blasphemes God and Christianity. One unfair thing that he does is to try to discredit true Christianity, by showing the hypocrisies and wickedness of the Roman Catholic cult. Dawkins addresses the Catholic false doctrine of The Assumption of Mary (official Catholic dogma since 1950). I agree with Dawkins that there is nothing in the Holy Bible to support such a bizarre claim. In fact, I agree with all of Dawkins’ rejection of organized religion. Throughout the documentary he shows the idiocy, weirdness and insanity of religious cults. I despise those idiots too! Please don’t group Charismatic nutcases, religious hypocrites and corrupt ministers with genuine Bible Christendom, because they are not the same thing.

Dawkins also uses cheap goofy sounding religious music in his video. He has the song ’Onward Christian Soldier’ playing in the background, which sounds like it was recorded on a $35 cheap Casio keyboard in Cha Cha mode. It sounds like circus music. I was just waiting for a clown to appear on the screen next...lol. Clearly, Dawkins is trying to make Christianity look as stupid as he can in the documentary. It just makes Dawkins appear manipulative!!!

Dawkins calls teaching children Christian doctrine, “Programmed Learning.” But the truth is that forcing the lies of evolutionary theories on children is equally,

“Programmed Learning.

” Adults always decide what the children under their influence will be taught. That is just the reality of life. Our government has no business educating our children. That was never the intended purpose of government by our founding fathers. The government’s sole purpose is to protect our person, property and freedom. It’s not the government’s jobs to tamper with the economy. The Federal Reserve banking system since 1913 is ungodly criminal fraud!!! Hell is waiting for those evildoers, many of whom are already burning in the fires of Hell.

Richard Dawkins says religion is based on faith, not facts and science. But the same exact thing can be said of the blatant bogus theories of evolution; they are faith based, not rooted in facts or science! There isn’t one iota of credible evidence to support the lies of evolution. By the time he died in 1882, Charles Darwin was angered that fools had taken his nonsensical theories bloviated during his youth, and turned them into a major belief system. I think as Darwin grew older he wised up, acknowledging the truth that God is our Creator.

You can freely listen to ’[2]The God Delusion’ audio book (it is 11:59 hour long). In his silly book, Dawkins continually falls back on human rationalization. But dear reader, common sense tells us that coincidence, time and luck couldn’t have created the amazing universe that we live in.

[3]Walt Disney’s H2 channel falsely claims that the universe originated from "

accidental aftermath" and a "cosmic glitch." If you believe that you are a naïve fool. The only logical answer is God. The inspired Holy Bible says in **Genesis 1:1, “In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.”** End of story!

The whole problem with Dawkins’ entire argument is that everything he claims is based on his *faith* that God doesn’t exist. He is just as guilty of going by faith as Christians are. Sadly,

Dawkins is now 82 years old, nearing the end of his earthly life. Unless he repents of his unbelief, Richard will split Hell wide open (John 3:36; 1st John 2:22; Revelation 20:15, 21:8).

An Honest Thankful Person Knows That God Exists

It blows my mind how anyone could actually believe that God does not exist. I mean, it takes the sun 365.25 days to rotate around the earth. That is why we have "Leap Year" every 4 years (an extra day in February), to compensate for the extra 1/4 day each year. It takes the earth 24 hours to rotate on its axis. If you learn all that amazing astronomy facts, there is absolutely no way that evolution coincidentally made all this happen. Psalms 19:1-3 tells us that nature itself testifies God exists. Also, we read the same thing in Romans 1:20, so that men like Richard Dawkins and Stephen Hawking **"are without excuse."**

Our universe has logic, order and stability to it, which only an intelligent Creator could do. Even science tells us that something cannot come from nothing. Anybody who claims that it can, but says there is no God, is a dishonest person. **Psalms 8:3-4, "**

When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained; What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?" We have a very good God.

Our galaxy alone is 70,000 lightyears across. That means if a man could travel at the speed of light (which is an astounding 186,282 miles per second), and live 1,000 lifetimes, each one of them to the ripe old age of 70 years old, that is how long it would require a man to make just one journey across the entire distance of the Milky Way galaxy. Wow! **Psalms 145:3, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.**

"

The Holy Bible Was Given To Humanity By Divine Revelation

God could have simple handed His completed Word to the Apostle John in 96 AD, but instead God chose to reveal His inspired Word to approximately 40 men, over a period of about 1,500 years. These men spoke different languages, came from different backgrounds and countries. They were of various social status, education, intelligence and wealth. One was a tax-collector, others were doctors, farmers, statesmen, educators, Pharisees, fishermen, pastors and some plain old nobodies.

Yet, the 66 books that those holy men of old penned (by the inspiration of God's Holy Spirit) all perfectly harmonize and contain much prophecy. The King James Bible contains 31 % prophecy. The Muslim Koran contains none! It has been rightly said that if men could write the Bible they wouldn't, and if thy would they couldn't. I agree. The Holy Bible is like no other book ever written. It is simply [4]absurd to claim there is no God.

Helpful Quotes About The Holy Bible

The following notable quotes from famous men, show their wisdom that mankind cannot govern themselves without the inspired Holy Bible:

> "The Bible is no mere book, but a Living Creature, with a power that conquers all who oppose it." —Napoleon Bonaparte (1769-1821)

“It is impossible to enslave mentally or socially a Bible-reading people. The principles of the Bible are the groundwork of human freedom.” —Horace Greeley (1811-1872)

“The existence of the Bible, as a book for the people, is the greatest benefit which the human race has ever experienced. Every attempt to belittle it is a crime against humanity.” —Immanuel Kant (1724-1804)

“That book [King James Bible], sir, is the rock on which our republic rests.” —U.S. President Andrew Jackson (1767-1845)

“The Bible has been the Magna Carta of the poor and oppressed. The human race is not in a position to dispense with it.” —Thomas Huxley (1825-1895)

“So great is my veneration for the Bible that the earlier my children begin to read it the more confident will be my hope that they will prove useful citizens of their country and respectable members of society. I have for many years made it a practice to read through the Bible every year.” —U.S. President John Quincy Adams (1767-1848)

“It is impossible to rightly govern the world without God and the Bible. ” —U.S. President George Washington (1732-1799)

“The Bible, composed by many authors, over a period of many centuries, yet ONE BOOK, is, in itself, the outstanding Miracle of the Ages, bearing aloft its own evidence of its Superhuman Origin.” —Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“The Old Testament is an account of a Nation. The New Testament is an account of a MAN, The Nation was founded and nurtured of God to bring the Man into the world.” —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“Bible reading is an education in itself.” —Lord Tennyson (1809-1892)

“The Bible is worth all other books which have ever been printed.” —Patrick Henry (1736-1799)

“The whole hope of human progress is suspended on the ever growing influence of the Bible.” —U.S. Secretary of State William H. Seward (1801-1872)

“God Himself became a Man, to give mankind a concrete, definite, tangible idea of what kind of Person to think of when we think of God. God is like Jesus. Jesus was God incarnate in human form. His appearance on earth is the Central Event of all history. The Old Testament sets the stage for it. The New Testament describes it. As a man, He lived the most strangely Beautiful Life ever known. He was the Kindest, Tenderest, Gentlest, most Patient, most Sympathetic man that ever lived. He Loved people. He hated to see people in trouble. He loved to Forgive. He loved to Help. He wrought marvelous miracles to feed hungry people. For relieving the suffering He forgot to take food for Himself. Multitudes, weary, pain-ridden, and heart-sick, came to Him, and found healing and relief. It is said of Him, and of no

other, that if all the deeds of Kindness that He did were written, the world would not contain the books. That is the kind of man Jesus was. That is the kind of Person God is. Then: He Died, on the Cross, to take away the Sin of the world, to become the Redeemer and Saviour of man. Then: He Rose from the Dead: is Alive Now: not merely an historical character, but a Living Person: the Most Important Fact of History, and Most Vital Force in the world today." —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

"The reason you don't like the Bible, you old sinner, is because it knows all about you." —Billy Sunday

"The Bible will always be full of things you cannot understand, as long as you will not live according to those you can understand." —Billy Sunday

Psalm 14:1 says that only a fool declares in his heart that there is no God. I think that all men, regardless of how atheist they may claim to be, know in their heart of hearts that God exists. **Romans 1:28a, "**

And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind..." God gives them enough rope to hang themselves.

Please don't misunderstand. We read in 2nd Peter 3:9 that God is NOT willing that any should perish, but that ALL should come to repentance (i.e., change their mind to admit they are a sinner, and by faith receive Jesus Christ to be saved). But if a lost sinner rejects Jesus as their personal Savior, then the wrath of God the Father rests upon their head (John 3:36). God honors their foolish decision to stay lost, and lets them run the course in wickedness and unbelief,

"

Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them **" (Romans 1:32).** Judgment Day is coming for all mankind. The $64,000 question is—Will you stand at The Judgment Seat Of Christ as a believer (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11); or will you stand at The Great White Throne Of Judgment as an unbeliever (Revelation 20:11-15).

Nobody Can Honesty Say That God Does Not Exist

I have a classic book in front of me published in the year 1868, titled "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," authored by London [5]Pastor John Cumming (1807-1881). May I say kindly, there's no such thing as an atheist! Some of the world's wealthiest celebrities have the stench of Hell on them, which is where they are all going, blaspheming the very God Who is kind to them. Luke 6:35b, "...for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil."

Legendary singer Billy Joel is a professed atheist...

"I gradually decided that just because I didn't have or couldn't find the ultimate answer didn't mean I was going to buy the religious fairytale. As an atheist you have to rationalize things." —Billy Joel

On page 139 of his book, "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," Pastor John Cumming makes a brilliant observation concerning professed atheists...

> Atheism is folly as much as wickedness. But suffer me, before I show this, to say, that it is absolutely impossible that any man can be an atheist, in the strict sense of that word. All that any can say is this: "No spot that I have searched does reveal a God; every organization I have examined does not show traces of wisdom, goodness, and design:" but that individual cannot say; "There is no God;" because he cannot say, "I have soared to the farthest star, I have descended to the deepest mines, I have swept all space, and searched all time, and in the realms of infinite space I have not detected any traces of a God." In other words, to be able to say, "There is no God," you must yourself assume to be God, which is a *reductio ad absurdum*, an utter and a complete absurdity.
>
> SOURCE: "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," p. 139; by Rev. John Cumming, D.D.; New York: Published by Carlton & Lanahan; 200 Mulberry-Street; 1868

What a brilliant observation. How can any man claim to be an atheist unless he has traveled to the farthest place in the universe? The nearest star to the earth (after our own sun) is Alpha Centauri, which is 4.37 light-years away (28,200,000,000,000 miles away!). This is just one star, being the closest to earth besides our own sun, which is 93,000,000,000 miles away. My friend, the Hubble Space Telescope has discovered that there are at least 200,000,000,000 galaxies in the universe. And each of those galaxies contains BILLIONS of stars! It is anticipated that when the James Webb Telescope is launched in 2018 from NASA, that it will discover over ONE TRILLION GALAXIES!!!

The Word of God teaches that God made the stars. I love how Genesis 1:16 is written... **"HE MADE THE STARS ALSO."** It's like the Bible is saying, "Oh, by the way, God also made all the stars!" Genesis 1:16, "And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also." God is amazing, Who knows the exact number of stars that He created, and he calls them each by their own name. Amen! **Psalms 147:4, "He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names."**

I have just briefly discussed the stars. The world that exists under a microscope is even more amazing, complex and a mystery to mankind. How can anyone reasonably claim to be an atheist when man hasn't even discovered what's in 90 % of the earth's oceans? Pastor John Cumming is so right... For anyone to say, "There is no God!," you must yourself assume to be God! No human being has traveled to the ends of the universe. In fact, no human being has ever even left the Milky Way Solar System. **Psalms 145:3, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

John Cumming was a Scottish minister who was well-known for his anti-Catholic writings and preaching. Amen for that! One of the biggest evidences of apostasy in the United States today is that hardly any professed Christians, evangelicals and clergy criticize the damned Roman Catholic religion. Catholicism teaches sacramental salvation, which is a manmade teaching that goes totally contrary to the inspired Words of God in the Bible. Roman and Russian Orthodox Catholicism are of the Devil. The pope is not the vicar of Heaven, but of Hell. Mary was born by normal conception, did not remain a virgin, and died a sinner's death like all human beings. Only Jesus Christ was born of a virgin and lived a sinless life. Thank God that Pastor John Cumming exposed the Catholic church for what it is, of the Devil.

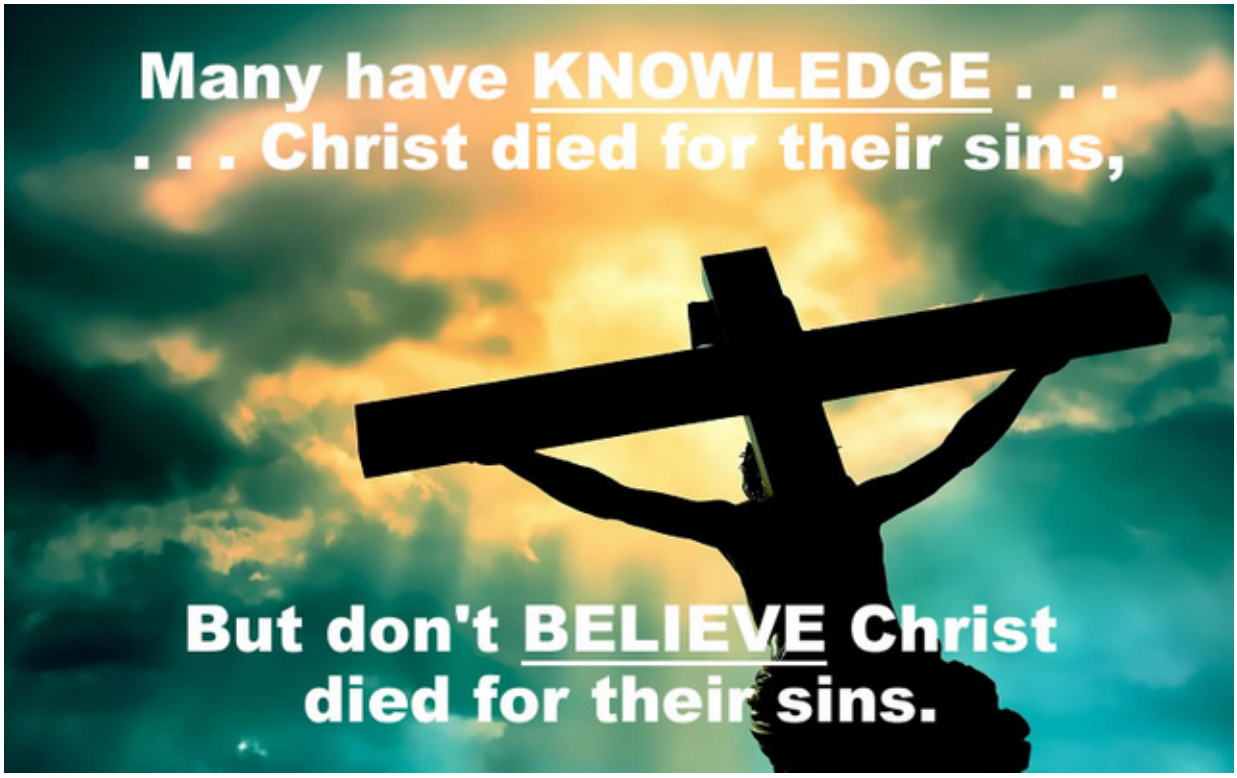

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEijfY37zUXZHxjYrk4wnp7lPqMAWbllNgpVM6Za_GPtVepkWU8cASzJC3uO5uaHLLgHot5WlXfACRyWVsMW3pIA0SxGjSW7NmhgdlJ
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1yW2pE2VvbE
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/accidental_aftermath.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/atheism/absurdity.htm
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Cumming_%28clergyman%29
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-d8068X2SHZ7lV9a89ZelYLmU2qhzOq5FiLsYWtTDBrXujH2M21H1q6t0GTxeCGpnFZtrTmTvwSIVmmDm1M-cms-BF9ZwIPNiAaC

4.11.28 Don’t Ever Steal Anything (2023-11-24 01:11)

Exodus 20:15, “Thou shalt not steal.”

Psalm 37:21, “ The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.”

Ephesians 4:28, “ Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.”

I love these Bible passages! The psalmist said that a wicked person borrows money but they never pay it back! There’s a lot of that going on in the world today. If you borrow money from

someone, shame on you if you don't pay it back. The Bible warns in 1st Thessalonians 4:6 that God will avenge a Christian who has been defrauded by another—whether it be money they didn't pay back, a promise they didn't keep, gossip that caused you grief, or if they slept with your spouse (which is the sin of adultery)—all sin must and will be punished by God.

Nobody will get away with anything (Romans 12:19-21).

Even sins committed in secret will be dealt with by God.

A few months ago in the news, I heard a crying woman in Ukraine, telling about a wicked Russian soldier who raped her in a car. She said that God will punish him for what he did, and she is absolutely correct. Woe unto that evil man!!! ...

> **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.**
>
> **For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."**

That's an easy passage to remember from the Old Testament book of Ecclesiastes—chapter 12, verses 13 and 14 (12, 13, 14).

I have been seeing ungodly YouTube advertisements encouraging viewers to steal things. I saw one video on YouTube that advertised how to steal electricity from your local electric company. I found this video just now about how to steal gas from a gas station...



How to Legally Steal Gasoline from Gas Stations in 2023!

Dear reader, you are a darn fool if you listen to such wicked advice. What saith the Scripture?

> **Proverbs 1:10-16, "*My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not*.**
>
> **If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:**

> **Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit:**
>
> **We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:**
>
> **Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:**
>
> ***My son, walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path: For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood*.”**

I hate the preceding video! Shame on anyone who tries to show you how to “legally” steal from others. It was career criminal Neil McCauley who organized a series of heists in Chicago in the 1960s, that inspired the popular 1995 crime drama film “

Heat

”

by Michael Mann, starring Robert DeNiro and Al Pacino. Neil McCauley is infamous for making this statement during one of his bank heists:

> “We want to hurt no one. We’re here for the bank’s money, not your money. Your money is insured by the federal government, you’re not gonna lose a dime. Think of your families, don’t risk your life. Don’t try and be a hero.”

The truth is that Neil was stealing from the people, because ultimately everything affects society, whether it be good or evil. Neil was attempting to minimize his sins, by rationalizing that it is not as bad to steal from government FDIC insured banks. Don’t ever think that when you do something evil that it doesn’t undermine society, because it does in one way or another. The abortion industry has perhaps done more to cause the love of many people to grow cold (Matthew 24:12). We’ve lost our respect for the sacredness of life in America! If a baby is found in a dumpster, one or two people might call to inquire about the child; but if a puppy is pulled from a dumpster, thousands of calls will overload the phone system! We’ve lost our sanity in the United States!

I actually heard a social worker insanely say that abortion is a good thing, because it ultimately results in a lower crime rate by aborting what would have been otherwise, fatherless children. Isn’t that terrible? Yes, it most certainly is awful. I learned a long time ago that anything can be justified. I mean, anything! If you try hard enough, like Eve in the Garden of Eden who found 3 good reasons to disobey God (Genesis 3:6), you can find a reason to commit the most heinous acts of evil. That is how Adolf Hitler in his own mind insanely justified geocoding the Jews during World War II.

We’re A Nation In Insanity Because Of Sin

We’ve lost our respect for the sacredness of the marriage bed (Hebrews 13:4), the human body (1st Corinthians 3:15-16) and family values (Proverbs chapter 31). Youth today have no fear of parents, police or God.

The daily news has been flooded with young punks in recent years, who in large groups called "[1]Flash Mobs" have robbed and vandalized thousands of stores across the country. In California, [2]local businesses have suffered tens of millions of dollars in losses from smash and grab rioting (done mostly by teens). Store owners and employees are helpless to stop the crimes because the law prohibits them from shooting the thieves. Did you know that under God’s law in the Old Testament, you had permission legally to kill a thief with impunity? **Exodus 22:2,**

“ If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him.” That is what we need in the United States. If the thieves knew that store owners have a legal right to kill them, the theft would stop immediately!

If you have ever bought a movie on DVD or Blu-ray, then you have seen the threatening F.B.I. warning at the beginning, that if you copy the film you may face up to 5 years in prison and have to pay a $250,000 fine for piracy. But what penalty is there in the United States for murdering a baby in its mothers womb? That’s right, there is no penalty at all. We are a sick nation when losing money means more to us than human life does!!! What a sad and ungodly testimony upon the United States of America!

There are many horrible evil people in this world, ambulance-chasing lawyer types who eagerly take advantage of others for their own financial gain. One of several things that sickens me about living in the city of Pensacola are all the cut-throat billboards posted by lawyers, encouraging drivers to sue each other. No wonder people hate lawyers so much! Lawyers hurt people for money.

Kindly said, there’s not a more crooked bunch of liars, thugs and thieves than lawyers! I get tired of hearing retired lawyers say that they are “

recovering lawyers.

” What they are shamefully admitting is that they spent their career hurting people for money. I think they would be better to just keep their mouths shut, and not admit that they are retired criminals in God’s sight.

I could write volumes of books about the existing evils in our country today. Corruption is rampant in federal, state and local governments across the country. The Luciferian powers which pull our leader’s puppet stings from behind the scenes (who control Washington DC) are living on borrowed time from God. PAYDAY SOMEDAY!!! **Ecclesiastes 5:8, “ If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, *marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they*. ”** Dear saint of God, the Lord is still on His throne!

Satan Has Limited Power, Don’t Fear Him, Fear God

Satan only has so long of a leash, put on him by God. Perhaps you have never read in Job chapter one that the Devil couldn’t touch Job. **Job 1:9-10, “Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought? *Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side?* thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.”** If you are a born-again believer, then the Devil cannot do anything to you without God’s express permission. **Psalm 34:7, “ The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.”**

I once heard a Baptist preacher long ago, tell his church congregation not to talk aloud about upcoming ministry plans, because Satan might hear those plans and try to stop you. I totally reject that type of fearmongering. You need not be careful what you say, thinking that the Devil may thwart your plans, because God is in control. Biblically, we ought not fear Satan or the demons. Hollywood in their movies portray demons and Satan as being horrifying, all-powerful and frightening. But in reality it is the demons who live in constant fear. **James 2:19, “Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.”** It is important to mention here that belief in God is not the way to be saved. John 6:40 tells us that “

the will

”

of the Father to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! The fallen angels know that there is a God, but they are not saved. They do not trust in Christ.

I do not fear Satan or his imp demons. I only fear God as the Bible teaches. There is absolutely no reason to be afraid of the Devil. **1st John 4:4-6, “**

Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: *because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world*. They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error. ” The indwelling Holy Spirit (God in us as His saints) is greater than the Devil, so that we need not fear anyone or anything but God alone (2nd Corinthians 5:11; Ephesians 5:21).

Hebrews 13:6, “ So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.”

A False Gospel Robs Jesus Of His Sacrifice On The Cross

We’re talking about not stealing in this blog. Perhaps the greatest theft of all today are the wicked neo-evangelical preachers who rob Christ of His power to save. **John 10:1, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, *the same is a thief and a robber*.”** I love the following picture that my youngest daughter drew when she was 14 years old. It shows that she had a good understanding of biblical salvation, knowing that faith in Jesus is the ONLY way into Heaven.



[4]Click For Full Sized Image

That is a helpful picture. The adage is true that "

a picture is worth a thousand words.

" As we just read in John 10:1, a thief tries to climb up

"some other way" to enter into Heaven. The great irony is that the door to Heaven has been open for all of human civilization, through faith alone in Christ (Acts 10:43). **John 10:6-9, "This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.**

Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, *I am the door of the sheep*. All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. *I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved*, and shall go in and out, and find pasture."

I was shocked recently, when Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College literally mailed a toxic counterfeit plan of salvation right to my mailbox at my home. It was a booklet of *John & Romans*, with [5]a damnable false plan of salvation in the back. On page 60 of their poisonous booklet PCC says that to get to Heaven you must, "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." Oh my! That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

On page 62 PCC says that to get to Heaven you must say:

> "I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life."

SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Nowhere in the Holy Bible does it teach to give up our self-serving sins and obey God to be saved. Where does the inspired Word of God tells us that to be saved we cannot hold onto our sinful bad habits? Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. PCC have wickedly polluted the Gospel, embellishing God’s simple plan of salvation to include giving up your sinful bad habits, which is another gospel.

As we have seen in this blog, there are many forms of stealing. Some people steal gas and electricity. Others steal from businesses in Flash Mob Robberies. And some lying false prophets (the list of whom is getting longer each day) steal from credit to save that is due only to Jesus Christ. Shame on PCC for placing the burden to change upon the lost sinner’s shoulders, when Christ alone bore the total weight of our sins on the cross of Calvary.

Without Christ you have a hopeless end; With Christ you have an endless hope.

There is nothing standing in the records of eternity against any soul that trusts in the Lord Jesus Christ.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

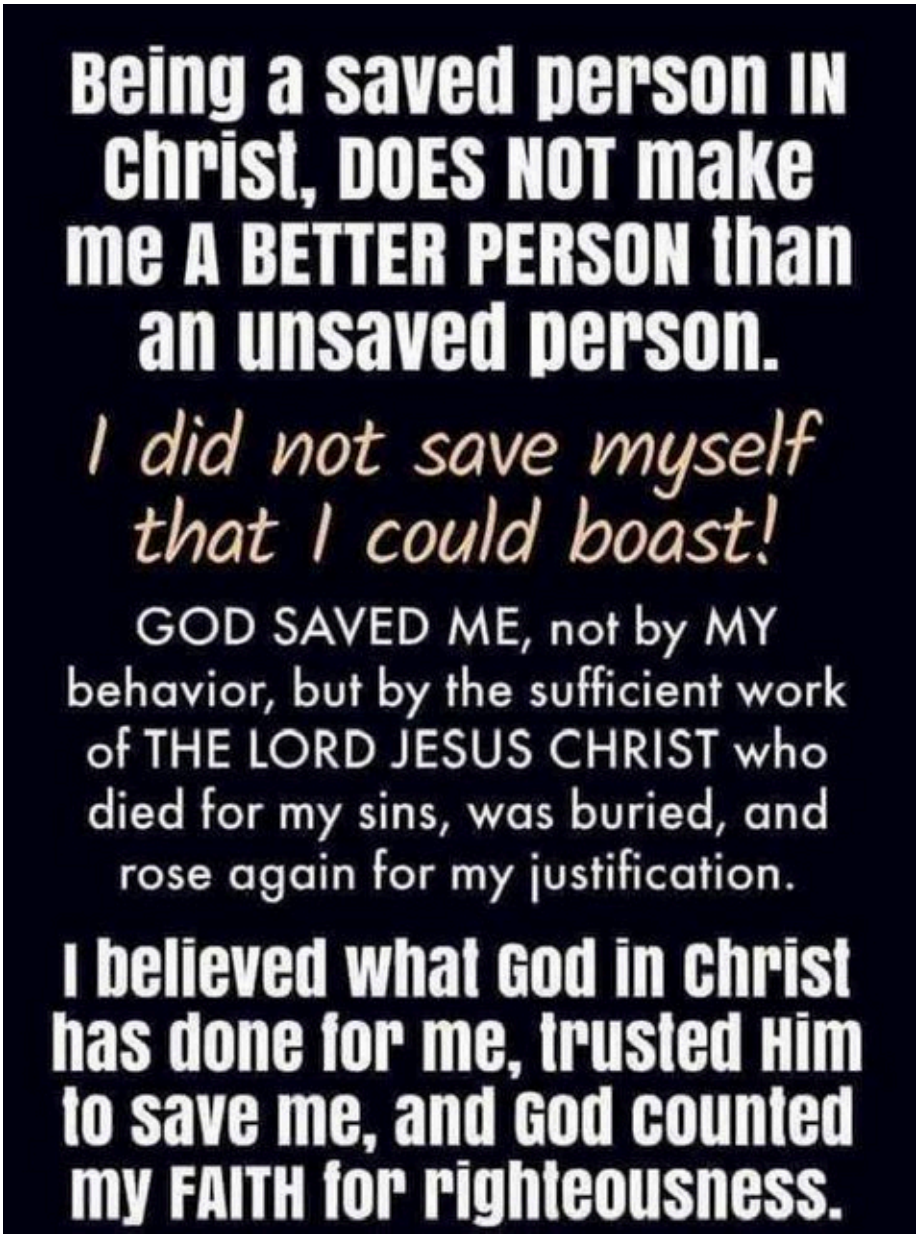

1. https://news.cgtn.com/news/2023-10-05/U-S-grapples-with-surging-flash-mob-robberies-in-stores-1nF1vCxJq5W/index.html
2. https://www.usnews.com/news/best-states/california/articles/2023-09-15/california-targets-smash-and-grabs-with-267-million-program-aimed-at-brazen-store-thefts
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg3_iMUQt4tN5Wfsteok9BsTO33AWiP7U0lYrVLTmvdWoLxdk_a8kbAbB5zEVZOLsxWm7Q2cHIdG3qWkm9N3OahoBNBVZ1VS0tWQqS
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/thieves_and_robbers.jpg
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh9_CVE-Ld6XkdIeYjpFkWfxs6GkuquLpEZSF8g7SYwYjrIMUkpmfZsk1wYUEXQPjBYBORagLuMiBAXgIcEBTiozi-Tg9R9q9N5dTg

4.11.29 Pastor Stephen Davey's False Gospel (2023-11-24 11:06)

Jeremiah 5:31, "The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"

A popular Bible teacher on the internet and religious radio today is [1]Pastor Stephen Davey. I had heard some good things about him, so I went to check for myself, and I didn't like what I found. Davey is teaching a false Gospel. Pastor Davey is a graduate of Tennessee Temple University, whose founder [2]Dr. Lee Roberson, did not teach anything like what Mr. Davey is teaching. Brother Roberson taught the simplicity that is in Christ, not some type of discipleship program that today's Lordship Salvation crowd has sinfully added to the Gospel of grace.

You judge for yourself whether Mr. Davey is a false prophet or not concerning the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. Honestly, I'm starting to wonder if anyone even reads the King James Bible anymore. Stephen Davey is the senior pastor at the [3]Colonial Baptist Church of Cary, North Carolina. I clicked on "GOSPEL." What senior Pastor Davey is teaching here on his church's website is DEFINITELY NOT THE GOSPEL...

> If you do believe that you are a sinner and in danger of God's judgment, there are three things you should do:
>
> The first thing to do is to cry out to God for mercy and forgiveness. Admit to God that you are a sinner in need of his forgiveness. Acknowledge that you deserve his punishment but that you want his mercy instead. Tell him that you believe that Jesus died for your sins, and on the basis of what Jesus did for you, you are placing your faith in God for your salvation. You also need to ask God help to change you. You can't go on living in rebellion. The salvation God offers includes Jesus being the king of your life instead of you, but you need his help to overcome your sin.
>
> The second thing to do is to start living like you are a child of God. There are many areas of your life that need to change. As you read the Bible and come to understand what God wants from you, begin living it out. This will take you the rest of your life. You'll never completely stop sinning until you are with God in heaven. But, God's promise to forgive your sin stands, and he will continue to help you obey him.
>
> The third thing to do will also last your whole life - continue to trust and rely on God. You will fail at times, but God will always forgive. You will need his help and encouragement, and he will give it to you. Study God's Word, seek to know all you can about him, trust him every day, rely on his forgiveness, and grow as a child of God.
>
> SOURCE: [4]https://www.colonial.org/default.aspx?page=3663

Respectfully, let's closely examine the false "Gospel" which the Colonial Baptist Church teaches, of which Dr. Stephen Davey is the senior pastor **(NOTE: Everything in red below is unbiblical):**

> **Cry out to God for mercy and forgiveness.**
>
> 1. Admit to God you are a sinner in need of His forgiveness.

2. Acknowledge that you deserve His punishment, but you want His mercy instead.
3. Tell Him you believe Jesus died for your sins, and on that basis you are placing your faith in God for salvation.
4. Ask God to help change you, because you cannot go on living in rebellion.
5. The salvation God offers includes Jesus being King of your life, instead of you.

Start living like you are a child of God.

1. There are many areas of your life that need to change.
2. As you read the Bible and understand, live it out. This will take you the rest of your life.

Continue to trust and rely upon God.

1. Study God's Word. Seek to know all you can about Him.
2. Trust Him every day. Rely on His forgiveness, and grow as a child of God.

Ladies and gentleman, this is what comes up when you click "GOSPEL." The webpage says these steps are what to do if you "believe you are a sinner in danger of God's judgment," but they COMBINE discipleship with salvation, all on their "GOSPEL" page. This is deceitful. This is clearly ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Their whole webpage allegedly teaching the "GOSPEL," leads up to the preceding nonsense under the subtitle, "The Response Within Your Heart." If you do what they say, and trust that to get you into Heaven, you will burn in the Lake of Fire forever. You had better trust what Christ did to pay for your sins on the cross, His burial, and His bodily resurrection three days later, AND NOTHING ELSE!!!

The way you live after you get saved does not affect your salvation, it affects your rewards in eternity (Daniel 12:3). ETERNAL LIFE IS A GIFT. If a professed Christian is living in deliberate unrepentant sin, it could signify that they are not saved (evidencing that they don't have the Holy Spirit in them); but for that matter, they might be living the Christian life faithfully, doing everything that a good Christian churchgoer does, AND YET STILL NEVER HAVE BEEN BORN-AGAIN!!! So you see, examining someone's life outwardly doesn't tell you anything. That's why the Bible says in 2nd Corinthians 13:5 to **"EXAMINE YOURSELVES, whether ye be in the faith" (emphasis added)!!!** Judas was one of Christ's very apostles, yet was unsaved. Jesus knew that Judas was a thief, and had a devil in him, but none of the other apostles knew it. Think about that.

Don't get mad at me, examine the Holy Scriptures for yourself, and then [5]compare what the Bible teaches to what the Colonial Baptist Church teaches. I am contending for the Christian faith, nothing more (Jude 1:3).

In Sharp Contrast To Stephen Davey, Here's The "THE GOSPEL" According To The Bible

Religion wants to fit us with glasses, but the Lord wants to open our eyes! Thank God for the truth of His precious Word, which is a lamp unto our feet. **Psalm 119:105, "Thy word is a**

lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path." America's churches influence the world, so if Satan can corrupt our churches here at home, then he can corrupt the world. The United States sends out more missionaries than any other nation. Sadly, there is MUCH heresy and false teaching circulating on the radio, television and in our churches nowadays concerning what a person must do to be saved.

What exactly is the Gospel? The word "Gospel" means "Good News" or "Glad Tidings." There is no need to guess what the "Gospel" is because the Bible plainly tells us. The "Gospel" is the Good News of Christ's DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION three days later:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures."**

We are saved by BELIEVING "the Gospel," which is the power of God unto salvation. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** It is that simple to be saved. If you admit that you are a needy sinner in God's sight, and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and bodily resurrected three days later, YOU ARE IMMEDIATELY, SECURELY AND FOREVER SAVED!!!

As a side note: One of the greatest 28-minute sermons I've ever heard was by Pastor Davey, titled: '[6]Joni Eareckson Tada's Story That Pain Has A Purpose.' She dived and broke her neck at age 17, which made her a lifelong quadriplegic. If you are suffering through a difficult time in your life, I encourage you to listen to this life changing sermon. That being said, I cannot support Pastor Davey's ministry in lieu of the fact that he is wrong on God's simple plan of salvation. No one could ever become born again while visiting his website, since he corrupts the Gospel and muddies it with Satan's lie of Lordship Salvation.

I Am Being Everyone's Friend To Tell You The Truth

I am not trying to be unkind. I have nothing personal against Pastor Davey, nor the Colonial Baptist Church. God knows my heart. But when information is uploaded to the internet, it becomes fair game for scrutinization by anyone, especially those faithful believers who are [7]set for the defence of the Gospel. It does matter what we believe. Your doctrine determines your eternal destiny! It really does!!! Jesus said "YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN" or else you cannot enter into the Kingdom of God. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."**

Stephen Davey would make Pastor John MacArthur, Evangelist Paul Washer, Evangelist Ray Comfort, and other Lordship Salvation heretics very proud. We must not [8]combine

discipleship with salvation in an attempt to force people to live right. Eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 5:15; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-10), completely independent of the manner in which a believer chooses to live. That's why God gives rewards to the faithful, to His disciples who follow Him, but other believers will suffer loss at the Judgment Seat of Christ (1st Corinthians 3:9-15; 2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). That's why the apostle Paul begged the believers in Romans 12:1 to **"present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your REASONABLE SERVICE" (emphasis added).** Following Jesus as a believer is reasonable, considering that He died to save us from eternal damnation, BUT IT IS NOT MANDATORY TO BE SAVED. It was their choice Paul said, not a requirement to receive the gift of eternal life.

Remember, it's not...
FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS;

it's...
FAITH IN CHRIST, PERIOD.

Please listen to the awesome MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles on the subject, titled, "[9]Steps In Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy!" This sermon clears up the matter well. Thank you for reading this.

"The mark of the child of God is that he loves everybody!" (a quote from Pastor Jack Hyles' classic MP3 sermon, "[10]FORGIVENESS")

[11] **Ye Must Be Born Again!**

[12] **You Need HIS Righteousness!**

[13][14] Believe The Gospel



1. http://www.jesus.org/author-bios/about-dr-stephen-davey.html
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Lee%20Roberson/one_way_home_by_dr_lee_roberson.htm
3. https://www.colonial.org/
4. https://www.colonial.org/default.aspx?page=3663
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
6. https://www.wisdomonline.org/wfth-broadcast/joni-erickson-tada
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/defence_of_the_gospel.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/forgiveness.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/born_again.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/his_righteousness.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/believe_the_gospel.htm

14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/believe_the_gospel.htm

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhOZJQxiM04NMYOCLs7yoVfl83wk-EZv1U6zQg5E030g7NRlRa9JdFpdeBSVqT-UBD9nTzK9Gebr27buOq4H0rwkw6rAT3hx7WPIEj

---

4.11.30 Evangelist Ray Comfort Requires "Living a Lifestyle" To Be Saved (2023-11-24 11:42)

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*."

Tragically, we've got a bunch of false prophets across America, who preach what the Holy Bible calls, "ANOTHER GOSPEL." **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."** There is only [1]one clear and concise Gospel.

One of the most deadly false prophets today is Evangelist Ray Comfort, who actually uses the phrase "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" while witnessing to a woman.

In the following YouTube video clip, look at the BIG LIE Evangelist Ray Comfort tells this poor deceived woman passenger on an airplane.

Kindly, Ray says that "repentance" means "LIVING A LIFESTYLE THAT PROVES THE REALITY OF YOUR REPENTANCE!" And then he adds, "IT'S A CONTINUAL THING!" Read for yourself what Mr. Comfort horribly teaches this woman, in this transcript from the Living Waters video...

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' and then ***LIVING A LIFESTYLE*** that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, ***it's a continual thing!*** God, 'I'm sorry, but ***I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude!*** And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[2]I've Never Killed Anyone" ([3]MP3 clip from video)

Dear reader, I triple-dog dare you to show me even one verse from the Holy Bible that teaches that **“LIVING A LIFESTYLE”** is required as part of being saved. You cannot! Now my friend, “a double-dog dare” is serious business, but a triple-dog dare is something you don’t want to mess around with! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that agrees with these false statements by Ray Comfort.

The Gospel of John is God’s Gospel track. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** PLEASE DON’T MISS THAT! God authored the Gospel of John specifically so **“that *believing* ye might have life through his name.”** That means we don’t need any other Scripture than what is found in the Gospel of John to be saved. Where in the Gospel of John are we taught that, “LIVING A LIFESTYLE,” is necessary to receive eternal life? You cannot! Mr. Comfort is a bold-faced theological liar! Ray is ADDING to the Gospel, perverting it! This means Mr. Comfort is accursed by God. **Galatians 1:9, “As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.”** I didn’t say that, almighty God did!

Furthermore, where in the Gospel of John are we taught that to be saved, we must have a drastic change of attitude that is resolved to reform? Ray errantly says to be saved we must have the new attitude, “GOD, I’M SORRY, BUT I’M NOT GOING TO LIE OR STEAL OR BLASPHEME YOUR NAME EVER AGAIN!” And then he horribly says, “IT’S A CONTINUAL THING!” None of this is Biblical! There is absolutely nothing in the Gospel of John about having a sincere desire to reform our ways, clean up our life of sin, turn over a new leaf, do better, forsake the world, turn away from sins, nor any other garbage that false prophets are teaching nowadays in churches, poisoning people with their lies!
[4]

> **[5]What Is The Gospel Of The New Testament? | [6]MP3** (awesome Bible preaching by [7]Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold; [8]Bibleline Radio Broadcast | [9]MP3’s)

True Bible Repentance is a Change of Mind Unto the Gospel Itself

So what is the truth? Is repentance necessary for salvation? Actually, yes, it is! But Bible repentance is simply “[10]a change of mind” unto the Gospel itself, and not a desire to reform one’s sinful ways. There is not one verse in the entire King James Bible (the only accurate English translation) which teaches to “repent of sin” or “repent from sin” to be saved; but rather, we read in **Acts 20:21b** about **“repentance toward God.”** Repentance is the admission that I am a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God.

Romans 3;19, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.” God’s LAW shows man his sinnership, and then brings us to Christ to be saved by GRACE (Galatians 3:24-26). That is what the Word of God is: LAW and GRACE (i.e., Old and New Testaments).

In the Gospel of John, the words “believe” and “believed” are mentioned 85 times, but the word “repent” is not mentioned, not even once! That is because repentance is an automatic thing, without which no man would ever believe on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. So we don’t even need to mention the word “repent” when we witness to people, and

I recommend that you don't, lest you confuse them. God agrees with me (because I agree with Him). That is why God didn't mentioned "repentance" in the Gospel of John, which is His Gospel tract! The person who believes has repented, and the person who repents has believed!

In sharp contrast to the free grace Gospel, what Ray Comfort is requiring is manmade reformation! That is "works" for salvation, which is a false Gospel of damnation. Ray requires people to denounce their sinful ways and commit themselves to walking a higher plane in life, renewing their ways, pursuing a better life! None of that is the free gift of God, which is forgiveness of sins and eternal life. Jesus doesn't forgive sin. That is correct! Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood. That is why forgiveness of sins is a free gift, since Christ has already paid for it. So to be saved, you simply need to freely receive God's gift. What Ray Comfort is teaching is a strange doctrine of works, human effort, which simply cannot produce the new birth. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That is exactly what Ray Comfort is doing!

Ray says to get saved you have to do "TWO THINGS"! In God's authentic plan of salvation, there is only ONE THING that you need to do, which is to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL! That is all we are told to do in the precious Gospel of John, nothing more. The Gospel is the GOOD NEWS of Jesus, the only begotten Son of God, the promised Messiah, Who gave His life on the cross to pay for our sins. Christ DIED for our sins, He was BURIED, and then He RESURRECTED on the third day from the dead for our justification. Those three elements comprise the Gospel. ...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.."

I am so glad and grateful that God made the GOSPEL very plain to see! Foolish men, like Ray Comfort and John MacArthur, have been blinded by Satan to add manmade religion to the Gospel and pervert the grace of God. If you doubt what I am telling you, I challenge you to research the [11]Mormon definition of repentance. See the [12]Seventh-day Adventist definition of repentance. See the [13]Jehovah's Witnesses definition of repentance. They all agree with John MacArthur, Paul Washer and Ray Comfort's perverted doctrine on what it means to repent! I am not making this stuff up! Look at the evidence I have provided for you. I have already done the research! Ray Comfort agrees with the cults! The Word of God disagrees with all of them! The Scriptures teach us that repentance is simply unto the Gospel itself. Thus, we repent TO believe. This is very different than Ray Comfort's false Gospel which teaches that we repent AND believe.

Another false prophet is [14]Evangelist Tom Ferrell, which says we repent AND believe to be saved. Dr. Ferrell is wrong! The King James Bible teaches that we repent TO believe!!! That is, they are one in the same act. They are two separate things theologically, but they happen simultaneously. Ray Comfort makes them two separate acts. So a popular heresy, which respectfully, [15]Pastor Charles Lawson and other false prophets preach, is that many people who believe the Gospel are not really saved, because they are still living in sin; and therefore, have never truly repented. This false Gospel conditions salvation upon a changed

life, works, human effort, manmade reformation!!! This is not the Gospel and does not produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit!!! [16]Pastor Max D. Younce wisely says, “Anything mixed with grace crosses grace out!” Yes, that is absolutely right!

In Ray Comfort’s counterfeit Gospel, there is an entirely different mindset given to the person being witnessed to, where they are pressured to stop willfully sinning in order to be saved, as you will see in this next subsection, in which I analyze a video of one of Ray Comfort’s loyal followers witnessing to someone.
[17]

> **[18]What Was The Gospel Of Paul? | [19]MP3**
> (awesome inspired Bible preaching by [20]Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold; [21]Bible-line Radio Broadcast | [22]MP3’s)

Ray Comfort’s Damning Influence On Other Preachers

The following false plan of salvation is being taught on the internet by a former Navy SEAL named, Chad Williams. On Chad’s YouTube channel, the only other related channel that he promotes is Ray Comfort’s Living Waters...

> “I can give you the tools, but you need to apply them. So the tools is this—this is what you need to do! Remember, you need to ’repent.’ So what that is, is to, ***TURN FROM YOUR SIN!*** All the things that you do in your life, that you know you shouldn’t do, the things you have done that you know you shouldn’t have, the places your feet have taken you that you know they ought not to go, the things your hands touched that aren’t yours to touch—You take those things, that your conscience tells you was wrong, it’s a God-given conscience, and ***you disassociate with it—You say you want nothing else to do with it anymore***—It’s those things that put Jesus on the cross, it’s those things that Jesus died for! So you recognize that, and you say, ’You know what, I don’t want to associate with that anymore!’ That’s what repentance is, it’s all at once. And then you put your faith and trust in Jesus Christ! Okay? So that’s the key: repent and believe!” [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: “[23]Matt Repents And Confesses Christ Before Men”

What you just read is a false Gospel, straight from the pits of Hell! Kindly, Chad Williams is not a born-again Christian! Chad’s works-based religious mindset, like Ray Comfort’s, is not the free-grace Gospel mindset! Here’s a little information about Chad, from his own YouTube channel, who is highly esteemed in the mainstream media...

> “Chad Williams is a former US Navy SEAL who served his country proudly in combat on the battlefield. He is a best selling author and frequent guest on major news networks such as Fox News Channel and CNN. Having presented to Fortune 500 companies, educators, military and law enforcement, Chad draws upon his experience and training as a Navy SEAL to teach others the way SEALs acquire and execute goals, overcome adversity, lead, innovate and maintain killer instincts and safety in the worst of conditions”
>
> SOURCE: [24]https://www.youtube.com/user/rationalresponder/about

The intent of my article is not to cast a negative reflection on Ray or Chad as far as character, but to expose their false teachings on salvation. I actually admire Ray Comfort's zeal for evangelism. ([25]Check out Ray Comfort's dog, these two do look alike...lol!) My exposure of Ray Comfort as a false prophet is not a personal attack against him. I love everybody, including Ray. I am being true to the Scriptures. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."**

As far as performance, Ray is a great street preacher! Unfortunately, he never gets anybody saved! Of all the videos I have seen of Mr. Comfort shoving the Ten Commandments down people's throats, no one has ever come to Jesus Christ, because he adds a commitment to turn away from their sinful ways as a requirement to be saved, which is impossible to do! We all sin, and we all have sins that we struggle with; so to witness to an unsaved person and place such a heavy burden upon them, to turn away from their lifelong sinful bad habits, strongly pushes them away from the truth of the free and easy Gospel of grace!!!

> "Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: "[26]God's Reversal Of Psalm 51"

God's Imputed Righteousness

My favorite theological doctrine in the Holy Bible is [27]IMPUTATION. Once you understand the concept of imputation, you will see salvation clearly. I love this picture below, which is truly worth 1,000 words.

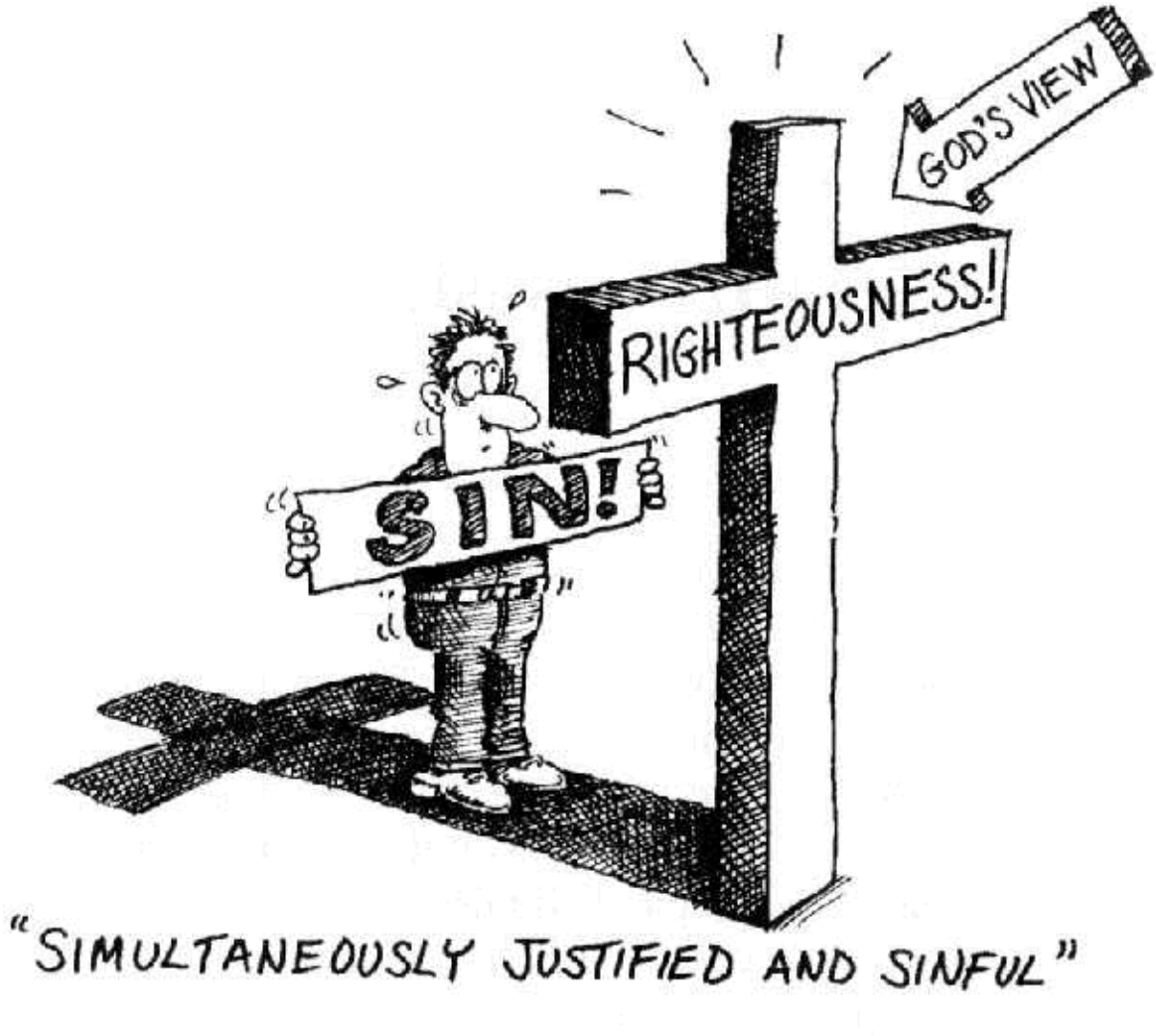

Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works."

In the preceding Bible verses, the word “counted” in verse 5 comes from the same exact Greek word as “imputed” in verse 6, so they are interchangeable. God counted our sins to Jesus on the cross, and by our faith he counts Jesus’ righteousness to us! I love that truth! So when I sin, being a child of God for 39 years since I was 12 years old, my heavenly Father only sees the righteousness of His dear only begotten Son! **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."**

I love this Bible verse...

“Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is

of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."

If we try to please God by doing good works, such as turning away from our sins to be saved, then that is the righteousness of the law. That is, we are trying to keep God's law to merit Heaven. That is self-righteousness, which God rejects. This is what false prophets like Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, John Piper, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Jack Chick and others are teaching.

And here is another beautiful picture of imputation...

[29]

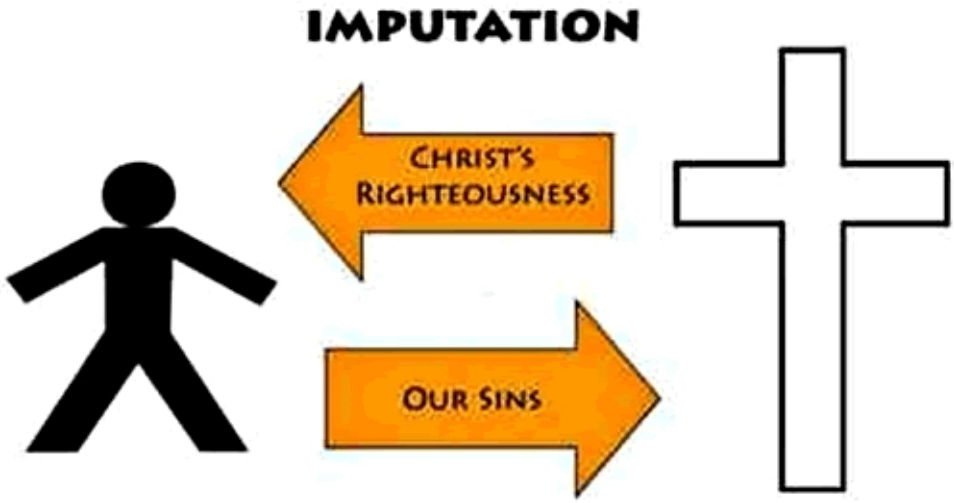

Kindly, Ray Comfort is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Ray is a false prophet! That is why I expose him relentlessly on the internet, warning everyone so that they won't follow him into the Lake of Fire. Ray plainly says that to be saved, we must "live a lifestyle" to prove our repentance, otherwise he says we cannot go to Heaven. Not surprisingly, in Ray's popular commentary called, " [30]The Evidence Bible ," he completely ignores the Bible doctrine of imputation.

The reason why is because he bases his commentary on the perverse "Amplified Version" (AMP) of the Bible, which entirely removes the word "impute." That is another reason, among thousands, why I only use and promote the trustworthy King James Bible. As I just showed you in Romans 4:5-6, the word "impute" is found in the Holy Bible. Ray uses an unholy counterfeit Bible version, which leaves off imputation. Clearly, Ray Comfort doesn't understand the beautiful concept of IMPUTATION!

The truth is that when a person gets saved, all of their sins (past, present and future) are washed away by the blood of Jesus, so even if you murder someone or commit suicide, God sees Christ's righteousness when He looks at that person. This is the doctrine of imputation. In Ray Comfort's counterfeit plan of salvation, a professed believer who continues in sin IS NOT SAVED, because he says they have not repented. This is 100 % Lordship Salvation, aka, Calvinism. [31]John Calvin (1509-1564) was a monster. He murdered dozens of families, literally, for simply refusing to accept the heresy of infant baptism! Mr. Calvin taught a false Gospel, he was a [32]known occult member, who is this moment burning in Hell. Why do

foolish ministers today, follow the satanic philosophies of a dead man, in more ways than one, who perished 454 years ago?

I wrote a helpful book all about, "[33]SALVATION," 18 years ago, which you can read on-line. The lifestyle choices that we make after we get saved, once we are in Christ, have absolutely NOTHING to do with the eternal gift of God! A believer needs to GROW after they get saved. **1st Peter 2:1-3, "Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings, As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby: If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious."** The first thing that every new convert ought to be given is their very own King James Bible.

Truthfully, Mr. Comfort is guilty of gross theological incompetence! Ray is not merely claiming that if you are saved there will be some outward manifestations (i.e., LIVING A LIFESTYLE) as proofs. I do not agree with that assertion either, which is what Pastor Phil Kidd teaches. It is heresy! Phil Kidd is teaching heresy! Outward changes cannot be used to determine salvation, because even unsaved people can manifest outward changes. For example: The unsaved false prophets, the workers of iniquity, in **Matthew 7:21-23** did **"many wonderful works."** So I disagree with Dr. Kidd, respectfully. However, Phil Kidd is not teaching a false Gospel, because he doesn't tamper with the Gospel at the time of salvation. I still promote Pastor Kidd, even though I don't agree with him, because he is correct on the Gospel.

In sharp contrast, Ray Comfort plainly requires that the woman on the airplane commit to making an effort, to forsake the sins in her life. Effectively, Ray is saying that God won't save a person unless they are willing to try to stop sinning!

> **EVANGELIST RAY COMFORT IS PREACHING A FALSE GOSPEL—A SATANIC LIE THAT GOD WILL ONLY SAVE A PERSON IF THEY ARE WILLING TO STOP SINNING, AND CONTINUE LIVING THAT TYPE OF A LIFESTYLE, PERPETUALLY TURNING AWAY FROM SINNING PERMANENTLY! THAT IS NOT BIBLE REPENTANCE—THAT IS A BURDENSOME YOKE OF MANMADE REFORMATION! THAT IS NOT THE GOSPEL OF FREE GRACE, NOT EVEN CLOSE!!!**

Jack Chick teaches the same garbage as Ray Comfort, as does Pastor Keith Gomez, Evangelist William P. Grady, Dr. John MacArthur, John Piper, William Lane Craig, Billy Graham, Rick Warren, Joel Osteen, Charles Stanley, John Hagee, Beth Moore, Jimmy Swaggart, Chip Ingram and countless other heretics on the Gospel. It is not what we can do for God that saves us; but rather, what Christ did to pay for our sins on the cross! By faith God places my sins on Jesus, and then places Jesus' goodness on me. That is imputation. So if a Christian commits suicide, they are spotless in God's eyes.

One of my favorite MP3 sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is called, "[34]How To Be Right With God." In the sermon Brother Hyles explains the big difference between being right with God POSITIONALLY, which is salvation; verses being right with God CONDITIONALLY, which is our personal daily walk, or discipleship. This is why we read in **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound."** That is, if we sin as a Christian, God's grace will MUCH MORE ABOUND, so that we can NEVER lose God's righteousness (i.e., we cannot lose salvation).

We are saved by God's righteousness, not our own. Our righteousness is filth to God (Isaiah 64:6). I am going to Heaven ONLY because of what Christ did to pay for my sins!

Evangelist Ray Comfort is Stuck On God's Law

> Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

The truth is so simple. Why do men complicate things? I'll tell you why, pride! It is in our sinful human nature to want to take matters into our own hands. Adam attempted to deal with his sins, and Eve's sins, by sewing together some fig leaves as coverings. Albeit, God rejected Adam's fig-leaf religion, just as He rejects Ray Comfort's manmade reformation. Ray Comfort is guilty of trying to force sinners to reform their ways, as a prerequisite to saving-faith. That is evil! The purpose of God's LAW is to show humanity our sinnership. **Romans 7:13b, "that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful."** God never intended that men try to keep the law as a part of submitting to God's righteousness to be saved. The entire reason why man must wholly submit to God's righteousness, resting in Christ's sacrifice on the cross alone as payment for our sins, is because man's best efforts are offensive to a holy God. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."**

Only God knows how many people will miss Heaven, because Satan blinded them from the truth of the saving-power of the Gospel. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Ray Comfort is sincere in his evangelism efforts, of that I have no doubt; but he is woefully ignorant of the Gospel, convincing people to live the Christian life in Jesus' name, instead of wholly submitting themselves to the righteous of God, which is by faith alone in Christ Jesus.

Living A Perpetual Lifestyle Of Repentance Is Not How To Be Saved

Ray Comfort's partial faith plus works Gospel is a counterfeit! It cannot produce the new birth! Jesus exclaimed in **John 3:3b, "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** And again in **John 1:12-13** we read, **"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even *to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."** Please notice, very plainly stated, that the promise of salvation is "TO THEM THAT BELIEVE ON HIS NAME"!

So where in the world does Ray Comfort get the erroneous idea that a person must LIVE A LIFESTYLE THAT PROVES THE REALITY OF THEIR REPENTANCE to be saved? What in the world does that have to do with BELIEVING on the Lord, as taught in the Gospel of John? If you are following anything I have taught you from the Scriptures, you should be outraged and alarmed at the garbage Ray Comfort is propagating to millions of people! Ray says that to be born-again, you have to be sorry for your sins, and resolve in your heart not to commit them anymore, and then start "LIVING A LIFESTYLE THAT PROVES THE REALITY OF THEIR

REPENTANCE."

Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*. For *Christ is the end of the law* for righteousness to every one that believeth." There are [35]approximately 720 laws in the Old Testament! The Bible says that "CHRIST IS THE END OF THE LAW"? What does that mean? It simply means my dear reader, that the intent of all of God's law is to bring you to Christ to be redeemed! God never intended for anyone to obey the law to merit eternal life. The truth is that NO ONE can perfectly keep the laws of God. We are all horrible sinners. Before Moses had even come down off of Mount Sinai, with the tablets written by God on stone, the Hebrews had already broken all of the Ten Commandments. To have eternal life, a person cannot sin even once! You have to be 100 % spotless in every way. Truthfully, no one except the virgin-born Son of God has ever meet that sinless qualification (Hebrews 4:15). That is why Jesus qualified as the spotless Lamb of God, to take away the sins of the world (John 1:29).

Jesus Christ is "the end" of the law. I love to let the Scriptures interpret themselves where possible. We have such a passage in **Galatians 3:24-26, "*Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster* to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Here we see a wonderful explanation of what "CHRIST IS THE END OF THE LAW" means. The LAW is the journey, God's saving GRACE through faith in Christ is the destination! Ray Comfort is still stuck on the LAW'S journey, which means he hasn't arrived at GRACE yet! We are saved only by God's GRACE, which the LAW leads us to. That is a summary of the Holy Bible: [36]LAW and GRACE! Until Ray Comfort comes to the place in his mind and heart, where he abandons the LAW and clings solely to God's GRACE, he cannot be saved!!!

END OF BLOG

HELPFUL INFORMATION . . .

[37]

[38]**How Bob Jones University Betrays The Holy Bible!**

[39]**How Today's Bible Colleges Woefully Deceive Everyone**

Here are a few edifying quotes:

> "That payment that Christ made, He put it to your account... Do you realize the opportunity that God has given to us, to be able to 'GO INTO ALL THE WORLD.' And the thing that bothers people, is this thing about sin, because of the guilt that it brings, and all the wickedness that it brings; and you and I are the ONLY hope the people in this world—God has left us here and we are their only hope, if we don't explain the Gospel and make it clear!" —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold; a quote from his sermon, "[40]A Study of Romans Chapter 10"

> "God have mercy on a preacher that the world don't hate!" —
> Pastor Danny Castle, " [41]Fight It Or Feed It! " | [42]MP3)

> “The opposite of love is not hate, it’s indifference. The opposite of art is not ugliness, it’s indifference. The opposite of faith is not heresy, it’s indifference. And the opposite of life is not death, it’s indifference.” —Elie Wiesel

[43]The Superiority Of The King James Translators | [44]2 | [45]3 | [46]4 (excellent, Pastor Max D. Younce, 1935-2023)

> The holy King James Bible is inspired!!!
>
> “Every word in this Bible is inspired by God almighty!” —Dr. Jack Hyles (a great quote from the classic sermon, “[47]A Friend At Midnight”)

[48] Dr. James Sightler: Defender Of The Inspiration Of The King James Bible!

Psalms 116:15, “Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.”

> “The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!” —Dr. Jack Hyles ([49]an awesome quote —Dr. Jack Hyles ([50]THE REAL BATTLE!”)
>
> “And brother, any time anybody ever casts any reflection upon the accuracy and the inspiration—verbal inspiration—of this Bible, I’ll guarantee you he was inspired by the demons. I’ll guarantee you! I don’t care if he’s got a ’reverend’ in front of his name. I don’t care if he has a clerical collar on. I don’t care what school he’s been to. He’s of the Devil if he says that the Bible is not verbally inspired by God!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a great quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, “[51]Satan’s masterpiece.”

[52] **BATTLE OF THE AGES**

(MP3 by Dr. Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

I am appalled at the indifference amongst professed Christians today concerning the corrupting of God’s Word. They just don’t care which Bible is God’s Word. I’m talking about thousands of shameful apostate religious colleges today, that are INDIFFERENT toward the hundreds of perverted English Bibles, all of which are the Devil’s way of depriving people of the true and pure Word of God. Consequently, there are many false plans of salvations being taught in the churches today, mainly the heresy of [53]manmade repentance, aka, Lordship Salvation. Here is a truthful quote from Pastor Jack Hyles...

> “God has a special rebuke, again and again and again in the Bible, toward those people who keep their neutrality in the work of God!” —SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great MP3 sermon, “[54]Where Were You In The Battle?”

“The Lord gave the word: great was the company of those that published it.” —Psalms 68:11

“How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!” —Psalms 119:103

3rd John 1:8, “We therefore ought to receive such, *that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth*.”

[55]



[56] **Why There’s A Hell**

(MP3 sermon by Pastor Danny Castle)

“In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not [57]THE GOSPEL of our Lord Jesus Christ.” —2nd Thessalonians 1:8

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm
2. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/uEnHMEcgIfU
5. https://youtu.be/uEnHMEcgIfU
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/what_is_the_gospel_of_the_new_testament.mp3
7. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCI1_Uh85cvDbK2PyPiYOFaQ
8. https://www.youtube.com/user/biblelinebroadcast/videos
9. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm

14. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
16. https://youtu.be/BfGsE4dMAt4
17. https://youtu.be/I-5zshYGd24
18. https://youtu.be/I-5zshYGd24
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/what_was_the_gospel_of_paul.mp3
20. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCI1_Uh85cvDbK2PyPiYOFaQ
21. https://www.youtube.com/user/biblelinebroadcast/videos
22. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php
23. https://youtu.be/JXADqZXBrfo?t=374
24. https://www.youtube.com/user/rationalresponder/about
25. https://youtu.be/yOvc38S5HhQ
26. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3
27. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
28. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBDUx9MWLQ18je5Q8GulCMcnTkfEkWoyMnsv88CeDCsIN9JTDt5pwbnG6vPbRLO1HKZwsWCNWX7CRO1yh2onGmhN3HDHHimBDnreh
29. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi4dbOK1DGeaLp2TeWyoyyArjAxnuJaJdHSi7V1x9GOh58GOaQ55nyt5ekjmEMOqP-WVbejurEHOjK9B6U9cix2VJcqvw1jYGFnDai
30. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/the_evidence_bible.htm
31. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm
32. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/luciferian_conspiracy.htm
33. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/salvation_webpages/00-introduction.htm
34. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_be_right_with_god.mp3
35. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/law_and_sabbath.htm
36. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/stuck_on_the_law.htm
37. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
38. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
39. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/college_deception.htm
40. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/a_study_of_romans_10.mp3
41. https://youtu.be/VugJWshSSDo
42. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/fight_it_or_feed_it.mp3
43. https://youtu.be/hEFejRW7vxY
44. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PoahvuL_p6s
45. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oWAhfRc9qV0
46. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QeFfUan7qFM
47. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/a_friend_at_midnight.mp3
48. http://www.sightlerpublications.com/
49. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
50. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
51. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031515.mp3
52. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
53. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
54. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereWereYouDuringTheBattle1996.mp3
55. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtit4F5R5P9LfENdq9bFRe35weOJDDSKUAKMOfHQ5vkBYwNErVht2ljjFiCLbw5fNepXTigsBBUWamK5U_tLMJt7TXibZ_nsSHPcA
56. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/why_theres_a_hell.mp3
57. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm

4.11.31 'The Strand Study Bible' Gets Repentance Correct (2023-11-24 15:41)

Matthew 3:1-2, " In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, And saying, *Repent ye*: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."

One of my favorite Bible teachers at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) was Brad Strand. I got saved at age 13, but didn't learn that Jesus is God until age 18, when Brother Strand taught me with the Bible at HAC. By God's grace, Brad Strand is a brilliant gifted teacher, and has been a faithful pastor in Cash, Texas for many years now.

Having said that, I love The Strand Study Bible. I highly recommend buying one if you want to learn the Bible. [1]I purchased mine from Amazon, and love it so much that I bought two of them while they are still available. Anyway, I was reading Matthew 3:2 this week and was delighted to find that Pastor Strand gets repentance correct. I'm telling you, tragically, that over 90 % of preachers today are WRONG on repentance. I'm talking about [2]Adrian Rogers, [3]Ken Ham, [4]Stephen Davey and [5]Ray Comfort, to name but a few infidel heretics! I admit that I was a bit worried when I ordered The Strand Study Bible, concerned that he might have been deceived also by the Devil. Sadly, I'd say about 90 % of Baptist pastors today are WRONG on what it means to repent to be saved,

Having said that, and without further ado, I am now going to share with you Pastor Strand's teaching on repentance, which is 100 % correct. This is his commentary for **Matthew 3:1-2, "In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, And saying, *Repent ye*: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."** ...

> This word (*Repent*) is the Greek word *metanoeo*. *Metanoeo* is taken from two Greek words: (*meta* - meaning, *"after"*) and (*noeo* - meaning, *"mind"*). The word literally means, *"after thought"* (II Cor. 7:8-10). True repentance means, "to *change your mind* about what you believe and agree with what God says, and then confess it" (I Jn. 1:9a). God tells us that there are *two* areas in which we must repent, if we are to be saved. We must change our minds as to:

1. ***Who we are*** (Lk. 5:31-32 & 13:1-5 and Mt. 27:3) —

   God tells us that we are sinfully sick and in need of the Savior and that we cannot save ourselves (Rom. 3:10, 23).

2. ***Who CHRIST is*** (Mt. 4:13-14 & 11:20-24, Mk. 1:15, Acts 3:12-19 and Acts 2:38a) —Christ is God (Jn. 8:24, 58-59, not a god. Christ is the only Savior (Acts 4:10-12).

Bravo Pastor Strand! I would like to clarify that to "confess it" does not mean with your mouth; but rather, to simply admit to God you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). I am against the strange New IFB (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) [6]doctrine today which mandates praying to be saved. The Bible plainly teaches that trusting Jesus Christ as your Savior—believing that He is the only begotten Son of God who died on a cross to pay for your sins and raised from the dead—is enough to be saved (without calling, asking or praying for it). **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."**

I humbly applaud Pastor Strand for getting repentance correct, because most pastors today have dropped the ball for God, preaching another gospel. For example, look at these lies:

Ray Comfort:

"If belief is all that is necessary for salvation, then the logical conclusion is that one need never repent.

SOURCE: [7]https://www.evidencebible.com/witnessingtool/isrepentancenecessaryforsalvation.shtml

Huh? Clearly, Ray Comfort thinks you must forsake sinful bad habits to be saved. Ray foolishly teaches that more than faith is required to get to Heaven. He thinks you must perpetually do your best to turn away from sinning to know you are going to Heaven. I have read his deadly, 'The Evidence Bible,' and [8]know well what he teaches. Notice that Ray teaches the same false doctrine as the cult of JW's...

Jehovah's Witnesses:

Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part.

SOURCE: [9]What Must We Do to Be Saved? - Jehovah's Witnesses Official Website

Say what? That is DAMNABLE HERESY!!! How can salvation be a free gift from God if effort is required on our part? That is a major contradiction. If I give you a "free" birthday gift, but then tell you that you must wash my car to get it, is it really a free gift? No, it would be an exchange, a trade, or a reward, but it couldn't be a gift (because a gift must be completely free). Jehovah's Witnesses are theological liars!!! So also is Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University, Marty Herron, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, John MacArthur and Paul Washer—all theological liars!!!

The Damnable Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation Of Pastor Adrian Rogers

It made my day yesterday when I learned that Pastor Brad Strand is correct on repentance. A genuine born-again believer understands the truth of God's Word (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). But an unsaved religious person cannot understand God's Word. Ray Comfort is NOT saved. Stephen Davey is not saved. I was shocked what [10]Adrian Rogers, former chairman of the Southern Baptist Convention taught about repentance....

At his website, 'Life Worth Finding,' Adrian Rogers presents this counterfeit plan of salvation:

How are we saved?

By believing in the Lord Jesus Christ.

Acts 16:30-31

The word "believe" in this verse of Scripture literally means "trust."

Jesus cannot be our Savior *if we are not willing to make Him Lord*.

Surrendering to Jesus' Lordship means that *He takes control of our lives*.

Once we are saved, God begins to work in us, making us into the persons He wants us to be.

Philippians 1:6

Once we are saved, we are justified immediately in the spirit, sanctified progressively in the soul, and glorified ultimately in the body.

To be saved, *we must invite Jesus into our lives; we must ask Him to come into our lives and take control of our lives*.

Revelation 3:20 – God desires that we all invite Him in.

HOW DO WE KNOW THAT WE ARE SAVED?

John 5:24

When we trust Jesus, as the Bible states, then we are saved.
We do not trust our feelings to know whether or not we're saved; we trust what God's Word tells us.
We place our faith in God's facts.

CONCLUSION

Do you know Jesus personally? If not, you can pray to Him today by asking Him to come into your life.

Call upon Jesus today. **Repent (turn) from your sins,** and turn to Jesus. Ask Him to forgive you of your sins, and **acknowledge Him as Lord of your life.**

Romans 10:9-10

Romans 10:13 [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [11]https://www.lwf.org/sermon-outlines/simplicity-of-salvation-1 [page has since been removed]

Pastor Rogers also made these heretical damnable quotes (this page still works)...

"If Jesus is not the Lord of your life, then He is not your Savior. Salvation is not a cafeteria line where we say, 'Well, I believe I'll have a little Savior today, but no Lordship. Thank you.' No! Jesus is Lord." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [12]https://www.oneplace.com/ministries/love-worth-finding/read/articles/si mplicity-of-salvation-8518.html

I’m sure that some readers are doubting that Rogers went to Hell. I mean, how could a Baptist preacher, who was chairman of the SBC for decades, end up in the fires of Hell? Right? I’m sure some of my blog readers rationalize that every preacher thinks a little but differently, and that God understands allows people to slide (so to speak). But if this were true, then the religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 should have made it into Heaven, but they didn’t. You need to understand friend that it doesn’t matter how sincere or close to being right you may be, the ONLY thing that matters is whether or not you are one of Jesus’ sheep. Does Jesus recognize you as one of His redeemed sheep? That is, have you been born-again?

> Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.”

Jesus called them workers of iniquity!!! They had devoutly followed Jesus as the “

Lord

” of their lives. They served Him with commitment. They preached (prophesied) in Jesus’ name, and were His biggest fans. Yet, they had failed to do the will of the Father, which according to [13]John 6:40 is to wholly trust in Jesus’ name. If you missed it the first time, here is more damnable false teaching from Adrian Rogers...

2) THE CONFESSION OF HIS LORDSHIP SECURES SALVATION

a) We cannot receive what Jesus gives and refuse who Jesus is.

i) Luke 2:10-11

ii) The great need in the world today is salvation, so God sent a Savior.

(1) God sent this message to humble shepherds.

(a) Luke 10:21

(2) If we want to understand who Jesus Christ is, then we must lay our intellectual pride in the dust and ask Him to reveal this truth to us.

iii) **The only way to be saved is to *confess His Lordship*.**

(1) Romans 10:9-10 (a) The confession is **“Jesus is Lord.”**

(2) **If Jesus Christ is not our Lord, then we are not saved.**

(a) **The Bible never says to accept Jesus as Savior.**

(i) **We cannot receive Christ as Savior and reject Him as Lord and be saved.**

iv) **We cannot receive God's gift of salvation if we do not receive Jesus as Lord.**

v) Romans 14:9

vi) **In order to be saved, we must bow the knee to Jesus,** not just "tip the hat" to Him **[emphasis added to expose heresies]**

SOURCE: Life Worth Fining, '[14]His Unquestioning Lordship'

Ladies and gentlemen, what you just read is totally of the Devil. Pastor Adrian Rodgers did not go to Heaven when he died. If he did, the Bible is false. If that seems shocking to you, please read **Matthew 7:21-23.** You don't get to Heaven by calling Jesus, **"LORD, LORD" (verse 21).** Surrendering to Christ's Lordship is not the way of salvation. The Bible couldn't be any clearer! You must do the will of the Father. That is exactly what Jesus said in **Matthew 7:21, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father* which is in heaven."** The will of the Father is found in **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** In the Gospel of John we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times, without any mention of praying, repenting, calling or surrendering to Christ as "Lord" to be saved. Sadly, Adrian Rodgers was a wolf in sheep's clothing, now being tormented in Hell forever (Matthew 7:15).

Also, Pastor Rogers is quoting from one of the Devil's corrupt modern perversions of the Holy Bible. In fact, Romans 10:9 doesn't teach to confess "

Jesus is Lord

"

to be saved, the inspired King James Bible says to confess

"

the Lord Jesus.

" Wrong doctrine comes from wrong bibles!

Also, Pastor Rogers flat out lied when he said that "

The Bible never says to accept Jesus as Savior.

" **1st John 4:14, "And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world."** The Scripture doesn't say that the Father sent Jesus to be the Lord of the world, but **"**

the Saviour of the world.

" John 1:12-13,

"*But as many as received him*, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."

Please read **1st Timothy 4:10-11, " For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men*, specially of those**

that believe. These things command and teach." I love that! Jesus is the Savior of all men, especially of those that BELIEVE! What does that mean? It simply means that Jesus paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood on the cross (1st Peter 1:18-19). You don't have to

"

ask

"

God to save you, because He is already freely offering you the gift of eternal life. All you need to do is take it by childlike faith. Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then physically resurrected from the dead on the third day, and you are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Brother Strand is 100 % right, repentance means to change your mind about *two* things:

1. ***Who we are*** (Lk. 5:31-32 & 13:1-5 and Mt. 27:3) —

   God tells us that we are sinfully sick and in need of the Savior and that we cannot save ourselves (Rom. 3:10, 23).

2. ***Who CHRIST is*** (Mt. 4:13-14 & 11:20-24, Mk. 1:15, Acts 3:12-19 and Acts 2:38a) —Christ is God (Jn. 8:24, 58-59, not a god. Christ is the only Savior (Acts 4:10-12).

We are the guilty SINNERS, and Jesus is the blessed SAVIOR!

It is abundantly plain to see from the Scripture that people received Jesus as their personal Savior. **John 4:40-42, "So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.**

And *many more believed because of his own word*;

And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, *the Saviour of the world*.

" They didn't acknowledge Jesus as the Lord of the world; but rather, as the SAVIOUR OF THE WORLD!!! Dear reader, Adrian Rogers is a Gospel pervert!

> **"The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!"** —Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, "[15]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?"

I fully agree with what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said...

> "But we've so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we've made it so complicated that they can't make a simple decision to 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.' We'll say, 'If you don't do this' or 'You don't do that' or 'You haven't done that,' you're not saved'; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, 'Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,' one clear simple answer was given to him — 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."' Pastor Curtis Hutson, "[16]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same" (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

Also, Dr. Hutson said this truth...

> "Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God." —Pastor Curtis Hutson

According to Adrian Rogers' false gospel, you must forsake your sins, invite Jesus into your life, surrender control of your life over to Him, and acknowledge Him as Lord so that He has full control over your life from now on. Folks, none of that is THE GOSPEL! How is any of that the simple childlike faith of **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life"?** I triple dog dare you to show me anywhere in the Bible where it says to surrender control of your life over to Jesus as Lord to be saved.

Faith Is The Only Righteous Thing That I Can Do To Be Saved

So when bad preachers tell you that you must repent "OF YOUR SINS" to be saved, they are lying to you and using the law differently than it was intended by God, to give the KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. They are requiring you to OBEY THE LAW to be saved, or to BE WILLING TO KEEP THE LAW to be saved. They say you must be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning. But that is not the Gospel of free grace as taught in the inspired King James Bible. Dear friend, Jesus paid your debt of sin, because you couldn't do it, and neither could I. Eternal life is a free gift from God. You don't have to give up anything, nor be willing to give up anything. Consider again this beautiful quote from Pastor Harry Ironside...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Harry A. Ironside, the tract: '[17]What Is The Gospel?'

Repentance is simply a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH of your sinnership. **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."** Repentance is entirely a matter of the heart, where a person acknowledges THE

TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God; thus believing the Gospel you are saved by faith alone.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Dear friend, you don't make Jesus Savior or Lord, HE IS SAVIOR AND LORD! But you must receive Him as your Savior to be saved, and then afterwards as your Lord if you want to please the Lord as His child. These are two separate decisions, which is why the Apostle Paul said in **Romans 12:1, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is your reasonable service*."** SERVICE and SALVATION are two different things. Romans 1:6-7 tell us that Paul wrote the book of Romans to the "saints" of Rome. Paul is urging them to present their bodies as *a living sacrifice* to serve God, which he calls their "reasonable service." Notice that Paul doesn't call it "mandatory service," nor their "required service," but their "reasonable service." If Lordship were necessary to be saved, then Paul would not have made this appeal to them, but he did.

I realize that this blog is about Pastor Brad Strand's helpful 'The Strand Study Bible,' but in order to show you why I so much appreciate that he is doctrinally sound on repentance, I needed to show you what damnable heretics are preaching today.

I hope dear reader that you recognize the seriousness of this matter. Sadly, many churchgoers today are complacent, comfortable and indifferent toward these shocking embellishments of the Gospel, which have perverted God's grace. When a bad preacher adds surrendering one's life to Christ—requiring lost sinners to receive Christ as "

Lord

" to take control over one's life, and to turn away from your sinful ways—he has perverted (altered and changed) the Gospel of free grace.

Eternal life then is no longer a free gift, but an exchange of sorts.

This dangerous heresy has absolutely destroyed soulwinning churches today. [18]Bob Jones University has been infected . Pastor John MacArthur is [19]a primary carrier of this spiritual disease , and it is highly contagious. Have you been infected dear friend? If you have, then repent of your Lordship heresy and instead believe the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen to be saved. That is the only way!

I know that this has been a rather lengthy blog, and I have so much more that I could say, but you get the point I humbly think. I rejoice and praise God for doctrinally sound Bible teachers like Pastor Brad Strand. Repentance to be saved has NOTHING to do with you giving up your sins, nor even being willing to give up your sins; but rather, *changing your mind* from whatever it is that has been hindering you from doing the one thing that can save a sinner

—BELIEVING THE GOSPEL (GOOD NEWS) that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God—who died in our place on the cross, was buried and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16).

6552

[20]

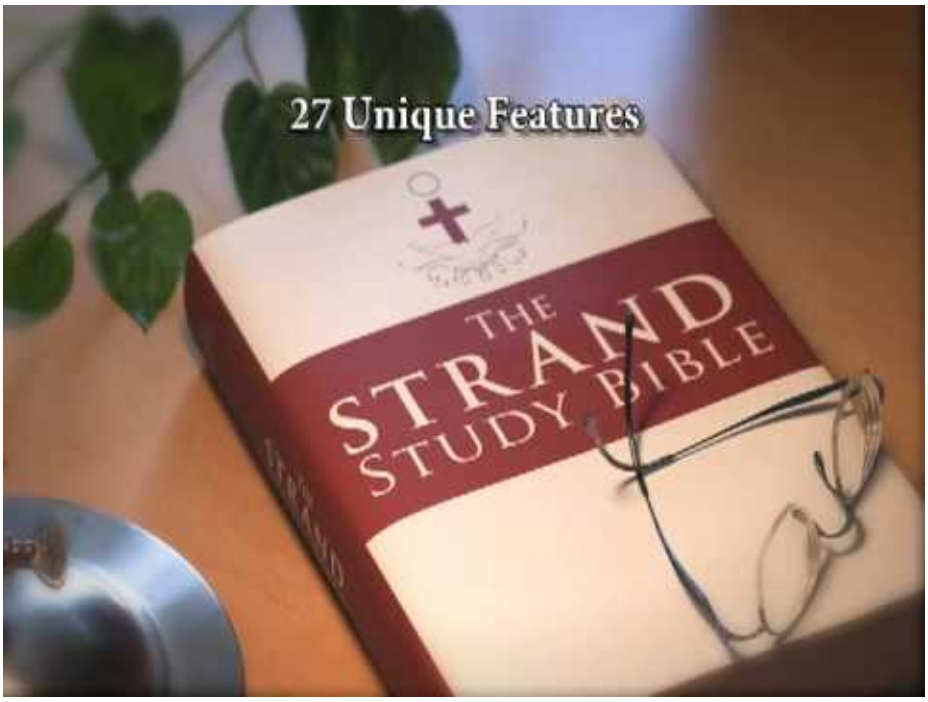

1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106/ref=sr_1_1?crid=10KN7S39WHHV5&keywords=strand+study+bible&qid=1700841095&sprefix=strand+st
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-false-gospel-of-pastor-adrian-rogers.html
3. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/pastor-stephen-daveys-false-gospel.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/evangelist-ray-comfort-requires-living.html
6. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/08/new-ifb-pastors-have-sinners-prayer.html
7. https://www.evidencebible.com/witnessingtool/isrepentancenecessaryforsalvation.shtml
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/ray_comfort.htm
9. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
10. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-false-gospel-of-pastor-adrian-rogers.html
11. https://www.lwf.org/sermon-outlines/simplicity-of-salvation-1
12. https://www.oneplace.com/ministries/love-worth-finding/read/articles/simplicity-of-salvation-8518.html
13. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John%206:40&version=KJV
14. https://www.lwf.org/pdfs/2379-His-Unquestioned-Lordship-PTR.pdf
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
16. https://youtu.be/WF6tlivsWGE
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
19. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/eternal-life-doesnt-cost-you-antyhing.html
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEikrlnlI4mbDWg6Vtf0feB-Y0HOQQQ0uh2JbXo4A9xLPKUZ3JkisxCxG6KdxPiy7A-8DzhzIkguyTpOkNqZMQQXkthzLRkruKLZC8Q

4.11.32 Notable Inspiring Quotes From Famous People (2023-11-26 16:04)

Many of the following quotes are from unsaved people, but they are inspiring none the less. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to wisely say, “Every man is my teacher.” There is something

that we can learn from every human being. ...

Muddy water is best cleared by leaving it alone. —Alan Watts

The most common way people give up their power is by thinking they don’t have any. —

Alice Walker

Life shrinks or expands in proportion to one’s courage. —

Anaïs Nin

How wonderful it is that nobody need wait a single moment before beginning to improve the world. —

Anne Frank

Perfection is achieved not when there is nothing more to add, but when there is nothing left to take away. —

Antoine de Saint-Exupery

Every birthday is a gift. Every day is a gift. —

Aretha Franklin

You cannot define a person on just one thing. You can’t just forget all these wonderful and good things that a person has done because one thing didn’t come off the way you thought it should come off. —

Aretha Franklin

Happiness does not consist in pastimes and amusements but in virtuous activities. —

Aristotle

Nothing is impossible; the word itself says ‘I’m possible’! —

Audrey Hepburn

Someday is not a day of the week. —

Author Unknown

Never leave that till tomorrow which you can do today. —

Benjamin Franklin

Well done is better than well said. —

Benjamin Franklin

All that we are is the result of what we have thought. —

Buddha

So often people are working hard at the wrong thing. Working on the right thing is probably more important than working hard. —

Caterina Fake

We need to start work with the idea that we’re going to learn every day. I learn, even at my position, every single day. —

Chanda Kochhar

The most powerful control we can ever attain, is to be in control of ourselves. —

Chris Page

There is only one success–to be able to spend your life in your own way. —

Christopher Morley

Procrastination is like a credit card: it’s a lot of fun until you get the bill. —

Christopher Parker

The superior man is modest in his speech, but exceeds in his actions. —

Confucius

Whatever you think the world is withholding from you, you are withholding from the world. —

Eckhart Tolle

Learn from the mistakes of others. You can’t live long enough to make them all yourself. —

Eleanor Roosevelt

If you don’t risk anything, you risk even more. —

Erica Jong

Success is the good fortune that comes from aspiration, desperation, perspiration and inspiration. —

Evan Esar

Good manners will often take people where neither money nor education will take them. —

Fanny Jackson Coppin

Inaction will cause a man to sink into the slough of despond and vanish without a trace. —

Farley Mowat

By constant self-discipline and self-control, you can develop greatness of character. —

Grenville Kleiser

Optimism is the faith that leads to achievement. Nothing can be done without hope and confidence. —

Helen Keller

Avoiding danger is no safer in the long run than outright exposure. The fearful are caught as often as the bold. —

Helen Keller

Our truest life is when we are in dreams awake. —

Henry David Thoreau

In character, in manner, in style, in all things, the supreme excellence is simplicity. Henry —

Wadsworth Longfellow

Rule your mind or it will rule you. —

Horace

Our humanity is worth a little discomfort, it’s actually worth a lot of discomfort. —

Ijeoma Oluo

There are two kinds of people, those who do the work and those who take the credit. Try to be in the first group; there is less competition there. —

Indira Gandhi

Not everything that is faced can be changed, but nothing can be changed until it is faced. —

James Baldwin

What you do makes a difference, and you have to decide what kind of difference you want to make. —

Jane Goodall

Life without endeavor is like entering a jewel mine and coming out with empty hands. —

Japanese Proverb

Do today what others won’t and achieve tomorrow what others can’t. —

Jerry Rice

If you obey all the rules, you miss all the fun. —

Katharine Hepburn

I have just three things to teach: simplicity, patience, compassion. These three are your greatest treasures. —

Lao Tzu

Great acts are made up of small deeds. —

Lao Tzu

The flame that burns Twice as bright burns half as long. —

Lao Tzu

When I let go of what I am, I become what I might be. —

Lao Tzu

Never limit yourself because of others’ limited imagination; never limit others because of your own limited imagination. —

Mae C. Jemison

You only live once, but if you do it right, once is enough. —

Mae West

When the whole world is silent, even one voice becomes powerful. —

Malala Yousafzai

No matter how big a nation is, it is no stronger than its weakest people, and as long as you keep a person down, some part of you has to be down there to hold him down, so it means you cannot soar as you might otherwise. —

Marian Anderson

The minute a person whose word means a great deal to others dare to take the open-hearted and courageous way, many others follow. —

Marian Anderson

We must believe that we are gifted for something, and that this thing, at whatever cost, must be attained. —

Marie Curie

Even if I knew that tomorrow the world would go to pieces, I would still plant my apple tree. —

Martin Luther

We must use time creatively, in the knowledge that the time is always ripe to do right. —

Martin Luther King Jr.

The quality, not the longevity, of one’s life is what is important.

—

Martin Luther King Jr.

Every man must decide whether he will walk in the light of creative altruism or in the darkness of destructive selfishness. —

Martin Luther King Jr.

An individual has not started living until he can rise above the narrow confines of his individualistic concerns to the broader concerns of all humanity. —

Martin Luther King Jr.

Those who are not looking for happiness are the most likely to find it, because those who are searching forget that the surest way to be happy is to seek happiness for others. —

Martin Luther King Jr.

You may encounter many defeats, but you must not be defeated. In fact, it may be necessary to encounter the defeats, so you can know who you are, what you can rise from, how you can still come out of it. —

Maya Angelou

If you’re always trying to be normal you will never know how amazing you can be. —

Maya Angelou

If you find it in your heart to care for somebody else, you will have succeeded. —

Maya Angelou

I’ve learned that whenever I decide something with an open heart, I usually make the right decision. —

Maya Angelou

I can accept failure, everyone fails at something. But I can’t accept not trying. —

Michael Jordan

There are still many causes worth sacrificing for, so much history yet to be made. —

Michelle Obama

True freedom is impossible without a mind made free by discipline. —

Mortimer J. Adler

You create opportunities by performing, not complaining. —

Muriel Siebert

Great achievement is usually born of great sacrifice, and is never the result of selfishness. —

Napoleon Hill

If you can’t do great things, do small things in a great way. —

Napoleon Hill

There’s a myth that time is money. In fact, time is more precious than money. It’s a nonrenewable resource. Once you’ve spent it, and if you’ve spent it badly, it’s gone forever. —

Neil A. Fiore

Above all, be the heroine of your life, not the victim.

—

Nora Ephron

If you look at what you have in life, you’ll always have more. If you look at what you don’t have in life, you’ll never have enough.

—

Oprah Winfrey

My philosophy is that not only are you responsible for your life, but doing the best at this moment puts you in the best place for the next moment.

—

Oprah Winfrey

The best way to make your dreams come true is to wake up.

—

Paul Valery

Idleness is only the refuge of weak minds, and the holiday of fools.

—

Philip Dormer Stanhope

Do not go where the path may lead, go instead where there is no path and leave a trail.

—

Ralph Waldo Emerson

One of the secrets to staying young is to always do things you don’t know how to do, to keep learning.

—

Ruth Reichl

If you do not have courage, you may not have the opportunity to use any of your other virtues.

—

Samuel L. Jackson

Don’t be intimidated by what you don’t know. That can be your greatest strength and ensure that you do things differently from everyone else.

—

Sara Blakely

Tomorrow is often the busiest day of the week.

—

Spanish Proverb

At the end of the day, let there be no excuses, no explanations, no regrets.

—

Steve Maraboli

If I had to live my life again, I’d make the same mistakes, only sooner.

—

Tallulah Bankhead

You can’t be that kid standing at the top of the waterslide, overthinking it. You have to go down the chute.

—

Tina Fey

This is your life and it’s ending one minute at a time.

—

Tyler Durden, Fight Club

The difference between a successful person and others is not a lack of strength, not a lack of knowledge, but rather a lack in will.

—

Vince Lombardi Jr.

If we don’t discipline ourselves, the world will do it for us.

—

William Feather

We are still masters of our fate. We are still captains of our souls.

—

Winston Churchill

Do, or do not. There is no try.

—

Yoda

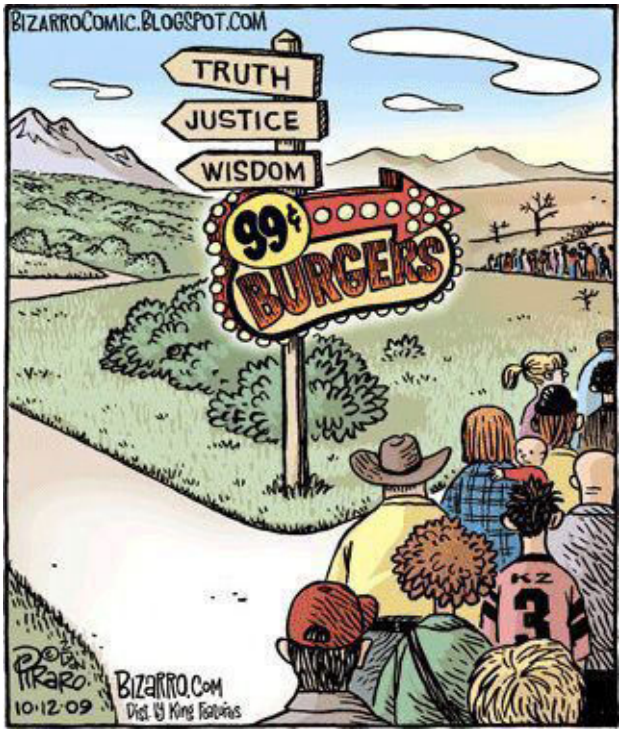

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiuE64R7kHEKD1RvOSbuAaQRzBUzx1q5_UQpzzQhcUf2oerqCl-vvpftzZ8jLPvNd8hCv2CT9qYbq-wZXDHlvooJkcBFxgJyJEvBJN

4.11.33 New IFB Church Bullies (2023-11-27 17:04)

Philippians 1:15-18, " Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will: The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel. *What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice*."

Many in the New IFB (independent fundamental Baptist) movement preach Christ of contention. I am continually attacked by followers of the New IFB. They attack me because I disagree with Pastor Steven Anderson's views. I do not know of even one New IFB follower who doesn't idolize Pastor Anderson, unquestioningly adopting all of his doctrinal teachings.

Moreover, many followers of the New IFB don't hesitate to express their contempt and disdain for the Old IFB and anyone who dares to disagree with Pastor Anderson on anything. I am sick and tired of these New IFB bullies and I am going to expose them! They have picked up on Steven Anderson's aggressiveness and they don't have enough sense to know the difference between convictions and belligerency.

Please don't misunderstand. I applaud Brother Anderson's aggressive preaching, but that doesn't justify some of his wacky followers being aggressive toward those who disagree with his views. Even Pastor Anderson doesn't attack those who disagree with him. There are some "nuts" in the New IFB movement, as well as in the Old IFB. At least that's what the squirrel in

my back yard keeps telling me—the world is full of nuts!

Kindly said, I am tired of some adherents of the New IFB cult biting people's heads off who disagree with them. I had to unfriend one man on Facebook, because he went off on a rant telling me how ignorant I am because I disagree with Pastor Steven Anderson's false teaching that Jesus burned in Hell for three days. I humbly think that is a false teaching. Kindly said, only a Bible ignoramus teaches that Jesus burned in Hell after dying on the cross, when Jesus plainly told the repentant thief next to Him that they would be in "Paradise" together that very same day (Luke 23:43. This matter ought not even be debated, because the Bible is 100 % plain.

I had to unfriend another guy today on Facebook, a New IFB follower, who wanted to argue and debate the Rapture with me, insisting that Pastor Anderson is correct and I am wrong. I kindly told him that I refuse to debate with the New IFB camp, to which he replied harshly by accusing me of not being a truth-seeker. No

—

the truth is that after having debated with these belligerent religious people umpteen times, and having watched pastor Anderson's "After The Tribulation" movie several times, and having watching his 22-part Revelation series several times—I am more convinced than ever that a Pretribulation Rapture is correct.

Kindly said, I am done arguing with indoctrinated fools! The New IFB cannot be reasoned with, they have decided that Steven Anderson is right, period. That is to some degree, a cult! I don't think Pastor Anderson is leading a cult, to be clear, but I think many of his followers have a cultish mindset toward him as their leader. I have better things to do with my time than debate with idiots who don't search the Scripture. The guy that I unfriended today couldn't explain anything to me about why he believes in a Prewrath Rapture, he just kept referring me to Pastor Anderson's sermons. This is the main thing wrong with pseudo-Christianity in America today, stupid people sit in their church pews and unquestioningly believe whatever their pastor teaches them, without going to the inspired Holy Bible to verify it (Acts 17:10-11).

Likewise, I hear everybody in the New IFB saying that the timing of the Rapture is a "minor issue." Okay, I agree, but go tell that to many in the New IFB today who are consumed with condemning anyone who dares to disagree with Pastor Anderson! Of the hundreds of doctrines the New IFB preaches, only the timing of the Rapture compelled Pastor Anderson to mail out hard copies of his "After The Tribulation" DVD to 6,500 Independent Baptist Churches across America! Obviously, the timing of the Rapture is anything but a "minor doctrine" to the New IFB—they are consumed with it! I won't tolerate New IFB thugs coming into my ministry and trying to shove Pastor Anderson's heresies down my throat!

Pastor Anderson errantly teaches in this chart from chapter 2 (of Pastor Anderson's YouTube movie titled: "THE BOOK OF REVELATION") that the Rapture will happen **75 DAYS** after the Abomination of Desolation (see [1]Comments 35 and 36 in this chart at the bottom right).

See for yourself in Part 10 of his

"

Revelation

"

series, at 31:00 minutes into the video, where he unbiblical states:

> “[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]? [illegible],[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]’[illegible] [illegible] [illegible].” —[illegible] [illegible] [illegible], ’[2]Revelation - Part 10’ (Time: 31:00 minutes into video)

That is DATE SETTING! Pastor Anderson vehemently denies setting a date for the Rapture, on the basis that he claims no one know when Daniel’s 70th week of prophecy begins.
But then he says this blatant heresy...

> “[illegible], [illegible]’[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]—[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]’[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]’[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].” —[illegible] [illegible] [illegible], ’[3]Revelation - Part 10’ (Time: 35:25 minutes into video)

That is 100 % heresy on the Scripture! When Jesus said that no one knows the timing of His return, He meant NO ONE! Pastor Anderson foolishly teaches that those alive at the time of the Abomination of Desolation (the prophetic event when the Man of Sin claims to be God, the Messiah) world will know WHEN the Rapture is coming, in 75 DAYS! That is DATE SETTING; no matter how he may attempt to dismiss it, and it is a violation of the Scripture. The sad truth is that the New IFB are effectively parrots of Steven Anderson’s beliefs, and he is preaching some [4]STRANGE DOCTRINES!

I say that all kindly and respectfully, because I love Pastor Anderson and support his soulwinning ministry work. I am his friend and will stand with him in his battles, because as soldiers in God’s army we are fighting on the same team for Jesus Christ. But to be clear, I am first and foremost loyal to God, truth and principles; not to men or institutions. If some New IFB thugs want to shove their beliefs down other people’s throats, expect a fight!

Kindly, I didn’t start my Facebook page as a place for debate. It is my Facebook page and I am going to promote what I believe to be the truth, to help people. I have unfriended numerous New IFB followers, bullies, who choose to call me "ignorant" for disagreeing with Pastor Anderson’s heresies—that Jesus burned in Hell for three days, that you must pray to be saved, the lie that homosexuals are beyond the hope of the saving Gospel, the heresy that the earth is only 6,000 years old, and the nonsense of a prewrath Rapture. If you disagree with me, that is fine, but I won’t debate with you. I have better things to do than to debate with indoctrinated religious people. My ministry is to help people who are willing to learn the inspired Holy Bible, not entertain followers of Steven Anderson who want to convert me to their heresies.

One wacky guy in Canada went ballistic toward me on social media, emailing me dozens of times with hateful accusations, all because I do not agree with the New IFB heresy that you cannot be saved unless you call, ask or pray. I will go to seed in this matter of [5]having to pray a Sinner’s Prayer to get to Heaven. Jesus plainly said in **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”** Faith in the Gospel is enough to be saved. No, you don’t have to “ask” God to save you, which is essentially what praying or calling amounts to. Since God is already graciously offering you His free gift of eternal life, which Jesus paid for in full by His shed blood, why would you be required to ask for it?

Kindly, I won’t allow New IFB followers to indoctrinate my friends with things that I disagree with, which I believe are harmful and unbiblical. I started my website ministry back in 2002 to teach people—to win the lost, to feed Jesus’ sheep; but not to allow critics to debate, argue and confuse people with their slanted unbiblical views. I will earnestly contend for the faith.

I don’t have a problem with my ministry friends disagreeing with me, but I don’t allow people to share the other side, so to speak. Not on my watch! If that means I will only have two ministry

friends left, then so be it, praise God. It is not personal, I do this with everyone. I consider all of my social media venues as my pulpit. Everybody has a right to run their own social media pages the way they want, and this is how I humbly choose to run mine, kindly said. I don't go into other people's social media pages and post why I disagree with them, because in a sense I am in their house. I respect the views of others, even though I may expose them on my own social media pages. But I would never go rain on their parade in their house.

I respect the New IFB's right to disagree with me; but like I said, some of them are immature and feel compelled to bully others who disagree. If you doubt what I say, look what the New IFB [6]have done to my ministry friend, Onorato Diamante on YouTube! They've ganged up on him over the Sinner's Prayer issue. The vast majority of New IFB followers will attack anybody whom Pastor Anderson criticizes. They are all *his* followers. That is a personality cult!

Few New IFB pastors will publicly disagree with Pastor Anderson on anything. They all clone him (which is good and bad). I didn't pick this fight, it came to my doorstep. One New IFB clown after another keeps berating me, calling me ignorant and foolish for not following what Steven Anderson teaches. They all want to argue by posting Pastor Anderson's sermons for me to watch. Doesn't anybody think for themselves anymore?

[7]

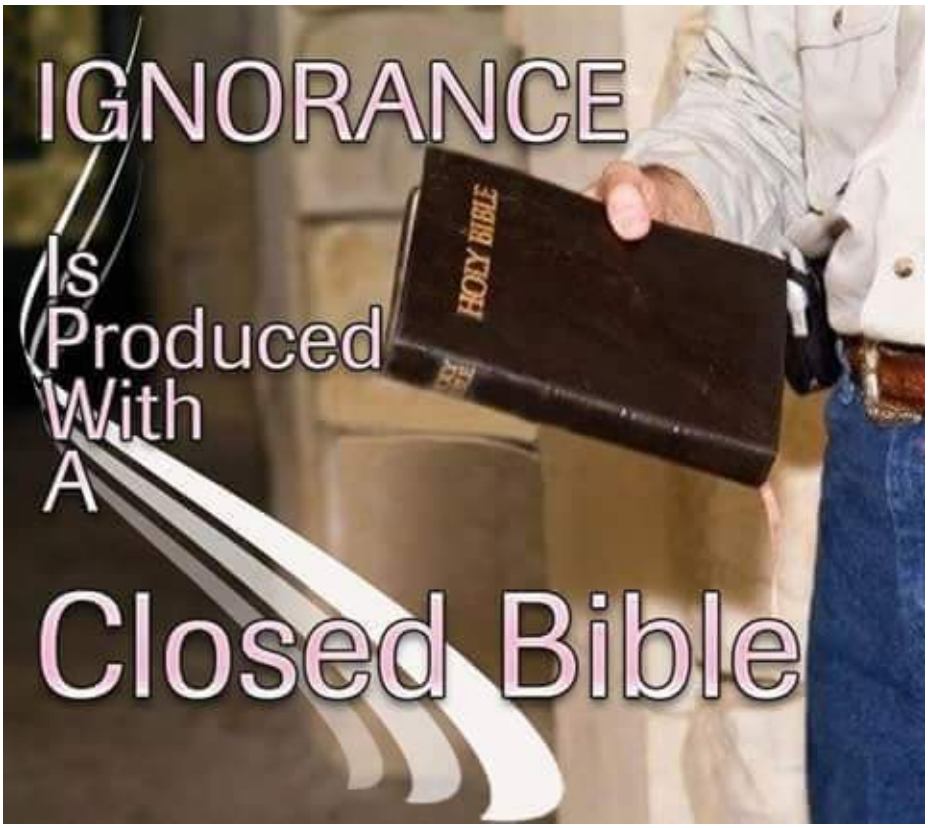

[8]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/pastor_andersons_rapture_after_75_days_heresy.jpg
2. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
3. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
4. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/01/ten-bible-doctrines-that-i-humbly.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/04/only-cults-teach-that-you-must-ask-god.html
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ywzbtjmpHnU&list=PL2x4gz8z19J-6e6zLQJQJrxU51NKLw3Q1
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgWyz96hQ3qT24VluywN4WPvkjPaJdX8Cmv-XvvXbiD4H1iNcu8l0A-14JbPPXFtuoYzJi6wJzKITPOAUi2CaLUsYyuQFWRNxP12c8
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEimdDKBUe9bG8egx5CDBwJC7dlLJyuaYXiOJAMWdn-7jQ9nzHOXT5VOy2yNi81hnWJp4Hf9DVr-Zd1t5rY_54TNhgCOB4AHrwx6gHd

---

4.11.34 Inspiring Quotes To Think About (2023-11-28 14:57)

Proverbs 25:11, "A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver."

It's been suggested that, if you are not big enough to stand criticism, you are too small to be praised.

6564

“People cannot be judged by what others say about them, but they can be judged by what they say about others.”

“The strength of a country is the strength of its religious convictions.” —Calvin Coolidge

“Any government big enough to give you everything you want, is big enough to take away everything you have." —Gerald Ford

We first make our habits, and then our habits make us.

“Behind every successful man there is a wife with a hard-working husband.” —Curtis Hutson

To realize the worth of the anchor we need to feel the storm.

The rainbow of promise appears when the sunshine of God’s love meets the showers of our sorrows.

“Eternity never grows older.” —Viola Walden

The cause, not the pain, makes the martyr.

Truth does not need defense—it only needs witnesses!

The difference between yesterday and tomorrow is today!

“Never fear to suffer; but, oh, fear to sin! If you must choose between them, prefer the greatest suffering to the smallest sin.” —Guthrie

“By yielding to temptation one may lose in a moment what took him a lifetime to gain.” —Viola Walden

“A day of worry is more exhaustive than a week of work.” —Viola Walden

Nehemiah 9:31, “Nevertheless for thy great mercies’ sake thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and merciful God.”

No affliction would trouble the child of God if he knew God’s reason for sending it.

“Beware of false knowledge; it is more dangerous than ignorance.” —George Bernard Shaw

“Some folks occasionally say, ’I’d die for Jesus!’ He doesn’t ask you to die for Him—He asks you to live for Him, and that’s more difficult to do.” —Viola Walden

“The evil that is in the world almost always comes of ignorance, and good intentions may do as much harm as malevolence if they lack understanding.” —Albert Camus

[1]

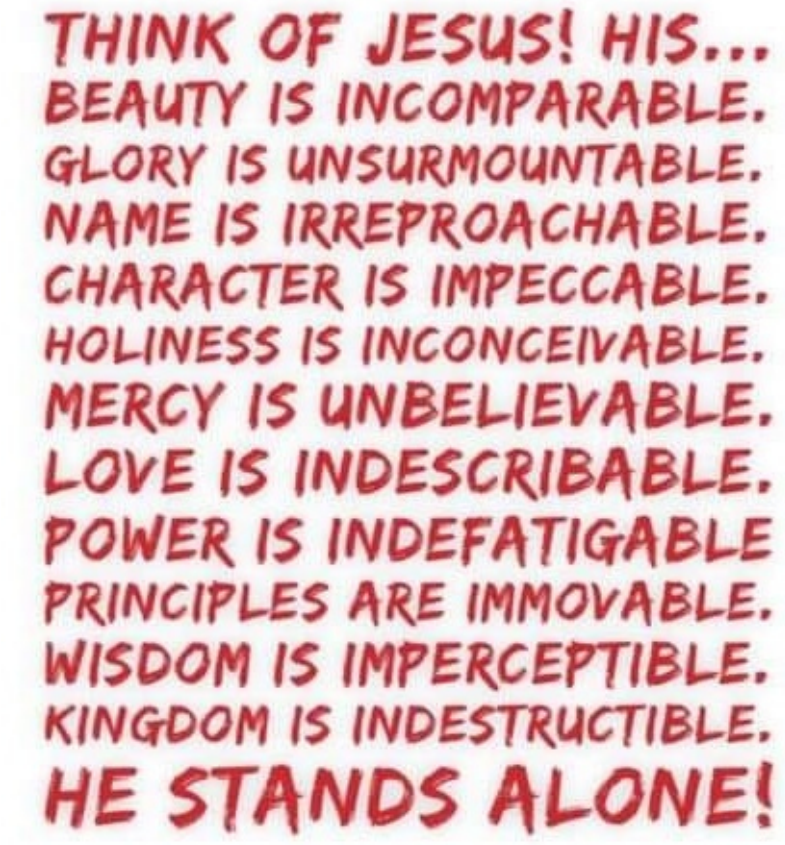

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg60dnZItEL0NMnDnQweErrkeztCgITB2enrLqA9X0evZe7g7JmWY9iHvDpwpOZ1o3AK_xj5WwvLQuDoX21oForU6iDy0hWpV0H2z1

4.11.35 Most “Gospel Tracts” Don’t Even Contain The Gospel (2023-11-28 15:37)

Galatians 1:6-8, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. *But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*.”

Something that has really bothered me for decades now, are the thousands of poorly written religious tracts that believers rely upon to share the Gospel with people. Sadly, 99 % of those tracts DO NOT contain the actual Gospel.

I was reading The Strand Study Bible which I bought recently. I love it! However, I am disappointed with some of the things that Pastor Strand says and promotes. For example: On page 1967 (the year I was born...lol), Strand shares some contents of a religious tract published by the EvanTell tract company titled, "What Are You Depending On?" Here it is, which you can read...

[1] **What Are You Depending On?**

As you can see for yourself, there is NO GOSPEL. Trusting in Jesus alone is not enough to be saved, unless you understand the facts that Christ **died** on a cross for YOUR sins, was **buried** and three days later He miraculously **resurrected** from the dead. This is **"the gospel"** as defined by 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. You must first have the FACTS, before you can put your FAITH in those facts to be saved. [2]Dr. Hyles explains this important Bible truth.

Pastor Max Younce [3] wrote a helpful article to refute Dr. Bob Wilkin’s heresy that you can be saved by trusting Jesus without the Gospel.

On their [4]"About" page at EvanTell ministries, they state:

> "EvanTell empowers Christians worldwide to share their faith through training, outreaches, tools, and *RESOURCES THAT PRESENT THE GOSPEL IN A CLEAR, BIBLICALLY ACCURATE*, and encouraging way."

Really?

How accurate is the tract in question? It does not contain Jesus’ death, burial or resurrection!!! So, in fact, it is not clear or biblically accurate. Our churches are in trouble folks! We’ve got a bunch of unlearned and ignorant pastors, missionaries, evangelists and Bible professors today, who are arrogant dummies!

> “There is power in this [5]Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, “[6]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

Jesus' Work Of Redemption Was Not Finished On The Cross

On page 1967 Pastor Strand says: "On the cross He said, 'It is finished' (John 19:30). He did not make a downpayment for your sins; He made full payment." This is not true! Sadly, 90 % of preachers misinterpret the Bible when Jesus said, 'It is finished.' To accurately interpret the Scripture, we should always make a habit of including the verses before and after any particular text, lest we lift that □□□□ out of □□□□□□□ and create a new □□□□□□□.

> **John 19:28-30, "**
>
> ***After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished*, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, *I thirst*. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, *It is finished*: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost."**

The Bible says when Jesus saw that all the Messianic prophesies concerning Him had been fulfilled, He said **"I thirst"** which was the last prophesy to be fulfilled (this one from Psalms 69:21). Upon making that last statement, only then did Jesus say, **"It is finished."** So you see, redemption couldn't have been finished, for Jesus hadn't even died yet, let alone being buried and resurrected three days later. This is **"the gospel"** after all according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

Jesus Made Full Payment At The Mercy Seat In Heaven, Not On The Cross

Also, full payment wasn't made upon the cross for our sins, it was made at the Mercy Seat in Heaven, when Jesus sprinkled His literal liquid blood upon the Mercy Seat in the Holy Place in the presence of God the Father (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). Christ did this once to pay for the sins of all mankind (Hebrews 9:28). Christ made full-payment at the Mercy Seat in Heaven. That was the *place* (Hebrews 9:12). The *price* was Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

I love and appreciate Brother Strand and his work. I must admit that I am surprised he missed this truth in his study Bible. Redemption was not finished on the cross, which is what infidel Dr. John MacArthur teaches—that we are saved by the pouring out of Jesus' blood on the cross, by His death, and not by Jesus sprinkling His actual liquid blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat. Pastor MacArthur is very WRONG!!! Just as the Old Testament high priest was required by God to sprinkle the blood of the slain lamb upon the mercy seat (Exodus 29:16), so also did Jesus need to sprinkled His shed blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat.

The Passover in Egypt was when the death angel passed upon the land of Egypt, killing all the firstborn (which was God's tenth and final plague upon the land through the rod of Moses). There was only one way of deliverance for the Hebrews, which was to take the blood of a slain lamb and paint it upon the door posts and lintel (the board above the door that kept bricks from falling on your head). **Exodus 12:13, " And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."** The death angel was not looking for the dead lamb in the backyard. The death angel was looking for the blood applied! If Jesus' blood had soaked into the ground at Calvary as John MacArthur foolishly claims, then no one could ever be saved. Jesus' blood had to be applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven, in the Holy of Holies in the Holy Place in the Tabernacle.

We know everything that happened during the Old Testament tabernacle, holy of holies and work of the high priest was a SHADOW of good things to come in Heaven. That is, they were a

prototype of the real ones in Heaven (Hebrews 10:1). Jesus is our eternal High Priest (Hebrews 4:14-16; Romans 8:34). Jesus died as our sacrificial lamb, but He raised up as our heavenly High Priest. [7]If Christ Be Not Risen, Then We Have A Sacrifice But No High Priest Or Salvation (by Pastor Jack Hyles).

Dear reader, I challenge you to start paying closer attention to the religious tracts that you find, receive, distribute and read, to make sure that they are doctrinally sound. Tragically, nearly all Gospel tracts are completely missing of the Gospel. I read many tracts that don't mention Jesus resurrection from the dead. Other tracts don't mention that you must admit being a guilty sinner before you can be saved and go to Heaven. You need to know what you are being saved from, the wages of sin, which is death. That includes the *second death* in hell, fire and brimstone for all eternity, without hope or rest, tormented day and night (Revelation 21:8).

Romans 1:16 is very clear that the gospel, nothing else, is the POWER of God unto salvation, to them who BELIEVE IT. **Romans 1:16,**

"For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." The unfortunate popular embellishment of the Gospel nowadays to "

turn from your sinful ways

"

is not only NOT a part of the Gospel, it is a perversion of God's grace. Nowhere in the inspired Holy Scriptures are we taught to give up our desire to sin, forsake the world, leave the old sinful life, or to commit to reform our behavior to be saved.

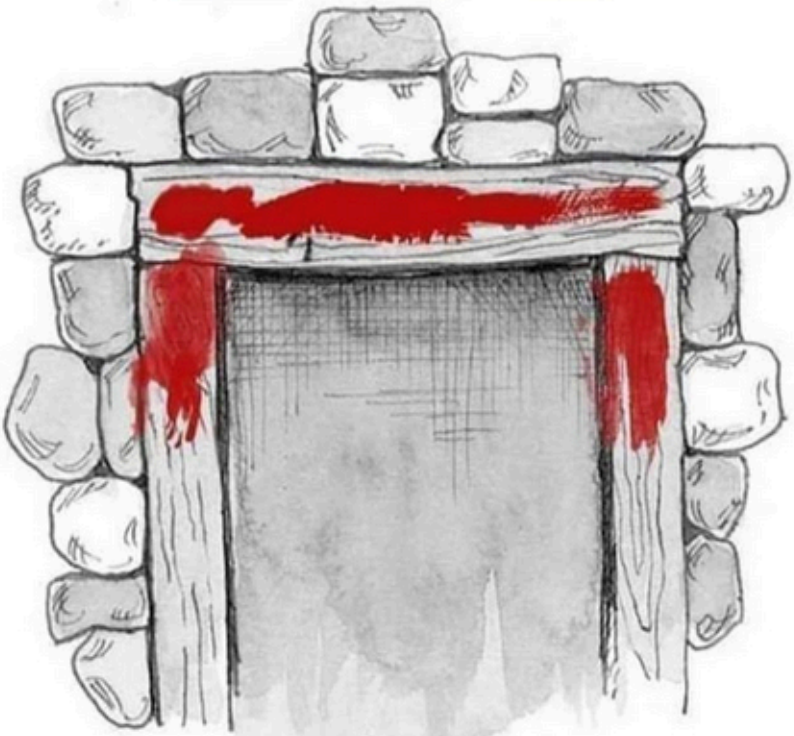

The LORD did not check
who inside the house was worthy.
HE checked for the BLOOD
on the doorposts.
None of us is worthy.
Only the blood of Jesus can cover us.

1. https://evantell-org.myshopify.com/products/what-are-you-depending-on-pack-of-25?_pos=1&_sid=353cdc218&_ss=r#review
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_call_and_will_of_god_is_like_salvation.mp3
3. https://heritagebbc.com/bible-question-and-answer-archive-3/xi-1-the-cross-less-gospel/
4. https://evantell-org.myshopify.com/pages/about-us
5. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha081014.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg3G92qVdveLbZARxCMTsbPM84WrpzZyl16FeLd70HCWC83TPQA2altSdYJD6tCfE6od30aozPmLzhohVhza5Zr-PLcU0danNUxJHk

4.11.36 The Phony Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) Industry (2023-11-29 12:32)

Romans 16:17-18, “ Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.”

Have you ever felt like something is wrong with today’s Contemporary Christian Music (CCM), but couldn’t figure out what it was? Well, you have plenty to be concerned about friend!

The top 7 of [1]Billboard’s top Christian artists for 2023 are as follows (note: you won’t find the Gospel on any of their websites, which proves how money-loving and Christless they all are):

1. [2]https://www.laurendaigle.com (Lauren Daigle)
2. [3]https://www.elevationworship.com
3. [4]https://brandonlake.co (Brandon Lake)
4. [5]https://www.forkingandcountry.com
5. [6]https://philwickham.com (Phil Wickham)
6. [7]https://kanyewestshop.com (Kanye West)
7. [8]https://www.katynichole.com (Katy Nicole)

You won’t find the Gospel or any plan of salvation presented on *any* of the preceding so-called “

Christian

”

artists websites. That is the first major thing wrong with CCM today, it is devoid of the Gospel. Sadly, all of the preceding performers are a bunch of apostate, [9]sodomite-looking clowns , dishonoring to Jesus Christ whom they claim to worship. Dear reader, it is no coincidence that nearly all of the males in today’s CCM scene are effeminate looking. These CCM performers are mere corporate pimps for the music industry to make billions of dollars in filthy lucre. They are as worldly as can be.

[10]K-love began in 1982 and is heard today by 20,000,000 listeners on 520 FM radio stations across America. They only play CCM. *K-love* take in billions of dollars. To my amazement, [11]they actually get the Gospel correct! Now, I do have a problem with K-love calling Mary "the blessed virgin," because any Catholic would immediately identify with that term. You won’t find those words in the Holy Bible. Yes, Mary was a virgin when she gave birth to Jesus, but we ought not use the phrase "the blessed virgin" because it is Catholic in origin and will confuse some people. Mary was a dirty sinner, just like you and me. We are all sinners! Mary was not born without original sin (aka., Immaculate Conception). Mary had the same inherited sinful nature from Adam that we all do (Romans 5:12). Mary sinned and needed to trust Jesus just like anyone else who wants to go to Heaven. Mary did not remain a perpetual virgin, she had at least 6 more children (Matthew 13:55-57), Mary was not assumed into Heaven (aka.,

the Assumption of Mary). These are demonic false doctrines taught by the cult of Roman Catholicism.

Klove are extremely ecumenical and wishy-washy, far more interested in making money than winning souls to Christ. I had to dig deep into their website to find what they believe about the Gospel, which is tragic. That should be the very first thing that appears at the top of their main webpage, not buried layers deep in the background. It just shows where their hearts are at—in making money.

Not one of the seven CCM artists, that Billboard lists as the top Christian singers of 2023, bother to share the Gospel on their personal websites. It is abundantly clear where their allegiance rests—in making money, not winning souls to Jesus Christ. The lost world is going to Hell, while the CCM industry is preoccupied singing and making billions of dollars. I would rather listen to secular music than to listen to phony professed "Christians" who let the world go to Hell unwarned. CCM is phony! The singers are frauds! Many of them are hellbound unsaved Catholics. Some of them exploit religion to make money, having no genuine faith in Jesus Christ at all. Some of them are homosexuals and proud of it. God vomits out CCM!



Above Photo: CCM Magazine cover from July 2007 featuring the worldly Christian Rock group, 'Barlow Girl.' They should be renamed the 'Bratty girls.' God deliver our nation from the feminist rebellion sweeping our churches and infecting our homes. No wonder the divorce rate is so high! The members of the group 'Barlow Girl' appear worldly, arrogant and sassy (which the Bible condemns as sin in 1st Timothy 2:9).

CCM is straight from Hell—a complacent form of apostate Christianity that takes no stand against crimes in government, doesn't expose public wickedness, doesn't call sin by name, doesn't call false religions by name, doesn't preach the gospel, doesn't step on anyone's toes... I'M VOMITING!!! CCM appeals to the flesh and is often derived from worldly secular songs. Many CCM artists mention The Beatles and other ungodly music groups as being their musical influences. If you like The Beatles, fine, I do to, but I won't sing worldly music and claim that it is pleasing to the Lord. The music of the world is the music of the world.

Psalms 96:1, “O sing unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.”

Ecclesiastes 7:5, “It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.”

[13]DANGER Will Robinson... DANGER!!! Apostate so-called “ministries” (what a joke) such as CCM magazine (which stands for Christ, Community, Church—differs from the most common meaning of the CCM acronym: Contemporary Christian Music). NOTE: When I refer to “CCM,” I always mean Contemporary Christian Music. From henceforth I’ll refer to “CCM magazine” as “CCM magazine.”

The Truth Is Not Very Popular Nowadays

The Lord has successfully exposed the evils of CCM music [14]through my ministry and others, but most people simply don’t care about the things of Jesus Christ as Philippian 2:21 states. Woe unto this wicked and adulterous generation!

CCM is of the Devil. What a bunch of [15]religious fakes and phonies ! All they sing about is “worship, worship, worship” while the world goes to Hell without hearing the biblical Gospel of salvation by faith alone in Christ WITHOUT WORKS (Romans 4:5-7, 10:3-4).

I actually heard an audio advertisement on CCM magazine’s website, to buy TobyMac’s “MAKE A DIFFERENCE TOUR” album to make a difference. What a sad testimony! Really? I have to buy their album to make a difference? The only difference is in their bank account. God hates the apostate CCM industry and so do I. Christianity does not elevate love over convictions. Christianity does not permit wicked compromise in the name of going along to get along under the pretense of *love, love, love*. Psalm 97:10 commands for God-fearing Christians to HATE EVIL. Instead of hating evil, Christian phony Kirk Cameron appeared on Pat Robertson’s [16]demonic 700 CLUB . Sadly, Pat Robertson split Hell wide open when he recently died in 2023 in his sins and falsehood of Lordship Salvation.

In CCM magazine they feature such musical apostates as TobyMac, Third Day and Michael W. Smith (who is a hellbound Roman Catholic). I clicked on: “A Righteous Revolution” featuring mega-apostate CCM singer, Natalie Grant. The site features music by apostate Rita Springer, singing the repeated lyrics: “All I need to do is worship.” You had better get born-again Rita!!! She repeats the same words over and over and over, like a broken record, which is a characteristic of modern pseudo (false) worship music used in many bad churches. It is referred to as "7/11 music" (7 words repeated 11 times).

“But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.” —Matthew 6:7

It’s no coincidence that the [17]VAIN REPETITIONS that Jesus warned about in Matthew 6:7 have subtly crept into our churches in the form of worship music. Whether it be prayer chants

or repetitious singing, vain repetitions are vain repetitions. God rejects meaningless chants, repetitious words and the bogus worship & praise meetings.

It makes sense to the carnal nature to go along to get along, thinking that cooperation is the way to lead people to Jesus Christ. However, that is NOT God's way. The Bible teaches that the truth offends people, as it should. This is why Jesus said that He came to turn family members against each other (Matthew 10:35). That is, because it's better to be divided over truth than to be sinfully united by error. **Matthew 10:34, "Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword."** I have led people to Christ, whose families shunned them afterwards. This is especially true in Catholic families.

They killed Jesus for telling the truth. In John 18:37 Jesus told Pilate that He came into the world to bare witness to the truth. Jesus told the Samaritan woman in John 4:24 that God can only be worshipped in spirit and truth. The truth is important! Today's CCM scene is devoid of soulwinning and biblical separation from the heathen world. I thank God for the old hymns of the Christian faith. I'm not interested in today's shallow neo-evangelical Contemporary Christian Music (CCM). Any music that doesn't inspire our heart to share the Gospel with the lost is worthless.

Today's CCM catapults the listener's emotions into the stratosphere, but then like a firework's rocket that soars high and never explodes, there is a feeling afterwards of total emptiness and even sometimes depression.

CCM Is A Trojan Horse

On The Scribe's Portion website, they share this helpful information about the dangers of CCM…

> **CCM Has Bad Theology**
>
> This is what I have the most problem with; Christian songs that have bad theology, who paint an easy and wide path to Christ. And then **there are the more problematic songs who mention New Age philosophy.** These you have to be very careful with. Sometimes these songs have it very well hidden, it takes great discernment and knowledge of Scripture to detect. ***Music is an effective way to infiltrate the church with a false Gospel and doctrines of demons*.**
>
> **One huge problem I have is the fact that most CCM songs today don't even mention God by name.** "He" and "you" can be anyone. They could be singing to Satan for all we know. Many songs go through a long chorus and verses and bridge without a single mention of God. Makes you wonder to whom they are singing.
>
> Also, be careful that you don't end up singing along with songs with ecumenical theology. **Ecumenism has infiltrated every facet of Christianity I'm afraid, and music didn't escape.** There are many Christian artists (search Phil Wickham, Matt Maher, One Thing conference, Jesus Adrian Romero, Alex Campos, Marcos Witt, to name a few) **who have now sided with the Catholic Church**

and produce music to “bridge the gap” between Protestants and Catholics. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [18]https://www.thescribesportion.com/todays-christian-music/

Please don’t miss what Isaac just said:

“

Music is an effective way to infiltrate the church with a false Gospel and doctrines of demons **.**

”

CCM is Pro-Catholic And Evil To The Core

The entire CCM industry is pro-Catholic. Many of the artists are devout Catholics. Yet, apostate churches invite these evildoers into their presence to encourage spiritual whoredom with the sinful world. They are religious drug dealers. The world is the whore and today’s abundance of CCM masqueraders bring the Godless world into the churches, turning them into a den of thieves. God calls them adulterers and adulteresses. **James 4:4, “Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.”** If you assist the sinful world then you are God’s enemy. CCM singers are God’s enemy. The entire CCM industry is worldly. They dress worldly, sing worldly, act worldly and are greedy for money like the world. All their music is for sale (just look at their websites).

CCM singer [19]Michael W. Smith is as pro-Catholic as you can get. Smith has numerous songs listed in the [20]TOP CATHOLIC SONGS website; including his hits, "I Give You My Heart," "Healing Rain" and "Let It Rain." This is solid evidence of the apostasy and ecumenicalism of today’s so-called Christian singers. They’re all a bunch of phonies!

Rock ’n’ Roll music is [21]a powerful influence upon the flesh, which is demonic in nature. Before there was ever so-called “Christian Rock,” there was Godless Rock. Those religious phonies today who attempt to justify devilish Rock music with Christian words are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. There is NO such thing as *Christian Rock*. There ain’t no such animal. All Rock music is of the Devil. All Hip Hop is of the Devil. All Funk, Rap and House music is of the Devil. Those who disagree are worldly, rub shoulders with the heathen world, never go soul-winning and make lots of money selling their noise (and that’s what a lot of it is... annoying noise!). TobyMac comes to mind, [22]who praises the Pope by the way.

“It was quite an honor. The Pope doesn’t come around that often. And for him to call a Hip Hop Funk band. I thought that was pretty cool... It was cool to see these priests rockin’ out.” —Toby McKeehan (TobyMac)

Anything that portrays the Catholic Church, priests and the Pope as of God is Satanic to the core! Those who despise me, attack me and try to destroy my ministry, are those who reject the Bible and fight against the Lord Jesus. Life is short and God will be vindicated on Judgment Day. Woe unto every Catholic! I know people who attend the Catholic Church, even though I

have warned them repeatedly that the Devil controls the organization, but they still go there. I have even heard people tell me that they know the Catholic Church is evil, but they still go there. They are in trouble with God. In their heart, they don't believe anything I have told them from the Bible, because they love their tradition more than God's Word (Mark 7:9-13). They want religion, but they don't want God and truth (John 4:24; 2nd Timothy 3:5-7).

Concluding Remarks

I am not against contemporary music, as some misunderstand. I am against the organized CCM industry and all the artists who hide the Gospel. The main reason is because nearly all of them are unsaved themselves. Truly, the love of money is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). The CCM industry rakes in billions upon billions of dollars a year from America's apostate churches. The music is worldly. Granted, some of the music is uplifting and excellent as far as music itself is concerned. Of course, the Rap and Heavy Metal is terrible and hardly resemblant of any meaningful music.

I am against sensual Rock music, heavy metal, and [23]musical rhythms that promote rebellion and sexual immorality.

CCM embraces a broad spectrum of different types of music. Certainly, there is some acceptable music; however, the CCM artists who do sing the acceptable music are as fruitless as the others concerning soulwinning. The so-called CCM band '[24]Jars of Clay' actually open concerts for Ozzy Osbourne (the self proclaimed 'Prince of Darkness'). Sensual music is sinful which is commonplace in CCM

(Jude 1:19)

. The singers [25]look like punks on their album covers, [26]others appear as homosexuals , and some are. Is this pleasing to the Lord? No, of course not.

As churches become more worldly, so also is the world becoming more churchy. Heathen singer, [27]Katy Perry, had the name above every other name, "Jesus," tattooed on her wrist and back in the year 2000. Katy entered the music industry singing Gospel music, but today she is infamous for singing the lesbian-loving songs, '[28]I Kissed a Girl' and 'Ur So Gay.' Madonna and Katy Perry are personal friends. Perry also sings the blasphemous song, '[29]ROCK GOD.' Katy Perry is a whore who sings the song '[30]TEENAGE DREAM' from the album of the same title, which invites a male to stick his hands down into her skin-tight pants. Is this wholesome music for children and teenagers to listen to? This is America today. Woe unto our nation!

This is what kids are listening to in the privacy of their room, with a headset on their ears for hours each day. These are America's children's idols, whom they want to emulate. Katy Perry is immoral. She uploaded YouTube music videos of herself jumping around in her panties, acting goofy, which is as wicked as the Devil. Katy Perry (real name: Katheryn Hudson, born 1984) is a she-devil and no friend of God. The Word of God warns that all humanity has an appointment with death... **"BUT AFTER THIS THE JUDGMENT"** (Hebrews 9:27, King James Bible).

CCM as a whole is apostate. It's all about making money. The biblical Gospel is not preached. Instead, a wishy-washy message of ecumenical compromise and religious devotion are taught. Much of what is taught today is a Social Gospel of unity, brotherly love and tolerance toward all groups, even embracing homosexuals and abortionists. There is no call for repentance or preaching against sin. CCM tolerates all forms of wickedness under the guise of Christian unity. It is in actuality, sinful compromise. God commands believers to

separate (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17), and to expose all forms of wickedness (Ephesians 5:11). Instead, CCM embraces such wickedness and dares not step on anyone's toes for God.

In sharp contrast, the Bible is the most offensive Book in the world. If God doesn't apologize for His Word, then why should we? They are traitors against God, who are greedy for money, and so they corrupt the Bible to make it less offensive to today's thin-skinned Americans. Most Americans are big cry-babies, none worse than America's religious leaders. They are anything but Christian. Shame on any pastor who invites a CCM band into the church. You are encouraging their evil works. God said He would vomit up lukewarm believers (Revelation 3:15-16). 100 % of them fail to win souls because they refuse to preach the biblical Gospel. The only message they promote is so vague that it is also embraced by Catholics, with few exceptions.

This is not to say that all contemporary sounding music is wrong, not at all, but the INDUSTRY is evil. Anything that involves the sale of albums, concerts and all the money-grabbing avenues of the greedy CCM industry is CORRUPT!!! Not one mainstream artist preachers the Gospel, and many of them (such as Katy Perry) move forward from singing Gospel music, to whoredom in the secular music world—stripping naked, embracing homosexuality, using foul language and blaspheming God. They have sold their soul to the Devil for fame and fortune (1st Kings 21:20). I say that all kindly. I love people, all people. My purpose in writing blogs like this is not to anger anyone, be mean or tear people down, God forbid; but rather, I write to expose the shallow, phony and unchristian CCM industry as a whole.

Since making money is their goal, CCM artists do not want to drive away Catholics. So everything they produce is intentionally obscure, general and applicable to Catholics and all faiths. Instead of warning Roman Catholics of the judgment to come in Hell, CCM artists would rather let everyone go to Hell forever in exchange for money. As much as they may try to deny this claim, the facts are self evident. I challenge you to find any mainstream CCM artist's website that offends Catholics. I challenge you to find any mainstream CCM artist's website that preaches salvation without works of self-righteousness. I challenge you to find any mainstream CCM artist's website that teaches their fans how to be saved. Good luck!

In view of the reality of Hell, where Christ-rejecting sinners will be tormented for all eternity, you'd think every CCM singer in the world would be warning people. But they don't care about anyone except themselves, making money and becoming famous. Oh sure, they'll give money to charity, because that makes them look good in the public's eye. Woe unto the apostate CCM crowd and their carnal followers.

The Gospel needs to be preached. Jesus never commissioned anyone to start a singing ministry. No one! The Bible speaks of singing melody in one's heart, not selling records and pimping across a stage in tight leather, with screeching guitars and flashing Satanic hand signs, receiving idolatrous praise from the audience. The fans never yell, "Yea Jesus!" No, instead they worship their favorite singer. Jesus hates all rock music, because it is all rooted in idolatrous praise of the performers and always has been.

Here is a photo of the worldly CCM band, *Avalon*...



“That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness. ” —2nd Thessalonians 2:12

[31]**Apostate CCM Artists Featured in TOP CATHOLIC SONGS Heathen Website!**

“ Ye that love the LORD, hate evil... ” —Psalm 97:10



Today’s Apostate Church Worship

1. https://www.billboard.com/charts/year-end/top-christian-artists/
2. https://www.laurendaigle.com/
3. https://www.elevationworship.com/
4. https://brandonlake.co/
5. https://www.forkingandcountry.com/

6. https://philwickham.com/
7. https://kanyewestshop.com/
8. https://www.katynichole.com/
9. https://disntr.com/2019/04/14/why-do-so-many-worship-leaders-look-so-gay/
10. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/K-Love
11. https://www.klove.com/resources/share-the-gospel
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjelqONWg5fqlkrEgv85NxrXkLo10pnJZfCxDjsyNkA8r_UA7ToBPOAN2fxhkDFUACvWTi5tA4aZIxjqQ4U8M75YuIgalilcAcK3-K
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/danger_will_robinson.mp3
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/false_gospel.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/sycophantic_praises.htm
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/700_club.htm
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/vain_repetitions.htm
18. https://www.thescribesportion.com/todays-christian-music/
19. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/michael_smith_phony.htm
20. http://www.topcatholicsongs.com/BaptismTeenService
21. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/katy_perry-rock_god_idolatry.htm
22. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/tobymac_exposed.htm
23. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/katy_perry-rock_god_idolatry.htm
24. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/jars_of_clay.htm
25. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/tobymac.htm
26. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/newsboys.htm
27. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/katy_perry-she_devil.htm
28. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/katy_perry.htm
29. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/katy_perry-rock_god_idolatry.htm
30. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/katy_perry-teenage_curse.htm
31. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/catholic_songs.htm

---

4.12 December

4.12.1 Gene Simmons' Jewish Faith Won't Get Him Into Heaven (2023-12-01 20:05)

Jeremiah 17:9-11, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? I the LORD search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; *so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool* ."

One of the most infamous Rock music bands is KISS, formed in 1973 in New York city. Unbelievably, the band is still performing live concerts in December of 2023, but have announced that this is their final tour. The average Baptist church doesn't last 50 years! That is so sad. Gene Simmons (age 74) and Paul Stanley (age 71) are the only two original remaining band members. As a hobby, I like to follow the lives and religious beliefs of famous people. Gene Simmons has lived a very wicked life of chasing women and blasphemy against God (Hebrews 13:4). Gene's real Jewish name is Chaim Witz (born August 25, 1949). He changed his own name early in his music career because he didn't feel comfortable with his unamerican

sounded Jewish name.

[1]



Gene Simmons of KISS

I did some research online to glean some quotes from Simmons about his religious beliefs:

> "I think Christians are wrong. They're wrong because you're not judged by your actions, you're judged by your beliefs, which is to say that if you're Hitler and right before you die, you say, 'Jesus, I'm sorry,' you get a better chance of going to heaven than the millions of people you killed." —Gene Simmons of the band KISS; Esquire, "[2]Gene Simmons: What I've Learned"

Kindly said, Gene Simmons is ignorant of the Scripture. Telling Jesus that you are sorry is NOT the way to get to Heaven. Judas was sorry for betraying Jesus (Matthew 27:3). Judas even

returned the 30 pieces of silver. But Judas still went to Hell to burn forever. The reason why is because He never put his trust in Jesus Christ as His personal Savior. Being sorry doesn't produce the new birth, placing your faith in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day does (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

As far as we know, Adolf Hitler never received Jesus Christ and went to Hell when he purportedly commit suicide in 1945. But if Hitler had come to God by faith as a guilty sinner, trusting Christ alone and what He did through Calvary's cross to pay his massive debt of sin, God would have saved Adolf Hitler. Gene Simmons says he has a problem with that, because the evildoer gets away with his crimes. But dear reader, everyone is a dirty guilty sinner!

In fact, in God's holy sight you are just as guilty as Adolf Hitler. **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law."** Gene Simmons has publicly boasted of [3]having sexual relations with several thousands of women throughout his [4]50 years of being a Rock star idol. In God's sight that is just as heinous and wicked as Adolf Hitler murdering millions of people. You just read the Holy Bible for yourself! The same God who forbids committing murder, also forbids committing fornication and adultery (Hebrews 13:4; 1st Corinthians 6:9-10; Colossians 3:5-6; Matthew 5:28). I am not condemning Gene Simmons, for I am just as much a guilty sinner as he is, and so are you dear friend.

Gene Simmons is making the same fatal error as the Pharisees who went up to the temple to pray. He looked down his long Pharisaical nose upon the publican sinner next to him, and esteemed himself as being self-righteous in comparison. ...

> Luke 18:9-14, "
>
> And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others:
>
> Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.
>
> *The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican*.
>
> I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.
>
> And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.
>
> I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.
>
> "

Gene Simmons esteems himself as a good man in comparison to Adolf Hitler, but in God's sight he is just as wicked and guilty. Don't judge someone because they sin differently than you do! Like it or not, when a sinner comes to God by faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus, all of that person's sins are forever washed away (1st Corinthians 6:11; Revelation 1:5). The eternal slate is wiped clean. This is God's imputed righteousness (Romans 4:4-7; Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9).

Being Jewish Cannot Produce The New Birth Required To Get To Heaven

John 3:3, “

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.

” Being born-again is NOT optional if you want to spend eternity with Jesus and have eternal life. It is mandatory!

Read what Gene Simmons said:

> “I’m Jewish, and Jews believe that in order to get to heaven, one must do the right thing. It’s not what you believe, it’s what you do. In other words, love thy neighbour as thyself.” —Gene Simmons of the band KISS; LouderSound, “[5]The Gospel According To Gene Simmons”

What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Mark 7:7-13, “ Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*. For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death: But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free. And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother; Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye. ”**
>
> **Romans 3:19-20, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight*: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”**
>
> **Galatians 5:4, ”Christ is become of no effect unto you, *whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace*.”**

The inspired Word of God says that you can only be saved be trusting upon what Jesus Christ has already DONE to pay for your sins through Calvary’s cross. You cannot be saved by DOING anything! When some people asked Jesus what “works” to do to get saved, He told them to BELIEVE ON HIM! **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.”** ’Tis DONE not DO, the great transaction is DONE! [6]It is DO TRUSTERS who get to Heaven, and not DO GOODERS!!!

I don’t care if you are 100 % biologically Jewish (which no one is), that won’t get you to Heaven friend. YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!

Gene Simmons Is Effectively An Atheist Jew

Read what Simmons said after being asked the following question...

“What’s your belief system in what happens when you die?

> I’m okay if there’s a heaven and a God. I’m okay with it. I’m also okay if there’s nothing. What do you lean towards? I lean towards nothing. My question is: if we get an afterlife, do mosquitoes? Maybe my mother’s sort of wise statement about every day above ground is a good day, and that’s it.” —Gene Simmons of the band KISS; LouderSound, “[7]Gene Simmons Interview”

Simmons said he leans toward NOTHING! He thinks when we die, that’s it, there’s NOTHING! That is atheism! I’d expect to hear such blasphemy coming from the mouth of a wicked man who has spent his life as a whoremonger, railer and blasphemer of God (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). In concert, Simmons (painted up as the self-proclaimed “demon”) spits broken packets of fake blood from his mouth all over the stage, sticking out and wagging his infamous extra long tongue at God as he gazes upward toward Heaven. Woe be unto that ungodly man for rejecting Jesus Christ as his Savior (John 3:36; Psalms 7:11; Isaiah 13:11).

The inspired Holy Bible teaches that both Christians and unbelievers will be judged according to our *works*. The difference is whether you will be judged by your works as a redeemed child of God (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11), or as a condemned child of the Devil (Revelation 20:11-15). As believers we will be rewarded according to our works (1st Corinthians 3:8-15; Revelation 14:13); but unbelievers will be punished according to their works (2nd Corinthians 11:15; Revelation 20:12-13).

I heard Paul Stanley of KISS say that they’ve been preaching Rock n’ Roll for 50 years! He said it himself. What an indictment against himself! Paul Stanley said it exactly right. I heard lead guitarist Dave Mustaine of the band MEGADETH call his latest album “an offering.” Yes, it is an offering to Satan, and the audience are the sacrifice to be laid upon the Satanic altar. Rock stars so often PREACH a wicked message of immoral sex, rebellion, substance abuse, lust, committing crime, false religion and worldliness!

My heart goes out to anyone who has been so deceived by the Devil, that they think being Jewish and doing good works will get them to Heaven. Moreover, Simmons has publicly said that he leans toward thinking there’s nothing after we die. For his own sake, I sure hope he is right. Good luck Gene! But I am not going to take such an eternal risk. I put my trust in the precious name of Jesus when I was 13 years old in 1980. I knew I was a guilty sinner, and by faith I received Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for my sins, believing that He was buried, but then ressurected from the dead three days later for my justification. That is the Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). BELIEVE IT, Oh sinner, and you will be saved too (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21).

Please understand that I never write blogs to be mean, unkind or tear down people, God forbid. I love everyone, God knows my heart. As a Bible-believing Christian and a fundamentalist Baptist preacher, my heart’s intent is only to help people by preaching THE TRUTH. I don’t want you to end up suffering in the abyss of Hell forever, as will Gene Simmons (Chaim Witz) if he doesn’t repent of his unbelief and instead believe the Gospel.

May I say, I like Gene Simmons as a person. I look beyond his sins and I see a human being. Gene’s mother was a good woman from all that I have read and heard about her. She was 14 years old in a German camp during the holocaust, where her family were murdered. When Gene and his mother immigrated to America from Israel, neither could speak a word of English.

Gene had to learn to speak English. His father abandoned them when Gene was only age 6. Life is not fair. Gene's mother had to work to pay all the bills.

A year later Gene worked two paper delivery routes to help pay the bills. Out of necessity he developed a strong work ethic at a very young age, which has been his driving force throughout his musical and business career. Gene Simmons is as much a business man as he is a rock star. I heard Gene say once that being a rock star is 10 % performance and 90 % public image. So true! When Gene became a millionaire, he bought his father a house and sent him money every month to take care of him, which is a good son; yet, he never had a relationship with his father after being abandoned by him as a boy. I admire Gene for taking care of his father, honoring him as the Bible commands. I think Gene is a good guy, despite his sinful life and having served the Devil for 50 years in the rock music industry. Sadly, his time is running out before he faces His Creator (Hebrews 9:27). My hope is that God will convict Gene's heart that he [8]might be saved while he still can.

Mark 1:14-15, "Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God, And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*." That is, think differently from trusting in your own DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1) and instead BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). There is no other way to get to Heaven, than through faith alone in the precious name of Jesus (Acts 4:10-12). Thank you for reading.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjW0eJtQ8yPCzbuTne0k2h0cELCzrmAdzC9MGj9ol6oWHfBdhASbkVHTkoPf1DPWJTGy0TKFHPN5Fz0yUHZkQ8tnu3fCtuDY0jRElY
2. https://www.esquire.com/entertainment/interviews/a1070/esq0702-jul-wil/
3. https://meaww.com/gene-simmons-kiss-slept-with-4800-women-sex-tape-wild-rockstar-life
4. https://www.dailystar.co.uk/showbiz/us-showbiz/kiss-star-gene-simmons-confirms-29966011
5. https://www.loudersound.com/features/the-gospel-according-to-gene-simmons
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
7. https://www.loudersound.com/news/gene-simmons-interview-how-do-i-say-this-without-sounding-inhuman-i-dont-have-friends
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

4.12.2 How Much More Scriptural Evidence Do You Need To Conclude A Pretribulation Rapture? (2023-12-02 06:58)

Mark 13:34-37, "For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch. Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning: Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. *And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch*."

The blessed Savior told us all to WATCH! We are commanded to watch for His return. This 100 % disproves the false theory of a prewrath Rapture (i.e., the false teaching that the Rapture

will happen after the prophetic event of the Abomination of Desolation, but before God pours out His wrath upon the earth in the Great Tribulation). I humbly believe the Bible teaches that the Rapture will happen before the Tribulation period begins. If not, we would know the time of Christ's return, which Mark 13:32-37 says no man knows. The biblical fact that we are exhorted to look for the appearing of Jesus Christ proves a pretribulation Rapture.

The Rapture must occur before the Antichrist is revealed, otherwise why would the Bible tell us in Titus 2:13 to look for the appearing of Jesus Christ? Again, the biblical fact that we are exhorted to look for the appearing of that blessed hope, the appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ, proves a pretribulation Rapture. We are not supposed to be looking for the appearing of the Antichrist (but Pastor Steven Anderson and the New IFB foolishly preach that we are).

Respectfully, Pastor Steven Anderson errantly[1] teaches in this chart from chapter 2 (of Pastor Anderson's YouTube movie titled: 'THE BOOK OF REVELATION') that the Rapture will happen 75 DAYS after the Abomination of Desolation (see [2]Comments 35 and 36 in this chart at the bottom right).

See for yourself in Part 10 of his Revelation series, at 31:00 minutes into the video, where he unbiblical states:

> "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]? [illegible],[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]'[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]." — [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], '[3]Revelation - Part 10' (Time: 31:00 minutes into video)

That is DATE SETTING! Pastor Anderson vehemently denies setting a date for the Rapture, on the basis that he claims no one know when Daniel's 70th week of prophecy begins.
But then he says this blatant heresy...

> "[illegible], [illegible]'[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]—[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

□□□□, □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□;
Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee."

Kindly said, if the New IFB are correct about their prewrath rapture theory, then we should be looking for the Man of Sin, not for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and Saviour Jesus Christ. You can follow the New IFB if you want, but I am going side with the inspired Word of God. I'm looking for the appearing of Jesus Christ, not Antichrist!

[6]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/pastor_andersons_rapture_after_75_days_heresy.jpg
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/pastor_andersons_rapture_after_75_days_heresy.jpg
3. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
4. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Revelation_10.mp4
5. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/01/ten-bible-doctrines-that-i-humbly.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj7PwPl-APL8tDTPgSqgxEc0sU-lTb_I5wxclnqQVfkxXJjQzsNcNDbYNzAoFLNTv5GhMJiuXGij0lu7CfGBqANpKb45xZ5F0IO403

4.12.3 Keep Thy Heart With All Diligence (2023-12-03 14:03)

Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."

This has been my favorite Bible verse for many years now. Volumes of books could be written about this single Scripture passage, of what it means and the implications. The Holy Bible has much to say about the wicked human heart. ...

> **Jeremiah 17:9-11, "*The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?* I the LORD search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of**

his doings. As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool.

”

Never trust the man who trusts himself! Jesus said concerning the heart...

Matthew 15:16-20, “And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding? Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught? *But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man*. For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies: These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.”

Matthew 12:34, “

O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? *for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh*.”

As you can see dear friend, the heart is a very important matter. **Proverbs 4:23, “Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.”** When the Bible speaks of the human

“heart,” God is not referring to the beating muscle protected under your ribcage; but rather, to the subconscious part of our mind in our physical brain.

Man Was Created In God’s Threefold Image

We are created in the threefold image of God our Creator. The Godhead is comprised of God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit (Matthew 28:19; Colossians 2:2; 1st John 5:7 - note: all Scripture citations are only from the inspired King James Bible).

Likewise, man is threefold, being comprised of spirit, soul and body. **1st Thessalonians 5:23, “And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole *spirit* and *soul* and *body* be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.”** Notice that the Bible mentions the spirit first, and then the soul and body. A human being is not a body with a spirit; but rather, a spirit living inside a body. The lead singer “Sting” of the band, “The Police,” has it right in their popular 1981 blockbuster song titled, “[1]Spirits In The Material World.” The main lyrics read, “We are spirits in the material world.”

Sting has it right, we are all human spirits. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Corinthians 5:1, “**

For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

” I love this Bible passage. The

“earthly house of this tabernacle” refers to our physical human body. The Bible teaches that when our human body is no longer functional and able to provide housing for our soul and spirit, we have an eternal house in Heaven, not made with hands.

I admit that I cannot fully explain what this verse means. We will not receive our immortal body until the Rapture (1st Corinthians 15:51-58). So what happens now when we die? Will we as

saints have some type of a temporary surrogate body in Heaven? I simply do not know. As we just read in 2nd Corinthians 5:1, when we die and go to Heaven, we have an “

eternal

” house not made with hands. A house that we live in on earth is made of wood, concreate, glass, et cetera. But this verse is about our fleshly human body, our temporary earthly “

tabernacle

.
”

2nd Corinthians 5:8, “We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.” This verse disproves the heresy of Soul Sleep (the false teaching of such cults as Jehovah’s Witnesses and Seventh-Day Adventists, that says when we die our body sleeps in the grave until a future resurrection). As we just read from the Bible, to be absent from the human body is “to be

present with the Lord.

”

I do not know if the saints in Heaven have physical bodies. But consider that Abraham did have a physical body in Luke 16:19-31. Jesus ascended into Heaven with His physical immortal glorified body (Acts 1:11).

Jesus resurrected as the firstfruits of them that slept. That is, of them that died (1st Corinthians 15:20). By “firstfruits”

the Bible simply means that Jesus was the first person to resurrect in His glorified, immortal, perfect, eternal body. Many saints were resurrected before Jesus (e.g., Lazarus, saints raised up when Jesus died on the cross, et cetera), but they weren’t raised up in their immortal body; but rather, their earthly mortal flesh. That is why they all eventually died again. Jesus raised up Lazarus from the dead, but Lazarus died eventually. Jesus was the first, and so far the only one, who has been raised up in His immortal body (Philippians 3:21).

Mankind is also created in God’s threefold image in that we have a *mind* to think, a *heart* to feel and a *will* to decide. **Ecclesiastes 12:7,**

“ Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and *the spirit shall return unto God who gave it*.”

Keep Thy Heart With All Diligence

I listen to Bible preaching in fair weather. I do that intentionally because I know when the storms of life come I won’t feel like listening to sermons. When the carpet of life is pulled out from under our feet, and grief fills our soul, our minds become broken for a time. Any wise person knows that you should prepare before the hurricane comes, not wait until the last minutes when the storm winds are blowing, the rain is gushing down, and it is dangerous to go outside because of flying debris. The time to prepare is long before the storm arrives.

Likewise, most Christian believers wait until the storms of life come, and then they are ill prepared to cope with the storm. I study the Bible and listen to Bible preaching during fair weather, laying up spiritual supplies for when the storm comes. I believe that is part of what the Bible means in **Proverbs 4:23, “Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are**

the issues of life." We maintain our automobiles. We maintain our physical health. We maintain our fireplaces, barbecues, air-conditioning units, septic tanks and finances; but yet we fail to maintain our heart.

A Christian friend recently came up to me at church. She reminded me of something that someone did last year to hurt me. I kindly told her that I didn't want to think about that, because if I choose to focus on it I will become bitter, and I don't want to be a bitter Christian. I forgave the person who hurt me. It is over. God will deal with that person if it needs to be dealt with (Romans 12:19). But I am not going to hold grudges, thinking about the things people have done to hurt me in the past, sulking in bitterness all the time. That is a miserable way to live! I choose to live above the clouds, where the Son is always shining. So many people live below the clouds where it rains, and is gloomy and stormy.

What we choose to think about throughout the day determines our mood, attitude and soul's condition. That is why the Apostle Paul exhorts every believer to do this...

> **Philippians 4:8-9, "Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*. Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you."**

This is not brainwashing, it is keeping thy heart with all diligence. What we think about shapes our attitude, habits and overall mindset. If you are a miserable person, it is only because you have developed a habit of focusing on the wrong things, which has consequently led to thinking negative, bad and depressing thoughts all the time. If this is you, then you probably feel like you are beyond hope, worthless and a loser.

So, what do you do? The way out of depression is a slow process, but you start by picking something in your life to praise God for. It could be anything! Just find something good in your life, for which you are thankful to God, and praise Him for it. Then pick something else that you are thankful for. In time, if you keep doing this throughout each day, you will cultivate a good habit of praising God for the good instead of complaining all the time about the bad.

Numbers 11:1, " *And when the people complained, it displeased the LORD*: and the LORD heard it; and his anger was kindled; and the fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp." God doesn't like complainers! The Hebrews whom God through Moses led out of Egypt, wandering in the Wilderness for 40 years. They complained continually and it displeased and angered the Lord. After

complaining for the tenth time, the Lord decided that no one 21 years of age or older would enter into the

Promised

Land. Their complaining doomed them!

I have known umpteen Christians who became their own worst enemy. Instead of praising God for the blessings in their life, they chose to focus upon the problems in their life. They chose to focus on their bills piling up, health issues and marital problems. By doing so they created

an inescapable pit of misery for themselves. That is not a life of faith in God. It is in our carnal sinful nature to be miserable, to think negative and complain. But that is not the way God desires for us to live each day.

I decided a long time ago that I am going to thank and praise God continually for the blessings in my life. I'm not going to complain about the constant neck pain, emotional suffering and major losses in my life. There's not a bite of food that goes into my mouth that I don't thank God for. I also thank God for my remaining health, being able to enjoy the food that I eat. Nothing irritates me more than to see a spoiled rich person stuff delicious food into their mouth, while denying that God exists. What wickedness!!! You don't deserve God's goodness, and neither do I. **Psalms 145:9, " The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."**

Have you been diligently keeping your heart dear reader? **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."** Do you spend time in God's Word? Do you listen to Bible preaching? Do you walk with God? One of the great joys in my life is continually knowing that my name is written in Heaven. **Luke 10:20 , " Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather *rejoice, because your names are written in heaven*. "** No matter how bad and difficult life gets, you can always rejoice that when all is said and done, you are going to Heaven as a child of God. That is why it is absolutely imperative that you KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt that you are saved.

I know 100 % that I am saved and going to Heaven. If you don't have that sweet assurance dear friend, then you will never be able to fall back on that peace and joy when the storms of life come. If you have any doubts and concerns dear reader, I ask you to read Michael P. Bowen's wonderful book in defense of a free grace Gospel, ' [2]I NEVER KNEW YOU .' This book will settle your doubts, I am confident. It is 100 % biblical in its message.

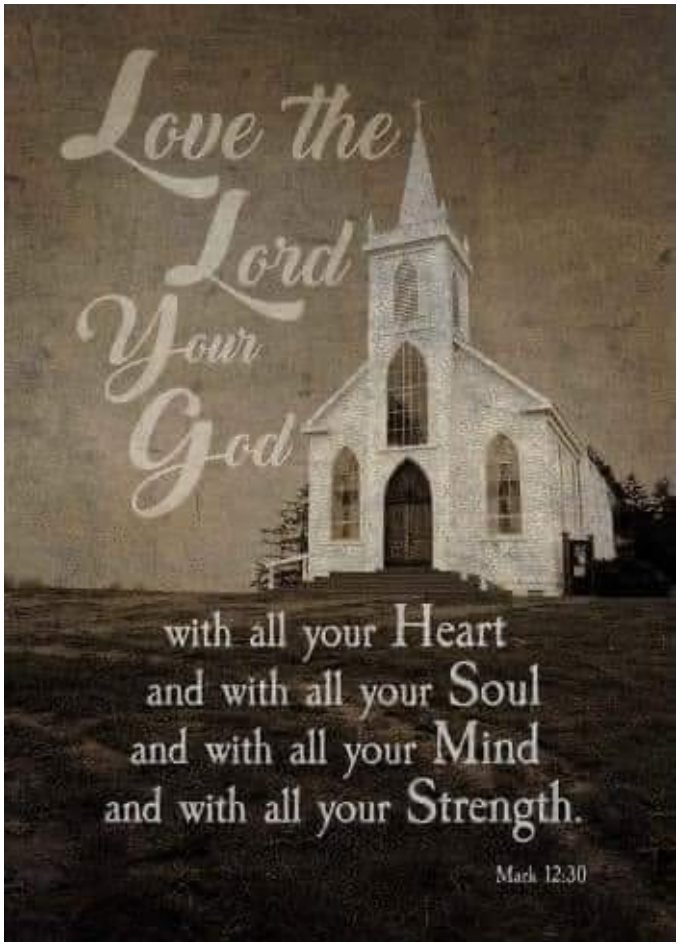

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BHOevX4DlGk
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjsOUWq4XIkVIFhqcMzxBcheaBLs6-9R_lh1dcMMhdWLJatC1w_RQHnlpNGNt1k7Ol5CfsNWZdHc8GXjHB9dkWh9_5pkBESwv3gYIK

4.12.4 Will Saints Have A Physical Body In Heaven? (2023-12-04 16:13)

2nd Corinthians 5:1-4, " For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven: If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked."

Someone recently asked me if the saints have a physical body in Heaven. That is a very good question. We read in Luke 16:19-31 that Abraham had a physical body in the afterlife in *Paradise*. Interestingly, so also did the former rich man (now utterly poor) in Hell, in the place of *Torment*. He begged Abraham for a single drop of water to cool his tongue, tormented in the unbearable intense flames. This is a literal true story in Luke 16:19-31, not a parable! Jesus used proper names of actual people (Abraham and Lazarus), which He never did when telling parables. If this were a parable, then Jesus would be guilty of misleading people about what happens in the afterlife.

Let's examine the Scriptures to see what we can find. We see in Genesis that two angels met with Brother Lot and enjoyed eating a feast together:

> Genesis 19:1-3, "And *there came two angels to Sodom* at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: *and Lot seeing them* rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground; And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night. And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and *he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat*."

I love that! Lot saw the angels. Lot invited them into his house. Lot baked some delicious bread they ate a feast together. I look forward one day in Heaven to eating a feast with the angels. I love angels! Angels have physical bodies, capable of enjoying a fine meal. So if the angels have bodies, I humbly think the saints in Heaven will likely also have bodies (but I cannot say for certain). What if we won't have bodies in Heaven? That would be odd, since God the Father and Jesus have bodies, and the angels have bodies.

1st Corinthians 15:6, "After that, *he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once*; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

The Apostle Paul penned the Epistle of 1st Corinthians at about 53-54 AD (roughly 20 years after Jesus resurrected from the dead). Paul says that some of the 500 saints who saw Jesus had died, but

"the greater part" were still alive and kicking. What a tremendous priviledge and blessing to have actually seen Jesus in His glorified, immortal, resurrected body.

Also, we see in 1st Corinthians 15:6 that Jesus raised up in a physical body and was seen by over 500 saints at one time; and we learn in Acts 1:11 that Jesus ascended into the sky in a physical body (seen by His disciples as He departed). So, Jesus has a physical body in Heaven today. He sits on a physical throne on the right-hand of God the Father, who also has a physical body (Colossians 3:1). The angels in Acts 1:11 told the disciples that Jesus will return in the same physical and visible manner that He left (Revelation 1:7).

Also, please read **Revelation 22:8-9, "And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things. Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: *for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets*, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God."** John thought he was talking with an angel, but the angel corrected him, letting John know that he was "of thy brethren the prophets." I humbly think this was one of the saints, not an angel.

It is also clear from this passage that angels and humans look the same. The Bible says that some saints have met angels "unawares." **Hebrews 13:2, "Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: *for thereby some have entertained angels unawares*."** That is what just happened with the Apostle John's interaction with a fellow saint, John mistaking him for an angel. Obviously, this fellow saint had a physical body. If you met an angel, you wouldn't know it just by looking. Angels look the same as humans.

In Matthew 17:3, Moses and Elijah appeared to Peter, James and John. Moses and Elijah had physical bodies. **Matthew 17:1-3, " And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart, And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. And, behold, *there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him*."**

So, we have learned that Jesus has a physical body in Heaven. The Father has a physical body in Heaven. The angels have physical bodies in Heaven. The fellow brother that John met in Revelation 22:8-9 had a physical body. Moses and Elijah appeared to Jesus, Peter, James and John on a high mountain in physical bodies. Considering all that evidence, I think there is a good chance that we will all have a physical body in Heaven.

I cannot explain how this relates to our future resurrected immortal body received at the time of the Rapture, which will be fashioned like unto the Lord's resurrected body (1st Corinthians 15:51-58; Philippians 3:21). We know biblically that to be absent from the body is to be present with the Lord. **2nd Corinthians 5:8**, **"We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord."** That is a beautiful truth!

2nd Corinthians 5:1 teaches that when our earthly tabernacle (body) is dissolved (dead), we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the Heavens. **2nd Corinthians 5:1, "For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens."** I am not sure if this verse is referring to a heavenly body, or an actual house house. Jesus promised in John 14:1-3 to go prepare "a place" for us in Heaven, where there are many mansions. We won't all have mansions. Only those saints who are soulwinners will shine as the brightness of the stars forever (Daniel 12:3). I think this means that all the people we led to Jesus Christ will love and adore us for eternity, without which they would have been burning in the fires of Hell without hope or rest, tormented day and night forever!

I hope that helps a bit to answer our $64,000 question. I am not saying dogmatically that we will receive some form of body in Heaven before the Rapture, but I think there's a good chance we will based upon the Scriptural evidence which I have shared with you in this blog. Thank you for reading.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj-B8O1-QlZOCRNOV8qvhHwhz-aUPebujHrm_YkktKJCmWOGX_f1kZtN55IDYbrC2B4RuhcW6zY8UNAsQ7UA7DnN1WWH8DikeEUGSL

4.12.5 You Got It Wrong (2023-12-04 16:31)

Acts 28:4, "And when the barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live."

After Paul's shipwreck, where he and his fellow prisoners were saved on the island of Melita, he stood by the fire warming himself from the frigid waters. As he stood by the fire, a venomous beast came out of the fire and bit him. The barbarian people made a classic bad judgment that many make: they judged him based on the snake biting him instead of knowing the whole story.

Many times we make judgments about people and situations they are in without knowing the whole story, only to find out that our judgment was wrong. Sadly, more believers act like barbarians in the judgment of people than they do in acting like God. I find four ways people commonly make bad judgments that can destroy friendships and cause people to make bad decisions.

First, making decisions or opinions about people based on perception will always cause you to be wrong. Perception is only one small microcosm of a situation. Many have judged a situation or a person and not known the whole story only to realize they got it wrong. What is even worse is when people dig in on their decision after knowing they are wrong because they don't want to admit that they are wrong. The worst thing you can do is to let your pride get in the way of saying you are wrong after you make a bad decision based on perception. You must always determine that you will not let perception be the basis of your

decisions or judgments of others if you don't want to be wrong and have to clean up the mess your perception made.

Second, making decisions or opinions about people based on feelings is more often wrong than right. Just because you feel someone is wrong does not make them wrong. Just because you feel something is right does not make something right. We are not to make decisions based on what we feel is right but on what God's Word and His principles say are right and wrong. Feelings are based on our emotions and perception and not on facts. NEVER let feelings be the basis by which you make decisions and opinions about others.

Third, making decisions or opinions about people based on hearsay almost always leads to bad decisions. Hearsay is not fact. Just because someone says they heard something is true does not make it true. Many people have been slandered because of people making decisions about them based on hearsay. Would you want people to make a decision about you based on hearsay? Many good people have had to deal with the evil of hearsay, which is nothing more than gossip. To destroy another person based on hearsay makes you no better than Satan's mouthpiece that mentioned the hearsay. Never venture into hearsay. Shut it down immediately, and people will learn not to go to you with their gossip.

Fourth, making decisions or opinions about people based on one side of the story always leads to wrong decisions. Whether it be a decision or a judgment about a person, never make a decision until you hear both sides of the story. Be a person who never makes a judgment until you hear both sides of every situation.

*[1]This helpful article was authored by my ministry friend, [2]Pastor Bob Gray Sr.

[3]



1. https://www.oldpathsjournal.com/post/you-got-it-wrong
2. https://solvechurchproblems.com/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjAI4e6UPc7dc920FpawDRxasEmiNr1bgujVTupM2JWSJEwGROy-got8QyK1TqFBdm1xXM_dETRHVZPX3_lH2lrO6FtFOyj3a1tAQr

4.12.6 Shame On The Sword Of The Lord For Promoting Pensacola Christian College's Damnable Heresy (2023-12-06 20:45)

2nd John 1:10-11, " If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: *For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds*."

I have supported the Sword Of The Lord for the past 21 years of my website ministry since 2002, because they have always preached a simple free grace Gospel and promoted only the inspired King James Bible. Unfortunately, the Sword Of The Lord is not being diligent to do their homework, to find out the false doctrine being taught by some of the institutions which they promote; namely, Pensacola Christian College (PCC). [1] PCC is teaching damnable heresy!!!

Here are some screenshots from the October 2023 edition of the Sword Of The Lord, showing that they wickedly bid Godspeed to the PCC cult...

[2]



[3]



Sword Of The Lord Shamefully [4]Promotes PCC

The Bible presents a very simple, easy and free plan of salvation, which is to simply come to God as a guilty sinner and believe the GOOD NEWS that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for your sins, was buried and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. This is the gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Jesus Himself taught that the only work of God that a sinner can do to be saved is to BELIEVE ON HIM. ...

> John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."

In the last chapter of his helpful book titled, Salvation Crystal Clear, former Sword Of The Lord editor, Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) [5]exposes the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. The new editor, Shelton Smith, has a decision to make. I hope he will stop promoting PCC with their damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation. If not, then Dr. Smith will have the blood of many people on his hands for helping to corrupt the Gospel. PCC pays the Sword Of The Lord to promote their college in the monthly Sword paper. Will Dr. Smith succumb to the love of money (1st Timothy 6:10), or will he do the right thing and stop promoting PCC in their paper? Time will tell.

I live in the city of Pensacola. In my mailbox in November of 2023, I found a stamped envelope from Campus Church with my address and the words: "To Our Neighbor" on it. I opened the envelope and inside I found a booklet of *John & Romans*. The booklet has 64 pages in it. The Campus Church logo is printed on the front cover. I was shocked on page 60 when I read PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you is straight from Satan dear reader:

> "REPENTANCE — Now is the time to ***turn from your sin*** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin is called 'repentance.'*** This word implies an inward

> decision ***to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*****.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: "[6]John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? I've been [7]exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God's grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations until they repent of their wrong repentance and get saved. [8]Dr. Curtis Hutson has it right!

I thank God for the New IFB (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) movement in the United States. People can criticize Pastor Steven Anderson all they want, at least I know I can trust him to get the inspiration of the King James Bible right, and a free grace Gospel right. Pastor Anderson admirably [9]exposes the Devil's rotten Bible versions, whereas PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to the toxic Bob Jones cult and their multiple corrupt Bible revisions. Pastor Anderson rightly preaches the truth about '[10]Repentance & Salvation.'

I feel sick! The cult at PCC are aggressively spreading their damnable heresy throughout Pensacola, mailing spiritual poison to people's mailboxes. With neighbour's like Campus Church at PCC, who needs an enemy like the Devil? PCC has much blood on their hands! Dear friend, nowhere in the inspired King James Bible does it teach that you must repent "of your sin" or "turn from your sin" to get to Heaven. Yet, PCC and their Campus Church arrogantly have changed God's simple plan of salvation, perverting Bible repentance to mean, "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." Oh my! That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

Shame on Campus Church and PCC! My accurate Bible preaching against PCC's apostasy will be vindicated. Campus Church just mailed ammunition to my home mailbox today, revealing their underbelly so that by God's grace I can further expose their dangerous religious cult at PCC. [11]I wrote this article to help teach people what true Bible repentance is. Dear reader, you cannot be born-again if you place your trust in a counterfeit Gospel. What PCC and their Campus Church are preaching is another gospel, not the free grace of God, which is without works. As I read further in PCC's rotten plan of salvation, just like the pseudo-Christian cults (Mormons, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, et cetera), they speak out of both sides of their mouth—claiming that salvation is free and by grace, yet at the same time requiring you to "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins."

To make matters even worse, on page 62 of the "John & Romans" booklet, Campus Church tells the reader that to be saved, you must make a mental check requiring the reader to agree to:

> ***"I repent of my sins*****.** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits*****."**
>
> SOURCE: "[12]John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Oh My! Folks, this is NOT a part of the Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

There you have it! The "Gospel" is the "GOOD NEWS" that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead. In Paul's Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that reads: "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins"? No, that is not what Paul taught. So why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this filth?

The only requirement to believe the Gospel is to know why you need to be saved? You need to know what you're being saved from. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I. No one has ever lived who didn't sin (Romans 3:10-23), except Jesus (Hebrews 4:15). He is the perfect sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29). The Bibles teaches and warns that the wages we earn from our sinning is death (Romans 5:12, 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell, fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). If you admit by faith to God that you are a guilty sinner deserving of Hell, then that is all you need to know to believe the GOOD NEWS that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for your sins, was buried and three days later He bodily raised up from the dead for your justification. BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS, oh sinner, and you are saved!

The booklet of "John & Romans" says inside the front cover that it was published by "Concerned Independent Baptist Churches" and is distributed by the First Baptist Church in Milford, Ohio. The church has an email inside the back cover. Beware of PCC and their corrupt Campus Church!!! Please [13]contact the Sword Of The Lord and let them know your opinion in this matter. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! ...

> **Jude 1:1-3, " Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called: Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*.**
> **"**

Thank you for reading dear friend. By God's grace I will continue to contend for the Christian faith. It is sad that so many once fundamentalist preachers are sinfully dipping their sails, turning, selling out, no longer contending for the faith. It is my sincere hope and desire that

the Sword Of The Lord overlooked this matter and weren't aware of it. Time will tell. And yes, I have personally contacted the Sword Of The Lord about this important matter, as I hope you will. So far they have not responded. That speaks volumes as to the direction that the Sword Of The Lord is headed spiritually. When the love of money becomes a higher priority to preachers, than contending for the accuracy of the Gospel, we are in big trouble folks!!!

SHAME on the Sword Of The Lord (founded in 1934 by Dr. John R. Rice) for promoting Pensacola Christian College's damnable heresy! Here again is a damnable quote from the booklet of "John & Romans" that POCC's Campus Church mailed to thousands of Pensacola residents last month...

> "REPENTANCE — Now is the time to turn from your sin and embrace God. ***The act*** of turning away from sin is called 'repentance.' This word implies an inward decision ***to follow*** **and** ***obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*****.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." [emphasis added] SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

THAT IS NOT THE GOSPEL!!! Please read, "[14]What Is The Gospel?," by Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), who gets the Gospel 100 % correct. I earlier quoted to you 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, which defines **"the gospel."** Also, I recommend reading Michael P. Bowen's very helpful book, "[15]I NEVER KNEW YOU."

Yes, you do need to *repent* to be saved, but repentance is simply [16]a change of mind. The Bible says that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:10-23). The Bible says there is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23; Hebrews 9:27), including the second death in Hell (Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8).

The Bible says that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of God (John 20:31).

The Bible says Jesus died on a cross to pay for everyone's sins, He was buried and then physically resurrected from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you agree with these biblical facts and trust them to get to Heaven, you are saved. **John 6:47, "**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

"

Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible does it tell us to turn from THE ACT of sin to get to Heaven, or that we must FOLLOW and OBEY God's will instead of our self-serving sins to be saved (which is the Devil's lie of Lordship[Salvation). PCC is a dangerous theological cult!

This is a serious matter theologically. "RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!," a truthful phrase that my ministry friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) used quite a bit in his preaching. Today's preachers have a ho-hum attitude, indifferent, about doctrinal corruption, dismissing it as mere semantics, but it is far from mere semantics when institutions like PCC are requiring people to turn from "the act" of sin to be saved, which is 100 % works.

If someone like PCC would have lied to me when I was 13 years old, and told me that to get to Heaven I have to turn from "THE ACT" of sinning, I never would have come to Jesus Christ to be saved, because I would have felt that I couldn't make such a commitment to do the impossible. PCC has blood on their hands, and now so does the Sword Of The Lord for bidding them Godspeed.

2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."

Kindly said, if you don't see how PCC's unbiblical requirements pervert the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired Holy Bible, then you need to get saved friend before it is too late! In fact, biblically, you don't have to perform "THE ACT" (works) of turning from your sinful behavior to be saved!!! You don't have to commit to FOLLOW and OBEY God's will instead of living in SIN to get to Heaven (that's the false doctrine of Lordship Salvation). Christ died on the cross to pay for your sins, He doesn't demand that you try to forsake them in exchange to seal the deal. Turning from sin is a work of the indwelling Holy Spirit AFTER you get saved (Galatians 5:22-25). It is a matter of SERVICE (Romans 12:1) and not SALVATION (Galatians 3:26). PCC is Satanic today, pulling on the same rope as the Devil. If your church supports PCC, then SHAME on you too!!! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

The Devil changes the truth of the Gospel a little at a time, until it is no longer able to save anyone. **Proverbs 22:28, "Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set."** I won't shut up for God! If that means making more enemies and going to war with more churches, so be it! God is on my side. You cannot show me one verse in the inspired King James Bible, to support that tommyrot, balderdash, poppycock, crap that PCC is wickedly teaching today. SHAME on the Sword Of The Lord.

I have already contacted the Sword about this. I guess I'll be exposing them from now on too!!! So be it. I won't be quiet, because people are going to Hell, missing out on [17]the new birth because they have been lied to by PCC, given a false hope; and tragically stupid local pastors support this. **Ezekiel 2:5, "And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) *yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them*."**

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!



I HATE The Repent Of Your Sins HERESY!

6602

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiY-Z75xUQM3utJLBpHQURfHEPqgpEobl0kOr0EW-6OwmpTismnP9nz2yJg0ta2YAd-tuiSI5THetafNEsdq_kMG95vlMZBQDQYi-d
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj-wG2_EmOJtwXyztojAVW11CCnAixOJKb0jv0hf8-qgya8MU61S2YOZVJjGHsU1OIy7JqJuKt-5MVxZsvF527npzO9QTQ6769itXT
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9q5lkOy--4U
9. https://youtu.be/925sGklQtoI?si=wEtAI-V19KQcn5QI
10. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PHwbqoOOn1o
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
13. https://www.swordofthelord.com/visitandcontact
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/the-strand-study-bible-gets-repentance.html
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

4.12.7 Sword Of The Lord Has Sadly Changed For The Worse (2023-12-07 18:53)

Revelation 3:1-2, " And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."

It is tragic that the once fundamentalist Sword Of The Lord in Murfreesboro, Tennessee has deteriorated over time, so that they are more interested these days in making money than contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints. I recently contacted the Sword Of The Lord a couple years ago to complain that they are promoting Pensacola Christian College (PCC), and that PCC are [1]preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. As expected, the Sword of the Lord completely ignored me. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) started the Sword Of The Lord in 1934 as a newspaper for Christians to expose modernism, worldliness, apostasy and false teachers; as well as to educate believers in the Word of God and advertise helpful resources. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) succeeded Dr. Rice in 1980 and faithfully took up the mantle until he graduated to Heaven in 1995. After that, Dr. Shelton Smith took the mantle but has dropped the ball for God, running the Sword Of The Lord into the ground spiritually. If you think that I bumped my head, please hear me out.

Modernism came about from an ungodly society in America who wanted to separate faith from the absolutes of truth. Modernism includes the apostate neo-evangelical movement—bogus theories of evolution, Marxist socialism, Zionism, communism, secular psychology, existentialism (i.e., the "

do your own thing

"

mentality), spirituality without theology, Satan's plethora of new corrupt Bible revisions, women pastors, et cetera. We are in trouble folks! Our churches are a mess today spiritually. In my humble opinion, the Sword Of The Lord's bi-monthly newspaper is worthless trash these days, avoiding controversial issues lest they offend the masses. Instead of contending for the Christian fundamentalist faith that offends most people, they are trying to recruit new subscribers. It couldn't be more obvious.

The Devil's lies of [2]wrong repentance and [3]Lordship Salvation (both excellent articles by Pastor Jack Hyles) have crept into at least 90 % of churches today. Saddest of all is that the majority of professed Christians (including independent fundamental Baptists) couldn't care less about contending for the faith anymore. Dr. John R. Rice had a fire in his soul to fight the good fight of faith, and he did. But the Sword Of The Lord today no longer fights against the deadly heresies which are destroying churches today. There is no greater threat to churches today than the Devil's fallacy that you must

"

turn from your sins

"

to get to Heaven.

> True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part. —
>
> Pastor Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p. 1939

Shame on the Sword Of The Lord for promoting Pensacola Christian College (PCC), by accepting their filthy lucre (money) to advertise in their publication. I have always liked the Sword Of The Lord, but that is changing. I cannot in good conscience say nothing when PCC is corrupting the Gospel, following the damnable heresy of cults like Bob Jones University (BJU).

2nd John 1:10-11, "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." By advertising for PCC's cult, Dr. Shelton Smith has blood on his hands. [4]PCC is teaching damnable heresy!!!

Here are some screenshots from the October 2023 edition of the Sword Of The Lord, showing that they wickedly bid Godspeed to the PCC cult...



[6]



Sword Of The Lord Shamefully [7]Promotes PCC

The Bible presents a very simple, easy and free plan of salvation, which is to simply come to God as a guilty sinner and believe the GOOD NEWS that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for your sins, was buried and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. This is the gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Jesus Himself taught that the only work of God that a sinner can do to be saved is to BELIEVE ON HIM. ...

> John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."

In the last chapter of his helpful book titled, Salvation Crystal Clear, former Sword Of The Lord editor, Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) [8]exposes the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation . The new editor Shelton Smith has a decision to make. Dr. Smith has the blood of many people on his hands for helping to corrupt the Gospel. PCC pays the Sword Of The Lord to promote their rotten college in the monthly Sword paper. 1st Timothy 6:10 warns against the love of money.

The Satanic False Gospel At Pensacola Christian College

I live in the city of Pensacola. In my mailbox in November of 2023, I found a stamped envelope from Campus Church with my address and the words: "To Our Neighbor" on it. I opened the envelope and inside I found a booklet of John & Romans. The booklet has 64 pages in it. The Campus Church logo is printed on the front cover. I was shocked on page 60 when I read PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you is straight from Satan dear reader:

> "REPENTANCE — Now is the time to ***turn from your sin*** and embrace God. ***The act* of turning away from sin is called 'repentance.'** This word implies an inward decision **to *follow* and *obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: " [9]John & Romans ," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? I've been [10]exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God's grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations until they repent of their wrong repentance and get saved. [11]Dr. Curtis Hutson has it right! I realize that there are some nuts out there who nitpick over everything, but I am not one of them. You cannot show me one verse in the Holy Bible that says you must turn from your sins to be saved. In sharp contrast, Christ died on the cross to pay for your sins. We've gotten away from the truth that eternal life is a totally **" free gift "** (Romans 5:18).

I feel sick! The cult at PCC are aggressively spreading their damnable heresy throughout Pensacola, mailing spiritual poison to people's mailboxes. With neighbour's like Campus Church at PCC, who needs an enemy like the Devil? PCC has much blood on their hands! Dear friend, nowhere in the inspired King James Bible does it teach that you must repent "of your sin" or "turn from your sin" to get to Heaven. Yet, PCC and their Campus Church arrogantly have changed God's simple plan of salvation, perverting Bible repentance to mean, "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

Why doesn't Dr. Shelton Smith care? Why does the Sword Of The Lord advertise and promote PCC? Do you understand that the deadly [12]Mormon, [13]Roman Catholic, [14]Jehovah's witness and [15]Seventh-Day Adventist cults all teach the SAME wrong meaning of repentance as PCC does? PCC is cursed! [16]Pacific Garden Mission and their '[17]UNSHACKLED' are cursed! [18]Pastor John MacArthur is cursed, to whom Moody Bible Institute, BJU and the Bob Jones' crowd all bid Godspeed, making them partaker of his [19]Calvinist counterfeit plan of salvation.

[20]Four Different Plans Of Salvation At Pensacola Christian College

This is the evil false teachings that the Sword Of The Lord promotes in 2026. SHAME on Dr. Sheldon Smith for bidding Godspeed to evildoers! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Dr. Jeff Redlin is the incompetent senior pastor at PCC's Campus Church. [21]LOOK at the counterfeit plan of salvation that Jeff Redlin preaches. Sadly, they don't care about right doctrine at PCC, for if they did they wouldn't recklessly preach [22]multiple plans of salvation. Biblically there is only ONE GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-7; 15:1-6). There are no versions, embellishments or alterations of God's simple plan of salvation.

God's Curse Is Upon Pensacola Christian College

Shame on Campus Church and PCC! My accurate Bible preaching against PCC's apostasy will be vindicated. Campus Church just mailed ammunition to my home mailbox today, revealing their underbelly so that by God's grace I can further expose their dangerous religious cult at PCC. [23]I wrote this article to help teach people what true Bible repentance is . Dear reader, you cannot be born-again if you place your trust in a counterfeit Gospel. What PCC and their Campus Church are preaching is another gospel, not the free grace of God, which is without works. As I read further in PCC's rotten plan of salvation, just like the pseudo-Christian cults (Mormons, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, et cetera), they speak out of both sides of their mouth—claiming that salvation is free and by grace, yet at the same time requiring you to "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins."

To make matters even worse, on page 62 of the "John & Romans" booklet, Campus Church tells the reader that to be saved, you must make a mental check requiring the reader to agree to:

> ***"I repent of my sins.*** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits."***
>
> SOURCE: " [24]John & Romans ," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Oh My! Folks, this is NOT a part of the Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> 1st Corinthians15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

There you have it! The “Gospel” is the “GOOD NEWS” that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead. In Paul’s Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that reads: “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins”? No, that is not what Paul taught. So why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this filth?

Christ Died On The Cross To Pay For Our Sins

The only requirement to believe the Gospel is to know why you need to be saved? You need to know what you’re being saved from. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I. No one has ever lived who didn’t sin (Romans 3:10-23), except Jesus (Hebrews 4:15). He is the perfect sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29). The Bible teaches and warns that the wages we earn from our sinning is death (Romans 5:12, 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell, fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). If you admit by faith to God that you are a guilty sinner deserving of Hell, then that is all you need to know to believe the GOOD NEWS that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for your sins, was buried and three days later He bodily raised up from the dead for your justification. BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS, oh sinner, and you are saved!

The booklet of “John & Romans” says inside the front cover that it was published by “Concerned Independent Baptist Churches” and is distributed by the First Baptist Church in Milford, Ohio. The church has an email inside the back cover. Beware of PCC and their corrupt Campus Church!!! Please [25]contact the Sword Of The Lord and let them know your opinion in this matter. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! ...

> Jude 1:1-3, “Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called: Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.”

Thank you for reading dear friend. By God’s grace I will continue to contend for the Christian faith. It is sad that so many once fundamentalist preachers are sinfully dipping their sails, turning, selling out, no longer contending for the faith. It is my sincere hope and desire that the Sword Of The Lord overlooked this matter and weren’t aware of it. Time will tell. And yes, I have personally contacted the Sword Of The Lord about this important matter, as I hope you will. So far they have not responded. That speaks volumes as to the direction that the Sword Of The Lord is headed spiritually. When the love of money becomes a higher priority to preachers, than contending for the accuracy of the Gospel, we are in big trouble folks!!!

SHAME on the Sword Of The Lord (founded in 1934 by Dr. John R. Rice) for promoting Pensacola Christian College’s damnable heresy! Here again is a damnable quote from the booklet of "John & Romans" that POCC’s Campus Church mailed to thousands of Pensacola residents last month...

> “REPENTANCE — Now is the time to **turn from your sin** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin is called ’repentance.’*** This word implies an inward decision to ***follow*** **and** ***obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins*****.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision.” **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

THAT IS NOT THE GOSPEL!!! Please read, “ [26]What Is The Gospel? ,” by Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), who gets the Gospel 100 % correct. I earlier quoted to you 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, which defines **“the gospel.”** Also, I recommend reading Michael P. Bowen’s very helpful book, “ [27]I NEVER KNEW YOU .”

Yes, you do need to repent to be saved, but repentance is simply [28]a change of mind . The Bible says that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:10-23). The Bible says there is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23; Hebrews 9:27), including the second death in Hell (Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8). The Bible says that Jesus is the virgin-born only begotten (biological) Son of God, Christ (Matthew 1:23; John 20:31). The Bible says Jesus died on a cross to pay for everyone’s sins, He was buried and then physically resurrected from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you agree with these biblical facts and trust them to get to Heaven, you are saved. John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”

The Inspired King James Bible Doesn’t Teach

“

Turn From Your Sins

”

To Get To Heaven

Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible does it tell us to turn from THE ACT of sin to get to Heaven, or that we must FOLLOW and OBEY God’s will instead of our self-serving sins to be saved (which is the Devil’s lie of Lordship[Salvation). PCC is a dangerous theological cult! This is a serious matter theologically. "RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!," a truthful phrase that my ministry friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) used quite a bit in his preaching. Today’s preachers have a ho-hum attitude, indifferent, about doctrinal corruption, dismissing it as mere semantics, but it is far from mere semantics when institutions like PCC are requiring people to turn from "the act" of sin to be saved, which is 100 % works.

If someone would have lied to me when I was 13 years old, and told me that to get to Heaven I had to turn from “THE ACT” of sinning, I never would have come to Jesus Christ to be saved, because I would have felt that I couldn’t make such a commitment to do the impossible. PCC has blood on their hands, and now so does the Sword Of The Lord for bidding them Godspeed. **2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”**

Kindly said, if you don’t see how PCC’s unbiblical plan of salvation perverts the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired Holy Bible, then you need to get saved friend before it is too late! Biblically you don’t have to perform "THE ACT" (works) of turning from your sinful behavior to be saved!!! You don’t have to commit to FOLLOW and OBEY God’s will instead of your SELF-SERVING SINS to get to Heaven (that’s the false doctrine of Lordship Salvation).

Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay for your sins, He doesn’t demand that you try to forsake them in exchange to seal the deal. Turning from sin is a work of the indwelling Holy Spirit AFTER you get saved (Galatians 5:22-25). It is a matter of SERVICE (Romans 12:1) and not SALVATION (Galatians 3:26). PCC is Satanic today, pulling on the same rope as the Devil. If your church supports PCC, then SHAME on you too!!! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

The Devil changes the truth of the Gospel a little at a time, until it is no longer able to save anyone. **Proverbs 22:28, “Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.”** I won’t shut up for God! If that means making more enemies and going to war with more churches, so be it! God is on my side. You cannot show me one verse in the inspired King James Bible, to support that tommyrot, balderdash, poppycock, crap that PCC is wickedly teaching today. SHAME on the Sword Of The Lord.

I have already contacted the Sword about this, but they didn’t bother to respond. I guess I’ll be exposing them from now on too!!! So be it. I won’t be quiet, because people are going to Hell, missing out on [29]the new birth because they have been lied to by PCC, given a false hope; and tragically stupid local pastors and the Sword Of The Lord support this. **Ezekiel 2:5, “And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.”**

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhJSSC9OlDN1WU9SgPn3ow6twnKDQNqgUURnRNHtkhtmJCNkCmtEOs9A2P0WJSU73Cb3cE9xWbPxfFmbTzmL4cmFPtPHMwHEHOYKXz
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiY-Z75xUQM3utJLBpHQURfHEPqgpEobl0kOr0EW-6OwmpTismnP9nz2yJg0ta2YAd-tuiSI5THetafNEsdq_kMG95vlMZBQDQYi-d
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9q5lkOy--4U
12. https://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/roman_catholic/heresy_on_repentance.htm
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/jw_agree.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/baptists_and_sda.htm
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
19. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2006/10/macarthurs-discipleship-gospel.html
20. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
21. https://faithaloneinjesussaves.blogspot.com/2025/10/exposing-pastor-jeff-redlins-damnable.html
22. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
23. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
24. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
25. https://www.swordofthelord.com/visitandcontact
26. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
27. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
28. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/the-strand-study-bible-gets-repentance.html
29. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

30. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgEWEqaVeRLHfRMA5_vJC1qUfYf5jZNCozp67QdNeH7vA_iU97UtUsA9NgEXSKnqq7L2h1LeuEWcYczTv9bhavcoaJ3D-wiQPydCHs

---

4.12.8 Traitor President Joe Biden Is Merely The Fall Guy (2023-12-08 21:24)

Ecclesiastes 5:8, " If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."

I don't believe for one second that President Joe Biden has the kind of power necessary to utterly destroy our society by bringing in 8,062,646 illegal aliens since 2020 to plunder the economy, [1]bankrupt the hospitals, overburden cities across the country, drain welfare and wreak such irreparable havoc to our communities.

"Crooked Joe" Biden will merely be the fall guy who takes the full blame with him when he leaves office in 2024. That was the whole plan before it all began. The evil Luciferians who put Biden in the White House want us to foolishly think that 8,062,464 illegal alien criminals flooding into the United States since 2020 was all the consequence of one incompetent man. You are very naïve friend if you agree with that lie.

It is blatantly clear to me that the Luciferian powers behind the scenes are doing this to further [2]destroy the Old World Order, all necessary to bring in a demonic New World Order. ...

> **"The real rulers in Washington are invisible, and exercise power from behind the scenes." —Supreme Court Justice Felix Frankfurter, 1952**

> **"Today the path of total dictatorship in the United States can be laid by strictly legal means, unseen and unheard by the Congress, the President, or the people. Outwardly we have a Constitutional government. We have operating within our government and political system, another body representing another form of government - a bureaucratic elite." —Senator William Jenner, 1954**

Look how evil and rotten our government has become, allowing criminals to steal people's houses...



Squatters take over home, call police on neighbors for harassment

This is what our crooked politicians, judges and leaders have done to us! I don't know about you, but that makes me mad as hell.

Shame on our nation's leaders!!! This is treason. I am stunned how evil our leaders have become, and how innocent people are being hurt and taken advantage of by criminals who illegally enter into our country and then steal our homes, all sanctioned by our maggot-infested rotten government. Where is justice? All of those squatters should be immediately arrested and deported.

Liberals love to spend other people's money, give away other people's houses and force others to shoulder the social burdens. Ungodly liberals continue to blatantly lie to the public. Fools like Bernie Sanders and Hillary Clinton [3]boast that illegal aliens boost the U.S. economy by $11 billion each year. What they failed to tell you is that not one penny of that alleged $11 billion in annual economic contributions recompense the [4]hospitals for the billions which they have lost treating illegal immigrants. Democrat liberals are liars! The Republicans are no better. I've lived long enough to learn that Democrats and Republicans are just two separate legs both walking toward a New World Order.

I don't claim to have any uncanny ability to predict the future or have some special insight. But I do have a thinking brain that God gave me, and I have paid attention to what is going on in the world since 2002 when I began my website ministry. I woke up in 2002 to the reality of the demonic New World Order at age 35. I've learned a lot since then. It is my humble opinion that the reason why the Luciferian powers working behind the scenes to destroy America, have allowed tens of millions of illegals to enter into the country to bolster up the failing economy.

Congresswoman Cynthia McKinney nailed it, I humbly think. She said that the [5]U.S. government has been hi-jacked by criminals. I fully agree! Cynthia said that these criminals working behind the scenes are hallowing out the economy. She is right. If you do some research about the sinister [6]Federal Reserve System (which began in 1913), you will learn that it is a massive

Ponzi Scheme based on total criminal fraud (all legal in the corrupt U.S.). As our economy is further hollowed out, the evildoers doing all this don't want the American people to wake up, because there would be deadly riots overnight across the country against the government.

Sadly, ninety-nine percent of Americans haven't a clue what the criminals behind the Federal Reserve banking system have done to us! So to hide what they have done, they have to keep coming up with ways to prevent the economy from imploding, which is absolutely will eventually. It has to, because the whole money system is based of fraud! That is why our traitors for leaders have allowed U.S. corporations to move their manufacturing operations to foreign soil, to exploit cheap (effectively slave) labor. These corporations simply cannot pay $30 an hour to American workers and continue being profitable.

That is why 60,000,000 illegal aliens have been allowed to flood into the United States over the past 40 years, which effectively provide cheap (slave) labor for corporations and businesses. Since the economy is being hollowed out (bankrupt), as Congresswoman McKinney rightly said, the Luciferian powers behind the scenes have to bring in workers who are willing to work for slave wages under the table. Open borders, deindustrialization and importing 90 % of everything we purchase at the store from communist China, have patched over the problem temporarily. But this is only a quick fix! In time, our economy will implode. The people will riot! A domestic police state will rise up like you've never seen before. Have you noticed that [7]the middle class is disappearing? It is [8]inevitable!

We are living in an insane society today, when illegal alien criminals have more rights than U.S. citizens do. Shame on our government authorities. This is sanctioned evil. By law the government should be required to reimburse those injured homeowners, recompensed for every penny lost on missing rent, incurred utility bills, vandalism, stolen appliances and any other costs. This is so evil what is happening, while the local authorities sit back and do nothing. Where is justice?

[9]Watch Tucker Carlson Interview Alex Jones

(Watch on X - December 8, 2023 - I love these guys!)

1. https://thenewamerican.com/us/immigration/illegal-immigrants-overrun-arizonas-emergency-rooms/
2. https://www.dailysignal.com/2023/12/04/bidens-border-crisis-hits-chicago-hard-by-invitation/
3. https://www.thenation.com/article/archive/undocumented-immigrants-contribute-over-11-billion-to-our-economy-each-year/
4. https://www.dailywire.com/news/illegal-immigration-costs-hospitals-billions-in-unpaid-bills-house-gop-report-finds
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/nation_hi-jacked.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve_is_evil.htm
7. https://economichardship.org/2022/02/why-the-middle-class-is-disappearing/
8. https://www.investopedia.com/insights/americas-slowly-disappearing-middle-class/
9. https://www.realclearpolitics.com/video/2023/12/07/alex_jones_to_tucker_carlson_my_sin_was_decompartmentalizing_the_american_population.html

---

4.12.9 I Still Sin A Lot And Am Worried I Might Not Be Saved (2023-12-11 23:34)

Romans 10:12-15, "

6614

For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. *For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved*. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?"

Many people have been lied to by preachers, misled to think that they are not saved unless their life has changed for the better, but that is not true. One of my favorite quotes is from Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965)...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

If I were to ask you the question dear reader—Do you know for sure that if you died today, would you go to Heaven?—what would your answer be? If I were asked that same question, my answer would be—I know I am saved because my only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life is what Jesus Christ has already done through Calvary's cross to pay for my sins. I realized a a 13 year old boy that I was a guilty sinner in God's sight, and by faith I received what Christ did to pay for my sins on the cross. I am only trusting upon Jesus' *death* on the cross, His *burial* and physical *resurrection* from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is all that I am trusting in to get me to Heaven. If you're answer is different, then you need to get saved friend.

Your behavior, sins and feelings have nothing to do with being saved. You are either solely trusting what Christ did to pay your debt of sin through Calvary's cross, or you're not.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

> "Sound doctrine is like a sound ship. There are no holes in it." —Pastor David Baker

I say "through" because Jesus after He raised up from the dead, still needed to take His literal liquid blood to Heaven to sprinkle upon the Mercy Seat in the presence of God the Father on our behalf (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 10:1-4, 12:14). Redemption wasn't "finished" on the cross, for Christ hadn't even died, been buried or resurrected yet. When Christ said **"it is finished"** (John 19:29-30), He was referring to all the Messianic prophecies concerning Himself up until that point, right after He uttered the words **"I thirst"** (thus fulfilling Psalms 69:21).

Your behavior, sins and feelings have absolutely nothing to do with being saved. You are either solely trusting what Christ did to pay your debt of sin through Calvary's cross, or you're not. Many people are trusting Christ PLUS something else, and they are not saved. You must put

your trust (reliance) upon Jesus only, believing that He is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31). I again recommend that you read Michael P. Bowen's helpful book, " [1]I Never Knew You ."

Many people are trusting Christ PLUS something else, and they are not saved. You must put your trust (reliance) upon Jesus, believing that He is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. I again recommend that you read Michael P. Bowen's helpful book, " [2]I Never Knew You ."

I encourage you to [3]listen several times to the Gospel of John , which is God's Gospel tract.

The sins of bitterness, gossip, lust, hate, drunkenness, worry, gluttony, hatred, covetousness and other vices are something that every believers struggle with. Even the best Christians still sin every day and struggle with the sinful flesh. We all have a Skeleton Closet of sins that we don't want other people to know about. That doesn't mean you're not saved. Faith is the only righteous thing that anyone can do to be saved.

You cannot turn away from your sinning and neither can I or anyone else. You might be able to reform and clean up your life, so that you feel more self-righteous and others may think you are a good person, but you still sin and are a sinner. We are saved by trusting in Christ's righteousness, not ours. That is critically important for you to understand. Every Christian should memorize this Bible verse from **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"** You need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! That is, we are saved by God's imputed righteousness (Romans 4:4-7). By the way, all Bible citations are ONLY from the inspired King James Bible, because all of the modern revisions are corrupted by Satan.

You need to understand that eternal life is a **"FREE GIFT"** (Romans 5:18) from God. A gift cannot be merited, earned or deserved in any way. Salvation is not a reward, it is a gift for the guilty. You may say that you still sin horribly and worry you're not really saved, but that is exactly who Christ died for, **"THE UNGODLY"** (Romans 5:6-9). Please don't make the common foolish mistake of looking at your behavior, instead of trusting completely in what Jesus has already done through the cross to pay your massive debt of sin.

The way that you choose to live as a saint is a separate matter of *service* (Romans 12:1), not *salvation* (Galatians 3:26). How you choose to live as a born-again believer will determine your rewards and happiness in Heaven, but it has nothing to do with getting saved, which Christ alone did for you, paying for your ticket to Heaven with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

I also encourage you to look up these Scripture passages that I have shared with you and memorize many of them. You'll never be able to settle the assurance of God's salvation if you are not familiar with the Word of God. I know I am saved because I can stand upon the promises of God in the Holy Bible. But I have memorized hundreds of Scripture passages in my 43 years as a born again believer since age 13, which help me immensely.

If you still have doubts, pray and ask God to give you the peace you seek, by helping you to understand His great plan of salvation. As long as you associate the new birth with your change of behavior, you will remain confused and worried. One thing has absolutely nothing to do with the other. If I offer you a gift, but then require you to live a better life to keep it or to prove that it actually is yours, it wouldn't and couldn't truly be a "gift." Romans 6:23 and Ephesians 2:8-9 teach us that eternal life is the **"gift"** of God. You simply TAKE a gift.

[4]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzjAz8ZCQ_L58tWEALLQv81S9AtKUUsgeoj4hbutIqLpgZ9AdCXXtopRVAcQVPoedRXQLm1AW7m8-BtpyIPnkEddOZBLhjA-YqBaR

4.12.10 God's Grace Will Pardon The Worst Sinner (2023-12-12 13:59)

Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."

I love the inspired King James Bible. It is God's Word, every word! I thank God that He gave us an instruction Book. Someone has said that "B.I.B.L.E." is an acronym for "***B***asic ***I***nstructions ***B***efore ***L***eaving ***E***arth." I like that. So many Christian believers get worked up and hot under the collar over minor issues; such as, the age of the earth, the timing of the Rapture, Zionism, Paradise, Storehouse Tithing, Dispensationalism, et cetera. Although I take strong positions in each of these matters, I refuse to get into heated debates and make disparaging comments toward those who disagree with me.

One of the most basic of Bible truths is that even the vilest sinner can be forgiven through faith in Jesus Christ. **Acts 10:43, "**

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

" Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2012) and his twisted followers, hold to the unbiblical belief that people in the Old Testament didn't get saved like we do today; but rather, they had to keep the *Law of Moses* (works) from day to day, and if they didn't then they went to Hell. We know that this is a false teaching, because Acts 10:43 says

"all" the prophets preached forgiveness of sins through faith in Christ.

Some people would sacrifice their life for a righteous man. Perhaps even some people might even sacrifice their life for a good man. But who would sacrifice their life for a convicted criminal? No one! Ah, but Jesus DID sacrifice His life on Calvary's cross to pay everyone's debt of sin. ...

> Romans 5:6-9, "For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."

Jesus died for the worst scoundrel, the vilest sinner and most dangerous murderer. God offers salvation freely to whosoever wants it.

And to clarify, your behavior, sins and feelings have *nothing* to do with being saved. You are either solely trusting what Christ did to pay your debt of sin through Calvary's cross, or you're not.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Eternal life is the gift of God, if you want it. Just take it by faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus, the Christ (John 20:31). Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work alone. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

"Sound doctrine is like a sound ship. There are no holes in it." —Pastor David Baker

In 1994 Church of Christ pastor, [1]Curt Booth, shared his religious faith with Jeffrey Dahmer and allegedly Dahmer agreed and got saved. I totally disagree. I don't doubt Dahmer's salvation because of the wicked things that he did before getting caught; but rather, because the [2]Church of Christ is a works-based-salvation cult. Pastor Booth water baptized Dahmer, and then told him that he was a Christian. Sadly, this is NOT the Gospel of free grace. Partial faith in Christ PLUS something else (baptism, turning from sins, sacraments, serving God, making Jesus your Lord) cannot produce the new birth. Remember, the accursed false prophets in Matthew 7:22-23 called Jesus "Lord, Lord," but Christ denied knowing them as His sheep. The Devil's counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation is a sure highway to Hell.

I love our text verse from **Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."** There is no stain upon anyone's life, which has been so darkened by sin, but that Jesus' precious blood cannot cleanse our sins away, making us white as snow in God's sight. This is the great [3]imputed righteousness of God!

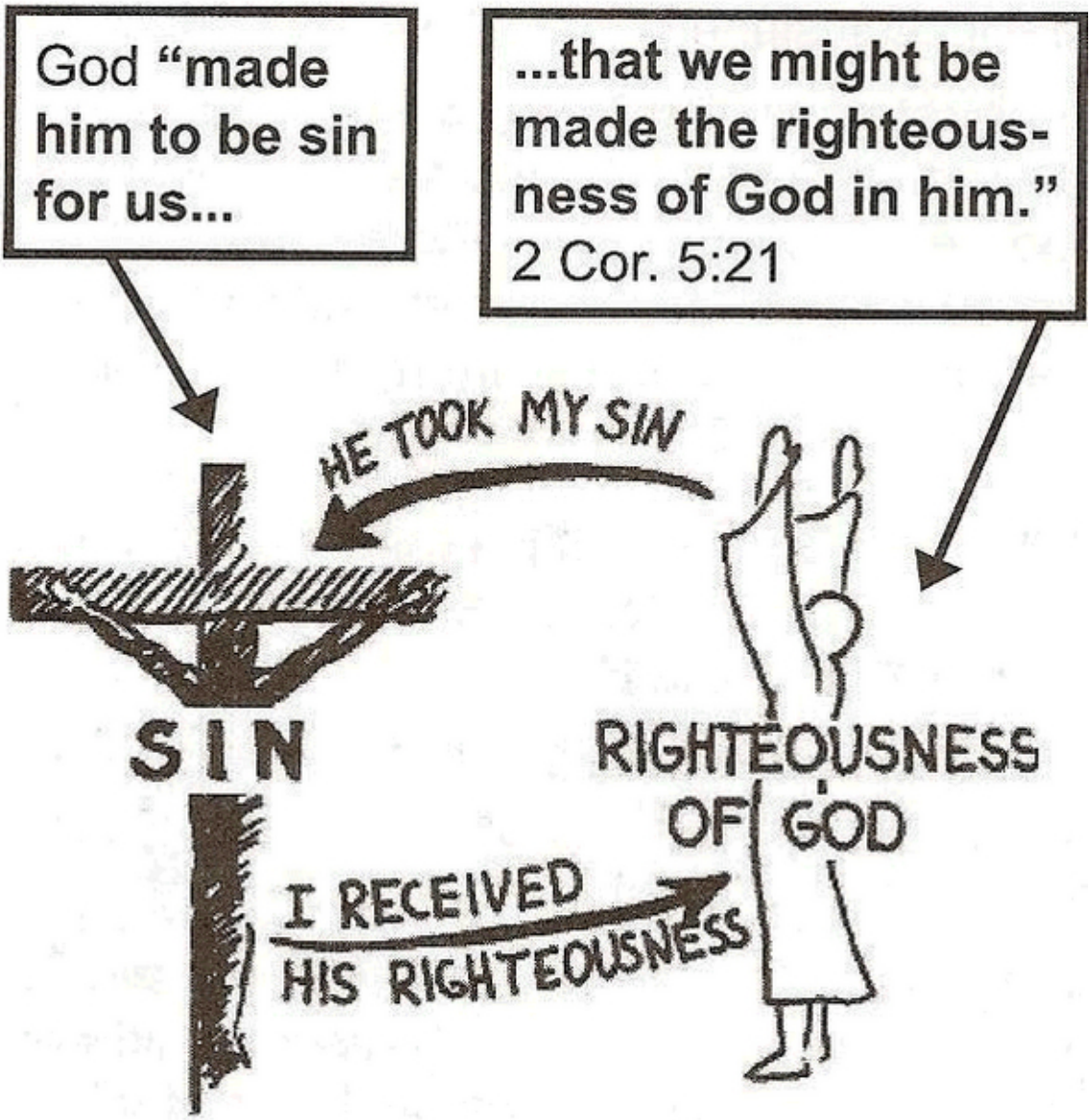
God "made him to be sin for us...
...that we might be made the righteousness of God in him." 2 Cor. 5:21
HE TOOK MY SIN
SIN
RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD
I RECEIVED HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS

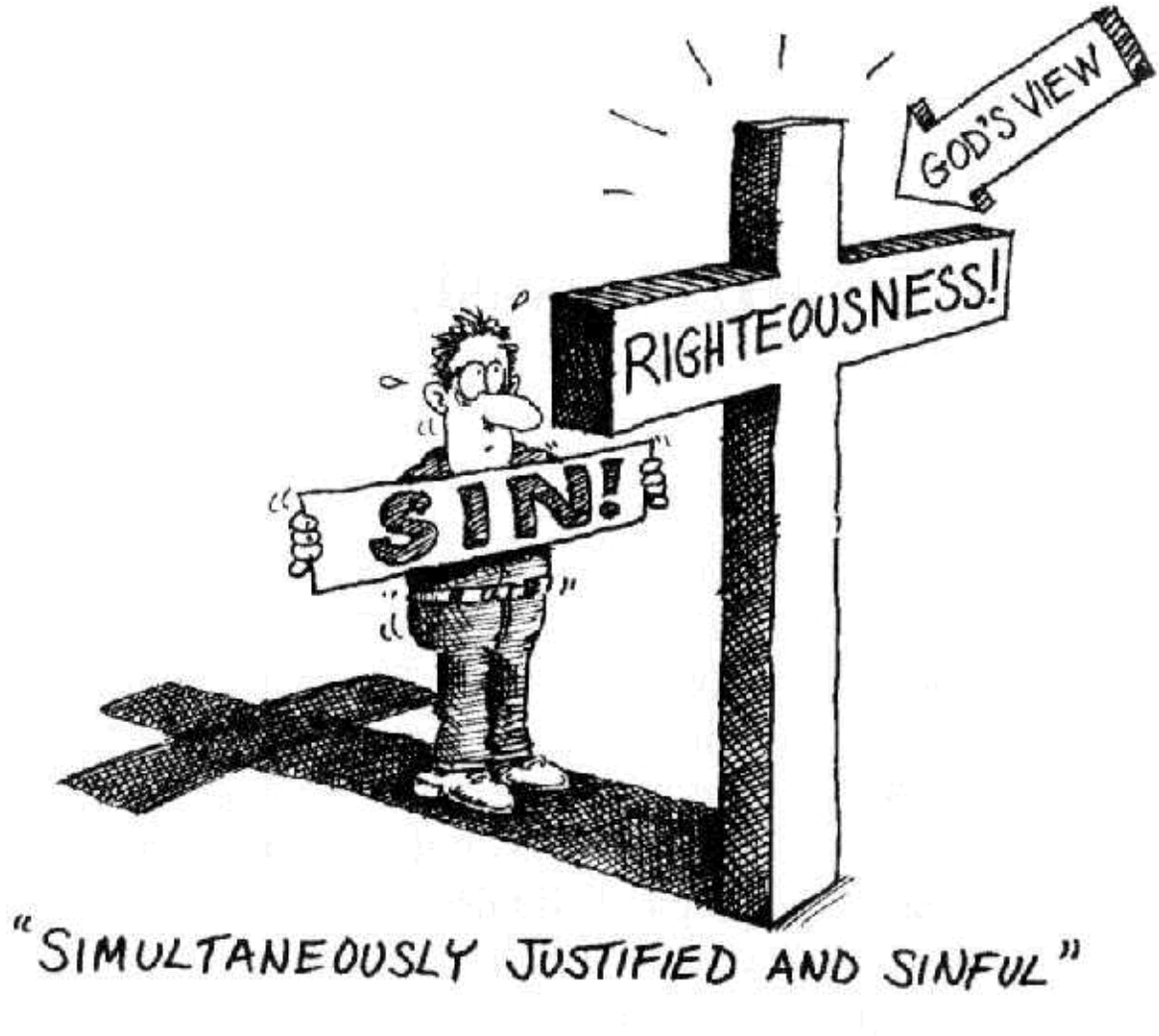

1. https://christianchronicle.org/did-jailhouse-religion-save-jeffrey-dahmer/
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/12/the-deadly-church-of-christ-cult.html
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-imputed-righteousness-by-faith.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiEyFvRfTNHPs-lxkAzdbUwF97KNcjhxLbXYixHFq3cRg999OH59f6IzbF-kHplLFtXkCCVx3Be-6rlmzQ9s7uojZLX4VjOnoX4XoH
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjvD9KrXyUFye_4i-AJMKEPtW6NSra38KISwhV5tZXknqiStegdxaVnQdliReQika6rs643NowXuBUDhrDBvPd1HiGwKhnUhIBeinO

4.12.11 Pensacola Christian College Teaches Same Wrong Repentance As Church Of Christ Cult (2023-12-13 13:01)

Mark 7:7-9, "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, *teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And

he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*."

Acts 15:1, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*."

In his YouTube presentation titled, "[1]WHAT MUST I DO TO BE SAVED?," Church of Christ Pastor Don Blackwell errantly teaches that repentance unto salvation includes three things:

1. a change of mind
2. godly sorrow
3. a change of life (fruit of repentance)

SOURCE: '[2]What Must I Do To Be Saved?,' by Pastor Don Blackwell

Kindly, Mr. Blackwell makes the same theological error that so many other Bible students make, which is to expand on the simple biblical meaning of "repent" (Greek noun: *metanoia*) concerning salvation, which means "a change of mind. Pastor Blackwell is guilty of embellishing the true meaning of repentance in the Bible. The Greek verb form of "repent" is *metanoeo*, which means "to think differently."

The Bible does not require *sorrow* over sins to be saved. Sorrow is not repentance, it is penitence. I love this helpful quote from Pastor Brad Strand...

> True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p 1939

Yes, bravo Brother Strand!

In the aforementioned video, Pastor Blackwell defines repentance as: "a change of mind produced by godly sorrow resulting in a change of life." Sadly, that is the same [3]damnable heresy taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today. According to Campus Church at PCC (see screenshot below), "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." That is not the biblical meaning of repentance to get to Heaven. Sorrow is an emotion (feelings) that develop over time AFTER a sinner is saved. As a new believer grows in the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ (2nd Peter 3:18), God gives the feelings. This has nothing to do with being saved itself, which is a free gift (Romans 5:18).

Repentance doesn't require "a change of life" as Don Blackwell and Pensacola Christian College (PCC) errantly teach. ...



Screenshot From Campus Church at PCC on July 21, 2021

Again, Church of Christ pastor, Don Blackwell, defines repentance exactly the same as PCC, saying: "a change of mind produced by godly sorrow resulting in a change of life." As I have just shown you dear friend, that is the same [5]damnable heresy taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today. May I say truthfully, genuine repentance results in believing the Gospel, it doesn't result in a change of behavior. Behavior modification is NOT part of the new birth, not can it be at any time in order for eternal life to remain a free gift from God. **Romans 5:18. "Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one *the free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life."** I love that, the Bible even calls eternal life "the free gift"!!!

Pastor Jack Hyles, in his classic sermon titled, "[6]A Burden Versus A Call," rightly explains in the following excerpt that the proper order of getting saved is: [7]FACTS, then FAITH, then FEELINGS. First you have to know the facts. Then you have to put your faith (reliance) in those facts. And then after you are saved God gives you the feelings.

The Bible plainly teaches in **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."** All that God requires of someone to be saved concerning [8]repentance is that you become guilty before God. You've got to know what you're being saved from. You are a guilty sinner and there is a penalty for those sins (Romans 6:23), which is death. This includes the *second death* where you will burn in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8). When you repent, you change your mind from what you want to do to get to Heaven, to what God says you must do to get to Heaven. Hebrews 6:1 calls this "repentance from [9]DEAD WORKS."

A changed life is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit, *if* we walk in the Spirit.

Galatians 5:16, " This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. " If a lost sinner comes to Christ and gets saved, but then doesn't choose to Walk in the Spirit, they will languish in carnality and sin, but that has nothing to do with their eternal security. One saved, always saved!!! To have eternal life is to have eternal security. They are the same doctrine!

I am very [10]disappointed and disgusted with the Sword Of The Lord in Murfreesboro, Tennessee, because they are wickedly bidding Godspeed to PCC in their publication each month. When Dr. John R. Rice started the Sword, it was with the intent to fight the good fight of faith. Dr. Rice wasn't correct in all his doctrinal positions. For example: He taught that Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort (who are considered the fathers of every modern Bible revision) were saved and sincere men. We know for a fact today that they were unsaved reprobates. [11]Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) exposes Westcott and Hort for the infidels they really were (this shocking information should send chills down your spine). This Bible study lecture is part 4B of a 16-part series titled, "[12]King James Bible—Still The Best."

I fully agree with this helpful definition of Lordship Salvation by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [13]"Jesus Versus John MacArthur"

If a changed life is necessary for the new birth, then eternal life absolutely cannot be called a "free gift" (Romans 5:18). Tragically, what Don Blackwell and PCC are errantly teaching is exactly what Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Roman Catholics and Seventh-Day Adventists falsely teach about repentance, all requiring that YOU turn from your sinful behavior to get to Heaven. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

My friend, salvation is a new birth—a supernatural miracle of God in response to a man's faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ (John 1:12-13). Salvation is instant, just as the physical birth is instant. You get saved immediately by faith in Christ (which is justification - Galatians 3:26), but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime (which is sanctification and service - Romans 12:1). One thing has nothing to do with the other. God wants every human being to make *two* decisions:

1. SALVATION - The first decision is whether you will receive the only begotten Son (John 3:16), Jesus, the Christ (John 20:31), as your personal Savior (John 1:12-13).
2. SERVICE - And then for those who do receive Him as Savior, God wants you to decide to become Jesus' disciple, to follow Him as Lord no matter what the cost, to pick up your cross and serve Him all your life (Romans 12:1-3). This second decision is NOT necessary, required or allowed to be saved. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

My favorite preacher quote is from Pilgrim's Progress book author, John Bunyan...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Bravo John Bunyan! In other words, we absolutely must maintain theological separation between SERVICE and SALVATION, because they are two different matters. I love the following helpful quote from Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965)...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Oh how I wish and pray that today's incompetent pastors would begin to study, so that they could rightly divide the Word of Truth (2nd Timothy 2:15).

Tragically, most preachers succumb to ecclesiastical peer pressure. That is, most preachers are reluctant to stray away from what most other preachers are preaching, lest they be rejected, ridiculed and shunned as being ignorant. Sadly, the common consensus today is that repentance means to turn away from your sinful past ways, to commit to stop living a lifestyle of sinning anymore, and to submit to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins (that last statement is an exact quote from PCC's Campus Church). That may sound good to the carnally-minded man, but it is totally unbiblical.

I live in the city of Pensacola. In my mailbox today I found an envelope from Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) with my address and the words "To Our Neighbor" on it. I opened the envelope and inside I found a booklet of *John & Romans*. The booklet has 64 pages in it. The Campus Church logo is printed on the front cover.

I was shocked on page 60 when I read PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you is straight from Satan dear reader:

> "REPENTANCE — Now is the time to ***turn from your sin*** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin is called 'repentance.'*** This word implies an inward decision to ***follow*** **and** ***obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*****.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision."
>
> SOURCE: "[14]John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? What you just read is a counterfeit plan of salvation. Nowhere in the inspired Holy Bible are we taught to "turn from your sin" to be saved. Wicked false prophets ADDED those words. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 3:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** Pastors' Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias at PCC's Campus Church are LIARS! Church of Christ Pastor Don Blackwell is a LIAR! [15]Evangelist Ray Comfort is a LIAR!

I've been exposing the [16]cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God's grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Many preachers are teaching a false plan of salvation today, turning salvation into a reward, an exchange or a process. Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU has [17]sinfully turned going to Heaven

into a process. This is commonly known as the heresy of "[18]The Perseverance of the Saints," popularized by Dr. John MacArthur and originally taught by heretic [19]John Calvin (1509-1564). Salvation is received, not achieved. Eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious literal blood, which has been sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 10:1, 12:24).

I am saddened that the pseudo-Christian cults have infiltrated the Bibles colleges who train tomorrow's church pastors. PCC sends out thousands of incompetent graduates to corrupt and destroy churches with a counterfeit gospel. Turning from your sinful bad habits is not a part of the simplicity that is in Christ.

True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Jonah 3:5). PCC gets repentance wrong, agreeing with the hellbound Church of Christ cult. Woe unto the PCC cult.

God knows that I love everybody at PCC and Campus Church, but they don't love God or truth. They are worshipping God in vain in their manmade doctrine and false hope of eternal life. **Mark 7:7** and **9, "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, *teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*. ...Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition."** PCC are merely playing church, leading people into Hell with a false gospel.

1. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZ0Q
2. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZ0Q
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgqrtQ1NR9RDIIBsBVsCj_mPXZwDA1yrNFjkgnZ_92dJe4VwwXSailT9yeRRZbSnuPbe2WjxHIgvQOFRwFMLlfvj9-vO6tP_07sWvS
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/a_burden_vs_a_call.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_call_and_will_of_god_is_like_salvation.mp3
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance_and_faith.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/good_and_bad_works.htm
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/the-sword-of-lord-has-sadly-changed-for.html
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
12. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation.htm
13. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/evangelist-ray-comfort-requires-living.html
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm

---

4.12.12 We Live In A Wicked World Of Evil And Deceit (2023-12-13 17:47)

Jeremiah 17:9-10, " The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? I the LORD search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings."

I am sure that everyone reading this blog could exchange numerous stories with me about horrible things people have done to hurt and take advantage of yourself or others. I could

tell you hundreds of stories of the horrible wicked things that I've seen in my lifetime. I've been personally hurt by more people than I can remember. Our text passage from the Old Testament warns that the human heart is desperately wicked and deceitful above all else, not to be trusted. Thank God for the blessed Lamb of God who has made a way of escape, so that us sinners don't have to spend eternity burning in Hell where we all deserve to go. **Romans 5:9, "**

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. "

Someone has wisely said that the opposite of love is not hate, it is indifference. I agree. The opposite of truth is not lies, it is indifference. We sadly live in a time of massive indifference, when many people just don't care one way or the other anymore and are coldhearted...

> **2nd Timothy 3:1-5, "This know also, that *in the last days perilous times shall come*. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away."**

Wow, what an indictment of humanity in the Last Days! The biblical phrase "last days" refers to the entire New Testament period. We know this from reading **Hebrews 1:1-2a, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, Hath in these *last days* spoken unto us by his Son..."** So "last days" applies to mankind as the earth's population increases and we draw nearer the return of Jesus Christ. In lieu of the fact that 4,000 years of human civilization had already expired prior to the writing of the book of Hebrews, it is logical to see how it can be said that New Testament saints were living in the

"last days." W

e can truly know that 2,000 years after the writing of the New Testament, and after 6,000 years of human civilization have already expired, that we are living in the

"last days" in 2023.

I am often reminded of 2nd Timothy 3:1-5. We are now living in

"perilous times." I've never seen such wicked times as today in America. The United States is unrecognizable compared to when I was growing up as a child in the 1970's. So many people today are liars, fierce, unholy, false accusers, without natural affection, traitors, highminded and

"lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God." We live in a very selfish generation. Granted, there are still a lot of good people in the United States; people who are generous and want to help those who have needs and are hurting. But unfortunately those good people are in the minority of the overall population. When I say

"good" I mean *good* as far as sinners go. We are all guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23).

There have been hundreds of [1]shocking recorded incidents of

"[2]Flash Mob Robberies." There is a simple solution that is guaranteed to stop the stealing. What saith the Scripture? **Exodus 22:2, "**

If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him.

” Under Mosaic law you could kill a thief with impunity. We need to give business owners and employees the legal right to kill thieves. That would permanently stop the Flash Mob Robberies overnight!

Dishonest Advertising

Is Everywhere Today

I could write for days about all the evil things in American society today. If you go to any search engine and type in the word “professional banjo,” several dozen webpages will appear. You will find cheap imported garbage from China priced below $500 on most of the webpages, and then at the bottom of each webpage you’ll read a disclaimer notifying you that they get paid to promote certain products (i.e., worthless garbage).

Here’s a classic example of how rotten and dishonest people have become. I searched online at Duck-Duck-Go for “professional banjos.”

One of the webpages that appeared on the first page is

“[3]9 Best Professional Banjo Reviews 2022.

” One of the top banjos they recommend buying is the [4]PYLE-PRO 5-string banjo for $147.89 from China. I can tell you as a musician since age 15 that this item is NOT a professional banjo!!! I professional banjo would be one of [5]Arthur Hatfield’s banjos from Kentucky. Of the thousands of banjos that Arthur has built and sold, you won’t find a single negative comment about Arthur or his banjos.

Now, take a look at the disclaimer at the bottom of the Cmuse.org website:

> “CMUSE is a participant of the Amazon Services LLC Associates Program, an affiliate advertising program – ***it is designed to provide an aid for the websites in earning an advertisement fee*** **– by means of advertising and linking to Amazon.com products**.
> ”
>
> SOURCE:
>
> [6]https://www.cmuse.org/best-professional-banjo/

Isn’t that sickening? They’re admitting (because legally they have to) that the only reason they are promoting certain products is because a company is paying them to do so. They are shamefully manipulating the internet and exploiting you as a human being just to make money. That is why when I search for a product online, or for reviews, I always look for a disclaimer at the bottom; and if I do find a disclaimer, I exit that website as fast as I possibly can, because I now realize that they are lying dishonest people. They don’t really think that these are the “Best Professional Banjos,” they just want the money and are lying to you!!! If you don’t see anything wrong with such unethical behavior, then you need to get right with God. Truly the LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil in the world (1st Timothy 6:10).

The Ungodly Corrupt Bible Publishing Industry

You need a copyright so that you can exclusively profit financially from your new Bible version, otherwise the public could use it freely and you wouldn’t have any enforceable legal rights. Follow the money trail and you’ll find the ugly truth! All these Bible-butchering groups today

are not sincere. The very fact that they are legally required to make major changes to copyright their new PERversion evidences that. These are snowflake Bible versions, that is, no two are the same! The following quote is taken from the [7]United States Copyright Office . . .

How much do I have to change in my own work to make a new claim of copyright?

> You may make a new claim in your work ***if the changes are substantial and creative*****, something more than just editorial changes or minor changes.** This would qualify as a new derivative work. For instance, simply making spelling corrections throughout a work does not warrant a new registration, but adding an additional chapter would. See Circular 14, Copyright Registration in Derivative Works and Compilations, for further information. **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [8]Registering A Work

In other words, if you want to obtain a legal copyright status for your new Bible version, you would have to "SUBSTANTIALLY" change your work, from other existing original works (i.e., previous Bible versions). And they must be "CREATIVE" unique changes, not just minor alterations. I'll show you some of their Satanic creativity in a moment. May I say, God's Word is not as wild game in a forest for anyone who wants to go hunting and kill it. No one has a right to get creative to change God's inspired Word (Proverbs 30:5-6). Even worse, they're doing it for money!

How can any group which attempts to translate the Holy Bible, be honest and scholarly when they are forced to "substantially" change the work to creatively differ from existing Bible versions? And then those rotten LYING Bible-butchers claim that it's a "LITERAL TRANSLATION." What a pathetic joke! What injustice to the inspired Holy Scriptures!!!

Since there are already literally hundreds of copyrighted English Bible versions (all of the Devil), any new Bible versions are going to have to be butchered substantially and uniquely to qualify. My friend, you should be outraged and alarmed as I am, if you love the Lord Jesus Christ. Literally anybody who wants to publish a new Bible version is legally forced (if they want to publish their own exclusive version that is copyright protected) to significantly CHANGE THE WORD OF GOD!!!!!! That is wicked and wrong.

Of the hundreds of English Bible's available today, most of the publishers claim theirs is a "LITERAL TRANSLATION." Since the versions all differ considerably, and theologically conflict oftentimes, how can they all be a "LITERAL TRANSLATION"? Obviously they cannot! It's a bunch of shady marketing tactics. The truth (as I have just shown you) is that in order to receive a legal copyright, Bible translators and publishers are legally REQUIRED to butcher God's Word, making significant and substantial changes to receive a copyright. That's the ugly truth!!!

What an evil and wicked thing to do, intentionally corrupting the Word of God to make a buck, which the Holy Bible calls **"filthy lucre"** (1st Peter 5:2). I hope you see how evil and criminal in God's eyes all of this Bible-tampering really is. Nothing is more important to God than His holy Word. **Psalms 138:2, "I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name."** Yet, men and women are so reckless and hardened in their hearts, that they flippantly corrupt the Word of God to sell their own exclusive copyrighted version.

When you consult the 13 different Bible versions on your bookshelf, you get a wide array of conflicting ideas, contradictions and CONFUSION. **1st Corinthians 14:33 tells us that God is "not the author of confusion."** The Devil is the author of confusion!!!

Beware Of The Ungodly Religious Racket

2nd Timothy 3:5, "Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away." There are billions of religious people throughout the world who have never been born-again. There are over one billion Roman Catholics who have a form of religion, denying

"THE

POWER

"

of the saving Gospel of free grace. **Romans 1:16,**

"For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." The Gospel is THE POWER of God to every one who believes it!

The world is full of religious people who play church but deny the power of the Gospel of Jesus Christ. Sadly, this includes hundreds of millions of professed Christians! This includes the dangerous [9]cult at Pensacola Christian College with their counterfeit plan of salvation. PCC requires lost sinners to follow and obey God instead of their self-serving sins to get to Heaven. PCC requires unsaved people to turn from their sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, which is a false gospel. PCC are religious frauds! Tragically, the [10]Sword of the Lord wickedly bids PCC Godspeed. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Our Wicked Treasonous Federal Government

I have been absolutely disgusted to watch 8,500,000 illegal aliens flood into the United States since President Joe Biden took office in 2020. It is obvious to me that Joe Biden didn't do this, he is merely the fall guy who will take the blame as he leaves office, doing the dirty work of the Luciferian group operating behind the scenes to destroy the Old World Order to make way for their New World Order. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preaches a great sermon titled, " [11]Why The Antichrist Must Come Soon .

"

> "The real rulers in Washington are invisible, and exercise power from behind the scenes." —Supreme Court Justice Felix Frankfurter, 1952
>
> "Today the path of total dictatorship in the United States can be laid by strictly legal means, unseen and unheard by the Congress, the President, or the people. Outwardly we have a Constitutional government. We have operating within our government and political system, another body representing another form of government - a bureaucratic elite."
>
> —Senator William Jenner, 1954
>
> "Fascism should more appropriately be called Corporatism because it is a merger of state and corporate power." —Benito Mussolini

I will never get adjusted or feel at home in this ungodly rotten sin-cursed world.

The Ungodly Wicked and Unreasonable Chase Bank

I bought a banjo in May of 2022. The merchant lied to me. He said I'd receive the banjo in 4 to 6 weeks or sooner. Well, it took 5 months! I had asked Chase bank (I have a VISA card with them) in August how long I have to file a dispute, but they said due to high call volume I'd have to wait for a response. They never responded. Chase has employees who are as lazy as all get out! From within my online account, I again sent them a secure message, asking the same question. They totally ignored me, again. I hate Chase bank and don't recommend them!

When the banjo arrived it was horrible. The intonation was so bad that it was unplayable. The strings (4 and 5) had a bad buzz. So I sent the banjo back to the store. The owner talked me into upgrading to a more expensive banjo, and I agreed. I had asked him twice how long it would take, but he wouldn't tell me.

That banjo took another 6 months because he had to order it from Deering. When the banjo arrived at the store in March of 2023, the owner said he couldn't send it to me because it was defective, having a bad buzz on string 5. He told me he would sent it out to a professional Luthier, but said the guy was very busy.

In September of 2023 I still didn't have the banjo and had had enough. I kindly asked for my $4,899 back. The owner insisted that I wait 90 days for a refund. I am hoping the man will honor his promise, but I have to wait to see. In September of 2023 I received a crazy letter in the mail from Chase bank, saying that they had sided with the merchant, and the charge was legitimate. I told Chase that I had never filed a dispute and didn't know what they were talking about. I didn't even have a banjo, so how could they say it was a legitimate charge? Chase's employees are so stupid, rotten and incompetent that they dropped the ball, causing all of this. I am still bewildered how insane this whole mess is!

Evidently, someone at Chase decided to file a dispute without saying a word to me. Nobody ever asked me for supporting documentation, which I could have provided to them, showing that the store owner lied to me concerning when I would receive the banjo. I had simply asked Chase on August 11, 2022 how long I had to file a dispute, but they never answered my question, saying that they were backed up due to high call volume. Nobody cared at Chase! I didn't hear a word from Chase for one year, until they sent me a retarded letter in September of 2023 to say that they sided with the store owner (for a dispute that I never even filed, nor did I ask Chase to file a dispute). This is insanity!

I may be out $4,899 because of Chase bank. This is the wicked world that we live in today. **2nd Thessalonians 3:2, " And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith."**

I've Been Cheated And Defrauded By Many Thieves

Years ago I purchased a used Sho-Bud S-10 (single neck 10 string) pedal steel guitar for $1,500. I sent the guitar to Indiana and paid the man $1,300 (using my PayPal as he requested) for him to rebuild the pedal steel guitar. A year passed and I never heard from him. I had since learned that he had cheated over a dozen musicians, keeping their money and guitar. Sure enough, he stole my $2,800. I told the man that he could keep the money, because I had read that he had cancer and I felt sorry for him.

As a Christian, I always try to show compassion on people. I just asked the man to please ship my guitar back to me, even if it was in pieces, I didn't care. He kept lying to me, promising that I'd get it in "2 weeks." But he never kept his promises. Then he changed his phone number and didn't give me the new one, but I got it from a fellow member of the Steel Guitar Forum when this evil man preyed upon his victims. Long story short, he cheated me out of $2,800 and there was nothing I could so, except expose him in the Steel Guitar Forum.

Just to show you how rotten people can be, when I told the fellow members of the Steel Guitar Forum what this wicked man in Indiana had done to defraud me, a horrible member of the forum posted photos of how nice a job this crooked man had done rebuilding his guitar years earlier, rubbing it in my face that his guitar came out real nice. That is the Devil, wickedly mocking someone in their pain and calamity? I was sickened a couple years ago

Thieves, Thugs, Liars And Incompetent Cops

When I was married (1987-2006), my former wife told me how she had been hit by a car when she was younger before we got married in 1987. She was coming home from work. It was raining. An elderly man didn't see her crossing the street and he accidentally struck her and her frail body was hurled 25 feet onto the asphalt. She said a car of punks then drove by with the windows down laughing at her as they drove away. Those are the Devil's children.

That reminds me of this recent horror story in 2023, about [12]two evil punks who intentionally drove over a retired police officer and murdered him. As you can see in the preceding video for yourself, the two monsters laughed in the victim's families faces in the courtroom. My father was so right, who once said to me after watching the local Chicago news: "

People can become real monsters without Jesus Christ.

" Dad was right! That is why my favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23,**

"Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life." Pastor Jack Hyles used to say that anybody is capable of committing any sin under the right circumstances. Dr. Hyles was absolutely right! The preacher was right!!!

In 2018, two teenage boys (age 14 and 19) in Cocoa, Florida, heard a 31 year old man crying out for help as he was struggling in the water to stay alive. The ungodly boys laughed and refused to call for help, taunting the man saying, "You're going to die!" The man did die. The spoiled boys recorded the man drowning and uploaded it to YouTube. The boys weren't charged because there is no law against laughing and doing nothing to help a dying person. And to clarify, the 19 year old is not a boy, he was a young man (male better said) and should have been charged. No real man would have committed such wickedness. Cowards!

I have been financially cheated time and time again. I have shared one story with you, but there are many more. In 2004 someone(s) stole my car when I lived in Chicago's gang-infested Logan Square neighborhood. Someone(s) broke into my garage and stole my air-compressor. Back in February this year, thieves stole my brand new $75 propane tank from my yard. They vandalized my home, removing and breaking the cover for my internet connections. I now have a padlock on the cover. I have locks on all my gates. I now have a 6 foot 3/8" hardened steel chain around my barbecue, propane tank and a solid big pole in my yard. I have a table in my yard that I chained to the chainlink fence. It is a shame that we have to live like this in the world, but Jesus warned us in Matthew 6:19-20 that thieves would break thru and steal from us. That motivates me to work even harder on my website ministry, laying up treasures in Heaven as Jesus exhorted believers to do (also, 1st Corinthians 3:8-9).

So far this year in 2023, I have been robbed three times in Pensacola. The thief (thieves) even stole my King James Bible that I bought at Pensacola Christian College's bookstore in 2021.

What hurts so much is that the thieves stole all my Bible notes that I had taken in church. The thieves stole my 2 portable radios (which cost me $150), an $80 MP3 player and about $40 in audio cables. They stole about $500 worth of stuff from my car. They were amateurs, likely teenagers, because they didn't steal my OxyContin pills. I had cleaned the car the day before and forgot to lock my doors, so the alarm was disabled. The thieves came during the night. All Honda FIT models since 2016 now have a cool feature called Walk Away Locks (when you walk 5' feet away from your car, it automatically locks the doors). Unfortunately my Honda FIT is a 2013 model and doesn't have that nice security feature. I HATE THIEVES!!!

When I called the police the next day, the jerk cop who came to my house to file a police report, horribly scolded me when he saw that I put my prescription drugs in an unmarked container. That scared me half to death, thinking I was in trouble. It's bad enough that I was the victim of a robbery, but now the attending police officer was more concerned about my prescription medications. After he left, I went online because what he had told me made no sense, since they are my medications. Sure enough, that cop was wrong and since the 1980's Florida law permits putting one's own prescription drugs into any unmarked container. I called the sheriff's department and asked the police officer to confirm the law, which he couldn't do. He gave me his *promise* that he would go check and then call me back, which he never did. That man is a liar!!! A man is only as good as his word, which is utterly shameful for a police officer. I know why he didn't call me back, because he was too proud to admit that he was wrong about the law. Sad, really sad.

The officer dusted for finger prints in my car while he was at my house. he told me that the assigned detective would call me with the results. No one called. After a couple weeks I called the sheriff's department. The female cop on the phone was surprised that no one had called me. She said she took notes and would have the detective call me. No one ever called me. This is sadly the rotten world that we live in today, when hardly anybody cares anymore. Jesus foretold in **Matthew 24:12, "And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold."** After over 50 years of legalized abortion, murdering human beings in the womb, our whole ungodly culture has become uncaring, desensitized to sin and coldhearted. With all the homosexual sin, gender-bending insanity and perversion in our society today, fewer people care today than ever before. Sadly, [13]many of the police don't care anymore. Respect for the police is [14]at an all-time low today.

I can't wait to go home to be with my blessed Savior, Lord and God. His precious name is Jesus. I recently told a family member that back in July of this year, when I needed to make a trip to the local Emergency Room due to stabbing pain under my left shoulder blade and in my right side (flank), I was happy thinking that I might be told I had 3-months to live. I'm serious. The doctor ordered a CT scan to see if my right kidney was failing. I was hurting in so much pain all week that I thought I might be dying and I was happy. Going to Heaven and leaving that giant insane asylum called earth sounds great to me! **Philippians 1:21, " For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain."** You can't scare me with Heaven. I am ready to meet my Maker.

I know and rejoice that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20).

Do you have that wonderful peace dear reader? Do you KNOW 100 % that you are a born-again child of God. If you don't know, you CAN know. Getting saved has absolutely nothing to do with the way you live, going to church, giving up your sinful bad habits, et cetera. Here is the Gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter Heaven. God sent His only begotten Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. **"Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on**

Me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. **"For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9).**

Jesus said in John 16:33 that we would have tribulation in this wicked world. It is inevitable. I have shared some painful past memories with you, things that I wish hadn't happened. Yet, I rejoice that I haven't suffered some of the horrible things that other people have endured, [15]like poor Katie Stubblefield. Nothing in my life can compare to her suffering and loss. I heard yesterday that [16]18,484 Palestinians have bene murdered by Israel in just 2 months. That is so evil, needless and wrong! Shame on Israel. Back in February of 2023 there were 50,000 people killed by strong earthquakes in Turkey and Syria. Death is a part of life. Yet, Jesus also told us in John 16:33 to 'BE OF GOOD CHEER' because He has overcome the world and is risen from the dead. In other words, BE OF GOOD CHEER in knowing that we have a blessed hope in Jesus Christ!!! That is my happy thought each day, and motivation to keep going and to work harder on my website ministry, because JESUS IS RISEN!!!

I am so sick of the pride, laziness, incompetence, liars, fools, irresponsible people, corrupt pastors who are brutish (lacking good sense), and wickedness everywhere we go today. It has become almost impossible to find honest business nowadays. The credit card companies are thugs, as greedy and corrupt as can be. Wall Street is a massive blatant racket! The crooked criminal banks cost American taxpayers trillions of dollars in the 2008 housing scandal. Nobody went to prison, but thousands of thieves should have. I hate this wicked world (1st John 5:19). The little guy who breaks the law goes to prison, while the famous and rich get away with their crimes.

I know of a Baptist pastor who was sentenced to 12 years in prison for having consensual sex with a 17 year old young woman (and he went to prison for over 11 years); but if your name is Frankie Valli, Steven Tyler (2 girls), Roman Polanski, Frank Sinatra or Elvis Presley, they are above the law. Go search for those names online and you see that all of them have been accused of underaged sex. Polansky admits to drugging and having sex with a 13 year old girl, but Hollywood producers are above the law. Steven Tyler also admits what he did, claiming that he had a right because he was a 16 year old girl's legal guardian (which is an insane defense). Rich and famous people are rarely prosecuted for their crimes and hardly ever go to prison.

When 77 year old singer [17]Willie Nelson was arrested in 2010 for marijuana possession, the female judge in Texas let him go with a small $100 fine. You and I would have gone to prison. Personally, I don't think marijuana should have ever been outlawed. The government has no business telling us what we can consume. Our government has no business trying to be doctors and needs to get out of the medical business. The government has no business being in the education business. Our federal government has grown way too big and out of control. Now they're destroying our nation's sovereignty by flooding tens of millions of illegals into the country. A nation without borders ceases to be a country. Read the following quote and you'll understand why our wicked government has done this woeful evil to us...

> "To achieve world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family tradition, national patriotism, and religious dogmas." —George Brock Chisholm, in a Speech given at the, Conference on Education, Asilomar, California, September 11, 1954

I get frustrated often by all the wickedness, unfairness and indifference—wicked pastors who preach a false gospel and refuse to heed the truth, corrupt Bible colleges who use and promote the Devil's perverse Bible revisions, our lying and treasonous government who open the

borders for millions of illegals to flood into our country, mean people who are jerks, insane nuts who try to convince children they are the wrong gender, the forming police state and abusive bully cops, punks who run over people and laugh while driving away, flash mob robberies across the country, panhandlers everywhere we go, banks who hurt people, et cetera, et cetera, et cetera—American society is headed for the dust!

> "There is a deep and mysterious depravity today which defies description. In the history of nations which now lie in the dust of the forgotten past, the same type of depravity that destroyed them is rampant now in America. The same type of mysterious, deep depravity that has brought other nations to the dust, is now in this country. ...This whole society is rotten and godless. The wrath of God is upon America. Mark my word: if God's Word be true, this nation is headed for the dust."
> —Pastor Tom Malone, '[18]Can America Survive?'



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Uo-LIGTHZc8
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wepmrX9n1uw
3. https://www.cmuse.org/best-professional-banjo/
4. https://www.amazon.com/gp/product/B0062IWNCC/ref=as_li_ss_tl?ie=UTF8&linkCode=sl1&tag=cmuse4425-20&linkId=83c8e4442ac17e44c67ab890e2119146&language=en_US
5. http://www.hatfieldbanjos.com/about.asp
6. https://www.cmuse.org/best-professional-banjo/
7. http://copyright.gov/
8. http://copyright.gov/help/faq/faq-register.html#change
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/the-sword-of-lord-has-sadly-changed-for.html
11. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YXPHnu7bK60
13. https://www.npr.org/2021/06/24/1009578809/cops-say-low-morale-and-department-scrutiny-are-driving-them-away-from-the-job
14. https://www.dailykos.com/stories/2016/8/13/1559885/-Why-are-police-no-longer-respected-What-happened-to-Protect-and-Serve
15. https://youtu.be/fFua9-Rc4pw
16. https://www.aljazeera.com/news/liveblog/2023/12/12/israel-hamas-war-live-palestinians-going-hungry-as-israel-pounds-gaza?update=2553003
17. https://www.msn.com/en-us/news/crime/remember-when-the-prosecutor-of-willie-nelson-s-2010-possession-cas

e-said-she-d-let-him-off-if-he-sang-for-everyone/ar-AA1k

18. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/can-america-survive.html

---

4.12.13 Can America Survive? (2023-12-13 23:02)

“Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.” —Proverb 14:34

[1]

By Dr. Tom Malone Sr. (1915-2007)

(Faithful Pastor of Emmanuel Baptist Church in Pontiac, Michigan)

The Pitiful Threatened Demise of a Powerful Democracy (Preached in 1971)

“Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.” —Proverb 14:34

Thinking about **Proverbs 14:34, “Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.”** should cause one to do some real heart searching. “Reproach” here means shame and misery. In other words, God is saying, “Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin brings shame and misery to any nation.” Since the Bible is true, our country is headed for shame and misery. If the Lord tarries a few more years, it could be in the lifetime of most of us sitting here.

I have a question: Can America survive her awful diseases? Can America live as America lives today and last until the turn of the century?

I have often tried to imagine what it would be like. Suppose the Lord tarries another few years: What will America be like? If one can discern the symptoms and trends of today, God pity the people if 2000 ever comes on God’s calendar. Can America survive? “Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.” - Proverb 14:34. I would like for you to notice four facts dealt with in my introduction.

1. GOD REQUIRES RIGHTEOUSNESS IN A NATION

Here is something few people think of. Righteousness is required of God in nations. You say, “I thought it was of individuals”. It is true God deals with individuals. If you are saved, you are not going to be saved as a company, or as a family, or as a nation but as an individual. You alone must deal with Christ in the matter of His righteousness, which you need in order to go to Heaven. But the Bible plainly teaches that God requires righteousness of nations. When God gave the Ten Commandments in Exodus, six of them dealt with man’s relationship to God. But when God gave the Ten Commandments, He did not give them to individuals but to the nation Israel. God’s Decalogue, God’s great system of laws, His Word by which man is to live, was not given to individuals. I know that God passed it on through Moses, but God gave it to a nation. To that nation, He said, “Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any

people.”. So keep in mind that God does not just require righteousness of individuals; God requires righteousness in nations. We do not have that righteousness in America today.

2. THERE ARE SUCH THINGS AS NATIONAL SINS

We speak much about the sins of individuals, but the Bible speaks much also about the sins of nations. There is such a thing as a national sin.

For instance, just imagine the various besetting sins of certain sections of the world, and go around this encircled globe - you find great besetting sins in different parts of the world. In fact, the most prominent sin of the English-speaking world is probably that of drunkenness. England, with her pubs; America, with her bars. The English-speaking people are the drunken nations of the world. God pronounces woe upon those who look upon the wine when it is red. The English-speaking world has the sin of drunkenness and, of course, as a result of that, a multiplicity of sins follow.

In the Eastern world, there is the awful sin of idolatry. In the Western nations of the world, men have made with their hands gods of wood and stone and silver, to replace the one true God.

A great part of the world is characterized by another great besetting sin, that of infidelity, which is in the communistic world today. The nations in communism say that the Bible is not true, that Jesus is not divine, that there is no efficacy in the cross, that there is nothing to Christianity. So, the Bible plainly teaches that there is such a thing as national sin.

3. THERE IS SUCH A THING AS NATIONAL DECAY

We do not interpret the Bible in the light of history; we interpret history in the light of the Bible. If one studies the Word of God and meditates in it, he sees history written before it ever happens. And the Bible plainly teaches the reality of national decay.

There was a time when Babylon ruled the world. From the city of Babylon, there was a world power. There was powerful Nebuchadnezzar. There was wicked but powerful Belshazzar. It is said that no foe could ever storm and take this city. Babylon, it was said, would stand forever. But one day God pronounced judgment on her.

Those walls were so thick that they were called the impregnable walls. So thick were they that three chariots of horses could race around them side by side at one time. Outside the walls were great watchtowers, one every 250 feet. Around that vast city were the Hanging Gardens and the banquet rooms of infamy. Babylon said, “We will never perish. We will rule the world. We will live forever. We don’t need God.”. But one day God from Heaven spoke. **“And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees’ excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah” (Isaiah 13:19).** God said, “You are a mighty nation, but I will bring you into the dust as I brought Sodom and Gomorrah into the dust.”

Walk among those ruins of Babylon today: every mute stone cries out “Amen” to the Word of God. It says, “...neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there”. No man shall dwell in that city. There are only remains today. The judgment of God has come upon the nation of Babylon and it exists no more, as the Bible predicted.

I wish I had time to deal with many other such nations. As you travel throughout many parts of the world, you see what are called the Roman columns. These columns were erected all over the known world, because Rome ruled the world. They called Rome the Imperial City, built on seven hills and surrounding the Tiber River. Rome had a vast empire. A great stone in one of the buildings of Rome - it is there today - is called, "the marking stone" or "the milestone", and every road had distances on it, meaning it is so many miles to the heart of the Imperial City.

Today these columns are broken and the buildings have come to ruin. Fifty-five million people live in Italy today as a common power and as a small nation that has no great significance in the world. Listen! God brings nations to ruin and decay. If this Bible be true, it says that "righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."

God has brought that proud nation into the dust. Let us think of our forefathers. I do not mean on this continent, but rather our forefathers who came mostly from Great Britain. Great Britain was a world power, the greatest colonial power the world had ever known. Out from England went missionaries to all the world. God blessed England. She brought civilization to many countries.

But England today is a common power. Her great colonial system is nothing now but a dream. It has all been washed away under the judgment of God. Oh, yes, "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.". We have reached an hour that no Christian one hundred years ago would have believed. We have reached an hour when we are sending missionaries to Great Britain.

The land of the Wesleys, Whitefield and Spurgeon is a land of infidelity. They say that only two percent of the people there ever darken the doors of the house of God.

Much that is destroying America came from England. In your time and mine, from England have come the hippies, the long hair, the loose morals in high politics. God has brought that nation to its knees. "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people." God has done it in the past. If this is a divine principle of the Word of God, can America survive? What will America be like if Jesus tarries until the year 2000? I am talking to you today about the absolute destruction of a democracy and I will be able, with the Word of God, to prove that today.

4. THERE IS SUCH A THING AS NATIONAL JUDGMENT

Individuals are going to meet God in judgment. Revelation 20:12 and 15 describes that judgment that is spoken of throughout the Bible.

"And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works...And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire." But the Bible teaches that God will bring nations to judgment. In **Matthew 25:32 we read: "And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats..."** Now keep these four things in mind:

1. God requires righteousness.
2. There is such a thing as national sin.
3. There is the reality of national decay and ruin.
4. There is such a thing as national judgment that God will bring upon nations themselves.

The psalmist one time asked: **“If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?” (Psalm 11:3).** We are seeing right before our very eyes the foundations, the things that make nations great, being destroyed. I will deal with several of them. I think of them as monstrous termites that are eating the very heart out of America and bringing more rapidly than any of us can possibly imagine, the sudden demise and destruction of the greatest democracy the world has ever known. There are several of these awful and powerful and destructive sins.

I. LIBERALISM IN PROFESSED CHRISTIANITY

The first one that I would like to deal with needs not one part of a sermon but many sermons to fully deal with it - liberalism in professed Christianity. Departure from the revealed truth of the Word of God always has and always will bring about the destruction and ruin of any nation. Liberalism in professed Christianity.

Something has happened in Christianity that the Lord Jesus said would happen. The Lord told seven parables about the kingdom of Heaven. The church is not the kingdom of Heaven. There is a distinct difference. We will not be technical about that. But the Lord established some principles so we could know what it is always going to be like in professed Christianity.

Unsaved Leaders

For one thing, Jesus told this parable saying, **“But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.” (Matthew 13:25).** America is a religious nation, but America is a lost nation. Most of the profession is tares. Little of it is wheat. That is the condition we find even in the professed churches today. Blind Leaders of the Blind

We find in America today blind leaders of the blind, that is, men who profess to be called of God, men who profess to be prophets, teachers, leaders in the truth. But Jesus spoke of them in **Matthew 15:14: “Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.”** We have these two things: many millions of unsaved amidst professed Christianity, and many leaders who are blind. My guess would be that there are more unsaved religious leaders than there are saved. If you doubt that, go to some of the pastors of your city and ask them point blank, ”Have you been born again? Are you sure today that you are on your way to Heaven?” I am talking about liberalism in Christianity. A Compromise of Truth

A poll was taken. According to a magazine called Christianity Today for October 13, 1967, we read:

> “Western Reserve sociologist, Jeffrey Hadden, contacted 10,000 Protestant clergymen in the United States, asking them what they believed. Of the tabulated results of this poll of 10,000, there were 7,441 replies. This Protestant minister’s survey is the most alarming I have read in many years.
>
> Read on:
>
> “These ministers were asked the question: “Do you believe in Jesus’ physical resurrection from the grave in the same sense that you believe that Abraham Lincoln was assassinated? In other words, do you believe that Jesus’ resurrection is a historical fact?” “Fifty-one percent of the Methodist ministers in the United States said they could not accept Jesus’ resurrection from the grave as historical fact. Thirty percent of the Episcopal priests of America could not accept it, nor could 35 percent of the United Presbyterian preachers, 33 percent of the American Baptist preachers and 13 percent of the American Lutheran preachers...” I would remind you that the Bible says that if Jesus be not risen from the grave, then we are of all men most miserable. So we have a compromise of truth.

Perhaps many of you saw this article in The Detroit News, dated Monday, August 9, 1971. The headline read,

> “A LEGEND SAYS - JESUS DIED IN JAPAN AT 112.” The only redeeming thing about it, though still inexcusable, was the word “legend”. That is all it is - and it is not even a good legend. Nevertheless, hundred of thousands of people saw blazoned across a leading newspaper of America a great question about the historical fact of Jesus Christ, a legend which says that Jesus died in Japan at 112. This legend says He made two visits to Japan, learned much of His so-called trickery there, and it intimates that that is what His miracles were. When He found out He was to die, He had a brother who said, “I will die in Your place.”. Supposedly, after two days in the grave, He and another stole the body.

Thus, here was an attack on the redeeming death of Jesus and His bodily resurrection from the grave. Here it was blazoned across the front of a leading newspaper of our country. The church sits idly by and takes the things of God very lightly, while America is literally having its heart eaten out. Oh, may God bring us once again a mighty sweeping revival which is the only hope of our country!

There is a principle by which you can know whether people are saved and by which you can know whether a denomination or church or religious organization is real or not. In the second epistle of John we read,

“Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he had both the Father and the Son.” Now this doctrine is that Jesus was God’s Son. This doctrine is that Jesus was totally divine, as much as the Father and the Holy Spirit were. Read on: “If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds” (2nd John 9-11). Not many people in America today will take that stand.

The Capitulation of Christian Schools and Colleges

We have seen in our lifetime the capitulation of Christian schools and colleges. I know of a preacher, now in Heaven, whole son came home from a religious school and said, "Now Dad, if Jesus was the Son of God, why so-and-so?". The preacher took his son, got into his automobile and drove out a ways. It was in the days of the old-fashioned running boards. They got down on their knees out in the woods and placed the old Bible on the running board of the car and made out of it a mourner's bench. It is said that that preacher lifted his hands toward God and, with tears streaming down his face, cried, "O God, I would rather be dead than to have an 'if' in the belief of my boy! O God, take all the doubts out of the mind of my son as to who Jesus is." And God did it that day.

We need to make every chair, every couch, every seat, every square foot of our environment an old-fashioned mourner's bench and come back to God before it is too late. I am talking to you today about liberalism in professed Christianity, which is definitely a ruination of any country. How can you have righteousness without the truth? How can you have righteousness without a firm belief in the inspiration of the Bible?

"Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."

II. THE COLDNESS AND WORLDLINESS EVEN IN THE TRUE CHURCH

We have been talking about liberalism in Christianity. I want now to talk about a fundamental, local, New Testament church like this one and others, scattered across America. There is coldness and worldliness even in these churches.

Jesus predicted that it would happen, in **Matthew 24:12: "And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold."** This is the day of "situation ethics". This is the day when people say, "everyone's doing it; so why not me?". The Bible says, "And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.". Now folks, we have reached that coldness in the true, fundamental churches of America. I know organizations of fundamental, Bible-believing churches that are sound in the faith but dead. Coldness leads to liberalism. You can't stay cold and stay true. If you are cold, you will soon depart from the truth. "And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold." Saved people are cold to each other. I see in the true church of Jesus Christ men struggling for their own personal benefit. There is a coldness toward each other, a no-care attitude about other Christians, and a disregard for the true body of Christ. God knows there is a coldness toward lost souls. How few Christians really care that multitudes are without God.

There is a coldness and an indifference to old-fashioned Bible preaching. God said, speaking to Isaiah, "Lift up thy voice, cry aloud, spare not, make my people know they have sinned." You think of God's admonition in **2nd Corinthians 6:14, "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers..."** You think of Christians being joined in lodges and associations with unbelievers. You think of Christians in business with unbelievers. You may not be able to find a grocery store run by Christians. The mechanic who works on your car may not be a Christian. The man who cuts your hair may not be a Christian. I am not talking about a Utopia but about a communion. God said there is never to be a communion between a saved and an unsaved person. **"Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers..."** Here is what God says we are to do about it: **"Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate..." (vs. 17).** You say, "What is the answer to it?" That is the answer. I am preaching to people who belong to modernistic churches. I have people tell me, "I

don't hear the truth where I go." But you keep going! You send in your money. You help support it. You pay a man of the cloth to speak who denies the Bible. So you are as guilty as he is. **"Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate..."** is the answer.

Folks, worldliness and coldness have come even into the true churches. You see it in the imitation of the world. First, I mention immodest dress. God knows the women of America are helping to send this country to Hell. Women, God bless you! We love you and we want to respect you, but for God's sake, dress like a Christian. Paul wrote in **1st Timothy 2:9** and **10: "In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works."** Why wouldn't a Christian woman want to dress modestly? Some of you don't like it, and you will whisper back and forth at the dinner table. But some of you want to be like the world. The people around you are going to Hell because you are no different from the world There are coldness and worldliness even in the church.

Let me tell you something else and I say it in love. You may say, "You don't love men with long hair.". Oh yes I do! But the Bible says in **1st Corinthians 11:14, "Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?"** And the word "nature" there is "instinct". What the verse is saying is, "Does not even instinct itself teach us it is a shame for a man to have long hair?". That chapter is dealing with the fact that a lady ought to have long hair and that her covering before God is her hair. The same chapter says that instinct teaches us that it is a shame for a man to have hair like a woman. This long hair on men and short skirts on women are not pleasing to God.

We need to clean up. Don't give me this old line, "Jesus had long hair". All you have seen are pictures not more than two or three hundred years old, some artist's conception of what Jesus looked like. Don't give me that line. We don't know whether Jesus had long hair, or sideburns, or what! but the Bible says it is a shame for a man to have long hair. While talking to someone the other day about the discipline and dress code in our school, this one said, "You mean people will put up with that?". I said, "Put up with what?" "Put up with what you put them through." I said, "We are not going to put them through anything but a happiness mill. They are happy that way.". The most miserable people in the world are these folks who go around crabbing about the establishment because they want to be different. If you want to be different, get saved, get an old-fashioned revival in your heart, get a Bible under your arm and some tracts in your pocket and start soul winning and going to church. Folks will say, "Well boy, that fellow sure is different, isn't he? In fact, I believe he is a little nutty!" Then you will really be enjoying it, right up to the hilt!

Another thing is the fear of emotionalism. I am still talking about coldness and worldliness even in true churches. Some folks are so scared that someone is going to get stirred up, while I am so scared that they are not. I pray all the time, "O God, stir people up." Listen, if a man says "Amen," then he ought to live an "Amen". But there is coldness and deadness in the church. Some folks are scared they are going to weep. You know, preachers see some things that you folks never see. I have seen someone about to get blessed; then all of a sudden he realizes what is happening and he doesn't want it to happen. I have seen them nearly choke to death to get those tears out of the way. "Oh, no! This happen to me? Get blessed and shed some tears? Oh, no!" The Bible says, **"They that sow in tears shall reap in joy."** It says, **"He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him" (Psalm 126:5, 6).** Someone has

said, “If the church were on fire, the world would come to see it burn.” O God, help us to get it on fire! Help us to see the fire of God come upon the church of the Lord Jesus. God, stir our hearts. As I look at my daughter and my sweet grandchildren, I can hardly keep from weeping. After I am gone, they are still going to be here. What will it be like?

If any thinking person will study the trends that are in America today and think a few years beyond this present moment, he is bound to admit that we are headed for chaos and trouble. God’s Word is true: “Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.” There is absolutely no national righteousness in America today - from the White House to the poorhouse. We as a nation are void of national righteousness. This country does not deserve to be called a Christian nation in any sense of the word. It does not have any of the characteristics of a Christian nation. “Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.”

III. INFIDELITY OR ATHEISM IN HIGH PLACES

A few decades ago a few people called themselves atheists, saying, “There is no such person as God.” They were a distinct class of people. They would stand on the street corners. They were the soapbox speakers. They would gather crowds in the parks and talk about atheism. These were led by such men as Bob Ingersoll and others. You don’t find that so much today. A more sophisticated type of atheism is abroad in the world. It finds its hotbed and its seeds of propagation in the schools and colleges of America. The psalmist has said, **“The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God” (Psalm 14:1).** I used to hear a great man of God say, “Only a fool would be capable of making such a statement.”

Now there are many fools (using God’s definition and terminology). Instead of a few people on soapboxes and street corners, literally thousands of educated, intellectual people in the colleges of America would tell you flat out, “There is no God.” Atheism runs rampant is America. “The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God.” Now I am not an authority on Hebrew nor Greek, but in the verse where it says, “The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God.” two words are in italics - “There is.” The literal rendering is, “The fool hath said in his heart, No God.” Notice what he said: “No God for me.” The fool said in his heart, “I don’t need any God. I don’t want any God. I don’t believe there is any God.” Notice where he says it: In his depraved heart. He does not come to an intellectual conclusion that there is no God. No one ever has. No one ever could. It is not an intellectual conclusion. It is a condition of a wicked, sinful, dirty heart that says, “I do not want any God. As far as my mind is concerned, there is no God.” Why does he say it? Because he knows if there is a God, he is headed for Hell and for trouble.

Today we have a sophisticated type of atheism across this land. Some sixty years ago atheism began to reach its prominence in a most subtle way in America. It started out with a great battle over whether evolution is a fact or a theory. Evolution has been taught in the schools of this country for the last sixty years - from the wee grades of elementary school right on through college.

You cannot be an evolutionist and a believer of the Word of God at the same time. Evolution is not just a theory; it is a wicked attack against the Bible. More than that, it is a wicked, personal attack against the very person of God Himself.

For example, the Bible says, “Let us make man in our own image.”. The Bible says that

God made him out of the dust of the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and he became a living soul. Now evolution says that man came from a lower form of animal. God says, "I made him, and I made him like I am, a trinity - soul, body, spirit." The spirit never dies, the soul is God-consciousness, and the body is physical. God made him that way. When a person teaches evolution and claims that evolution is a fact, he is making a personal attack on God Himself and against the Bible. That in the past brought ruination to nations.

IV. THE PERIL OF HUMAN DEPRAVITY

You rarely hear from the pulpit some of the things that I am going to mention next - the peril in this country of human depravity. The bible speaks of the depraved nature of all of us. Each is a child of Adam. Five verses of Scripture show that all human nature is depraved.

Romans 3:10 says, **"As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one."** Then verse 19 says, **"...that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."** God said, "Do like the leper did. Put your hand over your mouth and offer no excuse. Just admit that you are a sinner. Admit that you are lost.". That is what this verse means. Verse 22 says, **"...for there is no difference..."**—

not a bit of difference in the world. I am talking about human depravity. When you see the drunk man stagger down yonder into the gutter, you say, "How pitiful." But the fashionable lady with her silks and satins and perfume and her riches and luxury who has never been born again is as lost as the drunkard in the gutter or the harlot in the red-light district. **"There is no difference,"** God said. We are all depraved.

Then in verse 23 God culminates this teaching by saying: **"For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God..."** So the Bible teaches that all humanity is depraved.

There is a deep and mysterious depravity today which defies description. In the history of nations which now lie in the dust of the forgotten past, the same type of depravity that destroyed them is rampant now in America. The same type of mysterious, deep depravity that has brought other nations to the dust, is now in this country.

Abnormal Sexuality

First, there is an abnormal sexuality in America. Call it what you will. You would not believe how many homosexuals there are in America. Some are in high places. Some are in politics. Some are millionaires. The whole human structure of society is shot through with an abnormal, godless, wicked sexuality that God abominates. Recently I was in California to bring a commencement address for a theological institution at the close of the school year. A preacher, rather laughingly, yet seriously, said to me, "Now this is a nice little hotel, and it is conveniently located. But you are in San Francisco, and surrounded by people who are abnormal.". I have never seen such a seething mass of depravity in my life!

The next morning when I was getting ready to come back to catch a plane to Detroit, there was a fine-looking man in the lobby of the hotel. A taxi had come up. Across the street was a bus station and one of the busses went to the airport, but a taxi had been called.

I said to this man, "Sir, are you going to the airport? I would like to share the taxi with you." He immediately turned and walked away without answering. As he went out the door to get in his taxi, I went out the door to go across the street to catch a bus to the airport. He

watched me all the way across the street.

Some Christian friends of mine were out at the airport and I was telling them of this experience. I said, “That was an unfriendly sort of fellow. He wouldn’t even answer me.” My friend said, ”Dr. Malone, it was the neighborhood you were in. He didn’t know you. This whole section of the city is known for men who approach men.” That is true all over this country. This whole society is rotten and godless. The wrath of God is upon America. Mark my word: if God’s Word be true, this nation is headed for the dust. Listen to Romans, chapter 1. Three times in that chapter it says, **“God gave them up.”** Think of it! God said, “There is no hope for them, I am through with them. I can’t reach them.” Three times we read that **“God gave them up.”** Listen to it: **“For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet.” - Vss. 26, 27.**

This verse mentions the abnormal sexuality of women with women and men with men. Go ask any law officer, go ask someone who works in a jail or prison what goes on there.

Some years ago I kept reading of prisoners committing suicide. There is no telling how many in our Wayne County jail in twelve months’ time are found hanging by a belt or rope or with their throats slashed or wrists cut. Why? Even though they are criminals in the jails and prisons of America they cannot stand to live in the awful depravity. Murders are committed in the prisons.

When I preached a week at the prison in Jackson, Michigan, I talked to people by the scores. Some 135 men in five nights publicly confessed Christ as their personal Saviour. Some told me, “Dr. Malone, there are people murdered in this prison because they will not submit to godless sexual acts with other men.” That is the kind of society we have. You are saying, “Preacher, that is the abnormal thing. That is the rare occasion.” No, that is the kind of society we have in America. It is widespread. It is everywhere. It is going on in high society, with well-to-do people, people with college degrees.

Even some churches sanction this. Some are known as churches for the homosexuals of that area - on the West Coast and elsewhere. How do you think God feels about that? We don’t have just an ordinary depravity; we have a deep and mysterious depravity that is bound to bring us to ruination, just as sure as God is on His throne. Amorality

A few years ago people began to talk about the “new morality”. There is nothing new about it. The “new morality” is the old immorality! In fact, I think a better description of it is amorality - that is, no morals at all. One morning this week I pointed out to Mrs. Malone that there had just been a beauty contest for the nudist people, and a married woman from the state of Michigan had won second place. You say, “Well, preacher, that is a bunch of queer people. I have never known one of them and I have never seen one of them.” But this is not rare. It is going on all the time.

This past week my phone rang and a lady I didn’t know said, “Preacher, I want to ask you a question. My husband tells me that he does not object to nudity and he tells me that I am old-fashioned. He even tries to quote the Bible to me. He says Adam and Eve were unclothed. I want to talk to someone who believes the Bible. Do you think he is right?” I said,

“There is not only something wrong with nudity; there is something wrong with your husband! He has a depraved mind. Anyone who can endorse that sort of thing is as godless as the people who participate in it.” Here is an item from the Pontiac Press, August 9, 1971. Mr. Harold Fitzgerald has several editorials. Here is one. Now this is plain. I quote Mr. Fitzgerald:

> “It seems to me pornography and dirty pictures are setting an all-time record. The writer just received a pamphlet urging the purchase of an illustrated book and the blatant excerpts were shown. Use your own imagination and the very lowest things you can think of between men and women were there in startling and disgusting frankness. You can’t conjure anything lower or more despicable than these pictures. Once the individuals marketing these would have been slapped in prison. Now it isn’t true.”

This newspaper man says we’ve gone the limit. From time immemorial, certain characters have peddled pictures of girls scantily dressed. But that day is gone. Now they wear nothing at all. And they engage in the lowest connections that man and woman can have. Then there are other things here that I would not read to a mixed audience. It is in our paper and it is all true. It all needs to be pointed out. Just as sure as you sit in this room, there is a deep and mysterious rottenness, the like of which has never been in this country.

Drugs

Think of the drug traffic in America. Who would have thought fifteen years ago that we would have come to the place in the use of drugs - from elementary school children on up - that we have come to.

I have a number of things to say about this. I wish I had time to deal with all of them. Here is an editorial I clipped out this week: “Unless concerned citizens act soon, this nation is going to reach the end of the road!” It goes on to say, “America has an immense social problem of immeasurable magnitude, although relatively unknown a few years back, which is rapidly pushing her to the brink of disaster.” Listen to this:

> “Laconia is a typically staid New England community of about 15,000 inhabitants in the southeastern central section of New Hampshire, a few miles north of the state capital, Concord. Probably it would not normally be thought of as a den of iniquity! Yet in a front-page article in the New Hampshire Sunday News just prior to graduation, Earl O. Anderson, a highly respected newspaper veteran, reported the results of a poll which showed that of the city’s 204 high school seniors, almost half were on illicit drugs! Although 4 percent more girls used marijuana than boys, 19 percent of the latter were already on the so-called hard drugs, compared with 10 percent of the girls (REMEMBER - THESE ARE 1971 FIGURES! THE INCREASE IN THE YEARS SINCE IS STAGGERING).

There are many comments about it that follow. It goes on to say, “Can you imagine what this nation will be like in just a few years if nearly half of today’s high school seniors (tomorrow’s leaders) are on illicit drugs? And if the situation is such in a conservative country town like Laconia, what must it be like in cities such as Detroit, Los Angeles, New York,

Denver, St. Louis, San Francisco, Atlanta, Miami and Houston - to mention a few?" Every day's newspaper is filled with it. Here is an article taken from the Detroit Free Press, August 11, 1971.

"Rich Beauty Dies an Addict." This is one of the saddest stories I have ever read. A young woman, multi-millionaire, mother of a beautiful little boy, died as a result of drugs in her life. The papers are filled with it.

I say the truth - God knows it's true: I have mothers and dads call me from other churches and say, "Dr. Malone, I am embarrassed to talk to my pastor. I have a young person on drugs in my family. In God's name what can I do?". A young man came to me, glassy-eyed and said, "Could I talk to you, Mr. Malone?" I went up into my office with him and he told me his name. His people are one of the finest families in Pontiac.

He said, "Preacher, don't betray my confidence.". (I never would.) "I am twenty-years of age and on drugs." There he was, his arms and hands bony. He turned them over and said, "Look here.". There were marks all over both arms. Then he looked at me with those eyes that seemed to look far away and said, "Preacher what does God think about a young man like me? Preacher is there any hope for a young man like me?". I could not help but weep. Someone's son!

I said, "Yes, there is hope for you.". And we got down on our knees and I put my hand on him and I prayed, "O God, deliver this young man.". I begged him to let me come to his home and help him further. But I have never laid eyes on him since. Oh, let me tell you, just as sure as there is a God on His throne, this country is headed for trouble.

Do you know that twenty-thousand American soldier boys every year are being mustered out of the service because they are drug addicts! Then you say to me, "What is going to happen to this country?". The judgment of God is going to come upon it. I don't care how many airplanes we have, nor how many missiles we can put in the air - "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."

Live-in Marriages Our country is filled today with what is called common law or live-in marriages, when a boy and girl start living together without a marriage ceremony. I know some people who have raised a family and have grandchildren who have never been married. Such people have called me who have heard me on the radio and said, "Preacher, can you marry us? We want to get our lives straightened out. We have never been married.". When people have no respect for the institution of marriage, it is only a matter of time until that nation disintegrates.

V. WHAT IS THE ANSWER?

You say to me, "Preacher, is there an answer?" Yes, thank God, there is.

A Biblical Home Life

First of all, we need a Biblical home life. God knows that perhaps all of us parents have failed in some measure.

There are four things about the American home today that are ruining it.

1. The lack of male leadership. God ordained that the man be the head of the home. A man

who is a man ought to be the head of his home.

2. Women working outside the home. Now some of you, God bless you, are as good women as ever walked in a pair of shoes. But the Bible says, “Let the women be keepers at home.”
3. Discipline. Our children today run wild. They have no rules, no discipline.
4. We need in the homes of America some influence. We need influence toward Christ! We need godliness on the part of mother and father. We need family altars.

I read a little poem the other day.

“PLEASE, DADDY LET’S GO”

A little girl with shining eyes,
Her little face aglow,
Said: Daddy, it is almost time
For Sunday school. Let’s go!

They teach us there of Jesus’ love, Of how he died for all
Those who on Him call.” “

Oh, no!” said Daddy, “not today. I’ve worked hard all week; I’m going to the creek, For there I can relax and rest,
And fishing’s fine they say.

So run along; don’t bother me. We’ll go to church someday.” Months and years have passed away
But Daddy hears that plea no more -
“Let’s go to Sunday school.” Those childish days are o’re.

And now that Daddy’s growing old, When life is almost through,
He finds some time to go to church -
But what does Daughter do?

She says: O Daddy, not today -
I stayed up almost all night;
I’ve just got to get some sleep. Besides, I look a fright.”

Then Daddy lifts a trembling hand
To brush away the tears,
As again he hears the pleading voice
Distinctly through the years.

He sees a small girl’s shining face Upturned, with eyes aglow,
As she says, “It’s time for Sunday school - Please, Daddy, won’t you go?”

A lot of members of this church seldom darken its doors. So don’t be surprised when your children become drug addicts and criminals. That is what it leads to. So, first, the answer to the problem is a Biblical home.

A Revival in Our Churches

Secondly, the answer is an old-fashioned revival from Heaven. II Chronicles 7:14 says: "If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then I will hear from Heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land."

God knows we need a revival. I am not talking about a meeting with some high-powered personality who operates in the energy of the flesh. I am talking about a revival that comes from God, causing people to quake in His presence and search their hearts and confess their sins and set out to evangelize the world. We need THAT kind of revival.

A Personal Devotion

We need a personal devotion on the part of all who honor His name, that makes us good Christians.

I was so thrilled to go into a hospital room this week to see one of the members of our church. He and another man were in that room. I spoke to the man I did not know and asked him if he were a Christian. He said, "Yes, I am." I said, "Have you gotten acquainted with Mr. So-and-so?". And I called this man's name who is a faithful member of our church. He said, "I sure have. He is God's man. He is really some Christian. Preacher, you ought to be proud of him."

I said, "I can't tell you how proud I am of that kind of testimony." We need Christians with a personal devotion for Jesus Christ. We need to win the man, woman, boy or girl who is in this awful, deep, mysterious depravity.

I would like, in closing, to tell you a true story about a sixteen-year-old boy. Everybody called him "Jimmy the Rat". When he was only a sixteen-year-old farm boy in Indiana, someone introduced him to opium. Before he was out of his teens, he had sunk to the depths of addiction's depravity, earning the title "the Rat" because of the long cupboard shelf he used for a bedchamber. Eventually he ended up in a Clark Street dope den in Chicago. To a passerby, the establishment was merely a Chinese laundry operated by a John Lee. But down in the cellar, housed in wooden bunk beds which lined both sides of the room in double tiers, the addicts were confined.

Jimmy the Rat, along with other human derelicts, lived only for the oblivion produced by the shots of morphine, heroin, opium and cocaine. He was a white-faced, shrunken skeleton wrapped in skin, unloved and unwanted by society.

One Sunday afternoon he heard from the Pacific Garden Mission singing outside:

> Though I forgot Him and wander away,
> Still He doth love me wherever I stray;
> Back to His dear loving arms would I flee,
> When I remember that Jesus loves me.

I am so glad that Jesus loves me,
Jesus loves me, Jesus loves me,
I am so glad that Jesus loves me,
Jesus loves me, Jesus loves me

Quietly, trying to slip out without being detected, Jimmy unlocked the door and made his way to the open air. Standing on the Mission's Gospel Wagon was a burly giant who was testifying: "This here Pacific Garden Mission crowd prayed me back to a decent life and..." At that moment a hand reached out from inside the establishment and dragged the hungry-hearted Jimmy back in.

Fearing Jimmy might get religion and inform on their illicit traffic in dope, a huge man started beating on him to a pulp before he croaked and the police started investigating.

Thinking the task had been accomplished, they carried him from the opium den and dumped him behind a stack of lumber on a side street. Somehow Jimmy got to his feet and staggered to the mission. Arriving just as the congregation was concluding a song, he started up the aisle crying, "I want somebody to pray for me!"

Christ saved him! Later he returned to Indiana, married and became a successful farmer and father, while he continued giving a glorious testimony regarding the saving grace of God in Christ. He eventually dropped his nickname because of his children. They grew to maturity praising God in prayer, "Thank You for the Pacific Garden Mission where Daddy learned to know Jesus."

My robes were once all stained with sin,
I knew not how to make them clean
Until a voice said, sweet and low,
"Go wash, I will make them white as snow."
That promise, "whosoever will", Included me, includes me still.
I came, and ever since I know
His blood has made me white as snow.
I have washed my robes in Jesus' blood and He has made them white as snow.

Jimmy, the Rat, became Jimmy, the saint of God. That is what can happen to any lost sinner who believes in Him as Saviour!

"Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people." — Proverb 14:34



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_malone.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi-UFTzy8qkGW9WHsIQ5MHBvcN29TuWZdylffzDm4mJu3relymV486x374FkyBu3osYKgT5luSy2WwebtWpyeqd31TBnBW588zP12G

4.12.14 It's The Pastor's Job To Preach, Not To Build The Church (2023-12-14 14:19)

2nd Timothy 4:1-5, "

I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. "

It is the pastor's job to build the church. I have been listening to Pastor Steven Anderson's Wednesday evening Bible study series on the Old Testament book of Zechariah. Today I listened to [1]Zechariah 6 and [2]gleaned this excerpt using audacity (a freeware program). Brother Anderson is exactly right in this matter. Please listen to the brief sermon clip.



When I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, I was excited whenever I had the opportunity to share the truth with other believers. Jesus said in **Matthew 12:34b, “**

for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

” I love the inspired Holy Bible. I am far from perfect, but I love God’s Word.

Psalms 119:139-140, “ My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. *Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it*.” David said he loved God’s Word because it is

“

very pure.

” That is why I know that all of the Devil’s hundreds of English modern Bible revisions are all corrupt, because they are NOT

“

very pure.

”

See for yourself how corrupt the modern PERversions are...

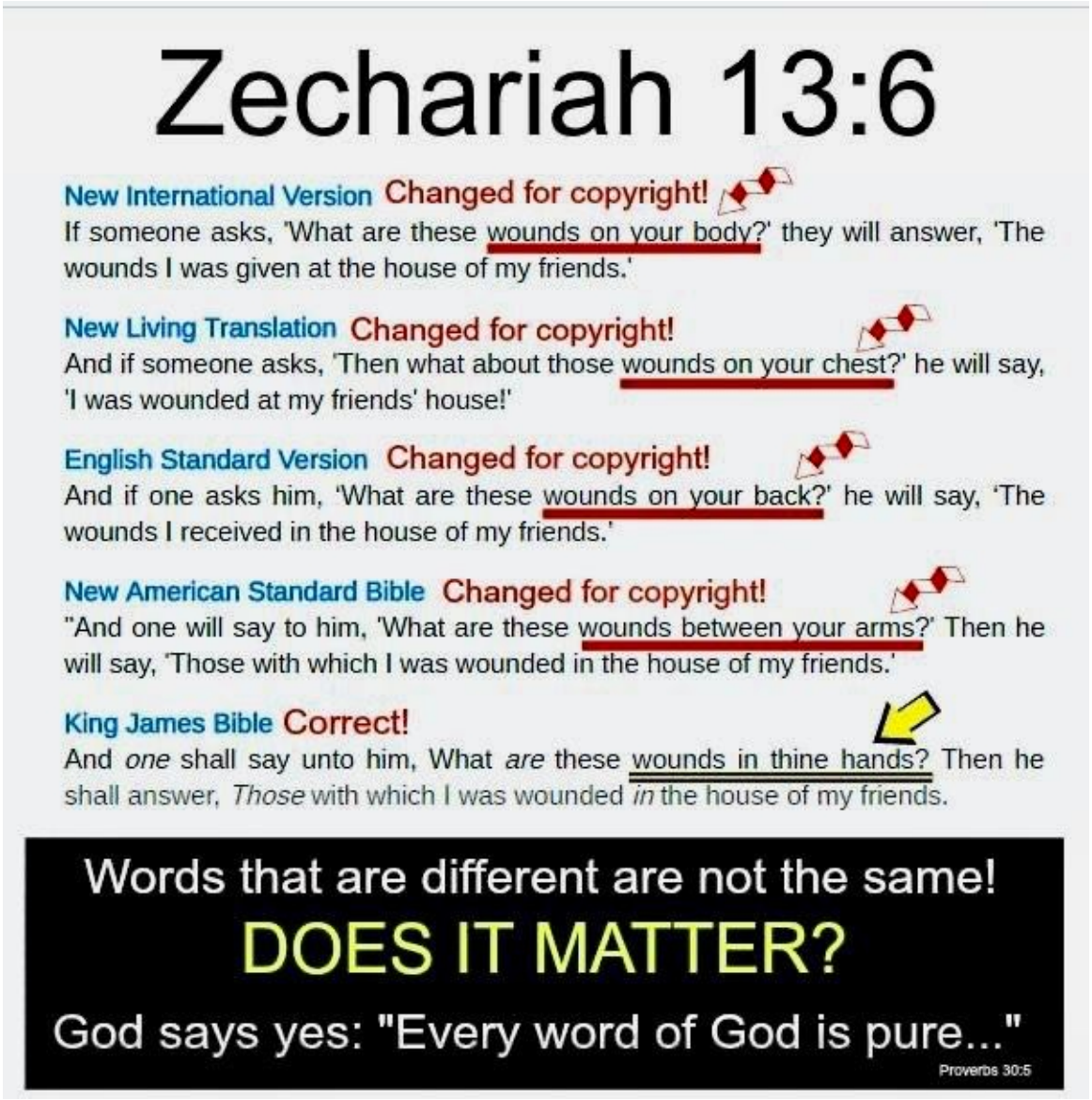

The Holy Bible Corrupted To Obtain A Legal Copyright

When I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, their pastor was an intern pastor from Pensacola Christian College. His name is Sean Quinlan. I attended the church for several months. After church I would often fellowship with other Christian brethren. They would share things they had learned from the Bible with me, and I would share truths I had learn with them. Little did I know that Pastor Quinlan was eavesdropping on my private conversations. I humbly think he was jealous of me, that I could teach the Word of God with authority, but he couldn't because he doesn't study. When I asked him about Jesus' blood, he didn't even know if Jesus' blood was sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat. That is a bad pastor!

A Shameful Pastor Doesn't Contend For The Faith

One Wednesday night after church I was in front of the church talking with a man named Bill. I warned him about the corrupt Bibles being used, sold and promoted by Bob Jones University (BJU). When Pastor Quinlan heard me mention BJU, he became angry. He butted into my conversation with Bill and accused me of trying to usurp authority over his church members. I apologized for offending him, explaining that I was just talking with a friend.

Pastor Quinlan said that he'd been eavesdropping on my conversations for several months, and then he horribly accused me of being

"obsessed over the Bible issue

.

" I was disgusted by what he was saying, since he had admitted to me weeks earlier in a private conversation that he couldn't even show me one thing wrong with the new Bible versions. What an incompetent pastor! Since he rebuked me in front of his church members, I rebuked him back with the truth.

I truthfully told him in front of everyone that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a cesspool of BJU graduates) are preaching the Devil's lies of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) and promoting the Devil's Bible versions. He snapped back and defended Harvest and BJU, saying that it is none of our business what they do at those places. This disgusted me utterly. I firmly told him that he ought not be bidding Godspeed to a cult of Calvinists and Bible corrupters! Ladies and gentlemen, it is our business as saints what local churches and the Bible colleges that train their pastors are preaching and teaching.

The Pastor's Job Is To Preach The Truth, Not Build A Church

Pastor Quinlan then said that he was trying to

"build a church

" and wrongly accused me of bringing controversies into his church (by me warning people about the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions). I then realized that I was speaking with a FOOL and I obeyed the Scripture in **Proverbs 14:7,**

"

Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge." I shouted

"

SHAME ON YOU!

"

as I walked to my car and peacefully drove away for the last time. I never attended that shameful church with a carnally-minded shameful pastor again, but I will continue to warn people about Sean Quinlan.

Pastor Quinlan is in trouble with the Lord for wickedly bidding Godspeed to false prophets. **2nd John 1:11,**

"For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." Like the dangerous cult at [5]PCC who preach another gospel, Pastor Quinlan is indifferent toward doctrinal error and couldn't care less about exposing false prophets. One good thing is that Quinlan resigned as intern pastor of Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, and he skedaddled back to work at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), which is false prophet headquarters. I now live in the city of Pensacola (since 2021) and can smell the stench of their corrupt college all over the city! [6]PCC is a religious cult who preach a counterfeit gospel.

Kindly said, Pastor Quinlan's horrible error is that he has the wrong attitude he's trying to "

build a church,

"

when he should have been preaching THE TRUTH (as I have been faithfully doing since 2002 when I began my website ministry). I have never tried to

“

build a ministry,

” I have always preached THE TRUTH, come what may. I have never tried to keep web visitors or tickle anyone’s ears to get them to stay. I have never asked for or accepted a single penny of money for my labors for Christ, nor will I ever. My work is a labor of love for God, people and truth.

Persecuted For Preaching The Truth

When [7]I labored voluntarily in Chicago from 1993 to 2001 as the assistant pastor of Grace Mission Church (helping my father), I wasn’t trying to help “build the mission” (which was legally a church). I preached THE TRUTH, which eventually got me kicked off the mission board and I lost my ministry in 2001. My neo-evangelical father (a Moody Bible Institute graduate) called the shots, since he was the rescue mission director. I loved my father and just wanted to help him anyway that I could.

I always respected my Dad and never tried to go against his ministry decisions. It was essentially his ministry that he started, I voluntarily serving the Lord by helping my Dad for 8 years. He had a Lutheran pastor and a Freemason on his board of directors. I was invited to join the Freemasons along with my father. I declined the invite, knowing that Freemasonry is a Satanic cult, but sadly my father accepted the invitation. Freemasons are like cockroaches, infesting men with their Luciferian organization everywhere they go.

Lucifer (Satan) is the god of Freemasonry. I hate the Masonic demon cult!!!

Ignorant people think Freemasonry is just a mere *good old boys club* , but that is a lie of the Devil. You cannot be a member of Freemasonry and be right with God. I love my father, but we parted ways in 2001 (which was his decision alone). I received a horrible letter in the mail signed by my father, the Freemason and Lutheran pastor, kicking me off the mission board. The last thing that the Lutheran minister ever said to me was:

“You and that King James Bible heresy!”

It was a badge of honor being rejected by a bunch of wicked religious men because I am King James Bible only. I never looked back! In 2002 I began my website ministry and have put my hand to the plow ever since, moving forward laboring night and day for the Lord Jesus Christ.

Luke 9:62, “ And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.” To God be the glory.

My heart’s desire since the day I gave my life to serve God in church at age 15, has been to PREACH THE WORD. **2nd Timothy 4:2, “*Preach the word*; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.”** I don’t preach my opinion, I preach God’s Word. My preaching is none of my business! My heart’s desire has always been to PREACH THE TRUTH, not build anything. Jesus Christ builds the ministry. **Psalms 127:1, “Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.”**

My Duty As A Minister Is To Preach The Truth, Not Build A Ministry

My job as a preacher is to PREACH THE WORD, the Lord builds my ministry. I couldn't care less about my websites, I care about preaching THE TRUTH, come what may. I work as hard as I can to maintain my ministry websites, but they mean nothing without the truth that helps people. My websites are merely tools, a means to an end of helping people for Christ. I don't pray for my websites, I pray for my web visitors! When I drop dead someday (in God's time), my ministry websites will all expire within one year, when the hosting plan expires. I can renew my domain names for up to 10 years in the future, but I cannot renew my hosting plan for more than one year at a time. That is why I started my blogs in 2020, so that my writings will still perpetuate online after I have graduated to Heaven. It could be today, we never know. Retired football player [8]Brad Henke suddenly died in his sleep in 2022 at age 56, my age.

The dear people whom God has led to Christ through my ministry blogs and websites will be blessed forever! The hundreds (perhaps even thousands) of people who've come to know Jesus Christ as their personal Savior (through my humble ministry labors), will be there to greet me in Heaven, when we all get there (Daniel 12:3). That will be my greatest reward in Heaven. My websites and blogs are not my ministry, YOU are dear friend. **2nd Corinthians 3:2-3, "*Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men*: Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart."**

The pastor's job is to preach the truth of God's Word, not build a church. Christ will build the church if the pastor is faithfully preaching the truth as he ought. God knows that I do not hate Pastor Sean Quinlan and the PCC family, but they have the unbiblical attitude that their graduates are supposed to build ministries and churches. That is WRONG! The preacher's job is to preach the Holy Bible, proclaiming the truth regardless of the results. Christ alone builds the church, not the congregation or pastor.

Pastor Sean Quinlan's Utter Shame

Pastor Quinlan was greatly offended that I was showing people what is wrong with the Devil's Bible versions, and that I was warning others about corrupt institutions like Bob Jones University who sell them. Quinlan wrongly rebuked me, accusing me of tossing a monkey-wrench into his efforts to "build a ministry." When a pastor, church congregation, missionary or Bible college prioritizes building their ministry over preaching THE TRUTH, then money almost always becomes an issue and they sinfully compromise.

Tragically, Sean Quinlan hurt the people at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, by elevating himself as a "

builder of a ministry

" rather

than a

"

preacher of the truth.

"

Jesus preached the truth and people turned away and left Him. Jesus didn't care about offending people by telling them the truth. The Bible says many of Jesus' followers went back and abandoned Him. Then Jesus looked at His twelve disciples and also asked them if they were going to leave too. **John 6:66-67, "From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.**

Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?" Our dear Savior wasn't interested in building an organization, building a club, building his reputation or building a church at the expense of THE TRUTH. Jesus told the Samaritan woman at Jacob's Well that God cannot be worshipped in error, heresy and falsehoods; but only **" in spirit and in truth

" (John 4:24b).**

It is tragic that PCC is foolishly training their students that building a ministry is more important than preaching the truth. If Sean Quinlan had been right with God, he would have thanked and commended me for contending for the Christian faith. Instead Pastor Quinlan counted me as his enemy and saw my truth-telling as a threat to the ministry that he was trying to build. His exact words to me were, "I'm trying to build something here, so I don't want any controversies in my church." I told him that I thought he meant stuff like the 9/11 World Trade Center attacks. He replied, "That's a conspiracy, not a controversy." Oh boy, you've got to be kidding!

I learned the hard way that Pastor Quinlan considers warning fellow church members about the Devil's Bible versions as a risky "

controversy

" that could split the church. He even told me that he was worried about me causing a church split. Isn't that shameful? I was dumbfounded and still am 5 years later. I mean, if there is one place in the world where you should be able to safely TELL THE TRUTH, you'd think it would be in an independent Baptist church. Sadly, it is not so today; most pastors will show you the door if you TELL THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16).

I have since moved from Guam to Pensacola, and attended Campus Church at PCC for a few months in 2021, and have sadly learned that [9]PCC doesn't even have repentance or the Gospel correct . I never thought when I moved to Pensacola in 2021, that I would need to add PCC and their Campus Church to my list of apostate institutions that I must preach against and expose for corrupting the Gospel (Titus 1:13-14). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Kindly said, PCC and Sean Quinlan are serving their belly, not the Lord Jesus Christ. **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and *offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned*; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, *but their own belly*; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."** PCC and their alumni are false teachers who use their good words (being friendly and nice) and fair speeches (cunning and carefully scripted words) to deceive the hearts of the simple (everyday common people who are unlearned in the Scriptures). The Bible says they serve their own belly, imitators who masquerade as serving Jesus Christ.

It is tragic that over 95 % of pastors today are merely attempting to build a church ministry, when they should be focused upon preaching THE TRUTH. Jesus Christ alone builds the church! No preacher will ever be worth a dime until he is willing to preach the truth regardless of the consequences. That is what is wrong with Christianity today—we've got a bunch of incompetent clergy who are only concerned about making more money, growing a ministry and impressing cult headquarters at some accursed Bible college—but they don't prioritize preaching the truth that may offend people, decrease their popularity and shrink the size of their ministry and income. May God give us such faithful men of God again!!!

God knows that I love Pastor Quinlan and his family and don't hate a living soul. I didn't publish this blog to attack anyone; but rather, to emphasize the truth that we need Bible preachers today who will PREACH THE WORD (i.e., THE TRUTH - John 17:17), rather than merely focus on building a church at the expense of the truth. If telling THE TRUTH that Bob Jones University is

selling corruptible seed (the Devil's Bible PERversions) and that is a "controversy" that might cause a church split, then so be it!!! Christian fundamentalism was doing a whole lot better back in the old days when we regularly had church splits!

God pity the gutless shameful pastor who is more concerned about having a church split, than he is about warning people about the Devil's corrupt Bible versions and the wicked Bible colleges that promote them.

[10]



1. https://www.kjv1611only.com/video/02preaching/Sermons_Pastor_Anderson/Zechariah_6.mp4
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/christ_builds_the_church.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh9tXANU8rNxcajQtju8b2hbfUDONZ_FxmvtjXp6iLJqscWticwEKnI3aF3WxfMNk3G22FdRpX75_o1X8izxLIW6U5S9CMdhM_F8c6
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEibi3Dym3w_tOWQDJD2yJeRG3UJPKDNSRrItrXmeXsCMz7RMbzXOIZpuPPUBfWLNqic10uysV1_oInlRWfzb87bb1qW3-XiazKz8-w
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/trails_of_time.htm
8. https://nypost.com/2022/12/01/brad-william-henke-orange-is-the-new-black-star-and-ex-nfl-player-dead-at-56/
9. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2023/11/pensacola-christian-college-are.html
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgX4w68IGXOHwGjcrDGAdJKfudmuEyJjG_BvRcg8RKNreWGQkOFqUwXYnEYJfyEwuI6YGT32HRzz5w34iy4dq5oEU_-5-qApiZjPj7

4.12.15 The Damnable Church Of Christ Cult (2023-12-15 01:21)

Mark 7:7-9, "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition."

6658

The False Plan of Salvation of Don Blackwell

Acts 15:1, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved."

In his YouTube presentation titled, "[1]WHAT MUST I DO TO BE SAVED?," Pastor Don Blackwell teaches that there are SIX steps to be saved (Oh boy!); namely:

1. hear (the gospel)
2. believe
3. repent
4. confess
5. water baptism
6. live faithfully

SOURCE: [2]What Must I Do To Be Saved?, by Church of Christ minister, Don Blackwell

In sharp contrast to Don Blackwell's 6 steps to salvation, the Bible simply proclaims...

> **Acts 16:30-33, "And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway."**

The Bible tells us in Acts 16:33-34 that the saved Roman jailer took Paul and Silas to his own home, and there he washed their wounds where they had been whipped and beaten. The Bible says that the jailer and his family were all saved and baptized. Please note that Paul's answer to: "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," did NOT include water baptism. In the Bible, contrary to what Don Blackwell claims, people were always water baptized *AFTER* they received Jesus as their personal Savior. We also see this important truth confirmed in Acts 8:36-38, when Phillip told the Ethiopian eunuch that he could only get baptized in water if he first believed (trusted) that Jesus Christ is the only begotten Son of God (note: all of the Devil's modern Bible revisions wickedly remove verse 37, corrupting God's Word).

Mr. Blackwell errantly answers the exact same question of "What Must I Do To Be Saved?" as the Bible asks, but why not just accept the biblical answer? There are NOT six steps to salvation; but rather, just one, and that is to *believe on the Lord Jesus Christ* (Acts 16:31b).

In his excellent book, "I NEVER KNEW YOU," Michael P. Bowen states . . .

> You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the

realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will “dump” you.

SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, ’[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU’, p. 77; Barbour Books, © 2009

Blackwell Corrupts the Meaning of “Repentance”

Don Blackwell errantly teaches that repentance unto salvation includes three things:

1. a change of mind
2. godly sorrow
3. a change of life (fruit of repentance)

SOURCE: ’[4]What Must I Do To Be Saved?,’ by Pastor Don Blackwell

Kindly, Mr. Blackwell makes the same theological error that so many other Bible students make, which is to expand on the simple biblical meaning of “repent” (Greek noun: *metanoia*) concerning salvation, which means “a change of mind. The Greek verb form, *metanoeo*, means “to think differently.” The Bible does not require *sorrow* over sins to be saved. Sorrow is not repentance, it is penitence.

> True repentance has nothing to do with “turning from sin” and everything to do with “acknowledging one’s sinfulness” (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar’s part.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, “The Strand Study Bible,” p 1939

In the video Blackwell defines repentance as: “a change of mind produced by godly sorrow resulting in a change of life.” Sadly, that is the same [5]damnable heresy taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today. That is not the biblical meaning of *repentance* concerning salvation. Sorrow is an emotion (feelings) that develops over time AFTER a sinner is saved. As a new believer grows in the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ (2nd Peter 3:18), God gives the feelings. This has nothing to do with being saved itself, which is a *free gift* (Romans 5:18).

The Bible plainly teaches in **Romans 3:19, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.”** All that God requires of a person to be saved concerning [6]repentance is that they become guilty before God. When you repent, you change your mind from what you want to do to get to Heaven, to what God says you must do to get to Heaven. Hebrews 6:1 calls this “repentance from [7]DEAD WORKS.”

Furthermore, repentance unto salvation doesn’t require “a change of life” as Don Blackwell and PCC errantly teach. If a changed life is necessary for the new birth, then eternal life absolutely cannot be called a **“ free gift ”** (Romans 5:18). Tragically, what Don Blackwell and PCC are errantly teaching is exactly what [8]heretic Chip Ingram teaches . My friend, salvation is a new birth—a supernatural

miracle of God in response to a man's faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ (John 1:12-13). Salvation is instant, just as the physical birth is instant. You get saved immediately by faith in Christ (which is justification - Galatians 3:26), but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime (which is sanctification and service - Romans 12:1).

Many preachers are teaching a false plan of salvation today, turning salvation into a process. This is commonly known as the heresy of "[9]The Perseverance of the Saints," popularized by Dr. John MacArthur and originally taught by heretic [10]John Calvin (1509-1564). Salvation is received, not achieved. Eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious literal blood, which has been sprinkled on the mercy seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 10:1, 12:24).

[11]Evangelist Paul Washer is another theological heretic and infidel, criticizing the practice of writing down the date and time that a person is saved. Mr. Washer has adopted the same unbiblical idea that a person's behavior must confirm their faith in Christ to be legitimate. Such nonsense turns salvation into a reward instead of a gift, although they are in denial and still call it a "gift." A gift is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. You simply take it and it's yours! If I were to give you a birthday gift, but then require you to live a certain way to prove that it is yours, it wouldn't be a gift in any sense of the word. You don't hear these neo-evangelical frauds today using the word gift very often.

Please understand that *repentance* is not a separate step to getting saved. Some preachers, like Ray Comfort and Paul Washer, errantly teach that you should never merely tell someone to believe the Gospel to be saved, but also, they say you must tell them to *repent of their sins (i.e., turn away from their sinful bad habits)*. This is unbiblical, because such teaching makes repentance an act unto itself, which they errantly define as turning from one's sinful lifestyle. PCC even calls turning from your sins "

The act

"

...

> "REPENTANCE — Now is the time to ***turn from your sin*** and embrace God. ***The act* of turning away from sin is called 'repentance.'** This word implies an inward decision to ***follow* and *obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Unreal! Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is teaching damnable Church of Christ false doctrine!!! That is not the Gospel of free grace. Although repentance and faith are not the same thing, they are not separate acts. No one who has ever believed on the Lord to be saved did so without also repented, but repentance is simply a change of mind. You must change your mind to realize that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (your Creator). And you must change your mind to admit that Jesus is the Savior, the only begotten (biological) Son of God. Jesus died on the cross for your sins, He was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). BELIEVE this 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) dear reader and you are saved instantly, irrevocably and forever!

When Mark 1:15 says, **“Repent ye, and believe the gospel,”** it could just as easily be said, “Change your mind and believe that Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried and rose after three days to be saved” (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That’s all that repentance means, to change one’s mind. Stop trusting in your dead works, religion and self-righteousness, and believe the Gospel to have your sins forgiven. No one ever got saved who didn’t realize that he or she is a sinner. That’s what repentance is—seeing yourself as a guilty sinner in the eyes of a holy God. Repentance is seeing our need for the wonderful Savior (Galatians 3:24-26). That’s what the change of mind is about. You must see yourself as a needy sinner and Jesus as your only Savior.

You Don’t Need to Audibly Confess Anything to Be Saved

It is ridiculous that some preachers insist you must “

confess Christ

”

publicly to be saved, merely because the word “confess” is mentioned in **Romans 10:9-10, “That if thou shalt *confess with thy mouth* the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.”** This passage of Scripture simply means that you confess with your mouth because YOU ARE SAVED. There are hundreds of other Scripture passages throughout the inspired Word of God which speak of salvation without any mention of confessing Christ with the mouth.

You should never base a doctrine on a single Scripture. You need to make sure that the rest of the Bible agrees with your suggested interpretation. If it doesn’t, you’ve got the wrong interpretation!

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. We have the entire Gospel of John, which God authored to show us how to obtain eternal life, and no mention is made of *confessing* Christ to be saved.

I can give you Scriptural proof that you do not need to confess Jesus Christ to others to be saved. **John 12:42-43, “Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees *they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.”** There you have it, many of the religious chief priests did believe on Christ (i.e., they got saved), but they DIDN’T CONFESS JESUS CHRIST! Salvation is of the heart, not the mouth.

The sincere religious false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 confessed **“Lord, Lord,”** with their mouth (there’s Lordship Salvation in the Bible), but they were as lost as the Devil. In response to a question from His disciples if many people were saved, Jesus replied in Luke 13:23-24 that **“many”** people will **“seek to enter”** into Heaven, but FEW WILL BE ABLE!!! **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”** These are shocking Bible verses. Jesus taught that most people (including religious people) are going to the Lake of Fire. This truth is also taught in Matthew 7:13-14.

I do not mean to be unkind, truly, but Pastor Don Blackwell and every follower of the apostate Church of Christ are going to one day hear the horrifying words from Christ: "DEPART FROM ME, YE THAT WORK INIQUITY, FOR I NEVER KNEW YOU!!!" Can you imagine, spending your whole life serving Jesus Christ, just to find out that you did it all wrong and were tricked by Satan? That's what Matthew 7:21-23 teaches and warns. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world! Those sincere folks preached about Jesus everywhere they went, just like the members of the Church of Christ do (and thousands of other false religions).

They boasted of having done **"MANY WONDERFUL WORKS"** in the Lord's name. That was the entire problem, they were trusting in their own self-righteous works instead of resting completely in the righteousness of God by faith alone in Christ. **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. *For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*."**

I love the following precious Scripture, which plainly teaches that we are saved solely by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is through faith in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."** Don Blackwell specifies six requirements to be saved. In sharp contrast, the Bible simple says in **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."** God only has ONE requirement, that you BELIEVE upon the name of His only begotten Son, Jesus.

But what about repentance, don't you also have to repent to be saved? Yes, of course, but repentance is simply *a change of mind* that compels you to believe on the Son of God. Repentance is not a separate act to be saved. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. This is why we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John, but the word "repent" is not mentioned even once. Repentance is simply acknowledging that you are a guilty sinner in the eyes of a holy God (Romans 3:19), and you concede that you cannot save yourself by your own human effort (Romans 3:20; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5), and so you believe on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 13:30-31), who died for your sins on the cross, was buried and rose up three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Repentance and faith are inseparable. They happen simultaneously (at the same time).

You Don't Need to Be Water Baptized to Go to Heaven

The Church of Christ gets this doctrine wrong too. The false teaching that a person must be baptized with water to get to Heaven is called "Baptismal Regeneration." Being born-again is often referred to theologically as being "regenerated." Or as I like to say it, being born-again means to have He [Jesus Christ] who is the beginning born in you (Revelation 1:8).

The following strange doctrines by Mr. Blackwell are 100 % heresy...

> "I can't be saved first and baptized later, as is commonly taught by many. ... **I can't have my sin remitted until I'm baptized. Therefore *I can't be saved until I'm baptized*.** A man can't be saved until he has applied to himself the cleansing blood of Jesus." **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: '[12]What Must I Do To Be Saved?,' by Church of Christ minister Don Blackwell

Kindly said, Pastor Blackwell is teaching heresy. You don't apply Jesus' blood to yourself. Jesus' blood is sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven in the presence of God the Father. Christ's blood has washed away our sins (only to them who believe on Christ) by appeasing the wrath of God. **Romans 5:9, "Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."** There is not one verse in the entire Bible that associates water baptism with the blood of Christ. Don Blackwell is a total false prophet!!!

Blackwell heretically states that water baptism is how we come in contact with Jesus' blood. That's 100 % unbiblical...

> "We are washed by the blood of Jesus! Someone says, then where does baptism come into play? You see, ***baptism is where I contact the blood of Jesus*****.** Jesus shed His blood in His death, and it is in death that I contact that blood." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [13]What Must I Do To Be Saved?, by Church of Christ minister Don Blackwell

Nowhere does the Holy Bible teach that garbage! You don't ever come into contact with Jesus' blood. The Lord's blood is applied to the mercy seat in Heaven!!! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Blackwell further bizarrely states...

> "As a matter of fact, when a person suggests that someone can be saved without baptism, in reality he's suggesting that a man can be saved without the blood of Christ, because baptism is where I contact the blood of Jesus. And friend, every person that I read about being saved in the Bible and becoming a Christian was baptized in order to do so. And in many passages it is specifically stated."
>
> SOURCE: [14]What Must I Do To Be Saved?, by Church of Christ minister Don Blackwell

Genesis 15:6 says that Abraham believed the Lord and it was counted to him for righteousness. There's no mention of water baptism! The thief on the cross was never water baptized! The Epistle of 1st John was written so that believers could **" KNOW YE ARE SAVED**

" (1st John 5:13), yet no form of baptism is mentioned. It is wickedness to associate water baptism with Christ's blood for salvation. Paul even said in 1st Corinthians 1:17 that Christ DIDN'T send him to baptize; but rather, to preach THE GOSPEL.

Blackwell uses Acts 2:38,41, and Acts 8:38-38 concerning the conversion of the Ethiopian Eunuch. Also Acts 8:5 and 12 concerning the people of Samaria who got saved. He mentions Acts 10:47 concerning Cornelius. Acts 16:15 concerning Lydia. Acts 16 and the Philippian jailer. Acts 22:16 concerning the conversion of Saul. For an in-depth excellent exegesis on the

subject, please read Dr. Max D. Younce's awesome book titled, "[15]A BIBLICAL EXAMINATION OF BAPTISM."

Don Blackwell grasps for straws, trying to make a connection in Romans 6:3-4 with Christ's blood sacrifice. Notice that the Bible simply says water baptism is **"LIKE UNTO CHRIST,"** that is, it is symbolic of the Gospel, an outward profession of what has happened inwardly in our heart...

> **Romans 6:3-4, "Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death? Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life."**

Water baptism is NOT required for salvation.

The Bible cautions anyone who desires to teach the Word not to do so if they are un-skilled...

> **1st Timothy 1:4-7, "Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do. Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned: From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm."**

Mr. Blackwell also misinterprets Galatians 3:27 in an attempt to bolster his straw man heresy of baptismal regeneration. Galatians 3:27 speaks of the baptism into Christ, not the baptism by water...

> **Galatians 3:26-29, For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."**

There are many different "baptisms" in the Bible. **Luke 3:16, "John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire."** In Acts 2:38, the apostle Luke speaks of the baptism of the Holy Spirit, just as he recorded John the Baptist foretelling in Luke 3:16. Please read, "[16]Handbook of Personal Evangelism" by Dr. Ray Stanford (1916-2012). Please also read, [17]Dr. Ray Stanford Refutes Baptismal Regeneration.

[18]Blackwell teaches that water "baptism is the doorway" to being placed into Christ. He basis this strange doctrine solely upon Galatians 3:27. Blackwell makes the popular error that so many people make, by taking a single Scripture out of context to support his false

doctrine.

Blackwell's teachings are strange doctrine and heresy.

You Don't Have to Live Faithfully to Get to Heaven

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Eternal life is the gift of God. It has nothing to do with the way we choose to live. Please don't misunderstand, I'm not saying that any believer has God's permission to sin. Romans 3:31 addresses this very issue, telling us that just because we are no longer under the law of God, doesn't excuse us from keeping God's law. Hebrews 12:6-8 teaches that God chastises (not punishes) His children, and scourges them.

Yet, Christians DO have a license to sin, like it or not. That is to say, regardless of how a Christian chooses to behave, their eternal life is safe and secure in the PROMISES of God (Titus 1:2). Eternal life has nothing to do with how we choose to live. We are not saved because we are good, but because God is good. We are not saved by doing good works, nor are we unsaved by doing bad works. Salvation has [19]nothing to do with works. When asked what works were required to be saved, Jesus responded, **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, T*his is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."**

It is a false plan of salvation to add human effort to partial faith in Christ. You must wholly lean on Jesus' name. Mr. Blackwell has utterly corrupted the *simplicity that is in Christ* by adding confession, water baptism, repentance from sinful activities and faithful living to get to Heaven, which are all human effort. The *simplicity that is in Christ* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) is that you believe the Gospel with mere childlike trust in the Lord's promise to save them that believe. **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*." Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

If you come to Christ as a little child, receiving His sacrifice upon the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then raised up from the dead three days later, you are saved eternally. If you choose to live in sin as a believer (and we all still commit sin), then God will chastise and scourge you (Hebrews 12:6-8). We will one day all stand account before God at the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). No one has God's permission to sin (Romans 3:31), nor will God bless a disobedient child; however, this all has nothing to do with the free GIFT of eternal life through faith in Christ Jesus. **Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the *washing of regeneration*, and renewing of the Holy Ghost."**

The **"washing of regeneration"** in Titus 3:5 has the same meaning as **"but ye are washed"** (by Christ's blood) in 1st Corinthians 6:11. This has absolutely nothing to do with water baptism. Please remember that no one in the Old Testament was ever water baptized. They did have some ritualistic cleansing according to Jewish rites, but this was not baptism. Water baptism is a command for the New Testament Church, just as is the Lord's Supper.

It saddens me that most people have made the grave error of adding (or combining) human effort with the Gospel, perverting it. God rejected Adam's fig-leaf religion. God rejected Cain's offering of grain from the farm field. In Numbers 15:32-35, [20]God required the death of a Hebrew man who broke the ceremonial law not to collect sticks on the Sabbath Day. The Sabbath is a type of completely resting in Christ alone for salvation (Hebrews 4:10-11). Man working six days a week represents human self-righteousness. By picking up sticks, it represented adding human effort to the Gospel. The execution of that sincere man who collect sticks, shows how much God hates it when anybody adds anything to Christ's finished work, and how much God will not tolerate doing so. All of these sincere preachers today who carelessly handle the Gospel and corrupt it, have blood upon their hands and will reap what they have sown (Galatians 6:7; Proverbs 14:12; Galatians 1:6-9).

Pastor Blackwell doesn't mention the *gift* of God in his 29 minute presentation. The Devil is a beautiful liar. Satan knows that the best place to hide a lie is between two truths. Nearly every false prophet today is in denial, professing to believe that we are saved by God's grace, while at the same time teaching that man has a part in his own salvation. Our only part is the beggar's part!

Do you really think that God would deny someone entrance into Heaven, because they didn't get dunked into a tank of water? YES!!!

Furthermore, if our behavior has an effect on going to Heaven, then we're all going to Hell forever, because James 2:10 says breaking even one commandment makes us guilty of breaking all of them! That is because nothing unrighteous can enter into the Kingdom of God, and just one sin disqualifies you and me. You must be 100 % sinless and perfect to enter into Heaven!!! Obviously no one has ever achieved that perfection (Romans 3:23). That is why we all need a Savior, someone who has perfectly kept God's law and is sinless, Jesus. Christ is the end of the law for all who believe (Romans 10:3-4). That is, if you put your trust in Christ, then God accepts that as being equivalent to you living a totally sinless life (no matter how wicked you have been in your earthly life). That is what Paul means in **Romans 4:5, "**

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.

" This is the imputed righteousness of God.

Do you know why so many people will miss Heaven? It is because the Devil cons them into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Blackwell never mentions the need to be born-again by the Spirit of God (John 3:5-7). That is because he is preaching a Satanic works based plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth.

My friend, salvation is a miraculous new birth—a second, irreversible, instant, permanent, spiritual, birth into God's family. Salvation is not reformation, nor education, nor legislation, nor rehabilitation; but rather, regeneration! [21]YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!! It may sound sacrilegious to say that a Christian doesn't have to live a faithful life to get to Heaven, but you must understand theologically that eternal life is a *free gift* (Romans 5:15, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-10). We all know that NOTHING is free, not even eternal life. Jesus paid for your ticket friend, with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Will you freely accept it by faith? You cannot earn nor merit a gift, if it's truly a gift.

Churches Of Christ Are A Satanic Cult

Although the Church of Christ denomination has branched off into various inter denomi-

national groups over the 19th, 20th and 21st centuries, two of the most influential pioneers of their early movement are Barton Warren Stone (1772-1844), Thomas Campbell and his son, Alexander Campbell (1788-1866) of the [22]American Restoration Movement. These men were theologically corrupted ministers. [23]Barton Stone has a giant Masonic occult obelisk (see photo of obelisk on Wikipedia) parked on top of his grave in Cane Ridge, Kentucky. Barton Stone was an unsaved reprobate who denied the Godhead, deity of Jesus Christ and also denied that Christ died in man's place on the cross.

Evangelist Charles G. Finney rightfully forsook the Masonic lodge and wrote a [24]book and numerous [25]articles exposing Freemasonry's satanic nature. Dr. Finney addresses the problem of churches remaining silent about the evils of Freemasonry, and also addresses the sad fact that many churches have been infiltrated by the demonic religious cult...

> Those individuals and churches, who have had the best means of information, owe it to other branches of the church, and to the whole world, to take action and to pronounce upon the unchristian character of Freemasonry, as the most influential means within their reach of arousing the whole church and the world to an examination of the character and claims of Freemasonry. If churches who are known to have examined the subject withhold their testimony; if they continue to receive persistent and intelligent Freemasons; if they leave the public to infer that they see nothing in Freemasonry inconsistent with a creditable profession of the Christian religion, it will be justly inferred by other branches of the church, and by the world, that there is nothing in it so bad, so dangerous and unchristian as to call for their examination, action, or testimony. Before the publishing of Morgan's book, the Baptist denomination, especially, in that part of the country, had been greatly carried away by Freemasonry. A large proportion of its eldership and membership were Freemasons. A considerable number of ministers and members of other branches of the Christian Church had also fallen into the snare.
>
> SOURCE: [26]On Freemasonry, Chapter 19, by Charles G. Finney

Countless multitudes of people are being deceived by the Devil, being sucked into Satanic cults which teach a corrupted plan of salvation that leads only to Hell. Sadly, [27]Charles G. Finney was also a damnable heretic on salvation. He was right about the evils of Freemasonry, but is wrong on the Gospel himself. Did not the Bible tell us that deceivers would be deceived? **2nd Timothy 3:13, " But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.**
"

The following websites are by the Church of Christ, teaching the same false plan of salvation as Church of Christ minister Don Blackwell: "[28]Searching For Truth"" and "[29]World Video Bible School." These are non-Christian websites, but you'd never know it unless you're knowledgeable of the Holy Scripture. Like the Seventh Day Adventist religious cult, Church of Christ discreetly hide their true identity to deceive naïve and gullible people. Many sincere people who were seeking for the truth are now burning in the fires of Hell because Satan's unrighteous ministers tricked them. I implore you dear friend to do what Jesus commanded us all to do in John 5:39—***SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!***

My friend, read what the Holy Bible warns us concerning false prophets who APPEAR as

being righteous...

> 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are *false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ*. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works."

This raises the $64,000 question—how do we know which preachers are real or fake? The answer is to always **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES"** as Jesus commanded in John 5:39. Do your own homework. Remember that every false prophet will misquote Scripture to you in an attempt to deceive you. Satan himself misquoted (i.e., took it out of context) the Bible to Jesus three times in Matthew 4:1-10 in an attempt to trick the Lord. How did the Lord defeat the Devil? Jesus knew and quoted the Scriptures!!! Don't ever believe anything that anyone tells you, including what I say, without confirming it with your King James Bible (Acts 17:10-11).

I am only a man, I could be wrong. Albeit, if you are a born-again Christian you have the Holy Spirit of God living (indwelling) inside you, who promises to teach (John 14:26), comfort (John 14:16) and guide (John 16:13) us with the Holy Scripture. NEVER rely upon your own human understanding, which is exactly what the Scripture teaches in **Proverbs 3:5-6, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths."**

I did not write this article to be unkind; but rather, to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3b).** I'm sure Don Blackwell is a good guy and very sincere, but the Bible warns us in **Proverbs 14:12** and **16:25, "There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** And so I say very kindly, beware of the [30]Church of Christ, [31]Churches of Christ, [32]Church of God, [33]International Churches of Christ and every other similar sounding name, because they all teach a false plan of works salvation, baptismal regeneration, sacramental salvation, reformation and Lordship Salvation heresies! Salvation is NOT found in any religion; but rather, in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> **"[34]I Never Knew You!"** (an awesome .pdf book by Michael P. Bowen)
>
> "Remind your mind to use His mind." —Jack Hyles
>
> "God never leads anyone anywhere for money." —Jack Hyles
>
> "If a Christian is not having tribulation in the world, there's something wrong!" —Leonard Ravenhill
>
> "A man ought to live so that everybody knows he is a Christian… and most of all, his family ought to know." —D.L. Moody

[35]FORGIVENESS (MP3 by Dr. Jack Hyles, “The mark of the child of God is that he loves everybody!”

[36]



1. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
2. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance_and_faith.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/good_and_bad_works.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/chip_ingram.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/paul_washer.htm
12. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
13. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
14. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/abiblicalexambaptismweb.pdf
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/ray_stanford/pehandbook.pdf
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/baptismal_regeneration/ray_stanford_refutes.htm
18. http://youtu.be/Q_ExVFOBDRY?t=25m44s
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/good_and_bad_works.htm
20. http://www.godlovespeople.com/articles/killed_for_sticks.htm
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/born_again.htm
22. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Restoration_Movement
23. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Barton_W._Stone
24. http://www.gospeltruth.net/1869Freemasonry/indexfreemasonry.htm
25. http://www.isaiah54.org/finney.htm
26. http://www.gospeltruth.net/1869Freemasonry/freem_chap19.htm
27. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/charles_finney.htm

28. http://www.searchingfortruth.org/
29. http://www.wvbs.org/
30. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Church%20of%20Christ/demonic.htm
31. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Church%20of%20Christ/church_of_christ_exposed.htm
32. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/assemblies_of_god.htm
33. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Church%20of%20Christ/icoc.htm
34. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
35. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/forgiveness.mp3
36. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtNHLK6n7Cs1CmC8oBSAKFZUJIEBJmjlh6r_Pf6CrbPw9d4m5Q3Ti6fUX5D8N1fz0u4B7obYAqlmxh7AtzOBxLbdS_u42LLXPqZHu

---

4.12.16 Thy Father Which Seeth In Secret (2023-12-16 11:07)

Matthew 6:4, "That thine alms may be in secret: and *thy Father which seeth in secret* himself shall reward thee openly."

I was listening to Alexander Scourby (1913-1985) read the inspired King James Bible. Today I listened to the [1]Gospel of Matthew. When I heard our text passage from Matthew 6:4, the phrase **"thy Father which seeth in secret"** caught my attention. It encouraged my heart to be reminded in the Holy Bible that God is always watching me. God sees my labors done in secret, which nobody but Him sees. God sees my hurting soul, hurting body and loneliness.

It is in our sinful human nature to think negative, to become downhearted and discouraged. We have to work at developing a good habit of always trying to look on the positive side of life. I love the next Bible verse. **Proverbs 15:3, "The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil *and the good*."** We are often reminded by preachers that God sees all of our sins and nothing is hidden from God; but the Bible also says that God sees THE GOOD.

God sees the little things that we do to be helpful to other people. God sees the small seemingly insignificant acts of kindness we do. God sees my ministry hard work (night and day) done for Jesus Christ, which I love doing. God sees when we abstain from sinning. He sees the efforts that we make to try not to sin, because we love Jesus (John 14:15). God sees and hears our prayers, no matter how small or seemingly trivial we may think they are (1st Peter 5:7-9). Job said that God counted his every step, and he understood that there's no way the Lord overlooked his sins. **Job 14:16, " For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin? "** But thankfully, God also sees the good that we do. Amen.

If you are a born-again believer, then *God* is your heavenly Father. If you are not saved, then the *Devil* is your father (John 8:44; Ephesians 2:1-2). **Hebrews 4:13, " Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but *all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do*." Hebrews 10:31,**

"

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

" I don't know about you friend, but I don't want to be on the wrong side of right. I want to be on the winning side with Jesus Christ!

Romans 8:37, “ Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.”

God knows how many hairs exist upon your head. Nothing ever occurs to God. The Lord doesn’t ever remember something. He is omniscient (all-knowing). God doesn’t need a secretary to organize His business. We read in Revelation 20:12-15 concerning the Great White Throne Judgment, that **“**

the books

” (plural)

shall be opened...

> Revelation 20:12-15, “And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and *the books were opened*: and *another book was opened, which is the book of life*: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. *And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire*.”

There will be *two* books: the book with all of your *works* contained therein (both good and evil), and then the Book of Life. If your *name* is not found in the Lamb’s Book of Life (i.e., those who are saved - Luke 10:20), then your degree of punishment in the eternal Lake of Fire will be determined by the *works* written in the other book.

There is debate among theologians who will stand in judgment at this time. Most Baptists think that the Great White Throne of Judgment will only be for the *unsaved*. However, there will be many people saved during the Millennium (in which time Christ will reign for 1,000 years), so there will be needed a judgment for these saints. Some theologians think these saints will also be judged at this time. I truly humbly do not know, but from reading Revelation 20:11-15 I don’t see any mention of the saved appearing at this judgment. The Bible only mentions the lost. The important thing is to ensure that YOUR NAME is written in the Lamb’s Book of Life, which is there is you have been born-again by faith alone in the *GOOD NEWS* of Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; 1st Thessalonians 4:14).

So, be encouraged dear saint of God, because nothing in your life goes unnoticed by the Lord. He sees your grieving heart. God sees your pain of soul and broken heart. He knows your motives and whether you are sincere or not. Nothing is hidden from the sight of God almighty. There is not a single evil conspiracy which won’t be exposed in eternity and judged by God (Ecclesiastes 5:8). Nobody will get away with anything wrong which they have done.

There are millions of criminals who have done unthinkable evil things to hurt people, who have never been caught. There are murderers, rapists, thieves and kidnappers who have never been caught. It took California’s finest 40 years to catch the Golden State Killer, who murdered 13 and raped at least 52 known victims. Thankfully he got caught before he died and is serving multiple life sentence’s. But he was 75 years old when he was convicted. So there is no way that justice can be served in this world. Only God can truly punish that evildoer!

A young 17 year old man in Michigan, only 13 years old when he murdered 4 fellow classmates, was just sentenced by a court to life in prison without any hope of parole. That isn’t fair in lieu of the fact that the Golden State Killer murdered 13 people and didn’t get caught for 40 years.

He enjoyed life and raised a family, living a good life all those 40 years of freedom, while this 17 year old boy's life is over. That is not fair, but is the nature of human justice. So, God needs to balance the scales of justice. I admit that I don't know how God can do that, but our great God is a good God and He knows exactly what to do. I love God and am so thankful that He is a good God. Can you imagine if the great God of the universe were evil?

As I mentioned, there are millions of guilty criminals who will [2]never get caught. According to the [3]latest FBI data, there is a 40 % chance that you'd get away with murder. There's a 50 % chance you'd get away with assault. There's even a higher percent chance that you'd get away with other crimes. Yet, we know from the inspired Word of God that NO ONE will escape the judgment of almighty God. **Ecclesiastes 12:14, "*For God shall bring every work into judgment*, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."** Evildoers may manage to escape getting caught in this temporary world, but no one can escape God.

The culprits behind the World Trade Center attacks on September 11, 2001 got away with their crimes here on earth. U.S. President George W. Bush and his wicked administration got away with their crimes, but they cannot escape God's judgment. **Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: *for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they*."** PAYDAY SOMEDAY!!!

[4]

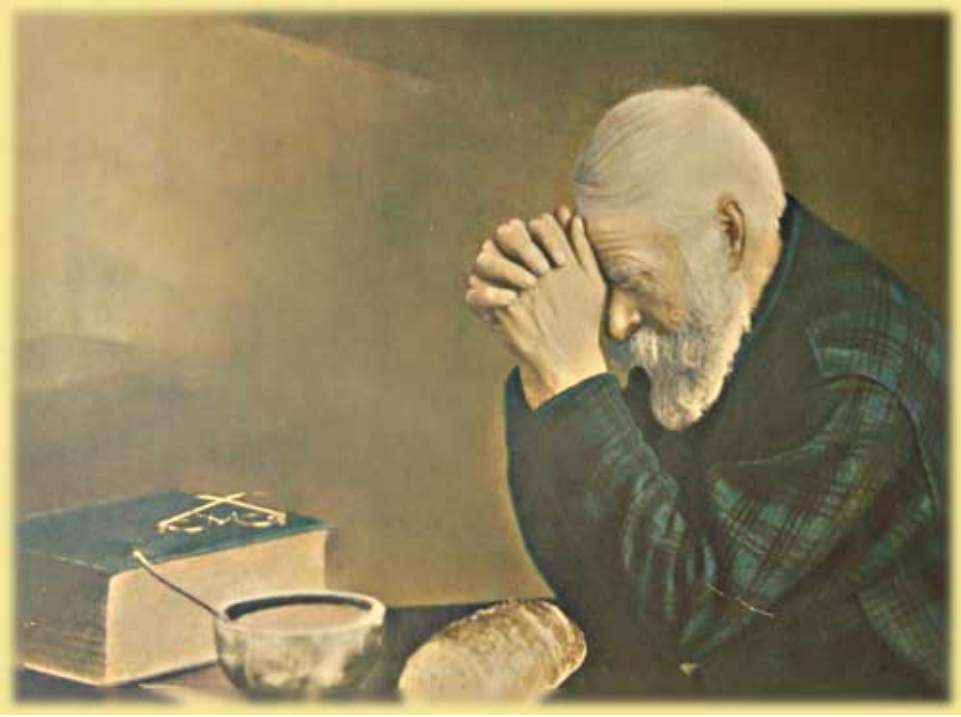

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iHvCzDGgvuQ
2. https://www.vox.com/2018/9/24/17896034/murder-crime-clearance-fbi-report
3. https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2017/crime-in-the-u.s.-2017/topic-pages/clearances
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhU23J_zbUalqKl92ZAePTIdcoI4rCgKXMCGiWdl3V_PwjLRPM2YcRIC5DWEWJMy22ZUPE7PwHOP64FymRrl_JE8lzcXAZTh2Tm2aR

4.12.17 God Doesn't Judge Works Based On Our Motives (2023-12-16 16:19)

1st Corinthians 3:11-15, "

For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ

Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

"

I love my new '[1]The Strand Study Bible.' I read it everyday as I read the inspired Holy Bible. If you'd like to buy one but cannot afford the high price, you can pick up a used one at [2]Abe's Books online. I highly recommend The Strand Study Bible compiled by Pastor Brad Strand. He spent 30,000 hours over 33 years making this study Bible. I have learned a lot of new things from Brother Strand.

Having said that, I humbly disagree with some of his teachings. As with all preachers, no two agree on everything. In fact, I cannot name even one preacher with whom I agree with on everything he teaches. And I'm sure those men would all say the same thing. I read 1st Corinthians 3:13 today,

1st Corinthians 3:13, "

Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; *and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is*.

"

On page 1878 of his study Bible, Pastor Strand says:

> Christians will enjoy Heaven based on "
>
> motive
>
> "
>
> (*what **sort** it is*), not merit (what size it is). Why we do what we do is more important than what we did. If what we do isn't done with the proper *motive*, it doesn't count with God (Mt. 20:1, II Cor. 5:14 and Rev. 2:4).
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, The Strand Study Bible, p. 1878

Kindly said, I do not find Scriptural support for what Pastor Strand is teaching. Here are the three Scripture passages that he cites as supporting texts for his doctrine:

> **Matthew 20:1, "**

For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

”

2nd Corinthians 5:14, “

For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead:

”

Revelation 2:4, “

Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

”

Respectfully, these cross-references are worthless! I absolutely don’t see how any of these passages can be used as evidence that our works won’t count with God at the Judgment Seat of Christ unless we had the proper *motive*.

Jesus said that if we just do something to help a follower of Christ, but not Christ Himself, that person will still receive a reward on Judgment Day.

Matthew 10:42, “

And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, *verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward*.

” So even if your motive is not to serve Christ, but just help a Christian, God will still reward you.

I once heard Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) in a sermon say there is nothing in the Bible which teaches you must have the right *motives* to be rewarded by God. I fully agree with Dr. Hyles. I cannot find anything in the inspired King James Bible which says you won’t be rewarded by God in eternity unless you have noble motives.

Jesus Himself Gave Us Selfish Motives

Jesus Himself encouraged us to *selfishly* “

lay up for yourselves treasures

in heaven

”

by serving God:

> Matthew 6:19-21, “Lay not up *for yourselves* treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: *But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven*, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.”

1st Corinthians 3:8-9, “

Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and *every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour*. For we are labourers together with God: ye are God’s husbandry, ye are God’s building. ”

Serving God just to lay up treasures *for yourselves* in Heaven is a selfish motive.

I have worked very hard day and night on my website ministry since I began in 2002. My work is a passion for me, what some might even call an “obsession.” When I attended the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018 for a year, their Pensacola Christian College (PCC) intern pastor, Sean Quinlan, shamefully rebuked me one evening after church, when he overhead me warning a fellow Christian brother about the Devil’s modern Bible revisions, and warning him about [3]Bob Jones University who use, sell and promote the Devil’s counterfeit Bibles versions. Pastor Quinlan became visibly angry and called me “obsessed over the Bible issue.” I instantly knew that he was not right with God, for defending the Devil’s crowd who promote corruptible seed. I consider it an honor to be persecuted by a wicked pastor who thinks I am

“obsessed over the Bible issue.” Buster, you had better know that I am OBSESSED over the Bible issue, and I plan to stay *obsessed*!!! PCC are pulling on the same rope as the Devil today, [4]preaching a false gospel, and refusing to contend for the faith by warning people about the Devil’s fake Bible revisions. I won’t SHUT UP for God!!!

As I said, I have worked very hard on my website ministry since 2002. I haven’t kept track of the hours, but I must have at least 50,000 hours invested into my ministry over the past 21 years. The longest I have ever worked straight through is 37 hours. I shouldn’t work that hard, but I get so caught up in my work sometimes that I’m like a child in a candy store. It is my privilege to let God work through me to feed Jesus’ sheep, and win the lost to Christ (Galatians 2:20). I admit that I want rewards in Heaven. That is part of my motivation. Albeit, my greatest rewards will be the people saved through my labors for Christ, who will greet me someday in Heaven (Daniel 12:3).

When you think about it, most of the Christian life is selfishly lived. We pray to get things from God. We serve God to earn rewards. We fast to get something from God. We go to church to be edified. We live right so we can feel peace in our soul and avoid guilt. When I give a homeless person some money, I do it because I want God to be pleased with me. I have selfish motives. And there is nothing wrong with those things, God wants us to live that way. Even when we serve God from a sincere heart of love for Him, we selfishly want His blessings on our life. Human beings are selfish by nature from birth, and we cannot change that.

I love Pastor Strand and am so [5]thankful for his correct position on repentance. Sadly, that is becoming rare these days. I would guesstimate that 85 % of Baptist pastors today have succumbed to Satan’s lie that you must turn from your sinful ways to get to Heaven, which is works (Jonah 3:10). Christ alone bore the weight and penalty for our sins on Calvary’s cross. Beware of any crooked preacher who tries to put the burden of sin burden upon your shoulders, by focusing on YOU changing your life, improving your behavior or following Christ as “

Lord

”

to be saved.

6676

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Please understand that I don't find any thrill in disagreeing with any preacher. God knows that my only intent is to help people learn the truth, that is, as I believe God has laid truths upon my heart. As Brother Strand rightly teaches, don't ever take the word of any man; do what Jesus commanded us to do in John 5:39, *SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES*!!! (cf. Acts 17:10-11).

So, if you are a Christian man, and you volunteer to drive a church bus to bring people to church, but your only motive is that you like a woman at church, I believe God will still reward you. You are transporting people to church to learn about Jesus to be saved, to hear the truth and grow in grace, to fellowship with the saints, to receive comfort in burdens and losses, et cetera. Why wouldn't God reward you for helping the cause of Jesus Christ? Our God is more ethical than you or I could ever understand. Again, humbly, I don't find any Scriptural teaching that says *motives* matter in our service to God, as far as rewards go.

The Church Of Ephesus Had Wrong Priorities, Not Wrong Motives

Revelation 2:4-5, "

Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and *repent, and do the first works*; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent. " If motives matter, then show me, because I can't find it in the Holy Bible. In Revelation 2:1-7 we read about the church of Ephesus. The Lord commended this church for exposing false prophets and for hating wickedness. However, Christ rebuked them for not doing the "first works." The Bible doesn't tell us what those *first works* are, but in my humble opinion it is *soulwinning*. I believe this because of Matthew 28:19-29 (aka, 'The Great Commission') and also Luke 8:11-15 (the parable of *The Sower And The Seed*, which teaches that God's main purpose for every believer is to mature to bear fruit, that is, win souls). If you are a believer and you don't regularly share the Gospel with lost sinners, you are an immature Christian (Luke 8:15).

So, concerning the church of Ephesus, humbly, I do not believe that they had the wrong *motives*; but rather, they had the wrong *priorities*. They had left off the *first works*. I cannot think of any work more important than preaching the Gospel. **Mark 16:15, " And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature."** Contending for the faith and hating sin are very important matters, but not as important as soulwinning. Without sharing the Gospel nothing else matters.



1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
2. https://www.abebooks.com/9780984108107/Strand-Study-Bible-King-James-0984108106/plp
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/the-strand-study-bible-gets-repentance.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAByLU6CuB61zB0YWO8ZpzF6z6yyNy3FEY0JIoRyvrbCygjiR2M4j-TRAW4VhSJV58DuqbMJmVfdsb0KikBsBBgUm1AvqsHp8Tzp8

4.12.18 Pastor Brad Strand Gets Repentance 100% Correct (2023-12-16 21:18)

2nd Corinthians 7:8-10, " For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath *made you sorry*, though it were but for a season. Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye

sorrowed to repentance: for ye were *made sorry after a godly manner*, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing."

One of my favorite Bible teachers is Pastor Brad Strand. I recently purchased his '[1]The Strand Study Bible.' I love it so much that I bought two of them! Here is Brother Strand's commentary for our text passage from 2nd Corinthians 7:8...

> Repentance may include "remorse" (*made you sorry*), but remorse is not repentance. If so, then Judas repented because he was remorseful over what he had done to Christ (Mt 27:3). You can weep over sin and even express great remorse, but until you "change your mind" as to *who you are* and *who Christ is* and agree with God (Mt 3:2), you have not repented biblically.
>
> Repentance may include "
>
> sorrow
>
> "
>
> (*you were made sorry*), but sorrow for sin is not repentance. Hell is full or sorrow, but only for the consequences of sin. The rich man who died and went to Hell uttered not a word of sorrow for his sin, only sorrow for his pain (Lk 16:19-31). You can weep over sin and even express great regret, but until you
>
> "change your mind" as to *who you are* and *who Christ is* and agree with God, you have not repented biblically.
>
> Repentance may include "conviction" (*after a godly manner*), but conviction is not repentance. If so, then Felix repented when he trembled before Paul (Acts 24:24-25). You may be convicted that you are a sinner and even admit that you are lost, but repentance is a two-sided coin. You not only have to "
>
> change your mind
>
> "
>
> as to *who you are* , you have to also
>
> "change your mind" as to *who Christ is* and call upon Him to be your Savior (Rom 10:9-13). Otherwise, you have not repented biblically.
>
> SOURCE: Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p 1938

I am so thankful for Pastor Strand, that he is one of few preachers today who gets repentance correct. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), in a sermon titled "[2]A Vote For Preaching," spoke in [3]this excerpt about the false gospel of Lordship Salvation which is unfortunately being preached from nearly every pulpit today. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Brother Strand writes this about the next verse from 2nd Corinthians 7:10...

> This word (*repentance*) comes from a combination of two Greek words: (*meta* - meaning, "*after*") and (*noeo* - meaning, *"mind"*). The word literally means, *"to change ones mind; to perceive afterwards; to change what you believe and agree with God"* (Mt 3:2).

Metanoeo is used 58 times in the New Testament. It is used three different ways:

1. It is used 37 times concerning the lost.
2. It is used 17 times concerning the saved.
3. It is used 4 times concerning the lost during the Tribulation Period.

NOTE: True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the *only* part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part. If repentance means to "turn from sin and change one's life," then did God sin when He repented (Jonah 3:10)? I think not. Telling a sinner that he must "turn from sin" before receiving salvation gives a false view of salvation, and is but another form of "works." Ephesians 2:8-9 is clear:

> *For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.*

Repentance for salvation does not require a person to "clean himself up first" (i.e., "turn from his sin").

THE ADAGE IS TRUE: *You come to God as a sinner; you don't come to God as a "sinless" sinner.*

SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p 1938-1939

I cannot thank Pastor Strand enough for siding with and proclaiming THE TRUTH of God's inspired Word, and not just going along to get along with the common consensus nowadays (for the sake of acceptance by ministry peers), that turning from sin is required to be saved. Humbly said, I am so proud of Pastor Strand in the Lord. Those who seek *the truth* will find it. All of the preachers today who are going around perverting the Gospel of free grace, by embellishing it with unbiblical additions (e.g., "turn from your sins" to be saved), are pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

Beware Of Pensacola Christian College's False Gospel

Case in point, please take a look at the [4]ungodly damnable heresy being taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today.

I live in the city of Pensacola. In my mailbox (in November of 2023) I found a stamped envelope from Campus Church with my address and the words, "To Our Neighbor" on it. I opened the envelope and inside I found a booklet of *John & Romans*. The booklet has 64 pages in it. The Campus Church logo is printed [5]on the front cover.

I was shocked [6]on page 60 when I read PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you is straight from Satan dear reader:

> "REPENTANCE — Now is the time to **turn from your sin** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin is called 'repentance.'*** This word implies an inward decision to ***follow*** **and** ***obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins.***

It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? Carefully notice that PCC's Campus Church requires sinners to turn away from "The act" of sinning to be saved. THAT IS WORKS!!! If you don't see that, then you need to be saved dear reader. The only "act" that I am trusting in to get to Heaven is the death, burial and bodily resurrection of Jesus Christ. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

I've been [7]exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God's grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations. I know that some people will think I have an unchristlike spirit, but dear friend, my spirit is exactly like Christ's concerning false teaching that damns lost sinners to an eternal Hell.

Jesus called the religious Pharisees

"evil" and

"

vipers

" (snakes) in Matthew 12:34. The dear Savior didn't hold back from voicing His opinion. Jesus came right out and accused the Pharisees of being blind leaders who lead the blind (the lost) in Matthew 15:14. He called them

"

hypocrites.

"

Matthew 23:13-14,

" But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation." Matthew 23:17,

"

Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?"

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today looks wonderful from the outside, but inside they are a rotting corpse. They sing lots of pretty religious music in their chapel services, but they have not been born-again by faith alone in Christ alone. ...

Matthew 23:27-28,

“

Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men’s bones, and of all uncleanness. *Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity*.

”

On page 62 of the *“John & Romans”* booklet distributed by PCC, Campus Church requires this of lost sinners to be saved...

> **“I repent *of my sins*.** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits*.” [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Oh My! Folks, this is *NOT* part of the free grace Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.”**

There you have it! The “Gospel” is the “GOOD NEWS” that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead. In Paul’s Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that reads: “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins”? No, that is not what Jesus and Paul taught. So why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this unbiblical filth and tommyrot?

The only requirement to believe the Gospel is to know why you need to be saved? You need to know what you’re being saved from. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I. Pastor Strand nailed it...

> True repentance has nothing to do with “turning from sin” and everything to do with “acknowledging one’s sinfulness” (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the *only* part a person has in salvation is the beggar’s part.
>
> SOURCE: Brad Strand, “The Strand Study Bible,” p 1938-1939

Pastor Harry Ironside Gets Repentance 100 % Correct

Another one of my favorite doctrinally sound preachers is Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951). To help you dear reader understand this important topic of Bible repentance, I wanted to share some doctrinally sound teachings from other men of God who *rightly divide* (2nd Timothy 2:15) the Word of Truth. Pastor Ironside said:

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: '[8]Except Ye Repent,' by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

Amen and amen! What Brother Ironside just said is vastly different than turning from one's sinful bad habits to be saved, which is a false gospel rooted in *works*. Pastor Ironside is correct—repentance is simply acknowledging that one is a guilty sinner in God's eyes. This is why we need a Savior. Thankfully, Jesus paid the price with His own precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12). Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

No one has ever lived who didn't sin (Romans 3:10-23), except Jesus (Hebrews 4:15; 1st John 3:5). He is the perfect sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29). The Bibles teaches and warns that the wages we earn from our sinning is death (Romans 5:12, 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell, fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). If you agree with God that you are a guilty sinner, deserving of Hell, then that is all you need to know to believe the *GOOD NEWS* that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for our sins, was buried and three days later He bodily raised up from the dead for our justification. BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS, oh sinner, and you are saved!

Simply by faith receive Christ's sacrificial *death* on the cross as full payment for your sins, and believe that He was *buried*, but then physically *resurrected* after three days from the dead. This is "

the gospel

"

(the Good News) by which all who BELIEVE IT are immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved. **Romans 1:16, "**

For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

"

Pastor Mark Cambron Gets Repentance 100 % Correct

Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) was a doctrinally sound preacher. He had more education than any preacher I have ever known, with degrees in B.A., M.A., Th.B., Th.M., Th.D., D.D., L.L.D. and Litt.D. Wow! Dr. Cambron was one of the foremost theologians of his time. Born in Fayetteville, Tennessee on July 31, 1911, he was born-again in 1919. It was during a Billy Sunday campaign in Chattanooga that he trusted in the Lord Jesus Christ as his personal Savior. Amen!

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [9]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach...

Repentance is necessary for salvation.

The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.

Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of God's only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.

God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.

SOURCE: [10]The Cambron Institute

Amen and amen. That is great stuff! It is refreshing to see a man with eight earned theological degrees who is correct on Bible repentance.

Repentance Is A Change Of Mind, Nothing More

I was so happy today when I learned that Pastor Strand is correct on repentance. It is becoming rare these days to find a Baptist preacher who is correct on repentance and the Gospel. Pastor Strand added these words to explain Bible repentance...

> True repentance concerning salvation occurs whenever a person "changes his mind" (i.e., *repents*) concerning who he is. He is a sinner in need of salvation. According to Matthew 27:3, Judas did not repent (i.e., *have regret*) as to who he was (i.e., he was a sinner in need of salvation); he only regretted (i.e., repented) what he had done to an innocent man. Unfortunately, that is never enough to save a person from sin and sin's penalty (Hell). Until a person sees himself as being "sinfully" sick (Lk 5:31-32), he will never see his need for a "spiritual doctor" (i.e., the Savior). Our problem is not in what we *do* before God, but in what we *are* before God. The mistake Judas made was in "turning from his sin" (i.e., what he had done to an innocent man) instead of "changing his mind" about his sinfulness (i.e., the fact that he was a sinner in need of a Savior). Like the thief on the cross who never had the opportunity to "turn from his sin," we, like him, can only "acknowledge our sinfulness" in order to be saved (Lk 23:40-41). True repentance for salvation occurs when we "change our mind" concerning *two* areas:
>
> 1. *Who we are* (Lk 23:39-40) — We are sinners in need of salvation (Rom 5:6-8)
> 2. *Who Christ is* (Lk 23:42) — Christ is God (Jn 5:17-18 & 8:24, 58-59 & 10:30-33) and our only Savior from sin (I Tim 3:16 & 4:10).
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p 1938-1939

Boy, that is great stuff! That is life-changing truth! I am not kidding friend. When you learn *the truth* about repentance and the Gospel—knowing how simple God's plan of salvation really is and that it can all be yours completely for free; and you have received that free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Jesus Christ—it will produce unspeakable joy in your soul.

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: *Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory*: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."**

No believer will ever find the sweet peace and joy of being God's redeemed child, until you know beyond any shadow of a doubt that your name is written in Heaven, in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). As an acknowledged guilty sinner, by faith I received Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for my sins at age 13. I called out in my soul to the risen Savior, casting my trust upon Him alone as my Savior. I thank God for the gift of His only begotten (biological) Son, Jesus, who with His precious blood paid my debt of sin (1st Peter 1:18-19).

God bless Brother Strand for *rightly dividing* the Word of Truth.

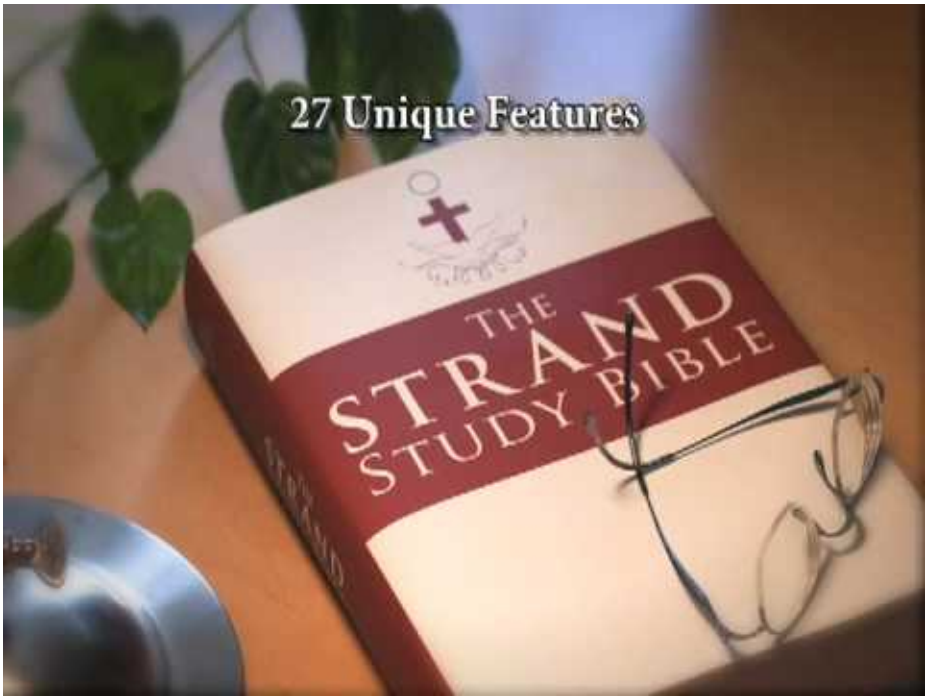

1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vEfD0LaU5UI
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=N0UeR7QEa_Q
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhCWzC2t-aAdXuFd5Nr9Vbs7XgBjfQ88Bsa-ZInIkpYfzVBRmBoEggQAvkeuDnyKgbwrl_J54tmLVHNYnO4afnZAqeVOIl9ignvJXk
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhnq2NNA67DGsC2g2qRTBwkTO8YihI_PfkNvFvw9nAW_RaitK_ijrkGFF9RKfcnSJvt4hWPVJB3vnKL8qARLwnBvCwcDvFY__PCM_
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
9. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
10. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiEaaNS1NysnplcrZE512TtaSKVUfPiCHmaWrxj1ukvkH__Om4n74eImzHgPUMe1SLOZWP78720BcCicgeVXt4zONZtiqMnVj_RVKR

4.12.19 Beware Of Billy Graham's Counterfeit New Birth (2023-12-19 17:48)

1st Corinthians 15:1-6, " Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

6686

I ran acros

s a website today called peacewithgod.net, which says it is a ministry of the Billy Graham Evangelistic Association (BGEA). On their website the following demonic heresy is what they teach you must do to be

“

born again

”

…

> **So how can we be born again?**
>
> First, we must admit our sin—that we can’t live up to God’s perfect standard on our own. Then we must ask forgiveness for that sin and ***repent, which means to make every effort in turning away from that sin*.** Finally, we ***ask Jesus to be part of our lives*.**
>
> That’s when God’s Spirit penetrates our hearts to guide us and help us be more like Him. That’s when we’re born again. **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [1]What Does It Mean To Be Born Again?

Where does the inspired Holy Bible tells us to “make every effort in turning away from sin” to be born again? That is, to get to Heaven? It doesn’t. Also, where does the Word of God tell us to ask Jesus to be part of our life to be saved? Billy Graham and his followers are hellbound infidels, imposters who masquerade as children of God. What you just read is a false plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth in Christ.

Our text passage of Scripture plainly defines “

the gospel

”

as three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay our debt of sin.
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED three days later from the dead.

The only prerequisite necessary to believe the Gospel is to admit you are a guilty sinner, because you need to know what your being saved from. You are a sinner and so am I (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty (wages) for our sins, which is *death* (Romans 6:23). This includes a

second death

in the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8). The *Bad News* is that we are all guilty sinners deserving of being punished in the fires and torments of Hell forever. The *Good News*

is that God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to die on a cross for our sins, to make a way of escape through His shed blood (Romans 5:9).

Biblically, you don't have to turn from your sins to go to Heaven; but rather, Christ died on the cross to pay your debt of sin and mine. Jesus fully bore the weight and curse of our sins, so that we don't have to. The Devil's fallacy of Lordship Salvation (which Billy Graham and his followers errantly preach) places the weight and burden of sin upon the sinner instead, which is an impossible burden to bear. Who can turn away from their sinning? That's right, no one. **Psalms 130:3, " If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?**

"

Like Billy Graham, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) Perverts The Gospel

I am astonished and deeply frustrated that so many Baptist preachers today ignorantly bid Godspeed to Billy and Franklin Graham. Particularly, the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) cult is guilty. There's an old adage that says: *If you don't stand for something, you'll fall for anything.* There is much truth to that. He that is not zealous against error, is not likely to be zealous for the truth. PCC are not zealous to expose error. They refuse to contend for the faith or step on anybody's toes (e.g., PCC won't expose the Bob Jones University (BJU) cult for preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation, or for their use of the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions, et cetera).

Consequently, the churches that associate with PCC rarely rise about cult headquarters, so they don't contend for the faith either. I am not aware of even one PCC alumni or associated church who zealously exposes error and rebukes false teachers today (Titus 1:13-14). They just go along to get along and play church, collecting a minister's salary, and criticizing preachers like me who do contend for the faith and expose false prophets. I know God is on my side because I am preaching THE TRUTH. Like BJU, [2]PCC is wrong on the Gospel.

Billy Graham's Ministry Wrongly Understand The New Birth

Here is what they claim it means to be "

born again

"

...

> That's when God's Spirit penetrates our hearts to guide us and help us be more like Him. That's when we're born again.
>
> SOURCE: [3]What Does It Mean To Be Born Again?

That is NOT what it means to be born again. The Bible says when Adam sinned he opened the floodgate of sin into the world, and by sin came death upon all men (Romans 5:12). Consequently, every human being born since Adam has been born with a sin nature. We are all sinners by nature and by choice. The greatest sin, next to rejecting Christ as one's Savior, is to condemn another sinner (Matthew 7:1-5). There but for the grace of God go I.

Ephesians 2:1 teaches that we were all born **"**

dead in trespasses and sins. **”** We were all born spiritually dead. This is different than the *second death* , when a lost sinner goes to Hell. The first birth is the physical birth, by flesh and water (John 3:5). A baby spends 9 months in its mother's *water bag* during development, and then the water bag breaks when ready to be born into the world. Jesus also spoke in John 3:6 of being born of the spirit, that is, born anew by the Holy Spirit of God. This is a supernatural miracle in response to a sinner's faith in Jesus Christ. In theology this is called regeneration.

When a man is born again, his spirit which was dead is now made alive by the Holy Spirit of God (i.e., quickened). **Ephesians 2:4-7, "But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, Even when we were dead in sins, hath *quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;) And hath raised us up together*, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus: That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus."** To be *born again* means that you have been sealed and indwelt by God's Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13-14).

Being "born again" has nothing to do with our behavior changing. Billy Graham's ministry is very wrong when they teach that the birth is "

when God's Spirit penetrates our hearts to guide us and help us be more like Him.

" Our heart changing more like God's heart is NOT being born again. Your spirit was dead from birth. That is why we all need to be reborn by the Spirit of God, so that we will be spiritually alive in God. The natural (or unsaved) person is spiritually lifeless and cannot understand or discern the things of God (1st Corinthians 2:14-16).

The unsaved heathen world cannot perceive the Holy Spirit because they do not know Him. That is, because they reject Jesus Christ as their Savior they have not been born-again; therefore, they do not have the indwelling Holy Spirit, nor can they see Him.

John 14:17, " Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: *but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you*. "

Pastor Jack Hyles correctly taught that to be "born again" means to have He (Jesus) who is the beginning, born in you. **Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not *the Spirit of Christ*, he is none of his."** I love this Scripture, which calls the Holy Spirit, the "Spirit of Christ" in you. God the Father and God the Son, live inside every saint in the form of God the Spirit. **John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and *we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*."**

Sadly, evangelist Ray Comfort, who is an unsaved false prophet, also [4]has a wrong understanding of what it means to be born again. Since these religious infidels are not genuine born-again Christians, and do not have the indwelling Holy Spirit, they cannot understand the new birth. They all associate the new birth with a radical change of attitude and behavior, instead of the presence of God's blessed Holy Spirit.

Billy And Franklin Graham Are Unsaved False Prophets

I mean no unkindness, God knows my heart. I am strictly going by what the Holy Bible teaches. There is nothing in the inspired King James Bible which teaches to "make every effort in turning away from sin" and to "ask Jesus to be part of our lives" to be saved? Billy Graham and company ADDED those extra requirements to God's simple plan of salvation. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** I didn't *add* to God's Words, the Billy Graham Evangelistic Association wickedly did.

I didn't *add* to God's Words, Pensacola Christian College and their ungodly Campus Church wickedly did.

According to Billy Graham and his ministry today, to be saved you must:

1. Ask forgiveness for sins
2. Make every effort in turning away from sin
3. Ask Jesus to be part of our lives

I triple-dog dare you dear reader to show me any of that tommyrot, balderdash, tomfoolery or poppycock in the Holy Bible. You cannot! The Bible says that the Ninevites turning from their evil ways at the preaching of Jonah. God called it "

works.

"

Jonah 3:10,

"And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

" Also, carefully notice in Jonah 3:10 that God Himself

"

repented.

"

That is, God *changed His mind* not to destroy the Ninevites. We know that God is incapable of committing evil (James 1:13). So, if repentance concerning salvation means to

"

turn from your sins,

" then how did God repent, since He cannot sin? Obviously, all those "repent of your sin"

preachers are

misguided

, deceived and wrong.

True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Romans 3:19-20). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Luke 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

6690

May I remind your dear reader that Judas Iscariot was a part of Jesus' life, but that didn't save him from the pits of Hell beneath. Judas was one of Christ's very chosen apostles, yet went to Hell. Judas repented (Matthew 27:3). That is, he turned from his sins. This is *reformation*, not true repentance toward God (Acts 20:21). In fact, Matthew 27:3 even says that Judas returned to 30 pieces of silver, which he had been paid to betray Christ to death. This is *penance*, not true repentance toward God. Judas felt remorse for betraying an innocent man (Matthew 27:4). This is penitence, not true repentance toward God. Judas never *changed his mind* about himself, to admit that he is a guilty sinner. Nor did Judas *change his mind* about Jesus, to admit that He is the Christ, the Savior. Judas went to Hell in his sins without Christ.

We also see in Matthew 7:21-23 that a group of followers of Jesus went to Hell. They boasted of having done "many wonderful works," but they had never put their faith in Christ alone (John 6:40). The Billy Graham Evangelistic Association has done "many wonderful works" for several decades now (since 1950 when they began), but they have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God (Romans 10:3-4). You don't

"make every effort in turning away from sin" and to "ask Jesus to be part of our lives" to get to Heaven.

Christian author Michael P. Bowen offers these helpful words to expose Billy Graham's counterfeit plan of salvation...

> Billy says that we must repent of our sins and attempts to provide examples from the bible that suggest we are supposed to repent of our sins in order to be born again; however, his examples are weak and hold no truth at all because the bible "never" tells us to quit sinning in order to be saved; in fact, the phrase "repent of sin" does not even occur in the bible. Billy often refers to the Greek word for repent which is metanoia, which he erroneously defines as turning away from our sins, to feel sorry for our sins, that we should change our minds about sin and walk away from it altogether as a "requirement" for our being born again. Very often, as a way of telling us that we have to quit willfully and deliberately sinning in order to be born again, he will refer to where Jesus said in Luke 13:3 that we must repent or perish, yet in the original Greek manuscript, the word for repent means to change your mind and has nothing at all to do with turning from sins. —Michael P. Bowen, "[5]I Never Knew You," p. 137

To be saved you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He *died*, was *buried* and then physically *raised up* from the dead three days later. This is **"the gospel"** according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Why does the BGEA preach a different plan of salvation than the simple one taught in the inspired Word of God?



1. https://peacewithgod.net/what-does-it-mean-to-be-born-again/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://peacewithgod.net/what-does-it-mean-to-be-born-again/
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/born_again_not_an_experience.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhhVkF9Tvs_x0nhf5EFYcTaeyOBZySVmOcUzqX6-xqftnPltEPLpf7NA6Kf5hX_3OM6frE98O2E9mJfCKB5Usn2_LlZDPyEjwPglPM

4.12.20 Be Careful What Advice You Take From Others (2023-12-20 17:16)

Esther 5:9-14, “Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king’s gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai.

Nevertheless Haman refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.

6692

And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

***Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and tomorrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made*.**

"

What wicked people! Mordecai, Esther's cousin, had done absolutely nothing wrong. He merely refused to bow in obeisance as Haman passed by, for which Haman hated Mordecai. So as Haman was complaining about the matter at home, his ungodly wife Zeresh and family friends which they had invited, suggested that Haman erect a 75 foot tall gallows upon which to hang Haman. He liked the idea and built the gallows. Look what they said...

> Esther 5:14, "
>
> Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and tomorrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: *then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made*.
>
> "

Wow, that is disgusting! Haman's wicked wife and horrible family friends told him to convince the king to hang Mordecai (an innocent man), and then go have a good time at the party that Esther invited him to. Haman loved the idea and ordered the gallows to be built right away. **Proverbs 26:27, " Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.**

"

In this Bible story we can learn some valuable truths:

1. **What goes around comes around.** Haman conspired to murder an innocent man, but it backfired on him. This is poetic justice at its finest! The Bible warns in Galatians 6:7 that what men reap they will sow. With whatever measure we judge men, we shall be judged by that same measure (Matthew 7:1-2).

2. **Be very careful what advice you take from family and friends, because it could cost you everything!** Haman's foolish wife Zeresh didn't hesitate to give hateful ungodly advice to her husband, to have an innocent Jewish man killed. Little did she know that not only would her husband be hung by the king on that 75 foot high gallows, but also HER 10 SONS (Esther 9:25). Mrs. Haman spent the rest of her life in regret, wishing she had never opened her mouth to give such ungodly advice to her husband. One wrong bit of advice could cost you everything!!!

3. **Idiots are quick to give bad advice when it won't adversely affect them.** Those wicked friends of Zeresh and Haman had nothing to lose by giving such wicked advice to them. Ultimately, Zeresh's and Haman's 10 sons were all killed, and then Haman himself. It burns me up when fools advise friends and family to file for divorce. Woe unto the person who encourages, nurtures or helps someone get a divorce. God hates divorce (Jeremiah 3:20). Marriage is sacred ground in God's sight. Divorce and remarriage is adultery (Matthew 19:9; Hebrews 13:4). Human sinful nature is to selfishly take sides with friends when marital troubles arise, and not care about the unknown spouse; that is sinful and meddlers will be judged by God (Matthew 19:6). It is very easy to help destroy someone else's marriage, when it won't affect you adversely in the least.

4. **Be very careful who you choose to keep as friends.** I would rather have no friends than bad friends. Loneliness will be the worst of your problems if you make losers for friends. People can and will become your worst enemy if you foolishly choose to closely associate with worldly sinners. In [1]2nd Samuel 13:3 the Bible tells us that David's son, Amnon "had a friend." That ungodly friend ruined Ammon's life, which ultimately led to Amnon's murder by Absalom. Bad friends will ruin you!

5. **Be very careful who you get into a vehicle with.** I am reminded of a tragic incident in 2021 that happened in Georgia. A 25 year old black man named [2]Ahmaud Arbery had been shot to death, when he was confronted by a father and son, along with a neighbour. I feel so bad for the neighbor, William Bryan, because his only fault was getting into the truth with his neighbours. Mr. Bryan was just in the wrong place at the right time, walking in front of his house. The father and son had invited for him to join them, so Bryan hopped into the truck; but by being with his two neighbors he became an accomplice. Be very careful who you get into a vehicle with, because if they commit a crime you will be prosecuted as an accomplice just for being present! Although William Bryan made no racist comments or killed anybody, he was sentenced to 40 years in prison just for being present. That is injustice in my humble opinion. Public pressure from Al Sharpton, Jesse Jackson, the black community and liberal newsmedia ensured that the 3 defendants didn't receive a fair trial (and [3]they simply didn't, "Principles Of Justice" sermon by Pastor Steven Anderson).

6. **Married women belong at home, not in the workplace.** This point has nothing to do with this blog, per se. However, it is related to the topic at hand of being careful about making bad friends. I heard the true story of a married woman who met a man at work. They began an adulterous affair. The woman's jealous husband murdered his wife and was then sentenced to life in prison. The wicked adulterous man at work walked away scot-free! If I had the legal power to do so, that adulterous co-worker would be serving life behind bars with the husband! Thankfully, God will make that ungodly co-worker wish he had never been born in eternity. No one can escape the judgment of God (Hebrews 4:13, 13:4; Romans 1:32; Ecclesiastes 12:14). Call me old-fashioned (and I am), but I firmly believe that all married women belong at home working as homemakers.

Haman had wickedly plotted against the Jews to murder them all. So the king, in a righteous act of justice, returned that same evil upon Haman's own head. ...

> Esther 9:23-26a "And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto them; Because Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast

> Pur, that is, the lot, to consume them, and to destroy them; But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters *that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows* Wherefore they called these days Purim after the name of Pur. …”

Haman was a very wicked person. His wife was a very wicked person. Their friends were very wicked people. They had all conspired to murder an innocent man, Mordecai. The main truth that I want you to take away from this tragic story in the Bible, is that Haman’s wife Zeresh came up with the idea to build a gallows 75 feet high to hang Mortdecai on. Their friends loved the idea and told Haman that he should do it. But Zeresh would live to rue the day she made that suggestion to her husband, when Haman and her 10 sons were all hung on that very same gallows. So be very careful of the advice that you give to others, and the advice that you take from them. Thank you for reading my blog and God bless. Jesus is precious!!!

[4]

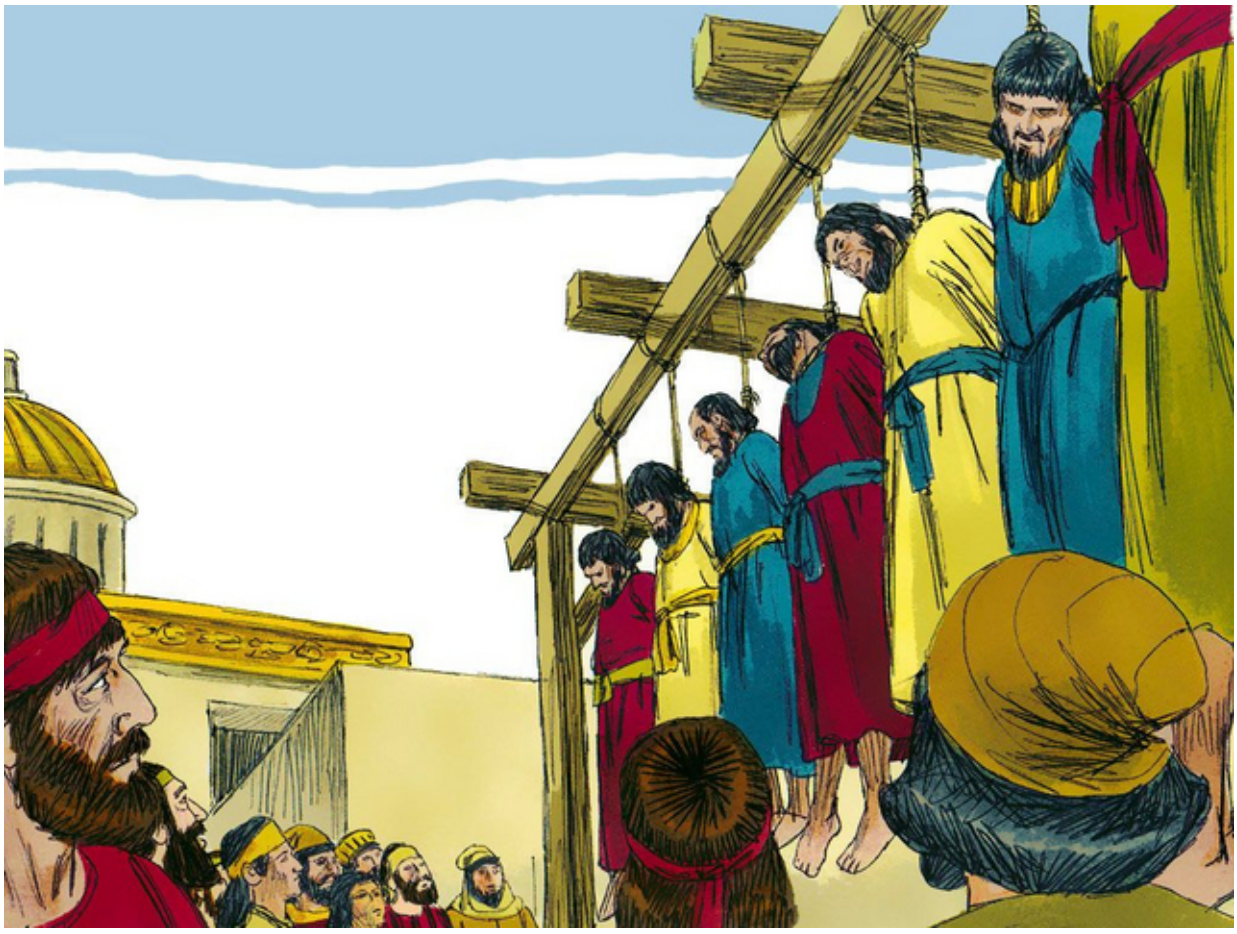

Haman And His 10 Sons Hanged

1. https://calvaryroadbaptist.church/sermon.php?sermonID=21
2. https://www.pbs.org/newshour/nation/man-who-chased-and-shot-ahmaud-arbery-gets-life-sentence-for-federal-hate-crime
3. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/011622a.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEglMB8xCmsSb4eD3e47g61hXLu9CYV_E9wvRXkMDYBTcKnRdGYmEDFjagvPGP4A3BybMyMAe5720xBgqhN7uR6kRypWtFCj4FK_9XR

4.12.21 Beware Of Drinking Alcohol: Liquid Devil (2023-12-21 22:31)

Proverbs 20:1, " Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise."

I found a very [1]interesting article today at alcohol.org, showing the average lifetime of money spent for alcohol in different cities across the United States. ...

[2]



[3]Click For A Larger Chart

As the chart shows, the average amount of money spent in New York, New York is $121,383.24 over a lifetime. The least amount spent is $57,838.55 over a lifetime in Birmingham, Alabama.

6696

I have them all beat, I haven't spent a single penny in the 56 years that I've been alive to buy alcohol to drink. I thank God that I've never tried beer! I've never been drunk. I've never drank a sip of Vodka. I grew up around Skid Row, since my father was a Gospel preacher to Skid Row in downtown Chicago. I grew up tagging along with my father, who preached regularly at Pacific Garden Mission.

I humbly do not think it is a sin to drink alcohol. I sometimes drink a cup of Nyquil to help me sleep on rough days, which contains 10 % alcohol. This is medicine (1st Timothy 5:23). In New Testament times they didn't have a CVS or Walgreens on the corner as we are blessed to have all across the United States. Pastor Jerry Falwell (1933-2007) called Nyquil "Baptist wine." I like that. Dr. Falwell said that because many Christians drink Nyquil to get the same sedating effects of alcoholic beverages. Since I don't drink booze, Nyquil really helps me sleep on nights when I need it, for which I am thankful.

Having said that, we do know biblically that drunkenness is a sin. In fact, the Bible warns that drunkards will not be permitted to enter into God's Kingdom (1st Corinthians 6:19-10). Ah, but please notice **verse 11, "but ye are washed..."** The day you got saved, if you are a born-again child of God, all of your sins (past, present and future) were all forgiven and washed away by the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19).

I humbly think it is a wise decision for every Christian to abstain from drinking alcoholic beverages. You cannot take two drinks if you don't take the first. That is good wisdom! You cannot become a drunkard or inebriated if you don't take the first sip of booze. I thank God. I thank God! I thank God that I have never started drinking beer. Most people can handle it, but you don't know how your body and mind will handle booze until time passes. It only takes one time to mess up! I could tell you dozens of true stories about famous people who had drank beer for 20 years, but then one unfortunate night they killed someone while under the influence (DUI) of drinking alcohol and then driving a vehicle.

One middle-aged man that comes to mind was a famous news journalist who worked for WGN television in Chicago. This incident happened in 2004. He was arrested for drunk driving when he went through a stop sign and crashed his car. A few years later he was arrested again for another DUI. He had drank booze for decades without an incident. The lesson to be learned is that a wise person avoids drinking booze. I thank God I have never drank any beer or whiskey.

[4]



A Drunk Driver Crashes

1. https://alcohol.org/guides/cost-of-drinking-alcohol-by-city/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhE8TwGWpZMl_WBkwB4kvqkueQ51qTE9NPZoA9YqlGa6DzsPA1eSsBKn0Z7u1j008fikj4fuS8vRoOOWOkKmHhVTpLNZ-CsRltXRL_
3. https://admin.alcohol.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/04/CostOfAlcoholBrief_Graphic1.jpg
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiY7xB6Hcj46Axtg_UCbl_yLL9SkETQRaObSgp00TRqwlCdLpo7cGnp2abPbGsGcooAAHmYMJHMPP5sMCkJT1s5Tgu88FXZ8qMF7ou

---

4.12.22 The Hearing Of Faith (2023-12-23 16:15)

Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"

I love this Bible passage from Galatians 3:2. The Apostle Paul asked the churches of Galatia one thing—how did you become indwelt with the Holy Spirit? That is, how did you get saved? Was it by keeping the works of Moses law? Or was it by simply by believing the Gospel when you heard it preached? I love that beautiful phrase, "by the hearing of faith." That is how 3,000 people were saved on the Day of Pentecost—they simply heard the Apostle Peter preach the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ and "gladly received" the message and were saved (Acts 2:41).

We read in Hebrews 4:2 that Moses preached the Gospel to the Hebrews in the Wilderness for 40 years, **"but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it."**

They heard the *Good News* but had no faith in what Moses heard preached.

I love these Scripture passages, because they show the simplicity that is in Christ. You simply believe the Gospel when you hear it, and that's it. No one was required to forsake a lifestyle of sinning. No one was required to "be willing" to clean up their life and forsake past sinful behavior. No one was required to get water baptized, make public confession, become a Christ follower, live a lifestyle of perpetually turning from sinning, invite Jesus into your life, surrender to Jesus as "Lord" of your life, nor anything else.

You simply HEAR the Gospel (whether read or spoken) and BELIEVE IT, and you are on your way to Heaven. Men complicate God's simple plan of salvation.

If you read Acts chapter 10 about the Italian centurion Cornelius, you will learn that he was a good man (as far as sinners go). Cornelius feared God, prayed, fasted and gave alms to the poor, but he was still lost in his sins. So God arranged for Cornelius and the Apostle Peter to meet up, and they did later in the chapter. Peter simply preached the truth of the Gospel. Peter never told Cornelius and his friends to do anything to be saved. Peter simply preached the Gospel message and they believed what they heard and were saved (Acts 10:43-44). That is how anybody gets saved, by believing the Gospel when we hear it.

All of these bad preachers today (infidels) who are telling people to "turn from your sins" to be saved are preaching another gospel. I am astonished how most preachers today are preaching an embellishment of the Gospel, lying to their audience, saying things that cannot

be supported with the inspired Scripture. This is the dire consequence of repeating things which they have heard peers in the ministry errantly teach and preach. Jesus told us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!! (John 5:39).

[1]

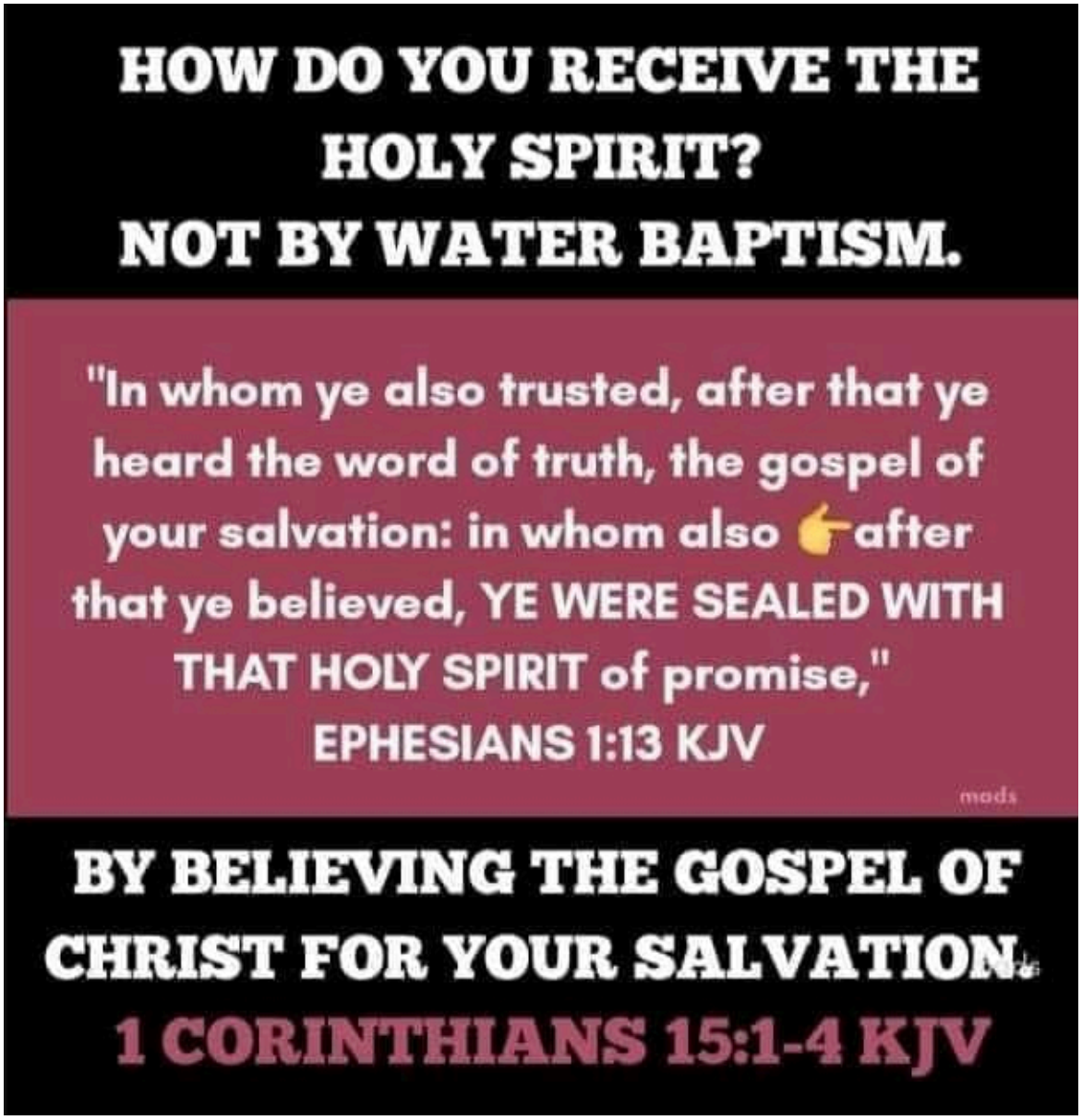

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh1sYhEoferqV-HH1cwqFGmpQUJ4bNACKotMAL5SomxiLy9pf4n2fbMtYJeapiHT36jrwDD_LDmEhRFBO2afXoSG23mKzNL4CTduQZ

4.12.23 Modern Bible Revisions Errantly Say God Preserves The Helpless, Not The Very Pure Words Of God (2023-12-25 15:14)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them

from this generation for ever.”

They following is a comparison between the King James Bible (KJB) and the Satanic Easy-To-Read Version (ERV). All modern versions change this promise from God to nonsense. Notice carefully that the KJB promises that God would preserve His Words unto every generation, whereas the ERV changes it completely, saying that God protects the helpless . . .

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. ***Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve themfrom this generation for ever*.” [emphasis added]**
>
> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Psalms 12:6-7, “The Lord’s words are true and pure, like silver purified by fire, like silver melted seven times to make it perfectly pure. ***Lord, take care of the helpless. Protect them forever from the wicked people in this world*.” [emphasis added]**

WICKED! THAT IS EVIL WICKEDNESS!!! This single passage alone that I just shared with you ought to be enough reason to convince you that the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) is a Satanic imposter. It should be tossed into your garbage pail.

It should be obvious to you, the reader, why the Bible-corrupting gang changed this passage of Scripture. If God has kept His promise to preserve His pure Words, then we must have a pure word-for-word Holy Bible. Since there are literally hundreds of different English Bible translations, which all say something different, they had to change this Scripture to hide the wickedness of what they are doing (i.e., corrupting the Holy Bible for money).

If you have a King James Bible, then you possess God’s preserved, pure, holy words in your hands. But if you have dozens of different Bibles in your church and Bible college, then you cannot believe in a pure Holy Bible, and that’s why the Devil’s crowd changed Psalms 12:6-7 to say that God protects the helpless, instead of telling THE TRUTH from the King James Bible that God has kept His promise to PRESERVE HIS PURE WORDS. Notice that God’s Words are not just pure, but “VERY PURE.” **Psalms 119:140, “Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.”**

Furthermore, check out what the popular ESV reads:

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of the Lord are pure words, like silver refined in a furnace on the ground, purified seven times. ***You, O Lord, will keep them; you will guard us from this generation forever*.” [emphasis added]**

The demonic ESV is the official corrupt Bible revision used, sold and promoted at Bob Jones University (BJU) for many years now. Pensacola Christian College wickedly bids Godspeed to

BJU and their corrupt graduates. Tragically, so also does the corrupt Sword of the Lord wickedly bid Godspeed to these ungodly institutions. Sadly, hardly anybody cares anymore about sound doctrine. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

PCC and BJU are so caught up in making more money that their priorities are all wrong. [1]PCC cannot even get the Gospel right. Like PCC today, [2]BJU is a cesspool of Lordship Salvation. As I have shown you, the ERV and ESV are toxic. They have perverted God's inspired Words to say that God protects the saints instead of His very pure Word. I triple-dog dare you to check Psalms 12:6-7 in any modern Bible perversion and you will see that they are corrupt. Please use only the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE.

[3]

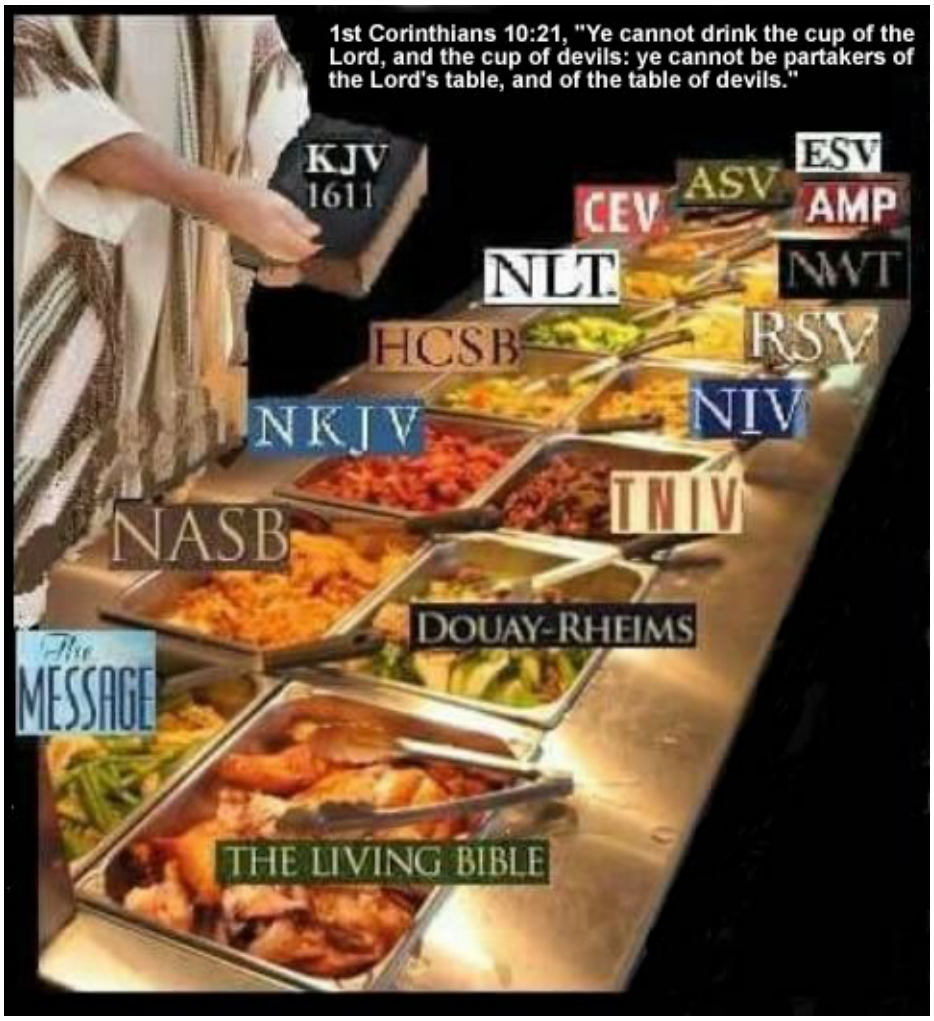

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjWiFzSwBGKQqjGWS5lu4nkDQOaMffX20o3pdnB81AaDgC2MXVdZMRxG1K_EcViRcOIALRzUKEC_kkvhb1ltifgM0JYXyNolPr3UF6

4.12.24 I Hate The New Thinner Pop-Tarts (2023-12-26 10:03)

Hebrews 13:8-9, " Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein."

I hadn't eaten a *Pop-Tart* in over 10 years. But this past week I was craving a Pop-Tart, which I was fond of when I was younger. So, I went to Walmart and I bought a couple boxes of Pop-Tarts. I wanted to wait until Christmas Day to eat one. I opened the box yesterday with eagerness, anticipating my long lost tasty treat, but I was horribly disappointed when I took the first bite. Oh no, they shrunk the Pop-Tarts!!!

The new Pop-Tarts are only half as thick as they used to be. It totally changes the eating experience and flavor of the pastry. Since there is less filling now and more crust, it tastes empty; like eating an unsalted Saltine cracker with sugar on it. I absolutely hate the new Pop-Tarts and doubt if I'll ever buy them again. The eating experience is not what I happily remembered over 10 years ago. The struggling economy and skyrocketing food prices have taken their toll on Pop-Tarts.

[1]Pop-Tarts were first produce in 1964, and still today, by the Kellanova company. I am sad that they have made their product inferior to compete with the slowly failing economy. I guarantee you that things will get MUCH worse in our economy. Homes are already priced way out of reach for most Americans. Prices will continue to rise. [2]Homelessness is just getting started. Within 25 years or sooner, if the Lord tarries His return, I humbly foresee 3 to 5 million Americans homeless on the streets and living in their vehicles. Right now there are about one million homeless Americans. Crime will increase at shocking levels. Increasingly, we will see lawlessness across the country without any resistance or intervention from law enforcement (just as we saw in the Black Lives Matter 2020 riots nationwide).

The Federal Reserve Act (passed into law in December of 1913 while most of Congress was away from the holidays) is the most heinous evil scam ever perpetrated upon the American people, which robs men of their hard-earned wealth, filling the pockets of the rich. [3]The Federal Reserve is a Ponzi Scheme!!! It is inevitable that the U.S. economy must ultimately collapse, because the Federal Reserve is based on fraud, not actual wealth. The wicked families behind the Federal Reserve central banking system are thieves who ruthlessly steal men's labors under the guise of law and justice, earning nothing legitimate for themselves except the wrath and judgment of almighty God (Ecclesiastes 5:8; Hebrews 4:13). **Exodus 20:15, " Thou shalt not steal. "**

Pop-Tarts aren't the only thing which have changed for the worse in our country. The gender-bending insanity that is being forced upon our nation's children today will continue, but increasingly with the law on the side of the liberals, nuts, perverts and wicked perpetrators of this sick-minded, carefully plotted, Luciferian agenda to recruit and corrupt children. [4]Satanism is right in front of everyone's face but they don't even see it. That is how Satan operates, in plain sight undetected!

I thank God that He never changes (Malachi 3:6). I am thankful that the Holy Bible never changes (Psalms 119:89). I am grateful that Jesus never changes (Hebrews 13:8). But I am sad that Pop-Tarts have changed. I can't believe how thin they are now. The new ratio of filling to crust is all wrong, making them taste like sweet cardboard.

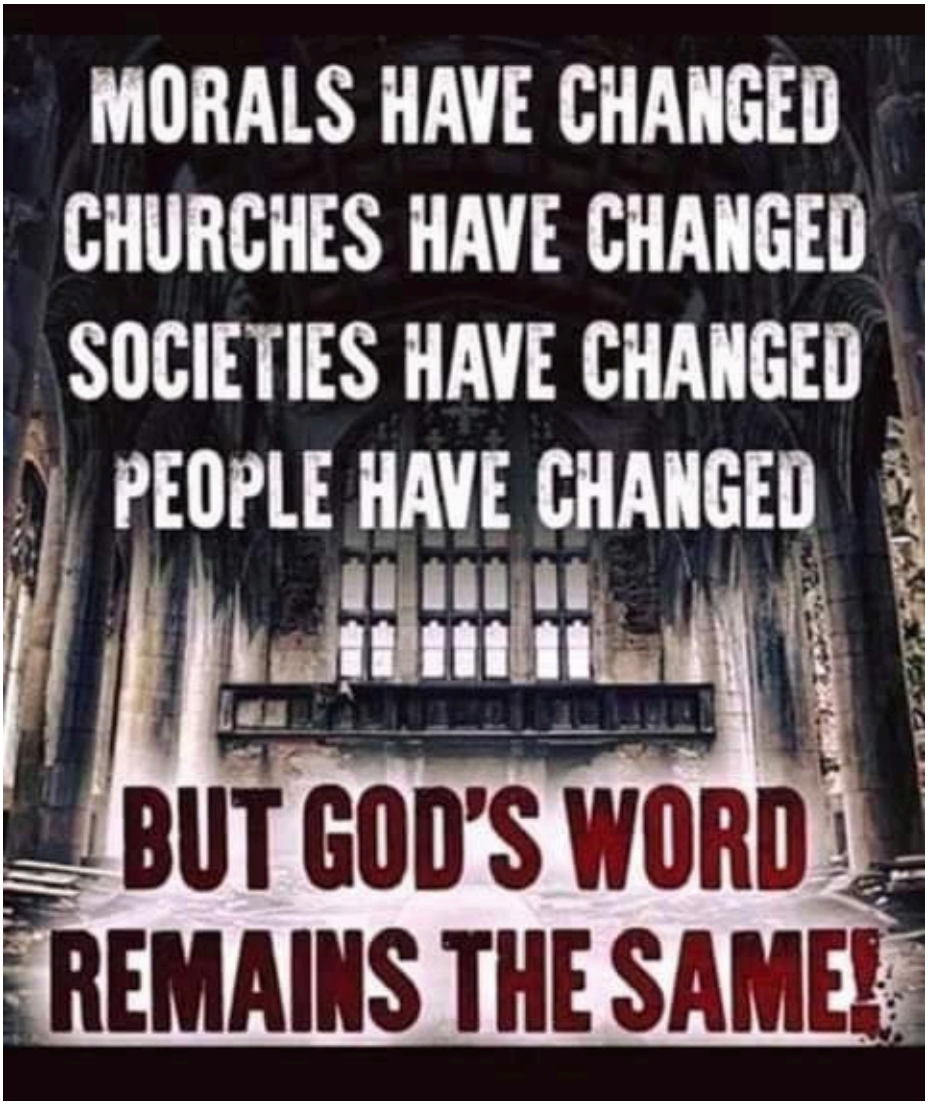

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pop-Tarts
2. https://www.npr.org/homelessness-affordable-housing-crisis-rent-assistance
3. https://globalpossibilities.org/the-federal-reserve-is-a-ponzi-scheme/
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiWQ3Cc4cOU454-p2tB3RRa2jpMw-610Ca79XtxiXxxuyJcYmZilnp9xoHZIuA4MEOzY87GskQh7Rx_CdfH5w2F1IZFftSQWRZuPfL

4.12.25 I Regret Stopping By McDonald's Today (2023-12-28 13:24)

□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□ □□:□, "□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□, □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□."

I went for my follow-up doctor's appointment today for my diabetes. My numbers improved significantly over the past 3 months. In September my triglycerides were 2,062, but today were at 242. My A1C in September was 10.7 %, but today was 7.6 %. I'm taking prescription Mounjaro, which is an awesome drug in my humble opinion. I've lost 12 pounds in 2 months so far. The FDA just approved the exact same drug under a different brand name for weight loss,

called ZepBound. Mounjaro is strictly for diabetics. My cholesterol in September was 342, but today was 120. My blood pressure went from 160/96 in September to 109/64 today. So far so good, praise the Lord. I thanked my doctor for her help.

But I feel like I sinned on the way home because I stopped at McDonalds. I hadn't been to McDonalds since once last month when I saw they had McRib's for sale. I am trying to avoid junk food, but I wanted to treat myself a little. The fish fillet wasn't hot. The fries were lukewarm. The Diet Coke with extra ice was great! I was shocked what they charged me! The fish fillet cost $5.49 by itself, plus $.050 for extra cheese, $.0.55 for extra tartar sauce. The Big Mac Meal cost $9.49 which came with regular size fries and a medium soda. Plus $1.20 Florida tax. All toll, I paid $17.23 for an inferior meal. I seriously doubt if I will go to McDonald's once in the next year (unless the McRib's come back...lol). I remember when you could buy 2 Big Mac's for $2.

This past week I ate a bunch of Chinese food loaded with lots of fresh vegetables. I blew it today by succumbing to my cravings for McDonalds (that cursed place...lol). Fast food isn't worth it anymore, being way overpriced for garbage food in the first place. After my weakness today I am resolved to stay away from fast food this coming year in 2024 as much as possible. Eating at home is so much cheaper. I do plan, God willing, to eat plenty of fresh vegetables from the local Chinese restaurants. It's 100 % better for one's health than Burger King, KFC or McDonalds.

I didn't even eat the Big Mac and half the fries, because I wasn't hungry after eating the Fish Fillet sandwich. The Mounjaro curbs my appetite. I feel full much quicker than I did before taking the medication. The Bible teaches us to revenge all disobedience. □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□ □□:□, "□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□, □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□." I apply that verse to my eating habits as well. I regret stopping at McDonald's today, but it was good that I finally realized how ridiculous prices have become. At least 50 % of the time when I have gone to McDonald's, their food is cold, dry and dissatisfying; it's garbage food.

[1]McDonald's is pricing themselves out of business.

[2]



You Deserve Hell Today!

1. https://www.eatthis.com/mcdonalds-overpriced-big-mac-combo/

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEieyfdtOb8NsKC6aakA1uR_MLppycoWQJvVLtJu7OJiJw6uIlxr8AzPzwKLASBimHrqZLtZUFbLM5Wa7uD6iMxa-XJztRSKyKPje68

4.12.26 Jesus Was Not Always Human (2023-12-29 10:58)

Hebrews 10:4-6, “For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, *but a body hast thou prepared me*:

In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure.”

I love Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), but even he gets it wrong sometimes (and I do too; no preacher is always right in his doctrine). As I often do, I listen to random sermons by Brother Hyles. I have [1]amassed a collection of 3,256 sermons and Bible studies so far by Dr. Hyles, which is worth more than gold to me.

Jesus Was Not Always Human

Today I heard a strange sermon titled, "[2]Human Nature Is Not really Human Nature."

The gist of the sermon is that animals have a body and soul, but no spirit. Dr. Hyles teaches that born-again humans have a spirit, soul and body, but unsaved people are as animals, not humans, since their spirit is dead. I humbly disagree. Dr. Hyles says at about 31 minutes into the sermon:

> "You either walk in the Spirit or you’re not human."

That is strange doctrine.

At about 21 minutes into the sermon Dr. Hyles says:

> "Man in his unregenerate state is not human."

I humbly disagree. When Adam sinned, he opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the world (Romans 5:12). Consequently, we were all born dead in trespasses and sins (Ephesians 2:1). Being spiritually dead is not the second death (Revelation 21:8). The **"second death"** is when a person dies in their sins without Christ and goes to Hell forever. But we were already spiritually dead when we were physically born.

That is why we all must be born-again to become alive (quickened) spiritually by the Holy Spirit of God. Whether a human being is spiritually dead or alive, we still have a spirit. Your spirit may be dead as an unbeliever, but you still have a spirit. Ecclesiastes 12:7 says that when a human dies our spirit return to God that gave it. [illegible] "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]: [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

Dr. Hyles also teaches that:

> "Jesus was always human."

Respectfully, Dr. Hyles says that Jesus has always been the God-man in eternity. He says that Jesus became flesh when he was born of the flesh, but says He was already human. I cannot find any Scriptural support for what Dr. Hyles is teaching in this sermon, so I cannot ascribe to this strange doctrine. The reason why saints in the Old Testament went to Paradise and not directly to Heaven, was because Christ had not yet died on the cross for their sins. Although some Bible students reject the idea of a place of Paradise, I humbly believe it is the [3]only biblical conclusion if you rightly divide the Word of Truth. Please read, "[4]Where Are The Dead?"

I have no doubt that his intentions are pure, trying to get us to realize that when we walk in the flesh we are behavior like animals; albeit, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

I find no pride in contradicting a great man of God. Dr. Hyles is and always will be my hero of the Christian faith. My ministry website wouldn't exist without Pastor Hyles' godly influence in my life, but Dr. Hyles taught us preacher boys to be loyal to truth and principles and not to men and institutions; that is what I am doing! I was saved at age 13 under the preaching of a Hyles-Anderson College graduate pastoring in Chicago. I owe Pastor Hyles a debt of gratitude which cannot be expressed in words.

Before Jesus came to earth, He was with God, and He is God (John 1:1-3, 14).

Jesus Did Not Pay For Our Sins By Being Trapped In A Body

Having said that, I read a strange doctrine recently in The Strand Study Bible, with which I humbly disagree. Brother Strand teaches that Jesus only existed in Spirit form before He became incarnate (i.e., He became flesh). Pastor Strand teaches the opposite of what Dr. Hyles teaches. Pastor Hyles says Jesus was always human; Brother Strand says Jesus existed only as a Spirit prior to His fleshly birth.

Pastor Strand errantly teaches that Jesus couldn't possibly pay for our deserved eternal punishment of Hell in just 6 hours on the cross, so His eternal punishment was to be confined in a human body forever. That is his exact word used, "confined." I humbly disagree. Brother Strand teaches that Jesus forfeited His eternal Spirit form and is now confined in a human body, which is His eternal punishment by which He paid for our sins. Kindly, using Pastor Strand's rationale, how could one man die for billions of humans? Jesus' punishment was not being confined in a physical body forever. It makes no sense to me and is strange doctrine nowhere taught in the Bible. [5]I wrote a blog about it. Jesus paid for our sins with His precious blood (Romans 5:9; 1st John 1:7; 1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5).

I love these dear men of God. My purpose in this post is not to tear down or diminish the greatness of these men; but rather, to preach the Scriptural truth which I believe to be true, for the sake of maintaining correct doctrine. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS.

The Bible speaks in Revelation 13:8b of **"the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world."** Some theologians think this verse refers to the innocent animal which God killed to provide skins of clothing for Adam and Eve, when God rejected Adam's fig-leaf religion (clothing). Other Bible students think this verse refers to the innocent animal which Abel killed and offered as a blood sacrifice to God, which demonstrated his faith in the coming Messiah. I humbly think this verse refers to Jesus, who in God's mind had already been crucified before the world was even created. Does this mean that Jesus always existed in human form, crucified before the world began? I simply do not know.

We also see in Daniel that when King Nebuchadnezzar peered into the fiery furnace, he saw four men (but only 3 had been cast in). The heathen king said that the fourth man looked

like the Son of God (Daniel 3:25). Clearly, Jesus appeared in a preincarnate form in the Old Testament in a physical body. I believe it was Jesus who appeared unto Abraham, while on their way to visit Sodom to see the conditions of that woeful city.

I also believe Jesus is none other than Melchisedec in Hebrews chapter 5, since He has neither mother or father. But I won't dare say that Jesus appeared in His earthly human body throughout the Old Testament in the same body conceived by Mary. That would be strange doctrine in my humble opinion. I agree with Dr. John R. Rice that where the Bible is silent we should also be silent.

I humbly think it is okay to speculate, just so long as we tell our audience that we are doing so. The Apostle Paul at times mentioned that he was merely giving his personal opinion, and that God had not told him to say those things; and yet we see that God chose to include Paul's personal comments as inspired Scripture.

Where The Bible Is Silent We Should Be Silent

I do not claim to have all the answers. But I certainly don't believe Jesus is being punished for our sins by being "stuck" in a human body forever. Nor do I believe that we are animals when we refuse to walk in the Spirit. The vilest human being still has a spirit, dead as it may be. When the Apostle James says faith without works is "dead" in James 2:17, it is still faith. Dead faith is still existing faith. Many believers are woefully lacking works to shew their faith in the sight of men, but their faith is nevertheless 100 % real and still saving faith.

I thought I'd share these intriguing Bible truths with everyone. I'm not saying that I am right on everything, but I do not feel comfortable with the sermon I heard today by Brother Hyles, because he couldn't back up his teachings with Scripture, and neither could Pastor Strand in his commentary. I absolutely love his commentary, but I don't cut anybody any slack if I sincerely think they are in doctrinal error. The doctrine of Christ is important.

I used to tell people to "invite Jesus into your heart" to be saved, but I learned about 15 years ago from Pastor Max D. Younce that it is unbiblical, so I never used that phrase again. A "heart" is a muscle about twice the size of one's fist. A child cannot understand how to invite Jesus into a muscle. We get saved by BELIEVING Jesus did it all for us through Calvary's cross, not by inviting Him into our heart or life. Judas was a part of Jesus' life but went to Hell.

I hate that religious tract titled, "Missing Heaven By 18 Inches." The tract says inside that 18 inches is the distance between your mind and your heart. The tract is stupid and makes no doctrinal sense at all. The biblical "heart" is our subconscious brain, where our feelings and will reside. Effectively, the heart is a part of our human brain. So it makes zero sense to try to explain to someone that they may not be saved if they merely believe the Gospel in their mind, but not their heart. We should never tell someone that theological junk. You may know the facts of the Gospel in your mind, but not believe (trust) those facts; but it is impossible to BELIEVE those facts in your mind but not your heart.

I humbly disagree with Dr. Jack Hyles that Jesus was always human, and that Jesus could somehow be "

human

"

prior to His incarnation without a fleshly body. Until Jesus was conceived in Mary's womb by a miracle of the Holy Spirit, Jesus was not a human. I don't think Dr. Hyles should make bold claims when the Bible does not.

Respectfully said, nor should Pastor Brad Strand teach that Jesus' paid for our sins by being confined in a physical body for all eternity, giving up His previous Spirit form. These are strange doctrines. I've never heard anybody teach these things, except these two men. As I mentioned, I love Dr. Hyles and Pastor Strand, but I humbly disagree with their teachings regarding the person of Christ. The Bible is very clear in many passages (e.g., 1st Peter 1:18-19) that Jesus paid for our sins with His precious blood, which He sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 10:1; 12:24).

Jesus did appear in some sort of a physical visible body in the Old Testament. Pastor Hyles preached a helpful sermon titled, " [6]Jesus In The Old Testament ." Since I got saved 43 years ago at age 13 in 1980, I have always believed that Jesus didn't become "human" until He was virgin-born into the world—the only begotten (biological) Son of God (John 3:16).

The strange notion that Jesus was always human, but lacked flesh, cannot be supported with the Scriptures. I think it is important to set the matter straight, because I have had professed Christians want to argue with me on this matter, in defense of Brother Hyles' heresy. Nobody loves Dr. Hyles as much as I do, but I love God, truth and principles first and foremost. Our text passage from

Hebrews 10:5 says, **"**

but a body hast thou prepared

me."

When we die someday and our soul and spirit depart and separate from our body of flesh, will we still be human? I think not. We will exist in spirit form. The Bible teaches that when our earthly tabernacle (body) can no longer provide housing our **"soul and spirit"** (Hebrews 4:12), we have a *house* in Heaven made without hands. **2nd Corinthians 5:1, "**

For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, *we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens*.

" I honestly do not know exactly what that means. Does it mean that God has a new temporary body for us in Heaven, while we wait until we receive our immortal body at the Rapture, which will be fashioned like unto the Lord's resurrected body? (1st Corinthians 15:51-58; Philippians 3:21). Or does it simply mean that we have a home in Heaven? I do not know. Someone has said that "B.I.B.L.E." can be expressed as an acronym: "***B***asic ***I***nstruction ***B***efore ***L***eaving ***E***arth." I like that!

I don't like when religious leaders speak with authority about matters they cannot support with the Scriptures. I am as narrow-minded as the Bible. **Ecclesiastes 7:29, "Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions."** It was never God's intention for mankind to fall into sin and rebellion, although in His foreknowledge He knew that it would happen. There are far more unanswerable questions than there are answers. God told us what we need to know to prepare for eternity. I think the saying is true: *If God were small enough to be understand, He wouldn't be big enough to be worshipped.*

We know that Jesus created all things (John 1:1-3 - King James Bible). The modern Devil's Bible revisions corrupt this passage in John 1:3, changing the preposition "by" to "through," which attacks Jesus' deity as the Creator. God the Father didn't create everything *through* Jesus; All things were created *by* Jesus as part of the Godhead. **Genesis 1:26, " And God said, *Let***

***us make man in our image*, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. ”** There is the Godhead (aka, Trinity). The Godhead created mankind.

Jesus was never created. He is and always has been God. **John 1:1-3, “**

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, *and the Word was God*.

The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.” John 1:14 teaches that the Word became flesh, and we beheld His glory as the only begotten Son of God. Revelation 19:13 says that Jesus’ name is **"THE WORD OF GOD."** Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) called them "twins." Jesus is the Living Word and the Bible is the Written Word. Jesus told us in **John 5:39, "**

Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

" The inspired Scriptures are inseparably connected with Jesus Christ, for they are one and the same.

Jesus Appeared In The Old Testament As The Angel Of The Lord

Many Bible scholars believe Jesus appeared on earth in the Old Testament, not as a man, but as the Angel of the Lord. The Old Testament contains more than 50 references to the "Angel of the Lord." The Angel of the Lord rescued Sarah’s handmaid Hagar and her son Ishmael. The Angel of the Lord appeared unto Abraham on the way to Sodom to respond to the victim’s cries from the city. The Angel of the Lord appeared in a burning bush to Moses. He fed the prophet Elijah. He came to call Gideon. Appearances of the Angel of the Lord stopped after Jesus’ birth. He could not be on earth as a human being and as an angel simultaneously. These pre-incarnate manifestations were called in theology, *theophanies* or *christophanies*, the appearance of God to human beings.

I cannot explain all this, and neither can you nor anybody else. We can only claim to know what the Bible states as a fact, the rest is mere speculation. Thankfully, the Holy Bible is very clear on the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), so there is no speculation regarding how to get to Heaven. I do not believe Jesus was always human, even though He did appear as the Angel of the Lord throughout the Old Testament. I think it is safe to conclude that Jesus first became human when He was conceived by the Holy Spirit in the womb of a virgin, Mary (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23). Thank you for reading my blog.

We Simply Do Not Know

There are more questions than answers about God and the Bible. God doesn’t tell us many things, but we know enough to live this life for Christ and get to Heaven by faith alone in Him. Where the Bible is silent it is best to remain silent. It is okay to speculate, just so long as we call it that.

I have always thought a "human" begins at conception in the womb. We know that Christ appeared in the Old Testament in many places as the Angel of the Lord, but not as a human. Angels appeared in the Bible as humans. In fact, the Bible says that some saints have met angels but didn’t even recognize them as angels. **Hebrews 13:2, "Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: *for thereby some have entertained angels unawares*."** Angels look just like humans. Lot prepared a feast for the two angels who came to him (Genesis 19:3). So we know that angels can eat food and drink with enjoyment. That is interesting. Yet, angels are not humans.

The idea that Jesus was always human doesn't set right with me, since He hadn't been conceived yet in Mary's womb by the Holy Spirit. Jesus is God. He was never created. John 1:3 says Jesus created *all things*. Genesis 1:26 says that the Godhead ("us") created man in "our image" (i.e., in God's image). Here we see the Trinity. The King James Bible mentions that "godhead" in Romans 1:20, Acts 17:29 and Colossians 2:9. All of the Devil's modern Bible revisions remove these words, changing it to "divine nature" (which sounds like new age).

The details of Christ's person are unsearchable by humanity. All we know is what the Bible tells us. Revelation 19:13 says Jesus' name is **"THE WORD OF GOD."** John 1:1-3 and 14 teach that the Word became flesh. I am not sure what that means. How does "the Word" become flesh? To me "the Word" refers to the printed Bible. But the Bible also says that Jesus is "the Word." That is difficult to grasp. Perhaps it means that since the Word was authored by God, it is effectively Him. The adage is true that: A man is only as good as his Word. A man's word is his bond.

Psalms 138:2, "I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name." I understand why God elevates His Word above His name, because as with men, God's name is only as reliable and trustworthy as His Word. If the Bible is not 100 % true, then God is a liar and we cannot trust Him. So, as best that I can tell, when the Bible says that "the Word became flesh" (John 1:14), it means God is inseparably connected with His written Word, that is, God's integrity is dependent upon the trustworthiness of the Holy Bible. The Word became flesh and His name is Jesus.

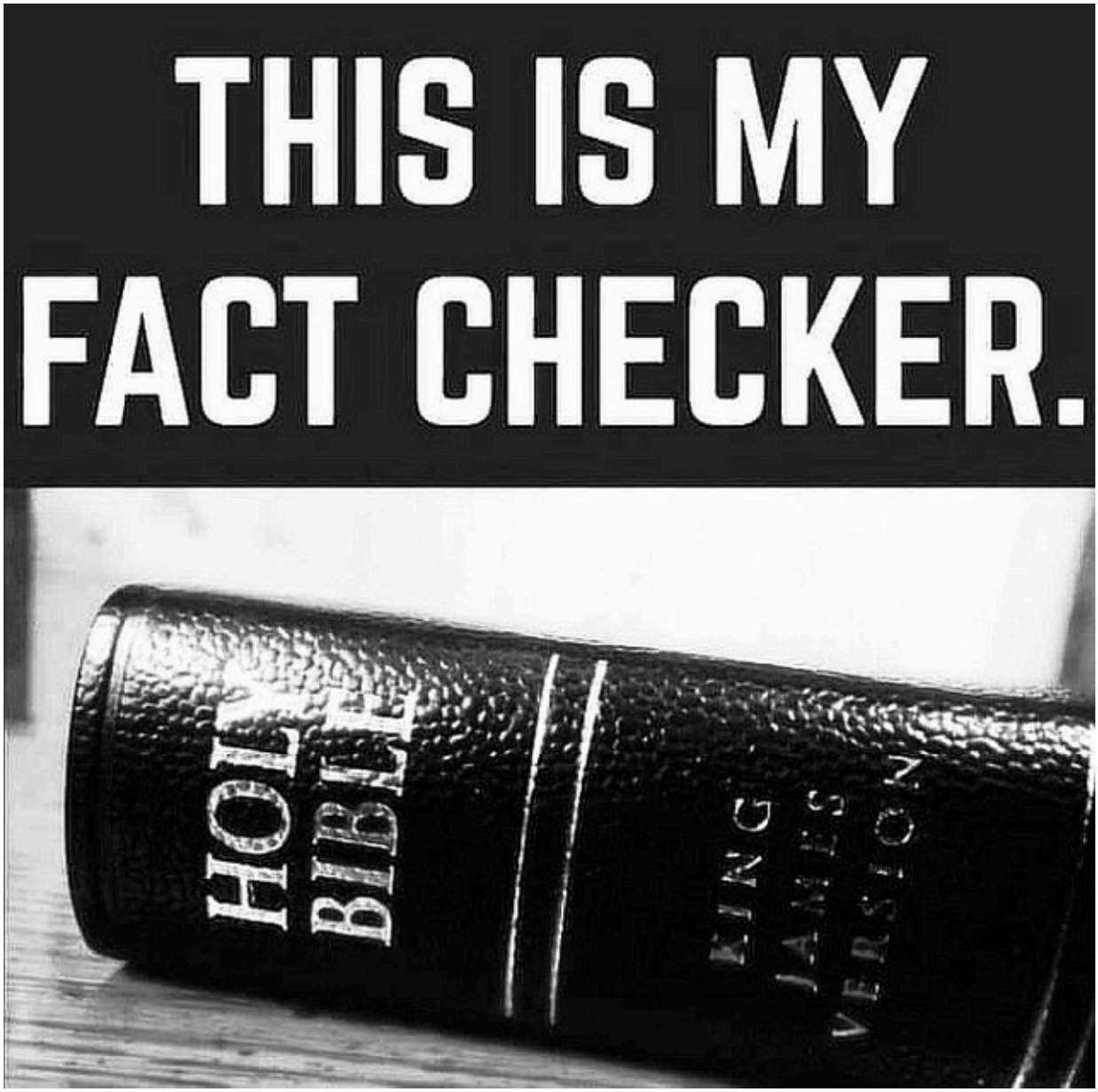

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp061718.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/abrahams_bosom.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/dead.htm
5. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2023/11/a-strange-teaching-by-pastor-brad-strand.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jesus_in_the_old_testament.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgNNb1GRk1rT4V5Qzqr1vwmOo_nM7ybj-j984W4helcwdcqX4gr9uQB2sh5bUjvl3sMtJoRxI3klXpvuybb7IByhmzaZrKly7OZbSP

4.12.27 We Often Use The Wrong Weapons As Saints (2023-12-29 17:16)

Ephesians 6:11-20, " Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but

against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. *Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day*, and having done all, to stand. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak."

In this Scripture passage we learn of the believer's seven pieces of armour and weaponry:

1. Loins gird about with the **truth**
2. Breastplate of **righteousness**
3. Feet shod with preparation of the **Gospel**
4. Shield of **faith**
5. Helmet of **salvation**
6. Sword of the Spirit, which is the **Word of God**
7. **Prayer**

These are our spiritual weapons of warfare.

So often as saints, we choose to use the world's inferior weapons of criticism, anger, revenge, holding a grudge, giving the silent treatment, needless lawsuits, hatred and unkindness, dishonoring the Lord Jesus Christ. May we all *Walk in the Spirit* to fulfill the law, by loving our neighbor as our self.

I encourage you dear reader to get busy sharing the Gospel with lost sinners. Pray for the people in your life, getting your mind off of yourself. **Philippians 2:4, "Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others."** Speak the truth and contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). Have faith in God (Mark 11:22b).

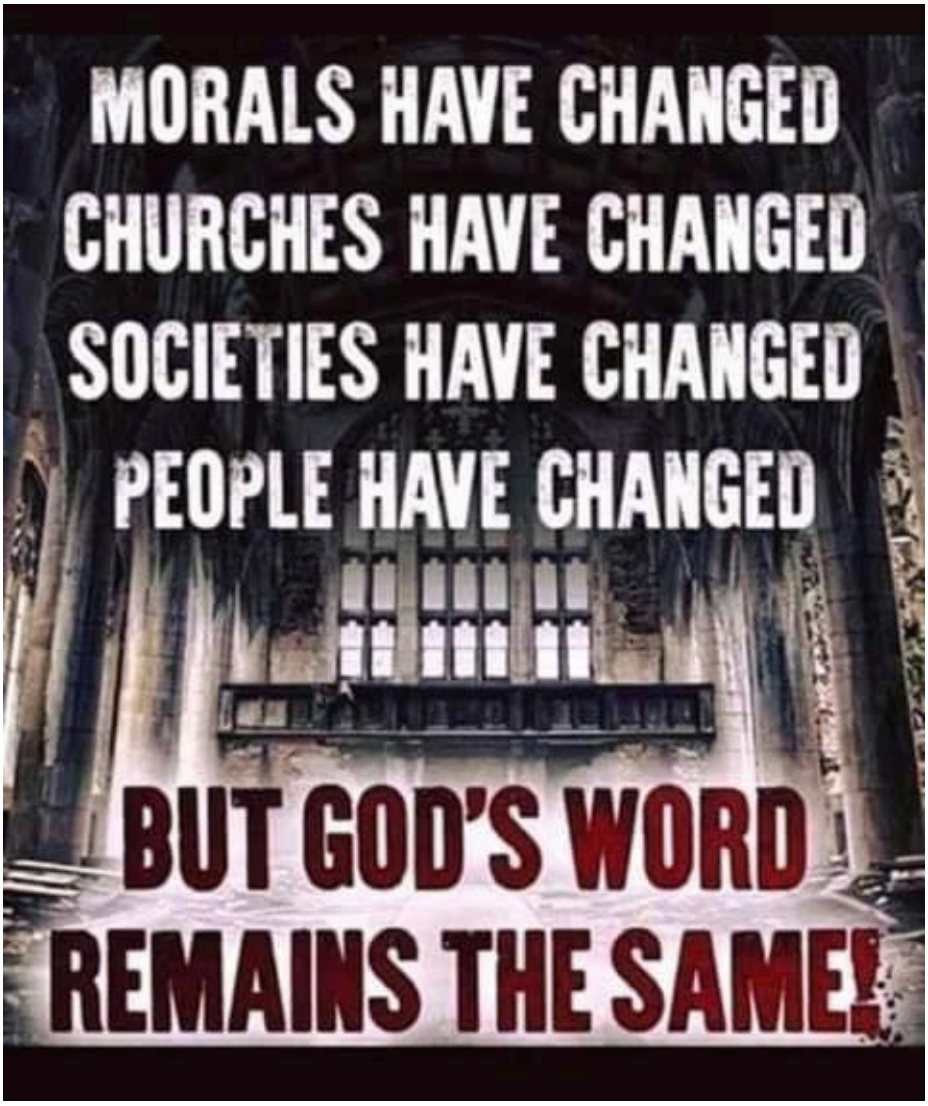

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgp4mxqH5OjZJOSUxzjUuNRfu2uYuQbbB5bSLAx0MXV0v0cJ45tGWrHWK4qZ-zzfdESjxxUSCpEZJYKjELYeW-aAIxxL73Qbde2Rb2

4.12.28 'THRU THE BIBLE' Radio By Pastor J. Vernon McGee (2023-12-30 12:29)

I found these FREE downloads of all 66 books of the Bible exegeted by Dr. J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988). Pastor McGee was a faithful Presbyterian free grace Gospel preacher, as was Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935). I thank God for Brother McGee, that he preserved these invaluable recordings of his 'THRU THE BIBLE' 5-year radio series for future generations...



[2]**'THRU THE BIBLE' MP3 Downloads**

I downloaded all the MP3's all to a folder that I created on my computer. Then I transferred them to my portable MP3 player which I use in my car. I connect the MP3 player with a 1/4 stereo audio cable to my auxiliary port on my radio, so I can hear the Bible studies through my car's stereo system. Have you ever stopped to think about how much time we spend listening to music, when we could be spiritually edified by listening to something better?

Here is one of my favorite sermon excerpts by Pastor McGee, in which he exposes the Devil's deadly counterfeit gospel of 'LORDSHIP SALVATION.' ...



Pastor J. Vernon McGee Refutes Lordship Salvation Heresy

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj1Fh2ReBQGL739HZuGiN5j-eM5euDUjYKhgP3ftt51fq4saLEZ43m2d9G7hgHjIcxNP9rQj1OYCXs9fjQ4IeJGjxtJg_K5E6e16z-
2. https://www.ttb.org/resources/free-5-year-series-downloads

---

2024

5.1 January

5.1.1 Seek God's Righteousness And Lay Up Treasures In Heaven (2024-01-01 12:13)

Matthew 6:19-34, "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

***But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven*, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:**

***For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also*.**

The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?

Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

(For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

***But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you*.**

Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

”

This is a beautiful passage of Scripture. My pastor preached on this topic yesterday and I learned some helpful new things. I’m sure many Bible students have tried to understand **Matthew 6:22-23, “**

The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

” If you attempt to understand this Scripture without looking at the surrounding context, you won’t be able to do so. The topic at hand is putting the things of God first in your life. Jesus is teaching that if your focus is right then everything else will fall into place.

Our text begins in **Matthew 6:19-20, “ Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:**

But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

***For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also*. ”** My first pastor who led me to Jesus Christ in 1980, taught me that where we invest our time, money and prayers will be where our heart is. Most people think where your heart is, that is where your treasure will follow; but that is not what the Bible says. The Bible says where your *treasure* is, that is where your *heart* will follow.

Someone once told me that they don’t care, but want to, and they asked me how to start caring. I showed them Matthew 6:19-21, explaining that if they will start investing their time, prayer, resources and money in a ministry or person, they will begin to care over time. The $64,000 friend is: *Where is your focus?* May I kindly say, you cannot serve God in resources and money. Certainly those things can be tools, but all of the resources and money in the world mean absolutely nothing if you are not preaching the Gospel to win the lost.

The *Salvation Army* comes to mind. Pastor Jack Hyles is right, who said that the Salvation Army today has become more

“a

rmy

”

than

“s

alvation.

” Where is the Gospel? Sadly, their [1]corrupt Statement of Faith is Calvinist, not a free grace Gospel. I do not support or recommend the Salvation Army.

Matthew 6:22-23 is saying that if our spiritual priorities are wrong, then our life will also be wrong. No child of God can live choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this temporary world and be happy and pleasing to God. **Luke 8:14,**

“And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are *choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection*.” This parable of The Sower And The Seed (Luke 8:11-15) is not about getting saved, it is about Christian maturity to become a soulwinner. I humbly think most believers fall into group three, that is, those who are choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this temporary world.

The inspired Holy Bible exhorts us in **Colossians 3:1-2, “If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. *Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth*.**

”

Right Doctrine Matters

Jesus emphatically warns in Matthew 6:24 that no man can serve both God and mammon. That is, you cannot pursue making money and faithfully serve God. That is why the shameful institution of Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today refuses to contend for the Christian faith. They are A.W.O.L. from ’[2]The Battle Of The Ages.’ They take in millions upon millions of dollars annually, yet call people like me “

radical

”

for preaching the truth and contending for the faith. PCC intern pastor, Sean Quinlan, in 2018 at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, horribly called me

“obsessed over the Bible issue.” Sadly, Quinlan admitted to me that he couldn’t show me even one thing wrong with the Devil’s modern Bible revisions. Yet that wicked pastor falsely accuses and scolds me for caring enough to warn people about Satan’s corrupt Bible perversions. Shame on Sean Quinlan and [3]the PCC cult.

When I moved from Guam to Pensacola in 2021, and started attending Campus Church at PCC, Pastor Jeff Redlin shamefully criticized my website ministry, horribly accusing me of “finding *weaknesses* in preachers.” What a wicked thing to say, when in truth I am faithfully exposing *wickedness* in [4]Lordship Salvation preachers. Bob Jones University today preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance. PCC wickedly bids BJU Godspeed. PCC’s priorities is making money, not warning people about false doctrine, false prophets, false Bibles and damnable heresy which has crept into the Bible colleges and churches. PCC are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, and God’s wrath is upon them.

Worry Cannot Fix Tomorrow’s Evil

Jesus further states in **Matthew 6:25, “Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye**

shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?" God is very honest. A fool like Pastor Joel Osteen says, **"Things will be better tomorrow!"** But what saith the Scripture? **Matthew 6:34, "Take therefore no thought for the morrow: *for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof*."** God is enough to tell us that evil will be there tomorrow. By "evil" Jesus isn't necessarily speaking about deliberate sin; but rather, bad things in general. Getting hit by a car would be an "evil" thing happening to you, in a biblical sense. Bad things are going to happen.

I bought an *[5]AquaSonic Black Series* high-powered electric toothbrush from Amazon for $29.95. It vibrates 40,000 times per minute. I was so eager while waiting for it, excited as I opened the box when I received it, and like a little kid as I loaded some toothpaste on it and inserted the brush into my mouth. That darn thing cracked my front tooth using it for the first time!!! OUCH!!! My first impulse was to search online to see if anyone else has experienced the same problem. Sure enough I found them! Even worse, I found an [6]FDA warning against electric toothbrushes, warning that they'll crack your teeth. Why didn't Amazon warn me? I am returning the product and I gave it a bad review on Amazon (if they'll post it). I have to make an appointment with my dentist tomorrow, since today is New Year's Day. My tooth cracked on Saturday. It's not either of my two front teeth, but the first tooth to the right on top. The best electric toothbrush is a cheap Oral B brush from Walmart for $15, which is what I used for over a year with no issues. I thought buying a more expensive one would be better, but I was way wrong. So you see, evil things happen without warning every new day.

Jesus tells us in *The Beatitudes* (or as I say, "T

he attitudes that should be

") in Matthew chapter 6 not to worry about tomorrow. The Lord says quite a bit about this matter. Jesus said that King Solomon in all his glory was not dressed as wonderful as the flower in the field, yet God does it all without any help from mankind. The birds are always fed. Someone has said that if you collected all the birdseed in the world, it would only feed the world's birds for about 1/4th of a day. Yet, God provides for all the birds and they eat plenty. Nature was doing fine long before we were born, and nature will be going strong long after we are dead. The animals, insects and birds reproduce *after their kind* (DNA) each generation, just as humans do. God made everything to reproduce *after its own kind* (Genesis 1:24-25).

Jesus commands us as saints not to worry about the future. What human being by worrying can add one inch to your height? You cannot. Worrying never solved or fixed anything. Losing sleep, fretting and getting upset doesn't fix anything. As I type, a business man owes me $4,899 for a banjo that he never delivered to me. After 16 months of waiting I finally asked for all my money back. He gave me his solemn promise in writing that after 90 days he will refund all my money, no matter what.

Well, the 90 days ended on December 10, 2023. I still don't have my money back, and all he has done is make excuses. He said his daughter had an emergency in early December. He said because of COVID-19 he is short staffed at his music store. He said he is busy upgrading his showroom at his store. Now he says he was unable to credit the money back to my VISA card because he billed my card so long ago. When people don't want to give your money back, they just keep making excuses, like he is doing. But I am not worrying about it. He's either going to refund my money or he's not. Some people are just rotten, shady and don't honor their promises. He claims to be a Christian. All I can do is pray and put it into God's hands. Worry, fret and getting frustrated won't fix anything, so I just focus on Jesus and helping others

through my ministry websites, blogs and social media. Thankfully, Jesus will never cause us to be ashamed for trusting in Him, because God keeps His Word *to save them that believe* (Romans 10:11; 1st Corinthians 1:21b).

O Ye Of Little Faith?

Read what Jesus said in **Matthew 6:30, "**

Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith? **"** My pastor pointed out something yesterday in his sermon that I had never noticed before, that Jesus ended His statement about "O ye of little faith?" with a question mark, not an exclamation mark. Jesus was asking His disciples, after all you have seen and heard of me, you still don't trust me? What an indictment! Dear reader, after all that you've seen in this world which evidences a divine Creator, and after all that you've read in the inspired Word of God, and after all the goodness which God has blessed you and your family and country, do you still lack faith in God? **Mark 11:22b, "Have faith in God."**

Dear friend, you can either worry, fret and lose sleep about tomorrow, or you can trust Christ. I choose to trust Christ. If that businessman I mentioned a moment ago never refunds my money, I can still look in the mirror each day and live with that, because he is the crook, not me. About 10 years ago another man in Indianapolis, Indiana stole $2,800 from me. I had shipped him my $1,500 used S-10 (single neck with 10 strings) *Sho-Bud* pedal steel guitar, which he charged me $1,300 on my PayPal for parts and labor to upgrade the undercarriage. Well, that thief (John Coop Sr.) kept my money and my guitar, and died a few years later. I am a compassionate man, so I told him that IF (my promise was conditional) he would return my guitar, he could keep the $1,300. I had learned that he had cancer, so I felt sorry for him. But he was healthy enough to lie, connive and cheat dozens of other people out of their money and guitars too. What a wicked person!

And then the next year another thief, James Moorehead in Oklahoma, stole $600 from me. He promised to send me a bunch of Sho-Bud parts that I ordered, so I could work on my own steel guitar, but he kept my money and never sent me the parts. What a rotten wicked person!

Thieves stole my car in Chicago in 2004, which cost me $5,000. I have been robbed again and again by thieves. And there are many incidents I won't even mention. But dear reader, I can live with all of these evil things which have befallen me and my family, because I was the victim. I can live with people hurting, divorcing, betraying, hating, banning, ostracizing, mocking and mistreating me, because I am the victim. I couldn't live with myself if I knew there was a man wanting to attend church, but as a pastor I refused to allow him to come to church. Over my dead body would that ever happen! Yet, I am banned by the wicked pastors of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), because they hate me and my preaching against the wicked Bob Jones cult. Pastor Jeff Redlin at PCC is a wicked person! Their complicit leaders at PCC are cowards, fools and go along and couldn't care less about hurting people. Their outrageous $150,000 annual salaries (and more) is all that they are about. The cult system always comes first at PCC, but individuals don't matter.

Focus On The Things Of God And He Will Take Care Of You

We serve a wonderful Savior! I challenge you (and myself as well) to brag on God's goodness this coming year. I receive countless letters from frustrated saints who are down, depressed and even talking about ending their life. Their problem (and I am guilty too at times) is that we lose our proper spiritual focus, taking our eyes off off the Great Shepherd (Hebrews 12:3); instead we focus on the negative daily news, wars, family issues, health woes, people who have

mistreated and hurt us, abusive pastors and shallow Christians who just don't care anymore about people or right doctrine (crapholes like Pensacola Christian College), et cetera.

God's blessed Holy Spirit has to continually remind me that PCC are wicked people, who have neither regard for God nor man. They think they do, blinded by their own self-glorification, self-praise, worldly success and elaborate cult system, but they know nothing about the great forgiving heart of our awesome God, for if they did they'd beg me to come back to church instead of telling this beggar to go away (they've literally banned me in writing from attending Campus Church). That is the Devil's hatred, not God's unconditional love for people. I've done nothing to hurt them at PCC, Pastor Jeff Redlin despised me with jealousy from the day I stepped onto their college campus. God will deal with that wicked heathen. Sadly, PCC leaders are complicit and just don't care, only thinking about themselves like Hezekiah did.

The heathen world lives for things and resources. PCC exploits Christianity to make money and enrich their pockets, having no regard as did the Good Samaritan. I was left for dead in 2021 by PCC, told I couldn't return, because they hate me so much. I know how [7]Samantha Field feels, [8]betrayed by her own college from which she graduated at PCC. As God's saints we should focus on the things of God. **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you. "** I have never heard even one preacher get this passage correct. They all say to put the things of God first in your life, and everything will be added unto you. Dear reader, that is works!!! This beautiful passage is talking about none other than the imputed righteousness of God, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Romans 10:3-4,**

"For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth." To get to Heaven, you need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS. That is, you need God's righteousness which is imputed to every lost sinner when they place their childlike trust in Jesus Christ. ...

> **Philippians 3:9-11, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**
>
> **That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead."**

Matthew 6:33 is teaching that is you will get saved by putting your trust in Christ alone, then all of God's blessings will be yours. **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?**

" And also, read what Jesus said in

Matthew 6:7-8, "

But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

" God will take care of you!

6720



God Will Take Care Of You

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/salvation_army_heresy.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
5. https://www.amazon.com/dp/B072YVWBXH?psc=1&ref=ppx_yo2ov_dt_b_product_details
6. https://www.glamour.com/story/the-fda-warns-that-electric-to
7. http://samanthapfield.com/2015/04/13/5-good-reasons-not-to-attend-pensacola-christian-college/
8. https://www.patheos.com/blogs/slacktivist/2014/03/11/guest-post-god-is-done-with-you-pensacola-christian-college-and-sexual-violence/

5.1.2 Isn't Jesus' Name Supposed To Be Yahushua? (2024-01-02 11:27)

Philippians 2:9-11, "

Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

***That at the name of Jesus* every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth;**

And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

"

Someone recently contacted me at my ministry, and said he was confused about who to pray to. The man said he had found some information on the internet, which said that Jesus' real name is Yahushua. He was confused. I kindly replied:

Kindly, if you continue to follow the idiots on social media, you will continue to be confused. We are supposed to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39) as Jesus commanded. The Bereans SEARCHED THE SCRIPTURES daily, to verify what the Apostle Paul taught them, to see if those things were so (Acts 17:10-11). What does the Bible say about the name of Jesus? ...

> Philippians 2:9-11, "Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: *That at the name of Jesus* every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."

His name is supposed to be Jesus, not Yeshuidiot or anything else.

Let's just settle this matter once and for all, shall we, with the inspired Word of God. What saith the Scripture? ...

> Matthew 1:19-21, "Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily. But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a son, *and thou shalt call his name JESUS*: for he shall save his people from their sins."

There you have it, the precious name of the only begotten Son of God is "

Jesus." So if you ever hear anyone claim that Jesus' name was supposed to be something else, you know they are lying to you! We should pray to the Father in Jesus' name.

John 16:23, " And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you." As born-again saints, our great God, Savior, Lord and Friend's precious name is Jesus.

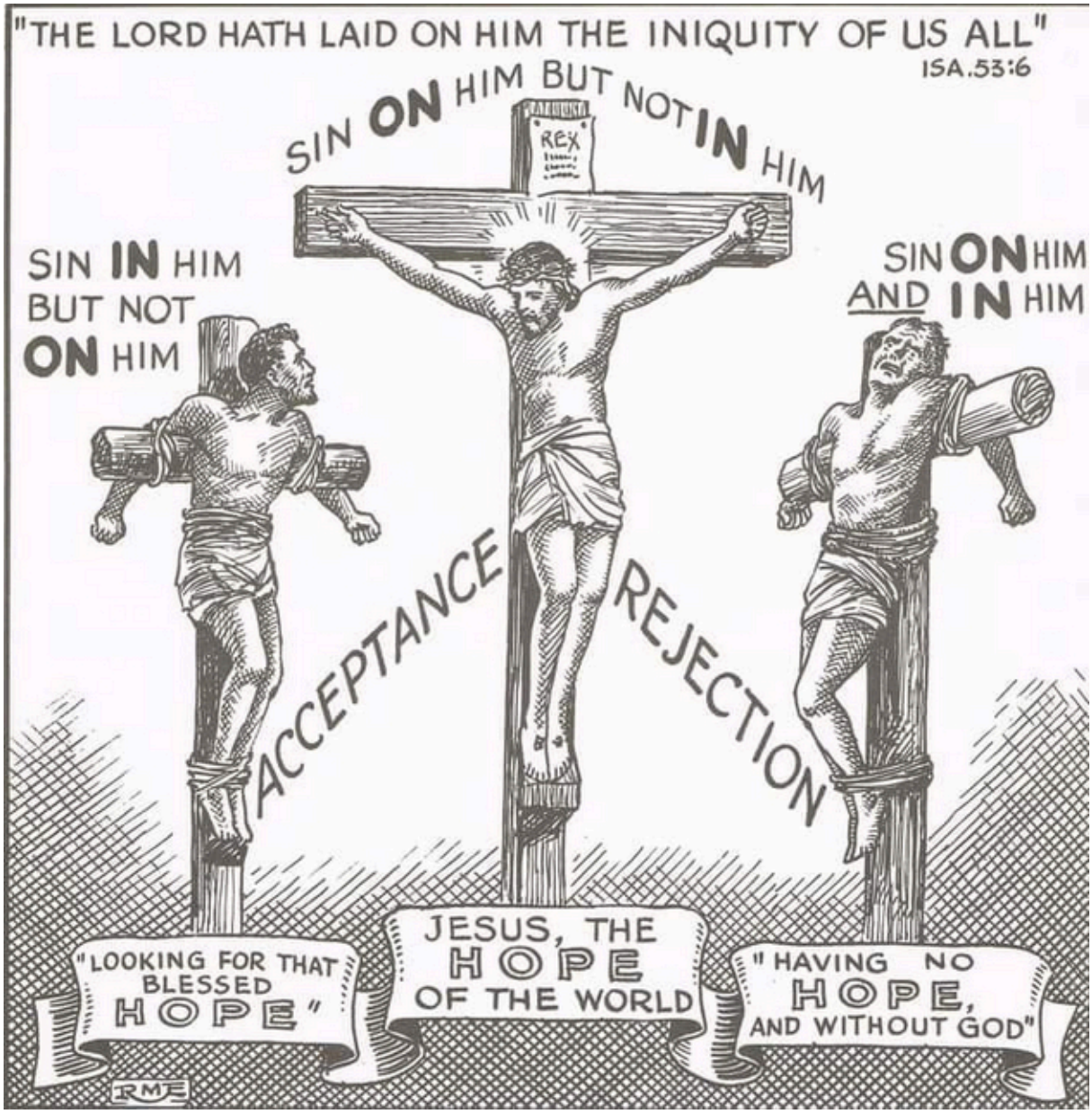

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhCDqe79MfJOGhmWVNiO3MOFzZcrTnJU5vkPeIOs2uOPfFC6buIv5Tb-CXm_qEnuQPNLnOYwdlZe8TunUY72vBAzm6EIAti4naBLTj

---

5.1.3 I Am Growing Weary Of The New IFB (2024-01-03 11:07)

Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints."

I am growing weary of the New IFB myself. Their unbiblical requirement to ask, call and pray to be saved is totally wrong. I have written numerous blogs exposing the New IFB camp...

- [1]https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/you-dont-have-to-pray-to-be-s aved.html

- [2]https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/08/new-ifb-pastors-have-si nners-prayer.html
- [3]https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/12/new-ifb-pastors-are-wro ng-about-praying.html
- [4]https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/02/in-defense-of-onorato-d iamantes-bible.html
- [5]https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/12/pastor-steven-anderson- is-wrong-that.html

I humbly [6]disagree with Pastor Steven Anderson on at least 11 issues. A friend just started a new YouTube channel, voicing his anger against the New IFB movement...

[7]New IFB Exposed

I wasn't aware that Pastor Anderson sanctions illegal aliens (and even hires them). Wow! That is really bad. A nation without borders ceases to be a country. Our leaders are traitors and have commit high treason against the people of the United States.

Regarding the wide open southern border and flood of over 8,400,000 illegals into the country, I was suspended for 24 hours from Twitter for saying that a certain wicked U.S. President should be tried *in a court of law* and then punished. I guess calling for justice is now considered hate speech in America. Albeit, our incompetent leaders (and hidden Masonic accomplices) have already condemned themselves and thankfully God will punish them (Ecclesiastes 5:8). No one can escape God's justice, no one (Hebrews 4:13; Proverbs 24:12).

We Should Reject The Sin, But Never The Sinner

The biggest problem I have with Pastor Anderson is his hatred of homosexuals. They are broken sinners [8]who can still be saved (formerly homosexual, but now Christians). No one is beyond the hope of the Gospel. If there is a point of no return that a rebellious sinner can cross (i.e., a reprobate), we cannot know when that line is crossed, only God does. And it is the individual sinner, not God, who prevents them self from being saved. **John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** Jesus said "ye will not come," He didn't say "ye cannot come." Since I don't know what is in any man's heart (and neither do you - 1st Samuel 16:7), I am going to preach the Gospel to "every creature" as the Bible commands (Mark 16:15), not just to straight sinners like the New IFB does.

I love Pastor Anderson and I support soulwinning saints everywhere, regardless of their religious denomination or particular affiliation. In my mind, I don't see New IFB versus Old IFB, I only see New Testament churches. But I have some issues with the New IFB (which began in 2006 with Pastor Steven Anderson's Faithful Word Baptist Church in Arizona). You do not have to ask, call or pray to be saved. To teach otherwise is to risk confusing people about how to get to Heaven.

I got saved at age 13 in 1980. Unfortunately, I literally wept in tears for the next several years, scared that I might not be saved, because every Baptist preacher and religious tract that I had been influenced by told me that I needed to pray a prayer to get to Heaven. That confused me utterly, and it hid *the simplicity that is in Christ* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) from me, which *simplicity* is that you can be saved by just BELIEVING the "Good News" (Gospel) that Jesus *died* on a cross to pay for my sins, He was *buried*, and three days later He bodily *resurrected* from the dead for my justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I knew I was a guilty sinner when I got saved. I simply received Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for my sins, believing that I was trusting in a risen Savior that moment, and He did gloriously save me. But as time passed, looking back, I had been horribly mistaught by Baptist pastors that praying is the way you put your faith in Christ. So I began to doubt and question what I had prayed. Did I miss something? Did I leave something out? What if I didn't get something right? What if, I thought. Since I couldn't remember every vivid detail, especially as time distanced me from the time I was born again, I worried even more.

So I began to pray and pray and pray the Sinner's Prayer, at least 50 times over several years (perhaps even 100 times). I simply cannot remember how many times I asked God to save me, all because no one had ever properly taught me that you get saved by simply BELIEVING without the need to ask, call or pray. This is why I am 100 % against the heresy being preached today by the New IFB, and it all originates with Pastor Steven Anderson, the leader of the New IFB. People just want to be loved.

The Blessing Of Big Families And The Curse Of Big Cities

Having said all that, I sincerely love Brother Anderson and [9]I support his soulwinning ministry. I regularly pray for his wife and 25 kids...lol. I can't keep up with their number of children. I think they now have 11 children. Praise God! I love and believe in big families. Please don't ever let anybody, nor any doctor or nurse, pressure you to stop having more than 2 or 3 children. You tell them to mind their own business!!!

I went through that myself as a young father. I remember our shop union steward at work asking me how many children I had. When I told him "four," he criticized me and said that is too many. No, he is a wicked person with worldly values. My wife's obstetrician even repeatedly tried to convince us not to have any more children. So, be forewarned young people, the ungodly world will try to hinder you from having a big family. You kindly tell them to mind their own damn business!

Also, please don't buy into the Devil's lie of overpopulation on the earth. There is ample space and arable land to grow crops. As of 2023, the entire state of [10]Wyoming only has 584,057 residents. I hate seeing humans herded into large cities like cattle. Big cities have always been bad for humanity. You won't see people lying abandoned on the street in a small town of 3,500 people. *Urbanization has destroyed the world.* Dr. Hyles said that in the book titled, "Attorney David C. Gibbs Jr. Interviews Dr. Jack Hyles." My humble advice to all parents is to leave the big city and move your family to a smaller town in a rural area. That is why more Americans in 2020 moved to Tennessee than any other state. They want a better life for their family.

Be Loyal To Truth And Principles, Not To Men Or Institutions

I was trained by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) as a preacher. Dr. Hyles taught us not to be loyal to men or institutions; but rather, to truth and principles. Brother Hyles and the administrators of their Christian schools met together and decided what rules to create, based on Scriptural principles. They then decided what the punishments would be for students who violated those agreed upon rules. Students and parents were required to learn the rules and sign an agreement for their children to enroll into the Christian school. This way the school operated on set rules and not personal opinion, bias, nepotism or favoritism.

Pastor Hyles told us about situations which had risen, where the parents of children who broke the school's rules were also church members, so they expected preferential treatment. But Brother Hyles allowed the set rules and policies to make the decisions, not anything else. Some of those church members, who were also parents of children enrolled into the church's schools, quit the church and removed their kids from the school in anger. That is their prerogative, but

I respect, admire and support Dr. Hyles' wisdom in allowing the rules to dictate the outcome, and not personal bias and favoritism. That is the only way to be fair.

We should be loyal to truth and principles, never to men or institutions. That is what is wrong with places like Pensacola Christian College and Bob Jones University. Those carnal institutions are loyal to men and to each other, instead of to truth alone. In those organizations the cult system always comes first, but individual people do not matter. Their behavior proves what I say. PCC has a bad reputation for expelling students, mistreating divorced church members and shunning people like me whom they despise.

When I say that I am becoming "weary" of the New IFB, I simply mean that I am disappointed that they continue to veer away from the fundamentals of the faith. Teaching that homosexuals are beyond the hope of the Gospel is a strange doctrine. I do believe that there is such a thing as a "reprobate" sinner. That is, there is a point of no return, which once crossed, a sinner will never come to Christ to be saved. But it is my belief that we cannot know when someone crosses that line. To say that a homosexual has crossed that point is wrong.

Romans 1:28 says that God gave them over to a "reprobate mind." I humbly think this means that God knows when a person is beyond being reached with the Gospel. But for the New IFB to claim to know who, when or where a sinner has come to that point is very wrong. We are not God. To claim that homosexuals cannot be saved is to place one's self in the place of God, condemning an entire class of sinners to Hell. As if adulterers and fornicators are still capable of being saved, but sodomites are not. I have taken a lot of heat and even lost ministry supporters for my association with the New IFB, but I am loyal to truth and principles and not to men, websites or institutions.

There Are Only Local New Testament Churches, Not New or Old Baptists

I have been an Independent Fundamental Baptist (IFB) since I became saved at age 13 in 1980. That doesn't make me a child of God. Only by being BORN AGAIN can any lost sinner become a child of God. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

I love the New IFB for their aggressive soulwinning zeal. But now the New IFB are preaching that you cannot be saved without praying, which is strange doctrine. What next? I decided long ago that I wasn't going to get caught up into this "new" versus "old" IFB Baptist conflict.

The New IFB is essential the beliefs and methods of Pastor Steven Anderson, who started his Faithful Word Baptist Church in 2006 in Tempe, Arizona. I thank God for him, but lately they've been preaching some strange doctrine, by errantly requiring a Sinner's Prayer to get to Heaven. The Bible says that you can be saved simply by BELIEVING ON JESUS. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.**

"



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/you-dont-have-to-pray-to-be-saved.html
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/08/new-ifb-pastors-have-sinners-prayer.html
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/12/new-ifb-pastors-are-wrong-about-praying.html
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/02/in-defense-of-onorato-diamantes-bible.html
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/12/pastor-steven-anderson-is-wrong-that.html
6. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/01/ten-bible-doctrines-that-i-humbly.html
7. https://www.youtube.com/@NIFBexposed
8. https://www.newhope123.org/
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm
10. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_U.S._states_and_territories_by_population
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgfMKKu29Qv2UoDIEaBKMZLLgrU7srpkhzOGdgGOYWEI3znAq0r_Eav6ifsbJNJoeP5B6TxJxOPuBIZ1TlCe1Pi7ev8LoiJ-YfF1Ym

---

5.1.4 The Repent Of Your Sins Heresy Exposed (2024-01-04 09:58)

Acts 16:29-31, “Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?*

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

”

Someone sent me this excellent 3:50 hour video documentary today, which exposes the Devil’s lie that you cannot go to Heaven unless you turn away from your sinful behavior (which is works and not God’s grace).



REPENT OF YOUR SINS 2, The Hypocrites
(Documentary, false prophet exposure)

I encourage you to watch the documentary dear reader. Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said it best, I humbly think:

> “There is power in this [1]Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “[2]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “Hebrews”; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. I have received countless emails from web visitors who thank me, letting me know that they had previously been confused about how to be saved, but then God led them to my website ministry and they were saved when they saw [3]a clear presentation of the Gospel.

6728

1. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
3. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ

---

5.1.5 One Of The Greatest Sins You Can Commit (2024-01-10 13:08)

Matthew 7:1-5, “

Judge not, that ye be not judged.

For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother’s eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

***Thou hypocrite*, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother’s eye.**

”

I am just a hell-deserving sinner and so are you friend. The old adage is very true: *There but for the grace of God go I.* Pastor Jack Hyles used to wisely say that anyone is capable of committing any sin under the right circumstances. That is so true!

We all have a Skelton Closet of sins, faults and sinful bad habits that we don’t want to talk about (not if you’re a normal person). But it is all too easy to talk about the sins, faults and sinful bad habits of others. Jesus rebuked the one who condemns other sinners, while overlooking our own sins. I know the pain of being condemned by other sinners, and I’m sure you do too. Dr. Hyles also said that no one can withstand the attack of a critic. He is absolutely correct, because we are all guilty of sinning and doing wrong at times. If you watch someone long enough you will find a bunch of things wrong with them. That is why no one can withstand the attack of a critic, because we all have shortcomings and faults. You won’t have to watch me for a long time to find that I have many faults, and so do you if you’re an honest person.

The thing that discourages me the most as a Christian and a Baptist preacher is seeing church pastors who ban imperfect people from coming to church. As of August 2, 2022 I have been wickedly and permanently banned by the pastors at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) from attending their church. It didn’t matter that I apologized repeatedly in the summer of 2022 for offending them (because I criticized them on social media), they still refuse to allow me to come back to church. They are condemning me, which makes them the greater sinner in God’s eyes. I admit that I have a mote in my eye. I am just a redeemed sinner, saved by God’s undeserving grace, through faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus. God will deal with those hypocrites (which is what Jesus calls them) at PCC and their hateful Campus Church.

If I weren’t a genuine born-again believer who knows better, the hypocrites at PCC would compel me to become an atheist. The world is literally spiritually dying because of spiritually dark places like the religious cult at PCC, who throw people under the bus and woefully lack God’s compassion for hurting sinners. All I humbly wanted was to return to attending church services, but PCC’s leaders refused. No true Christian church would do such a wicked thing!

Dear reader, I hope there is no one in your life whom you have shunned, thrown under the bus and made to feel like human garbage because of their faults, sins or imperfections. If it weren't for God's merciful grace that sent Jesus to die on the cross of Calvary for our sins, we'd all spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell. If you truly comprehend what God has done for you, then you would never dare to refuse to give someone forgiveness and a second chance. The ungodly pastors at PCC get paid 6-digit salaries annually, living large at the expense of their gullible supporters ([1]whom God considers victims).

One of the greatest sins anyone could ever commit, next to rejecting Jesus as one's personal Savior (which is the Unpardonable Sin), is to condemn another human being for their sins. Don't judge others because they sin differently than you do! I condemn no man! I am the biggest sinner that I know, because I know myself better than anyone else. And if you are an honest person, then you feel the same about yourself. Isaiah saw himself as unclean in the eyes of a holy God. **Isaiah 6:5, " Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts."** The humble Apostle Paul felt that he was the chief of all sinners.

1st Timothy 1:15, "

This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

" The Apostle Peter didn't even feel worthy to be in Jesus' holy presence.

Luke 5:8, " When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. " These were the Bible's greatest and mightiest servants of God, who all professed to being undeserving and unworthy sinners in the presence of God.

Tragically, today's wicked neo-evangelical pastors and churches have the Devil's attitude, looking down on other sinners, banning them from attending their so-called "

churches.

" I was also banned from attending the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Pastors' Marty Herron and his successor Gary Walton are devils, infidels who preach a counterfeit plan of salvation (aka, Lordship Salvation). These wicked perverts of the Gospel preach a false meaning of repentance, and they promote Satan's corruptible seed (i.e., the modern perverse Bible revisions which attack the deity of Jesus, remove the Godhead and corrupt the Scripture). These fools ought not be allowed behind any pulpit to speak, let alone pastors a church. Marty Herron drove Harvest Baptist Church into the ground spiritually, the deadly damage which still lingers to this day, inflicting spiritual damnation upon thousands.

I was faithful to tell THE TRUTH when I attending Harvest Baptist Church in 2013-2015, which got me excommunicated and banned from returning. And then when I moved from Guam to Pensacola in 2021, the foul infidels at Harvest called PCC to warn them about me, and I was blackballed from day one, mistreated by Pastor Jeff Redlin (senior pastor, clown, at Campus Church). Only God can avenge me, and I do pray daily to be avenged of their evil against me, all banning me from attending their churches. I hope and pray that God will reject them!!! I hope that God will return their hatred upon their own heads, punishing those evildoers.

I befriended those churches (cults) with THE TRUTH, but they rejecting the truth and me as well. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*? "** The cults at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and PCC in Florida are only concerned about making money. They would deny such an accusation, but their actions prove what I say. If they

truly loved God and people, then they would have embraced me as their friend for telling them THE TRUTH, but they threw me under the bus along with Jesus (Matthew 25:40, 45).

God wants us to SPEAK UP, but Satan wants us to SHUT UP! Well, I'm speaking up for God. A friend helps a friend to see. Evangelist Tom Ferrell said that on Harvest's own KHMG 88.1 FM radio station broadcast from Guam throughout Micronesia. Yet, when I took that statement to heart from their own radio station and as a true friend befriended them with THE TRUTH, they threw me under the bus. Dear reader, please read these helpful chapters from Dr. Jack Hyles' classic book, 'Enemies Of Soul Winning,' in which he exposes Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College:

- [2]**False Bibles: An Enemy Of Soulwinning** ([3]BJU and Harvest Baptist Church of Guam are [4]GUILTY!)
- [5]**Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning** (Harvest Baptist Church Guam [6]GUILTY!)
- [7]**Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning** ([8]BJU and Harvest Baptist Church Guam [9]GUILTY!)

In case you missed it earlier, [10]PCC is preaching damnable heresy, saying that you must turn away from your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. That is works (Jonah 3:10). Sadly, the [11]Sword of the Lord has change for the worst, promoting PCC's damnable cult for money. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! The fastest way to get kicked out and banned from attending a church is to simply TELL THE TRUTH. For being honest they counted me as their enemy. I have never made a single penny in 22 years of hard work on my website ministry. By God's grace, I have worked day and night since April of 2002 on my website ministry. The Lord has greatly blessed my labors, despite [12]having 95 % of my web traffic censored by Google since 2016. God alone decides how popular my website ministry is. I am thankful to Google for these blogs, which helps make up for being censored elsewhere. All I can do is what I can do, praying for God's Holy Spirit to work beyond my frail human abilities, weakness and desire.

I am not condemning anyone, I am the condemned. I haven't banned Harvest Baptist Church or PCC, they banned me! "[13]They drew first blood," as Rambo said in the 1982 movie "

First Blood.

"

I just wanted something spiritual to eat, but they refused. There wouldn't be any trouble if it wasn't for those King Shite Pastors at Harvest and PCC!!!

I simply befriended them with THE TRUTH, for which I was mistreated and forced out, shunned,

ostracised

, demonized and left without a church to attend. PCC have much blood on their hands, as does the [14]rotten cult at Bob Jones University and Harvest. God promises to avenge me (Romans 12:19-21). Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

I am just a lowly sinner saved by God's grace. In one million years as a pastor I would never refuse to allow someone to attend my church, because people cannot be helped if they aren't permitted to come to church. What ever happened to brotherly love, forgiveness and compassion for one another? They don't exist at BJU or PCC today. No wonder America is headed for the dust so fast. Today's religious leaders have turned God's house into a den of thieves, only concerned about making more money (filthy lucre). Woe unto PCC and BJU. People just want to be loved, but money means more to these cults than pleasing God.

[15]

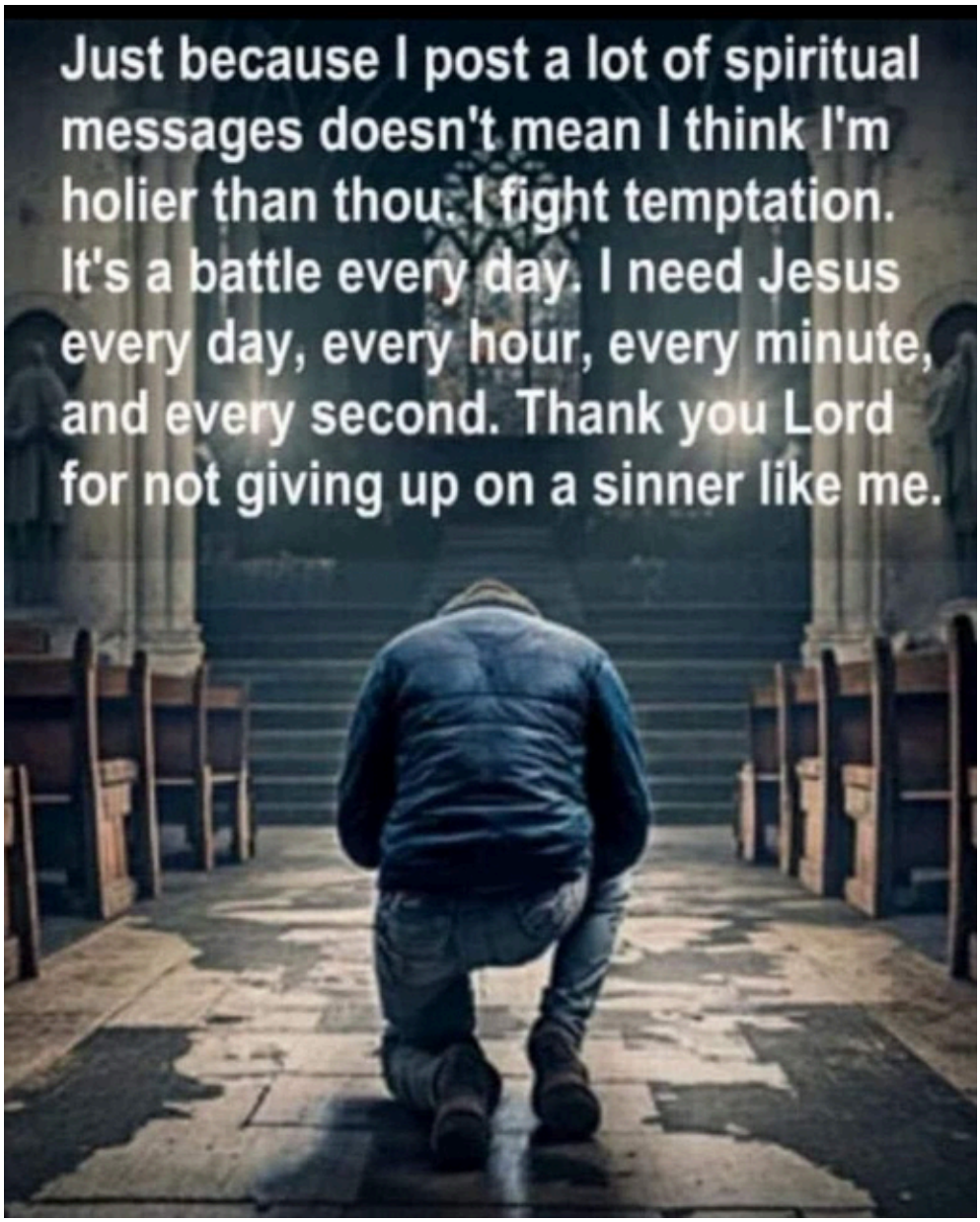

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2017/03/15/why-john-macarthur-is-a-false-prophet/
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/the-sword-of-lord-has-sadly-changed-for.html
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/web_statistics.htm
13. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=831LvHXLXx8
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSMfSSztQE2L8PgNYL2Be05Hvi_31fyJ_WvQVg-gDLqixaTLH0h5MwHIsT2rYeMaF04C2Sii6rnerCoyN19ZNpgh9O5_IwzxquHQ3

5.1.6 Jesus' Sacrifice Gives Saints Access To God's Throne To Obtain Mercy To Find Grace To Help In Time Of Need (2024-01-12 14:46)

Hebrews 4:14-16, "Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. *Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need*."

Even Christ Himself "was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin" (Hebrews 4:15). Therefore, verse 16 encourages us to "come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need." Since Jesus understands what it feels like to be tempted (not just temptation to sin, but also life's heartaches, suffering, losses, betrayals and pain), He wants to help us.

I love that Scripture passage! This promise applies to every born-again child of God. Jesus' paid for our sins with His precious blood. If the Old Testament high priest entered into the holy place without the blood of a slain lamb, God killed him instantly. There can be no remission of sins without blood (Hebrews 9:22). It wasn't enough to just kill the lamb. The blood had to be applied to the mercy seat. Likewise, it wasn't enough for Jesus to merely die on the cross. His literal liquid blood had to be sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 10:1, 12:24).

1st Peter 5:7-9, "Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world." As Christian brethren we all deal with the same burdens, sins and frustrations in life. Jesus understands our problems, sadness, grief and temptations, because He suffered and experienced all of them Himself.

Moses warned Pharaoh and the people about the Lord's coming tenth plague upon Egypt. The firstborn of every human and animal would die. The Hebrews were carefully instructed by Moses how to protect the firstborn from being killed. The people were instructed to kill a male lamb, one without spot or disease (blemish). They were to take that blood and apply it to the doorposts of the home. **Exodus 12:13, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."**

The Lord said "WHEN I SEE THE BLOOD"! The death angel was looking for THE BLOOD, not the dead lamb in the backyard. Likewise, John MacArthur is a liar, who says that Jesus' blood soaked into the ground at Calvary's cross, and that Jesus' blood is not in Heaven at all. We know from the Word of God that Jesus' blood had to be applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat. That blood is still sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in heaven today. Jesus is the Lamb of God who taketh away the sin of the world (John 1:29). All we need to do to be saved is to trust Him, believing that He did it all for us through His sacrifice on the cross.

If you are a child of God. I mean, if you have been born-again. You get born-again by acknowledging to God you are a guilty sinner, and by faith alone you receive (trust upon) the *GOOD NEWS* (Gospel) that Christ died for your sins on the cross, was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you are saved, then you have every RIGHT to boldly come before the throne of God to obtain mercy to FIND GRACE TO HELP IN TIME OF NEED. I love that promise! I don't know about you friend, but I need God's help all the time!!! I dare not attempt to go it alone in life, not for 5 seconds. I need God.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQtW7tlKDRFKaaciQK1C5l8sQN5ypGmn05_J11ruQ6w5D-UmAqyLijS4ZynT56OZjAQcohmYvxh2bjSLG9DXcrOqJO2IagyFohPcF

5.1.7 You Can Attend Every Church Service And Still Forsake It (2024-01-17 15:50)

Hebrews 10:24-25, "And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: *Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together*, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching."

There is considerable misunderstanding about the meaning of this Scripture passage. Unfortunately I got hit by a church bus in 1992, which consequently caused a medical condition known medically as: *Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease*. Basically that means my neck is deteriorating over time as I grow older. It feels like

the entire right side of my body feeling half asleep all the time.

In 2004 I was diagnosed with herniated disks in my neck (i.e., stenosis, displaced disks and radiculitis). I fell down a 15-foot high mailslide at work in 2005, which worsened my medical condition. I underwent two neck surgeries in 2099 and 2010. The first helped fix one problem, but I still suffered from agonizing neck pain. The second surgery made me 100 % worse, leaving both arms feeling filled 24 hours a day with air.

I was depressed after the second surgery for a year, with both arms feelings inflated with air, and the agonizing neck pain still present with no relief. The discomfort eventually became the new "

norm

" and I became used to it. I have suffered with these permanent afflictions ever since. Today in 2024 nothing has changed. My pain is intolerable at times and always irritating.

The prescription 40 mg Oxycontin and two Percocet 10/325 pills daily do help alleviate some of my pain, but it's simply not enough medication. I had taken between 80 to 140 mg daily of Oxycontin for 11 years, but since I moved to Pensacola, Florida in 2021, no doctor will prescribe more than 40 mg a day, which is not enough. The problem is that government bureaucrats juts don't know what they are doing.

In 2023 there were 100,000 deaths due to pain drugs in the United States. However, most of those needless deaths were caused by illegal recreational abuse of the drugs; namely, the dangerous drug Fentanyl. It is wrong, injurious and sinful for the government to punish legitimate pain sufferers because of criminals who abuse the drugs.

I said these things as an introduction for my blog. When I lived on the island of Guam for 17 years, for one year I attended the Harvest Baptist Church in 2014. Once each month the church sponsored Watchcare Meetings at staff member's houses. I loved being around the folks at church so much that I attended two different meetings, which were held at different times on Sunday.

I hadn't been at church the previous Sunday because my neck was hurting badly. I made mention of my neck pain and explained to one of the church members why I hadn't been at church the previous Sunday. I was cut to the heart when he quoted a portion of our text verse from **Hebrews 10:25b, "Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together."** My feelings were deeply hurt. I told him that it's not that easy, when you're suffering in horrible agonizing pain and can't think straight. He said that no matter what we should always be in church. I then realized that I was speaking with a fool. He was a younger guy, so I dismissed his calloused cruelty as the foolishness's and ignorance of youth. People can be so heartless and

cruel with their words. I'm sure you've experienced the same cruelty from Pharisaical religious people.

I cannot express in words how much my chronic relentless neck pain since 2004 has caused me misery, sadness and a lack of ambition to go anywhere or do anything. To make matters worse, I have experienced inexplicable emotional pain since 2006 when my former wife abandoned and divorced me. I have never remarried, simply because I have never met anybody. The loneliness has been extremely difficult for me to cope with. It is only by God's grace that I have made it this far. I have attended various Baptist churches to fill the gap over the years, but I have had the misfortunate of being forced out, ostracised and banned by multiple neo-evangelical churches that masquerade as fundamentalist Baptist churches.

Sad to say, but truthfully, 99 % of churches today are spiritually dead!

Let me ask you dear reader: What do you think the Bible means in **Hebrews 10:25b, "Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together"** ? Is God saying that we ought not stay home from church when we are sick, suffering in agonizing pain, or we are incapacitated in some way? No, that is not what the Bible is saying at all. It means that we ought not devalue the importance of the church. God wants every believer to attend a local church. That is, we need to assemble with other believers. We need each other's comfort, encouragement and help. The purpose of the local church is to build families.

The Purpose Of A Church Is Not To Worship God

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is titled, "[1]The Gift Of Prophecy." I humbly think the title is misleading; not in a bad way, but it just doesn't convey what the sermon is about. I would have titled it, "The Purpose Of The Church." The basic gist of the sermon is that 1st Corinthians 12-14 teach that the greatest gift of the Spirit is prophecy, which means to "speak forth," and the greatest things to speak forth are building homes, lifting up the fallen and encouraging the brethren. I love that! The purpose of church is not to worship God, which is what 99 % of churches claim is their purpose. We are supposed to worship God continually.

God is exhorting us in Hebrews 10:25 to place importance upon attending church. You might only show up half of the time, like I do because of my adverse health issues. There are many Sundays were I have force myself to go to church. Several months ago I didn't feel like going to church. My body didn't feel up to it, but I made myself go. I bathed, shaved, got dressed and drove toward the church (which is about 10 minutes from me). As I arrived about a block away from the church, I decided to turn around and go back home. I felt so relieved that I made that decision, because in my horrible pain I just didn't feel like being around people.

It's Okay To Miss Church When You Need To

It's not just a matter of deciding whether I want to go to church or stay home. I have to take other things into consideration. My neck pain is relentless, being right next to my head, never easing off to give me a break. I can't tell my pain to take a rest; and not only pain, but I also feel horrible constant tension in my neck 24/7. My neck feels like I have a balloon filled with air inside. A neurologist on Guam performed an EMG test years ago on my neck, shoulders and arms, which showed that I have no involuntary muscle contractions. The doctor said that pinched nerves in my neck are causing my relentless tension.

As you can imagine, having constant toothache-like pain and tension in the bony area of the back of my neck is a burden; it irritates me, I have little patience to wait for a long time, or sit in traffic waiting. If traffic backs up on my way somewhere, I always turn around and go

home (unless it is a doctor's appointment). Living with constant relentless chronic pain is more like surviving than living. Having said that, people don't cut me any slack, they expect me to be nice, polite, considerate and agreeable at all times (and they have that right). This is one reason why I sometimes stay home from church, because if I feel irritated before I have even left home, I don't want to risk getting upset or mistreat a church member. I know myself.

Since I am the one who suffers with my health afflictions, I need to be responsible. I need to know when it is advisable for me to just stay home, rather than force myself to go to church and risk hurting someone's feelings, offend someone or being unkind. Plus I need to avoid driving when I don't feel at my best. Our church doesn't have any van or bus service.

Religious Pharisees Will Condemn You For Missing Church

Dear reader, don't ever allow anyone to put a guilt-trip on you, trying to make you feel bad for missing church. I heard a Baptist preacher scold his members who are in pain but don't smile. Are you kidding me? Evidently that pastor has never truly suffered in agonizing relentless pain. God knows that I try to smile at everyone. I am a loving and friendly person. The last thing I would ever want to do is hurt someone's feelings. There have been times when I go to church that someone asks me why I didn't greet them when I passed by.

Then I immediately greet them, apologize and explain that I am in horrible pain. I have learned that when you are in constant pain, you live in a world all by yourself; a world that only someone else suffering in constant chronic pain could understand. There are Sundays when I would rather stay home than have to apologize to people for being distant and less then friendly. I know God understands.

I know that some people will disagree with me. I love going to a growing, soulwinning, King James Bible only, sin-fighting, people-loving, free grace Gospel, local church. Unfortunately, they are hard to find nowadays. Most churches uses the Devil's Bible revisions. The demonic "turn from your sins" to get to Heaven heresy has crept into most churches today. Very few (less than 1 % of) churches have a scheduled time for church members to meet to go soulwinning. Today's churches are pathetic! The pathetic Bible colleges that train pastors are mostly to blame.

I know that some people will condemn me for what I am teaching, but it is biblical. Not one verse in the inspired Word of God forbids missing church at times. One elderly woman at church last year scolded me for missing church on particular Sunday. She asked where I was the week before. I kindly explained that I was at home in pain. She stroked her finger downward on her other forefinger, signifying: "Shame on you." I replied, "What shame is there in being in pain?," and then I stayed home the following 3 Sundays. I didn't stay home to send her a message (although I think it did), I stayed home because she was getting on my nerves and I'm already in horrible pain, so I didn't want to tell her off. It is unfortunate that foolish people with their big mouths actually cause people to miss church and stay home, when they should just shut up, or encourage you when you do come to church. People... arrggh!

Remember, five minutes of praise will do more for a person than a lifetime of criticism.

God Knows Your Heart

My agonizing pain is already getting on my nerves (literally), so when people do it too, I need to back off and take a break from church. The church services are recorded each week, so I can see them during the week if I want. God knows that I listen regularly to preaching at home. I work on my website and blog ministry day and night. I know that nothing can substitute

for going to church and fellowshipping with our Christian brothers and sisters in the Lord, but everybody is uniquely different and we need to respect that fact.

When I attend church, sometimes people stand up and walk out during the middle of the preaching. They walk out the door leading to the parking lot, and they don't come back. They are regularly church members. I never judge any of them, because it is not my business in the first place, and I don't know the reason why they left. I think in general that it is rude to walk out in the middle of a service. That is why I always sit in back of the church auditorium, just in case I need to leave during the preaching. There is nothing wrong with that.

You Can Attend Church Every Sunday And Still Forsake It

Some of the biggest ungodly religious hypocrites attend church every Sunday. **Matthew 15:7-9, " Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."** Just because you are faithful to show up at church every time the doors open doesn't mean you are right with God. Churches today are filled with hellbound tares!

Corrupt institutions like [2]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and Bob Jones University (BJU) preach a false plan of salvation of partial faith in Christ PLUS turning away from your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, which is another gospel. God's curse is upon them according to Galatians 1:6-7. They forsake the church even when they are there! In fact, these corrupt institutions are cults, not churches! A sore evil in Christendom today is that 99 % of professed Christians are okay with embellishing the Gospel, having different variations of how to be saved. It is apostasy!!! Tragically, 99 % of churchgoers today don't care about right doctrine.

I may not be at church every week because of my health problems, but my heart is with the Lord all the time. I have not forsaken the assembling of ourselves together just because I stay home here and there. God understands my situation. I don't like when religious hypocrites put others down who miss church. What we all need to do is encourage others when they do come to church, not criticize them when they don't come.

Matthew 15:6-8 says there are people who draw nigh unto God with their lips (singing and testifying praises to God), but their heart is far from Him. That sadly describes 99 % of churchgoers today! Churches are filled with people who haven't a clue what they believe, they just follow whatever their pastor tells them. That is why there are 16,663,663 hellbound Mormons in the world! That is why there are [3]22,234,406 hellbound Seventh-Day Adventists! That is why there are 8,625,042 hellbound Jehovah's Witnesses! That's nearly 50 million hellbound sinners who have been deceived by Satan (Matthew 7:13-15).

You can attend church every Sunday and yet still forsake it. We have become a nation of churches gone wild!

Some of the worst Christians never miss church! Some of the most horrible, unforgiving, terrible, hateful, grudge holding, jerks I have known in my lifetime were religious people. As I type, I am not allowed to attend Pensacola Christian College's Campus Church. Their ungodly pastors have formally banned in writing as of August 2022 from returning to Campus Church, because I criticized them on social media. It didn't matter that I sincerely apologized and was willing to remove all my criticisms, they refused to forgive and permit me to come back to church. That is hatred, not God's love. Everyone has a God-given right to attend a church. Shame on PCC!

At Campus Church thousands of cult members sing their sycophantism songs, idolizing their wicked leaders, showing creepy allegiance to the cult system. In hindsight I am thankful that

PCC leaders refused to let me come back to church, because I have learned in recent months that [4]PCC are preaching a counterfeit gospel. Beware of PCC and Campus Church!!! They have forsaken the true church of the New Testament, instead preaching a false plan of salvation. God's curse is upon the PCC camp (Galatians 1:6-9).

A Wife Who Files For Divorce, Refuses To Reconcile, Is Not Right With God

You are not right with God just because you go to church, sing in a choir, read your Bible, pray and go through all the superficial motions. That is all window dressing. How you treat people speaks volumes about your walk with God. Do you pay your bills on time? Are you regularly late for appointments? What do your neighbours have to say about you? How about your former employer? How about your former husband or wife? But most importantly, what does God know about you right now? Have you grown in your faith and maturity in Christ?

I know a professed Christian woman who religiously dots her i's and cross her t's. She is blinded by her religious piety. She is blinded to how carnally-minded she really is. The Devil is a beautiful liar. She cruelly broke her marriage vows and divorced her husband many years ago. From the day she abandoned her former husband and divorced him, she has no respect for him. She patronizes him in conversations, tells him off, and has a sinful bad attitude. Her former husband is the man whom she disrespects the most in her life, even though he has forgiven her and done everything in his power to help her financially.

Sadly, in her mind she errantly thinks she is a good Christian because she has all the window dressing. She dresses modestly. She attends church and tithes with what little money she has. But this makes her devoutly religious, not a good Christian. Her husband is lonely and struggling without a wife because she wickedly quit and abandoned him to go her own way. Divorce is always a sin! Her husband wants her back, as horrible as she is, but she doesn't want to submit to him as his wife. She likes her new found independence as a rebel, being her own man, so to speak. That woman is a spiritual failure in God's sight. She destroyed her own marriage and still refuses to do the right thing. She is attempting to compensate for her sin failures by being devoutly religious, thinking that will patch things over, but it cannot.

That would be like a man committing murder and evading the police for decades. He got away with murder for now, until he falls into the hands of God in eternity (Hebrews 10:31). That man may join a church, drive a church bus, tithe most of his money to God, love everyone around him and do many good works to be seen of men, so that everyone praises his name as a good man; but this does not excuse his sin of murder years earlier, for which he has never been brought to justice. Likewise, the man or woman who files for divorce won't be brought to justice in this wicked world, but I assure you that in eternity God will hold them accountable. Woe unto anyone who files for divorce, helps nurture a divorce, or partakes in a divorce. God hates the sin of divorce, and so do I (Jeremiah 3:20).

The Golden Rule

In **Matthew 7:12** Jesus gives us The Golden Rule, **"Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."** True Christianity 101 is treating other people the way you'd like to be treated. The ungodly hypocritical pastor who refuses to allow a hurting man to attend church is violating The Golden Rule. Would you want a pastor to ban you from attending church, when you have apologized and have sincerely tried to make reconciliation? No, you would want to be forgiven and given a path of restoration. God's severest judgment is reserved for the wicked pastor who refuses to allow someone to return to church. God forgave us for Christ's sake, and you're not going to forgive your brother? Woe unto such a wicked pastor!

I am not perfect, but by God's grace I have treated others the way I want to be treated. I have been financially cheated by several crooks in my life, but I was honest with them. They have my blood on their hands, I don't have their blood on mine. I can live with that, knowing that I did the right thing, but they didn't. I have been robbed by a pastor. Woe unto him on judgment day. Some thief (thieves) stole my Bible and radios from my car last year. God will punish them for their crimes. I am glad that I did not steal from them, they stole from me. They stole the things for which I worked to pay for. Whenever you sin, you are hanging yourself with the rope of freedom of choice which God has entrusted to you. Please don't make the mistake of thinking that there are small sins for which God doesn't punish people. I assure you that you will face your sins someday, even as a Christians (1st Thessalonians 4:6). There is no condemnation for the believer, but there will be shame, loss of rewards and tears in Heaven.

Attending church doesn't make you a good Christian, or even a Christian for that matter, it just means that you go to church.

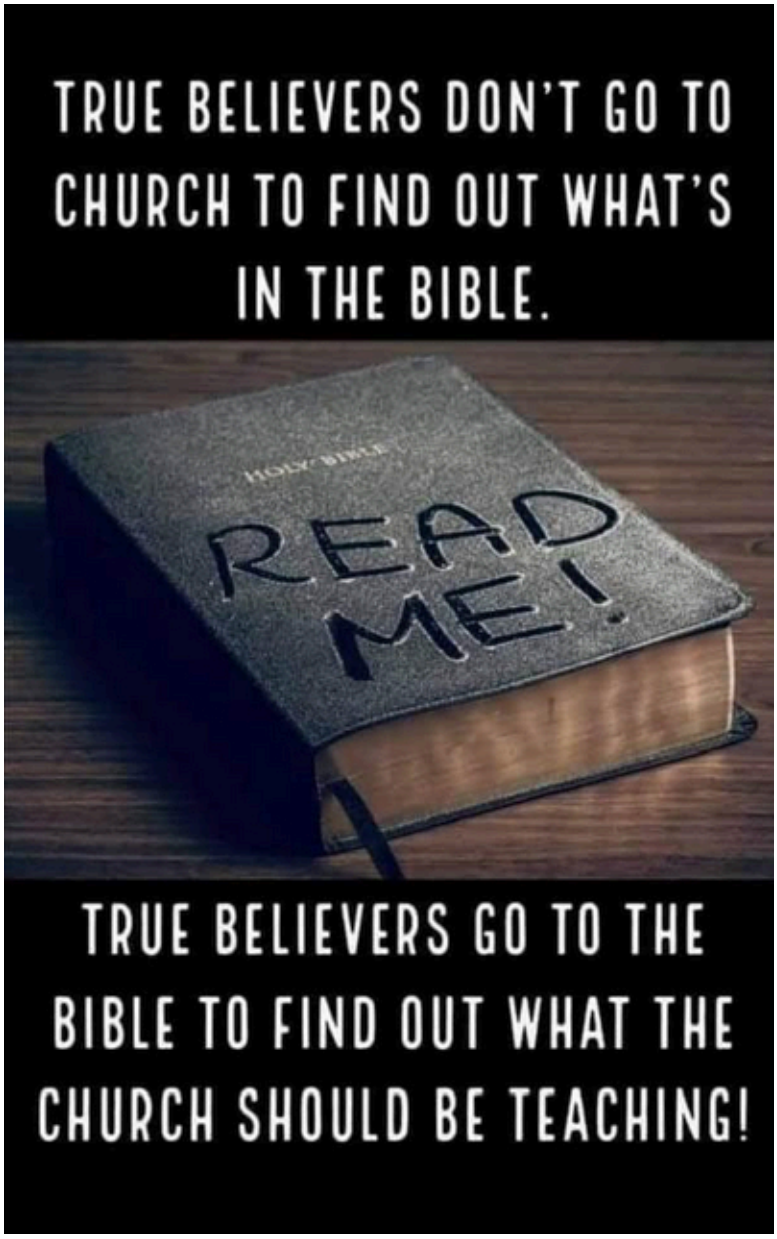

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_gift_of_prophecy.mp3
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seventh-day_Adventist_Church
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjK5yW6CVyMT6M6Ip0MB6LUKAimLms2ReOOyexlmypTYkHQCjqvRW9paKZziohrlw2WkyUB157_y0Peru61Wpne6OAF-jBmRFcZXMv

---

5.1.8 To Please God, We Must Take Sides (2024-01-21 16:37)

Matthew 6:24, "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon."

I don't care who you are, everyone must choose sides in life if you are to please God. Most professed Christians in the world are fence-straddlers, that is, they are trying to live for God and mammon at the same time. The Bible warns that it cannot be done. The word "mammon" simply means wealth (money). Every Christian must take sides!

Taking sides often means offending someone. It's inevitable! Anytime you take sides—Biblically, morally, philosophically, doctrinally, religiously or in a debated matter, someone is going to dislike you. Thus, taking sides means losing some fans. Taking sides means losing some money. Taking sides means losing some business. Taking sides means losing some followers. Taking sides means losing some members. Taking sides means losing some popularity. Taking sides means offending those who hold the opposing view.

Taking sides means choosing sides! God tells us in **Revelation 3:15-16, "I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth."** God dislikes fence-straddlers. A lot of people have splinters of wood in their posterior from straddling-the-fence for so many years. It's time to get off the fence!

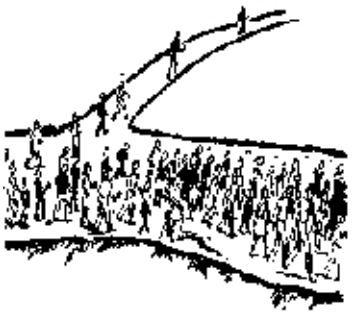

[1]

Today's Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) singers are fence-straddlers. These are people who prefer to drive in the center-lane of the road rather than staying in their proper lane; thus, forcing people into wrong spiritual directions. CCM fills the sinful desire for worldly music in the hearts of backslidden believers and unsaved religious people. The lyrics are secondary to the sensual beat of the music. CCM is worldly music repackaged, to infiltrate the churches.

CCM's lyrics are worldly, lacking any Biblical doctrine. Their music is sensual, worldly and devilish. None of the singers expose the demonic Roman Catholic religion; but rather, cater to them (and many of the singers are Catholic). Today's churches are filled with spiritual pride and self-righteousness, which is just as wicked and disgusting as gambling, dancing and drunkenness. As Christians we ought to take a stand against worldly music creeping into the Church. You cannot please God by remaining silent while Rock music enters the church. The Devil's music has no place in our churches. Music follows doctrine. When a church changes its doctrinal position, then changes are inevitable.

> "If we're the far right, they're the far wrong! Amen! They call us pro-life, they're pro-death! ... If they're politically correct, we're Biblically correct! ... You can't be both!" —Pastor Danny Castle, from the life-changing sermon, [2]NOT FOR SALE!

Ecumenical ministers are fence-straddlers, avoiding sectarian bias to increase sales of books and church attendance. Joel Osteen avoids anything unpleasant, controversial or dogmatic in

his sermonettes. Osteen is teaching psychology and religious humanism instead of the truths of God's Word. Max Lucado removed the name "Church of Christ" from his denomination, hiding his true affiliation to increase the marketability of his scores of religious books. Billy Graham has been personal friends with all the Popes of Rome over the past half-century, an adulterous spiritual love-affair with unbelievers. Apostasy is everywhere.

Preachers ought to preach on hellfire, brimstone and judgment as much as love, unity and faith. Some people ask, "Well what's wrong with preaching on unity? Aren't believers supposed to unite and live in harmony?" Yes, but the problem is that God doesn't mean for believers to unite with unbelievers in harmony, because there can be no fellowship between light and darkness, nor between God and Satan (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17).

Christians ought to unite in brotherly and sisterly love; but never are we to unite in co-operation with unsaved heathens who pervert the Gospel and teach another Jesus, another Gospel or another spirit (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

America Has Sided With The Devil

The Bible warns us about entering into the path of the wicked...

> **Proverbs 4:14** and **18, "Enter not into the path of the wicked, and *go not in the way of evil men*. ...But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day."**

GO NOT IN THE WAY OF EVIL MEN!!! Homosexuality is way of evil people, the path of the wicked! Abortion is the way of evil people, the path of the wicked! Pornography is the way of the evil, the path of evil people! Divorce is the way of evil people, the path of the wicked! Booze is the way of evil people, the path of the wicked! Oh America, read these Scriptures and weep, for we are worse sinners than the Israelites in the Old Testament ever were...

> **Deuteronomy 32:5, "They have corrupted themselves, their spot is not the spot of his children: they are a perverse and crooked generation."**
>
> **Deuteronomy 32:15-18, "But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation. They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger. They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not. Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast forgotten God that formed thee."**
>
> Deuteronomy 32:22, "For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains."
>
> **Deuteronomy 32:29, "O that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end!"**

Deuteronomy 32:35, "To me belongeth vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste."

America today is much worse than the Old Testament Jews or the inhabitants of Sodom ever were. The reason why is because we have been given so much more TRUTH and chances to repent and obey God. We have been given a clear understanding of the Gospel, since we live post New Testament. We have been given the completed Bible. Old Testament saints only had the writings given to Moses (the first five books of the Bible).

Yet we have enslaved ourselves because of sin in America. I was reading some of today's headlines from July 31, 2012. Just today I read that a 31-year old man died while having a sexual threesome with his friend and another woman to whom he was not married (the man is married with 2-children). The man died from heart failure while having sex. His family sued the man's cardiologist for failing to tell him that he couldn't have sex because of his defective heart. The judge awarded the family $3,000,000 instead of the $5,000,000 they sought. The judge said that the sex-threesome was 40 % the man's fault. Isn't that insane?!

In another news story, a 30-year old Hispanic man drove over his 20-year old Hispanic wife and 2-year old son in anger, killing the son instantly. When the police arrived, the father's SUV was still parked on top of the child. The father stabbed the mother in the throat numerous times with a knife, but she lived. So sad! This is America today. This is all in today's news. My friend, by not taking sides with the Bible, you are automatically open prey for the Devil.

I read about another man today from Georgia, only 51-years old, who commit suicide. He was a decorated Navy military veteran, separated from his wife. He had sex with his daughter's college friend in Indiana, claiming it was consensual, but the woman said she was raped and the man has been charged, facing 20-years in prison. He taped a plastic bag over his head and used helium gas to asphyxiate himself to death. So sad. Sin always takes you further than you planned to go, costs you more than you wanted to pay, and keeps you longer than you intended to stay. The Devil is a liar, showing people the neon lights of Broadway and Las Vegas; but Satan never shows anyone the morgues, hospitals and prisons.

What bothered me the most was that in the story of the man running over his wife and child, the website posted the story in a blog, asking people to comment. It became a racial thing—dozens of members spewing racial hatred against each other, calling each other disparaging names, and hating one another. The issue was that Mexican men are far more likely to cause violence than Caucasian men. Sadly, it is true, because Mexican men love their booze. The evil beer cartel pushes off their liquid devil to anyone who will buy it, destroying numerous cultures. It's not uncommon to find 10 empty cases of Corona beer in the alley where Mexicans live after a weekend party.

The beer companies target Hispanics and minority cultures with their subtle advertising. Child molesting is epidemic in the Mexican culture. Spousal abuse is commonplace. Oh, the evils of alcohol in society! The Eskimo community in Anchorage, Alaska has been utterly destroyed because of booze! Island cultures around the world hide the truth about the evils of booze in their culture. Hawaii has a serious problem with alcoholics. The Hawaiian culture is a booze culture!

In another horrible news story, a 70-year-old New York woman was robbed of her purse by a 21-year old and a 20-year-old thug while putting groceries in her car. The two punks were caught by police. What do you expect when you take the Bible out of children's lives? I recently heard Chicago's new crime syndicate mayor, Rahm Emanuel say that gang members should have personal values and take their fights to the alley, so little children won't be shot. An alarming number of children have been shot to death in Chicago this year, an unnecessary tragedy which has plagued Chicago for decades due to government sponsored drug-trafficking.

> "The penalty good men pay for indifference to public affairs is to be ruled by evil men." —Plato

Rahm Emanuel came straight from the criminal Obama administration in Washington DC. The globalists (offshore banking cartel) have taken over America. It wasn't hard for them to do, since they control all the money through the Federal Reserve Banks and have purchased all mainstream newsmedia outlets. They also own Hollywood and have taken control over the highest positions of the FBI, CIA, FEMA, Homeland Security, TSA, BATF, NSA, the Justice Department and the Pentagon. Their cronies are in charge of all these agencies. Congress has all the power, but the 535 members have been bought and paid for, many blackmailed and others are just frightened to end up like James Traficant Jr.

Only 40 members of Congress voted against the treasonous NDAA law signed by President Obama on December 31, 2011, giving Homeland Security and the government the power to make any American disappear forever without a trace (with no right to attorney nor trial). While the family of a man who died from an immoral sex-threesome will collect over a million dollars from a court-awarded judgment, your government can make you vanish without a trace and there's absolutely nothing anyone can do about it. The Bill of Rights no longer exists in our corrupt court system. It's all about money and greedy, corrupt, evil judges and lawyers.

In another story a man robbed a McDonalds of hundreds of dollars and fled on foot, running across a 6-lane-highway. Someone thought that was strange and reported him to police who caught him. This is just the very tip of the iceberg of just one day's news in America. I rarely read the news because it is all so depressing, but the media makes the titles catchy, so I read them when I run across them here and there.

To the same degree that Americans embrace wickedness, to that same degree a totalitarian Police State is rising up around us. God sets up and takes down rulers. **Daniel 2:21, "And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding."** God has given to us the leaders that we deserve: criminals, cons and crooks! This is what a culture of rock 'n' roll, pornography, fornication, drunkenness, abortion, divorce and lesbianism deserve!

Who Is On The Lord's Side?

You must take sides my friend. When Moses died and was buried by the Lord, Joshua took Moses place to lead the people in the ways of the Lord. No prophet was ever as great as Moses according to the Holy Bible...

Deuteronomy 34:10-12, “And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face, In all the signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land, And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.”

Joshua learned as Moses did that the Jews were a stiffnecked people, complainers and lacking faith oftentimes. Joshua gives the people an ultimatum in Joshua 24:15...

Joshua 24:15, “And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.”

America will descend into the lowest parts of Hell as Deuteronomy 32:22 warns for any wicked nation. Isaiah 5:14 says that Hell hath enlarged her mouth, opening wide without measure for the wicked.

Isaiah 5:14, “Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.”

The world today is saturated with ungodly counsel, the way of the wicked and gossiping slanderers...

Psalms 1:1, “Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.”

The desire for riches is a dangerous desire, because in this sinful world the fastest path to wealth nearly always involves some type of immorality. Gambling casinos are 100 % profitable. Some of the people who gamble win, others lose, but the house always wins! Night clubs are a fast path to wealth, because booze is sold by the truckload. Some Las Vegas nightclubs have over a dozen mini-bars inside, where people can get drunk.

Sexual immorality, nudity, drugs and booze are commonplace in all nightclubs. That’s why Sin City went from less than a population of 1,000 people in 1900 to one of America’s biggest cities today. People love evil! John 3:20 says those who love evil run from the Light of Jesus Christ and His Word.

Everyone wants to straddle-the-fence (you’ll get splinters in your rump) to avoid offending anyone. Christian singings want as many fans as possible, so they try to avoid tell you what they believe. It’s all about the love of money (1st Timothy 6:7-10).

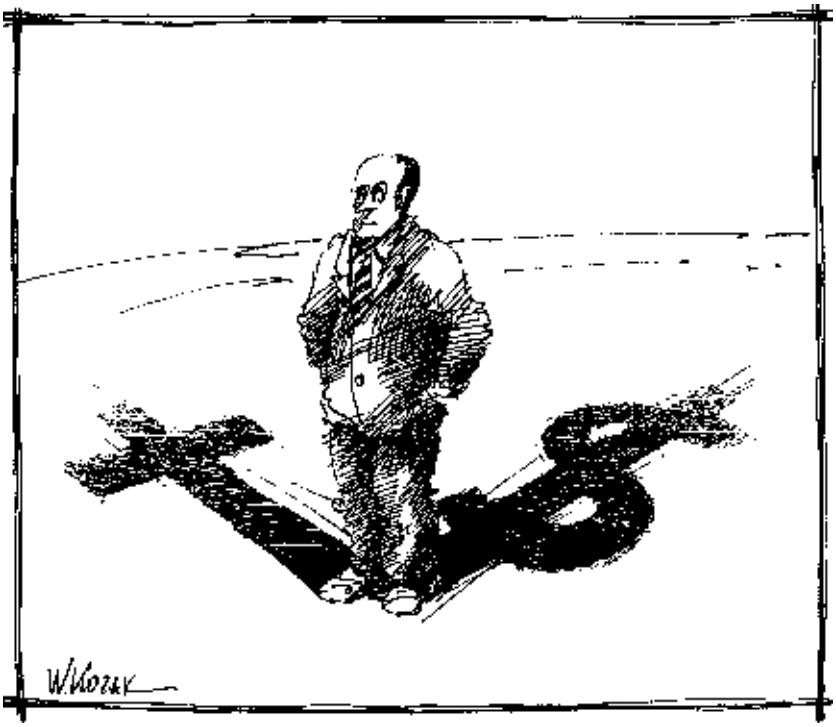

Mature Christians DO RIGHT just because it's right. It's not always easy, nor fun to do the right thing. In fact, a lot of times it's difficult and costs you something. The Christian life is likened to shoveling sand, that is, it's not complicated, it's just hard work. If you take a stand for God you'll likely lose popularity. You'll likely lose money. You'll likely lose favor. Once upon a time in America it was right to be a heterosexual, but now it's wrong to oppose homosexual lifestyle. As man's standards change, Christians are in the battle for our lives in America. Thankfully, God is still on His throne and that means we ought to pray like never before for God's will to be done in our lives.

> **Deuteronomy 6:18-19, "And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken."**

DO RIGHT! Though the stars fall, DO RIGHT!!!

We Must Take Sides Doctrinally To Please God

One of the quickest ways to know that a church or a person is apostate is if they don't place emphasis on the importance of Biblical doctrine. My friend, doctrine is one of the most important things to a Christian! **2nd Timothy 4:3, "For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears."** Most people will not tolerate hard preaching from the Bible. Roman Catholics are so used to hearing dead religious mumbo-jumbo that they can't handle when they hear a hell, fire and damnation preacher. The truth offends people. The Bible is truth (John 17:17). In 2012, most people will not tolerate a Bible-preacher who hoops and hollers from the pulpit. Everyone likes Joel Osteen because he doesn't preach the doctrine of Christ.

There's no way that any believer can please God by disregarding Bible doctrine. Most professed Christians today are very familiar with all the Contemporary Christians Music (CCM), but they are woefully ignorant of the doctrine of Christ. They can instantly mention a dozen Christian rock bands, but they couldn't find a Scripture teaching Christ's virgin birth if their life depended on it. Most professed Christians (and I say professed because I have my doubts about their salvation) couldn't show you Scriptures on how to be saved, the deity of Jesus, the Godhead, et cetera; but they can quote the songs of Amy Grant and Michael W. Smith word-for-word. It's apostasy!

The Bible exhorts every believer to study the Scriptures in order to explain our beliefs. There's nothing worse than a person who doesn't know why they believe what they believe, because people will disrespect you for not thinking and you'll lose the opportunity to win them to Christ. **1st Peter 3:15, "But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear."** I'm not saying that you have to become a theologian, but you should at least know why you believe what you believe to answer others when they inquire.

For example: A man once asked me, "What is the basis of your beliefs and what what makes you think that your beliefs are correct over anyone else's." Those are fair questions. I explained to him that everything I believe is based upon my faith that the Bible is the inspired Word of God. I then explained why I believe the Bible is God's Word. I explained the miraculous manner in which the Bible came to humanity.

Approximately forty different men, who spanned a 1,700 year period of history, who spoke different languages, and lived in different countries, some old and some young—all were used by God's Holy Spirit to pen the Bible, yet incredibly all the books of the Bible harmonize and compliment each other, piecing together an amazing prophetic puzzle that would not be even astronomically probably or possible without divine intervention. There's absolutely no way that men wrote the Bible Oftentimes the Old Testament prophets didn't even know what they were penning for God.

Furthermore, over 5,000 manuscripts of the Bible (some partial, others complete) have been unearthed throughout the Middle East by archeologists. If men wrote the Bible, why would thousands of manuscripts exist—some in Hebrew and Chaldean (Daniel) and others in Greek? How would this even be possible? Any honest student of history and archaeology must acknowledge the supernatural manner in which the Bible has been given to humanity.

There are hundreds of proofs of the Bible's divine origin. God did this for a reason, that is, so that the honest person could clearly see that God authored the Bible. Secular history supports the Bible. Science supports the Bible. The Bible said in Isaiah 40:22 that the earth is a "circle." Back in the 17th century when men were arguing and killing each other in debates over whether the earth was flat or round, the Bible already contained the answer. We are so blessed today to have the written Words of God, in view of the fact that no one had a printed Bible for over 5,000 years of history. Can you imagine that? The Egyptian wrote on stone (known as hieroglyphics). You'd think that paper would have been invented long ago, but the first Paper was invented by the Chinese by 105 AD during the Han Dynasty and spread slowly to the west via Samarkand and Baghdad.[4][1]

We are living in wicked times when people love entertainment more than truth. People

love pleasures more than pleasing God. People love themselves instead of the Lord Jesus Christ. America has gone to hell in a hand-basket. Kids today are under demonic attack. Satan removed the Bible and prayer from America's classrooms in 1963. Those wicked members of the U.S. Supreme Court are Satan's servants. The same reprobates legalized child murder in 1973. Same-sex marriage is next. The Devil has taken control of America because people have forsaken the Bible.

Most people don't even have salvation, let alone having the correct doctrines Biblically. Until a person believes the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ to get saved, they will never understand spiritual matters (1st Corinthians 2:14-17). The Holy Spirit of God indwells (lives within) every believer (Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17). Thus, as Christians we have the Holy Spirit to "guide you into all truth" as John 16:13 promises. **John 14:23,"Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."** There's a lot of unsaved religious people in our churches who are doctrinally corrupt, teaching things which they ought not. It is our duty as born-again believers to warn others who are weaker in the faith.

The internet and most Christian bookstores are a religious minefield of false doctrines and damnable heresies. We are embattled in a spiritual war today. Pastors, preachers and evangelists are the spiritual lieutenants and captains on the battlefield. Not every believer is called to be an enlisted soldier as was Paul and Timothy. **2nd Timothy 2:3, "Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ."** However, every Christian believer is a part of the war. During World Wars I and II Americans who weren't enlisted as soldiers supported the war back home by working in munitions factories, and by preparing food, clothing and airplane parts.

Literally, Americans supported the war effort in thousands of ways without actually being in the military. Likewise, every Christian's enemy is not the flesh; but rather, against principalities, against powers, against spiritual wickedness in high places, and against the rulers of the darkness of this world (Ephesians 6:12-17). Every born-again Christian is at spiritual war with the flesh, the Devil and the world. If you've not been called to be a soldier for Christ, then please know that you are still involved in a spiritual war. If you're not a soldier, then uplift holy hands and support God's man with prayer and resources. Get involved in a local New Testament Church that preaches only from the King James Bible.

Sadly and tragically, most believers who are called by God AWOL (absent without leave) from their duty to stand for the Lord.

Taking Sides For Eternity

I watched a 2-hour PBS documentary yesterday about the building of the Panama Canal (a canal connecting the western and eastern oceans, allowing ships to pass through Central America, rather than traveling all the way south around the southern tip of South America). The French attempted to build it first, but after 20,000 men died gave up. Then the United States took the task, under orders from President Theodore Roosevelt, and the canal was finished in 1914. Another 5,000 men died while the U.S. built the canal. Can you imagine... 25,000 men gave their lives to build the Panama Canal (most men died from flash flooding and yellow fever, carried by mosquitoes). What a loss of life! All I could think of is where are those men today, Heaven or Hell?

Did you ever stop to ponder the largeness of our world? Today there are nearly 7,000,000,000 people alive on earth!!! Every single one of them has to take sides either with Jesus Christ or against Him. [5]Less than 0.5 % of the 120,000,000 people in Japan profess to be Christian. A whopping 60 % say they don't believe in God. Titus 2:11 teaches us that the grace of God which bringeth salvation hath appeared unto all men and women. Romans 1:20 says that no man has an excuse not to acknowledge God in their life.

Oh, how men need the Lord Jesus Christ!!! Salvation is not an option; it's every person's only way to escape the fires of eternal damnation in Hell. The Japanese are such sweet and ethical people; yet they know not the God of the Bible. Acts 4:10-2 teaches that salvation is found ONLY in the name of Jesus Christ. No other name is given to men by which they can be saved. Jesus warned that no one can enter into the kingdom of God unless they are born-again, for the second time (spiritually into God's family). There's a lot of false and lame ideas floating around in music, books and churches today about what it means to be born-again. Most of them are wrong and haven't the foggiest idea what the Bible means, because they have religion without salvation.

Being "born-again" means having He Who is the beginning (Revelation 1:8) born in you. Amen! Being born again means believing the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, and then His Spirit comes to live within your body; thus, you now have the new man (new creature, 2nd Corinthians 5:17) living in you. The unsaved man has only the flesh; but the Christian has the old man (flesh) and the new man (Spirit of Christ, Romans 8:9).

Where will you spend eternity friend... Heaven or Hell? There is no purgatory, no soul sleep, no annihilation, nor floating in lack of consciousness through space for eternity as some people falsely think. There are thousands of crazy ideas concerning the afterlife, but we have the written PROMISES of God to help us make the proper decision. The correct choice is Jesus Christ Who died, was buried and raised up three days later for our justification. The afterlife need not be frightening nor uncertain if you claim the promises of God's Word. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."**



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj7-8Z1twD8YeKgjkVkDlWVt6J56OwSQvVcoAwiAS7iHulLr5jMneh1PbS9OVvQbVGQO0rPGz_XlUBkND2e4U78ICwfWSl55snAsba
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/8-12-12-NotForSale.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiznCMmmYeKlOSdZvW7u1KFXfnrzxaStL5CnpKoGykm_sJ-BIOHD4GQv8Ninkm1tdNRlpETiz9CWUls-ZqvrM1y4mvh_7sO-meio3v
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_paper
5. https://www.godlovespeople.com/articles/japan.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjiRnz11neTSSi4yei9PlteFdwgfRVOfpQTei7sxV7EeA-nzh8880JXWdYMWeEP3SC1e3AzGAQmIIJyIIeb9obELTRIhim-bqUSwzS

5.1.9 Burn In Hell Israel, You Murdering Psychopaths! (2024-01-21 21:22)

If you are a Christian and you support what is going on in Israel today, who are murdering tens of thousands of innocent poor Palestinian people in Gaza, then you are a rotten person, not right with God, a woefully deceived ignorant fool, and I wouldn't want to be friends with you. I hate what Israel is doing to these poor people. Tragically, 70 % of the now 25,000 murdered genocide victims have been defenseless women and children. Someone needs to stop Israel's murdering with impunity. Israel's leaders are monsters!



Gaza Death Toll Surpasses 25,000 With No End In Sight

I don't want anyone to burn in Hell, but I do believe in justice. What Israel is doing is vengeance, not righteousness. Israel's leaders need to be held responsible for the genocide in Gaza. I foresee the death toll rising much higher. I heard in the news today that Israel is going to give the Palestinian people a two month break from war, in return for Hamas returning 100 Jewish people whom they kidnapped. That is good, for now.

What really bothers me is that multitudes of churchgoers, particularly independent Baptists, blindly support Israel no matter how wrong they are. The common rationale is that God promised Abraham in Genesis 12:3 to bless all Jews. But that is not accurate or true. God made that promise to Abraham alone, because he obeyed God. We read in Exodus 19:5-6 that God's promise of blessing for the Jews was (and still is) conditional. God never promised to bless unbelieving Christ-rejecting Jews!

God knows that I love the Jewish people, but I equally love the Arab people in Gaza. I hate evil. What Israel is doing is evil. Sadly, Hamas doesn't care if Israel murders all 2,400,000 people in Gaza! Israel is murdering a bunch of poor defenseless people (mostly women and children) to punish and put pressure on a rogue group of terrorists who are willing to sacrifice every man, woman and child in Palestine for their cause.

If the ungodly leaders of Israel would simply acknowledge the Arabs as human beings, instead of calling them "human animals" (which is exactly what Israeli president Benjamin Netanyahu called them back in October 2023), then Hamas wouldn't be so angry. All they want is their own nation. The Palestinian people want their own national state, recognised by the world.

But Israel hates the Arabs and wants them all dead. That is why I side with Palestine and am against Israel. As far as I am concerned, Israel can burn in Hell because of their cruel abuse, rejection, hatred and intolerance of the Palestinian people. People just want to exist and be free to live. Israel has their foot on Palestine's neck, and refuses to let them live free.

5.1.10 Beware Of Chick Tracts! (2024-01-24 14:29)

[illegible] [illegible] 8:36, "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

These

images are from his tract titled:

“

This Was Your Life!

”

We don’t have to turn from our sinning to be saved; but rather, Jesus paid for our sins with His blood. All we need to do to be saved is to by faith receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for our sins, believing that He is risen from the dead. □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □:□□, "□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□, □□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□."

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEinazrpo_hJFwtH4qJyYS6-Cugpgqz8qsNeVOQJzE690cZir74yIuZxsM0rNNtRA71WPTJsv62n40Gqdsu7q9aiT2-lbI7vVUWXHul
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbyPeulHflWSVOfuRdY2zrB79qvTONNGwOWI3TPOvtXdJ3W_NN6pe8pn0hpuVAgV7lVA-SAPEAcCr8y7Rz2wJ2aY8OY5Q98eh4KBa

---

5.1.11 God Only Promises To Save Them That Believe (2024-01-25 19:41)

1st Corinthians 1:18-21, “For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.”

I cannot warn everyone enough about what is going on in nearly all churches today. The Gospel is being changed and corrupted to mean something different than what God intended.

God’s Simple Plan Of Salvation

The inspired Holy Bible teaches that all humanity have sinned. No one is without sin except the perfect sinless Lamb of God, Jesus (Hebrews 4:15). I am a guilty sinner and so are you (Romans 3:10-23).

There is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). The Bible warns about a second death in Hell, where all who humans die in their sins without Jesus as their personal Savior will suffer day and night forever (Revelation 14:11; 20:11-15; 21:8).

That is the bad news.

The Good News (aka, Gospel) is that God loves mankind and sent His only begotten (biological) Son into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin (John 3:16-18). Jesus paid a debt He did not owe because we owed a debt we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Specifically, the Gospel (Good News) is the message that Jesus DIED on a cross, was BURIED, and then three days later He RESURRECTED from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

God’s simple plan of salvation is that He saves anyone who comes to God by faith as an admitted guilty sinner, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins,

believing that He was buried, but then raised up physically three days later from the dead. It is that simple to get to Heaven when you die at the end of this life. Nothing more is required or permitted by God, lest the Gospel be corrupted. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Man's Perversion Of God's Plan Of Salvation

Having shown you the true Gospel from the inspired King James Bible, now let me show you what is not the Gospel. There is a Satanic army today of false prophets (and you'll be shocked when I mention who they are) who have perverted the Gospel of free grace.

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

Pacific Garden Mission Preaches Another Gospel

Let's start with Pacific Garden Mission's radio program since 1950, '*[1]UNSHACKLED*.'

> "I want to start a new life with you. I repent of the sins I've committed again you. I'm really sorry for the way I've lived. Would you save me Lord and give me a new life. Would you take the rest of my life and use me for your plans? Use my gifts and talents for your work. Fill me with your Spirit Lord, come into my heart and life, Jesus." SOURCE: [2]Program #3746 - Aired in 2022, David Tripiciano (time - 18:36)

Now what saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"**

UNSHACKLED doesn't even mention Jesus' death on the cross, burial or bodily resurrection. Like all accursed neo-evangelicals today, PGM is obsessed with *YOU* repenting of *YOUR* sins. May I say, the true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) have been corrupted by Satan. They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil at UNSHACKLED!!! SHAME on the mission director for allowing this Satanic garbage to be preached on UNSHACKLED instead of the Gospel, damning men's souls to Hell!!!

Dear reader, our text verse from **1st Corinthians 1:21b** says that God promises **"to save them that believe."** God doesn't promise to save them that turn from their sinning. God doesn't promise to save them that get water baptized. God doesn't promise to save them that that surrender their life to follow Christ. God doesn't promise to save them that make Jesus the "Lord" of their life. God doesn't promise to save them that invite Jesus into their life. God doesn't promise to save them that live a lifestyle of repentance. God doesn't promise to save them that faithfully run the race until the end. God promises TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE!

Pensacola Christian College Preaches Another Gospel

The Apostle Paul warned in Galatians 1:6-9 that God's curse is upon anyone who preaches another gospel. There is only one Gospel, not two or three. According to Campus Church at PCC, faith is not enough to be saved, they also require you to experience some false form of repentance that involves, quote, "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." Oh my! That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!! I was shocked when I read PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you is straight from Satan dear reader:

> "REPENTANCE — Now is the time to ***turn from your sin*** and embrace God. **The act of turning away from sin is called 'repentance.'** This word implies an inward decision ***to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," [3]Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? I've been [4]exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God's grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations. To make matters even worse, on page 62 of the "John & Romans" booklet, Campus Church tells the reader that to be saved, you must make a mental check requiring the reader to agree to:

> ***"I repent of my sins*.** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life*."** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," [5]Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

That is another gospel, not the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired Word of God. PCC are a deadly Lordship Salvation cult! I know that I am a born again child of God. I believe in a free grace Gospel, plus nothing. I gratefully owe that to God for leading me across the paths of some doctrinally sound preachers; namely:

- [6]Jack Hyles
- [7]Curtis Hutson
- [8]Max Younce
- [9]Ray Stanford
- [10]Hank Lindstrom
- [11]Ralph Yankee Arnold
- [12]Harry Ironside

- [13]Thomas Cucuzza

All of those soulwinning men of God are 100 % correct on a free grace Gospel.

In sharp contrast, I beseech you to RUN away from false prophets who corrupt the simplicity that is in Christ; namely: Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, John MacArthur, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Pacific Garden Mission's Unshackled radio program, William Grady, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer, Jimmy Swaggart, Sam Gipp, Keith Gomez, William Lane Craig, Chip Ingram, Jack Chick, Adrian Rogers, John Hagee, Charles Stanley, Joel Osteen, Pat Robertson, Rick Warren, et cetera. These are all wicked false prophets who pervert the Gospel. These evildoers all have blood on their hands and are hellbound infidels. I say this on the authority of God's Word.

Sadly, Bible college leaders and church pastors today have turned neo-evangelical. These places are run by yuppie type religious brats who are incompetent, arrogant, woefully and willfully ignorant, and not qualified to run a food court at Costco. No wonder our country is deteriorating spiritually and going to Hell in a wheelbarrow! People are exiting the churches to find God. With very few exceptions, I guarantee you that 99 % of today's Bible colleges all boil down to making money. They couldn't care less about individual people. They love money! They couldn't care less about contending for the Christian faith. They love money!

In **Acts 16:30-31** we read, **"And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** Paul and Silas told the Philippian jailer to BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. They didn't tell him to turn from his sinful bad habits. They didn't tell him to obey God instead of his self-serving sins. PCC are spreading deadly lies, and God will punish them for it (Proverbs 30:5-6). Shame on PCC for perverting the Gospel. [14]Shame on the Sword Of The Lord for promoting PCC for filthy lucre! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

We are in deep doo doo in America! Our Bible colleges are toxic today. Tragically 90 % of the churches hire graduates from the corrupt Bible colleges. The most dangerous place for a young person to be in America today is enrolled into some ungodly corrupt religious seminary. I'm talking about cesspools of iniquity like Bob Jones University.

I'm talking about cesspools of iniquity like Pensacola Christian College.

I'm talking about cesspools of iniquity like Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary.

I'm talking about cesspools of iniquity like Maranatha Baptist University.

I'm talking about cesspools of iniquity like Moody Bible Institute.

I could easily write for hours about all of the corrupt churches and Bible colleges today, who are preaching something entirely different than what the Bible teaches. I kindly encourage you to read the Gospel of John, which according to John 20:31 is God's Gospel tract. You won't find anything taught in John that requires someone to invite, call, pray, run, confess, repent, improve, forsake, live or get water baptized yo get to Heaven. However, you will find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times! That says it all.

God only promises in the inspired Holy Bible TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE, plus nothing. If you are dumb enough to follow some misguided preacher who has his own custom plan of salvation, good luck with that! My faith is only in Jesus Christ and what HE DID through Calvary' cross to pay for my sins. Jesus died for my sins on the cross. He was buried. Three

days later He physically **“was raised again for our justification” (Romans 4:25b).** That is my only hope for eternal life. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

[15]

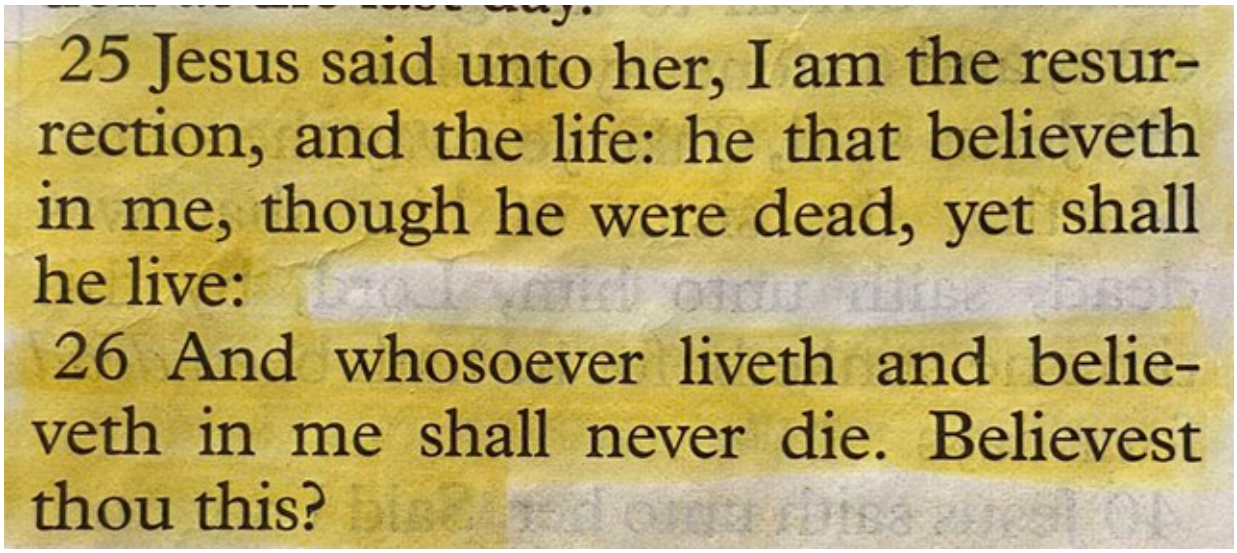
25 Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:
26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
2. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/simplicity_of_salvation.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
9. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pebook.html
10. https://getgodsgift.org/
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Wh1VU-_OF98&t=1s
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
13. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=I3A5mXtS9Lc
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/the-sword-of-lord-has-sadly-changed-for.html
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEisTYM9smwzSmiov_nZO8TTGc5D3jgoEXdidN2p3W_VMIjYFWwG2QxYSdV-eHEz4LOjsZAn-WFR3xm-2vPI_Dt02h29IFhsI_OwU0Z

5.1.12 Ladies, Put Your Husband Before The Children (2024-01-28 16:59)

1st Peter 3:1-6, “

Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives;

While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear.

Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

***Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord*: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.**

”

The average American woman today is an example of shame. Tragically, American women have become angry, rebellious and empowered by the courts to crucify men. If you are a feminist, then no doubt I have already offended you. Our text passage says that Sara revered her husband, even calling him “

Lord

”

(master). How many women do you know today who have this degree of submission for the husband? Most of us cannot think of even one.

I certainly have never been blessed enough to have such a wife. Kindly said, my rebellious former wife divorced me in 2006 and she still disrespects me as a man. I speak that to her shame. I godly wife reverences her husband, submitting to him as unto the Lord. Pastor Jack Hyles was right, divorce is a sin which perpetuates for a lifetime. The Bible doesn’t teach wives to only submit to a perfect husband. That is the big thing for rebellious wives, to find whatever excuse they can to justify their lack of submission. The United States is so far from God these days that the requirement

“to obey” has been removed from nearly all marriage vows.

The key to a happy marriage is for both husband and wife to focus on walking with God. I wouldn’t want my wife to put me first in her life; but rather, to put God first. If she does that then she will submit to me. And if I put God first, I will love her as the Bible teaches.

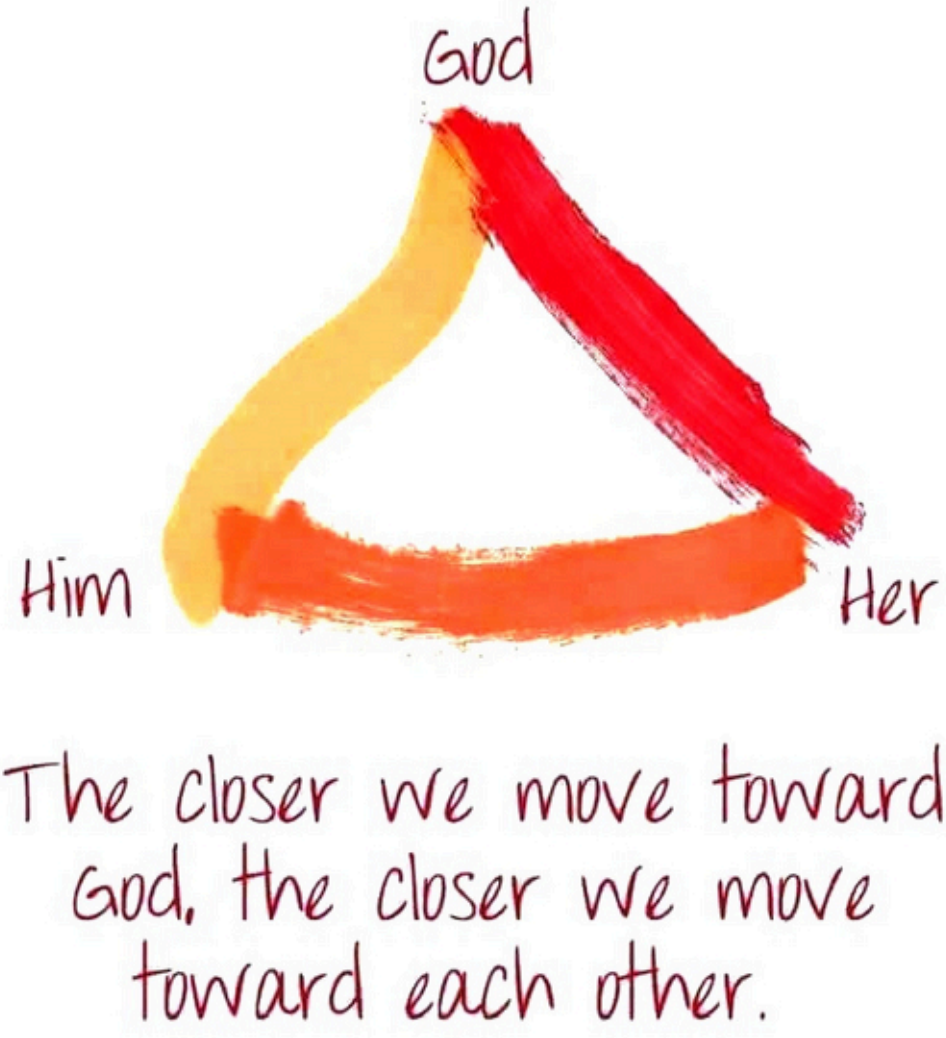

I have read umpteen dating profiles where women say that any future man in her life will never be more than second place in her life, her children always come first. Although that may sound reasonable because we all love children, it is totally unbiblical. Your children will one day grow up and move out, getting married and going their own way. What kind of marriage will remain after your children are gone? The reason why divorce has become a major epidemic problem in America is because women have their priorities wrong. Biblically a wife should always put her husband first, not the children.

What do I mean? I mean that the man should eat before the children. The wife should satisfy and meet her husbands sexual needs before spending time playing games with, caring for or cooking for the children. Kindly said, if you disagree with me you are not right with God. I heard Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) mention in a sermon that his mother partly blamed herself for her failed marriage. They were poor living in east Texas during The Great Depression. They only lived a two room house; not a two bedroom home with a kitchen, dining room, living room, den and bathrooms, but just two rooms! They had the stove in one room, and the bathtub in the other. They had to go outside and walk a distance to use the restroom in an outhouse.

The outhouse had no heat during the winter, nor air-conditioning in the summer. Brother Hyles said he didn't use a flushable toilet for the first time until he was 15 years old. Brother Hyles' mother felt to blame for her failed marriage because she refused to meet her husband's needs when he wanted her. She put the children first and refused to send the children outside to play while they did what husbands and wives do. I admire her honesty, but she is right to feel partly to blame for her failed marriage.

A wife should never turn her husband's advances down for romance. To do so goes against the Bible. Today's American woman is scary! I've read their dating profiles, showing their ridiculous shopping list of demands for a husband. They want a man who is tall, financially secure, with a strong jawline, fit and attractive, making a 6-digit salary, et cetera. One Christian woman said she only wanted a man who likes classical music like her. I want, I want! I want. Gimme, gimme, gimme! I've never read even one female's dating profile where she has a list of all the nice things that she wants to do for her future man when she finds him. What women want is a man to use as a tool to give her children, a home, money, a cottage on the lake, vacations and the good life; but they don't just want, a man.

Ladies, if you are married you should always put your husband before the children. I am not saying to neglect the children. Use common sense. The children are not going to starve by having to wait to eat after Dad has eaten. Men are treated like garbage in American culture!



The Problem With Ridiculously Woke "Every White Man Is Stupid" TV Commercials



The “ Dumb Dad ” and the Domestic Commercial

Wow unto the ungodly society that degrades and insults men and fathers with such disparaging commercials that encourage them to be lazy, reckless and irresponsible. It is sinful to put men down like feminists are doing. Can you imagine the fallout from the National Organization of Women (NOW), the feminists and the ungodly media if men made a commercial portraying women as being ignorant, stupid and incompetent? All hell on earth would follow! Why is it that women can degrade men, but men cannot treat women the same way? I’ll tell you why, because God has ordained that wives should obey their own husband. It is because God commands children in the Holy Bible to obey their parents. Wicked society tries to undermine God’s plan for the home.

Like it or not, God commands wives to obey their own husbands. Children are to obey Mom and Dad. If Mom disagrees, then the child is to obey Dad. Men are to rule their own homes! If a man is a godly person, then his wife and children will gladly submit to his leadership. Feminism poisons women’s minds to view marriage as something bad, to think that a stay-at-home wife and mother is somehow a slave to a man. Nothing could be further from the truth. What we have in the United States today is a disaster zone or broken marriages, ruined homes and chaos because of social engineering which has poisoned women’s minds. Feminism is not compatible with the inspired Word of God.

Sara called Abraham (her husband) “

Lord.

” You should have the same Christian spirit ladies toward your man. If you don’t, shame on you for going against the Holy Bible. Your prayers will be hindered and God will not be pleased with you ladies, until you submit to your man. The biggest threat to a good Christian wife is bad friends, who will poison her mind with feminist ideologies.

And let me warn you ladies, 95 % of Baptist women today (including pastors wives) are feminists in their wicked thinking. Many don’t even realize it. They’ve been raised up in our toxic

American culture, and don't even realize that they've been indoctrinated with Satanic ideas. From U.S. movies, books, seminars and music to liberal church teachings, feminism has crept into nearly every Christian home and marriage. Ladies, you need to be smarter than the average bear in these perilous times!

In your home, Dad should come first, not the children. Little girls should be taught to fetch Dad's slippers. Sons should be taught to offer to help Dad when he works around the house. Wives should cater to her man as if Jesus were a guest in your home. Instead, these spoiled brats today refuse to lift a finger to help Dad mow the lawn. Kids get away with that type of bad behavior if the parents are irresponsible. Children should be made to do what is right, and that includes doing work around the house. Children should learn by working.

That is one reason why so many kids are spoiled brats who grew up in the big cities in apartment buildings, because there isn't enough hard work for them to do, as exists on a farm. Children need to work to instill character into them. When I was growing up my Dad made me paint the house foundation each year. I overturned the dirt in the yard each spring to plant a garden. I regularly did the dishes after dinner. I cut the grass in the summer. I raked the leaves in the fall. I shoveled the snow in the winter. I was required to assist my Dad whenever he worked around the house, while my friends went off to play and bum around in the park. In hindsight, I am glad that my Dad taught me to work hard before playing. Work before play!

Our characterless nation is in shambles today. This Generation Z are spoiled, lazy, entitled, disrespectful, arrogant, brats. Things will only get much worse! Television and Hollywood movies today ridiculously portray women as leading armies of men, a single female defeating a dozen masculine men in battle, and other utter insanity. This is ungodly intentional social engineering designed to undermine family values and society as a whole. We have been seeing a lot of smash & grab crimes committed nationwide over the past decade.

This level of open crime is unprecedented in our country's history. Each year there are now over 600 random mass shootings. Society's lame solution is to create more laws, hire more police, impose stiffer prison sentences and rise up a police state. Unfortunately this won't work! Morality simply cannot be legislated. All that will result is an authoritarian police state like exists in China today. We already have nearly 2,000,000 laws, ordinances, codes and regulations in the United States. They aren't working!!!

The only answer is Jesus Christ! The answer is to put the inspired King James Bible back into the public school system. Better yet, we should get rid of government (public) schools. Don't put your child on the public fool bus!!! Bible-believing churches with caring, people-loving, Christ-honoring, sin-fighting, free-grace-Gospel preaching, pastors is the answer! Sadly, today's churches are pathetic, which is why 90 % of the churches are 90 % empty each Sunday. Our nation is in big trouble! Truth means nothing anymore to the clergy; they just want the money.

> "Old-fashioned, Spirit-filled, Christ-honoring, sin-hating, soul-winning, Bible preaching! It is the hope of the church! It is the hope of the nation! It is the hope of the world!" —[2]Pastor Jack Hyles)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbr3kywV_JvUmJtvH8g-Bn-wwN3kdXBBOgCG_U_Lou5AwsvDKwXVrVHVIppNApcMJAv5os4PFyem-jvyjMnsLS5SWWE8MiuMIvjiA

2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm

5.1.13 Most Christians Women Are Feminists But Don't Realize It (2024-01-29 18:39)

1st Peter 3:1-6, " Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives; While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; *But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God*, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands: Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement."

Kindly, let me start by boldly saying that I hate feminism with a passion, but I do not hate feminist women. I love people. God knows that I do not hate any living soul. Satan is the great deceiver (Revelation 12:9), the accuser of the brethren (Revelation 12:10). So please understand that I love everybody. I tell people when I preach the Bible that if the shoe fits, wear it.

What is feminism? Although there are various definitions of *feminism*, I define it a flagrant disregard for the teaching in God's Word that men have a God-given right and duty to lead the marriage, home, church and society.

The secular world defines feminism as: "

Belief in or advocacy of women's social, political, and economic rights, especially with regard to equality of the sexes;

The movement organized around this belief.

" That may sound noble and dandy to many people, but in reality it all boils down to rebellion against God. What saith the Scripture?

> **Genesis 3:16, "Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and *thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee*."**

> **Ephesians 5:22, " *Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord*."**

Feminism is in direct opposition to the inspired Word of God. Ungodly liberal bias, feminist theology and the insanity of the Woke movement today have twisted, misinterpreted and corrupted the Holy Bible to fit their wicked agendas (Romans 1:25). Thankfully the truth is what it is and cannot be changed, although the wicked do try.

Feminism is destroying America! **Isaiah 3:11-12, "Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. As for my people, children are their oppressors, *and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead***

***thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths*."** God made men and women different. I am old fashioned. That is, I believe that God made men to do jobs that require grit, masculinity and toughness. I don't think women should be police officers, judges, political leaders or fire station chiefs. Those are authority and leadership roles reserved for men! If you want to know why America is in such a horrible mess today, look no further than our feminist culture!

Just Call Me Old Fashioned

It is disgusting to see a female police chief leading a bunch of men under her authority. Case in point is [1]CJ Davis, a female police chief under fire in Memphis, Tennessee as the crime rate has skyrocketed to record levels on her watch. Here's a sad true story about [2]a female cop who savagely beat up the wrong suspect! She was rightfully fired and sued! I humbly believe that women are best at cooking, clothing and service type jobs. That is not an attack against women. God created women by nature to follow, not lead. When women lead a society wickedness always ensues! It is not a coincidence that abortion, homosexuality, fornication, adultery, bearing false witness, smut magazines and websites, greed, divorce and all manner of evil has exploded in America alongside the rise of feminism in our degenerate immoral culture.

I can almost see the many angry faces on any feminist reading my blog. Get mad at God, He intended for men to lead the marriage, home, church and society, not women. Sorry ladies, you are the weaker vessel according to the Bible. **1st Peter 3:7, " Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, *as unto the weaker vessel*, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered."** Please do not misunderstand my blog. Women are equally important to God. Without women society wouldn'

t exist! God has entrusted women with the greatest career of all as a mother!!!

Psalms 127:3, " Lo, children are an heritage of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward." Children are a gift from God almighty!!! By the way, life begins at conception, not at birth. I am so sick and tired of fools trying to justify the murder of a human baby by abortion. Also, it is a proven myth that sometimes a child needs to be aborted to save the mother's life. We have Caesarian Sections today, which [3]eliminate the argument in favor of abortion. Abortion is evil, plain and simple. **Exodus 20:13, "Thou shalt not kill."** Abortion is not self-defense, it is calculated murder. Abortion is not healthcare, it is cruelty to a human being.

Let me clarify something before I move on. I firmly believe that if a woman does a man's job, then she should receive a man's equal pay. I am all for equality when all is equal. But I have seen female construction workers holding a flag to direct traffic, while big burly men work the jackhammers. Those women ought not receive the same pay! Working a jackhammer is very hard work. I know this is a touchy topic and many people won't agree with me. One hundred years ago we were so much better off as a society. It wasn't perfect and never has been, but God's way (where men are in authority) is always the best way. Look at the horrible mess that we have in America today, when kids are deliberately being confused about their gender!!!

Anne Graham Loitz (Billy Graham's daughter) was interviewed on CBS's "The Early Show" on the Thursday morning after the September 11, 2002 terrorist attacks. She was asked by Jane Clayson: "How could God let something like this happen?" Here is her excellent answer:

I believe that God is deeply saddened by this, just as we are, but for years we've been telling God to get out of our schools, to get out of our government, and to get out of our lives. And being the gentleman that He is, I believe that He has calmly backed out. How can we expect God to give us His blessing and His protection if we demand that He leave us alone?

Let's see, I think it started when Madeline Murray O'Hare (she was murdered, her body was found recently) complained she didn't want any prayer in our schools, and we said, OK.

Then, someone said you better not read the Bible in school... the Bible that says thou shalt not kill, thou shalt not steal, and love your neighbor as yourself. And we said, OK.

Then, Dr. Benjamin Spock said we shouldn't spank our children when they misbehave because their little personalities would be warped and we might damage their self-esteem. (Dr. Spock's own grandson commit suicide. Dr. Spock's perverse teachings killed [4]upwards of 50,000 babies). And we said, an expert should know what he's talking about, so we said OK.

Then, someone said teachers and principals better not discipline our children when they misbehave. And the school administrators said no faculty member in this school better touch a student when they misbehave because we don't want any bad publicity, and we surely don't want to be sued (There's a big difference between disciplining and touching, beating, smacking, humiliating, kicking, etc.) And we said, OK.

Then someone said, let's let our daughters have abortions if they want, and they won't even have to tell their parents. And we said, Okay.

Then some wise school-board member said, since boys will be boys and they're going to do it anyway, let's give our sons all the condoms they want, so they can have all the fun they desire, and we won't have to tell their parents they got them at school. And we said, OK.

Then some of our top elected officials said it doesn't matter what we do in private as long as we do our jobs. And agreeing with them, we said it doesn't matter to me what anyone, including the President, does in private as long as I have a job and the economy is good.

And then the entertainment industry said, let's make TV shows and movies that promote profanity, violence, and illicit sex. And let's record music that encourages rape, drugs, murder, suicide, and satanic themes. And we said it's just entertainment, it has no adverse effect, and nobody takes it seriously anyway, so go right ahead.

Now we're asking ourselves why our children have no conscience, why they don't know right from wrong, and why it doesn't bother them to kill strangers, their classmates, and themselves. Probably, if we think about it long and hard enough, we can figure it out. I think it has a great deal to do with "WE REAP WHAT WE SOW."

Funny how simple it is for people to trash God and then wonder why the world is going to Hell. Funny how we believe what the newspapers say, but question what the Bible says.

We truly don't deserve God's blessings in the United States. I no longer can sing the song, "God Bless America." I don't want God to bless a wicked nation that legalizes homosexual marriages, and legally allows such messed up people morally to adopt children (which is child abuse). I don't want God to bless a wicked nation where women take 99 % of their clothes off wherever there is a pool or water to swim. I don't want God to bless a wicked nation that legalizes murdering children in the womb by abortion. I don't want God to bless a wicked nation that denies proper pain medications to suffering patients (people like me) with horrible chronic pain. My doctor in Florida is afraid of the government. She refuses to prescribe more than 40 mg of Oxycontin per day for my neck pain, which is ridiculous. I took 80 to 140 mg a day of prescription Oxycontin for 11 years when I lived on the island of Guam. The United States is a far cry from the alleged "

free

"

country that the media shoves down our throats! We are becoming an authoritarian abusive police state!!! I'm at the point where I don't even want to go outside my door anymore unless I have to.

Proverbs 28:28, " When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase."

[5]Feminism is ruining dating. Hey, but don't take my word for it. Here is [6]CNN news reporting why 50 % of single men are no longer dating. The risk of ending up falsely accused by a woman, being treated like garbage by her in a relationship, becoming the victim of divorce and then being crucified by the feminist biased court system is scaring men away from the dating scene. Men would rather stay home and play video games! I can't blame them. In the preceding video it reports that young men self delete at four times the rate of young women.

We're in trouble! It's not just the United States. [7]France and Sweden are extremely feminist countries. Check out [8]how insane Sweden has gone! When you are talking about equality that results in men not being able to lead their marriage and home, and men lead the church, and men lead society, it is feminist rebellion against God. I don't expect an ungodly person to understand. A godly women knows God's plan for her life, and she seeks a man as a husband to whom she can serve, submit and be his lifetime helpmeet. The idea that a wife ought to have her own career, and that she is not required in any way to serve her husband, is Satanic (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

Dear reader, if you are a married female who thinks that you have as much right to lead the home as your husband, you are thinking like a wicked feminist. If you divorced your husband, you are in the same boat as the feminists! God hates divorce (Jeremiah 3:20). If you think a church secretary has a right to open the pastor's mail, or open the mail when her pastor told her not to, you are definitely a feminist. I knew a preacher who decided to resign as the pastor of a Baptist church, because the church secretary refused to stop opening the mail after he told her to leave the mail alone. That evil woman will answer to God.

Women who disrespect men in general are feminists. Feminism is rebellion against God. God has ordained for men to lead and women to follow. If you have a problem with that, you are a feminist whether you admit to it or not. I have had Christian women get mad at me for

calling them a feminist, but their sassy mouth and bad attitude proved my accusation. Our text passage commands Christian women to maintain a consistent meek and quiet spirit, to be shamefaced and sweet.

Proverbs chapter seven describes the harlot and how subtle she is, like a predator. **Proverbs 7:10-12, “**

And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.

(She is loud and stubborn; her feet abide not in her house:

Now is she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)

” The Bible calls her loud and stubborn. That is how feminists behave! They always have to run their mouths, putting men down. They are bar hoppers, not homebodies. These type of women often never marry (because feminism has brainwashed them to seek liberation from men). If they do manage to find a man to tie-the-knot, she usually destroys the marriage by filing for divorce (women file for divorce at twice the rate of men). [9]Single women in their forties are the most miserable group according to Psychology Today. Feminism lied to them!!!

I assure you that I haven’t bumped my head. Hey, I just found [10]an article in Business Insider about a woman who went viral saying she considers it a Red Flag if men don’t like the movie *Barbie* . Unreal! She won’t date any man who dislikes Barbie? That is crazy. You’d think she’d be concerned about his moral character, family values, personal hygiene habits and if he possesses any chivalry. How about his work ethic? No, she wants a guy who likes the movie, Barbie!

I saw [11]this article last year about an Asian woman who was attacked by a man in front of a fancy hotel in New York City. The hotel’s windows and doors were all glass, so people could see inside and outside. The hotel’s security guard saw the whole thing, but stayed inside the hotel and didn’t help the woman. After the assailant left, the woman was very angry and filed a complaint against the hotel. This issue went viral and stirred quite a response. Women demand the same rights as men. They demand to have men’s positions, jobs, pay, et cetera. They demand equality! But then those same women hypocritically whine and complain when men don’t come running to their rescue when someone is kicking their butt in public. You cannot have it both ways ladies!

If feminists want to be left alone and be like men, then you cannot expect men to run help you when you want them to. Feminist women today get offended when a man holds a door open for them. They give you dirty looks. In the old days men walked on the street side of a sidewalk, in case a car splashed muddy water. That way the man got splashed instead of the woman. I did a big study on ethics and chivalry as a young man, because I wanted to be a gentleman. When a woman enters into an elevator, a man should remove his hate in respect. When a women comes to a dinner table, a man should stand up to show respect for the lady. You don’t see such chivalry anymore, nor is it even taught, and that’s sad and tragic I think.

Please understand that I am not bashing women, God forbid. I love you dear reader, even if you are a feminist. My goal is not to offend anybody, but to uphold the beauty of courtship and the sacred institution of marriage. We don’t see a period of courtship before marriage anymore, which was commonplace in the old days of America. The waiting during courtship made getting married all that much better, which is what the song: "Wouldn’t It Be Nice" by The Beach Boys is about.

Today everybody is horribly shacking up committing the shameful sin of fornication (they call it one’s "Body Count," how many people you’ve slept with), women are getting pregnant out of wedlock and then having an abortion. Isn’t that awful? Yes, it sure is! Feminists will tell

you this rotten behavior is acceptable. They'll try to convince you how responsible, proper and good you are while committing such reckless behavior, but God calls you a dirty guilty sinner (Romans 3:10-23). Please RUN away from Satan's destructive feminist ideologies, fool's advice and feminist theology! **Psalms 1:1, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful."**

Dear reader, if I have rang your bell in this blog sermon, God loves you! There is forgiveness for the worst sinner through faith in Jesus Christ. **1st John 1:9-10, "If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us."** Notice that before you even ask for forgiveness, while you are still confessing, God has already forgiven you. That shows us how much God desires to forgive everyone of our sins. We have a wonderful God who loves to forgive sin. **Micah 7:18, "Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."**

God bless you dear friend and thank you for reading my humble thoughts. There is nothing good about feminism. I am all for equal rights when it comes to pay and how we treat each other. But I am 100 % against any form of equality that deprives men of their God-given right and proper place in the marriage, home, church and community to lead. Men should lead, women and children should follow men! And when women are foolishly elevated over men to lead our society, we are headed for serious trouble.

Isaiah 3:11-12, "Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths."

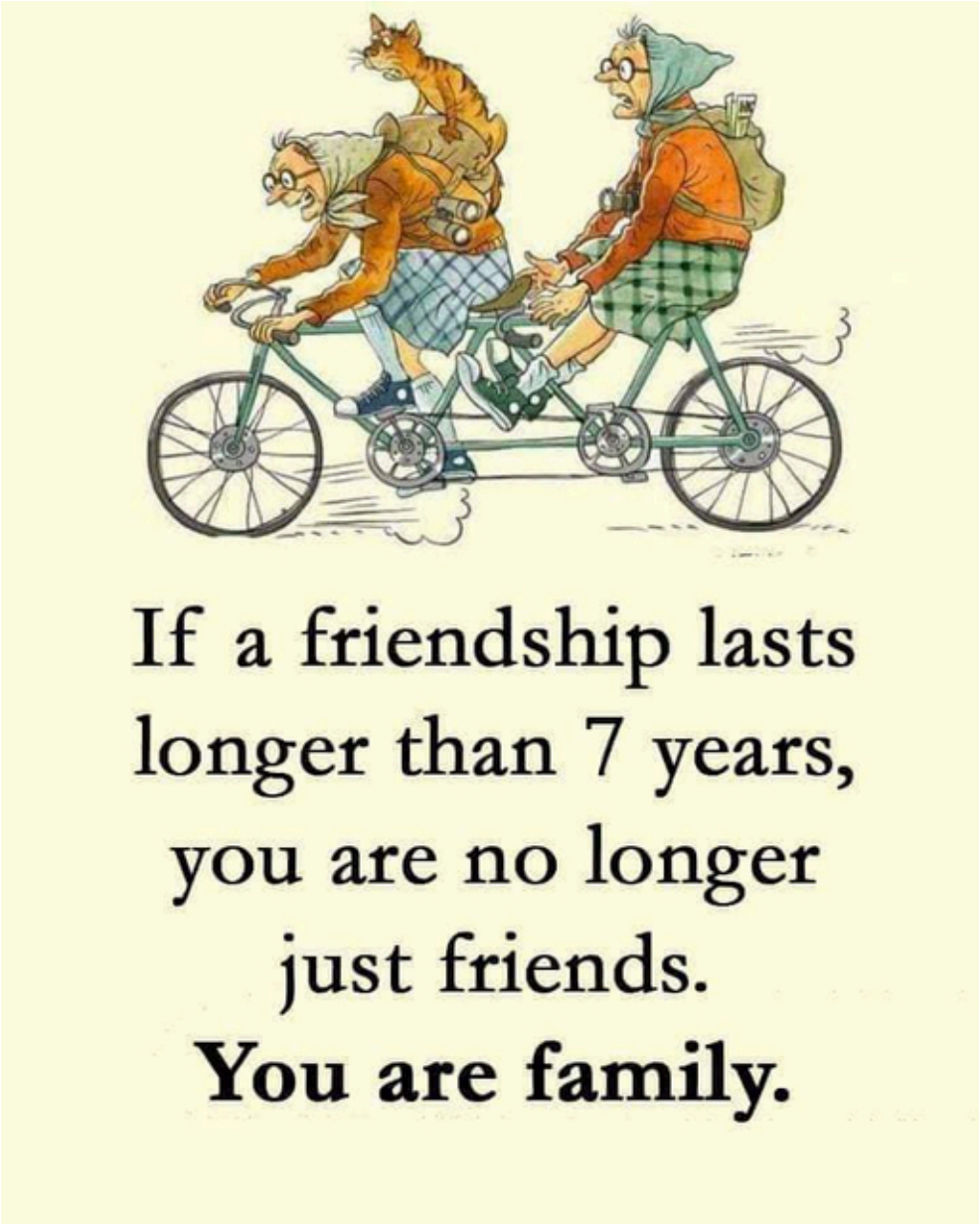

1. https://www.foxnews.com/us/memphis-police-chief-under-fire-crime-rates-reach-records
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_FEGnGgzKvM
3. https://www.theatlantic.com/ideas/archive/2022/07/abortion-ban-life-of-the-mother-exception/670582/
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Humanism/madness.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ALLXFdo1lVo
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vK4y6C1Uuhw
7. https://www.theguardian.com/lifeandstyle/2019/may/10/and-the-least-feminist-nation-in-the-world-is-denmark
8. https://www.hrw.org/news/2022/10/31/swedens-new-government-abandons-feminist-foreign-policy
9. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/high-octane-women/201109/meet-the-least-happy-people-in-america
10. https://www.businessinsider.com/dates-opinion-barbie-movie-relationship-red-flag-2023-8?op=1
11. https://www.dailydot.com/irl/elderly-asian-woman-assaulted-video/
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFcU7LuF68z0ozBP2y62k7f1LcYSDiCv_jCnEl1lTS278lc_Ybc-L1n0AUU0y_kqC1PV-2QPKwSmJd26ohAbrtnEBVMEAKBJwHJnL

5.1.14 Think For Yourself, Your Friends May Be Wrong (2024-01-31 22:05)

Proverbs 1:10, " My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. "

I was watching the [1]"Scary Interesting" YouTube channel yesterday. A teenager girl in England had just turned 18 and it was her birthday. So her idiot girlfriends took her to a fancy nightclub bar and wanted her first alcoholic drink to be something special. So they ordered some concoction that uses liquid nitrogen, which produces a fog effect in the glass.

The incompetent waiter who made the drink poured liquid nitrogen into her glass and she drank it. Evidently he didn't know what he was doing and didn't warn her to wait until the fog stopped. The nitrogen didn't have enough time to finish evaporating and she drank the liquid. [2]Nitrogen has a boiling point of -195.8 Fahrenheit. Liquid nitrogen is so cold that if you dipped your hand into a container of it, your hand would instantly freeze and crack off at your wrist. During World War II [3]Japanese mad scientists tortured tens of thousands of Chinese captives. Those [4]cruel experiments were carried out in [5]the "Unit 731" torture labs. Those scientists froze people's body parts and then hammered their arms and legs into pieces, seeing what the results would be.

I thank God that I didn't have to live through a World War. I remember Pastor Jack Hyles saying that Americans lived in fear back then in the 1940's, wondering if planes would fly over and bomb their homes. Then Americans worried during The Cold War about the real threat of nuclear war. Public schools regularly practiced emergency drills in case the United States was attacked. We used to go down into the basement of the school during drills, preparing for the worst if that day ever came. We are very blessed to live in a free country. Many youth today are spoiled entitled brats. They don't realize, care or appreciate the blood that millions of soldiers sacrificed on foreign battlefields to protect our freedoms. FREEDOM IS NOT FREE!!! We must fight to keep it.

In [6]this horrifying documentary you will see what can happen when people lose their freedom. Japan invaded China and murdered 20,000,000 people during World War II. Tens of thousands of Chinese were taken prisoner and cruelly experimented on in their secret Unit 731 torture labs. People had their body parts dipped into liquid nitrogen (which has a boiling point of -195.8 Fahrenheit). Monstrous scientists then took hammers and broke off those body parts, which cracked like glass. Humans without Jesus Christ can become monsters!!!

Anyway, getting back to the girl who drank the liquid nitrogen, [7]it was so cold that it [8]burned a hole in her stomach and her friends rushed her to the hospital. But in the emergency room the surgeons were horrified to see that her entire stomach was destroyed and they had to removed it completely. She will never be able to feel hungry again. She cannot eat a cheeseburger, pizza or any solid food ever again, because she has no stomach acids to dissolve food. She can only drink liquified pulp to sustain her life (basically baby food), and she has to force herself to eat several times per day. She has a tube from her mouth to her backside, all because some irresponsible waiter didn't know what he was doing. People can be very dangerous!

How much more should we all be leery of incompetent pastors who mislead lost sinners about how to go to Heaven. Dear reader, a counterfeit plan of salvation cannot produce the new birth that is required to enter into God's Kingdom. Jesus warned in **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. "** I don't want this to happen to you friend. Please read [9]a simple Gospel presentation by military chaplain David Rutkin.

But in case you don't feel like reading it, I'll lay out God's plan of salvation super simple for you. You are a guilty sinner in God's sight, and so am. Everyone is a guilty sinner (Romans 3:10-23).

There is a penalty for our sinning, which is to burn in the fires of Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15; Romans 6:23). The Good News (which is what the word “Gospel” means) is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus *DIED* on a cross to pay for our sins.

2. Jesus was *BURIED*.

3. Three days later Jesus bodily *RESURRECTED* from the dead.

You can confirm this Bible truth by reading [10]1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Romans 1:16 promises that anyone who BELIEVES the Gospel is saved. Simply come to God by faith as a guilty sinner, and receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then raised up from the dead the third day. That’s it my friend! Just BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you. Nothing more is required.

Anyone who tells you that more than faith is required to get to Heaven is offering you liquid nitrogen to drink! I am [11]warning you about Bob Jones University! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do to get to Heaven. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! My trust is in Christ alone.

Any incompetent preacher who says that you must turn from your sinful bad habits to be saved is handing you a glass of spiritual liquid nitrogen to damn you to Hell forever.

I am

[12]warning you about Pensacola Christian College!

We’ve got a bunch of incompetent pastors today who are Bible ignoramuses, who have bought into the manmade lie that repentance means to forsake a lifestyle of sinning. No one has ever forsaken a lifestyle of sinning! Even the best Christians still sin all the time. Whether in thought or deed, we sin every day of our lives. Even when we fail to pray as we ought we are sinning (1st Samuel 12:23). The Bible says if we say we have not sinned, we are calling God a liar (1st John 1:10). No one has ever repented of their sins!!! You had better repent of your unbelief and trust in Jesus Christ before it is too late to be saved. Thank you for reading my blog. God bless.

[13]

6772



The tragic true story that I have shared with you about the young girl who lost her stomach and almost died, reminds me of all the rotten corrupt preachers today (e.g., like Chuck Phelps, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Marty Herron and Jeff Redlin), who people trust to feed them, not realizing that they are consuming deadly poison. They are drinking liquid Devil. Sadly, the victims of their false gospel will never see the emergency room, they'll end up in the spiritual morgue of eternal damnation in Hell. Beware of lying preachers!

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1qyi86P2zW8&t=405s
2. https://www.periodic-table.org/Nitrogen-boiling-point/
3. https://military-history.fandom.com/wiki/Japanese_war_crimes
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xLcNvGaSvCo
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0hRSZMgLI6Y
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xLcNvGaSvCo
7. https://www.poison.org/articles/liquid-nitrogen-can-cause-severe-burns-211
8. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/gaby-scanlon-liquid-nitrogen_n_55fc01c5e4b0fde8b0cdcef6
9. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
10. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%2015:1-4&version=KJV
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
12. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html

13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiJWhIviOjtHgLYIMval3YH-zuuP9zzxdJGEFirSoyQ3-f3E27lk7M1BymgfbkC4T9RkOgcqDgdNxl43GiQjs2Iie0tmNESF-uXcz5

5.2 February

5.2.1 By God's Grace, I Am Doing The Best That I Can (2024-02-02 09:15)

I am trying to do my best, God knows my heart. A woman on Facebook, one of my former "friends" got mad at me this week and not only unfriended me, she has blocked me out entirely. She is an older woman from the Philippines. She told me a couple years ago that she is a female preacher. Oh boy!

She once scolded me for admitting in a post that I missed church because I felt horrible in neck pain, with burning nerves, so I turned away from the church a block away and drove back home. I unfriended her for condemning me, because I don't need that kind of criticism. I'm hurting enough already.

So she sent me another friend request and I gladly accepted her back. I always accept people back, because I am a forgiving person, just as God has forgiven me for Christ's sake (Ephesians 4:31-32). Anyway, she wanted to chat with me the other night. The Philippines are 12 hours ahead of Pensacola. So when I am online looking for her at 8 pm my time in Florida, it is 10 am by her. But each night she would come online at 11 pm my time, which is 1 pm her time the next day. I told her that I need to go to sleep.

She got angry because I didn't prioritize HER, as if the world centers around HER. So now she has blocked me out, so I cannot even apologize or try to work out the time differences so we can chat. Moreover, I do not like chatting. I just don't. I suffer in horrible burning nerves, constant horrible neck pain, radiating pain down both arm and legs (80 % my right side), and the drug side-effects do affect me.

At present I am taking 7 different prescription drugs. For my pain I am taking OxyContin, Percocet and Gabapentin. For my diabetes I am taking Mounjaro and Metformin. For my high cholesterol I am taking Icosapent Ethyl. For high triglycerides (mine were 2,064) I am taking Atorvastatin. And to sleep at night I take over the counter Benadryl. Thankfully, the drugs have been helping me.

At my last doctor's appointment in late December 2023, my triglycerides were down to 242 from 2,062 in June 2023. My bad cholesterol went from 377 to 120 mg/dl. My A1c went from 10.7 down to 7.6. My weight went from 202 in September down to 190.8 in December. I weighed this morning at 178.8 pounds.

So far so good. My diabetes should all be gone in late March at my next doctor's appointment. The more weight I lose, the lower my A1C goes. The challenge will be to maintain a proper weight after I stop taking the Mounjaro which is easier said than done (at least it always has been for me). I'm taking 7.5 mg of Mounjaro, which is a weekly injection. I really like the drug. The same exact drug is marketed for weight loss under the brand name ZepBound.

And may I say, please don't write to me with a bunch of suggested alternative remedies. I am so sick and tired of well-meaning people scolding me for taking prescription drugs, while the things they suggest are useless at best. It seems that everybody and their dog has some magic cure that I need to try (e.g., cannabis oil, rubbing ginger on my neck, consuming collagen powder, wearing a magnet around my neck, fasting, avoiding red meat, acupuncture, all types of spices and natural supplements, being filled with the Holy Spirit, et cetera). It never ends. So please, enough!

I've said all that to say this. I simply cannot always keep up with everything that I wish I could do, or even what I am supposed to do. I started to paint my garage last year. It's still not done. I might feel like finishing it this year, or not...lol. Being in chronic pain all the time stifles one's ambition to do anything, or go anywhere. I have to make myself go to church. And then people get offended if I walk by and don't greet them. My mind is just not there sometimes.

Kindly said, the Filipina woman who unfriended and blocked me out on Facebook, woefully lacks understanding. I have learned the hard way that I can tell someone a hundred times how my pain adversely affects me, but my words fall on empty ears 99 % of the time, because they cannot even begin to understand what I am suffering through. Humans by nature are selfish, so we always think everything is about us, but it's really not about us. She likely thinks I just didn't want to chat with her, but that is not the case at all. I am just hurting in physical pain, burning nerves, tension in my neck, and taking a bunch of medications. I am doing fine in the Lord, I'm just always a bit tired and need to take it easy.

Like I said, when I looked for her to chat at 8 pm, she wasn't there. But she wants to chat with me at 11 pm at night, when I usually go to sleep between 9 pm and 11 pm. I had just checked in at Facebook to see what was going on, but she wanted to chat. I didn't feel like staying up until after midnight, so I kindly told her that I needed to go to sleep. Now she's angry at me and hates my guts. Women! I'm being a bit facetious. I am praying for her. I will gladly accept her friend request if she sends me another one, but if not, that is fine with me too.

I am only writing this post for the rest of you, my remaining social media friends. I am bodily hurting all the time, so please don't be offended if I don't reply to your message, or I don't feel like chatting, because I just don't. I always respond to emails, usually the same day, but please be patient if I don't. By God's grace I have kept up with everything fairly well, but lately I just don't feel like doing anything.

I only go to church every other week, with exceptions, because it is torture for me to sit through a church service while in pain. All week I have felt sharp razorblade pain shooting down my right leg, and into my right arm. The radiating pain as I type is terrible in my right leg. It all comes from my neck injury and damaged spinal cord from getting rear-ended by a church bus in 1992, and then I had a long fall at work in 2005. It's called radicular pain.

Thankfully to God, I feel good overall from losing a lot of weight, but the neck related pain is the same. I got my weight down to 146.0 pounds in 2017. My neck pain was the same. My nerves feel like they are burning throughout my entire upper body. Sometimes it's not so bad, but [1]at other times it feels overwhelming.

Since 2004, I've met with 8 neurosurgeons, an orthosurgeon, a neurologist and multiple

doctors. There's nothing more anyone can do, except Jesus (Philippians 3:21). I was desperate to get medical relief for the first 7 years, but then after my second failed neck surgery, and being told by doctors to leave well enough alone lest I end up worse off, I had to accept the sad fact in 2011 that I have a permanent injury. And it's not like I can just request more surgery. The insurance company won't pay for anything unless a licensed surgeon deems it medically necessary. I've already had two major neck surgeries.

I contacted the Laser Spine Institute of Florida on my own in 2011, and mailed them my MRI's. Because their laparoscopic techniques are not approved by the medical industry, the insurance won't pay for it. They quoted me $19,000 for the surgical room, and another $6,000 for the surgery. And there's no guarantee that their minimally invasive neck surgery procedure will help me (plus there are significant risks involved if things go wrong).

I am explaining all this for the rest of you, just in case anybody else wants to freak out in anger and unfriend me (I originally wrote this for Facebook), because I don't feel like chatting, meeting with you in public, or I fail to reply to a message that I sincerely missed. I am a scatter brain sometimes! So please pardon me if I seem less than friendly at times. I assure you that it is only because I am suffering in horrible agonizing neck pain and bodily discomfort.

And as you can imagine, I do get depressed often from it all. Not having a wife is both a blessing and a curse, depending on how I choose to look at it. Every normal man wants a woman! I sure do. My former wife cruelly abandoned and divorced me in 2006. I would like to get remarried, but I cannot handle fighting and the trauma and drama that some marriages have (some more than others). By God's grace, I live a quiet and peaceful life, just the way I need it to be. I pray for God's will to be done. I try to maintain the proper heart's attitude of Job, who exclaimed in □□□ □□:□□, "□□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□, □□□ □□□□ □ □□□□□ □□ □□□: □□□ □ □□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□."

It Is My Privilege To Labor For Jesus Christ

My life doesn't center around Facebook. I have 8 ministry websites and 8 blogs. Last week I received a DMCA complaint from the bookstore at Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola, where Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) was their longtime pastor. The bookstore was upset that I am freely giving away Dr. Ruckman's books online, so I had to remove all of them. It is sad how greedy professed Christians have become. The Lord sees all the work behind the scenes that I need to do each day to maintain my website ministry. As the internet technology changes, so do the requirements for my webpages. At the time I began my ministry in 2022, hardly anyone was using mobile devices, but today about 60 % of my web visitors are using mobile devices. I have over 13,000 web pages on my 8 websites, which all need to be updated with code to make them Mobile Friendly (i.e., able to be read nicely on mobile gadgets).

For example: [2]Here is a webpage that I haven't updated yet.

And [3]here is one that I have.

You can see the drastic difference, if you are using a mobile device like a mobile phone or i-pad.

So far I have completed about 2,000 webpages. I have much work still to do! Praise God anyhow!

6776

God knows that I usually work over 60 hours every week on my website ministry, and have done so for as long as I can remember. There are countless weeks where I've worked much more. On countless occasions over the past 22 years, I got so caught up in my ministry work that I worked straight through the night, working 37 hours straight. I am not boasting, I give God alone ALL the praise and credit, for without Jesus (who is the Vine) we can do nothing (John 15:5). □□□□□□□□□□□ □:□□, "□□□ □□ □□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□ □□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□."

I consider my longtime web visitors part of my family. Many people have come and gone over the past 22 years, since the Lord put the desire into my heart to start a website ministry. I've been threatened with lawsuits umpteen times, vehemently hated, had umpteen DMCA complaints filed against me, maliciously slandered with lies, had large portions of my website deleted on the server without knowing who did it (my 911 Folder kept getting deleted in the years after 911, but *Netfirms* web hosting denied any involvement), I've had my entire website terminated and had to go find a different webhosting company (it took me 130 hours just to reupload my [4]Jesus-is-Savior website), I've had rogue malicious [5]Denial Of Service Attacks from China against my website (which caused KnownHost to shutdown my website for a time), I've received thousands of hateful emails, et cetera. I've been through a lot of battles over the years. By God's grace, I've invested over $15,000 into my ministry and over 50,000 hours of time. At present I am paying a little over $1,000 per year for my websites. I pay *KnownHost* $980 a year for VPS (Virtual Private Server) hosting. I get four processors, which ensures fast webpage load times for my web visitors. I get 150 GB of server space to use. I'm using most of it.

In the old days before 2013, when I only had Shared Web Hosting, there were constant website outages. Pictures weren't loading. Things were horrible. But instead of sharing a server computer with thousands of others users, now I pay for my own private server computer, which guarantees me the resources that my web visitors need. I do this for Jesus Christ my Savior and God, because I love Him dearly for giving His life for me on the cross (Romans 5:6-9).

The Day I Almost Died

Anyway, I sincerely thank God for giving me the opportunity to live long enough to have an international ministry, to reach others for Christ. In the late 1990's I almost died, when I car fell on top of me while working under it. I couldn't breathe, but had enough room to scream for help. In another 60 seconds I would have blacked out and died. Thanks be to God, there was a black man walking down the street who heard my cries. There was no one else around.

I sometimes cringe when I stop to think that if he had been a racist man, he could have left my white butt under that car to die, and walked away laughing (there are horrible people like that in the world). I love that black man, but don't even know his name. He didn't even know how to jack up the car, so with gasps of air I told him what to do. When the weight of that Ford Toranado front wheel drive car lifted off of me, I had a second lease on life. I had been replacing a defective starter. I used jack stands, but foolishly didn't set the car's weight down upon the stands. So when my creeper snagged on a pebble, and I pulled on the car to overcome to pebble, I actually toppled the car and the jack stands, and the weight of the car came down on top of me.

I went to the hospital for x-rays. Thankfully nothing was broken, but the next day my entire upper body was black, blue and yellow. I had almost died, crushed by a heavy car. I couldn't even life myself up to get out of bed. The pain was so bad that it brought tears to my eyes. I had to roll onto my side, and then try to sit upright. I really should have died that day, as have thousands of men while working under cars, but it wasn't my time to die yet. I believe God

had a hand in that, but I don't know. I am careful not to make assumptions. Ecclesiastes 9:11 does teach that *Time and Chance* happens to all. Regardless, I thank God for allowing me to live, if nothing else so I could start my website ministry since 2002.

I pray for that man from time to time, wondering if I will see him in Heaven. If I do, anything I own is his. He can have whatever his heart desires of my rewards in Heaven. By God's grace I will turn 57 years old on March 5, 2024. I cannot believe how quickly the years have passed since I was a kid in the 1970's. By the way, I still love the old arcade games that I grew up with:

[6]Play Classic SPACE INVADERS | [7]GALAGA | [8]DONKEY KONG | [9]PACMAN | [10]ASTEROIDS | [11]CENTIPEDE. If you're my age or older, then you likely remember this commercial on television back then: [12]Good stuff Maynard!

I don't know how much time I have remaining on earth. I admit that I am not happy in my life. I can't find a wife (but I have tried). I can't afford to live on the island of Oahu in Hawaii (I love playing the Hawaiian steel guitar there). I'd gladly settle for a home near the Rocky Mountains in Colorado, but I cannot afford that either. Pensacola is okay, not much to see or do, but the cost of living is cheaper than the national average. Home is where I hang my hat. God is always very good, and I know in the future that He will give me the desires of my heart (Romans 8:32).

God Knows I Just Want To Help People For Christ

Having admitted that I am not happy, I do have peace like a river flowing in my soul. I 100 % know that I am saved—that my name is written in Heaven in the precious Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). I have food on my table, shoes on my feet, a roof up above me, and a good place to sleep. I live in a semi-free country in the United States. I can't get the pain medication dosage that I need, because doctors are afraid of the government stripping away their license. That is not freedom! Google has censored 95 % of my web traffic. That is not freedom! I have four adult children from the Lord, and I can still bathe myself and go for a walk or drive if I desire. Many people are crippled in a wheelchair, or stuck in a hospital bed. So I count my blessings from God. We just don't know what a day may bring forth (Proverbs 27:1).

Thank you for reading my blog. God knows my heart that I just want to be a blessing for Jesus Christ to others. I am not an eloquent writer. I make lots of typos (sorry about that). I don't claim to be a good Christian, but God knows that I am 100 % sincere and I do care. I care about right doctrine. I care about the accuracy of the Gospel (sadly most pastors don't). I care about the purity of God's inspired Word (which is the King James Bible). I care about people, especially hurting people. I am a hurting person myself (both physically and emotionally), so I can understand what hurting people feel and are coping with. God uses hurting people to help hurting people.

Tragically, you won't get any help at [13]cults like Pensacola Christian College, they will cold-heartedly [14]throw you under the bus and leave you for dead, like they did to me in 2021 and 2022, and still today. Also, Bob Jones University doesn't care about individual people. The cult system always comes first in these pseudo-fundamentalist institutions, but individual people don't matter. I speak that to their utter shame and wickedness! God's judgment is upon these ungodly predatory religious organizations which parasite off of churches and naïve parents.

I know that a write a lot about the false repentance issue, and the plethora of corrupt Bibles in Bible colleges and churches today, but it is necessary to warn everyone. Sadly, 98 % of preachers don't care about anything except making a living (i.e., money). I have never taken a single penny for serving God, and I never plan to. I woke up at about 4 am and couldn't fall back to sleep. So I watched a 3:40 hour historical documentary called: '[15]The Revolutionary.'

George Washington lost his last living child (his adult son) in the war. His parents had kept him home to protect him, but he wanted to help the cause, like his father. So his parents relented to let him join the fight and it cost him his life. So sad.

George Washington went partially blind during his service to his country and couldn't read anymore without glasses. He was away from his wife for several years during the war effort. George Washington paid a steep price for his noble labors to form a new country, freed from the tyranny of England. When the war was over, most men in his shoes would have wanted to lead the new empire; but not George, he just wanted to go back home to be with his wife and live a quiet life in Virginia. George and his wife attended various churches of different denominations once a month (I go twice a month usually). And George never accepted a single penny for all his labors and service to his country. We need a lot more men of integrity like that in the world today!

I guarantee you that 99 % of preachers and pastors would quit overnight if they stopped getting paid. But I didn't start my website ministry to make money, so I have no reason to quit! I do what I do out of an **" excellent spirit**

" like Daniel

had (Daniel 6:3). I don't want anybody's money, but thank you anyhow. My rewards are laid up in Heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and thieves cannot break through and steal (Matthew 6:19-20). I've been robbed three times over the past year. It has cost me $600.

I consider myself fortunate, thieves stole my neighbour's $7,500 Ditch-witch (equipment used to install underground fiber optics cable). I really hate thieves, stealing that for which they did not labor to earn, shedding other men's blood. When you steal another man's labors, you are taking away his time which he spent to earn those things, and in a very real sense you are taking away his life and shedding his innocent blood. Most thieves feel entitled to steal from those who are financially better off than they are, which is how wicked sinners think. But a righteous man thinks quite different, as we read in **Psalms 37:21, "**

The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

"

Thank you for reading and God bless.

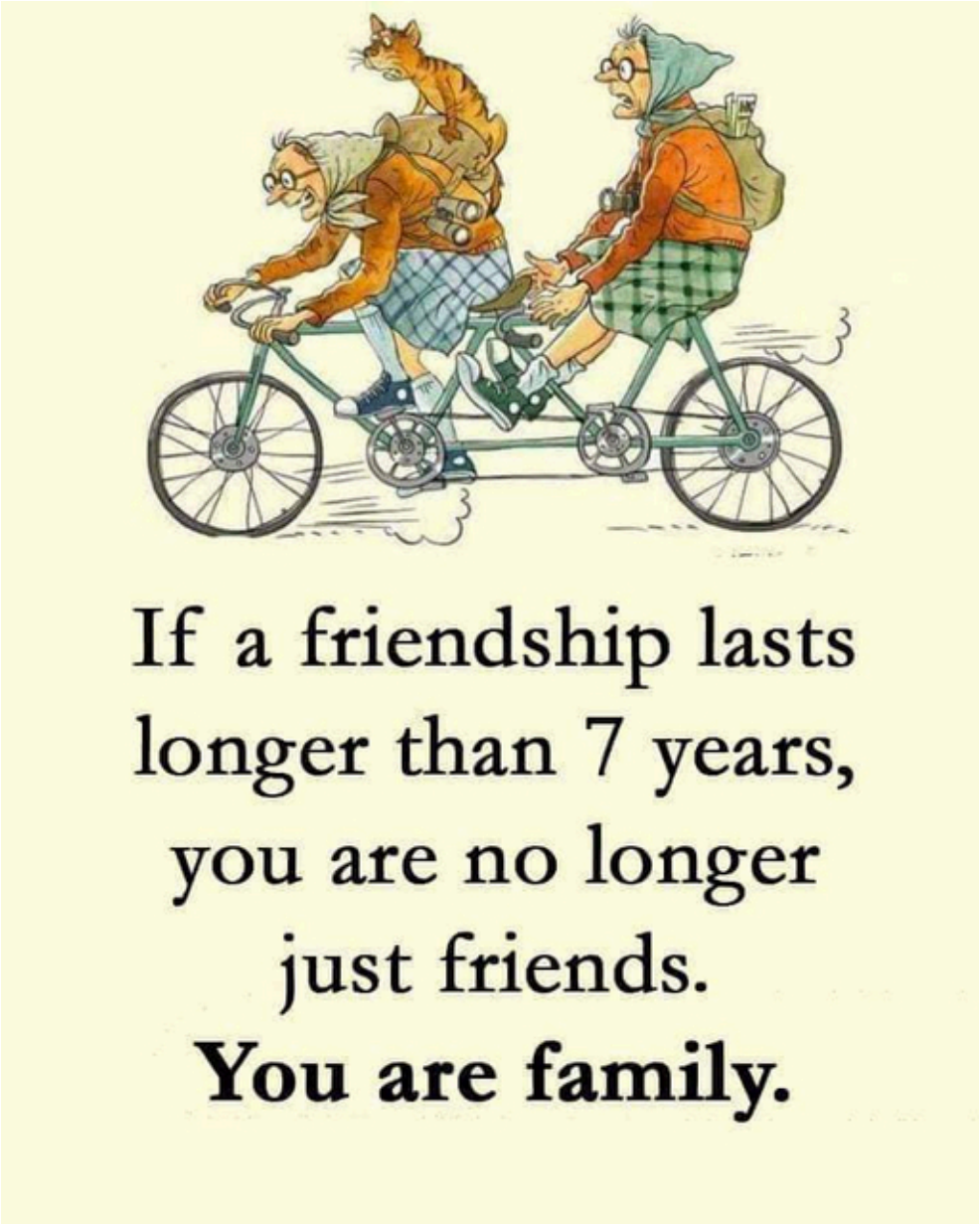

1. https://lonestarpain.com/2021/08/02/cervical-radiculopathy-a-real-pain-in-the-neck/
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/lordship_salvation_versus_eternal_security.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/why_was_paul_so_upset_in_galatians.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Denial-of-service_attack
6. https://www.free80sarcade.com/spaceinvaders.php
7. https://www.free80sarcade.com/nes_galaga.php
8. https://www.free80sarcade.com/donkeykong.php
9. https://www.free80sarcade.com/pacman.php
10. https://freeasteroids.org/
11. https://www.arkadium.com/games/atari-centipede/
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OoAJNn6SETs
13. https://www.dailykos.com/stories/2023/11/28/1899174/-The-cults-that-took-over-Christian-colleges-now-aim-to-take-over-your-government
14. https://www.pnj.com/story/news/2014/04/21/pcc-grapples-with-sex-abuse-allegations-in-viral-blog-post/79566780

2657/

15. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LvPuoqYDVLo&list=PLob1mZcVWOagdyLLCbgnpMnN90260eDuh

16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjceA86SIs9VzbRZlnproY1XYjMSolkue_GTzKbrW_YTVPuBhRHIuEjM0HLIJK9FVpXrh3u5FR6tDMe07mAllhuVQl3QKd_2Z3ujkd

---

5.2.2 You Will Leave This World How You Entered, With Nothing (2024-02-02 16:08)

1st Timothy 6:7-12, "For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses."

I was [1]listening to Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) today in my car as I drove to go walking at Community Maritime Park in Pensacola. I wore my 20 pound weight vest, which I hadn't worn since 2021 on Guam. I've been losing a lot of weight lately (24 pounds in just 3 months). Today I weighed 178.2 pounds on my digital scale. Amen! In September of 2023 I weighed 202 pounds. I've been taking prescription Mounjaro since late October, which is an amazing drug. I really like it. It's a one week injection from a pen. I get 4 pens at a time. I started with 2.5 mg pens the first month; then 5.0 mg pens the second month, and now 7.5 mg pens. 15 mg is the highest dosage, but I don't think my doctor will be raising my dosage any higher than 7.5 mg, because the drug is working well to control my glucose level.

Anyway, I was [2]listening to Pastor McGee teach from [3]Ecclesiastes chapter 5 and 6. He said that the rich man can only eat 3 meals a day, the same as the poor man. The rich man can pay for all the doctors he wants, but he won't live any longer than the poor man. The rich man cannot enjoy seeing a sunset any more beautiful than the poor man can. The rich man eats food that grows from the same field as the poor man does. The rich man can own 15 houses in different countries, but he can only sleep in one bed at a time. He can only live in one home at a time, while the rest sit idle uninhabited by him.

Dear reader, this life is very short in lieu of eternity. When a man or woman is at their prime at age 35 and they feel on top of the world, just 40 years later they are 75 years old and well beyond the age that one is considered a senior citizen. My point is that if you are a young person, you'll grow old before you know it; then like me you'll look back over your life and wonder where the years went so quickly. Lord willing, I'll turn 57 on March 5th, 2024. I feel like a teenager in my soul. My body feels about 80 sometimes due to my chronic neck pain. God is so good and I love Him as my dear Savior, Friend and Lord!

I follow a handful of preachers on X (formerly known as Twitter). I also follow Paul Stanley of the rock band KISS. I don't support their wicked lifestyles, nor do I approve of their demonic rock music. I follow him out of curiosity, to see what he promotes and how he thinks. Paul is now in his 70's, as is also his band peer Gene Simmons (real name: Chaim Witz). Today

on X Paul shared a post of himself holding a $1,000 bottle of expensive wine that he was drinking. He said that he worked hard and deserved it. Sadly, Paul is Jewish in his religious beliefs and a Christ rejecter. Unless he repents of his unbelief and trusts Jesus alone as his Savior, he will go to Hell when he dies.

Paul is living large, having a net worth of $200,000,000. His food doesn't taste any better than mine. His bed is no softer than mine. He can only sleep in one bed at a time. He cannot eat any more food than I do. He may be able to travel the world, buy more expensive possessions, enjoy massive fame, et cetera. But he is living on borrowed time, just like everyone else on the planet. I thank God for the precious blood of Jesus that washed away all my since when I was 13 years old in 1980. I simply knew that I was a sinner, and I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior; believing that He died on a cross to pay for my sins, and that He was buried, but then resurrected from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

You will leave this world exactly how you entered into it, with nothing. I like the following Bible verse from **1st Timothy 6:12, "Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses."** That is very interesting. We know that we were born into this world with nothing, and we know that we will die taking nothing out of this life with us.

The Apostle Paul exhorts Timothy to fight the good fight of faith, and to lay hold on eternal life. That means to make the best use of our remaining time here on earth as saints. We already have eternal life through faith in Christ. Paul is saying to lay hold on our eternal life, so that we can be used of God for the cause of Christ. Every believer should be a soulwinner. We all have a duty to share the Gospel with lose sinners. Tragically, less than 1 % of Christians today care about sharing the Gospel. This is primarily the fault of pastors for not teaching and inspiring their church congregation to share the Gospel. Everything rises and falls on leadership.

Dear reader, are you born again? If not, you need to take care of that immediately, because today could be the last day of your life. And if you are saved, you should be serving God. When is the last time you shared the Gospel with a lost sinner? I witnessed to my doctor and her physician's assistant.

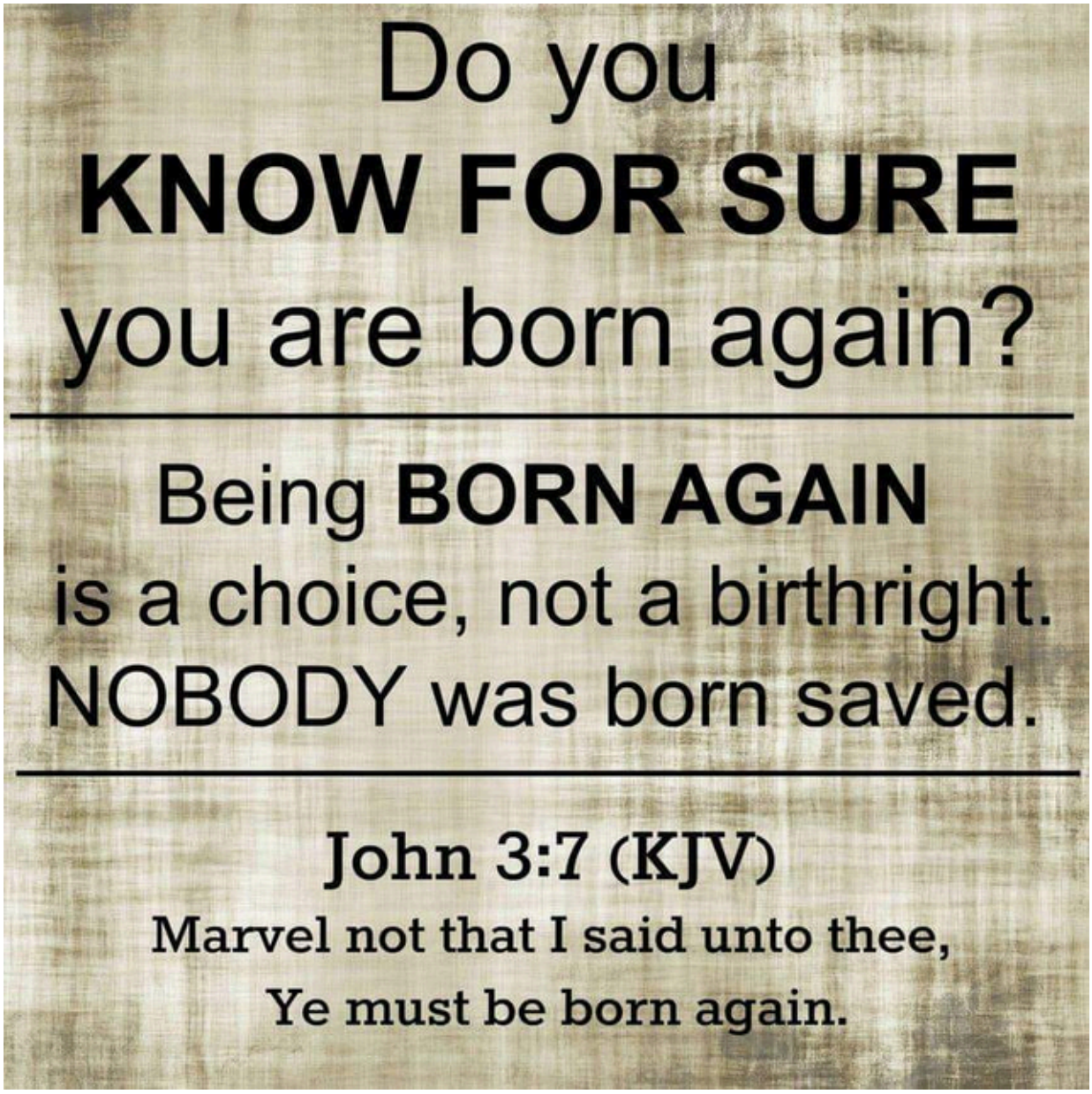

1. https://www.oneplace.com/ministries/thru-the-bible-with-j-vernon-mcgee/series
2. https://thruthebible.ca/
3. https://mp3bible.ca/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiWpzI9qVnW6omldRzdD_YGR4OBzuTne5WjgU7Vfs7ve9jxAFrieN_OQtecRZwzJ_yIpV11W_59OXgeIt8j7H56Hd8REtBRJPLHVxI

5.2.3 The Dark Truth About Pensacola Christian College (2024-02-02 16:45)

Romans 16:17-18,

“

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

”

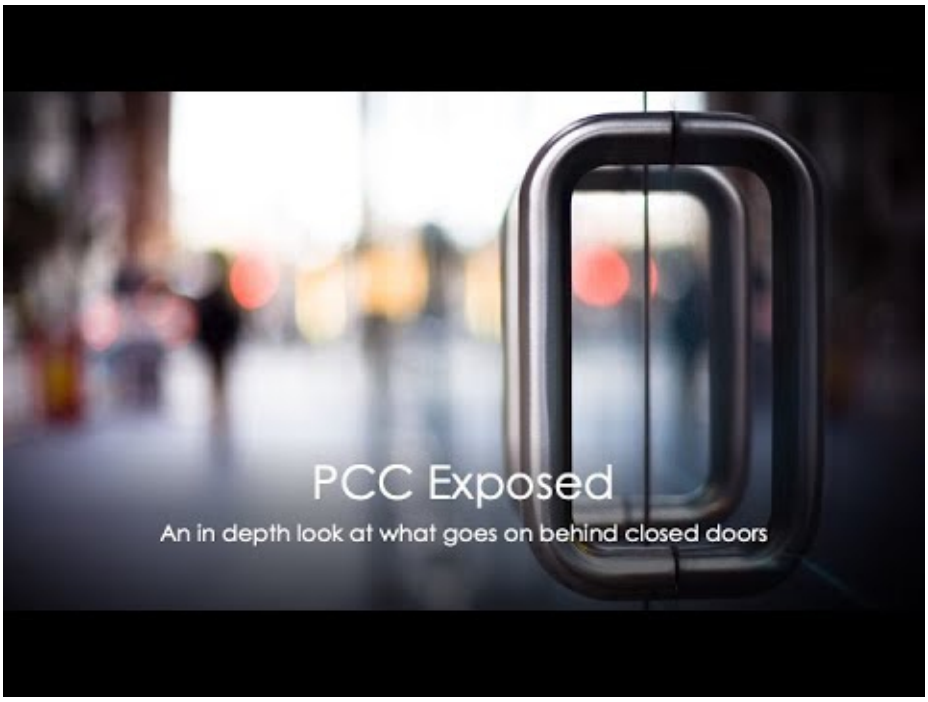

The Dark Truth Behind PCC - Part 1



The Dark Truth Behind PCC - Part 2



The Dark Truth Behind PCC - Part 3

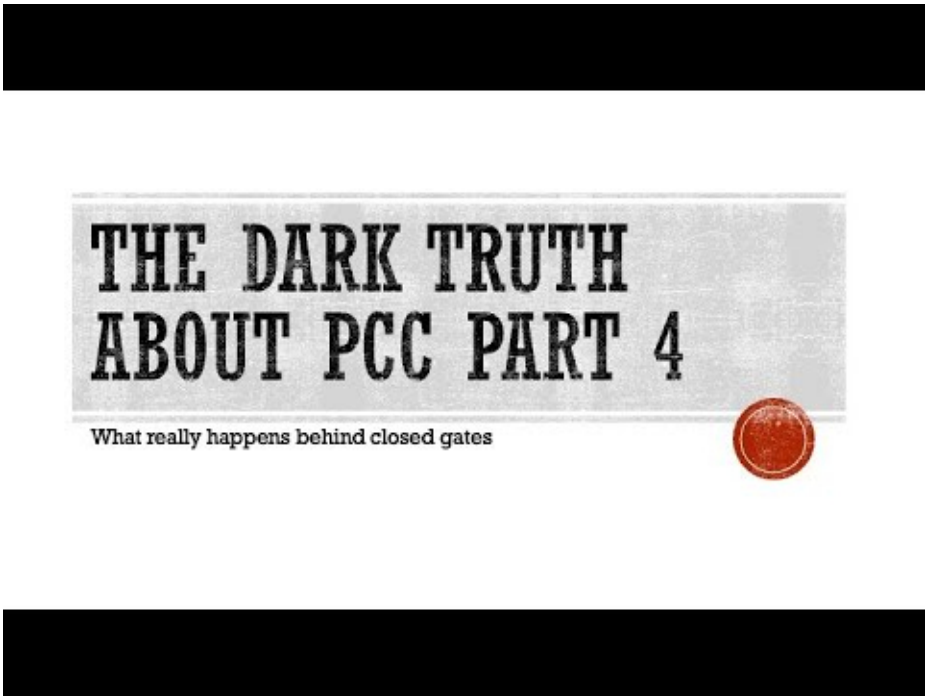

The Dark Truth Behind PCC - Part 4

According to Benjamin, ninety-nine percent of PCC's teachers are incompetent. I couldn't agree more! I do know that PCC are academic types, not church builders, and they woefully lack compassion for people. PCC is a theologically dangerous cult because [1]they preach a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. I hope you will watch all of Benjamin's shocking videos, how PCC

forced him to pay $3,000 for classes that he never took. I detest the ungodly hypocrites at PCC!!! If I weren't mature as a Christian who has been born again for 44 years, I'd never step foot into any church again because of the horrible way that I was mistreated, crapped on and abused by Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church (who is on an ego power trip).

Have you ever heard about Mahatma Gandhi? Please read what he said:

> "□'□ □□ □ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□." —□□□□□□□ □□□□□□

Now [2]take a look at why he said this statement! Just like PCC terribly mistreated me as a human being, so did professed Christians mistreat Mahatma Gandhi. Unfortunately, Mahatma was not a Christian, and he no doubt died in his sins and went to to Hell because of rotten self righteous hypocrites like the PCC cult. PCC is pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

[3] 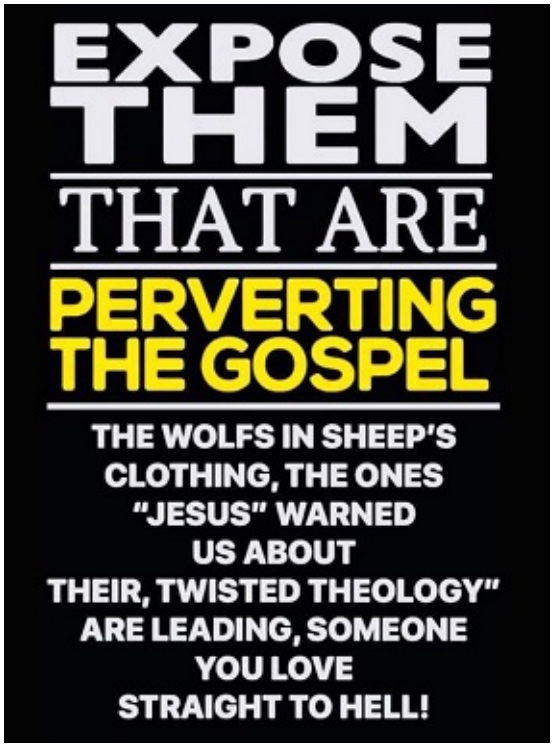

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/id-be-christian-if-it-were-not-for.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi-YRu_gAqLV84in-HY7pCKucCKjjgc-TLMojcOasZ_WS8VBuUIyTOb47oDA3hhBIMlh1N1nLZE-DRdSIJTzoCJXPDwlnDckA4k0wW

5.2.4 Country Singer Toby Keith Has Died (2024-02-07 19:20)

John 3:1-3, "

There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."

6786

Sadly, [1]Toby Keith died on Monday, February 5th, 2024 of stomach cancer at age 62. ...

> Toby Keith Covel (July 8, 1961 – February 5, 2024), known professionally as Toby Keith, was an American country music singer, songwriter, record producer, and actor. In the 1990s, he released his first four studio albums—Toby Keith (1993), Boomtown (1994), Blue Moon (1996) and Dream Walkin' (1997)—and Greatest Hits Volume One under Mercury Records. These albums all earned gold or higher certification and had several top ten singles, including his chart-topping debut "Should've Been a Cowboy." [2]Wikipedia

If you search the internet for Toby Keith's religious and faith, you'll find a lot about his faith during his battle with stomach cancer since 2021. Faith in what? Faith in who? Some websites assume Toby had faith in Jesus, but I triple dog dare you to find where Toby says so. I couldn't find Toby's Christian testimony anywhere online. Mr. Keith did mock Jesus, [3]saying that if he were Jesus he'd run around with the wrong crowd and never be bored. That is blasphemy!

Millions of Americans love Toby Keith so much that they can only see him as in Heaven having a good time. But unless Toby Keith was a born again child of God, he went to Hell forever. I don't know where Toby went. Some people are labeling him as a Christian, but every hellbound Mormon, Jehovah's Witness, Roman Catholic and Seventh-Day Adventist falsely claim to be Christians. No one who claims to be a "Christian" is truly going to Heaven unless they've been born again, which is by faith alone without works in Jesus Christ.

It bothers me immensely when someone dies, and everybody talks about that persons "faith" while dying. Where was Toby's faith when he was living large on top of the world? Sadly, Keith [4]spent his life glorifying the sins of fornication, drunkenness, [5]irresponsible reckless behavior, and other sins in his music. If he was saved, Toby won't have any rewards in Heaven. Toby left behind an amassed fortune of $400,000,000, but couldn't take a single penny with him into eternity. I sure hope Toby had Jesus Christ as his personal Savior.

I don't condemn people. I am the biggest sinner that I know (and so are you if you're honest with yourself, because you know yourself better than anyone). My only concern is whether he died in Christ (Revelation 14:13), or in his sins (John 8:24). It saddens me when someone dies and it is obscure whether they went to Heaven or Hell. Only Toby and God know where he is now. I didn't write this blog to criticize a dead man; but rather, to warn others that you cannot enter into the Kingdom of God unless you get born again.

When he was younger, Toby didn't embrace his faith, he glorified sin and shame. Then when he was diagnosed with stomach cancer, all of a sudden he needs God. We're all guilty to some degree of doing that. We've all treated God like garbage at times. I am guilty too. I've never heard Toby mention the name of Jesus even once throughout his life, except to blaspheme and mock Jesus in his stupid songs. What saith the Scripture?

> Ecclesiastes 11:9, "Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment."

> Ecclesiastes 12:1, "Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;"

I am sad for Toby Keith's family. I watched an interview he made weeks before Toby died, in which he looked terrible. He lost a bunch of weight and looked sickly. The cancer, surgery, chemotherapy and prescription drugs really did a number on his health. No one can escape death. When it's our time to go, all the surgeons and medical experts in the world that one can afford cannot extend our life (Hebrews 9:27).

If Toby Keith's faith was merely in God, then he is burning in Hell right now. The Bible warns that even the demons believe in God, but they tremble knowing the judgment that is to come (James 2:19). I hope Toby was saved, but I have my doubts. You can hear him talk about his faith in this interview. When the woman asks him about his faith, Toby says he believes God is his Creator. He says that he has faith in God. Sadly, not once does he mention the precious name of Jesus Christ. You know, the guy who died on a cross to pay for our sins!!! **John 3:3, " Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**



Toby Keith Opens Up About His Battle With Cancer And Career

I'm sorry if it offends anyone, but after watching this video of a dying man, who doesn't seem to know Jesus Christ as His personal Savior, I humbly don't think Toby Keith went to Heaven. The world is full of religious people, but they have never been born again. My father was right, who said religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

Big deal if Toby believed God created him. Big deal if he leaned more about his faith in God as a dying man. The $64,000 question is: Did Toby Keith ever get born again?

[6]The Crystal Clear Gospel of Jesus Christ



1. https://abc7chicago.com/toby-keith-dead-cause-of-death-stomach-cancer-symptoms/14392535/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Toby_Keith
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kjij9jHH4Ys
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/booze/too_drunk_to_karaoke.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Alcohol%20Kills/song_of_fools.htm
6. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgIdXxUXK-2hwsxhzcyfInrD_crKiFmRxajVnfZIJKgPW4TWQ39y9TwJWSMWBD8tlP7N4cHoOAajLLfXvhRsooDKBUlOahEjITXFlI

5.2.5 The Fallacies Of A Young Earth (2024-02-08 13:53)

Psalms 102:25, “

***Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth*: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.**

”

The psalmist plainly acknowledges that the earth itself is old. David penned these inspired Words from God at approximately 1500 BC. It blows my mind that anyone could actually believe that dinosaurs roamed the earth 5,000 years ago, or that the earth is flat. Science tells us that dinosaurs lived between 60 to 220 million years ago, and that the earth is 4.6 billion years old and the universe is 13 billion years old. I humbly think this is the truth. The Bible teaches an old earth if you rightly divide the Word of Truth.

Here’s the notes from Pastor Younce’s YouTube video, "Part 4 - The Fallacy Of A Young Earth."



Part 4 - The Fallacy Of A Young Earth

Some Notes: Genesis One, "Created" and "Made." These two words, translated from two different Hebrew words, are very important in understanding God’s Original Creation and His Remodeling of the Earth after its judgment. Let’s examine each word and its significance in respect to the earth. A. "Created." The Hebrew word for "created" is ’bara." This word first appears in Genesis, Chapter One. It always means the instant, miraculous creation of something which had no previous existence in any form whatsoever. The three places "bara" (created) appears in Genesis One are as follows:

(1). Genesis 1:1 — "In the beginning God CREATED (bara) the heaven and the earth." They have never existed before this.

(2). Genesis 1:21 — "And God CREATED (bara) great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good." (They never existed before this.)

(3). Genesis 1:27 — "And God CREATED (bara) man in his own image, in the image of God created he him: male and female created he them." (Man never existed before this.) B. "Made."

The Hebrew word for made is "asah." This word means "to release from restraint, to make, to allow, or to assemble.

The late Dr. Harry Rimmer, D.D., SC.D., had this to say concerning the Hebrew for "made." "This is the word that would be used to describe the production of a piece of furniture by a carpenter, or the assembling of a motor by a skilled mechanic. In the case of the carpenter it would not be proper to say he had "created" a table: he merely manufactured the article out of materials which were already in existence. It would be equally wrong to say that the mechanic had created a motor which he had (only) assembled."

Note: When we see in English the words "made" and "created," they have basically the same meaning to the average person, which has caused much confusion; but, not so in the Hebrew. In the Hebrew, they have distinctively different meanings, the knowledge of which is imperative to understanding Genesis, Chapter One. This, the young earth advocates refuse to accept!

Therefore, the first four days of Genesis are not an Original Creation, but a remodeling process of already existing materials that had been held in restraint or bondage. That is why the Holy Spirit used the precise Hebrew words brought into our English language as "made" and "let," i.e. or "allow."

[1]Fallacies Of A Young Earth | [2]2 | [3]3 | [4]4 ([5]Dr. Max Younce exposes the lie that the earth is young)

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=L6TyhWB1u1U
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hA8pdoesw7c
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TQB5-bDW1fQ&t=42s
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2EgnwcyzQqkhttps://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2EgnwcyzQqk
5. https://www.youtube.com/@HeritageBibleNorth/playlists

5.2.6 The Satanic Anglican Church Of England (2024-02-09 15:04)

Leviticus 20:13, “If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.”

Before I say anymore, let me say that I love people. I love everyone regardless of their gender, ethnicity, age, social status, et cetera. No one can be right with God and hate anyone. Having said that, the inspired Holy Bible is very clear that homosexuality is a sin in God’s sight.

The Church of England and The Anglican Church are virtual synonyms in the UK. However, outside of the UK, depending the the church splits are called Anglican, Anglican Church in North America, and the Episcopal Church.

I am tired of liberals and sodomites pointing out that the Old Testament imposed capital punishment on eating lobster. God established three different types of laws in the Old Testament: moral, civil and ceremonial laws. Moral laws apply 24/7 (all the time). Civil laws govern how we get along with our neighbours (our responsibilities and liabilities). Ceremonial laws were given by God only for the Jews living in Palestine under Mosaic law. Since the Sabbath Day was a ceremonial law, it no longer applies today (Colossians 2:14-16).

Tragically, many churches are turning apostate, such as the Church of England. ...

Church of England paves way for ceremonies to welcome trans people

"This new guidance provides an opportunity, rooted in scripture, to enable trans people ... to mark their transition in the presence of their church family," said Julian Henderson, who worked on the guidelines

By Lin Taylor | December 2018

LONDON, December 11 (Openly) - Transgender members of the 85-million-strong Anglican faith community will now have the support of the Church of England, after it released guidelines on Tuesday for ceremonies to welcome them.

The Church of England, where the Anglican tradition originated, has in recent years moved towards greater acceptance of lesbian, gay, bisexual and transgender (LGBT+) people, including addressing homophobic bullying in schools.

The public ceremonies aim to affirm the new identity of trans worshippers, [1]according to guidelines published on the Church's website on Tuesday.

Julian Henderson, head of the committee that produced the guidelines, said the decision was "rooted in scripture".

"We are absolutely clear that everyone is made in the image of God and that all should find a welcome in their parish church," said Henderson in a statement.

"This new guidance provides an opportunity, rooted in scripture, to enable trans people ... to mark their transition in the presence of their church family," he added.

READ MORE: [2]Church of England paves way for ceremonies to welcome trans people

That is very sinful and wrong by the Church of England! Homosexuality is a horrible sin which the inspired Holy Bible condemns. Also, please read Romans chapter one, which clearly condemns the homosexual deathstyle. I do not hate or bash homosexuals or transgendered people, I love them with God's unconditional love. We should never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. Many religious people refuse to make a distinction between sin versus the sinner, so they just hate everyone who is living an openly sinful life. That is wrong! Most churches and Bible colleges today only focus on moral authority, while woefully lacking love and compassion for hurting sinners. That is why the churches are dying today! Albeit, we as saints should never accept unrepentant sinners in good standing into the churches. This is 100 % biblical (1st Corinthians 5:1-5).

God created Adam and Eve, not Adam and Steve. I heard singer Elton John call for all governments around the world to ban organized religion, which he sees as a major threat to the homosexual community everywhere. Well, Elton may have an incredible amount of influence because of his musical talent here on earth, but he is a big zero in the eyes of Heaven. Elton is an ungodly avowed atheist! Good luck in eternity Elton! What saith the Scripture? **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

On [3]their own website the Church of England presents a false plan of salvation. Here is their ridiculous fake plan of salvation...

> 'The most important decision any person can ever make is to become a disciple of Jesus Christ. It's the best thing anyone can do.' [4]SOURCE

What saith the Scripture?

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"**

The Bible way to Heaven is through faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God; who *died* on a cross to pay for our sins, was *buried*, and three days later He bodily *resurrected* from the dead.

In sharp contrast, nowhere does the inspired Word of God teach us to become a "

disciple

"

of Jesus to get to Heaven. Judas followed Jesus, being one of His very apostles; yet, Judas died in his sins and went to burn in Hell forever. Jesus said in John 6:70 that Judas had a devil in him. Judas never trusted in Christ! Judas merely became a Christ follower, like so many hellbound religious people today (Matthew 7:21-23).

The wicked Anglican Church of England preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation. No one has ever been saved by following Jesus. Thousands of people in the Bible followed Jesus for a handout of food, but not because they believed on Him. **John 6:26,**

"Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, *but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled*.

" Multiples of religious people only attend church for selfish reasons (Matthew 15:7-8). Most pastors only join the clergy to make money. That is why we see women, homosexuals and atheists making a living as pastors in these perilous times. There is no fear of God in this perverse generation.

Dear reader, please FLEE from the apostate Church of England and their damnable heresies. It shouldn't come as a surprise to a saint of God, that in a counterfeit church their leadership would embrace the sodomite community in their unrepentant state of rebellion against God. I

believe everyone should be allowed to attend church. How else can we help sinners (lost or saved) if we refuse to embrace them with Christ's love?

Having said that, kindly, pastors are biblically obligated preach hard against all sin, including the abominable sin of homosexuality (Isaiah 58:1). **1st Timothy 5:20, "Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.**

"

God's wrath is upon any pastor and church who openly welcome sodomites into their congregation, but never a word is preaching from the pulpit about the evils of homosexuality, adultery and the lusts of the flesh.

It is shameful that the Church of England is openly embracing the homosexual community in their unrepentant state. Open sin ought never be tolerated in any church. God doesn't make mistakes. Genesis 1:27 says that God created humanity male and female, nothing in between. God doesn't make mistakes. The entire transgender movement is of the Devil. **Genesis 1:27, "So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them."**

John 7:7, "The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil." When did Jesus testify against the sins of the world? Remember, Jesus' name is THE WORD OF GOD (Revelation 19:13). Jesus is the Word made incarnate, that is, in the flesh (John 1:1-3, 14). Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to rightly say that Jesus and the Bible are

"t

wins.

" Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word. That is why we read in **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."**

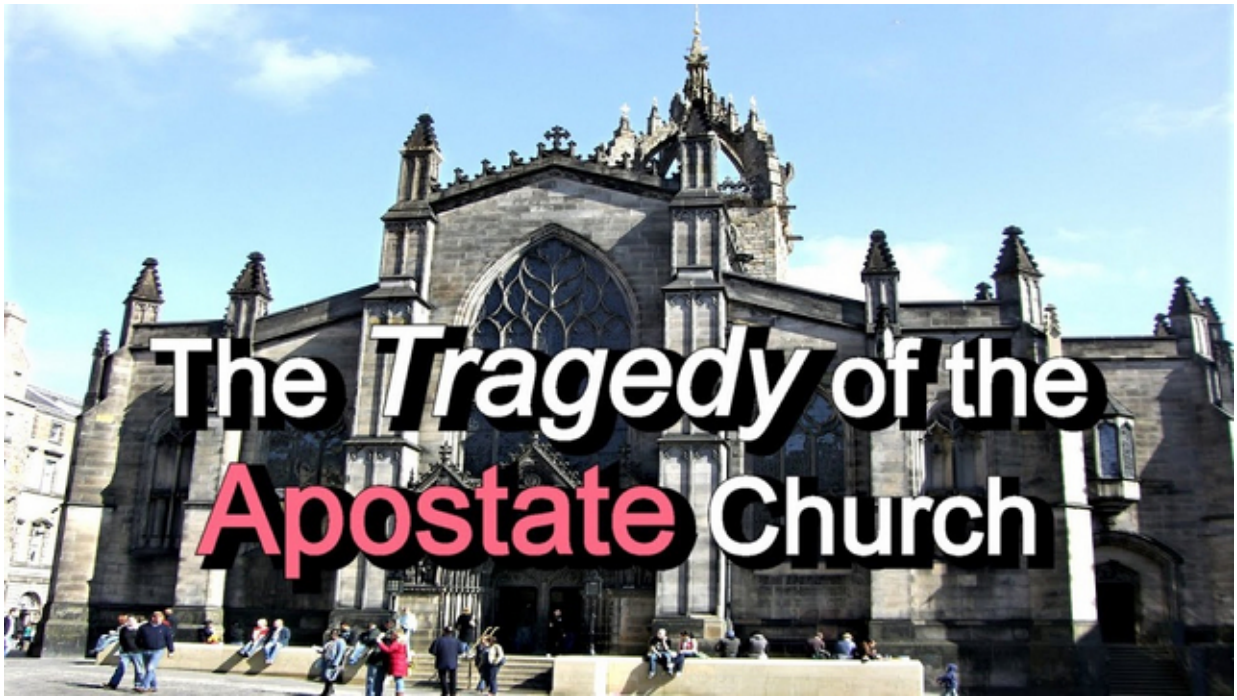

1. https://www.churchofengland.org/more/media-centre/news/guidance-gender-transition-services-published
2. https://www.openlynews.com/i/?id=4aee65ce-4168-4ead-ae36-ed87f77624c9
3. https://www.churchofengland.org/our-faith/what-we-believe
4. https://www.churchofengland.org/our-faith/what-we-believe
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiargRVxvTrNj8OBYM2z2hRzy97k5A0ooyqlGlPpPPl5pv_xncbJ9tQGeWPvflv5FKziLaOhDjV8no-9WsghlVg7mnEZ-IwR7VRoKi

---

5.2.7 Why Satan's Lordship Salvation Is Spreading Like Wildfire (2024-02-09 16:44)

Jude 1:1-4, "Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called: Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ."

I made a truthful meme this week and uploaded it to social media (please share it on social media)...

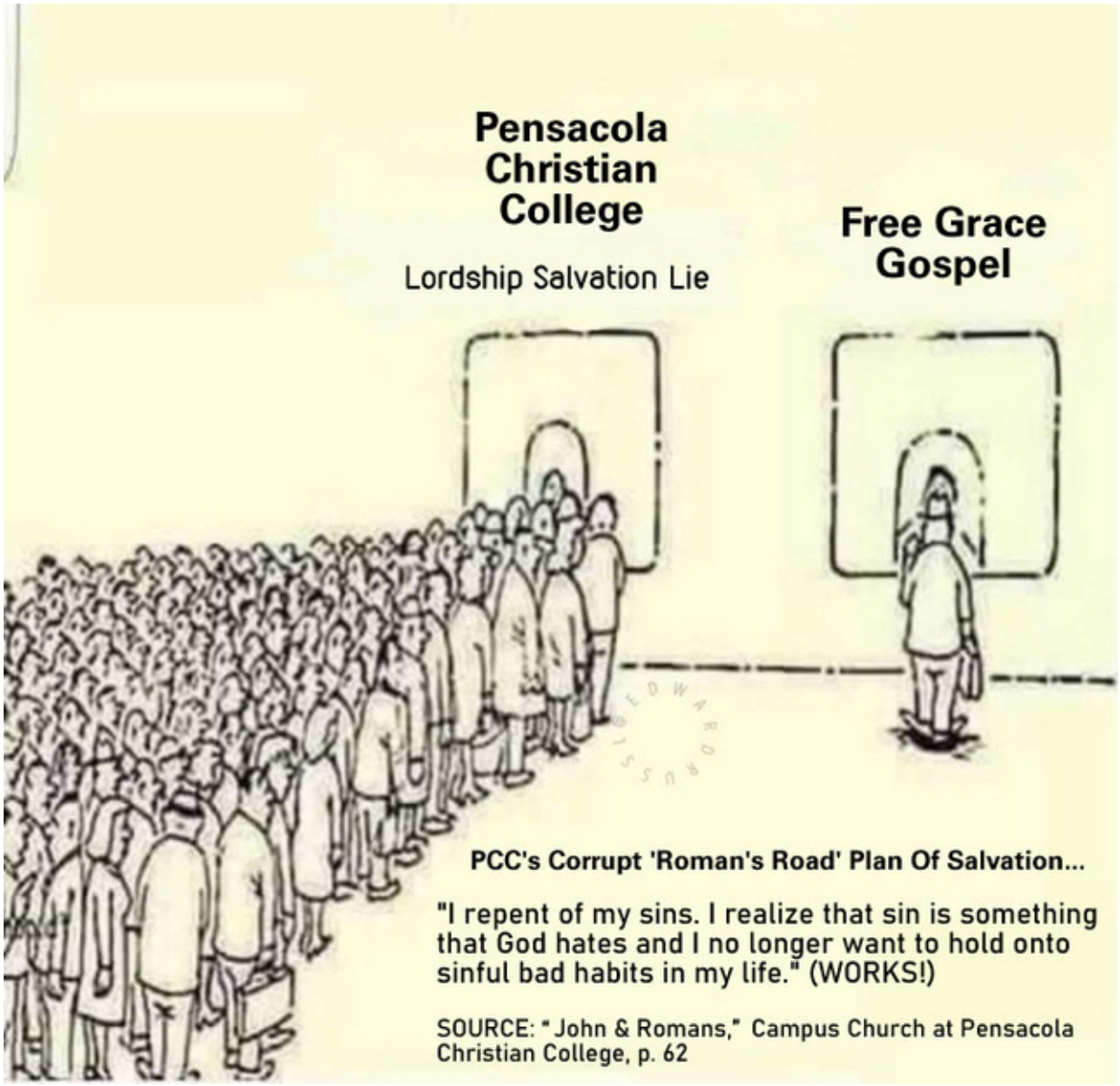

[2]Damnable Heresy Taught At Pensacola Christian College

A ministry friend shared the above meme and sent me this encouraging message on Facebook:

> That stuff you posted about that college was excellent, I reposted it and I already got people upset with me. The truth is the truth, if they don't like it they can delete me as friend. I'm not posting stuff to try to get people upset. It's easier to not say nothing and keep harmony but I got to post the truth; that's why this Lordship Salvation is taking over, because people don't say anything because they just want to get along with everybody. Like you said, God wants us to speak out against false teaching. —a ministry friend of mine on Facebook

Bravo! Sadly, 99 % of churchgoers today blindly support [3]Bob Jones University and [4]Pensacola Christian College. Both institutions are corrupt, now preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation. If anyone (like me) dares to call them out, we are shunned, criticized, demonized

and ostracized. You are correct, it is because we as believers don't contend for the faith. That is, we refuse to take a stand against heresy and sin, for whatever reason, the problem grows worse.

That is why we are exhorted in **Hebrews 3:13, "But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin."** The longer people tolerate false doctrine and sin, the more accustomed we become to it, and then before you know it we are in over our heads. That is PCC today. They are over their heads in Lordship Salvation, and too blind and arrogant to see it. Jesus called the corrupt church at Laodicea 5 things: naked, blind, miserable, wretched and poor (Revelation 3:17).

Sadly, that is Pensacola Christian College today!

The tragic reason why the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation is spreading today like wildfire is simply because God's redeemed children are indifferent and complacent. **Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints."** Christian men are commanded and expected to earnestly contend for the faith.

Sadly, 99 % of believers today couldn't care less about right doctrine, the accuracy of the Gospel, or the purity of God's inspired Word. They're more interested in church barbeques, getting along with everyone, playing church and living the Christian life; but they don't want to suffer reproach for the cause of Christ, they don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12). Human nature is strange and annoying at best!

Lordship Salvation: The Danger Of Following The Crowd

Science has proven that humans tend to follow the crowd. This is extremely dangerous when you consider that one false prophet can damn millions of people to the Lake of Fire forever. ...

> The bandwagon effect is a [5]cognitive bias that causes people to think or act a certain way if they believe that others are doing the same. For example, the bandwagon effect can cause someone to adopt a certain political ideology, because they see that other people in their social circle have adopted the same ideology. —[6]The Bandwidth Effect: Why People Tend To Follow The Crowd

The proudful corrupt leadership at Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College combined have influence over tens of thousands of religious people. That is frightening when we stop to consider that both institutions are wrong on God's simple plan of salvation. [7]Lordship Salvation is of the Devil, not the free grace Gospel. [8]PCC and BJU are teaching that same damnable heresy as the Jehovah's Witness cult. I'm not an expert in psychology, but I have eyes and a brain and I've read article by people who are experts in psychology. It is part of our human nature to follow the crowd (aka, having a herd mentality). That is why over 95 % of churchgoers today have succumbed to the Devil's fallacy of Lordship Salvation.

The reason why Lordship Salvation and other heresies are spreading like wildfire in the Bible colleges and churches today is simply because God's children don't care. Nobody wants to make waves. Most pastors are afraid to go it alone and offend their ministry peers. I am shocked when I hear a foolish preacher accepting Lordship Salvation as being within the realm of orthodox theology. Listen folks, you either must turn away from your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, or you do not, but it absolutely cannot be both! The truth is that Jesus Christ paid our debt of sin through Calvary's cross, by the precious blood that He shed (1st Peter 1:18-19).

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj5-KtqhsojlScbLYAaJLHUbDUEPYNzPvG_YbkYes_fOJtK-moTWBUQNcPk_kVj9a4kV5IT8pWRxNzPNt_fYd1J9E2fpGbCPGvTQ8f
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
5. https://effectiviology.com/cognitive-biases/
6. https://effectiviology.com/bandwagon/
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-john-macarthurs-discipleship-gospel.html
8. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/jehovahs-witnesses-teach-same-lie-of.html

---

5.2.8 Three Big Lies Pro-Death Women Tell (2024-02-13 02:01)

Exodus 21:22-25, " If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges determine. And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life, Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot, Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe." "

Our text Scripture passages teaches civil law. If two men are fighting and accidentally cause a pregnant woman's baby to be hurt or even killed, those two men shall be required eye for an eye, tooth for tooth, life for life. The Holy Bible is very clear in this passage about the value, sanctity and sacredness of all human life!

For the past half century in America abortionist have labeled themselves as being "prochoice," while unfairly calling Christians and conservatives "anti-abortion" (which carries negative connotations). Why don't abortionists tell the truth and call themselves "anti-life." Mothers who decide not to murder their baby make a "choice" too. Whether a pregnant women decides to have an abortion or have the baby, either way both females have made a choice. Every pregnant woman is prochoice! Unfortunately, the baby doesn't have a choice in the matter!

I would like to dispel three big lies that abortionists tell.

The Lie That Women Have

" A Right To My Own Body " To Have An Abortion

I heard Emma Watson (who starred in the movie series Harry Potter) speak as a fool at a gathering of the United Nations, in defense of abortion...

> "I think it is right that I should be able to make decisions about my own body." — [1]Emma Watson, speech to United Nations

No Emma, that child in a mother's womb is in fact NOT her body. A baby's body is another unique human being, which should be protected by any society. Instead, the United States and other wicked nations permit ungodly women to murder their own baby. Abortion is murder!

Emma Watson is a fool. She is guilty of narcissism, of putting her own selfish interests and needs above the baby's needs, rights and wellbeing. Ladies, it's not your body, it's baby's body! Remember, abortion doesn't make a pregnant woman UNPREGNANT, it just makes her the mother of a DEAD BABY!!!

The Lie That Abortion Is Healthcare

All across America in recent years we've been being bombarded with ridiculous signs by angry abortionists which read: "Abortion is Healthcare!" No, in fact, abortion has absolutely nothing to do with healthcare. From listening to doctors and nurses who work in the delivery room, due to today's advanced medical care that is available, there is never any legitimate reason to abort a child to save the mother. Caesarian Sections are commonly done when complications arise. There is [2]much anger in the abortion camp over this issue.

[3]



Abortion Is Not Healthcare

Abortion is anything but healthcare. Sadly, the abortion camp will lie to say anything to get their wicked way. A child in the womb has rights too! Since under Mosaic law God required an eye for an eye, and capital punishment if the baby died, we know biblically that abortion is murder. God values all life! Let's be honest, 99 % of all abortions are totally avoidable!!!

We are living in the ungodly "perilous times" foretold in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7 from the inspired Holy Bible. This wicked perverse generation today doesn't want to accept responsibility for their poor behavior, mistakes and bad decisions. Today's spoiled brats have an entitlement attitude. They errantly think that the world owes them something, but it doesn't. If you have

carnal knowledge and conceive a baby, you ought to be held 100 % responsible (both the man and the woman) by the government to care of that child until they grow into an adult, and then can care for them self. Young people today want to make bad decisions without suffering any consequences. There are always consequences, both in this life and the next to come. Others may pay the price in this life for your reckless behavior, but you will answer to God in eternity.

The Blatant Lie That A Growing Fetus Is Not A Human Being

Our U.S. Supreme Court has much blood on their hands for *Roe Vs. Wade* in 1973. The wicked law was overturned in 2022. For 49 years a sickening total of over 63,000,000 human lives were murdered in the womb. The most dangerous place in the world to be statistically is in a mother's womb! The following visualization in this article is shocking! ...

[4]America's War Dead Versus Abortion Dead

The Bible teaches that before the prophet Jeremiah was even conceived in the womb, God knew him. Before he was conceived, God already had a plan for Jeremiah's life. **Jeremiah 1:5, "Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations."** Clearly a fetus is a human being, and killing that life is premediated first-degree murder!

Umpteen babies have been surgically taken (for one reason or another) several months early from the mother's womb. Many of those infants need to be placed into an incubator until they develop further. The point being that those infants taken 4 or 5 months early from the womb are still valid human lives! You may blame the U.S. Supreme Court for your sinful choice to have an abortion, but that doesn't excuse you for your part in the crime. **Exodus 20:13, "Thou shalt not kill."**

I have exposed three big lies that pro-death women tell. They are not prochoice, they are pro-death! It is tragic that we are living in a spoiled generation that doesn't look up. That is, they don't fear God. The old adage is very true: *Anything can be justified.*

In the famous encounter between Eve and the serpent in the Garden of Eden (Genesis 3:1-7), she was deceived. The serpent (Satan - Revelation 20:2) tricked Eve with his clever twisted words. Whereas God had told Adam and Eve that they COULD eat the fruit from all the trees except one, the tree of Knowledge (Genesis 2:16-17); the serpent misquoted God's Word to tell Eve that she COULDN'T eat from any of the trees (Genesis 3:1). Satan is a beautiful liar! By twisting the Word of God, the Devil was actually able to convince Eve that disobeying God was too good a deal to pass up! She rationalized, coming up with three good reasons why eating the forbidden fruit was a wise decision (Genesis 3:6). Sound familiar? Every woman who decides to have an abortion was convinced by some lying devil.

Dear reader, 18 years after your abortion, the horrifying reality will set in that your murdered baby is missing from the earth. The precious grandchildren that you should and could have had to love and spoil won't exist. When your doctor says in 10 to 15 years from now that your womb is incapable of having any more babies, and you've already killed the ones that God blessed you with in your youth, it will be a horrifying wake up call. Please understand that I am not trying to hurt anyone's feelings, I am trying to prevent a young woman from killing your baby! There is no controversy if you believe the Holy Bible. Thank you for reading dear friend.

1. https://www.cbsnews.com/news/emma-watson-gives-powerful-speech-about-gender-equality-at-united-nations/
2. https://abcnews.go.com/Health/doctors-save-mothers-life-exception-abortion-bans-medically/story?id=84668658
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgnrdtRRvkxgnj9XtWMeg5uxVYrh04_gqxZ0RhWnly6B9eiNlvjRceAd3ZH-xnojWrYjo8M8MHa5Qam4_8m93wjodH-Gne5ySK6W36
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/abortion/americas_war_dead.htm

---

5.2.9 How To Detect Satan's Indistinguishable Ministers (2024-02-14 01:09)

2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, " For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. *Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness*; whose end shall be according to their works."

Satan's unrighteous ministers are such skilled actors (imitators) that it is impossible to detect them by appearance alone. The only way to know them (according to Jesus) is by their "fruit." **Matthew 7:19-20, "Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. *Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them*."** It is unfortunate that many neo-evangelical preachers have misinterpreted this passage to define "fruit" as meaning works instead of doctrine. Some of the biggest offenders are false prophets' Ray Comfort, Joyce Meyer, John MacArthur, John Piper and Paul Washer. These infidels falsely teach that the required "fruit" to prove you are saved is a changed life (WORKS).

Now, we know that this is a wrong interpretation of the Bible because of **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? *and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."** Here we plainly see that these unsaved false prophets DID MANY WONDERFUL WORKS in Jesus' name, yet Christ denied knowing them as His sheep. So, just because someone performs many good works and lives a changed life, this cannot be used as "

fruit

"

to prove that they are saved.

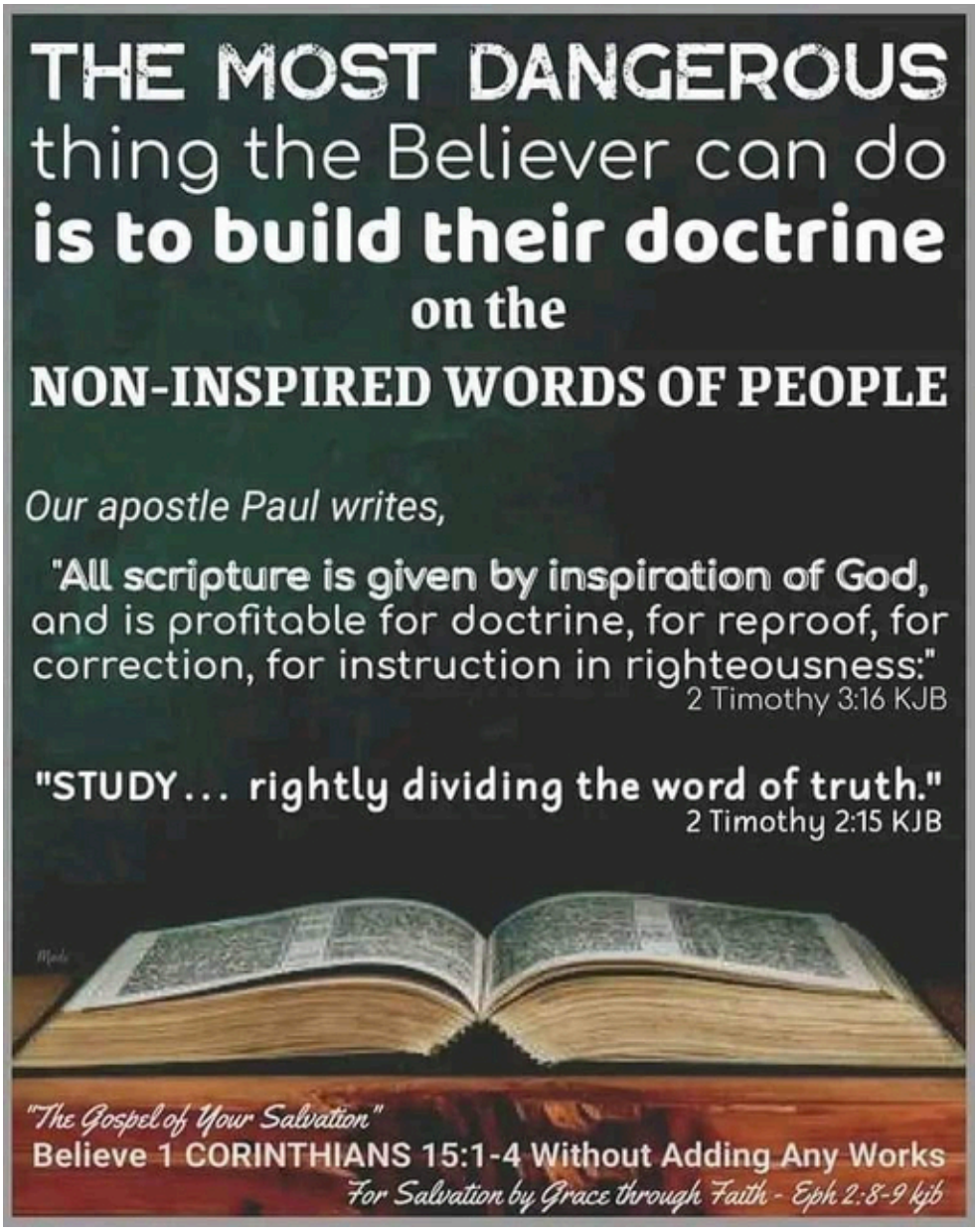

> “If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you’re not!” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “[2]Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG!
> ”

The only

“fruit” by which we can discern one of Satan’s unrighteous ministers is to examine their teachings (i.e., their doctrine). The following biblical doctrines (truths) are fundamentals, which any preacher who denies is a servant of the Devil:

1. There is one God (Deuteronomy 6:4).
2. God is only masculine in gender (God the *Father*, God the *Son*. In John 16:13 the Holy Spirit is referred to with the masculine pronoun *he*). There is no feminine aspect of God.

3. God exists in the three persons of: God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit (Matthew 28:19-29; Colossians 2:2). This is the Godhead (Acts 17:29; Romans 1:20; Colossians 2:9 - King James Bible). In theology the Godhead is called the "Trinity."
4. Jesus was born of a virgin (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23).
5. Jesus lived a sinless life (Hebrews 4:15).
6. Jesus is God almighty (John 1:1-3 and 14, 10:33; Revelation 1:8).
7. Jesus is the only begotten (biological) Son of God (John 3:16).
8. Jesus died on a cross to pay for our sins (1st Corinthians 1:18).
9. Jesus was buried and then physically resurrected from the dead three days later (John 19-20; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4; 1st Thessalonians 4:14).
10. Jesus has His own physical body in Heaven, and God the Father also has a separate physical body. They both sit on physical thrones (Colossians 3:1).
11. The Holy Spirit has His own person, separate from Jesus and the Father (John 16:13).
12. The Holy Bible is God's inspired Word (2nd Timothy 3:16).
13. Eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9).
14. Every human must be born again to enter into God's Kingdom (John 3:3).
15. Hell is a literal physical place where all sinners who die in their sins without having trusted Jesus as their personal Savior (John 8:24), will burn in torment without hope or rest day and night forever (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8).
16. Heaven is a literal physical place where every born again child of God will go when we die (John 14:1-3).
17. Jesus paid for our sins with His literal liquid blood (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5).
18. Jesus sprinkled His literal liquid blood upon the Mercy Seat in the Holy Place in Heaven in the presence of God the Father (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 10:1; 12:24).
19. Jesus is our heavenly High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16).
20. Jesus is coming again in a physical body (Acts 1:11; Revelation 1:7).
21. Bible repentance means "a change of mind," not turning from your sins to be saved. Any preacher who teaches that you must "repent of your sins" or "turn from your sins" to get to Heaven is a servant of Satan! This [3]sadly includes Pensacola Christian College.
22. [4]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel. Any preacher who preaches or approves of Lordship Salvation is a servant of Satan!
23. All women preachers (1st Timothy 2:11-12).

That is the "fruit" by which you can identify a false prophet!!! Any preacher who teaches partial faith in Christ plus something more to be saved is preaching another gospel. That preacher's fruit is bad fruit!

There are some additional doctrines that I humbly don't think would indicate that a preacher is of the Devil, but I wouldn't follow him. Beware of preachers who deny these truths:

1. The Church (all saints dead and living) will be “caught up” at the Rapture. At this time our body will be redeemed (Romans 8:22-23; 1st Corinthians 15:51-58; 1st Thessalonians 4:13-18). There is considerable debate of the timing of the Rapture. I humbly believe in a Pretribulation Rapture, but there are many godly pastors who don’t. I wouldn’t label them as being servants of Satan, as I would one who denies Jesus’ deity. The New IFB (independent fundamental Baptist) movement teach a PreWrath Rapture. I don’t agree with them, but I love their aggressive soulwinning churches. Some preachers teach that Jesus’ Second Coming is the Rapture. I disagree, but I wouldn’t label them as infidels.

2. Believing is enough to be saved, you don’t need to call, pray or ask to be saved. The New IFB movement teaches that you cannot be saved without praying. This is very wrong! Albeit, I do not think teaching this is *works*, not at all. However, it does confuse people and runs the risk of making it more difficult for a believer to settle their assurance. I was confused for several years after I got saved at age 13 in 1980. I had been misled by every pastor to believe that the way to put your faith in Christ is by using a Sinner’s Prayer. That confused me a lot. The New IFB have this doctrine wrong, kindly said.

3. All modern English Bible revisions are corrupted by the Devil. I won’t say that a preacher who uses the modern Bible revisions is of the Devil, but he’s definitely pulling on the same rope as the Devil, and you ought not follow him. In his historical ignorance, Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) quoted from some of the Devil’s Bible revisions. In his defense, Dr. Rice graduated to Heaven in 1980 and didn’t have access to the internet, which is a massive powerhouse of knowledge. We know today that all of the [5]Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort based Bible revisions are corrupt.

4. Women ought not wear pants. Call me old-fashioned but I humbly believe that females should wear modest clothing. Conceal ladies, don’t reveal. I don’t like attending churches wear all the women are wearing slacks and pants. Even children know that a bathroom sign shows a person wearing a dress to designate the lady’s restroom. So why do women wear pants like men? I am not condemning anyone, I just love high standards in a church.

5. Present-day Israel is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. I [6]fully agree with Pastor J. Vernon McGee on this matter. I don’t like dispensational teaching, which often idolizes manmade Israel instead of focusing on preaching the Gospel of the Kingdom of God. I believe biblically that God’s chosen people include believing Jews and Gentiles (Galatians 3:26-29). There was never a time when Christ-rejecting Jews were blessed by God as being His chosen people. We clearly see this truth emphasized in Exodus 19:5-6 and Deuteronomy chapter 28.

I could mention numerous other minor doctrines of the Christian faith, but I have covered the most popular ones. The fundamental truths that I listed earlier are so important. If you use the list that I gave you, then you will see that all of the following religious denominations and false prophets fail the test...

1. Mormons (deny Jesus’ deity and require water baptism to get to Heaven)

2. Roman Catholics (add sacraments to faith alone in the Gospel)

3. Jehovah’s Witnesses (deny Jesus’ deity and require water baptism for salvation)

4. Seventh-Day Adventists (add Sabbath Keeping to faith alone, and teach the Devil’s fallacy of Lordship Salvation)

5. Lutherans (require water baptism and holy communion to be saved)
6. Joyce Meyer (teaches Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance)
7. Joel Osteen (teaches Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance)
8. Billy Graham (teaches Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance)
9. [7]Bob Jones University (teaches Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance)
10. [8]Pensacola Christian College (teaches Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance)

There is absolutely no way to identify a false prophet without examining their teachings. A bad preacher may be greedy, but that doesn't mean he is preaching another gospel. Anything that an unsaved person can do, cannot be used as "

proof

"

that one is saved. A hellbound child of the Devil can still love others, sincerely follow Christ, live a changed life, turn from sinful ways, preach in Jesus' name, be ordained as a minister, pastor a church, graduate from a Bible seminary, be a deacon in a church for 40 years and live the Christian life. Yet, someone may do all of these things and never have been saved at all.

In his helpful book titled,

"

[9]I NEVER KNEW YOU

" ([10]Hardcopies are available), Michael P. Bowen writes the following excellent words to refute Beth Moore's counterfeit plan of salvation...

> You can trust Christ with all of your might and do your best to turn from you sins and still end up in the lake of fire. That is shocking! You can do your best to trust that Jesus died for you, that He rose from the dead, and try your best to live a good, holy life and "still" end up dying in your sins because you have not placed your trust "alone" (apart from turning from your sins) in what He did for you. The sad thing about adding "self efforts" such as turning from your sins to Christ's plan of "trust only" is that, while it sounds right, it sounds good, and it feels right, it is not the gospel message that Christ has so plainly given to us in His bible. Jesus said in John 3:16 that "whosoever believeth in Him" would be saved. He did not say "whosoever believeth" and turn from your sins. He did not say believe and be willing to turn from your sins. He did not say believe and follow Him in obedience "in order to" have everlasting life, nor did He ever imply such things when He spoke of salvation."
> —Michael P. Bowen, "[11]I NEVER KNEW YOU," pp. 81-82

2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, " For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. *Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness*; whose end shall be according to their works." The word "transformed" in the Greek language is the word *metaschematizo,* which means "to transfigure or disguise." They are imitators, Hollywood actors. With this truth in mind, it shouldn't come as a surprise that Billy Graham was awarded a Star on the Hollywood

Walk of Fame in Los Angeles. So also was singer Amy Grant. These are Christian imposters, false converts. [12]Billy Graham's Lordship Salvation could not save him from Hell.

The inspired Holy Bible warns that there are many false prophets who are gone out into the world. **1st John 4:1,**

"

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

" Jesus said we shall know them by their "

fruit,

"

that is, by their false teachings. If what they preach is in contradiction to **"**

the simplicity that is in Christ

" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4), then you know that their fruit is corrupt and they are a minister of unrighteousness of Satan.

[13] 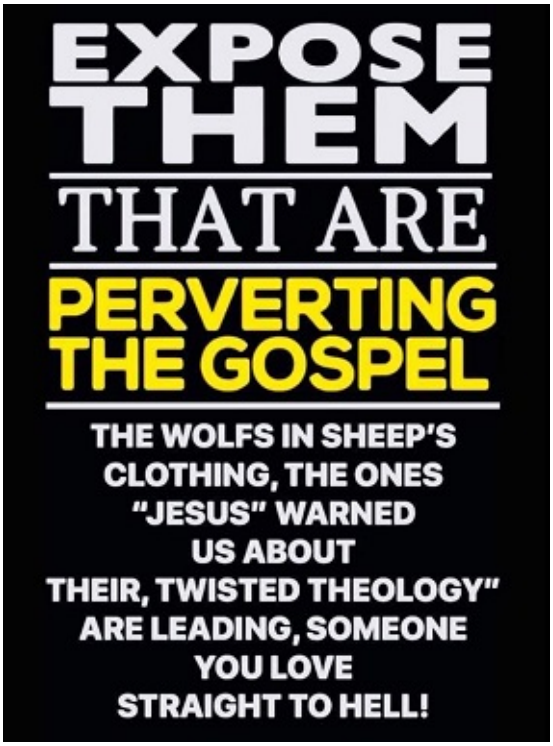

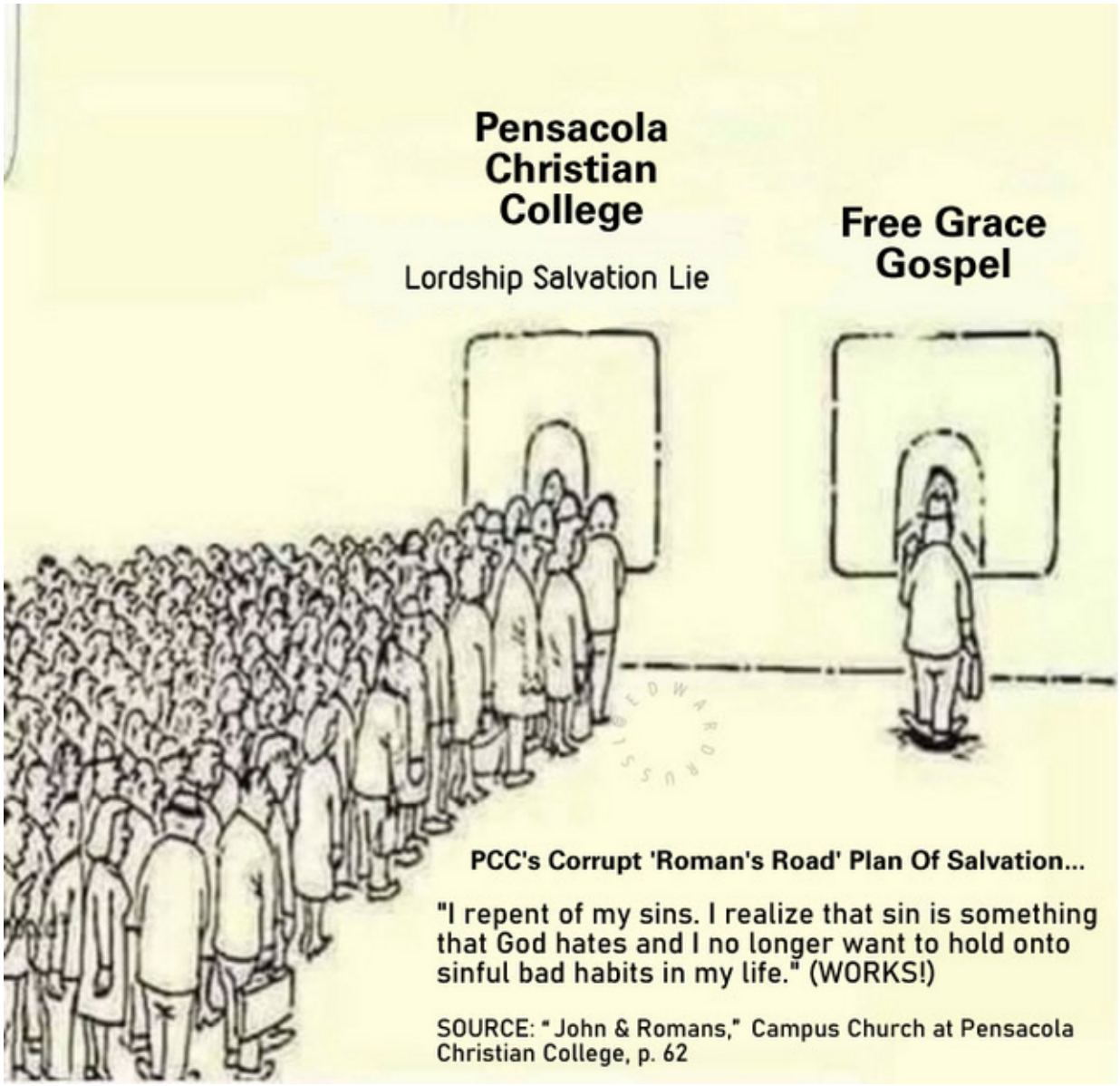

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiH_H4g4n9XVffxVyribyLxGvK3FTYaAsPv-u5CTlazgvbrld8sZZ81bG-GzjIcAgOFbtQwDxWqrnhm5hBw89yNZAbY3GLggz282kK
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=j3jaGaln1Xw
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/pastor_vernon_mcgee_refutes.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.htm
10. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
11. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/billy_graham-heresy.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYGElnb6f1MsJonka5aqYmnxGewMKs-m2PsJJfrtqoFDPWTDCCyzrorXmKxFOKkWsDpZEmly46Mwvej49hOmtfwG2QVqb-8j3Ue19
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgblbCgaMMTFPJPaR5_nMbxBjvnqiLMxtGH4q-lAbJVLqU

5.2.10 Changing God's Simple Plan Of Salvation Alters A Bunch of Things (2024-02-16 14:52)

1st Thessalonians 4:13-14, " But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."

I have often said that it took me eight years to finish my time attending Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). I graduated with honors on the Dean's List in 1993, quite an accomplishment considering that I was in the Dean's office my first year for having too many demerits for less than ideal behavior. I am still a work in progress, [1]God is still working on me.

Anyway, what I've never shared with anyone before is that I took 1 1/2 years off from college. After my first year of living on campus at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC), I attended Lincoln Technical Institute in Norridge, Illinois, to learn automotive and truck repair. I had been working evenings part-time at United Parcel Service in Chicago while attending college classes at HAC during my first year. I wasn't making enough money to pay my bills, so in 1986 I decided to learn a trade. My father suggested auto mechanics, so that was it. I graduated from Lincoln Tech (I earned 9 A's grades, and 3 B grades) in 1987.

Then I got married a few months later. I found a job as a truck mechanic. This was all in 1987. I wanted to spent time with my wife, and get used to my new job and save some money, so I could return to HAC in 1988, which I did in January. I toughed it out and finally graduated from HAC in 1993. I had stayed involved with the Bus Ministry, working on our 76-3 bus route in Chicago each weekend with my ministry friends still in school at HAC. I still went soulwinning and visited every Saturday, and rode the bus to Hammond every Sunday to church.

What Changes When You Jack Up A Car's Rear End

Enough of my story, now here's the blog. While attending Lincoln Tech I was fascinated by the workings of the automobile. In my Automatic Transmissions class, I learned about the Planetary Gear Set, which blew my mind that some genius had figured out how to make such a thing. Amazing! The automatic transmission is still a fascinating invention to me. Wow!

Then I learned in my Chassis & Suspension class about what happens when you jack up the back of a car (i.e., physically raise up its height from the ground). I grew up in the 1970's and early 1980's as a teenager. I turned age 18 in 1985. I was a popular trend back then for white boys to jack up the back of their car, to make it look like a Hot Rod. The black guys came along in the 1990's with their Low Riders, physically lowering the back of their cars, scraping on the ground whenever they hit a pothole...lol.

Anyway, I was absolutely intrigued when I learned in school that jacking up the rear of an automobile changes all of the following things (I'm going from memory here):

1. The engine tilts forward, causing the crankshaft bearings to receive less lubrication. The oil in the engine oil pan also shifts toward the front of the pan, which can potentially when hitting bumps cause the oil pickup to suck air instead of oil.

2. The front headlight's angle is lowered. The headlights must be adjusted to point higher to compensate, otherwise they'll be aiming too much toward the ground.

3. The working angle of the drivetrain's U-joints (for rear wheel drive cars, which is all we had in the 1970's) changes. U-joints wear out more quickly when their working angle is increased.

4. Braking ecoefficiency changes. Normally, 70 % of braking is performed by the front caliper breaks, due to weight shifting when coming to a stop. But if you jack up the back of a car, even more stress is placed upon the front brakes. Front brake pads will wear out faster.

5. The center of gravity changes (now higher), making the vehicle more top-heavy when traveling on highway turns.

Those are just a few of the physics (dynamics) that change when you jack up the rear of a car. There are dozens more. I guarantee you that not one of those teenage guys, who go messing around with their car's factory specifications, realize what they are doing by raising up the rear of their car...lol. The same holds true for those teenage guys who lower the rear of their car. Those fellas have no idea how dangerous it can be to modify your car outside of the manufacturer's factory settings.

What Changes When You Jack Up God's Simple Plan Of Salvation

I was thinking today about how great of an illustration this is about tampering with God's simple plan of salvation. When these well-meaning but woefully ignorant preachers go messing with God's simple plan of salvation, they alter many things to corrupt the Gospel.

When you add the unbiblical requirement to "turn from your sins" or "live a changed life" in order to get to Heaven, you have changed the following:

1. Salvation is no longer by God's free grace, it is by works (Romans 11:6).

2. Salvation is now by partial faith in Christ plus works (Acts 15:1; Galatians 3:1-3).

3. By adding works to faith, you are saying that God owes you eternal life (Romans 4:4).

4. By having to live a changed life to prove you're saved, you will continually worry in uncertainty if you're really saved, because we all sin continually (Romans 7:14-25).

5. You cannot "know" that your name is written in Heaven; not until you've faithfully run the Christian course until the end of life (Luke 10:20; 1st John 5:13).

6. The lines have been blurred between justification and sanctification, that is, between salvation and service (Galatians 3:26; Romans 12:1).

7. Salvation is no longer a free gift, it has become an exchange, a trade of sorts (Romans 5:18; Ephesians 2:8-9).

8. Adding *turning from your sinful way*s to faith alone in Jesus Christ to be saved is Lordship Salvation. Lordship Salvation confuses people and leads them into Hell (Acts 19:32). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

9. No one has ever turned from their sinning. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

As Michael P. Bowen rightly says in his helpful book titled, "[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU," *Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without being born again.* I love that statement, because it is so very true. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Dear reader, just as raising up the rear of a car changes many things in the vehicle's working dynamics and operation, so also does changing God's simple plan of salvation alter a bunch of things. I love you unconditionally with God's love dear friend, which is why I am telling you the truth.

Truthfully, Christ died on the cross to pay for your sins and mine. Christ died for "the ungodly" (Romans 5:6-9). Why in the world would God demand that you first be willing to give up your lifestyle of sinning to receive His "free gift" of eternal life? You'll find those exact words "free gift" in Romans 5:18. We've got a bunch of well-meaning, but very dangerous, preachers today who are as incompetent as children who've found their father's loaded gun in the closet, and they have no idea what they are doing!

The Plain And Simple Gospel

God made His plan of salvation very simple, easy and free. Ungodly men have turned God's simple plan of salvation into a complicated plan of slavation! You are a guilty sinner, and so am I! We deserve to be punished in the fires of Hell forever to pay for our own sins. But thanks be to God, He sent His only begotten Son Jesus into the world, to die on a cross for pay our debt of sin. Christ died on the cross. He was buried. Three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. This is **"the gospel"** (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Whosoever believes this Gospel (which means *Good News*) is saved (Romans 1:16).

Let me explain it another way. Anyone who comes to God as an admitted guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but raised up physically three days later, instantly and forever has eternal life. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, " For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

Oh, why do men complicate the simplicity that is in Christ? **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."** In this Scripture passage Paul warns us about three enemies:

1. Another Jesus
2. Another Gospel
3. Another Spirit

Another Jesus

An example of "another Jesus" is the cults of Mormonism and the Jehovah's Witness. Both groups deny that Jesus is almighty God (i.e., they deny His deity). JW's deny the Godhead (aka, the "Trinity" in theology). They have *another Jesus*, not the accurate portrayal of Jesus presented in the inspired Word of God. **John 6:40, " And this is the will of him that sent me, that *every one which seeth the Son*, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. "** You must see Jesus as He truly is, as God who came in the flesh; the Word of God incarnate (John 1:1-3, 14). It is not enough to believe

on a Jesus who is not the biological (only begotten) Son of God (making Him God). JW's are not born again believers. They must first repent (change their mind) from trusting in *another Jesus*, and instead trust on the true Jesus who is **"the almighty**

" (Revelation 1:8b).

This is one reason why I warn everybody not to use the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions, because nearly all of them remove the word "godhead" from Acts 17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9. Instead you'll find something like "divine nature," which sounds like new age heresy to me. What's wrong with the word

"godhead"? The Devil's crowd removed this word to attack the triune nature of God (Matthew 29:19-20; Colossians 2:2). Only the inspired King James Bible is trustworthy!!!

Another Gospel

An example of

"

another Gospel

"

is the Devil's lie that you must

"

turn from your sins

" (or be willing to turn from sin) to get to heaven. No such nonsense is taught in the inspired King James Bible. Wicked men added this additional requirement to be saved (Proverbs 30:5-6). God's only prerequisite to be saved is that you realize you're a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), because you've got to know what you're being saved from—the wages of sin which is physical death, and the second death in Hell forever (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8).

Also, you do NOT have to be water baptized, speak in tongue, observe sacraments, join a church, partake of communion, live a holy life, forsake a lifestyle of sinning or anything else to be saved. You get saved by trusting Jesus! Simply believe that He did it all for you!!!

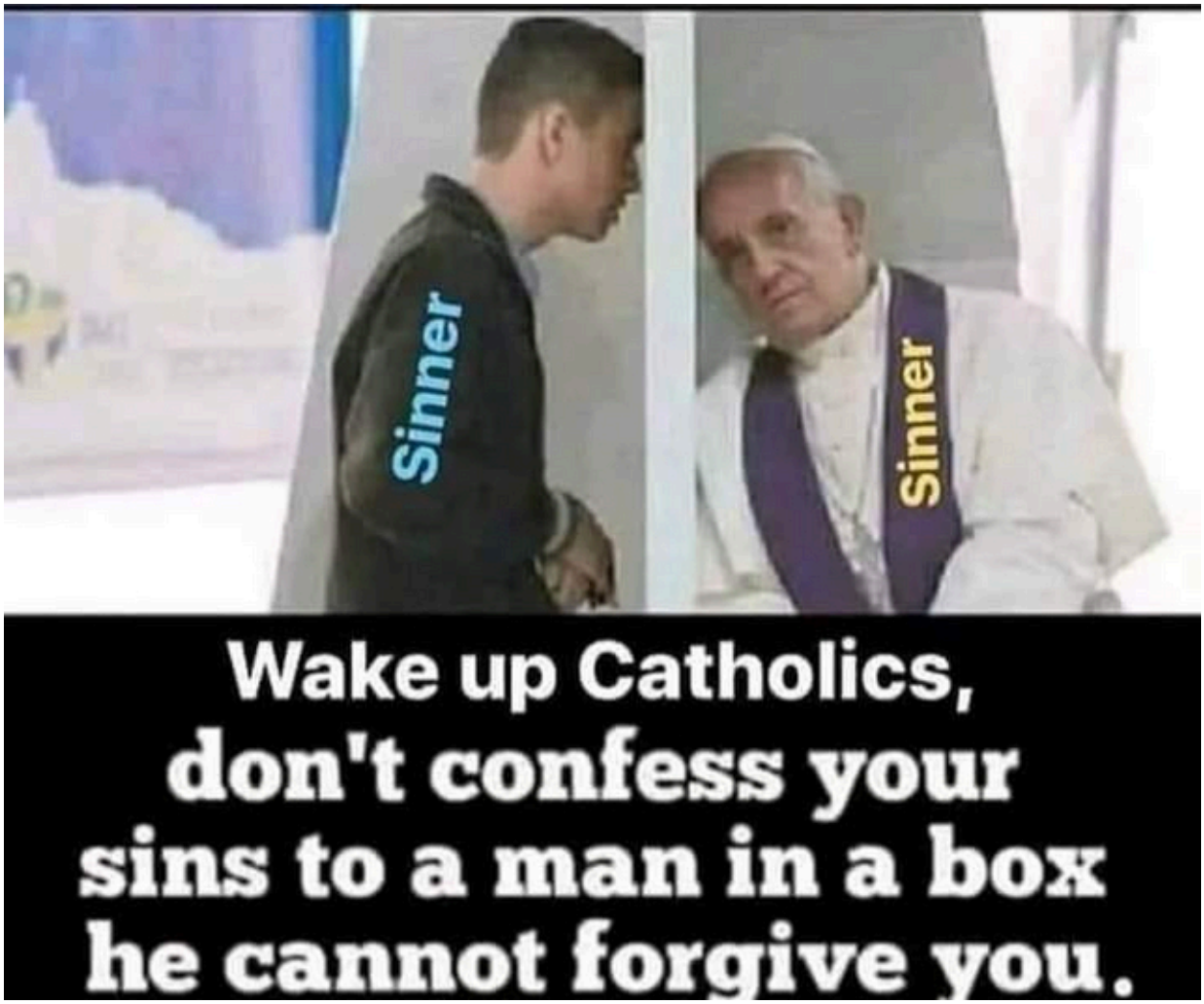

Another Spirit

An example of “another spirit” is the Roman Catholic church (the biggest cult in the world). Any spirit that is not the Holy Spirit is a familiar spirit (i.e., a demon). I learned that from my dear friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), who graduated to Heaven recently on August 11, 2023. I strongly encourage you to [4]visit Dr. Younce’s church website, where you can still freely read and download all of his excellent Bible study books. Also, please visit the [5]ministry website of my friend Robert Serreyn, a longtime member of Pastor Younce’s church congregation in Walnut Grove, Minnesota. We’re all doing our small part to reach this sin cursed world for our precious Lord and God, Jesus Christ (John 20:28).

The Roman Catholic church worships Mary! They’ll openly deny worshipping Mary, while bowing down to pray to her and count Rosary beads. In a standard Rosary a Catholic will say [6]“hail Mary” 53 times! Woe unto the Catholic prisonhouse of religion! [7]Listen for yourself to a group of brainwashed Catholic children reciting the Satanic Rosary!!! Dear reader, that is false religion!!! Just like KFC does chicken right, from the cradle to the casket Roman Catholicism does religion right! They are totally devoid of biblical truth and salvation, but if you want the formalities of false religion with all its garb and grandeur, Catholics are your poison!

Also, if that weren’t bad enough that Catholics worship Mary and their patron saints, they teach that [8]Mary is a co-redemptrix with Jesus. Literally, Catholic errantly believe that Mary has a part on one’s salvation. This is *another spirit*, not the Holy Spirit. The indwelling Holy Spirit in every believer NEVER leads us contrary to the Scriptures. And for that matter, neither does

the Holy Spirit convict lost sinners contrary to the inspired Scripture! God's Holy Spirit always works in conjunction with the written Word of God in the lives of men.

As if things couldn't get any worse for Catholics on judgment day in eternity, they have literally [9]completely REMOVED the Second Commandment of God, which prohibits bowing down to any graven image (statues). To compensate for the missing Second Commandment, Catholics split the Tenth Commandment into two. You couldn't make this stuff up! For someone to continue to be a Catholic, with all the truth available on the internet which exposes Roman Catholicism as a demonic cult, I am shocked that anyone would still go to their cursed churches (Galatians 1:6-9). It is so sad and tragic! Catholics have another spirit. In fact, they have another Jesus, another gospel and another spirit. What a hellhole of fake religion!!!

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

I love you dear friend with Christ's unconditional love, no matter who you may be. Thank you for privileging me with your time. God bless.



He's Still Working On Me

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0-2_3qrv7Tg
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5eP1VoFeodReT98KipQja_NE5MgGlqBTob2bfRB8rowWLsioVzOLg0YFBVJf6Onnq9z44cauu-zSy8m30ZRrQZRQu-KsGep3Xj1F
4. https://heritagebbc.com/
5. http://rightdoctrinematters.com/
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/vain_repetitions.htm

7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/vainrepetition.mp3
8. https://www.catholic.org/featured/headline.php?ID=5154
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/catholics-remove-second-commandment.html

---

5.2.11 The Church That Doesn't Go Soul Winning (2024-02-17 11:59)

Acts 20:18-21, "And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons, Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews: And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, *and have taught you publickly, and from house to house*, Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

The following screenshot from YouTube of an empty church is typical of churches today, which is a shameful sign of the perilous times we are living in today.

[1]



Empty Churches Have Become The Norm In America

Acts 20:20 has often been called, " a believer's 20/20 vision.

" That is, going soulwinning house to house, door to door, in the local community. There is no more effective way to build a church! Albeit, going out door to door soulwinning requires

hard work, and that means sacrifice. It is tragic that 99 % of churches don't go soulwinning at all, which is why those churches are empty every Sunday, struggling to keep the doors open financially.

And of the 1 % of churches that do go door to door in the community, they call it "

visitation

"

and merely pass out invitation flyers to come to church. There is no sharing of the Gospel. Still, that is better than nothing. Sadly, the churches that I have attended that do go on visitation in the community (to invite people to church), only do it once every 3 or 4 months. Do you understand dear reader that this amounts to a total of 3 to 4 hours a year of visitation? No wonder we see churches dying today.

Here are some sad and tragic signs of the times:

- *[*2]U.S. Church Attendance Still Lower Than Pre-Pandemic
- *[*3]In U.S., Decline of Christianity Continues at Rapid Pace
- *[*4]Losing Their Religion: Why U.S. Churches Are on the Decline
- *[*5]U.S. Church Membership Down Sharply in Past Two Decades

Here is 'THE GREAT COMMISSION' in the inspired Holy Bible...

> **Matthew 28:19-20, "**
>
> **Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."**

Sadly, THE GREAT COMISSION in 99 % of churches today has effectively become THE GREAT OMISSION. ...



The Church That Doesn't Go Soul Winning

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbvsIvlMzVGmgS15pZ8d6zkYvhL1YeCxCUPENZFRHBNJ3XyR41Ka2rweQm3RKxQAI3yO1PK4FoQtLuDPLyjcDr89m3HOsn8dVLSpm
2. https://news.gallup.com/poll/507692/church-attendance-lower-pre-pandemic.aspx
3. https://www.pewresearch.org/religion/2019/10/17/in-u-s-decline-of-christianity-continues-at-rapid-pace/
4. https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2023/jan/22/us-churches-closing-religion-covid-christianity
5. https://news.gallup.com/poll/248837/church-membership-down-sharply-past-two-decades.aspx
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbvsIvlMzVGmgS15pZ8d6zkYvhL1YeCxCUPENZFRHBNJ3XyR41Ka2rweQm3RKxQAI3yO1PK4FoQtLuDPLyjcDr89m3HOsn8dVLSpm

---

5.2.12 Helping Others (2024-02-18 14:48)

[1]

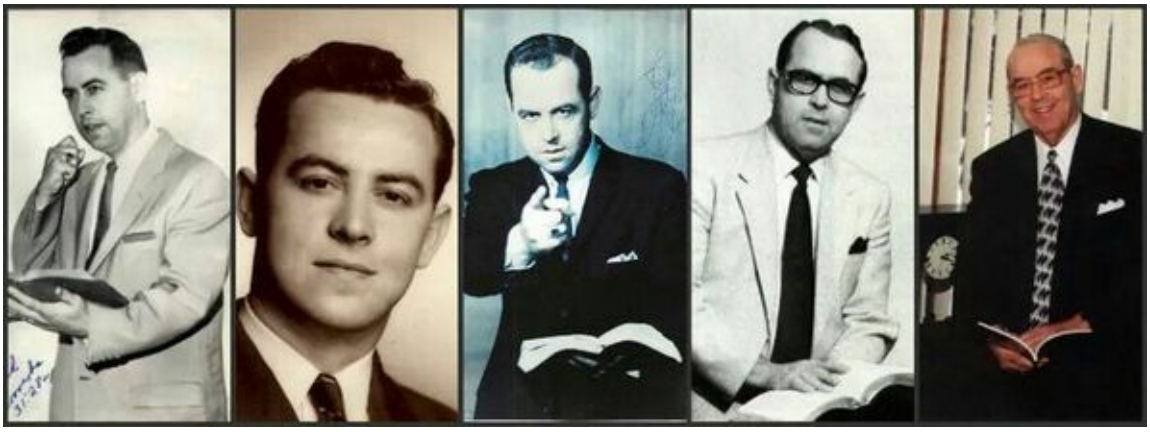

(Chapter 42 from Dr. Hyle's excellent book, *Blue Denim and Lace*)

6816

The only things that you can keep for yourself are those which you give to others.

There is no life so "empty" as the "self-centered" life: there is no life so "centered" as the "self-emptied" life. Miserable is that man who thinks of himself. Happy is that man who thinks of others. Someone has well said, "Happiness is stumbled upon in the pathway of duty."

How may I help others?

1. I must ask myself, "What can I do to help in every need I see?" I must not think, "What can another do to help?" but rather, "What can I do to help?" I must associate myself with the needs of others. Pity is not enough. Sympathy is not enough. Even compassion is not enough. I must always ask, "What can I do to help?"

2. Another's need must be by challenge. Two men had passed by the wounded one before the good Samaritan stopped to help. He did not ask, "Should I help?" but rather said, "I must help!" To see another in need was his challenge. This is true not only for the needs of a fellow that is half dead beside the road, but it is true even for the small needs of a friend. I must identify myself with him so that not only will his needs be a challenge to me, but an opportunity. His needs must be as my needs.

Perhaps being a pastor for so many years makes one feel more identified with others than he would normally feel. I find myself feeling as a part of every family of my church so that when a particular family has a decision to make, I feel that it is "our" decision. When a family has a problem, I feel that it is "our" problem. One will never know the true secret of helping others until he is challenged by their needs.

3. I must listen for the wants of others. If that want will not do harm to my friend, I must attempt to satisfy it. Recently I was preaching in a distant state and noticed a beautiful "tie tac" worn by a fellow pastor. I commented to him about the beauty of the "tie tac." The next evening he handed me a little envelope. As I drove off from the service I opened the envelop and found the "tie tac" that I had admired before. (The next night I bragged on his suit, but to no avail.)

4. I must determine the answer to another's needs even if I am not asked. Of course, I will not offer the answer unless I am asked to do so. I must not appear to be a know-it- all, yet I must always attempt to find the answers to the needs of others.

A few years ago I was leaving for a trip to the Middle East when a friend of mine said with a smile on his face, "Jack, I would suggest that you not go to Milan, Italy."

I inquired as to the reason for this suggestion, and then he said, "That is the location of the ‘Leaning Tower’ and knowing you as I do, you would try to straighten it up while there."

This is my point: I must remind myself, however, to be very careful not to volunteer my solutions, but at the same time, I must always have tried to think of a solution in order to be able to help when asked.

5. I must not consider what others have done for me. I am debtor to all men. Whether or not someone would do it for me has nothing to do with my decision to help him. The Apostle Paul said that he was debtor to all men, to the Jew, to the Greek, to the Barbarian, yea, to every man. I, too, am such a man. I am a debtor to those who love me just because they love me. I am a debtor to those who hate me because they need me. Our Lord reminds us that it is no longer an eye for an eye or a tooth for a tooth, but we are to bless those who curse us, pray for those who despitefully use us, and love those who hate us. This is the law of Grace and the law of Love. I must not help others because they help me; I must help others because they need help. My motivation should not be caused by external stimuli but internal love and compassion. The unkind may need more than the kind, the ugly more than the pretty, the bad more than the good, the weak more than the strong, so I must remember never to let what others do for me motivate my deeds for them.

6. I must be careful that what I do is best for others and not what others think I should do for them. My satisfaction should not come from satisfying others but from helping others. My goal should not be to be loved and admired by others but to help others. Hence, I must not always do for another what he thinks should be done for him. This means that oftentimes those whom I love most will understand me the least. It means sometimes the ones for whom I do the most will think I do them harm. It may not be until we are in Heaven that my brother will understand that I have helped him, but help him I must, and help him I will! My goal is not to please him but to help him. To be sure, to please him is a welcome bonus; to help him is the great reward.

7. I must wait for vindication when misunderstood. The One Who helped others the most was crucified, misunderstood, hated, and rejected of men. Could it be that the more I become like Him the more I, too, will be misunderstood, rejected, and hated of men? When, and if, I am so honored to be counted worthy to suffer with Him, may it be because I, with Him, have tried to help others. And may I leave to Him the vindication and the retaliation.

I know a preacher who was hated by another. He sought no retaliation, but instead did anonymous favors for his enemy. In due time he was completely vindicated, and his enemy fell into sin and reproach. "Vengeance is Mine; I will repay, saith the Lord." (Romans 12:19)

I must help those who need help the most. The one who does me evil is in the most need of my help.

8. I must not be happy about my vindication. It has been a wonderful thing through the years to watch the hand of God upon my ministry. Miraculous things have happened as God has vindicated His Word and soul winning through the years. Unfortunate things have happened to people who have lifted up their hands against God's anointed. Though I rejoice in God's protecting hand, I must not rejoice when misfortune falls to others as God vindicates me. I must remember to let God care for the vengeance, and I must comfort my enemies even while they suffer such vengeance. I must be happy about God's protection of me, but I must not be happy when another suffers.

9. I must claim wisdom to help others. I do not always know the needs of another. Since his wants may not be his needs, and since I, too, am limited by human frailties, I must seek divine help and wisdom to determine his needs. I have this promise from the Holy Spirit: "If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, That giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him." (James 1:5) I must claim this promise. Without it, I could misinterpret the needs of others and do them harm instead of good.

How then may I get wisdom? I may get it by reading diligently the book of Proverbs, which is the book of wisdom. I may get it by fellowship with those who are wise. In fact, there is a bit of wisdom that I can get from every man. Every man knows something that I do not know; I must probe until I find it; hence, all men are my teachers.

OTHERS

"Lord, help me live from day to day In such a self-forgetful way,
That even when I kneel to pray My prayer shall be for others.
"Others, Lord, yes, others, Let this my motto be,
Help me to live for others, That I may live like Thee.
"Help me in all the work I do To ever be sincere and true,
And know that all I'd do for You Must needs be done for others.
"Let 'Self' be crucified and slain And buried deep;
and all in vain May efforts be to rise again Unless to live for others.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjaTBlK7pGbfX94zI8rUaNXjkeqquEfxlC0K-I0nMeXbGcWZ06juYNx6VxFouZ2-hOY0gamFwZPXpf-gxjgJGg1_nm4NCH68LLJHFR
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Blue%20Denim%20and%20Lace/blue_denim_and_lace-chap_43.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Blue%20Denim%20and%20Lace/blue_denim_and_lace-chap_41.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/blue_denim_and_lace.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-kzZ2TVpm-2FXILtc9I3Y8xDbF_rbi76y7FPcvVA2PTRwPVnJ8rI24k0MKj7aPVUJHbp5HwkZyw1cdsbvvdCmxyJLQ3YhxF6jK5o

---

5.2.13 The Grass Is Always Greener Over The Septic Tank (2024-02-19 10:28)

Romans 16:17-18, “

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

***For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple*.**

”

I cannot warn everyone enough to flee from Pensacola Christian College (PCC) located in Pensacola, Florida. PCC is a spiritual septic tank, overgrown with green grass to deceive naïve newcomers. In December of 2023, PCC alumni Jon Ehnis posted this truthful negative review of PCC on Google (with which I wholeheartedly concur)...

> I know posting a Google review is a long shot to reach someone but in the interest of helping someone avoid the great mistake I made, please consider all other options

> before considering this one. It truly makes me sad that this place has the word "Christian" in it's name, as most (I will admit I can think of two people that teach there I truly admire) of the staff and faculty are the furthest thing from Christ as you can get. Having now attended two other universities for graduate studies and a state university for specialized training, I can say from experience that the education does very little to prepare you for your life. Leadership is not concerned for your spiritual growth but rather they are focused on control both sociologically and emotionally. I truly do want to help someone avoid making a great mistake but I know many will not consider the negative words in the comments here both from me and others. But please consider this if you do attend, for the majority of the chapels/church services etc. when you walk away can you honestly say that you have learned something about God and can now explain something from his word or did you hear an emotionally charged speech geared to causing people to "feel" the need to do something regardless of what a full passage of Scripture teaches?

Wow! Jon Ehnis took the words right out of my mouth: "

It truly makes me sad that this place has the word 'Christian' in it's name, as most of the staff and faculty are the furthest thing from Christ as you can get.

" People just want to be loved, but you won't find compassion at PCC or Campus Church. What you will find are tons of strict rules without love! Tyranny is rarely seen except by those who are oppressed by it.

The grass is always greener over the septic tank!

Pastor Jack Hyles made these great statements about places like PCC:

> "I am all for standards, but I am not for standards without love." —Pastor Jack Hyles
>
> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

Amen and amen! Dr. Hyles practically gives the address of Pensacola Christian College at 250 Brent Lane in Pensacola, Florida. PCC are so ruthless that they even sued their own graduate, Peter Cage (which you can read online). 1st Corinthians 6:7 forbids a Christian from suing another Christian in court. But as is typical of PCC's ungodly owners and leaders, they couldn't care less about obeying the Bible.

Preachers often receive dirty looks from the audience because of telling the truth. But God told the prophet in **Ezekiel 2:6, "**

And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, *nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house*.

" I won't stop preaching the truth about PCC! I love everybody and am going to be nice toward everyone, regardless of how they mistreat me. PCC is the problem, and their brainwashed followers. The grass is always greener over the septic tank.

In case anyone thinks I am barking up an empty tree, or that I merely have a personal grudge against Jeff Redlin at Campus Church, may I again remind you of what PCC alumni Jon Ehnis posted on Google, who took the words right out of my mouth:

> “
>
> It truly makes me sad that this place has the word ’Christian’ in it’s name, as most of the staff and faculty are the furthest thing from Christ as you can get.
>
> ”
>
> —PCC Alumni Jon Ehnis

Never more truer words were spoken! At PCC they have erected a superficial shell masquerading as Bible Christianity, but it’s all phony and corrupt.

For starters, they preach a counterfeit plan of salvation at PCC and their pathetic Campus Church. [1]The Lordship Salvation Cult At Pensacola Christian College . They preach [2]damnable heresy at PCC! It saddens me how shallow professed Christians are today. When you add religion to a person who is a narcissistic jerk, and then give them a ridiculously large salary and power of influence, you have now created a religious monster (aka, Pastor Jeff Redlin).

The grass is always greener over the septic tank.

When I attended Campus Church at PCC in 2021, I was horribly insulted and mistreated by their incompetent senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, who gets paid a sickening 6-digit salary (more than five times what the average American working man earns in a year). The days of sincere servants of God are long gone; now all we have are a bunch of money grubbing religious pimps who masquerade as church pastors. Truly *the love of money is the root of all evil* (1st Timothy 6:10-11). The grass is always greener over the septic tank. That is, the grass always grows greener over the manure reservoir!

> **Malachi 2:3, “And now, O ye priests, this commandment is for you.**
>
> ***If ye will not hear*, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart. *Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces*, even the dung of your solemn feasts; and one shall take you away with it.”**

Shamefully, PCC’s pastors are not listening to God in His inspired Word. Instead, they are doing their own thing, preaching *[3]another gospel* that requires you to turn from your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, instead of by faith alone as the Holy Bible teaches (Acts 16:30-31). As you just read, the Bible says God smears dung on their face.

The grass is always greener over the septic tank.

Whether you care or not, it shows PCC doesn’t care. When I sincerely apologized twice for offending PCC and their pastors, and I humbly begged to come back to Campus Church in 2022, their God damned hateful pastor Jeff Redlin said that my “remarks were consequential” and I was banned from attending Campus Church. We’ve been sworn enemies ever since. PCC did that! SHAME! SHAME on the cult at PCC!!! PCC takes in tens of millions of dollars, which has hardened their hearts toward God, truth and people. PCC has deteriorated into a cold-hearted religious cult, where you must dot your i’s and cross your t’s militantly, or else face the wrath of the gods who run the cult.

It is tragic that PCC has a massive influence on churches all across America, and they know it, which power has gone to their heads. Thankfully there is a God in Heaven, who men do not

control. God is not a respecter of persons. God hears the cry of PCC's many victims, including myself. When I begged for their forgiveness and compassion, they threw me under the bus and put the transmission into gear and drove over me while laughing. That is PCC!

The grass is always greener over the septic tank.

God heard the cry of Abel's blood from the ground (Genesis 4:10). God heard the cry coming from the city of Sodom (Genesis 18:21; 19:13). God cares about hurting people. God knows the truth that I came to Campus Church with the sincerest of intentions, but was abused by their wicked pastor. When I hand wrote a letter and mailed it PCC to let them know how shameful their pastor was behaving, they couldn't have cared less, which showed me that PCC is very sick spiritually. God already knows how corrupt PCC is. They don't even have the Gospel right, which means they are not saved. PCC's pastors are hellbound infidels.

Shame on the [4]Sword of the Lord for selling PCC's advertisements for money. The Sword has gone down the toilet since Dr. Curtis Hutson graduated to Heaven in 1995. Dr. Shelton Smith (Sword editor since 1995) ought to be ashamed of himself for supporting PCC's apostasy! I sent a message to the Sword of the Lord to warn them about PCC, but as I expected the Sword failed to reply to me. They love money more than truth at the Sword.

What has happened is that well-meaning but ignorant wicked men have corrupted the Gospel to fit their flawed thinking. Since they know that requiring someone to stop living in sin would be WORKS, they subtly changed it instead to "

be willing

" to turn from your sins to get to Heaven. In their feeble minds, they cannot understand how a man can come to Christ and continue committing murder, stealing, adultery and other horrible sins. But dear friend, that is exactly what we all do! King David was a murderer and adulterer in the Old Testament. Ananias and Sapphira were dirty thieves, whom God killed for their crimes.

We're all guilty sinners. No one has ever turned from their sins. NO ONE! You may clean up your life, like prettying up a pig, but a pig is still a pig. You may become a born-again child of God, but you are still a dirty sinner, and so am I. Getting saved does NOT eliminate the old nature (the sinful flesh). Getting saved adds the new nature (the blessed Holy Spirit). If we desire to live righteously, then we can only Walk in the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), allowing Jesus to live the Christian life through us (Galatians 2:20). But do you see dear friend that it is God's righteousness and power that lives through you, and not YOU yourself turning from your sinful behavior to be saved?

These ungodly Bible corrupting pastors (like the PCC cult) who pervert God's simple plan of salvation, demanding that you be willing to turn from your sinful bad habits to be saved, are trying to force YOU to reform as a prerequisite to saving faith, which cannot produce the new birth. Only resting completely in what Christ has done for you through Calvary's cross, can produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. I am not going to do like PCC and pervert God's simple plan of salvation in an attempt to force you to forsake your sinful ways.

The following helpful words were penned by Michael P. Bowen from his excellent book, "[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU." In this chapter, Brother Bowen is refuting Beth Moore's Satanic falsehood which cannot save anyone, since it requires more than faith to get to Heaven...

> You can trust Christ with all of your might and do your best to turn from you sins and still end up in the lake of fire. That is shocking! You can do your best to trust that Jesus died for you, that He rose from the dead, and try your best to live a good,

> holy life and “still” end up dying in your sins because you have not placed your trust “alone” (apart from turning from your sins) in what He did for you. The sad thing about adding “self efforts” such as turning from your sins to Christ’s plan of “trust only” is that, while it sounds right, it sounds good, and it feels right, it is not the gospel message that Christ has so plainly given to us in His bible. Jesus said in John 3:16 that “whosoever believeth in Him” would be saved. He did not say “whosoever believeth” and turn from your sins. He did not say believe and be willing to turn from your sins. He did not say believe and follow Him in obedience “in order to” have everlasting life, nor did He ever imply such things when He spoke of salvation.” — Michael P. Bowen, “[6]I NEVER KNEW YOU,” pp. 81-82 ([7]ORDER HARD COPIES to share with friends and loved ones)

That is great truth!

The grass is always greener over the septic tank. PCC has thousands of churchgoers fooled today, who aren’t paying close enough attention to what is going on at PCC, not paying attention to their doctrine. Jon has it exactly right...

> “
>
> It truly makes me sad that this place has the word ’Christian’ in it’s name, as most of the staff and faculty are the furthest thing from Christ as you can get.
>
> ”
>
> —PCC Alumni Jon Ehnis

If your church supports PCC, shame on you! Today’s Baptist churches are infested with carnal believers, and worse, unsaved infidels. Sadly, 99 % of people just don’t care about right doctrine. They care about being happy. They care about money. They care about having fun at church activities. Tragically, the accuracy of the Gospel isn’t important to them, so they go along with anything that their pastor tells them, unquestioningly. No wonder Jesus said in **Luke 13:24b, “many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.”**

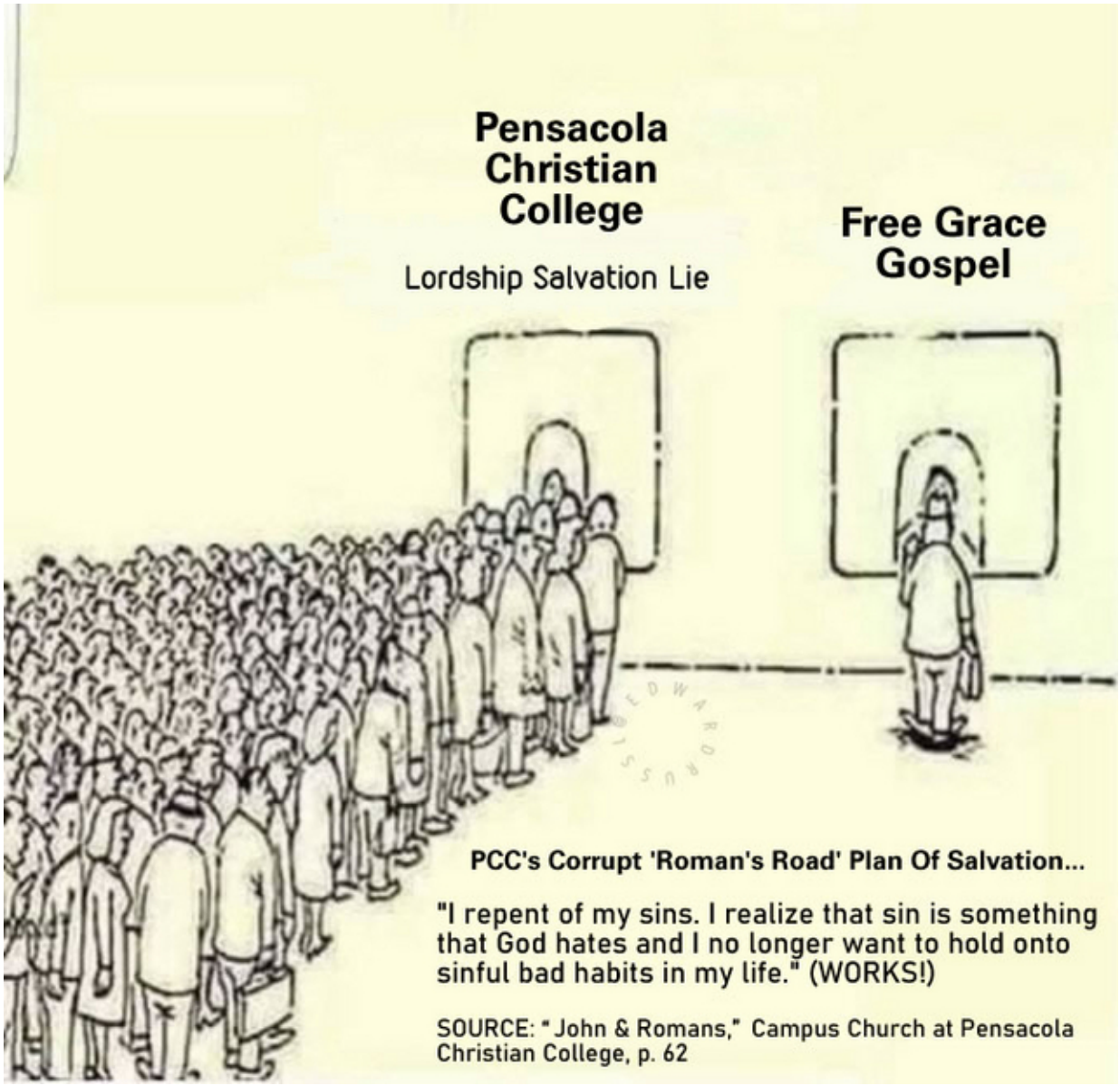
Pensacola Christian College
Lordship Salvation Lie
Free Grace Gospel
PCC's Corrupt 'Roman's Road' Plan Of Salvation...
"I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life." (WORKS!)
SOURCE: " John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/the-sword-of-lord-has-sadly-changed-for.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiihcH8YDHHnjyXuLg8kGC7wwTuYhrjMmA3T4CsEWCzTAfig9Y4hSj9DNe9ET4dsgpaAn6AO6AyqVoc6546zIzmrk3448xndFNIRHr
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_7J7Meiob58TpxG3LCgHVo4zQPqIje8iMcf7Pf8py1zXwgILlIr4_lDWvB4MqL4ZVX8vfir5HNKv2SnChMekXQs6AEBCCzG6FmsD

5.2.14 For Sale (2024-02-19 15:43)

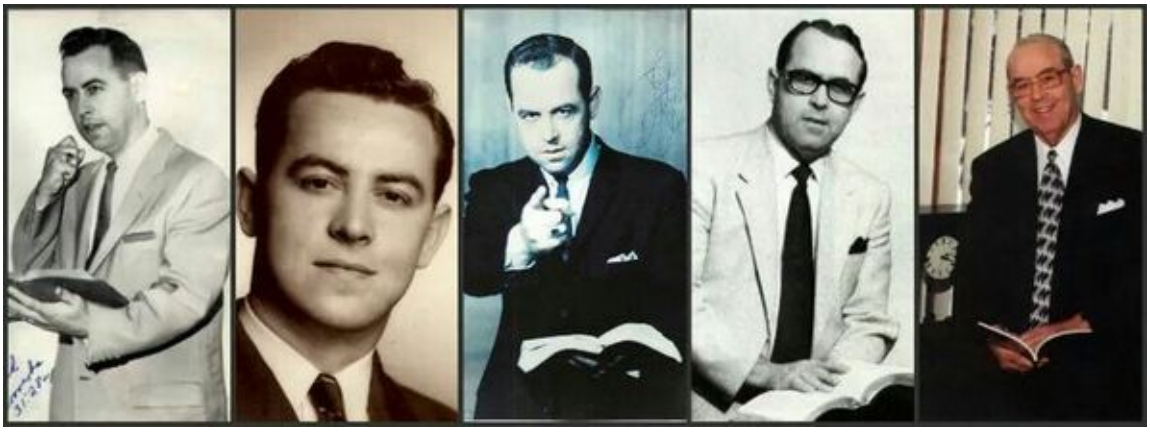

(Chapter 9 from Dr. Hyle's excellent book, *Blue Denim and Lace*)

One's degree of character may be determined by what he would do wrong, for so many are so prone to "sell out" so soon. Politicians, preachers, and others find the temptation to sell out to be a great one. Some sell for much and some sell for little.

The tendency to be for sale starts in childhood. If the child is not taught that wrong is punished, and if he gets no spankings, wrong is not made distasteful to him. He oftentimes gets his desires by doing wrong. If he cries long enough, he gets the candy, and oftentimes he is even rewarded when throwing a tantrum. He does not have to mind his parents. To say "no" to Mama is considered cute. Then he will say "no" to the teacher, "no" to the Sunday School worker, "no" to the law, and "no" to God. He then dies and goes to Hell because the parents thought it was cute for him to say "no."

This tendency to sell out continues in youth. It is found in the youth who does right only if it turns out right. Right needs to be vindicated in such a life. Every action is determined by its reward or results. According to this opinion, nothing is right or wrong in itself, only in how it turns out. Hence, anything can become right if it turns out right. Popularity, gaining a new boy friend, good grades, etc. become the main end rather than principles and character. How sad! Such people stand only until the price is big enough. They are not taught to live by principles. Their convictions last only until the selling price reaches their desires.

This tendency increases in adulthood. From such young people we have our police scandals, our crooked politicians, our compromising preachers, our loafers, lawbreakers, and homebreakers.

Early in childhood our youth should be taught the need for conviction and that right is its own reward and needs no vindication. They should be taught never to sell out for convenience or fair price, but rather to place a sign over their souls, "Not for Sale."

[2]NEXT | [3]PREVIOUS | [4]TABLE OF CONTENTS



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiPJ0IMSywVKO_bmOkeMwBTDYrSp6-k-sxCtbW2qGBgQOtn5HM_Hie4aAmDvgpxp5YvjrRCaPaTJJ2vHHUfkMtn4ymdVFWJPaDCaBI
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Blue%20Denim%20and%20Lace/blue_denim_and_lace-chap_10.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Blue%20Denim%20and%20Lace/blue_denim_and_lace-chap_8.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/blue_denim_and_lace.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-kzZ2TVpm-2FXILtc9I3Y8xDbF_rbi76y7FPcvVA2PTRwPVnJ8rI24k0MKj7aPVUJHbp5HwkZyw1cdsbvvdCmxyJLQ3YhxF6jK5o

---

5.2.15 Beware Of The Satanic New 'Legacy Standard Bible' (2024-02-19 22:49)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, "For we are not as *many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

The Devil's hands have been busy! As if having hundreds of English Bible revisions wasn't enough to confuse the world, Satan has just introduced still another PERversions of God's inspired Word. It is called the [1]Legacy Standard Bible (LSB).

The [2]LSB is an update to the NASB from 1977.

The LSB is produced out of Dr. John MacArthur's The Master's University cesspool of iniquity preacher's cemetery in Santa Clarita, California.

Apostle of darkness, [3]Ken Ham, has also gone in financially with the LSB Devil's crowd, producing a special corrupt addition of LSB Genesis (can you hear the sound of money?).

On Ken Ham's YouTube channel that devil-preacher is promoting the Satanic LSB version of the Holy Bible. The religious cult at

Answers-In-Genesis offers a special toxic version of the Legacy Standard Bible (LSB) Bible. This heretical video is of the Devil...



The MOST Accurate Bible Translation Was Just Released

In the comments for the preceding video, Ken Ham states: "The most accurate Bible translation was just released. In this video, Ken Ham interviews Dr. Abner Chou (president of The Masters University) on the brand-new LSB Bible translation, which John MacArthur called 'the best English translation [he has] ever read."' That's like the hungry wolf saying that he thinks the new doorless henhouse is the best design he's ever seen!!!

Here are just a small handful of corruptions in the so-called "new" Legacy Standard Bible (LSB). Please note that these are the SAME exact corruptions in all of the modern Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort corrupt revisions. Pastor Jack Hyles was so right, who said: "If you've seen one Westcott and Hort Bible you've seen 'em all."

They removed the word "hell" and replaced it with Sheol. Everybody knows the meaning of Hell, but less than 1 % of readers will know what "Sheol" means...

> Psalms 9:17, "The wicked will return to Sheol, Even all the nations who forget God."

They changed God's promise to "preserve" His very pure Words to "guard." The replaced them (God's Word) with "him," a person. They have removed God's promise to preserve His pure Words...

> Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of Yahweh are pure words; As silver tried in a furnace on the ground, refined seven times. You, O Yahweh, will keep them; You will guard him from this generation forever."

“Sodomite” is completely removed from the LSB.

“Lucifer” is completely removed from Isaiah 14:12, the only mention in the King James Bible.

“Fornication” is removed from LSB.

They removed, “but by every word of God” in the next verse...

> Luke 4:4, “And Jesus answered him, “It is written, ‘Man shall not live on bread alone.”’”

They change “by” to “through,” which attacks Jesus’ deity as Creator...

> John 1:3, “All things came into being through Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being.”

The King James Bible says Jesus told Mary Magdalene “Touch me not.” They changed it to, “Stop clinging to me.” Jesus hadn’t ascended with His blood to the Father yet. She would have corrupted Him had she touched Him. This is a horrible corruption of God’s Word...

> John 20:17, “Jesus said to her, “Stop clinging to Me, for I have not yet ascended to the Father; but go to My brothers and say to them, ‘I ascend to My Father and your Father, and My God and your God.”’”

They removed the “godhead” and replaced it with “divine nature,” which is another attack of the Godhead (Trinity)...

> Romans 1:20, “For since the creation of the world His invisible attributes, both His eternal power and divine nature, have been clearly seen, being understood through what has been made, so that they are without excuse.”

They removed “are saved” and changed it to “being saved”...

> 1st Corinthians 1:18, “For the word of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved, it is the power of God.”

They removed the word “corrupt,” changing it to “peddling”...

> 2nd Corinthians 2:17, “For we are not like many, peddling the word of God, but as from sincerity, but as from God, in the sight of God, we speak in Christ.”

They removed “through the blood”...

> Colossians 1:14, “in whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins.”

They changed “God” to “He” ...

> 1st Timothy 3:16, “And by common confession, great is the mystery of godliness: He who was manifested in the flesh, Was vindicated in the Spirit, Seen by angels, Proclaimed among the nations, Believed on in the world, Taken up in glory.”

The removed the last part of the verse, “the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one” ...

> 1st John 5:7, “For there are three that bear witness:”

What ungodly blasphemy against God’s inspired Word!!!

> “It is the best English translation I have ever read.” —Dr. John MacArthur endorsing the LSB perversion

Dear reader, this is dishonest scholarship!!! This is nothing new, it is the same old demonic corruptions from Westcott and Hort’s 1881 corrupt Greek text. I could have listed thousands more corruptions from the Satanic LSB. It shouldn’t come as a surprise that charlatans Ken Ham and John MacArthur are promoting this filth, because they are both going to cash in BIG on the sale of this work of darkness. The Bible warns that *the love of money is the root of all evil* (1st Timothy 6:10-11).

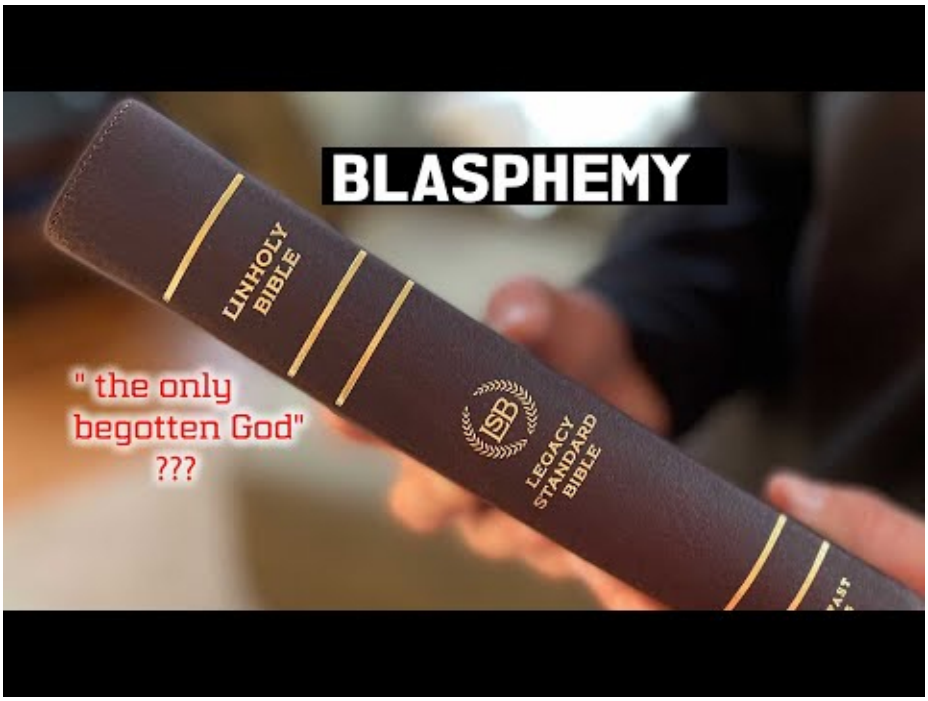

Blasphemy Of The Legacy Standard Bible - John MacArthur
(Pastor Adam Fannin)

1. https://lsbible.org/
2. https://info.tms.edu/lsb
3. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU

5.2.16 Is Your Soul In Prison? (2024-02-20 14:33)

Psalm 142:5-7, “I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living. Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low:

deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I. *Bring my soul out of prison*, that I may praise thy name: the righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me."

Psalm 142 was written while David was in a cave hiding. We do not know exactly which cave, but probably either Engedi (1st Samuel 24:1-3) or Adullam (1st Samuel 22:2). Regardless, king David was having a rough time. This chapter of the Bible jumped out at me and encouraged my heart. It was like reading my biography.

> **Psalms 142:1-2, "I cried unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication. I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble."**

This is what we should all do when troubles come, pour out our complaint to God. The Hebrew word for "complaint" simply means, "to pray or communicate with God." David was making a request to God. Back in Moses' day, God was upset with the Israelites for complaining about the quality of the food they were given. As a matter of fact they complained about nearly everything. This was sinful and God punished them for it (tragically thousands died).

King David however was complaining to God for a very different reason, because someone was trying to kill him. David wouldn't fight back against God's anointed leader, king Saul. It's not wrong to complain to God about legitimate problems in our life, but God does not like when we don't appreciate His blessings in our life. David was not complaining in the sense of being unappreciative; but rather, David was asking God to deliver him from his "persecutors" (verse 6). There is a big difference! What type of complainer are you friend?

I complain to God all the time, but not in a selfish way. I complain about the iniquity in America, the injustice of the Enron corporation (who swindled millions of dollars from its own employee's retirement fund), the apostate ecumenical movement, abortion industry, gambling casinos, beer factories, spiritual wickedness in high places, and just about everything else that is wicked. I often find myself (like David - Psalms 58:6) praying imprecatory prayers, asking God like the prophet Jonah to bring swift justice and fiery judgment upon our wicked land!

There's is much we can all do to influence America for God. I worry about people (especially Christians believers) who have no passion for truth and justice. I don't know about you friend, but I want to make a difference for God. We need to get MAD (*M*ake *A D*ifference)! I'm really upset that so much corruption exists and nothing is being done about it (like $59 billion disappearing from HUD and [1]then Bill Clinton pardons the man who was convicted for the crime). That's tax-payer dollars being stolen! The money was never recovered!

I also sometimes complain to the Lord that heathens like rock star Ozzy Osborne are paid $20,000,000 contracts for being wicked, while God's righteous children struggle in factories to make ends meet. The Holy Spirit always reminds me that everything which Jesus owns is mine also, and that I have eternal life—which is worth more than all the riches in the universe. Heaven belongs to those who die in the Lord (Revelation 14:13), having their sins washed away by the precious blood of Jesus.

Ozzy Osbourne has nothing because he doesn't have Jesus Christ, sad but true. And now Ozzy is nearing the end of his life in 2024, suffering from Parkinson's disease. I am sad for Ozzy and his family. They need the Lord. By God's grace, I am very rich indeed, for I have Jesus as my

personal Savior! We have so many blessings from God to be thankful for, even the air that we all breathe and take for granted. God is pleased when sin makes His children upset and when we stand up to speak the truth against the evildoers (Psalm 94:16). The old adage is true: *Evil triumphs when good men do nothing.*

Psalm 142 is special to me because I have been there in my troubled life...

> **Psalms 142:3, "When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me."**

David said his enemies had privily (secretly) laid a trap for him. I've had people do this to me before. It's a very panful experience when someone cheats and hurts you, and when somebody spreads lies about you (or even worse, the truth). People just love to gossip and tear down other people. It's in our sinful nature as humans to hurt one another (Romans 3:10-23). Because I am a Christian I've learned that some people will just sit in wait (as a predator), waiting for us to stumble. Pastor Texe Marrs (1944-2019) was right, who said: *When you're a Christian the whole world is waiting for you to fall.*

> **Psalms 142:3, "*When my spirit was overwhelmed within me*, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me."**

Notice that David said he was "overwhelmed" inside. Have you ever felt overwhelmed by emotions? I sure have. David says in Psalm 142:7 that his "soul was in prison." Ever felt like your soul was in prison? Have you ever felt like you'd never get out of debt? Have you ever felt like life would never get any better? Have you ever felt like people were a lost cause? I have felt all of these things at times in my life. People can really get you down sometimes (John 16:22).

The Lord Is Our Refuge In Time Of Trouble

There were times in my life when I felt like all the walls were closing-in around me, like everything in the world was wrong. I know what it's like to want to die, but you know you have to keep on living because that is God's plan. And let me say, I was right with God during those overwhelming times. I was drawn by my afflictions more into the precious truths of God's Word. I know that God has a divine purpose for my sufferings, to prepare me for the burdens ahead (Deuteronomy 8:3). You really don't understand the truth until you live the truth, when you're at the bottom of life looking up. The Bible comes alive when you feel like your dead.

Read how David felt...

> **Psalms 55:6, "And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest."**

David wished he could have grown wings and just flown away. Have you ever been there? There have been umpteen times in my life when I have felt that way. Sometimes I just wanted to quit my job and go anywhere but there! I'm sure that you've also felt that way, especially if you live and work in a big concrete jungle city like Chicago, Los Angeles or New York.

If you've ever received bad news at your front door, you know the fear that lingers every time you hear a knock at your door from that day hence. The same is true with the phone and the mailbox. I dread checking my mail, answering the door, or the phone. I've received enough bad news to last a lifetime. What can we do? I now check my mail only once every couple weeks. I forget about the mail. I don't let my mailbox of phone control me, I check it when I feel like it.

I have an answering machine, I keep my ringer down. My time is MY TIME. I have learned little ways to control the life which God has given me. If you don't take control you will have no life. I worked midnights years ago and slept afternoons. I turned the phone off every afternoon. It worked great. Sometimes you have to take drastic measures because people (especially your own family) will abuse you (even though they likely don't intend to). I've learned to say "no" to people from church as well. Just say "no."

You likely can't work in a church ministry all day on Saturday, you've got things that need to be done at the house. You need to spend time with your wife and kids. A real man spends time with his family. *The Godfather* (played by actor Marlon Brando) said that and he was right! People won't take no for an answer sometimes. If you have small children, you owe it to your wife to watch the kids so she can get a much-needed break on Saturdays. Family must come before ministry. If you can make time to serve in a church ministry, that's great, but not at the expense of your family.

Seek God's Mercy To Find Grace To Help In Time Of Need

I could see why many people would like to grow wings and fly away as David wanted to.

Years ago, I was a bit discouraged and someone bought me an encouraging card. The card said:

> "Any idiot can handle a crisis, it's this day-to-day living that wears me down."

I never forgot that card, and the above statement is a classic. It's not the big things in life that wear us down, it's the mundane and routine things that wear us down. David was tired from always looking over his shoulder for enemies. David wanted to fly away from his problems but he knew it was impossible. David was discouraged because he felt like no one was his friend. He was convinced that no one cared about his soul. David couldn't find someone to give him refuge so he ended up in a cave. Everyone was afraid to help David (just as most people today are afraid to help those in trouble). No one wanted David around anymore because they knew Saul was after him. People had also heard about his adultery with Bathsheba and how he murdered her husband Uriah. David was a marked man! The stigma sticks!

> **Psalms 142:4, "I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul."**

David turned to the Lord God, which is always the best thing to do when we are in trouble...

Psalms 142:5, "I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living."

David had many enemies, especially Saul. What was David to do? He had a problem that wasn't going to go away anytime soon. Do you have any problems like that dear reader? I can only do so much as one human being. We are living in a wicked world. I know how David felt...

Psalms 142:6, "Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I."

David was in an overwhelming situation. He felt very low, betrayed, humiliated and broken. David, who had killed a fierce lion with his bare hands! David, who had slain the Philistine giant Goliath with a mere sling shot! David, who had slain his ten thousands! Now David finds himself hiding in a cave with nowhere to turn, but to the Lord for help. Sometimes, we will have nowhere to turn, but to the Lord Jesus Christ for help. David's soul was in a prison. He wanted out, but saw no way of escape. There was no light in sight at the end of the tunnel.

Psalms 142:7, "*Bring my soul out of prison*, that I may praise thy name: the righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me."

Is your soul in a prison? Is your heart living in a dark cave of life? Do you have burdens that your family and friends just can't help you with? Have you come to the end of yourself? I have been there too my friend, so be of good cheer. **1st Peter 5:9, "Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that *the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world*."** As David experienced, I can only turn to my God in desperation and plead for deliverance from mine enemies and miseries. David said in Psalm 142:6 that he had been "brought very low." David cried unto the Lord...

Hebrews 4:15-16, "For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. *Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need*."

We have a wonderful promise from God in Hebrews 4:14-15. Because we are cleansed by the blood of Jesus, we have a God-purchased RIGHT to the throne of grace. Jesus paid for this right. We surely don't deserve it, but God loves us and has made this provision for us with His own blood which He shed for our sins (1st Peter 1:18-19). Jesus is our High Priest who intercedes for us in Heaven (Hebrews 4:14; Romans 8:34). God wants us to BOLDLY approach His throne of grace to obtain mercy, to HELP in time of NEED. God has promised to help us, but we must plead for His mercy. God owes us nothing, we must petition God (make supplication) concerning our burdens. If we are not arrogant and self-willed, He will help us. God is real my friend, He sits upon His throne in heaven. Through our spirit, we can stand before that throne if we will only pray.

Prayer is a serious matter, be careful what you ask God. If your soul is in prison, take your burdens to the Lord and leave them there. Cast your cares upon God (1st Peter 5:7-8). If

the burdens don’t go away, hang in there because unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken! And what pleases God? FAITH! (Hebrews 11:6). So it is very true then, that more problems in one’s life is better for us, because more affliction will cause us to have a stronger faith. We cannot grow in grace without suffering and pain.

Unshakable Faith Comes From Having Your Faith Shaken

God is not pleased to watch us suffer, but He is pleased if we don’t quit. If you ask God for more faith, then you WILL be sent a multitude of problems to build your faith. This is why I say be careful what you pray. I love this next verse. Listen to what Job said:

> **Job 13:15, “**
>
> **Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.**
>
> **”**

Do you have Job’s kind of blind faith? Job said, "I don’t care if God kills me, I’m not going to give up!" Job had a great faith! So there is a silver lining to every burden, though it may not seem joyous at the moment. Perhaps you ask, "Do you really believe all that?" Yes I do, but I don’t like it one bit. I’d rather not have the burdens, but they’re here. So I might as well do what James said and count it all joy (a silver lining). I hate problems! Unfortunately, they keep coming one after the other. Unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken!

I’ll say this though, if I hadn’t carried the burdens which afflicted me years ago, I wouldn’t have had the strength to bare the burdens I have now. That makes me worry what burdens may come in the future, but I have to leave that in God’s hands and trust Him. God has promised to encamp round about me to watch over me (Psalms 34:7). By God’s grace, I wouldn’t have learned all the Bible truths I have learned, if I hadn’t had all those past burdens. I am grateful to God for my life, good and bad alike. It is my life. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **James 1:2-4, “**
>
> **My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.**
>
> **”**

Has James lost his mind? No, not at all. The trials in our life will make us stronger if we hang in there for God. Have you ever heard the old adage: *That which does not kill you only makes you stronger?* This is true. Many people turn to drugs, alcohol and immorality when the rough times come. What we need to do is seek closeness with the Lord. We need to live in the inspired Word of God. The Bible truly does have all the answers if you look for them (John 5:39). We need to pray about everything (Philippines 4:6). Do you know what encourages me more than anything else when I’m discouraged? It is preaching the Gospel. There is no joy as sweet as leading a lost sinner to Jesus Christ.

[2]



1. https://www.npr.org/2016/11/01/500297580/more-surprises-fbi-releases-files-on-bill-clintons-pardon-of-marc-rich
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjrRCM2B658u_EuFlb_gExMn4cu10R8FZA5qkrOdZo4IE-QYMTPTLr2d-uWKH-QF3UmMGebee2J0qcIxTfam2SltR4JXtjX3BI99cp

---

5.2.17 Love (2024-02-20 16:40)

[1]

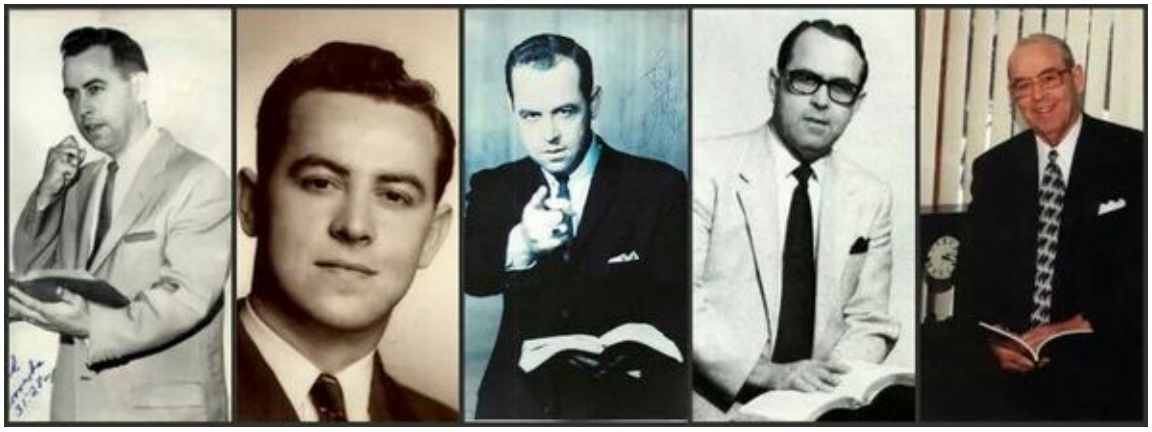

(Chapter 34 from Dr. Hyle's excellent book, *Blue Denim and Lace*)

I rushed out of my Wednesday evening service and out to the airport in time to catch a 10:00 plane for Atlanta, Georgia, and on to Greenville, South Carolina, where I was to speak for a few days at the Bob Jones University. I got to the airport just in time to get the last seat on the plane. I sat down beside a little lady whose hair was in rollers. She was obviously not dressed for traveling. I could tell, however, that she was of some means, for she had a beautiful diamond ring as well as a diamond pin. Courteously I spoke to her and sat down. The next thing I knew we were landing in Cincinnati, Ohio, for a brief layover. I was awakened by the touch of the wheels on the runway. As I roused, the little lady beside me shocked me by saying, "How could you do what you did?"

Not realizing what I had done, I inquired as to what she meant.

She said, "We have been through a terrible storm. We have been afraid and nervous, and all the time you just snored away. How could you do that during a storm?"

I replied that I did not know the circumstances but perhaps there were at least two reasons why I could sleep through a storm on an airplane: The first reason was that I fly tens of thousands of miles a year on commercial airliners. The second reason I told her was, "My Father owns the airplane."

She looked at me with a puzzled look on her face and said, "Do I understand you correctly? Your father owns this plane?'

"Yes," I said, "He owns the entire Delta Airlines system." This really aroused her curiosity until I continued. "He not only owns the Delta Airlines, but He also owns the American Airlines."

'Do I understand you correctly?" she asked. "You are the heir to the Delta and the American Airlines."

"That is right," I replied. "That is not all. He owns the Eastern Airlines, the Braniff Airlines, Ozark, United, Continental, and others."

By this time she was completely beside herself in ecstasy. "What an honor," she said, "to ride with such a person whose father is so wealthy." Then she asked the name of my father.

I replied that He was the Heavenly Father. When I said these words, she broke out weeping so that folks all around us could hear her. Her body shook as tears poured from her eyes.

"You must be a minister," she said.

"Yes, I am," I replied, "but I am also a Christian."

Then she told me an unusual story. She had worked her husband's way through college, sacrificing her own college education so that he might attain one. He had become very successful and was the manager of a large firm. With the passing of years, he had become ashamed of his wife because she was less educated than he, and now he was suing her for a divorce. When she heard of this, she attempted suicide. (This was just a few minutes before she got on the plane.) Some friends had brought her to the airport, and put her on the airplane to send her to Atlanta, Georgia, where her sister lived.

She looked at me and continued talking, "Oh sir, how unusual that a minister would sit beside me. Just a few minutes ago I tried to kill myself." Then shoe looked at me with a look of horror, fright, and anguish and asked, "Sir, . . .does your . . .God . . .love . . .me?"

I will never forget how she looked as she asked me if my God loved her. I was happy to tell her that not only did my God love her, but that I loved her too because Jesus loved her. At twenty-eight thousand feet in the air I told her the wonderful story of Christ and that God did love her. As I went to my hotel room in Atlanta, where I was to sleep for two or three hours before catching a plane to South Carolina, I knelt and prayed, "Dear God, let me love more. The only way people can see Thy love is to see it in me."

In order that our love might be more like His, let us examine a few ways to increase our love.

1. Remember it is better to love than to be loved. One can only guarantee fulfillment by loving, not by being loved. If one's happiness is built upon loving, then it can be controlled, but if his happiness is built upon being loved, it is built upon something over which he has no control. One who loves you can withdraw that love, and there is nothing that you can do about it. The happiest people and the people whose happiness is most secure are those who find their joy in loving rather than being loved.

2. Love is often unrecognized and unreturned. As one grows in love he finds himself the possessor of something that the flesh cannot recognize. The carnal mind is at enmity with God, and the flesh cannot determine spiritual traits. Hence, it is entirely possible that the people who love the least will receive credit for loving the most and that the world's greatest lovers will have their love unrecognized by the world. There are many preachers who are described as prophets of love because they never preach against sin, never rebuke their people, etc. On the other hand there are many preachers who are described as prophets of doom and hate who are really full of love for their people. Remember, love is of God, and this old carnal world knows nothing about God and His love. Because of this, the more true love that one has, the less recognition he will get for it. He may find himself being considered unloving by those who have little love but receive praise for being great lovers. Hence, when a person finds his joy and satisfaction in loving, he may have to become accustomed to having that love unrecognized by those about him.

3. Love gives the object its needs, not its wants. The love that the world knows is that which fulfills only the wants of its object. The love which God gives is that which oftentimes forfeits its own recognition in an effort to help. Many people who know true love find that oftentimes words of caution and even abruptness must be used to those you love in an effort to help them. The parent who loves his children enough to discipline them may be called an unloving parent. The pastor who loves his people enough to warn them may be called an unloving pastor. Though his love may go unrecognized on earth, it is certainly accepted and recognized as true love by Him Who is Love.

4. Love is often heartbroken. Remember that the higher one goes the lonelier he gets, and the more one loves the more he will feel unloved. He then compares his love for others with that which others have for him, finding that their love for him falls short of his love for them. The consequence is often heartbreak. The compensation for this is great, however, for the more we learn to love on earth, the higher will be our level of spiritual maturity and love in Heaven, and the more love we can offer to the Lord Jesus Christ.

5. We are not to love because of the object. "I love her because she is so sweet." "I just love him; he is so nice." These are immature statements that can lead to disappointments.

In the first place, if one's love is determined by the object, it can be also lost when the object changes. If you love her because she is sweet, you will quit loving her when she is sour. If you love him because he is nice, you will quit loving him when he is not nice. However, if you love him because God is love and has given you of His love, his changing will not change your love. Hence, our love should not be because of condition of the loved but because of the condition of the lover.

Another reason why this is important is that if we love because of the object, we will not love those who need loving the most. Jesus loved the unlovable, the unloving, and the unloved. To be like Him, we must do likewise.

6. Do not let the object stop your love. If one does not love because of the object, then also he should not stop loving if the object becomes unlovable. I have often said this to the people whom I pastor: "I cannot make you love me, but you cannot keep me from loving you." If one loves because the object is lovable, his love cannot increase unless the object becomes more lovable. In other words, he has no power to increase his love. If, however, one loves because of the love that Christ has placed in his heart, then he can increase his own love by increasing the size of his heart."

7. Keep all love within its proper bounds. If disciplined properly, every relationship can be developed to its fullest. There is love for mother, love for father, love for brother, love for sister, love for husband, love for wife, love for sweetheart, love for friend, etc. Each love should be kept within its own boundaries allowing each relationship to develop to its highest and fullest. It is wise for a person to list his relationships in life. Life is a series of human relationships, and one's happiness is largely determined by the development of each relationship. A list can be made such as the following:

I am a husband to Beverly Hyles.

I am a father to Becky Hyles, David Hyles, Linda Hyles, and Cindy Hyles.

I am a son to Mrs. C. M. Hyles.

I am a brother to Mrs. Earlyne Stephens

I am a pastor to the members of my church.

Now I must develop each of these relationships to its fullest thereby guaranteeing the happiness of each object as well as my own happiness. One does not have to choose between being a good husband and a good father, between a good father and a good friend, or a good son and a good boss. The late Dr. Bob Jones, Sr. used to say, "Duties never conflict." I can be a good whatever I am. God will give me no relationships that I cannot develop to the fullest.

8. The lover must make all reconciliations. When there is a strained relationship, it is up to the lover to lead in efforts of reconciliation. Remember the weak is usually too weak to make amends. It is up to the stronger to do so.

9. By all means, do not work on being loved. Seeking to be loved makes love impossible, for such actions are selfish, and love cannot be selfish. Selfishness cannot love. Most of the so-called love in our generation is selfish and possessive. It is nothing more than a desire to be with someone who satisfies one of the senses.

Several years ago I notices in the Fort Worth, Texas, newspaper a picture of a lady bending over the dead form of her husband whom she had just killed. As she picked his head up and put it in her lap she said, "Oh, how I loved you." (I told my wife that I didn't want her to love me that much.)

The average so-called love of today is nothing more than a desire to be around someone who is pretty or someone whose personality makes us feel good. It is basically wanting to be with someone who likes us. It is selfish and possessive if this is all that is involved. Hence, one should work on his loving and not on being loved. God will take care of giving to us those who loves us if we will take care of developing through Him and in Him the right kind of love flowing out of our own hearts.

10. Express your love. It is a wonderful thing to be able to express your love. This would simply mean being affectionate. Do you love him? Tell him. Do you love her? Tell her. Has she been a blessing to you? Let her know it. There is far too little tenderness and affection exchanged between friends in our generation. Words of love and affection are always in order if they are set within the proper bounds. Notes and letters to friends we love certainly should be written often. This is a very vital part of friendship and love.

Married people reveal their relationship by the wearing of the wedding band. Athletes wear letter sweaters. Soldiers wear uniforms. Our Lord wanted to give His people something as an insignia of their standing, something by which they could be identified. He did not choose rings for our fingers or a certain piece of clothing to cover our bodies. He simply choose love, for He said, "By this shall all men know that ye are My disciples, if ye have love one to another." (John 13:35)

[5]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgmwvXkL-or-EyJ8eFH_WmS44PMFKpS48Dnjjipjrdbo UQSsGnqqKizew51DLbFV3wd-TInBHLXsPxQgYPD_zxYsGcj4SjOYQNGeRk
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Blue%20Denim%20and%20Lace/blue_denim_and_lace-chap_35.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Blue%20Denim%20and%20Lace/blue_denim_and_lace-chap_33.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/blue_denim_and_lace.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-kzZ2TVpm-2FXILtc9I3Y8xDbF_rbi76y7FPcvVA2PTRwPVnJ8rI24k0MKj7aPVUJHbp5HwkZyw1cdsbvvdCmxyJLQ3YhxF6jK5o

---

5.2.18 Women Belong At Home Preparing Dinner (2024-02-20 23:30)

Isaiah 3:12, “As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.”

Call me old-fashioned, but I believe a woman belongs in the home, and so does God. **1st Timothy 5:14-15, “I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. For some are already turned aside after Satan.”** We are living in wicked times when nobody wants to do things God’s way anymore. Feminism is destroying America!

Pastor Jack Hyles was right, who said:

> “When the Devil decides to destroy a society, he starts off with the woman.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]How To Destroy The Human Race"

There is nothing demeaning about a woman staying at home to work as a mother and a wife. What is demeaning is when young women enter the workforce and forfeit marriage and motherhood. But don't take my word for it as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. According to the experts at *Psychology Today*, the [2]most miserable group of people in the United States are single women in their forties. I have heard delusional feminists saying that age 40 is the new 20. You're a fool if you buy into that lie. By age 40 a woman is at the end of her child bearing years, and it becomes increasingly more difficult to get pregnant.

I think it is insane that young women are having their eggs frozen so they can pursue careers instead. The inspired Holy Bible teaches that young women are to get married, not mess around with sex before marriage. We're got a bunch of fornicators all across America today, who are getting pregnant out of wedlock, and then they want to have an abortion, which is wickedness and detrimental to one's spiritual and mental well being. Fornication is a horrible sin! Yet, our ungodly American society and perverse companies like Walt Disney, promote premarital sex as if it should be the "norm." God calls it sin, which brings the judgment of God...

> **Colossians 3:3-7, "**
>
> **For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.**
>
> **When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.**
>
> **Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:**
>
> ***For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience*:**
>
> **In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.**
>
> **"**

It is NOT okay to sleep around before you find the right one in marriage. It is sad and tragic that courtship before marriage is a thing in the distant past in America. The beauty of a healthy courtship is what makes for a healthy and stable lifelong marriage later on. But fornicating with a bunch of people prior to marriage (if that person ever even bothers to get married) is a recipe for heartache, shame and a lifetime of regret. We are living in perilous times the Bible says in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7. American youth are becoming so horrible! We've been seeing smash & grab robberies all across the country over the past 15 years, all committed by gangs of irresponsible immoral youth. Where are their parents? It is obvious that they had lousy parents who raised them. Likely most of them didn't have a father figure in the home.

God's plan is for young people to save themselves until marriage. If you have already thrown away your virtue, then know that God loves you dear friend. We all make mistakes, bad decisions and commit sin. Everyone is a dirty sinner in God's holy sight. That is why God sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on a cross, to pay for our sins. God did this because He love everyone unconditionally. Christ died for everyone (1st John 2:2).

But to reiterate what the Holy Bible teaches, a woman's place is in the home. Call me what you will, but I believe the inspired Word of God. **Isaiah 3:12, "As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths."** With all the capable and strong men to lead American society, it is wrong and ridiculous to see woman in high positions of

power ruling over women. It wasn't that way 100 years ago, in the good old days! Look at the gigantic mess that our country is in today. Feminism is of the Devil. If you don't agree with that, you will one day when you enter into eternity and stand before almighty God.

It is tragic to see women so accustomed to working, that they cannot even begin to picture themselves becoming a stay at home wife and mother. The greatest role God ever created was that of a mother. Yet, in these perverted times in American culture, stay at home traditional mothers (often disparagingly called "Trad Moms") are mocked, ridiculed and put down as slaves to dominant men to whom they're married. Sadly, nothing could be farther from the truth! The happiest women in America are traditional mothers who stay home to care for the home and prepare dinner, with traditional husbands who go to work and pay all the bills, and traditional children who have the same gender as they were born with. NBC can stick their "a new kind of family" homosexual promoting television shows where the sun don't shine!

Please understand that I do not write blogs to upset anyone. I am simply a born-again Christian who believes that the right way is still the old-fashioned way, when men ruled over women as the Bible teaches (Genesis 3:16), and women were submissive, humble, sweet, obedient, feminine, shamefaced, quiet, modest, virtuous, meek and loving (1st Peter 3:1-4). Today's angry, rebellious, boisterous, whorish, immodest, feminist, loud mouth, ungodly court empowered, arrogant, American female is toxic! No wonder [3]marriage is now at an all-time low in the United States!!! New marriages are at [4]record low rates in America.

Men are going their own way (MGTOW). I honestly cannot blame them! Getting married in the U.S. today is a risky thing to do.

Albeit, shacking up is ungodly and 100 % a violation of Scripture. Marriage is necessary to protect both spouses. A legally binding marriage prevents one's spouse from committing adultery and potentially infecting you with STD's (sexually transmitted diseases). A legal marriage prevents one's spouse from abandoning you without any consequence. The very idea that a man and woman can get married, and then one or both just call it quits and walk away from the marriage is wrong, evil and Satanic! Marriage is for life!!! If you have a problem with that then get right with God!!! People look for and make all kinds of excuses to justify divorcing their spouse, but Jesus said from the beginning it was not so (Matthew 19:8).

In **Joshua 24:15** in the Old Testament, Joshua exclaimed, **"And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*.**

"



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/destroy_the_human_race.mp3
2. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/high-octane-women/201109/meet-the-least-happy-people-in-america
3. https://thehill.com/opinion/finance/567107-the-end-of-marriage-in-america/
4. https://www.jec.senate.gov/public/index.cfm/republicans/2020/4/marriage-rate-blog-test
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiAGDnqoGyXoQNWonqc2QJT1TCylr8o8uDz0aaRguPKXvlw1tOyM6Yx2NuiVD0b4WfDeC-GGL5i1SiRxBXgEbrWlAN2r5YGbwxjPnp

---

5.2.19 Benny Hinn Is A Devil (2024-02-21 15:04)

Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."

Beware of Evangelist Benny Hinn's ecumenical false gospel! People should *Mark and Avoid* Benny Hinn as our text Scripture passage exhorts believers to do.

Listen to what Hinn said concerning Pope John Paul II after his death:

> "Pope John Paul II pointed millions to Jesus Christ when he was Pope. And I believe we're in for the greatest move of the Spirit of God on this planet." —*Benny Hinn: The Impact of the Pope's Death*, By Chris Mitchell, Middle East Bureau Chief, CBN)

What? The Pope pointing people to Jesus? No, he didn't! Hinn is a false prophet!

Pope John Paul II pointed billions of people to MARY!!! Pope John Paul II pointed people to himself, to the Catholic priests, to the Seven Sacraments, to religion, to Mary; BUT, not to Jesus Christ. You cannot point people to Jesus Christ while simultaneously teaching the traditions of men. **Mark 7:9, "And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition."** John 4:24 plainly teaches that God must be worshipped in TRUTH, not the traditions of men. What a deception!!! Benny Hinn is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Hinn is guilty of helping promote the prisonhouse of Roman Catholicism, the biggest religious CULT in the world today!

This is why Christ said in **Mark 7:7, " Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. "**

> 2nd Peter 2:1-3, "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not."

Please read God's warning against scumbag covetous preachers...

> **2nd Peter 2:3, "And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not."**

Benny Hinn has a disgusting net worth of $60,000,000. Serving Satan pays well! Hinn is not a servant of God, he is a lying piece of human trash. Hinn is a Charismatic clown and con man! Please do not be deceived by this greedy Satanic wolf in sheep's clothing! ...



Exposing Fraudulent Televangelist Benny Hinn



UPDATED! Benny Hinn: 100 Percent Proof He is a Fraud!

5.2.20 Spirit Filled Listening (2024-02-21 21:46)

Matthew 13:14-15, " And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive: For this people's heart is waxed gross, and *their ears are dull of hearing*, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them."

Galatians 3:2, " This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by *the hearing of faith*?"

Hebrews 5:11, " Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing *ye are dull of hearing*."

All my life I have heard preachers in their sermons talk about Spirit-filled preaching, but I have never heard anyone mention Spirit-filled hearing. The emphasis has always been upon the preacher being filled with the Holy Spirit, and not upon the listeners in the audience being filled with the Holy Spirit. That is very interesting.

I attended a local revival meeting this week in Pensacola. The visiting evangelist is a good guy. I enjoyed meeting him. He went out of his way before each revival service to personally shake everybody's hand in the auditorium, which I admire. He came up and warmly greeted me before each service and shook my hand. I thought it was important that he did that, connecting with the audience. Bravo for him! I love friendly preachers.

Having said that, this Christian Brother's preaching was mediocre at best, dry. He definitely wouldn't have won a preaching contest! A young fella (I think he was an older teenager) had asked me after the service if I liked the preaching. I don't think it is ever ethical to criticize a preacher, so I said that I enjoyed the preaching. Even though I thought the preaching was mediocre at best, I wasn't lying, which is the point of this blog, as I will explain in a moment. I told the young man that I wish the 3-day revival would last for 7-days instead, and I really meant that. I love and need revivals! We all need Bible preaching!!!

The truth is that you can hear even the worst sermon ever, and yet you will still feel convicted by the indwelling Holy Spirit and go home edified if you are filled with the Holy Spirit. I never hear a sermon that God doesn't use to speak to my heart. The reason why is because I am a Spirit-filled listener. I am not talking about being saved (i.e., indwelt by the Holy Spirit). I am talking about choosing to Walk in the Spirit. Once you get saved, you are indwelt and sealed with the gift of God's Holy Spirit instantly and forever (Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Ephesians 1:13-14; 1st John 3:23). **Galatians 5:25, " If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit."** That is, if you are saved, walk in the Holy Spirit who lives in you. We walk in the Spirit by yielding to the Spirit's leading as we abide in God's written Word. The Holy Spirit NEVER leads any believer contrary to the Scriptures!

I heard a young Texas woman many years ago who had made the national news. She had auditioned nine times to become a Dallas Cowboys cheerleader for the football team, but she failed every audition. Thousands of women were applying. In an interview with a news reporter, the frustrated young woman said:

“I know it is God’s will for me to be a Dallas Cowboy’s cheerleader, so I am praying for it to happen.” I knew immediately that she is a liar, and that it is not God’s will for her to become a Dallas Cowboy cheerleader! How do I know that? I know because the Bible teaches in **1st Timothy 2:9-10, “In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in *modest apparel*, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.”** Take a look at a simple web search on Duck Duck Go for [1]how the whorish Dallas Cowboy cheerleaders dress!!! They are wicked women without biblical high moral standards. I can tell you without hesitation that it is NEVER God’s will for any Christian woman to strip down nearly naked, and then sinfully gyrate like a slut in public in front of millions of lustful people to gaze upon. SHAME on that young woman for laying such wickedness at the Lord’s door.

How do you become a Spirit-filled listener? It is very simple. Just ask God to speak to your heart as you listen to the sermon. If you seek God’s presence you will find it. God promises in **James 4:8, “Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. ”** You can take this promise to the bank dear friend. God’s inspired Word is trustworthy!

Also, the Bible doesn’t promise that God will only draw nigh to some believers, but to all who draw near unto Him. Of course, if you have never been born again by faith alone in Jesus Christ, then you are an outsider and not one of Christ’s sheep. You have no right to anything from God, except to know that God’s wrath is upon you (John 3:36; Psalms 7:11). But if you are a born again saint, then Hebrews 4:14-16 encourages you to

“boldly” approach God’s throne to obtain mercy to find grace to help in time of need. No child of God, even despite the sins which you allow in your life, should ever feel reluctant to come before your heavenly Father’s throne. No child of God is “worthy” to come before God’s throne of their own accord or merit, but only by the blood of the Lord Jesus Christ (Revelation 5:9).

If you listen to a sermon with a tender, submissive and broken heart toward God, desiring to learn the truth, the Holy Spirit will speak to your soul. Likewise, if the sermon contains false doctrine and unbiblical ideas, the Holy Spirit will also convict you that something is wrong. I don’t care if a preacher is Spirit-filled or not, if you are Spirit-filled you will receive a blessing. So when the young man asked me if I liked the preaching, I truly did, even though I knew that I had heard much better preaching elsewhere.

The Bible warns that it is unwise to compare ourselves among ourselves. The reason why is obvious, because God has given to each of us different resources, personalities, talents, opportunities, parents, blessings, friends, abilities and gifts. **2nd Corinthians 10:12, “For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.**

”

So with this in mind I do not compare preachers, because God has dealt differently with every man. Who am I to sit in judgment upon any preacher? I am just a humble wretched sinner saved by God’s wondrous grace.

Now, having said that, I do judge and preach against false prophets, which Christian men are exhorted to do (Titus 1:9-14; Jude 1:3). I pay attention when I listen to a sermon. I am blessed to have been saved already for 43 years. So I have learned a thing or two along the way in life. I know good preaching when I hear it. But f I don’t particularly care for a sermon, I do not haughtily look down with a critical spirit upon dry, cold or less fervent preachers. I LOVE BIBLE PREACHERS!!! I LOVE BIBLE PREACHING!!!

Having said that, I will speak up and express my humble disagreement with a preacher if I disagree with something that he said. Albeit, as a general rule I always show respect for the pulpit. If I visit another church it is not my place to critique the pastor or guest preachers. So I try to be ethical and keep my mouth shut. I think we should be quick to speak praise, but very slow and reluctant to be negative. Attitudes are contagious, whether good or bad. I desire and strive to generate a positive attitude of reinforcement at church, especially in the eyes of the young people, toward the church pulpit. I am a Baptist preacher, but that doesn't give me the right to try to change a church from the bottom up by criticizing the church's leadership.

I wrote this blog to teach everyone the importance of being a Spirit-filled listener. Even if the sermon is dry, lacking in substance, and the preacher is boring and devoid of zeal, you can still be blessed by God and take home a blessing if you apply what truths you hear to your life.

I greatly enjoy just being in the presence of other Christian brethren and sisters in Christ. They are my spiritual family in the Lord, and I love them all. My goal is not to be loved in return, because I do not set myself up to be discouraged and disappointed if they don't. My goal is to love everyone unconditionally with God's love, and it doesn't matter how they respond. **2nd Corinthians 12:15, "And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved."**

I also want to mention something fascinating that I've never heard any preacher teach. I don't claim to be smarter or have any special insight into the Scriptures. We all have the same free grace salvation, the same Holy Spirit, the same inspired King James Bible, et cetera. One day I realized in Acts chapter two, on the Day of Pentecost, that no one present spoke in tongues. The Bible says that the Apostle Peter preached in his own native tongue (Greek), but the thousands of Jews present from at least 16 different countries mentioned, all HEARD every man in their own language. **Acts 2:6, " Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that *every man heard them speak in his own language*."** There was no miracle of Speaking in Tongues on the Day of Pentecost, but there was a miracle of Hearing in Tongues. Amen!

Dear reader, may we all be Spirit-filled listeners when we hear Bible preaching. Pray and ask God's Holy Spirit to prepare and tender your heart, to be sensitive to the leading of the blessed Holy Spirit in accordance with the precious eternal Word of God.



1. https://duckduckgo.com/?q=Dallas+Cowboy+cheerleaders&atb=v230-1&iax=images&ia=images
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg02jMwwuFrVFarhcpoduCgsvCkywKXKXvwdv-9Wch_bjE8508n47vwsqeWzQ65V3IBN8jmecWtACih76ydEi84IJE1rFR7z4dlUqm

---

5.2.21 Pastor Jack Hibbs' Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2024-02-24 12:08)

Galatians 1:6-8, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. *But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*."

I listened to a horrible sermon today by Pastor Jack Hibbs titled, "[1]Are You Going To Heaven?"

Jack Hibbs starts off getting it wrong by falsely teaching you must be called by God to be saved. This is the heresy of Calvinism, specifically the Devil's lie of "Limited Atonement." What saith the Scripture? **John 12:32, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will *draw all men* unto me."**

Jesus calls ALL MEN to be saved! Christ died for all men and desires for ALL MEN to come to Him in faith to be saved.

1st John 2:2,

"

And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, *but also for the sins of the whole world*.

"

Kindly said, Jack Hibbs is a theological liar. Jesus died for the whole world, not just for those who would believe in Him. God draws ALL MEN to salvation (Titus 2:11).

Secondly, Jack Hibbs gets it wrong in his false teaching when he foolishly says that being "born again" means having a radical change in your behavior. No, that is not what it means. All humans are born spiritually dead. When Adam chose to sin, he opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the world (Romans 5:12). Since Adam all humanity have been born spiritually dead, alienated from God who is a Spirit (John 4:24). Being born again means that you've been born anew by the Holy Spirit of God, but this has NOTHING to do with your behavior. The Bible is full of saints who lived sinful lives all their days on earth (Lot, Esau, Samson, Solomon, Demas, et cetera).

Jack Hibbs also gets repentance wrong! Hibbs uses the unbiblical phrase, "Repent of your sins," which is false doctrine. The Bible mentions repentance "toward God" in Acts 20:21. The Bible mentions repentance from "dead works" in Hebrews 6:1. The Bible mentions repentance to "acknowledge the truth" in 2nd Timothy 2:25. But nowhere can you show me in an inspired King James Bible where it says to repent "of your sins" to get to Heaven. Wicked men added those extra words to God's Word (Proverbs 30:5-6).

At 32:25 in his audio sermon, Pastor Hibbs says that no one has ever been saved by merely believing on the Lord Jesus Christ. He insists that you must also repent. That is true. Yes, you must repent to be saved. But the fact that when asked, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?," Paul and Silas told the Philippian jailer, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved," proves that the man who BELIEVES has repented. That is, repenting is included in believing. If it weren't, then Paul and Silas would have told the jailer to "Repent and believe on the Lord Jesus Christ," but they didn't!

Bible repentance is simply "a change of mind." If you change your mind to BELIEVE the Gospel, you are saved. You must change your mind to admit two facts:

1. WHO YOU ARE (you are a sinner)
2. WHO JESUS IS (He is the Savior)

If you agree with those facts and place your childlike truth (reliance, faith) in Jesus death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later, you are saved forever.

At 39:30 in his terrible sermon, Jack Hibbs says you are not saved unless people see a change in your life. That is unbiblical nonsense! The new birth only gives you one thing, the gift of the

indwelling Holy Spirit. But this is just the beginning. A new believer is as helpless as a new born physical baby who cannot even crawl yet. Just as a baby must be nourished and grow, so also must a new convert feed on the Word of God to grow (1st Peter 2:2).

Beware of Pastor Jack Hibbs' counterfeit gospel. Biblically, according to Romans 6:1 you CAN live like the Devil and still have 100 % assurance that you are saved. **Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?**

" A believer ought not continue living in sin, but that is exactly what we all do! No one is righteousness, no not one (Romans 3:10). When we sin as believers, God's saving grace much more abounds, so that we never need to worry again about missing Heaven and going to Hell. If you think that a Christian cannot have eternal security while choosing to live in sin (which is the trash that Ray Comfort teaches), then you need to get saved dear friend. I will end with a great quote from my ministry friend, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. … the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[2]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible"

[3] 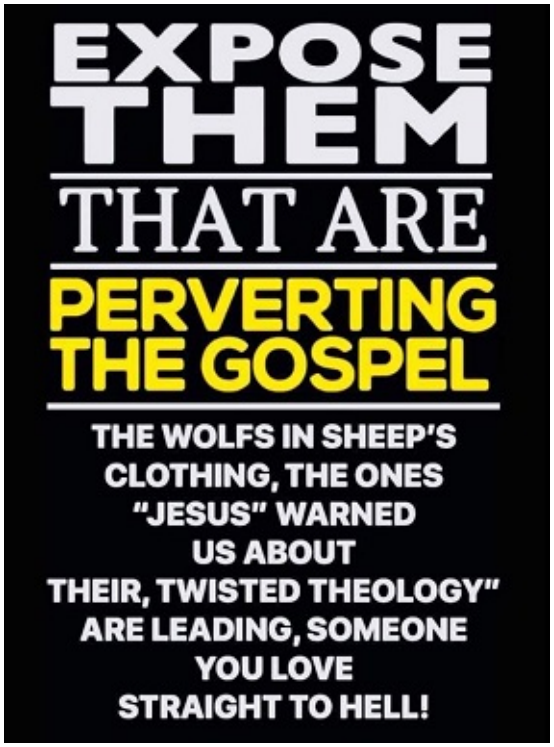

1. https://jackhibbs.com/sermons/are-you-going-to-heaven/
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=D_xTh6BDEuU
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjt1iTP_vPFpezJoH2TtLCxbWw3accSPZGRJxyePnZd41soWfkDowtYUgDNzjx2qv8b2NcTG_y2DXDJSO3AsNwEwD2ibUQiEVOxqSc

5.2.22 All Things Were Created To Please And Glorify God (2024-02-25 18:33)

Isaiah 43:7, "Even every one that is called by my name: for *I have created him for my glory*, I have formed him; yea, I have made him."

1st Corinthians 6:20, " For ye are bought with a price: *therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit*, which are God's."

Revelation 4:11, "Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: *for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created***."**

A foundational Bible principle is that all things were created for God's pleasure. Every human being was created to glorify God. That is our purpose on earth. **Ecclesiastes 12:13, " Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man*."** Our purpose for existence is to glorify God. We glorify God when we obey Him and keep His commandments.

When we sin we're not giving glory to God, we bring shame to Him. Especially as Christians, we are bought with a price the Bible teaches. That price is the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19).

1st Corinthians 6:20, " For ye are bought with a price: *therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit*, which are God's." If you are a born again believer, your body and spirit belong to God, by both creation and redemption.

This is why the Apostle Paul said in **Romans 12:1,**

"I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is your reasonable service*." God does not require anything from us in return for saving us. Eternal life is a free gift, paid for by the precious body and blood which Jesus sacrificed for our sins.

Even though we are not debtor to repay Christ's payment for our sins, it is only reasonable that we lay down our life as a living sacrifice. It is not required, but it is appropriate and ethical. The Lord is so good that even after all He has done to rescue us from eternal damnation in Hell, He is going to reward us for all of our labors for Him (1st Corinthians 3:8).

God is so good. **Isaiah 43:7, "Even every one that is called by my name: for *I have created him for my glory*, I have formed him; yea, I have made him."** God is worthy of our sincerest praise and gratitude.

Most religious people are phonies. They attend church and superficially praise God, sing religious songs and go through all the motions of playing church. **Matthew 15:7-8, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me."** Pensacola Christian College is a prime offender. They are like the sinking Titanic ship. The grew and passengers are arranging deck chairs up on top, while the frigid icy Atlantic ocean is fast flooding into the leaking compartments and the ship is going down.

The churches today are apostate and pathetic. They have replaced preaching with entertainment. They have substituted the old hymns of the faith with lifeless Contemporary Christian Music (CCM). The new music s awful, lacking pretty melody, beautiful harmony and the profound meaning of lyrics that the old time hymns of the faith had. Today's music is garbage! There is no Holy Spirit conviction anymore in churches. No wonder church attendance is now at an all-time low in the United States,

So, please remember that you and I were made to please and glorify God with our life. Thank you for reading my blog.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjLO5GWrh-YQ_xw5TJKtkBEanEnzQfKxCjUydt0E8H0TTo8USTaEy4WvY5LgokLzdXZ9vWqeG7P7sGRcMtEEvoIvrL2WAFxZ27uh9B

5.3 March

5.3.1 The Greatest Investment In The World Is Laying Up Treasures In Heaven (2024-03-01 01:12)

Matthew 6:19-21, "

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: *But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven*, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: *For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also*."

I made an investment beginning in 2002 when I started my website ministry. I could have spent that time instead getting better at my musical instrument skills. I could have made a lot more music recordings. I could have spent that time playing video games, watching television or pursuing a hobby. There are thousands of things I could have done with my time, but I chose rather to invest 50,000 hours working day and night on my various ministry websites. I have no regrets! **1st Corinthians 3:6-9, "I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.**

So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and *every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour*.

For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building." The Bible promises that God will reward every believer according to his OWN labors.

Also, please don't make the mistake of thinking that God only rewards the clergy, or men who feel they were called into full-time ministry. Jesus plainly said that God will even reward giving a cup of water to a thirsty child of God. **Mark 9:41, "**

For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

" Whether you mow the church grass, clean the church toilets, work on your pastor's broken fence in his yard to help, or give some homemade cookies to an elderly lady in the church, God will reward you if it is done for Jesus.

The ONLY reason why I made my eight ministry websites and eight blogs is for Jesus, my blessed Lord, Savior and God. Everything that we do for Jesus' and the Gospel's sake will be rewarded by God in eternity. What saith the Scripture? **Revelation 14:13, "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, *that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them*.**

" I love that passage of Scripture. When we breathe our last dying breath, and our guardian angels appear for the first time to take us home to Heaven, our time spent laboring for Christ on earth will be over. The $64,000 question arises doesn't it? What have we done for Jesus?

Let Me Introduce You Dear Reader To Pastor Charles T. Studd

Charles Thomas Studd, better known as C.T. Studd (1860-1931), was a British missionary. He was born on December 2, 1860, in Spratton, United Kingdom, into a family of wealth and privilege. In 1883 he graduated from Trinity College, Cambridge, and in 1885 entered the missions field with Hudson Taylor in China. C.T. Studd spent his life in dedicated service to the Lord, serving in China, India, and Africa.

Only One Life, Twill Soon Be Past

by C.T. Studd

Two little lines I heard one day,
Traveling along life’s busy way;
Bringing conviction to my heart,
And from my mind would not depart;
Only one life, ’twill soon be past,
Only what’s done for Christ will last.

Only one life, yes only one,
Soon will its fleeting hours be done;
Then, in ‘that day’ my Lord to meet,
And stand before His Judgement seat;
Only one life, ’twill soon be past,
Only what’s done for Christ will last.

Only one life, the still small voice,
Gently pleads for a better choice
Bidding me selfish aims to leave,

And to God’s holy will to cleave;
Only one life, ’twill soon be past,
Only what’s done for Christ will last.

Only one life, a few brief years,
Each with its burdens, hopes, and fears;
Each with its clays I must fulfill.
living for self or in His will;
Only one life, ’twill soon be past,
Only what’s done for Christ will last.

When this bright world would tempt me sore,
When Satan would a victory score;
When self would seek to have its way,
Then help me Lord with joy to say;
Only one life, ’twill soon be past,
Only what’s done for Christ will last.

Give me Father, a purpose deep,
In joy or sorrow Thy word to keep;
Faithful and true what e’er the strife,
Pleasing Thee in my daily life;
Only one life, ’twill soon be past,
Only what’s done for Christ will last.

Oh let my love with fervor burn,
And from the world now let me turn;
Living for Thee, and Thee alone,
Bringing Thee pleasure on Thy throne;
Only one life, ’twill soon be past,
Only what’s done for Christ will last.

Only one life, yes only one,
Now let me say, “Thy will be done”;
And when at last I’ll hear the call,
I know I’ll say “twas worth it all”;
Only one life, ’twill soon be past,
Only what’s done for Christ will last.

_ _ extra stanza _ _

Only one life, ’twill soon be past,
Only what’s done for Christ will last.
And when I am dying, how happy I’ll be,
If the lamp of my life has been burned out for Thee.

That last stanza made C.T. Studd famous! These are some of the most quoted words in Christendom today...

Only one life, ’twill soon be past,

Only what’s done for Christ will last.

And when I am dying, how happy I’ll be,

If the lamp of my life has been burned out for Thee.

When the hearse carries our dead body off to some lonely gravesite to be buried, all that will matter then is whether you DIED IN YOUR SINS (John 8:24), or if your DIED IN THE LORD (Revelation 14:13). If you *die in your sins* without Christ, Hell will be your eternal damnation; if you *die in the Lord*, Heaven will be your eternal bliss and happiness.

Preach The Gospel To Lay Up Treasures In Heaven

Dear friend, I know 100 % according to the inspired Holy Bible that I will die in the Lord, because I have been born-again by faith alone in Jesus Christ, having received His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for my sins, and believing that after being buried for three days He physically resurrected from the dead. These FACTS comprise *the Gospel* by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16). That is my ONLY hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life.

If you don’t already KNOW, as I do, that your name is written in Heaven (in the Lamb’s Book of Life), then you can *know* right now. Simply BELIEVE (trust, place your confidence in) this GOOD NEWS! Simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary’s cross!

“It just can’t be that easy!,” perhaps you say. Yes dear reader, the new birth is that easy. Everything that is difficult or hard about getting saved is God’s part. Our part is only to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

For those who are born-again, the only thing that will matter when your heart beats its last beat, will be what did you do for Jesus during your time on earth as a believer? Please read the parable of The Sower And The Seed in Luke 8:11-15. Will you be among the seeds who never grew deep roots—so when persecution arose you quit, never maturing in the Lord to

win souls to Him? More than likely you will fall among the thorns—choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this temporary life, never maturing to become a soulwinner. Sadly, very few believers are among those faithful children of God in **Luke 8:15, "But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and *bring forth fruit with patience*."** God's earnest desire for every believer is that we all become faithful soulwinners, sharing the Gospel with the lost (Matthew 28:19-20).

The Bible has much to say about saints earning rewards in Heaven. One of my favorite Scripture passages is found in

Hebrews 6:10, " For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. " If you labor for Christ as I humbly do, then you also know that at times we feel weary and wonder if our labors are in vain for nothing. Google has censored 95 % of my web traffic over the past several years, which I admit has discouraged me a lot. I sometimes feel like I'm just wasting my time. Yet, I know in my heart of hearts that my labors are never in vain in the Lord, because God said that they're not. **1st Corinthians 15:58, " Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, *forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord*."**

Pray, Fast, Give To The Lord's Work and The Poor, To Lay Up Rewards

We can also earn rewards by labouring in prayer. I receive many emails from frustrated Christians who tell me that God never answers their prayers. To be honest friend, I feel the same way! It is true. But may I remind you that as saints we are commanded to WALK BY FAITH, and not BY SIGHT. **2nd Corinthians 5:7,**

"(For we walk by faith, not by sight:) " If we refuse to pray because it doesn't seem like God is answering, then are we not foolishly living by sight? When I behold God's amazing handiwork in creation, I am convinced that God exists (Psalms 19:1-3). When I read the King James Bible, I am convinced that they are God's inspired Words (2nd Timothy 3:16). Since I received Jesus as my personal Savior at age 13 in 1980, I have felt the blessed presence of the Holy Spirit indwelling me. So just because my prayer life feels like that of an atheist, doesn't compel me to become one! I share the same sentiments with suffering Job in the Old Testament, who exclaimed in **Job 13:15,**

" Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."

We can earn rewards by praying and fasting. Remember, God doesn't reward us for answered prayer, but for our labors. Prayer is labor! **Colossians 4:12, "**

Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, *always labouring fervently for you in prayers*, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God.

" Pastor Jack Hyles had a widow at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, who did nothing but pray for Dr. Hyles whenever he traveled to go preaching around the world each week. She was given a copy of Dr. Hyles' preaching schedule, so she could pray for him diligently as he preached the truth.

There are thousands of little things that we can all do to serve God. I used to buy eggs at the grocery store when I lived in Chicago. The eggs came from a farm in southern Illinois. All of their egg cartons had Bible verses from the King James Bible imprinted on them. I met another

man one day who worked collecting garbage. He had written out the Gospel with some Bible verses, which he personally handed to people as he worked his pickup route each day.

I heard Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) this week preach a helpful sermon titled, "[1]Lucky Canaan." The sermon is about being a humble servant for God. The way up is still down! I encourage you to listen to the sermon. Jesus said he that is GREATEST among you shall be your SERVANT. Very few pastors today have a servant's heart. Instead they have an employee's heart, while working only to collect their disgusting 6-digit salary. I'm talking about the [2]shameful façade at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) which masquerades as a so-called "

Christian

"

institution. Please don't be deceived, [3]PCC is far from a Christian place!

Dear reader, we are all living on borrowed time from God. One of my hobbies is studying the biographies of famous people (both saved and unsaved). People are interesting, aren't they. I enjoy learning about the lives of others, especially famous people. In fact, did you know that the Old Testament is a collection of biographies. **Romans 15:4, "For *whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning*, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope."** Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982) rightly said that the Old Testament will put iron in your blood. I like that!

This is just a brief blog that I wrote today, to encourage you to get busy serving God to lay up treasures in Heaven. I've heard preachers falsely teach that if your motives are wrong that God won't rewards your labors. I don't see that taught anywhere in the Scriptures! Show me where the Bible says you won't be rewarded if your motives are wrong! Now, you must be saved to receive rewards, otherwise you'll end up in the same sinking boat as the people in Matthew 7:21-23. They boasted in their own defense of having done **"many wonderful works."** They boasted that they'd **"prophesied"** (preached) in Jesus' name. They cried out **"Lord, Lord"** to Jesus, explaining that they had become Christ followers on earth. **Matthew 7:23, "And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."** In their own minds they had done everything right. They dotted their i's and crossed their t's. Unfortunately for them, they wrongly assumed. **Proverbs 16:25, "There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."**

God will reward me (and every other preacher who faithfully upholds THE TRUTH) in Heaven for my labors (Titus 1:9-14). Dr. Jack Hyles used to rightly say: □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□. I love that truth! I have lost and suffered greatly in my personal life, because of unjust persecution from wicked pastors who mistreated, shunned, ostracized and ultimately banned me from returning to church. God will avenge me in time (Matthew 18:6; Luke 17:2; Romans 12:19-21; Galatians 6:7; 1st Thessalonians 4:6). God is good. I learned decades ago to never blame God for the horrible things that professed Christians have done to hurt me in my life. Christians are people at best, and people are sinners at best.

If you are a born-again believer, I encourage you to get busy serving God. When we get to Heaven, all that will matter is what we did for Christ. The measurement of my success when I get to Heaven won't be how many people showed up at my funeral on earth; but rather, how many people are waiting to greet me when I get to Heaven. Thank you for reading my blog.

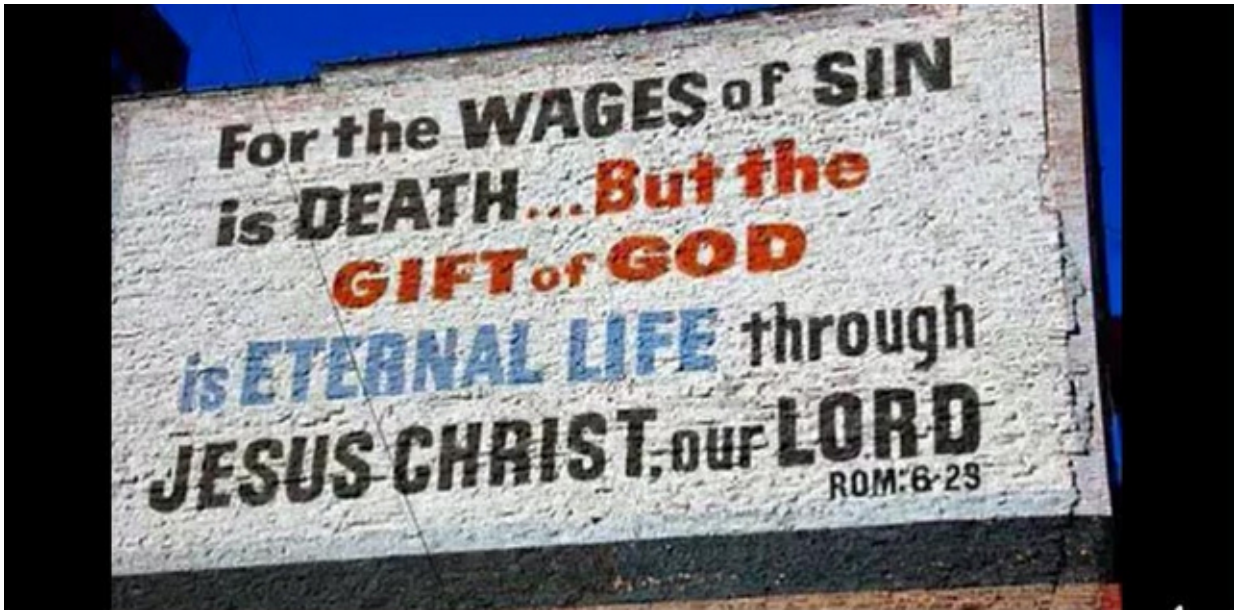

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha051114.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LVsCyJvLn2A
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi6GejfTzN3pj8isI8Q3fE-EGBwZBItOoO0MEkL08qu2dCuxTH5eREVQHoAasNr5ngcNag-ORmaUGecO3UdlOMFVWy9GOMxiJU5pBC

5.3.2 Unsaved People Are Doing What They're Supposed To Do (2024-03-04 11:45)

Ephesians 4:17-24, "This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. But ye have not so learned Christ; If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness."

At church yesterday my Baptist pastor said something that I often forget. He said that when we see and hear shocking things in the news, we shouldn't be shocked. Unsaved people are just doing what they are supposed to do. He is right! Oh, how this dark sinful world needs Jesus!

I went to a local grocery store yesterday after church. A black man was sitting on one of the pylons in the parking lot. He asked me for a couple dollars. I was feeling happy after church, so I kindly told him to wait a moment. I went back to my car and grabbed a Gospel of John. I had been saving my spare one and five dollars bills over the months. I grabbed the small wad of money (about $40) and handed it to him. I said, "Here you go my friend, and I pat him on the shoulder." I had expected the man to be very thankful, but he didn't even thank me. Instead he asked me to additionally go buy him some soda and chips.

I didn't say it, but I thought in my heart: "What an ingrate!"

I pointed out that I had just handed him about $40, but my words went unnoticed. He again asked me to go buy him some munchies. I kindly

refused (because he now had enough money to buy whatever he wanted in the store) and then I walked away. I don't know if he is mentally ill, but he was mumbling even as I walked into the store. I admit that I went to the front isle of the store, to check my vehicle to see if he was throwing a brick through my windshield...lol. I remembered what my pastor had said about the world, that they are just being sinners. That is what they are. We ought not be shocked that lost sinners behave as sinners. They only have a sin nature.

Then I bought some groceries and left to go home. As I was driving down the street in my neighborhood, I saw a young black woman walking on the right sidewalk. She was looking at my vehicle.

I had my windows down a few inches.

As I very often do, I lifted a couple fingers off my steering wheel just to say,

"Hello." People living in the country in rural areas greet each other that way all the time. She started cursing me at the top of her lungs, yelling obscenities as I drove by. I don't know this woman. I had never scene her before. I thought in my heart, "Wow, what a bit*h!" Clearly she was not in her right mind. Then I remembered what my pastor had said yesterday in his sermon, that the world are doing exactly what they are supposed to do. They don't know the precious Savior.

I went home and prayed for those black folks. I'll tell you, there's a lot of racism in the south, from both whites and blacks. I had never felt racial tension before until I moved to Pensacola. When I first moved to Pensacola in 2021 and needed to rent a motel room, the black woman in front of me was required by management to undergo a criminal background check (which they said she failed). Nobody ever asked me for one, they just gave me a room. Many blacks (especially among the black youth) are angry at white people. This world can be such an ugly place because of sin.

I thought today about the ten lepers whom Jesus miraculously healed, but only one bothered to return to thank Him. **Luke 17:17-18, "And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger."** I can hear some religious churchgoing Pharisee now, "Oh Jesus, you're so negative, let's stay positive!" Even our dear Savior and Lord felt hurt by the horrible way that people treat each other. I believe that one leper who returned got saved, because we read about his faith in **Luke 17:19, "And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole."** I don't think Jesus is speaking here about the healing of the man's leprosy; but rather, the redeeming of his soul.

The Sinful Lost World Needs Jesus Christ

I am saddened day by day as I hear the death toll ever rising in Palestine. The Jews hate the Palestinian people so much, that they open fired on hungry people just trying to get some food to survive. Where is justice? Many years ago I bought some intriguing books from Christian author Salem Kirban (1925-2010). I saw a photo and caption in one of his books that has stuck with me over the years. It was a photo from the early 1970's during the protests across the country during the time of the Vietnam War. The photos showed a police officer beating a long-haired young man with a Billy Club. The caption asked the question: *Do you see a young*

punk getting what he deserves, or do you see a police officer abusing his power of authority? If you are a Christian, you should see two people who desperately need Jesus Christ.

With that truth in mind, my humble perspective on the Middle East is that both the Jews and the Arabs desperately need Jesus Christ. It is utter wickedness for churches all across the United States to blindly side with Israel, when in truth there are no more Christians in Israel today than there are in Palestine!!! Both places are 99 % heathen! I hate and reject the falsehood of *[1]Zionism*, which idolizes manmade Israel while hating Arabs people. I want no part of that demonic unbiblical insanity!

I try not to listen to too much news because it is depressing and so negative. The old adage is true: *If it bleeds, it leads.* I sometimes I like to watch crime shows like *Forensic Files* and *Cold Case Files*, to learn as a Baptist preacher what little sins and unwise decisions in people's lives often led them into life destroying behavior and demonic chaos. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was right: *Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking.* However, I cannot watch too much of such creepy crime shows because it disturbs my soul. I admit that I have often felt shocked by the evils that humans are capable of, and their utter lack of respect or compassion for life. I was disturbed to learn that there are now over 2,000 crime shows made for television.

The world are doing what they are supposed to be doing. Why should we be shocked that sinners sin? I mean, is it shocking that a pig would run for the mudhole and bathe in the mud? You can remove a pig from a farm and fancy him up. You can give the pig a bath to make him clean. You can put some cologne and nice clothes tailored just for a pig, to make him look gentlemanly for the lady pigs. You can try to refine Mr. Pig all you want. However, the moment that you release him back onto the farm to run free, he's going to head for the nearest mudhole and do what pigs do best, get dirty! The same is true of sinful human beings.

Christians Must Be Transformed In Our Thinking

This is why the Holy Bible teaches that as believers our mind must be TRASNFORMED. **Romans 12:1-2, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is your reasonable service*. And be not conformed to this world: but be ye *transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God."** That is why I listen to lots of Bible preaching, to have my mind transformed. When a lost sinner gets saved by trusting in Jesus Christ, the ONLY thing that they get is God's gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24; Ephesians 1:13-14; Romans 8:9). Getting saved (born again) doesn't change a person's character one bit! You just now have the Holy Spirit living inside you, and He will begin to attempt to change you.

The unsaved person doesn't have, know or even see the Holy Spirit. **John 14:17, "**

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, *because it seeth him not*, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. **"** I got saved at the young age if 13, thankfully. So I didn't have many years of darkness in my life before I was saved. I am so grateful to God for that! Looking back in hindsight, before I was saved at age 13, there is no memory of God. There is only darkness in my mind. It feels quite frightening to be honest, to have no recollection of God's presence at all in my life as a child. Albeit, since the glorious day that God saved me in 1980 (it could have been 1979), I do not remember), by faith alone in His only begotten Son, I have felt the sweet abiding presence of God's wonderful blessed Holy Spirit in me.

We ought not feel shocked when we read horrifying news. People are just being people! Even the best Christ is still a dirty rotten sinner. You may be a saved and Heavenbound sinner, but you are still a sinner by nature and by choice (and so am I). All we can do as God's children is to walk closely with Jesus, and pray for God to help us live righteously by faith in Christ Jesus (Galatians 2:20). The Christian life is lived by faith, not by sight (2nd Corinthians 5:7).

By the way, please notice in Romans 12:1 that presenting our body as a living sacrifice to God is our "reasonable service." That is, God purchased us from eternal damnation with His blood (Acts 20:28; 1st Peter 1:18-19; 1st Corinthians 6:20). Jesus laid down His life on Calvary's cross as a sacrificial Lamb, to die for our sin debt. The least reasonable thing we can do for Him (although it is not required to get to Heaven) is to offer up our body as a living sacrifice to live for Christ. Jesus gladly *died* for us, so we should gladly *live* for Him.

I like something that my ministry friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said in a sermon:

> "Christ paid for my sins. If He paid for my sins, why would I have to go to Hell to pay for my sins? All He wanted me to do was believe that He did it all for me. That is the greatest news in all the world! And no man, no preacher, has the authority to change the Gospel message. Just because you don't see how it works, or understand how it works—you don't have to know, it ain't none of our business; but God says there is a Heaven and a Hell, and if you want to go to Heaven this is what you do, and your opinion don't count." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[2]Legalistic Judaism is Today's Calvinism"

Oh, how the world needs Jesus! When this short earthly life is over, nothing else will matter except Jesus. Did you trust Him to save you? For those who are saved, did you live for Him? How many lost sinners did you share the Gospel with? Did the dying world see Christ's unconditional love in you? What did YOU do for Jesus with your earthly life?

Thank you for reading.

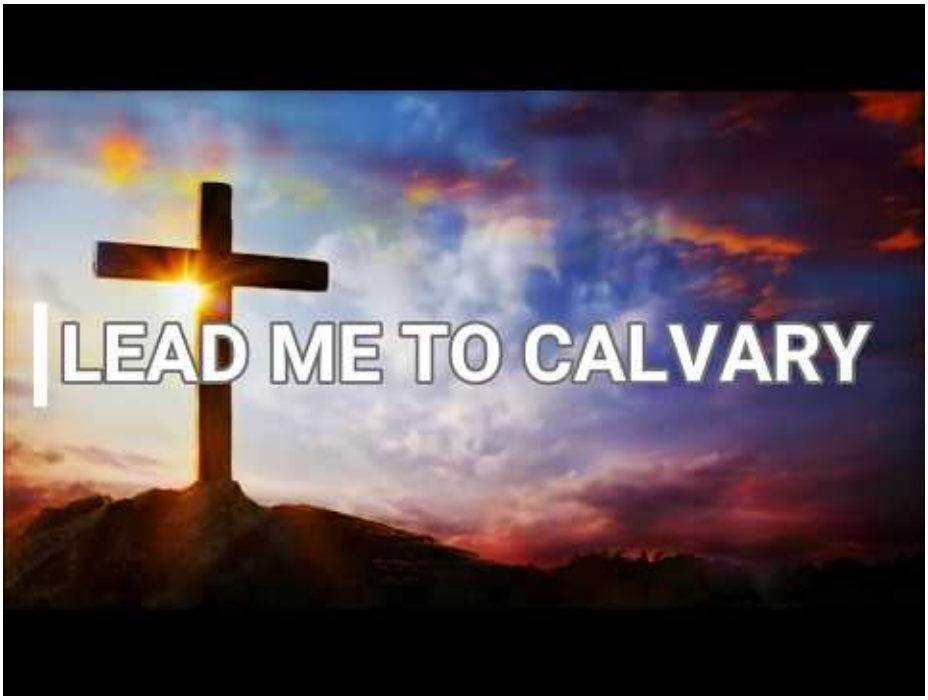

Lead Me To Calvary

6864

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/falsehood.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J3jZtL4MPLI

5.3.3 Beware Of The Scam Of Lordship Salvation (2024-03-05 13:12)

Acts 15:1, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved."

I learned years ago that there are actually pastors who expose the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, while preaching their own Satanic falsehood of wrong repentance. But to be truthful there's not a dime's difference between the two counterfeit plans of salvation because they both add WORKS to God's saving grace to get to Heaven, which is another Gospel.

My ministry friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold defines "

Lordship Salvation

"

for us:

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [1]"Jesus Versus John MacArthur"

Here is my humble definition of Wrong Repentance:

> "Wrong repentance is the unbiblical teaching that to get to Heaven a lost person must be willing to forsake their sinful bad habits. This heresy says that admitting one is a guilty sinner is not enough to be saved, you must also have a profound hatred, sorrow and regret over sin that causes your behavior to change."

Biblically, the Devil's lies of Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance are demonic scams! Although slightly different in meaning, both falsehoods are based on the premise that faith is not enough to save a sinner, more is required. Although some foolish preachers will attempt to refute Lordship Salvation, while at the same time endorsing Wrong Repentance, an honest person can easily see that Wrong Repentance is a form of Lordship Salvation.

In the following helpful excerpt from his book titled, "I Never Knew You," Michael P. Bowen kindly refutes Pastor Beth Moore's false plan of salvation:

> While I appreciate what Beth Moore has done for so many people, and I am behind her all the way in continuing to help as many people as she possibly can through both bible and popular psychological concepts that provide real encouragement and healing in these desperate, uncertain times, Moore's plan of salvation will not save anyone because the addition of "turning from sins" to singular, simple faith in Christ is not the plan of salvation according to the bible. Look at this: "And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by

the law of Moses" (Acts 13:39). Here, God is speaking through Paul. Paul did not write the book of Acts, rather, God wrote Acts "through" Paul. God is literally telling us that we are made righteous through faith alone in what Christ did for us by His death and subsequent resurrection from the dead, and that deeds of the law, such as "turning from sins" will not justify us. Neither will any combination of partial faith in Christ coupled with partial faith in turning from your sins save you. By implication, "believing on Christ" always refers to the fact of what He did for us at Calvary. The gospel message is the same throughout all of scripture. Those in the Old Testament looked "forward" to what Christ would do for them, and everyone from the time of Christ's resurrection to this very day look "backward" to what Christ accomplished for us by His finished work at Calvary. The gospel message of Jesus Christ, i.e., the "plan of salvation according to Jesus Christ," is always the same and it never changes. This message is: 1) we cannot save ourselves, 2) Jesus died for our sins, 3) His dead body was buried, and 4) Jesus arose from the dead three days later. "He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God" (1 John 5:10-13). —Michael P. Bowen, "I NEVER KNEW YOU," pp. 83-84

Bravo! I love and appreciate Michael Bowen's gift of writing. He is direct and gets the simple point across that we are made righteous in God's sight solely by Christ's sacrifice on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection from the dead, and not by our own self-reformation. Turning from one's sins is manmade reformation, in which you are required to change your own behavior as a prerequisite to saving faith. This is not the Gospel of free grace that is presented in the inspired King James Bible.

Tragically, over 95 % of churches today are corrupt.

[2]



1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgpObN05-rM46ImW6jU5yEKI-ss2Q1zH3iI-7txymNDevJgdf7gvQAFI3xOqtZEaplpoiipTOkm7epQttnjz8nlPJnwofmuEDf2NBM

5.3.4 Why I Cancelled My Order With Alex Jones' Infowars (2024-03-11 20:18)

Proverbs 28:22, "He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

"

I recently went to place an order at INFOWARS.COM for some of Alex Jones' products. I knew that he was overcharging me for his standard quality products. But what pissed me off was when I went to check out and they charged me $20 for handing and shipping. Uh, no thanks! I cancelled the entire order and haven't ordered anything from Alex since. I don't mind paying extra money for a product, knowing if it goes for something I believe in. But when you double screw me financially because you're greedy, I draw the line! It's too much greed!!!

Having Said That, I Love And Support Alex Jones

I started following Alex Jones' INFOWARS website in 2002, the same year that I started my [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry. There's absolutely no reason why Alex cannot offer FREE handling and shipping to his millions of customers. Alex takes in tens of millions of dollars. He recently was sued in the state of Connecticut and ordered by a court to pay $965,000,000 in damages to the families of the allegedly Sandy Hook victims in 2012. Personally, [2]I still don't think anyone died at Sandy Hook.

The FBI's website showed ZERO murders in 2012 for Newtown, Connecticut. We'll have to wait until we all enter into eternity to learn the truth about what really happened at Sandy Hook. Alex Jones has a right to his opinion. What the state of Connecticut has done to Alex is tyranny, injustice and criminal in God's sight. When you cannot speak your opinion for fear of prosecution, we are no longer a free society. Senator Adlai Stevenson rightly said that a truly FREE society is only one in which it is safe to be unpopular.

There's a lot of shady details surrounding the events before, during and after the alleged atrocity. I don't but the official narrative. The governor of Connecticut threatened to arrest and imprison anyone who dared to question the official Sandy Hook narrative. That is fascist tyranny! I am sick and tired of our corrupt complicity leaders telling us to shut up or go to prison. Where is justice? Where is freedom of speech? Scumbags' Bill O'Reilly and Sean Hannity at Fox News did the same evil thing in 2001 and beyond, demonizing anyone who dared to question the official 911 narrative, [3]which has been 100 % proven to be fraudulent.

Why I Cancelled My Membership With Amazon's 'Prime'

I sincerely think Alex would sell a lot more stuff if he would offer FREE handling and shipping. I know that I would order stuff from him. But I refuse to be taken advantage of! I order from Amazon.com all the time, because they give me FREE handling and shipping. I had signed up to become a Prime member years ago, because Amazon showed a bunch of movies that you can watch, and there was one titled that I really wanted to see. To become a Prime member back then I think cost about $125 for the year, but I cannot remember the exact amount.

So after I signed up I went to watch the movie titled that I wanted, but Amazon wanted another $3.99 for me to watch that particular title, which pissed me off so bad that I immediately cancelled my Prime subscription!!! They made me wait 30 days before I could cancel. They tried at least seven or eight times to get me to reconsider, but my mind was already made up. I hate greedy people!!! **Isaiah 56:11, "**

Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

”

Amazon lied to me! It is fraudulent advertising. They lured me in by offering over 100,000 movie titles if I become a Prime member, but what they didn't bother to tell me is that for certain select titles you have to pay extra. That is deceitful, like the shenanigans the serpent played with Eve in the Garden o

f Eden. Amazon in their greed want to nickel and dime people to death, which I refuse to let anyone do to me.

I don't like unethical greedy people or companies. Until Alex Jones stops being greedy I won't order anything from Infowars. Until Amazon changes their greedy policies and stops trying to nickel and dime customers to death, I won't sign up for Prime. I hate shady advertising!!! I don't care what it is, once I realize that I have been lied to, I am done and will leave if I can.

Having said that, tens of millions of churchgoers today have been lied to, deceived by their ungodly neo-evangelical pastors. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel. You've likely heard a preacher say that you must, "Repent of your sins" or "Turn from your sins" to get to Heaven. Well, they lied to you! Nowhere can you show me in a King James Bible where it says to do these things! In Acts 16:30-31 the Philippian jailer in Rome asked: "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?" The answer Paul and Silas gave was simply: "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved." Amen and amen! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do to be saved.

[4]



1. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
2. https://www.lovethetruth.com/government/sandy_hook_hoax.htm
3. https://www0.ae911truth.org/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgapB2MvQdvvj1Qrn4XpRjBSwXPnvBMYXxM9z95eToE4sCQ1BfsLSAlaUGsHB3v0tBFSRlESI-dQkTw4TOtNi7oEpUTi8_hAKeFlK5

5.3.5 Isn't The King James Bible Too Hard To Read? (2024-03-13 11:59)

Matthew 5:18, "For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled."

Certain portions of the Holy Bible have always been hard to understand. One of Jesus' very own apostles, Peter, had difficulty understanding Paul's writings:

> 2nd Peter 3:15-16, "And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written

unto you; As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction."

The Apostle Peter admitted that he had difficulty understanding the writings of Paul. Nothing has changed 2,000 years later, except that with the invention of the internet we now have an incredible [1]access to information and study tools that Christians even a hundred years ago could only have dreamed of having. We are so blessed!

Having said that, I humbly think that the common man can understand God's inspired Word, if he or she studies, just as Peter had to do. The false idea that we need a new Bible that reads like a newspaper or comic book that any lazy person can understand is not biblical. We are exhorted in the Bible in 2nd Timothy 2:15 to "study" to rightly divide the Word of Truth.

God authored the Bible in such a way that even unlearned men can read it and have their lives changed if they are humble and pure of heart, while highly educated scholars and learned men can read the Bible and remain unchanged because of their self-righteousness and pride that blinds them. Having a proper attitude toward God's Word is far more important than trying to water it down so that even Christ-rejecters can understand it. The Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 2:14-16 that the natural (unsaved) man cannot understand the Scriptures. So, it is a folly to attempt to reduce the Bible to the level of hellbound infidels.

Here is a link to a missionary in China, who uses the English King James Bible as his basis to [2]translate God's Word into dozens of other languages for the common people. I find no fault in the inspired King James Bible!!!

The Devil's modern Bible revisions may be easier to read, but since they are doctrinally corrupt the truth has been obliterated. The new bibles horribly change what it means to repent. They change God's simple plan of salvation, adding Lordship Salvation to faith, perverting the Gospel. The new Devil's bibles ruthlessly attack Jesus' deity, remove the Godhead (Triunity), and pervert the Scriptures.

I thank God for the more difficult to understand King James Bible. I got saved at age 13. I had a hard time understanding some passages of Scripture, but I understand 95 % of what I was reading. The [3]Gospel of John (God's Gospel tract) is very easy to read and comprehend. The King James Bible reads at a 5th grade level. The Devil's New International Version (NIV) reads at a 7th grade level. We don't need a new Bible version. The King James is not a "

version,

"

it is God's inspired Word, the Holy Bible!

[4]

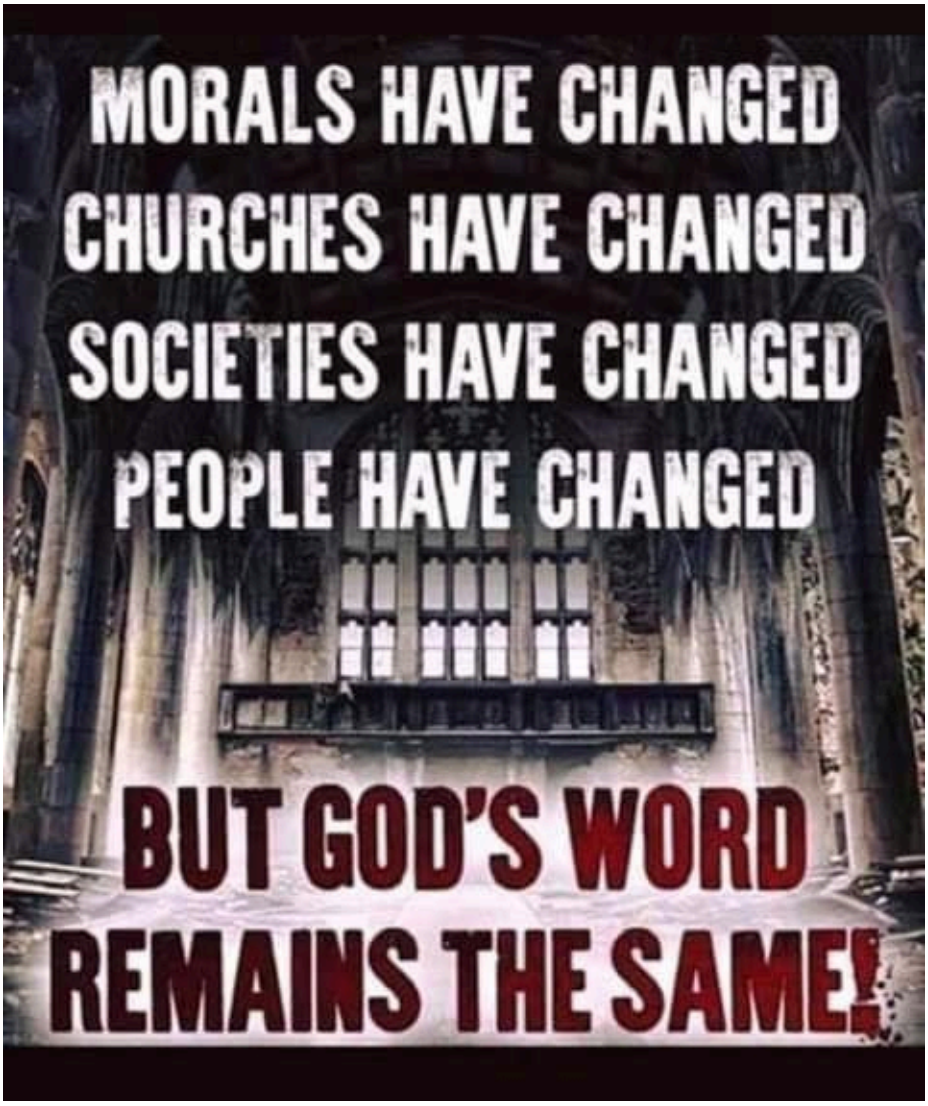

1. https://mail.biblehub.com/
2. https://wordproject.org/bibles/index.htm
3. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgujrR4JBkxy9LzxdBLi_CgHKU2FU2uNp1SDtMZxtVjTm8vgnAmtCXTbpM-ztfLP18PS4-c21XR1W_jsxv2x7O4DFeTELFMcP6-gwA

5.3.6 Should Christians Watch 'THE CHOSEN' Television Series? (2024-03-13 12:23)

I found this excellent needful article this week, with which I fully agree. I don't like *The Chosen* series. To me it it way too yuppyish!

Also, unsaved Mormons love the series! That alone should show true Christians what is wrong with the film series. When a hellbound cult love a Bible movie series, something is very wrong! The true Gospel must exclude all forms of works and self righteousness. Mormons are not born-again believers because they adhere to a works-based corrupt plan of salvation.

6870

Also, Mormons have *another Jesus* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) who is not God. According to the inspired King James Bible, Jesus is almighty God (Revelation 1:8; John 1:1-3, 14; John 10:33; 1st Timothy 3:16). Without further ado, here is the article:

> Season 4 of the wildly popular series The Chosen hits theaters tonight. The show has been viewed over four million times and has gained an almost cult-like following since its premier in 2017. Its popularity alone should be a red flag. The Bible is pretty clear that Jesus Christ and true Christianity will be largely hated and rejected by the world. So when something about Jesus is accepted and applauded, it's good for us to pause and ask why. Does this show glorify God? Does it accurately portray Jesus Christ and His Word? Is it something we should watch?
>
> I'd have to conclude that the answer to those questions is a resounding no. Here's 8 reasons why:
>
> **1. Dallas Jenkins** - I've talked about this before, so I'm only going to touch on it. Jenkins is the producer and creative mind behind the show. He has made it clear that he believes Mormons, Catholics, and Christians "love the same Jesus" and have only a few minor theological differences. He put together a group of spiritual advisors to make sure "he gets Christ right" and that panel consists of an Evangelical, a Catholic priest, and a Jewish Rabbi. Is it possible for any those men to work together and get Christ right? So how can we trust this show to accurately portray Jesus Christ? But God told Dallas Jenkins that this show was going to be a "definitive portrayal of my people" and that "He wouldn't let him screw it up." Spoiler alert: that wasn't God speaking to him.
>
> **2. Jonathan Roumie** - Roumie is a devout Roman Catholic who plays the part of Jesus. He has a massive fan base and his influence is heavily promoted by The Chosen on social media. From his partnership with the Catholic, new age meditation app called Hallow (where you can pray the rosary with him or follow along with his guided meditations) to his deep love for the Pope to his weird practices (like laying on the grave of Lonnie Frisbee and praying to him for a sign before playing him in the Jesus Revolution movie), he's really bad news and leading many people astray.
>
> **3. Adding to the Bible** - The writers will tell you that they're simply using their imagination to fill in the gaps of the Biblical narrative. But is that okay? Proverbs 30:6 and Revelation 22:18-19 warn us not to add or take away from the Word of God. "Oh, but this show isn't pretending to be Scripture or trying to replace the Bible!" And yet they are adding to the very words of Christ. Sit back and think about that for a minute. Sinful, probably even unsaved, men are adding to the very words of Christ. It's a big deal, whether you think so or not. They're adding man's ideas to what God alone has communicated and therefore are distorting His Word. God told us exactly what He wanted us to know, no more and no less.
>
> **4. Straying from the Bible** - Dallas Jenkins claims to be portraying the "authentic Jesus" and insists that he stays true to what IS in Scripture while simply "filling in the gaps" with what isn't. You would expect, then, that the show would portray any event or conversation specifically recorded in the Bible exactly the way the Bible describes it. But it doesn't.
>
> Here's just a few of the many, many examples throughout the first 3 seasons:
>
> The show portrays the conversation between Jesus and Nicodemus that we find in John 3:1-21. But the conversation is nothing like the passage. They added some

things, omitted some things, (verses 19-21, conveniently) and ultimately distorted the entire dialogue. On top of that, Jesus asks him, “What does your heart tell you?” and when Nicodemus kneels before him, Jesus stops him. (Two things we know the true Jesus never would have said or done.)

For the scenes from the Sermon on the Mount, they obviously couldn’t include the entire discourse. But their jesus didn’t even preach the sermon in the same order as it appears in Scripture. He jumped all around. I’ll give you one guess as to what portions they chose and what portions they left out. (Hint: loving your neighbor, don’t judge lest you be judged, and the golden rule made the cut while the parts about sin, judgement, and the narrow way did not.)

In Matthew 11, John the Baptist sent his disciples to ask Jesus “Are you the one who is to come, or should we expect someone else?” and Jesus’ response is recorded. The Chosen, once again, changes what is clearly written in Scripture. “Even he [John the Baptist] has questions!” is added twice, among other things. Verses 21-30 are left out entirely.

John the Baptist is portrayed as disrespectful and headstrong. He responds to Jesus in frustration, “You appear not to be ready to get into specifics about a lot of things!” Then he marches to tell Herod off against Jesus’ advice with a spiteful “My followers will love it!” But John said he was unworthy even to untie the strap of Jesus’ sandal (John 1:27) and that “He [Jesus] must increase, but I must decrease.” (John 3:30) John the Baptist would never have disrespected Jesus Christ nor made a contest of his followers vs the followers of Jesus. It’s all so absurd.

The writers changed the order and manner in which the disciples were called. Mary Magdalene is called as the first disciple. Jesus sets up an interview with Judas Iscariot. Again, it’s something so clearly recorded in Scripture, so why deviate from it?

In the show, Jesus was arrested and let go prior to his arrest at the Mount of Olives. But we know this couldn’t be true. Jesus escaped arrest every time because “His hour had not yet come” and was only arrested once, right before his crucifixion.

I could give you many more examples of this. Even if you rationalize filling in the gaps of the Biblical narrative to create a story, there is no literally no excuse for taking creative license and changing what is made abundantly clear in Scripture.

5. Undermining the divinity of Christ - For the Sermon on the Mount, Jesus asks for “help” from Matthew on what he should say. Jesus nervously rehearses well-known passages. One article says that the show reveals to us that “Jesus’ moments of powerful teaching were not, as we assume, simply an overflow of his own divine genius, but were rather the fruit of the collaboration of his entire team of disciples.” That’s heresy right there. In one scene, Mary tells Jesus that she’s proud of him, and he says “maybe wait to say that until after I’m done, in case I mess up in front of such a big crowd.” Jesus confessed to being nervous about performing miracles. This is a really big deal, you guys. They are very purposefully undermining the divinity of Jesus Christ as God. He never would have messed up. He never would have needed help coming up with what to say. He never would have needed to rehearse anything.

6. Undermining the inspiration of Scripture - Throughout the series, disciples like John and Matthew interview people and run around jotting everything down in their notepads. These notes will later become their supposed Biblical books. And so the Bible is portrayed as a common book comprised of hearsay. But we know that “Holy men of God spoke as they were moved by the holy ghost”. We know that they

were eyewitness accounts according to John 1:1-3 and 2 Peter 1:16. The show even attributes John 21:25 to Mary Magdalene and not John himself. She says the line to him and he says “that’s good, I’m going to use that.” It’s a subtle deconstruction of inspiration that turns the Bible into hearsay and fable rather than inspired truth.

7. Downplaying repentance - You would think that the call to repentance would take center stage since Jesus Himself said He came to call sinners to repentance. In the first three seasons, you might hear the word repentance three or four times and even then without conviction or elaboration. When their Jesus quotes Luke 4:32, he says “I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners...”, conveniently leaving out “to repentance.” The disciples sinful lifestyles - addictions, drinking, fighting, gambling, bad attitudes - are overdone. It’s not that the disciples would never have sinned, but I think they would have repented and been seeking to please God. The magnitude of sin and the need to repent and turn from that sin is diminished and largely ignored.

8. The ecumenical agenda - At the end of the day, this show is just being used to set the stage for the antichrist. The world will think that the antichrist IS Jesus Christ. All religions will unite around him. Catholics, Mormons, “Christians”, and everyone in between. This jesus will look a whole lot like this jesus of The Chosen. Accepting and loving. He won’t call people to repentance but to unity. And he sure won’t care about “minor theological differences” or the infallibility of Scripture. Everything this show is doing is very purposeful. Tearing down walls between religions? Check. Undermining the divinity of Jesus Christ so He’s more human than God (just like the Mormon jesus)? Check. Making Scripture appear fallible and uninspired? Check. If you can subtly convince people of those three things, you’ve destroyed Christianity. And that’s what this show is doing.

Do some people watch the show and then read their Bible and come to Salvation? Maybe! But that doesn’t make the show itself a good thing. God can use anything. Can mature Christians watch it, eating the meat and spitting out the bones? No. Unless you have every word of the Gospels memorized, you will never be able to determine where Scripture ends and their imagination begins.

I’m not condemning those of you have watched it or are watching it. They are very subtle and include just enough Biblical truth to make it hard to see what they’re actually doing. But I am calling you away from it. I promise that you will walk away with a completely contorted view of the Gospels and of Jesus Christ. It will affect the way you read and understand the Bible, and not for the better.

This show does not glorify God, does not honor or stay true to His Word, and is preparing the world for the uniting of all religions under the antichrist. They are portraying a false christ and we should have absolutely nothing to do with it.

SOURCE: [1]Should Christians Watch The Chosen?



[3]

1. https://growing4life.net/should-christians-watch-the-chosen/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgIoRx0tLp5wbdqVzseFh45rDHjPUA3KpdDqybKJ8kUMF_sgJMSrzrEC5tF4YOlFMHbp1WaAJJwcuQ-Tdd8Q5bLx5BUdhl00sexIa0
3. https://growing4life.net/should-christians-watch-the-chosen/

5.3.7 The Foolish Woman Plucks Down Her House (2024-03-14 15:42)

Proverbs 14:1, "Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands."

I read this Old Testament passage of Scripture today and pondered over its meaning. I think I know what it means, by God's grace. To build anything requires time, a process. A house takes months, if not years, to complete building. Building a jumbo jet takes time (unless you work for Boeing where they skip steps and don't finish their planes and doors fall off in the air).

It took me 8 years to finish taking my courses at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). I remember in my second year thinking that I only have a few more years to go! Amen that I finally finished my journey. I graduated with honors in 1993. I was on the Dean's List. Praise God! By the way, attending Hyles-Anderson College was the greatest privilege and opportunity of my life, being a part of Pastor Jack Hyles' (1926-2001) ministry. I love and miss Brother Hyles so much!!!

Nothing gets built in a moment of time, including a marriage, family and home.

A wise woman knows that every step she takes, every meal she cooks, every word she speaks, every book she reads to her child, everything that she does, in some small or big way contributes to either the building or the destruction of her marriage, family and home.

6874

I humbly think this is what Solomon means in **Proverbs 14:1, "Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands."** You pluck something down one item at a time, one piece at a time, one pluck at a time. She doesn't take a match and burn her home to the ground in a second. That would be an insane woman! No, the Bible says that the foolish woman plucks down her house one piece at a time. The Hebrew word for the phrase

"

plucketh it down

"

is *haras*, which means,

"to pull down or in pieces, break, destroy."

The Hebrew word for "foolish" in this Bible verse is *ivveleth*, which means, "

silliness.

" The Hebrew word for house is *bayith* which is a broad word implying her *family*. That is, a silly woman piece by piece destroys her own family! With her angry words and abusive behavior she discourages and traumatizes her children. With her rebellion, sassy mouth and nagging at her husband day by day, she wears him down and discourages him. She is a horrible wife and mother! She is lazy and a lousy cook. She lies and deceives her husband continually. She irresponsibly loses the mail, and then hides letters from collection agencies from him when they arrive.

She gossips on the phone with other rebellious women, tearing her husband down behind his back. She is a rotten apple! She is rottenness in his bones! **Proverbs 14:1, "Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands."**

The Bible teaches that women are either building up, or tearing down, her family by her every word and choice that she makes.

How's your attitude ladies?

[1]

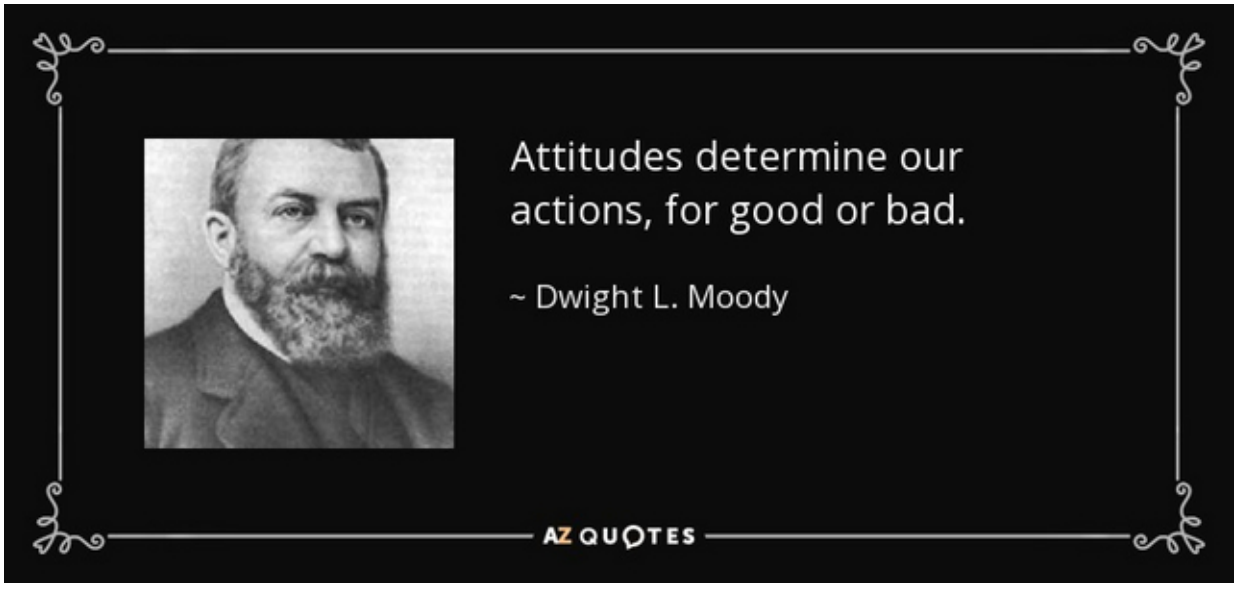

[2]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjQk_LsofT5uYwxA9Sp6bKysrPbYOVEoqWWgH9hP7whU-BbzxhSbik7IDpuXIocv3P7JexctNKor1AtuvfoFb3Ch43VfVLETbNoaO7krZHJYpva
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgE1hGaiYEkgKsdsU6j0KGDahR8e14rw3_vF7m9fAV6YhksjpLrpVGWeVqfBiBDY7SQvjgy7Vl5CkjFHwar1xL3U_3h1xEJ9Lcp5U49XyZLW6Lu

---

5.3.8 A Review Of Dr. William P. Grady's Book: "What Must I Do To Be Saved?" (2024-03-14 22:01)

Galatians 1:6-8, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

I have in front of me a 63-page book by Dr. William P. Grady that I just ordered. The 2024 book is titled, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?" Pastor Grady also includes the Gospel of John and Epistle of Romans after his 63-page presentation on how to be saved. Before I say any more,

my heart goes out to the Grady Family for the sudden loss of their beloved son, [1]Daniel, who at age 46 was killed in a car crash in Arkansas in 2022. The Bible warns that we never know what a day may bring (Proverbs 27:1). The important thing is to make sure you are prepared to meet thy God. That is, *ye must be born again* (John 3:3-7).

Dr. Grady was one of my Bible professors at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). I took the class “

Biographies of Great Men

”

by Dr. Grady. Little did I know at the time that I would someday be exposing him as a false teacher! I am going to share with you some disturbing quotes from his book, which I think you will see when compared with the inspired Scriptures are in disagreement with the Bible.

We All Have A Death Sentence Because Of Sin

In chapter one, which is titled

“A Rope of Sand,” he begins by writing:

> THE INITIAL PURPOSE of this book is to deprogram the reader from man-made “religion” in order to ground him, or her, on the truth of God’s Word, as revealed in the Holy Bible. The most important lesson to unlearn is the false notion that Heaven is a reward that is earned on earth by doing more good deeds than bad ones (i.e., a works-based salvation).
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 1

Now, I fully agree with the latter part of the preceding quote. Eternal life is a *gift*, not a *reward*. Having said that, having already read the entire book, I am alarmed that Dr. Grady claims that his PURPOSE in this book is to “deprogram the reader from man-made religion.” I am alarmed because in fact he is PROGRAMMING the reader with false teachings, as I will show you from his numerous heretical quotes.

Most of Dr. Grady’s book is good stuff. In chapter 4 he emphasizes the truth that all lost sinners are on “

death row.

”

That is biblical. The Old Testament law was given to humanity is a measuring stick (Romans 3:19-20), by which when we compare ourselves we fall short of the glory of God (Romans 3:23). The *law* condemns all mankind to death because of our sins, and then brings us to *Christ* in the New Testament to be saved by God’s grace (Galatians 3:24-26). So, I agree with Dr. Grady that salvation is a *gift*, not a *reward*.

We Need More Preaching Today On The Reality Of Hell

I also agree with him in chapter 6, “The Other Place,” that the reality of Hell has been watered down in the churches today. On page 32 Dr. Grady rightly states:

> One of the main reasons why modern Americans are so flippant about eternity is that they rarely hear preaching on Hell anymore—the *ultimate* incentive *for* salvation

(i.e., “Turn or burn!”). While twenty-first century sinners may now find refuge in any number of Hell-denying “

churches,

”

such was not the case in our country’s formative years.

SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 32

I couldn’t agree more!

Here is an excellent quote from the soulwinning man of God, Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007) wrote these wise words concerning eternal punishment:

Somebody says, ’The thought of Hell is so horrible.’ Well, my friend, so is cancer, so is tuberculosis, so is the grave. Someone said, ’I believe sin ought to be punished, but not for eternity.’ That’s your view, not God’s.

Again another says, ’I don’t believe in the wrath of God.’ Then you don’t believe your Bible. The Bible says the wrath of God abideth on the one who doesn’t believe in Jesus Christ. He is lost forever.

Now, these things come to us out of the Word of God. The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a hatred for sin. We ought to hate sin. The reason we have changed so much in this day in all of our churches is that we are not hearing much on this subject. Therefore, we endorse sin. We engage in sin. We camouflage the sin in our lives and allow things to go by, instead of hating sin as God wants us to hate sin . . .

The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a passion for the souls of men.

SOURCE: Dr. Lee Roberson, “Disturbing Questions... Solid Answers,” chapter 16, pp. 196-198; Sword of the Lord publishers, 1978

On pages 32 and 33, Dr. Grady shares numerous intriguing quotes from dozens of hellbound atheists regarding their views of Hell. For example, Dr. Grady writes these words concerning Hollywood actor, Arnold

Schwarzenegger

:

More recently, during the writing of this manuscript (2023), former California governor Arnold Schwarzenegger was asked about life after death in an interview with Danny DeVito for *Interview* magazine. The 75-year-old “Terminator” appropriately replied, “It reminds me of Howard Stern’s question to me. ’Tell me, Governor, what happens to us when we die?’ I said, Nothing. You’re six feet under [i.e., *terminated*]. Anyone that tells you something else is a (blank)ing liar.”’ (Included among these “liars” would be Arnie’s creator, the Lord Jesus Christ.)

SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 33

The inspired Holy Bible tells us in **1st Corinthians 1:18, “For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.”** I thank God that I got saved at age 12, before I grew older and foolish. For many years I struggled with whether I got saved at age 12 or 13. I sincerely didn’t think to jot down the date when I got saved at the time, which I now regret nearly a half century later. But after much soul-searching I am convinced that I was 12 years old. That was 1979. I’ve read that statistically, at age 70 the chances of a person ever getting saved is only 4 %. A whopping 80 % of all believers were saved before the age of 18. Amen.

Dr. Grady Gets Repentance For Salvation Wrong

Having said all that as way of introduction, now let’s move on to the bad parts of Dr. Grady’s book, in which he gets repentance for salvation wrong. In chapter 7, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” Dr. Grady teaches there are 3 things necessary to be saved (he uses the story of the Philippian jailer being saved in Acts 16 to prove his points):

1. Conviction (“ came **trembling**, and **fell down** before Paul and Silas, ” Acts 16:29b)
2. Repentance (“**What** must **I do** to be saved?,” Acts 16:30b)
3. Belief (“**Believe** on the Lord Jesus Christ,” Acts 16:31)

Like many false teachers do, Dr. Grady is focusing on one passage of Scripture while ignoring the entire Gospel of John. Telling a lost person that they must experience conviction, and then experience repentance, before belief is confusing at best. When asked **“What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?,”** Jesus simply answered in **John 6:29b, “This is the work of God, *that ye believe on him* whom he hath sent.**

” Jesus didn’t tell those men to first feel conviction, then go repent. No, He simply told them to **“**

believe on Him.

”

Dr. Grady writes on page 44:

> The consummate evidence that a “convicted” sinner is finally ready to “repent” will be an unprecedented disposition to “do” *whatever* it takes to appease God’s wrath (i.e., because of his or her sin). This great truth is expressed in the very question that the jailer asked—“**What** must **I do** to be saved?” The implication here is that he was absolutely willing to “do” *whatever* Paul told him. As a person’s soul consists of a mind, emotion, and will, the process of repentance will involve all three components. Beginning with a change of *mind*, a change of *emotions* will follow, ending with the inevitable change of one’s *will*. In the final analysis, repentance is reduced to nothing more than *a tired old sinner raising the white flag of surrender*—no longer wanting *his* or *her* will—but now desiring nothing but God’s will!

> The irony in the jailer's question, "What must **I do** to be saved?" is that there was absolutely *nothing* that he had to "do" (in a technical sense) but simply *believe* the Gospel. Paul described this surrender of the will as "the **obedience** of faith" (Romans 16:26) while conversely labeling the damned as those "that **obey not** the Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ" (II Thessalonians 1:8).
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," p. 44-45

I have some serious problems with Dr. Grady's teachings on repentance, because an unsaved person upon reading all this WILL be utterly confused. Remember, he states that his book's initial PURPOSE is to "deprogram the reader from man-made religion." I don't see how Dr. Grady is helping to deprogram deceived religious people, when he fills their mind with extra junk that is not necessary to be saved. I mean, he mentions the need to repent so that you *desire nothing but God's will!* That can be very confusing to a lost sinner. It sounds like Dr. Grady is saying that you must be willing to submit and follow God's will in order to be saved. That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, not the Gospel of free grace.

In God's simple plan of salvation, you simply need to admit that you're a sinner. You need to know what you're being saved from. You are a sinner (and so am I, and everybody else too). There is a penalty on sin, which is death. This includes being cast into the Lake of Fire forever, which the Bible calls the "second death" in Revelation 21:8. The ONLY requirement to placing your faith in the Gospel to be saved is to realize that you are a hell-deserving guilty sinner. You do not need to be willing to turn from your sins, submit to obey God's will for your life, follow Jesus as Lord, be willing to forsake sinful ways, nor anything else.

And let me remind you dear reader that Dr. Grady's targeted audience for his book is the unsaved religious person:

> "After all, this is the first book I have ever attempted to write for a target audience of God-fearing, though unsaved, folks."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," p. 43

After reading Grady's toxic trash, there is absolutely no way that an unsaved person would even remotely benefit from reading his book. They will walk away utterly confused.

Again, Dr. Grady writes on page 44:

> The consummate evidence that a "convicted" sinner is finally ready to "repent" will be an unprecedented disposition to "do" *whatever* it takes to appease God's wrath (i.e., because of his or her sin).
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," p. 44

This is another gospel. When you start placing restrictions, prerequisites and pressure on lost sinners to commit to make some type of change to their behavior to be saved, you have perverted God's simple plan of salvation. I don't find any Scripture in the Bible which mandates having a certain frame of mind that is willing to submit to obey God's will instead of your own self-serving sins to be saved. Dr. Grady is complicating God's simple plan of salvation.

Dr. Grady further writes on page 47:

> “The best proof that that (typo is his) a person was sincere when they initially trusted Christ, would be their subsequent efforts to please the Lord.”
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 47

Kindly said, that is unbiblical garbage! So, according to Pastor Grady, if you don’t desire to please the Lord then you’re not really saved. That is junk theology! Did Samson desire to please God while he chased unholy skirts his entire life? Did Demas desire to please God when he forsook Paul on a missionary journey, having loved this present world? Did Lot desire to please God when he brought alcohol out of Sodom, which caused him to impregnate his two daughters while drunk? The Bible is full of sinful saints, who lived sordid lifestyles of wickedness. According to the accursed Lordship Salvation cult none of them were saved.

My ministry friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold gets it 100 % correct, who said:

> “Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [2]“Jesus Versus John MacArthur”

That is totally contrary to what William Grady is teaching in his misleading book. Our efforts to please the Lord is NOT evidence of the new birth. What saith the Scripture? **1st John 3:24, “And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.”** The only true evidence that someone has been born-again is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and that is only something that the individual can know. To properly understand the Epistle of 1st John, you need to approach the book from the viewpoint that God authored it to the individual believer. God authored the Epistle of 1st John to help YOU (as an individual) determine if you have the Holy Spirit living inside you (1st John 5:13). The evidence that we have been born anew is the free gift of God’s Holy Spirit, which every saint has (Romans 8:9).

I fully agree with Dr. Yankee Arnold, who also said:

> “If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you’re not!” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “[3]Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG!
> ”

To be saved we simply trust Jesus Christ, receiving by faith His sacrifice on the cross, believing that He was buried, and then resurrected three days later.

1st Thessalonians 4:14, “ For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. ” It is unfortunate that Dr. Grady makes a ridiculously long deal out of conviction and repentance, which causes the reader to become boggled down with theology instead of seeing the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Dr. William P. Grady Is A Dangerous False Prophet!

Pastor Grady makes a bunch of controversial statements which complicate the Gospel. For example: On page 47 he writes:

> The main difference between a true
> “
> possessor
> ”
> and a mere
> “
> professor
> ”
> is that the former will display his (or her) gratitude by desiring to live for God after salvation! Thus, a common Bible Belt expression says, “Watch out for those ’converts’ who ask Jesus to save them on *Saturday* and the FBI can’t find them on *Monday*.” The New Testament pattern is found in Acts 2:41-42, “Then they that gladly received his word were baptized... And they **continued** stedfastly in the apostles’ doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.”
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 47

That is damnable heresy and the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation!!! Nowhere in the inspired Scriptures are we taught that we must live a changed life to prove we are really saved. Pastor Grady is foolishly mixing service with salvation. He is combining sanctification with justification. He is confusing discipleship with sonship. That is why my favorite preacher’s quote is from Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), who wisely said:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —Evangelist John Bunyan

Bravo John Bunyan!!! When bad preachers like Dr. William Grady confuse and combine a believer’s sacrifice of *service* (Romans 12:1) with the gift of *salvation* (Ephesians 2:8-9), they corrupt God’s Word and cast stumbling blocks before the people. Dr. Grady’s new book, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” is a stumbling block to salvation!!!

Furthermore, it is gross theological incompetence for Dr. Grady to suggest that the word “continued” in Acts 2:42 implies that every born again believer will follow the same pattern. **Acts 2:42, “And they continued stedfastly in the apostles’ doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.”** We read in **2nd Timothy 4:10a,**

“

For *Demas hath forsaken me*, having loved this present world...

” Demas didn’t adhere to Acts 2:42. In **John 12:42-43** we read,

“Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees *they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.” Those saved chief rulers

didn't adhere to Acts 2:42. What Pastor Grady is preaching is a counterfeit plan of salvation, not the easy-believism set forth in God's Word.

Let me quote Pastor Grady again, to reiterate the heresy that he is shamefully preaching...

> The main difference between a true
> "
> possessor
> "
> and a mere
> "
> professor
> "
> is that the former will display his (or her) gratitude by desiring to live for God after salvation!
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," p. 47

So according to Bill Grady, you are not saved unless your behavior changes. He errantly teaches that you must desire to live for God to prove you're saved. It gets much worse in his horrible book. Look what he writes on page 46:

> When a sinner raises that white flag of surrender, he or she is essentially coming clean with theirself—acknowledging that they no longer want to do *their* thing, but rather *God's* thing.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," p. 46

Dr. Grady cleverly manipulates the Bible to appease both sides of the debate. That is, the debate between free grace believers, versus the infidel Lordship Salvation crowd. He errantly teaches that a lost sinner must go through a radical change of mind toward one's sins, a change that results in a strong earnest desire so submit and obey God's will, no matter what it is. And then Grady contradicts his works-based plan of salvation by saying that faith is all you need to be saved. Well, which is it Mr. Grady? He talks out of both sides of his mouth!

Read his words again...

> When a sinner raises that white flag of surrender, he or she is essentially coming clean with theirself—acknowledging that they no longer want to do *their* thing, but rather *God's* thing.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," p. 46

Dr. Grady is clearly implying that a "willingness" to total surrender to follow Christ is necessary to be saved, even though he says such surrender is not actually required to be saved. In other words, he is teaching that you MUST be "willing" to do *works* to get to Heaven, even though you don't have to do any works to get to Heaven. That is confusing, unbiblical and deadly false teaching. Grady is preaching doctrines of devils.

At the end of chapter 7 Dr. Grady offers this suggested Sinner's Prayer. He acknowledges that saying a prayer cannot save someone; but rather, it is the faith behind the prayer that saves:

> “Dear Lord, I know that I am a sinner, and if I died right now, I would go straight to Hell. But I believe that you died for me and that you were buried and rose again from the grave. Right now, as best I know how, I want you to become my personal Saviour and take me to Heaven when I die. Amen.”
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 50

That is 100 % correct! Unfortunately, after reading the preceding portion of chapter 7, the reader by now is utterly confused, wondering what obligation they have to “prove” that their salvation is real by serving God to show their “

gratitude

”

as Grady pressures them to do. ...

> The main difference between a true
> “
> possessor
> ”
> and a mere
> “
> professor
> ”
> is that the former will display his (or her) gratitude by desiring to live for God after salvation!
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 47

This is not a gift! Let me ask you a question friend—

If I give you a gift, are you required to show gratitude for that gift in order to possess or keep it? No, absolutely not, it is yours whether you show me gratitude or not. Likewise, when you trust Jesus as your personal Savior, God gives you His free gift of eternal life. Whether you appreciate it or not is irrelevant!

Dr. Grady’ s Bizarre Illustration of Repentance

On page 45 Dr. Grady says:

> “The greatest illustration I ever heard about repentance was the fictional antebellum story of a slave named Willy and his master, Mr. Jim.”
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 45

I won’t type out the entire story because it is quite long, but the gist of the story is that Willy got saved and his life changed. Mr. Jim saw Willy’s joy and happiness and wanted what he had. So, Mr. Jim asked Willy how to have what he had, and Willy told him to out on his best white suit, shoes, shirt and pants and then dive into the pig’s mud pit. His slave master was highly offended and refused. But over time, as he saw Willy’s joy and peace, Mr. Jim got all dressed up in his finest white clothes and climbed up on the pigpen fence, ready to leap into the mud.

I’ll let Dr. Grady finish his story on page 46...

> “The two men immediately proceeded to the smelly pigsty, whereupon Mr. Jim gingerly mounted the wobbly fence. He then assumed the position that a swimmer does when he is about to dive into the pool. Finally, at the very last moment, with perspiration pouring off his face, he sheepishly asked, ’Willy, are you *sure* I have to do this to get saved?’ With his master’ ridiculous profile testifying to his having raised the white flag of surrender, Willy smiled and said, ’Naw sir, Mr. Jim; you don’t gots to dive into dat slop—you just gots to be *willin*’!
> ”
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 46

Dear reader, what you have just read is a counterfeit plan of salvation. What in the world does being willing to jump into a pigsty full of mud in your nicest clothes have to do with getting to Heaven? It doesn’t, but this is the warped theologically perverse mindset of the neo-evangelical. William P. Grady is anything but a Bible fundamentalist! Remember, Dr. Grady said this is: “The greatest

illustration I ever heard about repentance.

”

It is obvious that he is foolishly teaching you must be willing to turn away from your sinful bad habits to be saved.

That’s like a father telling his teenage son that he can borrow the family car, but only on the condition that he is

“

willing

”

to bring it back with a full tank of gas. If the son returned the car with an empty fuel tank the father would be upset with his son, and rightfully so. And how do you think the father would have responded if his son used the lame excuse,

“Well Dad, you only said that I have to be ’willing’ to gas the tank, you didn’t say that I have to.”

The implication was very clear in the father’s instructions that he expected his son to return the family car with a full tank of gas.

Likewise, to tell a lost sinner that God won’t save them unless they are first

“willing” to turn from their sinful behavior clearly implies that God expects them to do their best to stop sinning, and that is a 100 % works-based plan of salvation, which is biblically forbidden.

Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

***Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight*: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.**

"

Right Doctrine Matters

I am sick and tired of corrupt preachers like William P. Grady perverting the Gospel message by embellishing it. The Gospel of John according to **John 20:31** is His Gospel tract,

"*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." Not once in the entire Gospel of John is the word "repent" mentioned, but we do find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times. Repentance is automatic. The man who believes has repented. That is, he has changed his mind from unbelief to belief. This is why the Apostle John never mentions "repentance" in his writings of John and 1st John. The man who believes has repented. That is, he has *changed his mind* from unbelief as a guilty sinner to believing the 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Here is what the Bible teaches about repentance, as explained by [4]Dr. Mark G Cambron (1911-2000)...

Repentance is necessary for salvation.

The Greek word for repent is *metanoeo*, which, translated into English is: *to change ones mind*. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.

Repentance for salvation means *a change of mind* from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.

God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

> It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.
>
> Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.
>
> Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.
>
> SOURCE: [5]The Cambron Institute

Bravo! [6]Dr. Cambron has several (at least eight that I counted) earned degrees from various theological seminaries. It is refreshing to see a man with so much education actually be correct about God's simple plan of salvation. Most highly educated men are fools! I am thankful to God for Brother Cambron and [7]his helpful books and [8]sermons that he freely left behind for others to be edified from.

In sharp contrast, read what Dr. Grady writes on page 43:

> The role of Biblical repentance in your potential conversion is that you too must undergo a serious "change of mind." This bottom-line "change" involves your attitude—specifically, regarding the fact that your sin has alienated you from God!
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," p. 43

A "serious"

change of mind? If I were an unsaved person and I read that I must have a

"serious

"

change of mind to be saved, I would feel intimidated. I just don't like the wording and pressure that Dr. Grady places on the sinner to change.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? Read what Dr. Grady says on page 44 about turning from your sins to get to Heaven:

> Now when this proper attitude adjustment occurs, sinners will sense a natural change of mind about their individual sin. Before conviction, a lost person basically worships himself, as his or her own "god." ...
>
> However, once they "see the light," a change of *action* will inevitably occur. Paul commended his converts for this shift: "For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye **turned to** God **from** idols to serve the living and true God...." (I Thessalonians 1:9) Anyone who says that repentance does

> *not* involve turning away from *some* sin has never read this passage, for how can one turn *to* God without turning *from* idolatry? And just for the record, regarding secular, material-minded Americans, Colossians 3:5 specifically defines "covetousness" as "idolatry."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," p. 44

Throughout his book Dr. Grady pushes the false idea that you're not really saved unless your life shows it. He writes on page 47:

> Thus, a common Bible Belt expression says, "Watch out for those 'converts' who ask Jesus to save them on *Saturday* and the FBI can't find them on *Monday*." The New Testament pattern is found in Acts 2:41-42, "Then they that gladly received his word were baptized... And they **continued** stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," p. 47

It is wrong for Dr. Grady to use this single passage of Scripture to establish a precedent for all converts, requiring everyone to continue stedfastly in church attendance, Bible study and fellowship to prove they are really saved. As far as we know, when the Ethiopian eunuch got saved in Acts chapter 8:36-38, he didn't have a church to attend, or meet the so-called "pattern" Dr. Grady speaks of in Acts 2:41-42.

By the way, you've probably already noticed that I haven't once referred to William P. Grady as "Brother Grady." That is intentional, as I do not consider him a born-again Christian due to his perverted understanding of what it means to "repent" to be saved. The false idea that repentance is a change mind so serious that it results in a change of behavior is manmade reformation, not the *fruit* of the indwelling Holy Spirit in the life of a believer. Every Christian must CHOOSE to walk in the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). It is not automatic! Most believers do not choose to walk in the Spirit, they live carnal lives. Dr. Grady would wrongly accuse them of having never been saved at all, but the Apostle Paul called them "babes" and "carnal" (1st Corinthians 3:1).

The problem is not that there is something wrong with the Gospel; but rather, pastors today have stopped preaching against sin.

Mr. Grady is also very wrong to teach (as that nutcase Peter S. Ruckman foolishly taught) [9]that no one was ever saved in the Old Testament. Dr. Peter Ruckman (1921-2016) was a religious punk! He was arrogant, cocky, abusive toward people with whom he disagreed, a cult leader, and guilty of preaching a handful of bizarre heresies (like claiming that abortion was okay). Today, the corrupt Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola continues propagating Ruckman's damnable heresies. People in the Old Testament were saved by grace through faith, just as we are today (Acts 10:43; Romans 4:4). Beware of the Ruckmanite cult, of which Bill Grady is a devout follower!

It is tragic that 95 % of Baptist churches today are religious cults! They have succumbed to the Devil's lie that faith is insufficient to save someone. In addition, one way or another they will ADD turning from your sinful bad habits, living a changed life, being willing to turn from your sins, being willing to forsake your selfish desires and obey God's will instead, et cetera, to get to Heaven. The truth is that none of these things have anything to do with being saved, nor proving that you're saved.

Foolish religious men like William Grady want to associate a changed life with the new birth, instead of associating the new birth with Christ's sacrifice on the cross. I am saved because of what Christ did through Calvary's cross to pay for my debt of sin. I am not going to Heaven because of how I choose to live, nor does my lifestyle evidence whether I am saved or lost. Remember, the hellbound false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 did **"many wonderful works"** in Jesus' name. They "prophesied" (preached) in Jesus' name. They lived good lives! Bill Grady would have ass-u-med that they are saved, but he would have been wrong.

I hate Lordship Salvation! Throughout Dr. Grady's book he teaches that you must receive Jesus as your, "Lord and Saviour." Yet, interestingly in his suggested sinner's prayer he only mentions Jesus as one's Saviour. Grady's inconsistent teachings are telling. It is obvious to me that his book was carefully and cleverly written to appease both sides of the debate over the true meaning of repentance. I'm not buying it (actually I just did buy it for $9.90...lol). At best the book is confusing!

Read again what Pastor Grady writes:

> When a sinner raises that white flag of surrender, he or she is essentially coming clean with theirself—acknowledging that they no longer want to do *their* thing, but rather *God's* thing.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," p. 46

That is dangerous talk when speaking about the Gospel. What in the world does not wanting to DO YOUR OWN THING anymore, have to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life? Do you see what he is doing? Dr. Grady is subtly adding works to grace, requiring that a lost sinner be willing to "surrender all" (aka, Lordship Salvation) to be saved. That is another gospel which cannot produce the new birth. Bible repentance DOESN'T mean to raise a white flag of surrender.

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) said it well:

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, '[10]Another Gospel'

Dr. William Grady is preaching *another gospel* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Dr. Grady Is A Wolf In Sheep's Clothing

Dr. Grady is wrong to explain Bible repentance as an "

attitude adjustment

"

toward one's sins. This implies that reformation is required to be saved, which it is not. He errantly states:

> However, once they “see the light,” a change of *action* will inevitably occur.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 44

The only “

action

” which God requires to be saved is to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary’s cross (John 6:28-29). Dr. Grady implies that turning from *some* sins is required to be saved. He deceitfully links the sin of covetousness to idolatry to subtly add works to faith. There is only one sin that you need to turn from to get to Heaven, and that sin is UNBELIEF. Dr. Grady writes:

> Now when this proper attitude adjustment occurs, sinners will sense a natural change of mind about their individual sin. Before conviction, a lost person basically worships himself, as his or her own “god.” ...
>
> However, once they “see the light,” a change of *action* will inevitably occur. Paul commended his converts for this shift: “For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye **turned to** God **from** idols to serve the living and true God....” (I Thessalonians 1:9) Anyone who says that repentance does *not* involve turning away from *some* sin has never read this passage, for how can one turn *to* God without turning *from* idolatry? And just for the record, regarding secular, material-minded Americans, Colossians 3:5 specifically defines “covetousness” as “idolatry.”
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, “What Must I Do To Be Saved?,” p. 44

Grady is sneaky. To turn from one’s idols is repentance from “

DEAD WORKS

” (Hebrews 6:1), not repentance from behavioral sins (covetousness is a behavioral sin). It is obvious from reading his book that Pastor Grady is biased in favor of those corrupt preachers today (e.g., Sam C. Gipp, Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), Robert R. Breaker, David A. Hoffman) who wickedly teach that to be saved you must turn away from your sinful ways. Evidence of this is that Dr. Grady linked idolatry with the sin of being covetous. I mean, why even bring up something like that? Clearly, Mr. Grady has an agenda! If turning away from the sin of covetousness is required to be saved, then we’re all going straight to Hell.

My humble opinion of Dr. Grady’s book is that he is trying to defend bad preachers today, who foolishly teach that to be saved you must be willing to forsake your sinful bad habits. He says that you must experience a “

serious

” change of mind toward your sins. The truth is that the only change of mind needed to be saved is to admit you are a guilty SINNER, and to admit that Jesus is the only SAVIOR. If you place

your trust (reliance) in the finished work of Christ through Calvary's cross (i.e., the Gospel), you are permanently saved.

Dr. Grady makes way too big a deal of one's sins. All the Bible requires to be saved is to come to God as a needy sinner. You don't need to experience some radical change of attitude toward your sins, that compels you to forsake your selfish will and instead submit to obey God's will. That is Lordship Salvation, not the free grace Gospel. Pastor Grady's entire mindset toward God's simple plan of salvation is flawed, because he attributes the change to the sinner (Matthew 27:3), instead of solely to the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 2:20).

In the true Gospel, CHRIST'S indwelling Holy Spirit lives the Christian life through the believer by faith; whereas in the fallacy of Lordship Salvation, YOU are required to reform and produce changes in behavior to prove that you are saved. The former is all of God; the latter is all of man. I hope you see the difference. Dr. Grady makes the dire mistake of placing the burden upon sinner's shoulders to reform, to show their gratitude to prove that their salvation is genuine. That is human reformation, not the fruit of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

The bottom line is that nowhere does Dr. Grady in his book draw a clear line of separation between justification and sanctification. He does unfortunately continually mix and confuse the two things, corrupting God's Word and casting stumbling blocks before the reader. Sadly, Pastor Grady's new book will not be the helpful soulwinning tool that he intended for it to be, it will further hinder men from seeing the light of the truth of a free grace Gospel to be saved. **2nd Corinthians 4:4, "**

In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. "

Dr. Grady's book is not the worst heresy that I've seen, which makes it all the more dangerous to the unlearned reader. Remember, the most effective deception is the half-truth, because the part that is true can be defended with incontestable logic. Dr. Grady's suggested Sinner's Prayer to be saved is correct. I'll give him credit where it is due. He gets that right! Unfortunately, for an unsaved person who reads his entire book, he (or she) will be confused about the role of conviction and repentance in the new birth.

As stated on the back cover, the faulty premise of Dr. Grady's book is that you didn't really get saved unless you fell under Holy Spirit conviction before you were saved that resulted in a changed life, that you have a daily conflict between the old and new natures, and have felt the chastening hand of God when necessary. The entire flawed basis of his book is NOT to show the unsaved person how to be saved (as he erroneously claims in the title); but rather, to embellish God's simple plan of salvation to mandate living a changed life to know you're saved. Dr. Grady attempts to retain a free grace Gospel, while simultaneously changing the terms of God's plan of salvation to include living a changed life, and in so doing he unintentionally (I think) corrupts the Gospel.

Dr. Grady's book title is very misleading. The title suggests that the book was written to lead unsaved sinners to Christ. Yet, he writes on the back cover:

> This book was written for people who love God and want to know for *sure* that they will go to Heaven when they die. While such a "target audience" would primarily consist of God-fearing religious folks, their Scriptural knowledge *about* salvation would be seriously lacking.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," back cover

Huh? I thought the book was written to show people how to be saved! This is confusing. The back cover says Dr. Grady wrote the book for "God-fearing religious people." In accordance with the words I just quoted to you from the back cover, I think a more appropriate title for his book would have been, "How To Know That You Are Saved." Albeit, he chose to title his book, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?" Why would

"God-fearing religious people" want to know

"How to be saved?"

Dr. Grady further states on the back cover of his book:

> Dr. R.G. Lee, the most famous Sothern Baptist pastor of the twentieth century, thought that as much as 80 % of the SBC membership was lost; the Convention's greatest evangelist, Dr. J. Harold Smith, put the figure at 90 %.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. William P. Grady, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," back cover

I agree that few SBC members are saved. But the reason why I think most SBC members are not saved is not because their lives haven't changed; but rather, it's because of the [11]counterfeit plan of salvation taught by the Southern Baptist Convention which requires turning from your sinful ways to be saved (which is WORKS). Jesus Himself warned that only a "few" people shall be able to enter into Heaven. **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."** The reason why is not because of shallow conversions that don't result in living a changed life (as Dr. Grady alleges); but rather, it is because the simplicity of Christ (which is a free grace Gospel) has been corrupted (complicated) to include works.

It is unfortunate that Dr. Grady spends the majority of space in his book emphasizing our required behavioral changes to know that we are going to Heaven, instead of emphasizing the dear Savior who paid for everyone's sins. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? Granted, I believe that over 95 % of churchgoers today are as lost as a moose in a caboose in Taboose! The reason why they're not saved isn't because they were misled by "

quick-prayism

"

or

"e

asy-believism

6892

”

; but rather, it is because they’ve been misled to put their trust in a faulty partial faith in Christ PLUS something more (works) to get to Heaven.

On page 45, Dr. Grady shares what he considers to be the best illustration of Bible repentance he’s ever heard. The fictitious story happens in the time period before the American Civil War. It is about a slave named Willy and his master, Mr. Jim. In the process of time Willy gets born-again and exhibits a radical transformation in his life. After observing Willy for some time, Mr. Jim wants the happiness that Willy has. So Mr. Jim asks him how to be saved. Willy takes Mr. Jim to the muddy hogpen and then tells him to wear his nicest white suit and jump into the mud with the pigs. Mr. Jim refuses and leaves. After a couple weeks he sees how happy Willy is and returns, this time wearing a white suit, with white shoes and a white hat. Mr. Jim stands up on the fence, ready to jump into the pigsty. He pauses and asks Willy, “Do I really have to jump into the pigsty to be saved?” Willy then says, “No, you’ve just got to be willing to.

” Dr. Grady says the same thing holds true for getting saved.

Now, I paraphrased the story a bit to save time. I just wanted to get Dr. Grady’s point across to you. For Dr. Grady to use this fictitious story in an attempt to explain Bible repentance to get to Heaven, speaks volumes about how offbeat he is concerning how to be saved. Pastor Grady

says you don’t have to actually give up your sins to get to Heaven, but you must be willing to surrender

“

all

”

to do whatever God wants you to do (including forsaking your sinful bad habits). He errantly thinks this is

“

repentance.

” He alleges that the surrendered attitude of the Philippian jailer in Acts 16:30, who asked:

“ **What**

must

I do

to be saved?,” proves that repentance means full surrender to do God’s will instead of your will. Albeit, Dr. Grady is wresting the Scripture to his own destruction, reading into the Bible what it doesn’t say (2nd Peter 3:16-17).

Dr. Grady is heretically teaching that you’ve got to be willing to turn from your sins, to do whatever God demands of you to do, to be saved. That is NOT what the inspired Holy Bible teaches!!! The *ONLY* thing you’ve got to be willing to do to be saved is to: ***BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST*** (Acts 16:30-31). Dr. Grady is a false prophet!!! He errantly ADDS to God’s simple plan of salvation, requiring you to surrender all, to be willing to obey God’s will instead of your will. This is not the Gospel, not even close!!!

The Day I Was Born Again

By God’s grace, I got saved at age 13 in 1980 (I might have been age 12 in 1979; I don’t remember the exact year I was saved, but I remember the place and the circumstances in

church). When I got saved, no one required me to be willing to do anything! No one told me that I needed to be "willing" to turn away from my sinful ways. If someone had told me those things, I wouldn't have been saved, because I never would have been willing to make such a commitment that I knew I couldn't keep. I am so glad I didn't hear a counterfeit plan of salvation, because I wouldn't have been saved. I know that!

My pastor simply mentioned in his sermon that if you can sin without any conviction whatsoever from the Holy Spirit, you're not saved. I knew I wasn't saved. For the first time in my life I felt convicted about my sins. From my pew, during the invitation time, I bowed my head and asked Jesus to save me. I believed that I was appealing to the risen Savior, the Christ. I put my trust in Him, believing that He died on a cross to pay for my sins, and that He was buried, but then resurrected from the dead three days later. I had attended Sunday School for entire childhood and knew all the facts of the Gospel, but I had never taken any of it seriously until that day. I got saved that summer day!

In hindsight, my mind is blank prior to being saved. There is only spiritual darkness in my mind, no awareness of God's presence in my life. But from the day I got saved until today, I have felt the blessed presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit. The first thing I remember when I got saved was that I felt convicted by God about sassing my mother. I stopped doing it. I started reading my King James Bible. It was a red-colored Open Note Study Bible. I was hungry for the first time in my life for God's Word (1st Peter 2:2). I remember one evening my mother said to me, "You've changed." I sure had, I had gotten saved!

But no one mandated that I live a changed life. No one required me to turn from my sins to be saved. No one pressured me to live a changed life to prove that I was saved. You see, preachers and laymen alike today, need to leave God's simple plan of salvation alone and stop tampering with it! The Holy Spirit doesn't need our help! We've got a bunch of ungodly corrupt neo-evangelicals today going around like chickens with their heads cut off, perverting the simplicity of the Gospel in a wicked attempt to force people to live holy lives. But the problem is not with the Gospel, it is with preachers! The problem is with today's Caspar Milquetoast wimpy pastors who refuse to preach against sin. The problem is with lazy local churches who have failed to obey The Great Commission, part of which is to mentor new converts by indoctrinating them with the teachings of Christ (Matthew 28:19-20).

Beware of William P. Grady's Perverse Theology

It is regretful that Dr. Grady didn't use his book to uphold the simplicity that is in Christ, which is the free grace Gospel. Instead, he mixes a free grace Gospel with tons of required self-righteousness (aka, the falsehood of Lordship Salvation) to confuse the reader further.

You can always tell a false prophet because they will make a big deal out of repentance, whereas the Bible does not. In all of the New Testament passages concerning salvation, not one of them makes a big fuss or elaborates about what it means to repent. Only those bad preachers who seek to add works to faith need to bloviate about repentance. Dr. Grady goes to great lengths in his book to explain what he thinks *repentance* means. He tells stories. He uses illustrations. He gives personal experiences. Yet, the inspired King James Bible simply reads in **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Remember, the word "repent" is not even mentioned in the Gospel of John. Yet, the Apostle John said in John 20:31 that He penned "these words" to convince the reader to BELIEVE that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ, so that they will be saved. If repenting of your sins, or being willing to surrender your will to obey God's will, was absolutely necessary to get to Heaven, then John would have mentioned it, but he simply didn't. That settles the matter as far as I am concerned.

Only a religious fool adds words to the inspired Holy Bible. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** The bottom line is that the junk Bill Grady is preaching is NOT in agreement with what the inspired Word of God teaches.

[12]



1. https://www.arkansasonline.com/news/2022/dec/31/i-40-wreck-kills-springdale-man/
2. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=j3jaGaln1Xw&t=2s
4. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2024/02/dr-mark-g-cambron-has-it-100-correct-on.html
5. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
6. https://cambroninstitute.com/who-we-are/
7. https://cambroninstitute.com/our-library/
8. https://cambroninstitute.com/sermons-2/
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False_Prophets/bill_grady/bill_grady-no_one_saved_in_old_testament.mp3
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/06/beware-of-southern-baptist-convention.html
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh4e-fbsbgRqls8khPRsU0tK67O3heZ_xlx0KY5lcTBLzz8DGFk-eMdBEO3IAdVCnCtYkXIA7P9tstTRUg7mIecD_wDSgAj4wORsbB

5.3.9 Incontrovertible Proof Against Evolution (2024-03-16 17:36)

Are you ready for the incontrovertible proof that Evolution is a big hoax? The fact of the matter is that evolutionists don't have one single shred of evidence to support their bizarre claims. This fact alone is incontrovertible PROOF that evolution is the biggest educational big fraud ever fabricated and perpetrated upon the world.

Even Charles Darwin (1809-1882) himself, unquestionably the father of Evolution, admitted that they had NO CONCLUSIVE PROOF of the origin of the Species:

> **“Not one change of species into another is on record**... we cannot prove that a single species has been changed.” [emphasis added[
>
> SOURCE: "My Life and Letters," Volume three, p. 25

Now 150 years later the situation is still the same! Scientists still haven’t found any proof. The Neanderthal Man (i.e., a cave man) is still undiscovered, merely a myth. Think about it, despite 150 years of frantic searching, the infamous "missing link" is still missing!

There is NO EVIDENCE of evolution, let alone proof of evolutionary theory. Scientists cannot bring forth any evidence to support their bogus theories. It is unethical, wrong and ungodly to teach evolution as a fact, when there is not even the least bit of credible evidence to support it.

The ugly truth about evolution is that hellbound atheists and Christ-rejecters needed an alternative view of biblical creation to substitute for God’s Word. So wicked men concocted the bogus theories of evolution, just like they cleverly fabricated Santa Claus and the Easter Bunny to replace Jesus on the holidays.

Oh, how foolish are darkened hearts of men. Does not Romans 1:21-22 perfectly describe evolutionists? ...**"Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools."** They became fools! There is no more brilliant a group of idiots in the world today than the evolutionists.

> "For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old..." —2nd Peter 3:5

The Bizarre LIES of Evolutionists Today

According to Charles Darwin’s own words there is nothing "fair" about what is going on today in the public school system:

> "For I am well aware that scarcely a single point is discussed in this volume on which facts cannot be adduced, often apparently leading to conclusions directly opposite to those at which I have arrived. **A fair result can be obtained only by fully stating and balancing the facts and arguments on both sides of each question ; and this is here impossible."** —Charles Darwin, *Introduction to Origin of Species* (1859), p. 2. Also quoted in ’John Lofton’s Journal,’ The Washington Times, February 8th, 1984

Children are only being presented *one side* of the argument, as if it were a fact. But the problem of dishonest scientists (what the Bible calls "science falsely so called" in 1st Timothy

6:20) goes far beyond just the school children. I was recently watching an episode of Walt Disney's History Channel, titled 'THE UNIVERSE,' in which they claim that the entire universe began with a "BIG BANG" 13.7 billion years ago. They arrogantly claim that the whole universe today originated from a particle smaller than a single atom. I couldn't help but laugh. How could anyone be so naïve as to believe such nonsense? They teach this garbage with such certainty, as if it's absolute truth. They are arrogant fools. Hey, where did that particle smaller than an atom come from, which contained the universe? Science has no answer. That is because God worked a miracle to create the universe, which defied all science.

In his 1925 autobiography "Mein Kampf," Hitler – who actually did lie his country into war, and a whole lot more – explained with remarkable insight the fantastic power of lying:

> …In the big lie there is always a certain force of credibility; because the broad masses of a nation are always more easily corrupted in the deeper strata of their emotional nature than consciously or voluntarily; and thus in the primitive simplicity of their minds they more readily fall victims to the big lie than the small lie, since they themselves often tell small lies in little matters but would be ashamed to resort to large-scale falsehoods. It would never come into their heads to fabricate colossal untruths, and they would not believe that others could have the impudence to distort the truth so infamously. Even though the facts which prove this to be so may be brought clearly to their minds, they will still doubt and waver and will continue to think that there may be some other explanation. For the grossly impudent lie always leaves traces behind it, even after it has been nailed down, a fact which is known to all expert liars in this world and to all who conspire together in the art of lying. These people know only too well how to use falsehood for the basest purposes. ...

Evolution is the biggest lie ever fabricated. So big a lie in fact, that most people today believe it simply because they've heard it taught their whole life. Any objective thinker would have to quickly conclude, that it is utter lunacy for scientists to claim that the entire universe exploded from a single particle smaller than an atom. However, it makes perfect sense to believe the Holy Bible, which teaches that Jesus Christ spoke the universe into existence by the power of His Word (John 1:1-3, 14). I can believe the Biblical truth that God created the universe from nothing, but I cannot accept the ignoramus notion that the whole universe exploded from a single particle smaller than an atom without God.

If the universe did come from a single particle, then where did that particle come from? Hmmm? Evolutionists have NO ANSWER to this question. The best answer they can come up with are more theories to support their theories. Can something come from nothing? Not according to laws of thermodynamics, which state that energy cannot be created nor destroyed. There is a constant amount of energy in the universe. Every solid object around us is composed of energy.

Energy driven [1]Subatomic particles make up the atoms that compose the universe. God is amazing! No wonder that David said in **Psalm 145:3... "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is UNSEARCHABLE."** Scientists today are stumped concerning the greatness and complexities of this massive universe. It is so wonderful that we can just take God at His Word and know that He is the Divine Creator. I feel sorry for evolutionists, who frantically spend their entire lives searching for something that doesn't exist; namely, evolution. I am so glad that I'm a born-again Christian.

Evolutionists are liars! The very fact that evolutionists teach Darwinism as if it were a fact reveals their blatant bias against the Word of God. Any honest scientist would have to conclude that evolution is nothing more than a delusional fantasy. The strongest proof against evolution rests in the fact that there is NO conclusive evidence to support it.

Also, there is NO recorded history of civilization prior to about 4,000 B.C. Another compelling argument is that the men who authored the modern theories of evolution were atheists; thus, they automatically reject the Holy Bible as being God's inspired Word.

Furthermore, if you are an adherent of Evolution, then you are in good company with Karl Marx and Adolf Hitler, who both embraced the godless and dehumanizing teachings of evolution.

> If you repeat nonsense often enough for long enough, it becomes proven fact—It's a proven fact!

When I go to the local grocery store and I see all the wonderful fruits and vegetables, and all the different colors, textures, designs, flavors and amazing creative handiwork, I am convinced that there is an omnipotent God. I am compelled to believe that He is a very good God. Nature itself evidences that God exists (Psalms 19:1-3; Romans 1:20). I don't know about you friend, but I thank and praise God every day for His blessings in my life. THANK YOU JESUS!!!

The FACT that evolutionists have ZERO evidence to support their ignorant claims is incontrovertible proof that it is a hoax! Why would anyone adhere to a belief system that has no evidence to support its claims? I mean, the Holy Bible CAN be verified in umpteen ways. Historical data confirms the accuracy of the Holy Bible. Scientific data confirms the accuracy of the Bible. Genealogical data confirms the accuracy of the Bible. The miraculous way in which the Holy Bible came into man's possession (i.e., approximately 40 writers, most of whom never met each other, spanning a time period of over 1,500 years) is irrefutable proof of its divine origin. The Bible can be traced, confirmed and documented; whereas evolution cannot.

To claim to believe evolution you have to blindly adopt a hoax.



1. http://www.16pi2.com/free_energy_from_atoms.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgG1s-jxeMwV7aSCQx9UihOiUJwBd2Cfw7LxrJ4LbeBGxSlzrCO77k6JHdeBg6AssqOjZJsoYSRUvJTlb4xsXnXgIsAkjg8GNtGRtp

---

5.3.10 Deceivers (2024-03-17 09:50)

"For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist." —2nd John 1:7

Do you have any idea just how many deceivers there are in the world? Far more than you or I could ever imagine. Few people would recognize [1]Oprah Winfrey as a deceiver; but she certainly is. Oprah Winfrey is an unsaved modernist, who openly teaches people that Jesus Christ isn't the ONLY way to Heaven. In sharp contrast, **John 14:6** declares that Jesus IS the ONLY way to Heaven, **"Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."** The world is infested today with unbelieving deceivers, such as the heretics behind [2]The Da Vinci Code, [3]The Gospel of Judas, and [4]The Jesus Papers. Don't be conned.

Ironically, the chief priests and the Pharisees of Jesus' day actually called Jesus a "deceiver."

> **"Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again." —Matthew 27:62-63**

Can you imagine? The Jewish religious leaders calling Jesus Christ, the Creator, a "deceiver." They were an evil bunch for sure. It's hard to imagine that the Jewish people actually looked up to these fakes and frauds for spiritual guidance—but they did! What the people received, instead of the truth, were the traditions of men—religion without truth (Mark 7:6-13). Things haven't changed at all in the past 2,000 years. People today still blindly follow countless hordes of religious leaders who know not God—such leaders as: the Pope, Benny Hinn, Herbert Armstrong, Ellen G. White, Charles T. Russell, Joseph Smith, Mary Baker Eddy, Confucius, Gandhi, Maitreya, Sun Myung Moon, Apollo C. Quiboloy, Ron Hubbard, Zoroaster, and [5]countless more.

Here is a short list of [6]FALSE religions according to the Bible:

1. Atheism
2. Black Muslim
3. Buddhism
4. Christian Science
5. [7]Church of Christ
6. Episcopalian Church
7. [8]Freemasonry
8. [9]Hinduism
9. [10]Humanism
10. [11]Illuminati (Skull and Bones, Bohemian Grove, et cetera)
11. [12]Islamic Muslim
12. [13]Jehovah Witnesses
13. Judaism
14. [14]Lutherans
15. [15]Moonies (Unification Church)
16. [16]Mormonism
17. [17]New Age

18. [18]Roman Catholicism
19. [19]Scientology
20. [20]Seventh-Day Adventist[21]s
21. Witchcraft/Satanism

And there are thousands more!

Are you foolish like the chief priests and Pharisees, who accused Jesus of being a deceiver? Whom do you say Jesus is: [22]liar, lunatic, or Lord? There are many deceivers in the world; but, Jesus isn't one of them. Jesus Christ came to this world to save sinners; not condemn them (John 3:16-18). Yet many of those very sinners condemned Jesus. Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, the Creator, and a Wonderful Savior. Won't you receive Christ's gift of eternal life now, by believing upon Jesus alone to forgive your sins. Christ shed His precious blood to pay for our sins, and only through faith in that blood can anyone go to Heaven. It is the blood of Jesus that takes our sins away; not religion or good works.

Anyone who denies the fundamental doctrines of the Word of God, and teaches heresy, is a deceiver. All Muslims are deceivers. **1st John 2:22** plainly calls them "liars" and "antichrists" ...

> **"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son."**

Muslims outright deny the Sonship of Jesus Christ; therefore, Islam is of the Devil. Islam is a damnable organization, who denies Jesus Christ. Don't believe the lie, not for one second– that Muslims and Christians worship the SAME God. No, we don't! The Koran clearly states in, [23]The Women 4.171, that God has NO Son. In sharp contrast, **John 3:16** in the Word of God declares that God DOES have a Son, **"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."** The Koran even goes as far as to claim that Jesus never died, nor was He crucified ([24]The Women, 4.157). Clearly, Islam and Christianity are DIAMETRICALLY opposed.

The sneaky Devil comes to us through MANY false prophets today, even President George W. Bush, who falsely claims that Christians and Muslims worship the SAME God. Allah is a pagan god, who has no son. Jesus Christ is Almighty God (John 10:33; Revelation 1:8), the second Person of the Godhead (John 1:1-3,10; Matthew 28:19-20), the Christ (Luke 2:11), and He is the Son of God (John 3:16)! **1st John 4:14** declares, **"And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world."** A shocking 1,600,000,000 Muslims worldwide deny Jesus as the Savior, and are sadly headed straight for Hell.

New Age philosophy teaches that there are many ways to "the light." This light is none other than Lucifer (Satan) himself (2nd Corinthians 11:13-14), but New Agers don't realize it. Many religions today, by means of ecumenicalism, are being drawn into a developing one-world order religion (the beast system). These deceived churches believe that there are many paths to god (the light), and all that matters is one's sincerity of heart. To the contrary, we read in **Proverb 16:25, " There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. "**

Clearly, there is a right way, and a wrong way. In the case of salvation, there is ONLY one right way, and that is through Jesus Christ alone.

The Word of God specifically defines who God is—Jesus Christ! That is, the Godhead became incarnate and manifest Himself to mankind in the fleshly body of our Lord Jesus Christ (Colossians 2:9). There is NO feminine side of God. The Bible puts forth God the FATHER, and God the SON, but no mention is made of a "mother." Mary is NOT the mother of God, but of the “

man

”

Jesus. God has no mother! Christ was miraculously conceived of the Holy Spirit, not by a human father. Jesus’ deity was the work of the Holy Spirit, not Mary. God blessed Mary in allowing her to provide Christ’s physical body, but the Holy Spirit gave Jesus His deity and power. This biblical doctrine is important to grasp because the New Age movement, Wicca witchcraft and feminist theology all errantly teach that God has a feminine side.

Counterfeit Bible Revisions

There are now literally HUNDREDS of English Bible revisions! The Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 14:33 that God is not the author of confusion. Having more than one Holy Bible is confusing, let alone hundreds!

According to the American Bible Society (ABS), there are approximately 900 different English Bible versions (That is insane!):

> I am afraid no one can give you an exact number for the English translations and paraphrases of the Bible printed since Tyndale’s New Testament of 1526. In part this is due to the difficulty of determining what should be defined as a new translation as opposed to a correction or a revision of an existing translation. There is the additional question of how we should count translations that include not a complete Bible or Testament, but just a group of books or even a single book. And then, of course, there is the difficulty of sheer numbers. With all these caveats in mind, **the number of printed English translations and paraphrases of the Bible, whether complete or not, is about 900. [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [25]Number Of English Translations Of The Bible; BIBLE Q & A; December 2, 2009

I know Independent Baptist churches where multiple plans of salvation are permitted and taught. Again, what saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 14:11, “For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.”** Here’s [26]THE UGLY TRUTH ABOUT THE DIFFERENT BIBLE VERSIONS TODAY, WHICH ARE ANYTHING BUT HONEST SCHOLARSHIP. Please don’t become the Devil’s fool. Get an inspired King James Bible and love it, defend it, cherish it, read it, mediate on it, memorize it, proclaim it, study it, obey it and abide (live) therein!

God only authored ONE BOOK, and I believe that is the inspired King James Bible. The modern Bible revisions may seem easier to reader, but they are corrupted doctrinally, which means they are useless.

Beware of Satan’s Deception of Lordship Salvation

One of the biggest deceptions today is the Devil’s fraud of Lordship Salvation. What is this?

> “Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [27]“Jesus Versus John MacArthur”

Amen! That’s right. Lordship Salvation foolishly teaches that more than faith is required to get to Heaven. But false prophets will lie. They will claim that salvation is by faith alone, while at the same time lying, saying that you have to turn away from your sinful bad habits to e to Heaven. That is WORKS, not God’s GRACE! Most false prophets are sincerely in denial, caught between grace and works. Biblically, faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Anyone who says that you must “

repent of your sins

”

is a liar. Repentance in the Bible simply means

“

a change of mind,

”

but ungodly preachers embellish the word to mean a bunch of other things, like forsaking a lifestyle of sinning (which is WORKS). That is not what repentance means. The Greek word for

“

repent

” in Mark 1:15

is

“metanoeo,” which means “to think differently.” Woefully ignorant pastors ass-u-me that this word means to radically think differently so that you no longer desire to commit sin. They have inadvertently added works to grace, so that the Gospel is no longer the Gospel and cannot produce the new birth.

Here are [28]MANY more deceivers that you need to be aware of.

Have You Been Deceived?

There is no way that one blog could possible expose all of the deceptions and deceivers in the world. By the grace of God I have tried to expose many of them. It is my desire and prayer that God will continue to bless as I try to help others find the truth of God’s Word. The world is being deceived. We as true born again Christians must not remain idle in these last perilous days. Won’t you join me in contending for the faith and leading lost sinners to Jesus Christ?

Dear reader, the way to ensure that you are never deceived is to become grounded in the inspired Word of God. The Apostle Paul bragged on the Bereans in Acts 17:10-11, because they didn’t just believe what he taught them, they went home and daily searched the Scriptures to verify those things. Paul was impressed. Paul also mentioned that he was disappointed with the Thessalonicans for not searching the Scriptures. Thus, it is not surprising that in 2nd Thessalonians chapter 2, Paul rebukes them for not listening when he had previously met with

them, and taught them about Christ's return. I don't know about you, but I am a Berean. I search the Scriptures daily to verify everything that I hear preachers say, to confirm if it is the truth, or if they don't know what they're talking about.

No one can deceive you friend if you do your homework. God's indwelling Holy Spirit will guide you into all truth (John 16:13).



2nd John 1:7, " For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist. "

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/oprah-fool.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/da_vinci_code.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/gospel_of_judas.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/jesus_papers.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Modernism/modernism.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/false_religions.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#coc
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#mason
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#hindu
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#human
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#illuminati
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#islam
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#jw
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#lutherans
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#moonies
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#mormon
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#new
18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#rc
19. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#s
20. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#sda
21. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/deceivers.htm#sda
22. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/liar_lunatic_or_lord.htm
23. http://www.hti.umich.edu/cgi/k/koran/koran-idx?type=simple&q1=say+not&size=First+100

24. http://www.hti.umich.edu/cgi/k/koran/koran-idx?type=simple&q1=son&size=First+100
25. http://news.americanbible.org/article/number-of-english-translations-of-the-bible
26. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
27. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
28. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/wolves_in_sheep

5.3.11 God's Unchanging Eternal Word (2024-03-18 11:24)

Matthew 24:35, "Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away."

Mark 13:31, "

Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

"

Luke 21:33, "

Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away."

I thank God for my website ministry. I am a nobody, but God uses nobodies. I give God ALL the credit and praise for anything good accomplished through my humble ministry labors since 2002. All I've ever wanted and prayed for is to be a blessing to others for Christ. By God's grace, I've never lost the passion for my ministry work, and Lord willing hope to continue for many years to come.

When I look back to the time when I was a kid 50 years ago, I am shocked how much the United States has changed. I remember back in the 1970's that there were no credit cards, no computers, no mobile phones, no microwaves. I used to like when my Mom bought us Swanson Tv dinners that came in a metal tray (no plastic trays back then). Since we didn't have microwaves, everything was heated in convention oven.

I enjoyed the 1970's. All cars were rear-wheel drive back then, and they all got stuck in the snow, since there was no weight over the rear axle. There was no LGBTQ garbage back then. Kids were still boys and girls, and at Toys-R-Us they had a boys section of toys, and a girls section of toys, the way that it should be. There were no illegal immigrants back then. No one was living in a tent on the street homeless. There were no female cops.

There was no rap music. We didn't see crazy commercials on Tv mentioning 30 different horrible things that the latest "helpful" drug might do to hurt you. I don't even recognize this insane country today. Anyway, I can't believe that I just turned 57 years old on March 5th, 2024. I still feel like a teenager, but my body with hurting neck feels 87 sometimes...lol.

In these unprecedented perilous times of CHANGE, I am so thankful to God for giving us His UNCHANGING Word. In Matthew, Mark and Luke we find the same exact Bible verse,

Luke 21:33, "

Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away." I don't know about you, but I have anchored myself to the UNCHANGING Word of God. That is, I look to the Holy Bible for all the answers. The heathen world turns to substance abuse, sin, psychiatrists, thrills and anything else they can find, but they refuse to heed God's Word. When all else fails, read the instructions! The Bible is our guidance book.

I have suffered through much heartache, bodily afflictions, an unwanted divorce in 2006, inexplicable emotional trauma, abuse from people (especially pastors), and yet I have no complaints to God. The Lord has been very good to this undeserving sinner. THANK YOU dear reader for your continued interest in my website ministry. I appreciate that you read my blogs. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

In closing I will share this interesting meme with you. Truly an image is worth a thousand words. It doesn't matter if we vote for Republicans or Democrats, the diabolical New World Order (NWO) is still marching forward. At the end of the next 4 to 8 years, it doesn't matter who is the next U.S. President, because at the end of their term that NWO will be further advanced. Their ultimate goal is to achieve a Godless Global Totalitarian Tyrannical Communist Police State! The coming Man of Sin (Antichrist) will head up the now forming NWO.

Thankfully, God's Word never changes. In these times when our government is changing almost daily, it is comforting to know that God's Word never changes. The churches have changed drastically from 50 years ago. Our American culture has deteriorated so much that I don't even recognize society. People change, societies change, laws change, churches change, Bible colleges change, times change, technology changes, moral values change, **"**

but my words shall not pass away" (Luke 21:33b).

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi2CCEB0NNRodkv2_Ga46WHOvIU3eIwrHLnjSZJWpqYUuI-YyaV4Gf1_ZJRyP3YMwQrYrP03iyALaErf5m0EQoCuuGwFuQmntdkQJI

5.3.12 The Biggest Problem With Pensacola Christian College (2024-03-18 16:36)

1st Timothy 3:15, “But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in *the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth*.”

There is nothing more important in a Christian’s life than attending a local Bible-believing church! Now, beware of counterfeit churches. Sadly, most so-called "churches" are actually cults. A "cult" is a group of people led by a man (or a group of men). In a genuine New Testament church (i.e., a church patterned after the one’s in the New Testament), the inspired Word of God is the only authority. When men are in charge you have a cult.

Having said that, kindly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is a religious cult. I was listening to Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) today. This Wednesday evening Bible study is titled, "[1]The Science Of Calling A Pastor." [2]Here is a brief excerpt from the study, in which Dr. Hyles explains that a church must control a school (college), and not the school control the church, or a school that operates independently of a church. When PCC was started in 1975, it was started as a mere school. There has never been a church associated with PCC. So, PCC sent their students as interns to participate in local churches around Pensacola. God never promised divine perpetuity to a college, He promise it to the Church (Matthew 16:18).

Dr. Hyles is so right! The biggest problem with PCC is that they operate independently of a New Testament church. Their tens of thousands of alumni have the wrong mindset that a college supersedes the church. PCC is cult headquarters, home base, which is wrong! PCC is nothing in God’s sight!!! Yet they hold considerable power of influence over thousands of churches nationwide. Whatever PCC supports, their lemming graduates support. What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace.

This makes PCC spiritually dangerous because they wickedly bid Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham, and his young earth circus (the Bible teaches an old earth - Psalms 102:25). Kindly said, [3]Pensacola Christian College is a CULT that needs to be exposed! PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to [4]Bob Jones University & [5]Ken Ham. Being in many Baptist churches today feels like being in communist North Korea, where you are not allowed to have a differing opinion from the pastor. At PCC, you must accept their [6]demonic Lordship Salvation lies or else they will excommunicate your butt.

Even today in 2024, with their newly constructed giant “Campus Church” on the property of PCC, they still don’t have a true church. “Campus Church” is a misnomer, not a real church; it is a mere chapel for PCC’s thousands of students. If Campus Church were a genuine church, then everyone would be welcome, but they are not. Their senior pastor Jeff Redlin unkindly emailed me on August 2, 2022, to let me know that my “

remarks were consequential

”

and I am banned from attending Campus Church. Only a cult selectively cares about people.

Pastor Jack Hyles in a million years would never tell someone that they cannot attend church. How can people hear Bible preaching if you drive them away? Dr. Hyles even permitted the wicked Hammond Times reporters to attend services at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, because he wanted them to hear the Bible preached, in prayerful hope that they’d get saved and live for Jesus Christ. The Word of God is powerful (Hebrews 4:2).

Romans 1:16 teaches that

“

the gospel

”

is the

“

power of God

”

unto salvation to them that believe it. The Gospel is the *Good News* that Jesus ***died*** on a cross to pay for our sins, He was ***buried***, and three days later He physically ***resurrected*** from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Just BELIEVE IT dear friend and you’ll instantly and forever have eternal life!!!

The Church is the House of God, the pillar and ground of THE TRUTH. **1st Timothy 3:15, “But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in *the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth*.”** Thank God for local churches! But, make sure that you are attending a genuine church, and not a deadly religious cult. Mormon churches are cults! Jehovah’s Witness churches are cults! Seventh-day Adventist churches are cults! Roman Catholic churches are cults! Lutheran churches are cults! Church of Christ churches are cults! Baptist churches that teach Lordship Salvation are cults! Pastor John MacArthur’s Grace Community Church in California is a cult! Joel Osteen’s Lakewood Church in Texas is a cult!

All of the aforementioned groups have men in charge instead of God’s Word.

[7]Dr. MacArthur foolishly teaches that salvation is an exchange, a trade of sorts. The Bible says that eternal life is a free gift, not an exchange or trade where you must surrender your will to receive Christ. Campus Church and PCC legally exist and operate as separate entities. Campus Church does *not* have any control over PCC. The college started a church and controls it. That is 100 % unbiblical. The false gods at PCC are guilty of having huge misplaced egos, petty prejudices and a woeful lack of human compassion.

The sad fact that in writing I have been forbidden to attend Campus Church proves what I say. There is no Christian love, concern or compassion for people at PCC. The cult system always comes first at PCC, individual people do not matter. I know that hardly anyone will listen to my preaching rants on social media, while PCC wickedly laughs in scorn at me and my truth-telling ministry. However, PCC has a growing army of hurting victims (the 1 % who fall through the cracks who PCC throws under the bus; including hurting people like me). Those 1 % of victims do find my ministry and writings that expose PCC’s cruelty, unfairness, pompous self-righteous attitudes, hatred and religious bigotry. If nothing else, I am thankful that God is using my humble writings to comfort, encourage and befriend [8]PCC’s countless victims of abuse.

God knows that I love everyone at PCC and Campus Church. I refuse to become bitter or hate people for any reason. Life is too short to live with a burden of hatred. The issue is one of authority. PCC are the authority in their college system; in a New Testament church only the inspired Word of God is the authority. Who is in charge makes all the difference in the world.

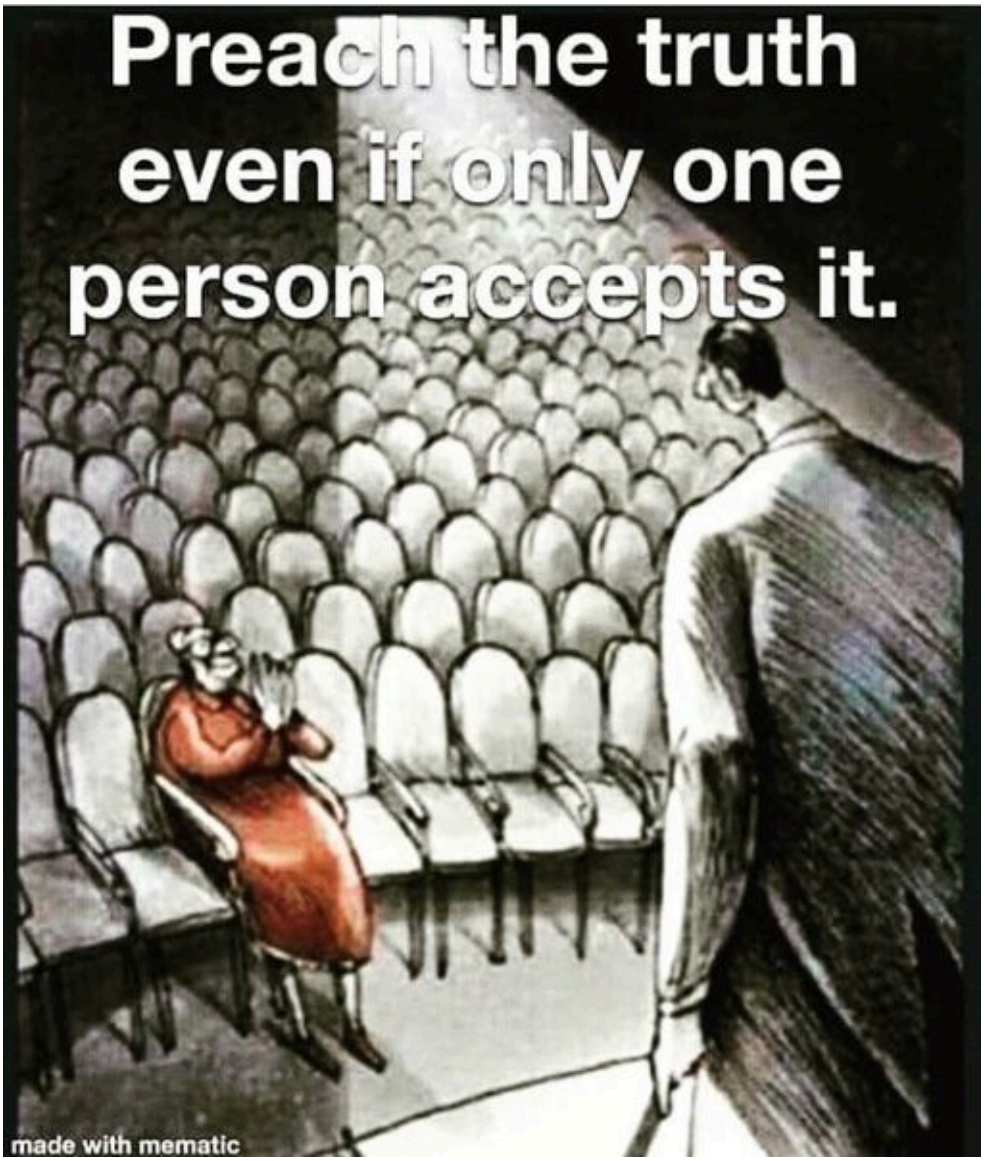

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/14-science_of_calling_a_pastor.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/church_control_school-science_14_excerpt.mp3
3. https://youtu.be/LVsCyJvLn2A
4. https://youtu.be/KyFaiDbC-NU
5. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA&t=838s
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiu-nor8e2uGnmoOxhqOGaaBLneQXjz2YXNG6R6uOM6L56WtDDU1pTSnTF63bTqpPI6TxAQOCZvkJ6zRAxfr5sWDe4ePwIx989ulkH

5.3.13 Beware Of Ray Comfort's Counterfeit Gospel (2024-03-21 09:46)

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and

would pervert the gospel of Christ. ***But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.”***

One of the most dangerous FALSE PROPHETS today is Evangelist Ray Comfort. Sadly, this man is honored and accepted in many Baptist churches and Bible colleges today, but he should be avoided and banned as a hellbound infidel. On page 1197 of "THE EVIDENCE BIBLE," Ray Comfort comments on Matthew 7:22-23...

> "These are perhaps the most frightening verses in the Bible. Vast multitudes of professing Christians fit into the category spoken of here. They call Jesus ’Lord,’ but they practice lawlessness. They profess faith in Jesus, but have no regard for the divine law. They tell ’fibs’ or ’white’ lies, take things that belong to others, have a roaming eye for the opposite sex, etc. They are liars, thieves, and adulterers at heart, who will be cast from the gates of heaven into the jaws of hell."
>
> SOURCE: "THE EVIDENCE BIBLE," by Ray Comfort, p. 1197; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Dear reader, Ray Comfort is preaching the Devil’s lie of LORDSHIP SALVATION! If what Ray teaches is true, then everyone is going straight to Hell when we die, because everyone still commits sin. If having a “roaming eye for the opposite sex” means that someone is unsaved, then most people are going to spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire. What Ray is doing is foolishly combining sanctification with justification, and in so doing he corrupts the inspired Word of God and casts stumbling blocks before the people.

Read what Pilgrim’s Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) wisely wrote:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —Evangelist John Bunyan

My ministry friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold accurately defines Lordship Salvation:

> “Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “[1]Jesus Versus John MacArthur”

Ray Comfort is heretically saying that if you’re still living in sin, you’re not saved. Kindly said, Ray is a theological LIAR! Friend, EVERYBODY lives in sin, I don’t care who you are! The ONLY thing that makes a Christian believer any more righteous in GOD’S SIGHT than convicted serial murderer John Wayne Gacy (1942-1994) is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that washed all our sins away (James 2:10; 1st Peter 1:18-19; 1st Corinthians 6:9-11). Apart from the sin-cleansing blood of the slain Lamb of God, you and I are no more righteous than Adolf Hitler (1889-1945),

Al Capone (1899-1947) or

Ted Bundy (1946-1990). THANK GOD FOR THE BLOOD OF JESUS!!!

Please beware of Ray Comfort's partial faith in Christ PLUS works counterfeit plan of salvation. Jesus has already paid your debt of sin dear friend, and He doesn't need your help to reform yourself of sin to get to Heaven. The very idea is preposterous!

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

A Correct Interpretation of Matthew 7:21-23

I have included verse 21 also...

> Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

The correct interpretation of Matthew 7:21-23 is that trusting anything more than Jesus alone (i.e., relying upon what He did through Calvary's cross to save you) cannot produce the new birth which is required to enter into God's Kingdom. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The will of God the Father concerning getting saved is that you BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! That's it, that's all, no more.

Sadly, Ray Comfort says that MORE is required. According to Ray you must live a lifestyle of repentance. Please don't take my word for it, r

ead for yourself what Mr. Comfort horribly teaches this woman in this transcript from Living Waters:

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' and then ***LIVING A LIFESTYLE*** that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, ***it's a continual thing!*** God, ***'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude!*** And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[2]I've never killed anyone" ([3]MP3 clip from video)

Dear reader, I triple-dog dare you to show me even one verse from the Holy Bible that teaches that **“LIVING A LIFESTYLE”** is required as part of being saved. You cannot! Now my friend, “a double-dog dare” is serious business, but a triple-dog dare is something you don’t want to mess around with! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that agrees with these false statements by Ray Comfort.

The Gospel of John is God’s Gospel track. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** PLEASE DON’T MISS THAT! God authored the Gospel of John specifically so “that believing ye might have life through his name.” That means we don’t need any other Scripture than what is found in the Gospel of John to be saved. Where in the Gospel of John are we taught that, “LIVING A LIFESTYLE,” is necessary to receive eternal life? You cannot! Mr. Comfort is a bold-faced theological liar! Ray is ADDING to the Gospel, perverting it! This means Mr. Comfort is accursed by God. **Galatians 1:9, “As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”** I didn’t say that, almighty God did!

Furthermore, where in the Gospel of John are we taught that to be saved, we must have a drastic change of attitude that is resolved to reform? Ray errantly says to be saved we must have the new attitude, “GOD, I’M SORRY, BUT I’M NOT GOING TO LIE OR STEAL OR BLASPHEME YOUR NAME EVER AGAIN!” And then he horribly says, “IT’S A CONTINUAL THING!” None of this is biblical! There is absolutely nothing in the Gospel of John about having a sincere desire to reform our ways, clean up our life of sin, turn over a new leaf, do better, forsake the world, turn away from sins, nor any other garbage that false prophets are teaching nowadays in churches, poisoning people with their lies!

Jesus wasn’t teaching in Matthew 7:21-23 that you’re not saved if you haven’t reformed your life! The dear Savior is simply saying that you cannot get into heaven SOME OTHER WAY! **John 10:1, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. ”** Kindly said, Ray Comfort is a thief and a robber! Why? It is because instead of simply walking through the DOOR of Jesus (John 10:9), he is trying to climb up some other way into Heaven by turning away from living a lifestyle of sinning, which is WORKS and not GRACE (Romans 4:4; 11:6). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

[4] 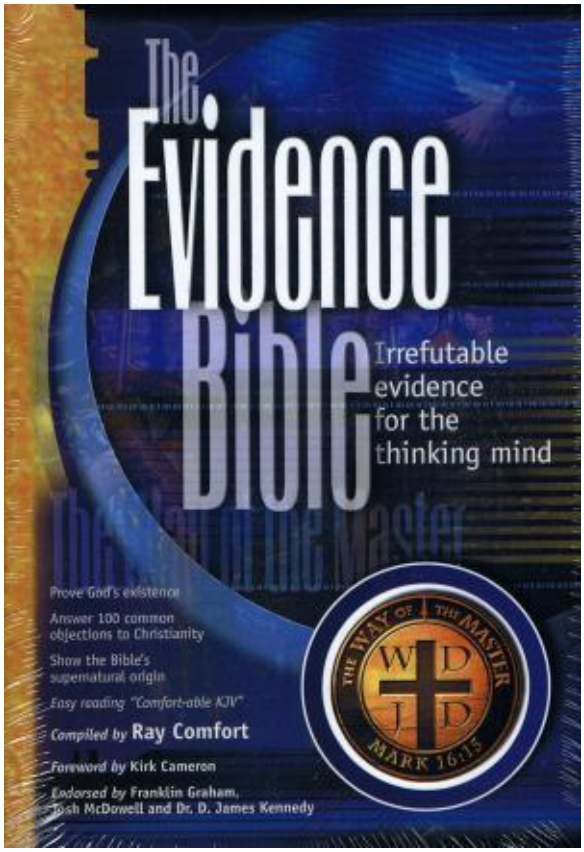

1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjw4ecALDAn9mARE7OIYhr7ZLExr7ik3hXHOSNT6PIJUMNEOUxIyipDOVC3dtxpsGfLX3H4T7MzXy4ilWS0dxZ8uDQoUwUeAC5RxQn

---

5.3.14 Country Singer Luke Bryan Has Riley Strain's Blood On His Hands (2024-03-22 23:26)

Proverbs 23:29-35, " Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine. Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright. At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder. Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things. Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast. They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

I thank God that my parents sent me to an old-fashioned Independent Baptist Church and school as a teenager, which set my course in life. I decided as a young boy, from hearing my pastor preach against the dangers of booze, that alcoholic beverages would never touch my lips. By God's grace, I have kept that wise decision. I hate booze!!!

Dear reader, you cannot take two drinks of alcohol if you don't take the first, and if you don't take the first drink you'll never run the risk of getting drunk once, or worse, becoming a lifetime alcoholic. Booze ruins lives! The beer companies have much blood on their hands. They cannot hide behind the lame excuse that 99 % of beer drinkers are responsible, because THEY FULLY KNOW that some people when down and depressed, or seeking a good time, will drink in excess and suffer for it, or kill someone else in the process while inebriated.

Tragically, Friday evening on March 8th, 2024, [1]a young 22-year-old college student visiting from Missouri, Riley Strain, got drunk at Country singer Luke Bryan's bar in downtown Nashville. The bar's employees kicked Riley out of the bar, because he was visibly drunk. Riley was recorded on numerous security cameras stumbling down the street, in the park and at one point ran into a post and hit his head. For 2 weeks everyone's been searching for Riley, because he hadn't been seen since the night he got drunk at Luke Bryan's bar.

Sadly, Riley's dead body was found floating in the local river 8-miles downstream. Evidently he stumbled into the river drunk and drowned.

I was upset when I learned about this matter, because it further shows how selfish, rotten and irresponsible we are as Americans in this wicked generation. Sadly, it has become the "norm" for young people to get drunk at bars and then just be kicked out. It upsets me because Luke Bryan's ungodly tavern helped Riley get intoxicated, while allegedly "

having a good time.

" When they got all his money, and he clearly had too much booze to drink and was now becoming a problem for the business, they just kick him out and made him somebody's else problem. Well, that act of cruelty cost Riley his life on earth!

Granted, Riley is mostly to blame for being foolish to drink booze. I don't know what his parents taught him when raising him, but every parent should teach and warn their child about the stupidity and danger of drinking alcohol, and the terrible sin in God's sight of getting drunk (1st Corinthians 6:9-11). Yes, drunkenness is a sin! Drinking booze is not a sin, but it is unwise (Proverbs 20:1). Very few people know when they've had too much to drink! All it takes is ONE TIME of drinking too much alcohol and it may cost you your life, or worse, cost someone else's life that you stole from them because of your wickedness.

If I had my way, all alcoholic beverages would be outlawed, because they have been proven time and time again to be nothing but a menace to society. I have stood over the white caskets of a dead mother and her baby, who were ruthlessly murdered by a drunken driver. The murderer only suffered minor injuries. I doubt if he spent more than a year or two in prison, if that. I'll never forget seeing that little tiny white coffin being lowered 6-feet into the dug grave. You couldn't pay me to drink booze!!! I thank and praise God that I learned at an early age about the evils of drinking booze.

My humble thought in this matter concerning Riley Strain is that we've got a serious alcohol consumption problem in the United States, that no one wants to talk about. Alcohol consumption is the white elephant in the living room. All I've been hearing and reading in the news today is that the city of Nashville is mourning the death of Riley Strain. Sadly, they are mourning the wrong thing! They should all be mourning the alcohol problem in our ungodly society, which has been ongoing since 1933 when the Prohibition Era ended, and it is only getting much worse. It is tragic that the court system actually protects drunk drivers more than the victims they murder.

As far as I'm concerned, Luke Bryan should be sued and held responsible for Riley's needless death, since it was his employees that sent a drunken man out onto the street, who was clearly

not in his right mind. It is unsafe for anyone who is so intoxicated that they are stumbling, and talking incoherently, mumbling. Riley was drunk, period. What kind of society do we live in today, when bar businesses only care about taking a customer's money, but then when that individual gets drunk on THEIR ALCOHOL, they throw them out the door and wash their hands of the problem, sending that patron into harm's way without a concern in the world for him. Luke Bryan doesn't give a damn about Riley as a human being. His accursed bar sold Riley a bunch of alcohol, got him drunk, and then threw him under the bus (or in this case the local river). Luke Bryan might as well as have pushed Riley in the river himself.

There needs to

be a new federal law nationwide, which requires bars, night clubs, casinos, hotels and restaurants to contact police when someone is clearly inebriated with alcohol, because they are a risk to them self and others. If that is too much burden for the police to handle, then the sale of alcohol must be banned, except by a doctor's prescription for medical purposes only. We cannot continue to allow people to get drunk and just die.

Sadly, Riley drank the booze, and then the booze drank him, and then the river. Since the beginning of human civilization, alcohol has been a menace. Noah got drunk, which caused his son to sin, and it strained their father and son relationship permanently. Lot got drunk, which resulted in him impregnating his two daughters, and fathering two heathen races. I dare you to show me even one good thing that happened in the Holy Bible when someone was drunk. Kindly said, you cannot!

When I lived in Chicago, I was fishing for perch one summer day at Olive Park at Lake Michigan. As I was fishing, a man walked by and warned us to be on the lookout for a dead body, which we might snag, because a drunk man had drowned. I am a caring person, so I walked quickly over to the park overhang platform over the lake, where the drunken man had climbed over the safety railing and jumped into the water. He couldn't swim (likely because he was too drunk to remember how), so he drowned and went under. Rescue divers came several minutes later from the local fire department. They went into the water where the man had jumped in, and that is exactly where they found his lifeless body. I'll never forget seeing his swollen feet and body, pickled with water. To my horror, people were laughing and having a good time who stood around, telling jokes, watching the paramedics attempt to revive the dead man. He was gone! To this day I wonder where he went in eternity, Heaven or Hell?

Oh, the foolishness of drinking booze! What a dangerous thing to do. If you drink alcohol I am not condemning you, that is not my place. By as a Christian and a Bible Baptist preacher, I feel compelled to warn everyone about the dangers of consuming booze. My father was a Skid Row minister. Over the years of my childhood, I saw hundreds of bodies laying in the sidewalk, in the street gutter, not knowing if they were dead or alive. Even in the dead cold of winter, I saw men (and some women too) laying on the ground drunk. Many were huddled in doorways, and wherever they could seek shelter from the fierce freezing wind.

My Dad took all of the following photos for the Mission's monthly bulletin, to try to raise money to keep the Mission's doors open to help these broken men. This first photo is of the Chicago United Mission, located at 34. S. Desplaines in downtown Chicago. The building was torn down nearly 40 years ago. I grew up tagging alongside my father at this rescue mission...



6916



[4]



[5]



[6] 

The Truth About Beer And Whiskey

[7]More Pictures

The Devil is a beautiful liar! Satan only shows you the bright neon lights of Sin City Las Vegas, he doesn't show you the local morgues, hospitals, courtrooms, prisons and cemeteries where sinners end up. The Devil always pays with counterfeit money. All of Satan's apples have worms! Sin will take you farther than you wanted to go, cost you more than you intended to pay, and keep you longer than you planned to stay. I could mention the names of thousands of famous people whose lives have been forever ruined because of alcohol. Just ask idiot Leif Garret (born 1961):

> Garrett admitted that he started using drugs when he was 14. On November 3, 1979, five days before his 18th birthday, he crashed a Porsche 914 that was being leased to his mother after a midnight party while he was driving to buy more cocaine. His blood alcohol level was three times over the legal limit of that time and place, and he was high on Quaaludes. The accident left his passenger and friend, Roland Winkler,

> a paraplegic. Garrett had only met Winkler about a month earlier. Neither Garrett nor Winkler was wearing a seatbelt. Garrett was later tried as a juvenile on drunk-driving charges; his driver's license was suspended for a year and he was placed on a year's probation. Winkler sued in January 1980, claiming Garrett was at fault in the accident. [8]WIKIPEDIA

Garrett got a slap on the wrist for completely ruining his so-called "

friend's

"

life. And while we're on the subject of *friends*, I'd like to mention Riley Strain's so-called

"friends" who saw him drunk as he left Luke Bryan's bar. THOSE WERE NOT HIS FRIENDS!!! No true friend lets you stumble home drunk! Riley was trying to stumble back to the hotel where he was staying with his "friends," but ended up dead from drowning in the local river. With friends like Riley's who needs enemies? Friends don't allow friends to get drunk, and then leave them in harm's way so they can get hit by a car, bust their head open on the sidewalk concrete, or drown in a river. Where were Riley's so-called "friends"? They didn't care about him one iota!!!

Dear reader, our culture has deteriorated so much into selfishness and greed, that people don't care anymore about someone who is obviously intoxicated with booze, until they get slammed into by a speeding bus, fall down a flight of stairs and crack their skull open, stick a fork in their eye, et cetera. What is wrong with people? Why don't we care about each other? A police officer's bodycam in Nashville recorded Riley stumbling by. Since when don't cops care about drunk people who cannot even stand up properly? Likely the cops were told by their bosses to let people have a good time, and look the other way, to keep the tourists coming. Nashville is the SIN CITY Las Vegas of the south!!! The people and major of Nashville have blood on their hands and should all be ashamed. These types of insane deaths shouldn't be happening. This was no accident, this was reckless behavior (both on the part of Riley, his friends, Luke Bryan's stupid bar, the police and a city that is used to wickedness).

Dear reader, nothing will change until we change it. If we are to change the future, we must disturb the present. Governor Ron DeSantis in Florida today just outlawed homeless people living in tents in public places. I say Amen and amen! The new law goes into effect in October 2024. Taxpaying citizens are sick and tired of being harassed by homeless people squatting in tents all over the community. There are shelters, missions and places where the homeless can seek refuge, but they don't want to follow any rules. Well then jail will be their new home! I am proud of governor DeSantis. There must be rule of law in any society!

And I'll tell you something else, in Florida the government doesn't put up with squatters stealing your vacant home to live in. In idiotic liberal places like New York and Chicago, [9]illegal immigrants are breaking into empty houses and living there. When the landlord finds out and tries to evict the illegal tenants, the [10]landlord is threatened with arrest and jail. It takes YEARS to get a legal eviction for those criminal squatters, and they don't pay a single penny in rent all the time they steal your home from you. Two centuries ago the illegal tenants would have been shot. You don't just steal someone else's home. Where is our government? I really hate what American has become! Don't try that in Florida, because illegals will go to jail, as they should. Florida is paradise compared to New York, Los Angeles and Chicago.

Anyway, I am upset over the needless death (murder) of Riley Strain. The police in Nashville said there was no "

foul play
”

involved. Are you kidding me? In Michigan this past month, a mother and father were both found guilty of manslaughter for giving their 14-year-old son access to a gun that he used to murder for peers at school. What hypocrisy! So why a bar can help get people drunk, and then toss them out on the street while intoxicated and barely able to stand up, without any consequence when they die? Our justice system is messed up! If somebody gets plastered drunk at YOUR ESTABLISHMENT, and then you kick them out the door, then you should bear the responsibility to make sure they get home safely.

Taverns accept no liability at all for helping to get people drunk! You couldn’t offer me enough money to start and own a tavern, because I fear God and realize that someday I have to give account for everything in my life (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Romans 14:10-12). We live in a very selfish, greedy and irresponsible culture today in America, where people want to make money at all cost, giving no thought to the people and families they hurt in the process. It is evil.

In the Old Testament in Deuteronomy 22:8, if you had a roof with no railing, and somebody fell off and got hurt or died, you were responsible for their blood. It is a matter of being ethical. Beer producers and bars just want to make money, without accepting any liability for the shady nature of their illicit business. Alcohol was banned during Prohibition for a good reason. There were (and still are) dry counties in the United States for a good reason. That reason is because booze destroys families and lives!!! If you want to drink LIQUID DEVIL, then you are the fool, but I refuse to put that poison into my body. As

Roland Tembo says in *The Lost World: Jurassic Park*, “

No thank you. I believe I’ve spent enough time in the company of death.
”

1. https://heavy.com/entertainment/american-idol/luke-bryan-bar-riley-strain-missing/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgt-pixyKN3NTd2ae6UdzjvUTO-VuA20iASuQ0VsEH0Abp9nafu4lDUh01roK8Y2Td0icnOW6899YHvSu4ED_b9JJyqkkQ5htZf1cC
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiahmMCUxXSYublrs1-sCydb2nNB6AbIeE2IycHUlwaLUtKlBl-X2fV0Mpsecq_LAC4QoIe_2cYPvi1V1P3lKQnXud1LA_GTqvWb0c
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEie4zVLUYW_l47xeOyE_qZ5EU4OwbIy4s3u3x-2jxG787YT46AxGEwVUNpXUqQohWuQy2ZoGwmzIqXW57B9cP2cnCpRrxnb5ObEdMS
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2FjeD1hNawAR7CUZNebBEGpvGiAOpy7r2MATRrsVRqd7qbtyg4_AbsFuQSpS_cfz0pdmMkY1OwYpGwyKHbCVq9emyuTGKtq4jT3z
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiIUc3DqemYfOUBZ9XvBpsyDHrxsDiEOwCCD_ZAhmkVtLlhal3Vtf7x3h734RNr9luQJJ0oIN1LZpwAPjFhojq4FUxxN1wffck27No
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/trails_of_time.htm
8. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Leif_Garrett
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nlX8FhxIQ4o
10. https://www.indystar.com/story/news/crime/2017/06/08/how-squatters-move-into-vacant-homes-and-scam-renters/357994001/

5.3.15 Beware Of Bad Role Model Taylor Swift (2024-03-24 08:57)

Numbers 25:1-5, “And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.

6920

And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods.

And Israel joined himself unto Baal-peor: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel.

And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel.

And Moses said unto the judges of Israel, Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Baal-peor. ”

This is what singer [1]Taylor Swift is doing. She is a daughter of Moab and drawing millions of people (including ignorant Christians) in to worship their gods Baalpeor at her wicked concerts (or via a livestream). Case in point is her recent *Eras Tour*, and her wicked music video *Willow* where [2]she literally summons devils. There is a great plague in America today of the Truth. [3]TIME magazine shamefully picked Taylor as their person of the year for 2023. Really? That is how low we’ve gone in the United States, [4]honoring wicked people. God damn America!

We are living in unprecedented wicked times in America, when young people have lost all respect for authority. Marriage is now a thing of the past to a large degree. All of this LGBTQ nonsense is blatant social engineering being used to destroy the backbone of our culture, making way for the New World Order. the Luciferian elite are trying to destroy the Old World Order. That is why everything is so confusing today. Young people today are deliberately being confused about their gender. This is so wrong, evil and insane!

Taylor Swift is no friend to young people. She is nearing a net worth of one billion dollars, yet she is not worth the time for your child to meet her. I wouldn’t want my children to meet and idolize a wicked person who has sold her soul to Satan for money. [5]Taylor uses vulgarities in her music videos. The sordid scene which the Bible describes in Numbers 25:1-5 is synonymous with what is going on today in America. Famous rock stars, country and pop singers, and entertainers walk among the people as gods. Their ungodly filthy lifestyles of sin influence hundreds of millions of sinners to follow their wicked example. Woe unto the wicked!

Dear reader, I care about you. I got saved (born again) at age 13 in 1980. I know beyond any shadow of a doubt that I am going to Heaven when I die someday. That is not cocky or arrogant, because in the inspired Holy Bible God has promised **“to save them that believe” (1st Corinthians 1:21b).** If you died today friend, do you know 100 % that you’d go to Heaven? [6]You can KNOW right now. Jesus, please don’t leave earth without Him!

[7]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/times_whore_of_the_year-taylor_swift.jpg
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/taylor_swift-wildest_dreams-sex_perverse-satanism.jpg
5. https://youtu.be/6TAPqXkZW_I?t=50
6. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgj-2qjinF8qJNxPYGJdFrjAaleSRmZ-Qw1TQDg-aWfe9fkMNbtpnCq2H9RT1mQJW8xY1v3zkqbeh3M0oOCp26k-q5buKvl5aqqdId

---

5.3.16 And Others (2024-03-25 10:19)

“AND OTHERS had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment: They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted,

were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented; (Of whom the world was not worthy:)" —Hebrews 11:36-38



We often hear preachers and Bible teachers make reference to Hebrews 11, which is sometimes referred to as "The Hall of Faith." We read in verse 7 about Noah, who moved with fear at the command of God, and built an ark for 120 years BY FAITH. We read in verse 17 about Abraham who, offered up his only begotten son Isaac BY FAITH. We read about the faith of Jacob, Joseph, Moses, Rahab, Samson, Samuel, David, and other great heroes of the faith. But little do we hear about verses 36-38 tucked away in Hebrews chapter 11. "...AND OTHERS."

The truth I am about to teach you will transform your thinking forever if you'll let it. We read in the Bible about great men and women of God, who did great things for God BY FAITH. But sometimes it is God's will for us to suffer. Noah built an ark BY FAITH, but the apostle James was beheaded by Herod BY FAITH! David fought Goliath BY FAITH, but Stephen was stoned to death for preaching the Gospel BY FAITH. Rahab hid the Hebrew spies BY FAITH, but Jeremiah was thrown into a miry pit of clay and left for dead BY FAITH. You see my friend, it may actually be God's will for you to be tormented, sawn asunder, fed to the lions or burned alive. "...AND OTHERS."

Beware of Anyone Who Associates Prosperity With Righteousness

We've got a bunch of health, wealth and prosperity garbage being taught in our churches today in the United States. It's usually the Satanic Charismatic movement (i.e., T.D. Jakes, Benny Hinn, Pat Robertson, The 700 Club, Peter Popoff, Bill Hamon, Don Stewart, Mike Murdock, Oral Roberts, et cetera). The speaking-in-Tongues heresy has crept into many religious camps. Beware of the Devil's Charismatic and Pentecostal groups who practice healing meetings, speaking-in-tongues and teach that salvation can be lost. I wouldn't give you a dime for the whole caboodle of Charismatic churches!

These shady groups teach the heresy that it is always God's will for Christians to be healthy, wealthy and prosperous, and if you're not, it's only because they say you haven't been giving enough money to support their so-called "ministries"!!! The truth is that Christians who are 100 % right with God suffer with most of the very same health problems, afflictions and burdens that unsaved people do. Being a Christian doesn't make life any easier, but it makes life better, because you have the promises of God in the Bible to comfort your soul. **James 5:10, "Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience."** Suffering is a part of our human existence.

Suffering is part of being a faithful Christian. **2nd Timothy 3:12, "Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution."** Don't ever let anyone tell you that you're not right with God because you're broke, sick and suffering. Lazarus had all of these, and he was right with God (Luke 16:19-31). And please don't gauge God's goodness or blessings upon your circumstances, because that's not how the Lord works. The greatest things in life are not things. God is good is you've got money in the bank, and God is good if you're in debt and broke.

It may be God's will for you or me to suffer in a wheelchair the rest of our life. Who are we to question our Creator... why made me thus? That's not to say that God causes accidents that cause you to lose your legs, but everything that happens, good and bad alike, happens within the permissive will of God. Most people refer to people with bodily impairments as "crippled" or "disabled," but the Bible teaches that God sometimes makes men disabled. **Exodus 4:11, "And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?"** I love that Bible verse! John 9:1-3, "And as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth. And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind? Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him." **"...AND OTHERS."**

John the Baptist is one of the "OTHERS," who was martyred for his uncompromising stand against Herod's adultery. The newly elected church Deacon, Stephen, is one of the "OTHERS," who was literally gnashed upon by the teeth of an angry mob, and then they slew him with stones. The Apostle James was one of the "OTHERS," who was beheaded in Acts 12:2 by Herod for his Gospel preaching... AND OTHERS. **Revelation 20:4, "And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus..." "...AND OTHERS."**

According to the writings of secular history by [1]Josephus, Philip, the first ever to be called a disciple, was scourged with a whip (likely a cat-o-nine tails type of whip). Matthew, the tax-collector, was slain with a halberd (a two-sided ax made for military purposes). Matthew's head was split open with a razor-sharp sledgehammer. James, who wrote the book of James, at the age of 94 was beaten, stoned, and his brains beaten out with a fuller's club (a blacksmith's tool used to smash iron). Matthias was stoned at Jerusalem and then beheaded. Andrew, the brother of Peter, was crucified on a cross. They laid his cross on its side, face down, after he was crucified. Mark, a convert of Peter, was dragged to pieces by an angry mob in the city of Alexandria. **"...AND OTHERS."**

Peter was crucified upside down because he said, "I am not worthy to die the same way

my Savior died." 16 times in the Book of 1st Peter, he mentions suffering. Nero took Christians, tarred them, and then hung them above his flower garden, setting them on fire as human torches to light his garden (while his drunken whoremongers had their parties and wanted to examine the beautiful flowers). Paul had his throat cut with a sword. Jude was crucified. Bartholomew was cruelly beaten and crucified. Thomas was thrust through with a spear by pagan priests. Luke was hanged on an olive tree. Simon was crucified. **"...AND OTHERS."**

John, the beloved disciple, was exiled to the island of Patmos, and left for dead, where he wrote the Book of Revelation under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit. Timothy rebuked some people for celebrating a pagan feast and they beat him with clubs, he died two days later from internal hemorrhaging. Ignatius, a bishop at Antioch who followed Paul, was thrown to wild beasts. **"...AND OTHERS."**

Jonah didn't want to go to Nineveh for good reason, the Assyrians were known for their cruel torturing methods. They commonly would drive a spear into the ground, then impale their victim upon the spear. Next, they would take glass or metal and make incisions, each a few inches long, throughout the body. Then they'd take pliers are mercilessly peel off all the flesh from head to toe. I don't blame Jonah for fleeing Nineveh! It is believed that Isaiah was SAWN ASUNDER (Hebrews 11:37) by wicked king Manasseh.

Sawing limbs off of victims, or completely in half, was an effective form of psychological warfare in the Old Testament, and still is today. The U.S. led coalition killed Saddam Hussein's two sons, gut them like pigs from head to toe, and then stapled them back together with hundreds of staples. They took photos and released them for the world to see. Wonderful people, huh? War is a result of man's wickedness and greed, and all rules are broken on the battle field. The saying "All is fair in love and war" is a malicious lie, because there's nothing fair in life.

Alexander was beaten with staves, torn with hooks, and burned with fire. Romanius, a deacon at the church of Caesarea, was scourged and put on a rack. His body was pulled with hooks. They cut him with knives and took tools to scrape all the skin, a little at a time, from his face. They decided to torment him as much as they could, and they beat his teeth from their sockets, one at a time. After pulling out all his hair by the roots, they strangled him to death. **"...AND OTHERS."**

> **1st Timothy 6:3-5, "If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself."**

God's Perfect Will For Us May Be Cancer, Blindness Or A Wheelchair

The health, wealth and prosperity crowd have it all wrong. In John 9:1-3 Jesus and His disciples saw a blind man. The disciples asked, "Who sinned, this man or his parents?" Jesus replied that neither had sinned to cause the man's disability—the man had been born blind so that the works of God could be made manifest in him. Ecclesiastes 3:11 teaches that God has made everything beautiful in HIS TIME. **Ecclesiastes 3:11, "He hath made every thing**

beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end." That word "world" is the fascinating Hebrew word *olam olam* and means "concealed, that is, the vanishing point." Literally, God has hidden His divine times from mankind so it will always remain a mystery in this earthly life. God wants us to trust Him.

Hebrews 11:36-38 plainly teaches that it is God's will sometimes for His children to suffer. In John 16:33 Jesus said that we shall suffer tribulations in this world. Yet the Lord said in **John 17:15, "I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil."** So the Lord knows that we're suffering, and that's the way He wants it for now. God has a purpose. Amongst many reasons, suffering teaches us to trust upon the Lord.

There's an amazing truth to be gleaned from Deuteronomy 8:3, which I've written an article on titled, [2]MAN SHALL NOT LIVE BY BREAD ALONE. God deliberately led the Israelites into a desert Wilderness of hunger, thirst, stinging scorpions, biting serpents, peril and danger so that He could test them, to see whether or not the Jews would obey His Commandments. They failed the test. They complained every step of the way, even contemplating returning to slavery in Egypt where they least had fish, garlic and lemons (Numbers 11:5). Can you imagine? After 430 years of slavery and hard bondage, God finally heard their cries and freed them; but now they're upset because God gave them new burdens to carry and it wasn't Walt Disney World as they had expected. Every Christian must carry a cross, because the servant is not greater than his Lord.

Malachi 3:6 says that God never changes. The Lord Who wanted to test His people 3,500 years ago still desires to test His children today. A faith must be tested. It was God who planted the tree of knowledge, which provided the only opportunity for Adam and Eve to sin. Within God's perfect will, God tested them and gave them a way to commit sin. So the next time that you think the Devil is out to get you, remember that God allows and plans the trial of our faith. Nothing occurs to God. The Lord doesn't need to recount the number of hairs on our head. He is omniscient and knows all. God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth He any man; but God can allow us the freewill and opportunity to decide to do right or wrong.

Apostasy Today—Living for Self

In sharp contrast to today's [3]contemporary believer, Christians throughout history often suffered, even to the point of death for their faith. And might I add, some of them were forced to watch their loved one's be raped, tortured, and killed for their faith. Truly, this was a fate worse than death for many. Today, professed Christians are following religious IMPOSTERS like The Pope, Peter Popoff, Don Stewart, Mike Murdock, Melissa Scott, Joel Osteen, Pat Robertson, Rick Warren, John MacArthur, Creflo Dollar, Paul and Jan Crouch, Benny Hinn, Joyce Meyer, T.D. Jakes, Ravi Zacharias, James Robertson, and hundreds more. All of these questionable men and women are personally raking in TENS-OF-MILLIONS OF DOLLARS! Pat Robertson is worth an estimated $200,000,000!

The *Atlanta Journal-Constitution*, March 5, 2000 says this about shady Pastor Creflo DOLLAR...

The Rev. Creflo Dollar Jr. has unabashedly embraced his name by building a reli-

> gious empire on the message that his brand of piety leads to prosperity. He drives a black Rolls-Royce, flies to speaking engagements across the nation and Europe in a $5 million private jet and lives in a $1 million home behind iron gates in an upscale Atlanta neighborhood... The World Changers campus sits on a slight hill... Inside the church is a lobby befitting a five-star hotel. Chairs are scattered about on baby blue carpet thick enough to muffle the sound of the stadium-size crowd arriving for a Sunday service... There are no visible traditional Christian symbols - no cross, no image of Jesus, no stained-glass windows...Dollar lives in a $1 million home owned by the church in the Guilford Forest subdivision in southwest Atlanta. World Changers purchased another $1 million home on 27 acres in Fayette County in December. The church has amassed a fortune in real estate, mostly in College Park... As World Changers grew, so did Dollar's emphasis on prosperity. Dollar has no degree in theology. Much of his prosperity message, according to church and his family members, is based on the teachings of friend and spiritual mentor Kenneth Copeland... And a frequent criticism - that the church refuses to help non-tithers - isn't true either, Lett said. Tithers simply "have priority," she said. People are not allowed to touch Dollar during services, she said, simply because "the anointing is flowing at that point." She said the church purchased a Rolls-Royce for Dollar's use because "he deserves the best."

2nd Timothy 3:12 teaches that Christians who live godly in Christ Jesus WILL suffer persecution. Do you know why? It's because preaching THE TRUTH always causes either revival or riot. People will either love you or hate you for speaking THE TRUTH (John 15:19). The Christian life is not a playground, it is a battleground. We are at war with the Devil, the world, and the flesh (1st John 2:15-17; Ephesians 6:12).

Don't Underestimate All the Hardships and Failures in Your Life

It may be God's will for you to be killed by an angry mob. In fact, Jesus said exactly that in **John 16:2, "They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service."** Killing Christians who proclaim the truth for God is nothing knew, it's been happening since Cain killed his brother Abel in Genesis. Don't underestimate the hardships, failures, and sorrows throughout your life, for God has PROMISED to make "all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose" (Romans 8:28).

It was David's very sins of adultery and murder that enabled God to use him to pen the 51st Psalm and others. Before God ever spoke the universe into existence, the Word of God was already settled in Heaven (Psalm 119:89). David's sins were already recorded in Heaven before the world began, and his repentance, and entire life. God knew what horrible sins David would commit as king of Israel, even before God told Samuel the prophet to anoint David, a man after God's own heart. What, an adulterer and murderer, a man after God's own heart? You see, God doesn't judge as men do, by a few events in a person's life; but rather, God looks at the whole picture, from one's birth until death (2nd Corinthians 5:10). I speak to Christians. If you are unsaved, then you are without hope if you die in your sins, and nothing good you have ever done will be rewarded in Hell. This is what [4]Ezekiel 18:24 means.

It was the very act of betrayal by Joseph's 10 half-brothers, selling him into slavery, that would one day enable God to raise up Joseph as governor over all of Egypt. There is no doubt that Joseph was very sad while in prison for many years, having been falsely accused and wrongly

judged. Joseph couldn't see God's hand of divine providence. Joseph no doubt thought God had abandoned him and didn't understand why so much evil had come upon him. But Joseph kept his faith, praising His God anyhow, and decades later was able to look back in hindsight and see how God was working behind the scenes in his life the entire time.

God hasn't changed my friend. He is still the same wonderful God today, Who reigns supreme over the lives of men. Our part is not to figure God out, nor even to attempt to understand life; but rather, to obey the precious words of **Proverb 3:5-7, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."** Jesus is precious!

So wherever you're at in life, whatever your burdens and hardships may be, whatever heartaches you may have, whatever failures you have made, whatever your financial situation may be, whatever health problems you may suffer and endure... God has PROMISED to make it all work out for good if you are His child. Every Christian is called according to God's purpose. If you have a pulse you have a purpose. Everything happens for a reason.

It was Saul's very hatred and zeal for murdering Christians that one day would enable God to raise him up as Paul, becoming an aggressive soul-winner and missionary. Paul never thought for a moment that his strict upbringing as an unsaved religious Pharisee would one day enable God to use him to pen 14 books of the New Testament. God can truly take the lemons in your life and use them to make lemonade.

Tortured and Killed for Their Faith

It was by faith that Noah built an ark. It was by faith that Rahab the harlot hid the Jewish spies. It was by faith that Abraham left his home and journey afar into another country. It was by faith that David went out to fight Goliath. It was by faith that Isaiah said to God, "Here am I; send me" (Isaiah 6:8). It was by faith that Abraham offered up Isaac as a sacrifice. It was by faith that Daniel prayed, thus breaking the law made by tyrants. It was by faith that Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego resisted the tyranny of king Nebuchadnezzar, refusing to bow and worship His golden image. These were all done by faith.

But James was beheaded by faith. It was by faith that John the Baptist was slain by the sword. It was by faith that Moses led millions of Jews into the desert with few provisions. It was by faith that Stephen was martyred. It was by faith that Paul was imprisoned, stoned and left for dead, shipwrecked, and despaired even of life (2nd Corinthians 1:8). It was by faith that John was exiled to the island of Patmos. It was by faith that Jeremiah was cast into a miry pit of clay and left for dead. It was by faith that Daniel was cast into a den of hungry lions. **"...AND OTHERS."**

It was by faith that Esther risked her life to stand before her king and beg the lives of her people. Esther said, "If I perish I perish" (Esther 4:16). Brother, we need some of that kind of faith again in our churches! Esther was willing to die for a cause. **"...AND OTHERS."**

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego by faith refused to bow to king Nebuchadnezzar's image. They said, "our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. BUT IF NOT, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up" (Daniel

3:17-18). Those three lads were cast into a raging fiery furnace, and their God did deliver them. They said, we'd rather die than disobey our God. That my friend is the attitude and resolution that we all should have as born-again believers in Christ. Jesus was willing to die for us, and we should be willing to die for Him. **"...AND OTHERS."**

Our faith in the Lord may lead us to a wheelchair, or martyrdom, or hiding in the catacombs... all in according with God's perfect will for our life. God wanted the man born blind in John 9:1-5, so that God might be glorified. It may be God's will for you to end up crippled in a wheelchair for His glory and purpose. Faith in God doesn't mean that health, wealth, and prosperity will come your way. That kind of thinking of heathendom, demonic in origin.

The Devil offered Jesus something for something in Matthew 4:9. That is the way of the world. Satan offered all the glory of this world in exchange for worship. Why do you think so many rich and elite men and women today are flashing [5]Satanic hand signs all over the place? They have sold their souls to Satan for worldly fame, fortune and prosperity. But Judgment Day is coming (Hebrews 9:27). I'd rather be poor and on the Lord's side; than rich and serving the Devil.

The Blight Of Homelessness In America

I heard a local Baptist pastor recently say something foolish (surprised, huh?). Preachers say the darndest things...lol. He said that the homeless people on the street are there because they failed to obey God's Word. He cited **Psalms 37:25, "**

I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

" But there was a man that David and that pastor never saw, whose name was Lazarus. **Luke 16:20-21,**

"

And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

" Lazarus was the saved man in the true story of *The Rich Man And Lazarus* in Luke 16:19-31.

So, we do see biblically that you can be saved and poor. We have no reason to believe from the Bible that Lazarus was poor because of his own sins or bad decisions. We simply do not know the circumstances and it would be wrong to speculate. I humbly disagree that all homeless people are there on the street because they didn't follow the Bible. No doubt some of them are guilty of disobeying the Bible. Many of them have broken minds. They are stuck in a self-destructive rut. Some of them are drug addicts, alcoholics and have ruined their lives with substance abuse. Some have criminal records. Some have schizophrenia, anger issues and other mental illnesses.

And to be clear, many people need help but some of them don't want help. When I lived on Guam, I felt compassion for a homeless man who lived in the park. He smelled so bad that I could hardly breathe. His clothes were tattered and he looked disheveled. So, with my own money I drove to K-mart and bought him a big bag of items to help himself. I bought him shaving crème, razors, shampoo, soap, new shoes, a nice shirt to wear and a bunch of other stuff to make his day. I really thought he would love me like a brother for showing Christ's love

to him, a guy who owned nothing and lived in a beach park. The park had running free showers 24 hours a day. There was a public restroom with a mirror for him to shave.

I really expected when I returned a week later to see a whole new man. Sadly, he smelled just as bad. His hair was still in knots and matted up. He was wearing the same tattered clothes with holes in them. He had the same torn up shoes on. He smelled atrocious! But I quickly noticed that he had a few packs of cigarettes in his pockets. I was so naïve that I hadn't figured it out yet, what was going in.

In frustration, I later went and told my x-wife what had happened. She opened my eyes when she told me that he sold everything I gave him for money to go buy booze and cigarettes. She was absolute right! I felt like a fool for helping that fool.

In hindsight, I now realize that I was blinded by my desire to be a Good Samaritan, to help someone in Jesus' name.

I learned the hard way that some people just like being homeless, having nothing, being nothing and being a problem for society. They simply don't care! They have no dreams. They don't think ahead where they'd like to be in 5, 10 or 20 years. Like rats, they scurry from one garbage pail to the next, looking for something else to eat or sell. Since that unfortunate day I have a different attitude toward the homeless. I literally spent about $150 at Kmart for that one man! Never again! The old adage is very true: *Fool me once, shame on you; fool me twice, shame on me!*

I am glad that the state of Florida just outlawed squatting in tents in public places. The law goes into affect in October 2024. People will be arrested and put in jail for squatting, and I think it is a good thing. No one has a right to become a menace and a nuisance to the public. If homeless people refuse to accept the free help from rescue missions and social services that is offered to them, then they have no one to blame but themselves. People must be held responsible for their own behavior. No society can function otherwise! So, in the case of the man I just mentioned on Guam, he definitely is violating Scriptural principles, by being lazy and not working to sustain himself. He is a leech on society, a recluse and a problem.

Sadly, since I have moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola, Florida, in July of 2021, I have seen ten times more homeless people here in Pensacola. Panhandlers are everywhere! When I first moved here I felt compassion toward them. I used to give out $20 bills on Guam, but my x-wife suggested I only give $5, so I took her good advice. My big heart gets the best of me oftentimes, and I am too kind and generous toward people. But giving them money only enables them not to get a job and get their life together.

I learned last year online that it is actually illegal in Pensacola to give somebody money from a car window in traffic. So I don't give money away anymore while driving, which is where 99 % of the panhandlers stand, by traffic lights. The penalty is a $500 fine in Pensacola if the police catch you. So I don't give money while driving anymore, even though it is hard not to because I love people. Sometimes problematic people need tough love, which is so

mething that I need to work on. It's hard for me to not to give, but doing so only makes the overall problem worse for society.

There are literally THOUSANDS of businesses now hiring throughout Pensacola (but the jobs all pay minimum wage). The lack of affordable housing is the big problem. You cannot sanely expect people to work 16 hours a day! The average rent price in Pensacola is $1,300 a month. You won't be able to afford that (and other basic essentials needed to survive) if you are working full-time for $13 an hour at Burger King. No one can survive who is taking home $1,600 a month, when your rent is $1,300. Who can live on $300 a week? Your utility bills alone with take that

away! Now you need a phone, transportation, food, personal grooming items, clothes, shoes, et cetera. So, not everyone who is homeless on the street is to blame for their situation, as that local Baptist pastor foolishly stated in his sermon.

The root of the problem is our crooked federal government. Three great evils are the root cause of homelessness in the United States:

1. Deindustrialization (sending tens of millions of American jobs to foreign soil)
2. Illegal immigration (60,000,000 people have illegally entered into the U.S.)
3. Federal Reserve Banks (a massive Ponzi Scheme since 1913 that has bankrupt the American people through fraud and theft of our honest labors)

Sometimes We Suffer In God's Perfect Will

May we all resolve in our heart to acknowledge God in all our ways, trusting upon the Lord; and let us not lean upon our own flawed and limited understanding of the things of God, for He has PROMISED to "never leave thee, nor forsake thee" (Hebrews 13:5). No matter what happens in this life, good or evil, we know that it will all work together for good for every born-again believer who loves God. 1st Peter 2:7 says that Jesus is precious to every believer.

So keep in mind and heart Hebrews 11:36-38, teaching us that not all believers build an ark, fight a Goliath, or journey into a far land by faith; sometimes you get sawn in half, afflicted, tormented, or burned at the stake for Christ. It may be God's perfect will for you to be blind (as was true of the blind man in John 9:1-5). It may be God's will for you to end up in a wheelchair to glorify the Lord. It may be God's will for you to suffer, bleed and die! The important thing is to never place God on trial. We must exclaim with faithful Job in the Old Testament, who said in **Job 13:15, "Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."** Have faith in God (Mark 11:22b).

1. http://www.josephus.org/
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/bread_alone.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/contemporary.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/Doctrines/ezekiel_1824.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/signs_of_satan.htm

---

5.3.17 We Are All Sick With Sin (2024-03-26 19:14)

Romans 3:10-18, "As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips: Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: Their feet are swift to shed blood: Destruction and misery are in their ways: And the way of peace have they not known: There is no fear of God before their eyes."

We are all sick sinners. I don't care how long you may have been a born-again Christian, you are still sick with sin, and so am I. Understanding this truth is very important to maintaining a proper Christian perspective, so we can live for God. If we always keep in mind that we are sinful, then that will compel us to stay closer to God by abiding in His Word and prayer. There is nothing worse than a saint who has forgotten that they're still a sinner by nature and choice. To be the best Christian you can possibly be, then you must live with the constant awareness that **"when I would do good, evil is present with me" (Romans 7:21).**

I've been saved since age 12 or 13, I cannot remember the year. I am the biggest sinner that I know. That is simply because I live with myself, and know myself better than anyone else. And if you are honest with yourself and God, then you also feel like you're the biggest sinner you know. If I foolishly looked at the sins of others to measure how good I am doing as a believer, then I would feel like a pretty good Christian. That is what many saints do, they look at tarnished professed Christians like Jim Bakker (from the infamous PTL Club), and Jimmy Swaggart (who couldn't keep his zipper closed), and Lot (who offered his two virgin daughters to be raped by sodomites).

But dear friend, you are just as sick with sin as those sinful men (and so am I). The only thing that makes me or you (if you are saved) any more righteous than infidels John Wayne Gacy, Ted Bundy or Judas Iscariot is the precious sin-cleansing blood of the Lamb of God, Jesus. My sin belongs to me, but my righteousness is Jesus Christ's (Romans 4:1-7, 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. To be saved, you just need to believe that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross. Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9).

People Equal Pain

One thing that we have all learned as Christians (and people in general) is that dealing with people will eventually cause us some grief and emotional pain. I've had people ask to borrow money and never pay me back. I let it go and never asked them for the money, because I didn't want to risk our friendship over a few hundred dollars.

In a sermon, I heard Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) say that he co-signed on numerous loans for church members, who never paid back what they owed and had promised to pay, and Brother Hyles legally had to pay $50,000 to cover those loans. Dr. Hyles said he never once mentioned the money to those people, because he valued them more as church members (so that he could continue helping them in Christ), than he did getting his money back. That is a true friend and a genuine man of God! I love and miss Dr. Hyles and look forward to seeing him again in Heaven someday. What a great guy!

As we grow older we'll all either become more bitter or better. I want to become better, not bitter. Life is not fair. People will hurt and disappoint you. People will gossip and tell you things you don't want to hear, and then one day blame you for those words. People will ask to borrow money, and then never pay you back. I'm including churchgoers. Christians are still people, and all people are sick with sin. I have been hurt by more people than I can possible remember.

Forgiveness After Divorce

If I allowed my feelings to go unchecked by God's Word, I could easily become a bitter man. If I wanted, I could hate my former wife for breaking her vows to God. She cruelly abandoned and

divorced me in 2006, yet I still love and care about her. She still refuses to accept responsibility for the damage she has caused. Yet, I show Christ's love for her, voluntarily over the years giving her tens of thousands of dollars in financial help. I suffer in constant agonizing neck pain, suffering all alone.

Trying to find a woman to get remarried is next to impossible when you're suffering in horrible neck pain all the time. I don't feel like going anywhere or doing anything. So how can I have a social life? I've tried eHarmony, Christian Mingle and Match.com, which are all horrible websites with mostly fake profiles. I didn't have any luck on those websites finding someone. My former wife likes her newfound independence (an act of rebellion if you ask me), and she doesn't want to be by my side in my physical pain and suffering.

Pastor Jack Hyles said it best: "Divorce is a sin that perpetuates for a lifetime." Yes, that is so true! My former wife doesn't want or need a husband, but I want and need a wife. I am reminded of our wonderful Savior who bled and died on a cross for my sins. Jesus didn't deserve that! The soldiers spit upon Him. They beat Jesus beyond recognition and ripped the flesh off His back with whips. Yet, our dear Savior didn't complain, He forgave them and died for their sins on the cross of Calvary. So, when I am tempted to become bitter, and sulk in my loneliness and bodily pain, I throw the cross into it.

Nothing Is "

Fair

"

In Life

Dear reader, life is not fair! People are not fair! The U.S. government has poisoned marriage, by allowing divorce. They have poisoned marriage by making it so risky for men to get married nowadays, that fewer and fewer men each year are willing to ever get married. You cannot reasonably blame the MGTOW (men going their own way) movement in lieu of the feminist controlled court system today in America! Why would a young man get married, knowing that his wife can divorce him (for no reason at all), and the court take half of everything he has brought into the marriage, and force him into becoming a weekend father? This is all Satan!

Albeit, God is always fair and just. God makes no mistakes! No matter what happens in life, I refuse to put God on trial. I admit that I have sometimes become angry at God, voicing my frustrations; but the Lord knows that I always apologize later and thank Him for His patience and understanding. The Lord sees how hard I work on my website ministry, and I know that He appreciates my effort (1st Corinthians 15:58).

We Get On Each Other's Nerves

I just go to church and try to mind my own business, but it's impossible.

We are sick with sin folks. I admit that people sometimes get on my nerves. People at church get on my nerves. I have to constantly be on guard against people wanting to gossip under the pretense of, "We need to pray for our friends." And then it is gossip, gossip, gossip about some couple's marriage problems and consequent divorce and everything else. I just don't want to hear it.

I came to church a few months ago when it got cold outside. The church was having a special function with food and drinks. So I walked over to get some lemonade (I love lemonade). All I said to a woman standing next to me was, "It's getting nippy out there." She replied, "Yep, we're always complaining, never happy about anything." The Lord knows I wasn't complaining

at all. I actually love the cold weather, the colder the better. She assumed that I was complaining, which hurt my feelings. This is just the way people are. My response for all these many years has [1]just been to love the hell out of people. We're all sick with sin, so we have to learn to have a Christlike spirit to look beyond someone's faults to see their needs. That's not always easy to do, but something that we should ask God to help us with.

People are going to do what sinners do, sin. They are behaving the way that they are supposed to. I admit that I am not much of a people person. That is why after spending eight years at Hyles-Anderson College to get my degree in Pastoral Theology, I chose not to become a pastor. My internet ministry allows me to labor for Christ behind the scenes, which is important missionary work. For several million Americans, their sole source of religious guidance is the internet. God knows that the Devil has enough websites promoting lies and a false gospel. By God's grace, I do what I can for Christ in His strength to help others. I give God *all* the praise and credit for anything good accomplished through my ministry labors. Jesus is precious!!!

It is our differences as human beings that cause conflict. We look at things differently. To make matters worse and complicated, I suffer in constant chronic neck pain (since 2004). I got rear-ended by a church bus (of all things...lol) in 1992, and then fell down a large package slide at work in 2005. I suffer in perpetual misery. I can tell people a hundred times that my pain adversely affects me, but they don't allow me any consideration or slack if I offend them. When you are suffering in pain (which is right next to my head) 24 hours a day, 365 days a year, a person gets irritated easily. It is easy to lack patience. You get frustrated more easily. Sadly, less than 5 % of people are understanding, and they can be cruel.

What usually happens once someone is offended is that they won't say anything, but they'll hold a permanent grudge. It ought not be that way but it sadly is—once people become offended and feelings are hurt, it's over. I have experienced that dilemma too many times not to know that it is horribly true. Those are carnal people! What saith the Scripture? **Ephesians 4:31-32, "Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."** Less than 5 % of Christians today obey this commandment from God to love one another. They won't even allow me to attend Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, because PCC's leaders are sinfully holding a grudge. That is what wicked heathens do, not God's children who walk in sweet fellowship with the Lord (1st John 1:6).

We are sick with sin. Get that into your thinking dear friend. **Psalms 106:6, " We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly."** David had a proper attitude toward himself as a sinner. The psalmist said,

"We have sinned." A shallow Christian says, "He has sinned" or "She has sinned," but the mature believer says, "We have sinned!" **Galatians 6:1-2, Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.**

" The Bible teaches that I am not supposed to look down my look Pharisaical nose upon you when you sin. No, I am supposed to push you up from the bottom. That is, I am supposed to view myself as being a bigger sinner than you!

Philippians 2:3, " Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; *but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves*. " If I look down on others when they sin or annoy me, I am not esteeming them as being better than myself. Boy, this is good stuff!

We live in a selfish world. It is so easy to only think about our self. I heard a great needful sermon today by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: "[2]What You See Is What You Get." Everyone should hear this sermon. It will change your life.

[3]



1. https://youtu.be/gy-nT8Xbfw0?t=4060
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhatYouSeeIsWhatYouGet1996.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgqwwNzbPKBYMEsBdNebDQI-kM8OHV5G6YCIqmur-vdTfuhIYxUBCVEkuCvK4nrUQPL8Fj7J9-jDrnbyhJndgBj9igk51J5XzEj8Ap

---

5.3.18 The Old World Order Must Be Destroyed (2024-03-27 09:13)

Revelation 17:10-12, "

And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast."

The New World Order is now forming dear reader. This is the Beast system of the coming Antichrist, the Man of Sin. **2nd Thessalonians 2:3-4, " Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that**

man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

”

For their Luciferian New World Order to succeed, they must first destroy the old world order. Tucker Carlson in February of 2024 took a trip to Moscow to interview Russian president Vladimir Putin. While visiting Moscow tucker said that when he saw how clean, homeless free, drug free and nice the city of Moscow is, he realized that the problems in the United States are deliberate. All of the homelessness, open drug abuse, illegal immigration, filthy neighborhoods, skyrocketing crime and Black Lives Matter riots are on purpose. I fully agree with Tucker Carlson.

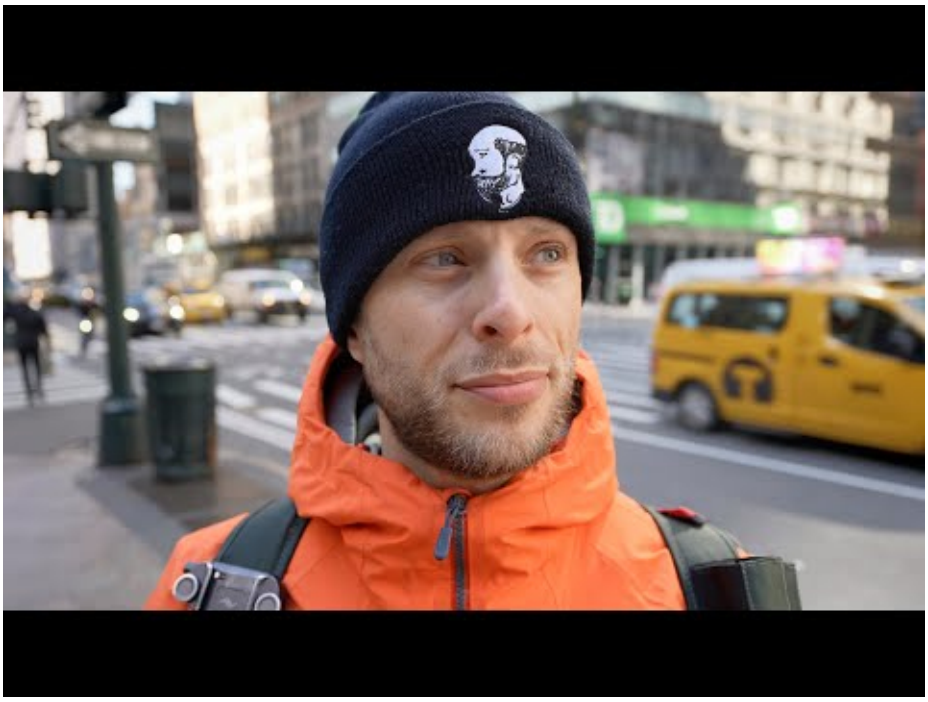

NYC Is Finished

[1]Multi-billionaire Warren Buffet has been funding much of the civil unrest and insanity in the United States. These are hellbound wicked people with an agenda to build a New World Order. [2]Warren Buffet gave $50 billion to the Bill Gates Foundation. Beware of false information from the mainstream media. For example: You cannot trust anything that fake websites like [3]Popular Mechanics tell you! They blatantly lied about 911. Crime is exploding across the country. On average, there are about 600 mass-shootings each year now in the United States. Smash and Grab theft is out of control.



Entire NYC Mall Closes Because Of Crime

Businesses across the country in major cities are closing down due to crime. Walmart, Target, *In and Out* burger and Taco Bell are just a few companies who are closing sites. In many cities the police have actually been defunded. You couldn't make this stuff up!

Our federal government is now $33,000,000,000,000 in massive debt! Personal credit card debt for Americans is now at a staggering $1,300,000,000,000. And 6 % of Americans have defaulted on making their monthly required minimum payment. People are financially hurting. Inflation is out of control. Food prices have soared in recent years. Due to COVID-19 and the lack of new car manufacturing for a couple years, automobile prices have soared. Used car prices have soared. Homelessness is now at unprecedented levels since The Great Depression of the 1930's. Bad economic and moral times are ahead for America!

We've [4]gone insane in the United States! I believe this is all be design, intended to destroy society as we have known it. Senator Ted Cruz' father (Rafael) grew up in communist Cuba. [5]Rafael warns Americans about the socialist agenda at work now in the United States. He warns that the homosexual agenda has nothing to do with "

rights,

"

it is really about CONTROL over people; it is about destroying the family. So far their Luciferian socialist agenda is working!

This month the governor of New York has called out the National Guard, armed with machine guns to patrol NYC subways due to out of control violent crimes in recent years. Video after video online show [6]criminals pushing people onto the train tracks.

In this [7]horrific scene, a woman dropped her cellphone onto the train tracks. She jumped down to get her phone, and then tried to get to a ladder to climb back up to the platform, but a speeding train killed her before she could get to the ladder. Some evil people standing on the

platform actually took photos of her severed body parts all over the train tracks and uploaded them to the internet. What monsters! Those people didn't offer to help her. Someone could have gave her a hand and pulled her up, but they did nothing. What evil.

The world has always been a wicked place (1st John 5:19), but today we are seeing evil times not existent since before the flood of Noah's day (Matthew 24:37-39). Jesus foretold in Matthew 24:12 that because of unpunished evil (iniquity, lawlessness) the love of MANY would wax cold, and it sure has. Lawlessness in American society, and the transgendered insanity being forced upon our children, rampant legalized theft by the Federal Reserve Ponzi Scheme, and every form of debauchery and sinister corruption imaginable today is undermining our nation. A nation cannot survive treason from within!

I have never seen things so bad as they are today. It is becoming very hard to find a good church to attend. Most Baptist churches today are preaching *another gospel* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) that requires you to surrender all, turn from your sinful bad habits, and trade your selfish desires in exchange to get to Heaven. That is not the Gospel of free grace! The churches today are full of Satan's [8]corruptible seed (a great sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles). Beware of neo-evangelical churches!!! Also, beware of pseudo (fake) churches, like Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). [9]They also preach a counterfeit gospel. You'd be shocked to find out how many pastors today are preaching a partial faith in Christ PLUS being willing to forsake your sinful bad habits to be saved, crap. PCC is guilty! [10]Bob Jones University is guilty!

These are the "

perilous times

"

as foretold in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7. But dear saint of God (I hope you are saved, if not, [11]please do it now), Jesus comforted us with these precious inspired words from **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world."** Because Jesus triumphed over sin and death, and is physically risen from the dead, we have the glorious hope of eternal life. As Pastor Jack Hyles rightly said:

"We don't *hope* we have eternal life; We have *the hope* of eternal life." **Titus 1:2, "*In hope of eternal life*, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; "** And what a precious hope it is!!!

1. https://www.tabletmag.com/sections/news/articles/warren-buffett-black-lives-matter
2. https://www.usnews.com/news/business/articles/2023-06-23/warren-buffett-has-given-50-7-billion-toward-historic-pledges-to-the-gates-foundation-and-others
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/popular_mechanics_on_911.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ySD3dzCP0MM
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/father_of_ted_cruz_rafael_cruz_tells_the_truth.mp4
6. https://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=woman+pushed+onto+train+tracks+new+york
7. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SGniEeATt9Q
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. https://getgodsgift.org/

5.3.19 The Way To God Is Through The Blood Of Christ (2024-03-30 11:32)

Hebrews 9:11-12, " But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; Neither by the blood of goats and calves, *but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us*."

1st Peter 1:18-21, " Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot*:

Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God."

I purchased '[1]The Strand Study Bible' last year, which I cherish. Pastor Strand was one of my Bible professors at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). I was delighted to learn about his study Bible, which took him over 30,000 hour to complete, in 33 years. It is well worth the money. I was reading **Psalm 77:13** yesterday, **"Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary: who is so great a God as our God?"** Here is

Brother Strand's helpful Bible commentary:

> The ***"*** ***WAY*** ***"*** to God has always been through the shed blood of an innocent sacrifice (Lev. 17:11, 12). The LORD planned it that way before the world began (Rev. 13:8 and Titus 1:2). **CHRIST** , the innocent One (II Cor. 5:21), fulfilled what all the animal sacrifices pictured (Heb. 9:1-14) and became the **LAMB OF GOD** (Jn. 1:29), our **SANCTUARY** (Rev. 21:3), and the only **WAY** to God (Jn. 14:6). Once the blood of **CHRIST** was applied to the Mercy Seat within the sanctuary in Heaven, the **WAY** to God was established.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, *The Strand Study Bible*, p. 905

I was delighted to learn that Pastor Strand correctly teaches that it was absolutely necessary for Jesus' literal liquid blood to be applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat. Many theologians and preachers deny this critically important truth (e.g., Merrill F. Unger, Robert B. Thieme Jr., John MacArthur, et cetera). The inspired King James Bible plainly states:

> **Hebrews 9:22-26, "And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission. It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.**
>
> ***For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us*:**
>
> **Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year *with blood of others*;**

> **For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.**
>
> **”**

The Bible could not be any more clear that Jesus absolutely needed to sprinkle His OWN blood upon the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 12:24). I am shocked that any preacher could actually deny this great truth. As you will see for yourself in the following disturbing quotes from Pastor John MacArthur, he adamantly denies the efficacy (power) of Jesus' liquid blood.

John MacArthur's Deception On The Blood Of Jesus

“Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, AN UNHOLY THING, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?” ” —Hebrews 10:29

[2] 

The April 1986 edition of *Faith For The Family* quotes Pastor MacArthur as saying in a 1976 article entitled, “Not His Bleeding But His Dying”:

> “It was His death that was efficacious . . . not His blood . . . Christ did not bleed to death. The shedding of blood had nothing to do with bleeding . . . it simply means death . . . ***Nothing in His human blood saves*** . . . It is not His blood that I love . . . it is Him. It is not His bleeding that saved me, but His dying.” [emphasis added]

Mr. MacArthur is a hellbound heretic infidel who states:

> **"It is not the actual liquid that cleanses us from our sins, but the work of redemption Christ accomplished in pouring it out."** —Dr. John MacArthur
>
> SOURCE: [3]http://www.spurgeon.org/ phil/articles/blood.htm

In MacArthur's more recent Revised and Updated Study Bible, he avoids Exodus 12:13 like the Bubonic Plague:

> **Exodus 12:13, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."**

Dr. MacArthur doesn't comment directly concerning this verse. It baffles me as to why any professed Gospel preacher would make light of the literal blood of Jesus Christ.

Pastor R.B. Thieme Jr. in Texas popularized the false teaching denying the literal blood of Christ. Perhaps MacArthur learned this heresy from R.B. Thieme Jr., but I do not know. One thing is certain, they BOTH teach the same damnable heresy denying the efficacy (redeeming power) of Jesus' physical blood. Hebrews 9:12 tells us that Jesus entered into the heavenly Holy Place "BY HIS OWN BLOOD." Yet, MacArthur claims that the Bible does not really mean what it says. Says who? That is just more MacArthurology!

Dr. MacArthur has nothing good to say about Jesus' physical blood, because he doesn't think it has any value in and of itself. What good is a "Study Bible" that ignores the most important doctrine in the entire Bible?

MacArthur's Deceitful, Confusing and Misleading Philosophies On the Blood of Christ

Deceitfully, in MacArthur's Revised and Updated Study Bible, he comments concerning 1st Peter 1:18,19 on page 1941:

> "The price paid to a holy God was the shed blood of His own Son."
>
> SOURCE: The Revised and Updated edition of 'The MacArthur Study Bible,' Thomas Nelson publishers, p. 1941

Yet, to show you how deceitful MacArthur is, take a look at his comments concerning Hebrews 9:22 (i.e., "without shedding of blood there is no remission") on page 1912 of his Revised and Updated Study Bible:

> "'Shedding of blood' refers to death."
>
> SOURCE: The Revised and Updated edition of 'The MacArthur Study Bible,' Thomas Nelson publishers, p. 1912

Wow! What a deceiver! If God meant "death," then He would have said "death"; BUT He didn't, He said "shedding of blood."

Christ's virgin birth, sinless life, death, burial and bodily resurrection all led up to the

application of His precious blood to the mercy seat in Heaven. MacArthur denies this vehemently. Take at look at what MacArthur comments on page 1910 of his Revised and Updated Study Bible concerning Hebrews 9:12 (i.e., “Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us”):

> “A better translation would be ’through His own blood.’ ... **Nothing is said which would indicate that Christ carried His actual physical blood with Him into the heavenly sanctuary.”** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: The Revised and Updated edition of ’The MacArthur Study Bible,’ Thomas Nelson publishers, p. 1910

On the contrary, the King James Bible states, **“Moreover he [Moses] sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry ... For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us” (Hebrews 9:21, 24; also, see Hebrews 9:12).** If you’ll take the time to carefully read the entire chapter of Hebrews 9, you’ll find the word “blood” mentioned 12 times. It is gross theological incompetence for Dr. MacArthur to teach that Jesus’ blood merely refers to His death. The Bible doesn’t agree with that. God said what He meant, and He meant what He said. If God intended to say “ death,
”

then He wouldn’t have used that word instead, but God chose to use the word
“

blood.
”

Clearly, Mr. MacArthur has an agenda.

You’ll also learn that the Old Testament tabernacle was a “figure” of the true Tabernacle in Heaven. Just as the Old Testament high priest was required to bring the lamb’s literal physical shed BLOOD into the holy place and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, so did Jesus Christ enter into the heavenly Holy Place with His own literal blood and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat (Hebrews 12:24). MacArthur is very wrong!

Hebrews 9:12 in the King James Bible states, **“Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but BY HIS OWN BLOOD he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.”** MacArthur claims that the phrase “by his own blood” should have been translated “through his own blood”; however, then this means that we would also need to change the phrase “by the blood of goats and calves” to “through the blood of goats and calves.”

So then why did God require the blood of animals UPON THE MERCY SEAT in the Old Testament? **Leviticus 17:11, “For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for *it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul*.”** Perhaps Mr. MacArthur needs some better reading glasses.

Here are MacArthur's comments for Leviticus 17:11, i.e., the phrase "the life of the flesh is in the blood":

> "...the shedding of blood represents the shedding of life, i.e., death ... NT references to the shedding of the blood of Jesus Christ are references to His death."
>
> SOURCE: The Revised and Updated edition of 'The MacArthur Study Bible,' Thomas Nelson publishers, p. 178

There is NO such teaching in the Scripture! John MacArthur has fabricated his own corrupt way of thinking. **Hebrews 9:6-7, "Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God. But into the second** [i.e., the holy of holies] **went the high priest alone once every year, *NOT WITHOUT BLOOD*, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people."** How can Mr. MacArthur be so naïve and unbiblical as to claim that Jesus' literal physical blood didn't need to be applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven, in consideration of such overwhelming Scriptural evidence? What part of " NOT WITHOUT BLOOD

"

doesn't Mr. MacArthur understand?

The inspired Word of God clearly teaches that the Old Testament *ceremonial laws* were SHADOWS of future things to come. All of the Old Testament high priests, sacrificial lambs, tabernacle, holy of holies and mercy seat were symbolic of the true one's in Heaven. **Hebrews 10:1, "**

For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect."

A shadow is cast when the sun is at a distance, but when the sun rises directly overhead the shadow is gone. Likewise, when Christ fulfilled the law (Romans 10:3-4) by becoming the sacrificial Lamb to pay for the sins of mankind through Calvary's cross, and He sprinkled His shed blood upon the Mercy Seat in Heaven, the shadow was gone. The realities of the shadows were fulfilled.

Romans 10:4, " For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."

MacArthur really gets confusing in his commentary of Hebrews 9:7 on page 1910, the phrase "not without blood":

> "...the shedding of blood in and of itself is an insufficient sacrifice. Christ had not only to shed His blood, but to die ... Without His death, his blood had no saving value."
>
> SOURCE: The Revised and Updated edition of 'The MacArthur Study Bible,' Thomas Nelson publishers, p. 1910

While it is true that Jesus' death was absolutely essential to His work of redemption, MacArthur attempts to use this Scriptural fact as a means of completely disregarding the efficacy (power)

of the literal physical blood of Jesus. Hebrews 9:7 isn't talking about the "death" of the sacrificed animal, it is talking about the "blood" of the sacrificed animal. The truth is that Jesus' virgin birth, sinless life, vicarious death, burial and bodily resurrection were all EQUALLY as important as the blood sacrifice itself; but all those things led up to the blood being applied to the Mercy Seat in the heavenly Holy Place (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24, 12:24).

To deny this is to deny the entire Old Testament, all the types, all the blood sacrifices, and the FACT that God would have killed any high priest who dared enter into the holy of holies WITHOUT BLOOD.

John MacArthur's entire "Study Bible" maliciously, but subtly, attacks the precious blood of Jesus Christ. Again **1st Peter 1:18,19 states: "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ..."** Now how can Jesus' blood be PRECIOUS if it is only representative of His death?

MacArthur continually badmouths the literal blood of Jesus Christ, while simultaneously claiming that he views it as precious of something else it represents. That makes no sense at all. The blood of Jesus is "precious" to the genuine born-again believer because it is LITERAL, having obtained literal redemption for us, washing our sins away just as 1st John 1:7 promised!

To no surprise, on page 1964 of MacArthur's Revised and Updated "Study Bible," in his comments concerning 1st John 1:7, he doesn't even address the blood of Jesus. How could any preacher completely avoid such a precious Scripture which teaches that Jesus' blood washes our sins away?

God says that Jesus' blood cleanses and washes our sins away (1st John 1:7). We read in **Revelation 7:14, "And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb."** How does someone like MacArthur just keep explaining all these Scriptures away? What a false prophet! MacArthur is of the Devil. How does a saint wash his robe with death? It makes no sense. Ah, but if you believe the Word of God, i.e., that Jesus' literal blood washes our sins away, then Revelation 7:14 makes perfect sense.

John MacArthur Trots Under Foot the Son of God

Anyone who denies that Jesus Christ is almighty God (i.e., deity) is NOT saved. Anyone who denies Jesus' virgin birth is NOT saved. Anyone who denies Jesus' bodily resurrection is NOT saved. Anyone who denies the sinlessness of Jesus is NOT saved. Anyone who denies that Jesus is the Son of God is NOT saved! MacArthur correctly believes all of these doctrines; but when it comes to the literal blood of Jesus, he falls short utterly. Anyone who denies the redemptive power of Jesus' literal physical blood is NOT saved! These are absolute fundamental doctrines of the Christian faith! These are all part of what the Bible calls, the "[4]DOCTRINE OF CHRIST" (2nd John 1:9)!

Many ministers have been deceived by John MacArthur, because he is doctrinally correct in most areas. Unfortunately, MacArthur is WRONG on salvation and the blood of Christ. If a man is wrong on salvation, then he is wrong on everything. MacArthur is a [5]5 point Calvinist, teaching predestination and limited atonement. This explains his Calvinistic views

on Lordship Salvation and the perseverance of the saints in order to be saved. The Bible condemns Calvinism in all its tenets.

Certainly no two preachers agree on everything; but when a preacher is wrong on salvation and the blood of Christ, and teaches other ministers those heresies, a faithful man of God needs to cry aloud and expose that false prophet by proclaiming the Word of God. The Bible proclaims the blood of the Lamb from Genesis to Revelation; whereas MacArthur tramples Christ's holy blood underfoot as if it were something unholy:

> **Hebrews 10:29, "Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?"**

The Greek word for "unholy" here is *koinos* and means "common, that is, shared by all." It means regarding the blood of Jesus as nothing special, common. Although MacArthur states in one breath that Jesus' blood is precious, he deceitfully then states that Jesus' blood soaked into the ground at Calvary. MacArthur teaches that it was the "pouring out" of Christ's blood that was precious, and not the physical blood itself. MacArthur teaches that the blood of Jesus is only precious in that it represents the death of Christ on the cross for our sins. That is unbiblical.

The Bible calls John MacArthur a liar and false prophet, because the blood had to be applied in Heaven, just as the Old Testament high priest had to apply the lamb's blood once a year to the mercy seat in the earthly tabernacle.

Jesus' Precious Blood Is On The Mercy Seat In Heaven

Here is

Brother Strand's helpful Bible commentary:

> The **" *WAY*** **"** to God has always been through the shed blood of an innocent sacrifice (Lev. 17:11, 12). The LORD planned it that way before the world began (Rev. 13:8 and Titus 1:2). **CHRIST** , the innocent One (II Cor. 5:21), fulfilled what all the animal sacrifices pictured (Heb. 9:1-14) and became the **LAMB OF GOD** (Jn. 1:29), our **SANCTUARY** (Rev. 21:3), and the only **WAY** to God (Jn. 14:6). Once the blood of **CHRIST** was applied to the Mercy Seat within the sanctuary in Heaven, the **WAY** to God was established.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, *The Strand Study Bible*, p. 905

Amen and amen! I thank God for doctrinally sound preachers! Beware of anyone who falsely teaches that Jesus' literal liquid blood doesn't matter. Beware of any theologian or preacher who says that Jesus' pouring out of blood on the cross saved us, but not His blood applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven. That is exactly what MacArthur teaches! MacArthur foolishly teaches that Jesus' blood is only important in that it represents His death. In sharp contrast, the Bible says that Jesus' literal liquid blood needed to be applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven.

Redemption Was Not Finished On The Cross

Having said that, I am so sick and tired of hearing ignorant preachers falsely claim that redemption was FINISHED on the cross. They misinterpret Jesus' words on the cross, **"It is finished" (John 19:30b).** If they would simply read the verses before verse 30, then they would see that Jesus was speaking about all Old Testament prophesy concerning Him had been completed, not redemption. ...

> **John 19:27-29, " Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. *After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled*, saith, I thirst. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth."**

When Jesus uttered the memorable words, "It is finished," He hadn't died yet. He hadn't been buried yet. He hadn't physically resurrected from the dead yet. These three things comprise "the gospel" by which we are saved (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). So there is no way that redemption could have been finished when Christ uttered those classic words.

The Death of the Passover Lamb Was NOT Enough

When the Lord was going to pass over Egypt and destroy the firstborn, he said to Moses and Aaron in Exodus 12:13:

> **Exodus 12:13, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and WHEN I SEE THE BLOOD, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."**

The death of the lamb wasn't enough, the blood had to be applied Mr. MacArthur. God wasn't looking for a dead lamb in the backyard; No, rather, God was looking for the APPLIED BLOOD on the doorposts and lintel (doorplate) above the door. The blood had to be [6]applied. John MacArthur's entire ministry is flawed, and he is a false prophet, simply because he is WRONG on the most important Christian doctrine of all—Jesus precious, literal, liquid, blood! No genuinely saved person would ever deny the redemptive power of Jesus' physical blood!

> "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but BY HIS OWN BLOOD he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us." —Hebrews 9:12

[7] **It's The Blood Of Jesus!**

[8] **Biblical Evidence Of Eternal Punishment**

"Religion will always substitute something besides the blood!" —Pastor Max D. Younce, "[9]WHEN I SEE THE BLOOD - PASSOVER A TYPE OF CHRIST (365)"

1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhaZoun9MExWtHIi0_FN6UZqiSQKcE5dEvdBQXxgm_6GlxU6

Uf_qBn1IfmNAWk-qmKmKUm1WxB6l1DxWoIeHYuvKIwuQjvhEXvwbR1
3. http://www.spurgeon.org/~phil/articles/blood.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/doctrine_of_christ.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/calvinism/5.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/salvation_webpages/09-blood_applied_in_heaven.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/blood_cleanses.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/hell/biblical_evidence.htm
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=R0JJ3xFvMcE&index=8&list=PLou4ptkZ5unV2f2MKLIwmWlNsg9F2KKZH

5.3.20 Why Do We Love God? (2024-03-31 09:12)

1st John 4:19, "We love him, because he first loved us."

Why do we love God? The inspired Holy Bible plainly gives us the answer. We love God because He first loved us. I cherish the following passage of Scripture:

> Romans 5:6-9, "For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. *But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us*. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."

How many people do you know that would sacrifice their life for someone? How about for a righteous man? How about even for a good man? Or how about for a convicted criminal? Jesus did dear friend. Jesus died for murderers! Jesus gladly sacrificed His life for pedophiles! Jesus laid down His life for thieves, adulterers and false prophets! Would you be willing to make such a sacrifice? I know that I wouldn't. I wouldn't give my life to die for a criminal. Oh, but the dear Savior did. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

[1]

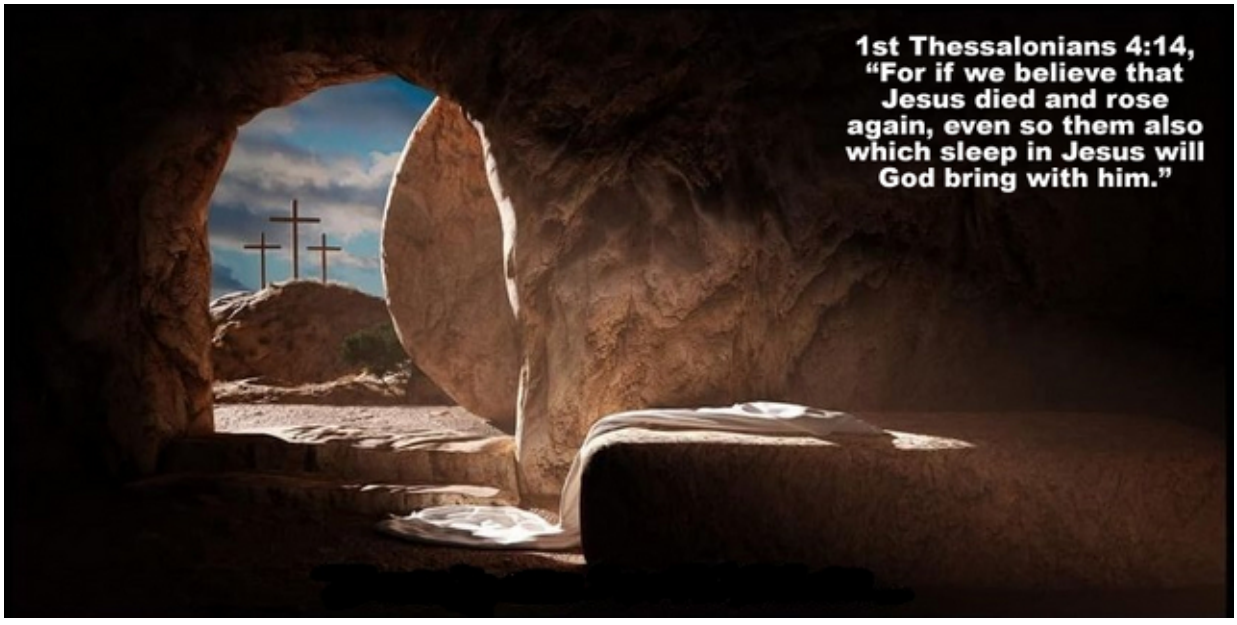

I have to admit that I am a bit baffled as to why God would love somebody like me. **1st John 4:19, "We love him, because he first loved us."** I am awkward around people, a bit of a social misfit. I am shy and even have some social anxiety around people at times. I once heard Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) say that he felt like nobody wanted to be around him because of his personality as a preacher. People saw a bombastic aggressive preacher in the pulpit. Dr. Hyles was known for taking an uncompromising stand and promoting biblical separation. He oftentimes had to use tough love in his daily ministry work. Yet, most people loved Brother Hyles, including myself.

In hindsight, I am glad that I didn't have the opportunity to get to know Pastor Hyles any closer than I did. We are all human and have our faults. Everyone has an ugly side that we don't want others to see. I want people to see my good side, my loving side, not my cranky side because of my chronic neck pain that afflicts me. I also feel like nobody wants to be around me. However, they are just feelings, not necessarily reality. So often what we think about ourselves is not based upon what we think, or even upon what other people think, but upon what we think other people are thinking about us. That is very true and interesting.

1st John 4:19, "We love him, because he first loved us." Dear reader, God loves you and me regardless of how we may feel. There is not even one human being whom God created that He doesn't love. We know this truth because Jesus died for all mankind. **John 3:16, "*For God so loved the world,* that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

1st John 2:2,

"And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, *but also for the sins of the whole world*." Please don't ever believe any liar who says that Jesus didn't die for all humanity.

In the two Scripture passages that I just shared with you, we clearly see that Christ died for all mankind. That was the entire point of Romans 5:6-9 that we read earlier—Jesus was willing to sacrifice His life on the cross for even the vilest of wicked sinners! Ungodly people who you might cringe at their very presence, Jesus was willing to be crucified to give them a chance to be redeemed if they so choose to be by faith in Him.

Telling The Truth Makes Enemies

We love God because He first loved us. What a precious truth! I can name a handful of preachers, churches and ministry websites who despise me. They have banned me from attending their neo-evangelicals churches. When I lived on Guam for 17 years, I was cruelly banned from attending the Harvest Baptist Church by senior pastor, Marty Herron (a wicked Lordship Salvation infidel). When I moved to Pensacola in 2021, I was banned from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) by their ungodly senior pastor, Jeff Redlin ([2]who promotes a counterfeit gospel). What wicked wolves in sheep's clothing!

[3]PCC's students are hurting, but their carnally-minded arrogant leadership is so apostate that you cannot reason with fools. God's curse is upon PCC for preaching another gospel. You do not have to be willing to forsake sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. Self reformation is not a prerequisite to saving faith.



Pensacola Christian Christian Cult Exposed

If it wasn't for the hatred, bigotry and shameful unchristian behavior of their Campus Church pastors at PCC, I wouldn't be preaching against them. All I humbly wanted was to come back to church, but their ungodly pastors refused. Only a religious CULT selectively cares about people. The sad truth is that [4]PCC doesn't care about anybody.

Here are [5]umpteen negative reviews of PCC, revealing the dark underbelly of the filthy religious beast. Bigotry done under the pretense of prayer is still bigotry. PCC are full of religious bigots! Divorced people are shunned, as I was at PCC. Single divorced people are condemned to forever remain unmarried, even after 15 years of being divorced. You need to beware of PCC's hateful culture of authoritarian abuse. You won't find any genuine love or compassion at PCC. They are college yuppie types, woefully lacking in understanding and love.

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [6]trained by people that have never built churches, and [7]they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[8]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

I wouldn't give you a dime for the pseudo-Christian culture of bullying and abuse at PCC! To survive at PCC you must dot your i's, cross your t's, and walk a very fine line. If you veer even a little bit to the left or right, you'll be on the outside looking in before you realize what happened. It doesn't matter if you're a senior student, who has invested years of hard work to earn your degree, PCC leaders will throw you under the bus and axe your head off like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day! Just ask senior [9]PCC student Allen Armentrout! I commend and stand with Allen Armentrout. PCC only cares about protecting their cult institution's name at all cost, even if it means crucifying and sacrificing their own students as pawns.

Unlike God who loved us FIRST so that we would love Him, PCC mistreats people and holds grudges first, and then wonder why they have so many enemies. It is a biblical principle that Christians are supposed to love people FIRST, to show them God's unconditional love:

> Matthew 5:44-46, “But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;
>
> That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.
>
> *For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?*
>
> ”

Although some people might consider this truth an advanced teaching only for mature believers, it is actually kindergarten for saints. Every Christian, even new babes in Christ who just got saved, should be taught to love everyone unconditionally with Christ’s compassionate love. PCC is a cesspool of rules, strictness, policies, security, scrutiny and coldness. I do not recommend that anyone attend PCC, unless you want to waste 4 years of your life, tens of thousands of dollars, and be corrupted by their Laodicean phony type of Christianity which in Revelation 3:17 Jesus Himself called: *wretched, miserable, poor, blind and naked.*

1st John 4:19, “We love him, because he first loved us.” May we all do the same, to be like our heavenly Father.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgGv9istmHyKa6kvLFyybzo56Bbys3PE1qGCVNHP07JWJvG5UlTdF4VH7opgHFTAx5PirNirRLF-pO7oZ72biBR_hzPQ_3OU0oY3zS
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/2023/03/pensacola-christian-colleges-hurting.html
4. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/2023/03/pensacola-christian-colleges-hurting.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
9. https://www.menofthewest.net/allen-armentrout-hero/

5.4 April

5.4.1 Our Incredible God (2024-04-05 10:18)

Acts 26:8, “Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?”



There is no God like our God, the God of the Bible, the God of true Israel. In fact, there is no other true and living God. I was admiring some tasty pitted olives with pimento that I was eating. I crave olives every time I read about them in the Old Testament. I also enjoyed some delicious salsa that I bought which is made of tomatoes, onions, some hot peppers, et cetera. I thought, "What if God had never created tomatoes?" Could you imagine if there were no tomatoes? There would be no pizza! There would be no spaghetti sauce. There would be no marinara. There would be no recipes containing tomato sauce! What if God had never created lettuce? There would be no salads?

Do you know that our heart beats an astonishing 100,000 each and every day of our life? It's true. That's 36,000,000 times a year! The human heart beats a shocking 2,500,000,000 times in a 70-year lifetime! Wow! Even when we are sleeping, our heart is still pumping blood faster than once each second. Truly, the human heart is beyond amazing. God is truly incredible and amazing!

Did you know that a rocket must travel at speeds of 25,000 miles per hour to overcome the earth's gravitation forces to leave the planet? That's fast! That would be equivalent to traveling 7 miles in one second. You could travel 100 miles in just 14 seconds! Wow! Scientists have developed a jet plane nowadays that can travel 4,200 miles per hour. They [2]can fly from London to Sydney in just 2-hours. They have unmanned drones that can travel even faster!

God is so awesome! I could mention a thousand different things which all testify of God's existence, His omnipotence (all-powerful), omnibenevolence (all-loving), omniscient (all-knowing) and omnipresence (all-present). Truly, the Lord is greatly to be praised. If you have never received Jesus Christ as your personal Savior dear reader, then [3]I plead with you to do so right now. **John 1:12, "[4]But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."** I encourage you to watch the following free online documentary, which covers various subjects, all testifying to OUR INCREDIBLE GOD!



God Of Wonders

A Star That Spins Over 1,000,000 MPH!

If you think that is fast, then this will blow your mind away. Astronomers have discovered a star that spins over 1,000,000 miles per hour on its axis. I cannot even comprehend such incredible destructive speeds.

> **Fastest Ever Spinning Star Found In Nearby Galaxy**
> SPACE. COM | December 5, 2011
>
> Astronomers have spotted the fastest rotating star yet found — a massive and bright young star located in our neighboring dwarf galaxy, the Large Magellanic Cloud.
>
> The giant star lies in the Tarantula Nebula, approximately 160,000 light-years away from Earth, and spins 100 times faster than the sun — at a dizzying pace of 1 million miles (1.6 million kilometers) per hour. The star, officially called VFTS 102, is approaching the point when it will be torn apart by centrifugal forces if it spins any faster, the researchers said.
>
> Based on their observations, the international team of astronomers thinks the star may have had a violent past and was likely ejected from a double-star system when its companion erupted in a supernova explosion. ...
>
> SOURCE: [5]Fastest Ever Spinning Star Found in Nearby Galaxy

The following information from NASA tells us that the star spins so fast that it has become flattened due to centrifugal force. Centrifugal force is the tendency of a spinning object to

move in a straight line. This is incredible science, and it testifies of our incredible God Who made it all . . .

> The massive, bright young star, called VFTS 102, rotates at a million miles per hour, or 100 times faster than our sun does. Centrifugal forces from this dizzying spin rate have flattened the star into an oblate shape and spun off a disk of hot plasma, seen edge on in this view from a hypothetical planet. The star may have "spun up" by accreting material from a binary companion star. The rapidly evolving companion later exploded as a supernova. The whirling star lies 160,000 light-years away in the Large Magellanic Cloud, a satellite galaxy of the Milky Way.
>
> SOURCE: [6]NASA - Fastest Rotating Star Found in Neighboring Galaxy

Amazing Facts About Our Universe

I love astronomy. Scientists have determined that there are at least one trillion billion stars (1,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000) and they cannot see far enough into the vast universe to count any higher. By the way, that number I just gave you is one octillion!!! How can anyone deny or even question the Word of God?
[7]

> **There Are More Stars In The Universe Than Sand On Earth, But More Atoms In One Grain Of Sand**

Wow! Can you imagine? There are more stars in the universe than all the sand grains of every seashore on earth! If that's not mind-boggling enough, consider that each star of the universe is separated by TRILLIONS of miles. The nearest star to our earth, besides our local sun, is named Alpha Century, which resides a shocking 27,000,000,000,000 miles away!!! That's 4.6 light-years! In other words, if you could travel at the speed of light (which is 186,282 miles per second), it would take you nearly 5-years to reach Alpha Century.

If you were to leave the earth, you would have to travel for 100,000 light years before you'd recognize the Milky Way Solar System. You would have to travel for 10,000,000,000 light years just to get a glimpse of the KNOWN universe. Mankind has yet to discover how big the universe really is, and man never will. **Psalms 145:3, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

Light travels at a mind-numbing speed of 670,616,629 mph! The Ant Nebula (Mz3) is a planetary 3,000 light years away. It spans one light year across in width, producing streams of charged particles which travel up to 2,000,000 miles per hour. God is incredible!

The much anticipated [8]James Webb Space Telescope (JWST) is due for launch in 2018. It will replace the old but wonderful Hubble Space Telescope. The JWST will be 7-times more powerful than Hubble. Lord willing, it will be exciting to see the new images taken with the advanced technology. The new [9]JWST requires an operating temperature of just 7 degrees Fahrenheit above absolute zero. "Absolute Zero" is -459.6 degrees (BELOW zero) Fahrenheit, which is the coldest temperature obtainable. At Absolute Zero everything turns into solids. To say that the JWST is incredibly amazing is an understatement, but it is God Who makes all these incredibly amazing sciences a reality.

> “Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind.” —Albert Einstein (1879-1955)

The planets of our Solar System are amazingly intriguing:

1. Mercury’s temperature’s vary by as much as 1,000 degrees from one side of the sphere to the other.
2. For unknown reasons, Venus is the only planet that rotates the opposite of earth, from east to west. Venus’ cloud cover is 140 miles thick. Venus temperatures rise to a shocking 900 degrees Fahrenheit. Venus turns once on its axis every 240 earth days. A year is 32-weeks-long. That’s quite amazing!
3. Known as “the red planet,” Mars has seasons, like earth. The largest volcano on Mars is three times higher than Mount Everest on earth.
4. Jupiter is large enough to hold 1,000 earths. It rotates on it’s axis once every 10-hours! Wow! Jupiter is composed of hot liquid and gas. Jet Stream winds turn in opposite directions, creating amazing art on the planet’s colorful surface. Discovered over 400 years ago, a giant storm has been raging on the surface of Jupiter, with a diameter of twice the size of the United States. The storm rotates once every 6-days.
5. Saturn is half the size of Jupiter. Saturn’s rings are composed of thousands of layers of ice and debris.
6. Uranus’ polar regions face almost directly into the sun.
7. Neptune in the windiest planet. Winds reach up to 1,500 mph. The planet has 8 known moons. Neptune’s surface is hot liquid, with a solid core. The atmosphere is poisonous methane gas.
8. Pluto is so cold that its atmosphere is gel.

It’s been estimated that only 2 % of our solar system falls within temperatures which can sustain life. The earth’s temperature is just right. Even though the moon is the right distance from the sun, there’s not enough gravity to hold an atmosphere, nor any water. There are thousands of factors all involved for life to exist. Only God could have made all these conditions happen. There’s no place like home on earth! Only a wicked fool would blindly deny the existence and wise hand of an all-powerful Creator!

Since there is intelligent design in creation, it is reasonable to conclude that there must also be an intelligent Creator. I am amazed how many people are willing to believe in the possibility that aliens created mankind, yet those same people refuse to acknowledge the possibility of a divine Creator, God.

God’s Incredible Creation is Seen Under a Microscope

Just as incredibly humbling, awesome and breathtaking as looking through the [10]Hubble Space Telescope at the universe, so also is God’s omnipotent and omniscient, all-wise, handiwork [11]seen at work under a powerful microscope. If you’ve never viewed common things in our daily life as seen under a microscope, you’re going to be absolutely amazed and awed. Take a look at the trillions of frightening looking creatures that live on our human body,

which all serve a useful purpose to keep us healthy. When you die, the only thing that dies is your body (2nd Corinthians 5:8). Your soul and spirit do not die. Albeit, if you die in your sins, God will cast your spirit, soul and a special body (able to tolerate incredible pain without being destroyed) into the Lake of Fire forever.

God's wondrous creation extends far beyond what the human senses can perceive. [12]Scientists Inscribe Entire Bible On Head Of A Pin. God is amazing. **Psalms 145:1-4, "I will extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever. Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever. Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable. One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts."**

I encourage you to search online for images taken under a microscope, which testify further of our incredible God.

God's Incredible Power is Seen in Energy

Did you know that [13]the nuclear energy contained in a medium-sized oak tree could power all of the United States for 10-years? It's true. The U.S. consumes 4,500,000,000,000 kilowatts hours of electricity each year. One medium-sized tree would produce 45,000,000,000,000 kilowatt hours of electricity if all of its nuclear energy were released.

Mankind hasn't even begun to tap into the incredible energy of which our universe is composed. I am totally convinced that solar energy is the wave of the future. Most people would be totally amazed if they knew how powerful the sun's rays are. I know people who have solar panels on their roof and don't pay a penny for electricity. They save thousands of dollars each year, and in many cases people sell electricity back to the power company. [14]Take a look at this video, where a man with a simple screen from a [15]Rear Projection TV focuses the sun's rays to produce temperatures of 2,000 degrees Fahrenheit. He melts concrete, glass and steel. Wow!

In this video a young man aligned 5,800 small mirrors to focus on one point, which produces enough heat to set wood on fire instantly. Scientists have fabricated giant magnifying glasses that [16]can literally redirect the sun's heat rays to burn holes through solid thick plates of steel. God is amazing!!! It is wonderful what God has allowed mankind to discover and achieve over the past 200 years. I often think how interesting it would be if I could go back through time to the times of the Egyptians or Babylonians, and could introduce them to the science of magnetism and teach them how motors and generators work based upon the basic principles of magnetism. I would teach them about oil, engines and mechanics.

Did you know that the first Diesel engine was invented in the year 1900 by Robert Diesel and ran on pure peanut oil? Isn't that beautiful? The best fuel in the world is hemp seed oil, which yields the highest amount of power per unit. Did you know that there are male and female plants? God is truly incredible!!! I've always loved that Diesel engines can run on pure vegetable oil, a renewable source of fuel energy.

The incredible world of electricity was right under the nose of mankind for thousands of years, but no one knew how to produce or harness that power. In order for all these convenient, beneficial and practical, inventions to become a reality, there had to first happen the industrial revolution, basic chemistry, basic physics and other basic sciences. If the Lord

tarries His return, humanity is going to behold mind-boggling inventions and discoveries in the next 50 years!!! The whole of man's knowledge doubles every 8-years!

If the Lord tarries His return, I believe that in the future solar energy will supply most of mankind's energy needs. We've all enjoyed the intense warmth of the sun on a bright sunny day. At high noon, just an hour under the sun's intense rays can produce bad sunburn. It's the infrared rays that produce the heat we feel from the sun. Ultraviolet ray cannot be felt, but produce the sunburn. The suns produces radiation (gamma rays), and the visible white light spectrum. The brilliant colors of the white light spectrum are produced when the sun's rays are refracted, bent, by particles of moisture, smoke, dust, debris and air itself in the atmosphere.

The sun is an absolute necessity for all life in our solar system, because God made it that way. This is why the Bible calls Jesus the "SUN OF RIGHTEOUSNESS"! **Malachi 4:2, "But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall."** Jesus is the sole source of spiritual life. Christ is the foundation of Christianity (1st Corinthians 3:11). Apart from faith in Jesus Christ crucified on the cross for our sins, buried and risen from the dead, there is no salvation nor eternal life (Acts 4:10-12).

Just think if something went wrong and our sun's rays were intensified even the slightest bit... our earth would burn up! Our forests would burn immediately! The earth's oceans would evaporate violently and the consequent storms would be fiercely abundant, merciless and totally destructive. Life would no longer be sustainable upon the earth. The sun is an astonishing distance of 93,000,000 miles away from the earth. If the sun were merely a few million miles closer, our earth's temperatures would rise drastically and could no longer sustain life.

There is no way that anyone with a working brain can reasonably deny the existence of a supernatural Creator Who made the universe. We see incredible INTELLIGENCE in all of creation, and intelligence cannot come from an accidental, chaotic, cataclysmic, Big Bang! We see incredible DESIGN in all of creation, which shouts loud and clear that there is a Creator. To deny God as our Maker is just as foolish as to deny that a complex Swiss watch just happened, without any designer or maker.

The truth is that men love their sins, walking in darkness (John 1:1-12), and hate the light, who is Christ (John 8:12). The latest trend is for the wicked to claim that aliens created mankind, who they say are our gods. Certainly, by very definition God Himself is extraterrestrial (not of the earth), and is an alien, respectively. God doesn't need a spaceship, teleport technology (like on Star Trek), or all the other things which Hollywood has put in our minds concerning monstrous aliens and Martians.

> *By the way, the creature designer (H.R. Giger, 1940-2014) of the popular Alien series starring Sigourney Weaver was a devout Satanist. The alien creature is patterned after Baphomet, the horned goat head, Satan. The ram, or goat's head, is a mockery of the Lamb of God, Jesus Christ.

Thousands Of Varieties Of Foods Couldn't Have Just Happened

In a recent episode titled, “How The Earth Was Made” by Walt Disney’s H2 (History Channel), the narrator (Mike Rowe) refers to the earth’s creation as an “[17]Accidental Aftermath” and a “Cosmic Glitch.” Do you really think it was mere astronomically improbable coincidence that we have a choice to eat between beef, lamb, chicken, pork, lobster, fish (and other varieties) of meat? If there were no divine Maker, then what factor determined that there would be cattle? What factor in the evolutionary process decided that we would have pork? Can you image the world without any of the awesome varieties of fruits, vegetables, meats, spices and foods that we enjoy?

When I enjoy the fresh taste of a flavorful Oscar Meyer bacon sandwich (crispy cooked bacon under higher heat), loaded with fresh crisp lettuce, and Miracle Whip spread on soft white bread (one of my favorite meals), I am reminded how ungrateful the unbelieving world is when they deny the existence of God while eating all of God’s delicious foods. We read that God is kind to evil and unthankful people in **Luke 6:35, “But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.”** As Christian believers God also wants us to be kind to evil and unthankful people, so that we may exemplify our dear Savior to the world.

There are many wicked people who choose to worship Satan as their god in exchange for worldly fortune and fame. The Bible even calls Satan “the god of this world” (2nd Corinthians 4:4), but it was Jesus Who created Lucifer, who became Satan by his own rebellion in Heaven.

It is a sin for anyone to ungratefully enjoy God’s delicious foods, breath His clean air, enjoy the warmth of His sun, and all the blessings which God has freely given to us. How do you think God feels when people curse Him and speak evil of Him, while enjoying all His bountiful blessings. The heathen world blames God for man’s wars, greed and wickedness. At the same time those critics fail to thank and acknowledge God for all the wonderful fruits, vegetables, meats, spices, milk, water, et cetera. People fail to thank God for the gift of marriage and the enjoyments sacred within a marriage commitment (Hebrews 13:4). God has been so good to all of us, no matter how bad you may think you have it in life. **Psalms 145:9, “The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.”** Oh, praise the Lord all ye land for His goodness. Praise the Lord all you in the world for His kindness, even to the evil and to the unthankful (Luke 6:35). Don’t you dare criticize God for the bad in this world, while totally being oblivious to all the abundant goodness, blessings and benevolence by our holy God. PRAISE YE THE NAME OF THE LORD ALL YE LAND!!!

The Sin Of Being Slow Of Heart To Believe The Holy Scriptures

No wonder Jesus said to the doubting disciples on the road to Emmaus in **Luke 24:25-26, “Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?”** Jesus Himself calls you a fool if you are slow to believe the Bible (all that the prophets have spoken).

The following passage of Scripture is nothing less than totally amazing. We often here that Mary Magdalene came to Christ’s empty tomb, but we learn here that other women were with her, including Joanna, Mary the mother of James, and other women. Two angels appeared to the group, comforting them by reminding them that the Lord has told them of His crucifixion

and resurrection beforehand. Then they returned from the empty tomb as a group and told the eleven apostles and other disciples all that they had seen and heard. The Bible says that their words seemed as fairy tales and THEY DIDN'T BELIEVE THEM! ...

> Luke 24:1-11, "Now upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them. And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre. And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus. And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments: And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead? He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. And they remembered his words, And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest. It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the apostles. And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not."

Can you image Christ's very apostles not believing? None of them believed the women who had been to the empty tomb. Then Peter and John went to the tomb to see for themselves, but they didn't see Jesus at that point. Two of the disciples went walking down the road to Emmaus and Jesus appeared to them, but they didn't recognize Him. Jesus said to them...

> **Luke 24:25-26, "Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?"**

My friend, do you really believe that this awesome world just happened, evolving from a Big Bang? Are you slow to believe the Word of God concerning Jesus, the Christ? Do you accept Jesus as the Christ, the Messiah? You cannot have eternal life unless you receive Christ's payment on the cross for your sins. You must believe that Jesus died on the cross for your sins, and that He raised up from the dead three days later for your justification (that is, justifying your faith in Him). Jesus foretold while He was alive that He would be crucified and raise up from the dead after three days, AND HE DID!!! Do you believe that?

When Christ arose, He validated the faith of everyone Who had placed their trust in Him. Their faith wasn't in vain. Their faith was justified. If Christ did not raise up from the dead, then is our faith in vain. 1st Corinthians 15:14, "And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain. And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins."

Praise God, Jesus is bodily risen! The demonic religious cult of Jehovah's Witnesses errantly teach that Jesus' spirit was resurrected, but not His physical body. In sharp contrast, the Bible says that Jesus raised up from the dead, bodily, and was seen by over 500 brethren at one time (1st Corinthians 15:6). Amen!

Our good Creator offers to all mankind forgiveness, hope and eternal life through faith in Christ Jesus. **Matthew 11:28, "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy**

laden, and I will give you rest."

The Goodness Of God Leadeth To Repentance

Thank God! Thank God! Thank God, for He is good! The Bible teaches that a thankful attitude precedes a person coming to Christ to be saved, for if a person refuses to acknowledge God's goodness, they WON'T come to Jesus Christ to be saved...

> **Romans 1:20-22, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools."**

When a person comes to Christ for salvation, it is because they have repented, that is, they have seen God's goodness and holiness and have acknowledged that they are an unholy sinner in need of a Savior. This is what the Bible means in **Romans 2:4, "Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?"** This passage of Scriptures doesn't mean that when God is good to you, that compels you to get saved. The opposite is true. It is God's blessings upon America that have caused us to become spoiled, ungrateful little brats, destroyed by prosperity.

Romans 2:4 means that when we see how wicked we are in comparison to the goodness of our holy God. **Romans 2:5, "But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; Who will render to every man according to his deeds."** As you just read, the opposite of a repentant heart is a hard and impenitent heart.

The word "goodness" in Romans 2:4 is the Greek word *chrēstotēs* and means "moral excellence" (that is, God's holiness). The word "impenitent" in Romans 2:5 is the Greek word *ametanoētos* and means "unrepentant." The modern dictionary defines "impenitent" as remorseful, but this is NOT the Biblical meaning, as I just showed you. The Biblical meaning of repentance unto life is "a change of mind." Repentance is changing your mind about your sin (John 3:20) and self-righteous dead works (Hebrews 6:1) which were previously keeping you from coming to Christ to be saved. The man who believes the Gospel has repented.

Hence the Bible is teaching that the person who fails to see God's holiness, consequently also fails to realize their own guilty condition of sin and wickedness. This is what Romans 2:4-5 mean, which is plainly revealed when we examine the Greek. In other words, you cannot get a person saved until you first get them lost (that is, they must realize their lost condition before they will come to Christ to be saved). The most common attribute that we see in unbelievers is that they continually place God on trial by blaming Him, accusing Him, challenging Him and refusing to acknowledge His holiness. The Bible says they are unthankful and their foolish heart is darkened.

Dr. Jack Hyles 100 % correctly and Biblically states concerning repentance...

> “Repentance is not some little silly, ’I’m sorry.’ Repentance is not simply a fear of God. Repentance is not a monk fasting and afflicting his body in a monastery. Repentance is not remorse because of sin’s consequences. Repentance is not penance performed before the pope as you kiss his toe… Repentance is not being sorry for what I’ve done wrong. It is not confessing one’s sins to a priest. It is not just conviction of sin. It is not the signing of a pledge of abstinence. Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah ’Woe is me, for I am unclean!”’ —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, [18]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE!

Amen and amen!

All you have to do to be saved is believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, receiving His death on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that Christ raised up from the dead, and you will be instantly born-again. Just believe that Jesus did it all for you.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgKceSrGox040caKaB6WTUrTdrkK4x4WyoBnhR9QahC_2n4qNdqKN4dirWZoRU70j8GlwXT4YwIf7yVUqTUKW_FvdmogEEHj6gK8Qw
2. http://thehigherlearning.com/2014/01/21/traveling-london-to-sydney-in-just-two-hours-using-virgin-super-galactic-space-flight-technology-video/
3. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
5. http://www.space.com/13822-fastest-rotating-star-tarantula-nebula.html
6. http://www.nasa.gov/multimedia/imagegallery/image_feature_2141.html
7. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AbgcITHmXBI
8. http://webbtelescope.org/
9. http://webbtelescope.org/webb_telescope/technology_at_the_extremes/keep_it_cold.php
10. http://hubblesite.org/
11. http://www.denniskunkel.com/
12. http://www.nbcnews.com/id/22380819/ns/technology_and_science-innovation/t/scientists-inscribe-entire-bible-head-pin/
13. http://youtu.be/VAH8suospuc?t=22m01s
14. http://youtu.be/jrje73EyKag
15. http://youtu.be/XFw7U7V1Hok
16. http://youtu.be/Y4WaR5NAiag
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/accidental_aftermath.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3

5.4.2 The Science Of Not Becoming Bitter (2024-04-06 08:00)

“The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.” Job 33:4

[1] 

by Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

“Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying, I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me. Behold, he findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy, He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths. Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man. Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.” Job 33:8-13

The more sincere someone is, the easier it is to become bitter. The more you try to serve God the easier it is to become bitter. Over the years I have found that most of the time it is the Christians who are trying to do the most for God who end up becoming bitter.

Job was such a good man that God bragged on him to the devil. Job was probably the best man who ever lived. He lost his children, his wife, his health, his wealth, and his friends, but he still trusted the Lord. This was not a bad man. He was a great man who had great faith; yet Job became bitter. How could a man of this caliber become bitter?

Let me give you some principles regarding this matter of avoiding bitterness. I will begin by making five statements that will set the stage for the rest of this chapter. These statements may seem strange until you read the next part of the chapter.

1. I do not live by my convictions.
2. I try not to do what I think is best.
3. I often go against my better judgment.
4. I often disagree with God.
5. We may disagree more than we agree.

These may seem like strange statements, but they are the truth in most of our lives, if we will be honest. There are things that seem unfair to me. For example, there are times when I

have a tough time understanding how there could be a Hell where people will burn for eternity. There are many things that do not seem fair to me and with which I disagree with God. How do I keep these things from making me bitter?

Let me tell you how God and I settle our differences.

> **"For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it." Isaiah 55:8-11**

Now then, I will tell you my step-by-step procedure. This is truly the formula I use to avoid bitterness. This is the method I follow.

1. I face a decision.
2. I try to figure the right thing to do.

I want to do right. I do disagree with God, but not because I do not care about doing right. I want to do right as much as a man can want to do right. The fact that I disagree with God has nothing to do with not wanting to do right, but it has everything to do with the fact that I see things differently than God sees them. In trying to figure out the right decision to make, I end up in a disagreement with God. So what do I do in these situations?

3. I try to figure what God thinks is the right thing to do.

The best way to do that is to get into the Word of God. God is a God of principles. The Bible is a Book that teaches us what is right, so the best way to find out what is right is to get into the Word of God. This should be done before we form our own opinions.

I go to the Bible and try to find a principle in the Bible that tells me what is right to do. Next, I try to find an illustration that shows me what is right. Notice the story of Jehoshaphat and Ahab. This story teaches a principle of God that we need to follow.

Jehoshaphat was the king of Judah, the southern kingdom, when the wicked king, Ahab, was the king of Israel, the northern kingdom. Jehoshaphat was a good king while Ahab was a wicked king, but they had something in common. Both of them wanted God's people to have Ramoth-in-Gilead. There was a constant fight between the Syrians and Israel for Ramoth-in-Gilead. At one point Syria was too strong for Ahab and Israel as well as for Jehoshaphat and Judah, so Ahab decided to invite Jehoshaphat to talk to him about the possibility of them going in together and recapturing Ramoth in Gilead.

God does not want His people yoking up with heathen people. Ahab was a Baal worshipper; he had led the entire kingdom into pagan worship. Jehoshaphat should never have talked with Ahab because it was a violation of God's Word. Jehoshaphat yielded to the temptation of yoking up with Ahab for this cause. As a result, his son, Jehoram, met Athaliah, the daughter

of Ahab and Jezebel, and they fell in love with one another. As a result, Athaliah went down to the southern kingdom and corrupted it just as her mother, Jezebel, had done to the northern kingdom. Why? Because a good man had yoked up with a bad man for a good cause.

Whenever I am contacted by the mayor of Hammond for a good cause, I refuse to do it, not because I am not for the cause, but because it goes against what is right according to the Bible. It does not make sense to me, but it is what God commands. My job is not to do what I think seems right, but to do what God says is right. When I disagree with God, I must do what is right even if I do not see it. So many make terrible mistakes because they do what seems right to them rather than what God says is right.

Christians need to know the Word of God for this very reason. We must be familiar enough with God's truth that we are able to find God's opinion on a matter.

4. We often disagree.

You do not have to agree with God to be a good Christian, but you do have to obey what is right. Often God and I will disagree on what is right. What do I do then?

5. Then I go against my better judgment and do what He thinks is best.

This takes me back to my original five statements. Now, perhaps these statements will not seem so strange after all.

(1) I do not live by MY convictions.

(2) I try not to do what I think is best.

(3) I often go against MY better judgment.

(4) I often disagree with God.

(5) We may disagree more than we agree.

Notice where sincere and earnest Christians get in trouble with bitterness.

This is how sincere Christians get bitter. This is their downfall. This is why I contend that those who are trying to do right are in the greatest danger of getting bitter. Let me now show you how this happens to many of us.

1. We say, "What do I think is right?"

This is a seemingly good question. Many Christians spend too much time asking God to lead them to do what is right, instead of just going to the Bible to find out what is right. If the Bible tells you, then you do not need to ask God because God will not lead you to violate what He has said in His Word. Notice why this is a danger.

When you pray, "Lord lead me to do what is right," you are still leaving the final decision in your hands. You are saying that you are going to decide what God wants you to do instead of letting God decide what you are going to do. Forget what you think is right, and live doing only that what God says is right. What makes sense to you is based on your limited ability to understand situations the way God does. Never trust your own opinions over God's.

2. Then we do it. That is exactly what Satan wants.

A sincere Christian decides to do what he sincerely thinks is right, and that is the beginning of his mistake. Why?

> **"All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." Isaiah 53:6**

A Christian who is sincere and wants to do right can turn to his own way as much as the rebel who has no interest whatsoever in doing right. You will get into serious trouble if you reason what is right and what is wrong. There are few decisions you will face in your life that do not have either a direct command or an illustration of what is right in the Word of God. We need to stay in the Word of God so that we can learn what God wants us to do.

We Baptists have our own version of a word of the knowledge. We criticize the Charismatics for their *word of knowledge*; then we go out and do what we think is right. There is no difference in the two. Sometimes we like to say that God led us to do something, even though it is not what the Bible says is right. Saying that we are following the leadership of the Holy Spirit is dangerous when we ignore what the Bible says about a matter. That is exactly what happened to Eve in the Garden of Eden. She did what seemed right to her rather than what God said to do.

The devil was not trying to get Eve to go his way; he was trying to get her to go her own way. She may have sincerely felt that she was doing what was right, but what she did was sin. Good Christians fall into sin by doing what they think is right.

3. It does not turn out for the best.

We do what we think is right, and it does not turn out well. We wonder why things are not going well in spite of the fact that we are sincerely trying to do what we feel is right. I am concerned by Christians who say God is leading them to do something that is in direct violation of something that is in the Word of God. It has become our excuse for doing what we think is best; yet, in so doing , we do wrong. The result is that things do not turn out well for that Christian who does what he sincerely feels is right. Things never will turn out well when we do what we feel is right rather than what the Bible says is right.

4. We get bitter at God.

This is why sincere Christians get bitter. We go our own way, sincerely, and when it turns out bas, we get bitter. What do we do? We continue doing the same thing. We continue to do what seems right to us, and it continues to go bad. We continue to get more and more bitter. It is amazing the things people say they are "led" to do that are in direct violation to the Word of God. As a result, we get bitter. Notice again what Job said:

> **"Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying, I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me. Behold, he findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy, He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths. Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man. Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters." Job 33:8-13**

Most Christians do wrong, not because they are not sincere about doing right, but because they do not know the Bible well enough to know what the Bible says. As a result, they do what they think is right. When it does not turn out right, they get bitter.

5. We want God to explain His reasoning to us.

"Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters." Job 33:13

God's wisdom is above man's; yet when we see things not turning out right because we have gone our own way, we cannot understand, and we feel like God owes us an explanation. Our way makes sense to us and looks like the right way, but it is in conflict with what God commands. Because our way seems to make sense, we wonder why God will not bless us since we did what was sincerely right in our own minds.

Many times I have had Christians who were not going God's way come to me and ask me why God was allowing things to go so badly in their lives. They were bitter at God because they felt they deserved better since they were sincerely doing what seemed best to them, in spite of the fact that it was in disagreement with God.

6. We get more bitter.

When we do what we think is right, it does not turn out right; yet, most of the time we continue in that pattern because we still do not know God's Word well enough to know what God says is right in a matter. So when things do not turn out right again, we get even more bitter. That pattern continues.

7. We get even more bitter, and on and on.

Whenever we do what we think is best, it is personal humanism. We like to criticize the political humanism of society; yet we do the exact same thing on a personal level. We do what we think seems right because we do not live in the Word of God enough to know what is right. We do what we think is right rather than what God says is right.

The Devil is that one who knows that the quickest way to destroy us is to get us to do what we think is right rather than what the Bible teaches is right. That is humanism.

How To Avoid Bitterness

Now I am going to try to give the formula for preventing ourselves from getting bitter, not only at God, but also at other people.

1. Only one has perfect justice.

Only God has perfect judgment. That means that when we disagree with someone, there is the potential that the other one is right and we are wrong. Since God is the only One who is always right, we must accept the fact that at times of disagreement we may be the one who is wrong. Too often we assume we are right because we are sincere, but others may be just as sincere as we are. We must not hold to much confidence in our own opinions and ideas. We are prone to be wrong.

2. No two people have the same justice.

There are times when others are going to see justice differently than I do, and at those times I must accept the fact that the other person may be right and I may be wrong.

I must remind myself of this all of the time, or else I may get bitter at others when I see justice differently than they do. There are so many times when I am in the position of seeing things differently than another, but I do not want to get bitter. Sometimes we get bitter at even those to whom we are the closest, including the one to whom we are married.

Sincere people need to give others the courtesy of believing that they are sincere when the two of them disagree.

3. I must not expect everyone's justice to reconcile with mine.

I must allow others to see things differently than I see them. My opinion must not be final in my mind. There are many times when others will handle matters differently than I would have handled them, but I must be willing to allow them their differences. I must not insist that their judgment must reconcile with mine.

4. I allow sincere people to differ with me.

There are many good and sincere people who see things differently than I see them. It is important for me to recognize that they may be as sincere as I am about my opinion. Rather than demanding that my opinion is right, I must allow them their opinion, based on their sincerity.

5. God is the only One who always has perfect justice.

6. When we disagree, I trust His justice, not mine.

This is the way that I keep from getting bitter with God. It is the way I keep from getting bitter with those with whom I disagree. This is the science of keeping ourselves from being bitter. You may be sincere, but you better beware of bitterness and do what you ought to do to avoid it.

You may think that you would never get bitter at God, but I have seen it happen to many good and sincere Christians who allowed their opinions to blind themselves to the fact that only God's opinion matters. Many sincere Christians have allowed their usefulness for God to be destroyed by bitterness that could have been avoided.

Job was perhaps the greatest man who ever lived; yet Job became bitter because He questioned God when he could not see things the way God saw them. Use these formulas to prevent bitterness from hurting you.

SOURCE: Chapter 15 from the excellent book by Dr. Jack Hyles, "[2]The Science Of The Christian Life" (1994)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEix6PMdKOSSNesfS8udfZWg5Z8RBiNs4Z9PCf1akcAqSm_7EFuOSZWUPp9euHEsmWa3HOtlIJiIKU_oVhmrsqxhlRrxJRzSY9aoGYx
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/great_preaching.htm#science

---

5.4.3 Another Hurting Student At Pensacola Christian College (2024-04-07 10:05)

Ephesians 4:30-32, "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."

Here are [1]innumerable negative reviews of Pensacola Christian College (PCC). These reviews are public information. Dear reader, one thing I have learned in my 57 years of life is that PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED, something that PCC has not learned in the 50 years of their college's existence since 1974. I'll start with my negative review of PCC first, and then share with you innumerable more from their hurting victim students.

As a humble redeemed sinner, I care. I care because God cares (1st Peter 5:7-8), and if you know God as a born-again Christian and spend time walking with Him, then you will love everyone with God's unconditional love too, regardless of their sins and flaws as humans. There is nothing worse than religious snobbery, which is all they know at PCC and their Campus Church cult. The way that we treat people matters. It really does!

As I regularly do, I comb social media for victims of PCC's cult. I don't do it to be mean or malicious, but simply because they have a serious problem at PCC with how they treat people. I know firsthand the religious abuse, hatred and woeful lack of compassion and forgiveness that exists at PCC. As of August 2, 2022, their senior pastor Jeff Redlin has banned me in writing from attending Campus Church, so now we are enemies by his choosing. It didn't matter that I sincerely apologized in 2022 for offending the gods at PCC, they have no room to forgive or permit me to just come back to their so-called "

church." In hindsight, they did me a favor because I have since learned much more about the workings of their authoritarian abusive cult at PCC, where the cult system always comes first but individual people do not matter. People just want to be loved. PCC personifies sinful pride and arrogance.

I found the following criticism of PCC this morning from one of their present female students. For obvious reasons she cannot disclose her real name, or she'll face a clergical firing squad. The details she provides is evidence enough that she is telling the truth. If you don't dot your i's and cross your t's at PCC, walking a very fine line, you will be on the outside looking in before you realized what happened. PCC is a cold-hearted cult of strict rules without any love, compassion or understanding for human beings. PCC lacks proper spiritual leadership.

> Beauty Burst (April 2024)
>
> I had many bad experiences at this school but the most recent one was when I woke up late for chapel and my RA [Resident Assistant] came in the room and woke me up, urging me to hurry and she said just throw [on] my clothes and and leave. I ended being written up and getting 10 demerits for being "disrespectful" because the RA's told Student Life on me. (Mind you these girls are my peers and they can easily get me kicked out of school if they wanted to.) I went to Student Life to resolve this, but all the woman did was keep on making excuses for the girls and blaming me saying: "maybe you were feeling a little upset that day?" "Do you think you had the attitude first and that's why they responded the way they did?" She told me

to talk to my RA and ask her about the situation and email her when I did. I ended up emailing her and was ignored after. Nothing was resolved. This is the email I sent:

> "I did ask my RA Gracie why I was written up for being disrespectful, and she said it was because I took so long getting ready when they kept asking me to hurry up (even though I took about 15 Minutes or less.) After she told me this false statement, I told her I went to Student Life, and that Student Life explained that she and the other RA wrote me up due to disrespect. She then changed her statement and said it was due to my tone of voice. And when I asked her about the other RA's tone of voice towards me she said, "that's just how she is." I don't think it's right that I get disrespected by other young women who are supposed to be my examples and leaders, when all I did is confront them concerning their behavior and it leads to a situation seemingly untruthful and unnecessary. I was also told during my Student Life appointment that they said I was taking long to get ready and that's why another RA came to my room but I don't believe that's the case, as she came about 5 minutes after I started
> getting ready to converse with her friend.
>
> The situation that occurred this day was that I slept through my alarm (a few minutes past 10 am) and I was late to chapel. My RA Gracie came and woke me up and I rushed to get ready. She told me to get ready as soon as possible. She came in another time a few minutes later telling me to try and be ready in a few minutes. Shortly after the other RA came and they began chatting in my doorway for a few minutes. I was putting my shoes on and was ready to go, when the RA was very rude in her tone of voice and overall demeanor and as well what she said. She said "let's get going, we've been waiting for you let's go!" She was waving her hands to motion for me to come and seemed very fed up and had an attitude.
>
> So I responded in a normal way, not escalating anything, saying, "I don't appreciate the way you're talking to me. I'm an adult too. That is very rude." She didn't say a word to me after that but my RA Gracie just replied as we started to head downstairs that she wasn't being rude. I responded that "it just seems like it." And neither of them would look me in my eye or explain why that wasn't the case if it was. This was the situation that occurred that morning. I was very confused to be called to the Student Life concerning this situation because I thought it wasn't a huge ordeal."

That was the email and this was just one minor incident that happened last semester. It's so awful that students have no control or say in these situations. [SOURCE: Google reviews]

Yes, dear student, PCC leadership has some serious issues with their attitudes. Clearly they have a double standard at PCC, one for students and another for staff. I am sorry for the horrible conditions at PCC and that you were clearly mistreated. You trusted them with the best years of your life, and they treat you like crap while taking your money, like they did me as a 54-year-old grandfather in 2021. Sadly, PCC have religious bullies for leaders, who elevate their own bigoted authority over God's authority in the inspired Word of God.

The letter of the law comes before all else, but there is no spirit of the law, which is love. At PCC it's their way or the highway. When your time of the month as a female comes at PCC,

you must obtain a doctor's note to miss class or chapel each and every month. That sounds like North Korea to me! What the hell is wrong with PCC leadership? I'll tell you what is wrong, [2]they don't know and walk with God. PCC is a carnal institution with a religious label slapped across the building. RUN FROM THIS PLACE!!!

[3]



99 % of Bible Colleges and Churches Today Are as Carnal as Can Be!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEizrykuNx3Cn7sPVeWAeghjQvX-DKRl_0qMo6aMCqu1AQwgUigX3ldmA0wDuuC6R0lSFpsQn0VacHcXQSImnNF1ngrQcTMBh-ERzE_

5.4.4 What Is Heaven Like? (2024-04-07 19:49)

Luke 18:16, "But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God."

Kindly, the former pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam told me in 2017 to "ALWAYS SEEK GOD." That is godly advice, and I love that pastor (God knows my heart); but he doesn't truly know God. That pastor promotes Dr. John MacArthur—[1]a heretic on the blood of Christ and the [2]plan of salvation. I heard that pastor say from his pulpit on a Sunday morning, that: "It's not enough to merely admit you are a sinner to be saved, you must turn away from a lifestyle of sin." That is NOT the Gospel of free grace! I am not mentioning this to criticize him, but to edify YOU dear reader. Don't be like him, be better than him!

That same pastor uses, sanctions and promotes multiple Bible versions, shewing that he is incompetent to be the pastor of any church. Now he is getting paid a 6-digit salary as Executive Vice President of a messed-up Bible College in Iowa—ruining young people's lives elsewhere—promoting corruptible seed, an accursed gospel, and the reprobate theology of John MacArthur. Does he really "SEEK GOD," as he advised me? No, he does not; for if he did seek God he would SEEK TRUTH! **John 4:24, "God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth."** That same senior pastor drove the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in the ground for nearly 20 years. Today Harvest is a cesspool of ecumenical apostasy, using dozens of fake Bible versions, trusting in a false gospel of Lordship Salvation, and devoid of the truth!

[3]Island Of Guam Becoming A Police State Just Like I Said, Government Control Is The Agenda

> **Revelation 21:3-4, "And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away."**

People foolishly believe a lot of things they see and hear on television (e.g., Oprah Winfrey), or read in a book by a New Age author (e.g., James Praagh), forming unbiblical conclusions that are untrue. May I say, not everything said by Jerry Springer is true! There is much fake news nowadays! I heard President Donald Trump say this week in a press conference that 'The Wall Street Journal' publishes a lot of "FAKE NEWS!" That's no better than [4]Bob Jones University and their [5]"FAKE BIBLES![6]" Despite all the fake news and theological frauds today, thankfully we have the unchanging Words of God in the KING JAMES BIBLE, teaching us about Heaven (and you can trust the inspired Words of God). [7]What the Bible says is so! To keep the list brief, I have saved Scripture quotations until afterwards, which can can read for yourself.

Here are 40 heart-warming truths about Heaven:All the inhabitants of Heaven are part of a big family (Ephesians 3:15)Heaven is a city measuring 1,500 miles wide, long and high (a cube). That would cover most of the United States and part of Canada and Mexico to fit. All of the saved from all humanity will be there.

1. The city is encompassed by a 216-foot-high wall, made of jasper.
2. 12 entrance gates, 3 on each of the four sides, each made of a single pearl.
3. Heaven has 12 foundations, each of a different precious gem stone.
4. The city is made of pure gold, crystal clear in it's 100 % purest form, resembling glass.
5. There's a beautiful river flowing from the throne of God.
6. At the heart of the city is the glittering throne of God.

7. There's a beautiful rainbow around God's throne with every color. Revelation 4:3, "And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald."

8. Before the throne of God are four Cherubim beasts who praise God continually.

9. Heaven is a holy city, the house of God the Father. We are going to live in God's home. Amen, amen, amen!

10. Only saved people or angels may enter into Heaven.

11. We'll all be in the city of God and be very pleased to be there.

12. Saints in Heaven know what's going on here on earth, but do not see our sins.

13. Our loved ones in Heaven are awake (Hebrews 12:1 - "witnesses" see and hear something). They're not called "role models," but "witnesses," because they are watching us run the race from Heaven).

14. The inhabitants of Heaven see, hear and interact. They have a life, eternal life. They are alive and alert.

15. There are horses in Heaven (Revelation 19:14)

16. Saints in Heaven remember us (Samuel remembered Saul when he returned to pronounce judgment upon him, and Samuel knew what was going on here on earth. They were familiar with one another, nothing was erased; also, see Luke 15:7 - there is rejoicing in the presence of the angels; Luke 16:19-31 - Lazarus and Abraham recognized each other).

17. We will recognize our loved ones in Heaven (Peter, James and John recognized Moses and Elijah on the Mount of Transfiguration; Saul and Samuel recognized each other; Mary recognized Jesus after He arose from the dead; the disciples recognized Jesus after His death).

18. Our bodily imperfections will be made perfect in Heaven. There are no cripples in Heaven. There are no obese people. There's no wheelchairs. There's no deaf, dumb or blind in Heaven. Philippians 3:21 promises we shall receive a body fashioned like unto the Lords. Jesus ate and drank in His resurrected body. He ascended in the air, defying gravity. The Lord walked through walls, walked on water, spoke and is alive physically somewhere in the universe today (He bodily ascended from the earth in Acts 1:9-11).

19. God is going to be with us. (the worst part about Hell is being separated from God. People in Hell realize what they have missed, and gnash in bitter regret and tears).

20. God Himself will wipe away all tears. No more death. No more pain. No more crying and tears. No more sorrow.

21. There's no night there, no darkness. The Lord's holiness lights the city. There's no need for candles, the sun or flashlights.

22. There will be no more hunger pains. Americans by far don't know what it feels like to have no food, but many people in afflicted parts of Africa do. The saints will thirst and hunger no more. The food and drinks present are strictly for pleasure, without calories.

23. There will be no need for a heating system. The Lord's presence will warm us in Heaven.

24. There are many mansions in Heaven, not cookie-cutter type homes. We will receive individualized mansions and nice homes, depending on our earthly service for Christ, with everything we need and want. Romans 8:32, “He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?” We will have everything we need and desire in Heaven! There are no mortgages in Heaven. No home is ever foreclosed upon.

25. Soulwinners will shine as the brightness of the stars in Heaven forever (Daniel 12:3).

26. We will work in Heaven, serving God day and night. Work is enjoyable in Heaven, in pleasant conditions, without pressure or troublesome co-workers. Only perfect Christians live in Heaven in glorified bodies. In Heaven, the saints are as children; that is, loving, trusting, humble, pure, innocent and pleasant to be around. Jude 1:24, “Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy.” Because of the precious blood of Jesus, the saints have been justified, JUST-IF-I’D never sinned at all. What an awesome God!!!

27. Heaven’s gates are never closed. There are no creeps, thieves or shady characters in Heaven. The gates are open all the time. The saints leave their doors unlocked, because there are no locks on their doors, because there is no need for them. Can you imagine how beautiful it will be to live in such a place, that you don’t even need locks on your car or home? God is beautiful!

28. There is no crime in Heaven; there is no need for police or detectives.

29. Our loved ones are alive and conscious in Heaven. They will remember and recognize us, and we them.

30. Saints will be as the angels is Heaven, not given in marriage (Matthew 22:30)

31. There won’t be any fine print or shady advertising in Heaven. Everything is free!

32. There is no fear in Heaven, because there will be nothing to fear. 1st John 4:18, “There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.”

33. There is no night in Heaven, it is always daytime.

34. We won’t need to sleep in Heaven. it would be weird to need to sleep with no night.

35. There is rejoicing in Heaven when people get saved.

36. The awesomeness of Heaven is indescribable with human tongue.

37. Heaven is a real, literal, physical, place.

38. Heaven is a wonderful PLACE!!!



John 14:1-3, "Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also."

Heaven is a wonderful PLACE!!! Here are but a few precious Scripture passages about Heaven.

Revelation 21:10-27, "And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof. And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel. And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like

unto clear glass.

And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald; The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass. And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it. And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it. And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it. And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life."

Revelation 7:15-17, "Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes."

Revelation 22:1-6, "And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him: And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads. And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever."

The most beautiful thing about all of these Scriptures is that, like all Scripture, they are PROMISES from God. The entire Holy Bible is [9]a book of PROMISES from God. Also, please read: [10]Abiding In The Promises Of God.

"Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised)" —Hebrews 10:23

> "Remember, you don't know the Bible, until the Bible controls your life. You can memorize every verse in the Bible and not know the Bible, until the Bible controls you, and permeates your thinking. You can know a lot of things about God, but until you walk with God and live with God, and abide in the Lord, then you don't know THE LORD intimately like you should." —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, "[11]They Loved The Praise Of Men More Than The Praise Of God"

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_is_a_liberal.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. https://www.postguam.com/news/local/governor-road-checkpoints-start-tuesday/article_6d8b659c-7571-11ea-8297-9fe448f2368d.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Roy%20Thompson/what_the_bible_says_is_so.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEglsxaxF5MHneco6FHkCVYFsd2oMzGqDf2o7DLnKHEM-qGoLPkCZ1wb5PhDuxfufbf-374PPvsPdGzL0UF2sq7ivoqLR5cWc2UzWBO
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises_of_god.htm
11. http://www.biblelineministries.org/cgi-bin/download.pl?blm20200318i.mp3

5.4.5 Evangelist John R. Rice Sympathized With The Palestinian People (2024-04-08 15:39)

Here are the compassionate words of Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), founder of the Sword of the Lord, concerning the theft of Arab homes by the Illuminati-controlled United Nations in 1948:

> I have a great deal of sympathy for that spirit of nationalism among Arabs who feel they have been robbed and defrauded and abused and imposed upon and who want back their own land. I can understand that. I think they will never be given back the land that was given Israel by the United Nations in 1948, but I think that provisions must be made for those millions and a third refugees in refugee camps in Jericho, in Amman, in Beirut, in the Gaza strip, and elsewhere. God loves those people and they must have the Gospel."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Rice... "Here Are More Questions," by John R. Rice, p. 315, Sword Of The Lord Publishers (1973)

Amen and amen. Since May of 1948 Israel's horrible leaders have [1]persecuted the Palestinian people, making their daily [2]lives difficult and unbearable. On October 7, 2023 the [3]Palestinian terrorist group Hamas attacked Israel and murdered 1,200 people. Another 200 Jews were taken hostage. The vengeful retaliation by Israel against the people living in Gaza since has been untenable. As of April 7, 2024 [4]Israel has murdered 33,596 innocent people in Palestine.

Kindly said, I do NOT stand with Israel. Just because someone murders one of your loved one's doesn't give you the right or permission to go murder their entire extended family. In fact, you don't have a right to murder even one person! Israel has no right to genocide the Palestinian people. Seventy percent of the 33,596 dead people in Gaza were defenseless women and children. How is that justice? That is vengeance, not justice! If you are okay with Israel slaughtering 33,596 Palestinians, then you are an ungodly monster!

I don't understand so-called "

Christian

"

Zionists who continually demonize the Arabs and whitewash the Jews. Just like Gentiles, so also are Jewish people dirty, guilty, rotten, Hell-deserving sinners (Romans 3:10-23, 6:23; Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8). The Arab people are the descendants of Abraham, just as are the Jews. As Christians we must love everybody with God's unconditional love. No one is right with God who hates anybody. I love Jews and Arabs alike with God's unconditional love. Jesus was willing to die for them all (Romans 5:6-9).

Only Born-Again Jews and Gentiles Are Among

"

The Chosen

"

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 2:28-29,**

***For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh*: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.** The inspired Holy Bible is very clear that someone is NOT A JEW who is only one outwardly. That is, your DNA. Regardless of how

"

Jewish

"

your ethnicity may be according to your DNA marker, the Bible says you are not considered a Jew in God's sight unless you're born-again.

We further read in **Galatians 3:26-29,**

" For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: *for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.*

***And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise*.**

" Only those who have been born anew by the Holy Spirit of God are included in Abraham's seed (i.e., part of the heavenly family).

Romans 11:22-23,

“ Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off.

And they also, *if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again*.

” That’s a big

“if.

” This promise from God is CONDITIONAL. If a Gentile or Jew refuses to trust in Jesus Christ as personal Savior, then they won’t be graffed into the olive tree (God’s blessings and salvation). Tragically, 99 % of the 7,000,000 Jews living in Israel today still abide in unbelief. They are lost hellbound infidels.

Love The Arab People

One of the things that I love and admire about Dr. John R. Rice is that he had a heart of concern for people. Dr. Rice cared about the displaced and suffering people of Palestine.

The Jews were scattered throughout the world in 70 AD when Rome annihilated Jerusalem.

I sincerely believe that the Jews are “God’s people.”

However, they are not “The Chosen” unless they have faith in Jesus Christ. Throughout the Holy Bible God’s promises ALWAYS followed a line of faith.

Romans 2:28-29a,

For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: *But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly*... ” Jesus plainly warned Nicodemus (a Jew) that “Ye must be born again” to enter into God’s Kingdom. It doesn’t matter how good or religious you are, *Ye must be born again*. It doesn’t matter how dedicated or loyal you are to a cause, *Ye must be born again*. It doesn’t matter if you are Jewish or Gentile, *Ye must be born again*. **John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. ”**

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 9:6-7, “**

Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. *For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel*:

Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called.

” Here again we plainly see that a physical Jew is not necessarily a spiritual Jew. God’s promises always followed a line of faith, which we see through the line of Isaac.

It saddens me that most professed Christians today blindly support Israel. I am not on any-one’s personal side, I am on the side of truth and righteousness. It is very important that any Bible student differentiate between heathen Jews and saved (born again) Jews. I have shared numerous Scripture passages with you that teach that only saved Jews are of the true seed of Abraham. No Christ-rejecting Jew will ever enter into the Kingdom of God. Faith is the key that unlocks the blessings of God.

Present-Day Israel Is Not The Fulfillment Of Bible Prophecy

Here is some accurate, biblical and gentlemanly commentary from Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) concerning why present-day Israel is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy:

> "Israel is just like any other nation. Some think they're a little brutal, but my friend, they're on the defense over there, you can be sure of that. And they have to exercise a strong defense system. They're not backing that land in fulfillment of prophecy. They have returned to the land, but they have not yet returned to the Lord. When they return to the Lord there will be blessing. They have not yet done that!
>
> ...they went out in 70 A.D. And they actually have never returned to the land according to the Word of God. Now hear me very carefully because this is very important to see. They have returned to the land today, and it's remarkable what has happened over there, but it's not the fulfillment of prophecy, because the prophecy says when they return they'll return TO GOD!"
>
> SOURCE: Pastor J. Vernon McGee; THRU-THE-BIBLE; [5]Hosea 2:19-23 and Hosea 3:4

In his 5-year "THRU-THE-BIBLE" commentary for Hosea 3:5, Dr. McGee stresses the truth that there are more Arab Christians in Israel today than there are Jewish Christians. **Hosea 3:5, "Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and *seek the LORD their God*, and David their king; and *shall fear the LORD* and his goodness in the latter days."** This hasn't happened yet. Millions of Jews have returned to the Holy Land, but they have not returned to God yet.

Upon a return trip to visit Israel, Pastor McGee made the startling comment: "Over there there's no turning to God, at all." While visiting he saw a big motto in Israel which read: "SCIENCE WILL BRING PEACE TO THIS LAND." Israel is a Godless nation today! Pastor McGee cites a credible source as saying that there are less than 300 Israelites that are real believers in Israel today.

The Russian Catholic Church owns much land in Israel today, as do Greek Orthodox and Muslims. Dr. McGee rightly states:

> "We're a nation of biblical ignoramuses! We do not know the Word of God today in this land" (Pastor J. Vernon McGee, 'THRU-THE-BIBLE,' commentary from Hosea 4:1-2)

Hosea 3:5 in the Old Testament evidences the fact that Israel's present return to the land is not the fulfillment of biblical prophecy today. When Jesus Christ returns at His Second Coming, Hosea 3:5 says they will SEEK AND FEAR THE LORD THEIR GOD,

and true Israel shall be restored.

[6]Click here if you'd like to listen to Pastor J. Vernon McGee's commentary on Hosea .

Would to God that more Christians today would express some sympathy and empathy for their suffering and struggles. You need to understand that their parents and grandparents were driven from their homes at gunpoint. The homes of one million Arabs were robbed from them in 1948 by the military, and given with all their personal possessions to Jewish strangers. If

you understand that injustice, then you might be able to grasp why Arabs are willing to die for their cause. If a foreign nation invaded the United States and stole men's homes and all that they owned, we wouldn't just walk away and let the matter go. We'd justly fight to the death for what is ours!

Shame on any child of God who automatically sides with Israel and has zero compassion toward the Palestinian people. Brother John R. Rice cared about the Palestinian people. He saw their suffering and frustration, and he expressed sympathy and empathy for their dilemma. Where are those people supposed to go? They are refugees, militarily displaced since 1948 from their homes. The mainstream newsmedia demonizes Hamas (an estimated group of 21,000 Arab activists). All the Palestinian people want is recognition as a proper nation. They want their own legitimate existence! Can you blame them? Israel wants to keep their foot upon the neck of the Palestinian people, controlling and limiting them to prevent any prosperity. Jewish people are no better than Gentiles. Racism is a horrible sin!

Years ago I saw a caption in a book written by Christian author Salem Kirban (1925-2010). The photo showed a police officer beating a male student with a Billy Club during the college riots during the Vietnam War era. The caption asked the question: *What do you see? Do you see a punk getting what he deserves? Or do you see a police officer abusing his authority? If you are a Christian you should see two people who need Jesus Christ.* I have never forgotten that image and caption because it is so true. So often we look at situations with a carnal frame of mind, failing to see the great need in people's lives for Jesus Christ as their Savior.

It is sad what is going on in Israel and Gaza today. I cannot "

stand

with Israel

"

when they are murdering tens of thousands of innocent people with impunity. That is vengeance not justice!

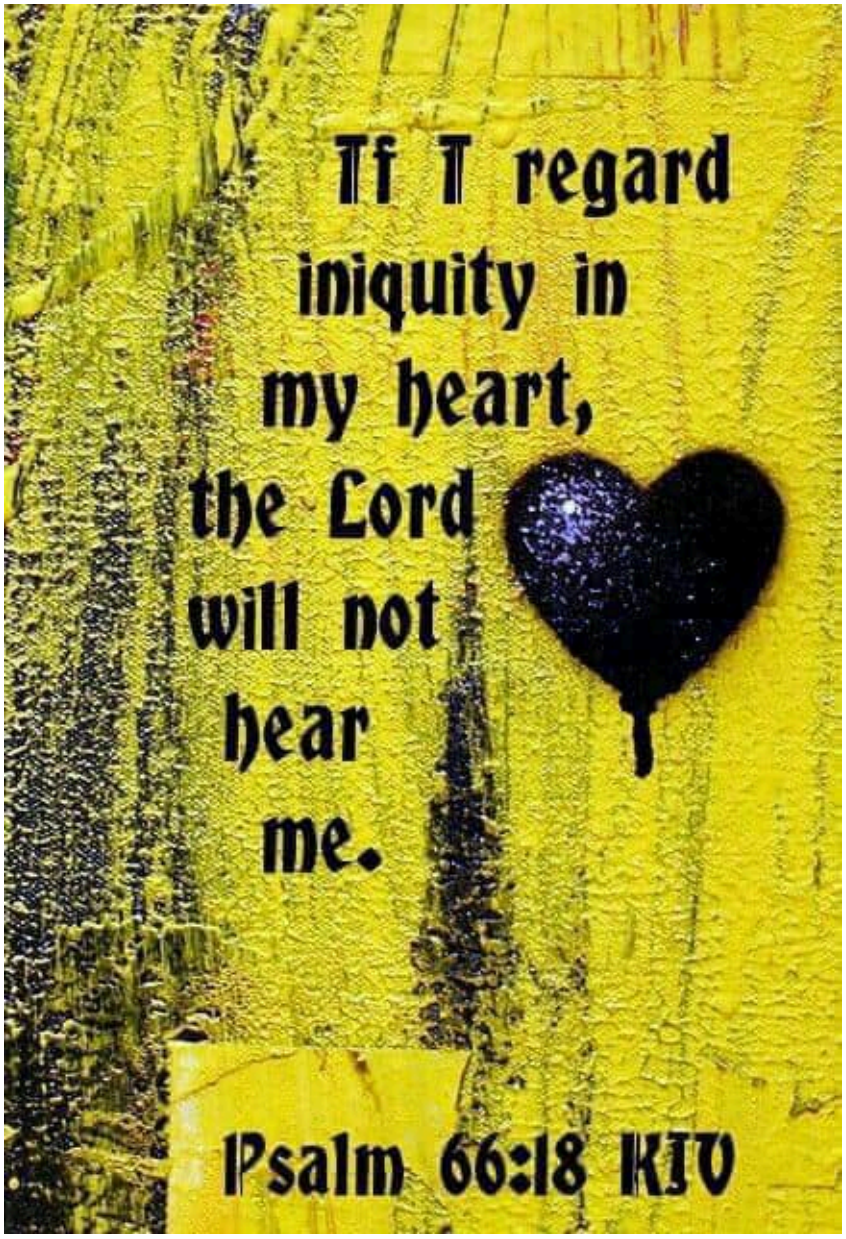

1. https://www.rescue.org/article/crisis-palestine-what-you-need-know
2. https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2023/5/15/the-continuous-nakba-palestinians-and-perpetual-suffering
3. https://www.timesofisrael.com/israel-revises-death-toll-from-oct-7-hamas-assault-dropping-it-from-1400-to-1200/
4. https://www.aljazeera.com/news/longform/2023/10/9/israel-hamas-war-in-maps-and-charts-live-tracker
5. https://www.ttb.org/programs/the-5-year-study/study-contents
6. https://www.ttb.org/resources/free-5-year-series-downloads
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjrYSL2aXI2a8IkjLbLqb-tbJu7BUlJvzHCXzSdspXCEjgpuxOtUunG6TesVDjcsu8knrp-e1aUyHlpiqCVZSvCtVLZNi72NGzJHCu

---

5.4.6 I Encourage You To Read Paul Craig Roberts' Articles (2024-04-10 09:16)

I have several dozen people whom I admire and I follow their writings to get their opinion, just as my blog visitors value my opinion. THANK YOU by the way, because without your interest I wouldn't have a ministry. I don't take that for granted.

One of my favorite people is Paul Craig Roberts.

[1]



Welcome to [2]PaulCraigRoberts.org. Here are some of his recent intriguing articles...

1. [3]Beware of Fake Conservative Websites (12/29/2023)
2. [4]Storm Dec 16-18 could prevent posting to the website (12/16/2023)
3. [5]A new mailing address is provided on the donate page of the website for donations via check. (12/2/2023)
4. [6]IMPORTANT NOTICE FROM PCR (10/10/2023)
5. Recently Published Articles[7]Putin's Road to Armageddon (4/5/2024)
6. [8]A New Russia Has Emerged (4/3/2024)
7. [9]How Private Interests Seized Control of America (4/1/2024)
8. [10]The Termination of Christian Celebration (3/31/2024)
9. [11]The New York City Council No Longer Differentiates Between Illegal Aliens and US Citizens (3/29/2024)

10. [12]The Russian Federal Security Service Identifies US as a Suspect in Crocus Attack (3/28/2024)

11. [13]Washington Crossed a Fatal Red Line with the Crocus Attack (3/27/2024)

12. [14]The Most Astounding Feature of the Assange Case (3/27/2024)

13. [15]The US and Europe Have Given Their Countries to Immigrant-invaders (3/25/2024)

14. [16]A Tower of Babel Is a Country Without a Language (3/25/2024)

15. [17]Dmitry Trenin Belatedly Realizes that Putin Has Not Been Sufficiently Proactive to Prevent Nuclear War (3/24/2024)

16. [18]DEI Is White Genocide (3/22/2024)

17. [19]EMPIRE OF LIES (3/21/2024)

18. [20]Whatever Happened to Conservatives? (3/21/2024)

19. [21]Washington Post Calls on VP Kamala Harris to Step Down (3/20/2024)

20. [22]Thank you for your support (3/19/2024)

I hope you will take some time to visit Paul Craig Robert's website and read some of his wisdom. Elderly people are walking encyclopedias of knowledge and wisdom. One of the great tragedies of today's young generation is that they do not value the opinions of the aged.

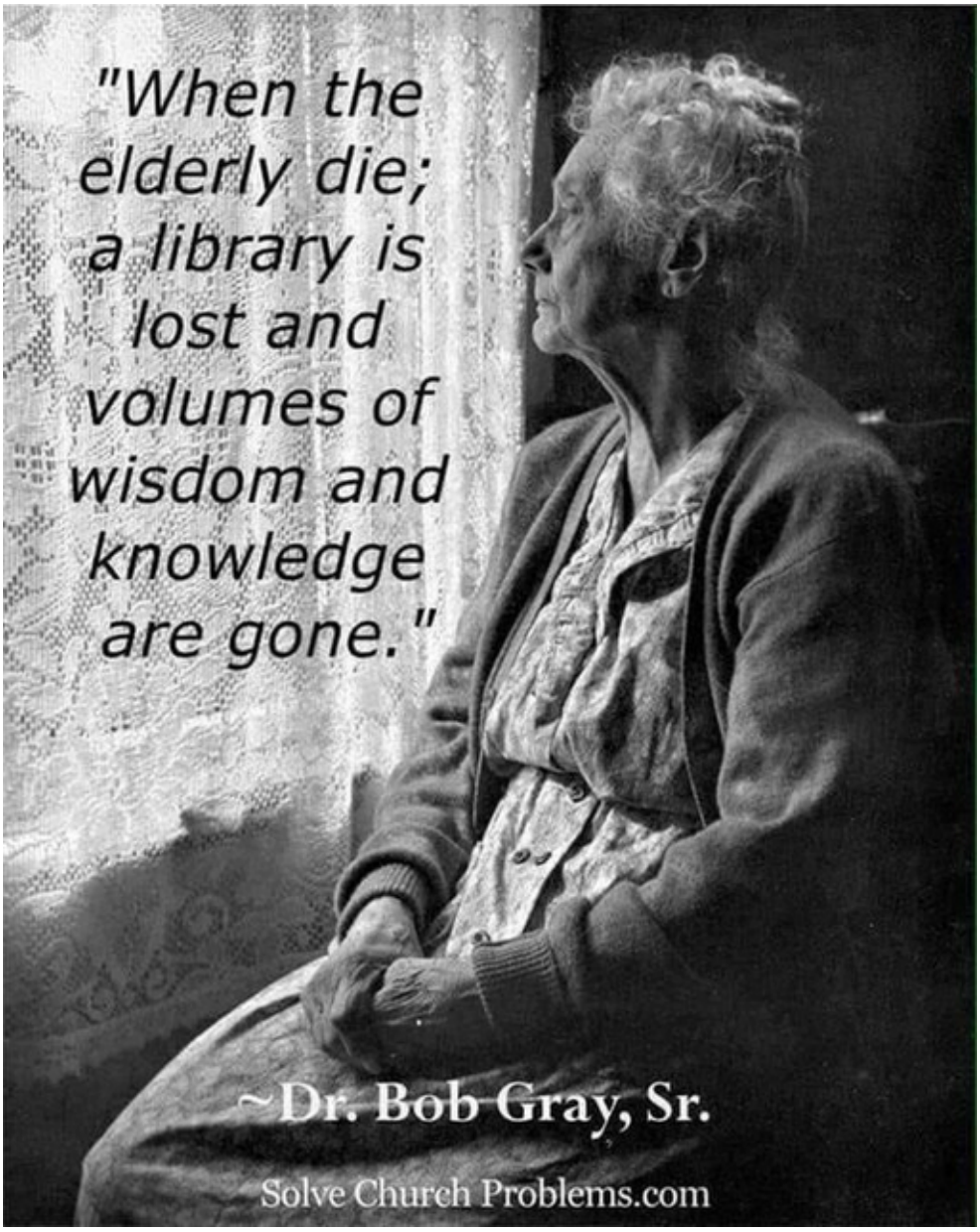

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj8eBj7hmfy6NyREsJBKL6NtJ1wzVDamiB48NachnSOwW-VTL6zoPEntmlgovo5N-Bxr-L3_njpoQfnw_CJ4q4Fvo7bvM79dmnBJic
2. http://PaulCraigRoberts.org/
3. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2023/12/29/beware-of-fake-conservative-websites/
4. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2023/12/16/storm-dec-16-18-could-prevent-posting-to-the-website/
5. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2023/12/02/a-new-mailing-address-is-provided-on-the-donate-page-of-the-website-for-donations-via-check/
6. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2023/10/10/important-notice-from-pcr/
7. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/04/05/putins-road-to-armageddon/
8. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/04/03/a-new-russia-has-emerged/
9. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/04/01/how-private-interests-seized-control-of-america/
10. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/31/133445/
11. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/29/the-new-york-city-council-no-longer-differentiates-between-illegal-aliens-and-us-citizens/
12. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/28/the-russian-federal-security-service-identifies-us-as-a-susp

ect-in-crocus-attack/
13. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/27/washington-crossed-a-fatal-red-line-with-the-crocus-attack/
14. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/27/the-most-astounding-feature-of-the-assange-case/
15. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/25/the-us-and-europe-have-given-their-countries-to-immigrant-invaders/
16. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/25/a-tower-of-babel-is-a-country-without-a-language/
17. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/24/dmitry-trenin-belatedly-realizes-that-putin-has-not-been-sufficiently-proactive-to-prevent-nuclear-war/
18. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/22/dei-is-white-genocide/
19. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/21/empire-of-lies/
20. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/21/whatever-happened-to-conservatives/
21. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/20/washington-post-calls-on-vp-kamala-harris-to-step-down/
22. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/03/19/thank-you-for-your-support-2/
23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSLisifx9mqWzhX0yknUJnQQlO4J6Ttiep9Fuf60TjPiDk1SupqQ3l1Xz5vgliC5KHLZ7t7Dw1OhGh9K9hcsmweZfAtlaHF_qAp20

5.4.7 Beware Of Matt Slick's Damnable Counterfeit Gospel (2024-04-17 12:29)

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

We are surrounded today by false teachers. They are in the churches. They are on social media. They author books. They produce religious documentaries and movies. If a man is wrong on repentance and the Gospel, then we cannot trust any of his theology. Matt Slick is the president of [1]CARM (Christian Apologetics and Research Ministry).

I read a heretical blog today by Matt Slick titled, "[2]What Is Lordship Salvation And Is It Biblical?" Matt states:

> ...If lordship salvation is meant to say that a person must believe the Gospel and also repent of sin in order to be saved, then it is teaching that salvation is not by faith alone in Christ alone. Instead, it would be by faith and also the act of turning from sin as a person makes Jesus Lord of "all" of his life. In other words, salvation is obtained by faith in God and turning from sin——which amounts to keeping the Law. This would be, of course, false. Now, we are not saying a person need not repent from his sins. Instead, repentance is the result of God's regenerative work in us. Let me explain.
>
> The position of CARM is that regeneration precedes faith the way electricity precedes light in a lightbulb. The order is logical——not temporal. Electricity must be present for light to occur in a lightbulb, but it's not true that light must be present in order for electricity to occur. We would say that whenever electricity is present in a lightbulb, the automatic and natural result is light. The electricity is "logically" prior to the light——not temporally prior. In other words, it is logically necessary that electricity precedes the light; and when electricity is present, light is also present.

> With this analogy, I think it is easier to understand that it is God who regenerates us (2 Corinthians 5:17; 1 Peter 1:3; John 1:13) and that the necessary result of His regenerative work in us is our faith and repentance. God grants that we believe (Philippians 1:29) and grants that we repent (2 Timothy 2:25). Therefore, our position is that repentance is a necessary result of God's work in us (yet it's also something that we do). The issue of Lordship salvation incorrectly addresses the order of salvation by implying that faith leads to regeneration, which leads to repentance. I believe this mistakenly puts the focus on man's ability instead of God's work, and this is where the error of Lordship salvation arises. The truth is that we are saved by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone. Repentance from sin is the result of salvation——not a contributing factor to it. [3]SOURCE
>
> If it is God who grants us repentance (2 Timothy 2:25) and faith (Philippians 1:29), then there is no room for the Lordship salvation controversy. Instead, we understand that the Lordship of Christ and our repentance are both the natural result of the work of God—not the work of our faith and repentance.

Kindly said, Matt is preaching the Devil's lie of Calvinism. He falsely claims that God does everything. If that were true, then what would be the purpose of repentance (i.e., a change of mind). If a man cannot change his mind unless God causes it, then where is freewill? How could a man choose to trust Christ if he cannot do so without God intervening first? I like how Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) explains it:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[4]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16)

This is what Jesus meant in **John 6:44, "No man can come to me, *except the Father which hath sent me draw him*: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

John 12:32, "

And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will *draw all men unto me*.

" Calvinists love to take these passages of of context. The Bible is not doing away with freewill. Jesus simply meant that the Holy Spirit convicts lost sinners of sin, righteousness and judgment (John 16:8).

> **Titus 2:11-14,**
>
> **"*For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men*,**
>
> Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;
>
> **Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works."**

What Matt Slick is foolishly preaching is that if you are saved, then God will automatically cause you to turn away from your sinning and follow Christ as the Lord of your life. It is nothing short of blaming God for the heresy of Lordship Salvation!

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is titled, "[5]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit." When you get born-again (saved), the ONLY thing you receive is the gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit. Your character is still the same after you are saved, as it was before you were saved. When you receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, there is a transfer of ownership from Satan to God. You're now a child of the King!

But dear friend, just because you get saved doesn't mean your behavior will improve. I am so sick of this heresy in churches today, which says you're not saved unless you're behavior has changed. [6]Pensacola Christian College teaches that Satanic garbage. Kindly, Matt Slick is wrong. He is errantly teaching a backdoor approach to Lordship Salvation. God doesn't repent for us. God doesn't force a Christian to follow Christ as his or her Lord.

And furthermore, regeneration does not precede faith as Matt teaches. You are born-again (regenerated) the moment you put your trust in the Lamb of God, not before. [7]Paul Washer teaches the same junk theology that you must be regenerated before there is faith. That is unbiblical. **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, " In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will. "** Carefully notice that the Bible teaches repentance is to acknowledge *the truth*, not turn away from your sins. Woe unto pastors who pervert God's simple plan of salvation by embellishing the Gospel.

Don't Corrupt The Gospel To Try To Force People To Live Right

Here is: '[8]The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ.' I highly recommend for you to read " [9]I NEVER KNEW YOU "

by my ministry friend, Michael P. Bowen. This book is a brilliant defense of the free grace Gospel. Please don't allow some suave false prophet to lead you astray from the true Gospel. Following Christ as your

"Lord" has absolutely nothing to do with the new birth. It is a matter of discipleship (service), not of justification (salvation). It is the job of the local church to convert the lives of redeemed sinners, to make them useful to serve God.

The reason why millions of saved people are sitting idle at home today instead of serving God in the churches, is simply because pastors have failed to teach their congregation to mentor new converts. We need to invite people to come to church and then put them to work serving God. Sadly, when you attend 99 % of churches today, you sit there and go home week after week, but there are no ministries to get involved serving God. There is no scheduled time to go soulwinning. There is no nursing home ministry. There is no sailor ministry. There is no public school ministry. There is no prison ministry. There is no truck-stop ministry. There is no bus ministry. When I attended Hyles-Anderson College between 1985 to 1993, the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, had 114 MINISTRIES!!! Praise God!

We don’t need to corrupt the simplicity that is in Christ (which is the Gospel) to get people to live right. Pastors need to stop being lazy and teach their people to get busy for God. If churches have ministries, then people will come and get involved. I’m tired of attending McDonald’s type churches. That is, you go in to get your stuff and then leave, and come back next time. There are no ministries to get involved. It is no secret why the First Baptist Church of Hammond under Dr. Jack Hyles’ leadership from 1959 to 2001 grew to a membership of over 125,000 people! Those 114 soulwinning ministries work!

Preachers need to stop tampering with the Gospel. You get saved by trusting Jesus as your Savior, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then resurrected bodily three days later. This is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). But just because you get saved doesn’t guarantee that you will turn from your sinful bad habits, nor that you will follow Christ as the “Lord” of your life. We all continue living in sin, every last one of us (Romans 7:14-25).

I heard a great sermon today from 1979 by Pastor Jack Hyles called, "[10]Don’t Kick A Man When He Is Down." What a beautiful message! The very idea that getting saved will somehow guarantee you’ll become less of a sinner is flawed. The only thing different after you get saved is that now you have God’s Holy Spirit living inside of you, convicting you of the sin in your life. If you choose to walk in the Spirit, then you will depart from iniquity and live to please God. You will still falter daily and commit sin. We all do, even the best saints! But there are plenty of believers who choose not to walk in the Spirit, and they live carnal lives of gross immorality and wickedness (e.g., Lot, David, Esau, Samson, Solomon, Demas, Ananias and Sapphira, Peter, the couple fornicating in the church at Corinth, et cetera).

If pastors who stop playing church and start preaching against sin as they used to, we’d see revival across the nation. There is nothing wrong with the free grace Gospel, the problem today are corrupt pastors!



1. https://carm.org/carm/matt-slick/
2. https://evangelistsmatter.blogspot.com/2018/08/what-is-lordship-salvation-and-is-it.html
3. https://evangelistsmatter.blogspot.com/2018/08/what-is-lordship-salvation-and-is-it.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA&t=1s
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/paul_washer_heresy.htm
8. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha040724.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhTTmXxDi4HrSXe6gr2Gx0Y7OpAbEnJXQChjTxZADyFxmB1Y_wM5d5Wt5umXSGqCqZ5Gkz4laGLAud9Pgn6ooKOgCzW6G-fixwFKqZ

5.4.8 The Sackler Family Are Not To Blame For OxyContin Deaths (2024-04-23 09:15)

I have been listening for several years to society beat up on the Sackler family, who own the Purdue Pharma company that makes the drug Oxycontin, since 1996.

As a chronic pain sufferer myself, I have been prescribed the drug OxyContin since 2010, after my second neck surgery. I like the drug. It is a time-release drug that lasts for 12 hours. The drug is mild on my system, and doesn't have the severe withdrawal effects of other pain drugs like Dilaudid, Morphine Sulfate and Percocet. Perhaps that is because it is a time-release pill. Albeit, I really appreciate the medication to help alleviate my neck pain.

Over the past 20 years, upward of one million Americans have died from opiate drugs. But most of these deaths have been caused by Fentanyl, a deadly drug that is 50 times more powerful than Morphine. I refuse to take Fentanyl. About 10 years ago my former doctor prescribed a 25 MCG patch of Fentanyl. That is the closest I've eve come to feeling drunk. I don't drink booze, so I don't know what it feels like to get drunk. But I do know that the Fentanyl affected me in ways that I never want to feel again. It is a powerful drug, not in good ways. Please avoid Fentanyl.

What the critics of OxyContin all refuse to admit, while suing the Sackler family, is that their loved ones who died while taking OxyContin were abusing the drug. They took too much, or recklessly took it with other drugs not prescribed to them, or drank alcohol while taking the drug (which overrides the time-release function), et cetera. I have been taking OxyContin responsibly since 2010, and I've never had any close calls, Emergency Room visits or problems using the helpful medication.

If you go buy a circular saw at HomeDepot and then cut your hand off while drunk, do you have a right to sue Craftsman, Makita or Milwaukee? Is it their fault that you got hurt using their saw, because you didn't use it in a safe manner? No, it is not their fault in any way. What? Now companies must install breathalyzer safety locks on their power tools? We've gone insane in the United States.

I am listening to the inspired King James Bible while working, as I often do. We all need to hear from God's Word every day. I am listening to the [1]Gospel of Luke. I just heard the true story of the man who was demon possessed and out of his mind. He set himself on fire. The towns people had bound him with chains, but he broke free. He roamed around naked, night and day, totally insane. Let me say dear reader, that the insanity we are seeing in American society today is sourced in demonic spirits. The filth of Hollywood, the wickedness of *Sin City* Las Vegas, the insanity of transgenderism and the blatant corruption in our government have all been inspired by demons. The sinful human spirit is influenced by demonic spirits. That is why my favorite Scripture for many years has been **Proverbs 4:23, "**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

"

Like Adam blamed Eve whom God made for him (Adam was also blaming God), and Eve blamed the serpent who beguiled her, so also do humans by nature blame others for our failures and bad choices in life. This is especially true of today's younger generations. I once heard a young woman horribly blame her parents for not giving her more attention as a child, which she attributed as the cause of her social awkwardness. What an ingrate! Don't you dare blame your Mom and Dad for your shortcomings in life. The old adage is very true: *You've got nobody to blame except yourself.*

The Sackler family has refused to cave into legal and political pressure from alleged "victims" of deceased loved ones who died while taking OxyContin. It is not their fault. If you properly use the drug as specified by your doctor, then you won't die. Granted, there are always extremely rare instances of death while taking prescription medications, but they are super rare. Ninety-nine percent of the people dying from opiate drugs are overdosing deliberately to get buzzed. That is not the fault of the Sackler family!!! You're an idiot if you abuse the drug, that's the problem!

I saw ruthless angry family members holding up photos of their dead loved ones. I heard their angry words directed at the Sacklers. Of course, they all want millions of dollars in damages, with their scum of the earth lawyers standing next to them. People are so foolish and predictable. The families are claiming that OxyContin is addictive, which the Sacklers knew but didn't disclose. I've been taking OxyContin for 14 years, since 2010. I've never been addicted. I have taken as much as 140 mg per day. Unfortunately, the state of Florida doesn't care about suffering people, so I can't get more than 40 mg a day now, which is almost useless.

We've got a bunch of idiots making our laws, who know nothing about drugs. Evidently they aren't listening to the people who do either, or else they wouldn't be overreacting as they are to the opiate death epidemic. All they need to do is make it harder to obtain the drugs. I am willing to jump through whatever hoops I need to jump through to get the amount of OxyContin that I need, but the government doesn't care, so I suffer needlessly.

Our government (federal and state) are grossly incompetent! They are like children who have found their father's loaded gun and have no idea what they are doing. It is blatantly clear from seeing the open borders, children intentionally being confused about their gender, a needless epidemic of poverty and homelessness nationwide, widespread drug abuse, deplorable filth and uncleanliness in our cities, thousands of mass-shootings nationwide and all the other ills in American society today, that this is all deliberately being done to destroy our nation.

Ultimately we are all to blame for tolerating this craziness. Just like prescription drug abusers and their families blame the drug manufacturers instead of themselves, so also do people blame God for their problematic life. God wrote the inspired Holy Bible to show us how to live. He gave us an instruction book to guide us through the mountains and valleys of life. Yet, people refuse to follow or even read God's instruction book, and then when their life turns to ruin they blame God for not caring about them. Whose fault is it really? That's right, ours!

Until we stop blaming others for our failures in life, we cannot grow. The Sacklers and OxyContin are not the problem, the people who abuse the drug are to blame!

[2]



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ytMSvm58CTY
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjRQYnGfCSff1VTIGATs7aywrp7_Jo5o_1VfULjJns_Yalur3zSAybW5ltg7NfyVb8-7iBA0NdEu6_DPfgDVdsdnoqrWuD4szzA2G1

5.4.9 Why There Is No Love At Pensacola Christian College (2024-04-23 10:02)

Luke 7:40-47, " And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on. There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.

And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.

Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. *Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little*."

I love this true story that Jesus told. Pastor Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College's (PCC) Campus Church reminds me of Simon the hypocrite in the Bible. Like Simon, Jeff Redlin loveth

little because he has never gone into what some would term “deep sin.” It is obvious from this beautiful story that the woman was guilty of sexually immoral sins. She couldn’t stop crying and washing Jesus’ feet with her tears, and drying His feet with her hair, while Jeff Redlin sat there looking down on her.

When I attended Campus Church in 2021 Pastor Redlin mistreated me. I was suffering in physical pain from an old neck injury from 1992. I was lonely (my former wife divorced me in 2006) and I’ve lived alone reluctantly since. I was surviving out of a suitcase in a cheap motel in Pensacola, because I had just moved here from the island of Guam. My life was upside down when I sincerely contacted Pastor Redlin. It took my 5 hours to compose my email to him, wanting to carefully articulate my words and share my broken life with him. I was horrified when he couldn’t have cared less about anything I said. He actually scolded me, a complete stranger to him, for making a brief mention that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church.

I was so hurt be Pastor Redlin’s cold-heartedness and abuse that I left the church. He couldn’t have cared less, as is true of Pharisees. It is tragic that PCC leadership hired such a shallow, incompetent and heartless man to spiritually influence their thousands of students. No wonder our churches are pathetic, our nation is failing and people are leaving the churches by the droves to find God. PCC is a cult! You are required to dot your i’s and cross your t’s, and walk a very find line in submission to cult authority at PCC, or they will axe you like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day!

After I left Campus Church I criticized their pastors on social media, for not caring about broken people like me. Their hateful response from Campus Church and PCC was to completely ignore me for 6 weeks. I got upset by their hatred and decided to criticize them some more. Only at that time on August 2, 2022 did their shameful pastor Jeff Redlin email me to inform me that I am permanently banned from attending Campus Church. This is the type of hateful hypocrite that are running the Bible colleges today Bob Jones University is just as bad.

Therefore, PCC’s enemies are my friends. I stand with Samantha Field (who says she was raped at PCC as one of their abused female students). PCC has shunned and blamed her, which doesn’t come as a surprise in lieu of how horribly they have mistreated me as a hurting sinner. PCC are cold hearted jerks! The cult system always comes first at PCC, but individual people do not matter. I have [1]heard that allegation from countless of their former students.

PCC has never learned that hatred only begets more hatred. What is their problem? Jesus told us in Luke 7:40-47, they woefully lack love because they’ve not been forgiven of much. They are snobby and self-righteous at PCC, full of themselves. Like perverse Hollywood, PCC falls all over themselves with self praise and self glorification. The adage is true: *Tyranny is rarely seen except by those who are oppressed by it.*

Most people have no need for love from PCC, so they don’t see the abusive problem there. But ask Allen Armentrout, a former PCC senior who was kicked out of school for being patriotic in Virginia. Ask Peter Gage, a former student whom PCC deeply hurt and even sued for $100,000. Real great Christians, huh? PCC only cares about protecting their public image and getting their way, but they couldn’t care less about anyone as an individual human being. I am living proof of that. As long as the tens of millions of dollars continue to flow into their accursed cult, they will never start caring.

> “The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been trained by people that have never built churches, and [2]they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[3]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

Dr. Hyles practically gives the address of Pensacola Christian College at 250 Brent Lane in Pensacola. The leaders at PCC are a bunch of self-righteous Pharisees who have never truly suffered a day in their life. They don't know what it feels like to have your spouse abandon and divorce you against your will, and then be told be a bunch of hateful hypocrites at PCC that you can never get remarried. Yet they go home and enjoy their spouses, while you languish in loneliness and misery. What rotten people! For someone who is suffering in bodily pain, and hurting in inexplicable emotional pain of soul, PCC are ungodly monsters.

I cannot warn everyone enough to RUN FROM THIS PLACE!!! They attempt to drown out the cry of their victims at PCC with their orchestras and singing, but God hears the cries of their many victims. I will never shut up about the abusive cult at PCC. They need to be exposed for their woeful lack of love for hurting people. In 2022 I kindly gave Pastor Redlin and PCC my mobile phone number and pleaded to reconcile with their church family, but they wickedly refused. Only cults selectively care about people. There is NO LOVE OR COMPASSION at Pensacola Christian College. As I type, PCC and Campus Church have my contact information, but they still refuse to make peace. In hindsight, I am thankful, because I have since learned that PCC is [4]preaching a counterfeit Gospel.

God hears their arrogant laughing at PCC, seeing that they refuse to love hurting people; but the table will one day be turned on them. You cannot ignore hurting victims, and mistreat people, and think that you'll get away with it forever. God will not be mocked. The Bible warns that you will someday reap what you have sown (Galatians 6:7). If I had my way, PCC would go out of the religious business permanently. The sooner the better! The sooner that we rid our churches, homes and schools of the phony type of hateful Christianity that PCC promotes, the better off our country will be. SHAME on Pensacola Christian College and their fake church!

Jesus rebuked Simon for his lack of love, because he looked down on the sinful woman. Likewise, they look down on me as a divorced man at PCC. God sees their religious hypocrisy and woeful lack of love or compassion. I am the biggest sinner I know. I have been forgiven by God of much sins, and I'm going to love everyone, regardless of whether they love me back or not. That is the heart of our great God and Savior. I thank God that I am not a part of their hateful Pharisaical cult at PCC, a good ole boy network of religious thugs and vengeful jerks.

The religious snobs who run PCC and Campus Church have never been drunk. They've never commit adultery. They've never been arrested and faced criminal charges, locked in a jail cell or incarcerated in prison for decades. They've never used illegal drugs, been homeless or murdered someone. They've never stolen from their employer, cheated on their taxes, or had premarital sex, et cetera. So, they woefully lack God's love and forgiveness for others, because they have never experienced the depth of God's mercy and grace as a guilty sinner. Oh sure, they think they understand God's grace, but they truly do not. Until you've hit rock bottom in life, shunned by society as an evildoer, you cannot even begin to comprehend God's grace.

In the Old Testament, king David murdered Uriah to hide his sin of adultery with Uriah's wife, Bathsheba. David unintentionally impregnanted her. He wickedly tried to lure Uriah to sleep with his own wife, but he was such a dedicate soldier and a good guy, that he refused to enjoy his wife while his brothers in arms were still fighting on the battlefield. In shar[contrast, David was a scumbag of human flesh.

One of [5]David's worst enemies in the Bible is Ahithophel, the grandfather of Bathsheba, who wanted to kill David. You can't blame him after what David did to murder Uriah and destroy their marriage. David was a horrible wicked man! Yet, God in His mercy forgave David. Albeit, David didn't get away with his sin, he paid for it dearly for the rest of his life, and so did his entire family in Israel. Oh how the Devil is a beautiful liar! Sin will always take you farther

than you wanted to go, keep you longer than you planned to stay, and cost you more than you intended to pay. The Devil's apples all have worms!

But in all this, David learned compassion. David saw a new side of God's grace that he hadn't seen before, because now he was living the Blues himself. There's an old adage which says: *You cannot sing the Blues until you've lived the blues!* That is very true. PCC have never lived the blues! They have no genuine comprehension of God's forgiving grace, for if they did they would love and embrace hurting people like me and Samantha Field, not shun us away.

We need a revival across the United States of loving hurting people. You sure won't find any love at PCC, BJU or other so-called "fundamentalist" authoritarian abuse places. They have become so accustomed to the machinery that generates tons of money, that they've lost sight of the true purpose of the ministry, which is to help broken people in Jesus' name. I am in the salvaging business. Anybody who knows me knows that for the past 22 years of website ministry, I am one of very, very few preachers who will take hours to write you back with a sincere outpouring of my heart to help you with God's love. I care! PCC doesn't care. The way we treat others quickly shows whether we care or not.

I sincerely love you dear reader, whoever you may be. I am not a respecter of persons. Our great God and Savior loves you, more than you or I could ever comprehend, so much that He sacrificed His life on Calvary's cross to pay our massive debt of sin. What a precious Savior!!!

[6]

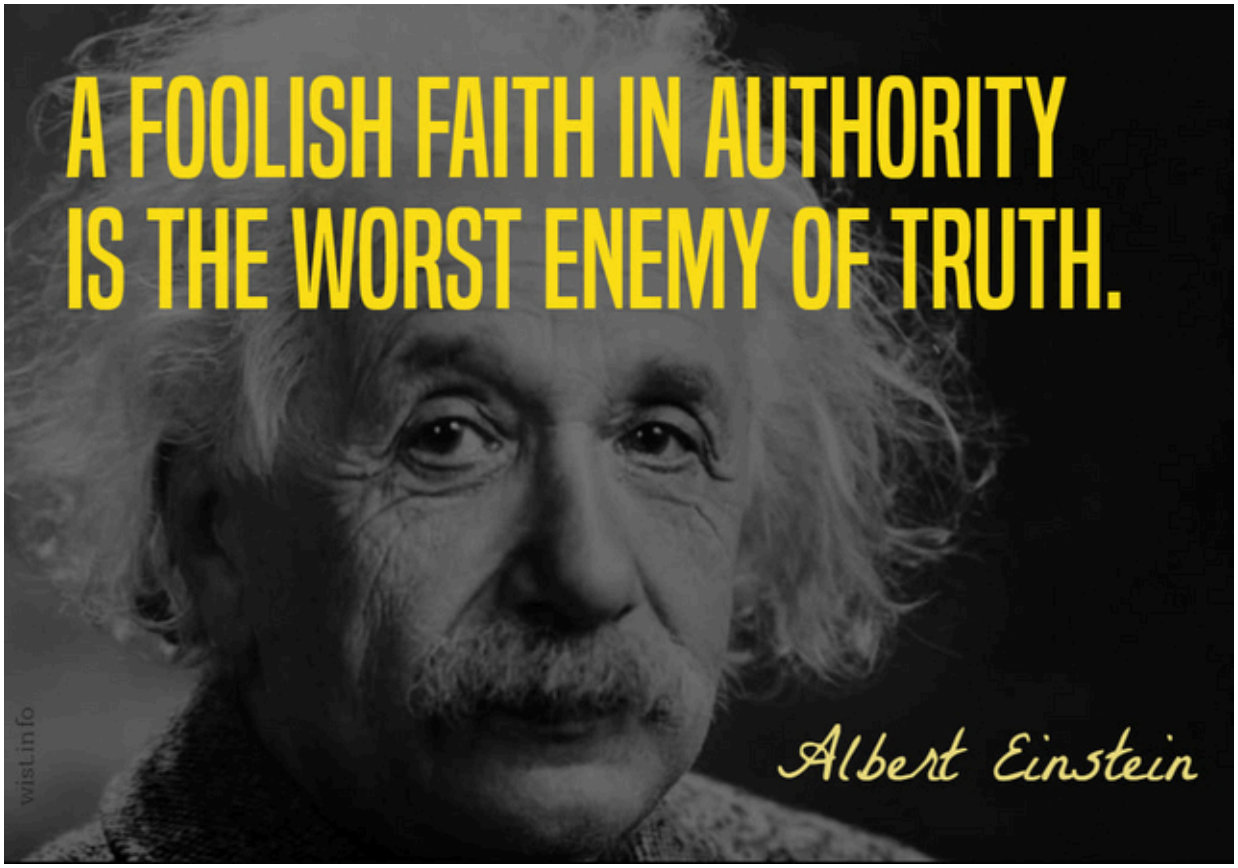

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA&t=3s

5. https://lifeatcrossroads.org/updates/2017/6/1/what-so-enraged-ahithophel-that-he-betrayed-david

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiAOGgKjStHp09E_ZWaCqMUb5hc5YZQ8K7MeOEO-02N-sfuHZ2-sMtD75zmWSCtP_q0oVa85aw4F0Ae8X4tb4MXpOz_mkig2_Fw5-z

---

5.4.10 People Still Haven't Changed In Thousands Of Years (2024-04-24 11:59)

Luke 12:13-15, "

And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

"

While I was working at my computer, I was [1]listening to Alexander Scourby read the Gospel of Luke yesterday and was intrigued by some of the things I heard. As I listened to Jesus' interactions with people, I realized that humans haven't changed over the past 2,000 years.

The Covetous Man

In our text Scripture passage, a man in the crowd approaches Jesus to ask Him if He will speak to his brother about sharing his parent's inheritance with him. We don't know the whole story. Did this man receive nothing from his parents when they passed away because he was a bad son? Did he squander his portion of the inheritance left to him, like the Prodigal Son did? We simply don't know. I find it interesting that a complete stranger came up to Jesus with money on his mind, not just asking for advice, but wanting Jesus to somehow coerce his brother to give him some money. That is sickening. I don't like money-hungry people. Truly, *the love of money* is the root (source) of all evil (1st Timothy 6:12).

I heard Jesus say something profound in **Luke 6:30, "**

Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again.

" Wow! How many of us would let someone keep our stuff and not ask for it back, ever? Jesus taught that if someone steals our stuff (or permanently borrows it...lol), we should just let it go and not ask for it back. That intrigued me when I heard Jesus say that. Great fluffy biscuits in the morning! What is God trying to teach us here? The lesson I humbly think is that the greatest things in life are not things. Fearing God and keeping His commandments is worth more than all the money in the world.

Yet, we've all seen people go crazy in excitement when they win a lot of money or a big prize. My Mom used to watch The Price Is Right game show hosted by Bob Barker (1923-2023). Amazingly, the show aired on Tv between 1972 and 2007. As a boy, I remember seeing people on a daily basis jumping up and down on the show, screaming and crying in happiness when they won a lot of money, or a new car, or a world vacation, or all of the above. Even as child I can still remember thinking that it was just money and things. Money cannot buy anyone a home, family or love. I've never seen anyone get that excited over the things of God.

Sadly, over 90 % of people are very materialistic. That is why everywhere I turn while driving my car in Pensacola, I see disgusting billboards by shady ambulance-chasing covetous lawyers

enticing people to sue others for money. It just reveals the dark underbelly of our ungodly American society, showing how materialistic and covetous we really are today. It is sad and pathetic! Our culture has become so rotten that I don't even want to go out my front door anymore. I just want to stay home and watch the world destroy itself on Tv. I know that I am not alone in my feelings, because some of my blog visitors have told me so. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

You will never be the mature Christian that God wants you to be, until you come to the place spiritually where having money means nothing to you. I don't have a lot of money and don't care about getting it. A Christian man, whom I consider a ministry friend, recently suggested an idea for making money online. He asked me if I wanted to partner with him. I didn't need to think more than one second to give him my answer. No thanks! I'm not interesting in making money. Since 2002 when God put the strong desire in my heart to start a website ministry, from day one I decided that money would never be a part of my ministry for the Lord. I have never, nor will I ever, ask or take a single penny for my labors for Jesus Christ. I don't need or want the money. I live a simple life. God takes care of me. I have never owned s new car and don't plan to. My used 2013 Honda FIT might as well be a $250,000 fancy sports car (I couldn't even give you the name of an expensive model). My old car gets me from point A to point B, which suits me just fine. ...

> There's a roof up above me
> I've a good place to sleep
> There's food on my table
> And shoes on my feet
> You gave me your love Lord
> And a fine family
> Thank you Lord, for your blessings on me
>
> [2]Here the song

We were all born with nothing and we will die with nothing (1st Timothy 6:7). What matters most is that we are right toward God in this life. That doesn't mean giving most of your money to some covetous pastor who is living large. It does mean that you wisely spend and give the money which God has entrusted to you. If someone has more money than me, good for them, it doesn't impress me. My name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20), and that is wealth that all the money in the world cannot buy. Thank God!

The Demon Possessed Man

As I listened to the Gospel of Luke, I heard the amazing true story of the maniac of Gadarenes. He ran around by the Sea of Galilee naked, throwing himself into the fire, cutting himself the Bible says. The townspeople had tried binding him with chains, but he broke free with super human strength (cf. Mark 5:1-19). The poor man was demon possessed! ...

> Luke 8:26-39, "And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee. And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any

> house, but in the tombs. When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not. (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.) And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him. And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep. And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them. Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked. When they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the country. Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed. Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again. Now the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying, Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him."

I was intrigued when I heard this passage, because the townspeople tolerated the insane man. They tried to bind him. They all knew who he was, where he dwelt, and what he did. But when Jesus cast out the demons and they saw the man sitting at Jesus' feet in his right mind, the Bible says they were terrified. Go figure! That is amazing! They were afraid of success!

I've never seen so much fear of a prospective U.S. President as toward Donald Trump. Countless famous celebrities (Tom Hanks, Cher, Ellen DeGeneres, et cetera) have said that they will leave the United States if Mr. Trump is reelected in 2024. I hope Mr. Trump does get reelected, and that they do leave and please do not come back! What is so wrong with President Trump? He helped the farmers. He helped the veterans. He did MUCH good for our country, more so than any U.S. President since Theodore Roosevelt. It is the ungodly liberals, kooks, heathens and socialists who despise and hate him!

President Joe Biden is an incompetent fool who has done great harm to our nation in many ways, especially by opening the borders. President Trump spent $15,000,000,000 of taxpayer money to build a border wall, which Mr. Biden has mocked and undone. It is a travesty of justice. Jesus warned that a house divided cannot stand and America is divided on everything today. We cannot exist like this indefinitely. If something doesn't change soon, our country will crumble.

The Humble Man

I enjoyed listening to the Gospel of Luke yesterday. I heard the Apostle Peter tell Jesus in Luke 8:5 to depart from him, because he was a sinful man. I like that humility in Peter. And then again in Luke 7:6 the centurion whose servant was sick told his men to go tell Jesus there was no need to come to his home, because he was not worthy for Jesus to enter under his roof. I love that humility! I don't know about you friend, but I feel the same way as Peter and the centurion. I feel so unworthy of Christ's presence in my life, and that a King should bleed and die for a guilty sinner like me. I am speechless of what to say, except THANK YOU!

As I listened to the Gospel of John, I was reminded of how people are the same still today as back in Bible times. One man came to Jesus, wanting him to go convince his brother to split his inheritance with him. That sounds so typical of covetous people today! Some people only think in terms of making money, and it is sinful. Our affections (mind) should be set on things above (Colossians 3:1). This earthly life is short, too short if you ask me.

In 1977, I remember seeing Harrison Ford for the first time in Star Wars (one of my favorite movies), but today he is an old aged man with health issues, frail and it is difficult for him to walk. Time truly does change everything! We will all die someday. Hopefully we will all have the privilege to grow old, which many people do not get. Two children were just murdered this week in Florida, when a 66 year old drunken woman sped her car into a building where a group of children were gathered having a party. She was legally drunk! I have always hated booze and wish our ungodly government would stop sanctioning Liquid Devil and ban it. Sadly, we are governed by fools who don't care how many innocent people are murdered by booze.

Jesus met humble people. He met arrogant people. He met covetous people. I love the true story in Luke when Jesus was teaching the Bible, and suddenly He saw a group of men tearing a hole through the roof, and they lowered down a paralyzed man so Jesus could heal him. God loves that kind of faith! I commend those wise men for taking the initiative to find a way to get Jesus' attention, at all cost. That was clever! It also impresses upon my heart how much they loved and cared about the man whom they brought to Jesus.

Sadly, in our shameful American society today most people don't care about each other. But thankfully some people still do. I saw a tear-jerking news video this week where a group of strangers along a California highway, smashed out an SUV window to rescue a frantic driver who was about to be burned alive after a multiple vehicle accident involving a truck. Those courageous people are heroes!

The Sinfully Proud Man

Our dear Lord met all kinds of people. I also heard in the book of Luke where the wicked Pharisees, scribes, lawyers and unbelieving Jews were oftentimes attempting to trap Jesus in His words. I love how Jesus outsmarted them every time, shaming them with their own foolish plots. Job was right, who said in **Job 9:3, "**

If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

" It is rare that a man can win an argument with God.

Moses once did, when God wanted to destroy the Hebrew for worshipping the golden calf. Moses talked God out of doing it, lest the heathen nations would say God only led the Hebrews out of Egypt to utterly destroy them. So, it is possible to win a debate with God, if you are in the right. I love how that situation with Moses and God, shows how our Creator's personality exists in us humans. God gets upset, just like we do. God loves to be praised, just like we do. God loves to forgive and show mercy, just like a righteous man does.

Pride is a horrible sin, which precedes all other sins. I was thinking this week how we are to blame for the mess in America, not God. The Lord gave us the Holy Bible to guide us through life. It is our instruction Book. Yet, how many people regard God's Word. Not men, that's for sure.

I've been following the news concerning the abortion issue in the United States. It is sad to see thousands of woman rallying and protesting for their right to murder babies. I like what the state of Tennessee is doing. For the past few years, before being allowed to have an abortion, a doctor must legally let a pregnant mother hear her baby's heartbeat. I love that! It shows the mother that she is about to stop a beating heart. It let's her realize that a living human being

is in her womb, and it is her precious child. Our ungodly society, and monstrous organizations like Planned Herodhood, have deceived pregnant women to view their living child as material in the womb, nothing more. The blatant disregard for human life in America is staggering!

The Bible commands in **Exodus 12:13,**

“Thou shalt not kill.” Abortion doesn’t make a woman unpregnant, it just makes her the mother of a dead baby.

People Are Still The Same

We serve a wonderful risen Savior! As I listened to the book of Luke, and heard about Jesus healing and helping sinful people everywhere He went, it humbled my soul to know that this same Jesus knows and loves me as one of His redeemed sheep. THANK YOU LORD!!!

[3]



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ytMSvm58CTY
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AO76D4URDqk

3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBr7dRrTb1QO7o1WVDVp8e0fBPzy518ZGZVtpPgpymxZ5RSBcyRow8EOlJ7CjejsKuXdyaQAAhE_gEbVkAqqvv4HxF_VOYg4cmEtJ

5.4.11 What Is Backsliding? (2024-04-25 11:39)

Proverbs 14:14, "The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself."

Do you know what it means to backslide? It means that you are walking backwards in your soul from God. You are smiling and waving at God, trying to convince Him that everything is okay in your life, and that you know what you are doing, and there's nothing to worry about. All the while you are still walking backwards away from God, going into a life of self and sin.

We've all done it! We are all guilty of backsliding. In fact, one of the greatest sermons I've heard heard was by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), titled: "[1]The Necessity Of Backsliding." I sincerely hope and pray dear friend that you will take the time to hear the sermon, because this truth will change your life if you let it. As Dr. Hyles rightly says, you cannot be upstream until you've been downstream. You cannot ascend the mountain until you've been in the valley beneath. You cannot have joy without sorrow. **Psalms 30:5, " For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: *weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning*. "** We cannot have any asset in life without the corresponding liability.

It is not okay to backslide, but it will happen nonetheless because we are sinful by nature and by choice as humans. No one is above committing sin, not even the best saint (Romans 7:14-25). Romans 3:10-23 teaches that all humanity are guilty sinners. We sure are! There is none that doeth righteous, no not one. Certainly not me. I am the biggest sinner I know, because I know me better than anyone. And if you are an honest person and know God, then you also see yourself as a big sinner.

Read what the prophet Isaiah said in **Isaiah 6:5, " *Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips*, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.**
"

Read what the Apostle Peter said to Jesus in **Luke 5:8,**

"When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, *Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord*."

Read what the Apostle Paul said in **1st Timothy 1:15, " This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world *to save sinners; of whom I am chief*.**
"

As you draw closer to your holy God, you will feel worse about yourself because you will see your sinnership. That is a good thing. Dr. Hyles used to wisely say that he knew he was inferior, but he didn't have an inferiority complex. I think many of us struggle with feeling inferior. I have always tended to be down on myself as an adult. Some people see that in me, and a couple have even told me so. I admit that I tend to be too hard on myself.

I have to continually take my focus off myself, and put it instead on Jesus my precious Savior. If we focus on self, we will be discouraged because we are sinners at best. If we focus on family, they will let us down. If we focus on friends, they will disappoint us. If we look up to our leaders at church, they are only sinful people too. The only perfect standard in the universe is God and His inspired Word. **Hebrews 12:2,**

"*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."

We all backslide at times, waving and smiling at God that everything is going to be okay, while we slowly walk backwards away from Him. The truth is that we will eventually be in a world of hurt, and may back off a cliff. **James 4:8, " Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded."** Every saint is either drawing nearer to our God, or backsliding away from Him.

For many years now, I have tried to be honest with God and myself, by not insanely thinking that I can make it without God in my life. I desperately need God! When we don't read the inspired King James Bible, and we fail to take the time to pray, we are literally telling God that we don't need His help and we can go it alone without Him. We all need God. Backsliding is walking backwards away from God, while pretending that all is well. Thank you for reading.

[2]

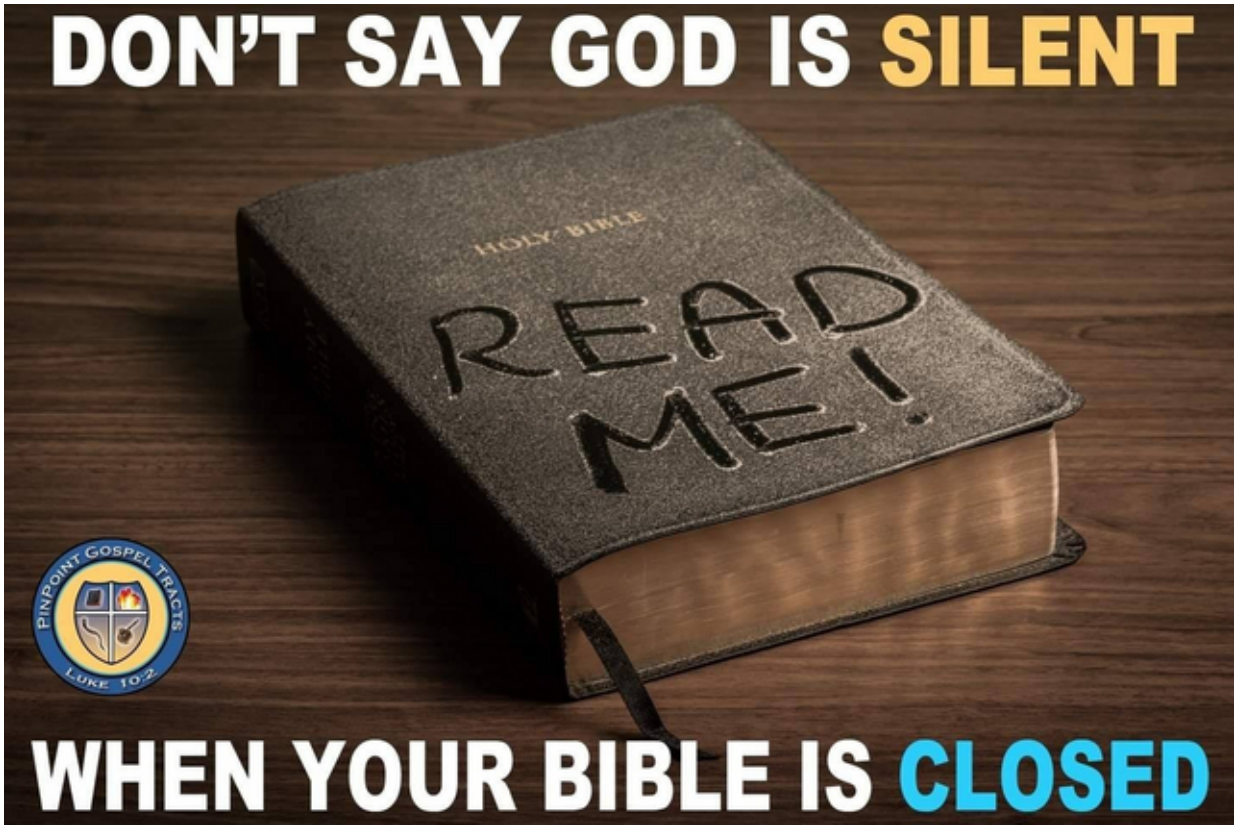

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha091320.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgos6AEYoPXsHX5xIVhbrR8liv4BiydmWfUnjysSJK2ZCJ_88J5n7VvEUxNAaX320zFfiq-q-ZkkAkEcNPXuBqleUKdJNQxJZvkmqE

5.4.12 Satanists Control The United States And Israel (2024-04-27 12:16)

Revelation 17:9-11, “

And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.”

In this blog I want to give you a little crash course about what is going on in the world today. The inspired King James Bible teaches us the Satan, formerly known as Lucifer the archangel in Heaven, is the malign god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). Earth is his domain and he controls it. Albeit we read in **1st Corinthians 10:26 says, “For the earth is the Lord’s, and the fulness thereof.”** So the earth itself belongs to almighty God, but Satan (an inferior angel who wants to be God) is in charge of all the wickedness of this world.

We see signs of Satan everywhere today...

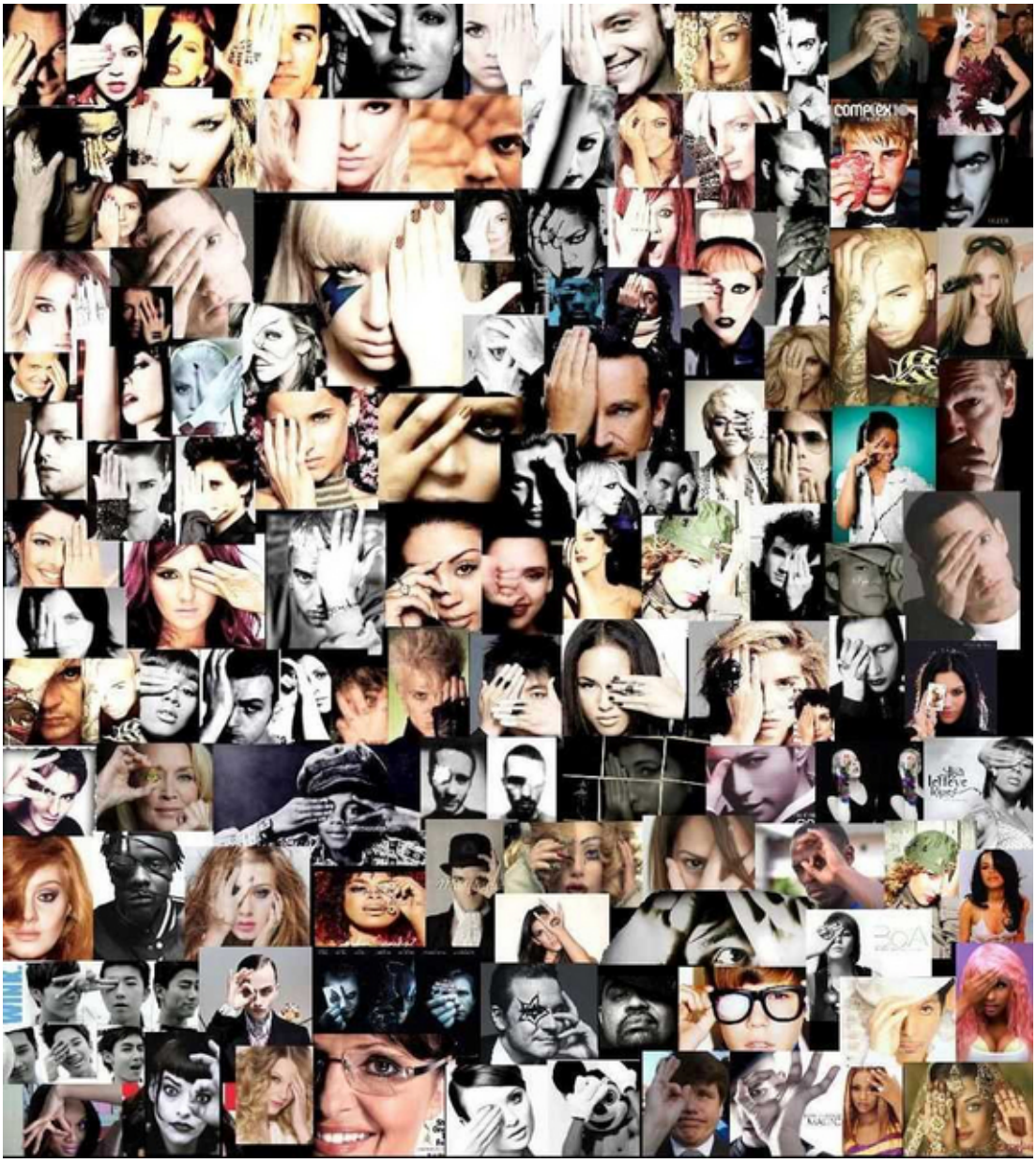

What is the meaning of covering the right eye? The Bible tells us in **Zechariah 11:17, "Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, *and his right eye shall be utterly darkened*."** This is an Old Testament prophecy about the coming Antichrist, who will be a literal man.

Hey, do you want to see something really creepy? Check out a scene from Mel Gibson's 2004 hit movie, *The Passion Of Christ*. Jim Caviezel is a devout Roman Catholic who starred in the film as Jesus. Carefully look at the following photo of Jesus and see if you notice something creepy. ...

[2] 

Did you see it? Jesus' right eye is darkened!!! The movie's producers are portraying Jesus as the Antichrist. BLASPHEMY!!!

Take a look at the following random photos which I have saved over the years, studying the New World Order from a Christian's point of view...

[3]



President Barack Obama
(All Seeing Eye)

[4] 

Back of Every U.S. One Dollar Bill
(All Seeing Eye & Illuminati Pyramid)

[5]



Masonic Occult Symbols On Our Money
(They're letting us know who controls the U.S. government)

[6]



All Seeing Eye

[7]



President Barack Obama (All Seeing Eye)

[8] 

Jackie Chan Making 666 Hand Signs

[9] 

James Gandolfini
(All Seeing Eye)

[10] 

Justin Bieber Making a 666 Hand Sign

[11]



Kesha Displaying the Darkened Right Eye

[12]

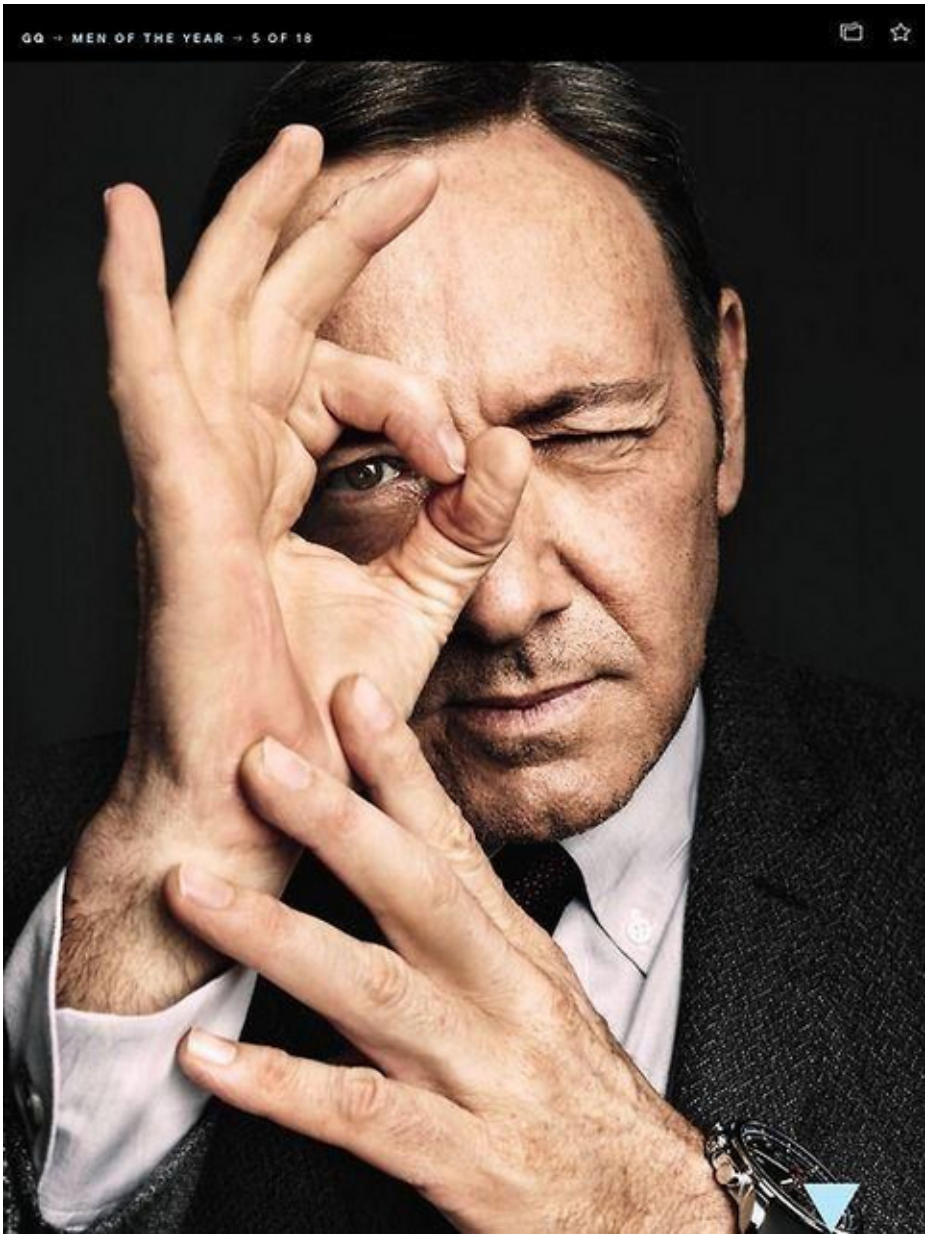

Kevin Spacey Making a 666 Hand Sign

[13]

7009



[14]



Madonna Showing Off Her Illuminati Pyramid Jacket

[15]



[16]We Are Being Manipulated

What do all these occult symbols mean? I could show you thousands more such photos. Search the internet and you will find them. What they mean is that the Bible is true dear friend. There is a God, and He is a good and powerful God. And there is a real Devil, whom the Bible calls Satan, the accuser of the Christian brethren (Revelation 12:10). The battle between good and evil started long before the first human being was ever created by God in the Garden of Eden approximately 6,000 years ago. Humanity has been caught in the crosshairs of this ongoing spiritual war.

> **Ephesians 6:12-13, “ For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.**
>
> **Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.**
>
> **”**

Our struggle is not with the flesh and blood the Bible says, but with evil spiritual forces at work behind the scenes. Humans are not bodies with a spirit; but rather, a spirit living within a body. When the body dies, **“ the spirit shall return unto God who gave it**

” (Ecclesiastes 12:7b).

Very few saints today understand what is going on with Israel. Kindly said, they are ignorant on the matter. They have been misled by their naïve pastors to think that we have an obligation as Christians to support Israel. Nothing could be further from the truth. Why would God want us to bless a wicked group of Christ-rejecters whom He has cursed? There is a reason why Israel was judged, annihilated in 586 BC by Babylon, and then the remnant of Jews scattered

throughout the world in 70 AD by Rome. Until the Second Coming of Jesus Christ, the true nation of Israel will not exist (Hosea 3:4-5).

In May of 1948, The Council On Foreign Relations (not God) used military force to drive the Arab people from their homes and land in Palestine. Since that time, Israel has had their foot on the necks of the Palestinian people. Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) wrote these words of empathy for the Palestinian refugees:

> "I have great sympathy for more than a million Arabs who live in refugee camps, either driven out or terrorized until they fled from their homes and lands in Palestine—theirs by purchase and theirs by possession and theirs for centuries in their families. And I have a great deal of sympathy for that spirit of nationalism among Arabs who feel they have been robbed and defrauded and abused and imposed upon and who want back their own land. I can understand that. I think they will never be given back the land that was given Israel by the United nations in 1948, but I think that provisions must be made for those millions and a third refugees in refugee camps in Jericho, in Amman, in Beirut, in the Gaza strip, and elsewhere. God loves those people and they must have the Gospel."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Rice... Here Are More Questions, by John R. Rice, pg. 315, Sword Of The Lord Publishers (1973)

Amen and amen! I don't understand so-called Christian Zionists who continually demonize the Palestinian people in Gaza, while sanctioning the cruel genocide by Israel that's been going against the Palestine people since October of 2023 until present. As of April 25th, 2024, there are [17]34,305 murdered Palestinians (70 % of whom were defenseless women and children). Why does the U.S. government sanction this ongoing genocide with impunity? The answer is simple. The Luciferian elite (i.e., the same evil people who formed and control Israel) also control the United States. These people are Satanists! You need to understand that. Look at all the photos I showed you. Those hand signs all show allegiance to Satan!

Hollywood is run by Satan. The [18]U.S. government is run by Satan. Ultimately, our court system, top universities, FEMA, FBI, CIA, the corporations, our military, and even our churches are being influenced and controlled by the Devil. Why do you think there are literally hundreds of Bible versions for sale today? Satan is the author of confusion, not God (1st Corinthians 14:33). The Devil has children confused nowadays about their gender. This is insanity!

Dear reader, the Arab people are the descendents of Abraham, just as are the Jews. As Christians we must love them all with God's unconditional love and not take sides. I love the Jewish people, but I also equally love the Arab people. Sadly, I personally know of Christian saints who couldn't care less about the skyrocketing death toll in Palestine. They've been brainwashed with Zionist propaganda that is being spread like manure in the churches today. It makes me sick and angry what is going on in Gaza, and I wish I had the power to stop the murdering of innocent people. Israel continues to murder Palestinians with impunity, while the rest of the world's nations sit back (for the cowards they are) doing absolutely nothing. It is shameful.

We read in **Revelation 17:16-18, "And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.**

For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled. ***And the woman which thou sawest is that***

***great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth*.”** During the 7-year Tribulation (which I believe is coming very soon), a confederacy of ten nations will join the Antichrist to fight against apostate Israel. As you just read for yourself, Israel controls the kings of the earth. Jerusalem is The Great Whore, the woman who rides and controls the Beast (world powers).

Concerning the two prophets from God who will be murdered during the Tribulation, we read in **Revelation 11:8,**

“And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.” Carefully notice that the Bible likens Israel today with Sodom and Egypt, two of the most wicked places in human civilization. Jerusalem is the city where the Lord was crucified. Tel Aviv, Israel, today is the gay mecca of the homosexual world. You can easily verify that online. The Huffington Post sickeningly called Tel Aviv, a “gay paradise.” Well, it won’t be paradise where the wicked are going in eternity! **Revelation 20:15, “ And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.**

”

It is not a mere coincidence that we see [19]insanity like this today. Check [20]this insanity out! If you think these evils are mere happenstance, then you are woefully deceived friend. I like Tucker Carlson. He is not a Christian, but he is definitely a conservative and I think a good guy. He visited Moscow, Russia, in February of 2024 to interview Russian president Vladimir Putin. While in Moscow, Tucker was amazed how clean the place was, literally. He didn’t see any druggies, homeless people or homosexuals parading down the streets.

When he returned to America, Tucker said that while in Moscow he came to the realization that all of the problems in the United States today are deliberate (i.e., the homelessness crisis, the open border crisis, the Fentanyl crisis, the housing crisis, feminism, transgenderism lunacy, et cetera). We are being destroyed by design.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) back in 1970 saw the handwriting on the wall, in this incredibly insightful sermon titled, "[21]Why The Antichrist Must Come Soon.” The basic gist of the sermon is that out of history’s chaos world dictators (Alexander The Great, Julius Caesar, Napoléon, Hitler, et cetera) arose to power. Likewise, out of the ashes and chaos of the United States will arise the Antichrist, and the people will love and embrace him as a great solver of the problems which have decimated our nation for so long. Now you know why things are intentionally being made a mess everywhere we turn today.

The ungodly powers at work behind the scenes want as much chaos as they can create. They want more mass shootings, so they will have an excuse in the future to disarm the American public. It’s coming, you just wait and see. Guns will be confiscated and banned in the United States. As of October 2023 guns cannot be sold, bought or traded in Canada anymore! It will happen here in the United States, I assure you! It’s just a matter of time. Then we will be completely at the mercy of a thug tyrannical Satanic government.

There’s no way that one man, President Joe Biden, had the power to illegally allow 8,500,000 strangers to illegally flood into the country. None of those illegal immigrants were screened to see if they are murderers, terrorists or pedophiles. No background checks were done. Yet, TSA’s thugs are forcing elderly U.S. citizens to remove their diapers at all the airports, to check for explosives and contraband. Hell will be hot enough!

Dear reader, things are not looking very good for the future of the United States! What the ungodly Democrats are wickedly doing right now, trying to destroy Mr. Donald Trump with the

court system, is unprecedented in our country. I hope this all backfires in their faces! We need a revival of justice in our country. We need a revival of caring and loving each other as our neighbours. Something is very wrong when we've got tens of millions of Americans who are either homeless, living out of their vehicles, or just one paycheck away from being homeless.

This is the consequence of the sinister Federal Reserve Act of 1913, which gave private crooks (Banksters) exclusive control over our nation's money supply. The Federal Reserve is a massive Ponzi Scheme destined to utterly fail. That is why the government wants to [22]take away your right to defend yourself. They want your firearms!!! Our U.S. economy is going to ultimately IMPLODE, and it won't be too long from now the way things are going.

I could go on for hours about this stuff. Do you really think that it takes 30 to 40 years to pay down your house's mortgage? The banksters planned it that way, to keep you slaving away your entire life and then die broke. It was all calculated by financial scientists! They are the scum of the earth, and they control nearly every facet of your daily life. By making it harder for you to earn a livable wage, they can force your spouse into the workplace, which makes it much more difficult to bear children and raise a family. This is why the [23]birthrate has been steadily decreasing since the 1980's in the United States. The [24]fertility rare is dropping off the chart. This is all by evil design folks! Please watch the full-length documentary, *[25]America Destroyed By Design*, by Alex Jones.

Lest you doubt that Satanists control everything, [26]check out this article I wrote exposing one of the sickening music videos by Taylor Swift. This is horrifying! Nobody (and I mean nobody) in their right mind would do what she is doing in her raunchy video, *Wildest Dreams*. Why aren't parents outraged and angry? Truly, we are a very ungodly society. The problem is not that society is dying spiritually. The Bible says unsaved people are already dead in trespasses and sins (Ephesians 2:1-2). An unsaved person biblically is a child of the Devil (John 8:44). As Bruce Willis said in the movie *The Sixth Sense*, "

I see dead people.

"

Also, you might want to read Charlotte Iserbyt's shocking book titled, [27]*The Deliberate Dumbing Down Of America*. It is no coincidence that the [28]majority of American children today are falling behind at school. The [29]public fool system is failing massively!!!

The rabbit hole runs deep friend. I have only showed you the tip of the iceberg. Since 2002 when God put the earnest desire in my heart (Philippians 2:13) to start a website ministry, I haven't looked back. I have a passion for the ministry work that I do. I love writing blogs and webpages. I have always loved being helpful, giving and doing my part to be a blessing to others for my precious Lord and Savior, Jesus.

I have learned much since 2002 about a lot of things. I am a truth-seeker! In fact, on countless days I've had to just go take a walk, to process the insane and horrifying truths that I have discovered over the many years. Truth is stranger than fiction! That I can tell you assuredly. The Devil is a real person. We read in Job chapter one that the Devil roams about as a bum, going to and fro the earth (Job 1:7), seeking whom he may devour

(1st Peter 5:7-8). Thankfully, the Devil cannot harm a child of God unless we let him, because as born-again saints we have the indwelling blessed Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24, 4:4; Romans 8:9).

What shall we do in these perilous times? What should we be doing in these last days? Stay faithful to abide in the inspired King James Bible. Walk with God humbly. Don't stop praying and trusting the Lord in all things. Attend the best Bible believing church that you can find,

although admittedly they are becoming harder to find these days. Love everyone around you, even strangers with God's unconditional love. Be good to everyone, because everybody's having a tough time. Be unkind and mean to no one. Be merciful and have empathy for others who are hurting and lonely. Get out of the self life! I am baking [30]my homemade flan desert today, two of them. One is for a 94 year old lady in our church. The other is for a blind woman at church. I wanted to do something nice for others. You should try it sometime if you don't already, because living for others is a way to find some happiness in this miserable life.

Jesus told us in **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."** That is not just good advice from our dear Savior, it is His command. Let us all be of good cheer in the Lord. Thank you for reading my blog.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHXi7T8_XkRJxbDe7nvEcNKpKKug4EXJ1d618zC6XJosUU-D6FQ_DuBq2mfVF-OsSSY4KqxB3AuNSiblaQc4FRk49fkL3cswcC1DT
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQM6tk1Hnu2-AAL4YLiQGIiyEqgW_8Tn5QlfviMykWwXRMj0Z1KYWYb0Kv7F8TYE3vcFHIJLCfRv3MuacTiXQptWiRxRACqmn4qJy
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiDGA2SGVc4-okxWeRrUIrCt2sSQSvD_SjOSNOnfi38ShnaLbT0iutrvVyoYmWM7c6lFGm6KZXmgNf_4RzqircSKm_PmtNNfhxFvzy
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg4YgNGucpH17dlHWBYw3A-4PR-KtJZ4pjRcwMq0fcz5D2K13OcwXVukfOFvza04VnY-hlTOAy9EusKzzaSIKpgADYJJgGXNa7yelf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg49bEwI8ZY7YkWxHVQ5mQZRK1cHOaMBAmLuki9ViCFAKjLR9ux7EVViZpRm13hHPbRDKqsXAjcUSvejBnPSxUUyOjSVwfASSNEqOc
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiYsQ39fidhlXoYDtraooy228QFO9yE9aF0WOQN22haagf7rMxmV2yIRoUCyypBanoS_X3rZJkq3ARHzqv2VNaXhsg5QF5OQWkeHqw
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg6dY1IuPw3EV-_xs9lmcxoTG63Ng1mO1I2KMVCt5EovOwZjEJCtiy0_lJSEMCAoGFTi1HAxxDax1jk-9UPJ1JjfzcNgOjM31h1JND
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhTdNH4O5Vbs7gNL_5uZu-qZ2ZWr7qBLpPxNUB2DsgpC_i_mYcGsv5N_z53q9Oe18gsWBDaPNh82TUNNhfXl9_a2r1AtfDyjoYEEro
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh0a-mnLkVVZxWO6-PcZhORW_NMA6skPT5TmYF3eth1NlPiC3VpAGyRmNrmrF9SDfayQae3CCK5U3mzJ3Ajri3eRB9mWvtFjLnxkqN
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgh5JdD-9Gi7oqG8u87Q8Z60wuPvJJeQjZpxurAummFjQv9dfajj9pe7N1CfDystmAdh_TTqABAScst9krkuYYPFgtjPz51-7E_lYl
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgzdKETz39lfXXtQeC69jzhazhzAGBEspByocjaI6EUp2IEvbKlx2dLNNqdZb_pYwIfvTT-GevGP7nrxqFuWs8SuRPFxTkoFcsPddh
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjKmHQHUsbUO83zxj6qje0NZ7_AYmFVTF9dk3mezmrmvBYQJtbM2w9WdMzZp58PEOa69-ekij97tQWP-9rO1XHqJ_S1d-WJEd-V4v8
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhR4lzikSYoqoT2Ck9S-d-IJydt84lCm2FGTnyyLwHA9J1xjEWbJmB71dYtqmRkYcn9xAikMqOtEqrYoEeHeQMSR961eZys3BLJ6o9
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhJxEj1ugGgu_7BrNObEegZzJS87jw4z3PCMsz7a-_NW2I6BUZL_d4MNSFGBRiPspcaUEAE8VCHd9VTfZxRQ4QpeqAjz22W4udYd6H
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEipZ9DUPN7KHJYQknU5DS1AQjqWHRooe5DNgTnMUoga5Auuq_xtinxZ9-BsTyja4Rub214UFN-OcQmbPg8AkwGPEJcA3_H18CeyOOG
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
17. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/2024/04/the-lives-of-34305-murdered.html
18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/govcriminals.htm
19. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=925wmb-4Yr4
20. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jTqqu_Z7wxM
21. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
22. https://youtu.be/8YVCjpbeLRs?t=1h35m52s
23. https://time.com/6970873/us-declining-birth-rate-2023-total/

24. https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/pressroom/nchs_press_releases/2024/20240525.htm
25. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XcewpiMs1HU
26. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
27. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/dumbing_us_down.pdf
28. https://www.usnews.com/news/education-news/articles/2023-02-09/new-data-shows-that-just-as-many-students-are-behind-grade-level-as-last-year
29. https://www.nbcnews.com/data-graphics/public-school-enrollment-us-states-map-chart-rcna119262
30. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/Recipes/flan.htm

---

5.4.13 Those Little Awkward Moments in Life That Hurt Our Feelings (2024-04-29 09:36)

Psalms 139:1-6, "O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known me. Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off. Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways. For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether. Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me. Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it."

I was thinking today about all the awkward, embarrassing and strange little things that have happened in my life, that hurt my feelings.

For example: When I moved to Pensacola in 2021, I shopped at Walmart for the first time in decades. I had lived on the island of Guam for 17 years, where there is no Walmart store. So, I went to one of Walmart's self-checkout machines. I scanned each of my item's barcode and I heard the scanner beep. I scanned all of my several dozen items. When I finished I went to swipe my credit card, but only then did I notice that the machine was closed. I looked up and saw that the light was red instead of green, which up until that time I didn't understand what those lights meant. When I realized the mistake that I had made, I heard a mother and daughter laughing at me in the checkout line next to me. That hurt my feelings.

I'll give you another example. I ordered something recently. The item came this week through UPS and required my signature. When the UPS man came to my door and asked me to sign, I signed only my first name. I have no idea why I didn't sign my last name also. In hindsight, I am always suffering in neck pain, and I take prescription medications, and I get a bit nervous around strangers, so I think all those things factored into the reason why I only signed my first name. At the store I usually just scribble my name, which is not even legible. The driver asked me if my last name was "Stewart," and I confirmed that it is. He then told me to have a nice day, and I said likewise. Nothing bad happened. There were no unkind words spoken. But because I forget to sign my full name, and he needed to ask if my last name is Stewart, it hurt my feelings.

I am sure that you also could share with me umpteen similar awkward moments. I could literally share hundreds more with you, that hurt my feelings. This is just a part of life dear friend. We cannot escape our frail humanity. I am writing this blog to help and encourage you, because I suspect that many people go through the same hurt feelings that I do. I have to counsel myself when such awkward moments occur. I remind myself that nothing bad actually happened, it was just an embarrassing moment. I remind myself that there's a lot of hurting people in this world, stuck in wheelchairs and dying of cancer, with real burdens.

Our text Scripture passage from Psalms 139:1-6

is one of my favorite, because it confirms that God monitors my life 24 hours a day, 365 days a year. Nothing escapes the eyes of God. Nothing ever happens where God needs to apologize that he missed it because He was distracted elsewhere. As only God can do, and in ways we cannot even begin to possibly understand, God can give millions of Christians His undivided attention at the same time. That is amazing!

I am now 57 years old. There have been thousands of times in my life when I got my feelings hurt. There are things which happened in my past, that still today pain my soul when I am reminded of them. I "[1]Throw The Cross Into It" (an excellent MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles). Hurt feelings are a part of life. Awkward and embarrassing moments will happen, and they are unavoidable, regardless of how much we may all try to prevent them from occurring. The reason why we cannot prevent them is because we cannot know every thing that there is to know. We are not omniscient like God is. I cannot even remember what I ate the day before most of the time. People ask for my phone number and I pause, because I never call myself and cannot remember my number quickly.

So when those small awkward, strange and embarrassing moments in life happen to you, remember friend that you are definitely not alone. I have them all the time too. Just focus on Jesus, the Author and Finisher of our faith (Hebrews 12:2).



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha112920.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhYHrj4gs-5BqDztpQXLUVis-0p9hxntflcqOLvIBzMP_bAWtiflE_SgyuPpikZqyJksr2fk2EAy44SX6gAeqRjwe8pSSAl4kEp85I

5.5 May

5.5.1 Senator Bernie Sanders Rightly Condemns Israel's President Benjamin Netanyahu As A Thug War Criminal (2024-05-03 09:50)

I thank God for the few respectable leaders that we have left in the United States. I don't agree with everything Senator Bernie Sanders says or does, but I stand 100 % with him in the

following truthful rebuke of Israel today . . .

> WASHINGTON, April 25, 2024 — Sen. Bernie Sanders (I-Vt.) today released the following statement in response to Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu's claim yesterday that criticism of the Israeli government's policies is antisemitic:
>
> No, Mr. Netanyahu. It is not antisemitic or pro-Hamas to point out that in a little over six months your extremist government has killed 34,000 Palestinians and wounded more than 77,000 – seventy percent of whom are women and children.
>
> It is not antisemitic to point out that your bombing has completely destroyed more than 221,000 housing units in Gaza, leaving more than one million people homeless – almost half the population.
>
> It is not antisemitic to note that your government has obliterated Gaza's civilian infrastructure – electricity, water, and sewage.
>
> It is not antisemitic to realize that your government has annihilated Gaza's health care system, knocking 26 hospitals out of service and killing more than 400 health care workers.
>
> It is not antisemitic to condemn your government's destruction of all of Gaza's 12 universities and 56 of its schools, with hundreds more damaged, leaving 625,000 students with no education.
>
> It is not antisemitic to agree with virtually every humanitarian organization in saying that your government, in violation of American law, has unreasonably blocked humanitarian aid coming into Gaza, creating the conditions in which hundreds of thousands of children face malnutrition and famine.
>
> Mr. Netanyahu. Antisemitism is a vile and disgusting form of bigotry that has done unspeakable harm to many millions of people. But, please, do not insult the intelligence of the American people by attempting to distract us from the immoral and illegal war policies of your extremist and racist government. Do not use antisemitism to deflect attention from the criminal indictment you are facing in the Israeli courts. It is not antisemitic to hold you accountable for your actions.

Senator Sanders is 100 % correct. Israel's government is extremist and racist to the core! I am ashamed of our country's international reputation, in lieu of our government's shameful incompetence and gross negligence in so many areas. Our leaders should be greatly ashamed for sanctioning the genocide in Israel. Even worse, our nation's clergy couldn't care less. The one's that do are deceived Zionists who support apostate manmade Israel.

I thank God for faithful preachers like Pastor Chuck Baldwin, who in the following video justly condemns America's incompetent wicked clergy for not crying out against the genocide which has taken place in Gaza over the past several months with impunity.

It is tragic that over 95 % of U.S. clergy today don’t care about injustice. Tens of thousands of college kids across the United States are protesting in anger against the slaughter of the Palestinian people in Gaza. Since October 7th, 2023 [1]Israel has brutally murdered 34,622 innocent people (70 % of whom were defenseless woman and children). Benjamin Netanyahu is a monstrous war criminal who needs to be held accountable by the international courts for criminal genocide!



College Kids Are Putting Clergyman To Shame

Sadly, 99 % of professed Christians today are like ostriches with their heads buried in a hole in the ground. Such wicked believers will one day give account to God in eternity for not doing their part to contend for the faith (Jude 1:3), for not standing against the evildoers (Psalms 94:16), and for not speaking up (Matthew 12:36). Well, I’m speaking up for God!!!

As a born-again Christian, I do NOT stand with the manmade extremist and racist nation of Israel, and shame on you if you do!

1. http://www.china.org.cn/world/Off_the_Wire/2024-05/03/content_117164877.htm

---

(2024-06-04 20:35:01)
I kindly suggest you check out Amir Tsarfati on telegram. You may have a different perspective after reading more of what is truly happening.

7020

5.5.2 God Didn't Want To Go With The Hebrews (2024-05-06 09:53)

Exodus 33:1-3, "

And the LORD said unto Moses, Depart, and go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I sware unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it: And I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite: Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for *I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art a stiffnecked people: lest I consume thee in the way*."

We read in our Old Testament text passage that God was fed up with the Hebrew people. They murmured (complained) about everything. The Lord is longsuffering and patient the Bible teaches. **Romans 2:4, "**

Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?

" Albeit, even God's patience has a limit. The Hebrews were a stiff-necked people. That means they were extremely prideful and arrogant, refusing to bow their heads in humility before the Lord. They challenged Moses (God's man) on nearly everything.

In so doing they indirectly challenged God. They complained when they came to bitter waters and didn't have any water to quench their thirst. They complained when their food ran out. Then when God fed them manna from Heaven, they complained that they had it better back in slavery in Egypt, where at least they had leeks, onions and meat. So God fed them quail until their bellies were full and they couldn't eat another bite. Yet, they still complained and complained about everything. So, God told Moses in our text passage in **Exodus 33:3b, " I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art a stiffnecked people: lest I consume thee in the way."** Literally, God didn't want to go with them because His patience had worn thin toward the Hebrews, and He was ready to annihilate them!

But take a look at what Moses said to the Lord in

Exodus 33:15-17, "And he said unto him, *If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence*. For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth. *And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name*."

Moses told God that if He does go, neither will he go.

Boy, I love that! Moses knew that he desperately needed God's presence in his life. And so do you and I dear friend. Whether you realize it or not, you need God every ever-living moment of your life. I sure do!!! Without God I'm just an idiot. Receiving Jesus as my personal Savior at age 13 in 1980 was the greatest decision of my life. The blessed indwelling Holy Spirit has been with me ever since, convicting, chastising, teaching, guiding, comforting and inspiring me to work hard each day for Christ. God is so good.

Moses said,

"God, if you aren't going, neither am I." The Lord changed His mind and decided to go after all. We learn from this Scripture passage that God's mind can be changed. We learn from this passage that we all need grace from God. We got saved by God's grace through faith in Jesus, and that is the same way we live the Christian life. You cannot live the Christian life dear reader,

and neither can I. It is utterly impossible in our own human strength to live the Christian life. What saith the Scripture?

> Galatians 2:20-21, "**I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.**"

Could the Bible be any plainer? I think not. Jesus lives the Christian life through us. That is, this is the "fruit" of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which we read about in **Galatians 5:22-25, "But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit. Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another."** Amen! All we need to do to let Jesus live through us is to yield to the inspired Word of God.

Trust and obey,

for there's no other way;

to be happy in Jesus,

but to trust and obey

[1]Hear this hymn

Moses realized that he needed God's presence in his life. I sure do too! And so do you friend. Only a fool think he or she can make it in life without God. When we don't pray and abide in the Scriptures, we are saying to God that we don't need Him, that we can go it alone. Moses refused to go on the journey without God's presence, and I refuse to live life without God's presence. I NEED GOD!!! I need His inspired Words. I need to know that I prayed about everything, putting the ball into God's court, so to speak (Philippians 4:6-8).



[3]



1. https://library.timelesstruths.org/music/Trust_and_Obey/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhbMTxoVBpmBeKm-Z1TkU5R6FWGHeA944XMpbMNXcDFTbkffGmVf0WnT5Mjl8vqjwgTfHQ0RfYd6TJY7oyoDLgv0n2SwW0IhktL84w
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjFbn0fRs8k8gGGKH4_gcKYohTrK_AD9iyNavtfeNPmOfvFlfA2pp4Klj0YrG5FlGBDvP_Uu363lvbrH_BGuIwId716ZQPf9Aur4-t

---

(2024-05-07 04:22:38)
I was reading about Lutheranism on your website and found it helpful. I almost joined a wels Lutheran church until I found out about the vows. These seem to almost be a secret because it's not online anywhere and wasn't included in confirmation Bible class. I found out about it online but then the pastor sent them to me when I asked. I would love to share this with you so you can warn others about

the vows in Lutheranism in wels. I am also curious what you would say or think. I can email the pages to you. Thank you tianagray@gmail.com

5.5.3 You Don't Have To Be Afraid To Die (2024-05-09 13:29)

John 11:12, "And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?"

Many people are afraid of dying. I was astonished when I learned that heathen people are paying $140,000 to have cryonics companies like Alcor, [1]freeze their body upside down in liquid nitrogen after they die. The hope is that when technology advances that Alcor will be able to cone a new body and reunite the thoughts, memories and feelings of the brain with that new body. Dear reader, Alcor is conning people! Mankind will never be able to reverse death. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. "**

No one can escape or reverse the death process. Everything born living is also dying. How long we live depends upon chance and how much we fight to live (i.e., maintain good health). But even though we all must die a physical death, we don't need to die twice. The old adage is true: *If you're born once, you die twice; if you're born twice, you die once.* Jesus exclaimed in **John 3:3b, "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. "** [2]Have you been born again dear friend?

This past week I was looking at the things that I own in my living room. The somber realization crossed my mind that everything I was looking at will return to the dust one day. Everything that we see around us in our homes came from the earth. The metal in our possessions was mined from ore in the earth. The wood came from trees that were cut down, tress which grew slowly over time from the earth. The objects made of plastic came from chemicals derived from the *Periodic Table of Elements* from the earth.

Everything that we see around us will someday return to the ground from which it came, including our human body. That is a humbling thought. I don't know about you dear friend, but I THANK GOD with all my soul for the precious blood of Jesus Christ that washed away all my sins. We are all horrible hell-deserving sinners! That includes you and me. But if you put your childlike trust in Jesus Christ because of what He has already done to pay for your sins, you will instantly have eternal life. You can KNOW that you are going to Heaven (1st John 5:13).

Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time. We've heard a lot in the news lately about the Middle East, concerning the never-ending conflict between the Arabs and the Jews. Something that makes me sad is that BOTH the Arabs and the Jews are 98 % non-Christians. Go check and see online and you can confirm that less than 2 % of Jews and Palestinians profess faith in Jesus, and that includes all the cults. That means at least 98 % of the Jews and Arabs in Palestine are going to Hell forever when they die. That is tragic and sad. What did Jesus say? **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."**

I cannot get saved for you. I cannot force anyone to be saved, nor would I, for God Himself will not force Himself upon anyone. If you go to Heaven someday in the future, it will only be because you willingly of your own freewill chose Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. I received Jesus as my personal Savior at age 13. I have never regretted my decision, but I have been persecuted much since I got saved, because I lived for Christ (2nd Timothy 3:12).

I heard a great truth today preached by Pastor Jack Hyles. The sermon is titled, " [3]Don't Be Afraid To Die .

" Ladies and gentlemen, there is absolutely no reason for the child of God to fear dying. If you are unsaved, then you have much to fear. **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."** If you are saved and right with God as His child, then you have nothing to fear when you leave this world.

I heard another great truth today from Pastor Jack Hyles, in a sermon titled: " [4]The Secret To A Happy Old Life .

" I hope you will take the time to hear this wonderful sermon. I love Bible preaching! We all need preaching to help us think right. Dr. Hyles preached this sermon as an old man at age 74, still happy and excited about God's work, right before he graduated to Heaven in 2001. The sermon was almost like a goodbye message. Brother Hyles shares some great wisdom in this sermon. One day when you get old, you will either say:

"

I'm glad I did, or I wish I had.

" Young people, listen to the fundamentalist Bible preacher!

> **"Find what God wants you to do and do it!"** —Pastor Jack Hyles, '[5]The Secret To A Happy Old Life'
>
> **"Don't you ever let your guard down!"** —Pastor Jack Hyles, '[6]When You Have To Stand Alone In The Midst Of Them That Stand Alone'

I cannot encourage you enough to listen to Bible preaching daily. I'm not talking about all the neo-evangelical garbage today that you'll hear on the radio. [7]I'm talking about Pastor Jack Hyles! Brother Hyles asked his secretary for a list of all his recent appointments for the previous few months. Pastor Hyles found that of 140 counseling appointments with members of his church, 135 of them could have been avoided if people would simply listen to his sermons. That was a startling realization. I often think of this fact which Brother Hyles shared with us, and it compels me to listen to lots of Bible preaching.

Now, you won't be edified in the Lord if you listen to neo-evangelical preachers who are dry, dull, spiritually dead and shallow. We all need fundamentalist Bible preaching from soulwinning preachers! I'm talking about inspired King James Bible only preaching!!! Most of the bad things we do in life are not bad things in themselves, but we do them at the wrong time. God has a proper timing for everything.

Our children are growing up too quickly today. We need to let kids get back to being kids. No grade school girl should be wearing high heels, makeup and a wig. No teenage boy should be married. The Devil wants to turn everything upside down. He wants to make everything backwards. He wants to pervert and confuse youth today. I heard another great sermon today by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, " [8]Tarry In Jericho Until Your Beards Be Grown .

"

I am 57 years old. I am now entering the last phase of my life on earth. If I live to be 70 years old, I have almost 13 years remaining. If I live to Dr. Hyles' age when he went to Heaven, I have almost 17 years remaining. Life is short! The $64,000 question is: *Are you ready to meet your Maker?* I am dear friend, and [9]I hope you are too.

Heaven is a wonderful place,
filled with glory and grace;
I want to see my Savior’s face,
Heaven is a wonderful place.

[10]Hear this song on piano

[11]

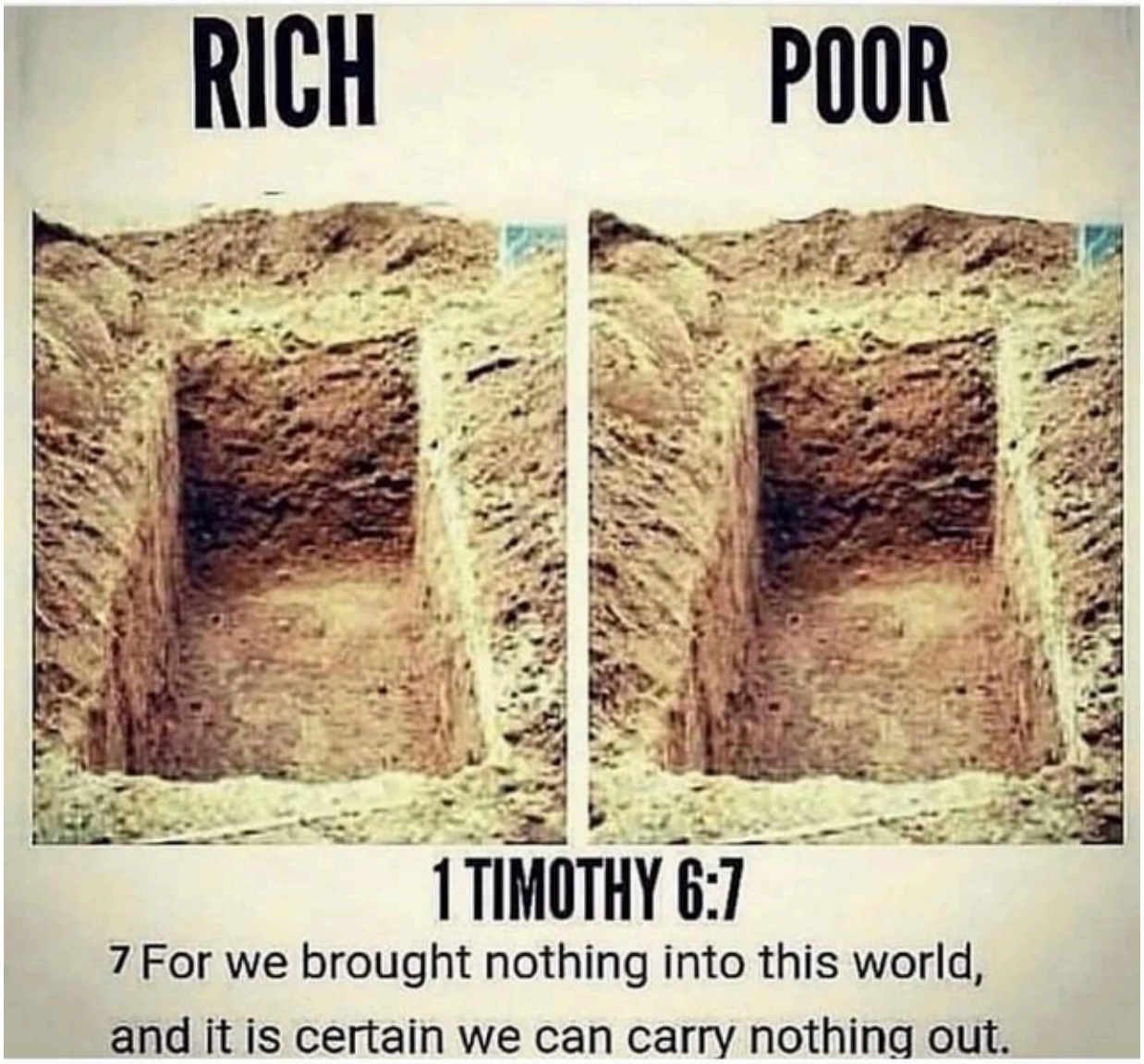

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/cryonics.htm
2. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha042124.mp3
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/the_secret_to_a_happy_old_life.mp3
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/the_secret_to_a_happy_old_life.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenYouHaveToStandAlone1994.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm

8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp071711.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
10. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3asvvsESCEE
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3RnYOlH28wApCtNxzJ_PVg3bLPtSKu9MpGXt27VKye2f4SBTA5kLSOnpJib1JAcyi9sa1yL3vEoVxY-AwBVSdfgJL-lAv0FBpcyt

---

Nathan Qi (2024-05-22 19:24:17)
Preach it, Brother. I have been following your website (jesus-is-savior.com) for many years (since I was a young teenager). Your website and blog have been a BLESSING to me and I am glad to constantly receive encouragement in the faith. And honestly, the biggest thing we can have is JESUS CHRIST. I am less than half your age (26 years old as of date) but honestly, I am looking forward to going home with my Savior. But as long as I live, will keep winning souls for him and preaching HIS TRUTH. I am not afraid to go because I KNOW that I will be going to Heaven. And why? The Lord Jesus Christ SHED HIS BLOOD FOR ME on the Cross. THIS is the biggest gift in the world. The BIGGEST TREASURE that ever existed. Honestly, I can think of NO BIGGER GIFT than this. Writing this as I am feeling rather weak and sick (fatigued) and honestly, I thank the LORD for HIS GIFT. I will keep winning souls for Him as long as live on EARTH. Praise the Lord for great men like YOU, Brother!

5.5.4 God Knows Everything We Think, Say And Do (2024-05-15 09:15)

Psalms 139:1-6, “O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known me.

Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.

Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me. Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.”

I cherish and think often about this passage of Scripture.

I woke up today and as I do daily, thanked God for another day of life. I sat up and through about **Psalms 139:2, “**

Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

” I love that Scripture passage, because it continually comforts me that God sees my suffering and loneliness.

I suffer with constant neck pain and burning nerves. It is medically called Peripheral Neuropathy and Cervical Osteoarthritis. I have Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease from getting severely rear-ended by a church bus in 1992 (which permanently misaligned my neck), and then sustained a steep fall at work in 2004 (which worsened my condition and caused radiating pain down my arms and legs). I’ve already exhausted all convention treatments (physical therapy, EMG test, CT scans, MRI’s, three steroid injections, trigger-point injections, multiple chiropractors, four dozen different medications), and I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010, all of which have failed to alleviate my suffering. Consequently, I don’t have a social life. I need to stay home where I am safe. I get frustrated, irritated and wear out physically easily,

due to the relentless pain in my neck (which is right next to my head). The constant pain and neck stiffness is debilitating, draining my batteries (so to speak).

My faith in God sustains me. Knowing that I have God's promise of a new immortal body (1st Corinthians 15:51-58), and a body fashioned like unto Jesus' resurrected perfect body (Philippians 3:31), greatly encourages me day by day in my present suffering. **Romans 8:18, " For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. "** I heard a Christian lady once say: *Our future is so bright as Christians that we need to wear sunglasses.* I like that! She is right.

Dear reader, the Lord watches everything you think, say and do. We are being monitored continually by God. Nothing escapes His eyes. **Hebrews 4:13, " Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."** I am far from perfect as a human being. I oftentimes wish I could live my life over and undo some of the foolish decisions that I made in the past. Unfortunately I cannot. But even if I could go back in a time-machine and undo those bad decisions, I still would have made other bad decisions, sinful choices that caused pain and heartache. The Bible declares **Ecclesiastes 7:20, "**

For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

"

I have little patience with hypocrites who desire to condemn others for their past sins. Religious people are the worst! A well-meaning Christian man wrote me today, asking for my help to write a book exposing a pastor who committed a bunch of sins at a church over 40 years ago. I won't do it. No way!

Proverbs 10:12, " Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins." If a man wants to be a manure-spreader and go around digging up dirt to destroy his neighbour, then he'll do it alone without my help, because I fear God.

Proverbs 11:9, " An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered."

God sees everything that we think (Proverbs 24:12), say (Matthew 12:36) and do (Ecclesiastes 12:14). God will hold us accountable for all those things (Romans 14:10-12). You are a horrible sinner friend, and so am I. There's nothing more disgusting than meeting someone who thinks they are better than others. You can identify such a wicked person quickly when they start talking trash about another human being. What they ought to be saying is: *There but for the grace of God, go I.* We live the Christian life the same way that we got saved, by God's undeserving grace. No one has the power in their own strength to live the Christian life. No one! Jesus lives the Christian life through us (Galatians 2:20).

All my life as a Christian I have been condemned by wicked sinners. The Bible says in 2nd Timothy 3:3b that wicked sinners are **"**

despisers of those that are good.

" If you are a Christian, the whole world is waiting for you to fall. I am not a perfect man, far from it, but I was never ashamed of Jesus in the workplace. I let it be known that I am a Christian. I refused to go with co-workers to the strip clubs in Chicago. I didn't want to hear their filthy jokes. I didn't drink alcohol or smoke cigarettes like many of them did. I didn't listen

to their rock music when I worked as a mechanic. I was always different, not better than them, and they hated me for it. In their sinful eyes I was

“

good,

”

and they despised me for it, just as the Bible teaches.

The adage is true: *You may be the only Jesus that someone knows.* Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) wisely said:

“Out of 100 men, one will read the Bible, the other 99 will read the Christian.” That is so true! What do people see when they read you? I have not always been a shining example of what a Christian should be. In fact, I shamed the Lord sometimes. Like I said, I wish I could go back and relive my life, but I cannot. But even if I could, I would have made different mistakes, sins and failures. The tongue cannot be tamed the Bible says (James 3:7-8). The only safe way to avoid saying something we shouldn’t say is to keep quiet most of the time. Let’s face it, most of us talk too much. I know I do.

Proverbs 10:19, “ In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.”

Our great God sees us 168 hours a week. He watches over us 10,080 minutes a week. Our human heart beats 100,000 times a day. In a lifetime of 70 years, our human heart will beat an astonishing 2,555,000,000 times! Wow! God is more than amazing!!! *Reputation* is what others know about us; *Character* is what God knows about us.

[1]

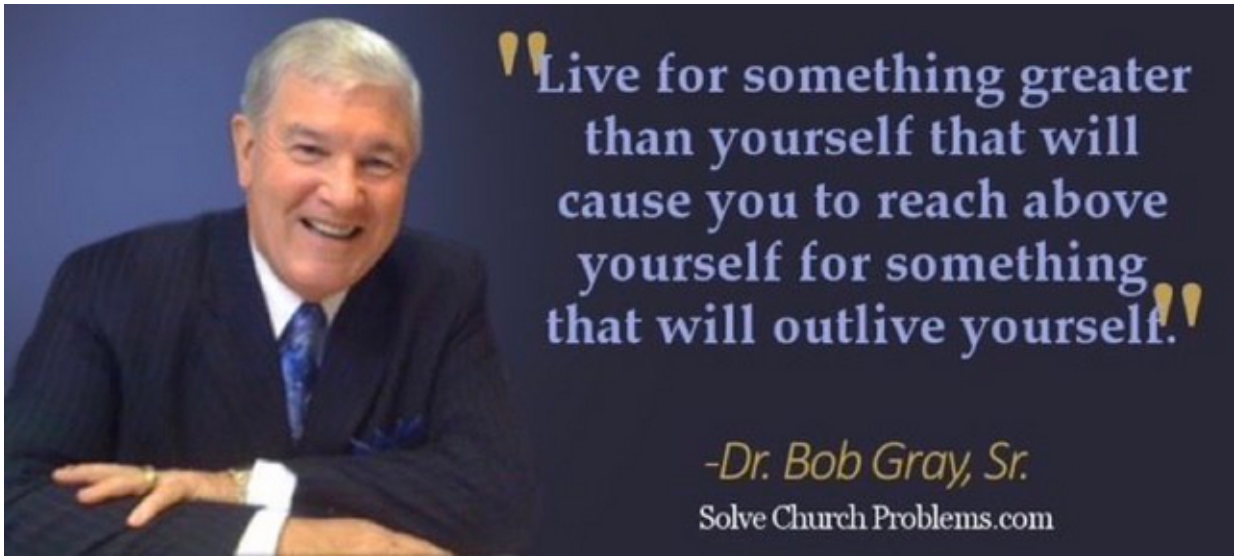

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhG3vFNr2qryCFVt_WExAPhUx3NR94lqOGCd9Wr5XbhLlJfzr_xMDPBOrnenVR4CSJDdsdTN3AJ81wHkkJXrxjoFOIFZq85JWLb5Yp

---

5.5.5 I Want To Leave This Horrible World (2024-05-20 13:55)

John 16:22, “And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.”

I love this Bible verse dearly. During the dark times in my life when I was being persecuted at my various jobs by some wicked men, I clung to the inspired Scriptures. Jesus' precious promise in John 16:22 gave me the courage and hope to keep going and hang in there. I fully know what it's like to work in a hostile work environment as a Christian man. I don't hate those sinful men for what they did to persecute me, but I do want them to answer to God (and they will, just as we all will according to Romans 14:10-12).

I've never seen such rottenness in people as I have in recent years. A few months ago I simply kindly waved at a black woman walking down the street in my neighborhood. She cussed me out at the top of her lungs. I don't even know who she is. Yesterday I gave into temptation and went to McDonald's, the first time in six months. Someone laid on their horn just to be mean, bulling me to move. However, I hadn't blocked anyone. I drove forward as soon as the car in front of me moved forward, but the person laid on the horn anyway. People can be so rotten and mean. I am often reminded of something true that Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said, "Sometimes all you have to do to be hated by someone is to show up." He is so right.

I thank God for my website ministry. Since 2002 it has been the silver lining of my trainwreck of a life filled with problems, heartaches and losses. God is always good and I don't blame Him for anything. Humans are sinners and they do sinful things. It's not God's fault for the people who hurt each other. So, I don't blame the Lord. Many people get angry and blame God for their woes. Why is God to blame for the wickedness of mankind? God didn't create this mess one earth, we did as humans. Blessed be the name of the good Lord.



I am at the place nowadays that I don't even want to go out my front door anymore, because of how terrible people have become in the United States.

I am so disgusted with pastors, and I know most of you are too. Pastors today are mere overpaid employees. Our nation's first U.S. President refused to take a salary. President Donald Trump refused to take a salary. Yet, show me the preacher who won't take a salary. By God's grace, I have invested over 50,000 hours of intense labor into my website ministry, but have never taken a single penny from anyone. I do it for my blessed Savior, Jesus! I am so sick of professed Christians with their PayPal donation links on YouTube and websites. If they weren't making money, they'd disappear overnight! They only care about getting donations. Sadly, 95 % of them are theologically toxic, incompetent and dangerous.

A few months ago a black man panhandled for money as I entered into a local grocery store. I kindly told him to wait a moment, went back to my car to grab a Gospel of John, and I put about $40 in his hand in spare change that I had saved. I expected him to be grateful and thank me, but instead he asked for more money. I was disgusted that he was an ingrate. That is the

way heathens behave. There's an important truth in **Romans 1:21, " Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, *neither were thankful*; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened."** One of the hallmark characteristics of a Christ-rejecter is a spirit of ingratitude toward God and man.



Get A Job!

I am reminded of the ten lepers who came to Jesus in Luke 17:12, and He healed them all of their horrific disease. Only one man bothered to return to thank Jesus! Wow. That's blows my mind. What ingrates those nine men were! Yet, we see this same level of ingratitude among so many Americans today, who spit in God's face, demanding their "rights" to commit the evils of abortion, homosexuality, rob others of their wealth and homes, walk around in public butt naked, and all manner of depravity.

There is a campaign to silence Christians today who take a stand against evil. Ungodly YouTube [2]removed this sermon excerpt from my YouTube channel. Big tech companies are censoring THE TRUTH. Sodomites, kooks, quacks and weirdos can promote all manner of wickedness and filth, but if a redeemed child of God takes a stand against the sin, perversion and abnormality of homosexuality, they are [3]banned on social media.

You can censor the truth, but you cannot destroy it. I look forward to being there in eternity when God judges the wicked, when the Lord holds heathens accountable for censoring Christians who were simply telling THE TRUTH. I want to leave this horrible world, but for now God needs me here to [4]preach the Gospel to the lost. **Job:20:5, "**

That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?

"

You cannot even talk to people anymore without somehow offending them. Somehow you will become the target of their gossip and slander.

I suffer in constant agonizing chronic neck pain. I've had this relentless pain for 20 years since 2004. The pain is always accompanied by aggravating stiffness in my neck. It is a constant burden, a monkey on my back, a raincloud hanging over my head everywhere I go. I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010, which didn't alleviate my pain at all. Suffering in constant pain makes everything more difficult for me on a daily basis. Unfortunately, people don't cut me any slack. I can tell people until I'm blue in the face that my neck pain adversely affects me, but they don't understand or care.

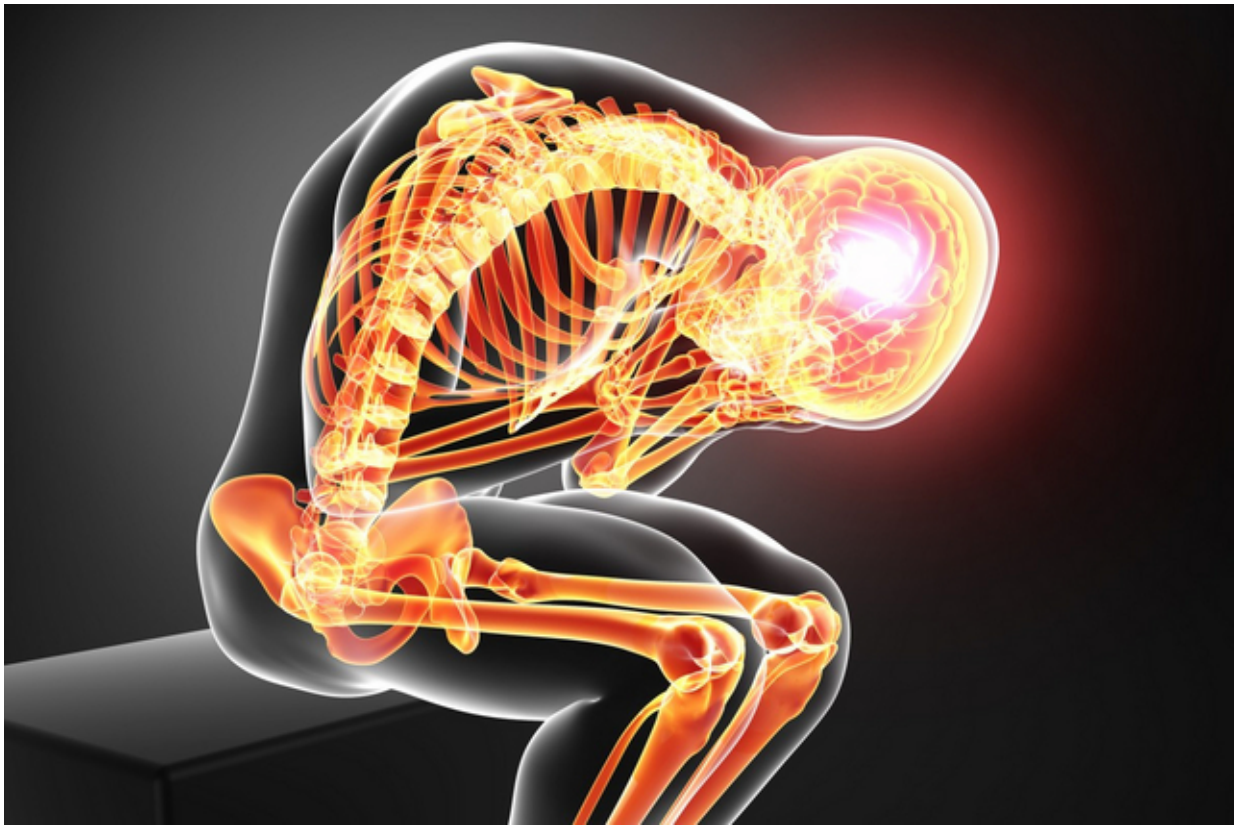

Therefore, I need to take precautions to avoid conflicts with people. I only attend church half of the time. Since I get irritated easily due to my pain, I need to stay home and avoid people when my pain feels overwhelming. I have actually had horrible church members berate me for missing church, putting me down. One jerk actually quoted to me **Hebrews 10:25b, "Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is..."** That was a very horrible thing that he said, trying to bully me to come to church in my pain.

In truth, he is a darn fool who lacks understanding and compassion for others. I cannot tell you how many times I have wanted to quit church and never go back again, because of the ungodly self-righteous attitude of 90 % of professed Christians. Listen to me, you have no right to bully someone for missing church. You have no right to scold, berate or make someone feel ashamed for missing church on a regular basis. You don't know their situation. What saith the Scripture?

> 2nd Corinthians 10:12, "
>
> For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.
>
> "

It's bad enough that I suffer in constant physical pain, but having to deal with people is too much for me. I just need to stay home as much as I can, where I am safe. People equal pain. As a child of God I love people. I have no ill will toward anyone, although there are some pastors I would like to see put into prison for a very long time for hurting people. This world is getting worse every day. **John 16:22, "*And ye now therefore have sorrow*: but I will see you**

again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you." In this world we can only know sorrow.

Isaiah 53:3, "

He is despised and rejected of men; *a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief*: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

" Every child of God (unless they are a selfish abusive pastor like Jeff Redlin or Marty Herron) is acquainted with sorrow and grief.

I have been hurt by people my entire life. I have had co-workers spit on me, throw hammers at me, lie about me, steal my uniforms, physically assault me, slam doors in my face, et cetera. Humans can be rotten! What helps me is to throw the cross into it. Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful sermon using that very title, "

[5]Throw The Cross Into It.

" I long to go home to be with my blessed Savior, and someday soon I will.

I am now 57 years old, so I am entering into the last part of my earthly life. My Mom went to Heaven at age 65, my Dad at 75. So, I might have 20 years left, at most. This horrible world is nothing but misery, loneliness and pain for me; but knowing the indwelling Holy Spirit is my constant encouragement. God is my friend and Savior. The promises of His inspired Word in the King James Bible burns in my heart and keeps me going each day.

Being a Christian doesn't make life any easier, but it makes it better, since Jesus promised in Hebrews 13:5 to never leave nor forsake us. What a great Savior!!!

Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjpIvHUP_iTgUUpDnjRSapChvWPoJkFD8-137zffzcYvKHCKqPN76UBaYkgEuBwRh7DAeF07gTG6HkSj4sBifWEHbUcttJxagnMxsn
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/why_people_hate_pastor_steven_anderson.mp4
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/truth_is_powerful_which_is_why_it_is_censored.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha112920.mp3

(2024-05-27 19:40:56)
Thank you for sharing your messages in your bed of suffering it makes me think that I am not alone. from Vancouver B C Canada

(2024-05-23 01:49:19)
Many "pastors" are pope wannabes. Churches claim to believe in the priesthood of ALL believers, but practice the priesthood of one believer - the pastor.

Nathan Qi (2024-05-22 18:14:42)
Thank you, Brother David! Your posts are always a blessing to read, my friend. God bless you and I will keep you in my prayers. Even as a young man, I often feel the same way; the world is getting worse. I pray for the Rapture every day.

5.5.6 Some Of The Smartest People Are Fools (2024-05-22 09:09)

According to [1]Wikipedia, Marvin Lee Minsky (August 9, 1927 – January 24, 2016) was an American cognitive and computer scientist concerned largely with research of artificial intelligence (AI). He co-founded the Massachusetts Institute of Technology's AI laboratory and wrote several texts concerning AI and philosophy.

Tragically, it is tragic that Minsky was an avowed atheist who rejected Jesus Christ as his personal Savior. Biblically, that means he went to Hell forever in 2016 when he died. Strangely enough, I just read on Wikipedia that Minsky was [2]a member of the pseudo life-extension company, Alcor, who freeze corpses upside down in liquid nitrogen, hoping one day to have eternal life as technology advances.

However, as compelling of an idea that it may be, we know from the inspired Holy Bible that this will never happen, at least not with Alcor's insane methods. The only true way to have eternal life is by God's grace through faith in Jesus Christ. **John 3:16, " For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. "**

Minsky was a so-called genius, and yet he was a big fool, dying in his sins without Christ...

> **1st Corinthians 1:19-21, "For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.""**

It is tragic that some of the world's best and brightest minds (Steve Jobs, Stephen Hawking, Thomas Edison and Marvin Minsky, to name just a few, were all Christ rejecters). Jesus warned everyone in **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

[3]



1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marvin_Minsky
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/cryonics.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEglFt3JzcwbY8dNN9BqgFALTg9oJP4B4YyC6bJIme1eDBZEBSDEmzPgQinCs05nEwya9DZRy1J1o4_se_LxJLr-Hc6tgOjktFYcfCT

Nathan Qi (2024-05-22 19:21:27)
Praise the Lord, Brother! It is sad that some of the biggest geniuses in history are/were fools since they reject GOD and HIS FREE GIFT of salvation. The honest truth is that the biggest thing is really JESUS. When we have JESUS, we have THE BIGGEST THING. We are SONS of the Creator of the word and WE ARE SAVED. Honestly, I can find NO BIGGER THING than this. Praise the Lord for SALVATION.

5.5.7 The Righteous Lord Loveth Righteousness (2024-05-23 17:36)

Psalms 11:5-7, "The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth. Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup. *For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright*."

I cherish Psalms 11:7 and have often thought about this verse since I first read it several years ago. Our dear risen Savior is a righteous God, and He loves righteousness!!!

The word "righteous" here comes from the Hebrew word *tsedadqah* which

means,

"rightness (abstractly), subjectively (rectitude), objectively (justice), morally (virtue) or figuratively (prosperity)." God loves to do the right thing, and He loves when we do the right thing!

7036

There is a popular false teaching in most New IFB (independent fundamental Baptist) churches today, which says that God hates unrepentant sinners. We know this cannot be true because of what Jesus said in **Matthew 5:46, "**

For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

" If we only selectively love certain people, but hate others, then we are guilty of becoming a respecter of persons. That is the woeful sin of Pensacola Christian College (PCC), selectively caring about people. That is why they have banned me from attending their Campus Church, even though I live in the city of Pensacola and pleaded in 2022 to come back to their church, but they shunned me away instead. That is false Christianity. They do not love righteousness at PCC. They love religion, education, socialization and lots of money. No one is right with God who shuns people from attending a church. I speak that to their utter shame!

Our great Savior is not a respecter of persons (Romans 2:11), and neither ought we be (James 2:1). When the Bible says that God hates the wicked, it means He hates what they have become (their Avatar if you will...lol). I hate Jeff Redlin's arrogant Richie Rich heathen attitude as the incompetent senior pastor of Campus Church at PCC. [1]I hate the PCC cult culture and their snobby pride, misplaced egos and petty prejudices. God knows that I do not hate the people themselves at PCC. Quite the contrary, I love them very much, a concept that is foreign to them.

In Revelation 3:15-17 Jesus practically gives the address of PCC at 250 Brent Lane in Pensacola. I hate what they have become, wicked and selfish, only thinking about themselves and their cult.

The inspired Holy Bible is very clear in 1st Corinthians 13:1-7 that even if a religious leader has enough faith to move mountains, it means absolutely nothing without love for people. There is a woeful lack of love for people at PCC. I am fully convinced that God is utterly disgusted with 99 % of churches today!

I don't know about you, but I want God's face toward me. That is, I want to please the Lord by doing the right thing. It feels good to do what is right, knowing that the righteous Lord loveth righteousness. God hides His face from those who do evil. **Genesis 33:10, "And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have seen thy face, *as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me*."** When God is pleased with His children, He turns His face toward us in approval.

But if we hurt others and commit wickedness, then the Lord's face will be against us, which is why David prayed in **Psalms 102:2,**

"

Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.

" David had sinned horribly when he commit adultery with Bathsheba and murdered her husband, Uriah the Hittite. I don't know about you friend, but I want God's face toward me. The righteous Lord loveth righteousness, but He hates evil.



COUNTRY PREACHERS BUILT THIS NATION. MOST OF THEM HAD NEVER SEEN THE INSIDE OF A SEMINARY, BUT THEY HAD SEEN THE INSIDE OF A BIBLE.

Dr. Jack Hyles

1. https://youtu.be/i7iaXRXw6tI
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjdhiKxyObjABbIz4qTTSSWnyvRnr-8NDbXiKd1cArQdzbFsHfPw1sZgtpyOVeDx4cFtnKnv-LViPYMF_S42alYc9LR2hEwoPSDukX

5.6 June

5.6.1 God Doesn't Believe In You (2024-06-05 22:33)

Psalms 7:11, "God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day."

7038

John 3:36, “He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.”

I was watching a 1999 religious film called, “Revelation.” It’s a great film which I enjoy watching each year, starring one of my favorite actors, Jeff Fahey. In the film Fahey is cast as an unsaved atheist who tells a Christian woman that he doesn’t believe in God. She caringly replies that God believes in him. Although that is clever play on words and sounds cute, it is totally unbiblical.

Dear reader, if you are an atheist I need to warn you that God’s wrath rests upon your head. You are a marked sinner! **Psalms 7:11, “God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.”** Satan wants to take you to the Lake of Fire forever with him (Revelation 14:11; 20:6). Only a darn fool denies the existence of God in lieu of an abundance of evidence in nature and the universe (Psalms 19:1).

We read in **Romans 10:17 , “ So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. ”** If you struggle to believe in God, then I encourage you to saturate your mind and soul with the inspired Holy Bible. As we just learned, faith comes by hearing the Word of God. The Bible is not just another book written by man, it was authored by God. The Lord dictated His Words to sinful men whom he made holy. The Bible was penned by approximately 40 different sinful men. All humans are sinful (Romans 3:10-23). That is why we cannot labor to save ourselves, we need a Savior, Jesus Christ the righteous.

Dear friend, God does not believe in atheists, He simply honors their choice to go to Hell when they die. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 2:13, “ If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself. ”** No one will be able to blame God in eternity if they go to Hell (Romans 1:20). The Lord is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9). **1st Corinthians 1:9, “ God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.”** The problem with the world is not that God has stopped loving humanity, but that mankind has never started loving God. **1st Corinthians 16:22, “**

If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.

”

God the Father doesn’t believe in the atheist, He is angry with all who reject Jesus, His only begotten Son. The Bible commands all sinners to repent toward God of their unbelief, and instead place one’s childlike trust in the blessed dear Savior, who paid the price for our sins with His shed blood. The clock is ticking down. Time is running out for all Christ rejecters. Once a person dies, their eternal fate has been forever sealed and is unchangeable. Everyone either dies in the Lord (Revelation 14:13), or they die in their sins (John 8:24). Please don’t die in your sins, today could be the last day of your life.

Just a couple months ago a 43 year old man in Pensacola where I live was killed[1]3 year old man in Pensacola where I live was killed in a tragic car accident. I read a couple weeks ago about a another man in Pensacola, who was killed when he pulled out with his vehicle in front of a speeding dump truck. Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time. Proverbs 27:1 warns that there is no guarantee of tomorrow. Today could be your last day alive on earth!

Are you ready to meet your Maker? I am, by God’s grace. [2]Make sure you’ve been born again (John 3:1-7).

[3] 

1. https://weartv.com/news/local/2-dead-after-multi-vehicle-crash-on-beverly-parkway-in-escambia-county
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8-92XgprkWNZqAfWQweYAh7fF28ku0t-GUMCdww3nydZYtU8cMpW-EldDBJ4VZq3dwi5vNRlavO9JehVZUqe4l8KY_3S2IvXLU7Y

5.6.2 Thank You For Reading My Blog (2024-06-05 23:43)

Philippians 2:20, "For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state."

I apologize that I haven't been writing as much lately, I'm just overwhelmed with everything due to my chronic neck pain, burning nerves and health afflictions. I just need a break. I've been faithfully working day and night on my website ministry for 22 years since 2002. I've never made a penny and don't accept any money, although many people have generously asked if they could give me money to show their love for me. THANK YOU, but I never accept money. I pride myself (in a good way) to serve God freely, without any compensation on earth. My rewards are laid up in Heaven, where thieves cannot steal (Matthew 6:19-20).

A few weeks ago a thief came onto my front porch and stole a package that was delivered by Amazon.com. I hate thieves! They are lowlife humans, robbing other men's labors, taking away the life thereof. **Proverbs 1:19, "**

So are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

" When a criminal steals from you, he or she is taking away your time that you spent laboring for that possession. Literally, in God's sight when you steal from someone you are murdering them. Sadly, the police these days don't do anything to catch the thieves, because they know it is a waste of time due to the soft on crime policies in the corrupt courts. I heard yesterday that Walgreens and CVS are closing their stores in New York City (NYC) due to out of control shoplifting. Walgreens alone lost $200,000 to theft in just two months in NYC. So far this year there have been 21,000 calls to the police in NYC to report shoplifting crimes. Our nation is worse than Sodom today!!!

I have no intentions of quitting my ministry, but I am very tired and need a break from everything. I don't know how long. I live alone without a wife, which is depressing for me. For the past 18 years my life has felt worse than death due to utter loneliness living all alone. It doesn't help when ungodly selfish incompetent pastors like Marty Herron, Gary Walton and Jeff

Redlin refused to allow me to attend their churches. That just shows how phony, far from God and hateful they really are, not having God's love shed abroad in their hearts. God will judge those wicked self-righteous Pharisees. I judge no one, I am the biggest sinner I know.

I appreciate everyone's patience. Some months I write dozens of articles, but other months I might only write one article. I have eight websites, and eight blogs, praise God. God knows that I am doing the best I can. For several years now I have neglected my music. I haven't hardly played my dozens of musical instruments, due to depression from physical pain and loneliness of life living alone. Some people enjoy being alone, but I hate it. I've searched for a wife far and near, but haven't found anyone who is interested, single or not a fat slob or nutcase. I'd rather stay single than marry the Devil's daughter! Pastor Danny Castle is right, who said: *The only thing worse than not being married, is being married and not wanting to be married.* Amen! It's better to wait long than marry wrong. If the Lord sees fit to bless me with a companion as a wife, He will do so. If not, blessed be the precious name of my Lord Jesus. God is so good to all of us! **Psalms 145:9, " The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."**

I've been [1]spending some time with my musical instruments, relaxing and catching up on some ministry work that needs to be done behind the scenes. I love the 5-string banjo. Dave Hum (1966-2012) is one of my musical heroes! He died of Myeloma cancer in 2012 at only age 46 in Salisbury, England, where he lived. I am learning the same songs that Dave Hum played, the way he played them, which is beautiful music from the heart. If I don't slow down and take some time for myself to invest in my music, I will burn out and quit my ministry. So, it is important that I take some quality time to do something human, something good and honest, like picking folk music on my banjo.

I've been having fun making backing tracks to play along with and freely share with others. It is difficult for me to get things done due to my relentless agonizing neck pain, burning nerves, insomnia at night due to the burning pain, tingling, numbness, et cetera. I cannot work on my ministry all the time and never have a life. No doctor will prescribe more than the absolute lowest amount (called

"BID," which stands for "Basic Initial Dosage"). That's 40 mg of OxyContin per day, which is only half of what I need. My doctor couldn't care less because she is afraid of Big Brother. I've tried to find a better doctor, but haven't. I look forward to receiving my new resurrected immortal body without any pain, burning nerves and fatigue (Philippians 3:21; 1st Corinthians 15:51-58).

I have over 13,000 webpages on my eight ministry websites. I praise and thank God for working through a broken sinner like me all these many years to help others for Christ. Eventually, all my 13,000 webpages will need to be updated to be Mobile Friendly for mobile devices. I've completed about 2,500 pages so far, but it will take me a couple years at least to finish the rest, which I will likely never get done. By God's grace I am trying.

I also receive hundreds of ministry emails on a regularly basis, and hundreds of Facebook messages, et cetera. Also, a lot of people have personal, marital and family problems and they request for my help. I need to give them priority. I sometimes spend hours replying to just one email. One thing that all my web visitors know is that I am one of few preachers who takes the time to email back, sometimes book length emails to pour out my heart to help them. I love helping others for Christ. That is why I am here by God's grace, to be a servant. Jesus said he that is greatest among you shall be your SERVANT.

They are bullies over at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), not humble servants. That is why they have banned me in writing since August 2, 2022 from attending Campus Church, because they throw people under the bus whom they are bigoted against. I have read countless horror stories from their alumnus, who all share the common complaint that PCC is a strict cult of authoritarian rules without love or compassion for individual people. I am living proof of that sad fact. All Pastor Jeff Redlin (their senior pastor at Campus Church) cares about is his sickening 6-digit annual salary. PCC is a financial whorehouse of ungodly religious Pharisees (Romans 16:17-18).

I love you all with Christ's love. Please be patient with me. Even preachers burn out. I have invested over 50,000 hours since 2002 into my website ministry. 50,000 hours (divided by 22 years, divided by 365 days, divided by 24 hours in a day) averages out to only 43 hours spent per week labouring. God knows I have work seven days and nights a week for 22 years, often laboring 80 hours a week. On at least three occasions I worked for 37 hours straight, because I couldn't sleep. I just took short breaks to eat and stretch my legs. I do this work because I love Jesus, truth and people.

What did David say when his older brothers scolded him for going to fight the giant, Goliath? **1st Samuel 17:29, "And David said, What have I now done? *Is there not a cause?*"** Yes, David, there is a cause!!! There is still a cause today. The churches have been flooded with counterfeit Bible versions, which pervert the Words of the Living God. The fraud of Zionism has crept into most churches, leading the churches to support the sinister New World order. The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation has crept into most Baptist churches, turning them into Satanic cults instead of soulwinning New Testament churches. No one can be saved if the Gospel is not presented accurately. Adding *turning from one's sinful ways* to faith is another gospel which cannot produce the new birth in Christ (Galatians 1:6-9; 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

By God's grace I am not going anywhere. I will likely be alone for the rest of my life without a wife, lonely and struggling to cope without an adequate level of prescription pain medications, and battling depression because of my chronic pain and loneliness, but God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9). The Lord promises in Hebrews 13:5 to NEVER leave nor forsake us, no not ever. The indwelling Holy Spirit sealed us the moment we were saved (Ephesians 1:13-14).

THANK YOU dear reader for your patience and understanding. I'd appreciate your earnest prayers for my health, family and ministry. God bless you all. Jesus is precious!!!



I Took This Photo of Some Flowers in My Front Yard Yesterday

1. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhKXaI9iNJ-4N5r-OnVFY5_LuhprwRs2_fzJVPJyR7r1zILdOtDO-iOUd_0wZ0c41REOvYl99PkqJX6H00_CzZMjKRoNzPOo79bc2D

5.6.3 The Sin Of Worshipping Your Pastor (2024-06-07 08:11)

Jeremiah 10:21, “

For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

”

Jeremiah 12:10, “

Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

”

I have seen a sore evil in my lifetime of people idolizing their pastor, and in some cases even worshipping him as if God on earth. The Catholic Pope is said to speak “Ex Cathedra” (in the place of God). I hope you’re not that gullible friend to believe that lie. I say the Pope is a dope and he has no hope! The Pope is an unsaved false prophet—a fake, a cheap imitation of a clergy member, a sinister minister—a hellbound child of the Devil. What did Jesus say? **Mark 7:9, “And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.”** The Roman and Orthodox Catholic churches are steeped in manmade traditions, which they elevate over the inspired Word of God.

Your pastor being Your Idol.

“

Pastor worship”

is what occurs when congregants idolize their pastor as being more than a leader, allowing him to control and manipulate their decisions. In some cases they elevate their own pastor over Jesus Christ, which is how cults exist. When a man or group of men usurp authority over God’s inspired Words, you have a religious cult like [1]Pensacola Christian College (PCC).

You may be unknowingly worshipping your pastor if:

1. Obeying your pastor’s teachings instead of God’s inspired Word.
2. Defending your pastor when he preaches false doctrine.
3. Allowing your pastor to interfere with your marriage, when the wife esteems her pastor’s words more important than her own husband’s words. It is a sin for any wife to obey her pastor instead of her own husband. Your pastor has zero authority in your life! The Holy Bible should be the church’s authority.
4. Sowing seed money to a pastor on the pulpit while he is preaching.
5. Giving compulsory money to your pastor who is living large instead of giving to the poor.
6. Telling others how extremely anointed your pastor is, and how you should always be doing more for him instead of Christ.
7. Testify and boasting about the goodness of your pastor instead of God. (e.g., you were allegedly healed by him, or you received a financial breakthrough from him through the laying of his hands).
8. Standing when a preacher enters a room as his bodyguard pushes people out of the way, so the pastor can walk. Christ said for him to be a humble servant. Christ himself said He came to serve.
9. Putting on a show to please your pastor to seek his glory or approval.

10. Being told you are not a good Christian unless you travel with your leader when he preaches, or you must give him extra money, cook for his family, clean his house and take care of all his personal needs. A pastor should work and be a good steward of his own salary (just like you and me). If we cannot afford life's luxuries, we must go without. Asking a church congregation to purchase expensive things, mansions, luxuries, cars, et cetera for the pastor is greed. The Bible says that every man should work and provide for his own family.

11. There are many people who naively put their pastor first place in their lives, errantly thinking doing so will bring them benefits such as healing, financial breakthrough, or a prophetic word to secure a career promotion or position.

12. Glorifying your pastor instead of Jesus Christ.

13. Kissing your minister's hand's or the Pope's feet.

14. Believing everything your pastor says without searching the Scriptures to verify if what he preaches is true or false.

Freedom comes from Jesus Christ, not your pastor, and the decision to be free comes from reading the inspired words of God and knowing the dear Savior for yourself!

In the 1970's, the [2]Forest Hills Baptist Church in Decatur, Georgia (when Dr. Curtis Hutson was their pastor) was a thriving, soulwinning, free Gospel church. Sadly, today in 2024 that same church has deteriorated into a Lordship Salvation preaching religious cult. How did this happen? I'll tell you how, the people blindly followed their next pastor, who misled them doctrinally and they went for the bait hook, line and sinker. Now they are caught on the hook, being reeled in by Satan for the fish fry.

> "It is impossible to enslave mentally or socially a Bible-reading people. The principles of the Bible are the groundwork of human freedom." —Horace Greeley (1811-1872)

Beware of man worship! The only power that your pastor should have in your life and family is the power of godly influence. Your pastor has no right to try to control your marriage or life, nor does he have a right to stand between a husband and his wife. It is a wicked evil thing for any religious leader to tread upon someone's sacred marriage. I have seen wicked pastors ruin marriages, helping and encouraging the wife to file for divorce. God will punish those villains!

I firmly believe that a pastor shouldn't live above the lifestyle that the common man lives. I felt sick when I learned that Pastor Steven Furtick and his wife (of the Elevation Church in Charlotte, North Carolina) purchased a personal mansion for $1,600,000. That is ungodly folks!

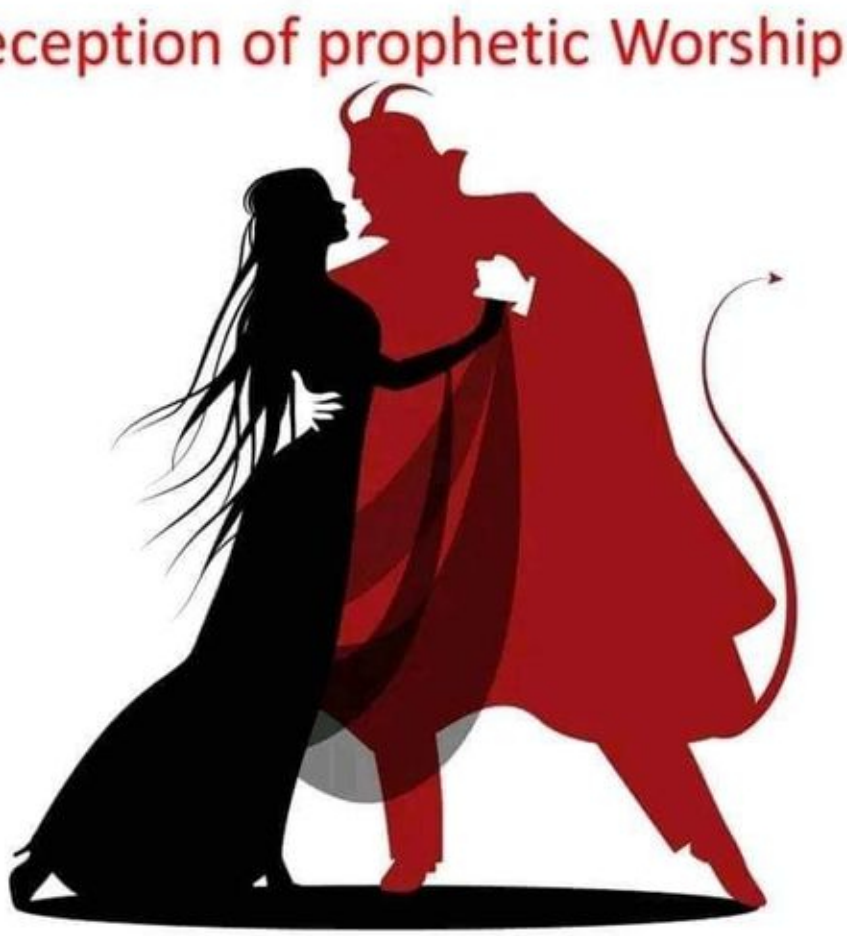

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/11/the-ungodly-apostate-forest-hills.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgCKkn-k7Zf2zToL-82v1irMP-HiurxpF3Z1nNPg84CowRIl1dIJQgUl75N4wpqhZxmlVe4lcWDXms7DMlsXZZWBUrfywzFPuGLHhn

---

5.6.4 Donald Trump Will Not Make America “Great” Again (2024-06-09 11:32)

2nd Chronicles 7:14, “If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.”

I like Mr. Trump, but we must understand as born-again Christians that Donald Trump is not a savior for our nation. If re-elected he will likely do many good things for our nation, but the answer has never been in the White House. The answer has always been in the church pulpits of our country. A nation’s spiritual health can be measured by the health of its pulpits.

We must not forget that [1]Donald Trump made some of his billions of dollars from casinos, booze, strip clubs and ungodly things.

With cesspools of neo-evangelical apostasy like Pensacola Christian College (PCC), with their damnable lies of Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance, and the horrible way that they

mistreat and throw unwanted people under the bus, our nation is in big trouble. The stench of PCC's arrogance and stiffnecked pride reaches unto Heaven's gates, infuriating the good Lord. PCC does a lot of good, but they mostly do good for themselves.

I admire Mr. Trump and welcome him much more than the creepy criminal U.S. President, Joe Biden. But my brain hasn't fallen out yet as have many folks, thinking that Trump will "Make America Great Again." He is a Zionist. God will not bless a wicked nation who blesses wicked Christ-rejecting Jews! Mr. Trump has already made laws prohibiting students in colleges from exposing Zionism, on penalty of being expelled. What ever happened to freedom of speech?

Kindly said, I do not fully trust Mr. Trump. He may be controlled opposition, as said Professor G. Edward Griffin in an Alex Jones interview. I share his concerns. I am concerned he may take our nation into another senseless war, which is the primary method for the Military Industrial Complex to make money. The American people were charged $6,200,000,000,000 just for the illegal Iraqi War. Thieves and criminals have hi-jacked the U.S. government! We all see how Democrats totally undid the $15,000,000,000 border wall that President Trump had built to keep out illegal aliens. President Biden flaunted Mr. Trump's efforts, allowing 10,000,000 illegal aliens to flood into the country, some of which have been identified as known terrorists. Mr. Biden should be tried in an honest court and then hung if found guilty. God will judge and punish them all (Ecclesiastes 5:8; Isaiah 13:11).

I am so sick and tired of all the evil in our country. I just want to go home to be with Jesus (John 14:1-3). Anyway, we should not place all our hopes in Mr. Trump. Whatever good he does will certainly be undone by the next scumbag Democrat who follows him. Jesus warned that a house divided cannot stand. The conflict between Republican and Democrat is destroying our country, and the Luciferian elite who are pulling the puppet strings from behind the scenes fully know it. We are doomed as a nation unless we repent toward God by faith in Christ to be saved, and then turn from our sins as a people.

God will NEVER bless a nation that honors homosexuals marriages, abortion, public nudity wherever there is water, the fraudulent Federal Reserve (which i a massive Ponzi Scheme), corporate greed, the betrayal of the American worker by outsourcing tens of millions of manufacturing jobs overseas, et cetera. God's hand of blessing has departed from the United States, evidenced by seeing things wax worse and worse each year. [2]Shoplifting is so out of control in cities like New York that hundreds of businesses are closing stores permanently. Sadly, only a tyrannical thug police state will contend with this nightmare!

A punk thief stole a package delivered from Amazon.com to my home. He boldly walked on my porch and stole what belonged to me. When I called the police, a creepy looking female cop arrived with gangster tattoos all up and down both arms, making her look ridiculous. There was also a male cop, who insanely told me that I am not a victim, since I explained that Amazon kindly replaced the stolen $30 clothing rack free of charge. Just yesterday, my neighbour across the street knocked on my door. He said thieves stole his motorcycle within the precious 24 hours and was hoping that my video cameras caught the theft. Unfortunately, I didn't install my security cameras to monitor my neighbours houses too, and the cameras have limitations. My camera could only see part of his property, but a big tree was in the way blocking the view, and at night my infrared cannot see 150 feet away. I had nothing to help him. I hate thieves!

I am aware of seven robberies in my neighborhood. There is nothing that the police can do. I even handed the cops a flashdrive, showing them the identity of the thief in the very act of stealing my package, but they said nothing could be done since Amazon replaced the item free of charge. This is another episode of [3]The Outer Limits!!! What the hell is wrong with the United States today? I mean, when you record a dirty thief in the very act of stealing, and

his face can clearly be identified, but the police cannot do anything, you know we are living in perilous times of woeful injustice and wickedness (2nd Timothy 3:1-7).

Bible preachers are hated today! I have known people who considered me their friend, until I shared my website ministry with them, and I've never heard from them again. The truth greatly offends people! Taking a biblical stand against sin, false prophets, heresy, corruption and wickedness offends ungodly people. I make no apologies! **Proverbs 12:17, " He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."** I have been kicked out of churches and thrown under the bus, banned from returning, because I befriended them with THE TRUTH that the modern Bible revisions are corrupt, that Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil, that Bible repentance doesn't mean to turn from your sinful bad habits, that Martin Luther wasn't a born-again Christian because he taught the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration all his life, et cetera. For telling these truths I am hated by pastors and churches who follow those fools.

I'm talking about [4]the hellhole at Pensacola Christian College and there wicked Campus Church .

Truthfully, Mr. Trump will not make America great again, not so long as he sanctions and funds same-sex perversion and LGBTQ transgendered insanity. While U.S. President, Trump called for the global decriminalization of homosexuality. A moral man would not do that! What does Mr. Trump care about what goes on in Zimbabwe and other countries regarding moral laws? In his classic sermon titled, "The Titanic," Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) said it best: "America was 'Great' when she was good, and she was good when she had great churches." Having said that, I thank God that at least Mr. Trump is trying, which is a good start.

Having said all that. I support Mr. Trump and humbly believe he will win re-election later in 2024. He is a strong leader, an all-American guy, and I think that Mr. Trump genuinely cares about making our nation a better place to live for U.S. citizens, the way it should be.

1. https://www.christianpost.com/news/donald-trump-strip-clubs-pledges-enforce-anti-obscenity-laws-porn.html
2. https://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=cash+jordan+new+york+stores+closing
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/the_outer_limits.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm

---

5.6.5 Fools Consider Bacteria On Mars "Life," But Not A Baby On Earth (2024-06-10 08:41)

Romans 1:22-23, "*Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools*, And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things."

The world has always been a wicked place (1st John 5:19). One of the most hideous of all sins is abortion, which according to the inspired Holy Bible is cold-blooded, first-degree, cruel, premeditated murder. I like what the state of Tennessee has been doing now for several years. By law in Tennessee a doctor is required to let a mother hear the heartbeat of her living baby in the womb, before she can get an abortion. The purpose is to ensure that the mother fully understands that she is killing a living human being. No doubt some mothers have changed their mind about getting an abortion. And may I kindly say, having an abortion doesn't make a woman unpregnant, it just makes her the mother of a dead baby. Abortion is evil.

Some of the smartest people on earth work at NASA, the space agency. According to news from NASA on February 28, 2001, bacterial *life* once existed on Mars...

> **Scientists Find Evidence of Ancient Microbial Life on Mars**
>
> "An international team of researchers has discovered compelling evidence that the magnetite crystals in the martian meteorite ALH84001 are of biological origin." — [1]SOURCE

Yet, ungodly liberals, kooks and selfish Americans (including our incompetent U.S. Supreme Court) wickedly [2]insist that a living human being in the womb is not a person. Go figure! Heathen liberals consider bacteria on Mars " life,

"

but not a baby on earth.

NASA doesn't impress me for supposedly being such smart people. Case in point is their [3]official position that the moon formed by two rocks colliding billons of years ago. Really? Is that the best that NASA can come up with? You've got to be kidding. This is like a new episode of [4]*The Outer Limits*. Shame on NASA for being atheists.

It is tragic and utter hypocrisy that ungodly liberals, kooks and selfish narcissists think a living baby in the womb is not life. If the child were not alive, then butchers wouldn't need to murder it, robbing a human being of his or her precious life. If someone thinks that bacteria on a distant planet is life, but a child in the womb is not, that individual is a wicked person. Please take a stand with me against the evils of abortion. Every born-again believer should make their voice known, letting the world know that they are a child of God who is against abortion. Nobody has to wonder where I stand as a Christian on the issues. Jesus is precious!!!

[5]



Job 20:5, "That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?"

1. https://astrobiology.nasa.gov/news/scientists-find-evidence-of-ancient-microbial-life-on-mars/
2. https://www.nytimes.com/2022/08/21/us/abortion-anti-fetus-person.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/lunar_or_looney.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/the_outer_limits.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgBMAl9poW4HclwQNtabvjGExYcxc2o27LUTNlMtOznPZPw_YadiPB3QVjWd8SntIqeBIfbiyzhs3uLkd5QAYB8gKGO7cJbwry84Bo

---

5.6.6 ALLAH — The Greatest Deceiver of Them All! (2024-06-11 22:50)

The religious myth of Allah is a cruel hoax which has been perpetuated upon the Muslim world for millenniums.

How can the Prophet Muhammad be a prophet if he has no prophecy? The Quran contains no prophecy at all, whereas the King James Bible contains 31 % prophecy.

The Quran unashamedly calls Muhammad's god the best liar and deceiver of them all!

According to the despicable Quran, God has no son; but the inspired Holy Bible teaches that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God (John 3:16). Islam says that Allah has no son, but the true and living God does have a biological Son, and His name is Jesus.

The Quran describes Allah as the best deceiver there is, a liar who is not above using the same evil and wicked schemes of his opponents.

For example: the Quran calls Allah a *makr*, in fact the best *makr* there is:

> But they (the Jews) were deceptive, and Allah was deceptive, for Allah is the best of deceivers (Wamakaroo wamakara Allahu waAllahu khayru al-makireena)! S. 3:54; cf. 8:30

Other texts that identify Allah as a makr include:

> Are they then secure from Allah's deception (makra Allahi)? None deemeth himself secure from Allah's deception (makra Allahi) save folk that perish. S. 7:99

So, they schemed a scheme: and We schemed a scheme (Wamakaroo makran wamakarna makran), while they perceived not. S. 27:50.

The word for deception/ deceiver/ scheme is *makr*. The lexical sources define the term as:

> Miim-Kaf-Ra = To practice deceit or guile or circumvention, practice evasion or elusion, to plot, to exercise art or craft or cunning, act with policy, practice stratagem.
>
> makara vb. (1)
> perf. act. 3:54, 3:54, 7:123, 13:42, 14:46, 16:26, 16:45, 27:50, 40:45, 71:22
> impf. act. 6:123, 6:123, 6:124, 8:30, 8:30, 8:30, 10:21, 12:102, 16:127, 27:70, 35:10
> n.vb. 7:99, 7:99, 7:123, 10:21, 10:21, 12:31, 13:33, 13:42, 14:46, 14:46, 14:46,

27:50, 27:50, 27:51, 34:33, 35:10, 35:43, 35:43, 71:22
pcple. act. 3:54, 8:30

LL, V7, p: 256 ([1]Source)

And:

> He practised DECEIT, GUILE, or CIRCUMVENTION, desiring to do another a foul, an abominable, or an evil action, clandestinely or without his knowing whence it proceeded. (Lane's Arabic-English Lexicon; [2]source)

Lest Muslims accuse these lexicons of bias or distortion notice what Muslim scholar Dr. Mahmoud M. Ayoub says when he asks,

> "how the word makr (scheming or plotting), which implies deceitfulness or dishonesty, could be attributed to God." (The Quran and Its Interpreters – The House of Imran [State University of New York Press [SUNY], Albany 1992], Volume II, p. 165; italic emphasis ours)

After listing several Muslim sources he quotes a renowned Muslim expositor named ar-Razi who wrote that,

> "scheming (makr) is actually an act of deception aiming at causing evil. It is not possible to attribute deception to God. Thus the word is one of the muttashabihat [multivalent words of the Quran]." (Ibid., p. 166; italic emphasis ours)

Unfortunately for ar-Razi, the Quran attributes deception to Allah since it identifies him as the best makr there is.

Ayoub also sources one Muslim who actually boasted of Allah being the best conniver/deceiver/schemer et cetera.

> "Qurtubi observes that some scholars have considered the words 'best of schemers' to be one of God's beautiful names. Thus one would pray, 'O Best of Schemers, scheme for me!' Qurtubi also reports that the Prophet used to pray, 'O God, scheme for me, and do not scheme against me!' (Qurtubi, IV, pp. 98-99; cf. Zamakhshari, I, p. 366)." (Ibid., p. 166)

And here, also, is how one of the earliest sources on the life of Muhammad interpreted Q. 8:30:

> Then he reminds the apostle of His favour towards him when the people plotted against him 'to kill him, or to wound him, or to drive him out; and they plotted and God plotted, and is the best of plotters.' i.e. I DECEIVED them with My firm GUILE so that I delivered you from them. (The Life of Muhammad: A Translation of Ibn Ishaq's Sirat Rasul Allah, with introduction and notes by Alfred Guillaume [Oxford University Press, Karachi, Tenth impression 1995], p. 323; capital emphasis ours)

Thus, the Quran unashamedly calls Muhammad's god the best liar and deceiver of them all! I love Muslim people; which is why I must expose Islam as a fraud and Muhammad as a liar. John 8:44 calls Satan the father of all liars. The Quran calls Allah the deceiver of all deceivers. They sound like the same person to me. They're both lying, deceiving, cutthroat scoundrels. Allah is a fraud. Muhammad was a false prophet who [3]worshipped the moon.

Kindly but truthfully said, Islam is of the Devil! **John 14:6,**

"

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

"

[4]



1. http://www.studyquran.co.uk/14_MIIM.htm
2. http://www.studyquran.org/LaneLexicon/Volume7/00000256.pdf
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Islamic%20Muslim/moon_god.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjXOK_2-thN_Tann5o3DdXtsxnNnTFFtUU6Yk5BrhDlcF0tpHwbC4HXFlwuvfhu5naP9ZblV0jFEma4YHLVIz4KqoqSpUbctqSHpHw

---

5.6.7 America's Ungodly Zionist Churches (2024-06-14 08:42)

Galatians 3:26-29, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."

7052

Today's churches in the United States disgust me, and I know they disgust God. The churches are pathetic today. I am ashamed to be called an American these days. Since October of 2023, [1]Israel's monstrous government has murdered 37,616 innocent Palestinian people in Gaza. I have heard countless loved ones of dead victims in Gaza crying out, "We have nothing to do with Hamas!" Israel is punishing a group of innocent people in retribution for what evil Hamas has done. I do not support Hamas, God forbid. But I also do not support Israel's rampage against innocent families who have done nothing to hurt anyone.

Sadly, most of the murdered Palestinians have been defenseless woman and children. All of the families in Gaza are defenseless. Israel has murdered 37,616 innocent Palestinians with impunity and immunity. It is wickedness! There is no justice, only cruel vengeance and hatred from Israel. God will punish Israel's leaders and citizens who rally behind them in these senseless murders. The life of a Palestinian human being means absolutely nothing to cold-hearted Israeli leaders and soldiers, because those thugs do not know Jesus Christ, they gleefully reject Him as the Messiah. Israeli President Benjamin Netanyahu is a demon-possessed racist monster, a human piece of trash, who will one day get what he deserves when almighty God casts him into the depths of a burning Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15).

Having said that, I am sick and tired of our ungodly stupid American churches. There is something wrong with a carnal pastor and complicity church congregation who wickedly support the manmade nation of Israel, idolizing them allegedly as "God's chosen people," while completely despising the Arab people and disregarding the slaughter of 37,616 in Gaza as a form of justice. You are a wicked fool if you support Israel, and if you in any way think that those 37,616 Palestinians deserved by be murdered. The [2]evil that Israel is committing is textbook genocide!

I DO NOT STAND WITH ISRAEL, and shame on you as a Christian if you do. I thank God for Bible preachers like Pastor Chuck Baldwin in Montana, who has exposed Israel for trying to [3]Erase Palestine (preached by Pastor Baldwin in November of 2023). I stand with the innocent people in Palestine, but not Hamas. It is a crying shame that thousands of U.S. college students had to speak up in support of the Palestinians victims, and demand for U.S. universities to stop funding the ungodly nation of Israel, while America's pastors remained eerily silent.

What is wrong with preachers today?

I'm not staying silent. I am not a coward like they are. Tragically, most Baptist pastors couldn't care less about what Israel is doing to murder a bunch of innocent people. I care because God cares! And of the pastors that do speak up about the massacre in Gaza, they wickedly support heathen Israel, brainwashed by Zionist propaganda originating back to Cyrus I. Scofield's (1843-1921) Zionist heresies in the despicable *Scofield Reference Bible*.

Some upset people have asked me why Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) chose to exclusively use the Scofield Reference Bible at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. I do not know why, but it is obvious that effectively Dr. Hyles supported manmade Israel, or else he would not have promoted a wicked Zionist publication. In that regard, I respectfully disagree with Brother Hyles. No Christian should support manmade Zionism. No pastor should endorse the Scofield Reference Bible.

Mr. Scofield was a wicked man who was recruited by the Luciferian Rothschilds to help prepare the religious world for the coming preplanned Holocaust, that would be used as a pretext to invade Palestine with the military and steal the homes of one million Arab families, who had lived peacefully in Palestine for centuries before. The world felt sympathy for the Jews after

the Holocaust, so they stood back idly as one million Arabs were defrauded of their homes and many even of their lives. You cannot blame the Palestinians for hating Israel for what they have done to them. [4]Present-day Israel is a counterfeit.

I fully agree with Pastor Chuck Baldwin scolding America's shameful pastors and churches for wickedly supporting ungodly manmade Israel...



Why Christians Must LEAVE Christian Zionist Churches Before God Can Again Bless America

God Himself has rejected Israel since 586 BC because of their idolatry with other gods. Israel today in 2024 is even worse! Less than 2 % profess faith in Jesus as the Messiah, and that includes all of the pseudo-Christian cults. Manmade Israel is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. Unsaved, Christ-rejecting, Jews are NOT God's chosen people (Romans 2:28-29). Only born-again believers, Jews and Gentiles alike, are of the true seed of Abraham (Galatians 3:26-29).

Please do not be deceived dear reader. It is a sin to support the wicked nation of Israel today, whom God Himself has rejected for thousands of years. True Israel will not exist again until the Israelites repent toward God and trust in Jesus as their Messiah (Hosea 3:4-5). Israel today is no different than any other heathen nation, and as Christians we ought not praise, support nor rally behind Israel's ungodly genocide in Gaza.

1. https://www.aljazeera.com/news/liveblog/2024/6/10/israels-war-on-gaza-live-hamas-calls-nuseirat-raid-a-complex-war-crime
2. https://english.wafa.ps/Pages/Details/144264
3. https://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Portals/1/Content/Files/column-audio/2023_10_26_CB-Column_audio.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/israel.htm

---

5.6.8 It’s 10 PM, Do You Know Where Your Pastor Is At? (2024-06-14 22:31)

1st John 4:1, “Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.”

[1]



There was a popular Tv news slogan decades ago that is still legendary today: “It’s 10 PM, do you know where your children are?”...

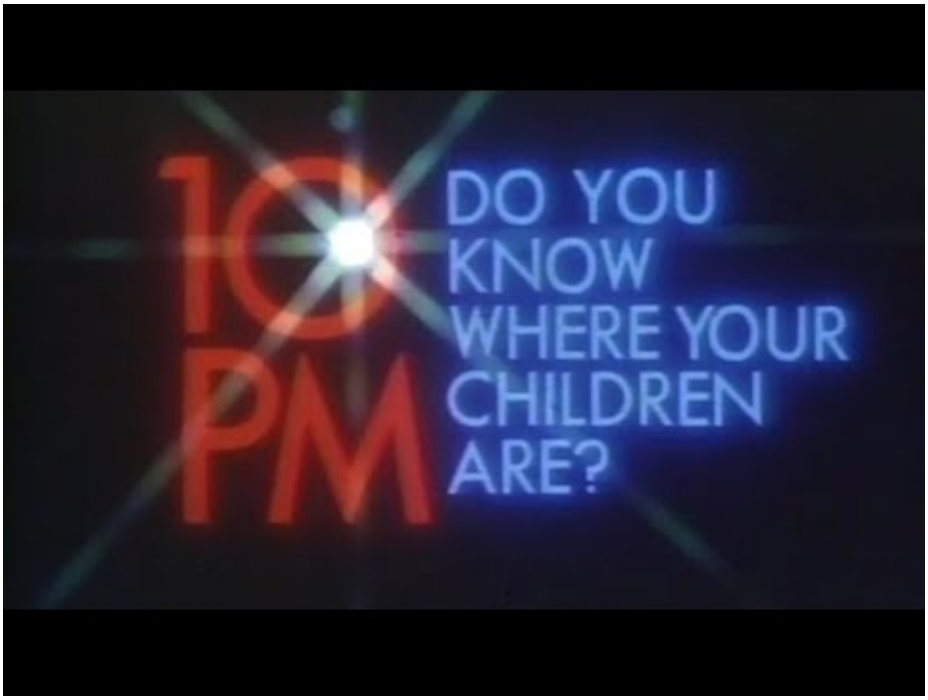

The history of

“

It’s 10 p.m. Do you know where your children are?

”

I would like to apply the same question to you dear reader regarding your pastor. It’s 10 PM, do you know where your pastor is at? In other words, do you know what he believes doctrinally? Do you care? Do you know enough about the inspired Word of God to discern if your pastor is teaching you false doctrine, lies and deceptions?

I cannot find one passage of Scripture that commands believers to “Search the pastor,” but Jesus did command us to **“Search the Scriptures.” John 5:39,**

“

Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

”

Another one of my favorite passages of Scripture is found in **Acts 17:10-11,**

“And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.” Carefully notice that the group whom the Apostle Paul scolded for not studying the Bible was the Thessalonicans. In 2nd Thessalonians 2:1-5, Paul is addressing a debate that had erupted among their church group over the timing of Christ’s return. Notice what Paul said in **2nd Thessalonians 2:5, “**

Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

” This is a rhetorical question. The implication is that they in fact DIDN’T remember what Paul had taught them. The Thessalonicans were not diligent to search the Scriptures.

With this disturbing truth in mind, I would like to appeal to you dear reader not to merely go along with whatever your pastor teaches you. What if he is wrong? What if he is a theological liar? He may be completely sincere, but still be very wrong in his teachings. You are likely familiar with the unsaved religious group which Jesus rebuked in Matthew chapter seven:

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, *have we not prophesied in thy name?* and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

The most frightening thing that they said is the phrase, "have we not prophesied in thy name?" That is, they taught others! These hellbound false prophets were sincere.

Proverbs 16:25,

"T here is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. "

They followed Christ as their Lord, calling Him "Lord, Lord." (There's your Lordship Salvation crowd in the Bible.) They did not just a few, but "many" good works. Yet, they were horrified when Jesus told them,

"I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

"

It saddens me to read that these hellbound false prophets with their damnable heresy, had spent their lives teaching others the same Satanic lies, thus leading them into Hell. Beware of anyone who deceptively tells you that to get to Heaven you must turn from your sinful ways, follow Christ as "

Lord

"

of your life, get water baptized, forsake a lifestyle of sinning, become a disciple of Jesus, or anything else that constitutes WORKS.

Biblical salvation requires only that you realize you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and by faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then raised up physically from the dead three days later. This is **"the gospel"** (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). There are many liars, wolves in sheep's clothing in church pulpits today.

I'm talking about most Independent Baptist Churches and nearly all neo-evangelical churches. Beware of the deadly Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) and their Lordship Salvation heresy. Beware of Pacific Garden Mission's deadly *[2]UNSHACKLED* radio program, who propagate the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Please don't ever give any pastor your brain *[3]Carte Blanche*. No pastor should be idolized with blind trust, which is how cults get started. The only authority in a local church should be the inspired Holy Bible. When a man or men usurp authority, and the congregation let's him (them) do it, you now have a religious cult instead of a New Testament church.

We must search the Scriptures ourselves to verify what a pastor is preaching and teaching. Is it biblical, or a manmade commandment. For example: I've heard pastors all my life browbeat people that they owe God a 10 % tithe, yet you won't find any such commandment in the New Testament for believers today. Covetous clergy fabricate that deception to get your money.

You've likely heard umpteen preachers require you to "turn from your sinful ways" if you want to be saved and go to Heaven. Yet, no such commandment is found in the inspired King James Bible (the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions add those lies). Lies, lies and more lies will be found in 99 % of churches today!!!

You must do your own homework friend, so that you can know THE TRUTH directly from God's inspired Word, lest you end up in the Lake of Fire (because you believed a corrupt plan of salvation by some lying neo-evangelical Baptist pastor, Catholic priest, Lutheran minister or Jewish rabbi). Right doctrine matters! **1st John 4:1, "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world."** It's 10 PM, do you know where your pastor is at?

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhGcGdps3xozODs2a4o1l8vHVbrMvVpx8DR5unhVHCt76HAzyv83W7qTboXYYn2ieEjZJDwflJFRlZQViC9A4U6fZKqlNf-7xtHjsi
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
3. https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/carte%20blanche

---

5.6.9 God Deliver Us From Wicked And Unreasonable Men (2024-06-16 07:07)

2nd Thessalonians 3:1-2, "

Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you: And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith."

I have been sad the past couple days. I had been wanting a professional banjo for a long time. I ordered a Hatfield Buck Creek banjo a couple months ago. I received it on Wednesday. The FedEx driver left the $3,000 banjo sitting on my porch, but didn't knock or let me know it was here. Thankfully, by chance I found it before a thief did. I don't know why Arthur Hatfield didn't require my signature. People are something.

Then I opened the cardboard box with anticipation to see my new dream banjo, but saw that the case was filthy, covered with a thick layer of fine shop dust. Even though that made a bad impression, I let it go, figuring it's just dust that I can wipe off myself.

When I opened the case I was delighted to see a nice handsome looking banjo in a green velvet interior. But when I lifted out the banjo a part fell off. It was a nut that came off the tailpiece. So I removed the pot cover and fastened the nut. I noticed that the tailpiece hadn't been adjusted at all, and was sticking all the way up. So, I adjusted the tailpiece parallel with the banjo head.

I tuned the banjo and went to play it but immediately noticed that the intonation was way off the mark. That is, when you strum the banjo strings open (unfretted) it sounds very nice, but when you fret the strings to play a chord it sounds awful because the distance is incorrect from the nut to the bridge. I spend 4 hours trying to set the bridge in different positions, but nothing worked. When I moved the bridge 1/2" toward the tailpiece, the intonation became accurate on the lower frets, but the higher frets were way out of pitch. When I moved the bridge back slightly, I couldn't get the banjo to have proper intonation, which made it worthless to me.
The Hatfield is the nicest sounding banjo I have ever played (I haven't played many). I have a Recording King Elite 85 with a maple 27 3/8" scale neck. The Hatfield has a standard 26 1/4" scale mahogany neck. The Hatfield sounded MUCH better than my Recording King in tone and resonance. Unfortunately, the best sounding banjo is worthless if it won't play in tune. It was late on Wednesday, so I went to sleep for the night.

Thursday morning I went back to work trying to resolve the intonation problem with the Hatfield. I had purchased a Deering Goodtime Special student banjo earlier this year. When it arrived the bridge was laying sideways. I didn't mind setting the bridge position and intonation, and I did, which took me about 10 minutes and has been very accurate since. The point being that I DO know how to adjust a bridge and set the intonation on a stringed musical instrument. I used to work as a truck mechanic, so I am mechanically inclined. I couldn't get the Hatfield banjo to adjust.

There was also a bad buzz on string four, because the truss rod was too tight. So, I removed the truss rod cover on the headstock and loosened the truss rod, but in the process stabbed my hand on one of the four 1/2" sharp strings ends that Arthur Hatfield carelessly left sticking out on the tuning pegs. Blood was all over my hand. I was frustrated, so I took a photo and sent it to Arthur, to let him know kindly that he needs to trim the string ends in the future at the tuning peg, and not leave them sticking out 1/2" for someone else to cut them self. He got mad at me and at no time ever bothered to apologize for anything. He just wickedly didn't care.
I asked him for any suggestions to remedy the bad intonation, but he didn't want to deal with it and just insisted that I return the banjo to him for a full refund. I was heart broken. I didn't want my money back, I wanted a professional banjo. The guy couldn't have cared less. Like my pastor said a couple months ago in his Sunday morning sermon, the heathens are just doing their job being heathens.

So, yesterday I shipped the Buck Creek banjo back to Arthur Hatfield in Glasgow, Kentucky, but I am very sad. I loved the sound of the banjo, but it was unplayable because of the poor intonation and the builder wasn't willing to make things right with me, except to refund my money. He even horribly rubbed it in my face that he has deposits from three people waiting to buy a Buck Creek banjo from him. I kindly asked him what that had to do with the fact he sent me a defective banjo? What a horrible man.

Well, praise the Lord anyhow. I'm back to square one wanting to purchase a professional banjo. I'm coming along nicely in my banjo practice. [1]I've been making backing tracks for the banjo and freely sharing them with other banjo enthusiasts online.

Lord willing, I plan to make many more backing tracks, and also some banjo recordings at some point down the road. I'm working on learning several songs right now. The progress is slow but

rewarding. I enjoy making backing tracks and freely sharing them with other banjo enthusiasts. [2]My favorite banjo artist is Dave Hum (1966-2012). I love this man's music!

Dave had three banjos, a Chinese made Epiphone (Gibson's cheaper banjo line), an Ode banjo (made in the 1970's in Arkansas), and his main banjo that he played 95 % of the time, a 1992 ESS (Earl Scruggs's Standard) Gibson banjo. I am in a peculiar situation. I live in Pensacola. Even though it is the deep south, and we do have a few music stores here, they don't sell any high end banjos. So I don't have any way to play different banjos to see which make and model I like and want to purchase. I have to rely on watching YouTube videos and reading reviews online.

That is why I chose to buy a Hatfield Banjo. I had read a bunch of positive comments about Mr. Hatfield and his banjos online, so I am bewildered that the banjo he sent me was so shoddy in quality and that his attitude is so horrible and unwilling to cooperate to work with me to remedy the problem. I had offered to send him more money and swap banjos with a different one with proper intonation, but he was mean and refused. I don't know what his problem is. Evidently his success has gone to his head, like PCC.

Perhaps it is the Bible verses in my email signature. Perhaps he resents me as a Christian and this is really about his anger against Jesus Christ (John 7:7), and has nothing to do with me at all. I'm still scratching my head, wondering what happened (Ephesians 6:12).

When you pay someone $3,000 for a banjo—you don't expect to randomly find it laying on your front porch, and receive it filthy with dust all over the case, and then a part falls off the banjo the first time you pick it up, and it won't play in tune, and the tailpiece hasn't been adjusted, and it has a bad buzz on string four, and then you cut your hand open on a sharp string sticking out trying to adjust the truss rod that the builder failed to do right at his shop, and then the builder gets mad at you when you kindly complain to him. □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□ □:□, "□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□: □□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□."

I kindly told Arthur on Thursday that I am praying for him, but emphasized that he did me wrong, and this is all his fault for not doing better quality work. I told him that it seems like he didn't even bother to play the banjo before boxing it up. This is so sad and unfortunate, because I really had my hopes set high to get a nice banjo. □□□□□□□□ □□:□□, "□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□□: □□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□, □□ □□ □ □□□□ □□ □□□□."

I know it's just a stupid banjo, but I love music. A banjo is a tool to make music. I greatly enjoy playing the banjo, making backing tracks to play along with, and sharing it all with others. Music makes the world a better place! Finding a nice sounding banjo is not easy. I spent $1,795 for my Elite 85 Recording King in 2018. It is a sturdy built banjo with accurate intonation (after I put a compensator bridge on it), but it just doesn't have "that sound" which is coveted by banjo players who desire great tone, like I do.

The Hatfield has a beautiful tone, but without good intonation it was worthless to me, so I reluctantly returned it to banjo hell where it came from. My Deering Goodtime Special I paid $1,099 for earlier this year. It has excellent intonation for a student model. That banjo doesn't even have a truss rod, because the neck is made of hard rock maple. Yet, the intonation is very accurate. The pot is made of violin grade maple. The Goodtime Special has a tone ring inside the pot, and the sound quality is very nice, but not near as exceptional in resonance as the Hatfield Buck Creek was. I've never had the opportunity to play a Gibson, Huber, Deering Golden Era or Calico, Nechville Phantom, Stelling or other $5,000 plus banjos.

I have learned that the average going price today for a great mandolin, Dobro or Banjo is about $5,000. The Dad of the Gospel Bluegrass group from Texas that comes to our church each October to perform at our 3-day revival (my favorite event of the year), showed me his

new Dobro in 2022 which cost him $8,000. Great fluffy biscuits in the morning! He sure plays it sweetly. I bought a Gold Tone solid mahogany body Dobro last year for $2,000, which included a Nashville pickup system installed. I love the beautiful quality sound that the Dobro has. I love stringed musical instruments.

Lord willing, I need a quality mandolin after I get a banjo...lol. I'm getting my one man band together. I've been playing a cheap Donner mandolin (a boat anchor), but it's good to learn on. The mandolin I think I'll buy is the Eastman MD505 which comes with a hardshell case for $849 (not a bad deal). It has a solid spruce top. It lists at Eastman for $1,199. If you're not into music you likely won't understand spending insane amounts of money for musical instruments, but if you love making music and want great tone then you know those instruments are worth every single penny. A professional American made mandolin costs about $5,000. A [3]quality ukulele made of koa wood can easily cost $5,000.

That's crazy! Thankfully, there are cheaper high quality Chinese imports like Eastman. Due to the insanely high cost of musical instruments, rising inflation and the struggling U.S. economy, [4]in the future we will see many more Chinese imports in music stores.

I am content with what the Lord has given me over the years. I dropped and cracked my $130 Cort acoustic guitar last month, but it is my favorite guitar, because it plays easy and sounds very organic (natural wood without a lacquer coating to deaden the sound). I bought it locally at Guitar Center in 2022.

Anyway, I was very sad for the past few days because the banjo I had hoped to play for the rest of my life turned out to be a LEMON. But the good thing is that when (Lord willing) I do finally get a great banjo, I will appreciate it all that much more. Dave Hum was a skilled musician on mandolin, harmonica, bongos, guitar and banjo. I don't think he ever played the Dobro or steel guitar. Steel guitar will always be my favorite instrument to hear and play.
I'm okay on mandolin and banjo, but getting better as I play. I've been trying to play the banjo each day, depending on how my neck pain feels. I rarely feel like doing anything due to my constant chronic neck pain and burning nerves. The good thing is that acquired skills on one instrument carry over to others. So, as I increase my dexterity, speed and accuracy playing single note scales on the mandolin, it helps me also play the banjo better (and vise versa).

Having said all that, please pray for God to help me with my sadness. I keep telling myself that it was only a banjo, but it sure sounded nice. It just wasn't playable because of the poor intonation. I asked the Lord today to please give me a wonderful sounding banjo in Heaven. I had prayed for the Lord to make this Hatfield banjo a special one, and it was, but not in the way that I had hoped...lol. God knows what He is doing and I trust Him though He slay me (Job 13:15).

It is not the Lord's fault that Arthur Hatfield took my money and didn't take the necessary time to make sure that my banjo was Kosher, ready to play and accurate in intonation. He didn't do a good job at all, which is sad and pathetic. Mr. Hatfield said he'll refund my money, and I have no doubt that he will, but we'll see. Albeit, even if he does return my money, I still lost over $200 in shipping costs because of his incompetence, and he wasted a lot of my time. That is what a wicked and unreasonable man does! **2nd Thessalonians 3:1-2, "**

Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you: *And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith*." The hardest thing that I deal with in life is rotten people.

One of the most comforting Scripture passages I've ever read is found in **John 16:22, "And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you."** I read that Bible verse about 24 years ago and wrote it on the inside of my toolbox at work, to help me cope with hostile co-workers who persecuted me as a Christian. The dear Lord promises that one day when He return, no man will ever take away our joy again. Thousands of times throughout my life my day has been ruined by another human being. Case in point was what Arthur Hatfield did to hurt me this past week.

What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 18:2-6, "**

And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me. But whoso shall offend one of these little ones *which believe in me*, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea." The dear Savior clearly intended this passage to apply to little boys and girls, but He specifically applies it to those who

"believe in me," that is, the redeemed saints. Woe be unto the person that offends a child of God. Woe be unto Arthur Hatfield!

One of my favorite quotes by Pastor Jack Hyles is:

> "The most important job is the one that doesn't get done."

Thank you for reading about my sad heart. It's been a down few days for me, because I had such high hopes to finally have a great banjo. But I rejoice that my name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20). God is so good and I count my many blessings. Jesus is precious!



1. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/
2. https://www.youtube.com/@davehum/videos
3. https://www.kanileaukulele.com/shop/shop/build-to-order/craig-sarah-pro-series-tenor-2/?
4. https://stringsmagazine.com/chinese-made-stringed-instruments-are-becoming-increasingly-common-in-us-shops/?
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhGtuJf9XYRL4Fg3-IGc7f3dZ_4Ln5PrKOzeGLpADQv51XvHc_BAbAO5vxvL_rgUCCnb52xkrnpHOr_K7CS1lU2Hihjpooxgzd-qO8

(2024-06-25 11:16:31)
I am sorry you got ripped off. As a banjo nerd myself I would not be too happy being ripped of with a poor quality banjo that cost thousands of dollars. Out of curiosity what styles of banjo have you played? Have you played 2 finger and clawhammer style? It is quite fun. Anyways hope the guy who ripped you off gets saved. God bless

5.6.10 Learn To Be A Friend At Midnight (2024-06-19 21:29)

Luke 11:5-8, “

And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves; For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee. I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth."

A few months ago my x-wife told me that she scolded our adult daughter for quitting church. According to my x-wife our daughter got into an argument with the pastor's wife, and our daughter got her feelings hurt, so she stopped going to church. My x-wife got into an argument with our daughter over the matter and they weren't talking at the time.

I kindly told my x-wife that she needs to learn to become *A Friend At Midnight*, instead of making matters worse with her big mouth. She didn't like that, but she needed to here it anyway. I learned a long time ago that the worst thing you can do to a person who is having a rough time is to criticize them. Remember, five minutes of praise will do more for a person than a lifetime of criticism. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 25:20, "**

As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

" Taking the high ground and browbeating someone who is already down and frustrated, the Bible says is like taking away their coat in sub-zero weather. It is also like pouring vinegar (or alcohol) into an open would. Ouch!

The best thing that you can do when someone is having a bad day, angry, frustrated or down is simply stay quiet and let them talk it out. If you do speak, try to relate to them to comfort them. If someone told me that they quit church, I would immediately let them know that I've been there more times than I can remember. People will do that to you! Scolding someone who has quit church is a sure way to guarantee that they won't come back anytime soon.

It is in our sinful nature to be critical, judgmental and to be hypocritical Pharisees. To be honest, some church people really annoy me! Fundamentalist Baptists are the worst when it comes to being snobs, judgmental and bigots. [1]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is shameful proof of what I say. You must dot your i's and cross your t's exactly as they do. You must walk a fine line. If you veer even a little bit to the left or to the right, you'll be on the outside looking in before you realize what happened. Sadly, they are a cult at PCC.

A godly church only recognizes the inspired King James Bible as the authority. The pastor's only power is to influence the people with the authority of God's Word. When a man (or group pf men) usurp authority in a church, it has now become a religious cult. That is what's wrong with Mormonism, Seventh-Day Adventism, Church of Christ, Lutheranism, Judaism and the Jehovah's Witnesses (these are all deadly manmade cults).

I decided a long time ago that I am going to be *A Friend At Midnight*. A friend at midnight always tries to encourage his friend when he or she is down and hurting. If somebody hurts your feelings, I am going to befriend you with comfort, unconditional love and encouraging words. I am going to help bear your burden (Galatians 6:1). And if I think you are wrong, I won't say anything critical. If I believe you need to be rebuked, I won't do it until a few days later. I don't want to force you to choose between your burden and me as your friend.

Pastor Jack Hyles taught me that principle. He said if your teenage son comes home past curfew, you shouldn't scold him when he walks in the door. If you do, you'll force him to choose between the good time he just had, and you. Dr. Hyles recommended to wait until the next day, and I agree. We should be quick to hear, slow to speak, and slow to wrath (James 1:19).

When I am having a bad day, or a bad week, the last thing I need is for some jerk to make things worse by pouring salt into my emotional wounds. The best friend is one who always

tries to encourage you. I have a ministry friend who reads my articles and blogs. He is aware of my bloody spiritual battles with PCC, Bob Jones University, Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin, and the pathetic Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. These are ungodly neo-evangelical phonies and institutions who shame the name of Jesus Christ. My friend has often encouraged me in my fight, sharing his own hurt feelings and wounds because of evil clergy like [2]Chuck Phelps.

I challenge you dear reader to become a friend at midnight to the people in your life. That includes your family, friends and acquaintances. Our text Scripture passage is about a neighbour who came to his neighbour's house at the midnight hour, knocking on his door to beg for a loaf of bread for a friend who stopped by in his long journey. Not many people are a friend at midnight. Nowadays you need to be very careful about who you choose to hang around, because they could land you in prison.

I feel so sorry for that [3]neighbour in Georgia who got into the pickup truck with his neighbour across the street (a father and his adult son). The incident happened in 2020. The father and son saw a young black man running down the street and assumed he was up to no good. So, they grabbed their guns and jumped in their pickup truck to go after him. Their neighbour, William Bryan, just happened to be standing outside in front of his house, so they yelled for him to get in the truck with them, but the poor guy didn't know what was going on, he just trusted his "

friends.

"

Long story short, in a scuffle over a gun the young black man was shot and killed. The father and son got life in prison, and William Bryan got 35 years. It's not fair! William shouldn't have gone to prison. He even testified against his neighbours, for their racist language during the events, but it didn't matter because the kangaroo court crucified him too. Anytime you have Jesse Jackson, Al Sharpton and a mob of African Americans at the courthouse demanding justice, it's a kangaroo court. Those men didn't stand a chance at fairness.

The sad truth is that hoodlums are committing crimes with impunity all across the country, and there's absolutely nothing you can do about it. People are sick and tired of crime. Those men never should have followed Arbery, but the sad truth is that calling the police doesn't work anymore. The police are effectively useless because of the corrupt court system. I literally recorded a thief in May of 2024 stealing my Amazon delivered package from my front porch, and showed the security video to the police, but they said there's nothing they can do. The video clearly identifies the criminal. But the worthless police told me that since Amazon replaced the stolen item, I am not the victim, Amazon is. What worthless cops! Welcome to the Corrupt States of America. I am really starting to hate this damned country.

The Baptist church that I have been visiting is having a patriotic service soon. I won't be there, because I cannot stomach being patriotic to this cesspool of iniquity anymore. Our government is as corrupt as can be. Americans are as rotten as ever. There is so little love in people anymore. I've been robbed four times in 16 months. I was cheated recently on a banjo that I purchased. The man who built the banjo cost me hundreds of dollars and couldn't have cared less to make things right. So, I returned it for a refund, because he wouldn't do the right thing and fix the poor intonation. He also refused to sell me a different banjo. People just don't care anymore about others. It is so sad. I am at the place where I don't go out my front door anymore unless I absolutely have to, because of how insane society has become in the United States. Staying home sounds good, real good.

I also rarely go out to eat anymore (about twice a year), because of the thieving restaurants that rip you off with 15 % gratuity and then expect a 10 % tip on top of that. It's as unethical as

can be! I hate their greed these days. Even McDonalds has become insane in their ridiculous prices. It cost me $18 for a Big Mac meal and Fish Fillet sandwich. That was a few months ago, and I don't plan to go back for the rest of the year. McDonalds are greedy!

And let me tell you friend, the economy and inflation are going to get MUCH worse. I have known that for the past 20 years, since I first learned about the [4]criminal Federal Reserve banking Ponzi Scheme (since 1913), which is intended to steal wealth from the American people. It is no mere coincidence that the banks force you to slave away for 30 to 40 years to pay off your house's mortgage. They calculated and made it that way! To add insult to injury, our treasonous leaders are complicit to the crimes! That is why they assassinated President John F. Kennedy, because he wanted to pass Executive Order 11110 getting rid of the Federal Reserve. They murdered him first! Add to that mandatory home insurance, mortgage insurance, property taxes, et cetera, and you're financially in the dog house my friend! I digress.

I encourage you to be a friend to your family, neighbours and friends. But in so doing, be very careful whom you choose to hang around as friends, because you could get life in prison if they commit a crime. The old adage is true: *Be nice to everybody but trust no one.* At a minimum we can all season our words with grace, as the Bible teaches, when somebody is down and needs our words of comfort.

I am reminded of Job in the Old Testament, whose friends were total jerks at the lowest point in his life. ...

> **Job 16:1-4, " Then Job answered and said, I have heard many such things: miserable comforters are ye all.**
>
> **Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest? I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you."**

Job's three friends were self righteous hypocrites. They falsely accused him of committing sin that caused his calamity. They accused his children of sinning. They were dead wrong! Instead of being friends at midnight, they were as rotten as could be to Job, pouring burning acid in his deep hurting emotional wounds. Job's ten children had all been killed. Job's wealth was gone. The poor guy lost everything. And then his friends condemned him.

We can learn a very important lesson from Job's horrible friends about WHAT NOT TO DO when your friend is hurting. Don't browbeat people, criticize them or make matters worse by telling them what they should of, could of or would of done. Be a friend at midnight!

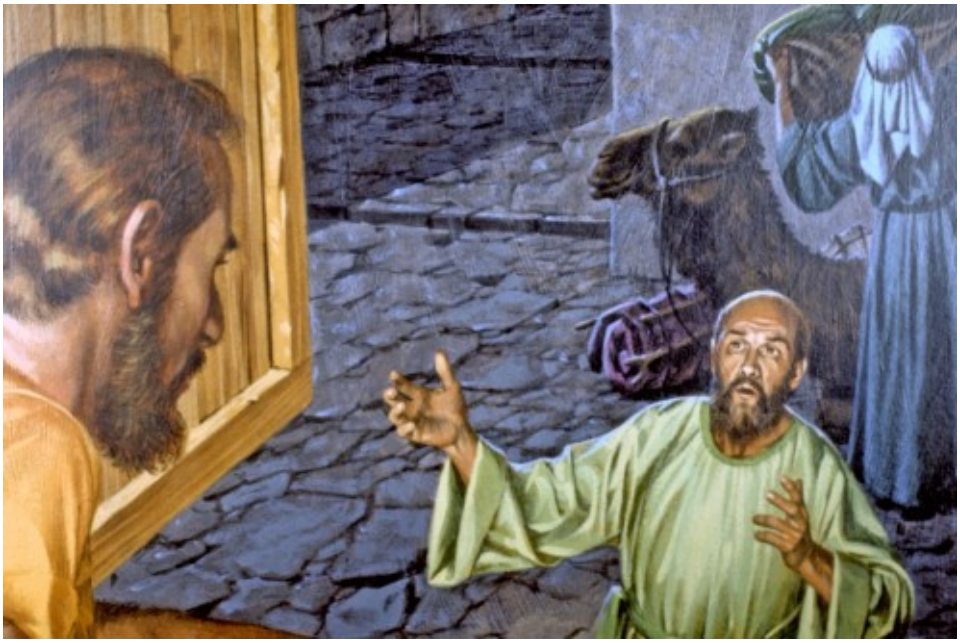

A Friend At Midnight

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=i7iaXRXw6tI
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kWk1xok9sXo
3. https://www.nbcnews.com/news/us-news/travis-mcmichael-sentenced-life-prison-federal-hate-crimes-killing-ahm-rcna41566
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/federal_reserve_is_evil.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi7dDdHJsORPPNhusdzLS7ANb1qHjN4_bU-YI5Ol-3cTzFsL3_wqeYZVelsZEIcyNq5gFMYPIHeFczYmSUUHj4edlXStfUHC8m_V8i

---

5.6.11 Look At People As Broken Instead Of Bad (2024-06-20 17:28)

Luke 17:11-19, " And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off: And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed. And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God, And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan. And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger. And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole. "

I learned a life changing truth a long time ago from Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), that we should look at people as *broken* instead of *bad*. People need the Lord.

I often am reminded of the true story of ten lepers in the Holy Bible whom Jesus healed of their horrible disease. Few people understand how horrifying having leprosy meant for someone living in history past, before the miracle of modern medicine. ...

> For millennia, a diagnosis of leprosy meant a life sentence of social isolation. People afflicted with the condition now known as Hansen's disease—a bacterial infection that ravages the skin and nerves and can cause painful deformities—were typically ripped from their families, showered with prejudice and cruelly exiled into life-long quarantine.

Jesus in mercy healed these ten afflicted men, Astonishingly, only one bothered to return to thank the dear Savior. Things haven't changed in 2,000 years. People today in 2024 are just as ungrateful, unkind and cold toward people who help them. I gave a homeless African American man $40 and Gospel of John. He was ungrateful and asked me for more, but I told him that he had enough already.

Those ten lepers were afflicted by something much worse than leprosy, they didn't have the fear of God in their souls. They didn't appreciate the Savior, nor the good things provided to them by God. There is a direct link between one's gratitude toward God and repentance (Romans 2:4). **Romans 1:21, " Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened."**

But when I think about those ten lepers, I don't view them as bad men; but rather, broken men. American society today is filled with ungrateful sinners who know not God. They don't want the knowledge of God (Romans 1:28). That is why we see nature documentaries on YouTube by atheists who teach that two rocks slammed into each other to form the earth and moon. The Bible plainly teaches that God formed the moon, stars and planets (Psalms 8:3-4). Evolution is a lie of Satan. Astronomy that tries to explain the origin of the earth and universe without God is evil nonsense. Yet, wicked fools teach these baseless lies as if it were a fact of science.

I encourage you dear reader to join me in viewing people as broken rather than bad. When a Rolex watch breaks people don't say it is bad and throw it away. No, they say it is broken and pay to have it repaired. If we view people as being bad, then we tend to write them off. That is not a good attitude to have. However, if we view troublesome people as broken, then we ought to pray for them and seek to help them with a spirit of meekness (Galatians 6:1-2).

We've all been hurt by others. I've heard numerous people talk about how rotten people are these days, and some of them sure are rotten. But if we always keep in mind that they are not right with God, and likely not even saved, then it will compel us to have compassion and love for them. I refuse to hate people. Unsaved people are simply behaving the way they should, like total heathens. As a child of God, I have been redeemed and know better. So, God expects more from me. To whom much is given, of the same much shall be required, the Bible says. I choose to forgive and love people, rather than hate and give up on humanity.

5.6.12 The Foolishness Of Comparing Our Self With Others (2024-06-22 09:54)

2nd Corinthians 10:12, "For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise."

It is an important Bible truth that we compare our self only to the inspired Word of God. If we foolishly compare our self to other people, then we might think more highly of our self than we ought. **Luke 18:11, "The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank**

thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican." This Pharisee foolishly compared himself to other sinners, instead of measuring himself by the Holy Bible. The Word of God is as a mirror, showing us who we really are. When I read the Scripture I see myself as a guilty sinner deserving of God's wrath, but if I foolishly compare myself to other humans, then I might errantly view myself as being self righteous. So, don't ever evaluate yourself by comparing with other sinners.

We are living in a generation that does not look up. They do not look up to God. There is no fear of God, nor regard for man, in their character. They will steal, hurt and betray anybody for personal gain. From the punk on the street, to the crooked politician, to the corrupt White House, to the greedy cutthroat lawyer—thieves abound today in America! I fear God. I regard other people. How we treat others matters. They treat people like garbage at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Their leaders are a disgusting cult of rich snobs, hypocrites and self-righteous Pharisees. I wouldn't enroll a dog into that cesspool of iniquity. The cult system always comes first at PCC, there is no concern or compassion for individual people. SHAME on PCC!!!

I have learned as a born-again believer to only compare myself to the King James Bible, which is the inspired Word of God. If I compare myself with others, I may become down and disillusioned. I often feel so little, like I should be doing so much more to serve God. I forget that I continually suffer from an old neck injury. Since I live with the pain, burning nerves and discomfort all the time, I actually forget about it sometimes, because it has become the new norm. Yet, the relentless pain and related bodily afflictions constantly irritate, frustrate and cause me to lack patience with everything. So, I need to keep this in mind and limit my activities. God is always good and I have no complaints. Blessed be the name of the Lord.

So, please don't compare yourself with other people dear reader. God has a unique plan for each of us. God made us all different. You are unique and so am I. God never intended for us to all conform to the standards of a religious cult, cutting our hair the same, dressing the same, looking and talking the same, et cetera. My suffering will be different than your suffering. My burdens, trials and hardships will be different than yours. So, I encourage you to be yourself, embracing the unique individual that God intended for you to be.

I never wanted to be divorced, but my former wife horribly abandoned and divorced me in 2006. I could sit around and become bitter why other men have loyal wives, but I didn't. I choose not to dwell upon such negative thoughts; but rather, I sincerely thank God for His goodness each day, for His bountiful provisions, for my remaining good health, for my family, for the musical instruments that I love to play, for local churches, and for all the blessings in my life.

Anybody can be happy if we choose to be happy. People who are unhappy choose to be unhappy, by choosing to focus on the negative things in their life. I choose to focus on the good things in my life. I thank God that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). I thank God for the banjo and steel guitar that I love to play. Although I suffer in constant chronic neck pain, and burning nerves, I thank God that I can still function normally and take care of myself. I have no complaints.

"The foundation of gratitude is the expectation of nothing." —Pastor Jack Hyles

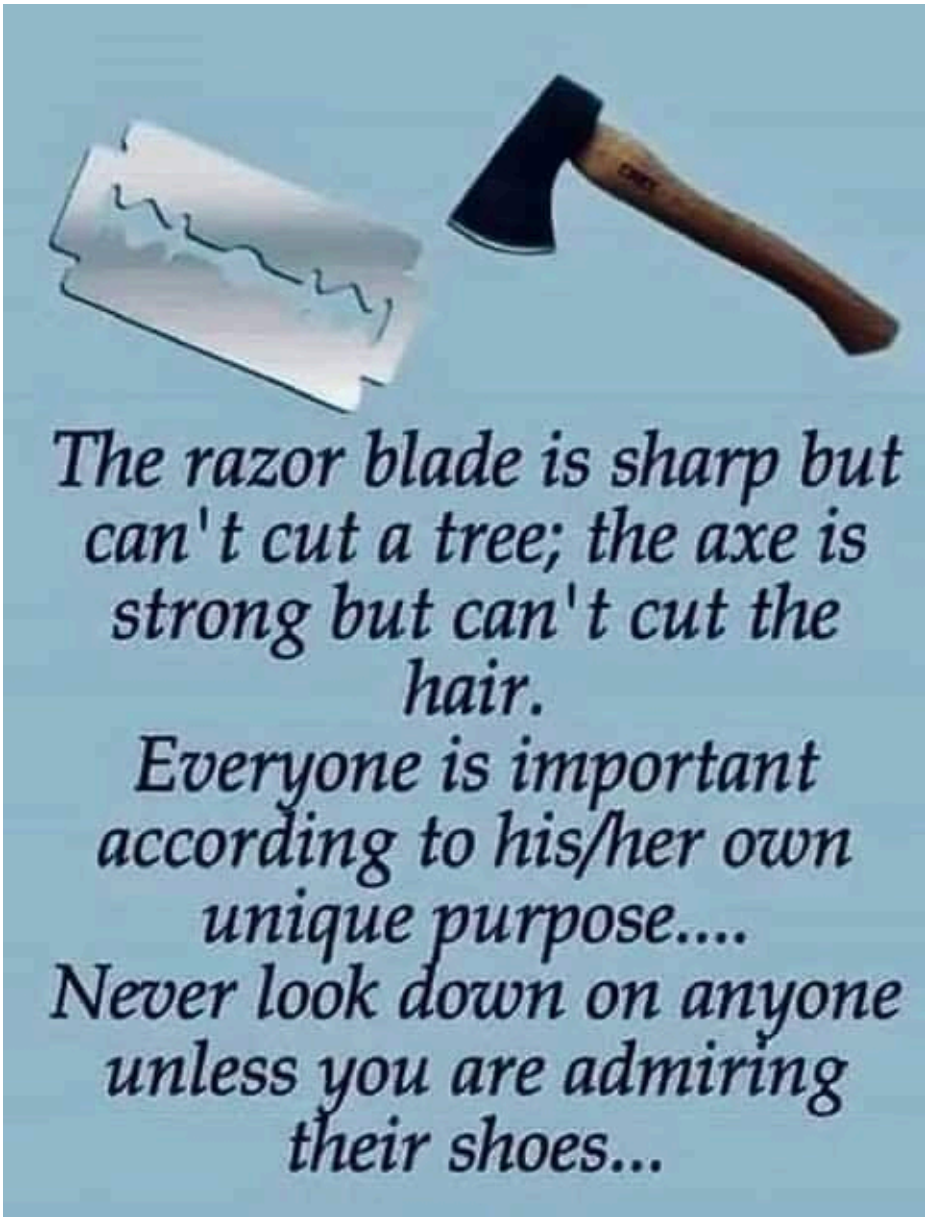

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgky0JvlzmVPfyLLtnnr_HE3dIAyEc4ktLOI3U7zb1xkJo_-Qv4AAvWUaz-38OiwqC-k_tGdJVais9ZVwvSK8cuKFMK6zrdw-4jMeS

5.6.13 Tender Hearted And Cold Hearted People Just Don’t Mix (2024-06-24 15:52)

**Ephesians 4:32, “And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.
”**

2nd Thessalonians 3:2, “ And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.”

7070

When I was married (1987-2007), I worked my entire career at secular jobs in the workplace. Pastor Jack Hyles was right when he warned us, “Fellas, it’s a jungle out there!” The world is a deadly jungle. As I born-again Christian, I was constantly the target for criticism, sinful gestures and teasing from ungodly co-workers who didn’t fear God nor respect my Christian beliefs.

One day in the 1990’s, I came home from work with tears in my eyes. I had endured about all I could take of working with unsaved wicked heathens, who were worldly and cruel at times. My former wife at the time said something that stuck with me all these years. She said,

“You’re a tender-hearted man working with some cold hearted people, and the two just don’t mix.” She nailed it. Still today, I am the same tender-hearted Christian man that I was back then.

My feelings can get hurt easily. That is the flipside of being a caring, passionate and detailed person. My website ministry is not just my life’s work, it is my life’s passion, in which I’ve invested well over 50,000 hours of diligent labor since 2002 when I began by God’s grace.

Here is an excellent quote

from Pastor E.M. Bounds (1835-1913)

which made an impact upon me as a young Christian man over 35 years ago:

> ’The world’ includes the mass of humanity that is alienated from God and therefore hostile to the cause of Christ. It involves worldly affairs, earthly things, riches, pleasures, and pursuits that are shallow, frail, and fleeting. These things stir desire, draw us away from God, and are obstacles to the cause of Christ. The divorced or torn relationships between Heaven and earth, between God and His creatures, finds its expression in the term ’the world.”’ —Pastor Edward M. Bounds, a quote from chapter 7 - *Overcoming The Enemy Of God*, from the classic book titled: “GUIDE TO SPIRITUAL WARFARE”

This sin-cursed world is so horrible. I eagerly long to leave this ungodly place to go home to be with Jesus my precious Savior in Heaven...

> 1st John 2:15-17, “Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.”

The world is a cold-hearted place. The world never meets anybody halfway on anything. Someone has rightly said that the world is like a man who holds a saxophone in one hand and a gun in the other; he blows his saxophone to drown out the cries of his shooting victims. The world protects their own (John 15:19). The world hates Jesus (John 7:7). The inspired Holy Bible warns that no one can be friends with the world, and also be friends with God (James 4:4). We must all choose either God or the world, there is no middle ground.

I am a loving type of person. As such I also tend to be way too hard on myself. I often feel guilty if I tell someone off for mistreating me as a customer, even though I am in the right. At times I have had difficulty discerning between the convicting voice of the indwelling Holy Spirit versus experiencing mere human feelings. One way to tell the difference is to search the Word of God.

If our feelings ever go contrary to the written Word of God, then we know that our feelings are wrong. The Holy Bible is always right!!!

Such emotional feelings in theology are called, “Religious Scrupulosity.” These type of feelings can ruin a person’s life if left unchecked. The wise thing is to saturate one’s mind and heart with the inspired Scriptures (John 5:39; Psalms 1). We ought never trust our uncertain feelings in absence of the Scriptures. Our feelings can mislead us. We see this truth bared out in the Old Testament book of Job. His three friends horribly misjudged Job, falsely accusing him of harboring secret sins in his life, which they alleged were the cause of his calamities. We know that Job’s calamities were not the result of anyone’s sins; but rather, testing from God.

In another biblical example, when Isaac went by his feelings, he was deceived by Jacob, who was wearing animal skins to trick Isaac into thinking he was Esau. Jacob was a supplanter, that is, a trickster, a deceiver. Abraham’s son, Isaac, had very poor eyesight in his old age. If Isaac had gone by the VOICE (which he said sounded like Jacob), instead of going by his FEELINGS (which felt hairy like Esau), then Isaac wouldn’t have been deceived by his wicked son. The point to be learned is to never trust your feelings!

A common negative feeling that people experience is thinking that God is displeased, angry or is holding a grudge against with them. We tend to feel this because we are sinful by nature. But if you understand the biblical truth of the precious blood of Jesus that washed all our sins away the moment we were born-again, then you know that God only sees Jesus’ righteousness when He looks at you, regarding your position in Christ. If we choose to live in unrepentant sin as a Christian, then that doesn’t change God’s view of us as His redeemed child whom He unconditionally loves.

Psalms 7:11 warns that God is angry with the wicked, that is, with those who knowingly reject Jesus as their Savior. John 3:36 teaches that God’s wrath abides upon Christ-rejecters, not the redeemed child of God. We may grieve, disappoint and sadden God our Father when we disobey Him, but He still sees Christ’s righteousness instead of our sins, as far as our POSITION in Christ is concerned. Our CONDITION may be wrong, but our POSITION is always right through faith in Jesus.

I have been defrauded by many people throughout my adult life. They cheated me out of tens of thousands of dollars. There was nothing I could do to remedy the situation, because they were unreasonable and wicked men.

2nd Thessalonians 3:2, “ And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.” The Bible exhorts Christians not to attempt to avenge ourselves outside of the legal system. Taking the law into one’s own hands is wrong. Vengeance belongs to God alone (Romans 12:19-21). I can assure you on the authority of the Holy Bible that no one will ever get away with anything.

Jesus warned everyone in Matthew 12:36 that all men shall someday in eternity give account for EVRY IDLE WORD SPOKEN. How much more shall we all be held accountable for our hurtful words, gossiping words, hateful words and lying words? If God will hold all men accountable for our very idle words, then how much more shall we all be held accountable for our actions (Ecclesiastes 12:14)? God can read our mind and knows our very thoughts, so that no one can deceive or withhold the truth from Him (Proverbs 24:12).

Sadly, I’d say that over 95 % of humans are cold-hearted, lacking genuine compassion and love for others. Jesus foretold in Matthew 24:12 that because iniquity (unpunished evil) shall abound, the love of MANY shall wax cold. [1]We see MUCH unpunished evil in American society today. The love of many people have already waxed cold. Tragically, spiritually rundown lifeless religious institutions like Pensacola Christian College (PCC) are woefully lacking in compassion

and genuine concern for people. PCC are cold-hearted and focus on the letter of the law (i.e., strict rules in an oppressively authoritarian cult system), but they woefully lack the spirit of the law which is centered in God's unconditional law. RUN from places like PCC!

Tender-hearted people just don't mix with cold-hearted people. If you have a tender heart like me, then good for you! We should all have tender hearts.

Ephesians 4:32, "And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

" Sadly, over 95 % of Americans today are wickedly cold-hearted.

2nd Thessalonians 3:2, " And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith."

I was thinking yesterday about how unethical nearly everyone in the United States has become these days. For example: I typed into a search engine,

"

Best Professional Banjo

"

and one of the [2]results which came up was Country Instruments.com , but at the bottom of the page they have a disgusting disclaimer posted which reads:

> Affiliate Disclosure CountryInstruments.com is a participant in the Amazon Services LLC Associates Program, an affiliate advertising program designed to provide a means for sites to earn advertising fees by advertising and linking to Amazon.com.
>
> **This means that some of our posts contain affiliate links, so we may receive a commission if you click through and make a purchase.** [emphasis added]

In other words, they're dirty liars! They're admitting in a disclaimer that they're lying to your face on this webpage, by recommending crap that is as far from "professional" as can be. Look at this total piece of crap banjo that they recommend, which with the case and add-ons only costs $219. A truly "

professional

"

banjo will cost you about $5,000 and up. Do you see how they just lie to make money on kick-backs? This is unethical, dirty, dishonest and ungodly. Sadly, there are millions of webpages just like this, which post disclaimers at the bottom to legally protect themselves while they tell you a bunch of lies. It is WICKEDNESS!!! These are cold-hearted people. Cold-hearted people are wicked people!!!

The world is a wicked place and always has been (1st John 5:19). I thank God for the gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and the love that He shed abroad in my heart toward every living creature. I wouldn't want to live without love. The world is filled with cold-hearted people.

When I visited Honolulu many years ago, I got lost. I kindly asked a young college-aged white couple for their assistance to figure out where I was, but they cold-heartedly just kept walking and totally ignored my pleas for help. I kindly asked them three times for their help, but they

didn’t say a word and just walked away smirking. I have often prayed for God to repay their evil for evil that day, so they can see what cold-heartedness feels like. I truly hope that one day they are in dire straits and need someone’s help, but no one cares and just ignores them.

A moment later I asked a Japanese married couple for their help because I was lost. They kindly befriended me, took out their mobile phones with GPS and pointed me in the right direction to the Queen Kapiolani Hotel where I was staying. I have often prayed for God to bless that kind couple. But those white piece of trash brats need to be humbled. I have met innumerable cold-hearted people throughout my life, God pity their wicked souls.

Sadly, many of them were ungodly rotten neo-evangelical pastors like Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Joe Hensen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Sean Quinlan and other incompetent clergy who don’t genuinely care about truth or people. Thankfully, I have also met a small handful of tender-hearted people as well, God bless them both. Thank you for reading.

1. https://www.youtube.com/@CashJordan/videos
2. https://countryinstruments.com/best-professional-banjo/

5.6.14 Repent Of Your Sins Documentary (2024-06-25 11:23)

Acts 16:27-31, “

And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?* And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”

Somebody sent me this beautiful documentary today, which exposes hundreds of damnable false prophets who preach the Devil’s lie that to get to Heaven you must, “

Repent of your sins.

” No such phrase exists in the inspired King James Bible.

I bought a Sony Blue-ray player at Walmart which allows me to access YouTube for free. So, I can watch YouTube videos on my television, which is really nice. I’ve already watched this entire documentary, and am watching again because I love truth-tellers. This is a great film!
...



REPENT OF YOUR SINS
(Documentary, a false gospel exposure)

I hope dear reader that you will watch this complete 2:24 hour film. We need resources like this. I have already [1]converted the film to an MP4 and downloaded it to my computer to preserve it, just in case it disappears one day.

This is a brilliant documentary which brings honor to our Lord Jesus Christ, because it tells THE TRUTH that Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin, but God does not require that we forsake our sinful bad habits to receive His free gift of eternal life. Ungodly but sincere men ADDED those words to the Holy Bible. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

You get saved by trusting in Christ, not by cleaning up your life of sin. NO ONE has ever cleaned up their life of sin. You may become less of a sinner in your own eyes, and the eyes of fellow humans, but in God's sight you are either utterly full of sin, or else you are clothed in the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, which is by faith alone in Him (Philippians 3:9).

If you ever go to Heaven someday Oh guilty sinner, it will solely be on the merit of Christ alone because of your faith in His death, burial and resurrection. Trusting even in the slightest work to be saved cancels grace, and ensures that you will go to a burning Hell when you die. Either Christ does the saving, all of it, or else you don't get grace!

Our only part in salvation is to get out of the way (i.e., cease from our labors) and *rest* only in the finished work of the dear Savior (Hebrews 4:10-11). **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

1. https://yt5s.com/en161/youtube-to-mp4

5.6.15 Grace Is Not "Cheap," It Is Totally FREE (2024-06-29 09:59)

Romans 4:1-5, "

What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

***Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.**

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

"

The inspired King James Bible promises that any sinner can live forever if we will simply trust in Jesus Christ, who is the only begotten Son of God. Some critics of free grace Gospel Christians (such as myself) have horribly accused us of preaching: "easy-believism," "cheap grace," a "1-2-3 Gospel"

or

"greasy-grace"; but dear friend, God's grace is not

"

cheap,

"

it is completely FREE. It is 100 % free to every human being simply because Jesus has already paid for our sins in full, through the blood that He shed on Calvary's cross and then sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 10:9, 22-24; 12:24; 1st Peter 1:18-19).

The Devil is a liar, we all know that (John 8:44). But tragically most people don't realize that 99 % of preachers are working for the Devil, and they are liars too (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).

One of the biggest and most popular lies today is that you cannot go to Heaven without repenting of your sinful ways. That is, turning away from your sinful bad habits. This damnable heresy is being taught in over 95 % of all churches today and is of the Devil.

Nowhere in the Holy Bible (if you have a Bible that hasn't been tampered with) will you find the phrases "

repent of your sins

"

or

"

turn from your sins.

"

Sincere but wicked misled men added those words, perverting the inspired Words of almighty God. **Jeremiah 23:36,**

"And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; *for ye have perverted the words of the living God*, of the LORD of hosts our God.

" There is no worse sin than to put words into God's mouth that He didn't say, or to remove them from God's mouth (Deuteronomy 4:4; Proverbs 30:5-6). Woe unto the modern Bible publishers who have corrupted the inspired Word of God.

Someone recently [1]sent me this wonderful documentary that earnestly contends for the faith. The Christian man who composed this film exposes hundreds of neo-evangelical false prophets, who pervert the grace of God by adding works to grace, contaminating the Gospel and shaming the name of Jesus. I am convinced that all Bible colleges do today is neuter the pastors of tomorrow. The biggest threat to Christendom today are the shallow Bible colleges with their superficial spirituality, dead pulpits, corrupt view of repentance as meaning to "

turn from your sinning

"

to be saved, and their woeful lack of compassion for individual people, especially for those who are hurting.

God deliver us from today's greedy apostate religious seminaries, like the ungodly *Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary* in Ankeny, Iowa (where that rotten devil Marty Herron corrupts young people with his demonic lies of Lordship Salvation). Neo-evangelicals have utterly destroyed the churches, turning them into deadly cults. BEWARE dear reader of the apostate Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) and their wrong repentance. The SBC has 45,000 member churches, who all adhere to their Satanic perverse teaching that to get to Heaven requires turning away from your sinful bad habits with all your heart. No such nonsense is taught in the inspired King James Bible. Let God be true but every man a liar!!!

Grace is not "cheap." Oh no dear friend, it is 100 % completely FREE to you and me, received by faith alone in the *death* of Christ on Calvary's cross, His *burial* and bodily *resurrection* three days later from the dead. This is **" the gospel**

" according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. BELIEVE IT, oh sinner, and you will be immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved (Romans 1:16).

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=a69P3B8vbLM

5.7 July

5.7.1 Nothing Is More Important Than The Truth (2024-07-02 10:14)

Psalms 138:2, "I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name."

Jesus said that the entire purpose for which He came into the world was to bear witness unto the truth. **John 18:37, "Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice."** The truth is important. Satan's only real power is at hiding the truth, through cleverly fabricated deceptions and religious lies. Satan has filled the world with the lies of religion, the lies of evolution, the lies of Hollywood, the lies of secular philosophy, et cetera. The best defense against Satan's lies is the truth of God's Holy Word.

Kindly, I cannot sit under any pastor who allows, uses and refuses to expose the modern corrupt versions of the Bible. Satanic [1]occultists Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort corrupted the Word of God, deliberately to deceive the churches. The evidence is readily available for research. Tragically, most preachers just don't care. Our churches are being deceived. The most important thing in any Christian's life should be THE TRUTH!!! Sadly, it seems that the truth is the last thing that matters to churches these days.

This is evidenced by the widespread teaching of the false plan of salvation of Lordship Salvation. This is evidenced by the corrupted Bible versions which have been embraced whole-heartedly by most churches today. This is evidenced by the deafening silence in our churches concerning the reality, horror and eternal damnation of a burning literal Hell. This is evidenced by the heresy of [2]Zionism in our churches (a concise one hour MP3 history of the New World Order, Zionism and apostate Christianity).

The reason why pastors today lack zeal, fire and a burning passion in the pulpit in their preaching is because they don't walk with God as they should. Hebrews 10:29 says that our God is a CONSUMING FIRE!!! I have a burning passion in my heart for THE TRUTH of God's Word, for THE TRUTH in general. I must have the truth! I want the truth! I hate lies and deception!

Most pastors teach the Bible as a humdrum devotional sermonette. I firmly believe that truth should be preached with fervor and excitement. Do you know why most churches are totally empty of any youth? It's because teenagers want to be a part of something worth dying for, something bigger than life, something exciting. Go attend the average church today and the truth is presented as if it were a funeral. It's as boring as can be, nothing more than a vague doctrinal statement.

Brother, we need preachers again like Billy Sunday who holler the truth, throw chairs, jump up and down, run around, throw a fit at the Devil and get mad at sin!!! But you say, people might think I'm nuts. May I say, if your audience doesn't think you're nuts over truth, then you're a lousy preacher! It's OK to be a nut if you're screwed onto the right bolt! Jesus is the right bolt! We've lost the fire in our church pulpits!!! We've got a bunch of apostate religious centers these days, passing off as New Testament churches. Is there a fire burning in your heart? If not, Get right with God. *Isaiah 59:14, "And judgment is turned away backward, and justice*

standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.” Obamacare is not the problem these days; but rather, “

We Don’t Care

”

is the big problem. I care, do you?

[3]

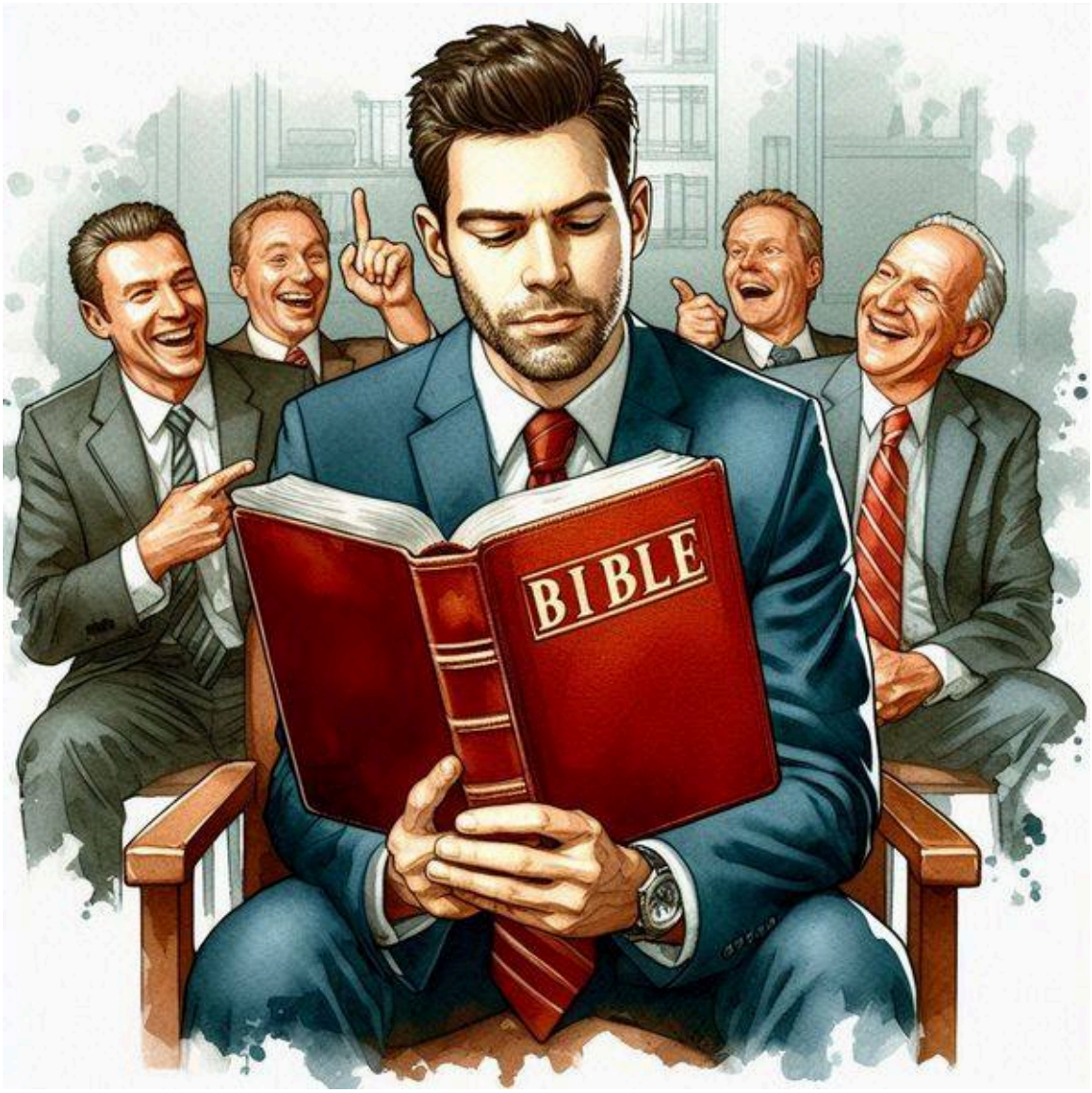

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/satanism/theosophy.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/unholy_alliance.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjU2YPchoOnnFICDpeepwPaNcNZlVdlt7eIX6OZhtdQ97xZjp03u8n1JSPYasNsD6KvjNFkPIumxAa1KiFQO9N9gJpcg1cQ2re9Qar

5.7.2 How To Forgive Others (2024-07-02 18:29)

Matthew 6:15, "But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses."

One of the hardest things in the world is oftentimes to forgive someone who has woefully wronged you. Victims of crimes often ask, "Do I have to forgive?" You certainly have a choice not to forgive, but if you don't forgive them, then it's like drinking poison and expecting the other person to die. The Bible reminds us as Christians that God forgave us of our sins for Christ's sake, and teaches us to do likewise...

> Ephesians 4:30-32, "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."

When bitten by a snake, there are two things you can do: You can either hunt down the snake while the poison kills you, or you can tend to the wound and live. It's better to tend to one's wounds and live.

The Bible teaches us how to deal with our enemies. The way to forgive others is to place them into God's hands for judgment. It is a matter of faith that God will avenge us in eternity. It is easy to let things go when you truly believe that God will hold all men accountable, even for the idle words they speak (Matthew 12:36). Romans 10:19 teaches us not to avenge ourselves against our enemies. **Romans 12:19, "Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord."** God commands us as Christians "to give place unto wrath." When you get angry, have a place to redirect it. The next time you get angry, pass out some Gospel tracts! The next time that you become bitter, do something nice for a homeless person. The next time you feel depressed, put $5 in a Gospel of John and hand it to a poor person! Brother, if you want to be happy in the Lord, then get busy living for OTHERS like you're dying! That's how to develop a forgiving spirit.

God commands us as Christians to forgive, not just seven times a day, but seventy times seven times (that's 490 times). **Matthew 18:21-22, "Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven."** God was willing to forgive us of all our terrible sins (Matthew 18:23-35).

Matthew 18:34-35, "And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses." Luke 6:37, "Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven."

Jesus Set the Example to Forgive On the Cross

While on the cross, Jesus asked God to forgive the men who crucified Him. **Luke 23:34, "Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots."** 1st Corinthians 2:8 says that Pilate would not have crucified the Lord had he known the truth. It was the Lord Himself who taught us to love our enemies. **Matthew 5:44, "But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you."** The Bible says that Jesus did not come into the world to condemn men, but to seek and save that which was lost (John 3:17; Luke 19:10).

As Christians we should take a step backward and try to view the big picture, as God does. This is understanding. Instead of seeing people as bad, view them as broken. Of course, all men are woeful sinners in God's eyes (Romans 3:23). Most people who get into trouble with the law are good people who are just at a bad point in their life. Oftentimes it is hurting people that hurt other people. It is human nature to want someone to burn in Hell because they tore a page out of our book, but as Christians we ought to learn to forgive quickly and give place to wrath, knowing that God will avenge all wrongdoing in eternity. Ecclesiastes 12:14 says that EVERY WORK shall be brought into judgment by God. Knowing this truth makes it much easier to forgive those who trespass against us. No one is going to get away with anything! God even knows the number of hairs upon our head. God is omniscient (all-knowing).

Every Work Shall Be Brought into Judgment By God

To help you forgive someone who has wronged you, realize that God is the ultimate Lawgiver and Judge. **James 4:12, "There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?" Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."**

In Matthew 12:36 Jesus said that men will be held accountable even for the idle words they have spoken. No one is going to get away with anything. Proverbs 24:12 says that God even reads men's minds and motives and will judge them accordingly. **Proverb 24:12, "If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?"** God is the keeper of men's souls. You cannot harm another human being and avoid the judgment of God (Matthew 7:1-2). Hebrews 9:27 teaches that every individual will be judged in eternity by God.

Please understand that to forgive someone does not release them of responsibility, restitution, punishment and other consequences for their wrongs (or crimes). Forgiveness is a choice!

Certainly it is understandable that someone who has been deeply wronged by another person would require a time period of emotional healing, sometimes a lifetime. But this is separate from forgiveness. So what is forgiveness? Forgiveness is releasing a person's offenses into God's omnipotent hands for judgment. You don't want to mess with God by messing with a child of God. **Matthew 18:6, "But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea."**

Overcome Evil with Good

> Romans 12:19-21, "Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good."

My advice to you if someone has hurt you is to get busy soul-winning, work a bus ministry, teach a Sunday School class, support missions, help the poor, visit a nursing home, tell someone that God loves them, go street-preaching, buy an extra pack of pastries at the store for your neighbour, get busy for God laying up treasures (souls, crowns, possessions and rewards) in Heaven. When people hurt me, I work that much harder serving God, so that I'll have even more treasures in Heaven. It will be worth it all when we see Jesus!!!

There are many evils that go unpunished in this world; such as, the Japanese Unit 731 torture labs in World War II and Joseph Stalin's brutal murder of 60 million people under the Communist Soviet Union between 1920-1950, and a trillion other wrongs. God will judge each and every one of them, that is, wrongs committed. He must, for He is holy and just. Even men's thoughts will be judged (Proverbs 24:12). God is a good God. **Matthew 25:40, "And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me."** When someone hurts a Christian, a child of God, they are hurting Jesus! That's exactly what the Lord said in Matthew 25:40.

Even though it may take time for you to emotionally heal from something devastating that someone has done to you, you can forgive them in your heart right away, knowing that they must give account to almighty God. When a person hurts you, they must seek forgiveness from God. You cannot forgive their sins. You may choose to forgive them in your heart for what they've done to hurt you, but that in no way gets them off the hook with God. They still must make things right with God or face the consequences, and part of making things right with the Lord as a Christian is making restitution.

Never seek vengeance or be vindictive against anyone. God has promised to take care of the matter and avenge all wrongs (Romans 12:19). I would 10,000 times rather have other people hurt me (and many have), than me hurt them!!! I would rather wait a lifetime to be avenged by God, than to have to answer to God one day for hurting someone else.

How to Forgive Yourself

If you're a human being, you have also hurt people in life, whether intentionally or not. It's easy to think only in terms of others hurting us, but we are all guilty of hurting others. Humans are creatures of emotion. Anyone is capable of committing any sin under the right circumstances. This is why the Bible teaches in **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."** Protect your heart (which is your subconscious mind).

Oh be carefully little eyes what you see,
for the Father up above is looking down in love,
Oh be careful little eyes what you see.

Oh be carefully little ears what you hear,
for the Father up above is looking down in love,
Oh be careful little ears what you hear.

Oh be carefully little feet what you go,
for the Father up above is looking down in love,
Oh be careful little feet what you go.

The hardest thing in life is to forgive yourself. God invites the vilest sinner to come and reason with Him. Literally, God offers complete forgiveness to anyone through faith in Christ Jesus. **Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."** The blood of Jesus cleanses deeper than the darkest stains of sin. **Revelation 1:5, "And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood." Hebrews 10:19, "Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus."** If it weren't for the precious redeeming blood of Jesus Christ, we'd all go straight to Hell to burn forever!

God will forgive you, even if people don't. That's why king David said in **Psalms 51:4, "Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest."** If you've been forgiven by God, washed in the blood of Jesus through His sacrifice on the cross, keep your head up. **Colossians 1:20, "And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven."** What a precious Savior!!!

Capital Punishment is Biblical

I heard about two thug burglars, rapists and mass-murderers in Connecticut, who raped and murdered two teenage girls and the mother in 2007, murdering all three of them. The killer

had a younger accomplice. They tormented the father, cracking his skull open with a baseball bat, nearly killing him. The surviving father was on Oprah and other national media, painfully sharing his nightmare. The older of the two assailants apologized to the family of the dead victims in court and said that "forgiveness is not mine to have." That man is very wrong! Forgiveness is his to have FROM GOD ALMIGHTY if he'll receive Christ's payment on the cross for his sins and believe in the resurrected Christ! This in no way diminishes the awfulness of their inexplicable evil deeds. They should have been executed long ago, but they likely never will be because of America's liberal, leftist, unbiblical, laws.

We live in a faithless society. In an attempt to spare his client the death penalty, I heard the younger assailant's attorney say that executing him would end his punishment. The attorney reasoned that locking the man away for a life sentence will force him to suffer behind bars for the rest of his earthly life, which he thinks is better than just executing him. Biblically, that is all wrong.

First, the Bible teaches capital punishment (the death penalty), and when men disobey God, there's always consequences. **Ecclesiastes 8:11, "Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil."** If murderers were executed in the United States, then these two men very likely would have been deterred from committing these awful crimes. Is it any wonder why America's crime rate is so high and our prisons are filled to double their capacity? The rich executives who own the prison system profit handsomely from keeping prisoners locked up instead of executing them as the Holy Bible commands. Prisons have become a lucrative trillion-dollar profitable industry. Those attackers should both receive the death penalty, but our ungodly legal system won't obey God by exercising justice. The older assailant was given the death penalty, but he appealed it, which according the news reports will likely take 25 years to happen. There is little justice in America!

Second, the attorney assumes that God doesn't punish evildoers in eternity. **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." Hebrews 9:27, "And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment." Matthew 10:28, "And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell."** It is wrong to keep criminals worthy of the death penalty alive, allegedly to make them suffer more, when God Himself is waiting in eternity to deal with them. So by keeping these two men alive, the hearts of other youth won't have any deterrent not to burglarize, rape and murder other families! Oh, how foolish are men not to obey God's Holy Word.

It brings tears to my eyes when I think about the poor surviving father/husband. What kind of Christmas do you think he has each year? I doubt if the murdered family's victims will ever forgive those monsters. I can certainly understand why they wouldn't want to forgive. Do you know what forgiveness is? It is looking to God by faith and releasing our hatred for those who've hurt us, knowing that God will judge all men for their every thought, word and deed (Ecclesiastes 12:14).

The U.S. Supreme Court removed the Holy Bible and prayer from our nation's classrooms in 1963. It's not that hard to figure out folks why atrocities like this are happening. God will not be mocked. We are a Godless nation today! Brother Lester Roloff was the biggest blessing America's youth ever had through The Roloff Homes for troubled youth. Only God knows how many thousands of young thugs, criminals, prostitutes, burglars, rapists, atheists and troubled youth were saved and turned around into decent and respectable citizens by the power of Jesus Christ. The Roloff Homes were a Godsend, but the wicked state government shut them down. I cannot comprehend how hot Hell will be for those who've harmed thousands of children by stopping Brother Roloff from helping our nation's troubled youth.

You see, the Illuminati want to destroy our youth, evidenced by the kooks, queers and sickos in the music industry that [1]target our youth with perversion of every sort . Evidenced by the indoctrination of innocent children with the satanic lies of Evolution. Did you ever wonder why they don't teach morality, courtship and marriage to our youth in the schools? It's because there can be no morality without the Holy Bible. Truly, [2]We Americans Get What We Deserve!

God Chastises His Children When They Hurt Others

1st Thessalonians 4:6, "That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have fore-warned you and testified." You can rest assure in knowing that God never lets anyone slide. Romans 2:11 teaches that God is not a respecter of persons. There is no favoritism with God. You're either saved or unsaved. If your unsaved, God will judge you according to your works (Revelation 20:11-15). If you are saved, God will still judge you according to your works, but He won't send you to Hell to be punished for them (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11).

Although the believer cannot go to Hell, we can and will be chastised of the Lord. The unsaved dead will be judged by God the Father, because they rejected the Son of God. However, Jesus Christ will be the believer's Judge in eternity, Who paid for our sins with His precious blood. Isn't that great that our dear Savior will also be our Judge? **1st Corinthians 11:31-32, "For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world."** Knowing this truth should compel us to let trespasses against us go into God's omnipotent hands. Since God chastises those who do wrong, we can let the matter go for now, knowing that The Judgment Seat of Christ is coming for all believers, and The Great White Throne of Judgment for the lost.

A Lesson From the Life of Joseph

Consider the Old Testament true story of Joseph, whose jealous and wicked half-brothers threw him into a pit, and then he was carried away and sold into slavery in Egypt. Twenty years later God sends a famine to the whole land, forcing the brothers to travel down to Egypt for food. Long story short from Genesis, when Joseph's brothers find out that the brother they betrayed is now the most powerful man in Egypt next to Pharaoh, they get scared. They told Joseph they would be his slaves...

> **Genesis 50:18-20, "And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants. And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God? But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive."**

Ah, but notice how Joseph beautifully expresses God's unconditional love for them, letting them know that he is not in God's place to judge them. Joseph says, "AM I IN THE PLACE OF GOD?" Joseph could have had them all executed just because he wanted to. He could have sold them all into slavery, treating them just as horribly as they did to him twenty years earlier. Joseph was separated from his father for all those years because of his rotten half brothers. He could have taken vengeance upon them for breaking their father's heart. Joseph had a hundred justifiable reasons to hate his brothers and murder them!!! Yet, we learn a great lesson concerning forgiveness from Joseph, and see the dear Savior exemplified by Joseph's willingness to forgive.

We learn three things from the story of Joseph about forgiveness:

1. Joseph didn't seek vengeance against his brothers for betraying and hurting him.
2. Joseph released the offense into God's omnipotent and omniscient hands for judgment.
3. Joseph spiritually discerned how God was able to use his personal suffering to help and bless others.

The most important thing to realize is that Joseph understood the Biblical truth that GOD IS THE JUDGE OF ALL MEN.

Joseph was able to give place to his wrath by understanding that God is the Judge of all humanity. If Joseph's ten brothers were in trouble, they were in trouble with God. If anyone was going to judge them, it was going to be God.

Please understand that forgiveness is NOT an emotion, it is NOT excusing someone, it is NOT forgetting. Forgiveness is placing a matter into God's hands for judgment, trusting that the Lord knows what is best.

Jesus said in **Matthew 12:36, "But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment."** God holds us accountable even for the words that we speak.

Proverbs 24:12, "If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?" God reserves the eternal right and power to judge all mankind because only God knows every thought and intent of the mind and heart. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."** Understanding these Scripture passages helps the Christian believer to forgive, knowing that everything ultimately falls into God's holy, just and righteous hands.

Matthew 10:30 says that God knows the very number of hairs on your head. Do you really think God doesn't see the mean person trying to get under your skin at work, or the hypocritical person at church gossiping about you, or the family member who resents you, or the thieves who stole your car last year? God sees everything. **Proverbs 5:21, "For the ways of man are before the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings." Proverbs 15:3, "The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good."**

The most important thing is how we treat others. "THE GOLDEN RULE" is taught in **Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."**

If you believe the Bible that God is the Judge of all men, then you can place all wrongs into His hands, instead of carrying those mountainous burdens upon yourself. I choose to continually place everything in my life into God's hands through prayer, so that I can continually claim the promise from God that **"the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus" (Philippians 4:6-7).**

Luke 7:47-48, " Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little. And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven." My friend, if you have ever been forgiven of much sins, as I have, then you will be compelled to love much and forgive everyone. The truth is that we are all horrible sinners, but most Christians fail to see their sinfulness. I recently heard a Christian man at church say that he has "never sinned really bad" in his life. Oh, yes he has, he just doesn't realize it. Won't you join me at the feet of Jesus, washing His precious feet with our tears?

There is nothing in this world that anyone could ever do to hurt me, but that I would forgive them, for I have been forgiven of so much in Christ. Don't judge others because they sin

differently than you do! We are all sinners. **1st Timothy 5:24, "Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."** My dear friend, you'll never know true joy and peace in life until you learn to forgive everyone with God's love. Jesus is precious!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/golden_rule.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/what_we_deserve.htm

---

5.7.3 The Worst Part About Going To Hell (2024-07-04 09:59)

2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9, "In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power."

The Bible says in our text passage of Scripture that when a person dies in their sins without having obeyed the Gospel, God takes vengeance upon them with flaming fire in Hell. This is not just fire, but "flaming" fire. The Greek word for flaming is "phlox," which means: "(to 'flash' or 'flame'); a blaze." It means a strong fire that burns intensely, producing intense heat and smoke. **Revelation 14:11, "And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night..."** Yet, in lieu of clear Biblical evidence that Hell is a literal place of intense fire, burning and torment, foolish people dismiss it as a fable.

Look again at our text Scripture. Interestingly, the word "PUNISHED" wasn't placed in front of God taking out His vengeance upon the wicked with flaming fire; but rather, the PUNISHMENT will be perpetual ruin "FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD." The worst part about Hell is not what you will GET, but what you DIDN'T GET! The worst part about Hell, will be the agony of knowing that you could have had a blessed eternal existence, in the presence of the best friend a human being could ever want, God Himself. People in Hell this moment are miserable, knowing that they rejected an omnipotent Savior Who wanted to give them everything to make them happy. **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"**

A precious promise in the Bible is that God Himself will live among the saints in Heaven. There will be no more hunger, no pain, no thirst, no suffering and no health afflictions. Despite our abundance of food in America, many Christian believers in third-world countries don't have enough food. In Haiti, people commonly mix dirt and salt with cooking oil to form mud pies to survive. We are so spoiled in America! Whereas adversity built our once great nation, prosperity has ruined America. Albeit, the Bible teaches that in Heaven, there will be no shortage of water or food for anyone. Jesus Himself will provide our every need as believers.

God will wipe away every tear. Notice in the following precious passage of Scripture that it doesn't merely say there won't be any more tears; but rather, God Himself shall WIPE AWAY our tears. God is going to console and befriend us, personally and compassionately wiping our tears away. **Revelation 7:15-17, "Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any**

more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes."

The worst part about Hell is that you won't be able to live with God in Heaven. You'll have no one to wipe away your tears. You will be in eternal mental anguish, alone and destitute without any hope. What a terrifying thought. If you are foolish and wicked enough to brush aside the Bible's warning of an eternal Hell for all Christ-rejecters, then you will have no one to blame but yourself when you go there! **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself." Luke 24:25, "Then he [Jesus] said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken."** I believe, do you?

When all the foolish Christ-rejecters suffering in Hell, see all the wonderful blessings that they could have had, but willingly forfeited and will never enjoy, they will weep in bitter tears of sorrow, gnashing their teeth in regret. **Luke 13:28, "There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out."** And carefully notice from this passage that people who go to Hell have the ability to cry, feel and gnash their teeth. I read one Bible teacher's commentary concerning the statement, **"Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched"** (mentioned three times in Mark 9:44-48). He suggested that one possible interpretation is that people who go to Hell are turned into worms. He cited a scientific article about sea worms being found in volcanic vents on the ocean floor. Now I disagree with his exegesis, because as we just read in Luke 13:28, sinners in Hell will gnash THEIR TEETH (and worms don't have teeth). Worms don't cry. Worms don't wail. I'm not critiquing the man's exegesis, not at all, I'm just giving you my exegesis.

How does all the blessings promised by God to the righteous, compare to the Christ-rejecter's fate in the Lake of Fire? How does Heaven's happiness compare to Hell's hardships? Woe unto the wicked! Unrepentant sinners who die in their unbelief will be punished with separation from God for all eternity. Oh, my friend, please don't go to Hell. Billions of fools will one day weep in bitter tears of horror, as they behold the intense flames of the Lake of Fire where they will spend eternity, and realize that they could have had eternal blessing, happiness and the most wonderful heavenly family imaginable—all for free through faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. Millions of fools will look around for their atheist hero when they die, George Carlin. They'll look and see him bowing his knees and confessing that Jesus Christ is Lord, and then he'll be cast into the Lake of Fire forever. ...

> **Philippians 2:9-11, "Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."**

The worst part about being in HELL is not being in HEAVEN. The most painful part about being in Hell with NOTHING, will be knowing that you could have had EVERYTHING. The most horrible part about being in the Lake of Fire with the DEVIL (who lived to ruin you), will be knowing that you could have spent eternity with JESUS (Who died to save you). Hell will be awful. Hell is a literal place of fire, torment, outer darkness and a bottomless pit; but the worst part about

going to Hell is realizing day-and-night that YOU COULD HAVE ENJOYED ALL OF THE BLESSINGS OF GOD FOR FREE in Christ Jesus!!!

One hard thing that most people learn as they grow older, is that life has a way of taking away the things that you worked so hard to earn in your youth. As many people have painfully learned, you spend the last half of your life losing all the wealth that you spent the first half earning. Ah, but there is one way to obtain sweet revenge against the whole corrupt system in America, and that is to take the Lord's good advice in **Matthew 6:19-20, "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal."** I have decided to spend the rest of my earthly life investing all my time and effort into eternity, for the sake of the Lord Jesus Christ and the Gospel. Why amass treasures in this world, when you cannot take one penny with you into eternity? [1]INVEST FOR ETERNITY!!!

I don't claim to understand it all, but we read in the Bible that people in Hell can see into Heaven. **Luke 13:28, "There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out."** People in Hell will be able to see what they could have had, and it will cause them to weep, wail and grit their teeth together with inexplicable anguish and excruciating mental horror. The realization that they fool-heartedly rejected an incredibly loving, patient, generous, caring and compassionate God, Who wanted to be their best friend, will burn in their mind forever. Whereas they could have dwelt with God, and enjoyed the pure water from the river of life in Heaven (Revelation 22:1); they won't be allowed to have even a single drop of water to cool their intolerable thirst (Luke 16:19-31).

The worst part about going to Hell will be knowing that you could have had it all, but you rejected Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. People spend their earthly life laying up temporary treasures and security, while not giving any consideration to eternity, which lasts forever and ever. The world is filled with thousands of billionaires and millions of millionaires, 99 % of whom will spend eternity burning in Hell without Christ. You can have all the money, fame and pleasures that this sinful world has to offer, just give me Jesus Christ!!! I wrote this article because I want you to enjoy Heaven with me. If you're reading this, it's not too late. God will save you, no matter what evil things you have done. Jesus died for the vilest sinner, because God loves YOU!

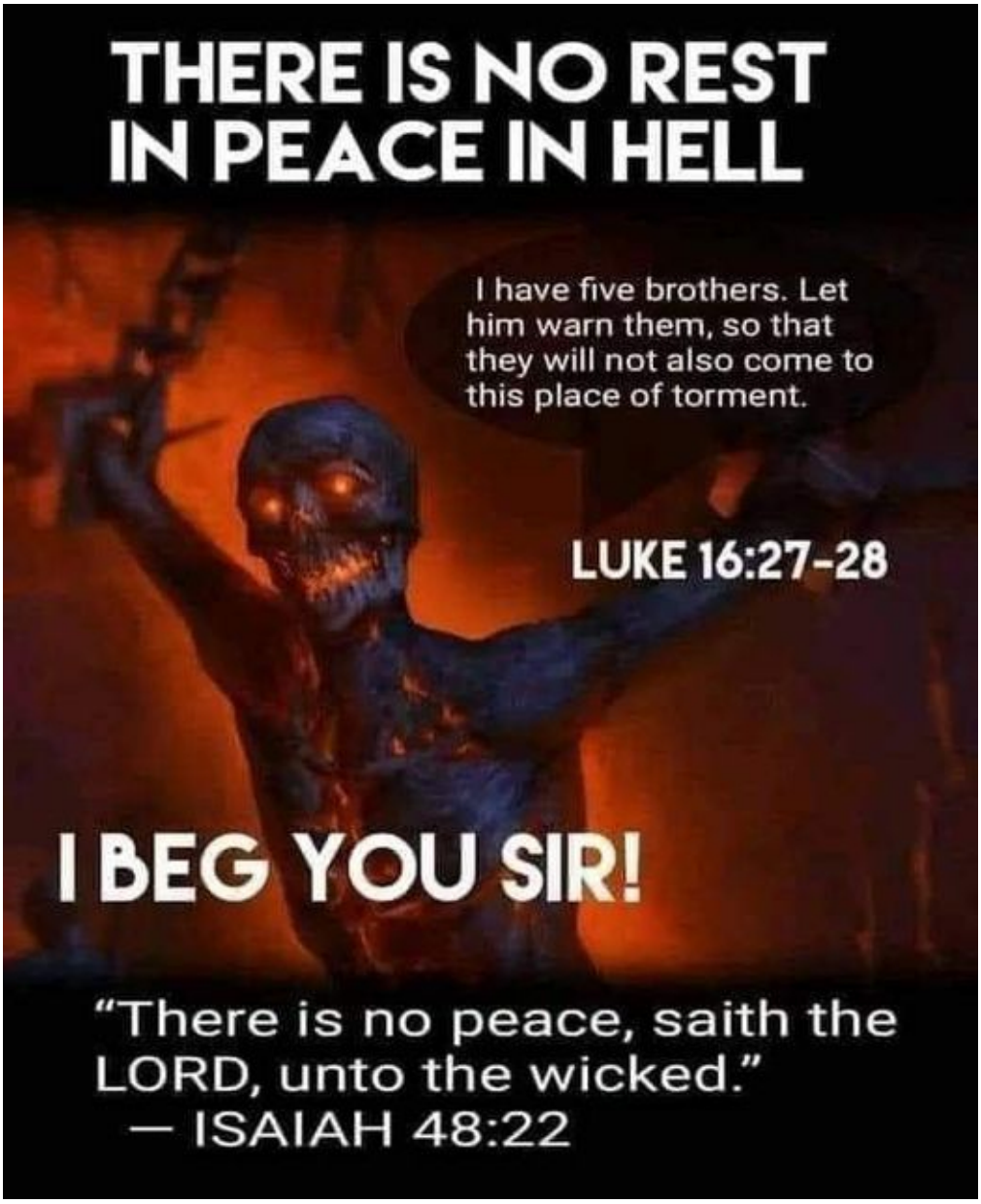

"Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised)" —Hebrews 10:23

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/invest_for_eternity.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh9ja0NtN9CEpgS6kqYCGqF18peEDAV99YZms4vlfChXEhtY-kMnT-_fi6XSPGtjlO7SJEgeLkvXQBbFZfSxQ8yAtjHVueHr2vt3No

---

5.7.4 If Ye Have Faith As A Grain Of Mustard Seed (2024-07-04 17:25)

Matthew 17:19-20, "Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto

this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you."

Jesus told the disciples that the reason why they could cast the demon out of the child was because of their lack of faith. Then the Lord said that if they had even the tiniest degree of faith, God would move mountains for them. Do you know what that means? It means that the disciples didn't have any faith at all. They didn't even pray in the matter.

One of my favorite truths in the inspired Word of God is found in Acts 12. In versus 1 and 2 we read that wicked Herod had already murdered the Apostle James, cutting his head off like John the Baptist. In Acts 12:3-15 we read that when Herod saw how glad the wicked Jews were to see James executed, he decided to murder the Apostle Peter too. So, the Christians began to pray earnestly to God for Peter to be delivered from certain death.

God did answer their prayer and sent angels to rescue Peter. While they were singing hymns on death row, the chains and shackles fell off and the prison doors swung open from a great earthquake. Peter had been delivered from prison and imminent death, by the Lord in answer to the prayers of the saints!!!

Now carefully read the disturbing response of the saints, were when they learned that Peter had been rescued from prison and was knocking at their front door...

> Acts 12:13-15, "And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda. And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate. And they said unto her, *Thou art mad*. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, It is his angel."

They said, "You're crazy Rhoda!" While they were in the very act of praying, and learned that God had answered their prayers, they had so little faith in God that they were in total disbelief and denial when He answered them. This is so encouraging!!! It means that even when we doubt God, He may still answer our prayers simply because we had enough faith to pray and ask Him for something. "

Prayer is asking,

"

as Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to often say. They prayed and God answered.

I don't know about you friend, but that encourages me to keep praying to God about everything. Who knows if the Lord will answer. I admit that most of my prayers throughout my Christian life have gone unanswered. I have been praying for God to find me a wife for over 15 years, but the Lord for whatever good reason hasn't answered that prayer. I trust the Lord. God is good and everything that He does is right. I may die a lonely man but, **"T**

he Lord is my Shepherd; I shall not want

"

(Psalms 23:1).

In the Old Testament, when King Nebuchadnezzar erected a Golden Obelisk 90 feet tall and 9 feet wide (the same occultic ratio as The Washington Monument), Meshack, Shadrach and Abednego all courageously refused to bow down to worship the wicked king's golden image.

> Daniel 3:16-18, "Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we are not careful to answer thee in this matter. If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. *But if not*, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up."

I absolutely love those three words, "But if now." They had enough faith to proclaim that their true and living God would deliver them from being thrown alive into the fiery furnace, BUT IF NOT, they said that at least everyone would know they had refused to worship a false god, an idol. Thankfully, God did deliver them!

The ungodly king had ordered his soldiers to turn up the intensity of the furnace seven times hotter. In fact, the Bible says it was so hot, that the soldiers who cast the three Hebrew young men into the furnace were consumed by fire themselves and died. Yet, not a hair on their head was cinched, nor did they have any smell of smoke or being burned when they exited the furnace. The Bible says that the kind didn't see three, but four men in the fire, and the fourth was like unto the Son of God. The lesson dear reader is simply that when God's children are going through the fire, Jesus is in the fire with us, faithfully standing right by our side.

What precious Bible truths! Dear friend, have faith in God in 2024!

[1]

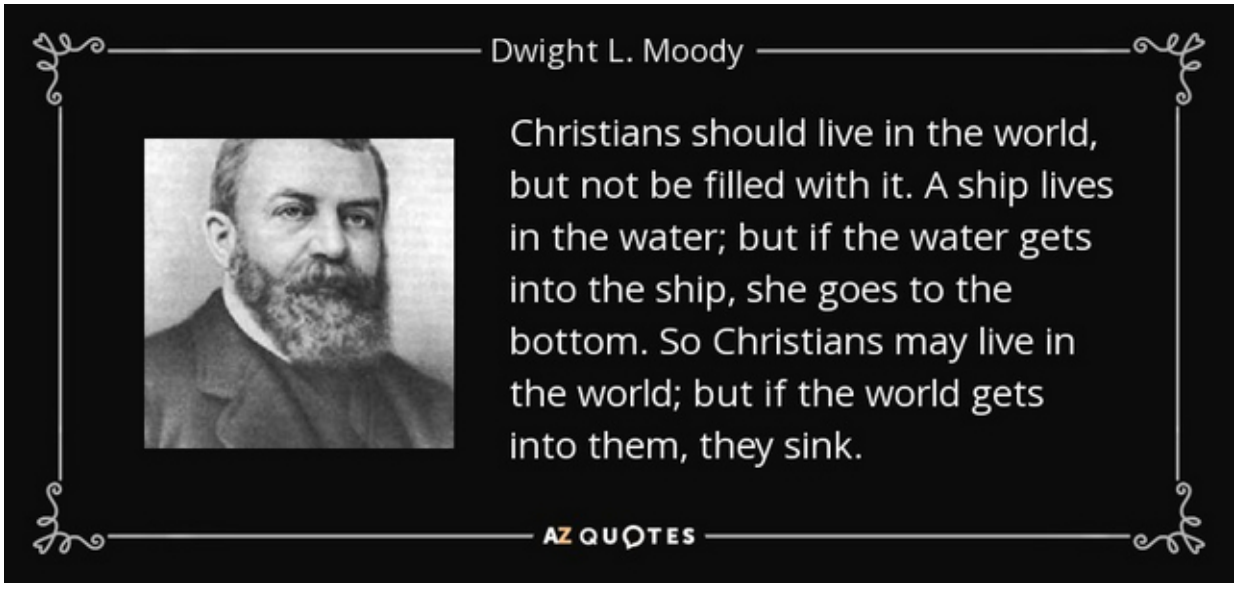

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiAaPlwP4Szx4oGpllAV5t59XrnLyZquMI-DSs-Iz9qX5YAk-ecaezltg3LcP8tD7EQSci4FHpMerGjW45zFhg85Vj1h5lZk3Ley93

5.7.5 What Is That In Thine Hand? (2024-07-07 10:33)

Exodus 4:2, "And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, A rod."

You can identify religious churches by the corrupt Bible versions they allow, use and refuse to expose. My friends, it is no light thing that greedy and unholy hands have butchered the Word of God for money. Please don't take my word for it, read for yourself. Take Biblica for example, the company that translated (and still translates, regularly making new changes to) the New International Version (NIV). Kindly, here's a brief quote from their website...

> "Every change to the NIV must be thoroughly vetted — and changing the text isn't easy. In order to become part of the NIV, a change must receive the support of at least 70 percent of the translation team.
>
> Such a high threshold among a denominationally diverse team of scholars helps to protect the NIV from agendas, bias, and outside influence — ensuring that any changes are backed by the very best biblical scholarship.
>
> The result of such a rigorous translation process? A Bible you can trust, now and in the future."
>
> SOURCE: [1]Translation Process — Biblica

What you've just read is a big bunch of bullcrap! What Biblica will never tell you is that their NIV is based upon the Alexandrian, Egypt, manuscripts (allegedly older and more reliable than our beloved Textus Receptus from which the King James Bible was translated). The manuscripts for the Textus Receptus originated in Antioch, Syria. The King James translators were challenged with having to sift through literally thousands of ancient manuscripts, trying to decide which ones were authored by God, and which ones were manmade to deceive people.

The King James Bible translators noticed that the majority of the manuscripts agreed, which become known as the "Majority Text" (or the "Received Text," aka, Textus Receptus), and they recognized that God had safeguarded His Words in the majority of the manuscripts. The stray dogs (clearly manmade deceptions) were rejected. The NIV is based upon some stray dog manuscripts!!!

> [2]**The Hidden History Of The English Scriptures** (an excellent .PDF book by [3]Dr. Gail Riplinger)

So you see, you really cannot trust your NIV as Biblica claims! If you'll take the time to [4]compare Bible translations, you'll find that the NIV savagely attacks the doctrines of the deity of Jesus Christ and the Godhead. The word "godhead" is completely removed in Acts

17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9, which is every passage in the Bible mentioning the word). Instead they call God the "divine nature," which is exactly what the Antichrist is going to worship, that is, **"the God of forces" (Daniel 11:38).** New Age portrays God as an energy force permeating the universe, the god force within us, teaching that all men can attain personal godhood through occult enlightenment (such as Kabballah, Freemasonry, Mormonism, Rosicrucianism, et cetera). In reality, these satanic deceptions are a substitute for the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ! Please read, [5]Occult Roots Of The Modern Bible Versions.

If your pastor(s) don't care about this issue and prefer rather to continue using a occult inspired fake translation, then you seriously need to get out of that place and go find a legitimate local New Testament Church that hasn't been corrupted and deceived. The Holy Bible is our spiritual food and meat, and if that food supply becomes tainted and poisoned, then you're going to get spiritual food poisoning.

Our churches today are absolutely overrun with sick saints and spiritual miscarriages who never got saved at all, because of the damnable influence of the lie of these so-called "[6]easy-to-read" Bible versions!!! Jumping out of an airplane without a parachute will help get you to the ground faster, but at what expense? As is typical with the Devil, he has once again cleverly hidden a lie between two truths to deceive people.

- TRUTH: The newer Bible versions are easier to read.
- TRUTH: There were over 100 so-called "experts" involved.
- LIE: You can trust the NIV.

If you'll take a look back to the earlier quote I provided from Biblica, you'll notice that they invited representatives from umpteen different religious denominations to get involved with butchering God's Word. They claim the reason was to prevent sectarian bias (religious prejudice), but I say the real reason was to increase the marketability of the NIV.

In the 2011 NIV, Biblica have changed the content of their Bible version 38.8 % as compared to the 1984 NIV!!! Yet, Biblica claims (in the quote I gave you earlier) that it is not easy to change their Bible version. What a sham! It sure seems easy from the statistics! Has God's Word changed that much in 30 years? No, not at all, but American society has changed 38.8 % over the past 30 years, becoming queer as can be, which is why the NIV has turned their Bible version into [7]a religious lesbian's feminist dream come true.

I wrote this article to bring attention to the spiritual disease in our churches today of INDIFFERENCE!!! Most pastors are shamefully going along to get along with apostate mainstream evangelical circles, avoiding the controversial Bible version debate, lest they become theological outcastes and be labeled as being in that dreaded "King James Bible only cult!" Brother, I would 10,000 times rather be in some alleged King James Bible only cult than to unwittingly be sucked into using and supporting an occult Bible version translated by occultists for Satan. Awake to righteousness! I speak this to your shame! **1st Corinthians 15:34, "Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame."**

> "I've been preaching a long time, and I've watched a lot of things happen. To me the saddest thing that I've watched in my life, apart from my own country going to the

> Devil nearly, has been the change of preachers and churches. I find myself amazed and stunned with near disbelief, as I see men who once stood who don't stand anymore ... I know every week I cry some, I mean cry, I mean tear cry, because of preachers who are turning."
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, from the 1972 sermon titled,[8] I SHALL NOT BE MOVED

You can identify today's spiritually lifeless churches by the lack of hard-preaching from the pulpit. You can spot these lukewarm churches by the woeful absence of aggressively contending for the faith. Brother, if people don't think you're crazy, you're not living right for God. Most churches today have spiritually malnourished members. Good luck finding a soul-winning program of any sort. You likely won't hear any preaching that warns sinners of imminent Hell, fire and damnation. We've got a bunch of wimpy churches today!!!

[9]

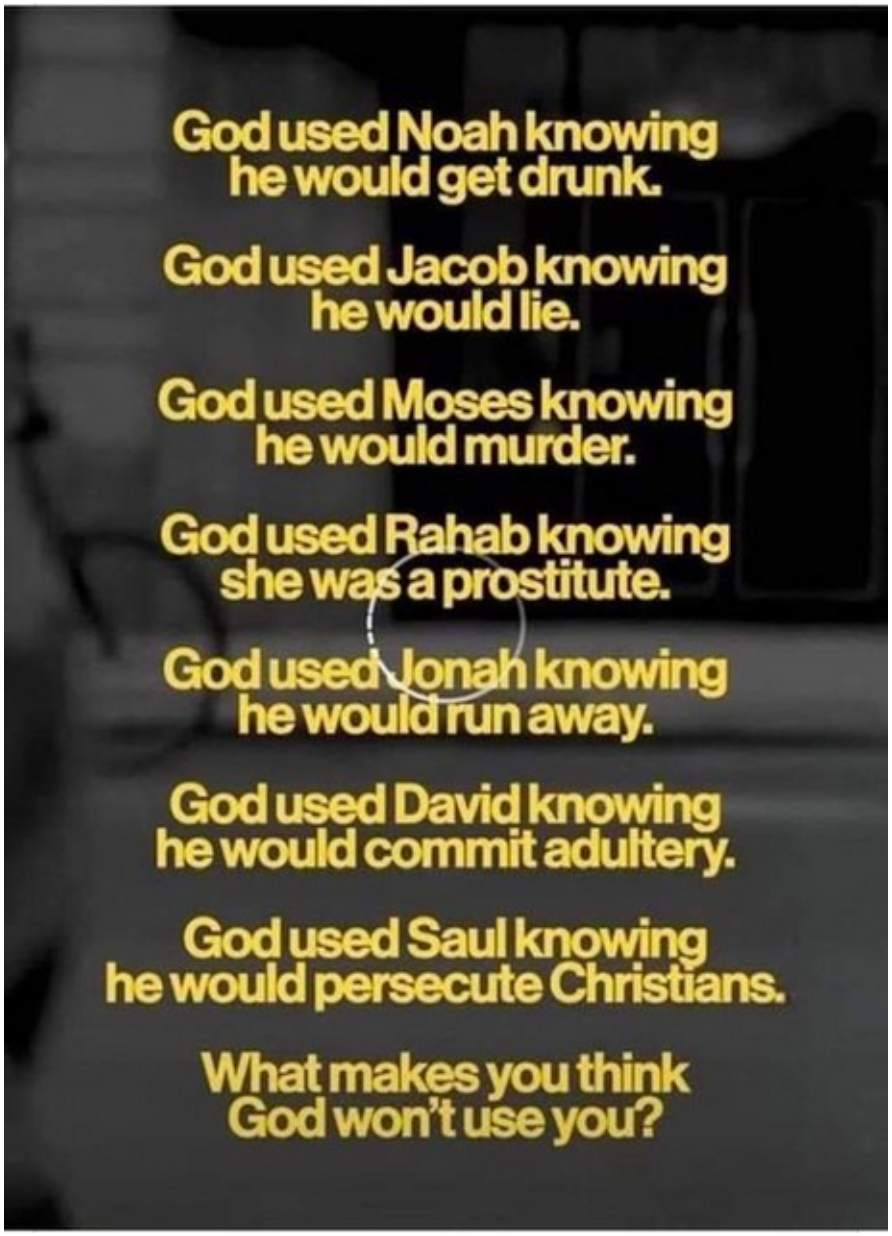

1. http://www.biblica.com/en-us/the-niv-bible/translation-process/
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/gail_riplinger/the_hidden_history_of_the_english_scriptures.pdf
3. http://www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/easy_to_read_lie.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/niv_2011_feminist.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/listen/hp072003.m3u
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj4qWRDbZAHPPUhHn4GJEHRaI-vS08DbbKU4ofNkfRyPQF8s9P0tU09p3iYeXgeEiqpP4p9GeHUax_ekP8CrZJm8aCEk3N5IaudZ5u

---

5.7.6 The Greatness Of Pastor Jack Hyles (2024-07-07 16:16)

Jeremiah 5:5, “

I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

”

My all-time favorite Bible preacher is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). Dr. Hyles was truly a great and godly man. He was a good man as far as sinful men go.

I was thinking today about something Brother Hyles said in a sermon that amazed me about his goodness. He said that over the years several of his church members (in the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana) came to his office and asked him to cosign for their loan.

All banks and lending institutions require that someone who asks for a loan have a cosigner. That means if you fail to repay your loan, the person who cosigned is legally obligated to repay the loan. If they don’t pay it, their credit will be ruined and likely taken to court by the lender. Pastor Hyles said that he got burned on $50,000 worth of unpaid loans that church members had asked him to cosign for. That makes me angry when rotten people do that to others. If you ask someone to vouch for your character by cosigning for your loan, and then you drop the ball and fail to repay what you borrowed, that person has to sacrifice for your wickedness.

Just to show you how awesome Pastor Hyles was as a friend to his church members, not once did he ever ask anyone why they didn’t repay their loans, he just paid it for them. Dr. Hyles lost $50,000 because of the dishonesty of others!!! That is ’[1]A Friend at Midnight’ (a life changing sermon by Pastor Hyles). Brother Hyles said the reason why he just repaid the loans without confronting the people who didn’t repay their debts, is simply because he loved them as his church members and didn’t want to risk losing them over money. What an awesome pastor and true friend!!!

Having said that, although it is not a sin to cosign for others, it is unwise. God gave us the Old Testament book of Proverbs to give us wisdom to live. I was listening to [2]Alexander Scourby this morning read the Proverbs . I noticed that he repeatedly mentioned having to deal with a horrible loud-mouthed woman. **Proverbs 21:9, " It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with *a brawling woman* in a wide house." Proverbs 25:24, " It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with *a brawling woman* and in a wide house. "** With 700 wives and 300 concubines, Solomon must have witnessed countless nasty cat-fights erupting between his one thousand women. I have no doubt that they fought like cats and dogs! I humbly believe that Solomon is writing from his own painful experiences when he warns about being trapped in a house with a brawling woman on the warpath.

Getting back to the main point in this blog, King Solomon warns about cosigning (i.e., becoming surety) for someone else.

Proverbs 6:1-2, "My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger, Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth."

Whenever you vouch legally for someone else's loan, you are taking a great risk upon you. Solomon warns that you will be sorry. **Proverbs 11:15, "*He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it*: and he that hateth suretiship is sure."** People still haven't changed in 3,000 years! The very fact that a person needs to secure a loan for money, already shows that they have money issues.

I humbly believe that Dr. Hyles fully anticipated he might end up repaying those $50,000 worth of loans. I believe the only time you should ever cosign for someone, is if you are perfectly okay with having to fully repay the loan and lose all that money. If you are not willing to take a large loss, then you ought not cosign for anyone, and you're a fool if you do because YOU WILL GET SCREWED. **Proverbs 17:18, "A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend."**

I have never, and never ever will, cosign for anyone!!! I've had web visitors beg me for money for other people, but I never do it. On Facebook, I immediately unfriend anybody who asks for money, or tries to sell something on my Facebook page. I hate covetousness and greed! I get sick of seeing Renee Roland and Matthew Gordon Correll (aka, JackSmack77) continually beg for PayPal donations on YouTube for all their videos. I have never taken a penny for all my website ministry labors since 2002. I do what I do for Jesus Christ alone (2nd Corinthians 5:20-21). My full reward is in Heaven. You can keep your money, I don't want it. Our nation's first U.S. President George Washington refused to take a salary. So also did President Donald Trump refuse to take a salary, he gave it away to charity.

There are some ungodly fools on social media who slander Pastor Jack Hyles, but they don't know what their talking about. They've never met him, as I did. They didn't have the privilege of shaking his warm hand and counseling with him, as I did in 1993. They didn't have the blessed honor to sit under Dr. Hyles' preaching an serve in his soulwinning ministry, but I thankfully did. I attended and graduated from Hyles-Anderson College in 1993, after 8 long sacrificial years of hard work and struggle to earn my degree in Pastoral Theology. I literally earned my degree with my own physical blood, sweat and tears. I am so grateful for it all.

Dr. Hyles wisely taught me that the foundation of gratuity is the expectation of nothing. That is, if you expect nothing, then you'll be grateful for everything. I am just thankful to wake up each morning, so anything more than that is a bonus for which I am grateful to God. I receive quite a few emails from miserable saints. Their problem is that they choose to focus on the wrong things in life, instead of focusing on all the blessings and goodness of God. **Romans 2:4, "Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that *the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?*"**

Carefully notice that the Bible identifies an unthankful spirit as the root cause of man's rebellion. **Romans 1:21, "Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, *neither were thankful*; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened."** People are not thankful because they are happy, they are happy because they are thankful. The foundation of gratitude is the expectation of nothing. Lower your expectations to zero and you'll be happy every day.

Pastor Hyles was a happy man in his old age, because he was faithful to do what he was supposed to do for God throughout his life. Pastor Hyles was the first to admit imperfection, and confess that he had feet of clay, but Brother Hyles died a happy man in the Lord at age 74. Listen to the sermon: '[3]A Good Old Age,' by Dr. Hyles. You'll hear jealous critics and hateful neo-evangelicals slandering Pastor Hyles, but you'll never hear them talk about how he generously paid $50,000 in unpaid loans for church members who burned him.

I'll give you another example of Dr. Hyles' greatness. One of the men on his church staff came to him with a proposal, to save the church hundreds of thousands of dollars. The proposal was to switch to a different insurance company that offered a cheaper premium. Dr. Hyles rebuked his staff member, reminding him that in the 1960's an arsonist deliberately set fire to the old First Baptist Church of Hammond (FBCH) auditorium and burned it to the ground. The insurance company stood by the church and build a brand new church auditorium.

Pastor Hyles informed his staff member that the insurance company suffered a gigantic loss, because they were honest to honor the insurance and stand by the church in her time of need. So, Dr. Hyles felt it was only ethical for FBCH to stand by the insurance company, so that they could over the decades try to recoup their losses. I love that about Brother Hyles!!! He wasn't short-sighted to only care about saving money for the church. He had empathy to put himself as a businessman in the shoes of the insurance company that lost millions of dollars. Dr. Hyles told his staff member who wanted to change insurance companies to save money, "The insurance company stood by us, and now we're going to stand by them!"

How many pastors today would care at all about helping an insurance company recoup their losses? Less than 1 % I guarantee you! Pastor Hyles was a very ethical man, which is how a genuine man who walks with God will behave. We've lost our ethics in the United States. From greedy rental car agencies to shady realtors, from crooked lawyers to incompetent pastors, from dishonest politicians to ungodly insurance companies who find every little reason to deny a claim—Americans have lost their sense of ethics (doing what is right).

Dr. Hyles said that back in the 1940's in Texas, as a well-known pastor he could just walk into any bank in town and obtain a loan with just a handshake and his word. Men had backbone and character back then, and their word was their bond. Today you cannot trust anybody, [4]not even pastors. Wicked people can talk trash all they want, but I know that Pastor Jack Hyles was a great man of financial integrity, personal character, unconditional love and compassion for all people. I sure miss him!

Thank you for reading my blogs.

[5]

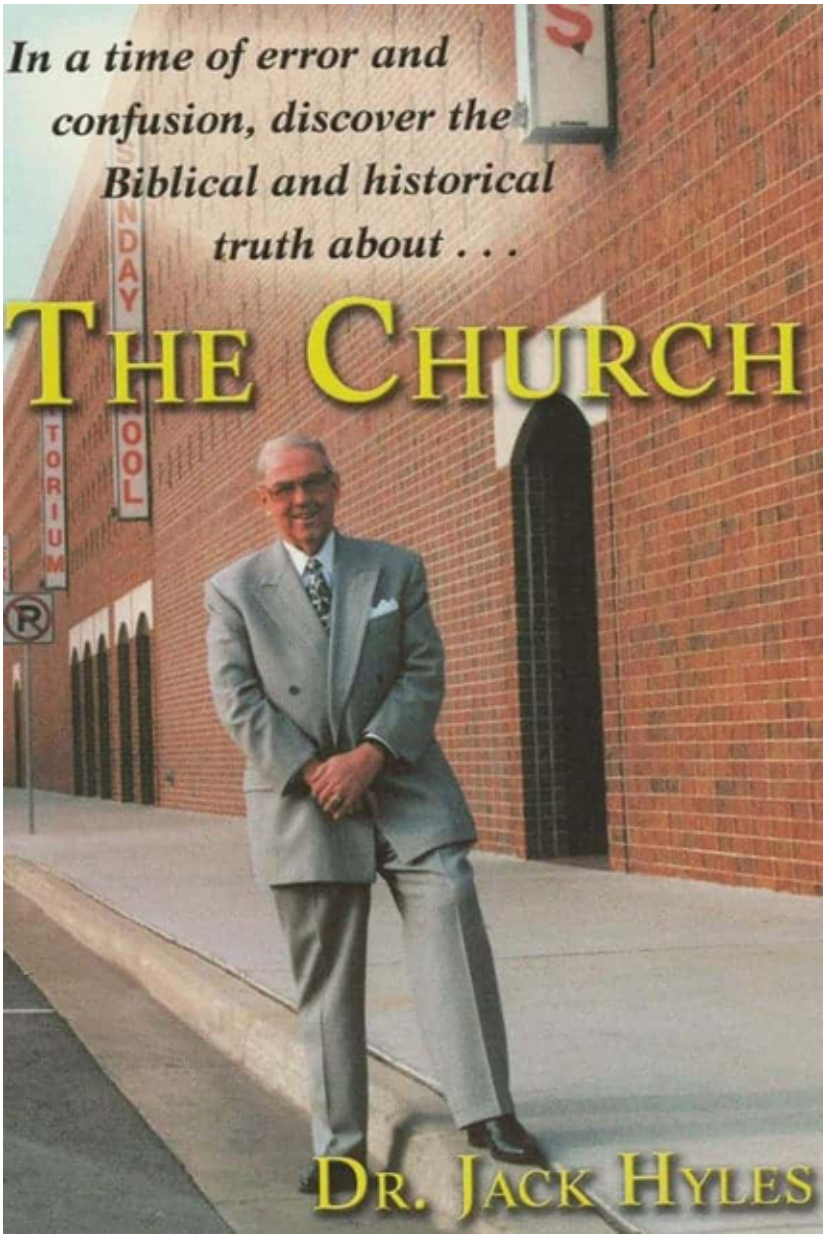

[6]

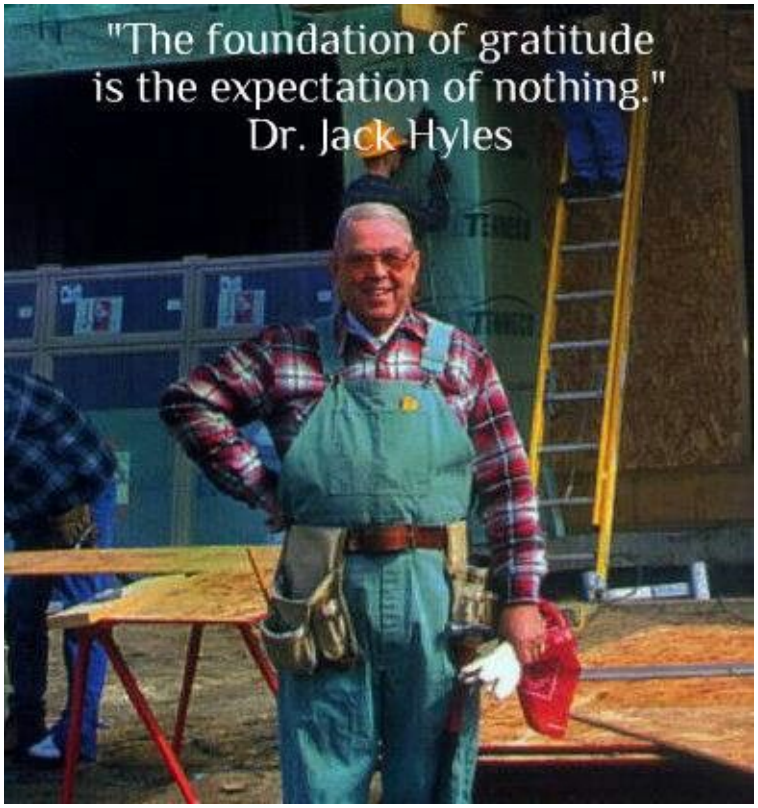

[7]

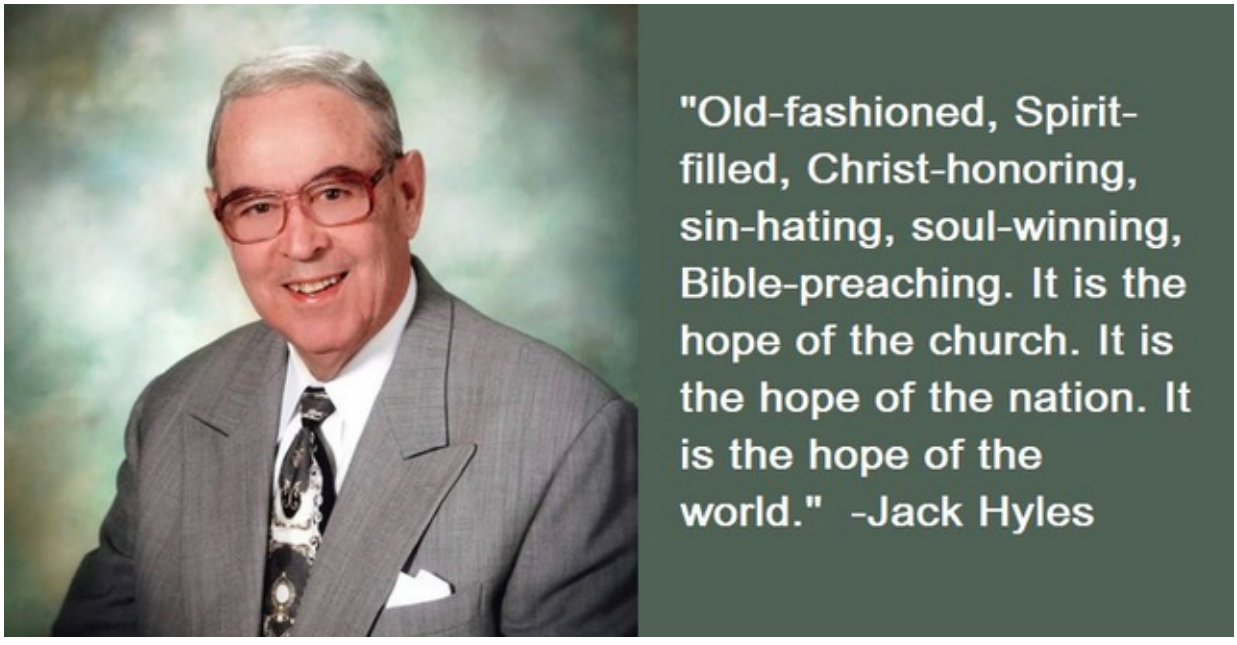

[8]3,300 Sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/a_friend_at_midnight.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/lMLCM9ULM14
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/a_good_old_age.mp3
4. https://www.christianpost.com/news/texas-pastor-gets-35-years-in-prison-for-stealing-3-churches.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEil3MtUqJ4ww0us9rOOyMZI1CiXaxQJ7_mTV-RfHTrfyG3z8AtTd-_7V-JM3KCKt_Y2Hs2ZhX1c32InxP3P-Av1Gw3nxqHz6kjKa1F

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNVOHYsY5D1oUZIgZo5w1uD2_m6moeocsKrvTDCoAsXtLD9TdCwJsZSOL5z7MGc7cfVE6VkAobFPWp7Y6q0go5KgXYC8egywfNY2L

7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjcommmNxqYK0AV2m0Ss3pKrfqWhinDPdzHbEOOJ8KnXzrc_j2eoYCldcuQTt95d9xuKacrx8VHkhcXxhfr2MHl0VnlRc5LkSqt6wh

8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm

5.7.7 You're Not a Good Christian Because You Go To Church (2024-07-10 10:04)

Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

How Religious is Your Church?

Most people will recognize what I'm about to say is true if you've visited different churches. Most churches today are nothing more than an empty shell, going through the motions, lifeless, lacking any youth department and dying (if not dead) as a church. I've been to numerous Catholic services, because I wanted to see firsthand what they are about. The one big thing I noticed is the total lack of the Holy Spirit in the Roman Catholic Church. Their churches are coffins! Since Catholics are not born-again, they don't have the Holy Spirit indwelling them as we do as believers (Romans 8:9). The Catholic church is dead!!!

Tragically, I see that same deadness in many Baptist churches as well. There is no teaching or preaching about the Holy Spirit. There is no warning about Hell, fire and damnation for the unsaved. There is no hard-preaching from the pulpit. There is no concern for lost souls. There is no soul-winning program. The alters are empty at invitation time, if there's an invitation at all. Please read Pastor Harry Ironside's excellent chapter titled, "[1]The Preaching That Produces Repentance," from his great book, "[2]Except Ye Repent." Most churches are fortunate to use the baptistry every 6 months for two saved people. This is because the pulpit is dead!

Ladies and gentleman, we've gotten into the business of religion in our churches. Christianity is about sinners being washed in the blood of Jesus! Christianity is about God dealing in mercy with sinners, and about [3]sinners dealing in mercy with other sinners (MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, "The Happiest Man"). All this garbage in our Bible colleges these days about entertainment, banquets, pool tables, playing sports and shopping amenities is foreign to Christianity. The Christian life is a war, not a vacation!!! Bible colleges are trying to lure new students by pampering them! I'd rather have 100 students that mean business for God and have to lay off 90 % of my teachers and staff, than dip my sails in sinful compromise, trim my convictions and turn the Bible college into just another run-of-the-mill college to attract worldly students. No Sir, I'd close the doors first!!! We've gone backwards!!!

> "Nobody can love God who doesn't love sinners!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, "[4]The Happiest Man" (happiest is the man who will not impute sin to others!)

I can tell where your church is at spiritually simply by seeing how you respond to the truth. My concern is NOT where a church is at spiritual; but rather, are they willing to bring their

views into line with the truth? There's a big, big, difference between an imperfect church verses a church that doesn't want to be perfect. If a church's congregation and pastor are unresponsive, indifferent and nonchalant toward important doctrinal issues; such as, the truth that the literal blood of Jesus Christ is sprinkled upon the mercy seat in Heaven, and the truth that all modern Bible versions have been corrupted by Satan, and the truth that you don't have to surrender to serve God (which is human effort) to be saved, then they have become religious and don't care about truth. If your church rejects these truths, then they have embraced religion rather than truth, and you should look for a caring local New Testament church. Something is spiritually wrong with any pastor who desires to GO ALONG TO GET ALONG!!!

I'm sick and tired of pastors who won't take a stand and don't care about doctrinal issues because they are content just to have a job and make money. No wonder Jesus said that no man can serve God and money (mammon), because he WILL hate the one and love the other (Luke 16:13). The Church is the ground and pillar of THE TRUTH; thus, if a church stops fighting for and upholding the truth, then they have ceased to qualify as a church. Roman Catholicism is not a church! Seventh Day Adventism is not a church. Why? It's because they don't have the truth. Churches that drop the ball concerning truth have become a religious institution instead of a local New Testament church.

A church is not a big building adorned with stained-glass windows, plush-carpeting, padded-pews and a choir. Literally, this is what most churches have deteriorated into. The pastor's function has been diminished to merely performing weddings and funerals. I'm not against those things by themselves, but this is not the purpose of the church. Jesus said in John 4:24 that the Father MUST be worshipped in spirit and truth! Truth seems to be the least important concern in churches today; but it should be our very first concern! Without truth there is no reason for everything else! Our churches need to have a revival concerning their loyalty, attitude and commitment to THE TRUTH!!!

I triple dog dare you to hand Dr. Al Lacy's book titled, "NIV: The Antichrist's Bible" to most pastor's today and see how they respond. In all likelihood the pastor will either give the book back to you, throw it away or ignore it, and then ask you not to show it to anyone else in the church. A respectable pastor would announce the following Sunday that he has changed his position to the King James Bible only, and will not pastor the church anymore unless they do the same!!! Honestly, I cannot stomach most churches today!!! They're a nauseating joke! I say that kindly with a loving spirit. I care about you!

Genuine Christianity means being born-again and then allowing Christ's Holy Spirit to live through us. **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."** [5]I Am Crucified With Christ (MP3, Dr. Hyles; you cannot crucify yourself, someone else must do it! You can only nail one hand, but then you have no free hand to crucify your other hand. God must crucify us!). You won't hear about the power of the Holy Spirit in most churches today, because they don't seek Him. They are attempting to serve God in the arm of human flesh.

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) rightly states:

> Folks, the end time's come. The field is white, the laborers are few. We have the

greatest opportunity of any generation, that ever lived, to reach desperate souls for the Lord Jesus Christ! —Brother Lester Roloff, from the classic MP3 sermon, "[6]JESUS IS LORD!!!"

You're Not a Good Christian Just Because You Go To Church

Listen, you're not a success in God's eyes just because you go through the motions at church each week. God is far more pleased with a Christian who doesn't attend church in disgust over today's apostate churches (knowing that his life falls short of pleasing God); than God is with some apostate church member who is at ease on Zion, complacent in the pew, playing church three times a week, never lifting a finger to do anything for God (who thinks he is doing just fine in God's eyes!!!). Many of you need to stop kidding yourself. The man with no hope is better off than the man with a false hope, because the man without hope is still looking.

The same is true of a Christian whose out of church, but knows that he or she needs to find a good church to attend. God is far more pleased with this person than He is with the lukewarm believer who faithfully attends a lukewarm church and never does anything for Christ. And may I say, I am so sick and disgusted with churches who think that they've done something for God just because they donate school packs to poor kids once a year. That's a nice good work to do, but what about having a soul-winning program???

There's nothing worse than seeing hundreds of staff members, teachers and full-time church workers in a church congregation who are obligated to attend church services that are boring, dry, dead and lack hard-preaching! Kids are playing video games. Parents are surfing the internet. All during church!!! The staff are spiritually starving for doctrine. I've seen it in independent Baptist churches. This is religion, not Christianity. No church can be pleasing to God with a dead preacher behind the pulpit.

The pastor sets the tone in the church. A loving and morally upright pastor cannot compensate for a lack of doctrinal integrity, a lack of contending for the faith, a lack of preaching against sin, a lack of soul-winning, a lack of warning lost sinners of hell-fire and eternal punishment, a lack of preaching against women wearing pants, a lack of teaching about the power of the Holy Spirit, et cetera. Truly, a lot of pastors don't belong behind the pulpit. Do it right or don't waste your time doing it at all.

Oh Christian, if you're not very careful, over time you'll swap out genuine Spirit-led Christianity for a religious life that renders you useless for the cause of Jesus Christ!!! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. But if Satan cannot hinder you from being saved, then he'll do the next most damaging thing by conning you into living a religious life totally void of serving God. Our churches are filled with people who go through the religious motions of singing, tithing, fellowshipping, eating, helping each other, buying the pastor ties, enrolling their kids in religious school, et cetera; but they have been inoculated from the genuine Christian life.

Many churches today fail to seek the power of the Holy Spirit, fail to preach the Gospel (instead they teach the satanic heresy of [7]Lordship Salvation), fail to preach against sin, fail to love sinners, fail to warn lost sinners about a burning Hell where Christ-rejecting sinners will suffer for eternity, fail to care about doctrinal correctness, and fail to even use an uncorrupted translation of the Holy Bible (if you ain't got a King James Bible, you don't have a Holy Bible).

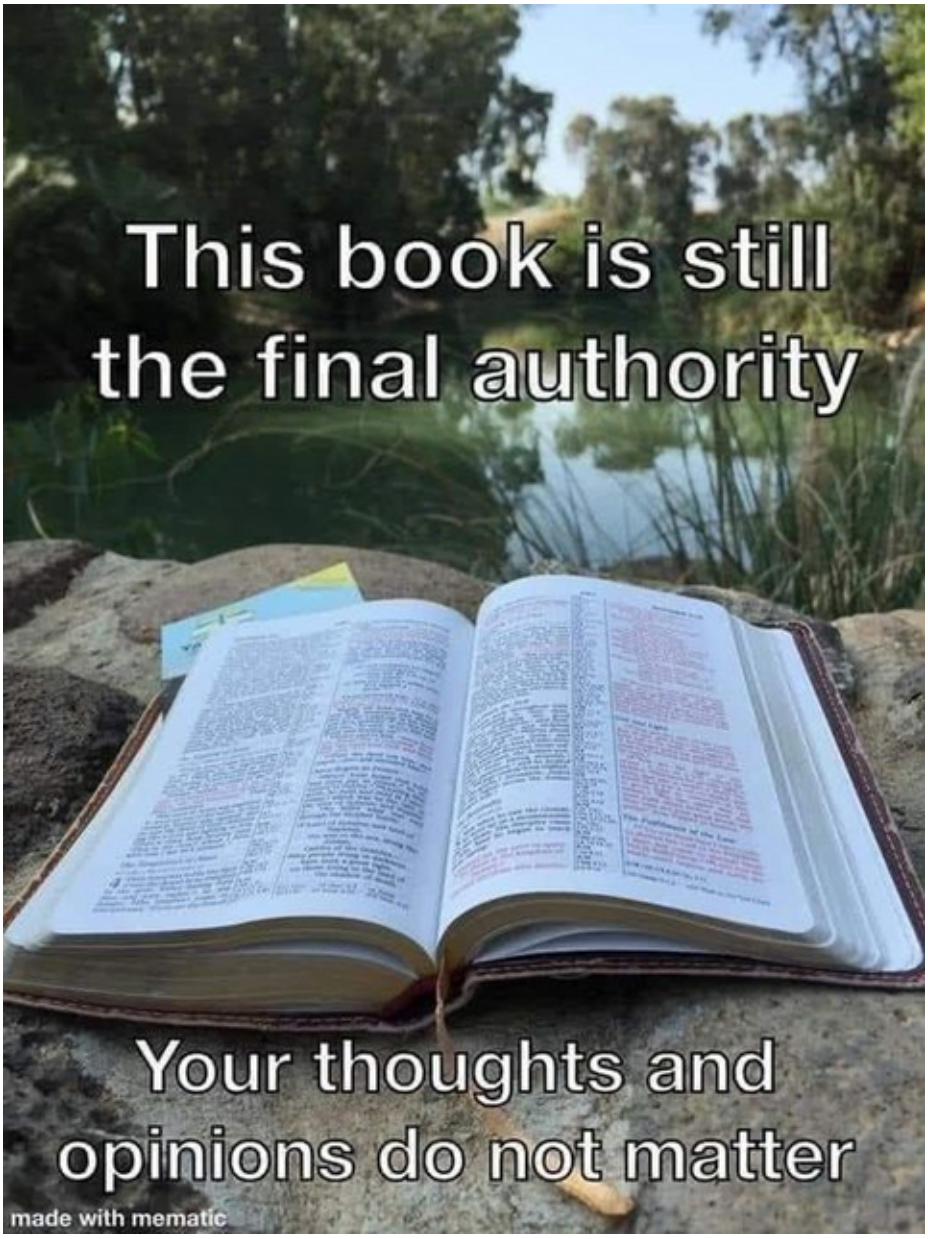

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070812.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070812.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp101611.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/jesus_is_lord.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/chip_ingram.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhMJXD6hsq_GoQvz-R76FaZlDNsZUuRr8tIGPSIEQIzVYdjP4GsIHo3p2U6aCP4yHYs6O13Un-YGBd5gHrw6IErkyDVAouFKOKrzmk

5.7.8 God's Court Room (2024-07-11 09:03)

Revelation 12:10, "And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for *the accuser of our brethren* is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night."

1st John 2:1-2, "My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, *we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous*: And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world."

Gods court room is different than our. Imagine Satan as the *prosecutor* (a person, especially a public official, who institutes legal proceedings against someone).

Then imagine Jesus as your *defense attorney* (lawyer). He represents you and presents evidence for your legal defense before the impartial judge (God the Father).

By the way, there is no trial by jury in Gods courtroom, just bench trial (i.e., trial by judge only, no jury). Since God is omniscient (all-knowing), He doesn't need a jury to determine ones guilt or innocence's (Proverbs 24:10). Nothing ever escapes the eyes of God (Hebrews 4:13). Every human being must one day in eternity stand before God, to be judged for every good and evil work (Ecclesiastes 12:14), every word (Matthew 12:36), and every thought (Proverbs 24:10). No man has ever escaped God's righteous judgment (Hebrews 9:27).

The prosecutor (Satan), will charge the defendants (you and me), with specific crimes and then present evidence establishing our guilt beyond a reasonable doubt. Our defense lawyer (Jesus, if you are a born-again Christian) has the responsibility to defend His clients against Satin's charges.

Here's the amazing thing

—

God Himself will be our the judge. If Jesus is our defense attorney we cannot lose. We can just sit back and watch the proceedings with joy and assurance that all is going to work out okay (Romans 8:28). Kindly said, i

f you do not have Jesus as your Savior (which also makes Him your lawyer), you are ALREADY GUILTY (John 3:18, 36) cannot win and you will pay for all eternity for them in a burning Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8).

The final judgment by God in your case depends entirely upon you, right NOW, whether or not you are chargeable for your sin. If you've trusted Jesus as your personal Savior dear reader, then He has taken away all of your sins. At the moment of the new birth, God credits (imputes) our SINS to Christ's record, and credits Christ's RIGHTEOUSNESS to our record. Someone has called this "The Great Transfer." I like that truth. This happens by simple childlike faith (reliance, trust) in the *GOOD NEWS* (Gospel) that Jesus is the Christ who **died** on a cross, was **buried**, and then three days later bodily **resurrected** from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). *BELIEVE* the Gospel and be instantly, irrevocably and forever saved (Romans 1:16).

Please beware of all the theological garbage that is circulating on social media today. For example: [1]I found this junk today. Notice that the author of this publication calls it "the

Gospel," and yet there is absolutely NOTHING in this presentation about Jesus' death, burial and resurrection (which is the true Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Will you let Jesus take your penalty for your sin, or would you rather pay for your own sins in Hell forever? The choice is yours alone to make dear friend. The Bible describes the horrifying future scene at The Great White Throne of Judgment, when the dead (damned) will be judged by God the Father for their *works*, and then they shall be cast by the angels into Hell forever to be tormented day and night without rest (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8).

I THANK GOD for the precious blood of Jesus that washed all my sins away in 1980 at age 13, when I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior. (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5). I am now clothed solely in Christ's righteousness, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

2nd Corinthians 5:21,

"For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."

[2]

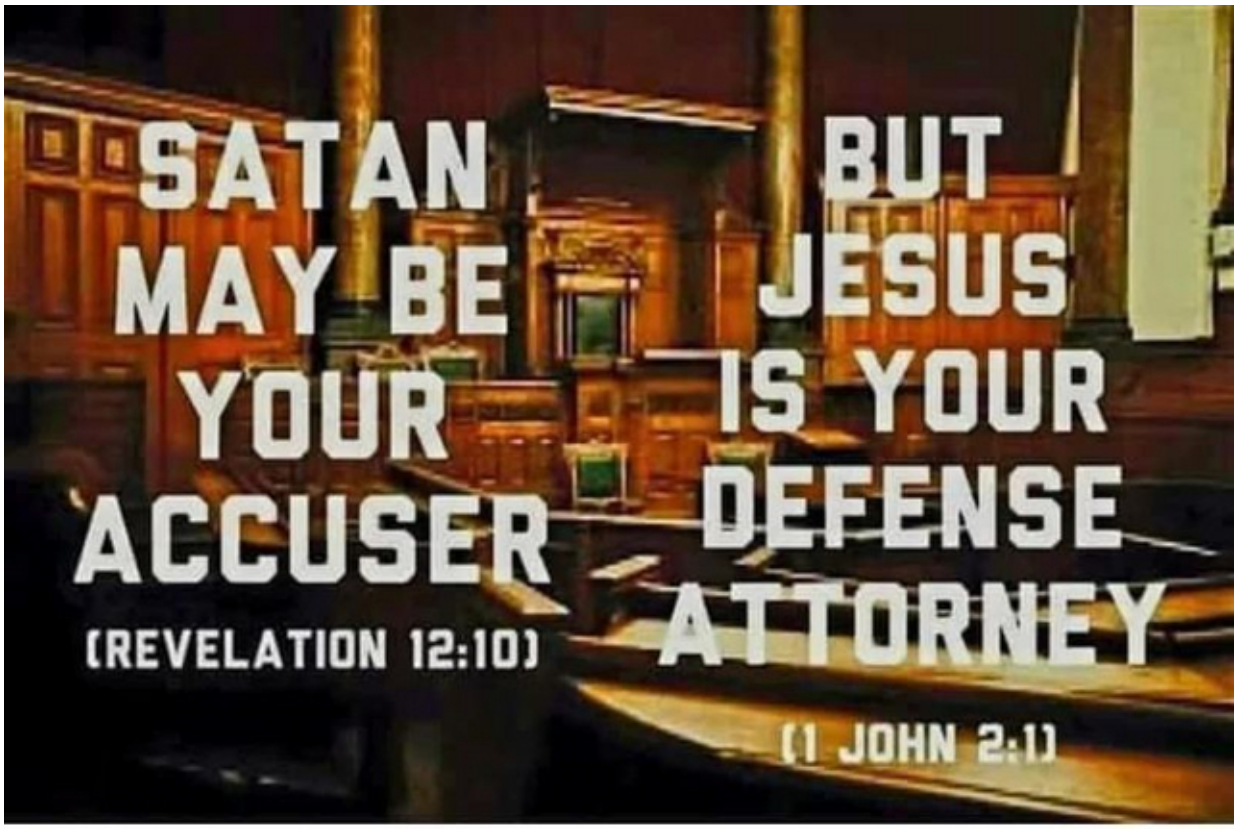

1. https://drive.google.com/file/d/1wLXOWh_VhDz_-7WUM8323uwsO23Knom7/view
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiFo1Z_e8oAU2bAZxLU7O3Fh1Kpn2qrW2YUpFQr9CqA2E4qJ0l8VK2u4ZkGhBHrNDdVl7xkHKBC_eI_QqReE5HzQgOzEKdNRijrryx

---

5.7.9 The Church As The Bride Of Christ (2024-07-12 10:21)

[1]

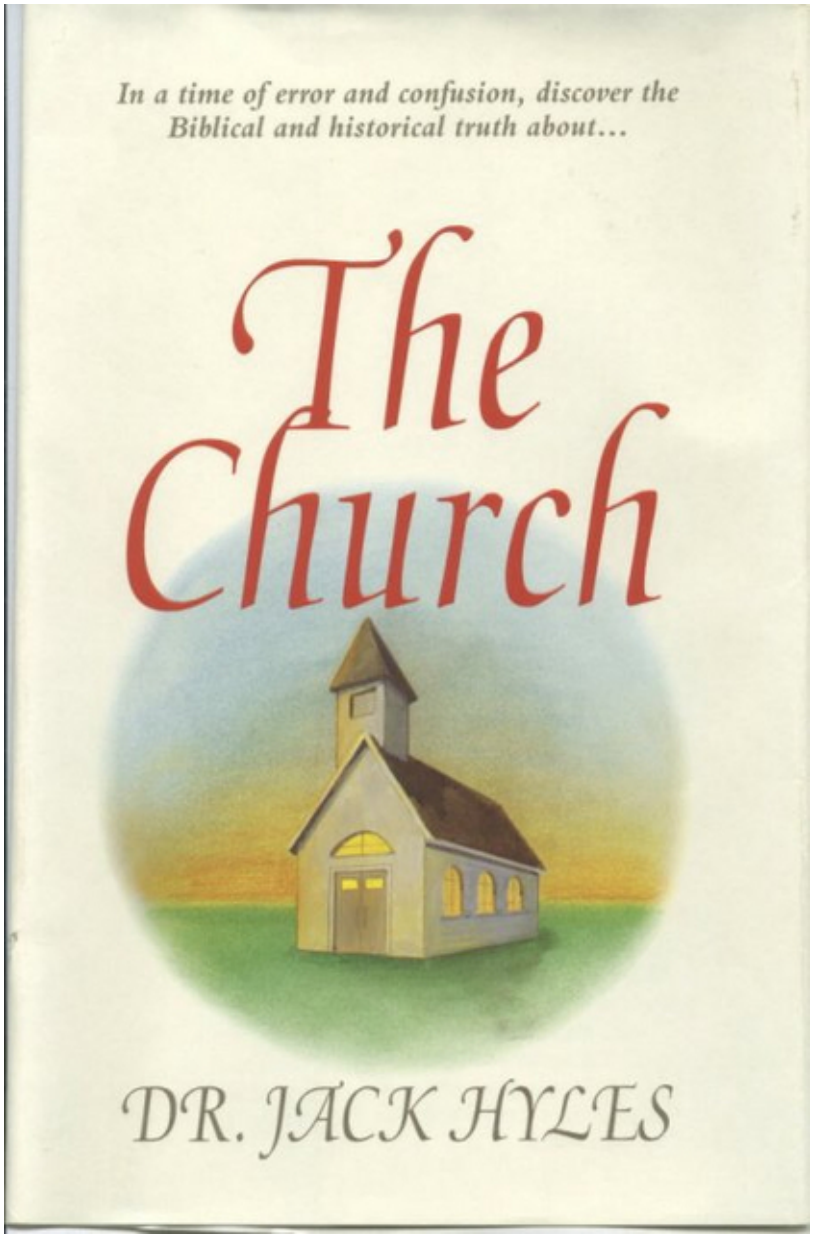

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God. Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. Ephesians 5:21-27

Baptists have been educated by inter-denominationalists, so we have garnered much of the doctrine that was taught by the Protestants and not by our Baptists forefathers. One of those doctrines is concerning the bride of Christ. Our inter-denominational friends have influenced us to believe that all believers are the bride of Christ, the body of Christ, and the church.

Recently, I was reading a book by a well known interdenominationalist. All through the book he presumed that all believers formed the church, and if you are saved, you are a member of the church. No, if you are saved, you are saved, but you are not automatically a member of the church. I have no axes to grind with him about salvation. I strongly disagree with him about the church. Likewise, most Christians have automatically assumed that everybody who is saved is a member of the bride of Christ.

All believers do not form the bride of Christ.

1. The word bride is mentioned only five times in the entire New Testament.

John the Baptist used it once when talking about being the friend of the bride. They thought he must be the Saviour. He told them that he was just a wedding guest and that the Bridegroom was coming later. He was not referring to all Christian people. He was merely talking about himself.

The word bride is not mentioned in any of the Epistles. In fact, it is not mentioned again until Revelation 18:23. It is also mentioned in Revelation 21:2, Revelation 21:9 and Revelation 22:17.

And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: Revelation 18:23a

And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. Revelation 21:2

And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talk with me, saying, Come hither, I will show thee the bride, the Lamb's wife. Revelation 21:9

And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. Revelation 22:17a

Apart from John talking about the bridegroom in a brief illustration about himself, there is not a single mention of the word bride, in any connection, until Revelation 18:23. The rapture takes place in Revelation 4:1, so the word bride is not mentioned until after the rapture.

Revelation 21:2 refers to the New Jerusalem coming down from God out of Heaven after the millennium.

Revelation 21:9 and Revelation 22:17 refer to the same thing, all of which transpires after the rapture.

All saved people do not become a bride until after the rapture. There is no bride of Christ today. There is no place in the Bible where it mentions anything about us now being the bride of Christ. That is only in some inter-denominational theologian's commentary. It is not in the Bible.

I make an issue out of this because I am bothered by the fact that fundamental Baptist churches are swallowing the fallacy that all believers form the church, the body of Christ, and the bride of Christ; none of which is true.

Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. Revelation 19:7, 9a

The marriage supper of the Lamb takes place after the marriage. It is the reception. Revelation 19:7 talks about the marriage of the Lamb. The marriage of the Lamb takes place during the seven years after the rapture. We are caught up in the air and during that seven year period, there is the marriage of the Lamb.

A woman becomes a bride at marriage and not before. The marriage of the Lamb is in the air after the rapture. Only then will we become a bride. You become a bride after the marriage, so we will not form the bride of Christ until after the rapture. The word bride is not mentioned in the entire Bible concerning God's people until after the rapture, because we are not His bride until the wedding has been performed.

All believers are members of his family, but all believers are not members of the church. You must join a church to be a member of a local body. The church is His body, so all believers are not in His body. All believers are not in the church, and all believers are not in His body. When Jesus comes again, at the rapture all believers will be called out and will assemble in Heaven. All believers will then become members of the church, because then we will all be a called out assembly. That called-out assembly, or church, will become his bride, but this does not happen until the rapture.

2. There is no mention of the church now being His bride.

In all of the letters to the churches there is no mention of them being His bride. In fact, the word "bride" is not mentioned in any of them.

3. The bride and the body are never the same in this age.

There are people who believe that they are the same. Consequently, they believe that only the people who belong to the New Testament church are members of the bride and that everybody else will be wedding guests in Heaven. That is not right. All people who belong to a New Testament church are simply church members now. At the rapture when all of us form a church in the sky, all believers will be the bride and the church, but this is after we have been called out and have assembled.

4. The future church will be the bride.

For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. Ephesians 5:23

The local church is His body by possession. When it says that He is the saviour of the body, it means that the only way to continue being called a local church is to continue being purified by Jesus.

Speaking to the church at Ephesus, Revelation 2 says, .. . repent, and do thy first works; or I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick.... The candlestick is the church. He is saying that He would not recognize them as a church unless they got back to soul winning.

Jesus is the saviour of the body. The body is the church, or the called-out assembly. The only way a church can continue being a New Testament church is to yield to Him and He will preserve it.

Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you the overseers, to feed the church of God which he hath purchased with his own blood. Acts 20:28

And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church. Acts 20:17

Paul called for the preachers of the church, not churches, in Ephesus. It is referring to the local church in Ephesus. These preachers at Ephesus could not possibly feed all believers. They could feed only that local assembly; yet, he commands them to feed the whole assembly of God which He hath purchased with His own blood. Jesus purchased, not only our salvation, but He also purchased the local church when He died on the cross. He not only died to save us from our sins, but also so that we could have an organization to feed and mature us in the Lord.

Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. Ephesians 5:25

The word sanctify means to set apart. The local church is not the bride of Christ, but it is set apart to become the bride of Christ. In Bible days, an engagement was stricter than it is now. It was a legal and binding contract, and could not be broken.

I will be His bride, but nothing can allow the contract to be broken. Neither party can break the contract.

We sing, "A glorious church without a spot or wrinkle, washed in the blood of the Lamb" I am not against singing this, but it is not yet true. The church has spots, and it has wrinkles, otherwise Jesus would not need to keep on washing it. At the rapture we will be a glorious church. The word glorious means perfect. We will be a glorified church when all the believers are caught up in the air. Our bodies will be changed, we will be like Him, and we will be without spot or wrinkle. Then we also will be His bride. We are not yet fit to be His bride. He wants a glorious bride without a spot or wrinkle.

When the rapture takes place and all of us are caught up in the air, the church, the body, and the bride will all be the same. We will not be the bride until we get to the wedding, but we are already sanctified or set apart.

The church is the only institution in this world that was purchased by the blood of Jesus

Christ. It is His unit of battle. It is His dining hall where we are fed. It is His arsenal where we get our weapons.

The Bible gives no evidence that all Christians are a church. The word church is the ekklesia, meaning called-out assembly. When did all believers ever assemble? They did not. In Acts 7, the Israelites were called a church, but they were not called a church in Egypt because they were not assembled in Egypt. It talks about the church in the wilderness. They became a church when they were called out of Egypt and assembled in the wilderness.

On the Passover night, they were delivered from the bondage of Egypt and were called out into the wilderness where they assembled around the tabernacle. A pillar of cloud by day and a pillar of fire by night guided them. There they assembled and were called a church because they were a called-out assembly. There was no church in the Old Testament, except when God's people assembled in the wilderness.

Likewise, God's people will not be a church until we are out of this heathen land and are caught up to assemble in the sky. Then we become the church, and then we will be married to Christ at the marriage of the Lamb. We are already members of the family of God. We are going to Heaven when we die, and we are going to form a group at the rapture that will be His bride. Until then, the church and the body are the same because the church is the called-out assembly and that called-out assembly is the body of Christ.

Maybe this worries you a little. All of your life you have been taught that we are the bride of Christ. What I have explained in this chapter is exactly what Baptists were taught historically. Too much of our theology has come from those who came from Protestant backgrounds, like the inter-denominational colleges. We must go back to the truth of the Bible and teach our people the truth concerning the church and its importance to the work of Christ.

[3]THE CHURCH - TABLE OF CONTENTS

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj3x0a2jDJbTk-k_zFOsqaBVzFcZ0bIHBrO5pWfbp1N_O25qWC-oItv05RFbGXMg2yablvsrAkh3fRC8h3VK0fV53_TsLUnUo5D0kn
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm

---

5.7.10 The Church As A Family (2024-07-14 10:10)

[1]

7112



by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil. And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters. His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men of the east. And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them. And it was so, when the days of their feasting was gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt-offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually. Job 1:1-5

God chose a family in the patriarchal age, of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, to use as an example of a typical Jewish family. They knew that some day God would provide a sacrifice, and they looked forward and trusted in that future sacrifice in the same way that we look back and trust in that past sacrifice. With that in mind, follow this logic.

The New Testament church is supposed to be a family. I often say at the beginning of a service at the First Baptist Church, "Welcome to our thrice weekly family reunion." Every Sunday morning and Sunday night we have another family reunion. That is a scriptural term because it is in keeping with the fact that the church is a family.

1. The book of Job is a perfect example of the Old Testament family.

2. The book of Job is a perfect example of the Old Testament church.

There was an Old Testament church. The word church means, a called-out assembly. In the seventh chapter of Acts, the Israelites were called out to assemble in the wilderness and were called the church in the wilderness. The New Testament church was not founded in the Old Testament, but there was an Old Testament assembly. That Old Testament assembly was the family. I am not referring to the little unit, of mom, dad, and the children. I am referring to an extended family that included grandparents, great-grandparents, as well as mom, dad and, children. The church unit of the Old Testament was the family.

When Esau sold his birthright to Jacob, there were three things involved in that birthright, including the right to the priesthood of the family. The worship or public gathering of the Old Testament was the family.

3. Notice what size these families were.

Job had ten children, which in those days was really not that large of a family, but I will use it as the average size of a family.

If each of Job's children had ten children, there would have been a total of one hundred.

If each of them had ten children, there would have been one thousand.

If each of them had ten children, there would have been ten thousand.

If each of them had ten children, there would have been one hundred thousand.

That is five generations. A Bible generation is usually considered to be thirty-five years. Five generations would have been 175. In 175 years there would have been 111,111 people in that extended family. In the Old Testament patriarchal days, a man who died at 175 was just a boy. The average man lived much longer than that. For this example we will assume that everybody died at 175 years of age. That means that each family consisted of over 100,000 people. I am referring to the extended family.

Each of these families formed the Old Testament unit of a church or a called-out assembly. They were the worship unit. They assembled for sacrifices and worship to God.

4. The oldest or firstborn son was in charge.

The other firstborn sons in all the individual family units assisted him. In each family the oldest son held the priestly rights in his own family.

5. Soul winning was within the family.

Cities were not popular in those days. Most people lived in the country. A family of 100,000 people covered a large amount of land. Many of the children were not going to believe. Soul winning was to be within the family. They had plenty of prospects. One family could have been larger than the city of Hammond, Indiana. They had no cars or buses, so they had to walk or go on a beast of burden to get to each other. They would explain to the

family members who did not believe that one day God was going to send a sacrifice, and that sacrifice was going to pay the penalty for their sins. The lambs, bullocks, turtledoves, pigeons, doves and goats were offered according to God's sacrifice. God one day would provide Himself as a sacrifice.

God told them audibly that by faith Abel believed, and they passed this story down from generation to generation. Every person had to believe in the coming Messiah to be saved, just as we must believe in the Messiah Who has already come. Somebody had to tell them these things, but there were some who would not listen. Some people would not even come to the assembly, just as we have family members who will not come to church. Those people were human beings also. They had to reach them, so there was Old Testament soul winning. Somebody had to tell every person in those days about the Gospel.

I reject the heresy that there is one Gospel in the Old Testament and another in the New Testament. Anybody who goes to Heaven will get there by faith in Jesus Christ. God uses human instruments to get us saved. Most of those human instruments are through the local New Testament church. Likewise, most of the instruments that got them saved were through the Old Testament assembly.

When the Jews came to the promised land, God gave them certain places to live. God not only gave certain land for the tribes, but for their families. Each family was given a certain job in the tabernacle and lived in a certain place. They may have gone many miles before they found somebody who was not in their own extended family. (The Mennonites and Amish have done much the same thing. They settle by families.) It was a matter of geography, or of transportation. They could not get to somebody else's family to go soul winning because they lived too far away. They went to their own relatives and witnessed to them.

6. The entire life was built around the family.

This group of people or relatives assembled on a regular basis for worship, but their social life was also built around this extended family unit. Their business life was together. Their education was together.

7. The family was the city. They did not live in cities; the family was the unit of organization, especially spiritually.

Something happened.

1. Cities came.

Cities have been the destruction of civilization. When the cities came, it broke down the family life.

2. Families scattered.

They went to cities. We are a perfect example in America today. We have two daughters who live a thousand miles from us, and a son who lives five hundred miles away. Many families have grown children scattered across the country.

3. Many families lived near each other.

This caused the building of cities. With the coming of cities, people migrated together and many different families or portions of families lived together in the cities.

4. They started synagogues.

A synagogue was not a patriarchal term. It came about because of cities. Any time ten responsible Jewish men were together, they were allowed to start a synagogue. These were not the same family members. God still wanted His people together.

5. The synagogue became what the big family had been.

The synagogue was an alternative measure started by God to form a family of these people in cities, so that they would have what they had back home when they were together in families. The synagogue was started so God's people could have a family even though they did not have a family.

6. The church became to New Testament Christianity exactly what the family was to Old Testament Judaism.

It is an improvised family. God wants His people to have what the old patriarchal families had, so He started a New Testament group called the assembly, or ekklesia where His people could gather and form a family.

Did you ever wonder why no rural churches are mentioned in the Bible? Every church mentioned in the Bible was in the city. With the breakdown of the family and with the coming of cities, God wanted a family atmosphere for His people, so they could have the same thing they had when they lived in the rural areas and all the families lived near each other.

And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. Acts 2:42

That sounds like what Job's family did. Job's family got together to have a feast and to have a service for God.

And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need. And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart, Praising God, and having favour with all the people... Acts 2:45-47a

That sounds like family. The local church is exactly what God intended to take the place of the Old Testament family. God wants his people to get together and God wants his people to belong to a family. That is what the church is to be. We must build our lives around the church. That is what they did. Our children's activities ought to be centered around the church and not the world. The same is true for our teenagers.

The church was not primarily started as a place where we come to meet God. Nor was it primarily started as a place where we preach the Gospel and get people saved. We are supposed to do that outside of the church. The church was started so that God's people could get together and have a family to encourage each other to be stronger. The church is to be as close

as the kinfolks were in the Old Testament because we are the improvised Old Testament family.

That is why we call each other brothers and sisters. We are in the same family unit, and that means we should be there every time the doors are open. We are to support it with our tithe: We are to have our fun through the church and educate our children through the church.

We are supposed to build our lives around the church.

God did not intend for the people in the Old Testament days to spend all of their time at the meeting. They had crops to harvest, and they had work to do at home, but they had regular meeting times.

The New Testament church is not the successor to the Temple. The Temple was not a place where God's people came to learn in fellowship.

The church is not the successor to the Tabernacle.

The church is the successor to the Old Testament family.

When they came together for their services they were so glad to see each other. They shook hands and fellowshipped with one another. That is what it was all about. The church is not a place where we come to worship God. We can worship God much better alone with Him. The church is a place to assemble as God's people so we will have a family. We must get born again before we can join the church just as we must get born before we can join a family.

What a wonderful institution the local church is! It is the New Testament family.

Although we are in a church family, it is also important that we train our own little family where we are. It was not the job of the leader of the entire extended family to do all the training. Every little local family unit was also supposed to do training. In our homes, we must teach the Bible to our children, sing Gospel songs with our children, and should praise God with our children. Then we come together as individual units into a big family meeting just like Job's family did in his day.

[3] THE CHURCH - TABLE OF CONTENTS

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg_35sR84ZQhtRU0k4QaLBcWcqcv7wTniXWTUZer5ot29OsKe7rvIJ4LW96NxFXua6LT6C2yLM87X_YF9jk3Dpo63zUXS5zgZIvOOW
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm

---

5.7.11 Americans Don't Care Like They Used To (2024-07-17 10:14)

Psalms 66:18-20, "If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me: But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. **Blessed be God, which hath**

not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me."

I think the number one biggest difference between the United States today versus 75 years ago is that people don't care like they used to, and that apathy and indifference manifests itself in everything in society today (from the recent raw meat in my burger at McDonald's, to Pensacola Christian College refusing to allow me to attend Campus Church; from Facebook censoring the truth, to Pastor Marty Herron refusing to heed the truth I gave him; from the Secret Service dropping the ball at a Trump Rally, to places like New York City allowing squatters to steal taxpayer's homes; from all the shady advertising in American culture today, to an epidemic of homelessness across the U.S., et cetera). I could mention thousands of other things which clearly show how Americans don't care like they used to.

We have come to the frightening point in America where people will only do right, if there is a law and the power to enforce that law. If there is no law to prevent a crime, nor the power to enforce that law, ungodly sinners will take it to the limit.

Case in point, the punk who walked up past all my security cameras and stole my Amazon package. This happened in May of 2024. The police couldn't do anything. They told me the courts won't do anything. They said because Amazon kindly replaced the stole item, Amazon would have to prosecute the thief (which they are not doing to do over a $30 clothing rack). You couldn't make this stuff up. The cop said am not the victim, Amazon is. No wonder theft is out of control in society today. Two centuries ago the local magistrates would have hung that ungodly punk, and rightfully so! I have his sickening face recorded on my video security camera. The cops can't do anything to stop him from committing more crimes.

In the Old Testament book of Judges, "every man did that which was right in his own eyes," because there were no police or magistrates in the land. **Judges 21:25, "In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes."**

Today, we have police and magistrates, but every man still does right in his own eyes. Go figure! The more that Americans commit open sin, the worse our society is becoming (Hebrews 3:13).

We have just seen the beginning of how bad crime is going to get in America. You just wait and see!!! This is the dire consequence of our wicked government removing God's inspired Holy Word from children's daily lives at school since 1963. Today's dysfunctional adults are yesterday's confused children with no moral compass to spiritually guide them. You cannot remove God from children's curriculum without raising up immoral educated fools.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjoDfSaXlH8XHDJB0snaInMQkS8rxJfYQNxhXVrTi0EDLQXZ2Msfr3glXYBo042emvYjx0usQDn1wMY5CiTe2g5We1nAnc2dbM-yZm

---

5.7.12 Anybody Can Be Happy If You Choose To Be Happy (2024-07-17 12:38)

Acts 16:22-25, "And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them. And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely: Who, having received such a charge, *thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them*."

My favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), preached a wonderful sermon in 1996 titled, "[1]The Secret To My Christian Joy." I encourage you to listen to this helpful sermon. I receive thousands of ministry emails each year. Some of them are from miserable unhappy Christian people. Most of them complain about God not answering their prayers. They complain about today's spiritually dead churches, which I agree with them about. Indeed, today's churches are pathetic! Some of my web visitors are down, depressed and have given up on life. I never criticize, discourage or berate them, they are already discouraged. I always try to help them by encouraging them to focus on the blessings in their life.

The basic gist of Dr. Hyles' sermon is that anybody can be happy if we choose to be happy. Happiness is a choice. The word "happy" comes from what "happens" to you. In sharp contrast, joy is an inner virtue that is not determined by what happens to us. This is why the Apostle Paul and Silas could sing hymns while imprisoned and chained in shackles. They had a joy in the Lord that couldn't be taken away from them, regardless of what happened.

Lower your expectations to ZERO and you'll be happy every day. The foundation of gratitude is the expectation of nothing. In other words, if you expect nothing then you'll be grateful for everything. Whenever I am planning to go somewhere to have a nice time, whether it be a restaurant or a trip somewhere, I never set any expectations. That way I won't be disappointed.

Have you ever gone somewhere and had a great time, and then planned to come back in the future to do it again? I'm sure you've done this, I know I have. But 90 % of the time the second time when I come back I didn't enjoy it near as much as I did the first time. The reason why is because I didn't have any expectations the first time I went. But when I returned the second time I had a bunch of positive expectations based upon my memories of the first trip. So, when the experiences of the second trip didn't match the memories of the first trip, I was disappointed. So, to prevent that from happening again, I never set any expectations. I just go with the flow and enjoy the ride, not expecting anything. That was everything is a blessing.

In our text Scripture passage from Acts 6:22-25, Paul and Silas were bound in shackles in prison. Ninety-nine percent of people would be angry, sad, frustrated and complaining about the situation; but Paul and Silas were singing songs of praise to the Lord. They chose to be happy in their dire circumstances. Anybody can CHOOSE to be happy, even in the worst of conditions and dire circumstances. It all depends on what you choose to focus on.

I mentioned earlier that my ministry receives thousands of emails each year. Some of those emails are from discouraged and hurting saints, who are discouraged with life and today's horrible churches. **Hebrews 12:2, " *Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."**

The key to living the Christian life is to abide continually in the inspired Holy Bible. **Psalms 1:1-3, " Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. *But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night*. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper."** Romans 10:17 teaches that FAITH COMETH BY HEARING AND HEARING BY THE WORD OF GOD. Even Christians need to have our faith boosted daily, which is what abiding in the Scriptures does for us. In every case when I find discouraged saints, they have neglected to abide in the Scriptures.

You can be happy dear reader, if you will simply choose to be happy, by focusing on the blessings in your life instead of the negative things, problems, cruel people and cruel uncaring pastors. Looking at people, family and friends can only lead to eventual discouragement. Christians at best are still people, and people at best are still sinners. When you are at a low point in your life—that is usually when family will hurt you, your wife or husband will divorce you, fair-weather friends will forsake you, and no pastor will genuinely care about you. I know because I have been there, and have painfully experienced all of these betrayals. I know exactly how David felt in the Old Testament when he said in **Psalms 142:4, "I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul. "**

I don't know about you dear friend, but I choose to be happy. I have problems like everybody else. I suffer continually with chronic neck pain, burning nerves and the entire right side of my

body feeling half asleep. I am thankful to God for the health that I have. I was driving yesterday and saw a man rolling his wheelchair down the sidewalk. I praised God for the health that I still have, despite my chronic neck pain and health afflictions. Somebody always has it worse than you do, and someone else has it better. This is just the nature of life. I choose to thank God for the blessings that I have, and not to compare myself or situation with others.

If you are sad and miserable dear reader, I do not condemn you. I love you unconditionally with God's love. I want to be a blessing to encourage you, not discourage you. What you need to do if you are sad and miserable is to start focusing on the blessings in your life. If you have pain in your leg, thank God that you still have a leg to hurt, because many military veterans have lost their limbs on the battlefield. I saw a veteran who lost an arm in Afghanistan from an I.E.D. (Improvised Explosive Device).

So, surgeons surgically attached a replacement arm from a cadaver to his body. You could visually see the misalignment of the new forearm to his upper arm, crooked. The veteran soldier was expressing his gratitude that he could finally touch his wife again when they made love, with another dead man's forearm and hand. How creepy is that? But he was very thankful. Of course, it takes years of healing and therapy just to regain even a small fraction of feeling back into the nerves. I am amazed that someone with a surgically attached cadaver arm and hand could feel anything at all. Modern medical advancements are astounding!

As I watched the documentary about the soldier's dilemma, and tried to feel empathy for his emotional pain and physical loss, I was compelled to thank God that I still have my own arms and hands. Dear reader, we are so blessed of God!!!

I read in one of his books where Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) in the early 1960's fell down some basement stairs in Wheaton, Illinois (the [2]Sword of the Lord used to be in Wheaton since they moved there in 1940, but Dr. Rice decided in 1963 to move their ministry to Murfreesboro, Tennessee instead). As a consequence of the steep fall down the stairs, Dr. Rice said his olfactory nerve in his brain was severed, which resulted in loss a smell for the rest of his life. My olfactory nerve was blocked for several weeks in 2021 when I caught the COVIS-19 Delta strain. I was unable to smell or taste anything during that time. Thankfully my smell and taste came back to normal eventually.

I try not to watch too much daily news, because the newsmedia loves spreading manure. The old adage is still true: *If it bleeds it leads!* Let's face it, people love negativity. The old carnal nature loves to hear bad stuff, gossip and all the juicy details of someone else's dirty laundry. I certainly don't have all the answers, but I do know that focusing on bad things all the time can only lead to more unhappiness. You show me someone who is down, discouraged and has a very bad attitude and I know they didn't just get there in a day. It took time. Behind every tragedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking. That is why my favorite Bible verse for several years now has been **Proverbs 4:23, "**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

"

I encourage you to listen to Bible preachers on a regular basis. Beware of all the neo-evangelical con artists today who want your money and have something to sell. They just want your money. Avoid Paul Washer, Joel Osteen, Pat Robertson, John MacArthur, Max Lucado, Jimmy Swaggart, Jim Bakker, and all the horrible greedy Tv preachers. They are bums! There are too many charlatans to mention. Remember, if they have something to sell or want donations, RUN! A

genuine man of God doesn't want your money. I have never made a single penny in my 22 years of website ministry, and I never will. I have had countless people beg me to allow them to send me money, because God used my preaching to change their life and they love me. I just ask for your prayers friend, for my personal health and my ministry, please.

Thank you for reading my blog.

[3]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheSecretToMyChristianJoy1996.mp3
2. https://www.swordofthelord.com/about
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhyY9hnhlJA7rkAh90VkKK2I0DE4PGH9VTyxhnnSqR4gu3qsiv0IV_wIYq451tnPg4lunEpmtXWUeTC2kOaQvnMZuk8cUA6tZ5V8vM

5.7.13 The Blatant Deception Of Evolution (2024-07-19 18:00)

Genesis 1:1-2, "In the beginning *God created the heaven and the earth*. **And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters."**

1st Timothy 6:20-21, "O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and *oppositions of science falsely so called*: Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen."

Psalms 8:3-4, “When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained; What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?”

It is impossible to believe both the inspired King James Bible versus the blatant ungodly deception of evolutionary theory. Here is what the fools at National Geographic magazine absurdly claim about how the earth’s massive oceans formed. ...

> **Contributions from Asteroids**
>
> Other events were occurring on our young planet at this time as well. It is believed that during the early formation of Earth, asteroids were continuously bombarding the planet, and could have been carrying with them an important source of water. Scientists believe the asteroids that slammed into Earth, the moon, and other inner planets contained a significant amount of water in their minerals, needed for the creation of life. It seems the asteroids, when they hit the surface of Earth at a great speed, shattered, leaving behind fragments of rock. Some suggest that nearly 30 percent of the water contained initially in the asteroids would have remained in the fragmented sections of rock on Earth, even after impact.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Formation of Earth

And here is how the earth began according to the fool at the University of Chicago...

> The Earth formed over 4.6 billion years ago out of a mixture of dust and gas around the young sun. It grew larger thanks to countless collisions between dust particles, asteroids, and other growing planets, including one last giant impact that threw enough rock, gas, and dust into space to form the moon.
>
> SOURCE: [2]How the Earth and Moon Formed, Explained

The heathen refuse to acknowledge the inspired Word of God, which teaches that God created all things. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 146:5-6, “ Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his *God:Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is*: which keepeth truth for ever:”** God alone by the omnipotent power of His Word created the universe and all therein.

Television, Netflix, HBO, YouTube and social media are saturated with Satanic films and documentaries attacking the inspired Holy Bible, by claiming that some rocks collided to form the earth and moon. And then they bizarrely claim that millions of asteroid struck the earth over billions of years, depositing ice crystals that formed the massive oceans.

Dear reader, I hope you are not dumb enough to accept such ridiculous nonsense as fact. To believe something as insane and implausible as the foolishness of evolutionary theory, you’d have to deliberately take leave of your mind. No intelligent thinking person would ever accept the ludicrous claims of NASA, National Geographic and other ungodly institutions that tell us the earth and all life therein just happened by accidental aftermath and cosmic chaotic. I hope you appreciate God and have enough gratitude for His blessings, than to deny His mighty hand and wisdom in all of creation. I am thankful to God for His many blessings!

Evolutionary theories are rooted in heathen atheistic attacks against a holy God.

[3]



1. https://education.nationalgeographic.org/resource/formation-earth/
2. https://news.uchicago.edu/explainer/formation-earth-and-moon-explained
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjSo36FOvQL8jolkd6Qd1AsyiRcsTzReNCDVZQW5feO-cSXVdnKmu3rhOPIVINYSY6uvX0TNa49U5287XKhKy9wLxoBkL1Larc7jpw

---

5.7.14 Three World Wars (2024-07-20 13:12)

"For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way." —2nd Thessalonians 2:7

We are truly living in the End Times and the Beast system of the coming Antichrist is upon us. World War Three is around the corner and the Lord's return ever so imminent. Navy commander and prolific author, William Guy Carr, in his eye-opening book [1]PAWNS IN THE GAME, exposes the predatory elite Banksters who have financed every war and revolution on both sides since the Revolutionary War of 1776.[2][1]

Here is an excellent quote from the inspiring author, Henry Makow . . .

Countdown to World War Three

August 15, 2004 | By [3]Henry Makow, Ph.D.

As fighting resumes in the holy city of Najaf, more may hinge on the outcome than we realize.

In a [4]provocative article, Joe Vialls reveals that Iran and Saddam's Iraq have a covert military alliance and began joint preparations for this war after the Gulf War ended in 1991.

[5]Iran already has nuclear capability and recently threatened to "wipe Israel off the map" if Israel attacked its nuclear facilities. Vialls says the cleric Al Sadr is tied to the Iranians.

"As we shall see, if Moqtada al-Sadr is killed or maimed, we will be into an altogether new and exceedingly lethal ball game," says Vialls.

As you know, a large part of the US fleet is out of port and probably near Iran. Many observers believe there will be a US attack on Iran after the US election, no matter who wins. Iran has a [6]military alliance with Russia.

These events should be seen in the perspective of [7]a letter written by Albert Pike, the Grand Commander of American Freemasonry in 1871 and published in 1925. The letter foresaw three world wars designed to bring about Illuminati world hegemony.

Each war planted the seeds for the next. For example, the Second World War was designed to ensure the destruction of Germany, the expansion of Communist Russia and the establishment of the State of Israel. It unfolded exactly as Pike described and set the stage for the next war.

"The Third World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences caused by the "agentur" of the "Illuminati" between the political Zionists and the leaders of Islamic World," Pike wrote.

"Agentur" means "agent." The same term is used in another Illuminati document "The Protocols of the Elders of Zion" which dates from the same period.

The key point here is these wars are contrived. They are "caused by agentur of the Illuminati" on both sides. These agents owe their first loyalty to the Illuminati not to their countries.

Their aim is to destroy their respective countries and profit from the carnage.

Pike continues: "The [third] war must be conducted in such a way that Islam (the Moslem Arabic World) and political Zionism (the State of Israel) mutually destroy each other."

The rest of the world will be drawn in. "Meanwhile the other nations, once

more divided on this issue will be constrained to fight to the point of complete physical, moral, spiritual and economical exhaustion..."

At this point they will be constrained to accept the Luciferian one-world government.

Iran is rumored to have missiles that would reach England. I suspect China is also being built up by the illuminati to attack and destroy the USA.
See [8]"Elite Sets the Stage for World War Three"

Pike's complete letter and valuable background can be found on an excellent web site [9]"Three World Wars.com" operated by Michael Haupt of Cambridge UK. Readers who object that the terms Nazism and Zionism were not known in 1871 should remember that the Illuminati invented both these movements.

The Illuminati refers to a tightly organized network of family dynasties representing Anglo American and European aristocracy and Jewish finance joined by intermarriage, belief in the occult, and hatred of Christianity. Freemasonry is their instrument. They care nothing for their non-Illuminati brethren, Jewish or not. They will destroy billions as they create a neo feudal world characterized by the superrich, their support staff, soldiers and serfs.

SOURCE: [10]savethemales.ca - Countdown to World War Three

As you've read, Albert Pike (1809-1891) foretold of World Wars one and two and has provided us with vivid details of World War three. Pike was a 33rd degree Freemason and an admitted Luciferian worshipper. The [11]New World Order is upon us.

Look closely at the following picture and you'll see clearly why Iran must be conquered by the elite Globalists...

[12]



Truly a picture speaks 1,000 words!

According to PRESSTV News, March 14, 2009 . . .

[13]Amid lingering talks of war on Iran, Israel's prime minister-designate (Benjamin Netanyahu) raises the alarm about a major military conflict in the coming months.

March 17th, 2009 . . .

[14]U.S. kicks Iran war prep into high gear

May 21, 2010 . . .

[15]US Begins Massive Military Build Up Around Iran, Sending Up To 4 New Carrier Groups In Region

The noose around Iran's neck is tightening; military planning against Iran is underway.

August 5, 2011 . . .

[16]Russian Envoy: NATO Is Planning Attacks on Syria, Iran (large scale war to engulf region)

As of January 2011 the U.S. military has troops occupying every nation surrounding Iran. We will be going to war against Iran, it's just a matter of time. When it happens, it will happen quickly. Here are two historical books that describe what is happening in the world today with uncanny accuracy...

[17]The New World Order (by Samuel Z. Batten, published in 1919)

[18]World Conquest Through World Government

November 2011...

[19]World War 3 Set Up By the Elites (Iran attack is imminent; sits between Iraq & Afghanistan)

It appears that U.S. President Obama or his successor, possibly former Florida governor Jeb Bush in 2016, will lead the U.S. into an unprovoked war against Iran. Everything is being staged. Tragically, there will be much needless bloodshed! Iran will defend herself by launching attacks against America. It is very possible that we will see a preemptive U.S. nuclear strike on Iran. The sabers have been rattling for a long time, war is imminent. The global criminal elite want Iran badly and they will get it!!! Once this final acquisition is completed and another million people are dead (if not several million), the criminal globalists will own and control the entire Middle East.

Shortly after Iran is conquered, Chinese troops will likely police American streets, torturing and shooting patriots and Bible-believing Christians who fight against the New World Order. The North American Union will be completed in 2012 (which will effectively eliminate the Mexican and Canadian borders). [20]Elderly Losing Their Paid Homes Because of High Property Taxes (Hell will be filled with bankers). America is falling apart across the board. Our economy has gone to ruin because of the criminal Federal Reserve Banksters (owned by the Rothschilds and other Illuminati families). As of November 2011, [21]10,400,000 American Families are Sliding Toward Losing Their Homes in Foreclosure.

Islamic Jihadist refugees are being forced into European and American culture. Our na-

tional borders are deliberately being left wide open by Illuminati-controlled top government departments for illegal immigrants to flood in by the tens-of-millions. [22]President John F. Kennedy Warned The American Public About A Secret Society Takeover. The Illuminati's goal is to destroy national borders, Christianity, individualism, traditional marriage, the family, culture and language. To succeed in constructing their diabolical New World Order, they first have to destroy the Old World Order. This is what the Latin words displayed on the [23]back of every U.S. one dollar bill mean... "ONE OUT OF MANY," or, "ORDER OUT OF CHAOS"! The Latin 'E Pluribus Unum' means 'One out of many' (that is, order out of chaos) which is the foundation of the New World Order's plan to unify the world's governments, courts, religions and money systems under one umbrella so the world can effectively be controlled. [24]WHY THE ANTICHRIST MUST COME SOON!!!

Crime will surge in the U.S. as Mexican drug cartels move north into the United States! Already the crime is awful. The [25]Elderly are Losing Their Paid Homes Because of High Property Taxes (Hell will be filled with greedy bankers who steal widow's and the elderly's homes). America is falling apart across the board. Our economy has gone to ruin because of the criminal Federal Reserve Banksters (owned by the Rothschilds and other Illuminati families). This is all deliberate and leading to a breakdown of law and order, total anarchy in the United States, which [26]must happen before the Antichrist can rise up as a savior of the world's economic woes. Remember, order can only arise OUT OF CHAOS!!!

When President Obama won the election for U.S. President in 2008, it was a beta test for the coming Antichrist. People were literally worshipping Mr. Obama, so much so that he even stated he "wasn't born in a manger" as some people had rumored about him. The very fact that Obama was compared to Jesus Christ (the only true Savior) is frightening. Some pictures even portrayed Mr. Obama hanging on a cross as a savior. There are still [27]YouTube videos of children singing praises to President Obama, which is the same propaganda technique used by the Nazi's during the era of Hitler Youth.

It conclusively proved to the global elite that the wicked world would eagerly bow and follow anyone who is of mixed race, intelligent, non-Christian, immoral on social issues and caters to homosexuals. The most important factor is the evil globalist-controlled [28]mainstream newsmedia. The criminal Bush administration wouldn't have gotten away with their part in the 9/11 attacks, and the illegal Iraq War atrocities, if it weren't for the complicity of the [29]ungodly American newsmedia.

As it appears before our very eyes on [30]every U.S. dollar bill, chaos will rise out of order... [31]New Street Lights to Have Homeland Security Applications (all federally funded for the [32]NWO)
[33]Atlanta OKs Surveillance Center - Cameras to Watch City (it's [34]worse than George Orwell's [35]1984)

[36]Homeland Security Spends Millions on Street Cameras Across America (spy society is here)

A network of street cameras that record audio and video are now being installed nationwide. Homeland Security is spending billions-of-dollars on surveillance equipment in all of America's large cities. Eventually those living in smaller cities will be forced to move into the cities for medical, economic and oppressive new laws. The Trans Texas Corridor don't have on-ramps nor exits for smaller towns.

We will likely see schools and buses being exploded in the U.S. with massive bloodshed. Iranians have not attacked anybody. Much lying propaganda is being fabricated to demonize the Iranian people. They ought to call it “impropaganda,” because there’s nothing “proper” about all the bogus and malicious propaganda being fed to the American people. We are being lied to. We already know that WWIII will be initiated by tension between the Arabs nations and Israel, and the world will be dragged into the conflict. I don’t claim to understand it all, because I don’t. I DO know that Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). I DO know that the Illuminati exist (who are Satan’s willing servants, who rule the world), and that they have 100 % hi-jacked the United States government via The White House since George H. Bush took office as U.S. President in 1988.

Let me quote to you again the words of Dr. Henry Makow, who is quoting Albert Pike...

> "The Third World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences caused by the ’agentur’ of the ’Illuminati’ between the political Zionists and the leaders of Islamic World," Pike wrote.
>
> SOURCE: [37]savethemales.ca - Countdown to World War Three

My friend, what you just read is HAPPENING NOW!!! Listen to world news and you’ll hear about Islamic Jihadists committing acts of terror. In November of 2015, 129 people were brutally murdered in Paris by radical Muslims on Friday the 13th!!! The Illuminati are going to nurture, supply weaponry and instigate both sides of the conflict, to ensure that World War III happens! This is all necessary to achieve World Government. The most important thing is that YOU make sure you’ve been born-again by faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, Who died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and raised up the third day for our justification. Don’t be caught dead without Jesus!!!

Old men start wars, young men fight wars, and everybody in the middle loses! I say to everybody who wants to go to war, and approves of war... Send your money, send your kids, and send yourself... or shut your mouth! Leaders who want to go to war should be required to send their money, their children, and them self first. All wars would cease forever!

God is not a warmongering God. **Proverb 20:18, “Every purpose is established by counsel: and with GOOD ADVICE make war.”** The Bible teaches going to war only by “good advice,” not by maliciously staging events like the [38]Gulf of Tonkin that drew America into the Vietnam War. God is a God of war, but not unjust wars. Our nation bear false witness against Iraq. God hates that kind of lying deception. We stole their oil. We murdered 1,455,590 Iraqis! Woe unto America!

The American people were lied to in 2001 to draw us into war against Iraq. It was an unprovoked war. We were told by the Bush Administration that Iraq had Weapons of Mass Destruction, but later The White House openly admitted that no such weapons were ever found. Yet the occupation of Iraq, and the theft of their trillions-of-dollars in oil, continue. A shocking 1,455,590 Iraqis have been brutally murdered and many tortured. What right does America have to do this woeful evil? Who do we think we are? God will punish us! Americans will soon learn they are not supreme. We are a hypocritical nation!

As I speak, a Police State is being empowered to enslave the America people. TSA are

sticking their hands in passenger's pants and blouses at all U.S. airports, touching citizen's genitals. This type of intrusive tyranny will become commonplace to board a train, enter a sport's stadium, even go into a shopping mall. Wal-Mart has already installed 9,000 telescreens to recruit citizen spies, creating a paranoid society through fear-mongering, lying propaganda, and tyrant oppression.

America beared false witness against Iraq, killed over 1,300,000 Iraqi's and stole their oil (all violations of God's Ten Commandments). The American people are accountable for what OUR leaders do, with OUR money, in OUR name, and with OUR children in the military; hence, it is OUR business. Only a woefully ignorant or evil person would dare claim that God approves of the [39]tyranny in Iraq. Everyone today is doing [40]what is right in their own eyes.

As mentioned earlier, every war and revolution since the Revolutionary War of 1776 has been financed on both sides by the International banking cartel, the elite Globalists, aka, the Banksters.

> "While the general public has been lead to believe that Communism is a movement of the workers (soviets) to destroy Capitalism, Pawns In The Game proves that both British and American Intelligence Officers obtained authentic documentary evidence which proved that internationalist capitalists operating through their international banking houses had financed both sides in every war and revolution fought since 1776."
>
> SOURCE: [41]Pawns In The Game

As believers, let us [42]redeem the time, for the [43]Lord's return is nearer than ere before and we must work while it is still light. In John 9:4 Jesus said, "I must work the works of Him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work." May we abide in Christ and His Word abide in us that we may bear much fruit, i.e., souls saved. **John 15:5, "I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in Me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without Me ye can do nothing."** Amen!

[44]Soulwinning.info | [45]I Believe t[46]he Rapture is Imminent!



[48]What Does 2015 Jihad Refugee Invasion Of Europe And United States Mean? (Illuminati takedown of borders, language and culture to further New World Order; This video clip is from The Alex Jones' Show on November 17, 2015 - Time in video is 1 hour 35 minutes)

- [49]Why Are Teenagers Being Targeted With Sexualized Music Videos? See Taylor Swift And Satanism!
- [50]Bible Prophecy
- [51]God's Simple Plan
- [52]Ye Must Be Born Again!
- [53]You Need HIS Righteousness!

[54] 

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/pawns.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/pawns_in_the_game.htm
3. http://www.savethemales.ca/000546.html
4. http://joevialls.altermedia.info/iraq/carrierstrike.html
5. http://www.tehrantimes.com/Description.asp?Da=8/16/2004&Cat=2&Num=012
6. http://freemasonrywatch.org/comrades.html
7. http://www.threeworldwars.com/albert-pike2.htm
8. http://www.savethemales.ca/000154.html
9. http://www.threeworldwars.com/albert-pike.htm
10. http://www.savethemales.ca/000546.html
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/nwo_basics.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhscy5_pqrWAIPMlrfIObt0H9KH6UL9cdkSuklWCbu1uFwdAaz3nAIwnrTGcmF5hdeZMfrXkcmMqAryMq8A-ya141w-s790rgA9oeM
13. http://www.presstv.ir/detail.aspx?id=88605&sectionid=351020104
14. http://www.presstv.ir/detail.aspx?id=88856&sectionid=351020104
15. http://www.infowars.com/us-begins-massive-military-build-up-around-iran-sending-up-to-4-new-carrier-groups-in-region/
16. http://www.prisonplanet.com/russian-envoy-nato-is-planning-attacks-on-syria-iran.html
17. http://www.lovethetruth.com/books/nwo_1919.pdf
18. http://www.godlovespeople.com/books/world_conquest/toc.htm
19. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wm0dM7EkCTY&feature=related
20. http://www.oregonlive.com/politics/index.ssf/2011/08/some_seniors_fear_losing_their.html
21. http://www.veteranstoday.com/2011/11/08/10-million-american-families-sliding-toward-foreclosure/
22. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RdUsJHeVXiE
23. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/satan_on_our_dollar.htm
24. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/antichrist_must_come_soon.htm
25. http://www.oregonlive.com/politics/index.ssf/2011/08/some_seniors_fear_losing_their.html
26. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/antichrist_must_come_soon.htm
27. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9gtfizIbBDI
28. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/media_brainwashing.htm
29. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/media_brainwashing.htm
30. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/satan_on_our_dollar.htm
31. http://www.infowars.com/new-street-lights-to-have-homeland-security-applications/
32. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/nwo_basics.htm

33. http://www.nationalterroralert.com/2011/07/19/atlanta-oks-surveillance-center-cameras-to-watch-city/
34. http://www.prisonplanet.com/dhs-official-you-would-never-know-if-new-street-lights-were-spying-on-you.html
35. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/George%20Orwell/1984-part1_chap1.htm
36. http://www.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2007/08/12/us_doles_out_millions_for_street_cameras/
37. http://www.savethemales.ca/000546.html
38. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/gulf_of_tonkin.htm
39. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/churches_support_tyranny.htm
40. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/right_in_their_own_eyes.htm
41. https://www.jesus-is-Savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/pawns_in_the_game.htm
42. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/redeeming_the_time.htm
43. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/rapture_not_new.htm
44. http://www.soulwinning.info/
45. rapture_is_imminent.htm
46. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/rapture_is_imminent.htm
47. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiT8YI6nAtFtFDJ-K7LsEoGArondC_ts1Jsow98TWh3Np1PiOCN1TdeVdfv9Qtgprf3u1ejOV-au9zF7K-j7euNOe7HZ5MG7QHjRDT
48. https://youtu.be/ZH5Um74WRJs?t=1h35m50s
49. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
50. bible_prophecy.htm
51. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gods_simple_plan.htm
52. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/ye_must_be_born_again.htm
53. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/true_righteousness.htm
54. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjT4kGH7A1pu7SOUv3IZOLjVmVp0_gri9gw-6zaUWTsv6cQAOZOIu-HofSnDHaWpuEDRTD1WhWOjmYAgIg93WBtHr4kW_f_SjLgpqk

---

5.7.15 The Satanic Corrupt 'New Life Version' Of The Bible (2024-07-22 07:57)

Psalms 12:6a, "The words of the LORD are pure words..."

Satan's greatest achievement over the past 150 years has been publishing literally [1]HUNDREDS of English Bible versions. Consequently, the inspired Words of God have been secularized, diminished, weakened, removed, altered, butchered, changed and perverted by mostly sincere people who were inspired by Satan to corrupt the very pure Words of God.

I found a website today called [2]LearnReligions.com. On their webpage titled: "A Quick Overview Of Bible Translations," they make the despicable statement, "Decide which versions fit you with this summary of major Bible translations." NO SIR! That is way wrong! That is a wicked attitude! You don't decide what Bible "VERSIONS FIT YOU," you take God's Word as it is, like it or not. The Lord didn't write His Word so that ungodly men could rewrite it into hundreds of different styles TO FIT different demographic groups of society. God's Word is supposed to be IN YOUR FACE, it is supposed to be OFFENSIVE, it is TRUTH, the Bible is HARSH AND SHOWS A MAN HIS TRUE SINFUL STATE! It is blasphemy to change the inspired Words of God to fit humanity!

One of the most corrupt, worthless, demonic and misleading perversions available today

is the New Life Version (NLV), first published in 1986. Here is some information on this work of darkness...

> The translation was born out of the Ledyards' missionary work in the Canadian Arctic to First Nations populations, who did not always speak English fluently. The NLV uses a limited vocabulary of about 850 words, not including proper names. This was done to make the text easier to read and understand, a goal that the Ledyards felt was not adequately met by existing English translations of the Bible. The NLV uses gender-specific language and uses no contractions. Confusing wording is avoided. Weights and measures are worded so that anyone can understand them; For example, Noah's ark is described as being: "...as long as 150 long steps, as wide as twenty-five long steps, and eight times taller than a man." The translation of the New Testament was completed in 1969, and the complete NLV Bible with Old and New Testaments was first published in 1986. The NLV Bible is published by Christian Literature International. It can be accessed online. —[3]New Life Version, Wikipedia

According to Amazon.com's deceptive [4]product information, the New Life Version (NLV) is:

...used around the world in mission work. It is one of the most readable versions available today. Based on a limited vocabulary of approximately 850 words, this Bible clarifies difficult words and passages for the modern reader.

The following additional information about the New Life Version (NLV) is provided by Barbour Publishing, Inc. This is very disturbing false information, which I will explain to you in a moment...

> The NEW LIFE Version, available SINCE 1969 - continues to be the most readable and most understandable Bible without sacrificing accuracy. It is not a paraphrase, or man's idea of what the Bible says. Truths expressed in the original are in no way violated. Leading clergy from most denominations endorse and approve its use. This unique translation is gender-correct (same as the King James Version). All pronouns referring to Deity are capitalized. Short sentences are used with the subject usually preceding the predicate. No contractions are used. Many paragraphs are preceded with captions which summarize the content. There are no confusing foot-notes. No obscene words are used in the text. Most Old Testament quotations in the New Testament are followed by the reference. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [5]https://www.biblegateway.com/versions/New-Life-Version-NLV-Bible



The publishers of this counterfeit Bible version very deceitfully claim the New Life Version (NLV) "TO BE THE MOST READABLE AND MOST UNDERSTANDABLE BIBLE WITHOUT SACRIFICING ACCURACY. IT IS NOT A PARAPHRASE, OR MAN'S IDEA OF WHAT THE BIBLE SAYS. TRUTHS

EXPRESSED IN THE ORIGINAL ARE IN NO WAY VIOLATED." Ladies and gentlemen, the translators and publishers of the New Life Version (NLV) belong in prison! They are worthy of the death penalty in God's court for corrupting the inspired Word of God!!! Let's compare some key Scripture passages in the New Life Version (NLV) with the trustworthy King James Bible, and see how accurate it is.

Jesus is Our Intercessory High Priest, Not Our Religious Leader

I couldn't believe how horribly they butchered the following passage of Scripture. Contrary to their deceitful claim that the New Life Version (NLV) is the "MOST READABLE" and "MOST UNDERSTANDABLE" Bible, which is "NOT A PARAPHRASE" nor "MAN'S IDEA OF WHAT THE BIBLE SAYS," read for yourself how retarded and senseless the following translation is...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Hebrews 4:14-16, "Seeing then that ***we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens***, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, **that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need."**

> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Hebrews 4:14-16, "***We have a great Religious Leader Who has made the way for man to go to God***. He is Jesus, the Son of God, Who has gone to heaven to be with God. Let us keep our trust in Jesus Christ. Our Religious Leader understands how weak we are. Christ was tempted in every way we are tempted, but He did not sin. Let us go with complete trust to the throne of God. **We will receive His loving-kindness and have His loving-favor to help us whenever we need it."**

The preceding garbage from the NLV woefully lacks Bible theology. They have removed grace! They have removed Christ's important role as our heavenly High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14). Religious Leader? What a joke! Folks, Jesus is not our RELIGIOUS LEADER!!! I can't believe anybody actually published this piece of trash, calling it a "Holy Bible"! Remember, the NLV publishers advertise that this is "NOT A PARAPHRASE" and not "MAN'S IDEA OF WHAT THE BIBLE SAYS"! The term "high priest" in Hebrews 4:14 is the Greek word [6]archiereus, meaning, "high priest, or chief priest." Jesus is our "GREAT HIGH PRIEST" (Hebrews 4:14), which has passed into the heavens. So where in the world did they get the term "Religious Leader"?

Instead of attributing God's mercy to His grace made possible through the intercessory work of Christ, Who is our heavenly High Priest, the ungodly translators of the NLV attribute God's loving-favor and loving-kindness merely to Christ as a Religious Leader. Do you see how rotten, corrupt, senseless and meaningless the new Bible versions are? Why doesn't Pensacola Christian College (PCC) care? PCC is eerily silent, completely A.W.O.L. from "[7]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES!" (MP3 by Pastor Jack Hyles). [8]Please watch THE MOVIE.

Shame on Pensacola Christian College and their gutless interns! shame on Bob Jones University and their gutless alumni! Shame on Moody Bible Institute and their shallow graduates! Shame on every dead Bible college in America that is idly SITTING ON THE PREMISES instead of STANDING ON THE PROMISES! Somebody's got to care! The inspired Word of God is under

attack by the Devil. God only authored ONE SACRED BOOK, not hundreds! The man with two watches never knows what time it is! Shame on America's apostate Bible colleges who are sitting idle on the sidelines while their brethren go to war...

> "God has a special rebuke, again and again and again in the Bible, toward those people who keep their neutrality in the work of God!" —SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great MP3 sermon, "[9]Where Were You In The Battle?"

Never Confess Your Sins To Anyone Except God

The following mistranslation always humors me. Anyone who is bold enough to "TELL YOUR SINS" to another human being is a fool. You and your sins may be on social media by sundown. Do you really think God wants you to confess your sins to me? I am dying to know your dark secrets. Ha ha ha! Yell me, please! Would you really expect a man to tell someone—"Sir, I must apologize, I have been lusting upon your lovely wife for three years. Please forgive me!" You'll probably need a good dentist and some implants after that! Evangelist Phil Kidd is right—If you knew what some of the folks around you in church are thinking toward your wife and children, you'd run out that door with your family and never come back again!!! The human soul is depraved, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?" (Jeremiah 17:9)...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - James 5:16, ***"Confess your faults one to another***, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much."
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - James 5:16, ***"Tell your sins to each other.*** And pray for each other so you may be healed. The prayer from the heart of a man right with God has much power."

A "fault" is something obvious that another person is already aware of. If you tend to show up late, admit it and apologize for it. If you tend to talk over other people, admit it and apologize for it. If you tend to worry or complain, admit it to the people you've wearied with your bad attitude, apologize and ask God to help you overcome those faults. A fault may be a sin, but it is something obvious and known, not your secret Skeleton Closet. Pastor Jack Hyles use to wisely say: "Don't be reluctant to admit to others that you have feet of clay, but don't ever show them your feet." Never confess your personal sins to anyone. It is a matter between you and God alone. **Psalms 51:4, "Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest."**

Lucifer is Missing in All Modern Perversions

Let's move on shall we. Without turning to it, the only mention of the name of "Lucifer" is missing from Isaiah 14:12 in the NLV. That is really bad! Surprisingly, the NLV actually does have the word "Calvary" in Luke 23:33, which most modern versions don't. You'll find that each of the modern Bible versions have different problems with them, but they are all corrupt nevertheless! In particular, they all attack the deity of our dear Lord Jesus Christ.

All of the Modern Bible Revisions Attack Jesus' Deity

Notice below that the NLV says that Jesus has always been "AS GOD IS," which implies that Jesus is not actually God. Subtle word changes drastically change the intended meaning. The King James Bible makes it adamantly clear that Jesus did not consider it robbery to be EQUAL with God. Those are some beautiful bold words attesting to Christ's deity...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Philippians 2:6, "Who, being in the form of God, ***thought it not robbery to be equal with God*.**"
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Philippians 2:6, "Jesus has always been as God is. But ***He did not hold to His rights as God*.**"

All three mentions of the important word "godhead" are completely removed from the NLV (cf., Romans 1:20; Acts 17:29; Colossians 2:9). Although such changes may seem harmless, it obliterates the very important theological concept of the Trinity (i.e., Godhead). The NLV actually left 1st John 5:7 alone, still faithfully conveying the truth of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, Who are all one God. However, the NLV horribly butchers and does injustice to the Scripture elsewhere concerning the Trinity...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Colossians 2:2, "That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of ***the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ*;"**
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Colossians 2:2 "May their hearts be given comfort. May they be brought close together in Christian love. May they be rich in understanding and ***know God's secret. It is Christ Himself*."**

Whoa horsey! There are two very different ideas being conveyed between these two versions. The King James Bible conveys the idea that the Godhead is a mystery, but the NLV conveys the idea that Christ is a secret. They get this passage horribly wrong! The NLV translators have irresponsibly removed God the Father and God the Holy Spirit from this Bible passage, making it only about Christ. This is junk theology and a lie!

And again, here we see another blatant attack against the Lord's deity. Instead of declaring that "GOD WAS MANIFEST IN THE FLESH" (a clear attestation of Christ's deity), the NLV merely says that "CHRIST CAME TO EARTH AS A MAN" (which says nothing to declare Jesus' deity)...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 1st Timothy 3:16, "And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: ***God was manifest in the flesh*,** justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory."
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - 1st Timothy 3:16, "It is important to know the secret of God-like living, which is: ***Christ came to earth as a Man*.** He was pure in His Spirit. He was seen by angels. The nations heard about Him. Men everywhere put their trust in Him. He was taken up into heaven."

As in all the modern perversions, every mention of someone "worshipping" Jesus has been diminished to a mere "knelt" or "bowed." Well you can kneel before a king without worshipping

him. ...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Matthew 8:2, "And, behold, there came a leper and ***worshipped him***, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean."
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Matthew 8:2, "Suddenly, a man with leprosy approached him and ***knelt before him*.** "Lord," the man said, "if you are willing, you can heal me and make me clean."

Do you see how Satan is reducing our great Savior to a mere historical figure instead of the only begotten Son of God?

You need to understand that all of the modern Bible versions haves been translated from an entirely different Greek source (Sinaiticus Vaticanus) than the inspired King James Bible. The King James Bible is based upon the Textus Receptus (or, Received Text), which the 54 King James translators accepted as being inspired by God, rejecting all others (including the Apocrypha). The Apocrypha is still valuable in its historical content, but it is not inspired by God.

By "inspired" I mean that God authored the Bible, they are His Words. The horrible idea is blasphemous that inspiration only refers to the original act of God breathing out His Words in time of old, but then those words someone became no longer inspired when translated, and despite scholarly men doing their very best to faithfully preserve God's Word, they were incapable of being as exact and perfect as God, so at best today we only have an imperfect, flawed, errant, translation. That is exactly what Bob Jones University teaches! That is exactly what Hyles-Anderson College teaches! That is exactly what every apostate religious institution today teaches! Don't you dare tell me that we only have an "at best" Bible today, but not a perfect Bible! I know good men who teach that we only have an "at best" Bible today, and I love them in the Lord, but I do not agree with them, and I must preach what I believe to be THE TRUTH!

NLV Bible Perverts God's Promise to Preserve His Inspired Words

In the following Old Testament passage, we find an atrocious error, in which the Bible-butchers have totally removed God's solemn PROMISE to "preserve" His "PURE WORDS" unto every generation. They changed it (as do ALL modern corrupt versions) to say that God protects the saints from people. Only the reliable King James Bible retains this important PROMISE to preserve God's inspired words (which means they must still be INSPIRED today)...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Psalms 12:6-7, **"The words of the LORD are pure words**: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. ***Thou shalt keep them*, O LORD,*thou shalt preserve them* from this generation for ever."**
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the Lord are pure words. They are like silver that has been made pure seven times in a stove of earth. O Lord, ***You will keep us. You will keep us safe forever*** from the people of this day."

I could literally go on and on, mentioning hundreds of major doctrinal problems with the New Life Version (NLV). Tragically, most churches and pastors couldn't care less. Bible colleges like

Pensacola Christian College in Florida are only concerned with making money. Dead theological corpses like Faith Bible Baptist College And Theological Seminary in Iowa couldn't care less. No one wants to join "THE BATTLE OF THE AGES." They just go along to get along like the cowardly lion in the popular 1939 film, "The Wizard of Oz."

The purity of God's Word means NOTHING to them, evidenced by their tolerance of dozens of different Bible versions. I tell you that 99 % of pastors have no business standing behind any church pulpit, and they are even more dangerous working in Bible colleges where they influence the next generation of reckless apostate pantywaist pastors!!!!!! SOMEBODY'S GOT TO CARE!!! God's Word is important!

The King James Bible is verbally-inspired by God. Every word of the King James Bible is inspired by God almighty!!! God didn't just preserve the words that He long ago inspired, but God preserved those very inspired words and THEY ARE STILL INSPIRED 100 % IN EVERY WAY TODAY! Hyles-Anderson College doesn't believe that! West Coast Baptist College doesn't believe that! Ambassador Bible College doesn't believe that! Moody Bible Institute doesn't believe that! The Crown College doesn't believe that!

They only believe that the "original manuscripts" were inspired by God, but today at best we only have God's "preserved words," but not inspired. You'll never find a direct statement in any of these religious intuition's Statement of Faith where they say: "THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS VERBALLY INSPIRED!" They don't believe it!!! Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) understood this woeful evil and he also exposed it, sick and tired of shady dishonest Bible colleges who advertise that they used the King James Bible, but do not tell the truth that they don't believe it is VERBALLY-INSPIRED WORD-FOR-WORD...

> "The biggest split that has ever come will come in the next ten years, if not sooner, over the King James Bible - and it couldn't come soon enough for me. I'm tired of colleges and universities advertising that they 'use' the King James Bible - tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word." —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the Wednesday night Bible study titled, "Revelation to Illumination" (1998)

Thank God for men of God like [10]Pastor Al Lacy who cared about THE TRUTH of God's Word. The average shameful Bible college president, vice president and staff members are merely working a job, collecting a paycheck, trying to stay employed. The truth means little if anything to them! They typically have the pathetic rational that they are being ethical not to change what they didn't start. So they just get the good while the getting is good, milking the money cow for all they can, until they go their selfish way. I just described over 95 % of religious leaders in America today! I'm talking about the Bob Jones University camp and their graduates! They don't care, evidenced by their deafening silence in the ongoing battle over the inspiration of the King James Bible.

> **'[11]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES'** (by God's grace, I made this 4 hour film last year [12]upholding the inspiration of the majestic 'King James Bible')

The New Life Version (NLV) contains all the SAME corruptions as the other [13]Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort Greek based translations.

Modern Corrupt [14]Alexandrian Bible Versions Pervert the Biblical Meaning of 'Repentance'

Again, look at how the NLV perverts the Words of the Living God...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Acts 2:38, "Then Peter said unto them, ***Repent***, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost."
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Acts 2:38, "Peter said to them, ***"Be sorry for your sins and turn from them*** and be baptized in the name of Jesus Christ, and your sins will be forgiven."

Heresy! Nowhere in the inspired Word of God are we commanded to "be sorry for your sins and turn from them!" To turn away from sins for salvation is "[15]ANOTHER GOSPEL" (Pastor Harry A. Ironside, 1876-1951) of self-righteousness!!! The Gospel is the wonderful story of God's beloved only begotten Son, Who was crucified on a cross for our iniquities! The Gospel is not a heavy burden to be placed upon the shoulders of sinners, requiring them to turn from their sins to be saved. Jesus Christ bore the full weight of our sins upon Calvary's cross, so we wouldn't have to, paying the price for our many sins with His blood.

Look at what the satanic New Life Version (NLV) teaches compared to the trustworthy King James Bible. Just as in Acts 2:38 that I just showed you, so also have they changed repentance from being "a change of mind" to meaning "turning away from sins" to be saved. The modern perversions have subtly changed the plan of salvation to include works (turning from sinful behavior), which is an accursed thing, that is, "ANOTHER GOSPEL" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9)...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: ***repent ye***, and believe the gospel."
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Mark 1:15, "He said, 'The time has come. The holy nation of God is near. ***Be sorry for your sins, turn from them***, and believe the Good News."'

Look how they corrupt Hebrews 6:1...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Hebrew 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of ***repentance from dead works***, and of faith toward God."
>
> NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Hebrew 6:1, "So let us leave the first things you need to know about Christ. Let us go on to the teaching that full-grown Christians should understand. We do not need to teach these first truths again. You already know that ***you must be sorry for your sins and turn from them.*** You know that you must have faith in God."

"DEAD WORKS" include ALL WORKS, good and bad alike. Many of the Jews were stuck on the Old Testament LAW, thinking that to get to Heaven they had to perform the ritualistic ceremonial laws. It was for this reason that the apostle Paul said in **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** Many of the Jews errantly thought they could obtain eternal life by keeping the law.

Paul explains to the Romans that salvation is without the works of the law. **Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** Effectively, when a bad preacher tells you that you must "turn from your sins" to be saved, he is telling you to keep the LAW to obtain eternal life! By "turning from your sins" they plainly mean that you cannot willfully continue in them, you must have a sincere desire to forsake them. This is exactly what [16]Dr. John Goetsch errantly teaches at the West Coast Baptist College in Lancaster, California teaches, where Dr. Paul Chappell is the pastor. It is a shame! These are "DEAD WORKS!" Hebrews 6:1 teaches repentance from "DEAD WORKS," not from bad works, nor to good works!

The New Life Version (NLV) uses the English dictionary meaning of repentance, which is completely different than the Biblical Greek meaning. Biblical repentance concerning salvation always means "a change of mind" (the Greek noun, [17]*metanoia*). The Greek word for "repent" in Mark 1:15 is the verb form, *metanoeo*, which meaning "to think differently." Pastor Bob Gray Sr. accurately explains the true meaning of Bible repentance for salvation this way:

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight." —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, [18]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church

[19]What is the "Old" and "New" Testament?

Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([20]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

As I have showed you, what the modern Bible versions are teaching is DRASTICALLY DIFFERENT than what the inspired King James Bible reads. Either repentance means "to turn away from sins" or it means "to change your mind," but it cannot mean both. In the Word of God, the

word for “repent” is [21]metanoia, which only means “a change of mind.” We don’t know what to change our mind about, because the word itself doesn’t tell us. It is an open-ended term, which requires supplemental information. God did this deliberately, so that repentance would include anything and everything which hinders a person from believing the Gospel. Hence, to “repent” means to think differently about whatever it is that has been hindering you from BELIEVING THE GOSPEL to be saved.

1st Corinthians 1:21, “For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.” Please notice that the Bible doesn’t say God “saves them that repent”; no, it says, “TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE”! But don’t you have to repent to be saved? Yes, but repentance is automatic. No one has ever believed the Gospel who didn’t simultaneously turn away from unbelief. You obviously have to turn FROM something in order to turn TO something, but we are not saved by turning from anything, we are saved by BELIEVING on the name of Jesus. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”**

This is why we find the words “believe,” “believest” and “believeth” mentioned 87 times in the Gospel of John, which is God’s Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** Not once, NOT ONCE, is any mention made of “repentance” in the Gospel of John. The word “repent” is not mentioned even once! That is because repentance is an automatic thing. That is, the person who believes has also repented. No one can place their trust in the Gospel without first turning away from whatever was hindering them from believing the Gospel in the first place. Therefore, it is not necessary to mention repentance when sharing the Gospel with someone.

> **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”**

> “I believe any man in this world can love any other man in this world, if he thinks right! The reason you hate is because you think hate. The reason you love is because you think love.” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon, “[22]What The Law Could Not Do” (July 5, 1987 - First Baptist Church of Hammond, PM service).



KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Hebrews 4:14-16, "Seeing then that we have **a great high priest**, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. For we have not an **high priest** which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need."

NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Hebrews 4:14-16, "We have **a great Religious Leader** Who has made the way for man to go to God. He is Jesus, the Son of God, Who has gone to heaven to be with God. Let us keep our trust in Jesus Christ. Our **Religious Leader** understands how weak we are. Christ was tempted in every way we are tempted, but He did not sin. Let us go with complete trust to the throne of God. We will receive His loving-kindness and have His loving-favor to help us whenever we need it."

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
2. https://www.learnreligions.com/a-quick-overview-of-bible-translations-363228
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/New_Life_Version
4. https://www.amazon.in/Holy-Bible-Testament-Life-VersionTM-ebook/dp/B00OVK8070
5. https://www.biblegateway.com/versions/New-Life-Version-NLV-Bible/
6. https://biblehub.com/greek/749.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
8. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereWereYouDuringTheBattle1996.mp3
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
11. https://youtu.be/2t3paO4HukU
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/betraying_the_word_of_god.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_goetsch.htm
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
19. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
22. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp100817.mp3

23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjb-LRtLKAgVC46NbpCxk-1LlSZusQP8yoFNJ4LcOeXxQbnbGr1I_zVx-VNukWW1YTs7SloBlfAIJIaPbhPPAelq9pLg2BPpf-Nplt

---

5.7.16 Repent Of Your Sins Versus Jesus Christ (2024-07-22 20:39)

[1]

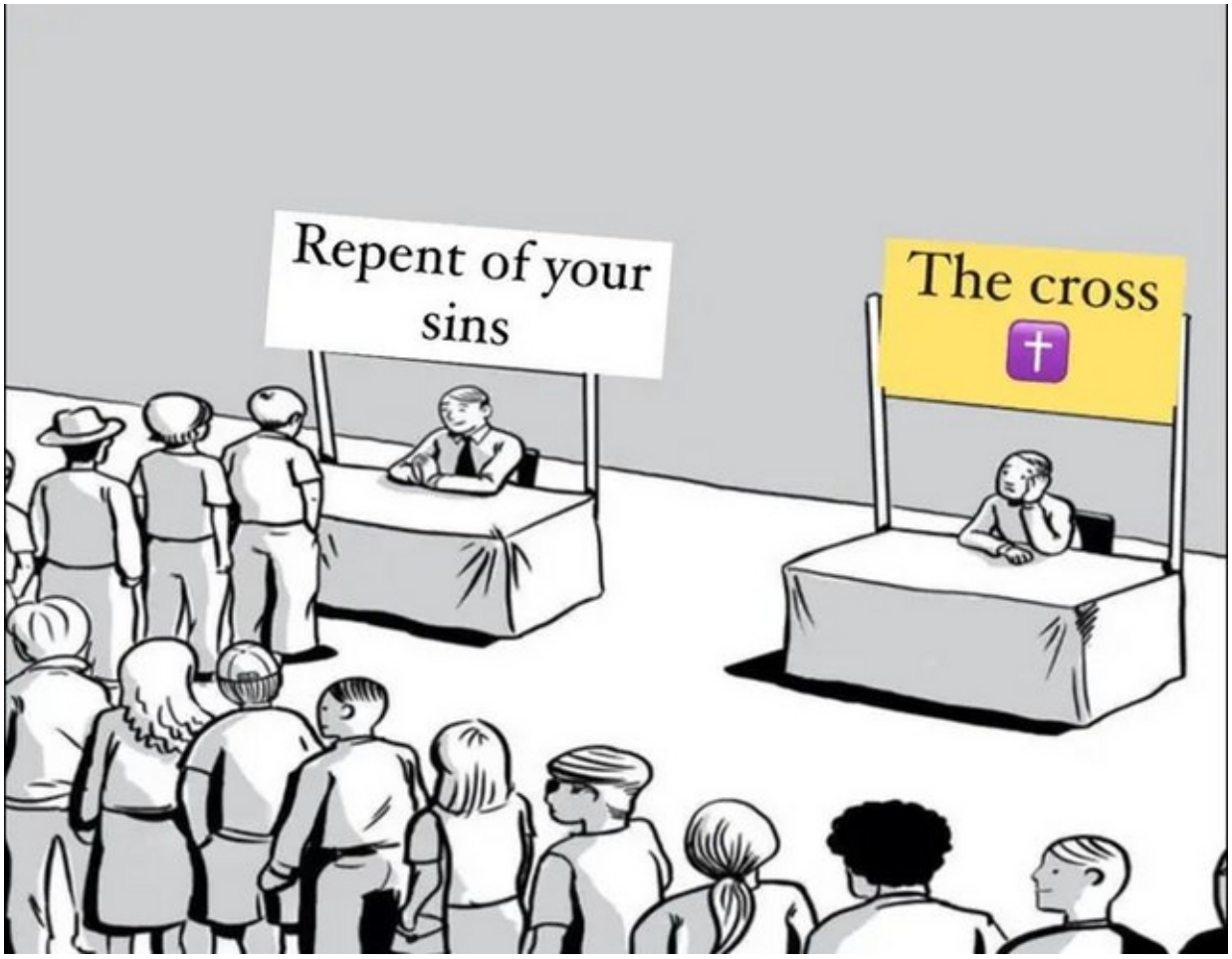

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiz3vK3wyBezhx6DZ9f8qlzJzDuTqGmKV8FTJn2v7vY9g7UmXIa4NqAW4hQJGjcPgLwdgcOsRpF4pgTHNyuG7TKaIO7EtxVny5hLPD

5.7.17 Be Careful About Repeating What You Hear (2024-07-24 12:22)

Psalms 1:1-5, “*Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly*, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away. Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in

the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous. **For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish."**

I have heard countless people repeat old adages and sayings that they've heard from someone else. That is fine to an extent. However, much of the things that we hear is just plain garbage and untrue.

For example: You've probably heard that the word "fear" can be expressed by the phrase, "False Evidence Appearing Real" (F.E.A.R.). The problem with that idea is that it's not always true. If you are on a wilderness hike in Alaska and meet a raging Grizzly Bear, your fear is not false evidence that only appears to be real. You're in great danger and will likely be eaten alive and killed, and in that morbid order. Fear oftentimes is justifiably real.

My point is that if we're not careful, we may allow other people to cause us to think things that are untrue, foolish and even harmful. I humbly disagree that *fear* means *false evidence appearing real*. Perhaps *paranoia* or *worry* can be defined as *false evidence appearing real* , but most fear is because of things that are very real.

What saith the Scripture? **1st John 4:1, "*Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God*: because many false prophets are gone out into the world."** The Greek word for "

try

" is *dokimazo*, which means "to approve" (to "

test

").

Hence, we should TEST everything that we see and hear, to ensure that it is biblical.

Another untrue adage that I hate is: "If it's meant to be, it will be." That is a terrible saying. I know a divorce woman, who abandoned her husband to go her own selfish way. He wants to remarry her, but she doesn't want to get remarried. Yet, when he brings up the matter is remarriage, she foolishly says,

"If it's meant to be, it will be." She is a fool. How will their marriage ever be restored, if she keeps throwing the issue under the bus. Folks, if you refuse to lift a finger to make something happen, I can tell you with all certainty that it's not going to happen. If you only do what you've been doing, nothing will change. So, this is another example of a damaging saying that we ought not repeat.

Another saying that I detest is:

"Good things come to those who wait." Uh, I don't think so! I've been waiting for 18 years for a wife to come along, but nothing good has come from it. I am now realizing that if I don't go find someone, I will be alone for the rest of my life. I don't know what idiot made that statement, but good things don't come to those who wait. You need to make things happen, if you want them to happen. Life is what we make of it.

Someone else has made the untrue statement,

"Follow your heart." **Jeremiah 17:9,**

"The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? " It is not advisable dear reader to ever follow your heart, because the Holy Bible says our heart

is wicked and deceitful above all things. Never trust the man who trusts himself. I'm just giving you some of the popular adages that we hear all the time in society. Due to our human nature it is very easy to start repeating (parroting) these dangerous sayings.

Psalms 1:1a, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly..." Sometimes you may walk in the counsel of the ungodly and not even realize it friend. We're all guilty of it. I have adopted foolish sayings myself in the past. Since then I have become very on guard against things that I hear. **1st John 4:1, "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world."** Sometimes even the false prophets themselves don't realize they've been deceived. Deception is everywhere in society today.

The crafty serpent (Satan) gave Eve the worst advice possible in the Garden of Eden, convincing her to disobey God. Because she heeding the serpent's ruthless lies, Eve and her family were evicted from Paradise. You can always tell when the Devil is lying, anytime his lips move. The world is full of sinful ungodly advice. That is why it is very important for every child of God to abide in the Scriptures day and night (John 5:39).

5.7.18 Soulwinning Is The Greatest Job In The World (2024-07-24 13:59)

1st Corinthians 9:16, "For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!"

There is not a more respectable, noble and important job in the universe, than that of preaching the Gospel with lost sinners. By preaching I simply mean sharing how you got saved with others, so that they can be saved too. If you can explain to someone why you are going to Heaven, then you should be able to lead someone else to the Lord.

Being President of the United States is not as great a job as soulwinning. Being a fireman, policeman, paramedic or Cost Guard rescue worker is not anywhere near as important as being a SOULWINNER!!! Sharing the Gospel with lost sinners is the greatest duty and job there is in the universe.

Sadly, 99 % of Christians would rather have a high-paying job, than to go soulwinning. What saith the Scripture? **Luke 8:15, "But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience."** If you are not a soulwinner, you have not yet matured in the Lord. The parable of *The Sower And The Seeds* is about maturing in the Lord, not about salvation. Luke 8:15 teaches that an honest saint with a good heart will heed God's inspired Word and share the Gospel with others.

A believer who doesn't share the Gospel after being taught the truth is rebellious. Luke 8:14 indicts most Christians as failures, because they have allowed themselves to become choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this world, hindering them from focusing on soulwinning. Sharing the Gospel is every believer's responsibility, not just the pastor's. Jesus gave The Great Commission in Matthew 28:19-20 to all believers, not just His twelve disciples. The Great Commission involves teaching our converts to go out and preach the Gospel, and so forth. The idea is to perpetuate the Gospel from one generation to the next.

When I was a boy I wanted to grow up to become a firefighter. I wanted to help and rescue people. But I became something much better, I became a SOULWINNER, rescuing people from the everlasting fires of Hell with the saving power of the Gospel of Jesus Christ (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). There's not a more important job I could have chosen in life.

As a boy I also wanted to become a superhero, from watching the [1]Super Friends cartoon every Saturday morning. You can [2]see the opening theme on YouTube. I have always wanted super powers to help people, just like every other kid who grew up with super heroes for mentors. But I have something much better, I have God almighty as my friend. God can do anything. He often doesn't answer my prayers to do what I want Him to do, but I trust the Lord that He knows what is best, and wants what is best for me as His redeemed child. Jesus told us to, **"Have faith in God" (Mark 11:22b).**

You'll never come closer to being a superhero than as a soulwinner, rescuing people from the everlasting damnation of Hell with the Gospel of peace (Romans 5:1). That is why we read the precious promise in **Daniel 12:3, "And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever."**

[3]



7148



Yours Truly Outside My Front Door - July 22, 2024

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Super_Friends
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zhMr4hBwWGw
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhoZWfQUvE6ZEy4ijbCaJ7vo0q0_7h_Nm56L6Bzdxcm8BuC-0ACrkHsG2yXXjWiU_I4uloVu7VZkE0YGQa-Jqg8b6vhbJre-rRR0OV
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh-t8hEM0oXdQ1swMu7rlonq9fjdzcikSB7uEb4uJFdSuKsXMDD4vA1uA0aBbqESVz77xHg1Vk1GuMww7XGYPZ_KWbvs5dltiwurH6

5.7.19 It Matters If The King James Bible Is Inspired (2024-07-25 10:42)

[1]

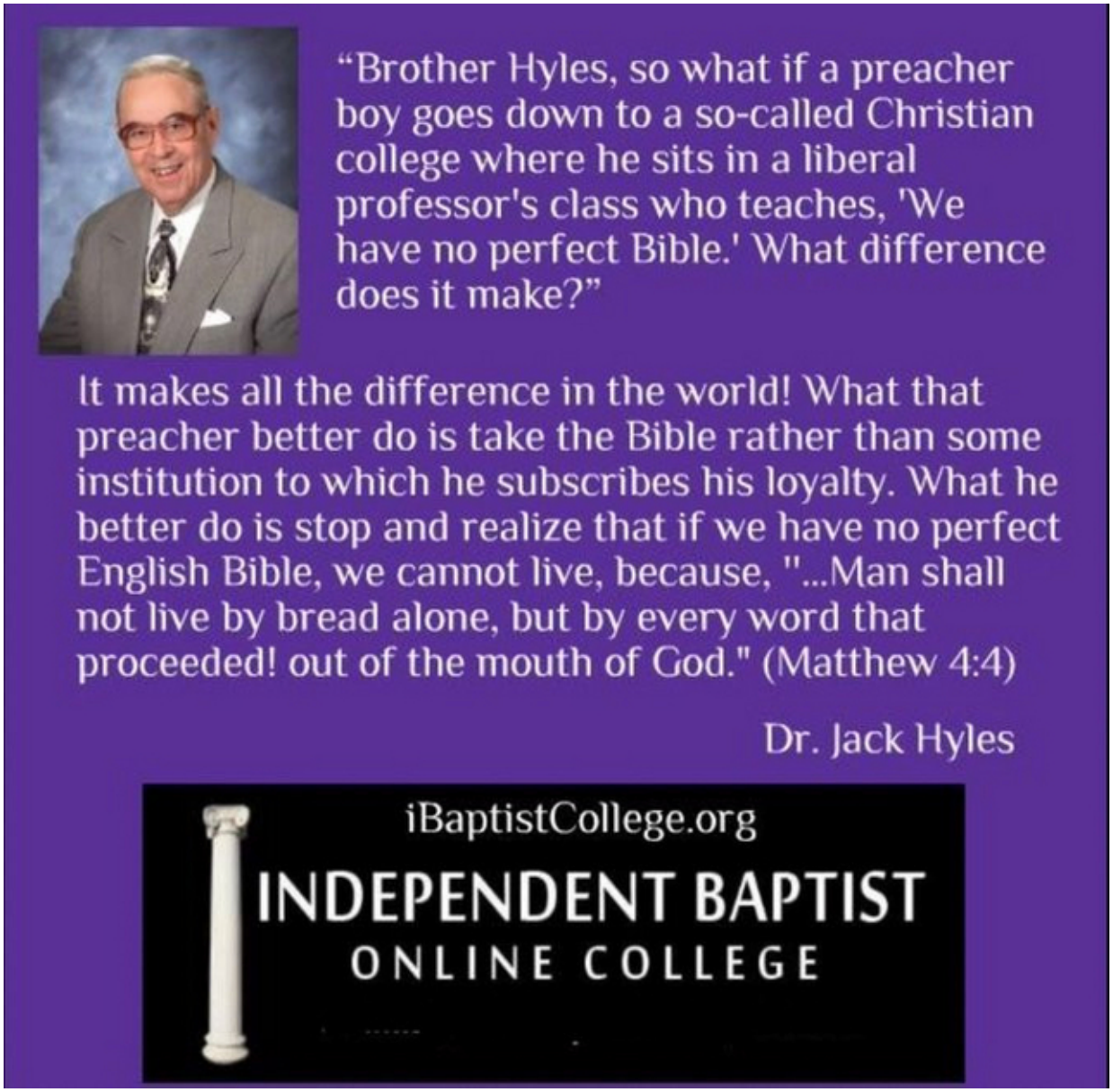

Tragically, 99 % of so-called "Bible" colleges today deny that we have an inspired Holy Bible in these modern times. They deny that the King James Bible is inspired. Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is a classic example, who state in their [2]corrupt Statement of Faith that only the original auto[graphs were inspired. You can also go check the Statement of Faith at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC), Bob Jones University (BJU), Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary, Maranatha Baptist University, and nearly any other corrupt religious institution today, and you’ll sadly find that none of them believe we have an inspired perfect Holy Bible in 2024.

They’ll say stupid things like, “We believe the Bible has been preserved,” but they won’t say it is inspired. That is ridiculous. What is the significance of God’s inspired Words being “preserved” if they are no longer perfect and inspired by God? Preservation is meaningless without perpetual inspiration. Folks, if the King James Bible is not inspired by God, then it can only

be inspired by men and possibly Satan. If mere mortal men translated the Bible the best that they could, but failed to preserve a perfectly inspired Holy Bible, then we cannot trust it. If any portion of the Bible might be corrupt and false, then any portion of it could be corrupt. Either we have God's inspired Words today or we don't, there is no middle ground.

Dear reader, I tell you that we DO have an inspired Holy Bible today, and it is the inspired King James Bible in the English language. All other English Bible revisions are fraudulent, corrupt and untrustworthy. Only the King James Bible is truly a literal translation. The preface to the English Standard Version (ESV), the inferior weapon of choice at Bob Jones University (BJU), claims to be a literal translation. But if you [3]compare versus in the ESV with other modern perversions of the Scripture, against the tried and true inspired King James Bible, you will sadly find that the ESV is no different than all of the other Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort corrupt revisions of the Bible. Westcott and Hort are considered the fathers of all modern Bible versions. The ESV is of the Devil. Shame on BJU for using, selling and promoting corruptible seed.

PCC is a disgrace today! And the churches that support them are dry and dead, all refusing to fight the good fight of faith. You'll never hear false prophets exposed in their affiliated churches. You'll never be told the truth about the evils of Lordship Salvation, or warned about Satan's fake bibles, or cautioned about other damnable toxicities threatening churches today. The PCC cult are at ease on Zion, languishing in mediocrity and money. Despite their self-proclaimed worldly success at PCC, Jesus calls them spiritually poor, naked, blind, wretched and miserable (Revelation 3:17). Shame on Pensacola Christian College!!!

This matter of Bible inspiration is important folks! It is utterly tragic that since 2008 the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, has changed their long held belief that the King James Bible is inspired. Today, they merely say is has been "preserved," but not inspired anymore. According to FBCH and their HAC school, we don't have a perfect inspired Holy Bible today. They are woefully mistaken!!! If I didn't believe that the King James Bible is inspired by God, I would toss it into my garbage can and never preach again!!!!!!!

Don't you dare tell me that the omniscient, omnipresent and omnipotent Creator of the universe was too inept, weak and incompetent to preserve His inspired Words forever as He promised...

> Psalms 12:6-8,
>
> "
>
> The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.
>
> Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.
>
> The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted."

Not surprisingly, the [4]Devil's crowd have corrupted this passage in all of the modern Bible perversions, thus removing God's solemn promise to preserve his PURE WORDS forever. Dear reader, the very fact that they would change this vital passage proves their ill intent. Please burn your modern Bible version if you possess any, because they are poisonous! You'd be safer playing with a venomous Rattle Snake, cyanide or nuclear waste, than to read from these contaminated modern Bible perversions!!! The Devil is a liar (John 8:44). Don't you forget that! Whenever Satan's lips move, he is lying! Whenever the Devil's ministers on unrighteousness, like [5]Dr. John MacArthur and [6]Evangelist Ray Comfort move their lips, they are lying. Have you believed a lie friend?

It matters if we have an inspired Holy Bible, it really does. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was so right, we must have a perfect inspired Bible today, because if we do not we cannot live by every Word of God. **Matthew 4:4, " But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, *but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*."** If we are commanded to LIVE BY EVERY WORD OF GOD, then we absolutely must have an EVERY WORD BIBLE. We must have a Holy Bible that contains every Word of God. That means there can only be one true Holy Bible in any particular language. Think about it.

I hope that you will join me dear reader, to contend for the Christian faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). One voice on social media can do a lot of good for the cause of Christ. There are enough losers helping the Devil's cause. I challenge you to fight the good fight of faith, by starting to tell everyone that the King James Bible is 100 % *verbally inspired* (every word) and *plenary inspired* (the entire cannon of 66 books) by God almighty.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgL2C7zifLqQPlJsyPdg4JueIulZw7ECJdFrJ5I81Hw1lx7tZ4BkRbrVaDijTkwj8rakAdQH24gUcad4fc2djzRg3bPUpaYe8g3oCC
2. https://www.pcci.edu/about/biblical-foundations.aspx
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

5.7.20 God Rewards Labor, Not Motives (2024-07-26 12:17)

2nd Corinthians 5:14-15, "For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead: And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again."

I was reading Pastor Brad Strand's *[1]The Strand Study Bible* today (which I love and appreciate), but I sometimes disagree with things that he teaches. No preacher is correct on everything, including me. You reader must decided for yourself what the truth is through the lens of the Scriptures (1st John 4:1; John 5:39; Acts 17:10-11).

I read Pastor Strand's commentary for **2nd Corinthians 5:14a** today. **2nd Corinthians 5:14, "For the love of Christ constraineth us;"** He says that it's not enough to merely serve

Christ, he said you must have the proper motives or you won't receive a reward at the Judgment Seat of Christ. I humbly disagree with him. Kindly said, there's nothing about having proper motives in 2nd Corinthians 5:14.

As a side note, I see another teaching by Pastor Strand that I disagree with in his commentary for this verse. He says that we don't serve Christ because we love Him, but because Christ loves us. Brother Strand is basing his doctrine on one Bible verse, not considering the whole of Scripture. Based upon 2nd Corinthians 5:14b alone, **"For the love of Christ constraineth us;,"** it does seem like we serve Christ because He loves us. However, what about **John 14:15 , " If ye love me, keep my commandments. "** So we see here that if we love Jesus we will obey His commandments, which includes serving Him faithfully. The truth is that we serve Christ both because He loves us and because we also love Him. They key is that Jesus loved us first. **1st John 4:19, "We love him, because he first loved us."**

Now let's get back to our original subject of motives. I agree with Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), who taught that there's nothing in the Bible about having proper motives to receive a reward from Christ. **1st Corinthians 3:8** says, **"Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and *every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour*.**

" As we just read for ourselves, the inspired Word of God promises a reward to every man according to

"

his own labour.

" Nothing is mentioned about having the proper motives to qualify one's labor for Christ.

Jesus promised in **Mark 9:41, "**

For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

" Again, we don't see any stipulations about having proper motives. If you give a cup of water to someone who is serving Jesus, you will be rewarded because they belong to Christ. God is very ethical, He rewards everyone who does anything to help the cause of Christ. That greatly encourages me to work longer, freely and harder. It bothers me that nearly every layman believer I know who is serving Christ begs for PayPal donations. Albeit, if they are accurately sharing the Gospel they will still be rewarded by Christ in eternity.

Brother Strand, in his commentary for 2nd Corinthians 5:14, cites Matthew 20:1-16 as evidence that we must have the proper motives to receive a reward. This passage is the parable of the household who hired many labourers to work in his vineyard, some for 12 hours, others for nine, six or just one hour. The hired men who worked all day were angry at the householder, for paying the latecomers the same wage that they had received.

I am now going to share with you Dr. John R. Rice's (1895-1980) commentary for Matthew 20:1-16, which is a brilliant exegesis presented in layman's terms. I dread the average Bible commentary, such as, The Pulpit Commentary, which is so boggled down with theological jargon that it is virtually useless to aid the common man to better understand the Scripture.

Dr. Rice states concerning The Parable Of The Workers in Matthew 20:1-16:

Several lessons are intended here by the Saviour. May the Holy Spirit help us to learn these lessens. Some of them are these:

1. **The rewards for serving Christ will be decided by Him and not by human wisdom.** "Many that are first" in men's sight will not be first in God's sight. It is not wise for us to compare ministers or Christians, Apollos, Peter, Paul, etc., judging this one to be greatest and this one least, since none of us knows the heart or the outcome and relative value of their labors. First Corinthians 4:1-7 gives clear teaching. There we are told that faithfulness is the great virtue rewarded (I Cor, 4:2), that the Lord Himself is the One who judges (I Cor, 4:4), that we are not to judge until the Lord comes, bringing to light the hidden things, the counsels of the hearts (I Cor, 4:5), that, therefore, one should not be puffed up against another (I Cor, 4:6), that whatever good things we have we get from others and are given by God , so we should not boast (I Cor. 4:7).

   Men often give us credit we do not deserve. In John 4 is recounted the marvellous revival in Sychar when the woman at the well and many others were saved. Yet the disciples were warned by the Saviour that the fields so "white to harvest" had been cultivated by others, and He said, "And herein is that saying true. One soweth, and another reapeth. I sent you to reap whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours" (John 4:37, 38). In many a great revival one man or two gets most of the credit when his ministry was primarily reaping where others had sown, and entering into the labour of others. Thus only God is able to evaluate the rewards due each workman.

2. **In point of time, the last often come first.** We are promised to reap "in due season . . . if we faint not" (Gal. 6:9). But the exact time of our reaping is not told. Often bread cast on the water will return "after many days" (Eccles. 11:1). Sometimes it returns at once. The eleventh hour labourers were paid first.

3. **Salvation and rewards are both of grace.** It is clear in this case that the labourers who only worked one hour, others who only worked only a quarter of a day, others a half day, and others three-quarters of the day, did not earn a full days' wages. Their reward then, was of grace. But from Luke 17:7-10, another parable of the servants which Jesus gave about the same time as this parable, it is clear that we never deserve all the rewards that Christ gives. We are commanded after we "shall have done all those things which are commanded" us, to say "We are unprofitable servants" (Luke 17:10). In the instruction of the twelve apostles about rewards in Matthew 19:28, 29, Jesus did not see fit to make a marked distinction between the blessings faithful workers will receive in the regenerated kingdom when He reigns on His throne, and everlasting life (Matt. 19:29). We know from many, many plain statements that salvation, everlasting life, is given freely, immediately, and eternally to those who simply believe (John 3:15, 16, 18, 36; 5:24; 6:40, 47; I John 5:11-15), that everlasting life is wholly of grace. Likewise if a man gives one dollar and gets back one hundred dollars, or loses one friend and gains one hundred more, as is promised here, that is also grace.

   To be sure, salvation and rewards are two entirely separate things. Salvation comes from believing, and rewards come from service, but both properly represent the mercy of God, not really our deserts. No wonder that we are told even if our bodies are literally every day living sacrifices, with no will and way of our own, yet it is only our "reasonable service" (Rom. 12:1, 2). It is true that "He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities (Ps. 103:10). Most of the workman did not really deserve their wages, and none of us deserves all the good things God will give us. However, we must not forget that rewards will be proportionate to our labor and sacrifice as is clearly taught in Matthew 16:27, I Corinthians 3:12-15, and Revelation 22:12. Christ will not only pay every Christian for his labor, but will *overpay* him.

4. **As a fourth lesson, let us beware of jealousy of Christian workers.** There is a semblance of justice of the cry of these "which have borne the burden and heat of the day" (vs 12) and feel they should receive more than others who have done less. Workers who have kept the Sunday School or choir or other religious work going for years are often jealous of newcomers who get more attention, inject new life into the work and are given leadership. Older preachers are often jealous of successful young pastors or evangelists who have not spent the labor or study or sacrifice their elders have. But all such jealousy is a sin. We have no right to be thinking about our deservings. All of us have already received of the Lord manyfold more than we have ever deserved. If our hearts were really concerned about the carrying on of the work of Christ and His honor, then we should rejoice gladly when new workers come, even if at the eleventh hour of the day. "In honour preferring one another" (Rom. 12:10) is God's plan about Christian work, Here is a severe testing point. Here we need to manifest Christian grace. Here personal ambition and selfishness show themselves in most of us.

   We think the immediate application of the parable was to the apostles. They must understand that many others workers would come after them who would have right to high places in the kingdom of Christ. Paul was not even converted then, yet he came to be behind those apostles in no gift, and was more abundant in labor than them all (I Cor. 15:9, 10; II Cor. 11:5, 23-28). God has a great place in the kingdom for Moody. The apostles must not think that because they would sit on the twelve thrones in Israel, others coming later might not have and deserve as great honor from God when rewards are given.

   Another application given to these apostles now would involve Gentiles. Jewish Christians, even as apostles, were very slow to accept Gentile Christians on the same basis as Jewish Christians (Acts 10; 11:1-3). Jewish converts later would jealously watch young Gentile Christians, feeling that they were newcomers, so did not have the proper background of the law which Israel had. Even Jewish Christian leaders would have a tendency later to insist on the Gentiles being circumcized and really becoming Jews before they would be Christians (Acts 15:1, 2). The book of Galatians was written to answer these Judaizers. Jesus was here warning His disciples and succeeding generations not to be jealous of those who came later in the vineyard to labor. We need it now. There is a widespread distrust of Christians who profess to have been saved in old age, and many believe deathbed repentance impossible despite the case of the thief on the cross (Luke 23:39-43). Let us rejoice in God's mercy to others instead of having wickedness in our hearts to envy others their blessings.

   On this point remember the sin of Jonah, angry because God forgave the Ninevites (Jonah chap. 4). Some Israelites were jealous when seventy elders were filled with the Spirit and prophesied (Num. 11:16-29). Even John forbade others to cast our devils, though they were doing it in the name of Jesus and should have been praised (Mark 9:38-40; Luke 9:49, 50). This was the sin, too, of the elder brother who was not willing that the prodigal son should be forgiven, feasted and restored by the father (Luke 15: 25-32).God forbid that our eye should be evil because God is good and deals in abundant mercy with others (as. 15).

   Compare verse 16 with Matthew 22:14. Many are invited to be saved, but only those who wholeheartedly turn to Christ in faith are chosen as children of God, chosen to be saved (Mark 13:20; Rom, 16:13; II Thess. 2:13).

   In this parable if the vineyard, Jesus deals a blow at socialism, Here is vindicated private ownership of property, ownership of means of production, the hiring and firing of laborers. Jesus has the owner say with divine approval, "Is it not lawful for me to do what I will

with mine own?" So for a Karl Marx, Stalin, a Hughey Long, or a Roosevelt, or a social labor leader to advocate "redistribution of the wealth," whether by communist revolution or by New Deal law, taking away from an individual his right to own, to control, to give his children by inheritance, his property, is to violate a moral standard of God, and violate a precious human right.

SOURCE: *Matthew*, Dr. John R. Rice, pp. 304-307; Sword of the Lord Publishers

Boy, that is great Bible truth! I would just like to clarify something that Dr. Rice said, to make sure there is no confusion. When he mentioned that saints are "chosen" to salvation, carefully notice that he started by saying that God only chooses those who have of their own free will wholeheartedly put their trust in Jesus Christ. In other words, we don't believe because God chose us, God chose us because we believed. The "elect" are only chosen because they have already of their own free will chosen to believe on Jesus for their salvation. No one is ever chosen against their own free will to go to Heaven, nor does God ever decide not to choose someone so that they are incapable of coming to Christ by faith to be saved. The gift of everlasting life is freely offered by God to all humanity without prejudice.

I wanted to share this wonderful exegesis by Dr. Rice from Matthew 20:1-16, because it is so full of meat to sink your teeth into doctrinally. To me the key take away is that BOTH salvation and rewards are obtained by God's mercy and grace, not by our deservings. Yes, God will reward those of His saints who work night and day to reach others for Christ with the Gospel pf peace, but we are simply doing what we're supposed to do, which is our **"reasonable service"** (Romans 12: 1 2).

In all rights, God could have insisted that we serve Him diligently without any promise or expectation of rewards. I mean, after all He did sacrifice His only begotten Son to redeem us. **1st Corinthians 6:20, "*For ye are bought with a price*: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."** That "price" was the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5). It is only reasonable that since Jesus sacrificed His life by dying on the cross to pay our dent of sin, that we would return the favor by living our life as a sacrifice to serve Him. Albeit, God does NOT mandate this exchange, because that would eliminate grace. Salvation cannot be free if there are any stipulations or obligations attached to it; if there are any "strings attached" so to speak. But there are none! It is only "reasonable" that we should serve God with our life, but if we selfishly choose not to, we still have 100 % assurance of eternal life, which was obtained by grace alone without works (Romans 4:6).

The Lord graciously chose to reward us for our labors, even though He doesn't have to.

I find nothing in the inspired Holy Bible which teaches that believers who have wrong motives won't receive their hard-earned rewards at the Judgment Seat of Christ. The Lord is not unjust not to reward those who have laborers in His vineyard to win souls. Whether you voluntarily drive a church bus, mow the church lawn, clean the ministry restrooms, repair church vehicles, prepare meals in the kitchen, help missionaries, or whatever, **" For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister**

" (Hebrews 6:10).

So, if the only reason you serve in a church soulwinning ministry is because you like one of the ladies there, you won't lose your reward, if you are a child of God. Now I need to warn you, if you are an unbeliever (i.e., you have never been born-again by faith in Jesus Christ), then you have no expectation of anything from God except eternal damnation in the Lake of Fire. This is what I humbly believe the Bible means in **Ezekiel 33:13, "When I shall say to the righteous,**

that he shall surely live; *if he trust to his own righteousness*, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it." The key phrase is "if he trust to his own righteousness." Self-righteousness is a guaranteed road to Hell. You need God's righteousness, which is imputed (credited) to the believer by faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 4:5-6; 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9).

Also, I believe that people who get paid to work as pastors, church secretaries, maintenance men, already have some of their rewards. I have worked night and day for over 50,000 hours over the past 22 years since 2002, without being compensated a single penny for my labors. So, I humbly believe that God is going to reward me greater than a pastor who got paid $80,000 or more per year for his time spent 40 hours a week "serving God" at his job.

Then again, in the Parable of the Workers that we just studied, everyone didn't receive the same reward. Some of the workers who did far less work were paid the same as those who had worked all day long, in the scorching heat of the day nonetheless. So, whatever rewards God gives me in Heaven, I trust that my dear Savior is fair, ethical and knows what is best. So, I won't complain whatever happens, I'll just be eternally grateful to be saved and in Heaven by God's grace, and to receive rewards by His grace too. In all my diligent ministry labors, I am just doing what I am supposed to do as a redeemed sinner, which is my "reasonable service" for my Great King, God, Lord and Savior, Jesus!!!

For the redeemed child of God who is trusting in Jesus Christ alone for eternal life, as I am, God promises to reward all of our labors. You may disagree with me, and that is fine, but please make sure that you have solid Scripture to support your claim that God won't reward wrong motives, because I cannot find that stuff in the inspired King James Bible.

Thank you for reading my blog.

1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106/ref=sr_1_1?crid=KUP9O4NZROFW&dib=eyJ2IjoiMSJ9.BOhxkjYTl3MopTPFqptvuVjsW6UxcE5sVcn-WUPLZr_V

5.7.21 Seven Truths You Should Settle Once And For All Time (2024-07-28 00:21)

Luke 7:20, "When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?"

In Matthew 11:11, Jesus said that there has never been any human being born greater than John the Baptist, yet the dear Savior said he that is least in the Kingdom of God is greater than John.

I often am reminded of John's humanity while in prison. John became discouraged and for a time disillusioned, even doubting if Jesus were the Christ, as we see in our text verse.

I want to share with you seven eternal truths dear reader that I settled in my soul a long, long, time ago, so that I never have to revisit or doubt these truths again. Settling these biblical principles once and for all will spare you much needless worry, grief and emotional pain...

1. **Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God.** Just settle it friend! No, John the Baptist, you do not need to look for another. *John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."*

2. **God cares about you.** *1st Peter 5:7, "Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you."* We all tend to wonder if God really cares about us. Yes, He sure does! I'm sure the apostle James had some doubts just before Herod beheaded him in Acts chapter 12. We just saw that John the Baptist had doubts in prison. Just settle it dear friend that God does care about you.

3. **God is good.** *Psalms 145:9, "The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."*

4. **God hears the prayers of the righteous.** *1st Peter 3:12, "For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil."* If you are a born-again believer, you have been made righteous by the Lord's grace alone through faith in Jesus. Therefore, God the Father hears your prayers. You have every right as a saint of God to *"come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need"* (Hebrews 4:16b). Nearly every saint knows that God rarely seems to answer their prayers, but if we could see the things that God sees, we'd never question His wisdom again.

5. **God will never leave nor forsake you.** *Hebrews 13:5, "Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee."* g

6. **God loves you.** *1st John 4:19, "We love him, because he first loved us."* f

7. **Ultimately everything is going to work out for good.** *Romans 8:28, "And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose."*

Just settle these truths dear reader. When you feel discouraged, like God never answers your prayers, like nobody cares about you, like things will never improve in your life—God does care, and He is faithful to keep His promises in the Scripture, and He loves you very much. NEVER trust your *feelings*! Listen to the *voice* of God in the inspired King James Bible (Hebrews 1:1-2). Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

7158

[1] 

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhkb72QlLfh05p5TXWabM7DR-oVnLE62F9HVxXMo-8mnBI8rRSrSDnoPDBtLRxGtarpDgfAHvwTjlggnk1WlTVB2sQUwLMljVwsaSc

---

(2024-08-05 13:41:16)
Thank you, David

5.7.22 The Lord's Way Is Always The Straight Way (2024-07-28 16:31)

Isaiah 30:21-22, " And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, *This is the way, walk ye in it*, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left. Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence."

In our text passage from the Old Testament book of Isaiah, the right way was to just keep going forward, and not stray to the right or to the left. **Deuteronomy 17:11, "According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: *thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left*."** Here are some related Scriptures:

> **Job 6:18, "*The paths of their way are turned aside*; they go to nothing, and perish."**

Isaiah 59:8, “The way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their goings: *they have made them crooked paths*: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.”

Hebrews 12:13, “*And make straight paths for your feet*, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.”

We are living in a crooked generation who have strayed off the straight path. In my 57 years of life, I have watched my country go from a decent place to live to being a large insane asylum. From legalized sodomite marriages to murderous abortion, from the fraudulent Federal Reserve Ponzi Scheme to greedy corporations, from corrupt Bible revisions to the demonic counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation, from public nudity wherever there is water to an epidemic wave of unpunished crime across the country—we are living in the **“ perilous times ”** foretold in the inspired Holy Bible in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7.

Times sure have changed in America. There was a time not too long ago that if you had a phone in your car you were considered a rich person, but today you’re considered poor if you don’t have a phone in your car. Interesting!

I remembered studying diligently in early 1993 to take the test in Chicago to obtain a Chauffer’s License, so I could drive a taxicab. I bought a study guide to help me. Yo pass the lengthy test, you had to know where all of the tourist attractions, hotels, museums and places of key interest were located. There were no mobile phone or GPS yet. I didn’t get my first computer until 1994. It used a Windows 3.1 operating system (wow, that’s old), with an Intel 25sx microprocessor chip (ancient dinosaur technology by today’s standards). I remember how blown away I was when Microsoft *Windows 1995* first came out. It was totally revolutionary in comparison to the Windows 3.1 operating system. Times have changed.

Most young to middle-aged people today cannot remember a time when there was no internet, cell phones, credit cards or microwaves, but I do. In the 1970’s we didn’t have microwaves yet. All vehicles were still only rear-wheel drive; front-wheel drive didn’t come out until the 1980’s. When I was a kid video games didn’t exist, we just had board games and pinball games. I loved the simplicity of the old days. In my youth we only had LP records, 8-tracks and cassettes. CD’s didn’t exist until the 1980’s, and really didn’t become popular until almost 1990. The MP3 wasn’t invented until 1987, but didn’t become popular until the 1990’s.

When I was growing up everyone had a big thick phonebook. There was the Yellow Pages and then the White Pages. I lived in Chicago, so these phonebooks were very thick (about 4" thick each). I was disgusted when I went to work at the U.S. Postal Service in 1993, to see for the first time in my life that they actually publish the “

Pink Pages

”

just for homosexuals. I am not kidding! The USPS publishes a phonebook of sodomite-friendly businesses. I thought I had seen it all, but that surprised me. The world is very different today than it was in 1974, fifty years ago.

I thank God for choosing to place my spirit in this body during this time of human history, in these amazing modern times of convenience and technology. I thank God that I wasn’t born into slavery in North Korea, or as a Negro slave before the Civil War in the United States, or as a Hebrew slave during their 400 years of bondage in Egypt.

Dear reader, Lordship Salvation is a crooked path. Heretical Baptismal and Sacramental type plan of salvation are crooked paths. The Devil's plethora of modern corrupt Bible revisions are crooked paths. CHOOSE THE STRAIGHT PATH, THE OLD PATHS!!! **Jeremiah 6:16, " Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein."** The following Scripture describes America today...

> **Isaiah 30:1-2, " Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin: That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt!"**

Instead of following the voice of God in the inspired King James Bible, Americans have obeyed the voice of self and Satan. I saw this ungodly billboard which blasphemes our holy Creator...

[1]



> **Judges 21:25, "In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes."**

[2]



Ezekiel 2:4, “For they are impudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD.”

Millions of rebellious, impudent, angry women today demand their selfish

“r

ight

”

to murder an innocent child, but that doesn’t change THE TRUTH that killing in God’s sight is premeditated first-degree murder. **Exodus 20:13,**

“Thou shalt not kill.” It is a fact that 99 % of abortions are not necessary to save the life of the mother, or for the other popular lame excuses that ungodly people use to justify murdering a living child.

Very few people fear God anymore. I was recently defrauded out of $619.20 by Alamo car rental and Priceline. They have no fear of God, so in their ungodly greed these wicked companies hurt and cheat people. **Ecclesiastes 8:12-13,**

“

Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

***But it shall not be well with the wicked*, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.**

” If you decide to have, pay for or encourage an abortion, woe unto you!

All of these defiant wicked rebels today who protest in anger against the righteous who oppose their evil, they cannot escape the coming judgment of almighty God.

7162

Psalms 2:1-5, “Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?

The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, saying,

Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision.

Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure.”

I am the biggest sinner I know, so I don’t condemn anybody for their sins. Albeit, I can say with all biblical authority that abortion is evil, it is wicked murder! No woman should ever consider having an abortion for any reason! Jacob’s wife Rachel died in child birth while delivering Joseph’s younger brother, Benjamin. God didn’t choose to murder Benjamin to save Rachel’s life. The Lord allowed Rachel to die.

It is never okay to do wrong in order to get a chance to do right. If a wicked law were passed, that permitted abortion clinics to perform abortions to save mother’s lives, you know as well as I do that 90 % of those ungodly clinics would falsely claim that the abortions were all necessary. In other words, if you give them an inch they’d take a mile. We see this evil in every profession today, where shady companies are preying upon Americans whenever they can where there is no law to protect the public. That is why Alamo car rental cheats thousands of consumers, because they can with impunity. Those crooks belong in prison!!!

God’s righteous way may not usually be the popular, convenient or financially prosperous way, but it is always the straight way, the right way. Doing the right thing may mean losing some money. It could be a substantial amount of money, but if it is for the right reason, then so be it.

I once heard Attorney David Gibbs Jr. tell a beautiful story about his late grandfather. His family got involved in the cattle business. At one particular auction, the Gibb’s family made a killing, buying a bunch of cattle dirt cheap (way too cheap), at the woeful expense of another local family who lost a tremendous amount of money. David Gibbs’ grandfather knew that he had bought the cattle way too cheap, unfairly so; but it was all legal. The grandfather felt convicted as a child of God, and wanted to reimburse the other local family, but young David Gibbs respectfully told his grandfather that they had bought the cattle fair and square within the confines of the law. Admirably, grandfather Gibbs said, “No, we got those cattle way too cheap, and the other family has sustained a large loss. We’re going to make it right!”

So, his grandfather sent him 300 miles away to the other family’s home, to give them a substantial check.

When David Gibbs, who was just a teenager at the time, handed the check to the man and his wife saw the amount of the check, she was so emotionally shaken that her nose began to bleed. She was crying and asked, “Who does this? Who gives money away like that?” Her husband replied, “A Christian, that’s who!” I absolutely love this true story, because that is the godly way that we should all treat each other. This is The Golden Rule (Matthew 7:12). You can hear the story for yourself, if you’d like, a little after 35 minutes into the following sermon titled, “Second Mile Christianity”...



Second Mile Christianity (2011)

That is exactly the opposite of how Alamo car rental cheated me out of $619.20 in July of 2024. I had rented a car for 4-days, that I would have needed in 5 weeks. But due to a misunderstanding concerning the Banjo Camp I was planning to attend in Montana, I needed to cancel my travel reservations 36 hours after I made them. Although I was able to obtain a full refund from United and American Airlines, and the hotel in Kalispell, Montana, the greedy sharks at Alamo car rental refused to refund a single penny of my $619.20 because they have no mercy, compassion or ethics. God will hold them accountable and show no mercy toward Alamo's executives in eternity (Matthew 7:1-2). What goes around comes around!

I thank God that I can still look in the mirror at the end of each day, and see an honest man who doesn't defraud and cheat people of their hard-earned money. Like the ungodly woman who refuses to apologize to God for her abortion, so also has Alamo hardened their wicked hearts.

Ezekiel 2:4, "For they are impudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD."

I cannot control what other sinners do, but this repentant redeemed sinner chooses to sin as little as possible and make restitution and reconciliation (if applicable) when I do. I love Jesus and want to keep His commandments (John 14:15).

I drove by a powerful billboard message today, which read: "Abortion leaves one dead, one hurting; and a lifetime of regret and sorrow." Truer words were never spoken. A spoiled brat in her youth may boast of having an abortion, snuffing out the precious life of another human being; but the inspired Holy Bible promises that the time will come when she will woefully regret what evil she has done. **Numbers 32:23, " But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure your sin will find you out."** No one ever sins with impunity! You may get away with it down here on earth for fifty years or more, but the Bible warns in **Hebrews 9:27,**

"And as it is appointed unto men once to die, *but after this the judgment*:

" We must all give account to God (Romans 14:10-11; Ecclesiastes 12:14).

I stand 100 % with Joshua, who boldly declared in **Joshua 24:15,**

“And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*. ” Thank you for reading my blog. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhMJGr3h7fn5BaY2WBx6hDuJp-d6Yk-UKO6XfPSq4jBXOdirYkx3ibC4zhZW-mQLNKq5T81amqXa6tIJxjtyjAMZqEyr-WoNb_oHuQ
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj8dkBLTAu80m9surxu98DEGznht9Ls4Yt4RoZcEMZSHk_kT8Ab0nC2rynpOMyGaH-8TactiEp22mKxUos1RUX8MgbDo0ZMkOAPxJS

5.7.23 Inspiring Quotes By Missionary To China, C.T. Studd (2024-07-29 12:01)

Charles Thomas Studd (1960-1931) was born in 1860. He was commonly known as, “C.T. Studd.” He became an expert Cricket player in his youth, but decided to become a missionary to China later on. Charles was born-again at age 18, through faith alone in Jesus Christ. You can [1]read his biography here if you’d like. In this blog I wanted to share some of his notable inspiring preacher quotes:

> “Only one life, ’twill soon be past, Only what’s done for Christ will last.” —C.T. Studd
>
> “Some want to live within the sound of church or chapel bell; I want to run a rescue shop, within a yard of hell.” —C.T. Studd
>
> “If Jesus Christ be God and died for me, then no sacrifice can be too great for me to make for Him.” —C.T. Studd
>
> “Let us not glide through this world and then slip quietly into heaven, without having blown the trumpet loud and long for our Redeemer, Jesus Christ. Let us see to it that the devil will hold a thanksgiving service in hell, when he gets the news of our departure from the field of battle.” —C.T. Studd
>
> “The light that shines farthest shines brightest nearest home.” —C.T. Studd
>
> “The “romance” of a missionary is often made up of monotony and drudgery; there often is no glamour in it; it doesn’t stir a man’s spirit or blood. So don’t come out to be a missionary as an experiment; it is useless and dangerous. Only come if you feel you would rather die than not come. Don’t come if you want to make a great name or want to live long. Come if you feel there is no greater honor, after living for Christ, than to die for Him.” —C.T. Studd
>
> “God’s real people have always been called fanatics.” —C.T. Studd
>
> “True religion is like the smallpox. If you get it, you give it to others and it spreads.” —C.T. Studd
>
> “WE ARE FRITTERING AWAY TIME AND MONEY IN A MULTIPLICITY OF CONVENTIONS, conferences, and retreats, when the real need is to go straight and full steam into battle, with the signal for "close action" flying.” —C.T. Studd
>
> “Some wish to live within the sound of a chapel bell, I want to run a rescue shop within a yard of Hell.” —C.T. Studd

“I am getting desperately afraid of going to heaven for I have had the vision of the shame I shall suffer as I get my first glimpse of the Lord Jesus; His majesty, power, and marvellous love for me, who treated Him so meanly and shabbily on earth and acted as though I did Him a favour in serving Him! No wonder God shall have to wipe away the tears off all faces, for we shall be broken-hearted when we see the depth of His love and the shallowness of ours.” —C.T. Studd

[2]



1. https://www.wholesomewords.org/missions/biostudd.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjB3OgtwZCloBeETTVvUxy33_WblmN6j92IkvT6-2PsNxpPNXQAUg8QVDfUUHzjOXDvxakK3URa3ZCWi9OUdTTR4wyZWMPJlRtvj5s

5.8 August

5.8.1 There's Always Something You Thought You Could Have Done To Make Things Better (2024-08-02 13:01)

Hebrews 10:17-22, "

And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh;

And having an high priest over the house of God; Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, *having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience*, and our bodies washed with pure water."

I often am reminded of the phrase from **Hebrews 10:19b, " having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience..."** Sprinkled with what? With the precious blood of Jesus of course! I love the lyrics of [1]this Gospel hymn...

> What can wash away my sin?
> Nothing but the blood of Jesus.
> What can make me whole again?
> Nothing but the blood of Jesus.
> Refrain:
> O precious is the flow
> that makes me white as snow;
> no other fount I know;
> nothing but the blood of Jesus.

Dear reader, whatever sins, failures and atrocities may be in your *Skelton Closet* (and we all have one), by faith sprinkle Jesus' precious blood upon your past and move on for God. If you have trusted Jesus with childlike faith as your Savior, then you've been born-again and your sins are all under the blood. Please don't wallow in guilt for past sins that Christ has paid for with His blood.

Now, to clarify, if you've hurt people in your past, but still haven't sincerely attempted to make restitution and reconciliation to make things right, then you should feel guilty. If you've done your best to right your wrongs, then there's nothing more you can do except put the matter into the Lord's hands for judgment. There are people who have deeply hurt and defrauded me of tens of thousands of dollars throughout my life. They have never tried to reconcile with me. I have already forgiven them, for my sake so I can move on and live. Biblical forgiveness oftentimes means letting a matter go into God's hands for judgment, so you can stop worrying about the injustice for the time being, trusting God's solemn promise that He will avenge you (Romans 12:19-21; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Matthew 12:36; Ecclesiastes 12:14; Matthew 7:1-2; Romans 14:10-12; Galatians 6:7; Proverbs 24:12; Hebrews 4:13). I assure you friend that NO ONE ever gets away with any sin, crime or injustice; God sees and will judge all.

About 25 years ago at work one night (I worked the ungodly graveyard shift for seven miserable years from 1993 to 2000, I read the following sign posted by our Part's Department, which made an impression on me that I have never forgot:

There's Always Something You Thought You Could Have Done To Make Things Better

I love that statement! When I first read that truth it encouraged my heart, because we all live with a certain degree of guilt for past failures, sins, bad decisions, doing nothing when we should have taken action, and shortcomings. As we grow older especially, regrets start to creep into our mind and convict us. I humbly think that is why the older folks departed first in the true story of the woman caught in the very act of adultery. The Jewish religious leaders wanted to stone her to death per Moses commandment, and they asked Jesus what He thought about the matter. They were trying to entrap Jesus in a messy situation, to wrongly accuse and prosecute Him to death. When Jesus wrote something on the ground with His finger (we don't know what He wrote), the inspired Holy Bible says from the eldest to the youngest they departed. Here is the biblical account...

> **John 8:1-11, "Jesus went unto the mount of Olives. And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them. And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst, They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act. Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou? This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not. So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground. And they which heard it, *being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last*: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst. When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more."**

I have often wondered what Jesus wrote on the ground, but my guess is that He either wrote, "Where's the man?" or He simply drew the symbol of a man and they figured it out. They claimed that they'd caught her "in the very act," so then why didn't they also bring the guilty man to Jesus? Why did they only condemn the woman? Their sin of self-righteousness was greater than her sin of adultery! In this historical moment we see **Matthew 7:3** in action, **"And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?"** What ungodly hypocrites!!!

No matter how much we may try to do things a better way, we still mess up. Thousands of times throughout my lifetime I have regretted in hindsight that I didn

't do something a different way, or word something differently than I did, or should have spoke up when I stayed silent, or should have kept quiet when I ran my big mouth and made things worse, et cetera.

I am very forgetful. If it's out of sight, I will forget to do it, or forget about it. I actually have a policy that I started several years ago for myself, that I never allow my car's fuel tank to get lower than half full. I have to do that or I may run out of gas on the road. I've actually had that happen to me in the past, running out of gas on the highway because I forgot to full my tank. I have to set email reminders to pay my credit card, or I will forget. I am just a flawed human being made of the dust of the earth. I have so many regrets in my past, things that I wish I could erase from my memory, but I cannot. But I can sprinkle my past sins, failures and regrets (i.e., an

"

evil conscience

"

as the Bible says in Hebrews 10:19) with the precious blood of Jesus, My God and Savior.

There is always something that you thought you could have done to make things better. Don't beat yourself up for being human. We've all blown it big time in the past. No believer is a shining example to the rest of Christendom of what a saint should be. No one! The only person who is sinless is our blessed Redeemer, Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:15).

1st Timothy 5:24, " Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after." That Scripture is saying that some believers do a good job of hiding their horrible sins from others, but the sins are still there! One day in eternity those gross sins will be manifest for all to see, so that NO ONE will be able to boast of what a great Christian they were while on earth. I echo the words of King David in **Psalms 106:6, "**

We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

"

Thank God for the gift of His dear only begotten Son, Jesus, who shed His blood on the cross and sprinkled that literal liquid blood on the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12), on our behalf in the presence of God the Father (Hebrews 9:24; 12:24).

Romans 5:9, " Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. "

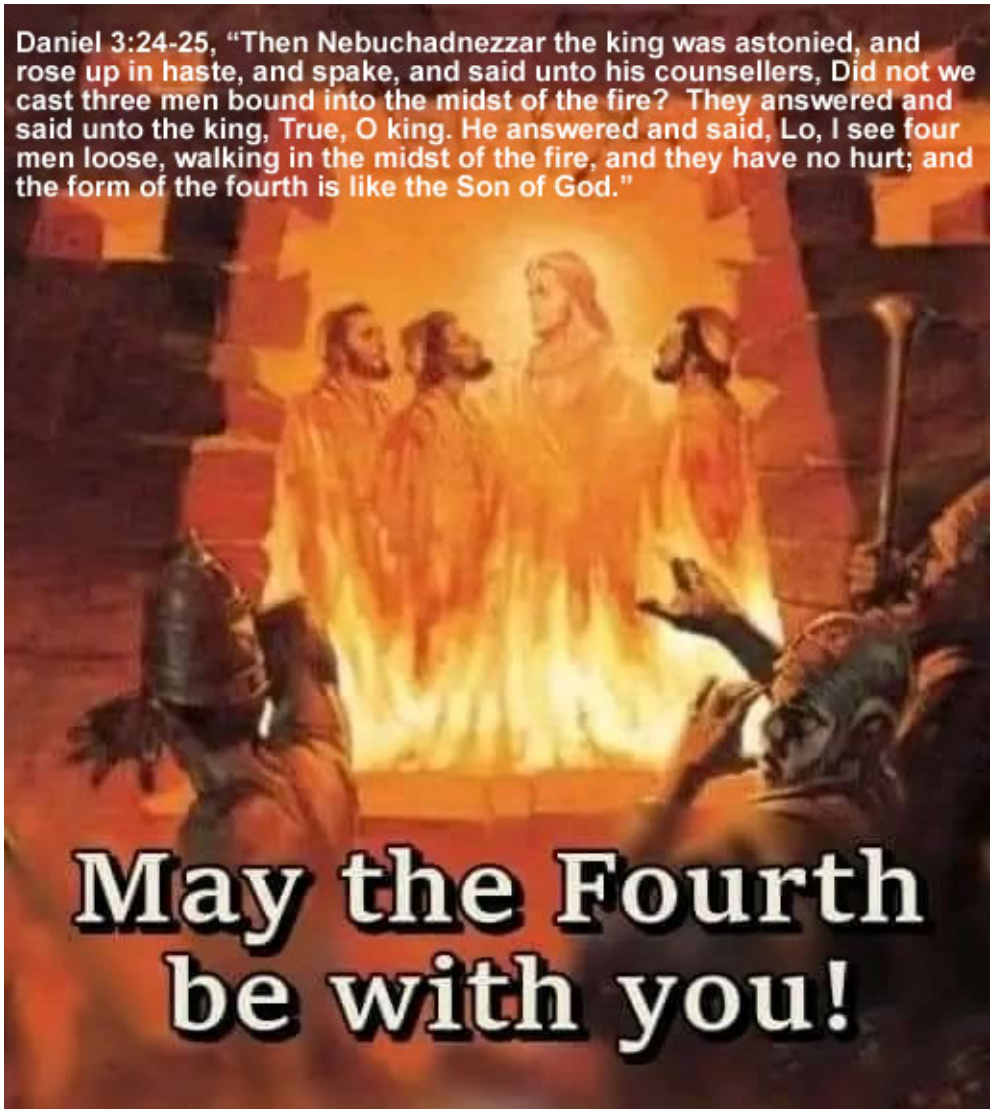

1. https://hymnary.org/text/what_can_wash_away_my_sin
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiaiKYALJOicOvKfGQgGgw5v-NwYKOt6LDiXr5bbCmEKpHS24dVyPLYwuPSDHGbIy489kVbyPdI4k2ARDEZeIP4S5melqm3h9O-RgJ

5.8.2 Preaching THE TRUTH Will Make You Enemies, Mostly Among Church-goers (2024-08-04 18:09)

Galatians 4:16-17, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? **They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."**

I've been banned from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), because I called out and exposed their INCOMPETENT pastors (Timothy Zacharias and Jeff Redlin) for [1]preaching wrong repentance and Lordship Salvation.

I was also kicked out and banned from attending the neo-evangelical Bob Jones University (BJU) cult at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Harvest plays Pastor Redlin's sermons at

PCC on their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station in Micronesia. Birds of a feather flock together! These spiritual retards are dangerous to churches everywhere!!!

Tragically, 99 % of Baptist churches today couldn't care less, and wickedly bid Godspeed to the cults at PCC and BJU. They've horribly labeled me as a "trouble-maker," like Elijah. [illegible] [illegible]:[illegible]-[illegible], "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]? [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]; [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]'[illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjMNiEVwcxjcKfVLirfGJ2nd2Pd-P4XYj6E1PrfqNepXlRl-q7cHS9lE-7v1EV79n_Rf3NVMTSXo58m2hWdAgvk1E5a6RtSqoEhkv1

5.8.3 Be Grateful For The Blessings In Your Life (2024-08-06 12:32)

Psalms 27:13, "I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living."

There was a young man who was only 19 years old, in Chicago, who got hit in the neck by a stray gun bullet from a drive-by gang shooting. He was turned into a quadriplegic instantly. His name was Carlos. We used to go visit Carlos every Saturday on our Bus Ministry route in the Wicker Park neighborhood on Chicago's northside. I felt so sorry for Carlos, who was only in his early twenties at the time. This was the late 1980's.

I don't know if he is still alive, but for his sake I hope he's not. I know that may sound cruel, but I'd rather be dead than be stuck in a wheelchair all my life, and not even able to go for a walk, go fishing, strum a banjo or eat on my own. Can you imagine spending your entire life crippled in a wheelchair, unable to even lift a spoon to your mouth to eat? Carlos cannot clean himself, use the restroom, or do anything. What a miserable existence!

Carlos will never be married, never have any children or grandchildren. When I start to feel depressed and down that I am divorced (my wife abandoned me in 2006) and cannot find a wife, and for all the traumatic things that have happened in my life in the past, and all the rotten people who have deeply hurt me (especially ungodly church people and pastors), I think about Carlos and realize how blessed I am just to be able to type on a keyboard, eat a cheeseburger, play my banjo, drive to church, brush my teeth, comb what's left of my hair, and live a normal life. God is so good and I have no complaints.

I have been thinking about Carlos lately, and praising God for His many blessings in my life. I can think of at least three Christian men, who at a troubled time in their life commit suicide. What a waste of life! No matter how bad things may get in your life, there is someone in this world who needs you! I need your help with my ministry; not financially, but prayerfully. I appreciate when others promote my articles on social media, pray for me, and let me know that God has used a redeemed nobody like me to influence their life for Jesus Christ. Suicide is a very selfish thing to do to your family and loved ones. I would say that I'd rather die than commit suicide, but that wouldn't make any sense, would it...lol.

I knew a young man that used to come down to our rescue mission to volunteer on holidays. My father was the pastor and told me one day that the man, Greg, killed himself. He was in debt. His fiancée had just dumped him to go marry another fella. He lost all hope and took his own life. So sad. But I often think how much God could have done through Greg, if he has maintained a proper biblical mindset, knowing that our purpose here on earth is to please God (Revelation 4:11). My purpose in life is not to find a wife. I struggle daily with deep loneliness.

I heard Mr. Trump defending his running mate for Vice President this week, Senator J.D. Vance from Ohio, who had made some comments about old women with cats who never got married or had any children. The rotten liberal media went after him. Mr. Trump said he couldn't speak for his running mate, but explained the way he sees it. I was comforted by what the former U.S. president said. Trump said that some people have never been blessed to meet someone to marry. They wanted to get married, but for one reason or another they never met anyone. That

is why I am still single since 2006. I have tried to find a wife. As a born-again believer the Bible strictly forbids me from marrying anyone other than another saved person. That drastically narrows down the lottery.

I almost found a wife in 2014, but that devil pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Marty Herron, ruined my life by refusing to even allow me to attend their church, to date the woman that I know (as sure as I am saved) would have married me. Marty Herron is a degenerate scumbag, who is going straight to Hell with his damnable lies of Lordship Salvation, and the corrupt Bible revisions that he loves so much, and his butt-buddy John MacArthur. Marty Herron is a demon! Herron is lucky that I don't have the power to ruin his life, because I would in a second, to humble that arrogant fool, but vengeance is the Lords (Romans 12:19-21).

[1]



God knows that I don't hate a living soul, but I do hate the Devil's neo-evangelical toxic cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) and Pensacola Christian College (PCC). These are pseudo-fundamentalist institutions. That is, they are FALSE fundamentalist. In truth, they are closet

neo-evangelicals who ALL teach the damnable Satanic fallacy of Lordship Salvation. Tragically, 99 % of clergy and layman today are asleep at the wheel, driving Christianity into the ground.

Sorry for the rant. I do that...lol. That's just the Baptist preacher in me. My worst enemies in life have been neo-evangelical churchgoers who masquerade as Christians. In hindsight, the woman that I had hoped to marry on Guam wasn't the best for me. She wore pants (not modest), she was a BJU graduate (a Lordship Salvation cult), and she was a career-oriented female as a nurse, hardly wife material. I suppose I should be singing Garth Brooke classic song titled, "[2]Thank God For Unanswered Prayer."



Thank God For Unanswered Prayer (Garth Brooks)

I lost all respect for her the day she sided with her God-cursed pastors at Harvest Baptist Church, who are spiritual criminals. Pastor Jack Hyles taught me, "To lose something in the will of God is to find something better." If I hadn't taken a stand at Harvest Baptist Church for the inspiration King James Bible, and taken a stand against their toxic counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation, she would have married me, because I never would have been forced to leave the church by that wolf in sheep's clothing, Marty Herron. These are the demons from my past. **2nd Timothy 4:14, " Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works:**

"

Let us all be grateful that we are not quadriplegics stuck in wheelchairs. I was driving to CVS Pharmacy yesterday to pick up my pain medication, and I saw a woman riding in her electric wheelchair down the sidewalk. I immediately thought how fortunate I am to still be able to walk, and I thanked and praised our good and faithful God. I love what Pastor Jack Hyles taught me:

"The foundation of gratitude is the expectation of nothing."

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgzUoH1tmyAsbxa2wKvXv871AXo9BAzf0XtIxZIgOukAhoZM3f469spr-rOWM0hND6l11nP_5DqVJkPGe18VcUTRHZYWZKSB5iPxrz
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=y4W8bvJzMEk

5.8.4 The Fallacy Of Having To Call, Pray Or Ask To Be Saved (2024-08-07 17:21)

John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

I like what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." It would be bad Bible interpretation to base a doctrine on one verse, like **Romans 10:9, "**

That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

" Countless fools have lifted this Scripture *text* out of *context* to create a new *pretext* (heresy). When properly interpreting the inspired Holy Bible, we must compare Scripture with Scripture to solve the puzzle. If a puzzle piece (i.e., your suggested interpretation) fits, by making sure that it agrees with the whole of Scripture, then you know you've got the correct meaning. If your suggested interpretation doesn't fit, then you've got the wrong meaning and need to keep studying.

The entire Gospel of John was authored by God for the specific purpose of showing humanity how to get to Heaven (John 20:31). In the book of John we find the word "believe " mentioned 85 times without any mention of confessing with the mouth. If "confession" were required to obtain the new birth, then John would have mentioned it. Likewise, in the book of John neither will you find any mention of following Christ, water baptism, surrendering all, or repenting of your sinful ways to be saved. Ungodly, but well-meaning, religious men added these embellishments to pervert God's simple plan of salvation. Woe be unto them in eternity when they are judged!

Also, the same Apostle John who penned the book of John penned the Epistle of 1st John. According to 1st John 5:13 the purpose of John's book is so that believers can "know" that we are saved. Nowhere does John require that we must "confess" to be saved. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) shared this wisdom:

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones

Sr., “Comments On Here And Hereafter,” chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

It is heresy for anyone to tell someone that they must pray, call or ask to get to Heaven. The inspired King James Bible is abundantly clear that the man who BELIEVES is saved. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Jesus did tell the Samaritan woman in John 4:10 that if she knew who He was, she would have asked Him for the water of life; but if you read the rest of the chapter, nowhere does it say that any of the Samaritans asked, called or prayed to be saved, it says they BELIEVED on Him. There is nothing wrong with calling, praying or asking Jesus to save you, just so long as you don’t trust in prayer to save you. But to say that a person cannot be saved without praying, calling or asking is a perversion of God’s simple plan of salvation.

[1]

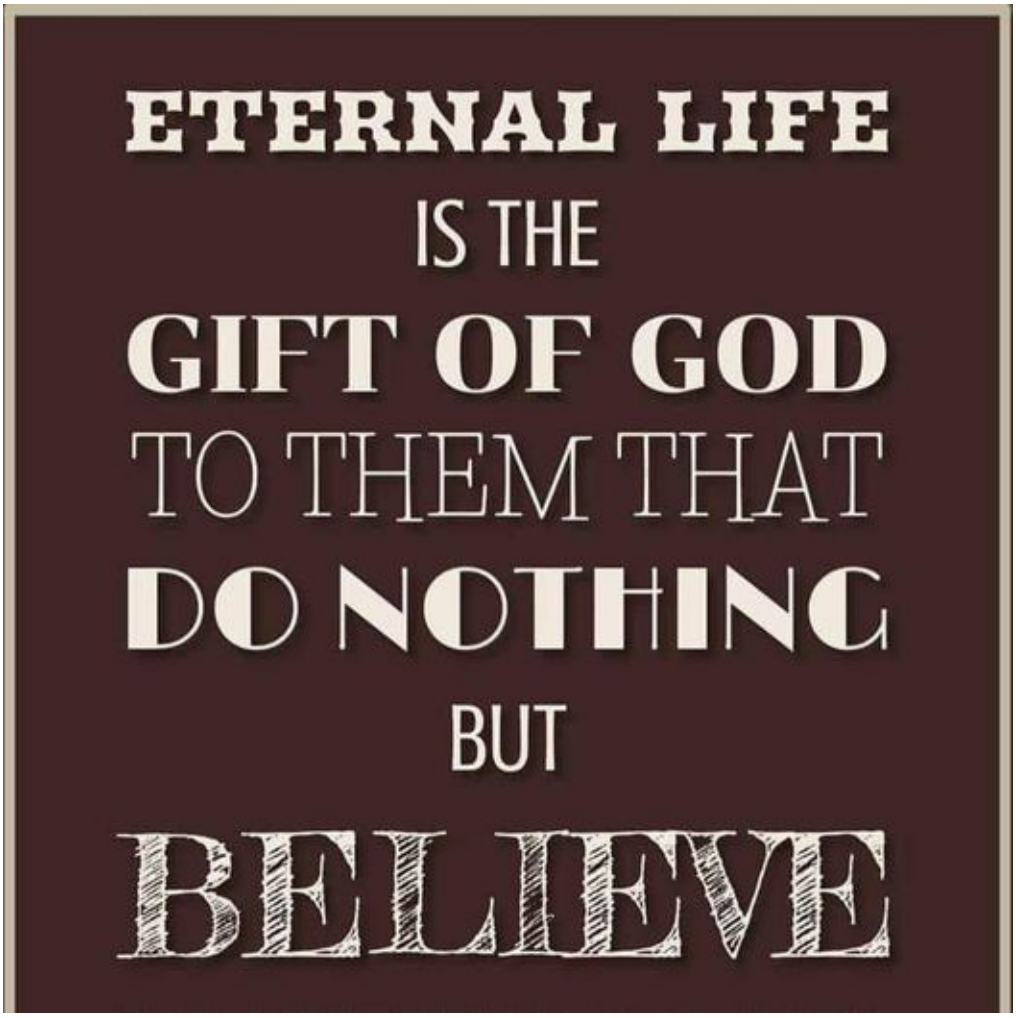

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjyB1er6dixNbvG0oXSmG9FydfPoqPVTABWXux4JaGANqdiBtbqzSFGLhwExoSLZIsWU1g0Iza2niAuaNI5fQTymsqlsVr98WOLd5z

5.8.5 BEWARE Of Dangerous Chick Tracts! (2024-08-07 19:15)

As a boy I loved Chick Tracts because of the art work. They were (and still are) intriguing. But when I grew up and realized that Lordship Salvation has crept into most churches, because of the incompetent Bible colleges that train 90 % of pastors today, [1]I took a closer look at Chick Tracts and was very disappointed.

Jack Chick (1924-2016) was an artist, not a preacher, and he got the Gospel wrong. According to Mr. Chick, admitting you're a sinner is not enough to get to Heaven, he requires that you also be willing to turn away from your sins. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to "repent of your sins" or "turn from your sins" to be saved, ungodly religious men added those extra words and requirement.

NO ONE has ever turned from their sinning. At best all we can do is clean up our life of sin, reform in the eyes of men, and walk uprightly to hide our sinful heart; but we would still be just as a vile, unholy, unclean and sinful in God's sight. THE ONLY thing that makes the best Christian on the planet any more righteous than Jeffrey Dahmer or John Wayne Gacy (both convicted mass-murderers) is the precious blood of Jesus that washed all our sins away (Romans 5:9).

In other words, we are only made righteous by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS (which is imputed to every believer by faith at the time of the new birth - Romans 4:5-6). With this great fundamental biblical truth in mind, it should become obvious what is so wrong about Jack Chick telling lost sinners that they must be willing to reform (i.e., turn from their sins) to be saved. A willingness to self-improve has no place in God's simple plan of salvation. Sadly, Jack Chick was a false prophet, responsible for misleading millions of lost sinners concerning how to get to Heaven.

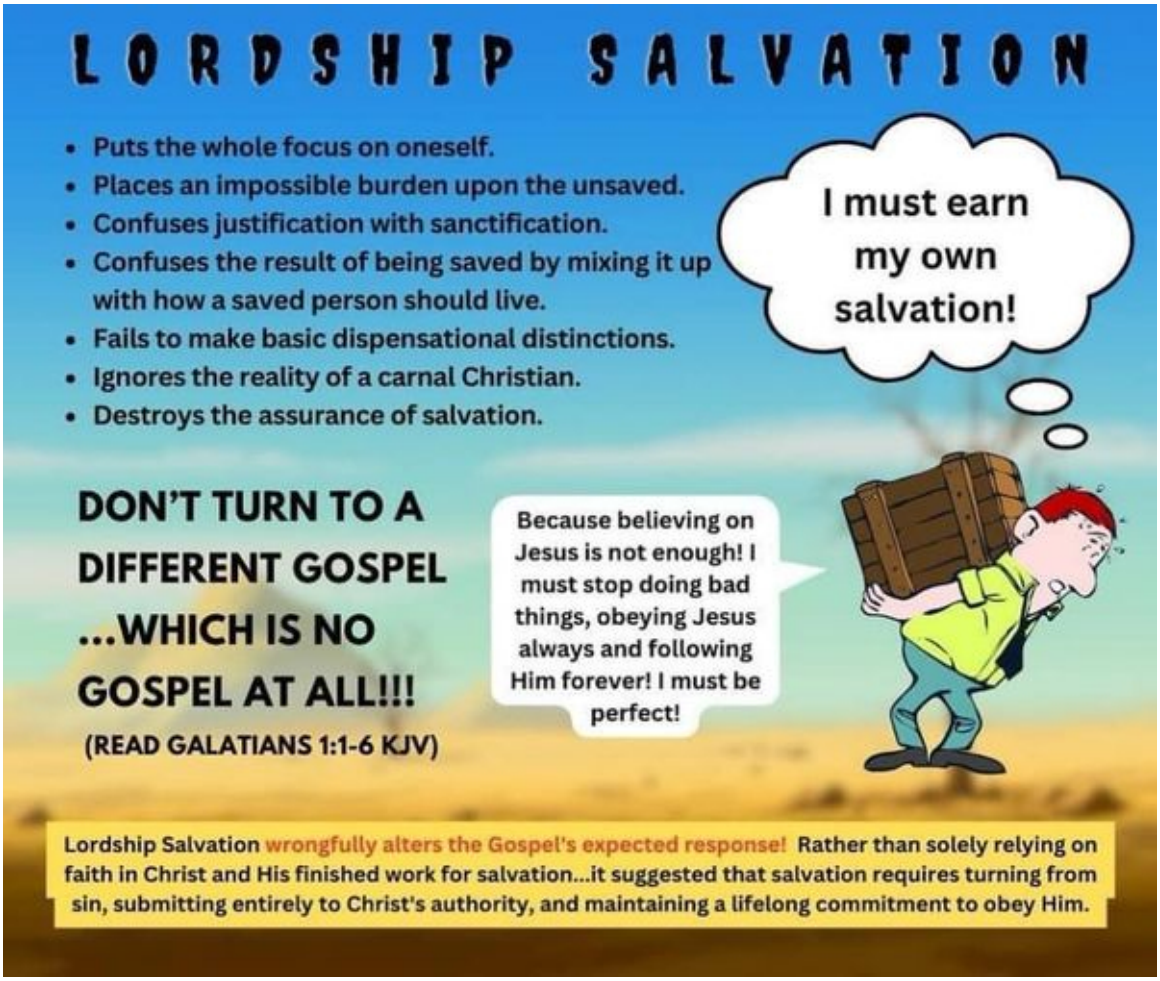

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/jack_chick.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjn6rqey6hi447HDRGbKHTyQ0a47J2TywVNhC8AjEY4Hbl1gVGbx85f59YmnnSREi5kW2Wh80xLXcqX0foXgWXYiLCgLE0Aqx3yJTz

---

5.8.6 Being Catholic Or Baptist Does Not Make You A Christian (2024-08-09 23:00)

John 3:1-3, "There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."

Jesus warned in Matthew 7:13-15 and Luke 13:23-24 that MOST people will not enter into Heaven in eternity. **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."** The dear Savior in no uncertain terms exclaimed in

John 3:3b, "

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."

7178

Being a Catholic doesn't get you to Heaven. Joining a Baptist church doesn't get you to Heaven. You can join every church in your city, and give all your earthly possessions to them, and serve in the church all your life, but still die in your sins and go to Hell forever. You must experience the new birth, which is by faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ.

I read that there are an estimated 350,000 church in the United States. In my humble opinion, it would be a wonderful thing if 99 % of them closed their doors forever. I dare say that only 3,500 of those 350,000 churches are worth salvaging! In all likelihood only about 350 of those churches are worth saving. It is now VERY difficult to find a doctrinally sound, soulwinning, people-loving, King James Bible only, local church that contends for the faith.

The average church today is merely a glorified social club. The rest are religious cults that are wrong on the Gospel, falsely teaching that to get to Heaven you must forsake your sinful bad habits, follow Christ, or surrender all to be saved. In sharp contrast the inspired Holy Bible teaches that Christ died for our sins, and all we need to do to be saved is BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for us. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "**

Tragically, someday at the Great White Throne of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15), billions of the dead will stand before God the Father and be sentenced to the everlasting Lake of Fire. John 3:18 says that the unbelieving are already condemned, because they have not believed on the name of the only begotten Son of God (John 3:36). Time is running out friends! No amount of religious devotion, sacrifice and good deeds can rescue a guilty sinner from the eternal damnation and punishment of Hell. All unregenerated sinners go to Hell forever without rest or hope. The choice is yours alone to make.

The

"

Gospel

"

in the Scripture is defined as three things in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Jesus RESURRECTED three days later from the dead.

Any admitted guilty sinner who by faith (childlike reliance, trust) BELIEVES these three *facts* is immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved. You have God's promise of it in **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Being Catholic, Mormon, Jehovah's Witness, Seventh-Day Adventist, Church of Christ, Lutheran or Roman Catholic doesn't make you a born-again Christian, it makes you religious. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world, because religion never saved anybody!

John 3:3b, "

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."

[1]

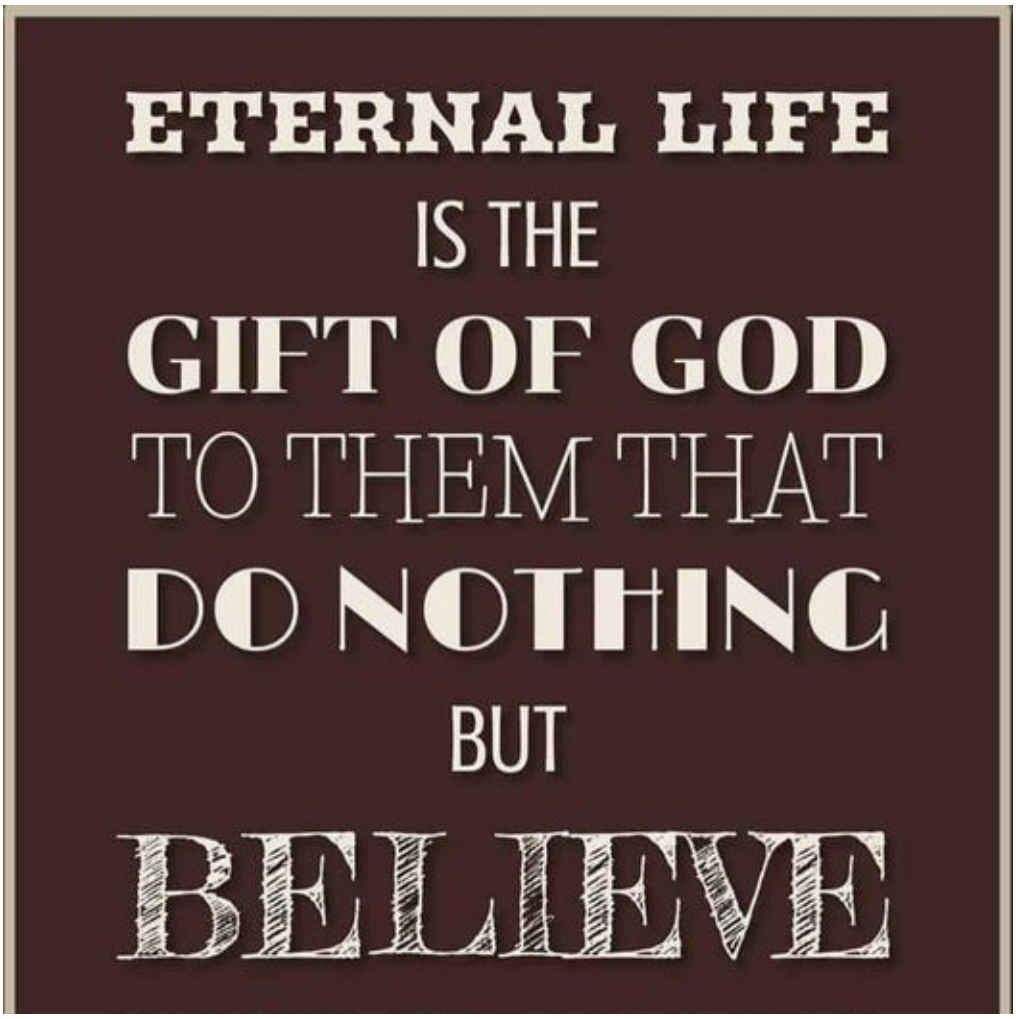

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiV7WqZ3e0oT-3VwHgH_FoSqhH5SSkigOi6NkbFNpMQN5nf8EeTUOxlpIpI9lXNVn1py0n8RWVDqI-LRyvfZfKwdQ1CFEoNoesFgxb

---

5.8.7 Here's Some Of My Banjo Playing (2024-08-13 12:52)

I wanted to take a break in this one blog from my preaching, to share some of my music with you.

I started playing acoustic guitar when I was 15 years old. My Dad bought me a used Takamine guitar for $50 from a local pawn shop. In the late 1980's. or perhaps early 1990's (I cannot remember), I bought a banjo and learned to play the song, Cripple Creek. But living in Chicago, before there was any internet, I lost interest quickly. I saw a man playing a saxophone in downtown Chicago, which inspired me to buy a Bundy Alto Saxophone. I paid $600 for it. I became pretty good with it, but again lost interest. It just wasn't my thing (even thought it was my thing...lol). I also can play the harmonica.

At age 25, I started to learn to play the Pedal Steel Guitar in 1992. The [1]steel guitar is my favorite instrument, which I am passionate about still today. [2]I love the steel guitar!

Over the years I have learned to play the mandolin, Dobro, lap steel guitar, autoharp, electric bass, lute, 21 string harp, ukulele and other stringed instruments. I love the lap steel, playing Hawaiian music with it. I understand piano basic and can play basic chords. Anyway, without further ado, I recorded the song "Arkansas Traveller" last evening, and I hope you like it. I'm playing a Deering Golden Era banjo, recording through a Shute 57 microphone...

[3] Arkansas Traveller
(Deering Golden Era)

[4]My Grandfather's Clock

(Deering Golden Era)

[5]My Grandfather's Clock

(Deering Calico)

The Golden Era cost me $4,376 (Fuller's Guitars in Houston, Texas, gave me a much appreciated 15 % discount off of their dealer listed price of $5,149). Deering sells the Golden Era for $5,719). But to compare, I recorded the song "The Old Spinning Wheel" the other night with my $1,099 Deering Goodtime Special (a student banjo)...

[6]**The Old Spinning Wheel**
(Deering Goodtime Special)

I may not keep the Golden Era. I am waiting for a Deering Calico banjo, to try it out. The Golden Era has a buzzing issue in the first string when I do pull-offs on the 2nd fret, which I made [7]an audio recording of so you can hear the issue for yourself. For that kind of money, there shouldn't be any buzzing issues! So, I'll make a decision when the Calico arrives. If I want the Golden Era, I'm going to send it back and request a different one that doesn't buzz. One day at a time.

I also recorded the following song, "Mason's Apron," the other night on my Golden Era banjo. I'm using [8]backing tracks that I purchased from Dave Hum's (1966-2012) family. Dave died at age 46 in 2012 of cancer. Dave is one of my musical heroes. You can watch [9]Dave Hum's 219 YouTube banjo videos if you'd like. They bring me much joy! Music makes the world a better place.

[10]Mason's Apron

(Deering Golden Era)

Lastly, I recorded 'The Old Spinning Wheel' with the Golden Era a couple nights ago. The previously recording you listened to, in this blog, was recorded using my Deering Goodtime Special (student banjo). ...

[11]The Old Spinning Wheel

(Deering Golden Era)

I hope you've enjoyed hearing some of my music. It was in 2018 that I first discovered Dave Hum's videos on YouTube, and the rest is history (as they say). Dave's music inspired me, rekindling my old love of the banjo. I had never heard the banjo played in that way before, the way Dave plays it, and I knew in my heart that I wanted to play just like he does. [12]This is

the first song that I ever heard Dave play, and it made me cry how beautifully he plays starting at about 49 seconds into the video. My playing is still rough. I miss notes here and there. Lord willing, I plan to keep learning and picking the banjo, until death do us part...lol.

[13]

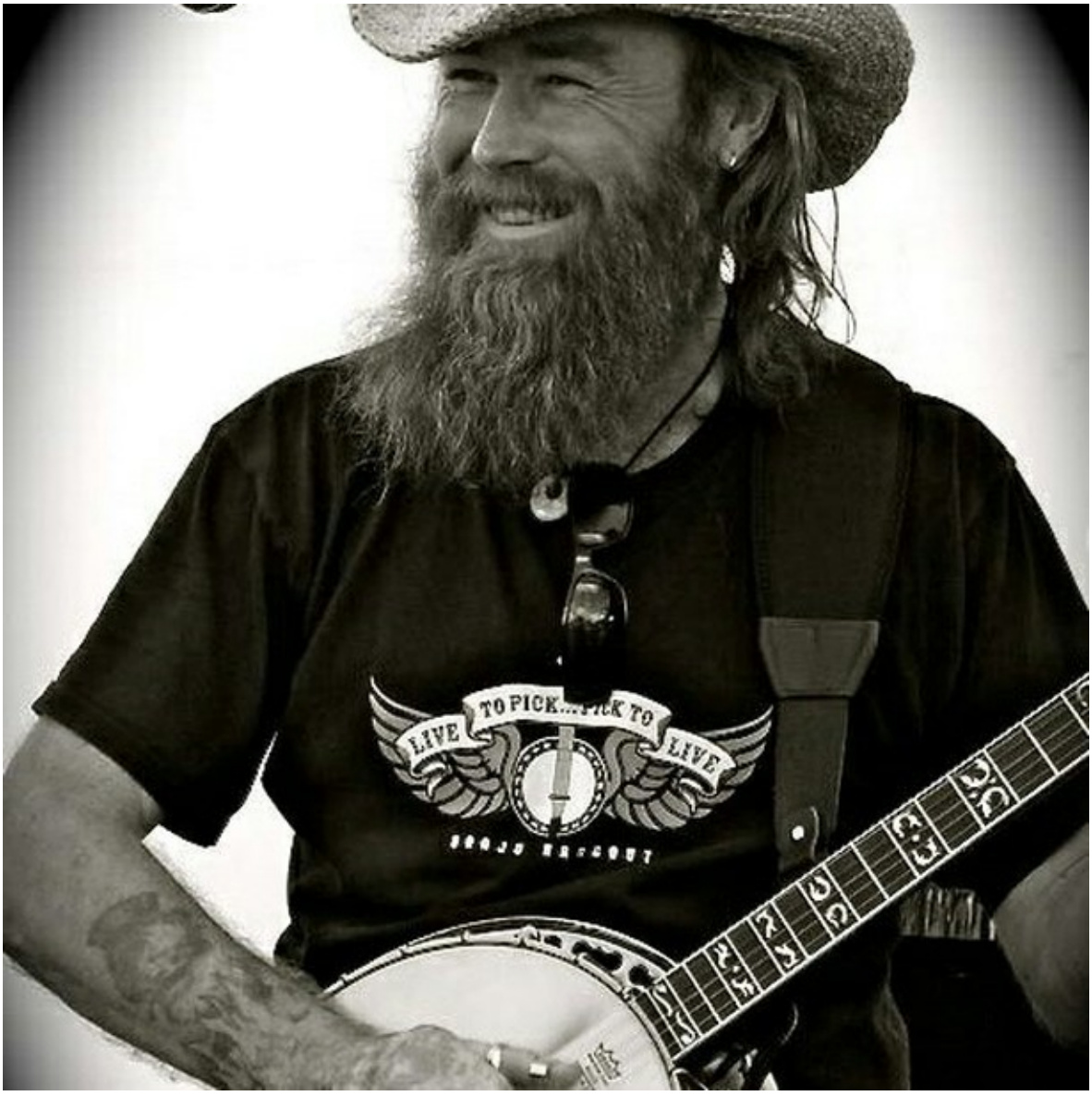

Dave Hum (1966-2012)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/from_my_heart_04_12.htm
3. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/arkansas_traveller-golden_era.mp3
4. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/my_grandfather's_clock-golden_era.mp3
5. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/my_grandfather's_clock-calico.mp3
6. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/the_old_spinning_wheel-goodtime_special.mp3
7. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/buzzing_problem_on_string_one-golden_era.mp3
8. https://www.davehum.co.uk/store
9. https://www.youtube.com/@davehum/videos
10. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/mason's_apron-081024-golden_era.mp3

11. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/the_old_spinning_wheel-golden_era.mp3?
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oG_4JY8oPqA
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhhlcTfGtp4rUSrqFqqQvSQDCFKD8WYF52FARGjjZhEUM3r4kBVrY_RncvDGoK3gisDqr3Tb031OjjQn9DN8_IY28yoaaacvkyurGz

---

5.8.8 Beware Of The Satanic 'Church Of Christ' False Religion (2024-08-15 10:44)

Mark 7:7-9, "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. **And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*."**

Someone sent me an invitation to attend the local [1]Gateway Church of Christ in Pensacola. As I always do, the first thing I did was go look for their Statement of Beliefs. [2]What I found is a laughable joke! Clearly, as cults often do, they are hiding their beliefs. Seventh-Day Adventist and Jehovah's Witness church cults do this all the time. Beware of these cults! And may I add, any Baptist church that preaches [3]Lordship Salvation is equally a deadly religious cult!

I had to go searching online for what other Church of Christ (COC) cults believe. They all essentially believe that you must stop living a lifestyle of sin to get to Heaven, which is a counterfeit gospel. Case in point, here is a quote from the Statement of Faith of the Clovis Church of Christ in California...

> Again, in Acts 3:19 Peter says
>
> "*Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;*"
>
> So, if repentance is a requirement, what does it mean and what must we do to meet this requirement? **To repent is to change our mind and *make the decision that we will change our life to begin serving the Lord as He desires us to serve Him*.** This is brought about by understanding what God has done for us, and realizing that we are not right with Him in our current condition and that we desire to change so as to please Him. ***This means, that an immoral person must become moral and upright in lifestyle*.** For the religious person who has tried to live a life pleasing to God, repentance may involve recognizing that we have not done what God requires of us with regard to salvation and that we must obey the inspired plan in order to be right with Him. If we are in the denominational world, belonging to a church that has a creed or doctrine other than the Bible and/or in addition to the Bible, then we must turn away from such a religion and find a congregation of people that believe in the Bible and only the Bible. (We are certainly happy to help you in any such search.) Repentance then is produced by Godly sorrow (2 Corinthians 7:10) which leads to a change of heart and a change of mind, which is ***the beginning of a changed life... one that is dedicated to God*. [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [4]https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-sal vation

What you have just read is Satanic! You don't have to "become moral and upright" of your own doing to get to Heaven, you need to receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you! There is no requirement to become a moral person to be saved in the inspired King James Bible. They started off right in COC by teaching that repentance is "

a change of mind,

"

but then they embellished repentance by adding other things to it which are totally unbiblical. The Bible does not say to clean up your life of sin, commit to do better, promise to turn away from sinful bah habits nor to dedicate your life to God to get to Heaven. These things are all proper in their place, but you may do all of these things are never have been saved at all. Jesus emphatically stated in **John 3:3b, "**

Ye must be born again.

"

I love and share David's attitude. **Psalms 84:10, "**

For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

"

Amen and amen! I'd rather be a doorkeeper in a local Bible-believing church, than to rule in Satan's Hollywood kingdom. I'd rather cut the grass for God's house, than to dwell in Hugh Hefner's mansion. Like Joshua, I'm on the Lord's side (Joshua 24:15).

Here is more damnable heresy taught by the ungodly Church of Christ...

> Finally, we must live our lives in faithful and loyal service to our Lord Jesus Christ as God has directed (Revelation 2:10).
>
> SOURCE: [5]https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-salvation

That is pure Lordship Salvation, not the free grace Gospel presented in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. *Works* have no part in God's simple plan of salvation. **Romans 4:5, "**

But to him that *worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

" Having to live a faithful life and loyal service to Christ to be saved is self-righteousness, not trusting saving faith. Remember, we are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, not our own goodness (Philippians 3:9). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Water Baptism Is Not Required To Get To Heaven

The Satanic Church of Christ also corrupts the Gospel by adding a requirement to be water baptized to get to Heaven. Here is what the Clovis Church of Christ errantly teaches...

[6]

> *Acts 2:36-39*
>
> "*Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that*

same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ. Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call."

This tells us that baptism is necessary for the remission (forgiveness) of sins.

SOURCE: [7]https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-salvation

Pastor Curtis Hutson made this helpful statement: *A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.* Bravo! Yes, that is exactly right! In umpteen places in the New Testament where we are told to "

believe

" on Jesus to be saved, there is no mention of water baptism. For example: **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. " If water baptism were necessary to get to Heaven, then Jesus would have mentioned it here, but He didn't. The thief on the cross didn't have time to be baptized. It would be very wrong to say that God made an exception, when we are plainly told in Galatians 1:6-7 that there is only one Gospel.

The Church of Christ wrest (twist) the Scripture to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). No one in the Old Testament was baptized with water to get to Heaven. In the Epistle of First John, the apostle tells us the purpose of his epistle is so

"

that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God" (1st John 5:13). Yet, John never once mentions baptism. This speaks volumes as to this unnecessity of water baptism to be saved. The ungodly Church of Christ have changed God's simple plan of salvation, making it works-based instead of faith-based. Please don't buy into their lies!

My father was right, religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Salvation is not found in any religion, but in the person of the Lord Jesus Christ.

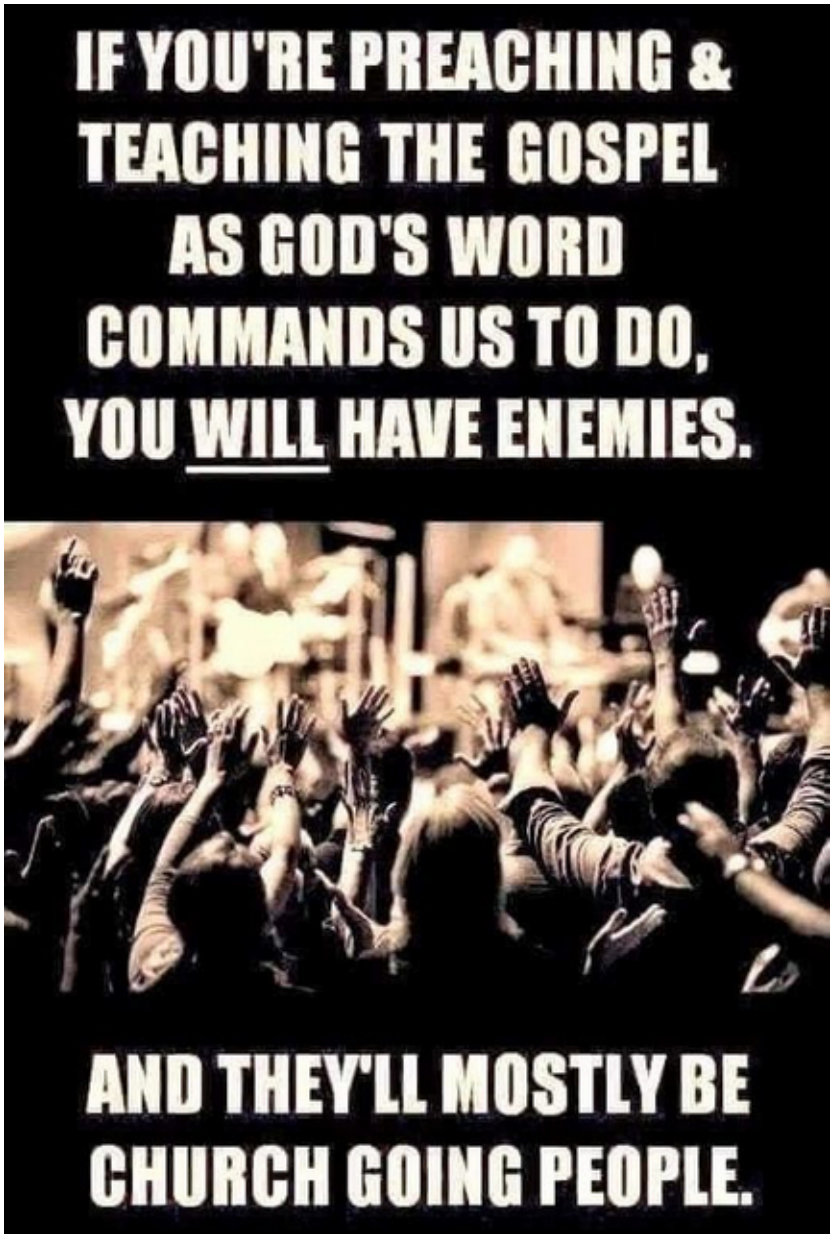
IF YOU'RE PREACHING &
TEACHING THE GOSPEL
AS GOD'S WORD
COMMANDS US TO DO,
YOU WILL HAVE ENEMIES.
AND THEY'LL MOSTLY BE
CHURCH GOING PEOPLE.

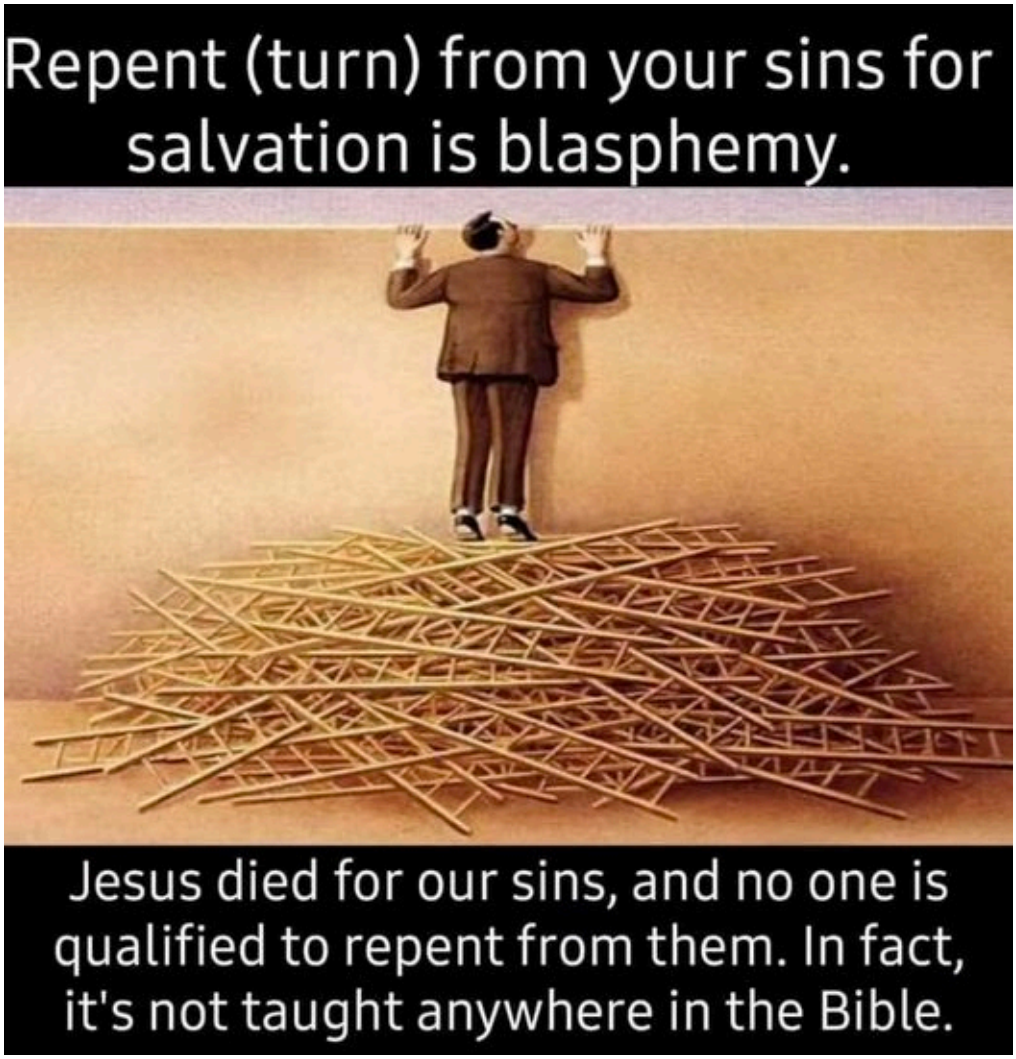
Repent (turn) from your sins for salvation is blasphemy.
Jesus died for our sins, and no one is qualified to repent from them. In fact, it's not taught anywhere in the Bible.

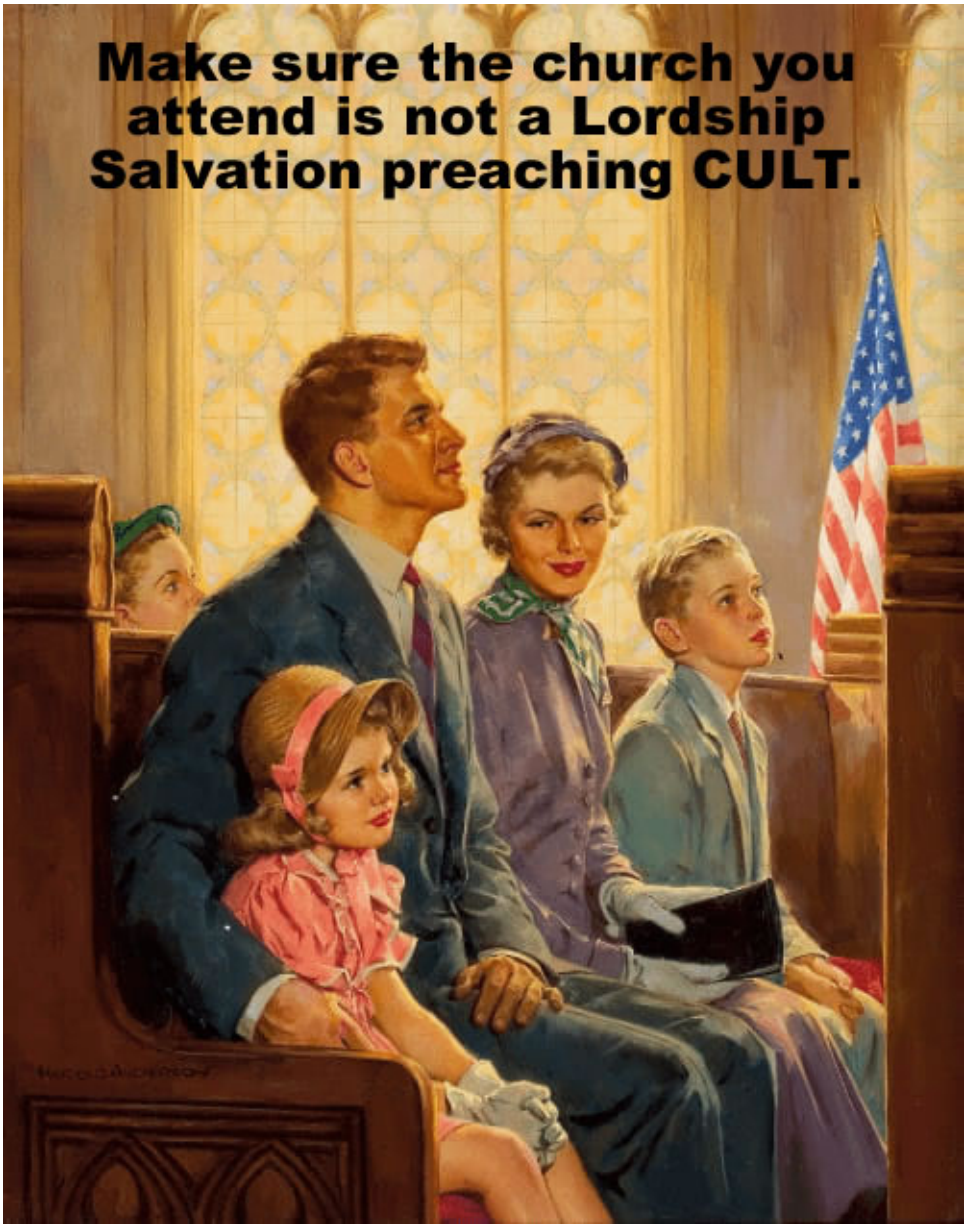

1. https://www.gatewaycoc.org/
2. https://www.gatewaycoc.org/about-gateway/identity/goals/
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
4. https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-salvation
5. https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-salvation
6. https://biblia.com/bible/esv/Acts%202.36-39
7. https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-salvation
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj87cuIq1raV60Dgp2vyKn3c8i2zKSsrjC7C7F8yR19INlsRx8w8GEGl12uyel8RhM_7i5iA3MBw58IEEBaBQbTq3rj-z_HZZvzRlO
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj0K17zW_CkZcAgIy7Off8ROtu2tDZGBm-G5EbX0vpxmx4GasVpWefTFc9ycWsve8N-JsFmXSri6zmRStnG-iuS8h1oYZGQfvy32xf
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEihbiCa-nAb1bsZAPMysx6ObdtcIZo8unH-WvmlM5zin9ePDZ3mrlvyIEiDruzBUd3O3YG9RkBuRfVOtRbKqSax78CgDXc90d5_0GY

5.8.9 The Tragic Life And Death Of Elvis Presley (1935-1977) (2024-08-15 20:28)

1st Corinthians 3:11-15, “For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; Every man’s work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man’s work of what sort it is. If any man’s work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. **If any man’s work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.”**

I love this song that Elvis Presley (January 8, 1935 - August 16, 1977) sang. I know that he lived a wicked life. Pastor Jack Hyles once met Elvis in an elevator in Garland, Texas. Dr. Hyles asked Elvis if he was saved and he affirmed that he was indeed a Christian. Elvis said he attended a revival with his grandmother as a boy and got saved. Dr. Hyles asked him why he was living in sin. Elvis said he wanted "to be free." Brother Hyles taught us that there is more freedom within the fence (the rules, God commandments), than there is outside the fence (where the hungry Pitbull, the Devil is lurking). This is a beautiful song...



Are You Lonesome Tonight (Elvis Presley)

God gave Elvis such a beautiful voice. After "the king" (as the music industry called him) died in 1977, an autopsy showed that Elvis had at least 10 different prescription drugs in his blood. In just one year his personal physician prescribed over 10,000 pills to Elvis. Anyway, I really like this song that Elvis sings. It is so surreal. He died a short time after this concert. If he were still alive today, Elvis would have been 89 years old. In fact, tomorrow (August 16th) is the 47th anniversary since Elvis passed away in 1977. I do believe that Elvis went to Heaven. A man’s salvation is determined by where he is looking, not upon the life he is living. **Isaiah 45:22, “Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.”**

Elvis lived a horrible life of sin, shaming the name of Jesus with his sexual immorality, substance abuse and worldliness. I chose 1st Corinthians 3:11-15 as our text passage because I thought

it was fitting for Elvis. Specifically

1st Corinthians 3:15, “ **If any man’s work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.”** I do believe that Elvis was saved through faith alone in Jesus, having the correct foundation; but upon that solid foundation he built a house of wood, hay and stubble. At the Judgment Seat of Christ Elvis’ works will all be burned up, but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire. That is, he barely escaped the fires of Hell.

Elvis received adoration from millions of fans, but he never honored God with his life. I’ve heard Elvis thank God here and there, but when everyone was idolizing and worshipping him he accepted their worship, just like wicked Herod (Acts 12:22-23). There are millions of comments of praise expressed on social media toward Elvis, as if he were a god. That is evil and wrong. Woman by the thousands fantasized about kissing Elvis. They melted and fainted at his concerts. Elvis had a habit of kissing (even smooching) with female fans in the audience. They paid good money to deliberately sit up front, hoping to kiss

“

the king.

” Elvis loved the attention and fanfare and I don’t blame him. Who wouldn’t? [1]Uh Huh-Huh!

Personally, I love many of Elvis’ songs, especially his earlier stuff from the 1950’s. But as a Christian I also realize that Elvis did not honor God with his sinful life. He did sing some beautiful Gospel songs from time to time, and I do believe he was saved. But not once at any place in his music career have I ever found where Elvis ever shared the Gospel with anyone. If he did preach the Gospel, the world would have rejected him (2nd Timothy 3:12).

I read some fool’s comments are YouTube, where they said Elvis was classy for not answering personal questions about his views on Women’s Liberation, et cetera. No, Elvis was an opportunist, a coward, who didn’t want to commit career suicide. He intentionally stayed vague and avoided sharing his personal views at risk of being crucified by the ravenous media, and I don’t blame him, but he wasn’t being “

classy.

”

Another person expressed admiration for Elvis that he forgot his words while singing a song, but said Elvis was “classy” for laughing instead. It is so obvious as I watched the video that Elvis didn’t forget anything, he was just chuckling a little while sinning. It annoys me that there’s an army of worship-mongers

who idolize Elvis, micro-analyzing him to the point of insanity. If they could, they’d claim that Elvis’ was “

classy

” for not washing his dirty underwear because he didn’t want to waste water. People are moronic idiots! Elvis was the king of sin and shame, who died on his throne (a toilet) at age 42 when he overdosed on drugs. The inspired Holy Bible warns in James 4:4, that no one can be a friend of the world, and also be God’s friend. To be a friend of the world is to be God’s enemy!

Here is what Pastor Hyles said about meeting Elvis:

> "Many years ago when I was pastoring in Garland, Texas, I had a daily radio broadcast. Ordinarily the broadcast was live. However, on occasion, if I were scheduled to be out of town for a day or so, I would make a tape and take it to the radio station located

on the eleventh floor of the Stoneleigh Hotel of Dallas, Texas. On one occasion I took a tape to the station. When I got on the elevator, I told the operator, who was an attractive young lady, that I wanted to go to the eleventh floor. She didn't hear a word I said! She was in a daze because Elvis Presley had just ridden her elevator. Finally I convinced her that I needed to go to the eleventh floor, and all she talked about was the fact that she had been alone with Elvis Presley for a few minutes. She finally gathered herself together and took me to the eleventh floor. She waited as I took the tape across the hallway to the station and then took me back to the main floor. On the way, however, she stopped the elevator, and Elvis Presley got on. He had on a green satin suit and at that time was in his heyday. I introduced myself to Elvis, we shook hands, and then I asked him, "Elvis, do you know, if you died today, you would go to Heaven?" His answer was startling. "I certainly do," he said. "I was saved when I was a child." Then he proceeded to tell me the circumstances. As best I remember, he said that his grandmother or some other relative had taken him to hear an old-fashioned Gospel preacher. He had received Christ as his Saviour. He told me in clear, positive language of his salvation. I then looked him square in the eye and said, "Elvis, how could a person who is born again live the kind of life that you are living?" He said, "Jack, I got tired of the rules. I wanted to be free." Need I say more? The very type of death that he died is living proof that though he thought he was leaving slavery to go to freedom; he was leaving freedom to go to slavery."
—Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

They had real music back then...

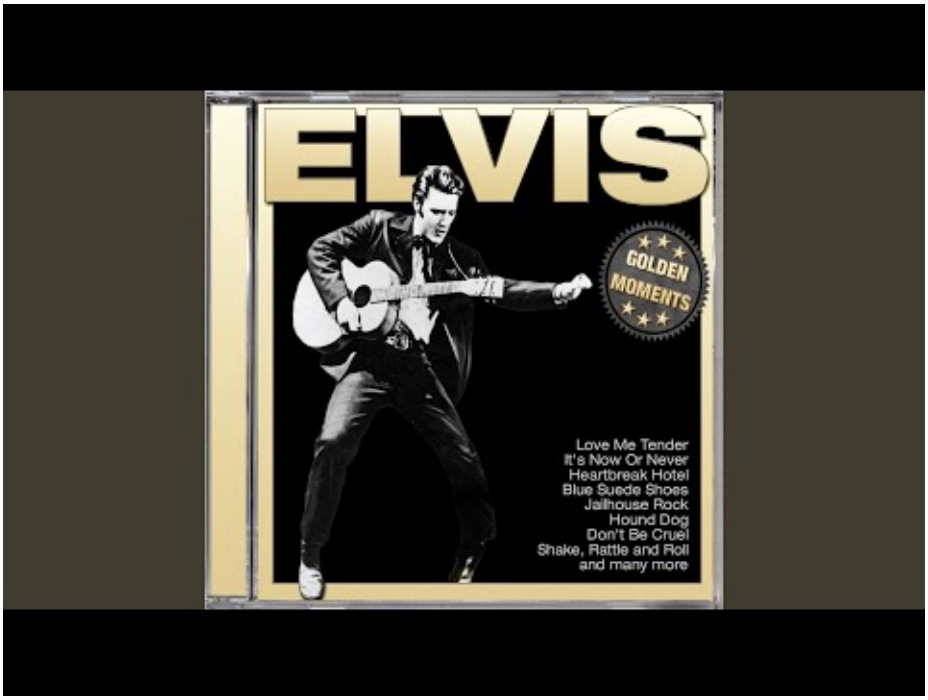

Return To Sender

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vtV0je-liEg

5.8.10 We Have Total Liberty In Saving Grace (2024-08-16 16:20)

Religion is the “try harder”

salvation; with the Gospel of grace, you get to be you. I love that truth! In false religion there is always something else that you must do either be or remain saved; but in the true Gospel Christ did it all for us, and there are no stipulations, obligations or requirements to keep saved. It’s a done deal from the moment that you trusted Jesus!

People are so very confused nowadays about *The Gospel*. Anything past Grace is *you* doing the work that Christ has already done. Anything that you do in addition to just resting (trusting) in what Christ has already done through Calvary’s cross to pay for your sins is WORKS.

A ministry friend shared the following precious testimony with me today...

> People are so very confused about The Gospel: *Anything past Grace is you doing the work that Christ has already done*. I witnessed to a customer yesterday, to the point that tears were coming from his eyes, when I told him that he is free in what Jesus has already finished [what he (the customer) is trying to do]. I told him Jesus has Nothing to Work with, until he accepts the Freedom and the gift that has already been given to him the day he believed.
>
> His mind was bound by things he thought he had to be doing. It’s like giving a child a bicycle and they keep coming back asking if they can keep the bike. Well, yes, I gave it to you. It’s Free. Then a few days goes by and she says, “Daddy are you sure I can keep this bike, I really love it?” To which the Dad says, “Girl you gotta quit asking for something you already have.” Now go on and have fun with your new bike, it’s Finished.

I wanted to share this moving story with you, because it’s a big problem everywhere today. Billions of churchgoers are still trapped in bondage to religion, trying to turn from their sins and live an upright life for fear of not going to Heaven. Dear reader, Jesus has already paid the full price for your sins! You’re either resting in His finished work, or else you are only partially trusting Christ, plus something more (which is a counterfeit plan of salvation).

Religion is the “try harder”

salvation; with the Gospel of grace, you get to be you. That is, you can still live a lifestyle of sin and go to Heaven.

Sonja Lee Lester England Is An Unsaved False Prophet

I have some friends on Facebook who are not saved. However, if they are a hardened false teacher, I don’t accept (or I unfriend them if I unknowingly have already accepted them as a friend). I unfriended [1]Sonja Lee Lester England today, because I want no part of her wickedness. I don’t want to wickedly bid her Godspeed (2nd John 1:11). She posted the following junk theology on her Facebook page. I put a cancellation mark over it to warn others that this is Satanic ideology. ...



Dangerous False Teaching!

Kindly said, Sonja is a fool. She is mixing works with grace, wickedly perverting the Gospel of grace. The slanderous term “

Greasy Grace

”

blasphemes the grace of God! You’ve likely also heard the derogatory phrase

“

Cheap Grace.

” Dear reader, grace is not cheap, it is completely FREE! Jesus paid the ultimate price, sacrificing His life on the cross to pave the way for humanity to have eternal life, for anyone who wants it.

Sonja is a false convert, whose mind has been poisoned by neo-evangelical preachers. You'll find such ungodly [3]wolves in sheep's clothing at Pensacola Christian College. The Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ is under malicious attack today like never before. Sadly, the biggest threat is coming from tainted neo-evangelical Bible colleges!

Sonja's mind has been blinded by Satan concerning the Gospel. In her rotted brain, you're not saved if you're still living a lifestyle of sinning. But dear reader, we ALL live a lifestyle of sin! You are woefully deceived if you think that you're not as sinful as the next guy. In God's eyes you're either washed in the blood of Jesus, or you're not. In God's mind there are only two groups of people: *Saved* and *Lost*.

Here is another junk theology meme from Sonja's Facebook page. I also put a red cancellation mark on the image to warn others that this is dangerous untrue propaganda. ...

[4]



The ESV Corrupts Matthew 18:6

Whoever made this meme used the corrupt English Standard Version (ESV) of the Bible. The Bible doesn't use the word "

sin,

"

the ESV translators did. The inspired King James Bible uses the word "offend."

Let's examine Matthew 18:6, shall we? ...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Matthew 18:6, "**
>
> ***But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me*, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and *that* he were drowned in the depth of the sea.**
>
> **"**

> **ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Matthew 18:6, "**
>
> ***but whoever causes one of these little ones who believe in me to sin*, it would be better for him to have a great millstone fastened around his neck and to be drowned in the depth of the sea.**
>
> **"**

Carefully notice **Matthew 18:7, "**

And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.

" Jesus is warning everyone not to harm a child, and by extension a child of God (i.e., one who believes in Him). The ESV translators perverted God's Word, totally altering the meaning of the Scripture. Sonja's mind has been poisoned by Satan's corrupt Bible revisions. The Devil's modern Bible PERversions are the shaky foundation of the accursed neo-evangelical movement. Bob Jones University uses the toxic ESV, [5]preaches the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation and is a bigoted hateful religious cult. I learned that painful fact firsthand at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a repository of shameful BJU graduates).

I beseech you dear reader to reject the Satanic idea that you cannot commit adultery, fornicate, get drunk, steal, lie, lust, be a homosexual and still go to Heaven. But wait a minute! Doesn't the Bible warn that sinners cannot go to Heaven? What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 6:9-11, "*Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God?* Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.**
>
> **And such were some of you: *but ye are washed*, but ye are sanctified, *but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus*, and by the Spirit of our God.**
>
> **"**

Please don't overlook verse 11, **"but ye are washed..."** That is the key! If you have been born-again by faith alone in Jesus as your Savior, then you're sins have *all* been WASHED AWAY by Jesus' precious blood. So, from that time forward (from the moment you were saved), God the Father only sees the imputed righteousness of His only begotten Son, and not our sins (Romans 4:5-6).

Your POSITION in Christ was forever settled at the time of the new birth; but your CONDITION in Christ is a separate matter of SERVICE, not SALVATION.

My favorite preacher's quote is from John Bunyan (1628-1688)...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without, and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan

Bravo John Bunyan! He clearly understood the vast difference between justification (the new birth), versus sanctification (discipleship). We absolutely must put a distinct difference between these two things, lest we corrupt the inspired Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people. Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) also well understood this truth.

Here is an excellent quote by Pastor DeHaan explaining the difference between coming *to* Christ for salvation versus coming *after* Christ in discipleship:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Amen and amen. Christ died for our sins and only asks that we place our trust in Him alone to be saved. Christ does NOT demand that we first promise to be willing to reform our life of sinful ways in order to receive His free gift. Remember, a gift to truly be a "gift" must be completely free, having no stipulations or obligations to receive it.

Very few churchgoers understand this vital foundational truth from the Bible. So, if you choose to commit adultery, fornicate, lust, cheat and hurt other people, you CANNOT lose God's free gift of eternal life. How could you lose by BAD WORKS, that which you did not acquire by GOOD WORKS? Salvation is by God's undeserving GRACE. Someone has expressed *GRACE* as an acronym: (***G***od's ***R***iches ***A***t ***C***hrist's ***E***xpense).

Please do not misunderstand, I am not teaching that God is okay with a believer living in sin. Yet, that is exactly what we all do. No matter how much you may think that you've reformed your life of your former sinful ways, you are still a horrible sinner. **James 2:10, "**

For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

" So, there is no such thing as turning from all your sins. At best all you can do is clean up your life, but in God's sight you'll still be guilty if you're not saved. And if you are saved, no

amount of sinning could ever jeopardize your security in Christ as His redeemed child. As long as someone associates human behaviour with God's gift of eternal life, they cannot be saved.

In the following Scripture passage, the Apostle Paul makes it abundantly plain that ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED! If we choose to continue in sin (a flagrant disregard for God's law), GRACE will much more abound, so that we could NEVER lose God's PROMISE of eternal life

"

to them that believe

"

(1st Corinthians 1:21b). ...

> Romans 6:1-2, "What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?* God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?"

But Paul also says that just because we can sin with impunity (as far as eternal life is concerned), this does NOT make it okay to disregard God's law. **Romans 3:31, "Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."** Now that we are no longer under the curse of the law (Galatians 3:10-13), but are under grace and have complete liberty in Christ—we are expected by God to KEEP THE LAW (not to be saved, nor maintain salvation status); but rather, to please our heavenly Father as His redeemed child.

Here's one more meme from Sonja's Facebook page, promoting the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation...

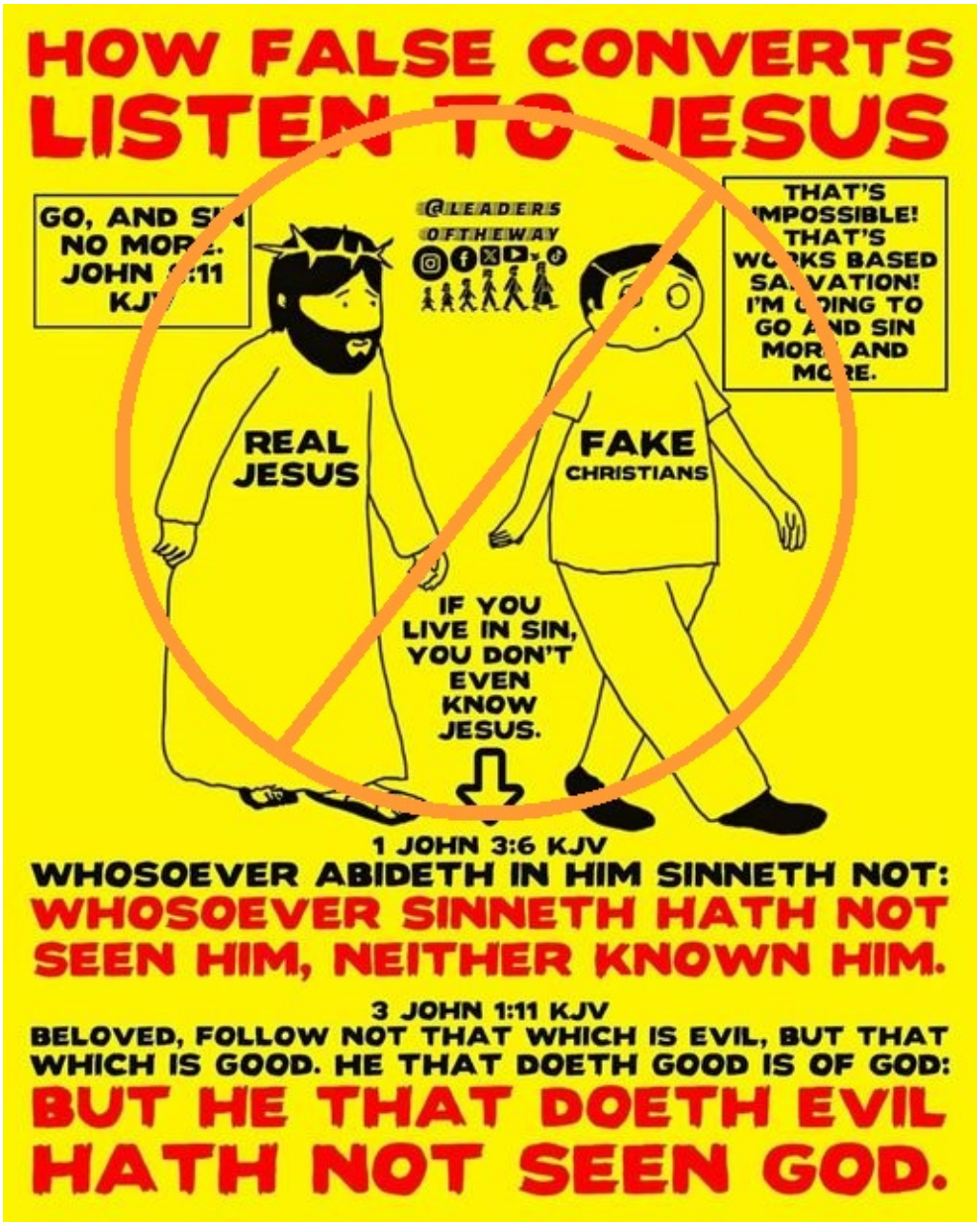

Dangerous False Teaching

Do you see how Sonja exaggerates and perverts the truth of God into a lie? Lordshippers always imply that just because we believe in a free grace Gospel without behaviour modification, that we endorse living in gross immorality. But nothing could be further from THE TRUTH! No Christian has God's permission to commit sin!!! Hebrews 12:6-8 warns that God will *scourge* and *chastise* His children when we sin (and we all do sin continually).

Sonja's memes gives the false impression that free grace believers are glad to commit sin with impunity, which just shows how wilfully arrogant they are against the truth of a free grace Gospel. The Bible teaches that the new birth is WITHOUT WORKS (Romans 4:5-6; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5). Getting saved in no way obligates nor guarantees that your behavior will change as a believer. Please RUN away from anyone who associates behavior modification with being born-again.

The new birth is a free gift from God, because Jesus paid for it with His precious blood.

7198

Religion is the “try harder” salvation; with the Gospel of grace, you get to be you. Anyone who tries to put a guilt trip on you as Christian, for the sins in your life, they are of the Devil. The fact that the saved man in 1st Corinthians 3:15 received no rewards at the Judgment Seat of Christ; yet was still saved, proves that you can live a wasted sinful life and still go to Heaven. The manner in which a believer chooses to live will determine our REWARDS in Heaven, not our DESTINATION. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

The inspired Holy Bible says in **Titus 2:12, “**

Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

”

- Roman Catholicism errantly says you *MUST* do works to be saved.

- Calvinism errantly says you *WILL* do good works if you are saved.

- The Holy Bible says you *SHOULD* do good works if you are saved.

Religion is the “try harder” salvation; with the Gospel of grace, you get to be you. I am not picking on Sonja; but rather, I am using her as an example of someone who is woefully caught between grace and works, still unsaved, hellbound in false religion. I hope and pray dear reader that you see the great folly in her false teachings.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

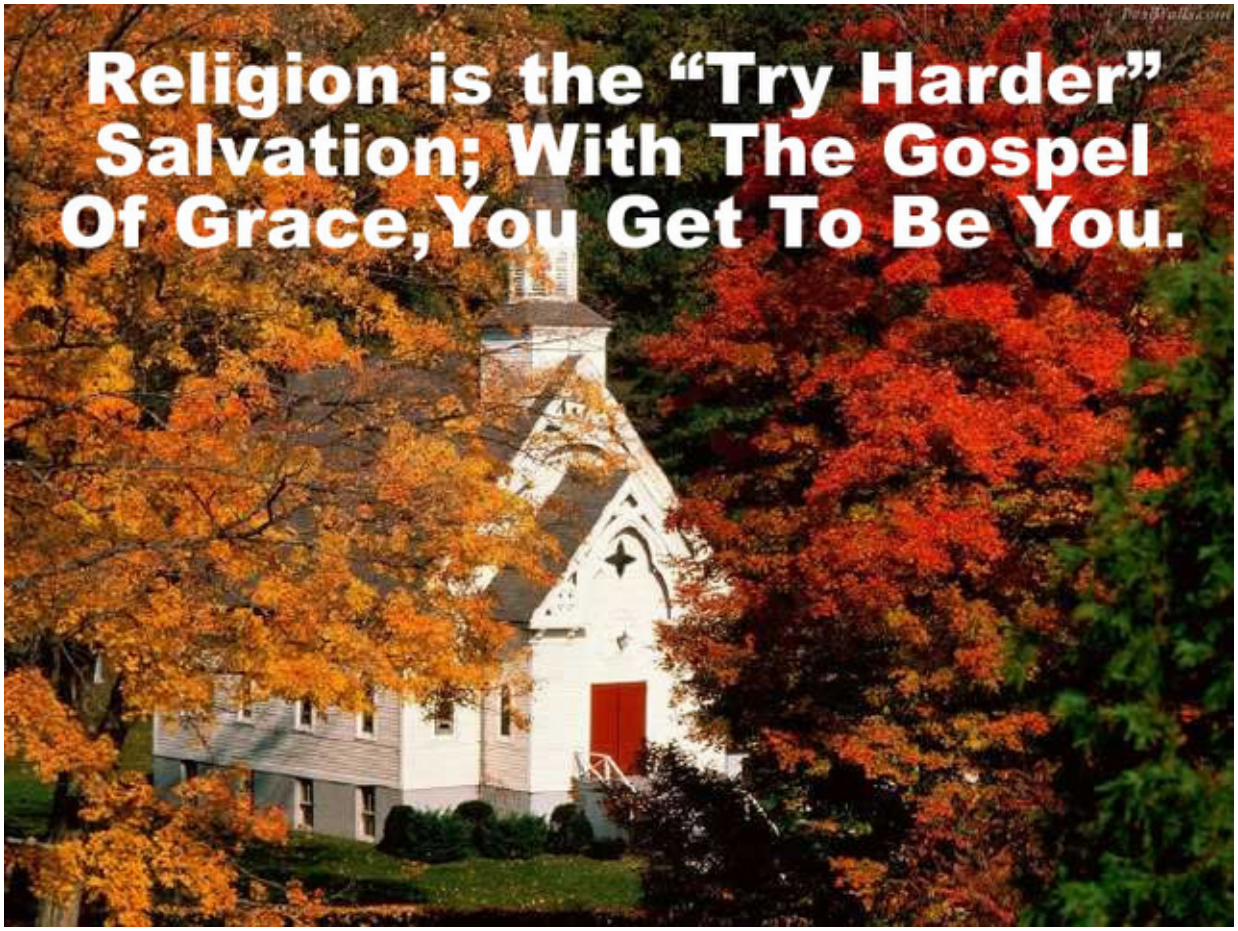

1. https://www.facebook.com/sonja.england
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgyXizpc65M-qr2yAPDbTF26TQNKs0AYcRYGm-N3mOVIIDbndRTe3Qi8vrzDDXHhPnaOK7Lqnyq3A2X7pN3fJohn_FojGXyUIifxre
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhOo8GVLaVYMLCOatyu3FKODVE5pputhna19vm7p3nQWrXgpzFmVyin1gsS571G8CtgU019rCLWYZY7qAtzIjje-6zANiYJFk1SlO6
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjrnHyQd88BdMUu7jM_Qwe-G4s90yZxIUudzObb9rfNQl-AHM9cOXOuQ1ZIrb6vPSOeoY_-Aj-93ogHpwm2-6sLwcTBMj3Qx-GHuCp
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgoyK-vnBAQZuwaMQrR2toR8O83cCH6P4tfYRnCo6tzV8dILM66Af-elou9aFSgSZzkUGmkBE4hNEUdHA7711nVWuMHALUOTZFWoJ-

---

5.8.11 Here's Some Southern Gospel Music To Cheer You Up (2024-08-17 22:32)

I love Southern Gospel Music. These songs are by the Detty Sisters. I really like the pedal steel guitar...

7200



So Much To Thank Him For



Thank God I Am Free



I'll Take The Highway

5.8.12 Why Are You Against Calling On The Name Of The Lord? (2024-08-18 11:12)

Romans 10:13-15, "*For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved*. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!"

A Facebook friend asked me today why I am against calling on the name of the Lord. Kindly, I didn't say it is heresy to call upon the name of the Lord. I said it is heresy to say you cannot be saved without praying, calling or asking. Pastor Curtis Hutson rightly said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." Romans 10:9-14 is definitely an obscure passage of Scripture, because it is highly controversial as to what it actually means. The very fact that I am writing this blog proves my point. In the Gospel of John, we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times, without any *requirement* to pray, call or ask God to save us. Repeatedly in the Scripture we are taught to simply BELIEVE to be saved. We ought not base a new doctrine solely on Romans 10:13, while totally ignoring the entire Gospel of John!

The demonic Church of Christ (COC) base their false teaching that you must publicly "confess" the name of Jesus to get to Heaven on Romans 10:9. They totally ignore John 12:42-43 where the Bible says many of the chief rulers believed on Jesus, but they DID NOT CONFESS HIM. I showed that Bible truth to a COC member and he claimed that those chief rulers weren't really

saved. Dear reader, many people are deceivers and liars (especially religious people). As Pastor John Ricci (pronounced “Ritchie”) rightly says: “They’ve been smoking T.U.L.I.P.!” That is, they’re all wicked Calvinists who require partial faith in Christ, [1]plus turning from your sinful bad habits, to be saved.

In acts 2:41, the Bible says that 3,000 people were saved when they

“ gladly received his word. ”

No mention is made of anyone praying, calling or asking to be saved. They simply BELIEVED the

“

Good News

”

(Gospel) that they heard the Apostle Peter preach to them. There was no probationary period to examine the lives of the 3,000 people saved, to see if their lives changed to confirm their faith. This is the junk theology that is peddled in 95 % of corrupt churches today, which sadly includes Baptist churches. The average Baptist church today is a [2]Lordship-Salvation-preaching religious cult.

In Acts 16:30-31, when the Roman jailer asked Paul and Silas what he needed to do to be saved, they told him to "BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST." There was no requirement to pray, call, ask, turn from his sins, follow Christ or get water baptized. The man simply BELIEVED the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen and was saved.

There is nothing wrong with calling upon the name of the Lord. It is natural to desire to ask God to save us. In John 4:10 Jesus told the Samaritan woman at Jacob’s Well that if she knew who she was talking to, she would have *asked* Him for the Water of Life.

Respectfully, I heard Pastor Anderson try to use John 4:10 to justify the New IFB that you have to pray to be saved. Ironically, if you read the rest of chapter 4, none of the Samaritans who were saved ever called, asked or prayed to be saved; the Bible says they simply BELIEVED. □□□□ □:□□, “□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□

□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□

□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□, □□□□□ □□□□□□□□□, □□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □ □□□.” No one is said to have "called" on the name of Jesus to get to Heaven. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

To clarify, I never said that it is heresy to call upon the name of the Lord. When I was saved at age 13, I silently prayed in my soul for Jesus to please save me. I begged Him to save me. It is very normal to ask Jesus to save us. But when I learned around 2005 from Pastor Max D. Younce, in his helpful book "[3]Salvation And The Public Invitation," that you can be saved simply by BELIEVING, it finally solidified my salvation beliefs and gave me 100 % perfect peace about the simplicity that is in Christ.

You see, for several years after I was saved I was confused. I often cried if fear, worried that I might not be saved. I was terrified of missing Heaven and going to Hell. I was scared of something that I couldn’t fully comprehend, God’s simple plan of salvation. In hindsight, I came to realize many years ago that I had been woefully deceived by Baptist preachers. They had all taught me that you need to pray a Sinner’s Prayer to get to Heaven. I knew that saying a prayer couldn’t save me. I knew that faith in Christ alone saved me. However, I sincerely

thought that the way you put your faith in Jesus is by praying to be saved. So, I repeated the Sinner's Prayer at least 50 times, maybe 100 times over the next several years.

I remember that I used to reason with God. I would say something like:

> "Now Lord, if I am your redeemed child, then respectfully, you owe it to me to let me know, so I can finally put this matter to rest about salvation. But if I am not saved, I absolutely do want to be saved. I know that I am a sinner. And I know that I deserve to be punished in Hell forever, burning, because of my own sins. I believe that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. And I do trust Jesus as my only way to Heaven. Please save me Lord if I am not saved, and don't let me go to Hell when I die someday."

God knows that I was 100 % sincere as a teenager, and He also knows that I was 100 % confused. I kept wondering if there was more. Perhaps I had missed something. What if? What if I am not saved? How can I know for certain. Why am I so worried about this? I believe the inspired Holy Bible, so why cannot I settle this important matter. Nothing I thought could solve my dilemma, I was worried to tears for years that I might not be saved. I realize now that no one had ever properly presented the Gospel to me.

Now, I love Pastor Jack Hyles, but even he used the famous The Roman's Road method to lead lost sinners to Christ, which confused me, because it always ended with praying a Sinner's Prayer. I am not blaming Dr. Hyles. I am saying that there is nothing in the Bible which teaches to pray a Sinner's Prayer to get to Heaven. In Acts 2:41, as I mentioned earlier, when 3,000 souls were saved, no Sinner's Prayer was said. In Acts 16:30-31, Paul and Silas did NOT lead the Philippian jailer to pray a Sinner's Prayer. So we do thousands of pastors today teach their church congregations to use the Sinner's Prayer?

I am telling you from my own inexplicably painful experience, that by using the Sinner's Prayer you run the real risk of confusing someone, as I was confused for many years. What did the blessed Savior say? **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*. "** Jesus didn't say to pray a Sinner's Prayer, did He? No, He simply said to

"

BELIEVE ON ME.

" Oh, who do men complicate everything?! The simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) is THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The gospel is comprised of three elements:

1. Jesus DIED for our sins on a cross
2. He was BURIED.
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

Any admitted guilty sinner who BELIEVES (put trust in, relies upon) these FACTS is instantly, irrevocably and eternally born-again. Nothing else is required or allowed by God to be saved.

Nowhere in the Gospel of John are we taught to pray, call or ask to be saved. God is already freely offering "□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□" (□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□ □:□□□). We don't need to ask God for a gift that He is already offering to us. Any guilty sinner who by faith receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, believing that He was buried but bodily

resurrected three days later is saved. This is "the gospel" according to Jesus (Galatians 1:12; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

So, I am perfectly okay with men calling upon the name of the Lord to be saved, whether silently in one's soul or audibly to be heard aloud; but I adamantly reject the heretical teaching that a lost sinner cannot be saved without calling, praying or asking for it. God has promised "□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□" (□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□ □:□□□). I am simply being true to the inspired Scripture, not following the traditions of men.

Dr. Curtis Hutson is 100 % correct, we ought not base a new doctrine on an obscure passage of Scripture, while ignoring a clear one. According to John 20:31, the purpose for which the Gospel of John was written is so that we might be saved through faith in Jesus Christ, the only begotten Son of God. So, we could read just the book of John, apart from the other 65 books of the Holy Bible, and learn how to be saved. That was the specific purpose for which God authored John.

Throughout the book of John we are simply taught to BELIEVE. □□□□ □□:□□-□□, "□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□, □ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□, □□□ □□□ □□□□: □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□, □□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□, □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□: □□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□□ □□□. □□□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□?" The invitation to Martha was simply to BELIEVE.

So, to clarify, I am not against a lost sinner calling, praying or asking God to be saved. But I am against the heretical idea that someone cannot be saved unless they call, pray or ask for it. Nothing in the Bible supports such a claim. I also do not personally use the Sinner's Prayer, nor do I recommend that anybody else use it either. It is perfectly proper to pray with someone who just received Christ as their personal Savior. Albeit, I think it is best that we refrain from leading people to pray to get saved. If you do, you may be the reason why they struggle with the assurance of God's gift of eternal life for years, if not decades, to come.

Thank you friend for reading my ministry blog.



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-john-macarthurs-discipleship-gospel.html
3. https://heritagebbc.com/library/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb-pdf
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjOTZeHl4bdBgrREKDjwa1nQ-8dQZElsfKtokaPLZU1KoHZX71zgv_9NsXyhUWWa2eu1mHLO_jq-CAIcqDv4zbxntaCmjbg3mPCN-_

5.8.13 You Don't Need To Pray To Be Saved Because God Sees Your Heart (2024-08-18 21:49)

1st Samuel 16:7, "But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as

man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, *but the LORD looketh on the heart*."

There is [1]a popular heresy being propagated by the NIFB (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) [2]movement today, which errantly preaches that you cannot get to Heaven without prayer a Sinner's Prayer. This is 100 % unscriptural. My daughter today read one of my posts on Facebook, where some NIFB followers are attacking me for exposing their heresy that you must pray to be saved. My daughter said something very good. She said that God sees our heart, so there's no need to pray to be saved. I told her that was excellent, and I decided to write an article to share this truth.

I remember something that my ministry friend, Michael P. Bowen wrote in his helpful book in defense of a free grace Gospel titled, "[3]I Never Knew You"...

> When you look at John 3:16, the very words of Christ to Nicodemus who asked Him how he could be born again, notice where Christ said "whosoever believeth in Him..." and ask yourself why would Christ leave out "and repent of your sins" or "make it public" or any other combination of good works you can imagine. Did Christ lie to Nicodemus? Is Christ lying to us, today, through this verse? Of course not. When Christ said to someone that he or she had to "believe" in Him, He was always referring to the fact that He was the one who would pay for the sins of the world through His death on the cross, that He would be buried for three days, and that He would rise from the dead. The Greek word for "believe" is "pisteuo" which means "to trust." **When we "trust" that Christ paid for our sins by His death, burial and resurrection from the dead, He saves us. How? *Because He knows all of our thoughts*. He knows every single thing you are thinking at this very moment.** He even knows the content of your dreams as you sleep. He knows every star and planet in the universe by name. He knows every process of every molecule and atom in His creation. **He knows every single thing about "every single thing." God knows the "instant" that you trust in His Son, Jesus Christ, to save you, and when you do, He saves you. He "knows" whether or not you have trusted Jesus as your savior. [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, "[4]I Never Knew You,"
>
> pp. 28-29
>
> ; © 2009
>
> by Barbour Books

I love that. Brother Bowen is right, God knows the instant that you trust His Son, Jesus Christ, to save you, because God knows all of our thoughts. King David echoed this very truth...

> Psalms 139:1-5, "O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known me.
>
> *Thou knowest* my downsitting and mine uprising, *thou understandest my thought afar off*. Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways. For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether. Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.
> "

God knows everything about everything. He knows the number of hairs ion your head (Matthew 10:30). He knows your intentions (Proverbs 24:12). The inspired Holy Bible says that **“**

all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do

”

(Hebrews 4:13b). NOTHING is hid from the eyes of Almighty God!!!

Yet, the NIFB would have us to believe that God is incapable or unwilling to save a sinner who doesn’t ask to be saved, or pray some form of Sinner’s Prayer to seal the deal. Dear reader, in view of these Scripture passages I have shown you, it should be painfully obvious that you don’t have to ask or pray to be saved. God is already offering everyone His free gift of eternal life.

I heard Pastor Bob Gray Sr. make a beautiful statement. He said that,

“Jesus doesn’t forgive sin.” When I first read that, I thought Dr. Gray had gone off the reservation...lol. But then he beautifully explained that Jesus has already paid for everyone’s sins with His blood, so that we don’t have to “

ask

”

for a gift that God is already offering to us. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:47,**

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life.”

[5]

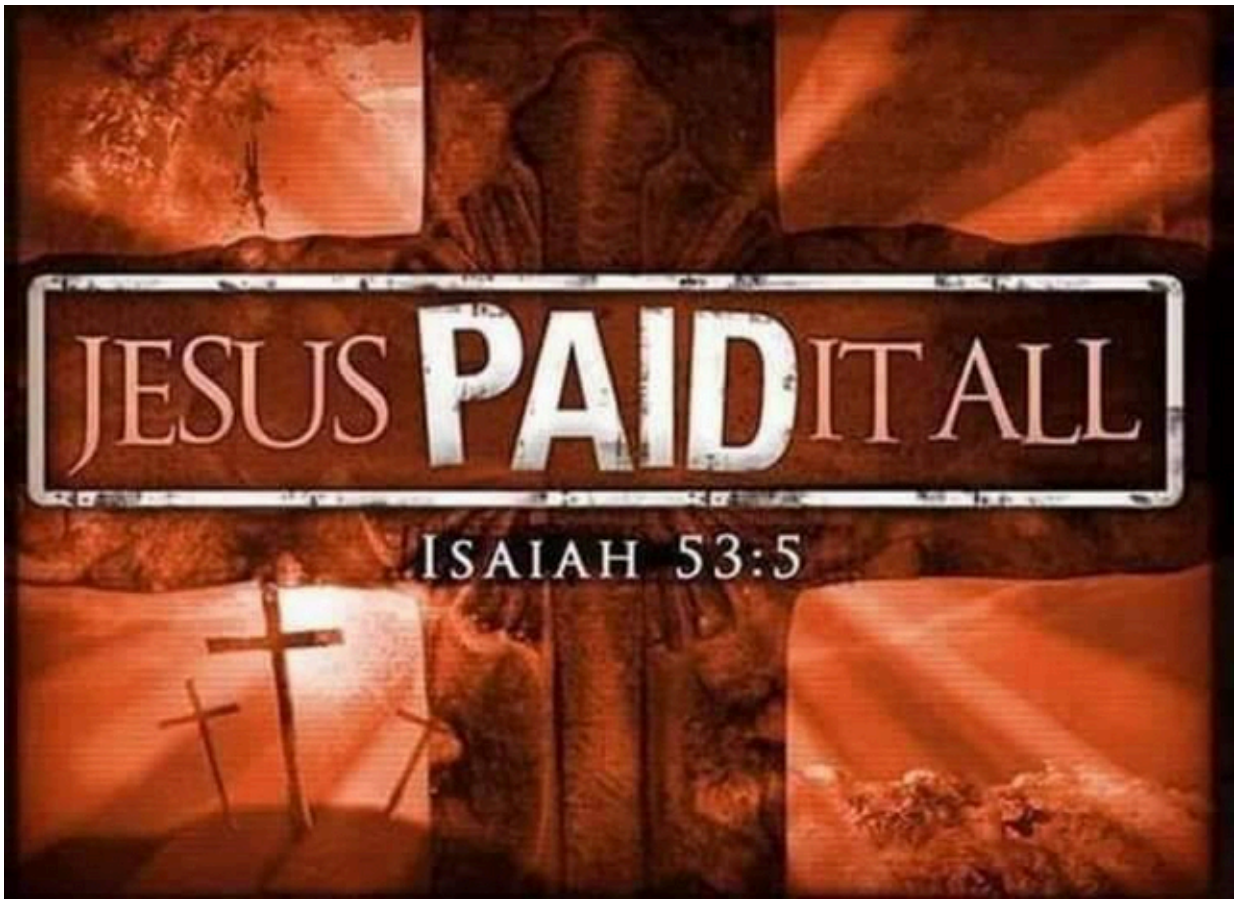

Repeatedly in the inspired Word of God we are taught to simply BELIEVE on Jesus Christ to have our sins forgiven. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins."** Carefully notice that "all" the prophets gave this witness, that salvation comes through faith in Christ alone. **Isaiah 45:22, "**

Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.

" Do you see any requirement to ask or pray, or to call? No, the Scripture simply invites all mankind to

"

LOOK UNTO ME,

"

unto the Lord. It's not what you're doing that gets you to Heaven, it's where you're looking!

God sees your every thought dear reader. The Lord knows more about you than you do! He knew you before you were conceived in the womb, just like He did the prophet Jeremiah (Jeremiah 1:5). Nothing can be hidden from the sight of Almighty God, and He has promised to judge all men individually for their good and evil (Ecclesiastes 12:14).

I have a video recording of a thief stealing my Amazon.com package on May 10, 2024 from my front porch. The inept local Sheriff's office in Pensacola said they cannot do anything, unless Amazon prosecutes the thief. I kindly made mention that Amazon replaced the $30 stolen clothing rack. The cops said that since Amazon replaced the item, I am not the victim, Amazon is. So, only Amazon can prosecute the ungodly criminal. A multi-billion dollar corporation like Amazon won't prosecute a petty thief, so I am victimized without recourse, even though I have a video recording clearly identifying the dirty thief. You couldn't make this stuff up! Only in America! Only in America can a pizza delivery order arrive at your house faster than the cops! Don't get me started...lol. Thankfully, God sees everything and He will punish that dirty thief for stealing what he didn't labor to earn, but stole from someone who did (Isaiah 13:11).

Nothing escapes the sight of God. The Lord doesn't need a secretary to help Him. Nothing ever occurs to God. He never needs to remember anything. God doesn't need to schedule things. There are no courtroom juries in Heaven, God already knows all the facts and who's guilty.

I really like Roku. I bought a Roku Box at Walmart for $35, which gives me free access to 1,000 television channels. On the Roku channel itself,

I watched an episode of 'Unexplained Mysteries' yesterday.

The police found a woman's head, but the detectives don't know who she is, or who murdered her, or how her head ended up placed alongside a road. Thankfully, our omnipotent faithful Creator knows every detail of what happened, and the case will be dealt with and judged properly in eternity. There will be justice! Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) in his Bible study series on 'Justice' says:

"E

veryone deserves justice, whether 3-years-old or 90-years-old, everyone deserves justice!

" Amen to that! And God will give them all justice!!!

Dear reader, I will say it again and again, you DON'T have to pray or ask God to save you to get to Heaven. You simply need to BELIEVE ON JESUS. Jesus said this Himself in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent." Do you see any requirement to pray, call or ask? No, you don't, and neither do I; Jesus simply invites all humanity (as individuals) to BELIEVE ON HIM to receive the gift of eternal life. And it is a gift, a FREE GIFT (Romans 5:15-18). You simply TAKE a gift. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition.

Let's say for the sake of argument that I buy you birthday gift and I hand it to you. I say, "Happy Birthday! I bought you this gift, please take it!" Would you say, "Can I please have that gift?" If you did that would be really weird...lol. Now, you could ask me for the gift if you wanted, and I would still give it to you because it is a gift, but you'd be wasting your breath to ask for what is already being freely offered to you. Likewise, God is freely offering His gift of eternal life to all humanity, and all you need to do is *by faith* (trust, reliance) receive it. **John 1:12, "But as many as *received him*, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that *believe on his name*:"** Again and again the inspired Scripture simply invites us to BELIEVE ON JESUS to be saved, nothing more.

So, please don't allow anybody to deceive you with a corrupt Gospel, mandating that you ask or pray to be saved. It is a big deal, because if you MUST pray, then faith is not enough to be saved, and that is another Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Thank you for reading my blog. God bless.



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TFPcxhSIxjs
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/New_Independent_Fundamental_Baptist_Movement
3. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjSFxgwbCF-AnF5nVWG3udyBT8suOZi746EjEubUe9kI4h6KUJ7njJnk6JDWFpovnI7kWMhz-1IopY5XaOJKSMmpQoz4zHy0VH0BsV
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgdSXqFCp5DFRa6H5RoLPYF9A5M2Y4cXTNcktqeXI7pJVNIUkWUvc1PwD5ALArsPCkOct50i99I6SsYqic2629FLjB8eaoNO3GXAxl

---

5.8.14 Wounded Soldiers: Get Up And Fight For The Lord (2024-08-20 19:45)

I love music like this! Mike Jones is playing the pedal steel guitar.



Wounded Soldiers (sang by The Vincents)


All human life is sacred.
Our culture praises and idolizes female presidents and politicians. God praises godly women who lovingly care for their husband, children, and homes. “Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies...She looketh well to the ways of her household” (Pr. 31:10,27).


GET USED
TO IT
Romans 1:18-28
NO, I don't think I will.

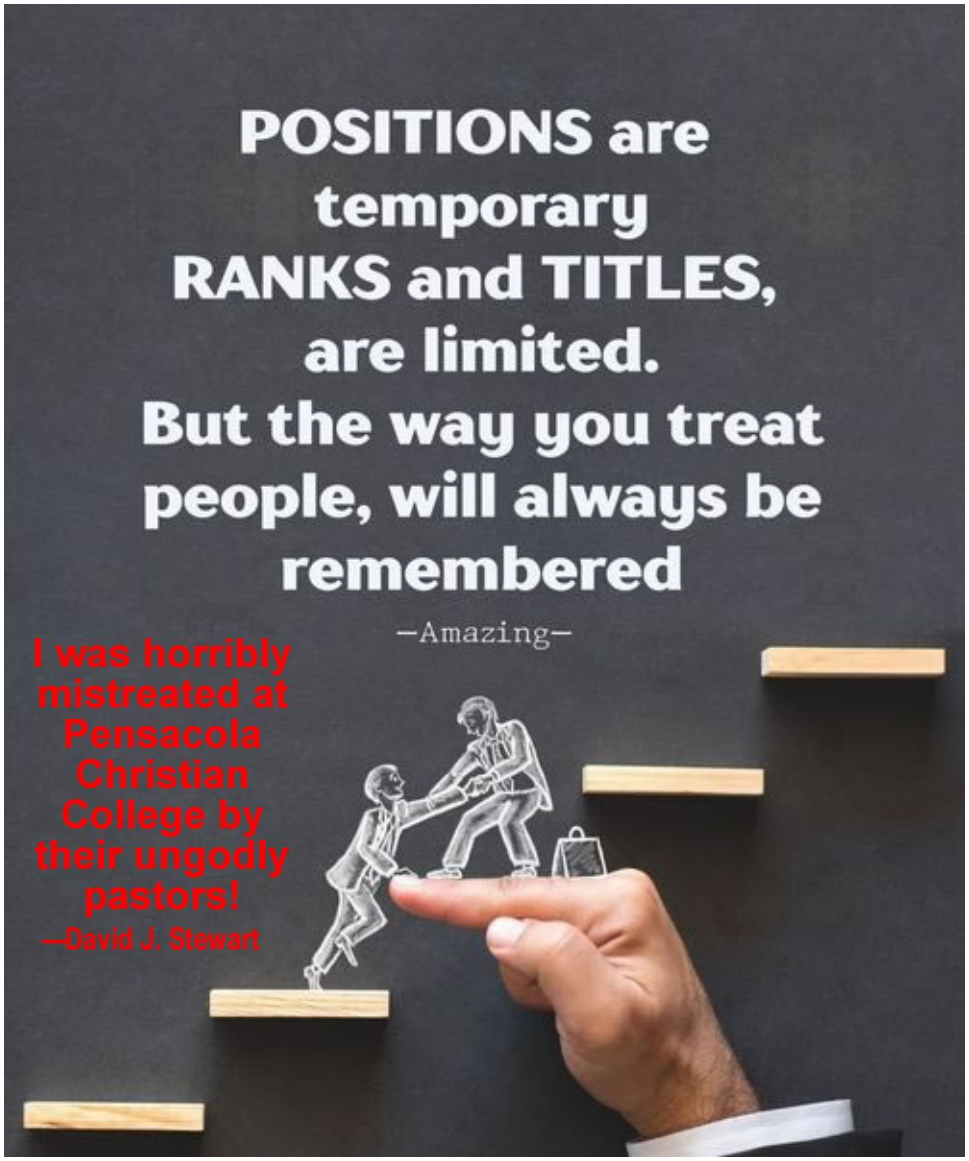
POSITIONS are temporary RANKS and TITLES, are limited. But the way you treat people, will always be remembered
—Amazing—
I was horribly mistreated at Pensacola Christian College by their ungodly pastors!
—David J. Stewart

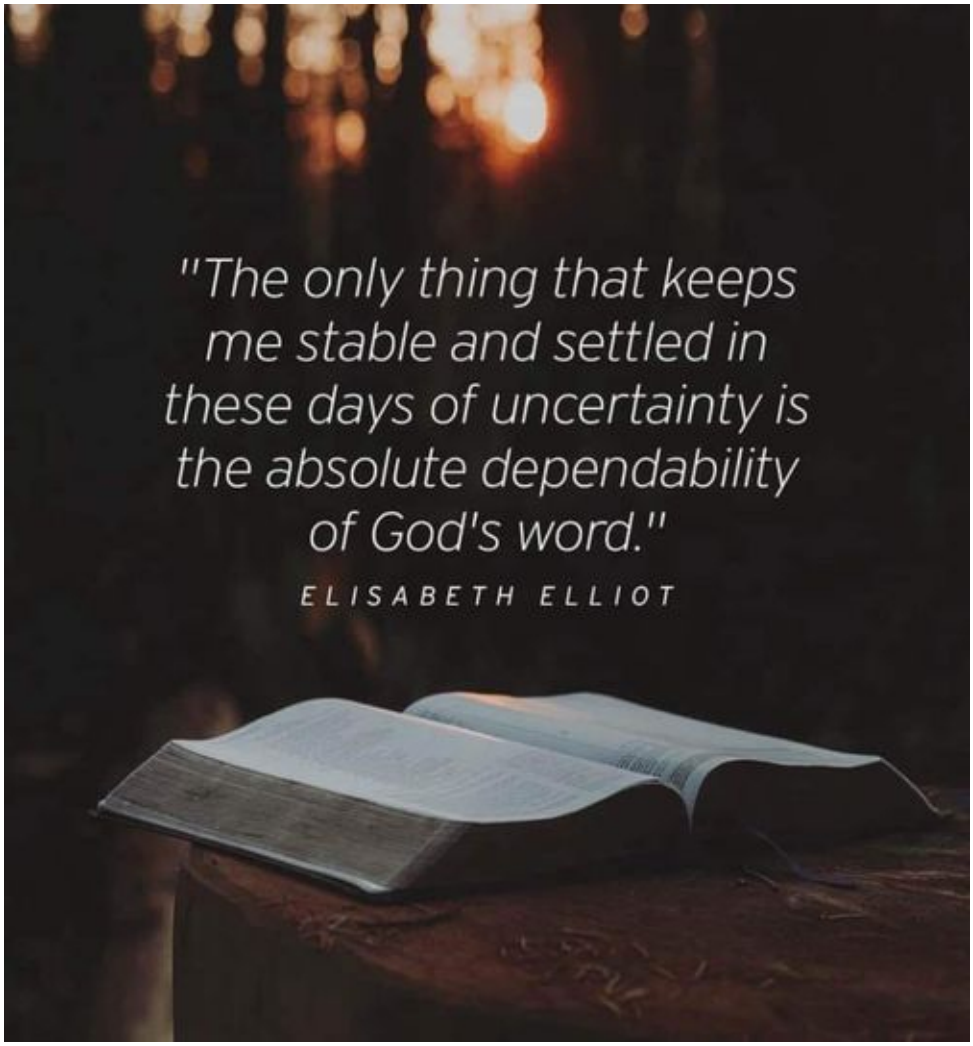
"The only thing that keeps
me stable and settled in
these days of uncertainty is
the absolute dependability
of God's word."
ELISABETH ELLIOT

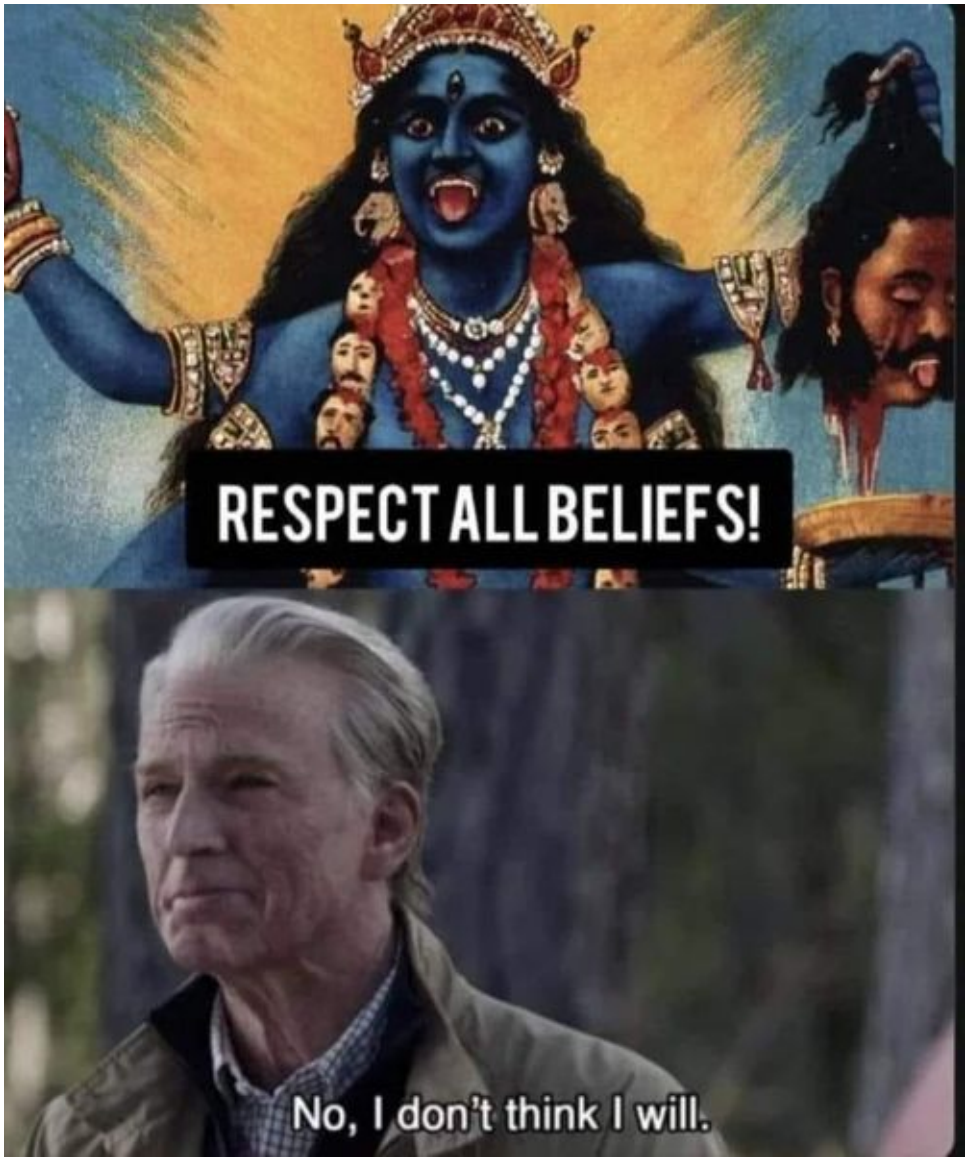

[6]

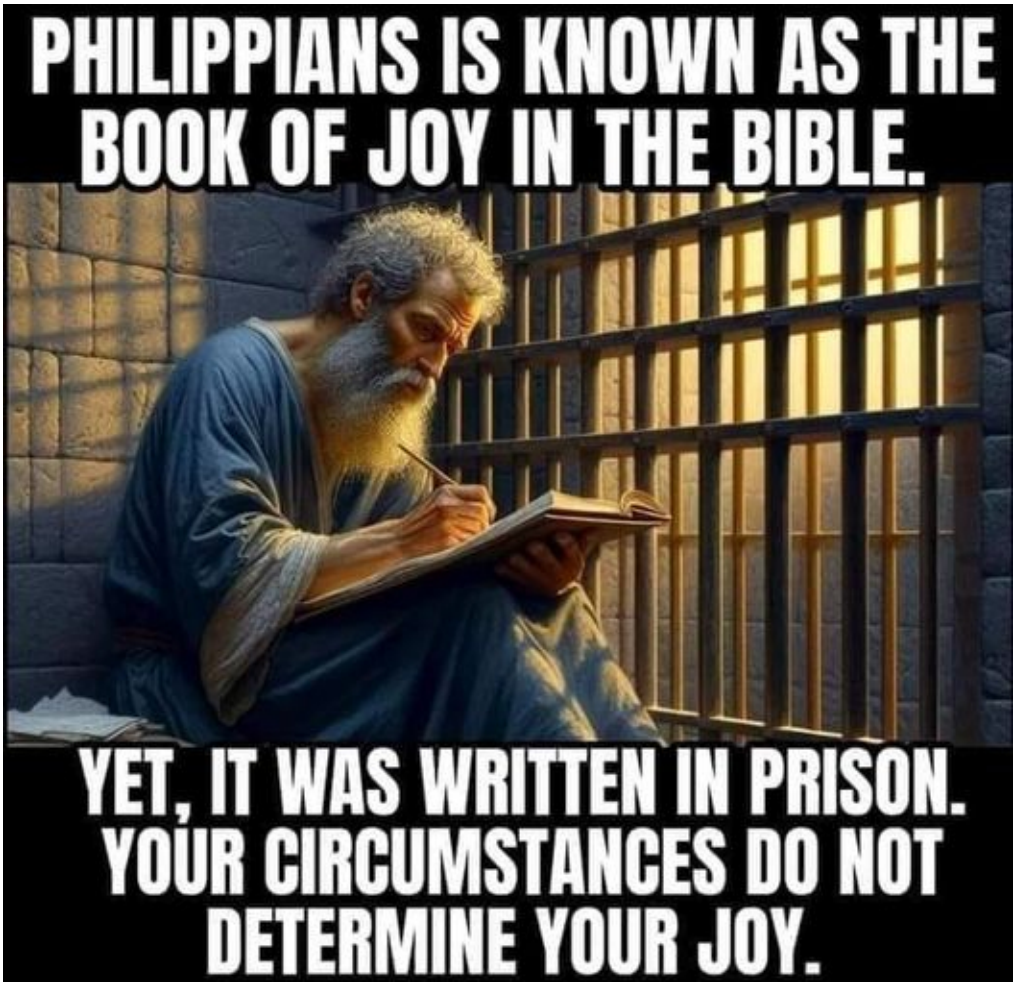
PHILIPPIANS IS KNOWN AS THE BOOK OF JOY IN THE BIBLE.
YET, IT WAS WRITTEN IN PRISON. YOUR CIRCUMSTANCES DO NOT DETERMINE YOUR JOY.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiEq7wORTZGWlLPcgux03ge6ecREIJy2Jsy-0b7KPK3-NE_ZtAR7ld-oY_cTbhBuUvR5mUhgUW_JHT_iUdz7KeHL_7YfUxPMOwBTI1
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNItlhfApG5Ay7JeQUMASnHm4I8_3-LohoopWCdQmCPXz4QN0lI6yg1Q1ht5qvWSzD3eDlrteHFm3qOFlIgNtr7YC-HFIegY64MYJ
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjz9OwU9Yzj3YHwJ_WZzwZkSfqzowSLL9zNpvWqtOSkdsrMKXLuG7g4XOy-_Lse1KueTeMo2PZTnMnCdc1fkUEl1P0_lmayOtoWSXH
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEikgXa13jiT9KLKwkLxnOA5TP4_5XN-bloJHQMmwMWHXKF873bw4M8k4HRM0ykZXJcGwGvHlBufqKF6gNRKwEJjvHU9AvlRqZhbeG4
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiVuQIIaS4BYkJru_Aqs2kOLgBbFOScaekutmRqW1Tc17_wxaLB_tKLMQjZYhFnKSDorqK7XgnF9hxVbjLsrvbQAWmdVQ_4U-ekyYR
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgaf_f_80pnUehl9P1DFWUxQqUgaOM623n1QYYuEwqj6emW4y49n2rghKKAtWOLn1dXG1CBPIPo5U8np2OSFSo0u09rD7Yk9gFh3iJ
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhDUlaOWTvklk4vX-plbyzSm-b0DG8iQhsEIug-nqeQJWz1Fg3BBIpBoUHgDdC0NXojrS0ajF79xcbbRwbxIs_F_ir2NBryoi7qm4U

5.8.15 Preachers Are To Blame For The Mess In The World (2024-08-20 19:54)

I fully agree with Pastor Loran Livingston, the country and the world are in the mess it's in because of preachers! They have dropped the ball for God.

[1] **Preachers Are To Blame For The Mess**

It is because of spiritually dead [2]Lordship Salvation cults like Pensacola Christian College, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and [3]Bob Jones University. There is little if any love toward people in today's churches. Love and truth go hand in hand. I guarantee you that where you find THE TRUTH, you will also find UNDONDITIONAL LOVE for all people.

You show me a pastor who bans difficult people from coming back to church, and I'll show you a slacker who refuses to CONTEND FOR THE FAITH (Jude 1:3). He won't warn people about the Devil's Bible revisions. He won't warn people about infidels like Billy Graham, John MacArthur or Joel Osteen. He just wants to coddle his members as they all play church.

The love of money has overtaken the Bible colleges and churches. The 99 % of sheep are all that matter, the 1 % of hurting lambs are thrown under the bus. □□□□□□□□ □□:□, "□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□□! □□□□□ □□□ □□□□."

[4]

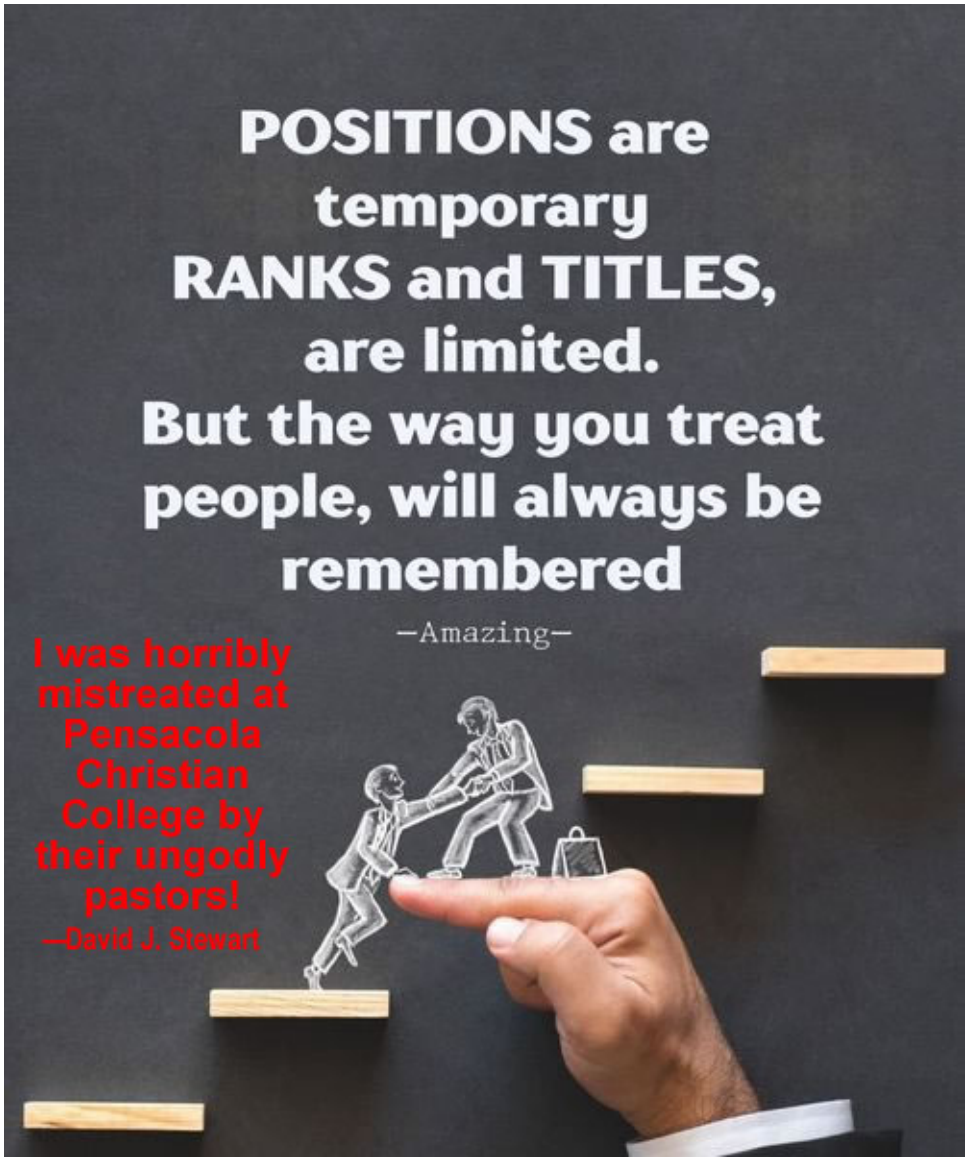

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/preachers_are_to_blame-pastor_loran_livingston.mp3?
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgin3WieKcFGtG18XDEH5RySVMOT0BaGWl97e7JDq88o1dEAaf7xOVCROzfKpNb_B0ynaNbP9_MjfNLNVwSO-zgMje3F3UaxkSB9D5

5.8.16 YouTube Are The Enemies Of Jesus Christ (2024-08-20 21:56)

I found this article today, about [1]pedophiles hiding in plain sight on YouTube, and nothing is done about it. Yet, YouTube has removed and banned Alex Jones, several New Independent Fundamentalist Baptist pastors (like Steven Anderson), and conservative Christians. My long time friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) received a second threat from YouTube in 2022 for his Bible preaching against the sin of homosexuality. **Job 20:15, "That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?"**

The owners of YouTube have no idea of what horror is coming upon them in eternity when they are judged by God. **Isaiah 13:11, "And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."** The [2]wicked arrogancy of these big tech social media companies will soon come to an end when God deals with them.

YouTube has banned me from making any comments with [3]my Redeemed Sinner account. I didn't threaten anyone. I didn't make any inappropriate comments. Some ungodly progressive liberal just hates my guts at YouTube, because I am on the Lord's side (John 7:7). They hate the very name of my channel, "Redeemed Sinner." So, they won't allow me to post any comments. YouTube are guilty of stifling free speech! The ungodly God-hating sinners at YouTube

vehemently despise God's redeemed children who fear God. Woe unto YouTube and the world!

1st Peter 4:17, " For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?"

YouTube can censor me and other God-fearing Bible preachers all they want, they are just digging their own graves for eternity. The Lord will not be mocked. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 29:27,**

"An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked." YouTube loathes me as much as I loathe them. Since Google controls over 92 % of all internet searches, they in fact do control public opinion in America. Google acquired YouTube in 2006.

Also, [4]Google for the past several years have horribly censored 95 % of my web traffic for [5]Jesus-is-Savior.com, taking away all my web visitors. But they are only amassing judgment against themselves in eternity, for hindering the truth of God's Word. Google has removed over 400 of my anti-abortion images, while allowing Planned Parenthood murderers, perverted transvestites and God-hating queers total freedom to promote their sickening degenerate wicked filth. I am reminded often of what my dear risen Savior Jesus said in **John 15:19, "**

If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. "

Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

7222



Tucker Carlson: Google Tries To Censor Content It Disagrees With

I am sick and tired of being silenced by Google, not allowed to comment on YouTube, and threatened that they may terminate my account, by ungodly big tech bullies. The tables will be turned on them in eternity, the inspired Holy Bible promises us dear saints of God. Big tech's days of helping the wicked and persecuting the righteous are numbered! **Psalms 50:22, " Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver."**

Google's army of scumbag lawyers won't be able to help them escape God's justice! They can terminate my blog too, if they want, God is on my side. I am tired of being bullied by Google and their YouTube. I am not allowed to post comments, not even to thank people for their videos. YouTube has blood on their hands, MUCH BLOOD! When they silence God's children, they are persecuting us, and hindering THE TRUTH from the people who need it the most. Shame on Google. Shame on YouTube. Shame on Facebook. Shame on X. Shame on all of them! Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!



1. https://www.wired.com/story/youtube-pedophile-videos-advertising/
2. https://townhall.com/tipsheet/saraharnold/2022/07/21/study-reveals-shocking-amount-of-times-big-tech-censored-information-n2610645
3. https://www.youtube.com/@redeemedsinner8091
4. https://www.usnews.com/opinion/articles/2016-06-22/google-is-the-worlds-biggest-censor-and-its-power-must-be-regulated
5. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHezSbG1prdvH8FqEPIo0OQ4Z3olETzIm_nL78r9vFhlP9gfFRodeEQzY7-iQcNF2FVxQdsGY99h38UX6AxPQHqDn6oxG8fdMiTO2

(2024-08-24 07:07:02)
Don’t worry David, God is always on your side and He sees every wrong and evil things done to you, and for sure God will punish them severely when the right time comes. Btw, I can feel that Jesus is coming soon! And i’m so happy knowing that Heaven is our home. See you soon David... my dear friend in the Lord! ♥□□

(2024-08-24 07:35:11)
Nice t-shirt and beautiful smile! 😊

(2024-08-24 07:32:32)
In Heaven, there will be no more heartaches and pain, no more bullying and censorship of any kind. I’m sure God is going to whisper in your ears "well done David, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord." How I wish Jesus would come and get us now.□

5.8.17 Here’s Some Country Gospel Music To Cheer Your Day (2024-08-22 11:53)

I love good country Gospel music with a pedal steel guitar. I have [1]been playing pedal steel guitar since 1992. Here’s some [2]more of my steel guitar recordings. I wish I could use my music with a singing group, but haven’t had the privilege. In Heaven, I hope to corroborate with other Christian musicians. This is the *Redeemed Quartet*...



He’s In The Midst
(Redeemed Quartet)



The Voice Of The Silent
(Redeemed Quartet)



I Should Have Been Crucified
(The Royer Brothers)



Sin Will Take You Farther
(The Royer Brothers)



A Wedding Invitation
(The Royer Brothers)



I Know Who Holds Tomorrow
(The Royer Brothers)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/from_my_heart_04_12.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm

---

5.8.18 Even A Fool Is Considered Wise If He Stays Quiet (2024-08-22 13:33)

Proverbs 17:28, "Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding."

I think about this Bible passage quite often, because my mouth has often landed me into trouble. When I was younger I had a bad habit of blurting out the first thought that came into my mind, which was very immature and foolish of me. When I was still married, in my twenties, a man on the phone told me that he was divorced. I blurted out, "You're a lucky man!" He replied, "I don't know how 'lucky' I am for being divorced." In hindsight I am ashamed of what I said to him. What a horrible and stupid thing to say! To this day I have no idea why I said what I did, which was insensitive and cruel (even though I didn't intend for my words to be).

My own wife tragically divorced me in 2006, abandoning her marriage vows and me. My life was devastated. I cannot express in words the inexplicable emotional trauma, feeling of betrayal and loss, and nightmare that I endured since my wife divorced me in 2006. In a thousand years, I would NEVER again tell someone that they are "lucky" to be divorced. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 10:19, "In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.**

" As a good general rule, we should be quiet.

7228

I could share many more times in my past, when I opened my mouth to later regret it. **Matthew 12:34, "O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things?** *for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh***."** We read in **Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?"** The Apostle James in his Epistle tells us that **"For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind:" (James 3:7).** The reason why the human tongue cannot be *tamed* is because neither can the wicked human heart be *tamed*.

Jesus taught that from the human heart proceeds EVIL THOUGHTS...

> **Mark 7:20-23, "And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.** ***For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts*****, adulteries, fornications, murders, Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: All these evil things come from within, and defile the man."**

Since our sinful heart cannot be tamed, and we speak from the abundance in our heart, we would be wise to refrain our lips from speaking too much. I love to talk, since I live alone and don't have a companion to conversate with. So, I need to be careful when I am in public at church or wherever, not to talk too much. The inspired Scripture tells us that even a fool will be deemed a wise person, if they'll just keep their mouth shut. **Proverbs 17:28, "Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding."** Lord help me to SAY LESS, SIT LESS and SIN LESS!

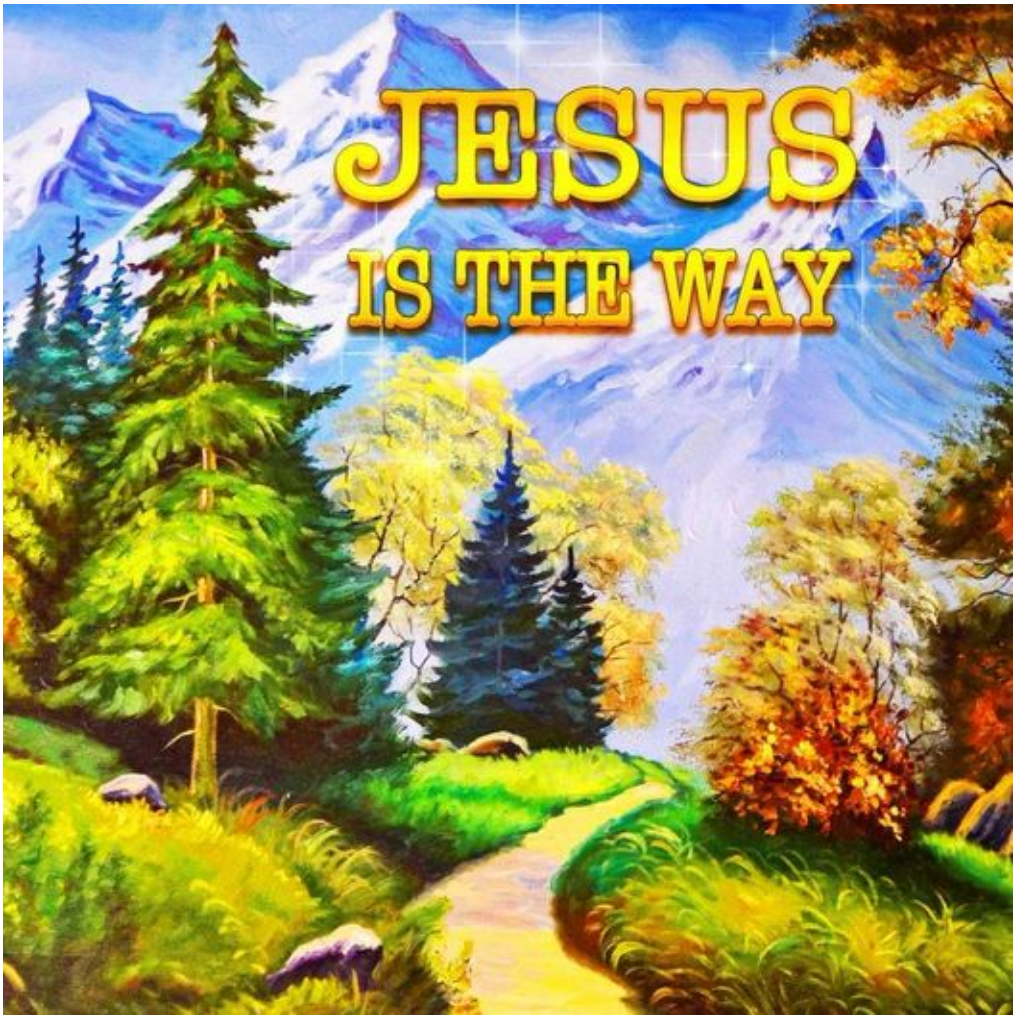

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi0nhv-XsyINEjhIjrGPVp6U75LFyAQtEc2oBnq0e4S9Occ1jQ6PoXnVFX0rGQJ-8ZrIoyYpP4kacb_7VHJx_ihcDMWr64cG6S1VGx

---

(2024-09-05 03:49:12)
Brother this article has blessed me big-time this morning. I can't even count the number of times in the past that i opened my big mouth and severely regretted it later

John Nolan (2024-08-24 12:51:00)
Amen. Psalms 141:3 KJV Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

5.8.19 Most So-called "Christians" Are Not Christians (2024-08-22 16:51)

Romans 4:3-5, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. **But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."**

There is probably not a more misunderstood and abused word in the world than "

Christian.

7230

” The Bible says Jesus’ followers were first called “

Christians

”

in the city of Antioch. The disciples reminded people of Jesus so much, that the heathen world called them

“

Christians

”

…

> Acts 11:26, “
>
> And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.
>
> ”

So, technically a “

Christian

”

is a born-again believer who is also a disciple of Christ. But practically speaking, as saints we consider a

“

Christian

”

someone who has experienced the new birth. Thus, only someone who has been born-again by faith alone in Jesus Christ is a true Christian. So, the latter is the definition that I am going by in this blog.

With that truth in mind, we must differentiate false Christians from true Christians. This all boils down to what is and is not the Gospel. The Roman Catholics have their own unique plan of salvation, which requires obeying Seven Sacraments (water baptism, holy Eucharist, last rights, confirmation, et cetera). Mormons errantly teach that you must be water baptized to get to Heaven. So also do Jehovah’s Witnesses, Church of Christ and Lutherans require water baptism to be saved.

Lutherans will play with words, but if you dig closer into their tenets you’ll find that Lutherans consider someone lost if they refuse to be water baptized. All of these different contradicting religions cannot be correct! All may be wrong, some may be wrong, but all of them absolutely cannot be right. Either water baptism is necessary to get to Heaven, or it is not, but it cannot be both. So, obviously not all of the members of these different religions can be saved. They cannot all be Christians!

And then there is the Lordship Salvation mess today. Tragically, 90 % of Baptist churches have become cults, preaching the Devil’s lie that you must turn away from your sinful lifestyle to get to Heaven, which is a works-based counterfeit plan of salvation.

Romans 4:4, “Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt **.”** If you are trying to turn away from your sinful bad habits to do your part to get to Heaven, then you are foolishly trusting in your own WORKS instead of God’s GRACE.

So, you see dear reader, very FEW churchgoers are actually born-again Christians.

Our country’s former U.S. President, Donald Trump, revealed recently in an interview that he is as lost as the Devil. Mr. Trump plainly testified that he is trusting in his own goodness to save him. ...



Trump Reveals His REAL Religious Beliefs About HEAVEN!

Listen, NO ONE has ever succeeded in working his way to Heaven.

Romans 4:4, “Now to him that *worketh* is the reward *not reckoned of grace, but of debt* **.”** Mr. Trump is effectively saying that God owes him eternal life because he has been good enough to deserve admittance into Heaven. Trump didn’t make any mention of Jesus, nor of faith in Jesus, which is disturbing. I remember back in 2016 that Donald Trump met with a group of evangelical pastors, to secure their vote for the upcoming U.S. Presidential election. The news media reported that Mr. Trump had become a Christian. I was leery when I heard that, because a political candidate will say anything to get elected. Sure enough, I was correct!

Dear friend, you and I could NEVER be good enough to merit entrance into Heaven. **Isaiah 64:6: “But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.” James 2:10, “For whosoever shall keep the whole law, *and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all*.”** All it takes is to commit one sin and you are doomed to spend eternity burning in Hell. You don’t have to be 99 % perfect to enter into Heaven, you must be 100 % completely sinless, like Jesus Christ is sinless. Obviously that is IMPOSSIBLE!

That is why we all (every human being other than Christ who has ever lived) needs a Savior. Jesus lived a sinless life. He perfectly kept the Old Testament law. As such Jesus qualified to be the sacrifice for the sins of mankind. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, “**

For he [God the Father] **hath made him** [God the Son] **to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.**

”

Please don’t miss that truth,

“in him.” We can only be made righteous “in Jesus.” I love this passage of Scripture...

> **Philippians 3:9-11, “And be found in him, *not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*: That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.”**

Our best attempt to turn away from our sinful ways to follow Christ CANNOT save us, or even contribute to obtaining eternal life. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! I am so sick and tired of bad preachers corrupting God’s simple plan of salvation, by embellishing the Gospel with ADDITIONAL requirements nowhere found in the inspired King James Bible. Nowhere does the King James Bible (all modern Bible revisions are corrupt) tell us to repent of our sins to be saved. We are commanded to repent toward God in Acts 20:21. We are commanded to repent to acknowledge the truth in 2nd Timothy 2:25. But nowhere does the Bible command anyone to repent “

of their sins

”

to be saved. Wicked but well-meaning religious men ADDED those extra words. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6,**

“Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.” And let me say to clarify, the man who BELIEVES ON JESUS has repented. He has *changed his mind* from unbelief to belief, and is now saved.

I dare say that among everyone who professes to be a “

Christian,

”

that less than 2 % are really born-again believers. If there is a born-again Christian within the Roman Catholic cult, they are a stranger and a sojourner, not a bonafide member. The indwelling Holy Spirit would strongly convict a true believer, if they continued to attend such a damnable religious cult like Roman Catholicism that blasphemes God’s Word. Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion!

Please don’t make the foolish mistake of assuming that everyone who claims to be a Christian is one, because they very likely aren’t.

5.8.20 How Are Children Sanctified In 1st Corinthians 7:14 (2024-08-23 10:11)

I often use [1]BibleHub.com, which is a helpful resource. Pastor John Ellicott (1819-1905) says this about [2]1st Corinthians 7:14 in his Bible commentary:

> The children of such [Christian] marriages were considered to be Christian children; and the fruit being holy, so must we regard as holy the tree from which it springs. It must be remembered that the "sanctification" and "holiness" here spoken of is not that inward sanctification which springs from the action of the Holy Spirit in the individual heart, but that consecration which arises from being in the body of Christ, which is the Christian Church (Romans 9:16.) [3]SOURCE

In his The Strand Study Bible, on page 1885, Pastor Brad Strand comments concerning 1st Corinthians 7:14:

> “God’s view of a home changes whenever there is a Christian within the household. Because of the presence of a believer within the home, God sanctifies that home in a positional sense. That is, the couple will share in God’s blessings because of the saved spouse.” —Pastor Brad Strand, ’The Strand Study Bible,’ p. 1885; Rood Scholar Press, ©
>
> 2009

I found a free online .pdf version of The Strand Study Bible. I recommend that you [4]download it to save. It’s about 170 MB in file size . This commentary [5]sells as a hard copy on Amazon.com for $138 .



1. http://BibleHub.com/
2. https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/7-14.htm
3. https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/7-14.htm
4. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible
5. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiIYecQT6ErT0j9PQvsw7__DS89GAVIQ0ZSbkoyCG3BDWV0rvY79im1EWXeyFMBG404fly9ZB-Q55Y8d1ZgTTqxnm-McvJDvGFExaP

5.8.21 Martin Luther (1483-1546) Was No Christian (2024-08-23 12:46)

Galatians 1:8-9, “But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. **As we said before, so**

say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

We've got a bunch of woefully ignorant Baptist pastors in America, who still go around praising Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a great hero of the Christian faith. But in fact, Mr. Luther was a hellbound infidel who preached the Devil's damnable heresy of Baptismal Regeneration all his life. Roman Catholics love Martin Luther, in part because he taught Sacramental Salvation up until his death in 1546 AD.

Shame on any fundamentalist or neo-evangelical preacher who praises and uplifts Martin Luther as a born-again Christian. In truth, Mr. Luther is sadly burning in the fires of Hell forever, unless he repented of his Sacramental Salvation heresy on his death bed, which no one knows for sure. I think not. But you say, isn't Martin Luther famous for reading in the Scripture: "The just shall live by faith." Yes, but it is deceptive not to mention that Mr. Luther also taught Sacramental Salvation all his life. Here is a disturbing quote from the U.S. Catholic website:

> "Finally, his teaching on grace is his legacy. For Luther God is both hidden and revealed. Even in the revelation you still don't get inside the divine majesty. You get God through the bread and wine of the sacrament, through the waters of Baptism, through scripture and prayer. That's a means of grace." [1]SOURCE

You get God through the bread and wine of the sacrament?

You get God through the water of baptism?

You get God through prayer?

Those are the means of grace?

NO SIR! You are a bold-faced liar Mr. Luther! If you have any doubts, you can read Martin Luther's [2]SMALL CATECHISM for yourself (which he wrote in 1529, 12 years after Luther was alleged saved in 1517).

In case you didn't go read it for yourself, here is a brief quote from Luther's catechism...

> **"What benefits does Baptism give?**
>
> It works forgiveness of sins, rescues from death and the devil, and gives eternal salvation to all who believe this, as the words and promises of God declare." [3]SOURCE

Say what? No, that is Satanic garbage! Water baptism does NOT give forgiveness of sins and eternal life. Perhaps you say in his defense, Mr. Luther was just confused, because he was a

former Catholic priest, God understands.

If that were true, then the religious false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 should have been allowed to slide too, but Jesus said: "I never knew you, depart from me ye that work iniquity." The dear Savior called them workers of iniquity. These hellbound false teachers followed Jesus as their Lord. They even called Him, "Lord, Lord." (There is John MacArthur's deadly Lordship Salvation in the Bible). Jesus didn't let them slide because they were confused, and neither did Christ allow Martin Luther to slide with his damnable Sacramental Salvation, and neither will he allow Pensacola Christian College to slide with their deadly Lordship Salvation heresy.

Like the Devil's hellbound Lordship Salvation cult, those who foolishly trust in Sacramental Salvation have perverted the Gospel of grace. They are trusting in partial faith in Christ PLUS something else.

Case in point, Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA's) put partial faith in Christ PLUS keeping the Ten Commandments. SDA's will deceitfully claim to trust only in Christ, but upon further investigation you'll discover that they actually teach you must keep God's Ten Commandments to prove that you love God. If you fail to obey the Ten Commandments, then SDA's say you don't truly love God which proves that your faith is invalid, and you were never saved. So the SDA plan of salvation is very much a works-based system. In fact, it is LORDSHIP SALVATION!

Whether it be Martin Luther foolishly *adding*

sacraments to the Gospel, or SDA's foolishly *adding* keeping the Ten Commandments (especially the Sabbath in their false religion) to the Gospel, or Pastor Joel Osteen foolishly

adding

making Jesus the "Lord" of your life to the Gospel, or Pensacola Christian College foolishly

adding

turning from your sinful bad habits to the Gospel—the inspired Word of God calls them all ACCURSED BY GOD (Galatians 1:6-9).

BEWARE of the Martin Luther deception, and warn people about him, so that they won't sinfully idolize him as a man of God, like 90 % of ignorant Baptists do today. The corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, as well as the cult at Bob Jones University, idolize Martin Luther to their impressionable students as a man of God. In truth, Mr. Luther was a dangerous infidel.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!



Matthew 7:15, “Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

”

1. https://uscatholic.org/articles/200409/the-surprisingly-catholic-martin-luther/
2. https://catechism.cph.org/en/sacrament-of-holy-baptism.html
3. https://catechism.cph.org/en/sacrament-of-holy-baptism.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2DXFxKMIMnbOEWizlZGpM35CCVlnDHHq0WlkYQR7XsxIwbjrWt3O32I5ZOSwo3kbPXwTyKkC1NMR9n5HZGJp5ddVHgWzb049pTN9

5.8.22 Jesus Did Not Burn In Hell (2024-08-24 10:49)

Luke 23:42-43, "And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise."

Pastor Jack Hyles said years ago that, " [1]Heresy is creeping into our fundamental churches by the hour! " He was absolutely correct! I am disturbed when I learn of Baptist pastors who teach that backslidden Christians will suffer temporarily in the Lake of Fire. And it disturbs me when I hear pastors teaching that our Lord Jesus died and went to burn in the fires of Hell, which goes against the plain statement of Christ on the cross in **Luke 23:43, "To day shalt thou be with me in paradise."**

Could our Lord have been referring to Heaven? No! Here's why—Jesus exclaimed in

Acts 2:27, "Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption." Matthew 12:40, "For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth." We have just read the incontrovertible, uncontestable and plain truth from the inspired Word of God that Jesus DID NOT go to Heaven after drying on the cross. So where did Jesus go during the three days and three nights after He died? By cross-referencing the three preceding passages of Scripture, the diligent Bible student who rightly divides the Word of Truth can only conclude that there must have been a literal place called "Paradise."

The Holy Bible says that Jesus went to Hell, which is the Greek word Hades. We learn from the true story in Luke 16:19-31, of the rich man and Lazarus, that Hell (Hades) is compartmentalized. On one side there is the place of TORMENT, and on the other side there is the place of PARADISE, and a "GREAT GULF" fixed between them the Bibles says in **Luke 16:26, "And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence."** Some preachers mock at the expression, "Abraham's Bosom," but this is what God Himself called the place of Paradise in **Luke 16:22-23, "And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom."**

Thus, "Abraham's Bosom" is a term of endearment, not a literal place. **Galatians 3:29, "And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."** All of God's promises to Israel in the Old Testament apply to born-again believers. The Scriptures are very plain that there is neither Jew nor Gentile in Christ. **Galatians 3:28, "There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus."** No unsaved Jew will ever enter into the Kingdom of God, and no saved Gentile will be left out! No unsaved Jew will escape the fires of Hell, and no saved Gentile will miss the blessings of Heaven!

Our precious Lord Jesus Christ did not go to burn in Hell after leaving the cross, He went to the place of Paradise. That is the plain teaching of Luke 23:43. This is not strange doctrine, it is solid Bible doctrine! Furthermore, according to Matthew 12:40, which I quote quoted to you, Jesus spent three days and three nights in the **"HEART OF THE EARTH."** I think this makes it clear that Christ literally went to the inward parts of the earth, which is where Hell is located. Hell is always referenced as being downward in the Bible. **Isaiah 14:9, "Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations."**

Some Bible students believe that Jonah died and went to Paradise for three days and nights, but I disagree for a couple reasons:

1. Jonah was doing a lot of praying and thinking while in the whale's belly. **Jonah 2:1, "Then Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly."** This ole boy was having a personal one man revival, I'll tell you for sure!
2. Jesus said that Jonah spent three days and three nights in the belly of the whale. **Matthew 12:40, "For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth."**

Also, there is another piece of Scriptural evidence that a place called Paradise exists. **John 3:13, "And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven."** At the time Christ walked this earth, NO MAN had ever ascended up to Heaven the Bible says. Well, if the saints didn't go to Heaven in the Old Testament, then where did they go? The man of God, Enoch, was taken that he should not see death. The prophet, Elijah, was caught up into a fiery whirlwind (firenado) into heaven (2nd Kings 2:11). The word "heaven" in 2nd Kings 2:1 and 11, refers to the sky, not the celestial city of Heaven. We must not go by human logic or what seems reasonable, but by the plain teachings of the Scripture. The Bible plainly tells us in John 3:13, spoken by Christ Himself to Nicodemus, that NO MAN before Christ had ascended up into Heaven. Since Elijah ascended up into "heaven," the Lord could not have been referring to the same place, or the Scriptures would be in error. The Holy Bible is never wrong!!!

So Jesus clearly meant that no man had ever ascended up into Heaven where God is seated on His throne. The only logical conclusion, based upon Scriptural evidence, is that a literal place existed in the Old Testament, where saints were held until Christ ransomed them. This place is Paradise, which is located in Hell (Hades), as evidenced in the true account given in Luke 16:19-31 of the rich man and Lazarus.

To clarify, I am NOT talking about the ungodly [2]Roman Catholic heresy of Purgatory, which is a manmade doctrine fabricated by Gregory the Great in 593 AD. There is no temporary place of punishment for believers. Once a person dies, it's over! You either "DIE IN THE LORD"

(Revelation 14:13), or else you “DIE IN YOUR SINS” (John 8:24). Once your spirit and soul depart from the tabernacle of your earthly body, your eternal fate is sealed, and it cannot be changed by anyone, not even God, lest He break His Word.

Anybody who says that Jesus burned in Hell is a liar, a poor student of the inspired Holy Scripture, and blinded to the truth. Jesus never spent one second burning in the fires of Hell.

Please Don’t Go to Hell

Oh, my dear reader, I wish you could know my heart, but you cannot. I am immersed with nothing but a desire to help others in the Lord. Some people are their own worst enemies, and you cannot help them, and that always grieves my heart. More than anything I want you to KNOW that you have eternal life and that your sins have been forgiven. ...

> **John 3:16-20, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.”**

In the preceding Scripture, we see the need for repentance. Humans are sinners by nature and by choice. The Holy Bible teaches that mankind because of his love for sin (evil) won’t come to the light of the Gospel to be saved. Repentance is when a person acknowledges being a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20), and that person turns to the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)! Repenting and believing are ONE ACT, not two. You don’t repent AND believe; but rather, you repent TO believe. If you get this truth wrong, you will go to Hell. To repent as a separate act is manmade reformation, which constitutes human effort (works) for salvation. Grace plus anything crosses out grace!

We are saved by BELIEVING, not by REPENTING; but no one has ever believed who didn’t also repent! Repentance is an automatic thing, so that you don’t even need to mention the subject when witnessing to a lost person. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** In the Gospel of John, which is God’s Gospel tract, the words “believe” and “believed” and “believeth” are mentioned 87 times, but the word “repent” is not mentioned even once! That is because the person who BELIEVES the Good News (Gospel) of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and resurrected three days later, has also repented.

There is NO SUCH THING as a person who believes but has never repented. I hear corrupt preachers, like [3]Pastor Charles Lawson , teach that if a believer is still living in willful sin, it

may be because they have never repented and are not saved. That is unbiblical! A man who believes is saved, period, end of story! I am so sick of meddlers changing the Gospel in an attempt to force people to live right. God's salvation doesn't work that way! Repentance is simply "a change of mind" unto the Gospel itself. How do I know if I have repented? Look, if you have trusted Christ's sacrifice on the cross as the only payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead the third day, you have repented! You are born-again by the Holy Spirit of God!!!

Perhaps you don't believe in Hell. If that is so, I say to you kindly Sir or Mame, you are A FOOL! Are you willing to take that eternal risk? Are you willing to gamble with eternity? Think about that. And if you do one day go to Hell, my words will haunt your soul for ever, because I was the best friend you ever had, warning you of the fiery judgment to comes in a burning eternal Lake of Fire without love, without anybody to care about you, without hope, without a single drop of water to quench your unquenchable thirst!!! Please don't be stupid! Billions of fools are already burning in Hell. Will you join them? Not me buster, no way, my faith is built on nothing less, than Jesus Christ and His righteousness. I dare not trust the sweetest frame, but wholly lean on Jesus' name...

My hope is built on nothing less,
Than Jesus' blood and righteousness;
I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
But wholly lean on Jesus' name.

Refrain:
On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
All other ground is sinking sand,
All other ground is sinking sand.

2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him." The perfect sinless Lamb of God, Jesus, because as sin for you and me, suffering a horrifying death as a criminal. He did that for you and me! I do not claim to understand it all, and there is no way anyone ever could. How could the Son of God pay for the sins of billions of people in one event on a cross? What you must keep in mind is that Jesus was not a sinful man, He was perfect. If Jesus hadn't dismissed His Spirit, He would have lived forever. The wages of sin is death (Romans 6:23). Jesus never sinned (Hebrews 4:15).

Jesus bled, suffered and died on the cross, so that you wouldn't have to be punished for your sins in Hell for ever and ever! If you go to Hell someday, you'll have nobody to blame except yourself! Please [4]get saved before it is too late. Death can come at any moment!

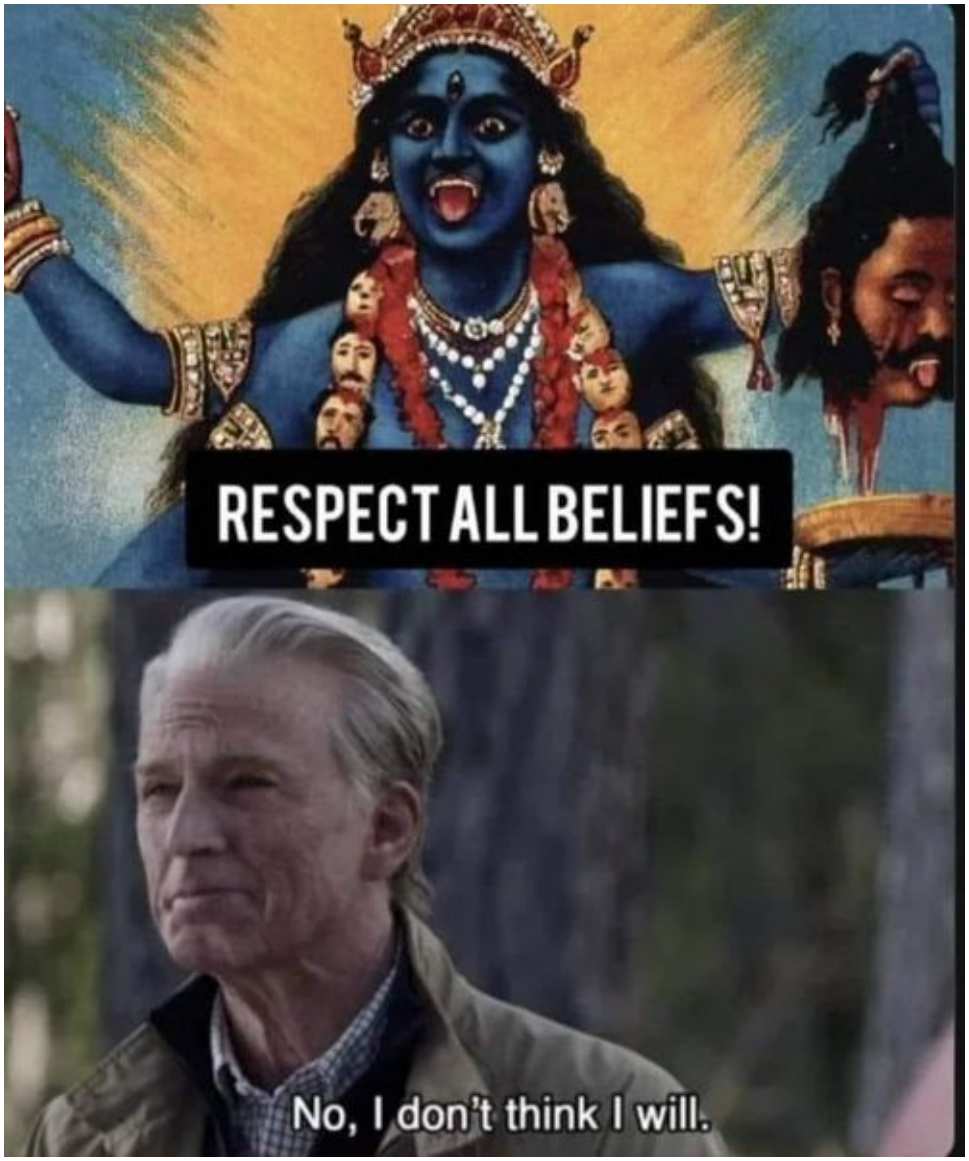

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/catholic_heresies-a_list.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gospel.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEikMvgnNwAofVxMyfCxhAqhxl8m6d42gHRQ8Hjob8zosqIDt3hS0yBZDPMYcagaFkbovjJ7W8cxMf0O_9VGKf39VfPJB4bQPxcxmOm

---

5.8.23 It Is Easy To Share The Gospel (2024-08-24 12:51)

Colossians 4:5, "Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time. "

In our text passage, the phrase "
them that are without

”

refers to lost sinners. They do not understand the things of God, that is, the truth about spiritual things (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). The greatest way that we can walk in wisdom is to share the Gospel with the lost.

Last night I had the privilege to share the Gospel with one of my neighbours. I use a passive method to share the Gospel, where I don't put the other person under any pressure. I don't make them uncomfortable or put them on the spot to make a decision. All they need to do is listen to me, the way it should be I humbly think.

In fact, if you read Acts chapter 10, you'll see that the Apostle Peter never put Cornelius on the spot to get saved. Peter simply told Cornelius and his friends the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen.

Acts 10:43-44, “

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

While Peter yet spake these words, *the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word*.

”

Galatians 3:2 helps shed some light upon the meaning of this passage,

“This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?”* When a person trusts Christ as their personal Savior, the Holy Spirit of God forever comes in to indwell (to live inside) that individual (Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24). Cornelius and his friends were indwelt with the Holy Spirit because they BELIEVED the the Gospel truth which Peter preached unto them, and they were saved. The beautiful phrase **“the hearing of faith”** simply means that we get saved when we BELIEVE the Gospel that we hear preached unto us (cf. Hebrews 4:1-2).

Regardless of what the conversation is about, I can easily lead into a Gospel presentation by simply mentioning how good our God is, and that opens the door to share the Gospel. When I witness to someone, I'll say something like the following words:

> We're living in very interesting times. The news is getting crazier every day. I am so glad that I know I'm going to Heaven when I die. The Bible teaches that it is very easy to go to Heaven. We don't have to go to church. We don't have to get water baptized. We don't have to keep the Seven Sacraments of the Catholic Church. All we need to do is BELIEVE that Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins, and that He was buried, and then three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. Those three things comprise the Gospel. Jesus DIED, He was BURIED, and He physically RESURRECTED from the dead three days later. That is the Gospel, which in the Bible means, GOOD NEWS. Anybody who comes to God as a guilty sinner and puts their trust (reliance) in that GOOD NEWS of Jesus crucified, buried and risen is instantly and forever born-again, a child of God.

Without asking them a single question, I have just presented the Gospel, giving them instructions how to obtain eternal life. I don't ask them if they believe what I told them, because that

is their own personal decision, which is none of my business. I have provided all the facts that they need to know in order to get to Heaven, all they have to do is BELIEVE IT!

And also to mention, I am fairly good at sizing up people. I already knew my neighbor's temperament from speaking with him previously over the past year. If I just met someone, I might not be as bold to start preaching the Gospel to them. In such a case I will use wisdom and discernment to decide if it is the proper time to witness to them. For example: My doctor is a very intelligent and educated woman. I felt in my heart that because she is busy, and I only met with her for a medical appointment, she very likely wouldn't agree if I asked her for some time to share my faith with her.

So, what I did instead was to kindly ask her if I could share my faith with her, by giving her a book. I assured her that I would never ask if she read the book, nor ask what she thinks about the book. I didn't want her to feel pressured, awkward or uncomfortable. She kindly agreed and I gave her the book. I gave her a new hard copy of Michael P. Bowen's helpful book, "[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU" (here's [2]a free .pdf version) which explains what is and is not the Gospel in detail. I use this method of witnessing to people whom I think won't give me the time to share the Gospel. This way they can read the truth of God's simple plan of salvation in the quietness of their home or office, without feeling any pressure or awkwardness.

After I finished sharing the Gospel with my neighbour, he said to me that he is a Christian. I don't know if I led him to Christ, or if he was already saved, and I didn't ask him. I was just overjoyed to hear him say that he is a Christian, after he quietly listened to me share the Gospel with him for about 10 minutes. This is how I witness to most people.

Now, most Christians who share the Gospel have been wrongly trained to buttonhole people, asking them if they will trust Christ, so that they can brag at church (or Bible college) how many people they led to Christ. I want no part of that boasting. What saith the Scripture?

> **1st Corinthians 3:5-5, "Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?**
>
> **I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.**
>
> ***So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase*.**
>
> **Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.**
>
> **"**

It doesn't matter whether you plant a seed, or have the blessed privilege to lead someone to Christ, only God can save a sinner. God rewards us individually according to our OWN LABORS. So, it doesn't matter who plants the seed, or who actually has the opportunity to lead a lost sinner to receive the new birth, our part is solely to preach the Gospel to the unsaved, so that God can save them by faith. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

When I was a young Christian, I was taught to put people on the spot, by asking them if they know for sure they are going to Heaven. I am not against using such a tactic, but now that I am 57 years old, I prefer a more subtle approach that doesn't make others feel awkward and pressured. I think we should be considerate and ethical. I realize that Hell is real and burns forever with fire, and there is great cause to win the lost to Christ. However, we should respect the feelings of others, and not attempt to bully them to get saved. God Himself won't force Himself on lost sinners to get saved, so neither should we.

I also humbly think that the reason why most saints won't share the Gospel, is because they have been wrongly taught by ambitious pastors to put people on the spot, to buttonhole them, and not take no for an answers. No doubt such harsh tactics have worked in a small percentage of cases in the past, but I humbly think in the majority of cases it caused the listener to harden their heart and close their mind to the truth. You cannot bully people to come to Christ.

Furthermore, forcing people to walk down a church aisle to learn how to get to Heaven is a bad practice. It is unbiblical and unnecessary for someone to be saved. The truth dear reader is that a lost sinner can be saved right in their pew, without being required to stand up or walk down an aisle to find out how to get to Heaven. Every preacher should tell the congregation how to be saved right in their pew. The sad reason why preachers don't is because they want folks to come forward, so they can shamefully boast about how many souls they got saved. I have seen this done all my life in Baptist churches... "

Looky here, looky here what we did!

"

Shame on any pastor who fails to preach the Gospel to the crowd.

Beware Of Pensacola Christian College And Their Corrupt Uncompassionate 'Campus Church'

In 2021, I attended the convocation exercise at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). This is the official first service of each new school semester, when all the students return, and new students arrive. Thousands of student's families are present for this special occasion. I am guessing, because I don't know the size of the giant auditorium at PCC's Campus Church, but I'd say there must have been at least 12,000 people present in attendance. Pastor Kurt Skelly from Virginia preached. In my humble opinion he sounded arrogant and puffed up in pride that night when he preached.

During the invitation, Pastor Skelly invited anyone who didn't know they were saved to WALK DOWN THE AISLE TO THE FRONT (which feels like a city block in distance from the back of the auditorium), to learn how to go to Heaven. I felt sick to my stomach when he said that, because I realized the LOST OPPORTUNITY he wasted to preach the saving Gospel to several thousand people. No doubt there were hundreds (if not thousands) of lost family members present that evening. SHAME on PCC's incompetent pastors, and Pastor Kurt Skelly for horribly dropping the ball.

PCC has since wickedly banned my in writing from attending Campus Church, because their ungodly leadership and pastors couldn't care less about people or truth, they just love more money. PCC rakes in upwards of $200,000,000. [3]PCC is a religious cult, who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. They banned me because I exposed their institution's ungodly lackidaical attitude toward heresy and false prophets. Their senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, is a spoiled rich snob, getting paid a disgusting 6-digit annual salary. They are cocky, arrogant and woefully lacking in love and compassion at PCC, which I speak to their utter shame.

One of the sore evils in the United States today is that large corporations and mega religious institutions receive so much money and support from 99 % of their customers (supporters), that they can throw the 1 % of hurting people under the bus with impunity. I have seen this all my entire life, especially in recent decades. People just don't care anymore about their neighbour. It is a deadly spiritual disease that has infected American society as a whole. It is also happening in Europe, Australia, Canada and other first world places. It is part of our sinful human nature to succumb to success, to let it destroy our good character, spirit and morals. Where adversity has destroyed one man, prosperity has ruined one hundred. PCC's success has gone to their heads, corrupting their institution. "

[4]Ichabod

”

(meaning,

“

the glory of the Lord is departed

”

) is written over the doors at PCC and their rotten Campus Church.

Mature Christians Go Soulwinning

Soulwinning is the dearest thing to the great caring heart of God. Many Bible students misunderstand the parable in Mark 4:1-9 and Luke 8:11-15 of The Sower And The Seeds. [5]Evangelist Ray Comfort is one such FALSE PROPHET, who interprets this parable to mean turning away from your sinful behavior to prove that you’re saved. I found this excellent meme this week with a truthful quote from Evangelist George Muller (1805-1898)...

[6]

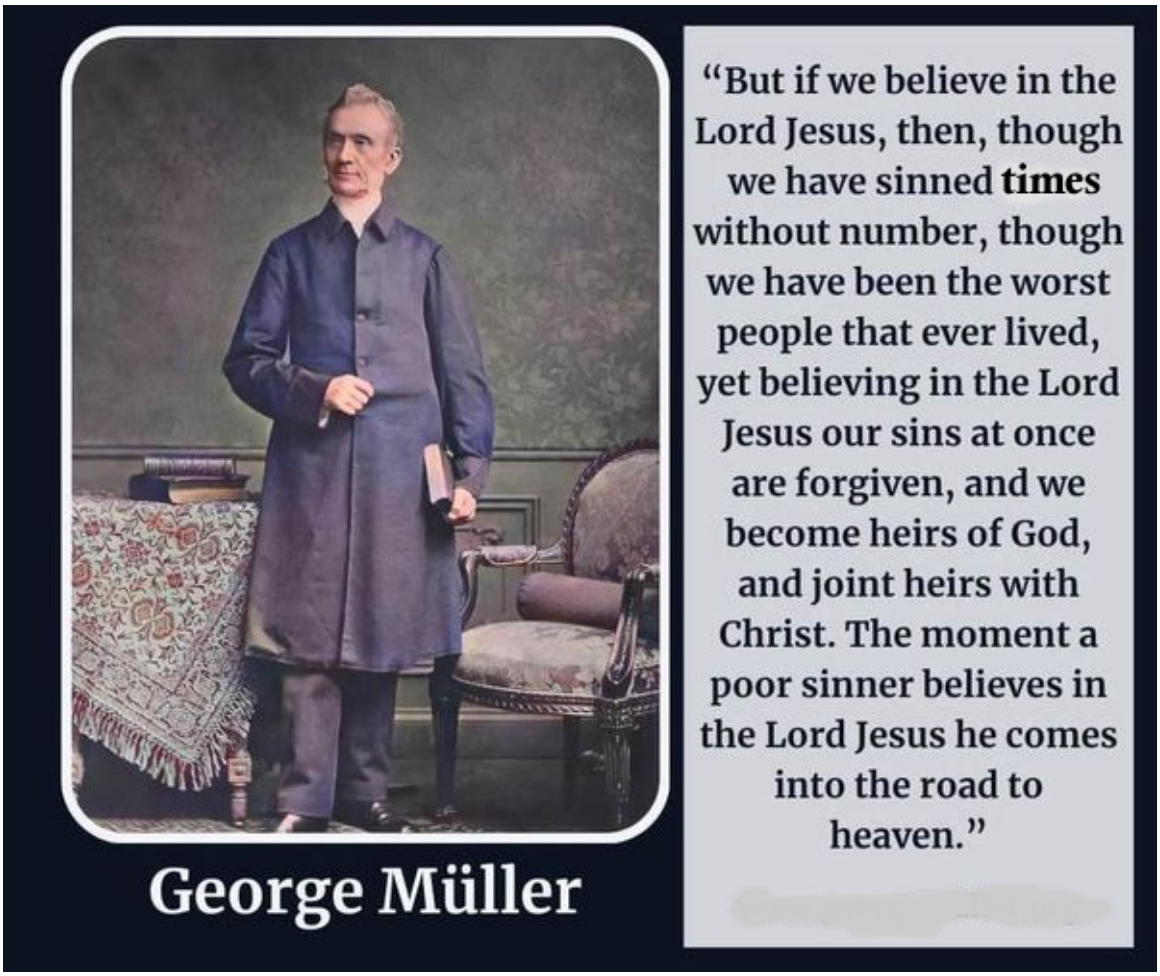

The parable of The Sower And The Seeds is about SOULWINNING, not SALVATION. Ray Comfort corrupts the Scripture, making this parable about true and false converts, which is wrong. The purpose of this parable is to challenge God’s saints to *mature* in the Lord to bear fruit as soulwinners. Luke 8:11 identifies the “

seed

”

as God’s Word.

There are FOUR groups:

1. **THE UNSAVED MAN** (Luke 8:12) - This first group didn’t get saved, because the Devil snatched away the seed of God’s Word (vs. 11) to prevent the new birth from happening.
2. **THE UNGROUNDED CHRISTIAN** (Luke 8:13) - The second group did get saved, because the seed germinated and began to grow, but because of shallow roots they were uprooted and never matured to win souls.
3. **THE CHOKED CHRISTIAN** (Luke 8:14) - I humbly think most Christians fit into this group. We know they got saved because the seed germinated and began to grow, but they became choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this world, never maturing to preach the Gospel to win souls.
4. **THE MATURE CHRISTIAN** (Luke 8:15) - This group are saved and serving Christ faithfully as soulwinners. The Bible says they have a good and honest heart (because the indwelling Holy Spirit renewed their mind with the inspired Word of God). They have matured in the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ. They win souls to Christ with the saving power of the Gospel of free grace.

Ironically, most soulwinning is done by baby converts who haven’t been saved for more than a few years. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said that some of the worst Christians do the most for God, and he was sadly right. It is easy to share the Gospel, but the hard part is getting out of the self life. I once heard Dr. Hyles say in a sermon that if he could tell his people one truth next to the plan of salvation, it would be to: “

GET OUT OF THE SELF LIFE!

” We are all selfish by nature as human beings, we cannot help it. But if we will choose to walk in the Holy Spirit, who lives inside us permanently as God’s redeemed children (Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24), then Jesus will live through us (Galatians 2:20). This is the “

fruit

”

of the blessed Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

I encourage you dear reader, if you are a born-again child of God, to share the Gospel with the people in your life, and those whose paths you come across daily. To some, you and I are **“the uttermost part of the earth”**

(Acts 1:8b). You may be the only Jesus that someone will ever know, and their eternal fate is in your hands friend.

Thank you for reading my blog. God bless you and have a good day.

1. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm

4. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Samuel%204%3A21&version=KJV

5. https://livingwaters.com/true-and-false-conversion/

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjaVeMLjWNhxLVFlj2dzfbjjqzZQ38z0gekkVEbRBAhNt8a_LIznH8U0U9ZxyprYDGy0iBIa5LYKJvlb_gLERHVjEPgKrxn7s5xyi8

5.8.24 A Word About Pastor Charles Spurgeon (2024-08-25 10:30)

Acts 17:10-12, "And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that *they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*. Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few."

Do you know what the great Baptist preacher [1]Charles H. Spurgeon (1834-1892) said concerning those who require giving up sinful living to be saved? Here's what Spurgeon said.

> "'Repentance' is a grace. Some people preach it as a condition of salvation. Condition of nonsense! There are no conditions of salvation." —Charles Spurgeon
>
> SOURCE: [2]http://www.spurgeon.org/sermons/0044.htm (Charles Spurgeon, from a sermon titled, 'REPENTANCE UNTO LIFE'; preached at the New Park Street Chapel, Southwark, on September 23, 1855)

Spurgeon didn't mean that repentance (metanoia) wasn't necessary for salvation; but rather, that repentance (metamellomai) is not required. What's the difference? Metanoia is "a change of mind"; whereas metamelomai means "regret, to feel remorse afterwards." In Matthew 27:3 we read that Judas "repented" (metamelomai), but Judas still died in his sin of unbelief and went to Hell. Those *false* ministers (like Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Paris Reidhead, John MacArthur, Aiden Tozer, R.C. Sproul and William Lane Craig)—who teach that a person cannot be saved until they literally turn away from the act of sin, have intent to reform and make a full surrender to do Christ's will from that day forward—are preaching "ANOTHER GOSPEL" of damnation (2nd Corinthians 11:4-5).

Clearly, Charles Haddon Spurgeon DIDN'T believe that making full surrender to serve Christ as Lord, or grieving, or feeling sorrow, or being willing to stop committing sins, is necessary to be saved. Spurgeon did in fact teach, as have other great men of God, that a sinner ought to turn from his or her sins as evidence of being saved; but this is after-the-fact, and not a requirement for salvation itself. Spurgeon plainly taught "there are no conditions of salvation," which is what the Bible teaches. We are SINNERS and Jesus is the SAVIOR, Who died upon the cross for our sins, was buried, and then resurrected from the dead after three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Jesus is precious!

Having said that, I am careful to warn people about Charles Spurgeon, because he was at least a 2-point Calvinist who errantly taught the Calvinist heresies of Limited Atonement (i.e., Jesus didn't die for all sinners); and the Perseverance Of The Saints (i.e., a true believer will perseverance in holy living). The inspired Holy Bible is full of saints who lived lives of sin (Esau, Saul, Lot, Samson, Demas, Solomon, et cetera). [3]I disagree with all 5-points of Calvinism. We simply cannot trust the theology of Mr. Sprugeon.

The irony of the matter is that Charles was only about 20 years old when he preached most of his famous sermons. He was just an ignorant kid!!! So, please keep this in mind before you join the herd who run around on social media quoting Charles Spurgeon, because it is not a wise thing to do. Quote the Bible!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/spurgeon.htm
2. http://www.spurgeon.org/sermons/0044.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm

---

5.8.25 You Should ALWAYS Look A Person Directly In The Eyes If You Shake Their Hand (2024-08-25 13:43)

Kindly said, I visited a local Baptist church today in Pensacola. I've visited this church off and on since the last week of January in 2024. I've been to the church a couple dozen times over the past 7 months. As I was leaving the church today, the senior pastor was standing by the front door greeting people, and I took the initiative to shake his hand. I could have just walked out the door, but I felt it would not be proper to at least greet the pastor, so I did. I was deeply hurt when he looked to the hard left as I looked him in the face, as we shook hands. That is DISRESPECT! That was VERY rude what he did. He never made eye contact with me. That is VERY bad.

Perhaps he was nervous or felt uncomfortable shaking my hand, which is immaturity in him. Or worse, perhaps he doesn't respect me, which makes him a coward for hiding his true feelings. It could also be that he was distracted, which means that he lacks focus. Regardless, it is totally unacceptable for a pastor to shake somebody's hand, while looking off to the side and never making eye contact with that person. It tells the person who cared enough to kindly come over to shake your hand, that it wasn't important enough for you to acknowledge them as an individual. You either are immature as an adult or don't respect them, which either way is very unchristian.

I love that particular pastor. I enjoy hearing him preach. He's okay as a preacher, because he takes a stand against sin, but he needs to show respect for other people. I can only speak for myself. I guarantee that he would have looked me in the eyes if I were the mayor of Pensacola, which makes him a respecter of persons. Dear reader, if you don't respect someone enough to look at them, then you shouldn't shake their hand at all; and you should be honest about how you feel. I will never take the initiative to shake his hand again. I came to church happy and left sad, because the pastor dissed me.

I have refused to shake some pastors' hands in the past (e.g., at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam cult), because they preach the lie of Lordship Salvation and use Satan's corrupt Bible revisions, and I wasn't going to bid Godspeed to false teachers (2nd John 1:11). I respect the pastor of the church I have been visiting since January of 2024, but he disrespected me today horribly, and that is really bad when you shake someone's hand. I am not being oversensitive, unless you think that people's feelings don't really matter.

I am not mentioning the pastor or church's name at this time. I have given the church a negative review on Google, and I did mention my name. If the pastor gets upset with me, then we'll become enemies and I will mention his name, and the name of their church. I won't be mistreated by any pastor. Pastors are supposed to walk head and shoulders above everyone else. That's why they're the pastor, and everyone else are the laymen. It matters how we treat people.

All my life I've had a pet peeve about grown men looking off at the wall, or down at the floor, while you're shaking their hand. It is rude, immature and childish. Please don't be like that. If someone comes over to shake your hand, you give them your undivided attention. If you cannot do that, then don't shake their hand in the first place! I hate when people play their stupid games, and I have little patience with games. Say what you mean, and mean what you say!

And if you do go to shake someone's hand, and for whatever reason you become distracted and look away, make sure that you sincerely apologize! It's sad that I have to write a blog about common sense courtesy and ethics, but Americans today are so rude, uncouth, ill mannered and uncaring.

I read [1]an interesting true story about a 100-year-old New York mobster who was released from prison after serving 40 years behind bars. His name is Sonny Franzese. Mr. Franzese was asked what it takes to survive in prison. I was amazed by his simple answer. He said all you need is to remember are these three phrases: "Excuse me," "I'm sorry" and "Please." That is profound if you think about it! His wisdom reminds me of the popular book titled, "[2]All I Really Need To Know I Learned In Kindergarten." The way that we treat other people matters, it really does. People just want to be loved.

Tragically 99 % of pastors today have either forgotten or never learned that vital truth. If you visit the average church today, you'll leave feeling like they couldn't care less if you ever come back. I have been attending two local Baptist churches in Pensacola (one for almost 3 years now, and the other for 7 months here and there). Neither church has ever asked how to contact me. If I just decided to never go back, they wouldn't care less. That is horrible and carnal of them! I feel like I am unwanted in both of those Baptist churches, and they cannot blame me when they haven't even tried to befriended me.

The only way that I keep going in my faith day by day is that I LOOK TO JESUS, who is the Author and Finisher of my faith (Hebrews 12:2). The churches discourage me. Sadly, people are having to leave the churches to walk with God, because all you get at church nowadays is a superficial and shallow form of Christianity. Most churches today are just playing a game of religion, but there is no genuine love or compassion for people; there is little or no truth.

Whether you care or not, people will pick up on it very quickly. A pastor who refuses to look someone in the eyes while shaking their hand, sends a hurtful message of rejection to that individual. And the more that you look up to the person in admiration with whom you are shaking hands, the more hurt you will be if they diss you. I hope someone is listening, because this is a really important issue. ALWAYS look someone in the eyes if you shake their hand, to show that you respect them as a human being. If you cannot do that, then don't be a coward, just refuse to shake their hand and tell them exactly why. That is what mature adults do.



1. https://newyorkjailroster.com/100-year-old-mobster-released-from-new-york-prison/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/All_I_Really_Need_to_Know_I_Learned_in_Kindergarten
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3dTDqjMddztJ1GMsC9HYkDkkHgL3ddGktuQ0LEw-CQ2CN6G9-JsXpdqzeRHX1nmRcis8mjXMviL0mrVCBFa56Xe5Z3eoSoE9s7s0

5.8.26 Limited Atonement: A Calvinist Perversion Of The Gospel (2024-08-25 21:26)

1st John 2:2, "And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of *the whole world*."

Just like John MacArthur, Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon (1834-1892) preached the Calvinist heresy of Limited Atonement, the Devil's lie that Jesus didn't die on the cross for all men, He only died for the saints. That directly contradicts the plain teaching of **Hebrews 2:9, "But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should *taste death for every man*."** Although Spurgeon made many prolific statements in his sermons which are often quoted, I don't trust his theology, and I humbly don't think anybody else should either.

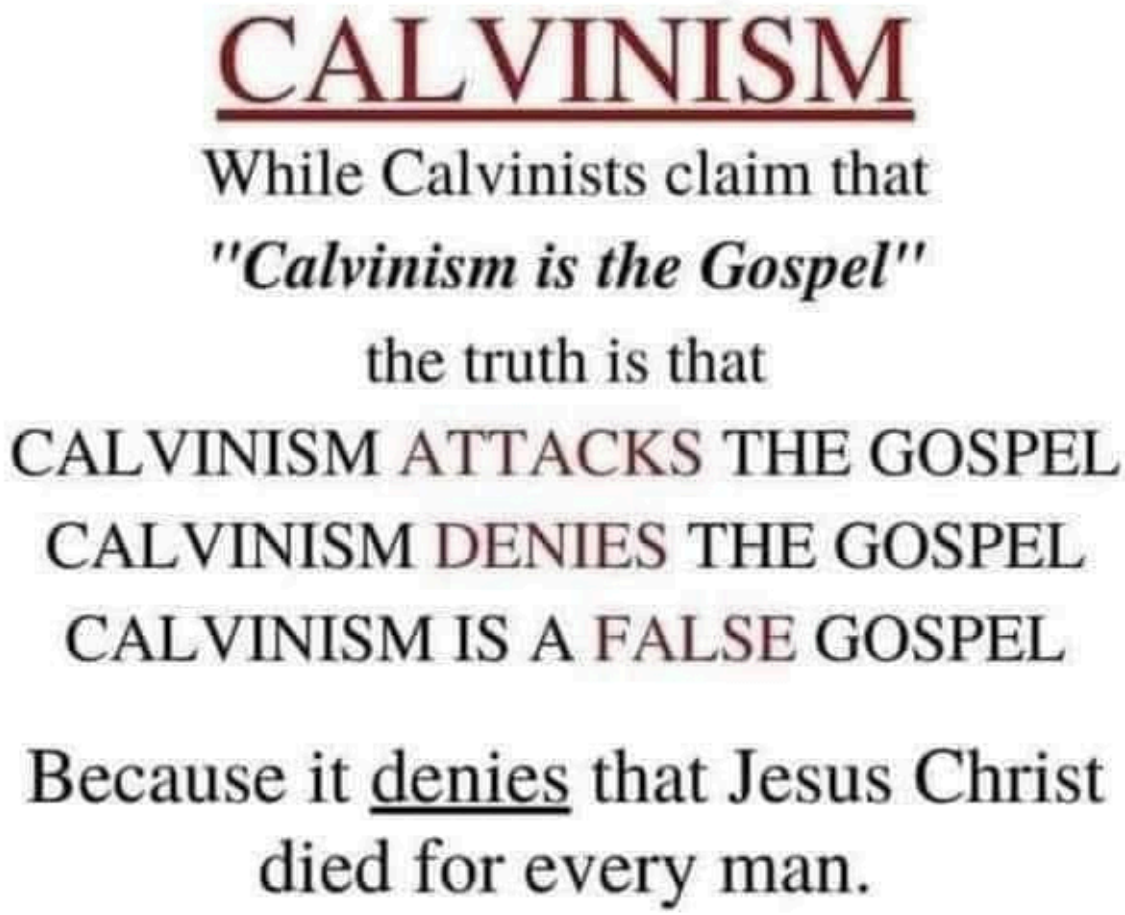

1st John 4:1-6, "*Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world*. Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error."

We live in a world of deception. The Apostle John emphasizes the fact that **"many false prophets are gone out into the world" (1st John 4:1b).** Concerning the future Tribulation period Jesus said in **Matthew 24:11, "And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many."** I learned a new adage this week: *Religion is the "Try Harder" Salvation; With The Gospel Of Grace, You Get To Be You.* In other words, God saves you JUST AS YOU ARE, so you don't have to forsake one sin to be saved. We're not saved by giving up anything; we're saved by putting our childlike faith (trust, reliance) in Jesus.

We know that a known liar can tell the truth, and a trusted pastor can tell lies.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjVVDic8gZi-5ThQEHnomVmxrIc1flMQEJYcWJ1HYYWvXXIOag4uliHuFHMwI9xvate1VX1hm8HmTf3VbYxgHHL66DZOZNC1R-BFiI

5.8.27 Some Infamous Atheist's Horrifying Last Dying Words (2024-08-26 23:20)

Founder of the Church Of Satan, the famous satanist, Anton Szandor LaVey's last death bed words were: "Oh my, oh my, what have I done! There's something very wrong, there's something very wrong, there's something very wrong!"

Voltaire (1694–1778), an atheist, said: "I am abandoned by God and man! I shall go to hell! O Jesus Christ!"

David Hume (1711–1776), an atheist, said while dying in utter despair: "I am in the flames!"

Thomas Payne (1718–1799), an atheist, said: "I would give worlds, if I had them, if the Age of Reason had never been published. O Lord help me! Christ help me! Stay with me! It is hell to be left alone!"

Thomas Scott (1808–1878), an atheist, said: "Until this moment I thought there was neither a God nor a hell. Now I know and feel that there is both, and I am doomed to perdition by the just judgement of the Almighty."

Aleister Crowley (1875–1974), England's most wicked man said: "I am perplexed. Satan get out."

Eternity is too long to be wrong!!!

[1]The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ

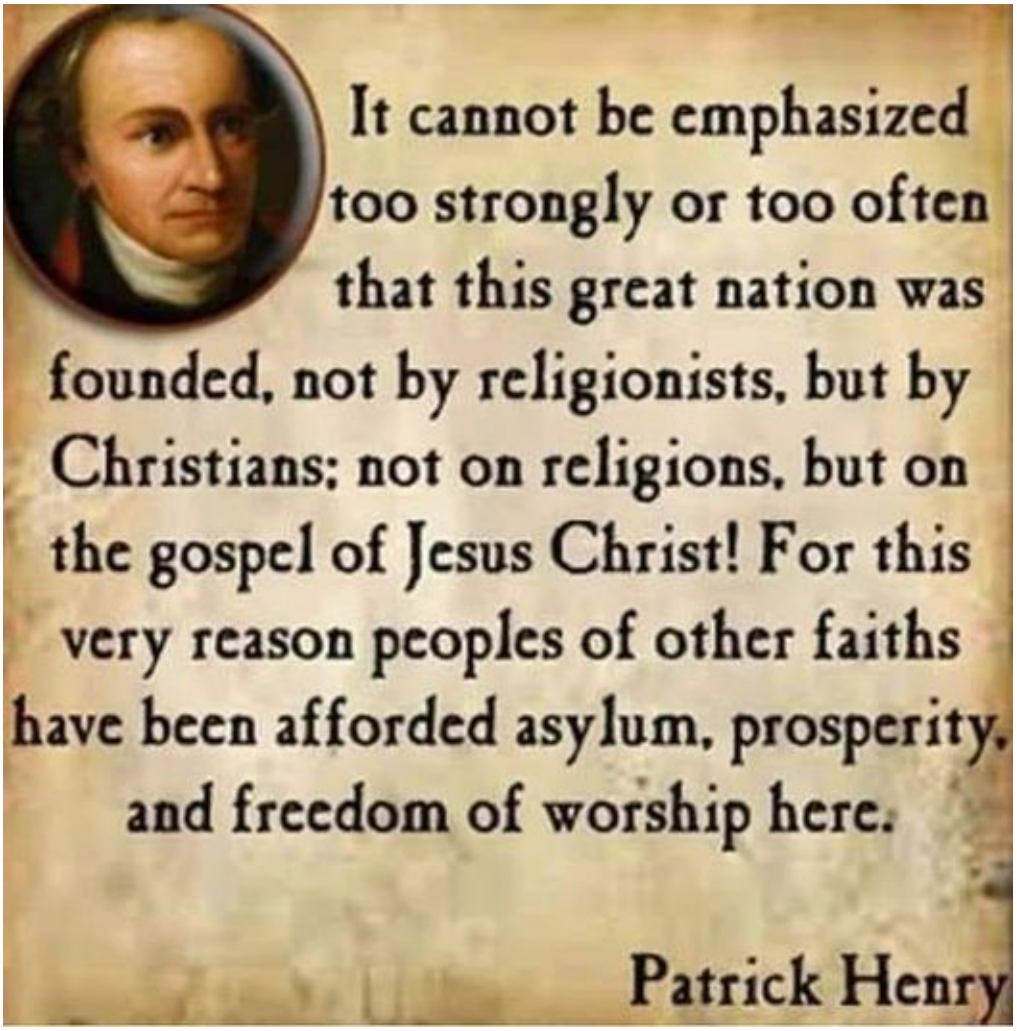

1. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgg8wzWPXzDMsKUmvfnuVey99MwHvg1FZl6rpUmhSicSkzwg4dobwjKOnSA7gdb_Q-PwqUofQAi45BG8Ncax9bUhs7Kk2T6sN3blqX

5.8.28 If You're Frustrated With People, So Am I (2024-08-27 08:27)

2nd Thessalonians 3:1-3, " Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you: And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith. But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil."

I have been hurt by more people than I can remember. I once heard Pastor Marty Herron say from the church pulpit, "Life is about people hurting people." Ironically, that ungodly pastor deeply hurt me, when he forced me out of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, and then banned me from returning. He was offended because I befriended him with THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel. He was also offended because I showed him that the modern Bible revisions are corrupted by Satan. Harvest is a cesspool of iniquity. Harvest employs a bunch of incompetent Bob Jones University graduates who all use the modern perversions of the Bible, and trust in the Devil's damnable lie of Lordship Salvation (which is nothing less than repackaged Calvinism).

Lately I've been cheated, lied to, mistreated, ignored and hurt by several people.

I Was Defrauded By 'Ben Clarks General Store'

In July I had read about an upcoming Banjo Camp in Montana. I rarely ever travel. I don't do it because it is just way too expensive. In 2024 hotels and rental cars cost $150 per day. I cannot afford $2,000 a week for a car and hotel. But I really wanted to attend the Banjo Camp and I had been saving some money. So I contacted Banjo Ben Clarks Banjo Ben General Store in Exeter, Missouri. I asked if there was any spots left for the Banjo Camp. A woman named Amy that works for the store sent me a link to a webpage to sign up. She didn't write any words, Amy just sent me the sign-up link. So I happily signed up. Moments later, I received e-mail confirmation and a receipt for $899 from Ben Clark's General Store. I was elated.

The next day, I went to Priceline and made travel reservations on July 6th for $2,077.25 (that included two-way airfare from Pensacola, Florida to Kalispell, Montana; 4 days in a hotel; a rent car for 5 days). The event was to take place in Bigfork, Montana. To my horror, two days later on July 8th, 2024, Amy emails me to say that all the banjo spots are full. I was stunned and immediately contacted her, letting her know that I have a confirmation and $899 receipt for the 'Banjo Camp.' I had even told her on July 5th that I planned to bring my Deering Goodtime Special banjo to the Banjo Camp event. She said on July 8th that I had signed up for Guitar Camp. I was hurt and upset that she was so stupid to send me a sign-up link for the guitar, when I had clearly told her that I wanted to attend the "Banjo Camp" and bring my "banjo."

She actually blamed me, as losers always do, accusing me of not noticing the drop-down menu on their website (which is hidden out of sight). But I trusted her when I wrote to ask if there were any spots left for the "Banjo Camp." Amy deceived me by sending a link for Guitar Camp. I don't think she did it on purpose, but she did mislead me and she is responsible my my $619.20 loss. When I went to cancel my travel reservations, Alamo car rental refused to refund a single penny of my $619.20 that they bilked me for. The car rental date was still 5-weeks into the future. So I wasn't cancelling at the last minute. In fact, it had only been 36 hours since I had made the reservations.

I also blame Priceline for putting me into that hurtful situation. Priceline are greedy thieves, no better than the evildoers at Alamo. God will harshly deal with those greedy thieves (Isaiah 13:11). I pray for it!!! These ungodly greedy companies are run by evil millionaire executives, who pay peanuts to poor folks in the Philippians (and illegals immigrants from Mexico) to handle angry customers who've been defrauded. Those scum executives cannot hide from God's wrath and judgment (Hebrews 4:13). Anyway, I am out $619.20 because of Amy at Ben Clark's General Store. The store's ungodly manager, Jake Stogdill, didn't even have the manhood to reply to my complaint emails, he has totally ignored me. What a coward! And worst of all, Ben Clark himself is aware of the issue and has also totally ignored me. Ben is a Baptist pastor who lives in Tennessee. As far as I am concerned, Ben Clark is a fake, a respecter of persons, and a wicked person.

2nd Thessalonians 3:2, " And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith."

Ben Clark owes me $619.20. I kindly asked Jake Stogdill in late July of 2024 if they'd help me recoup my $619.20 (which their store caused), by simply allowing me to attend one of their future Banjo Camps for a discounted price. They refused to even talk with me. What wicked jerks! I pray for God to avenge me of Ben Clark and his ungodly employees.

Very few Americans today even know what the word "ethics" means. Ethics is doing the right thing. If Ben Clark's store manager was an ethical person, and that includes Ben himself, they would have allowed me to attend on of their banjo camps for a reduced price, to help me recoup the $619.20 loss which they inflicted upon me. I had to pay that money on my credit card, but it wouldn't cost them anything to let one extra body attend a future Banjo Camp. But they are so wicked that they couldn't care less, because it doesn't afflict them in any way. Screw the other guy, right!

When You Ignore Someone, It Is Stinking Pride

I have been wanting to buy a nice banjo for a long time. I've been saving money. I wrote a man whom I thought would be kind enough to email back. I spent half an hour composing my email to him, articulating all my questions, to make sure my words were well written and easy to understand. I asked him kindly for his advice. He just totally ignored me. This is what ungodly people do. I'd expect some heathen lawyer to ignore me (which I've had happen numerous times in my lifetime while they were financially bilking me).

Dear reader, when someone takes the time to compose an email (especially if it is a lengthy one), you should have the human decency to reply, even if just to let that person know you cannot help them. It is ethical to be courteous to others. One of my pet peeves is when arrogant people look down on others, so much so that they don't even deem the lesser person (in their proudful eyes) to be worthy of a response. **Proverbs 8:13, " The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. "**

If someone takes the time to contact you, you should be dignified enough as a fellow human being to acknowledge their time that they took to write to you. Very few Americans today even know what the word "ethics" means. Ethics is doing the right thing. I don't think I've ever blown anybody off, who took the time to write me. God knows that I am doing my best to make people feel loved and acknowledged who email me. It's the least that I can do. We're all wicked sinners who deserve to burn in the fires of Hell forever. Thank God for His amazing grace, that had made a way of escape through faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus.

Arthur Hatfield Defrauded Me

l bought a Hatfield Buck Creek banjo in April of 2024. When I received it in June, the case was filthy, covered in brownish/orange shop dust. When I opened the banjo case and lifted up the banjo, a part fell off. It was a bolt from the tailpiece. So, I reattached it. The tailpiece hadn't been adjusted at all, it was sticking all the way up over the banjo head. So, I had to adjust that too. Then when I tuned the strings and went to strum the instrument, the intonation was so bad that it was unplayable. Arthur had used a pencil to mark the bridge position on the head, but he was way off. I spent hours trying to fix the problem, but couldn't, because something was wrong with the banjo.

I contacted Arthur, but to me shock he didn't care. he was cold and abrasive, insisting that I return the banjo for a refund. But I didn't want a refund, I wanted a banjo. By returning the banjo, I was going to lose $230, which I didn't want to do. I had paid him $3,000 for the banjo, but it had an issue. The truss rod also needed to be adjusted, because the strings were buzzing (they were too close to the fretboard). So, I had to loosen the truss rod, and I did, and it worked. But in the process of adjusting the action, I cut my hand open on one of the jagged sharp 1/2" strings that he left sticking out at the tuning pegs on the headstock. When I sent him a photo of my bleeding hand, he didn't even have the manhood to apologize.

This was in June of 2024.

Arthur couldn't have cared less and hurt me deeply. He had shipped a lemon to me. He didn't even take the time to properly set-up the banjo before sending it. The delivery man just left the banjo sitting on my front porch, which a thief could have stolen. I had a package from Amazon stolen in May that the U.S. Postal woman left laying on my porch, and didn't bother to knock on my door. Americans have become so lazy, rotten, irresponsible and cold these days.

Injustices Abound In American Society Today

Our government is just pissing on the American people. YouTube has been posting advertisements in 100 % Spanish, so that English speaking Americans cannot understand a word of what is being said. YouTube is catering to the illegal immigrants. There should be a U.S. federal law that requires every company to only post commercials in English. This is gross wickedness being allowed by our treasonous and incompetent rotten government. That includes state as well as federal government. This is America, we speak English!!!

I went to McDonald's last month to buy Pastor Jack Hyles' favorite meal, a Quarter-Pounder with Cheese. Look at what they gave me (raw hamburger)...

[1]



Gross! Raw Hamburger At McDonalds

I contacted McDonald's at their official complaint webpage. No one ever bothered to reply. So, I filed a complaint at Consumer Affairs, but no one has responded to that complaint either. This

is America today, no one gives a damn anymore. **Matthew 24:12, "And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold."** With ungodly legalized abortions, ungodly legalized same-sex perversion, ungodly public nudity at every beach in the United States, wickedness everywhere we turn in American culture today, and ungodly gender-bending propaganda being forced upon our impressionable precious children, what can we expect? In lieu of all these evils, it is no wonder that THE LOVE OF MANY HAVE WAXED COLD.

Everything that I have shared with you in this blog has happened to me in only three months!!! Good night in the morning. I've been cheated, defrauded, mistreated, ignored and horribly done wrong by dozens of individuals and companies. This is just the tip of the iceberg how rotten our society has become!!! People have died from E.coli food poisoning. Raw hamburger is no light matter, but McDonald's couldn't care less! When they kill their customers, the blood will be on McDonald's hands, not mine.

Now, having said all that. I am often reminded of a beautiful truth that my pastor taught us a few months ago. He said that we ought not be flabbergasted when heathens commit sin! They are just doing their job. That's right. Think about it. Unsaved heathens don't know Jesus. They only know darkness, sin and Satan. Every unsaved person (whether they realize it or not) is a child of the Devil, and they are susceptible to Satan's spirit (Ephesians 2:1-2). So, as hard as it is for me to accept, Alamo's hellbound executives are behaving like heathens should.

Arthur Hatfield is a Christless man, who is behaving as a Christless heathen. The ungodly thieves at Priceline are behaving the ay heathens should, just doing their wicked jobs. The world has always been a wicked place according to 1st John 5:19. God will someday punish the world for their evil and iniquities. **Isaiah 13:11, "And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."**

We Need To Stay Focused On Jesus

I have been very frustrated lately with all the rotten people—crooked companies, lying politicians, arrogant jerks, warmongering leaders, greedy thieves, wicked heathens, uncaring police, perversion and insanity in our corrupt American society today! Albeit, I choose to stay focused on the Lamb of God—the Author and Finisher of our faith—Jesus Christ the righteous. **Hebrews 12:2, "L ooking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

"

I can look in the mirror at the end of each day, knowing that other ungodly people hurt, cheated, defrauded and and did me wrong in various ways; but I treated them the way I want to be treated, with respect, honesty, ethics and love. Atheist singer Billy Joel was so right...

> Honesty is such a lonely word,
>
> Everyone is so untrue;

Honesty is hardly ever heard,

And mostly what I need from you.

Bravo Billy Joel, you nailed it!



Honesty (Billy Joel)

Pensacola Sheriff’s Office Ignores Thieves

When I called the Pensacola Sheriff’s office police to report my stolen package in May of 2024, I showed them both (a male and a female cop covered in thug gangster tattoos) a video on my laptop when they came, in which you can clearly recognize the thief’s identity as he takes my package and walks off with it. …



[3]



A Dirty Thief Caught In The Act (May 10th, 2024)

I was shocked by what the male cop said. I had kindly told them that Amazon replaced the $30 stolen clothing rack. The cop then said that I wasn't the victim, Amazon is. He said even if they caught the perpetrator they couldn't do anything to him, because Amazon (a multi-billion dollar corporation that doesn't care) would have to have the thief prosecuted. You couldn't make this stuff up!!! So what the cop is essentially telling me is that neighborhood thieves

can now steal with impunity and immunity. The cops are basically worthless nowadays, unless someone is being murdered and they arrive in time to stop it (which is less than 1 % of the time). I am really ashamed to be called an American. [4]Our nation has become the laughing stock of the world.

I hate this sin sick world. I am now 57. Thank God my journey is closer to being finished than beginning. I want to go home to be with the Lord. but I echo the somber words of the Apostle Paul in **Philippians**

1:21, "

For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

" I wrote this blog to encourage others. No doubt you've also been defrauded, cheated, mistreated, abused, ignored and treated like garbage by certain people.

1st Peter 5:9, " Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. " We all suffer the same afflictions, plus tax...lol.

But the most important truth that I want you to take away is that, unlike the wicked world, as God's children we can go to the Lord with our burdens and leave them there!

> **Hebrews 4:13-16, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. *Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need*."**

I read that beautiful encouraging passage in my first year at Hyles-Anderson College, in my dorm after chapel one day, which has been a source of comfort ever since. As a born-again child of God, we have a right to come before God's throne of grace BOLDLY, to obtain *mercy* to find *grace* to help in TIME OF NEED. Let the world defraud me, let them hurt and ignore me, let those greedy dogs steal everything I own, but I rejoice that my name is written in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). People will hurt us, but the Lord never will (1st Peter 5:7).

In these unsettling times of uncertainty, rampant crime, confusion and woeful wickedness, the saints need to run to the inspired Word of God like a starving man! God bless you dear reader, and thank you for reading my ministry blog. I just want to be a blessing for Christ in the lives of others. By God's grace, I hope He has done that through my humble labors since 2002 when I began my [5]Jesus-is-Savior.com website. Have a good day.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj0yrR3dMPWL5u84zA_KEVVZsPy4D_2Pt-6eiqW2r6lT2WmvhUVMWPlpDI_4AOAq3-W5QpnXxO-CbqB44wyNW5v44kFqTKDkGpvgSe
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhB4L8Gl8rD4zMg-4xN7x-Incs7qiMTZsNj7eF1GhMS1Sbkkz1eIUR7gCIK0fL6gC0AdNbUb20XBXPWlFbYNIpjRCiL_dKplJE8BRj
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgGMDccrNxsJXZOlmtkMxjiiWUaR7baEWZa7j_vJZNw_NSlSTpQs42R8cIEpAq_-RAhuF0rq4IUOAiyyRaOs6MxB_RO4HmNIH9vLiU
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VnpD1tCjTcQ
5. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/

5.8.29 Ray Comfort Requires Keeping The Law To Be Saved (2024-08-27 11:01)

Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."

This is THE SAME damnable heresy that is being [1]shamefully taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). PCC invited and honored [2]false prophet Ken Ham, who also teaches this damnable heresy that you must turn from your wicked ways to get to Heaven, which is really being required to KEEP THE LAW to be saved. These false prophets, and corrupt Bible colleges like PCC, MUST be exposed because RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

I typed out this helpful commentary just now from [3]The Strand Study Bible (page 2132) for **1st John 5:13a, " These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God;**

"

> 5:13a There are *two* reasons why people need to "rethink" the Deity of **CHRIST** (*that believe on the name of the Son of God*):
>
> *1. It is a necessary part to* **salvation** (Jn 8:24)
>
> God tells us that there are two areas in which we must repent if we are to be saved: (1) we must change our minds as to who we are (Lk 5:31-32 & 13:1-5 and Mt 27:3). We are "sinfully" sick and in need of the Savior and cannot save ourselves (Rom 3:10, 23); and (2) We must change of minds as to who **CHRIST** is (Mt 4:13-17 & 11:20-24, Mk 1:15, Acts 3:12-19 and Acts 2:38). He's God (Jn 8:24, 58-59) and our only Savior (Acts 4:10-12).

Bible repentance is NEVER to turn away from your sinful bad habits, which would be human REFORMATION, not REPENTANCE. Pastor Strand is correct, we must repent (change our mind) about TWO things to be saved: (1) Who WE ARE; and (2) Who JESUS IS. We are Hell-deserving guilty SINNERS (Revelation 21:8), but Jesus is the crucified and risen SAVIOR (1st Thessalonians 4:14). That is the simplicity of the Gospel—you just have to stop trying to save yourself by WORKS (Hebrews 4:1); and rest in the finished sacrifice of Jesus which He made through Calvary's cross (Hebrews 4:10-11), so that Jesus could apply His precious shed blood to the Mercy Seat in Heaven in the presence of God the Father (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 10:1, 12:24).



Ray Comfort False Gospel Given To Millions

What Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, Jack Chick, Pacific Garden Mission's UNSACHKED, Bob Jones University (BJU), and Pensacola Christian College are preaching is something entirely different, where you are required to be willing to KEEP THE LAW in addition to childlike faith in the name of Jesus.

PCC is a cult today! Here is page 62 of the "John & Romans" booklet, which Campus Church delivered right into my mailbox last year. It tells the reader that to be saved you must make a mental check to forsake your sinning:

> "I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life."
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Do you still think I bumped my head? PCC has MUCH blood on their incompetent hands for preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. PCC's Campus Church mailed this damnable corrupt booklet to 50,000 homes in Pensacola! PCC must be held accountable for perverting the Gospel of free grace, for leading souls into Hell. I am not just barking up an empty tree here folks! If we could stop sinning on our own, we wouldn't need Jesus (Galatians 2:20).

The false gospel that Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, BJU and PCC preach gives you nothing but a burden. Jesus said in **Matthew 11:28, "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest."** Jesus gives rest; Ray Comfort gives you a heavy burden to

bear (by trying to stop sinning to get to Heaven). How is the latter a free gift? The reason why PCC has been corrupted is because they refuse to contend for the faith.

[4]

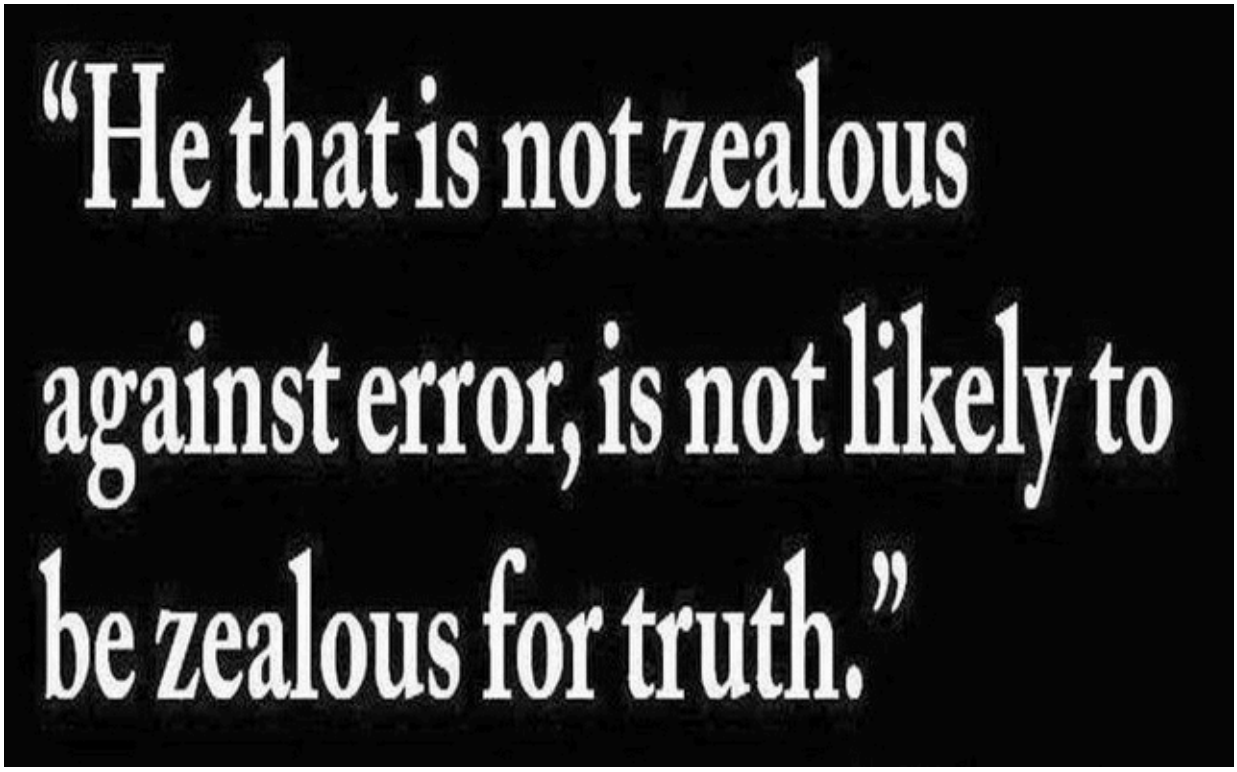

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU?si=BdsQYioOZ3VAHxSB
3. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhDVYp8fN4Aiw-huJW_VgZ9iZKmxbthl22D9jdW2033Epu8LhQGkqemNZ34A4U2TqoKx8td1ohjGFvw5HHEg8FHLQxGsDrv5CBApiF

5.8.30 God Will Punish The Ungodly Bigoted Liberals At Amazon (2024-08-29 11:06)

Isaiah 13:11, "And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."

I have been one of their best customers at Amazon.com for over 15 years. I have reviewed several hundred products in that time. In fact, last year Amazon by invitation only asked me to join their special program, where they would send me FREE merchandise if I would simply review the products. I was excited about it at first, until I learned that I would be legally required to pay taxes on all the merchandise, and I would have no idea what they'd be sending me. So, I kindly declined.

On Amazon, I recently purchased a movie (*Lord Of The Flies*, 1990) that looked interesting, but I should have read what the movie was about better before buying it. As it turns out, the movie is about a group of young boys stranded on an island, who turn into savages, even committing

abominable sexual acts. I was shocked and threw the movie into the garbage (but I should have returned it for a full refund). I was so upset at the time that all I could think of was trashing the film. I gave it an honest negative review, using the word sodomite to describe on of the gross scenes, for which I DO NOT recommend the movie.

A few days later I received a threatening email notice from Amazon, falsely accusing me of using “

Hate Speech.” I replied by telling them that they can kiss me where the sun don’t shine. Then they suspended my ability to post any further product reviews. So, I contacted corporate headquarters in Washington state to complain, which I did today. I was transferred to a woman (I think in India) who seemed to care and documented my complaint. She directed me to contact the very same idiots who are the problem, which disappointed me. So, here is what I wrote to them today, which I stand behind with 100 % boldness...

> To whom it may concern,
>
> I am only contacting you because Shivangi (the friendly woman whom I spoke to on the phone today about the abuse from Amazon against me) asked me to. In her country they despise homosexuality, which is why she said she agrees with me. The United States is going to Hell. In fact, the Amazon corporation is DISCRIMINATING against me as a Bible-believing Christian. Shame on Amazon!
>
> I have filed the first of numerous complaints against you, and I will be following up with corporate management about this issue (as well as giving negative reviews of Amazon on social media; Google, Yelp, my blogs and elsewhere). Your progressive liberal views are in violation of my biblical beliefs as a Christian. And you will be held accountable by God one day (Isaiah 13:11). You are welcome to terminate my account if you feel compelled to do so. You have abused me by falsely accusing me of "hate speech," and by discriminating against my Christian values.
>
> You didn’t send me a full copy of my review, so I cannot remember what I said. However, if memory serves correct, I used the word "sodomite" which comes directly from the inspired King James Bible, which I have read since age 13 when I became a born-again Christian. I am now 57. I didn’t call anybody a "sodomite," I simply said that there is a "sodomite" scene in the 1990 movie, "Lord Of The Flies," for which I do not recommend the movie. Whoever at Amazon has a problem with my use of that word needs to go see a psychiatrist, really. You ungodly people are the ones with the problem, not me. THERE WAS NOTHING WRONG WITH MY REVIEW!!!
>
> This country has gone to hell, evidenced by the LGBTQ perversion which is being forced on society today. If you support that crap, which I don’t, then feel free to terminate my account if you have a problem with that. And again, you can kiss my rear if you don’t like it, I won’t be bullied by the liberals at Amazon. You way overreacted to my movie review. I don’t like being threatened.
>
> I called corporate management today to complain about you bullies. I kindly told the lady what you did to mistreat me. She documented my complaint against Amazon. I don’t have a problem refraining from using the word "sodomite" if that is your issue. You never did tell me exactly what I wrote to offend you so badly (the

full review was blocked out), so how the hell am I supposed to know what I said that offend YOU. My guess is that I used the word "sodomite." If that is not the issue, then please elaborate, because I cannot read your minds. You could have simply kindly asked me not to use the word, but by threatening me you have made an enemy.

You will please kindly reinstate my ability to write further reviews, or I'll be shopping at Walmart a lot more in the future. I don't like bullies, which you are! I never used HATE SPEECH on Amazon; you did by threatening me. You need to learn to better communicate with customers, instead of threatening and falsely accusing people of "hate speech." Those are fighting words, inflammatory. You are not too wise to use such language. You don't intimidate me one bit.

If you think the word "sodomite" is hate speech, then you are in conflict with our Creator God who authored the King James Bible, so I'll let Him deal with you in eternity. Shame on you for bullying people. Your "terms of community standards" are extremely vague. In a wicked homosexual tolerant community, the word "sodomite" is highly offensive; but in a Bible-believing church community the word "sodomite" is perfectly appropriate. So, who are you to play God to decide what is "appropriate"? You people make me sick!

Mistreated customer,

To God be the glory! The dictionary defines "bigot" as: "a prejudiced person who is intolerant of any opinions differing from his own." There is no group more bigoted today than the LGBTQ community and their liberal supporters. Anyone (like me as a mistreated former customer at Amazon) who doesn't go along with their ungodly liberal acceptance of THE SIN OF HOMOSEXUALITY is labeled as a bigot who uses hate speech, but in reality they are the ones guilty of being bigots and using hate speech. Amazon.com abuses their customers. Today I called [1]Amazon corporate headquarters to speak to a manager, but instead they brushed me off to someone in India. This is how rotten Amazon mistreats people. I pray for God to punish Amazon for their wickedness.

The sad truth is that sodomites can bash Christians all they want with impunity (case in point is the ungodly 2012 television series: [2]Good Christian Bitches), but just let a Christian mention the word "sodomite" and the wicked all pounce on him with rage. **Isaiah 13:11, "And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."**

I desperately want the Lord Jesus Christ to return and rule the world during the Millennium with a ROD OF IRON. **Revelation 2:27a, "And he shall rule them with a rod of iron..."** Even so, come, Lord Jesus!



1. https://corporateofficeheadquarters.com/amazon-corporate-office-phone-number-and-address/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GCB_(TV_series)
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiciFKzf8iFwRtQfearvIdo58L3bL6m5w3TUL9NFWwPcN51gmlsDmttYNzrvJsHqNgDk1N1NHsyDbUhtS7H7z711t_lOPB_4NSVexA

5.8.31 We Live In A World Of Ungodly Liars And Deceivers (2024-08-29 16:10)

Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."

I hate doing business in today's shady world. The United States leads the world in fraud, greed and lack of ethics when it comes to how the government, churches and businesses treat people. The Golden Rule is on the endangered species list today!

I have been a loyal customer at Amazon.com for over 15 years, but they have ZERO loyalty for me as a customer. I recently wrote a movie review for the 1990 film, *Lord Of The Flies*. I regret buying the film. I should have read more carefully what the movie was about. I took a brief glance and it seemed interesting, so I bought it. I was horrified when I watched the movie, about a group of small boys stranded on an island, committing barbarian evil acts of sexual depravity to one another.

So, in my review on Amazon I mentioned that there is a sodomite scene in the ungodly film and warned people not to buy the sicko movie. A few days later I received an email notice from Amazon threatening to terminate my account, falsely accusing me of "Hate Speech." I hadn't said anything of a hateful nature. Amazon has some ungodly liberal weirdos working for them, who are biased against Bible-believing Christians.

I emailed back and told them to kiss my rear, and that whoever thinks my review is "Hate Speech" needs to go see a psychiatrist. They responded by suspending my ability to write any more product reviews. So I went online today to find a contact for Amazon's corporate headquarters. Sadly, Amazon makes it IMPOSSIBLE to contact a living person to speak to when there's a problem at their company. I hate dealing with Amazon, where they crap on their customers! So I found a number to "corporate headquarters" and called. A woman answered the phone and said she would forward my call to someone who could help me, but the next thing I knew I was speaking to a foreign woman in India who could barely speak English.

So I went back online in frustration, to find another way of contacting Amazon's corporate headquarters, and I was sickened to find that [1]the "corporate headquarters" I had contacted earlier is a scam company! Here is what the website states at the bottom...

> Disclaimer
>
> CorporateOfficeHeadquarters.com is not associated with Amazon. This website is for information, Amazon corporate headquarters reviews, feedback, ratings, and complaint purposes only. Information was verified by a live person. Please report any errors to the webmaster.
>
> [2]SOURCE

What lying bastards! They tricked me to think that I had contacted "corporate headquarters" for Amazon, but they lied. I'm telling you, our American culture has gone to hell. I wouldn't be surprised if Amazon themselves set up that fraudulent company as a "red-herring." Do you know what a red-herring is? In the old days if you wanted to throw the scent off so that hunting dogs couldn't track you, you'd drag some Herring fish behind you on a stringer, to throw off the dogs. I think Amazon intentionally deceives customers to prevent people from actually contacting corporate headquarters, so they use a red herring company to misdirect everyone.

I couldn't help but see the spiritual application in this sad matter. All cross the world today, in millions of churches, lying pastors and Catholic priests tell a counterfeit plan of salvation to mislead people. Satan uses them as a red-herring to prevent lost sinners from truly getting saved. **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, *lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them*."**

That is why Satan has entered into the Bible publishing business, publishing literally HUNDREDS of different English Bible revisions (which are all corrupt). The average church pastor today is a total idiot, using and promoting the Devil's corruptible seed. The new Bible versions all horribly change and corrupt what it means to "

repent.

" Instead of meaning a simple "

change of mind

"

(Greek: *metanoia*), the new Bible PERversions all define repentance as

"

turning away from your sinful behavior

”

to get to Heaven. Case in point, take a look at Hebrews 6:1 in the King James Bible versus the Easy-To-Read Version (ESV)...

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Hebrews 6:1,

“Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God,”

EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) - Hebrews 6:1, “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life by *turning away from the evil we did in the past* and by believing in God.”

Repentance from DEAD WORKS is very different than turning away from the evil you did in the past. The phrase “DEAD WORKS”

refers to the dead things you were trusting in before to save you (e.g., good works, turning from bad works, sacraments, religion, idols, et cetera). You get saved by ceasing from your DEAD WORKS, and resting in Jesus Christ alone by faith (Hebrews 4:10-11). The toxic ERV has it all backwards, actually requiring you to do DEAD WORKS (turning from your bad works, which is doing a good work) to be saved, which cannot produce the new birth. I hope you see dear reader how dangerous these modern Bible PERversions truly have become. They are more toxic than nuclear waste!

We live today in the “

perilous times

”

foretold in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7, when ungodly companies are lying and deceiving the public, and ungodly preachers are lying and deceiving the churches. That is why my favorite Bible verse for many years now has been **Proverbs 4:23,**

“Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. ” We need to question everything and test it with the inspired Word of God (1st John 4:1). We need to double and triple check everything, because liars and deceivers are everywhere in the world today.

2nd Timothy 3:13, “

But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

” Even so, come, Lord Jesus!



1. https://corporateofficeheadquarters.com/amazon-corporate-office-phone-number-and-address/
2. https://corporateofficeheadquarters.com/amazon-corporate-office-phone-number-and-address/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi6gMGBwVkcQuctZ5wjIWOi_dY7cFb4nbv6SNBHYHmwiJ5cYBdWXmzBRm0vsxgE0FsxMqZ1r8qne4FZXjUc2tixTCGsZJ_eCxJtLjR

5.8.32 Should I Care About Being Justified In The Eyes Of Men? (2024-08-30 03:32)

James 2:17-26, “Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works. Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only. Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out

another way? For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also."

A man emailed me yesterday and asked me to explain James 2. Here is what I told him...

> James chapter 2 is one of the most debated passages of Scripture, but it need not be. Notice that Abraham was justified by "works" in verse 21 when he offered up Isaac, **"Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?"** What saith the Scripture? **Genesis 15:6, "And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness."** The Apostle Paul cites and refers to this passage in Romans 4:1-7. So, Abraham was saved in Genesis chapter 15, by faith alone in Christ. But if you read Genesis, Abraham didn't offer up his son Isaac until chapter 22 (seven chapters later).
>
> The answer is simple, Abraham was justified in the sight of God by *faith* in chapter 15. His faith was validated outwardly in the eyes of the world in chapter 22, when he offered up Isaac in obedience to the Lord. In Romans, Paul addresses the root of the believer's salvation, which is justification by FAITH alone.
>
> But in the Epistle of James, the apostle addresses the justification of the believer's faith in the eyes of men, which is by *works*. **1st Samuel 16:7, But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart."** Since God can see our heart, we are justified by faith in His sight. Since men cannot see our heart, they need to see our works to justify our faith. Of course, many unsaved false prophets do good works, so this can be misleading.
>
> Also, notice in James 2:18 that he says "shew me" and I will "shew thee" my faith by works. James didn't say I will shew God, he said, I will shew you my faith by works. **James 2:18, "Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works."** James said faith without works is dead, but even a dead faith is still faith. There are many believers today whose faith is dead. They have fallen by the wayside (Luke 8:13). Other are choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of the world (Luke 8:14). Their faith is dead while they live. The lost hellbound world have no faith in Christ at all.
>
> I hope that helps my friend.

He replied by asking, "

isn't justification before men useless? Like I don't care what people think about me, I would rather be (and I am by simply believing the Gospel) justified before God than being justified before men.

" Here is my second reply...

> Kindly, you may not care what men think about you, but God absolutely does. **Matthew 5:16, "Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven."** If we don't live holy lives, God does not get glorified.

> And also, our poisonous testimony may cause lost sinners to spend eternity burning in Hell. **Hebrews 12:15, "Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord: Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;"** Millions of unsaved people won't step foot into a church today because of hateful, bigoted, hypocrites, like the religious phonies at Pensacola Christian College and Bob Jones University. The world is always watching us as Christians. God cares what they think.

So, you see dear reader, just as the Apostle James said in James 2:24, a man is justified by both faith and works—BY FAITH in the sight of God, and BY WORKS in the sight of men.

Here are some helpful YouTube videos by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold explaining James 2...

How to explain James 2 "Faith without works"

(Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold)

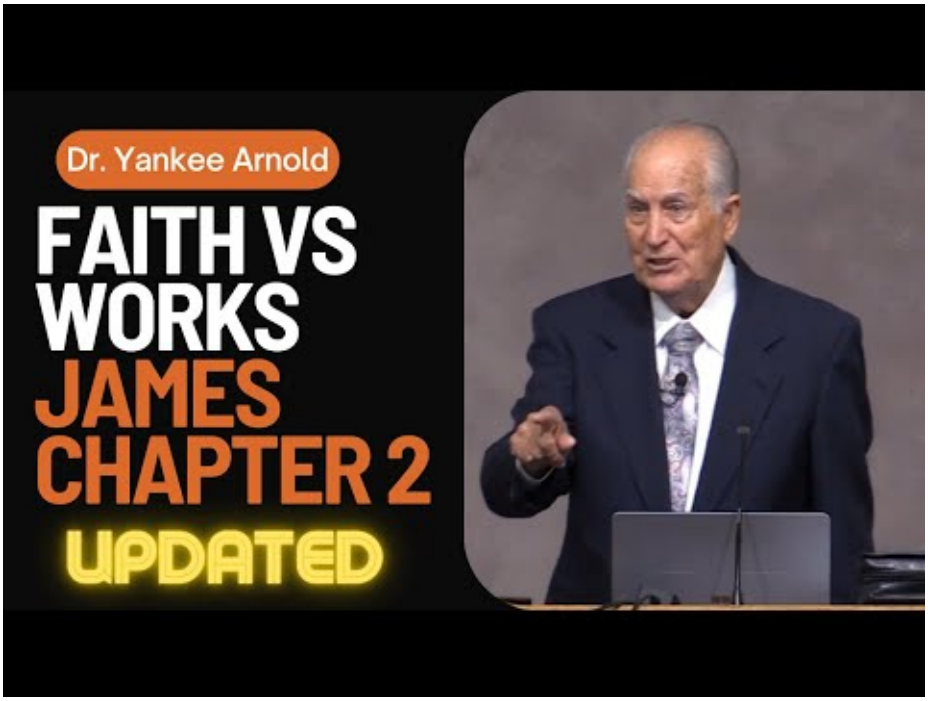

Faith Without Works is Dead - James 2 Updated

(Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold)

5.8.33 The Devil Controls YouTube (2024-08-30 20:35)

2nd Peter 3:3-4, "Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, **And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers**

fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation."

The world is getting stranger every day! I just received two email notices from YouTube. The first one notified me that they have removed my video titled, "[1]THE RAPTURE." And the second notice says they are worried in the YouTube community that I might kill myself because of THE RAPTURE. You couldn't make this insanity up!

[2]

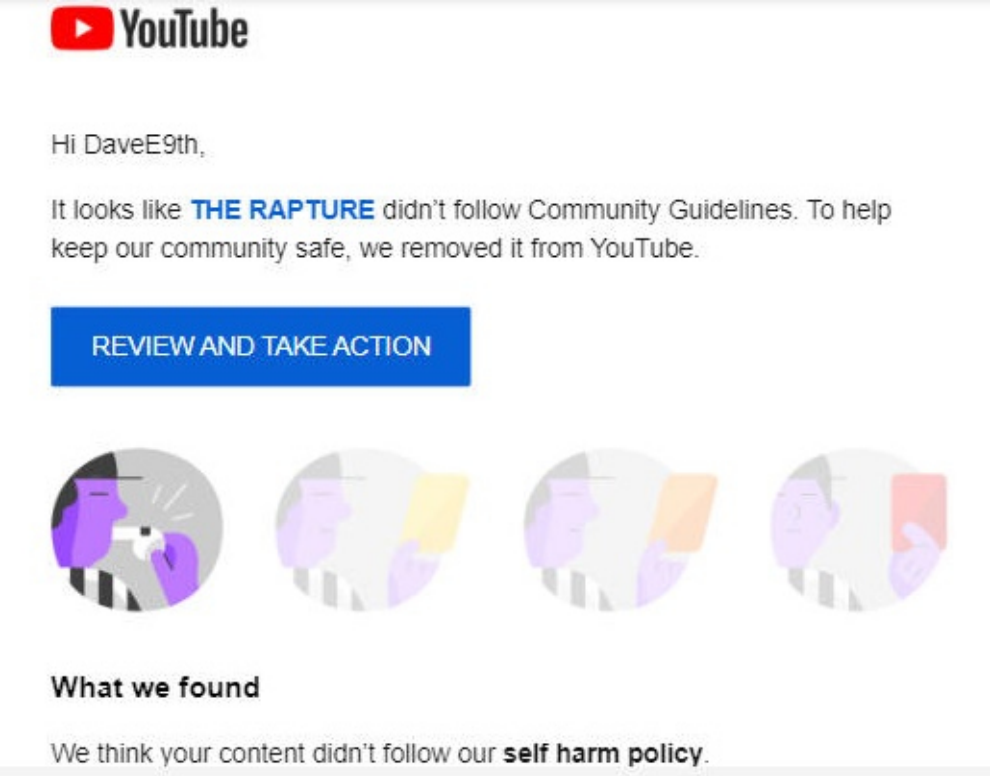

[3]

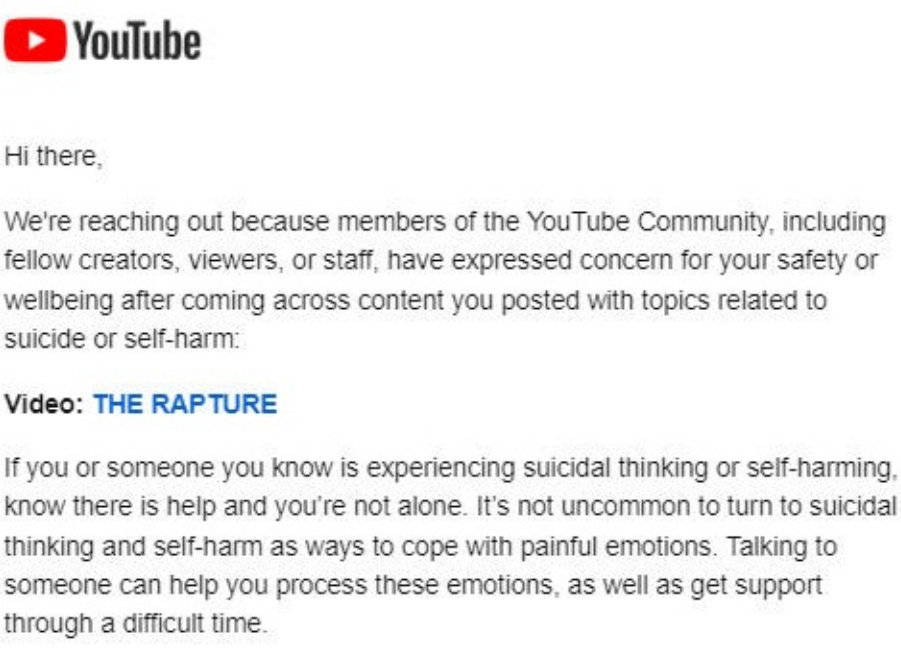

The video was an excerpt from the 2012 Youth Rally at Shining Light Baptist Church in Morganton, North Carolina, by Pastor Danny Castle, in which the excerpt shows the Rapture suddenly happening while the pastor is preaching about it. I found the video. It is at 29:30 in this sermon, "[4]WHAT WILL HAPPEN WHEN JESUS COMES?"

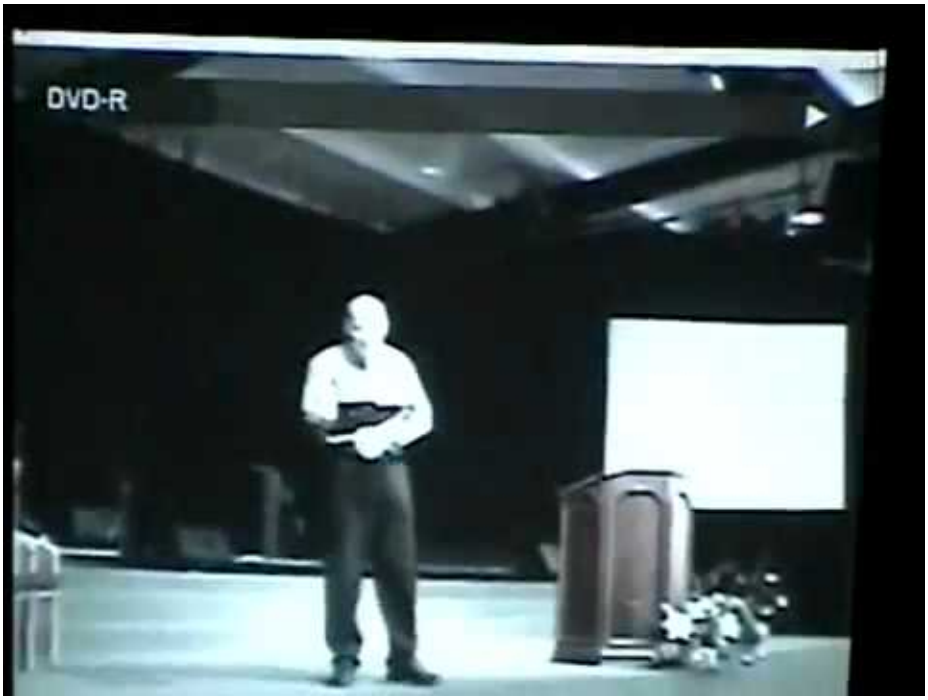

What Will Happen When Jesus Comes
(Pastor Danny Castle - [5]Watch 29:30 in sermon)

The ungodly world mocks, blasphemes and attacks the things of God; but they allow all manner of voyeurism, homosexuality, adultery, debauchery and filth. I suggest that YouTube stops persecuting Bible-believing Christians, and start doing something to stop the [6]pedophile groups who use YouTube to exploit children. [illegible] "[illegible] [illegible], [illegible]."

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yj3E7QmWhxE&t=1770s
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjD_84Isr87-mZ7-Kf5lAzLMHJb0_g21nyma0MyBtxKHBipEpGZagLhRoY2iYF8BuDmiFMu2Yz6n6RnRDttlPs1Ft4XzqRHGcJ4SmK
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi22AtP5aU2SP26o5Y7h5AX-Qx-20aJfQaJEqHrTJY94WunoAbhWvoLntW2G45EuTaww9oN_Ve2-Xr2LPuEraTLWLDGDgxFwynGu-P
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yj3E7QmWhxE
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yj3E7QmWhxE&t=1770s
6. https://www.wired.com/story/youtube-pedophile-videos-advertising/

5.8.34 The Bible Is Full Of The Sins And Failures Of Saints (2024-08-31 10:10)

Romans 15:4, "For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope."

At some point in every Christian's life we all need to painfully learn that we cannot live the Christian life, because we are hopeless sinners in need of God's grace and help. The key to living the Christian life is NOT to do it, let Jesus Christ live through you. ...

> **Galatians 2:20-21, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."**

The Bible teaches in our text passage from Romans 15:4 that the Old Testament was written FOR OUR LEARNING, that we through the patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope. My ministry friend Dave Hyles wrote these edifying words:

> One of the remarkable aspects of the Bible is its unflinching honesty about the people within its pages. It presents them with all their flaws, failures, and frailties. Scripture reveals the full scope of its characters' humanity — their strengths, weaknesses, triumphs, and failures.
> The Bible doesn't shy away from revealing the shortcomings of its most revered figures. We see David, a man after God's own heart, committing adultery and orchestrating a murder. We witness Moses, the great leader of Israel, struggling with anger and doubt. Even the apostle Peter is depicted denying Christ in a moment of fear. These accounts are not designed to diminish these individuals but to highlight something far more significant—the relentless grace of God.
>
> Against the backdrop of human sinfulness and failure, God's grace shines brightly. In these moments of weakness, God's power is made perfect. The Bible's honesty about human imperfection reminds us that God's work is not dependent on our strength, wisdom, or righteousness. Instead, it is the delight of the Spirit of God to work upon the platform of human impossibilities.
>
> When we recognize our limitations and failures, we open ourselves to God's grace's transformative work. The stories of the Bible encourage us to embrace our weaknesses, not with despair but with hope. For it is in our inadequacies that the power of God is most clearly displayed. The heroes of the Bible are not glorified because of their perfection; they are celebrated because, despite their flaws, they allowed God to work through them.
>
> In this way, the Bible teaches us that true greatness is not found in human achievement but in the grace of God that triumphs over human failure. As we reflect on the lives of those who have gone before us, let us be encouraged that the same grace that worked in them is available to us today, ready to turn our impossibilities into platforms for God's glory.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Fallen In Grace

Amen and amen! No Christian has arrived. At best we are all struggling woeful sinners. You may have been able to live above reproach all your life, but NO ONE has ever lived above sinning. YOU ARE A SINNER, AND SO AM I! Don't judge others because they sin differently than you do. **1st Timothy 5:24, " Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."** You may have been able to hide your

sins thus far, but in eternity all sins will be revealed. The point is clear: WE HAVE SINNED! So, please don't point fingers to condemn others who have sinned, because SO HAVE YOU.

God authored the inspired Holy Bible to share with us the lives of saints before, during and after their time on earth. The Lord gave us this gift to teach us, to give us comfort and patience with our earthly burdens, frustrations, struggles and sorrows. So, we can all echo the promise of God in **Romans 8:28,**

"And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose."

[2]

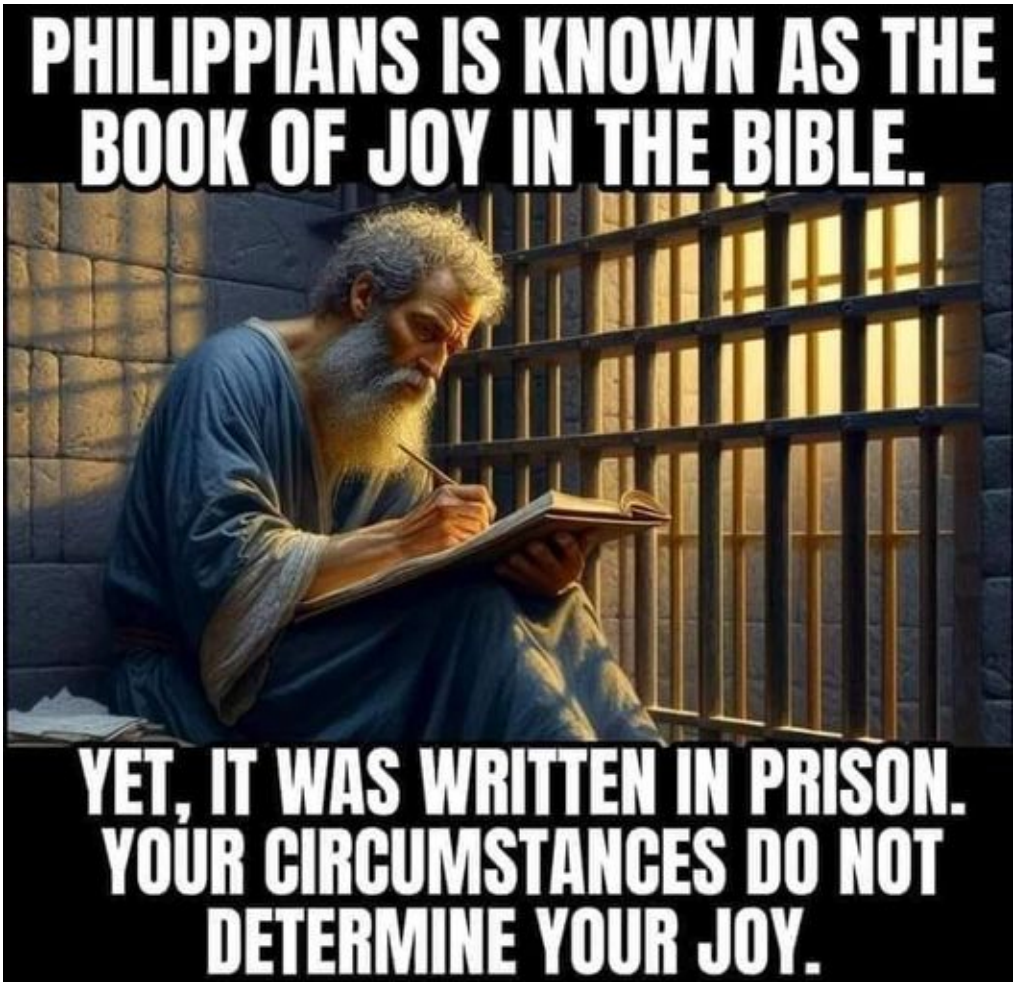

1. https://www.falleningrace.com/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiiIMpO2GsS-aBOKocawtQjbTlZB7MfroV7JGKgZ12B9vOe91SXcmytgONrUsm4_MCErlqyjlBOyipMYm9oGO6iRkrA-Xe5ylFR5JG

5.9 September

5.9.1 How We Know Jesus Didn't Go To Heaven When He Died (2024-09-02 23:08)

Luke 23:43, "And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, *To day shalt thou be with me in paradise*."

Jesus plainly said that He and the repentant man on the cross next to Him would be in PARADISE that very same day.

Someone on Facebook challenged my teaching today, insistent that Jesus went to Heaven first and then came back to go to Paradise. But we know that he is wrong in his theory. Everyone certainly has a right to their own opinion, but no has a right to their own FACTS. Jesus went to "Paradise" the very same day He died according to Luke 23:43. This is a FACT.

Another FACT that the Bible is very clear about is that Jesus spent THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS (72 hours) in Hell.

Matthew 12:40, " For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; *so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth*.

" This leaves no time for a secret rendezvous to go to Heaven somewhere in between. It would be wicked and very inappropriate to say that Jesus went to Heaven after He died, when the Bible plainly teaches otherwise.

The ONLY logical biblical conclusion we can make is this—Hell is compartmentalized with the place of TORMENT on one side, the place of PARADISE on the other side, and a GREAT GULF fixed in between (Luke 16:19-31).

Some people are just idiots, belligerent fools who like to debate and argue everything in the inspired Holy Bible. It looks like I'll be unfriending another troublemaker soon.

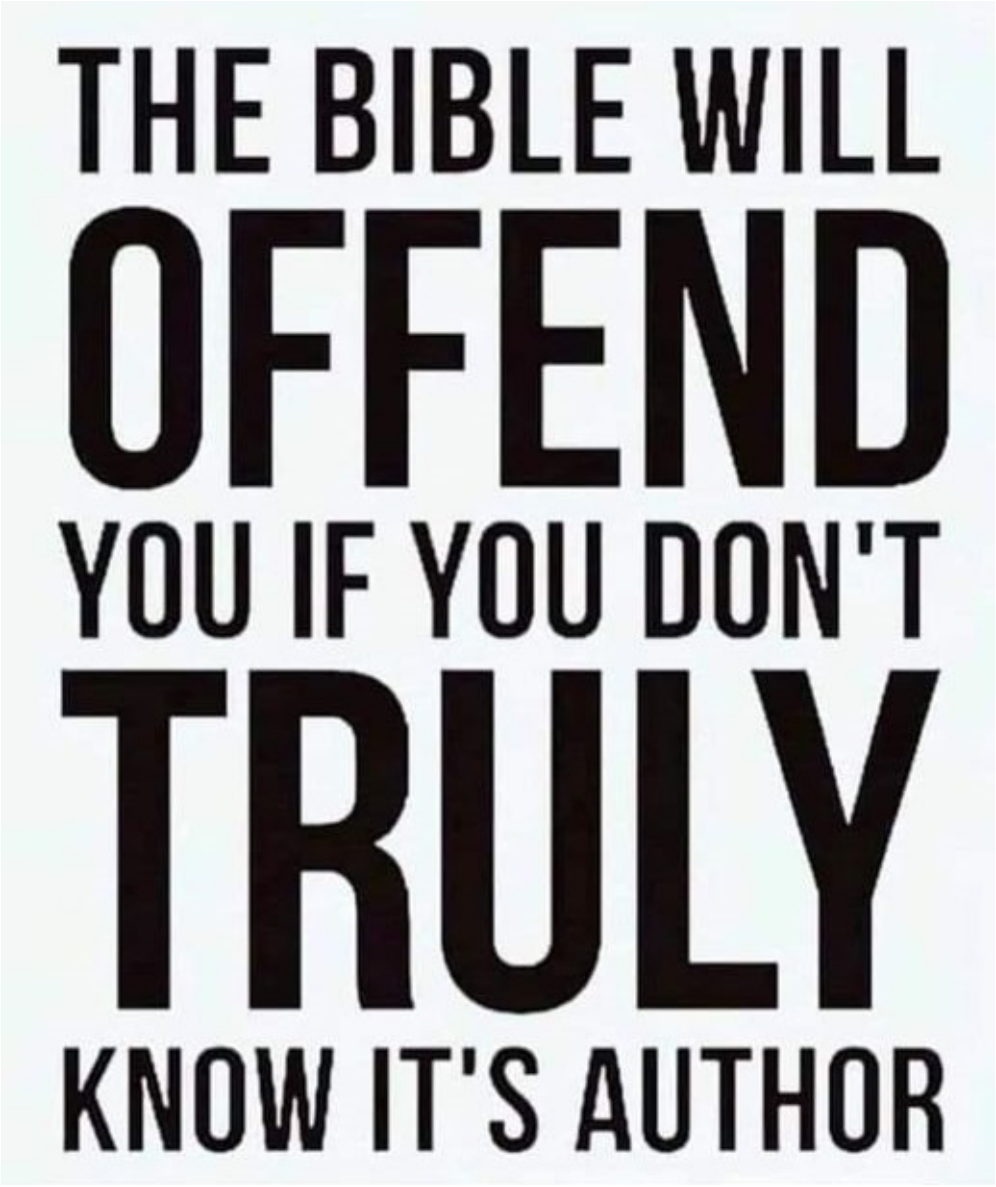

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEht1FSHaNRa9kkP00PWaUI1PTxOjZ2KNJ7wuUlCEngUwXRtd-fShoKP0S21fGSZtrlGeqGX-dr-i16urNZmKPLrfC1FRiRqWWHl8s2

5.9.2 God Will Punish This Evil World Of Sin And Shame (2024-09-04 08:40)

Isaiah 13:11, "And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."

I am in a battle right now with Amazon.com over a movie review that I wrote. I used the phrase "ungodly sodomite scene" to recommend that customers DON'T buy the 1990 movie, "

Lord Of The Flies.

" It was because I referred to homosexuality as

“

ungodly

” that Amazon’s moronic “Safety Community” falsely accused me of “

Hate Speech.

”

Today’s ungodly corporations and big tech companies like Facebook are hiding their wicked liberal agendas behind the pretense wall of “

The Community.

” The Bible calls their so-called

“community” THE WORLD. **Isaiah 13:11, “And I will punish *the world* for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.”**

Here is an excellent quote from Pastor E.M. Bounds (1835-1913) which made an impact upon me as a young Christian man over 35 years ago:

> ’The world’ includes the mass of humanity that is alienated from God and therefore hostile to the cause of Christ. It involves worldly affairs, earthly things, riches, pleasures, and pursuits that are shallow, frail, and fleeting. These things stir desire, draw us away from God, and are obstacles to the cause of Christ. The divorced or torn relationships between Heaven and earth, between God and His creatures, finds its expression in the term ’the world.”’ —Pastor Edward M. Bounds, a quote from chapter 7 - ’Overcoming The Enemy Of God,’ from the classic book titled: “GUIDE TO SPIRITUAL WARFARE”

This sin-cursed world is so horrible. I eagerly long to leave this ungodly place to go home to be with Jesus my precious Savior in Heaven...

> **1st John 2:15-17, “Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.”**

The world is a cold-hearted place. The world never meets anybody halfway on anything. Someone has rightly said that the world is like a man who holds a saxophone in one hand and a gun in the other; he blows his saxophone to drown out the cries of his shooting victims. The world protects their own (John 15:19). The world hates Jesus (John 7:7). The inspired Holy Bible warns that no one can be friends with the world, and also be friends with God (James 4:4). We must all choose either God or the world, there is no middle ground.

I’ve never seen such ugliness in people as I have in recent years. Americans are as greedy, rude, selfish and rotten as ever, and things only seem to be headed downhill from here.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkAtQKYM1rXU_jSRQWhvYYTI9Cyi9jglTD-POT5RmnD_iKKPDgDNcNUYmQJhgtnB-nJbMDutIW1c77gG4gLXFV_YQnC7JYppsXS3_

5.9.3 Don't Teach To "Give Your Life To Christ" To Be Saved (2024-09-04 22:27)

Acts 16:29-31, "

Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."

Repeatedly in the inspired Holy Scripture we are taught simply to BELIEVE ON JESUS to get to Heaven, nothing else. Yet, in most churches today (which are really religious cults), we hear foolish teachings to "Become a Christ follower," "Invite Jesus into your heart," "Make Jesus your Lord," "Surrender all to Christ," and "turn from your sinful ways" to get to Heaven, all of which are lies of Satan intended to prevent lost sinners from seeing and believing the truth of the Gospel of free grace (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Here is the Gospel which Jesus directly gave to the Apostle Paul (Galatians 1:12)...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how

that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:”

The Gospel is comprised of THREE elements:

1. Jesus ***DIED*** on a cross to pay for our sins
2. He was ***BURIED***.
3. Christ physically ***RESURRECTED*** from the dead three days later.

These FACTS are what you must place your trust (faith, reliance) in to get to Heaven, and NOT the following junk theology:

1. get water baptized
2. become a Christ follower
3. forsake a lifestyle of sin
4. turn from your past sins
5. surrender your will to God
6. confess your sins to a priest
7. pray a Sinner’s Prayer
8. speak in tongues
9. keep the Sabbath Day
10. join a church
11. keep the Seven Sacraments
12. live a holy life
13. live a lifestyle of repentance from sin
14. perseverance in holiness to the end
15. faithfully run the race
16. be willing to turn from your sin
17. love God
18. keep the Ten Commandment (the law)
19. tithe
20. ask Jesus into your heart
21. publicly confess Jesus
22. do good deeds

You may do all of these religious things and yet never have been born-again (saved) at all. Jesus said in no uncertain terms in **John 3:3b, 'YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN.'** The only way you can be born again is the BELIEVE THE GOSPEL (the GOOD NEWS) of Jesus crucified and risen. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** Getting to Heaven is so simple. You just need to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you. Simply by faith, taking God at His written Word, receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then raised up from the dead three days later. That is THE GOSPEL by which all who BELIEVE IT are instantly, irrevocably and forever saved (Romans 1:16).

The truth is that don't don't have to give your life to Christ to get to Heaven, Jesus gave His life for you on Calvary's cross, to pay your debt of sin. **Romans 5:10, "For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life."** Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. No amount of religious devotion, faithfulness to life a holy life, or good works can save you from eternal damnation burning in the fires of Hell. **John 3:3b, 'YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN.'** Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. God's simple plan of salvation is we we are SINNERS and Jesus is the SAVIOR.

Biblical repentance to be saved involves changing your mind about two things: 1) WHO YOU ARE, and 2) WHO JESUS IS. When you *change your mind* to acknowledge that YOU ARE A guilty SINNER in God's sight (Romans 3:19-20), and Jesus is the only SAVIOR (John 1:29); and you place your TRUST (hope) in Jesus Christ as your only means for eternal life, you are saved (Galatians 3:26). All God the Father requires to be saved is that you trust in the name of His only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."

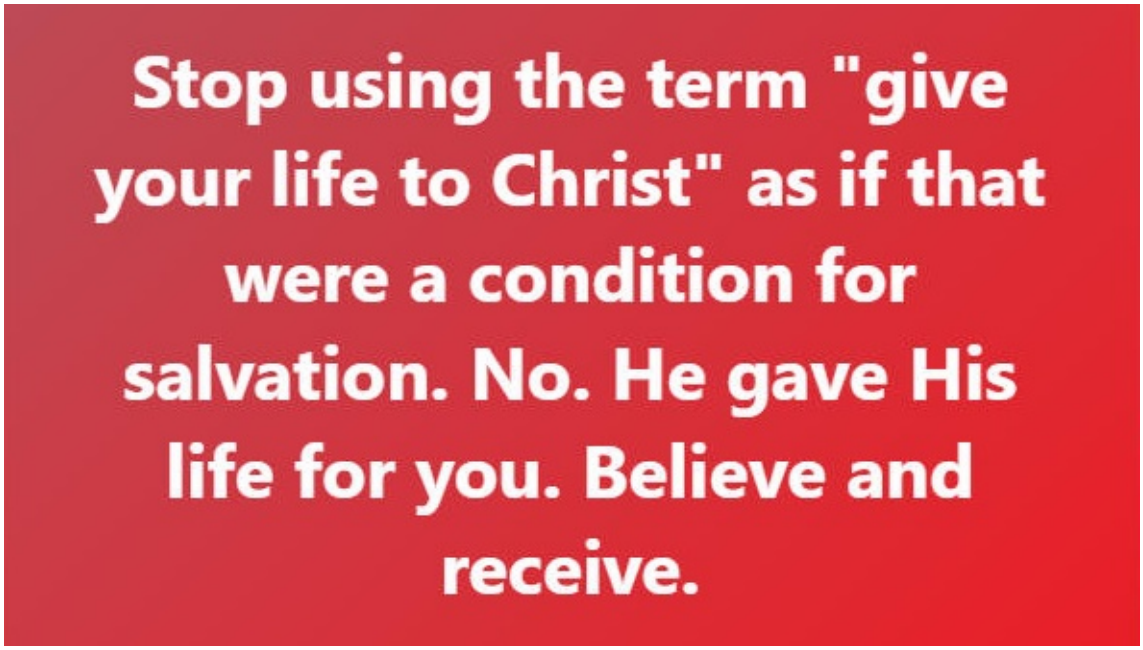

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjlU5pSxzhMHjjnxx8WVuPQoxy6Fq9e-sQwGhcidPkfxsrwmhpxUxv8SgqvF4AuqTQagwU7D3UFd5MY3JKLPZvcsVl5rTfy8fCWyFa

---

5.9.4 Shame On The Unloving Smyrna Baptist Church In Pensacola (2024-09-06 01:25)

Jude 1:22-23, " And of some have compassion, making a difference: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh."

Tragically, I have learned firsthand that most Baptist churches today woefully lack God's love and compassion for people. I started attending the Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola in January of 2024. I was very kind to the people and pastors at the church. From day one I was a marked man because of my website ministry, and because of my harsh preaching against Pensacola Christian College (PCC) [1]for their woeful lack of love for people, and for [2]preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. I attended Smyrna for 7 months without any problems.

But then on August 25th, 2024, I walked over to shake their senior pastor's hand, and he looked off 45 degrees hard left as we shook hands, which really hurt my feelings, showing utter disrespect toward me as an individual. So, I emailed him and let him know he hurt my feelings. He emailed back to apologize, saying he didn't know why he did it. I had also asked him a direct question, "Am I wanted at Smyrna Baptist Church?" He didn't answer my question.

I emailed back and accepted his apology. I shared the details of my broken life, about my loneliness from an unwanted divorce in 2006 (18 years ago), my adverse health afflictions from getting hit by a bus in 1992, et cetera. I mentioned that I planned to be at Smyrna the following Sunday on September 1st. I couldn't have been kinder and more transparent and humble. He didn't bother to reply.

The next Sunday when I went back to church, his wife came over to shake my hand (which she hadn't done for 5 months), and as we shook hands she looked hard right 45 degrees off at the wall. I was sickened,

“

not again,

”

I thought to myself. What are the chances of a pastor and then his wife both dissing me just one week apart? So, I emailed Pastor Bill Adams again to let him know what happened, reminding him that he never did answer my question,

“Am I wanted at Smyrna.” I began my email with the word “Dear Pastor, Respectfully...” I also mentioned that he had hurt my feelings by not replying after I shared my broken life, divorce, bodily pain and I even gave him my address and phone number, but he ignored me. He didn’t respond.

So, I emailed him again, sending him the same email, to make sure he received it, but he never bothered to reply. I had mentioned in my last email that if I didn’t hear back, I would reasonably conclude that my feelings were correct all along that I am not wanted at Smyrna Baptist Church. The jerk never wrote back, which speaks volumes about Pastor Adams’ woeful lack of love, compassion or walk with God. This is the shameful condition of pastors today.

Pastor Bill Adams Lacks Love For Hurting People

Pastor Adams is a tough guy. BIG MAN! He [3]sued the city of Pensacola in 2012 for not allowing him to distribute religious literature where he wanted to downtown (and he won). I can’t blame him for suing the city to protect his right to free speech. But respectfully, Pastor Adams is harsh, a bully in my humble opinion, a selfish jerk, who woefully lacks God’s unconditional love and compassion for hurting people. He didn’t give a damn about me as a human being when I shared my broken life and health afflictions with him. That is a bad pastor! Pastor Adams has strength without beauty. He is tough but lacks gentleness. I was kind and honest with him, expressing my heartfelt feelings, for which he just threw me under the bus and blew me off, treating me like garbage. Shame on him as a pastor! He should be fired.

Why Smyrna Baptist Church Is Always 80 % Empty

By the way, that is why the church auditorium is always 80 % empty, because people don’t want to be in a hateful place where there is only superficial love. Oh sure, they have their 5 minutes of handshaking time (bullcrap, bullcrap, bullcrap) in each service, but without proper leadership that teaches church members by example to genuinely love one another, it won’t happen. I attended the church for over 4 months before any of the pastors bothered to come over and shake my hand, and it was Pastor Jamie (the youth pastor) who took the initiative to come over to make me feel welcomed. Pastor Jamie is the only one who cared. Pastor James in 7 months never once shook my hand, the guy has issues. We never met. That is messed up when you attend a church for 7 months and only one pastor makes you feel like he gives a damn that you came. Smyrna is a cold-hearted place!

I attended the church’s Memorial Day picnic in 2024. Pastor Adams sat in a chair under a tree and never bothered to greet me. I am the new guy, so why the hell am I obligated to make the pastor feel welcomed? Unreal. You couldn’t make this stuff up. I did enjoy the picnic, but I met some horrible people there. I kindly said “H

ello

”

three times to one of the female church members at the picnic, but she totally rudely ignored me.

“

Screw you too!,

”

I felt like saying, but I just stayed quiet.

Then I went in after the picnic by invitation to watch the religious film,

“Redeeming Hope,” inside the church. I kindly asked the few ladies in the kitchen if I could “have something to drink, please, because my pain medications dehydrate me.” Pastor Adams’ snob for a wife rudely said with a sarcastic tone, “Why didn’t you get something to drink outside?” She is a real piece of work, in the worst way! What a spoiled brat! Mrs. Adams needs to learn some proper manners and respect for others, because she is a mean person. I felt like telling her to “G

o to hell!,

”

but I stayed quite because I wanted to watch the movie.

I had hoped for some popcorn, but the selfish woman operating the machine only made some for herself and her personal friends, and I never got any popcorn. She never bothered to ask anybody if they wanted some. I’ve never seen such selfish people! They wouldn’t give me any water. I didn’t get any popcorn. What asswholes! These are church people, the PCC camp. I have said it many times, and it is completely true of Smyrna Baptist Church as well,

“The cult system always comes first, but individual people do not matter.” People just want to be loved.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was so right...

> **“You can’t love anybody, until you love everybody!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[4]The Test Of Spiritual Maturity”**

In my humble opinion, Pastor Adams woefully lacks love for people. He knows how to play church, administrate a 501c3 non-profit business, be a bully, but he is incompetent as a pastor as far as I am concerned. When I attended the church’s Cake Auction, I was still new to the church, but he walked right by me without even acknowledging me as a human being. I actually took the initiative to greet him, for which he should be ashamed. I’m more of a pastor to him, than he is to me.

Again, Pastor Hyles said it best, I humbly think...

> “The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[5]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

I have seen so many horrible churches, because of incompetent leaders. Smyrna Baptist Church is a clone of PCC. In fact, Smyrna often has staff from PCC speak at their church. The PCC’s youth Bell Choir perform at Smyrna. Pastor Adam’s daughter attends PCC. The cult at PCC and Smyrna are closely connected. In my personal view, Smyrna is a cult, just like PCC.

In these institutions their leaders are very authoritarian. You are required to show absolutely allegiance to cult leadership, or else you are thrown under the bus, like I have been. I dared

to point out Pastor Adam's mistreatment toward me, when I just needed his love and help as a hurting divorced man. He cannot handle correction, because of his stinking wicked pride. I sure could have used his friendship and love, but he didn't care about me one iota as a human being. Pastor Adams gets paid either way, so what the hell does he care? He doesn't!!!

That wicked imposter, Pastor Jeff Redlin, senior pastor at PCC's Campus Church did the same thing to me in 2021. I shared my broken trainwreck of a life, unwanted divorce, chronic pain and health afflictions, but he didn't say a damn word, because he didn't give a crap. When I asked him if I am welcome at PCC, Pastor Redlin totally ignored me. The jerk gets paid a 6-digit ridiculous salary.

Smyrna Baptist Church Is Wrong On The Gospel

Both Smyrna and PCC teach a counterfeit plan of salvation which requires being willing to turn from your sins to be saved. They erroneously think this is what Bible repentance means, but they are very WRONG. Bible repentance involves changing your mind about *two* things: 1) WHO YOU ARE, and 2) WHO JESUS IS. To get to Heaven, you must *change your mind* (repent) to admit that YOU ARE A SINNER, and that JESUS IS THE CHRIST (who died on a cross for your sins, was buried and resurrected from the dead three days later). If you TRUST in these facts (as your only way to have eternal life), then you are saved.

Now [6]look at what PCC foolishly teaches.

On page 62 of the "John & Romans" booklet that Campus Church at PCC distributed throughout Pensacola (including my mailbox), they tell the reader that to be saved you must make a mental check to agree to:

> **"I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life."**
>
> **SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62**

Oh My! Folks, this is NOT part of the Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

There you have it! The "Gospel" is the "GOOD NEWS" that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead. In

Paul's Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that reads: "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." No, that is not what Paul taught. So why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this filth?

The only requirement to believe the Gospel is to know why you need to be saved. You need to know what you're being saved from. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I. No one has ever lived who didn't sin (Romans 3:10-23), except Jesus (Hebrews 4:15). He is the perfect sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29). The Bibles teaches and warns that the wages we earn from our sinning is death (Romans 5:12, 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell, fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). If you admit by faith to God that you are a guilty sinner deserving of Hell, then that is all you need to know to believe the GOOD NEWS that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for your sins, was buried and three days later He bodily raised up from the dead for your justification. BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS, oh sinner, and you are saved!

The booklet of "John & Romans" says inside the front cover that it was published by "Concerned Independent Baptist Churches" and is distributed by the First Baptist Church in Milford, Ohio. Shame on PCC for distributing this toxic poison to mislead people about how to get to Heaven. Smyrna Baptist Church preaches the same wrong view of repentance.

Smyrna also distributes toxic [7]Chick Tracks, which teach wrong repentance. [8]Jack Chick preached another gospel, not the free grace Gospel taught in the Scripture. Shame on Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola for pulling on the same rope as the Devil by wickedly bidding God-speed to Jack Chick, by handing out his hell-spawned poisonous Chick Tracks. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

The entire PCC camp (which includes Smyrna Baptist Church and Fairfield Drive Baptist Church) are cold-hearted illegitimate Christians! Yes, the Bible calls them "bastards" (Hebrews 12:6-8). They are without chastisement from God, they don't care, and I doubt their salvation because they are wrong on repentance. You cannot reason with these people, because they have HUGE EGOS! God hates pride and arrogance and so do I. **Proverbs 8:13, " The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate."**

RUN from Pensacola Christian College and any corrupt church who wickedly bids them God-speed (2nd John 1:11). The United States is going to Hell because of apostate religious colleges and churches, cults, who pervert God's plan of salvation. So, it doesn't surprise me that unsaved religious people mistreat, shun, ostracize and throw hurting people under the bus. All I wanted was to have a church family, but they have no respect at PCC or Smyrna. God will deal with them in His own time. I love everyone and can only pray for them, for God to open their eyes and convict their wicked hearts. Thank you for reading my blog.



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=i7iaXRXw6tI&t=561s
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://www.al.com/live/2012/12/baptist_pastor_sues_city_of_pe.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_test_of_spiritual_maturity.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/04/the-big-problem-with-chick-tracts.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/where-cartoon-evangelist-went-wrong-on.html
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhd7BtiJEbfCgI9zIK4uirGKwbz0tAIt5Ydak0nxgDTJYL3eX6qeENhi-QUTWYVqMkETjwQ6jAcbpyIdkliPCP7KU-h70NVjNxYEFT

5.9.5 The Damnable False Gospel Of Pastor Jack Hibbs (2024-09-06 12:26)

Galatians 1:6-7, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. **As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”**

Jack Hibbs is the senior and founding pastor of Calvary Chapel Chino Hills, based in Southern California, the Founder & President of Real Life ministry, and a nationally syndicated TV & Radio host. On his ministry website on the webpage titled, "[1]Yes - You Can Know God," Pastor Hibbs errantly states:

> “Becoming a Christian is not merely believing some creed or going to church. It is having Christ Himself take residence in your life and heart.” [2]SOURCE

Getting saved has nothing to do with Christ taking residence in your life. That is the heresy of Lordship Salvation, which has plagued today’s church, turning them into deadly cults.

Pastor Hibbs further heretically states:

> “The Bible tells us, “Repent of your sins and turn to God, so that your sins may be wiped away.” The word repent means to change our direction in life.” [3]SOURCE

No, the Bible does NOT tell us to repent “

of your sins

”

to be saved. I triple-dog dare you to show me anywhere in the inspired King James Bible, where it teaches to

“

repent of your sins

”

or

“turn from your sins”

to get to Heaven. Wicked men added those extra words to the Holy Bible (Proverbs 30:5-6).

Pastor Hibbs further heretically states:

> “
>
> Receive Jesus Christ into your life.
>
> ” [4]SOURCE

Again, nowhere does the Word of God require this action to be saved. You can invite Christ into your life and split Hell wide open when you die. Judas invited Jesus into his life, but he sadly went to Hell forever. The false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 follow Jesus, even calling Him “Lord, Lord.” (There’s the false doctrine of Lordship Salvation exposed in the Bible.)

The Bible promises salvation to the person who simply BELIEVES ON JESUS. **John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. ”** Don’t let any liar deceive you into thinking that you have to follow Christ as the Lord of your life to be saved.

Pastor Jack Hibbs requires the reader to pray a Sinner’s Prayer, but he doesn’t bother to tell anyone that you could simply BELIEVE without praying a prayer to get to Heaven. You DON’T have to ask, call or pray to be saved, God is already asking you to take His FREE GIFT of eternal life (Romans 5:15-18). It is not a sin to ask God to save you, but it is totally unnecessary to get to Heaven. Why would you ask someone to give you what they are already freely offering for you to take?

Pastor Hibbs further leads readers to repeat this corrupt prayer to be saved:

> "Dear Lord Jesus, I know I am a sinner. I believe You died for my sins. Right now, I turn from my sins and open the door of my heart and life. I confess You as my personal Lord and Savior. Thank You for saving me. Amen."" [5]SOURCE

First, he leaves out Jesus' burial and resurrection from the dead, which are a part of the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Pastor Hibbs unbiblically requires you to turn from your sins to be saved. Let me tell you something friend, NO ONE has ever turned from their sins, Jesus came to die on a cross to pay our massive debt of sins. You're either saved and your sins have been washed away by the precious blood of Jesus (1st John 1:7), or else you're still trying to turn from your sins to get to Heaven and are headed straight for the eternal Lake of Fire when you die (John 10:1).

The counterfeit plan of salvation which Pastor Jack Hibbs is preaching is NOT the [6]simple plan of salvation which is taught in the inspired Word of God.

[7]

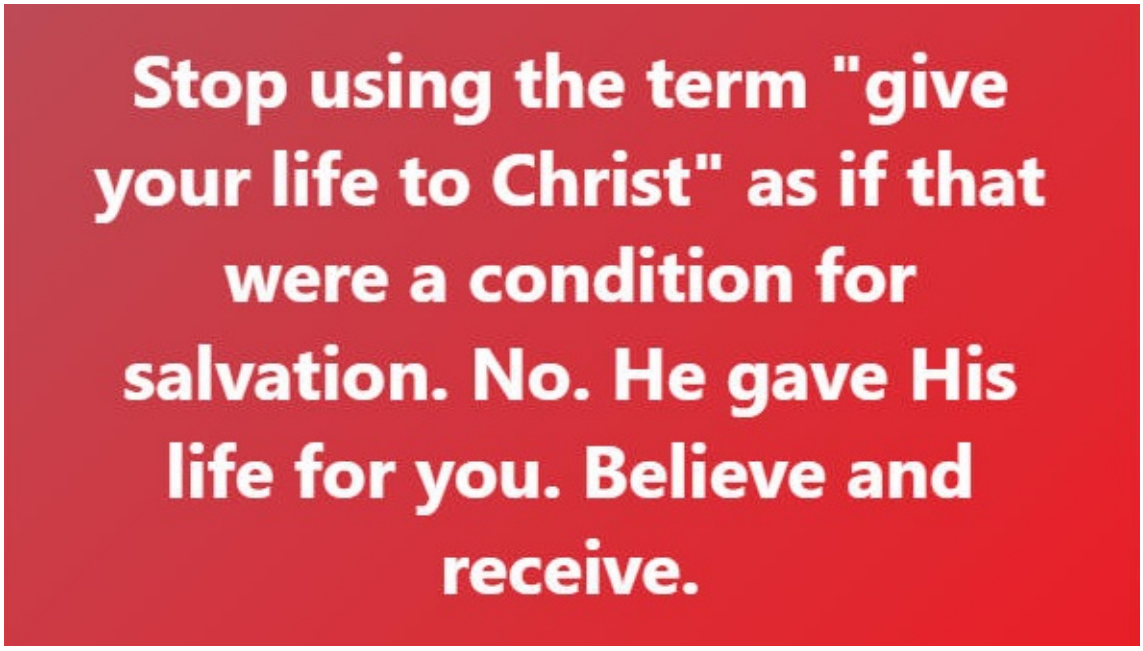

1. https://jackhibbs.com/about-jack-hibbs/
2. https://jackhibbs.com/about-jack-hibbs/
3. https://jackhibbs.com/about-jack-hibbs/
4. https://jackhibbs.com/about-jack-hibbs/
5. https://jackhibbs.com/about-jack-hibbs/
6. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjQOkINz7vTHLzSACmsIOTkiK_IGBrcApfOAx-VGW_twxVRYlzoNFFip1IiIXGYpetwrKgWEnEJkgJF6neecmoREpViM2tgpm4xJuq

---

5.9.6 Lady Gaga's Satanic New Age Religion Of Self Worship (2024-09-08 22:25)

Daniel 11:37, "Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all."

I watched an interesting 2-hour YouTube concert tonight by “ [1]Lady Gaga ” (real name:

Stefani Joanne Angelina Germanotta, born 1986)

in Tokyo, Japan. I love music as a musician. Although I would consider her public performances more of a perverse art form than I would actual music. Lady Gaga’s real Italian name is Stefani Joanne Angelina Germanotta (born 1936). I’ve been working on learning more songs on the banjo. I have a fascination with celebrity singers, actors and bands, as a biographical hobby. I love people, they fascinate me, particularly their religious beliefs. So, I looked up Lady Gaga’s religious beliefs and found this information on the popular website, *Hollowverse* ...

> **Religion**
>
> Lady Gaga was raised as a Catholic. But now she believes that god is one’s self. She’s a selfist. [2]SOURCE

That about sums it up as far as what she believes, she thinks SHE IS GOD! That is pathetic!

According to Lady Gaga, everybody is THEIR OWN GOD...

> It’s more self-worship, I think, not of me. I’m teaching people to worship themselves. [3][4]

Lady Gaga has a lot of influence with over 12 million followers on Twitter alone, and another 36 million Facebook fans.[4][5] She has so far sold over 40,000,000 albums, and has a staggering net worth of $150,000,000. She is 38 years old (born 1986).

When Lady Gaga speaks of her faith in “

God,

”

she is not talking about the righteous God of the inspired King James Bible; but rather, humans gods (i.e., humanism). She has plainly stated publicly that she worships her fans, because they are her

“

God.

” Please do not follow Lady Gaga’s distorted religious views, because you will end up burning in the Lake of Fire with her when this life is over.

Eddie Van Halen died in 2020. I sadly do not think he went to Heaven. Eddie was Roman Catholic. They trust in Sacramental Salvation, not the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired Word of God. Olivia Newton John died in 2022. She was another Catholic. Dear reader, my heart breaks for Catholics, because they have been deceived by Satan to think that salvation is found in the Catholic Church. But Jesus said, **“**

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God”

(John 3:1-7). The Bible teaches in **1st Timothy 2:5-6,**

“For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

” The Virgin Mary is NOT a mediator. Neither can the Pope, priest or Lutheran minister forgive sin as a mediator between God and man. Jesus is the ONLY Mediator, as we just learned in 1st Timothy 2:5. Amen and amen!

Carefully notice in our text Scripture passage from Daniel 11:37 that the coming Antichrist will **“magnify himself above all else.”** That is, the Man of Sin will worship HIMSELF! This is the very religion of Stefani (aka, “Lady Gaga”).

Lady Gaga Is Serving The New World Order

As I was doing some research, I ran across the following disturbing writing by Alice Bailey (1880-1949), which prompted me to warn my web visitors about an increasing trend in American society and our churches to pursue spirituality without theology. That’s all we hear nowadays from Oprah Winfrey, Lady Gaga and umpteen new agers, who speak of spirituality while expressing disdain for organized religion and Christian fundamentalism. Lady Gaga is no exception! I think it is safe to say that Alice Bailey could be called the mother of new age today. According to Alice Bailey, this trend is ushering in the New World Order (NWO) faster than she thought possible. Listen to what this evil woman, devil in disguise and mega false prophetess says...

> “The new world religion is nearer than many think, and this is due to two things: first, the theological quarrels are mainly over non-essentials, ***and secondly, the younger generation is basically spiritual but quite uninterested in theology*****. The intelligent youth of all countries are rapidly repudiating orthodox theology, state ecclesiasticism and the control of the church. They are neither interested in man-made interpretations of truth nor in past quarrels between the major world religions.**
>
> At the same time, they are profoundly interested in the spiritual values and are earnestly seeking verification of their deep-seated unvoiced recognitions. ***They look to no bible or system of so-called inspired spiritual knowledge and revelation*****,** but their eyes are on the undefined larger wholes in which they seek to merge and lose themselves, such as the state, an ideology, or humanity itself. In this expression of the spirit of self-abnegation may be seen the appearance of the deepest truth of all religion and the justification of the Christian message.
>
> **Christ, in His high place, cares not whether men accept the theological interpretations of scholars and churchmen,** but He does care whether the keynote of His life of sacrifice and service is reproduced among men; **it is immaterial to Him whether the emphasis laid upon the detail and the veracity of the Gospel story is recognised and accepted,** for He is more interested that the search for truth and for subjective spiritual experience should persist; He knows that within each human heart is found that which responds instinctively to God, and that the hope of ultimate glory lies hid in the Christ-consciousness.

> **Therefore, *in the new world order, spirituality will supersede theology*; living experience will take the place of theological acceptances.** The spiritual realities will emerge with increasing clarity and the form aspect will recede into the background; the new emerging truths. These truths will be founded on the ancient realities but will be adapted to modern need and will manifest progressively the revelation of the divine nature and quality. God is now known as Intelligence and Love. That the past has given us. He must be known as Will and Purpose, and that the future will reveal." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Alice Bailey, [5]The Externalisation of the Hierarchy, pp. 201-202

Please don't miss this dear reader, because its impact is monumental! Alice Bailey was a devil. I don't know if you caught it in the preceding quote, but Miss Bailey teaches that Jesus doesn't care if people accept or reject the Gospel, just so long as they have what she terms, "the Christ-consciousness." She further states:

> **"Christ, in His high place, cares not whether men accept the theological interpretations of scholars and churchmen,** but He does care whether the keynote of His life of sacrifice and service is reproduced among men; **it is immaterial to Him whether the emphasis laid upon the detail and the veracity of the Gospel story is recognised and accepted,** for He is more interested that the search for truth and for subjective spiritual experience should persist; He knows that within each human heart is found that which responds instinctively to God, and that the hope of ultimate glory lies hid in ***the Christ-consciousness*****." [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Alice Bailey, [6]The Externalisation of the Hierarchy, pp. 201-202 [[7]here is the full article that I wrote]

In other words, Alice Bailey is teaching people to reject everything that the Word of God teaches, except for Christ's life of sacrifice for others. In the shameful, satanic, world of Miss Bailey, Christianity is summed up and limited to living for others without being born-again. This is why we often hear new agers talking about Christ's love, helping others and forgiveness; but they reject Christ's preaching against sin (John 7:7), the need for the new second birth, His command to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES" (John 5:39b)** and the Lord's teachings on everlasting Hell, fire and damnation for the unsaved (Matthew 18:8; 25:41). Effectively, new age retains the outer shell of Christianity, while hollowing out the interior and instead filling it with Luciferian doctrine. Or in other words, new age is repackaging Devil-worship in a Christian wrapper. The Bible warns us that this is how Satan normally operates...

> **2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works."**

My Christian brethren and sisters, what I have just shared with you ought to compel you more than ever to do three things:

1. ***Support your local New Testament church*.** You can learn all about the Church from Pastor Jack Hyles' awesome Scriptural Bible study titled, what else, "[8]THE CHURCH." Alice Bailey said that the NWO is happening faster than expected because today's youth are uninterested in orthodox theology (Bible fundamentals) and the Church. Again, as you just read, she states: "the younger generation is basically spiritual but quite uninterested in theology. The intelligent youth of all countries are rapidly repudiating orthodox theology, state ecclesiasticism and the control of the church. They are neither interested in man-made interpretations of truth nor in past quarrels between the major world religions." Isn't that terrible. Do you know why youth are no longer interested in the Church? It is because the Church is no longer interesting. [9]Pastors don't preach with authority anymore, because our churches have been infiltrated with corrupt authorityless Bible versions. The churches have lost their authority. We've been hearing a lot of talk lately from actors, singers, athletes and religious people, saying that they are "spiritual" but not religious. They are caught up into new age without even realizing it. This is why believers must support their local fundamental churches, who use only the King James Bible, go soul-winning, run bus routes, preach the simplicity that is in Christ and teach Biblical theology. Remember, [10]the Church is the pillar of truth, which is build upon the foundation of Jesus Christ (1st Corinthians 3:11). **1st Timothy 3:15, "But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth." Matthew 16:18, "And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter** (Greek: petros, pebble, a small piece of rock)**, and upon this rock** (Greek: Petra, a mass of rock, a mountain) **I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it."** The foundation of new age is Lucifer and their pillars are manmade occult doctrine.

2. ***Preach and teach the great theological doctrines of the inspired Word of God in our churches*.** It is alarming that so many churches these days are telling children's stories, singing songs, watching religious YouTube videos on large overhead projection screens, having Watchcare (cell block) Groups, enjoying special music and orchestras; but the doctrines of the Word of God are not taught, or barely taught. Every pastor and Christian worker ought to regularly teach the fundamental doctrines of the Christian faith; namely, the Godhead, Christ's deity, the inspiration and inerrancy of the Holy Scriptures, the blood applied in Heaven on the mercy seat, the virgin birth of Jesus, Christ's sinless life, the simplicity that is in Christ (the Gospel), Christ's imminent return (Rapture) and the Second Coming, Christ's vicarious (substitute in our place) death on the cross, the Lord's bodily resurrection, and all the Word of God.

3. ***Beware of spirituality creeping into the church without theology*.** Theology is the study of God. Increasingly we are hearing America's most famous preachers give motivational speeches (like Joel Osteen and Steven Furtick), deliver political speeches (like Mike Huckabee), and teach religious psychology (like Pat Robertson and James Dobson). This is not biblical preaching! The great need of the hour is preaching preachers who preach nothing but the pure inspired Word of God. I agree with Pastor Lester Roloff that our Bible colleges ought to require preacher boys to memorize one full chapter of the Holy Bible each month. [11]Our churches have lost their authority because our preachers don't abide in the inspired King James Bible anymore . Jesus said concerning the human heart of man, "for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh" (Luke 6:45). Most preachers merely surf the internet, read blogs, listen to liberal heretics like MacArthur and it shows in their lame authorityless sermonettes on Sunday. We've got to get into the Word of God if we are to preach with authority, because the Word of God is authoritative. **Acts 4:13, "Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they**

> **were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus."** These days our church pulpits are filled with all kinds of substitutes for Biblical theology. Beware of teachings of spiritually that are empty of the Scriptures, and talk of bettering human nature without the need for the new birth by faith in the Gospel (good news) of the Lord Jesus Christ. Religious humanism and new age go hand-in-hand. Any spirituality without the Holy Bible is satanic. **"Ye must be born again" (John 3:5-7).**

God deliver our churches from the curse of Joel Osteen's motivational messages, Rick Warren's Purpose Driven Life ecumenical garbage that eviscerates the old-time religion, Billy Graham's Catholic-embracing ecumenical nightmare, John MacArthur's false plan of Lordship Salvation and his error that Jesus' blood is not applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat, and so forth! Our churches are in trouble.

Remember that [12]Helena Blavatsky said occultists would infiltrate the churches . The founder of "Lucifer" Magazine in 1887, Helena Petrovna Blavatsky (1831-1891), and editor Annie Besant (1847-1933), along with other occultists believed that Christian churches were the key to introducing the doctrines of Lucifer to large masses of people. The 1904 annual report of the Theosophical Society stated:

> **"I believe it is through the Churches** and not through the Theosophical Society **that Theosophy [the worship of Lucifer]... must and should come to large bodies of people in the West."**
>
> SOURCE: Transactions of the Theosophical Society, H. P. Blavatsky, Annie Besant, 1904, p. 377

Wow, did you get that? Miss Bailey said the Luciferian ideologies of Theosophy (Lucifer worship) would be introduced to the west (America) through THE CHURCHES. We are seeing this firsthand in today's mega-churches like Hillsong, Elevation Church (Steven Furtick), Lakewood Church (Joel Osteen), et cetera. In these so-called churches Bible theology is no longer taught; but rather, self improvement seminar type messages. It is apostasy!

Christianity Is Under Relentless Attack In 2024

Increasingly, we are seeing ungodly hostility build in society against Bible-believing Christians who fear God and rightfully strongly oppose the LGBTQ agenda. It is not uncommon these days to hear celebrities blaming the Bible and fundamental churches, who preach and uphold biblical standards. Christians are unfairly blamed for suicides, hate crimes and bullying. Read what Lady Gaga foolishly says:

> The influence of institutionalized religion on government is vast. So religion then begins to affect social values and that in turn affects self-esteem, bullying in school, teen suicides, all those things.[13][2]

Such ungodly liberal minded heathens are literally claiming that enforcing moral standards in schools, government and society causes suicides, bullying and depression. That is absurd! So should adultery be legalized? How about pedophilia? Stealing? Shoplifting has practically

been legalized in insane cities like Los Angeles, Seattle and New York. Who decides where to set the moral standard? Should homosexuals be allowed to grope, fondle and kiss in front of children in public?

We hear so much about women's rights, but what about human rights? Doesn't a living child in its mother's womb have any rights? Any women who demands the legal "right" to murder her own child is a monster! Folks, there would be no controversies if we simply obeyed the inspired Holy Bible. God hasn't changed, society has! As recently as 1962, homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states, as it rightfully should be. Sodomy is perverse, disgusting and extremely unhealthy. God's curse is upon a sinful nation. **Proverbs 14:34, "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."**

If the Lord tarries His return, the time will come in America when Bible-believing Christians will be persecuted and prosecuted for opposing the LGBTQ agenda. It is already happening across the country. Only one view is allowed today in society, and it's not the biblical view. Corporations and social media companies are relentlessly pushing the LGBTQ agenda, censoring anybody who speak out against it.

I mentioned in a post today in Facebook that "

American women have become toxic,

"

and a warning notification came up, accusing me of

"

hate speech.

"

Facebook is of the Devil! This is really bad folks when big tech companies have become the thought police! Prolific author George Orwell (1903-1950) predicted this type of Godless Totalitarian Police State, in his

dystopian novel titled, *1984*

. George Orwell suggest that to get a glimpse of the future, that the reader should picture the government's boot pressing down upon our neck. So true!

The United States is already well on its way as a socialist nation to becoming totally communist. Gun confiscation is coming, you know it! With an average of over 600 mass shootings each year across the United States, the tired American people will gladly accept a total ban on gun sales, trades and purchases. The day we allow this injustice will be the nails in our coffin as a free country! Canada has already passed such a tyrannical law in October of 2022. The last thing the American people want is for only the government to have all the guns!

[14]Look what happened in 1936 Spain when guns were taken away from the people. They were defenseless and slaughtered! The problem in the United States is not guns, it is our toxic culture of violence on television, violence in video games, violence in music, et cetera. Do you really think it is merely a coincidence that transgendered perversion is being forced on children today? Not a chance. The Devil is alive and well. [15]Look at this perverted Taylor Swift video,

and then tell me honestly that Satanists don't control the music industry. You cannot if you are an honest concerned parent.

I do not hate Lady Gaga. I do not hate any living creature. God is love and I love everyone. I love LGBTQ people, for whom Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for their sins. People need the Lord! But I am compelled to warn you about wolves in sheep's clothing like Lady Gaga, because she often speaks of God, uses Christian symbols in her concerts, and professes to be a very religious person. Unfortunately, her deadly false religion is Luciferian New Age! Let me remind you of what Lady Gaga said earlier:

> It's more self-worship, I think, not of me. I'm teaching people to worship themselves. [16][4]

Exodus 34:14, " For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God..." It is the sin of idolatry to worship one's self. In her Tokyo concert that I watched tonight, I heard Lady Gaga tell her 36,000 fans in the audience to

"

obeis me!

" (worship her). Lady Gaga's self worship and religion of SELF is of the Devil. Certainly there is nothing wrong with having healthy self-esteem, but not self-adoration. Lady Gaga sadly is NOT saved. She is a child of the Devil (John 8:44).

Miss Gaga has said much to condemn organized religion, which unfortunately includes a rejection of Jesus Christ and the written Holy Bible (John 3:36; 1st John 2:22-23).

[17]

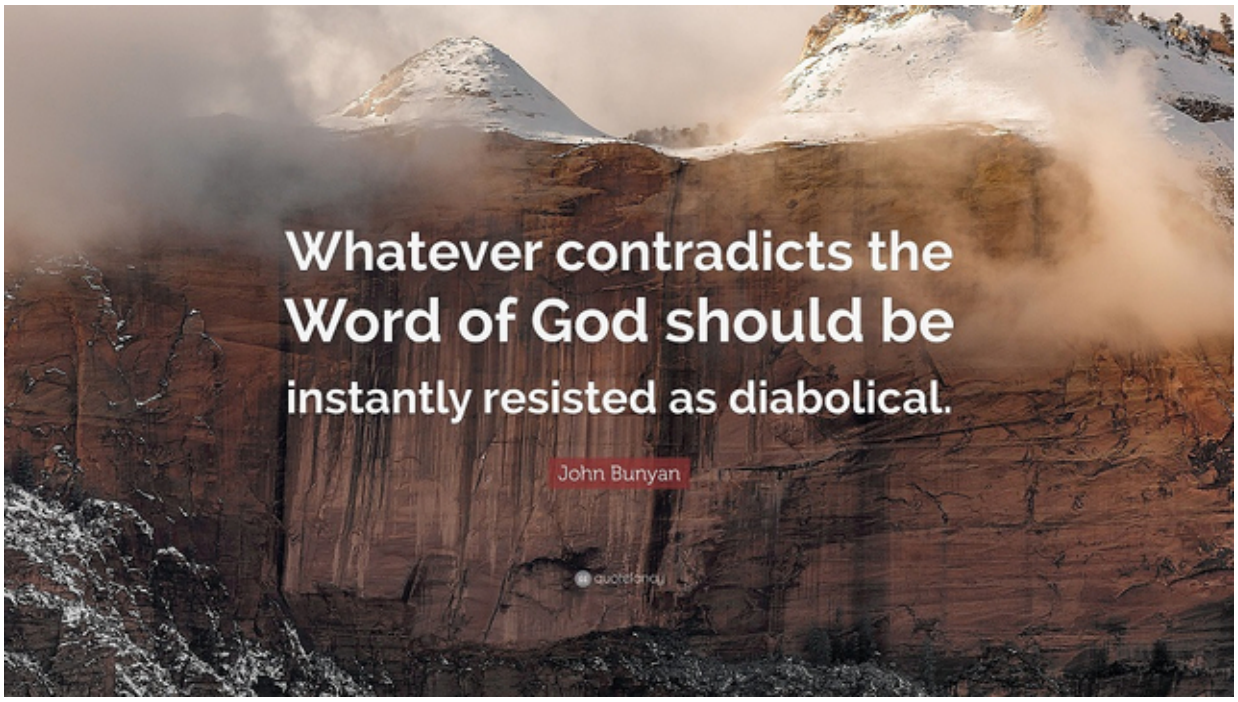

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lady_Gaga
2. https://hollowverse.com/lady-gaga
3. https://hollowverse.com/lady-gaga#http%3A%2F%2Fwww.guardian.co.uk%2Fmusic%2F2011%2Fmay%2F13%2Flady-gaga-ex

clusive-guardian-interview

4. https://hollowverse.com/lady-gaga#http%3A%2F%2Fwww.forbes.com%2Fprofile%2Flady-gaga%2F
5. http://www.lucistrust.org/en/media/files/wg_poh_pdfs/poh6
6. http://www.lucistrust.org/en/media/files/wg_poh_pdfs/poh6
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/danger_of_spirituality.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/the_church/toc.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/preaching_with_authority.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/ground_and_pillar_of_truth.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/preaching_with_authority.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
13. https://hollowverse.com/lady-gaga#http%3A%2F%2Fwww.huffingtonpost.com%2F2011%2F05%2F17%2Flady-gaga-decries-organized-religion-society_n_863076.html
14. https://youtu.be/8YVCjpbeLRs?t=1h35m52s
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
16. https://hollowverse.com/lady-gaga#http%3A%2F%2Fwww.guardian.co.uk%2Fmusic%2F2011%2Fmay%2F13%2Flady-gaga-exclusive-guardian-interview
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh6L91yczL-Qq2W0XhRTFrvjTanY_Mll4uadzj814i8Yzy18kQZEiN_b6WZNXeISZg2Cd53EZiNTpC8UKk1so0GngsHLXq9Qi6oIPG

5.9.7 The Tragic Sad Unsaved Ending Of James Earl Jones (2024-09-09 22:44)

John 3:1-3, “

There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.”

I was so sad to hear in the news yesterday that James Earl Jones (1931-2024) died at age 93. I am sad because [1]he was a devout Roman Catholic, and Catholics do not follow the Holy Bible, they follow manmade tradition. Listen to what Jesus said about false religion in **Mark 7:9 and 13, “And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. ... Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.”** Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion!

James Earl Jones was a good man, as far as sinful men go, and we’re all sinners. Jones said the greatest honor of his life was reading the King James Bible for everyone to hear, similar to what Alexander Scourby also did. There is no doubt that James loved God, so he thought, but loving God is not enough to get to Heaven you must be BORN AGAIN through faith alone in Jesus Christ.

The Satanic Counterfeit Salvation Of Roman Catholics

In a heretical article by Jimmy Akin at Catholic.com, he horribly teaches in his article: “How To Go To Heaven”

:

“

> I can summarize it in two sentences. The two sentences are these: To come to God and be saved, you need to repent, have faith and be baptized. If you commit mortal sin, you need to repent, have faith and go to confession. That's it. That's all there is to it, and we can show each of these things from the Bible. ...if you do these things, you'll be in a state of grace; and as long as you remain in a state of grace, you'll go to Heaven. But we still have free will, and we can still turn our backs on God and fall from grace.
>
> " [2]SOURCE ([3]listen to James Akin's audio plan of salvation)

What a dirty theological liar! Kindly said, James Akin is NOT saved. He knows enough about the inspired Holy Bible to be dangerous! Mr. Akin cites 1st Peter 3:21 as alleged "

proof

"

that you must be water baptized to go to Heaven. But that is untrue. Let's look at the passage, shall we...

> **1st Peter 3:20-22, "**
>
> **Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.**
>
> **The like figure *whereunto even baptism doth also now save us* (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:**
>
> **Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.**
>
> **"**

Akin just quotes the phrase

"baptism doth also now save us," to deceive you. He doesn't include the rest of the verse. He ignores the surrounding context entirely, which is bad Bible interpretation.

Pastor Brad Strand gives the correct interpretation in his excellent The Strand Study Bible on page 2109...

> Sadly, there are some religious movements that have tried to use this Scripture to prove that baptism (saved by water) is essential to salvation and thus part of the saving Gospel. It is not (Mk 16:16). Noah and his family were not saved by getting "into" the water, but by staying "out" of the water. The ark (i.e., a type of Christ) is what saved Noah and his family, not the water. According to verse 21, baptism is nothing more than a "*like figure*" (i.e., a symbol of illustration) of spiritual cleansing. Baptism is simply an outward and visible declaration of an inward change , i.e., the public evidence of a penitent spirit (Rom 6:4-5). Only the Gospel saves (Rom 1:16 and 1 Cor 1:17).

Amen and amen! I couldn't have said it any better dear reader. James Akin is a FALSE PROPHET!!! Beware of this infidel of the faith, he is not saved at all. I showed you this corrupt man and his popular Catholic website to help you to see why I DO NOT think James Earl

Jones went to Heaven. What I just showed you is typical Catholic teaching. There are over 1,000,000,000 Roman Catholics on the planet, and none of them are going to Heaven, if they are trusting in the garbage that I just shared with you from James Akin's toxic religious website.

In fact, biblically you DON'T have to repent of your sins to go to Heaven. Jesus died on a cross to pay for your sins. You just need to receive Jesus\ sacrifice as payment, by resting (relying completely) in what He did to redeem you through Calvary's cross. You DON'T need to go to some stupid Catholic confessional booth. Those wicked priests are sinners just like you and me, so they cannot forgive anyone's sins, not even their own.

Dear friend, Jesus has already paid for your sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). So, you don't need to repent of your sins to be forgiven; but rather, you need to receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as FULL PAYMENT for your sins. God is already freely offering you the gift of eternal life, if you'll just accept it by taking Him at His Word in the Scripture.

The True Saving Gospel Of Free Grace

Now here is what the inspired King James Bible really teaches how to go to Heaven...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "
>
> Moreover, brethren, **I declare unto you the**
>
> **gospel** which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;
>
> **By which also ye are saved**, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.
>
> For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, ***how that Christ died for our sins*** according to the scriptures;
>
> And that ***he was buried***, and that ***he rose again the third day*** according to the scriptures:
>
> "

The Gospel (which means GOOD NEWS) is:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Christ RESURRECTED three days later from the dead.

Those are the FACTS that you must know and trust in to get to Heaven when you die someday. The only other thing you need to know is that you are a guilty SINNER in God's sight (Romans 3:19-20). You need to know what you're being saved from, Hell. And why you need to be saved, because you deserve to burn in Hell for your sins (and so do I). But Jesus paid the ransom (Matthew 10:28). **1st Timothy 2:5-6, "**

For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; *Who gave himself a ransom for all*, to be testified in due time." Jesus died as a ransom for ALL! That refutes the Calvinist heresy of Limited Atonement, which falsely claims that Christ only died for saved people.

Anyone who comes to god as a sinner, and by childlike faith (reliance, trust) receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, believing that He was buried but is risen

from the dead, is saved. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** It's that simple.

This is a VERY different plan of salvation that what I shared with you earlier by James Akin, in which he requires you to go to the Catholic confessional booth, to confess your darkest and dirtiest sins to some pervert priest who wears a dress.

James Akin earlier also mention that to go to Heaven you must REMAIN in a state of grace. He errantly teaches that Galatians 5:4 means you can lose salvation. Dear reader, you CANNOY lose God's free gift of eternal life once you have it. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED (OSAS) is 100 % biblical. James is horribly in error to teach that you can fall out of grace. A redeemed believer falls "in grace" (Romans 6:1), but never "from grace." The only person who can fall from grace is an unsaved person who is trying to do works to get to Heaven, like James Akin is doing. James has indeed fallen from God's grace. That is, he has never been saved at all, and won't be until he repents (changes his mind) to forsake his religious "DEAD WORKS" (Hebrews 6:1), to REST in Jesus Christ alone (Hebrews 4:10-11).

James Early Jones Very Likely DIDN'T Go To Heaven

I realize that many people get upset when I say things like this, but I care about you friend, and I don't want anyone to die in the sins and spend eternity suffering in Hell. James Earl Jones was a devout Catholic. You can verify that easily by doing a quick web search. There is no salvation in the seven sacraments of Catholicism. Sacramental Salvation is NOT God's simple plan of salvation, which I just showed you from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. The Apostle Paul said he received this Gospel directly from Jesus Christ Himself (Galatians 1:12).

Oh how foolish are the masses of this world, to follow some foolish manmade religious cult. I could spend hours showing you how phony, unscriptural and rotten Catholicism is. For example: The [4]Vatican removed the second of God's Ten Commandments, which forbids bowing down to graven images and idols. Gee, I wonder why Catholics would change the Bible to remove the Second Commandment...

[5]



[6]

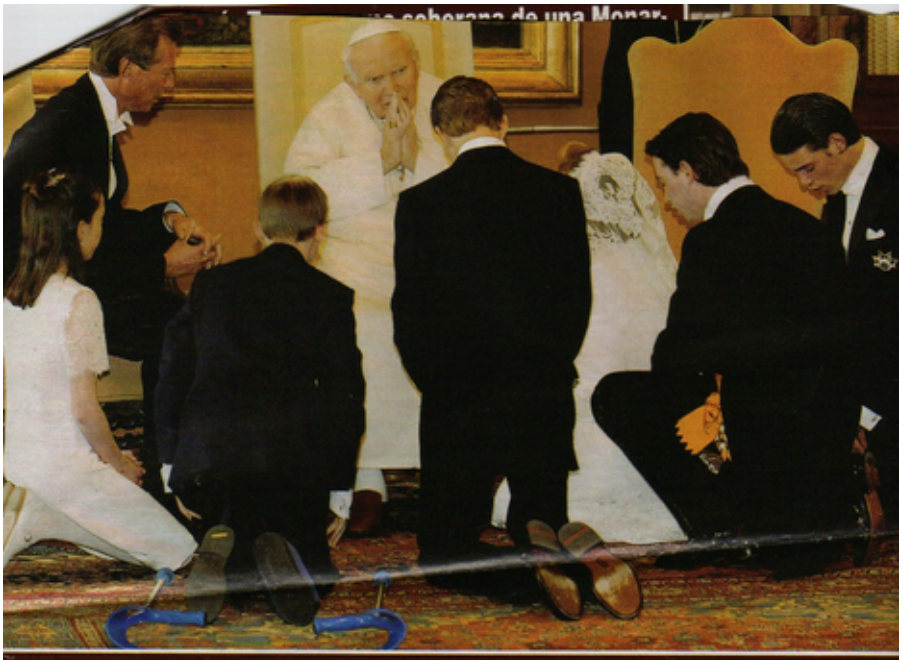



Arriba, todos (a excepción del gran duque Enrique), de rodillas en to
al Papa, rezan por la salud de la anterior gran duquesa, Josefina Ca
ta, hospitalizada el pasado 12 de marzo a causa de un tumor pul
nar, que, al parecer, ha comenzado a remitir. El príncipe Sebastián ha
jado en el suelo las muletas que lleva tras sufrir un leve accidente en
pie. Izquierda, sonriente primer plano de la gran duquesa María Ter

De rodillas ante el Papa, los hijos de los gra des duques rezaron por su abuela Josefi Carlota, que recientemente fue internada causa de un tumor, del que se está recuperan

rior gran duquesa, que recientemente tuvo que ser hospitalizada. Juan Pablo II, accediendo a esa petición, improvisó una oración por el pronto restablecimiento de Josefina Carlota. A continuación, y poniéndose todos —a excepción del gran duque Enrique— de rodillas en torno al Papa, rezaron un Padrenuestro.

La salud de la anterior gran duquesa, Josefina Carlota, esposa del gran duque Juan de Luxemburgo, que hace unos años abdicó en su primogénito, Enrique, parece ser que va evolucionando favorablemente tras haber sido ingresada el pasado 12 de marzo a causa de un tumor pulmonar que le fue descubierto. Un comunicado del palacio gran ducal de Luxemburgo informaba poco después: «El estado de salud de la duquesa Josefina Carlota está mejorando. Gracias al tratamor». Asimismo, en el comunicad se expresaba la confianza de q «la duquesa pueda ser dada de al en los próximos días».

Como consecuencia de este du contratiempo, la Casa Real d Gran Ducado informó, asimism de que la celebración de las bod de oro de los anteriores soberano Juan y Josefina Carlota de Luxe burgo, «deberá posponerse». E asimismo, dudoso que Josefina Ca lota, hermana del Rey Alberto de Bélgica, pueda asistir el próxim 12 de abril a la boda de su sobrin el príncipe Laurent de Bélgica co su prometida, Claire Coombs.

Tras rezar junto al Papa por abuela paterna, los cinco hijos d los grandes duques abandonaron audiencia, en la que permanecí ron sus padres durante un rato m analizando con Juan Pablo II los d tos más relevantes del momento e



Catholics Commit The Horrible Sin Of IDOLATRY!

The old adage is very true: *A picture is worth a thousand words!*

Now you can see exactly why Catholics have removed the Second Commandment from the Holy Bible, to deceive their followers. Dear friend, please don't follow the Roman or Russian Orthodox Catholic religions into the fires of Hell. Although these two factions of Catholicism are headquartered in different countries, and have different leaders, they share 95 % of the SAME damnable heresies and idolatrous practices. These are PRISONHOUSES OF RELIGION!

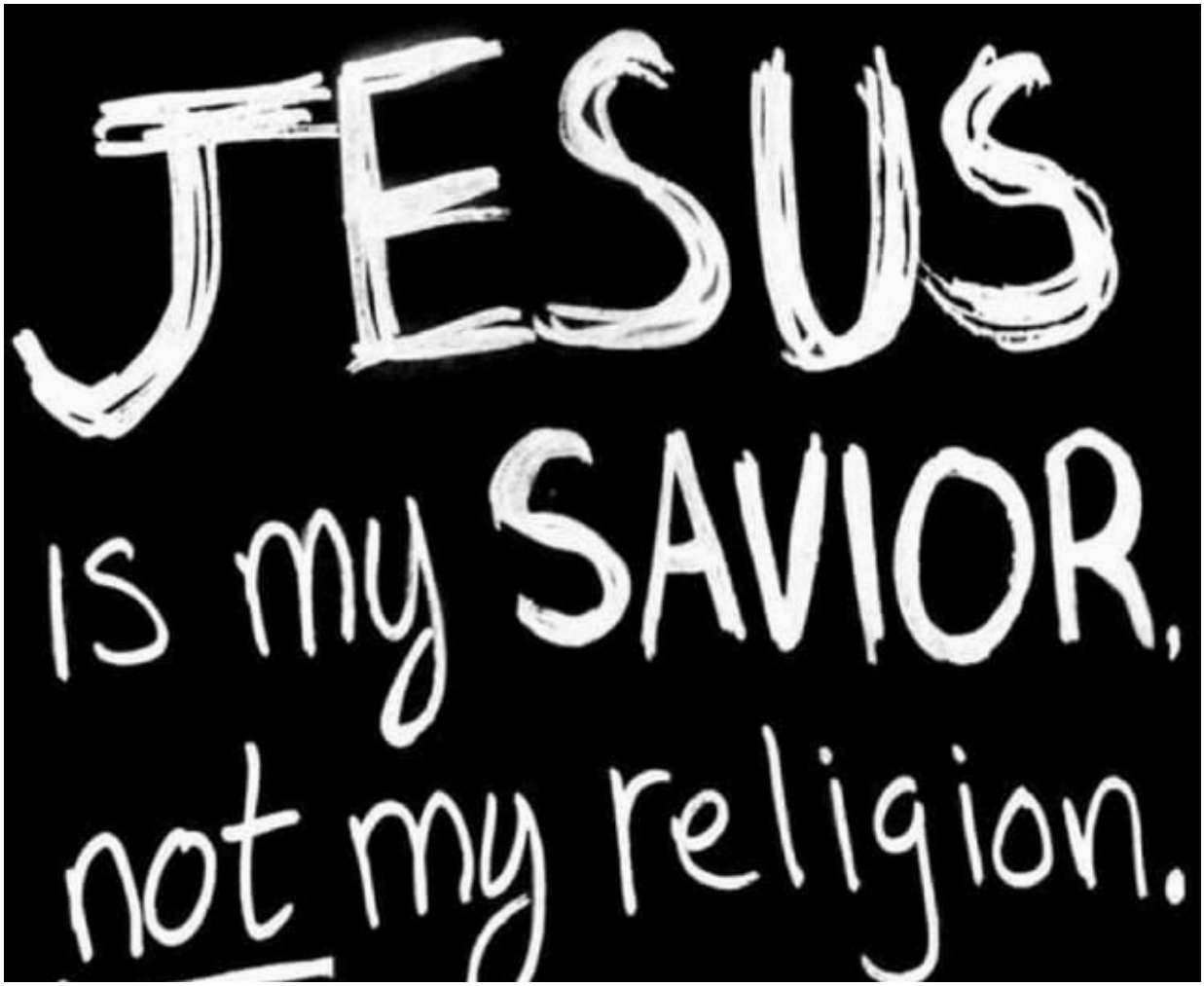

John 3:3, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be *born again*, he cannot see the kingdom of God."

James Akin didn't say anything about being born again. He just said you need to get water baptized, go to the confessional booth, remain in a state of grace, and have faith. Faith in what? The Catholic Pope? The Catholic church? The confessional booth? The seven sacraments? What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 3:26 , " For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. " Philippians 3:9-11,"And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**

That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead."

James Akin didn't even mention Jesus! He tells you to go confess your sins to a Catholic priest. He tells you to go get dunked in a baptistery. But the fool never mentions Jesus

—

the sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29), the risen Christ (John 20:31), the precious only begotten Son of God (John 3:16).

Unless James Earl Jones secretly trusted Christ and REJECTED the manmade teachings of his Catholic faith, he didn't make it to Heaven. The inspired Word of God is very clear in this matter, that you MUST be "

born again.

" Dear reader, you DON'T have to repent of your sins to go to Heaven, you need to repent (change your mind) to acknowledge THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25). The truth is that you are a SINNER (and so am I), and Jesus is the SAVIOR. Religion cannot save you. Getting water baptized no more makes you a Christian, than walking into a garage would make you an automobile! Noah and his family were saved by the ark, not the water. God sealed the door on the ark (Genesis 7:16).

God knows that I am not trying to upset anybody by saying that I don't think James Earl Jones went to Heaven. I believe he sadly went to the Lake of Fire forever. The fact that Mr. Jones boasted of being a lifelong devout Catholic tells me that he never trusted Christ for his salvation, he trusted in the false doctrines and dead rituals of the accursed Catholic church.

Catholics call their priests "Father" when the Bible strictly forbids reverencing men (Matthew 23:9). Catholics forbid marriage for priests, and eating meats on Fridays, which the Bible exposes as false religion (1st Timothy 4:1-3). Catholics teach the *Perpetual Virginity of Mary* heresy, but the Bible plainly says that Mary bear at least 2 daughters and 4 sons (Matthew 13:55-56). Joseph was their biological father; but God almighty alone was Jesus' biological father (Matthew 1:23; John 3:16). Joseph raised Him as his Dad. These are but just a few of the contradictions which are prevalent in Roman Catholicism; totally contrary to the Holy Bible.

Is it possible that James Earl Jones repented of his false religion on his death bed? Sure, anything is possible, but I sincerely doubt it. When you've been brainwashed your entire life by a wicked false religion for over 70 years, you don't just come to your waking senses in a moment at age 93. It is astronomically rare. I hope he did go to Heaven, but from everything I have ever learned about the inspired Holy Bible (as a born again child of God myself since age 13), I humbly don't think James Earl Jones went to Heaven.

> "Nothing in my future can ever affect the salvation that I have... Once you trust the Lord Jesus Christ as your Savior, you are eternally secure!" —Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), a quote from the classic MP3 sermon titled, "[9]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?"

> "Salvation is based upon purely what Jesus Christ has done. And if you've trusted Jesus Christ here, you're saved forever! Nothing in your life, nothing in your death, angels, principalities, nothing—nothing in your future—could ever undo that relationship that has been made when you trusted Jesus Christ as Savior. And there are many people who are confused over this whole thing." —Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), a quote from the classic MP3 sermon titled, "[10]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?"

> "There are many people who name the name of Jesus Christ, who are not saved, because they're trusting in living the Christian life, or in their works, or in some efforts that they're doing, in order to obtain their salvation." —Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), a quote from the classic MP3 sermon titled, "[11]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?"

Kindly said, I also don't think Eddie Van Halen (1955-2020), another Roman Catholic all his miserable wicked life, went to Heaven. Olivia Newton John (1948-2022) was also a devout Catholic. She didn't shy away from telling the world that she was a Christian, but sadly just claiming to be a Christian doesn't make you one. **YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!** Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

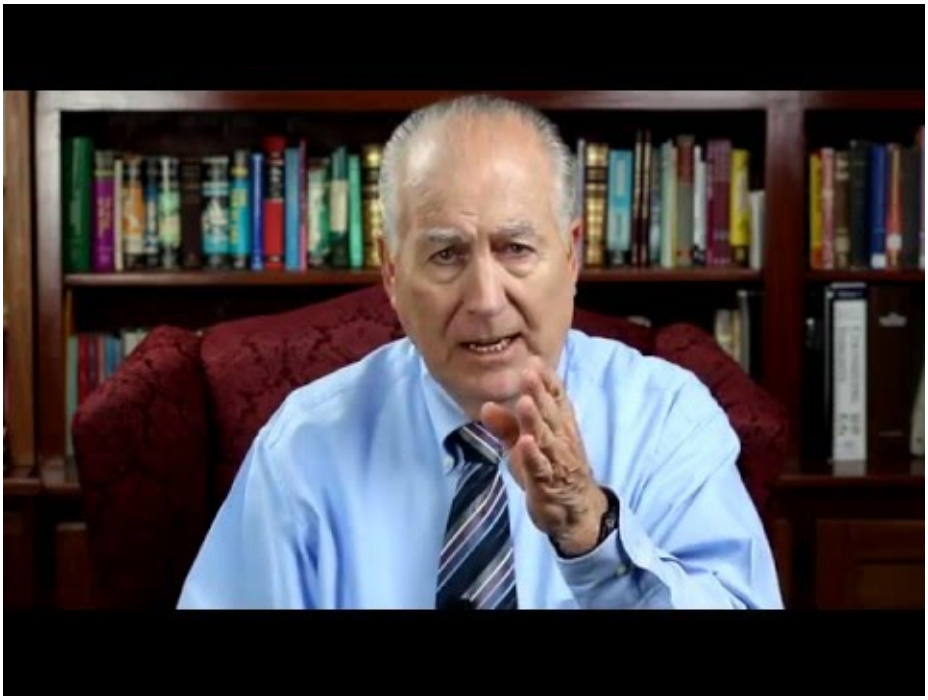

A Clear Gospel Presentation In Just 4 Minutes
(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://www.christianpost.com/news/james-earl-jones-called-narrating-the-bible-his-greatest-honor.html
2. https://www.catholic.com/magazine/online-edition/how-to-go-to-heaven
3. https://catholic-answers-text-to-speech.s3-us-west-2.amazonaws.com/amazon_polly_30198.mp3
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/catholics-remove-second-commandment.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEino3DWEJqRqDfINKH8YLRDSoC4v72ElZk2vSqeD094s8JDRaLKtbJXaCRXFOIZLBkHGLjQK1Uk0KmjxiW26lOp8iNsbJUPwEAC1aR
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiDliKVgrqn4n8UXaCrgiAe53DmhmbZQ4xlh0XrR_cagITZhJYqYMzH5AK8jusnOMihHs355o-G4DewbgxxP2IClwLAe3dv65wm1lh
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj1qCC2yuhqDn-v7qS0eyCM4Vdg0Bh6Ynt8ORgr8PoOqjtteao1MfGHqTeEXCeQ0sXsiFY-h1GetbF7iVl6rDQVdVAsG4HnBJOnBDB
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi-qkMVAdsu9ljauYmvph-bTK6DCSlplDmRiYLYzcRxACs0o_Qk2yvGfIZ3FmHQ318BgLtv9SRWaH5e7E_8e_uJ-AJU0bF9JGoBYZE
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3?
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3?
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3?

5.9.8 Eric Skwarczynski's Allusive "Transforming Power Of The Gospel" (2024-09-10 04:35)

1st John 2:19, "They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us."

A guy named Eric Skwarczynski is one of the most hateful enemies of Bible Christianity today. This is the self-professed "agnostic" monster who runs the evil "[1]Preacher Boys Podcast," accusing the brethren in a malicious effort to kill, steal and destroy churches (John 10:10; Revelation 12:10). Eric is an alumni of Pastor Jack Trieber's Westcoast Baptist Bible College in California. Eric is very bitter against God, now a despicable preacher for Satan. His toxic rants have been featured on HBO, Peacock, CBC and other ungodly media outlets, slandering the saints for profit. Eric is making a ton of money ruining lives. Woe unto this wicked fool in eternity!

In the following video Eric explains why he has turned away from his former profession of Christian faith, to instead becoming an agnostic who exposes and condemns Independent Fundamental Baptist (IFB) believers. What Eric is doing is truly shameful, further destroying lives by spreading manure to make money. The heathen world loves him! ...



Why I Am No Longer a Christian | Eric Skwarczynski

In the preceding video Eric says that when he saw that the "transforming power of the Gospel" was missing in the lives of professed Christians, he lost his faith. But dear reader, you cannot show me anywhere in the Holy Bible where the Gospel itself was ever intended to TRANSFORM your behavior. You cannot show me the term

“

transforming power of the Gospel

” in the inspired Holy Bible.

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 12:2, “And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.”** This verse applies to believers, not the unsaved. The Gospel doesn’t change you! Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached a helpful sermon titled, ’[2]YOUR SALVATION DID NOT CHANGE YOU A BIT.’ As Dr. Hyles rightly explains, when you get saved hands of OWNERSHIP change. You have gone from being a child of the Devil to a child of God, but now your life needs to be RENOVATED by the local church. This is where churches have dropped the ball for God. [3]Pastors are to blame for not preaching the Word!

The so-called “Preacher Boy’s”

podcast is toxic. Sadly, Eric is making money asking for PayPal donations on YouTube for his hateful rhetoric and slander against God’s saints. **Revelation 12:10,**

“ And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: *for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night*.” Satan is the accuser of THE BRETHREN. The Devil doesn’t accuse THE WORLD, he accuses THE BRETHREN. You’re never more like the Devil than when you accuse Christians. Eric is using the fall of Christians to further his evil agenda to tear down God’s imperfect children.

Having said that, even the best saint is still a horrible sinner. **Psalms 130:3, “ If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? ” 1st Timothy 5:24, “**

Some men’s sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.

” Eric

Skwarczynski is as much a guilty sinner and Pharisaical hypocrite as the saints whom he condemns!!! There are no perfect churches. There are no perfect pastors. The Bible is full of true stories of sinful saints who messed up. Cain killed Abel.

Noah got drunk.

Abraham and Sarah doubted God. Lot was a righteous man who got drunk and impregnanted two of his daughters. Samson chased unholy skirts all his life. Saul consulted with the Witch of Endor. David was an adulterer and murderer. Solomon was a sex pervert. The Bible says God gave us these biographies to give us comfort and patience in our faith, that we might have hope. **Romans 15:4b, “ For whatsoever things**

were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

” Yet, Eric foolishly says he has abandoned faith in Jesus, because of the hypocrisy and wickedness he has beheld in professed Christians over time. What Eric fails to realize is that he is just as wicked and hypocritical as the saints that he attacks (Matthew 7:1-5).

Dear reader, there are an estimated 6,500 Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches across the United States today! What critics like Eric are doing is foolishly focusing on the small faction of church leaders who have gone into open sin, who have blown their testimony for Jesus Christ, who have hurt people and failed as leaders to honor the Lord. This is not some new phenomena in these modern times! Read what the psalmist said in

Psalms 12:1, “

Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

” Sinful human nature hasn’t changed in thousands of years! Jesus told us in John 15:19 that the world would receive their own, but hate Christians. They really hate Jesus (John 7:7).

Kindly said, Eric Skwarczynski is foolish to blame the Gospel for the failure of God’s children. In the preceding transparent video, he says the reason why he’s abandoned his Christian faith is because he has become frustrated with church people who have gone into woeful sin. He has personally been hurt by church people (I have too). Eric is tired and at the end of his rope with the hypocrisy, abuse and woeful lack of love that he sees in churches today. I have to say that I agree with him largely on this point. The churches are pathetic today.

When I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola in 2021, I chose to attend Pensacola Christian College’s (PCC) Campus Church. [4]I learned quickly that their senior pastor is a cold-hearted ungodly religious snob. These [5]horrible religious people have no idea how ungodly and far from the Lord they really are. I left in disgust and wounded, after being horribly mis-treated and insulted by their hateful pastor, Jeff Redlin. The problem is that they only see what they want to see at PCC, so they are blind, which is exactly what Jesus called the Laodicean church in Revelation 3:17. PCC are “blind

”

to their own spiritual nakedness, failing to see that they are miserable, wretched and poor. Instead, [6]they are arrogant, high-minded and have huge egos at PCC. I speak this to their utter shame! So, I fully understand Eric’s absolute disgust toward problematic fundamentalists today, and I share his disgust.

The only reason why I haven’t turned agnostic like Eric is because I properly understand the Gospel. There is no alleged “transforming power of the Gospel.” Pacific Garden Mission’s ’[7]UNSHACKLED’ radio program is guilty of promoting that utter heresy, saying that getting saved will automatically rid your life of chemical addictions, sinful lusts and lifelong bad habits. It’s simple NOT true folks! Getting saved didn’t change you one iota! If you are addicted to drugs (including the narcotic drug booze), you will need medical intervention to break free from your chemical addition. Getting saved doesn’t change your life, it changes your destination.

Coming to Christ to receive God’s free gift of eternal life rescues you from the wrath of God in Hell, but you are still the same old rotten you! Now that you’re saved, your life needs to be transformed (renewed by the inspired Word of God). **1st Peter 2:2-3, “As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby: If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious.”** Tragically, Eric Skwarczynski is another victim of Lordship Salvation, having been woefully lied to by corrupt pastors and churches, taught that getting saved should radically change a person’s life, which it simply doesn’t.

As [8]Pastor Loran Livingston rightly says, pastors are to blame today for not preaching the inspired Word of truth. Preachers have dropped the ball for God, far more interested in making money than they are preaching the truth to help people. The reason why millions of professed Christians are living woeful lives of sin and shame is because preachers don’t preach anymore! Listen to Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) preach this needful sermon titled, ’[9]RUNNING SHORT ON AUTHORITY!’ Pastors no longer preach upon the authority of God’s inspired Word. When men usurp authority in a church, you now have a cult! Many IFB churches today are cults!!! The ONLY authority in any church should be the inspired King James Bible.

Pastors are no longer preachers! Sadly, 99 % of pastors today cannot preach their way out of a wet paperbag. The clergy have lost their power with God. There is a woeful lack of love and

compassion in today's awful Bible colleges and churches. I am convinced that all Bible colleges do today is neuter the pastors of tomorrow. We're in trouble folks! As much as churches despise Eric Skwarczynski, he is merely holding up a mirror to the churches, to show us how bad we really have become in the United States.

Please don't get me wrong, I am totally against what Eric is sinfully doing, slandering God's children. However, there is much truth to his accusations. Christians at best are still rotten hell-deserving sinners! I've said it often, that the only thing which makes the most upright saint any more righteous, than the vilest criminal who ever walked the face of the earth, is the precious blood of Jesus that washed away all our sins the moment we were born again (1st John 1:7; 1st Corinthians 6:11; Revelation 1:5).

In closing, there is no allusive "

transformative power of the Gospel.

"

So, get that out of your mind. Just because you have received God's free gift of eternal life, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26), doesn't mean now that your behavior will somehow drastically improve. You simply took God at His Word to trust on His only begotten Son, the Christ. But now you need to grow in the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ (2nd Peter 3:18), and this requires abiding in the Word (1st Peter 2:2), and attending church to hear preaching (Titus 1:3). Preaching helps us think right to live right!

Dear friend, we must always keep SERVICE separate from SALVATION. Eric is confused between the two, caught between grace and works. Since he doesn't see any SERVICE in professed saints today, he is doubting their SALVATION. He has turned agnostic, failing to understand that salvation doesn't produce a changed life; it simply opens the door of spiritual enlightenment, equipping the believer with the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24; 1st Corinthians 2:14-16; 2nd Corinthians 5:17). The local church has the responsibility to mentor new believers,

"

Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you

" (Matthew 28:2-b). It is because local churches have not obeyed The Great Commission that professed Christians are in such a mess today, and not because the Gospel has failed to transform their lives as Eric alleges.

Eric Skwarczynski's tragic path of destruction is just further evidence of the dangers of Lordship Salvation, misleading people about the Gospel.

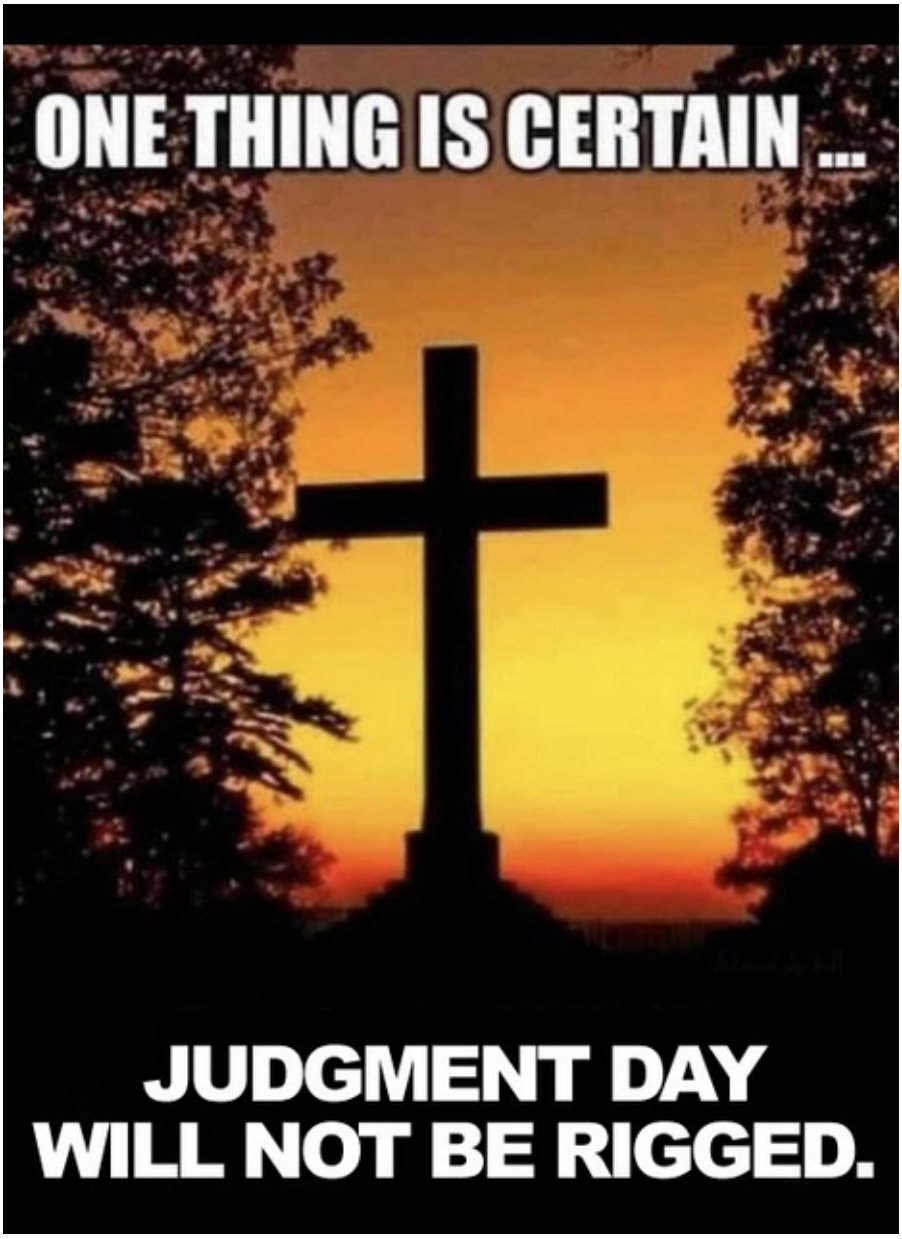

1. https://www.preacherboyspodcast.com/
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/preachers_are_to_blame-pastor_loran_livingston.mp3
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XTwLvaYUhmo&t=189s
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LVsCyJvLn2A&t=20s
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RF1S2oi2WxA
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/preachers_are_to_blame-pastor_loran_livingston.mp3
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/ree/3030_Running_Short_On_Authority.mp3
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhXAj6uIMvrdRYbDFUTZaeP8B_LkGH5prnkMhZCc0pbjbEKbEEH4xpAoo3QKOOu_TGFZLfp7NyhYjs4xc-_AuMPWCiRTfxd0aVYUM3

5.9.9 My Ministry Friend, Pastor David Baker, Has Commit Suicide (2024-09-11 20:42)

Psalms 116:15, “Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.”

It was [1]reported in the news today (September 11, 2024) that my ministry friend, Pastor David Baker, in Columbia, Tennessee, [2]killed himself. This is so tragic. Brother Baker walked into a local hospital, went into the men’s restroom, and then shot himself twice in the chest with a handgun. A hospital trauma team tried to save his life, but they couldn’t. I was shocked when a friend sent me an email to let me know about this tragedy. If there was one man on the planet that I never thought would do something like this, it was Brother Baker. This is a good man! For 28 years Pastor Baker ministered as chaplain to inmates at the local jail. Pastor Baker is survived by his beloved wife and 10 adult children, who are all faithfully serving God in the ministry today. I love Pastor Baker and am absolutely heartbroken!

Pastor Baker has been accused of a horrible crime, charged by the local court one day before he took his own life. We must remember that allegations are not proof of guilt. And just because he took his life is not an admission of guilt. We don’t know all the details, or why he took his own life, and quite frankly I don’t want to know. The wicked haters and ungodly critiques of God’s children are already having a heyday, salivating over the negative news, sharpening their sharp bear claws to devour Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches.

Dear reader, don’t jump on the bandwagon of unjust fools who ass-u-me that everything they read is 100 % true. Pastor Baker died an INNOCENT MAN. Until an individual is found guilty in a proper court of law, he is still legally deemed INNOCENT. To assume and assign guilt to someone who has merely been accused of wrongdoing is beyond evil. We can only speculate as to why he took his own life. He likely was overwhelmed with life’s burdens, and had endured enough of this horrible world (1st John 5:19). I know that I would love to go home to be with Jesus, my God and Savior.

The Apostle Paul felt the same way, who exclaimed in **Philippians 1:21, “ For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain. ” 2nd Corinthians 5:8, “ We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.”** A disgruntled unbeliever once pointed a gun at Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) and threatened to pull the trigger. Brother Rice kindly said to the man:

“Fella, you can’t scare me with Heaven!” It takes genuine faith in God to have that kind of resilience in the face of imminent danger. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Yes, The Sin Of Suicide Can Be Forgiven

The Roman Catholic church has a heretical teaching of *venial* versus *mortal* sins. Venial sins can be forgiven without confession, but serious sins like adultery and murder require confession to a Catholic priest who can absolve your sins. This is what Catholics teach and it is totally contrary to inspired Scripture. The inspired Word of God doesn’t make any distinction between different types of sins. James 2:10 says that committing even ONE SIN is enough to send us to Hell forever, making us guilty of breaking ALL of God’s Commandments.

Only God can forgive sin. The Bible is very clear in **1st Timothy 2:5-6, “For there is one God, and *one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus*; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.”** The Catholic priest or Lutheran minister CANNOT forgive your sins. The Pope is the Vicar of Hell on earth, not of Heaven on earth. Catholics are foolishly taught that when the Pope speaks, he speaks "Ex Cathedra" (the

voice of God). In truth, when the Pope speaks, he is just a sinful man full of hot air! Only the nail-scared Lamb of God can forgive your sins (John 1:29).

Dear friend, the moment you were saved (i.e., born again into God's family), ALL of your sins (past, present and future) were washed away forever. Your POSITION in Christ was permanently settled. This is why we love to sing the popular church hymn, "

The Old Account Was Settled Long Ago

"...

> There was a time, I know,
> When in the book of Heaven,
> An old account was standing
> For sins yet unforgiven;
> My name was at the top
> And many things below,
> I went unto the Keeper,
> And settled long ago.
>
> Refrain:
> Long ago, long ago,
> Yes, the old account was settled long ago;
> And the record's clear today,
> For He washed my sins away,
> When the old account was settled long ago.

I love that song! When Pastor Baker was saved decades ago, all of his sins were forever washed away, included taking his own life, so that he had eternal life from the moment he trusted Jesus. Eternal life and eternal security are NOT separate doctrines, they are one and the SAME teaching in the inspired Holy Bible.

Everything's Alright In My Father's House

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to often [3]sing this comforting song at Hyles-Anderson College and First Baptist Church of Hammond. Brother Hyles knew that people worry by nature. He understood that we all carry burdens, some very heavy burdens. I've had my share of difficult burdens to bear. There have been dark times in my life when I despaired even of life like the Apostle Paul did in Asia. People want to be loved. As a pastor for over 55 years, to over one hundred thousand people, Dr. Hyles understood human nature well. He was amazing with people.

Read what type of pressures Paul and his friends suffered on the mission field...

> 2nd Corinthians 1:8-11, "For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that *we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: But we had the sentence of death in ourselves*, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead: Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us; Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf."

There is theological debate over what Paul meant in these verses. Did they contemplate suicide? Did they suffer so much that they just wanted to die? Were they facing execution or deathly circumstances? We simply don't know. I humbly think they didn't want to live anymore, because all quality of life was gone. I don't think they contemplated suicide, but we don't know.

I humbly think Brother Baker despaired even of life, and he made a choice. The man was tired, living with a broken heart. I hear Christians all the time, who contact my ministry and tell me how tired they are, and that they feel like quitting church altogether. They are tired of the heresies being preached in pulpits everywhere today. Like the Devil's lie that you cannot go to Heaven unless you forsake your sinful bad habits. And the Devil's lie that you must make Jesus the "Lord" of your life to be saved, which is nowhere taught in the inspired Holy Bible.

To complicate matters, most pastors today (especially Baptist clergy) are cold-hearted, indifferent, and don't genuinely care about individual people. They just want a paycheck and an easy life. They won't contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). They mistreat some people. Dr. Jack Hyles was absolutely right, who said:

> "You can't love anybody, until you love everybody!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon titled, "[4]The Test Of Spiritual Maturity"

The [5]Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation has crept into most Baptist churches today. Lordship Salvation is an enemy of soulwinning, because if prevents lost sinners from understanding the Gospel to be saved. As long as you errantly think you must start or stop doing something to get to Heaven, you cannot be saved. Jesus has already done it all for you friend, through His body and blood sacrifice on Calvary's cross (1st Peter 1:18-19).

I am so sad this evening to have learned just a couple hours ago that my dear ministry friend, Pastor David Baker, has died by shooting himself. Brother Baker went into a local hospital in Columbia, Tennessee where he lives and works, into the men's restroom and shot himself. I humbly think he ethically chose that location to spare his own family from finding his lifeless mutilated body. Hospitals deal with shootings, car accidents and serious trauma on a daily basis, so it wouldn't have traumatized them as it would have his wife. I respect him for being considerate. Brad Delp of the rock band, Boston, did the same thing in March of 2007, when he also took his own life under very similar circumstances. Brad wrote notes to warn anybody entering into his home to be careful about carbon monoxide poisoning in the air. Brad used two barbeques to asphyxiate himself to death in his bathroom. Brad was only age 55.

You couldn't have found a better man than David Baker. He spent his life selflessly living to HELP OTHERS. Pastor Baker faithfully pastored churches for many decades, preaching the inspired Word of God to several thousand of people. By God's grace, he had the privilege of leading several hundred souls to Jesus Christ. I love this dear saint of God and I will miss him. We just messaged each other a couple weeks ago on facebook. He posted some edifying comments this past week on my Facebook page, about where Jesus went after He died.

Something that really bothers me is that Pastor Baker's so-called "friends" instantly abandoned him when he was charged with a crime. Read what *News Channel 5* said:

> "Baker served as the pastor for Family Baptist Church and served at Independent Baptist College Online. Website links have been severed to his connection to both organizations." [6]SOURCE

Whatever happened to a man being INNOCENT until PROVEN GUILTY? For merely being accused, his fair-weather friends have abandoned him on a whim. Not me Buddy, I'm letting the world know that Pastor David Baker was my dear ministry friend, and I love him and defend his good name. Since he is gone, we'll never know how the court case would have gone. But I will NOT judge a man based on mere accusations. Anybody can say anything about anyone, but that doesn't make it true. Only a very wicked person would condemn someone based on allegations without a court trial. David Baker died with his good name!!!

I thank God for the precious life and ministry of Pastor David Baker, he helped so many hurting people, as a true friend does. Please be in prayer for Brother Baker's wife, ten children and dozens of grandchildren. Pastor Baker has simply gone home to be with Jesus a little early, we're all just a few years behind him. I am 57 years old now. I might have 20 years remaining on earth, but you never know (Proverbs 27:1). Hollywood actor, Tom Sizemore, dropped dead at age 61 of a brain aneurism. In 2019, in Indiana a precious [7]11-year-old Girl Scout was suddenly killed when a tree toppled over from recent heavy rain. Death often comes without notice. Dear reader, the $64,000 question is: [8]Have you been born again?

[9]



My Friend, Pastor David Baker

Psalms 116:15, “Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.”

1. https://www.yahoo.com/news/columbia-pastor-dies-apparent-suicide-204017522.html
2. https://www.newschannel5.com/news/maury-county-pastor-former-mayoral-candidate-dies-by-suicide-after-sexual-battery-charge
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Aq-Gs116N5Q
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_test_of_spiritual_maturity.mp3
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
6. https://www.newschannel5.com/news/maury-county-pastor-former-mayoral-candidate-dies-by-suicide-after-sexual-battery-charge
7. https://abcnews.go.com/US/fallen-tree-kills-girl-scout-injures-indianas-camp/story?id=63925808
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhogUz1iH0_qOnzK-3fyPG-3uonCTxnqOWZevkNuiJmGhft2Ag3cttJfDuNCaY6cU-k312K1yXnhjPaMeFAcXURbLKy8w9JDmJqUQT

5.9.10 The Christian Army Is The Only Army In The World That Kills Its Wounded (2024-09-13 16:11)

Luke 11:5-6, “And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves; For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?”

Proverbs 17:17, “A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.”

What the heck is wrong with everyone? You know, I just went to read Pastor David Baker’s Facebook page, but it’s GONE! The Family Baptist Church website, where he was their beloved pastor, has completely erased his memory from the church, like he never existed. The same with Independent Baptist Online College, they’ve totally erased Brother Baker from their ministry, like he never was. This is bizarre! Is this how we mistreat each other now?

Dr. Jack Hyles was 100 % right: “THE CHRISTIAN ARMY IS THE ONLY ARMY IN THE WORLD THAT KILLS ITS WOUNDED!” I’m letting the whole world know that Pastor David Baker was (and still is my friend). I love the man tremendously, and his family! What good is a friend if we’re not a FRIEND AT MIDNIGHT? I cannot help but think in lieu of all this mistreatment of our dear Brother in Christ and friend, that this will be his gravestone...



Pastor Baker has been accused of a serious crime, but an accusation is not factual guilt. Anybody can accuse anyone of anything, but that doesn't make it true. That is why in God's system of justice, someone was not even legally allowed to bring forth an accusation alone. **Deuteronomy 19:15, " One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established."** Biblically, it would be better to let nine guilty men go free, than to convict one innocent man. If you know that one of ten men is guilty, but cannot determine who is the guilty party, then to be just you must released all ten men.

Since Brother David Baker took his own life (for reasons we will likely never know), he won't get his day in court, and will never be convicted of any crime. So the man went to his grave INNOCENT as far as the law is concerned, which means we must honor his presumed innocence. To assume that someone is guilty without due process of law is wickedness, unfair and tyranny. Yet, there are very wicked haters in this world, like Eric Skwarczynski (he runs the hateful 'Preacher Boys Podcast') who has already assigned guilt to Dr. Baker, condemning him as an evildoer and fraud. I wouldn't want to be in Eric's shoes when God judges him in eternity (Matthew 7:1-5).

Our ungodly American newsmedia has been condemning people since it began, based on mere allegations without evidence. When an accusation is made against a man, local newspapers print the story on page one or somewhere closer to the front of the publication. But a couple years later when that same devastated man (because of what the evil news media did to ruin his name) is exonerated in court, and the Prosecutor says: "

In the name of justice the charges are dropped,

” the news paper might print a retraction on the last page (if they print any retraction at all). God will hold these wicked news papers

—

these manure-spreading parasites who destroy men’s lives for profit

—

accountable for every name they dragged through the mud, every person and family they hurt, every life that adversely afflicted for their greed to make money. God will hold every ungodly news media outlet accountable for the evil they have done, for the countless lives which they have destroyed for filthy lucre’s sake!

Tragically, the Christian Army is the only army in the world that kills its wounded. I seem to recall a man in the Holy Bible whose name was Jesus. He was accused of a horrible crime, but Jesus’ friends all forsook Him. Some of them, like Peter, vehemently denies ever knowing Him. **Matthew 26:73-74, “ And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee. Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, *I know not the man*. And immediately the cock crew.”** Peter, one of Christ’s very apostles whom Jesus hand chose to serve alongside Him, denied ever even knowing the Lord.

Likewise, since Pastor David Baker was accused this past week of committing a horrible crime, his friends have abandoned him. The dear pastor took his own life in a local hospital restroom. He shot himself twice in the chest. Doctors in the Emergency Room desperately tried to save his life, but couldn’t. It would be wrong to speculate with any certainty, simply because we don’t know the reason why he killed himself. Only a wicked person would assume that his suicide confirms his guilt. We don’t know all the details. His church likely fired him when they heard the accusation against him, which could have played a role in his decision. We simply don’t know dear reader what went on, or what compelled him to take his own life. I will say that no one should ever commit suicide, under any circumstances, because it is a sin. Our God is able to deliver us from the fiery furnace (Daniel 3:17).

It grieves my heart to see Pastor Baker’s friends in the ministry—people that he dearly loved, served alongside and trusted year after year—completely abandon his memory, erasing his name from their website databases, pretending like he never existed in the first place. Is that what we’ve become as fundamentalist believers today? Is this how little loyalty we have anymore for our loved ones and friends? I am saddened to see the Family Baptist Church, where Brother Baker pastored for many years, throw him under the bus in one day! They have removed every memory of Pastor Baker from their church website, like he never was.

The same is sadly true of Independent Baptist Online College, where Pastor Baker taught Bible classes for several years, and was on the executive board (he was their Vice President and co-founded the college). The school has erased every memory of Brother Baker, as if he never existed. What is wrong with Christians today? Pastor Baker is our redeemed Brother in Christ! He is our dear friend! I want the whole world to know that I am still Pastor Baker’s loyal

friend. I love the man dearly, and his surviving family. My heart goes out to his wife and ten children, I can only imagine the horrific emotional trauma they must be enduring right now.

On my Facebook page, over 40 rotten people posted laughing emojis on my post announcing that Pastor David Baker commit suicide. The unsaved world absolutely hates Jesus Christ (John 7:7), and because we are Christians the world hates us too (John 15:19). These are the “ perilous times ” as foretold in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7. When ungodly people think it is funny that a pastor killed himself, you know that their souls are filled with Satan their father (John 8:44).

Dear reader, Galatians 6:1 teaches that when a fellow saint chooses to go into sin, we are NOT to abandon them, throw them under the bus or deny that we ever knew them; but rather, **“ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.”** Sometimes the greatest thing that a friend can do is to just BE A FRIEND. Don’t condemn them. Don’t try to analyze or fix the unfixable. You’re not God! Only the Lord can repair a broken life. All we can do is be a friend.

It is because of the deliberate Satanic agenda today to attack, intimidate and destroy Independent Baptist Churches (soulwinning churches that make a difference for Christ), that everyone in these institutions are scared. This is why they ran for cover immediately upon hearing the accusation against Pastor Baker, pulling up their anchors and throwing Brother Baker like Jonah over the side of the ship to drown in the sea. It is shameful the way that believers mistreat each other, especially in our darkest hour of need. That is not God’s love.

Independent Baptist Online College should be proud that Pastor Baker was a part of their ministry, not completely erase him from their database. And his own Family Baptist Church, where he preached and led God’s sheep for several years, has distanced themselves from Brother Baker, like he never worked there. What they’ve all done is unjustly condemn him as if he is guilty, when the man hasn’t even had a court trial yet. It is sad, sickening and injustice! Whatever happened to the true adage: *A man is innocent until proven guilty?*

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj4_G_e-rkztFqP68yL4DjDDm2GatxOidJ6SlzaCZHD1cmo9qocIG4x9OQO8M99cLXTnVfPPPOyPtbjhZTzuNgUPZsr7etvCGC2Wsn

---

(2024-09-27 11:44:40)
Maybe don’t diddle kids???

5.9.11 ’Cultural Christianity’ Cannot Get You To Heaven (2024-09-15 16:11)

John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.”

7320

I found an interesting and equally disturbing article yesterday from the *CHURCH LEADERS* website titled, '[1]The Rise Of Cultural Christianity.' Here is a quote from the article written by James Emery White on September 13, 2024:

> In an earlier blog, I noted with surprise the growing number of people who grieved the loss of what Christianity has historically brought to bear on culture who, themselves, are not Christians. [2]SOURCE

Mr. White follows this statement by giving an example of infamous avowed atheist Richard Dawkins, who has publicly mourned the steady deterioration of Christianity over the past century. That is quite amazing! I am aware of several good examples myself of what is today called 'Cultural Christianity.'

In June of 2024, [3]singer Justin Timberlake was arrested for a DUI. The media approached singer Billy Joel, who just happened to be eating lunch at the same upscale hotel where Mr. Timberlake had eaten dinner the night before. The reporter asked Billy Joel what he thought about the arrest of Justin Timberlake. Billy simply replied in classic fashion by quoting **Matthew 7:1, "Judge not, that ye be not judged."** Bravo Billy Joel! But the very strange thing is that Billy Joel as an avowed atheist! I found it interesting and equally frustrating that a famous atheist would quote the inspired Holy Bible which God Himself authored. Go figure!

Another example is my 83-year-old atheist neighbour, Maggie. When I first met her in early 2022 after I moved in, I gladly told her that I am a Christian. She instantly replied, "

I am an atheist!

"

We became friends right away. I told her that our common brotherhood as humans trumped our religious beliefs. She was glad to hear that. We are both hermits...lol. We don't talk often, but I have shared the Gospel with her briefly on a couple occasions, which she strongly rejected.

I kindly tried to give her a hard copy of Michael P, Bowen's helpful book, '[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' but she refused to take it. She said her decision that there is no God was no light decision, she had taken a long time to come to her final conclusion. I am so sad for he, because the Lake of Fire will be her eternal damnation according to Revelation 20:11-15. Anyway, I mentioned Maggie because whenever I see her she asks me to pray for her. That is very interesting for an atheist to ask for my prayers to God for her. I think it is because as James Emery White wrote about in his intriguing article, praying for others is a part of our American culture. So that even atheists still want someone to pray for them. People just want to be loved.

I kindly wrote this article to emphasize the biblical truth that without being born again, no one can go to Heaven. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** Increasingly we are hearing unsaved people, Christ rejecters, quote the Holy Bible, as for prayers and express their grief over the deterioration of Christendom in the United States. Only [5]3 in 10 Americans regularly attend church today. Sadly, today's churches are pathetic. With the sexualization of our American culture because of perverse Hollywood, the [6]Satanic music industry and inappropriate sex education in public schools for children, our whole rotten society is collapsing in on itself. Foolish parents are ignoring the giant white elephant in the living room. I mean, look at this actual screenshot from Taylor Swift's YouTube video, "Wildest Dreams"...

[7]



Taylor Swift at 2:12 in her YouTube music video ’[8]Wildest Dreams’

Only Satanists create and promote this kind of perverse content to minors. Why doesn’t YouTube filter this? I mean, they keep filtering Bible preachers who preach hard against the sin of homosexuality, but then they allow this kind of wickedness. My friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) in 2021 received his second threatening notice from YouTube, over his Bible preaching against homosexuality. [9]Only one viewpoint is allowed today, which insists that you must be in favor of the demonic LGBTQ agenda, keep silent or be censored. **Job 20:5, “ That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?”**

Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. We’re seeing it everywhere today. Celebrities by the droves are speaking highly of the Holy Bible, but they are hellbound themselves. I heard inventor Elon Musk recently praising the teachings of Jesus in the Bible, but Elon himself as an avowed atheist. This is

’Cultural Christianity.’

Christianity began in the New Testament with Jesus Christ and the new birth. When it went to Greece, Christianity became a philosophy. When Christianity went to Rome, it became an organization (the Roman Catholic Church). When Christianity spread throughout Europe, it became a culture. And when it came to America, Christianity became a dirty business. God never intended for Christianity to deteriorate into a career for the clergy. **John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”** When is the last time you heard any pastor, missionary or evangelist preach the truth that you cannot go to Heaven unless you get BORN

AGAIN? I haven't heard any preacher in years say it! So sad. So tragic!

Every Bible preacher in the world should be warning lost sinners about God's coming fiery judgment upon unsaved sinners in Hell. Dear reader, you don't go to Hell because of your sins, you go to Hell because you failed to receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins. You can live the Christian life all you want, and still go straight to Hell when you breathe your last breath.\

In Matthew 7:21-23 we read a startling true story about a group of people who spent their lives on earth following Jesus. They boasted of their

"

many wonderful works.

" They boasted that they had even cast our devils. They called Jesus "Lord, Lord" (there's the heresy of Lordship Salvation exposed in the Bible). They followed Jesus devoutly as the supreme "

Lord

"

(Master) of their miserable lives, but Jesus denied knowing them as His redeemed sheep. Jesus tells us exactly *why* in verse 21, because they failed to do THE WILL OF THE FATHER. John 6:40 tells us what the Father's will is to get to Heaven. **John 6:40, "And *this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** Paul and Silas reiterated this truth in **Acts 16:30b,**

"*Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved..."

We are now living in the "perilous times" foretold in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7. I've never seen so much evil and hatred against Christians as I do today in the United States. My dear ministry friend (whom I just communicated with earlier this week), Pastor David Baker, took his own life on Wednesday, September 11, 2024. I am still in emotional shock that my friend is gone. But to make matters much worse, at least 50 evil haters on Facebook targeted my Facebook page, posting laughing emojis to let me know they think it is funny that Pastor Baker committed suicide. They have no decency, love or shame!

To sink to that level of hatred, you have to be possessed by your father the Devil (John 8:44). Can you imagine someone so filled with hatred against a Christian pastor, that they think it is funny he killed himself? Woe unto those fools on Judgment Day! **1st Peter 4:17, " For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?**

"

Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. "

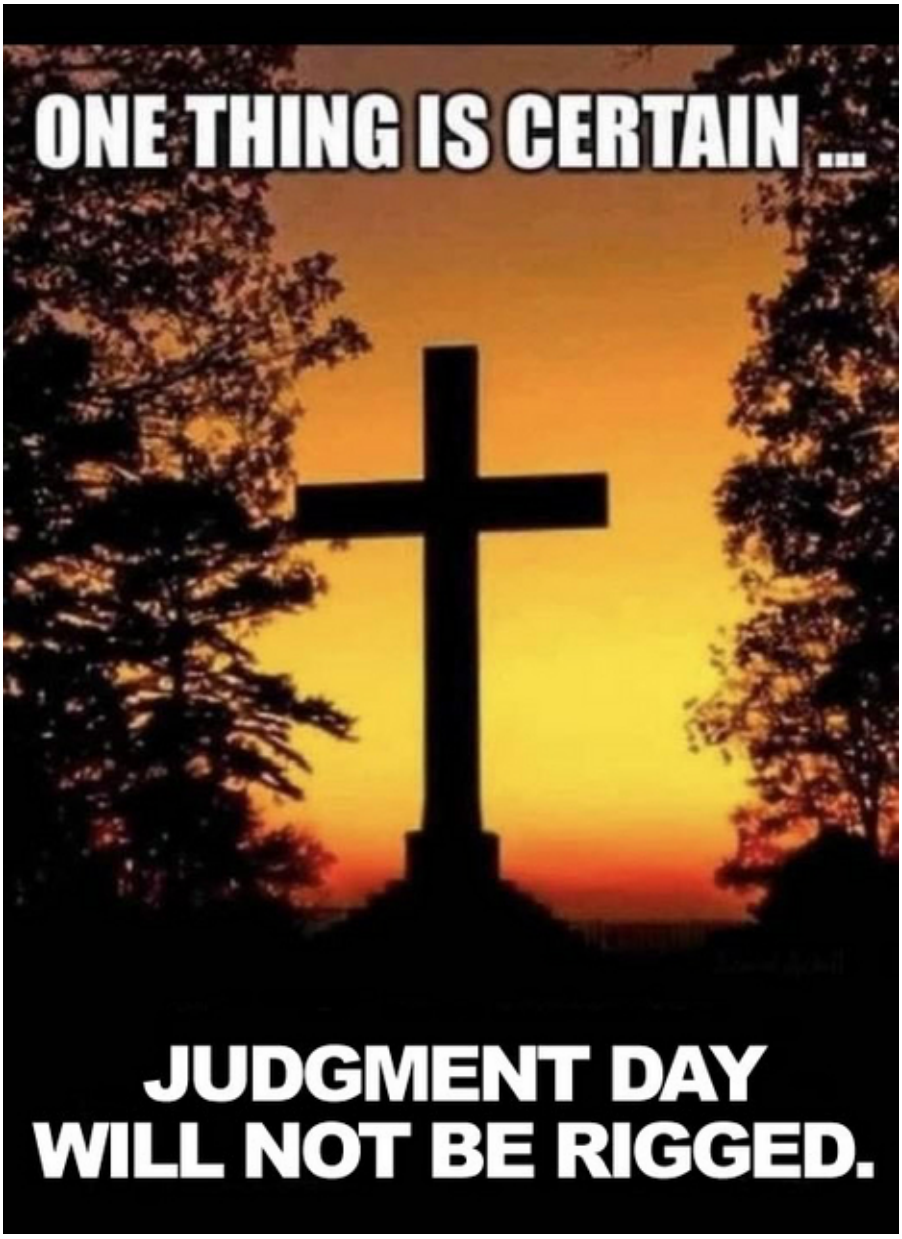

1. https://churchleaders.com/pastors/493937-the-rise-of-cultural-christianity.html
2. https://churchleaders.com/pastors/493937-the-rise-of-cultural-christianity.html
3. https://nypost.com/2024/06/19/us-news/billy-joel-reacts-to-justin-timberlakes-dwi-arrest-near-his-sag-harbor-home/
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://news.gallup.com/poll/642548/church-attendance-declined-religious-groups.aspx
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEip8jLiIZ8XcRtgIzdbtvoAVADbPAQyJpoyLZfWOJLjVJLPQ22bw7Wlv4kW4eLjO9WHgEvMtW_6joaCxLbYoLSaR9iYnr8H6o4gsIFj_taySjLC
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IdneKLhsWOQ
9. https://bannedpreaching.com/videos/FWBCLA/Only_One_Viewpoint_Is_Allowed.mp4
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgRXYuaMWbVeMyOH1I1fpqjW8tfkBLpELWBPKMsyVSShP4CI73EpVXCCLzfNOwdW6artXyIMnn1kP4uFDWptl3H8vR1rxZsxBC7p4U

5.9.12 Please Use Only The Inspired King James Bible (2024-09-17 08:51)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.”

I cannot warn everyone enough to stay away from ALL modern Bible revisions, because they’ve all been horribly corrupted by the Devil to mislead you. The popular New International Version (NIV) is still one of the most popular Bible revisions being sold.

[1]

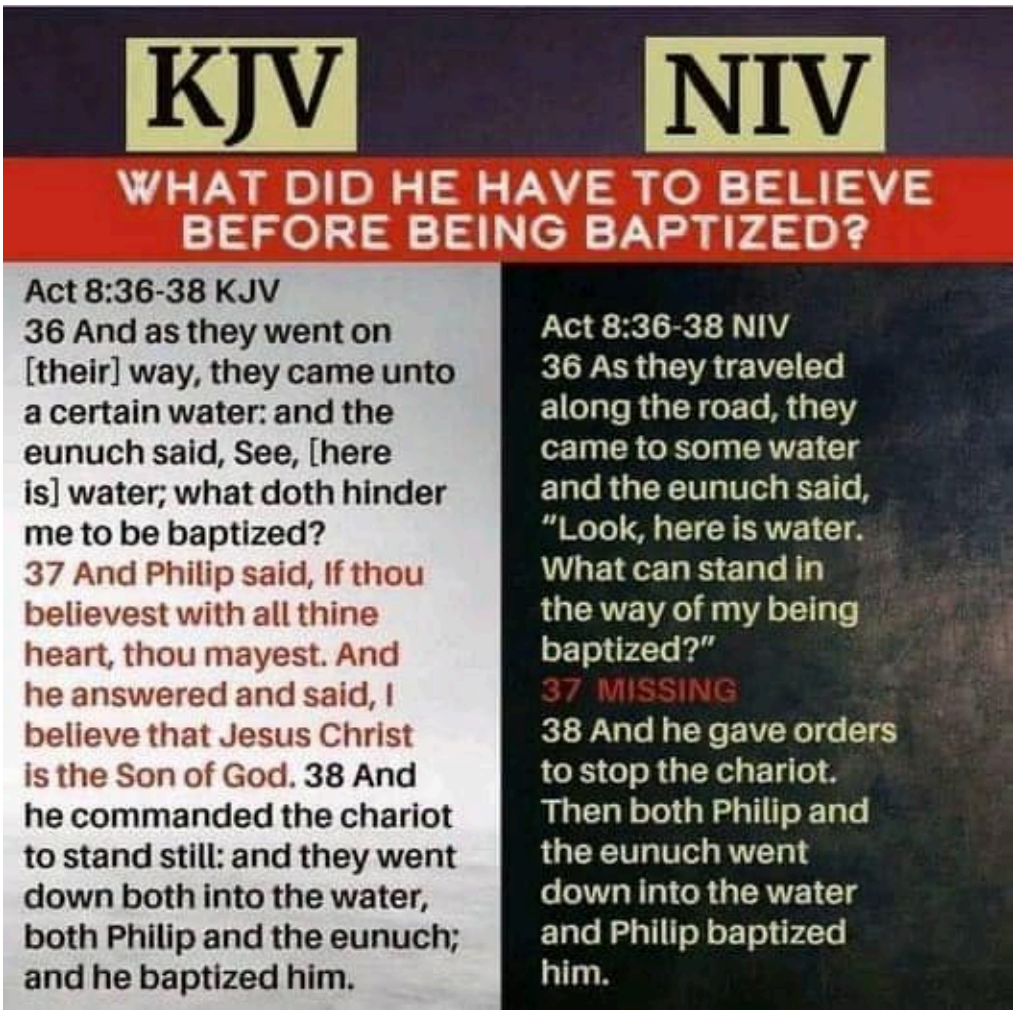

[2]

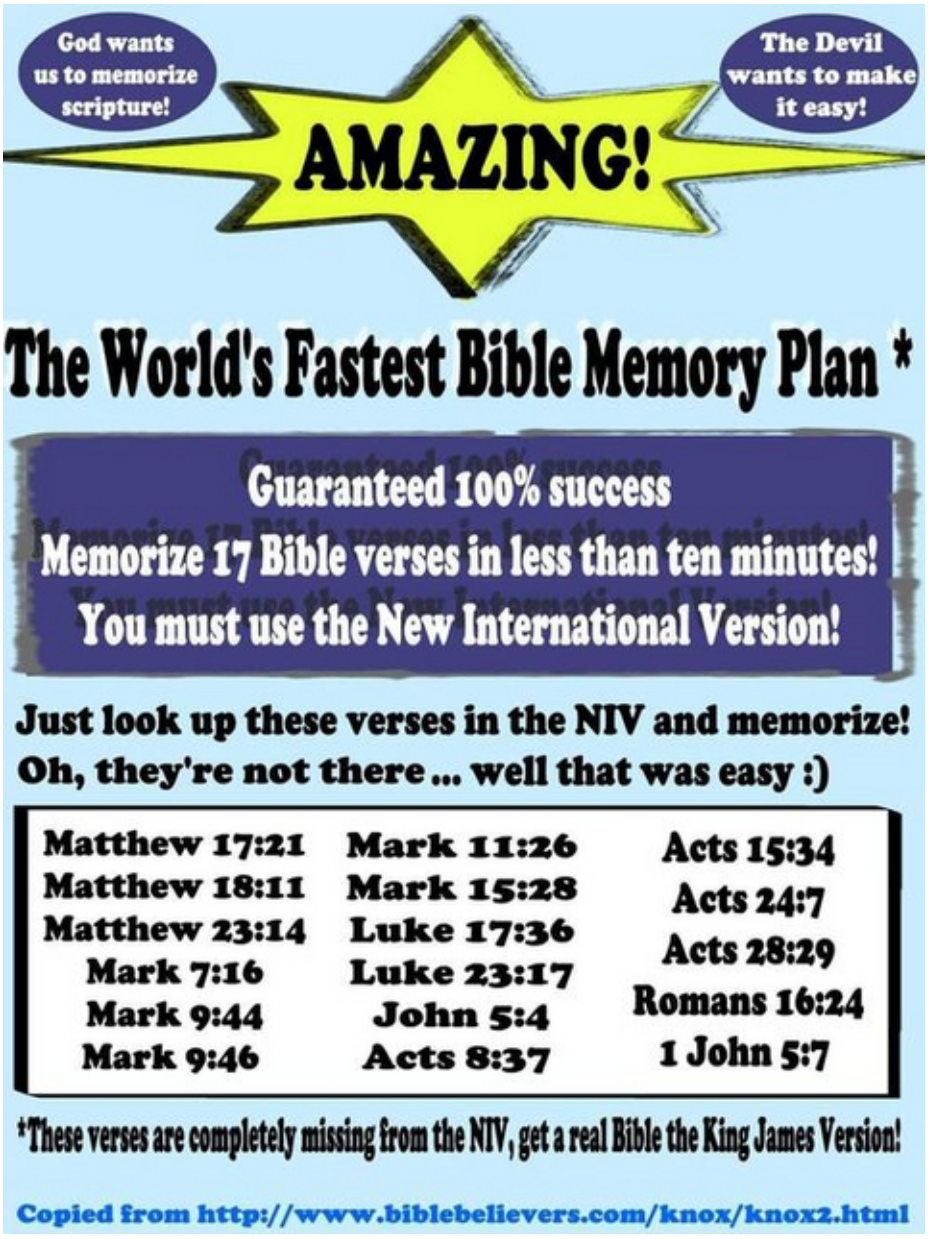
God wants us to memorize scripture!
The Devil wants to make it easy!
AMAZING!
The World's Fastest Bible Memory Plan *
Guaranteed 100% success
Memorize 17 Bible verses in less than ten minutes!
You must use the New International Version!
Just look up these verses in the NIV and memorize!
Oh, they're not there ... well that was easy :)
Matthew 17:21
Matthew 18:11
Matthew 23:14
Mark 7:16
Mark 9:44
Mark 9:46
Mark 11:26
Mark 15:28
Luke 17:36
Luke 23:17
John 5:4
Acts 8:37
Acts 15:34
Acts 24:7
Acts 28:29
Romans 16:24
1 John 5:7
*These verses are completely missing from the NIV, get a real Bible the King James Version!
Copied from http://www.biblebelievers.com/knox/knox2.html

ESV Strips Your Saviour of His Title



****

King James Bible John 4:42
And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed **the Christ,**
the Saviour of the world.

English Standard Version John 4:42
They said to the woman, "It is no longer because of what you said that we believe, for we have heard for ourselves, and we know that this is indeed ___ _____
the Savior of the world."

The ESV folks believe that the Lord NEVER WANTED the title "the Christ" to appear in John 4:42 in his Bible in the first place.

Yet his exalted title "the Christ" has been IN PRINT in John 4:42 for more than 400 years in billions of King James Bibles.
This is the ONLY place in scripture where common folks make this appellation, and you can't find it in the ESV.

There are lots of saviors in the world, but ONLY ONE Lord Jesus who is "the Christ."

Only an inferior quality "Bible" would strip your Saviour of his title in John 4:42.

King James Version (KJV) Mark 1:40-41	2011 New International Version (NIV) Mark 1:40-41
40 And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 41 And **Jesus, moved with compassion**, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean.	**Jesus Heals a Man With Leprosy** 40 A man with leprosy came to him and begged him on his knees, "If you are willing, you can make me clean." 41 **Jesus was indignant**. He reached out his hand and touched the man. "I am willing," he said. "Be clean!"

OK, So did Jesus have compassion on the man? Or was He raving mad?

in·dig·nant adjective \in-ˈdig-nənt\
: feeling or showing anger because of something that is unfair or wrong
: very angry

Merriam-Webster - http://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/indignant

4 Reasons Why You Never Meet NIV, ESV, or NKJV Onlyists

****

❶ The **scholars** who build the Greek and Hebrew texts underlying all modern versions and their English translations **believe that their texts may have errors in them.**

❷ Then they teach **pastors** and **students** that ONLY the (nonexistent) original autographs **"are"** inspired and inerrant.

❸ Who then teach that **NO book on earth** contains ALL of God's words and ONLY God's words without error.



❹ **Finally, the poor Christian BELIEVES the scholars, their pastors, and teachers and gives up hope of EVER getting an inerrant Bible.**

~ ~ ~

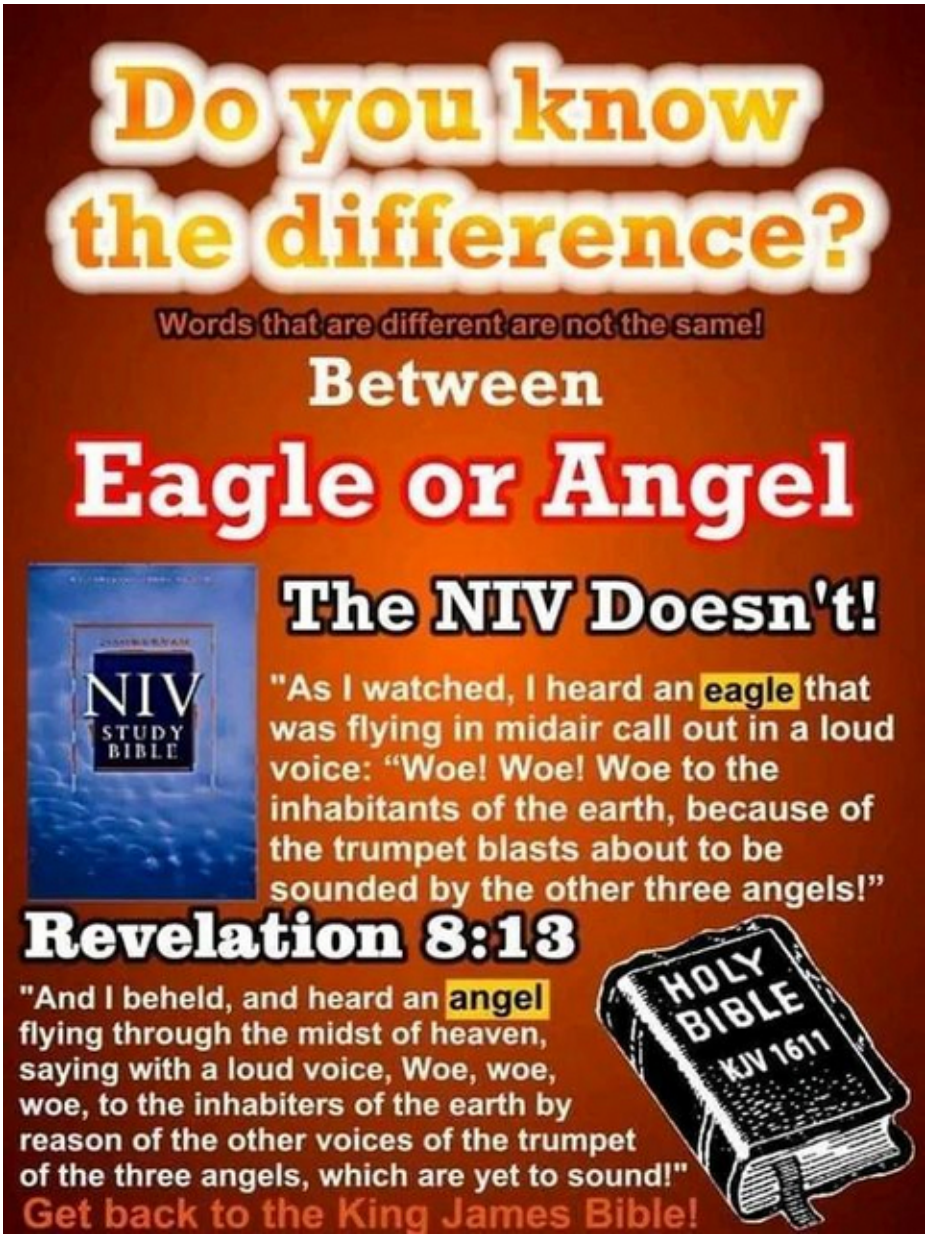
Do you know the difference?
Words that are different are not the same!
Between
Eagle or Angel
NIV STUDY BIBLE
The NIV Doesn't!
"As I watched, I heard an eagle that was flying in midair call out in a loud voice: "Woe! Woe! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth, because of the trumpet blasts about to be sounded by the other three angels!"
Revelation 8:13
"And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabiters of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!"
HOLY BIBLE KJV 1611
Get back to the King James Bible!

7330

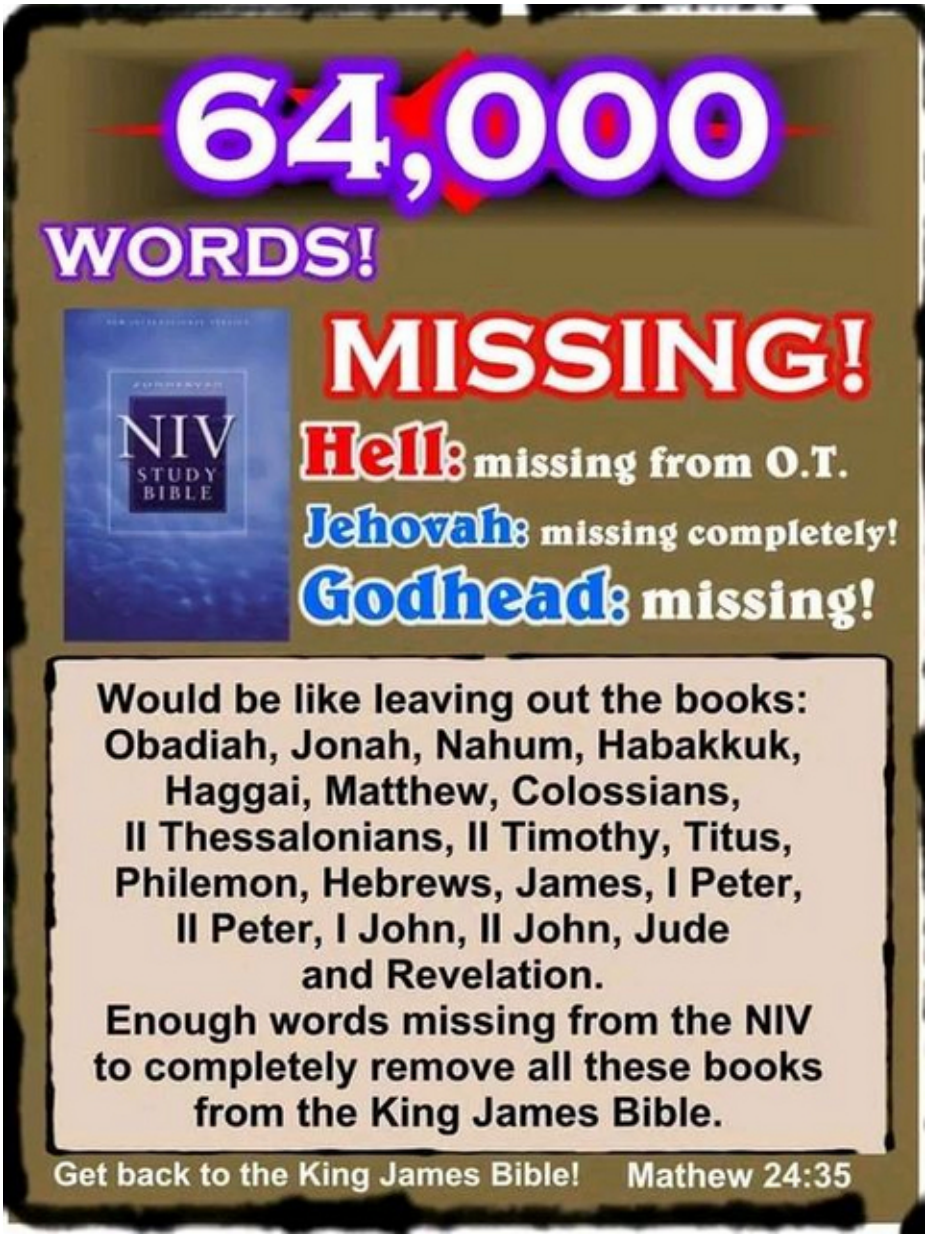
64,000
WORDS!
MISSING!
NIV
STUDY
BIBLE
Hell: missing from O.T.
Jehovah: missing completely!
Godhead: missing!
Would be like leaving out the books:
Obadiah, Jonah, Nahum, Habakkuk,
Haggai, Matthew, Colossians,
II Thessalonians, II Timothy, Titus,
Philemon, Hebrews, James, I Peter,
II Peter, I John, II John, Jude
and Revelation.
Enough words missing from the NIV
to completely remove all these books
from the King James Bible.
Get back to the King James Bible! Mathew 24:35

II Corinthians 2:17

For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

You can imagine how this verse must be a thorn in the flesh to the modern translators who are busy CORRUPTING the word of God day and night. Naturally, they change it:

CORRUPT: To change from sound to putrid, to waste, spoil...
PEDDLE: To sell or retail, usually by traveling about the country.

CORRUPT VERSIONS

NIV..... peddle
NASB...peddling
NRSV.. peddlers
REB.....adulterating the word of God for profit
LB.....hucksters
NWT.... peddlers
NAB.....trade on the word of God
NKJV... peddling

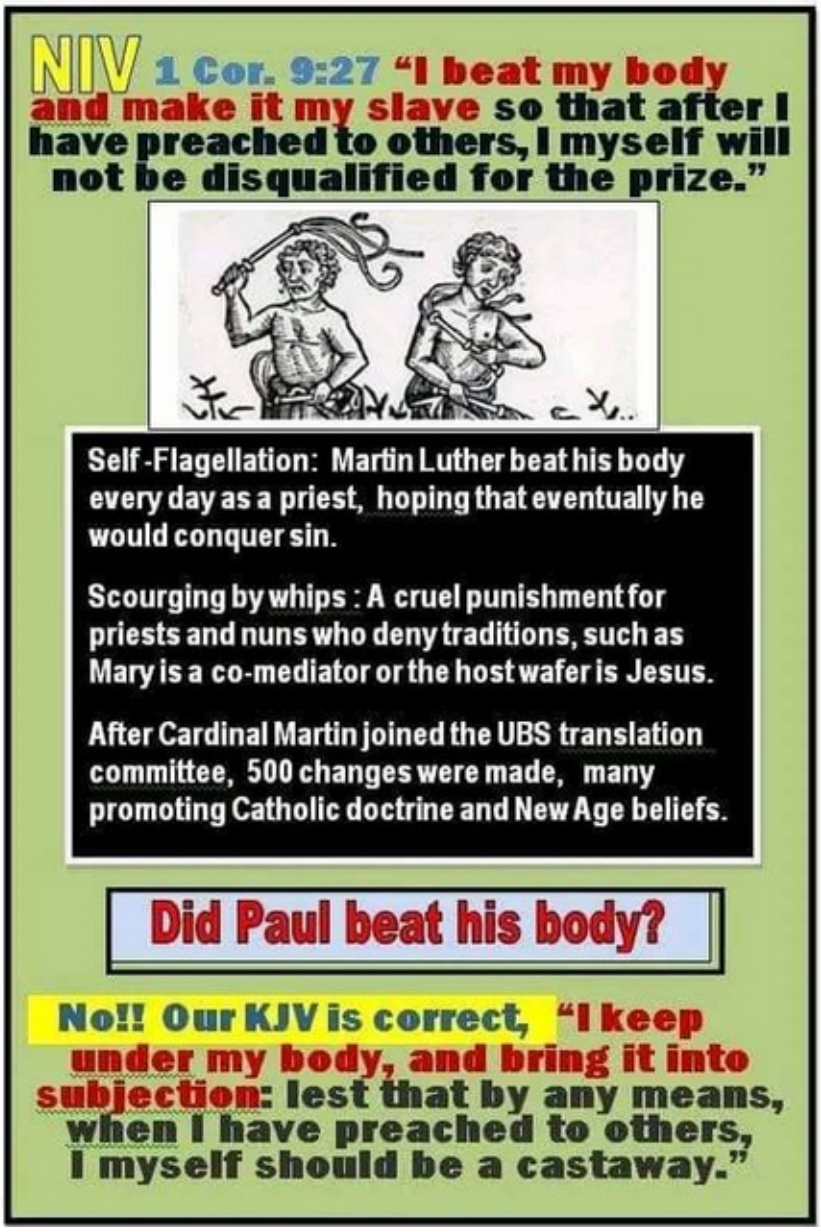

Ladies and gentleman, if you don't have a KING JAMES BIBLE, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_KthMYCI7aYLIXHTb53VwVVZqfEuuHtxZOmfcuG_-8VF4gN54miZOZEuBzqBzMDnp3hIhfhWqCxnZLWop4LQ8G4XwKb-qsHM7k1G
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiAdBHgfpo_PiU5jr8DizwLAqtBqnA1IYXy1d9dbyDzS7kPGqbjQgGpgN4WsKk7LdrbuvPQtTIQ_sySJ_Ljtp6oo8sj7IiFX-6dZMq
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhYlwknuyj8bGkMrekHBD_Ceh67RFFTGJHxgfTnQIcdufJfLIok8g-2yT_29LXC6e6YUwd3jRnCiEVnvGoFZK6JWO7iSVkXfvrV6Q8
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhyOe4_OvipbgzkXm7ojEnDBVRR_iQoh6ObWot5BlhA-WpBZ8cbRnOR7HeU8OOPFn85tM8q3hl_4BQtp6nlD3gvWS67U7EHtkNOJIN
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSvWsCJ3wBODaFzDMv-M4QiGCgo_hpcQLOWp2-4PXdzoxOiJU5MIP1YWf6LxxHFtkRejcu2ecg1HIzNSc6WMf4GHyrLhEnDOQLAIm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhFdsUZmez_bROOWUEpBQ5mzR9FcTn1v9ZO7RhKf2AgGhAox2jKMhiv_ExHM7anH2FOBgmpS54WSSkuVgmB3za2kykLq2VSsWT7363
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjr0qDC_HbBo8cjlBvdhG-8cLoIzxUiPvNi_ARHmohXikGJD

owHpe2Bw1k5aWx9rSkZ-dU0FbkLgCH-PXtoT16wmYpsYhnNCMVToQj

8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBqnCBmBAAOmmkuTCNgQ0X21PsK6JkWVtdjmKaOz8fSesrUekYUS9ZE_tHF5uK-mCe8L1WW-vX73OECMQrkSoK6scmDbW3IHpwn56

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhgG9Aa3aIQ4F38vkC5g-nA3IfC8IhFLeoYns02cjUzlHeGgz1Jn7nMy0AkTCmaa_Dtq2-wWi-DDeCwUgclmg_J6VHaojOq-wh3WoC

5.9.13 Sadly, Barbra Streisand Won't Be Going To Heaven (2024-09-18 14:58)

1st John 2:22-23, "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also."

Last night on YouTube, I watched a 1967 public concert by Barbra Streisand (born 1942) in Central Park New York. Wow, she is an amazing singer! I had tears in my eyes as she sang, "Silent Night." She has a wonderful personality and great sense of humor. She is Jewish. Her father died when she was only 1 year old, sadly. She grew up in poverty in New York. Her mother worked hard to keep food on the table. She loved singing as a child and her friends knew that she had a gifted voice. She started playing piano at age 4, the same age that my mother began to learn piano in Sweden. Barbra is now 82 years old. She has a net worth of $460,000,000, making her one of the richest women in the world.

Tragically, [1]she is a devout follower of Judaism, a deadly false religion which vehemently denies that Jesus is the Messiah, denies that He is God, and denies that He is the only begotten Son of God. ...

> Adherents of Judaism do not believe that Jesus of Nazareth was the Messiah nor do they believe he was the Son of God. In the Jewish perspective, it is believed that the way Christians see Jesus goes against monotheism, a belief in the absolute unity and singularity of God, which is central to Judaism; Judaism sees the worship of a person as a form of idolatry, which is forbidden. Therefore, considering Jesus divine, as "God the Son", is forbidden. Judaism's rejection of Jesus as the Messiah is based on Jewish eschatology, which holds that the coming of the true Messiah will be associated with events that have not yet occurred, such as building the Third Temple, a Messianic Age of peace, and the ingathering of Jews to their homeland. [2]WIKIPEDIA: Jewish Views On Jesus

That means, according to the inspired Holy Bible, Barbra is going to plunge into the fires of Hell the moment she dies, which at age 82 won't be much longer. When she mentions the name of Jesus (

the name above every other name - Philippians 2:9-10)

in the lyrics to her popular song, "Stoney End," she snarls with mockery at the name of the Son of God, blaspheming the Lord. Miss Streisand is still in her sins. **John 8:24,**

"I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins." I thank God I am a Christian!

According to the information on Wikipedia about Judaism, they reject Jesus as the Messiah. Instead, followers of Judaism think that the true Messiah will appear when the Third Temple in

Jerusalem is rebuilt. As unbelievable as it is, these deceived Jews will in fact embrace the Man of Sin (Antichrist) as their False Messiah. We read in **2nd Thessalonians 2:3-4,**

"Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; *so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God*, shewing himself that he is God.

" Contrary to the tens of millions of Christians who for centuries have thought that the Antichrist is coming to Rome, the Bible plainly teaches that the Antichrist is going to Jerusalem! Revelation 17:18 clearly identifies

"

the woman

"

(

T

he Whore - Revelation 17:15-16

)

as Jerusalem.

I feel sad and sorry for her, such a beautiful lady with a blessed musical gift, who has everything a woman could want in the world today; yet she has absolutely nothing without Jesus, and will soon spend the rest of eternity burning and suffering in the tormentuous brimstone and fires of the everlasting Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:11-15). Judaism is of the Devil. What saith the Scripture?

> 1st John 2:22-23, "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also."

Jesus made it abundantly clear (in no uncertain terms) that unless someone is BORN AGAIN they cannot enter into the Kingdom of God. ...

> **John 3:1-3, "There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."**

Being a good person is not enough to get to Heaven (Titus 3:5). Having faith in God like Barbra Streisand is not enough. The demons also believe there is a God (James 2:19). Miss Streisand prides herself in her family's Jewish traditions, in keeping the Sabbath Day, lighting candles and all the rituals of Judaism. Unfortunately, none of that can wash away someone's sins. Of the estimated [3]16,783,105 Jews in the world, 44.5 % live in the United States, and 44.3 % live in Israel today. Most of them deny that Jesus is the Messiah, they reject Him as the Christ.

What saith the Scripture? **John 3:36, “He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and *he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him*.”** The inspired King James Bible warns that Barbra Streisand has GOD’S WRATH abiding upon her every second, of every moment, of every hour, of every day, because she rejects Jesus as the only begotten Son of God; she rejects Jesus as her personal Savior, the crucified, buried and risen Christ.

I can only hope and pray that Miss Streisand repents of her unbelief before it is too late. So many rich people already think they have a form of Heaven on earth, so they don’t take eternity seriously. I thank God that as a 13 year old boy

I received Jesus as my Savior. **John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.”**

The blessed only begotten Son of God made a bold declaration in **John 14:6, “**

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

” There is NO OTHER WAY to Heaven than through faith in the precious name of Jesus.

Isaiah 2:11, “ The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.”

[4]



1. https://www.beliefnet.com/celebrity-faith-database/s/barbra-streisand.aspx
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jewish_views_on_Jesus
3. https://www.jewishvirtuallibrary.org/jewish-population-of-the-world
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrjrHKgnOiXo_wbyWTE1uYn6P4nkR8vBYCTdrRvDfKoHPXWvQQrnrJLAwlsRsiv5TiI7Pc3chObIxyQx1k_X6gSNVnGz9SUAlx1m9

5.9.14 A Victim Of Wrong Information (2024-09-20 10:08)

Proverbs 14:12, "There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."

I am reading through an old classic book from my book collection, authored in 1945 by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) titled, "Illustrations Of Bible Truth." On page 35, there is an illustration called, "A VICTIM OF WRONG INFORMATION," in which Dr. Ironside states...

> "Though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto . . . . let him be accursed" (Gal. 1:8).

I remember I was reading a story of a woman who with her little babe was traveling by train through one of the north-eastern states. It was a very wintry day. Outside a terrific storm was blowing, snow was falling, and sleet covered everything. The train made its way along slowly because of the ice on the tracks and the snowplow went ahead to clear the way. The woman seemed very nervous. She was to get off at a small station, where she would be met by some friends, and she said to the conductor, "You will be sure and let me know the right station, won't you?"

"Certainly," he said, "Just remain here until I tell you the right station."

She sat rather nervously, and again spoke to the conductor, "You won't forget me?"

"No, just trust me. I will tell you when to get off."

A commercial man sat across the aisle. He leaned over and said, "Pardon me, but I see you are rather nervous about getting off at your station. I know this road well. Your station is the first stop after such and such a city. These conductors are very forgetful, they have a great many things to attend to, and he may overlook your request, but I will see that you get off all right. I will help you with your baggage."

"Oh, thank you," she said. And she leaned back greatly relieved.

By and by the brakeman called the name of the city the commercial traveler had mentioned, and the latter said to the woman, "Yours is the next station. Better get ready and I will assist you to get off."

The train moved on and shortly afterwards came to a full stop. The woman hurried to the end of the car, the man who was helping her carrying her bag. When they reached the vestibule, there was no one there. "You see," said the stranger, "these trainmen are very careless. The conductor has quite forgotten you." But he opened the door, assisted the woman with her baby down the steps, and just as he boarded the train again it moved on.

A few minutes later the conductor came through the train and looking all about, said, "Why, that is strange! There was a woman here who wanted to get off at the next station. I wonder where she is."

The commercial man spoke up and said, "Yes, you forgot her, but I saw that she got off all alright."

"Got off where?" the conductor asked.

"When the train stopped."

"But that was not a station! That was an emergency stop! I was looking after the woman. Why, man, you have put her off in a wild country district in the midst of all this storm, where there will be nobody to meet her!"

There was only one thing to do, and, although it was a rather dangerous thing, they had to reverse the engine and go back a number of miles, and then went out to look for the woman. They searched and searched; finally, somebody stumbled upon her body. She was frozen on the ground, her little babe dead in her arms. She was the victim of wrong information.

If it is such a serious thing to give people wrong information in regard to temporal things, what about the man who misleads men and women in regard to the great question of the salvation of their immortal souls? If men believe a false gospel, if they put their trust in something that is contrary to the Word of God, their loss will be not for time only, but for eternity.

SOURCE: Pastor H.A. Ironside, "Illustrations Of BIBLE TRUTHS," A VICTIM OF WRONG INFORMATION, pgs. 35-37; © 1945, The Moody Bible Institute of Chicago

When I read this heart-touching true story, I immediately thought about the corrupt Alexandrian-based Bible versions today, which didn't exist in the English language prior to the year 1881, when Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced them to the intellectual world. It is not difficult to see how Satan has masterminded the entire Bible revision movement over the past century and a half! So many naive pastors, religious teachers and evangelists have bought into the Devil's counterfeit Bible versions!!! Consequently, they are guilty of pulling on the same rope as the Devil, helping to spread corruptible seed. They are as the deceived mother, who got off the train at the wrong place, listening to a sincere man (effectively a fool) who didn't know what he was talking about.

Similarly, such sincere but foolish pastors (wicked servants) are also as the commercial man, who deceived the woman. Today's shallow pastors, who go along to get along with apostate mainstream evangelicalism instead of thinking for themselves, are giving their congregations WRONG INFORMATION! These modern Bible versions are WRONG INFORMATION!

For example: Look at this comparison between the trustworthy King James Bible (KJB) and the satanic Common English Bible (CEB)...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."**
>
> **COMMON ENGLISH BIBLE (CEB) — Acts 20:21, "You know I have testified to both Jews and Greeks that they must change their hearts and lives as they turn to God and have faith in our Lord Jesus."**

Good night in the mornin' everybody! Do you see how evil and reckless these new Bible translations are? ([1]Here is the true meaning of repentance.) Folks, the horrifying truth is that the evil people who are producing these new Bibles, aren't basing their translations on ANY ancient language; but rather, they're just making stuff up as they go!!! There is no place in any Hebrew, Greek or Chaldean manuscript that teaches what today's ungodly Bible versions are claiming!

There is no Greek text anywhere that teaches that a person "MUST CHANGE THEIR HEARTS AND LIVES" to be saved!!! Now, if an unsaved person, who is completely ignorant of the things of God, reads Acts 20:21 in the Common English Bible (CEB), they are going to be horribly misled (like the woman on the train who died with her little baby). They are going to errantly conclude that reformation (behavior modification) is an essential requirement for salvation. Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

Do you see how dangerous these new Bibles really are? What bothers me greatly is the arrogance and sinful pride of today's shameful pastors. I spoke with the assistant Baptist pastor of a large Baptist church on Guam (i.e., the Bob Jones University crowd), who attempted to defend his church's use of the modern Bible perversions, by claiming that he doesn't approve of all the versions.

But when I asked him which versions he was against, he couldn't name even one! You see folks, they are religious frauds and liars, conmen, who instill a false sense of "confidence" (which is what "conman" means), just like the commercial man on the train instilled a false sense of confidence in the nervous woman, which led to her untimely death and also the death of her precious child. So you see, WRONG INFORMATION is deadly!!!

Wrong Information Concerning Salvation is Deadly

Billions of people will one day spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell, because they died in their sins without the righteousness of God, which is solely by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith." The Devil's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Kindly, when I hear [2]Evangelist Paul Washer saying you cannot write the date, time and place that you were saved in back of your Bible, because your life must evidence your faith to be valid, then I know Paul is not saved. Paul predicates salvation upon a changed life, which is works for salvation. That is reformation, not regeneration!!! God saves a man, and then the Holy Spirit changes that man, not himself!

The Bible plainly teaches that eternal life is a "gift" from God. Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." Now, if I were to buy you a gift, and offer it to you on the condition that you improve your behavior in any way, it could not truly be a gift. It would be a reward, for your good behavior! If something is truly a gift, you can freely take it without obligation. So when any false preacher; such as, Paul Washer (who is a staunch [3]Calvinist in doctrine), says that you cannot write your name, date, time and place in the back of your Bible that you were born-again, he is teaching an accursed false gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). That false prophet is conditioning receiving the free gift of God upon reformation. If eternal life (which includes the forgiveness of all our sins) is truly a free gift from God, then you can receive it instantly, confidently and without any obligation whatsoever, now or hereafter. You simply take a gift!

I feel sorry for that nervous mother on the train, who blindly trusted a man whom she had no reason to trust. What expertise do today's pastors have? What makes me right? How do you know what I am telling you is the truth? Well, you need to investigate for yourself! **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES"** as the Lord commanded us in John 5:39. In fact, Jesus said the very reason for searching the Scriptures is to **"THINK YE HAVE ETERNAL LIFE." John 5:39a, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** You cannot show me anything in the Holy Bible to support the heretical teachings of Calvinists, who ADD reformation (a changed life) to regeneration (being born-again). I say this all kindly. I do not condemn anyone for their difference of opinion. I respect the right of others to disagree with me, for that is what makes America great! Albeit, the Word of God very plainly teaches that salvation is only for the ungodly man with faith, who "worketh not" (Romans 4:5b).

Just as the commercial man on the train instilled a false sense of confidence ("conman") in the nervous woman, which led to her untimely and tragic death, and also the death of her precious child, so also do Calvinists instill false confidence in their victims. Please watch this awesome video sermon by Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold titled, [4]Calvinism Destroyed With A Parable." Every Christian leader and believer ought to be against Calvinism, which is a doctrine of devils. Calvinism is a powerful weapon of the Devil, which combines holy living with faith, perverting the Gospel truth. The gift of God is eternal life, which is without works.

So you see, WRONG INFORMATION is deadly!!!

[5]**A GOOD SINNER** (The grace of God is only for poor, vile, hell-deserving, no good, sinners!)



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/paul_washers_garbage_theology.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/heresy_not_salvation.htm
4. https://youtu.be/S-00BoHIIq0
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/a_good_sinner.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgf0dKp1SWZmxB42T2HtS23rZZ4XH2LMCTLF9V4do8FUAZIR0DaU4R7zWNFs5lS-S3NVlZ8EtSNPNHpMwHtE3poxyv1wUyCWXrYiDu

---

5.9.15 Dispensational Teaching Of The Bible Is A Bad Thing (2024-09-20 12:43)

Hebrews 13:9, “Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.”

It was from chapter 3 of Philip Mauro’s (1859-1952) excellent book, "[1]The Gospel Of The Kingdom" (1927), that I learned God has already made TWO great divisions to His Word, not 7 or 8 as dispensationalists foolishly teach, butchering the inspired Holy Bible.

Essentially, dispensational teaching was fabricated in the late 19th century to promote man-made Israel (Zionism). The Rothschild family needed the churches on their side when they invaded Palestine in 1947, and at gunpoint ruthlessly forced one million Arabs from the region, stealing their homes and possessions to give to the Jews. I can’t say I blame the Arabs for strapping dynamite to themselves and blowing up restaurants and buses in Israel to seek revenge. God took the land away from the Jews since 586 BC, and He won’t give it back until Jesus’ Second Coming, after the Rapture and 7-year Tribulation.

If for any reason this link below goes dead, email me and I’ll gladly send a .pdf copy of the book, to God be the glory. ...

[2] **The Gospel Of The Kingdom**

If nothing else, please read just chapter three, which I have made into a webpage for your convenience to read...

[3]The Law And The Gospel

I agree with Brother Mauro that dispensational teaching is a bad thing. Nowhere does the Bible teach this nonsense, and you have to wildly stretch the meaning of the four existing mentions of the word "dispensation" in the Bible, to come up with The Outer Limits theology of dispensationalists today. I reject all dispensational doctrine (and it is indeed strange doctrine). **Hebrews 13:9, “Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.”**

[4]

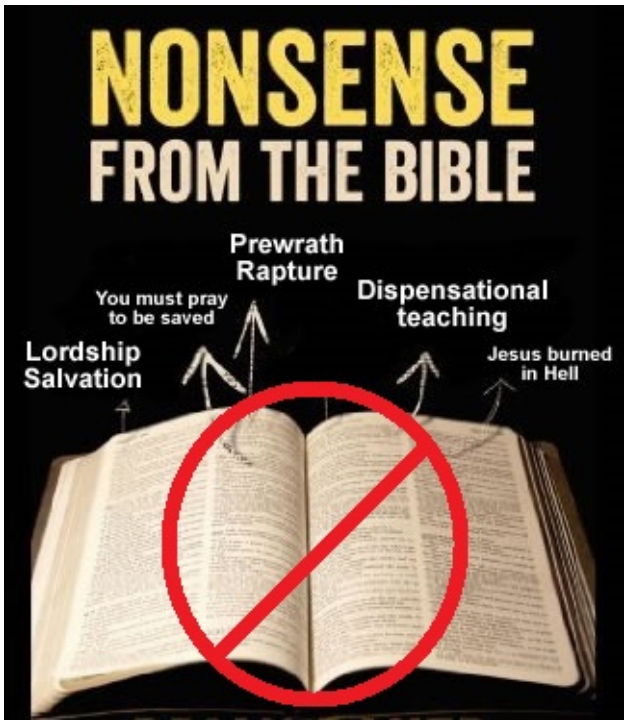

1. https://www.ntslibrary.com/PDF%20Books%20II/The%20Gospel%20of%20the%20Kingdom%20-%20Mauro.pdf
2. https://www.ntslibrary.com/PDF%20Books%20II/The%20Gospel%20of%20the%20Kingdom%20-%20Mauro.pdf
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/philip_mauro/law_and_the_gospel.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8Ltf3iJV3EGzm-rxO0cVME7c6dQ4h-SOLn4dxVXcyZOKTbsjYMs2jKCB8gVU9Q-Q_FjAGON3MIbeJILyHPLfwaZ6YFv6uwhWR6qR

Leamo Jackson (2024-10-03 04:47:41)
This is a great [1]PDF file on this topic. Highly recommend giving it a read!

1. https://www.nj.gov/health/healthfacilities/surveys-insp/DiagnosticImagingCenterCeaseandDesistOrder.pdf

5.9.16 But If Our Gospel Be Hid (2024-09-21 18:47)

2nd Corinthians 4:1-4, “

Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not; But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, *nor handling the word of God deceitfully*; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man’s conscience in the sight of God. *But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost*: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.”

I thought about this Scripture passage today, and how it relates to the [1]False Bibles, [2]Misunderstood Repentance and [3]Lordship Salvation evils which are being taught in most churches today. Tragically, this includes most Baptist churches as well. When you see any church advertising that they preach “Reformed Theology,” run for the hills because it means they preach [4]deadly Calvinism!

Dear reader, if you are caught up into the Devil’s deceptions of Misunderstood Repentance, Calvinism, Lordship Salvation and/or Sacramental Salvation, you are NOT saved. The modern corrupt Bibles are teaching these heresies. You cannot be born again through those counterfeit things. The “Gospel”

is the *Good News* that Jesus ***died*** on a cross to pay for our sins. He was ***buried***. And three days later he physically ***resurrected*** from the dead. What saith the Scripture?

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-6,
>
> **“ Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.”**

Anyone who comes to God as an admitted hell-deserving guilty sinner (you need to know *why* you need to be saved, and *what* you’re being saved from), and believes (put your trust, reliance) in the GOSPEL is saved instantly, irrevocably and permanently. Nothing more is required nor allowed by God to go to Heaven. Eternal life is a FREE GIFT (Romans 5:15-18).

You don’t need to forsake your sinning to be saved, nor even be willing to turn away from your sinful bad habits. That would be works! Christ came into the world to die for your sins on the cross, to pay your debt of sin with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). All that God the Father asks to get to Heaven, is for you to simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you!

John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.” [5]Listen to

this one minute excerpt from Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold's tremendous sermon, "[6]Calvinism Is Works Backloaded." There's nothing in John 3:16 about turning from your sins, being willing to turn from your sins, following Christ as the Lord and Master of your life, keeping sacraments, living a lifestyle of repentance, doing good works, joining some religion or anything else to get to Heaven. Jesus (who is God almighty) simply told us to BELIEVE IN HIM. **John 3:16, " For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

It is tragic that most churches today are hiding their Gospel, because they don't have the Gospel correct, they are propagating a perversion of God's grace instead. Remember that deadly rat poison is only 1 % poison, the other 99 % is good wholesome food that a human could safely eat. Satan knows that if he can change the Gospel even slightly, he has successfully hindered anyone from being saved. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

- Sadly, [7]Pensacola Christian College are hiding the Gospel
- [8]Bob Jones University are hiding the Gospel
- Pacific Garden Mission's '[9]UNSHACKLED' radio is hiding the Gospel

Just these three religious institutions combined influence tens of millions of people. Yet, tragically and to their utter shame, they all corrupt God's simple plan of salvation, adding works to grace to hinder people from coming to Christ to receive the new birth. BUT IF OUR GOSPEL BE HID, the Bible says it is HID TO THEM THAT ARE LOST!

The Catholic prisonhouse of religion influences over ONE BILLION people...

- The [10]Roman Catholic religion is hiding the Gospel

A lost sinner cannot be saved from a counterfeit plan of salvation. In Matthew 7:21-23 we read about a group of false prophets who were devout followers of Christ. They boasted of having done **" many wonderful works.**

" They boasted they had **"**

cast of devils.

" They called Jesus **"**

Lord, Lord,

" but the dear Savior denied knowing them as His sheep. Wow! So, from this remarkable passage of Scripture we learn that it is possible to live the Christian life without ever being born again, and end up in Hell forever.

Please read Acts chapter 10 sometime about Cornelius, an Italian centurion. The Bible says he **"feared God with all his house."** Cornelius

tithed, gave alms to the poor, fasted and prayed to God. Yet, he was NOT saved. So, again we learn from the inspired Scripture that it is possible to live the Christian life without ever being born again. Thankfully, later in Acts 10:43-44 Cornelius did get saved through faith in Jesus.

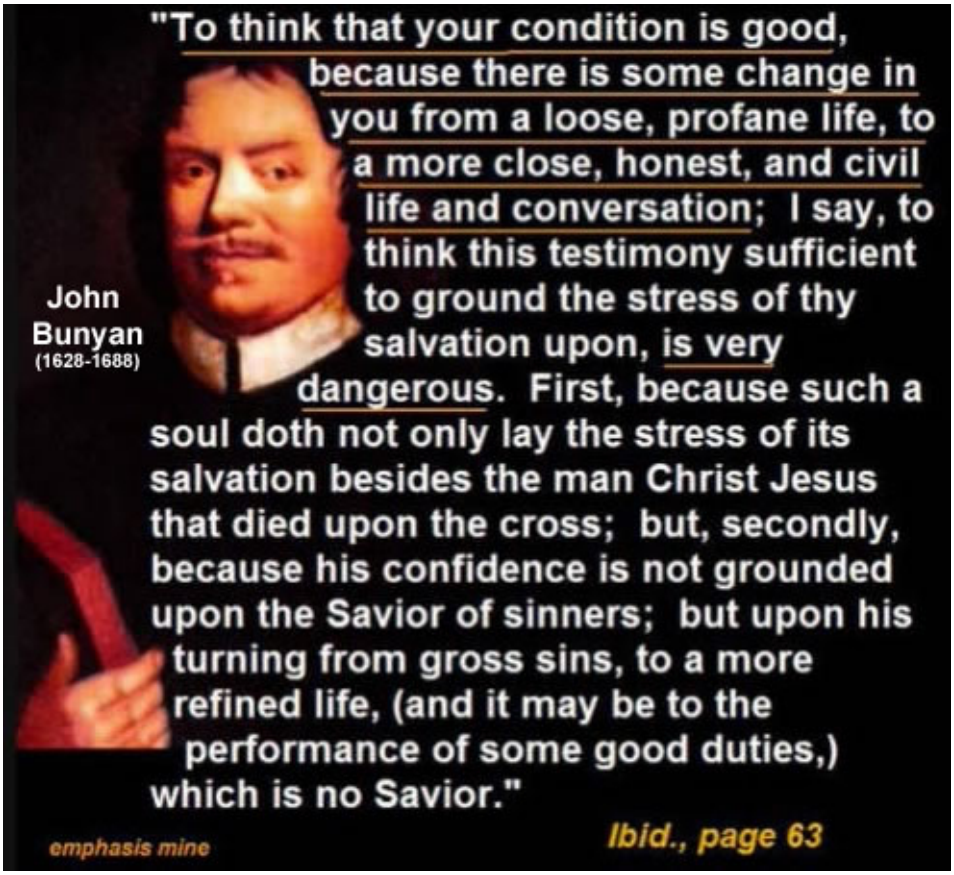

All across the world today billions of people are mistakenly trying to live the Christian life to get to Heaven. They are foolishly trying to outweigh their bad deeds without some good deeds. They partake of ineffective to save religious rituals. Some of them foolishly confess their sins to an unsaved Catholic priest, thinking that some sinful man can redeem them. They've all been lied to by the father of all liars, the Devil (John 8:44). Nothing can substitute for the new birth. Jesus said in no uncertain words,

"Ye must be born again" (John 3:7b).

Carefully notice the phrase from our text passage, **"**

nor handling the word of God deceitfully" (2nd Corinthians 4:2b). Those false teachers today (e.g., John MacArthur, Joel Osteen, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Paul Washer, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer, Todd Friel and Franklin Graham) who preach another gospel are mishandling the inspired Word of God. Most of them don't even use the right Bible, and the few that do pervert it! They are deceitfully handling the Word of God, for which God will punish them in eternity.

Proverbs 19:9, " A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish."

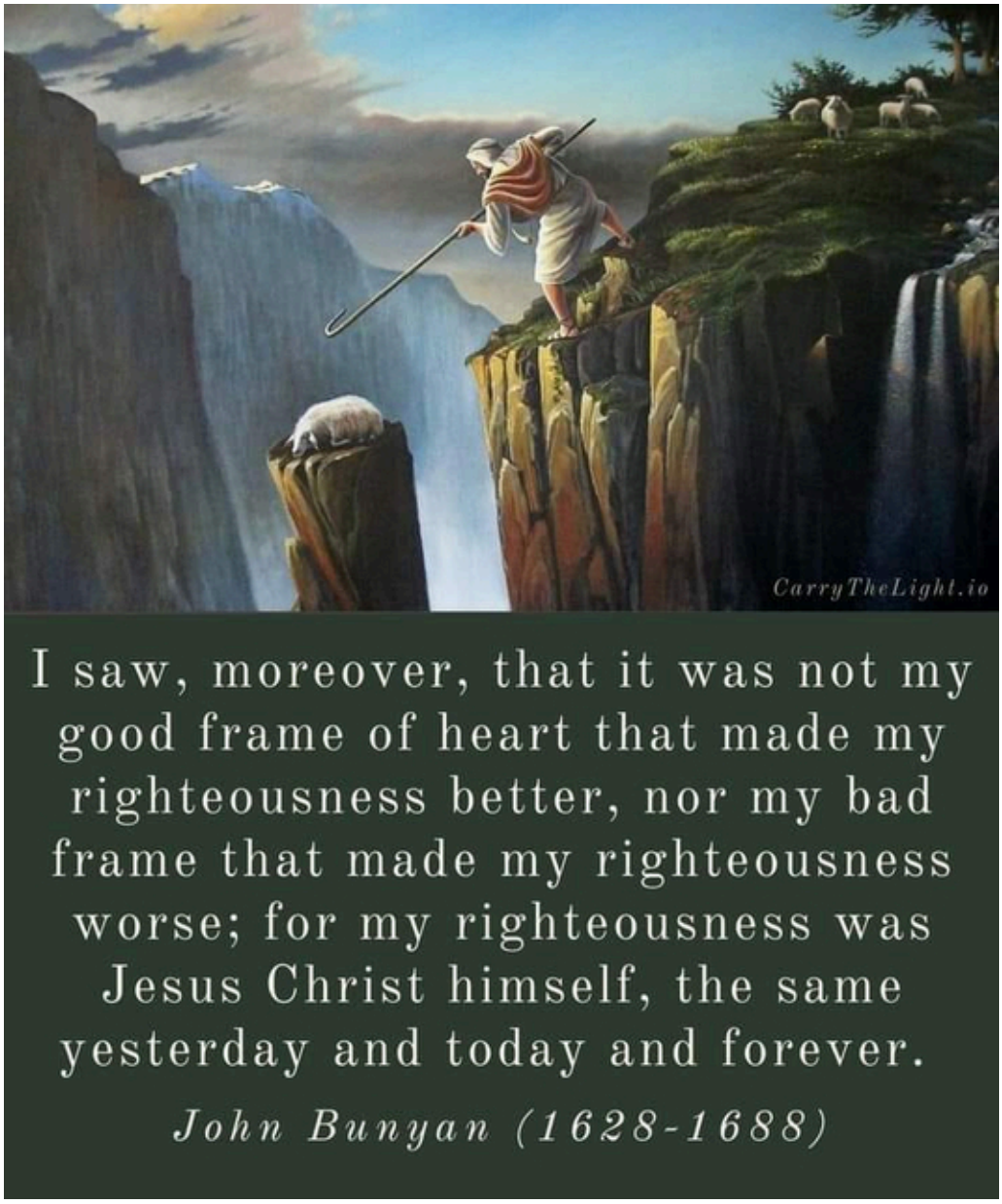

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kI_ylG4KurI
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/excerpt_from_calvinism_is_works_backloaded.mp3
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kI_ylG4KurI
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
10. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/03/catholics-are-not-christians.html
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgK2-OZ8flKmwDNuOf-aBfxMN3l2eXiJqkJ8jJkkJoYXH4OZUHoFfaNc7OBOqk6eibjasHcoGZEggIQJnmKushk7CknkBPAvQJ4uHc
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjx4-FArU27cqvhfq6TyWlW3wcUp1St9usPoXbHwFhw4QMs5a208-uWo1Qwn87aNc26dky2gVlwWWKjhrGSndpuQgDOV67WR8us4kU

5.9.17 The Good Man Versus The Spiritual Man (2024-09-23 17:24)

Acts 27:40-44, “

And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.

And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

And the soldiers’ counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land:

***And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship*. And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.**

”

I love this Bible passage. The ship was wrecked and the lives of everyone onboard in jeopardy. The inspired Holy Bible says some of the passengers were rescued on the ship’s boards, and others on broken pieces of the vessel. Dear reader, perhaps your life is a shipwreck! If so, God can salvage your life with the broken pieces of your life.

Dave Hyles (Pastor Jack Hyles’ beloved son) is my ministry friend. I read something that he said today, which was so beautiful that I typed it out to share with my blog visitors:

> “All of us are supposed to serve the Lord. ...And see, that’s the saddest part for me, is that we throw people away as if they are garbage, and not realize that long before they sinned (and that sin may have been a crime), that God knew they were going to commit it. But could not possible have said: ’Okay, I’m not going to cause you to sin, but you’ve chosen to do so.’ Is it not possible that that person could win dozens if not hundreds of people to Christ, as a result of the crime they have committed? I don’t think we value people like God does. I don’t think we see people in the way that God sees people. And to restore them spiritually, gives them an opportunity to mend relationships (they’re not all going to get mended, they’re not all going to get fixed); it often gives them an opportunity to still find a way to serve God. ...Everybody has a purpose; everyone does! I think the spiritual people sees that; unspiritual people, they just wanna throw rocks at the person. They just want to make accusations.” —Dave Hyles

Amen and amen! Brother Dave’s humble words reminded me today of a tremendous sermon that his father preached years ago titled, “[1]THE GOOD MAN VERSUS THE SPIRITUAL MAN,” in which he reiterates the same truths which Dave Hyles mentioned.

Very few saints walk in the Holy Spirit. Very few of God’s children view others who have gone into sin as being in the SAME BOAT as we are. King David in the Old Testament viewed himself

as being an EQUAL SINNER with his parents and ancestors. **Psalms 106:6, " *We have sinned* with our fathers, *we have committed iniquity*, *we have done wickedly*."** Boy, I love that spiritual attitude: WE HAVE SINNED!!!

And may I kindly add, the reason why over 95 % of today's shameful clergy and layman alike, don't care enough about right doctrine to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints"**

(Jude 1:3), is because they don't walk in the Holy Spirit. They are not spiritual. They walk in the flesh by default. Such carnally-minded pastors are merely concerned about their future paychecks. [2]Pastors are to blame for the destruction of churches today! It is because of ungodly institutions like Pensacola Christian College (PCC), [3]whose wicked pastors preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, that their incompetent graduates are ruining thousands more churches! God knows that I love everybody, but

I am convinced that all Bible colleges do today is neuter the pastors of tomorrow.

Let me ask you a question dear reader: Are you a good Christian or a spiritual Christian? If you rejoice that you no longer run to enjoy sin like you once did, then you are a good Christian. But that doesn't make you spiritual. How do you view other Christians today who are worldly, who still run to commit their horrible sins? Do you look down on them like PCC does those who have gone into sin? Or do you say with David in the Old Testament: "We have sinned!" I emphasis the pronoun "We."

The Apostle Paul said in **Romans 7:24, "O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death?"** Paul did say, "O wretched man that ***I was***." No, he said, "O wretched man that ***I am***." The good man mourns what he used to be, but the spiritual man mourns what he still is, a dirty sinner. When a good Christian hears about a carnal pastor who has fallen from his lofty position, having run off with the church secretary in adultery, he or she feels disgust toward those sinners for what they have done. But the spiritual Christian says, "There but for the grace of God, go I." The good man is judgmental, because he tries to live above reproach and hates iniquity, so he feels righteous indignation. But the spiritually minded man is humble, considering himself left he also be tempted. The saint who walks with God humbly says: "We have sinned,"

not

"S

he has sinned,

"

or

"H

e has sinned."

The world is filled with sinfully proud sinners. One of God's jobs is to look upon the proud and bring them low to humble them. **Job 40:12, " Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place."** We've got a bunch of arrogant, proud and stiff-necked pastors today (Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hensen, Sean Quinlan, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Sam horn, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer), who all woefully corrupt the saving Gospel of free grace. God will bring these evildoers low in their stinking pride!

The Spiritual Christian:

1. Walks with God and is filled with the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25)

2. Loves everyone unconditionally (1st John 2:10)

3. Cares about everyone (1st Peter 5:7)

4. Earnestly contends for the faith (Jude 1:3)

5. Abstains from all appearance of evil (1st Thessalonians 5:22)

6. Speaks the truth (Proverbs 12:17)

7. Says: “We have sinned,” not “You have sinned”

8. Treats other people with respect, kindness and fairness (Matthew 7:1-5)

These are but a few of the character traits of a Christian who is spiritual. Going to church is NOT a sign of being spiritual; but rather, it just makes you religious.

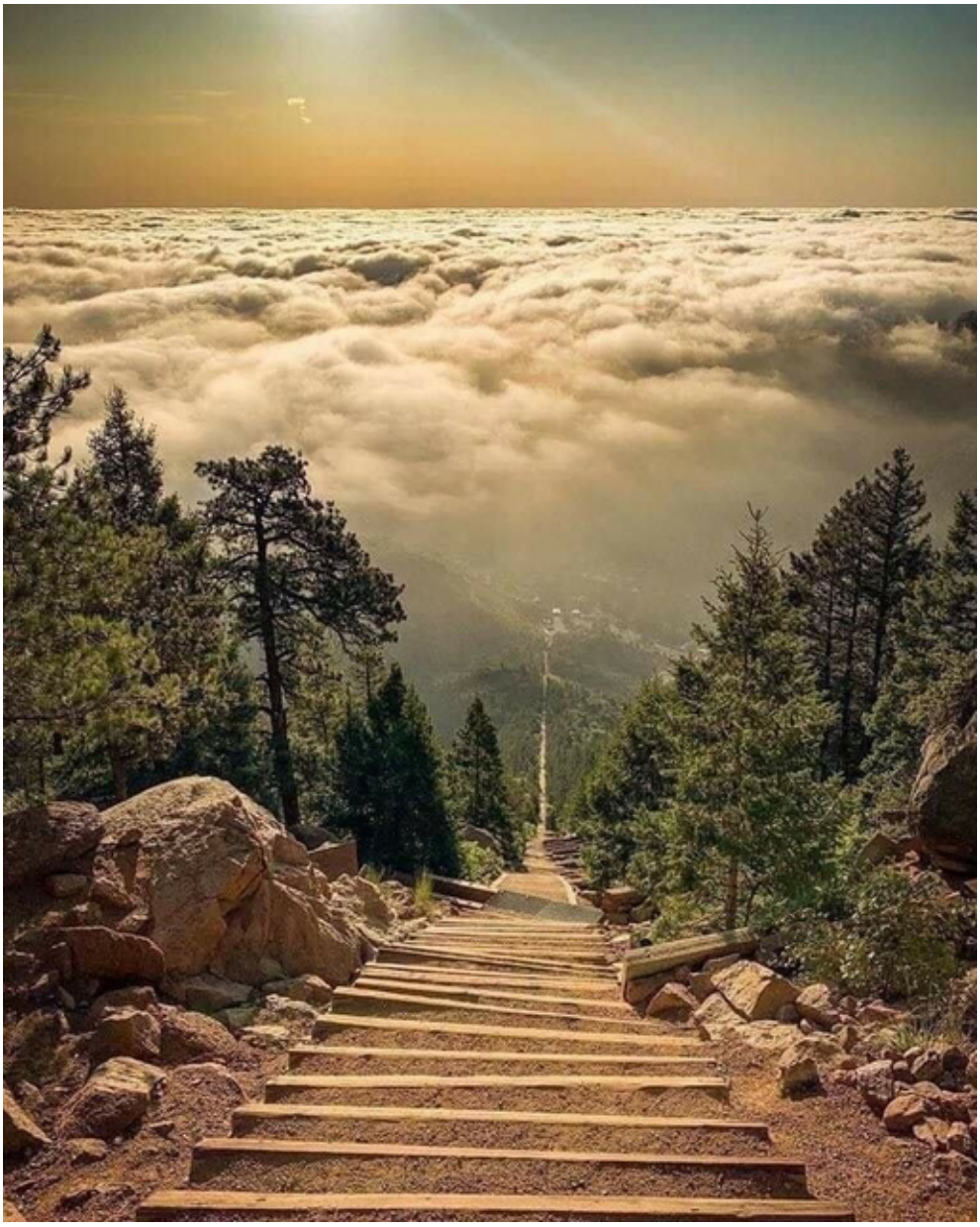

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/preachers_are_to_blame-pastor_loran_livingston.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgMPpQSgsWO76zGsDuAPlZfKVO5FejwNuUefRfU6pxGx-yRC3X_3vLjb_j6eY3NoiHULw12ddklNgif6xe8JOwtmUrJGoOmH60XAUr

---

5.9.18 A Helpful Way To Overcome Hurt Feelings In Public (2024-09-25 11:01)

Luke 8:15, "But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience."

I've always been somewhat of an introvert. That is, I don't have an outgoing type of personality. I am more reclusive, a loner and quiet in nature. I am reserved and careful in nature. That is

a good thing, I humbly think. I have a big heart and I care. Unfortunately there is a flip side to this, which is that I am sensitive and get my feelings hurt quite easily.

When I was a young man, I used to get my feelings hurt whenever I went to any store, and the cashier wouldn't make eye contact with me. It would literally ruin my whole day. So, for years I dealt with the issue by never looking at people. I would look anywhere but at the cashier, to avoid getting my feelings hurt. As I grew older, and suffered through many inexplicably difficult and emotionally traumatic experiences in my life (including an unwanted horrible divorce in 2006 that destroyed my life), those afflictions changed me, helping me to grow thicker skin (so to speak). **Psalms 119:67** and **71, "Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word. ... It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes. "**

Today, decades later, most store cashiers refuse to make eye contact. I went to the CVS Pharmacy and Grocery Advantage stores yesterday, and neither cashier would make eye contact when they handed me my receipt. It doesn't offend me anymore, because now I understand why they won't make eye contact, to protect their own feelings from being hurt. It hurts the soul when you're having a happy day, and you look at someone at the checkout counter, and they diss you and then walk away. So, those cashiers have learned never to look at people, and that way they cannot be hurt. I understand why they do it.

But the reason I am writing this blog is to share with you something that I started doing that really helped me when I was younger. I started passing our Gospel tracts. I kept tracts in my pocket. So, whenever I looked at someone and they dissed me, and didn't let them get away with it, I said: "Excuse me, here is a Gospel tract that shows you how you can go to Heaven." Usually they looked at me and smiled, letting me know that it wasn't personal why they hadn't looked at me before, they either didn't want to get their own feelings hurt, or they were upset about something, having a bad day. But some of them still didn't look at me, even when I handed them a Gospel tract, but that'\s okay, because I had taken everything to a whole new level by sharing the Gospel with them, so that nothing bothered me after this. It worked!

I am a problem fixer by nature. I don't want to be the type of person who complains about everything, but never lifts a finger to change anything, to make things better. I kept forgetting things when I left the house. So, I took my small Craftsman tool pouch from Walmart, took all the tools out, and out all my car stuff inside instead. I religiously take that small red pouch with me whenever I drive anywhere. My MP3 player, some cash, phone, grocery shopping list and everything else that I will need stay in that bag, so I won't forget it. I still sometimes forget my phone, because I take it out of the bag, but I am working on solving that problem. I like to fix problems, not keeping making the same dumb mistakes umpteen times.

So, share the Gospel with others dear reader, and use that as a tool to cope with hurt feelings. Even if you are shy, you don't have to say a single word to hand someone a Gospel tract. I implore you to please stay away from using the free religious tracts (junk theology) from Billy Graham's website. Be careful about buying tracts on Amazon, or using anything that contains poisonous Lordship Salvation, or Misunderstood Repentance, et cetera. I recommend buying some tracts from the [1]Sword Of The Lord. Or perhaps you might want to write your own tract. I used Microsoft Publisher to [2]write my own tract, which is a trifold using a standard size sheet of paper. Whatever your burdens, issues and heartaches may be, take it all to a higher level dear friend, by passing out Gospel tracts to lost sinners. Live for others!

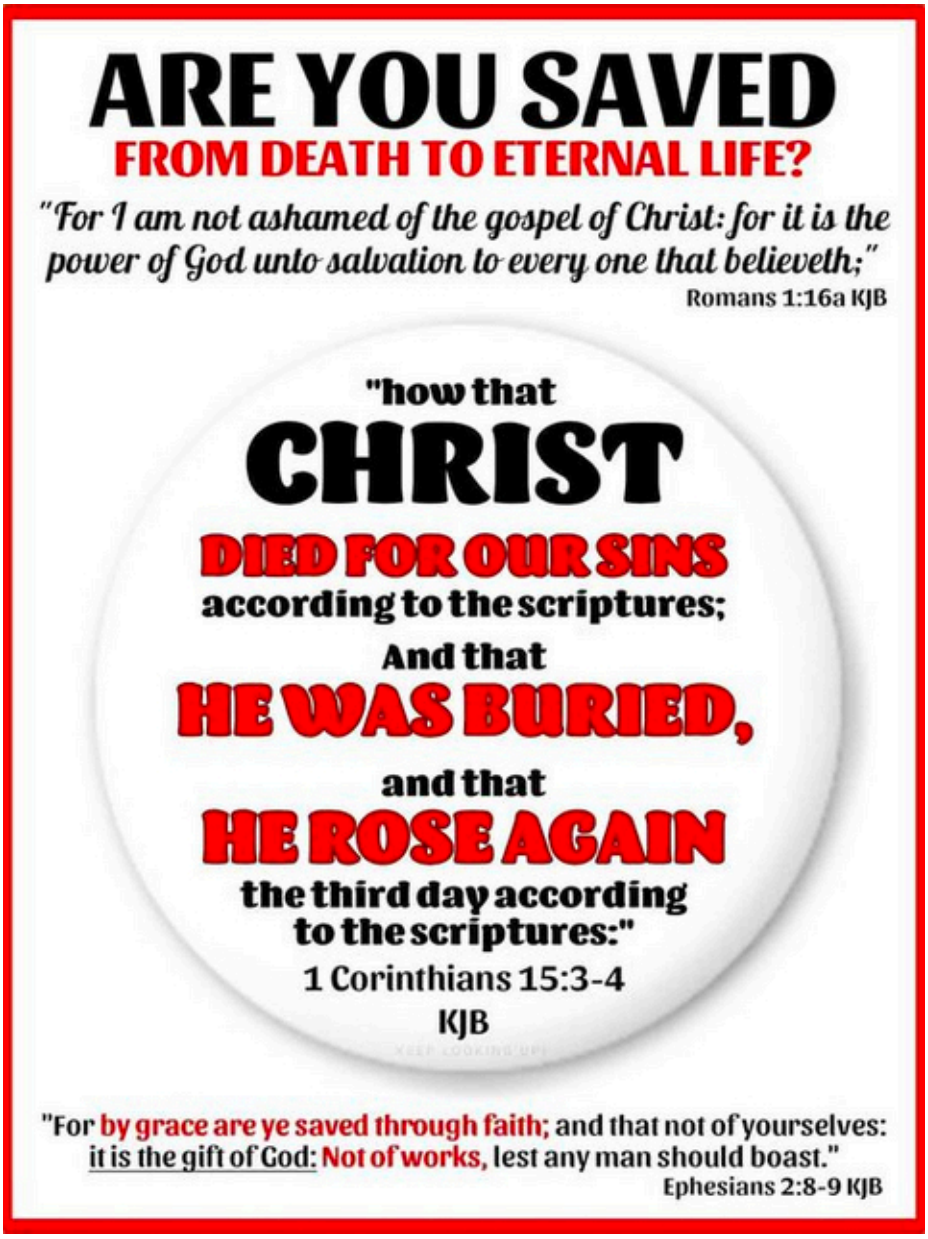

1. https://swordbooks.com/collections/tracts-accessories
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/MY_GOSPEL_TRACT-SIGNED.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEju5qqLtZG3cz-FVJNxiaTKRQYi1dfICvTaR7hIS61Cki3h5win5XNpqPculjAFXAkIBxPmGcnxZqE_M1gPdhrP3h4rNXVSRdbZA2Q

5.9.19 Chick Tracks' Statement Of Faith Contradicts Their Tracts (2024-09-30 09:34)

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. *But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*."

7352

I am astounded how many professed Christians today couldn't care less about the accuracy of God's simple plan of salvation. The Apostle Paul felt the exact same way, as we just read. Paul was astonished how quickly the Galatian churches had deviated from the Gospel he had preached unto them (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), which he received directly from Jesus Christ (Galatians 1:12). Paul was amazed how easily they were led astray by false teachers.

The Pensacola Christian College (PCC) cult and their associated cult churches are pseudo-fundamentalists. They are false Christian fundamentalists! They all distribute [1]toxic Chick Tracts , which preach another gospel. Cartoon evangelist Jack Chick (1924-2016) errantly taught his entire ministry, that more than faith is required to get to Heaven. Mr. Chick added to God's simple plan of salvation, mandating that you also "Be willing to turn from sin," which he wrongly thought to mean Bible repentance. In truth, Mr. Chick mistook reformation (a change of behavior) for repentance (a change of mind). On the back page of every Chick Tract you will find his false plan of salvation.

As an example of a corrupt church, Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola shamefully promotes Jack Chick's false repentance and counterfeit gospel, which makes them partakers of his evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). Smyrna is very close to PCC, where [2]they also preach a counterfeit gospel . These are spiritually dangerous places, which everyone should run away from.

Like the PCC cult, the Chick Tracts organization are theological liars and deceivers! Look at their [3]Statement of Faith at Chick Tracts. Nowhere do they mention repentance! Nowhere do they teach on their website that you have to "Be willing to turn from sin" to get to Heaven. Yet, they teach these damnable heresies in all their Chick Tracts. Why the hypocrisy? Why the double standard? This sad FACT proves the owners of the Chick Tract ministry know that Jack Chick was WRONG on repentance, and thus WRONG on the Gospel.

In [4]over 1,000,000,000 religious Chick Tracts , which have been sold over the past 63 years since Mr. Chick wrote his first tract in 1961, a FALSE GOSPEL MESSAGE has been preached to the masses of the world, hindering lost sinners from being saved. They cannot wash the blood of over one billion people off their guilty hands by posting the true Gospel on their website, while continuing to preach a counterfeit gospel in Chick Tracts. God's curse is upon Jack Chick, and his accomplices at Chick Tracts, for corrupting the Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

Why don't Chick Tracts teach in their Statement of Faith that you must "Be willing to turn from sin"? Why is there a serious Double Standard in doctrine? Why don't they mention their belief about repentance in their ministry's Statement of Faith? They are indicting themselves by admitting their guilt! If there's nothing wrong with Chick Tracts, then why do they preach a DIFFERENT PLAN OF SALVATION on their website than they do in their Chick Tracts?

I am so sick and tired of being labeled as a troublemaker and banned from attending churches. The ungodly pastors of Campus Church at PCC banned me in 2022 from attending their church.

So, the hell with them! They mistreat me because I TELL THE TRUTH. I have been blocked by the jerks at PCC from even viewing their Facebook page, and also blocked by Campus Church's pastors from viewing their Facebook page. These wicked people are wolves in sheep's clothing. The PCC crowd couldn't care less about anyone except themselves, and their hundreds of millions of dollars in filthy lucre. RUN from this place!

People pick up real quick on whether they are loved or not in a church. I knew something was very wrong from the first few weeks I attended Smyrna Baptist Church in 2024, and Campus Church in 2021. In these ungodly institutions the system always comes first, but individual people do not matter. People are expendable. They're no more sincere than when Taylor Swift or Van Halen tell their fans how much they "love them," but they only love what the crowd does for them, they don't love them as individuals.

Likewise, the PCC cult love the indoctrinated crowd for the self-glorifying praise they give PCC's gods. Literally, PCC's leaders walk as gods among the people, because of the popular reputation of the college since they began in 1974. I learned a very long time ago that tyranny is rarely seen except by those who are oppressed by it. I clearly seen the tyranny at PCC. So does Samantha Field, Allen Armentrout and Peter Gage (all hurting and disgruntled PCC alumni). I love people. God knows my heart, but I hate corruption and evil. The Bible commands every believer to hate evil (Psalms 97:10). We ought never hate people.

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Anyone who teaches that you must be willing to turn from your sins to get to Heaven is preaching another gospel, an accursed damnable lie. Dear reader, there is only one Gospel (Galatians 1:6). There has always been only one plan of salvation, which is through faith alone in Christ (Acts 10:43). Beware of the false prophets in today's religious circles, who are polluting the Gospel by embellishing it. It appeals to the carnal flesh that a man needs to make self atonement, clean up his behavior, depart from a sinful lifestyle, and follow Jesus as the Lord and Master of his life to get to Heaven. Such thinking makes sense to the unsaved man, but it is totally contrary to the inspired Scriptures.

I have nothing against Jack Chick. I grew up admiring his artwork. I loved Chick Tracts as a child and even as a young adult. But one day someone warned me about Chick Tracts, and showed me his false teaching. At first I was in denial for several months, refusing to turn against Mr. Chick, whom I had admired for so many years. But the seed of THE TRUTH had been planted in my soul. As a truth-telling preacher I had to make a decision about Chick Tracts. The blessed Holy Spirit was convicting my soul. I finally laid the axe to the root and I came to my senses, realizing that Jack Chick was simply WRONG about how to be saved.

It felt strange writing my first articles to expose [5]Jack Chick and his toxic false doctrine on repentance. But after some time passed, I saw clearly to continue contending for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). The very fact that Chick Tracts preach a DIFFERENT plan of salvation on their website, than they do their Chick Tracts, speaks volumes. This is a classic example of loyalty to a man instead of loyalty to God and truth. The issue is

not about Jack Chick; but rather, he preached another gospel that contradicted the Gospel presented in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

When the Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas what he needed to do to be saved in Acts 16:30, their simple answer in verse 31 was to, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved." They didn't tell the man to be willing to turn from his sins, follow Christ as Lord and Master, invite Jesus into his life, forsake a lifestyle of sin, get water baptized, speak in tongues, keep the Ten Commandments, repent of his sins, chew bubblegum, or anything other unbiblical stuff. They simply told him to BELIEVE ON JESUS.

So, why do so many preachers corrupt the Gospel? It is because they listen to other fools in the clergy, instead of studying the inspired Word of God as Jesus commanded (John 5:39; Acta 17:10-11). They follow the herd mentality instead of thinking independently for themselves. They are afraid to stand alone on their own two feet, so to appease their neo-evangelical friends in the ministry they go along to get along, for the sake of avoiding leaving their comfort zone.

I triple dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that teaches to be willing to turn from your sins to get to Heaven. You cannot do it! Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin with His precious shed blood (1st Peter 1:18-19), which He sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven when He ascended into Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

Here are some memorable preacher quotes...

> "The darker the night the brighter the stars." —Pastor Bob Gray Sr.
>
> "In any moment of decision, the best thing you can do is the right thing. The worst thing you can do is nothing." —President Teddy Roosevelt
>
> "I believe that every man and woman's life is a plan of the Almighty, and way back in the councils of eternity God laid out a work for each one of us. There is no man living that can do the work God has got for me to do. No one can do it but myself." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody
>
> "A Bible Christian is not only saved and sure, but also sound. We are to be sound in the faith." —Pastor Vance Havner (1901-1986)
>
> "Men look on the blood of Christ with scorn and contempt, but the time is coming when the blood of Christ will be worth more than all the kingdoms of the world." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)
>
> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack

Hyles, “Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

“Faith cannot be called the ’condition’ of receiving, for it is the ’receiving’ itself; Christ holds out, and believers receive.” —Jonathan Edwards

“I challenge you to show me where the saloon has ever helped business, education, church, morals or anything we hold dear.” —Billy Sunday

“There is nothing in God’s universe that is so utterly useless as a merely formal Christian.” —Martyn Lloyd-Jones

“Without Christ you have a hopeless end; with Christ you have an endless hope.”

There is nothing standing in the records of eternity against any soul that believes in the Lord Jesus Christ.

“About the time you figure it out you die”. Dr. Jack Hyles

Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

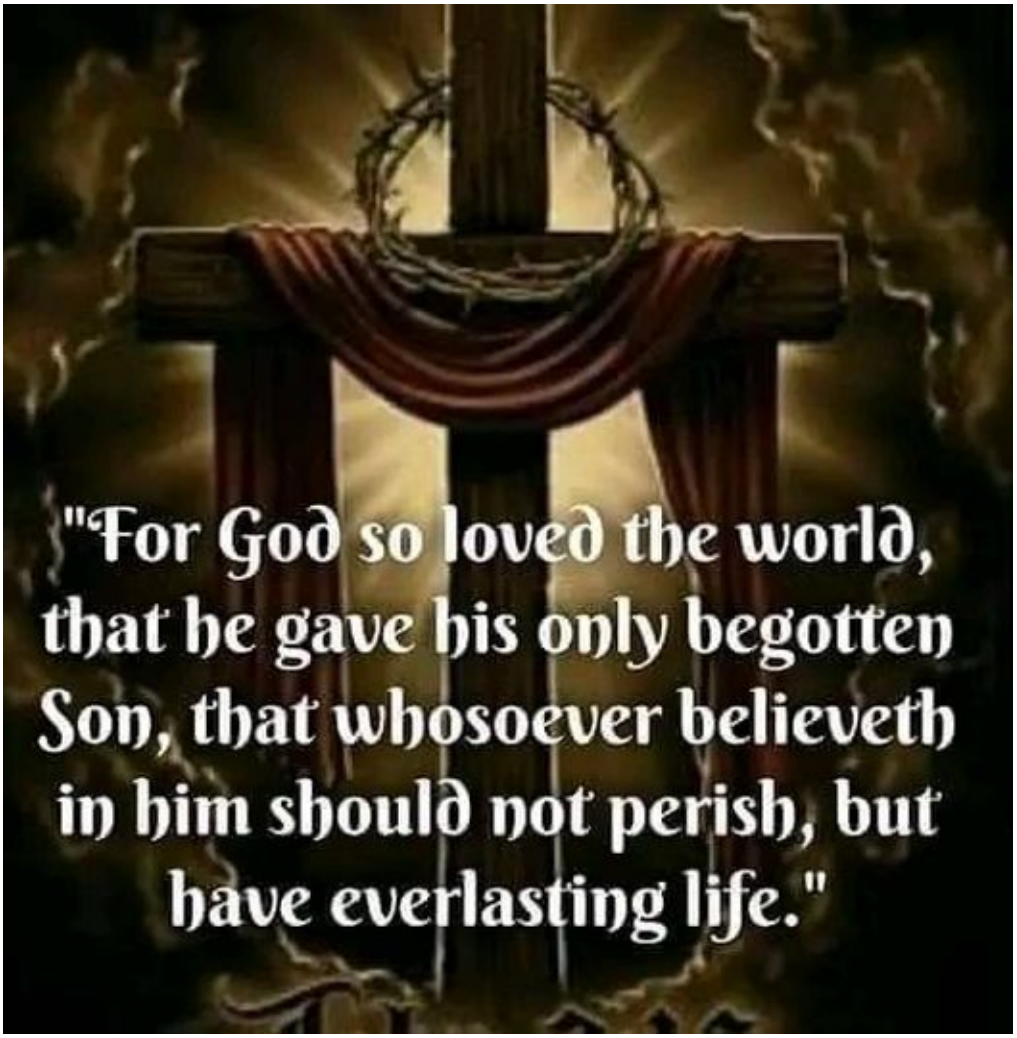

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/where-cartoon-evangelist-went-wrong-on.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://www.chick.com/information/statement-of-faith
4. https://www.chick.com/information/article?id=one-billion-chick-tracts
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/08/beware-of-dangerous-chick-tracts.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgOSENN-JUCPZGZ-iZKQrOdZEBO-xs6UItZ3PfExDNUjRGKjcv60A29alu373xGGmdcUMl7AhwytyqIpK68Z8AF3Mxf3SJ2TvkzkDG

5.10 October

5.10.1 Another Angry Student At Pensacola Christian College (2024-10-02 00:16)

Romans 16:17-18, “Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. **For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.”**

The negative reviews about Pensacola Christian College keep coming, like a flow of pus oozing from a wound that won't heal. Drew nails it in the following review! PCC is superficial. The sermons are carefully scripted to coddle the students in their spiritual coma. There is nothing real, sincere or authentic about the place. PCC is a mere assembly line for neo-evangelical losers; a bunch of spoiled rich brats from self-righteous homes, and other kids who don't really want to be there. The sinful love of money is the name of the game at PCC, where the cult system always comes first but individual people do not matter. Here's the latest negative review on Google against PCC by another disgruntled alumnus. ...

Drew Clark (September 2024)

> This is NOT a place for true believers. It is full of very shallow and toxic people. People will shame you and exclude you for petty things like status and looks to make their friend groups "appear" more Christian. I also got accused by a fellow student of doing drugs for PARKING NEAR a cannabis store. They finally dropped the accusation when the student admitted lying about me. Everyone there either wants to rebel and doesn't care about the Lord or tries so hard to be the best looking Christian on the surface for likes on Insta or to impress their crush. The preaching here is mostly surface level to attract a broader audience (for tuition money), and not very practical for real life outside the bubble of the campus. Most of the people there are either spoiled rich kids who were forced to go by their parents and don't care about serving the Lord, or homeschoolers who are very behind in social skills and embrace drama like its high school on steroids.

Amen and amen! Drew took the words right out of my mouth. The people at PCC are toxic! The sanctimonious hateful self-righteous environment at PCC is toxic! PCC is a religious cult!

What is happening is that 99 % of the churches and Bible colleges today are carnal. That is, they are full of carnally-minded people. They enforce the LETTER of the law (rules and strictness), but without the SPIRIT of the law (which is love). 2nd Corinthians 3:6 says the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. Pensacola Christian College (PCC) enforces the letter (tons of rules), but without any love or compassion. That is what we happening in most churches, religious colleges and homes today. Hatred begets more hatred.

The New IFB movement (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) are full of hatred for people. They hate the LGBTQ community. They are so hateful that their own adult children are turning against them. Children who are exposed to the letter of the law without love will rebel at some point. From homes to churches to Bible colleges, there is a woeful lack of love today.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhG8aetYDZGG4JZeKYBGbC6y2aRTlysMczrgmyr2u_2Hw2mlvmkz0aVyAHjPvsP3ZjP4-t-18vxcmGJU33229ZwpG19ucbzIKgsDL8

5.10.2 You Will Never Be "Well Adjusted" Without Faith In God (2024-10-06 11:34)

Isaiah 26:3, "Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee."

Isaiah 48:22, " There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked. "

2nd Timothy 1:7, " For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind."

In an interview recently, heard rock band Van Halen's infamous lead singer David Lee Roth (born 1954 in Bloomington, Indiana) answer the question why he never got married. David's answer was simply that, "

I am not well adjusted.

"

I thought that was a very honest answer. So, I got to thinking, what exactly does it mean to be a well adjusted person? I looked at various websites, but one in particular caught my attention at *Psychology Today* . I mean, these are the so-called

"

experts

"

in human behavior, right? They have earned degrees in psychology. They've all attended heathenistic, atheistic, evolutionistic, humanistic, secular universities to earn their degrees. Here is a quote from their website...

> **4 Key Qualities of Balanced People**
>
> **What it means to be psychologically balanced.**
>
> Posted October 3, 2021
>
> A new [1]paper published in Frontiers in Psychology attempts to define an important yet elusive term in positive psychology: psychological balance. According to the researchers, it has to do with the degree to which someone is able to possess a consistent yet flexible outlook on life while also knowing how to spend the right amount of time taking care of oneself versus others.
>
> "In the literature, absence of psychopathology infers psychological balance, which is associated with psychological continuity across time and an ability to cope with daily challenges," say the authors, led by Anastasia Besika of the University of Zurich in Switzerland. "In spite of [...] a strong association between psychological balance and well-being, investigations of how an individual remains psychologically stable in a constantly changing environment are missing."
>
> To fill the gap, the researchers constructed a model of psychological balance containing, at its center, the following 10 value domains: Self-direction (e.g., "I decide about which way my life goes")
>
> 1. Self-direction (e.g., "I decide about which way my life goes")
> 2. Stimulation (e.g., "I am open to discovering new things in life")
> 3. Hedonism (e.g., "I can enjoy life to the fullest")
> 4. Achievement (e.g., "I strive to do my best and succeed in what I do")
> 5. Power (e.g., "I strive to gain resources and influence over others")
> 6. Security (e.g., "I want to be safe wherever I am")
> 7. [2]Conformity (e.g., "I follow social rules out of respect for others")
> 8. Tradition (e.g., "I follow ideas of my culture or religion")

9. Benevolence (e.g., “I care about my family, friends, and other people”)
10. Universalism (e.g., “I care about all things on the planet”)

> “All of the 10 universal values are important and they all influence psychological balance to a different degree,” says Besika. ...
>
> READ MORE: [3]4 Key Qualities Of Balanced People

As a born again Christian, I couldn’t help but notice right away that they left out God completely. I chose a few Bible passages of hundreds that I could have cited for our text. **Isaiah 26:3, “Thou wilt keep him in *perfect peace*, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.”** Apart from faith in God, no one can have perfect peace. No matter how well-adjusted you may be as a person, you will be a mess spiritually without God.

I also noticed (as you will find is true of all secular psychologists), they didn’t mention the reality and problem of sin. **Isaiah 48:22, “ There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked. ”** A person who is unsaved, or saved but living in wickedness, will never have any peace. I have known plenty of saints during my lifetime who strayed away from God and ended up ruining their lives, and other people’s lives too. I could name a handful of Christians I have known personally who commit suicide. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was correct that anybody is capable of committing any sin under the right circumstances. That is why years ago I chose as my favorite Bible verse **Proverbs 4:23,**

“

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.”

> “Don’t you ever let your guard down!” —Pastor Jack Hyles
>
> **“I do not think I’ve ever seen fundamentalists as carnal as I do now.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[4]What Blocks You From The Spirit Filled Life?”**
>
> **“A strong pulpit is the safeguard to a nation’s life” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[5]The Importance Of Preaching”**

You’ll never be well-adjusted if you choose to live a life of rebellion against your Creator. Happiness begins with fearing God, to obey His Word in the Holy Bible. **Ecclesiastes 12:13, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.”** I am not being unkind, God knows my heart. I do humbly think that some people need psychiatric help. I heard Dr. Jack Hyles say that, and I fully agree with him. Some people need medications to help them cope with mental illness. However, I also humbly think that most of our mental issues in society are caused by rebellion against God’s Word. Pastor Max Younce addresses this subject...



Human Wisdom Versus Divine Wisdom
(Pastor Max D. Younce)

I mentioned singer David Lee Roth at the beginning of my article. I feel sorry for Mr. Roth. He has no wife, no children and no grandchildren. I am sadly divorced (not by my own choice). My former wife abandoned me in 2006. I regret ever meeting her, because she quit and left me alone. I haven't been blessed to meet a woman to remarry for the past 18 years. I will very likely live alone for the rest of my sad life. But God is good and I am by his grace going to continue preaching the Gospel, contending for the faith, and making a difference for Christ. I give God ALL the praise and credit, for without Jesus I can do nothing (John 15:5).

Having said that, at least I was once married. At least I have four children and seven grandchildren. So, I've been there and done that, so to speak. I feel sorry for a guy like David Roth, who has no family of his own. When he sings Van Halen's popular song, "Running With The Devil," he really is giving his own autobiography

. It is so sad and tragic. David's life will soon be over. He is 69 years old. Unless he repents of his unbelief to trust in Jesus Christ before he dies, Hell will be David's eternal doom. God loves Mr. Roth and doesn't want him to go to Hell, but the Lord won't force anyone to get saved (2nd Peter 3:9).

Tragically, I am 100 % convinced that Eddie Van Halen (1955-2020) went to Hell forever, since he was a devout Roman Catholic (his brother Alex is an ordained Catholic minister, go figure). There is no salvation in keeping the Seven Sacraments of Catholicism, which is a prisonhouse of religion. Salvation is found only by faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26), apart from all works (Romans 4:5-7; Ephesians 2:8-9).

I didn't write this blog to criticize David Lee Roth, not at all. David just got me thinking when I heard him say that he is "

not well adjusted,

7362

”

which is why he never got married. I don’t think anyone is a complete package. As humans we all have weaknesses, areas in our character that need improvement, sinful tendencies and Skelton Closets. We’ve all done things that we’re not proud of. I am the biggest sinner I know, so I am not looking down on David Lee Roth or anyone else. I don’t want to be a religious Pharisee (Matthew 7:1-5). We all deserve to go straight to Hell forever (Romans 3:10-23). I am at best a redeemed sinner.

I wrote this blog to emphasize the biblical truth that the ONLY way to become a well adjusted person starts with faith in God. **Mark 11:22, “**

And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God.

” The fear of God is the beginning of wisdom. It bothers me that Psychology Today looks at ten different aspects of our human character to determine who is

“well balanced,” none of which include faith (which is effectively obedience) to God.

John 3:36, “He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.” Dear reader, if you have not yet by faith (trust, reliance) received Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, accepting His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He raised up physically from the dead, as your only hope for Heaven, then God’s wrath abides upon you continually.

If you are not born again, you are still in the boat of the wicked. If you died this moment in your sins friend, you’d plunge forever into the fires and brimstone of Hell beneath (Revelation 21:8). This is the truthful message that every psychologist should be telling their patients! If they did so, they’d lose their license and get sued for malpractice. This simply evidences how far away from God this world has become. When an impressionable student goes to university to train to become a psychologist, the concept of sin is never introduced or taught to them. They don’t learn about how sin destroys people’s lives.

You see, in the inspired Scripture the homosexual deathstyle is a sinful abomination to God (Leviticus 20:13). The LGBTQ community have perverted the Holy Bible (Romans 1:25), in a wicked futile attempt to lessen and justify their sins. Job 20:5 tells us that the triumph of the wicked, and the joy of the hypocrite is but for a moment. The LGBTQ community are accursed by God almighty, awaiting judgment (Romans 1:24-32). No one ever escapes God’s scrutiny, judgment and wrath (Hebrews 4:13), except through faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 5:9). Even as saints, we still have to give account for the good and bad done in the body (2nd Corinthians 5:10-11). We will all be judged as individuals by almighty God (Romans 14:10-12; Ecclesiastes 12:14).

A truly well-adjusted person takes care of themselves spiritually, emotionally and physically. God is a threefold being: God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit. Mankind was created in God’s threefold image. Man is comprised of: spirit soul and body. Psychologists only focus on the body and soul, ignoring the spiritual. If they do delve into anything spiritual, it is only in a secular sense, but woefully lacking any biblical truth. Yet, true psychology is the study of the soul and absolutely MUST deal with one’s relationship to God, sin and the Holy Bible. Sadly, most people have a strong relationship with the sins in their life, but rarely if ever read the inspired King James Bible (*all* modern Bible revisions are corrupt).

A well-balanced person is right with God, both in POSITION as God’s redeemed child; and in their CONDITON, living in holiness as God’s commands (1st Peter 1:15-16). From living a

wicked lifestyle of fornication, nerve-racking heavy metal rock music, chronic substance abuse and blasphemy against God, I can easily see how David Lee Roth's life became unbalanced. It's still not too late for "Diamond Dave" as Roth is well known by his fans. But the moment when David Lee Roth breathes his last breath, it will be too late for him to repent (change his mind) to trust Jesus as his personal Savior. I hope and pray that he does get saved.

[6]

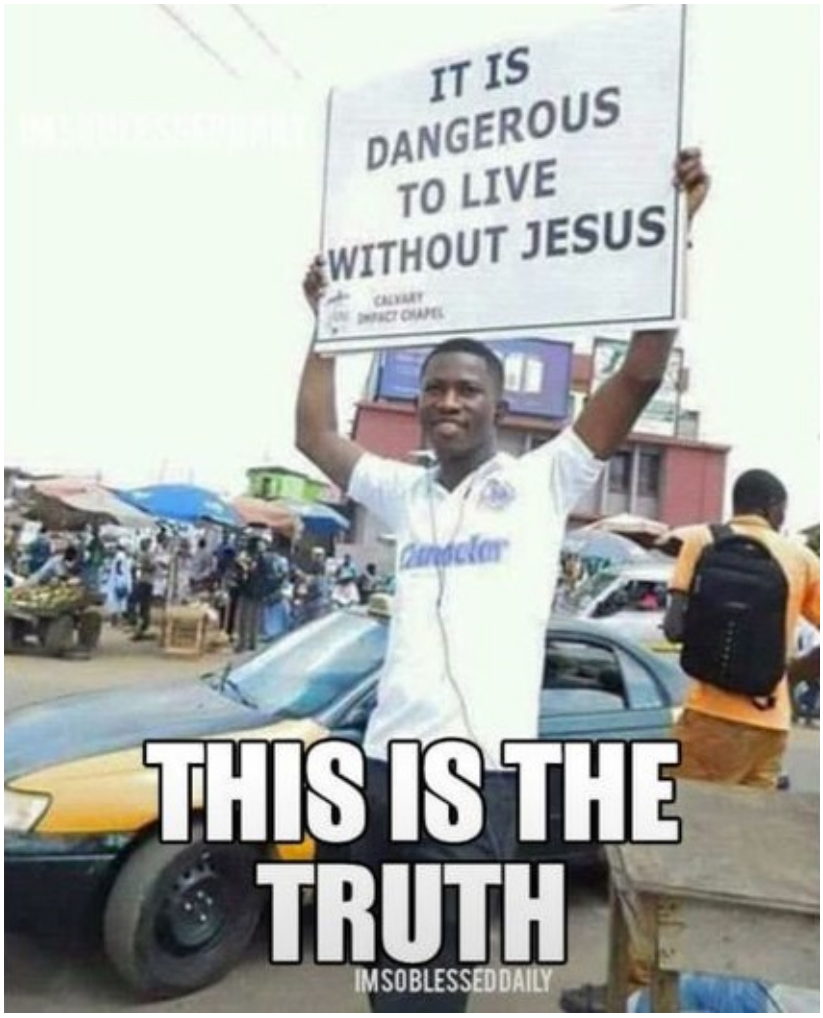

1. https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fpsyg.2021.727737/full
2. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/basics/conformity
3. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/social-instincts/202110/4-key-qualities-of-balanced-people
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081218.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/the_importance_of_preaching.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiWy4XOFb9n8AsSjSodTE-UbuEoPnKQ7t8gsqLtfkNGgQ8VISdoXWEAZy_qUyEKo20uhauZWfj2vccmiUq9UePWO6tyClmKRD0TGhG

5.10.3 Modern Bibles Do Woeful Injustice Removing “Imputation” (2024-10-10 14:27)

Romans 4:5-6, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is *counted* for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God *imputeth* righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.”

The same Greek word for “counted” in verse 5 is used for “

imputeth

”

in verse 6. So, we can use those words interchangeably. You could say in verse 5 that a man’s faith is IMPUTED for righteousness by faith. And you could say in verse 6 that God counts righteousness to a man without works. They are the same words in meaning. What a beautiful truth!

The theological word (and biblical word as well)

“

impute,

” is a tremendously important doctrine. It conveys the idea of a Great Transfer, where our sins are counted to Christ by faith, and His righteousness is counted to us by faith. This is what the Bible means in **2nd Corinthians 5:21, “For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.”**

Now, with this foundational truth in mind, it will help you to understand what is so wrong with the Devil’s modern Bible perversions, which completely removes the concept of imputation by removing the word “impute”

from the Bible. For example:

> **EASY ENGLISH BIBLE (EASY) - Romans 4:5-6,**
>
> **“**
>
> **But someone may believe in God. He does not work to cause God to accept him. God accepts that person because of their faith. God says that people who have turned away from him are right with him, if they trust him. That is God’s gift to them. David also wrote about the same thing. He describes those people that God has accepted as right with himself. God has not accepted them because they have done good things, but as his gift to them. David tells us how happy people like that are.**
>
> **”**

> **EASY TO READ VERSION (ERV) - Romans 4:5-6, “**
>
> But people cannot do any work that will make them right with God. So they must trust in him. Then he accepts their faith, and that makes them right with him. He is the one who makes even evil people right. David said the same thing when he

was talking about the blessing people have when God accepts them as good without looking at what they have done:

”

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Romans 4:5-6, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is *counted* for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God *imputeth* righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.”

The word “imputation” is legal word used in the courtroom.

According to the LAW DICTIONARY:

As used in legal phrases, this word means attributed vicariously; that is, an act, fact, or quality is said to be “imputed” to a person when it is ascribed or charged to him, not because he is personally cognizant of it or responsible for it, *but because another person is, over whom he has control or for whose acts or knowledge he is responsible*. Imputed knowledge. [emphasis added] [1]SOURCE

Did you understand that? When you get saved by trusting Christ, He is now fully responsible for your sins! The word “

imputation

”

means that Jesus Christ paid our debt of sin, so that God can impute (count) Jesus’ goodness to us by faith. By removing the word

“

imputeth

”

from the modern Bible revisions, they have removed the basis for which God can attribute righteousness to us without works by faith, because JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

God does not merely credit righteousness to you without works. If Christ hadn’t sacrificed His life on the cross, and shed His precious blood and sprinkled that blood on the heavenly Mercy Seat, then God couldn’t count any righteousness to us by faith.

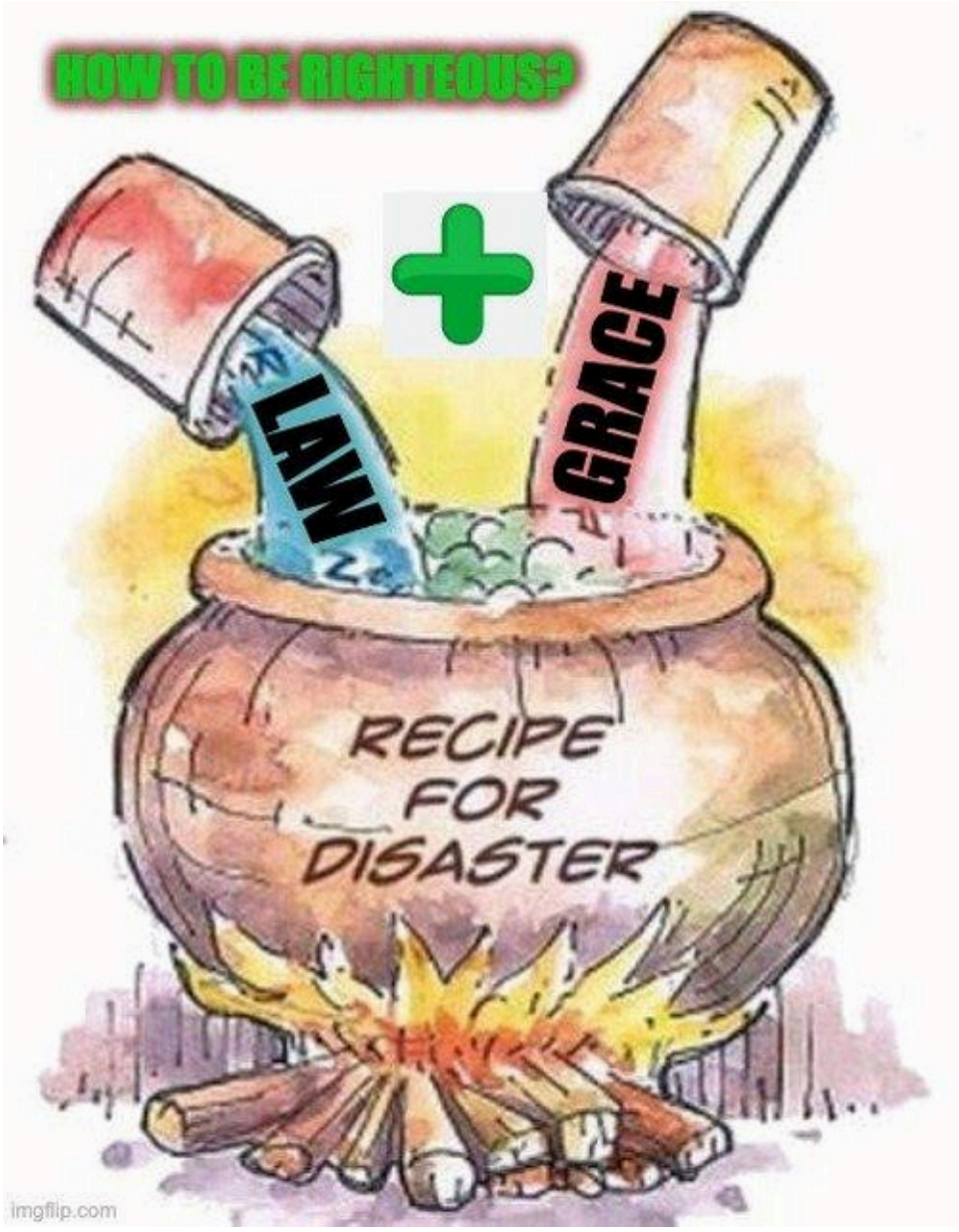

1. https://dictionary.thelaw.com/imputed/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj-STC5wmiQdQNP1XIODmzypT8c1PqcyLMA_TZnN8SySX9vnoafq2ZtITZrlv-1SeYgqeHS-o3oYSQTJu-XSfx4_6logtdr-zycjWo

---

5.10.4 People Are Such Ungodly Hypocrites (2024-10-11 15:37)

1st Kings 18:17-18, " And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, Art thou he that troubleth Israel? And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim."

The prophet Elijah was known around Israel by wicked people as a "

troublemaker.

” You see, when a Bible preacher tells THE TRUTH—that homosexuality is a sin, abortion is first degree murder, feminism is Satanic rebellion, Lordship Salvation is damnable heresy, repentance to get to Heaven doesn’t mean to be willing to give up your sinful bad habits, sex outside of a legal marriage is the sin of fornication, divorce is wicked and stealing is a sin, et cetera—ungodly people consider him a TROUBLEMAKER!

There’s not a more infamous Bible preacher today than Pastor Steven Anderson. I certainly don’t agree with all his views, but I am on his side because he is on God’s side. Brother Anderson has been under relentless Satanic attack for many years by the world because of his tough preaching against sin, particularly his biblical stand against the wickedness of homosexuality. The Devil’s crowd have ruthlessly taken control over the newsmedia, the entertainment industry, the government and even the churches, to promote their demonic homosexual agenda. This is all being done deliberately to subvert America’s families, to prepare the world to receive the coming Man of Sin (Antichrist, or “in place of Christ”

).

I watched a video this week by one of Pastor Anderson’s enemies, who condemned Brother Anderson for allowing a man to attend his Faithful Word Baptist Church who allegedly is a convicted former rapist. Another hateful critic condemned Pastor Anderson for having a man in his church who was convicted years ago for beating his wife. But dear reader, where are these sinful people supposed to go to church? What hypocrites! Pastor Anderson’s enemies are talking utter nonsense. Are they literally saying that once someone is convicted of a horrible crime (and those are horrible crimes), that they can never attend church again? Yes, that is exactly what they are saying, which is insanity.

Dear reader, everyone is a wicked sinner! I am a wicked sinner, and so are you. If you think that you are less of a guilty sinner in God’s sight, then you are woefully deceived. What saith the Scripture? **James 2:10, “For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.”** The Bible teaches that even if you commit just one sin, you are disqualified for membership in Heaven. The only other place you can spend eternity is burning in the fires and brimstone (sulfur) of Hell beneath. It’s Heaven or Hell friend, nothing in between. Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time. [1]Have you been born again?

I didn’t write this article to address the recent attacks against our brother in Christ (if you are saved). I wrote this blog today to teach everyone that every local New Testament church should be a hospital for sinners. You don’t get better before going to the hospital; you go when you are sick and hurting terribly, to get the help you need. How crazy it is then, to scold a pastor for welcoming convicted criminals and guilty sinners into his church flock. Let me tell you dear friend, in case you don’t already know, you are just as much a rotten, filthy, dirty, guilty, Hell-deserving, sinner as anyone else!

The ONLY thing that makes you or me any more righteous than serial killers’ John Wayne Gacy, Jeffrey Dahmer and Ted Bundy is the precious shed blood of Christ that washed our sins away, the moment we trusted Jesus as our personal Savior (1st Peter 1:18-19). For me that was in 1980 at age 13 in an old-fashioned Baptist church on Chicago’s northside. The pastor preached the Gospel that morning and I believed it and was saved.

For anyone to criticize Pastor Anderson (or any pastor) for allowing a repentant former rapist, child molester, homosexual, wife beater or even somebody like you dear reader, to be a member of the church, is 100 % biblical. **1st Corinthians 6:11a, “And such were some of you: but ye are washed...”** We are all horrible guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). The Bible says even liars deserve to go to Hell forever (Revelation 21:8). You only have to tell one lie to become “

a liar.

” And as we just read in James 2:10, committing just one sin makes us guilty of violating all sins. The reason is simply because committing even one sin makes us flawed and sinful, which excludes us from being worthy to enter into Heaven.

Obviously then, NO ONE is worthy to enter into Heaven, because we all have Skelton Closets. So, how then can anyone go to Heaven? The answer is very simple friend, we need God’s righteousness, which we can only obtain through imputation. I love that biblical word. That’s another reason why I detest and reject all modern Bible revisions, because they completely remove the word

“

Imputeth,

”

and in so doing eliminate the beautiful doctrine of imputation. ...

> Romans 4:3-7, “For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.
>
> Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.
>
> But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.
>
> Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom *God imputeth righteousness without works*,
>
> Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.
>
> ”

What is imputation? It simply means that God credits your sins to Jesus by faith, and He credits Jesus (God’s) righteousness to you by faith. The moment that you trust Jesus—receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then resurrected physically three days later—God credits all your sins to Christ, and all His righteousness on you. It’s that simple. The Greek word for “counted” in Romans 4:5 is the SAME exact Greek word as is used for “

imputeth

”

in verse 6. They are the SAME word, so you can interchange

“

counted

”

with

“

imputeth,

”

because they mean the same thing. That is such a beautiful truth! What a wonderful and merciful God we have!!!

When I hear some fool, criticizing a Christian who did some terrible wicked things 20, 30 or 40 years ago, still berating and condemning and tearing that person down, I know that the critic is not right with God. That person is hateful. **Proverbs 10:12, "Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins." Proverbs 16:27, "An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire."** You're never more like the Devil in character than when you accuse Christians, for Satan in the Scripture is called **"the accuser of our brethren" (Revelation 12:10b).**

I am a friend of Dave Hyles (Pastor Jack Hyles' only biological son) and his 'Fallen In Grace' ministry. I know Dr. Hyles up in Heaven is proud of Dave for hanging in there, serving God with the broken pieces of his life, which is 100 % biblical. Dave admits publicly that he did some wicked things over 40 years ago, for which his name and reputation has been irreparably tarnished. Yet, the man has repented of his sins, failures and shortcomings.

And yet, there are wicked hateful people galore who hate that man's guts, and won't leave the skeletons alone. Critics dig up and turn over every rock, hoping to find more ammunition to condemn and destroy him. The truth is that they won't be satisfied until Dave Hyles is either dead or locked in a cage for the rest of his life. That is wicked and wrong! That is hatred.

I've read endless comments on social media from people who are angry that Dave Hyles would even dare to have a ministry helping fallen pastors and clergy. Who better for that job than a fallen preacher himself? Dave has found the perfect ministry, helping others. I am not saying that I approve of his past sins and failures, God forbid. But dear reader, you are just as wicked as any other sinner. The only difference is that you didn't get caught. That is why the Bible says in **1st Timothy 5:24, "**

Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.

" We already know what many of Dave Hyles' sins are, but we're going to learn about your sins too in eternity. That is what the Bible teaches! No one can hide their sins forever (Hebrews 4:13; 10:31).

If a former convicted rapist attends your church, you ought to thank and praise God that he is going to church at all, and not condemn him. The Bible is very clear in this matter. When a man and woman in the church at Corinth were shacking up in fornication, the Apostle Paul rebuked them for allowing the sinful situation to go unchecked. Per Paul's instruction, the church elders confronted the man, ready to kick him out unless he repented to stop living in open sin. The man repented and cleaned up his life.

In 2nd Corinthians 2:7, Paul tells the church to forgive and befriend the repentant man, lest he be overwhelmed with grief, and perhaps commit suicide. If it weren't for God's wondrous grace, I can think of many Christians who went into grievous sin and were publicly humiliated, who might have killed themselves because of people's unwillingness to forgive and welcome them back into the church family. The Christian army is the only army in the world that kills its wounded.

If the shoe fits, wear it! I hope you haven't been one of the self-righteous hateful critics on social media, who refuse to let someone's past sins and bad choices go. We're all flesh and blood. We're all woeful dirty sinners. We all need God's saving grace, apart from which there is no hope. I am going to love everyone with God's unconditional love. If you know of something wicked that a person has done, and they've paid the price for their evil deed, let it go. I believe everyone deserves a second chance, and a third, and a fourth, et cetera.

Please understand that I am not saying to overlook crime. If someone has done something illegal, but they've never been caught and punished by the law, that's a whole different matter. I'm not talking about that. I'm talking about someone who has paid the price for their past sins and bad decisions, and they are trying their best to start a new life. If a man raped a woman and was convicted for it in a court of law, and he went to prison to be punished for his crime, then it's time to let it go. We have no biblical, ethical nor moral right to continue to condemn that sinner. No one has a right to condemn anyone, lest we be condemned also (Matthew 7:1-5). God is the only eternal Judge (James 4:12).

May we all learn to love, forgive and give others the benefit of the doubt, who messed up in the past, but today are sincerely trying to do better. I am not talking about trust. Trust is something that must be earned, and once lost may never be regained. That's a different matter. I'm talking about letting sinners come to church, to hear the Bible preached and so they can sing the great hymns of the faith, without being shunned and condemned by self-righteous hypocrites. Everyone has a right to come to church. When any church bans cooperative and repentant people from attending, that is a cult!

Thank you for reading my blog.

[2]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiGzjxpNSOs-orRWVQhZj6MUel4Z5Jmy0Vhl7lzuPD2ZoJy8lDW4i1wjtq7phtEPAuHTDHp1BBlTKOJSk_CslUoTZRi1E-NbUWBaFf

---

(2024-10-12 20:02:35)
Thank you for writing this.

5.10.5 I Recorded The Irish Reel, “Green Gates” This Week (2024-10-14 01:17)

I finished making a new backing track yesterday for the tune, "Green Gates." It’s [1]an old popular Irish reel. I recorded along with the track, to share it with everyone. I hope you like it. I’m playing my Deering Calico banjo. I enjoy playing this song on the 5-string banjo.

[2]Green Gates

(I’m playing my Deering Calico banjo)

Here is the [3]new backing track that I made of "Green Gates." I used MIDI for the bass and drums. I am playing an Eastman 505CC mandolin and Cort acoustic guitar.

Thank you for listening!

Below is one of my favorite musicians, Dave Hum (1966-2012). Dave lived in Salisbury, England. He died of bone/blood cancer in 2012. He recorded [4]219 beautiful banjo videos and posted them to YouTube, if you’re interested.

[5]



1. https://www.irishtune.info/tune/766/
2. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/green_gates.mp3
3. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/2024/10/a-new-backing-track-for-green-gates.html
4. https://www.youtube.com/@davehum/videos
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEicCwONJqRqkoRl6I2HyKfnnyXEQzgHHb_bqOnnHa5Anfvwbr90NuerlaEUpr6PhLxJ2mo4ptDOo0s21aUkoVhLvt-MPyj6KsuJazG

5.10.6 Our Great God And Savior Knows What Is Best (2024-10-15 13:54)

I asked for strength,

And God gave me difficulties to make me strong;

I asked for wisdom,

And God gave me problems to solve;

I asked for courage,

And God gave me dangers to overcome;

I asked for patience,

And God placed me in situations where I was forced to wait;

I asked for love,

And God gave me troubled people to help;

I asked for favors,

And God gave me opportunities.

I asked for everything so I could enjoy life,

instead He gave me life so I could enjoy everything;

I received nothing that I wanted, but I received everything that I needed.

[1] 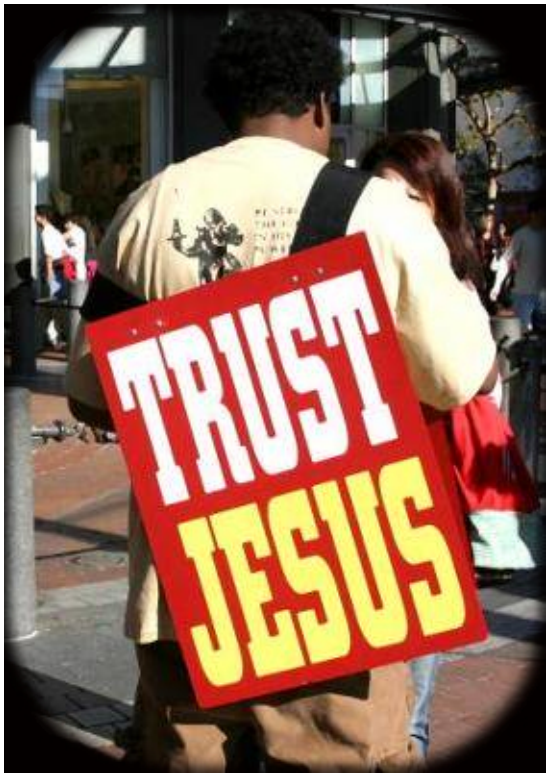

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNQTIAX4xbCv8EXp9DWA3j-IncmSvjyE3s1ttoE6Cel5Dnb3CyRBRNpfKbAa-yFMPxpQluofZRvlSx6lCKAyoru-OF9pEviUTO0Pb

---

5.10.7 Simp Husbands, Rebellious Wives And Teenage Punks (2024-10-17 12:48)

I listened top this tremendous sermon today by Pastor Steven Anderson, that I'd like for everybody to hear...

[1]2 Chronicles 23: Simp Husbands, Rebellious Wives, and Teenage Punks - OCTOBER 16, 2024

I agree 200 % with Pastor Steven Anderson. We have a serious problem with authority in America. I wish to God that divorce was illegal in America, but it's sadly legal. We live in a sordid society of rebellious, loud-mouthed, stubborn, contention, wives! A wife should obey

because God commands her to, not because her husband earns her respect. A husband is commanded by God to love his wife, whether she submits to him or not. This is just the way it has to be. REBELLION IS DESTROYING AMERICA!

To God be the glory!

[2]



1. https://rumble.com/v5iy8mq-2-chronicles-23-athaliah-is-slain-and-jehoiada-makes-joash-king-of-judah.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEirRtEYz3hlgD8uJuyzR3R209b464dqFPmC81VhpAG28Br8_BMbfgD9plH0Bqs_0i5DlZx_2SS8qrdrszaoCKiIAoReNte9rtBAfCZ

5.10.8 Where Is The America? (2024-10-19 10:18)

These edifying words were written by Pastor Max D. Younce’s (1935-2023) wife, [1]Marjorie A. Younce...

Where is the America?

The land of our youth?

When a handshake was your bond,

And every man spoke truth.

When each life was precious,
And to abort a child unheard,
We viewed them as God’s gift
To nurture with God’s Word.

We were free to bear arms
Our home-fires to defend,
And preach the Gospel freely
In the churches we attend.

Every man could have a job,
And kept his honest gain.
Not given to those who shirk,
So a hand out they obtain.

"One nation under God"
Was pledged in every school.
"In God we trust" on our money
Was the legal tender rule.

We felt a lump in our throat
To see Old Glory passing by.
We saluted with hand over heart
As she waved against the sky.

We stood to sing our national anthem.
From each word our freedom rings.
We respected all for which it stands,
And the pride in country that it brings.

When one man and one woman
The marriage vows would say.
They promised before God and man
To love, honor, and obey.

When people knew the power of prayer
Would uplift them through their day.
With God’s Word to guide their steps,
It was hard to go astray.

When leaders went to Washington,
They went to work on our behalf.
Not seeking the power and prestige,
Which has become the golden calf.

Where is the America,
The land of our youth?
When a handshake was your bond,
And every man spoke truth.

The America of today,
Is a very different place.
We must be politically correct,
No matter what we face.

We've taken prayer out of schools,
We must not mention God by name,
Lest we offend some atheist; or,
Set some terrorist's thoughts aflame!

You'd probably be expelled,
If you took a Bible to school!
Read instead "Rules for Radicals,"
And learn to instigate mob rule.

The immoral life of free love's not free,
And without the benefit of marriage,
Innocent children will pay the price,
In the resulting abortion carnage!

Criminals are viewed as victims,
And judges turn them loose.
The law does not arrest them.
Actually, what's the use?

But even in this wicked world,
Christians have a job to do.
As in the wicked days of Rome,
The Gospel can still shine through.

"But as we were allowed of God,"
To have the gospel trust,
"As good soldiers of Jesus Christ,"
Endure the hardness, we must!

"For God so loved the world,"
Even the America of today,
And He gave His Son upon the Cross,
Their price for sin to pay.

If they believe Christ died for them,
God promised "They will never perish,"
He will give them "everlasting life,"
And a home in Heaven to cherish.

God's Righteousness At Christ's expense,
Gives us an Eternity without end.

A gift that simply can’t be earned.
You must take it by faith, my Friend.

The America of our youthful days,
Seems now forever gone.
But, don’t look back at Sodom!
Look forward and move on.

"Press toward the prize of the upward call,"
For there is no retreat from this fight!
"The days of perilous times have come";
And Jesus may come tonight!



I Shall See Him, Christ My Savior

Scriptural Allusions: 2 Timothy 2:3; 1 Thessalonians 2:4; John 3:16; Philippians 3:4; 2 Timothy 3:1-7.

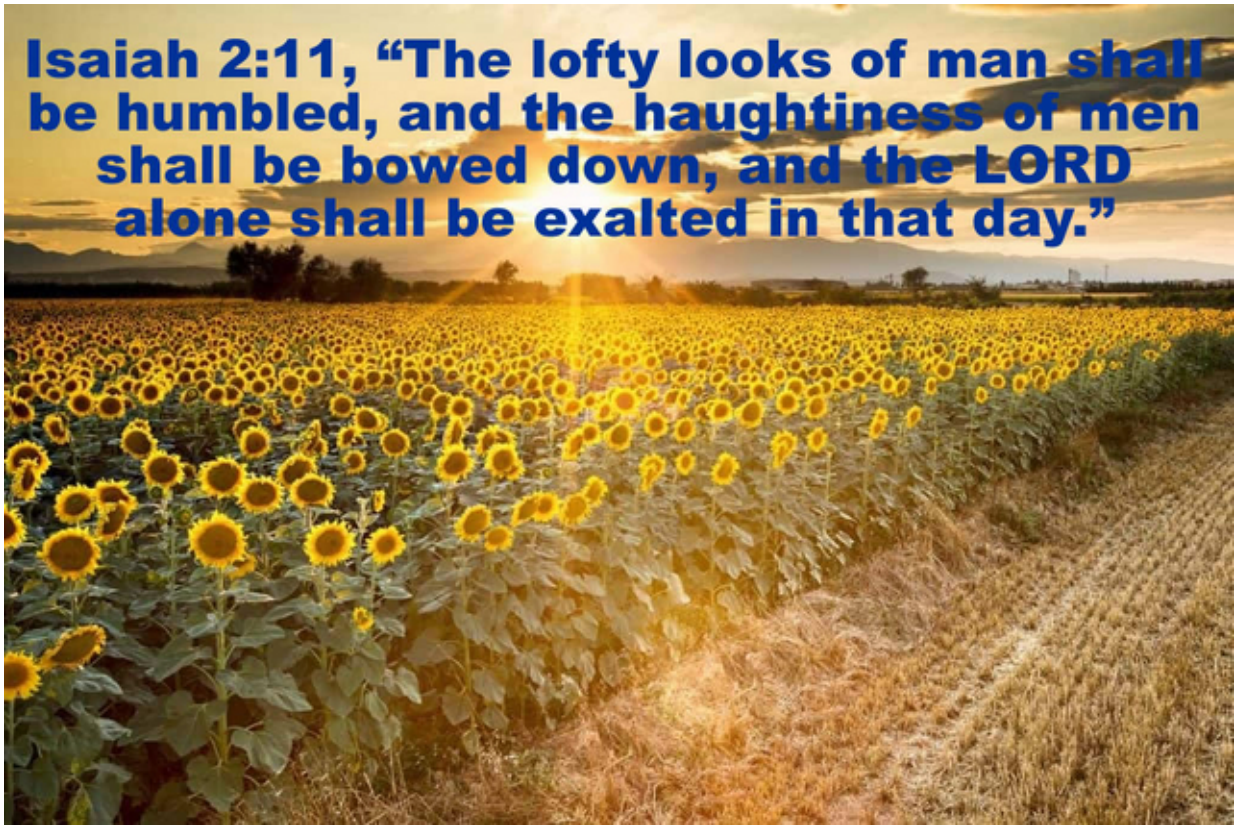

1. https://www.facebook.com/marjorie.and.max.younce1
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh_vFE1CCuZTGiUbPiNwofd6sawYO-u9pGqXdUyW9E5MYfddr968O1jlgZopC7BoiTjdUIH4DQvGwMY7bOrRYW-Ul-iJZ9H88wpxlT

5.10.9 Something Women Don’t Understand About Men (2024-10-23 14:08)

I found this helpful advice today on one of my Christian friend’s Facebook page and thought it was great to share...

> LADIES PLEASE TAKE NOTE!!!!!
>
> Men attend to Women for two reasons, SEX, and LOVE, but in most cases, men do not Marry for Sex or for Love, they marry for STABILITY.
>
> Let me explain:
>
> A man can Love you and not Marry you. A man can have sex with you for years without marrying you. But immediately he finds someone who brings stability in his life, he marries her.
>
> What I mean by Stability is "Peace of Mind" I have seen some guys who made this statement "I love this lady but I don’t think I can spend the rest of my life with her." Men are visionaries when they think about marriage, they do not think about wedding dresses, bridesmaids, anything that most Ladies thinks is fanciful.

They think whether this woman can build me a home. Can she take care of my kids and I? Can she give me PEACE of mind? Men don't like Ladies who gives them discomfort. This is why a man can stay with a woman for years and meet another in a month, then get married to her instead.

It's the comfort of having, Peace of Mind, that they want. Sex is a pleasure, love is an affection, RESPECT is Stability.

[1]

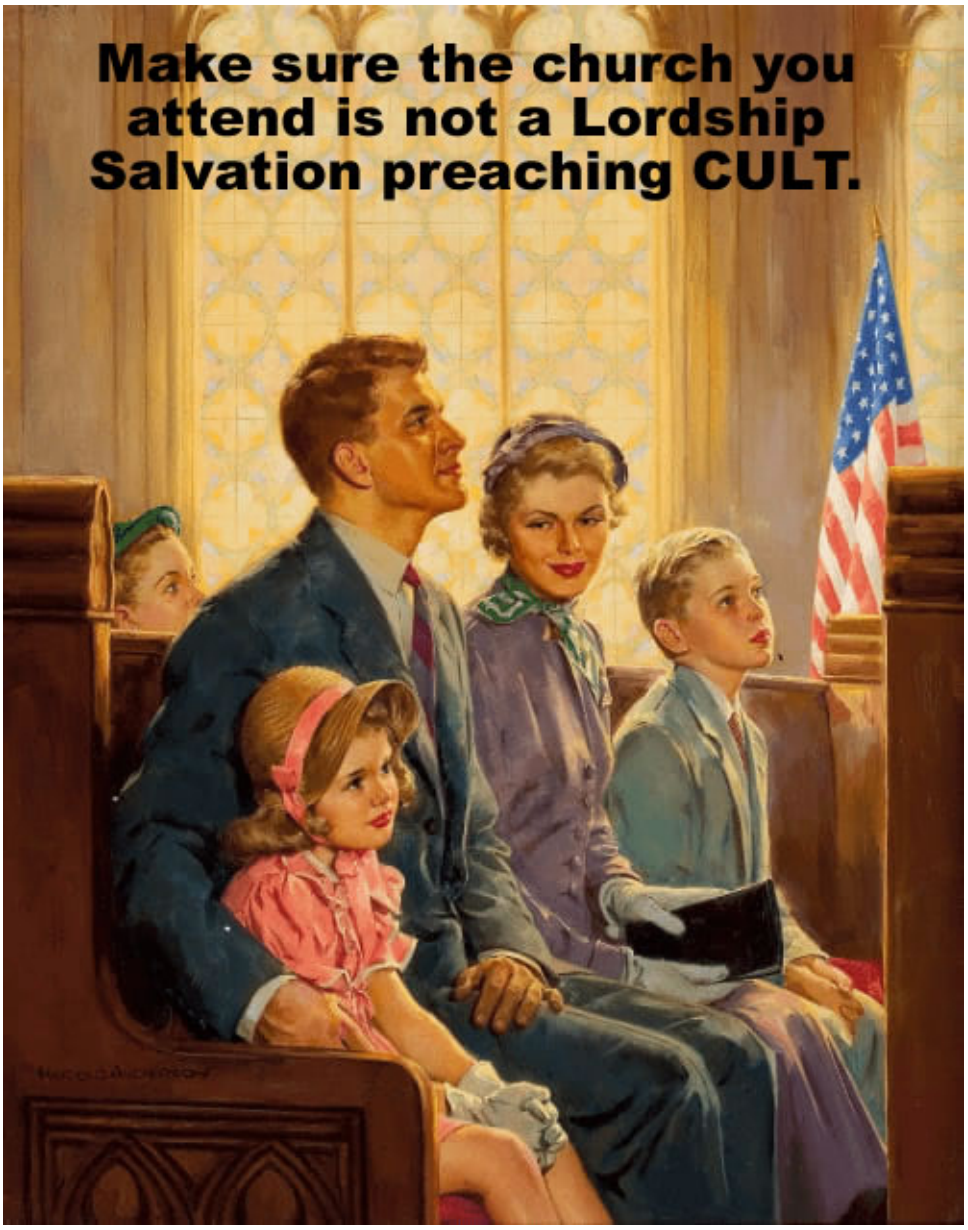

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgfArO4-72UBwh6sBegxXO7ZJVcgfJjlMiBGTyeFui6y4WoCoPU3lGvfbL89FdX1uHfCTx9HsX-T_dDoPPFRz5vqwPr4DQGbkV07II

5.10.10 Adultery Is A Heinous Crime Punishable By God's Law (2024-10-25 11:47)

Job 31:9-11, "If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbour's door; Then let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her. **For this is an heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished by the judges."**

I learned something new from Pastor Steven Anderson today, which I hadn't seen before in the Scripture. We all know that adultery is a horrible sin, but the inspired Holy Bible actually calls adultery a "HEINOUS CRIME" and says it should be a punishable crime in a court of law by the judges.

Job 31:9-11, "If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbour's door; Then let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her. ***For this is an heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished by the judges*.**"



[1]Outside Your Jurisdiction
(if this video goes dead, click on the above Rumble link instead)

Tragically, adultery is widely practiced in our wicked American cuoture today. Adulterous Hollywood actors and producers make adulterous movies to inspire adulterous people. Never before In America's history have we seen such a flagrant disregard for biblical morality and standards. I love God and am thankful that He is a holy, good and faithful Creator! I am trusting in His only begotten (biological) Son, Jesus, who is the promised Christ in whom we have eternal life through faith in His shed blood (1st Peter 1:18-19; Romans 5:9; Revelation 1:5). God is so good!!!

The old adage is very true: *An ounce of prevention is worth one pound of cure.* Filthy communication leads to filthy living! Dirty talk leads to dity behavior. As God's redeemed children we should all carefully guard against listening to or repeating dirty jokes, looking at ir sharing indecent images, and giving credence to anything that is immoral and wrong. I cringe when I hear men telling dirty innappropriate jokes. I hate filthy talk!

It can be extremely difficult in a group of men to take a stand and tell them kindly that you don't want to hear their filth. But if we start taking a stand, in time we will gain boldness to walk away. We don't want to make enemies, especially at work, so we sometimes find our selves in difficult situations. Another helpful old adage comes to mind: *Perfect practice makes perfect.* We should at a minimum make some type of effort to avoid hearing and repeating gossip, dirty jokes and slander. It's not always easy or even possible to avoid hearing siuch horrible things, but not repeating them is much easier if we love the Lord.

I am of the firm belief that no married person ought ever be alone with someone of the oppossite sex to whom they are not legally married. Nor should two unmarried people ever casually talk about sexual matters, including engaged couples. Filthy communication opens the door to sin. **1st Corinthians 15:33, "Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners."**

By taking simple precautionary steps, adultery can be avoided. I heard court testimony from a man who brutally murdered his best friend, to steal his wife. He testified to the court (as part of a plea agreement), that it all began when he and his best friend's wife were alone in a car, talking about sex. He admitted to the court that they were talking about sexual matters that no two unmarried people should ever be talking about, and he is absolutely correct!

A few years ago I watched a couple hundred of the 400 episodes of the popular Tv series Forensic Files. You can watch them for free on Roku, Live Tv, YouTube and other venues. I closely paid attention to the small details that led to major crimes being committed, mainly murder. In nearly every case someone began their downward spiral by drinking booze, going to a Strip Club, a married person flirting with someone to whom they were not married, stealing, dressing immodestly, et cetera. Small sins often lead to bigger sins!

No one merely wakes up one day and decides to go murder someone! Behind every tragdedy in human character is a slow process of wicked thinking. Many sexual predators testify in court that they were sexual abused as children. Abuse often begets further abuse! The human condition is toxic. Jesus taught in Matthew 24:12 that when evil goes unpunished (iniquity) in a society, many people become hardened to the needs of others, and their love is quenched. **Matthew 24:12,**

"And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold." Although Jesus is specifically speaking about conditions during the coming Tribulation period, this truth applies universally to humanity in every generation. Whenever sin is allowed to flourish and crime goes unpunished, things only get much worse (Ecclesiastes 8:11; Jeremiah 7:10-11).

Thousands of online dating websites and services openly allow, promote and support committing adultery, sanctioned by both federal and state governments. Why hasn't our lawmakers and leaders gone after these wicked sinners to shut them down? Why does YouTube openly allow and promote lewdness, indecent images and pornography? Why does our government look the other way, while social media companies censore God-fearing Christians and conservatives, while empowering liberals, kooks and criminals? Truly, Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4).

The Devil wants everybody committing woeful sins. Jesus warned that the Devil only comes to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10). Satan knows if he can get young people to start committing sexual sins, he has taken control over their life and has ruined them! If you doubt that there is a Satanic plot to recruit your child, you [2]NEED TO SEE THIS ABOUT TAYLOR SWIFT!!! Miss Swift belongs in prison for corrupting children! If a pastor and church did this, making sexually immoral videos targeted at children like Taylor Swift does, the media would go ballistic! What evil hypocrities!!! Thankfully, no one can escape God's judgment (Hebrews 4:13). The hypocrities will give account to God (Job 20:5; Ecclesiastes 12:14; Matthew 7:1-5).

1. https://rumble.com/v5jhtab-fwbc-20241020-romans-13-outside-your-jurisdiction-sunday-pm-10202024.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm

---

5.10.11 The Diminishing Word of God (2024-10-26 11:03)

I dug out a classic old sermon by [1]Evangelist Tom Williams (born 1935) today titled: "DIMINISHING THE WORD OF GOD"...

[2]THE DIMINISHING WORD OF GOD

7382

(by Evangelist Tom WIlliams)

Brother Williams exposes the AMPLIFIED BIBLE (AMP), which reads:

> □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□ (□□□) - □□□ □□□□□ □□:□□, “□□□□□ □□□□□□□□, □□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□. “□□□’□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□,” □□ □□□□□□□, “□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□! □□□□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□, □□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□, □□ □□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□ □□ □ □□□□, □□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□□!”

Maybe God is out sitting on the toilet? This is the so-called "higher learning" scholarship behind the Devil’s never-ending rash of new modern Bible revisions. The KING JAMES BIBLE is the only inspired Words of God in the English language today!!!

[3]

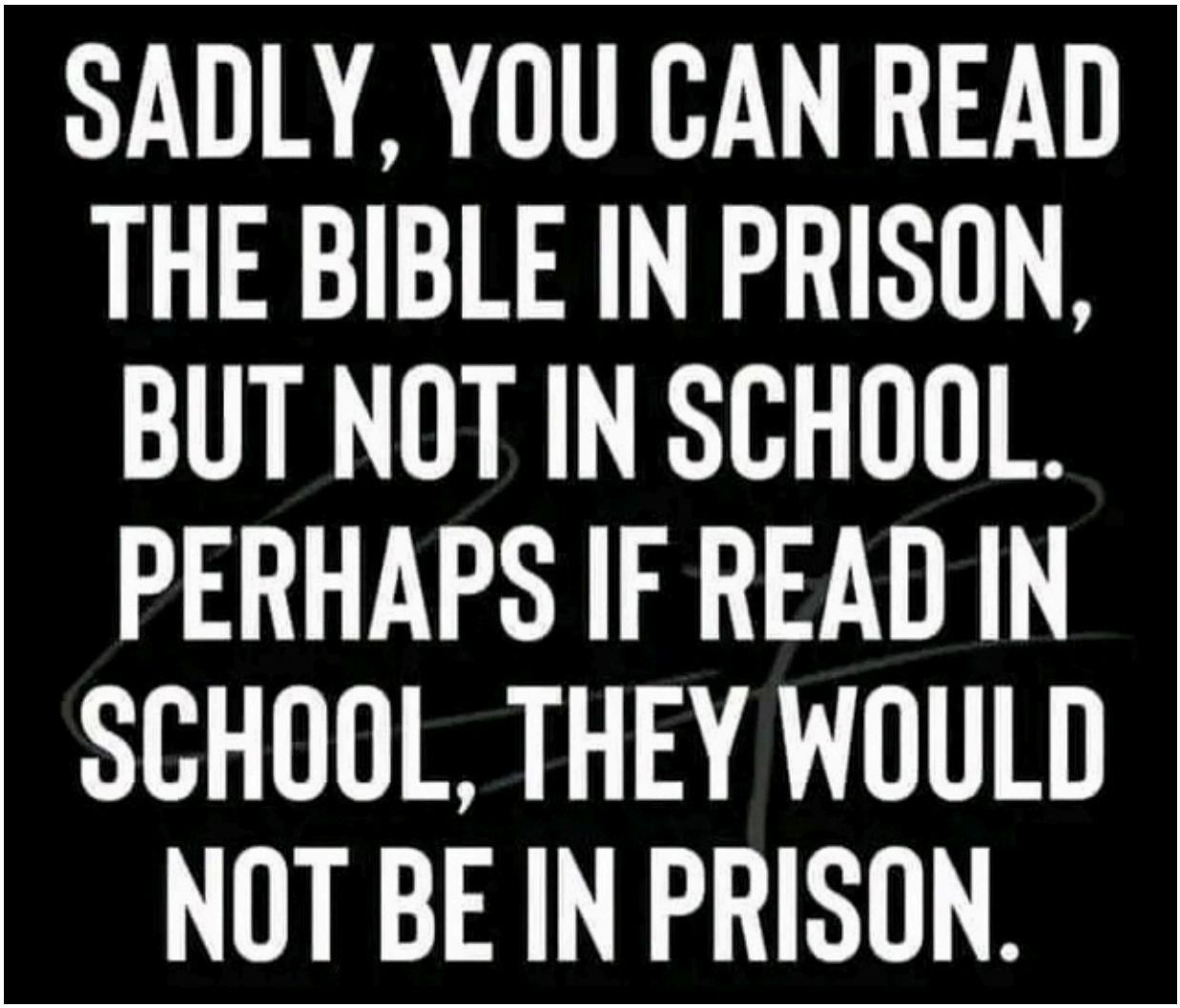

1. https://www.twwm1.com/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Tom_Williams/diminishing_the_word_of_god.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjdBSLgxSHPHLnVbnacQb5i486jtD1_5wUzAdv8ty0ToOD2J6R0DDdGnk1pQDKMQ8wvX6ZTxpvTyJzYi2PJm0Cen3L-a8pozJl3AR7

5.10.12 Beware Of Toxic Feminist Poison (2024-10-26 15:07)

Ephesians 5:22, “

Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.

”

The inspired Word of God is very clear about a women’s role in the marriage and home. Biblically, a woman’s place is in the HOME. **1st Timothy 5:14-15, “I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. For some are already turned aside after Satan.”** The Bible warns that a woman pursuing a career instead of marriage and motherhood is a sin. She has turned aside after Satan.

> Last year, with her 45th birthday looming and no sign of Mr. Right, Brigitte Adams excitedly unfroze the 11 eggs and selected a sperm donor
>
> National Post | January 29, 2018
>
> MANHATTAN BEACH, Calif. — Brigitte Adams caused a sensation four years ago when she appeared on the cover of Bloomberg Businessweek under the headline, “Freeze your eggs, Free your career.” She was single and blond, a Vassar graduate who spoke fluent Italian, and was working in tech marketing for a number of prestigious companies. Her story was one of empowerment, how a new fertility procedure was giving women more choices, as the magazine noted provocatively, “in the quest to have it all.”
>
> Adams remembers feeling a wonderful sense of freedom after she froze her eggs in her late 30s, despite the $19,000 cost. Her plan was to work a few more years, find a great guy to marry and still have a house full of her own children.
>
> Things didn’t turn out the way she hoped.
>
> In early 2017, with her 45th birthday looming and no sign of Mr. Right, she decided to start a family on her own. She excitedly unfroze the 11 eggs she had stored and selected a sperm donor.
>
> Two eggs failed to survive the thawing process. Three more failed to fertilize. That left six embryos, of which five appeared to be abnormal. The last one was implanted in her uterus. On the morning of March 7, she got the devastating news that it, too, had failed. [1]READ MORE

That true horror story is so tragic and unnecessary. The world is a very wicked place, where women regularly forfeit marriage and motherhood in pursuit of the love of money (1st Timothy 6:10-11). I recommend that no Christian woman ever have her eggs frozen. That is NOT God’s plan for your life ladies! Our wise Creator made your body to conceive children in your youth, not have your frozen eggs thawed and put back into your womb 20 years later, when your body is worn and weak from age. Freezing a woman’s eggs is like an eposide of The Outer Limits! God never intended for a woman’s living eggs to be frozen.

In the wicked world today shacking up in fornciation and adultery are today considered acceptable alternatives. The dating websites are full of so-called "swinger couples." It is wickeness! Sexual sins are rampant in the United States. Social media has exponentially caused an increase of sexual sins. Most people just don't care anymore about doing right. Sin has become so accepted in America today that people don't think twice anymore about fonicating, cheating and committing sin. It is wickedness! Our good and faithful Creator, God, deserves so much better from us.

I'm sure that you've noticed the continuous disparging Tv commericals that put men down, portraying them as dumb, weak, foolish and irresponsible. If the roles were reversed so that women were portrayed in such a negative light, there would be massive public outrage and intense anger! This clearly further evidences the Satanic agenda at work to destroy men, ruin the godly institution of marriage, and erase the traditional family. ...



Anti-Men Commercials Compilation (Part 1)



Anti-Men Commercials Compilation (Part 2)



Anti-Men Commercials Compilation (Part 3)

The inspired Holy Bible is also very clear that women are forbidden from ruling over men; they're not even allowed to teach men. ...

> **1Corinthians 14:34, " Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law.**

”

1st Timothy 2:11-12, “

Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.”

ALL women preachers are FALSE PROPHETS! Women bishops and pastors are an abomination unto the Lord, rebellious. Men are supossed to lead. But you say, “What if there are no men to rule?” That hypothetical situation doesn’t negate the clear teaching of God’s Word that women are not to rule the church, period.

It is sad and tragic that America today has [2]succumbed to feminist engineering since the 1960’s. Please read the truthful article by Professor Henry Makow titled, "[3]The Rockefellers Alientaed Women From Men." Here is an excerpt...

The Rockefellers Alienated Women from Men

October 18, 2019

Feminism is an excellent example of how the central banking cartel uses the awesome power of the mass media (i.e. propaganda.) to brainwash women.

In 50 short years, many women have been taught to fear and distrust men. They have lost touch with their natural loving instincts.

Consequently, the family is in disarray, sexual depravity is rampant and birth rates have plummeted.

We need constant reminders of this egregious attack on our humanity and what it has done to us. [4]READ MORE

That is so true! Women are frightenied of men today because of all the toxic women’s Tv programming that instills fear into their souls of mascilinity. All we hear about on toxic daytime shows is how horrible men are, and what they’ve done to women. This is Satanic indoctrination! It’s common knowledge that [5]Kamala Harris has a problem with men. God pity our nation if that [6]evil woman becomes the highest leader in our nation, which would be a travesty of justice, by passing all the noble, qualified and capable men who should lead.

God knows that I am not down on women. God created Eve to be the mother of all humanity. Women are beautiful and precious, each having her own uniqueness and charm. But God has preordained that women and men fulfull different important roles in life. A women’s role as a wife and mother is no less important than a man’s role as a husband and father.

“When the Devil decides to destroy a society, he starts off with the woman.”
—Pastor Jack Hyles, ’[7]How To Destroy The Human Race’

I didn;t write this blog to degrade women, God forbid. I wrote this article to warn everyone about the Satanic agenda at work to destroy women today. The Devil knows that if he can influence young people to commit sexual immorality, he has gained mastery over their life. If you give the Devil an inch, he will take a foot, and then he will be a ruler.

Divorce is a serious problem in America today. The United States is the divorce capital of the world, with over half of all women filing for divorce today. In some places in California, the divorce rate exceeds 75 % today. What a tragic testimony upon our society! Our ungodly government's court have made it so easy to get a divorce nowadays, that pretty much anybody who wants a divorce can get one for any reason, no questions asked. That is evil. God hates divorce (Jeremiah 3:20; Malachi 2:16). Divorce is a sin that perpetuates for a lifetime!

Millions of foolish ungodly American women have filed for divorce, angry at their husbands, thinking that the grass is greener elsewhere. Social media is full of such wicked women, crying and complaining that they cannot find Mr. Right. They had a good man for a husband, a nice home, plenty of provisions and security, but they hated the rules and restrictions (which everyone has, regardless of your circumstances). If a woman divorces her hsuabdn to escape his authority and rules, she'll just exchange him for a 9 to 5 job and a BOSS at work, who will give her orders and rebuke her if she doesn't do her job. If she rebels, she WILL BE fired!

My former wife divorced me in 2006. She is stubborn and rebellious in many ways. She thought I was so horrible for expecting her to clean the house, care for our four children, and cook meals. She wanted to be free and do her own thing, as a fool. She was fired from three jobs over the past 2 years, because she is lazy. Now she has a boss! I don't care who you are, you cannot escape life! Women cannot escape having an authority over them! If you don't want to answer to a husband at home, then you WILL answer to a boss at work.

I remember during the divorce (that my wife fied against my will), that she kept violating the court's order not to contact me, to harass me at work. She kept saying that she is going to go to college, earn a degree, and change the world. She was talking smack! Well, she didn't do even one of the things she said she would do. She ended up working miminum wage jobs for the rest of her life, because she has a problem wiuth authority and work. She is lazy and incomperent, kindly said. I have lived alone for 18 years without a wife, because my former wife is a darn fool, a rebel and stubborn (which the Bible says is equal to witchcraft - 1st Samuel 15:23). I pray for her daily, but she is long gone in her delusions. So sad.

I relish the peace of mind which I have enjoyed for the past decade. I've never found another woman to marry, so I serve the Lord quietly, focusing on my ministry and music. To God be the glory, great things He hath done (and is still doing). The only reason my former wife can get away with her rebellion and wickedness is because our Satanic controlled government empowers women to destroy their homes, crucify their husbands, and go their own way. It is Women Going Their Own Way (WGTOW), not men!

Please RUN from this wicked world's feminist philosophies. Our American society is so toxic today. I read some women's literature published by the government of Guam (a U.S. Territory). The pamphlet said that if a husband wants to know where his wife is going, and when she is coming back home, that is legally defined as "Domestic Abuse." Those idiots are insane! Do you see what they are trying to do? The liberals, kooks, rebels and feminists want to make it so that a husband is totally crippled in his husbandly authority, so that he has ZERO say, control or power over his own wife. That is evil, unbiblical and just plain destructive thinking.

The U.S. government (federal, state and places like Guam) totally REJECT the biblical teaching that a man has a right to rule over his own wife (Genesis 3:16). Guam is a Sodom and Gomorrah island in the Pacifc! The island is overrun with homosexuals and transvestitues, which are

everywhere. The present liutenant governor is an open sodomite. When a corrupt society has wickedly decided to openly show honor toward homosexuals, they do not fear God. **Proverbs 28:4, " They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them."** If a God-fearing Christian contends (opposses) a homosexual, that saint is labeled and treated as a hateful bigot by society. It is society, and not the God-fearing saint who hates sin, who is in the right and pleasing to the Lord. The wicked will be judged (Job 20:5; Hebrews 4:13). No one ever gets away with sin and evil, NO ONE!

Those foolish women who pursue a career and money over marriage and motherhood, will live to rue the day. Please don't let feminism ruin your life ladies. Please don't have sex until you are legally married, or that bum will dump you (a painful lesson which young women never seem to learn). Serve the Lord and follow the inspired King James Bible and you'll find happiness in obeying the Lord's ways. Avoid toxic females who will feed your mind with demonic advice. Hordes of feminist women will advise you to divorce your husband, don't return to your husband, don't remarry your husband, et cetera. Tell them all to go to Hell where they are ultimately going to spend eternity in brimstone and sulfur!

1. https://nationalpost.com/news/world/i-was-sad-i-was-angry-i-was-ashamed-inside-the-struggle-to-conceive-with-frozen-eggs
2. https://www.henrymakow.com/001904.html
3. https://www.henrymakow.com/001904.html
4. https://www.henrymakow.com/001904.html
5. https://www.msn.com/en-us/tv/news/the-view-whoopi-goldberg-corrects-sunny-hostin-after-she-says-kamala-harris-has-a-problem-with-men/ar-AA1sjOhy
6. https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/politics/elections/2024/10/26/trans-ads-trump-harris/75791374007/
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/destroy_the_human_race.mp3

5.10.13 Never Require Sinners To Walk An Aisle To Be Saved (2024-10-30 15:00)

Acts 16:28-31, "

But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

One of my pet peeves as a Bible preacher are foolish pastors who require lost sinners to walk down a church asile to learn how to go to Heaven. My long time ministry friend, Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), thankfully wrote and left behind free .pdf copies of his dozens of books and materials to edify the world for generations to come. I cannot thank Pastor Younce enough for his role in helping me solidify my salvation beliefs. ...

[1]**Salvation And The Public Invitation** (.pdf)

I first met Dr. Younce online around 2005, after I had just moved from Chicago to the island of Guam in 2004. Pastor Younce had found my *Jesus-is-savior.com* website online (which by God's grace I started in 2002), and noticed that I was exposing Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a fraud, for which he was greatly intrigued. The first time that he emailed me, Dr. Younce said that other than himself, I am the only preacher he knows of who recognizes and exposes Martin

Luther as an unsaved heretic. Brother Younce's praise and friendship has meant the world to me over the past 20 years. I love that man of God!

In the preceding needful book by Dr. Younce, 'Salvation And The Public Invitation,' he scolds preachers who add the uneccesary and unbiblical requirement to the Gospel, to walk an aisle to get to Heaven. God only knows how many souls are burning in Hell forever, simply because some preacher refused to share the Gospel unless he could selfishly take the credit and glory for himself, instead of just preaching the Gospel and leaving the praise to God alone.

I am leery of Baptist churches today where the pastor is bragadacious, always touting how many people they got saved last year, and how many baptisms they had. I have been in plenty of churches like that, and in every case people were required to walk down an aisle to the front altar to learn how to go to Heaven. It ought not be folks! The truth is that you can be saved right from your pew. I was saved in a pew at age 13 in 1980.

Dear reader, no preacher should ever require someone to walk down an aisle to the front of a church auditorium to learn how to go to Heaven. Why don't those preachers tell people how to be saved in their pew? I'll tell you why! It is because those wicked pastors want to exploit you. They want to make a public spectacle of people who come forward to trust Christ, boasting of how God's power is upon their ministry. I loathe the irresponsible preachers today who are braggadious about how many people THEY'VE led to Jesus Christ. I humbly give God all the praise and criticism in my ministry work, good and bad alike. The day I got saved at age 13 my life became hidden with Christ in God (Colossians 3:1-3). What happens to me happens to Jesus (Matthew 25:40, 45). As believers, we're in this called Christianity together, with our dear Savior.

No pastor ought ever require anyone to walk down an aisle to learn how to be saved. Every preacher should tell the audience how to go to Heaven from where they are seated or standing. Millions of people will someday burn in the fires and torments of the Lake of Fire, all because of foolish preachers who refused to share the Gospel without adding the unbiblical obligation to walk forward in a church or revival service to be saved.

Many people won't walk forward during an invitation due to fear of the unknown, or perhaps they don't want to be made a spectacle of in front of a group, or maybe they don't feel well physically, or they will be put on the spot, et cetera. By sharing the Gospel with them in their pew, it eliminates all of those potential hindrances to them getting saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). If there is one place in the world where the Gospel ought not be kept secretive, it is in a local New Testament church. Thank you for reading my ministry blog. God bless.



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgpwQbR-kOoW2Hfny9r7yxYxMckqhwGzsvt97Wduw7IiDZZthCGw0xEV5Q3FH5JFfbKabx0eiTjP4A0xvThxh8ZxoFvM_7I14Vaguw

---

5.11 November

5.11.1 To Hell And Back (Pastor Jack Hyles) (2024-11-01 13:33)

[1]

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles

Preached on February 23, 1997

Tonight I close the series of messages on the Second Coming by giving a rather detailed Bible study on the subject of Hell. Now I will not necessarily preach an evangelistic sermon; rather, I would like to acquaint you with Hell and explain exactly what the Bible teaches about it, using twenty-two different verses of Scripture. Rather than look them up, perhaps I could quote them, or give you the references as I bring the message, and make a note in the margin of your Bible, or on a piece of paper as to what the Bible says about Hell, then you may have them for future references.

There are three worlds in existence. The world about us here who live on this earth. Then there is the world about which we spoke this morning. I always like to preach something about Heaven close to the time when I preach on Hell, because invariably somebody will nip at me and say that all I do is preach on wrath, Hell, and judgment. So I preach on Heaven to balance it off.

I will teach awhile tonight, with a little preaching interspersed, on the subject, "To Hell and Back." Actually the Bible teaches that people do go to Hell and come back.

The Bible has a great deal to say about Hell. In fact, it has more to say about Hell than about Heaven. There are more Scriptures In the Bible that teach about Hell than teach about Heaven; there are more verses in the Bible which tell about the conditions of Hell than you find telling about the conditions of Heaven. Now for a person to close his eyes on the subject of Hell is to refuse to believe a portion of the Word of God.

Modern scholarship says, "There is no such thing as Hell." For example: Dr. DeHaan, the famous radio preacher, had preached many years ago on the subject of Hell on the radio. Some preacher—I say preacher—"reverend"—wrote him and in these words he said:

> "Dear Dr. DeHaan:
>
> "I am surprised that a man of your training and background, from college, university, and seminary, could believe in that antiquated, moth-eaten, disproved theory of the age of superstition that there is a literal Hell. No modern scholar believes that any longer."

Well, no modern scholar believed the flood was coming either, but it came. No modern scholar believed that Sodom and Gomorrah would be destroyed, but it was. In fact, all the modern scholars were destroyed with them.

Don’t misunderstand me; I believe in education. It seems I spent all my life in school. I spent eighteen years hunting the "x" in algebra! I never found it, but I spent eighteen years hunting for it! I hate to disillusion you, but It ain’t there! You can’t find it. I believe in education. I believe in study. I believe in reading. I read three and a half books last week. Usually I read three to five books a week. I believe in study. But I want to say that if modern scholarship does not believe the Bible, modern scholarship can go down the garbage can of human history as far as I am concerned. I am going to believe the Word of God. And a fellow who is an educated person but who does not believe the Bible, is just an educated fool. I would rather be a little fellow who had never seen the inside of a school, and believe the Bible is the Word of God, and be born again and love God and love the Word of God and believe the Bible and

what God says In the Bible, than to be a man with all the degrees a mile long and not be able to understand and believe the Word of God.

There is no truth without the One who says, "I am the Truth." And when you get to the place in your life where you think you are too modem for this Bible, you are too modern for God and you will go to Hell like all the other scholars will who do not believe the Word of God.

The Bible is very plain. You will have to decide one or two things: whether you do not believe the Bible, or you believe in Hell, because if you believe the Bible, you have to believe in Hell. A lot of people would say, "I don't believe in a burning Hell. I don't believe that folks who die in their sins burn forever." You do not believe the Bible then. "Oh, yes, I believe the Bible." No you don't. If you don't believe there is a Hell, if you don't believe there is a burning Hell, you do not believe the Bible is the Word of God, for the Bible is very clear about this matter. We will discuss many Scriptures tonight that will leave no doubt in any Bible-believer's mind about the truth and the doctrine of an eternal, literal, burning Hellfire where people who die in their sins must spend eternity and must live forever without God.

Several years ago Audie Murphy, I think the most decorated of all the World War II heroes, wrote a book entitled To Hell and Back. Audie Murphy likened World War II to Hell. He told about the men whose heads were disengaged from their bodies; about the men who were mangled; about seeing horror and death and bloodshed and mangled bodies, the torn battlefields and all the horrors of World War II. Then in coming back—

he likened that as to coming back from Hell. So he titled the book, To Hell and Back.

Audie Murphy had an awful time In World War II. My heart certainly goes out to all those who suffer in all wars, and who give their lives and their health and many times the members of their bodies for our lives. But may I say this, my precious friends: World War II, World War I, the coming World War III, the Battle of Armageddon and all the rest of them, will never have one little iota compared to the suffering of Hellfire where the worm dieth not and the fire is not quenched.

I will give you Bible facts about Hell tonight. I will not say one thing in this pulpit tonight unless it is authenticated by the Word of God.

The first thing I would call your attention to is The Reason for Hell.

In Matthew 25:41 the Bible says, "Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels."

What is the purpose for Hell? Why was Hell made? Often children ask that question.

One little girl asked her mother one day, "Mother, what does the world rest on? What does the world rest on?"

The mother didn't know what the world rested on any more than the child did. So she said, "Oh, the world rests on er. . .er. . .er. . .on a big man. . .a big man. A big man holds the world up." Then she went about her business.

"Mama, what does the man stand on?"

"Oh, honey, the man stands on a...a.. .a. . .a. . .oh, he stands on a big... a big rock. That is what the man stands on.

"Mama, what does the rock sit on?"

"Oh, the rock sits on a big pole. A great big long pole."

"Mama, what does the pole sit on?"

"Ah, hush, honey! The pole just goes all the way down to the bottom.

Now many boys and girls have many questions to ask.

Many have asked me this question, "Brother Hyles, why was Hell made? What is Hell for? Who made Hell? Why was Hell prepared in the first place?" So I will discuss with you the reason for Hell. There was a reason.

Before the world was ever created, before there ever was an earth, a Mars, a Jupiter, a Venus; before there ever was a sun, or moon, or stars, there was a Heaven. God lived in the Heaven, in fellowship with His angels. It is thought there were three different companies of angels under three different archangels, Gabriel, Michael, and Lucifer, who is the Devil. Three different (you might say) battalions or regiments of angels. Now Lucifer decided he wanted to take over Heaven, so Lucifer rebelled against God and took his group of the angels and started a war in Heaven. Immediately God put down the rebellion of Lucifer, and cast him and

his angels out of Heaven. They were excommunicated from Heaven.

If that be so, immediately God prepared a place for the Devil and these angels, Heaven's fallen angels and the Devil. The place was called Hell. In Matthew 25:41 it says they were cast into everlasting fire "prepared for the devil and his angels." As I have said many times, if you go to Hell, you will be an intruder. Hell was not made for you. But if you do not receive Christ, you will go there, and you will burn forever. I don't care how many degrees you have; I don't care how smart you are; I don't care how rich you are; I don't care how influential you are; you will go to Hell and you will burn forever unless you have been born again. So Hell is a place made for the Devil and his angels.

Let me tell you something. I get a little sick sometimes with certain classes of people. The only thing I can't stand in this world is prejudice. This idea that there are two kinds of preachers—the Hell-fire-and-brimstone preacher, and then there is the educated kind. The Devil thought that up. "There is that Hell fire and brimstone preacher, the kind that hangs you over Hell. Then there is the kinder, sweeter type." Let me tell you something, if you are going to Hell and a fellow doesn't tell you about it, he isn't sweet; he is the biggest enemy you have! If a world is lost without God, if a world is headed for damnation forever, to live in the fires of an eternal torment forever, and a man stands in a pulpit and some of his people are headed for Hell, and that man does not tell them about Hell, he is the worst enemy they have. I don't care how sweet he is, or how kind. The best friend you have, the sweetest preacher who stands in anybody's pulpit is the one who reminds you to escape the fires of Hell, for there is a prepared place for unprepared people somewhere, where people suffer in the world to come forever and forever. The reason for Hell.

In the second place, I call your attention to The Location of Hell.

Where is Hell? People are always asking me. Where is Hell located? How do you go there? In what part of the universe is Hell? I am not sure about that except to say this: the Bible seems to imply that Hell is down. Usually in the Bible when Heaven is mentioned, it is up, and when mentioning Hell, it is going down. So Hell must be down. I personally believe that Hell is in the heart of the earth. I believe that future Gehenna, Hell will be in the heart of the earth. Scientists say that beneath the earth there is a boiling volcanic disturbance constantly going on in the heart of the earth. And so I personally believe Hell will be in the heart of the earth.

Now then, Hell is also called "a bottomless pit." In Revelation 9:2 it says the angel "opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace... " A bottomless pit.

My precious friend, you can be a Baptist, you can be a Methodist, you can be a Presbyterian, you can be a Catholic, you can be an Episcopalian, you can be a Lutheran and all the rest of

them; you can be baptized in this pool, and sprinkled in another church, and confirmed in another, and reared in another, but if you die without Jesus Christ, without being born again, the Bible says you will go to Hell and suffer in a bottomless pit.

I believe in Hell people constantly fall forever and forever. There is no bottom to Hell. It is a bottomless pit. While people are burning, they shall also be falling. While people are screaming and crying and begging for mercy, and pleading for water, and while they are gnashing their teeth, and chewing their tongues, and looking to God and saying, "O God! Send Lazarus that he may dip his finger in water and cool my tongue, for I am tormented in this flame"—the Bible says that is a bottomless pit. Constant falling! Constant falling! Again and again; no foundation, no rock, nothing to stand upo—a bottomless pit forever and forever and forever!

In World War II, I was in the paratroopers. I made nineteen parachute jumps or "push-outs"! I know what it is to fall. On my fifth parachute jump, my parachute did not open. One hundred feet from the ground... one second from death, my reserve parachute finally opened. I know what it is to fall. I fell seven hundred feet in the air. I twisted. I did not know whether my head was up or down. My arms were completely uncontrollable. I could not hold my body with any coordination at all. I was just falling and twisting in the air, just completely uncoordinated... falling... falling... falling; turning... turning; twisting... twisting.

Think of it. In Hell—a bottomless pit. Forever and forever! Falling and burning and crying and twisting in a bottomless pit forever!

The location of Hell is a bottomless pit, which I believe is down.

We have seen the reason for Hell; we have seen the location of Hell; now I call your attention to The Prophecy of Hell.

In the Bible it plainly teaches that people can go to Hell and get out. In fact, people who are in Hell tonight will get out someday. I am not talking about the person going to purgatory and if he gets enough prayers and enough money paid for him, he can get on up to the next place. I am talking about the fact that people who are in Hell shall some day be discharged from Hell. Here is why.

Revelation 20:13, 14 says this: "And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire."

Ken (our song leader), I will use you for an example. You be in Hell for a minute. The place where you are sitting represents Hell. It is torment, constant soul-torment. But in Hell tonight the soul-torment is all there is. The body is not tormented in Hell tonight, but just the soul. The body of the lost man goes to the grave; the soul goes to Hades or what is commonly called now Hell. The soul goes to torment.

Now John (assistant pastor), you be the body of an unsaved person. Ken is the soul. The soul is in Hades burning; the body is in the grave. Now one day, at the resurrection of the unsaved, at the end of the thousand-year millennium, the soul shall come out of Hell, the body shall come out of the grave and body and soul shall be reunited, for Hell now is only disembodied spirits. But in that day it shall be embodied spirits, and the body and soul shall be together again, and both body and soul shall stand before God at the great judgment that Ken sang about a bit ago, they will stand before God and He will give them degrees of punishment in the lake of fire, and every one of them will be cast again, both body and soul, back into the lake of fire to be tormented forever and forever.

So the soul which is in Hell tonight will come out of Hell, and be delivered for awhile, just for a moment as it stands before God and then God will take body and soul and cast them into the lake of fire.

That word "cast" in the Greek is a very interesting word. It is the word ekballo, which means to hurl as you would hurl a ball or throw a rock. In the Bible when someone would throw something, as a rock or stone, it was ekballo. They would hurl it, throw it. And that word "cast" in Revelation 20:14 actually means people shall be taken both body and soul and shall be thrown into the lake of fire.

I tremble when I think about these preachers standing before God one day and He looks at them and says, "My Bible was full of Scriptures about Hell and you were afraid to tell them about Hell. You had some educated folks, and you were afraid to tell them about Hell. You had some folks who thought Hell wasn’t true, and you cut your message, you trimmed the corners." Woe be unto any preacher who stands before his people and for fear of preaching something the folks don’t like, he fails to warn them of the wrath of God to come!

There is going to be a time when the body shall come from the grave and the soul shall come from Hades, and body and soul together shall be hurled into the lake of fire. Like it or not, it is there. It is in the Bible. If you don’t believe it, it is still in the Bible. The Bible is clear about the prophecy of Hell.

We have seen the reason for Hell, we have seen the location of Hell, we have seen the prophecy of Hell; now I would have you notice The Duration of Hell.

How long is Hell? What is the duration? I believe in purgatory, but not the purgatory that some of our friends believe in. The Bible says in Hebrews that Jesus purged our sins on the tree. And if you want to know what the Bible says there, in the original language it says He purgatoried our sins. It is the same word as purgatory. Jesus purgatoned our sins. On the cross of Calvary, Jesus Christ suffered and purged our sins for us.

Consequently, we who are in Him will not go to purgatory, and those who are out of Him have not had their sins purged already, and so Hell will be forever. In Revelation 14:11 it says, "And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever...."

Go home tonight, turn on your kitchen stove, put your finger in the fire, hold it there ten minutes, and see what you pull out. You go home tonight, you put your finger in the fire, you hold it five minutes, just five minutes, then see what you pull out.

"Oh," you say, "I wouldn't do that." Okay; what about four?

"Why," you say, "I am not that big enough fool." How about three?

"Why," you say, "preacher, you are foolish." How about two?

"Why," you say, "I still am not going....

How about one?

"Why," you say, you are crazy.

All right, how about ten seconds then? We will leave the minutes off. How about ten seconds?

"Why," you say, "preacher, I wouldn't pull back anything but a stub."

Well, how about five seconds? Turn the fire on, you put your finger in the kitchen fire one... .two... three.. .four... ... five seconds—see what you pull out.

You say, "I won’t do it."

Well, how about four seconds? How about three? How about two? How about one? How about putting your finger in the fire and saying, "One second"—pull it out?

No, you wouldn’t do it. Yet my friends, Hell is longer than one second! Hell is longer than two seconds! Hell is longer than five seconds! Hell is longer than ten seconds! Hell is longer than ten minutes! Hell is longer than ten days! Hell is longer than ten weeks! Hell is longer than ten months! Hell is longer than ten years! Hell is longer than ten thousand years! Hell is longer than ten million years! Hell is longer than ten billion years! Hell is longer than ten trillion years! There are many people who would not be so foolish as for one single second to put their finger in the fire of the kitchen stove, yet who are plunging their souls toward a place of torment where they will burn for millions and billions of years forever, without hope in the world to come! Oh, think of it! Hell is eternal. It never ceases. The duration of Hell!

We have seen the reason for Hell, the location of Hell, the prophecy of Hell, the duration of Hell; now we come lastly to the sufferings of Hell.

We will spend most of our time tonight on the sufferings of Hell. I don’t want anybody to go to Hell. God knows I don’t. And I want to make this clear. If I did not believe in Hell, I would get out of this business. If I did not believe in Hell, I would close my Bible and not preach another sermon. If I did not believe that people who are lost and die without God will burn forever, I would close my Bible and get in some lucrative profession and I would get as much out of life as possible. I would say the Epicureans are right: I will live and eat and drink and be merry, for tomorrow I die. Because I believe in Hell, the motivating power of my ministry is the fact that I believe people to whom I preach may go to Hell.

Sometimes I am criticized for being evangelistic all the time. Many times people say, "Why don’t you give the Christians more?" I do try to give the Christians more. The crowd that thinks I don’t give the Christians enough is the crowd that doesn’t come back on Sunday night or Wednesday night. I try to give Christians something. But there Is always that constant inner motivating power that people to whom I preach on Sunday morning and Sunday night and Wednesday night are eternity-bound people headed somewhere, and some of them will live forever in the place of the unprepared.

Oh, as I have preached sermon after sermon after sermon, and many people have heard me preach and have not been saved, and they have plunged their way toward Hell, they have died without hearing the Gospel again; I stop and think there are people tonight burning while I am preaching tonight; they are screaming while I am preaching tonight; they are in Hell, falling in the bottomless pit, gnashing their teeth, in darkness forever and ever and ever and ever! How in the name of good common sense can any man who calls himself a preacher of God’s

Gospel help but warn people about the wrath of God to come is more than I can understand.

I promised God years ago that I would be the kind of a preacher to preach all the Bible. I promised Him that nobody would change it. I promised God that no one would influence my preaching but Him. If you want to make me real mad, where I tell you to sit back where you belong, you just try to tell me what to preach. Oh, you will have your hands full! You really will! You can tell me my tie isn't straight, and I will try to straighten it up. You can tell me that my suit isn't exactly the right color, and I will try to buy a new one. But you leave my preaching alone. That is between me and God.

I want to say this tonight: the Bible plainly teaches that there is a place of suffering called Hell.

There are several things about suffering. In the first place, it is fire.

F-I-R-E—fire! In Mark, chapter 9, verse 43, we read: "And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched."

Suppose you have a hand that is keeping you from Jesus Christ. Suppose you have a hand that is sending your soul to Hell. Suppose your hand has some sin; there is something your hand does you cannot give up, and that thing keeps you from salvation in Jesus Christ. The Bible says cut it off. Better for you not to have any hands than to go to Hell.

Again in Mark 9, verse 45, it says: "And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched."

If that foot has an enjoyment that you cannot quit; if that foot has a sin it commits that keeps you from God and will send you to Hell, the Bible says "cut it off." Better for you to enter into life without a foot or hand than having feet and hands to be cast into the lake of fire where the worm dieth not and the fire is not quenched.

Verse 47 says: "And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire."

If there is something that your eye does that makes you reject Jesus Christ, if there is something your eye does that makes you say no to the Gospel and plunges you toward Hell, the

Bible says "gouge it out," "pluck it out." Better for you not to have any eyes or hands and feet than to be cast into the lake of fire where the worm dieth not and the fire is not quenched.

Hell is fire!

I wish people who don't believe the Bible would quit riding under the name of Christianity. I wish people who don't believe what God says in the Bible would quit calling themselves Christians. Oh, my soul hungers for a simple belief in the Word of God.

I wrestled with this thing when I was a kid preacher. Numbers of people tried to counsel with me. Older preachers far down the line tried to tell me I should not preach Hellfire and brimstone. I had to wrestle about this thing. I went through a brief period where I wondered if there really were fire in Hell. But I had to have a basis; there must be a foundation. There has to be something as the criterion for what you believe. So I decided the Bible is true. I decided this Book is the Word of God, and if this Book says it, I am going to believe it. And this Book is plain about the fires of Hell.

Matthew 25:41 says "everlasting fire." Revelation 20:15 says "the lake of fire," which means liquid fire, lava. Revelation 21:8 says, "The fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the LAKE WHICH BURNETH WITH FIRE AND BRIMSTONE: which is the second death ."

In Luke 16:24 the rich man said, "Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame."

My precious friend, if you have not received Christ as your Saviour, I plead with you, receive Him, come to Him, for in Him alone is escape from the fires of Hell. If you tonight belong to this church, you may be a respectable member, but if you have never been born by the Spirit of God, if you have never been saved, I beg you to come to Christ and be saved. Far better for you to be embarrassed tonight than to be embarrassed when you stand before God.

The second suffering besides fire is Weeping and Gnashing of Teeth.

In Matthew 22:12, 13 it says about the man who came to the wedding feast having no garment: "Then said the king [Jesus] to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

Falling, burning, weeping, gnashing of teeth! I wish I could describe it—a person gnashing his teeth because of pain.

Recently I got a call from the Chairman of the Board of Deacons at my former pastorate in Garland—one of the best friends I ever had. He said, "Preacher, little Bobby was out in the barn (they live on the farm) playing with some gasoline and the gasoline turned over and little Bobby was just a bundle of fire. He was burned terribly and he has been in the hospital. He will live, but he was burned terribly. Pray for little Bobby."

My heart was broken, crushed! We are so burdened for Bobby; and the folk at Miller Road Church are so heartbroken for Bobby because Bobby has been burned.

Listen, nobody said, "Don't be a fanatic." Oh, they rushed Bobby to the hospital. They got him, smothered the flame, they rushed him to the hospital. Pastor Tom Landers spent all night at the hospital. The deacons gathered around his bed and had prayer because Bobby had been burned. Nobody called them fools; nobody called them fanatics. Nobody said they were narrow-minded because here was a little boy who had been burned. But if these same people plead all night for a sinner to stay out of Hell where they will burn forever, somebody will say they are religious fanatics, fools for Christ.

Not only is there gnashing of teeth and weeping, but there is Darkness.

Years ago Mrs. Hyles and I were in Colorado for a few days' rest. We went to the Cave of the Winds. This Cave is like Carlsbad Caverns in New Mexico. They took us way back through one tunnel, then we went through a smaller tunnel. All these stalagmites and stovepipes! They were hanging down. One fellow said they were 40 thousand, or 40 million years old—I don't know which. We went through. Water was seeping on our heads. I thought, "Man, oh, don't anybody kick these electric wires! We have been in here thirty-five or forty minutes and if these lights go out, we have had it! Boy, don't anybody kick these electric wires!"

Then all of a sudden it got dark! I looked at my wife—and I didn't look at her! I looked at my hand, and it wasn't there! And I thought, "Dear Lord in Heaven, don't blow a fuse now on these wires!" So dark! So dark you couldn't even see your wife, you couldn't even see your hand—

couldn't see a thing, just darkness, total darkness.

And think of it! People who live with you; folks who work with you are headed for eternity without Christ forever, to burn and scream and cry and gnash their teeth in total darkness forever! If you loved them, you would tell them about Jesus. If you cared for them, you would witness to them. We dress in our robes of righteousness, pull our Christianity around us and show off how good we are in a world going to Hell and nobody cares! Our soul in Heaven, when people are headed for outer darkness, without God forever!

Darkness! How many times in the night have I been at the hospital. I can recall in a little town way down near the Louisiana border I received a call at three o'clock in the morning from a little lady who had a one-year-old baby. Our little Becky was a year old then. We stayed all night at the hospital. Little Sheila never pulled out of it completely. Though she still lives, she is afflicted. No one knew what the disease was. I can hear that dear mother as she looked outside and saw the darkness. "Brother Hyles, I wish morning would come! I wish morning would come! Oh, it is not so bad in the daytime, but in the nighttime, at two or at three o'clock in the morning!" I can still hear the cries of that little mother saying, "Brother Hyles, I wish morning would come! I wish morning would come!"

Think of it! In Hell, no morning! No sunshine! No brightness! No glow of God's love! No radiance of the presence of our Saviour! Oh, darkness forever and ever and ever! In a bottomless pit which burneth with fire and brimstone. Darkness! Gnashing of teeth! Suffering! Fire forever!

The suffering of Hell is fire, darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth, and in the next place the suffering of Hell is Conscience.

People who know more about the Bible than I do say that when it says in Mark 9:44, ...where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched," their worm means the worm of their conscience. It does not say "the worm," but "their worm." In Mark 9:46 again it says, "Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched." In Mark 9:48 the third time it says, "Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched." What worm? The worm of conscience.

Somewhere I heard about a picture entitled "Napoleon in Hell ." It pictured the little General Napoleon in Hell. Here was his hell: Around him were gathered all the mothers he had left with dead little babies. Around him were gathered all the little orphaned children caused by his tyranny. Around him were gathered all the widows who were left because of Napoleon's ruthlessness. Napoleon had to look at them, had to look forever in Hell at those orphans, at those widows, at those maimed bodies, and the empty places in the homes. He had to look forever at those because Hell was the conscience of thinking of the awful things he had done on the earth.

My Bible says when people stand before God, the books will be opened, and the deeds done in the body shall be manifest. Oh, the conscience of Hell! I believe there will be songbooks. You will have to hear the songs you heard sung about Jesus, but refused to accept the Gospel. I believe there will be books of sermons that you will have to hear over and over again—sermons you heard but rejected the Gospel after you heard them. Conscience! Oh, the conscience of all the sins, to remind you of all the wickedness, and all the vile, and all the corruption in Hell forever and forever.

We hasten on. Suffering of Hell is fire, darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth, conscience; but the suffering of Hell also is Lust.

Revelation 22:11 says: "He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still."

So that which is unjust here shall be unjust in eternity. That which is filthy here shall be filthy in eternity. The drunkard here shall be a drunkard in Hell. He will crave liquor in Hell. The lustful here will lust in Hell. The abominable here will be abominable in Hell. There will be no difference except one thing: Brother, when you get to be an alcoholic here, you can find some liquor to satisfy your crave, but in Hell it will be an unsatisfied hunger all the time. Filthy still! No liquor!

How many times have I seen men reach for the bottle in my own presence! I was in a home one time when a man said, "Preacher, I hate to drink in your presence, but I have got to have a bottle." He took that hand, shaking like a leaf in a storm, opened the refrigerator, pulled out the bottle when he could hardly hold it still enough to drink it, and poured it down his mouth, into his stomach, and said, "Preacher, I had to have it!"

But in Hell he will beg and lust for it, but it won't be there. The adulterer will lust, but his lust will not be satisfied. Hell is a place of constant lust. The same unholy passions you had here, you will have there, except there will be no satisfaction offered. Same desires, unholy lusts. He that is filthy shall be filthy still.

Suffering of Hell is fire, darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth, conscience, lust; and then Hell is a place of Eternal Death.

Revelation 2:11 speaks about Hell as being the second death. Revelation 20:14 calls Hell the second death. Revelation 21:8 calls Hell the second death. Hell is called eternal dying, eternal death. I believe Hell is that state constantly on that little narrow divide between life and death.

Several years ago I was called into a home at midnight. An eighty-odd-year-old man was dying. I felt his pulse. His hands were cold, his eyes were set in death, it seems. I can hear him as he cried in the night, "Preacher, Preacher, pray for God to let me live! Pray for God to let me live!"

I said, "I will."

Then after awhile he said, "No Preacher, pray for God to let me die."

I can hear the screams of the eighty-year-old man as he said, "O God, let me live! Let me live! Let me live! Let me live!" Then he would scream again and say, "O God, let me die! Let me die! If I can't live, let me die! If I can't die, let me live! But the horror of being here on the borderline! I can see life on one side and death on the other.

God, let me go from one to the other!"

The Bible says Hell is eternal dying. People in Hell shall be dying all the time. They will never live. It will be a constant, never-ceasing, endless dying process always, forever and ever.

Sixty people die a minute. Since I have been preaching tonight, over two thousand people have died. March... march... march! Onward! Onward! Two thousand people in the last thirty-five minutes, sixty every minute, thirty-six hundred an hour, eighty-six thousand a day, thirty million people a year! O God, help us! Every time we have a service on Sunday morning in this church, over five thousand people plunge out into eternity, and most of them without God.

How can we sleep at night? Oh, it is a wonder that God doesn't destroy the church of the twentieth century. The churches of our day were built and born in the revival fires of Charles Finney, and Jonathan Edwards, and Dwight Moody, and Billy Sunday. They were born in those revivals. Somebody has said, "Since the days of Billy Sunday, the church of Jesus Christ has made no progress whatsoever." The last shaking this world had was in the days of these fellows who preached Hellfire and brimstone.

When Jonathan Edwards preached the old sermon, "Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God," people fell under such conviction they reached for the pillars in the church building and held on for fear they would fall that night in the fires of Hell.

Sixty people a minute! Every tick of my watch, another. Tick.. .Tick. . .another! Tick.. .another! Every tick of the watch, every hour of the day, march... march... march—thirty-six hundred people die! Hell, a place of fire! Hell, a place of lust! Hell, a place of conscience! Hell, a place of weeping! Hell, a place of darkness! Hell, a place of eternal separation from all that

is good and all that is holy!

But, Thank God, You Don’t Have to Go There!

A famous artist painted a picture showing a beautiful forest, a lovely wooded area. But his teacher said, "Never paint a forest without painting a path leading out."

Tonight I have described the doctrine of Hell—the reason, the location, the prophecy, the duration, the sufferings—all of it; but I am so happy there is a path out. What is the path? Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." If you will come to Jesus Christ tonight, you will never have to go to Hell. But if you reject Him, as sure as this Bible is true, without Jesus you will go to Hell. But just as sure as it is true, with Christ you can go to Heaven.

I am so happy tonight that I will never go to Hell, Jack Hyles has taken care of all that already. Thank God, I will never burn one minute in Hell. I will never cry in the darkness of Hell, for Jesus paid it all, all to Him I owe. You say, "Oh, you must be pretty good. If you are not going to Hell, and you know you are going to Heaven, you must be pretty good."

No, I am a scoundrel—just like you. I am no good.

"Oh," you say, "you must live a pretty good life."

The best I can, but I fall short.

But you say, "You know you are going to Heaven; you know you are not going to Hell. You must be spotless, pure."

No, I am not, but I will tell you what. I am trusting Someone who is spotless, pure.

My college president said he was preaching in a revival campaign. He went down to a local restaurant to eat a noon meal. He walked out to pay his bill and he asked the little waitress, "Little Lady, do you know Jesus?"

She looked at him and said, "You are preaching in a revival down at the First Baptist Church, aren't you?"

"Yes, I am."

She said, "Huh! I am not going to go down there because those folks are all hypocrites ."

He looked at her and said very tenderly, "But little lady, I didn't come to tell you how wonderful the folks are down there. I came to tell you about Jesus. Can you find anything wrong with Him?"

Great big old tears welled up in her eyes as she looked up at him and said, "Sir, if more of the people down there would live like Him, more of us people out here would come down there."

I am telling you about Jesus tonight, not the First Baptist Church, not the Baptist denomination. If you will trust Him as Saviour, you will never know what Hellfire will be for yourself.

Tonight, are you bound for the Promised Land? Or are you afraid if you died tonight, you might go to Hell? If you will come to Jesus, you can settle all that. Bow your heads for prayer, please.

Our Father, we come tonight at the close of this sobering sermon on the subject, "To Hell and Back." Oh, our hearts think of those again and again and again plunging every second into Hell, over and over and over and over again plunging into eternity. Thirty-six hundred an hour, sixty every minute, thirty million people a year, the army continues to march. We pray, O God, that You would help us to be concerned. Help us to care. Help us to witness, and love, and warn, and plead with people not to go to Hell.

While our heads are bowed, our eyes are closed, I can put one hand on the Bible and the other hand high in the air and say, as for me, I will not go to Hell because I know Jesus. I deserve to go to Hell, God knows, but I am not going there because of Jesus. Three cheers for Jesus! Hallelujah for Him who made it possible through His death on the cross. And since I have trusted Him, I am going to Heaven.

How many of you can say, "Brother Hyles, I believe in Hell as much as you do, but, preacher, I'm not going there, for I am in Christ. He is my Saviour and I am His child." Are you willing to lift your hand tonight and say, "I am saved, too, and I am going to Heaven when I die"? As

your hand goes up, there ought to be a hallelujah in your heart.

Now dear precious unsaved friends, do you believe the Bible? If you do, you must believe in Hell. How many of you would say tonight, "Preacher, I couldn't raise my hand, couldn't lift it, for I have never trusted Jesus. I do not know that I would go to Heaven if I died, but I wish I did. I believe in Hell, and I don't want to go there"?

[3]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjCuHaGG-g7xrLYKcQt36O9lpi1A2Cf1EriCJiXA4OoClPjvJJFfz8j8q-syQWaqSP5q6MKLqp7thyRdVSQ69YbsAAb3du6fmNQjbn

---

5.11.2 Only Few Are Going To Heaven The Bible Says (2024-11-02 21:11)

Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."

7408

We are living in the “perilous times” foretold in the inspired Holy Bible in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7. There has never been more corrupt Bible revisions than there is today in America. There has never been more false religion in the United States than there is today. Satan is pulling out all the stops, reltnlessl working to kill, steal and destroy.

The Bible tells us in 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4 that the Devil deliberately BLINDS THE MIND of unbelievers to keep them lost, **“But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: *In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not*, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.”** The Devil wants to take as many people to Hell with him as he possibly can. Please don’t take that truth lightly dear reader. The Devil has your number and he knows where you live! We just read that Satan blinds unsaved people, so that they won’t see the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved.

Jesus made it clear in no uncertain terms that to go to Heaven a person MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!! **John 3:1-3, “There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, *Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”** The word “verily” means “truly.” Jesus said to Nicodemus (a Jew), I am telling you THE TRUTH, that unless someone is born from above they cannot enter into God’s Kingdom.

Now you can understand why Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people unto living the Christian life without ever being born again. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world! Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort and understanding; whereas Christianity is God to to reach mankind through faith alone in the sacrifice of His only begotten Son through Calvary’s cross. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

There are not many people today who are giving out the clear Gospel message. The Gospel has been so embellished, changed and butchered that no one can even recognize God’s simple plan of salvation anymore. I believe our time as saints is short. Romans 10:15 says that the feet of soulwinners are PRECIOUS!

Carefully notice that the Bible doesn’t say the “

mouth

”

or

“

tongue

”

is precious, but the soulwinner’s

“

feet.

”

The reason why is because even the most eloquent speech and cunning wisdom is completely worthless if we don’t use our feet to bring the Gospel to the lost sinners who need to hear it to be saved.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Repeatedly throughout the inspired Word of God we read that people were saved by simply believing the Gospel when they heard it preached. As the Apostle Peter preached the Gospel in Acts 10, we see that Cornelius and his friends were saved in verse 43 by [1]simply BELIEVING the Gospel they heard preached unto them.

That is why the Apostle Paul said in

Galatians 3:2, " This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith*?" A person gets saved simply by BELIEVING the Gospel which they read or hear preached unto them. It is that simple to be saved. There is no biblical requirement to

"be willing to turn from your sinful bad habits," nor to "become a Christ follower," nor to "give your life to Christ." These embellishments are deadly alterations to God's simple plan of salvation. Remember, the Bible warns that Satan intentionally "blinds" the minds of unbelievers.

The Devil blinds many people with false science. Evolution is false science. The word "science" means "the study of" something. You cannot study evolution because there is nothing to study, it is a make-believe theory. Evolution is bogus conjecture, and a waste of human mental power. The teaching of evolution is one of the greatest injustices ever committed against our children in the United States, deliberately lying to them to alienate them from their Creator, God. Any honest person must concede that evolution is a farce! I digress.

Jesus answered the disciple's question as to whether few people are saved, with the shocking revelation that very few people will ever enter through Heaven's pearly gates in eternity. Jesus tells us the reason why in **Matthew 7:21, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**

" Jesus tells us what the will of the Father is in **John 6:40,**

"And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day." The will of God the Father is that you BELIEVE ON HIS SON, JESUS!!! Only Christ has the nail-scared hands and feet.

It's not difficult to see why Jesus said so few people will ever go to Heaven, in lieu of all the counterfeit plans of salvation being preached today across the world. There are over one billion hellbound Roman Catholics today, who have been woefully deceived to trust in Sacramental Salvation instead of Christ alone as the Bible teaches (Galatoans 3:26). The Vatican's Seven Sacraments are a road to Hell, not Heaven. Catholics

have what the Bible terms **" another gospel**

" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

There are an estimated 1.6 BILLION Islamic Muslims in the world, who all reject Jesus as the Savior. According to the toxic Koran (which I have read in detail), Jesus was kidnapped and someone else died on the cross. I'm not kidding! The Koran contains ZERO prophecy! It is clearly NOT God's inspired Words; but rather, the ravings of a religious lunatic, Mohammad. Not one Muslim who trusts in the Koran will ever step foot through Heaven's pearly gates. According to the wicked Koran, Jesus is not God's only begotten Son. In fact, Islam says God has no son at all. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

And then there are the Mormons and Jehovah's Witnesses who deny that Jesus is almighty God. They have what the Bible terms **"another Jesus"** (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). The Scripture

proclaims Jesus as God in the flesh (1st Timothy 3:16 - all citations are only from the trustworthy King James Bible). Revelation 1:8b calls Jesus, **“the Almighty.”** If you don’t believe that Jesus came to earth as almighty God in the flesh, then you have **“another Jesus”** from the dear Son of God presented in the Bible. As God’s only biological (begotten) Son, that makes Jesus God too (John 14:1), since He literally had God the Father’s blood flowing in His veins (Acts 20:28). Remember, Jesus was born of a virgin and did NOT have an earthly father, God almighty was Jesus’ biological Father (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23).

Then there is the Church of Christ (COC) cult, who add more to the Gospel than God requires to be saved. Official COC dogma says that you absolutely must be water baptized to be saved. You must also (they say) publicly confess faith in the name of Jesus. If you don’t make this audible public confession, COC deems you still unsaved. And finally, COC insists that you turn from your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. They misunderstand this heresy to mean Bible repentance. This is the same damnable heresy sadly being taught at [2]Pensacola Christian College and [3]Bob Jones University today. RUN from this dangerous places! Dear reader, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! It reall does! That is why Jesus said in **Mark 4:24b, “ Take heed what ye hear...**

”

Likewise, the Apostle Paul exhorts the saints in **1st Timothy 4:16, “*Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine*; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.”** Take heed what ye hear! Hell is eternally full today of billions of fools who HEARD WRONG! **Matthew 7:15, “Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.”** The most dangerous thing you could ever do is believe whatever a preacher says without SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURE for yourself to verify if what he is saying is blbical or not (John 5:39; Acts 7:10-11). That pastor could be incompetent, lying to you. **Jeremiah 5:31, “**

The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?” Your pastor could be a Bible ignoramus! Learn to think and study for yourself based upon the inspired Scripture alone, never blindly follow anyone.

And then there are the Seventh-Day Adventists, who errantly teach that you must keep the Ten Commandments to prove that you truly love God. If you don’t keep the Sabbath Day, or turn away from your sinful bad habits, then SDA’s claim you don’t love God, your faith is not genuine, and you are not a child of God. SDA’s are very deceitiful. They will superficially profess to believe the same Gospel as free grace believers, when in fact SDA’s trust in a works-based plan of salvation. If you doubt what I say, go study up on SDA’s exclusive bizarre doctrine called, “[4]Investigative Judgment.

”

SDA’s

have what the Bible terms **“ another gospel**

” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). They also have **“**

anorher spirit,

” which is not the Holy Spirit

(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4)

So, we have just seen that neither Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah’s Witnesses or Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA’s) are going to Heaven, because they all preach another gospel. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, “ But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his**

subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him." Paul is warning everyone about FALSE RELIGION!!!

False Religion In The End Times And Antichrist

If you read down to verses 13, 14 and 15, Paul warns us that the Devil masquerades as an Angel of Light, to deceive his victims. Literally, Satan imitates Jesus to trick his victims. When the Antichrist appears on the scene in the world during the Tribulation period, the Bible says that he WILL DECEIVE the whole world (Revelation 12:9). Many people will follow and qorship the Beast, thinking that he is the promised Messiah, the Christ.

2nd Thessalonians 2:3-4, "Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; *Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God*, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, *shewing himself that he is God*.

"

Notice that the Antichrist will OPPOSE all the things of God, and instead will promote himself as God. The Man of Sin will be the ultimate narcisst. We are seeing an increasing trend across America (and the world) today to reject organized religion, in favor of [5]spirituality without theology. This is all preparatory for the coming Antichrist. We read in Daniel 11:37b concerning the coming Antichrist that

"he shall magnify himself above all." The wicked world will embrace and follow the Man of Sin, as their hero! His poster will be on every teenager's wall, as a form of Rockstar (if not literally one).

Already we are seeing a strange phenomena of everybody and their dog being tattooed. I'm not kidding about [6]the dog tattoos! I humbly believe this is all preparatory for the Mark of the Beast, which is dangerously close to becoming a reality upon the world. We are close to becoming a Cashless Society. The Bible says without the Mark of the Beast, you won't be able to buy, trade or sell anything (Revelation 13:15-18).

Dear reader, the $64,000 question is: Have you been born again? I didn't ask you if you go to church. I didn't ask you if you are religious. I didn't ask you if you have tried to turn away from your sinning. I didn't ask you if you prayed some prayer. I didn't ask you if you had a religious experience in the past. I asked you if you have ever been BORN AGAIN?

That is to say, has there ever been a place and a time in your life when you realized that you are a guilty Hell-deserving sinner; and you realized that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God—who died on a cross to pay your debt of sin, and then He was buried, and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead—and you trusted in this 'GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL), believing on Jesus as your Savior as your only way to Heaven? If you did, then you were born again that very moment and forever, now God's child.

That is the ONLY way to be saved, so that you can someday go to Heavwn to be with Jesus when you die. You simply need to receive Christ's sacririce on the cross as full payment for your sins, BELIEVING that He did it all for you. It's that simple, free and without any obligations or stipulations down the road. The life you choose to live from that day forward (from the moment you get saved) is an entirely different matter of discipleship and service, and not of sonship and salvation. One thing has nothing to do with the other, and this is critically important to keep them seperate (like gas and fire must be kept seperate), lest we corrupt the Word of God,

and cast stumblingblocks before the people. To mix and combine service with salvation is the false doctrine com,monly known as, “

Lordship Salvation.

”

Thank you friend for reading my blog. To God alone be all the praise, credit and glory.

[7]

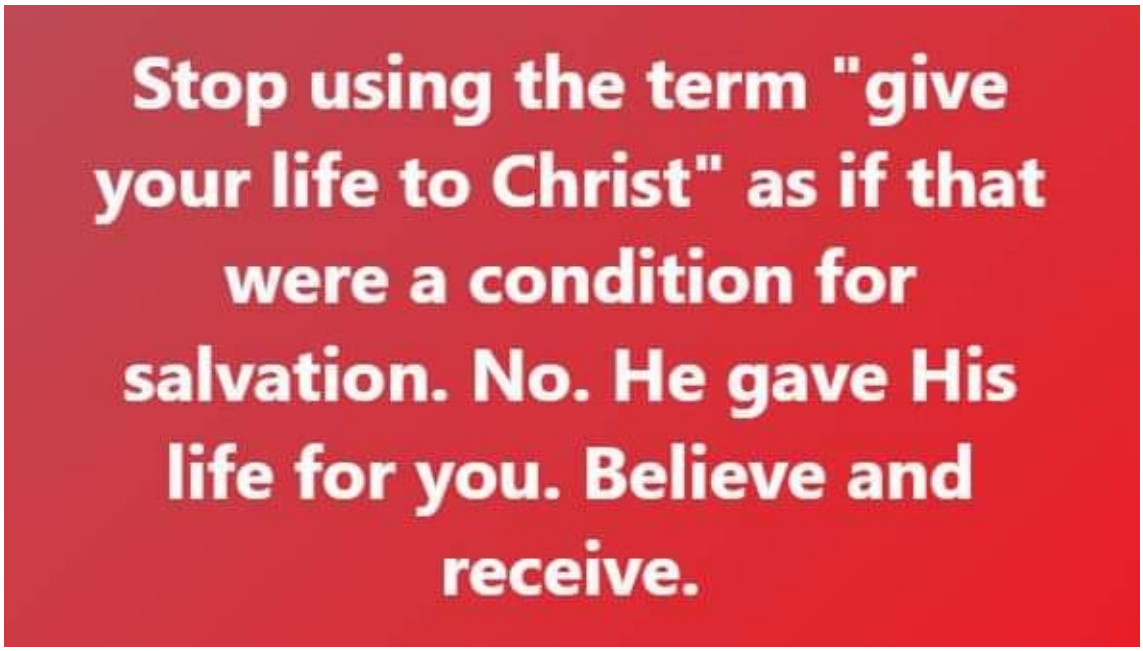

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/investigative_judgment_heresy.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/danger_of_spirituality.htm
6. https://www.caninebible.com/dog-tattoos/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhtITs-EKPsk9ObZxpWMFNu1a5i-PcNtV7E9l9zFSz-YNLWk7ztFZnKi8PwlaMI-eKS_sUqK7syDrJQut9w-1nH_7Orw84Fj_IMZs

---

5.11.3 Give Your Burdens To The Lord Jesus Christ (2024-11-03 10:58)

Galatians 6:2, “Bear ye one another’s burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.”

We all have heavy burdens, sad and painful memories from the past, things that frustrated us daily, heartaches, regrets, troublesome sins and bad habits, worries and areas of weakness and struggle, et cetera. The Bible teaches that Christians ought to BEAR ONE ANOTHER BURDENS. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said that if there was one thing that he could teach his church coingregation, other than how to get to Heaven, it would be to “GET OUT OF THE SELF LIFE!” I say amen to that!

The heathen worlld as a general rule doesn’t care about others. I had been a loyal customer at Amazon.com for 20 years. I never caused any trouble. I enjoy writing, which is one reason

why I started a website ministry and blog. I also have enjoyed writing Amazon reviews on several hundred products I have purchased over 20 years. Unfortunately in August of 2024, I was horribly falsely accused of “Hate Speech” by Amazon’s Community Standards Group for merely mentioning the 1970’s teleivion show, “

The Little Rascals.” I’m not kidding, Amazon’s dumb employees accused me of using *Hate Speech*. They thought I was calling children

“

rascals,

”

but I wasn’t, I was refering to a television series in the 1970’s. Amazon has gone insane! What blows my mind is that Amazon’s owner, Jeff Bezos, has given autonomy to a group of fool. Their names (Nabeeshm, Kayem) indictate that they’re all outsourced from India. What is wrong with Jeff Bezos?

Anyway, I made a mistake by telling Amazon\s Communtiy Standards Group what I thought about their remarks. I called them

“

idiots.

” That’s all it took for them to permanentlt ban me from writing any more product reviews. I also found [1]hundreds of other frustrated Amazon customers who’ve also been banned from writing reviews. I was going to write another review to add to this list of angry customers, but Amazon turned off the ability to add comments. I’m sure there are THOUSANDS of upset and frustrated customers by now! Amazon has really gone downhill in recent years in customer support. Amazon treats people like garbage!

I have apologized several times, both to their overseas customer support (South Africa, Philippines

, India) and to the Community Standards Department, but they are full of sinful pride and arrogance, refusing to budge. Amazon has customer support all over the world, but they are low level employees with no power to make any decisions. The Community Fools told me they’ve made a final decision and will never allow me to write reviews again. I wish I had the power to fire every one of them for being abusive!!! I will have to trust the Lord to deal with them (Isaiah 13:11). The inspired Holy Bible warns that if you refuse to forgive others, neither will God forgive you (Matthew 7:1-2). Amazon won’t forgive me for telling them off, because they FALSELY ACCUSED ME of hate speech, when I did no such thing. They lied and bared false witness against me, both horrible sins.

I shared this unfortunate experience in my recent life to help others. We all have to deal with stuff like this, dealing with wicked and unreasonable people. **2nd Thessalonians 3:2, “**

And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.

” The Holy Spirit has to continually remind me that as a child of God I am not of this world. We are pilgrims just passing through, this world is not our home. We are not settlers, thank God! No doubt Amazon’s foolish and hateful employees don’t know Jesus Christ, for if they did they would be willing to forgive others and give customers some leeway.

Amazon’s founder Jeff Bezos has a [2]sickening net worth of $211,000,000,000, yet is such a small man that he couldn’t care less about his customers. I have been mistreated, abused and hurt as a 20-year loyal customer of Amazon, and no one cares at their company. Amazon has

outsourced everything involving operations to foreign countries. I even mailed a letter to 202 Westlake Avenue in Seattle, Amazon's coprporate headquarters, asking for their help, but they didn't even bother to repspond. I'm sure they filed my letter into their circular filing cabinet (i.e., a trash pail).

Jeff Bezos has blood on his hands! He is accountable for the innocent people that his employees hurt. It's not like I didn't bring this matter to their attention. I have called customer support umpteen times, but they are powerless to do anything. The Community Standards Office has some level of executive privledge given to them, like children being handed a dangerous loaded gun to play with. Amazon doesn't care, because they have grown so big. Thankfully there is a caring God in Heaven who misses nothing (Hebrews 4:13). God hears the cry of the victims.
Genesis

18:20-21, " And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous; I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know."

So that was my burden this week...lol. What was yours? We all have burdens. I figure if the biggest burden I've had lately is Amazon mistreating me as a longtime loyal customer, I have nothing to complain about. God is so good! What hurts so much is that I really thought as a longtime faithful customer that I actually meant something to the company, but now I know that I mean absolutely NOTHING to Amazon. No surprise there, huh? I guess I should have known.

This evil world never meets anyone halfway on anything!

I mean, in a fair system, when you spend tens of thousands of dollars at a company, a good group of people would honor you enough to let you write product reviews (for things you've purchased) after you apologize for getting upset with them for accusing you of a crime. *Hate Speech* is a crime in the United States. Amazon accused me of committing a crime, which greatly offended me. I told them what I thought. Although I don't regret what I said, I regret saying it in hindsight, because now I've been banned from wriitng product reviews. They are abusive at Amazon!!!

So, I have filed a complaint with the Better Business Bureas (BBB) against Amazon. I was not surprised to see over 50,000 complaints filed at the BBB against Amazon. Only 22,000 have been resolved. Amazon needs to do MUCH better!!! I also filed a complaint with the Federal Trade Commisison (FTC) against Amazon, because it is against the law to censor a customer from expressing their honest opinion. I will be terminating my own account soon. I will leave with my dignity. [3]Walmart has most of the merchandise that Amazon has, and Walmart also offers free shipping on all orders over $35. I've started ordering from Walmart.

I may open a new account with Amazon at a later time. But since they will flag my old phone number, I will need a new phone number. Thankfully, Google offers a free new phone number with [4]Google Voice . If you already have Gmail, just go up to the right corner and click on the square with the 9 dots, and scroll down to "Google Voice."

It is totally free. Once you sign up and choose a new phone number, when people call your new number Google will forward the message to your old phone number. Text messages will go to your email.

I like Amazon's free shipping on orders over $35, and that they pay for return shipping if you need to return an item. So, I may open another account, but I very likely won't ever write

another product review, since they are abusive and crazy. Sadly, their customer support is ZERO. What incompetent fools! Shame on Amazon's owners!!!

I've had to take this burden to the Lord in recent weeks, because it has saddened me, being treated like garbage by a company that I supported for 20 years, and of whom I sincerely thought I meant something. When bad things like this happen, I always go to the Lord, giving Him my heavy burdens, realizing that this world is not my home, I'm just passing through.

I don't care of your 8 years old, or 80 years old, life will cause you much grief, pain and heartaches. It may be that your cat died of lukemia (like mine did as a boy), or your cat gettng hit by a car. My cat (Mr. Black) got hit by a car in March of 2007 and died, the same month that my wife's divorce from me was finalyzed. I wanted to die too, but God's love sustained me. We cannot escape life's bitterness and pain, but we don't have to suffer alone, Jesus is a friend who sticketh closer than a brother. Without the Lord, we would be doomed!

Whatever your burden is at this moment dear reader, leave it at Jesus' feet. **1st Peter 5:7, "Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. "** I admit that I oftentimes feel like God is nowhere to be found. I get frustrated that I cannot see His hand at work in my life, but I have learned to trust the GREAT HEART of God. In the Old Testament book of Esther,

"

God

"

is not mentionbed even one time. Yet, we see God's hand at work throughout the book, as He dealt wiht those who trusted in Him. So, remember that when you cannot see the HAND of God working in your life, trust the HEART of our dear Savior and God.

> Hebrews 11:24-27, "
>
> By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter;
>
> Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;
>
> Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward.
>
> By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as *seeing him who is invisible*.
>
> "

I love that! Moses saw God, WHO IS INVISIBLE. Do you see Him friend? I do. I see God in nature and the universe around us. I see Him in the inspired Holy Bible. I perceive God's Holy Spirit in me as His child (1st John 3:24). Yes, I see God. Romans 1:20a says, **"For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made..."** Anyone can see God, if you want to. I see Him clearly. I don't always feel the Lord's presence in my life, nor do I feel like He answers my prayers most times, but I know He is present and I trust Him based upon the truth of the Scripture.

The Bible says in 1st Peter 5:7 that God cares about me, so I believe that He does.

The Bible says in 1st Corinthians 1:9 that God is faithful, so I believe that He is.

The Bible says in John 3:16 that God loves me, so I believe that He does.

The lost heathen world continually challenge and place God on trial. I refuse to succumb to such an ungrateful spirit toward my Creator, God. I 100 % agree with my friend Job, who said in **Job 13:15, "Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."** It is not meant for mankind to understand God; but rather, just to trust Him.

When we walk with the Lord in the light of His Word,
What a glory He sheds on our way!
While we do His good will, He abides with us still,
And with all who will trust and obey.Refrain:

Refrain:

Trust and obey, for there's no other way
To be happy in Jesus, but to trust and obey.

[5]John H. Sammis, 1887

[6]



1. https://www.amazonforum.com/s/question/0D56Q0000A1SICXSQ4/why-am-i-not-eligible-to-write-a-review
2. https://fortune.com/2021/07/06/jeff-bezos-record-net-worth/
3. https://www.walmart.com/
4. https://voice.google.com/
5. https://library.timelesstruths.org/music/Trust_and_Obey/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjXYa1oIqjQFSUq0o9NcdeX9HD47jBxxfm7mtXQUdQVgQdZowuxPrrKMpSv7a2EDbVaTTq6FBcJ18DwS1JJ3Tw8GvGVLfWQHTXoqJf

5.11.4 David Describes Sacredness Of Human Life In The Womb (2024-11-03 19:24)

Psalms 139:13-16, “

For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother’s womb. I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well.

My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.”

I’ve often heard Psalms 139:14 quoted about the human body being wondefully and fearfully made, but no one ever reads the surrounding contaxt, which describes the undeveloped human fetus in its mother’s womb. **Psalms 139:13, “**

For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother’s womb. ” This Bible passage is a perfect example of where it really helps to study the Hebrew meaning behind the words. The Hebrew word for possessed is *qanah* and means

“

to create.

”

The Hebrew word for reins here is *kilyah* and means

“

a kidney.

” The word “

covered

”

is the Hebrew word *sakak* and means to fence in, to cover, (figurately) to protect. Literally, Psalms 139:13 is telling us that God creates little babies in the womb, He forms their internal organs and protects them in the mother’s womb.

With this truth in mind, it should be abundantly clear to you that if a woman is attacked and impregnated (I don’t want to use the R word), that doesn’t justify murdering the child in the womb that God has created. We cannot quation why God would create a child in response to a horrible crime being committed, but our omnipotent Creator knows what He is doing. I live in Florida, where abortion is a hot issue in the upcoming election. It is called

“Proposition 4.” I hope the vote outcome is to keep abortion illegal in our good state.

YouTube has been bombarding viewers in Florida with disturbing commercials for months, about a 10-year old girl in Ohio who was ravished years ago and became pregnant, and then was not allowed to have an abortion; as if that somehow would justify murdering life in the womb in all cases. Don’t be fooled dear reader, this *Proposition 4* is intended to legalize ALL abortions, not just super rare situations. Abortion is first-degree cold-blooded murder!

Psalms 139:15, “ My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. ” The Hebrew word for “substance” in verse 15 is

7418

otsem, which means

“

body.

” Before anyone could notice that a woman was pregnant, God was already working to create the embryo.

In fact, before you were even conceived in the womb, God knew who you were and had your life all planned out dear reader. **Psalms 139:15-16, “**

My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.” Before you even existed (

“when as yet there was yet none of them”), God already saw who you would be and someday become. Nothing ever occurs to God. The Lord is never surprised by anyone’s actions or decisions.

Oh, how foolish are those ungodly people today who favor and support abortion rights. What about the baby’s rights? What about God’s rights? Does not every child have a right to live? What gives anyone the right to kill another human being for any reason? The very consideration of performing an abortion is frightening, to think that someone would even consider terminating the life of another human being for convenience, profit or selfish sake.

Jeremiah 1:4-5, “Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, *Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee***; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.”** I love this Scripture. God told Jeremiah that even before he was conceived in his mother’s womb, the Lord already knew him and ordained that he should be a prophet.

[1]



[2]


CHRISTIANS
DON'T VOTE FOR
ABORTIONS

[3]


ABORTION IS OK
YOU KNOW WHAT'S RIGHT FOR YOU

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhhqLhdK4BonZNOet162gj9WKYc6RVq_PyRHmGUjTjHKRGBHcaZEZqu_KYPF0C-kGwu03C8o4ooCuWmHjqBgbd-_enrpC4pXtwTukb
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEijLkAlyBnWK_v_P6mF31m2eq_-N9cfFh9N2po2PopOON6YwhORzuKxbriW69l_dtIJ23Oh_wdLklA40HMZnrj1x6VNen5Gnwkr_rp
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgqdUXasjhP8kbB8QYcjVyAQJ-w3rUyWPUjNA_RimdSKz7QRO-gvoGtNSobaISbEC4LdoYuU9UgqlqH1tnORpI3OjUOm-kLqsqOq6I

5.11.5 I Humbly Think Kamala Harris Will Win The Election (2024-11-04 11:42)

Isaiah 3:12, "As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths."

I lost confidence in our U.S. government after the 9/11 Inside Job. Kindly said, you are woefully ignorant if you still think Osama Bin Laden was behind 911. It was our own President George W. Bush run White House that orchestrated the attacks. I was alive on 911, I did much research, and the evidence is overwhelming that high members of our own federal government not only had prior knowledge of 911, but helped make it happen. And I regrettably voted for that piece of human trash, Bush Jr.. He murdered 1,455,590 innocent people in Iraq. Bush and company also murdered 2,997 Americans in the World Trade Center. Hell will be hot enough!

Having said that, some Christians want to know my opinion of the upcoming election in 2 days. I honestly think Kamala Harris will be our next U.S. President, for a few reasons, namely:

➔ I don't believe that President Joe Biden and Kamala had the power to let 10,000,000 illegal aliens flood into our country. The Bible says that Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). The world is the Devil's playground. It has been clear to me for the past few decades that a group of Satanists (Luciferians) control the major political affairs of this world. So, I believe the Luciferian elite wanted to bring in the illegals to destroy our nation's sovereingty. The same flood of illegal immigration has happened in Europe. There is an obvious global agenda at work, leading toward a New World Order. Having said that, I absolutely do not believe that the Luciferian elite will allow Mr. Trump to remove millions of illegals from the country. It would be counterproductive. So, this is one reason why I think Kamala will win the election. I SURE HOPE SHE LOSES! I am not making an official prediction. I haven't had a premonition. I am not a Seer. Based on my knowledge, I simply don't think Mr. Trump will win re-election this week. I would be glad if I am proven wrong.

➔ I heard in the news last night that Kamala and Mr. Trump each have 49 % of the vote. I DON'T BELIEVE IT! The news media have been proven again and again to be manipulative liars and deceivers, parroting news from one controlled source. I have a very hard time accepting the claim that 346,000,000 Americans are equally divided between Mr. Trump and Kamala. I don't trust the media, not as far as I can see!!! I believe Kamala will win by a tiny margin, which will be attributed to women concerned over abortion. If I am proven wrong in a couple days, I will rejoice with the Christian world that Mr. Trump has been re-elected, but everything in my soul is telling me that Kamala will be our next U.S. President, and she will be our doom as a nation. I guess the American people love skyrocketing inflation, rampant illegal immigrant crime, feminist rebellion and murdering babies in the womb. We'll see, won't we.

➔ The fact that Kamala was chosen to run for the highest office in the land, to me, is a giveaway which reveals the intentions of the Luciferian elite. I highly suspected when she was chosen

as President Biden's Vice President that there was a good chance he might die, and she would automatically become U.S. President. Thankfully that didn't happen. But I also suspected that if Mr. Biden didn't die, she would run for U.S. President, and I was right about that. Now I suspect that she will win, which I feel has been the plan all along. But again, I am giving a disclaimer, I am NOT making a prediction, I am just saying that I strongly think she will win in 2 days. If I am wrong then I am wrong, and I will rejoice with you. I am not sure of anything, except that God is 100 % in control.

→ Isaiah 3:12, "As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths." The Bible is very clear that when a woman rules over men, she causes the people TO ERR, destroying THE WAY OF THE PATHS. If Kamala wins, she will lead our nation further astray from God. I have some concerns about Mr. Trump as well. He fully supports LGBTQ rights. Mr. Trump is foolishly a Zionist. Zionism is a deceptive falsehood! In a recent interview Mr. Trump said that you get to Heaven by being "good," which shows that he is NOT a born again Christian. Mr. Trump is fully supportive of IVF, which is highly controversial, destroying embroyos. No candidate is perfect. Some people literally get angry and go ballistic if they find out that you're not voting, but they are hypocrities to judge others based on what they would or wouldn't do.

I had a weirdo neoevengelical religious boss 35 years ago, who got angry when I told him that our church was giving away pumpkins to the children who rode our buses that coming Sunday. He blew up and said that he would quit his church immediately if they ever give away pumpkins on Halloween. Okay, fine, that's you, but I don't ascribe to your strict religious beliefs, so back off! I like Christmas trees. I like some secular music. That same hypocritical boss came pimping into work one day listening to Christian Rock Music, something that I have never listened to. Do you see how people can be such hypocrities? If you're going to listen to Rock music, then just do it, but don't mix in Christian words with it.

Anyway, I'd infinitely rather have a man as our highest leader than a woman. It seems to me that the Luciferian powers lurking behind the scenes want a female leading our nation, which will be the nails in our country's coffin. I hope Mr. Trump wins, but I also know that if Mr. Trump wins he WON'T "Make America Great Again!" Our nation will never be "great" again until we become Godly Again, and that cannot happen as long as Same Sex Perversion is legal. It cannot happen as long as the vile Abortion Pill is legally available. The answer to our nation's woes has never been in the White House, it's been in the Church House. That is, the answer resides in local New Testament, soulwinning, King James Bible only, free grace Gospel preaching, people loving, local churches. And I thank God for both of them!!!

I also want to say something. I have often heard people errantly say that if you don't vote you have no right to complain. Nothing could be further from the truth dear friend. If you are an American citizen, voter or not, you have every right to complain. Many people, especially Christians, are so fed up and disgusted with the whole rotten corrupt government that they don't want to vote anymore. For the first time since 1996, the Teamsters Union refused to endorse a presidential political candidate in 2024. A lot of Americans are tired of the corruption.

I mean, the fact that Hillary Clinton ran for the office of U.S. President in 2012 is sickening and telling. How does a degenerate criminal like Hillary get selected to run for the highest office in our land, bypassing millions of honorable, capable and U.S. veteran men? Clearly, criminals have hi-jacked our federal government! It's nobody's business whether you vote or not. Jesus didn't vote as far as we know, and He didn't teach about voting. We are commanded as saints to pray for our leaders and obey the higher powers, God being the highest.

I prayed this morning for the upcoming election, for God's will to be done. I prayed for our

nation, we are in trouble. China and Russia are a formiddible nuclear threat to the United States. We need a strong leader and a strong military. I sincerely hope that Donald Trump wins, I would be delighted; but if my concerns are confirmed and Kamala Harris wins, she will plunder our nation further down into the abyss of wickedness, apostasy and socialism.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhTSCTPUjdjBz-eS-scL3x_-ASVeG5Tw2Waah17II5AtsbSWCuwHZJ-BNm6hKBENcWkWFJP79J6C6328z8HK66v739XTZBh5AlWdMC

(2024-11-05 07:41:49)
Donald Trump has to win this election, otherwise he could not fulfill his role as the Antichrist, if he really is the Antichrist. And I believe he is the Antichrist, the one who will take control of the world once he became the president once again of the United States of America. But rapture is going to happen first before the Antichrist reveals himself.

(2024-11-05 18:39:01)
Trump is not the antichrist. SMH

(2024-11-06 13:24:46)
Trump cannot be the Antichrist. Because the Antichrist will wage war against Israel (Daniel 7:19-27, Daniel 9:24-27, and Revelation 12). I am astounded by the ignorant Christians who believe that Trump is the Beast. Trump is no saint. I understand that. But Trump, for all his faults, defends Israel. He recognized Jerusalem as the capital city and moved the US embassy there.

(2024-11-05 01:23:17)
The prior comment is unbelievable. Please wise up.

(2024-11-05 01:27:14)
This election will be last opportunity to preserve democracy. This is it. Our last chance.

(2024-11-04 19:17:59)
I want Kamala Harris to win because I don’t want Trump the traitor, 34x convicted felon, 91x lawbreaker, fraudster and liar conman to rule the country making himself a autocratic dictator if he wins. he will insurrect and blood bath if he loses and will be like his friend the war criminal Putin. Trump or America. Please pray.

(2024-11-05 01:31:49)
Kamala Harris! What? You are definitely an uninformed and ignorant person. If she takes office, you deserve everything that’s coming. Everything. You have no idea. Why don’t you move several illegal invaders into your home since your okay with her policies! Idiot!

5.11.6 God Bless President Donald Trump (2024-11-06 00:36)

The suspense is killing me...lol. It looks like Mr. Trump has won the election (he has 52 % of the vote so far, and Kamala 46 %), but it’s too early to tell. It’s 11:25 pm in Pensacola. I hope Mr. Trump wins. I love the guy. I wasn’t sure who would win, but strongly felt like Kamala would win. We’ll see. I’d love to have my feelings proven wrong. Trump is a natural leader, calm and a man’s man kind of guy. When he got shot in the ear and was holding his fist in the air, with blood all over his face, I was so impressed with his toughness. Kamala would have been hiding under the platform...lol.

God bless President Donald Trump!!!

I THANK GOD that abortion rights were struck down in Florida today. I was sad at first when I saw that 57 % of voters voted in favor of abortion, but thankfully I learned that there is a Florida law that requires at least 60 % of the vote to overturn the old law. So even though most voters wanted to legalize abortion, since there weren’t at least 60 % of voters in favor of abortion, THE OLD LAW STANDS! [1]ABORTION IS STILL ILLEGAL IN FLORIDA!

Also, Sheriff Grady Judd and others, including myself, are glad to see that [2]recreational marijuana will NOT be made legal in Florida. I would normally be in favor of not making drugs illegal, but due to our substance abuse problem in the United States I am in favor of keeping marijuana illegal. Honest police will tell you that marijuana is the root cause of much crime.

PRAISE GOD!!!!!!!

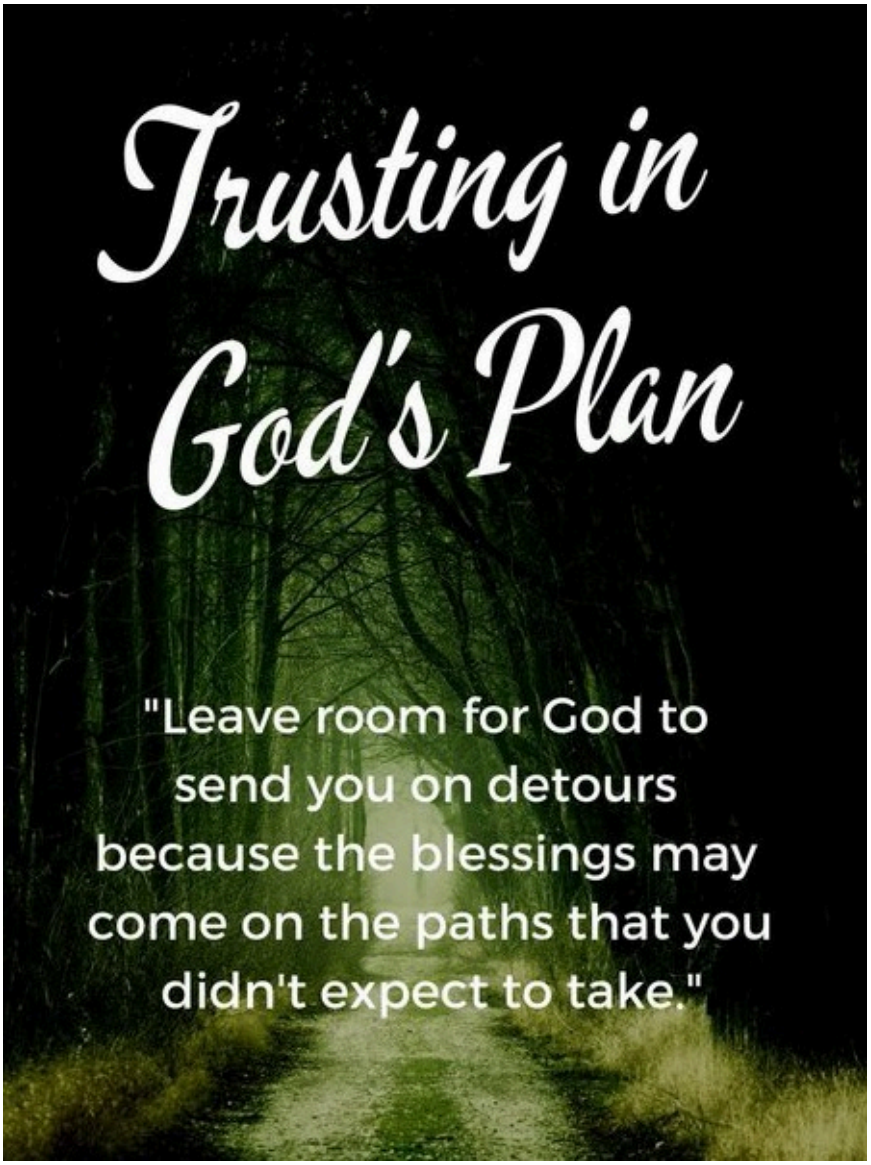

1. https://www.nbcnews.com/politics/2024-election/florida-reject-abortion-protections-amendment-4-rcna173900?
2. https://www.tallahassee.com/story/news/politics/elections/2024/11/05/florida-marijuana-amendment-early-election-results-passage-vote/75972689007/?
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgGC2XanDkHvHuN44HMUqn8pbzFfzmWDbOz1Pft9JvyTWdxhT0G-KPU94QO2gf9ys-MV-az31Hz1aqC6V0TF6mt5RrX4znt_WDD4pf

---

(2024-11-08 21:40:06)
Amen!

5.11.7 Sunday Morning Christianity Is The Greatest Hindrance To True Revival (2024-11-09 10:39)

Revelation 2:1-5, “Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the

seven golden candlesticks; I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars: And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted. Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent."

This Scripture passage from Revelation 2:1-5 intrigues me. The Lord Jesus began by praising them for hating evil, and for exposing false teachings and ousting them onto their heads! They worked hard the Bible says, which pleased God. Unfortunately, they had deviated from their original spiritual course, getting their priorities wrong. I humbly believe the "first works" refers to soulwinning. I think they had stopped trying to get lost sinners saved.

What I find so intriguing is that most churches today don't even hate evil. They don't expose false prophets. They don't do anything escept play church Sunday after Sunday. They might do some good works, giving out handouts to the needy and helping folks randomonly, but there is no contending for the faith. Nor do they go soulwinning. The church that I just described is WORSE than the church at Ephesus. If the Lord was frustrated with the church at Ephesus, I can only imgine how Jesus feels about today's pathetic churches across America.

Don't get me wrong, I love local churches. I love gathering for fellowship with my Brothers and Sisters in Christ. We need each other. If we don't pray for one another, God knows that no one else is going to do it. I love congregational singing, piano hymns, Bible preaching, offerings and invitations. The church on its worst day is better than the world on its best day. We need local New Testament churches.

Having said that, if we are not careful the church can actually become a type of inoculation which keeps us from walking with God and growing in grace. God never intended for the church to keep us spiritual. God never intended for the pastor to become our sole source of truth. What if your pastor is incompetent theologically? What if he is actually preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation? We need to be as the noble Bereans in the Bible, who searched the Scripture daily on their own, to verify if the things they heard taught were actually biblical (Acts 17:10-11).

Please don't allow Sunday morning worship at church to become your coffin.
The local church was intended by God to be a "called out assembly" (Greek: ecclesia) of saints for the purpose of encouragement, comfort, edification and to build up families; not a mere place of worship. We are supossed to worship God 10,080 minutes a week. It is also the job of the church to carry out The Great Commission.

I heard a pastor a couple years ago teach his congregation that it is NOT the church's job to go soulwinning. He said it is our individual responsibility as saints to go soulwinning. That is wrong! If a pastor doesn't organization, teach, schedule and lead his people to go soulwinning, IT WON'T GET DONE! Pastor Jack Hyles was so right, "The most important job is the one that doesn't get done." The job of soulwinning is not getting done nowadays, because pastors have slacked off and no longer want to do it. They don't teach, organize of schedule a time each week for the church to go knocking on doors.

The Apostle Paul in Acts 20:20 had, "a believer's 20/20 vision." [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

on Gaum and BJU. PCC's leaders are wicked, compacent, indifferent and compromised. They have disgustingly become ecumenical, both BJU and PCC. Birds of a feather flock together! On harvest's KHMG 88.1 FM radio station on Guam, they have Pastor Jeff Redlin;s name listed and they play his toxic sermons throughout Micronesia.

These are wicked religious people who are WRONG on repentance, and therefore WRONG on the Gospel. Jeff Redlin has blood on his hands (2nd John 1:11). Pastor Gary Walton at Harvest has much blood on his hands. These religious clowns all preach the Devil's lie that repentance means to forsake a sinful lifestyle to get to Heaven, which is wrong. I am the sworn enemy of PCC and BJU because they are enemies of a free grace Gospel. BJU uses, sells and promotes multiple different Bible versions, including the New American Standard Bible (NASB), and the English Standard Version (ESV). BJU have much blood on their hands for promoting Satan's corruptible seed.

Sunday after Sunday most Baptist pastors go through the motions of playing church. No false prophets are exposed by name. No false doctrines are exposed. Lordship Salvation is not shunned. Wrong repentance is either taught, or not shunned. So the people (for the sheep that they are) believe eevry word and go unfed, malnourished. That is not to say that the pastor doesn't preach some great sermons. I have heard pastors preach excellent sermons week after week, but they don't warn their people about anything, except people like me who TELL THE TRUTH! Thus, they are bad pastors, at ease on Zion, complacent and indifferent.

The vast majority of so-called "Christian" churches today merely have churchianity without Christianity. What we have today in most churches is [1]Cotton Candy Religion, that is, it tastes good at first but then quickly dissolves into nothing. America is literally spiritually dying. Our nation is dying for a lack of preaching preachers, who cry aloud without apology or compromise against sin and spare not (Isaiah 58:1).

I cannot remember the last time I heard a Baptist pastor preach hard against the sins of fornication, adultery, abortion, public nudity, Hollywood, stealing, dishonoring parents, et cetera. The average Baptist pastor doesn't preach on the subject of Hell once every two years. Is it any wonder why young people today have abandoned churches? Young people are smart. They know fraud when they see it. Today's pastors are impotent, yuppie, Caspar Milquetoast type cowards, afraid to say it like it is against the evils of feminism, aboriton, LGBTQ perversion, government corruption and other forms of prevalent wickedness.

Young people are drawn to Rock stars because those singers are energetic, exciting and speak their minds. In sharp contrast, your average Baptist preacher today is a Clark Kent looking nerd, an incompetent idiot who is afraid to offend people, only interested in getting paid. I wouldn't want anything to do with that foolishness either!

Say what you will about Pastor Steven Anderson, but he has an army of followers. On any given Sunday their church averages 400 people. Young people either love or hate him, because everyone knows where he stands on the issues. Although I don't agree with all his methods or teaching, I respect and love Brother Anderson because the guy is 100 % real. What you see is what you get! Young people want a preacher who is real, not a phony.

Nothing is hurting the cause of Jesus Christ today like dead churches—theologically incomperent pastors, uncaring congregations, superficially playing church, et cetera.

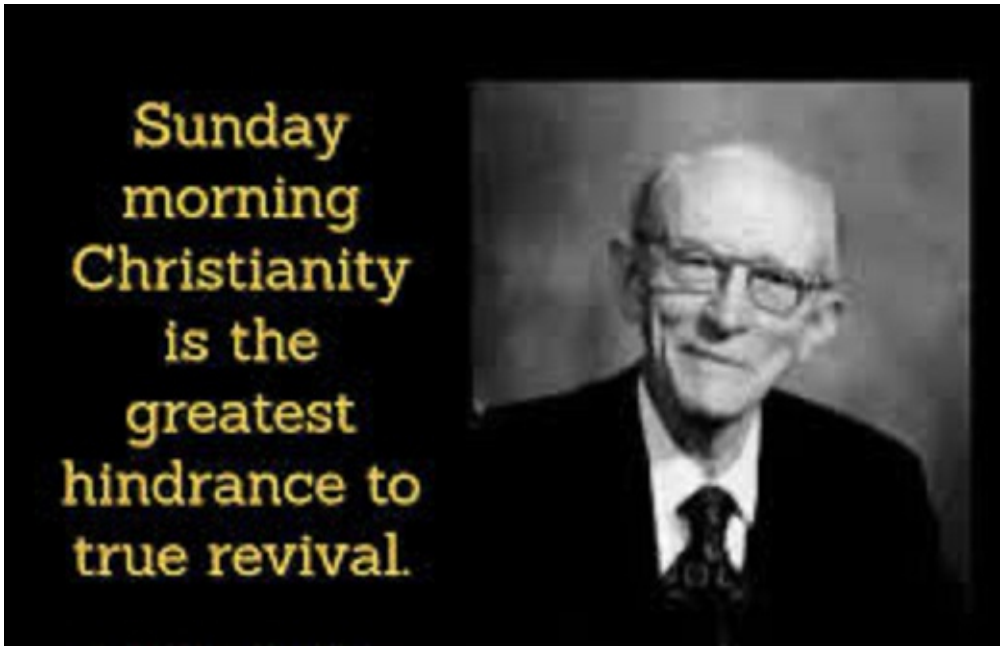

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/cotton_candy_religion.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgC9CnWlwS99KQhU5sovlRKlKwg9UftLoToPpG5bKfu3-wY559h_2MT8J6MTJSGv_Q93Blb5pS20PNmBkaROjXfNyInqlJweIaYANN

5.11.8 Satan Is The Accuser Of The Brethren (2024-11-12 12:14)

Revelation 12:10, "And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night."

I read this edifying quote today from my ministry friend, Dave Hyles...

> Satan is known as the accuser of the brethren. So, when we accuse another Christian, we're actually engaging in a satanic activity. In this video, I'll show you just how harmful accusation can be and reveal the powerful truth behind it. This is something every believer needs to understand, and it's time we recognize how participating in accusation allows satanic influence into our lives. Stay tuned – there's an amazing truth here that could change your perspective completely.

Bravo Brother Dave! We're never more like Satan than when we accuse others. When you point your bony finger at someone else's sins and faults, there are three fingers on your own hand pointing back at YOU. According to Jesus' words in **Matthew 7:1-2, "Judge not, that ye be not judged. *For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again*."**

But please don[']t mistake Bible preaching from accusing others. Someone needs to preach THE TRUTH against the evildoers.

I have been wickedly shunned by Pensacola Christian College (PCC) for TELLING THE TRUTH. Their wicked senior Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church hates my guts. Although he would

never admit such a shameful thing, his hateful ostricizing behavior proves what I say. They need to learn to forgive people at PCC, not shun and ostricize them, as they are doing to me since 2022. Shame on PCC!

I felt like quitting church and never going back again because of Jeff Redlin and the hateful leadership at PCC. ...

[1]



People discern quickly whether you care or not. They don't care about individual people at PCC. They are a hateful unloving and uncaring religious cult. PCC is all about making money!!!

[2]PCC is a Lordship Salvation cult. RUN from this place!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQvQstLfVUKQe7YG3SO8epmRv0egSm9ZoEgTUC2SjhfcI0SfYHdOilXEfVJ5nEN8MnmtgwQ1q4fspxQXJSkISlpp3VQQx2unaqCWd
2. https://youtu.be/LVsCyJvLn2A

5.11.9 To “Repent” Doesn’t Mean To Forsake Sins, It Means “To Think Differently” (2024-11-13 09:28)

Mark 1:14-15, “Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God, And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*.”

Here in Mark 1:15, the verb ’REPENT’ means (Greek: *metanoeo*, “to think differently”

) and BELIEVE THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST. That is how you get to Heaven—you simply come to a holy God as a guilty sinner, and by faith (trusting what God has written in His Word) you believe the *Good News* (Jesus’ crucifixtion, burial and resurrection). **1st Thessalonians 4:14,**

“For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”

Nothing is mentioned in the Bible about “

repent of all your sins,

”

which is not possible. Nothing is said about reforming yourself. Nothing is said that you must have a visible manifestation of something (e.g., speak in tongues or cry and weep or be mournful) to prove to others that you are saved.

No, the Bible just says to think differently (repent) and believe the Good News. That’s all salvation is. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you! Getting saved (born again) has nothing to do with keeping the sacraments of the church in order to be saved. Receiving God’s free gift of eternal life has nothing at all to do with your willingness to clean up your life of sin, to reform yourself, or to follow Jesus as His disciple. These are strictly matters of SERVICE, not SALVATION. They are matters of DISCIPLESHIP, not SONSHIP. When you get saved you become an adopted son of God (John 1:12; Romans 8:15).

I cannot warn you enough not to use the Devil’s modern Bible revisions. Let’s compare the trustworthy inspired King James Bible, to one of the new popular modern Bible versions, in this case the English Standard Version (ESV)...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 1st Corinthians 1:18, “**
>
> **For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which *are saved* it is the power of God.**
>
> **”**
>
> **ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - 1st Corinthians 1:18, “For the word of the cross is folly to those who are perishing, but to us who *are being saved* it is the power of God.”**

Do you see the big difference in wording? Any corrupt Bible translation that says believers “are being saved” instead of “are

saved

”

in 1st Corinthians 1:18 is flat out wrong. The KING JAMES BIBLE makes it clear that either you BELIEVE, and thus you ARE SAVED; or else you don’t BELIEVE, and thus ARE NOT SAVED.

There is no in BETWEEN. There is NO PROCESS! The new birth is instantaneous, not a prolonged lifetime process. Becoming Christlike requires a process of growing in grace, which is entirely a matter of service (discipleship). But coming to Christ by faith to be saved is a one time instant event. The new birth is a supernatural miracle of God in respnse to one's faith in Jesus Christ.

Getting saved (born again) happens in an instant, the very moment you trust Jesus as your personal Savior, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later. This is "the Gospel" according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-5, "**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"**

The Apostle Paul said that he received this Gospel directly from Jesus (Galatians 1:12). Some people foolishly claim that Paul and Jesus preached a different Gospel, but that is NOT true.

Neither was there a different plan of salvation under Mosaic law in the Old Testament. Acts 10:43 plainly says that people have always been saved by faith alone in Christ. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins."** People in the Old Testament were saved by looking foward to Calvary; we are saved by looking back to Calvary.

Romans 4:4 plainly teaches that if salvation had ever been by works (as Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), Dr. WIlliam P. Grady and other heretics falsely preach), then salvation would have been a DEBT OWED by God, and not freely given by God's merciful GRACE. **Romans 4:3-4, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*."** For anyone to foolishly say that people were saved by doing WORKS in the Old Testament is to go totally contrary to the inspired written Scriptures.

Please don't let anyone deceive you dear reader, Jesus came into the world to die on a cross for your sins (John 3:17), He doesn't demand that you first be willing to forsake sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, which would be works of self-righteousness (Jonah 3:10). Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief. We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). Thank you for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be the praise, credit and glory.

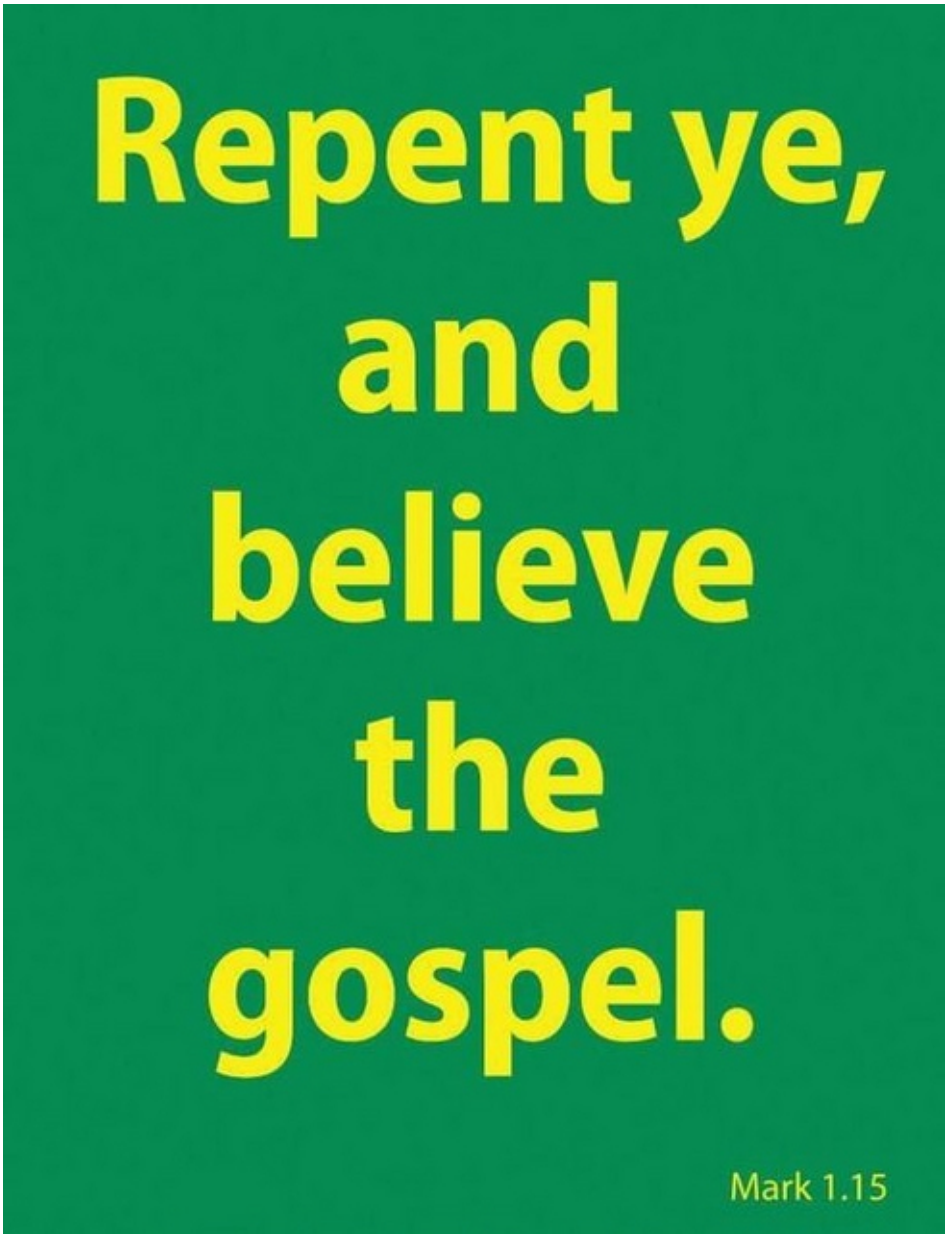

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj5coUVGk9drqz-GuACHtTW0rLchz4uqHlrIQNryD4Ig07CiaFmSDrWDubSEh5XMxCzWhRmUkfFbSu5UdQTR7Vj379xfGuexrIZeL4

5.11.10 A Godly Pastor Versus A Good Pastor (2024-11-15 20:23)

Jeremiah 3:15, "And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding."

A godly pastor leads the Lord's sheep with the inspired Word of God. Many church members want a good pastor, but not a godly pastor. They want a pastor to perform their weddings and funerals. They want a pastor to go through the motions and do all the work of a good pastor.

They want a pastor to teach them the Bible, encourage them and give comfort. And a pastor should do all these things, for which he is paid; but most churches don't want a godly pastor who

preaches controversial truth (such as criticizing modern Bible versions). They want a pastor who doesn't make waves for the church, doesn't rock the boat, and doesn't bring persecution upon the church. They want the good life, quietly existing in the community without offending anybody! They want a theological wimp in the pulpit, a pastor who is henpecked by rich people in the congregation!

Most churches don't want a pastor who calls false prophets by name, because that might offend somebody. They don't want a pastor who has researched the 911 attacks and has discovered that it was unmistakably an Inside Job! They don't want a conspiratorial pastor who has done his homework and knows that Zionism is of the Devil, and that present-day Israel is a Marxist-Communist secular corrupt state. They don't want a pastor who knows that Zionism-Freemasonry controls the U.S. government, courts, mainstream religions, medical industry, mainstream newsmedia, Hollywood, the music industry, et cetera.

A godly pastor preaches the truth, because he wants God's flock to be aware of what's going on. I heard Pastor Hyles say in a sermon today that he has never asked God to help him preach "a good sermon"; but rather, to preach "THE TRUTH"! That is a godly pastor!

The pastor is the Savior's under-shepherd.

Jesus Himself is The Great Shepherd! The church congregation is NOT the pastor's people, it is the Lord's flock. Jesus told the apostle Peter in John 21:16 to "FEED MY SHEEP"! We are God's sheep. A pastor who controls his people is leading a religious cult, not a New Testament local church! A godly pastor leads the Lord's sheep with the inspired Word of God.

[1] 

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjOQMKuOz2Jj2cefjlQLmstLf-CI-wQTaSZI2kLbzI1_CwCO1PMys51iwovpaBMbIPq5dtNPqC-74DrHU2J1zfohMIHBQRv0Cosh6Z

5.11.11 What Is "The Gospel Of The Kingdom"? (2024-11-17 13:43)

Matthew 4:23, "And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all

manner of disease among the people.”

There is a disturbing HERESY being circulated on social media which claims that "THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM" which Jesus preached was something entirely different than "THE GOSPEL" which the Apostle Paul received directly from Jesus (Galatians 1:12; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This claim is FAKE NEWS!!! The Gospel of the Kingdom is no different than the SAME Gospel that Paul preached, the same Gospel by which we are saved today in 2024.

In the following Scripture passages, the inspired Holy Bible tells us that Jesus preached the Gospel of the Kingdom. Jesus plainly said in Matthew 24:14 that this Gospel of the Kingdom shall be preached IN ALL THE WORLD. So, how can it be just for THE JEWS? There is nothing in the Bible to support the FALSE CLAIM made in the following meme, which I found tonight on one of my Facebook friend’s page. This is HERESY!!!

Humbly said, I adamantly REJECT the idea that there are two different Gospels, one for the Jews and one for the Gentiles. The Apostle Paul plainly said in Galatians 1:6-7 that there is not another Gospel, there is only one. The way of salvation has always been by faith in Christ. Genesis 15:6 says that Abram (Abraham) BELIEVED GOD and it was counted unto him for righteousness (Romans 4:1-7). Romans 4:4 says that if salvation has ever been by works, then it was by DEBT and not by GRACE.

Israel obeying God’s instructions for the rituals of the Tabernacle (which was the job of the priestly tribe of Levi) was strictly a matter of obedience to God, and not of earning their salvation by works.

When Israel failed to keep the Sabbath Day (which symbolized resting in Jesus alone for salvation, Hebrews 4:10-11), God chastised the Jews by giving them 1 year in captivity for every 7 years they had failed to keep the Sabbath Day (490 years divided by 7 = 70 years). God punished the nation, but no one lost God’s promise of salvation.

One of my former Bible professors at Hyles-Anderson College has gone off the reservation! Ungodly false prophet [1]Pastor William P. Grady, errantly teaches that people didn’t get saved by faith in the Old Testament; but rather, by WORKS (he says).

If the works of the law were required for salvation, then how could any of the Jew’s children have been saved as they grew older during their 70 years of captivity 400 miles away in Babylon? The Jews didn’t have a Tabernacle, Holy Place, High Priest or Mercy Seat in Babylon. They couldn’t do the work of the Tabernacle. Clearly they were saved by faith alone in Christ (Acts 10:43).

> [illegible] 8:28, “[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Notice "the gospel of the kingdom which Jesus preached (vs. 23). It was simply the one, unchanging Gospel, an offer of salvation through an atoning Saviour, but preached with special urgency, since the kingdom was "at hand" (vs. 17). The pressing immence of the kingdom, with the King Himself present, justified calling that Gospel "the gospel of the kingdom."

However Jewish leaders and the Jewish people as a whole rejected the King, and the suceeding events which must be fulfilled (Christ's sufferings, crucifixtion, death, and resurrection) did not lead at once into the overthrow of Gentile kingdoms, the restoration of David's throne and Christ's reign over Israel as one supposses it might have done, had the Jews as a nation repented and turned to Him in saving faith. It is not profittable to speculate as to what might have been. Certainly what did occur was foreknown to God.

...the terms "Kingdom of Heaven" and "Gospel of the Kingdom" seem to be used in the Gospel of Matthew because of a peculiar Jewish cast of this Gospel. The Jews were more immediately interested in the restoration of David's throne and the regathering of scattered Israel and their delivery from Roman rule than Gentiles would be. So the Gospel according to Matthew, which is more clearly Jewish in color than those written by Mark, Luke and John, uses these terms looking toward the reign of Christ. (pages 75, 76) END QUOTE

I agree with Brother Rice. Matthew was NOT preaching a different Gospel than Moses, Paul, Jesus, John or Jonah. Matthew presents Jesus as a King, which is why he uses these interesting terms ("the gospel of the kingdom") to give the Gospel a Jewish flavor to appeal more to the Jews.

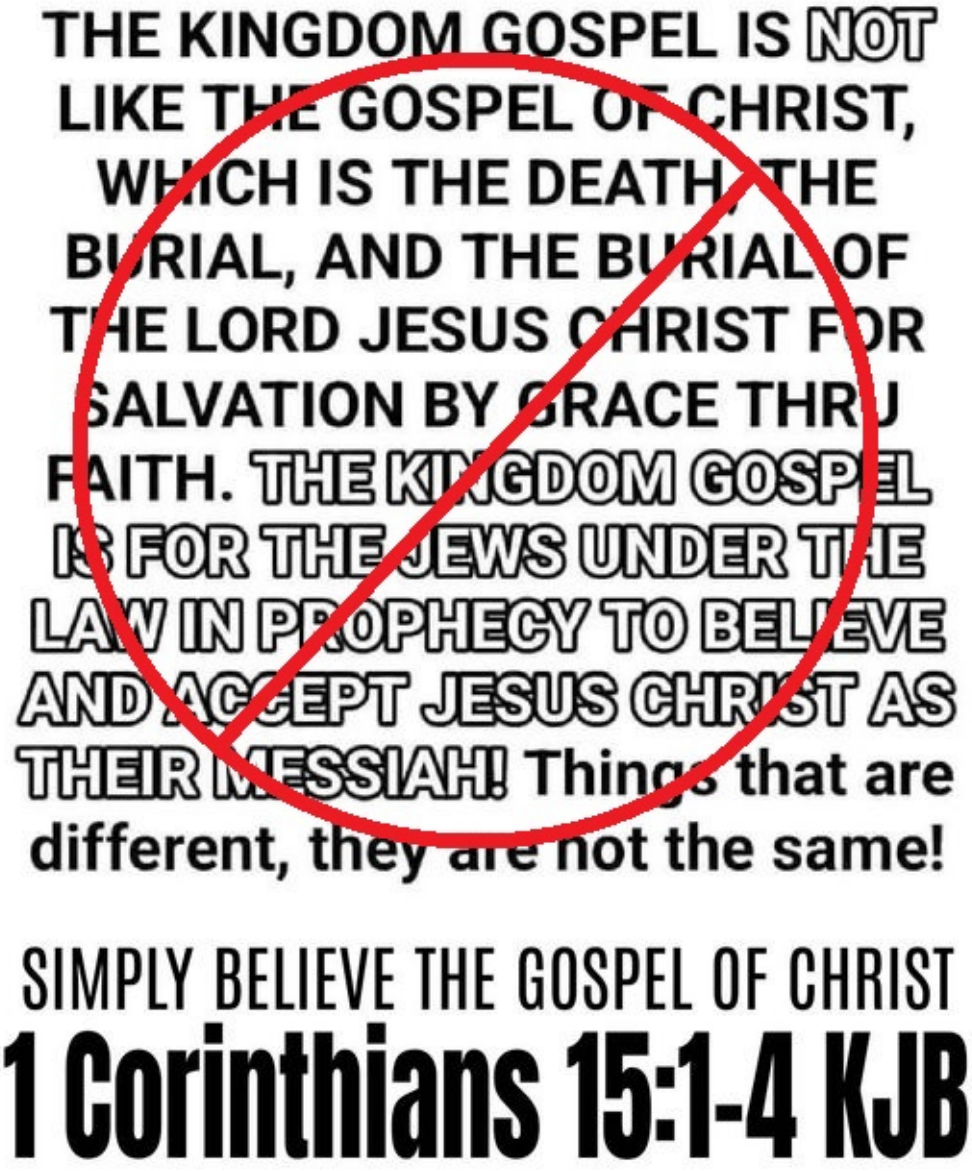

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False_Prophets/bill_grady/bill_grady-no_one_saved_in_old_testament.mp3?
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg4p-V1BzPD6_6SEulawrU7N2GQ6aIWqgayYgnXAtjHW0Zf9avGy2ElceFaE3O4PRA_tXWw9fqAO72D33L23Y6tzarERm4x1pEEO2x

---

5.11.12 The Tragic Story Of Mother Teresa (2024-11-17 22:28)

Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

One of Catholicism's most beloved nuns, Mother Teresa (1910-1997), might be the most famous and most widely admired Catholic personality of the 20th century. And in 2016, she

was canonized by Pope Francis. I read an intriguing article today about [1]the sad story of Mother Teresa. In the article you will learn that Mother teresa had a weird habit of baptizing dead people. Yes, you read right, DEAD PEOPLE! These are the bizarre and unscriptural Satanic rituals of Catholics in third world areas like Calcutta, India. There is not a more dangerous, demonic and bigger CULT than Roman Catholicism (and its whorish diabolical twin sister in Russia, the Orthodox Catholic religion based out of Moscow).

I found the following helpful article which highlights the disturbing lack of God's presence in Mother Teresa. ...

> By Tyler Arnold
>
> Washington, D.C. Newsroom - September 10, 2024
>
> The "spiritual darkness" that Mother Teresa describes in her writings can be difficult to comprehend, but this feeling of emptiness was not caused by either depression or a loss of faith, according to a lecturer at an academic conference organized by the Mother Teresa Institute.
>
> St. Teresa of Calcutta's "[2]dark night of the soul" was a distinct charism that helped her build her faith and serve others rather than a mere chemical imbalance that induces depression or an abandonment of the Catholic faith, said Loyola University Maryland philosophy professor Derek McAllister at a Sept. 6 symposium held at The Catholic University of America in Washington, D.C., one day after the saint's feast day.
>
> "If it's a mental emotional problem, they do not of themselves promote virtue or increase depth of relationship with God," McAllister said. "Whereas we know with the dark night, the nights do of themselves greatly increase love, humility, patience, and the like. And they decidedly prepare one for deeper prayer."
>
> The lecture focused on some of Mother Teresa's letters, which describe an emptiness and a spiritual darkness — essentially an inability to feel the presence of God. St. Teresa, who founded the Missionaries of Charity, was an Albanian sister who spent most of her life serving the poor in Calcutta, India. She was canonized in 2016.
>
> "The darkness is so dark, and I am alone," St. Teresa wrote. "Unwanted, forsaken. The loneliness of the heart that wants love is unbearable. Where is my faith? Even deep down, there is nothing but emptiness and darkness. My God, how painful is this unknown pain? It pains without ceasing."
>
> St. Teresa wrote that "the place of God in my soul is blank, there is no God in me" and "I just long and long for God and then it is that I feel he does not want me — he is not there." [3]READ THE WHOLE STORY

So sad and tragic, but dear reader this is the expected fruit of a false religion like Roman Catholicism. You see, Jesus plainly said that to enter into God's Kingdom you MUST BE BORN AGAIN (John 3:1-7). The new birth is not optional if you desire to escape God's wrath in Hell for your sins, and to go to Heaven instead. I was gratefully born again at the tender age of 13. It was in an old-fashioned Baptist church. Before that day all I remember in hindsight is darkness

in my life. There is no awareness of God's presence in my life. So it doesn't surprise me one bit that Mother Teresa felt the same darkness throughout her life, entagled in the spider's web of Roman Catholicism, a merciless prisonhouse of religion.

As you just read for yourself in Mother Teresa's writings, she said:

"the place of God in my soul is blank, there is no God in me." She didn't know how right she was when she penned that. What saith the Scripture?

Matthew 6:23, "But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!" The light that was in Teresa was darkness, that is, a lie. She thought she'd found the truth, but that perceived truth was a falsehood. Over one billion Catholics think they have found the truth, but it is really a pack of lies!

I watched a video the other day by a Catholic priest. YouTube randomly plays another video after the one you wanted to watch ends, and that is what happened. I was shocked when the priest said that you cannot be right with God unless you first go to the priest, and get his blessing. He cited the Scripture from **Luke 5:14, " And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, *for a testimony unto them*."** Based on that one Bible verse alone, the wicked Vatican have concocted a false doctrine of going to your priest to have your sins absolved.

As usual, Roman Catholics wrest the Scripture to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17), perverting the truth. The Bible plainly tells us in verse 14 the reason *why* Jesus told the leper to go to the priets, **"for a testimony unto them."** It was to testify of the power of Jesus, that He had the authority of His heavenly Father to perform miracles; and it verified that He was indeed the only begotten Son of God, the promised Messiah. Nowhere does the Bible even remotely hint that the priests forgave or healed the man in any way. Please RUN away from the Roman Catholic prisonhouse cult of religion!

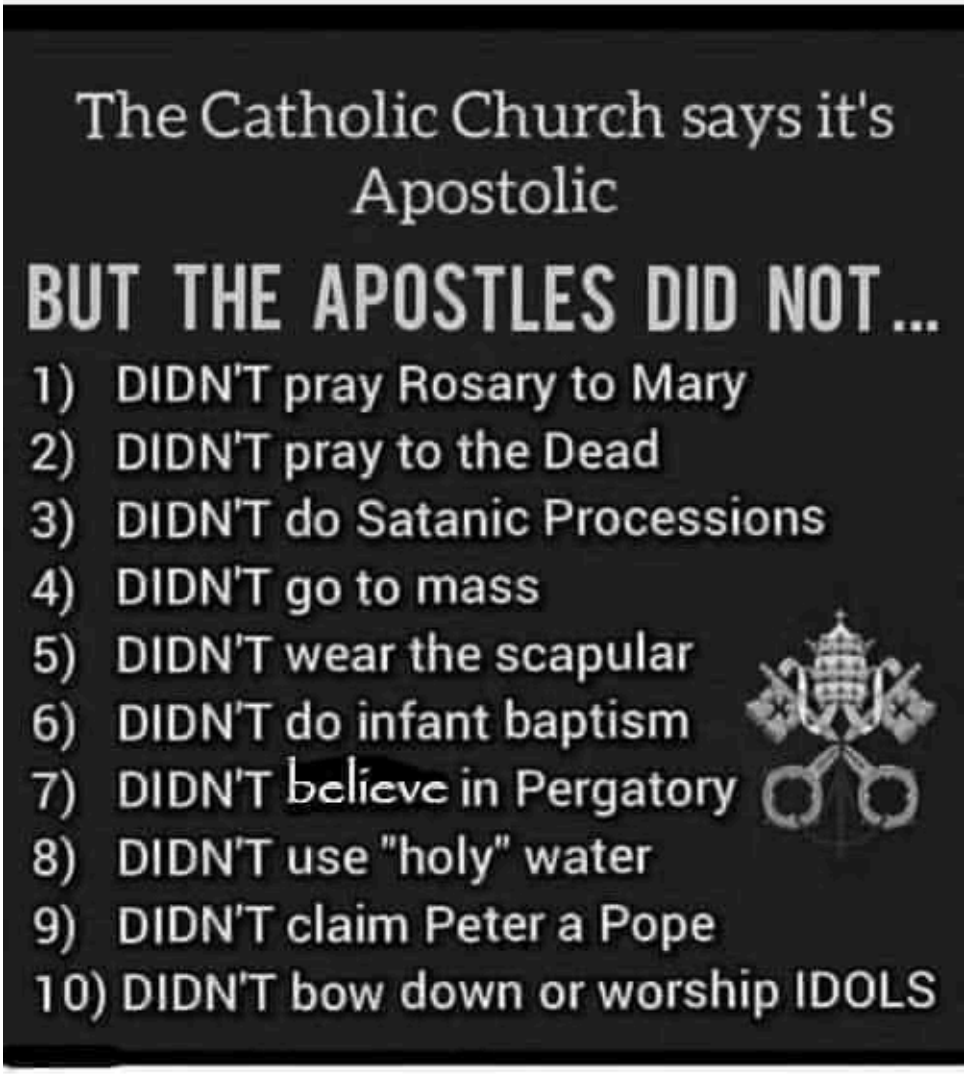

1. https://theweek.com/articles/647050/mother-teresa-sometimes-didnt-believe-god-that-makes-example-faith
2. https://www.ncregister.com/commentaries/mother-teresa-s-dark-night-wasn-t-a-crisis-of-faith-it-was-the-height-of-faith
3. https://ewtn.co.uk/article-mother-teresas-spiritual-darkness-was-not-depression-or-loss-of-faith-scholar-explains/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj95H7y8tnJKVGFLOwuDDBOuH6qX5pNEyY0XFpXIzMUSF43D0cqg-seOmwbOLQYKK-pp35A_YxRkTqC5AJR20UV-vR3pUPyvNJq-zP

5.11.13 Our Wonderful God, Lord And Savior (2024-11-18 14:35)

Matthew 6:19-21, “

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.”

7440

I was thinking today about how awesome our God and Savior is! Jesus gave His life, dying on a cross to pay for our debt of sin. Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay. **Romans 5:6-8, "**

For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly.

For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us."

I love this passage of Scripture. The Bible says some people would sacrifice their life for a godly man. Perhaps a few might sacririce their life even for a good man. But who would lay down their life for a criminal? Jesus, that's who. The Bible says that

"while we were yet sinner," meaning that even before we were born God already knew all the horrible wicked things we would do. Yet, knowing how rotten we would be, Jesus still eagerly sacrificed His life on Calvary's cross to redeem us from Hell.

God could have reasonably said in the Scriptures, that because He sent His only begotten Son to die for our sins, we owe Him. But the Lord doesn't obligate us like that. Nowhere does the Bible teach that those who have received God's free gift of eternal life are in debt, that we owe God to serve and live for Him. No, instead the Bible says in Romans 12:1 that it is "our reasonable service."

It is only proper and reasonable that a rdeemed believer should want to lay down our life as a

"

living sacrifice

" (Romans 12:1)

to serve and live for Christ.

God could have wrote in His Word that since He made a way of escape freely available to us, that we should serve God without expectation of any reward. God could have wrote that He is not going to reward us for our service, sacrifice and a life lived in obedience to Him. Why would He, since God has already given the ultimate sacrifice of His only begotten (biological) Son.

Oh, but dear reader, not only did God the Father give us His dear Son as a sacrifice to die a cruel death on the cross (after being beaten and mocked and spat upon by thug soldiers), but God promises in His inspired Word to reward us for everything we do for Christ. Let me repeat our text passage from **Matthew 6:19-21, "**

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also." I love that!

In that wonderful passage of Scripture, Jesus encourages every saint of God to lay up for ourselves treasures in Heaven, where thieves cannot steal anything, and rust never corrodes stuff. My Deering banjos continually build up tarnish on the chrome. If I don't polish the chrome a few times a year with special chrome polish, the corrosion will become permanent. I now have a leaking front tire on my car. There must be a nail in the tire. I have to put more air into the tire every week, or it will go flat. I need to get it fixed soon, so I don't end up breaking down on the roadway.

I have also been the victim of theft four times in two years where I live in West Pensacola. Punks stole my propane tank on my barbeque, which was new and cost me $79. They stole my King James Bible from my car, and two radios with the cables, and some money. They are ungodly sinners, evildoers, thieves who shed innocent blood, taking things which they did not labor for, but I did. My video camera recorded a punk stealing my Amazon package on May 10, 2024. I called the police and showed them the video. I told them that Amazon was nice enough to replace the stolen $30 clothing rack. The cop said I am not the victim then, Amazon is. I couldn't believe what he told me, which is ridiculous, because he said even if they caught the identified thief they couldn't do anything, unless Amazon pursued to prosecute him.

Amazon takes in $600 billion annually and couldn't care less about perrty theft. But I need to be a bit paranoid, to take extra care to prevent more thefts from happening.

Thankfully, Jesus understands the problem (Hebrews 4:15). There were theives in Jesus' generation too! I have no doubt that thieves stole stuff from Jesus and his family. One of His own apostles, Judas, was a known thief. So, the dear Lord comforts us by assuring you and me that there are no thieves where we are going in eternity. No one will steal from us. And by the way, this means that no one will be able to steal from us during the Millennium either. Revelation 20:6 says that the saints will help reign with Jesus during His millennial reign over the earth. Jesus will rule the earth from Jersualem. He will need for us to be mayors, governors and magistrates to help Him rule "with a rod of iron" (Revelation 2:27).

I often think about what it will be like when we reign with Christ. How much power will Jesus give us? I am often frustrated by the mistreatment, unethical behavior and abuse from companies. I was falsely accused by Amazon.com of using "Hate Speech" for mentioning "The Little Rascals." Amazon has outsourced all customer relations to foreign countries. Unfortunately, the people in those third world places are woefully ignorant of American culture. So the ignorant Amazon employees in India assumed I was calling children "rascals" and falsely accused me of Hate Speech. I ignored the first notice, because it was ridiculous. But Amazons ent it a second time, and then a third, threatening to terminate my account if I continued using "Hate Speech."

So, I got upset and told them off using harsh words. I later regretted doing that when they banned me from writing any future product reviews. I apologized several times, and even mailed an apology letter to Amazon Headquarters in Washington state on Westlake Avenue. Amazon refused to forgive me, and won't let me review any future product purcahses. I received another notification letting me know that I cannot write reviews ever again. Amazon is so unethical. I laid the ax to the root in a final correpondance to Amazon, reminding them of Jesus' warning in matthew 7:1-2, that God will judge everyone by the same standard by which they judge others. Since Amazon refuses to forgive me, God won't forgive them either!

I have found thousands of complaints online by other abused Amazon customers. One man was a loyal Amazon cutomer for 20 years, a small business owner, but they also unethically banned him from writing any future product reviews. The guy's feelings were hurt, that his 20 years of loyalty as a customer means ZERO to management at Amazon. The truth is that for some insane reason Amazon corporate headquarters has given complete autonomy to some fools in India to handle their Community Standards Department, and those foreigners are woefully ignorant and incompetent.

So, I opened a new account and abandoned the old one, deciding that I will NEVER write another product review for Amazon, since the same fools who abused me are the same fools still handling all reviews. Shame on Amazon the first time, I won't allow a second time to be abused by Amazon's shady policies and terrible employees overseas. I honestly believe that their outsourced foreign employees are using Reverse Discrimnation and hate Americans, so

they enjoy harassing Americans because they simply can. Why else would they be so belligerent? SHAME on Amazon's owner Jeff Bezos and managment for allowing this abuse! Bezos has a net worth of $211,000,000,000, so he couldn't care less. Thankfully, there is a caring God in Heaven who sees everything, to whom we must all give acount one day (Hebrews 4:13). God is partial toward His children (Matthew 18:6).

Having said all that, I humbly believe that during the Millennium that this type of unethical company behavior, abuse and lack of concern for mistreated customers won't be swept unfer the rug as it is today. If the Lord gives me total pwoer as a ruler, I will declare war on shady and uncaring companies. I will severely punish dishnoest taxi drivers. I will put companies out of business who cheat and hurt customers, not merely fine them. I would eliminate all fine print in contracts which are intended to mislead and hurt consumers. By law I would not allow companies to advertise in any larger text than they write their disclaimers. I am so sick of the unethical practice of companies advertising in giant colorful font, but then you can barely read all the legal jargon that later is used to hurt you in court. That is so unethical.

I could go on for hours about all the changes I would make, if I were a king or had absolute power. I am so sick of shady companies like Alamo car rental, Priceline and other wicked companies. Alamo on the Big Island in Hawaii charged me a penalty for returning a rent car 5 minutes late, but I wasn't late. I had parked the car in the return stall at 10:05 am. But I cleaned the car and by the time I gathered my belongings and walked down to the check-in counter, it was 10:35 am. Alamo are greedy.

On another occasion, in Pensaocla, I rented a car for 3 days. But I later needed it for one more day. When I called the number on my contract to extend my rental for one more day, the belligerent woman on the phone at Alamo said I had to pay for 7 days! She said I had entered into a "weekly rate," which was so unethical and shady. I refused and went elsewhere! Alamo wasted my time, ran me around needlessly and tried to financially gouge me. Jerks!

I could tell you hundreds of things that are extremely unethical today. I'll give you one more. If you type "professional banjo" in a search engine, you'll get hundreds of lying websites that will recommend $199 banjos which are cheap Chinese importated garbage. At the bottom of **every webpage** you will find a shady disclaimer that says they are getting compensated with financial kickbacks for recommending products. What they're really saying is that they are intentionally lying to you, but it's okay to lie in their world since they are telling you upfront what they are horribly doing. That is so wicked and unethical. If I had the power, I would ban such shady beahvior. I hope one day in the Millennium that the Lord gives me absolute power to go after companies. I will help the Lord rule "with a rod of iron."

Dear reader, we serve such a wonderful, amazing and ethical God. Do you know that God is going to reward His saints for even giving a cup of water in Jesus' name? **Mark 9:41, "For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.**

" What an awesome Savior!!! The Lord could have said,

"Look, you were going to Hell forever, but I suffered in your place and paid your massive debt of sin, so that you could escape wrath and live. Now you owe me and I expect you to work hard to show your appreciation for what I did for you, but don't expect any rewards from me in eternity." Truthfully, God would have every right to say that, wouldn't He? It would not be unreasonable for God to say such a thing to His children.

But dear friend, our wonderful God and Savior says that we don't owe Him anything. Eternal life is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15-18). Ephesians 2:8-9 says that eternal life is a "

gift.

” Romans 6:23 says eternal life is a

“gift.” Yet, thousands of lying preachers today insist that to get to Heaven, YOU must first be willing to forsake your sinful bad habits, and they foolishly think this is what it means to “

repent.

” Bible

“

repentance

”

means

“

to think differently

”

(Greek verb: *metanoeo*). Whoever said that repentance means to forsake your sinning is a LIAR!!!

God offers every sinner eternal life as a FREE GIFT, which you simply need to TAKE. Simply by faith receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then physically resurrected from the dead. This is the

“

Gospel

”

(1st Corinthians 15:1-4). We are saved by BELIEVING the Gospel, the *GOOD NEWS* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen.

I just wanted to share my thoughts this morning with you. God is so beautiful. Since I work night and day on my blog and website ministry, I often think of the rewards I am laying up in Heaven. While the heathen world is laying up money for their retirement here on earth, trying to amass a large fortune, I couldn’t care less about laying up treasures on earth, just for some thieving lawyers to take away someday. I hate lawyers by the way! Jesus warned us about lawyers. **Luke 11:46, “**

And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

” The Lord sure knew what He was talking about! Most lawyers are predators.

God not only offers everyone salvation for FREE, since Jesus paid for it with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19), but God also encourages all believers to earn rewards in Heaven, treasuring up wealth for eternity

(1st Corinthians 3:8-9). I love how faithful, loving, generous, caring, fair and ethical the good Lord is!!! He not only saves us for free, just for the taking; but He encourages us to earn rewards, which Christ promises to give those who serve Him for the Gospel’s sake. God will someday generously reward me for every mouse-click, every stroke of my computer’s keyboard, every penny that I give to a poor person, every good deed, for everything done for Jesus’ sake and the Kingdom of God. What a wonderful Savior!!!

[1]

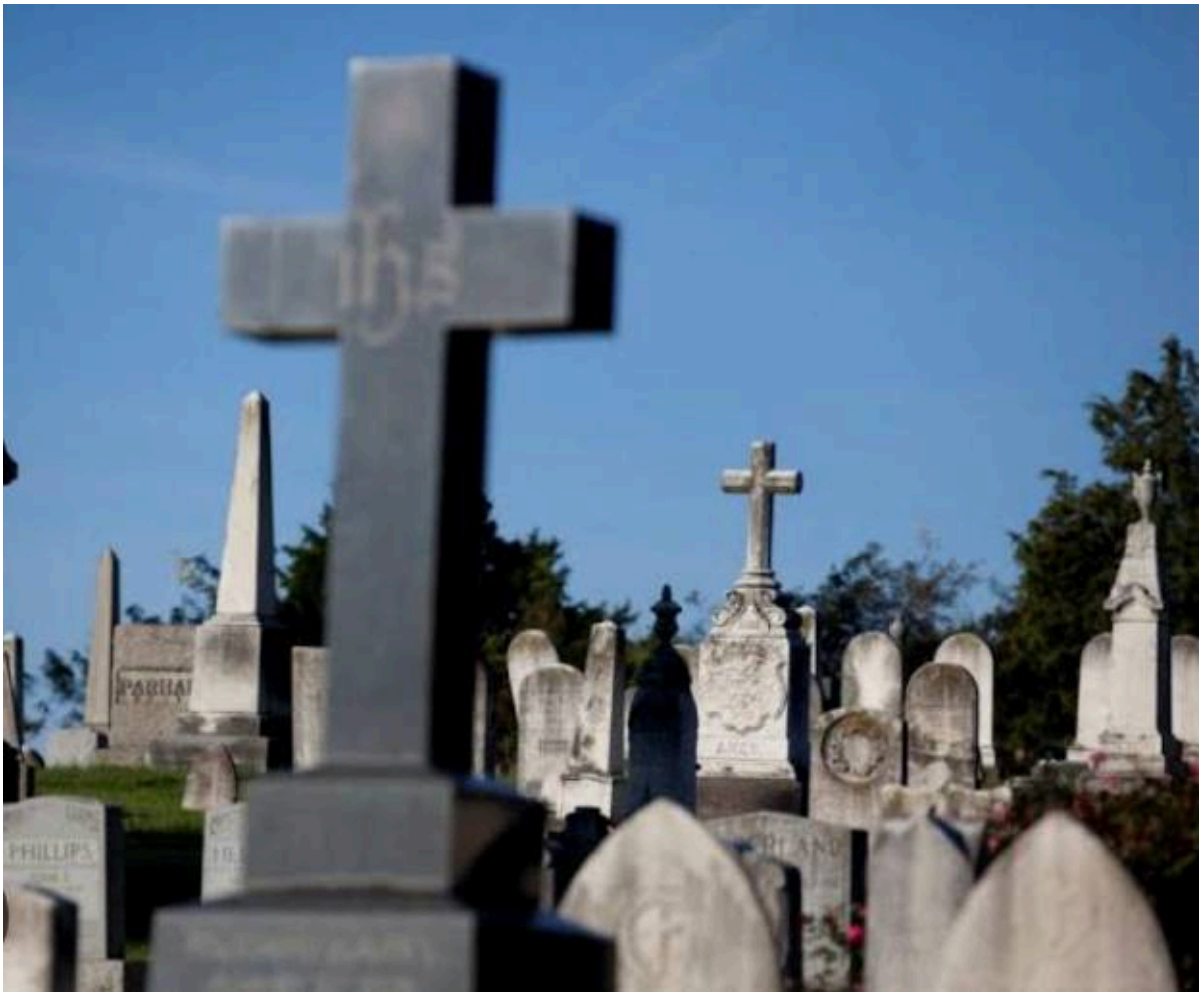

Life is so short, make sure you are prepared to meet your Creator.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhFIaNV6RCUZViALMu1BvYSSmynlIkOi3T9-zW3bgKqzJcNb5-Tt6SjdYgXc8509d5zAGSCEEK1wkzUHQHZx65-jzkMM29xoL2a8rO

5.11.14 Be Careful Not To Have Jonah's Bad Attitude (2024-11-19 21:20)

Jonah 3:10, "

And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

"

Jonah 4:1-5,

"

***But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry*.**

And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore I fled before unto Tarshish: for I knew that thou art a gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil.

Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for it is better for me to die than to live.

Then said the LORD, Doest thou well to be angry?

So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

”

Jonah lived during the time when the Assyrian Empire ruled the entire world in the 8th century BC. Before Assyria Egypt ruled the world, and afterwards Babylon ruled the world. The Assyrian military was infamous for their horrifying torture methods, in particular nailing a man to a tree and with pliers stripping the skin from his body while the victim was alive. With this fact in mind it is not hard to understand why Jonah fled from going to Ninevah (the capital city of Assyria) to preach the Gospel to them as God had commanded.

I’m sure that you are familiar with the amazing story. Jonah fled on a ship to Tarshish. While at sea the Lord caused a severe storm that threatened to sink the ship. Jonah told the men that it was the curse of God because of his disobedience, so they threw him overboard. God caused a big whale to swallow Jonah. In the belly of the whale Jonah had three days to think about his life and situation. In Jonah 2:9b he exclaimed that, "Salvation is of the LORD." He also renewed to keep his vow to God. **Jonah 2:9, “**

But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; *I will pay that that I have vowed*. Salvation is of the LORD.

” In my humble opinion, it seems that Jonah had promised God to go to Ninevah, but didn’t go. That is just Stewology (my speculation), but you just read for yourself what Jonah said. It was at this time that God told Mr. Whale to drop Jonah off at the next whale stop on dry ground.

The Bible says once freed from his nightmare in the whale’s stomach, that Jonah ran and made a 3 day’s journey in just 1 day (Jonah 3:3-4). Wow! The ole boy ran his butt off! When he arrived, Jonah began to warn the Assyrians that God would utterly destroy Ninevah in just 40 DAYS!!! I have heard some preachers speculate that Jonah’s skin must have been dyed green from the digestive stomach acid in the whale’s belly. We simply don’t know if Jonah’s appearance was

disheveled, frightening, strange or normal. I think it is safe to assume that Jonah was full of zeal in his urgent message of coming judgment upon the Assyrians, considering the ordeal he had just been through for three days.

You Don’t Have To “ Turn From Your Sins ” To Get To Heaven

The Bible says that the people of Ninevah repented of their sins. I would like to stop for a moment here and point out that no one has ever been saved by turning from their sinful behavior, which would be works. Proof of what I say is found in

Jonah 3:10, “

And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

” Here is clear biblical evidence that turning from one’s evil way is WORKS! Tragically, over 85 % of Baptist churches today are preaching a corrupt plan of salvation.

Look at the [1]Satanic garbage that is being taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today in their Campus Church. Anybody who teaches that you must be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sin to get to Heaven is preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-9). So, the Ninevites didn’t get saved, they repented to turn away from their wickedness and God spared them judgment. A century later the Assyrians had returned to the vomit of their evil ways, so God sent Naham the prophet to pronounce doom upon them! Sin always leads to judgment!

Be Careful Not To Hate Sinners Like Jonah Did

Jonah 3:10 and 4:1, “

And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

” I have a confession to make. Sometimes I have a bad attitude like Jonah. I get angry about the horrible things wicked people—whether it be backslidden Christians or false believers—who have done to hurt me in the past. At times, I feel a strong desire to see them punished by God. I’m sure you have felt the same at times toward people who have done you wrong.

I could take a pen and paper and write down 100 rotten things people have done to hurt me in the past, particularly pastors. Some of the most evil people I have known were pastors. When a pastor preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation, and you befriend him with biblical truth, but then he drives you out of his church and bans you from returning

—that pastor is evil incarnate! I have had that done to me multiple times by different ungodly pastors.

Jonah 4:1,

“

But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

” Have you ever felt angry that people who have hurt you didn’t get punished? I have. It upsets me to see a wicked pastor who is living large, getting paid a disgusting 6-digit salary, while he preaches the Devil’s fraud of Lordship Salvation and gets away with it. My only comfort and peace of soul comes from knowing that the time of reckoning will come, when those ungodly arrogant pastors will be punished by God almighty (Galatians 6:7).

Loving Justice Versus Hating Sinners

I have often said that there is a fine line between faith and foolishness. It is okay to pray impreccatory prayers. David did this often. For example: **Psalms 58:6, “**

Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

” David felt righteous indignation toward the wicked, wanting to see them burn. It is biblically okay to desire to see justice. I could list several dozen names of people whom I pray and desire for God to severely punish, to avange me of their evils against me (Matthew 7:1-2). God has promised to avenge me (Romans 12:19-21; 1st Thessalonians 4:6).

The Bible says in Revelation 18:15a that

“The merchants of these things

” cried aloud saying that God has avenged the saints in Heaven, who were tormented and marytred on earth. **Revelation 18:19-20, “**

And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate. ***Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.”*** So, here we see that biblically it is okay to rejoice when there is justice.

However, in Jonah’s case he was still upset even after the guilty party repented of their wrongs. The inspired Scripture tells us that the Ninevites turned from their evil ways. They changed their minds from committing horrible wickedness, to obey the Lord. They didn’t get saved, because turning from your evil ways is WORKS, which the Bible plainly says. Anybody who teaches that people were saved by WORKS + FAITH in the Old Testament is a LIAR! **Romans 4:4, “**

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, *but of debt*.

” This lone Bible verse proves that NO ONE has ever been saved by WORKS, because to do so would have meant God OWED them salvation, which cannot be GRACE. I marvel that any preacher could be so woefully ignorant to think that people were saved by WORKS under the Mosaic law. The prophet Habakkuk lived under the Mosaic law, who plainly said in Habakkuk 2:4 that *the just man shall live by his faith.*

Dear reader, there is an amazing passage of Scripture in the Old testament that I am reminded about often, concerning Job and his horrible friends. Poor Job had once been very wealthy. He was a happy man with a wife and 10 children. But then God made a wager with Satan (the reason for which I will never understand), to allow the Devil to destroy Job’s life, to see if he would curse God. Satan robbed Job of his wealth. Job’s servants were murdered, his fields burned, his thousands of heads of livestock stolen, his 10 children all killed by a tornado, his health taken away, and then to seal his fate Job’s wife suggested that he curse God and die. In fairness to Mrs. Job, she had just lost her 10 precious children. I cannot blame her for being bitter against God. I don’t know how I would have held up under such dire circumstances, and neither do you honestly know friend, until you and I have been in Job’s shoes.

As if that all weren’t bad enough, then Job’s rotten hypocritical friends blamed him, accusing Job of harbouring sin in his life. Then they suggested that perhaps his children were sinning in secret, which tempted the judgment of God upon the family. What jerks for friends! With friends like Job’s, you don’t need any enemies! Look at what Job said about his losers for friends in

Job 16:1-2, “Then Job answered and said, I have heard many such things: miserable comforters are ye all.”

They made Job more miserable!

But here is the beautiful truth that I want you to see dear reader.

Job 42:10, “

And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, *when he prayed for his friends*: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before.

” Wow! Job was a much better Christian than I have been over the years. I have often prayed over the many years, for God to curse the ungodly pastors who have added misery to my

miseries. But ever since I read this Bible verse about Job several years ago in Job 42:10, I have started praying for the professed Christians who've deeply wounded my soul and added misery to my hardships, inexplicable emotional trauma, losses and bodily pain. It's not easy to pray for those who have hurt me, but if God was pleased with Job's forgiving spirit, then our Creator who never changes (Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8), will be pleased today thousands of years later when we also pray for those who hurt us.

Is that not what our blessed Savior taught in The Beatitudes (or as I like to say, "The Attitudes That Should Be")? Look at what Jesus said to do when people hurt us, use us and curse us.

Matthew 5:44-45, "

But I say unto you, *Love your enemies*, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

" Very few believers have grown to the point of unconditionally loving their enemies with Christ's love. Remember, GOD IS LOVE!!! **Luke 6:28, "**

Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.

"

When the disciples went to Samaria to preach the Gospel of free grace, the Samaritans rejected them. The disicples were so angry that they asked Jesus for permission to pray down fire and brimstone to consume and

annihilate the people. Jesus sternly rebuked them and reminded the disciples that He came to save men's lives, not to destroy them. ...

> Luke 9:51-56, "
>
> And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem,
>
> And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.
>
> And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.
>
> And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?
>
> But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, *Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.*
>
> *For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them*. And they went to another village.
>
> "

I don't know about you, but on a regular basis I need to be reminded that I am not enough like my precious Savior, Jesus. I sometimes get upset with mean and foolish people. I told someone off a few months at Amazon.com, for falsely accusing me of "Hate Speech" for mentioning "The

Little Rascals" in a movie review. The Amazon employee lives in India and isn't familar with our American culture, so they assumed that I was calling children "rascals," which they deemed hate speech. They threatened to terminate my acocunt if I did it again.

I'm not making this insanity up, it really happened.

I had been a loyal customer at Amazon for 20 years, but the company has ZERO loyalty for me as a customer. Amazon's owners have outsourced all customer operations to foreign countries in the Philippines, South Africa and India; and has unfortunatelt given full autonomy to these incompetent idiots).

Anyway, I apologized several times to Amazon, for telling off their employees. I even wrote a letter and mailed it to Seattle, Washington to their corproate headquaters. It didn't matter, Amazon's thugs refused to forgive me and that is that. So, I am permanently banned from ever writing any product reviews again. The Bible warns that if someone refuses to forgive others, God will NOT forgive that person (Matthew 6:14-15). Amazon will not be forigven by God.

But regardless, they are not born again Christians, I am, so the burden falls upon me to be Christlike at all times. I shouldn't have told them off using the harsh language that I did. I told them to kiss me where the sun don't shine. I told them what they could do with their reviews. They didn't like that. It seems that Amazon has given full control to young brats in their Community Standards Department, who have zero people skills and lack compassion. So, it didn't surprise me when I went to file a complaint at the Better Business Bureau, to find over 50,000 complaints against Amazon by their mistreated customers, 60 % of which have never been reseolved.

One upset man said that as a small business owner, he had been a loyal Amazon customer for over 20 years, but they banned him from writing product reviews and didn't even give him an explanation of why. The gigantuan company was wicked and unreasonable with the man, as they also were toward me.

2nd Thessalonians 3:2, " And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith."

If you are a driver like me, then you know that drivers will test your Christian faith to the max. In the 17 years I lived on Guam I never stuck my middle finger up once, but I did it last year when a speeding driver was on top of me out of nowhere and laid on the horn. I was startled and angered by the rackless driver, and I flipped him the bird. I am ashamed to admit what I did, because that is not the Lord's way. We're not going to win souls to Christ by being worldly, angry and retaliatory toward ungodly sinners.

That is exactly what the inspired Holy Bible means in **Hebrews 10:14-16, "*Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord*:**

Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

"

Hebrews 10:14 is a quote from the Old Testament in

Deuteronomy 29:18, "

Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood;

” When a child of God chooses to live a life of open sin and wickedness, their light for Christ is hidden under a bushel. When we don’t emulate Christ in our daily life, lost sinners may go to Hell because they won’t see Jesus in us. Dear reader, you are the only Jesus that someone knows.

This is why when Lot tried to warn his two son-in-laws about coming fiery judgment upon the city of Sodom, the Bible says they laughed him to scorn as one who mocked. It was like Late Night comedy on television for their time. Lot might as well have been Jay Leno or Conan O’Brien telling jokes! Neither of his son-in-laws took him serious because of the lack of holiness in Lot’s life. Lot was Abraham’s nephew. His family did not respect him as a man of God; to his family, Lot was a phony and a hypocritie.

Proverbs 25:19, “ Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.” To put the cookies on the bottom shelf for everyone to reach: Our walk talks and our talk talks, but our walk talks louder than our talk talks!

May we all do better with God’s grace, to show forth the Lord Jesus Christ in our daily lives. Let us unconditionally love and pray for those who hurt us and add misery to our miseries, and not have the bad attitude of Jonah who wanted to see Ninevah crash and burn.

[2]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNmWt4z436o0D9_B0BvVVSdtaccFNg07jxJnoR0HI0A3Iu2WM138-lmBsgsDE3kYDoPfZT_Cma3s0k2GAHjxD6VFjbJRvjB3atp_M

5.11.15 The Sad Case Of Pastor Max Younce's Wife (2024-11-20 17:43)

2nd Timothy 3:16-17, " *All scripture is given by inspiration of God*, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works."

Please hear me out dear reader. My heart is broken and heavy. I want to present my appeal to you, and you can be the jury if you'd like, but God will be my only Judge (James 4:12). Be patient with me as you read, because I need to first lay down some foundational information, so that you will understand the issue.

I BELIEVE THAT THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS 100 % INSPIRED!!! If that offends you, then so be it. I humbly believe that the King James Bible is VERBALLY INSPIRED, which means every word in the Bible was put there by God almighty. They are His inspired Words, not mere words inspired by mortal men. I also believe in the PLENARY INSPIRATION of the King James Bible, which means that all 66 books (the entire canon) is inspired by God.

Having said that, there are some preachers whom I love and have tremendous respect for; namely, Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) and Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) in his early ministry, who all denied the inspiration of the King James Bible. They sat in judgment upon the Word of God, CORRECTING THE BIBLE. I am against doing that. I respect those men, but I humbly disgree with their position. In Dr. Hyles' book titled, "[1]Let's Study The Revelation" (1967), he often CORRECTS the King James Bible. Dr. Hyles was about 40 years old at the time.

Thankfully, Pastor Hyles woke up around 1980 after Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) went to Heaven, and repented of his correcting the King James Bible. Dr. Hyles honestly explains that he had been lied to by corrupt Bible professors...

> **Pastor Jack Hyles On The Importance Of Bible Infallibility**
>
> **John 12:47-48, "And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day."**
>
> **John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."**
>
> Folks, I'm going to go to seed [to become worn] before I die on defending this Book—I'm going to go to seed on it! I'm a little tired—by the way, every preacher in America, before he met a theologian, believed exactly what I'm preaching tonight! Theologians messed us all up—they messed me up for a while, I'll be honest with you—messed us all up! When I went off to college, I thought I had the words of God in this Book right here. When I was in college for awhile I found out I didn't. Not only that, I found out nobody did! Not only that, I found out you couldn't have them! Not only that, I found out there was no such thing as any book in all the world that had the words of God in 'em!
>
> But my Bible said that we're supposed to keep His "WORDS"; not His truths, not just His doctrine, but His "WORDS"! ...

Mark 8:38,“Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.”

> Folks, here’s what’s happening in America. The old-time preachers that built this country believed that this Book right here had the words of God in it! Your grandpa and grandma, that built this country, shed their tears on this Book, thinking they had the very words of God in their hands. And fundamentalists ALL believed what I’m preaching tonight, until we got our own Bible colleges, and seminaries, and sent our professors off to train at the feet of Karl Barth, and Reinhold Neuber, Emil Brunner, and others, who said that the Bible does not have the “words” of God, it is the Word of God, and that all the Bible is not inspired word-for-word. So we did not want to be considered “unintellectual” by the intellectual community; we’re not willing to be called “nuts” and “fools”—just chalk me up as a nut! Chalk me up as a fool! Yea! Chalk me up as an uneducated illiterate if you want to, but I guarantee Ya—I’d rather study my A-B-C’s in Heaven, then Greek and Hebrew in Hell!
>
> Whosoever shall be ashamed of “ME AND MY WORDS”; it didn’t say His “WORD,” it says His “WORDS”!
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, a beautiful quote from the sermon, “[2]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land.”

As I mentioned, around 1980, after Dr. Rice died, Brother Hyles changed his position and stopped correcting the King James Bible. In fact, Pastor Hyles became a champion for the inspiration and perfection of the King James Bible, and as you just read for yourself he attributed his former wrong attitude to corrupt college professors who shook his faith in the inspiration of the Holy Bible. You can hear Dr. Hyles call himself a "champion" for the King James Bible in this classic 1996 sermon titled: "[3]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES."

Having said that, one of my Facebook friends asked me a question on Friday, November 15th, 2024. Here is his unedtied question to me:

> Dr Thomas M Cucuzza said something strange the other night in one of his sermons i was listening to. He said something regarding the KJV Bible along the line of (he wished they would’ve chose better wording for the readers) and then he opened up the NKJV translation and read from it. I can’t remember which scripture has was referring to but regardless it made me a little uncomfortable when he read from the NKJV to the flock. I’m not making any judgment . He does teach the true gospel regarding salvation faith through grace in Jesus alone and the finished work on the cross , but what he did made me uncomfortable. The NKJV is a corrupted bible.

And here is my unedited Facebook reply to his question:

> I have learned to give my Christian brethren in the ministry some "room to swim" doctrinally. Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) is one of my heroes of the faith, but he didn’t believe the King James Bible is inspired. He believed the King James Bible

> is the BEST, but not 100 % perfect. I humbly disagreed with my ally in the ministry, yet we remained good ministry friends until he graduated to Heaven last year. I miss my friend.
>
> Another free grace preacher whom I greatly admire is Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), who also didn't believe that the King James Bible is inspired. It wasn't until he went to Heaven in 1980 that Dr. Jack Hyles switched from correcting the King James Bible, to being King James only and never correcting it again. I think Dr. Hyles out of respect for Brother Rice, who was 31 years older than Dr. Hyles, didn't want to start a fight over inspiration with him. That is just my personal opinion.
>
> But I do know for a fact that by the 1980's Pastor Jack Hyles believed and taught that the King James Bible is 100 % flawless, inspired, preserved, inerrant, holy, incorruptible and perfect in every way. He taught that for the rest of his life, which is what I also believe and teach. I believe the King James Bible is VERBALLY (every word) INSPIRED, and also PLENARY (the whole canon of 66 books) INSPIRED.
>
> So, even if Pastor Cucuzza may correct the King James Bible (which I haven't confirmed), it wouldn't change my respect and admiration for him as a free grace preacher. No two Bible preachers agree on everything.

The next thing I knew, Mrs. Younce not only unfriended me, but completely blocked out my Facebook page, so that she has vanished from Facebook. I have confirmed that she is still on Facebook, and that without saying one word to me she threw me under the bus. The reason why is obvious to me, because of my post, which is the only thing it could be. I make NO APOLOGIES for my comments. I did nothing wrong. It is clear if you carefully read my post that I didn't slander, bad mouth or criticize my longtime ministry friend. Pastor Younce first contacted me in 2004, and we became lifelong ministry friends up until he went to Heaven in 2023.

To say that I am deeply hurt by what Mrs. Marjorie Younce has done to me is an understatement. I thankfully understand that she is an individual, just like my friend Max Younce was an individual, so she DOESN'T speak or even represent how he feels. I know Dr. Younce never would have mistreated me like this.

It is also clear to me that his widow is more loyal to her husband than she is to THE TRUTH. If she loved the truth, then she would respect my right as a Bible preacher to have my own opinions, even though mine might differ from her own husband's. God knows that in our 20 year friendship, I NEVER ONCE criticized Pastor Younce behind his back, nor in public. I never once even told anyone that I disagree with him. I only mentioned Dr. Younce in my Facebook post the other day, to help a friend on Facebook understand that it is normal for preachers to disagree on some issues.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is my hero of the faith, but I don't agree with Brother Hyles on everything. For example: I don't agree with him when he uses the term "Shekinah Glory" in his books and sermons. It is an occult term related to Jewish mysticysm, not a biblical term. No preacher should ever use such pagan terms.

Also, Dr. Hyles was big on using a Sinner's Prayer when soulwinning, but I don't use it anymore and discourage others from using it too, because for several years after I got saved at age 13, I needlessly struggled with the assuance of God's salvation because the Sinner's Prayer

confused me. I kept wondering if I had prayed correctly. I knew that faith saved me, but I was misled to think that praying to be saved was how you put your faith in Jesus. Boy was I deceived by pastors! Baptist preachers and religious tracts had LIED TO ME!!! You can be saved just be believing on Jesus. What saith the Scripture?

John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth* on me hath everlasting life. " My point is that it is normal for preachers to disagree sometimes. There's not even one preacher, dead or alive, with whom I agree with on everything.

It deeply hurts my feelings that Mrs. Younce doesn't understand this fact. She didn't even have the decency to contact me, to give me a chance to apologize if I hurt her feelings, and to make a mends. If she had let me know that I had hurt her feelings, I would have gladly promised never to mention her husband again in such a manner, although I didn't do anything wrong. There is absolutely NOTHING wrong with my post, and I am being transparent to share my post with everyone, so you can see what is going on. You have already read my words earlier.

I very kindly mentioned in my comments that me and Dr. Younce were good ministry friends for 20 years, even though we disagreed on Bible inspiration. Now I see that his widow has completely blocked me out on Facebook. I have no way of contacting her. She moved recently somewhere in Grand Rapids, Minnestoa, to an Assisted Living complex. In hindsight, it is obvious to me that no one overreacts like this to a mere post. She must have had a burr in her saddle for a long time that I was not aware of. This is strange and bizarre. People don't just write Christian friends off in the ministry, whom they have known for 20 years, unless there is some underlying river of animosity, which I was not aware of.

Anyway, since I started my website ministry in 2002, I have been an open book to the world. Since I don't have a wife, and don't have any family in Pensacola, the only friends I have are online or at the local church I attend. But the sad truth is that if I decided tomorrow to never return to the church I've been attending for the past 3 years, no one would ever come looking for me, they wouldn't care. They have never asked for my contact information. I feel lonely.

Robert Serreyn Mistreats Me Too

It hurts me when the only so-called "Christian" friends I have online, block me out and don't even explain why. I sent a message to Robert Serreyn (who attended Pastor Younce's church for many years) and asked him if he knows what's going on, but he's being a jerk and won't reply. So, I messaged him again and said that I understand if he doesn't want to get involved, but please at least send me a smiley face or something to acknowledge me, but he refused to do that too. So, I have already unfriended him and blocked him out. If I mean so little to someone that they refuse to even acknowledge me as a human being, after I plainly told Serreyn that he was hurting my feelings, then he is NOT really my friend, not one iota. I am his friend, but he's not mine.

I don't know what is going on with Mrs. Younce and Robert Serreyn, but I have done nothing wrong by preaching what I believe to be THE TRUTH. I know that Robert is a devout Zionist, who was praising Israel all the time they were murdering 44,000 defenseless Palestinians. He got upset with me on Facebook for saying that I DO NOT STAND WITH ISRAEL. I don't stand with homodical maniacs, and shame on you if you do!

I also have never agreed with Dispensaitonal Teaching, even though Dr. Younce teaches a mild form of it (he wasn't an Ultra-dispensaitonal Zionist). I have never criticized Pastor Younce for using dispensational teaching, even though I don't use it and expose it as rubbish in my own ministry. In our 20 years of ministry friendship, me and Dr. Younce NEVER ONCE had any disagreements or cross words. We always respected each other's differences, and relished in our shared beliefs, particularly that Martin Luther (1483-1546) was an unsaved infidel. That is

how we became friends. Pastor Younce first emailed me in 2004 when I still lived in in Chicago, and he said I was the only preacher he knew who exposes Martin Luther as a fraud.

I feel like I'm in a new episode of The Twilight Zone. You don't just block out someone who has been a ministry friend for 20 years, without letting them know why. And when a Christian brother or sister contacts you and requests a reply, you should reply, not horribly blow them off by ignoring them. That is NOT the Lord's way. **Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."**

Pastor Younce Was Very Wrong For Correcting The Bible

Here is Dr. Younce's heretical teaching about Romans 10:11 and Isaiah 28:16, in which you can see where he clearly sadly CORRECTS the King James Bible, but it DOESN'T NEED CORRECTING (as I will show you)...

> **4. Isaiah 28:16 and 1 Peter 2:6.**
>
> Since we are this far, we might as well examine two other verses that are mistranslated. One in the Old Testament is Isaiah 28:16 and the other is 1 Peter 2:6.
>
> > "Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth SHALL NOT make haste." (Isaiah 28:16)
>
> "Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him SHALL NOT be confounded." (1 Peter 2:6)
>
> In both passages, "shall not" is translated wrongly and should have been translated "should not." This mistranslation not only endorses a false doctrine of Lordship Salvation; but, also contradicts other doctrinal teachings such as the following. God knows a Christian is capable of sinning because they still possess the old nature they were born with. [4]SOURCE: *An Exposition Of Romans 10: 9, 10*

Kindly said, Pastor Younce doesn't know what he's talking about here. He foolishly CORRECTS the King James Bible, again, as he does HUNDREDS of times in his books and sermons. The Hebrew word for "haste" in Isaiah 28:16 is *chush*, which means "to hurry." Pastor Younce is very wrong to correct the inspired Holy Bible, accusing the 54 brilliant King James Bible translators of being incompetent.

The correct interpretation of Isaiah 28:16 and Romans 10:11 is that if you believe on Jesus you will never be disappointed, you won't have to hurry away in embarrasment that Jesus failed your faith. These passages of Scripture have absolutely NOTHING to do with being ashamed of Jesus. These Sripture passages are not focusing on your faithfulness dear reader; but rather, upon Jesus' faithfulness to honor His promise to save them that believe. Here is [5]100 % irrefutable proof that Dr. Max Younce denied the inspiration of the King James Bible, in his own words from his book. You can also [6]read it on his church website.

Now, this is the FIRST TIME in 20 years that I have criticized Dr. Younce's work. But I want to set the matter straight right now. Brother Younce believed and taught that only the original autographs of the Word of God were inspired, and that at BEST all we have today are imperfect, manmade translations of God's Words. I humbly disagree! I believe that we have a perfect inspired Holy Bible today. I believe in the Englsh language that Book is the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE. I find no fault with the King James Bible. You will never once find me correcting the Bible, it should correct us. I am NOT going to sit in judgment upon God's Word.

[7]Pastor James Sightler (1937-2019) [8]wrote this helpful article in defense of the inspiration of our beloved King James Bible. Dear reader, if the King James Bible is not inspired by God, then it can only be inspired by flawed men, which means we cannot trust it. I agree with Pastor Jack Hyles, that if I believed for one moment that I didn't have God's infallible, incorruptible, inspired, perfect Word in my hand, I'd toss it into the trash and I'd never preach again. Why should I spend my life laboring and preaching from an imperfect book, not knowing which parts are reliable or corrupt?

I'm sure not going to trust a bunch of deeper-life Hebrew and Greek scholars who cannot even agree among themselves over which ancient manuscripts are true or false. By "inspired" I mean that the King James Bible are God's Words. He alone is the divine Author!

My ministry friend, Eddie Boston, got upset with me a few years ago because I promote Pastor Younce's books, in lieu of the fact that Dr. Younce incessantly corrects the Bible. Eddie was right! Thankfully, me and Eddie are still friends. I have taken a lot of criticism and heat over the years from ministry friends, because of my loyalty and friendship with Pastor Younce. I took an unknown country preacher and gave him an international presence through my website ministry. I certainly deserve more gratitude than for his widow to block me out completely without explanation.

Albeit, regardless of what she does, I will not correct Pastor Younce again, as I did in this blog. I promote Pastor Younce's books because I love Jesus Christ. I love Pastor Younce too and I respect his scholarly brilliance as a man of God. Despite his correcting of the King James Bible, his books are extremely helpful for new believers, which is why I share them with people. I have learned so much about God's Word from Dr. Younce's books. To God alone be the glory.

Pastor Younce looked up to Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) as a mentor, just as I look up to Dr. Younce as a mentor. Dr. Younce taught the same position on the Bible as did Dr. Rice. Brother Rice often corrected the Bible, and taught that it is okay to use several different Bible revisions. I couldn't disagree more!!! In fairness to Dr. Rice, he died long before the internet came about, which has exponentially increased man's knowledge base. Today we have quick access to a wealth of information that people 50 years ago couldn't even have imagined. If Dr. Rice were alive today, I am fully convinced that he would have changed to a King James Bible only position. Pastor Younce preached a helpful series titled: "[9]KING JAMES TRANSLATION—STILL THE BEST."

Let me be clear that I am still a loyal friend to Pastor Younce. I love the guy. He's up in Heaven with our blessed Savior now. Pastor Younce was 31 years older than me, the same age

difference between Dr. Rice and Pastor Hyles. I have often refered to Brother Younce as: "The Dr. John R. Rice of our generation," and I mean that. They literally shared the SAME position on the Bible, with which I humbly disagree. I don't apologize for my beliefs, nor for standing up and preaching what I believe. Dr. Hyles taught me as one of his preacher boys, to be loyal to truth and principles and not to men or institutions. I love Pastor Younce and his family, but my loyalty is to the inspiration of the King James Bible first and foremost.

If we don't have a perfect inspired Holy Bible today, then God broke His promise in Psalms 12:6-7. That is why ALL of [10]the Devil's modern Bible revisions have corrupted this passage of Scripture, removing God's promise completely. I believe that God has kept His solemn promise to preserve a perfect, incorruptible, inerrant and inspired, Holy Bible for every generation. If you disagree, good luck with that. The matter is not open for discussion. **Psalms 12:6-7, "**

The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever." Don't you dare tell me that our perfect, omniscient, omnipotent and omnipresent God was too inept to give us a perfect inspired Holy Bible in these modern times.

It is a shame that my worst enemies aren't the abortionists, witches, homosexuals or atheists; it is professed Christians, Baptists, who don't believe that God has kept His promise to preserve His INSPIRED Words forever. It is Baptists who foolishly think you must be willing to turn away from your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, which is a counterfeit gospel. It is Baptists who preach the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation. I will stand alone if need be, but I WILL STAND.

If I perish, I perish.

[11]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/lets_study_the_revelation.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
4. https://heritagebbc.com/wp-content/uploads/2015/02/romanschapterten.pdf
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/pastor_max_d_younce_denied_kjb_inspiration.jpg
6. https://heritagebbc.com/the-king-james-bible-still-the-best/?
7. https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/200524026/james_harold-sightler

8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/inspiration-temporal_or_eternal.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation.htm
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg_fn2Q3P3EPPxQnK0FaIuzz5Umbx1E1KHle9IBUYLjSG6lLEVq3CXsnXHv1gEnYynw89SLggZFffsRC8jvtPX-4Wm-ZpuGHrAXIJo

---

(2024-11-21 21:55:01)
Hello, my friend. I stand with you! You did nothing wrong. Let GOD be the judge. Carl

(2024-11-21 00:24:56)
What an awesome article David. You introduced me to Past. Younce. KJV is the only Bible.

(2024-11-21 21:33:43)
I did not know pastor Younce died....

5.11.16 Dr. John R. Rice Didn't Think Present-Day Israel Is The Fulfillment Of Bible Prophecy, And Neither Do I (2024-11-22 13:36)

Revelation 11:8, "And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. "

Our text passage of Scripture plainly identifies Israel as a wicked place. I DO NOT STAND WITH ISRAEL!

I refuse to support counterfeit Israel, esspecially when their leaders are homocidal maniacs, who have [1]brutally murdered over 44,000 innocent Palestinians with international impunity, because the ungodly United States has sanctioned the genocide.

And for those of you who don't know, Evangelist John R. Rice also rejected present-day Israel (since 1947) as being the fulfillment of Bible prophecy...

> "Some say that Jesus must come soon because the little modern nation Israel is established in Palestine. I do not believe that is the restoration of Israel promised in the Bible." —[2]Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980)

I am 100 % against the Satanic fraud of ZIONISM! It is tragic that 80 % of Baptist churches today idolize FAKE ISRAEL. I hear these misled pastors, like Paul Chappell in Lancaster, California, saying: "We must support Israel." Pastor Chappell even flew to Jerusalem, to tell the mayor that their church will do anything to help the Jews. What a sad thing! Chappell is pulling on the same rope as the Devil, fighting against the Lord Jesus Christ. Why in the world would God command saints today, to bless a nation whom GOD HAS CURSED?

Humbly said, I reject modern fake Israel. They are awaiting their False Messiah, Antichrist. The New World Order is his fake kingdom. I reject Zionism. I love Jewish people no more or less, than Arabs, Africans or Chinese people. God is no respecter of persons and neither am I (Romans 2:11; James 2:1). Shame on anyone who supports manmade Israel.

Zionists are making the same fatal error as Abraham and Sarah, when they took matters into their own hands, impregnating Hagar instead of waiting upon the Lord for the son He promised to give them. According to Hosea 3:4-5, God will restore the true nation of Israel when the Jews in the future repent toward God. This will happen at the time of Christ's Second Coming. For now, less than 2 % of the 7,000,000 Jews living in Israel profess faith in Christ (and that includes all the pesudo-Christian cults, like Roman Catholicim).

The present-day manamde state of Israel has no divine promise of protection from God (Luke 21:24). As saints our focus should be upon preaching the Gospel, and not Israel.

[3]



1. https://www.usnews.com/news/world/articles/2024-11-21/death-toll-in-gaza-from-israel-hamas-war-passes-44-000-palestinian-officials-say
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20John%20Rice/jesus_may_come_today.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEzbfTOp6NmnG-XcaNVI42UpUq6qR69rAwNSoTaBaT4wo9qJBT2bdSW2Skd3jpAzWR2dDobvj6f32N43XybJeiLs03_biIN4PrlCX

(2024-11-23 19:59:35)
Agree with this article, David. Carl

5.11.17 God Is So Good (2024-11-25 16:37)

Psalms 145:9, "The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."

God is so good. I tell Jesus multiple times every day that I love Him. I can only try by God's grace to prove that I love Him with my life (John 14:15). Below is a photo of an amazing pretty flower that I found growing by my front steps. And this is my neighbour's new sweet dog in my kitchen looking for food, Ene. She's my newest buddy. God is so good to all of us.

7460

[1]



My Neighbour’s Dog, Ene

[2]



My Neighbour’s Dog and My Buddy, Ene



A Flower From My Front Yard

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguf5B9Dql8cAKYh_PmsTd64lhsAKQ8P2lDuSYC8kGLRUhpu-Pwa5x7RJJolXSHhRtpUhP8NRIEk3sVw2FjodHZEPMGpiQQKfXzXir
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEit1s3o8rNVja5JHN2YzVGrfuGuOeeYDOS4Bto2R8yxQdBwXA_VMqWS3ndLFN8lJjrLAqsigxGYeSjUKw8qGQscoAWdLZeARujE03T
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi2jM6wVC8kJZXnfq620qZbLRSFeIIgFAtcvbw7LxnIVV160HthIa9IptwsMMDHyQgh_FALP-CKPl8T19iVajYA_PB1FfgorTrJ1PM

5.11.18 Infamous Gangster Al Capone May Be In Heaven (2024-11-26 13:50)

The most notorious American gangster in history is [1]Al Capone (1899-1947). He began his reign of crime and mayhem as the infamous Chicago mob boss at just age 25. His reign of terror would endure for the next 7 years, until the IRS would catch up with him for tax evasion.

At age 33 in 1932, Al Capone was sentenced to 10 years in prison, but the incarcerated former gangster only served 7 of those years due to his failing health because of the deadly Sexually Transmitted Disease (STD) of syphilis. His brain had been rotted so badly, that he now had the mentality of a child between ages 7 and 12.

During Capone's prison time in the early 1930s, doctors diagnosed his health condition, which included syphilis, gonorrhea, and a cocaine-perforated septum (the cartilage that separates the right and left nose cavities). [2]Capone's health was a nightmare! The Devil is a beautiful liar! Satan always pays with counterfeit money. Sin always thrills until it kills. Sin always fascinates until it assassinates.

History tells us that a Baptist minister preached to Al Capone and the other inmates in prison, and it is said that [3]Mr. Capone found religion.

We can only hope that Al Capone trusted Jesus Christ while in prison and became born again. Time will tell. That is, we'll learn the truth in the afterlife. I sure hope Al's up in Heaven. It is interesting, and I think telling and precious, that Mr. Capone's epitaph on his gravestone doesn't read: "The World's Greatest Gangster"; but rather, "My Jesus Mercy."

Amen.

[4]

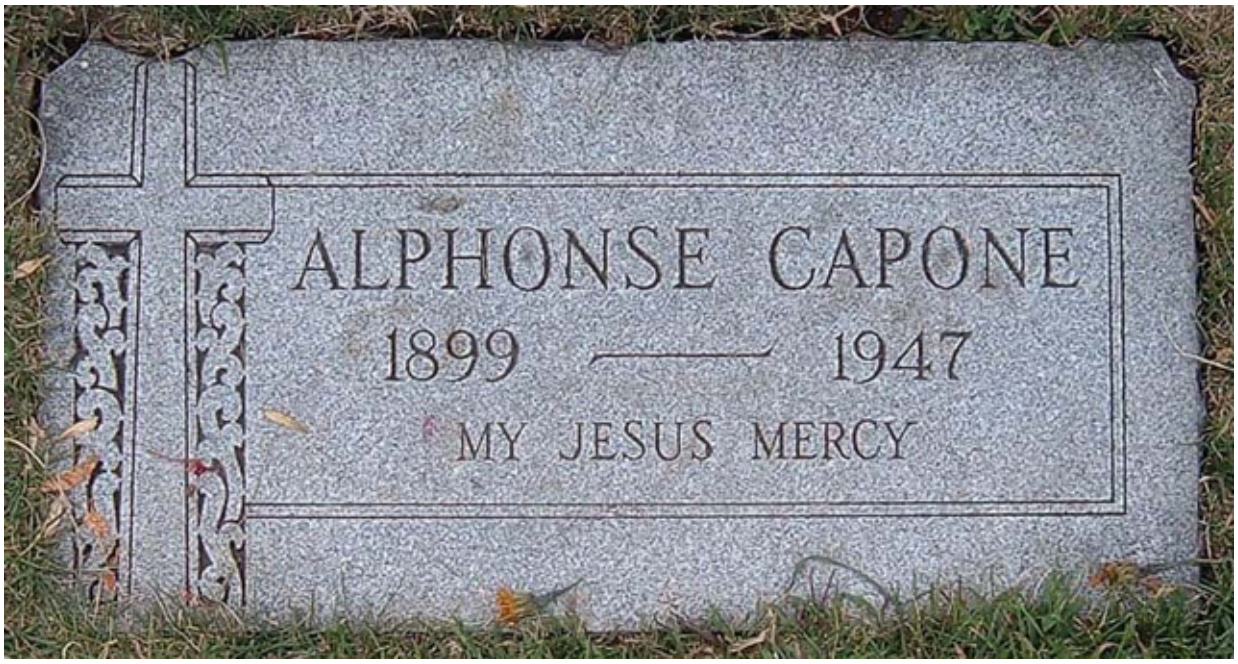

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Al_Capone
2. https://www.ranker.com/list/al-capone-syphilis-end-of-life/melissa-sartore

3. https://hollowverse.com/al-capone

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5bSBzPrwVLtEuqwSUPZUPzCf8WkmzIKXKYizuQU1VmjHzNOhYYpvIDh5CeY4KNlepN6b9XSkL-16HPhS3Q_4O7qoRcOR1IYSnjnZ

5.11.19 Beware Of "2020scripturalvision.com" (2024-11-28 14:21)

Romans 3:7-8, “For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner? **And not rather, (*as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say*,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.**

”

I found [1]this defamatory article online at the 2020scripturalvision.com website. The malicious article is attacking my ministry friend, [2]Dr. Douglas Stauffer. I was shocked when I read the serious allegations against Douglas Stauffer. I want to go through these claims, one by one, and refute their lies. The author of the preceding article is a COWARD, choosing to remain anonymous. There’s nothing I hate any more than when some COWARD slanders a child of God (or anyone) on social media, but don’t have the honesty or inegrity to reveal their name. What a Loser!

The other day from Amazon I ordered a used copy of Dr. Douglas Stauffer’s book in question, "One Book Rightly Divided"

(

©

1999)

. I wanted to *verify* if the allegations were true! The author of the preceding slanderous article on

2020scripturalvision.com

is a devilish LIAR! The website falsely accuses Dr. Stauffer of teaching damnable heresy, but the accuser (to no surprise) doesn’t provide any actual quotes from Dr. Stauffer’s book. The accuser merely cites alleged pages in violation. Here is a quote from the 2020scripturalvision.com website, and my rebuttals (which will be set in bold red font):

1. Dr. Stauffer claims Paul preached a different gospel than Peter, and Peter didn’t preach the gospel of the grace of God (p. 26).

   The names of Paul and Peter don’t even appear on page 26. I couldn’t find anything to verify the accuser’s claims anywhere in chapters 1 or 2. They lied! As proof that the accuser lied, here is what Dr. Stauffer wrote on page 186, “Why would God lead Peter to express his association with Paul if their messages contradicted one another? The direct association is emphasized because their writings were not contradictory but complimentary! Once people compare the writings of Peter and Paul, those who continue to teach that Peter’s message contradicts Paul’s writings are simply perpetuating an error to support a man-made system of Bible teaching.” As you just read for yourself, clearly Dr. Douglas Stauffer DIDN’T teach that Peter and Paul preached different plans of

salvation. What damnable evil LIARS at 2020scripturalvision.com! Unlike the liars who have falsely accused Brother Stauffer, I have given you actual quotes from his book, so you can see and decide for yourself based upon EVIDENCE, and not merely upon unfounded accusations.

2. He claims in some dispensations people were saved by works.

   That is a bold LIE! On page 702, Dr. Staffer plainly writes: "Even with Israel's repugnant history, there are those who teach that the Israelite's salvation was based upon obedience to the Law. With this in mind, simply consider a few of the problems associated to specific times when the Jews could not keep the Law. 1) How were the Israelites saved when they had no place of worship to offer their necessary sacrifices?" Dr. Stauffer also points out the Jew's 111 years under the Judges, the Jew's 70 years in Babylonian captivity, the Jews in their homeland when their temple had been destroyed, the Jews who lived and traveled outside the borders of Israel, et cetera. Brother Stauffer is right! If the Jews had been saved by keeping the Law, then no one could have been saved during the aforementioned time periods, when the Jews were without a Temple or sacrifices. Clearly, Dr. Stauffer didn't teach that Old Testament saints were saved by works.

3. He claims Hebrews and James teach losing salvation (pp. 23, 29).

   Again, I could not find anything to verify these LIES by the 2020scripturalvision.com website. The author LIED about Brother Stauffer! James and Hebrews are not even mentioned on the alleged pages.

4. He claims 1 John teaches salvation by faith plus works (p. 56).

   There is nothing on page 56 (nor the surrounding dozens of pages) that even mentions 1st John.

5. He claims only Paul's epistles are for the churches and that Paul was the spokesmen for the church (p. 17).

   There is nothing on page 17 or the surrounding pages to verify this accusation. The accuser pulled this lie from his behind.

6. He claims the four gospels and general epistles of Hebrews to Revelation, while containing some church age applications, are actually written for Great Tribulation saints (pp. 20, 27).

   Again, there is nothing on either of these pages to verify what the accuser claims. 2020scripturalvision.com lied!

7. He claims the book of Acts was not given "to show how to establish the local church or its functions" (p. 72).

   The book of Acts is not mentioned on this page, nor even the surrounding pages. Page 72 mentions the book of Revelation.

8. He claims the seven churches of Revelation 1-3 are not local bodies of Christ (p. 29).

   Page 29 is about the Rapture. The 7 churches of Revelation are not mentioned at all, nor on the surrounding pages. The accuser lied!

9. He teaches lots of other heresy in the book.

   Although I reject dispensational teaching (because it is extrabiblical), so far I haven't found any heresies in the book.

10. He zealously embraces hyper-dispensationalism, as noted here in all these errors, which is plain heresy and irreconcilable with God's Word.

    Again, I reject dispensaitonal teaching, and the book does promote it a lot, but so far I haven't found any serious false teachings. I certainy haven't found anything to verify the erroneous claim that Peter and Paul preached a different plan of salvation. As far as I can tell from reading his book, Douglas Stauffer preaches a free grace Gospel.

This fake website at 2020scripturalvision.com just goes to remind us that you CANNOT trust everything we read, see or hear on the internet. If someone didn't spend the money and take the time (like I did) to actually purchase Brother Stauffer's book and verify for them self if the allegatiobns are true, they'd most likely just believe the lying hurtful slander. God hates liars (Proverbs 6:16-17).

I do want to kindly mention that I reject Dr. Stauffer's unbiblical teaching that John the Baptist and Jesus preached a different Gospel than Paul and Peter did. According to Dr. Stauffer, the phrase "gospel of the kingdom" in Matthew 9:35 refers to a different gospel exclusive to the Jews. I [3]humbly agree with Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) that Jesus presented the SAME Gospel that we preach today, but He gave the Gospel a Jewish flavor to appeal to the Jews.

I need to also bring to your attention dear reader, that the ungodly 2020scripturalvision.com website [4]preaches the Devil's counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. BLASPHEMY!!!

The wicked website also horribly attacks and slanders Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) and Pastor Steven Anderson for their free grace Gospel view. SHAME on the unsaved malicious editors of 2020scripturalvision.com! They are false prophets, slanderers and liars!!!

[5]



1. https://www.2020scripturalvision.com/post/warning-on-doug-stauffer-s-book-one-book-rightly-divide
2. https://bibledoug.com/

3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/11/what-is-gospel-of-kingdom.html
4. https://www.2020scripturalvision.com/are-you-saved
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5Y-DO5KPUOIC1ylo2i9vVtzNcWoObMQi15fn3NiFfgw0k3aOSylTuDvZWtc1_V-NWGvu375LDmm6_Dd02ET7JPLNvsAq_eGVxodH

5.11.20 The Absense Of Evil Is Not An Automatic Indicator Of The Presence Of Good (2024-11-29 06:51)

Ephesians 4:30-32, " And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."

I have several YouTube channels that I like to watch. One of them is [1]Cash Jordan. Another in [2]Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold. Another is [3]Onorato Diamante. And I also like to watch [4]Far From Eden. On the following video she features a hilbilly man (Dewayne) who gives some manly advice on his to be a man. The first thing he mentioned caught my attention, because he is 100 % correct. He said that the absence of evil is not an automatic indicaiton of the presence of good. Dewayne specifically mentions phony religious people.



Masculinity is POSITIVE by definition.

Men like this PROVE it.

Lefties and wom@nists LIE about MEN.

When I heard Dewayne's first point, I instantly agreed with him and thought about the hypocrites at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who he describes perfectly. At PCC they have the absense of evil. They don't smoke, don't drink booze, don't commit prostitution, don't steal, et cetera. But they lack the presence of good. PCC doesn't care about hurting people. When I shared my divorced broken life, burdens, health afflictions and heavy heart, their ungodly pastors at Campus Church threw me under the bus. Pastor Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zecharias couldn't have cared less. I was so disgusted that I kindly wrote a letter to PCC's leaders for their help, but they also didn't care one iota. SHAME on PCC!!!

Dewayne is right, you're not a good man just because you lack the presence of evil. If you don't truly care about people, you are a BIG ZERO! Jeff Redlin is a big zero! Timothy Zecharias is a big zero! These wicked people woefully lack compasison for others. PCC woefully lacks compasison and love for others. Proof of what I say is that I have an email from August 2, 2022 forbidding me from attending Campus Church at PCC. We've been enemies ever since, and will continue to be. This is the type of hateful bigotry that exists at PCC. The cult system always comes first at PCC, but individual people do not matter. People just want to be loved, but you won't find any love at PCC.

The deeply religious world (like Bob Jones University and PCC) are full of people who would never commit an evil act, but they also woefully lack goodness. They would never say a cuss word, smoke marijuana or look at a dirty magazine; but their lives are devoid of love and compasison for hurting people like me, who are divorced, suffering in constant bodily pain and need their help and friendship. Sadly, Pastor Jeff Redlin is a self-centered narcissist who doesn't care about anyone except himself. Redlin gets paid a sickening 6-digit salary. Creeps like him represent everything that is wrong with Christianity today in America!

People pick up on whether you care or not quickly. So, if you don't care, just don't try to care about people, and they will become bitter and leave. One of the biggest problems that I see in Bible colleges and the corrupt churches who hire their incompetent students as pastors, is a woeful tragic lack of love and compassion for people. Jesus cared about people. The dear Savior went out of His way to help people—whether it meant leaving the 99 sheep safe in the fold to go search for that 1 lamb in need, or healing 10 afflicted lepers, or feeding 5,000 hungry people with one little boy's modest lunch, et cetera. The $64,000 question dear reader is: *DO YOU CARE?*

Remember, the absence of evil in someone's life is NOT an indicator of the presence of good. Some of the worst jerks I have ever met were religious people, pastors in particular. On Judgment Day those ungodly pastors (and layman) won't be able to hide behind the lame excuse that, "We'll we're all just sinners!" Not caring about others is a horrible sin!

Let me ask you another question: *If you died right now, would you leave a hole in the world?* Most people wouldn't be missed. You're not a good person just because you don't smoke, steal, drink, cuss, fornicate or do illegal drugs. When's the last time that you really helped someone? When's the last time that you comforted and encouraged someone who is hurting and lonely?

I am so sick and tired of today's pathetic dead churches. I see churches with vehicles to go pick people up, but those people have to take a taxi to church instead. Why is that?

I see frustrated people leaving churches by the droves, but the pastors don't lift a finger to try to stop them from leaving. And God pity the pastor who doesn't care enough when people leave, to invite them back to church. We're just playing church folks.

I can name umpteen pastors with whom in the past I had shared my broken divorced life and chronic bodily pain since 2004, but those pastors couldn't have cared less and dissed me. Men of God? I think not. The more I cared, the less they did. Today's average Baptist pastor is a

salary-sucking failure! He's a religious parasite! God deliver us from brutish pastors who lack good sense! The most important job is the one that doesn't get done. The job of caring and loving others is not getting done in today's luewarm churches. We go through all the motions of playing church, while hurting people continue to fall through the cracks and go unloved.

Proverbs 25:19, " Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint." No minister (which means servant) is faithful in his duty, who fails to unconditionally love people. I am talking about cold-hearted pastors like: Jeff Redlin, Marty Herron, Bill Adams, Timothy Zecharias, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Josh Thompson, Sean Quinlan and Joe Hensen, to name but a few incompetent clergy and jerks. These religious hypocrities should all be fired and banned from ever standing behind any pulpit again! They've all horribly dropped the ball for God as ministers, corrupting the Gospel.

Dewayne in the video is right, the absence of evil in someone's life is NOT automatically an indicator of the presence of good. You're not a good person just because you dress the look and play the part of being a Christian. And no one can call them self a "good person." It is what God knows about you that matters! God knows that I truly do care. I am far from perfect, but I do try to care about people. Sometimes I fail, and it bothers me immensely, but I get back up and by God's grace do better. Many Christians these days aren't even trying to do right, and pastors are the worst offenders!

I encourage you to [5]watch the full video if you haven't already, it contains some manly advice for men. Thank you for reading my ministry blog. To God be the glory.

1. https://www.youtube.com/@CashJordan/videos
2. https://www.youtube.com/@YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
3. https://www.youtube.com/@OnoDiamante/videos
4. https://www.youtube.com/@FarfromEden/videos
5. https://youtu.be/8O1Z0IsCCzY?si=FRhhih1FCB2KQJH-

5.11.21 I Encourage You To Listen To 'DEMONOLOGY' (2024-11-30 23:04)

[illegible]

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) taught an excellent 6-part Bible study series in 1974 titled, "[1]DEMONOLOGY." I encourage you to listen to it dear reader, because it is excellent. This was one year after the blockbuster Hollywood movie came out in 1973, "THE EXORCIST." Scaaary! The film sparked much curiosity in the general public (and the churches) about demon possession and the Satanism. Dr. Hutson taught this course to address these questions.

The series was presented as a Wednesday evening Bible study at the Forest Hills Baptist Church in Decatur, Georgia. In his study Pastor Hutson explains why he Scripturally believes in an old earth view and the GAP PRINCIPLE (or, GAP THEORY). I do not think it is s mere theory, because the Bible offers MUCH credible evidence for an old earth.

Scientists tell us that Carbon Dating reveals the earth is 4.5 billion years old. I don't refute that. Paleontologists estimate that dinosaurs lived between 60,000,000 to 220,000,000 years ago. I also don't refute that figure. The Bible doesn't go into detail about life before the 6-day creation.

In his insightful book, "[2]The Truth About Evolution; Or, Don't Let Satan Make A Monkey Out Of You," my friend Dr. Max D. Younce in chapter 12, '[3]THE REMODELING,' explains the 6-days of creation as a time of remodeling, with which I fully concur.

Dr. Arthur C. Custance (1910-1985) has also written a helpful booklet titled, "[4]WITHOUT FORM AND VOID" explaining a GAP PRINCIPLE from Genesis chapter 1 and 2.

I believe that Lucifer and some of the angels lived on earth. When Lucifer rebelled, God in his anger destroyred the earth, making it void. The Bible teaches that God's Word never returns to Him void. [illegible] [illegible]

In Genesis 1:2, God began to REMODEL His creation. The Hebrew word bara (created) in Genesis 1:1 is an absolute words, which means to create something from nothing. God bara the universe and all that is therein. The word bara is not used again until God created man and the mammals. In between the Bible uses different broader Hebrews words, which suggests that a different creative process was at work (i.e., God was remodeling His creation). Pastor Younce and Dr. Arthur Custance explain these things better than I can.

Regardless of one's doctrinal position on the age of the earth, it won't affect salvation. [illegible] [illegible] David penned this Scripture at about 1,000 BC. The Bible specifically identifies the foundations of the earth as being "Of old." I humbly think that statement is significant. Why would David make a distinction between the age of the earth itself, versus the age of all creation? He specifically mentioned that THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH are "old."

My Dad was a Gospel preacher and a Moody Bible Institute graduate. My father once told me when I was a boy, that he believed Adam could have built a nuclear bomb if he wanted. I have never doubted that.

The Bible says that God brought the creatures He had made, to see what Adam would name them. I love that! The Bible says that Adam named every living creature. [illegible] [illegible] That implies to me that God must have given Adam incredible knowledge, to be able to name EVERY LIVING CREATURE.
By the way, this is another reason why I don't believe dinosaurs lived among humans 5,000 years ago, because Adam didn't name them. If you look online to see who named the dinosaurs, it was 19th century scientists. Adam couldn't name the dinosaurs and prehistoric creatures because they weren't alive anymore. The Bible plainly says that Adam named every "living" creature, not the dead ones. I am a firm believer in the GAP PRINCIPLE (i.e., an old earth view). Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) also taught an old earth view.

Having said all that. I believe that earlier civilizations were more advanced than historians like to give them credit. Modern scientists and archeaologists still cannot explain how the pyramids were built, or how the mystery of Stonehedge was erected, and other mindboggling wonders of the world.

At a minimum, I think Adam was given absolute knowledge by God. It could be that with the sinful fall of mankind that humanity lost that knowledge, but that is mere speculation. We simply do not know, but I tend to agree with you.

I believe that the fallen angels used to have bodies. I mean, since every angel that God sent in the Bible had his own body, what happened to the demons that they became disembodied? Not once in the Bible did a demon ever appear in their own physical body, as the good angels always did. Demons then and today need to find a host, either a human or an animal to posses.

I humbly believe that the demons lost their bodies when God destroyed the earth and laid it waste in His anger because of Lucifer's rebellion. It makes a lot of sense, albeit I cannot prove this theory Scripturally. I am glad that you are listening to Dr. Hutson's intriguing Bible study on 'DEMONOLOGY.'

There are so many reasons why I believe in an old earth. Nowhere in the inspired Holy Scripture do we find where Lucifer and the angels who followed him went astray. Nowhere do we find where they lost their bodies. I think it is obvious that these events happened BEFORE the 6-days of creation.

That is why I am firmly convinced of the GAP PRINCIPLE. My long time ministry friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) used to say, "It's not a Gap 'Theory,' it's a factual Gap 'Principle.'" Dr. Younce was absolutely certain of an old earth, and I agree. I think it is ridiculous for anyone to suggest that dinosaurs lived with humanity 5,000 years ago.

It always bothers me when I hear the so-called "experts" telling us about human civilization 10,000 years ago, which is a big lie. Anyone can easily verify that the earliest civilization were Egyptians around 2,000 BC. Noah's flood is [5]calculated to have happened in 2,348 BC.

The flood destroyed everything!!! That is why there is no available history of human civilization prior to the flood.

Respectfully, Dr. John R. Rice taught that Noah left the dinosaurs behind. Dr. Henry Morriss III taught that Noah took baby dinosaurs aboard the ark and God stunted their growth. I am not kidding...lol. I humbly think dinosaurs lived 65 to 220 million years ago, just as scientists tell us. But humanity didn't exist until approximately 4,000 BC. I reject all forms of evolution.



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/evolution.pdf
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/remodeling.htm
4. https://custance.org/Library/WFANDV/index.html
5. https://www.patternsofevidence.com/2024/03/15/noahs-flood-the-basics/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhB702f1-fXOP33SM5D6K9gVJGasDXxysPPB1TIV0q8BZ9_3rLBayZ2J-6h9tay18ih3E7LdyDKesELcqCZt9QeL1PdrQQQ6hIibg1

5.12 December

5.12.1 This Is Why I Hate Theology (2024-12-03 09:10)

Acts 17:11, "And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, *and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*."

The following picture is why I hate theology! You are looking at Evengelist Robert Breaker's mind in action, confusing people with the world's theology. This is a screenshot from one of his YouTube video Bible studies. What a nightmare! ...

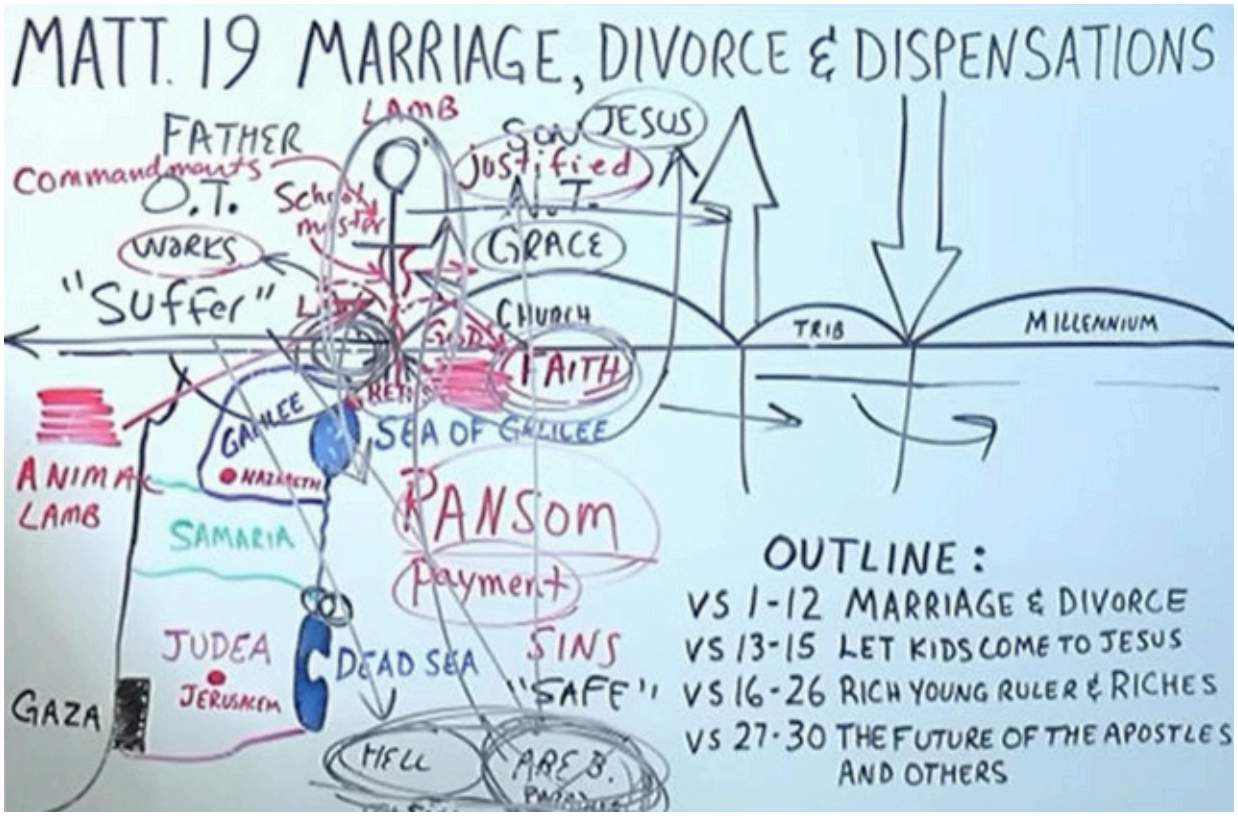

Robert Breaker's Jumbled And Confusing Theology

Robert lives in Milton, Florida, located about 50 minutes northeast from me in Pensacola. Studying the inspired Holy Bible is something very different than studying theology, which is man's filtered perspective of God's Word. I dread theologians, 99.99 % of whom are not soulwinners. I don't ever want to become that edurcated.

Notice that Mr. breaker wrote the word "Dispensations" in the upper right hand corner of his chart. Folks, the word "dispensation" appears four times in the New Testament and not once does it refer to the theoligical system which was popularize by heretic Cyrus I. Scofield (1843-1921). For example: In 1st Corinthians 9:17 we read, **"For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, *a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me*."** The word "dispensation" here is the Greek word *oikonomia*, which means "administration." Paul was simply saying that God had given him the responsibility of administering the Gospel. In no way does the Bible teach that there are seven divisions (dispensations) to the Scriptures, which dispensaitonaism makes, focusing on the Jew instead of the Gospel. Therefore, I hate and reject all dispensaitonal teaching as rubbish and false doctrine.

To be fair, there are some brilliant Bible scholars who utilize a basic form of dispensaitonal teaching, such as my longtime ministry friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), which I am tolerant of but still don't like. This is drastically different than the Ultra-dispensational teaching of wacky Zionists, who idolize manmade Israel today. In my humble opinion, dispensational teaching adds confusion to the Scrupture. God has already made TWO great divisions to His inspired Word of Old and New Testaments. There is no need for furhter divisions to be made by men. Thankfully Dr. Younce was NOT a Zionist, nor did he foolishly believe that people were saved by doing WORKS in the Old Testament, as most dispensationalists do.

Mr. Breaker heretically teaches that people were saved by WORKS in the Old Testament. He is a 1998 graduate of Dr. Peter S. Ruckman's (1921-2016) corrupt Bible college in Pensacola. Breaker falsely predicted the Rapture in 2015, 2016, et cetera. Although he is a zealous YouTube preacher, I do not trust his THEOLOGY. I recommend to believers that you "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES" as Jesus commanded in John 5:39 (cf., Acts 17:10-11). You can spend your life learning theology and never do anything for Jesus Christ. Sadly, there are theologians galore throughout the world who are woefully ignorant of biblical TRUTH.

□□□□□□□ □□:□□, "□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□, □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□; □□□ □ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□: □□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□." We learn about Jesus when we are working in the yoke together with Him soulwinning. A yoke is a wooden harness placed across the shoulders of two large animals (e.g., oxen) for the purpose of sharing the workload. Jesus invites every saint to take His yoke upon you of living to further the Gospel, and in so doing (helping to bear the Lord's burden to win the lost) you will learn of Him.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi1T-i37BEdh1FnF8bgOWtVTmNfOklYfhBZ4ZPa17KePq-O3aS98niZyX0AK_7ZF3FTeavOOX-j4VkbBggBf3o58SWbVpjOiZAJBXw

---

5.12.2 The Bible Never Says To Kick Somebody Out Of Church (2024-12-05 13:48)

1st Corinthians 5:1-5, "It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you. For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed, In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, *To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh*, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus."

Kindly said, nowhere does this passage of Scripture teach to kick somebody out of a church for sinning. The Bible says to turn them over to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, not throw them under the bus and ostricize them. **1st Corinthians 5:11, "But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat."** This verse teaches that if someone claims to be a Christian, but they are choosing to harbor open sin in their life, we ought not to closely fellowship with them.

But, read what God's inspired Word commands in **Galatians 6:1, "Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted."** This is very different than the proud, holier than thou, sanctimonious evil attitude of many hypocritical religious people today in Bible colleges and churches.

Beware of Pensacola Christian College

As of August 2, 2022 I have been banned in writing from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I had been mistreated by their senior pastor Jeff Redlin in 2021, so I left the church and criticized him on social media.

But I felt sad and lonely, so in the summer of 2022 I apologized to the pastors of Campus Church, and also to PCC leadership. Although PCC is considered one family, legally PCC and Campus Church operate independently from each other. But PCC is responsible for the decisions that their pastors make, since it is all th same place. PCC and their ungodly pastors have kicled me out of their church, refusing to allow me to attend, which is immoral and evil. I pray for God to hold PCC's wicked leadership accountable for their hatred and lack of mercy.

I now fully see why former female student, [1]Samantha Field (who was sexually attacked at PCC) is angry at the college. According to Samantha, a PCC staff member told her to repent and be quiet about the crime, when she reported being assaulted by a male student who allegedly assulted her on campus. [2]PCC sickens a lot of concerned people, including myself. God knows that I love the folks at Campus Church and PCC, including there pastors. But they are wicked to prohibit me from attending their Campus Church, when I live just several minutes away.

Pensacola is my home and I should be welcomed with God's love into any real church. Clearly, Campus Church is nothing more than a glorified religious chapel for their students, fraudulent pretending to be a New Testament church. SHAME on PCC!!! People just want to be loved. I kindly offered to remove all my criticisms from social media, if their hateful pastors would simply humble themselves in Christian love to allow me to come back to church. They refused. So, what does that say about them as men? It says they are religious heathens!

1st Timothy 5:20, "

Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear." Nowhere does this Scripture passage teach to kick somebody out of church or to ban them from returning. This verse says that a pastor should rebuke open sin in a church, that other church members may fear. But the Bible never said to kick anybody out the door. Wicked and hateful churchgoers added that junk!

People need to be loved. I need to be loved. PCC hates certain people, evidenced by their shameful actions. That is NOT God's redeeming love! Pastor Jack Hyles was so right, the true test of your character as a Christian is not if you love Jesus, it is whether you love Judas. Dr. Hyles also wisely said you either love everybody or you don't love anybody.

I wish more Christians loved nobodies like Pastor Hyles did. He wasn't perfect, which Brother Hyles often admitted, but he did love everybody, evidenced by the way that he treated others. Despite his human flaws, Brother Hyles followed The Golden Rule (Matthew 7:12) better than any Christian I ever knew. PCC couldn't care less, they just don't give a damn about individual people. PCC has deteriorated into a cold-hearted cult system, a religious machine, where the system always comes first but individual people do not matter. I have heard that same complaint from countless of their disgruntled alumni. Many former students feel like they wasted their time and money attending such a shallow religious institution.

Everybody Should Be Welcomed At A Local Church

Obviously, no one has a right to disrupt a church service, harass others or cause trouble. Such people should be asked to leave, or removed if they refuse. But someone who has apologized sincerely and wants to return to church ought to be welcomed back with love and open arms. This Satanic practice of kicking people out of a church, and then permanently banning them from returning is pure evil. The Bible says that the only begotten Son of God Himself, Jesus, never turned anyboidy away who came unto Him. **John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out."** Only a religious cult selectively cares about people, which is what PCC has become, a private cult.

We are living in apostate times, where religious organizations only care about making money to support their careers. That is all PCC is doing today, making tens of millions of dollars. The way that we treat others matters. It really does!

Another commonly abused passage of Scripture is found in **Matthew 18:16-17, Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.**

But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

” This passage is often cited to kick people out of a church, but if you honestly examine this passage, there is nothing said about kicking somebody out of a church.

This passage means that if you think somebody has done you wrong in a church, you should go get two or more people to be witnesses. They are NOT witnesses to the wrongdoing; but rather, witnesses to the confrontation between you and the person who has allegedly wronged you. If that person refuses to cooperate, then the matter should be taken before the entire church. If that person is defiant and still refuses to cooperate, nowhere does this passage teach to throw them out of the church.

The Bible says to treat them like you would any other heathen (unsaved) person. We are nice and friendly toward heathens, but we won’t be inviting them over for dinner or closely associating with them. I firmly do not believe it is ever proper to kick someone out of a church. How can we help sinners if we won’t allow them to attend church to hear the Bible preached?

You don’t have to like somebody, but you do biblically have to love them. Sadly, there is way too much grudge holding, hatred and childish bickering in the churches. This is nothing new, it existed in Bible times too (Galatians 5:15).

I cannot find one passage of Scripture that teaches to kick a person out of a local church. Even if they’ve been voted out of a church, they should still be invited and welcomed to attend.The Baptist church that I have been now attending for three years is my church. They are my surrogate family in the Lord, since I don’t have any biological family members living in Pensacola. But I have never official joined the church. That is, I haven’t been voted in. I am a member of God’s heavenly family, since I was born again at age 13. So, I consider myself a member of the local church that I attend, even though I have never been voted into any church my entire life. It’s just not something that I am used to or have ever done. If they keep asking me, Lord willing, if they will still have me, I might join one day.

But even if a church members sins and is voted out, that sinner should be welcomed to still attend the church. When I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, they had just voted a man out of the church for divorcing his wife, and told him never to come back. How does that help anyone? That is hatred folks, not God’s love. People just want to be loved.

No one should ever be kicked out of a church, or told that they are prohibited from attending a local church. The only exception is if they are deliberately disrupting the service to cause trouble. In that case, they should be asked to leave until they learn to behave in church, but that should clearly be explained to them. I have seen umpteen people mistreated by their pastor, who left the church upset, and the pastor didn’t make any attempt to invite them back. That is NOT the Lord’s way.

I have even heard Baptist Pastors teach that we should go invite people back to church who have left, but those same pastors wickedly didn’t follow their own preaching. I am thinking of a

local Baptist pastor right now, who upset numerous people and they quit the church, but he is too proud and stubborn to go invite them back to church. Sadly, that immature pastor couldn't care less about those hurting people. I know because I am one of those hurting people.

The shameful pastor of Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, Bill Adams, won't have anything to do with me. He looked off at the wall when I went over to shake his hand. So, I emailed him about what he did and he apologized. One week later his belligwrent wife came over to shake my hand in church, and she looked off hard right at the wall. So, I emailed him again about the matter, asking him if I am welcome in his church. He never wrote back. So, I emailed again, and sent a copy to his secretary, but he never replied. That is a very bad pastor!

The churches today are pathetic! I honestly think a trained chimpanzee would be a better pastor, than the incompetent fools standing behind most church pulpits today. The Bible never teaches to throw people away, kick them out of church, throw them under the bus, hate and shun them away, but this is exactly the shameful type of immature and hurtful behavior that exists in many so-called "

churches

"

today. Thank you for reading my blog.

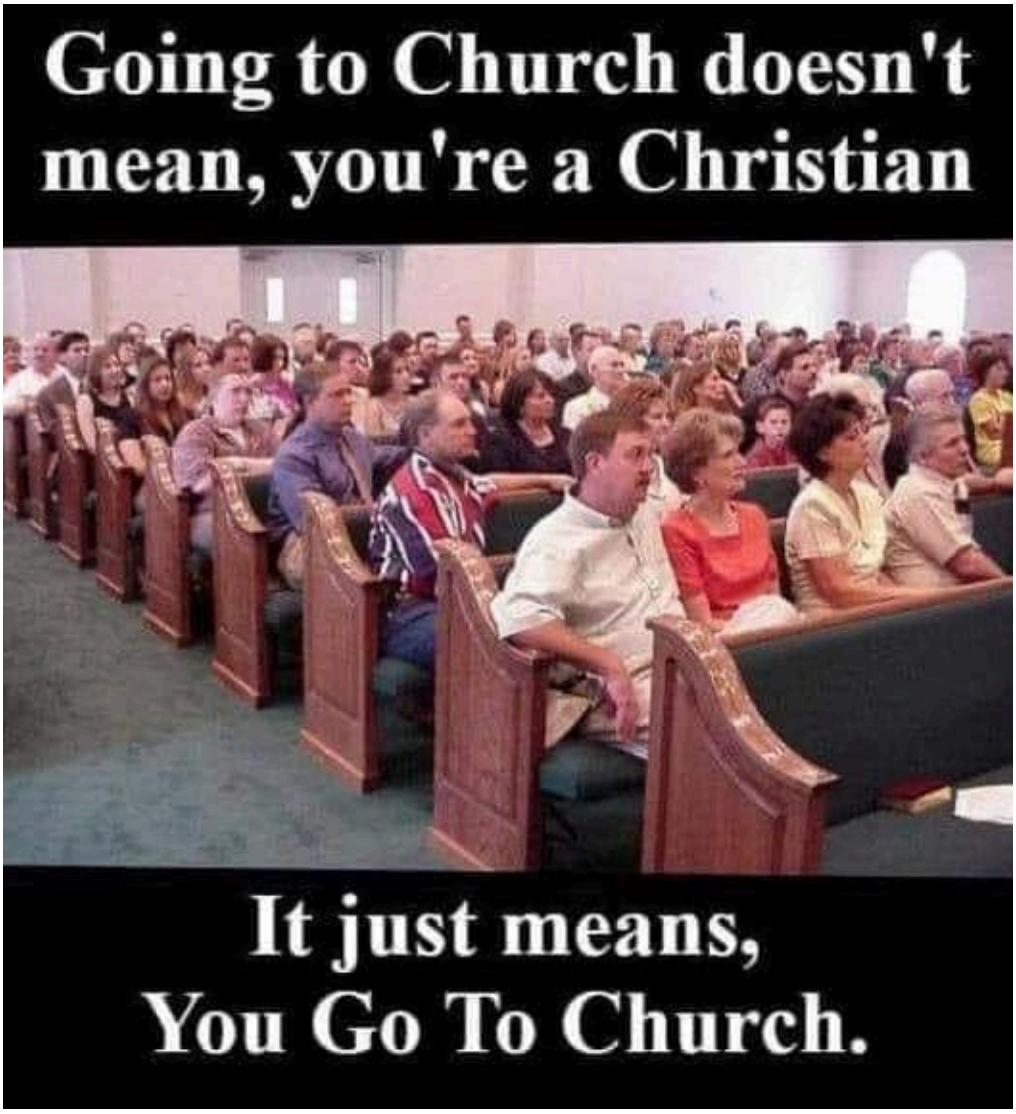

1. https://brucegerencser.net/2015/04/a-former-pensacola-christian-college-student-shares-her-story/
2. https://archive.thinkprogress.org/how-some-christian-colleges-are-getting-around-the-federal-laws-that-help-address-campus-rape-9778e2f1d033/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEikO2Qwja-cwWMwL3sRzWPC0lwWCdmUWbG495tyUGPT0S0DbIbhrOZlen0DRsM-bweNsZ80K6AHzDB0DE3bbHSinJzXlLjhqe_wxrN

5.12.3 Frustrated Americans Are Cheering The Assassination Of United Healthcare CEO (2024-12-06 11:43)

Many Americans (including myself) are cheering with joy over the 50 year old United Healthcare executive Brian Thompson (paid a sickening annual salary of $10,200,000) who was assassinated walking down the street in New York City this week. Truly, a picture is worth 1,000 words. This screenshot below is from NBC News this morning. ...

[1]

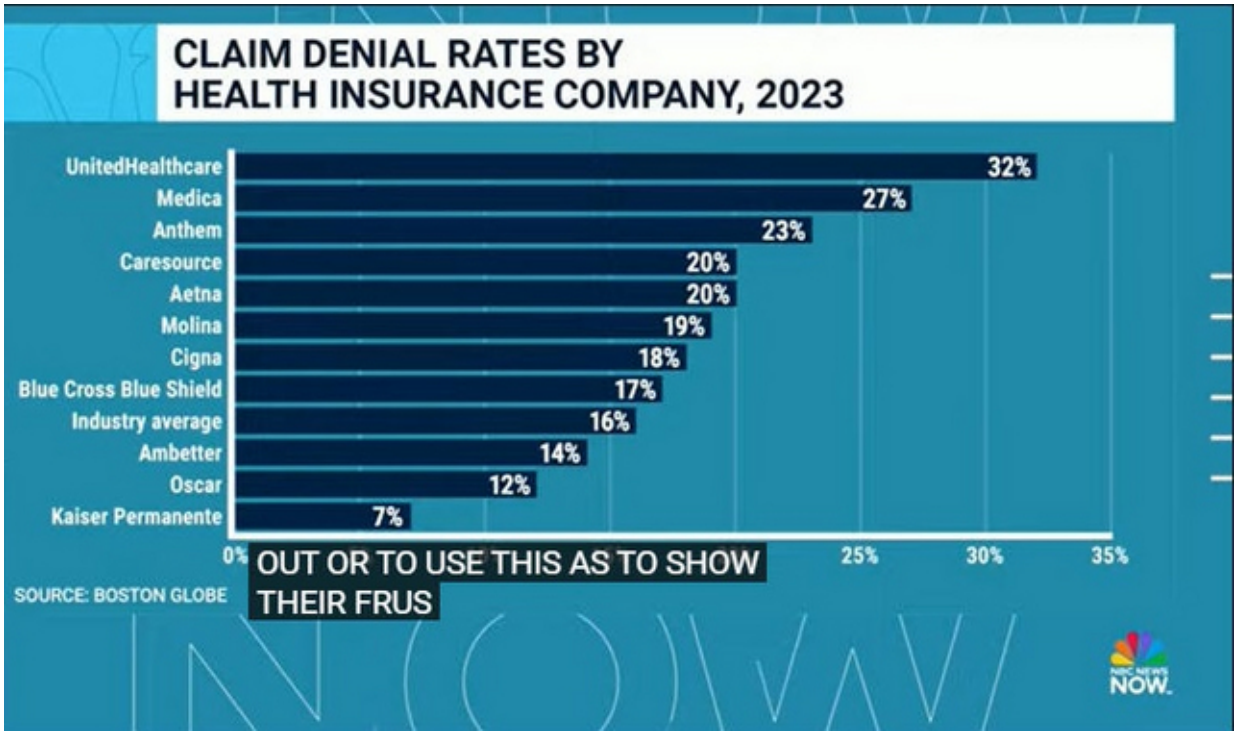

Millions of Americans die every year because of greedy insurance companies that deny their healthcare claims. People are fed up, tired and angry at the demonic insurance companies who rip people off. People see this execution as vigilante justice, and so do I. It's wrong, but it just feels so damn good! If you want to watch a heartbreaking documentary, watch "[2]SICKO" (2007) by Roger Moore on YouTube.

Investigative journalist Roger Moore documents that millions of Americans die annually because of greedy wicked insurance companies who deny patient's legitimate claims. I hate greedy insurance companies!!!

Having said that, it is sad that the 50 year old executive (who was married with two children) was murdered. God does not have pleasure in the death of the wicked (Ezekiel 18:23). But people are fed up and tired of watching their loved ones suffer and die because of these greedy private insurance companies. MANY INSURANCE COMPANIES ARE WICKED MONSTERS!!!

The ungodly love of money is why that greedy United Healthcare executive was assassinated.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgsfGN3otzlG4nZf3j9PNKRo1-s2rnsSSzsBOVDkPuWepUpdxQodqYXIfFZkuhG2GdNYBiuwLyNfk2wl43bxbB3SeYuEkGtEs81pMb
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DJ4TQ9q8rPc&ab_channel=YouTubeMovies

---

5.12.4 One Million People Have Been Killed In The Ukraine War (2024-12-06 23:24)

John 3:3-7, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God*.

That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. *Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again*."

The Wall Street Journal reported in September of 2024 that an estimated [1]ONE MILLION people have been killed in the Ukraine War. According to Ukraine's General Staff, as of October 1st, more than 654,000 Russian personnel have died. War is so needless and sad.

I was thinking tonight with a heavy heart, wondering how many of those one million dead soldiers and civilians were born again. I dare say not many. Jesus explicitly warned in no uncertain terms that **"Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

Churches all around the world are full of religious people, who are trying to live the Christian life, but have never been born again as Jesus commanded. There are [2]over 41,000 different Christian denominations worldwide! That is astounding! Yet, despite there being an estimated 4,400 different religions, and thousands of denominations within each of those religions, there is ONLY ONE WAY TO HEAVEN—by faith in Jesus Christ!

> **Acts 4:10-12, "Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.**
>
> **This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. *Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved*."**

Salvation is NOT found in any religion; but rather, in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:26, " For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*.**

"

Hundreds of millions of unsaved people falsely think they are going to Heaven, because they joined some religious organization, like Roman Catholicism. You cannot be born again by joining a church, a denomination, or an institution. You can only be born anew from above by faith in the only begotten Son of God, Jesus, the Christ.

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without being born again. Billions of people foolishly think that belonging to some religion, like Buddhism or Islam, will get them to Heaven. Unfortunately, that is not how you become born again by the Holy Spirit of God. Only by faith in Jesus can a lost sinner be saved. Only Jesus has the nail scared hands and feet.

Many hellbound church members have been lied to by a corrupt pastor, falsely told that you can get to Heaven by becoming a Christ follower, turning away from your sinful ways, or making Jesus the "Lord" of your life. You may do all of those things and yet never be born again. The only way to secure God's solemn promise of eternal life is to cease from all your own human efforts, and rest compleyely in the finished work of Jesus (Hebrews 4:10-11).

JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Jesus paid your debt of sin and mine, through His crucifixtion on Calvary's cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later. This is *THE GOSPEL* according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Trusting in anything more than Jesus' death on the cross, burial and

resurrection is a counterfeit plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

My heart breaks for all those soldiers and civilians being killed in Ukraine. And now thousands of the North Korean soldiers who've joined the war effort are dying. I heard today that 1,200 Russian soldiers are killed each day in the Ukrainian conflict. Human life seems so cheap and expendable! Several thousand innocent Ukrainian civilians are killed each month by enemy mortars, missiles and gun fire. I hate war!

The $64,000 question dear reader is: Are you saved? **Luke 13:23-24, "**

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*." This is one of the most disturbing passages in the Holy Bible. Jesus said that only a few people will be able to enter into Heaven in eternity. Jesus tells us one reason why in Matthew 7:13-15

—

because of FALSE PROPHETS. Only a few people will ever enjoy the splendors of Heaven.

Tragically, 99 % of religious people have never been born again. They have been deceived by false bibles, false prophets, false gospels and false christs. To be saved you must believe on the true Savior—Jesus, the only begotten (biological) Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31).

Some people (like Jehovah's Witnesses and Mormons) deny that Jesus came to earth as God in the flesh. If that is you, then you have **"**

another Jesus

" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

I plead with you dear friend to settle the important matter of your salvation before it is too late. I highly recommend the helpful book by Michael P. Bowen titled, '[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU.' The book is based upon Matthew 7:21-23. Many people will seek to enter through those heavenly pearly gates someday, but will be denied entrance. Jesus plainly said in Matthew 7:21 that only by doing THE WILL OF THE FATHER can anyone be saved. We find the will of the Father in **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** Faith in Jesus is the ONLY way to Heaven!

We don't know how many of those one million deceased soldiers and civilians were saved, but the Bible says not many. That is so sad, but reality. I cannot do anything about those lost lives, but I can warn you dear reader. As long as you are breathing, there is still hope. Being born again is very easy. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross. Rely in Christ alone for forgiveness of sins and eternal life and you will be instantly saved.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith—Jesus and His work.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

The vast majority of religious people throughout the planet merely have churchianity without Christianity. I care about you dear reader. I don't want you

to die in your sins and go to Hell forever. Ungodly neo-evangelicals in churches everywhere today are preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation of partial faith in Christ PLUS works. Turning from one's evil ways is works (Jonah 3:10). No one has ever been saved by works (Romans 3:19-20). The only saving Gospel is the truth that Jesus died on a cross to pay for our debt of sin. He was buried. Three days later Jesus resurrected from the dead for our justification. Those three things comprise THE GOSPEL: Jesus' *death*, *burial* and *resurrection*.

I am tired of hearing wicked pastors preach the lie that in order to get to Heaven, you must first be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning. That is reformation, not Bible repentance! The idea that YOU are obligated to give up something in exchange for God's free gift of eternal life is foreign to the Word of God.

Thank you for reading my ministry blog.



1. https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2024/10/16/russia-ukraine-wartime-deaths?
2. https://christianeducatorsacademy.com/the-ultimate-guide-how-many-christian-denominations-are-there-in-the-world/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEidnlV0gOaiwgt2jMUcqqjfJ7V0Ze4pRR-tjgLU0YxXJ2e3OH9Ao_M6zocxoRp460Liiczr6jXvI1uoe9-vTKHn9lGF1tK2Jk9MK5T

5.12.5 Daniel Penny Is An American Hero (2024-12-10 22:32)

□□□□□□ □□□□□ - is a U.S. Marine with ZERO prior arrests. He physically restrained a violent male named Jordan Neely on a New York City subway train.

□□□□□□ □□□□□ was a homeless derelict + he was on illegal drugs + Jordan had 44 preceeding arrests + he threatened to kill all passengers on the subway train. As Jordan moved toward a

mother and her child, Daniel courageously stepped in and subdued the lunatic until the police arrived, but Jordan was dead.

□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□-□□□□□□ - A ludicrous, Woke, progressive liberal retard, representative who insanely said publicly: “Penny is why trains are unsafe!” What balderdash, poppycock, tommy-rot, claptrap, flapdoodle, blahblah, nonsense. Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez is a racist nutcase!!! These Woke leftists have lost their marbles!

[1]



[2]



Daniel Penny didn’t intend to kill Jordan Neely, but it happened as a consequence of Jordan’s threatening behavior on a public train. Thank God for Good Samaritans like Daniel Penny.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh5sAnx7y85qg9TsEWwWzpJRlaAvnO08c9R6C0DIrr9wx9oN06HCx3udWN1xkGMh1MHkVZ6mMwwybEUfVDcfQTIMGyXyufvPQG9IyF
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjgjT9XTDAuxahYDqvSOFwYUYsotsnMD-HDnM5hhIfIx0gIL43oGAkejapfU885h8-o-z61M3aY1cql0J6KsGY58Bpie3iVgPVEjFV

5.12.6 Keep The Faith When You Feel Like God Has Failed You (2024-12-11 13:14)

Hebrews 11:6, “But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.”

This is a great truth.

7486

[1]THE HALL OF FAITH
(a beautiful truth by Pastor Steven L. Anderson)

Abraham waited for years for God to keep His promise to give him a son, but it seemed like God lied. As the years came and went, Abraham became discouraged. Abraham thought it might be his nephew Lot at first, but time proved it wasn't. Then Abraham thought it might be his servant, Eleazar. But time proved it wasn't. Abraham still had zero children!

So, in frustration Abraham and Sarah contrived a plot to impregnate their servant girl, Hagar, but God also rejected Ishmael as the son of promise. Abraham had to wait, thinking week by week, and month by month, and year by year, that God had failed him.

I Often Feel Like God Has Abandoned Me

Now, I don't know about you dear friend, but I have been in the same situation as Abraham for as long as I can remember. I have been praying for God to give my a wife for over 15 years. The Lord promised to meet my needs (Matthew 6:8). But sadly, I am still all alone, sad and hurting in bodily pain each day with no companion. There is a passage of Scripture in the Old testament that discourages me every time I read it...

> 2nd Samuel 12:8, "
>
> And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if *that had been* too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.
>
> "

God told David that He had given him the house of King Saul. The Lord told David that if he had simply asked, He would have given David more wives. Unfortunately, David murdered Uriah to steal his wife, Bathsheba, which was terribly wicked. David already had at least 17 wives! I have only asked God for one wife, but He hasn't answered my prayer. Does God care more about David than me? That is how I feel. Why the double standard? Why was God willing to give David whatever he wanted, but I suffer alone? That hurts my heart.

When I almost found a wife on Guam, the nurse that I loved was coerced by her wicked boss to get rid of mem and she did. Her Satanic wicked pastor, Marty Herron, prohibited me from coming back to church because I befriended him with THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is a lie of Satan, and that John MacArthur is a deadly Calvinist false prophet, and that repantance does NOT mean to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved, and that Martin Luther (who taught the heresy of Baptismal Regenerariton until his death in 1546) was NOT a born again Christian.

For sharing these SOLEMN TRUTHS with the incompetent pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, I was wickedly counted as their enemy (Galatians 4:16). I was wickedly shunned and banned from attending the church anymore, and Kristen Hurlburt (whom I know as sure as I am saved would have married me) was coerced to get rid of me by her wicked boss (her thug pastor). Anybody who says otherwise is a liar. God knows that I speak THE TRUTH! So, I live alone without a wife, because of Marty Herron's evil rebellion, false religion and hatred against THE TRUTH, and me as a servant of THE TRUTH. I pray for God to avenge me of that hellbound Calvinist Devil, Marty Herron. My blood is on his evil hands.

It has been very depressing for me since my former ungodly wife selfishly abandoned and divorced me in 2006. God will punish her for betraying her marriage vows. I feel abandoned, not just by my x-wife, but also by God, since He won't help me find a mate. I have contemplated

taking my own life at times, because I was so lonely. Every Baptist pastor I know has a wife. They are selfish and couldn't care less about anybody except themselves. I am at the point where I am starting to hate Baptist pastors, for their utter hypocrisy, tolerance of damnable heresy, and love of money. The emotional pain from being alone is unbearable at times. When I walk through any store, I feel like dying because I am so lonely. Nobody knows your pain.

[2]



I often feel down in the dumps because of my physical neck pain (since 2004 when my disability began), burning nerves throughout my upper body (since 2010 when my second neck surgery went wrong), and utter loneliness daily (since 2006 when my former wife quit her marriage). I choose to share my own heavy burdens and pain of soul with my blog visitors, to help others by being transparent.

Don't Browbeat Or Condemn Hurting People

I hate religious hypocrities who put me down—pompous and haughy, belittling me while I am hurting and discourging—shoving the Bible in my face. They meanly tell me why I should be joyful and rejoicing in the Lord all the time, having zero understanding or compasison for my grief, loneliness, bodily pain, sorrow and daily grief. People can be so mean and cruel. Sometimes people just need a true friend to stay quiet and just listen.

One horrible man at the Harvest Baptist Church that I attended on Guam years ago, when I explained that I couldn't be at church the previous Sunday due to my neck pain, cruelly remarked by quoting part of Hebrews 10:25. He cruelly remarked: "Forsake not the assembling of ourselves together, Brother!" What a wicked thing to say to a physically hurting person! He had no idea of what I was feeling inside my body, nor what I was (and am) suffering through. No one knows your pain except you!!!

Dear reader, please don't ever browbeat anyone for skipping church, no matter what the reason. You are not God. You are not the church attendance police. It is not your job to do the work of the Holy Spirit to convict others. PEOPLE JUST WANT TO BE LOVED. Simply unconditionally love them with Christ's love. Tell them that you are so glad they came to church this week, and that you missed them while they were gone.

Have Faith In God No Matter What Happens (Or Doesn't Happen)

Have you ever found yourself asking these quesitons (I have):

- Why is God ignoring my prayers?
- Where is the Lord?
- Why am I going through life's hardships all alone?
- What's the point of praying if God never answers my prayers?
- If God cares about me why won't He help me?

I absolutely HATE those stupid religious books which provide reasons for unanswered prayers, because EVERYONE violates multiple reasons at any given time (which would justify God not answering our prayers). I mean, we know that if we regard sin in our heart God won't hear our prayers. **Psalms 66:18, "**

If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me...

" You can drive yourself crazy thinking about this Bible verse. We're all guilty of wondering if we've done something wrong, because we all sin continually every day. When God doesn't answer our prayers we tend to go to the dark side in our thinking. That is a part of our sinful human nature.

But dear reader, Hebrews 4:15-16 teaches that as a redeemed saint, you have a RIGHT to **"come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need**

" (Hebrews 4:16b). I think many Christians feel the same as Abraham did, and as I often do, like God has dropped the ball. God must have forgot about me! The Lord must not care about me. If you'll be honest, I think everyone entertains these negative self-defeating thoughts at times. I know I do. Most people say that it is the Devil talking, but I humbly think we give the Devil too much credit. The Bible teaches in **Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?"**

Faith includes believing and doubting, but it is acting on the belief. It is impossible to have faith without doubt. Faith is not the absence of doubt; but rather, it is the presence of belief. No matter how much you may doubt the inspired Holy Bible, if you will simply put a childlike trust in the Lord Jesus Christ, you will have eternal life immediately and forever (John 6:47).

Abraham had to stay by the stuff, even when he felt like God wasn't answering his prayers, until things finally worked out.

And then when God finally gave Abraham a son, the Lord commanded Abraham to kill his son. Unreal! Wow! This remarkable true story teaches us to HAVE FAITH IN THE WORD OF GOD no matter what life throws at us, no matter what happens. Should it be surprising then, that our dear Savior echoed these eternal words in **Mark 11:22b, "Have faith in God."**

God will come through on His promises! Ultimately our rewards will come when we die.

What a beautiful truth!!!

God may never answer my prayer to help me find a wife. As a child of God I cannot marry an unsaved woman. That greatly limits my choices. At age 57, there are not many choices. American women frighten me because of our Satanic court system that makes divorce super easy. That is the only reason my former wife abandoned and divorced me in 2006, because the wicked U.S. government makes it easy to divorce.

I would love to marry a Filipina girl, but the lengthy legal process is cumbersome (it takes up to 5 years to obtain a K-1 fiancee visa), and I am simply not up to flying 10,000 miles to run around the Philippines and deal with all the hassles and potential bandits. My neck hurts so bad that I don't want to do anything, or go anywhere. So, I am in a difficult situation. I wish the Philippine government didn't make it so hard to marry a Filipina woman. I am also considering Vietnam, Lord willing. Anyway, I love, thank and praise God for His blessings. There's never a bite of food that I put into my mouth, without thanking God for it. I probably say "Lord willing" and "God willing" (when speaking of future plans), more than 99 % of Christians, as the Bible commands us to do (James 4:15-16).

I am encouraged when I think about Abraham. He waited patiently year after year for God to keep His promise to give him a son, but nothing ever happened. After ten years, Abraham still didn't have a child. Sarah was now already in her 90's, a very old woman, incapable of bearing any children. Abraham must have felt like Charlie Brown in the Pumpkin Patch waiting for "The Great Pumpkin" to arrive, but he never came. I think Sarah, being Abraham's wife, saw his grief, frustration, doubt and pain of fruitlessly waiting year after year after year for nothing.

But finally, after 16 miserable long years of waiting, God came through. Perhaps when I am 80 years old God will give me a wife...lol. I don't know. I admit that sometimes I get angry at God, for ignoring my prayers. I admittedly don't see the *hand* of God working in my life, but I do trust the great *heart* of God. In the Old Testament book of Esther, God is not mentioned even once. Yet, we (as the reader) can see the migyty hand of God working throughout the situation. Esther and her people couldn't see their hand in front of their face. For all Esther knew, she was about to die, when she approached the king without his express permission. God was with Esther and everything worked out well in the end.

Despite my doubts and frustration, I trust God. I echo the words of Job in **Job 13:15, "Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."** So, when you feel frustrated like Abraham, as I often am, just KEEP GOING IN FAITH.

The Lord's thoughts and ways are above our thoughts and ways. Who am I to challenge or question our omnipotent Creator? I am the creature; God is the Creator! I haven't been happy in many many years, but my purpose for being created wasn't to be happy in life, it was to make God happy with my life. Revelation 4:11 says that all things were created for God's pleasure. **1st Corinthians 6:20, " For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."**

Since 2002 I have labored diligently night and day on my website ministry. In 2020, I started my blog ministry. Only God knows how many hours I have invested into my ministry work, but it must be well over 50,000 hours over the past 22 years. On numerous occassions, since I live alone without a wife, I have worked for 37 hours straight through. I couldn't sleep. My neck pain is debilitating and makes it difficult to sleep at night. God is so good and I have no complaints. Blessed be the name of the Lord, for He is faithful and good. Jesus is precious!!!



Genesis 22:9-12, “And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood. And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here am I. And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son from me.”

1. https://ugetube.com/watch/20241208-hebrews-11-the-hall-of-faith-sunday-pm-12-08-2024_mplCIF9LWQ2RqNp.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiUpJGXNjR8db825l2wTKyNuBImxEoQY_JbJOWC0fIr7MVyKnalZT1d4vllUnxoGwT_0zzgmvkf4rbW7gqzd7mebD2Lh7UwH1nyOYh
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgJLq5-lUK3WSZSnPokuEB1URNBD9zgIAgk3_yKmZM_d8Lxjdea_u_piI42VVATdTCTXKnUfczV5PfSTx99JCV7Gjjnsd8JQYXbP0_

5.12.7 What About UFO’s And Aliens? (2024-12-12 14:49)

2nd Peter 1:16, “For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

”

I remember one time when I worked at MacDonald's as a 16 year old teenager. One of my bosses kindly offered to give me a ride home, which I gladly accepted. It was evening, just before sunset. We were driving westbound on Diversey Avenue in Chicago. Up ahead in the horizon we saw bright flashing lights, which was intriguing to say the least. We were both fascinated by these flashing lights, which appeared just above and below the flying object. We were reasonable both thinking an alien spaceship...lol.

So, my boss asked if I would mind if we drove ahead to inspect the mysterious lights and I gladly agree. I was very curious too. Let's go check it out! We'll, when we drew much closer, my boss was the first to realize that the flashing lights were being caused by a long freight train passing by over a bridge, and the bright setting sun in the background was flashing each time another train car broke the light beams. Since the train was passing over a bridge, with sunlight shining above and below, it gave the FALSE appearance that the object was flying. I am convinced that most UFO sightings are false. They are visual deceptions.

Having said that, it is obvious to me that many UFO sightings are legitimate. With [1]compelling stories like this, and [2]this one, and [3]this one, one is left to shake our heads in curiosity. As usual, there are hundreds of claims of UFO's, [4]but no solid evidence. Call me a skeptic, but I don't believe in little green aliens, and I think you are foolish if you do. I do however believe that the USA, China, Russians and other countries have experimental spacecrafts that sometimes get photographed. Biblically we have no ground to suspect that any biological life exists elsewhere in the universe.

If you consider the angels and God extraterrestrial alien (which by definition they are), then I do believe in alien life. But as far as Star Trek type entities existing in the vast deep reaches of the universe, I do not believe in aliens. Our text Scripture passage is from **2nd Peter 1:16, "For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty."** I believe that 99 % of claims of UFO's and aliens are cunningly devised fables (lies).

The All-Domain Anomaly Resolution Office (AARO) [5]received 757 reports of Unidentified Anomalous Phenomena (UAP) from May 1, 2023 to June 1, 2024. This occurred one day after a declassified report prompted a high-stakes hearing on the issue.

Albeit, they are just reports. In my mind, all of the bizarre claims of UFO's and aliens are in the same boat as goofy Charismatic speaking in tongues, fake healing crusades and other Pentecostal shenanigans.

Whether Charismatics or UFO's enthusiasts, they have NO EVIDENCE!!! If aliens truly existed, there would be some solid proof by now. I'm not talking about videos on YouTube, which A.I. could have generated. I'm not talking about renegade websites. Just like the demonic Charismatics, alleged miracles always seem to happen in the most remote places on earth where there was no camera, no witnesses and no evidence. You can only expect what you inspect. Without solid verifiable proof, claims of UFO's and aliens are just that, mere claims. With all the articulate photo shop software available today, and now A.I. technologies, anything is possible to create elaborate deceptions to fool the gullible public.

The old adage is very true: *To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything looks like a nail sticking up.* Alien enthusiasts [6]so desperately want to believe in aliens, that they will bite on any bone you throw them. I have learned that whether it be religion, politics or the existence of aliens, once people have decided what they believe, there is no changing their mind. All you can do is present the truth to people, and then allow time for the truth to work on them, which usually takes several months, if not years for them to wake up. But for many people, no amount of time will change their mind, because they don't care about seeking the truth, they only care about their agenda or self-induced delusion.

I am bewildered by how many fools I have met on social media, who sincerely think that the earth is flat. I have met just as many fools who think that the earth is stationary and doesn't move. It is a scientific fact that the earth travels 66,700 miles per hour around the sun. I have encouraged doubters to contact NASA for information to answer their questions about the shape of the earth and its movement through our solar system, but then they begin to criticize NASA, saying that we cannot believe everything they say. I came to the logical conclusion that some people are just insane, and there is no cure. The Apostle Paul had limited patience with such willfully ignorant people. (1st Timothy 6:20; 2nd Timothy 2:23; Titus 3:9; Galatians 2:5).

No doubt many UFO sightings are real, but that doesn't mean they are from outer space. Someone can mistake a flying Frisbee for a UFO...lol. I have heard some very compelling testimonies on social media from Air Force soldiers, about strange things they have seen while flying. I don't doubt that they speak the truth. However, at best that is mere speculation about alien life. THERE IS NO CONCLUSIVE PROOF OF ALIEN LIFE, and anybody who says otherwise is swimming upstream against all odds. If you want to entertain the possibility of alien life, knock yourself out friend and have fun, but I won't get into your banana boat.

[7]

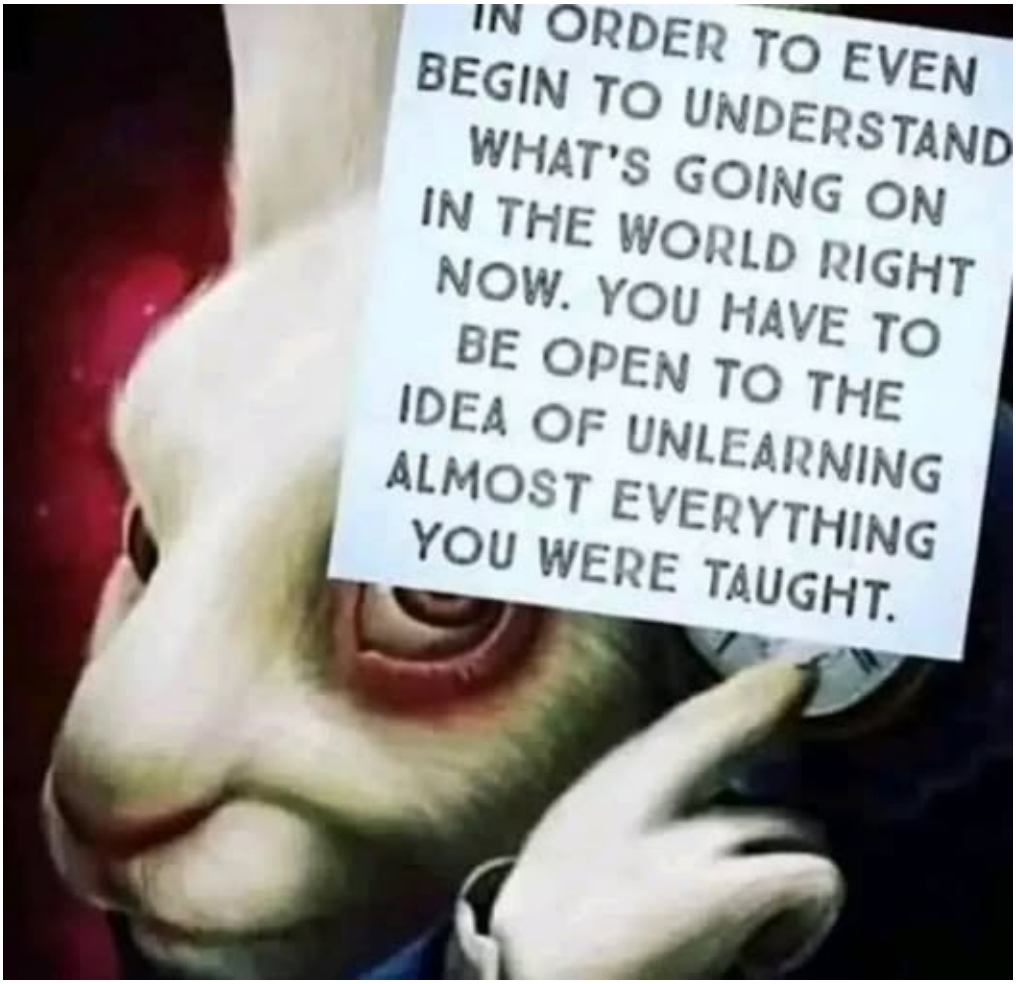

1. https://www.npr.org/2023/07/27/1190390376/ufo-hearing-non-human-biologics-uaps
2. https://americanmilitarynews.com/2024/11/video-pentagon-whistleblower-says-govt-restricting-ufo-retrieval-info/
3. https://www.khsu.org/2024-11-13/watch-live-experts-testify-at-ufo-hearing-in-congress1
4. https://apnews.com/article/ufos-extraterrestrials-aliens-pentagon-congress-5638be273b753253713a478546849e4

6

5. https://thehill.com/newsletters/defense-national-security/4991662-ufo-sightings-numbers/

6. https://www.livescience.com/alien-discoveries-2020.html

7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjlDkQinxY5ZfjW_XL8rzQsveOpazAGWtvuxPIZKWucaI4V-HNvICAC9z2fU8nWICusRrwYea6c_ThCIIPem_0P8Tm-dRo-MO4b7Ic

---

5.12.8 Those Contemptible Baptists (2024-12-12 17:07)

Acts 17:10-11, "And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and *searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*."

"But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies..." —2nd Peter 2:1

I am horrified by how wicked and willfully ignorant most Baptists are. There is no profession as shameful and contemptible today than that of being a Baptist pastor. The stench of their haughty arrogance and willful ignorance sickens me. I became a born again Baptist at age 13 in 1980, and I also am a Baptist preacher, so I am fully qualified to criticize my own denomination.

Here is a perfect example of why I called them

"Contemptible Baptists."

[1]The Alabama Baptist publication sinfully titles their article:

"Hero of the Faith—

Martin Luther." The $64,000 question is then:

"Was Martin Luther a hero of the faith?" No, he was an unsaved infidel all his life and a lying deceiver, which I will prove to you. Martin Luther (1483-1546) is burning in Hell forever, because he put his trust into a counterfeit plan of salvation. Adding water baptism to one's faith is a failure to trust Jesus Christ alone.

John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day." The ONLY way to get to Heaven is to REST in Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then physically resurrected from the dead after three days. This is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. "** Whosoever BELIEVES THE GOSPEL (i.e., the GOOD NEWS) of Jesus crucified, buried and risen is saved.

Kindly said, our fundamental Bible colleges and Baptist churches today are filled with woefully and willfully ignorant believers, who view Martin Luther as a great hero of the faith. Tragically,

Martin Luther was a heretic! I realize this comes as a shock to many Christians, but the proof is undeniable. The biblical teaching of being saved by faith alone is often attributed to Martin Luther, but nothing could be further from the truth.

Mr. Luther also taught the damnable false doctrine of [2]Infant Baptism. My long time ministry friend, Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), wrote a helpful book titled, "[3]MARTIN LUTHER: MASTER OF DECEIT." This book does an excellent job exposing Mr. Luther as a fraud. When I personally handed a hardcopy of this book to Marty Herron (senior pastor at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014), he cowardly had his associate pastor Joe Hensen scold me the next time I came back to church. I was disgusted at the cowardice of Marty Herron (who since 2018 has been the incompetent vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa). Mr. Herron is a Lordship Salvation trusting hellbound infidel, who is an enemy of the cross of Jesus Christ. Hell is coming up to meet Marty at his coming at the end of this life (Isaiah 14:9).

Indeed, Luther and the other reformers did challenge the Catholic Church that sold indulgences and offered a “works-based” type of salvation. However, just because Martin Luther protested against the Catholic Church doesn’t mean that he was saved. Martin Luther often taught that salvation was based on faith alone, and not received based upon a person’s meritorious works; however, Luther’s idea of faith alone does not conform to the biblical teaching that baptism is not required for salvation. Luther errantly taught that faith without works (specifically water baptism) is invalid. This is NOT biblical faith! Biblical faith is simply RESTING in Jesus because of His finished work on the cross of Calvary.

In his Large Catechism, Luther wrote:

> [I] affirm that Baptism is no human trifle, but that it was established by God Himself. **Moreover, He earnestly and solemnly commanded that we must be baptized or we shall not be saved.** No one is to think that it is an optional matter like putting on a red coat. It is of greatest importance that we hold Baptism in high esteem as something splendid and glorious. The reason why we are striving and battling so strenuously for this view of Baptism is that the world nowadays is full of sects that loudly proclaim that Baptism is merely an external form and that external forms are useless.... Although Baptism is indeed performed by human hands, yet it is truly God’s own action (1978, pp. 98-99). **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Luther, Martin (1978), Luther’s Large Catechism (Saint Louis, MO: Concordia)

Where does the holy Bible “solemnly command that we must be baptized or we shall not be saved”? From Luther’s own comments, it is clear that he required water baptism for salvation. This is called the heresy of [4]Baptismal Regeneration . Many Protestant denominations today have been infected with Luther’s damnable heresy. Sadly, most fundamental Bible-believing churches have also been caught up in the woeful Martin Luther deception.

Luther wrote his catechisms in the year 1529, which was 12 years after he alleged became saved in 1517. A truly born again child of God fully understands that salvation comes solely through faith alone without works. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do! For Mr. Luther to teach that water baptism was not optional to get to Heaven, speaks volumes as to his status

as a true Christian. Beware of the foolish teaching in many churches today that you can be wrong on the Gospel and still be saved. **Galatians 1:8,**

“

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

” The Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached is defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Jesus’ death on the cross, burial and His bodily resurrection three days later. Adding water baptism is not part of the true Gospel; it is fraud, another gospel.

Martin Luther was subtle, just as Satan is clever and subtle—teaching that salvation is by faith alone, while simultaneously requiring water baptism to be saved. Obviously, Luther didn’t consider baptism a self-righteous work. The inspired Word of God states in **John 3:18, “He that believeth on him is not condemned...”** I don’t see any mention of “baptism” there. John the apostle professed in 1st John 5:13 the purpose of his Epistle... **“These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life.”** Carefully notice that John never mentions baptism in 1st, 2nd, or 3rd John.

Romans 11:6 plainly tells us that if something is by works then it is no longer by grace, **“And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.”** If you add anything to simple childlike faith in Jesus, then you have corrupted the saving grace of God and the Gospel. Such is the way of the Devil. Martin Luther taught a perverted gospel.

Every hellbound Catholic today who speaks of faith, also believes that salvation comes only through keeping the Seven Sacraments of the Church in Rome. Of course, that is a false view of the Gospel and a road straight to Hell, fire and damnation. Likewise, for Martin Luther to demand water baptism for salvation is damnable heresy. How in the world could any respectable Baptist call Mr. Luther, a “

Hero of the faith?

” Luther was a theological fraud!

There is no argument that Martin Luther was a great man historically, and that he was instrumental in translating the Bible. However, it is clear to any honest observer that Mr. Luther preached another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Any Baptist (whether it be a college professor, clergy or church layman) who praises Martin Luther as a hero of the faith, after the truth I have shown you, is a darn FOOL. Luther was NOT a born again Christian!

[5] 

Martin Luther (1483-1546)

1. https://thealabamabaptist.org/heroes-of-the-faith-martin-luther/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/infant_baptism.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Baptismal%20Regeneration/baptismal_regeneration_exposed.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj9L7plyDwYurGHu-hwRbKWVnCNg7fQwGjibi1wnJ-JGPVsb04DjwW5zg_LaDc5Ety95JGDH3fjycajMhPrOeqt-glPjjPUCEjjQNY

5.12.9 I Met With My Diabetes Doctor Today (2024-12-13 17:13)

□□□□□□ □□:□□, “□□ □□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□, □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□.”

I met with my diabetes doctor today. They did an A1C blood test while I waited. It only took a few minutes. She said she’s never seen a patient with blood sugar as low as mine today, an A1C of 4.9 %. She said that’s great, but she cautioned me to keep an eye on my daily sugar. If it goes below 70 mg/dL I am supposed to let her know, to lower my dosage of Mounjaro. I kindly requested if she’ll prescribe 15 mg of Mounjaro for the next 3 months and she agreed. I just have to monitor my sugar once per week. My blood pressure today was 132/83. That’s pretty good.

I backslid a bit dietary over the past few months. It’s not eating more processed foods that’s so bad; but rather, the absence of fruits, beans and vegetables (high fiber foods) in one’s diet that is really bad. Only 5 % of American men get enough fiber in their diet. Among women, only 7 % eat enough fiber. Processed foods are devoid of healthy fiber. WHAT YOU EAT TODAY, YOU WILL CRAVE TOMORROW.

Whereas I had reached 162.8 pounds (empty stomach) back in August 2024, I weighed 181.6 today (full stomach). So my true weight now (on an empty stomach) is about 175 pounds. So, I’m back on a healthy diet of more fruits and vegetables. I just drank a smoothie with some water, a couple raw brown eggs, cinnamon, vanilla extract, whole milk, a scoop of pure collagen, peaches, strawberries and cherries. Since it’s a high protein smoothie, it will fill me up all afternoon. I fried about a dozen baby Bok Choy earlier (with garlic, brown sugar, salt, soy sauce and culinary peanut oil for flavoring). I bought a pack of a dozen thin cut ribeye steak. I cooked one of the slices today to go with the Bok Choy.

Yesterday morning, I drank a smoothie containing blueberries, blackberries, a yellow Kiki, one apple, some flax seeds, water and red grapes. I ate Bok Choy and ribeye for lunch yesterday too.

I bought some all natural 100 % fruit popsicles at Walmart, which I had for desert. For snacking I bought a couple boxes of Mary’s Super Seed Gone Crackers, which are 100 % whole grain. I put Mild Salsa and guacamole dip on them. Lord willing, by my next doctor’s appointment in March, I want to get my weight down to at least 159 pounds on an empty stomach. THE KEY TO LOSING WEIGHT IS TO EAT. That goes 100 % contrary to how most people think, including myself. But you must eat healthy foods! If you eat a high protein, high fiber, diet, you’ll feel full and eat less. By eating healthy (high fiber, high protein, fruits, vegetables) you can steadily expect to lose 1 to 2 pounds per week.

Sure, starving one’s self is the fastest way to lose weight, but it’s also the hardest thing to do. I’ve heard people say that if you stop eating, your body will go into "starvation mode" and

slow down your metabolism and you won't lose weight. That may be true for a day or so, but trust me, if you stop eating the bottom will fall out on the scale in a few days and your weight WILL plummet at least 1/2 pound per day (2,000 calories). I've lost 5 pounds per week before by starving myself, but it's something that I've only been able to do three times throughout my entire lifetime. The other hundreds of times I tried to lose weight, I couldn't lose an ounce over the course of years. Millions of Americans struggle with the same obesity problem.

I know how to lose weight. My problem is that I get emotionally depressed not having a wife and being alone all the time. The holidays are especially difficult for me. I hate Christmas! I avoid the stores and radio channels that play Christmas music. It's depressing. Last summer I weighed 210 pounds. My A1C was 10.7 %. The Mounjaro injections once a week helped me lose 40 pounds. It's like a miracle drug. Unfortunately, after 6 months my body became used to the drug and my hunger came back. I just need to get back into the habit of eating healthier foods.

I heard actor Nicole Kidman say something very helpful. When asked how she stays so skinny, she said that she easts 75 % healthy foods, and 25 % whatever she wants. I like what she said, and have learned that it works for me. My constant chronic neck pain and loneliness tempt me to eat more comfort foods. To be honest I don't like eating fruits and vegetables. I'm a city kid. But when I make myself eat (or drink) them, I always feel good afterwards, especially the next day overall. I bought a Nutri-Ninja mixer, which rotates at 24,000 RPM. I LOVE IT!!! I hate juicers, because they remove and waste all the beautiful healthy FIBER that your body so desperately needs. With the Nutri-Ninja, all the fiber stays in the drink, and you get LOTS OF FIBER!

Any kind of beans is a super foods. I bought several small bags of super healthy black beans, ready to eat. I just need to heat the bag. I season the beans with Adobo and other favorite flavors. The beans are very high in fiber and protein, making me feel satiated most of the day. I have felt better the past couple days, because I am eating healthy again, and Lord willing with His help I want to continue eating healthier foods. You don't have to eat all healthy foods, but just include them in your daily diet. I ate a nice homemade Romaine lettuce salad with Italian dressing on Wednesday. I learned from a Nephrologist (a kidney doctor) that most people errantly think if you drink a gallon of water every day, your kidneys will be healthy, but that's not true at all. He said the best thing you can do to have healthy kidneys is to eat green leafy vegetables at least a few times each week. I thought that was interesting.

Anyway, I just got back from my doctor's appointment and wanted to share my day with everyone. I stopped at the local Vietnamese deli and grocery store just 5 minutes away from where I live, and bought two bags of fresh baby Bok Choy. I ate some for lunch.

Look at these beautiful cashew nuts! ...



I also bought a big canister of fresh cashew nuts still in their shell coating (pictured above).

They are big nuts! They taste delicious, lightly salted with nothing else added. I must have some squirrel in me, because I go nuts for nuts...lol.

Pictured below is [2]powdered collagen from cattle hides. It's an excellent source of pure protein. I bought a big 2-pound bag and add 1 scoop to some of my smoothies.



The collagen goes well with milk, peaches, vanilla, cinnamon, nutmeg, et cetera. I don't use collagen with berries, apples or Kiwis. To each his own. Walmart sells smoothie packs. You get 4-packs per bag. They come in various flavors, which include cut up fruits and vegetables. The bags are very convenient for making smoothies. Stuff like this didn't exist 40 years ago. We are so blessed (and spoiled) in America. God is more than good.

Thank you to those who prayed for me, and who keep me in your prayers to our good and faithful Creator. I love you all with God's unconditional love. □□□□□□□□ □:□□, "□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□, □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□."

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj3SDSZYxmLEyelz8C_4YV_vTbB3rliBn4OajxnrMczO23rv7UeLDpbI95udo0x20yl9XWkkSOZZquQkW40IOvI0dS1zhAqbnHGgDr

2. https://health.clevelandclinic.org/what-do-collagen-peptides-do

---

5.12.10 Beware Of The Jehovah's Witness Religious Cult (2024-12-14 18:20)

2nd John 1:9, "Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son."

On their demonic website at JW.org, the cult of Jehovah's Witnesses (JW's) have an article titled: "[1]Who Is Jesus?,"

in which they teach the following lies:

1. **JW's Falsely Teach That God Created Jesus.** The Bible teaches that Jesus always existed (Hebrews 13:8). Jesus is the beginning and the end (Revelation 1:8; Hebrews 7:1-3).

2. **JW's Falsely Teach That God Created All Things Through Jesus** - All of the Devil's modern Bible revisions corrupt John 1:3, changing "by him" to "through him." The inspired King James Bible rightly reads that Jesus directly made all things, but the Devil's modern perversions change the Bible to say all things were made through Jesus.

3. **JW's Falsely Teach That Jesus Is Not Almighty God** -

   The Bible teaches that Jesus is "the Almighty"

   (Revelation 1:8), God in the flesh (1st Timothy 3:16), and He always existed. Jesus was NOT a mere man, prophet or Michael the angel incarnate as JW's teach, He was God almighty in the flesh. Jesus claimed to be God (John 10:33, 14:1).

4. **JW's Falsely Teach That Jesus Is Merely A Spirit Creature In Heaven** - The Bible teaches that Jesus resurrected from the dead in a physical body. Doubting Thomas touched Jesus' hands and feet, to feel His scars. Jesus physically ascended in His resurrected body into Heaven (Acts 1:11). Jesus sits on a physical throne in Heaven on the right hand of God the Father (Colossians 3:1). JW's falsely teach that Jesus only raised up in spirit, but not in a physical body. That is why I always mention that Jesus resurrected bodily, that is, in a physical body. If you deny this truth, you are not saved, because Christ's physical resurrection is a part of the Gospel (Good News) by which all who believe it are born again.

This false religion was founded in 1874 by Charles Taze Russell, who was a 33rd degree Freemason occultist. If you research the cults, you will find that there is a common association with Freemasonry. This is true of Mormonism, Seventh-Day Adventists, Roman Catholicism, Christian Science and others cults. RUN from the dangerous cult of Jehovah's Witnesses...

1. JW's deny Jesus' bodily resurrection. They claim He exists in Heaven as a spirit.

2. JW's deny the triune nature of God. That is, they deny the Godhead (Acts 17:29; Romans 1:20; Colossians 2:9). In theology, the Godhead is termed, the "Trinity." I prefer the biblical word, "Godhead." Matthew 28:19-20 and Colossians 2:2, among numerous other passages, teach that God exists in the three persons of; namely, God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit. There is only one true and living God (Deuteronomy 6:4), but He exists as a Godhead. Colossians 2:2 calls the Godhead a "mystery." So, don't try to figure God out because you'll never be able to do it my friend. God is God! He is the great, "I AM" (Exodus 3:14).

3. JW's teach that Michael and Lucifer are brothers. JW's teach that Michael came down to earth from Heaven as Jesus, and went back to Heaven to become Michael again.

4. JW's also deny that there is a Hell with burning fire where all Christ rejecters will be punished for eternity. Instead, they errantly teach that unbelievers will be annihilated. This is also what the Seventh-Day Adventists cult foolishly believe and teach, denying a literal burning lake of Fire for the wicked. The Bible says there is a literal place called Hell, where there is fire and brimstone (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8).

5. JW's don't believe in fighting in the military or having any national allegiance.

6. JW's refuse to celebrate Christmas and other holidays.

7. JW's refuse to get medically necessary blood transfusions.

These are but a few of the many reasons why you should avoid this cult. JW's elevate their cult over the inspired Word of God, as you can see for yourself in the following meme...

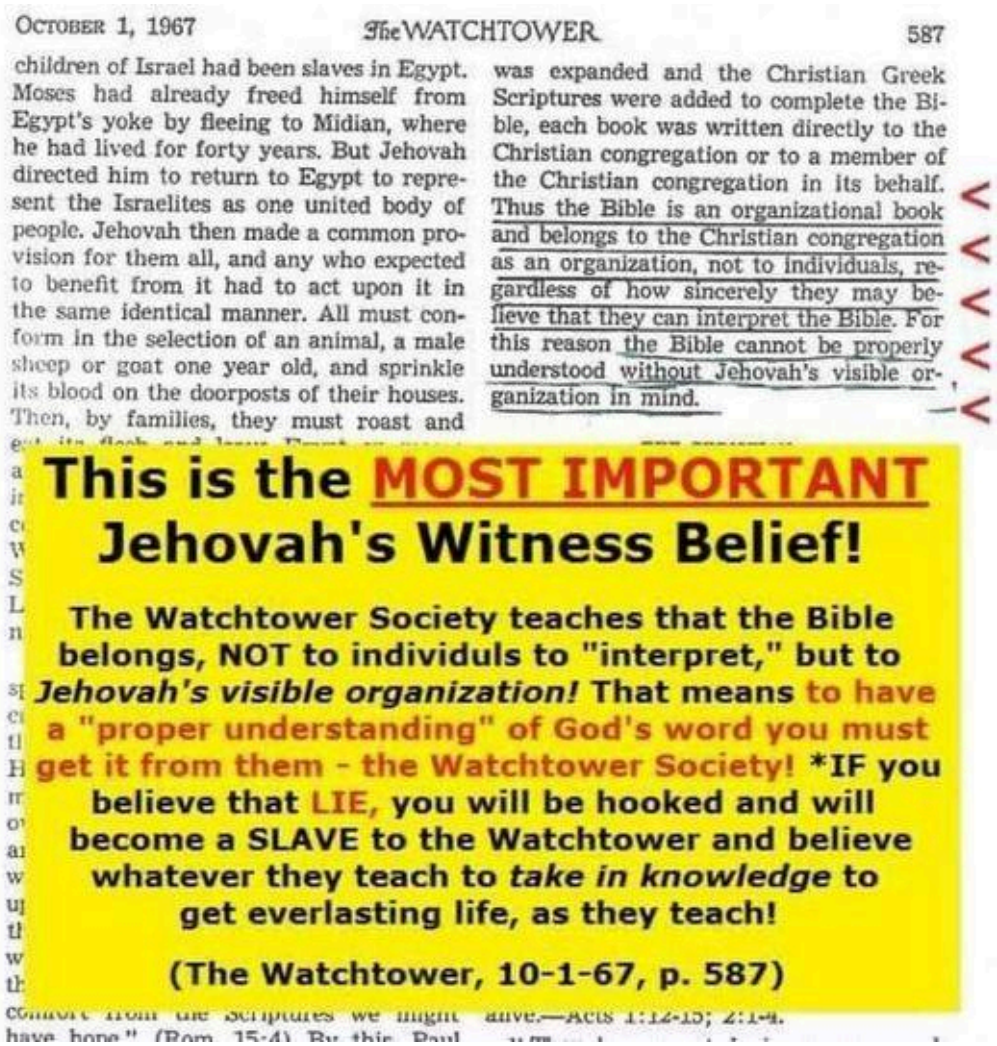

The Dangers of the Jehovah's Witness Cult

1. https://www.jw.org/en/library/books/enjoy-life-forever/section-2/lesson-15/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhaPVSnP6nYZ5sGVDuUKlVbNf1Gnmd_h_pbVFDn-T8ZZbhbRXqefDUEjiOgzO0Q1I1Bu886B31iPLXQIzJK9XsQdbmqsjPLiVmndyB

5.12.11 God Never Gives Up On Anyone (2024-12-16 20:28)

2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance*."

Part of my website ministry as a Baptist preacher for the past 22 years, since 2002, has been to refute false teachers on the internet. As you can imagine, this has been a full-time job in my ministry. Most people are proud and stubborn, so religiously indoctrinated that no one can change their views. This is why I have often said, that the hardest part about getting somebody saved is first getting them lost. **Proverbs 26:12, "Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him."**

7502

For this blog I want to do something different than usual. I'm going to share with you an actual unedited Facebook debate that I had today with a fella, who insisted that God gives up on sinners. It all started with the following meme that I uploaded in a new post. ...

[1]



CARLOS: When God gives unsaved people who repeatedly reject Him to reprobate minds like Romans 1:21-32 proclaims that's when God permanently rejects them that they are doomed for hell with no hope of salvation ALL BEFORE PHYSICALLY DYING.

ME: Kindly, I totally disagree with that teaching. Pastor Steven Anderson is guilty of hating sinners with his unbiblical rubbish (aka, his infamous "Reprobate Doctrine"). He errantly teaches from Romans 1 that God gives up on someone ever being saved. That is not true doctrine.

Nowhere does the Bible say in Romans 1 that God gives up on a lost sinner ever being saved. The Bible says God gives them over to their uncleanliness to dishonor their bodies between themselves. [illegible] "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

willing for ANY man to perish. As long as a human being is breathing air and their heart is still beating, there is hope for their salvation. God desires for ALL MEN to repent (change their mind) to be saved by faith alone without works.

CARLOS: no one doesn't disagree that God wants all to be saved.... Yes, it is true....however the Bible makes it totally clear that there is such thing as unsaved people crossing the line with God...how else do you think satan got to who he is? What else are you to make of Jesus telling the pharisses who blasphemed the Holy Ghost in Matthew 12 that committing such blasphemy causes them to never have forgiveness in neither THIS LIFE or the life to come? With all due respect, only someone who's really shallow on this subject believes Pastor Steven Anderson started this doctrine....what he said is true whether he ever spoke it or not....Christians have been conditioned to believe such a lukewarm view of hell thanks to "progressive modernist ideologies that have been undermining Christianity for centuries and you know exact what I'm referring to (contemporary Christianity)...

ME: I didn't say he started this doctrine. Pastor Steven Anderson has popularized the heresy of being a "reprobate" beyond hope of ever being saved. He is teaching blatant heresy to say that homosexuals cannot be saved. He dishonestly tries to convince people that he is preaching the same truth as Dr. Jack Hyles, but as I evidence in the following eye-opening article, Pastor Jack Hyles taught something VERY different about reprobates than does Pastor Anderson. I fully agree with Dr. Hyles, but [2]disagree with Brother Anderson.

Yes, there is a point of no return that a lost sinner can cross, but it's not because God refuses to save them; but rather, it is simply because God knows that they will never be saved, so God gives them over to their unbelief and sin. [illegible] "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

of his life he's crying out to God for mercy are really not of reality or even Biblical, and the thief on the cross is not a good example because people will blindly assert he was everything Romans 1:21-32 describes and be like "see? Not every God hating reprobate was beyond hope" (thereby insinuating scripture contradicts itself).... The problem with that assertion is that if the thief on the cross was a reprobate Christ wouldn't have told him that he would be with Him in paradise.

ME: Kindly, I totally disagree with you on this matter. I don't think God ever gives up on even the worst sinner being saved. Nobody is ever beyond the hope of the Gospel. I won't argue or debate with you on this, I think you're biblically wrong. The things you said are based on assumptions, not facts.

CARLOS: respectfully, you're disagreeing with The Bible in that regard because there's several instances where it's made clear that God DOES give up on CERTAIN UNSAVED IN-DIVIDUALS...from King Pharoah, to Balaam, to the sodomites (gee, if they weren't without hope the why did God drop fire and brimstone on them? He said He'd spare the population if He found even at least one righteous person) to the scribes and pharisses in Matthew 12 THAT SAID JESUS WAS POSSESSED WITH A DEVIL ...Matthew 23:33 He rips on them more basically saying to them "what makes you filthy people think you're gonna avoid going to hell now?" (Obviously not verbatim but this surely means the same thing)... This is almost the calvinistic approach you're taking even though Ive read your articles ripping on Calvinism because calvinists are the ones who say that those whom He elected for salvation before birth will get saved no matter what because they're eventually gonna submit to His predestined will.

ME: You are way off base. The Bible never says that God gave up on anybody. Jesus rebuked His disciples when they wanted to pray down fire and brimstone to destroy the Samaritans. [redacted]

Like the wayward New IFB, you are deceived to think that God actually wants His children to hate sinners, instead of the sin. Psalms 97:10 commands saints to "hate evil," not hate evil people. God loved the sinful world so much according to John 3:16, that He gave His only begotten Son to die for all of us. Yet, you and the wacky New IFB falsely claim that God gives up on hardened sinners and throws them under the bus. That is heresy!

I humbly think that your thinking is backwards friend. The problem has never been that God gives up on man; but rather, God in His omniscience knows that some people reach the point of no return, where they are never going to come to Christ; but this is not because God has given up on the unrepentant sinner, it is because they have given up on God.

Furthermore, God alone knows when a hardened sinner has crossed the line of no return, not you or the New IFB. For anyone to foolishly say that homosexuals have crossed the line and can never be born again is 100 % blatant heresy! You are literally elevating yourself to the place of God, becoming a judge over that person, condemning them to Hell in your self righteousness. Who do you think you are, to deem any human being beside yourself as unreachable with the Gospel? You are NOT God!!!

The Bible plainly says in Jude 1:7 that God destroyed Sodom and Gomorrha as an EXAMPLE of what He would do to the ungodly in Hell, burn them! Kindly said, you are confusing God's justice, holiness and judgment with His mercy, love and grace.

I don't like to unfriend people, I really don't; but unfortunately, it is the only way I can silence the heretics, since Facebook doesn't allow me to turn off your commenting ability. So, Carlos, I

have already unfriended you. I refuse to allow anyone to spread lies, heresy and false teaching on my ministry webpage, whether it be my blogs, websites, Twitter, Facebook, Pinterest, et cetera.

The Bible says in □□□□ □:□, "□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□, □□□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□□?" There's no reason for me to keep so-called "friends" who wrongly accuse me of going against the inspired Word of God, which is very harsh language. Clearly, you think that I am going against the Holy Bible, by my preaching that God never gives up on any sinner being reached with the Gospel. Obviously we all have an appointed time to die (Hebrews 9:27), and at that moment one's opportunity to get saved will have forever ended.

God's mercy, love and grace have their limits for the disobedient sinner who refuses to rest in the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ to be saved; but I biblically contend that until each living sinner breathes their last breath, God desires for that individual to repent (change their mind) to come to Christ by faith as a needy sinner to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9).

END OF DEBATE

Dear reader, I run into religious fools like this all the time. Carlos is not a fool because he is ignorant, he remains ignorant because he is a fool. He mentioned Sodom's destruction in Genesis as an example of God giving up on people.

God sent His angels to deliver the righteous from Sodom before destroying that city with fire and brimstone.

Previously, God had made an agreement with Abraham, that if he could find just 10 righteous (saved) people, the Lord would spare Sodom of being decimated. Abraham desperately tried no doubt, but utterly failed to find even 10 righteous people. Abraham's nephew Lot was the only bonafide righteous man that he could find (2nd Peter 2:7). We don't know if Mrs. Lot was saved or not, the Bible doesn't say. We do know that she looked back at Sodom, likely because her heart never left the city, and she was turned instantly into a pillar of salt.

God delivered Lot's entire family, who were willing to flee the city him and the angels, but no one else. This is NOT because God gave up on the sinners in Sodom; but rather, because God knew that they had permenently given up on Him. I find no evidence in the inspired Word of God, where God ever gave up on anybody if there was even a ray of remaining hope for their salvation. The Apostle Peter writing under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, said in 2nd Peter 3:9 that GOD IS NOT WILLING FOR ANY TO PERISH!!! So, for anyone to claim to the contrary, saying that God gives up of Sodomites—so we shouldn't bother sharing the Gospel with them because they are beyond hope—is totally unscriptural.

The most important truth I want you to see here, that Carlos totally ignored, is that God HADN'T given up on Sodom's sinners, even though the Lord was about to destroy the place. Abraham went to Sodom preaching the Gospel, desperately searching for 10 righteous people. Do you think that Abraham spoke softly and only told a few people what was about to happen? This was literally a matter of life and death. If Abraham could only find 10 righteous people, God would change His mind and spare Sodom from being annhilated.

You had better believe that Abraham told everybody he could, running through the city, diligently warning the people of the imminent coming judgment.

So, God hadn't given up on them, the good Lord gave everyone in Sodom a chance to repent. It should be clear to you now, that it was the sinful people of Sodom who gave up on God, and not God who gave up on them. God knew (as only God knows) that no one in Sodom would have ever repented, otherwise I don't believe the good Lord would have destroyed the city.

The same situation existed before the flood of Noah's day, when for 120 years Noah preached the Gospel, but not even one person got saved. Jesus foretold in Matthew 24:37-39 that in the end times, conditions in society will once again return as it was in the days of Noah. As we draw nearer to the End Times, fewer people will heed the truth. With all the false bibles, counterfeit plans of salvation, false prophets and ecumenical apostasy in the churches today, we already clearly see the conditions of Noah's time now developing.

I love you dear reader with Christ's uncondiitonal love, whoever you may be. I enjoy answering emails, so whatever may be burdening your heart, or any hankering Bible question(s) you may have, or perhaps you just need a Christian big brother while going through a tough time, I am your humble servant in Christ. Everything you share with me is kept confidential. I am here by God's grace to help others, which has always been my heart's sincere desire since I surrendered to serve God for the rest of my life at age 15. I got saved at age 13. I just want to be a blessing. Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEit51wwJIrXY-fniZcN-aLGmktWqxQi_VvPoq-XitOJahUSIhytGi54d-YWZGGhVWrYHQr9HOG-ziADr9_aTCugNNVOYJn4T520J9O
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/reprobate_doctrine_refuted.htm

---

5.12.12 The Incredible Power Of A Wife Over Her Husband (2024-12-19 23:19)

1st Kings 21:25, "But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, *whom Jezebel his wife stirred up*."

1st Peter 3:1-4, "

Likewise, *ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives*; While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price."

I chose two appropriate passages of Scripture, to show the contrast between a bad wife and a good wife. In the case of wicked Jezebel, the Bible says that she stirred up her husband's heart to do evil against the Lord. But in the case of the wife in 1st Peter 3:1-4, the Bible says that her submission to her husband is so powerful, that even if that husband refuses to obey God, he will listen to his wife because of her godly testimony. This is an amazing truth!

Ladies, you have much power over your man. A wife is her husband's significant other. God took one of Adam's ribs to create Eve. The Lord performed the first surgery in the Bible. **Genesis 2:21-22, "And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;**

And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man.

" Like Adam, God could have simply created Eve without using one of Adam's ribs.

I humbly believe the reason why God took one of Adam's ribs, was to forever show the human race that in marriage a wife literally becomes united as one with her husband. Jesus seems to confirm this truth in **Matthew 19:5-6, "And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?**

***Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh*. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. "** In God's sight, when a man and a woman are united in marriage, they now appear as one unit in God's sight, until death do they part.

Ladies, what kind of wife are you? Do you stir up your husband's anger? Do you discourage him from attending church because of your laziness at home, sassy mouth and tendency not to submit to his authority? How would you compare to the type of wife described in Proverbs 31? A rebellious heathen wife has the power to cause her husband to quit church and never go back. But a submissive godly wife has the power to encourage her husband to repent and live for Christ. It's your choice Ma'am. **1st Peter 3:1-4, "**

Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives; While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear." There you have it directly from the inspired Holy Bible

—a wife has the incredible power to steer her husband toward or away from God.

Proverbs 19:14, "House and riches are the inheritance of fathers and a prudent wife is from the LORD."

Proverbs 12:4, " A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bones."



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh_oAtBi4HvCmULFFVs4fNiNJbJ4XmtodDFQYFkWkbntKBuOWkxY8xCrOTN5CVDQD6LBLFPMQ1gaupxwHu6YS4Rf_2jaKA-a8yTuqo

---

5.12.13 I Hate Liars And Shady Companies (2024-12-20 13:09)

Proverbs 19:22, “The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

”

I hate a liar. I don’t hate people, but I hate the liar in the sinner. My house was built in 1957. I have a very old Tappan wall oven that is only 22" wide. The oven door springs were broken when I bought the home, and the door would come crashing down if you tried to close it, so I

had to leave it open for safety. I searched near and far to try to find replacement oven door springs but couldn't, because the oven is so old. Tappan has discontinued making this part.

So God gave me the bright idea to twist the broken spring coils together to extend their life, which is what I did. Thankfully, it worked for a couple years, Unfortunately, yesterday when I opened the door to bake my Homerun-Inn pizza from Chicago, I heard a loud snap and the door became heavier. I knew right away what had happened, one of the return springs broke again. They are old and due to heat fatigue over the decades they're on their last legs.

So, this morning I went online to search for replacement springs, hoping they had become available after two years, but they are not longer made. So, I then decided to look for a replacement wall oven. The problem is that my oven is a rare 22" wide model. Anything bigger will not fit into the wooden housing built into my wall. All of the available wall ovens are at least 24" or wider, which absolutely will not work. The wood is antique and cannot be remolded to fit the larger ovens. So I searched online for a 22" wall oven and here is what I found from Best Buy...

[1]

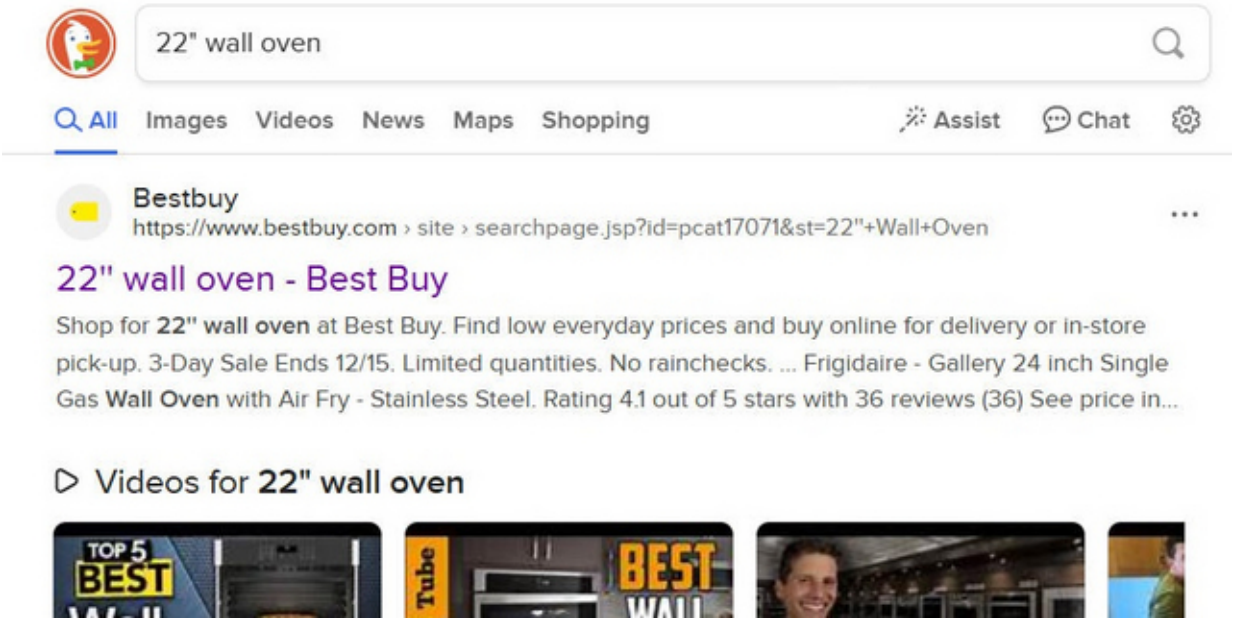

The add clearly implies that Best Buy sells 22" wall ovens. Their website appeared at the top of the search engine. The problem, [2]as you can easily verify for yourself, is that BEST BUY LIED!!! I triple-dog dare you to find any 22" wall ovens for sale at Best Buy! You cannot. It is obvious why retailers blatantly lie all the time. It is because they are unethical, greedy and wickedly couldn't care less about being honest, they will stoop lower than low to deceive you, all in a selfish attempt to lure you to their website, hoping that you'll buy something else. I HATE LIARS!!! Literally, I could write a big book of these types of unethical, shady and crooked business practices employed today by ungodly companies. THEY ARE LIARS!!! Duckduckgo are LIARS!

I am so sick and tired of shady people! The world is increasingly sinking into the mire of Sodom and Gomorrha. Jesus foretold in Matthew 24:37-39 that in the end times the world would return to the ungodly wicked conditions as seen in Noah's time, before the flood that destroyed all of humanity, save Noah and his family alone. I don't blame God for ridding the planet of mankind. Sadly, society today is getting very bad.

7510

This month an immoral 23-year-old woman in London named [3]Lily Phillips had sex with 100 men in one day as a Only Fans stunt. If that wasn't bad enough, now the ungodly female has announced to the world that [4]she is preparing to have sex with 1,000 men in one day. She needs to be arrested and sent for a psychiatric evaluation. The media are having a hey day. The public can't get enough of the sensationalism. Even as wicked as the Old Testament city of Sodom was, I seriously doubt if things were this bad! I could share hundreds of similar shocking horror stories with you from the news, but I'll spare you. This world has always been wicked (1st John 5:19), but things have gone nuclear today! Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

We live in a shameful culture of liars, from lawyers to realtors to pastors, they are all LIARS! Your average pastor today preaches a counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ plus YOU have to do something (e.g., turn from your sinful ways, be willing to give up your sinful bad habits, follow Christ, make Jesus the "

Lord

"

of your life, et cetera). None of these requirements are found in the inspired King James Bible!

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

People sometimes ask me if they should settle for a church that uses a corrupt Bible version but preaches an accurate free grace Gospel, or attend a church that uses the trustworthy King James Bible but preaches the heresy of Lordship Salvation. My answer is definitely attend a church that is correct on the Gospel. You can always choose to use the King James Bible, even though they are using the Devil's garbage revisions. But nothing is more important than being correct on God's simple plan of salvation. Choose a church that is correct on the Gospel.

We've all seen bank advertisements that offer you a gift in exchange for opening a new account. The bank is lying to you. If you have to open a new account to get the toaster (or whatever gift they are offering), that is a reward, not a gift. It something were truly a gift, then you could walk into the bank and take it without any obligations or stipulations. Clearly, they are not offering you a gift.

I am teaching myself to play the piano. It is a difficult instrument to learn to play. There are 12 different keys and each requires completely different finger positions, muscle memory and knowledge that complicates things. It is quite a challenge, to say the least, which requires years of practice to become even remotely good at playing. I recently bought a Yamaha P-225 keyboard piano to learn on and the accompanying housing and floor pedals for it. It is very nice and practical, easy to be taken down and stored or moved when necessary.

In sharp contrast, I have been playing the pedal steel guitar since 1992 and am good at it. To change keys, all I have to do is move my playing bar to a different fret marker. Nothing changes, except having different chord/open string options available in various fret positions. Changing keys is super simple, whereas on a piano it can be a nightmare and throw everything off kilter for the musician. [5]I will always love the pedal steel guitar! I also have been playing the Hawaiian steel guitar since 2006. Bud Tutmarc (1924-2006) is a famous Christian steel guitarist. He loved the C #m9th tuning, which I used to record this song in his eloquent style, " [6]God Understands .

" Here is [7]the original song I found on YouTube without the steel guitar that I added, by God's grace. I switched to the C6th tuning at the very end to finish the song.

Anyway, I said all that to say this. I went online a couple weeks ago to find a website to learn the piano, and I found "

Simply Piano.

”

They FALSELY advertise that they’ll give you 7 FREE days of trying their learning software, BUT ONLY if you surrender your credit card information to them. They are LIARS at Simply Piano. Those 7 days are NOT free, because they require YOU to give them your credit card number and necessary information to charge you at the end of 7 days, unless you search through their obscure submenus in your frustration to try to find a way to cancel your subscription.

They deliberately make it difficult to cancel your subscription, hoping that you will throw your hands in the air and keep their software for $19.99 per month. That is why they demand your credit card number in the first place, to suck you in and take advantage of your frail human nature. They fully know that if they can lure you into surrendering your credit card information, they’ll have you in a vulnerable position. People are far more likely to continue with Simply Piano, if they already have your credit card, then if they don’t. They are liars and deceivers, shady and unethical. I will NEVER sign up for anything that FALSELY advertises to be FREE, but they demand that I surrender my credit card information to them. I resent being played!

The Holy Bible teaches in Revelation 20:6 that the saints will help reign with Christ during the 1,000 year Millennium. If the Lord puts me in charge of anything, I have many plans. I will outlaw all legal fine print! It will be illegal to advertise anything in vivid colors, pleasurable music and exciting fanfare, but then cut your throat with tiny fine print so small that you need a magnifying glass to read and a lawyer to understand. No way, those crooked days will forever be gone!

I will also make it illegal for anyone to call anything "free" of a "gift" if you are required to do anything, even lift a finger to get it. I will ban lying. I have seen injustices again and again in the wicked corporate world. Countless times I have companies defraud, hurt and destroy people’s lives for over 10 years, bilking BILLIONS out of their victims; and then when they’re finally taken to court over a decade later, the court fines the company a mere three hundred million dollars in damages (pennies on the dollar when compared to the billions they made ruining people’s lives). If the Lord gives me the authority, I won’t ever allow a shady corporation to hurt people for years, while lawsuits are tied up in court by greedy lawyers, crooked judges and an incompetent legal system that is anything but just, honest or fair. Justice will be swift and the punishment will meet the crime!

There is little true justice in this evil world. We’ve all seen that there are people who are above the law (e.g., the Bush family, the Clinton family, 9/11, OKC Bombing, HSBC banking scandal, et cetera). There are literally billions of injustices. I can personally list several hundred That I’ve seen in my lifetime. I don’t have a living soul, but I hate the sin. I hate liars! Many people will lie, cheat, connive and steal to get your money.

Proverbs 19:22, “The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

”

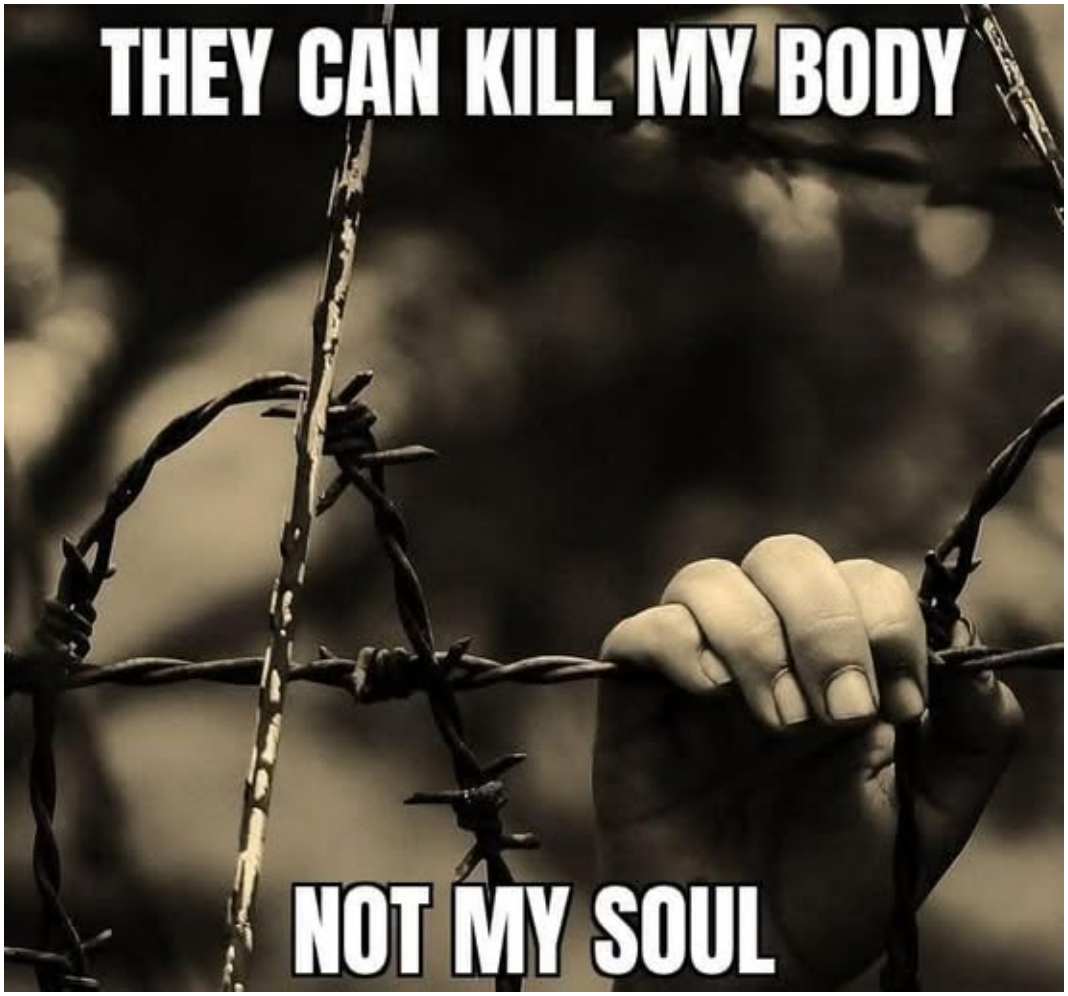

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEicwhiFABdKefw4VsB6jQmFQYPgsHhbyDS9oY-SkRbUkpjhG9j2q6HtCxPTXr_94d6btvt0mgkROQVS91Y0qvLQKl-zMVBtMkciEje
2. https://www.bestbuy.com/site/searchpage.jsp?id=pcat17071&st=22%27%27+Wall+Oven
3. https://www.usatoday.com/story/life/health-wellness/2024/12/19/lily-phillips-sex-stunt-debate-empowerment-reactions/77074062007/
4. https://www.vice.com/en/article/onlyfans-lily-phillips-sex-with-1000-men-1-day-world-record/
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/from_my_heart_04_12.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/Me/Gospel/god_understands-stereo.mp3
7. https://youtu.be/NMdE5adoFbk
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhT4qbFsAP4p8y_M6daVlkpUpdYX2YGQKhlxC8RaJT2yrIQ-VjFCUMjgCqqPzXvFtZHKEZfsn0twLjeIguKilhnhy28huV7FtmjQC

5.12.14 You'll Never Get Justice In This Evil World (2024-12-22 15:17)

Hebrews 4:9-16, " There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief. For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit,

and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need."

I learned something a very long time ago about studying the Bible, that forever changed my life. Most heresies are caused by sincere unlearned or shady dishonest people who lift a particular *text* out of *context*, to create a new *pretext*. That is, they wrest the Bible to teach a lie. [1]2nd Peter 3:15-17. As a general rule dear friend, always read the Scripture verses before and after a particular passage, to make sure that you rightly divide the Word of Truth. Also, get into the habit of connecting Bible chapters, pretending like there are no chapter divisions. This will wonderfully enrich your Bible study.

The main verse I chose for this blog is

Hebrews 4:13, " Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do." One day in the afterlife, we all shall stand before God almighty to be judged according to our works. This is true of the unsaved (Revelation 20:12), and of the saved as well (2nd Corinthians 5:10). The only difference is that the former will be judged as eternally damned Christ-rejecters, but the latter will be judged as redeemed sinners who trust in Jesus; but the Bible says we will all be judged according to our works. This has nothing to do with salvation. For the unbeliever, their works will determine their degree of *punishment* in the Lake of Fire; for the believer, our works will determine our degree of *rewards* we receive.

I had never noticed it before, but the pronoun "his" in Hebrews 4:13 refers to Jesus, "THE WORD OF GOD," in verse 12,

Hebrews 4:12-13, " For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do." Jesus, who is God almighty, sees everything! One day every believer will have to stand before Jesus to be judged at the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:10-11). Unbelievers will be judged by God the Father at The Great White Throne of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15).

I have been hurt, cheated, defrauded and betrayed by people throughout my life. One man named John Coop Sr. in Indiana stole $2,800 from me on a pedal steel guitar I paid him to rebuild. He kept my guitar and the money that I paid him to rebuild it. There was nothing I could legally do. I could have sued him in small claims court, but I would have been responsible to pay all court costs, regardless if the man ever paid a penny if there was a judgment again him. Since he was an elderly man collecting social security, I knew that I would never see one penny of the money. He is a dirty thief! That man died of cancer a couple years later and is in God's hands now for judgment.

Another man named James Moorehead in Oklahoma stole $600 from me, that I paid him to manufacture some pedal steel guitar parts for my Sho-Bud Pro-II, but he kept my money and

never sent me the parts. He is a dirty thief. He also died a few years after, now in God's hands for judgment. Another man, a crooked pastor in Chicago, cheated me out of $10,000. He is a dirty thief, a liar and a wicked person, whom I have placed into God's hands for judgment.

Some thieves stole my car in Chicago in 2004. Police found it two weeks later smashed into a telephone pole in an alley. The car was totaled, because the thieves drove it at high speed into the alley pole, doing major damage to the front of the car. It was beyond repair and I cried when I saw my car in the city pound. A lot of living went on in that car. Those rotten thieves will answer to God for shedidng innocent blood, since I worked hard to pay for that car. I gave many hours of my life to labor for that vehicle, which they stole from me, depriving me of my labors, which is equivalent to shedding innocent blood.

I could go on and on. I have been falsely accused, had my keys stolen at work, had my work unforms stolen (which I had to pay for). Dirty thieves stole my new propane tank, stole my inspired King James Bible from my car, stole my two radios from my car and the cables, stole the solar lights I put down on my front lawn, stole my Amazon delivered package from my front porch, et cetera.

I had a drunk driver (an illegal immigrant many years ago) slam into my car twice and the police wouldn't do anything about it. I told them the truth that I saw that drunk slam into several parked cars along his drunken rampage, but neither the Chicago or Cicero police would do anything. What lazy bums! They should all be fired! State Farm insurance only paid me $400 for over $3,000 in damages to my car, saying that this was the Bluebook value of my 1973 Buick Oldsmobile car, and if I wanted more money then I should have bought collector's car insurance instead. My nice red car didn't have a dent on it when I insured it, until that piece of drunken human trash slammed his car into mine and ruined it! State Farm are dirty thieves!!! I HATE INSURANCE COMPANIES!!!

I refuse to buy insurance on anything that I don't legally have to, because they are all shady CROOKS!!! Trust me when I say that 99 % of all insurance policies are scams intended to screw you, the consumer! READ THAT FINE PRINT!!!

By the way, that is one thing that I absolutely love about God's Holy Bible, there is no fine print. No parts of the inspired Holy Bible are any less or more important than the rest. Every jot and tittle, from the first word in Genesis to the last word in Revelation, is inspired by God.

I have never received JUSTICE in this world. The thives who stole my car were never caught. I never did get back the $2,800 that John Coop Sr. stole from me, nor did I get back the $600 that James Moorhead stole from me. I never did get back the $10,000 that the Baptist pastor defrauded me out of in Chicago. I was taken advantage of by three lawfirms in my lifetime, bilked for $77,000 for ridiculously little actual work done. Lawyers are shady crooks, sharks on land!!! These wicked thieves are in God's hands for judgment. I do not hate them, but I certainly want justice. Thankfully, our text passage from Hebrews 4:13 says that the Lord sees everything, and God will judge all men (cf. Ecclesiastes 12:14).

I recently filed a complaint with the Better Business Bureau (BBB) against Amazon.com for falsely accusing me of "hate speech." I had mentioned 'The Little Rascals' (a 1970's popular children's Tv show) in a product review, for which Amazon's ignorant employees wrongly accused me of using hate speech. They thought I was calling children "rascals." What idiocy! The problem is that the Amazon corporation (located in Seattle, Washington) outsource all of their customer operations to foreign countires, who don't understand American culture. I was stunned that Amazon was actually falsely accusing me of hate speech. What they did is evil.

So, I reasonably told them off! I later apologized multiple times for my harsh words, after they took away my priviledges to write any more product reviews. I even mailed an apology letter to

Seatlle, to their headquarters, but they just forwarded the letter to a foreign country. They still refuse to allow me to write any more reviews. So, I abandoned that account, after being a loyal customer for 20 years!!! I HATE AMAZON.COM! I love their business model and ordering stuff from them, but I hate the company itself for the way they abuse their customers. Jeff Bezos is NOT a good man! His net worth is a sickening $211,000,000,000. I found out that there are over 50,000 complaints filed with the BBB against Amazon, 60 % of which are unresolved.

Did you know that Amazon has 1,500,000 employees? Did you know that Amazon made over $600,000,000,000 last year? That's $50,000,000,000 a month. That's $1,800,000,000 per day! That's about $70,000,000 per hour! That's about $1,200,000 per minute. That's $20,000 per second!!! Amazon makes in 2 or 3 seconds what the average American earns in a whole year!!! Now you know why being a loyal customer for 20 years, and spending $100,000 during that time for products, means ZERO to Amazon. The company makes $100,000 in just 5 seconds!!! So, they couldn't care less about you as a faithul top-spending customer. You'll never get justice filing a complaint against a Goliath company like Amazon, not without God. Thankfully, we read in **Isaiah 13:11, "And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."**

You will rarely, if ever, get any justice in this evil world, but God PROMISES that you will get justice in eternity (Romans 14:10-12; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Matthew 7:1-5; Galatians 6:7; Romans 12:19-21). God is omniscient, that is, He knows all. God is omnipotent, that is, He is all powerful. God is omnipresent, that is, His Spirit is everywhere. God is omnisapient, that is, He is all wise. God is omnibenevolent, that is, He is all loving. And God is immutable, that is, He cannot change. We have a wonderful Creator!!!

"[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

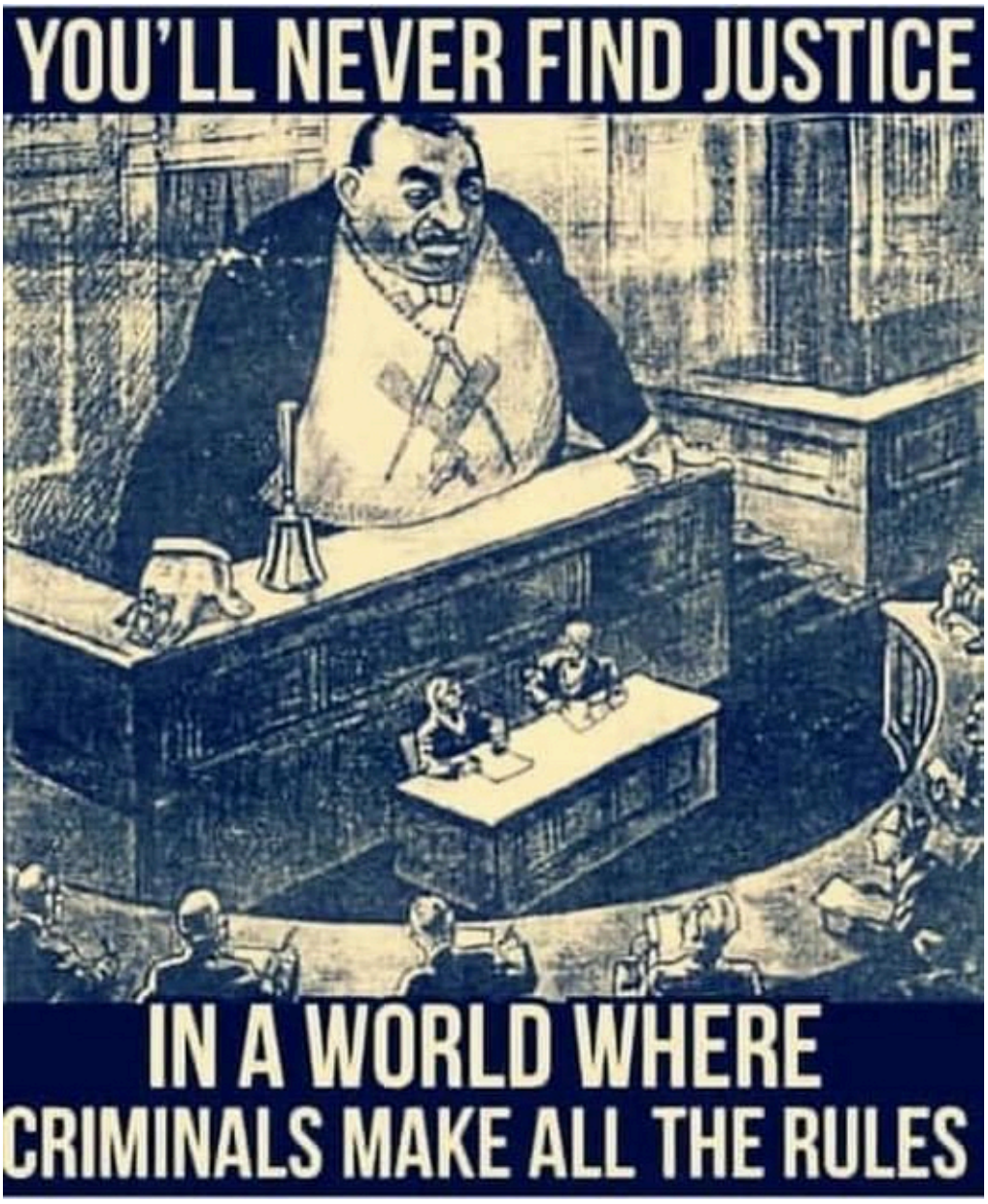

1. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2%20Peter%203%3A15-17&version=KJV
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh4AUARMM-Q1J_bu6pZV5LTOrLSNdfXROhDEXOaw_I5P423YEgAHMOkS-gQ-qCdJ3atLlZO7kJ-InftoBMWrp_KyuNW6jRVZFK1Npv

---

5.12.15 We All Either Place God On Trial, Or We Blindly Trust Him (2024-12-23 16:48)

□□□ □□:□□, "□□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□, □□□ □□□□ □ □□□□□ □□ □□□: □□□ □ □□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□."

Every human being comes to the place in life, where we have to decide whether we are going to place God on trial for judgment; or else we are just going to blindly trust God, without being able to see our own hand in front of our face. I chosen the latter, as Job did in □□□ □□:□□,

“□□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□, □□□ □□□□ □ □□□□□ □□ □□□: □□□ □ □□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□.”

I am in the same frustrating boat with literally millions of other frustrated single men, desiring a wife but there is no one in sight. Men are afraid to get married these days because of feminism and the unfair American court system. Getting a divorce in America is an easy as changing your underwear. If divorce were permanently made illegal and banned in the United States, the MGTOW movement would disappear overnight. Men would no longer fear marriage and the devastating consequences that often follow when a tired wife files for divorce. Then a God damned greedy lawyer destroys that poor husband’s life. I am a victim of the ungodly American divorce court system.

My own biological son is 35 years old and cannot find a wife. He was sitting next to me when the demonic greedy lawyer demanded $50,000 from me when my wife divorced me. It ended up costing me $64,000 in legal fees. I hate lawyers! My son had to pack up all of my possessions, because the judge refused to allow me to go back into my own home. The house was sold and I never saw my home again. I never saw my pets again, they were just given away to strangers. In my new rental apartment, I was turning over food in my frying pan with needle-nose pliers, because all my kitchen stuff was given away to strangers. I got screwed over big time, all because my incompetent rebellious wife wanted a divorce. God knows that I do not hate her or anybody else, but my x-wife should burn in Hell someday for the evils she has done. American woman stay away from me!!!

I wept profusely for days, having lost everything. I almost commit suicide. I bought two barbeques and charcoal, and was going to asphyxiate myself with carbon monoxide in the bathroom. Only by God’s merciful grace, I didn’t do it. I wanted to die. I used my prescription drugs to sleep 15 hours a day. I was holed up in my rental house for months at a time, only leaving to buy food and survive. I hated life. Meanwhile, my piece of trash x-wife was going to fiestas and having a good day, bragging that two men were interested in dating her. What a spoiled little brat! The divorce didn’t cost her a single penny, but I lost everything. I did as Jesus commanded in □□□□ □□:□□, “□□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□.”

[1] 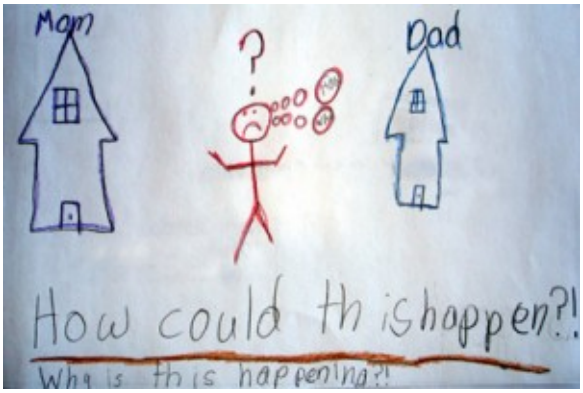

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiB2zd_N56cMowJwxpadrcgflXGgrd7Z3MBg73eY48M5V863RgFjQAmlBs7i5GBTjA1PUFkFJCWX5TiYHclaRHFy_FJHeGiU6COqfx

5.12.16 The Most Evil People In The World Are False Prophets (2024-12-24 09:13)

Matthew 23:15, "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves."

If I were to ask you dear friend to tell me who is the most evil person in history, I'm confident that many of you would mention such despicable names as: Jeffrey Dahmer (mass-murderer), John Wayne Gacy (mass-murderer), Ted Kaczynski (aka, The Unabomber), Adolf Hitler (mass-murderer) or Kim Jong Un (North Korean president). Dahmer murdered 17 people. Gacy murdered 33 at the time of his conviction, but more bodies have since been discovered, making the total now over 40. Kaczynski murdered 3 people and wounded 23. Hitler murdered millions. Kim Jong Un has murdered millions. I would add President George W. Bush to this list, who murdered 1,455,590 Iraqis in an illegal war that he started based on fraud. We could also add the names of everyone involved in the ongoing fraudulent Federal Reserve Act, which has been ripping off hard working Americans since 1913. They are murderers!

Yes, dear reader, the evil deeds of these evil characters were beyond imagination, and I could literally mention thousands more names of evildoers throughout human civilization. However, these evildoers merely killed the human body and defrauded the innocent, but a false prophet causes people to go to burn in Hell forever and ever without mercy, rest or hope.

Revelation 14:11, " And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: *and they have no rest day nor night*, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name." This will be the eternal fate of all Christ-rejecters (Revelation 20:15).

I therefore contend, based upon solid biblical evidence, that those evil men (and women) who preach a counterfeit plan of salvation, will rue the day they were born when they appear before God in judgment someday (Galatians 6:7). I'm talking about false prophets like the Roman Catholic Pope, and hundreds of thousands of Catholic priests. I'm talking about ungodly false prophets like, namely: Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Sam Adams, Jon Piper, [1]Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Gary Walton, *Unshackled* radio, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Dave Snyder, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, [2]Charles Lawson, John Calvin, Martin Luther, R.C. Sproul, Adrian Rodgers, Charles Stanley, John Hagee, Beth Moore, [3]Joyce Meyer, Ellen G. White, Joseph Smith, Charles Taze Russell, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Jack Chick, Sam Gipp, [4]William P. Grady, [5]Peter S. Ruckman, Dan Corner, Bryan Denlinger, Todd Friel and countless more evil teachers who all pervert the Gospel of free grace.

Every one of the shameful names I just mentioned, in one way or another corrupt God's simple plan of salvation. If you want additional information, please email me and I'll be glad to send you why these men are evil false prophets. There is no one as evil as the lying pastor who gives you a counterfeit plan of salvation, because they will send you to the Lake of Fire forever. The [6]way of salvation is super simple.

[7]

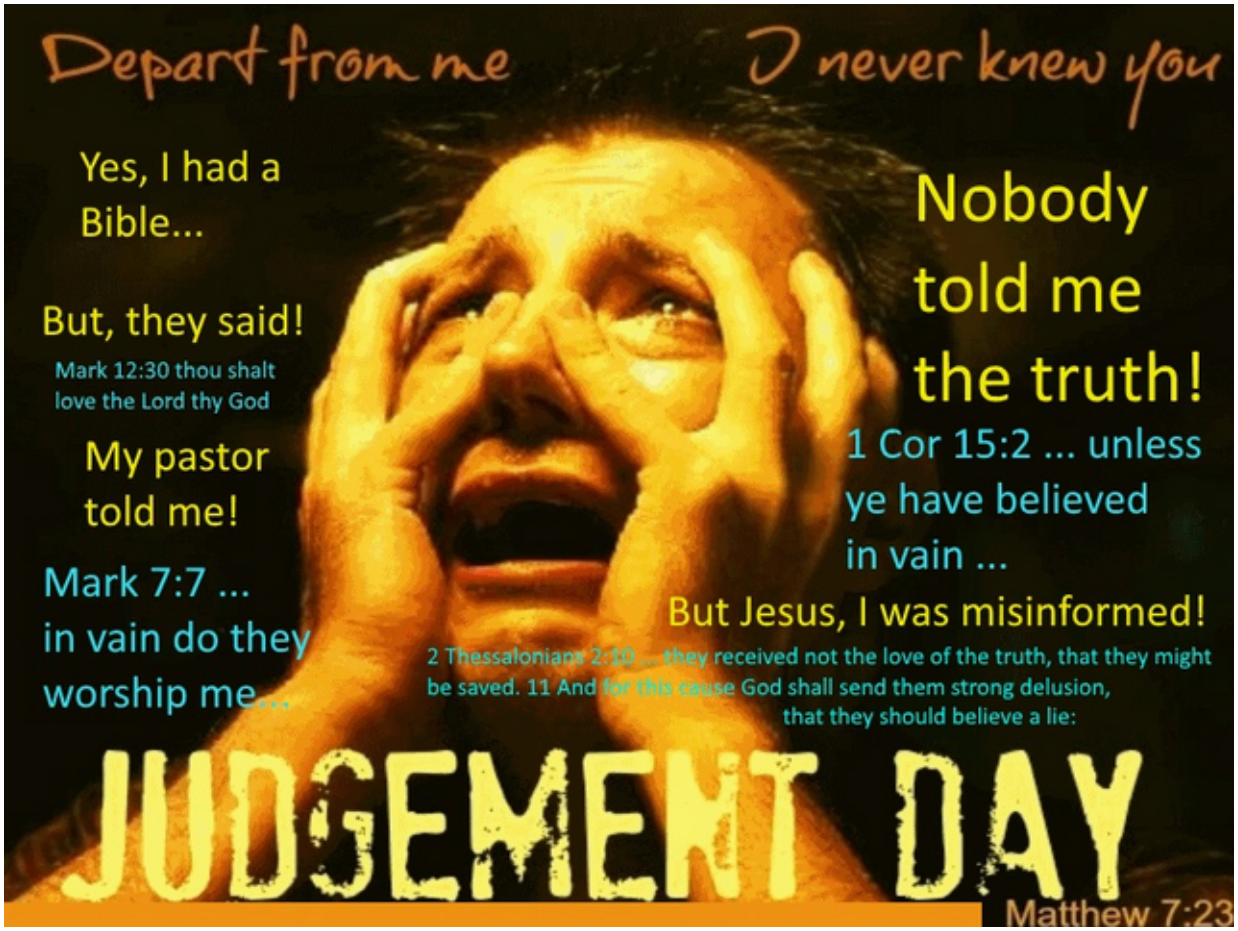

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ray_comfort-another_gospel.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/02/beware-of-false-prophet-joyce-meyer.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/03/a-review-of-dr-william-p-gradys-book.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/02/beware-of-dr-peter-ruckmans-counterfeit.html
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhSPP1PURc-fnLISa4ErrgR3qwaM7SSVV_1adzaskkLRojkDkPVdeaWA3Pj0NXHojwzRx1QB1QuL5DphIbbCG3DuV0J2LDIa7r3KqF

5.12.17 A Christmas Visit To The First Baptist Church Of Pensacola (2024-12-24 22:16)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, "For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

I live alone, so I get lonely. I am on the mailing list for the First Baptist Church of Pensacola (FBCP). I admire and like their senior pastor, Dave Snyder, who is originally from St. Louis, Missouri. He became the pastor of FBCP in 2018. I am originally from Chicago, so we're both Midwest boys. Anyway, I received an invitation to attend their Christmas Eve service and I gladly went, just to get out of the house on Christmas Eve. Being alone is no fun.

I had a good time and enjoyed singing Christmas carols. There must have been 1,000 people in attendance. The church was packed, except for some empty extra charis set out in the aisles, one of which I was sitting in. I took several photos below, so you can see what I saw. But first I want to say a word of disappointment. The FBCP used to use the New International Version (NIV), but when Pastor Snyder came in 2018 he changed it to the English Standard Version (ESV). I hate both the NIV and the ESV because they are horribly corrupted.

During tonight's Christmas Eve service, as the Scripture was read, I immediately knew that something was very wrong when I heard what the pastor read from the ESV. This first passage almost made me fall off my chair, which was read from Luke 2:14. ...

> **ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Luke 2:14, "Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace among those *with whom he is pleased!*"**

I knew that was way wrong. Here is what the inspired King James Bible reads...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Luke 2:14, "Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, *good will toward men*."**

The Greek word for "

good will

"

is *eudokia* and means

"

kindness, delight, satisfaction

" toward mankind, unconditionally, regarding the birth of the Savior. This verse DOES NOT mean what the ESV says, that God's good will is conditional upon men pleasing God. Where in the world did the ESV translators get this erroneous idea from? They have completely altered and corrupted the meaning of this verse. The angel announced peace and good will toward man because the Savior was about to be born in a manger. Jesus was God the Father's gift to the world! The ESV is corrupt!

As the service at FBCP continued, I heard the pastor read the following Scripture passage from the ESV, and again I cringed as I heard him read it...

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - "The light shines in the darkness, and *the darkness has not overcome it*."

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - John 1:5, "And the light shineth in darkness; and *the darkness comprehended it not*."

The Greek word for

"

comprehended

"

is

katalambano, which means “

to take eagerly,

”

that is, to seize, possess.” The 54 King James Bible translators wisely understood this to mean that the unsaved man cannot understand the things of God, because they are spiritually discerned (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). For the lost sinner who is destined to perish in the Lake of Fire for eternity, the preaching of the Gospel that can save them is FOOLISHNESS (1st Corinthians 1:18). That is what John 1:5 means when it says that the darkness could not comprehend the light. The whole concept of being

“

born again

”

makes no sense to the unsaved man, as evidenced by Jesus’ interaction with Nicodemus in John 3:1-7. Nicodemus had a hard time grasping what Jesus was trying to teach him about the necessity of the new birth.

Here again is what the ESV errantly reads...

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - “The light shines in the darkness, and *the darkness has not overcome it*.”

There is a 180° difference between not being able to comprehend the light of the truth of the Gospel, as versus the darkness not being able to overcome the light. The ESV doesn’t even make any sense! Verse 6 tells us that God sent John the Baptist to bear witness to the light, to lead lost sinners to Jesus Christ to be saved. The purpose of John’s entire ministry was to prepare the way for the coming of the Messiah, who would bring men true eternal salvation.

I had a bitter/sweet time tonight at the First Baptist Church of Pensacola. I sure wish that they would burn those damnable ESV perversions of God’s Word, and go back to using only the King James Bible that the church used 100 years ago. By the way the FBCP was founded in 1848, before the Civil War. The church has a rich heritage to be proud of, but sadly are dishonoring God by using, selling and promoting Satan’s corruptible seed. The only inspired Words of God today are in the King James Bible.

Here are several photos that I took tonight during the Christmas Eve service...



We were all given personal candles, and then lit each other’s candles



I was holding a candle in my left hand, taking photos in the right...lol



The church’s main sanctuary is humongous!



A close-up zoom from the back where I was sitting





Pastor Dave Snyder is a good man, but messed up doctrinally as a pastor.



Christmas Eve Service 2024

Unfortunately, they preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation at FBCP. Sadly, the Gospel was not preached tonight. The service was open to the public. What a missed opportunity to share the Gospel with a thousand people! Pastor Snyder merely said that we must turn from the darkness to the light by trusting in Jesus. That's all he said! Any hellbound Roman Catholic, Mormon, Jehovah's Witness, Church of Christ, Lutheran or United Methodist infidel wouldn't have had any qualms with Pastor Snyder's weak, watered-down and vague salvation message.

Pastor Snyder never mentioned Jesus' death on the cross for our sins, nor Christ's burial, nor His physical resurrection from the dead three days later. Those three things comprise THE GOSPEL according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. And no Gospel presentation would be complete without warning people that we must NOT add any self-righteous works; such as, turning from our sinful behavior, following Christ as the "Lord" of our life, getting water baptized, keeping the Sabbath, keeping sacraments, church membership, or anything else. Sadly, I sincerely doubt if even 5 % of the 1,000 people present tonight were born-again believers.

Jesus plainly warned in **John 3:3b** that **"Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** The new birth is not optional. I don't care if you have been a faithful member of a Baptist church for 50 years, that won't get you to Heaven. I was so disappointed with Pastor Snyder this evening. No doubt there were many unsaved people present tonight who will never come back. Some will die of old age or disease. Others will move away. Some just won't come back. To tell someone vaguely to "trust Jesus" says so little. The Apostle Paul's defines *the Gospel* in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:”

Telling a bunch of lost sinners to “

trust Jesus

”

is not enough to get them saved. They must first forsake their trust in religion, They must forsake their trust in the Seven Sacraments of the Catholic cult. They must repent (change their mind) to stop trusting in their own human effort to reform, clean up their life of sin and live a holy life to get to Heaven, et cetera. Getting saved requires ceasing from all else and resting only in Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11).

A preacher’s goal should never be not to offend the audience; but rather, to warn them about the coming judgment of God in the fires of Hell for unrepentant sinners, and the free gift of God which is available through faith in Jesus Christ our Lord. Some people may accuse me of splitting hairs and being picky, but I humbly think not. I just believe that in any public service, a clear Gospel presentation should always be given to the audience. To merely tell an audience to leave the darkness and trust in the light of Jesus is lame at best.

Let’s face it, people are confused nowadays about the Bible, salvation and God. They have been taught all kinds of lies by religious false prophets, greedy television evangelists, who are all dangerous wolves in sheep’s clothing. I find that most pastors today are afraid of offending anyone, so they intentionally speak with vague words to coddle the crowd. We need old fashioned preachers once again, like Billy Sunday, who spoke the truth without apology.

If I had the opportunity and privilege to speak to 1,000 people (and I do by God’s grace through my blogs), I would tell them that adding anything to faith alone in Jesus negates faith. Partial faith in Christ plus something more cannot produce the necessary new birth. Trusting in Christ plus water baptism is mere dead religion, and cannot produce the new birth. Faith in Christ plus being willing to turn away from your sinful bad habits, cannot produce the required birth. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

The only reason that I am going to Heaven is because at the age of 13 I realized that I was a guilty sinner in God’s sight. I trusted in the name of Jesus as my personal Savior, believing that He died for my sins on the cross. He was buried. Then, three days later Jesus resurrected from the dead and went to Heaven. I am only trusting in Jesus because of what He did through Calvary’s cross to pay for my debt of sin, to get me to Heaven.

The life that I choose to live has absolutely NOTHING to do with God’s free gift of eternal life. If I chose tomorrow to go out and live like the Devil, it wouldn’t affect my salvation one iota. I might lose some rewards in Heaven, and lose God’s hand of blessing upon my life, but my gift of eternal life would not be in jeopardy. That is what the Bible means in **Romans 6:1, “**

What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? ”

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ

> makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

I love this quote from my ministry friend, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...

> "There is power in this [8]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe."—Pastor Yankee Arnold, "[9]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

Pastors are guilty of not making God's simple plan of salvation crystal clear to lost sinners. To merely tell someone to "trust Jesus" leaves them in the dark. They also need to acknowledge that they are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20; 1st John 1:8-10). They also need to acknowledge that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31). They also need to acknowledge that Jesus died on a cross for their sins, was buried and resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). They need to cease from all works (Hebrews 6:1).

I guarantee you that if you ask any hellbound Roman Catholic if they are trusting Jesus, they will immediately say, "Yes." So will any hellbound Mormon. You get the picture. The hardest part about getting people saved is first getting them lost. Most religious people mistakenly think they are going to Heaven (as evidenced by Luke 13:23-24 and Matthew 7:21-23). Jesus said in **Luke 13:24, "Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."** From listening to the shallow, lame, empty and devoid salvation invitations given by today's compromised pastors, I can see why Jesus said that.

I have been to other services at the FBCP, but I rarely go because of their position on Lordship Salvation. I attended their 10:45 am Traditional Service one Sunday (they also have a Contemporary Service at 8:15 am). I cringed when I heard Pastor Snyder preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. He foolishly taught that to get to Heaven, you must follow Jesus as your "Lord," and turn away from your sinful ways. This is NOT the Gospel found in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. He didn't preach Lordship Salvation tonight, but he didn't preach the Gospel either. It was so vague tonight that no one could have been converted from darkness to light by the lame message he gave. I guarantee you that many of the people who attended the church this evening, wrongly have been taught elsewhere that works are required to be saved. I felt like crying as I listened to his wishy-washy words.

The FBCP Is An Ecumenical Disgrace

I went tonight because they announced that we would all be singing Christmas carols. Sadly, they had a guy on stage playing a guitar with a woman next to him, singing Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) that annoyed me. The old-time religion is dead folks! The FBCP is a member of the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC). They pay an annual membership fee of $50,000. That money sure could feed a lot of local homeless people on the street at Christmas. Did you know that the average salary paid to SBC employees is $38 an hour. That is sickening when the average American is fortunate if they earn $19 an hour (half). I detest the ungodly

Southern Baptist Convention with their ecumenism, misunderstood repentance (aka, 'turn from your sins' to be saved garbage), Lordship Salvation, CCM, Satanic perverted Bible revisions and worldliness. It's a crying shame how pathetic churches have become.

Only two of the Christmas hymns that we sang tonight were sang as written from the hymnal, the others were modified to include CCM, which ruined the evening in my humble opinion. The younger fella with the guitar and the woman singing along with him, kept going off on a tangent singing something contemporary. Each time they did that, I heard the people around me stop singing, and no one new the melodies to follow along with. It was terrible! I hate CCM. I love the old hymns as written. I dread today's 7/11 music (i.e., 7 words repeated 11 times).

It breaks my heart to see the old big church in downtown Pensacola so ecumenical—full of dead CCM, wrong on repentance, preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation, hobnobbing with [10]apostates like SBC president J.D. Greear, going through the motions of playing church—worse than the lukewarm church of Laodicea. Did you know that [11]J.D. Greear advocates for homosexual rights? The FBCP shamefully supports this by being a member of the SBC! The FBCP took in $4,900,000 of donations in 2023. Wow!

I thank God that I was saved in an Independent Fundamental Baptist Church—where only the King James Bible was used, and only a free grace Gospel was preached (or I wouldn't have been born age at age 13), and we only sang the old timeless hymns of the faith (none of this modern contemporary crap), and a public invitation was given to receive Christ at the end of the service. Every time I visit the FBCH, I feel so sorry for all those misguided people. They are being led by an ecumenical fool for a pastor, who doesn't know what he is doing.

To make matters worse, they must have had some serious trouble in the past at FBCP, because they always have a strong police presence. They had an armed cop at the entrance door, scrutinizing everyone who entered the church, with two squad cars outside the church. That is creepy if you ask me. This is a typical occurrence every Sunday at their church. It is a crying shame that you have to have multiple police officers with guns standing watch at church services these days. Truly, apostasy has set in like rigor mortis across the United States of America. For all the aforementioned reasons, I only attended the FBCP about once or twice a year, just to visit and say hello to a few casual friends I have made over there.

They're not bad people at the FBCP, but their pastors have been deceived by the Devil. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace; it is not the Gospel. Repentance simply means a change of mind; it doesn't mandate a change of behavior to get to Heaven. Dear friend, you must be absolutely as righteous as Jesus Christ Himself to enter into Heaven. Obviously that is impossible for anyone. That is why Jesus took your place when He died on the cross. Jesus paid your debt of sin (and mine) with His precious blood.

All God requires for you to be saved is that you come as a needy sinner by faith (taking God at His written Word). Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that died, was buried and physically resurrected from the dead these days later. You get saved by simply believing that Jesus did it all for you. When you believe these truths, God who can read your mind, saves you instantly, irrevocably and eternally.

At the moment of faith, God transfers all your sins to Jesus, and transfers all of His righteousness to you, so that forevermore your POSITION in Christ is settled. You now appear in the sight of God the Father as righteous as His only begotten Son. This is God's imputed righteousness (Romans 4:5-7, 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9). No one can go to Heaven without God's imputed righteousness. By the way, don't bother looking for the word "impute" in the English Standard Version (ESV), because you won't find it. This is just another reason why you should only use the inspired King James Bible. You will find the word

“impute” mentioned 8 times in the New Testament of a King James Bible, but not once in an ESV New Testament.

Thank you for reading my blog dear friend and God bless.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiwz97uRE-DUEge5ug_6M92yJPNLGTrSTyF77APiU0uSBScKvOU-8Dh4Q3T0eCLkZGEaDAChHmxD8GWWOrEY-t0fHMaDxie7v7hhQ7
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEih7TjR2FCjuxJ-RrBGDerGS_AXuDFBPHlyDsqGOlEBukqh77D2c_H1Gve3Oj1P15VKz6IPZ_pY7mkkWPwrJl9un7N4d_miQ6wD6XN
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEishNunEsLvmFH3wIf1OC7eRxGJ87CLiI9llYOIGeLvEVrlOQj4AtqQLAWOvCbfOmcEt5wQjAOko3uvPwwjOyekF6-qehgKxWGAxxU
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjmwPBtFFtyYNSp2x8pO_RT1zeTVxUCcmSgX1FLm9KgfrMVx_AAqGD9D4Ufq53APqM76SZhsYwiGQOia1xdx_i6lUO2QsmT0KFdR2u
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhhUXZO1Zs9U4LYy0Wkl1r3WZxDlyCyO3t0AMDyVKRtm9iHzrlA6V7JO6I-emHNJpMFuAAjWGZS1zdyZrAc5aDmXgceg5u9RXvsRh9
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzVbPZjA1Gpc7niKxmZApZDaF38vT5QQXKPt_grSk9M1DFWdyG-N1wOqh6X9Fuh-EMaXcgGRAIxV-wMhGNb46g3r0E5RvZuYISRSr
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiZdjK3yobwgtOQLUYQm0WmQLTtEOV1-3q1wdA9BGrCWuSQRKC8fYp0Vv0JRZB3SvNija2nYKCbKGDGBhGcgyAA1nMAk9JEFXFpn-7
8. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/ecclesiastical-seperation.html
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/christians-ought-not-advocate.html

---

5.12.18 Baptists Are Some Of The Most Offended People Today (2024-12-26 03:15)

2nd Timothy 3:12-13, “

Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.”

When most Christians read this passage of Scripture, they think of persecution from the heathen world, and you will be rejected and persecuted by the lost world if you live godly in Christ Jesus. But dear reader, you will also be rejected and persecuted by professed Christians in the churches, especially among Baptists. That is so sad and strange. The Apostle Paul encountered this same evil. **Galatians 4:16, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?”**

Things haven’t changed in 2,000 years. Even still today in 2024, you will be kicked out of a church faster than you realized what happened and then forbidden to return, if you dare to tell a pastor that he is wrong to preach misunderstood repentance (aka, “be willing to turn from your sinful ways” to get to Heaven)

, wrong to teach the fallacy of Lordship Salvation, or wrong to use the Devil’s false Bible revisions. These three evils have infected most Baptist churches today. Tragically, nearly every Baptist wickedly tolerates these corrupt Bible colleges and churches today, which is apostasy. I refuse to go along to get along!

Shame on each pastor who wickedly bids Godspeed to [1]Billy Graham (1918-2018) and [2]Franklin Graham, who are infidels of the faith, preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works.

I have made many enemies over the years, particularly among Baptists, because I told the truth and refused to back down. I have been forced out of church and then banned from returning, just for telling the truth. Tragically, most Baptist churches today preach the Satanic falsehood of Lordship Salvation. If you think the Lordship Salvation crowd are still saved, but just confused, then you are woefully mistaken dear reader.

If you think that those in the [3]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp are saved, who insist that you must first be willing to forsake your sinful bad habits to be born again, then you are going against the plainest and simplest teaching of the inspired Scriptures. I have church members and pastors who are angry at me, just because I criticize PCC. They view me as a troublemaker who goes around looking for weakness in preachers. Nothing could be further from the truth. I don't look for weakness, I refute wickedness as the Bible commands me to do in **Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply*, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."**

One wicked pastor, Sean Quinlan at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, horrible accused me in 2018 of not being an apostle. He said that because in his mind only an apostle has the right to rebuke a church that is teaching damnable heresy. He knew that I had been rebuking the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, a cesspool of Bob Jones graduates and Calvinism.

First, I never said that I am an apostle. Titus wasn't an apostle either, yet the apostle Paul exhorted him to **"**

rebuke them sharply

" who preach another gospel, subverting whole families with a counterfeit plan of salvation. PCC is subverting whole families [4]with their counterfeit plan of salvation, requiring people to be willing to forsake their sinful bad habits to be saved. That is NOT what the Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

I have had countless angry people unfollow me on Facebook. Others have unfriended and even blocked me out completely, just because I am a truth-teller. You should see the hate mail that I have received over the years, a lot from professed Christians. If you love PCC and think they can do no wrong, you are a darn fool. If you think Bob Jones University (BJU) are doctrinally sound, you are woefully mistaken friend.[5] BJU is a Calvinist cesspool of iniquity today! BJU even invited and honored Calvinist Paul Washer as a guest speaker in December of 2022. SHAME on BJU!

I echo the same words as Esther in the Old Testament who bravely said: "If I perish, I perish!" In today's terminology she would have said: "

Damn the torpedoes!

" Esther was willing to die for her cause, and so am I. Let all the hordes of Hell attack me. The Bible says that our fight is against principalities and powers, not against flesh and blood. When I attend a church and some of the members hassle me over my ministry websites, criticizing and talking bad about me behind my back, and the pastor avoids and ostracizes me, they are serving the Devil.

God knows my heart, that my only goal since 2002 when I began my [6]Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry has always been to honor and please God—by upholding the precious name of Jesus, preaching the Gospel, telling the truth, exposing false doctrines, and declaring the inspiration of the King James Bible. By God's grace I have done that. I have run the course faithfully. God knew that I would fail him in many ways, but [7]His amazing grace has carried me here. It pains my soul that I cannot even attend a local Baptist church, without my website

and blog ministry preceding me, causing problems for me. People get angry when someone like me stands up and proclaims THE TRUTH. I expose Billy and Franklin Graham for the infidels that they are, and that makes some fools angry.

I expose Ray Comfort, John MacArthur and Paul Washer as unsaved infidels who preach another gospel. That makes a lot of people upset, and they mistreat me because of it. One of the assistant pastors at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam had invited me after the Sunday evening service to eat dinner the next night, Monday, at his house with his wife and children. After he invited me, I kindly handed him the excellent book in defense of a free grace Gospel "[8]I NEVER KNEW YOU." The truthful book offended him so bad, bashing all of his ecumenical false prophet heroes, that I never heard from him again. Our dinner engagement was cancelled. I was blackballed and shunned for telling the truth. What a wicked pastor!!!

God knows that I have been abused, mistreated, shunned, ostracized and counted as an enemy by Baptist pastors and layman alike, because I TOLD THE TRUTH and they couldn't handle it. God will avenge my preaching! God will make everything right. I was mistreated at Campus Church, which is owned and run by Pensacola Christian College. They should be honest and change their name to Pensacola Religious College, because they're about as Christian as "

Christian Dior

" fashion company.

I was mistreated at the Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, dissed by Pastor Bill Adams and his horrible mean stuck-up wife. Mr. Adams is a tough pastor with zero love or compassion for people. Sadly, I have found this to be the case in over 95 % of churches that I attend. Those places are cold, abrasive and unwelcoming toward newcomers. I shouldn't have to walk on thin ice when I attend a church, but because of my website ministry I am treated badly. The problem is that my website exposes 99 % of bad churches today. So they don't want me.

The church that I am attending now is in bed together with the cult at PCC. So that creates tension. But I am not for sale folks! I won't compromise, back down or let PCC off the hook for preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Somebody needs to care! I may eventually not have any churches left to attend, and they would be fine with that sadly, but no one can accuse me of not caring about the truth. **2nd Timothy 3:12-13, "**

Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived."

Today's average pastor is cocky, arrogant and stubborn. You cannot tell him anything that questions his teachings. Pastor Jack Hyles was so right, who said:

"

Unsought advice is seldom taken and usually resented.

" I am sick and tired of haughty pastors with an ego problem. The more that a church congregation rallies behind their pastor, the more arrogant and likely he will be to throw truth-tellers like me under the bus.

Since such haughty pastors know that 99 % of the church members will support them to the hills, no matter what, they have zero tolerance for anyone who dares to correct them. Those ungodly pastors will suffer the severest wrath and judgment of God in eternity, who preach wrong repentance, Lordship Salvation, and refuse to contend for the faith or warn people about corrupt

Bible versions. A pastor has a duty as a Watchman to warn God's flock. By the Lord's grace, I have done the work of an evangelist for the past 22 years online, afflicting the comforted with the truth. The truth can be dealt with, a lie cannot.

To God be the glory. Thank you for reading my blogs.

[9]

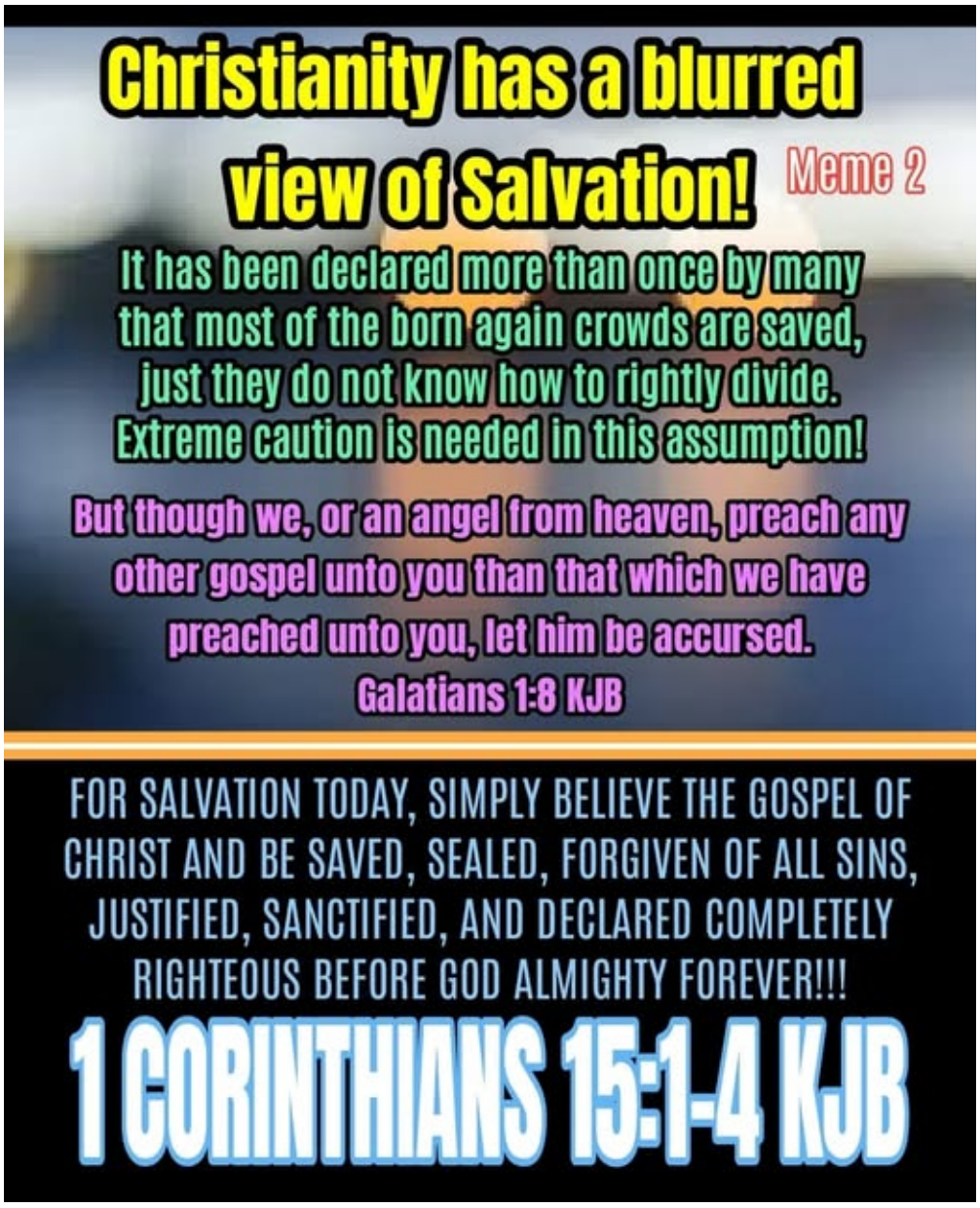

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/09/billy-grahams-counterfeit-plan-of.html
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/12/a-counterfeit-plan-of-salvation.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/06/why-no-one-should-enroll-at-pensacola.html
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
7. https://youtu.be/lDlkLdGecrc?si=rYn-6Utx1CGpgTZn

8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVVxiB1S-FMbFN5SyNqi_TQ2o5fSg97E8XJwpsI8U63FOFUR0Zvow_n42qaDwGdocN1jcxZcxsjy0qkNGoYyVxSeC5Q-NKIJHA3ax

---

5.12.19 The Sin Of Being A One-Sided Christian (2024-12-28 13:28)

Hosea 7:1-8, "When I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered, and the wickedness of Samaria: for they commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, and the troop of robbers spoileth without.

And they consider not in their hearts that I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about; they are before my face.

They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies. They are all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, who ceaseth from raising after he hath kneeded the dough, until it be leavened. In the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners.

For they have made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: there is none among them that calleth unto me. Ephraim, he hath mixed himself among the people; *Ephraim is a cake not turned*."

The Old Testament book of Hosea took place historically during the time of the northern kingdom of Israel, which existed for 249 years from 970 BC to 721 BC. The Jews rebelled against God's commandments. They went into idolatry, committing spiritual adultery with idols.

In the context of Hosea, "Ephraim" (a city in Palestine) is often used to represent the northern kingdom of Israel. Theologically, Ephraim's actions are a reflection of Israel's spiritual state. The imagery of an "

cake unturned

"

is illustrative of the Jew's hypocrisy. In ancient times, bread or cakes were cooked on hot stones, requiring turning frequently to prevent burning the food. An unturned cake would be burned on one side and raw on the other, which God uses here to symbolize a spiritual imbalance in the lives of His people.

This metaphor reflects Ephraim's dire spiritual condition—externally, they may appeared to be religious; but internally, they were spiritually immature and corrupt. They had a superficial faith that lacked a genuine walk with God (Matthew 15:8). Ephraim was consumed by the strange fire of Baal worship. Israel's idolatry and sinful relationship with pagan countries, and their unfaithfulness to God, brought God's judgment upon Israel.

Having shared these truths with you, I cannot help but apply them to Christians today. We've got a bunch of one-sided churchgoers today who are half-baked. The churches are filled with do-gooders who refuse to contend for the Christian faith. They honor themselves for preparing Christmas boxes for infidel Franklin Graham's Operation Christmas Child (OCC), but those churches won't lift a finger to go door to door soulwinning (Acts 20:20), earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3), expose false teachers by name

(Titus 1:9-14), or reach out to welcome back hurting people who have left the church (Jude 1:22; Galatians 6:1).

Tragically, our Baptist churches today are full of self-righteous hypocrites! I am thinking about a hurting man who lives right across the street from a Baptist church not too far from me. The man made a rude comment to another church member in a moment of foolishness. The pastor not once, but twice, sharply rebuked the man, so he left the church and hasn't been back since. That was months ago! I cannot help but wonder why his pastor doesn't care about that hurting man. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was so right when he said: "The Christian army is the only army in the world that kills its wounded."

Hosea 7:2, " And they consider not in their hearts that I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about; they are before my face." Oh how foolish are the American people! We think that our holy and omnipotent, omnipresent and omniscient Creator has forgotten about our nation's wickedness. But I assure you dear friend that God has not forgotten all the 63,000,000 murderous abortions (Hebrews 4:13). Nor has God forgotten the millions of abominations which our government wickedly calls, "Same Sex Marriage" (Ecclesiastes 12:14). It is evil, unnatural and perversion! God sees the filth and He hears the cry of the victims!!!

Many Christians today lack hatred for sin. Others hate sin vehemently, but woefully lack love for sinners, who are people created in the image of God. Sadly, the New Independent Fundamental Baptist (New IFB) movement is notorious for hating sinners. That is unscriptural and wrong! We ought to never reject the sinner with the sin, nor accept the sin with the sinner. There is a balance! Most churchgoers these days are a cake unturned. They are burned on one side and raw on the other. If the shoe fits, wear it!

By God's grace, may we be more balanced as believers. It saddens me to see a group of professed Christians going through all the motions of playing church, Sunday after Sunday, month after month, years after year; but there is a disturbing woeful lack of genuine love and compassion for people. When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College for several months in 2021, there was a vacuum of love and compassion for people there. RUN from the religious cult at PCC, where the system always comes first, but individual people do not matter. I was there personally and experienced firsthand the abuse and lack of sympathy by their ungodly pastors, especially Jeff Redlin (their incompetent senior pastor). SHAME on PCC for hiring fools and sanctioning such shameful heathen behavior. At PCC, they are going through all the motions, but their hearts are far from God (Matthew 15:7-8).

By God's grace, I don't want to be a one-sided believer. I want to be a well-rounded Christian. If you will be sensitive to the Holy Spirit's leading, then He will direct your heart into the truth, to hate every false way, to unconditionally love everyone with Christ's love, and to stand for the faith. Your average Baptist pastor today is a religious clown, who is only concerned about his next paycheck. God deliver us from corrupt clergy!

The Jews were not seeking the Lord in their problems for help...

> **Hosea 7:9-16, "Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not: yea, gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not. And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face: *and they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this*."**

Israel, depicted as a crazy dove, asks for help from Egypt and Assyria instead of turning to God. The Jews do not realize that they're preparing for their own destruction, as a bird caught in a net to entrap them. ...

> Hosea 7:11-13, "Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria. When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, as their congregation hath heard. Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me."

In their hour of need, the Jews sulked upon their beds, but didn't cry unto the Lord for mercy...

> **Hosea 7:14-16, "And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn and wine, and they rebel against me. Though I have bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me. They return, but not to the most High: they are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision in the land of Egypt."**

It offends the Lord when we seek help from man, but not Him. This is why King Asa died from his foot disease. **2nd Chronicles 16:12-13, "**

And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until *his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians*. And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign. " There is an important truth to be learned here from the inspired Word of God! We should always pray for God's healing before we do anything! You may pray in your soul while on the way to dial 911, but you should pray, even of very briefly. As saints, we should all get into the good habit of immediately running to our heavenly Father.

Having said that, we don't want to be foolish like the religious cult of Jehovah's Witnesses, who don't believe in going to the doctor when ill. We should always go to our doctor when sick or diseased, but not before going to the Lord in prayer.

Is your spiritual life balanced dear reader? Are your eating habits balanced? Much of our troubles as Christians is caused by our lack of discipline and character. Israel were one-sided! The prophet Hosea called them a burned cake which hadn't been turned. I see so many Baptist churches today who are merely playing church, going through the motions, not making much of an impact (if any) for God. God pity the local church that is nothing more than a spiritualized social club.

Sadly, I am not aware of even one church in Pensacola that weekly goes out door to door soulwinning. They don't care about soulwinning. That is why their churches are 85 % empty, like the Smyrna Baptist Church at 7000 N. Pensacola Avenue is always empty. Their senior pastor, Bill Adams, is a cake unturned. Pastor Adams is all strength without beauty, denim without lace, a hardened fighter without any genuine love or compassion for hurting people. I learned that sad truth firsthand when I attended his church for several months in 2024.

The adage is very true: *People don't care what you know, until they know that you care.* Pastor Adams couldn't have cared less about me as a hurting human being, when I sincerely reached

out to him and shared my broken life. The man is heartless and has no business being a pastor. He's living large parasiting off the church, compliments of Pensacola Christian College who help financially support the church. There is no love in the PCC cult. I have never met such an arrogant, holier than thou, snobby, group as the PCC cult. Shame on all of them! PCC is a cake unturned, burned to a cinder on one side, and raw as can be on the other.

And don't even get me started about the Satanic counterfeit plan of salvation which is sadly being preached at PCC today. RUN from this place!!!

May we all strive by God's grace and mercy to be balanced Christians, and not go off halfcocked into politics, or becoming a one issue person (like fighting abortion all the time), or get so caught up in Operation Christmas Child (OCC) that we don't ever bother to contend for the Christian faith, or focus on church dinners more than going soulwinning, et cetera.

I am one of the most hated Bible preachers in America, because I don't bite my tongue. I SPEAK THE TRUTH without apology or compromise. My enemies have combed over social media looking for all the scuttlebutt they could find to slander me. They have contacted churches I've attended and turned the pastors against me, which is what happened at Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College in 2021. My enemies hate my guts, and many of them are neo-evangelicals from the Bob Jones University cult. God pity the preacher that the world don't hate!

My enemies are many, but my friends are few. The fastest way to make enemies is to simply TELL THE TRUTH. Your average Baptist church today is a cesspool of demonic Lordship Salvation, misunderstood repentance (a false gospel), and Satan's corrupt Bible revisions. When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, their Satanic senior pastor Marty Herron forced me out of the church and then banned me from returning, telling me to go find a church that believes like I do. WOE BE UNTO MARTY HERRON WHEN THAT INFIDEL FALSE PROPHET STANDS BEFORE GOD!!!

I handed him THE TRUTH, but Mr. Herron wickedly rejected it in his arrogance and pride (Hosea 4:6). Pastor Herron idolizes Dr. John MacArthur, the Godfather of Lordship Salvation, whom Mormons love. Did you know that [1]Pastor MacArthur's book on Lordship Salvation titled, 'Faith Works,' is required reading at the Mormon Brigham Young University!

[2] **Listen and watch for yourself**

Dr. John MacArthur is a confusing liar to accuse Mormons of preaching another gospel, when IN FACT [3]MacArthur AGREES 100 % with the Mormon view on repentance. Remember, Mormons agree so much with MacArthur perverse Lordship Salvation that they've made his book REQUIRED READING for all their students! That speaks 1,000 words as to the perversion of Mr. MacArthur's theology!!! Birds of a feather flock together!

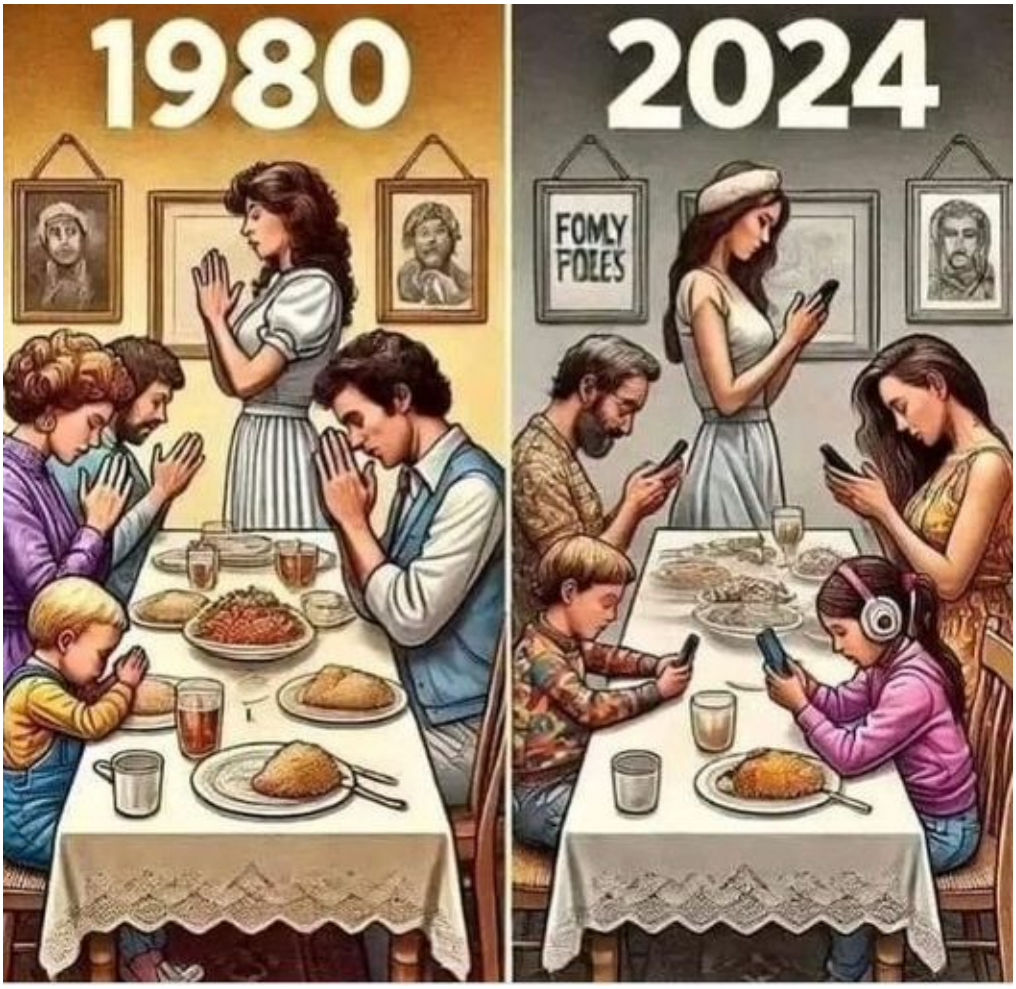

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?t=825&v=nfAWODU10z0&feature=youtu.be
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgR6W_hw6F1_mFNyN5JqfYjNyOY2qpkpQ83tWlutl51ry6escHUdljWf-65lC0etMZSUIlfGj9PX4zexE_SupZSTPKqYM4I5kGHu3c

---

5.12.20 Soul Winners Will Shine In Heaven As The Stars (2024-12-28 17:18)

Daniel 12:3, "And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever."

The Holy Bible says that Christian believers who "TURN MANY TO RIGHTEOUSNESS" will shine as the brightness of the stars in the universe for ever and ever. The Bible doesn't say anything about professional sports athletes shining. The Bible doesn't say anything about musicians shining. Nor does the Bible say anything about religious leaders shining in eternity. The Bible doesn't say anything about hard-working people with booming businesses shining in eternity. The Bible doesn't say anything about Christian nurses shining in eternity.

The Bible doesn't say anything about Christian politicians shining in eternity. The Bible does say anything about Christian missionaries shining in Heaven. Nor does the Bible say anything

about Christian pastors or full-time Christian workers shining in Heaven! People who make a living off of Christianity aren't going to be the ones who shine up in Heaven throughout eternity; but rather, **"they that turn many to righteousness" (Daniel 12:3b).**

...THEY THAT TURN MANY TO RIGHTEOUSNESS!!!

Only those faithful believers who turn many to the righteousness of God through faith in Jesus Christ will shine. In order to get into Heaven someday a person must be absolutely 100 % perfect. Since no one can live up to God's perfect holy standard (Romans 3:23), we all need someone else to pay four our ticket to Heaven. That is what Jesus Christ did for us on the cross, through His death and the precious blood that He shed for our sins (Romans 5:9), and His burial and bodily resurrection as our High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:15-16).

Thus, we are literally saved by God's righteousness (Romans 10:3-4). The righteousness of God is what the Gospel teaches! **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."** There is no other way into Heaven apart from [1]God's imputed righteousness through faith alone in the only begotten Son of God, Jesus Christ. John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."

The wicked world honors ungodly people foolishly, but they WON'T shine for five seconds in eternity. Hebrews 11:6 teaches that only by faith can God be pleased. The Communist kooks, adulterous athletes, sensual celebrities, liberal loonies, leftist losers and all the hordes of Hollywood Hell, won't shine for 5-seconds in eternity. When this earthly life is over, all that will matter is if you "DIE IN THE LORD" (Revelation 14:13) and went to Heaven, or "DIE IN YOUR SINS" (John 8:24) and went to Hell. All Christ-rejecters will spend eternity burning mercilessly in the Lake of Fire, which Revelation 20:6 says burns with fire and brimstone. Revelation 14:11 says, "they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name."

Only What's Done for Christ Will Last

Every born-again believer will be judged according to their earthly works. The Holy Bible says that our "works do follow" us into eternity. **Revelation 14:13, "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them."** One of my favorite soulwinning MP3 sermons is by Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982) called, "[2]What Are You Laboring For?" What are you laboring for dear friend? Are you laboring for money? Are you laboring for a nice home? Are you laboring for a big retirement fund? Are you laboring for the material things of this temporary world.

Listen carefully friend to the admonition from God in 1st John 2:15-17, "Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever." Everything that you see around you will one day be gone! Everything that you see around you on this planet will someday return to the dust from which it came. The court houses and all the court records will be gone. The prisons will be gone. The hospitals will be gone. The churches will be gone. Nothing will remain!

In fact, the Bible teaches in 2nd Peter 3:10-12 that God will burn the earth over with fire to renovate it, to cleanse it of all the filth! All the works of mankind will be burned up and gone forever! All of your favorite Hollywood movies will be gone forever! All of the musical recordings of your favorite singers and bands will be gone forever! Nothing will remain except the treasures that believers laid up in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20), and most of all, the people saved because we witnessed the Gospel (Good News) of Christ crucified, buried and risen to them.

> Daniel 12:3, "And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever."

There is no greater task in the world than witnessing the Gospel to lost sinners. The average person is not saved. In fact, I'd guesstimate worldwide that only .001 % (one in every 1,000 people) are born-again!!! There are an estimated 1,600,000,000 (1.6 billion) Muslims in the world who are unsaved Christ-rejecters! There are an estimated 1,000,000,000 unsaved Roman Catholics, who are trusting the sacraments of the Catholic Church to save them. There are another estimated 600,000 Christ-rejecting Buddhists!

There's 127,368,088 people living in Japan. Yet, [3]less than 1-in-200 profess Christianity (005 %) .

Most of the world's population are going to Hell, "Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it" (Matthew 7:13-14). You see, the world is always searching for answers (**2nd Timothy 3:7, "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth"**), but Satan has provided many substitutes for the Gospel to blind and deceive people (2nd Corinthians 4:4). **Revelation 12:9b, "...that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world."** It is our duty as born-again believers to preach to the lost, to show them THE TRUTH of the Gospel which Satan has kept from them.

C.S. Lewis: The Devil's Favorite Deception

In 2005 Dave Mustaine, frontman of the band Megadeth, refused to perform on stage with the openly satanic Greek band, "Rotting Christ." That's like a Jehovah's Witness refusing to share a platform with a Roman Catholic because of their corrupt religious beliefs (since both of those religious groups are of the Devil). Dave Mustaine claims to be a Christian, but he's not fooling everyone. His recent album "Th1rt3en" was finished on 31313 (March 31, 2013). The album contained 13 songs. There are 13 lit candles on the album cover.

It had been 13 years since Megadeth recorded their last track, "Silent Scorn." Dave Mustaine is serving the Devil, and is still fulfilling his lifetime contract with the Illuminati. Mustaine sold his soul to work evil. Many people think Mustaine is a true Christian, but I have yet to hear him provide testimony that evidences faith in the Gospel. Mustaine said on The Alex Jones Show that the use of the number 13 was pure coincidence. You're a fool of fools if you believe that! [4]13 is the number of rebellion, death, chaos and anarchy!

I've said that to mention another big phony, C.S. Lewis! A lot of Christians are misled and confused about C.S. Lewis, who was equivalent to the Rick Warren ecumenical sellout of his day. The Bible teaches that to praise the wicked is a sign of apostasy. Proverbs 28:4, "They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them."

Clive Lewis praised the Catholic religion much in his later life, although he was a bit critical in his youth. Lewis changed for the worse. J.K. Rowling, the wicked woman who authored the Harry Potter series to introduce children into witchcraft, calls C.S. Lewis her favorite author. That speaks volumes against Mr. Lewis. The reason why is obvious, that is, because Lewis was the perfect shill, a compromiser, who fooled many evangelicals into following him, while at the same time Lewis was influencing them to tolerate and eventually embrace false religion.

Instead of being a soul-winner and turning many to righteousness, C.S. Lewis was famous the world over for being a religious schmuck!!! Don't take my word for it, here's an article from [5]The Catholic Herald, praising C.S. Lewis for coming so close to being a Roman Catholic. Here's another article titled, [6]6 Reasons Why Mormons Love C.S. Lewis! I could show you many other articles from various religious denominations, who all loved and praised C.S. Lewis for his ecumenical apostasy. Rick Warren has taken Billy Graham's place, who took C.S. Lewis' place as the Balaam (prophet for hire) of our time. Although [7]C.S. Lewis influenced tens-of-millions of people during his lifetime (and still today), it is plainly evident to the spiritually discerning Christian that Lewis never led even a single person to Jesus Christ.

When C.S. Lewis speaks of "faith in Christ," he includes unsaved Catholics, Mormons, the apostate Church of England and every heathen religion. Lewis sought for "common ground" between all religions, that he could use to justify accepting everyone, regardless of their doctrinal differences. Consequently, unbelievers were given false hope, and the true Biblical Gospel that excludes all forms of self-righteousness was hidden. Lewis has much blood on his hands. Mormons love him! Catholics love him! Remember that Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light, and so are his ministers of unrighteousness (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). Satan's primary character traits are being an accuser (Revelation 12:10), a murdering liar and thief (John 10:10), and a deceiver (Matthew 7:15).

C.S. Lewis was loved the most by Satan, because he published tons of religious literature, confusing fiction with non-fiction, further confusing an already confused world. As I've researched the writings of Lewis, I've found nothing but a bunch of eloquent religious quotes which amount to really nothing. Every hellbound Roman Catholic and Mormon believes in faith in Christ. There is nothing more dangerous spiritually to the churches than vague, obscure, wishy-washy, undefined usage of terms and teachings concerning the doctrine of Jesus Christ. Lewis attempted to present Scriptural truth under a cloak of pagan mythology in order to give it popular appeal, and in so doing confused the reader, preventing people from ever seeing the light of the Gospel.

That's why J.K. Rowling praises Lewis as her favorite writer and mentor. Miss Rowling does the same thing, confusing children's minds to discern between fact and fiction, while making sure they don't see the glorious light of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. In Satan's kingdom of darkness, he who deceives others the best is king. C.S. Lewis is a superstar amongst apostate evangelicals and heathens alike, and that's how the Devil likes it. If a deadly wolf can put on sheep's clothing and dupe Christians to follow his teachings and advice, then the Devil can kill, steal and destroy with ease.

Ecumenicalism Is An Enemy Of Soul-Winning

Everything that I have just shared with you about C.S. Lewis falls under the evils of Ecumenism, which is the promotion of better cooperation between the various religious denominations, at the expense of contending for the faith, moral convictions and preaching the Gospel accurately.

No one is going to fraternize with their enemy and maintain a stronghold against them. As born-again Christian believers, the Bible plainly teaches separation between believers and unbelievers...

> **2nd Corinthians 6:14-17, "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you."**

As born-again Christians, we have a responsibility to preach the Gospel (Good News) that Jesus died on the cross for the sins of everyone (2nd Corinthians 4:3), and He was buried, and then after three days bodily resurrected (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **1st Corinthians 9:16, "For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!"** It is tragic when a professed Christian singer (and I could name hundreds), becomes famous and has millions of fans, but they refuse to share the Gospel with those fans. The blood of each and every one of those fans will be on their hands if they are truly saved. We have a responsibility to witness the Gospel to others. **2nd Corinthians 4:3, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost."**

> "The existence of the Bible, as a book for the people, is the greatest benefit which the human race has ever experienced. Every attempt to belittle it is a crime against humanity." —Immanuel Kant

Let's All Get Busy Soul-Winning

I didn't write this article to scold anybody; but rather, to encourage you to get busy sharing the Gospel with others. At a minimum, we can all plant seeds by passing out Gospel tracts. Every believer ought to be soul conscious, that is, concern about the eternal destiny of their soul. Are you on your way to Hell? Do you know for certain if you died right now that you would go to Heaven? You can know for sure (1st John 5:13). I KNOW THAT I AM SAVED. I know because salvation is not conditioned upon my goodness, but upon God's goodness.

I know that I am saved because I have God's PROMISE that He saves those who believe the Gospel. 1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe." That's the only way to be saved. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. If you admit that you are a sinner and receive the Gospel as payment for your sins, you are saved.

Will You Shine As The Brightness Of The Stars, Or Wish That You Did?

I wrote this article because I was thinking recently about all the frivolous, meaningless

and wasteful temporal things that people invest so much time, money and resources in, which will amount to absolutely NOTHING in eternity. It won't matter how many football games you watched or played throughout your life. It won't matter in eternity how much earthly wealth you amassed. None of that will mean a hill-of-beans then. It won't matter in eternity how talented you were, or how many friends you had.

It won't matter when you stand before God how successful you were in the world's eyes. It won't matter how many people you impressed with your razzle-dazzle fancy guitar picking. People spend their lives exercising their body, but they still have to die. People spend their lives trying to get ahead. They divorce in pursuit of a better marriage. They save every dollar they can for an earthly future that is guaranteed to end. No one ever took a single penny with them into eternity. Our culture trains youth to get the most they can out of this temporal life, through greed, lust and competition; but there is no concern nor preparation for eternity.

> "The things that are right in life always follow suffering; The things that are wrong in life always precede suffering." SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles (from the MP3 sermon, '[8]COUNT THE COST')

If you believe the Holy Bible, then you ought to count the cost of not being a disciple of Jesus Christ. You don't get saved by discipleship. Eternal life is a free gift that you simply receive by childlike faith in the Gospel. Then, after you're saved, there's a second decision that God wants you to make, to follow Jesus as His disciple. Salvation is free, but discipleship costs us the pleasures of sin and worldliness. Salvation, once received, cannot be lost; but discipleship can be lost. Salvation is dependant upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship is dependant upon the believer's faithfulness. Few people understanding this distinction, which is why the heresy of Lordship Salvation has invaded the churches, confusing Salvation with Discipleship.

I promise you, those of you who are Christians and don't care about soul-winning, that you will hate yourself in eternity. When you see Christians like me (and I say this humbly by God's grace alone) relishing in the presence of thousands of souls who were saved through my soul-winning efforts, and you had no souls saved at all. You will feel ashamed. I have received innumerable "Thank you!" e-mails over the years, from people who said they found the Lord Jesus Christ and were saved through my website ministry. Of course, I cannot save anybody, God does that. Albeit, the Scriptures teach that without a preacher no one will hear the glad tidings of the Gospel, so how can they be saved...

> **Romans 10:13-15, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!"**

If you are saved, then you have God the Father and God the Son living inside you as God the Holy Spirit. This is called the "indwelling" of the Holy Spirit. The Bible calls this Triune nature of God, the "GODHEAD" (which all of the new satanic counterfeit Bible versions remove from Acts 17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9 - Only the King James Bible contains this important theological word). Beware of the new plethora of fake Bible version, which Satan

has unleashed upon the churches under the disguise of being “new, better and more accurate” Bibles, but in reality they have caused utter confusion and rejection by today’s youth. Thank God for the trustworthy and inspired King James Bible!!!!!!!

I give the Lord all the credit for any good accomplished by my frail human labors. It is the Holy Spirit working through me that makes the difference. I sometimes read some of my older articles and recognize that it was the Holy Spirit working through me, because I could never figure out those great truths on my own. PRAISE THE LORD!!! To God be the glory, great things HE HATH DONE!!! The Lord plainly said that without Him we can DO NOTHING! **John 15:5, “I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.”** Most churches today are doing everything in their own human strength. Although there might be religious converts, there are no souls born-again by the Spirit of God. That is, they have churchianity without Christianity as Pastor J. Vernon McGee (whom I admire) used to say.

I’ve heard some Bible teachers identify the “fruit” of John 15:5 as the fruit of the Spirit, but I think it means much more. I think the Bible is referring to souls saved, as evidenced by **Matthew 13:8, “But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.”** And of course, a desire to win souls is part of the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit. Matthew 13:8 Scripture refers to Jesus’ parable of the sower and the seeds. The “seed” is the Word of God (Luke 8:11). The Lord said that believers with “an honest and good heart” (Luke 8:15), will take heed and bear much fruit. This does not mean that we can win anyone to the Lord in our own strength; but rather, the Lord can work through a surrendered vessel to lead others to Him, through the witnessing of the Gospel.

It Will Be Worth It All When We See Jesus

Perhaps one of the greatest compliments I have ever received was from a web visitor who said, “Thank you for allowing God to do all this through you” (referring to my website ministry). I was greatly humbled at first. Who am I to limit the God of the universe if I chose not to allow Him to work through me? But friend, that is exactly what we are doing if we do not yield to the leading of the Spirit of God by obeying the written Word of God. **2nd Corinthians 10:5, “Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ.”** This one Scripture alone eliminates 95 % percent of our wicked American culture, which exalts itself against a holy God.

Friend (I am being your friend), this life is an illusion, because it is not even a blip on the screen of eternity. Everything that you see around you will be gone in time. Unsaved people realize this truth, but since they lack faith in the Holy Bible, they choose to live life to the fullest. However, as Christians we do have faith in the Word of God, the very seed by which we were born-again (1st Peter 1:23), and so we choose to live our life for eternal results. So we see that our view of eternity directly affects how we live now on earth.

Like I said earlier, I dare say 1-in-10,000 people are saved. I’ve known religious people all my life who claimed the name of Christ, but clearly only had a dead form of religious devotion. This is exactly what the Lord said in Matthew 7:21-23 and Luke 13:23-24. Many shall seek to enter into Heaven, but few shall be able. You need God’s righteousness friend, not your own! This is one of the hardest truths for man to grasp, because by nature we feel that we must impress God to satisfy His holy demands. Neither you nor I can impress God (Isa-

iah 64:6). The only thing that impresses God is when we trust upon the Son of God, Jesus Christ.

All of the fame, money and success in this temporal world ends at the grave. In this wicked, selfish and warped world of sin—all of the overpaid professional sports athletes, Noble Prize winners, idolized media celebrities, singing sensations and Hollywood actors—are big losers in Heaven's eyes. No one is a true success in life unless they fear God and obey His commandments. **Ecclesiastes 12:13, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man."** Do you fear God? Do you keep His commandments dear reader? God knows that we are incapable of being perfect, but we ought to at least try. **Matthew 5:48, "Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect."** The word "perfect" in the Greek is in the linear, which means "to be being perfect."

In other words, God knows that we cannot live a perfect life, but He wants us to keep trying with His help. The Bible teaches that Jesus lives the Christian life through us. **Galatians 2:20b, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."** I earnestly long for the day in eternity when God rids me of this cursed flesh (2nd Corinthians 5:1), and I am given a new glorified body fashioned like unto the Lord's resurrected body (Philippians 3:21). But until that blessed time, I CAN live right at any given time by yielding to the indwelling Holy Spirit, in obedience to the inspired Word of God. **2nd Corinthians 10:5, "Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ."** Anyone can obey God if they want to, and for the unsaved person it must begin with [9]believing the Gospel!

In sharp contrast, the ungodly world couldn't care less about living right to please God. The wicked person does what "feels good," with little or no regard for God nor man. They just don't want to get into trouble with the law! That is why when there is a breakdown of social order during times of natural disaster or war, wicked people commit all manner of evil. What evil crimes would you commit if you could and get away with it? As believers, we should desire to live as perfect a holy life as possible, motivated by our love for the dear Savior Who gave His life for us on the cross. **Revelation 4:11, "Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created."**

Time Is Running Out!

I often feel inadequate when I write articles, grasping for words to express what I desire to say. I deliberately avoid fancier complicated words, to keep it simple. I want to place the cookies on the bottom shelf, so-to-speak, so that even a child can understand what I am teaching from the Bible. I try to be a porcupine preacher, so that everyone will GET THE POINT! Amen!

I heard Pastor Steve Anderson preaching the other day in his excellent video on [10]New World Order Bible Versions. In the video he says that a lot of people didn't like the Amplified Version of the Bible because IT WAS TOO LOUD! It took me a minute to figure that one out, but I thought that was pretty funny. The Bible tells us in **Revelation 12:12, "Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because**

he knoweth that he hath but a short time." Time is short friend. If you've been following world events, you know that the Illuminati (Satan's architects of the New World Order) are working relentlessly to destroy national borders, sovereignty, individualism, parental authority, Christianity, honest capitalism, faith in God and all barriers of race, religion and culture. This is all necessary for the Devil to create a world system friendly to receive the Antichrist. It is happening!

Satan is already working night-and-day to corrupt the churches, bring chaos to the world, destroy our liberties and eliminate the traditional family. It is tragic that the average Christian believer is asleep spiritually, sitting back while the Devil changes our Bibles and churches. It is rare that a church goes bad by itself. What we are seeing in America today is the systematic dismantling of the churches. Satan fully knows that churches seek pastors from the Bible universities. So if I were the Devil, I'd try to corrupt the Bible colleges and religious institutions that train preachers. That's why I call them preacher's "cemeteries" instead of seminaries.

[11]Moody ministries prints all of Dr. John MacArthur's books. MacArthur says [12]children can't be saved, Jesus' blood is [13]not on the mercy seat in Heaven, [14]it will cost a person everything to be saved, and that [15]Jesus didn't die for everyone (limited atonement). APOSTASY!!! Thousands of pastors have been duped to idolize and follow MacArthur, simply because he is popular on radio stations nationwide, publishes hundreds of books, and Moody all but worships him at their annual Founder's Week.

In short, the Devil is using influences like MacArthur, Joyce Meyer, Pat Robertson, Rick Warren, Joel Osteen, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John Piper and Max Lucado to corrupt the churches. They all PERvert the plan of salvation! Satan has introduced a demented message in our churches today that says eternal life is a gift, but you have to clean-up your behavior to receive it. It's called [16]Lordship Salvation. What a contradiction! The aforementioned false prophets say some wonderful things, but they all support the counterfeit Bible versions and add human effort to the Gospel! Anyway, don't get me started preaching against these yardbirds or I'll never stop typing!

I will close with our opening thought. The Holy Bible says that Christian believers who "TURN MANY TO RIGHTEOUSNESS" will shine as the brightness of the stars in the universe for ever and ever throughout eternity. The true measurement of our success in life won't be how many people show up to say goodbye at our funeral, but how many people are waiting to greet us when we get to Heaven! Amen! Although it is true that we cannot take anything temporal out of this world with us when we die, we can send it ahead by getting people saved and serving Jesus Christ (Matthew 6:19-21).

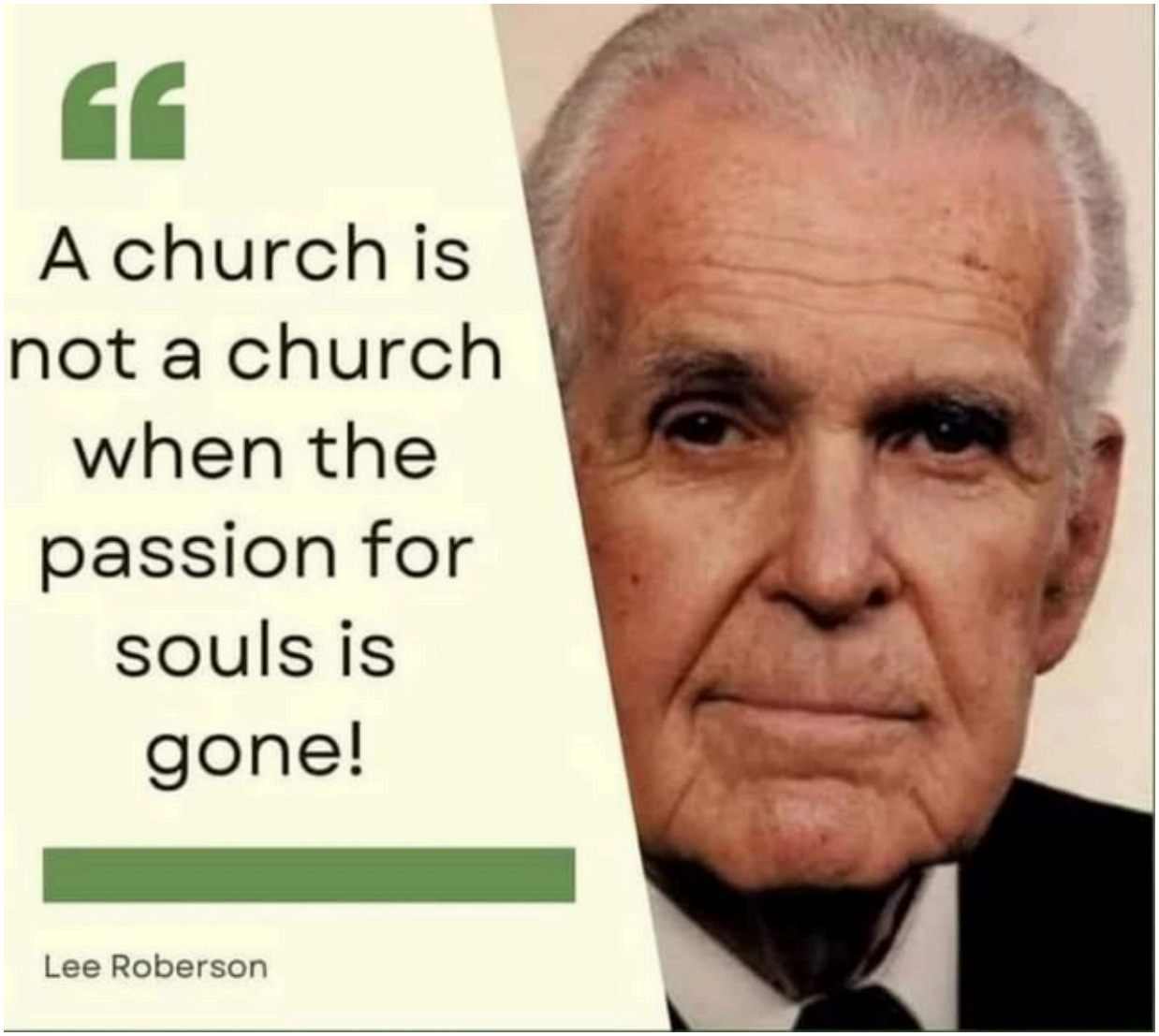

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/what_do_you_labor_for.mp3
3. http://www.godlovespeople.com/articles/japan.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/13.htm
5. http://www.catholicherald.co.uk/features/2013/11/22/c-s-lewis-came-so-close-to-catholicism/
6. http://mormonsoprano.com/2013/11/21/why-mormons-love-c-s-lewis/
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/cs_lewis-heretic.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp010812.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
10. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/mbi_allows_booze_tobacco.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/blood_is_not_death.htm
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/macarthur.htm
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhD3OkTOuB6mYkrbAH8cy5d0_-oyYrIcSU6cugPaYfw3kki4lDxE-OqkvkxUqtK4_NN6idHexy8Pv-GNtZkF034DB-cS6GTd4mBR6X

2025

6.1 January

6.1.1 The Disappearance Of The Male Role (2025-01-01 22:19)

I frequently read recent articles by Dr. Paul Craig Roberts. I love his prolific style of writing, his wisdom and hard hitting truthful writings. I recommend that you check out his website and stop be regularly to read his stuff.

I found this needful very true article today...

> **The Disappearance of the Male Role**
>
> [1]December 30, 2024 | Categories: [2]Articles & Columns
>
> Paul Craig Roberts
>
> Over the course of my lifetime I have watched the role of men taken away. The role of the male as provider, defender, and disciplinarian is no more. It was destroyed by feminists.
>
> To clarify “feminist”: In the past when I have criticized feminists older women who had careers asked why I thought women shouldn’t have careers. Their idea is that a feminist is a woman who has a career. But women have always had careers as mothers, homemakers, grandmothers, school teachers, nurses, secretaries, writers, artists, musicians, scientists, and even spies such as Eve Gordon who made during World War II 112 parachute jumps into occupied Europe. Even in pre-feminist days, one of my aunts despite being married had a career outside the home. She enjoyed the discipline of getting to work on time, the interaction with other people, and meeting new ones.
>
> By feminist I mean a person with an ideological agenda of obliterating the difference between men and women. When I was young men were raised to respect women. When a woman entered a room, the men stood. Doors were opened for women and their entrance proceeded the man’s. Car doors were opened for women who were helped in and out. At the dining table men stood until the women were

seated. In those days men still wore hats. A gentleman passing a lady on the sidewalk was expected to tip his hat in respect. A man who struck a woman or used a four-letter word in a lady's presence suffered a ruined reputation.

Feminists derided the many ways in which respect was shown to women as "placing women on a pedestal." Showing respect for women was somehow undervaluing them and treating them unequally. Feminists insisted on women being pulled down into the gutter with men.

Big brothers were taught to protect little sisters. It was little brother's job to learn to protect himself, and fights on the school playground was part of the learning process.

Today men are no longer taught to protect women. But it is a natural inclination in men. Studies have concluded that the introduction of women soldiers into conflict causes a loss of cohesion and focus, because men become distracted by concern for the women.

Feminists were not happy until they destroyed men's colleges, male leadership in politics, military, and business, men's clubs and male organizations such as the Boy Scouts which was forced to take in girls. Even the military has been taken from men. How is there a band of brothers when the commander is female?

Men have lost their role. They are no longer the provider. The wife might have, thanks to gender preferences in university admissions, employment, and promotion, the better job bringing in more income. Studies conclude that boys suffer depression from loss of a role. Reportedly, the suicide rate of boys and young men has been rising.

What the feminists have established is a new form of male deference to women. Males must stand aside and give up their role to women.

Feminist were not content to only destroy men. They destroyed women also. The idea of a chaste woman was objectionable because it held women to a higher standard than men.

Helen Gurley Brown, editor-in-chief of Cosmopolitan magazine, used the magazine to encourage women to be harlots. In the 1960s, 1970s and 1980s Cosmopolitan was a fixture in the waiting rooms of doctors and dentists. I often wondered what my mother and grandmothers would have thought of a woman's magazine, the cover of which heralded articles titled "How to be unfaithful to your husband without being caught," "how to find a sex partner when on vacation without your boy friend," "how to manage multiple sex partners."

Today young women support themselves with their porn sites. Women brag on social media about having had 150 sexual partners, sparking rivals to vow attaining higher levels of wantonness. Female school teachers get themselves pregnant by their under age students. Mothers have 12-year old daughters on birth control pills. School children are sexualized at an early age to get them ready for the legalization of pedophiles, now euphemized as "minor attracted persons."

> I often refer to the United States as a Sodom and Gomorrah Tower of Babel, which is what we have become. It will be a big chore for Trump to rescue us from this predicament. [3]READ MORE

I thank God for wise men like Paul Craig Roberts.

[4]

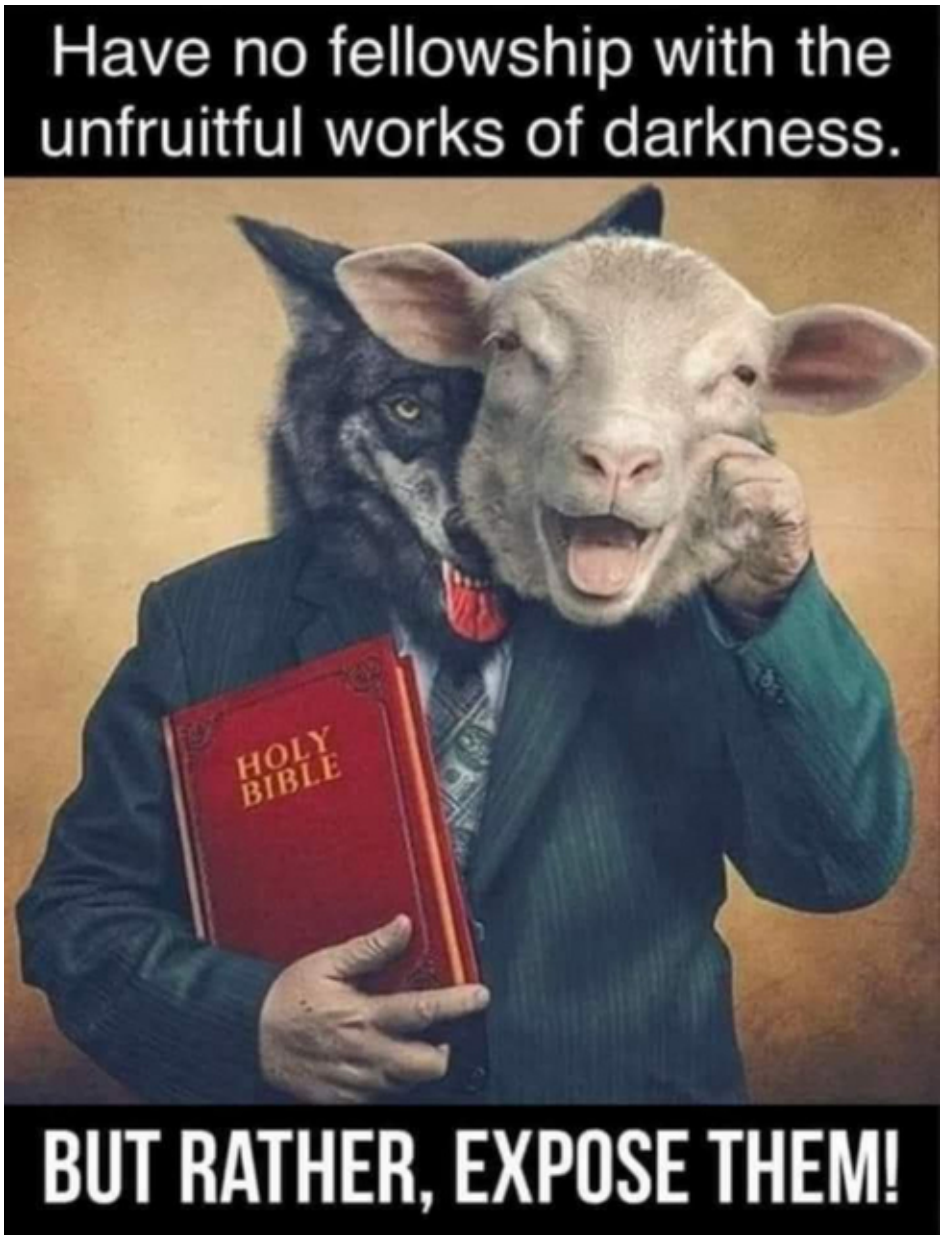

1. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/12/30/
2. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2024/12/30/the-disappearance-of-the-male-role/
3. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHnF1wF5QrOwcvhT8V_bxrputBqbV_SbjJOjlIZVskwYoIBsz0t_A36D1aKk8AITkLEfmBqQJdwvQ2r2imWlynw57GBlVT_62Kd-a

6.1.2 The Patient Waiting Of Christ (2025-01-02 14:56)

Revelation 1:9, “

I John, who also am your brother, and *companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ*, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

”

I love this MP3 sermon from 1988 by Pastor Jack Hyles. It is called:

“ [1]THE PATIENT WAITING OF CHRIST ”

Sometimes a heavy burden comes to stay. I was severely rear-ended by a church bus in 1992. I didn’t realize at the time that the accident had permanently misaligned my neck (medically called ’Reverse Cervical Curve’). This abnormal alignment of my neck caused undue pressure in the Thorax region of my neck, causing the disks between bones C5, C6 and C7 to slip and place pressure on my spinal cord.

In 2004, my neck finally gave way, and the agonizing pain and tension started in my neck, never to leave. My life has been adversely afflicted by my bad neck pain, burning nerves, both arms feeling inflated with air, tight tension in my neck, et cetera. This heavy burden is here to stay, it will never go away.

In this beautiful sermon, Pastor Hyles teaches: “Bible patience is when the burden is here to stay, and there’s nothing you can do about it—it will never leave—and you hold up.” Amen! This needful sermon has my name written all over it, because of my debilitating neck injury that causes constant neck tension and pain which will never leave.

To make matters much worse, my former unfaithful wife selfishly abandoned and divorced me in 2006, leaving me to sink with the Titanic of our marriage, which is now at the bottom of the Atlantic ocean. For the past 19 painful years I have had to suffer alone—having no companion, no cheerleader, no nurse, no lover, no friend—but thankfully, Jesus’ grace has been sufficient to sustain me (2nd Corinthians 12:9).

The following photo is an actual X-ray of the titanium surgical hardware that is permanently in my neck. My relentless constant neck pain and tension, and related bodily discomforts, make me long to go home to be with Jesus, because I spend a lot of time with Him, my companion in suffering. [illegible] 1:1, “1 [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].”

In his sermon, Brother Hyles quotes from [illegible] 12:12, “[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].” Do not allow your burdens to control your behavior; you decide how you’re going to act, don’t react. Be your own man! If you too are suffering with a permanent burden dear reader, like I am, congratulations, because you are a member of the Companionship Club with Jesus Christ and all those who suffer with a burden that will never leave; it will never go away.

Revelation 1:9, “

I John, who also am your brother, and *companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ*, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

” Jesus is precious!

7556

[2]

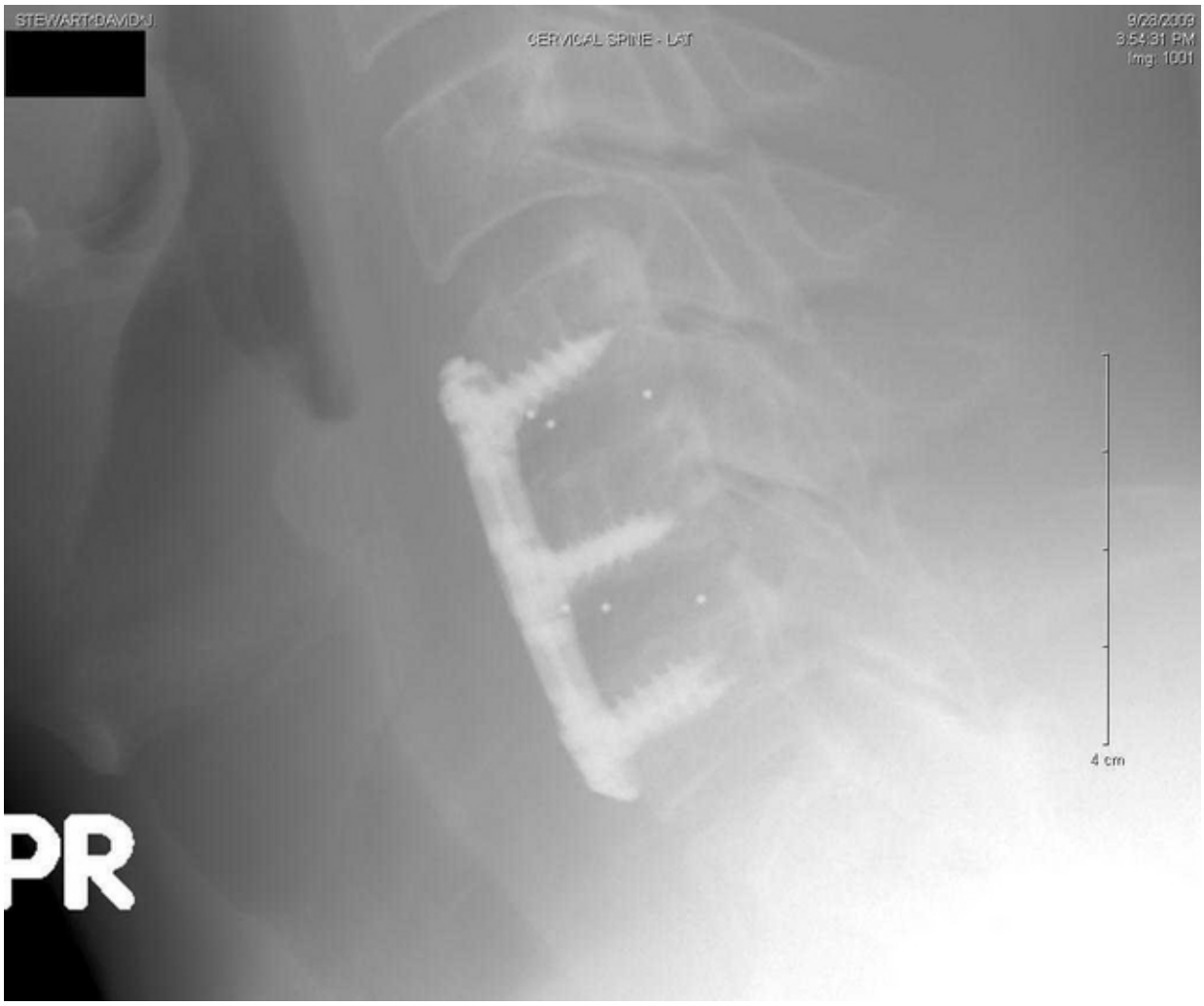

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha092318.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtlFrdt8riQjsgPYCxPhRtwDoKu1XX_1RETik9j3pbdgJc8jyDna5fQ6yJHzMAZiCEZVZnABvGEIcbsl49T9U1cY__meP3Ah-pr0e

---

6.1.3 Who Can Forgive Sins? (2025-01-04 12:52)

Mark 2:7, " Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?"

My long time ministry friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) wrote this helpful book titled: '[1]WHO CAN FORGIVE SINS?.' Only Jesus has the nail-scared hands and feet, and the pierced side. The Pope and Catholic priest didn't die on a cross to pay for your sins, but Jesus did (Romans 5:6-9). The Lutheran minister didn't shed his blood at Calvary to pay your debt of sin, but Jesus did. What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 2:5, "For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time."** You either go through faith in Jesus to get to Heaven, or else you won't be going; you'll die in your sins and perish into the Lake of Fire.

I learned recently that in Yellowstone National Park there are geysers that spew scorching steam upward hundreds of feet into the atmosphere. They are surrounded by pools of acidic water in which the temperatures can reach 400°

Fahrenheit. In a tragic true story, a visiting man's dog jumped into the pool, thinking it was just another lake. To the owner's horror his dog was being burned alive and couldn't escape his tragic fate. The owner instinctively dived in to save his dog, acting on impulse out of love for his best friend, which ended up costing him his life too. That is so sad. But dear friend, this is only a fraction of what Hell's torment and miseries will be like. The inspired Holy Bible horrifically describes Hell as a literal place inside the earth (Isaiah 14:9), a place of brimstone (sulfur) and fire (Revelation 21:8).

Thankfully, Jesus CAN forgive sin. The wicked Pharisees were offended when Jesus forgave the crippled man's sins and healed him. Those ungodly religious Jewish leaders doubted that Jesus was who He claimed to be—God among men. **John 10:33, "The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and *because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God*."** Clearly, Jesus claimed to be God in the flesh. John 1:1-3 and verse 14 make this abundantly plain to see in the Scripture. The inspired Word of God teaches in **Colossians 2:9, "For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily."** In the earthly spirit, soul and body of Jesus dwelt God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit (all of the Godhead). Jesus was 100 % a man, and He was 100 % God. Anybody who doubts these truths is evidencing that they are not a born again child of God. That is why the Apostle Paul warned in 2nd Corinthians 11:4 about "another Jesus."

Paul also warned about "another spirit." As my long time ministry friend, Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), used to rightly say: "Any spirit that is not the Holy Spirit is a familiar spirit (a demon)." Beware of the demonic Roman Catholic priest and Lutheran minister who errantly and arrogantly think that they have the power to forgive sins. ONLY GOD CAN FORGIVE SINS, AND JESUS IS GOD!

[2]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/.../whocanforgivesins.pdf

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgiySegJrT4n519qebCY0BKrDz_VZ_YgOG3iB0KIcsS17bPixVTJkP1kZPG5Gj8XOfiBQ2BsEc15YE2bp-N8eBHLzHTvIS09cSncxJ

6.1.4 Welcome To The Church (2025-01-06 00:49)

Luke 22:26-27, “But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.”

A friend of mine wrote this and I think it is worth sharing. We need a revival in churches today of loving the unloving—the misfits, losers, smelly, sinful and contemptible of society—people for whom Jesus Christ was willing to sacrifice His life on Calvary’s cross! ...

The pastor says they sit front and center. The gay boys. Sometimes they hold hands. And some folks have said he should address the issue. But the pastor tells me he doesn’t know what to say.

There is the couple who are pregnant and not married. Walks in shame as her father a “Man of God”, physically slaps her legs while she is having morning sickness and the Boyfriend who is not wanting to marry her. But the pastor tells me he doesn’t know what to say.

And then there’s the man who sneaks in the back door. Fresh off the street. After the service starts. And leaves before altar call. The people sitting close complain about how bad he smells. Of beer and smoke and sweat. But the pastor tells me he doesn’t know what to say.

And then there’s the young mama who wears dirty clothes and lets her four children come in and eat all the donuts and drink all the watered-down juice. Some church staff say they “…eat like little pigs. Like they haven’t eaten in weeks.” While the Mama just stands there and lets them. And the elders say something must be done and said. But the pastor tells me he doesn’t know what to say.

And there’s the whore sitting among the faithful. And everybody knows her. She sits with a painted-up face, cheap perfume, and a broken heart. And those who sit close, well, they all treat her for what they think she is. And at the last staff meeting, her name came up.

Something must be done about her. But the pastor tells me he doesn’t know what to say.

The pastor is a good man. Holy and just. And he wants to do the “right and loving” thing. And he wants to “look like Jesus”. And he asks me if I have any thoughts on anything he could say. Yes, sweet Pastor. I do. Start with this and say it Louder than any other words:

“Welcome to Church. This is a place of love and hope and safety and forgiveness. There will be food for the hungry. Living water for the thirsty. We are so glad you are here. You are invited. You are loved. Come on in—we’ve been waiting on you. Welcome here. We are the church.”

Say that. To the called and to the called-out. To the leaders and the greeters. To the dirty and the clean. We are all the same. We are.

May we blow the dust of religion out of our souls and choose affection instead. May our words and actions and reactions be a sanctuary for all.

Jesus broke many laws to love. So, Jesus, be our voice. Be the only words we should ever speak. I believe this with all my heart. Years ago we were kinder. Everybody looked out for one another. We need to go back to that. It takes us all. We gotta do better at looking out for each other instead of breaking each other down.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiliggzqM66JU2dQ2KO-iPuYo53_m8JW7ksnjxKQ7B2GEtzsu_PAPTGjcOdBxpKuaZPgmLpxDy92HFx58tP3OERGepSnW_3MGuD-7N

6.1.5 Satan: The Great Imitator (2025-01-07 17:26)

2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, *transforming* themselves into the apostles of Christ.

And no marvel; for Satan himself is *transformed* into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be *transformed* as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works."

The words

"transforming" and

"transformed" in our text passage of Scripture is the Greek word *metaschēmatizo* which means, "to transfigure or disguise." The Bible teaches and warns in our text passage that just as Satan imitates an angel of light, so also do the Devil's counterfeit ministers of unrighteousness (hellbound infidels) imitate godly preachers. They dress and appear like fundamentalist Bible preachers, but in reality they are dangerous wolves in sheep's clothing who teach false doctrines. The Bible warns everyone that Satan and his evil ministers of darkness *disguise* themselves to deceive people.

The English dictionary defines "disguise" as:

1. An outward semblance that misrepresents the true nature of something (noun)
2. Any attire that modifies the appearance in order to conceal the wearer's identity (noun)

3. The act of concealing the identity of something by modifying its appearance

   (noun)

4. Make unrecognizable (verb)

I thought it very very interesting and telling when I learned that both Billy Graham and singer Amy Grant were honored by Hollywood, by being awarded stars on the Hollywood Walk of Fame. How interesting that two of the biggest religious phonies in the world would both be awarded a Star of Fame by Hollywood. Any Grant belongs to the demonic Church of Christ, and in her religious singing career has been a follower of Billy Graham.

Satan is the Boss of Hollywood!

Beware Of False Prophet, Billy Graham

One such minister of unrighteousness is [1]Billy Graham (1918-2018). I cannot warn people enough about the lying counterfeit plan of salvation of Billy Graham, and his son Franklin Graham. Here is a quote from the official website of the Billy Graham Evangelistic Association (BGEA)...

> “Many people come to Christ without first counting the cost. The cost includes **repentance, the forsaking of sin, and a continual, daily, open acknowledgment of Christ in your life.”** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [2]How to Be Sure You’re Saved | Decision Magazine | BGEA

Liar, liar, soul and body on fire in Hell!!! Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach those lies!!! Bible repentance is “

a change of mind

”

(Greek: *metanoia*)

, not a change of behavior. Changing one’s behavior is reformation, not repentance. A changed life for a believer is produced by the

“

fruit

”

of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), and by not one’s decision to straighten up as a requirement to be saved. Billy Graham is a liar!!!

Billy Graham has woefully confused service with salvation (confused discipleship with sonship), mixing the two, which is another gospel that cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. One of my very favorite quotes, comes from one of my favorite Gospel preachers, John Bunyan:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

That is brilliant! Every pastor and every layman should memorize that precious quote, as I have also. John Bunyan fully understood the free grace Gospel. Bunyan understood that the fruit produced by the indwelling Holy Spirit (aka, the Spirit of Christ) was a matter of sanctification, and not of justification. The heresy of Lordship Salvation confuses people by combining sanctification with justification.

Tragically, both Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and Bob Jones University (BJU) today teach the Devil’s lie that: “J

ustification, sanctification and glorification are a package deal which cannot be separated.

”

There has never been a bigger lie! What PCC and BJU are teaching are the exact opposite of the truth which John Bunyan tried to get across to humanity

—the simple Bible truth that if we do not keep sanctification separate from justification, we will corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people. That is what is happening all across the world today, especially in America.

Tens of thousands of apostate churches today preach the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, which errantly says faith is not enough to get to Heaven; but in addition, Lordship Salvation says that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning, become a follower of Christ as Lord, and surrender your will to live in holiness. Dear reader, the Devil’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. That is exactly what Billy Graham and company have wickedly done! They have attached to faith, living the Christian life as a requirement to get to Heaven. That is a counterfeit plan of salvation.

On their BGEA website the following demonic heresy is what they teach you must do to be “born again”...

> So how can we be born again?
>
> First, we must admit our sin—that we can’t live up to God’s perfect standard on our own.
>
> Then we must ask forgiveness for that sin and ***repent, which means to make every effort in turning away from that sin.***
>
> Finally, ***we ask Jesus to be part of our lives.***
>
> **That’s when God’s Spirit penetrates our hearts to guide us and help us be more like Him.** That’s when we’re born again. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [3]What Does It Mean To Be Born Again?

[4]

Where does the inspired Holy Bible tells us to “make every effort in turning away from sin” to be born again? That is, to get to Heaven? It doesn’t! Billy Graham is a lying false teacher!

Also, where does the inspired King James Bible tell us to ask Jesus to be part of our life to be saved? It doesn’t! Billy Graham and his followers are hellbound infidels—imposters who masquerade as children of God. What you just read is a false plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth in Christ. Mr. Graham is guilty of mixing and confusing living the Christian life with God’s free gift of eternal life, which is received by faith alone in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ.

In 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, the inspired Word of God plainly defines **“the gospel”** as three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay our debt of sin.
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus physically RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

The only prerequisite necessary to believe the Gospel is to admit you are a guilty sinner, because you need to know what your being saved from. You are a sinner and so am I (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty (wages) for our sins, which is death (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death in the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8).

The Bad News is that we are all guilty sinners deserving of being punished in the fires and torments of Hell forever. The Good News is that God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to die on a cross for our sins, to make a way of escape through His shed blood (Romans 5:9).

Biblically, you don’t have to turn from your sins to go to Heaven; but rather, Christ died on the cross to pay your debt of sin (and mine). Jesus fully bore the weight and curse of our sins so that we don’t have to. The Devil’s fallacy of Lordship Salvation (which Billy Graham and his followers errantly preach) place the weight and burden of sin upon the sinner instead, which is an impossible burden to bear. Who can turn away from their sinning? That’s right, no one. **Psalms 130:3, “If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?”**

Please be awake to righteousness! These devilish false prophets need to be exposed (Titus 1:9-14). I am saddened when I attended local churches in Pensacola, Florida, and I hear pastors quoting and bragging on Billy Graham. By partaking of Operation Christmas Child (OCC), tens of thousands of compromised churches across the country are supporting, wickedly bidding Godspeed (2nd John 1:11), to Franklin Graham (whose corrupt plan of salvation is the same as his father’s plan of damnation). Franklin Graham’s OCC has taken in billions of dollars, which [5]*Charity Watch Dog Groups* have exposed for the organization’s lack of transparency to reveal where the money is going. I won’t give OCC a penny!

The world is going to Hell while the corrupt churches are dropping the ball about how to get to Heaven. Merely “

becoming a Christ follower

”

is the popular teaching today in neo-evangelical dead churches, but that won't produce the required new birth to get to Heaven. Salvation only comes to those who cease from all their own works, and rest in Christ alone, relying upon His death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection from the dead three days later. We get saved by receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for our sins, believing that He was buried, but then raised up from the dead the third day. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "**

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

"

The Devil is the greatest imitator in history! When the Man of Sin (Antichrist) comes, he will imitate Jesus Christ. The Antichrist won't merely be against Christ, he will claim TO BE CHRIST! The Man of Sin will show himself as being God, in the future soon to be rebuilt Jewish temple in Jerusalem. Satan's ministers look just like God's ministers, but they preach another gospel, another Jesus and have another spirit (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

[6]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/07/the-devil-is-beautiful-liar.html
2. http://billygraham.org/decision-magazine/september-2012/how-to-be-sure-youre-saved/
3. https://peacewithgod.net/what-does-it-mean-to-be-born-again/
4. https://peacewithgod.net/what-does-it-mean-to-be-born-again/
5. https://www.christianitydaily.com/news/charity-watchdogs-concerned-over-samaritans-purse-amassing-billion-dollars-worth.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjcZRzTzj1jUAPorVcdvOmJteASj2bJ2wKcJ1BaUdHZDJPZK9ePpupXpjFWhTWvCJovPqgvp6iwvHCmSIydlzrGvVcJhPB9UYl8XMm

---

6.1.6 Zionism Versus The Holy Bible (2025-01-08 16:49)

Exodus 19:5-6, "Now therefore, *if ye will obey* my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine: And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel."

by Pastor Thomas Williamson

Much of our Christian emphasis on foreign policy in the Middle East today is based on the promise that God made to Abraham in **Genesis 12:3, "And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed."**

The first half of this verse is a promise that God made to just one person, Abraham. The original Hebrew is in the second person singular, meaning that God is speaking only to Abraham. The King James Version correctly reflects this grammatical construction, since "thee" is singular, referring only to one person, whereas "ye" would refer to multiple persons.

Matthew Henry's commentary states of Genesis **12:3a that "This made it a kind of league, offensive and defensive, between God and Abram."**

Of the second half of the verse, Matthew Henry says, **This was the promise that crowned all the rest; for it points to the Messiah, in whom 'all the promises are yea and amen.' Note, (1), Jesus Christ is the great blessing of the world, the greatest that ever the world blessed with."**

Recently Genesis 12:3 has been spiritualized by Christian Zionist preachers, who say that this verse applies not just to Abraham, but also to Abraham's descendants, specifically to the modern state of Israel founded in 1948. Supposedly, it means that evangelical Christians as individuals, and America as a nation, are bound to provide unquestioning support, financial and otherwise, to the state of Israel. It is said that if America fails to back up Israel in every way possible, financially, militarily and otherwise, then God will be through with America and will have us nuked.

When it is pointed out that the various Arabs nations, including Palestine, are also descended from Abraham, the Christian Zionists say that the promise of Genesis 12:3 applies only to the descendants of Isaac (Of course, there is no mention of Isaac in Genesis 12:3. They often misquote the verse, saying it refers to "blessing Israel," but Israel is not mentioned in

the verse either).

Zionists say, based on their non-literal, speculative, spiritualized interpretation of Genesis 12:3, that we are to give total, unquestioned support to some of Abraham's children, while others of Abraham's children are to be hated, persecuted, ethnically cleansed, bombed back into the Stone Age, maybe even nuked.

But in Genesis 21:13, 17-18 God also bestows His blessing on Ishmael and his descendants, saying, "For I will make him a great nation." According to the same principles of interpretation by which we have made Genesis 12:3 a command for political support of the modern nation of Israel, Genesis 21:18 must be taken as a command for political support of the modern Arab nations. (Anybody want to start up a "Christian Ishmaelist" movement to lobby for Arab national greatness?)

Christian Zionists claim to have 70,000,000 followers in America, who insists that our politicians render unquestioning obedience to the military and political agenda of the Israeli Government.

Does God really demand that we support all actions and activities of the Israeli Government, even if those actions violate God's moral standards of righteousness?

It should be pointed out that even in Old Testament times, when Israel was a nation specially chosen by, and ruled over by, Jehovah, He did not expect His people to support and endorse all actions of the government of Israel.

When the Government of Israel committed human rights violations, the prophets openly condemned them, 2 Kings 6:21 –23, 2 Chronicles 28:9-11, Nehemiah 5:7-11, Jeremiah 34:11-17, Amos 2:6-7, etc. Nowadays, liberal Jewish groups still protest human rights violations in Israel. Nevertheless, most fundamentalists Christians would never dream of doing such a thing – it is against their religion. It is their duty to either deny that such violations take place, or else to endorse and commend such violations. We have been told that God will smite us if we disagree with anything that Israel does.

The lawgiver Moses commanded the Hebrews that they should not oppress the strangers or non-Jews in their lands, Exodus 12:49, 22:21, 23:9, Leviticus 19:33-34, 25:35, Deuteronomy 10:18-19, 23:7, 24:17, 27:19. That message, of course, is not mentioned today – it is considered "politically incorrect."

When King Ahab and Queen Jezebel unjustly expropriated the vineyard of Naboth, the prophet Elijah publicly denounced the kind for this unjust action, 1 Kings 21:17-24, Jehu cited this official action of the government of Israel against Naboth as justification for overthrowing that government, 2 Kings 9:25-26.

But nowadays, when the Israeli government expropriates the lands and properties of Palestinians without compensation, we look the other way and say nothing about it.

In Jeremiah 27:1-5, the prophet Jeremiah picketed a public meeting of the government of Judah with representatives of Edom, Moab, Ammon, Tyre and Sidon. He was protesting the foreign policy of Judah. We would never do anything like that today – it would be considered a violation of the command to "bless Abraham."

In Jeremiah 27:6-17, the prophet advocated the surrender of Israel's territory to the King of Babylon, in return for peace – today, we would call it **"land for peace."** But today, our warmongering televangelists denounce "land for peace" as unthinkable for any reason whatsoever, and threaten God's wrath against anyone who would support such a thing.

Supposedly it is better for Jewish and Arab children of Abraham to keep on killing each other over the land (while these sanctimonious war profiteers collect the money from sales of their Armageddon videos. Could it be a conflict of interest to allow American foreign policy to be dictated by these mega-millionaire preachers, who stand to make a profit if there is a war in the Middle East?)

We have seen that God's inspired prophets did not meet the Christian Zionist standard of blind, unquestioning support for Israel. As it turns out, today's Christian Zionists do not meet that standard, either.

Whenever the modern Israeli government takes any action that does not fit in with the speculative doomsday scenarios of the Armageddon Theology, the Christian Zionists will loudly protest and insist that the Israelis are doing wrong.

For instance, in 1994 Christian Zionist leaders, including Pat Robertson and Ralph Reed, publicly condemned the policies of the Israeli government under Prime Minister Yitzhak Rabin, who was seeking a peace settlement with the Palestinians. Robertson has also attacked the policies of Israeli foreign minister Shimon Peres.

It seems hypocritical for Christian Zionists to threaten the wrath of God against those who express disagreement with any policy of the Israeli government when they have done the same thing themselves.

Modern-day Israelis and other Jews are well aware of the fact that the Christian Zionists believe, based on a mistaken interpretation of Zechariah 13:8, that there must be a devastating war in the Middle East in which two-thirds of all the Jews will be slaughtered. It is commonly understood that the Christian Zionists do not really care about what is best for the Jews, as evidenced by their constant lobbying efforts to stir up World War III in the Middle East. Million Jews may wind up dead, but it will be good for sales of the Armageddon videos that are peddled on the televangelists' broadcasts and web-sites.

This raises the question who is really "blessing Israel;" those who are working for peace in the Middle East, or those who are agitating for a war designed to get two-thirds of all Jews wiped out?

Some gullible evangelical Christians may not understand these issues, but our Jewish friends understand what is at stake very well – they are being prepared to serve as cannon fodder for the next Holocaust.

Gershom Gorenberg, in his book "The End of Days: Fundamentalism and the Struggle for the Temple Mount," says, **"I've listened to….American evangelical ministers who insist on their deep love for Israel and nevertheless eagerly await apocalyptic battles on Israel's soil so terrible that the dry river bed will, they predict, fill with rivers of blood."**

Rabbi Eric Yoffie, president of the Union of American Hebrew Congregations, has stated that **"People who say there can be no peace are not really friends of Israel."**

Robert O. Freedman, political science professor at Baltimore Hebrew University, says concerning Christian Zionists, **"Once you get in bed with them, you are, to a certain extent, subscribing to their view of what America ought to be. And that, in my view, is not in the best interests of the Jewish people."**

Former Shin Bet secret chief Carmi Gillon and former police commissioner Assaf Hefetz, commenting on the activities of Temple Mount extremists who are financially supported by fundamentalist Americans, warned that an attack on the Al-Aqsa mosque in Jerusalem **"would lead to an all-out war and unleash destructive forces that would imperil Israel's existence."**

The eagerness of some televangelists, to get a war going in the Middle East (along with their vociferous Arab-bashing and Muslim-baiting), must be considered in context of their belief in the infamous Armageddon Theology, which insists that 2/3 of all the Jews must die.

Grace Halsell, in her book "Prophecy and Politics" observed: **"Convinced that a nuclear Armageddon is an inevitable event within the divine scheme of things, many evangelical dispensationalists have committed themselves to a course for Israel that, by their own admission, will lead directly to a holocaust indescribably more savage and widespread than could have generated in Adolf Hitler's criminal mind."**

American Christians who really want to be a blessing to all the children of Abraham (Jews and Arabs) need to realize that they do not have to render blind, knee-jerk support to the most extremist elements of Zionism, or to those who are actively trying to foment massive wars in the Middle East that would be contrary to the interests of the Israeli people. Not everyone is going to agree that stirring up a war to get 2/3 of all Jews killed is a good thing for the Jews.

Nor should we forget that our Prime Directive as Christians is found in the Great Commission. Our mission is to evangelize, baptize and teach, not to try to hasten Christ's coming by agitating war and violence in the Middle East.

Zionism is based on a total misunderstanding of what the Bible teaches. It is true that God gave Palestine to Hebrews in ancient times. But the Bible teaches that their possession of the land was under a conditional covenant with Jehovah. If the Hebrews disobeyed their God, they would lose the land. This is clearly taught in Genesis 17:9-14, Exodus 19:4-5, Leviticus 26:40-45, Deuteronomy 7:12, Joshua 23:15-16, 1 Kings 9:6-9, 2 Chronicles 7:19-22, Jeremiah 34:12-22, Ezekiel 33:23-29, Matthew 21:43, etc.

When the Jews rejected their Messiah, God sent the Romans to dispossess the Jews from their land in 70 AD. This was God's complete punishment on the Jews for crucifying Christ – therefore, the Jews today should not be persecuted for something that happened 2000 years ago. However, their former title deed on the land of Palestine is not abrogated.

The New Testament teaches that Christians are to focus on the heavenly Jerusalem, not the earthly one, John 4:21, Galatians 4:24-28, Hebrews 12:18-24. We are told in Hebrews 11:13-16 that even Abraham has no further interest in a restored Jewish state on earth,

because he is in a much better place in heaven.

Christian Zionism is a movement that claims to be based on the Bible, but as we have seen, it is actually contrary to what the Bible teaches. All Christians should repudiate Zionism and should work for a peace settlement in the Middle East that will be of mutual benefit to Abraham's Jewish and Arab children in Palestine.

Mr. Thomas Williamson is an ordained Baptist minister who lives in Chicago, Illinois. He contributes to [1]Media Monitors Network (MMN) from time to time. END

© 2002 Thomas Williamson

[2]



1. http://www.mediamonitors.net/

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhCkeD-TtXbferKTjx2lUKqIcCTiqTbDrI45qrP4rAJamrn3FOvLjITNRRxOJuSgODmEFKZcatfpcFIKORws6Zih_g3DU9Ca3EzArn1xuqb7-rg

---

6.1.7 Listen To The Old Testament Book Of Proverbs Regularly For Wisdom (2025-01-09 17:15)

Proverbs 4:7, "

Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. "

I love the inspired book of Proverbs in the Holy Bible! I don't know about you, but in the past I have said some foolish things that I later wish I hadn't said. One of the many things that I love about God's book of Proverbs for humanity is that much is said about keeping one's mouth

shut. Let's face it, we all tend to talk too much. I sometimes wonder if God made us with two ears and one mouth, to teach us that we ought to listen twice as much as we talk. The adage is true: *You cannot listen until you are willing to hear.*

Lord willing, I will turn 58 years old on March 5th, 2025. I've never been the type of person to make New Years resolutions, but I think it's a good idea to at least have some general ideas about things we'd like to improve each year. One of my goals each new year is to: *SIN less, SAY less and SIT less!* I learned this great truth from one of my favorite Bible preachers, Pastor Danny Castle, from his life-changing sermon titled: '[1]If I Could Live 2010 Again.'

Having said that dear reader, here is Alexander Scourby (1913-1985) reading the book of PROVERBS. I encourage you to bookmark this video and listen to it weekly from now on:

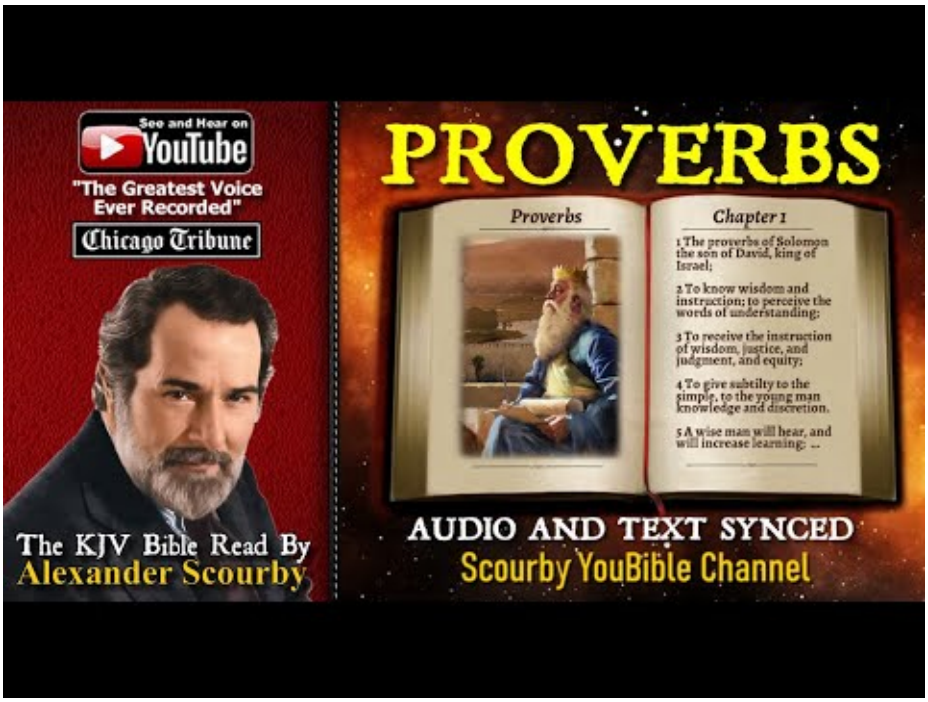

Proverbs

I just heard a precious Scripture read from **Proverbs 29:10, "**

The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

" I love that! This is a beautiful snapshot of our dear Savior and Lord, Jesus. The Lord was hated by the bloodthirsty religious Pharisees and unsaved Jews, who were thirsty for His blood. That is, they were trying to murder Him (John 10:33). Yet, our beautiful Savior sought the salvation of their soul. I cannot think of a more appropriate verse to describe our precious Redeemer. After the brute Roman soldiers had spat upon, stripped naked, driven a piercing crown of thorns into His head, beat Him to a pulp and crucified Jesus upon a cross, and further humiliated Him by mocking and taunting Christ as He suffered in excruciating pain on the cross

—Jesus uttered the astonishing words: **"Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do**

" (Luke 23:34b).

Proverbs 29:10, "

7570

The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

” We should all learn a divine lesson from this Scripture. That truth is that even when wicked sinners torment, persecute and afflict is in their hatred for Jesus Christ (John 7:7), we ought to emulate our dear Savior’s love and wisdom by seeking the salvation of their soul. That is, we should love them unconditionally with God’s love. We should keep praying for God to convict their heart and work in their life to bring them to Christ.

We should view the unsaved who afflict us as being broken instead of bad. They don’t fully realize what they are doing. What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 2:7-8,**

“

But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

” Before the Apostle Paul was saved, he was named Saul. As such, he relentlessly persecuted the Christians in his hatred. It is commonly believed that it was Paul (then Saul) who held the garments of the Jews who murdered Stephen in Acts 7. **Acts 7:58, “**

And cast him [Stephen] **out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man’s feet, whose name was Saul.**

”

I Was Persecuted For Decades In The Secular Workplace

If you are a born again Christian and you are living separated from this terrible world of sin

—the world will persecute you (2nd Timothy 3:12). All my working life, for decades, I had been horribly persecuted in the workplace for my faith. If you are a Christian the whole world is waiting for you to fall. I had my work uniforms stolen twice when I worked as a mechanic. I had nude centerfolds placed on my locker. I found booze bottles in my toolbox. One man spat upon me in the workplace. My equipment that I was responsible to maintain was sabotaged to make extra work for me. One wicked man blocked the urinal and flushed it to flood the entire restroom while I was in there. One ungodly man stole my keys (car, house, et cetera).

Another unsaved man in his hatred for Christ threw a 3-pound sledge hammer at me and thankfully missed. Another man threatened twice to kill me. Thankfully he did it in front of an Operations Supervisor at the U.S. Postal Service when I lived on Guam. I filed an EEO (Equal Employment Opportunity) complaint because my rights were being violated and I was awarded $42,000 in damages in 2009. The Post Master was terminated for not doing his job. Sometimes you have to fight back or those evil punks would have had me fired, or worse. I led a co-worker to Christ at that job, and two more where I previously worked in Chicago. As a Christian you need to watch your back Jack! Abusive people will do to you whatever you let them do to you. Thankfully, unlike most places in the world today, we do have legal protections in America (unless you are a human being in your mother’s womb, then you have no rights).

There is a fine line between faith and foolishness! I once knew a Caucasian young Christian man. He was taking a nap on the back seat on a church bus on Chicago’s southside. Am ungodly minority punk gangster opened the rear door and crushed-in the entire side of that Christian young man’s face with an aluminum baseball bat, while he was sleeping. The surgeons had to operate for several hours through his nose to reconstruct his left jaw. When I saw that young man with his face all wired shut, I kindly asked him if he called the police to file a report. He

said he hadn't and wasn't going to. I was shocked and asked him why. He calmly said, "What would Jesus do?" Dear reader, that guy is a darn fool! By doing nothing he is ensuring that there will be further victims. That was about 35 years ago.

If you are a victim of a crime, you should call the police. God never intended for you to look the other way when a crime has been committed. Sometimes you need to fight back when you are in the right. There is another true adage: *You must choose your battles wisely.* I couldn't fight every abusive incident, every hurtful word and every injury in my life. In nearly every case it was my word against someone else's who had violated me, and the police or management couldn't do anything since there was no evidence.

Then again, in some cases I did have any evidence of abuse, but wicked managers looked the other way and didn't care, which is why I needed to file an EEO complaint in 2006 against my employer. I was being forced to struggle in a Hostile Work Environment, while a group of punks were having a fun time persecuting, stalking and harassing me, making my life hell on earth. God will also be their Judge.

By the way, just for your information, if you are ever being harassed or victimized by someone, keep a diary of every incident. Write down what happened, what was said, the date, time and place. Even though it will boil down to your word against someone else's, keeping a log of the incidents is powerful evidence if things escalate and the police need to get involved, or a lawyer or you go to court, like I did. I am so glad that I recorded every incident, writing down all the details. And if you are working in the workplace dear reader, you would be wise to learn about YOUR RIGHTS. Join the union if you haven't already, because that protects you. Learn the union book rules well and become an expert on policies, rules and laws which impact you. The old adage is very true: *Knowledge is power.* And if you are a working man with a family, you should learn all about the Family Medical Leave Act (FMLA). You are entitled to take time off work, by law, to care for a pregnant wife, sick family members, et cetera.

We all need knowledge and wisdom, especially God's knowledge and wisdom. Someone has said that knowledge is knowing that a tomato is classified as a fruit, but wisdom is knowing not to put tomatoes in a fruit salad. I like that. Knowledge is knowing your rights in the workplace, and your rights as a citizen of the United States. Wisdom is knowing when to stand up for your rights and take the necessary action. People often feel fear and stress in the workplace because they simply don't know how to handle an ongoing bad situation. I didn't learn what my Bill of Rights was until 2001 when I started my Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry. I was already 34 years old! That is sad. Do you know your [2]Bill of Rights dear friend?

You Have Every Legal Right To Pray Out Loud Publicly

When I went to Norman, Oklahoma, in 1999 for job training, I was walking alone outside the facility on my own time, praying outloud to God as I walked. Two punk security guards approached me and said that a woman complained that there was "a crazy guy outside talking to himself." I was deeply hurt by his rude remark. They wouldn't tell me who the woman was. I had been walking alone on a big field with a walking pathway, and as far as I could tell there was no one else around. I told the guards that perhaps I had been praying, because really it was none of there business. They one thug guard violated my rights (but I didn't know it at the time) when he horribly said: "Why don't you go and pray in your room." I don't like police or security for that very reason, that many of them are abusive and bullies. So I ended my walk and went up to my room.

In hindsight 26 years later, I have often deeply regretted that I didn't know about my Bill of Rights back in 1999, because the first thing I would have done is continue praying outloud while I was walking, just hoping that those two stupid fascist guards did something to me. If

they had, I would have had a million dollar lawsuit against the U.S. Postal Service! Folks, this is not communist North Korea. I was 32 years old at the time and ignorant of my rights.

Second, I would have called an attorney right away, to see if I could sue my employer for [3]violating my rights to free speech and religion. You as an American have every legal right and protections to pray outloud in public. Effectively, if you don't stand up for your rights, you don't have any! We've all seen it with cops and security types—when someone gives them a badge and a gun with some authority—they abuse it;

they become a fool with a John Wayne attitude, always looking for trouble and eager to bully others with their peon power.

Police Abusive Is Increasing Across America

For this good reason, for years now I have avoided big public events where there is an increased police presence and heightened security. There's just to many ungodly idiots with badges these days! That sadly includes interacting with the local police. When a punk stole my Amazon.com delivered package on May10th, 2024, I called the local sheriff's department. Two young goons came to my residence, looking like punk gang members. The female in particular was covered with ugly multi-colored tattoos all up and down her arms.

I live in West Pensacola, which is considered rural and not part of the official city of Pensacola, even though I'm just 10 minutes from downtown Pensacola. My address still says Pensacola. That's weird. Anyway, the female cop looked like a retarded circus clown! This is American society today, and it's a shameful disgrace. Ladies, please DON'T pollute your God-given fleshly beauty with manmade tattoos. As a normal man, and I can speak for men in general, I love plain old skin on a woman with no markings, butt-lifts, rhinoplasties or plastic surgery. I love a woman without any makeup, and a long dress turns me on more than a miniskirt does. Virtue and chastity are major turn-ons for real men. I digress.

I showed my home video security camera recording to the cops, in which you can clearly see the thief's face. To add insult to injury, when I told the police that Amazon kindly replaced the stolen $30 item free of charge, the cops said even if they did catch the thief, there was nothing that they could do. They said Amazon is the victim now, since they replaced the stolen item. That is so awful! Amazon would have to prosecute the thief. That is so messed up and corrupt! I complained about that to the Sheriff's Office too. I told them no wonder theft is so bad in West Pensacola, when the police are telling victims that there's nothing they can do! This country is getting worse and worse every day.

We All Need God's Wisdom

I could share hundreds more stories with you of disturbing things I've seen and personally experienced in my lifetime. One thing that I've learned is that I desperately need God's wisdom. The inspired King James Bible is our INSTRUCTION BOOK on how to live. The old adage is true: *When all else fails, read the instructions.* Most people will refuse to read God's Word until their life is in absolute shambles and everything is in chaos! It doesn't have to be that way dear friend. We all wise-up eventually. Wouldn't it be great if we'd wise-up before ruining our lives, and ruining the lives of others?

Proverbs 4:7, "

Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. " Wisdom is the most important thing in a person's life, next to being born again so you can have eternal life (John 3:1-7). Knowledge can be acquired through learning (books, social media, college), perception (learning from watching others; their mistakes and

successes) and experience (what happens directly to us); but wisdom cannot be acquired those ways, it is a gift from God. **James 1:5,**

“

If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

” Have you ever asked God to give you wisdom?

I love the book of Proverbs! I just heard another great Scripture from

Proverbs 29:20, “Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him.” May we all learn to hesitate before speaking. I need to work on this for sure. I live alone without a wife, so when I am in the presence of people, I desire to talk as much as I can. That puts me in a more vulnerable position, so that I need to especially be careful what words leave my mouth. Jesus warned in **Matthew 15:19-20, “ For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:**

These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

”

The prophet **Jeremiah 17:9. “The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?”** The human heart should never be trusted. That is Proverbs 3:5-7 exhorts us not to lean upon our own understanding; but rather, we should trust in the Lord, departing from iniquity, and acknowledging Him in all our ways. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b, “Have faith in God.”** Every day we should pray for God to give us wisdom. We need wisdom to live. We need wisdom to serve God by leading lost sinners to Christ with the Gospel. Knowledge is useless without wisdom how to apply it.

My favorite Bible verse for many years now has been **Proverbs 4:23, “**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

” The Hebrew word for

“

keep

”

in this verse is *natsar*, which means:

“to guard, in a good sense (to protect, maintain).”

This Scripture means to be on guard always!

We must guard what we allow to enter into our heart, and what we choose to dwell upon in our thoughts (our heart), because such things will ultimately affect our behavior. Only a fool harbors hatred, lust, bitterness and anger on a continual basis. Life is too short to live with a burden of hatred.

There are numerous wicked religious people who have deeply hurt me, but I don’t hate anyone. I have put them into God’s hands for judgment (Romans 12:19-21; Galatians 6:7).

Case In point, I loathe arrogant pastors like Marty Herron and Jeff Redlin who get paid sickening 6-digit salaries to corrupt people, who have no regard for the truth of God’s inspired Word. Both

of the names of contemptible false prophets I just mentioned preach the Satanic falsehood of Lordship Salvation. Jeff Redlin is the incompetent senior pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. [4]Look what evil doctrine PCC is teaching today! Pastor Redlin is a fool for bidding Godspeed to doctrines of devils (2nd John 1:11; 1st Timothy 4:1).

I heard Pastor Marty Herron with my own two ears, at the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, tell hundreds of people in his Sunday morning sermon that *it is not enough to admit being a sinner to be saved, but* (he said) *you must also forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven.* That is blasphemy against the truth of the Gospel! Pastor Herron is personal buddies with infidel Dr. Steve Pettit (the longtime incompetent president of Bob Jones University from 2014 to 2023). These men are evil. Look at the [5]demonic Calvinist Lordship Salvation preached by Steve Pettit. This is exactly what Marty Herron and company teach. Dr. Herron quit as senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, and is now the horrible incompetent vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. These ungodly false prophets will take you to Hell forever with themselves, if you foolishly let them. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

Dear reader, wisdom is having the courage to expose false teachers and their damnable lies. **Proverbs 9:10, "**

The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.

" I fear God. Men who don't care about right doctrine, who choose to merely go along to get along with their corrupt neo-evangelical peers, do not fear God. For if they did fear God, they would heed THE TRUTH even if it meant standing alone as I have done all these many years.

In late 2014, I was banished from attending Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. My great fault was caring enough to befriend the ignorant pastors of Harvest with:

1. **THE TRUTH** that Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace
2. **THE TRUTH** that the modern English Bible revisions are all corrupt
3. **THE TRUTH** that Martin Luther (1483-1546) taught the damnable heresy of Baptismal Regeneration all his life and couldn't have been a born again Christian
4. **THE TRUTH** that repentance does not men to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven

Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit." I TOLD THE TRUTH, for which I was formally called into the church office and falsely accused by the wicked pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam of "causing confusion and divisiveness in the church." They forbade me to speak THE TRUTH anymore about the aforementioned items. That's like forbidding a bird to fly anymore! That's like forbidding a dog from barking anymore. I was saddened, offended and shocked that I was being told by pastors NOT to TELL THE TRUTH at church. They have much blood on their hands, for rejecting THE TRUTH (Hosea 4:6). My Bible preaching will be avenged by God.

I was the only one who did the right thing at Harvest. I told THE TRUTH, but they wickedly counted me as their enemy (Galatians 4:16). **Proverbs 17:13, "**

Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house."

They rewarded me EVIL FOR MY GOOD! The wicked pastors at Pensacola Christian College did the same evil thing to me. As of August 2, 2022 I have been banned in writing from attending

Campus Church. PCC and Campus Church have blocked me from even reading their Facebook pages. PCC's evil leaders rewarded EVIL FOR MY GOOD, which means evil shall not depart from PCC's house! Evil will not depart from Marty Herron's house. God's curse is upon these Lordship Salvation heretics! They all threw me under the bus for TELLING THE TRUTH!!!

Proverbs 12:19, "

The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.

" I have told THE TRUTH that a free grace Gospel is biblical, but Lordship Salvation is a deadly perversion of God's grace. We find biblical proof that Lordship Salvation is false in Matthew 7:21-23. Those people boasted to Christ of having done not just a few, but

"

many wonderful works.

" They also bragged about prophesying (preaching) in Jesus' name wherever they went. They bragged of casting out devils in Jesus' name. They called Jesus "Lord, Lord." Sadly, they had never been born again. Jesus denounced them, literally calling them WORKERS OF INIQUITY. They failed to do the will of God to be saved, which according to John 6:40 is to BELIEVE ON JESUS. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again (John 3:3).

Thank you for reading. Jesus is precious!

[6] 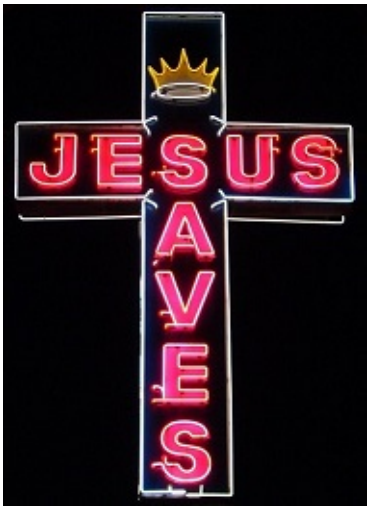

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/if_i_could_live_2010_again.mp3
2. https://www.law.cornell.edu/constitution/billofrights
3. https://aclj.org/religious-liberty/know-your-rights-the-right-to-pray-in-public
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh_lq95AS49_xEJkjHwpgTL2nNtUKGy87LSVZ1nPTDV5SK-jC5ll9DNKgfKpjD8FTAf78xkpL0ASZ9C9sTQ4-K9qDYmFPTJmEDUnLw

---

6.1.8 Don't Ever Allow Anyone To Intimidate You Not To Pray Aloud In Public (2025-01-11 18:24)

Philippians 4:6-7, "Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. **And the peace of God, which**

passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. ”

In 1999, when I was sent by the U.S. Postal Service for maintenance training in Norman, Oklahoma, I was horribly told by a punk security guard to go pray in my hotel room, because someone had allegedly complained that I was talking to myself. He violated my legal rights to freedom of speech and religion.

[1]Know Your Rights To Pray In Public

I had been praying out loud as I walked outside alone, on the designated walking path in a big field, talking to the Lord. It is sad that we live in a faithless world of unbelievers. Had I known about my rights, I wouldn't have felt intimidated, and I would have continued walking and praying out loud; and then called an attorney to start a $5,000,000 lawsuit against the U.S. Postal Service if their thug security guards did something to stop me from praying in public. That was the last time I ever stepped foot into the training center, because I refused to go. This is not communist North Korea! It will always bother me that I ignorantly allowed those bullies to violate my freedom of religion and speech.

In 1999, I didn't know my Bill of Rights. If my life had depended on it, at age 32, I couldn't have told you what the First Amendment was. But in 2002, I finally woke up from my American slumber—I learned about Alex Jones, the New World Order, my Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments to the U.S. Constitution), and I started my website ministry to PREACH THE TRUTH!!!

This coming April 2025 will be the 23rd year of my [2]Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry. To God be all the praise, credit and glory (John 15:5). Jesus is precious! Over the past 22 years I have encountered many enemies along the way, by God's grace I've thankfully led countless lost sinners to Jesus Christ, and I've even made a few friends. My life is the Lord's—good and bad alike—the Lord knew that I would fail Him before I was even conceived, yet He loved me and gave Himself for me on the cross (Romans 5:6-9). [illegible] "[illegible]

In the past, I have been horribly accused by foolish laymen and incompetent pastors alike of finding weakness in preachers and of being judgmental toward others; but in reality, for the past 22 years as an evangelist preacher, I have taken a biblical stand against the evildoers. [illegible] "[illegible]" I have honored God with my earnest labors, night and day, faithfully running the course for Jesus Christ. Thank you for reading my blog.

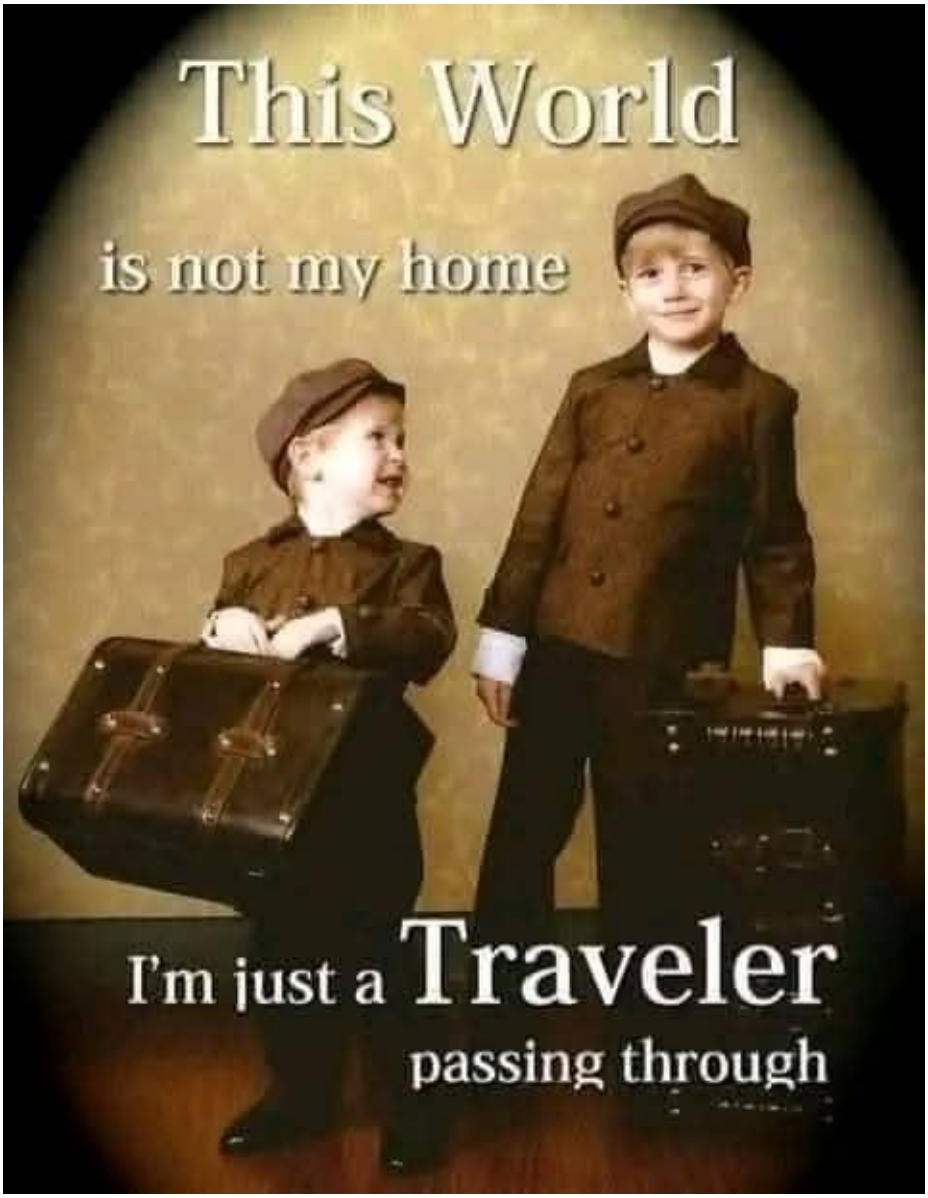

1. https://aclj.org/religious-liberty/know-your-rights-the-right-to-pray-in-public
2. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=http%3A%2F%2FJesus-is-Savior.com%2F%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAAR2EbSHisdkhOZgtYSkzthM_k8LeGMq2rFv-ivbzxFxjet7NKb4tAKau_SY_aem_
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhKQuYNjg_da1O-XPUgT5rTi_EpDLRkPCR4iYDofoHPC77H-joMAftKCtXTC27CGQjWc4ChZX4vTSyV_YEWU71OCLLlHyYZxx45Ye-WgZRK9Po3

6.1.9 Shame On Any Church That Supports Ken Ham And 'Answers-In-Genesis' (2025-01-12 16:55)

Titus 1:9-14, "Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their

own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

It grieves my heart that Pensacola Christian College, their pathetic Campus Church, and corrupt churches nationwide continue to wickedly bid Godspeed to Ken Ham and his Answers-in-Genesis cesspool of iniquity. [illegible] "[illegible]" Nobody is born again who trusts in their own efforts to turn away from their sinful bad habits. That is works!

Some people are quick to rebuke me for pointing out the problems in churches today, but it needs to be done! ...

> "[illegible]!" —[illegible], "[1][illegible]"
>
> *By the way, here is [2]my cherish collection of 3,334 sermons and Bible studies by my favorite Bible preacher, Dr. Jack Hyles)

I have been shunned by pastors, received dirty looks from haughty pastor's wives, had insults hurled at me from ignorant church members for many years—for my well-known website ministry in which I take an uncompromising biblical stand against doctrinal, ecclesiastical, and moral error. If the shoe fits, wear it! The vast majority of today's so-called "churches" are spiritually waning (a gradual decrease in magnitude or extent) and wanning (to become pale and sickly). Most Baptist churches today are pathetic!

THE TRUTH offends those who resist it! The folks at [3]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, and so are all the local churches who support and follow their counterfeit plan of salvation, which requires that you first be willing to forsake your sinful bad habits to be saved. PCC and Ken Ham errantly understand this to be Bible "repentance." They are woefully deceived.



[4]**The FALSE GOSPEL Of ANSWERS IN GENESIS And KEN HAM**

There is a BIG difference between a church not being perfect, versus a church that doesn't want to be perfect. These churches that blindly follow the PCC cult, couldn't care less about RIGHT DOCTRINE! They only care about being accepted by PCC. I am not going to bow to some almighty, idolatrous, overgrown for their britches, egotistical religious school who have wickedly added to God's inspired Words (Proverbs 30:5-6).

SHAME on PCC! SHAME on Ken Ham and Answers-in-Genesis! SHAME on any pastor and church who support, go along with, honor, invite or bid Godspeed to infidels' [5]Ken Ham, [6]Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, [7]John Calvin or [8]John Piper, et cetera. These evil men are enemies of the cross of Jesus Christ! They all preach a distorted perverse view of God's simple plan of salvation. If my words offend you friend, then repent of your false religion, get right with God and start caring about THE TRUTH, because RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

[9]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/.../pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F6V2dcmjJgU
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/12/evangelist-ken-ham-gets-it-wrong-again.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/john-calvin-and-martin-luther-are.html
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_piper.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjQ1gX81zPLV-cXxDQZtTt41g-Y2bCzyabU1VvkXZ6_emXs1oxbEoLfHQtdTrnqBJy3p3-pUoRJ-_sKjd0RSFBlDkcGDddTUEoxEjX

6.1.10 Divorce Should Be Against The Law (2025-01-13 16:10)

Matthew 19:5-10, "And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh? Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away? He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery. His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry."

Divorce is a very horrible sin. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was absolutely right that divorce is a sin that perpetuates for a lifetime. I am sadly the victim of an unwanted divorce. My disloyal former wife selfishly abandoned and divorced me in 2006 at a difficult time in our lives. The old adage is true: *Adversely doesn't build character, it reveals one's character.*

Consequently, I have reluctantly lived alone for the past 19 years. I was severely rear-ended by a church bus in 1992, which accident permanently misaligned my neck, causing a deteriorating medical condition. In 2004 when my neck pain and stiffness began, I was diagnosed by a neurosurgeon with Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease in 2004. I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010. I was all alone throughout those years. I've never been blessed to find a woman to remarry. I hate divorce and so does God. In filing for divorce, a person is claiming to be a lesser sinner than their spouse, which is hypocrisy. NO ONE has biblical grounds to file for divorce!!! God hates divorce. **Jeremiah 3:20, "Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD."**

At some point in nearly everyone's marriage, they contemplate getting a divorce. If divorce were illegal in America, as it is in the Philippines (and it should be illegal), I would still be married and we would have worked things out. Jesus foretold in **Matthew 24:37-39, "But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.**

For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

" We are living in the last days, when people just want to enjoy entertainment, wine and dine, and go from one failed marriage to the next without even trying to work out their marital troubles.

I begged my x-wife through tears in my eyes to please call off the divorce. Her exact cruel words to me were:

"No, and I have no remorse, no regrets and no tears!" She never shed a single tear! That was 19 years ago. I forgave her long ago, knowing that God will be her only Judge (Romans 12:19-21). I have had no choice but to move forward with my life, which hasn't been easy. I live with a broken heart. am often reminded of Jesus' precious words in **Mark 11:22b, "Have faith in God."** As for me, myself and I, we will serve the Lord (Joshua 24:15).

I have heard some pastors browbeat, scold and preach sermons against the MGTOW movement. That is, *Men Going Their Own Way.* But as a divorced man who painfully knows what can happen

to a married man in the ungodly feminist-biased courts of America, I can say confidently that the MGTOW movement would vanish overnight if divorce were outlawed. The reason why many men are going their own way and refuse to get married anymore, is simply because of the unfair wicked court system that makes it very easy for an unhappy wife to get a divorce. That is pure evil. Nobody should be able to easily quit their marriage vows, abandon their spouse who trusted them to be faithful unto death, and selfishly go their own merry way. That is what my former wife did to me, because the wicked courts empowered her to rebel.

The word “

divorce

”

should never be mentioned in a marriage. Please erase that word from your vocabulary. Divorce has tragically become a $50,000,000,000 per year evil racket in the United States. Covetous lawyers, judges and courts prosper financially from the ruin of your marriage. There are no checks and balances in place to salvage someone’s struggling marriage. The entire evil court system is designed to destroy your marriage! That is why the MGTOW movement exists and is growing by leaps and bounds each year. Men are afraid to get married, knowing that if their wife becomes disgruntled a few years into the marriage, she can just call a shady lawyer and get a divorce, taking half of everything that a man owns.

Getting Married Today Comes With Very High Risks

My good ministry friend, Curtis Smale (1965-2022) would have been 60 years old today! Today is January 13th, which is Curtis’ birthday. He graduated to Heaven on January 17th, 2022. Over a 5-year period, me and Curtis exchanged 1,500 ministry emails. He was a prolific writer and hated the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. We were soldiers together for Jesus Christ in the fox holes of social media (2nd Timothy 2:3-4), fighting the good fight of faith (1st Timothy 6:12).

> Marriage seems like a really good deal for men in America today.
>
> First, you work hard to get a used woman who’s screwed up her soul emotionally by having sex with 5 to 50 men (The more attractive the woman the higher the number of sex partners. kind of like a used car with and endless supply of mechanical problems that you pay new car Prices for.)
>
> But make sure to give her the best, and faithfulness and adoration.
>
> She thinks she’s perfect: she’s rebellious, angry, and very unsatisfied.
>
> As an added benefit, after the wedding, she doesn’t take care of herself, tries to control your life, is domineering, and is not submissive or feminine.
>
> She is lazy and often doesn’t work outside the home long after the children are able to take care of themselves.
>
> She complains and nags you constantly, manipulates you and controls you and denies you sex, all while you work hard to provide for her and the children (sometimes, not your children) and protect and defend your family.
>
> Then, when your youngest child or your marriage are around 18 years old, her testosterone starts kicking in, and she has lost the flower of youth and wants to prove her sexual attractiveness to herself, so she cheats on you, and has a secret abortion child murder.
>
> Then she takes more than half of everything that you worked for, ends your sex life, destroys you emotionally, and blocks you from seeing your children, all with the

> approval of society and the courts. (This, in whole or in part, has happened to 15 men I know personally.)
>
> Then she ascends the throne of being a victim of a "horrible marriage" as she laughs and drinks in the afternoon with her girlfriends who have done the same thing.
>
> This sounds like a really good deal to me.
>
> I think I have really done a good job in laying out all of the benefits for men in getting married, here.
>
> I can't wait to get married.
>
> Do you know any used single women who would be willing to disrespect me and emotionally and financially enslave me to their insanity and emotional demands?
>
> Thanks.
>
> Curtis Smale

Amen and amen! I feel the same way as did my ministry friend, Curtis.

Evil People Will Ruin Your Marriage

And may I kindly warn you—evil people will eagerly destroy your marriage if you are weak and listen to their poisonous snake advice (like the malicious serpent fed toxic lies to Eve). My x-wife's mind was poisoned by a wicked Baptist pastor's meddling wife, and three other feminists who all convinced her to file for divorce to show her empowerment to be free. That is the big lie that feminists feeds to married woman. Feminism is rebellion, which the Bible equates with the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness as the sin of idolatry (1st Samuel 15:23).

Some of the seemingly nicest people can become your marriage's worst enemy if you let them...

> "The wrong crowd's composed of nice guys!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]She Sojourned Seven Years"

BEWARE of people! No marriage can be destroyed from outside forces; it can only be destroyed from within. A wife who is weak-minded and feeble is vulnerable to devils. Humans are notoriously guilty of giving bad advice! When a marriage is struggling, godly women will counsel a wife to go back to her husband; or at a minimum whatever she does, not to file for divorce. Divorce is the cowards way out! The face of a coward is the back of someone's head as they run away from a battle! I have more respect for a harlot on the street, than I do for a professed Christian woman who divorces her husband.

No One Has Biblical Grounds For Divorce

Do you know that Gloria Chapman, the wife of Mark Chapman who murdered John Lennon in 1980, is still married to Mark? Mark and Gloria had only been married for a year, in 1979, and there were police photos on record of Mark beating Gloria. Then Mark flew from Hawaii (where Gloria still lives today in 2025) to Georgia, to borrow a .22 caliber gun from a friend who was a police officer. Then Mark flew to New York and wickedly shot John Lennon five times. Four of the five bullets hit John. The two in his lungs killed him. What a psycho!

Mark later told the parole board that his original plans considered murdering George C. Scott and other celebrities, but Mark chose John because he was the easiest to access in New York.

Mark asked John to sign John's latest album, and he did. Then John asked if there was anything that he could do for Mark, and the scumbag murdered him. So sad. Anyway, my point is that even after being abused by her new husband, and even after her husband murdered John Lennon, Gloria stayed faithful to her marriage vows, for which I highly respect her. By the way, Gloria has been a born again Christian for all those years, since she was young. In view of Gloria's honorable faithfulness to her marriage vows, how shameful in comparison are so many Christian wives who abandon and divorce their husbands. Lord willing, if I ever have the privilege to find a Christian woman to remarry, over my dead body will I ever file for divorce.

God Intended Marriage To Be For Life

Divorce should be against the law in every country!!! A marriage is like plywood. You cannot take plywood apart. It is made by taking smaller pieces of wood (or sawdust) and gluing them together under intense heat and pressure in a special big machine. If you try to take a piece of plywood apart, it will splinter into a thousand pieces and be totally ruined and unusable. Likewise, a marriage is formed over years of time, and biological children are born from the union of a man and a woman, and there is no way to take apart that marriage without utterly destroying it! **Matthew 19:5, "And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall *cleave to his wife*: and they twain shall be one flesh?"** The Greek word for "cleave" in this passage means "glued." In holy matrimony, a man and a woman are glued together in God's sight, never to be separated. Divorce is an abomination in God's sight.

When Eve sinned, she had THREE seemingly good reasons (excuses) for her decision to disobey God and eat the forbidden fruit (Genesis 3:1-5). But in every case of humans doing the things they do— it will NEVER be the cited reasons for why they did what they did; the true reason will ALWAYS be that they did what they wanted to do, and used the cited reasons afterward to justify their decision. We all do what we want to do, and then look for excuses to justify our decision. This is the standard human method of operation.

I have noticed that whenever women file for divorce, they provide excuses why they did it, seeking justification in the eyes of others. Only an ungodly fool would agree with her. One woman confided in me that she divorced her husband, because he looked at some smutty images online, and cheated on her with another woman. I stayed quiet to be a gentleman, but I felt like congratulating her that she is so much better than her former husband, a perfect angel no doubt. The truth is that she was condemning her former husband, claiming that he was a bigger sinner (in her self righteous eyes) than she was (Matthew 7:1-5). The Bible teaches that we are all woeful guilty wicked sinners! Divorce is a self-righteous act.

Once Married, Always Married.



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SheSojournedSevenYears1997.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgnwqIqug2hvLzCXuR9lPh2KXuBtqLDOmdRhX1TyA-N2IVgoY3YVm_JUR3M-Le6qKJjHJQQWb7leAeNOOblQ_MLkA_J9jalqizUMoY

6.1.11 What Do I Think About The California Fires? (2025-01-14 16:41)

Romans 5:12-13, “

Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned: (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.”

I heard Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) say on numerous occasions in his preaching, that every week of his ministry for decades he read the entire book or Proverbs. I have often remembered what Brother Hyles said and I try to regularly [1]listen to Alexander Scourby read the Proverbs. Last week I listened twice to the entire book of Proverbs. You can listen to the entire book of Proverbs in just 98 minutes! That's not bad at all. You can [2]listen to the entire King James Bible be read to you in just 75 hours!!! I love that. There's no reason why a child of God cannot hear the entire Bible read several times each year. If you prefer, you can listen to [3]Willard Waggoner instead read the whole inspired King James Bible.

I was thinking today (Did you smell wood burning?). I was trying to think of some Scripture passages appropriate for the California fires, which has so far destroyed over 12,000 homes, and killed 24 people. It is sad and heartbreaking. One dear woman who was 95 years old burned alive in her own home. She was simply too old to escape the raging inferno!

Incompetent Leadership To Blame For Fire Damage

I've heard in the news this week that the [4]governor of California is fully to blame for the disaster, because he knowingly rejected a plan to use billions of gallons of run-off rainwater to accommodate California's desperate need for water. Everything rises and falls on leadership! Anyone who lives in the state of California fully knows that the state is prone to dry seasons, strong San Andreas hurricane-force winds and forest fires. Fires are nothing new to California. Smokey The Bear was right:

"Only you can prevent forest fires!"

To add injury to insult, the [5]incompetent mayor of Los Angeles defunded the local fire departments, stripping away $17,000,000 of resources from the fire department. Both the governor of California and the mayor of Los Angeles should be in prison! Having said that, a Bible passage came to mind today from

Proverbs 6:10-11. " Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man." When the firemen connected their firehoses to the fire-hydrants, there was no water. The firemen had to shamefully resort to using water from resident's swimming pools to fight the devastating fires. The dear firemen have been fighting against wildfires driven by winds gusting at 100 mph.

The Los Angeles Fires Are Not God's Judgment

Ecclesiastes 9:11, "I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; *but time and chance happeneth to them all*."

The Bible teaches that there is such a thing as "

luck." Ecclesiastes 9:11 says that

"time and chance happeneth to all." That means we are all vulnerable to chance. We all heard the old adage: *It was the wrong place at the wrong time.* Well, that adage is FALSE! Think about it. How can you be in the wrong place at the wrong time? You cannot. If it was the wrong time, then you wouldn't be there! It is possible to be in the right place at the right time. It is also possible to be in the wrong place at the right time. And you could also be in the

right place at the wrong time. But you simply cannot be in the wrong place at the wrong time! Please don't forget that.

God is not raining down fire upon Los Angeles. Nor did God judge New Orleans in 2005 when Hurricane Katrina wreaked havoc on the city. The [6]9/11 attacks were clearly an Inside Job, which even [7]Rudy Dent (a 32-year retired NYC firefighter) said was an Inside Job that murdered 343 of his firefighter brethren. 9/11 was not God's judgment upon the USA, it was a conspiracy by a subversive faction working within our own high government. Remember, the Bible teaches that our battle as Christians is **" against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places

" (Ephesians 6:12b).**

California has been prone to forest fires for millenniums. If the local mayor hadn't defunded the fire department of $17,000,000; and if the state's yuppie governor had cared enough to prepare for such emergencies, giving the people the much needed rainwater run-off, then the present calamity wouldn't have happened. This disaster was manmade! The 9/11 attacks were manmade! The Oklahoma City Bombing in 1995 was manmade! God didn't do these things.

We live in a fallen world because of sin in general, so that bad things happen to everyone. If you are driving down the highway at a high speed and your tire suddenly blows out, and your car crashes and you perish, it was an accident. God wasn't judging you! Some superstitious people foolishly think that God is punishing them every time they sneeze.

> **"Ladies and gentlemen, this is a jungle we live in here. Life is a veil of tears." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[8]The Patient Waiting Of Christ"**

Children are innocent, yet they oftentimes suffer with cancer and from other afflictions in this world. I don't think God is fair to let that happen. I have a problem with an omnibenevolent, omniscient, omnipotent and omnipresent God allowing little children to be hurt, abused and suffer. Albeit, I am not going to condemn God in my own limited mortal thinking. What saith the Scripture? **Isaiah 55:8-9, "For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts."** Thankfully we don't have to understand God to please Him; we just need to trust Him.

Except Ye Repent, Ye Shall All Likewise Perish

I saw a meme on Facebook asking people to pray for California. It bothers me when tragedy happens, and only then people want to start praying. California is getting what they deserve for being one of the most evil places on earth. Hollywood is a curse upon America—one thousand times worse than Sodom. San Francisco is infamous for their high homosexual population. Los Angeles has completely ignored the cries of 70,000 homeless victims of our covetousness culture of pleasure-seekers, fornicators, abortionists, nudists and blasphemers.

My only prayer for Californians is that they repent to get saved. The proper attitude of a Christian is not that God should destroy the wicked, but that they might come to repentance to be saved (Luke 9:52-56). The world's judgment will come soon enough (Isaiah 13:11). When told about 18 people who died in a local disaster when the wall of Siloam fell, Jesus warned in Luke

13:1-5 that **“except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”** This Scriptural warning is perfectly applicable today regarding the fires in California. The United States is in big trouble with God! We are guilty are murdering over 63,000,000 babies in the womb by abortion. Abortion is cold-blooded,

premeditated,

first-degree MURDER!

I humbly am fully convinced that Revelation chapter 18 vividly describes the future total destruction of the United States by a nuclear holocaust. **Revelation 18:8-10,**

“

***Therefore shall her plagues come in one day*, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.**

And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! *for in one hour is thy judgment come*.

” In just one day death, mourning and famine will come the Bible says.

It all makes perfect sense. If there is a nuclear attack from Russia, China and/or North Korea in the future against the United States, the roads will be unusable. The food will stop coming into the cities. Crime will skyrocket. Just in California this past week, there have been nearly 100 arrests for looting and burglary. Can you imagine? While people’s homes are burning to the ground, ungodly thieves are sneaking into those homes to steal what they did not earn. They should be executed on sight.

Can you imagine what would happen in cities across America if there is a nuclear attack? There will be a total breakdown of law and order nationwide. It will become like the old west—everyman for himself. Families will need guns to protect themselves from punks. Families will need to take watch on shifts, warding off bandits, rapists and murderers. I believe it’s coming! The Bible foretells that this place, Babylon, will be destroyed in one day, by a calamity which will happen in just one hour! This nation will be annihilated by fire. **Revelation 18:8, “Therefore shall *her plagues come in one day*, death, and mourning, and famine; and *she shall be utterly burned with fire*: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.”** What else could do that except a nuclear attack?

America has sadly become a very wicked place! The Arabs call us: *The Great Satan!* I would have to agree with them, even though I reject Islam, which is a false religion. We deserve to be called, The Great Satan, for legalizing homosexual marriages in 2015. Sodomy is not okay! God created Adam and Eve, not Adam and Steve. If that offends you, good. My intent is never to offend anyone; but rather, to preach the truth. God loves homosexuals, just as He loves all human beings. John 3:16 teaches, FOR GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD (that includes everybody). Jesus died for the vilest of sinners (Romans 5:6-9). He even died for me. God loves you dear reader, and so do I with Christ’s love. I just want to be a blessing to help others for God.

By God’s grace, I spent eight grateful years at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993) preparing to become a pastor. Ironically, by the time I graduated in 1993 I had lost my ambition to become a pastor, but I had a burning desire in my heart to preach THE TRUTH. I worked voluntarily alongside my father at his Rescue Mission in Chicago for the next 8 years, preaching every Sunday. In 2002, I started my website ministry at [9]Jesus-is-Savior.com. It’s hard to believe

this this coming April 2025 will be my ministry's 23rd year. Praise God! By God's grace I plan to continue. God has given me a passion for writing blogs and articles, to preach THE TRUTH to help others for Jesus Christ. I am feeding His sheep. I have never made a single penny for all my tens of thousands of hours of diligent labor for Christ. My reward is in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-21); my converts being my greatest rewards (Daniel 12:3).

Thank you friend for reading my blogs. To God be the glory. Please feel welcome to [10]email me if you ever have any Bible questions, need some Scriptural advice, or just need a Christian Brother to whom you can vent. I am your servant in Christ. **Matthew 23:11, " But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant."** Jesus is precious!!!

[11]



1. https://youtu.be/lMLCM9ULM14
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2025/01/i-encourage-you-to-daily-listen-to-gods.html
3. http://ebibleradio.com/
4. https://thehill.com/homenews/state-watch/5076027-donald-trump-gavin-newsom-california-wildfires/
5. https://redstate.com/bobhoge/2025/01/10/blame-game-heats-up-la-fire-chief-turns-on-city-leaders-n2184203
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha092318.mp3
9. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
10. mailto:kingjamesbible77@gmail.com

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgZaVby4Rotfkt8EtQ2l1LsUp2dRXtlhdBrUQrpg3KeghLmMwriNB0McWasR2q-Ps6Qvy1H2ghgNYIa-fp7-cd2i6e5YbGxwzpcPEq

---

6.1.12 Our Unfair God (2025-01-15 14:41)

Matthew 20:1-15, “For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace, And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive. So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny. But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny. And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house, Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day. But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good?”

I listened to a life-changing sermon today by Pastor Jack Hyles (1925-2001) titled:

“[1]□□□ □□□□□□ □□□”

(Pastor Jack Hyles)

Dr. Hyles used the same passage of Scripture that I just quoted to you from Matthew 20:1-15. The men who had worked hard for 11 hours, thought it was UNFAIR when the householder in charge paid the men the same wages who only worked for the last one hour. I can completely understand why they were upset. I’d be upset too! But the Scripture teaches that since it was the householder’s land and operation, he had the right to pay whomever he chose, whatever amount he wanted, if they agreed to it. The men who had worked for 11 hours agreed to a certain wage for their time and labor. I love this Scripture passage because it teaches a very important principle—

that when we oftentimes think something is totally unfair, is in fact fair.

Jesus said that this parable illustrates Heaven. It doesn’t seem fair that a man who gets saved much later in life, and lives like the Devil as a child of God; should be given the same gift of eternal life as a man who gets saved at a young age, and then faithfully serves God his entire life. But we who have been born again by faith alone in Jesus alone, are all saved BY GRACE!

We have all felt at times that God hasn’t been fair with us; that we got a raw deal. I’ve often felt that way. Dr. Hyles said that he felt that way at times. As humans we all tend to feel

wronged by God sometimes. But we all receive THE SAME GRACE! Let us all say: “AMAZING GRACE, HOW SWEET THE SOUND, THAT SAVED A WRETCH LIKE ME!”

I’m sure that Jacob in the Old Testament thought it was unfair when his beloved wife Rachel died while giving birth to Benjamin. God could have spared her life for Jacob’s joy and pleasure, but God allowed his beloved Rachel to perish.

It doesn’t seem fair that Lazarus was eating from the rich man’s garbage in Luke 16:19-31.

It doesn’t seem fair that Moses wasn’t permitted by God to enter into the Promised Land, after all the suffering and hard work that he endured to lead the Hebrews for 40 years in the Wilderness. It seems like God was too harsh on Moses, chastising him for striking the rock twice in anger. God told him to smite the rock once, so that water would come forth from it.

I have always thought it was unfair that God killed Uzzah, who steadied the Ark of the Covenant. Uzzah saw it wobbling and reached out his hand to secure the Ark so it wouldn’t topple over. God killed him instantly. The lesson is clear—don’t mess with God’s Word! But was it really necessary to kill the man, depriving him of his entire life?

I could go through the Bible and give you hundreds of similar situations that seem unfair. But dear reader, God is always fair. At some point in everyone’s life, we will either place God on trial in our own mind, or else we will just have to blindly trust God’s goodness and righteousness. God is incapable of being tempted with or doing evil (James 1:13-14).

Just settle it once and for all that GOD IS GOOD! Did it ever occur to you, that nothing ever occurs to God? God is omniscient (He knows everything). Don’t you think God who knows everything does know what you needs? God is omnibenevolent (He is all-loving). Do you think that God who is all-loving doesn’t know your need for a wife or husband to love and be loved? We would be wise not to accuse God of being unfair. Don’t you think that God knows what is best for you? **“**

Have faith in God

” (Mark 11:22b). God is holy! God knows what you need (Matthew 6:6-8).

God is omnipotent (He is all-powerful). If God wanted, He could do anything. Trust Him that the Lord knows what is best for you! God is righteous and just, He is fair. There are some things in life that I have missed, that I would have really liked to have. If I were God, I would have let me have those things. My former wife abandoned and divorced me 19 years ago. I didn’t want the divorce in 2006. I have tried since umpteen times to repair my marriage, but my x-wife refuses to reconcile, which is also written in the official divorce document. If I were God, I would have given me a different wife who is loyal and submissive, but the Lord hasn’t answered my prayers. I have struggled with loneliness and depression for the past 19 years.

If I were God, I would make sure that every Christian man has a good wife. I would make sure that no righteous man was ever alone without a loving gal by his side, to be his help meet, and be his cheerleader, and be his nurse when he’s is sick, and his best buddy. It saddens me to be alone, and to see other Christian men alone. Feminism has ruined women by indoctrinating them to be empowered and rebel against their husbands. The U.S. government has ruined marriage by allowing the sin of divorce. These are perilous times (2nd Timothy 2:1-7).

I have often in my soul said that life is not fair, but I know better than accuse God of being unfair. The Bible teaches that God is holy (1st Peter 1:15-16). God cares about me (1st Peter 5:7-8). God is faithful. God is faithful. **1st Corinthians 1:9,**

“

God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

” Who am I to accuse God of being unfair? Lazarus in the Bible was a righteous man, yet he was eating out of the garbage of a rich man. If I were God, I would have given Lazarus a Smorgasbord of fine dining at a clean well-prepared table. But no, Lazarus was dining from a trash can. But God is good. Oh yes He is.

I was watching a video documentary about the homeless problem in Los Angeles. There are now 70,000 homeless people just in Los Angeles. One man in particular made an impression upon me a couple years ago. In the video the man was searching for food in a dumpster. The other man who was interviewing him, asked him how he felt about having to eat from a dirty dumpster. That poor and homeless man quoted the Holy Bible from **Philippians 4:19,**

“ But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.” I was amazed and humbled by what that homeless man has said. I was astonished that instead of being bitter and blaming God for his situation, he praised and thanked God for the food out of a dirty dumpster. Wow! When I saw that, I decided to never forget that poor man’s godly Christian spirit. I want to be like that humble man! I certainly don’t want to ever have to eat food from a dumpster (There but for the grace of God, go I), but if I do, I will praise and thank God for supplying my needs.

God will be our eternal Judge. **Psalms:50:6, “ And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah.”** Life is often unfair, but God is fair! Dear reader, Romans 5:12 teaches that we live in a fallen world because of sin. When Adam sinned, he opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the world. Every human being that has been born since, was born with a sinful nature. We are all sinners by birth and by choice.

Sometimes we suffer because of our own sins. Sometimes we suffer because of the sins of others. The reason why 12,000 homes burned to the ground in California, and so far 24 people are dead (in January of 2025), is because the government failed to prepare. It has been in the news that the governor of California rejected a proposal to use the billions of gallons of run-off rain water for the people. The governor wanted to help the Smelt fish!

I agree with President Trump that the governor of California is totally to blame! It is common knowledge in California that their state is prone to fires. Then the mayor of Los Angeles took away $17,000,000 of resources from the fire department. The people of Los Angeles are suffering because of incompetent leadership!

This whole ordeal with the recent forest fires in Los Angeles, compel me to apply the situation to the Gospel. Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time! The vast majority of humanity are ignoring the reality of death. They are not prepared to meet God. They have never been born again (John 3:1-7). The only way to escape the raging fires of Hell is to be born again by faith alone in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ. Jesus died on a cross to pay for your sins and mine. He was buried. Three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead. Jesus ascended into Heaven and is alive for evermore.

Anyone who comes to God by faith as a hell-deserving needy sinner, and receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then raised up from the dead the third day, is instantly and forever born again.

Trust Him! When God seems unfair, trust Him blindly. Say with afflicted Job in **Job 13:15, “Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.”**



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012118.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgjymQYutxpvUWFozZT15QRIbbY8D2rVknFPbw4rYofTJ_4PHRa1wHzKtX6SGZXxixmLZkowBk5-SdfcpzYObe2b6J0-IRTVav-FwD

6.1.13 Without Followers Evil Cannot Spread (2025-01-17 08:24)

Proverbs 26:24-25, " He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart."

It is a true saying that WITHOUT FOLLOWERS EVIL CANNOT SPREAD. My first thoughts take me to the demonic false religions of Roman and Orthodox Catholicism. These two branches of Catholicism comprise 1,620,000,000 human beings (1.39 billion Roman Catholics and 230 million Orthodox Catholics). Sadly, 486 million Roman Catholics exist in Latin America alone, showing the damning power of the biggest religious cult in the world on Hispanics. There is no salvation within the Catholic religion. Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion.

Be careful dear reader what or who you choose to follow, because it could destroy you. The world is full of beautiful beneficial and ugly deadly things alike. In this world can be found the amazing Gospel of free grace, by which all who believe it are saved. But there are also thousands of false religions that can damn your soul and body to Hell forever, if you are foolish enough to choose to follow them. Without followers evils cannot spread.

When we think of evil, people usually think of Adolf Hitler and the Holocaust. When most people think of evil, they think of John Wayne Gacy and Jeffrey Dahmer. But when I think of evil, I think of Roman Catholicism. When I think of evil, I think of Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and [1]their Lordship Salvation heresy. When I think of evil, I think of the fraudulent Federal Reserve Act, which since 1913 has robbed Americans of their hard-earned wealth, and has caused an epidemic of homelessness due to inflation across the United States.

When I think of evil, I think of Seventh-Day Adventism (SDA) with their hellish heresies of Lordship Salvation and Investigative Judgment. When I think of evil, I think of Bob Jones University (BJU) and their multiple counterfeit Bible revisions, and their lie of Lordship Salvation. Yes, evil abounds around us today in many different forms. The $64,000 questions is: Are you a follower?

Evil can only prevail if it has followers. The tragic reason why the Devil's dangerous lies of [2]Lordship Salvation, [3]False Bibles and [4]Misunderstood Repentance are so popular nowadays is because these Satanic deceptions have gathered many followers. By adopting the Devil's lies of Misunderstand Repentance and Lordship Salvation, Pensacola Christian College is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. By local church (including PCC's Campus Church) promoting and using Ken Ham's toxic Answers-In-Genesis Bible lessons, which are rooted in Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance, those corrupt churches are helping Satan.

It is a crying shame that so many professed "Christians" today are the worst enemies of Jesus Christ. In truth that are not true Christians, they are churchgoers who have never been born again by faith alone in Christ alone. Anyone who is trying to turn from their sinful ways to get to heaven is still not saved. Such a person must first cease from their own self-righteous works, and rest in Christ alone to be saved (Hebrews 4:10-11).

Evil can only prevail if it has followers. Without followers evil cannot spread.

So, dear reader, be very careful what you ascribe to and follow, because your eternal destiny may depend on it. It breaks my heart to see 21 million deceived people following Seventh-Day Adventism, which religion teaches Lordship Salvation. It breaks my heart to see 16 million deceived people following the sex-perverted cult of Mormonism. It breaks my heart to see over one billion deceived people following the demonic religion of Islam. And of course, the Roman Catholic religion is the biggest cult in the world, which 1.3 billion deceived followers. Always remember, Satan is a beautiful liar!

The Apostle Paul warned everyone in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 about three dangerous things:

1. another Gospel
2. another Jesus
3. another spirit

Please make sure that you haven't been deceived by a suave lying false prophet. It never ceases to amaze me how gullible and foolish people are, so easily drawn into a false religion. The evils of Mormonism couldn't exist if it weren't for their foolish followers. Evil cannot exist unless it has a willing servant. By God's grace, I will never support, partake or bid Godspeed to evil.

Any preacher who bids Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham and his [5]Answers-In-Genesis counterfeit plan of salvation is helping the Devil (2nd John 1:11). Without followers this evil spawned by Ken Ham could not spread. Tragically, corrupt churches all across America, including Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, and all PCC affiliated local churches, support this demonic filth. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

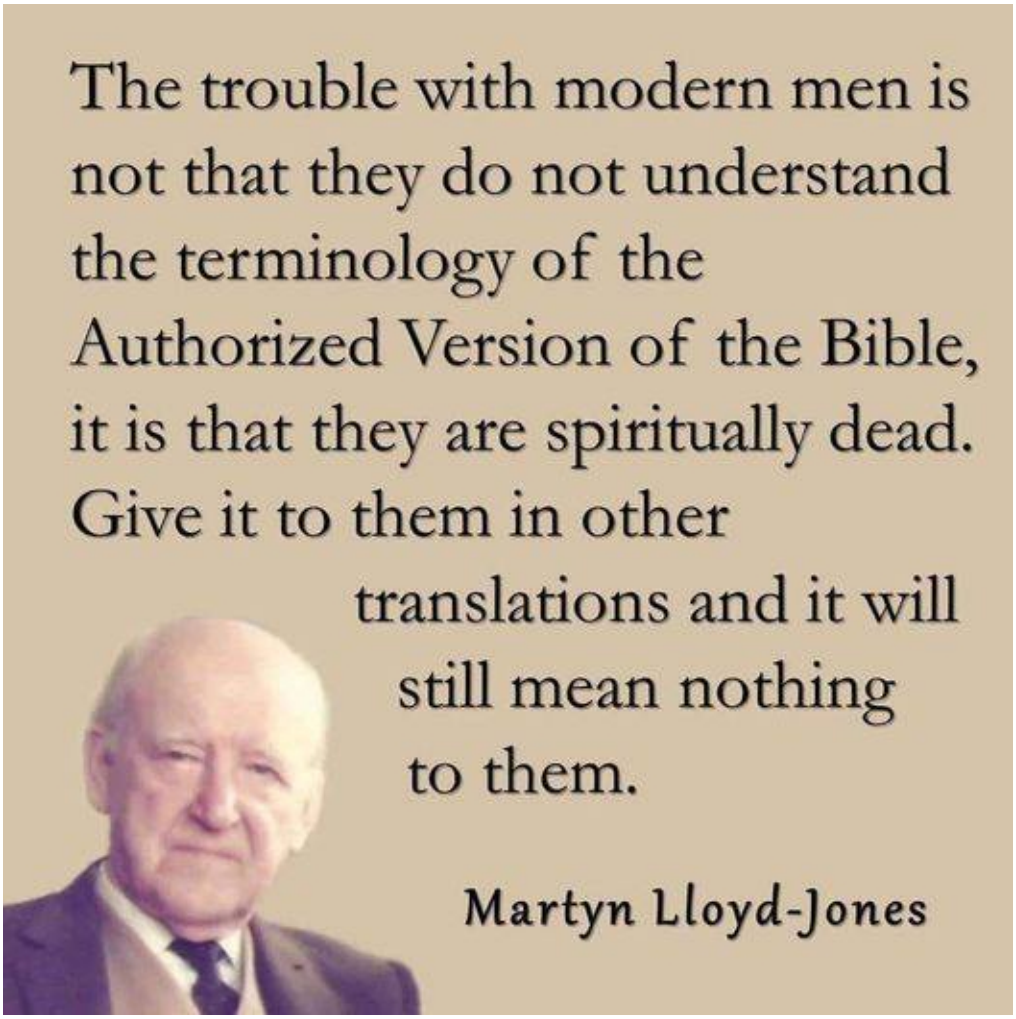

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA&t=5s
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F6V2dcmjJgU
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEghT7WfWoKzi4Mzn9tCDsT3qrcSznN63Dq6GyIYSlvrtJfK_zcGGDIUWXcrjjhxj7GE9AtzxAWyKYVai3NrLmDcbmHuToJsj07NAoA

6.1.14 Don’t Get The Tickets Mixed Up! (2025-01-18 14:07)

Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”

“□□□’□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□” (Pastor Jack Hyles, 1997). In this helpful sermon, Dr. Hyles presents the Gospel as simply as he knows how. This is awesome! ...

[1]Don’t Get The Tickets Mixed Up!

Years ago Brother Hyles visited a museum. He was issued TWO tickets. The first one was to get into the museum, and the second ticket was for refreshments to enjoy the museum. Dr. Hyles explains that false religions confuse these two tickets, making people think that the second ticket is necessary to get into Heaven. This is what the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation is, mixing service with salvation. ...

1. Ticket number 1 is God’s Righteousness.
2. Ticket number 2 is my righteousness.

Trusting in what you can do is trying is get into Heaven with ticket #2. In Matthew 7:21-23 the people were trying to get into Heaven with ticket #2 (by their own self righteousness). I encourage you to listen to this practical life changing sermon.

[2]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/DontGetTheTicketsMixedUp1997.mp3?
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYO21y06Y3e2V3YnRjNipBsRFitBWrBU7UkWS3uvFalAFOLAxJcAXQSb4syEfcOkmKHfwZuyYM9w__2rmwKLFdB2ztf6SYMJXkfKW

6.1.15 Pastor J. Vernon McGee's Contradictory Theology (2025-01-18 18:48)

Acts 19:32, "Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together."

Sometimes I just have to walk away scratching my head in bewilderment, wondering what was going on in a pastor's brain while he was majorly contradicting himself in his preaching. Case in point is Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988). In this video sermon excerpt from YouTube, you will hear Dr. McGee preaching damnable heresy. ...



Dr. J. Vernon McGee Q &A - Is Repentance Part of Salvation?

The following is a heretical quote from Pastor McGee's preceding video excerpt:

> "[illegible]

Yet, in the following video Dr. McGee strongly refutes the heresy of Lordship Salvation.



Pastor J. Vernon McGee Refutes Lordship Salvation Heresy

Will the real J. Vernon McGee please stand up! The old boy must have started losing his mind in his old age. If you listen carefully to the heretical excerpt below, you will hear Dr. McGee say that a fellow pastor accused him of leaving off repentance, which prompted him to counter his own previous teaching with this damnable heresy. I learned a long time ago that I will NEVER be able to please everybody with my biblical beliefs and preaching. I don't care what you preach, someone will criticize you! The important thing is to make sure that what you are preaching can be 100 % backed-up with the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE!!! Dr. McGee really messed up! He messed up because he cared what other preachers thought about his doctrine. Sadly, in an attempt to clarify his preaching to appease his critics, he perverted the Gospel.

Having said that, every pastor I know has been wrong at times. Pastor Max Younce (1935-2023) denied the inspiration of the King James Bible. He was wrong! I love Pastor Younce and he will always be one of my heroes, but as a man he was flawed, sinful and mortal (which he would have been the first to admit).

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) was 100 % free grace, Dr. Ironside is one of my favorite free grace preachers; but he really messed up in his '[1]The Eternal Security Of The Believer' book, in which he teaches that "endure" in Matthew 24:13 means you must persevere in your profession of faith until the end to be saved.

That is NOT what Matthew 24:13 means. It has nothing to do with salvation; but rather, with physically surviving the 7-year Tribulation period. We see this from Matthew 24:22, "□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□, □□□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□..." Dr. Ironside got this passage of Scripture wrong, but he was merely a sinful, flawed and mortal man.

So, having humbly said these things, Pastor J. Vernon McGee was only a man, vulnerable to ecclesiastical peer pressure, which I believe he succumbed to in a moment of weakness, when he made these foolish statements. Unfortunately, he is dead and cannot clear up the matter, leaving his followers to wallow in confusion. That is why dear reader that why are commanded

by the Lord Himself in John 5:39 to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES! I love all these faithful men of God, but I do not follow any of them when they contradict the inspired Holy Scriptures (and sometimes they do).

I read where Pastor Younce corrected the translators of the King James Bible. Dr. Younce said that they messed up on Romans 10:11, “□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□□□□.” My friend said that the translators should have translated it as: "“□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ SHOULD NOT □□ □□□□□□□.” That would only be true if the Bible was talking about us being ashamed of Jesus, but that is NOT what God is saying here. The Holy Bible is saying that if you put your trust in the only begotten Son of God, JESUS WILL NOT DISSAPOINT YOU. That is, you will not be ashamed because Jesus failed you. That is the proper context. So, respectfully, Dr. Younce was very wrong to CORRECT God’s inspired Words. The Bible doesn’t need correcting, WE DO!!!

I love Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), but he really messed up when he preached a sermon in which he teaches that if you are not saved, you are not human. I’m not kidding. He also says in that particular sermon that if you are saved, but walking in the flesh, you are not human. That is simply strange doctrine. Dr. Hyles even stops half way through the sermon, looks at everybody in the congregation, and says: "I feel like I’m not coming across to you." Uh, yeah! I didn’t create this post to criticize my heroes, but simply to caution everyone about the dangers of following men. I do not give 100 % doctrinal loyalty to any human being. I am always testing (trying) everything I hear against the Acid Test of the inspired Word of God (1st John 4:1; as did the Bereans in Acts 17:10-11). You cannot deceive a believer who is settled and grounded in the inspired King James Bible!!!

It is unfortunate that Pastor J. Vernon McGee said that a drunkard who claims to be saved, but then continues drinking his booze, didn’t really get saved. That is FALSE INFORMATION! These lies came off the lips of the same preacher who told us that Lordship Salvation is a false Gospel. Well which is it, because it cannot be both ways?

Either you cannot be saved if you continue living in sin, which is what Lordship Salvation teaches; or else you can be saved by faith alone in Christ alone, and it doesn’t matter how you behave, as far as getting saved is concerned. But it absolutely cannot be both ways! The latter is what the Bible teaches. Your behavior has nothing to do with your decision to receive the free gift of God. Eternal Life is A FREE GIFT (Romans 5:15-18).

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/02/dr-john-r-rice-gets-matthew-2413-correct.html?

6.1.16 America’s Woeful Lack Of Spiritual Leadership (2025-01-19 10:43)

Isaiah 9:16, “For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed.

”

A nation’s spiritual level cannot rise above that of its churches. America’s pastors and churches are pathetic nowadays! There is a wicked spirit of lull over the churches, like bees who’ve been mesmerized and disoriented by a Bee Handler’s smoke.

In his classic book titled, “

Power Through Prayer,”

Pastor E.M. Bounds

(1835-1913)

made these intriguing statements about spiritual leadership...

> Preachers are preeminently God's leaders. They are primarily responsible for the condition of the Church. They shape its character, give tone and direction to its life.
>
> **Much every way depends on these leaders.** They shape the times and the institutions. The Church is divine, the treasure it incases is heavenly, but it bears the imprint of the human. The treasure is in earthen vessels, and it smacks of the vessel. **The Church of God makes, or is made by, its leaders.** Whether it makes them or is made by them, it will be what its leaders are; spiritual if they are so, secular if they are, conglomerate if its leaders are. Israel's kings gave character to Israel's piety. **A Church rarely revolts against or rises above the religion of its leaders.**
>
> Strongly spiritual leaders; men of holy might, at the lead, are tokens of God's favor; disaster and weakness follow the wake of feeble or worldly leaders. Israel had fallen low when God gave children to be their princes and babes to rule over them. No happy state is predicted by the prophets when children oppress God's Israel and women rule over them. Times of spiritual leadership are times of great spiritual prosperity to the Church.
>
> SPURCE:
>
> Pastor E.M. Bounds, " [1]POWER THROUGH PRAYER ," p. 50

It is tragic and sad that America's churches have deteriorated so badly. You'll be hard pressed today to find a Baptist church that hasn't been infected by the fallacies of Misunderstood Repentance, Lordship Salvation, Zionism and False Bibles. The biggest mistake that you'll ever make is to blindly follow a pastor without verifying his teachings with the inspired Word of God (1st John 4:1). The Apostle Paul commended the Bereans for SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES to verify his preaching (Acts 17:10-11). Paul said that the Thessalonicans weren't as noble! What a shameful testimony upon the churches of Thessalonica.

Should it be surprising then, that the Thessalonian churches seemed to have forgotten what Paul had previously taught them about Christ's future return (2nd Thessalonians 2:5)?

I cannot help but think about the disqualified leadership at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). The religious institution opened its doors in 1975. You won't find a more lethargic, spiritually lifeless and impotent example of apostasy today than PCC and their shameful Campus Church. For years now PCC has wickedly invited, honored, promoted and bid Godspeed to [2]infidel Ken Ham and his Answers-In-Genesis heresies. RUN from this place! [3]Ken Ham is very bad news. It's bad enough that Ken Ham promotes the [4]fallacy of Young Earth Creationism, but to add injury to insult he preaches another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

PCC's incompetent leaders are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, by wickedly bidding Godspeed to a false prophet who is wrong on God's simple plan of salvation (2nd John 1:11). Ken Ham errantly teaches that to get to Heaven, you must turn from your wicked ways. Jonah 3:10 in the Old Testament says that God saw THEIR WORKS, that they turned from their evil ways. The Ninevites did not get saved, they simply forsook their sinful ways to obtain a temporary reprieve from God of looming judgment. A century later God sent the prophet Nahum

to pronounce judgment upon the Assyrians in Nineveh, and they were destroyed by Babylon. Unrepentant sin always brings the judgment of God.

PCC has blood on their hands for wickedly bidding Godspeed to false prophets. PCC also bids Godspeed to Bob Jones University (BJU), a cursed cesspool of hellbound Calvinists. BJU promotes the Devil's False Bibles, and preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Sadly, [5]PCC is also guilty of preaching Lordship Salvation. By laying down with dogs, PCC has been infested with BJU's ticks and fleas. Birds of a feather flock together!

PCC doesn't contend for the Christian faith. The local churches where I live in Pensacola have been corrupted by PCC's strong influence in the region. Since PCC is idle for Jesus Christ—not fighting the good fight of faith, not contending against false doctrines and false prophets, not exposing the Devil's fallacy of Lordship Salvation, not exposing the Devil's false Bibles—PCC is having a detrimental influence upon thousands of affiliated churches. It is so sad. PCC has set the bar very low for serving God. They cannot even get the Gospel correct at PCC!!! Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007) was so right: *Everything rises and falls on leadership!*

We've got a bunch of religious clowns leading the mega-churches today. These neo-evangelical imposters are dangerous, the blind leading the blind—who all preach the accursed heresy of [6]LORDSHIP SALVATION. This sadly includes all 45,000 Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) member churches. These churches represent approximately 15,000,000 Baptists in America. The official doctrinal position of the SBC is that to get to Heaven, you must turn away from your sins with all your heart. Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that nonsense! The only sin that you need to repent (change your mind about) to be saved is UNBELIEF. Since *unbelief* is the only sin which can prevent you from going to Heaven, then *unbelief* is the only sin you need to repent of to be saved.

The United States is going to Hell in a wheelbarrow! Our apostate, lukewarm and dead churches are leading the frontal assault on Christendom! Christianity doesn't have a worse enemy today than those pastors and churches which promote the falsehoods of Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance and False Bibles.

Sadly, I receive emails all the time from frustrated believers who cannot find a good church to attend. I don't really know what to tell them. All I can do is encourage them to listen to online fundamentalist Bible preaching, and pray for God to bring a great church to their area. A common suggestion that I give people is to move to a city with a great church. That is a very wise thing to do, so that you and your family will have a stable and healthy church life. I understand that this is a drastic step, but if it is possible for you, it will solve your problem of not being able to find a good church to attend. America is hurting for great churches today.

I fully agree with Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982), who said in his classic sermon titled, 'Titanic': "America was 'great' when she was good, and she was good when she had great churches." The era of great churches is long, long, gone! The average church today is fat, lazy and dead, just like the lukewarm Laodicean churches (Revelation 3:15-17). Pastors are to blame! **Jeremiah 12:10, " Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness."**

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been [7]trained by people that have never built churches, and [8]they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[9]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

Today's pastors are a disgrace. There is a woeful lack of genuine love, compassion or concern for hurting people. I have seen countless situations where pastors mistreat people and they

leave a church. Instead of the pastor going after them to invite them back, nothing is done and the person never returns. Shame on those horrible shallow pastors for not caring. In the local Baptist church that I have been attending for over three years, I have seen a dozen people quit and leave the church in frustration, while the pastor let them go. That is shameful.

One woman who had often visited our church, was confronted by a Lutheran pastor who showed sincere interest in having her in his church, so now she attends the Lutheran cult instead. The pastor of the Baptist church I have been attending couldn't care less who comes or goes. This is just another reason why I have never officially joined the church. People just want to be loved. Everything rises and falls on leadership. Until pastors start caring about people, neither will the church members care. Today's churches are more resemblant of spiritual morgues than a hospital for sinners. The way we treat people matters. It really does!

We need a whole new breed of preachers in America! Sadly, I heard that very statement from Evangelist Johnny Pope when I was a student at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). Johnny Pope worked on college staff at the time. Tragically, recently in 2023, Johnny Pope was a guest speaker at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who preach the Devil's deception of Lordship Salvation and wickedly bid Godspeed to the Calvinist crowd at Bob Jones University (BJU). Johnny Pope has become part of the problem instead of the solution!

Jeff Redlin is the senior pastor at PCC's Campus Church, which is [10]a cesspool of heresy and false doctrine concerning how to get to Heaven. PCC is a disgrace today! Their pastors and leaders are arrogant, have huge egos and refuse to heed correction. I tried to help them in 2021 and 2022, but was banned from attending Campus Church. I was also completely blocked from accessing both Facebook pages at PCC and Campus Church.

The PCC cult has thrown me under the bus and ostracized me, but they cannot silence and bully God. PCC's day of reckoning is soon coming, when they will by punished by God for shedding innocent blood. The [11]cry of their victim's reaches unto Heaven's pearly gates. PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation is one million times more dangerous than Hollywood's filth and wickedness. Hollywood's movies will corrupt your good morals, but PCC's false gospel will damn your body and soul to the fires of Hell forever (Matthew 10:28).

Our churches are in trouble. I am convinced that all Bible colleges do today is neuter the pastors of
tomorrow. How can we make America great again, when most Baptist pastors are preaching a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance? We must first make America godly again. ...

> **"IF YOU WANT TO SAVE AMERICA, GET AMERICA SAVED!" —Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold**

I can only think of ONE Bible college today which teaches that the King James Bible is verbally (word for word) inspired. The other ninety-nine percent of Bible colleges errantly teach that only the original autographs were inspired, and that we do not have an inspired Holy Bible today. Nearly all of the apostate religious institutions today foolishly teach that the King James Bible is not inspired by God, and that it has errors in it, and is inferior.

I humbly disagree with them all! I firmly believe that God has kept His solemn promise to preserve His inspired pure Words unto every generation. **Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."** God solemnly promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His inspired very pure words

unto every generation. The Devil's modern Bible publishers are fully familiar with this promise, which is why all of them [12]changed God's Word to remove this promise. What other reason would Bible publishers have to remove God's promise, other than to deny that we have an inspired Holy Bible today. I believe the King James Bible to be that one inspired Book!!!

What good is a spiritual leader who denies the inspired Word of God? What good is a spiritual leader who is wrong on God's simple plan of salvation? What good is a spiritual leader who uses, sells and promotes multiple versions of the Holy Bible, confusing people?

Today's pastors are dangerous. Most pastors woefully lack love and compassion for people. I have been victimized firsthand by several pastors, who mistreated me, mistreated my family, and couldn't have cared less about doing the right thing, rejecting the truth. When I told Marty Herron the truth at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam—the truth that they ought not be using the Devil's corrupt bibles, the truth that Lordship Salvation is a false gospel, and the truth that repentance doesn't mean to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved—I was wickedly forced out and banned from attending their church.

Likewise, when I attended Campus Church at PCC in 2021, I was sickened as I listened to Pastor Timothy Zacharias errantly teach that repentance to be saved will result in a change of behavior. That is the deception of Lordship Salvation. I contacted their senior pastor Jeff Redlin about the matter, but he quickly sided with Pastor Zacharias. Subsequently, I was horribly mistreated and compelled to leave Campus Church in 2021, and then permanently banned from returning in 2022 by their ungodly narcissist pastor. This is the hateful, bigoted and cultic environment at PCC. At PCC the system always comes first, but individual people do not matter! PCC has grown too big for their britches and will someday fall hard at the sovereign hand of God (Romans 16:17-18). RUN from PCC!

All across America today, spiritual leadership is either pathetic or non-existent. Everything rises and falls on leadership.

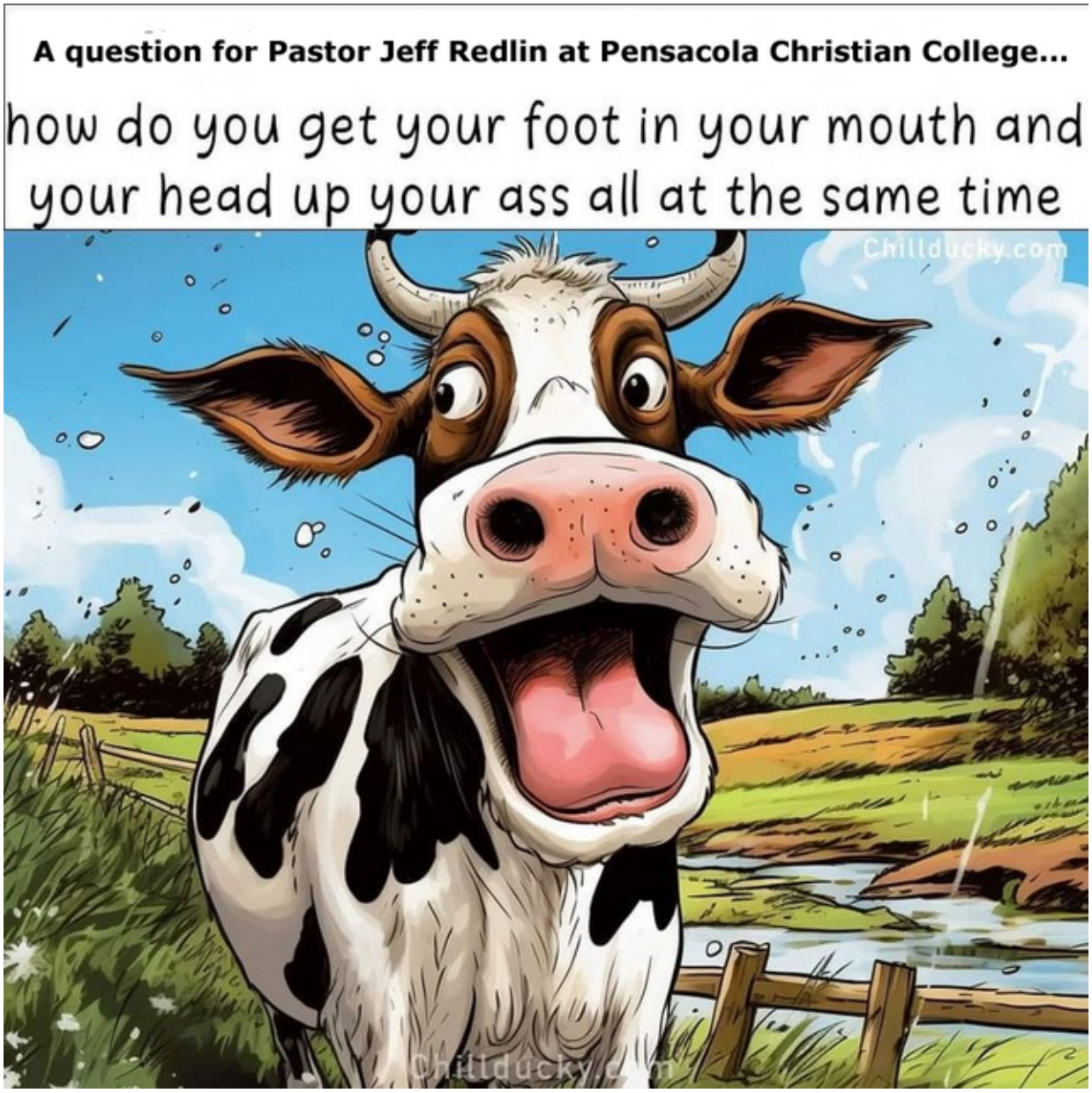

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/edward_bounds/power_through_prayer.pdf
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F6V2dcmjJgU
3. https://rightdoctrinematters.com/answer-in-genesis-exposed-articles/
4. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2025/01/the-foolishness-of-young-earth.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_discouraging.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm
12. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhTCzg7i725_iG-qIVARbDxn8WseYZd-YDwkko2kHeynYwaJFeOqfTMjB3MdOV_qdSCbRqORBKYghqDRfWuVrwnA8AJo_zvoXJW7Bi

---

6.1.17 God Knows That We Are Made Of Dust (2025-01-21 01:30)

Psalms 103:14, " For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. "

My favorite preacher is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). He was born to his mother when she was 39 years old. Children with older parents are usually more mature, which I believe is the case with Jack Hyles. He was very mature for his age as a young man. His mother's name is Coystal Mattie (Frasure) Hyles (1887-1984). I never had the opportunity to see or meet her at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. I enrolled into Hyles-Anderson College in 1985, but Brother Hyles Mom had passed away the year before in 1984.

Brother Hyles said that his mother's favorite Bible verse was **Psalms 103:14, " For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. "** I love that Scripture passage too! Here is more of the surrounding text, so you can get a clearer idea of the text. I cannot think of a more precious, beautiful and comforting passage from God's Word...

> Psalms 103:10-16, He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities. For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us. Like as a father pitieth his children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him. *For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. As for man, his days are as grass*: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth. For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more."

There are a dozen precious truths found in the preceding passage of Scripture. Our Creator is a merciful God. **Micah 7:18, "**

Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.

" What a wonderful passage. We serve a loving, compassionate, faithful, fair and good God.

Psalms 97:1, " The LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of isles be glad thereof."

In the life of our Lord Jesus Christ, He never browbeat people for past sins. Jesus always said to them:

"

Go, and sin no more

"

(John 5:14, 8:11). Delilah removed Samson's hair, BUT Delilah couldn't stop it from growing again. If you live with deep regrets over past sins, there is hope my friend. Cheer up. Just by God's grace don't repeat the same mistakes. God is not concerned about your past failures, He is concerned about right now and moving ahead.

The Reason Why I Don't Make Vows To God

Someone recently asked me what to do if you've broken a vow to God. Dear reader, if that is you also, humbly confess your broken vow to God and tell Him you won't be so careless in the

future with your vows. God just wants us all to do better moving forward. I heard Pastor Jack Hyles teach that in a sermon. I sure wish I could remember which sermon it was, but I cannot. God is not an ogre in Heaven that shows no mercy.

Other than my marriage vows in 1987, I have never made any vows to God, because of the seriousness of a vow. Sadly, my former wife broke her marriage vows in 2006. Consequently, I have painfully lived alone for the past 19 years. Since I know that I am a sinful human being by birth and by choice, I dare not trust myself to make a vow to God. But I have made some vows to myself. Job wisely did the same thing. We read in **Job 31:1, "I made a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?"** Job didn't vow to God that he wouldn't lust upon his maid; but rather, he made a vow to himself.

1st Corinthians 2:16b , **"For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ*."** The Bible says as saints that we have Christ's mind, so that we can judge righteously in matters.

Sometimes people make a vow to God that they later realize they either cannot or don't want to keep. The Bible says that you should pay that which you have vowed. Making a vow is a serious matter. If you break a vow to God, he will hold you fully accountable. **Ecclesiastes 5:4-5, "When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.**

Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. "

Only a fool breaks a promise to God.

However, I do not believe that God is a thug who expects you to keep a promise that will wreak havoc in your life. If a bad situation has arisen, such as losing your job after promising God to give your local church a certain amount of money each month, I humbly believe that God allows for extenuating circumstances. God is not unjust and unreasonable to force you to keep a vow that you can no longer keep; not without causing undue stress, loss and hardship for your family. The Lord understands, He really does friend.

The Lord fully knows that we are made of mere dust. **Isaiah 64:8, "But now, O LORD, thou art our father; *we are the clay*, and thou our potter; and *we all are the work of thy hand*."** This Scripture passage proves that abortion is the sin of murder. God forms every child in its mother's womb. We are the work of our Creator's omnipotent loving hands.

As human beings, we are comprised of the elements (clay) from the earth. **Ecclesiastes 3:20, "All go unto one place; *all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again*." Ecclesiastes 12:7, "*Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was*: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it."** When we ultimately die someday, our body returns into the earth from which it came. **Ecclesiastes 12:13, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man."**

God bless you dear reader, hang in there. The Lord desires to fellowship with you (James 4:8). As I mentioned, Pastor Jack Hyles' mother's favorite Bible verse was **Psalms 103:14, " For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. "** God knows that we are made from the dust of the earth—mortal creatures prone to weakness and failure.

When a woman was caught in the very act of adultery in John chapter 8, the hypocritical Pharisees dragged her out of bed, dumping her on the ground at Jesus' feet. As a testimony against them for selectively condemning people, they didn't bother to bring the man. That is very interesting! No one knows what Jesus wrote on the ground with His finger, but I have always speculated that perhaps He wrote: "Where's the man?"

Whatever Jesus wrote, it convicted the crowd.

The inspired Holy Bible says that from the oldest to the youngest, they put their stones down and walked away. In this true story, we learn that we are all guilty sinners as humans (Romans 3:10-23). No one has a right to condemn others for their sins (Matthew 7:1). The legal system holds people accountable for their poor behavior, but on an individual basis we do not have a right to become the judge, jury and executioner. The Bible says if you condemn me for my sins, it just reveals that your sins are much greater (Matthew 7:1-5).

God understands that we are all sinners by birth (nature) and by choice. **Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?"** Never trust a man who trusts himself! The inspired Word of God teaches and warns not to trust the human heart, because it is desperately wicked and deceitful ABOVE ALL ELSE! This is why the humble shepherd boy turned king, David, said in **Psalms 19:12, "**

Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults." Since the human heart is wicked and deceptive, we all tend to overlook our own sins but are quick to see other's sins. I am guilty of doing it sometimes and so are you.

Humans Hurt Each Other's Feelings

To be transparent, sometimes certain people at church get on my nerves. I've actually skipped church at times, when I felt tension because of inconsiderate people who were rude, Smart Alecs or ran their big mouth. I take pain medications to cope with my constant chronic neck pain. The last thing I need is for someone at church giving me a hard time. Sometimes people don't mean any harm, they're just foolish and immature, blind to how horrible they can be. God remembers that we are made of dust. **Psalms 103:14, " For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. "** I try to be like my dear Savior, by letting hurt feelings go and remembering that people are just made of clay. Albeit, that is difficult to do for me sometimes. I am a caring person, and the flipside of having a caring heart is that I have sensitive feelings.

I have been praying for God to help me let things go, and not to be so upset when people are ungrateful, rude and make fun of me; but that is easier said than done. I have noticed that people who don't care are much better able to handle mean people. To the same degree that you are a caring and loving person, you will get your feelings hurt by others. Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007) used to say that you cannot hurt or offend a dead man. So he taught his church congregation to DIE TO SELF. I like that truth.

In the story of the Ten Lepers that Jesus healed, only one bothered to return to thank Him. That hurt Jesus' feelings.

Luke 17:17, " And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?" I love this Bible account, because it reveals that our wonderful Lord and Savior got His feelings hurt, just like us. I have had my feelings trampled upon and wounded thousands of times throughout my life. I could tell you a hundred stories about times when people have deeply wounded my feelings, and they couldn't have cared less. People can be so cruel. One web visitor emailed me a long time ago and said: *PEOPLE EQUAL PAIN!* Yes, my friend, people often do equal pain. That is what Jeremiah 17:9 teaches

—that the human heart is desperately wicked and deceitful above all else.

Therefore, I have painfully learned to just love the hell out of people, pray for them, and be kind to everyone regardless of how they treat me. I cannot control what others say or do, but I

CAN control my own thoughts, words and behavior. I have had a few pastors reject THE TRUTH when I placed it into their hands, and then ban me from attending their churches in sinful pride.

False Prophets Easily Deceive People

When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, their incompetent senior pastor, Marty Herron, preached the Devil's lie of [1]LORDSHIP SALVATION. I befriended him with the truth that Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel of grace. I also exposed their multiple counterfeit Bible revisions. I also exposed their false idea that repentance means to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven, which is a falsehood.

I also heard Pastor Jack Hyles teach that if he could teach his people one thing next to the plan of salvation, it would to: *GET OUT OF THE SELF LIFE.* I couldn't agree more. I desire to grow in my Christian faith to the point, where inconsiderate people can no longer bother me. I don't know if that is even possible, but I am trying. You might now be thinking about a popular passage of Scripture from

Psalms 119:165, " Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them." This passage has nothing to do with being offended by others. It means that if you abide in the inspired Scriptures, you won't stumble. The Hebrew word for

"offend

"

here means

"

to stumble.

" Put another way, the man is not falling apart whose Bible is!

Because we are made of dust, we are easily deceived by False Prophets. People are like sheep. If you know anything about sheep, they are defenseless animals. Sheep have no sharp teeth or claws like bears do. Wolves have sharp teeth to grip, tear and fight with. But sheep are essentially lamb chops waiting to be devoured by wolves, bears and other predators. Sheep cannot defend themselves, which is why they desperately need a good shepherd to herd and protect them.

We are as sheep the Bible says in **Isaiah 53:6, " All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. "** Jesus warned us in Matthew 7:15 about ravening wolves who come disguised as sheep. **Matthew 7:15, "**

Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

" Wolves are cunning, shrewd and dangerous, even eating humans. I could show you hundreds of tragic wolf stories, but here is a story that I randomly found. This one is from India, where [2]9 children and 1 adult were carried off by a pack of wolves and eaten alive! Wolves can be deadly enemies to all land creatures. There is strength in numbers. Wolves learn quickly that in large numbers they are invincible and can take down even the largest of creatures to kill and eat. The same is true with false prophets!

Psalms 103:14, " For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. "

Our great God is merciful to them who fear and obey Him. The Lord understands that we are just dust, and He invites every human being to reason with Him (Isaiah 1:18). Jesus is precious!!!

[3]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
2. https://www.bbc.com/news/articles/cx2n1z943zzo
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguoTmXMtNMoVgcZ1Vy_tF40mxSdbzO557oPvl6P-SUiNshu-tr3JoEaXq4tbYPG7GlVmdUU6EpVvTQBC138p3-6m-GM9DhZqJQTHd

---

6.1.18 Works Of Darkness Have Been Committed By Israel (2025-01-22 21:34)

1st Corinthians 10:20-21, “But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils. **Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord’s table, and of the table of devils.”**

The modern religion of Judaism is NOT the Old Testament Jewish religion. Judaism is the false religion of the Pharisees!



2024: The Year Evangelicals Took Fellowship With Devils
(12/29/24 - by Pastor Chuck Baldwin)

What evils Israel committed in Gaza last year, and the evils that the United States wickedly sanctioned in Gaza—mercilessly slaughtering, torturing and murdering 46,000 Palestinians—is the work of Devils. They have taken fellowship with the prince of darkness! These are THE WORKS OF DARKNESS!!! I do NOT stand with Israel.

6.1.19 I Built A Big Snowman In Pensacola, Florida (2025-01-22 21:58)

We had a historic heavy snowstorm in Pensacola yesterday on January 21st, 2025. It snowed about 8 inches. I felt like a little kid again today, even at age 57, playing in the snow...



My Snowman!

I used some 5-gallon buckets that they gave me for free at Harbor Freight. I filled the buckets with snow to make snow blocks. I used charcoal briquettes for the eyes, nose and mouth. I used my John 3:16 hat for Mr. Snowman. I found that old Christmas decoration in my den. I took several dozen photos of the snowstorm yesterday, and my snowman today, for you to see. Enjoy them...



7612







[6]



7616



[8]



7618

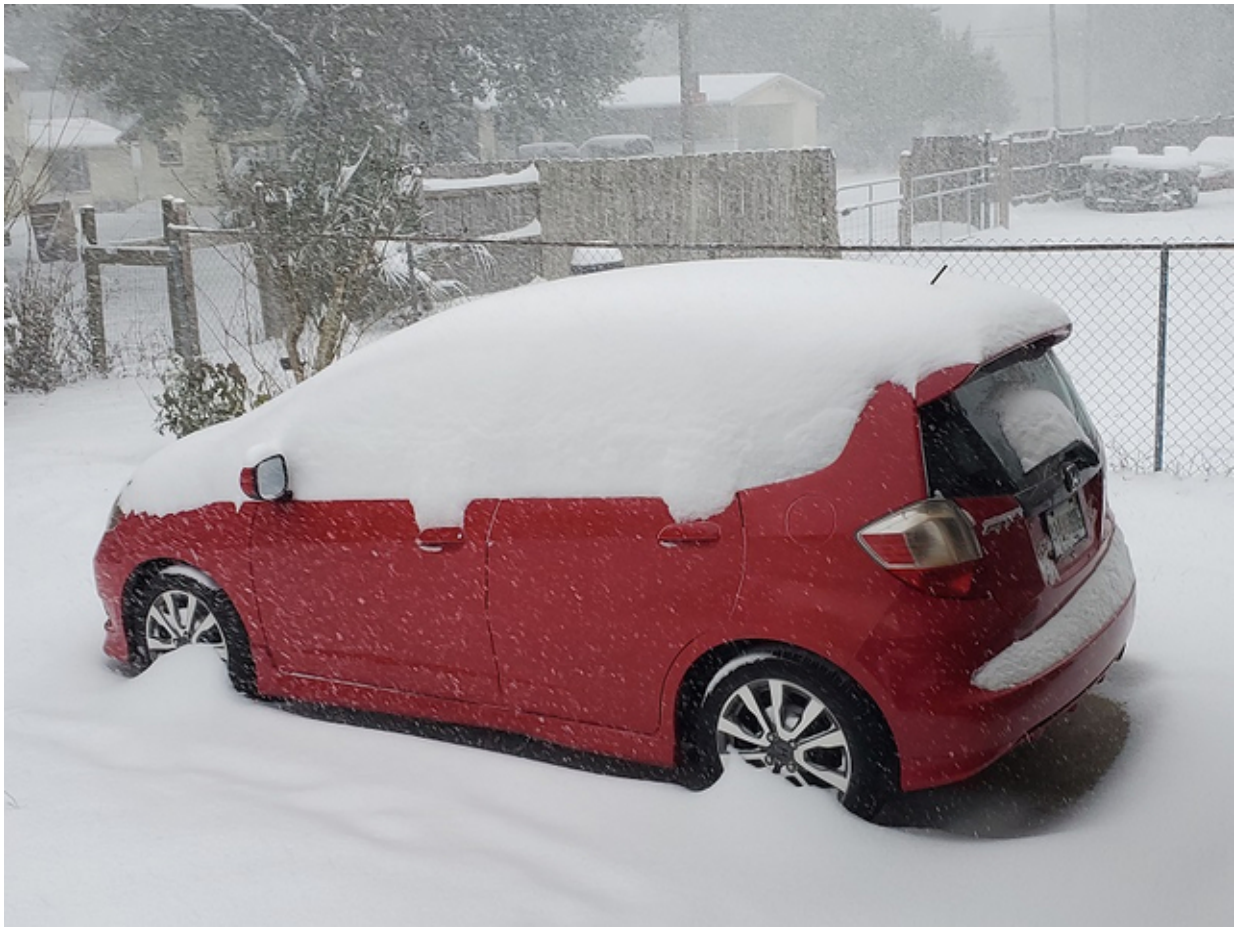

[10]















7626













7632





[25] 

[26] 

[27]



[28]



7636


JESUS
REST
IN HIM
SAVES


JESUS
REST
IN HIM





7640


JOHN
3:16
VES


JESUS SAVES
JOHN 3:16
REST IN HIM AND BE SAVED





7644


JESUS
REST
IN HIM
SAVE









[42]Watch a Video of Birds Enjoying My Feeder



I built a big snowman in my front yard today. The snow was perfect packing! I used my John 3:16 hat, some sticks from my yard, and some charcoal briquettes for the eyes, nose and mouth. Here are some videos of my cool snowman (no pun intended)...

1. [44]Video 1 of My Snowman
2. [45]Video 2 of My Snowman
3. [46]Video 3 of My Snowman

Here’s [47]a video of yesterday’s storm.

It was a [48]WINTER WONDERLAND in Pensacola, Florida, on January 21st, 2025. I talked with one of my neighbours today, showing him my snowman as he walked by. He said that he has

lived in Pensacola for 24 years, but has never seen a major snowstorm like this. God is good. I love snow! Since I moved away from Chicago in 2004, and lived on the island of Guam for 17 years, this is the first time I have seen snow in 21 YEARS! I had a blast yesterday and today!

Here is [49]a video of the birds enjoying the feeder I put up for them with food. Unbelievably, the hundreds of birds that come to my feeder will eat 10 pounds of bird seed in just 4 days...

God is so good and awesome! I felt like a kid again today. People were stopping in their cars to take pictures. I loved it! THANK YOU friend for reading my blogs. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhXirnB4j3F2eHoHgDhR9J6FNj2DY7irUdOWCNxZ1oBEtpIrPcvm9Beaa17oUjgFguEO6vEM-A3ivuHNI5F0Ik2viwUQJYwercDNov
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgcbLaG4HfjHX6JrXBqGdtB5QBzOBefLOrfRt6CyCvxNtbESlTcnqloxsI_tjpeftRpfBJ9blUa4jiSoeNZIh-UDt5VHcQcpeUvY_B
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhT20_oR7WZZEfGLO5SNaQENzHQawx1kXhzxtXULgHQn6JROT6tKrma-mCjOiKXOEUfO5WE92XuO8GOOkofnQ-Xtu_fwtlpuxsEJku
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi_qYmoSX9_dbKY9oFHEiYDo6u8_34aZlE6eNn-U3ivuqPOpM8i9FKYx2kROpfGCOgbyhxGf7hmXOv0H09evSv3hc7n2MHMeRTSI9F
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgRNOUvpFEq71v77v9IFovo8YFB2a6gcf5_np9E_FYHiGfwGtvCS4OPvvrFp109d4Sgsb2lLbJ5WnANppGr7nAcuWG5ZR2truQJ0py
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh4NCAcxJHBwLybwJN5FxkkliAJy-0BoqZvKumy895IlmM5dFduqaBhfA9XBdz2WNEY07PDWD23hl30uytJbIK0At8Ac0DvF9xyXnO
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh04obb0EXoXdsFwmzsMmC7uDbtyqdssfbrb6NjQk3kMYN_BMWNeteNIfdvLhA1Qg8Qai_53rVC6USGvVxUFm8eIfHUJPEmNT3vxRs
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrBRSKHFZJveRdXE9aaJhyphenhypheno62J-E7SO-fC1EJnO2n25qgLStb8ERjShoZgnD-He7ZE1lezeS8qvbUjy59Sw62JORwdY
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjpZw5m_XwKrR_Asl0MHg4B_xQ_wh5DUYJLWVoUkBAQefXRp63cEiKbQCQatTGR-oXY3z3CvOmmiv878WjnRZ2sxsdW7ia8MWOC_7H
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhJW8_pqfG-TUGEBE2FTHBBfT0hT0DXTzPOZ1UgaY8ahbFDY1tZO3xQALk2hXWXdGSMYC85tFAnfhmsbfn3ZDqj-Y2SOUMxWogYlCi
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2kAJerm3X2z31AlMnA3TgS4k6hUJT5tkcrevBCB-ZfQR4z6i8pRlYkwkp5-w_31Xof8wzz6kmjkG4xUu1W2pGraY8WrSHxgd5qsH
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjAjgsFzaYgrYBM7D750cl5tC_xgVi1VjV4QozZ9CSAhHk9r2I-9iEyot1HEZ7qQMtn8PWj7MoJuH6-AbKyw1NR9d1x0cUfiVPxsnm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj6bvnG_YQhtmPeg41gYqv306hYTF5yIFmNSSQ6Pr4LnPVUI_hjoN_AzwaafS1bqcFIBlQ6oFYsDQc4dDR9dxl5y7Mcihr3gx6Wd56
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj209HTMCTPRMzpxFklAMlQoy8tuTYOOFQdpZmZu4du65pSkMLjhKG6qhnuA_50xk8kqVVN8z_FoL5EJI07LiqyOKKwyhSPgTT4K1E
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgnFDgAsdZ4oksk2U0AoTFFLMmwsKf5douwJRVVwITWvV_9t6Nk66gsmx-5gQtILtrrOZO0VdiESC_QbPxLLi_UTCNtqojZiq415Ab
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgs_2Ef0O0nzJJUzjWatVKXH2Q7KHhv28B224rgi9irfgoIZ8Kntq5GQHVqpB_gvAuSjyZ49RCjvhX-JQku39eFUcOc7xC15fFWd6d
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg1zr5N8KbAW7MmlGcrXKhopwRBHBZKrI7BE3YShAihtzWBRqAKMKf59izYk2snFm3SJd51yG3Qf7bnC1D3vGnanO8pFBu5GAwZD4I
18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi_sdTa7_VqOm-OA3naXbeaastBVsiRQU5rcGh7V2Fjnp11Qzg5nNx82HTIvsQWqvKc55S80JJ7N2fAz5KdKv2UWK7-u7vFdoQCgaW
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgEz20FU0lv5WZA6zHuOODOIT74GSwXKG7r4kdLPfvSz2Jc1AcqHf0jr2SELL_Neea_MpZQi_ZMKNmmRDzP6akclsR8Y44CY_Zj7QH
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh92WbJKjHIQ0EyjBznAsB_097ehBIalkKL2etJO8RaZfy

jCCl8D8lI5uagLbGcGQph-UFECju1lwYPer-y0yzthGB6VOg0EeOjP_d

21. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgH1cK0-rCywRupaylWHw-OBKq20ceqkqg7fcdUMJqtliwgp2PYiwDRtS__ymKTFbmLvsCDfBGj939HmTV7JhOqXXAvblqwDDaBEaU

22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg08UEvzfegoodUZxrIigZVYXkSh7qf7c8X1BhY8xAps1VFccgb-Qf3hgoxkEl138bgu0ISGAp8IKquerJHu7McaonyIm9inxCr7Rc

23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhWxvGPjedvjrYHZrr_Mg6oXyQMd6JbqTef33IqXXIx9j9VotcBbRzE3XbqnLZtCf4UfuxIpYWns7ru0e-hunzOg4ZXF9i1LIqmSsz

24. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSVoMmP2-qY0OUCc2ZRhJZsF5kBtjuIZtAFM8q_eQAIjWtfCBqni7lArtwhjwWHW-hhpKAOSLOKU_uDmHl1iHQpKf-QtJQJjw8gzW

25. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh8jGOSlipKt0PfF3xW2opL43yV6ZfUasHA3ZRgf8p05-Qbnxs74QTdW_AYqw82w18EhTJN-CJPVV-bSxApraLRgZSSuYpSAoHmiRS

26. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjWyEfUal46RW0zqdB6wxDr0IeSfygHzAWqKJ4dHV1Vo9qkQrxBdBQ6D3fWhj-DT9Uj1noZ_SiXlPD75hGEdetHUj_QmhfGcB-lbJE

27. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkn1yJzKa8-j_T8LmHGTAs9OHXE6C0c1paFgk_2W32lzKm_8pz-DiM8b3QCedN6JmM7WynCjW6an71umetuZzd27HDUjS7HG91LlD

28. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg3U5_3Y-22abmCMqJcwgi2nmJ11tF3gkGH42EJ83HMB3QcyKgd-XQrtm-WhVE_k4mksePUYN-z4RpDSjuF7FndOyebsrez4ZewMy_

29. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQxaOjkQdddD9fTVl6ezRKUtVr8i9jUU-EE8r0VpWem6yOmEqSuPCEK5p72x96DnVNlxmxZJtsgWDUrdSIAj3DAUwZfzLOMsU73Fc

30. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhm2axrEZXAIh1DEsCn37__Ue81Bemw7GhuB0bWRZqH0cLIlTZDH9waZ1vsQEH3yI3F7JSJJ8BgvlQLpBVf6V0qmiHsYF5j7VnVl1C

31. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgq4TLymUKjhRxvOzRws32fKqjABhUvV8VmUVEVjiEkbPIj-WA-YILziI2QBpjKxGsBwtw0qGYqoLLWtQgITQEICmQbHuk7EyDhpPl

32. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgcbLaG4HfjHX6JrXBqGdtB5QBzOBefLOrfRt6CyCvxNtbESlTcnqloxsI_tjpeftRpfBJ9blUa4jiSoeNZIh-UDt5VHcQcpeUvY_B

33. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiV722pjPapM2zrxytr-tmynIRIZJODRVcT8QHVHe47_zEgkVG3I-8x2RCHZr9cbxrzmXzlN9Cyy18UrPn_0qDe65BUMEa9RvabNuN

34. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjoRrfeoPP70uRYIqGI6QXoElKjU7pPlRWgcBteoI2ompKYfgUXONI4bZ1NsPseK1ZfpDKBLM0_vdraxuU_lCHFA9AHPQVgeSQnggp

35. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiwHXsn4iEX9vv5ezHA4JtmBreHgpi0CJpxWrrAT44vlpXHLrYT7SxBgVwie0UsmaG7vRt3to6WHrJh4OgZRM5H5JCzVTLQGnqrT65

36. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiGVVbpRwreLfFQTVzbM8hbwMYAJITHQMNEdTD7W9updbmUOAvXKNVmpoqYI6aCvoy1poMaAcwQ2qAsV681OsziuAVz07tx1UINnEY

37. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhdGGNqDuIoWenG6BPWsdIvLJGIUBC8Kl6_mvES_JQcCknCraKVE4wP4c5x5fK5k_HGTe9BiKfWr5Ea8_qkQpSEjZiT9FVSOmeBEh2

38. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEijpgs238p0AUi1E0Wz1ejChGDcztwph8Q3zvExSzYf8lOpgIST3V_VT_DkGdcSQlgY2lR5fsvsZFBOqOIFCXL3RhWuM-rtpG9NIJl

39. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgujN-5chkIB4_C1FTpLHrLW97lBp6ql29TPy-fYA-y7kvAF6p1BbbbLVFjZDvXDhTd3wFXdx32siR__WvE6TRKKSUaR2dxYk-V3vf

40. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjm3LtugL69m8n5NMcHDtFSToRyb2MI1RskoUH7BzZm-aX8wSYLXG6TBWbRoJ-L8roVvhNtl6YbsVvA2VBNBmI4YjZ6n1U28qGFtqa

41. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSOOCUevc0Vgonqy4T61MysmB763xx1sLOB_nZkV65dJBNiBnPWRiTVrCnDrDxPRwiLGWVD4EuJ__la-VmHbanCnicvukBBBWJZQO

42. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/birds_enjoying_my_bird_feeder-01222025.mp4

43. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhWm01qZ-FABy9eoWZWEi-HgvUu5Ru1ndGW7v0C5cENr7B3v-dSYG9TGF9y-7k0ml27qFHohQW_Q2uh_bP-lJ8EkRQ-WFnTfTqclba

44. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/snowman_in_pensacola_01-01222025.mp4

45. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/snowman_in_pensacola_02-01222025.mp4

46. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/snowman_in_pensacola_03-01222025.mp4

47. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/snowstorm_in_pensacola-01212025.mp4

48. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/winter_wonderland_in_pensacola-01212025.mp4
49. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/birds_enjoying_my_bird_feeder-01222025.mp4

6.1.20 My Snowman Is Still Standing In Pensacola (2025-01-24 18:04)

It’s been three days since the historic 8 inch snowstorm in Pensacola, Florida, on Tuesday (January 21, 2025). I’m milking this snowstorm for everything I can...lol.

[1]



A Winter Wonderland In Pensacola - January 21st, 2025

I took these photos yesterday on Thursday...

[2]

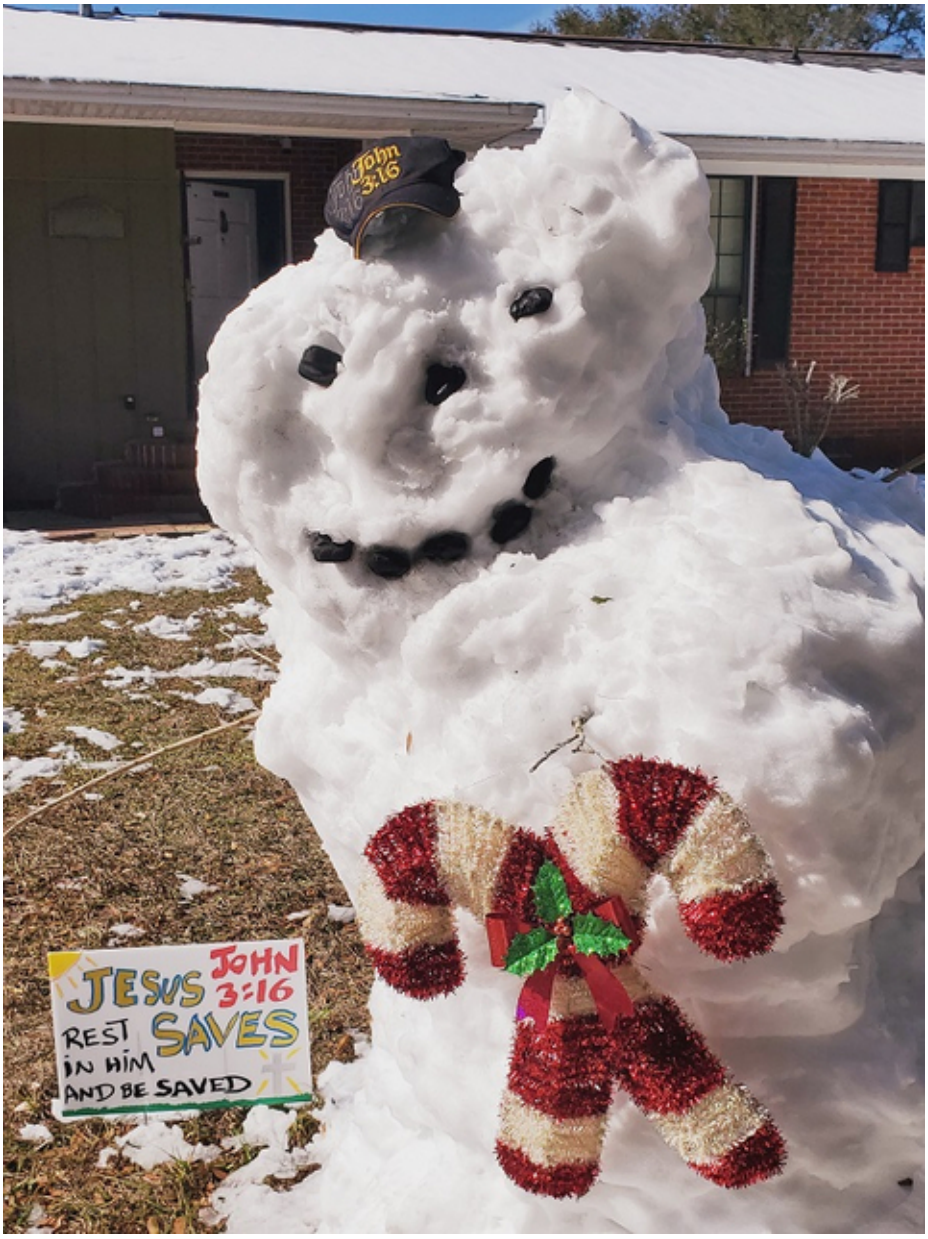

[3]Mr. Snowman Is Singing, "I’m Still Standing!"



And today on Friday...



7656


JESUS
SAVES



7658


JESUS
JOHN 3:16
SAVES


John 3:16
JESUS SAVES
JOHN 3:16
REST IN HIM AND BE SAVED


JESUS SAVES
JOHN 3:16
REST IN HIM AND BE SAVED



7662



I've had so much fun building this snowman. I felt like a kid again in the snow. God is so good! I hope you have enjoyed these photos, which I took to share with others.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhPDlGo1Ns7wW_O5uruxwf9C_6CK5XkriJj7pSZ5zzBOh9PjSsmk9UtyvTRJeyNyxGj2yIydsXuCrooTfgh2kTwmvAzz0irYFnOb-v
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjOwiVKqplIefK7QxWiwvWRNAd4qvt89w9c0UR5coxoTOeWC2pcVPZYGbTc1FB7yhqJTq4PukhuPmnpPBmTFtETK2D_vgafV7gQhb6
3. https://youtu.be/ZHwVBirqD2s?si=XQ_DajmrzfyfJNLI&t=37
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgjCriDZm8EwNN2aazX72JZSmaU8uldLALYft9bv0N4_HOkUDUOebSZkvlLTg_pvbu6eSRuDZrRZSQy4Eax9WPbSDKQWglnIGrqCpw
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgxxk7dp2w1LHq14ddgrCjzE4sDYqT-5968xD8vRZ8t2X2OsKaQge3WsfEngQ-SHmVDuZOwWggeonF5gu6UwQE1rlaz9Q94J43smk8
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVEoRHxJ3vP-oA-M0E2T5DL1umgM-SGqOzlGME1eCjlb6jDMTX1xG6TRa9w_cIiLuoAdcaS51JJ-wqRFfVfaGnIHoz8lKWwZdHBS3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjpwOFMYyQB8IwEbTNgTOybvOdSImmrPNGXUzsyz8e-NpThgiO6i23sLku-khrh2Ir-wgukZjJ9UjI-ibtn0i1soAdEhyphenhyphe
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjRF6_LM0coKke3pjeg0wygysYTYdfZbcoj3_Abo9XI7k27JMGfsgVkfnw8K-OQlV3Eclpt0HEhQAUScSsk2iHlGG67fr08VNpC3Zu
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEivoBEIdnj7haGzgXW0xceS5q-qQqXL8MY3b5hpmDaoCVnQCpPGHDBj6CnQaxAb9bsG1PRH0TLiQLa7_sk4TMoAasmQ3I-MD4Tb5Sd
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhrtyA7ik5J3ajreQw35kaf0YOwYhN-ocGHVu0cfvVP8iZCx9HaCDtduJpEbkPYEGcID70f_Jl4b8UO55osbdrLnUghTVUBFIga8Bb
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSME2BNpStD4PpFeDOMWVUn_Ns4-dcXQWmxJLDafehh2mf9h11EkIEp4itnywEShbIr3WciPepnEut6n9XPNMVTw-jYNxUafz4yR2

12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkiF2K3_8rT8dKaQZzOQP6H6ZAl-e8svskINQaQ3xacx3UBa4s5FAnKRM1iStLBZOymmXqiZm_GOWIS-5M3oVilxIR59_EfhC_Bee

---

6.1.21 All Women Pastors Are Serving The Devil (2025-01-24 23:43)

1st Corinthians 14:34, “

Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law.

”

1st Timothy 2:11-12, “Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.”

Kindly, all women preachers are false prophets! Only men can preach with the authority of God’s inspired Word. Women are commanded in the Bible to be quiet in the church business.

The fact that some people would argue with the inspired Word of God that women are not permitted to be pastors, just evidences how much Satan has corrupted this generation. ... "[1]WOMEN PREACHERS EXPOSED" (by Pastor Max D. Younce).

The Bible is an authoritative Book authored by an authoritative God, and it is only supposed to be preached with authority by men, not females. Ladies can share the Gospel and teach Bible on a personal level to others, but they are not permitted to interfere with church affairs. Women are not permitted to open the pastor’s church mail without his permission. Women are not allowed to have a say in what is preached. Women have no biblical right to control the local church in any capacity, only men do! Female pastors are the ultimate rebellion!

Ladies can serve in the church kitchen. They can work in the church nursery. Ladies can write Sunday School lessons, but only if the pastor gives them permission. Ladies can speak from the pulpit with the pastor’s permission, such as to give their testimony, but they CAN NEVER preach the Word of God! This is a matter of authority! Women have no say in the church.

Some of my readers won’t like me after reading this blog, but as a born-again Christian for 45 years, I do not think women should have a right to vote in political elections. Men ought to control society. Women belong at home being homemakers, mothers, wives and cooks. **1st Timothy 5:14-15, “I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. For some are already turned aside after Satan.”** A young women in the Bible is any gal under the age of 60! Career women are turned aside after Satan. If that offends you, good, the truth should.

ALL WOMEN PASTORS ARE NOT RIGHT WITH GOD!!!

[2]Pastor Joyce Meyer is a wicked woman, rebellious and greedy. She is wrong on the Gospel, preaching partial faith in Christ plus works. She teaches the lie of Lordship Salvation. I will never support women preachers, nor attend any church which has a rebellious female for a pastor. It’s not a matter of male chauvinism; but rather, it is a matter of obeying the inspired

Holy Bible. When women take control of society, all havoc ensues (abortion, homosexuality, public nudity, divorce, MGTOW, et cetera). Biblically, men must rule! **Isaiah 3:12,**

“

As for my people, children are their oppressors, and *women rule over them*. O my people, *they which lead thee cause thee to err*, and destroy the way of thy paths.

”

[3]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/women_preachers.mp3?
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/02/beware-of-false-prophet-joyce-meyer.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiI2hyphenhyphenqK8PnO1KCLe78ilzQwgjHaJAXUrGuCc6K48JMdLhn1MUngJ_Fr8uN6ie9MBmF-dm3_vpuIeKDlCWHouY8jVJ1c

6.1.22 Being “Born Again” Doesn’t Mean To Live A Changed Life (2025-01-25 17:34)

John 3:1-3, “There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. **Jesus answered and said unto him, *Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”**

I was curious today what I would find if I typed “How To Go To Heaven” into DuckDuckGo. So, I tried it. The first website that appeared was wikiHow, an article titled: “[1]How to Get to Heaven (Christianity).” Here is a quote from their corrupt plan of salvation...

> **Ask Jesus to come into your life through the prayer of salvation.** Simply acknowledging that Jesus is the Son of God and he died for our sins isn’t enough to get you into heaven. *You have to make a conscious decision to become a follower of Jesus*, praying to God for forgiveness for your sins. **This is known in Christianity as being “born again,” because your life should be different from that moment forward.** In John 3:3, the Bible explicitly states that you can not go to heaven without doing this: "Jesus answered to him, ’Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born again he cannot see the kingdom of God.’"
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> [2]SOURCE

It upsets me as a born-again Christians and a Baptist preacher, to see incompetent fools like wikiHow pervert the Gospel, distort the truth and mislead lost sinners about how to get to Heaven. They are like children who have found their father’s loaded gun and are playing with it. WikiHow gets it right that we are all sinners and cannot save ourselves, but they get it woefully wrong that you get born-again by becoming a follower of Christ.

Are you familiar with the disturbing story in Matthew 7:21-23 about a group of people who were standing in judgment before their Creator? They boasted of following Christ, doing many wonderful works, casting out devils and they even called Jesus,

“Lord, Lord.” This is the deadly falsehood of Lordship Salvation! They were devout FOLLOWERS of Christ, serving Him with all their heart, but they failed to trust Christ alone for eternal life. Jesus rebuked them, calling them workers of iniquity. Sadly, they were cast into Hell forever to burn.

Remember, Satan’s favorite weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. That was their fatal mistake in Matthew 7:21-23. Essentially, they were trying to work their way into Heaven. **Romans 3:20, “Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”** The purpose of God’s Old Testament law is to be used as a measuring stick, by which when men compare themselves, they see their sinnership and need for the dear Savior (Galatians 3:24-26). The sole purpose of God’s law in getting saved is to show men their need as sinners for faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 3:19-20). God never intended for men to first commit to keep the law to the best of their ability, as a prerequisite to receiving God’s free gift of eternal life.

Jesus told them in **Matthew 7:21, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father* which is in heaven.**

” We find the WILL OF THE FATHER in **John 6:40,**

“

And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

” The will of the Father to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON JESUS. You cannot get to Heaven by becoming a mere follower of Christ.

WikiHow are very wrong to teach that the biblical phrase

“

born again

”

in John 3:3 refers to a changed life. That is *not* what it means to be born anew from above. The inspired King James Bible teaches that when Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden, he opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the world (Romans 5:12). Consequently, we live in a FALLEN WORLD. This is why there have been horrible deadly forest fires in California recently. Contrary to [3]what Pastor Steven Anderson errantly preached, blaming Californian’s sins for their situation; the fires are simply the consequence of living in a fallen world because of Adam’s sin.

I remember hearing in the [4]news in 2019 about a little 11 year old girl. She was at a Campground in Indiana with the Girl Scouts. It had been raining heavily the week before. In a freak accident, a tree fell over and killed her instantly. Do you think God was judging that little girl? Was the tree falling on her God’s way of sending a message to local sinners? No, of course not. She was just in the wrong place at the right time, and she tragically died.

Life is a veil of tears. The fires in California happened because the region is naturally prone to dryness and forest fires, just as the country of Indonesia is prone to volcanic eruptions more than anywhere else on planet earth. God is not judging those people! Death is the wages of sin for all humanity (Romans 6:23). We all must die. How and when differ for everyone. Ecclesiastes 9:11 in the Bible warns that TIME AND CHANCE happens to everyone. That is, there is such a thing as luck.

If your city burns down, I can be mean by looking to find someone who recently sad something bad about God, and then blame that person for the entire city burning down. This is what people do! By using this type of shallow thinking, you could literally attribute all natural disasters to sinful humans and God’s judgment. I humbly do not believe that the fires in California are God’s judgment, just as I don’t think A.I.D.S. was God’s judgment upon homosexuals in the 1970’s through 1990’s. We all suffer because we live in a fallen world because of sin in general, and not because we individually did something sinful. Granted, if you get drunk and drive into a tree, that is on you.

You Don’t Get To Heaven By Praying

WikiHow are darn fools, who speak with authority on the matter of *How to Get to Heaven*, as if they know what they are talking about, when clearly they don't. It is a very wicked thing to put words into God's mouth, making one's self a liar (Proverbs 30:5-6). Here is what wikiHow foolishly teaches it means to be born again...

> You have to make a conscious decision *to become a follower of Jesus*, *praying to God* for forgiveness for your sins. This is known in Christianity as being "born again," *because your life should be different from that moment forward*. [emphasis added] [5]SOURCE

Nowhere does the Bible teach that you get your sins forgiven by "praying to God."

Repeatedly in the inspired Holy Scriptures we are simply taught to BELIEVE ON JESUS to be saved. **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life." You do not have to pray to have you sins forgiven. WikiHow are liars!

You Don't Get To Heaven By Following Jesus

Furthermore, nowhere does the inspired Word of God teach to become a follower of Jesus to get your sins forgiven. You may follow Christ your whole life and yet never be born again at all. **John 6:26, " Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled."** Notice that they followed Jesus, but were not saved. They had selfish motives. They just wanted a handout of food to eat, and to likely take some home for later.

One of my favorite Baptist preachers, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), wrote these excellent words:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> **Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[6]What Is The Gospel?'

I absolutely love that quote from Pastor Ironside, because it is 100 % true! I marvel in sadness that at least 85 % of Baptist pastors today have been poisoned with the toxicity of Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance and Satan's corrupt Bible revisions. As my regular blog visitors know, I write about this topic quote often. I only do so to counter the woeful lack of preaching today against these deadly evils in the churches. Somebody has got to care! People are going to Hell with a false sense of security, blinded by the falsehoods of False Repentance and Lordship Salvation. By God's grace, I must diligently and faithfully exposes these dangerous lies!

WikiHow have got God's plan of salvation very wrong! Living a changed life is NOT what it means to be born-again. Ephesians 2:1 teaches that we were all born as humans in trespasses and sins. That is, we were all born spiritually dead. This is why we must be born anew from above by the Holy Spirit of God. The new miraculous supernatural birth has nothing to do with one's behavior improving.

1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life." The passage we just read teaches that Jesus is eternal life. If you have Jesus, you will live forever. If you haven't been born again, then you don't have the Holy Spirit in you. Romans 8:9 calls the Holy Spirit, the "Spirit of Christ," which ever born again person has indwelling them.

You Get Saved By Believing The Gospel Of Jesus Christ

1st Corinthians 15:1-4 clearly defines 'THE GOSPEL' as Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection from the dead after three days. Any needy sinner who by faith receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for his or her sins, believing that Jesus was buried but then raised up from the dead the third day is saved instantly, irrevocably and forever. Simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

[7]

What is Lordship Salvation?



Lordship salvation is a phrase/concept introduced to Christianity by an influential Californian preacher named John MacArthur in the 1970's and 80's.

He is a Calvinist and what he has done is to take the teaching of Calvinism and try to make it acceptable to those who are non-Calvinists. This teaching ends up being partly the teaching of Total Inability, which requires regeneration before faith, and also the Perseverance of the Saints, where a sinner have to hold on and keep working to prove that he can persevere or else he were never saved in the first place.

Why is Lordship Salvation so controversial?

The basic idea of Lordship Salvation teaches that a sinner must be willing to forsake all his/her sins and change their life completely in order to secure their eternal salvation which is absolutely not true.



[9]

1. https://www.wikihow.com/Get-to-Heaven-%28Christianity%29
2. https://www.wikihow.com/Get-to-Heaven-%28Christianity%29
3. https://rumble.com/v6ao8da-california-wild-fires-are-the-judgment-of-god-pastor-steven-l.-anderson.html
4. https://abcnews.go.com/US/fallen-tree-kills-girl-scout-injures-indianas-camp/story?id=63925808
5. https://www.wikihow.com/Get-to-Heaven-%28Christianity%29
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj7wXVAVYj_2LIInjkbwJlQ7VJ5C01mTn1uhngx7JHTe1EwZ2mUiGUPme5rTSJHm5v1qfEvf5CArENIiFksOzFAnzslrEqukPtIYos
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2yW7K7edrwb9JZuwgGgyVRRoqkBNG_iWpR-9vIIDFAap3_JrVdO3L6Nuk8U4VJ4z2IveBfGF_qtwxV9PMgRaKsIKOp-nEXFuxgs_
9. https://www.wikihow.com/Get-to-Heaven-%28Christianity%29#_note-4

6.1.23 The California Fires Were Not God's Judgment (2025-01-28 11:10)

Luke 13:1-5, " There were present at that season some that told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. And Jesus answering said unto them, *Suppose ye that these Galilaeans were sinners above all the Galilaeans, because they suffered such things?*

I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, *think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?* I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish."

I have tremendous respect for Pastor Steven Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona. I love my Brother in Christ and support his aggressive soulwinning ministry.

Having said that, Pastor Anderson is considered the founder and leader of the New IFB (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) movement in the United States and abroad. This all began in 2006 when Brother Anderson started the Faithful Word Baptist Church. He has a strong influence over hundreds of thousands of people worldwide. I have been slandered, attacking and horribly criticized by some members of the New IFB for daring to disagree with Pastor Anderson, who is effectively the New IFB Pope in the eyes of some followers. Regardless, I am going to preach what I believe to be THE TRUTH, even if it harelips every dog in the county.

I heard a sermon last week by Pastor Steven Anderson titled: " [1]California Wild Fires Are The Judgment Of God .

" I humbly disagree. When told about some victims whom Pilate sacrificed upon an altar with the animal sacrifices, Jesus mentioned the Tower of Siloam that fell and killed 18 victims. Jesus asked the group if they thought the victims were more sinful than they are. The Lord makes it very clear in this passage from Luke 13:1-5 that accidents and disasters are NOT God's judgment upon specific sinners; but rather, they are the result of living in a fallen world because of Adam's sin (Romans 5:12).

If Jesus were here today and you told Him about something bad in the news, He might mention the wild fires in California. Jesus might ask you if you think those victims in California are worse sinners than you? This was a rhetorical question with the implication that we are all equally guilty sinners. **James 2:10,**

"For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all." One sin is enough to send a person to Hell.

The wild fires of California are simply a natural occurrence in that region. In recent years southern California had above average rainfall, which made the grass and brush grow. Then a drought affected the area this past year. All of that extra grass and brush dried out and became fuel for the fire this year. The fires are not God's punishment upon California.

I saw some fool holding a sign recently in Hollywood, which said that Californians don't want God in their state. Many superstitious churchgoers are using that one person's foolish sign to claim that the wild fires are God's judgment on Californians. In fact, the state of [2]Mississippi had the most murders in 2024. The state of [3]Florida had the most abortions in 2024. The state of [4]Alaska had the most rapes in 2024. I hope you get my point. If God were going to judge a state, why would it be California when you've got more murders, rapes and abortions in three other states? If I were God and I wanted to punish a city, I would judge "

Sin City

7672

”

Las Vegas

—

a cesspool of iniquity if ever there was one! Religious people can become so foolish in their thinking. Always remember that there is a fine line between faith and foolishness.

What is happening in California is simply a natural part of living on planet earth. Granted, there has been much mismanagement by Democratic government in California. The mayor of Los Angeles cut the fire department's annual budget by $17,000,000. That was very foolish. The governor of California rejected a bill that would have redirected billions of gallons of rain run-off water to be used to fight fires and help the people. The governor felt that the Smelt fish in the Pacific Ocean needed the additional water more than the people he serves do. That also was very foolish. Everything rises and falls on leadership. The 12,000 homes that recently burned down and $250,000,000,000 in damages could have been mostly prevented by responsible government. Regardless, forest fires have always been, and always will be, inherent to southern California due to their dry climate.

I remember when Hurricane Katrina hit New Orleans in 2005, which caused $160,000,000,000 in damage an

d killed 1,392 people. Then, just as now, the superstitious religious crowd were claiming that it was God's judgment upon New Orleans.

In 2019, a little 11 year old [5]Girl Scout was instantly killed in a freak accident when a tree fell over and landed on her. It had been raining all week, which loosened the soil. Was God judging that little girl or her parents? Some ignorant people would say yes. God was not judging her anymore than He is judging California in 2025. Bad things happen. It's just a part of living. Life is a veil of tears.

Certainly, the Bible teaches in Romans 6:23 that the wages of sin is death. We all must eventually die as a result of our fallen sinful state. When a person gets born-again by trusting the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day, that person's soul is redeemed. The flesh won't be redeemed until the Rapture, when we receive our glorified body fashioned like unto the Lord's perfect risen body (Philippians 3:21; 1st Corinthians 15:51-58).

When something bad happens to a person, unless it is a direct result of their own foolishness (e.g., a drug overdose), we ought never think that it is because of God's judgment. Jesus made it clear in Luke 13:1-5 that we are all equally guilty as sinners. California has always had wild fires, so this is nothing new to southern California. I think it is a horrible thing for Pastor Anderson (or anyone) to take the high ground in hypocrisy, by condemning the people of southern California as if they are worse sinners than we are. That is not fair, honest or right.

How would you feel if your home burned down, and all your neighbour's homes burned down too, and some self-righteous hypocrite said that it is because you are all sinners? The New IFB do a great disservice to their movement by preaching hatred, unforgiveness and vengeance on everyone with whom they disagree. Just because it snows 10 feet in New York doesn't mean that God is judging them. I am wearied from hearing superstitious Christians cite every accident, disaster and hardship as God's judgment. If God were to judge humanity, the ground would immediately open and swallow all of us whole into the everlasting fires of Hell.

There are many forms of judgment. There is judgment when someone breaks the law of man. That is why millions of American citizens are incarcerated in prison. Then there is God's judgment when we die. **Hebrews 9:27-28, "And as it is appointed unto men once to die,**

***but after this the judgment*: So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation."** Death itself is a form of judgment because of Adam's sin, which allowed sin and death into the world according to Romans 5:12.

In the Old Testament, God often used a heathen nation to judge His people in Israel. We see this in Judges chapter 6. Judges 6:1 teaches that because of Israel's wickedness, God gave them into the hands of the Midianites for seven years as judgment. So we see that there are different forms of judgment.

The $64,000 question arises then:

Does God sometimes cause bad things to happen in a person's life as judgment against them?

When King David sinned by committing adultery and having Bathsheba's husband murdered, evil never departed from David's house. David's sons commit rape, murder and conspiracy against their own family. Absalom revolted against his own father's leadership, which eventually led to his untimely death. But I do not believe God caused these evil things to happen. James 1:13 teaches that God cannot be tempted with evil nor can He commit evil. God is completely holy, righteous and innocent.

God does curse evildoers. **Proverbs 17:13,**

"

Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

" Galatians 1:6-9 warns that God's curse is upon anyone who tampers with the Gospel. Revelation 22:19 warns that anyone who tampers with God's Word is not saved, because God promises to remove their name from His Book of Life. That is, corrupting the inspired Holy Bible is effectively the same as rejecting Jesus Christ, who is *The Word Of God* (Revelation 19:13).

We know in Hebrews 12:6-8 that God promises to scourge and chastise His children when we sin. I dare not speak for God. I do not claim to understand all the ways and intricacies of how God's deals with mankind. I know that God convicts His children when we sin. I believe this is what is part of chastisement. Sometimes God chastises us with human courts and magistrates, if we do evil. But I caution you dear reader not to become superstitious. I have seen some believers who thought God was judging them every time they sneezed. I think it will be obvious if God is judging us. But I humbly believe that 99 % of the tragedies, disasters and hardships in everyone's life is simply because we live in a fallen world.

I heard in the news years ago about a deadly tornado that set down in Georgia. The tornado destroyed a Baptist church and killed 7 people. Was that God's judgment? No, I think not. We live in a fallen world. Bad and good things happen to good and bad people alike. And to be clear, even so-called

"

good

"

people are still guilty sinners in God's sight. We are all wicked.

I do not believe that A.I.D.S. in the 1970's through the 1990's was God's judgment against wicked homosexuals, anymore than I believe that COVID-19 was God's judgment against children and elderly people whom it affected the most.

Nor do I think that the 9/11 attacks were God's judgment upon America. Evil men in positions of high powers had prior knowledge of the 9/11 attacks (Ephesians 6:12). President George W. Bush and Vice President Dick Cheney had prior knowledge of 9/11. The White House helped orchestrate and coverup the attacks. Fox News were instrumental in whitewashing the attacks. I still vividly remember paid LIARS Sean Hannity and Bill O'Reilly demonizing anyone who dared to question the official 9/11 narrative (which was fabricated by the government).

I still remember that ungodly liar at Fox News, Sean Hannity, calling former Minnesota governor Jesse Ventura

"

unpatriotic

"

and telling the governor that he should move out of the United States, for daring to question the official 9/11narrative. I'll never forget what Governor Ventura wisely said: How do TWO planes bring down THREE buildings? No one would answer his simple loaded question. That is because carefully planned Controlled Demolition brought down all three World Trade Center buildings on 9/11. [6]No plane struck building 7, but it imploded in [7]classic demolition fashion to the ground in less than just 10 seconds!

It is clear to anyone who has honestly done their homework that 9/11 was an INSIDE JOB!!! 9/11 was not God's judgment upon our nation; but rather, subversion from within by our own White House.

I encourage you dear reader to be careful not to blame God for disasters (e.g., Katrina in 2005, California's wild fires in 2025, the Blizzard of 1979 in Chicago, the devastating Chicago fire in 1871, et cetera). We live in a fallen world where bad things happen to everyone. That is why we get sick and eventually perish. That is why children sometimes get cancer and die at an early age. When Jesus disciples saw a blind man in John 9:1-5, their first impression was that either the man or his parents had sinned. Jesus rebuked them for thinking so foolishly. Jesus said that the man's blindness had nothing to do with anyone's sins; but rather, he was born blind so that God would be glorified. Amen and amen.

[8]



1. https://rumble.com/v6ao8da-california-wild-fires-are-the-judgment-of-god-pastor-steven-l.-anderson.html
2. https://worldpopulationreview.com/state-rankings/murder-rate-by-state
3. https://worldpopulationreview.com/state-rankings/abortion-rates-by-state
4. https://worldpopulationreview.com/state-rankings/rape-statistics-by-state
5. https://fox59.com/news/11-year-old-girl-scout-killed-3-other-campers-seriously-injured-by-fallen-tree-at-camp-koch/
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/wtc7.htm
7. https://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/collapses/freefall.html
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiFiCWJm4GOCcXbWZWQf9S9EImUw_GgTtXjPq5GCcprMHp2yb5reUSQHdsrgniXtp2T8qmNgq7jZ_0xivy5stQ_Avn1OhZHAfgtK0I

6.1.24 A Dire Warning About Billy And Franklin Graham (2025-01-30 13:09)

2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. *Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works*."

This is an often overlooked and disturbing passage of Scripture. The Apostle Paul well understood the danger of false prophets, who appear to look just like God's true prophets. Jesus said, **"Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them" (Matthew 7:20).** There is much debate and confusion today over the meaning of "fruits" in this passage. Most Bible students say that *fruits* refers to our works, but they couldn't be more wrong. Proof that they are wrong is found in Matthew 7:21-23. These accursed false prophets were standing in judgment before the Lord Jesus Christ in eternity. They boasted of having done **"many wonderful works."** They had plenty of good works; not just a few, but many of them. Yet, Jesus called them **"ye that work iniquity."** That proves that fruit cannot mean works in Matthew 7:20. The *fruit* is one's doctrine (1st John 4:1).

The reason why Jesus called them *workers of iniquity* is found in **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."** Your best works are rotten filth to God, because no matter how much good you may do, the bad works

are still there. You cannot undo your sins with good works. The payment for sin is death, not good works (Romans 6:23).

That is why Jesus had to die on the cross in our place.

Having said that, one of the most dangerous preachers today is Franklin Graham. He still continues his father's legacy at the Billy Graham Evangelistic Association (BGEA). Tragically, like his corrupt father, Franklin Graham preaches a perverted plan of salvation which requires human effort (works) to get to heaven. Read for yourself. The following is a quote from an article written by Billy Graham (which is the same heresy that his son teaches) titled, "Peace With God." Billy Graham has been deceased since 2018, but this webpage is still active...

> We suggest a prayer like this one:
>
> "Dear God, I know I am a sinner. **I want to turn from my sins**, and I ask for Your forgiveness. I believe that Jesus Christ is Your Son. I believe He died for my sins and that You raised Him to life. **I want Him to come into my heart and to take control of my life.** I want to trust Jesus as my Savior **and follow Him as my Lord from this day forward.** In Jesus' Name, amen."
>
> **Did you pray** to receive Jesus Christ **and begin a relationship with him?** [emphasis added] [1]SOURCE

What you have just read may seem reasonable, but there are SIX damnable heresies in the alleged 'Sinner's Prayer.' Let us review them:

1. **"I want to turn from my sins"** - Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible (which is the ONLY English Bible that hasn't been corrupted) will you find any teaching that you must *turn from your sins* to be saved. Ungodly religious men sincerely added these words to the Holy Bible, perverting it. The Bible sternly warns in Proverbs 30:5-6 about adding words to God's Words, making yourself a liar. Jesus came into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin as guilty sinners (Romans 3:19-20, 5:6-9); He does not require that you first reform of your wicked ways to qualify to receive God's free gift of eternal life (Ephesians 2:8-9). Billy and Franklin Graham are dirty liars!
2. **"I want Him to come into my heart"** - The heart is a muscle about twice the size of your fist which pumps blood. How do you invite Jesus into a muscle? This ridiculous terminology has been confusing children for decades. Nowhere does the Bible teach such nonsense!
3. **"and take control of my life"** - You cannot show me this perverted teaching in an inspired King James Bible! The Gospel of John was penned for the specific purpose of showing us the way to obtain eternal life (John 20:31). Nowhere does the Apostle John mention giving Jesus "control" of your life to get to Heaven. They are confusing discipleship with sonship. They are mixing service with salvation. They are confusing sanctification with justification. The Apostle Paul warned others in 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15 that Satan's minions transform (meaning in the Greek language: imitators) themselves into ministers of righteousness. They are deceivers! Satan's preachers look just like godly preachers, but they are actors. You might find it interesting dear reader, that [2]Billy Graham was honored by Hollywood with a star on their Walk of Fame. You see, Billy Graham was a religious actor—he transformed himself to pretend to be a minister of righteousness!

4. **“and follow Him as my Lord from this day forward”** - There is nothing in the Word of God about becoming a follower of Jesus as one’s Lord to get to Heaven, let alone continuing doing it for the rest of your life to be saved. This is works, not God’s grace (Romans 4:4). If you recall, the workers of iniquity in Matthew 7:21-23 were loyal followers of Jesus. They even called Him, “Lord, Lord.” Yet, Christ denied knowing them as His sheep. If you trust in following Jesus to get to Heaven, you won’t be going.

5. **“Did you pray”** - Not one verse in the Holy Bible requires someone to pray to be saved. Many people within the New IFB (Independent Fundamental Baptist) movement have been caught up into this unbiblical heresy, requiring sinner’s to pray and ask Jesus to save them, or else they are told they cannot be saved without saying a prayer. Anyone who teaches that you must pray to be saved is a LIAR! Jesus taught us simply to BELIEVE (John 6:28-29).

6. **“and begin a relationship with Him”** - And lastly, nowhere does the Holy Bible require that a lost sinner begin a relationship with Jesus to get to Heaven. Why use such confusing terms when the Bible does not? Although it is true that every born again believer is related to Christ as a child of God, the terminology implies that you must fellowship with Jesus to be saved. And again, why should we confuse people by telling them to do something that is nowhere taught in the inspired Word of God. Where does the Bible command us to begin a relationship with Jesus to get to Heaven? It does not.

Dear reader, we have examined the suggested Sinner’s Prayer of the Billy Graham Evangelistic Association, and it is way off the mark when compared to the inspired Holy Scriptures. These people are lying false prophets, who have adopted another gospel.

If your church partakes of Franklin Graham’s ’Operation Christmas Child,’ then you have blood on your hands because of the counterfeit plan of salvation that they propagate. It breaks my heart to see thousands of foolish Baptists today wickedly bidding Godspeed to hellbound false prophets who espouse a different Gospel than the one presented in the inspired King James Bible in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Have you been deceived?

Don’t Confuse Sanctification With Justification By Foolishly Mixing Them

Jesus plainly taught that we are saved by faith in Him. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth* on me hath everlasting life.”** Nowhere in the inspired Holy Bible can you show me where Jesus ever said to give Him control of your life, start a relationship with Him, turn from your sinful bad habits, or pray a prayer to have eternal life. No, the dear Savior simply said to BELIEVE ON HIM. Even a small child can do that. Even a retarded person can do that. Even a college professor with a PhD can do that! BELIEVE ON JESUS and be saved. **John 6:40,**

“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”

Here is my favorite quote of all, from Pilgrim’s Progress author John Bunyan

:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

John Bunyan fully understood the danger of confusing and mixing service with salvation, which is LORDSHIP SALVATION. Lordship is a matter of service, which has nothing to do with the free gift of eternal life. To be saved simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Beware Of Pensacola Christian College And Bob Jones University

There is a very dangerous teaching that is circulating in both the Bob Jones University (BJU) and Pensacola Christian College (PCC) religious camps (cults) today, which says: "Justification, sanctification and glorification are a package deal which cannot be separated." I have heard their pastors preach it!

For example: Pastor Josh Thompson teaches a class at PCC. He is a local pastor at the Fairfield Drive Baptist Church in Pensacola, just five minutes away from my home. I have attended their church, which feels a lot more like a classroom than a New Testament church. Their church is essentially a recruiting ground for PCC. If I had my way, PCC would be out of business! PCC horribly mistreats people (as they did me multiple times in 2021 and 2022), and have [3]wickedly perverted the Gospel. Woe unto PCC!

In a disturbing conversation with Pastor Josh Thompson in 2022, he told me that, quote: "Justification, sanctification and glorification are a package deal which cannot be separated." Neo-evangelical pastors are like parrots, repeating this damnable teaching again and again. When I attended PCC's Campus Church in 2021, I heard them teach this same damnable lie—confusing service with salvation, mixing sanctification with justification and thus perverting the Gospel of free grace. And remember, Pastor Thompson teaches at PCC.

Dear reader, if you've been following what I have shown you, then you can clearly see that what John Bunyan taught and what Josh Thompson teaches are diametrically opposed to each other. These two philosophies are worlds apart from one another! PCC and BJU foolishly teach that if your behavior hasn't changed (sanctification), then you're not justified. They have wickedly corrupted God's simple plan of salvation, by linking your changed behavior (reformation) with God's free gift of eternal life (which is obtained by faith alone, Galatians 3:26).

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

By Supporting Operation Christmas Child (OCC), You Are Sinfully Bidding Franklin Graham Godspeed

What saith the Scripture? **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** We are living in apostate times. In 2nd Timothy 3:1-7, the Bible foretells of "perilous times" when people would become very selfish and have **"a form of godliness, but**

denying the power thereof: from such turn away." That power is the Gospel according to Romans 1:16. PCC and BJU appear to be godly, but they are very wrong on the Gospel. [4]Look at the garbage that BJU teaches how to get to Heaven. These are dangerous hellbound ministers of unrighteousness, whom the Bible says will be judged according to THEIR WORKS!!! Since their faith is in turning from sins, surrendering control of their life to Christ, and praying a prayer (WORKS) instead of solely trusting Christ, they can only be judged according to their works. The $64,000 question dear friend is: Are you relying upon your works to get to Heaven?

I know a professed Christian lady who has an older brother and sister-in-law who are caught up into the cult of Church of Christ. This lady told me that she thinks her brother and sister-in-law are saved, even though they are relying upon water baptism and forsaking a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. They are NOT saved, and I question the lady's salvation as well. My mindset as a born again believer is that JESUS PAID IT ALL, period, end of story. But someone who sincerely thinks that they must be water baptized to be saved, has a completely different mindset concerning Christ and salvation.

Folks, there is ONLY one acceptable mindset to be saved, which the Bible defines in **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"** There you have it, Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection after three days. Trust in the Gospel and you are saved!

Now how does what we just read from God's inspired Word, compare to Billy and Franklin Graham's distorted and embellished plan of damnation? They are ballparks apart. It is time for pastors and laymen alike to get right with God, by ridding their churches of these imposters.

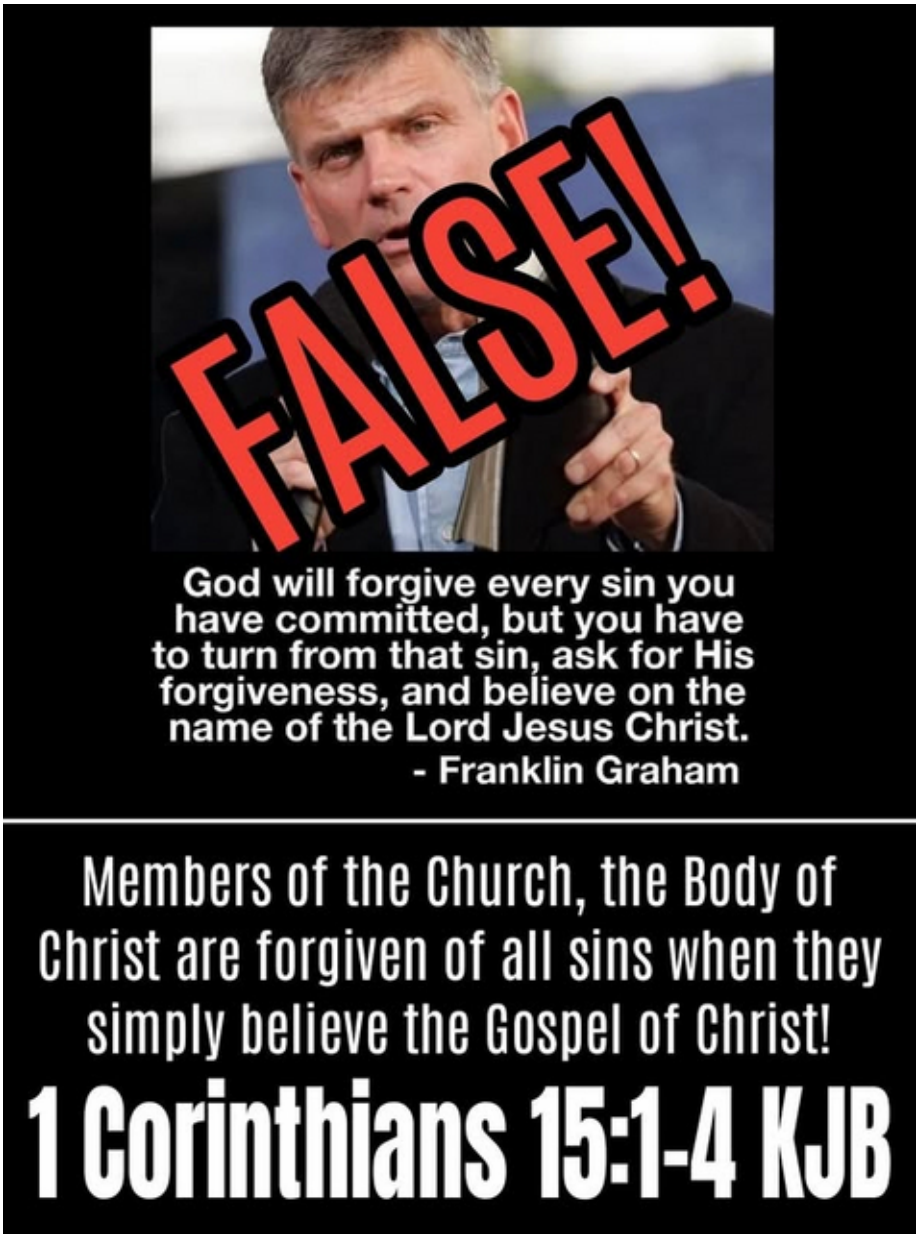

1. https://peacewithgod.net/steps/
2. https://c8.alamy.com/comp/2HNNGY1/closeup-of-star-on-the-hollywood-walk-of-fame-for-billy-graham-2HNNGY1.jpg
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhWPuAyk8-vVoyof1f0pAYojOwEac0iiyrZI_IgdxX7UxjM7XQiY1p9eWJZphktK356QeKk6Q1iNe5FLupzRiORJ9uOFIuSfrEerFG

6.1.25 You Don’t Have To Be Willing To Reform To Be Saved (2025-01-31 13:13)

Matthew 1:21, “And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for *he shall save his people from their sins*.

”

John 3:17, “For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; *but that the world through him might be saved*.”

The inspired Holy Bible plainly teaches that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, who came into the world to save mankind from our sins. **Luke 19:10, “For the Son of man is come *to seek and to save that which was lost*. ”** I have shared just a few Scripture passages with you that clearly teach why Jesus came into the world and died on a cross, which was to save humanity from our sins. This is what the inspired Word of God teaches.

Unfortunately, false religion has infiltrated many once New Testament churches, perverting their doctrine and turning them into religious cults. One of the biggest deceptions which Satan has crept into churches today is False Repentance. In his helpful book titled: ’Enemies Of Soul Winning,’ Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) gives six reasons why you DO NOT need to repent of your sins to be saved:

1. **God says to the unsaved, "Repent of your unbelief."**

It’s very interesting that in I John the word "repentance" is never mentioned, and yet the purpose of I John was to give people the assurance of salvation. I John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God." Of course, repentance is certainly implied throughout the entire book, because the book tells us that what saves is believing on Christ (or relying on Him) to save, which, of course, implies that that person must repent of what makes him lost, which is unbelief.

2. **God says to the saved people, "Repent of sin."**

This is done by the Holy Spirit as He comes in to live to remind us to take the clothes off the bedpost, the shirt off the chair, put the shoes into the closet, etc.

3. **If a person must repent of his sins to be saved, of what sins must he repent?**

Can he repent of all of them? Isn’t that sinless perfection or holiness? Isn’t that salvation by works? Of what sin must one repent? He must repent of the sin that makes him lost, and that’s the sin of unbelief.

4. **If turning from sins would get you saved, then turning back to sins would get you lost.**

In Acts 16:30 the very simple question is asked, "What must I do to be saved?" This is the one time in the Bible where this question is asked. Now the answer to this question must be what saves a person. Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." There’s the answer—belief. There is nothing about repentance here, except, yes, there is something about repentance, because you can’t believe without repenting from

unbelief.

5. If a person has to clean up his own life before he gets saved, we are back to Arminianism or salvation by works.

6. We cannot do what the Holy Spirit can do.

The Holy Spirit first convicts us of our sin of unbelief to bring us to Christ. Once He brings us to Christ, He comes in us to live. Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his." I Corinthians 6:19, 20, "What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."

Then when the Holy Spirit is in us, He begins to convict us of things in our lives that should be changed. Then the Christian life becomes a constant repenting until we wake in the likeness of Christ. SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, '[1]Enemies Of Soul Winning'; chapter 4, '[2]Misunderstood Repentance'

Amen and amen! Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches that to get to Heaven you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning. Neither does the inspired Word of God teach that you must "

be willing

"

to turn away from sinful bad habits. Yet, in nearly every Baptist church today, you will hear such blatant lies preached from the pulpit, telling lost sinners that if they desire to go to Heaven they must forsake their past sinful ways, and promise to do their best to follow Christ for the rest of their life. No such teachings are found in the Holy Bible.

Sad to say, but true nevertheless, we've got a bunch of misled lying ministers behind America's pulpits today. In nearly every Bible college today, a counterfeit plan of salvation is being preached, requiring lost sinners to give up their sinful ways to be saved, which is an impossible thing to do. Those lying preachers will say that no one is perfect, so we can only do our best with God's help to forsake our sins. Although this statement in itself is very true, it is false doctrine when required to get to Heaven, because it is WORKS.

Pacific Garden Mission Is Wrong On The Gospel

A changed life has nothing to do with someone freely receiving God's gift of eternal life, which Jesus paid for with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). A changed life is the *fruit* of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). This *fruit* is produced AFTER a person is saved, not before or as a condition of the new birth. This is what the Bible means in **2nd Corinthians 5:17,**

"Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new." Notice carefully that this man is already "

in Christ

"

who has become a new creature. That new creature is wrought by the indwelling Holy Spirit. Nowhere in this Scripture passage does it imply behavioral modification.

Tragically, Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago, on their '[3]UNSHACKLED' radio program, horribly misapply this passage of Scripture, using it to coerce lost sinners to commit to forsaking their sinful bad habits and addictions as a prerequisite to be saved. This is a perversion of the Gospel of free grace! The Bible in multiple passages called eternal life the gift of God. It is not something that must be earned, merited or some form of reward that requires a trade of sorts.

John MacArthur Is Wrong On The Gospel

In his popular 1988 book titled, "The Gospel According to Jesus," infidel [4]Pastor John MacArthur even heretically uses the word "exchange" concerning being saved. What you are about to read by John MacArthur is totally unbiblical dam

nable heresy:

> "Thus in a sense **we pay the ultimate price for salvation** when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . **It is an exchange of all that we are for all that Christ is.** And it denotes *implicit obedience*, *full surrender to the lordship of Christ*. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." [emphasis added] —Pastor John MacArthur; The Gospel According to Jesus, p. 140

Dear reader, salvation is not an exchange! Receiving the free gift of eternal life is not a trade. John MacArthur is preaching *another gospel* of partial faith in Christ plus works (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

Ray Comfort Is Wrong On The Gospel

Kindly, [5]Evangelist Ray Comfort says that "repentance" means "LIVING A LIFESTYLE THAT PROVES THE REALITY OF YOUR REPENTANCE!" And then he adds, "IT'S A CONTINUAL THING!" Read for yourself what Mr. Comfort horribly teaches this woman, in this transcript from the Living Waters video...

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' and then ***LIVING A LIFESTYLE*** that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, ***it's a continual thing!*** God, 'I'm sorry, but ***I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude!*** And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[6]I've never killed anyone" ([7]MP3 clip from video)

Dear reader, I triple-dog dare you to show me even one verse from the Holy Bible that teaches that “LIVING A LIFESTYLE” is required as part of being saved. You cannot! Now my friend, “a double-dog dare” is serious business, but a triple-dog dare is something you don’t want to mess around with! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that agrees with these false statements by Ray Comfort.

Beware Of False Prophets!

All of these men and institutions that I have just exposed are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, the blind leading the blind into Hell forever.

Kindly said, John MacArthur has God’s plan of salvation very wrong!

Pacific Garden Mission and their popular ’UNSHACKLED’ radio program have God’s simple plan of salvation very wrong!

Evangelist Ray Comfort has God’s simple plan of salvation very wrong!

In fact, biblically, you DON’T have to try to turn away from your sins for the rest of your life to get to Heaven.

The Gospel of John is God’s Gospel track. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** PLEASE DON’T MISS THAT! God authored the Gospel of John specifically so “that believing ye might have life through his name.” That means we don’t need any other Scripture than what is found in the Gospel of John to be saved.

Where in the Gospel of John are we taught that, “LIVING A LIFESTYLE,” is necessary to receive eternal life? You cannot! Mr. Comfort is a bold-faced theological liar! Ray is ADDING to the Gospel, perverting it! This means Mr. Comfort is accursed by God. **Galatians 1:9, “As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”** I didn’t say that, almighty God did!

It grieves my heart to know that most Baptists and neo-evangelicals today have fallen hook, line and sinker for the Devil’s lies of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance. I wrote this article to warn others of what is happening today in the churches, so that you will be informed and prepared to deal with it. You shouldn’t attend any so-called

“church” that is wrong on the Gospel.

I don’t like churches that use the Devil’s corrupt bibles, but I humbly think it is even worse when they are wrong on the Gospel. Usually the two go hand in hand! You’ll have a difficult time finding a church that uses the modern corrupt Bibles that is correct on the Gospel. If you are attending a local church that uses only the inspired King James Bible, and the church preaches a free grace Gospel, then count yourself very blessed dear friend because such churches are becoming rare in these perilous times. Thank you for reading my blog.

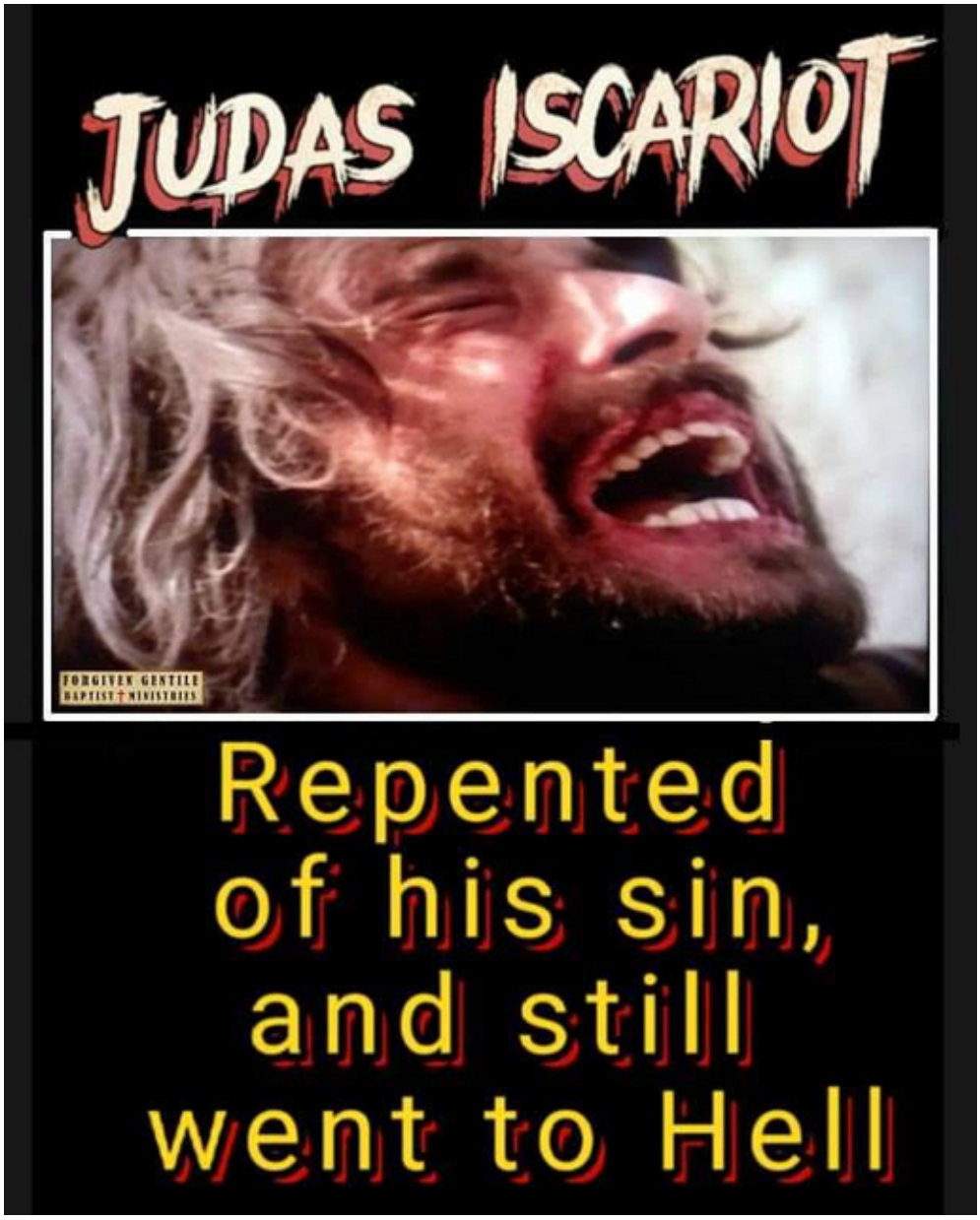

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-corrupt.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiKjjLBvaefoUOkeh6a7sRFsLDEICcmth1RwpnC0vq4aOcDW0dloELosWU90483l1mOQE3YmTjsBtejQ8b03wgb7gXw7U5nQZc0v8I

6.2 February

6.2.1 Pastor Aiden Tozer Was An Unsaved False Prophet (2025-02-02 16:15)

Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.”

Pastor Aiden W. Tozer (1897-1963) was a false prophet! Mr. Tozer unquestionably taught the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. At one time I viewed him as a great man of God, but then one day realized that he taught a false gospel.

I humbly think that Tozer’s teachings are arrogant, highbrow, snobbish, pompous and self-righteousness. No man is going to Heaven who preaches a perverted plan of salvation that requires human effort.

For example: Pastor Tozer errantly states:

> "In the Bible the offer of pardon on the part of God is conditioned upon intention to reform on the part of man. ***There can be no spiritual regeneration till there has been a moral reformation*"** (The Best of A.W. Tozer, Book 2, pg. 115-117; Compiled by Warren W. Wiersbe).

That is very wrong! Salvation is receiving, not achieving. Mr. Tozer requires sinners to "reform" themselves before they can be saved. This goes totally contrary to the plainest teachings in the inspired Holy Bible. **Romans 4:5, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.”**

Pastor Tozer is teaching works for salvation!!! Salvation is a free gift, freely given and freely received. Reformation (changing one’s behavior) has absolutely nothing to do with going to Heaven.

Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) fully understood this biblical truth...

> **“The wickedness of a life has not one thing in this world to do with where you go when you die; not one thing!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]Religion Or Christ?”**

> **“Religion and Christ are in opposition to each other!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “** [2]Religion Or Christ?”

I made this brief [3]excerpt from Pastor Hyles’ preceding sermon, if you’d like to hear it.

Let me quote infidel Pastor Tozer again:

> "In the Bible the offer of pardon on the part of God is conditioned upon intention to reform on the part of man. ***There can be no spiritual regeneration till there has been a moral reformation*"** (The Best of A.W. Tozer, Book 2, pp. 115-117; Compiled by Warren W. Wiersbe).

Now at first glance the preceding statement from Mr. Tozer seems logical, but it cannot be supported with Scripture. If a person must be willing to reform (change) to be saved, then what about the young couple who are shacking up in fornication and have no intentions of getting married? Does Tozer mean that God will not save them unless they are willing to marry? Yes, that is exactly what Pastor Tozer foolishly taught. I marvel that men like Aiden Tozer often forget the fact that eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). To truly remain a *free gift*, there can be no exchange or trade of sorts; but rather, you simply take it by faith in Jesus Christ.

Or how about a woman who is a drunkard, chemically addicted. Does she have to commit to attend alcohol rehab to be saved, because there's no way that a person can be delivered from chemical alcohol or drug dependency without medical treatment. Maybe some people can, but most cannot. I've suffered inexplicable afflictions (withdrawal symptoms) just trying to give up prescription Percocet, Dilaudid, Morphine Sulfate, and Oxycontin. You don't just walk away from alcohol, crystal meth and heroine addiction and all the sins associated: theft, prostitution, gangs, et cetera.

In the real world it's not that easy to just "stop sinning." That's why a person needs Jesus Christ, that is, to get saved and then the Holy Spirit of God can begin to work in that person's life, but it TAKES TIME, depending how far gone a person has sunk into the depths of Satan (Revelation 2:24). The matter of salvation has nothing to do with a willingness to reform or change. Pastor Harry Ironside makes this abundantly clear in his excellent sermon, [4]WHAT IS THE GOSPEL? God saves any sinner that trusts upon Jesus as the Christ, the Son of God, without any demand that the sinner be willing to change.

May I remind you of the precious Words our Lord spoke in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** Believe and the work is done!

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) Has it Correct

Please read the following excellent explanation of the Gospel by former Moody Memorial Church pastor, Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951)...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …

> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [5]What Is The Gospel?

Clearly, Ironside correctly taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Amen! Don't mess with the Gospel. Just believe it!

Aiden Tozer's False Gospel

According to Mr. Tozer's errant theology, a lost sinner who wants to get saved, but is unwilling to marry his live-in girlfriend, cannot. Tozer clearly states that a person's salvation is CONDITIONED upon one's intention to reform. This is the same heresy that [6]Jack T. Chick teaches in his Chick tracts. This is the same heresy that [7]John MacArthur and [8]Ray Comfort teach. Salvation is not conditional upon anything other than a person coming as a sinner in need of the Savior. **John 6:29, "Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** The only prerequisite to being saved is that you become guilty before God (Romans 3:19), and then believe on the Lord Jesus Christ to remedy those sins (Acts 16:31).

I realize that Aiden W. Tozer is a highly respected man by many people, BUT we must follow the teachings of the Word of God and not men. **Psalms 118:8, "It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man."** Mr. Tozer is dead wrong when he states: "There can be no spiritual regeneration till there has been a moral reformation." If we have to reform as a prerequisite to being saved, then where does the gift of God fit in? According to Romans 5:5 and 6:23, eternal life is a FREE GIFT, paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19). Mr. Tozer taught heresy, a false gospel called " [9]Lordship Salvation ."

The proponents of Lordship Salvation (or the notion that a person must be willing to change to be saved) allege that preachers such as myself believe that a person can get saved and then go out and live like they never found Christ at all. That is not what I believe, nor do I know anyone else who believes that. Although I do believe that a person can be saved and continue in sin without fear of losing their salvation (for the gospel is free to whosoever believes), the Bible plainly teaches in Hebrews 12:6-8 that God will chastise His children. If you do get saved and choose to continue in sin, God will chastise you and deal with you in His own manner and time. God doesn't give anyone permission to continue in sin (Romans 3:31). God gives all men the freedom to make their own choices, but no one has God's permission to sin, no one.

Please keep in mind that reforming, living a consecrated life and surrendering one's life to Jesus Christ have absolutely NOTHING to do with the gift of eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious literal blood (1st Peter 1:18-19; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). Salvation is freely available to all humanity though the finished redemptive work of Christ. There are no requirements, nor strings attached, nor obligations... it is a gift, paid in full.

All you need to do is believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God Who came into the world and died, was buried, and rose again for your sins. Believe and the work is done (John 20:31). When I say "believe" I don't mean head knowledge, I mean that you make a decision that you're going to rely upon Jesus, because of what He did to pay for your sins to get you into Heaven. You trust upon the name of Jesus and you're saved. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you.

[10]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/religion_or_christ.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/religion_or_christ.mp3

3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/wickedness_has_nothing_to_do_with_going_to_heaven.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/jack_chick.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-works.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/ray_comfort-heresy.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/battle.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh8afNyqvYtDEappbAIehyBaDQTbRKkTa2LsYghaBDZO8OBePhBxDf6iEE5Mo2tILoDjnsx8Fx7yfLPWfRw1lFQkmBqbI2QvheJ72B

6.2.2 Pensacola Christian College Does Not Love People (2025-02-04 13:00)

1st Peter 2:12, "Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation."

Here is the latest angry complaint against PENSACOLA CHRISTIAN COLLEGE, this time on Google Reviews. PCC doesn't care about people. They are cowards who wickedly hide behind the Bible, pretending to be something that they are not. Again and again, PCC's actions show that they are a bunch of phonies. I feel sorry for this victimized family by PCC. With their hundreds of millions of dollars, PCC won't help this woman. According to Galatians 1:6-9, [1]GOD'S CURSE IS UPON PCC and you're a wicked person if you continue to support that damned place!!!

Shallow local churches in Pensacola which bid Godspeed to PCC are selfish, indifference, complacent and shameful. Just as Jesus said in Revelation 3:17, they are blind, naked, poor, wretched and miserable; but today's pastors are so arrogant and stuck in their Comfort Zones that they couldn't care less, so they just go along to get along, part of the big problem. ...

> "I do not know why God's allowed a tragedy to happen to me but I do believe God allowed it to happen for a reason. God sometimes puts us through trials... He doesn't cause me to go through it but He allows it. God has promised me a future and a hope. Sometimes God's timing is not ours, God's timing is perfect.. God bless. God sometimes puts us through trials and God sometimes sometimes sometimes we don't understand why we go through it but we can trust God's plan. We don't see the end.. We sometimes don't, we sometimes we don't see the end but we know God is. We love God!!! We know God has a purpose, know know, we sometimes, God knows exactly what we need and when we need it and He provides it. I know sometimes.. know.. know we can't see the end but we can trust God's plan. We can sometimes feel like we're all alone in this world but we're not. We have God and we have each other. Sometimes we don't understand why we go through what we go through but we can trust God's plan. I know sometimes it feels like we're all alone in this world but we're not. We have God and we have each other. We can't see the end but we can trust God's plan. We don't understand why we go through what we go through but we can trust God's plan. We don't see the end but we can trust God's plan.

[illegible]

SOURCE: [2]Google Reviews

[3]



[4]PCC's income for 2023 was $172,551,208. That is sickening! Yet, the greedy jerks at PCC refuse to pay $38,440 in hospital bills to a father of four injured children because of the recklessness of one of their students at the front gate of their school. What ungodly LOSERS!!!

By the way, the Executive President of PCC got paid a disgusting [5]salary of $205,069 in 2023. What greedy dogs!

Woe unto PCC when they stand before God in eternity!

It is a shame that a victim of a popular professed "

Bible

college

"

should have to resort to posting their complaint on social media, because the ungodly spoiled leaders at PCC couldn't care less about his family's suffering. Pensacola Christian College represents everything that is wrong with Christendom in America today!!! Our nation is going to Hell in a wheel barrow, while today's dead religious schools continue to produce impotent

students, which are a curse upon the churches. [6]PCC cannot even get God's simple plan of salvation right.

Look for yourself at the [7]damnable heresy being wickedly taught at PCC. If you wickedly bid Godspeed to PCC, then you are a partaker of their evil deeds and coming judgment from God.

[8]

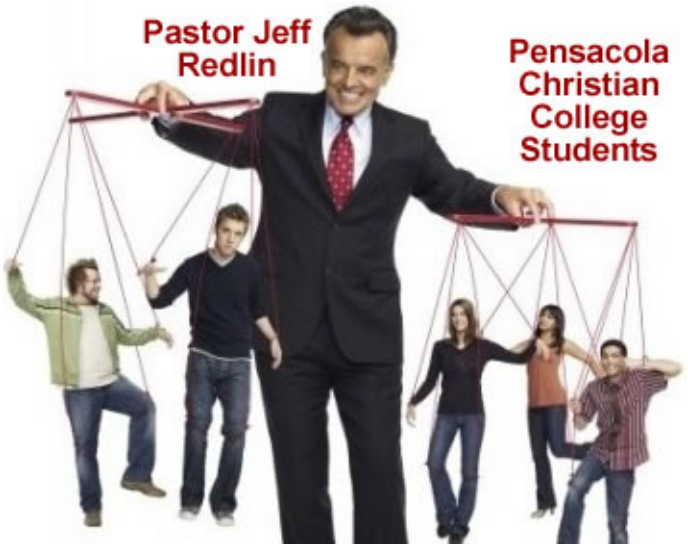

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://www.google.com/search?sca_esv=3196b51d5507521a&si=APYL9bsYLjZieCMDvNxIqdxRsSQnrNbWYYb96RIfH1WwQddNQ-8DWYugOm20Ao7QYjG_B-N8bHS2sH22uZe35vSQml1tMP1av2r0Oj
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg91Dlc31YiwtonPqbQ1wI5kuZXBA12CewTdvR_u-hLYAkzmn-HVeDXMxeP1IJp1tltDbU7y1wCNalUVM5ke665WIrXFBaYf2ShaiO
4. https://projects.propublica.org/nonprofits/organizations/590940532
5. https://projects.propublica.org/nonprofits/organizations/590940532
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA&t=5s
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEia6BAARPxCV81uNUWCgBvcmqk7PhLqwYN2uFjBpkUEuMKBqRzvQ2kzBPYEJx8tCnFVlJ2MAoA6aUCICa7nzYUwOs6aWZDFwKdFydF

6.2.3 Things You Need To Know About Drinking Booze (2025-02-04 13:30)

Few beer drinkers realize how quickly and significantly that alcohol affects the human body...



According to CNN medical correspondent Dr. Steve Salvatore, i

t doesn’t take much alcohol to impair someone very quickly...

> **It Doesn’t Take Much**
>
> Actually, a driver can be impaired with a U.S. blood-alcohol level as low as .03.
>
> When you drink alcohol, it goes straight from the stomach into the bloodstream. Alcohol can be detected in the blood as fast as five minutes after drinking, and its effects—most obvious in the central nervous system—peak in about 30 to 45 minutes.
>
> Alcohol depresses the central nervous system which, in turn, impairs motor function, motor performance, speech and eye movements. These skills are not only slowed down, they are performed more inaccurately. Alcohol also affects the ability to think and reason clearly. —SOURCE: ’[1]For A Driver, Even A Few Drinks Can Be Lethal’

Do you see the great DECEPTION of the .08 BAC legal limit? At just .05 BAC, the human body is already experiencing impairment of coordination. This is serious folks! What is wrong with our legislatures? Are they brain dead? Get this ... our very SAME government which sets the BAC legal limit at .08, also states the following...

> "The National Highway Traffic Safety Administration’s (NHTSA) position on the relationship between blood alcohol concentration and driving is that driving performance degrades after just one drink."
>
> SOURCE: [2]http://www.nhtsa.dot.gov/people/injury/New-fact-sheet03/Point08BAC.pdf

Am I missing something here? Since the NHTSA (our U.S. federal government) admits that even ONE ALCOHOLIC DRINK degrades a person’s driving performance, then why in the name of common sense doesn’t our government’s lawmakers lower the BAC to equate to ONE DRINK? Tragically, our government leaders are playing games with people’s lives, and millions of innocent people ARE DYING! This is spiritual wickedness in high places (Ephesians 6:12). The government has much blood on their hands!

Alcohol Tastes And Feels Good, But Is Misleading

The following helpful chart is from OHS Health and Safety Services Incorporated.

EXPECTED BLOOD ALCOHOL CONCENTRATION (“BAC”)

BASED ON THE NUMBER OF DRINKS YOU’VE CONSUMED IN A ONE-HOUR PERIOD...

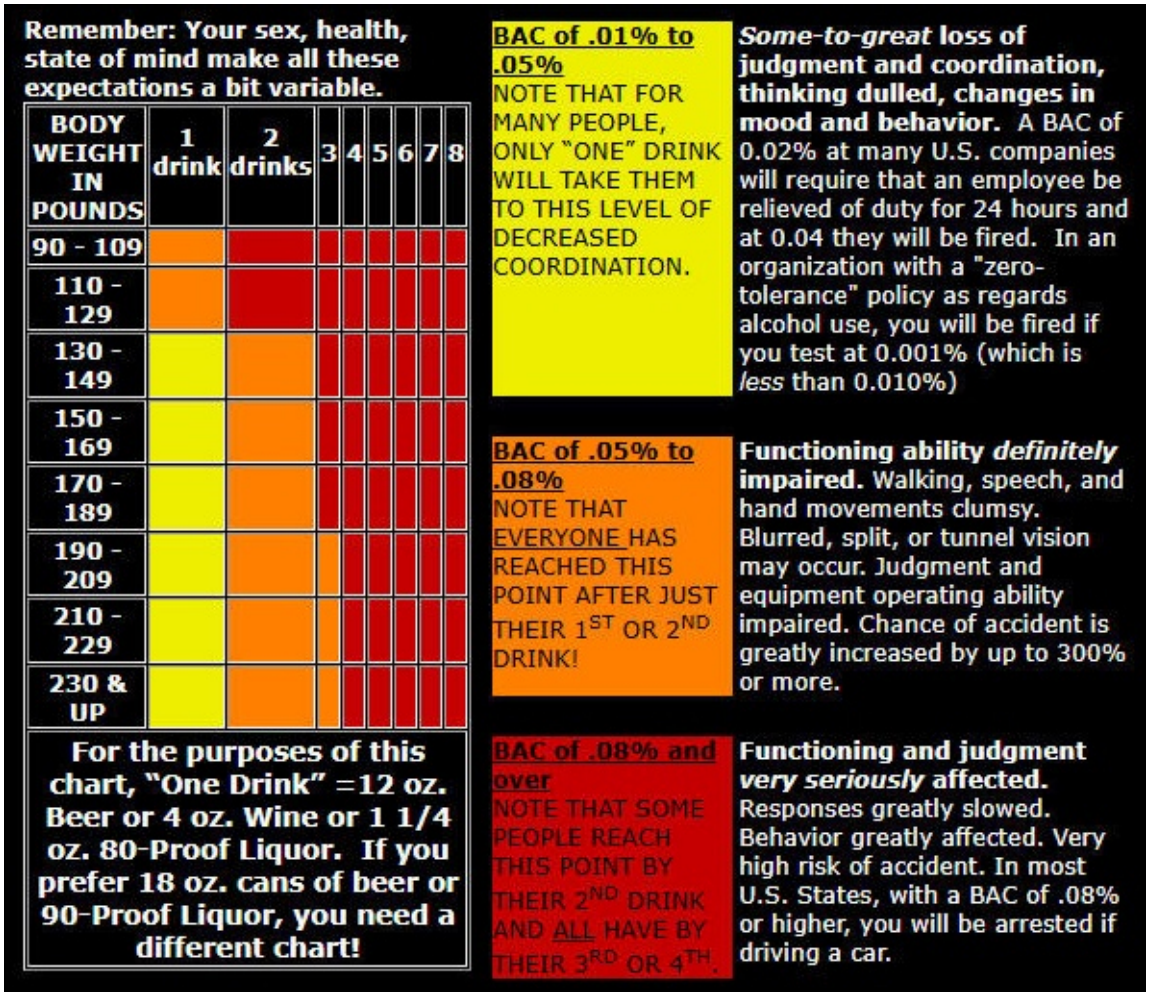

[4]CLICK HERE for the BAC levels in each U.S. State at which you will be (and should be!) arrested if you are caught driving a car while under the influence of alcohol.

As anyone can clearly see from the chart above, having even ONE 12oz. DRINK of beer can cause a person weighing over 200 lbs. to have a BAC of up to .05! What strikes me as strange and a definite double-standard, is that many companies will fire an employee who comes to work with a BAC of .04 % or more; but the legal system won't do anything to punish that person for driving under the influence until their BAC hits .08 %. Why the double-standard? Why are private companies more concerned about their employees than our government's lawmakers are concerned about it's own people who entrusted them with power to rule? Something is very rotten in Washington DC!

What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 20:1, "Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise."** The inspired Holy Bible warns that alcohol has a deceitful nature. No one ever wakes up one day and says, "I can't wait to get drunk and murder someone with my car." No young person someday dreams of becoming a casualty because of booze. Yet, it happens everywhere around the world because of the deceptive nature of alcohol. I thank God times 10,000 that I have never drank a single drop of booze in my life. My father was a Skid Row preacher. I grew up seeing Skid Row and what booze

does to men, to ruin their lives, families and health. Alcoholism is not a disease, it is a wicked sin that becomes a chemical addiction! Medical intervention is usually necessary for recovery.

> "I've stood for more sneers and scoffs and insults and had my life threatened from one end of the land to the other by this God-forsaken gang of thugs and cutthroats because I have come out uncompromisingly against them." —[5]Billy Sunday

[6] **Beware Of Pacific Garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED' Garbage Theology**

Case in point is [7]'UNSHACKLED' program #3590 (aired in 2019). A man named Matthew gets a flat tire and stops in a little church, meeting a church member named Ted, who listens to Matthew's troubled life's story and offers some horrible advice. I

n the UNSHACKLED program (after being coached by his religious sister to "REPENT and RECEIVE THE INVITATION"), Matthew prays some religious junk and tells Jesus that he wants Him to be his Savior, but there is no mention of Christ's death, burial or resurrection (The Gospel). PGM is guilty of preaching *another gospel* (Galatians 1:6-9). Upon praying the prayer, Matthew says:

> "I got up from my knees and I was free. I was new. That day God delivered me from my addictions! Within minutes of my spiritual salvation, he took away my impulse to use [drugs]."

Folks, that is junk theology! Here is the truth...

> "Good character is not formed in a week or a month. It is created little by little, day by day. Protracted and patient effort is needed to develop good character." —Heraclitus of Ephesus (535-475 BC)

No one just overcomes their lifelong substance abuse addictions in a second. PGM should know better but they don't, because foolish yuppie-type neo-evangelicals are running the rescue mission today. They are running it into the ground!

What saith the Scripture? ...

> Romans 12:1-2, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world: *but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God."

I am unalterably opposed to Pacific Garden Mission's junk theology, which says that a sinner must "REPENT and BELIEVE" (two steps) to be saved. The problem is that PGM wrongly understands repentance to mean full surrender to Christ, and to turn away from one's sinful bad habits. This is the heresy of Lordship Salvation. Turning from one's sinful ways is REFORMATION, not REGENERATION. I am against the heretical idea that if a person comes to Christ they will instantaneously be changed in behavior. The only difference when you get saved is the

presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit of God (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

A wise doctor once said that if you don't take the first drink of alcohol, you can't take the second drink. I really like his reasoning! If you never take the first sip of booze, you cannot become a drunk! Let him that hath ears to hear, hear.

[8][9]God Is Against Alcohol, Period!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Alcohol%20Kills/a_few_drinks.htm
2. http://www.nhtsa.dot.gov/people/injury/New-fact-sheet03/Point08BAC.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgk5OULKsQcd6ByZM9OjAi-TlyU6fvoEgArJPnMHxiSI-S_Ezo3Wul5mMIaaY-RJp_XqnlA403Zs4rFB-1UtaXep8tgxZ1Llmy9kDV
4. http://www.ohsinc.com/drunk_driving_laws_blood_breath%20_alcohol_limits.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/billy_sunday.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/billy_sunday.htm
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Alcohol%20Kills/gadd.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Alcohol%20Kills/gadd.htm

---

6.2.4 Beware Of Ungodly Advice Because It's Everywhere (2025-02-06 13:02)

Psalms 1:1-2, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

"

We are surrounded with carnally minded people in the world. People give some of the worst advice, and if you are weak and ungrounded in the inspired Holy Scriptures, you are vulnerable.

The first matter that comes to mind is marital problems. People are infamous for encouraging others to divorce their spouse, but it is wicked advice. I once heard a lawyer tell a husband to "

strike first

"

on his wife, encouraging the man to file for divorce before she might. Thankfully, the Christian man didn't take that ungodly attorney's toxic advice. The lawyer just wanted the man's money! Sadly, that husband's wicked wife did divorce him a year later, and she must answer to God one day in eternity for ruining her husband's life, causing him decades of loneliness and suffering. That woman is a monster!

The wicked woman that I just mentioned was encouraged by a meddling Baptist pastor's ungodly wife to file for divorce. That pastor's wife is a witch! Heads will roll on Judgment Day! There is nothing more wicked in this world than for someone to break apart another person's marriage. That is what the serpent did to Eve in Genesis. The serpent (Satan) gave her the

worst advice possible, convincing her that she was doing the right thing to disobey God. Eve did disobey God by eating the forbidden fruit. And then in Genesis 3:15 she gave the fruit to her husband and he did also eat. Eve ruined Adam's life! His rotten spoiled wife destroyed their family's happiness because she wasn't content with what she had. Eve wanted more!

I cannot warn you ladies enough to stay away from people's ungodly potty advice concerning your marriage, because 99 % of other women will give you their feminist biased angry advice. I am talking about Bible college staff women! I am talking about pastor's wives and even pastors! They will hurt your family and destroy your marriage when you are down and going through a rough time in your marriage. Most people in this ungodly perverted generation are toxic to your marriage!!! We are living in a selfish generation of lazy, spoiled, ungrateful and characterless adults. That includes professed so-called "Christians."

The average adult today is a big baby!

We live in a toxic culture in the United States. I hate television commercials, which are mostly humanistic in nature. For example: Burger King's slogan is: "Have It Your Way." What saith the Scripture? **Ecclesiastes 12:!3, " Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man."** Burger King is wrong! We need to have it God's way! I know they are talking about the way your food is prepared, but the slogan is intended to appeal to our humanistic sinful nature.

Another example is McDonald's slogan:

"You Deserve A Break Today!" What saith the Scripture! **Romans 6:23a, "For the wages of sin is death...**

" The truth is that we all deserve death because we are sinners! This includes the Second Death in the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8). We all deserve to go directly to Hell, do not pass Go, do not collect $200. I borrowed that from the game, Monopoly. Seriously, we all deserve nothing better from God than for Him to allow us to burn in Hell forever. We are all wicked sinners!

No, you don't deserve a break today! You don't deserve to have it YOUR WAY! The famous singer, Frank Sinatra, sang his popular song: "

I Did It My Way.

" Sadly, I have no doubt whatsoever that Mr. Sinatra is burning in the fires of Hell now and forever, because he died in his sins without faith alone in Jesus Christ. Frank never got born-again! I hope I am wrong. Only God and Frank Sinatra know for sure. The heathen world look at everything from a humanistic viewpoint, not a biblical viewpoint. The world says you have to be strong to survive, but the Word of God says you have to be weak...

> **2ndCorinthians 12:9-10, " And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: *for when I am weak, then am I strong*."**

Did you read that? I am strong when I am weak the Bible says. Wow! You'll NEVER hear that kind of truth from a secular psychologist or psychiatrist. A shrink will just prescribe to you psychotropic drugs and take your money! The world is a lost cause. I cannot encourage you enough to get into the inspired Holy Bible and familiarize yourself with its teachings. That

is why I made this blog, by God's grace, to help feed Jesus' sheep and also win the lost to Christ. I am your ministry servant for Christ! **Matthew 23:11, " But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant."** I am one of less than 1 % of preachers today who doesn't beg for donations for my ministry work. For the past 23 years since I started my Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry, I have never asked for nor received a single penny from anyone for my ministry labors (and I have well over 50,000 hours invested so far).

What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 1:10, " My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not."** Some people will try to get you to do something wrong. DON'T DO IT FRIEND!!! Never allow anyone to convince you to do something wrong that could land you behind bars, in legal trouble or in debt. Be kind to everybody, but trust no one! I am not saying that we should be paranoid, but always be on guard. That is what I am saying here. Always keep your guard up, because you never know what is going on in someone else's mind.

Be very careful who you choose to get into a car with. I am serious! Their reckless driving could get you killed. I met a woman named Teresa in church when I lived on Guam who lost her left eye. She foolishly got into a car with her boss (because he told her to get in) who had been drinking alcohol. Her boss crashed and the steering column went through her head. I made friend's with Teresa at church and she told me the tragic story. Her own selfish rotten senior pastor, Marty Herron, at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam didn't care enough about Teresa to ever ask for her story, but I did care. So, she told her story to me and I still pray for her. Pastor Herron doesn't care! Teresa was in a coma in the hospital for 6 weeks until she finally woke up. Her creep for a boss fled the island to avoid prosecution. What a monster! The lesson here is to NEVER get into a car with anyone who has had even one drink of booze, because you may regret it!!!

The world will tell you to lay up treasures here on earth for your old age and retirement, but Jesus said to lay up treasures in Heaven instead (Matthew 6:19-21). That is why I spend most of my time laboring day and night on social media to help influence people for Jesus Christ. I am living day by day by God's amazing grace! It's all about Jesus, not about me or you. If you are foolish, the world will advise you to go into massive debt to earn a college degree that is worthless to get you a high paying job. There are millions of college graduates across America who are barely making a little more than minimum wage, and they're in debt for tens of thousands of dollars or more. College has become a big scam in the United States! You are much better off attending a much lower priced Trade School to learn how to do something.

If I were a young person today, unless you're planning to serve God full time, I'd go to Culinary School (cooking) and also take a course in Business Management. I'd start my own restaurant. If you can prepare delicious food, people will come from across the country to your place. Unlike Auto Repair and Computer Science (coding) which always become outdated with new technology, once you learn to cook it will never become outdated. As long as you work for someone else, you'll always be broke (with few exceptions).

Someone who meant well recently suggested that I should start drinking a glass of wine with each meal for good health. Dear reader, that was the Devil talkin to me! Nothing has menaced societies throughout human civilization like alcohol has. I hate booze because of its very deceptive and destructive nature. Nearly everybody who drinks booze thinks they can handle it, but the statistics show otherwise.

What saith the Scripture?

What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 20:1, "Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise."** The inspired Holy Bible warns that alcohol has a deceitful nature. No one ever wakes up one day and says,

"I can't wait to get drunk and murder someone with my car." No young person someday dreams of becoming a casualty because of booze. Yet, it happens everywhere around the world because of the deceptive nature of alcohol. I thank God times 10,000 that I have never drank a single drop of booze in my lifetime. I am now 57 years old.

My father was a Skid Row preacher. I grew up seeing Skid Row firsthand and what booze does to destroy men, ruining their lives, families and health. Alcoholism is not a disease, it is a wicked sin that becomes a chemical addiction! Medical intervention is usually necessary for recovery. [1]Pacific Garden Mission's radio program, 'UNSHACKLED,' is not well scripted. In many episodes I have heard the characters and narrator foolishly saying that when a man comes to Christ, he instantly forsakes his addictions. That is so irresponsible of PGM. Substance abuse addictions require proper medical intervention to overcome. Merely placing one's trust in Christ will not rid an addict of chemical addictions.

Always be on guard dear reader, because ungodly advice surrounds us today. Abide in the inspired Scriptures and pray for God to give you His wisdom to make right decisions. True wisdom can only come from God (James 1:5). BEWARE! BEWARE! BEWARE! There are many serpents in the world today, just like the crafty serpent lurking in the Garden of Eden, who seek only to poison and destroy your life. If you are foolish enough, they can talk you into anything bad situation.

You young girls, don't ever have sex with a boy until he legally marries you! Otherwise he almost assuredly won't marry you once he gets what he wants. No marriage equals no sex! Make that your motto!!! Men are like wolves hunting their prey, young girls. Don't be stupid girls, save your chastity for your wedding day. Do you really want to give leftovers to the man whom you marry later on? This is what 90 % of girls do, whoring around before getting married. Walt Disney's perverted programs try to normalize fornication, but the Bible condemns it as sin that brings the judgment of God (Colossians 3:5-6; Romans 1:32).

Any advice that goes against the inspired King James Bible is of the Devil. We live in a world today filled with darkness, evil and fools who do not fear God. The Bible commands all humanity to fear and obey God (Ecclesiastes 12:13). This is man's whole duty!

We are living in ungodly perilous times. In this wicked generation we see a lot of women pastors, which is against the Scriptures. All women preachers are false prophets! There was a woman pastor in the news last week, [2]Bishop Mariann Edgar Budde, preaching with authority against the President of the United States. That is evil beyond words! To no surprise, she is supportive of lesbian, LGBTQ+, transgendered, sodomite rights. Mariann is of the Devil. You'd be shocked if you ask 1,000 people how many of them think it is okay for women to be a pastor. I dare say at least 90 % would support females leading the churches. In every case where women run a church there is heresy taught. Women are forbidden biblically from usurping authority over men in the churches (1st Timothy 2:12).

Many wicked people today will try to encourage a young woman to have an abortion. That is the Devil talking ladies!

Proverbs 1:10, " My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not." Abortion is cold-blooded murder!

The sad truth is that 99 % of people in the world base their opinions on their own flawed, sinful, humanistic thinking, and not upon God's eternally inspired Word. I tell people that I

am as narrow-minded as the Bible. I have lost fair-weather friends when they learned of my strong Christian convictions. I have met people who once called me their "friend," but when I shared my website ministry with them, I never heard from them again. That saddens me, but I understand that it is Jesus whom they really have a problem with (John 7:7).

When we think about it, everyone's life is a series of choices (decisions). We've all made bad decisions. Bad decisions often limit future opportunities. All we can do as God's children is to familiarize ourselves with the inspired Word of God, and by using biblical principles try not to make the wrong decisions, and to do what is best and right. Sometimes a choice that we need to make won't be a choice between right or wrong; but rather, what is the best thing to do.

Thank you for reading.

[3]

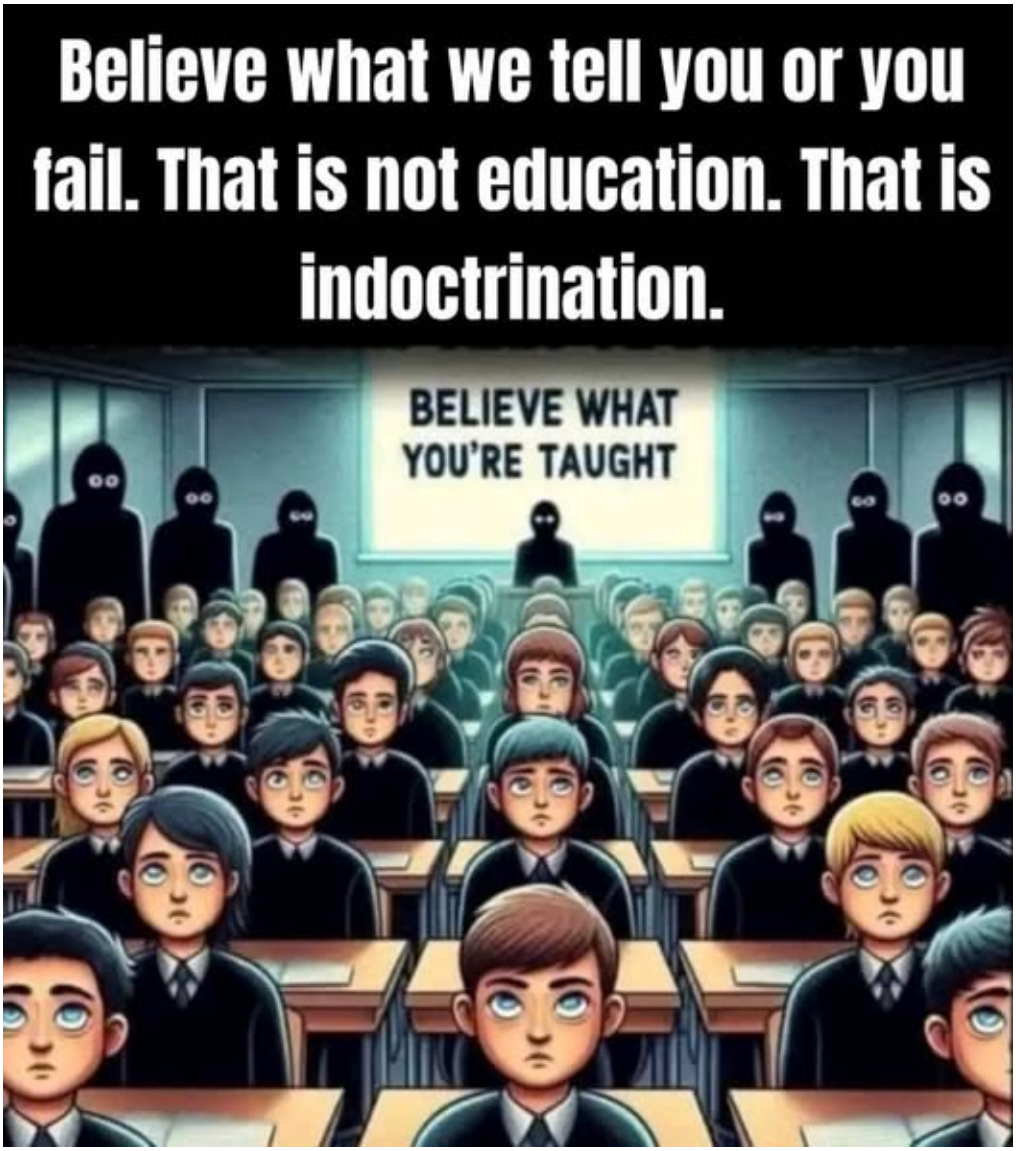

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
2. https://www.christianpost.com/news/5-christians-react-to-bishops-sermon-rebuking-trump.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEimw4V6PdBxBeskBCZZ3EAMGows0lXG8CD3FS49EL6uSIf2d7_ymu5OQSFWsictqHmjxRljmgsebIauSUz-_TJCQMSOYOp81r7tdcI

6.2.5 Beware Of Pastor Charles Spurgeon’s False Gospel (2025-02-07 14:43)

Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. *As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.”

I don’t like quoting [1]Pastor Charles Spurgeon (1834-1892) anymore, since I learned the depth of his corruption. From reading his book, "[2]All Of Grace," Spurgeon seemed to understand that salvation was by God’s grace alone without works, but at the same time he foolishly taught that if someone is truly saved there will be works, which is the error of Lordship Salvation. I sincerely think Spurgeon was confused in his theology.

From reading his sermons, I noticed that Spurgeon was being subject to ecclesiastical pressure from other preachers, which I humbly think he succumbed to and became perverse in his teachings. A preacher’s greatest external enemy is other preachers! Preachers tend to give considerable weight to the opinions of other preachers, which can be dangerous if we fail to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES as our only source of divine truth (John 5:39; Acts 17:10-11).

On pages 66 and 67 of his book, "All Of Grace," Spurgeon foolishly writes:

> “T
>
> hat mercy which could forgive the sin and yet let the sinner live in it would be scant and superficial mercy.
>
> ”
>
> —
>
> Charles Spurgeon, ’ [3]All Of Grace,’ p. 66
>
> “
>
> But if we could be forgiven, and then could be permitted to love sin, to riot in iniquity, and to wallow in lust, what would be the use of such a forgiveness?
>
> ”
>
> —
>
> Charles Spurgeon, ’ [4]All Of Grace,’ p. 67
>
> “
>
> But, so long as God lives, there can be no promise of mercy to those who continue in their evil ways, and refuse to acknowledge their wrongdoing. Surely no rebel can expect the King to pardon his treason while he remains in open revolt. No one can be so foolish as to imagine that the Judge of all the earth will put away our sins if we refuse to put them away ourselves.
>
> ”
>
> —
>
> Charles Spurgeon, ’ [5]All Of Grace,’ p. 66

[6]

Spurgeon totally ignores the fact that eternal life is the FREE GIFT of God. To truly remain a gift, there can be no required exchange or trade of sorts to obtain it. To receive a gift, you just take it. Salvation is received, not achieved.

These are heretical ridiculous statements by Pastor Spurgeon, because we all continue living in sin after getting born again. The concept that a king will not pardon a man who remains in open revolt is a very bad analogy for salvation, because eternal life is a “

free gift

” from God (Romans 5:15-18). Eternal life is *free* to every human being who wants it, simply because Jesus paid for our sins with His precious literal liquid blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

All that God requires to receive His free gift of eternal life, is for you to simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary’s cross. Simply by childlike faith (reliance), receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins

—

believing that He ***died*** on the cross, was ***buried*** , but then physically ***resurrected*** three days later. This is

“

the Gospel

”

(the GOOD NEWS) according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6.

Like so many false prophets today, such as [7]Pensacola Christian College and [8]Bob Jones University who preach the same garbage, Charles Spurgeon misunderstood the biblical true meaning of repentance. True Bible repentance means *a change of mind*, not a change of behavior, attitude or priorities. Bible repentance is a change of mind about the only sin which can hinder a man from entering into Heaven, “

unbelief.

” You must change your mind from unbelief to BELIEVE the Gospel (the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day) to be born again. Nothing more is required nor permitted to be saved.

[9]Pastor John MacArthur is a modern-day Charles Spurgeon, a FALSE PROPHET, poisoning the minds of millions of religious lost sinners with his toxic Lordship Salvation message that cannot produce the new birth. ETERNAL LIFE IS THE FREE GIFT OF GOD!!! You don’t have to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to obtain it. The truth is that NO ONE has ever stopped living a life of sin. We will all continue sinning until the day we leave this cursed fleshly body (Romans 7:14-25). Thankfully, God’s saving grace always abounds greater than our sins, so that we always have assurance of salvation, which is eternal life (Romans 5:20; 6:20). Eternal Life and Eternal Security are not two separate Bible teachings, they are one and the same doctrine.

Dear reader, the inspired Holy Bible is full of saints who chose to live sinful lifestyles. We read in 2nd Timothy 4:10 that Demas forsook the Apostle Paul on a missionary journey, having loved this present world. If it weren’t for 2nd Peter 2:7-8, we would never know that Lot was a Christian if all we had to observe was his wicked lifestyle in the Old Testament. Samson chased unholy skirts all his life and ministry (Judges 16:1). David’s family was a disaster! No doubt the Lordship Salvation crowd today would have denied David’s salvation.

I cannot warn you enough dear reader to avoid Charles Spurgeon. He died at only age 57, which is my present age. Since Spurgeon was a gifted writer and orator, his eloquent style of expressing his views gave him incredible power of influence, even until this very day in 2025, which is unfortunate considering his heretical Calvinist views.

I am so thankful for free grace preachers; namely, Curtis Hutson, Harry Ironside, Jack Hyles, Max Younce, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Hank Lindstrom, Ray Stanford and others. My hero of the faith, Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said it well...

> "The wickedness of a life has not one thing in this world to do with where you go when you die; not one thing!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[10]Religion Or Christ?"

> "Religion and Christ are in opposition to each other!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[11]Religion Or Christ?"

Charles Spurgeon was corrupt and bad news! I understand that his sermons provide amazing intriguing quotes to share on social media, but in so doing you are causing people to think that you bid Spurgeon Godspeed. I am guilty in the past of doing it myself, but I made a decision a few years ago not to share quotes by hellbound false prophets anymore. I won't share any quotes from Charles Spurgeon ever again, since he was WRONG on God's simple plan of salvation, which is without works.

Turning from one's sins is a work. Jonah 3:10 says that God saw their "works" in Nineveh, that they turned from their evil way. **Jonah 3:10, " And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** Romans 3:20 warns that NO ONE has ever been saved by works! Romans 4:4 teaches that if people in the Old Testament had been saved by their works, then salvation would have been by *debt* instead of by God's *grace*. Salvation has always been by God's unmerited grace! Sadly, Charles Spurgeon was a fool who is likely burning in Hell today, unless he repented of his false repentance. Religion is a highway to Hell.

I found this meme on Facebook today, shared by professed Christians, and I felt compelled to warn others about Mr. Spurgeon. This is a truthful great quote, but it was made by a man who is very wrong on God's simple plan of salvation. If a man is wrong on repentance and the Gospel, we cannot trust anything that he teaches. Jesus warned everyone in **Matthew 7:15, "Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.**

"

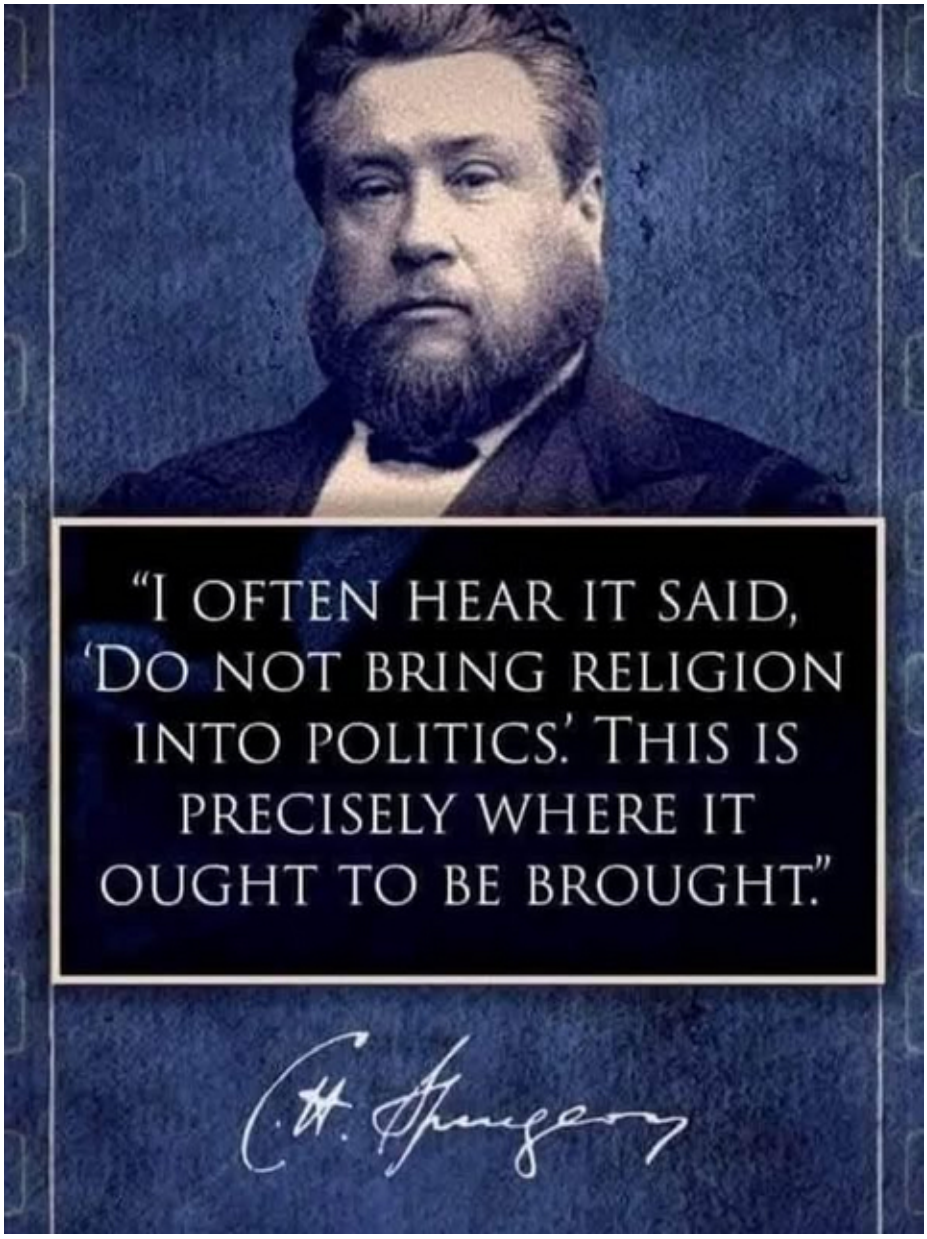

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Spurgeon
2. https://www.grace-ebooks.com/library/Charles%20Spurgeon/CHS_All%20of%20Grace.PDF
3. https://www.grace-ebooks.com/library/Charles%20Spurgeon/CHS_All%20of%20Grace.PDF
4. https://www.grace-ebooks.com/library/Charles%20Spurgeon/CHS_All%20of%20Grace.PDF
5. https://www.grace-ebooks.com/library/Charles%20Spurgeon/CHS_All%20of%20Grace.PDF
6. https://www.grace-ebooks.com/library/Charles%20Spurgeon/CHS_All%20of%20Grace.PDF
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/religion_or_christ.mp3
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/religion_or_christ.mp3
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjwOvTEHSOAkU_I5uJBzCtA99eja0auiEtQfE468xXPOhrKAkBdTHVhfdRNW5RncnjC4zEowISaF5ap1A1uGzegy-Ok4CjKFNe6Nx-

6.2.6 Shame On President Trump For Hiring Paula White As White House Spiritual Advisor (2025-02-08 16:05)

2nd John 1:9-11, " Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, *receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds*."

I was absolutely sickened this morning to learn that President Trump has hired infidel 'Prosperity Gospel' preacher, Paul White-Cain (born 1966), as spiritual advisor to the White House. This is bad! Paula is married to Jonathan Cain (born 1950), keyboardist for the rock band Journey. Here are some disturbing things you need to know about her...

> [1] **9 Things You Should Know About Prosperity Gospel Preacher Paula White**

ALL women preachers are FALSE PROPHETS! Paul White is a wicked Zionist. She is now on her third failed marriage. She preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation. On this webpage titled, 'THE MIRACLE OF GOD'S GRACE,' she errantly teaches in a video to pray this prayer to be saved:

> 'Father, I come to you in the name of Jesus. Please forgive me for all of my sin. I receive Jesus Christ as my personal ***Lord*** and Savior. ***Devil, let go of my life. I'm done with you. I renounce you right now.*** Holy Spirit, ***give me power that I may serve God*** until I see Him face to face.' If you prayed that prayer, welcome to the family of God. [2]SOURCE

BLASPHEMY!!! What Paula White is teaching is NOT the Gospel. Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible require a lost sinner to pray a prayer, renounce Satan, make Jesus one's Lord, serve God and be done with the Devil to get to Heaven. Paula is a lying false prophet!!!

Miss White has a [3]net worth of $5,000,000 . Truly, the love of money is the root of all evil. Miss White clearly doesn't understand or know what the Gospel is. It is obvious to me that she is merely repeating key words that she has heard, exploiting religion for fame and fortune. In a word, Paula is INCOMPETENT. Moreover, the inspired Word of God strictly forbids women preachers!

1st Corinthians 14:34-35, " Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law. And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church."

Miss White is also a wicked Zionist, which makes her an ungodly respecter of persons. I heard Pastor Robert Jeffress, senior pastor of the First Baptist Church of Dallas shameful say as a consultant on Fox News a few years ago, that the United States should launch pre-emptive nuclear strikes against the Arab nations. That is very evil to say. Mr. Jeffress is a wicked, hateful, Zionist, racist fool. If you favor Israel over the Palestinian people, you are NOT right with God. The Lord is not a respecter of persons and neither should we be (James 2:1). Every saint of God is commanded to love everyone unconditionally with Christ's love (Matthew 7:12). This is the *fruit* of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

Robert Jeffress is such a wicked and bought off man, that [4]he blindly endorses Paula White's book in 2019, for which he was criticized by other preachers. In response, Mr. Jeffress shamefully admitted that he had never even read the book, and had not researched Miss White's

theology. What a darn fool. The truth is that Robert Jeffress is a wicked Zionist, and so also is Paula White. Birds of a feather flock together. Since Zionists control the entire media, it would be career suicide for any minister not to support other ungodly Zionists. It all makes me sick!!!

Dear reader, these people are religious parasites, self-made multimillionaires who prey upon the churches. They serve their own bellies. **Romans 16:1-7-18, "Ro:16:17: Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."**

I cannot warn you enough to RUN from infidels like Paula White, Robert Jeffress, T.D. Jakes and other Prosperity Gospel preachers. Shame on President Donald Trump for wickedly bidding Godspeed to evildoers!!!

2nd John 1:10-11, "

If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." Not every choice President Trump makes will be a Home Run, we understand that. But this? This is a train wreck.

Not only is Paula White not biblically qualified to be a pastor, she is a false teacher leading people into Hell. The Devil is a beautiful liar.

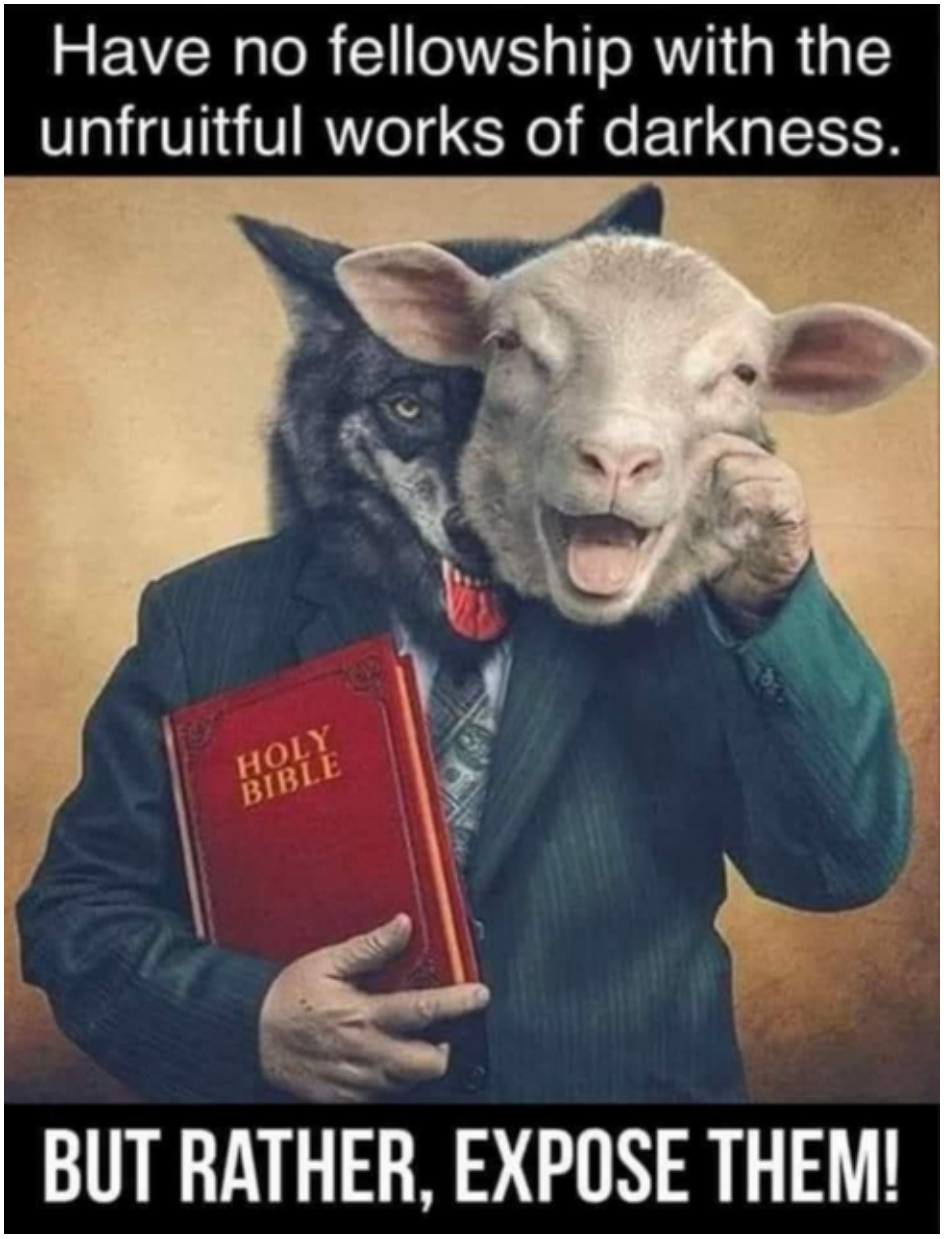

1. https://www.thegospelcoalition.org/article/9-things-know-prosperity-gospel-preacher-paula-white/
2. https://paulawhite.org/pray/salvation/
3. https://yen.com.gh/183456-top-richest-pastors-america-net-worth.html
4. https://christianresearchnetwork.org/2019/10/18/jeffress-defends-endorsement-of-paula-whites-book-but-admits-he-hasnt-read-it-word-for-word-or-researched-her-th
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj6ormGSLlpfgZbqrQAdDzd_-ULEAOp4Gx-uhcyrh-WRbbP2rLxb7KVbKKanbnQ1dHooRlvIKDheF6URMdZIBj_EXfDhkE6UALV-8t

---

6.2.7 A Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation Is Being Preached In Nearly Every Pulpit Today (2025-02-09 17:08)

Matthew 7:15, “Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.”

7708

One of my favorite books is titled: “

[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU,

”

by Michael P. Bowen. The following prolific words are from page 17 of chapter one...

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ’s plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today’s professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they’ve been lied to by today’s error-filled gospel messages. Radical? Yes. But I am nonjudgmental toward the bearers of false messages; I am only judgmental toward the false plans of salvation they emphasize as being equal to the plan of Christ. There is only one plan of salvation in the bible; therefore, there cannot be two plans. [2]SOURCE

Michael Bowen is so right! A counterfeit message is being preached in nearly every **religious** college, church pulpit, YouTube video, book and film today.

Paula White Preaches A Counterfeit Gospel

For example: Here is the suggested salvation prayer of Pastor Paula White...

> ’Father, I come to you in the name of Jesus. Please forgive me for all of my sin. I receive Jesus Christ as my personal ***Lord*** and Savior. ***Devil, let go of my life***. ***I’m done with you***. ***I renounce you*** right now. ***Holy Spirit, give me power that I may serve God*** until I see Him face to face.’ If you ***prayed that prayer***, welcome to the family of God. [3]SOURCE

BLASPHEMY!!! What Paula White is teaching is NOT the Gospel. Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible require a lost sinner to pray a prayer, renounce Satan, make Jesus one’s Lord, serve God and be done with the Devil to get to Heaven. Paula is a lying false prophet!!! Miss White has a [4]net worth of $5,000,000. Truly, the love of money is the root of all evil. Miss White clearly doesn’t understand or know what the Gospel is. It is obvious to me that she is merely repeating key words that she has heard, exploiting religion for fame and fortune.

In a word, Paula is INCOMPETENT. Moreover, the inspired Word of God strictly forbids women preachers! **1st Corinthians 14:34-35, “Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law. And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.”**

Tragically, President Donald Trump just hired Paula White as official spiritual advisor to the White House. That is a shame.

'UNSHACKLED' Preaches A Counterfeit Gospel

'UNSHACKLED' radio is produced by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago, since 1950. In 'UNSHACKLED' episode #3187, the story of Henry Christian, the narrator says:

> "Jesus said, 'he that is not with me is against me and he that gathereth not with me scattereth aboard.' ***Salvation begins with repentance: Turn from your wicked ways and follow the One Who said***, I am the way, the truth and the life; no man cometh unto the Father, but by Me." **[emphasis added]**

My friend, that is NOT the Gospel. PGM preaches a forked-tongued Gospel. They speak of the free grace of God in one statement, but then they tell people they must forsake sinful behavior to be saved. That is works! Receiving the "free gift" (Romans 5:15; 6:23) of God does not require turning away from your wicked ways. That is reformation! We read in **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast." Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."**

UNSHACKLED is really unbiblical sometimes. Later in episode #3187, Henry Christian heretically says to his mother:

> "I'm saved mom, ***I gave my life to Jesus Christ***... Jesus will change your life too. Please, think about ***giving your life to Christ***... Mom, if you put your trust in Jesus for salvation, ***He'll lead your life*****."**

Being saved doesn't mean having your life changed! Being saved doesn't mean letting Jesus lead your life! You don't have to give your life to Christ to be saved! You don't get better to get saved, you get saved to get better. Growth in grace takes time, as a new believer nurtures on the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2). UNSHACKLED's rhetoric may sound really good, but it is NOT the Gospel. PGM is wrongly mixing discipleship with salvation.

Nearly all of the UNSHACKLED episodes that I've listened to, automatically conclude that receiving the free gift of God mandates: following Christ, being led by Christ, turning away from sinful behavior, surrendering your life to serve God, forsaking the world and being completely transformed; yet, none of this is required to be saved. Pacific Garden Mission teaches Lordship Salvation, which is Calvinism, a false doctrine of devils.

Dear reader, RUN from false prophets!!! Any preacher who says that you must turn from your sins, or repent of your sins, to be saved is a liar. Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay your debt of sin, and mine. Eternal life is the free gift of God; it is not an exchange or trade of sorts. Eternal life is a free gift that you simply receive by faith in Christ's death, burial and resurrection (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

[5]

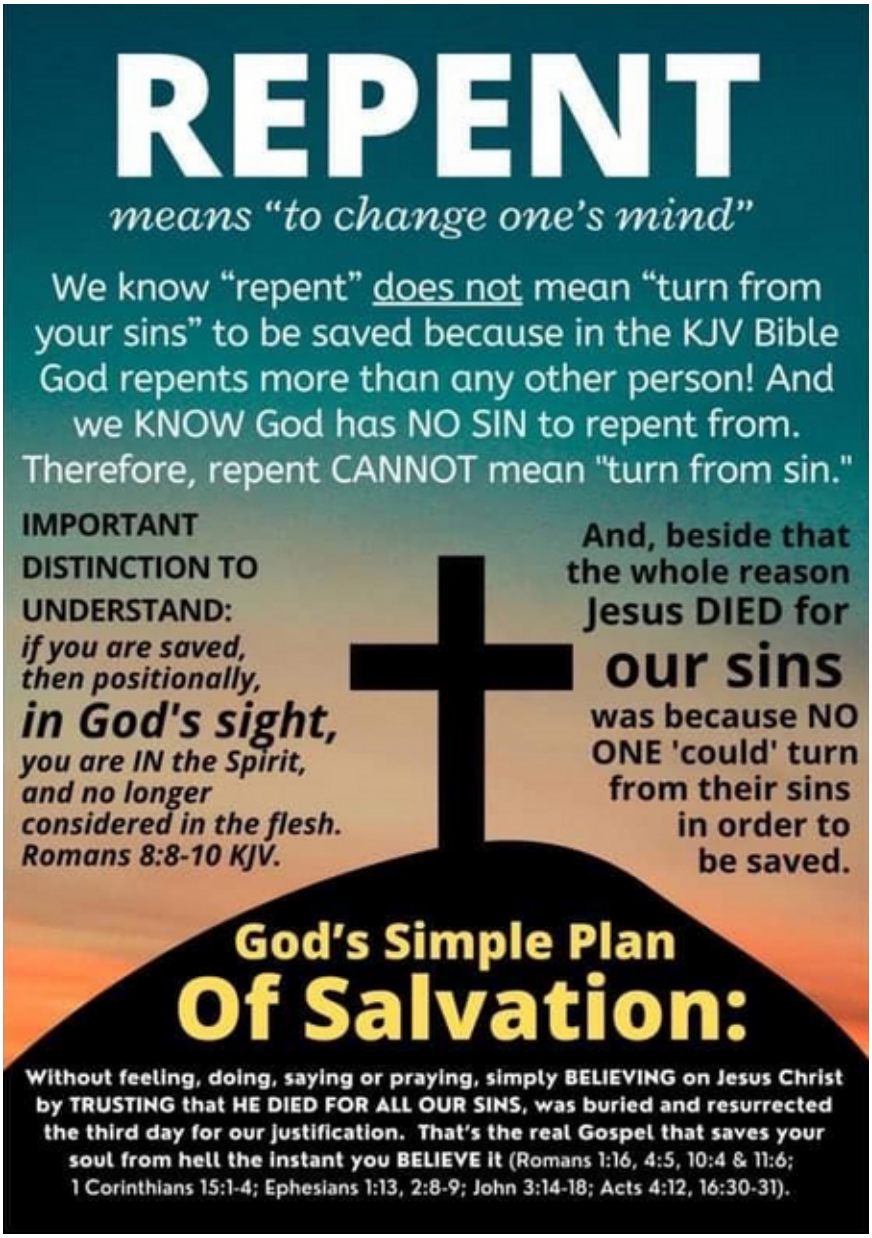

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://paulawhite.org/pray/salvation/
4. https://yen.com.gh/183456-top-richest-pastors-america-net-worth.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhQPbXejLQP6hpqXtGr3FfmTKHXsthDX30-lnZVizSxqnTormxSvMuL7CJSweWjMLavpUJYtIuPGveAg2Ou6faUm37As46mVgqL2Rv

---

6.2.8 God Is Looking For Weak Christians (2025-02-10 20:48)

[illegible]

[illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]: [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].”

“ [1][illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ” ([illegible] [illegible] [illegible])

The heathen world lives by the fallacy that ONLY THE STRONG SURVIVE, but as God’s redeemed children we are taught in the inspired Holy Scriptures that ONLY THE WEAK SURVIVE.

[2]

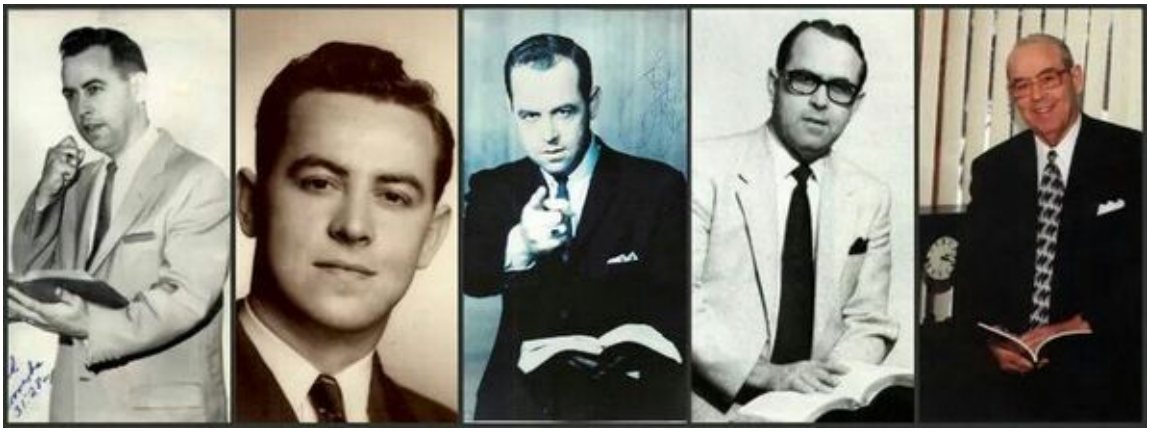

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/GodIsLookingForABunchOfWeakChristians1985.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhjmj5e8hUwy3s_uGroe_A0B8gLlUilqMQ4u101vb1BzTUQsvyi5YW1gVvSgdfDpmU2QzkTvpGLL250NqKELxeZwzD5nXzXDHJjX5H

6.2.9 Please Pardon My Indignant Anger At Times (2025-02-11 14:12)

Matthew 21:28-31, “But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard. He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went. And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not. *Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first*. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.”

I love this passage of Scripture! In this humble passage, Jesus tells a parable about two sons: one with a GOOD ATTITUDE who didn’t go work in the Father’s field; and the other son who had a BAD ATTITUDE, but later repented and did go work in his father’s field. Jesus said that the son who had the poor attitude was the victor, because ultimately he obeyed his father’s will. I love this passage because it often encourages me when I get angry, frustrated, tired and sometimes in my writings use colorful metaphors and language that I probably shouldn’t use.

I recently expressed my anger at Pensacola Christian College in a Facebook post. I called them “

sons of bitches

”

for the horrible way that the college shuns, ignores, mistreats and throw hurting people under the bus. I know firsthand, because they did all those things to me as a newcomer in 2021. As if August 2, 2002 I have been banned in writing from attending their Campus Church and we have been bitter enemies since. My great crime was trying to help their [1]wicked pastors at PCC stop preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. Tragically, PCC’s leaders and pastors are cocky, arrogant, have huge egos and think they are above God’s law.

Anyway, as a result of using the phrase

“

sons of bitches

” to describe PCC’s leaders, one of my longtime Facebook

“friends

” unfriended herself and completely blocked me. That hurt, but I make no apologies for being human. I admit that I get really pissed off sometimes at the Devil and his malign crowd. I get angry at abortion (which is first-degree premeditated murder), same-sex marriage (which is perversion), and the fraudulent Federal Reserve Ponzi Scheme (that has been stealing from hard-working Americans since 1913).

I also get very angry at the Devil’s lies of Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance, Baptismal Regeneration, Sacramental Salvation and other damnable heresies that send people to Hell forever. Sometimes I express myself in sharp and harsh words to get my point across, and my anger comes out. If that offends you dear reader, I apologize; not for my anger or biblical message, but for the times when I use inappropriate foul language. Humbly said, I am who I am. If you are so much of a religious legalist that my street language from time to time offends your delicate sensibilities, then what can I say? Anyone who has followed my writings for a long time, knows that I rarely use street language.

When I was a little boy, I think around age 7, I innocently asked my grandma (my Mom’s mother) what words like “

fu-k

”

and

“

ass-ole

”

meant (I had heard those words and many more from my father when he was angry). She wisely said,

“T

hose are

silly words,

”

but she told me never to take God's name in vain. Grandma was right! Still, as a Baptist preacher, and moreover a child of God, I try not to talk like the world, but I sometimes fail.

I am a fighting soldier for Jesus Christ. **2nd Timothy 2:3-4, " Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier."**

Whenever I get angry and use some strong off color words that I probably shouldn't have wrote, the Holy Spirit always comforts my soul, reminding me in a still small quiet voice within how proud of me He is, that I care enough to get worked up and angry over sin and evil.

I vividly remember a wonderful true story that Pastor Jack Hyles told in a sermon. It was about a pastor who got very angry one Sunday morning in his pulpit. He got up and started cussing up a storm at the Devil. He told his church congregation how tired and worn out he was, and fed up with that blankety-blank, blank, brickety-brackety ole Devil. His congregation's ears were burning on fire after several minutes, hearing their pastor use foul language that they had never heard him use before. He apologized for the things he had said, but said he stood behind how he felt. Then gave his resignation from the pulpit and walked out the church door with intentions of never returning.

A moment later the chairman of the deacon board and some other men ran out into the parking lot to catch the weary pastor before he drove away. The chairman said: "Pastor, you are the best preacher we've ever had and we love you! We want you to stay and we're going to give you a generous raise. Please stay as our pastor!" The pastor and chairman and church members all wept, and their pastor stayed.

My friend, that is true Christianity!!! Not this garbage where PCC has banned me from even attending their Campus Church, because their little man for a senior pastor, Jeff Redlin (a twerp who gets paid $200,000 a year salary) is a high brow pompous rich snob who won't even allow me to attend their church. I hate the PCC cult! [2]They are money-grubbing religious whores!!!

The ironic thing is that [3]I sincerely attempted multiple times in the summer of 2022 to make peace with PCC's pastors and leaders, but they cold-heartedly refused. They can sue me like they did Peter Gage (a PCC alumni) for $100,000, but I won't cower like Peter did. An Escambia county judge

(and the greedy attorney I will need to hire)

can take every penny I have and throw my ass in prison, but I won't shut up about how evil Pensacola Christian College is! They don't intimidate me. God called me to be a Bible preacher before I was born, and I will preach against evil and hatred wherever I find it. Until a judge takes away my freedom of speech, I will never stop preaching against the evildoers at PCC, BJU and other apostate religious institutions today! God is on my side, because I am telling THE TRUTH.

The entire PCC network, which includes several local Baptist cult churches in Pensacola, are all the same! They have the 99 % of sheep, so they couldn't care less about the 1 % of lambs. I saw an elderly man (who was 82 years old) tell his younger 35 year old pastor, that as a pastor he ought to be warning his congregation about the modern corrupt Bibles. The pastor was greatly offended and showed the old man the door, telling him to leave, and he did. When the elderly man tried to return to the church, the pastor shamefully threatened to call the police on him. This is where our churches are at today. That is NOT biblical Christianity. That elderly man is 100 % right in what he told that younger pastor, but the PCC crowd are haughty and filled with pride. The Devil's bibles are dangerous! The corrupt PCC camp couldn't care less.

That elderly Christian man (who is still a good friend of mine) is 47 years older than that young whipper-snapper cocky pastor. I often pray for God to humble that wicked pastor's heart. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! We are commanded as Christian men

"

that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints

" (Jude 1:3b). The PCC crowd refuse to contend for the Christian faith. They are wickedly hobnobbing with neo-evangelicals in the [4]Bob Jones University cult, who preach Calvinism! PCC's students partake in intercollegiate sports with BJU, which is shameful. It just tells the students that right doctrine doesn't matter. Making money is what really matters to PCC and BJU!!!

Jesus Became Indignant Over Exploiting The Things Of God To Make Money

The English dictionary defines the word "indignant" as: "Anger at something unjust or wrong." Jesus became indignant when He saw the things of God being exploited by greedy people to line their own pockets...

> John 2:13-16, "And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,
>
> And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:
>
> And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;
>
> And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.
>
> "

The inspired Word of God tells us in our text passage of Scripture that Jesus became very angry. The Lord became angry when He saw the House of God being exploited to make money. I cannot think of a better example than the demonic Prosperity Gospel crowd today.

> ...in an Easter Sunday service in 2016, [Paula] White said salvation would come to a TV viewer if they donated a "[5]resurrection seed" to her ministry:
>
> > There's someone that God is speaking to, to click on that donation button by minimizing the screen. And when you do to sow $1,144. It's not often I ask very specifically but God has instructed me and I want you to hear. This isn't for everyone but this is for someone. When you sow that $1,144 based on [6]John 11:44, I believe for resurrection life. [7]SOURCE

Isn't that sick! That is evil beyond words to describe it! I am disgusted that President Trump just hired Paula White as spiritual advisor to the White House. [8]Paula White preaches another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. She is a child of the Devil.

Beware Of The Pensacola Christian College Cult

But there are many other religious predators among us besides Paula White, such as [9]Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. PCC take in

roughly $175,000,000 per year in revenue. Religious crime pays well! Although they would deny it, today's religious colleges by their actions evidence that all they care about is making money. The Bible warns that THE LOVE OF MONEY (i.e., prioritizing money) is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:12).

Like Jesus, I am indignant over the exploitation of the things of God for the sake of filthy lucre. These damned Bible college today don't even believe or teach that we have an inspired Holy Bible in 2025. They ALL teach the gross error that only the original autographs (which don't exist anymore) were inspired. These apostate religious institutions ALL foolishly teach that at best all we have today is an inferior King James Bible full of mistakes. Dear reader, I find NO FAULT in the inspired King James Bible.

SHAME on PCC, BJU and Hyles-Anderson College (of which I am an alumni, 1985-1993) for denying that the KING JAMES BIBLES is inspired by God. Since 2008, the [10]First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, no longer believes that the King James Bible is inspired. The truth hasn't changed, so why did they? Their present pastor John Wilkerson is sadly henpecked, told by [11]those meddlers who control the church not to rock the boat or open old wounds, so he won't address the issue. That is so sad and pathetic!

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —[12]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

Yes, I make an issue! I appreciate my ministry followers who have bared with my rants over the years. I apologize if at times my harsh language offends you. God knows that was never my intention to offend anyone with my colorful use of words. I say: *If the shoe fits, wear it!* I am just a passionate Christian man with a burdened heart to PREACH THE TRUTH! I spent eight years training in Bible college to become a church pastor, but by the time I graduated I realized that I didn't want to become a pastor after all, I wanted to PREACH THE TRUTH to help others. So, I became an evangelist and missionary to cyberspace. My heart since I got saved at age 13 has always been to HELP OTHERS! God knows my heart.

I was hurt this week by the woman on Facebook, who I had considered a friend, blocked me out for calling PCC's corrupt and greedy selfish leaders "

sons of bitches.

"

Well, that is how I feel folks! I guess I'm the Rambo preacher of fundamentalism...lol. Have you ever heard Pastor Steven Anderson preach? Like me, he uses some harsh and offensive words at times, and I love him when he does it because I feel the same way about sin, corruption and evil.

God Knows That I Just Want To Be A Blessing

I can only hope in my heart of hearts dear reader, that you would look beyond my faults and see a heart that genuinely cares about truth, righteousness and loving people. I have never received a single penny for all my 23 years of website and blog ministry (which is a rare thing in today's covetous world). I want everybody to know where my heart is at, in helping others for Christ. I don't want anyone's money, but I welcome and ask for your earnest prayers.

When my lazy, lying, disloyal, ungodly, former wife wickedly abandoned and divorced me in 2006, my attorney said that my wife's lawyer wanted my tax returns for the past 5 years. Her lawyer wanted to make sure that I wasn't hiding any money. So I surrendered my tax returns. My attorney later told me that my wife's lawyer was impressed that with a website as big as [13]Jesus-is-Savior.com, I didn't use it to make any money. My tax returns showed that my only income was from my secular job. My former rebellious wife never had to work a single day in 19 years of marriage, yet she cost me everything by divorcing me! God hates divorce and so do I. I have never wanted nor asked anyone for any money to serve Jesus Christ. I have a full reward waiting for me in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-21; 1st Corinthians 3:8-9). I love giving my life away as a living sacrifice to serve God (Romans 12:1).

My greatest reward will be my converts whom I had the privilege of leading to Jesus Christ. If you dear friend are one of them, then you are my children. That is why the Apostle John said in **3rd John**

1:4, "

I have no greater joy than to hear that *my children* walk in truth.

" John could call them his

"

children

"

simply because John had led them to Jesus with the Gospel. By God's mercy and grace, I have many spiritual children around the world. Jesus is precious!!!

I honestly think God likes when humble preachers like me get angry at sin, corruption and false doctrines. I know that it pleases our great God when His children contend for the faith (Titus 1:9-14). God pity the preacher that the world don't hate! I said: GOD PITY THE PREACHER THAT THE WORLD DON'T HATE!!! Would to God that a lot more pastors will shed their Caspar Milquetoast demeanor, and start preaching like Billy Sunday (1862-1935). Oftentimes it's not what a preacher says that makes him a false prophet, it's what he doesn't say. The vast majority of Baptist pastors today couldn't preach their way out of a paper bag. They are afraid to speak THE TRUTH, more concerned about their income than the outcome!

Today's vast majority of shameful pastors are mere employees sucking a salary. Jeff Redlin (senior pastor) at PCC's Campus Church is a millionaire, who gets paid well over $100,000 a year. T

he president of PCC got paid a disgusting [14]salary of $205,069 in 2023. What greedy dogs! Woe unto PCC when they stand before God in eternity! Just like Jesus in the Bible, I get upset (His indwelling Holy Spirit working through me) when I see the things of God being exploited for money. These accursed religious institutions love the praise of men more than the praise of God (John 12:42-43). I love the praise of God!

I make no apologies for offending people with THE TRUTH. I make no apologies for being controversial, for delving into issues that most pastors are too cowardly to preach against. We need a whole new generation of preachers who are not afraid to offend people with biblical truth. Sadly, nearly every pastor today is a henpecked pansy, afraid to preach against the evils of feminism. ALL women preachers are FALSE PROPHETS, including Paula White! Shame on President Trump for hiring her as spiritual advisor to the White House!

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! I am one of less than 1 % of Bible preachers today who get upset and bent out of shape over the evils of Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance

and False Bibles. I hope that you can appreciate that dear reader. I might type some strong words sometimes, which might even offend you, but at the end of the day I AM PREACHING THE TRUTH. I am as the son with the bad attitude who refused to go work in his father's field, but then he later repented and went to work in the field. THANK YOU for your understanding and continued interest in my writing ministry. I love you all unconditionally with God's love.

[15]

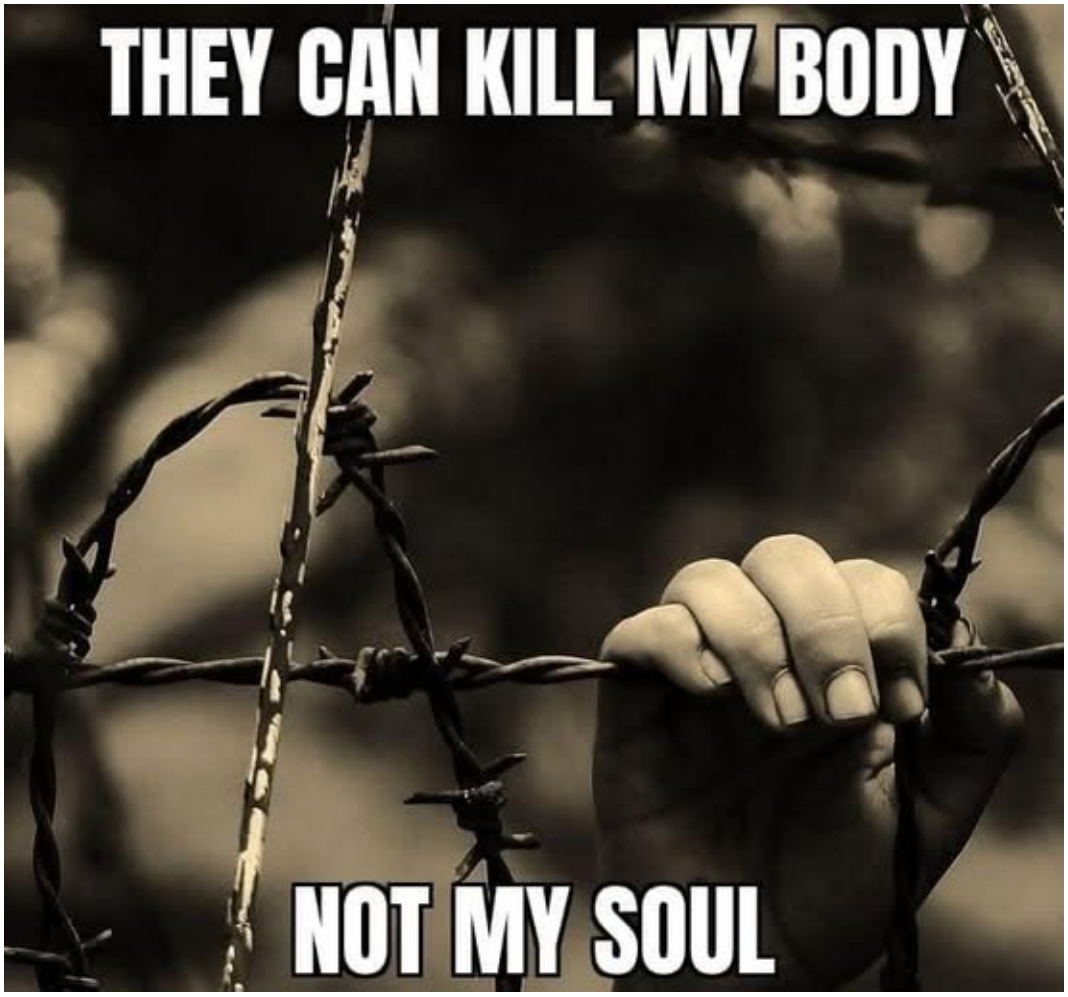

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/02/a-counterfeit-plan-of-salvation-is.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/02/pensacola-christian-college-does-not.html
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LVsCyJvLn2A&ab_channel=RightDoctrineMatters
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.christianpost.com/news/televangelist-paula-white-hawks-resurrection-life-1144-dollar-seed.html
6. https://www.esv.org/verses/John%2011%3A44/
7. https://www.thegospelcoalition.org/article/9-things-know-prosperity-gospel-preacher-paula-white/
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/02/shame-on-president-trump-for-hiring.html
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/02/a-counterfeit-plan-of-salvation-is.html
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/pastor_hyles_on_future_of_fbch.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
13. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
14. https://projects.propublica.org/nonprofits/organizations/590940532

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgpagQUOnFP-PHxQez_KVn1KDsPJlG61_75gtms7hNtpgPsNWDrcgbmU7ULNccInffP1hLKfh9MdLGG0qeyTrns25h_3P4rB7INn0r

---

6.2.10 The Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation Of The First Baptist Church Of Pensacola (2025-02-14 15:29)

Galatians 1:6-10, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

***But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*.**

As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ."

Our nation's churches are in big trouble! I have been a Baptist since I was saved at age 13 in Chicago in 1980. As a Baptist, I am qualified to criticize Baptists who are departing from the faith. I know my own camp! Sadly, the Devil's perversion of Lordship Salvation has crept into MOST Baptist churches today, perverting the Gospel of free grace.

A Counterfeit Plan of Salvation At The FBCP

The following [1]Statement of Faith is a quote from their website at the First Baptist Church of Pensacola (FBCP). Before I share the quote with you, let me say that I have visited their church dozens of times and I love the people there. Pastor Dave Snyder is a good man. He's originally from Missouri, and myself from Chicago, so were both from the Midwest. I like Pastor Snyder, who has been their pastor at FBCP since 2018. However, I humbly disagree with his teaching of Lordship Salvation, because I sincerely believe that the Bible disagrees with Lordship Salvation. To be saved you just need to take Jesus as your Savior!

The following is damnable heresy...

> VI. Salvation
>
> Since all persons are separated from God by sin and are in need of forgiveness, God offers the free gift of salvation. Each person must individually accept this gift, ***repent of sin*** , and place faith in Jesus Christ as Savior ***and Lord*** .
>
> [2]Ex 6:2-8 ; [3]Matt 16:21-26 ; [4]John 3:15-16 ; [5]John 17:3 ; [6]Rom 3:23 ; [7]Rom 5:1 ; [8]Rom 6:23 ; [9]Eph 2:8-9 [10]SOURCE

BLASPHEMY!!! There are FOUR major problems with the preceding Statement of Faith:

1. The Gospel is not even mentioned. 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 defines "the gospel" as Jesus' *death* on the cross, *burial* and physical *resurrection*.

2. Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that to get to Heaven you must "repent of sin." Many of the modernized Bible revisions corrupt the Word of God, adding repentance from sins to be saved (Proverbs 30:5-6).

3. Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that to get to Heaven you must place faith in Jesus as your "LORD." 1st Timothy 4:10b says Jesus is **"the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe."** You just need to trust Jesus as your personal Savior to be saved, not your Lord (which would mean that you must follow Christ in service to be saved). Many people followed Jesus in the Bible, but they were not saved (John 6:26).

4. Neither Exodus 6:2-8 or Matthew 16:21-26 have anything to do with getting saved. Matthew 16:21-26 is addressing discipleship, not sonship. Nowhere does the Holy Bible teach that you must follow Christ in service to get to Heaven. God specifically authored the Gospel of John to show us how to have eternal life (John 20:31).

Dear reader, ask yourself, where did the FBCP (and other false teachers today) get the wrong idea that you must do these extra biblical requirements to be saved? I am so sick and tired of religious people ADDING things to God's inspired Word. **Proverbs 30:5-6, " Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** It is a serious violation to tamper with God's Word. Again, you cannot show me anywhere in the inspired King James Bible where it says to

"repent of sin" or "place faith in Jesus as your Lord" to be saved. Wicked, but well-meaning, people ADDED these things!

There are two main reasons why pastors today preach a counterfeit plan of salvation:

1. They have been adversely influenced by other corrupt preachers.

2. They have been adversely influenced by Satan's false bibles.

Peer pressure is a dangerous thing. The FBCP is 1 of 45,000 member churches in the [11]apostate Southern Baptist Convention (SBC). Sadly, most pastors and churches today prioritize prosperity over pleasing God. That is, they prioritize increasing their church attendance and keeping the money flowing in. The same sad thing is true of most religious colleges today, like Pensacola Christian College [12]who also preach a counterfeit plan of salvation.

I thank God for doctrinally sound preachers like Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), who wrote these edifying words:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at

all."

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[13]What Is The Gospel?'

Amen and amen! Bravo Pastor Harry Ironside!

God's Curse Is Upon Anyone Preaching Another Gospel

Sadly, Moody Ministries today (77 years after Dr. Ironside's pastorate ended in 1948) has become doctrinally corrupted by false prophets such as Dr. John MacArthur (Moody publishes all of MacArthur's new books and have repeatedly honored him at their Founder's Week for many years). John MacArthur plainly teaches a false plan of salvation in his heretical book titled, '[14]HARD TO BELIEVE.'

> "There's no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile... The life we live, not the words we speak, determines our eternal destiny" (Hard to Believe, p. 93)."

First, it is not hard to believe. The reason why most people aren't saved is NOT because it is hard; but rather, because they love their sins and won't come to Jesus to be saved (John 3:20; 5:40). It is a matter of unbelief and not of forsaking one's sinful bad habits. Jesus paid for our sins on the cross with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Jesus came to save us from our sins, not demand that we promise to reform as a condition of salvation.

The upright life that we try to live as believers is the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and not a part of the ROOT of saving faith (Galatians 5:22-25). We live righteousness because WE ARE saved (as we grow in grace), not as a requirement TO BE saved. The Holy Bible teaches that Jesus Christ lives the Christian life through us. **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; *yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."** The life we live cannot get us to Heaven, because God does NOT accept works of self-righteousness. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."**

We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (that is, Christ's robe of righteousness), and not our own. I try to live upright because I love my Lord and don't want to grieve Him. I fail horribly sometimes, and it makes me mad at myself, and I get up and ask God to help me to do much better. That's how the Christian life is lived, "For all have sinned and come short of the glory of God" (Romans 3:23). Even the best Christians are still sinners who battle daily with the flesh.
[15]

> [16]**Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning** (a doctrinally-sound book by Dr. Jack Hyles)

The word "repent" (metanoeo, such as in **Mark 1:15, "Repent ye, and believe the gospel"**), simply means "a change of mind." [17]Evangelist David Cloud errantly defines

the meaning as “a change of mind that results in a change of life.” That’s not what the Bible teaches. Biblically, a changed life is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which is not required for salvation.

I think Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, I NEVER KNEW YOU, says it best...

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ’s plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today’s professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they’ve been lied to by today’s error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, ’[18]I NEVER KNEW YOU,’ p. 17; © 2009, Xulonpress.com [19]Hard Copies Available

A tree without fruit is still a tree with roots. This is evidenced by the [20]parable of the sower and the seed in Luke 8:12-15. Of the four groups, only the first are unsaved, because the Devil removed the seed from their heart before it could sprout into new life. The second and third group represent believers who never mature to bear fruit (leading others to Christ). They never mature into fruit-bearing Christians because of shallow roots, or because they are choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this life. Ah, but the fourth group mature, having an honest heart, keeping the Lord’s Word, bearing much fruit unto Christ (John 15:1-7). Just because the second and third groups don’t bear fruit doesn’t mean that they are not saved, as Ray Comfort and David Cloud errantly teach.

[21] **Wrong Repentance = No Salvation**
(MP3 by Pastor Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008)

Most pastors today are full of pride, arrogant and unapproachable on the matter of correcting their false teachings. Dr. Jack Hyles was so right: “Unsought advice is seldom taken and usually resented.” So I don’t waste my time trying to correct corrupt pastors, because I have been literally forced out of numerous churches when I did do.

When I lived in Guam for 17 years, I was listening to KMHG 88.1 FM, a local radio station broadcast by the [22]shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. While listening to their radio station, I heard the following wonderful statement: “

A friend helps a friend to see.

” Ironically, when I befriended their pastors at Harvest with the truth in 2014, they threw me under the bus! I showed them Scripturally that Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance and False Bibles are of the Devil.

I also kindly showed them that Martin Luther (1483-1546) taught the damnable heresy of Baptismal Regeneration all his life, and they ought not be promoting Mr. Luther as a born-again

believer to their hundreds of students in their school. For trying to open the eyes of those wicked pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I was forced out of church and banned from returning! God will avenge my preaching in eternity. God knows that I pray incessantly for that glorious day of reckoning, when my truthful preaching will be justly vindicated! [23]Martin Luther taught Sacramental Salvation and is sadly burning in Hell forever. No one goes to Heaven who adds trusting in water baptism to their faith in Christ (Acts 15:1).

My heart goes out to the First Baptist Church of Pensacola. It breaks my heart, it really does! The church had humble beginnings, originating back in 1848. What a beautiful heritage! Yet, like so many churches today, the FBCP have fallen prey to the neo-evangelical fallacies of Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance and the Devil's False Bibles.

There is only one Gospel dear reader. Either you must turn from your sinful bad habits to be saved, or you do not, but it cannot be both ways. Either you must follow Christ in obedient surrender in your daily life to make it to Heaven, or you don't, but it cannot be both. The Bible says that eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 5:15-18). A *gift* cannot have any stipulations, requirements or demands, except that you simply take it by faith.

And let me also say, I sincerely think the reason why so many pastors are perverting the Gospel is in an attempt to force people to live a holy life. Although I can understand their frustration, that doesn't justify perverting God's simple plan of salvation. The reason why there are so many professed Christians today living wicked lives is not because of a shallow Gospel message; but rather, it is because cowardly pastors refuse to preach hard against sin—afraid of a bully Pulpit Committee or afraid of losing their career. **Isaiah 58:1,**

"

Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

"

The problem today is not insincere conversions; but rather, compromised preachers! **Jeremiah 23:1-2, "Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, *and have not visited them*: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD."** The pastors weren't caring about the people! I have attended several Baptist churches around the city of Pensacola and am utterly disappointed in what I have found. People are sadly expendable in most Baptist churches.

I have visited FBCP numerous times since I moved to Pensacola in July of 2021, but not once has Pastor Snyder ever bothered to introduce himself to me. Not once has their pastor even shaken my hand. I have attended numerous Wednesday evening services, enjoying eating a meal with some of the people. I went to their Christmas Candle Service on Christmas Eve in 2024. I had a good time...

1. [24]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP _01-12242024.jpg
2. [25]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP _02-12242024.jpg
3. [26]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP _03-12242024.jpg

4. [27]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP _04-12242024.jpg
5. [28]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP _05-12242024.jpg
6. [29]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP _06-12242024.jpg
7. [30]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP _07-12242024.jpg

I attended the FBCP picnic at Bayview Park for the past two years in the spring. They are some of the best people you'll find. The FBCP does a lot of good works to help the poor, hurting and needy, but none of that matters since they are WRONG on the Gospel. There are not variations of the Gospel. The Apostle Paul warned that there is only ONE GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-7). In hundreds of Scripture passages we are told to simply BELIEVE ON JESUS to have everlasting life. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. "**

I triple-dog dare you friend to show me one place in the inspired King James Bible where it says to repent of sin to get to Heaven. Acts 20:21 says to repent toward God. 2nd Timothy 2:25 says to repentance to acknowledge the truth. But nowhere does the Bible teach to repent of your sin, or to turn from your sin, to be saved.

A commonly misinterpreted Scripture passage is

Isaiah 55:7, "

Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and *let him return unto the LORD*, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

" Carefully notice the invitation to

"

RETURN

"

unto the Lord. This passage is addressed to backslidden Israel, not lost sinners. It never ceases to amaze me how people will totally ignore the entire Gospel of John, which doesn't teach to turn from sin or follow Jesus as Lord to be saved. The Book of John is God's Gospel tract (John 20:31).

I love what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) wisely said:

"A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." It is poor scholarship and just plain wrong to base a doctrine on a single passage of Scripture while ignoring dozens of clear passages. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him* whom he hath sent."**

Again and again we are taught in the inspired Holy Bible to simply BELIEVE ON JESUS to be saved. That is, to believe on the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6; 1st Thessalonians 4:14). So, where in the world do preachers get the erroneous deception that you cannot be saved unless you are willing to first forsake your sinful bad habits, and surrender to follow Jesus as "

Lord

”

of your life from now on? Their neo-evangelical poison may sound good to the carnal mind, but it is completely unscriptural my friend.

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

A Double Standard Exists At The FBCP

I visited their Contemporary Service last year at the FBCP. They also have a Traditional Service at a later time every Sunday. The Contemporary Service is way too contemporary for me (with their electric guitars, boring modern religious music and emotionalism). And the Traditional Service is way to traditional for me (with their lifeless deeper-life Episcopalian type hymns and formal worship of which they pride themselves).

I attended their Discover Class for potential new members by request in 2022. I was encouraged at first, when the associate pastor who held the class said that the church simply believes that you get saved by faith alone in Jesus Christ. Tragically, several weeks later when I attended one of their Traditional Services, Pastor Snyder broke my heart by preaching hardcore Lordship Salvation. I cringed as I lowered my head in my pew in disappointment. What is wrong with pastors today? Why don’t they search the Scriptures as Jesus commanded in **John 5:39, “Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.”**

Pastor Dave Snyder preaches for both services. He wears blue-jeans for the Contemporary Service, and a suit for the Traditional Service. I heard Pastor Snyder last year announce at the end of a service that a 12 year old boy had been saved that morning, by deciding to become a Christ follower. Ladies and gentlemen, that is NOT how you get to Heaven! Matthew 7:21-23 tells the story of a group of people who followed Christ—who did many wonderful works in Jesus’ name, who prophesied (preached) in Jesus’ name—yet the dear Savior Himself rebuked them, calling them all WORKERS OF INIQUITIY, and they went to Hell forever in their sins. You see friend, you cannot merit your way to Heaven by becoming a Christ follower, you must be BORN AGAIN (John 3:1-7).

According to John 6:40, the will of God the Father is for you to BELIEVE ON JESUS to be saved. There is no other way to enter into God’s Kingdom, except through faith in the name of Jesus (Acts 4:10-12). You must place your childlike faith in the GOOD NEWS (i.e., the Gospel) that Jesus is the Christ—the only begotten (biological) Son of God—who died in your place on the cross of Calvary. He was buried and then three days later resurrected from the dead. Jesus raised up forevermore as every believer’s heavenly High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16). All you need to do to be saved is simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). Just *believe* that Jesus did it all for you!

Sadly, they have a Double Standard at the FBCP. What was told to me in their Discovery Class in 2022, does not match up to what Pastor Snyder actually teaches from the pulpit. Their website confirms what the church believes and teaches, which I have refuted in this important blog article. Folks, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

You Don't Have To "Repent Of Sin" To Be Saved

I love what Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said on the issue...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

John Bunyan (1628-1688) fully understood the dire consequences of mixing sanctification (service) with justification (salvation)...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

They are not able to rightly divide the Word of Truth at the FBCP, because they have refused to make a distinction between salvation (Galatians 3:26) and service (Romans 12:1). Until you settle it once and for all in your mind that sanctification has nothing to do with justification, you will continue to wallow in confusion, doubt and worry about eternal life.

By faith alone in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, I became a born again child of God in 1980 at age 13. It doesn't matter how I choose to live my life, as far as going to Heaven is concerned. We will all be held accountable by God in eternity for the choices that we make on earth (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Romans 14:10-12). Some believers will receive no rewards (1st Corinthians 3:11-15), because they didn't earn them (1st Corinthians 3:7-9). Others will shine as the stars forever, cherishing their many converts (Daniel 12:3).

The life that we live now on earth is strictly a matter of Civil Court and potential rewards at the Judgment Seat of Christ (Revelation 13:14; 2nd Corinthians 5:1-11). The unsaved damned will be tried in Criminal Court at the Great White Throne of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15). Oh to God, that churches today would embrace the biblical truth that eternal life is the *free gift* of God, which is without works.

Sadly, most Baptist colleges and churches today have adopted the demonic lie that the unbiblical requirement to forsake a lifestyle of sinning is not works, but it definitely is salvation by works. **Jonah 3:10, " And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** The people of Nineveh did not get saved, they merely repented of their sins.

Did you know that Judas in the Bible repented of his sins? **Matthew 27:3-4, "Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, *repented himself*, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. "** Judas was sorry (penitence) for what he had done to betray Jesus. Judas even returned the 30 pieces of silver (penance). He was a changed man (reformation). Judas changed his mind about his sins. But tragically, Judas failed to repent of his unbelief, which is the only sin that can keep someone out of Heaven. Judas hung himself and died in his sin of unbelief. Judas sadly went to Hell to burn forever. He could have been saved, but Judas didn't believe Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31).

God knows my heart, that I hold no animosity toward the FBCP. I know a few people there, whom I feel sorry for, having been blinded by deceived religious leaders. The FBCP take in about $5,000,000 annually in revenue. The church pays an annual fee of $50,000 just to continue being a member of the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC). What a waste of money! I wouldn't join the ungodly SBC even if they paid me $50,000 a year!

The inspired Holy Bible warns in Galatians 1:6-7 that there is a curse upon anyone who preaches ANOTHER GOSPEL. Argue as some people will, the fact remains that nowhere does the Bible teach you must repent of your sins, or trust Jesus as your Lord, to get to Heaven. Hopefully this won't seem like a trifle matter to you dear reader. If you've been paying attention, they you know that the Gospel is being embellished everywhere today. There is a drastic difference between teaching that Christ died for our sins, versus teaching that God won't save you unless you're first willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning. The former is grace, the latter is works. **Romans 4:4, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt."** True salvation only comes to the individual who rests solely in Christ's redemptive work apart from all else (Hebrews 4:10-11).

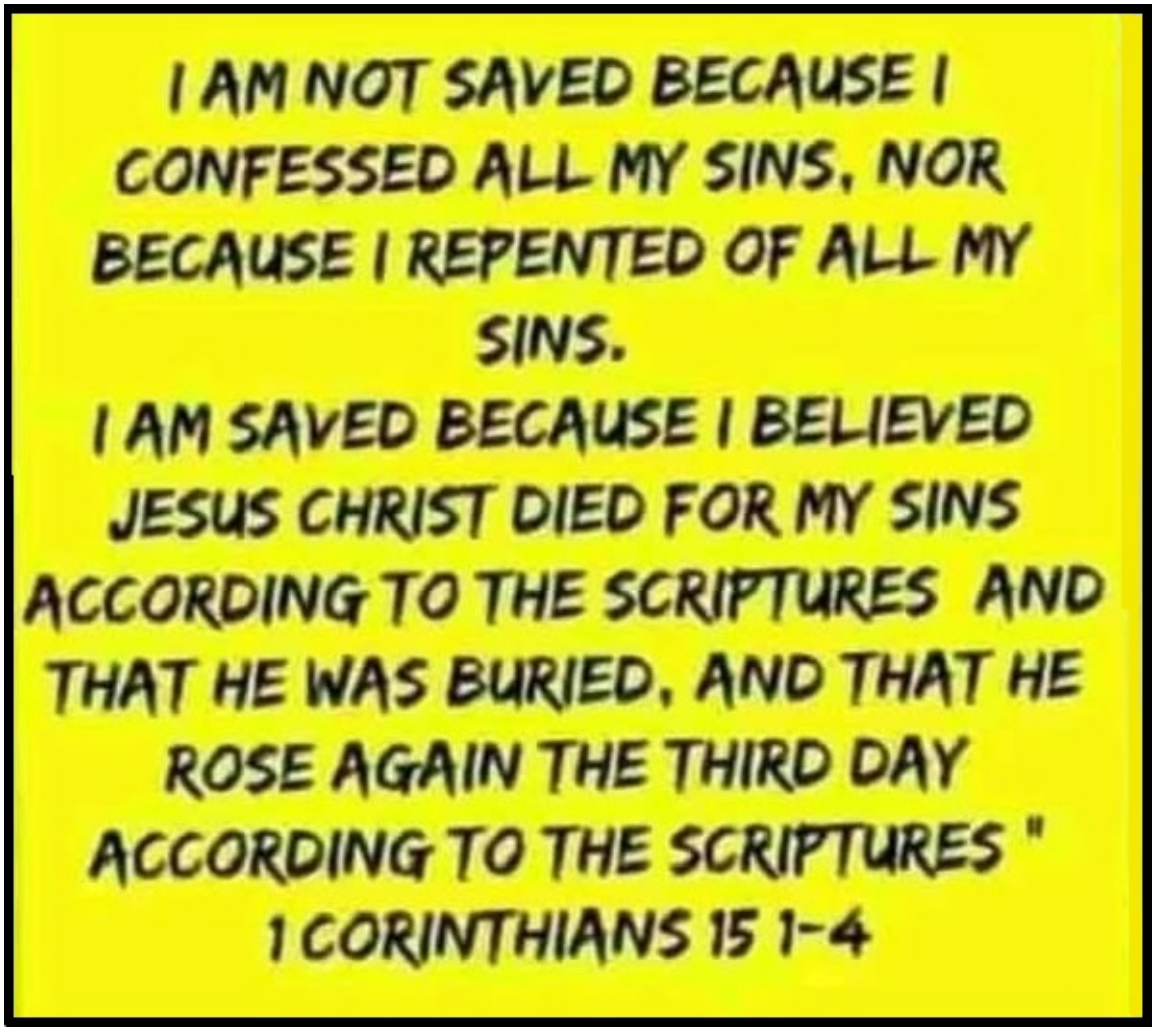

1. https://www.fbcp.org/about
2. https://biblia.com/bible/esv/Exod%206.2-8
3. https://biblia.com/bible/esv/Matt%2016.21-26
4. https://biblia.com/bible/esv/John%203.15-16
5. https://biblia.com/bible/esv/John%2017.3
6. https://biblia.com/bible/esv/Rom%203.23
7. https://biblia.com/bible/esv/Rom%205.1
8. https://biblia.com/bible/esv/Rom%206.23
9. https://biblia.com/bible/esv/Eph%202.8-9
10. https://www.fbcp.org/about
11. https://pulpitandpen.org/2020/07/07/southern-baptist-trustee-jd-greear-is-apostate
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Enemies%20of%20Soul%20Winning/misunderstood_repentance-enemy.ht
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Enemies%20of%20Soul%20Winning/misunderstood_repentance-enemy.ht
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud-another_gospel.htm
18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
19. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&

sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you

20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/fruit_bearers.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
22. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Apostasy/shameful_churches.htm
23. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/deception.htm
24. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP_01-12242024.jpg
25. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP_02-12242024.jpg
26. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP_03-12242024.jpg
27. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP_04-12242024.jpg
28. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP_05-12242024.jpg
29. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP_06-12242024.jpg
30. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/FBCP_07-12242024.jpg
31. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhno_XOjvH7um2pF5YFvyAj04m22IOSeyJQl1RUfjBNeGAUwhyphenhyphenKzc39W7aIotpQQUPmd4V8RD76fU3VxafYf4AztesM_

6.2.11 Beware Of Peter S. Ruckman's Dangerous Cult (2025-02-17 14:40)

Acts 13:39, "And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses."

Oh how foolish and incompetent are corrupt preachers like Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), his corrupt [1]Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola that continue to preach his poisonous heresy, William P. Grady (a devout Ruckman follower), Robert Breaker (a graduate of Rockman's cult school), and other idiots who teach that people were saved by works under the law of Moses in the Old Testament. Acts 13:39 plainly teaches the NO ONE was justified under the law of Moses.

I cannot warn people enough to avoid the Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola, whose founder was the late Dr. Peter S. Ruckman. Mr. Ruckman is no doubt burning in Hell today, because he preached [2]a perverse works-based plan of salvation. Their ungodly cult in Pensacola also distribute [3]toxic Chick Tracts, which pervert the biblical meaning of *repentance* and thus corrupt God's simple plan of salvation. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

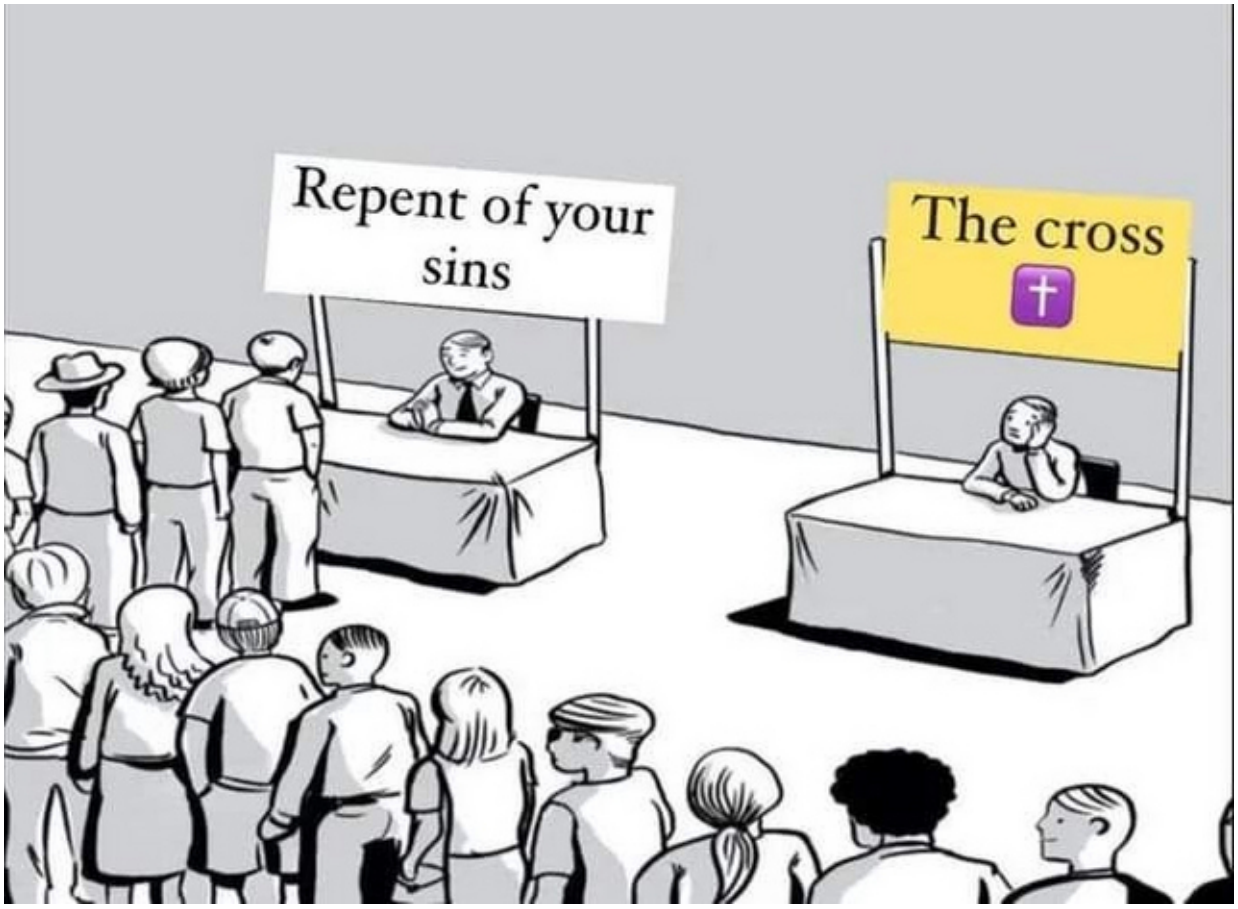

’[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU ’
(a helpful book by Evangelist Michael P. Bowen)

1. https://www.mybbc.church/
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/02/beware-of-dr-peter-ruckmans-counterfeit.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/09/chick-tracks-statement-of-faith.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhMzlSmeJWRTpSTOH1sFKx2Md80JdPu9urKTQ7Tfj6MVYQ_CTsuXM7tclAfkx3bfY0FtdghUZ3FO1oxXij5sXXJmEfFyzDZlIT3ZyL
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

6.2.12 Why You Shouldn’t Be Using Google For Searches (2025-02-18 18:57)

2nd Timothy 3:1-5, “This know also, that *in the last days perilous times shall come*.

For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; **Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.”**

We are living in perilous times in 2025. Put another way: *Watch your back Jack!* Pastor Jack Hyles wisely said: “

Always be on guard!

7730

”

Countless people have been convicted and sentenced to life in prison based upon their Google searches! Even though like me, you may think that since you are an honest person who is trying to obey the law and live right, that you don’t need to worry about your searches. If that is you friend, [1]THINK AGAIN!

DuckDuckGo cannot even give your search history to the police if they demand it, because [2]DuckDuckGo doesn’t collect any data to begin with. There is nothing to surrender to the police!

In fact, your [3]Google searches CAN get you arrested!!! Albeit, I use Google searches for [4]my ministry search box for two reasons:

1. My code to search multiple websites at the same time doesn’t work on any other browser except Google. DuckDuckGo doesn’t work, so I don’t use it for my search function.

2. The searches are strictly ministry related, which is safe enough.

However, in your personal searches dear reader, I strongly encourage you to use [5]Duck-DuckGo or [6]Startpage that won’t track you.

You are a fool if you trust Google with your data! We are now living in the unprecedented time of the forming New World Order. This will ultimately bring to fruition the Beast System of the coming Man of Sin, that is, Antichrist (or “

in place of Christ

”

). The Devil is an imitator! Satan doesn’t want to force religion on humanity. He knows he cannot succeed by using that tactic. So the Devil is imitating Christianity, creeping the heresies of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance into the church and religious colleges to corrupt everyone. Satan has also perverted the inspired Words of God, introducing hundreds of corrupt English Bible revisions into society to confuse, corrupt and mislead everyone.

I am being your friend to warn you not to use Google for your search activity dear reader. Always protect your privacy. We’re living in perilous times. Anything you type on Google can and will be used against you in a court of law.

I also recommend that you install the [7]free Ad Block Plus extension to your browser that blocks all annoying ads and pop-ups. I love this program! Tens of thousands of ads and pop-ups have been blocked on my computer. I hate those pesky ads, which are worse than termites!

[8]



1. https://apnews.com/article/artificial-intelligence-algorithm-technology-police-crime-7e3345485aa668c97606d4b54f9b6220
2. https://duckduckgo.com/duckduckgo-help-pages/misconceptions/does-duckduckgo-share-my-search-history-with-governments/
3. https://www.nydefensecounsel.com/blog/can-your-search-history-really-get-you-arrested/
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/search_all_ministry_websites.htm
5. https://duckduckgo.com/
6. https://www.startpage.com/
7. https://adblockplus.org/
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5LFnqYVt9hSvlPJ2hUShdF1ZngcT-3lOpBZ9Hbj95K0iz_znRYlVwn6OtNSGiOpDW7wrgZkCtqqi-L6r6b55FaItpbnHwUY3oFJO

6.2.13 Can Alcoholic Wine Be Used For The Lord's Supper? (2025-02-18 19:09)

1st Timothy 4:16, " Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee. "

No, alcoholic wine cannot be used for the Lord's Supper! Unfermented juice is fine to use for the Lord's support, but alcoholic beverages should never be used. Intoxicating wine is made by allowing the wine to ferment (rot). It would be inappropriate to symbolize the dear Savior's precious sinless blood with corruption. I humbly believe that it is wrong for Roman and Orthodox Catholic priests to use alcoholic wine in the Eucharist.

During the Eucharist ritual, Catholics practice what is known in theology as "transubstantiation," in which the bread and wine allegedly turn into Jesus' actual flesh and blood, to renew spiritual life in the participant's body.

Lutherans practice a similar belief called "consubstantiation," in which it is thought that the bread and wine don't literally become Jesus' blood and flesh, but these elements do produce a divine supernatural grace upon the participant. Of course, that is poppycock and tomfoolery!

Both ideologies are unbiblical and wicked!

The Bible teaches that the Lord's Supper is simply a time when true believers in a local church REMEMBER Jesus' sacrifice on the cross of Calvary. The Lord's Supper ought not be done so often that it loses its meaning, nor observed so infrequently that the Body of Christ forgets what the dead Lord has done for us to rescue us from eternal damnation in the Lake of Fire.

There is no magical power of efficacy bestowed upon the participants of the Lord's Supper, or "Eucharist" as Catholics choose to call it. Presbyterians also errantly teach that the Lord's Supper bestows a spiritual grace, an efficacy (or power if you will) upon the participant. There is no such strange teaching in the inspired Word of God.

Neither is the Lord's Supper (nor water baptism for that matter) a church "sacrament." Sacraments are NOT taught in the inspired King James Bible. Religion and Christ are opposed to each other.

> "Religion and Christ are in opposition to each other!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]Religion Or Christ?"

Religion always complicates the things of God. I humbly believe that is why Jesus warned in **Matthew 7:13-14, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it."** Jesus said that only a FEW people ever find the true way of salvation.

The Devil's corrupt modern Bible PERversions, like the New King James Version (NKJV) corrupt this passage, replacing the word *narrow* with *difficult*. Salvation is not difficult, it is easy! I humbly think the reason why Jesus warned that only a "few" people will make it to Heaven is because the way of salvation is so easy, free and simple that most people miss it! Religion adds, embellishes and complicates God's simple plan of salvation (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

God’s simple plan of salvation is like a tiny town that if you hiccup, you might drive past and miss it entirely. Please don’t let religion blind you to [2]the truth of the Gospel.

Religion blinds lost sinners to the light of the truth of the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4).

[3] 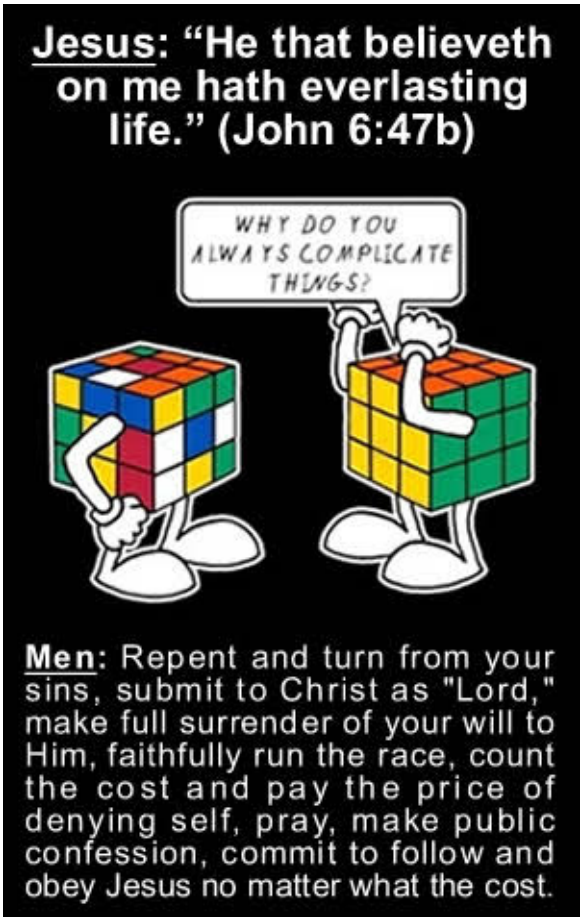

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/religion_or_christ.mp3
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhP1eV2inLDSKj46gFxhiSoUKmKuRAwWwtKsaCVpcIa0RWVWQPdkvOq4v15h7AHjoLk4EvOQkRWBw07qfovJGxZ6HuosCLxY0IxHXl

---

6.2.14 God Is More Than Amazing! (2025-02-18 19:35)

Song of Solomon 2:11-13, “ For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone; The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land; The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.”

My neck pain has been unbearable yesterday and today. I caught a chest cold or something, which has made my neck pain much worse. My throat has been sore all day and my voice hoarse.

7734

The pain is so bad that it radiates into my face, causing sharp pain (especially behind my right eye). I have endured this horrible inexplicable physical suffering over the years, since 2004 when it began. I was hit by a church bus in 1992 (of all things), and then fell down at work in 2005, which worsened my existing injury. Over time my neck began to deteriorated, which medically is called Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease. It has been a dreary journey.

Anyway, to try to forget my woes, I went down to Home Depot last night to look at their flowers and took these pretty photos to share with you.

[1]



[2]



7736





7738



[6]

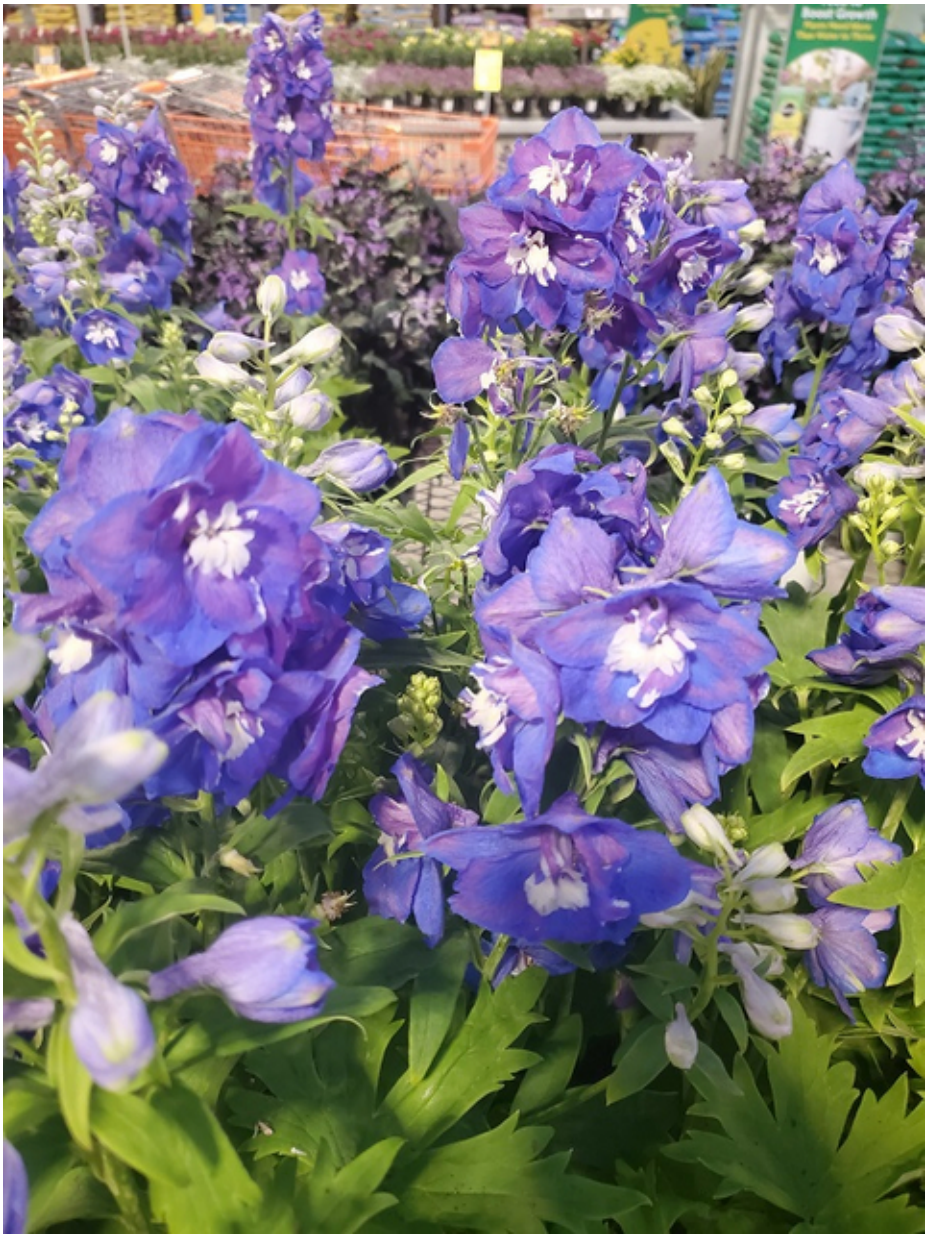

7740




DIANTHUS



[10]





I have two palm trees in my front yard. They looked like they were dying. So I trimmed them yesterday. Here is the larger one, what it looked like before I trimmed it...



And here is what the palm tree looked like after I finished trimming it...



By pruning the dead branches and rogue ground foliage from the tree, it frees up valuable resources to help restore the tree's health. I also bought 2 packs of Palm Fertilizer Spikes from Walmart. I pounded 5 spikes into the ground in a circle around each tree, two feet away from the trunk, as the instructions specified. And then I watered both trees very well. Lord willing, hopefully in 3 months the two trees will be in much better robust health.

In the same way dear reader, sometimes God needs to prune our lives of the dead branches, which can be painful at the time, but ultimately it will make us healthier spiritually in the Lord. **Hebrews 12:11, " Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless *afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness* unto them which are exercised thereby."** Amen and amen. God is so good to all of us!

I planted these pretty flowers today outside my front door by the steps...



The yellow flowers are perennials and will rebloom each year. But the pretty red flowers are annuals, which will only bloom for this year and then die. Lord willing, each year I will replace them with something pretty. Our earthly life is as an annual flower, a one time shot. But eternal life is as a perennial flower plant that will live and bloom in perpetuity. **John 10:27-28, "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: *And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish*, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. "**

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbukgfYj_CSgULXvmJtGxXUxx2q7Gh4iCHOmwE9X8zUH7XddQDbKUXVplZv24RB2hnwZ40lq8bn1Ccw-zPYrQpkywSiPLGn4ZLtn4
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJV6ZQYEjrexdBV9bJeuMHKnaRBh35gotCb6ZeRSeZuua7iGa_ucKXFqiY2sEJDp205OhCihMEGFBD34GI7JABZc-uDNEiDNzDbRK
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5VnWricyBhATWAP8C9b0F9FqInAGyPo0Bc581Ypnbn7nvKjvSBYvtAzYRd5pI7U-KVMJujyWUE_uqESROUQtrkxNZTW0lcRWVr0N
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhVSY3-arBMm6dEgdjP8-hiztHwxoBN8myQdAFHJZUl2qgkPx9ur6fAsj-fFKWPipjfhsuWw95wQoDLBU73wZxbxXpkR7AgUa6vIbI

7748

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjIvzoXrMbVq_5yqK_AUggrzpwZiCcDRMHYlr2_icP-867Ys68mrYqroLjpcDqg46GQtHvuRfvDoGLxYiVAIj9XAukMBZ6vHhL-0dL
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgjzVf1VmZMgVAX0-55NA7vOBky6iC5uVmE3qjR5eawk1ywnANflH9jO46xGz1UrvxlLZzQqwB4xZH3ZWF5SLLyB9RuGOY2FQO9DqO
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2CVDP83h0DZTLNNh66KKnGfA8lI8SjZqyHjVluX7NFNY1yqvXkXiPrICiXgJn9JEVQHZE1qjRECB33UgjMCAePzT5uQLComU0y8A
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtwn6PW6Hlet5zLfAG-vZjVT8xUXPlLfm5QQ1d6oEQbcEX8Iw5fjJVw6wcQr0KDfhYjoaiGEGM0oF2uArG5XTnCMxcmaYEcZULdax
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEji5rFk4OFQXz7yoixXK6zftw_l61YPe4uxsSy8k-qPDgA25lnkfb-FGRA_zmepsgg0Aph0yQApnkQyxb1VXyeJwOMKKuIrJqEg2mk
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgI1CfkmPD-727_DYi3DKD2ZetD8b9pVC3-Je0mgiP1yqbvhKe3oIFGLAdg2svcxWVrjfcmC19s9vquCXVIHo5qE83o596wNKeH0iX
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgjPIKBAePEonOV_A1cRZXN0py07ApnDmRg_hCGD02sHw-K0IxXLmLz-2q50uodsjFVjivOkLV40yxxOS5zy_Ul_IDmo5sxxD5TTRq
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjwzx2COBC9r6AZe3q8EeLG0RVPZ5mtyzXgxsv3XjG5wF_iPfVUsiwe42U7nHnaX4g3fiaN2eJ-i1XJQrtwJ-XuejYaSsNAnwyaJHd
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg4tDQS7hyMdMxBDDHe1XZ0IvCYPr4uhQ_-Dw5wwUvNrEsg6Heq38KhDy7gDOq-QekvHVSy17y4BV3lSItlT0pVBBvktFkeSo32DcG
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg1z2r-z3QIVjv_nstp8NIJYm7MV9P_U3a3Skj2XumqRU81mv2ORECC6yIuW0jtr9tIHt8VS9RxGhUERI3HLPlLdrPVv2UhipfG1TW

6.2.15 Who Are The “Synagogue Of Satan” In Revelation 3:9? (2025-02-20 10:31)

Revelation 3:9-10, “ *Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie*; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.”

Someone asked me the question today: *Who are the “s ynagogue of Satan*

” *mentioned in Revelation 3:9?* There is considerable debate over the interpretation of this Scripture passage, but the Bible plainly gives us the answer if we rightly divide the Word of Truth.

I dug out my Bible commentary this morning titled, “

Revelation: ’Behold He Cometh’

”

by Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) to seek Brother Rice’s wisdom regarding this passage, and I fully agree with his exegesis...

> **’Which Say They Are Jews, and Are Not’**
>
> **(Vs. 9)**
>
> Could a Jewish synagogue be a
>
> “

synagogue of Satan?
“

? Yes, if it opposed Christ and rejected Him. Although they might be physically of the race of Israel they are not real Jews in the Bible sense. Romans 2, 28, 29 tell us:

> *“For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:*
> *But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.*
> ”

The promise of Christ and His blessing were promised to “Abraham and his seed,” but the future seed of Abraham were promised to be like the sand of the seashore and so a great group of literal Israelites. But the seed were also likened to the stars of Heaven, which we think mean a heavenly seed of the faith of Abraham. So Galatians 3:29 says, **“And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise.”**

Unsaved Jews claimed to be Abraham’s seed, but Jesus denied it as John 6:39 tells us: **“And this is the Father’s will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.”** So those who are descended physically from Abraham are not spiritually his children unless they have faith in Christ as did Abraham.

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice,
“
Revelation: ’Behold He Cometh’,
” p. 92; Sword Of The Lord Publishers, ©
1977

Bravo Dr. Rice! I fully agree.

By the way, that’s not a typo above. I had a difficult time trying to understand what Dr. Rice was saying by quoting John 6:39. Brother Rice is simply showing us that God draws those who come to Christ, which proves that all physical Jews are not automatically saved. If the physical descendants of Abraham were automatically among the redeemed seed of Abraham, then there would be no need for God to draw them. **John 12:32,**

“

And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

” Calvinism errantly says that God draws SOME men, but the inspired Holy Bible says that God draws ALL men (cf., Titus 2:11). The Holy Spirit of God draws all men to salvation. Whether they accept the invitation is up to the individual.

No unsaved Jewish person is a true Jew biblically. God divorced Himself from the rebellious nation of Israel in the Old Testament. Jerusalem was finally conquered in the year 586 BC by Babylon and still does not exist today. What does exist (since 1948) in Palestine is a manmade

secular state, an abomination to the Lord. Present-day Israel is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy to restore Israel when Christ returns.

Just as Abraham and Sarah in the Old Testament sinfully doubted God's promise of receiving a son, who took matters into their own hands by impregnating Hagar to conceive Ishmael; even so have wicked impatient men taken matters into their own hands once again in modern times, by creating the manmade state of Israel in 1948 and demanding for a holy God to bless a bunch of heathen Christ-rejecting Jews. That dog won't hunt!

Seven million Jews have returned to the land of Palestine, but they still haven't repented to turn back to the Messiah, Jesus (Hosea 3:4-5). Shame on those Zionist churches today who support manmade counterfeit Israel. Less than 2 % of Jews living in Israel today profess faith in Jesus Christ. **Psalms 33:12, " Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD: and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance."** Their God is not Jesus today!

As I mentioned earlier,

God divorced Himself from the rebellious nation of Israel in the Old Testament (Jeremiah 3:8). But God did not forever cast away His people, the Lord made a way of restoration for every Jew, through faith in Jesus Christ.

Romans 11:23, " And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again. " Unbelieving Jews have no stake in God's promises of blessing, except that Hell will be their eternal doom unless they repent of their unbelief to be saved (Revelation 20:15).

Dear reader, I cannot warn you enough not to be sucked into the deception of Zionism that has infected so many churches today. I have heard some insane teachings from Zionist Baptist pastors. For example: James Modlish (born 1944) while pastor years ago in Rochester, New York, said that he wanted to [1]hire a Jew to witness only to unsaved Jews (you can listen directly to the [2]sermon audio excerpt), so that God would bless their church. That is the sin of racism! As if witnessing to Asians or African Americans wouldn't bring God's blessings! Preachers say the darndest things!

So, the "synagogue of Satan" in Revelation 3:9 refers to unsaved Jews who claim to be the children of Abraham, and who also falsely claim to be recipients of the promises of God to the Jews. Tragically, 98 % of Jews living in Israel today are members of the synagogue of Satan. They vehemently reject Jesus as the Messiah. Jesus made it abundantly clear in **John 3:3b** when speaking to Nicodemus (a Jew) that **"Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

President Trump's new White House spiritual advisor, false prophetess Paula White, has [3]stated publicly that Christians ought not bother to share the Gospel with the Jews; but rather, to learn from the Jews instead. What arrogance! What blasphemy against the inspired Word of God! Kindly said, [4]Paula White is a hellbound infidel. Miss White is very wrong! To enter into God's heavenly Kingdom, Jews must be born again by faith alone in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6)—just the same as the Gentiles! **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

> “□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□.” —[5]□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□

I love some of the changes that President Trump has made in 2025, but he really blew it by hiring Paula White as spiritual advisor to the White House. She is a Zionist religious clown!

Monsters Are Real: Benjamin Netanyahu

Please do not buy into the Devil’s lie that Jews are more special to God than Gentiles, because they are not (Romans 1:16, 10:12; James 2:1). **Galatians 3:28-29** plainly teaches that whether Jew or Gentile, we are all “

ONE

”

in Christ through faith,

“There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for *ye are all one in Christ Jesus*.

And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise.

” God favors those who obey Him, whether Gentile or Jew, but He loves everyone unconditionally (Romans 5:6-9).

I have been absolutely sickened and disgusted over the past year, watching over 46,000 innocent Palestinians (mostly defenseless women and children) be brutally murdered in cold blood by Benjamin Netanyahu (a real life evil racist and monster).

I am really disappointed with President Trump for effectively giving immunity in 2025 to President Netanyahu for his heinous war crimes! The International Criminal Court (ICC) [6]issued Arrest Warrants in November of 2024 for [7]Benjamin Netanyahu and Yoav Gallant, two monstrous Israeli leaders. They should be arrested and tried for mass murder and genocide! [8]President

[9] Trump has wickedly imposed sanctions against the International Criminal Court (ICU) for doing their job to call for justice.

Ironically, President Trump yesterday called Ukrainian President Zelensky

“

a dictator,

”

but if anybody is a dictator it is Mr. Trump! President Trump is bullying the ICC to ignore the atrocities committed by Israel against the defenseless Palestinian people. And now President Trump is stealing the displaced refugee’s land and homeland in Gaza, planning to turn the region into an upscale hotel resort community.

Zionism is a false doctrine, and it is evil. True Israel hasn’t existed since 586 BC, and won’t exist again until the future Second Coming of the Lord Jesus Christ. What Israeli nation exists today in Palestine is an imitation, awaiting their False Messiah (Antichrist, who is the Man of Sin). When the Antichrist comes he will rule over his counterfeit kingdom, which is the New World Order. The true Messiah (Jesus Christ) will return someday and reestablished true Israel, and will reign over the earth from His throne in Jerusalem for 1,000 years. Beware of the Devil’s present-day counterfeits!

7752

[10]



Arrest Israeli President Benjamin Netanyahu For Mass Murder!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/james_modlish.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/james_modlish-respecter_of_persons.mp3
3. https://www.jpost.com/christianworld/article-746372
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/02/shame-on-president-trump-for-hiring.html
5. https://www.jpost.com/christianworld/article-746372
6. https://www.newsweek.com/netanyahu-arrest-warrant-list-countries-comply-icc-1990062
7. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/International_Criminal_Court_arrest_warrants_for_Israeli_leaders
8. https://nypost.com/2025/02/06/us-news/trump-slaps-sanctions-on-icc-over-netanyahu-arrest-warrant/
9. https://nypost.com/2025/02/06/us-news/trump-slaps-sanctions-on-icc-over-netanyahu-arrest-warrant/
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiRGwW7ap6_ozejnJ8kH71WRm-h1OMXVVypCKzYZLbENFAgkEzk7c1RAaqPraPbfKpOTpca7dN-nLKmeyh5oRcIN0equCeKCK82Pi-

---

6.2.16 Fireworks Don’t Last (2025-02-23 14:34)

"For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity." —I Corinthians 13:12,13

[1] 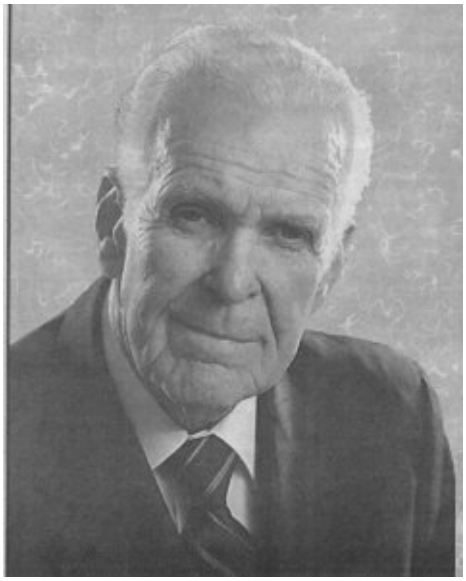

by Pastor Lee Roberson, D.D.

[2] Watch Fireworks!

"For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory; While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal." — II Corinthians 4:17,18

And I suppose "temporal" in verse 18 is the one and only time it is found in the translation, from the original in the King James Version.

Go to now, ye that say, today or tomorrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil. Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin. — James 4:13-17

I can still recall quite vividly the occasion back in Louisville,

Kentucky when, as a young man, I would go out to the fairgrounds on July 4 and watch the display at night of the fireworks given by the city for the people to enjoy.

Some Roman candles would shoot high into the air, then burst into ten thousand glittering stars, which would quickly fade away as they fell toward the ground.

At the state fairgrounds, the displays were always elaborate, as I can recall them now. Some in this city, in years past, have indeed been very elaborate.

The American flag was often pictured in fireworks, in beautiful color. The crowd would stand, the band would play a very patriotic moment. Ofttimes we would see some historic places pictured by fireworks, such as Mount Vernon or "Ole Kentucky Home." Sometimes it would be the display of a galloping horse, a barking dog, or something else, each with special sound effects.

These displays always created great excitement. The people who had gathered watched with wide-open eyes. The children covered their ears when the firecrackers were too loud. You can almost see the scene, can you not?

There was always a strange unity of the people as they watched. Every eye was fastened upon the scene in front of them - the exploding machines and the building up of the pictures as they came on little by little. There was no dozing, no sleeping, but a wholesome concentration as everyone looked, marveled and expressed pleasure.

But after a while it was all over. The fireworks ceased. The last Roman candle had been shot into the air; the last sparkler had made it’s beautiful color; the last firecracker had sounded off; and the last glowing ember on the great display turned black. Then, the field became dark and dead as all the people walked away.

I can still recall that many would exclaim, including myself, "Wasn’t that beautiful! Wasn’t it something wonderful to see!" Then it was all over. We saw it for just a few moments, not to see it again for perhaps another twelve months. Some of the display might be given next July 4th.

Now I use that to illustrate things that fade away, things that change, and things that stand. That brings us to the portion of our message I want to emphasize this morning - the things that abide.

There are some things that do last. The fireworks of this world are gone. The firecrackers and the sound - these are over. The light made by these inventions of men have disappeared. But there are some things that stand.

I. GOD'S ETERNAL WORD STANDS

Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. —Matthew 24:35

But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you. —I Peter 1:25

The Bible is the Book of the ages. The Word abides. The Bible is the world's best-seller, but it is also the most neglected Book in the world.

No one is smart, no one is well read without the reading of the Word of God.

The Bible endures. It is God's message to man. It speaks with authority. It has the answers to all our questions. And it is ever the same.

My son-in-law mentioned this morning about his first Bible. I can recall my first one from Sears and Roebuck in Chicago, obtained by mail order at $1.90 - a very nice buy back in that day.

The interesting thing about the Bible enduring is that the one I bought fifty-two years ago from Sears and Roebuck catalog is exactly the same in content as the one I hold in my hand now.

That leads me to say that I like the King James Version. I'm not much in favor of all the modernistic translations and the so-called interpretation worked into it by some men. The Old Bible endures.

The Bible enlightens. **"The entrance of thy words giveth light. . . "** (Psalm 119:130).

The way of salvation is clearly given. Christ, ... the way, the truth, and the life. . . " (John 14:6).

The Bible points the way from paradise lost to paradise regained.

The Bible gives us the beginning of sin and the result of sin. This penetrates the darkness of today. We see the trend of society, the behavior of men, and the behavior of nations. The Bible enlightens. We can see things from the Word.

The Bible encourages. There are rough places. There are steep hills to climb. There are shadows to face. There are deep waters to cross. And the Bible encourages us when we face all of this.

The Bible encourages us in the time of death and in times of sorrow, when loved ones go from us.

Sitting here this morning is our brother, Gene Payne, who sang so beautifully with Neil Queen at the funeral service for his father last Friday. Gene said, "I felt I had to sing. I wanted to sing."

The Bible strengthens in the time of suffering. How much the Word can do for all of us. In the hour of suffering, when these bodies will fail, when things are not quite the same, rest upon God’s eternal Word. It’s here to help and to strengthen when suffering is our lot. We all suffer. If you haven’t, you will. That is a part of this body, the breakdown of the body, that comes to us after awhile.

From her sick bed Florence Nightingale organized the hospitals of England and of London especially. Her mighty work is still remembered.

Though Louis Pasteur was partially paralyzed and suffered all the time, yet he did a monumental work that still abides today.

Francis Parkman, an American historian, suffered endlessly. He could work only about five minutes at a time. He would write with letters so large that it would take almost a half page for one single word. He would write for five minutes, stop, then pick it up again when his eyes would allow him to do so, until he wrote twenty volumes which are among the best volumes of history produced in this

nation.

The Bible came out of dark hours. The Psalms came out of dark hours. Read the Psalms. You'll find much to help you. Read the prison epistles by the Apostle Paul, the Apostle Peter, John on the Isle of Patmos, and others. Greatness comes from men who have gone through suffering. The Bible strengthens in the time of suffering. So rest upon the Word of God.

The Bible strengthens in the time of disappointment. My friends, I could not tell you how many times I have had to pick up my Bible, in hours when I've been disappointed in certain situations, maybe even in this church, or around this church, or maybe in Tennessee Temple University - situations here in the operation of our work. I had to come back to the Word of God. When I was disappointed - disappointed in people, disappointed in myself, disappointed in the situations surrounding me, I had to come back to resting upon the Word of God.

What am I saying? That the Bible comforts, that it strengthens, that it encourages - all this and far more.

"The Word of God endures forever," says the Word of God about itself. You'll always find treasures in the Word, blessed things, things that you never thought you could find. Even though you may have read your Bible for a lifetime, there are still things to be found in God's holy Word because He wrote it. So rest upon the Word of God.

A man up in New Jersey had an aunt who passed away and left him some money in the will, perhaps $400 or $500. Then she left him some possessions that he could keep. He put them away. Then when he got older, he had to move from his home to his son's. He began picking up what he had. Here was the Bible left by his aunt. Carelessly, and somewhat thoughtlessly, he sat down and began turning through its pages. He discovered something. Inside the pages of the Bible he found bills which amounted to more than $5,000.00. Though he had been suffering a lack, suffering for needs in his own life, yet he had never stopped to look into the Word of God.

We may not find actual money, as he did, yet here are the promises of God, worth more than all the money of this world. You can rest upon what God has to say to you.

The Word of God stands. When all the firecrackers have displayed themselves, you still have the Word of God. Rest upon it.

II. GOD'S NEW TESTAMENT CHURCH

I may surprise you by saying that, but for this age, for this time until Jesus comes again, the New Testament church will abide. I don't care what the fanatics say; I don't care what the

depressing remarks may be, or what people in some forms of churchanity might think when they say, "The church will be no more," the New Testament church will abide until Jesus Comes. It may be small, it may be large, it may have to go through all sorts of persecutions, but it will abide until Jesus comes to take us home.

Persecution may come, but the church will live. Modernism may invade, but the church will live. Indifference may claim many, but the church lives. Sin may lay hold on many, but the church lives. Satan will fight and deceive, but the church lives.

This is what we want to see regarding the New Testament church. The church that stands for and preaches the pure holy Word of God is the church with the largest crowds. We see this around the whole nation. The New Testament church will stand. It will live.

Now what is our business? First, to exalt Christ, to preach Christ, to lift Him up. The world must see Him. The world must know Him. It is our business to preach Christ.

Second, we are to obey His commands. We are to do what He says. We are to win souls. The Bible says, "He that winneth souls is wise." We are to send out missionaries to the ends of the earth. We are to baptize converts. We are to do the job that God has given us to do. We are to obey His commands.

Third, we are to live righteously'. Keep your heart right. "Abstain from all appearance of evil" is our business as members of the New Testament church. We are to live righteously. We are to live so that Christ may be seen by others.

Keep your emotions right. **Ephesians 4:26, "Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath."**

Listen; you may be angry for a righteous cause, and that is good. We ought to get upset about sin, about wrongdoing, until we express ourselves about it! Let trivialities, the meaningless things of life, pass by. But, about those things that are important, those things that are the meaningful, these are the things for which we must stand.

That is where we should always take our definite stand for righteousness.

Fourth, we must worship God. Our business in the local church is worshipping God. Our empty pews cry out against us. Whether on Sunday night, Sunday morning, Wednesday night prayer

meeting, or whenever, this speaks against the church, against the people of God. We need to worship God and be faithful in attending God’s house.

Down through the years I’ve been driving home in all of my meetings, in all of my work, in every church where I’ve pastored, the matter of going to church Sunday morning, Sunday night, and Wednesday night prayer meeting. God has honored this. Here we’ve seen things happen because of the faithfulness of God’s people in coming to church. That’s the way it should be.

I recall holding a revival meeting years ago at the First Baptist Church in Ensley, Alabama. While there, I stayed in the home of a couple. I was put in a room near the front of the house. The bedroom for the man and wife was next to mine.

We went home after the Sunday morning service. The couple began talking. The walls were thin, so I could hear them. He said to his wife, "Now I went to church this morning, but I’m not going back tonight. I’ve never gone to more than one service in my life on Sunday, and that’s all I’m going to now."

I heard his wife say to him, "But I think you might break the habit this time and go to church. We’ve got the evangelist with us. He is right next door, in the next room. He’s preaching and I think you ought to be there."

"I don’t care if he is there. I’m not going. Once is enough for me. That’s all I can take. That’s all I’ve ever had. That’s all I want."

She talked on and won the battle. That night he sat with her. I can see them now sitting in front of me. Ordinarily I’m not a lengthy preacher, but that night I put together every sermon I could think of! I had him here and I would let him have it so he couldn’t forget it. I preached something from almost every message I had. I wanted to get hold of that fellow.

Going to church and worshipping God is important. The New Testament church will abide, will stand in this age, until the coming of our blessed Saviour.

Some people say, "Well, Brother Roberson, you do so many unusual things in your Sunday school. Yes, and what we do at Highland Park will last, and it has for these forty years that I’ve been here.

Back in the first or second year when we started doing some new things, the folk were so fine. The Sunday school was growing and abounding. People were being saved in every service. A pastor in another Baptist church stood up on a Sunday morning and expressed himself about Highland Park, and Lee Roberson and all the rest, saying, "He's running a three-ring circus. I want to prophesy to you that it will soon be gone. A thing like that can never last."

His words came right back to me, within a few minutes after the service was over. That man was voted out of his church. Then he tried another church. After a while he failed there and then quit the ministry. He is dead now, and Highland Park is still going ahead. He was criticizing just the outward thing of attracting people to the house of God. He missed the whole point of what we are doing here - trying to get people to the Lord Sunday after Sunday.

III. GOD'S UNCHANGING PURPOSE

First, God's eternal Word; second, God's New Testament church; and third, God's unchanging purpose. The purpose of God is to redeem man, to take out a people for His name (Acts 15:14).

We have been called and commissioned for God's great purpose. Jesus said, **". . . as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you."** We are God's messengers to proclaim the message of everlasting life through Jesus Christ, the blessed Son of God.

Our position and our job is to preach Christ. Paul said: **"But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling block, and unto the Greeks foolishness"** (I Corinthians 1:23).

As we preach, we are to win souls. We are to press upon people the great need of the Saviour. We are to urge them to receive the Son of God!

This is what the Lord Jesus meant when He talked about bearing fruit. To be fruit-bearing Christians is what He demands of us.

On this day of July 4, we talk about the rights and liberties that we have in our country. This is the right given to us, and we express it.

God has some rights, too. He has the right to say to you that you are to bear fruit. You are to be a soul winner. You are to get people to Jesus. You are to so live daily that others can see

Christ in you. You are to bear fruit. **". . . we preach Christ."**

We are to preach the abundant life through our Saviour. He said, **"I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly."** This is ours. Not just a little skimpy life, but an abundant life in Jesus, a life that abounds, a life that brings joy and happiness hour by hour - living abundantly and living courageously.

We are to preach an eternity of joy in the presence of God. How many verses we could give on the joy in Heaven that we have through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Christian abides forever. It's not a firecracker existence. It is a matter of knowing Christ. We shall be in the presence of our eternal God and eternal Saviour forever and forever. The things of this world pass away, but the Word of God abides. Yes, it abides.

Some months ago some fellow on a motorcycle was shooting himself up into the air. His name is Evil Kneivel. He was crazy. One can have the headlines for awhile, then it is all over. But, the child of God abides. The work that God has given us to do abides.

I remember reading this past week, in one of the books that I picked up, about Thomas Edison. At one time a fire destroyed his plans, his factory - everything he had. All of his inventions seemed to be gone in just a moment's time. Edison was walking through the charred remains and wreck of the buildings. As he came to the area of his office, he looked down on the ground and saw a picture of himself, a picture that had been placed on the wall in his office. Edison bent over, picked it up and looked at his picture, untouched by the fire. It wasn't even scorched by the flames which had destroyed the entire building. He took a pen out of his pocket and wrote across the picture, "It never touched me, so I must be fireproof."

I've got something better than that. If you are in Christ Jesus, you are fireproof. If you are in the Son of God, you have nothing to fear, for Christ is your Saviour and Heaven is your home.

Modern pleasures do not bring happiness. Most amusements and pastimes are just miserable escapes from reality. Science brings no pleasure, no joy, no salvation. Death thrives on the jet planes. Education does not have all the answers. Mental institutions are full of college graduates. Religion is an all-time failure. Followers of Baal illustrate that to us.

Honest, sensible people are looking for that which will last. They are tired of the fast disappearing fireworks of this age. They look for that which will stand. My dear friend, I have it. It's in the Word of God, this Book the Bible.

God the Heavenly Father, Christ the Saviour, and the indwelling Holy Spirit - they are for all of us.

On this special day, as we think of our nation and of our needs, as we see what is happening all around us, we need to come back to the holy Word of God and rest upon its promises.

There are three things that I have given that never change: God’s Eternal Word; God’s New Testament church; and God’s holy purpose. I trust this morning that you know Christ as Saviour and that you can rest in Him today. I know that all things are mine for eternity through my blessed Lord. Can you, too, say that this morning? If you are a child of God, you can. If you are a child of God, you abide. You have everlasting life in Jesus Christ. You can rejoice throughout all the days to come.

I trust this morning that God will speak to your hearts and that you will say, "0 God, let me use my life in the best way possible. Let me see others and their needs. Let me see the unhappiness of people around me, that I might point them to Jesus Christ, that I might be a soul winner, that people might be saved through faith in the Son of God."

Marie Antoinette was made the queen of France. With the king, she was riding down the main boulevard of the city on the day of coronation. They say that the officials of Paris took all the poor, the beggars, the ill and afflicted and shoved them into the back streets.

As the queen rode down the street, she saw the well-dressed people, the beauty of their attire. She saw the culture of their faces. But she saw none of the people of the back streets.

With the king, she went to live in the palace. And she lived there altogether blind to the needs of the people until the beginning of the French Revolution, then came the awakening to the fact that she had not seen it all, just a small part.

This is what I want you to see. This is a needy world. Don’t you try to hide a thing. This is an ugly, dirty, needy world. The only answer is Jesus Christ. My friend, try any- thing or anybody you want to. There is only one answer - Christ. He is the answer to all of the illnesses, all of the afflictions, all of the ugliness that this world has.

Do you know Him as your Saviour? Can you say, "He is mine"? Have you accepted Him but turned away from following Him? Would you come back this morning and confess to Him, "I want to follow Thee and do Thy will for the rest of my days"?

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg4pl99pnnFyM-dCfLKU14Lb_JIryFd5dzbD-rIqiWCsxVwaEz4OM6sAotvh6v7vDChDKxzQxNaS1NfYWf6sQ2gAMGbLODchW0T-51
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/fireworks.htm

---

6.2.17 God Wants You To Enjoy Your Life (2025-02-24 18:40)

Ecclesiastes 2:24-26, "There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it was from the hand of God. For who can eat, or who else can hasten hereunto, more than I? For God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit."

The inspired King James Bible teaches that God wants the labouring man to enjoy the sweet fruits of his labors. So many people make the dire mistake of pursuing life, rather than to enjoy living. God gave Solomon a great life to live, but Solomon always wanted more. Ten wives wasn't enough, he wanted eleven, and then twelve, and ultimately ended up with 700 wives and 300 concubines. But even with all that Solomon possessed, he was still miserable and hated his life. ...

> Ecclesiastes 2:15-17, "Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also is vanity.
>
> For there is no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise man? as the fool. *Therefore I hated life*; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation of spirit."

Solomon had it all, yet he hated his life. He made the mistake of failing to accept the life which God had blessed him with. I have suffered much in my life. I was severely rear-ended by a full-sized school bus in 1992, which misaligned my neck permanently. By 2004 that misalignment caused Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease, which led to two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010. The second surgery made me much worse, leaving both of my arms feeling inflated with air all the time. The whole right side of my body feels half asleep all the time. I feel burning in my nerves throughout my upper body. These afflictions are mere words to you dear reader, but they are a miserable reality to me–continually adversely affecting my emotions and how I feel. consequently, I live alone and try to enjoy the life that God has given me.

By the end of Solomon's miserable life, he finally learned to enjoy living, instead of always trying to make a better life. There are tens of millions of people who work so very hard, stashing away all the money that they can for an early retirement, just to watch it all get eaten up by a legal matter, health issues or some other devourer. I have seen people work hard for 30 years, then retire and die within just a couple years of retirement. James Mack comes to mind. He was a black man that I worked with in Chicago. He used to talk about how excited he was to someday retire. He told me that he was ready to retire in 5 years, then 4, then 3, 2, and 1, boom, he retired, and then died two years later. All for what?

There are billions of people in this world who refuse to enjoy living. They are so preoccupied with saving up for the future, and worked toward the future (e.g., buying a house, buying a boat, saving for marriage, et cetera), that they haven't learned to enjoy living now.

I take pictures sometimes, to share with my web visitors. I try to enjoy myself when I go anywhere. I pay attention to the little things. When the snowstorm came on January 21, 2025 to Pensacola, Florida, I took this picture of a red cardinal in my back yard to share with others on social media...

[1]



I built a snowman the morning after the snowstorm (on January 22, 2025), and I had so much fun. I used charcoal briquettes for the eyes, nose and mouth. I put a 'JOHN 3:16' hat on my snowman, and I dug out an old Christmas ornament from my den...

[2]



I love severe weather and I always have. I love tornadoes! I love snowstorms! I took this photo from my front porch during the heavy snowfall on January 21, 2025 (in Pensacola, can you believe it?). It went down to 18 degrees Fahrenheit that night and I loved it...



There is nothing wrong with enjoying life, just so long as you always honor and glorify God in all that you do. **1st Corinthians 6:20, " For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."**

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is titled: "[4]Learn To Enjoy Where You Are While On Your Way To Where You're Going." Dr. Hyles counseled with thousands of people each year, who shared their burdens, dreams and unhappiness with him. As a pastor, Brother Hyles learned that so oftentimes people choose to be miserable while waiting for better times to come along, when they ought to make the best of their present situation.

God wants us to enjoy our life.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhBeqg1pS8mCDdp0mqDJJfEUeH-LOXM5mTMAI21IKQsVme7EMeNVhMo_oJhwck0_h2VC2TMKmO_D2Xwk27drqgsECKgnyTOSzb4aEi
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiRsTKfBdItJWVPwWtUxnZ8r1HdCniVLsDSlmePtZ2ID-RyuTiYdsgaAcFtpMnI4_ppWiypHlACJx4nT8tuT5ILDpfKB-Xayb6d36e
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj5Ay95HAwvlTCfRNZA1cf5gMJCJ7EfdOZ1ho2GLOMOhyETszOIEWqmJt31ysrt9S9I2UVhEzC1YH47R85lYhqYqTr8GIp2JSvJ006
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/LearnToEnjoyWhereYouAreWhile1995.mp3

6.2.18 The Victims Of 911 Will Get Justice In Eternity (2025-02-24 20:38)

The truth is being censored by the CONTROLLED NEWS MEDIA. I wrote this article back in 2015 titled, "[1]□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□." If you search for this title

on Google, it does not appear anywhere! When I search for the title on Duckduckgo, it comes up fourth in the search engine. Google is censoring THE TRUTH!!!

Thousands of lying shady websites today downplay THE TRUTH of what really happened on 911. The FACT that World Trade Center buildings 1, 2 and 7 were brought down by carefully planned DEMOLITION (using thermite charges in buildings 1 and 2) is undeniable. [2]Thousands of licensed engineers and architects from around the world have agreed that planes DIDN'T bring down the WTC on 911.

The University of Alaska Fairbanks did their own private investigation and determined that fires did NOT bring down WTC building 7 on 911. We have been deceived by our own treasonous ungodly lying government! The wicked U.S. Justice Department refused to investigate the crimes of 911, citing matters of national security.

Former FBI Deputy Director John O'Neill raised serious concerns prior to 911 that something strange was going on, and he suspected a terrorist attack in the works. John O'Neill was given a promotion as security director for the WTC. 911 was his first day on the job, and [3]he was murdered in the aftermath. Truth is stranger than fiction.

President George W. Bush's younger brother Marvin Bush headed up the electronics security company that oversaw all security cameras for the WTC complex for the 2-years leading up to 911. Marvin also handled the Dulles Airport in Dallas, where the plane came from that attacked the Pentagon. This is how these criminals were able to have contactors plant demolition charges throughout the WTC.

On 911, first responder New York City (NYC) firefighters testified that they heard multiple chains of explosions (bombs) going off just before the buildings came down. A corrupt NYC judge put a gag order on the firemen, ordering them to shut up! [4]Rudy Dent was a 32-year veteran of the FDNY. He passed away in Arizona in 2021 at age 75. Rudy was interviewed in 2001 by Infowars...

Rudy was also a Vietnam veteran and a police officer for 4 years in NYC. Rudy in the interview grieves for his 343 firefighter brethren who were murdered on 911. Rudy 100 % was convinced that 911 was an INSIDE JOB!!! Umpteen lawsuits were filed against President George W. Bush by victim's families, claiming that he had prior knowledge, hoping that the lawsuits would spark some legitimate investigations, but none were ever done.

All of the debris from 911 was immediately shipped off to China and no metallurgical testing was ever done to determine if thermite charges were used. There's no way that things went down this way unless it was a massive evil cover-up. It couldn't be more obvious from the improper way that things were handled that it was a cover-up. To no surprise, my article, "[5]□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□?" has also been banned on Google, but it appears a dozen links down on Duckduckgo. ...

The lying White House and controlled media have lame excuses for everything, but they're not fooling everyone. When told that our nation was under attack, President Bush just sat there in a kindergarten class, like nothing happened. Clearly, he was creating an alibi to avoid culpability in the attacks. George W. Bush, Dick Cheney, Donald Rumsfeld and company have blood all over their hands! I am firmly convinced that the White House had prior knowledge of 911. They FALSELY ACCUSED Iraq of having Weapons of Mass Destruction, which were never found. Thankfully, [6]not all of our elected leaders are asleep at the wheel.

TWO planes cannot bring down THREE buildings! In the history of skyscrapers, not once has a fire ever caused the entire building to implode to the ground within less than 10 seconds, let alone THREE BUILDINGS in one day!

When any honest observer takes into consideration the literally HUNDREDS of pieces of concrete damning evidence, one can only conclude that 911 was an INSIDE JOB that was carefully plotted, implemented and orchestrated by our own criminal White House.

The way that CNN, others and Fox News attacked and demonized sincerely Americans for merely asking questions about what really happened on 911 is clear evidence of a thug campaign to white wash the crimes. I still remember Bill O'Reilly literally getting heated and angry at people for daring to just ask questions. HOW DARE YOU!!! That devilish clown Sean Hannity did the same thing.

Just as with the alleged Sandy Hook Shootings in 2012 in Newtown, Connecticut, no one was allowed to challenge the official bullcrap story or even ask sincere questions. The corrupt governor of Connecticut even threatened to have anyone arrested who questioned the official story. THAT IS COMMUNISM!!! It couldn't be more obvious that there was a cover-up for the truth.

I thank God for God's promise of justice in [redacted] 9:9, "[redacted]" NO ONE ever gets away with doing evil.

There still are thousands of unsolved mystery crimes. No one knows who the Zodiac Killer was in California in the 1960's, but they have some guesses. Only God knows! There will be justice! There are mass murderers walking around free, who still have not been caught, but even if they escape justice in this world, they won't escape God (Hebrews 10:31). I find great comfort in knowing that truth!

George W. Bush and his monster accomplices won't get away with 911. I long to see their day of reckoning, so that all the murdered 343 firemen and their hurting families will finally be given JUSTICE! I long to see justice for the 1,455,590 murdered people in Iraq, whose blood is upon the Bush Administration's hands, who FALSELY ACCUSED them of something their nation didn't do. Woe unto the United States for all the innocent blood that we have shed.

[7] 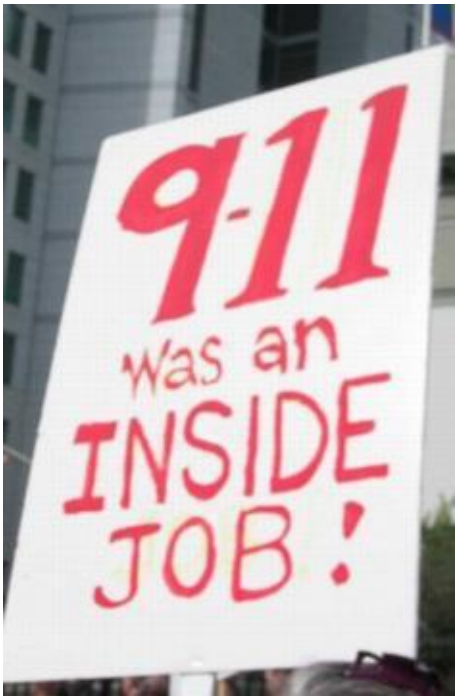

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/psychology_behind_mass_subservience.htm?
2. https://www0.ae911truth.org/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/john_oneill-murdered_on_911.htm?
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
5. https://jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/why_did_bush_just_sit_there.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/mckinney-hero.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh9c5xNtAOp1e4Frc9jOjY7UMMjaDg04PGC_TuPK_fy0sE2QqpbN9A6akKH3cNFUn3-m6Cdmo-RZHOLucaC2cnVf3QtiI6REsDUwT8

6.2.19 Vengeance Is Mine; I Will Repay, Saith The Lord (2025-02-27 11:45)

Romans 12:19-21, "Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, *Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord*. Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good."

Someone sent me an email with a link today, to a website containing some slander about me. He suggested that I sue the accuser. Here is my unedited response to him...

> Kindly, I never read anything negative about myself as a standing policy. I didn't and won't read the link you sent me. I had to start doing this over 10 years ago, because people were sending me crap left and right, so I just don't read it. It is discouraging, so I leave it alone. God knows my heart and my labors. *Jesus said in*

Matthew 25:40, "And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me." My enemies are the Lord's enemies. They aren't just attacking me, they're attacking Jesus.

Revelation 12:10 identifies Satan as "*the accuser of the brethren.*" The people who attack saints are doing Satan's bidding. I have peace hiding in Christ's identity (Colossians 3:1-3). Mark Twain wisely said:

> "It takes your enemy and your friend, working together, to hurt you to the heart: the one to slander you and the other to get the news to you."

I always share that quote with people who forward slander to me. There's nothing any enemy can say about me that I haven't heard before, so I couldn't care less anymore what my enemies say. They are attacking the dear Savior, since I am a child of the great King. I relish in the people who have been helped for Christ through my humble ministry labors since 2002. To God be all the glory!

On social media, hateful people lie and say all kinds of malicious garbage about others, with no cross examination at all. In a legitimate court of law there is always cross examination, to force the accuser to prove their claims. But in the sick court of public opinion, any wicked person can say anything without being challenged, and stupid fools believe every word. I have received dozens of accusations in recent months that Donald Trump is the evil Antichrist. People are unreal. Humanity is diseased with the curse of sin. I thank God for the blood of Jesus that cleanses all our sins away, to those who believe on Jesus' precious name. Woe unto the accusers (Matthew 7:1-5).

Again, I know that you sincerely just wanted to be helpful, but I never read anything negative about myself or my ministry. That has served me well over the years. I'm not curious what the Devil's crowd thinks. As far as suing someone, I survive on a disability income and don't have the money to sue the hundreds of idiots on social media slandering my name. The inspired Holy Bible says that God will avenge all evil in Romans 12:19. Wicked people called Jesus (the sinless Son of God) a bastard (John 8:41), a devil (John 7:20), crazy (John 10:20), and a deceiver (Matthew 27:63). So, by faith, I trust that God will deal harshly with my critics, as they have harshly dealt with me. Let the heathen rage. My ministry friends wouldn't care if the slander were true, and my enemies wouldn't care if the slander were false because they'll still believe it anyway. A critic is a critic. My faith is in God.

Kindest regards and have a good day

God knows that I told him the truth, I didn't visit the link that he sent me. I stopped reading slander about me over 10 years ago. I never go looking online to see what people say about me. I really don't care, because I have zero control over public opinion. Jesus plainly warned all believers in John 15:19 that the servant is not greater than his Master. If they persecuted Jesus, they'll persecute us as saints. I find great comfort in Jesus' calming words.

When Jesus spoke about being "

perfect
”

in Matthew 5:48, he was specifically referring to loving our enemies and doing good to those who do evil against us...

> Matthew 5:44-48, “But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same? And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so? Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.”

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhuH8IloP7A9DzBbO6qbJOPjVzwQOmIOSqgh87l-dTWLzDLY_weGQdGyM5cRi6oQpgZ4r3B8o9R1r2IfftVM8kokrZVBszJfqqQxKq

---

6.2.20 Shame On President Donald Trump (2025-02-28 11:51)

Daniel 3:5-7, “That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship *the golden image that Nebuchad-*

nezzar the king hath set up: And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up."

The following image appeared in the mainstream news this week and it is truly disgusting.

[1]



Idolatry: [2]Trump's Golden Image

Just seeing shameful presidents' Trump and Netanyahu laying on beach chairs in their swimwear in Gaza in the [3]released propaganda video this week is despicable. This is their response to over 46,000 murdered Palestinians! Donald Trump is a racist who pisses on the Palestinian people. I am so sick of stupid Christian people who idolize President Trump.

Although I admire and like many of the positive things he is doing to improve our government, this wickedness cannot be excused.

Over 2,300,000 Palestinians just lost their homes and land, and now President Trump is mocking them and stealing their lives. I have unfriended some wicked Christians, like Robert Serreyn. He wouldn't even communicate with me anymore because I DO NOT STAND WITH ISRAEL.

If someone despises my beliefs so much that they refuse to reply to my messages, I will unfriend that mean person. I have never unfriended anyone on Facebook for their beliefs, but I do if they are bullies and put me down for disagreeing with their views. I have had to unfriend numerous New IFB bullies. No Christian is right with God who is a respecter of persons!

Mr. Trump should be ashamed of himself for abusing the Arab people.

And for that matter, Mr. Trump is NOT a born again believer, which he made clear last year in an interview [4]when he said that you get to Heaven by being "good." The [5]Trump Gaza video released this past week is nothing less than creepy and bizarre. Clearly, Trump, Musk and Netanyahu couldn't care less about the Palestinian refugees. I hope you're not a stupid Zionist as a professed Christian. These people are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. You are woefully in error if you foolishly think that our holy God is a racist who favors Christ-rejecting Jews over Christ-rejecting Arabs. Cyrus I. Scofield (1843-1921) was a puppet of the Zionists, who helped spread the heresy of dispensational theology. I strongly reject all dispensational teaching!

I am thankful that we have a U.S. President today who is getting rid of the DEI (diversity, equality, inclusion) insanity which has perverted our government and society. I love many of Mr. Trump's new policies and Executive Orders. However, I cannot stand behind President Trump concerning Israel. Shame on Mr. Trump for imposing sanctions against the International Criminal Court (ICC) for calling for the arrest and prosecution of Benjamin Netanyahu as a war criminal. Netanyahu is a warmonger! The message from the White House is clear that Arabs can be murdered nowadays with impunity.

President Trump is such a big hypocrite! He hasn't stopped expressing sympathy and empathy for Laken Riley, the 22-year old female young college student in Georgia who was raped and murdered by a punk illegal immigrant. Yet, Mr. Trump has expressed zero sympathy or empathy for over 46,000 murdered Palestinian people by Israel. President Trump is merely using rhetoric for his political advantage. He couldn't care less about Laken Riley, for if he truly cared, then he would care about everyone.

Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said it well:

> "You can't love anybody, until you love everybody!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[6]The Test Of Spiritual Maturity"

President Trump couldn't care less about the Palestinian victims, evidenced by the extremely insensitive video mocking them this past week. That golden image of Trump towering over Gaza is creepy, reminiscent of King Nebuchadnezzar's idolatrous golden image. Time will tell if President Donald Trump is Controlled Opposition, or a true friend of the American people.



In this [8]intriguing interview of Dr. G. Edward Griffin by Alex Jones in 2020, Dr. Griffin expresses concerns that Trump may be Controlled Opposition. I share Dr. Griffin's deep concerns. President Trump could indeed just be another ruse to deceive the American public. Don't forget dear reader that Satan is still the god of this world according to 2nd Corinthians 4:4.

[9]

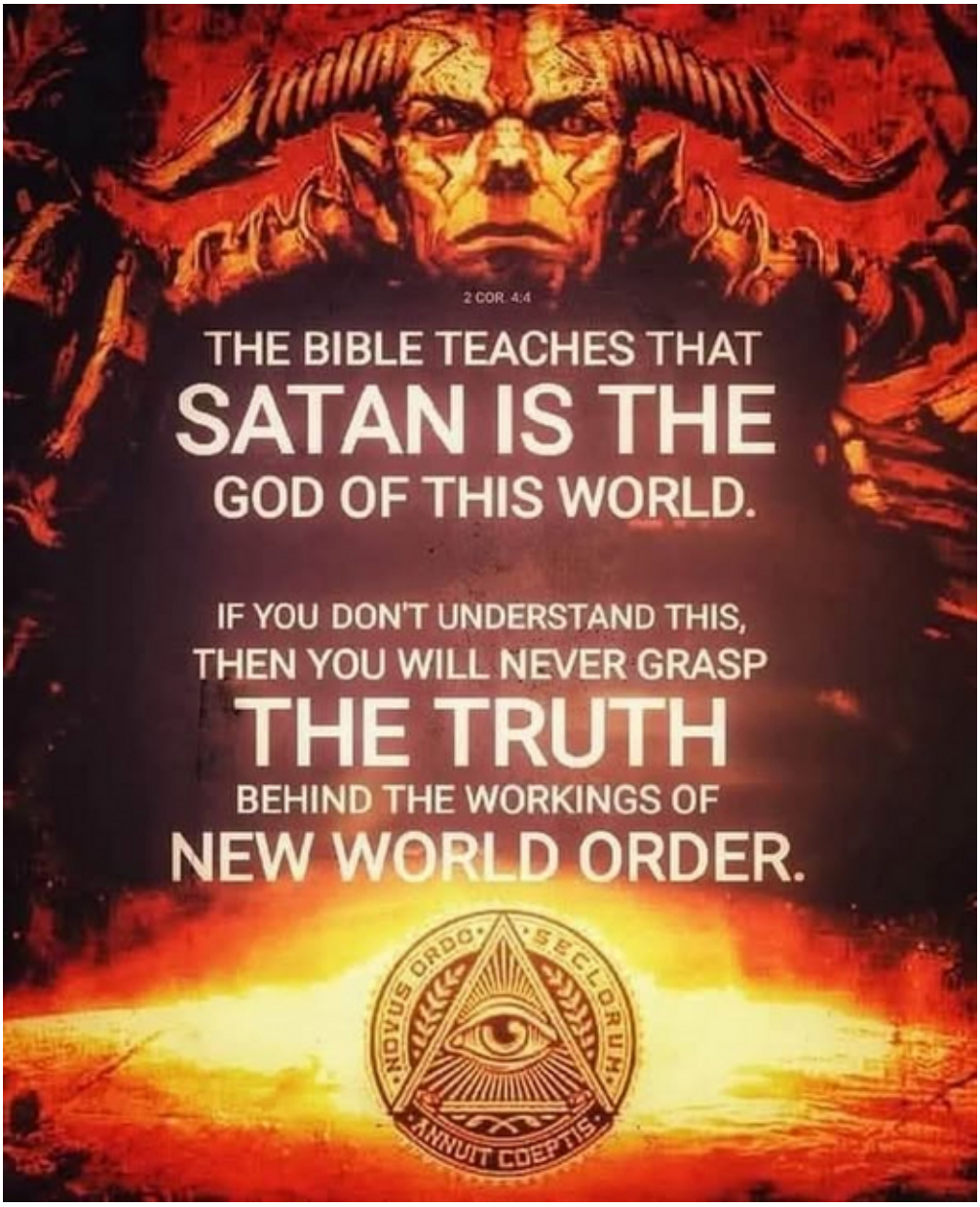

[10]Alice Bailey & Her Ten Point Luciferian Plan to Destroy America

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiMtq7q1Kxy8k2pmSl4qJ5CrL2EzBKLhcKqHIsDPHlkPj1GzpS04xnx5zpZKCGmMWqKq8hCc-n9EWsx19a5ugEzVrkMBijZYcmu43Q
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PslOp883rfI&ab_channel=GuardianNews
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=r7j7uqHfku0&ab_channel=NBCNews
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MRoN1DCnmLA
5. https://youtu.be/PslOp883rfI?si=M2Yq-6-uzcomjTVN
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_test_of_spiritual_maturity.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiMtq7q1Kxy8k2pmSl4qJ5CrL2EzBKLhcKqHIsDPHlkPj1GzpS04xnx5zpZKCGmMWqKq8hCc-n9EWsx19a5ugEzVrkMBijZYcmu43Q
8. https://banned.video/watch?id=5ef686d4672706002f31defb
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhqt4JZVJaIRiJVS2QWwLrnPjLsZyOGrMo2HACJtNz_iuDmovZt7oNTNEbMxgOZrptxfB2iXfVAW-K-lnoOjgKGrpw3cmW7IlprYwp
10. https://youtu.be/XF5GUXHezus?si=rAYcndPlrwDPibYL

6.2.21 I Am Ashamed On President Trump And J.D. Vance (2025-02-28 17:10)

Proverbs 16:12-13, “It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness. Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.”

This is so shameful. President Trump and J.D. Vance shamefully ganged up on President Zelensky today during talks in the Oval Office at the White House. I saw two bullies on their home turf beat a guest down. All Zelensky said to upset them, was to point out that President Putin broke all his previous promises to Ukraine in 2019. Then J.D. Vance threw a tantrum and went off on him like an idiot.



Watch Tense Oval Office Argument Between Zelensky, Trump & Vance

Then Zelensky got angry and said that the United States is going to "feel" what happens down the road, and that made President Trump angry. I watched a bunch of grown men, world leaders, behave as spoiled children on national television today. That is sad. President Zelensky is the one in my humble opinion who behaved more honorably. If I were in President Zelensky’s shoes, I likely would have told Trump and Vance where they could go and walked out the door. I think under the circumstances, after being horribly humiliated by Trump and Vance ambushing him, that Zelensky deserves a Noble Prize.

Today, convicted disgraced felon, former Illinois governor [1]Rod Blagojevich, received a full pardon from Trump. He was justly convicted in 2009 for trying to sell Barack Obama’s empty senate seat for $1,000,000. Today, Blagojevich boasted about how "innocent" he is. What lies! I lived in Illinois when that scumbag became our governor in 2003. He said today that he kept his promise never to raise taxes for Illinois taxpayers. WHAT A LIAR!!! I remember what that

LIAR did. He didn't raise taxes directly, instead he started charging taxes on over 200 items that were previously untaxable.

For example: Before he became governor you only paid taxes on the auto parts used to fix your car, but not the service. Blagojevich started charging everyone taxes on service done to your vehicle. So in fact HE DID raises taxes! WHAT A LYING PIECE OF TRASH!!! I hate politicians.

Back to the main issue, either President Trump or J.D. Vance, if they had used a little better tact today, could (and should) have diffused the tense situation today by assuring Zelensky that the Trump White House will make sure the agreements are honored. It is clear that none of them have any respect for Zelensky. Instead, J.D. Vance attacked President Zelensky, belittling him in front of the world. We saw two bullies today on their home turf beating up

a guest. What a disgrace! J.D. Vance should have kept his big mouth shut in the first place! Mr. Trump is like a gangster! If you're for Trump he's for you; if you're not, look out! That a mob boss, not a good leader. What Mr. Trump is now doing in Gaza is extremely unethical and disturbing.

This is obviously a heated subject. President Zelensky hasn't taken advantage of us. We voluntarily helped Ukraine. Zelensky has agreed to allow the U.S. to acquire the rights to their natural minerals. As far as I can tell Zelensky has been mostly agreeable. Our country is going to do very well in the end, reaping hundreds of billions of dollars in natural resources from Ukraine (and possibly even Russia).

But that has nothing to do with the issue here. J.D. Vance attacked Zelensky today. It is obvious to me that tensions were already high prior to the meeting. Zelensky didn't say anything to deserve such harsh treatment. I am increasingly starting to see Mr. Trump as a dangerous dictator. He punishes his enemies and rewards his friends. That is not justice. President Trump is creating a regime of fear around him, for anybody who dares to oppose him. What they did today was SHAMEFUL!

I think all three of them as world leaders lacked tact, but President Zelensky has trouble speaking English. They ganged up on him today, which in my humble opinion was very unprofessional and unethical. I was ashamed of my White House today!

I am sick and tired of Donald Trump's BULLYING!

I am so sick of professed Christians worshipping President Trump. When he does good, I praise him; but when I humbly think he does bad, I will speak up as an American citizen and a born-again Christian.

I humbly think that as a decisive leader, President Trump had already decided what he was going to do with Ukraine before President Zelensky's plane even landed in the United States this week. The meeting was a mere formality for show. That would explain why President Trump didn't have enough respect for President Zelensky to allow him adequate time to express his concerns during the meeting. Instead they bullied him. The meeting was an ambush, not a negotiation. The disastrous meeting was no way to handle things. The U.S. Ukrainian ambassador in the room even buried her head down into her hands in shame.

It disgusts me how President Trump has flagrantly abused the Palestinian refugees. It's bad enough that thug Israel murdered over 46,000 innocent people in Gaza. Then Trump punishes the International Criminal Committee (ICC) with sanctions for justly calling for Netanyahu's arrest. Now the monster is laughing in the faces of the victim's families with his Trump Gaza blasphemy. What a horrible thing Mr. Trump has done! To the hurting Palestinian victims, presidents' Trump and Netanyahu are scary monsters!

J.D. Vance started the argument today and I cannot blame President Zelensky for not trusting the negotiation process, in lieu of the fact that Russia broke all their promises to Ukraine in the past. Someone sarcastically said that it's not Trump's job to ensure that President Putin honors his agreements with other nations. Then why is the United States wasting President Zelensky's time? Russia has a proven track record of breaking their agreements, just as Israel does. Why did the Vice President get upset today at the Ukrainian President for simply questioning Russia's integrity in the negotiation process? They unfairly expect Zelensky to just shut up and be grateful, since he has no cards left to deal with. Europe wants nothing to do with Ukraine. The United States is the ONLY reason why Ukraine is still free.

Sadly, I see Ukraine losing out in the long run. Ukraine has a sordid history of being the most corrupt country in Europe. So much so, that the 32 members of NATO refuse to allow Ukraine to join (for protection from Russia). Plus, [2]Zelensky appears online in sissy attire dancing effeminately. No world leader respects him. But all that aside, Ukraine is a sovereign nation. If it weren't for the United States, South Korea wouldn't exist today. My Dad's brother (my uncle) was killed in the Korean War. I humbly think that the meeting today should have been done behind closed doors. The meeting was SHAMEFUL!

I humbly think a big part of the problem is that Zelensky speaks broken English and has difficulty articulating his words, so he sometimes comes across as being brash, but I think his heart was in the right place today. Zelensky simply wants an honest lasting peace agreement that the Ukrainian people can count on. Russia lied and broke all their agreements in 2019 made to Ukraine. Russia did NOT exchange prisoners as they promised in 2019. Russia attacked Ukraine after promising in 2019 never to do so again. J.D. Vance clearly had a chip on his shoulder. It is obvious that the White House's patience has worn thin with President Zelensky. We don't need hotheads in the White House! **Proverbs 25:28,**

“

He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

”

According to President Zelensky, the United States gave Ukraine $119,000,000,000 for the war against Russia. But President Trump claims we have given Ukraine $350,000,000,000. Who is right? [3]According to USAfacts.org, the U.S. so far has given $113,000,000,000 to Ukraine since Russia invaded in 2022. Mr. Trump is absolutely right that Zelensky has no cards to play. He is a dead duck, Ukraine is broke and their people are desperate.

I agree with most these statements made by commenters on YouTube about our shameful leaders in the United States:

1. ➡ I'm not an American, but I'm embarrassed on behalf of the country for how they treated Zelensky.
2. ➡ Trump would NEVER talk to Putin like this.
3. ➡ Must be a nightmare for Zelensky having to deal with these thugs.
4. ➡ There is no need for enemies when you have friends like America.
5. ➡ Never expected that kind of confrontation on Live TV. This will go down in history for sure.

6. ➡ My respect for Zelensky, has just surged off the charts.

7. ➡ Wow, the decline of the American empire. Congrats Zelensky for standing firm.

8. ➡ This is so painful to watch. Why is JD Vance throwing a tantrum to try to get Zelensky to say thank you? It's embarrassing.

9. ➡ This looks more like an ambush than a negotiation.

10. ➡ Trump and the beard dude are clowns. I don't know how the American people got tricked into putting him in oval office.

11. ➡ Ukrainians voted for a comedian and got a leader. Americans voted for the show host and got a clown.

12. ➡ Why doesn't Trump talk to Netanyahu this way?

13. ➡ Zelensky deserves a Nobel Peace Prize for not slapping the mascara right off JD's face.

14. ➡ Most uncomfortable ever, watching a bully with a vice bully be disrespectful to a visitor, disgraceful and embarrassing- it's a shame to beyond.

15. ➡ Everyone in the USA should be HUGELY embarrassed about Donald Trump and J.D. Vance.

16. ➡ This is insane!!!!! He's literally blaming Zelensky for the war it's like blaming Britain, France and Poland for starting ww2 or America attacking Japan at Pear Harbor.

17. ➡ This was one of the most disgraceful things I've ever seen in politics in the United States.

18. ➡ As an American I am deeply ashamed of our country right now. Sorry Ukraine, close to half of the US population is disgusted by this administration.

19. ➡ President Zelensky was the only leader in the room worthy of the title of "President."

20. ➡ I'm from Sweden. It's absolutely disgusting and shameful that U.S. president and vice president were so disrespectful towards another president of a sovereign country. I can't believe U.S. is sinking so low and so fast.

SHAME on President Trump and Vice President J.D. Vance. You don't treat the President of a sovereign nation like that. Clearly, this was an ambush and not a negotiation. Trump and Vance had already decided what they think about President Zelensky before his plane even landed in the United States. SHAME on our leaders!

1. https://youtu.be/-gJ_67I5uHM?si=cGVtcjAgQfmIQGAc
2. https://www.youtube.com/shorts/coZDDD5JTro
3. https://usafacts.org/articles/how-much-money-has-the-us-given-ukraine-since-russias-invasion/

6.3 March

6.3.1 God Comforts Those Who Are Cast Down (2025-03-01 12:37)

2nd Corinthians 7:5-7,

“ For, when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without were fightings, within were fears. Nevertheless *God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus*; And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more. ”

I read our wonderful text passage of Scripture today from the inspired King James Bible. I had never noticed this passage before. The Bible teaches that God comforts believers when we are cast down (depressed). The Greek word for the phrase “cast down” in this verse is *tapeinos* , which literally means, “depressed, that is, figuratively, humiliated.”

The Greek word for “

comforteth

”

is *parakaleo* , which means,

“

to call near.

”

That is, when we are cast down in our mind and feelings, God draws near to us to solace our grieving soul.

Also, one of the ways that our good God comforts us as saints is with another believer (in this case Titus).

2nd Corinthians 7:6b,

“ God, that comforteth those that are cast down,*comforted us by the coming of Titus*... ”

I love that! This Scripture passage confirms the precious truth God sometimes uses other saints to comfort us in our humiliation and depressed state of soul. The Holy Spirit works through believers. This is the *fruit* of the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

Don’t Become A ’Dead Sea’ Christian

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is titled, ’[1]FILLED WITH HIS FULNESS.’ In his sermon, Dr. Hyles teaches the biblical truth that God doesn’t give the fruit of the Holy Spirit TO ME; but rather, THROUGH ME to give to you. That is a beautiful truth!

God never intended for us to become DEAD SEA saints. Let me explain. The Jordan River in Palestine flows downward into the Dead Sea, but the Dead Sea has no outlet. That is why the Dead Sea is so, well, dead. The Jordan River is a fast moving river, which makes it very muddy. You might remember the Old Testament story of Naaman the leper, whom the humble prophet Elisha told go bath in the muddy Jordan River seven times to be healed. Naaman was angry and humiliated, preferring to bath in the Damascus River that was clean. The reason why the Jordan River was so filthy is because it flows fast down south into the Dead Sea.

"What makes the Dead Sea dead? Because it is all the time receiving, never giving out anything. Why is it that many Christians are cold? Because they are all the time receiving, never giving out anything." —

Pastor

D.L. Moody

[2]The Dead Sea (997 feet deep) has the highest salt concentration of any body of water in the world (34 %). The Dead Sea is so salty that you can easily float on its surface without even holding your breath. You don't want to become a Dead Sea Christian, where you take in blessings all the time, but never pass on any of those blessings to others. A mature Christian walks in the indwelling Holy Spirit, so that God can love, care and help others THROUGH that believer. That is why we read in **Galatians 2:20,**

"I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; *yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. " Jesus lives the Christian life through us as born again children of God, by His Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9).

God Comforts His Hurting Children

What a beautiful passage.

2nd Corinthians 7:5-7,

" For, when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without were fightings, within were fears. Nevertheless God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus; And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more. " The Apostle Paul spoke praises that not only had Titus comforted him and his companions, but the church at Corinth had comforted Titus when he was among them. We need encouragement and comfort in the Lord from each other as Christian believers.

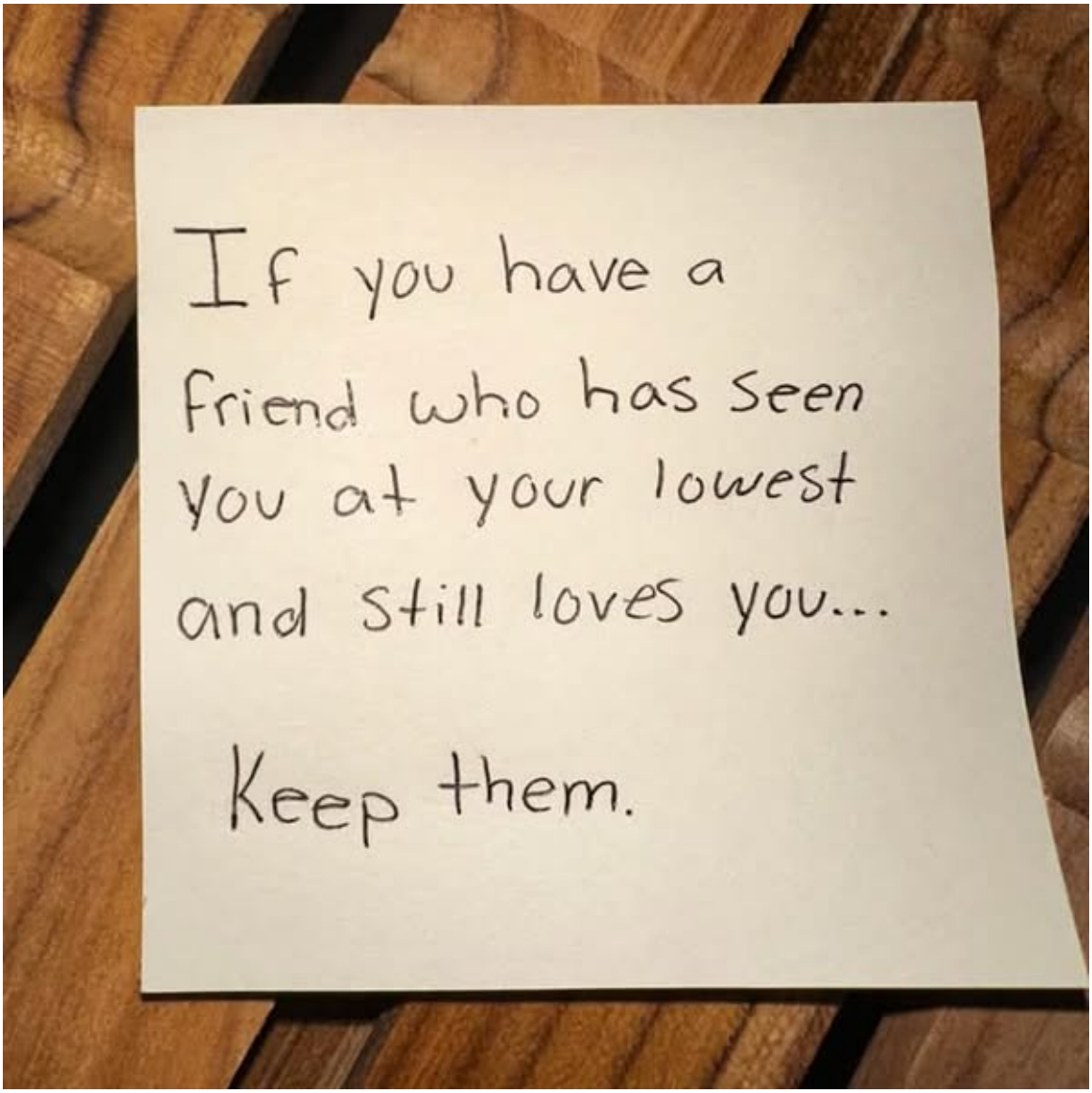

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha112215.mp3
2. https://deadsea.com/articles-tips/interesting-facts/dead-sea-dangerous/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjR5UL5kafKzQRB20xCvQZ5Uze-wyOIqHs-N8luOMfs09_Ahr02nxoQ7_WgLRCKHc_aPZzKoQo_v_G9RQLs5HZiwMpYVeRotXgMKiK

6.3.2 God Can Do Exceedingly Above All That We Ask Or Think (2025-03-02 15:35)

Ephesians 3:14-21, " For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. *Now unto him that*

***is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us*, Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen."**

My pastor taught on Ephesians chapter 3 today and I want to share with you some of his wisdom. This is a tremendous passage of inspired Scripture. Keep in mind that the Apostle Paul is incarcerated behind bars in prison while writing this remarkable epistle.

I love verses 14 and 15, which teach that every Christian believer is named after Jesus Christ, of whom the whole FAMILY in Heaven and earth is named. You may be an abandoned orphan here on earth dear friend, but if you are a born again child of God you have a surrogate FAMILY in Heaven and upon earth in the local New Testament church. More than anything else, I love going to church to be around my Christian FAMILY in the Lord.

Verse 16 speaks of being strengthened in might by the Holy Spirit in the INNER MAN. When you attend a funeral and view the deceased body in the casket, that is the outer man, not the inner man. The inner man is the soul and spirit when returned to God at death. **Ecclesiastes 12:7, "Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it."** Death is a separation of the soul and spirit from the mortal body.

Verse 17 says that Christ dwells in our hearts BY FAITH. This is not speaking about the new birth, which is also by faith. From beginning to end, the entire Christian life is lived BY FAITH. **2nd Corinthians 5:7, " (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)"** Although a seemingly small passage of Scripture, this single Bible verse embodies the entirety of Christianity. We are saved by faith alone without works (Ephesians 2:8-9). And by yielding to the indwelling Holy Spirit by faith, Jesus lives the Christian life through us (Galatians 2:20). We walk by faith, not by sight. If we stop praying because we don't see the results we expected, then we are walking by sight instead of by faith. If we walk by faith, we will continue to pray unconditionally.

Verses 18 and 19 speak of Christ's abiding love, which PASSETH ALL KNOWLEDGE. I love that! So oftentimes in life we cannot understand why things are the way they are, but the love God supersedes all things, so that regardless of what circumstances life may throw at us, we can always be at peace in Christ's love.

I love these next verses. **Ephesians 3:20-21, " Now unto *him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think*, according to the power that worketh in us, Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen."** What a remarkable Bible verse!!! I have received so many emails from discouraged saints, who tell me that they THINK God has abandoned them. They THINK that God is unfair toward them. They THINK that God doesn't answer their prayers. But this tremendous passage teaches that GOD IS ABLE TO DO EXCEEDINGLY ABOVE ALL THAT WE ASK OR THINK in our prayers. What a beautiful statement from the inspired Word of God!

The inspired Holy Bible teaches that God is able TO DO exceedingly above all that we think. God's omnipotent power is no limited by our finite human imagination. The moment we got saved, God indwelt us with His Holy Spirit. No one has any more of the Holy Spirit than anyone else. But the Holy Spirit may not have as much of us as He wants. It is you and me who limit the Holy One of Israel, and not God who is limited. It is our lack of faith that hinders the power of the Holy Spirit in our ministry.

Put another way, Jesus never turned anyone away empty handed, except those who came full of themselves! If a glass is already full of water, then there is no room for oil. In order to be filled with the Holy Spirit, we must first empty our self of our own selfish ideas, ambitions and thoughts. I want to be as narrow-minded as the King James Bible! The reason why our American society is in such a mess today is simply because people refuse to yield to God's

Word. Instead of obeying the inspired Holy Bible, the vast majority of American society reject, blaspheme and ignore God's Word, to their own destruction.

Our great God is able to do EXCEEDINGLY ABOVE all that we ask or think. What an awesome Scripture passage in Ephesians 3:20! I don't know about you dear reader, but that encourages me to pray more. Whether God answers or not in visible ways is not my concern. God knows what is best and I trust Him. I have prayed all my life, and I admit that I haven't seen many answers to prayer. However, God continues to take care of me and bless my ministry labors online since 2002. So, I am not going to place God on trial in my mind, as the heathen world so often sinfully does. I echo the words of Job in **Job 13:15, "Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."**

[1]

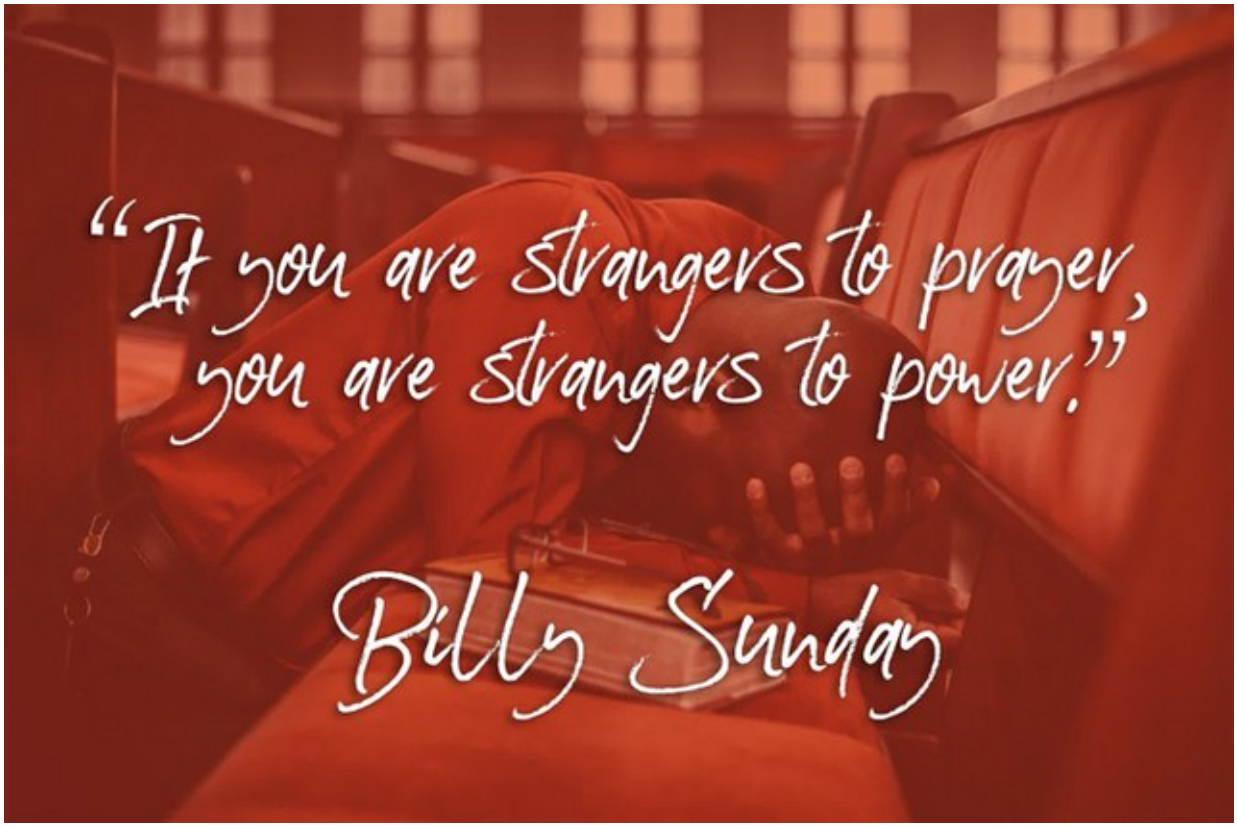

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg4U9M0KOeK-UV4ygEHriBao5gvEecSHPgfYRxUnQhPyJVhrLcZPdQnqXXjcE7pQb9ppdxMHeGVimiAiVyv2vOMHfDQBBxFz6NDUE8

6.3.3 We Live In A Society Of Paid Liars (2025-03-03 11:24)

Proverbs 28:22a, "He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye..."

I detest greedy people who lie to get money. I was looking for the best home air purifiers today online and found this website at [1]ConsumerTestedReviews. Here is what is reads at the top of their web page...

> **Are you looking for an air purifier that's both powerful and energy-efficient?** If you answered 'yes' to any of these questions, you've come to the right place. Our team has thoroughly tested the leading home air purifiers available at Amazon, Best Buy, and Walmart to address these common concerns.
>
> The results of our tests were remarkable – particularly for our top-rated model. This air purifier outperformed our expectations, challenging what we thought possible for home air filtration. [2]SOURCE

Now here is the shady disclaimer at the bottom of the same web page...

> **Disclaimer**
> We are a free resource providing opinions on the latest online products. *We may be compensated when products are bought through Consumer Tested Reviews,* ***which may influence the rankings of products*****.** [emphasis added] [3]SOURCE

Wow, what dirty liars! They're essentially telling you that they will lie to your face, if it is in their best financial interests to do so. Sadly, you'll find this type of unethical dishonest behavior on over 95 % of websites today. Unbelievably, they somehow think that because they are informing you that they are lying to you, for their own financial profit, that makes it okay. Well, it's far from okay, it is WICKEDNESS!!!

Tragically, you just CANNOT trust or rely upon the internet for accurate and trustworthy information about anything. Shady sinners will lie, cheat, connive and steal from you. I have been horribly swindled by Priceline, Alamo Car Rental, Ben Clark's Music Store, Barry Waldrep's 'Banjo.com' Store, Amazon and other dishonest businesses. Once they get your money, that's when you find out that they're dirty thieves!

The first thing that I do now on all webpages that I visit for product reviews is to scroll down to the bottom of the web page, and look for some shady disclaimer where they shamefully admit to lying to manipulate people to get your money. Have they no shame? No, they are so calloused, ungodly and hard-hearted that they have no shame.

Don't even get me started about the paid professional liars at Fox news and CNN. I remember after the 9/11 attacks on the World Trade Center (WTC) in New York City. Bill O'Reilly and Sean Hannity shamefully bullied anyone who dared to question the official 9/11 Narrative from the White House. They demonized former Minnesota governor, Jesse Ventura. Jesse simply asked the $64,000 question: *How do TWO planes bring down THREE buildings?* The answer is obvious—they cannot! 9/11 was an INSIDE JOB orchestrated by our own White House. The Bush administration are complicity in the 9/11 attacks on the WTC. They had prior knowledge! Fox News more than any other media outlet whitewashed the crimes and coverup of 9/11.

I am so thankful that the omnipotent God of the universe and beyond—our awesome divine Creator—is a good and faithful and honest God. God is fair with mankind. This is exactly what the Bible means in **Romans 1:11, " For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed."** Unlearned preachers misunderstand this passage to mean that we ought not be ashamed of Jesus, but that is not what the Bible is teaching. This passage means that if you place your trust in Jesus as your personal Savior, He will never disappoint you. You can count on Jesus to keep His promise to save them that believe on Him. **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "

[4]



1. https://consumertestedreviews.org/product/best-home-air-purifiers-2024-dti/?msclkid=2319e7a803f111e0b8d1806dd32e8867&msclkid=2319e7a803f111e0b8d1806dd32e8867&Ad
2. https://consumertestedreviews.org/product/best-home-air-purifiers-2024-dti/?msclkid=2319e7a803f111e0b8d1806dd32e8867&msclkid=2319e7a803f111e0b8d1806dd32e8867&Ad
3. https://consumertestedreviews.org/product/best-home-air-purifiers-2024-dti/?msclkid=2319e7a803f111e0b8d1806dd32e8867&msclkid=2319e7a803f111e0b8d1806dd32e8867&Ad
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjAXYG6gutkiV26_PSo_N2yLtYMJ4Fh0XD-hxi6s6gUWghjvMBZNJM-02t_xg2Y_SAfpJ6q9f7YRJmTkeo4spXx1yeimd_A5_YtdTC

6.3.4 I Support President Trump, But I Don't Trust Him (2025-03-03 19:04)

Revelation 17:10-12, " And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. *And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven*, and goeth into perdition. And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast."

I'm still not confident that President Trump will export millions of illegals. Time will tell. President Biden allowed over 10 million illegals to flood into the country. They're ALL criminals and should ALL be deported! Unfortunately, that will NEVER happen!!!

I am proud of Mr. Trump so far for the things he has achieved, but after having seen nothing but lying criminals, occultists and deceivers in the White House for the past 100 years, I have a difficult time believing that President Trump is going to make any dent in the sinister New

World Order. I am confident that when President Trump leaves office, the NWO will be much stronger.

God only knows the incalculable damage that the next Democrat regime will do to our nation. I am concerned that Mr. Trump is just paying down our national debt, so that the next Democrat losers like Biden and Harris can spend even more of our taxpayer money recklessly. The Federal Reserve is still a corrupt institution, which we need to get rid of permanently.

The last time I voted was in 1999 for George W. Bush and I got burned. I sickeningly voted for a warmongering monster who mercilessly murdered 1,455,590 innocent people in Iraq, and murdered 343 firemen on 911, among the 2,997 total victims. As a testimony against our criminally complicit government, I will never vote again until the victims of 911 receive justice! The U.S. Justice Department refuses to investigate or prosecute 911, citing reasons of national security. The Bush administration are ABOVE THE LAW!

I simply don't trust Mr. Trump, because the Satanic powers operating behind the scenes blatantly control our federal government. They blatantly control the news media. The American people are waking up!

Sadly, I am fully convinced that the entire Trump presidency is a ruse to further deceive the American people, which only time will tell. That is what Dr. G. Edward Griffin suspects, and I fully share his suspicions.

Our text passage of Scripture teaches that there have been 6 kings so far, which I believe refers to **world powers**; namely, Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece and Rome. Rome fell in the 5th century AD. The seventh king I believe will be the New World Order (NWO), from which the Man of Sin (Antichrist) will arise. Thus, the NWO will march forward! Whatever positive changes, debt pay down, and permanent improvements that President Trump and his team make to the United States won't stop the coming NWO.

As God's children we have nothing to worry about. Jesus said in **John 16:33b, "In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.**

" We are already on the winning side, by faith in Jesus.

Romans 8:37, " Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us."

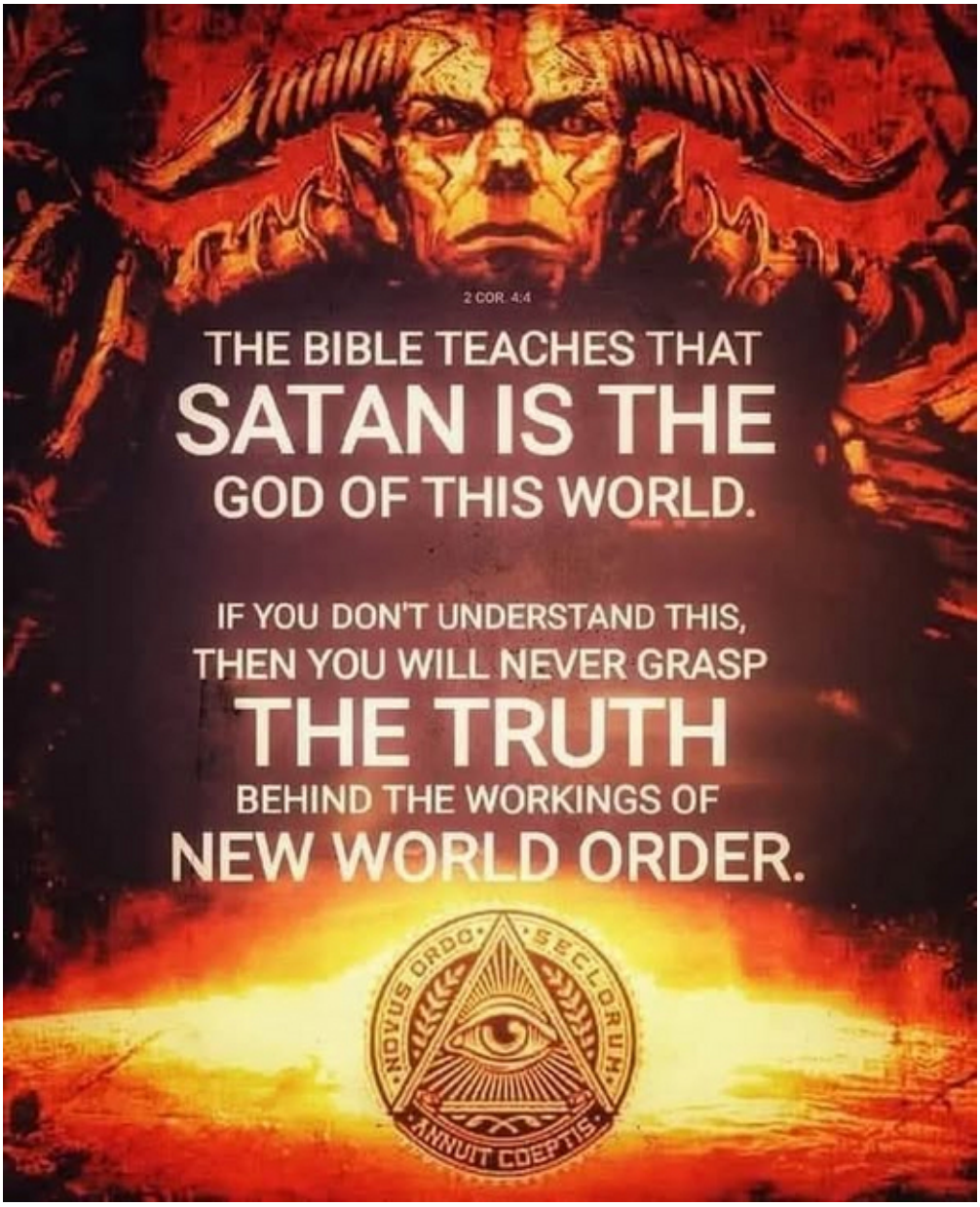

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiIv9S__3vp9MOW3jxMQRBBPOxvf2xXn202Qd8gNYqcbPwBKbJNTKqp_KsfThnq18IubAEVqhFgOvmIwH8Jd8QfJ4EnMQjZ1xw1TKr

---

6.3.5 I Planted Some More Flowers Today (2025-03-03 22:28)

I went to Lowe's today and bought some more flower for my front yard. Praise God. I bought 2 Yellow Rose bushes, 2 Red Azalea bushes and 2 blue Diamond Delphinium plants. They are all perennials (i.e., they'll continue to grow every year). The flowers in my shopping cart are the one's that I bought. The other photos I took at Lowe's to share with you. God is so good.

[1]



I wanted to add some pretty colors to my front yard, so people will glorify God when they see the beauty, as I do. **Psalms 19:1-3, “**

The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard.

”



Pink Azaleas

Romans 1:20-21, “For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are *clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made*, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.” There’s no such thing as an atheist.



Yellow Roses

Most people go through life day by day without ever taking time out to enjoy the splendid things of God’s remarkable creation.

I enjoy feeding an army of birds of all varieties in my back yard. They eat 10 pounds of birdseed in just 4 days. Wowza! I have a few beautiful red cardinals that I love to watch. I only saw hummingbirds once hanging out in my flowers. There are a few awesome owls in the neighborhood, and some amazing woodpeckers that I hear regularly at work. I love God’s handiwork seen all throughout nature!



Blue Diamond Delphiniums



Red Azaleas

This earthly life is so short and will be over before we know it. Lord willing, I will turn 58 years old on March 5th, 2025 in just two days. I cannot believe how fast my life has gone! I was just randomly looking at the early age that many famous people have died. [6]Here is a list of 434 famous people who died at only age 42. That is disturbing! If you have ever walked through a graveyard, which I have numerous times, then you've noticed an alarming number of people who died at a young age. Life is so fragile and unpredictable. I feel blessed by God to have had the opportunity and privilege to make it to age 57. One day at a time.

Very few people care to think about death until it happens. I am prepared to die and meet my Creator. I became prepared at age 13 when I [7]became a born again child of God, by faith in

Jesus Christ. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

”

I have eternal life because Jesus is eternal life

and I have Jesus in me.

1st John 5:20, “And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*.”

And, although imperfect and a struggling sinner (Romans 7:14-25), God knows that I have labored day and night online since 2002 to preach the truth to help people for Christ. It’s hard to believe that my [8]Jesus-is-Savior.com ministry will be 23 years old in April of this year. I thank God and give Him ALL the credit and praise, for without Jesus we can do nothing. We are the branches, Jesus is the vine (John 15:1-5). It is so wonderful to be a Christian.

Psalms 103:15, “ As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth. ”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjO_5VXwLncEOH9GO7OxhF1kc92Al0uqTUslwxocUx4G66cAFDY29m7txiuNr2RNSzZBcewM3YApOht-7C4ytqlLEat9_RxJpfq3Iv
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhb_pUumYpTSRQQUryCN_oa_vUFtay7pLhkHEmFFrkBmzyag3jVqTT0xJ7zW-_dNx39xRN7xAI1DYhGrPCNcVKzBHjXTOn22pQhCoX
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtI1_fijrwF614jK4oDB9kv9z_gIMrra8kG7eyqm4H5BsgZLKQK3FfU_MFFCkkAXnsNkMlr6XCSGEs6zT0cwfXhQJ18T8BzAM_alf
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkSwCMGxkiKOC_ipCU2YqFR7Aw4OKoOSobcvr4qC9mILcAIfklJ5usIRS_WomOvOxwAHl6UZdFCiRF5-U_OrGvturIvDmE9hN4wZ3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgUEUIx2Wy-jFL2JdRJT3E2kOEiJfkhRH4j2nrKJ5_gx5AVRlN1nKFd6NTPfuNkdvk5f9oo9JSK638_vR0v4Gq9AGVB-rAGOvoILGV
6. https://www.famousfix.com/list/celebrities-who-died-at-age-42
7. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
8. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/

6.3.6 You Cannot Stop The Book (2025-03-04 10:38)

Matthew 5:18, “ For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.”

Someone recently sent me an email and asked, “H

ow can we stop the New World Order?

”.

I kindly replied that we cannot stop the New World Order! The inspired King James Bible makes it very plain that there will be an Antichrist system (aka, New World Order). We read in the last inspired book of the Holy Bible...

Revelation 13:11-18,

"And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six."

That is the New World Order dear reader! You Cannot Stop The Book!

We further read in the inspired Holy Bible...

Revelation 17:10-12, "And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast."

The "five" kinds (I humbly believe) were the world powers of Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Medo-Persia and Greece. The "

sixth

"

was Rome. Historically, these nations ruled the world at their respective times in human civilization. The

"seventh" king will be the New World Order, which which the Bible teaches the "eight" (Antichrist) will arise. At present, there are several super powers in the world (e.g., Russia, China, United States and

India), but there is no one world power (no one nation) that controls the entire planet. When the New World Order is complete (and it is obviously forming before our very eyes today), the Man of Sin will rise to power and will rule the world.

You Cannot Stop The Book!

Slowly but surely we are headed toward a Cashless Society, which is what we read about in Revelation 13:15-18. Already, I make 95 % of my financial transactions electronically. We really don't need hard currency anymore. With the incredible intriguing advances in Artificial Intelligence (A.I.) technology, we've just seen the beginning of what lies ahead for the world.

You Cannot Stop The Book!

There WILL BE a New World Order! The Bible teaches in 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15 that Satan is an

"

imitator,

" which is what the Greek word for *transformed* means in the following passage of Scripture:

> 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is *transformed* into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be *transformed* as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works."

The world is fill of deadly lying False Prophets; namely, Joel Osteen, Billy and Franklin Graham, Rick Warren, Ray Comfort, Todd Friel, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer, Steven Furtick, Ken Ham, John Hagee, Paula White, Charles Stanley, James Dobson and countless more damnable false teachers who are wrong on God's simple plan of salvation!

You Cannot Stop The Book!

All of the aforementioned toxic preachers pervert the Gospel of free grace—adding turning from your sins, following Jesus as 'Lord' of your life, living a lifestyle of repentance, becoming a Christ follower, faithfully running the Christian race, surrendering control of your life over to God and other nonsense—

to get to Heaven. In sharp contrast, when the Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas what he must do to be saved, they said in **Acts 16:31b,**

"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..." Nothing more was required. If you believe that Jesus died on the cross to pay for your sins, and that He was *buried*, but then *resurrected* bodily from the dead three days later—and you receive that GOOD NEWS as full-payment for your sins and your only way to Heaven—then you are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-8).

You Cannot Stop The Book!

> You Cannot Stop The Book!
>
> You Cannot Stop The Book!
>
> You Cannot Stop The Book!

Matthew 5:18, " For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled." I am not a betting man, but if I were, I would not be so foolish as to bet against the inspired Holy Bible!

I hear fools sometimes challenge God in their sinful talk. For example: Atheist actor Robert DeNiro blasphemed God [1]when he said:

“

If there is a God he has a lot to answer for.

” Well, we’ll see about that Mr. DeNiro, won’t we? God has nothing to answer for, we do! **Romans 9:20, “Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?”** No human being has the right to place God on trial. We are the creatures, God is the Creator. And may I say, our Creator is a very good and fair God. The Lord is not to blame for the mess this world is in; humans are to blame because of our own sins. Sin always undermines any nation! **Isaiah 64:8,**

“

But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand.

” You Cannot Stop The Book!

So, be at peace dear reader, if your faith is in Jesus Christ alone as your Savior. We are already on the winning side in Christ Jesus! Now, I said earlier that there is nothing that we can do to stop the New World Order. We CAN fight against communism and tyranny and we should, but ultimately the Beast system of the coming Antichrist will succeed. However, at the end of the future 7-year Tribulation period, Jesus Christ Himself will return. In Bible theology we call this THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST. The Battle of Armageddon will be fought between the forces of Satan and God, and Jesus will put down and defeat Satan (the Dragon), the Antichrist (the Beast) and the False Prophet. So, in the end the New World Order will fail. But it will be the Lord Jesus Christ Himself who defeats Satan and his minions.

You Cannot Stop The Book!

Jesus gave us this wonderful exhortation in **John 16:33, “**

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

” While the heathen around us toil in worry and fear and love of wickedness, our dear Savior encourages us as God’s saints to

“

BE OF GOOD CHEER,

”

knowing that through faith in Jesus we have already won the war.

1st John 5:4, “ For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. ” Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

I encourage you to listen to this edifying sermon by Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) titled: ’[2]THE BOOK THAT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE.’

You Cannot Stop The Book!

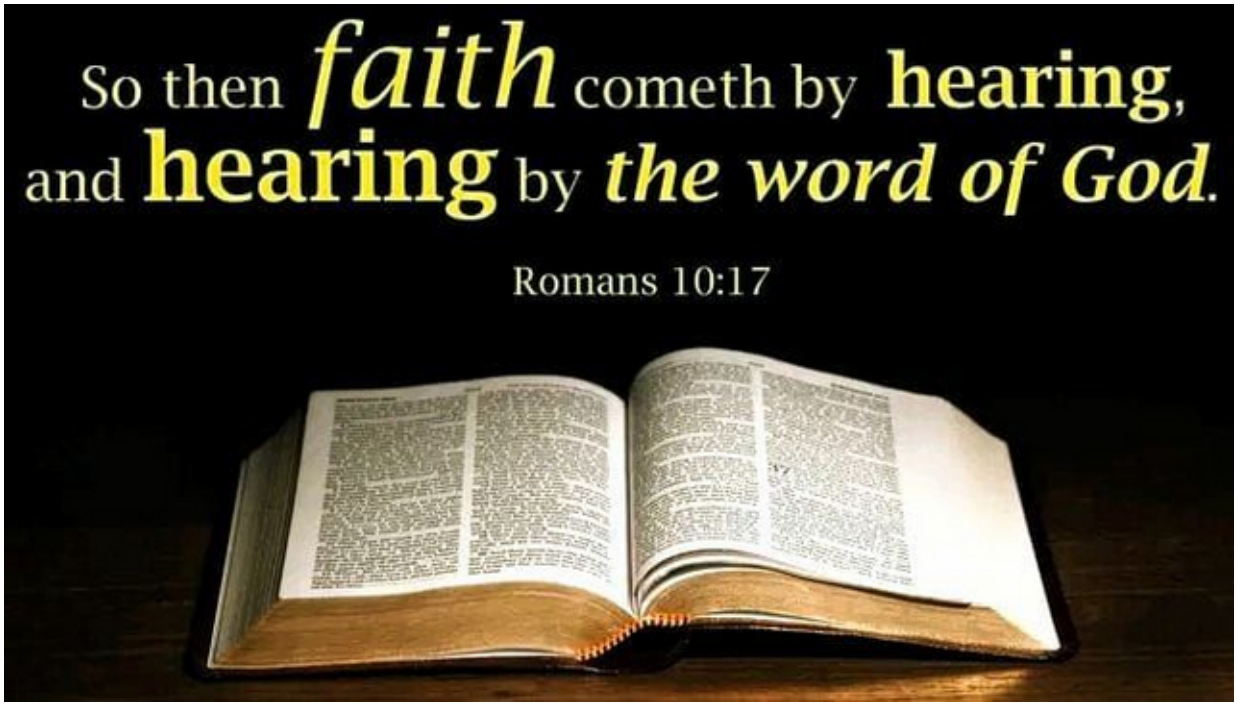

1. https://hollowverse.com/robert-de-niro
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgCRmdcq_RNWyuXGuFvyxzN0a1qCwd0YT_ucra00DOS6oIOtOKgF-XHlt9dysfxkxAs9gl4s3g1duvG6Gy5S5EGLFNwygBMTf5wn_A

6.3.7 We Need More Respect For The Lord Today (2025-03-05 15:23)

Proverbs 19:23, "The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil."

I have heard umpteen foolish preachers falsely teach that "the fear of the Lord" doesn't literally mean to be afraid of God. Any pastor who says something that ignorant shouldn't be in the clergy! The inspired Holy Bible means exactly what it says. Only a fool doesn't fear God!

I was watching an episode of Modern Marvels today on YouTube about ice-cream. I remembered that I have some BLUE BELL vanilla ice-cream in my freezer and I am eating some now...lol. I love ice-cream! You scream, I scream, we all scream for ice-cream!!!

As I watched about ice-cream on Modern Marvels, the narrator talked about an ice-cram shop in Evanston, Illinois, where the famous "S

undae

"

desert was first invented in 1881. I was amazed by what he said. The narrator said the business owner wanted to draw more customers on Sunday's after church, so he invented his famous Sundae desert. But out of respect for the Lord, the owner changed the spelling of

"

Sunday

”

to

“

Sundae.

”

I thought that was beautiful, back when people in American society still respected and feared a holy God.

It’s my 58th birthday today, amen! I thank God for the gift of life. I have had some close calls with death throughout my life, so I am very grateful to still be here. When I woke up today I thanked God for another day and another year of life. I went outside and water blasted my deep fryer which was caked up with oil after a year of use.

To celebrate my birthday, I just took two small containers of BLUE BELL vanilla ice-cream out of my freezer. I poured Smucker’s MAGIC SHELL chocolate on top, which hardens when it contacts the very cold ice-cream. Then I sprinkled plenty of cinnamon over the top (I bought a big 16 ounce container of cinnamon). Then I put a dozen Maraschino cherries over my Sundae. And then I topped it off with a delectable layer of crushed nuts. Heaven came down!!!

They were also talking about Soft Serve at Dairy Queen in the episode of Modern Marvels. Dairy Queen has been serving Soft Serve since the 1940’s. So, you know where I’m headed soon, Lord willing! Yummy in my tummy. God is so good to all of us!

There is little fear of God left in American society today, evidenced by the epidemic of crime and homelessness across the country. **Psalms 36:1, “The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes.”**

People just don’t care about their neighbours anymore. Our incompetent U.S. federal and state governments don’t care about the homeless. The politicians speak a bunch of rhetoric and spend hundreds of billions of dollars, but the money never gets to the poor people and homelessness just gets worse and worse! I’ve never seen so many panhandlers at every major intersection in Pensacola! What a crying shame and horrible testimony upon our leaders and culture today!

Meanwhile, NASA, Hollywood, professional sports, the travel industry and every other facet of our American culture today continues to spend trillions of dollars annually, but couldn’t care less about society’s problems. President Donald Trump cannot Make America Great Again by himself, with our entire spoiled rotten ungodly society working against him. Sadly, the vast majority of the American people are spoiled brats who make all of their political decisions based upon what works best for themselves and their own families. I haven’t heard President Trump speak a single word about helping the homeless to find rehabilitation, jobs and ultimately, housing. Those people surviving on the streets need to be FORCED into rehab.

No one has a right to become a public nuisance!

I’m telling you dear reader, and I hope I am wrong, but knowing what I know about the ungodly Federal Reserve Ponzi Scheme, I humbly think that the homelessness problem is just getting started across the United States. I see food prices continuing upward. Someday our American culture may become like the sordid dystopian 1973 science-fiction movie, “Soylent Green,” staring Charlton Heston, Leigh Taylor-Young and Edward G. Robinson (in his final film role). In the film strawberry preserves cost $500 a jar! A head of lettuce was almost unheard of, so rare. Beef? Forget it! Seeing pretty flowers were a thing of the past. I was shocked the other day that

ribeye steak now costs $19 a pound at Walmart. A cartoon of eggs costs $10. Unbelievable! I've been eating chicken thighs and pork chops instead. I paid $5.75 for a large package of pork chops. I wouldn't expect food prices to drop any time soon.

A couple months ago I stopped by Burger King. Just a Whopper meal cost me $12. I haven't been back. The same goes for McDonald's. I'm not paying $11 for a Big Mack Meal! I remember back in the 1980's often buying McDonald's 2 Big Macs for $2 special. Now it's 2 Big Macs for a $15 ripoff! No thanks, I'll eat at home. For my birthday, I'm making homemade French Fries this afternoon from cut up Russet potatoes, and a homemade cheeseburger on my barbeque! Soylent Green! Just kidding. "

Soylent Green

"

was food made from ground up humans in the movie...lol. This time I used hamburger from cows!

I cannot speak for others, but I definitely fear God. I have to give account to God in eternity for my life—my deeds, words and thoughts (Romans 14:10-12; Ecclesiastes 12:14; Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 24:12). I already have enough to answer to God for at the Judgment Seat of Christ, I don't want to add to the list (2nd Corinthians 5:10). Every human being ought to fear our Creator, if we live in rebellion against Him. If we have trusted in God's only begotten Son Jesus Christ, and we are living for the Lord to please our heavenly Father, then we need not live in fear of judgment. **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."** God only expects that we do our best with His help (Galatians 2:20).

Back in the early 1900's, it was a common practice for store owners to pull down their front window shades, to prevent people from window-shopping on Sundays instead of going to the Lord's house at a local church. People respected the Lord back then! Today, businesses don't even think twice about opening on Sundays. It is standard practice for churches to either cancel or reschedule their Sunday evening service to accommodate the annual Super Bowl game. This is America today, where God is made to sit in the back of the bus.

Our good God deserves so much better from all of us! I cringe every time I hear some wicked Hollywood actor taking God's name in vain, blaspheming the precious name of Jesus. Woe unto the wicked on Judgment Day. **Deuteronomy 5:11, "Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain."** Jesus Christ's middle name is not "

fu _king.

" Nor is it the initial

"

H.

" Woe unto the ungodly who blaspheme the holy name of the Messiah who died on a cross to pay for THEIR SINS! Can you imagine their shock and total horror in eternity, when God the Father requires them to give account for blaspheming the precious name of Jesus? It won't be a pretty sight!

Proverbs 19:23, "The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil." May we all purpose in our souls to fear, honor and respect God, who is our omnipotent loving Creator. There are 10,080 minutes in one week, have you thanked God with just one of them? Jesus is precious!

Thank you friend for reading my blog.

[1]

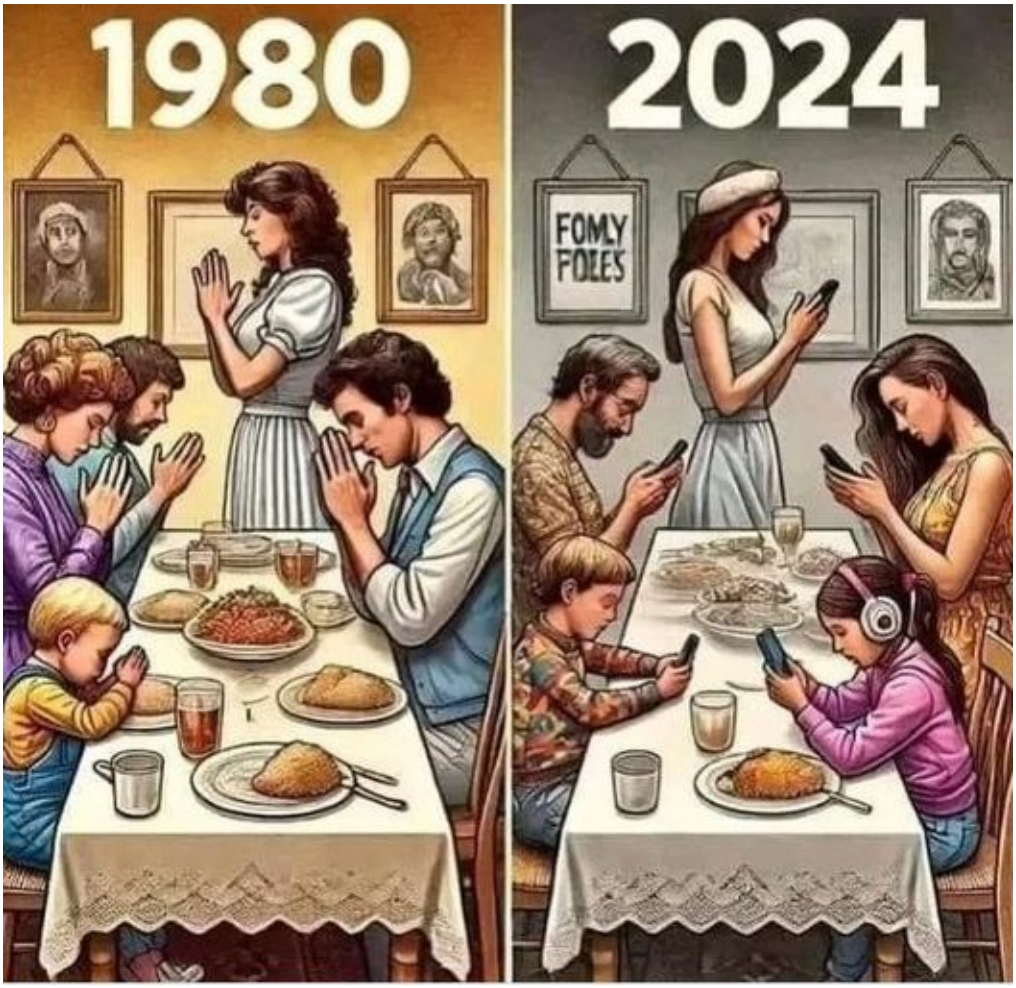

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEghzot9KynsXqbBSloMnAgKJi7EG_uWz9vmJQepwxNstzn5jZ-59_UqZyPIvtiEA1BlR_f-PBnEmWWBNwTxDKEYMQXOU9yJ-A9wGmH

6.3.8 'The Strand Study Bible' Is Superb (2025-03-07 16:39)

I took my vehicle (a Honda 2013 FIT) in yesterday for service. The dealership charged me $416.76 to change the engine oil and service the transmission (replace the fluid). I'm not sure if they ripped me off or not. They charged me $67.97 for the oil change ($32.36 for labor, $23.40 for OW20 FS oil, $11.64 for an oil filter and 57 cents for a 14mm drain washer). I think I'm going to look for a reliable local repair shop. Dealerships are always more expensive.

For the transmission service they charged me $290.63 [$161.50 labor, $122.94 for 9 (I think quarts) of transmission fluid at $13.66 each, and $6.19 for a 18mm drain washer]. Then they charged me $29.08 for, "Miscellaneous Shop Supplies." And finally they charged me another $29.08 for sales taxes. That all adds up to $416.76. Yikes! I'm just glad that the service is done and I don't need to be concerned about it. My front driver's side tire has been losing air for several months. I just keep filling it (about 10 psi per week) but they couldn't find a leak yesterday. So I need to go elsewhere.

7802

Anyway, while waiting I read my cherished, "The Strand Study Bible," in the dealership waiting room and had a great time learning. Brother Strand was one of my favorite Bible professors at Hyles-Anderson College in the late 1980's. He was already laboring on his study Bible back then, which ultimately took him 33 years to complete (with 30,000 hours invested). Brother Strand has been a faithful Baptist pastor in Texas for many years now. The Strand Study Bible [1]costs about $119 on Amazon, but you my fine non-feathered friend [2]can read it ALL FOR FREE online.

I was reading from Genesis yesterday, in which [3]Pastor Strand does an excellent job explaining the FIVE different theories of creation. Brother Strand believes in an old earth, as I do too.

Also, check out his comments for Isaiah 65:17 on creation. Pastor Strand is sadly right that most churchgoers merely go along with whatever someone else teaches them about young earth creation, without ever doing their own study to find the truth of an old earth. I guarantee you that 99 % of people who follow the young earth fallacy are followers of Ken Ham, Kent Hovind, Henry Morris III or some other false teacher. Case in point is the shameful cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who mindlessly follow unsaved infidel Ken Ham (who [4]preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation).

As Brother Strand points out in Isaiah 65:17 and Exodus 20:11, the Bible says that God "made" heaven and earth in 6 days, it doesn't say He created it. **Exodus 20:11, "For in six days the LORD *made* heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it."** The particular Hebrew word used here for "made" is *asah* (pronounced aw-saw) which means "

to do or make, in the broadest sense.

"

I commend Pastor Strand for an excellent job done explaining the different views on creation. I humbly agree with him on an old earth.

I also learned yesterday from Pastor Strand that [5]The Great Pyramid of Giza and The Great Sphinx were built BEFORE Noah's flood. Both of these mysterious architectural wonders show irrefutable signs of water wear, and that at one time they were completely submersed under water. AMAZING!!! Ken Ham gets this WRONG, claiming that these monuments were build after the flood. They were built BEFORE the flood, as Brother Strand teaches in his study Bible.

I cannot encourage you enough, if you desire to greatly learn fascinating truths from the inspired Holy Bible, to read: '[6]The Strand Study Bible.'

I also learned yesterday a great truth from Genesis 3:10. Even after Adam sewed fig leaves together to cover his nudity, Adam told God that he was hiding because he was still "naked." Adam recognized that his fig leaves were insufficient to cloth his nakedness for the sin he had done.

In Genesis 3:12, Adam blamed Eve, Eve blamed the serpent, but the serpent had no one to blame. Brother Strand says the closer that you get to the truth, the less excuses you have. Satan walks in the very presence of God (Job 1), so he has no room for excuses.

I also learned yesterday from Pastor Strand's book that there is no such thing as "cold." Cold is just a word we use to describe how we feel in the absence of heat. There is a limit to cold, which is -459.6 degrees Fahrenheit, but there is no limit to heat. Scientists tell us that the center of the sun is millions of degrees hot. There is no high limit to how hot something can get, but there is a limit to how cold it can get.

Likewise, darkness doesn't exist. Dark is not the opposite of light, but rather the absence of light. Light is visible darkness! And finally, there is no such thing as evil, but rather, evil is the absence of good. God is good. So, evil is the result of doing anything without God. These are philosophical truths which are very intriguing and fascinating. I enjoy reading The Strand Study Bible and I think some of you will too. Hey, it's free online!

On my way home yesterday, I went to Chipotle's restaurant for the very first time. Yummy! I bought their big burrito with black beans, mozzarella cheese, lettuce, tomato salsa, white sauce, et cetera). Wow, it was delicious! I don't consider Chipotle an authentic Mexican dinning experience, to be sure, but the food is pretty good, I humbly think. I saw the owner of Chipotle being interview on NBC news the other day and decided to go try it out. I was not disappointed, but the service could have been better, they messed up my order at first. I also got their Chips & Salsa and Chips & Guacamole sides, with an Organic Lemonade. I really enjoyed it! Thank you Lord.

1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106/ref=sr_1_1?crid=1PQQFLYZUOMPH&dib=eyJ2IjoiMSJ9.hOIV0Ckzpf6wYWTi1T261G71AZHo3DcCTwZ4vcEp4XC
2. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible
3. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible/35/#zoom=z
4. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
5. https://theeventchronicle.com/pyramids-and-sphinx/
6. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible

6.3.9 The Beautiful Gospel Of Free Grace (2025-03-10 12:58)

1st Corinthians 15:1, 3-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel*... how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

Someone has accused fundamental Baptists like myself of preaching a Gospel of "cheap grace." Why my friend, it is not only "cheap," God's grace is completely "free"! Salvation is entirely the free gift of God, because Jesus Christ paid for it with His own precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."** The price for our redemption was Jesus' precious blood.

What exactly is the Gospel? The word "Gospel" means "Good News" or "Glad Tidings." There is no need to guess what the "Gospel" is because the Bible plainly tells us. The "Gospel" is the GOOD NEWS of Christ's DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION three days later. The BAD NEWS is that we were all born into the world as sinners, and unless a person believes (relies upon) the GOOD NEWS they will die in their sins, perishing into Hell forever and ever without hope. That is what the Bible teaches. **John 3:36, "*He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life*: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** God's holy wrath abides upon all

Christ-rejecters! **Romans 5:8-9, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, *we shall be saved from wrath through him*."**

To simplify, "THE GOSPEL" is: Christ ***DIED*** on the cross for our sins. He was ***BURIED***. Jesus physically ***RESURRECTED*** from the dead after three days.

If you simply believe (solely trust) the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the risen Christ, Who became the sacrifice for YOUR SINS on the cross, paying your sin debt so that you could obtain the free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, then you are saved...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*."

We are saved by BELIEVING (placing our confidence) in "the Gospel," which is the power of God unto salvation. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** It is that simple to be saved. If you admit that you are a needy sinner in God's sight, and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and bodily resurrected three days later—YOU ARE IMMEDIATELY, SECURELY AND FOREVER SAVED!!! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through [1]receiving Him by faith .

> "Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: "[2]God's Reversal Of Psalm 51"

Salvation is Completely Free to Anyone Who Wants It

If you stop reading right here, there is nothing else that you need to know to be saved, but if you'd like to know more, please hear me out. Here is a great quote from Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951)...

> "THE Gospel needs only to be preached in the power of the Holy Spirit to hold its own against every imitation and substitute that the mind of the natural man energized by Satan can devise." —Pastor Harry Ironside, from his sermon, "[3]ANOTHER GOSPEL"

Religion wants to fit us with glasses, but the Lord wants to open our eyes! Thank God for the truth of His precious Word, which is a lamp unto our feet. **Psalm 119:105, "Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path."** America's churches influence the world, so if Satan can corrupt our churches here at home, then he can corrupt the world. The United States sends out more missionaries than any other nation. Sadly, there is MUCH heresy and false teaching circulating on the radio, internet, television and in our churches nowadays concerning what a person must do to be saved. One of my favorite MP3 sermons on salvation is by Pastor Jack Hyles, called: " [4]Fundamentalist Heresy! "

One of the most ungodly false prophets of our time is [5]Pastor John MacArthur of Grace To You ministry in California, who complicates The Gospel, foolishly stating in his book, "HARD TO BELIEVE":

> "Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and ***it'll cost you*** the same thing." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [6]Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', p. 93

PASTOR MACARTHUR LIES!!! Getting saved won't cost you ANYTHING! Salvation did cost God His only begotten Son, and it did cost Jesus His life, which is exactly why it WON'T COST YOU! I can't even believe that Mr. MacArthur is teaching this trash! What saith the Scripture? **Acts 8:20a, "But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, *because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased*..."** John MacArthur is of the Devil! Shame on any preacher who says that salvation will COST YOU! Read the plain statements of the Word of God for yourself...

> Romans 3:23-26, "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; *Being justified freely by his grace* through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and *the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*."

We are saved BY FAITH alone. It'll cost you NOTHING! Repeatedly in the Bible we read the words "FREE" and "GIFT." Romans 3:24 says we are FREELY JUSTIFIED BY HIS GRACE!!! What part of that doesn't John MacArthur understand? A gift cannot cost the recipient anything, in order to remain "a gift." Eternal life won't cost you anything!!! MacArthur spits on God's grace by teaching that IT'LL COST YOU! No, it cost Jesus His life, body and blood! The Devil sure is subtle. Kindly, get it through your head dear reader—JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year in 2014, where they shamefully honored, promoted and exalted John MacArthur. When I tried to warn their Senior Pastor about [7]MacArthur's false teachings , he drove me out of the church instead. As I just quoted to you

from Mr. MacArthur himself, he ***does not*** believe it is easy to be saved; but rather, he says IT WILL COST YOU EVERYTHING!!! Who are you going to believe—John MacArthur who says it is not easy to be saved, or **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3b)** ? Kindly, Mr. MacArthur is a theological liar! My friend, it is so easy, free and simple to be saved, that all God requires of you to be saved, is to [8]BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen!

Sincerely, I love the people at Harvest Baptist Church, God knows, but they are blinded fools following fools!!! They use, sell and promote the Devil's counterfeit Bible versions (as does Bob Jones University, [9]cult headquarters), they love John MacArthur's Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). Humbly, I came along (since 2014) as the best friend their church has ever had, trying to HELP THEM SEE, but they berated me and drove me out of their church instead. Respectfully, SHAME ON HARVEST'S LEADERS!!! The Lord rebuke thee! **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*." Psalm 118:6, "The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?" Proverb 12:17, "*He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness*: but a false witness deceit."**

> "You don't have to worry about a church, as long as God's Spirit is there!" — [10]Pastor Danny Castle (an awesome quote from the intro to the sermon: "[11]Starting Over | [12]MP3"

Jesus Doesn't Forgive Sins

Did you know that Jesus DOESN'T FORGIVE SIN? You read right! Jesus doesn't forgive anyone's sins. That is because Jesus has ALREADY PAID FOR OUR SINS! The sins of the whole world have already been PAID FOR by Jesus' precious blood. Hence, Jesus is called "THE SAVIOUR OF ALL MEN," and "SPECIALLY OF THOSE THAT BELIEVE." **1st Timothy 4:9-11, "This is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation. For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the *Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*. These things command and teach."** Jesus is the Savior of ALL MEN, meaning that He died on the cross to pay for everyone's sins!!! That is why the Lord doesn't need to forgive anyone's sins, because they are already paid for; but what YOU DO NEED TO DO IS TO BELIEVE!

Anyone who believes the 'GOOD NEWS' receives Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins. It is simply a matter of childlike faith in the Savior. I learned that beautiful truth about Jesus not forgiving sins from [13]Pastor Bob Gray Sr. , and I never forgot it! All you need to do is BELIEVE on the name of Jesus Christ, trusting that He died on the cross to pay for your sins and resurrected three days later, to receive God's free gift of forgiveness of sins. It is a free gift because it is already paid for, so you don't have to ask for it, nor does Jesus have to forgive you. Since it is already paid for, it is a gift, which you can FREELY accept by faith. Just believe oh sinner, and forgiveness of sins and eternal life are yours!!! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Another one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold makes this helpful statement:

> "That payment that Christ made, He put it to your account... Do you realize the opportunity that God has given to us, to be able to “GO INTO ALL THE WORLD.” And the thing that bothers people, is this thing about sin, because of the guilt that it brings, and all the wickedness that it brings; and you and I are the ONLY hope the people in this world—God has left us here and we are their only hope, if we don’t explain the Gospel and make it clear!"
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold; a quote from his sermon, “[14]A Study of Romans Chapter 10”

1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.” It’s that simple to be saved... “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again...”

> **“How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea,**
> **sweeter than honey to my mouth!” —Psalms 119:103**
>
> “It’s not the size of my faith that gets me to Heaven, it’s the object of my faith!”
> —
> Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold; a great quote from the MP3 sermon, “

What About Repentance and Salvation?

In the Gospel of John in the inspired King James Bible, the word “believe” is mentioned 87 times, but the word “repent” is not mentioned even once. Clearly, the person who BELIEVES has also repented. This is not difficult to understand, when you learn the truth that the Greek meaning of “repent” in the Bible to be saved is [15]metanoia , which is simply “a change of mind.” Repentance is a change of mind unto the Gospel itself. All that is required to be saved is to acknowledge that one is a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, placing one’s faith in the death, burial and resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ. [16]LAW and GRACE!

We learn in the Bible that God gave His law to humanity, to show us our sinnership. **Romans 3:19, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.”** The law of God shows us that we are guilty sinners in God’s sight (see also Galatians 3:24-26). We are woeful sinners, deserving of death and punishment in the Lake of Fire (i.e., Hell). This is the BAD NEWS! No one ever got saved who didn’t admit to being a sinner in God’s eyes. **1st John 1:7, “*If we say that we have no sin, we deceive***

***ourselves*, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. *If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us*."** To be saved, you MUST realize that you are a guilty sinner for breaking God's commandments. We are all horrible sinners! We've all lied! We've all coveted! We've all sinned! **Romans 3:23, "*For all have sinned*, and come short of the glory of God."** This is the BAD NEWS!!!

Repentance is simply the admission that I am as guilty a sinner, as God has declared me to be in His Word. Let me make it very simple—YOU ARE A GUILTY SINNER IN GOD'S SIGHT, and unless you accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, you will spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell.

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, " [17]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay! "

What Repentance is Not!

Repentance is NOT turning away from sinful behavior, not reformation, not a desire to clean up one's life of sin, not forsaking the world, not turning over a new leaf, not a willingness to turn away from sin, not a change of heart toward sinful bad habits, not a change of life, et cetera. As we have already learned from examining the Greek word, metanoia, repentance is simply a change of mind. Acts 20:21, speaks of **"repentance toward God."** Repentance is toward God by faith in the Gospel, evidenced by the hundreds of New Testament Scriptures that simply tell us to BELIEVE to be saved. For example: **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE*."**

Also, please notice that the entire purpose for which the Epistle of 1st John was written, is so that **"ye may know that ye have eternal life"** (1st John 5:13). Yet, carefully notice that the apostle John doesn't mention the word "repent" even once in all of 1st John. THAT SPEAKS VOLUMES!!! If turning away from sinful behavior was required to be saved, then no doubt John would have made a big deal of it in his Epistle. And remember, "all Scripture is given by inspiration of God" (2nd Timothy 3:16a). That means every word in the holy Bible came from almighty God!!!!!!!

Repentance is necessary for salvation, but it doesn't mean what many corrupt preachers are saying. False prophets on repentance include: John MacArthur, Billy Graham, Ray Comfort, Aiden Tozer, Jack Chick, William Lane Craig, Joseph Prince, David Cloud, Kirk Cameron, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Ellen G. White, Seventh-day Adventists, John Piper, Chip Ingram, Charles Lawson, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Beth Moore, Charles Stanley, John Hagee, James Dobson and Franklin Graham, to name a few. Without repentance, no man would ever come

to the light of the Gospel to be saved (John 3:20; 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). It is not the act of sin itself that a person must turn from to be saved; but rather, toward God from their sins which have hindered them from believing the Gospel to be saved. Do you see the difference? We are not saved by repenting, we are saved by placing our trust in Jesus Christ!!!

So few people have a clear understanding of how salvation works. You cannot add or subtract anything to Christ's payment. Many churches today have been deceived by religious men, straying away from God's Word. **Psalms 118:8, "It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man."** Roman Catholicism traditionally has a wrong view of repentance, which is what the modern English meaning adheres to. Look in any English dictionary for the meaning of "repentance" and you'll find something like, "To turn away from sins; penance; to feel remorse and contrition for past sins."

This is not the Biblical Greek meaning of the word repent. The Greek meaning is "a change of mind," nothing more. Since we don't know what to "change our mind" about, we need supplemental (additional) information, which is the whole reason behind God's usage of this beautiful word, [18]metanoia . Metanoia is all-inclusive! It includes turning toward the Gospel from EVERYTHING!!! It is a false Gospel to teach people to turn from sinful behavior to receive the free gift of God, which is eternal life. **Romans 3:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

Unless you trust CHRIST ALONE for your salvation, you CANNOT be saved. [19]I don't think Chip Ingram is saved . I also [20]don't think Billy Graham is saved . They both require HUMAN EFFORT to be saved, that is, to try to stop sinning, which is a false gospel. Also, please read [21]my rebuttal of Pastor Charles Lawson's heresy on repentance . If we have to change our sinful behavior to be saved, then we're all going straight to Hell. Repentance is a change of mind, not a change of behavior. A changed life is the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-23), and not manmade repentance (Matthew 27:3). But you ask, couldn't a person still be saved even though they are confused about salvation? I find that hard to believe, because if you believe wrong then you trust wrong, and unless you are totally resting in the blood of Jesus that washes our sins away, then you haven't been born-again by the Spirit of God.

Please remember that a man named Cornelius in Acts chapter 10 was a devout religion man. Cornelius feared God, prayed, tithed and fasted, yet he was a religious lost man on his way to Hell. God sent the apostle Peter to witness to Cornelius and thankfully he got saved later in the chapter. God is good! Many good people go to Hell, because they fail to understand that no amount of goodness can cleanse away our past sins. Only the blood of Jesus can wash away a person's sins (1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5; 1st Peter 1:18-19; Romans 5:9 - all Scripture quotes are only from the trustworthy [22]King James Bible).

[23]What Is The Gospel? (a helpful tract by Pastor Harry A. Ironside, 1876-1951)

Beware of a Crossless Gospel

There is a cross-less Gospel that has crept into today's churches which merely says to "trust Jesus" or "invite Jesus into your heart" or "commit your life to Christ" to be saved. You can do all of these things and go straight to Hell when you die. My friend, the Gospel truth is that Christ ***"Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."*** Surrendering to Christ's Lordship is NOT a requirement to be saved. Forsaking the world and having intent to reform is NOT a requirement to be saved. If you are trusting in the risen Christ, Jesus Who died in your place on the cross for YOUR SINS, then you are saved! It's that simple.

Now to clarify, no one ever got saved who didn't admit that he or she is a sinner! This truth is confirmed in **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*."** The Bible silences the boasting of self-righteous men who brag of keeping the law of Moses. We see the rich young ruler in Luke 18:18-21, boasting that he had kept all of God's commandments "FROM MY YOUTH UP." Then we see the unsaved group of religious people boasting in Matthew 7:21-23 of their own "MANY WONDERFUL WORKS."

Ah, but the law of God was intended by God to be used as a measuring stick, by which when compared we see ourselves as A GUILTY SINNER in God's sight. This then leaves us with only one option if we would desire to enter Heaven one day in eternity, and that only option is to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL (the good news of Christ's death, burial and resurrection).

The Scriptures explain themselves very well. **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Repentance is a change of mind about what we want to do to get to Heaven, to what God says that we must do to get to Heaven. Repentance is simply admitting that I am a guilty sinner in God's eyes, realizing that I am totally incapable of saving myself in any way.

The man who comes to Christ has repented, which is the very reason he is coming to Jesus to be saved from his sins. Repentance and faith happen at THE SAME TIME, and are inseparable. Repentance without faith is mere reformation (turning over a new leaf), but is not Biblical repentance unless it is accompanied by faith in Christ. Judas repented (a different Greek word, metamellomaiin, meaning "to feel remorse afterwards, regret") in Matthew 27:3, but still went to Hell in his sins. Judas had no faith in Jesus as the Messiah. Judas was sorry he got caught, but he hadn't realize that he is a guilty sinner in God's eyes for breaking God's commandments. Regret is not required to be saved. We are saved by BELIEVING the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

Simply BELIEVE the Gospel to Be Saved

If you acknowledge your guilty condition and inability to save yourself, simply believe on the Lord Jesus Christ (Who died in your place) and receive His payment (the Gospel) to be saved. That's how salvation works, that is, you cease from your own DEAD WORKS, and you simply REST in what Christ has done to pay for your sins instead. We are saved through believing; Jesus does the saving! We are saved by God's grace and mercy.

1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God."

You do NOT have to be [24]water baptized nor doing anything to get to Heaven other than trust upon the Lord as your Savior. Romans 4:5 proclaims... **"But to him *that worketh not*, but believeth on Him (Jesus) that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*."** What a wonderful truth! Our faith is COUNTED for righteousness! There is NO self-righteousness involved in salvation. It is the gift of God. You see, we have no righteousness of our own to offer God. No amount of good can undo the bad we've done. Thus, Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay. Salvation is receiving, not giving. We are Sinners and Jesus is the Savior. Jesus is precious!

Unbelief is the only sin which can keep you out of Heaven.

Just take God at His word and claim His salvation by faith. Believe, and you will be saved. No church, no lodge, no good works can save you. Remember, God does the saving. All of it!

Trusting Jesus is meaningless without the cross. You must believe that Jesus died for YOUR SINS on the cross, was buried and physically raised up. 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 teaches that the Gospel is the **death**, **burial** and **resurrection** of the Lord Jesus Christ.

God's simple plan of salvation is: You are a sinner. Therefore, unless you believe on Jesus Who died in your place, you will spend eternity in Hell. If you believe on Him as your crucified, buried, and risen Savior, you receive forgiveness for all of your sins and His gift of eternal salvation by faith.

You say, "Surely, it cannot be that simple!" Yes, that simple. It is scriptural; it is God's plan. My friend, to have eternal life simply receive Christ as your sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins. Jesus died on the cross for our sins, was buried and resurrected three days later.

This is the gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

If you've never been saved, then now is the time to believe upon the name of Jesus, the Christ, that your sins will be blotted out forever and you can know that your name is written in Heaven. Jesus died on the cross as the ***Lamb of God*** (John 1:29), He raised up from the dead as our ***High Priest*** (Hebrews 4:15-16) to sprinkle His blood onto the heavenly mercy seat (Hebrews 9:12,24; 12:24), and then He sat down on the Father's right-hand as our ***Intercessor*** (Romans 8:34). What an awesome Savior!!!

Christ died for your sins. You are a sinner by nature and by choice (and so am I and every-one else). Jesus took our sins and charged them to His own record. He went to the cross and paid the penalty for our sins. He says if you're willing to receive Him in faith, He will transfer His payment to your debt, and His righteousness to your sins. He will impute to you His goodness, and impute to His own record your sin; if you in faith will trust Him as your Savior. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. [25]WHAT IS THE GOSPEL? (by Dr. Harry Ironside, 1876-1951).

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, " [26]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay! "

Please Don't Go to Hell Forever!

Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His Son on the cross. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Jesus doesn't forgive sins. That is correct! Jesus has already paid for our sins with His blood. Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are free gifts, which Christ has already paid for with His own precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot*."** You don't get to Heaven by meriting anything. We are woeful sinners, who all deserve to burn in Hell forever. I don't claim to understand it all, but I believe the Word of God. We just read in Romans 6:23 that "THE WAGES OF SIN IS DEATH." We earn death!

That includes a "second death" in Hell. **Revelation 20:15 says, "And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire." Revelation 21:8, "But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in**

the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.” If you tell one lie, you are a “liar.” We have all lied!!! We all deserve to burn in the lake of fire and brimstone. The bottom line my friend is that whether or not you think you deserve to burn in Hell, YOU WILL if you reject God’s free gift of forgiveness of sins through the blood of Jesus Christ.

1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.” It’s that simple to be saved... “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again...”

Dr. Hank Lindstrom:

- [27]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?
- [28]Wrong Repentance - No Salvation
- [29]Why Inviting Jesus Into Your Life Is A False Gospel
- [30]The Plan Of Salvation From The Bible
- [31]God Seeks Lost Men

Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold:

- [32]Caught Between Grace And Works
- [33]Is Repentance Part Of Salvation?
- [34]Easy Believism
- [35]Must A Christian Live A Changed Life? - Part 1
- [36]Must A Christian Live A Changed Life? - Part 2

If you would like to search for a good church where you live, [37]CLICK HERE .

[38] **3,000 Converts Baptized In One Day!**

(beware of anyone who criticizes easy-believism and immediate baptism)

“Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you.” SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, “[39]I NEVER NEW YOU” (p. 114)

“God have mercy on a preacher that the world don’t hate!”

(a quote from the precious sermon by Pastor Danny Castle, “ [40]Fight It Or Feed It! ” | [41]MP3)

7814

[42]



[43]Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

> “Preaching helps you think straight!” —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the video sermon titled “[44]BLIND MINDS”

“...little bunch of pantywaist, mama-called, papa-fed, seminary-bred, preachers running around the country, can’t preach their way out of a wet paper-sack, that haven’t got any courage at all. ... You sorry rascal you!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a wonderful quote from the MP3 sermon, “[45]Woe To The Land Whose King Is A Child!”

“Repentance does not mean ’turn from your sins’ to be saved from Hell, or go to Heaven. And I want to show you that turning from your sins in order to be saved is works for salvation. You can’t cut it any other way. And works for salvation is not the Gospel!” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a needful quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, “[46]Repentance In The Old Testament” (Also, please see: “[47]Repentance In The New Testament”)

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/works_or_faith.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
6. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/ShiningLightBaptistChurch-StartingOver.mp3
11. https://youtu.be/oj08yAGxo2k
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/starting_over.mp3
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_bob_gray_sr.htm
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/a_study_of_romans_10.mp3
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/stuck_on_the_law.htm
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/chip_ingram.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/inspired.htm
23. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
24. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Baptismal%20Regeneration/br.htm
25. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
26. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
28. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
29. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bw4ifxNsHJI
30. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aDn4YpyEJ1Q
31. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/god_seeks_lost_men.mp3
32. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
33. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/is_repentance_part_of_salvation.mp3
34. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/easy_believism.mp3
35. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/must_a_christian_live_a_changed_life-part01.mp3
36. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/must_a_christian_live_a_changed_life-part02.mp3
37. http://www.soulwinning.info/churches.htm
38. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/3000_saved_and_baptized.htm
39. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
40. https://youtu.be/VugJWshSSDo
41. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/fight_it_or_feed_it.mp3
42. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiO737tM5FN126lFz80hX6Z4do23Z0R_Bi-p7YT_KHYAVSM7Z-dP3RCSrjuRjebjTsNhzJMnjhMpYk1B828hqc5l-gzayFcERL6_AU
43. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/billy_sunday.htm
44. http://youtu.be/TUoNNJjtBQk
45. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WoeToTheLandWhoseKingIsAChild1986.mp3
46. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/repentance_in_the_old_testament.mp3
47. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/repentance_in_the_new_testament.mp3

6.3.10 Murdered 911 Victims By White House Are Not Forgotten (2025-03-13 09:43)

Ecclesiastes 5:8, “If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher

than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."

FALSEbook (otherwise known as Facebook), tagged the following image yesterday as FALSE INFORMATION. ...

[1] 

That makes me so angry! I HATE FACEBOOK and will likely close my account eventually. I am so sick of media censorship! If you think this image's message is FALSE, there is little if any hope for you as a total idiot and ignoramus fool. Check this damning evidence out...

[2] 

[3] 

[4]



[5] 

[6]News Media Is Controlled From One Source

Please don’t believe FACEbook’s LIES!!! The 9/11 attack on the World Trade Center is a perfect example of a MEDIA WHITEOUT. CNN, Reuters, The Associated Press, Fox News, ABC, CBS, NBC and all of the major networks, helped in covering up the crimes orchestrated by our own wicked White House administration. The corrupt magazine [7]Popular Mechanics blatantly LIED about what really happened on 911. Shamefully, Google has censored 95 % of my website’s traffic. Go ahead and [8]search for some of my articles and see for yourself.

I HATE FACEBOOK because THEY ARE FILTHY LIARS! President Bush censored 28 pages of official congressional investigation documents, to hide the truth from the American public.

[9] 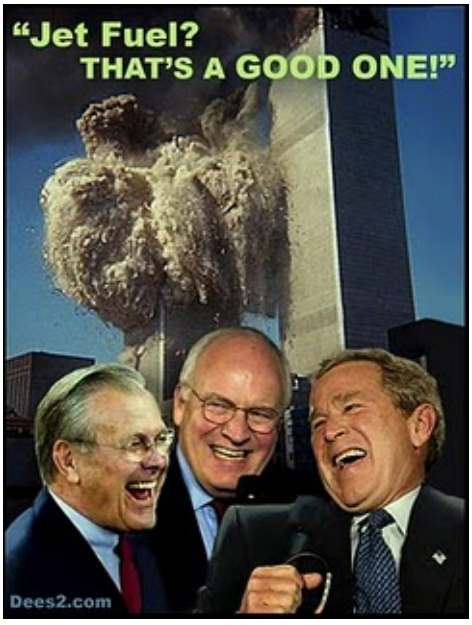

[10]

U.S. News Media Covered-Up 911 Crimes [11]

We've NOT been told THE TRUTH about 911, and who was really responsible. Thankfully, they cannot escape God's judgment and wrath in Hell. George W. Bush and company will be going to Hell to burn with his wicked CIA father. The American public have NOT been told THE TRUTH about what really happened on 911. The Devil is in the details.

[12] 

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHTKSnDQSdPl0ydQJWckBIUyqY5KSa6xxdLPgI2EYprYvMAT9jRukI4lSficceyWwa0iBC0B10I3QW1aQSbs0cDE7wUfYbT3S1Rcn
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhX01BnF6pyXYGNJmGZrzcaJFT7ZNd8lsNQmBsgFKyq-QyjBkcopEG4BHZzYx9O8CFKNkheaimlaUU6bMcZar1yhcBmESYFlEY2nIy
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhuLcdLTxB5LD3darUZsT2anoONbOtk99G2-Ssi2hPOZMjJkxntudWPJWRQY2SUW4gjMwv9QO5BUkdGW4XwSgWzeO-k37OPHO5OmhR
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh3a4y1FdKa9wPvOVhyphenhyphenhyphenRcGzgQCTEkxWhYgmhgfiEZB6hSgXUTrSn8Hz8npj-bwb-2LToO3sMsqwSbo2A0jDXIJMpStSK
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgm56GKePp2OezDL8vpEMm949vOVPJZYYj7PQRQV69Fad96hJDFwM4wEMks-PQEvnRLdT8HD1GHF2zCCz7FsJO2xA9gDUY1CDKlfLO
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/popular_mechanics_on_911.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/search_all_ministry_websites.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhWmlsXanXv2kAdwL3lhLp1i57T36PdRGwEgIjup31bb4rekC2v9O7B5lKn0W2dzXODo1ERbc_jDk1gD4f1OjjUvTKRWHw5XyA5IRF
10. https://www.news.com.au/world/north-america/inside-the-saudi-911-coverup-and-the-report-which-will-never-be-made-public/news-story/5161a00a474e3e7e8cdee5f461bda
11. https://www.news.com.au/world/north-america/inside-the-saudi-911-coverup-and-the-report-which-will-never-be-made-public/news-story/5161a00a474e3e7e8cdee5f461bda
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHTKSnDQSdPl0ydQJWckBIUyqY5KSa6xxdLPgI2EYprYvMAT9jRukI4lSficceyWwa0iBC0B10I3QW1aQSbs0cDE7wUfYbT3S1Rcn

---

6.3.11 I Encourage You To Listen To Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold (2025-03-14 13:16)

Ecclesiastes 12:9, "And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order

many proverbs.
”

To help stay close to the Lord, for many years I have listened to fundamental Bible preachers on a regular basis. When we listen to godly King James Bible preachers, we are walking with WISE MEN. **Proverbs 13:20, “He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.”** Having said that, I highly recommend that you listen to Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold. He was born again at age 18. He’s a remarkable man.



The Destiny of Hell or the Free Gift of Heaven!
(Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold)

[1]Pastor Yankee Arnold Videos

Just to give you an idea of what a tremendous man Dr. Yankee Arnold is, many years ago a man murdered his son. Pastor Arnold went to the prison and witnessed to the man who killed his son and won him to the Lord. Who does that? A genuine man of God does, that’s who! This is public information, which Pastor Arnold has mentioned in some of his sermons. I love this dear man of God! Pastor Arnold preaches a 100 % free grace Gospel.

Thank you for reading my ministry blogs. I love you all with God’s

unconditional love. To God alone be the glory! Jesus is precious!

1. https://www.youtube.com/@YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos

6.3.12 I Encourage You To Read Pastor Max Younce’s Books (2025-03-15 14:26)

I encourage everyone to visit the [1]HERITAGE BAPTIST BIBLE CHURCH website to take advantage of the edifying books written by my long time ministry friend, Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023). I have often sincerely called Dr. Younce "the Dr. John R. Rice of our generation."

I have read Dr. Rice's books and Bible commentaries at length. Dr. Younce's commitment and labor to study, understand and share what he learned with the world reminds me of Brother Rice (1895-1980). You will be blessed!

[2]

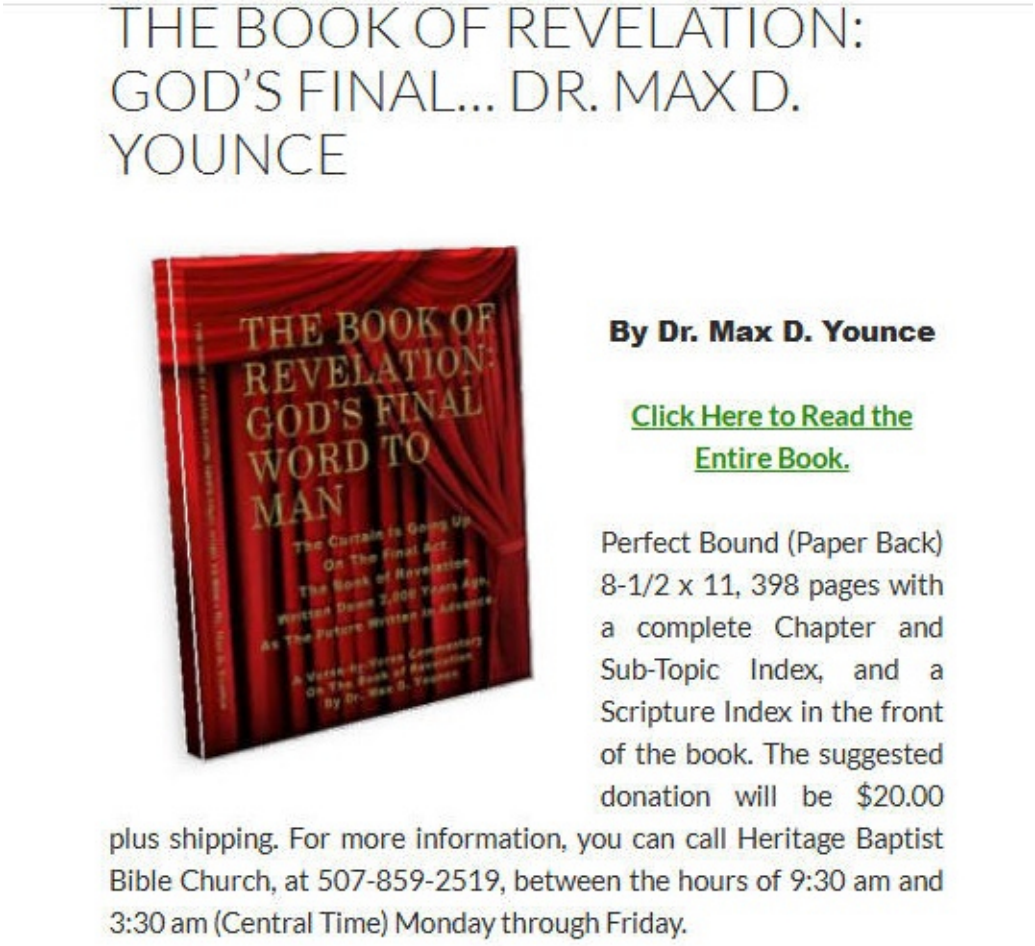

[3]THE BOOK OF REVELATION: GOD'S FINAL WORD TO MAN

Pastor Younce wrote dozens of books and articles and graciously made them freely available to the world. That means so much to me personally! I have seen umpteen preachers who were skilled in the Word of God, die and then their greedy children horde their books, requiring people to purchase them for money, and over time the books perished with the author. Thankfully, Dr. Younce's books and sermons (just like Pastor Jack Hyles' books and sermons) are freely available online for anybody who wants them. Amen and amen.

[4]YouTube Videos by Pastor Younce

1. https://heritagebbc.com/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiz166fR65b-go1W4IcCEsW5Ma1-kNh99bJ6aVmhN9i0t0acOqNpFrk5Bnbp2E5iqFj33KvAaQYLbPMG3Ldjd8KohDEFZd0Uldnj8K
3. https://heritagebbc.com/library/the-book-of-revelation-gods-final-word-to-man-by-dr-max-d-younce
4. https://www.youtube.com/@HeritageBibleNorth/videos

6.3.13 The United States Is Being Destroyed Intentionally (2025-03-15 17:38)

Revelation 17:10-13, “And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. **These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.”**

Kindly said, I agree with Tucker Carlson that this is all being done intentionally to destroy the United States. Drug abuse is a major problem in every U.S. city today. There is no way that this is an unfixable problem! It didn’t surprise me after 4 years of President Joe Biden further destroying the country that he was promoted to Master Freemason in 2025. Now we know whose evil bidding he was doing all along.

[1]On Sunday, January 19, 2025, M.W. Victor C. Major, Grand Master of the [2]’Most Worshipful Prince Hall Grand Lodge’ of South Carolina, made then-President Joe Biden a Master Mason "at sight" in a private ceremony in Washington, D.C., "in recognition of his outstanding service to the United States of America." This despicable action makes Joe Biden officially the 15th American President who has received the degrees of Freemasonry, as well as the first Prince Hall Affiliated U.S. President.

To join Freemasonry, every new member is required to agree with their perverse rules, which go contrary to the inspired Holy Bible. Freemasons are not permitted to pray in Jesus’ name, lest they offend the religious sensitivity of non-Christian members. Instead, Masons worship ’THE GREAT ARCHITECT,’ a one-size fits all god (Lucifer). [3]Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) exposed the evils of Freemasonry and admonished Christian men against joining this nefarious Satanic group.



KENSINGTON’s Shocking DRUG Crisis UNVEILED!

All of the illegal drugs, homelessness, dysfunction in society, homosexual agenda, Hollywood rot and the preponderance of online smut are deliberate.

If society cared and had forced tens of thousands of drug addicts on the streets into rehab years ago, they wouldn't be dead now. Society doing nothing is killing the homeless!!! It's not as simple as saying that our leaders are incompetent wicked people who don't care. Many of them do care, but they have an army of ungodly politicians, legislatures, lawyers, judges, civil rights communists and heathen fools who ruthlessly protect the legal "rights" of Americans to destroy themselves and remain a nuisance to society.

> "□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□'□□ □□ □□□!" —□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□ (□□□□-□□□□), "[4]□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□"

America will NEVER be "Great Again" as long as we continue to ignore the plight of the drug addicted homeless.

Freemasons are working to destroy the United States, so that out of chaos the Antichrist will arise to bring order. Every U.S. one-dollar bill is filled with Masonic symbols. The Latin phrase 'E Pluribus Unum' means, 'One out of many' (that is, order out of chaos), which is the foundation of the New World Order's plan to unify the world's governments, religions and money systems into one so the world can be controlled. Dr. Jack Hyles preached the following enlightening sermon in 1970...

[5]

[6]WHY THE ANTICHRIST MUST COME SOON!
(by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

The capstone has not yet come down on the Pyramid. ...

[7]

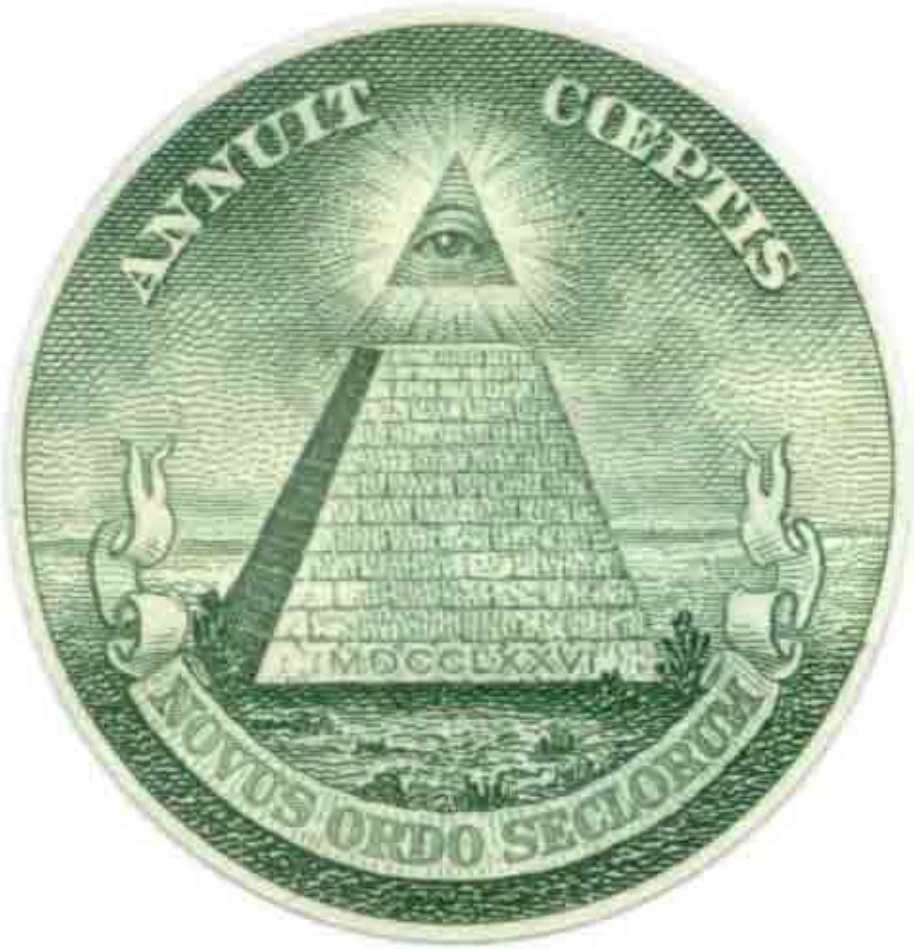

This means that the plan is not complete. Only when the New World Order is established upon all nations and the world leader is enthroned the plan will be complete. These are the end times of the United States and the world as we know it. We are sailing into uncharted waters, now approaching the demonic New World Order.



America Destroyed By Design
([8]backup video)

In the Old Testament book of Daniel we read about Nebuchadnezzar's golden image, which dimensions were 90 feet tall by 9 feet wide (a 10 to 1 ratio). The [9]occult Washington Monument in Washington DC has the exact SAME ratio (see image below). It is 6,666 inches tall and 666 inches wide (666). Do you think that is by mere coincidence? I hope you're not that naïve friend. The obelisk (depicting an erect male phallus) was popularized in Egyptian ancient culture and religion. This occult symbol represents Satan's power in the world.

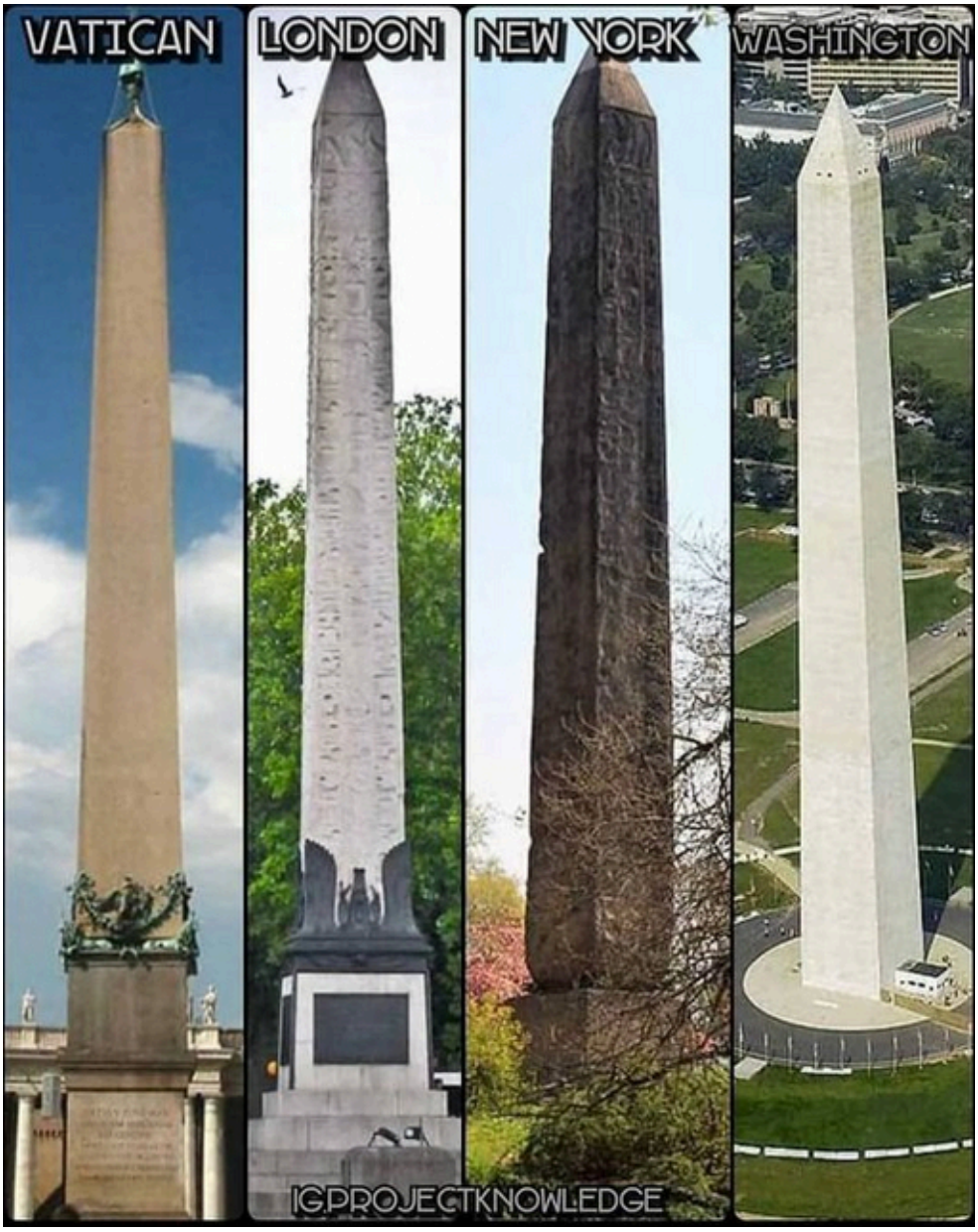

The inspired King James Bible teaches us that the Devil is the ruler of this wicked world. **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."**

The inspired Holy Bible teaches us that the Devil and his servants are all liars and deceivers. **2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are false apostles, *deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ*. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; *whose end shall be according to their works*."** Since they are not trusting in the righteousness of Jesus Christ which is imputed to sinners by faith (Philippians 3:9), they can only be judged according to THEIR WORKS. What a horrifying end it will be for the wicked who have no faith in Christ. Should it then be surprising that wicked Hollywood honored [11]infidel Billy Graham (1918-2018) with an actor's Star of Fame?

Things will only wax worse in the future. I am so glad to be a born again Christian since age 13, which was 45 years ago. As much as Christians and conservatives have put their hope in President Donald Trump, he *will fail* to "Make American Great Again." He only has the next 4 years to turn around a half century of irresponsible government; and what about our immoral society? Sin is a reproach to any nation. **Proverbs 14:34, "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people."** Our moral base is corrupt. America was "great" when she was good, and she was good when she had great churches. Those days are long gone! It is almost impossible to find a great church anymore. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

THANK YOU dear friend for reading my humble blogs. I am just a redeemed sinner, a servant, a child of our great Savior, Lord and God. **Philippians 3:20-21,**

"

***For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ*:**

Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself." I am looking for Jesus to return from Heaven, and I encourage you to also friend, if you're not already. Jesus could come back right now!

1. https://www.myfreemasonry.com/threads/prince-hall-grand-master-of-south-carolina-makes-joe-biden-freemason-at-sight.32498/
2. https://mwphglsc.com/
3. https://www.thebereancall.org/content/dwight-l-moody-masonry?sapurl=Lys5MjZkL2xiL2xpLyt3dm44dWs4P2JyYW5kaW5nPXRydWUmZW1iZWQ9dHJ1ZSZyZWNlbnRSb3V0ZT1hcHAud2ViLWFw
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
5. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
6. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiCkYGIFizhu4DNorU7nLHNAQ8PcRUXZpQgFXZgJM2sEiqQKP4Rm9t-R2kzlGdnRcAWy4iTpM3Qzp8VojLN_s76oVyIaGWPJA5VRxO
8. https://rumble.com/v52q7k3-america-destroyed-by-design-the-first-full-length-film-from-alex-jones-1998.html
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/dc.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjC5TRKJAqgNUGUM8X3QH56a8BTTexcViHDYkIKAdwGOOs6MadgcSRUaptvM1Kr4YesSNuRyusvxB4lBXxmD8T_WdmQMA-QOS_b9dy
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html

---

6.3.14 Satan On The United States Dollar (2025-03-16 15:26)

2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."

The Masonic Seal Of America!

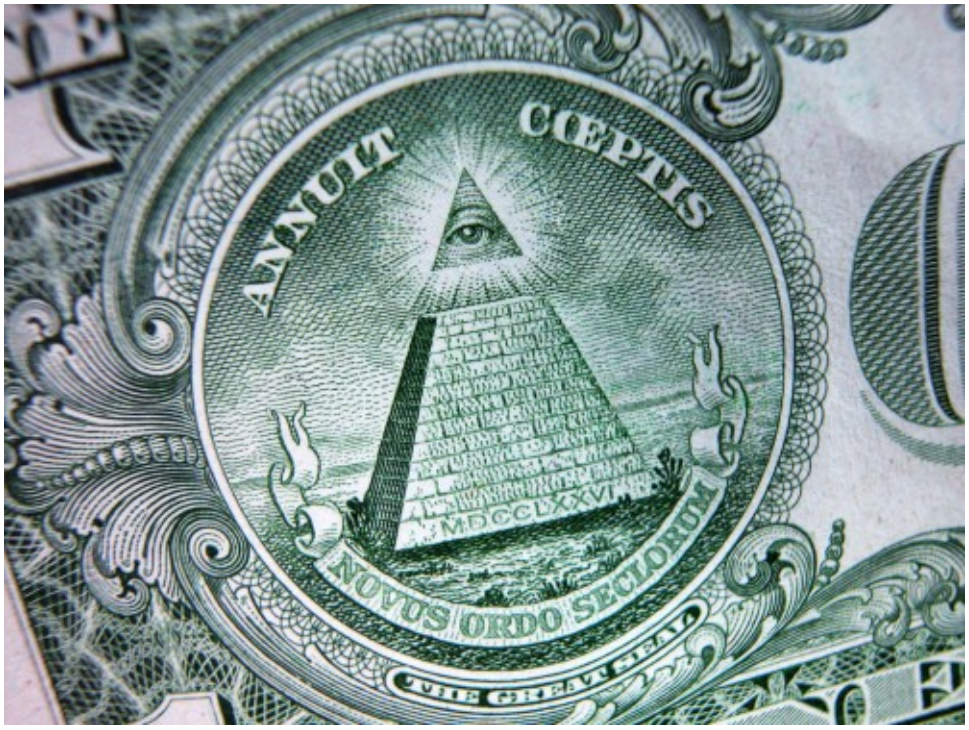



“Historian/author Ralph Epperson has spent many years researching the history of the Great Seal, and has discovered that those who designed the two circles

committed America to what has been called 'A Secret Destiny.' This future 'destiny' is so unpleasant that those who wanted the changes it entails had to conceal that truth in symbols."

SOURCE: The New World Order, back cover, by Ralph A. Epperson; 1990; ISBN: 0-9614135-1-4; publisher: PUBLIUS PRESS, Tucson, Arizona.

America's Secret Destiny (an informational 3:59 full documentary by [1]Dr. Ralph A. Epperson)



This is the Great Seal of the United States of America. It was designed by the Freemasons and contains an abundance of occult symbolism that the profane (non masons) are not to understand. This article will once and for all prove that the Seal is a Masonic design. Have you ever asked the question: "Why is there a Pyramid on our $1 note?" The religion of Freemasonry and some of it's mysteries have descended from ancient Babylon, whose mysteries descended from ancient Egypt. [2]The Great Pyramid has of old been a fascination of Freemasons. It is a pagan temple of Satan worship. [3]Aleister Crowley , Freemason and chief Satanist of the 20th Century performed a satanic ritual in the Kings Chamber. The Masonic founded and controlled cults of the [4]Jehovah's Witnesses and [5]Mormons have also adored the Great Pyramid.

Truth is stranger than fiction. Lucis Trust is the Publishing House which prints and disseminates United Nations (UN) material. Lucis Trust was established in 1922 as [6]Lucifer Trust by Alice Bailey as the publishing company to disseminate the books of Bailey and Madame Blavatsky and the Theosophical Society. Due to public outrage over the creepy name of the publishing company, it was changed one year later to Lucis Trust. It is a devastating indictment of the New Age and Pagan nature of the United Nations (UN)...



[7] **The Externalisation Of The Hierarchy**

(read occultist Alice Bailey's blueprint for the coming New World Order)

But why are elite occultists in the Illuminati pushing this garbage on the public? Why are they [8]saturating society with occult symbols? [9]What is their agenda? Luciferians love to place occult symbols in plain sight, mocking the ignorance of the common person. The answer why they are doing this is found in a book authored by occultist Alice Bailey, titled " [10]The Externalisation Of The Hierarchy ," in which she teaches that now is the time to promote the ancient mystery religion and symbols to the masses, to prepare them to receive the soon appearing Antichrist.

That's what it's all about folks. Satan's man of sin, the son of perdition, the Beast (which are all names for the Antichrist) is coming to the world very soon. The signs are all around us. In Alice Bailey's aforementioned book (which is [11]freely available to read online), she mentions the word "Christ" 666 times, because her Christ is the Antichrist, not the Lord Jesus Christ. Lucis Trust (originally founded in 1922 as " [12]Lucifer Trust ") publishes all of Alice Bailey's books still today.

Alice Bailey communicated with a demonic being named Master Djwhal Khul, who instructed Bailey and her followers to "prepare men for the reappearance of the Christ. This is your first duty." ("The Externalization of the Hierarchy," pg.614). Now you know why occult symbols appear on every U.S. one dollar, throughout Washington D.C., on music album covers, in churches, on business logos and everywhere we look these days. The masses of this world are being conditioned and prepared to receive the man of sin, the Antichrist!!!

The Illuminati love to hide things in plain sight. As the saying goes, “You can’t see the forest for the trees.” Symbolism and occult imagery are subconsciously perceived, but on a conscious level will not be seen. However, occasionally the symbolism is clear and right in our faces. But the meanings behind the symbolism or references are unknown to the majority and therefore are automatically filtered out by the brain as insignificant and meaningless. You must remember that in order for secret groups to show their affiliation, they use symbols as a means to communicate. Although there are many more reasons as to why they hide things in plain sight.

Another reason is to mock God. The criminal global elite are not atheists. They fully believe in God, and they hate Him with a passion. They have willfully chosen to follow Satan and are Luciferian worshippers. Satan’s purpose is to corrupt and deceive every human being, so they’ll end up in Hell with Him when it’s all over. The occult-inspired global elite (aka, the Illuminati) are all worshippers of Lucifer. They believe in a Luciferian philosophy which teaches that Adam and Eve were in bondage in the Garden of Eden under God’s Laws; but the Devil set them free by convincing them to eat of the forbidden fruit, thus opening their eyes of enlightenment and making them as gods to choose for themselves between good and evil. That’s why the world is so messed up today, that is, because men have chosen to do evil and blame God for the consequences of sin and evil.

These Luciferian religions teach that such intellect is a gift from Satan and that man ultimately will become “as gods” through occult enlightenment. It is because of these demonic doctrines that God is arrogantly challenged by the architects of the New World Order. [13]Here’s a List of Famous CFR Members (most of which are Luciferian worshippers, or at a minimum, supporters of their cause). [14]Here’s the evil history of the CFR and how it affects you. The Illuminati openly praise the Devil through the music industry and television. Young budding [15]singers , [16]comedians and [17]actors are told what to do if they want to make it big. That’s why [18]Willie Nelson is told to sing a homosexual song or fade away. This is why the Satanists controlling the music industry had [19]Johnny Cash singing Satanist, Glenn Danzig’s song THIRTEEN and [20]Dolly (sellout) Parton singing Satanic led Zeppelin’s Stairway to Heaven . The truth is as clear as a blue sky day to those who open their eyes.

Satan controls every major industry today, as can be traced through [21]members of the CFR, Bilderberg and the Trilateral Commission . I firmly believe that the Illuminati are planning something big for 2012, like a nuclear attack in America.

First of all I will interpret the Latin words on the seal. ’Annuit Coeptis’ means ’Announcing The Birth Of’ and ’Novus Ordo Seclorum’ means ’New World Order’. So therefore it says ’Announcing the birth of the New World Order’. The date in roman numerals is 1776, the year the modern Illuminati was formed and also the year of American independence. The Latin ’E Pluribus Unum’ means, ’One out of many’ (that is, order out of chaos) which is the foundation of the New World Order’s plan to unify the world’s governments, religions and money systems

into one so the world can be controlled. [22]WHY THE ANTICHRIST MUST COME SOON!!!

The capstone has not come down on the Pyramid. This means that the plan is not complete. Only when the New World Order is established upon all nations and the world leader is enthroned the plan will be complete. On the obverse is an eagle whose dexter wing has thirty-two feathers, the number of ordinary degrees in Scottish Rite Freemasonry. The sinister wing has thirty-three feathers, the additional feather corresponding to the Thirty-third Degree of the Scottish Rite conferred for outstanding Masonic service. The tail feathers number nine, the number of degrees in the Chapter, Council, and Commandery of the York Rite of Freemasonry. Notice the stars above the eagle's head forms a hexagram the most evil of all witchcraft symbols.

Let us now go to Manly Palmer Hall, member of the Illuminati and 33rd Degree Freemason, called "the 20th century's greatest Masonic scholar and philosopher by the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree of Freemasonry's official monthly publication, the Scottish Rite Journal in the obituary section of August 1990.

[23] **The Secret Teachings of All Ages**

This book is called Manly P. Hall's Magnum Opus, an Encyclopedic Outline of Masonic, Hermetic, Cabbalistic, and Rosicrucian Symbolical Philosophy. Manly also instructs the reader to bring a human sacrifice to Lucifer each year. This is pure Satanism.

See [24]Do Freemasons Worship Lucifer/Satan for this quote.

Manly P. Hall states:

> "European mysticism was not dead at the time the United States of America was founded. The hand of the mysteries controlled in the establishment of the new government for the signature of the mysteries may still be seen on the Great Seal of the United states of America. Careful analysis of the seal discloses a mass of occult and Masonic symbols chief among them, the so-called American Eagle. ... the American eagle upon the Great Seal is but a conventionalized phoenix..."

> "Not only were many of the founders of the United States government Masons, but they received aid from a secret and august body existing in Europe which helped them to establish this country for A PECULIAR AND PARTICULAR PURPOSE known only to the initiated few."

> SOURCE: Manly P. Hall, The Secret Teachings of All Ages, pp. XC and XCI

The European group he is talking about is the Illuminati. They claimed America to establish the New World Order. This is the peculiar and particular purpose known only to certain high ranking freemasons.

How The Great Pyramid Ended Up On Our U.S. Dollar

The New World Order is an expression that has been used by illuminized Freemasonry since the days of [25]Weishaupt to signify the coming world government. “It is necessary to establish a universal regime over the whole world,” Weishaupt had said. (Writings of the Illuminati, 1780)

During the first part of the 20th century and up to the time the reverse of the seal was first used, a series of victories over the sovereignty of the United States had already been won. Illuminist agents committed to the one-world interests of the Rothschild-Warburg-Rockefeller cartel had accomplished some important stepping stones to this New World Order: Federal Reserve System (1913); League of Nations (1920); Royal Institute of International Affairs, and Council on Foreign Relations (1920-21); and the Stock Market Crash of 1929. The consolidation of power was complete and the reverse side of the seal, which remained largely unknown to the American people for more than 150 years, could now be placed.

The Intervention by the Masonic-Rosicrucian-Illuminati

In 1934, Secretary of Agriculture, soon-to-be Vice-President (1940-44) and 32nd degree freemason Henry Wallace submitted a proposal to the president to mint a coin depicting the seal’s obverse and reverse. President Franklin D Roosevelt, also a 32nd degree freemason, liked the idea but opted to instead place it on the dollar bill. According to Henry Wallace, in a letter dated February 6, 1951, “the Latin phrase Novus Ordo Seclorum impressed me as meaning the ’New Deal’ of the Ages.”

> “Roosevelt as he looked at the colored reproduction of the Seal was first struck with the representation of the ’All-Seeing Eye,’ a Masonic representation of Great Architect the Universe. Next he was impressed with the idea that the foundation for the new order of the ages had been laid in 1776 (May 1st, 1776, founding of the Illuminati) but would be completed only under the eye of the Great Architect. Roosevelt like myself was a 32nd degree Mason. He suggested that the Seal be put on the dollar bill rather that a coin.”

Besides being a high ranking freemason and having the distinction of introducing socialism into the American political system, [26]Roosevelt was a member of a secret society called the Ancient Arabic Order of Nobles of the Mystics Shrine (Shriners), attaining the grade of a Knight of Pythias. The Order of Nobles and Mystics claimed to be an offshoot of the Illuminati.

Freemasons, Walter Flemming and William Florence founded an American branch in New York, 1872. Membership in the order was open only to Freemasons who had reached the 32nd degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite or those who've attained the last degree of the York Rite, the thirteenth degree (Knight Templar).

The Order of Nobles and Mystics have origins which date back to the seventh century – apparently founded by a descendent of Mohammed. Author Michael Howard describes the Order's symbols.

> "The symbol of the Order is a crescent moon, made from the claws of a Bengal tiger, engraved with a pyramid, an urn and a pentagram. The crescent is suspended from a scimitar and in the Order is a representation of the Universal Mother worshipped in ancient times as Isis. The horns of the crescent point downwards because it represents the setting moon of the old faith at the rising of the Sun of the new religion of the brotherhood of humanity."
>
> - [27]The Occult Conspiracy , p.93

According to Anton LaVey, founder of the Church of Satan, Roosevelt's Shriner's have a ritual similar to a satanic ritual called "The Ceremony of the Stifling Air", or better known as "L'air Epais." LaVey says that this rite was originally performed "when entering the sixth degree of the Order of the Knights Templar." Remember that if the Masonic candidate chooses to follow the York Rite, after he completes the 13th degree called the Knight Templar, he can apply to become a Shriner.

LaVey describes the Templars' ritual thus:

> "The original Templars' rite of the Fifth degree symbolically guided the candidate through the Devil's Pass in the mountains separating the East from the West (the Yezidi domain). At the fork of the trail the candidate would make an important decision: either to retain his present identity, or strike out on the Left-Hand Path to Shambhala, where he might dwell in Satan's household, having rejected the foibles and hypocrisies of the everyday world.
>
> A striking parallel to this rite is enacted within the mosques of the Ancient Arabic Order of the Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, an order reserved for thirty-second degree Masons. The Nobles have gracefully removed themselves from any implication of heresy by referring to the place beyond the Devil's Pass as the domain where they might "worship at the shrine of Islam."
>
> Once the celebrant has taken this degree, he embarks upon the Left Hand Path and chooses Hell in place of Heaven."
>
> The Satanic Rituals — Companion to the Satanic Bible, p. 21 [[28]PDF Version here]

Well, yes! These three "wise men" – by placing the reverse of the Great Seal on the dollar bill – succeeded in announcing to the world that America is on "the path", and is the world's best hope for the spiritual (occult) evolution of the planet. Considering how deep into the occult both Roosevelt and Wallace were already – and Wallace's connections to Theosophy – they had to of known that the most esteemed Theosophist of her time, Alice Bailey, had already declared that the Aquarian Age had begun in 1932. The whole symbology of the reverse is meant to be a mandala announcing this "New Age of Horus." They could not help but see the significance of this. And giving that their fellow illuminists in the Federal Reserve had now taken control of America's currency, it was a shoo-in.

SOURCE: The All-Seeing Eye, the President, the Secretary & the Guru; https://www.conspiracyarchive.com

[29]



[30] **America's Secret Destiny**

(3:59 hour video by [31]Dr. Ralph Epperson)

[32]**Exposing The Woeful Satanic 'Externalisation Of The Hierarchy' Of Alice Bailey**

Masonic Lies

There is a cry in Freemasonry today that the eye in the pyramid is not a Masonic symbol and it never was. At [33]Masonicinfo there is a page which states "the eye in the pyramid is not now nor has it ever been a Masonic symbol." The author says that he has looked for 3 years for use of this symbol in Freemasonry and has only found 2 examples. I have been inside about 4 Masonic Lodges and 2 of them including the first I went to used the eye in the pyramid, the first one very prominently.

So I know this to be Masonic lies. On another Masonic page entitled ’ [34]The Eye In The Pyramid ’ we read "The Great Seal of the United States is not a Masonic emblem, nor does it contain hidden Masonic symbols." Remember the quote above by one of Freemasonry’s highly esteemed men stating it "discloses a mass of occult and Masonic symbols..." Who are we to believe, Freemasonry’s GREATEST scholar and philosopher or some other man in Freemasonry with no such credentials. Let me once and for all establish the eye in the pyramid is Masonic.

The image below is taken from ’The New Age’ magazine which was the official publication of the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree of Freemasonry, the most powerful Masonic organization in the America if not the world. It is now called the ’Scottish Rite Journal’. It is from April 1960 and it clearly states that the $1 note is covered in Masonic symbols and it also states "Pyramid with the Masonic All Seeing Eye"



THE NEW AGE

April, 1960
Volume LXVIII, Number 4

Masonic Symbols In a $1 Bill

13 leaves in the olive branches
13 bars and stripes in the shield
13 feathers in the tail
13 arrows
13 letters in the "E Pluribus Unum" on the ribbon
13 stars in the green crest above
32 long feathers representing the 32° in Masonry
13 granite stones in the Pyramid with the Masonic "All-seeing Eye" completing it.
13 letters in Annuit Coeptis, "God has prospered."

On the front of the dollar bill is the seal of the United States made up of a key, square, and the Scales of Justice, as well as a compass which, of course, is an important symbol in Masonry.

James B. Walker 32°

THE OFFICIAL ORGAN OF
THE SUPREME COUNCIL 33°
ANCIENT & ACCEPTED SCOTTISH RITE OF
FREEMASONRY SOUTHERN JURISDICTION
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

1733 SIXTEENTH STREET, N. W.
WASHINGTON, D. C.

(See page 27, 4th paragraph)

If all of this is not enough proof then I will give you another image taken from the headquarters of Freemasonry in Queensland, Australia showing prominently the Masonic eye in the pyramid. See the top of the image, right in the middle.



One more to firmly establish the eye in the pyramid as a Masonic symbol.

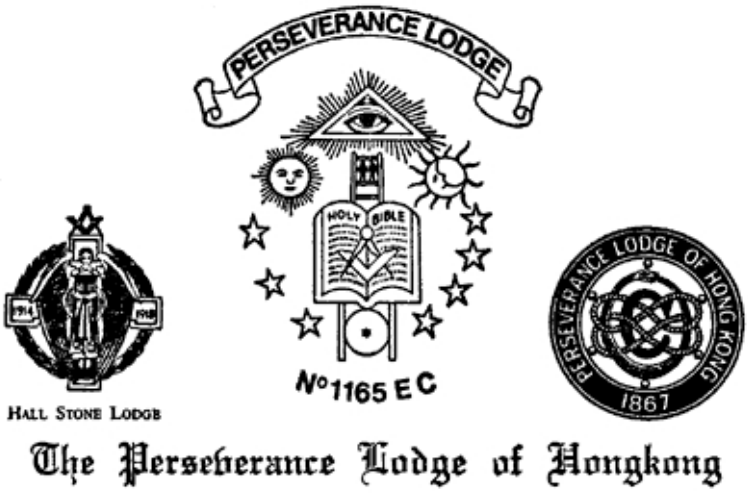





Favorite Illuminati Symbol: The All-Seeing Eye. New World Order Currency: The all-seeing-eye on the dollar bill.

To the left is the illuminati pyramid/eye symbol and the words: "Annuit Coeptis" means "our enterprise is now a success" or "our enterprise is crowned with success." What enterprise are we talking about? "Novus Ordo Seclorum," which can be translated as: "A new order of the ages" or "a New World Order" Hence, the message means, our New World Order is now a success.

The Serpent promised Adam and Eve that their eyes would "be opened" if they ate of the fruit of the tree of knowledge of good and evil. The key word in this passage is eyes, which in Hebrew can be translated "knowledge." Opened can be translated "broadened." What the Serpent promised Adam and Eve was that knowledge would be broadened if they ate of the forbidden fruit.

But the most foreboding aspect of this scripture emerges from the fact that the Hebrew word for "eyes" is not plural, but singular. What the Serpent actually told Adam and Eve was that

their “eye” would be broadened by knowledge.

The “eye” that Scripture wants us to consider is not the physical organ of sight, but the eye of the mind or the soul. This singular “eye” is called the “third eye” of clairvoyance in the Hindu religion, the eye of Osiris in Egypt, and the All-Seeing Eye in Freemasonry. (John Daniel, Scarlet and the Beast, Vol. III, pp. 6-7).

The Roman numerals “1776” refers to the beginning of a secret society, the Bavarian Illuminati, known today as the “Columbian Faction” of the Illuminati. This is why we see Columbia Space Shuttle, Columbia TV, Columbia Broadcasting System (CBS), Columbia University, Columbia Records, Colombia Movies, our government is in the District of Columbia (they print our money, make our laws, and control the government). They own the government and they own you. They decide who dies and who lives, who to kill and who to protect.

The all-seeing eye is the elite’s favorite symbol. It represents the eye of Lucifer seeing all and is usually atop a pyramid, the symbol for a top-down command and control system of compartmentalization.

See below for more Masonic hidden symbolism.

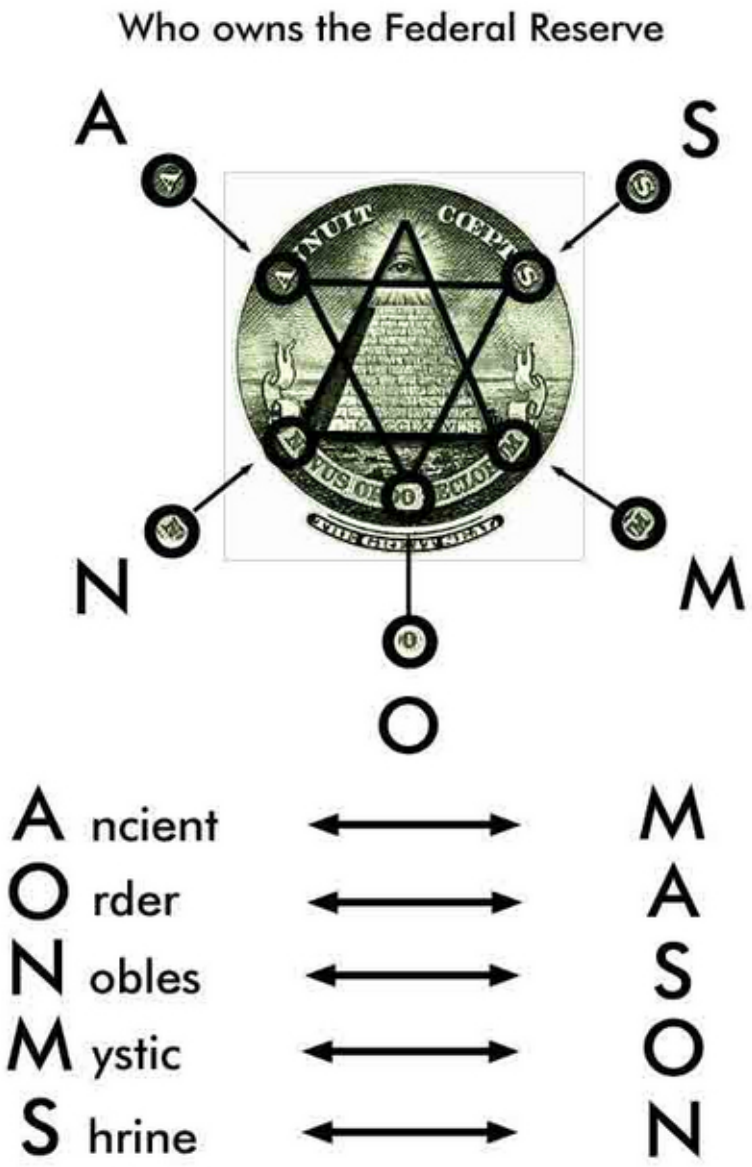

See the following link for more information...

[35] **THE TWO SEALS OF OUR DOOM**





Notice the [36]Bohemian Grove priest with the Skull face in the lower left & right hand corners.





7842

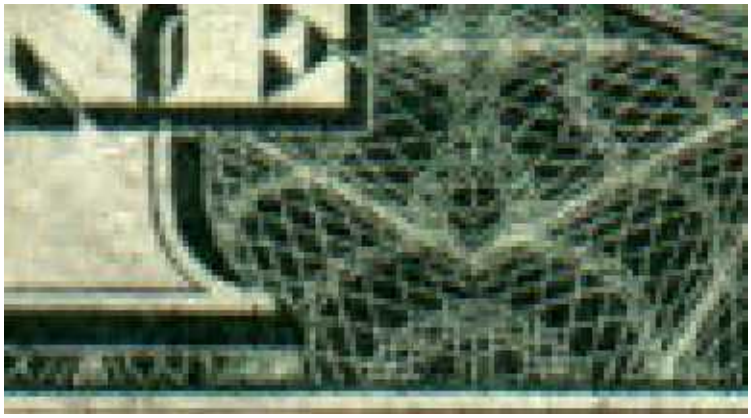

In the image below, notice the 13 stars in the seal...



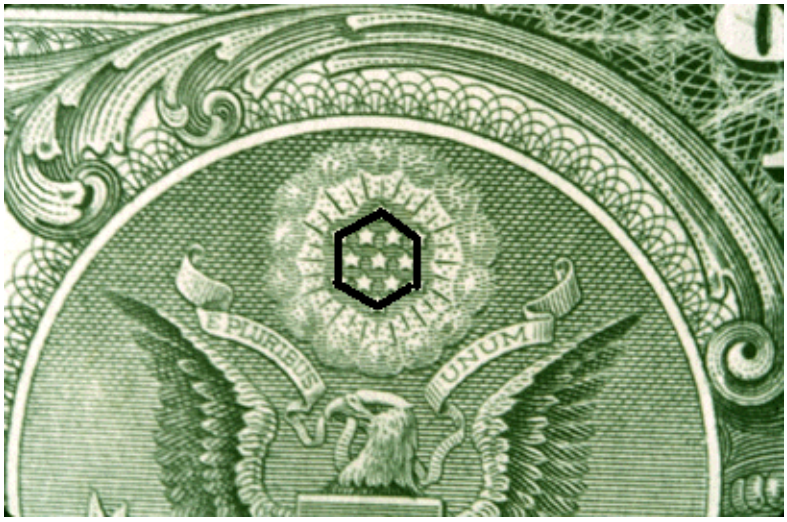

Notice above that of the 13 stars, 6 outer stars surround the inner 7 stars. Man’s number is 6. God’s number is 7. This image signifies that men have elevated themselves over God!



[37] **Source of the following information**

More On The Great Seal



Many companies use the pyramid within their logos. James Walker, a 32º Mason, shares some facts with us about the above symbols:

7844

- 13 leaves in the olive branch
- 13 bars and stripes in the shield
- 13 arrows in the right claw
- 13 letters in the "E Pluribus Unum" on the ribbon
- 13 stars in the green crest above
- 32 long feathers on its right wing representing the 32º in Freemasonry
- 13 granite stones in the Pyramid. (The 13 layers represent the [38]13 Illuminati bloodlines)
- 13 letters in Annuit Coeptis

This is called Masonic symbolism. It should also be noted that the Eagle has 32 feathers right wing, but 33 in its left wing. The 32 feathers representing the number of ordinary degrees of the Scottish Rite, and the 33 feathers representing the 33º of Freemasonry. The tail feathers number 9, the number of degrees in the York Rite. The eagle itself is a prominent icon of Masonry, being used extensively in the Scottish Rite.

Looking just above the eagles head you will see 13 pentagrams within a cloud. The pentagrams are arranged in the shape of a hexagram - or greater Seal of Solomon. The hexagram is a powerful tool used by pagans to invoke Satan. It is also the sign of Antichrist with 6 points, 6 angles and 6 planes (666).

To the sorcerer, the hexagram is a powerful tool to invoke Satan, and is a sign of Antichrist. (6 points, 6 angles, 6 planes - 666) The 5 pointed pentagrams multiplied by the 13 stars equals 65, the same cabalistic number as mentioned above. This makes one wonder with whom or what, we are to dwell in unity!

The eagle replaced the Phoenix in 1841 as the national bird. The Phoenix has been a Brotherhood symbol since ancient Egypt. The Phoenix was adopted by the Founding Fathers (Freemasons) for use on the reverse of the first official seal of the United States after a design proposed by Charles Thompson, Secretary of the Continental Congress.



To the right of George Washington's portrait on the front of the American Dollar Bill you will see the Seal of the Department of the Treasury. It comprises of a key, the scales of justice and a square which is a very important symbol in Freemasonry. If you look at the square you will see 13 holes in it. There are also 39 green dots which surround the square, key and scale. Remember 39? Thirty nine divided by two is 19.5. The number 19.5 can be seen within the design of Cydonia, Mars, Avebury, England and Washington D.C.



There is a small owl just to the left of the "1" which appears on the upper right hand corner of the Dollar Bill.

From time to time politicians like Bill Clinton and George W. Bush Jr. have been caught with a camera flashing the horned owl symbol with their hands.





The Number of the Beast — 666

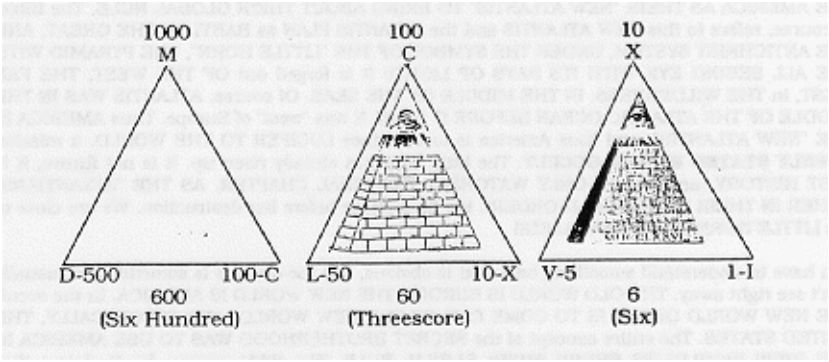

The letters on the base of the Illuminati pyramid stand for certain numbers. And all those numbers when added up equal 1776, the year the Illuminati formed.

More than one method exists for arriving at 1776. However, there is only one way to arrive at the following sequence. The Babylonian numbering system was used by the Masonic designers of the Seal. That numbering system was not based on ten, but on six. For example, “600” would be 1000, “60” would be 100 and “6” would be 10.

The Occult is Trinitarian, i.e. it’s main teachings are grouped in three’s. The Number Sequence "93 and 93, 93"; or 600, 60, and 6 is the "current" of the new age of Aquarius - the Water

Bearer, which heralds the end of the age of Pisces - the Fishes (an early symbol of Christianity) in the teachings of the Order of the Eastern Templars or O.T.O.

If you want the truth, God will reveal it to you. You have to not want the truth to remain ignorant in today's world, because the truth is all around us. Every [39]U.S. dollar shouts in our faces concerning the occult-driven [40]New World Order ; yet the same men who deny any conspiracies carry, view and spend U.S. dollars with conspiracy symbols all over it. What a striking paradox! Men who vehemently deny the government's involvement in orchestrating the 9/11 attacks fail to see the occult All-Seeing-Eye at the [41]Ground Zero Memorial mocking them. In your face America!

The elite criminals who are destroying America, [42]bankrupting our economy, and [43]stealing our liberties put their mark right [44]in our faces , in [45]our wallets , in [46]religions , [47]in our cities , on television, on [48]music albums , and [49]everywhere we turn to mock our stupidity. They're so obvious and yet completely hidden from view. This is the nature of secret societies. They literally laugh at their elite parties and high-society gatherings at how obvious they make themselves in plain view, and yet people walk by and go about life as usual without giving them a second thought. You fools, wake up and look around you.

God's Word is a Gift Revealing to Us God's Plan, Purpose and Will

Amen and thank God for the precious gift of His Word. God could have left us in the dark, wondering what His plans are; but God has told us everything. America's Secret Destiny is a best-selling book authored by 33rd degree Freemason, Manly P. Hall; but as Christians we already know what the future holds. [50]Why the Antichrist Must Come Soon!

Prophecy is history written in advance. Unlike esoteric Secret Societies which limit knowledge and require men to advance the occult ladder to be enlightened; God has given to all men the Bible, for "no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation" (2nd Peter 1:20). Whether poor or rich, sick or healthy, dumb or intellectual; God wrote the Bible to all men. God is no respecter of persons (Romans 2:11).



We've all seen the Masonic pyramid with the All Seeing Eye (see the back of a one dollar bill, pictured to the right). Hundreds of books have been written trying to explain what it means, but if you believe the Bible then you already know what it means. 2nd Corinthians 4:4 teaches that Satan is the god of man's sinful world; but **1st Corinthians 10:26 says, "For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof."**

Thus, it's only evil men that Satan is the god of. By this we know what the eye in the capstone of the pyramid means, representing Lucifer, the angel of light (2nd Corinthians 11:14). Tens-of-thousands of woefully ignorant men are Freemasons, errantly thinking they are members of a noble and sincere organization. They are misled, "BLINDED" by the god of this world as 2nd Corinthians 4:4 teaches.

Ah, but we see and do know as Christians what the unsaved world and 95 % of Freemasons don't know, that is, Satan is "the god of this world." The Antichrist is coming. That is the mystery behind all Secret Societies today. It's that simple. They are setting the stage for the man of sin to come. The gurus of New Age, [51]Maitreya , and the New World Order are in contact with demons, instructing the architects of the NWO what to do next. It's no mystery to born-again, Bible-believing Christians what is happening in the world today. All the talk we are hearing about "aliens" are actually demons. When people speak of "spirits," they are really dabbling with demons. Any spirit that is not the Holy Spirit is a familiar spirit (demons).

The Bible confirms this truth in **Ephesians 6:12, "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places."** Notice that the Bible mentions, "THE RULERS OF THE DARKNESS OF THIS WORLD." That's who we really battle against, not the flesh, not each other, not our neighbor, not our family; our real enemy is the New World Order! Our battle is "AGAINST SPIRITUAL WICKEDNESS IN HIGH PLACES." [52]Welcome to Bohemian Grove!!!

People are so naive, gullible and woefully ignorant concerning the truth about everything. The global elite put their mark on the 9/11 attacks, boasting and throwing it right in our faces.

Look at the All Seeing Eye they placed at the [53]911 Ground Zero Memorial!!! IN YOUR FACE AMERICA! They got caught blowing up those buildings, red handed, with a preponderance of concrete evidence indicting the Bush Administration; but the American public is so stupid that the newsmedia is able to [54]feed them total lies .

Satan told Eve in Genesis 3:5 that she and Adam would become “as gods,” knowing right from wrong if they ate of the tree. Satan deceived Eve, making her think that they’d be equal in power with God. Eve destroyed her family with her rebellion. Eve was the first feminist, despising God’s authority over her. Feminism is all about despising God ordained masculine authority. Feminists hate an authoritative husband, father, pastor, Bible or God. That’s why they’re corrupting the Word of God, catering to the agenda of lesbians and feminists in the [55]NIV 2011 perversion . They’re redefining God, teaching a feminine aspect of the Godhead, called [56]Feminist Theology . Biblically, [57]God is all masculine in nature .

Lesbian feminists [58]have removed the masculine pronoun “He” referring to the Holy Spirit in the NIV 2011 perversion. The New International Version 2010 (2011) is an evil publication which caters to the evil agendas of this wicked generation. The original NIV was published in 1984. As with the first NIV, homosexuals were on the translating committees and involved with the work of translating. Romans 1:25 told us that homosexuals would corrupt the Bible.

The word “eyes” in Genesis 3:5 is the Hebrew word ayin and means an eye (singular). So when Adam and Eve sinned, it was the eye of their understanding that was opened to good and evil. 2nd Corinthians 4:4 teaches that Satan is the god of this world and BLINDS the minds of unbelievers, to hinder them from learning the truth of God’s Word and getting saved in Christ Jesus. The greatest weapon of the illuminati (the New World Order gang) is secrecy, for without secrecy their criminal empire would crumble overnight. This is why they operate within secret societies (which is what the words esoteric and occult mean, that is, hidden). Esoteric means, confined to an inner circle, understood only by an enlightened few.

Of course, as Christians we already know what’s at the top of the food chain of illuminism, [59]Lucifer , the god of this world. New Agers aren’t fooling Christians. Did you know that new Age gurus like [60]Sri Chinmoy and many others (known to communicate with demons) are regular attendees at the United Nations to speak? The [61]world elite are waiting for the Antichrist and they’ll embrace anyone who has contact with demons and the [62]Luciferian Religion .

The little man behind the curtain, working the controls of THE GREAT OZ of the New World Order is Lucifer. **Isaiah 14:14-16, “I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High. Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit. They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms.”** The Devil is a twerp, a nothing, a wimp, a coward hiding behind symbols and images of the occult; but Jesus said in John 18:20: “I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in

the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing."

The Bible is a wonderful gift from God, as a friend telling us what's going to happen next. We can know the future. There are no secrets with God concerning how to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). The Bible tells us exactly what God's expects of us. Isn't that wonderful? What peace to know exactly what God wants from us. We all have 24 hours in a day and the same Bible and Holy Spirit to guide us into all truth. John 16:13, "Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and HE WILL SHEW YOU THINGS TO COME."

I love the Bible and thank God for giving to us so many answers. It's hard to believe that [63]so many people despise and hate the Bible . They just don't realize what they are doing. They really don't believe in an afterlife, judgment and eternal Hell. To those of us who do believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31), He is so very precious to us (1st Peter 2:7). With all the filth in society today, our decadent culture of death, epidemic ecumenical apostasy, and the trashy music being aired everywhere we go these days, we need all the Bible we can get...

[64]Alexander Scourby Holy King James Bible on DVD (Signature Edition) (Listen to the King James Bible while working, resting, or [65]sleeping . I can't recommend listening to the King James Bible enough.)

I guarantee you that if you'll listen to the Bible on DVD, you'll learn more Bible and be blessed more than you could have imagined. I have been blessed so much by listening to the Bible on DVD. I have heard Scriptures that I'd never noticed before, often opening my Bible to read what I just heard. You'll do the same, being amazed hearing things that you'd never noticed before in the Bible. It is a wonderful tool. By listening to the Bible, you can just sit back and totally relax while listening. When you're reading you are working, but when you're listening, you can focus 100 % on the Scriptures. I can't recommend getting the Bible on DVD enough. You will be blessed. **1st Corinthians 15:57, "But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ."**

[66] **Bohemian Grove and Moloch Worship**

[67] **Quotes On the Diabolical Federal Reserve System**

[68] **Root Of All Evil**

[69] **The United States is in Deep Doo Doo!**

[70] **Ye Must Be Born Again!**

Please visit my ministry websites at...

[71]





[72]

1. http://www.ralph-epperson.com/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/great_pyramid.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/aleister_crowley.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Jehovah%20Witnesses/jw_false.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Mormons/mormon_exposed.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/lucifer_trust.htm
7. https://www.lucistrust.org/online_books/the_externalisation_the_hierarchy_obook
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911_memorial.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/nwo_images_in_ccm.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
11. https://www.lucistrust.org/online_books/the_externalisation_the_hierarchy_obook
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/lucifer_trust.htm
13. http://www.apfn.org/apfn/cfr-members.htm
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/cfr.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/shakira.htm
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Hellivision/comedians.htm
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Sodomy/sandra_bullock.htm
18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Sodomy/willie_nelson.htm
19. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/johnny_cash-exposed.htm
20. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/dolly_parton-exposed.htm
21. http://www.apfn.org/apfn/cfr-members.htm
22. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/antichrist_must_come_soon.htm
23. http://www.prs.org/secret.htm
24. http://www.geocities.com/endtimedeception/worship.htm
25. http://www.conspiracyarchive.com/NWO/Illuminati.htm
26. http://www.shriners.bc.ca/shriners/roosevelt.shtml
27. http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/tg/detail/-/0892812516/ref=ase_conspiracyarc-20/104-8924776-1297547?v=glance&s=books
28. http://www.sacred-magick.com/pdf/Files/zoo/The%20Satanic%20Rituals%20by%20Anton%20LaVey.pdf

29. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/satan_on_our_dollar.htm
30. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LM2no-tf6rM
31. http://www.ralph-epperson.com/
32. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
33. http://www.masonicinfo.com/eye.htm
34. http://home.attbi.com/~ringersoll/stb0995.htm
35. http://holywar.org/txt/dollar.html
36. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/bohemian_grove_exposed.htm
37. http://www.leavingbabylon.com/mysteryreligion/americanmysteries/greatseal.htm
38. http://www.lovethetruth.com/books/13_bloodlines/toc.htm
39. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/satan_on_our_dollar.htm
40. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/nwo_basics.htm
41. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911_memorial.htm
42. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/jekyll_island.htm
43. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/oppressive_society.htm
44. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/pope_eye.htm
45. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/satan_on_our_dollar.htm
46. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/occult_connection.htm
47. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/dc.htm
48. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/pink_floyd.htm
49. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/beast.htm
50. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/antichrist_must_come_soon.htm
51. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/New%20Age/maitreya.htm
52. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/bohemian_grove_exposed.htm
53. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911_memorial.htm
54. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/media_brainwashing.htm
55. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/niv_2011_feminist.htm
56. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Feminism/feminist_theology.htm
57. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
58. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/niv_2011-holy_spirit.htm
59. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/lucifer.htm
60. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/New%20Age/kundalini.htm
61. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/seat_666.htm
62. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Freemasonry/luciferian_religion.htm
63. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/not_listening_to_god.htm
64. http://swordbooks.com/alexanderscourbyholybibleondvdsignatureedition.aspx
65. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/faith_by_hearing.htm
66. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/bohemian_moloch.htm
67. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/quotes_on_the_federal_reserve.htm
68. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/root_of_all_evil.htm
69. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/united_states_is_in_deep_doodoo.htm
70. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/ye_must_be_born_again.htm
71. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/
72. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/

6.3.15 Destroying Western Civilization (2025-03-17 05:22)

Daniel 7:25, "And he [Antichrist] **shall speak great words against the most High, *and shall wear out the saints of the most High*, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time."**

Our text passage of Scripture refers to the future 7-year Tribulation (i.e., the 70th week of Daniel's prophecy).

Revelation 12:9, "And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called *the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world*: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

" The Devil is a manipulative liar, thief and murderer (John 8:44). Satan comes only to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10). As the god of this wicked world (2nd Corinthians 4:4), the Devil is the leader of the evil New World Order.

Proverbs 28:4,

"They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them. " The Scripture foretells that the coming Man of Sin will wear out the saints of God. Even though the Church will be removed from the world at the Rapture (which I humbly think will happen BEFORE the Tribulation period, i.e., a *Pretribulation Rapture*), there will still be people getting born again during the Tribulation, who will oppose the Antichrist and fight against his New World Order beast system.

The following words of wisdom were spoken

by the honorable Senator Ralph Babet (born 1983) from the United Australia Party on March 15th, 2025...

> The Western world is being destroyed by an absence of masculinity.
>
> Let me explain.
>
> We find ourselves in a situation where powerful people with globalist designs want to destroy the world as we know it.
>
> Supra-nationalists are concerned with creating systems to centralise power across borders.
>
> Their goal is a worldwide government, a worldwide currency, a worldwide health program, worldwide environmental controls … and on and on it goes.
>
> They want to centralise power because centralised power is total power. It's not called totalitarianism for nothing!
>
> But standing between these totalitarians and their ambitions are nation states.
>
> To have a worldwide government you must destroy these individual nation states, and we are seeing that process take place.
>
> Politicians and bureaucrats have pushed mass migration onto Europe (and other Western nations) to further this cause.
>
> Is a version of Europe where Europeans are a minority still Europe? Of course not. It is something else altogether.
>
> Mass migration, throughout the whole of the Western world including here in Australia dilutes national culture. Instead of unique nations with their own languages,

cultures, customs, and architecture passed down through generations, these nations are trending toward global homogeneity.

The reason is as obvious as communist structures are grey.

Why would anyone protect Melbourne when it looks no different to Berlin?

Why would an Italian fight for Italy when he regards himself as a global citizen rather than as an Italian?

To accomplish centralised power, a population is required that neither knows, nor cares, for their own history.

A population that has – bit by bit – been stripped bare of all allegiance to country, or culture, or even family.

The only allegiance that will be left will be the dream of global citizenship with a central authority.

We have seen this before through communism and they are doing it again, right in front of our noses.

So who can stop them?

Men!

The key to stopping this evil dismantling of nation states is men.

Men fight against tyranny. Men defend their tribe.

Men are the key to stopping globalism.

It makes me ask, why have Western governments worked so hard to deride masculinity as toxic?

We have seen masculinity dismantled and men feminised away from their traditional roles.
Think about it.

Throughout history the role of men has been to fight and even die for their tribe.

In order for nation states – which are the equivalent of modern-day tribes – to be eliminated, men are being emasculated.

And it is happening everywhere.

In every sitcom, men are portrayed as bumbling fools. From The Simpsons to Modern Family, men are portrayed as unreliable and stupid and not to be respected.

And we could talk all week about chemicals in our products – even in our water – that have been linked to a decrease in testosterone. From bisphenol A found in plastics, to atrazine in the water.

Men are hard wired to defend their tribe. From time immemorial, men have been known for their strength and for their willingness to die to protect their women, their children and their lands.

Nowadays surveys show a worryingly low percentage of men who would fight for their country.
God bless women. We love them. And we need them. Where would we be without their love and kindness and gentleness and nurture?

But women’s God-given nurturing nature has been weaponised against them so that their natural empathy is manipulated to accept what ought not be accepted in the culture.

The good and proper female inclination to provide care and nurture has been manipulated to garner support for things, such as:

- mass immigration
- the sterilisation of children
- radical feminism & the breakdown of the family unit
- trans ideology and the erasure of womanhood
- defunding the police
- normalisation of single motherhood and government dependency
- so called global warning policies which undermine national sovereignty
- open borders and refugee resettlement

anti nuclear and pacifist movements that weaken national defence:

- support for globalist institutions like the WEF, UN, WHO
- digital censorship and hate speech laws
- foreign aid and global wealth distribution
- public health mandates
- the push for welfare expansion
- DEI policies
- education reforms that seek to dismantle patriotic sentiments
- and countless other policies and ideas that will destroy all our individual nation states and our futures. I will note that there are men who would support these policies (feminised men) however in much of the literature it is well documented that women - particularly young women - generally lean left.

Women are inclined to think with their emotions and to reason with their feelings. This is not a weakness. It is an important counterbalance to the natural pragmatism of men.

The problem is that Western culture has deliberately been swung to the other extreme where there is now no counterbalance to the emotional impulses of women.

Men – whose purpose is to fight and protect – are being slowly put to sleep.

A matriarchy will allow politicians and bureaucrats to centralise power, all in the name of tolerance and empathy and diversity and a desire to go along in order to get along.

Only men can stop the globalist state from taking over the world.

Men have traditionally fought tyranny to defend their nations and their families.

Today the tyrants are wearing suits and sitting in lofty towers plotting to homogenise the entire world.

Men must become men again. They must recognise the value of their tribe and defend it.

Only then will the globalist plans be defeated.

by The honorable Senator Ralph Babet, United Australia Party

[1]



I also watched this related video today...



Men are Walking Away Because Everything is Against Them. Women, Law, Employment. It's Always: man-bad

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjPN7HOcJHl8kXhF3NinGdVBe4eOsIEuFWbQneOIbHOgnl_3esxXIuHuv8ht7GLsb7YTQxAZI6JWs-yGfJ4Ok_zZu4xkr8P4XVD4C_

6.3.16 God Wants Us To Get BETTER, Not BITTER (2025-03-19 00:57)

Colossians 3:15, "And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; *and be ye thankful***."**

"[1]□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□" (□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□)

Keep your eyes on the HONEY, not the ROCKS. Look at the BLESSINGS, not the BURDENS.

Look for the OPPORTUNITIES, not the OBSTACLES.

Naomi became bitter...

□□□□ □:□□, "□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□, □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□, □□□□ □□ □□□□: □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□."

Job became better...

□□□ □:□□, "□□□ □□□□, □□□□□ □□□□ □ □□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□'□ □□□□, □□□ □□□□□ □□□□□ □ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□: □□□ □□□□ □□□□, □□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□; □□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□."

Dr. Hyles preached this sermon in 1990, in the heat of the battle. The year 1989 was the worst year of Dr. Hyles' life, when all the hordes of Hell came after him, his loved ones and ministry. Dr. Hyles attributed the source of the attack to neo-evangelicals.

7858

Neo-evangelicals are my bitterest enemies too. I am hated by neo-evangelical in the Pensacola Christian College and Bob Jones University cults who preach Lordship Salvation. I am hated by the blind followers of Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur and other hellbound infidels. They hate me because I expose them for the false prophets they are! Somebody needs to tell the truth!

So, if you listen to this heartfelt sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles, keep in mind that he was walking through the Valley of the Shadow of Death at that time (Psalms 23:1). Dr. Hyles chose to look at the sweet honey, rather than look at the hard rock.

By God's grace, I receive many emails from bitter and frustrated saints. I love them all and try to encourage them. I know what their problem is, the same as I am guilty of so often doing, which is focusing on the wrong things in life. [illegible] "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]; [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]." By default we all look at our problems. We look at what is in front of us in life, and it discourages us. But the Scripture exhorts us to "LOOK UNTO JESUS," who saved us and will finish what He started.

In the darkest hours of my life, it was my faith in Jesus that sustained me. I remembered the fiery furnace into which Meshach, Shadrach and Abednego were cast in Babylon (a furnace turned up so hot that it consumed the Babylonian soldiers who cast the three Hebrew lads into the oven inferno). Yet, wicked king Nebuchadnezzar saw four people, the fourth he said being like unto the "Son of God." Faith is like film, it develops in the dark. Unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken. May the Forth (Jesus) be with you!

> 1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, *might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ*: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."

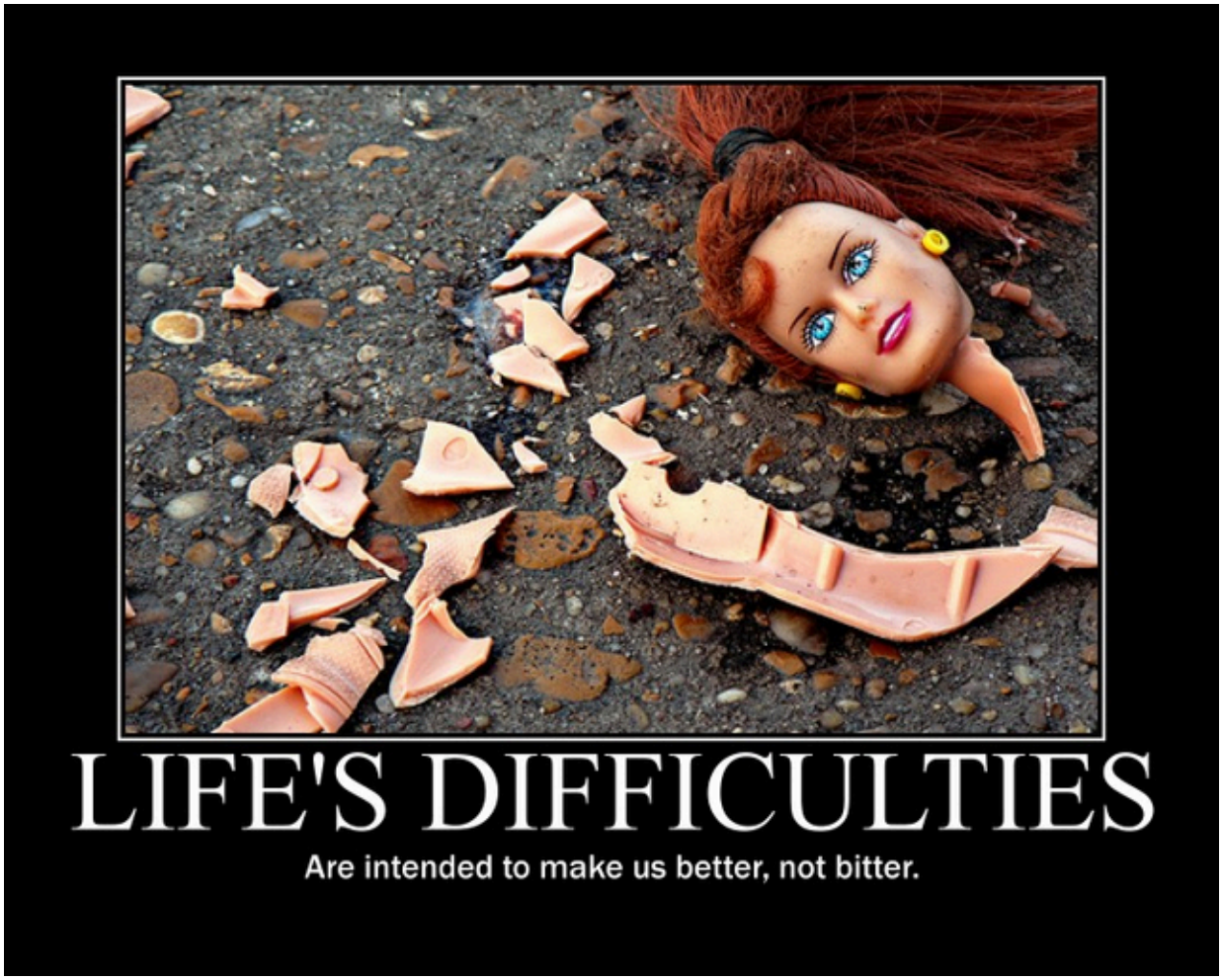

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha050320.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjlIUdNtJDI5dAIr3qcs-8w5p_9Uz6Fo6YXv1LFyJfX8U-ukbqJUXaIHxjAu4qx51OCfdiXlRrepN6wx1ezd9WjmeRDQJ3jWYv5qf1

6.3.17 New 'NASB 2020' Bible Revision Is Of The Devil (2025-03-20 15:48)

I am always on the lookout for the next Satanic imposter on the horizon to be published. The Lockman Foundation published their corrupt New American Standard Bible (NASB) in 1971. It was revised in 1995, and now again in 2020, to keep up with the evil agendas of our apostate generation. That is my humble opinion as a born-again believer. I think it is evil to change the inspired Words of God. I think it is especially evil to cater to the LGBTQ pressure of this ungodly American generation, in which unisex, equality, diversity, inclusion and feminism are at the helm of the rebellion in our nation...

> **Answering the Demands of Today**
> The NASB translators believe that to make the best translation of the Scriptures even better, change should not be made just for the sake of change. This means keeping the updated NASB exactly what it has always been and will forever be–literally

> accurate. In order to be deemed acceptable by translators, updated material had to maintain the highest standards of literal translation. Thus the smoother reading updated NASB refines the differences in style between the ancient languages and current English. In the process, Old English "thees," "thys," and "thous," archaic vocabulary, and sentences beginning with "And" have been updated for better English, while verses with difficult word order were restructured.
>
> SOURCE: [1]http://www.lockman.org/nasb/index.php

I wanted to vomit as I read the preceding arrogant words from the Lockman group. They contradict themselves woefully. In one sentence they claim to want to maintain a “literally accurate” Bible translation, yet in the next sentence they state their intention to CHANGE God’s Word, again! Why does gender inclusivity have to be incorporated into God’s Word to keep the Bible “literally accurate”? That is the Devil’s lie! God wrote the Holy Bible with an overly masculine tone! Women are commanded to be silent in the churches (1st Corinthians 14:34), and to learn at home from their husband (1st Corinthians 14:35), and to stay at home as keepers of the home, not pursue careers (1st Timothy 5:14-15). The continual effort to feminize the Holy Bible is of the Devil!!!

Furthermore, I am offended by the preceding quote from Lockman which says: “In order to be deemed acceptable by translators”! Who are the translators? They are nothing! I don’t care what a group of sinful arrogant scholars think, I only care what God deems acceptable. Gender inclusivity in Bible translation is wickedness!!! Look what the monsters in the Southern Baptist Convention did to corrupt the Holy Bible, in their new 2017 “ [2]Christian Standard Bible ” (CSB)! Everyone and their dog is coming out of the closet with a new and improved Bible version to sell! IT MAKES ME SICK!!!

Notice the very sub title of the preceding disgusting quote from the Lockman Foundation: “Answering the Demands of Today.” Since when is the inspired Word of God required to ANSWER THE DEMANDS OF TODAY? Those are FOOLS talking at the Lockman Foundation! God’s eternal Words are not subject to man’s scrutiny for rewriting. Men have NO RIGHT to twist, pervert and belittle the inspired Words of God, resizing them to fit the agenda’s of this weirdo, tattoo-wearing, freaky, gender-bending, queer-loving, perverse, filthy, idolatrous, violent, adulterous, wicked generation! GOD’S INSPIRED WORDS HAVEN’T CHANGED!!!

The Inspired Words of the Lord Are Incorruptible

If all men were blind, it would not diminish the glory and brightness of the sun, moon and stars! Likewise, if every man and woman ever created by God went to Hell, it would not diminish the glory of our great God and Savior!!! Evil men and women can change, twist and pervert the Words of the Living God all they want to for money, but the eternal Word of God is INCORRUPTIBLE!!! **1st Peter 1:23, “Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.”** Thank God for the inspired, inerrant, infallible, holy, perfect, reliable, KING JAMES BIBLE!!! Only the

King James Bible faithfully elevates, uplifts and exalts the precious Lord Jesus Christ, without diminishing His deity, Godhead and preeminence (as do all the modern perversions)!!!

Most people have just enough religion to kill their conscience. That is true of the Bob Jones University camp. They are hardened in their rebellion against God, using and selling and promoting corruptible seed. In Genesis 3:15, God said that He (God) would make His incorruptible seed and Satan's corruptible seed ENEMIES!!!

Bob Jones University

are God's enemies because they promote Satan's corruptible seed. In Genesis 2:16b God told Adam and Eve: **"Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:"**; but in Genesis 3:1b the serpent CHANGED and PERVERTED God's Word to say: **"Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?"** Do you see how the serpent changed God's Words to say THE EXACT OPPOSSITE? Genesis 3:1 is the Devil's first Bible revision—CORRUPTIBLE SEED!!!

Please beware of all modern English Bible revisions. Anybody who criticizes the inspired King James Bible is a liar.

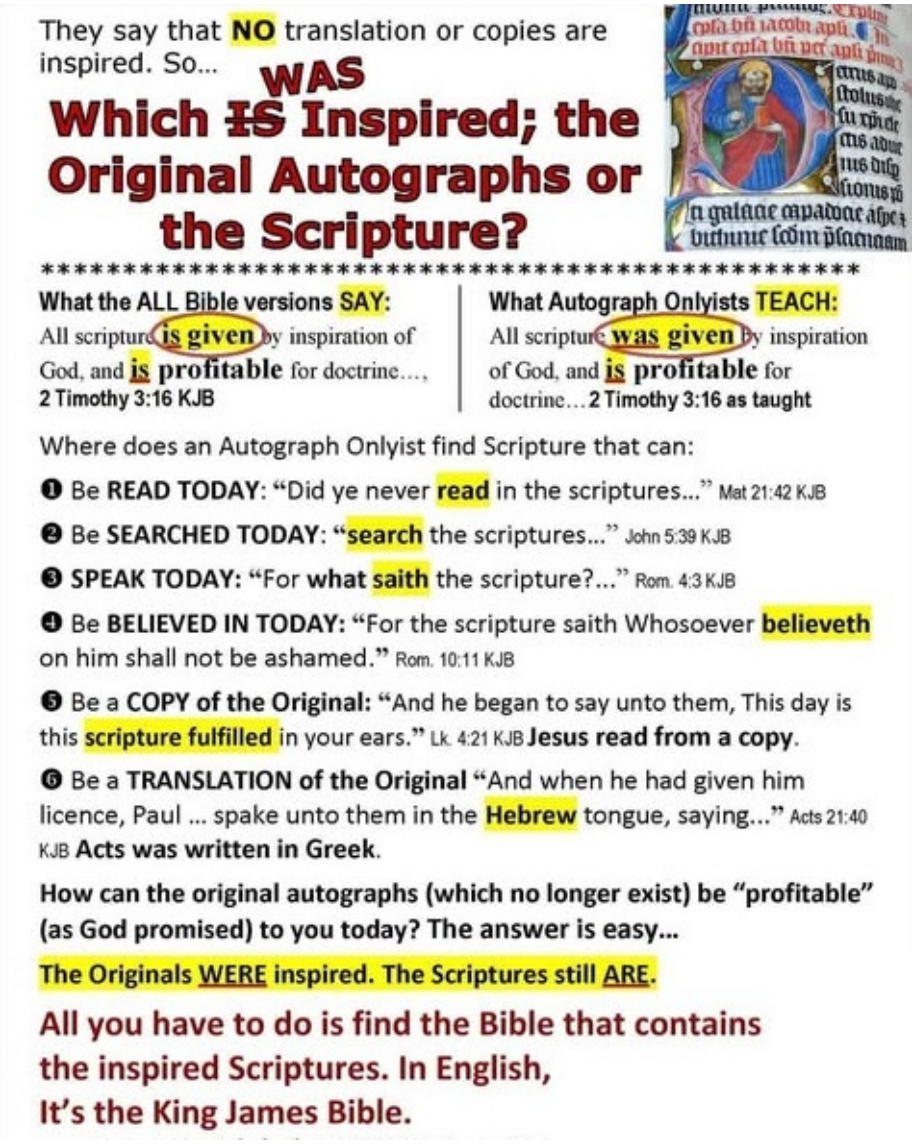

1. http://www.lockman.org/nasb/index.php
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/christian_standard_bible_exposed.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhUbdoUXKzvFCffRMk4tXk1qOAKY-67BShw-fdOFMbyVkd5zrWWAhUIALMK-HBjBvo73PbBFhr4-YkN7NFDWpeDrjdkXPmrG677cfM

6.3.18 Capital Punishment Is Biblical (2025-03-23 16:40)

Genesis 9:6, "Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man."

The inspired Holy Bible teaches that there must be the death penalty. Sadly, our ungodly leader in the United States think they know more than our Creator. So instead of upholding capital punishment, they lock humans in cages for decades, or the rest of their earthly life. That is torture and unbiblical. God never intended for men to be locked in cages.

My long time ministry friend, Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) authored this very helpful book on the topic. Dr. Younce worked as a police officer for many years in Florida and Ohio. I encourage you to [1]read this free book in .pdf format (it's also available as a hard copy)..

[2]The Case For Capital Punishment
(by Pastor Max D. Younce)

The Old Testament law commanded the *death penalty* for various wicked deeds: murder (Exodus 21:12), kidnapping (Exodus 21:16), bestiality (Exodus 22:19), adultery (Leviticus 20:10), homosexuality (Leviticus 20:13), being a false prophet (Deuteronomy 13:5), prostitution and rape (Deuteronomy 22:24), and several other despicable crimes.

However, God often showed mercy when the death penalty was due. David committed adultery and murder, yet God did not demand his life be taken (2nd Samuel 11:1-5, 14-17; 2nd Samuel 12:13). Ultimately, every sin we commit should result in the death penalty because the wages of sin is death (Romans 6:23). Thankfully, God demonstrates His love for us in not condemning us (Romans 5:6-9). So we see that in some cases there are extenuating circumstances.

The court system should always be a balance of justice and mercy. Sadly, there is little if any mercy in America's courts. In fact, the [3]United States incarcerates more of its citizens than any other country in the world! That disturbing fact [4]speaks volumes about the wickedness of our leaders and society. The state of [5]Florida is the worst of all! I am 100 % against locking human beings in cages, which often drives people to insanity and utter depression.

The following is one of the best sermons I have ever heard, by Pastor Steven Anderson. In this sermon you'll hear him biblically explain why he is totally against prisons (I fully agree)...

[6]The Criminal Injustice System

(by Pastor Steven L. Anderson - [7]More Sermons)

Crime is out of control in many places across the United States, because of progressive liberal politicians, lawmakers, prosecutors and judges who refuse to prosecute criminals. Take New York City for example...



Gang Steals ’Entire Street’ Full of Cars… As NYC Collapses

What saith the Scripture? **Ecclesiastes 5:8, “If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.”**

We need to have a spiritual revival nationwide of LAW & ORDER in America.

I watched the 1996 science-fiction remake of “The Island Of Dr. Moreau”

this week for free on Roku, starring Ron Pearlman (born 1950) and Marlon Brando (1924-2004). Halfway through the movie, the creatures learn to remove their pain devices which Dr. Moreau used to control them. When they invade his home and threaten to eat him, he gets his pain-causing control gadget and presses the button, but is horrified to realize that it doesn’t work anymore on the creatures, because they’ve removed the pain-causing devices which had been implanted under their skin. Then one of the terrifying creatures (half human and half beast) that he made, says through sharp fangs while laughing:

“If there is no more pain, then there is no more law!” And then they have a Smorgasbord and eat Dr. Moreau.

I thought about the scene that I just described from the movie, and realized that it very much applies to American society today in 2025. Without enforcement of the law to cause pain for evildoers, effectively there is no more law!!! That is why all manner of evil punks, illegal immigrants and the scum of society today have no hesitation to rob, kill, steal, hurt and destroy innocent people to get their selfish way. Without inflicted pain (justice), effectively there is no more law! Argue as one may, the daily news filled with crime proves what I say.

Oh, how foolish are mankind to disobey God. **Judges 17:6, “In those days there was no king in Israel, but *every man did that which was right in his own eyes*.” Proverbs 14:12, “*There is a way which seemeth right unto a man*, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”** Our ungodly U.S. Supreme Court flaunt themselves over almighty God, who permitted 63,000,000 babies to be murdered by abortion between 1973 to 2022. They are guilty of making many such foolish rulings, which go contrary to the inspired Holy Bible. Why should God bless America? America will never be “

great again

”

until we return law and order to society.

America was great when she was good, and she was good when she had great churches. It has become very difficult to find a great church anymore. Tragically, most churches today are pathetic. They preach a counterfeit plan of salvation of misunderstood repentance (i.e., turn from your sins to be saved heresy), or the Devil’s fallacy of Lordship Salvation. They have replaced Bible preaching with psychology (e.g., James Dobson) or motivational speeches (e.g., Joel Osteen). They have replaced the Holy Spirit’s power power with entertainment. They have replaced the old meaningful hymns of the Christian faith with lifeless lame Contemporary Christian Music (CCM). In a word, today’s churches are DEAD.

Capital punishment is biblical. God gave us magistrate’s (judges) as a blessing to maintain law and order in the land (Romans 13:1-10). Christians are not commanded to obey the government (as the corrupt modern perversions of the Bible read); but rather, the inspired King James Bible correctly commands saints to submit to the

“

higher powers,

”

God being the highest of all (Ecclesiastes 5:8).

And for that matter, the U.S. Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments to the U.S. Constitution) are HIGHER POWERS than the U.S. federal government. Sadly, many of our ungodly incompetent leaders intentionally violate these documents all the time with impunity, which is why our country is falling apart. The

U.S. Constitution and our Bill of Rights are only effective if our government honors their content and power, which were designed by our wise forefathers to preserve and protect true liberty. Anything otherwise is oppression and tyranny.

Thank you for reading my blog. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/the_case_for_capital_punishment.pdf
2. https://heritagebbc.com/wp-content/uploads/2017/07/The-Case-for-Capital-Punishment-Web-Version.pdf
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Comparison_of_United_States_incarceration_rate_with_other_countries
4. https://worldpopulationreview.com/country-rankings/incarceration-rates-by-country
5. https://www.miaminewtimes.com/news/florida-incarceration-rate-higher-than-every-country-on-earth-prison-policy-initative-says-10416817
6. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/013116a.mp3
7. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html

6.3.19 Free Grace Theology Versus A Counterfeit Gospel (2025-03-23 21:13)

2nd Timothy 2:15, “Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.”

I found these helpful charts today by [1]Dr. Steven R. Cook contrasting a FREE GRACE THEOLOGY to some popular HERESIES. ...

[2]Free Grace Theology Versus 5-Point Calvinism (larger chart)

Free Grace Theology vs. Strict Calvinism
Dr. Steven R. Cook
www.thinkingonscripture.com

Category	Free Grace Theology	Five-Point Calvinism
View of Salvation	Salvation is by grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone (John 3:16; Acts 4:12; Eph 2:8-9).	Salvation is by grace alone, but true saving faith will result in inevitable perseverance and works (Jam 2:17, 24).
Total Depravity	Believes in total depravity, meaning that all people are spiritually separated from God and unable to save themselves (Rom 3:10-12; 5:6-10; Eph 2:1). However, by God's grace, anyone can respond to the gospel (John 16:8-11; Acts 17:30).	Teaches total inability, meaning that fallen humans are so enslaved to sin that, like inanimate objects, they cannot respond to the gospel unless God first regenerates them (John 6:44; Eph 2:1, 5) and grants them special faith to believe in Jesus (Eph 2:8-9; Phil 1:29).
Election	Election is based on God's sovereignty and foreknowledge of who would freely believe in Christ (Rom 8:29; 1 Pet 1:2).	Election is unconditional and based solely on God's sovereign choice, independent of any foreseen faith (Rom 9:16; Eph 1:4-5).
Atonement	Christ's atonement was unlimited—He died for the sins of all people, though only those who believe receive the benefit (1 John 2:2).	Christ's atonement is limited to the elect—He died only for those whom God sovereignly chose to save (Matt 1:21; John 10:15).
Grace	Grace is free, unearned, and unconditional (Rom 6:23; Eph 2:8-9). God's grace can be resisted (Acts 7:51), and eternal life rejected (John 3:18; 5:39-40)	Grace is irresistible for the elect and will inevitably transform their lives and lead to perseverance in faith and holiness (John 6:37; Phil 1:6).
Perseverance	Believers should persevere in faith, but it's not a guarantee they will. Eternal security rests on God's faithfulness and not on the believer's perseverance (John 10:28-29; Rom 8:38-39). Some believers may fail to persevere due to sin or carnality (1 Cor 3:1-3), but they remain saved (John 10:28; 2 Tim 2:13).	Believers will inevitably persevere in faith and good works until the end if they are truly saved, because God will ensure their perseverance (Phil 1:6; Heb 3:14). A person who permanently falls away or lives in habitual sin is often viewed as having never been truly saved (Matt 7:21; 1 John 2:19; 3:6, 9). This creates perpetual uncertainty in the mind of the believer about their eternal salvation.
Nature of Faith	Faith is a simple act of trusting in Christ for eternal life (John 3:16, 36). No works are required to prove genuine faith (Rom 4:4-5).	Faith is seen as a gift of God that will necessarily produce good works as evidence of true regeneration (Eph 2:8-9; Phil 1:29; Jam 2:17, 24).
Role of Works	Good works should follow salvation (Gal 6:10; Eph 2:10), but they are not a condition for receiving or maintaining it (Rom 4:4-5).	Good works are considered a necessary proof of genuine faith (Jam 2:17, 24). A lack of works may indicate no salvation (Matt 7:21-23).
Assurance of Salvation	Assurance is based on the promises of God in Scripture and rests on Christ's finished work (John 5:24; 1 John 5:11-13). A believer can have assurance at the moment of faith.	Assurance is based on a combination of faith in Christ and ongoing perseverance in good works and visible fruit (2 Cor 13:5; Heb 3:14). Lack of fruit may lead to doubts about salvation.
Meaning of Repentance	Repentance (Greek *metanoia*) is understood as a change of mind about Christ (from unbelief to belief), not a turning from sin as a condition for salvation (Acts 20:21).	Repentance is often defined as turning from sin and submitting to Christ as Lord, which is seen as part of saving faith (Acts 26:20). Moral transformation is seen at conversion.
Sanctification	Sanctification is distinct from justification. Believers are called to grow spiritually, but this growth is not automatic and requires volitional effort (1 Pet 2:2; 2 Pet 3:18).	Sanctification is viewed as inevitable for true believers, as God works within them to ensure their growth in holiness (Phil 1:6).
Habitual Sin	Believers can struggle with habitual sin yet remain saved, though such sin may lead to divine discipline (1 Cor 11:30; Heb 12:6), loss of rewards (1 Cor 3:10-15), or a damaged testimony.	Those who engage in habitual sin without repentance are often viewed as never having been truly saved to begin with (Matt 7:21; 1 John 3:6-10).
Evangelism	Evangelism emphasizes the clear and simple presentation of the gospel to everyone (John 3:16; Acts 16:31; 1 Cor 15:3-4).	Evangelism emphasizes proclaiming the gospel to all, though only the elect will respond due to the effectual call (Rom 8:30).
Scope of God's Love	God loves all people equally and unconditionally. His love is expressed in both common grace (e.g., blessings given to all) and in the free offer of salvation to all who believe (Matt 5:45; Acts 17:30). The gospel invitation is a genuine call rooted in God's love for the world (John 3:16).	God's love is primarily directed toward the elect. While Calvinists affirm a kind of general love or common grace toward all people (e.g., Matt 5:45), they emphasize that God's saving love is limited to the elect. The non-elect do not experience God's love in the same salvific sense.

[4]Free Grace Theology Versus 5-Point Calvinism (larger chart)

† † † † † † †

[5]Free Grace Theology Versus Lordship Salvation (larger chart)

Contrasting Free Grace Salvation and Lordship Salvation
Dr. Steven R. Cook
www.thinkingonscripture.com

Category	Free Grace Salvation	Lordship Salvation
View of Salvation	Salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone, totally apart from works (Rom 4:4-5; Eph 2:8-9; Tit 3:5). It is a free gift from God (Rom 6:23).	Salvation requires faith in Christ plus a willingness to submit to His lordship, which includes a turning from sin and a commitment to obedience (Matt 7:21; Jam 2:17; 1 John 3:9).
Meaning of Faith	Faith is trusting in the person and finished work of Christ for eternal life (John 3:16, 36; 6:47). No commitments are required.	Faith is seen as trust plus obedience, repentance (i.e. turning from sin), and submission to Christ's authority (Matt 7:21; Luke 9:23).
Role of Works	Good works should follow salvation (Gal 6:10; Eph 2:10), but they are not a condition for receiving or maintaining it (Rom 4:4-5).	Good works are considered a necessary proof of genuine faith (Jam 2:24). A lack of works may indicate no salvation (Matt 7:21-23).
Assurance of Salvation	Assurance is based on the promises of God in Scripture and rests on Christ's finished work (John 5:24; 1 John 5:11-13). A believer can have assurance at the moment of faith.	Assurance is based on a combination of faith in Christ and ongoing perseverance in good works and visible fruit (2 Cor 13:5; Heb 3:14). Lack of fruit may lead to doubts about salvation.
Meaning of Repentance	Repentance (Greek *metanoia*) is understood as a change of mind about Christ (from unbelief to belief), not a turning from sin as a condition for salvation (Acts 20:21).	Repentance is often defined as turning from sin and submitting to Christ as Lord, which is seen as part of saving faith (Acts 26:20). Moral transformation is seen at conversion.
Lordship of Christ	Believers are commanded to submit to Christ's lordship as part of their spiritual growth (Rom 12:1-2; Jam 4:7), but this is distinct from justification by faith alone (Rom 3:28).	Submission to Christ's lordship is considered an essential aspect of saving faith (Matt 7:21), often blurring the lines between justification and sanctification.
Spiritual Growth	Spiritual growth, though commanded (Eph 4:15; 1 Pet 2:2; 2 Pet 3:18), is not guaranteed. A believer can experience setbacks, periods of sin, or even prolonged carnality (1 Cor 3:1-3).	Spiritual growth and perseverance in good works are seen as inevitable in the life of a true believer (Jam 2:17, 24). A person who does not exhibit growth may be unsaved (Matt 7:21).
Carnal Christians	The Bible recognizes carnal Christians who fail to grow spiritually or live obediently (1 Cor 3:1-3). They are saved but may lose rewards at the Judgment Seat of Christ (1 Cor 3:12-15).	Carnality is viewed as evidence that a person was likely never genuinely saved. A true believer, according to this view, will not live in ongoing, unrepentant sin (1 John 3:6, 9).
Judgment & Rewards	Believers will be judged at the Judgment Seat of Christ, where their works will be evaluated for rewards, not salvation (2 Cor 5:10; 1 Cor 3:12-15).	Judgment is seen as evidence of true conversion. Those without sufficient fruit may be deemed "false converts" at the final judgment (Matt 7:21-23).
Eternal Security	Eternal security is emphasized: once saved, always saved. Believers are kept secure by the power of God, not by their own efforts (John 10:28-29; Rom 8:38-39).	Eternal security is uncertain, as perseverance in good works is seen as evidence of genuine faith (Matt 7:21). Failure to persevere may indicate that a person was never truly saved (Matt 24:13; 1 John 2:19).
Main Theological Focus	Focuses on the grace of God and the sufficiency of Christ's work for salvation. Emphasizes the believer's secure position in Christ (John 10:28; Col 2:10).	Focuses on discipleship, obedience, and submission as integral to true salvation. Emphasizes visible fruit and endurance as evidence of genuine faith (1 John 3:6, 9).

[7]Free Grace Theology Versus Lordship Salvation (larger chart)

I encourage you to diligently study these helpful charts. Every Christian needs to be prepared to give any answer to others who have a wrong understanding of God's simple plan of salvation. **1st Peter 3:15-16, " But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear: Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ. "** Thank you dear friend for reading my humble blog.

My sin belongs to me; my righteousness is Jesus Christ's.

1. https://thinkingonscripture.com/about-dr-steven-r-cook/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/free_grace_theology_versus_five-point_calvinism.jpg
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiA9ZpnYxVPhePcKLKBZz9Va1Kni_ThmS3CrRLs3InhA2hIt

FemS9w8dQDsre2yaD1CBG8NUwK0sB_hlDgJVjUDTGlxLnS_vYo7cE4

4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/free_grace_theology_versus_five-point_calvinism.jpg

5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/free_grace_versus_lordship_salvation.jpg

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEibcJh-cVdRZmRnP21qaR1pCsAp9VfIomutHqPsYJdU-6gyS7romkWmjuao24otU43yujIi7cC1e8o6AreaZ-cPnj2TM904frgkTlR

7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/free_grace_versus_lordship_salvation.jpg

---

6.3.20 Isn't The Word "Dispensation" In The Bible? (2025-03-26 02:28)

Colossians 1:25, "Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God;"

The word "dispensation" appears four times in the inspired Holy Bible. A "dispensation" may be defined as "stewardship, administration, oversight, or management of another's property." For example: In 1st Corinthians 9:17 the Apostle Paul said, **"a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me."** Paul is simply saying that God entrusted him with stewardship of the Gospel.

There is nothing in the four Scripture passages in which the word "dispensation" appears that justifies the Dispensational system invented by John Nelson Darby (1800-1882), the leader of the Plymouth Brethren, which makes SEVEN DIVISIONS of the Word of God. Dispensationalism is a manmade doctrine!

Hebrews 13:9, " Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein."

I encourage you to read the helpful book by Phillip Mauro (1859-1952) titled, "[1]The Gospel Of The Kingdom," particularly chapter 3, "[2]The Law And The Gospel."

As Dr. Mauro rightly explains (a rebuttal of C.I. Scofield's Dispensational teachings), God has already made TWO great divisions to His inspired Word of OLD and NEW Testaments; or respectively, LAW and THE GOSPEL.

Whereas in manmade Dispensationalism, SEVEN divisions are made to God's Word, so that the emphasis is switched from the Gospel to the future Kingdom of Israel instead. For these reasons I reject Dispensational teaching and I encourage you to do the same. We don't need the help of crafty men to tell us how to study God's Word. God said what He meant, and He meant what He said. I am leery of theology, because much of it is not based on the Scriptures.

God has already made TWO great divisions to His Word of OLD and NEW Testament; or, LAW and THE GOSPEL. The emphasis is upon preaching the Gospel to win the lost, which is where it should be! The "

gospel

"

is the GOOD NEWS of Jesus' crucifixtion to pay our debt of sin, His burial and bodily resurrection from the dead the third day; it is not about the glory or future kingdom of Israel. Zionism is a dangerous movement which is rooted in heretical Dispensational dogma! Dispensational teaching is an enemy of soulwinning.

John exhorts all men in **John 5:36, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** The dear Lord didn't command us to go buy a bunch of theology books, learn Dispensationalism, attend a theological seminary (cemetery) or join a religious study group; but rather, Jesus simply told us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!

The Bible tells us that the Bereans were noble, because they didn't just take Paul's word as being true, they went home and "SEARCHED THE SCRIPTURES DAILY" to verify if what Paul and Silas were preaching was true or false. **Acts 17:10-11, "And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and *searched the scriptures daily*, whether those things were so."**

Well, dear reader, I have searched the Scriptures diligently and I still cannot find John Darby's Dispensational garbage anywhere!

[3]



1. https://www.ntslibrary.com/PDF%20Books%20II/The%20Gospel%20of%20the%20Kingdom%20-%20Mauro.pdf
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/philip_mauro/law_and_the_gospel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhJj4LUjEMoYL2ALpVQVRuduL-wrCQfF4PbrIYXI6_ii1fpS5DrkcginbmhK99SqgtjWkxkhRk5jy5X5vgJpbznlGY7GMWe91N6bVt

6.3.21 Justification, Sanctification And Glorification Are NOT A "Package Deal" (2025-03-27 18:05)

Titus 1:10-14, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

Someone asked me today if Pensacola Christian College's (PCC) *Rejoice Radio* are also corrupt. Yes, they are also corrupt doctrinally at 'Rejoice Radio,' started by Arlin Horton in 1971 (PCC began in 1975). There is a disturbing Double Standard at PCC. On their Campus Church website they present a simple Gospel presentation, but then when you start asking questions, reading their literature, attend Campus Church Bible studies and delve deeper into what they actually believe and teach, you'll find that [1]they adhere to a form of Misunderstood Repentance and Lordship Salvation.

One of the reasons why PCC has been corrupted is because they wickedly refuse to stand (Ephesians 6:10-12). PCC does not contend for the Christian faith as they should (Jude 1:7; Titus 1:9-14; Ephesians 5:11). Instead, PCC hobnobs with the [2]deadly Calvinist Bob Jones University cult. They don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus. They don't want to suffer reproach for the name of Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12). They want easy money with no conflict. If we are to change the future, we must disturb the present.

PCC has BJU graduates on their staff! PCC's students play intercollegiate sports with BJU, teaching their impressionable students by example that getting along is more important than standing for truth. No one can lay down with dirty dogs without being infested with ticks and flees. PCC is infested with BJU's false teachings! BJU invited infidel Paul Washer to speak to their students in late 2022. The Bible forbids bidding Godspeed to evildoers and false prophets. **2nd John 1:10-11, "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

PCC invited and honored infidel Ken Ham in 2022. [3]Ken Ham preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Tragically, because PCC promotes Ken Ham, so also do many local churches in Pensacola and worldwide. PCC has blood on their hands for bidding Godspeed to false prophets (2nd John 1:11). PCC takes in about $175,000,000 each year! The love of money has corrupted their institution. I have heard countless former students criticize PCC as a cult that always puts the system first, but individual people do not matter. I found that to be true when I attended Campus Church for a few month in 2021. Their incompetent pastor, Jeff Redlin, woefully lacks love and compassion for people. Moreover, PCC and their wicked pastors preach ANOTHER GOSEL (Galatians 1:6-8).

As I mentioned earlier, their website (and Rejoice Radio) have a Double Standard. Like subtle unsaved Seventh-Day Adventists, they profess to believe a free grace Gospel at PCC, but when you dig deeper you learn that they think you must first be willing to forsake sinful bad habits to be saved, and then live a holy life to prove that your faith is genuine, which is a backdoor approach to Lordship Salvation. Their incompetent pastors at PCC haven't studied and are corrupt, going along to get along with the toxic BJU crowd. Ecumenism is dangerous!

Very few pastors are willing to stand alone today for what is true and right. PCC pretends to preach the Gospel, but then compromises at every turn when pressed on the issue, to align

their beliefs with BJU. I have spent time in both camps, enough to sadly see that they are both rotten and corrupt. They say one thing, but then do another.

Both PCC and BJU adhere to the false teaching that justification sanctification and glorification are a "package deal" which cannot be separated. So if you claim to be saved (justified) but still have not turned away from your sinful bad habits (sanctification), they say you're not really saved. I met Pastor Josh Thompson in 2022 at the Pensacola Interstate fair at PCC's booth (right next to the Jehovah's Witnesses). I asked him if he was teaching Lordship Salvation and he said, "yes." He quoted Acts 16:31, "Believe on the *'LORD'* Jesus Christ," insisting based on this verse that you must also receive Jesus as your LORD to be saved. What a religious fraud!

Pastor Thompson teaches a class at PCC! In 2023, I visited his church at the Fairfield Drive Baptist Church (5 minutes from where I live). I didn't know that he was the pastor there. I was wondering why he was so nervous and sweating when I met him. He had recognized me, but I didn't recognize him until after I left to go to my car. I never went back, needless to say. Josh told me that justification, sanctification and glorification are a "package deal." That is HERESY! I love what John Bunyan rightly said on the issue...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Amen and amen! Evangelist John Bunyan nailed it! We absolutely must keep living a changed life completely separate from saving grace, lest we corrupt God's simple plan of salvation and preach the perversion of Lordship Salvation.

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) rightly said on the issue...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

We can only wonder what in the world is wrong with PCC's and BJU's leaders and pastors, that they have sunk so low to teach a counterfeit gospel that requires reformation to be saved (or to prove that you are saved). The only evidence Scripturally of the new birth according to 1st John 3:24 is the indwelling HOLY SPIRIT. That is what the Epistle of 1st John is all about, to help the individual determine if they have the Holy Spirit or not.

Good works and a changed life cannot be used as evidence of the new birth, because even unsaved people can do many wonderful works (Matthew 7:21-23) and live a changed life (Acts 10:1-2). Romans 10:3-4 says that unsaved people can be religious. Matthew 6:7 says that unsaved people can pray. Matthew 15:7-8 says unsaved people can draw nigh unto God with their mouths in worship and praise. So none of these things can be considered as evidence of being "saved."

John Bunyan (1628-1688) rightly understood nearly 400 years ago that the potential changes that the Holy Spirit makes in the life of a believer over time, has absolutely NOTHING to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life. One thing has nothing to do with the other! Please don't ever let anyone corrupt your beliefs by convincing you that works are required to prove your faith is genuine.

The hellbound group in Matthew 7:21-23 boasted to Christ of their "many wonderful works" done in Jesus' name, but the dear Savior denied knowing them as His sheep. They tragically all went to burn in the Lake of Fire for eternity. Yet, they had preached in Jesus' name. They had cast out devil's in Jesus' name. They had followed Jesus as the Lord of their life, even calling Him: "Lord, Lord." Anybody who had outwardly examined their lives would have concluded that these people are Christians, but they weren't! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

Please don't buy into the lie that justification, sanctification and glorification are a "package deal," because you won't find that garbage taught in the inspired King James Bible. Granted, there are different meanings of sanctification in a believer's life. However, as far as salvation is concerned, every believer was sanctified eternally at the moment of the new birth. **Hebrews 10:10, " By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all."** The moment that someone gets saved, everything is DONE as far as going to Heaven is concerned. Nothing more is required or allowed than one's childlike faith in Jesus. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Thank you for reading my ministry posts.

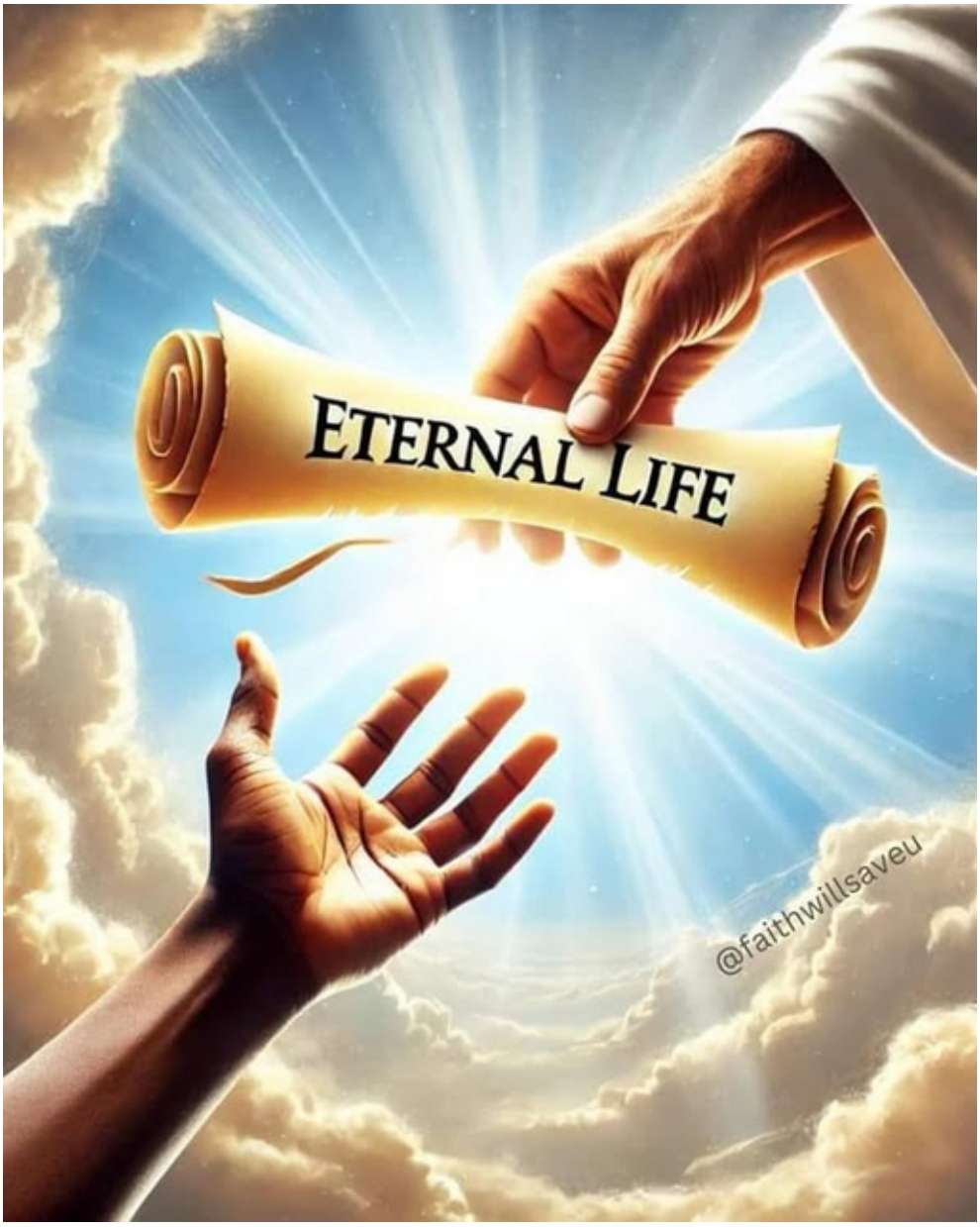

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F6V2dcmjJgU&ab_channel=RightDoctrineMatters
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiA5bUH4U18KNMZcZDgoibDUDubYBexy48veHTJKVcNb6XadplxhxIX2TxShIQZwWew0Ix_6ZAVu7SdZlvPkOCx6P1WhEQm7TMSPev

---

6.3.22 Martin Luther Was A Master Of Deception (2025-03-27 23:55)

Titus 1:10-14, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may

be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

There is not a more damnable false prophet than Martin Luther (1883-1546). Mr. Luther allegedly got saved by faith alone in 1517, but in his catechism written 12 years later in 1529 Luther plainly taught that no one can go to Heaven unless they are water baptized and partake of communion.

Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) has authored a helpful book titled, "[1]MARTIN LUTHER: MASTER OF DECEIT" ([2]backup). Dr. Younce has graciously made his books freely available in .pdf format, or you can purchase hard copies from Heritage Baptist Bible Church.

Martin Luther was so perverted in his theology, that he even taught that you can be saved WITHOUT FAITH, just so long as you get water baptized. Here is a direct quote...

> "□□□□□□□□, □□ □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□; □□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□...."
>
> □□□□□□□: [3]□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ (□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□) - □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□

Unless he secretly repented of his false plan of salvation, Martin Luther split Hell wide open when he died in 1546.

Tragically, the biggest false religion in the world, Catholicism, actually quotes Martin Luther in an attempt to justify their heresy of Baptismal Regeneration. The following is quoted from Catholic.com...

> "***The Christian belief that baptism is necessary for salvation is so unshakable that even the Protestant Martin Luther affirmed the necessity of baptism*.** He wrote: 'Baptism is no human plaything but is instituted by God himself. Moreover, it is solemnly and strictly commanded that we must be baptized or we shall not be saved. We are not to regard it as an indifferent matter, then, like putting on a new red coat. It is of the greatest importance that we regard baptism as excellent, glorious, and exalted' "(Large Catechism 4:6). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [4]http://www.catholic.com/library/necessity _of _baptism.asp

What sad irony? Here's a heathen Catholic ministry quoting Martin Luther's own words to support their damnable heresy. I ask you: Why do most Christians today continue to honor Mr. Luther as a great man of faith, who clearly wasn't even saved? Luther taught that Water Baptism could save a person, even if no faith was present. This goes against even the plainest of Scripture...

> **" For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast " (Ephesians 2:8,9)**
>
> **" To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins " (Acts 10:43)**

> **“But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness” (Romans 4:5)**

Did Martin Luther never read Mark 16:16? ...

> **“He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but HE THAT BELIEVETH NOT SHALL BE DAMNED.”**

To be water baptized but not have faith in Jesus Christ is a sure road to Hell, fire and damnation! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Martin Luther Preaches Baptismal Regeneration Heresy

Martin Luther (1483-1546) was a religious fraud, a heretic. Tragically, this man who has been dead for 477 years is still brainwashing people with his damnable heresies, leading them into Hellfire.

Here are the words of one such deceived soul...

> "...the central truths of Christianity, the most important of which, for Luther, was the doctrine of justification — God’s act of declaring a sinner righteous — by faith alone through God’s grace. He began to teach that salvation or redemption is a gift of God’s grace, attainable only through faith in Jesus as the messiah."
>
> SOURCE: Wriedt, Markus. "Luther’s Theology," in The Cambridge Companion to Luther. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2003, 88–94

But did Luther really believe that salvation was "only through faith in Jesus?" No, he did not, as I will prove to you. In Luther’s Large Catechism he foolishly states:

> "Moreover, that it is most solemnly and strictly commanded that ***we must be baptized or we cannot be saved...*****" [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [5]The Large Catechism (XIII) - Martin Luther

Mr. Luther penned these words in 1529, twelve years after his alleged conversion to Jesus Christ in 1517. How much more evidence do you need to know that Martin Luther was an imposter, a Modernist, and an unsaved man?

Beware Of Wolves In Sheep’s Clothing

Martin Luther is a liar of liars, who is still deceiving people nearly 500 years later with his false teachings. This is because of the power of propaganda. This is why [6]Adolf Hitler (1938), Joseph Stalin (1942), and President George W. Bush (2000/2004) have all been shamefully honored by TIME magazine (a known Communist organization).

Likewise, Martin Luther is responsible for leading untold millions of people into the eternal Lake of Fire. Woefully ignorant and foolish people continue to praise Luther today. There

is [7]much information available exposing Martin Luther. People by nature go by what they hear, not having sense enough to think objectively for themselves. It is the Bible preacher's duty to exhort people to "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES" for the truth (John 5:39). What saith the Scripture? God's opinion is the only opinion that truly matters. **Romans 4:3, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness."**

Mr. Luther was unquestionably a great religious leader of his time. Luther did much work to translate the Word of God. There is no question that Luther was a pioneer of the Reformation. Yet, tragically, Martin Luther taught ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4), which is a false plan of salvation that cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. There is a curse upon anyone, even an angel (demon), who preaches another gospel (Galatians 1:6-8).

Mr. Luther sadly had churchianity, but he did not have Christianity. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Religion cannot get a person into Heaven. I am not asking you to take my word for it dear reader; but rather, consider what the Scriptures teach, and then look at what Mr. Luther taught. They are diametrically opposed to each other. Those who promote Martin Luther are pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

RUN from the Lutheran religion! Please don't be sucked into this deadly cult. No one in the Old Testament was water baptized, but those who went to Heaven had faith in Christ (Acts 10:43). The repentant thief on the cross did not have time to get water baptized, his hands were nailed to a cross. All he did was (as a needy sinner) BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved. Martin Luther came out of the toxic Roman Catholic church, but the corrupt Catholic church did not come out of him.

Whereas Catholics require keeping SEVEN sacraments to be saved, Luther required keeping TWO sacraments to be saved. Either way they both taught the damnable heresy of Sacramental Salvation. Romans 3:20b plainly declares **"by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

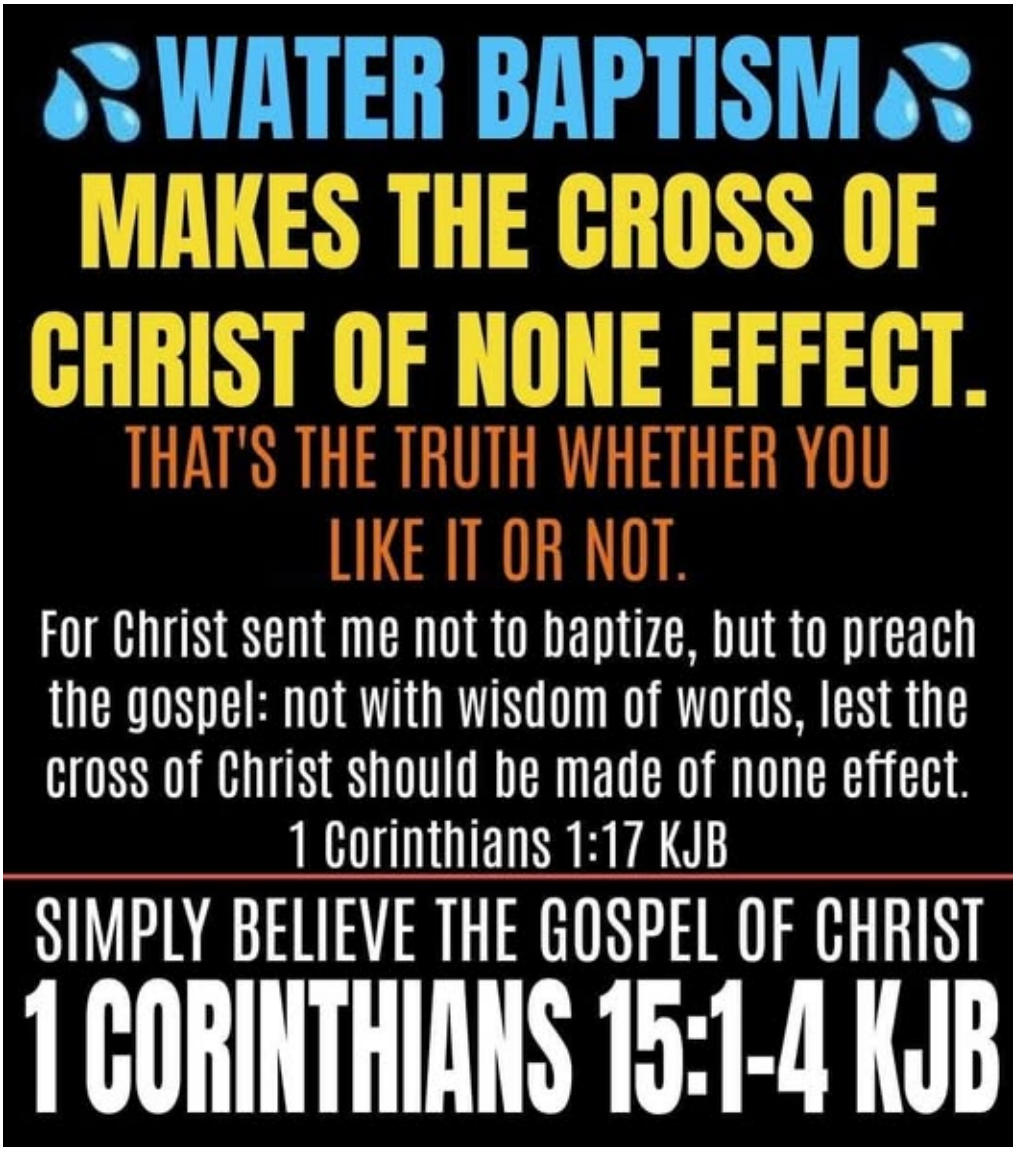

1. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
3. https://christian.net/resources/theology-and-practice-of-the-lords-supper-part-i/?
4. http://www.catholic.com/library/necessity_of_baptism.asp
5. http://www.iclnet.org/pub/resources/text/wittenberg/luther/catechism/web/cat-13.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Disturbing%20Truths/hitler-man_of_the_year.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/deception.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiqNSlmNzL7C2QAZ7-dguZxBVJf_qMOPOjmq0IYeVt44hGOg
b7m3K4ua4HSMF7qgVWVwojSOQrFnm2b_byMUJ1mLAN3zOO_PlwQRpj

6.3.23 The Unsaved Man's Journey To Find The Truth (2025-03-28 13:33)

2nd Corinthians 4:3-6, " But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: *In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest*

***the light of the glorious gospel of Christ*, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.**

For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake. For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ."

I was thinking this morning about how hard it is for the unsaved person to find the light of the truth of the saving Gospel. Our text passage from 2nd Corinthians teaches that the Devil deliberately BLINDS unbelievers to hinder them from being born again. Jesus said the thief (Satan) comes only to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10).

1st Thessalonians 2:18, " Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; *but Satan hindered us*." The Devil blinds lost people with religion, worldly philosophies, family tradition, the pride of life, sin, evolution, et cetera. Satan works relentlessly to hinder the work of God.

Luke 11:52, " Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered. " A "lawyer" in the New Testament was not the same as attorney's today. Bible lawyers were religious ones, experts in the Mosaic law of Moses. The Law given by God to Moses in the Old Testament was the law that was used to govern Israel. A "lawyer," therefore, was an expert or scholar of the Mosaic Law. Jesus indicted those wicked lawyers, for perverting the Scriptures, failing to recognize Him as the promised Messiah that Moses spoke of. **John 7:19, " Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me? "**

The wicked religious Jewish lawyers were against Jesus. **John 5:45-46, "Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, *in whom ye trust*. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. "** They trusted in Moses instead of Jesus to save them, which is NOT how you get to Heaven. Moses could not save anyone, not even himself. Nowhere in the inspired Holy Bible does it teach to put your faith in Moses to be saved. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*." John 6:47-50, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*. I am that bread of life. Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die."** Jesus plainly declared that He is the Bread of Life.

There is only one true Gospel. **Galatians 5:7, " Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth? "**

1st Thessalonians 2:18, " Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us." Tragically, if you research the various different religions, and attend several different Baptist churches, you will hear umpteen different conflicting plans of salvation, but the inspired Holy Bible warns that there is ONLY ONE Gospel. 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 defines

"the gospel" as three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay our debt of sin.

2. He was BURIED.
3. Christ resurrected from the dead three days later.

1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "*Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;*

***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**

And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

The old adage is true: *Repetition is the key to learning.* That is why I often preach in my blogs on the same topics, primarily anything pertaining to salvation, because it is so important. There is nothing in this universe more important than knowing that your name is written in the Lamb's Book of Life, settled in your soul regarding where you will spend eternity. Thankfully, by God's grace, I KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt that I am born again. I know I am 100 % saved because I am trusting only Jesus Christ, who is the only begotten (biological) Son of God.

I have placed all my apples in one basket, so to speak. If I go to Hell someday, it will be Jesus' fault alone, because I am totally relying upon Him, because of what He accomplished through Calvary's cross to pay my debt of sin. As a 13 year old boy in Chicago, I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior one Sunday morning from a church pew. I received His sacrificial death on the cross as full-payment for my sins, believing that He was buried, but then miraculously raised up from the dead three days later. I came to God as a needy sinner, and by faith I simply believed on His only begotten Son, trusting that Jesus did it all for me on the cross. My faith is only in the precious blood of Jesus. The life that I choose to live, and the sins which I have wilfully committed since I got saved, and my church activity and lack thereof, have absolutely NOTHING to do with going to Heaven. I am the SINNER; Jesus is the SAVIOR.

As I stated earlier, I began to ponder this morning about how difficult it is for the unsaved person to find the light of the truth of the Gospel. I feel sorry for the lost man, woman or child who stumbles into the Roman Catholic cult, where one is deliberately discouraged from reading the Holy Bible. The unsaved person in Catholicism is lied to by wicked priests, told that they must keep Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven. No such trash is taught in the Word of God. Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion!

Perhaps I pondered this topic this morning because today is the infamous day of Mardi Gras ("

Fat Tuesday

"

in French) in New Orleans, when Catholics indulge in an orgy of sin and debauchery, and then go confess to their demonic priests tomorrow on Ash Wednesday. How wicked!!! I love all Catholic

people, sincerely, but I vehemently HATE the accursed Catholic religion that has damned billions of souls to the Lake of Fire for eternity (Revelation 20:11-15). Sacramental Salvation cannot produce the required new birth by the Holy Spirit (John 3:1-7). If you are a Catholic dear reader, kindly said, you had better repent (change your mind) to CEASE from trusting in your sacramental works, and instead REST completely in the name of Jesus Christ alone and His crucifixtion, burial and resurrection to save you (Romans 1:16; 1st Thessalonians 4:14). Simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you!

Over one billions lost sinners have been BLINDED by Satan to think that some wicked Roman or Orthodox Catholic priest can save them. I tell you truthfully that the Pope is not the vicar (presence) of God on earth; the Pope is THE VICAR OF HELL!!! The Pope calls himself "El Papa" but he dresses like El Mama. What a religious phony! There is NO salvation in the Catholic religion!!!

Then I thought this morning about the 22,000,000 poor souls who've been sucked into the [1]Seventh-Day Adventist cult, with their [2]Satanic Lordship Salvation heresy.

I also thought this morning about the 9,000,000 Jehovah's Witnesses around the world—a dangerous religious cult that denies Jesus' deity, denies the Godhead, denies that Jesus physically resurrected from the dead, denies that Hell is a literal place, and requires forsaking your sinful bad habits to be saved (sadly the same as most perverted Baptist churches today also teach). [3]Pensacola Christian College teaches this damnable heresy! False doctrine concerning salvation has crept into nearly all religious schools, missions and churches today.

Then there are the secretive Mormons—a Masonic despicable religious cult of 17,000,000 followers based upon the sex perverted teachings of Joseph Smith (1805-1844). Smith was eventually lynched by an angry mob because of his illicit relations with several dozen women, all done in the name of God and religion. Remember, in the eyes of a wicked person anything can be justified. The wicked Jews in the Old Testament were committing adultery, theft, idolatry and murder, claiming that they were all doing God's will (Jeremiah 7:8-10). Some of the most heinous evils in history have been unjustly done in God's name. Adolf Hitler claimed to be doing God's will during the Holocaust, while murdering innocent people. President George W. Bush claimed to be doing God's will, while he ruthlessly murdered 2,300,000 innocent Iraqis. Nobody is doing "

God's will

"

who is committing acts of unspeakable evil (James 1:13-14).

I could go on and on, mentioning the names of well-known religious cults, false religions and heretics. The Churches of Christ comes to mind, who have about 2,000,000 members worldwide. This cult errantly requires that you forsake your sinful bad habits to be saved, which is works, not grace. Churches of Christ also foolishly require water baptism to get to Heaven, which is a counterfeit plan of salvation that absolutely cannot produce the required new birth. And for that matter, so also do Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses and Lutherans ([4]according to Martin Luther himself) require water baptism to be saved, which proves that they are NOT saved at all. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I feel sorry for the unsaved man who is searching for the truth. He is confused and like the popular 1980 song by Johnny Lee, "[5]Looking For Love," the unsaved man is oftentimes looking for truth in all the wrong places. He goes to the Catholic church and is introduced to ritualism and worshipping idols. He goes to the Mormon church and is shown Masonic ceremonies and taught a damnable counterfeit plan of salvation. Then he goes to the Seventh-Day Adventist

cult and is errantly taught that he must keep the Ten Commandments to prove that his faith is genuine or else he is not saved (by the way, this is [6]the same tommyrot that Bob Jones University teaches today). To attack the Gospel of free grace is to attack the God of grace. Please RUN from these dangerous false religions and cults!!!

I remember reading that famous television actor, [7]Jackie Gleason (aka, “The Great One“”), was [8]infatuated with the afterlife before he died in 1987. Sadly, from listening to Mr. Gleason in a 60-Minutes interview, in which he said he didn’t think that God would send him to Hell for committing one sin, I don’t think he died in the Lord. According to James 2:10, committing even one sin is the same as breaking all of God’s commandments. The reason why is because even one sin is all it takes to disqualify anyone from entering into Heaven. Dear reader, you don’t have to be good to get to Heaven, you must be 100 % perfect! Since no human being other than Jesus has ever lived a perfect life (Hebrews 4:15), we need a Savior. That is why God sent His only begotten Son into the world, so that He could di in our place on the cross. By trusting Christ to save you, God the Father imputes (counts) Christ’s righteousness to you by faith (Romans 4:4-7, 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9). If you are saved, God doesn’t see your sins anymore, He only sees Jesus’ righteousness! I speak of one’s POSITION in Christ. Our CONDITION is a separate matter entirely, which does not affect our salvation. Remember, eternal life is the free gift of God, received by faith, paid for by Jesus’ precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Some critics of “

Easy-Believism

”

like to call this

“

cheap grace,

”

but in fact, it is free grace. It is free to you and me, because it cost Jesus His life.

Having said all that, the inspired Holy Bible teaches that the grace of Gold that brings salvation has appeared to ALL MEN (i.e., every human being). **Titus 2:11, “ For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, ”** I don’t claim to understand how this works. Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) wrote an enlightening article titled: ’[9]Is God Unfair To The Heathen?’ Dr. Younce teaches that if a heathen in the remote jungles of some remote place on earth has a desire to learn the truth, God is obligated to send them more truth. But if they reject the light which they already have, then God is not obligated to give them more light. I agree with Pastor Younce in this matter of spiritual enlightenment.

I haven’t even mentioned all the wacky charismatic false prophets and health, wealth and prosperity heretics; namely: Pat Robertson, Joyce Meyer, Joel Osteen, Steven Furtick, Benny Hinn, Peter Popoff, Joel Osteen, Oral Roberts, Bill Hamon, Jim Bakker and countless more phonies, cons and charlatans. Their damnation slumbereth not. That is, they are already damned, it’s just a matter of time until their day of reckoning arrives. With all these crooks, liars and fraudsters, it is no wonder why millions of lost sinners today won’t have anything to do with the churches. Frankly, I don’t blame them one bit. But sadly, if they only knew THE TRUTH about how normal, fair and honest our God is, they would quickly come to receive His only begotten Son as their personal Savior. Please don’t let religion hinder you from coming to Christ dear friend. Your eternal destiny depends on it!

I had a friend when I was growing up, whose mother hated churches. She often spoke of the crazy nuts in churches in her home town, who passed around snakes to see who was right with

God. It's hard to believe that there are still wacky cults like that today, who masquerade as churches. I cannot blame lost sinners for avoiding churches when they see insane stuff like that. But sadly, the only ones who will suffer are the people who refuse to come to Jesus. What saith the Scripture? **John 5:40, "**

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

" Carefully notice that Jesus didn't say you cannot come to Him; but rather,

"ye *will not* come to me." Whether or not someone comes to Christ is solely up to the individual, and no one else. NO ONE can keep you out of Heaven dear reader, except YOU! Believe and be saved!!! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

I humbly believe that if any man, woman or child sincerely desires THE TRUTH, they can find it. God has made a way for men to find and know the truth. It doesn't take a skilled theologian to see that something is very wrong with the Roman Catholic religion. The Bible forbids idolizing men. Jesus forbade calling priests "Father" in reverence (Matthew 23:9), yet that is exactly what the Catholic cult does! The Bible warned that false prophets would come forbidding marriage and eating meats (1st Timothy 4:1-3), yet that is exactly what the Catholic cult does! And there are many further proofs that Catholicism goes totally contrary to the inspired Word of God (Matthew 15:8; Mark 7:9).

I have briefly focused on the evils of Roman Catholicism, but I could just as easily expose thousands of false manmade religions!

Most Americans FALSELY consider Mormons, Roman Catholics, Jehovah's Witnesses, Churches of Christ, Seventh-Day Adventists, Lordship Salvation Baptists, Lutherans, Unitarian Universalists, United Methodists and other pseudo-Christian cults as being "Christian," but in reality NONE OF THEM are Christian. All of these false religions, which add up to over 100 million Americans, falsely think they are Christians but are hellbound infidels. Only born again believers who trust in Jesus Christ alone apart from all works are truly saved.

In addition, the biggest names in evangelicalism today (e.g., Joel Osteen, T.D. Takes, Joyce Meyer, Pat Robertson, Beth Moore, James Dobson, Adrian Rodgers, Billy and Franklin Graham, Chip Ingram, Jimmy Swaggert, Charles Stanley, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Robert Jeffress, Jack Chick, William P. Grady, Sam Gipp, Keith Gomez, Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University, Unshackled, Paul Washer, Ken Ham, Todd Friel and countless other infidels) all preach a counterfeit plan of Lordship Salvation which requires turning (or being willing to turn) from your sinful bad habits to be saved (this is WORKS). With this tragic reality in view, the United States clearly pretends to be a Christian nation, but it is NOT. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins. Thus, eternal life is a free gift from God. The Bible does NOT require that you first be willing to reform to receive that gift.

Let the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE be your guide. Jesus commanded us to 'SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES' in John 5:39. If you want to discover THE TRUTH, then read and study and abide in the inspired Holy Scriptures!!!



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/seventh-day-adventism-is-non-christian.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-satanic-cult-of-seventh-day.html
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2024/02/beware-of-false-gospel-that-pressures.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/the-damnable-martin-luther-deception.html
5. https://youtu.be/8mxIHL6d-RM?si=BcIr63xgRU9xlcvB
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/why-arent-more-people-scared-about.html
8. https://news.miami.edu/stories/2024/10/jackie-gleasons-passion-for-the-occult.html
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/is_god_unfair.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiR-qGszJ0O3sDMk1dzASjQfQ7jVE7zAvO4us2ZT6PZ0kqrzsGqAej9btHTVj0Vkg4GWfrQzD8Tkuzc4Yq_NwDHwscaPuw0nJHGpSY

6.3.24 Is God Unfair To The Heathen? (2025-03-29 02:32)

This is a tremendous printed article (a reply to someone's question) by [1]Dr. Max D. Younce (1935-2023), long time faithful pastor of [2]Heritage Baptist Bible Church in Walnut Grove, Minnesota (from 1991 to 2023). It is really a life-changing sermon. I encourage you to [3]visit their website, where you'll find dozens of free Bible study books and resources to help you grow in the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Without further ado, here is Dr. Younce's sermon titled, "

God Unfair To The Heathen?"

> Thank you for your questions and your concerns. I will attempt to condense this to the basics.
>
> *Step One*: First, we need to keep in mind that God is omniscient, man is not! In John 2:25 we are told concerning Christ, **"And needed not that any should testify of man: FOR HE (Christ) KNEW WHAT WAS IN MAN."** In Job 42:2 we read, **"...that no thought can be withholden from thee."** Ezekiel 11:5 states, **"...for I know the things that come into your mind, every one of them."** Hebrews 4:13 agrees as, **"All things are naked and opened unto the eyes of**

Him with whom we have to do." Keep this in mind as we proceed to Step Two.

Step Two: When God created man, man was created with an inborn knowledge of the God of Creation. Romans 1:19, **"Because that which may be known of God IS MANIFEST IN THEM; for God hath showed it unto them."** In other words, when God created man, He created him with a mind with which to think and to reason. By visually observing all the wonders of Creation: stars, moon, sun, planets, trees, clouds, rain, animal life, plant life; and even himself, man could know that Someone much superior to himself was responsible. Romans 1:20 makes this perfectly clear, **"For the invisible things of Him from the creation of the world are *clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made* (His creation), even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse."** This leads us to step Three.

Step Three: *Man's Responsibility*. All that any person needs to have is a *DESIRE* to know the truth about the God of Creation. Only the infinite, Omniscient God can know the desire of a person—not finite beings such as you and I! Remember, very few people want to know the truth about God. Matthew 7:14 tells us that, **"Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it."** The Greek word for "find" is heurea and can be translated; "get, obtain, perceive, or see." The reason only a few perceive, see, or obtain eternal life is because of their self-righteousness. Read on in Matthew 7:22, **"Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? And in thy name have cast out devils? And in thy name done many wonderful works?"** God answers in Verse 24, **"And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

Christ, addressing the Pharisees in Luke 16:15, exposing their true thinking, "And he (Christ) said unto them, Ye are they which JUSTIFY YOURSELVES before men; BUT GOD KNOWETH YOUR HEARTS..." Many times we have been fooled by people's actions, unaware of what they are really thinking, but not so the Lord! 1st Samuel 16:7b makes this clear, "...for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, BUT THE LORD looketh on the heart." Again, in Luke 18:9, we see the Omniscient Christ exposing the pride and self-righteousness of the Pharisees, "And he (Christ) spake this parable unto certain WHICH TRUSTED IN THEMSELVES that they were righteous, and despised others." These, like others, had no desire to know the truth; but, were gods unto themselves, seeking to be justified by their own righteousness. This leads us to Step Four, where we examine God's responsibility.

Step Four: *God's Responsibility*. God loved and created mankind so that He could have fellowship with thinking beings. He loved mankind or He wouldn't have created them and He wanted mankind to love Him. He created male and female capable of reproducing, thus populating the earth with people who would love Him and He them. As we know, sin entered and separated His creation from Him. Some have asked why God allowed this to happen. God wanted people to love Him of their own freewill, knowing that He loved them or He wouldn't have created them. Who would want a mechanical, programmed robot to say, "I love you," with no meaning, feelings, or *free will*? The reason God gave man a free choice and allowed him to sin was, "That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace

in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus" (Ephesians 2:7). This He proved, as we know from John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

Peter also reveals God's will in 2nd Peter 3:9, **"The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, NOT WILLING THAT ANY SHOULD PERISH, BUT THAT ALL SHOULD COME TO REPENTANCE** (In the Greek, "A change of mind"). Now that we know God's will, we realize it becomes His responsibility to keep alive, and get the truth to, anyone who has a desire to know the true and living God of Creation.

An example of God's longsuffering can be seen clear back in Genesis 15 in the account of His dealings with the heathen nations then in the Lan of Canaan, which Israel was eventually to conquer. Seven great nations are given by name in Deuteronomy 7:1. God waited over 400 more years for these people to have a desire to know the true and living God, which shows God's longsuffering. The record is in Genesis 15:13, 16, **"...and they (Egypt) shall afflict them (Israel) four hundred years;" "But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: FOR THE INIQUITY OF THE AMORITES IS NOT YET FULL."** God extended His grace and long-suffering 400 more years to see *if these nations (including the Amorites) has a DESIRE* to know the true God of Creation. They did not. Of the hundreds of thousands of people living there, we know there was one exception. Rahab and her family (Joshua 2) were spared during the taking of Jericho for her faith in God.

Deuteronomy 7 records God's instructions for Israel to destroy all these nations occupying the land of Canaan. May I pause and answer the question: "Why would God be so 'mean' as to have the little babies and children killed along with the parents?" The answer is very simple and logical. Should children under the age of accountability die, they would go to be with the Lord (2nd Samuel 12:22,23 cf. Psalm 16:9,10). These little babies and children, if left to their parents to raise; would, no doubt, become as heathen as their parents and destined for Hell. Because of God's grace and wisdom, you and I will see these little ones in Heaven which God took prematurely to raise Himself.

Should a person desire to know the truth, it then becomes God's responsibilities to get the truth to them. This can be seen in Acts 10, and 11 where the account is given of Cornelius who was **"A devout man and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayer to God alway"** (Acts 10:2). God told Cornelius to **"...call for Simon, whose surname is Peter: Who shall tell thee words whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved"** (Acts 11:13b, 14). Cornelius was religious, but lost. However, he had a *desire* to know the truth (John 14:6); therefore, God fulfilled His responsibility by sending Peter with the message of the Gospel.

We should mention one more example, the Ethiopian eunuch. He was in charge of all the treasure belonging to the queen of the Ethiopians. More importantly, he was a religious man as he had come to Jerusalem to worship (Acts 8:27). On the way back, he had stopped and was reading the Book of Isaiah (Acts 8:30). Like Cornelius, this man was religious but lost. Nevertheless, God knew he had a *desire* to know the truth. Philip had been preaching in many villages of the Samaritans when the

Lord spoke to him, instructing him to go down where the eunuch was (Acts 8:25,26). Again, we find God fulfilled His responsibility, predicated upon the eunuch's desire to know the truth. Philip led him to Christ and then baptized him. This leads us to Step Five.

Step Five. Many have a mistaken idea that if all the "heathen" were given the Gospel, most of the "heathen" would abandon their idols, their false Gods, and be gloriously saved! This kind of reasoning leads one to blame God for their eternal destiny in Hell. The idea that all, or the majority of, those who have not heard the truth would be saved, if they had the truth, is just not true! The Word of God repudiates this philosophy from man's reasoning. Remember, God knows man—a thousand times better!—than man knows man. No man knows what another person will or will not do; but, God does, because He is omniscient.

Recall the Words of Christ, Himself, in Matthew 7:14, **"Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, AND FEW THERE BE THAT FIND IT"** (i.e., perceive or obtain it). Why is this so? The answer lies in man's pride and self-righteousness; therefore, they willfully reject the truth. Notice Christ's Words in Matthew 13:15, **"For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed..."** (i.e., to the truth). Compared to the multitudes who have ever lived, only a few have been saved from the time of creation until now.

At the time of the flood mankind had lived upon the earth 1656 years, and there were hundreds of thousands of people living on the earth at the time of the flood. How many were saved at the time of the flood? Only eight. Those who decided not to board the ark had heard the truth, as Noah preached for 120 years prior to the flood judgment. The Bible says, **"He (Noah) was a preacher of righteousness"** (2nd Peter 2:5).

What about Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah, Zeboiim, and Zoar (Genesis 14:2), which were all destroyed by God? (Genesis 19:24,25). There were hundreds of thousands of people in these cities, yet God could not even find ten that were saved.

Look at Pentecost, just 50 days after Christ was crucified and resurrected. We have the record of the first 40 of these 50 days after His resurrection in Acts 1:3, **"To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:" "And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep"** (1st Corinthians 15:4-6). He then ascended back to Heaven ten days before Pentecost (Acts 1:11). Read 1st Corinthians 15:3-8. We learn, from Acts 2:8-11, of the tremendous populace from all sects and areas that had come to Jerusalem to worship at the feast of Pentecost. It is estimated that there could have been over 300,000 in and around Jerusalem. Remember, all Jewish males were required by the Law to come to this feast (Deuteronomy 16:16; Exodus 23:17). In Acts 2:41 we are told that only 3,000 out of approximately 300,000 believed and were saved. That is only one out of 100. One must remember that

many of these had seen Christ crucified, with their own eyes, and then observed Him alive after the resurrection for a month and ten days (Acts 1:13). Yet, only one out of every hundred would believe and be saved. On to Step 6.

Step 6: *Consider America today*...as compared to the heathen. First, let me re-emphasize a popular misconception. "If all people hear the Gospel; that Christ died, was buried and rose again to pay for their sins; they will believe and receive His promise of everlasting life" (John 3:16). If that were true, then why do Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormons, Christian Scientists, Catholicism, Hinduism, Buddhism, etc. totally reject salvation as a free gift without their own self-righteousness of good works included? All these have access to the truth, through radio, television, and print, that a person is only saved one way. **"For by grace are ye saved through faith: and that not of yourselves: it is the gift (eternal life) of God, NOT OF WORKS, lest any man should boast"** (Ephesians 2:8,9). Yet, they totally reject the truth!

Just because people living in the jungles and bush country have not advanced in the technology of agriculture, medicine, sciences, etc., does not qualify them as "heathen," as we think. Many of these tribes have a higher value on life, marriage and the family than America does. It is estimated that 4,000 babies, daily, are slaughtered by abortion in America. Lesbians and homosexuals have brainwashed America to the point, most of the schools are teaching our young people to accept this as an "alternative" lifestyle instead of what God calls it, "Plain, old perverted sin." Of all the missionary books I have read, I do not recall any of the missionaries encountering the problem of homosexuality in the bush tribes. Many of the so-called "heathen" execute the death penalty for adultery because of their values concerning the home and family.

Look at America! We even have our pulpits being saturated with homosexual and lesbian so-called preachers, with a Bible ON the pulpit in which they do not believe. Some of the peoples and tribes we call "heathen" are more civilized than our so-called educated people in America, including our Supreme Court! Look at the educated fools (Psalm 14:1) who saturate our grade schools, and colleges with their agnostic and atheistic ideologies of false science (evolution—1st Timothy 6:20). All of these are born with a knowledge there is a God Who created them. All have access to God's Word, the Bible. All can observe the evidences of God, their Creator, in Astronomy, Botany, true Science, the wonder of living creatures—yet, deny the truth. The leads us to Step 7, the conclusion.

Step 7: In conclusion, I want to address those of you who seem so concerned about those who have never heard the Gospel and are going to spend eternity in Hell. Consider the following:

1. You are not God, therefore you do not possess the attributes God possesses. You and I do not possess foreknowledge; i.e., God knows everything. He knows what you are going to think before you ever think it. Foreknowledge contains only one element—God knows everything that is going to happen before it happens. He knows the things that would have happened, if the things that did happen, hadn't happened! Since you are not God and do not know all things as God does,

then I would suggest that you quit trying to play God, second-guessing God, and questioning God's love for His creation.

2. One must remember that unsaved parents and religion are opposed to the Gospel. This is why generation after generation will spend eternity in Hell. The children believe their unsaved parents instead of opening the Bible for the truth. Remember, the children grow up and as teen-agers, then adults, they have the same enlightenment from God as everyone else. Recall Romans 1:20, **"For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse*."** This is the external cosmology and that of nature, also. The internal evidence is stated in Verse 19, **"Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them."**

   When God created man with a mind to think and reason with, it contained the knowledge that God was the Creator of everything, including themselves as mankind. The God of Creation had His Word written in the Bible, which will always point us to Jesus Christ for salvation (Acts 4:12). This is Christianity. Christ dying and being resurrected in payment for the sins of the world; therefore, eternal life is available to anyone as a free gift only (Titus 3:5; Ephesians 2:8,9).

   Religion, whether Catholicism, Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormonism, Islam, World-Wide Church of God (Armstrongism), Unitarianism, Scientology, and on and on, is always characterized by man, through his own achievement, trying to reach up to God or become his own god. How often, when witnessing, have you had a Roman Catholic tell you, "I was raised a Catholic and I will die a Catholic!" Their children were taught the same as they were taught; and, on it goes, from generation to generation. You have the same process in tribal peoples, whether in Africa, New Guinea, Ecuador, etc. I have witnessed to an innumerable amount of Lutherans and Catholics and found families going back to a great-great-great-grandmother, all united in believing that infant baptism provides salvation for their children. This philosophy, or heresy, was passed down to great-grandmother, grandmother, mother, then son or daughter. I cannot recall how many times I have had a Lutheran or Catholic tell me that his or her mother had them baptized as a baby, and they were "all right"! How sad; but, this is religion and not Christianity. I have related to them that nowhere does the Bible say that babies are to be baptized. Rather, when you reach the age of understanding right from wrong, you must trust Jesus Christ as your own personal Savior. They wanted nothing to do with it at all.

3. Now, the good news! Once in a while, you will find a person who does not bow to family peer pressure and exercises his own thinking. I have led Catholics, Lutherans, Jehovah's Witnesses and others to Jesus Christ because they had a *desire* to know the truth. Remember this, the same truth (John 14:6) that one member of a family accepted, is available to every member of that family, going back hundreds of years. Why only one or two who has accepted Jesus Christ as their Savior, out of hundreds in their family tree over myriads of years? The answer lies in a person's free will and personal responsibility. May I call your attention again to God's disclosure of the case in Matthew 13:15, **"For *this peoples* heart is waxed gross, and *their ears* are dull of hearing, and *their eyes* they have closed..."** Personally, I would rather deal with someone who has never been to church, than a person raised in a religion which

has "brainwashed" them with their philosophical ideologies and traditions rather than the Word of God.

Taking into consideration God's attributes of foreknowledge, omniscience, omnipresence, and omnipotence, you can rest assured of these two things:

A. God knows who will accept Jesus Christ as their Savior when they hear the truth, because of His foreknowledge and omniscience.

B. With His attributes of omnisapience and omnipotence, God is able to get the message to the person who has a desire to know the truth, and will accept it when they receive it.

There are many generation of people, for hundreds of years, whom God knew would reject Jesus Christ as their Savior—if they had the truth. They have already rejected the knowledge of God they were born with, along with the external evidence of creation and cosmology (Romans 1:19-23; Isaiah 45:6). This is evidenced by the Amorites in Canaan who, as God describes in Romans 1:22,23, **"Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, and changed the glory of the incorruptible God into an image** (Deuteronomy 4:15-19) **made like unto corruptible man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts and creeping things."** Yet, God waited 400 years and not one, except Rahab, had a desire to know the true and living God!

4. Man's unbelief. I have found that many of those who seem so concerned about people thousands of miles away, do not witness for Christ in their own town. Why? If you are a Christian, explain to me why you are so interested in someone going to Hell ten thousand miles away from you, and not interested in someone going to Hell ten blocks away from you in your own town.

   Consider this. You may not be a Christian, just a skeptic trying to blame God out of your own ignorance for something to justify your own unbelief. Those that blame God for the so-called heathen going to Hell, evidently know nothing of the God and the Christ of the Bible. If you are in this category, this what you do not believe about God and why your mind is in the dilemma it is in.

God is Love - John 3:16-18; 2nd Peter 3:9; Romans 5:8,9

God is Omniscient (all-knowing) - 1st John 3:20; Psalm 94:11; 1st Kings 8:39; Hebrews 4:13

God is Omnisapient (all-wisdom) - Romans 11:33; 1st Corinthians 2:4

God is Omnipotent (all-powerful) - Revelation 19:6; Matthew 19:26; Genesis 18:14a

God is Longsuffering -2nd Peter 3:9; Exodus 34:6; 1st Peter 3:20

God is Just - Deuteronomy 32:4; Isaiah 45:21

God is Righteous - He will never allow the unbeliever to enter Heaven; nor will He permit the believer to enter Hell - John 3:36; John 5:24

The problem with skeptics and their view of the so-called heathen is, they attempt to reduce the Infinite God to their own finite thinking. Man cannot look into the mind of another man and know what he is thinking now, or what his mind will accept or reject in the future. Only God knows this.

Skeptics need to believe God when He said He loved the world (John 3:16) and is longsuffering and not willing any should perish (2nd Peter 3:9). Believe God, that He knows who will believe; and will act upon their desire to know; and get them the truth. Remember the Ethiopian eunuch and Cornelius. Remember, there are hundreds of thousands of people in false religions who will not accept Jesus Christ as their Savior. I am now talking about America! Go into a small town with one Catholic church, two Lutheran churches, and a Methodist churches and start witnessing. I did this one day and, after talking with about 120 persons, could not find one that knew they had eternal life because of trusting Jesus Christ as their personal Savior. Not one! When you that doubt God, start believing God; then, you will have **"the peace of God which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus"** (Philippians 4:7).

I was talking to a man, some time back, and he had the same question we have been discussing here. My question to him was, "Since he was so concerned about tribes in New Guinea, why didn't he go to a Bible college, learn the Word of God, learn their language, and go there as a missionary?" His mouth dropped down to about his knees!

May I say this in closing? Never doubt God's love as He loves His creation more than any human being loves another. It only angers God when someone, because of their own ignorance, accuses Him of being unjust. God warns such persons in Isaiah 45:9, **"Woe unto him that striveth with his maker..."** Maybe you have doubts because you are not saved and cannot see things through the eyes of God, as revealed in His Word. 1st Corinthians 2:14 lets us know, **"But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned."**

"Except a man be born again, he cannot see..." (John 3:3).

If you are not absolutely sure you are going to Heaven when you die—you probably are not! Right now...put your trust in Jesus Christ as your Savior and have the peace of knowing you have eternal life.

"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him" (John 3:36). Also read 1st John 5:13.

[4]



[5]



[6] **SO GREAT SALVATION**

(a wonderful 24-part MP3 Bible study by [7]Pastor Max D. Younce)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/pastor_younce.htm
2. https://heritagebbc.com/
3. https://heritagebbc.com/bible-study-resources/books-by-dr-max-d-younce/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_pAJ9s-IBT9uSTMy49kOUlrSG85ULN16bPTcn2uk7HLcX4

oTYzhtddnzPB52vzCzjb9Q-BIiaNLME6T62lwyo9hgeuEwuf6qGguk

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhR0g6HVzkpTjNpEu2CoX3r8lva24c8TxemDPh6HZiwXWEVbK67Y1rXzmRiKk8PmBSowqf54P_Atcj9UZAoxV73lgdP8znGZmiwWsA

6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/so_great_salvation.htm

7. https://heritagebbc.com/

6.3.25 Pastor Jack Hyles On the King James Bible Issue (2025-03-30 03:14)

An interview of Dr. Jack Hyles by Attorney David Gibbs Jr.

Many people say they love Brother Hyles and follow Brother Hyles, but when it comes down to it, many people just didn't really understand what he meant, or just didn't "catch it." Brother Hyles taught us over and over to be loyal to principles and not institutions. That sounded good when it was another institution, but he wasn't teaching that to us about another institution, he was teaching that because he knew one day that "our" institution would change. I don't think he or any of us thought it would be so soon.

The more I read from Brother Hyles, the more I am amazed at his wisdom and understanding. The words you are about to read are from an interview book put together by Attorney David Gibbs. The book is titled, "Attorney David C. Gibbs, Jr. Interviews Dr. Jack Hyles." Most of the guys I have talked to don't have this book and many of them never heard about it. I bought a copy, years ago, and by accident was reminded of some great words of wisdom. I believe they are very applicable for us today.

These excerpts comes from a section titled, "Dr. Hyles Answering Questions on Standing for the Faith," pages 153-158. ...

> **Dr. Hyles:** "Our big battle is over the Bible. For the next ten years it will be an increasingly big battle – I mean over the preservation of the King James text. I think there will be no difference in the next ten years than in the last ten years. Every generation is a part of the same performance – same play, just different actors. Every generation has to rediscover the truth for itself. Every generation has to rediscover the Bible for itself. Every generation has to become fundamental. You are not born a fundamentalist. You become a fundamentalist. Every generation has to come out of its previous generation.
>
> It is just like the physical birth. There must be born from the dying fundamentalism a new generation – a baby fundamentalism – for the next generation. Just as the old generation does not want to pass off the scene physically, the old generation does not want to pass off the scene spiritually either. Those who came from the Southern Baptist, are now playing the part that the Southern Baptist Convention played when I was a young man. The Jack Hyleses are not coming out of the Southern Baptist Convention these days. They are coming out of the conventions that came out of the Southern Baptist Convention.
>
> **Attorney Gibbs:** That is interesting.

Dr. Hyles: Any generation that does not come out of its mother will die, because the mother is going to die. Consequently, the next generation is the same as the last generation. I see the same signs of decay in our fundamental, independent Baptist movement. I have no desire to sit in judgment against any movement, but a movement is like a car. You are going to trade it in after a while. It is a vehicle. It is not the church – it is a vehicle, and the vehicle is going to wear out.

Attorney Gibbs: We have forgotten that the movements are not the church sometimes.

Dr. Hyles: I see the same stagnation in the groups that came out of the Southern Baptist Convention forty years ago. I also see the same argument by the movement for staying in it that I saw forty years ago. For example, we all differ they say. Let us disagree, but let us by all means not divide. The same people that are saying let us not divide are the ones that divided in the past generation, and the ones from which they divided said in the past generation let us not divide.

Attorney Gibbs: That is the very counsel they rejected in the past, or they would not be where they are?

Dr. Hyles: We have come out of Egypt into the wilderness only to build our own little Egypt in the wilderness. We have found we are not opposed to bondage. We are opposed to our bondage. If we can be Pharaoh, we do not mind having bondage.

Attorney Gibbs: I have not heard you say that before. That is good.

Dr. Hyles: Consequently, every generation must rediscover herself. Every generation of fundamentalism must give birth to the next generation of fundamentalism, and you give birth to something that comes out of your body. The tragic part of it is, a mother who gives birth to a baby is not upset about it.

We have become so enamored with the tool that we forget the project. Before you know it, the tool becomes more important than the project. I think there has to be another Baptist Bible Fellowship someday. There has to be another Southside Baptist Fellowship someday. There must be new babies being born that come from the mothers. Some of these groups are just as exclusive in their acceptance of others as were the Southern Baptists. It is hard for younger preachers to understand this.

I can take the same sermons I preached at the Southern Baptist Convention forty years ago and find as much difficulty and as much opposition preaching that same sermon in our independent Baptist Fellowships today. We have the same roots of decay and the same signs of decay that we had then. I hesitate to use the word fundamentalist, because in many cases they are not fundamentalist anymore – they are independent Baptists. They do not realize what we pulled out of because they have seen Southern Baptist continue to decay. They know a Southern Baptist Convention as it is today.

Attorney Gibbs: They are thinking that is what you pulled out of?

Dr. Hyles: I have a sermon that I have preached a time or two. I do not think you have heard it. It is called, "A Purpose." It was said unto Job that he left his purpose. I have tried to live for purpose. My purpose has been twofold – to get everybody I can saved and to try to save my country. Within that purpose there have been some dreams. Some of those dreams have been shattered, but the purpose remains the same. I do not live for dreams – I live for purpose. I have had some plans that have gone awry. I do not live for plans – I live for purpose. I have had some hopes that have faded. I do not live for hopes – I live for the purpose.

As you get older it is easier for that purpose to get fuzzy. For many reasons it is harder to stand. I have nothing but sympathy and compassion for these men who are not standing as they once stood. On a scale of one to ten, it took a "two" to stand forty years ago, and it takes a "ten" to stand now.

I was at a board meeting a few months ago. I was as much out of place at that board meeting of independent Baptists a few months ago as I was forty years ago in a board meeting with Southern Baptists. Those men with whom I was sitting were men that sat with me and felt out of place with me years ago. So, now you can feel out of place with those who felt out of place with you years ago. Because of knowing it is more difficult, I certainly have a sense of patience with them. I certainly do not feel any animosity toward them, because I know how difficult it is.

One of the hardest promises I ever made was to be loyal to principle and not to institutions. [See page 5] It is one of the five promises I made to God many years ago. It is easy to make that, but you find out that institutions are composed of individuals. It is easy to say that I am not going to stand for that institution until – all of the sudden – you realize that an institution is composed of people with whom you serve and love deeply.

I have churches that I went to for thirty years that will not have me anymore. I have one church I went to for thirty years in a row. They will not have me anymore. Do you know what the issue is? The King James Bible.

Thirty-one years ago we stood together on the King James Bible. So, when men with whom you fought, you now have to fight, it is pretty easy to stack arms.

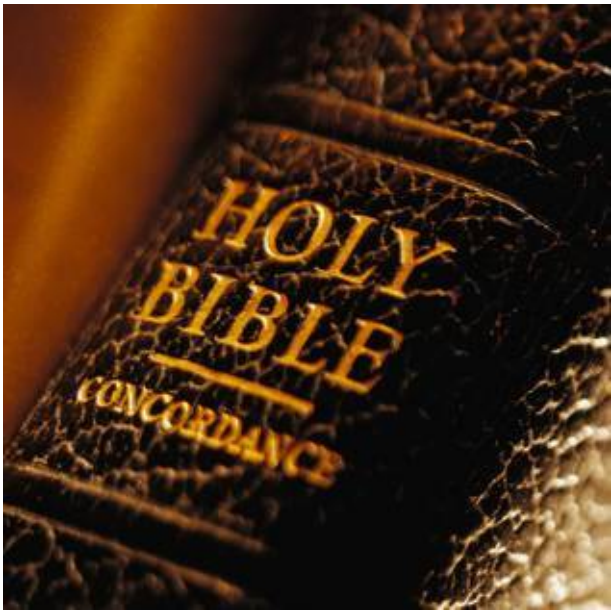

6.4 April

6.4.1 There's No Such Thing As A "Good Christian" (2025-04-02 06:16)

Romans 7:18-21, "For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not. For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me."

Every year I receive a remarkable amount of ministry emails from discouraged, frustrated and down believers who tell me of their futile struggle with sin; about their often failures to overcome temptation. I always reply by letting them know they are in good company, because I struggle with sin on a daily basis just like everyone else. The Apostle Paul admitted his struggle with sin on a regular basis, as seen in Romans 7:14-25. Even the best Christian is still a woeful dirty sinner. Only our position in Christ, which is by faith alone, makes us appear righteous in the sight of our holy Creator and God. That is why the only boast we can honestly and justifiably make as believers is to brag on our great God, Lord and Savior who died in our place on the cross. The only good thing in me is Jesus Christ!

However, I wisely learned a long time ago from Pastor Jack Hyles: "Don't be reluctant to admit to people that you have feet or clay, but don't ever show them your feet." That is, it's perfectly okay to admit to others that you are a woeful sinner just like they are, but don't ever confess your sins to them.

There are a few reasons why you should never confess your sins to others:

1. They could go tell others. They might even tell the world about your sins on social media. Always protect your good name! **Proverbs 22:1, "A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.**

”

2. The details of your sins are absolutely none of anyone’s business. I hate the Devil’s modern corrupt Bible revisions, which change the truth into a lie (Romans 1:25). We read in James 5:16 in the inspired King James Bible to “confess your faults one to another,” but all of the [1]modern corrupt Bibles changed it to “confess your sins” to others. That is NOT what the true Bible says. There is a gargantuan difference between apologizing to the pastor for being late at times to church, versus confessing to him that you’ve been lusting with sexual fantasies upon the pastor’s wife. You’d be insane to confess your sins, and likely missing your teeth. There is a fine line between faith and foolishness!
3. Gossip can destroy even the best friendships. I lost a good friend from Bible college, when a wicked person spoke gossip to the man’s wife, and she told her husband, and it permanently strained our friendship. More lives are ruined by an ungodly tongue than for any other reason. **Proverbs 16:28, “A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.”**
4. Someday others may use your past against you. It’s never wise to share your dirty laundry with others, for many reasons. Only God can forgive your sins, so only the Lord needs to know about your Skeleton Closet. Don’t be reluctant to admit to people that you have feet of clay, but don’t ever show them your feet.

Over the past 23 years of internet ministry since 2002 (it is 23 years this month in April), I have received tens of thousands of emails. More times that I care to remember, I have had people confess their sins to me. I didn’t ask them to, they just did for whatever reason. I have to be on guard and be very careful as a Bible preacher, because I have many enemies. When a stranger contacts me and tells me of horrible sins they have committed, I always suspect that they might be attempting to get me to do the same, by sharing my sins with them. I NEVER do that, because they could maliciously publish my email all over cyberspace, blabbing what I told them in confidentiality. I have to always be on guard (Proverbs 4:23). I NEVER confess my sins to anybody except God in Heaven. I never type anything in an email that I wouldn’t mind the whole world reading. That is just wise common sense. Always protect yourself.

The Bible teaches that the human heart is desperately wicked and deceitful. **Jeremiah 17:9, “The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?”** James 3:7-8 warns us that every wild beast has been tamed by mankind, but the human tongue can no man tame. The tongue is an unruly evil, set on fire of Hell, full of the poison of snakes. This is why King Solomon wrote in **Proverbs 10:19, “**

In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

” Perhaps God gave us two ears and one mouth, to teach us that we should listen twice as much as we talk. I admit that I am guilty of talking too much sometimes. It is a constant struggle to limit my words in conversation, to season my words with grace.

Colossians 4:6, “ Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man. ”

There is no such thing as a good Christian. You might compare yourself to a worse person and feel like you’re a good Christian, but we are all a spiritual mess! We are all struggling sinners. We all have to be careful about refraining from gossip. We all struggle with our own cesspool of weakness, hurt feelings, pride, resentment and anger. Don’t judge others because they sin differently than you do! There is nothing worse than a judgmental believer who has become a fruit inspector. The wise and mature saint fully understands that he is just as wicked as the

vilest sinner in God's sight, if it weren't for the sin-cleansing blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19). That is, my sin belongs to me, but my righteousness is Jesus Christ's. The ONLY righteousness

that I have is the imputed righteousness of God through faith in Jesus (Romans 4:4-7). **Philippians 3:9,**

"And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith..." Amen and amen.

You and I simply cannot live the Christian life in our own feeble human strength. What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 2:20-21, "*I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."** Jesus lives the Christian life through us, if we yield to Him. This is the *fruit* of the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 2:22-25). Every believer has the Spirit of Christ, that is, the Holy Spirit living within our spirit, soul and body (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

Romans 7:24-25, "O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin." Notice that the Apostle Paul didn't express remorse over the wretched man that he used to be; but rather, **"O wretched man that I am!"** The mature Christian doesn't look down on others who sin. No, he says in his

heart of hearts, "We have sinned." That is why the psalmist David exclaimed in **Psalms 106:6, "*We have sinned* with our fathers, *we have committed iniquity*, *we have done wickedly*."** I love that godly humility! David didn't have a Pharisaical self-righteous attitude. He didn't say, "Our fathers have sinned." He humbly said, "WE HAVE SINNED." Don't ever speak evil against your parents, because whether you realize it yet or not, you are just as much a wicked sinner in God's sight as they were (James 2:10).

Humbly said, when people receive love, patience, comfort and mercy from me, it is not me; but rather, I am simply allowing God's Spirit to love, help, care and comfort others *through me*. This is the *fruit* of the Spirit. My favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached a helpful sermon on this very topic titled: '[2]FILLED WITH HIS FULNESS' (MP3). God bless you dear reader and THANK YOU for your continued interest in my blog ministry. To God be all the praise, credit and glory. Jesus is precious!!!



1. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=James%205%3A16&version=NIV
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha112215.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiwZdXFyptW-3cnLVzRoHRzCuN78TlMLjBcyh_hrTqYLyJB-vH1QGgsrwHSxhhfzggSWeo8IEZhtFprCcpAAsKvKlXT040YG9Xtuml

---

6.4.2 False Doctrine Is Everywhere Today (2025-04-04 11:00)

Hebrews 13:9, " Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein."

There's a lot of strange things being taught in today's churches and Bible colleges. I found this excellent meme the other day. ...

[1]



If you visit enough churches nowadays you can find just about any strange doctrine. Please remember dear reader that the inspired King James Bible is not just our final authority, it is our *only authority* in all matters of faith, morality, doctrine and ethics. **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** The Lord Himself commands us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!

Tragically, most pastors today DO NOT search the Scriptures to form their teachings, they merely follow what other religious men are preaching. That is why the [2]incompetent pastors at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) are today preaching [3]another gospel of Lordship Salvation. They don't follow the inspired Holy Bible at PCC, they go along with the wrong crowd. Sadly, PCC denies that we have an inspired Holy Bible today, and they think the King James Bible has mistakes in it. I find no fault in the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE!!!

The biggest mistake you'll ever make is to follow the teachings of a pastor without SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES to verify what he is telling you. We must be like THE BEREANS in the Bible. **Acts 17:10-11, "And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto**

Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and *searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*." I strongly encourage you to become an Objective Thinker! That is, question everything and test (try) it against the inspired Word of God (1st John 4:1). Sadly, much of the garbage that you'll hear preached in the average church and Bible college today is unbiblical tommyrot.

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be all the praise, credit and glory (John 15:5). Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8OBtn9AyrOYnhCiAyH3_7KV6W78jGa2lXHYZTn1ux_GeZ4MOWXz5o5zKoSRTvb62TQuBhLTBi58KDm3znrqBGsgMQko_jjvGmSpJ
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/shame-on-sword-of-lord-for-promoting.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/02/the-grass-is-always-greener-over-septic.html

---

6.4.3 Beware Of Dangerous False Prophet Mike Adams (aka, "The Health Ranger") (2025-04-06 12:39)

1st John 2:22-23, "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also."

Mike Adams' teachings would be a great script for a new episode of The Outer Limits or Star Trek. Today, I found "[1]Sermon 100" by Mike Adams.

Mike Adam's world view is pagan and disturbing to say the least. It was 33rd degree Freemason Manly P. Hall who rightly said:

> **"The half-truth is the most dangerous form of lie, because it can be defended in part by incontestable logic."**

Adams utilizes this common form of deception, when he keeps deceptively mentioning "God" and "the Bible," while simultaneously speaking of life as a "simulation" and his "church of natural abundance," which confuses people. Adams speaks of the "multiverse and the cosmos, teaching that God has given us to power to "create variations" of our own existence by "choice and the application of free will." Adams is a bonafide nutcase!

Mike Adams condemns Christian churches for dropping the ball, for teaching salvation by grace alone through faith. Beginning just after 9 minutes into "Sermon 100," Adams errantly teaches that works are required to get to Heaven. He misinterprets [2]James 2:8-17 from the Bible, teaching that we must keep the law (do works) to be saved. Adams says the churches are mostly wrong and we must do WORKS to spawn new universities and possibilities. Adams wickedly condemns the biblical truth of salvation by God's grace through faith alone, and falsely claims that the Apostle James rejects salvation by faith alone without works. Mike Adams has been inspired by demons. Adams is a complete hellbound fool who wrests the Scripture to his own destruction. ...

> 2nd Peter 3:16-17, “As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.”

I once heard Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) rightly teach that religious cults are started by unsaved people who try to understand the Holy Bible without the presence of the Author (God). They don’t have the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9), since they have never been born again, so they interpret the inspired Word of God from their own heathen perspective. That is what Mike Adams is doing. He is not saved, does not have the indwelling Holy Spirit, but yet he has attempted to figure out the Holy Bible from a humanistic point of view.

At 18 minutes into his "Sermon 100" video, he errantly teaches there are THREE THINGS you must do to get to heaven:

1. Repent of your sins (ask for forgiveness of your sins)
2. Be obedient to God’s teachings and laws (possess good moral behavior, honesty)
3. Operate in service to others (give to and help others in need)

BLASPHEMY!!! Mike is a child of the Devil, preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation.

Mike Adams plainly denies that faith in the name of Jesus is the way to Heaven. Mike wickedly and foolishly says, "I think Jesus would approve of that plan (Mike’s plan), because that is what He taught." Uh, no, that is NOT what Jesus taught. What saith the Scripture? ...

> John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”
>
> John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.”

Mike errantly teaches that to get to Heaven, you must do good deeds as an expression of your faith in the teachings of Jesus. Mike says that ancient people who never heard the name of Jesus could still go to heaven by doing good works, “ they earn their way to Heaven through the expression of faith through their deeds, by being good people
”

(22:22 time in sermon). So, according to Mike Adams you CAN get to Heaven without having any faith in Christ.

Mike Adams strongly disagrees with the inspired Holy Bible. We read in the book of Acts...

> **Acts 4:10-12, “Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by *the name of Jesus Christ* of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. *Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved*.”**

According to Mike Adams (24:12 in "Sermon 100"), there are aliens (conscious beings) on other planets, and these wacky principles of salvation that he teaches also apply to them.

At 24:40 in "Sermon 100," Adams says he is trying help Christians to "smash the prison walls" in "limited thinking in churches and Bible schools" who teach salvation by faith alone in Jesus. Mike foolishly thinks that the biblical truth that salvation is found only through faith alone in the name of Jesus is a toxic teaching that must be overcome through enlightenment. Mike says today's churches must push beyond the boundaries and understand that "works" are required to get to Heaven. What a theological liar!!!

Mike bizarrely teaches that humans are "frozen light appearing as matter." He says we are "beings of light who are living in an artificial simulation which consists of the illusion of matter that is nothing but standing waves of light." He says, "we are made of that stuff." What a child of the Devil! Mike Adams is his own worst enemy. Mike Adams is a perfect example of what happens to an unsaved man who tries to do things his own way instead of God's way. **Proverbs 16:25, "There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** Mike is blinded by Satan!

Kindly said, unfortunately, Mike Adams is a new age nutcase. Throughout his teachings he references the 1999 movie, "The Matrix" (a very popular science fiction film). Mike continually mentions the "red pill" from the movie. Mike's soul is broken! At 29:07 in "Sermon 100," he speaks of "morphic resonance," "cloud consciousness" and "patterns of nature." These are heathen new age terms, not biblical terms. Mike says we are "one with everything in the cosmos." That is pagan talk, not the words of a born again Christian. We are NOT one with the cosmos! Mike is an arrogant fool who thinks that local Christian churches around the world are enslaved to the false teaching that salvation is found only in the name of Jesus. Satan (Mike Adams), get thee behind me!

Please avoid this wicked false prophet Mike Adams (the so-called: "Health Ranger"). Mike needs Jesus Christ before it is too late for him. If he died today, God forbid, Mike would sadly spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire (John 8:24; Revelation 14:13; 20:11-15). I sincerely hope that Mike repents of his counterfeit plan of salvation and new age nonsense before his time runs out. **John 6:40, " And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

Dear friend, there is only ONE WAY to have your sins forgiven and go to Heaven someday, and that is through faith alone in the precious name of Jesus! To be saved, you must come to God by faith as a needy sinner and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then resurrected from the dead three days later. This is 'THE GOSPEL (i.e., the 'GOOD NEWS') according to [3]1st Corinthians 15:1-6. There is NO OTHER WAY to Heaven, and anybody who says otherwise is calling God a liar. Kindly said, Mike Adams is a bold-faced liar.

> 2nd Timothy 4:2-4, "
>
> Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.
>
> For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;
>
> And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

”

I recently spoke with a 52 year old woman, who is a mother to six children (one a miscarriage). She told me she grew up in Minnesota and went to college to become a psychologist, because she was curious why people do the things that they do.

Then she began to talk about the “energy” in the universe, and how we must keep our human

“frequencies in alignment to promote well-being and good health.” She said that God is the energy in the universe. It didn’t take me more than one minute to realize that she has been caught up into the Satanic new age movement. I felt so sorry for her, knowing that her mind is filled with unbiblical rubbish and tommyrot. Clearly, she is a child of the Devil (John 8:44), lost and hellbound in her sins (John 8:24). I thank God times ten thousand that I am a born again Christian, and that my mind is filled with the precious Words of the inspired King James Bible!

Dear reader, when anyone starts talking about God as being a form of

“energy,” run! I asked the woman if she believed that God is an actual person, but she doesn’t. I shared with her Colossians 3:1 from the Holy Bible, which plainly says that God sits upon a throne in Heaven, and Jesus sits on His Father’s right hand. A “throne” is a concrete (as versus abstract) object. To sit upon a throne, God must have a physical body, and so also must Jesus His Son. She couldn’t answer my reasoning from the Word of God.

I also shared with her the biblical truth that Jesus physically resurrected rom the dead in a literal body, and was seen by over 500 believers at one time (1st Corinthians 15:6). Then, when it was time to leave, Jesus physically and visibly ascended up into the heavens (Acts 1:11). There is nothing in the Bible which indicates that Jesus transformed from a physical body into a spirit form when He left the earth.

I humbly believe Jesus physically left this earth (accompanied by angels) and journeyed to the Pearly City of Heaven, wherever that may be located in the universe. In His resurrected body, Jesus walked through walls (John 20:26) and was immortal. Certainly He could survive traveling through space without an astronaut’s suit. Granted, this is mere speculation, simply because the Bible does not tell us these things. What we do know factually is that Jesus resurrected and ascended into the clouds with a physical body.

I implore you dear reader to avoid the new age mess at all cost, lest you also become infected by it’s tentacles. New age philosophy is everywhere today in American culture. Oprah Winfrey in particular has done more to promote the demonic new age movement than anybody else. Hundreds of her heathen guests are well known new age gurus, who reject the Holy Bible. [4]Oprah has said publicly that Jesus couldn’t possible be the only way to Heaven. Well, Oprah is 100 % WRONG!!! What saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*.”**

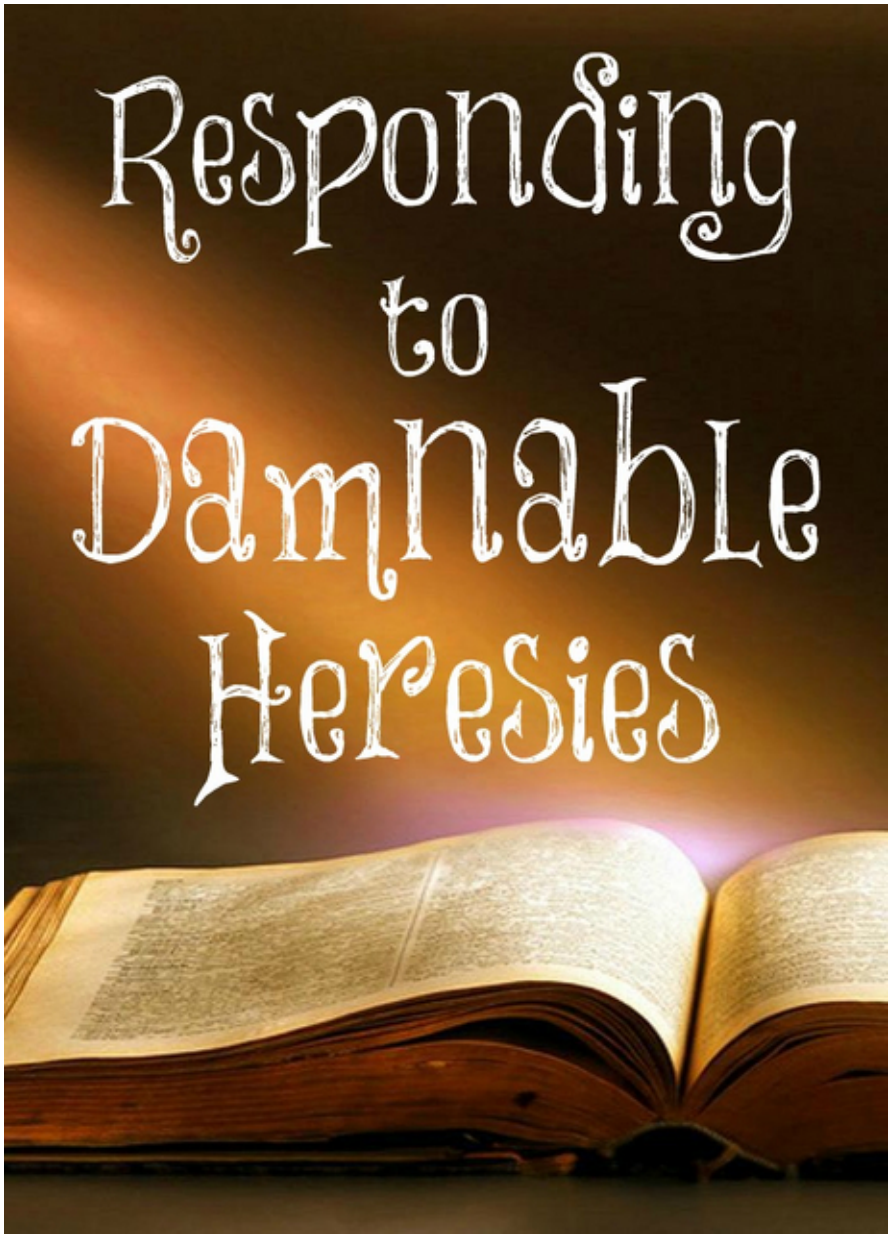

1. https://www.brighteon.com/af7336d3-c070-43e9-acf7-7db7fcda0aad
2. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=james%202&version=KJV
3. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%2015:1-6&version=KJV
4. https://youtu.be/noO_dCWtB1E?si=z7xMdJ9jBXgWn6E4
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgWXdQ7BhXOGxFFnF2nAlf-_JrkzAnPUhfmB_X24ChoYAlcFc6ERet7RWcCvRXv8Zr8VyxCNDOOQ3sxCPtRJDfVkc666b1iO7zNYyN

6.4.4 I'll See You In The Rapture (2025-04-07 10:30)

1st Thessalonians 4:14-18, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the

archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. Wherefore comfort one another with these words."

I found this really nice Gospel song on YouTube called, "I'll See You In The Rapture," from 1975 by The Florida Boys. I love the pedal steel guitar!



I'll See You In The Rapture
(The Florida Boys, 1975)

[1]**Here are a bunch more Gospel quartet albums!!!**

A few months ago, I purchased a license for the '[2]4K DOWNLOADER' program for about $10, which is good for a lifetime! With the program you can download YouTube videos as MP4's or audio MP3's, and there is an option to download the entire YouTube channel if you'd like. So, if you want to download all that nice music, you can do so easily with 4K DOWNLOADER.

As an alternative, if you want to do it the harder way, but still very effective, you can download and install the [3]free Audacity program to your computer and record anything you want. If you can hear it, you can record it! For stubborn YouTube videos that are copyright protected, I use Audacity to record them instead. One way or another, '[4]I'll get you my pretty!'

A new dog appeared in my yard two days ago and now we're buddies...



Have a good day and THANK YOU for reading my ministry blog. I also post new articles daily on my '[6]Recent Articles' page at Jesus-is-Savior.com (which by God's grace I started in 2002). To God alone be the glory, great things He hath done (and is doing).

1. https://www.youtube.com/@RTHMusicArchive2507/playlists
2. https://www.4kdownload.com/products/videodownloader-42
3. https://v2-audacity.com/
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OQ_g6NOo7yo
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiT58MAV8h39sy2gEHNwy38UUpufferVxG8rb3yFYq4iwskCMcgt74dTM91B2HUeKt2dSETHkaHSvx3TN0ybZ1LxXPY7JoplzRnL1
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm

6.4.5 Be Careful What Advice You Give To Others (2025-04-08 19:25)

Esther 5:14, "*Then said Zeresh his wife* and all his friends unto him, *Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high*, and tomorrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made."

Esther 9:25, "But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, *should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows*."

I love the true story of Esther in the Old Testament. You can hear [1]Alexander Scourby read the entire book of Esther in just 30 minutes! Although "God" is not mentioned even once in all ten chapters of Esther, we see the hand of God working throughout the book of Esther. We learn a great truth then, that when we cannot see the great HAND of our God, we should trust the great HEART of our God. If you have never watched the movie of Esther, it is wonderful. You can watch it now for FREE on YouTube.



Esther

The story of Esther is amazing!

As the story is told, we read that Haman was a bigshot in the Medo-Persian kingdom. When Haman passed by all the townspeople bowed in reverence to him, making obeisance (worship). But there was a Christian man named Mordecai, a Jew, who refused to bow to any man! Amen and amen! It is wicked when Catholics bow in reverence to their priests and the Pope (Matthew 23:9). Every time Haman passed by and saw that Mordecai refused to bow down to him, it burned him up inside. The matter festered like cancer in Haman's proud soul.

So, wicked Haman went home whining like a big baby because Mordecai refused to bow down before him. Like so many foolish women today, Haman's wicked wife suggested that Haman

build a gallows 50 cubits (75 feet) high to hang Mordecai on. Oh my, what a foolish woman! Little did she know that her hateful words would come back to haunt her for the rest of her life. When Haman's ungodly plot to kill innocent Haman was exposed, his malicious plan backfired upon him and his family. Consequently, Haman and his ten sons were all hanged upon the 75 foot gallows that Haman's evil wife had told him to do. Talk about poetic justice!

Haman's foolish wife didn't think in a thousand years, that her evil words that evening at home to her husband would result in seeing all ten of her sons hanging lifeless 75 feet in the air by their necks. Do you know why she wanted the gallows built 75 feet high? It was so that the whole city could see what happens to anyone who refuses to bow to her husband, Haman. Talk about family pride! To appease her wicked husband's pride, she wanted him to make an example of innocent Mordecai, by hanging his dead body 75 feet in the air for all to see. Instead, the dead bodies of her husband and their ten sons were all displayed 75 feet in the air for the whole city and visiting travelers to see. What goes around comes around! **Proverbs 26:27, " Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him."** Oh, you had better be careful what advice you give to others, especially your own family, because your words might come back to forever haunt you!

Ungodly feminist women (churches are full of them today) in particular are eager to give other women malicious advice to hurt their boyfriend or husband. Watch out! You'd better think twice, because you may live to regret your words and actions. Just like the snake (Satan) in Genesis who destroyed Eve's life, people are often no better than the serpent in the Garden of Eden. And then after they give you destructive advice to ruin your marriage and family, they are never heard from again, just like the disgusting serpent in Genesis chapter 3.

Please kindly tell meddling people to shut up! *Get thee behind me, Satan!* Many pastor's wives are devils, who will ruin your marriage if you are stupid enough to listen to their toxic feminist advice at a difficult time in your marriage. America's pastors and pastor's wives today are often public enemy number one! Nobody cares about your family any more than you do. Anybody who advises you to file for divorce, or subtly leads you in that direction, has been inspired by demons.

I hope you will read the book of Esther and let this truth sink in dear reader. Haman's wife was an idiot, really. **Esther 5:14, "*Then said Zeresh his wife* and all his friends unto him, *Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high*, and tomorrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made."** It wasn't just Mrs. Haman, it was also his so-called

"

friends.

" With lousy friends like that Haman didn't need any enemies!

I titled this article,

"

Be Careful What Advice You Give To Others.

" But I could have equally titled it,

"

Be Careful What Advice You Take From Others.

” Haman was a darn fool to take such horrible advice from his wife and friends. You see, those friends weren’t the one’s who would suffer the consequences of Haman’s actions. It is easy for some wicked female Bible college staff member to advise a female student to call the police on her husband, because that staff member doesn’t have to suffer the consequences that follow. That dumbass staff member has zero liability, but she is helping to ruin a marriage. I saw it happen. You are a FOOL if you ever call the police on your spouse, because the police couldn’t care less about shooting people. Many a wives and mothers have rued the day that they ever called the cops on a loved one. I am thinking about a mother who wept bitterly when the police killed her teenage son. He was high on drugs in the backyard. She called the police, thinking it was the best thing to do. The police are trained to kill, kill, kill. You’ve got to be smarter than the average bear folks.

Please be careful what advice you take from people, including a pastor. I thank God that I didn’t take the advice of dozens of dangerous doctors throughout my life, who likely would have killed me with experiential drugs and procedures. One crazy doctor (a neurologist on Guam) wanted to inject Botox into my neck to treat my pain. As I always do, I told him that I needed to go home and think about it. I read online that the U.S. FDA has issued warnings against taking Botox injections. I immediately decided not to take the injections. The FDA warned that you could develop permanent irreversible damage in non-related parts of your body, from where the injection was done. My quack doctor never told me any of that. I believe that everything I have shared with you so far in this blog falls under my favorite Bible verse from **Proverbs 4:23, “ Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.**

”

May we all be very careful what advice we give and take from others, because it could adversely affect or destroy somebody’s life.

1. https://youtu.be/WVtz1yaj1AU?si=vETLeldZIUVg_NfI

6.4.6 The Most Horrifying Thought Of All (2025-04-12 13:49)

“In FLAMING FIRE taking VENGEANCE on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord...” —2nd Thessalonians 1:8

As I was resting this afternoon, I pondered how horrifying it will be for most people when they die—realizing for the first time in their existence that the Holy Bible was 100 % true, but they rejected it, and now it is TOO LATE and they cannot go back! What a horrifying thought. Can you image dying, and then finding yourself in Hell, tormented in flames of fire, and you know that there is no way out, no escape, no rest, no relief, no water, no mercy, nor compassion, no love, no joy, no peace, no friends, no second chances, no end in sight... DAMNED FOR ALL ETERNITY!!! It will be just like being buried alive! That thought should scare you immensely if you’ve never been born-again by faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ!

All of today's boastful atheists, blasphemers and God-haters will one day bow and confess in eternity that Jesus Christ is Lord of all (Philippians 2:9-10). They will weep bitter tears of regret and sorrow, and gnash their teeth in shock and agony, as they realize they could have spent eternity freely living a life that those in Beverly Hills, California, today could only envy. If you die in your sins friend, how will you feel when you see Christians in Heaven enjoying all that is good (Romans 8:32), but yourself spending eternity suffering without rest in the horrifying Lake of Fire? You will be tormented, miserable and wishing you had never been born. You will be terrified beyond imagination!!! **Luke 13:28, "There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out."**

Why Pastors Don't Preach On Hell Anymore

I wouldn't give you a dime for a so-called "church" that doesn't preach on Hell, fire and damnation. If your church is dead, please leave. What's the use of going to a church that doesn't have preaching? Why waste your time? Why attend a church that has fallen prey to the Lordship Salvation heresy? Why attend a church that uses a satanic modern Bible version? You won't change them, they'll corrupt you! I'm not saying to leave an imperfect church, God forbid. Albeit, when a pastor is so arrogant and distant from God that he is following heretics like Ravi Zacharias, Billy Graham, Rick Warren, John MacArthur and other ecumenical false prophets, it's time to get out!

Most churches today are DEAD spiritually. I'll tell you, I'm totally disgusted with a capital "D" at today's pathetic churches, especially our Independent Baptist churches. They're no longer truly fundamental with few exceptions. What has happened in America? I'll tell you what has happened. **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon."** Very few pastors who serve money are aware of it, because denial is a part of our sinful human nature.

This is why the Bible teaches in **Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?"** Most of today's churches are DEAD. I'm talking about the Bob Jones crowd. I'm talking about the Northland Baptist University crowd. I'm talking about the Southwestern Baptist Seminary crowd. I'm talking about the Southern Baptist Convention crowd and Dallas Theological University. I could list thousands of dead theological institutions, Bible colleges, seminaries and groups.

It was Evangelist Billy Sunday who rightly said a century ago...

> "It would be a godsend if the Church would suffer persecution today; she hasn't suffered it for hundreds of years. She is growing rich and lagging behind. Going back."
>
> SOURCE: Billy Sunday, The Need for Revivals, From "Billy Sunday: The Man and His Message," by William T. Ellis, Philadelphia: John C. Winston Co., 1914

In 2014, a century later after Billy Sunday's indictment of modern churches, nothing further can be said except that Billy Sunday didn't know how right he was!!!

If I had my way, I'd fire every pastor who doesn't preach on Hell. I know a Baptist pastor who won't preach on Hell, but he invites out-of-town evangelists who'll do the dirty work for him and mention Hell. Still, I have more respect for that milquetoast preacher than I do for those shameful preachers who dare not even allow others to mention Hell, fire and damnation from the pulpit. The love of money has destroyed our churches. And by the way, you don't have to be greedy or covetous to SERVE money, you just need to prioritize money over the truth. Notice in Luke 16:13 that the Bible contrasts who you are serving: God or mammon (wealth).

Most religious people fail to understand that only God decides who or what comprises a "church." Mormons are a satanic cult, not a New Testament church. Seventh Day Adventists are a satanic cult, not a Biblical church. Roman Catholicism is a satanic cult, not a Spirit-filled church in any way. Catholics are two-fold the children of Hell, both because they are blinded by false religion and also need to get saved. You can't get saved until you first realize that you are lost. That's what repentance is all about. Repentance is realizing that you are a woeful sinner in the eyes of a holy God, which causes you to see your need for the Savior, Jesus Christ.

There is a Path to Heaven That Leads to Hell

It depresses me when I think about the world's one billion Christ-rejecting Muslims. They're all going straight to Hell when they die. That thought should depress every soul-conscious Christian. Islam (whose UNholy book is the Koran, or Quran) adamantly deny that Jesus is the Christ. **1st John 2:22, "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son." The Holy Bible calls Muslims "liars" and "antichrists"!** May I say, Judaism (whose UNholy book is the Talmud) also denies that Jesus is the Christ. Judaizers are also liars and antichrists! There are many ways that Satan blinds and misleads people away from the Gospel (good news) of Jesus Christ by which we are saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4) . . .

> Romans 1:15-17, "So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also. For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith."

Jesus' disciples asked Him an amazing question that Christian believers often ask today, two millenniums later...

> Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."

What horrifying words! Jesus said that MOST people who seek entrance into Heaven's pearly gates will be turned away!!!

I once heard the [1]missionary Paris Reidhead (1919-1992) foolishly say in a sermon titled, "[2]Ten Shekels And A Shirt," that people who only get saved due to fear of going to Hell are false converts. Nothing could be further from the truth! Wanting to escape the fires of Hell

is a very good reason to seek salvation.

Here is Paris Reidhead's satanic false plan of salvation . . .

> "Dear friends there's only one reason, one reason, for a sinner to repent—and that's because Jesus Christ deserves the worship, and the adoration, and the love, and the obedience of his heart—not because he'll go to Heaven. If the only reason you repented dear friend was to keep out of Hell, all you are is just a Levite serving for ten shekels and a shirt. That's all! You're trying to serve God because He'll do you good. But a repentant heart is a heart that has seen something of the enormity of the crime of playing God and denying the just and righteous God the worship and the obedience that He deserves.
>
> Why should a sinner repent? Because God deserves the obedience and love that he has refused to give Him, not so that he'll go to Heaven. [If] The only reason he repents is so that he'll go to Heaven, it's nothing but trying to make a deal or bargain with God. Why should a sinner give up all his sins? Why should he be challenged to do it? Why should he make restitution when he's coming to Christ? Because God deserves the obedience that He demands!
>
> I have talked with people who have no assurance of sins forgiven. They want to feel saved before they're willing to commit themselves to Christ; but I believe that the only ones whom God actually witnesses (by His Spirit) that they're born-again are the people (whether they say it or not) that come to Jesus Christ and say something like this—'Lord Jesus I'm going to obey you, and love you, and serve you, and do what you want me to do—as long as I live, even if I go to Hell at the end of the road—simply because you are worthy to be loved and served and I'm not trying to make a deal with You!"'
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Paris Reidhead, from the sermon, "[3]TEN SHEKELS AND A SHIRT"

According to Mr. Reidhead, only repentance which sees God as a holy God and compels a person to turn from their sin and pursue a holy life is acceptable to God. That is a total misrepresentation of the plan of salvation. THE TRUTH is that eternal life is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9) to anyone who wants it. You don't have to pursue holiness to obtain it, for that would be human effort and self-righteousness.

A changed life is the FRUIT of genuine repentance, and not a part of the ROOT of saving-faith; but you cannot and should not mandate those changes for salvation, because men cannot see into other men's hearts. **1st Samuel 16:7b, "for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart."** This is why James spoke of being justified by works in the sight of men (James 2:18-22); whereas Paul spoke of being justified in the eyes of God (Romans 4:5-6).

Please don't confuse sonship with discipleship and fellowship. God put Hebrews 12:6-8 in the Bible for those of His children who choose to live in sin. God chastises and scourges His children, if they are indeed His children!!! God doesn't discipline the Devil's children (John 8:44).

Romans 10:3-4 plainly teaches that we are saved by God's righteousness through faith in Christ Jesus, and not by our own self righteous works. Again, please consider the precious and plain teachings of **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."**

The rich man in Luke 16:19-31 died in his sins without Christ. During his earthly life, the rich man had no interest in the things of God. He lived in splendor in a mansion and enjoyed all the delicacies of life, eating heartily and making merry in his heart daily; but now he is burning in Hell, being tormented in flames...

> **Luke 16:22b-24, "the rich man also died, and was buried; And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame."**

Please don't wait until it is too late like the rich man in Luke 16:19-31 foolishly did. In Hell (Greek: Hades) he lifted up his voice in torments, begging for a single drop of water, but it was too late. The rich man was shown no mercy by God nor anyone else. Oh, my friend, do not toy with God. Do not tempt the mighty hand of God. Today could be your last day on earth. Please do not miss what just might be your last train to Heaven. The engine is roaring. The train whistle is blowing. The wheels are ready to be set in motion. Are you a secure passenger or a foolish spectator who will be left behind? [4]Now is the time of salvation!!!

The Bible Warns of Everlasting Fire, Torment and Suffering in Hell

I was saddened today as I thought about all the billions of people who are going to burn in Hell for all eternity. Do you realize that even after a trillion years, it won't even be the beginning of one's punishment if they die in their sins without Jesus Christ. Many people, even preachers, have difficulty grasping the reality of eternal punishment; however, we are not as holy as God, so we cannot understand such things as God does. If the Holy Bible says it, that settles it, whether we believe it or not.

Only a complete fool would disregard the inspired Words of God...

> **Revelation 20:10-15, "And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."**

Jesus warned of the fire that shall never be quenched in Hell. Presently, unsaved people go to Hades (Hell) when they die, waiting trial at The Great White Throne of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15), at which time they will be sentenced and cast into Gehenna (Hell), which is the Lake of Fire forever (for an in-depth study on Hell, please see: [5]A Biblical Examination of Hell)...

> **Mark 9:44-48, "And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea. And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched."**

The Lake of Fire (Greek: Gehenna) is a place of torment with fire and brimstone. There is smoke. There will be no rest day nor night forever. This is the future home of all the damned who die in their sins without Christ, and those who worshipped THE BEAST...



Revelation 14:9-13, “And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name. Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus. And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.”

"And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire." —Revelation 20:11

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/paris_reidhead.htm
2. http://youtu.be/nDQC45_RA2c?t=39m45s
3. http://youtu.be/nDQC45_RA2c?t=39m45s
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/how_to_be_saved.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/hell.pdf
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/signs_of_satan_01.htm

6.4.7 Beware Of Another Jesus (2025-04-14 12:49)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

The Apostle Paul warns us about another Jesus in our text Scripture passage. Many religions propagate a false narrative of who Jesus really is. Take for example the Mormon religious cult. Contrary to the inspired Holy Bible, Mormons believe that Jesus was first made by God the Father, then he progressed, eventually became exalted to godhood and is now [1]united in purpose (this is a Mormon website) and power with the Father. According to perverse Mormon theology, Jesus was merely a man who became a god; as opposed to the eternal Son who took on flesh (John 1:1-3, 14).

Like the Jehovah's Witness cult, Mormons teach that Jesus was the brother of Lucifer. Mormons falsely teach that Jesus

proposed a better plan of redemption than Lucifer and won the designation of "Messiah." Mormons bizarrely teach that Jesus

Mormons talk about a Jesus who was the spirit child of Heavenly Father and Heavenly Mother. They refer to Jesus as the brother of Lucifer who proposed a better plan of redemption and won the designation "Messiah." They believe in a Jesus who filled in the gap of humanity's need through his atoning sweat in the garden. [2]Mormons strangely believe (this is a Mormon website) that Jesus paid for ours sins in the Garden of Gethsemane while agonizing, where the Bible says His sweat was as great drops of blood (Luke 22:44); rather than redeeming us as the Bible teaches through His sacrifice on the cross of Calvary (Hebrews 12:2).

Beware of another Jesus dear reader! Mormons have another Jesus! **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which *seeth the Son*, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** You cannot " believe on him (the Son)

"

Jesus if you have THE WRONG Jesus. We "see the Son" in the inspired Holy Bible, as He really is, the virgin-born eternal Son of God, the sinless Christ, who was crucified on a cross for our sins! But tragically Mormons, Muslims, Jehovah's Witnesses, Buddhists and Roman Catholics, to name but a few groups of infidels, have ANOTHER JESUS who cannot save anyone. Putting your trust (faith, reliance) in ANOTHER JESUS cannot produce the new birth (i.e., to be born again) which Jesus warned is mandatory to enter into the Kingdom of God (John 3:1-7).

We know Scripturally that Satan is a finite created being

—

a malevolent fallen archangel

—

Lucifer. Jesus always existed, because He is almighty God (Revelation 1:8). Contrary to what all the tampered with modern Bible revisions say, God did not create all things

“

through

”

Jesus; but rather, all things were made

“

by

”

Jesus (John 1:3 - King James Bible

). I cannot warn you enough to avoid all modern English revisions of the Bible, because they have been perverted by wicked sinners. Only the King James Bible is the inspired trustworthy Word of God.

Beware of another Jesus! I recently shared the Gospel with a woman. She is 52 years old, a mother of 6 children, and she told me that she has a degree in psychology. Oh boy! As she talked about the “energy” exerted between us humans and our need to maintain proper “frequencies” for our overall well-being, it didn’t take me very long to sadly realize that she has been sucked hook, line and sinker into the demonic New Age movement. Sadly, she declined to accept a free hard copy that I kindly offered her of Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book, “[3]I Never Knew You” (free .pdf version), which presents the Gospel beautifully. She sadly doesn’t want the truth (2nd Timothy 3:7). I have learned over the duration of my lifetime that secular psychology is practically synonymous with heathen New Age doctrine. I feel sorry for this woman. She has been lied to by Satan, drawn into the wacky New Age religion. I believe New Age will be the religion of the coming Antichrist, the Man of Sin, whom the Bible says will worship **“the god of forces”** (Daniel 11:38).

When it comes to salvation, we don’t accomplish some of it and then allow Jesus to finish it. Sadly, this is the garbage being preached in most churches today, which tragically includes most Baptist churches. [4]Lordship Salvation mixes works with grace, perverting God’s simple plan of salvation. Lordship Salvation cannot produce the new birth that is required to enter into Heaven. But that is ANOTHER GOSPEL, in this blog we’re addressing ANOTHER JESUS. You cannot be born again if you believe that Jesus is merely a good man who once lived upon the earth.

The famous civil rights activist and Baptist preacher, [5]Martin Luther King Jr., wickedly denied Jesus’ deity. King also denied Jesus’ virgin birth and physical resurrection. Although he was a Baptist preacher, Mr. King no doubt went to Hell when he was assassinated in 1968 (John 8:24). NO ONE is a born again Christian who denies Jesus’ deity, virgin birth and bodily resurrection. That is ANOTHER JESUS! To be saved, you MUST believe on the correct Jesus.

Let’s examine the Jehovah’s Witness’ (JW’s) cult. JW’s errantly believe that Jesus and Lucifer are brothers. They teach that Michael the archangel became Jesus on earth, and then when Christ went back to Heaven, he became Michael again. We know biblically that Jesus has always been the eternal Son of God. Renee Roland is a popular female preacher on YouTube. Sadly, [6]she foolishly teaches that Jesus didn’t became the Son of God until he came to earth. Kindly said, I believe that Renee is not saved. She denies that Christ-rejecters will spend eternity burning in the literal fires of Hell. She denies the eternal Sonship of Jesus. Renee propagates ANOTHER JESUS that is not the same Jesus portrayed in the inspired Holy Bible!

Going back to the Jehovah Witnesses, their cult also has ANOTHER JESUS. JW's deny that Jesus is almighty God. They instead errantly teach that Jesus is "

a god,

"

but not The God. However, we read in Revelation 1:8 that Jesus called Himself

"

the Almighty.

" In John 10:33 we clearly see that Jesus claimed to be God, for which the wicked unbelieving Pharisees stoned Him in an attempt to murder the Lord.

I tell you with all biblical authority dear reader that there is no salvation in these false religions. Hellbound Roman Catholics also have ANOTHER JESUS. They elevate Mary (Jesus' biological mother) to the level of Christ Himself, even in some cultures teaching that Mary is a

"co-redemptrix

" with Christ, helping to save sinners. Catholics are sinfully taught to pray to Mary, so that she will go soften Jesus' heart to get their prayers answered. That is evil ideology! The Bible plainly teaches in **1st Timothy 2:5-6, "For there is one God, and *one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus*; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time."** Jesus is the only Mediator (the God-man) who intercedes between God and men. Jesus again makes this truth plain to see in **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*."** Mary was a dirty guilty sinner, just like you and me and everyone else; she cannot do anything to help get your prayers answered, and it is very evil to think otherwise.

Have you believed another Jesus friend? In Islam, a deadly false religion, they teach in the Koran that Jesus is not the only begotten Son of God. What saith the Scripture? **1st John 2:22-23, "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also."**

As you talk with different people throughout your life, you will discover as I have that there are all kinds of strange, dangerous and unbiblical ideas in society. You'll find every philosophy from A to Z, from soup to nuts! For this reason it is imperative that we (as God's redeemed children) be firmly grounded and settled in the inspired Holy Bible.

> **Colossians 1:21-23a, " And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight: *If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled*, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven... "**

This passage of inspired Scripture is not teaching that you can lose God's free gift of eternal life, nor that we must labor to maintain a state of salvation. Salvation is not a state which we must strive to remain in; but rather, a new birth—a one time supernatural miracle by God's

Holy Spirit. This passage, in my humble opinion, simply refers to people who attend church for years without ever being born again, so in time they leave because they were never really saved at all. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

The true Jesus of the Holy Bible (all Scriptures references are only to the King James Bible):

- Jesus always existed as God, and the Son of God (Hebrews 13:8)
- Jesus is a member of the Godhead, aka, the Trinity (Matthew 28:19-20; 1st John 5:7)
- Jesus was not created, but He did create all things (John 1:3)
- Jesus is the incarnate (made flesh) Word of God (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13)
- Jesus was born of a virgin (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23)
- Jesus was God upon the earth (1st Timothy 3:16; Colossians 2:9)
- Jesus is the only begotten Son of God (John 3:16)
- Jesus is the Christ (John 20:31)
- Jesus never sinned one time (Hebrews 4:15)
- Jesus died on a cross to pay for our sins (1st Corinthians 1:17; 1st Corinthians 15:1-6)
- Jesus was buried in a tomb
  (1st Corinthians 15:1-6)
- Jesus resurrected physically from the dead after three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-6)
- Jesus physically ascended into Heaven in a body (Acts 1:11)
- Jesus physically exists in Heaven, sitting on a throne to the Father's right side (Colossians 3:1).
- Jesus is physically coming back to the earth in the future (Revelation 1:7)

These are biblical fundamental truths, aka, the doctrine of Christ (2nd John 1:9-10). Please don't let anyone deceive you by selling you a counterfeit Jesus.



1. https://site.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/general-conference/2013/04/the-father-and-the-son?lang=eng&adobe_mc_ref=https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/gen
2. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/ensign/2006/04/from-the-garden-to-the-empty-tomb?lang=eng&adobe_mc_ref=https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/ensig
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/mlk_jr.htm
6. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2025/03/beware-of-renee-rolands-false-teaching.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjd9BEt0L3AQif0z_F-Vy6hGdmon13ZSqCzNV7qGcsjnOegZttSx04nqhaI1vbrA9BSRlQDO0loQDgrSq7R2l-eUX786JL0iYDyXF8

6.4.8 Why Secular Psychology Cannot Help You (2025-04-17 00:00)

Psalms 1:1-3, “

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.”

Secular psychologists are all false prophets! They offer no hope to their patients. Whereas the inspired Word of God teaches that faith in Jesus Christ is the ONLY source of true hope for humanity, secular psychology will NEVER mention the name of Jesus as the source of hope and healing.

> **1st Peter 1:3-5, “ Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively**

hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time."

When a secular psychologist fails to tell their clients about Jesus, how can they offer anyone hope? **1st Corinthians 15:19-20, "**

If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.

" Our text passage of Scripture from a Psalms 1:1-3 warns against walking in the COUNSEL of the ungodly. This is why you should never seek counsel from a secular psychology.

Now, if you have a mental health problem that is beyond the realm of biblical counseling, then you might need medication (drugs) to cope with your affliction. So, you may need help from a licensed psychiatrist who can legally prescribe drugs (a psychologist cannot prescribe drugs). I heard my favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), say in a sermon that some people do need help from a psychiatrist. I fully agree. There are some crazy people in this world who need help that is beyond the capabilities of the local New Testament church. Albeit, having said that, I firmly believe that at least 95 % of people who go to a psychiatrist don't need to. Their problem is sin. There problem is rebellion against the God of the inspired King James Bible. My long time ministry friend, Pastor Max Younce (1935-2023), preached a helpful sermon on this very topic...



Pastor Max D. Younce Human Wisdom Verses Divine Wisdom 1 of 2

The heathen world (including secular psychology) doesn't recognize sin as the core culprit of humanity's problems and failures. Secular psychologists won't ever tell you the truth that your mental problems are likely caused by your unwillingness to receive Jesus Christ as your personal savior, and that living in rebellion against the inspired Holy Bible will ruin your life. **Psalms 9:17, "**

The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.

” A non-Christian counselor forgets God. He or she legally is not even allowed to counsel you on the basis of Scriptural teachings. If they did, they could lose their professional license as a psychologist, and risk rejection and scorn from heathen peers.

The Holy Bible teaches that in many cases God wants us to suffer. Yes, you read right (1st Peter 1:7-9). Suffering helps to conform us more into the image of Christ. The Apostle Paul teaches us as believers to rejoice in our afflictions, health problems and hardships, because when we are weak we are strong in Christ (2nd Corinthians 12:9-10). This is the exact opposite of what the foolish world teaches! The world teaches the foolish idea popularize by Charles Darwin in the 19th century that only the strong survive. But the Bible teaches that only the weak survive in Christ. God will use a proud Christian (James 4:6). Secular psychology won't tell you the truth that suffering is meaningful and even necessary for Christian growth.

Whereas the heathen world tells us to believe in our self, the inspired Holy Bible commands us instead to trust in God (Mark 11:22). Secular psychology won't tell you the importance of forgiving others on the basis that God forgives those who trust in His only begotten Son (Ephesians 4:32). Since all my sins have been forgiven by faith alone in Jesus Christ, I am commanded by God to forgive others. To refuse to forgive those people who have hurt us in the past may cause mental depression, frustration and anger issues. The first step to forgive others is to let God forgive you, by trusting Christ as your Savior. You will never be able to love others until you first allow God to love you (1st John 4:19).

1st Peter 2:2-3 tells us to **“ desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby: If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious. ”** A secular psychologist won't tell you this truth. Psychologists will often blame your parents, you, your spouse or other external factors in your life, but they won't tell you what the Bible says.

Proverbs 14:27, “ The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death. ” Only a fool tries to counsel someone how to live a happy life apart from faith in Jesus Christ.

I recently met a 52 year old woman who went to school in her youth to become a secular psychologist. She couldn't even carry on a normal conversation with me without speaking of God as merely the “energy” in the universe, and talking about maintaining proper “human frequencies” for good health and wellbeing. I discerned in less than a minute that she sadly has been sucked into the Devil's New Age movement. I shared the Gospel with her and offered a free hard copy of Michael P. Bowen's helpful book, “

[1]I Never Knew You.

” Tragically, she rejected the book and said she wasn't interested in learning how to go to Heaven. One day in eternity she will rue the day that she turned down the Good News of Jesus Christ.

I have learned in life that secular psychology and New Age are often closely related. The problem is that the heathen world are attempting to solve their own dilemmas without the inspired Word of God. **2nd Timothy 3:7,**

“

Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.

” The inspired Word of God contains the answers to life's problems. Secular psychology fails to recognize the reality of sin, which is the core of man's miseries. In sharp contrast, the Holy

Bible identifies the origin of sin in the Garden of Eden (Romans 5:12), and identifies the remedy for sin through faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 5:1).

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

6.4.9 Most Preachers Are Wrong On The Gospel (2025-04-19 10:07)

Acts 15:1 and 24, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. ...Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*..."

I love this passage of inspired Scripture from the King James Bible. A group of unsaved false prophets came to Jerusalem preaching another gospel, saying that you must keep the law (i.e., turn from your sins) to be saved. As a result of this false teaching, quite a controversy was stirred in Jerusalem. The matter was brought to the attention of Jesus' disciples. The Apostle James clears up the matter in Acts 15:24 by confirming that the apostles DID NOT preach such damnable heresy!

I recently found this meme below, which is excellent. Truly a picture is worth a thousand words. The meme emphasis the many alterations and perversions which exist today concerning God's simple of salvation. ...



Thankfully, we do not have to wonder or speculate what the true Gospel (which means "Good News") is because the inspired Word of God plainly tells us...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

The Gospel is comprised of THREE things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay for our sins
2. Jesus was BURIED
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later

These are the FACTS which you must place your trust (faith, reliance) in to be saved. Simply take God at His Word as recorded in the inspired Holy Bible, believing the record which God has given to humanity concerning His only begotten Son, Jesus, the Christ. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** The purpose for which God authored the Book of John is to convince you and me, the readers, that Jesus came to earth as God in the flesh, the only biological (begotten) Son of almighty God; and to convince us that Jesus is the Christ, the promised Messiah who would take away the sins of the world. **John 1:29, "The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world."**

It Is Easy, Simple And Free To Get To Heaven

God intentionally made his plan of salvation very simple because there are a lot of educible slow, uneducated and mentally challenged people in the world. I say that kindly, but realistically. Some people have permanent brain damage from a chronic childhood disease or a traumatic injury. The dear Lord wanted to make it super easy to get to Heaven. Christ paid for our ticket to Heaven in full with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins! That is why it is very wrong for any preacher to teach lost sinners to pray and ask God to forgive their sins! You don't need to "

ask

"

God to save your sins, because Jesus has already paid your debt of sin on the cross 2,000 years ago. **John 6:47,**

" Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life." To go to Heaven, all you need to do is simply BELIEVE that Jesus has already done it all for you!

Bible Repentance Doesn't Mean To Turn From Sin

Jonah 3:10 says, **"**

And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way. Turning from their evil way was WORKS.

" Turning from sin is WORKS! That is a good work, but it is still a self-righteous work. And Titus 3:5 says, **"**

Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost.

" According to Jonah 3:10, turning from sin is a work.

If you tell a lost person that they must "

turn from sin

" (or be willing to turn from sin) to be saved, you are preaching a WORKS-BASED PLAN OF SALVATION. A lost person can turn from sin and still go to Hell as a reformed, religious person. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. That is tragically what Roman Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Churches of Christ, Lutherans, Seventh-Day Adventists and other religious cults are all doing—living the Christian life without having ever been BORN AGAIN. Jesus said in no uncertain terms in **John 3:3b, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

I thank and praise our good God for the small handful of faithful Bible preachers who teach Bible repentance correctly. One such godly man was Mark Cambron (1911-2000), who penned these helpful words...

Dr. Mark G. Cambron Has Repentance 100 % Correct

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [2]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach...

Repentance is necessary for salvation.

The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.

Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.

God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is

completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.

SOURCE: [3]The Cambron Institute

I'm really sick and tired of people corrupting the Gospel of Christ and God's plan of salvation. Lordship Salvation is a LIE STRAIGHT FROM HELL. I'm all for turning from sin in Christ's strength as a Christian, but turning from sin is NOT what it means to repent to be saved. Matthew 27:3 tells us that Judas Iscariot repented of his sins, but sadly Judas died in his sins and went to Hell forever. Judas never

changed his mind (which is what true repentance means) to admit that he was a guilty sinner, and that Jesus is the only Savior.

I'm sick and I'm tired of Lordship Salvation, Wrong Repentance, Baptismal Regeneration, Sacramental Salvation and ALL FORMS of FALSE GOSPELS. People are horrifyingly headed to Hell to burn in fire and brimstone forever. WAKE UP dear reader! False prophets must stop corrupting the Gospel. The old adage is very true: *If the shoe fits, wear it!*

God loves you and I do too dear friend. I have never received a penny for all my 50,000 hours plus of hard work day and night on my website and blog ministry since 2002 when I began by God's grace. It has been my joy and privilege to live for OTHERS as I serve my blessed God, King, Lord and precious Savior, Jesus. Jesus is precious!!!

Ephesians 5:16, " Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. "

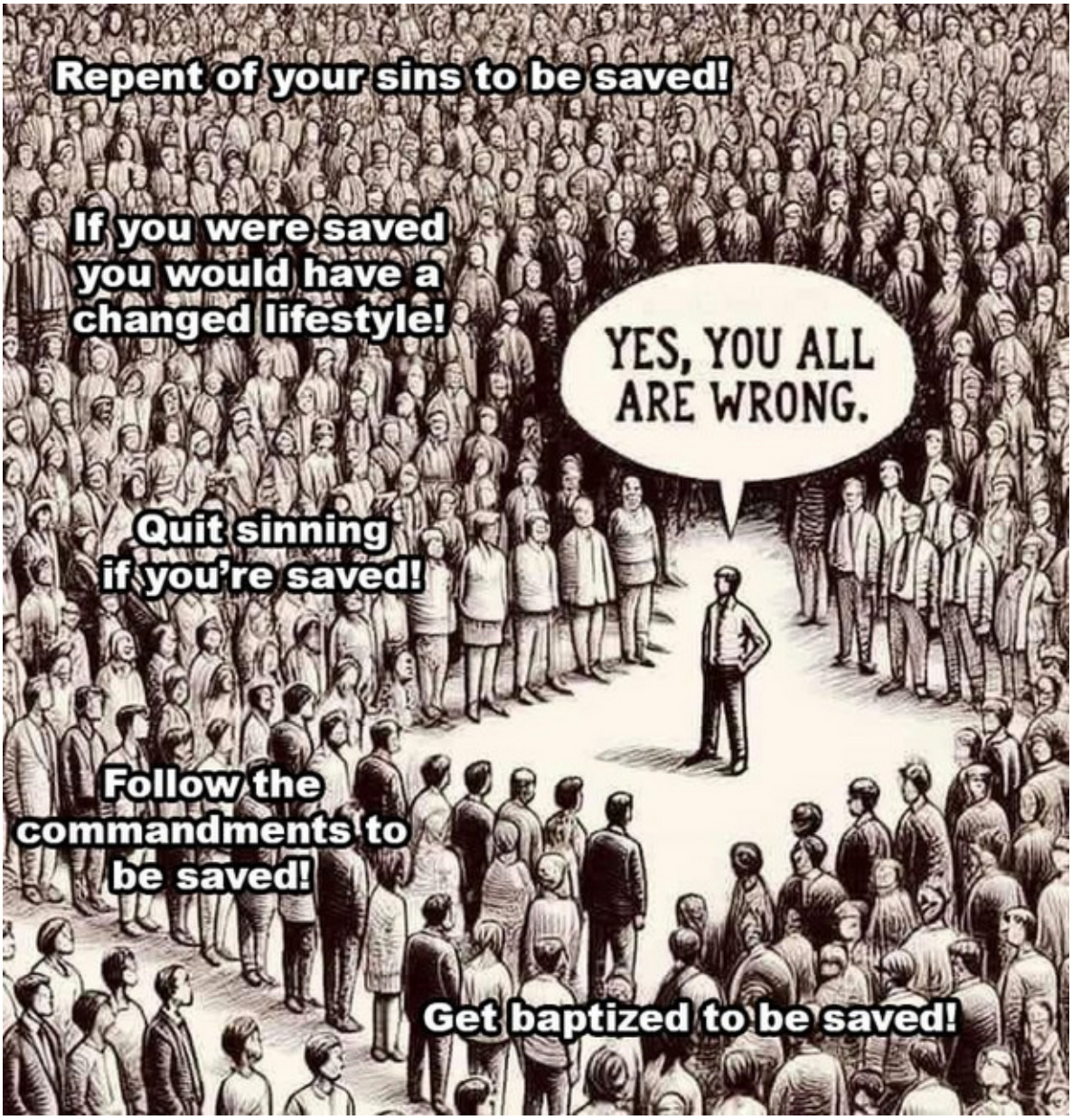

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFx_GSvr6V3ayNPrYBJ77Iybv0uqYWrw56M35j111i-pb49I4-UCNGlM5LcJ72zaWkdEnU6psdtSXHCgVpYvPGA3NHKjCIwzVQTyI
2. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
3. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj3bMxOo22ndv33ecD9vBhp68EHNGxQzW7UlVvZCD620AEyr3LTMwDumCYN4wj_GPZ5RZSNqDdI9xF2CLbF7yBHP1L3Uj-04qv-L0r

---

6.4.10 Only Cults Teach You Must Ask God To Forgive Your Sins (2025-04-20 00:50)

I just blocked out a troublemaker on Facebook for his hatred and harassment. He got upset with me today for sharing [1]a sermon excerpt by Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), which tells THE TRUTH that only cults teach you must "ask" God to forgive your sins to be saved.

Here are two exact asinine quotes that the troublemaker made today in a message to me (the typos are his)…

- “you might deceive old ifb people, but not new ifb”
- “im not gonna let you criticize pastor anderson nor the sinners prayer.”

First, I never mentioned Pastor Steven Anderson in my post, I simply uploaded an excerpt from Dr. Max Younce. I love and promote Brother Anderson. Although I do not agree with him on several issues, I am his ministry friend and thank God for him.

Second, I dread the so-called “Sinner’s Prayer.” For several years after I got saved at age 13 in 1980, I needlessly experienced inexplicable fear and worry in tears, not knowing if I was really saved or going to Hell, all because ignorant Baptist preachers and false prophets like Jack Chick had wickedly lied to me time and time again, by foolishly saying that you have to pray a Sinner’s Prayer to get to Heaven. I was stuck in a no win situation in a pit of worry and despair, unable to settle my salvation. I prayed several dozen times, asking God to save me again and again, but I still didn’t have the sweet blessed assurance of salvation that I so desperately desired and needed.

It wasn’t until decades later that I finally learned from Pastor Max Younce that I didn’t need to pray at all to be saved, BELIEVING was enough!!! That settled it all in my soul and I haven’t worried for one second since. Finally, I had the sweet blessed assurance that my name is written in the Lamb’s Book of Life in Heaven. There is no greater joy, peace and reason to live each day, than to KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt that you are 100 % saved certain. Thank you Jesus!!!

Also, by unwisely leading a lost sinner to pray a Sinner’s Prayer, you are running the risk of confusing them. You cannot show me one place in the Bible where a Christian led someone to Christ by saying, “Repeat the following words after me…” That is superstitious tommyrot, balderdash, poppycock, flapdoodle, claptrap and blahblah nonsense. We need to get back to preaching THE WORD OF GOD!!! There are too many hands in the pot nowadays. It seems like every church has their own homemade recipe for salvation. The Apostle Paul sternly warned in Galatians 1:6-9 that there has always been only ONE GOSPEL.

Beware of religious nuts like Peter S. Ruckman, Robert Breaker, Samuel C. Gipp, William P. Grady and other heretics who FALSELY teach that people were saved by WORKS in the Old Testament under the law of Moses. They were saved by grace through faith in Christ, just like we still are today (Acts 10:43).

Therefore, you can now understand why I frown heavily upon the Sinner’s Prayer, and so should you dear friend. I stopped using the Sinner’s Prayer 15 years ago. I am not overly critical of pastors who choose to still use the Sinner’s Prayer, but for the aforementioned reasons I don’t like it. At what point in Baptist church history did we go astray to change BELIEVING to PRAYING to be saved?

And also let me kindly say that I believe lost sinners who pray a Sinner’s Prayer do get saved, just so long as they understand that faith is what saves them, and not saying a prayer. It is perfectly fine to accompany one’s faith with a prayer, or even ask God to forgive your sins, but these things are not required to be saved. The great danger comes when the New IFB mandate saying a prayer and asking God for forgiveness of sins to be saved, which at a minimum confuses people, and at worst hinders them from seeing the true Gospel. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Kindly said, the man who is upset with me and Pastor Younce is a darn fool, because he is following the perverse teachings of a man (Pastor Steven Anderson) instead of basing what he believes on the inspired Word of God. [illegible] 1:1, "[illegible]: [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]; [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]." I love Brother Anderson, but he is very wrong to lead the New IFB (who are not independent at all because they all follow his doctrine) to believe that you must PRAY and ASK to be saved.

Third, I am not going to allow anyone to belittle me for preaching what I sincerely believe to be the truth. I had to block out the same troublemaker last year because of his horrible bullying, hateful spirit and arrogance. In an act of kindness, I unblocked everyone on Facebook on January 1st, 2025.

Unfortunately, people like him never learn. In his own world view, Pastor Steven Anderson can do no wrong and whatever he says is truth. We know that no preacher is always 100 % right. Even though I humbly disagree with Pastor Anderson on several doctrinal points, I still love, respect and promote his soulwinning ministry. You don't have to agree with me on everything to be my friend.

I kindly warned the troublemaker (he lives in Canada) that I will not allow him to harass and bully me because I don't agree with the New IFB that prayer is required to be saved. The Bible plainly teaches that BELIEVING THE GOSPEL is enough to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Anybody who insists that you must pray and ask God to forgive your sins to get to Heaven is a damned liar!!!

Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood 2,000 years ago on the cross of Calvary. Therefore, God is offering everyone forgiveness of sins and eternal life as a gift. All you need to do to obtain that gift is to receive it by faith. Simply take God at His word as recorded in the written Holy Bible. If you will simply believe the account, which God has recorded in His Word concerning Jesus Christ, you will be instantly and forever born again. It's that simple! We are the SINNERS; Jesus is the SAVIOR!

You do NOT need to pray, ask or confess to God to be saved. What saith the Scripture? [illegible] 10:9-10, "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]: [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

The inspired King James Bible exposes the New IFB as liars in this important matter. I didn't bring up the New IFB today, one of their zealous lunatic cult followers did. There are all types of cults. The New IFB are all members of Steven Anderson's cult. That is what it is. By definition, even Christianity could be considered a cult. The dictionary defines "cult" as: "Adherents of an exclusive system of religious beliefs and practices." The New IFB are very exclusive, all adhering to the personal beliefs of one man since 2006, Steven Anderson. I love the New IFB, but some of their lunatic followers are attacking me for disagreeing with their heresy that you cannot go to Heaven without asking to have your sins forgiven and praying a Sinner's Prayer.

Having said all that, I am not saying that people who accompany their faith with a prayer are not saved, just so long as they understand that BELIEVING (trusting) on Christ is what saves them, and not trusting in a prayer or repeating some religious words. I heard a fool say on a Christian radio station several years ago that she was saved at age 3 when she prayed, "

The Jesus' prayer.

"

It was so obvious that she was mocking and blaspheming the Word of God, but this was said on a popular Christian radio station. She is obviously a child of the Devil. And even if she was serious, NO ONE has ever been born again by praying some stupid prayer.

Nowhere in the inspired Holy Bible, do we find a Christian leading someone to Christ by asking them to:

"

repeat the following words after me.

"

Such nonsense is superstitious rubbish. I am very much against the FALSE DOCTRINE that you cannot be saved without praying, calling or asking God to do so. Jesus has already paid in full our debt of sin. **1st John 2:2,**

"And he is the propitiation for our sins: *and not for ours only*, but also for the sins of the whole world." In view of this passage of Scripture, I don't see how anyone could accept the Calvinist lie of Limited Atonement (i.e., the heresy that Jesus only died for the saints). Clearly, this passage teaches that Jesus died for the whole world, and not just for "

our sins.

"

Much needless confusion, worry and pain has been caused by requiring lost sinners to pray an unbiblical *Sinner's Prayer* to get to Heaven. In God's simple plan of salvation, He only requires that you (by faith) receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then miraculously resurrected from the dead three days later. This is the only

"G

ospel

"

according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6.

It is not wrong to ask God to forgive your sins to be saved, nor to accompany your faith with a prayer, but these things are NOT necessary nor required to get to Heaven. The big problem

I have is with today's corrupt preachers who wickedly teach that you cannot get to Heaven unless you pray, call or ask, when the inspired Holy Bible plainly teaches that all you need to do is BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (John 3:16, 6:28-29, 40; John 11:25-26; Acts 16:30-31; Galatians 3:26; 1st Thessalonians 4:14).

Any so-called "church" that perverts, complicates or confuses the simplicity that is in Christ is a cult. Sadly, most of our Baptist churches and religious colleges today have become cults, because they have strayed away from the true Gospel of free grace. Most of them now teach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation or Misunderstood Repentance. Others distort God's simple plan of salvation by foolishly teaching that you must pray, call or ask to be saved. May we all contend for the faith by making sure to expose those who tamper with the Gospel (Jude 1:3).

[2]



Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) said these wise words to set the matter straight about the Sinner's Prayer regarding the new birth...

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) also set this matter straight regarding the Sinner's Prayer...



Dr. Jack Hyles on Sinners' Prayer for Salvation

1. https://youtu.be/q4JgkV-TeX4?si=7jjJY3Alolh119Xd
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhg3qBtCWeHhOiV5tLogLN4iDeDY7OQ79fGbZqu-_aBFPY3BOReQtI7mG8fBgIujXoFVq6OXAyN8sD_s3mgbrY8ZgkarFiklJW3QOP

6.4.11 My Thoughts Regarding The Florida School Shooting (2025-04-21 09:03)

Isaiah 1:4-5, "Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward. Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint."

I just heard about the Florida shooting. The daily news is so negative that I try not to follow it too closely, but I do think it is important to stay informed to some degree. I usually watch Lester Holt weeknights on NBC.

I agree with President Trump, who said yesterday that guns don't kill people, people kill people. In this particular case in Florida (where a 20 year old young man took his mother's service gun and murdered two fellow students), it is the irresponsible mother's fault, who works as a deputy sheriff. She should have had her service gun locked up in a secure gun safe. Since we never know what is going through someone else's mind, we must take precautions. Always be on guard.

Guns aren't the problem. Our morally deteriorating culture is the problem! Kids and teens are brats today. I have been bullied at most jobs I have worked throughout my life. I was horribly bullied in school as a kid. I was beat up walking home from grade school, had my neck burned with a hot pen in 5th grade by a punk student, got beat up in the school coat room in 3rd grade, was pushed down in an alley by a gang on the way to the dentist as a teen, et cetera. It doesn't surprise me why kids, teens and adults snap. I was bullied even worse by wicked adults in the secular workplace. The kids do like their wicked parents. People are wicked sinners!

Our wicked government removed prayer and Bible reading from all public (government) schools, since 1962, which has been the nails in our coffin as a country. It's not hard to figure out why American society is a disaster today. Our culture's music videos and movies exalt sexual immorality and all manner of filth and evil. We've allowed the Devil to destroy us with our freedom. The Bible says in Daniel that "by peace" the Antichrist "shall destroy many." That is, Satan will destroy us with the very liberty that made us free. Humanity is doomed because of sin. Mankind is inherently evil, even though I think most people are good in character (as far as sinners go). Most people don't want to hurt their neighbours, but we all have the potential to commit horrible sins.

From what I have seen in the news, most of the active shooter situations involve youth today. Children need Jesus! Our government (federal and state) always seem to have money for the wrong things, but don't invest in our youth to keep them off the streets. Our foolish government spent a staggering $6,200,000,000,000 just on the illegal Iraqi war (2003-2011) that the U.S. congress never approved. George W Bush is an evil monstrous war criminal. His evil CIA father (who attended the Episcolapian church where Wiccan witches also attend) is already burning in Hell forever. Truly, Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4).

Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) said it very well: "America was 'great' when she was good, and she was good when she had great churches." Those days are long gone! The television since the 1950's has replaced the local church in popularity. The vast majority of churches thriving in attendance today are apostate cults! Sadly, 99 % of local churches are spiritually dead. Most churches are almost empty and only elderly people attend. Nearly all of our churches died a long time ago. Pastors are no longer Bible preachers. Hardly any pastors contend for the faith anymore. They just want an easy life, and to collect their undeserved paycheck. There is a wicked spirit of lull over our churches and nation today, so that no one really cares anymore about fearing and pleasing God.

Things will only wax much worse! Homelessness is just getting started across the country. The economy will get worse. The Federal Reserve since 1913 is a massive Ponzi Scheme which is destined to utterly fail. The only way to keep the scam going is to continue the reckless government's debt spending. I honestly think President Trump's efforts to knock down our nation's $36,000,000,000,000 in debt will only encourage the next Democrat President to spend four times more (trillions)! Jesus warned that a house divided cannot continue to stand. Brother Lester Roloff was right: "We're in insanity because of sin."

Thank you James for sharing your spiritual insights with me. The public shootings are truly heartbreaking. I was shocked to learn last year that on average there have been at least 600 mass shooting across the United States every year, for over the past 10 years. Morality cannot be legislated! There are already over one million existing guns laws, codes

and regulations, which hasn’t stopped the murders. And if our government eventually does (and I assure you that THEY WILL) ban guns and ammunition sales, young people will simply use the family car to murder their victims instead. Since October of 2022, Canada has banned the sale, purchase or trade of guns nationwide. That tyranny will ultimate come to the United States. We will be in even more big trouble when only the government jackboot thugs have guns and the public doesn’t. [1]Look what happened in 1936 Spain when the people were forced to surrender their guns.

That scenario COULD happen again in America! The people found themselves helpless, unarmed. I refuse to own a gun because I don’t trust myself with one, but I am a strong advocate for the Second Amendment right to arm bears, I mean bear arms. Right now we are experiencing the illusion of freedom in America. Tyranny is rarely seen except by those oppressed by it. Our elderly people in the United States, who have to take bus trips to Canada to purchase affordable prescription drugs, certainly don’t feel "free." Pain sufferers like myself, who cannot obtain anything more than the least amount of pain drugs, certainly don’t feel like we live in a "free" society.

Ask the 65,000,000 murdered American babies in the womb since 1973 if they feel like this is a "free" country. Or ask the afflicted man that I used to work with in Chicago, whose wife commit adultery and got pregnant by another man, and then the ungodly judge forced the woman’s betrayed husband to pay child support for the bastard child, if he feels like this is a "free" country. Since 2017 Google has wickedly censored 95 % of my web traffic for Jesus-is-Savior.com, reducing my annual total web visitors from 17 million in 2017 down to 1 million in 2024. I sure don’t feel like I am living in a "free" country.



I Took This Selfie Last Week With A New Friend I Made In My Backyard

1. https://youtu.be/8YVCjpbeLRs?t=1h35m52s
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjAQ0QfXaDC6U8qfHTo6MMgwGd3Dhyphenhyphenn7thunKRPuRi0WcaJMnYcjc6gznncJ1x78NbbNcp6x2eTDj0st_Bl7V2Wsffdb

---

6.4.12 The Antichrist Roman Catholic Pope Has Died At 88 (2025-04-21 10:59)

Mark 7:7-9, “

Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said

unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*."

Sadly, Jorge Mario Bergoglio (1936-2025),

the 226th Catholic Pope, who served as Pope for 12 years, [1]died on Easter Sunday. But I am saddened, not because he died, but because without a shred of doubt he went to Hell to burn forever in fire and brimstone. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee,**

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

"

There is not a more diabolical and fraudulent religion on earth than that of Roman Catholicism. Tragically, over one billion lost souls are trusting in the counterfeit plan of salvation taught by the Vatican. Case in point, here is a disturbing article from 2018 titled, "Pope Francis tells us how to get to heaven." Here is an excerpt from the poisonous article:

> The pope writes that Jesus taught us what it means to be holy when he preached the Beatitudes found in Matthew's Gospel (Mt 5:3-11). **The same Gospel tells us that to get to heaven**, we should feed the sick, give drink to the thirsty, welcome the stranger, clothe the naked, care for the sick and visit the prisoner (Mt 25:31-46). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: *The Criterion*, "[2]Pope Francis tells us how to get to heaven"

What liars! Jesus tells the true account of a group of people who died and were standing before Him in judgment. They boasted of having done "many wonderful works" in Jesus' name, but Christ denied knowing them as His sheep (Matthew 7:21-23). Jesus plainly told them that they had failed to do *the will of the Father*, which according to John 6:40 is to BELIEVE ON JESUS CHRIST (cf. John 20:31; Galatians 3:26).

According to the Satanic tommyrot you just read from the archdiocese of Indianapolis in The Criterion, the way to Heaven is to live a holy life. But the inspired Holy Bible teaches something drastically different. According to God's Word, even our best works are grotesque filth to God. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."** The only righteousness that I have as a human being is the imputed righteousness of God which is through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9-10a, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith : That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection..."** Salvation is of the LORD.

In 2013, [3]Pope Francis told atheists around the world that they could still go to Heaven, even if they didn't believe in God, if they just sincerely followed their conscience. What saith the Scripture?

Psalms 14:1, "The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good." Proverbs 14:12, " There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death." Pope Francis couldn't have been more wrong!

It saddens me to know that Pope Francis is now burning in Hell forever. But you say, "Wait a minute Brother David, you don't know where the Pope went!"

Yes, unfortunately I do, because the Bible clearly warns in **Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** Pope Francis made it very clear that he was not trusting in Christ alone.

The False Christianity Of Vice President JD Vance

We are living in perilous times of woeful deception like never before in human civilization. A common deception is the fallacy that Roman Catholics are true Christians. Biblically, only those sinners who have been born again are Christians, that is, saved and on their way to Heaven (John 3:1-7). No one who follows the wicked false teachings of Catholicism is saved! The Catholic church is a [4]prisonhouse of false religion!

It sickened me today to learn that U.S. Vice President J.D. Vance wickedly bid Godspeed to the ungodly Pope on his death bed. Albeit, when I learned that Vance himself is a hellbound Catholic, then I mourned for both of them. JD Vance met with Pope Francis the day before he died and made the following statements after he died:

> "I just learned of the passing of Pope Francis. My heart goes out to the millions of Christians all over the world who loved him," Vance wrote in a statement on X early Monday.
>
> "I was happy to see him yesterday, though he was obviously very ill. But I'll always remember him for the below homily he gave in the very early days of COVID. It was really quite beautiful."
>
> "May God rest his soul," he concluded.
>
> SOURCE: *Independent*, "[5]JD Vance pays tribute to Pope Francis and recalls meeting with pontiff hours before death"

2nd John 1:11, "

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. "

I have a few important things to say about JD Vance. First, although he claims to be a Christian, he is not! As I just mentioned, [6]Mr. Vance is a hellbound unsaved Catholic! There is no salvation in the religious cult of Roman Catholicism. *Sacramental Salvation* is of the Devil. Keeping the Seven Sacraments of the Catholic religion cannot produce the required new birth to enter into the Kingdom of God.

I have serious doubts about President Trump's claim to be a Christian. Sure, he speaks about Jesus' death, burial and resurrection (the Gospel), but he considers JD Vance a Christian too! Mr. Trump [7]hired Paula White, who is a damnable false prophet, as spiritual advisor to the White House. I smell a dead rat! In a 2024 interview, [8]Donald Trump revealed that he is trusting in being

"

good

"

to get to Heaven, which is a counterfeit plan of salvation.

Today should be a day of sadness and mourning over the eternal damnation of Pope Francis.

[9] 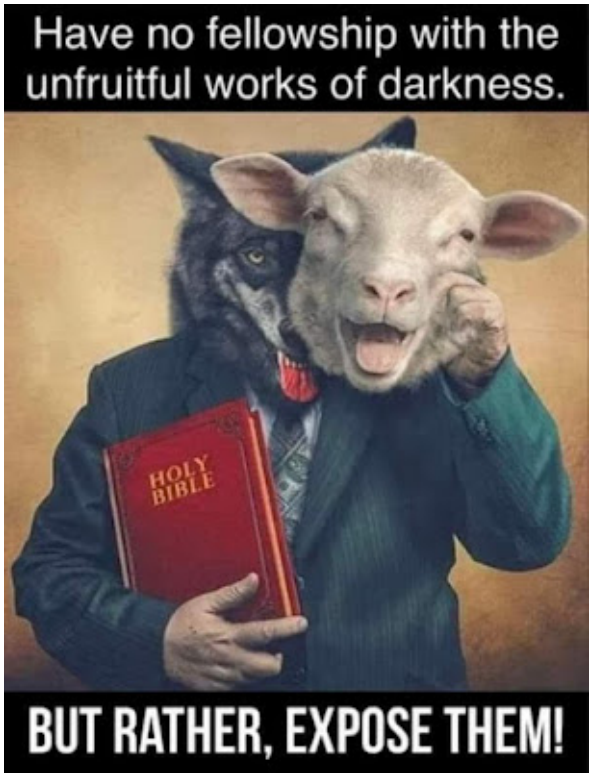

1. https://www.vaticannews.va/en/pope/news/2025-04/pope-francis-dies-on-easter-monday-aged-88.html
2. https://archindy.org/criterion/local/2018/04-27/editorial.html
3. https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/europe/pope-francis-assures-atheists-you-don-t-have-to-believe-in-god-to-go-to-heaven-8810062.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/02/catholics-teach-born-again-same-as.html
5. https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/americas/us-politics/pope-francis-death-jd-vance-tribute-meeting-b2736618.html
6. https://slate.com/life/2024/08/jd-vance-tim-walz-trump-kamala-religion.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/02/shame-on-president-trump-for-hiring.html
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MRoN1DCnmLA
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgb6AVE7o50C2pMEiUx1nWlRmQk4wCHDMjp09L4ViqRKL-Iiq3nY36HVh7-djAcvy6-ttOYGgRwVfUxj8HAsaJ4uzHIkSSUlKMcL7T

6.4.13 The Devil's Master Plan For The End Times (2025-04-23 17:34)

2nd Thessalonians 2:7-8, "For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. And then shall that Wicked be revealed."

The Holy Bible foretells of the coming Antichrist, who will rise to power as a world leader. Satan's [1]master plan (i.e., the working toward the coming Antichrist) was already at work even during the days of the apostle Paul. The preceding video sermon by Pastor Steven Anderson is excellent, but I disagree with his [2]PreWrath Rapture (chart) position. I believe that the Holy Bible teaches a [3]PreTribulation Rapture. This "mystery of iniquity" (the spirit of Antichrist) is still at work today, marching ahead in full force:

2nd Thessalonians 2:3-12, “Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth [hindereth] will let, until he be taken out of the way. And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.”

Today the spirit of Antichrist, and the spirit of iniquity, are at work, which already existed in New testament times. The Bible mentions a Beast that rises up out of the sea, having the characteristics of FOUR BEASTS:

Revelation 13:1-2, “And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads [world powers throughout history] **and ten horns** [modern world power nations]**, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon** [Satan] **gave him** [Antichrist] **his power, and his seat, and great authority.”** [added comments]

The book of Daniel coincides with the preceding passage of Scripture. The book of Daniel foreshadows the end times global (or world) government (aka, a New World Order). In the following prophetic passage from Daniel, the FOUR BEAST of Revelation 13:1-2 are individually mentioned. We see a prophetic snapshot of history spanning from Babylon to the Second Coming of the Lord Jesus Christ (I have added my comments in red type):

Daniel 7:1-9, “In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters. Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea. And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another. The first was like a lion [Babylon]**, and had eagle’s wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man’s heart was given to it. And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear** [Medo-Persia]**, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh. After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard** [Greece]**, which had upon the back of it four**

wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads [four kingdoms Alexander the Great's empire was divided into]**; and dominion was given to it. After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast** [Rome]**, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces** [the divided Roman empire]**, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns** [ten modern nations]**. I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn** [Antichrist]**, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things** [Revelation 13:5, "And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months."]**. I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days [Jesus Christ] did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire."** [added comments]

Isn't that beautiful? The Word of God tells us the future. Bible prophecy is history written in advance. The Holy Scriptures mention a coming global government, ruled by one man, the Antichrist... "POWER WAS GIVEN HIM OVER ALL KINDREDS, AND TONGUES, AND NATIONS" (Revelation 13:7b).

Except those who get saved during the Tribulation period, the entire unsaved world will worship the Antichrist (Beast). The Antichrist will make war with the saints and overcome them, killing them. Literally, the world will become a giant prison planet enslaved to the Antichrist and his Luciferian Illuminati who serve Satan:

Revelation 13:3-9, "And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast. And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him? And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. If any man have an ear, let him hear."

Notice that "ALL THAT DWELL UPON THE EARTH SHALL WORSHIP HIM" (Antichrist), whose names are not written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

Revelation 13:10-14, "He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints. And I beheld another beast [False Prophet] coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb [symbolized by Baphomet, a major Masonic figure], and he spake as a dragon [Satan]. And he exerciseth all the power of the first

> beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men [I believe this is Star-Wars-like laser technology from space satellites... just my opinion], And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live."

The whole world is going to be brought into line with Judaism. That is the religion of the Antichrist! Everywhere today, professed Christians are claiming to have found their "Hebrew roots." It is becoming a huge movement. Another popular term today is "Torah observing Christians." It's a big buzz amongst homeschoolers. This is the satanic merging of Judaism with Christianity into a false religion of end time apostasy. You've probably heard a lot of talk about "blood moons" and celebrating "feast days." Beware of it, it is of the Devil. Jews only comprise 2 % of the American population, yet Jews account also for 30 % of Buddhists in America (aka, JewBu's). There will be a uniting of Judaism and Buddhism in the end times.

We are hearing about Chrislam (Christianity merged with Islam). Satan is trying to dilute the different religions into one movement. The different religions won't lose their individual identities; but rather, will share a common religious view of [4]Theosophical (Luciferian) spirituality instead of Biblical theology. This Luciferian dogma includes a tolerance for homosexuality. The Devil's message today is for everyone to unite in the name of peace. **Daniel 8:25, "And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand."** The churches are being destroyed today by the deception of tolerating wickedness under the guide of God's love for everyone. Although we are commanded to love (1st John 4:11), we are also commanded to refute all works of darkness (Ephesians 5:11). It is a sin to lack either! Psalms 97:10 tells believers to HATE EVIL!!!

Too many pastors, evangelists, missionaries, churches and preachers today are dipping their sails in sinful compromise, refraining from preaching against sin in an attempt to reach the lost with the Gospel. Consequently, churches have become soft on sin!!! When homosexuals feel comfortable attending church, something is VERY WRONG!!! We've even got pastors today who are blaming Christians for driving homosexuals away from God, allegedly because churches fail to love sodomites and baby them with a milk bottle, bib and pacifier. If people won't come to Jesus Christ apart from admitting being wicked sinners, they cannot be saved (John 3:20; 1st John 1:8-10). God only saves THE UNGODLY (Romans 4:5-6). There is a satanic agenda today to get the churches to embrace the homosexual community in the name of "love," so that preachers no longer say anything offensive that may drive queers away! That is a wicked philosophy. Preachers must cry aloud against all sin and wickedness, without compromise and without apology!

Satan Is Deceiving The Whole World

Revelation 12:9, "And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him."

[5]Here are several ways that Satan is deceiving the churches today. Satan has [6]crept into the churches. I encourage you to read these many articles that I am linking to. I intentionally repeat many truths in my writings, because repetition is the key to learning. Every article that I write dilutes the total sum of all my articles. With that truth in kind, I am careful not to fill up my websites with garbage. I have visited countless websites, where there was so much information that I lost interest. It was too boring and overwhelming to read, in some cases. I want my articles to get read. I have one goal, which is to help you. I want people to get born-again. Then I want them to grow spiritually in the Lord. I want them to become a soul-winner, so they can win souls to Christ and be very happy in Heaven one day. I want you to better understand the world today, from a Christian perspective.

Satan is a beautiful liar, and his sinister ministers are everywhere, corrupting the churches (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). Heresy is creeping into our fundamental Baptist churches by the hour. Please listen to the MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, "[7]FUNDAMENTALIST HERESY." Watch your back Jack! [8]Dispensationalism is a false doctrine, which has been used to sneak Zionism into the churches. [9]Zionism is manmade Israel. By tricking the churches to support manmade Israel, the [10]Illuminati (Luciferians who control the world) are exploiting the churches to support the forming Beast system of the coming Antichrist. The most effective attack by Satan has been the modern [11]Bible revision movement. By incrementally changing the Bible, Satan is gradually corrupting the Word of God to destroy the churches. The [12]church today has lost her authority!!! The modern Bible versions are a part of the Luciferian conspiracy to build a New World Order. [13]NEW WORLD ORDER BIBLE VERSIONS (an awesome 1:46 hour documentary).

In a time of universal deceit, telling the truth is a revolutionary act. Prolific author, George Orwell, said that in his book "1984." He is correct. Deception abounds today, from the lying mainstream newsmedia to the counterfeit Bible versions flooding our churches. The most frustrating thing about deception is how easily so many people buy into it. Author Mark Twain rightly said, "It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled." So true! If there is one thing I could teach you, next to the Gospel, it would be to think "objectively." That is, question everything!!!

Satan knows that the most effective deception is the half-truth. Satan often hides a LIE between two TRUTHS. The half-truth is the most effective deception, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic! This is the case today with many false prophets, who pervert the Gospel. For example: Consider [14]Evangelist Paul Washer's corrupt plan of salvation. He teaches that eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' blood, but then he plainly says that you cannot know you're saved in a moment. Mr. Washer teaches that it is wrong to write down your name and the date you were saved, in the back of your Bible. The reason why is because he says you've got to prove you're saved by the life you live. Folks, that is not the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Discipleship is not evidence of sonship! Do you see how Paul Washer hides a lie between two truths?

Beware of anyone who teaches that you cannot know you're saved immediately, right now, permanently. If salvation us a gift, and it absolutely is, then there's nothing that needs to be added. If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19), and you BELIEVE that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31), Who died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and then bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), and

that is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life... YOU ARE SAVED!!!

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith." Believe on the Good News [Gospel] of Jesus Christ and the work is done!!! We are saved by BELIEVING the Good News! That's it! It is that simple to be saved. How you choose to live is an entirely separate matter of discipleship (Romans 12:1). God scourges and chastises His disobedient children (Hebrews 12:6-8).

For a crash course on the New World Order, I highly recommend reading everything you can find by Commander William Guy Car (1895-1959). See, [15]PAWNS IN THE GAME and [16]SATAN: PRINCE OF THIS WORLD. Also, [17]THE CONSPIRACY. You need to know that the ultimate plot of the Luciferian leaders of this world (aka, the Illuminati) is [18]World War III. Also, please watch the 2:19 hour awesome, historical, eye-opening, documentary by Alex Jones titled, [19]END GAME!

I believe the Antichrist is alive and being groomed to become a world leader. The Bible calls him the "man of sin" (2nd Thessalonians 2:3). Therefore, the Devil is promoting [20]all manner of sexual perversion and [21]atheism to prepare the world to receive the "man of sin," the "Beast," the Antichrist. **Revelation 13:4, "And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?"** A cashless society is coming. A highly technological police state is coming. The Mark of the Beast is coming. The Rapture is coming! Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

Get Busy For God My Friend, Time Is Running Out!

I encourage you to search the articles on this website. There's a search box function at the top of the main webpage. In these last days we as believers need to know what's going on. Satan is tricking everybody! That's exactly what Revelation 12:9 says. Have you believed a lie? I care about you friend. I've never made a penny, nor received a penny, for my online labors. I don't monetize my YouTube videos. I am not against others who do, but I want everyone to know my heart in this matter. This is a labor of love for God. You are my reward. You are my Epistle. **2nd Corinthians 3:2, "Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men."** I pray daily for God to work in the mind and heart of my web visitors, and to bless my labors for Christ, because in my own human strength I cannot help anyone. I am just a clump of clay with a spirit inside. **Psalms 127:1, "Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain."**

Don't make the mistake of turning information into a god. Many people today worship information, instead of God. God didn't save us to BE GOOD, He saved us to DO GOOD! First, if you do not know 100 % certain that you are saved, you can KNOW right now. All you have to do is admit you are a guilty sinner in God's sight and [22]BELIEVE the Gospel. Eternal life is a free gift, please make sure you have it! If you are saved, then get busy for God, because your happiness in Heaven will be determined by your life down here on earth. Daniel 12:3 doesn't say that people who live moral lives will shine as the brightness of the stars; but rather, they that turn many to righteousness. We all have a duty to preach the Gospel with others. You'll never be happy in this life as a Christian until you become a soul-winner. Only God can save a soul, but our part is to share the Gospel with them (1st Corinthians 3:8).

Please watch the video sermons, [23]GETTING STARTED SOUL-WINNING (by Pastor Steven Anderson), and [24]SOULWINNING (by Pastor Danny Castle). There is much that we can all do to get out the Gospel message to the lost. If nothing else, we can plant seeds, to get the truth of the Gospel into people's souls. May we redeem the time, laboring to win souls for Christ while we still can, for the night cometh when no man can work.

Make sure dear friend that you have been born again, by faith alone in the name of Jesus Christ. Simply by faith receive His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then ressurected from the dead three days later. This is the Gospel (i.e., the Good News) by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-6). If you have never read the helpful book "[25]I NEVER KNEW YOU" by Michael P. Bowen, I encourage you to do so. I hope that you will at least read the introduction, which will reiterate what I just said to you from the inspired Holy Bible how to go to Heaven. Thank you for reading my blog.

[26]



"Every word in this Bible is inspired by God almighty!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, "[27]A Friend At Midnight")

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yea9PLUMuzs
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/pastor_steven_andersons_prewrath_heresy02.jpg
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/pretribulation_rapture.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/satanism/theosophy.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/garbage_in_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/deception_in_the_church.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
8. http://www.lovethetruth.com/false_doctrine/dispensationalism.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/understanding_israel.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferian_conspiracy.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/preaching_with_authority.htm
13. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/paul_washer.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/pawnsinthegame.pdf
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/satan_prince_of_this_world.pdf

17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/the_conspiracy.htm
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/three_world_wars.htm
19. https://youtu.be/x-CrNlilZho
20. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/communist_agenda.htm
22. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
23. https://youtu.be/UGRFE3vTcRA
24. https://youtu.be/BwoTHBpKLv0
25. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
26. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/faith_not_enough.htm
27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/a_friend_at_midnight.mp3

6.4.14 Ten Reasons Why Pope Francis Went To Hell (2025-04-25 13:30)

[illegible]



Pope Francis

The Bible says:

"□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□, □□□ □□□□□ □□□ □ □□□□!" (Acts 5:29b).

What does the Bible say about "popes"?

□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□ "□□□□" □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□'□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□, □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□:

Note: These reasons are based solely on the doctrines and actions commonly associated with the office of the papacy, judged by the inspired King James Bible—not personal attacks, but Scriptural examination.

□. □□ □□□□□□□□ □ □□□□□ □□□□□□:
Galatians 1:8-9, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

7948

• The Catholic Church teaches salvation by works, sacraments, and church tradition—contrary to the gospel of grace by faith alone in Christ. (Ephesians 2:8-9, Romans 4:5).

□. □□ □□□□□□□ □ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□:
Matthew 23:9, "And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven."
• The Pope is called "Holy Father," a title Jesus reserves for God alone (John 17:11).

□. □□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□:
Colossians 1:18, "And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence."
• The Pope is falsely called the “Vicar of Christ” and acts as if he holds authority over the church—usurping Christ’s exclusive role.

□. □□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□:
Exodus 20:4-5, "Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image... Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them."
• Catholicism promotes veneration of statues, Mary, and saints, which is idolatry.

□. □□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□:
Mark 7:13, "Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye."
• By elevating tradition, papal decrees, and councils above the Word of God, he nullified the Scriptures.

□. □□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□-□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□:
Hebrews 10:10, 12, "By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God."
• The Catholic

mass claims to offer Jesus again and again, which denies the finality of His one sacrifice.

□. □□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□□:
Mark 2:7, "Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?"
• Catholic priests and popes claim authority to absolve sin—blasphemy against God’s exclusive right.

□. □□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□:
1 Corinthians 12:13, "For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body..."
• The true church is the Body of Christ, composed of born again believers—not a religious institution.

□. □□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□:
1 John 5:10-1, "He that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son."
• By denying salvation by grace through faith alone in Jesus, he rejected God’s record.

□□. □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□:
John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."
• The Pope trusted in sacraments, works, and a false church—not in the new birth through faith in Christ alone.

□□□□□□□□□□:

Unless the Pope repented and believed the true Gospel of Jesus Christ before his death, he is under God's wrath. *John 3:36,* "

He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

The Bible says:
"□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□" (Acts 5:29b). I am truly sad that the Pope didn't go to Heaven. If the Bible is true (and I believe it is), then Pope Francis went to Hell forever in his pride and sins. Contrary to the damnable teachings of Roman Catholicism, you cannot get to Heaven via good works, sacraments and faithfulness to the Catholic church. Jesus plainly warned in John 3:3 that except a man be BORN AGAIN, he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God.

You get saved by BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). This includes receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross of Calvary 2,000 years ago as full payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then after three days physically resurrected from the dead. This is *the Gospel* (i.e., the *Good News*) by which all who BELIEVE IT are instantly, irrevocably and permanently saved (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg_SbIT8zImR6cl5J7RiEYD5D5Q6Zq_c9Oe2uw_2u5ymNR_8UulFjGO1SbSOucmJtQaRt_n83YnnRTKwuTdsNaVAamw4b-SBgHGOBP

6.4.15 Beware Of Toxic Religious Zionist Propaganda (2025-04-27 09:34)



This is garbage theology! I keep seeing these retarded memes on Facebook. I am so sick and tired of these Zionist idiots. Jesus was referring to every human being when He exclaimed in John 3:3, "Ye must be born again." To the man with a hammer in his hand everything looks like a nail sticking up. To the foolhardy misled Christian Zionist, half of the Bible only applies to Israel. Please avoid these false teachers! Being "born again" has absolutely nothing to do with the nation of Israel, it applies to every living individual (both Jews and Gentiles).

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkt4ZGU8Ouj7HeflZzqUI_mYXwJ9XRwZ1VMbpG7CfI98E6VTBwACEESMh5N1DhdPZbqxKWLX2Mdrf0KllQTphaBjcrWuUVvyk_IHs

---

6.4.16 Is It Wrong To Call God “Daddy”? (2025-04-28 04:42)

Is it wrong to call God “Daddy”? That’s a good question. There is considerable debate over this question on social media. Jesus told us to refer to God as "our Father which is in Heaven"

in the Lord’s prayer. Romans 8:15 says we call God "Abba, Father." I personally have never and would never call God, "Daddy." But I was raised up north. In the south the term "Daddy" is more accepted and used. My humble opinion is that it is really a personal decision. I see no harm in calling God the Father one’s Daddy. However, I feel that since it is such a personal word that it should never be used in public. [1]I agree with what this man wrote about it .

I also found this comment with which I agree...

> The scripture refers to the church as the bride of Christ, and Jesus invites us to be one with Him and the Father. So, as far as intimacy, God has invited us to be more intimate with Him than we can really comprehend with our limited minds. However, before calling God "daddy" I think one should consider that God is holy. The scripture says that our God is a consuming fire. It also tells us that the fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom. I don’t know if God minds if someone calls Him daddy, but my feeling is that God wants us to reverence Him and worship Him in Spirit and in truth. In truth, He calls Himself our Father in Heaven and this is the way Jesus addressed Him. Some argue that Abba means daddy but in my research I have not found it to be true.
>
> [2]https://www.christianforums.com/threads/calling-god-daddy.7763939/

I don’t think it is sinful to call God, "Daddy," but to me it is just weird. The fact that it offends so many people is enough reason alone for me not to use the term, when referring to our heavenly “Father.” I think "Father" retains the reverence and respect that we should always have toward God. "Daddy" seems too awkward to me. I actually think we can get too close to God in our own mind. That is, we can become a little too relaxed around God, so that we begin to lose our reverence for Him as our Holy Creator.

I call my pastor "Pastor Brad" or "Pastor," but I would never call him "Brad" or "Hey Buddy." I think the same is true of calling God, "Daddy." It would be like calling my pastor by his first name, which would be improper. I think it is important to always precede his name with “Pastor.”

It is too personal because a certain level of respect should always be maintained to be respectful.

I understand that as believers we become much closer to God in a relationship that no human relationship can compare to. However, I humbly think that it is best not to call God,

“

Daddy.

”

I cannot show you a Scripture passage to condemn the use of the term, but my humble opinion is that it is just too lacking of respect for our holy God.

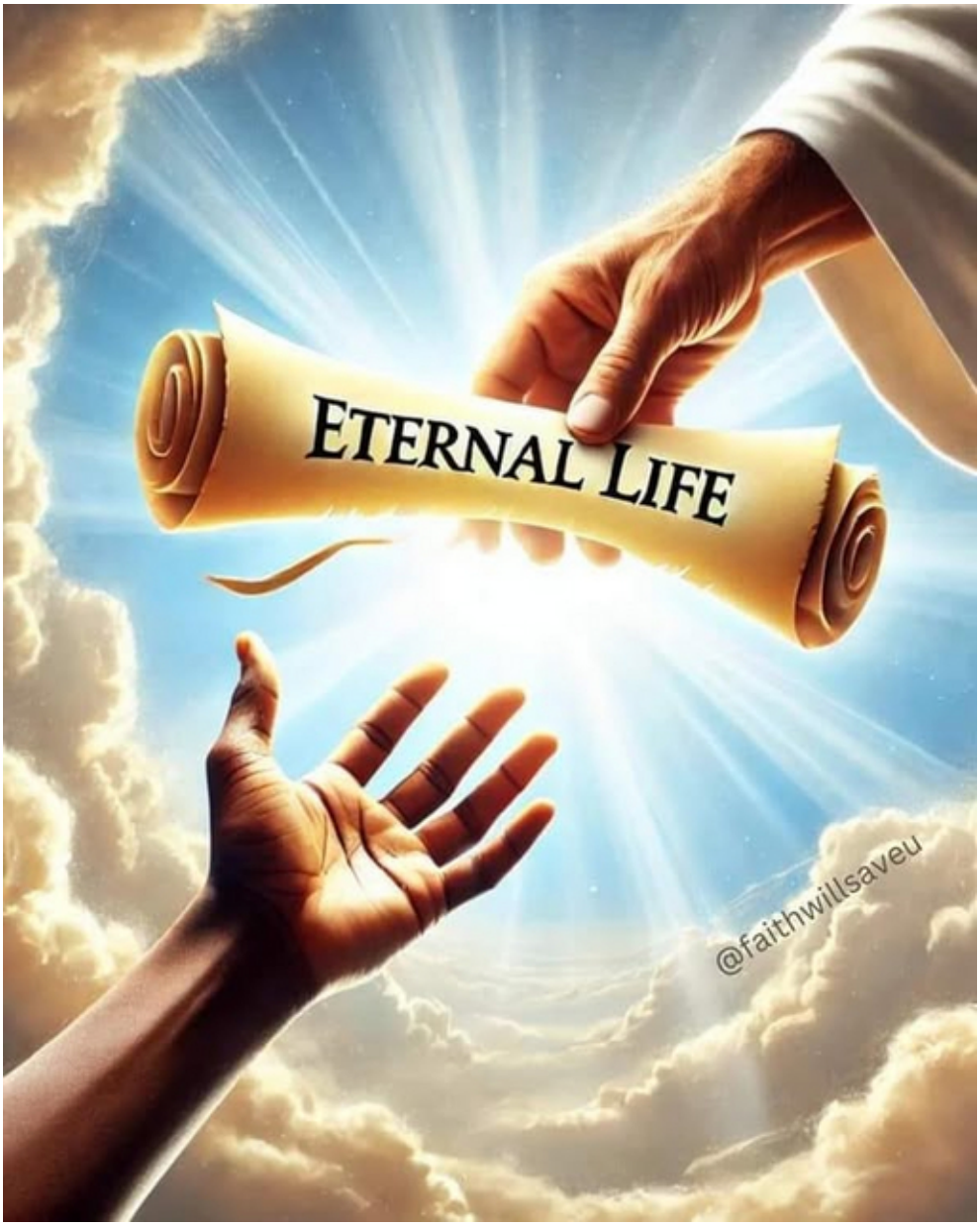

1. https://graceandtruthcincy.org/pastors-blog/2018/8/2/should-we-call-god-daddy
2. https://www.christianforums.com/threads/calling-god-daddy.7763939/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEglcAlN23vTODiWZaAal6g5wOL08yh4h8AmfbxBowX03o81xBOC8jrCID0OrxNGfP6m5Zf_0ehkrwfO7W8b9A09znzm3qjt45FkhWr

---

6.4.17 We Weren't Created For Things, We're Created For God (2025-04-29 16:30)

Revelation 4:11, "Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created."

Look around you. Everything that you can see God made from nothing. God created the universe from nothing. Worldly, unsaved, skeptical, scientists over the past couple

decades have been forced to concede to irrefutable scientific evidence that the universe could not have evolved from something. If something came from something, then where did that something come from? Science has NO answer! Consequently, dogmatic atheists like [1]Stephen Hawking now claim that although there is no God, the universe still came from NOTHING! What sinful arrogance!!!

Only a fool would dare claim that the universe came from nothing by itself, without an intelligent Creator Who made it. Intelligent design is undeniable proof of an intelligent Creator! I cannot explore the known fascinating facts of our universe without my mind being completely awestruck and boggled by God's greatness, omnipotence (all powerful) and goodness. Revelation 4:11 (our text Scripture) teaches that ALL THINGS were created for God's pleasure. God is good to mankind, even being "kind unto the unthankful and to the evil" (Luke 6:35). Psalms 145:9, "The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."

Here's [2]one example of God's fascinating universe.

> "Voyager is in interstellar space — the space between the stars." -Dr. Ed Stone, Voyager Project Scientist

As of September 2013, the *Voyager 1* has entered interstellar space. The NASA spacecraft, which rose from Earth on a September morning 36 years ago, has traveled farther than anyone, or anything, in history. Now *Voyager 1* is in the space between the stars. How did Voyager 1 get there? How do we know and where is it going? For more information on humanity's first emissary to what lies beyond, [3]explore the videos, images and stories. God is truly amazing!!!

Science has proven that energy and matter cannot be destroyed, but they can be converted from one form into another. These are verified rules of nature, stated by the laws of thermodynamics. This is the incredible and astronomic force behind atomic energy. Just think, if the mere splitting of atoms can produce such tremendous levels of nuclear energy, what could we harness if mankind ever learns how to actually make full use of atomic power!

The mind-boggling release of devastating energy in an atomic bomb is caused by the mere splitting of uranium (naturally occurring) atoms or plutonium (a manmade element) atoms, generating a chaotic collision of electrons with other atoms, producing a chain reaction. Scientists have harnessed atomic energy in nuclear reactors to produce incredible power for modern civilization. [4]The Nuclear Energy From Just One Tree Could Power All Of America For 10 Years!!!

It is IMPOSSIBLE for something to come from nothing, but God did the impossible! Wicked scientists totally contradict the laws of nature (physics) when they arrogantly claim that matter and energy came from nothing without the power of God. They actually claim that the entire universe came from a Big Bang that originated from a speck (black hole) the size of a pin point. But they cannot intelligibly, scientifically nor logically explain how it happened, nor how nothing became something. IT'S IMPOSSIBLE!

Also, can the universe have an outer edge? Logic tells us that the universe cannot be limitless. Everything must have a limit, a boundary, an end. Science says the universe is expanding, and this appears to be accurate, but that still doesn't tell us what is beyond the

universe. The only logical answer is God. **Psalms 104:2, "Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain."** [5]'GOD OF WONDERS' VIDEO (an awesome [6]film! God's greatness is unsearchable, Psalm 145:3).

My friend, God created everything around us. We weren't created for things, and things weren't created for us. We were all created for God. No one can ever find happiness in things, because our purpose in life is to live for God. **Ecclesiastes 12:14, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man."** God created mankind to worship Him, and to be thankful and to please Him. God wants us to enjoy the good things in life, but not as an end in itself. **Luke 12:19-21, "And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry. But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God."**

Are you rich toward God? It is a sin to plan for the future without including God. All it takes is just one insect, one bacteria, one little virus and life is over! Jeff Hanneman, guitarist of the heavy-metal Rock band SLAYER was called a metal god. After being bitten by a tiny spider, Hanneman underwent numerous surgeries to remove dead flesh from his body, [7]causing him to eventually succumb to liver failure and death at age 49. There is no guarantee of tomorrow my friend. Death may be around the corner for me and you. I'm prepared to meet my God, are you? The possessions in our lives are meaningless without faith and obedience to God.

This is why the Bible teaches that the FEAR OF GOD is the first step to wisdom. **Psalms 111:10, "The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever." Proverbs 9:10, "The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding."** The heathen world have NO FEAR of God, which is why they live in sin. **Psalms 36:1, "The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes."** I fear God. I have to give account of my life to God in eternity (Romans 14:10-12; Ecclesiastes 12:14). The greatest things in life are not THINGS!

May we all realize that the world around us was created from nothing by our Maker. God loves us and has promised to give us ALL THINGS in eternity (Romans 8:32). God can do anything. Oh, how I look forward to Heaven and all the wonderful things that God has waiting for me (1st Corinthians 2:9). This earth is only temporal, where thieves break through and steal, and moth and rust ruin THINGS. Jesus told us to lay up treasures in Heaven where thieves cannot steal, and nothing rots or wears old (Matthew 6:20).

Luke 12:15, "And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth." That means don't lose your spiritual focus in life as a Christian. Don't prioritize making money, buying a home or obtaining possessions as a goal in life. Our top goals should be staying humble, soul-winning, giving to the poor, worshipping God, loving one another, contending for the Christian faith, Bible study, fasting and constant prayer to God. Money ought to NEVER be an issue in our decisions. Buying a home is acceptable, but it should never be allowed to become a passion that overrides our walk with the dear Savior. The desire for THINGS is in effect, the LOVE OF MONEY, which is the root of all evil according to 1st Timothy 6:8-10).

Happiness cannot be found in living for THINGS, because God did not create us for that purpose in life. No person can ever truly be happy until they live for God, for that is why we were created. **Revelation 4:11, "Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created."**

[8]

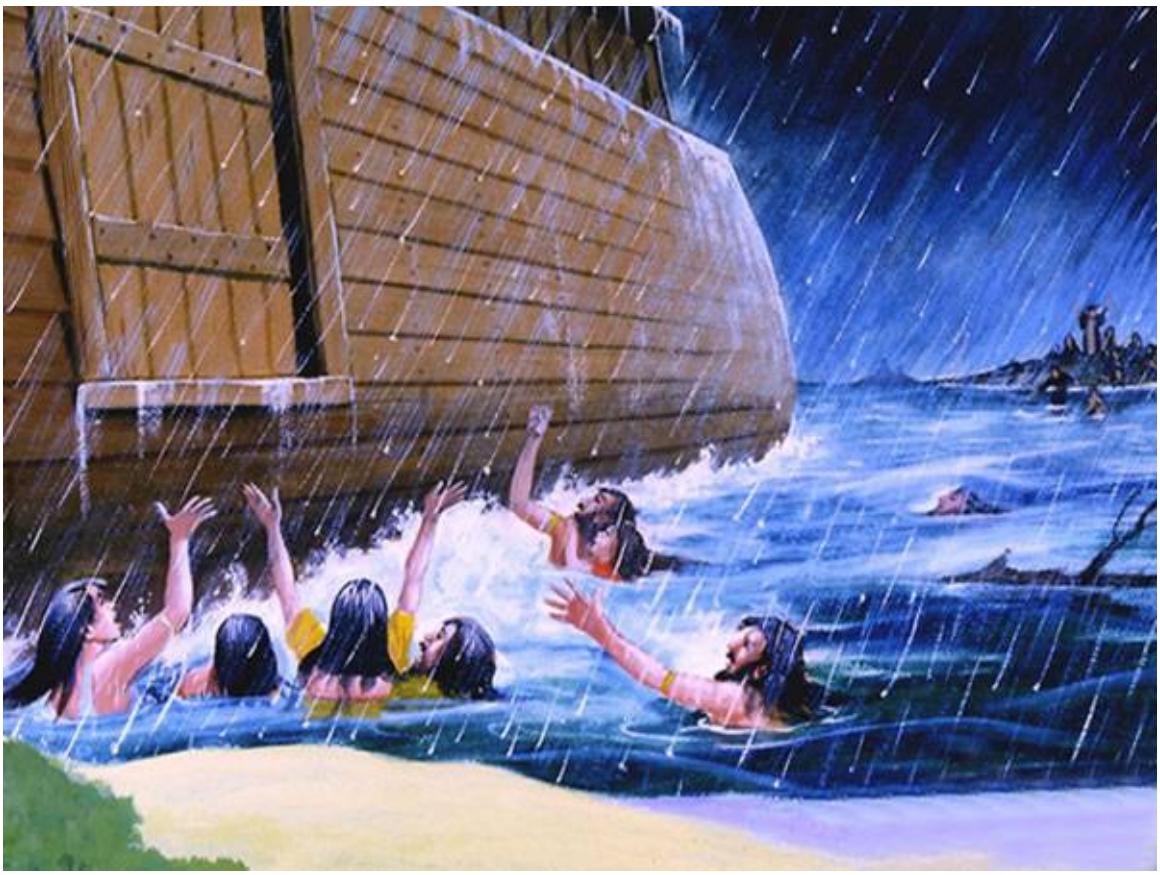

[9] **They Knew Not Until The Flood Came**

Luke 17:26-27, "And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all."

1. http://usatoday30.usatoday.com/news/religion/2010-09-03-hawking02_ST_N.htm
2. https://science.nasa.gov/mission/voyager/
3. http://www.jpl.nasa.gov/interstellarvoyager
4. http://www.godofwondersvideo.org/chapter6.htm
5. http://youtu.be/VAH8suospuc
6. http://www.godofwondersvideo.org/
7. http://www.examiner.com/article/slayer-guitarist-s-death-spider-bite-eyed-death-of-heavy-metal-rocker
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgKVKWJYmgh3N6OacuaNDNuWucSXMBclmf9gWxy_e3I-pme1a2mZNe__p3pMDwDEstDT-h34zruVxBz2Fv3tBrtpI3Uk0cleLI1dow
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/hell/they_knew_not.htm

6.5 May

6.5.1 Beware Of The 'Modern English Version' (MEV) (2025-05-01 16:11)

Jeremiah 23:36, "And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God."

On their [1]website , the publishers of the "Modern English Version" (MEV) claim that their new Bible version is a "LITERAL TRANSLATION." Here's a dirty little detail that you probably didn't know about, and the following quote is taken from the [2]United States Copyright Office ...

> **How much do I have to change in my own work to make a new claim of copyright?**
>
> You may make a new claim in your work if the changes are substantial and creative, something more than just editorial changes or minor changes. This would qualify as a new derivative work. For instance, simply making spelling corrections throughout a work does not warrant a new registration, but adding an additional chapter would. See Circular 14, Copyright Registration in Derivative Works and Compilations, for further information.
>
> SOURCE: [3]Registering A Work

In other words, if you wanted to publish your own new Bible version, in order to receive legal copyright status, you would have to "SUBSTANTIALLY" change your work from the original. And they must be "CREATIVE" unique changes. I'll show you some of their Satanic creativity in a moment. Since there are already literally hundreds of copyrighted English Bible versions (all of the Devil), any new Bible versions are going to have to be butchered substantially and uniquely to qualify. My friend, you should be outraged and alarmed as I am, if you love the Lord Jesus Christ. Literally, anybody who wants to publish a new Bible version, by law, is forced (if they want to publish their own exclusive version) to significantly CHANGE THE WORD OF GOD!!!!!!

So let's go back to their false claim on the Modern English Version (MEV) website, which claims it is a "LITERAL TRANSLATION." Of the hundreds of English Bible's available today, most of their publishers claim that it is a "LITERAL TRANSLATION." Since they all differ considerably, and theologically conflict oftentimes, how can they all be a "LITERAL TRANSLATION"? Obviously they cannot! It's a bunch of shady marketing tactics. The truth (as I have just shown you) is that in order to receive a legal copyright, Bible translators and publishers are legally REQUIRED to butcher God's Word, making significant and substantial changes (as compared to existing Bible versions) to receive a copyright. That's the ugly truth!!!

What an evil and wicked thing to do, intentionally corrupting the Word of God to make a buck, which the Holy Bible calls “filthy lucre” (1st Peter 5:2). I hope you see how evil and criminal in God’s eyes all of this Bible-tampering really is. Nothing is more important to God than His holy Word. **Psalms 138:2, “I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.”** Yet, men and women are so reckless and hardened in their hearts, that they flippantly corrupt the Word of God to sell their own exclusive copyrighted version. So this is why when you consult the 13 different Bible versions on your bookshelf, you get a wide array of ideas, contradictions and much CONFUSION. 1st Corinthians 14:33 tells us that God is “not the author of confusion.” The Devil is!!!

Legal Copyright Requirement Plus Greed Equals Bible Version Nightmare!

This is why I get so frustrated and upset with America’s large religious institutions and Bible colleges. Frankly, I expect the big unsaved religious institutions to pull on the same rope as the Devil, like the National Council Of Churches, et cetera. However, when it comes to Bible colleges like Bob Jones University (BJU), who were the cream-of-the-crop 50 years ago, I get upset, because they are saved and should know better. I use the term “saved” loosely here, because the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation has crept into (I’d say at least half) of our Baptist churches, which is a false plan of salvation.

The legendary Pacific Garden Mission’s “UNSHACKLED” broadcast from Chicago, sadly contains multiple plans of salvation (depending on the particular episode). I was shocked recently while listening on the radio to an Unshackled episode in which a man said you cannot simply believe the Gospel and write your name and date in the back of your Bible. He said you must continue to choose to follow Jesus every day of your life to be saved. That’s the demonic heresy of Lordship Salvation, not the free gift of God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Many Christian leaders are confusing salvation with discipleship, which has been caused by the new counterfeit Bible versions that [4]PERvert Romans 10:9-10 and [5]Mark 1:15 and Hebrews 6:1 , to name a few Scriptures.

For BJU to remain silent, and they’re just one of hundreds of shameful Bible colleges like Moody Bible Institute (MBI), is cowardly and apostasy. Don’t you care? Greedy people are intentionally changing God’s Word, whether they think it is honest, scholarly or needs to be changed or not, just so they can meet the government’s legal requirement to significantly and substantially change their work’s content to obtain a legal copyright. OH MY GOD IN HEAVEN, THIS CAN’T BE HAPPENING!!!!!!! Why aren’t you mad-as-all-get-out!

Here are some PERversions from the Modern English Version (MEV). ...

MEV Corrupts Romans 10:9

The Bible simply teaches to confess the Lord Jesus Christ, but the new modern counterfeits say to declare “Jesus is Lord” (which is Lordship Salvation). We learn from John 12:42-43 that audible confession is not required for salvation. Confession comes from a believing heart, as evidence of faith. The Bible clearly says that WITH THE HEART man believes that Christ raised up bodily from the dead. Confessing “Jesus is Lord” has nothing to do with the free gift of eternal life. ...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB)—Romans 10:9, “That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth ***the Lord Jesus***, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.”

> MODERN ENGLISH VERSION (MEV)—Romans 10:9, “that if you confess with your mouth ***Jesus is Lord***, and believe in your heart that God has raised Him from the dead, you will be saved.” [emphasis added]

> Modern English Version. Copyright © 2014 by Military Bible Association. Published and distributed by Charisma House.

Regarding Romans 10:9, Jesus is the Lord. I do not question Jesus as Lord (Master) at all. Romans 14:9 says that Jesus died to be LORD OF ALL! We don’t make Jesus Lord, He is Lord! But to be saved the Bible does not require surrendering to Christ’s Lordship. We are only told to receive Him as our Savior. **2nd Timothy 4:10** says, **"For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe."** Jesus automatically becomes a believer’s Lord the moment they are born-again. **John 13:14, "If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another’s feet."** The key word, to me, is "ought." Titus 2:12 says we "should" live godly lives. As believers we SHOULD serve Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Calvinism). I read a helpful chapter of Pastor Jack Hyles’ book "Salvation Is More Than Being Saved," called " [6]Conversion And Salvation ," if you would like to check it out.

So we receive Jesus as our Savior to be saved, and then He becomes our Lord and we ought to obey Him. But this is not a requirement to prove that we are saved, it is our "reasonable service" (Romans 12:1-2). We have been bought with a price (the precious blood of Jesus); and therefore, we belong to the Lord and should glorify Him 1st Corinthians 6:20).

MEV Corrupts John 20:17

The King James Bible says Jesus told Mary Magdalene not to touch Him, lest she corrupt the blood sacrifice He needed to bring to Heaven to sprinkle on the mercy seat (Hebrews 9:12, 24; 12:24). The MEV is retarded, saying that the Lord told Mary to let Him go, like a helium balloon. Why would Jesus tell Mary to stop holding onto Him? The new Bibles are so laughable!

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB)—John 20:17, "Jesus saith unto her, ***Touch me not***; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God."

> MODERN ENGLISH VERSION (MEV)—John 20:17, "Jesus said to her, "***Stop holding on to Me***, for I have not yet ascended to My Father. But go to My brothers and tell them, 'I am ascending to My Father and your Father, to My God and your God.' "

Matthew 28:9 says that the disciples held Jesus' feet. So we have an alleged discrepancy here. Jesus told Mary not to touch Him, but the disciples touched His feet a short time later. [7]I agree with this explanation , even though I don't agree with all the content of the website. It is clear that Jesus told Mary not to touch Him, and He gives the reason why, because He has not yet ascended to the Father. Yet, Matthew 28:9 and John 20:25-27 plainly show that the disciples touched Jesus' feet, and Thomas was invited to thrust his hand into His side. The only logical explanation is that Jesus had already ascended into Heaven with the blood, to appear in the presence of the Father.

MEV Corrupts Romans 13:1 To Make Government God

The King James Bible says Christians are commanded to submit to the HIGHER POWERS, not the governing authorities. The U.S. Constitution is a higher power than the U.S. government. We are under Communist attack in America today. All across the country judges are totally disregarding the Bill of Rights and the U.S. Constitution. There is no rule of law today in America. The courts are out of control. Judges are crooked, liars and dishonest, taking brides and ruling in favor of those who appointed them. God will punish all of those crooked lawyers, judges and prosecutors, and that's a promise from the Lord Himself (Ecclesiastes 5:8, 12:14; Proverbs 24:12; Matthew 12:36; James 4:12; Romans 14:10-12; Matthew 7:1-5). God will punish the dishonest Internal Revenue Service (IRS). God will punish The White House. God will punish the tyrannical governing authorities who rape, torture, pillage and kill.

And may I say, God is a higher power also, than the governing authorities. So these new Bibles are wrong. The 2nd Amendment (the right to own guns and use them) gives U.S. citizens the right to fight against and overthrow a fraudulent government who tries to take away their Bill of Rights. It is happening! Civil war is coming again to America! ...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB)—Romans 13:1: "Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God."

> MODERN ENGLISH VERSION (MEV)—Romans 13:1, “Let every person be subject to the governing authorities, for there is no authority except from God, and those that exist are appointed by God.”

MEV Perverts The Plan Of Salvation

The Modern English Version itself, this is a very corrupt revision of the Bible. I say that kindly, I don’t like to debate and offend people, truly. Check out 1st Corinthians 2:18. ...

> 1st Corinthians 1:18, “For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.”

> 1st Corinthians 1:18, “For to those who are perishing, the preaching of the cross is foolishness, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God.”

This is a very common corruption in all of the modern Bible revisions. As believers WE ARE saved, not ARE BEING SAVED. The proponents of Lordship Salvation have turned the Gospel into a process, a life which must be faithfully lived. The moment that someone receives God’s free gift of eternal life by faith, that individual is forever born-again! The new birth is immediate, instantaneous and irreversible. Anyone who turns the new birth into a process, which requires you to live a life of turning from sins and surrendering all to Christ as “LORD,” is a counterfeit gospel. Jesus automatically becomes your Lord (Master) the moment you receive Him as your Savior. As a child of God, we “should” (Titus 2:12) obey Christ as our Lord, it is our “reasonable service” (Romans 12:2), but this is not mandatory to be born-again, nor does it prove that someone has been born-again. Eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23).

MEV Attacks The Godhead

The King James Bible mentions the “Godhead” in the following passages, but the MEV removes them. There’s a big difference between Deity and Godhead. Deity means God; whereas Godhead means the Trinity (God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit)...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB)—Romans 1:20, “For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and ***Godhead***; so that they are without excuse.”

> MODERN ENGLISH VERSION (MEV)—Romans 1:20, “The invisible things about Him—His eternal power and ***deity***—have been clearly seen since the creation of the world and are understood by the things that are made, so that they are without excuse.”

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB)—Acts 7:29, “Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the ***Godhead*** is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man’s device.”

MODERN ENGLISH VERSION (MEV)—Acts 7:29, “Therefore since we are the offspring of God, we ought not to suppose that the ***Deity*** is like gold or silver or stone or an engraved work of art or an image of the reflection of man.”

The MEV is not a literal translation, nor is it God’s HOLY Word. It’s just another imposter, a fake, an offensive piece of trash in the eyes of God almighty! Truthfully, it contains many of the same errors as the Westcott and Hort Greek, while deceitfully claiming to come from the Textus Receptus. Don’t take me word for it, compare for yourself the differences between dozens of modern Bibles, and then check the King James Bible. You will find that only the King James Bible stands apart from all of them! All of the modern counterfeit Bible versions are similar, sharing the same PERversions of Scripture. Some are worse than others. The New King James Version (NKJV) is not as bad as the New International Version (NIV), but it is still corrupt, having been translated from the Westcott and Hort Greek. Thankfully, you can trust your King James Bible!!!

“Nobody can love God who doesn’t love sinners!”

(a quote by Dr. Jack Hyles classic MP3 sermon, “ [8]The Happiest Man ” (happiest is the man who will not impute sin to others!)

If you believe what the Bible teaches, attend a church that teaches the Bible!



[10]**Another Gospel Which Is Not Another** (a red-hot MP3 by [11]Dr. Curtis Hutson exposing Lordship Salvation)

1. http://modernenglishversion.com/
2. http://copyright.gov/
3. http://copyright.gov/help/faq/faq-register.html#change
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/romans_10_9.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
7. https://weekly.israelbiblecenter.com/mary-couldnt-touch-jesus
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070812.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiW0eJp57AliUbdW3bASdMAGhC8UBkTKoQs4kl7XOwVOus49S2Qis-PDORUcnfwu_AVXCjWw7Wp69rinohvh63LFRzKIhP6gPVsGBa
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/another_gospel.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hutson.htm

6.5.2 It Is Wicked For Christian Women To Wear Pants (2025-05-02 07:28)

Deuteronomy 22:5, "*The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man*, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

"

Proverbs 7:10,

"

And, behold, there met him a woman with *the attire of an harlot*, and subtil of heart.

"

1st Timothy 2:9-11, "In like manner also, *that women adorn themselves in modest apparel*, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works. Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection."

Carefully notice in 1st Timothy 2:9 that the Bible specifically mentions women's "apparel." We've become so wicked in our American culture today that we've been desensitized to the awfulness of sin (Romans 7:13). If immodesty is wrong, then pants on women are wrong. It's just not right for women to wear pants, and if it's not right it's a sin. I am sick and tired of professed Christians defending wrong doing. Our sex-crazed, ungodly, rotten American culture sees nothing wrong with fornicating, abortion, feminism and others sins. Proverbs 7:10 speaks of the attire of an harlot. A century ago that absolutely included pants on women. God hasn't changed, we have!

□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□ □□:□□, "□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□, □□ □□□□□, □□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□, □□ □□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□." The Bible mentions even when we eat and drink to glorify God. How in the world does a Christian woman show forth holiness, femininity, Christlikeness and being a shamefaced lady while wearing a pair of pants?

Even the hellbound Christ-rejecting [1]Muslims forbid their women to wear pants, because it reveals the shape of their legs. Wow!

American women reveal their thighs and buttocks too, but the Muslims are so modest that they won't even permit their females to reveal their legs. Amen to the Muslims for their high standards of attire, and SHAME on America' s carnal Christian women for blaspheming God's Word by their immodest attire!!!

A Christian woman should NOT wear pants for several reasons:

1. ➪ God commands women to dress in MODEST apparel.
2. ➪ Pants on women were considered the clothing of a HARLOT a century ago.
3. ➪ No Christian woman wore pants in public in 1900.
4. ➪ A woman clothed in pants does NOT glorify God.

5. ➪ Pants on women are unquestionably a ’POWER SYMBOL,’ which even [2]the pro-homosexual HUFFINGTON POST admits.
6. ➪ [3]Prostitutes in the 1890’s dressed more modestly than most Christian women do in 2025.

We’ve got a bunch of wicked pastor’s wives and henpecked husbands who refuse to humble themselves to obey out holy God. I know I rattle some cages every time I preach against women wearing pants, but I know biblically I AM RIGHT. God pity the pastors and their wives who are okay with women wearing pants, because it is far from okay with our holy God. We need a revival of old-fashioned holiness in our American culture before this country can ever be made great again. MAKE AMERICA GODLY AGAIN!!!

Get mad at me if you want. Disagree all you like. I will go to seed over this very important matter of Christian women not putting on a pair of pants like men do every morning. You need to understand that women wearing pants is far more than just a personal clothing choice, it is a worldly mindset for women and a shame unto the LORD. I speak the truth!

[4]



1. https://islamqa.info/en/answers/60131/can-muslim-women-wear-pants
2. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/the-history-of-women-wearing-pants-as-power-symbol_n_5a99bb95e4b0a0ba4ad34fe7
3. https://vintagenewsdaily.com/working-girls-of-the-1890s-earliest-known-photos-of-life-in-an-american-brothel-during-the-late-19th-century/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtNfWHVJn2p_jifvFSzBcW3J_wh3vb3askW7GbWwlt9BLJk-e-TJAQK4qpZfEwACbVqY2ZE3N91mFtIDXk4SAeEbmHGXSmWfJGwgV

6.5.3 There's Not A More Wicked Religion Than Roman Catholicism (2025-05-09 00:58)

Mark 7:6-9, "

He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*."

There is not a more Satanic and damnable false religion than Roman Catholicism. Today they cult elected a new leader, Pope Leo XIV.

From their demonic Sacramental Salvation, to their myth of Purgatory, to their idolatrous worship of statues of Mary, the Catholic church is a prisonhouse of religion.

I cannot warn you enough to RUN from the deadly cult of Catholicism. Jesus warned against false prophets who teach the traditions of men instead of the commandments of the inspired Word of God. Human pride is dangerous! It blows my mind how anyone could follow and join such a blatantly fake religion of Roman Catholicism.

The Holy Bible strictly forbids calling priests Father, but Catholics disobey God's Word. **Matthew 23:9, "And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven."** Only God should be reverenced, not men.

The inspired Holy Bible tells us in **1st Timothy 4:1-3, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth."** The Satanic Catholic church directly violates this passage of Scripture, forbidding marriage for their priests, and forbidding Catholics from eating beef or pork on Fridays.

If that's not enough to convince you how evil Catholicism really is, then please consider that [1]Catholics remove the second of God's Ten Commandments. That is wicked!!! It is obvious why the Vatican did this, because Roman Catholics are woefully guilty of worshipping graven images!

To be clear, I love Catholic people, but they have been deceived by the Devil. Tens of thousands of Catholics gathered today outside of Vatican City, crying in joy that they have a new Pope.

Satan couldn't be happier! None of those 1,400,000,000 Roman Catholics who trust in the sacraments of the Catholic church will be going to Heaven. Instead, they will be going to Hell to burn in fire and brimstone forever. I didn't say that, God did! **John 3:3, " Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. "** Religion never saved anybody!!!

[2]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/catholics-remove-second-commandment.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEidSq-4JtTXdzNtt_CNio8IWBJoCMxs2OIeE-gXfcEA6yuaO5ElYsXKuMH4P0jt73fOU_gEyEOUymJdoTsAjsQuJUmFX_oDyYiLDkB

6.5.4 Giving Others Grace (2025-05-10 09:01)

2nd Corinthians 1:2, "Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ."

2nd Corinthians 8:7, “

Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye abound in this grace also.”

Just as God has had to bestow grace upon us as wicked sinners, so also should we as Christian believers bestow grace upon others.

I recently met with a local Baptist pastor who wanted to talk about my websites. It was a confrontation meeting, which although I stood my ground as a fundamentalist Bible preacher, I did not enjoy our interaction. The pastor was ruse, insensitive and made some horrible untrue accusations against my hero of the faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). The pastor flat out told me in his office, “I am not a fundamentalist!”

It took a lot of love and patience for me (as a fundamentalist Bible preacher) to show grace to that shallow neo-evangelical pastor. I am 20 years older than he is.

The pastor honestly said that he’d expected me to storm out of his office when he confronted me about my website ministry, but instead I showed him grace and just sat there listening to him be the fool, while kindly but firmly standing my ground in defense of my doctrinal positions.

In particular, he took issue with my biblical preaching against Christian women wearing pants. You might as well try to convince me that the earth is flat, or that the moon is made of cheese, if you think you’re ever going to convince me that it is okay biblically for women to wear pants. It ain’t gonna happen! **Deuteronomy 22:5, “The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman’s garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.”** I cited this passage of Scripture to show that women ought not wear pants, which everyone recognizes historically as men’s clothing (just look at any restroom signs), but the pastor tried to dismiss it as being under Old Testament law. What a bad pastor!

I really detest neo-evangelical pastors!!! This includes the entire Bob Jones University Lordship Salvation cult, Pensacola Christian College (who are wrong on Bible repentance and therefore the Gospel), Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (ditto), Moody Bible Institute (ditto) and a thousand other pseudo-Christian schools and churches today. Truth has fallen in the street as the Bible says in **Isaiah**

59:14, “And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.”

This Bible verse practically provides the address of the United States of America today!!! We have become a wicked nation of baby killers, nudists, thieves, liars, false religion, idolatry, greed and false prophets, et cetera. God’s judgment will not sleep forever!!!

> **“I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just; that His justice cannot sleep forever.” —Thomas Jefferson (third U.S. President, 1801-1809)**

I shared the unpleasant experience of meeting that neo-evangelical pastor with a good ministry friend of mine who lives in Indiana. He used to be an unsaved Episcopalian, but through God leading him to my ministry website many years ago, he thankfully learned about Dr. Jack Hyles,

and Christian fundamentalism, and he became a born again believer. Praise God! My friend told me that in every neo-evangelical church he has ever been in, the pastor cringed when he mentioned the names of Jack Hyles, Steven Anderson and my

Jesus-is-savior.com

website (which by God's grace I started back in April of 2002).

I wrote this blog to encourage you dear reader to show grace toward others. Someone has wisely said that "

GRACE

"

could be an acronym for:

"

God **R**iches **A**t **C**hrist's **E**xpense.

"

I really like that! Certainly, none of us deserve God's mercy and grace which made forgiveness of sins possible through Jesus' sacrifice on Calvary's cross. We all deserve to go straight to Hell to burn in fire and brimstone forever without rest or mercy (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8). Thank God for His wondrous grace!!!

I love the following inspired Scripture passage from the trustworthy King James Bible. **Ephesians 4:30-32, "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: *And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you*."**

Last year on Facebook, I posted something that greatly offended another Baptist preacher, a pastor in Tennessee. I simply had said that Pastor Steven Anderson is the Pastor Jack Hyles of our generation. The pastor immediately disagreed and said I was very wrong. I didn't get upset or unfriend him; but rather, I kindly explained my position. Dr. Hyles in his youth was on fire for God. As a strong leader he influenced hundreds (if not thousands) of other men to become pastors and join the fight of good faith.

Dr. Hyles pioneered a new movement in fundamentalism across America in his generation. In that same regard, Pastor Steven Anderson has influenced hundreds of young men to join the good fight of faith, become pastors and aggressively go soulwinning. Since 2006, when Brother Anderson started his Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona, the New IFB (independent fundamental Baptist) movement was created. That pastor in Tennessee thanked me for showing grace toward him, rather than become defensive and angry at him.

To be clear, I don't agree with all of [1]Pastor Steven Anderson's teachings and methods. I support his ministry because he is an aggressive soulwinner and is correct on the Gospel and the inspired King James Bible. All other issues are secondary as far as I am concerned. I once sent Brother Anderson a Friend Request on Facebook, but he didn't accept me, which is okay, I am still a friend toward him. Pastor Hyles used to say: "Blessed is the man who has a friend. More blessed is the man who is a friend. Most blessed is the man who has a friend and is a friend." I like that adage. In my online writings I call everyone my "friend," not because everyone is my friend, but simply because by preaching the truth I am befriending everyone.

To be honest, I don't always show grace toward people. I am a wicked sinner just like everyone else. There is no such thing as a "

good Christian.

" We are all struggling sinners, desperately clinging to God's abundant grace to make it through each day. I heard Pastor Jack Hyles say that as he grew older, he found himself running to God's Word continually as a starving man running to food. I like that and wholeheartedly agree with him. Now more than ever we all need to abide in the inspired King James Bible as God's redeemed children. (WARNING: All of the modern English Bible revisions have been corrupted by Satan.)

May we all show more grace toward our loved ones, pastors, friends and even strangers. People may not deserve our grace, but neither do we deserve the beautiful grace which God has shown toward us dirty sinners. I have had to show a few people a lot of grace in recent months, with whom I am greatly displeased, but the Lord has helped me to do so, just as our dear Savior showed grace to the ungodly Roman magistrates and soldiers who crucified Him, when He prayed: **"Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do" (Luke 23:34b).**

Thank you for reading my internet blog.

[2]



1. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/01/ten-bible-doctrines-that-i-humbly.html

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEif5I9o-oZiZ3bEEDiQNNXLmFfjTBYkFN5AWSdpSmKB8IGcDmTe739DmrDTjr5whR0LiinrtZAqVQrMiLX2VhYf0qYuFShnQ-WEYjC

6.5.5 Beware Of Corrupt Neo-Evangelical Pastors (2025-05-13 08:29)

Jeremiah 2:8, "The priests said not, Where is the LORD? and they that handle the law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit."

7970

Slackard, deadbeat, ungodly, incompetent, neo-evangelical pastors are nothing new. The old adage is still very true: *There is nothing new under the sun.* The greatest threat to Christendom today is not the abortion crowd, the homosexual community or leftist liberal Democrats, it is wicked neo-evangelical pastors who hinder, corrupt and ruin the work of God.

Tragically, neo-evangelical pastors are destroying America. The greatest threat to Christendom today is not the abortion crowd, homosexual community or leftist liberal Democrats—it's the deadbeat neo-evangelical pastor with his wicked denial of King James Bible ONLYISM, his denial that God has preserved a perfectly inspired Holy Bible for today, and his sanctioning of Satan's falsehood of [1]Lordship Salvation and [2]Misunderstood Repentance (aka, the "repent of your sins" heresy), and his approval of Christian women wearing pants, low standards, his lack of preaching against sin from the pulpit, his woeful lack of leading the church to go door-to-door soulwinning, and his contempt for godly fundamentalist preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles. BEWARE of the ungodly arrogant neo-evangelical pastor! I am a Christian independent FUNDAMENTALIST Baptist and humbly proud of it!

God deliver us from today's dead neo-evangelical churches and worse, cults. We must keep in mind that the Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-17 was accused by Jesus Christ Himself of being LUKEWARM, but that is much better than being a cult that teaches a counterfeit plan of salvation! If your so-called "

church

"

preaches the Devil's falsehoods of Lordship Salvation or Misunderstood Repentance (aka,

"

turn from your sinful ways

to be saved

"

garbage), you are in a religious cult dear reader. I'd rather attend a neo-evangelical church than be in a cult! Albeit, I'd infinitely rather attend a solid, Bible-believing, inspired King James Bible only, modern corrupt Bible exposing, free grace Gospel preaching, separated, soulwinning, family reaching, men building, sinner rescuing, people loving, Christ honoring, New Testament church!!!

Granted, there is no such thing biblically as, "the Baptist church." There is only, "the Church." God's plan is to have local New Testament churches scattered throughout the world. There has never been, nor exists today, a universal church (which is what the word "Catholic" means). There are only local independent churches. Beware of denominations, where the little ships sink with the mother ship when headquarters falters! I am all for independent local churches having 100 % autonomy.

I have been an independent fundamental Baptist since age 13, when I became a born again Christian by faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). I was saved in a Baptist church. I was trained to be a preacher in a Baptist church and college. I was ordained to be a Gospel preacher by Baptist pastors. Since April of 2002, by God's wondrous grace, I have been a Baptist missionary to social media with my website and blog ministry. To God alone be all the praise and credit (John 15:1-5).

Since the Baptist church aligns best with my beliefs as a child of God, I choose to remain a Baptist. Being a Baptist does not guarantee me eternal life, not at all. Religion never saved

anybody; but rather, faith in the person of Jesus Christ. I am going to Heaven because I am a born again believer, and nothing else. Having said that, there are at least 70 different divisions among Baptists today. So, I do NOT endorse most Baptist churches.

I'd estimate, sadly, that at least 95 % of Baptists today have been corrupted by the demonic fraud of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance. These counterfeit plans of salvation cannot produce the new birth which is required to enter into God's Kingdom. Satan is the author of confusion, not God (1st Corinthians 14:33). God did not publish hundreds of English Bible revisions to confuse everyone, the Devil did. Any honest believer fully knows that God only authored ONE BOOK, and that Book is none other than the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE. Let the heathen rage! Let the wicked neo-evangelical pastors with their dozens of different conflicting Bible perversions rage! **Joshua 24:15b, "...**

but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

"

Pastor Jack Hyles is still vehemently despised and hated by tens of thousands of shallow neo-evangelicals. The reason why is because Brother Hyles was a *high standards* biblical preacher, and all of your new-evangelicals are *low standards* clowns. It would be a wonderful thing if every neo-evangelical church closed their doors forever, because they are doing more damage to the cause of Christ than good.

One of the most controversial issues is Pastor Hyles' uncompromising biblical stand against Christian women wearing pants in public. I 100 % agree with Dr. Hyles and the inspired Word of God in this moral matter. Any normal, healthy, red-blooded man will honestly tell you that women shouldn't wear pants! Any professed Christian who attempts to justify women wearing pants is not right with God, it's as simple as that! And woe unto the shameful neo-evangelical pastor who defends women wearing pants. Woe unto the neo-evangelical pastor's wife who wears pants. GET RIGHT WITH GOD YOU JEZEBEL HUSSY!!!

Call me old-fashioned if you'd like, but I am also biblically right! The Bible commands women to dress in MODEST APPAREL (1st Timothy 2:9). Women are forbidden to wear men's clothing (Deuteronomy 22:5); and that was a moral law, not a ceremonial law just for the Old Testament Jews. We've got a bunch of wicked henpecked Baptist pastors today who are in denial, who sinfully teach that it is okay for women to wear men's clothing (pants). GET RIGHT WITH GOD YOU PROPHETS OF BAAL!!! I am going to go to seed in this matter of Christian women dressing modestly, and that excludes pants. If you don't like my Bible preaching, tough bananas! You might as well just get used to it, because I ain't changing (and neither is the inspired Holy Bible). Christian women ought not wear pants in public!!!

The great need of the hour is preaching preachers! We've got hundreds of thousands of henpecked wimps in church pulpits across America today, who do a disservice to the name and cause of Jesus. The Lord loves a truth-teller, not a wicked compromiser who is afraid to speak THE TRUTH. **Proverbs 12:17,**

"

He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

" We need a whole new breed of Bible preachers in this rotten sin-soaked nation of spoiled brats! Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

[3]What Is A Fundamentalist?

7972

(Pastor Jack Hyles)

In his bombshell 1989 sermon titled, "[4]Weathering The Storm," Dr. Hyles attributed the brutal attack that year on himself, family, friends and ministry as being launched by ungodly NEO-EVANGELICALS. At the time, I was just a 22 year old young man and didn't understand what he meant, but now at age 58, I fully understand Brother Hyles and what is at stake. I have lived long enough now to have been the victim of wicked neo-evangelicals, who kicked me out of their reprobate churches, unjustly slandered me, ostracised, banned, ridiculed, mocked and shunned me, because of my fundamentalist STAND FOR THE TRUTH!!!

My inspired King James Bible only preaching has harelipped every dog in the county! If you speak English and don't use a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible! All of the modern Bible revisions are corrupt.

I won't back down because God is on my side as a truth-teller.

My biblical preaching

(Leviticus 20:13; Romans 1:32; Jude 1:7)

that the government should execute homosexuals has upset many ungodly neo-evangelical pastors. One such shameful pastor in Pensacola rebuked me on April 30th, 2025, in his office for my website preaching in this matter. That neo-evangelical Baptist pastor is a darn fool! I won't back down because God is on my side as a truth-teller. The Lord is no respecter of persons.

My biblical preaching against Christian women wearing pants, halter tops, dress slacks and any clothing that reveals their chevage, buttocks or thighs offends tens of millions of religious people. So be it! If the shoe fits, wear it!!!

I won't back down because God is on my side as a truth-teller.

I won't stop preaching THE TRUTH that abortion is cold-blooded, first degree, murder!

I won't stop preaching that homosexuality is a perversion of nature, an abomination to God and a fifth deplorable sin. Certainly homosexuals may genuinely love each other, and there is no biblical doubt God loves them all (for whom Christ died on the cross according to Romans 5:6-9), but the biblical fact remains that the act and thought of homosexuality is a sin, which Romans chapter one clarifies very well. God destroyed the wicked cities of Sodom and Gomorrah for going after STRANGE FLESH (Jude 1:7).

I won't stop preaching against the Devil's lies of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Re-pentance, which are blinding lost people from seeing the light of THE TRUTH of [5]the saving Gospel of Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 3:3-4).

I refuse to stop preaching against the fraud of Zionism and manmade Israel. Present-day Israel is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy for God to restore Israel. According to Hosea 3:4-5 Israel will not be restored until the Jews repent toward God, which they haven't done yet. Less than 2 % of the 7,000,000 Jews living in Israel today profess Christianity, and that includes all of the pseudo-Christians cults (Roman Catholicism, Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists, Jehovah's Witnesses, Lutherans, Church of Christ, et cetera).

I dare say that even 1 in 500 Jews are born again believers in Israel today. The Jews may have returned to their Promised Land, but they have not returned to their holy God. And by the way, no unsaved Jew will ever enter into God's Kingdom; Hell will be their eternal fate, sadly (John 3:1-7; Revelation 20:11-15). God wants all mankind to *repent* (i.e., change their mind) to trust Jesus to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). You don't repent of your sins to be saved, you repent from your unbelief to be saved (Romans 11:23).

By God's grace, I will continue to expose the false religions, false prophets, neo-evangelical clown pastors in the pulpit, and other fraudsters who are corrupting the churches today. Someone needs to be dogmatic! Someone needs to authoritative, because God is authoritative, and His inspired King James Bible speaks with authority, and so does the man of God who preaches the inspired Word of God!

> "The world will go to Hell unless somebody is authoritative!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[6]I Shall Not Be Moved"

Please pray for this Bible preacher, that God will continue to work in my heart to proclaim THE TRUTH without apology or compromise. Thank you dear friend for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be all the praise, glory and credit. for without Jesus we can do nothing (John 15:1-5). Jesus is precious!!!

[7]

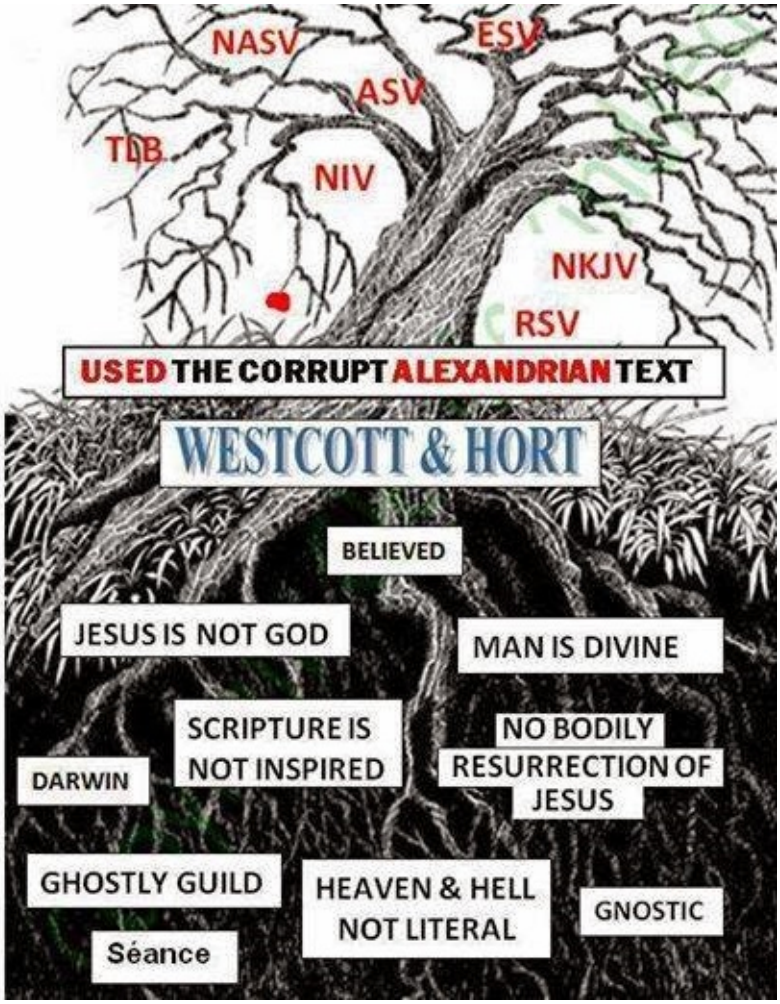

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/separation/fundamentalist.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3
5. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3

7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEinOPlBiOxxMqR3-rSQ6F6BkN58QCxQlBeKSXM3d9T94GWCuN4pK_1_LbEU8AL4u9LEJnE5n5k2hbClphkF-8_g8M6qJ-P7A27b9q7

6.5.6 The Deadly Deception of New Evangelical Churches (2025-05-14 05:49)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, "For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

There is not a more deadly deception in America today than the new-evangelical crowd. What makes them so dangerous is that they come so close to being right. The most effective lie is the HALF-TRUTH, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic!

We're in a battle for the Word of God!!! "[1]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES" (an excellent MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles preached is 1994) is SEED VERSES SEED. The Battle Of The Ages is GOD'S WORD VERSES SATAN'S WORD! The Battle Of The Ages is CORRUPTIBLE SEED VERSES INCORRUPTIBLE SEED!!! Satan does not come and give his own words; but rather, he comes and paraphrases God's words! Corruptible seed changes the incorruptible words of God, and the battle begins.

New evangelicals make light of verbal inspiration!!! "Verbal inspiration" refers to EVERY WORD in the Holy Bible being inspired by God. There are no mistakes! God's Word is infallible, reliable, holy, perfect, incorruptible and preserved inspiration, just as God promised!

> **Psalms 12:6-7, " Psalms:12:6: The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.**
>
> **Psalms 12:7: Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."**

I love these quotes from my favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)...

> "Let me just make it very plain! The King James Bible crowd's going to come out on top! In case you want to be on the winning side, don't you get on these perversions of the Bible. You get on God's Word before it was messed with! So, it says, 'That the day's going to come when God's incorruptible seed [Are you listening, this is good, you ought to hear it now]; God's incorruptible seed is going to stomp out, and stamp out, the Devil's corruptible seed!
>
> Something else to note. It says, that there is 'enmity' between corruptible seed and incorruptible seed. What does that mean? That means that we're enemies! What does that mean? That means that, that, God's incorruptible seed [that Book right there] and man's versions and perversions of that Book, sit side side-by-side in somebody's bookstore that's more concerned about making money than spreading the truth; but they're enemies with each other!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a truthful quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[2]The Battle Of The Ages."

Pastor Jack Hyles speaks the whole truth. New evangelicals with their dozens of Bible perversions (corruptible seed) are Jesus' enemy...



Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

Dr. Hyles further wisely states:

> "The corruptible seed is at enmity with incorruptible seed! That means though the lost man is not my enemy, and the drunkard is not my enemy, and the harlot is not my enemy, and the atheist is not my enemy, and the fallen man is not my enemy; it means however, the one that prints corruptible seed is my enemy! It means the one who sells corruptible seed is my enemy! It means the one who preaches corruptible seed is my enemy! It does not mean I'm not going to feed him. It does not mean I'm not going to be nice to him. I'm going to be courteous to him.
>
> A fella preaches some other book, other than the words of God—he preaches corruptible seed—I'll speak to him on the street, I'll be courteous, but I'm not going to support him. I'm not going to give him a dime to spread corruptible seed to people's minds. He is my enemy!
>
> That means the one who teaches corruptible seed is my enemy. I didn't say it, God said it—He said there's enmity between the corruptible seed and the incorruptible seed! That means the one who spreads corruptible seed is my enemy. That means the TV evangelist who reads from corruptible seed is my enemy. That means the college, that teaches in its Bible classes corruptible seed, is my enemy! That means the seminary that teaches corruptible seed is my enemy! ...
>
> The seed of the woman is enmity with the seed of the serpent. Now wait a minute, question, who made us enemies? God. God! Look at Genesis 3:15 again, 'I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed.'

So, who was it that made us enemies? God made us enemies!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, "[3]The Battle Of The Ages"

Like Biblica (the publishers of the satanic New International Version), new evangelicals espouse thought inspiration (i.e., God gave His thoughts to man, and then men wrote down what God said in their own style and words). The latter is ungodly rubbish, because everything mankind touches he corrupts! The words of God are perfect, "GIVEN BY INSPIRATION OF GOD" (2nd Timothy 3:16). Psalms:19:7, "The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple." **Proverbs 30:5, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him."**

Leading the way in apostasy are Moody Bible Institute, Dallas Theological Seminary, Liberty University, and Bob Jones University (BJU) and their shameful graduates, who support the counterfeit Alexandrian Bible and religious colleges versions! By "new evangelical" (or neo-evangelical) I am synonymously talking about churches that support the New World Order movement, albeit most I think sincerely do so unknowingly. Please watch the eye-opening video, " [4]New World Order Bible Versions ." I wrote an important article last year called, " [5]Why Are People So Easily Deceived? " Today's pastors are by far not merely ignorant, they are wicked, [6]calloused with pride and have become indifferent toward THE TRUTH!

What Bob Jones University and their graduates are doing is even worse than actor Jane Fonda rallying and taking photos with the Communists in North Vietnam during the Vietnam War. It is no different what Bob Jones is doing, siding with God's enemy! America was at war! Our soldier boys were dying on the battlefield. I actually agree with Jane Fonda's protest of the war, but do not agree with her supporting the enemy! The Vietnam War was a fraudulent war based upon a lie (the fabricated [7]Gulf of Tonkin incident). Sadly, 58,000 American young men died needlessly for a war based upon [8]The Golden Triangle , fought over the ongoing century-old drug-trade.

Unlike Jane Fonda, who at least had a noble cause, today's new-evangelical Bible colleges are helping the enemy for the love of money! The whole new-evangelical movement is all about money (mammon)! It's about keeping the college's doors open and growing existing ministries, paying the salaries of staff and church.

Please read what Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1916-2016) had to say about the matter of Bible colleges and the love of money...

The Roman Catholic text of the Jesuit Bible (1582) is a Greek text used by scholars at Tennessee Temple and Bob Jones University to alter the AV in 5,000 places in the New Testament. (You understand, however, that for monetary purposes—enrollment and endowment—both schools "USE" the AV because they "prefer" it. You have to "prefer" your income even if you would like to alter your "life style.")

SOURCE: Dr. Peter S. Ruckman, [9]The Alexandrian Cult Series, pp. 12-14

Please read my important article, " [10]How Today's Bible Colleges Woefully Deceive Everyone ." Doctrinal indifference, compromise and ecumenism are BIG PROBLEMS today in the Bible colleges and churches, and it's all only going to get much worse! Just as Evangelist Billy Graham (1918-2018) blurred the lines of distinction between Bible-Christianity and Roman Catholicism with ecumenism (thus [11]damning millions of souls to the Lake of Fire), so also do today's horrible new-evangelical Bible colleges and churches blur the lines between fundamentalism and false religion with ecumenism. Ecumenicalism is the rot of the churches. On the outside it pretends to have the noble intentions of promoting cooperation and love between the differing religious denominations, easier to understand Bible versions and a greater social understanding; but in most cases ecumenism is nothing less than sinful compromise, the heathen yoking together of light with darkness and apostasy!

All across America Baptist pastors are bidding Godspeed to false prophets and Satanic Bible versions, by supporting so-called apostate "sister churches" and other reprobates concerning the Gospel and the Holy Bible. I'm talking about Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who openly support Dr. John MacArthur (a boastful 5-point Calvinist who says, and I quote: " [12]There is no such thing as a childhood conversion! "). In sharp contrast, the Lord Jesus Christ Himself said in **Matthew 19:14, "But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven."**

It is simple, free and easy for children (and adults too) to be saved. The reason why Mr. MacArthur says children cannot be saved, is because his own perversion of how to be saved is so complicated! 2nd Corinthians 11:3 calls the Gospel **"the simplicity that is in Christ."** Yet, foolishly, Mr. MacArthur makes salvation hard. Why, oh why, does Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam honor, promote and support John MacArthur's works of darkness? Mr. MacArthur is a former student of BJU. We are engaged in an information war over THE TRUTH!

> "If you corrupt truth, then you must have error!" —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, "[13]Satanic Bible Versions Versus The King James Bible"

Bob Jones University sanctions, [14]sells and promotes the modern Bible "PERversions (which are based upon the corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts). The [15]Alexandrian manuscripts alter, change or completely delete verses in 5,000 places, deviating away from the Authorized Version (i.e., the authorized 1611 King James translation). The popular [16]New International Version (NIV) changes or deletes over 64,000 words as compared to the blessed King James Bible!!! CONSIDER YOURSELF WARNED!!!

One pathetic wimp for a Baptist pastor—who sinfully bids Godspeed to Alexandrian-using, ecumenical, new-evangelical, Calvinist-teaching, churches—said to me that "it is not our business what other churches do!" WHAT AN IDIOT!! IT IS OUR BUSINESS!!! Do you see what he is wickedly doing? He bids Godspeed to doctrinal error (Calvinism and false Bibles), but then justifies it in his own mind by hiding being ethics. THAT IS VERY WRONG!!!

Folks, may I remind you that it is our duty as believers to expose Satan's works of darkness. **Ephesians 5:11, "And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them." Titus 1:9-11** and **13, "For there are many unruly and vain**

talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. ...This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith." If Christians don't preach the truth, then who will?

But you say, doesn't the Bible say "rebuke not an elder"? **1st Timothy 5:1-2, "Rebuke not an elder, but intreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren. The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity."** Who is an elder? The Scriptures are NOT talking about pastors here, evidenced by the reference to how we should also treat younger and older women in verse 2. The Scriptures are simply teaching that we ought to have a general respect for others, both younger and older alike. Young people ought to always show respect for those who are older than them, entreating them as parents.

Likewise, older folks ought to properly treat the younger folks as they would a brother or sister, in all purity and holiness in the Lord. However, the Scriptures plainly command us in numerous passages (as I just showed you) to REBUKE false prophets, regardless of their age or status. NO ONE is exempt from censorship and criticism if they teach doctrinal error or openly sin in the church. We ought always maintain a proper spirit of Christlike love for others, but never mistake sinful compromise (i.e., going along to get along) for love. It is much better to be divided over truth than to be united by error!

The Word of God teaches that "THE LOVE OF MONEY IS THE ROOT OF ALL EVIL" (1st Timothy 6:10). Jesus plainly said that NO MAN can serve God and money. **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon."** The Aramaic word "mammon" is not limited to extreme wealth; but rather, to riches (money) in general. In other words, you cannot serve God and a paycheck!!!

New-evangelicals are very dangerous spiritually, because they appear like true ministers, but they promote corrupt Bible versions and a false Gospel of Lordship Salvation. At the same time, many new-evangelical churches also support the free grace Gospel and the King James Bible, like Bob Jones University and their graduates half-heartedly do. Again, the most effective lie is the HALF-TRUTH, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic!

Take Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for example. I attended HBC for one year in 2014, before I was driven out and banned by the pastors from returning, for [17]being their friend and warning them about the Devil's Alexandrian Bible perversions! The straw that broke the camel's back was when I gave Dr. Al Lacy's truthful book, " [18]NIV: THE ANTICHRIST'S BIBLE ," to the senior pastor. May I say, kindly but truthfully, the compromised pastors of Harvest Baptist Church aren't worthy to shine the shoes of [19]Evangelist Al Lacy (1933-2016). Please listen to Dr. Al Lacy preach the truthful MP3 sermon, " [20]On The King James Bible ."

Oh my friend, England's [21]Queen Bloody Mary of England murdered over 7,000 people , many families killed merely for wanting to read the Word of God for themselves, instead

of worship the Roman Catholic religion. King Henry VIII was even worse, murdering 72,000 people. Here's some of the [22]horrific ways that people were tortured to death! Thank God for King James VI (King James Stewart), [23]who was not a Calvinist by the way! God has kept His solemn promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His inspired very pure words unto every generation, but infidel new-evangelical pastors today, actually think that God words exist among hundreds of Bible versions. ...

> "The problem with America is you dumb preachers!" —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the needful sermon, "[24]Is There A Place Called Hell?"

Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) is right...

> "We've got churches, lots of them. We've got preachers, seminaries, and they are turning out preachers and putting them into little theological molds and keeping them there until they get cold enough to practice preaching." —Billy Sunday, "Criticism and Criticism" (chapter 18), from his biography by William T. Ellis titled, "Billy Sunday: The Man And His Message"

Pastor Steven Anderson rightly says...

> "The Devil knows if he can disarm us as Christians, he can defeat us!" —Pastor Steven L. Anderson, a quote from the truthful video, "[25]New World Order Bible Versions!"

What actress [26]Jane Fonda did during the Vietnam War , rallying for the enemy, is no different what Bob Jones is doing, siding with God's enemy!

Pastor Roger Jimenez is absolutely right...

> "They're putting mistakes in our Bible and then people are doubting God!" —Pastor Roger Jimenez, a quote from the truthful video, "[27]New World Order Bible Versions!"

Dr. Russell Anderson rightly says...

> "When God saves us, He has an investment in us; and He says, 'Occupy 'til I come' in Luke; and that means, I think, to transact business—we're supposed to transact business for Jesus while we're here—and we're going to have to give an answer someday, to the Lord, for the investment that He's made in us." —Dr. Russell Anderson; a truthful quote from, "[28]Jack Hyles & Beverly Hyles 40th Anniversary Celebration and Banquet" (1999)

Every believer has a responsibility to the truth. Most believers are either baby believers, or have not been blessed enough to have a pastor who cares about the truth to teach them. If you have a King James Bible only pastor, who exposes the modern counterfeit Bible versions, you ought to thank him and praise the Lord for such a man. Sadly, most pastors nowadays simply don't care!

Building Up a Wall of Resistance Against the Truth

Again, books could be written concerning the five preceding reasons why people so easily believe LIES. How strange it is that pastors, churches and Bible colleges are amongst THE MOST DECEIVED group of people in the world today...

> "Research has shown that people tend to avoid information that contradicts their beliefs or way of thinking. And this can be done in two ways, actively and passively."
>
> READ MORE: [29]http://www.grethexis.com/people-believe-lies-easily

This is why the lukewarm Moody Bible Institute and Bob Jones University camp today won't stand for the purity of God's Word. They promote and even sell two different, contradictory Greek texts (i.e., the Textus Receptus verses the Alexandrian text). Folks, God only authored ONE BOOK!!! Bob Jones and Moody are selling and supporting Bibles from TWO DIFFERENT SOURCES!!! The man with two watches never knows what time it is. How can you know the score in a ballgame if there are four different scores? Likewise, the man with two Bibles DOESN'T know what the truth is. I've had numerous professed Christians from the Bob Jones camp scold me for telling THE TRUTH!!! They believe me not because I am telling them THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"**

Respectfully, why won't Bob Jones University, their president and their graduates seek and tell THE TRUTH? Why won't Moody Bible Institute seek and tell THE TRUTH? Why won't Baylor University seek and tell THE TRUTH? Why won't the Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary seek and tell THE TRUTH? I could name a thousand apostate religious institutions. It is for the 5 preceding reasons. They blindly trust their mentors, pastors and college professors, going along with what they hear taught, regarding not THE TRUTH. They are afraid of being ostracized and shunned away by peers for straying from the common consensus (the herd mentality). The following quote, which is from the 5 reasons stated earlier, has Bob Jones University and their graduate's names written all over it...

> "Opting for information that corresponds to your own views is easy and safe. People, who want the illusion of safety, build an impervious wall around them blocking all information that could question their opinion."
>
> READ MORE: [30]http://www.grethexis.com/people-believe-lies-easily

I couldn't have said it better myself. That is why I have been excommunicated, shunned and driven away by a local independent Baptist church on Guam (aka, the Bob Jones crowd) since 2014, after I handed the senior pastor the TRUTHFUL book by Dr. Al Lacy titled, " [31]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible! " Boy, that opened a Pandora's Box!!!

I know the Lord is proud of me, and will reward ands honor me in eternity; but the Bob Jones crowd will be put to shame, lose their rewards, be rebuked and be punished for being false witnesses! **Proverb 19:5, "A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape."**
[32]

> [33]New World Order Bible Versions (awesome 1:46 hour movie by Pastor Steven Anderson)
>
> [34]The NIV: An "In-Depth" Documentation Of Apostasy (
>
> .pdf book, Dr. Peter S. Ruckman)
>
> "And brother, any time anybody ever casts any reflection upon the accuracy and the inspiration—verbal inspiration—of this Bible, I'll guarantee you he was inspired by the demons. I'll guarantee you! I don't care if he's got a 'reverend' in front of his name. I don't care if he has a clerical collar on. I don't care what school he's been to. He's of the Devil if he says that the Bible is not verbally inspired by God!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a great quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[35]Satan's masterpiece"

[36] **BATTLE OF THE AGES**

(MP3 by Dr. Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

[37] **The Blood Sprinkled Book !**
(Listen to the awesome [38]MP3 sermon by Dr. Al Lacy)

Most independent Baptist churches errantly deny the inspiration of the King James Bible. Instead they ignorantly claim that ONLY the original autographs of the Scriptures were inspired by God, and at best today we only have a preserved copy that is less than perfect). Since there are NO original autographs available today, effectively they are claiming that we do not have the VERY PURE words of God almighty! **Psalms 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it."**

> "It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled." —Mark Twain

Most preachers quote 2nd Corinthians 4:4 about Satan being the god of this evil world and blinding the unsaved, but they overlook the first few verses that warn against DECEITFULLY HANDLING THE WORD OF GOD. The Alexandrian-based Bible versions, which include nearly every modern Bible revision, DECEITFULLY HANDLE THE WORD OF GOD!!! They corrupt it! They change it! They alter it! And then they sell it to make money off their nefarious deeds...

> 2nd Corinthians 4:1-4, “Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not; But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man’s conscience in the sight of God. But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.”

Are you seeing it my friend? The Devil has effectively BLINDED THE MINDS of unbelievers, with the corrupting new Bible versions that pervert the Gospel, to hinder them from being saved. Many tares have crept into the churches, trying to convince everyone that the Devil’s Bible versions still contain the Gospel, but THEY DON NOT!!! Please read my recent article, “ [39]The Fallacy of Thinking People Can Be Saved Through the Modern Alexandrian Bible Versions .” If you are dumb, the Devil has a new Bible version for you too!!!

Proverb 19:5, “A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.” The yuppie-type corrupt Bob Jones crowd will be held accountable by God, for promoting corruptible seed (i.e., Alexandrian fake Bible versions), and for tolerating the Devil’s lies (i.e., Alexandrian theology; such as, Lordship Salvation), and for pulling on the same rope as the Devil. While pseudo independent Baptists from the Bob Jones and Moody camp court their darling false prophets, like Ravi Zacharias, John MacArthur and [40]Stephen Davey , I am shunned and mistreated as an enemy because I am telling THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?” Proverb 19:5, “A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.”**

> “Brother Castle, do you believe the King James translators were inspired? No, they were led. The words were already inspired.” —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the needful MP3 sermon, [41]Lets Get Our hearts Right!

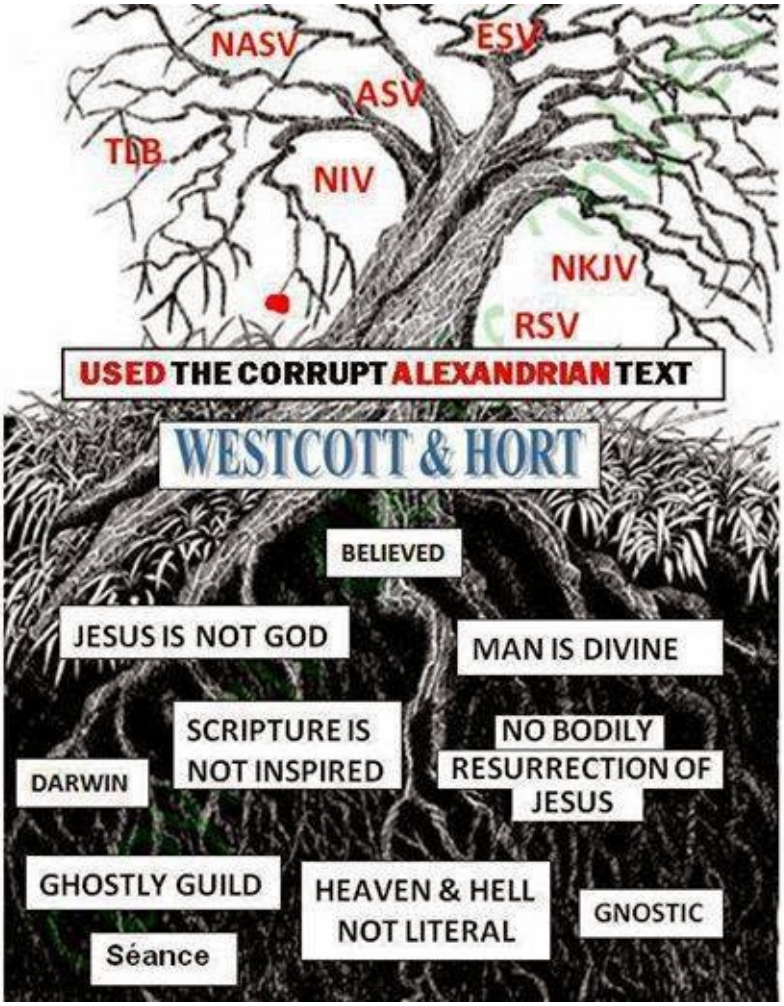

[43] **THE CONSPIRACY OF THE ALEXANDRIAN CULT**

(awesome KJB defense by Dr. Peter S. Ruckman)

[44]**Modern Bible PERversions Use Same Alexandrian Text As Jehovah's Witnesses**

"If America does not wake up, her tombstone will read, 'She died because her pastors substituted visions, prophecies, dreams, man's words, and tongues for the Words of God."' —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., "[45]Do We Have An Every Word Bible In 2017?"

[46] **DO WE HAVE AN EVERY WORD BIBLE IN 2017?**

"You'd be shocked if you knew, how the versions of the Bible that are coming out, which are so unnecessary and not even Bible—You'd be shocked if you knew what they're doing to cause Christian people to feel subconsciously unstable! You'd be shocked if you knew what it's doing to the nervous system of our people—All these Bibles!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, MP3 sermon, [47]Don't Chase The Pendulum (1986)

[48]**Dr. James Sightler: Defender Of The Inspiration Of The King James Bible!**

“Every word in this Bible is inspired by God almighty!” —Dr. Jack Hyles (a great quote from the classic sermon, “[49]A Friend At Midnight”)

Psalms 116:15, “Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.”

“The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!” —Dr. Jack Hyles ([50]an awesome quote —Dr. Jack Hyles ([51]THE REAL BATTLE! ”)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/truth/why_so_easily_deceived.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/ungodly_baptist_churches.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/gulf_of_tonkin.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/War%20on%20Drugs%20Scam/what_happened_in_vietnam.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/college_deception.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-children.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_satanic_bible_revisions_03.mp3
14. http://shop.bju.edu/ePOS?this_category=17&store=468&form=shared3/gm/main.html&design=468
15. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/alexandrian_perversions.htm
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/niv_deletes_verses.htm
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/outside_the_gate_with_jesus.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/on_the_king_james_bible.mp3
21. https://www.ranker.com/list/family-members-worse-than-bloody-mary/melissa-sartore
22. https://www.ranker.com/list/gruesome-executions-time-of-henry-viii/jeffrichard
23. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/king_james_not_a_calvinist.htm
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/IsThereAPlaceCalledHell.mp3
25. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ?t=21m31s
26. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/jane_fonda_and_bob_jones_crowd.htm
27. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ?t=24m51s
28. https://youtu.be/5ycBr_CAC98
29. http://www.grethexis.com/people-believe-lies-easily/
30. http://www.grethexis.com/people-believe-lies-easily/
31. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
32. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ
33. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ
34. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/the_niv-documentation_of_apostasy.pdf
35. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031515.mp3
36. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
37. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/blood_sprinkled_book.htm
38. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/the_blood_sprinkled_book.mp3
39. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/no_salvation_from_corruptible_seed.htm
40. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/stephen_davey.htm

41. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/lets_get_right.mp3
42. http://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/them_that_sin-bible_corrupters.htm
43. https://youtu.be/w3vH5c_tpVU
44. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
45. http://www.bobgraysr.com/2017/06/do-you-have-every-word-bible.html
46. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/an_every_word_bible.htm
47. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/dont_chase_the_pendulum.mp3
48. http://www.sightlerpublications.com/
49. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/a_friend_at_midnight.mp3
50. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
51. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3

6.5.7 Repentance Is Toward God From Unbelief, Not Forsaking Sinful Behavior (2025-05-17 10:15)

Acts 20:21, " Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

The inspired King James Bible teaches in our text passage that repentance is TOWARD GOD, not from your sinning. Biblical *repentance* according to Hebrews 6:1 is from your DEAD WORKS, not from your sinful bad habits. **Hebrews 6:1-2, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment."** Bad works and good works alike are DEAD WORKS! You don't get saved by any WORKS, you get saved by repenting (changing your mind)

from your unbelief to trust Jesus Christ!

I am leery of over 95 % of Baptist churches today, who have adopted the Satanic ideology that you must "Repent of your sins" to get to Heaven, when no such teaching or phrase is found in the inspired King James Bible. If any church's corrupt Statement of Faith regarding salvation contains the unbiblical requirement to: "

Repent of your sins,

"

you should find a much better church to attend. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

We've got a bunch of incompetent clowns for Baptist pastors today who are woefully ignorant of THE TRUTH. They don't know what the Bible meaning of repentance is, which I speak to their laziness and shame. And tragically, many of them deliberately choose to remain vague to sit on the fence, to avoid taking a side in the ongoing debate over the meaning of repentance. Shame on those wicked neo-evangelical pastors!

I had the unpleasant experience a couple weeks ago of debating with a foolish local Baptist pastor in Pensacola, who admitted to me that he hasn't even bothered to examine what Ken Ham believes about salvation, and yet that knucklehead for a pastor is teaching from Answers-In-Genesis curriculum for the next 6 months to his church congregation. Shame on him!

I kindly told that pastor the dark truth that [1]Ken Him falsely requires people to “turn from your wicked ways, turn from your sins” and to “begin to follow Him” in order to be saved, neither of which is taught in the inspired Holy Bible. It’s not a small matter. I will go to seed in this matter of [2]properly preaching the Gospel.

From a certain perspective, I can sum up what it means to be a Christian “fundamentalist” in one statement: *Little things are important.*

And I can sum up what it means to be a wicked compromising “neo-evangelical”: *Little things are not important.*

Noe-evangelicals don’t care if different preachers change the Gospel with embellishments, adding this and subtracting that; but a fundamentalist is set for the defence of the Gospel, as was the Apostle Paul in **Philippians 1:17b, “**

...knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

” To a fundamentalist like me, little things do matter! It matters what we teach about repentance, Zionism, abortion, women wearing pants and everything else.

Neo-evangelical are okay with Christian women wearing pants in public, because they have low moral standards. But a fundamentalist Christian has high moral standards and rightly takes issue with the way females dress in public. The sin of lust (especially in this perverse Hollywood generation today) is a serious problem. Why would any Christian woman want to dress in such a way that may cause a man who is struggling with lust to sin further? Shame on any Christian women, especially pastor’s wives, who wear pants in public.

This blog is about repentance primarily. It matters what we teach and preach. In eternity we must all give account to God for our every word spoken (Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 24:12, 30:5-6). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! THE WAY WE TREAT PEOPLE MATTERS! I learned a very long time ago that our great God cares about little things.

He knows when a little bird falls from the sky (Matthew 10:29). God

knows the number of hairs upon your head

(Matthew 10:30). The Lord cares about little birds in their nest (Deuteronomy 22:6-7). God sees even if you give a cup of water to a disciple of Jesus (Matthew 10:42).

In sharp contrast, the neo-evangelical doesn’t care. They don’t care about people. Neo-evangelical pastors don’t care if they lose church members, and they won’t lift a finger to bring back hurting and disgruntled people. I speak this to their utter shame and contempt before God almighty. People just want to be loved, but there is a woeful lack of love and compassion in today’s neo-evangelical Baptist churches across America.

I am speaking about the shameful cult at [3]Pensacola Christian College (PCC), with their wrong teachings on repentance and salvation. [4]PCC is wrong on the Gospel of free grace! These wolves in sheep’s clothing must be exposed, to warn other unsuspecting victims who may end up in Hell because of PCC’s corrupt theology. Shame on their incompetent pastors at Campus Church! PCC are buddies with [5]Bob Jones University (BJU), a cesspool of Calvinist false prophets. Tragically, PCC has invited and honored infidel Steve Pettit, former long time president of BJU from 2014 to 2023. [6]I have been praying for BJU to close their doors and I sure hope it happens! God only knows how many millions of people will burn in Hell in eternity, because of BJU’s preaching of Satan’s deadly lie of Lordship Salvation.

RUN dear reader from these neo-evangelical religious college cults and fake churches!

[7]

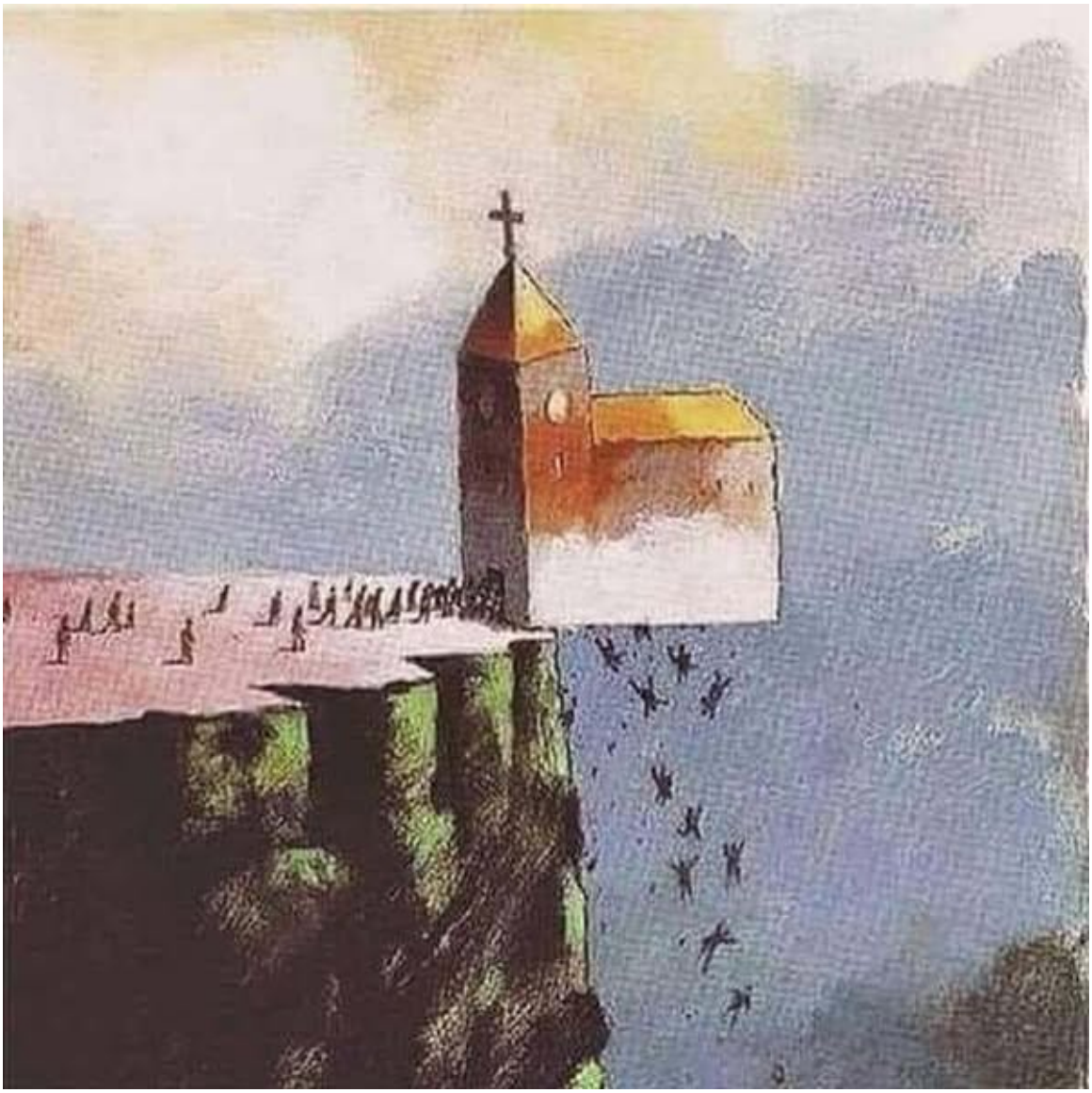

1. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
2. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/04/criminal-trilogy-of-harvest-baptist.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://ministrywatch.com/is-bob-jones-facing-closure/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgnqlekRHMYYAf4E7fAztEeFN3JaVhdYrQ54Av87yVwHvtccccji3vtVbW3PGsvxXIpJOV4OH953rk9aXxsx-oFp_56A_6LruORfNW-

---

6.5.8 The Heathen World Knows What's Wrong With Women Wearing Pants (2025-05-17 20:07)

Proverbs 7:10, " And, behold, there met him a woman with *the attire of an harlot*, and subtil of heart."

7988

1st Timothy 2:9-10, “

In like manner also, *that women adorn themselves in modest apparel*, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.”

It matters Christian ladies how you dress. It really does! Proverbs 7:10 speaks of the attire of an harlot. A century ago pants on a woman were considered the attire of a harlot. In fact, the prostitutes in 1890 were clothed more modestly than over 95 % of pastor’s wives today. I speak that to their utter shame in our churches today! God’s moral standards have not changed or deteriorated, ours have. It is a sin for any women to wear sexy tight blue jeans!

One of the most controversial subjects in America’s churches today is pants on women, but there is NO controversy if you believe the Bible. I am humbly proud to be called a “

fundamentalist Christian.

”

That simply means that I believe the King James Bible is verbally (word for word) inspired by almighty God, and I take it literally. The Bible is abundantly plain in the matter of women’s dress, that they must cloth themselves in MODEST APPAREL. **1st Timothy 2:9-10, “**

In like manner also, *that women adorn themselves in modest apparel*, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.”

Women who wear pants deliberately cause men to sinfully lust and commit adultery. It is this evil spirit of fornication which has caused tens of millions of unwanted pregnancies in the United States, and [1]65,464,760 abortions in America since 1973 . Shame on any Christian woman who wears pants in public, and woe unto the pastor’s wives who set the example for the other women and girls in the church to follow. I recently heard a wicked pastor’s wife sinfully compliment a little girl on her nice shorts that she was wearing. A pastor’s wife is not right with God who encourages little girls to dress immodestly.

1st Timothy 2:9 clearly instructs women to dress MODESTLY, i.e., of good behavior. A woman’s clothing says MUCH about her character. I guarantee you that women who approve of abortion (i.e., murder) also see no problem with women wearing pants. It’s more than coincidence in a nation where most women scoff and laugh at the notion of women dressing modestly

that 65,464,760 of those same women have murdered their own children by abortion. Those doctors are all murderers in God’s sight (Exodus 20:13)! There is [2]not one medical reason in 2025 for any woman to kill her child by an abortion .

If you don’t want to listen to the inspired Holy Bible, then maybe you’ll listen to a secular singer as proof from the unsaved world why pants on women are sinful. The following lyrics are from the worldly Hip Hip artist, Chingy, from his 2006 album titled, “

Hoodstar.

” T

he song title is

“

Dem Jeans

”...



Chingy - Dem Jeans Lyrics:

[JD]
How the hell did you get all of that in dem jeans

How da how da hell did you get all of that in dem jeans
’cause your waist so little and your ass it like wo
’cause your waist so little and your ass it like wo

[Chingy]
Back it up a bit
Yeah that’s it
’cause I can see your thong
Caramel skin tone...

Let me help you with dem jeans
Baby lay down

[Chorus]
Damn Girl
How’d you get all that in
Dem Jeans
Dem Jeans
How’d you get all that in Dem
Damn Girl
How’d you get all that
(Is you talkin to me?)

Yeah you
I bet you had to jump up and down
Just to put ’em on
Bet you had to wiggle it around
Just to put ’em on
Bet you had to lay back on the bed
Just to zip ’em up
Am I right?
(You right)
Baby that’s what’s up

[JD]
Now Now Now
When walkin’ girl
And you make it swirl
Its hard for me not to look ...

[Lyrics found on http://www.metrolyrics.com]

Hope you ain’t up in here with your man ma
I love it when you wiggle it Shake it
Drop it and do your little dance ma
True Religion, 7’s...

When you walk away it make me wanna rub it...

[Chorus]
Damn Girl
How’d you get all that in
Dem Jeans
Dem Jeans
How’d you get all that in Dem...

I bet you had to jump up and down
Just to put ’em on
Bet you had to wiggle it around
Just to put ’em on
Bet you had to lay back on the bed
Just to zip ’em up
Am I right?
(You right)
Baby that’s whets up

[Chingy]
I don’t mean to be rude but I like
The way you move
Got your boy in the mood...

let it show it,
like them curves

make that thing talk when you walk
I’m slurring ma words...

man you working wit a lot.

Only a rebellious woman who dares to deliberately disobey the inspired Holy Bible would wear pants. Shame on you defiant Baptist pastor’s wives who wear your sexy pants in public!!! It is clear from this worldly singer, Chingy, why women should not wear pants. Pants on women is adulterous in nature, causing men to lust and sin. Jesus made this clear in **Matthew 5:28, “ But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. ”**

I debated with a young foolish local Baptist pastor in Pensacola recently, who shamefully defended his wife’s wearing sexy pants. I saw her at a church picnic and she was wearing tight sexy blue jeans, which is very immoral and sinful to do. Her knucklehead henpecked husband told me in his office that he doesn’t have temptation to lust when he sees a woman bending over wearing pants. He’s either a big lair, a homosexual, or he needs to go see a doctor because something is wrong with him! That pastor’s wife’s sexy butt displayed in her tight blue jeans sure caught my eyes!!! I don’t have a dirty mind, I have a man’s mind! Only a backslidden pastor in denial would disagree with that truthful statement. Any honest righteous man knows that

pants on a woman is sinful and very wrong.

It is shameful and wicked!!!

I wouldn’t want to be in that pastor’s wife’s pants on Judgment Day when she stands accountable before God (Romans 14:10-12). The very fact that she would NEVER in a thousand years choose to appear before God wearing a pair of tight blue jeans, proves that she knows what she is doing is very wrong. Right morals matters!

My mentor of the Christian faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), was a high standards Bible preacher, which is why so many incompetent new evangelical pastors relentlessly hate, attack and slander him (including the young pastor that I just mentioned, who slandered Brother Hyles when I met with him a couple weeks ago in his office). You’re not going to shut me up buster! No way! I am going to go to seed in this important righteous matter that Christian women are not biblically allowed to wear sexy tight pants. **Proverbs 12:17, “ He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.”**

By the way, that young ungodly henpecked Baptist pastor shamefully told me that he is not a fundamentalist. Gee, no kidding, I never would have known! He didn’t need to tell me that he wasn’t a fundamentalist Christian, I knew that 3 1/2 years ago when I started visiting his church. It’s becoming very difficult nowadays to find a great church. Most of the Baptist churches today have been sucked into the Devil’s “

Repent of your sins

”

garbage to get to Heaven, Satan’s lie of Lordship Salvation, Zionism, [3]New IFB heresies, and other wicked

doctrines of devils that have infected today’s churches. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! RIGHT MORALS MATTERS! THE WAY WE TREAT PEOPLE MATTERS!

Deuteronomy 22:5 forbids women from wearing men’s clothing. Neo-evangelical pastors and their ungodly Jezebel hussy wives can wrest and deny the Scriptures all they want in a wicked

attempt to justify women wearing pants in public, but the biblical truth cannot be denied that Christian women ought not wear sexy tight pants.

Pastor's wives who wear sexy pants in public don't love Jesus as much as they think they do. Instead of being an example to the younger women and girls by walking in holiness and meekness, they are blaspheming the inspired Word of God by wearing their whorish attire.

It didn't surprise me either that her husband (the pastor) told me shamefully that he denies the inspiration of the King James Bible. He admittedly supports some of the Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort perversions of the Bible. That incompetent pastor specifically mentioned that he supports the [4]Modern English Version (MEV), which is also [5]horribly corrupted by Satan.

God pity these arrogant, misinformed and incompetent lazy neo-evangelical Baptist pastors today who won't lead the church to go door to door soulwinning, won't preach biblically against sin, won't contend for the Christian faith once delivered unto the saints, and are sinfully okay with Christian women wearing tight sexy pants in public. No wonder the United States is going to the Devil in a wheelbarrow! **Isaiah 1:4,**

"

Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.

"

[6]



Don't You Dare Tell God That It's Okay For Christian Women To Wear Pants

1. https://christianliferesources.com/2021/01/19/u-s-abortion-statistics-by-year-1973-current/
2. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/2025/05/abortion-is-not-healthcare.html
3. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/01/ten-bible-doctrines-that-i-humbly.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/MEV/very_bad_news.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/mev/satanic_counterfeit.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh3Tgg-wk7-T2QrmIwftySnkD03l_kU12Kx_5fxhmYJUUoDWVoKUOo6Audd7mQsfFPORzhRPBhCE1BeOvXwKYpHApBHe2wGmiVrWUR

6.5.9 If Dinosaurs Coexisted With Humans, Where Are They Today? (2025-05-18 17:43)

Psalms 102:25, "*Of old* hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."

If dinosaurs coexisted with man, where are they today only 6,000 years later? It is not plausible to believe that God would create dinosaurs and then they would all die shortly after creation while the rest of His creation survived. According to fossil records, scientists tell us that there were at least [1]300 different species of dinosaurs. It is crazy for anyone to even suggest that every one of those 300 plus species all died within a couple thousand years of creation and none of them exist today, just [2]4,373 years after Noah's flood. This fact alone bears solid evidence that dinosaurs existed before mankind did.

I love the '[3]Demonology' course by Pastor Curtis Hutson. In 1973 the Exorcist movie came out, which rattled a lot of Christians. The Demonology series was Dr. Hutson's reply to the movie in 1974. Dr. Hutson was preaching as pastor of the Forest Hills Baptist Church in Decatur, Georgia at the time. In this intriguing 6-part Demonology series Dr. Hutson goes into detail biblically why he believes that the earth is very old, with which logic I fully concur.

Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) also wrote a helpful book titled, "[4]The Truth About Evolution; Or, Don't Let Satan Make A Monkey Out Of You," in which he does an excellent job explaining an old earth and exposing the young earth fallacy. In particular I love chapter 12 titled, "[5]The Remodeling." Dr. Younce explains how God remodeled the earth during the 6-days of creation, with which biblical logic I also fully concur.

Dr. Younce helped me solidify my belief of an old earth. Common sense tells us that there is no plausible way that dinosaurs could have lived in harmony with humans. One look at a [6]velociraptor or [7]tyrannosaurus convinced me that humans and dinosaurs didn't coexist 5,000 years ago. I recently debated with a foolish local Baptist pastor in Pensacola, who accuses old earth advocates of leaning more on science than the Holy Bible. I told him that legitimate science, as well as the Bible, agree with an old earth view. That pastor is misguided and ignorant.

> "Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind." —Albert Einstein (1879-1955)

Scientists tell us that dinosaurs lived 60 to 220 million years ago, with which I have no problem biblically. Scientists tell us that the earth is 4.5 billion years old, with which claim again I have no problem biblically. And they say the universe is 13.4 billion years old. I see no reason to doubt this claim. Albeit, I 100 % reject all forms of evolution, including Theistic Evolution, which says that God created the world and then it evolved. I rejected that thesis. Nothing in creation ever evolved. I simply believe the truth that the earth itself is very old, likely billions of years.

I believe that the human race is only 6,000 years old. History dates human civilization [8]starting with the Sumerian culture at approximately 3,500 BC. The Bible dates creation at approximately 4,000 BC. The older I get, the more I reject the insane claims of young earth advocates. Henry Morris III is a primary example of a lunatic young earther, who [9]insanely teaches that Noah brought baby dinosaurs aboard the ark, and then God stunted their growth

for one year to prevent their growth. Then Henry Morris bizarely says the dinosaurs just died off after the flood. There is [10]no scientific evidence of a young earth.

I respect other's right to disagree with me, but I have learned firsthand that many young earthers are bullies, going as far as to accuse old earthers of corrupting the Gospel and going to Hell. That is evil. Evangelist Kent Hovind is guilty of doing this. Hovind wrongly accuses old earthers of perverting the Gospel, alleging that we teach sin existed before Adam. Well, it did! Eve sinned before Adam, and the serpent sinned before Eve.

[11]Arthur Custance (1910-1985) also wrote a helpful booklet explaining an old earth view titled: "[12]Without Form And Void."

I am a firm believer in an old earth. Even the Bible says in **Psalms 102:25, "Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."** The psalmist (Pastor Jack Hyles thinks Daniel penned this psalm) specifically mentions the age of the foundation of the earth itself. "OF OLD" the Bible says, God laid the foundation of the earth.

The Bible says that Adam named all the animals (Genesis 2:19-20). Yet, all of the dinosaurs were named in the 1800's by scientists. That is because there were no dinosaurs in Adam's time. This is one of many evidences of an old earth. I heard Kent Hovind ridiculously claim that in every culture there are fables and folklore of fire breathing dragons, which he cites as proof that dinosaurs lived with humans. That is as lame as it gets! This is the most credible so-called evidence that young earth advocates can muster up? That is shameful.

I agree with Pastor Max Younce that it's not the "Gap Theory," it's the "Gap Principle." It's not a theory, it is what the Bible teaches! There are so many scientific and biblical problems with a young earth view that it baffles me how any professed Christian could continue to adhere to such tomfoolery and poppycock. You'd have to be a darn fool to insanely believe that over 300 different species of dinosaurs just suddenly died within the last 6,000 years, while the rest of God's creation thrived until modern times.

Where are the Pterodactyls? Where are the mammoths, the sabretooth tigers, the giant bears and all of the amazing ancient giant animals? Don't you dare tell me that they just dropped dead, or that Noah merely left them behind (which was Dr. John R. Rice's insane answer). Clearly, they were all prehistoric creatures that lived long before mankind inhabited the earth. It couldn't be more obvious to any learned student who rightly divides the inspired Word of God that the earth is very old, and that the young earth religious crowd are completely deceived and wrong, both scientifically and biblically. God gave us brains to think, let's use them.



1. https://prehistoricsaurus.com/basics/how-many-types-of-dinosaurs-were-there/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Genesis_flood_narrative
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/evolution.pdf
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/remodeling.htm
6. https://duckduckgo.com/?q=velociraptor&atb=v230-1&ia=images&iax=images
7. https://duckduckgo.com/?q=tyrannosaurus&atb=v230-1&t=chromentp&ia=images&iax=images
8. https://www.clrn.org/when-did-recorded-history-start/
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evolution_hoax/young_earth_refuted.htm
11. https://custance.org/
12. http://www.custance.org/Library/WFANDV/index.html
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEix0VPgIgo2XAk_rjicSffW5DYe7uxHZvlD2FBXJ9Twqgtq9AeXfyoN-KSFXFIZzF1nHT2v0TvixmpIjoVIE9hUYEnxVwJ1qN9C0FG

6.5.10 Corrupt Bible Versions: THE CHRISTIAN BLACKLIST (2025-05-21 08:45)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, " For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

All of the following modern Bible revisions are corrupted by Satan to brutally attack the deity of Jesus. The inspired King James Bible says in **Mark 4:15, "Satan cometh immediately and taketh away the word. . ."**

I was recently in Walmart scouting through the book section where I came across two Bibles, the King James Version (KJB) and the New International Version (NIV). I found it disheartening to read the front of the NIV where it said, "the best selling bible version."

The translators of the New International Version (NIV), decided to leave 64,576 words out of their bible, the equivalent to 30 books!

THE MOST POWERFUL SCRIPTURE IDENTIFYING THE TRINITY (GODHEAD):

“For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.” 1 John 5:7 (KJV)

The new demonic versions of the inspired Holy Bible have CHANGED THE MOST POWERFUL SCRIPTURE IDENTIFYING THE TRINITY! The Devil’s hands have been very busy! See the Devil’s handiwork for yourself...

“For there are three that testify:” 1 John 5:7 (NIV)

“For there are three that testify:” (ESV – English Standard Version)

“For there are three that testify:” (HCSB – Holman Christian StandardBible)

“For there are three that testify:” (NASB – New American Standard Bible)

“So we have these three witnesses[a]—“(NLT – New Living Translation)

“There are three that give witness about Jesus.”(NIRV – New International Reader’s Bible)

“For there are three that testify:” (English Standard Version Anglicised)

“For there are three that testify,” (Lexham English Bible)

“For there are three that testify,” (Mounce Reverse-Interlinear New Testament)

“For there are three that testify,” (New English Translation)

“And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is the truth.” (American Standard Version)

“The three are testifying—.
”

(Common English Bible)

“In fact, there are three who tell about it.” (Contemporary English Version)

“For they that bear witness are three:” (Darby Translation)

“So there are three witnesses that tell us about Jesus:” (Easy-to-ReadVersion)

“So [or For] there are three •witnesses[a] [who testify/bear witness]:” (Expanded Bible)

“There are three witnesses:” (GOD’S WORD Translation)

“There are three witnesses:” (Good News Translation)

"So there are three witnesses:" (New Century Version)

"There are three that testify:"(New Revised Standard Version)

"There are three that testify:" (New Revised Standard Version Anglicized)

"There are three that testify:" (New Revised Standard Version, Anglicized Catholic Edition)

"There are three that testify:" (New Revised Standard Version Catholic Edition)

"And the Spirit is the witness, because the Spirit is the truth." (Revised Standard Version)

"And the Spirit is the witness, because the Spirit is the truth." (Revised Standard Version Catholic Edition)

"So there are three testifying witnesses:" (The Voice)

"For there are three who testify:" (World English Bible)

Here's another example of how Satan attacks God's inspired Word by changing it...

Revelation 1:11, "I am Alpha and Omega" (KJV)

Revelation 1:11 is omitted in the NIV!

Another example...

Acts 8:37, "And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God." (KJV).

Acts 8:37 is omitted in the NIV!

What saith the Scripture? **"**

For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: *And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy*, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

"

–Revelation 22:18-19 (KJV)

Why does the NIV change and omit MANY important Bible verses? It is because the newer versions of the Holy Bible are corrupted by Satan.

The Antichrist will use these NEW CORRUPT VERSIONS to set up his One World New Age

Religion, with its mark and worship of the Antichrist and the dragon.

“Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.”

–Romans 16:17 (KJV)

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiPxgdID-NRMHeMr6ja5OwJOvLU5DrVsXQ4hwJBOWvJvQy245LzrnhV2kCLl1QaARbGmBNcRYbF8gg8RtIHVSfcc7tley9BiOoIxSu

---

6.5.11 I Encourage You To Listen To Pastor Steven Anderson (2025-05-23 03:26)

Dear reader, if you are not a fundamentalist Christian, you are not right with God! A fundamentalist is a born again Christian who walks closely with God. He (or she) is against women wearing pants. He doesn’t think it’s okay to drink booze socially. He doesn’t think it is okay to smoke tobacco. A fundamentalist lives a separated life, trying to walk in holiness in the Lord’s strength (Galatians 2:20).

A fundamentalist man contends for the faith. He studies his inspired King James Bible and shuns the Devil’s modern Bible perversions. A fundamentalist man exclaims with Joshua in **Joshua 24:14b, “ *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*.**

”

I know that [1]Pastor Steven Anderson is highly controversial, but I’d 10,000 times rather see you listen to him than dingleberry fools like Joel Osteen, Steven Furtick, Gordon Robertson, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Charles Stanley, Joyce Meyer, Beth Moore, Jeff Redlin, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Gary Walton, Ken Ham, Ray Comfort, Adrian Rogers, Sam Gipp, William P. Grady, Keith Gomez, Peter S. Ruckman, Jack Chick, David Cloud, Paul Washer or other devils in the pulpit today!!! All of these religious clowns preach Wrong Repentance!!! They all errantly teach that you cannot go to Heaven unless you are first willing to forsake your sinful bad habits. Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that garbage! The only thing you repent (change your mind) about to be saved is to admit that you are a needy SINNER, and Jesus is the only SAVIOR.

I listen to Pastor Anderson preach on a regular basis. I encourage all my ministry visitors to listen to Bible preaching regularly. Bible preaching helps us think and subsequently, live right. I heard this sermon today on Rumble by Brother Anderson...

[2]**Luke 20**

In the sermon he teaches this truth...

> CHRIST-ianity = Worship of CHRIST.
> JU-daism = Worship of the JEWS.

Yes, he is so right! I loathe the evils of Zionism! We’ve got a bunch of stupid churches today who worship manmade Israel, when they should be focused on soulwinning, winning as many Jews and Gentiles to Christ as possible with the Gospel of free grace. Heaven is colorblind! [3]Galatians 3:28 teaches that there is neither Jew nor Greek in Christ, we are all equal.

In that same sermon from Luke 20, Pastor Anderson rightly exposes the Satanic Catholic practice of Mary worship. Catholics wickedly worship Jesus’ mother, Mary. The Lord Himself rebuked the idea that his mother was worthy of any special significance in Christianity, which you’ll have to listen to the sermon to learn about...lol. Really, I hope you will start listening to Pastor Anderson. I wouldn’t lead you astray from the truth. This man is good to hear. I have led my own family to listen to Brother Anderson for over the past 10 years and am glad that they love him. I am tired of deadbeat pastors who do nothing by collect a paycheck. I thank God for Pastor Anderson, even though [4]I disagree with him on several issues.

I love Pastor Anderson because he is a fighter and stands without compromise or apology for what is moral and right. We need Bible preachers like him. It is tragic that 99 % of pastors today don’t stand against anything; they are clowns in the pulpit. Any pastor who promotes infidel [5]Ken Ham and his ’Answers-In-Genesis’ heresy is a fool. I’m talking about the clowns at Pensacola Christian College and their dingleberry pastor, Jeff Redlin.

[6]**Luke 21** | [7]**Luke 22** | [8]**Luke 23**

There are no perfect Bible preachers. [9]I love Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), but he would be the first to admit that he wasn’t a perfect preacher. Albeit, I would 10,000 times rather listen to a fiery fundamentalist Bible preacher like Dr. Hyles, than to some arrogant young fool who doesn’t think we have a perfect inspired holy Bible today in the King James Bible, nor does he

think that women shouldn't wear sexy tight blue jeans in public, nor does he care about the correct meaning of Bible repentance, et cetera. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I cannot name even one preacher living or deceased with whom I agree on everything. That is normal and to be expected. Albeit, the two deal breakers are the King James Bible and a free grace plan of salvation. If a church uses the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions, or preaches a false plan of damnable Lordship Salvation or Misunderstood Repentance, I refuse to attend those cults. America is going to Hell because of fake bibles and counterfeit plans of salvation, which evils plague Baptist churches today.

[10]A Warning To The Wicked

(Pastor Steven L. Anderson)

Last year Brother Anderson's four oldest children attacked him and Mrs. Anderson on social media, cursing their parent's name in anger for their imperfections. We all saw four brilliant young people with exceptional learning, work character and upbringing. Some families quit Faithful Word Baptist Church. Hypocritical pastors everywhere called for Pastor Anderson's resignation. I am glad that he stayed the course and refused to quit.

Evangelist Billy Sunday and his wife's [11]three sons all went to the Devil. Billy Sunday

(1862-1935)

himself said publicly that although God had used his preaching to lead over one million lost souls to Jesus, his own three sons were all hellbound drunkards. Their oldest son George was arrested for stealing a vehicle and public drunkenness in the early 1930's. George sadly commit suicide in 1933. His biological father, Billy Sunday died shortly thereafter in 1935. So we see that sometimes the children of faithful soulwinning preachers shame their parents.

Even one of Jesus' very chosen apostles, Judas Iscariot, went to the Devil (John 6:70). Just because Christian parents raise up their children in a church environment in a religious home doesn't guarantee that they won't live for the Devil. All you can do is your best to be a parent (despite the mistakes that we all make as parents) and pray for God's grace to help our children live for the Lord. There are no perfect parents, children or homes. And may I say truthfully, I learned as a young boy that you never wash your family's dirty laundry in public!

Dear reader, if you are offended that I am recommending listening to Pastor Steven Anderson, kindly said, then just don't listen to him, but I will continue to hear him because he is a fighting fundamentalist, and we need fiery Bible preachers like him in this dark hour in America. Somebody needs to preach with authority or the world will go to Hell. Just as the religious Pharisees hated and sought to destroy Jesus, so also do wicked neo-evangelicals today relentlessly attempt to discredit, attack, malign and destroy fundamentalist preachers.

Even so, come, Lord Jesus!



1. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
2. https://rumble.com/v6tk7if-luke-20.html
3. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Galatians%203:28&version=KJV
4. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/01/ten-bible-doctrines-that-i-humbly.html
5. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU?si=syUq_DpXrVFrOZo6
6. https://rumble.com/v6tk7k3-luke-21.html
7. https://rumble.com/v6tlu1r-luke-22.html
8. https://rumble.com/v6tlu1r-luke-23.html
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
10. https://rumble.com/v6tllwt-a-warning-to-the-wicked-may-15-2025.html?e9s=src_v1_ucp
11. http://lifechangingseminars.com/content/view/154/97/
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhRWqBqb2u7Q5N-qXnQ4OgjEdQnoLFmIk3sKEczPKgqhRpgolzunlueCPRtX-Qs9bDoRjIuTUcvH8ZCWetoameKahM_3uimH25rZsX

6.5.12 Should Society Be Forced To Support The Poor, Elderly And Needy? (2025-05-24 13:59)

2nd Thessalonians 3:10-11, "For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat. For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies."

I can honestly say that our broken American system has given shameful rise to an abundance professional panhandler bums nationwide. They are indeed BUMS! That is, they just refuse to work a job (for whatever reason). We see them on nearly every major intersection across the country, perfectly healthy young people panhandling for money. I refuse to give them a penny!

That being said, I saw a woman with both legs amputated last week in a wheelchair, who asked for some money to buy a meal, so I had compassion on her and gave her a Gospel of John and $40 in Jesus' name, because it was obvious that she is disabled.

I [1]posted this article from former Congressman Ron Paul's website which exposes the evils of our government's abusive income tax system in the United States. One of [2]my Facebook friends who is elderly said she disagrees. She thinks that society has a government forced obligation to financially support the elderly, poor and needy. She couldn't be more wrong biblically. The following is my Christian response to her.

> Like it or not, the original purpose of government was simply to protect our person, property and freedom, nothing more. It was never the intent of our founding fathers that the government care for retirees or the elderly, provide welfare, education, give trillions of dollars to Israel and other foreign countries. Historically it was the churches who cared for the poor. It's not right to force the younger working generation to support the older generation, which is communism. There are many things to consider.
>
> Since 1913 our government leaders have sold us out financially. Adjusting for inflation, in the 81 years between the enactment of the income tax in 1913 to 1994, government spending increased 13,592 %! Countless Americans have had their houses stolen from them by the government for failing to pay taxes, which is evil and tyranny. In the Bible, widows were taken in by the church to be cared for. The Bible does not teach welfare for anyone. Families should take care of their own. Other people's problems are not the responsibility of society to fix. That is true liberty!

Here is her reply to the preceding comments that I posted...

> The churches these days do not help people financially and I have no one for any help, so I would like to be able to get a job eventually, though I am aged in my sixties but I could not do a job at present. I don't have enough money to be retired.

Here is my biblical reply to her...

> Kindly, you are delving into hypothetical scenarios of which anything can be justified. Right doesn't change with circumstances. It is never right to force someone to support other's financially who are struggling. That is why God commands us as Christians to show love, compassion, mercy and grace toward others. The heathen world doesn't care.
>
> One of the worst sins of Sodom was their unwillingness to help care for the poor and needy (Ezekiel 16:49). But just because the inhabitants of Sodom didn't care enough to help the poor and needy doesn't make it okay for the government to turn communist by forcing its citizens to support the unfortunate of society, which would be tyranny. This is why a tyrannical police state of law and order is slowly rising up in the United States, because Americans increasingly refuse to obey God. Those humans who refuse to be governed by God will be ruled over by tyrants.

Dear reader, when a society fails to obey God (and society is comprised of the sum total of all its individual members) chaos follows. People nowadays have all sorts of wrong ideas, suggestions and demands which are the consequence of a wicked culture that has forgotten the authoritative holy God of the inspired written Holy Bible.

Just like moronic fools who refuse to follow the included instructions to assemble a new product, choosing rather to use bubblegum, duck tape and rubber bands instead of the provided proper hardware; so also is our ungodly American culture attempting to solve all of our dire problems with secular psychology, education and a thug police state (more laws and lengthier prison sentences) instead of repenting toward God to obey the inspired Holy Bible (which is God's instruction manual for humanity). It's not that hard top figure out!

Finally, the Truth on National TV when Billy Graham's daughter Anne was being interviewed on *The Early Show* and Jane Clayson asked her, "How could God let something like this happen?" (Referring to the September 11th Attack in 2001). Miss Anne Graham gave an extremely profound and insightful response. She eloquently and truthfully said:

> "I believe God is deeply saddened by this, just as we are, but for years we've been telling God to get out of our schools, to get out of our government and to get out of our lives. And being the gentleman He is, I believe He has calmly backed out. How can we expect God to give us His blessing and His protection if we demand He leave us alone?"
>
> In light of recent events... hurricanes, terrorists attack, school shootings, et cetera. I think it started when Madeleine Murray O'Hare (she was murdered, her body found recently) complained she didn't want prayer in our schools, and we said OK.
>
> Then someone said you better not read the Bible in school, the Bible says thou shalt not kill, thou shalt not steal, and love your neighbor as yourself. And we said OK.
>
> Then Dr. Benjamin Spock said we shouldn't spank our children when they misbehave because their little personalities would be warped and we might damage their self-esteem (Dr. Spock's son committed suicide). We said an expert should know what he's talking about. And we said OK.
>
> Now we're asking ourselves why our children have no conscience, why they don't know right from wrong, and why it doesn't bother them to kill strangers, their classmates, and themselves.
>
> Probably, if we think about it long and hard enough, we can figure it out. I think it has a great deal to do with "WE REAP WHAT WE SOW."

Amen and amen! Anne Graham is 100 % correct. If the American people were right with God, we wouldn't need any old folk's homes for elderly people who've been forgotten about by their spoiled brat children. Elderly Americans wouldn't need to journey by bus to Canada to purchase affordable medications that they need. We abuse the elderly in the United States, bringing God's certain judgment upon our nation! But despite the wickedness of American society today, the law must never force anyone to support strangers.

I know that some of my readers will disagree with me, and that's to be expected, but it was never the intent of any government to solve people's problems, educate our children, bail out

foreign countries from their money woes and wars, or financially provide welfare. In a heathen humanistic society people look to big government to solve their problems and care for them, but God intended that we look to Him alone to remedy our problems and provide for our needs. **Psalms 121:2,**

“ My help cometh from the LORD, which made heaven and earth. ”

[3]

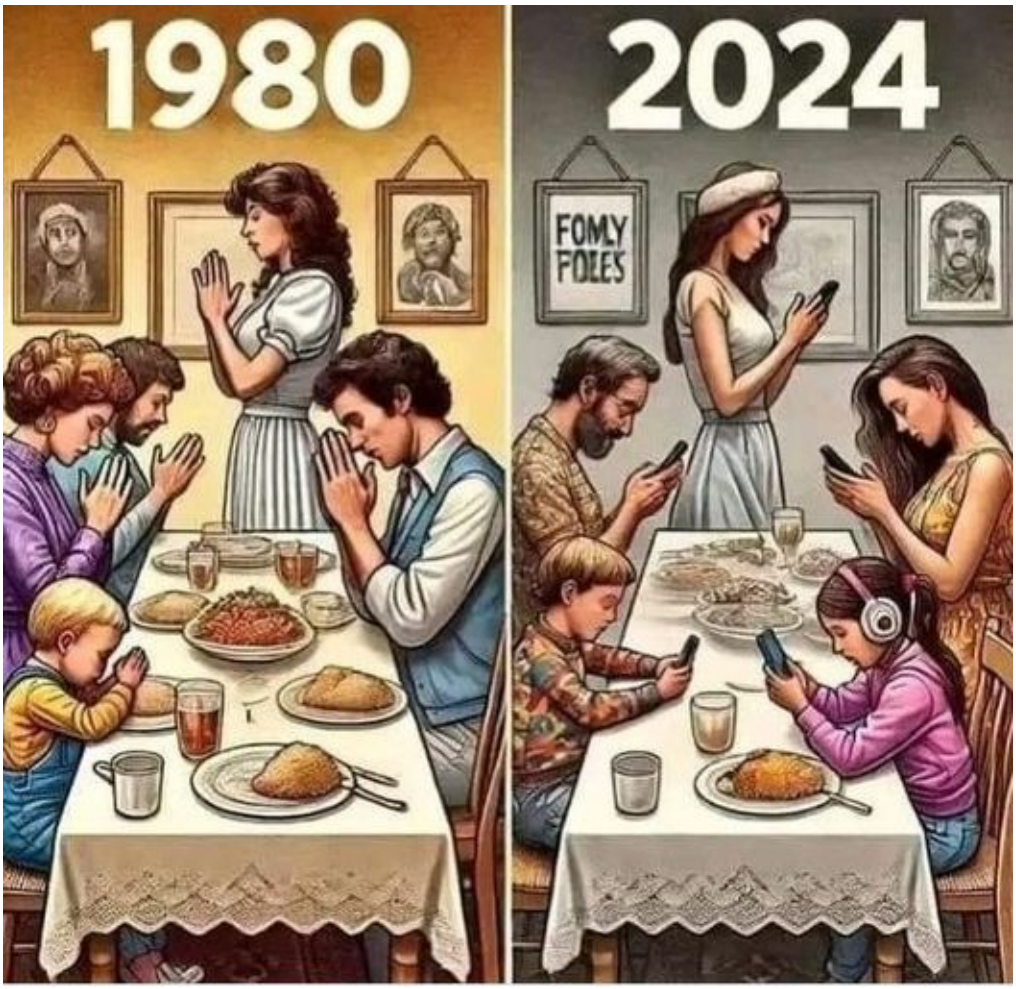

1. https://mises.org/mises-daily/origin-income-tax
2. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjVJ0ZQKeewdRDgJETR1xr6EFKdT7PWEWTYkqoP4PUo3_-0Wxk1HPX94KKvTovOLhf5ePpy_dUOmVu3IQT9qLmAVdySEsrXcxwuNsu

---

6.5.13 Here’s Some Great Meme’s On Salvation To Share (2025-05-26 11:29)

[1]


THE GOSPEL IS NOT YOUR GRIND— IT'S HIS GIFT.
RELIGION
REPENTANCE
FRUIT
WORKS
PERFORMANCE
PROVE IT!
GIVE UP THE GIMMICK.

8006

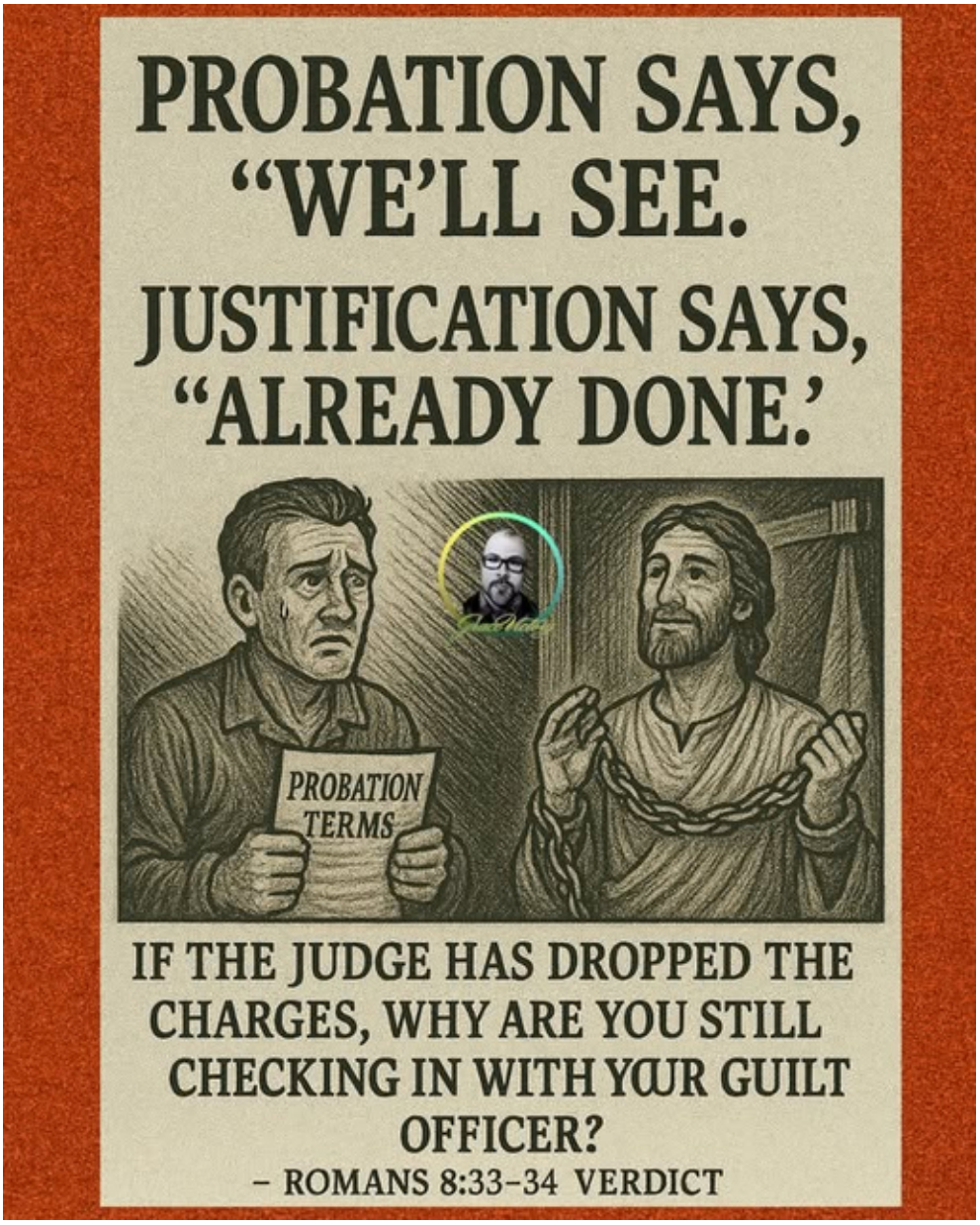
PROBATION SAYS,
"WE'LL SEE.
JUSTIFICATION SAYS,
"ALREADY DONE.'
PROBATION
TERMS
IF THE JUDGE HAS DROPPED THE
CHARGES, WHY ARE YOU STILL
CHECKING IN WITH YOUR GUILT
OFFICER?
– ROMANS 8:33–34 VERDICT


OBEDIENCE
Only empty hands can receive a gift.
Grace doesn't need your resume.
LUKE 18:13 REMINDER

8008

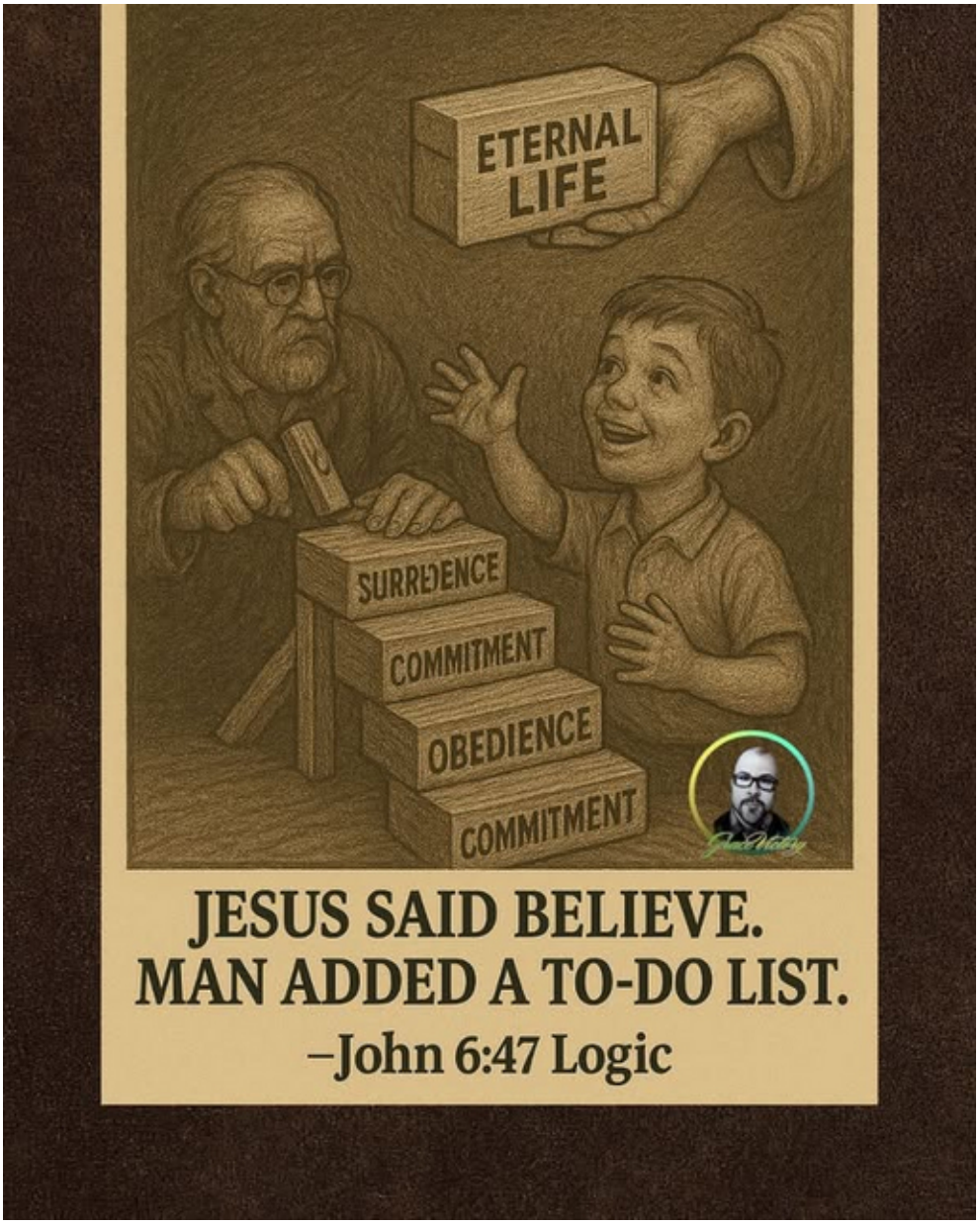
ETERNAL LIFE
SURRENDER
COMMITMENT
OBEDIENCE
COMMITMENT
JESUS SAID BELIEVE.
MAN ADDED A TO-DO LIST.
–John 6:47 Logic

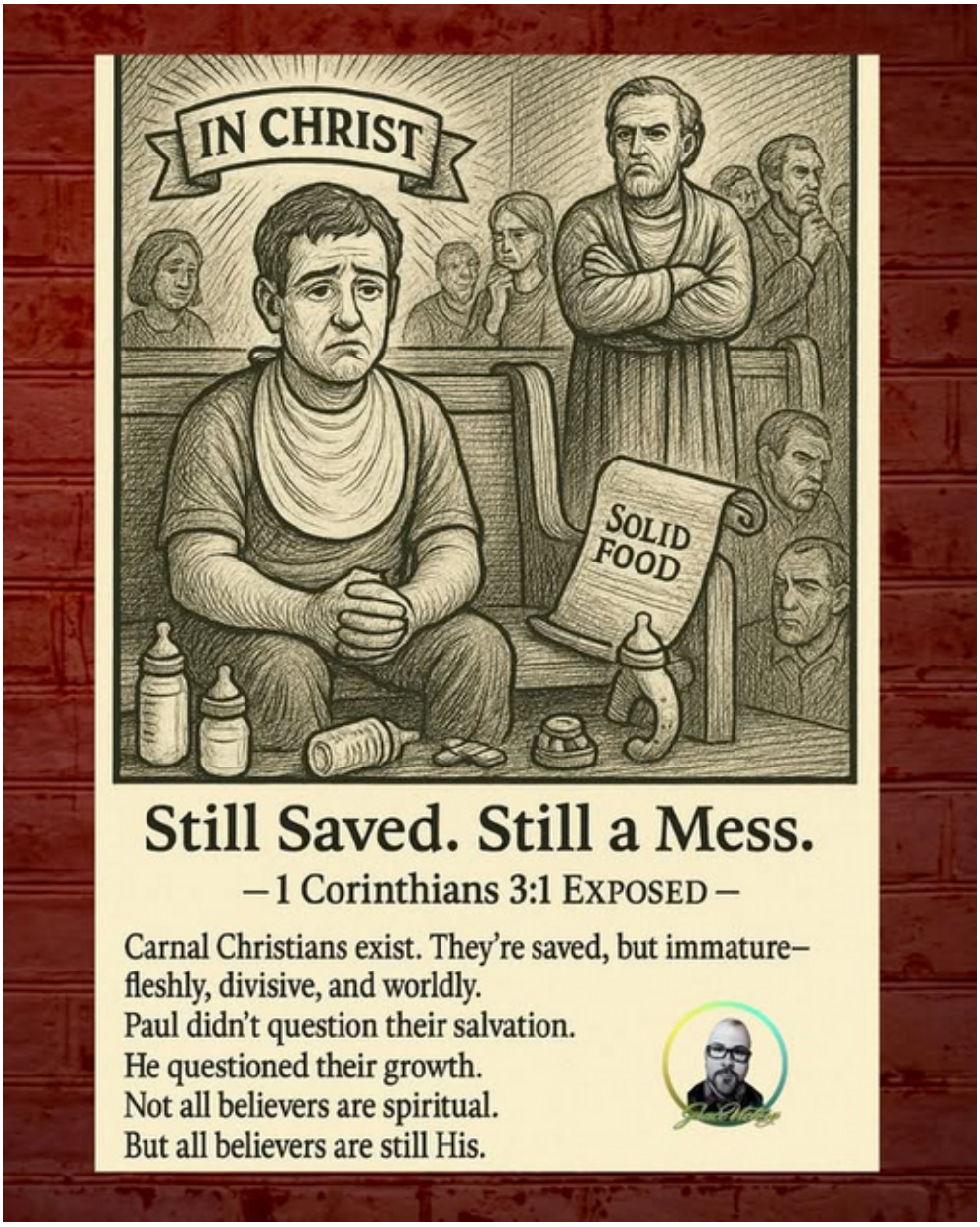

To God alone be the glory!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgOIqsTup8fjMCww6JvVEeK2HQCUh9h0sgS3rkGrrq3WEd4us5uJpggDZsxbFiP9IW9ImgY1d7tQus2uWuhgdQFzpfcm-MVVt9rmXl
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiapSHYFhr95SAdxSKc-7UfUejTca-6TSc4OuoHC8sSWs7NXUvQQ2ZmFtzFap9HyOq5qSzEAOwOHOKSYMJAXBAiQa2K54jjL30g7Uh
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhBUFCJmHjaZDMnJLU64PKuuoTnYI0ixUTpl-1vcnn_aeqzFBQ0aONQjmU33ECdIuaEExANli42S7A6EG6ya5UOdikPOtx0AGqYj5l
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj1iwRusadqS2FBcKswOHYljpmkNF4RiJKZ9hF4hNx5X1eEKgndqCZQI3ORKZ6zmZByoK_qDjd2eNQO-gzBMuN-yLW5js7I1Cj9mAp
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEht19EMJELA7VlEZnPMyp-TVFeCu5FOO1G-k8xfZoxYgxbhvlK655hrJbxFkn9wY57kKVGO1e58s9CitrRFR42_FTYqga6mvj29rMR

8010

6.5.14 Thank You To Our U.S. Veterans! (2025-05-27 11:04)

[1]



I know about the corrupt Military Industrial Complex in the United States, and I do not always support our troops when they go out to murder innocent people, like the 2,300,000 murdered Iraqis in the illegal Iraq War (2003-2011). The ungodly Bush administration have the blood of 2,997 Americans murdered in the World Trade Center on 9/11, as well as over 2,300,000 murdered Iraqis upon their hands, not to mention the murdered Afghani people! HELL WILL BE HOT ENOUGH for Dick Cheney, George W. Bush, Condoleezza Rice, Donald Rumsfeld, et cetera. These war criminal define evil! We all know that [2]9/11 WAS AN INSIDE JOB!!!

That being said, those young fellas over the past century have enrolled into the armed forces to serve their country had their hearts in the right place. No doubt many of them merely

signed up in exchange for a salary, benefits, college funds or to escape going to prison. And there's nothing wrong with that. Although I am a conscientious objector at times as a U.S. born American citizen and lifelong taxpayer, I still sincerely appreciate our veterans, especially the ones who courageously sacrificed their lives on the battlefield to preserve our freedoms.

So, I say THANK YOU to all of our U.S. veterans!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhkND9w1acMfV4piRDOIcu2OrYKw9GpCbJO48qqvH1TZJ2JcsnmkvbL9ledCqEftxFE9VvzZpYqdtc8kQPbUoFMgf3s2GQcJfluHZF
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3

6.5.15 A Christian Cannot Be Demon Possessed (2025-05-27 19:00)

Luke 11:24-26, "When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out. And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first."

Someone recently asked, "Can a Christian be demon possessed? Or can they be demonically oppressed?"

A born-again Christian cannot be possessed by demons. Scripture makes it clear that at the moment of salvation, a believer is permanently indwelt and sealed by God's Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13; Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17, 6:19; 1st John 3:24). We are bought with a price and belong to God (1st Corinthians 6:20). That price is the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19). Possession implies ownership and control, but believers are now under the authority of Christ and have been transferred from the domain of darkness into His kingdom (Colossians 1:13). Since God and Satan are not co-tenants, demon possession of a believer is categorically impossible (2nd Corinthians 6:14-16).

However, believers can be oppressed by demons. While demons cannot indwell or possess the child of God, they can certainly harass, attack, influence or bring external pressure. Inspired Scripture records that Paul was given a "messenger of Satan to torment" him (2nd Corinthians 12:7), and Peter warns that our adversary the devil "prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour" (1st Peter 5:8). This kind of oppression may come in the form of spiritual, emotional, or circumstantial attacks—but always from the outside, never from within.

Believers can also be influenced by demons, particularly through false doctrine, worldly ideologies, and subtle deception. Paul warned that "in later times some will fall away from the faith, paying attention to deceitful spirits and doctrines of demons" (1st Timothy 4:1). The battlefield is the mind, which is why we are commanded to take every thought captive to the obedience of Christ (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6), and to renew our minds daily by the inspired Word of God (Romans 12:2). Demonic influence comes when we neglect the truth and fail to walk by faith.

In summary, while a born-again believer cannot be possessed by a demon due to the indwelling presence of the Holy Spirit, he or she can be afflicted through external spiritual attacks and influences by lying false teachers and slanderers. That's why we're commanded to put on the

whole armor of God, stand firm in His strength, and remain alert (Ephesians 6:10-18). Christ has already won the decisive victory at the cross (Colossians 2:15); and though we still face battles, we fight from a position of security and strength in the Lord.

The Origin Of Fallen Angels (Demons)

The Bible teaches about demon possession. I believe that demons originated from the fall of Lucifer before the human race was ever created. I strongly believe in an old earth. That is, I believe that [1]God remodeled the earth during the literal six days of creation approximately 6,000 BC, but the earth itself is billions of years old. Science tells us that the earth is about 4.5 billion years old. I have no problem with that estimate. They tell us that the universe is about 13.7 billion years old. Again, I have no problem with that claim. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 102:25, "*Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth*: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."** The psalmist (Pastor Jack Hyles thinks it was likely Daniel the prophet) made a definite distinction regarding the age of the earth from all else. I humbly think that fact is significant.

Having said that, I absolutely reject all forms of evolution. I recently met with a young whipper-snapper local Baptist pastor in Pensacola, who took issue with several of my website articles. He disagreed with me that women shouldn't wear pants (his wife shamefully wears sexy tight blue jeans in public), that the government should execute sodomites, an old earth (he teaches a young earth), et cetera. It was not a pleasant meeting. He had a bad attitude, defiant against the truth, and admitted to me that he is a neo-evangelical pastor (in sharp contrast, I am a born again fighting fundamentalist Bible preacher).

Anyway, that local pastor made the false accusation to me that adherents of an old earth (aka, Gap Theorists) lean heavily upon science rather than the Holy Bible. I immediately told him that he was very wrong. Legitimate science and the inspired Holy Bible agree! Dr. Einstein said it well...

> "Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind." —Albert Einstein (1879-1955)

Young earthers are in the same sinking boat as those lunatics who still think the earth is flat. The Bible warns against *false science*. **1st Timothy 6:20, "**

O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and *oppositions of science falsely so called*:

Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

" The best examples of FALSE SCIENCE that I can think of are: The fallacies of evolution, a flat earth and Geocentricity (the lie that the earth is stationary and our solar system rotates around the earth).

It matters what we believe! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Intelligent unsaved people won't listen to an ignoramus pastor who bizarrely believes the tomfoolery that the earth is flat. Scientists tell us that there have been at least 300 species of dinosaurs unearthed and identified. You'd have to be a darn fool to believe that over 300 species of dinosaurs just died off about 5,000 years ago for no apparent reason, while the rest of God's creation flourished.

Dear reader, there were NO DINOSAURS in the Garden of Eden! Dinosaurs didn't coexist with humanity!!! Noah didn't leave them behind as Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) foolishly taught. Nor did Noah bring dinosaurs aboard the ark with stunted growth for one year, as [2]foolishly taught by Dr. Henry Morris III (1918-2006). It is so clear to any honest student of the inspired

Holy Bible and science that dinosaurs simply could not have lived 5,000 years ago. And if they had coexisted with mankind, just for the sake of argument, why did over 300 species all just die off from the planet? Dear friend, use the brain that God gave you to think. Dinosaurs lived 60 to 220 million years ago, just as science confirms. The inspired Holy Bible concurs with legitimate science!

When Lucifer rebelled against God, one third of the angels chose to side with him. God in His wrath destroyed the earth, rendering it without form and void.

> Jeremiah 4:23-28, "*I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was without form, and void*; and the heavens, and they had no light. I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly. I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled. I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by his fierce anger. For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a full end. For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and will not repent, neither will I turn back from it."

It humbly seems to me that this passage is speaking about creation. I humbly believe that God in His wrath destroyed the earth. Astronomers and geologists alike tell us that a large asteroid collided with the earth [3]approximately 66 million years ago, which was an Extinction Level Event (E.L.E.), just like in the 1998 movie " Deep Impact. " The dinosaurs and all life on earth were annihilated, leaving the earth without form and void, just as we read in **Genesis 1:2, "*And the earth was without form, and void*; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters."**

It seems logical to me that the angels lived in cities upon the earth before mankind was created. Notice what Lucifer said in his pride in **Isaiah 14, "I will ascend *above the heights of the clouds*; I will be like the most High."** I agree with Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) in his 6-part [4]Demonology series from 1974, that in order to ascend ABOVE THE CLOUDS, Lucifer had to first be below the clouds upon the earth. Dr. Hutson also believed and taught an old earth view, [5]as did my long time ministry friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023).

When the earth was destroyed, all of the fallen angels became disembodied. That is, their bodies were destroyed in the aftermath of the destruction. They were now spirits without bodies. That is why in the inspired Holy Scripture, demons always needed to find a human or animal to be a host to possess. Whereas God's obedient angels always appeared in their own physical bodies. And by the way, angels appeared as humans. **Hebrews 13:2, "Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares."** If it is possible to entertain "angels unawares," then they must appear so identical to humans that we cannot distinguish them apart from humans. That is very interesting!

I hope you have enjoyed this brief Bible study on demons. This is speculation of course, most of which I cannot prove with the Bible. That being said, I can tell you with all confidence that a young earth makes absolutely no sense at all! The only other option is an old earth, so that is where I firmly stand. Thank you for reading my blogs. To our faithful God and Savior alone be all the credit and praise.

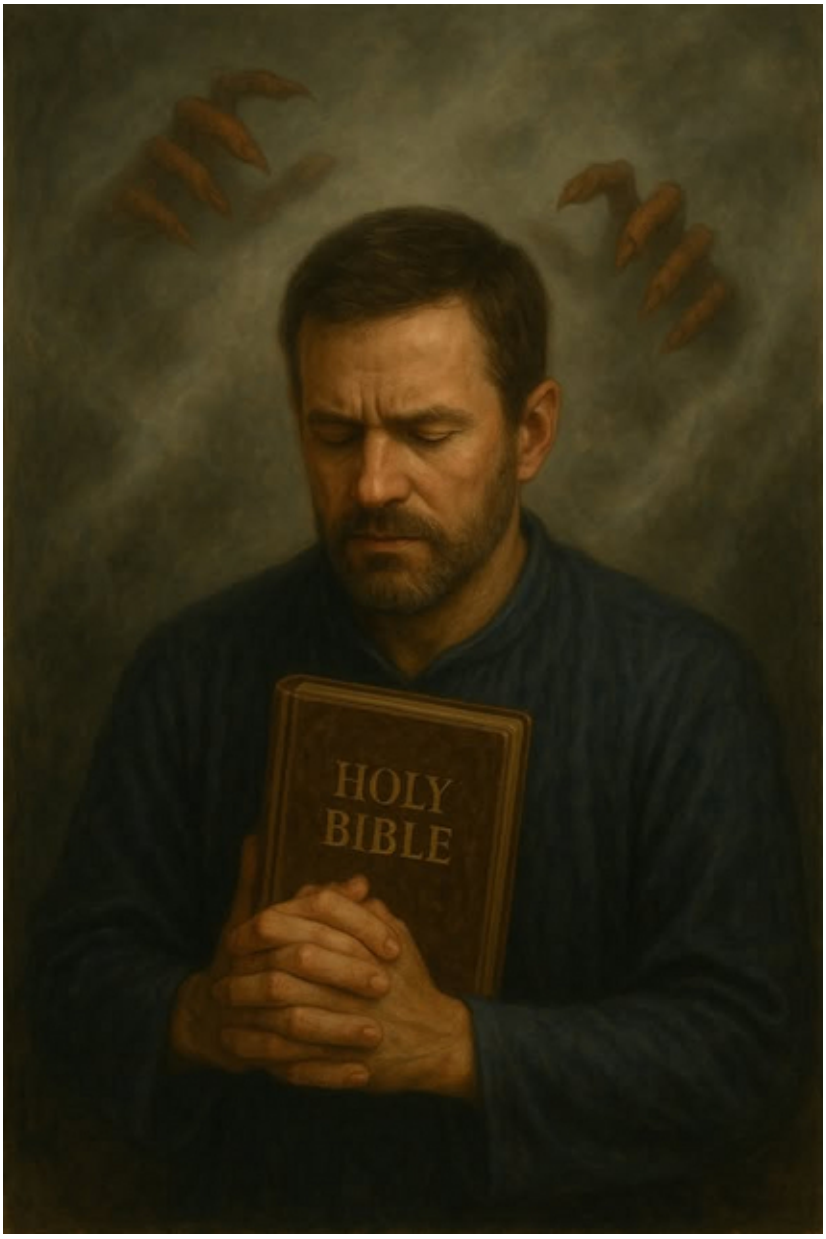

1. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2025/05/the-remodeling.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm
3. https://www.smithsonianmag.com/science-nature/dinosaur-killing-asteroid-impact-chicxulub-crater-timeline-destruction-180973075/
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology.htm
5. https://heritagebbc.com/library/library-evobookspecial-pdf/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh2ZIR6xMj3IOS2ZiLBD9_805d2u7b-cqZPtCG6WBgTlQB8kRZlRXtaJckHEn9ysHMFiO1P1SB_-jjEGQRBfI_R4futmExWupPKlYN

6.5.16 It Is Best Not To Make Promises To Anyone (2025-05-28 10:16)

I stopped making promises a long time ago. I usually say to people, "No promises," when agreeing to do anything. I know that I am a woeful sinner by nature; and therefore, I simply

don’t trust myself. Talk is cheap and promises are easily broken. NEVER trust a man who trusts himself! If you make a promise, woe unto you if you fail to honor that vow, especially to God.

When I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), I served Jesus voluntarily in the B’ Bus Ministry of the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana (one of 114 existing church ministries at the time). One Saturday while working our bus route on Chicago’s north side, I told some young boys who rode our bus that me and my soulwinning partner would try to come back later to take them for some cheeseburgers, but I told them: “NO PROMISES.”

Their father thanked me. He said many church bus workers had lied to his boys, making empty promises but then never delivered on them. I never forgot that exchange of words, and how good it made me feel that a father thanked me for not lying to his boys, simply because I prefaced my plan to come back to take them for some burgers later that day with the words: “NO PROMISES.”

Subsequently, I have been prefacing all my plans with “NO PROMISES” ever since, and I am glad that I do, because so oftentimes something comes up that prevents me from delivering on my agreed plans. OUR WORDS MATTER.

The heathen world lies all the time. President Vladimir Putin in Russia is a habitual chronic liar. While promising a peace treaty he ruthlessly continues to bomb Ukraine. Just this past week President Putin fired 700 deadly missiles into Ukraine, murdering many civilians.

President Trump just days ago publicly described President Putin as “absolutely crazy” for bombing Ukraine during peace talks.

So also is the Israeli government full of habitual liars, continually breaking their promises to the Palestinian people. The Bible foretold that such perilous times would come, when pathetic ungodly liars, trucebreakers and scoundrels would abound in societies (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). We are definitely living in perilous times today in 2025!

President Trump publicly this week described President Putin as “absolutely crazy” for bombing Ukraine during peace talks.

We all saw President Joe Biden last year in 2024 blatantly lie to the media, when he told the country that he would not pardon his son’s multiple felony convictions for which he faced decades in prison. On his last day in office, President Biden pardoned his son of all crimes. Joe Biden and his son both belong behind bars for a very long time! Don’t believe anyone who foolishly says that “

no one is above the law,

”

because clearly there are many people who are above the laws of the United States.

The entire Bush administration got away Scot Free with the 9/11 attacks, which they orchestrated. The criminal Masonic controlled U.S. Justice Department refused to do anything about 9/11, letting the culprits go free. Now, over 20 years later when THE TRUTH has been buried under a deliberate mountain of media lies, disinformation and misinformation and tion, the U.S. Justice Department finally pretends to care. Now that the emotions have died down and hardly anyone cares anymore about 9/11, the Justice Departments acts. What a ruse!

What a sick charade! If I, as a mortal finite human being can see through their evil charade, then I know that our omnipotent omniscient God certainly does! Thankfully, the inspired Holy Bible promises in [1]Ecclesiastes 5:8 that there will ultimately be justice! Hell is coming up to get Bill Clinton and his evil wife, Dick Cheney, George W. Bush and his evil father (who is

already in Hell), Donald Rumsfeld, Condoleezza Rice, et cetera. They are devils who are above the law! But thankfully they cannot escape God's judgment (Ecclesiastes 12:14).

As God's redeemed children our words should matter. Our words should always be seasoned with grace, that we may be a blessing to others. God forbid that our words should ever discourage, hurt or cause someone to quit church or stray further from God. Our words can be as deadly bullets fired from a gun, which once fired cannot be retrieved. OUR WORDS MATTER! I won't make any promises to anyone, especially not to the Lord. I may promise to do my best, but I always leave room for my predictable unpredictable flawed humanity. Since I know that I am a woeful sinner (and so are you friend), and since I know that Jeremiah 17:9 warns that the human heart is DECEITFUL ABOVE ALL ELSE, I won't trust my heart!

I will trust in the Lord, who never changes (Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8), but I refuse to trust in myself, knowing that I am a sinner prone to change, forgetfulness and weakness. God only expects us as humans to do the best we can in His strength. The Lord fully knows that we are made of dust, mere flesh. **Psalms 103:14, "For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust."** That Bible verse was Pastor Jack Hyles' mother's (Coystal Mattie Hyles, 1887-1984) favorite passage of Scripture, and I likewise love this comforting verse. God understands better than anyone that we are mere clumps of clay, prone to weakness and sin. God has made a way of escape through faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus. **Romans 5:8-9, "**

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him "

To God alone be the glory.

[2]

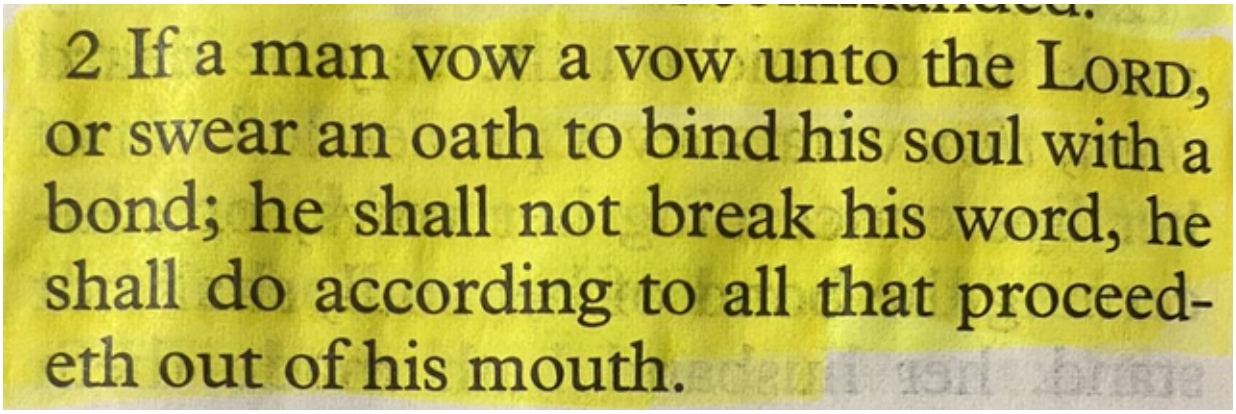
2 If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

1. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Ecclesiastes%205%3A8&version=KJV
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5mq7lOkeVZfCLPiNoP65GokAZurGfGfS0p4aWn-uCO1d3TtjwvJmHBNo1dXFZ91VqSp9q8zOIEb2-mjQwYeh7Irls4kwdrCYiSwG

6.5.17 The Word "Repent" Is Not Mentioned In The Book Of John (2025-05-31 09:51)

John 3:14-17, "And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

”

In the Book of John, we find the word “

believe

”

mentioned 85 times, but the word

“repent” doesn’t appear even once. That is because repentance is included in believing, which Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) rightly understood...

> “The fella who knows what repentance is knows it’s included in believing.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

Bible repentance in the New Testament is always either the Greek noun *metanoia* (a change of mind), or the Greek verb *metanoeo* (to think differently). Repentance concerning salvation NEVER means to “

turn away from your sins,

”

nor does it mean to even

“

be

willing to turn from sin.

” Yet, this damnable heresy is being taught in 95 % of churches today, including corrupted independent fundamental Baptist churches. They are fundamental in name only, but have strayed away from right doctrine.

Pastor Brad Strand (my former Bible professor at Hyles-Anderson College in the late 1980’s) gets repentance 100 % correct...

> Like the thief on the cross who never had an opportunity to “turn from his sin,” we, like him, can only “acknowledge our sinfulness” in order to be saved (Lk 23:40-41). ...True repentance has nothing to do with “turning from sin” and everything to do with “acknowledging one’s sinfulness” (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar’s part.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, “The Strand Study Bible”; 2nd Corinthians 7:8-9, p. 1939

Amen and amen! Woe unto the pastor, missionary or evangelist who adds his own words to God's inspired Words to pervert the Holy Bible (Proverbs 30:5-6). **Jeremiah 23:36,**

"And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; *for ye have perverted the words of the living God*, of the LORD of hosts our God.

" Over 95 % of Baptist pastors today have blood on their hands! Shame on your pastor if your church's Statement of Faith requires lost sinners to

"

Repent of your sins

"

to be saved, because you cannot back that nonsense up with a King James Bible. You only need to repent of your sin of *unbelief* to get to Heaven.

I love this excellent quote from Pilgrim's Progress book author, John Bunyan...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Yes, bravo Brother Bunyan! Mixing service (discipleship) with salvation (sonship) is the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation!

Dr. Curtis Hutson rightly said...

> "And when it comes to salvation, the only thing that counts with God today is the death of Jesus Christ the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world. If you are counting on anything other than Jesus Christ to take you to Heaven, then you are counting on something that God doesn't count. Won't you trust Christ today? If you are not absolutely sure that there was a time in your life when you knew you were a sinner and made a definite decision to trust Jesus Christ completely for salvation, then we urge you to trust Him now." —'Salvation Crystal Clear,' by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

One of my favorite preachers, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), wrote these helpful words of truth...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all

these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract: ’[1]What Is The Gospel?’

Amen and amen! I thank God for doctrinally sound preachers like Harry Ironside, Brad Strand, Jack Hyles, Curtis Hutson, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Steven Anderson and Hank Lindstrom, who are 100 % correct on repentance and; therefore, a free grace Gospel.

Our text passage of Scripture from John 3:14-16 mentions an incident from the Old Testament ([2]Numbers 21), when fiery serpents afflicted the Jews, biting them and thousands died. The people cried out to their leader Moses, who cried out to God for help. The Lord instructed Moses to beat a piece of brass into the shape of a serpent, and then instruct the Jews to look to the serpent to live. That serpent symbolized our dear Savior, Jesus, who became as sin for us, that we could be made righteous through faith in Him. **2nd Corinthians 5:21,**

“

For he (God the Father) **hath made him**

(God the Son)

to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him

(Jesus)

. ” Thank you God!

The Jews in the Wilderness were instructed to LOOK AND LIVE! Whoever looked by faith to the brass serpent that Moses held up on a pole, lived. Whosoever had been bitten by a serpent and refused to look, died. Dear reader, salvation is that simple. **Isaiah 45:22, “*Look unto me, and be ye saved*, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else. ”** I love that Bible verse!

Don’t you dare tell me that people were saved by works in the Old Testament under Mosaic law. [3]Pastor William P. Grady is a fool who wickedly teaches that people went to Heaven by doing works in the Old Testament. As you just heard, if you listened to the MP3 sermon excerpt, Dr. Bill Grady foolishly says that nobody was ever saved in the Old Testament. He gets that false teaching from infidel Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), who was also in woeful error on Bible repentance for salvation. BEWARE of damnable false prophets’ [4]William P. Grady and [5]Peter S. Ruckman. They will lead you into the Lake of Fire!

Just as the Jews who looked to the brass serpent (which pictured Jesus), and as people were saved in the prophet Isaiah’s time by LOOKING TO THE MESSIAH, even so are lost sinners saved today in 2025 by LOOKING TO JESUS!!!

The word

“

repent

”

is not mentioned in the Gospel of John because you don’t get saved by repenting, you get saved by BELIEVING THE GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus who was crucified for our sins, buried and then physically resurrected the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Repentance simply facilitates

(makes possible) believing. Repentance is simply *changing your mind* toward God (Acts 20:21) to acknowledge the truths (2nd Timothy 2:25) that you are a needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and that Jesus is the only Savior (John 20:31). **1st Thessalonians 4:14,**

“For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. ”

[6]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
2. https://biblehub.com/topical/t/the_fiery_serpents.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False_Prophets/bill_grady/bill_grady-no_one_saved_in_old_testament.mp3
4. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2023/12/beware-of-damnable-false-prophet.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/02/beware-of-peter-s-ruckmans-dangerous.html

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbWgai1jtlZzgXbXc5lNUJ74w_vS9MFgigSw9qfMVpuEHwus03JwN96V8n5_Zw-W7MrNGjBFl-U34Qamh4Q8bRUgNBs5VpN-cPif1

6.6 June

6.6.1 Jesus Is The Lord, You Don’t Make Him Lord (2025-06-01 10:11)

Romans 14:8-9, “ For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord’s. For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.”

As I do nearly every day, I visit different favorite social media sites to see what’s new. Today I found this meme on Pastor Jeff Owens Twitter page. I added the red cancellation mark, so that no one might think that I am in agreement with Dr. Owen’s statements. ...



Throughout my website ministry since 2002, I have encouraged all of my web visitors to think objectively, to question everything with the inspired King James Bible. This is biblical. **1st John 4:1,**

"Beloved, believe not every spirit, but *try the spirits whether they are of God*: because many false prophets are gone out into the world." Even Bible preachers are still flawed sinful humans and are in error doctrinally at times, including this humble preacher.

Every time I read that statement,

"He's either the lord of all or He's not the Lord at all," I cringe. I cringe simply because it is not a true statement. Dear reader, JESUS IS THE LORD! You don't make Him Lord, Jesus is the LORD!

For Jesus to be the 100 % supreme Lord of someone's life, you'd have to be totally sinless like Christ Himself, which is IMPOSSIBLE. Since we all have varying degrees of sin still present in our daily lives, can anyone truly claim that Jesus is 100 % the Lord of their life? Yes, we can.

When you commit sin dear reader, if you are a born again child of God, Jesus is still your Lord.

Whether you and I submit to Christ as our Lord is an entirely different matter, but if you are saved Jesus is your LORD. Respectfully said, I reject Pastor Owen's meme which says either Jesus is Lord of all in your life or else He's not the Lord at all. That is simply untrue! There has never been, nor ever will be, a time in our life when we 100 % obey God's inspired Word, because we are still stuck with this sinful troublesome flesh (Romans 7:14-25).

At best, all we can do is pray for God to guide and help us to do right. Remember, the Holy Spirit (who is the Godhead living inside our spirit, soul and body) lives the Christian life through us, we don't live the Christian life in our own human strength (Galatians 2:20-21).

Kindly said, I strongly reject the erroneous idea that Jesus is not one's Lord unless you are sold out to Christ in every area of your life. Dear reader, that is utterly IMPOSSIBLE! No one is 100 % surrendered to Christ... NO ONE! Not unless you are perfectly sinless like Jesus. Jesus is every believer's LORD! That is, Jesus became your Lord and Master the moment you trusted Him as your personal Savior. Ownership rights transferred from Satan to God the moment you were saved. When you were born again, you were no longer a child of the Devil, you became a child of God.

Now, most believers don't submit to Jesus as the Lord of their life. And truthfully, none of us submit completely to Him. There is no such thing as a good Christian.

In his meme, Pastor Owens says you cannot bargain with God. Did not Abraham bargain with God concerning how many righteous people he might find in Sodom? Yes, he did. Did not Moses bargain with God on Mount Sinai, trying to change God's mind not to destroy the Jews? Yes, he did. Dear reader, God CAN be bargained with. **Isaiah 1:18, "*Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD*: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."** God can be bargained with.

If you are saved, then Jesus is your Lord!

You and I will never totally surrender to Christ as the supreme Lord of our life, otherwise we'd be perfect. No believer is a shining example of what other believers should be. At best all you can do is hide your sin. **1st Timothy 5:24, "Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."** Although you may live above reproach, there is no such thing as a Christian who is above sinning (Romans 7:14-25).

8024

That being said, I respect Pastor Jeff Owens. He was one of my Bible professors at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) when I attended from 1985 to 1993. I graduated in 1993 with an earned degree in Pastoral Theology. I was actually on the Dean's List for good character conduct and high grades, if you can believe that. That was a far cry from my first year at HAC college, when I lived on campus, and I was called into the Dean's office for having too many demerits. I changed considerably over the 8 years I spent at HAC. The Lord invested in my life, to be a servant for Him as an inspired King James Bible preacher. Thank you Jesus!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhFYWEZzZbAaovN5oe6hmporoEzHkElx2IJox5I0UrUfwWY3rrxtdOUsmDn1gLoG0xs24wbO6RHd1HQ__TUyrh7-Z79dWbLcm0Uefw

---

6.6.2 No Christian Should Celebrate June As "Pride Month" (2025-06-02 09:04)

Proverbs 28:4, "They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them."

Shame on any Christian who recognizes June as "Pride Month." Homosexuals are a wicked abomination unto our holy God, as are all sinners. Romans 1:24-32 plainly condemns homosexuality as a sin worthy of death (cf. Jude 1:7). Homosexuals are proud of their sinful deathstyle.

As born again believers we ought not bash sinners, we should unconditionally love them with the Gospel. We should never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. There is a balance. If God so loved the world, who said we should not? That being said, "Pride Month" is pure evil.

In his 2019 sermon, apostate Southern Baptist Convention president Greear contended that Evangelicals should "stand against any [LGBT] discrimination" and should "count ourselves among the fiercest advocates for the preservation of their dignity and rights." BLASPHEMY! No Sir, God's redeemed children ought NOT be among the fiercest advocates of rights for sodomites to commit sodomy with each other! J.D. Greear was inspired by DEMONS when he spoke those blasphemous words against the Word of God.

I am all for loving sinners unconditionally with Christ's love and the Gospel, but at the same time we must NEVER succumb to go along with their unnatural disgusting deathstyle, hard core wickedness and targeting our children with their sinister homosexual agenda!!!

Proverbs 29:27, "

An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

" Woe unto any professed Christian who speaks well of the homosexual's

"

Pride Month.

" There is no "

pride

"

in committing sin! **Proverbs 28:4, "They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them."**

[1]

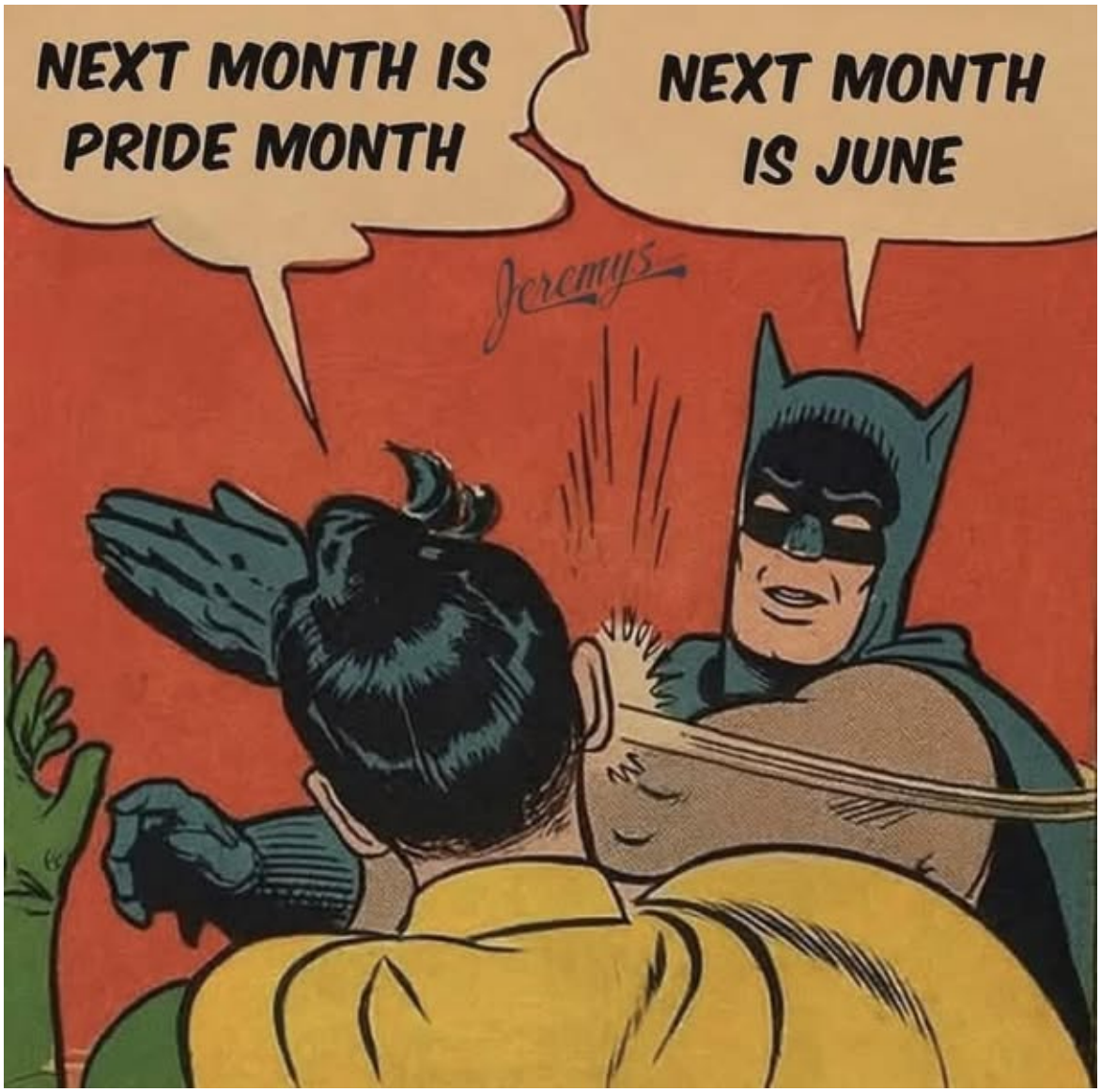

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgE62jwHNpC735wDdtxUFiEBXm8vFHlGh2nIgcuNwfa_tj7ox-MIIvnpICsnjXUooCo0x_CoHyzI6sO70duKuvZnwTlhm4u0Cbz_Ld

---

6.6.3 What You Think You Need Is Not What You Need (2025-06-03 22:29)

John 17:15-17, "I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. *Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth*."

I have a web visitor who has exchanged fifty emails with me over the past year. I love the man in Christ and have tried to help him with his problems. Like so many people who contact me for spiritual help, he prefers to email me whenever he is down, depressed and angry at life, but he refuses to do any of the helpful things that I have suggested he do (i.e., study and listen to the inspired King James Bible, listen to fundamentalist Bible preaching online, and attend

a Bible-believing local church). He won't do it. Instead, he chooses to keep coming to me to coddle him when he is tormented in his soul. He speaks of being oppressed by demons and tells me of his failures to overcome the temptations and sin in his miserable life.

That man got angry at me the other day, wrongly accusing me in an email of not caring about him. He accused me of not understanding what he is suffering through, asking me if I even know what it truly means to suffer. He said some nasty horrible untrue things in his anger to me. Do you know what I said that made him so angry? I told him the truth!

The man wrote to me this week.

I won't share his email in this blog, because I protect the privacy of all the people who email me. They trust me with their personal information and I honor that. However, I can say that he

shared his wounded soul, miseries, abuse as a child, confusion, broken relationship with his biological father, et cetera. He accused me of lacking sympathy for his problems, because I didn't hold his hand and pamper him as if he were a small child. Folks, I am not a babysitter!

The problem is that he has shared the same miseries with me umpteen times since July of 2024, in which time we have exchanged fifty ministry emails. He only contacts me when he needs someone to dump on, to vent. Dear reader, I am here by God's grace to help others, and if you want to email me a hundred times to vent, I am willing to listen to be a friend at midnight. By God's grace, I humbly am a servant of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.

Here was my kind response to the man, which pissed him off and compelled him to accuse me of not caring about him (you be the judge)...

> The best advice I can give you my friend is to saturate your mind and heart with the inspired Word of God, that is, the King James Bible. I listened to Genesis yesterday...
>
> [1]https://youtu.be/OgFT _IxwJJY?si=gOedUqyPdEGIQzj _
>
> I recommend listening to Bible preaching daily. One of my favorite preachers is Pastor Steven Anderson. I know that he is controversial, but he is right on 99 % of the things he preaches on...
>
> [2]https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
>
> Also, I listen regularly to Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)...
>
> [3]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist _preaching.htm
>
> You need to renew your mind, replacing the wrong thinking with biblical thinking. Bible preaching helps us to think and live right. There is no other substitute for spending time hearing the Word of God (Romans 10:17). Jesus said in John 17:17 that we are sanctified by the Word of God.
>
> I encourage you to read *The Strand Study Bible*, which will help you immensely to understand the Holy Bible. Here is a free online copy...
>
> [4]https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible

> Pastor Brad Strand in Texas spent 33 years and 30,000 hours putting together his study Bible, which is invaluable for the Bible student. Amazon sells new hard copies for about $125.
>
> I hope that helps my friend.

That was my loving reply to the man that angered him, compelling him to degrade me and wrongly accuse me of not caring about him. Unreal. So, here was my follow-up email to him...

> Kindly my friend, you have written to me numerous times before, and I have often expressed sympathy for your pain. I perceive that you are hurting and your anger is not toward me, but toward life itself. You wrote in your previous email that if I don't have the answers, to say so. Well, I did, a couple emails ago. I said:
>
> > I wish I had a magic answer my friend, but I don't. However, I have shared with you how I have made it over the years through the valley of the shadow of death in my own life. My faith in God has sustained me. In Mark 11:22 Jesus said, "Have faith in God." And of course, Jesus is almighty God (John 10:33), and the only begotten Son of God (John 3:16).

As I said before, I'll say again, I don't have a magic answer for you! I have been through decades of traumatic emotional pain, inexplicable pain, and an unwanted divorce in 2006, losing everything near and dear to me in the years that followed, et cetera. I have told you all of this before. I don't know where you got the wrong idea that I don't care or have never suffered. With God as my witness, I think I have more than shown that I do care, based on our many previous email exchanges my friend.

I have suffered much in my life. As Rocky Balboa says to his son (his real son played in the movie, who died years later of a drug overdose in real life) in Rocky part 5... "Life will beat you to your knees and keep you there if you let it; it's not how hard you can hit that matters, but how hard you can get hit and keep going." I never forgot that fatherly advice. Life will beat us to our knees! The Bible says when we are WEAK, we are STRONG, because our weakness allows Jesus to be strong in our life (2nd Corinthians 12:10). You need God's help all the time, and so do I, and everyone else too; but most people are too proud to submit to God.

I do care about you _ _ _ _ _ _. I am being your best friend by encouraging you to listen to Bible preaching and saturate your mind with the inspired Word of God, and to go to church. I am a wretched sinner, and so are you (Romans 3:10-23). Our minds are all broken to some extent. There is no such thing as a "good Christian." We are all struggling horrible sinners.

> I have battled depression my entire adult life. I understand your frustrations, I really do. If all I had to look at was my prayer life I'd become an atheist, because as far as I can tell God has never answered a single prayer in my life. The many times when my prayers seemed to be answered, it could also have been mere coincidence. Yet, our good God has always taken care of me, and that I cannot deny. I refuse to put

God on trial as the heathen world does all the time. Job said though God might kill him, he would still trust the Lord (Job 13:15). I feel the same! I have food on the table, a roof over my head, a mostly healthy body and all the comforts of our modern civilization. I have no complaints to the Lord. Best of all, my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9).

I recommended listening to Pastors' Steven Anderson and Jack Hyles because their preaching has helped me tremendously. Dr. Hyles dedicated every Sunday morning sermon to comforting broken hearts in his church congregation, where he was the senior pastor for 42 years at the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. Dr. Hyles was a pastor for 55 years, pastoring multiple different churches. He counseled thousands of hurting families during those 55 years, since age 19. He went to Heaven at age 74 in 2001. You would be wise to listen to his sermons. I once heard Dr. Hyles say that out of 135 counseling sessions with church members, 128 of them could have been avoided if people would just listen to his sermons. That is amazing!

This is why I encourage you to listen regularly to Dr. Hyles' Bible preaching, because it will renew your mind, give you wisdom and help you grow in the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ. It's like the true old adage: "*If you give a man a fish, you will have fed him for a day; but if you teach a man to fish, you will have fed him for a lifetime.*" Kindly said, I can encourage you whenever you're feeling down, feeling oppressed by demons and you're upset, but we'll be doing this for the rest of your life. I'd much rather help you to grow closer to God by encouraging you to walk with wise men. **Proverbs 13:20, "He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed."**

One of my favorite sermons is by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, "[5]IF THOU SHOULD MARK INIQUITIES, WHO COULD STAND?"

Over the decades I have amassed a coveted collection of 3,336 sermons and Bible studies by Pastor Jack Hyles. I shared this with you because there is a wealth of wisdom and help my friend...

[6]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist _preaching.htm

Trust me when I say that saturating your life with THE TRUTH will help you. You may not feel like it is helping, but I assure you over time that it will. God's Holy Spirit works through BIBLE PREACHING. **Titus 1:2-4, "In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour;**

To Titus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour. "

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 12:2, "And be not conformed to this world: but *be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God." Colossians 3:10-11, "And have put on the new man, *which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him*: Where there is neither Greek nor**

Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all." When I am down and discouraged, the indwelling Holy Spirit reminds me of Scripture passages that I have memorized and learned, to comfort, rebuke, guide and encourage me. David said in Psalms 119:9-11 that he hid God's Word in his heart that he might not sin against God. That is not just good advice, it is the only way to live the Christian life! Even Jesus quoted the Scriptures all three times He was tempted by Satan (Matthew 4:1-11).

I intentionally listen to Bible preaching in good weather, that is, when things are going well in my life. I do this to prepare and lay up truths for when the dark storm clouds of life arise. You're down in the valley right now, and I can only do so much to try to help you my friend. I just checked and we have exchanged 50 emails since July of 2024. I have numerous ministry visitors who regularly write to me when they are down and at their wit's end, wanting me to encourage them. By God's grace I am glad to do it, but I always try to encourage them to listen to Bible preaching, listen to the King James Bible, and saturate their life with THE TRUTH.

Also, every believer should attend a local Bible believing church. I went to a local Baptist church this morning and received a blessing from the sermon. I have attended the same church since 2021. I encourage you to attend a local Baptist church, if you're not already. We all need Christian fellowship with other saints, and they also need our fellowship, help and comfort. If we don't pray and help each other as Christians, God knows that the world certainly won't.

I have umpteen people, professed Christians, writing to me about all their miseries and problems, but hardly any of them will listen to my godly advice to saturate their life with Bible preaching and the Holy Scripture. Those same worldly believers gladly sit around watching hellish television all week, but refuse to read the King James Bible, and then they wonder why they're so messed up. I am not saying this is you _ _ _ _ _, because I don't know your situation, but I am saying to all my web visitors that if the shoe fits, wear it! You know how much Tv you watch, or don't watch. You know how much time you spend abiding in God's Word, or not. I get tired of professed Christians expecting me to fix their broken life, when they refuse to listen to sound Bible preaching and the inspired Word of God, which nothing can substitute for.

I made a choice a long, long, time ago to start listening to Bible preaching from fundamentalist Bible preachers (not hellbound clowns like Joel Osteen, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Pat Robertson, Benny Hinn, Todd Friel, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Kenneth Copeland, and other lowlife bastards of the faith). Pastor Steven Anderson is not perfect, far from it, but he is 100 % correct on the Bible and the Gospel, and I love listening to the guy preach. He has a backbone and is not afraid to offend the heathens.

People get all bent out of shape, down and depressed simply because they are focusing on the wrong things in their life. **Hebrews 12:2, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."** The wicked lost world look to Washington D.C., the state government, welfare, education, the media, pharmaceuticals, sexual immorality, psychology and other worldly things to solve their problems and meet

their needs, but they refuse to seek their help from almighty God, their Creator. The Bible says that without FAITH it is IMPOSSIBLE to please God (Hebrews 11:6).

So, kindly said, I wasn't brushing you off my friend by directing you to saturate your life with the Holy Bible and fundamentalist Bible preaching. It's just that after a year of ping-ponging 50 emails back and forth, addressing the same lingering issues, I am trying to help you help yourself. Don't get me wrong, I am a servant to my ministry visitors and am glad to help you when you need my encouragement in the Lord, but I am giving you the exact same advice that I give all of my web visitors, to LOOK TO JESUS, who is the Author and Finisher of our Christian faith. Hebrews 1:2 teaches that God the Father speaks to us today through His only begotten Son, that is, *The Word of God* according to John 1:1-3, 14 and Revelation 19:13.

I receive several thousand ministry emails each year, for all of which I am grateful. But there's always a handful of people who clamour for my attention more than others, who are always discouraged and struggling with demons in their life. Yet, they won't take my sound advice to saturate their life with the truth of God's Word. They refuse to go to church. They refuse to read the Christian books that I send them online, nor will they read or listen to the Bible sermons that I share with them. They just want me to hold their hand while they ignore God's will in their life.

I encourage you friend to listen every week to the Old Testament book of Proverbs, which takes 1 hour and 38 minutes to complete. There's 168 hours in a week. It's not asking too much that we would spend less than a couple hours each week listening to the Proverbs for wisdom...

[7]https://youtu.be/lMLCM9ULM14

Less than 1 % of my web visitors care about listening to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible, or listening to Bible preachers who are filled with the Holy Spirit of God. It is sad and the root of people's problems. We don't need any more Christian radio, Christian magazines, Christian books or Christian seminars, we need to get back to the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE.

I just prayed for you _ _ _ _ _ _, for God to work in your life.

Kindest regards and God bless.

One man from India kept writing to me every time his OCD (Obsessive Compulsive Disorder) afflicted him. We exchanged 150 emails over a period of one year. He would ask me if it mattered which of Jesus' hands, left or right, was nailed to the cross first. I honestly thought he was mocking and messing with me, and I almost blocked him out on a few occasions, but one thought captivated my mind—I figured if the guy was willing to take the time to write long legible emails to me, I should at least give him the benefit of the doubt and assume that he is sincere. So that is what I did.

That being said, after exchanging so many emails and him delving into the same questions repeatedly, I kindly told him truthfully that we were just going in circles, and I could not help him find the assurance of his salvation, because he has OCD. I can help someone who is ignorant of God's Word. I can help such a person settle the matter of knowing they are saved, by teaching

them God's simple plan of salvation. However, I am not a psychiatrist and cannot help someone who refuses to believe the truths that I share with them. People who suffer from OCD refuse to rest in the promises of God, because their fears control them.

That poor man from India told me repeatedly that he often felt like his chair would swallow him into Hell. At one point he became ridiculous, asking me if it mattered if the cross was made of wood or plastic. I truly thought he was either insane or messing with me, but his emails were detailed and well written, so I did my best to help him. I shared every sermon, book and article I could find on salvation to help him, but his OCD fears overpowered all his sense of reason. Ultimately, I shared some Christian websites that I found to help people with OCD, but I honestly told the man that I don't know if they are good websites.

Dear read, I wrote this blog to help you! If you want to email me with your problems, anger and emotional wounds to vent, I'll be glad to listen; but at some point (likely much sooner than later), I will definitely encourage you to attend to a local church, read or listen to the inspired King James Bible, and listen regularly to Bible preaching by fundamentalist pastors and evangelists. Bible preaching helps us to think and live right!

Sad but true, the last thing that hurting people want to hear is that they need to listen to the inspired Holy Bible, attend a local church, and hear preaching at home and in their car. Listening to Bible preaching online has become a way of life for me, and I need and love it! And by the way, so do you, whoever you may be! We all need hard Bible preaching!!!

People think they need someone to coddle them, but you need to live in God's inspired Word! People think they need someone to burp, baby and change their diaper, but you need to have the hell preached out of you! People think they need someone to say nice things to encourage them, but you need to be offended by THE TRUTH! You need to attend a local church regularly.

Lately, I'm increasingly receiving emails from distraught Christians who are down on life, and they expect some magic pill from me to make everything right, but it doesn't exist. Suffering is a part of the Christian life, as much as salvation itself.

Kindly said, if you'd rather sit around watching worldly television, playing worldly videos games, walking with worldly friends, and hanging out on toxic worldly social media, then don't get upset when you come whining to me about your miserable life and I

encourage you to study the King James Bible, listen to hard preaching and go to church next Sunday. I am being your best friend by telling you THE TRUTH. **Ecclesiastes 12:13,**

" Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man."

[8] 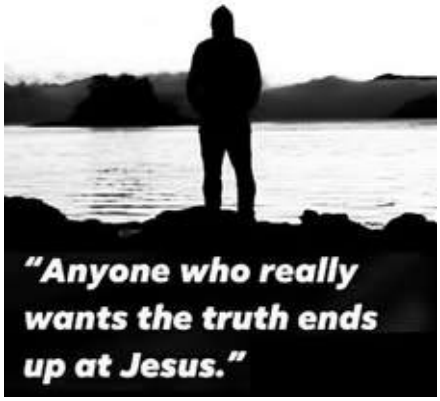

1. https://youtu.be/OgFT_IxwJJY?si=gOedUqyPdEGIQzj_
2. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
4. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
7. https://youtu.be/lMLCM9ULM14
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhYyk8-Ht31cdBUo4m8EC0eq3Bosfv8Bhn3c3DAXKS1zs72dAgcMFP2HHaO76z85DkY7c1VfeDTXzCLN4hLTMory_G9d99wtk4m3lW

6.6.4 The Absurdity Of The Atheist (2025-06-04 14:00)

Psalms 14:1, "The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good."

I have a classic book in front of me published in the year 1868, titled "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," authored by London [1]Pastor John Cumming (1807-1881). May I say kindly, there's no such thing as an atheist! Some of the world's wealthiest celebrities have the stench of Hell on them, which is where they are all going, blaspheming the very God Who is kind to them. **Luke 6:35b, "...for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil."**

Legendary singer Billy Joel is a professed atheist...

> "I gradually decided that just because I didn't have or couldn't find the ultimate answer didn't mean I was going to buy the religious fairytale. As an atheist you have to rationalize things." —Billy Joel

On page 139 of his book, "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," Pastor John Cumming makes a brilliant observation concerning professed atheists...

> [illegible]

What a brilliant observation. How can any man claim to be an atheist unless he has traveled to the farthest place in the universe? The nearest star to the earth (after our own sun) is Alpha Centauri, which is 4.37 light-years away (28,200,000,000,000 miles away!). This is just one

star, being the closest to earth besides our own sun, which is 93,000,000,000 miles away.

My friend, the Hubble Space Telescope had discovered that there are at least 200,000,000,000 galaxies in the universe. And each of those galaxies contains BILLIONS of stars! The James Webb Telescope finally launched in 2021 from NASA. Astronomers now confirm that [2]there are approximately TWO TRILLION galaxies!

Truly, God is more than amazing!!!

The Word of God teaches that God made the stars. I love how **Genesis 1:16b** is written... **"HE MADE THE STARS ALSO."** It's like the Bible is saying, "Oh, by the way, God also made all the stars!" **Genesis 1:16, "And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also."** God is amazing, Who knows the exact number of stars that He created, and he calls them each by their own name. Amen! **Psalms 147:4, "He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names."**

I have just briefly discussed the stars. The world that exists under a microscope is even more amazing, complex and a mystery to mankind. How can anyone reasonably claim to be an atheist when man hasn't even discovered what's in 90 % of the earth's oceans? Pastor John Cumming is so right... For anyone to say, "There is no God!," you must yourself assume to be God! No human being has traveled to the ends of the universe. In fact, no human being has ever even left the Milky Way Solar System. **Psalms 145:3, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

John Cumming was a Scottish minister who was well-known for his anti-Catholic writings and preaching. Amen for that! One of the biggest evidences of apostasy in the United States today is that hardly any professed Christians, evangelicals and clergy criticize the damned Roman Catholic religion. Catholicism teaches sacramental salvation, which is a manmade teaching that goes totally contrary to the inspired Words of God in the Bible.

Roman and Russian Orthodox Catholicism are of the Devil. The pope is not the vicar of Heaven, but of Hell. Mary was born by normal conception, did not remain a virgin, and died a sinner's death like all human beings. Only Jesus Christ was born of a virgin and lived a sinless life. Thank God that Pastor John Cumming exposed the Catholic church for what it is—

of the Devil.

Here's [3]some quotes by famous atheists . Again, some of the world's wealthiest celebrities have the stench of Hell on them, which is where they are going, blaspheming the very God Who is kind to them. **Luke 6:35b, "for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil."** You'll have to look long and hard to find an atheist farmer who spends long days toiling in the field; but amongst the spoils and splendors of the millionaires of ungodly Hollywood, atheists are dime-a-dozen!

Here are some quotes from very unwise nd ungodly men...

"By simple common sense I don't believe in God, in none." —Actor Charlie Chaplin

"I have NEVER seen the slightest scientific proof of the religious theories of

Heaven and Hell, of future life for individuals, or of a personal God." —Inventor Thomas Edison

"My belief system is that when this is over, you don't look down from Heaven and wait for your loved ones to join you… your molecules continue and in due time become something else." —Actor William Shatner

"Even though I don't personally believe in the Lord, I try to behave as though He was watching." —Actor Christopher Reeve

"We are each free to believe what we want and it is my view that the simplest explanation is there is no God. No one created the universe and no one directs our fate. This leads me to a profound realization. There is probably no heaven, and no afterlife either. We have this one life to appreciate the grand design of the universe, and for that, I am extremely grateful." —Physicist Stephen Hawking, a quote from a 2011 Discover Channel episode titled, "[4]CURIOSITY" (S01 E01); "Stephen Hawking: There is no God. There is no Fate."

"All thinking men are atheist." —Author Ernest Hemingway

"And that's what I anticipate death will be: a totally unconscious void in which you float through eternity with no particular consciousness of anything." —Twilight Zone producer, Rod Serling (1924-1975)

We'll soon find out who was right! If the inspired Holy Bible is true (and I believe it certainly is 100 %), then all Christ-rejecting atheists will go to Hell to burn forever. Sadly, Rod Serling (an atheist who produced The Twilight Zone series) is now burning in the torments and fires of Hell beneath (John 3:18, 36, John 8:24; Revelation 20:15).

So also are Charlie Chaplin (atheist), Leonard Nimoy (Judaism), David "Bowie" Jones (Buddhist), Gene Roddenberry (atheist) and Steve Jobs (Buddhist) all professed atheists. For any person to deny the deity of Jesus Christ effectively makes him or her an atheist, because Jesus is almighty God (Matthew 1:23; John 1:1-3,14; John 10:33; John 14:1; Revelation 1:8 - All references only to trustworthy King James Bible).

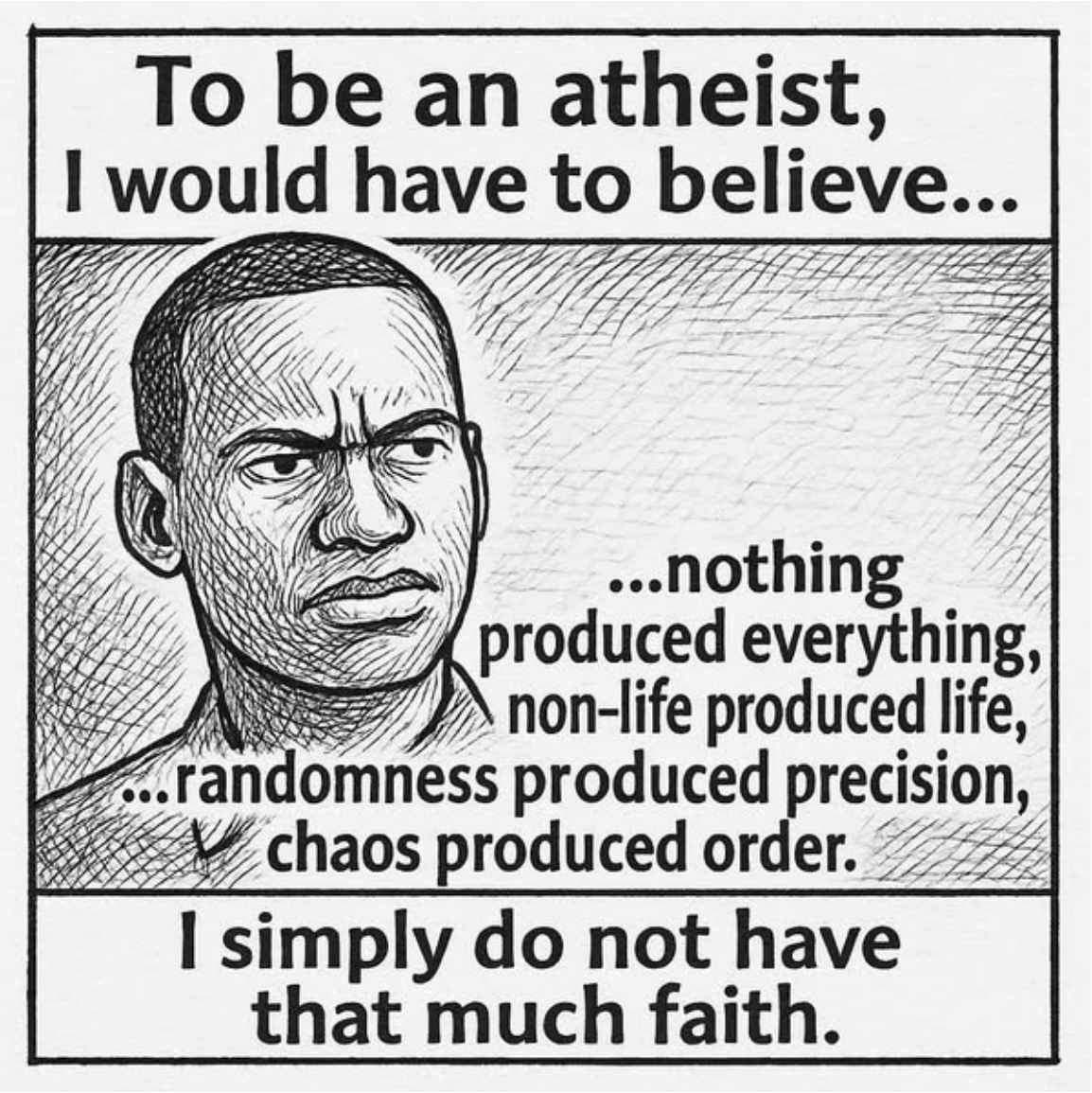

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Cumming_%28clergyman%29
2. https://blog.sciandnature.com/2024/09/james-webb-telescope-reveals-true-size.html
3. https://www.google.com/search?q=celebrity+atheist+quotes&tbm=isch&imgil=fniYnKZsZ5cmHM%3A%3BI72iGDmJJ5SeuM%3Bhttp%253A%252F%252Fquotesgram.com%252Ffamous-atheis
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7L7VTdzuY7Y
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhsGOuv9SHeGyDCBctkCtQPLmNTpbcXLb7rbPtixoZnpG3L4Nf1vpBRMRNWRjUgosBho1TQZTwL5OemsiagSsIcMTny6uPPT8Nkg_J

6.6.5 Sodomite “Pride Month” Is Of The Devil (2025-06-05 04:29)

Proverbs 28:4, “They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them.”

Kindly, I found the following meme on a fellow professed Christian’s Facebook page. (I added the cancellation circle.)

8036

[1]



The guy foolishly says as saints we ought to celebrate PRIDE MONTH in June with the sodomites. Unreal!!! He is not right with God. Sadly, that man has a distorted view of the inspired Holy Bible. He says only God has a right to judge, so we shouldn't criticize homosexuals. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 94:16, "Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?"** (cf. Ephesians 5:11).

God expects us as believers to take a stand against wickedness in society, not go along with it. The so-called Satanic "Pride Month" needs to be criticized, exposed and shunned by God's children. **Proverbs 29:27, "An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked."** God fearing saints versus ungodly sodomites and lesbians will NEVER coexist in harmony! Although we do not bash or hate them as people, we do hate the sin itself. They are living in open rebellion against God almighty.

Proverbs 28:4, "They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them." It will be a cold day in Hell before you'll ever find me celebrating the pro-homosexual "PRIDE MONTH" debauchery in June. Sin is nothing to be proud of!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgGnkdVm9Qd1o2di4GY5K2mnkyGMCabX1EncSFw8_Box7f138Nu1jXxAaI1j1adj2bwslFm7UcdhHqRa9TU2W7IUSqGc1nP8WUpu8S

6.6.6 Don’t Be A Shady Person (2025-06-07 08:15)

Proverbs 2:11-15, “Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee: To deliver thee from *the way of the evil man*, from the man that speaketh froward things; Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness; Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked; *Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths*:”

We are sadly living in some dark times in America today! The United States has become one of the most greedy, unethical and dishonest places on earth in history. **Isaiah 59:8, “**

The way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their goings: *they have made them crooked paths*: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.

”

I went to a local Starbucks in Pensacola recently. I bought their new [1]Horchata Iced Shaken Expresso cold drink. I am not a coffee drinker per se, but I like to sit down in a café and enjoy the atmosphere. So, I bought their new drink, a small size, which cost nearly $6. As I sat drinking I saw some big bold words in front of me on the table, which read: “Ready for a refill?” The message says in **Big Bold Letters** that you can get a free refill for your drink. I took a photo of their table at the Starbucks I visited, shown below...



Starbucks' Message On Their Table Top

So, I finished my small drink (which was filled two-thirds with ice), and then asked the female employee for my refill. I was greatly disappointed when she refused. She told me to read the fine print, which excludes most of Starbucks' drinks! What LIARS!!! What a shady business!!!

I mean, why tease your customers to get a free refill with a message displayed in **big bold white letters**, but then put a disclaimer in tiny skinny print that is so small and narrow, that you need eye-glasses to read it? What dishonest crooked people!!! ...

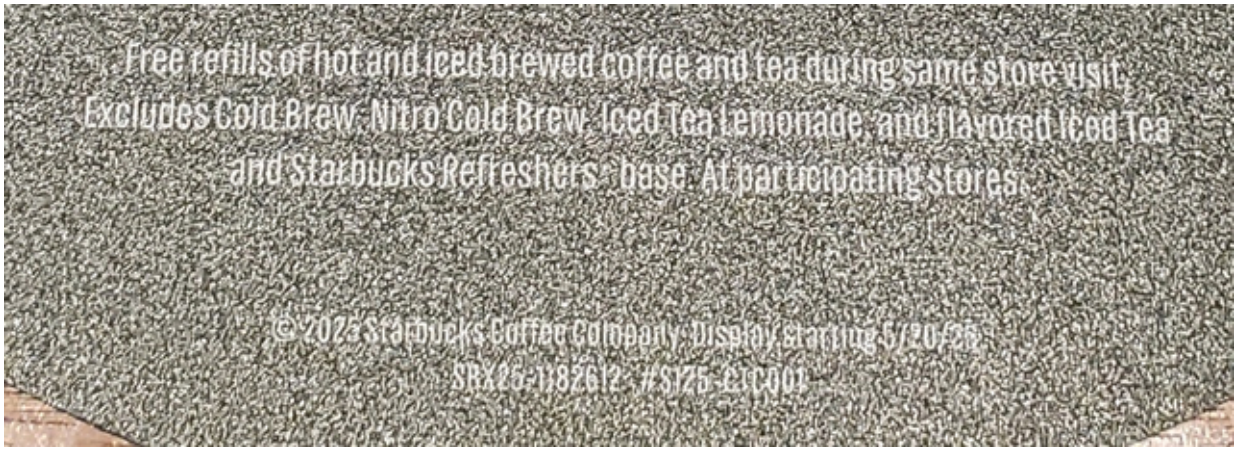

Starbucks' Dishonest Shady Fine Print

I am so upset over this shady advertising that I decided to never go back to Starbucks again!!! I hate dishonest shady companies. Starbucks is unethical to offer free refills in bold advertising, but then in barely legible fine print exclude most of their beverages. What crooked people!!!

Our holy God hates crooked people too!!! To clarify, God hates the sin, not the sinner. **Proverbs 2:11** and **15, "To deliver thee from the way of the evil man... Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths:"** Starbucks' is a crooked business!!! They lie to their customers, failing to honor their promises. You cannot make BOLD promises to customers with clear, legible, writing on your tables; but then dishonor your vow with barely legible miniscule fine print. That is so corrupt and shady!

I got ripped off at Starbucks! They charged me nearly $6 for a small drink that had less than 8 ounces of beverage that contained mostly ice. And then they refuse to give me a refill? Unreal. Shame on Starbucks' greedy management. I did file a complaint at their company's website today with Customer Service. I told Starbucks how shady their offer for a free refill is, when most of the drinks they sell are excluded; and then they only post their disclaimer in fine print so small that you literally need your eye-glasses to read. I have declared war on unethical behavior by shady companies! Businesses have become so ruthless in America!

I encourage you dear reader, whoever you may be, to avoid stooping low to use deceptive practices when dealing with your neighbours (which includes everyone in the world). It matters how we treat others. I hate fine print, because the Devil is always in the details!

The Bible teaches in Revelation 20:6 that we as believers will reign with Jesus during the Millennium. If the Lord allows me the total freedom to reign over my jurisdiction as I see fit, I will outlaw all fine print! I am sick and tired of shady fine print that is written to afflict consumers. The sad fact that they make the fine print barely readable proves my point. If I have any say in how I rule over my town or city in the Millennium, ambulance-chasing lawyers will be out of business! We are living in a parasitic society in the United States, where everyone and their dog are suing each other for a quick means of getting money.

I recently saw a despicable Morgan & Morgan lawyer advertisement posted on the side of a big public transport bus. The ad showed a man soaking up the sun laying on a plastic raft in a swimming pool. The message was clear that if you sue the right people you can live

large. Morgan & Morgan are wickedly appealing to human greed as a motivation to sue others! Shame on them all!!! **Isaiah 1:4, "Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward."**

I implore you as a redeemed child of God (which hopefully you are), that you be better than the average bear. Don't be a shady person! Why offer free refills in bold words to customers, but then exclude most of the beverages your store sells in shady fine print that is barely readable? It is unethical and wrong what Starbucks is doing! It is shady and deceptive tactics, just like the crafty serpent used in the Garden of Eden to ruin Eve's life.

I see so much unethical business practices today, from lying shady advertising to gimmicks to lure new customers into a deceptive business contract. [4]I hate crooked companies! You cannot [5]love your neighbour as yourself by deceiving him with fine print! The [6]word "free" is abused and misused often in today's unethical American culture. Most things that people falsely call "free" nowadays will cost you, showing that it truly is NOT free at all.

A couple weeks ago, I created a new account at Pep Boys and made an appointment online to have my vehicle serviced on Friday, May 23rd at 11 am at a local Pep Boys shop in Pensacola. I arrived at 10:50 am on Friday at the store. When I got to the service desk, a female employee told us that there was at least a 5 hour wait, but I kindly said I have an appointment. She said it didn't matter because they were busy. So I left without being helped.

When I got home, I found an offensive email sent to me from Pep Boys which read: "Sorry you couldn't make your recent service appointment with us — do you want to set another time?" Pep Boys wrongly accused me in the email of not showing up for the appointment, but I did show up; they were the ones who didn't show up and broke their promise! It was Pep Boys who didn't honor our appointment. What's the use of scheduling an appointment, if Pep Boys is not going to honor it? An appointment doesn't mean waiting 5 or more hours to have your vehicle serviced. I just wanted my air conditioning looked at, because it's not putting out cold air.

An appointment means being timely, not first come first serve. This is unethical. I understand that things can become busy and hectic, but at a minimum someone at the store should have called to let me know beforehand that the appointment couldn't be honored, instead of wasting my time to drive to Pep Boys just to be told I'd have to wait for 5 or more hours. That is no way to run a business. I don't plan to go back any time soon, if ever! I'll go somewhere else where an appointment means something.

There was a better time back in the old days of America, when someone's word actually meant something. A man's word should be his bond! If you understand this, then you'll understand **Psalms 138:2, "I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: *for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name*."** That is very interesting! The inspired Holy Bible says that God elevates His Word above His name. The reason why should be obvious, because God's name is only as good as His character to keep His Word.

This is what the Bible means in **Romans 10:11, "For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed."** God is saying that you won't be disappointed if you trust in Jesus as your Savior. This passage of Scripture has nothing to do with you being ashamed of Jesus. Most preachers wrongly interpret this Bible verse! It is a quote from **Isaiah 28:16, "Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: *he that believeth***

***shall not make haste*."**

In this passage of Scripture, the Lord God speaks through the prophet Isaiah. The prophet proclaims God's promise of a coming Messiah who will become the cornerstone of the building. The "stone symbolically represents Jesus Christ, the Messiah, who is the foundation of our Christian faith and the Church (1st Corinthians 3:11). In ancient architecture, the cornerstone was the principal stone placed at the corner of a building, ensuring its stability and alignment. After setting the cornerstone, the workers built the rest of the building using that cornerstone as their accurate guide. This ensured that the house when completed would be level and true. Those who place their faith in God's promises in the inspired Holy Bible will not be shaken. This is what the word "ashamed" means in Romans 10:11. We do not serve a shady God! The Lord is always good, upright, honest, loving, faithful, true and fair.

Even God's free gift of salvation has been corrupted in most churches (cults) today, who preach another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. They will wickedly tell you that to get to Heaven you must "Repent of your sins," which is not biblical. You just need to repent (change your mind) from unbelief to belief to be saved. Since unbelief is the only sin which can prevent you from going to Heaven; therefore, it is the only sin that you need to change your mind about to be saved. You simply need to admit that you are a needy sinner, so you will know what you are being saved from—the wages of sin, which is death (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8).

Thankfully, God's gift of eternal life is still 100 % free, through faith alone in the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31; Philippians 3:9).

1. https://about.starbucks.com/stories/2025/all-about-horchata-introducing-starbucks-new-iced-shaken-espresso/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj6S-YvngT23SJZYH2V9YlWM6VX2daNaREtEiD1pvpA2WJQOSEoMgf7J5F7YxtIG_k9jr4ubXuU7R5jZ2kbHB0YvEYFs9BvTrc_UkN
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj3Dy4TvYyJcnrjs0JoCIStzYDXIvxgZPVcNXMIag5NQxTx0MjkNzWbTBuouL0tCI-8zvOGuErNsdCezfQKhikpUL53Zgqp1iUlwj6
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/we-live-in-wicked-world-of-evil-and.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/thou-shalt-love-thy-neighbor-as-thyself.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/01/nothing-seems-to-be-free-anymore.html

---

6.6.7 Don't Criticize The Guy Who's Standing Wrong, If You Don't Stand At All (2025-06-08 16:52)

Ephesians 6:12-13, "

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and *having done all, to stand*."

As a fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher, I have taken a stand in cyberspace since I began my [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry in 2002. My worst enemies over the decades have not been homosexuals, witches, abortionists and atheists; but rather, ungodly neo-evangelicals and their wicked yuppie churches with their damnable Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance, women wearing pants (low standards) and False Bibles!

I met recently with a local younger Baptist pastor in Pensacola. He admitted to me that he is a neo-evangelical and not a fundamentalist. I speak to his utter shame! He was upset

over several webpages from my ministry. The pastor was particularly upset over my articles preaching against women wearing pants, since his wife shamefully wears sexy tight blue jeans in public. Neo-evangelicals are destroying the churches!

In a needful fiery sermon from 1989 titled, " [2]Weathering The Storm ,

"

at a time when Pastor Jack Hyles and his ministry were under severe attack, Brother Hyles attributed the attack to neo-evangelicals fighting against fundamentalism. I agree 100 %! I didn't fully understand what Dr. Hyles meant back then, but today (36 years later) I do fully understand.

You see, neo-evangelicals are low standards people, and so they hate high standards preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles. Dr. Hyles was adamantly against women dressing like men. It is a sin for any woman to wear sexy tight pants in public!

As I mentioned, a local Baptist pastor in Pensacola recently criticized my ministry website for my articles saying that women ought not wear pants. Well, our holy God is on my side in this matter!!! Sad to say, that local pastor doesn't take a stand against sin. In fact, I've never heard him take a stand against anything! Yet, he hypocritically criticizes me for taking a biblical stand against immodest clothing on women. SHAME on that wicked pastor!!!

A lot of Christians criticize Pastor Steven Anderson for his harsh dealings with sinners. They criticize him for saying that God hates homosexuals, and for teaching that we shouldn't waste our time trying to convert them to Jesus with the Gospel. I disagree. Brother Anderson errantly says that sodomites are beyond the hope of the Gospel. I humbly and strongly disagree!

They can be reached with Christ's love through the Gospel (Jude 1:22).

That being said, I admire Pastor Anderson because he takes a stand against sin, corruption and evil. The sad truth is that 99 % of the horrible pastors who criticize him, refuse to take a biblical stand against anything. They are a part of the problem! I'd rather side with a guy who wrongly stands, than with someone who stands for nothing! Most pastors today are pathetic pansies!!!

I'm going to stand with the Bible preacher who is standing, not the lazy fella who does nothing but critique the guy who is standing. **Ephesians 6:13, " Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and *having done all, to stand*."**



1. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhbLjWUWcmQaMaheC75BGIAVG_BLw94EGlIzhRAhfFZj6ywTfjCMtAJnNrz4WbYWcKmeeluGw4EsNjL6vqgYMN1-WbWzNQhnMtWRd0

6.6.8 Pastor A. Ray Stanford Refutes Lordship Salvation (2025-06-09 08:16)

The following excellent information refuting Lordship Salvation is by Dr. Ray Stanford (1916-2012), from his classic helpful book titled: “[1]Handbook of Personal Evangelism”...

> Just as you receive the Saviour by faith and He becomes YOUR Saviour, when you allow Christ to control your life, He becomes YOUR LORD. There is an increasing number of "evangelicals" today who are preaching that in order for a man to be saved he must not only receive Christ as his Saviour, but also must make Him absolute Lord and Master of his life.
> This doctrine has been termed "Lordship salvation" and has absolutely no support from the Word of God. It is, in fact, another subtle way Satan has invented to get Bible-believing men to add works to salvation without, perhaps, their realizing it, and to do it in such a way that it sounds spiritual and good.
>
> What could SOUND more spiritual or honoring to the Lord than statements like: "Either Christ is Lord of all, or He is not Lord at all. And if He is not Lord then He is not your Saviour. You are lost. You must turn over all the strings of your life to Him-then He will save you. Give your life to Him if you want to be truly saved." This is what is taught.

The truth of the matter is that salvation is not a "give" proposition at all; it is a "take" proposition. We don't give our hearts, lives, wills, or anything else to God in order to get Him to save us. This would be a form of bribery, a way of meriting or deserving to be saved-but God says salvation is "NOT OF OURSELVES"-and especially, it is not offering anything to God.
Salvation is receiving! We simply receive His Son. John 1:12 says, "But as many as RECEIVED Him, to them gave He power (the right) to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His Name." God does the giving. We do the receiving.

SOURCE: "[2]Handbook of Personal Evangelism," by Dr. Ray Stanford, p. 45

Only God knows how many multitudes of lost sinners won't make it to Heaven because of the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Adherents of Lordship Salvation have a false hope! The man with no hope is better off than the man with a false hope, because the man with no hope is still searching for the truth. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** The Bible does NOT teach Lordship Salvation! Repeatedly throughout the inspired Word of God we are taught to simply BELIEVE on the Messiah (Jesus Christ) to be saved. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, *that through his name whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins."**

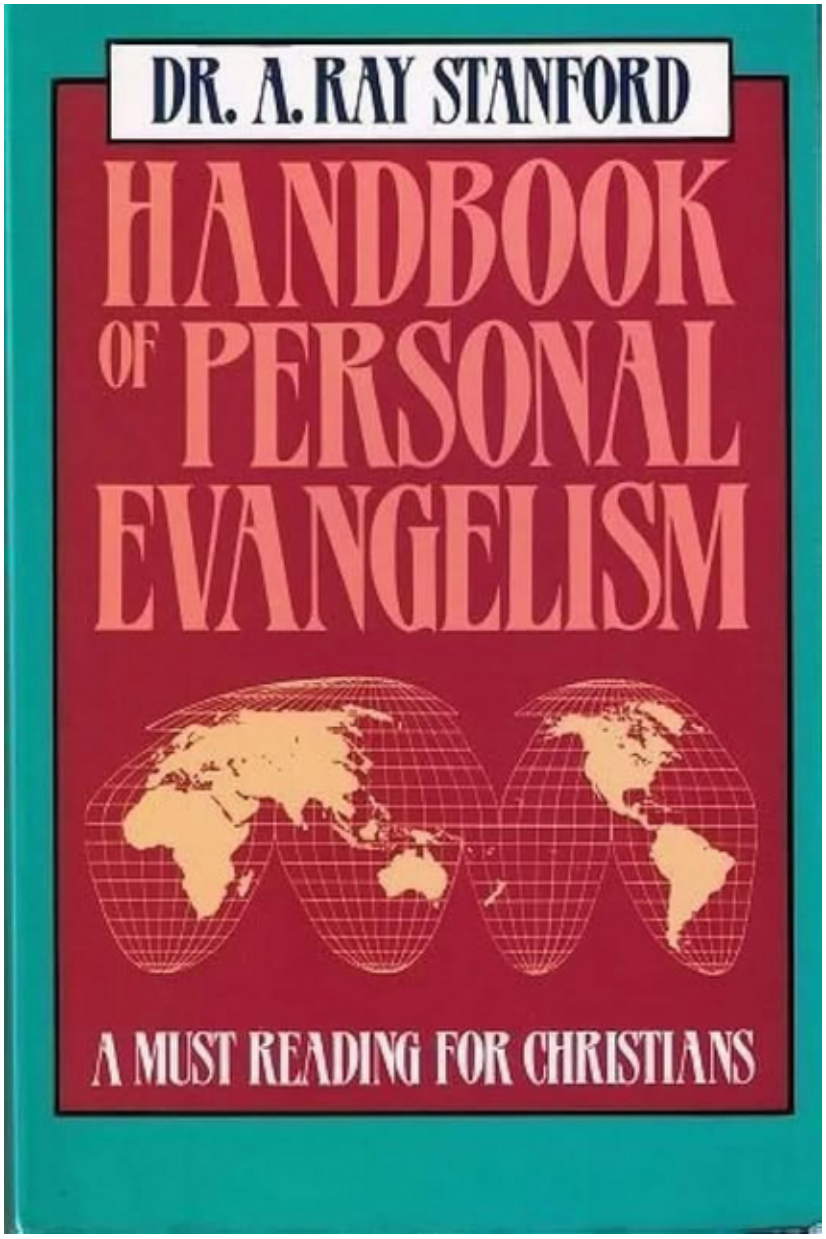

1. https://www.freegraceresources.org/pebook.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/ray_stanford/pehandbook.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiYLpfstDdtw6OymQufnLVK-D_FeydsmOefm7BPRlRIjOITecYqw_uFm6FJcdAj84-90Hqk5Lkh7NXoVbvBZixEpyKFgwR4-DhF64T

6.6.9 The Best Preaching Is Worthless If Wrong On Salvation (2025-06-10 11:47)

A web visitor was excited to send me a sermon today by a new preacher in Tennessee that he found on social media. The preacher's name that he found is [1]Pastor Billy Mitchell (1936-2019).

I was disappointed as I heard the sermon. Pastor Billy Mitchell ended it by quoting 1st Corinthians 6:9-10 about fornicators not being allowed into Heaven. He didn't bother to quote the

phrase verse 11, **“ but ye are washed. ”** Every born again believer’s sins (past, present and future sins) were all forever washed away by Jesus’ precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19), so that our POSITION in Christ was forever settled at the moment we trusted Jesus as our Savior (i.e., the moment we believed the GOOD NEWS of Jesus’ death, burial and resurrection). Now, our CONDITION in Christ (the way we choose to live) is a matter of discipleship (service and sanctification), not sonship (salvation and justification).

Pastor Mitchell said that when you get saved you’re supposed to become a new creature, based on 2nd Corinthians 5:17. I was excited at first when I heard the sermon, to hear Pastor Mitchell preaching against sin in American society today, but as I feared, he tied it into Lordship Salvation at the end. When any preacher leads the audience to think that God’s free gift of salvation is conditional upon their life and behavior changing, it is Lordship Salvation, which is clearly what he is implying, sadly. Pastor Mitchell is subtle. careful not to come right out and require works for salvation, but it is very clear from listening to his sermon that he is associating one’s behavior with the new birth.

Don’t get me wrong, when a lost sinner comes to Jesus Christ and is born again, something will change. The only thing that changes is that God gives that new believer the gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit. One’s behavior does NOT change when they get saved. They are still the same rotten, filthy, horrible, sinner that they were before they got saved. Rights of ownership have transferred from Satan to God, but now that life must be renovated. ...

> **Romans 12:2, “I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world: but *be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.”**

This Scripture passage from Romans 12:1-2 speaks about the Christian’s service, not salvation. It speaks about discipleship, not sonship. We must keep these two things separate, or else we will be guilty of teaching Lordship Salvation!

The problem is not the Gospel; but rather, pastors today are not preachers! Pastors no longer preach against sin in the churches. I have been reluctantly attending a corrupt local Baptist church in Pensacola for the past 3 1/2 years, but the young pastor is incompetent. It is very difficult to find a good church nowadays. That young pastor is a fool who admitted to me that he is not a fundamentalist. He is clearly a wicked neo-evangelical. He has a group of sincere people in his congregation who overlook his immaturities and settle for mediocrity. They love him and don’t want a better church. They are complacent with just having a social club. This is what is wrong with 99 % of Baptist churches today!

That pastor’s backslidden wife wears sexy tight blue jeans in public. That wicked pastor actually scolded me for my website ministry, because I biblically preach against women wearing pants. I stood my ground and told him I totally disagreed with his unbiblical views. Woe unto that ungodly pastor and his Jezebel wife on Judgment Day!

The church’s Statement of Faith foolishly says you must “

Repent of your sins

”

to get to Heaven, which is unbiblical. [2]Baptist pastors are intentionally sitting on the fence (Twitter link) concerning repentance, refusing to choose a side. Shame on those incompetent

pastors!!! I have spoken with the pastor about repentance and I am okay with his use of the phrase (to acknowledge that we are a needy sinner in God's sight to be saved), but I still don't think they should use a phrase that is not found in the inspired Word of God. [3]Cartoon evangelist Jack Chick (1924-2016) gets repentance 100 % wrong!

To get to Heaven, you only need to repent (change your mind) to admit you are a needy sinner, and Jesus is the only Savior. Your sinful behavior has absolutely nothing to do with the new birth! A changed life is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which only comes with growth over time (1st Peter 2:2; 2nd Peter 3:18). No one has ever turned away from their sinning! You may live above reproach, but you'll never live above sin as long as you have a human body (the flesh). At best, all we can do is pray for God to help us do better each day in His strength (Galatians 2:20). There is no such thing as a "good Christian." We're all rotten sinners!!! **Psalms 106:6, "*We* have sinned with our fathers, *we* have committed iniquity, *we* have done wickedly."**

I have oftentimes thought of leaving the church I have been attending, but I need somewhere to attend church. The other local churches are even worse! I am praying for God to send a King James Bible only, free grace salvation, soulwinning, sin-hating, people-loving, Christ-honoring, truth-telling, Baptist church to Pensacola. I do not know of one local church in Pensacola that goes door-to-door soulwinning. The Bible method is door-to-door preaching of the Gospel (Acts 20:20).

On page 115 in his helpful book, "

[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU,

"

Michael P. Bowen says:

> God gave to us through Paul in the book of Galatians, you should never listen to anyone's message that runs counter to the message given to us by Christ, and you should never attend a church where the pastor tells the flock that they must add works of discipleship to faith in Christ's "finished work" as the way to enter heaven. That's exactly the reason why I no longer attend any of the local churches in my current hometown.

I empathize with my dear Brother in Christ. I also know the frustration of not being able to find a good church to attend. Sadly, people are leaving the churches to find God. The greatest threat to Christianity in America today is the dead Sunday morning worship service!

Getting back to what I said at the beginning of this blog, Pastor Billy Mitchell had the fire in the pulpit that we need today, but unfortunately he was caught between works and grace. He thought that repentance meant to turn from your sinful bad habits. He says that repentance cannot be separated from faith. I agree that repentance is necessary to be saved, but the fella who knows what repentance is knows it's included in believing. This is why we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John in the Bible, but the word "repent" doesn't appear even once. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. That is, he has changed his mind from unbelief to belief. He has changed his mind to admit that he is a needy sinner, and Jesus is the only Savior. Nothing more is required or allowed to be saved. To get to Heaven, you just need to believe that Jesus did it all for you!

8048

I thank God for Bible preachers! God knows that we need tough preachers who cry aloud and spare not against the sins of American society today (Isaiah 58:1). That being said, we must never associate the new birth with turning away from our sinful behavior, because that is works. In Jonah 3:10 the Bible says that GOD SAW THEIR WORKS, that the Ninevites turned from their evil way. Repenting of one's sins is works! Nowhere does the Bible teach to "Repent of your sin" to be saved. Ungodly religious men added those unbiblical words to God's inspired Word (Proverbs 30:5-6). We all need to,

"[5]Quit Meddling With God" (MP3 sermon, Dr. Jack Hyles).

> "What is preaching? It is throwing a fit!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[6]Quit Meddling With God"

I am throwing a fit, praise God!

It is tragic that 99 % pastors are guilty of going to one of two extremes. Either they preach love and tolerance for sin, compromising and coddling the LGBTQ pervert crowd. This includes Hillsong, Joel Osteen, Steven Furtick, et cetera. Or, they hate sin so much that they hate people. This sadly includes Steven Anderson, Fred Phelps, Jonathan Shelley and most of the New IFB movement. Both extremes are wrong and unbiblical. We must never reject the sinner with the sin, nor accept the sin with the sinner. There is a proper balance. I agree with 99 % of what Billy Mitchell says, but it is dangerous that he fails to make a clear distinction between service and salvation. John Bunyan said it best, I humbly think...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Yes, well said. Bravo!

Very few pastors today understand this truth. Sadly, nearly all pastors are not preachers! A pastor administrates the church and cares spiritually for God's flock, but a preacher upholds the truth. Preaching is the heart of a church, without which a church merely becomes a social club for idle saints. Sadly, that is exactly what I am attending now in Pensacola, a spiritual social club sitting idle for God. There is no public soulwinning. The pastor refuses to take a stand against anything, except against people like me who take a stand. Shame on him! I have seen many people quit the church because of the pastor's horrible bad attitude. One elderly man who is 47 years older than the pastor, told him that he should be warning people about the corrupt bibles, but the pastor was upset and told him to leave and never come back again, so now they are enemies. Shame on that bad pastor!

I know that in eternity my Bible preaching will be vindicated. My preaching against Christian women wearing sexy blue jeans in public will be vindicated, and others will weep bitter tears who condemned me for my truthful Bible preaching. We need preachers who preach against sin, but a thousand times more we need doctrinally sound preachers who do not mix discipleship with sonship in an effort to force people to forsake their sinful lifestyles. Our churches today are a disaster that has already happened! Truth is hard to find anymore.

Very few clergy are able to rightly divide the Word of Truth. The accursed Bible colleges (e.g., Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University) and religious seminaries (e.g., Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary) are primarily to blame, who produce impotent pastors who are utterly incompetent. To Hell with these wicked institutions and their Lordship Salvation!!!

I thank God for preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles, who is 100 % correct on God's simple plan of salvation...

[7] **3,336 Sermons By Pastor Jack Hyles**

Thank you for reading my ministry blog, to God alone by all the praise, credit and glory.

1. https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/197175684/billy-mitchell
2. https://x.com/baptistclips/status/1920469987812388988?s=51
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/09/chick-tracks-statement-of-faith.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp092720.mp3
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp092720.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm

6.6.10 Suffering In Life Is A Blessing For The Saint (2025-06-12 09:38)

1st Peter 4:1-5, "Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;

That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

For the time past of our life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:

Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you:

Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead.

"

As I do every day, I opened my '[1]The Strand Study Bible' yesterday to read it. I have already ordered four of them because I love it so much. Pastor Brad Strand (in Texas today) was one of my favorite Bible professors (preachers) at Hyles-Anderson College in the late 1980's. Here's a [2]free online version of the Bible commentary.

Yesterday, I randomly opened my King James Bible to our text passage from 1st Peter 4:1-5. I admit that I tend to just randomly open my Bible and read. I like to do that because I never know what precious nuggets of truth I may find.

1st Peter 4:1-2, "Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;

That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God

.

”

Our dear Savior suffered while on earth in the flesh.

Isaiah 53:3-4, “

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

” Please don’t misunderstand the Bible, Jesus wasn’t a sorrowful man, He was a man of sorrows. Jesus wasn’t a grieving man, He was a man acquainted with grief. There’s a big difference! This is why the Apostle Paul and Silas could sing hymns while locked in prison in Rome. Three of the four Pauline epistles were penned from prison, excluding Galatians.

The Bible says in **1st Peter 4:1a,**

“Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind...

” What same mind? Jesus used his suffering as a means (motivation) to obey God the Father. **Hebrews 5:8-9, “**

Though he were a Son, *yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered*;

And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him...

”

When it comes to suffering, as we just read in our text passage of Scripture,

Christians who arm them selves with “the mind of Christ” will sin less.

1st Peter 4:1b, “for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;

That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

” That is beautiful!

1st Corinthians 2:15-16, “But *he that is spiritual* judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man. For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ*.

”

This is why we read the inspired words of God in **1st Peter 1:7, “**

That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth...

” Our inexplicable emotional, physical, social, spiritual, financial and mental sufferings are all more valuable then gold that perishes the inspired Holy Bible says, because if we react properly (biblically), it will cause sin to lose its power over our life, and lead us to focus rather on the things of God. Nothing in our life as God’s redeemed children is more important than doing the will of our heavenly Father.

If you want to sin less, then you need to suffer more. Life has a way of teaching us the lessons that we need to learn, to humble us. God has ordained it that way. As you read the following inspired passage of Scripture from the Old Testament, keep in mind that King Solomon is talking about growing old with deteriorating health (loss of vision, loss of hearing, loss of physical stamina, little things become a burden, rotting teeth, et cetera), so that sin has lost it's enjoyment and pleasure. ...

> **Ecclesiastes 12:1, " Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them; While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:**
>
> **In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened, And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of musick shall be brought low; Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets: Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern."**

The Bible exhorts young and middle aged people, who still enjoy good health, to REMEMBER GOD (i.e., serve our Creator while we still can). **John 9:4, "**

I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

" Life is a gift from God, which is why we call it

"

the present.

"

There is nothing more tragic than to see recent news stories about [3]our American children going to the Devil. In one tragic story, police arrested a 16 year old serial killer. In another disturbing story, an 11 year old girl with a cellphone (no child should have a cellphone) made a prank call to police to report a kidnapping on the highway, while she was sitting at home in her room bored. I could literally mentions thousands of cases of children in the recent news who are in serious trouble with the law across the United States. I digress.

Suffering is as much a part of the Christian life as salvation itself.

1st Peter 4:12-13, "Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: *But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy*." Rejoice, Oh believer in your trials, tribulations and burdens, for God will use them to conform us further into the precious image of Jesus or Lord (Romans 8:29).

You know, the world has a lot of wisdom and advice, but it's all garbage (Psalms 1:1-3). Don't make the grave error of following the sinful world's advice on suffering. In the eyes of the world suffering is a very bad thing. To the heathen world, you're life is a mess if you're suffering. But in God's sight you are blessed and right where He wants you to be in your suffering. When Paul and Silas were in prison in Acts 16, and John and Peter were in prison in Acts 5, they were exactly where God wanted them to be in His perfect will. Never underestimate the will of God for your life!

We read in Hebrews chapter 11 (often referred to as The Hall of Faith) about Christians throughout Bible history who did many mighty things for God. But please notice what the Bible says starting in verse 36...

> **Hebrews 11:36-40, "**
>
> ***And others*** **had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment:**
>
> **They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;**
>
> **(Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth.**
>
> **And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:**
>
> **God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.**
>
> **"**

These saints who comprised the **"And others"** category were all in God's perfect will when they suffered. They weren't being punished for their sins, nor for other's sins. They suffered in the perfect will of God! Dear reader, these biblical truths will change your life if you will embrace it. Stop looking at your problems, sufferings, burdens and heartaches as being something evil. Instead, learn to see the miseries in your life as blessings in disguise, knowing **" That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ**

" (1st Peter 1:7).

Something that has encouraged me over the decades is reading and hearing about the sufferings of other Christians, knowing that I am not alone in my pain. **1st Peter 5:7-9, "Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.**

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: Whom resist stedfast in the faith, *knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world*.

"

On every secular job I ever worked, I was wickedly ridiculed by heathen co-workers for not joining them to go to the local strip club after work, join in gambling on the lottery, for not

cursing in the Lord's name like they did, et cetera. The Holy Bible warns that God will hold them all accountable. **1st Peter 4:4-5, " Wherein they think it strange that ye run not**

with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you: *Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead*.

”

We all have to answer to our Creator in eternity (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Romans 14:10-12; James 4:12). No one shall escape answering to God, no one. **Romans 14:12, “**

So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

”

- [4]**The Call To Suffer** (an awesome very beautiful MP3 [5]sermon by [6]Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold)
- [7]**The Call To Suffer** (We “SUFFER FOR HIS SAKE”; Dr. Arnold, ’Don’t be bored, serve the Lord!’)

Suffering is as much a part of the Christian’s life as is God’s free gift of salvation! Suffering is a true blessing, if it produces humility and obedience to God.

[8]

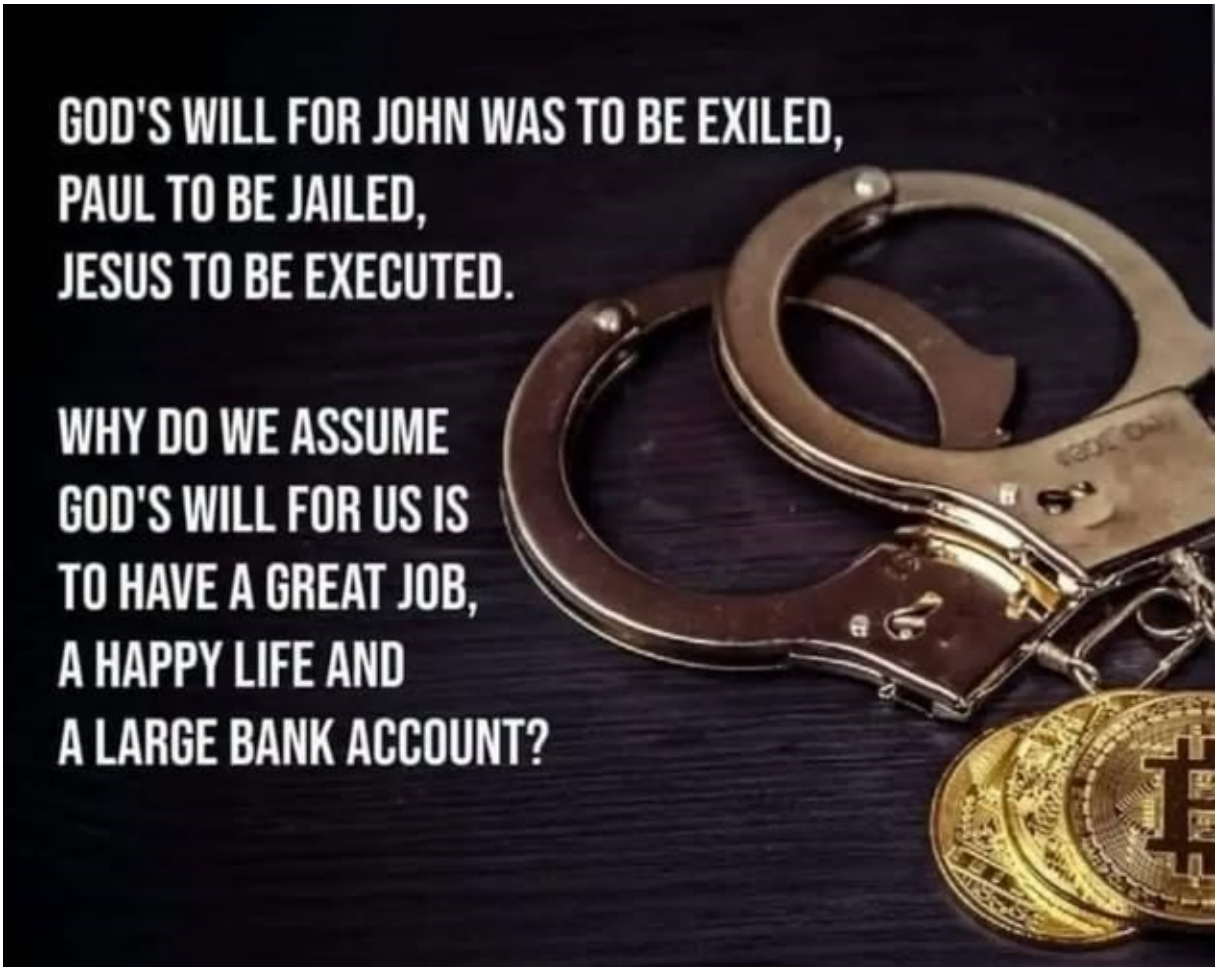

1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
2. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible
3. https://thepostmillennial.com/number-of-children-committing-crimes-skyrockets-across-us-after-decades-of-decline
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/the_call_to_suffer.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
6. http://www.biblelineministries.org/aboutpa.html
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/the_call_to_suffer.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhVOuaSSOwSMlC_jv9yqMwWRz-o5FPArL6esnhTMHmh1qCWkXl5chw0tXaq-yHAsqqzJWnvCWLeJxynbyDfE8tUTpbZGrfhgUdx6Ot

---

6.6.11 It Is Sinful For Christian Women To Wear Sexy Blue Jeans (2025-06-12 10:23)

1st Corinthians 6:18-20, "Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body. What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."

Women wearing pants promotes the sins of lust, fornication and adultery. SHAME on any professed Christian woman who wears pants, yoga pants, slacks, spandex, halter tops and other IMMODEST clothing in public. □□□ □□□□□□□ □:□, "□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□, □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□...." Pastor's wives who wear sexy blue jeans are whores at heart, and the henpecked husband pastors who go along are pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

I'm considering mentioning some local names in Pensacola, writing a series of sermon articles, to expose some wicked neo-evangelical pastors and corrupt churches!!! They wickedly make light of modesty, ridiculing Bible preachers like me and Pastor Jack Hyles who preach HIGH STANDARDS of morality.

NO CHUCH has experienced a true revival that doesn't have a problem with women church members, and God forbid the pastor's wife, wearing sexy blue jeans in public. I recently attended a church picnic and was disgusted to see the henpecked pastor's ungodly wife wearing tight sexy blue jeans. WHAT A WHORE!!! One of the [1]definitions of "whore" is someone who is considered sexually promiscuous. When a woman wears sexy pants, any normal healthy man who is not a queer is going to be tempted to lust upon her. If you disagree with this truth—you are either a liar, a henpecked husband who is afraid to go against your wicked wife, or you need to go see a doctor.

Jesus called a man an "adulterer" who lusts (Matthew 5:28). It is possible to be an adulterer in God's sight without committing the actual act of adultery. Likewise, biblically, a woman can be a whore without actually being a prostitute. The Bible speaks in Proverbs 7:10b about **"the attire of an harlot."** A woman wearing sexy blue jeans is *the attire of an harlot* ! Anyone who argues this truth has been caught up in our wicked American culture of immodesty, fornication, nudity and shame. All of you pants-wearing hussies: GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!!

That wicked pastor's wife walked right in front of me in her tight pants at our picnic table, and said to a 10 year old girl: "I like your shorts." WOE UNTO THAT WICKED PASTOR'S WIFE, she

is messing with a holy God when she mocks the Bible preacher! I haven't seen such anger and hatred from ungodly professed Christians, as I have over the issue of women not wearing pants in public. GET RIGHT WITH GOD ALL YOU WICKED RELIGIOUS WHORES!!!

Our ungodly perverse American culture ought not set a Christian woman's standards of dress and attire. You may piss me off as a fundamentalist Bible preacher, but you'll never shut me up. And the day I stop attending that church will be the beginning of a war between us. Make my day! Feel lucky punk?

You say, "I don't like your bad attitude!" Well, I don't like your sinful worldly low standards, your wicked defense of sexy pants on females, your evil contempt for godly preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles who told THE TRUTH, and your rebellion against a holy God who commands women to dress in modest apparel!

A few weeks ago when I spoke with him, that wicked local pastor falsely accused Pastor Jack Hyles is having a filthy mind, for saying in a sermon: "I don't have a dirty mind, I have a man's mind." What Brother Hyles said is 100 % true! Men think differently than women do. Any honest person knows that.

The young local pastor is a spoiled brat. He has no right to slander Dr. Jack Hyles!!! That young pastor was only 12 years old when Pastor Hyles went to Heaven in 2001. So what the hell does he know? I graduated from Hyles-Anderson College, so I think I know infinitely better than that knucklehead local pastor who Jack Hyles is. He told me that he is not a fundamentalist. Yeah, no kidding, he's an idiot!

Tragically, incompetent Baptist pastors (like the idiot one I just mentioned) are ruining the churches today. This arrogant local pastor refuses to lead the church to go door-to-door soul-winning, refuses to preach against sin, refuses to contend for the faith, refuses to preach modesty, refuses to expose the Devil's modern Bible revisions; he refuses to obey God in these important matters.

I know that no church or pastor is perfect, but there's a big difference between not being perfect and not wanting to be perfect. Sadly, this local neo-evangelical Baptist church is sinfully complacent in their lukewarmness (Revelation 3:15-17).

In the 1800's even prostitutes wore dresses!!! □□□□□□ □□□:□, "□□□ □□□□ □□ □□ □□ □□□□; □ □□□□ □□□ □□□□: □□□□ □□□ □□□ □□ □□□□ □□?"



1. https://duckduckgo.com/?q=whore+meaning&atb=v230-1&t=chromentp&ia=web
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhWS_l0XHzYMpV3NfOCmJ2n0FlPhxNXeB68wjiUPya8zRmENTL_R5Ji5RMm6kASQICzDAirCubaPgPgUkgSaG-Kt1fUIgSfRxsegF8

6.6.12 False Repentance Cannot Produce The New Birth (2025-06-13 10:05)

"Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, *repented himself*, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders." —Matthew 27:3

Our text passage of Scripture from the Gospel of Matthew plainly reveals that Judas Iscariot (one of Christ's very apostles) repented of his sins; yet, we know that Judas perished in his sins and went to Hell. Why? It is because of Judas' unbelief! Judas was merely sorry that he had betrayed an innocent man, but Judas never changed huis mind (which is what repentance for salvation means), to admit that he was a needy SINNER, and Jesus is the SAVIOR.

The world's churches are fast-becoming infiltrated with "Doctrines of Devils" as the Bible warns in **1st Timothy 4:1, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times *some shall depart from the faith*, giving heed to seducing spirits, and *doctrines of devils*."** Notice carefully that these false prophets "shall depart from the faith," or we can just as well say that they will begin teaching a false plan of salvation that requires more or less than faith. The Bible has always taught that good ole FAITH is what pleases God, and nothing else. **Hebrews 11:6, "*But without faith it is impossible to please him*: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him."**

So to start this article with a solid doctrinal foundation, let us establish that IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO PLEASE GOD WITHOUT FAITH. Salvation is solely by faith. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus."** Anything more or less than faith is not acceptable to God. Optimism (a positive outlook) is not faith. It falls short of being faith. Teaching that some degree of personal works is necessary to validate one's faith to be saved is a works-based plan of salvation. It is certainly not faith. Faith means to entrust the Savior, period.

Now Judas had a relationship with Jesus Christ, but still went to Hell forever. A "relationship" is not the gospel. I get tired of hearing radio preachers telling people to start a relationship with Jesus Christ. That is not God's plan of salvation. We read in Matthew 27:3 (our text verse above) that Judas **"repented himself."** The Greek word for "repented" here is metamellomai and means "to care afterwards, that is, regret." Judas was sorry that he got caught betraying the Lord. Judas felt embarrassed and lonely, having betrayed the best friend a man could ever have. Judas felt sorry for what he had done. However, feeling sorry is not repentance unto salvation. The Bible says that Judas repented, but then he went and commit suicide. But Judas had NO FAITH. In John 6:70 Jesus said that Judas had a devil in him.

There are a lot of false preachers today; such as, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Chip Ingram, Pat Roberson, Paul Crouch, Paul Washer, Jon Piper and William Lane Craig who pervert the Gospel, teaching that mere faith alone by itself is insufficient to save a sinner. That is a deadly teaching. They all teach their own version of the same corrupted Lordship Salvation lie that requires some amount of works to validate one's faith TO BE SAVED. That is, they mandate forsaking sinful bad habits and departing from the heathen world in order to be saved. These are heresies! You don't have to give up the act of sin to be saved; but rather, God gave up His only begotten Son for you and me, to pay for OUR SINS. Salvation is receiving, not giving. It is a free gift! It's not what you're doing that gets you to Heaven, it's where you're looking! [1]LOOK TO JESUS!

Faith is receiving the Lord's death, burial and resurrection as full-payment for our sins. Judas felt sorrow and tried to return the money. Judas tried to turn over a new leaf, changing his wicked ways and making amends, but it was not possible. This is false repentance. This is the false plan of salvation that the Lordship Salvation crowd teaches. They demand that a person feel sorry and decide to turn over a new leaf or else they cannot trust Christ. It is a false way of salvation.

Likewise, neither you nor I can make amends for our past sins, nor can we undo the damage of our bad decisions and sins from the past. The very idea that we need to stop sinning as much as we used to in order to be saved is an insult to God. In effect, the Lordship Salvation crowd demands a changed life as a prerequisite to placing faith in Jesus Christ. Such blasphemy goes against everything the Bible teaches for salvation.

Biblical repentance is the admission that I am as guilty a sinner as God has declared me to be in His holy Word. Repentance is a change of mind. The purpose of God's law is to diagnose man's problem (which is sin), and then point us to the blessed Savior for the solution to our problem. **Galatians 3:24, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified *by faith*."**

There Can Be No Reformation Until There Has Been Regeneration

The evil concept behind Lordship Salvation is that faith is not valid unless there is an accompanying desire to stop living a life of sin. Thus, Lordship Salvation requires qualification by reformation before there can be any regeneration. This is a false plan of salvation which leads to Hell.

This is exactly what [2]Pastor Aiden Tozer taught. Mr. Tozer errantly states:

> "In the Bible the offer of pardon on the part of God is conditioned upon intention to reform on the part of man. There can be no spiritual regeneration till there has been a moral reformation" (The Best of A.W. Tozer, Book 2, pp. 115-117; Compiled by Warren W. Wiersbe)

Wrong! How then is salvation a free gift? Salvation is receiving, NOT giving. Mr. Tozer requires sinners to "reform" themselves before they can be saved. This goes totally contrary to the plainest teaching in the Bible. **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** Mr. Tozer is teaching works salvation!!! Salvation is a free gift, freely given and freely received. Where in the Gospel message does the Bible teach that "intent to reform" is necessary for salvation? It does not!

What the Bible does teach is found in **2nd Corinthians 5:17, "*Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature*: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."** Hence, the change can only come AFTER a man is IN CHRIST. So, Biblically, there can be no reformation until there has first been regeneration. That is, **"YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN"** (John 3:5-7). The indwelling of the Holy Spirit (i.e., the Spirit of Christ, Romans 8:9) is what changes a man. Therefore, it is a false doctrine to require any reformation, or intent to reform, as a prerequisite to being born-again.

All that God requires is for a person to "Repent ye, and believe the gospel" (Mark 1:15). It does not say, "repent ye, and stop living in sin." Nor does it say to "Reform ye, and believe the gospel." To teach that repentance means "intent to reform" is false repentance. The Greek word for "repent" in Mark 1:15 is metanoeo and means "a change of mind." Thus, Biblical

repentance is acknowledging one's SINNERSHIP! It does not mean ceasing from one's sins, forsaking the sinful world nor having intention to cease from committing sins.

The popular allegation by proponents of Lordship Salvation is that the easy-believism crowd thinks a person can get saved and continue living in gross immorality unchecked by God. I DO believe that if a person experiences genuine repentance unto salvation that there WILL BE some inner changes in that person's life. This is clearly taught by 2nd Corinthians 5:17. Albeit, those spiritual changes may not manifest themselves outwardly to your satisfaction. As Pastor Curtis Hutson often said, "You cannot tell how much fuel is in a car's tank by the sound of the horn." Salvation is immediate, but sanctification is a lifetime process. Dr. Jack Hyles does an excellent job explaining this subject in his work, [3]SALVATION IS MORE THAN BEING SAVED . I love what John Bunyan (1928-1988) said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan

A changed life is the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit, if we walk in Him, and not a part of the ROOT of saving faith. Fruit has nothing to do with salvation, neither before, during or after getting born-again. We must never associate fruit with salvation (i.e., the new birth). **Galatians 5:25, "If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit."** I love this Bible verse, because it clearly shows that living in the Spirit (indwelt with the Holy Spirit at salvation) is not the same thing as walking in the Spirit (which is discipleship). As Christians we "should" live soberly, righteously and godly in Christ Jesus. **Titus 2:11-12, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we *should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;"** Every believer SHOULD live for Jesus, which the Apostle Paul said in Romans 12:1-2 is our **"reasonable service."**

By only reading the Old Testament, we'd never know that Lot was saved. But we learn in 2nd Peter 2:7 that Lot was a "just" (righteous) man. Judges 16:1 says that Samson went in unto a harlot (prostitute). King David murdered a woman's husband to cover up an unintended pregnancy from an adulterous affair. We know that David repented from what the Scriptures tell us, but the people in David's time didn't know that. I'm sure many of them considered David a reprobate concerning the faith. Apart from the direct testimony of a person's mouth, there is no way to determine whether they are saved or not.

Jesus Is Our Sabbath In Whom We Rest

Notice that the Bible teaches in the following Scripture passage that "DEAD WORKS" cannot save. **Hebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead***

***works*, and of faith toward God."** That's salvation, that is, repenting from our dead works and placing our faith in Jesus Christ! Whereas working 6-days of the week pictured man's own self-righteousness under the Old Testament Mosaic law, the Sabbath Day pictured Christ IN WHOM WE REST FOR SALVATION.

Today, [4]Jesus is our Sabbath! The Sabbath Day was an Old Testament ceremonial law which was finally nailed to the cross with Christ (Colossians 2:14-17). Thus, the Sabbath Day is no longer in effect today for Gentiles or Jews. JESUS IS OUR SABBATH!!! In Christ we rest completely for salvation. **Hebrews 4:10, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his."** That's good stuff my friend!

Repent Ye, And "Believe The Gospel"

Judas' repentance was a "false repentance" because it led him to Hell. Turning over a new leaf is not repentance or salvation. Judas turned away from his sins, but still went to Hell. The correct Biblical word for "repent" concerning salvation is found in **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *REPENT ye, and believe the gospel*."** The word "repent" here is the Greek word metanoeō and means, "a change of mind." There is a drastic difference in meaning between the repentance which Judas experienced in Matthew 27:3, verses the repentance unto salvation in Mark 1:15. Notice that the OBJECT of repentance in Mark 1:15 is to **"BELIEVE THE GOSPEL."** The Bible doesn't say "Repent ye, and forsake your sins"; but rather, " [5]Repent ye, and believe the gospel ."

Judas felt emotional guilt and remorse for his actions, which is penitence, not repentance. That penitence led Judas to want to make a mend for his sins, which is why Judas returned the thirty pieces of silver. But this is penance, nor repentance. Judas penitence and penance led him to reform his ways, turning from his sins. This is false repentance, aka, Lordship Salvation. Judas felt guilty and decided to return the 30 pieces of silver. Judas tried to change his ways, but that is not salvation.

Matthew 27:3 says that Judas **"repented himself,"** but this is a different Greek word (metamellomaiin, meaning, "to regret") than [6]metanoia ("a change of mind" unto the Gospel itself) used concerning salvation. Judas turned from his sins, which is human reformation, not Biblical repentance (which is "a change of mind" unto the Gospel itself). **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."** To "believe" the Gospel simply means that you are taking God at His Word, that you are persuaded Jesus died on the cross for your sins, He was buried, and He resurrected from the dead three days later! You either believe or you don't! I do and I hope you do too my friend.

The Lordship Salvation crowd today foolishly teach that people MUST feel sorry and remorseful concerning their sins, to the point that they cease from committing sinful bad habits and surrender their life to live for Jesus Christ. That's exactly what Judas did. This is a false gospel rooted in man's own self-righteous effort. It's a self-righteous philosophy that corrupts the Gospel. In sharp contrast, the correct meaning of "repent" (as concerns salvation), simply means that a person acknowledges the truth that they are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19), which shows them

their need for redemption and points them to believe on the Savior to be saved (Galatians 3:24-25).

You don't get saved by repenting, you get saved by believing the Gospel; but no one has ever believed who didn't repent. Repentance facilitates believing, that is, repentance makes believing possible. Repentance is acknowledging that you are a guilty sinner in the eyes of a holy God, and turning by faith to His Son as your personal Savior.

If you simply think about the nature of a gift, then it becomes clear what is wrong with the teaching of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance. If I offer you a free gift on the basis that you must first agree to stop throwing snowballs at my house, then it is in fact a reward instead of a gift. A gift is something acquired WITHOUT compensation. This is why we read in **Romans 4:5, "But to him that *worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** The Bible says that salvation is to him that WORKETH NOT!!! A person's faith is COUNTED for a lifetime of perfect righteousness! No one can enter into Heaven unless they are 100 % perfect.

Since we are all imperfect needy sinners, no one can be saved by keeping the deeds of the law (Romans 3:20). But with God all things are possible (Matthew 19:26; John 1:12-13)! Jesus did live a perfect life. The Lord never broke God's law. Jesus is sinless. Jesus is the perfect Lamb of God, Who was slain on the cross as a sacrifice for our sins. **John 1:29, "The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world."** Jesus died as our sacrificial Lamb on the cross, and He raised up as our heavenly High Priest three days later (Hebrews 4:14-16). Believe it oh sinner and you will be saved immediately, irrevocably and eternally!

Pastor Harry Ironside Has Repentance Correct

[7]Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) DIDN'T teach Lordship Salvation, he simply taught that Biblical repentance was necessary for salvation. Listen to what Pastor Harry Ironside correctly says about repentance in [8]chapter 16 of his book, [9]EXCEPT YE REPENT . . .

> "In all that I have written I have failed completely to express what was surging up in my soul if I have given anyone the impression that I think of repentance as something meritorious which must be produced in man by self-effort ere he is fit to come to God for salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Harry Ironside, a quote from chapter 16, [10]THE PREACHING THAT PRODUCES REPENTANCE, from his timeless classic book, [11]EXCEPT YE REPENT

I agree 100 %! The entire concept of Lordship Salvation is based in human effort. Most of our evangelical churches today have bought into the lie that it's not enough to believe the Gospel of Jesus Christ to be saved. The Gospel is that Jesus Christ DIED, was BURIED and RESURRECTED from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, then you are saved. But don't I have to repent? Yes, of course! Biblical repentance is "a change of mind" that causes a person to believe the Gospel. Repentance is NOT a desire to stop sinning. Repentance is

realizing that you are a SINNER and need the Savior, and so you believe the Gospel and are saved. Repentance is changing your mind about whatever was previously hindering you from completely resting in Christ for salvation.

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Consider further the following quote by Pastor Ironside...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[12]What Is The Gospel?'

If you'd like to read further, please read [13]ANOTHER GOSPEL?

Look back to our beginning verse in Matthew 27:3. It says that Judas repented and then went back to the chief priests and the elders to return the money. They refused and dealt harshly with him. Judas panicked and emotions overwhelmed him. Judas killed himself. There's criminals in this world who can kill someone in cold blood and not feel one bit of guilt or remorse. Evidently, Judas wasn't a cold-hearted criminal since he did feel guilt, but he failed to seek forgiveness in Christ. Apart from faith in the name of Jesus there can be no salvation (Acts 4:10-12).

Jesus, knowing that Judas was a known thief (John 12:6), chose Judas to be an Apostle in accordance with God's sovereign will. Never underestimate the will of God in your life. Sometimes things may seem all wrong, forever in shambles and hopeless, but God truly does work in mysterious ways. In hindsight we see the purpose of Judas being made an Apostle in God's plan, but at the time the other Apostles probably wondered why Jesus chose such a shady man to join their group. I mean, would you put a known thief in charge of your group's money bag? Jesus made Judas their treasurer, knowing that Judas loved money, was unsaved and according to John 6:70 had a devil in him. God works in mysterious ways!

Judas didn't believe on Christ and had never learned the sweetness of God's love and forgiveness. Peter knew of these things. Sadly, Judas is in Hell today, but Peter is in Heaven. When

asked by the Lord Whom He was, Peter exclaimed, ***"THOU ART THE CHRIST, THE SON OF THE LIVING GOD"***!!! Amen and amen!!! **Matthew 16:16, "And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God."** Judas never expressed such faith in the Lord, because he had none.

May I again quote the helpful words of Pastor Harry A. Ironside...

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside; [14]Except Ye Repent, p. 36)

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Dr. Ironside correctly recognized repentance as the confession that "one is utterly without merit" and that if one is "ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ." Salvation is without works of self-righteousness. Romans 4:5 plainly teaches that a man's faith is COUNTED for righteousness, i.e., the righteousness of Jesus Christ is imputed to one's heavenly record by faith.

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership — the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: '[15]Except Ye Repent,' by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

Here is one of the best quotes that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[16]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16)

Also, Dr. Hal Lindsey has repentance Biblically correct, who states:

> "Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness, and deliverance from our sins. When

> we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having to change or minds in some way concerning Him." (From the Liberation of the Planet Earth, by Hal Lindsey. (p. 133)

Good Works Cannot Undo A Person's Bad Works

Judas had experienced false repentance. He felt guilt and tried to undo the evil he had done. Judas thought this would make the guilt go away. It made it worse. The cold-hearted Pharisees didn't care. They even tried to shift all the blame on Judas, but they were equally as guilty. The Pharisees were cold-hearted criminals. Judas was actually doing what most people are still doing today, that is, trying to do good works to undo the bad. Many religions teach this nonsense. Listen friend, you can't do good works to make up for the bad. If you steal something from someone and then bring it back, you still sinned. Jesus died on the cross for that sin. Judas sinned and should have went to God for forgiveness, but instead he tried to do perform some good works. Good works will NEVER make things right between your soul and God!

The unbiblical idea that faith must be validated before a person can have the assurance of their salvation is Satanic. Faith is faith, you either have it or you don't. There is no dividing line between intellectual assent to the philosophy of Christianity versus actually trusting upon the Savior. You either believe or you don't. It is possible to be familiar with the teachings of Christ and yet not actually have faith in them. The Devil's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

[17]Dr. Chip Ingram errantly teaches that a person is not saved until they believe "TO THE POINT" (those are his own words) that they turn away from a past life in sin...

> "But now the ball's in your court. If you would like Jesus as your Savior. Saving faith is getting in the wheelbarrow. Trusting in His work on the cross, His payment for your sin, His resurrection *TO THE POINT* that you say, I turn away and repent from my past life in sin, I change my mind and I trust, I get in the wheel-barrow." [*emphasis added*]
>
> SOURCE: [18]Dr. Chip Ingram, sermon quote, "Fatal Assumption: Exposing The Myths Of Being Born Again - Part Two"

My friend, there are no conditions of salvation, except to admit you are a needy sinner. You must know *why* you need to be saved, which is because you are a guilty sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:23). And you must know what you are being saved from, which is eternal damnation in the fires of Hell (Revelation 21:8). Although he did preach Lordship Salvation elsewhere unfortunately, Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon say it correctly here...

> "'Repentance' is a grace. Some people preach it as a condition of salvation. Condition of nonsense!" —Pastor Charles Spurgeon

SOURCE: [19]http://www.spurgeon.org/sermons/0044.htm (Charles Spurgeon, from a sermon titled: ;REPENTANCE UNTO LIFE,; preached at the New Park Street Chapel, Southwark, on September 23, 1855)

As I mentioned, Pastor Spurgeon did make some heretical statements at times in his thousands of sermons, which the proponents of Lordship Salvation cherry-pick to support their damnable heresy. But Spurgeon got it 100 % correct in the preceding statement! He is not saying that repentance is not necessary for salvation. What Spurgeon is saying is that repentance is NOT A WORK. It is a grace, that is, **"For BY GRACE are ye saved through faith..."** (Ephesians 2:8). Grace is God's mercy, kindness and gentleness toward sinful mankind, offering redemption through faith in Jesus Christ. Eternal life is a free gift! Those who teach repentance as a condition (work) for salvation have woefully corrupted the Gospel. In simplest words, you DON'T have to turn from your sinful bad habits to be saved. That is reformation, not repentance! Repentance is simply *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief.

Repentance is simply acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner, and that Jesus is the Savior. **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;"** As you can see, repentance is not turning from sins, it is acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a needy sinner. And then we are saved by placing our confidence (trust) in THE TRUTH of the Gospel, being persuaded that Jesus is the Christ Who died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected the third day. **Colossians 1:5, "For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of *the truth of the gospel*;"** We don't repent AND believe, we repent TO believe! We are not saved by repenting, we are saved by believing, but no man has ever believed who didn't also repent.

Repentance is not a separate act from believing, it simply facilitates believing, because we need to know what we are being saved from, our sins. Jesus didn't come so that we would turn from our sins to be saved, but to save us from our sins! **Matthew 1:21, "And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for *he shall save his people from their sins*."** You don't have to stop living in sin to be saved; but rather, Jesus died for your sins so that hopefully you wouldn't live that way anymore. **2nd Timothy 2:19, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. *And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*."**

A redeemed child of God SHOULD live for Jesus, because we were created unto good works, not by them. **Ephesians 2:8-10, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast. For we are his workmanship, *created in Christ Jesus unto good works*, which God hath before ordained that *we should* walk in them."** Please notice again the words "we should" walk in them. God bless you dear reader and thank you.

8066

[20] 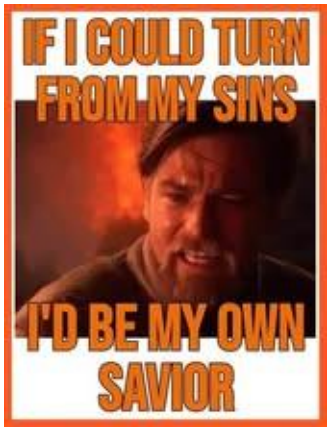

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/charles_spurgeon.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_tozer.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/jesus_is_our_sabbath.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/repent.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ironside.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/chip_ingram.htm
18. http://livingontheedge.org/broadcasts/player?bid=78a61853-b857-4bcf-9a4b-653e70896a72
19. http://www.spurgeon.org/sermons/0044.htm
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVkR6eURrHyMixqHH3axNioaMzX3Biw_nFadLMUeSQnID_oNJ-k6chY_g4oIsagCj2m_tchJt8wk-Ua2lR8MlvWckl11GuaOkzU85

6.6.13 I Have No Doubt That Brian Wilson Sadly Went To Hell Forever (2025-06-13 13:24)

John 3:1-3, "

There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."

Sadly, *The Beach Boys* beach band genius and cofounder Brian Wilson (1942-2025) died on June 11th. He was 82 years old. I admit that I am a big fan of The Beach Boys music. My

favorite song by them is “[1]Wouldn’t It Be Nice” from their 1966 ’Pet Sounds’ album. I am sad, not because Brian died, but because by all indications Mr. Wilson went to Hell.

Jesus Himself said in John 3:3 that no one can enter into God’s kingdom without being born again. To be “born again” does NOT refer to a radical change in one’s life, as [2]Ray Comfort foolishly preaches. The Bible teaches that when Adam sinned, he opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the world (Romans 5:12). Hence, every human being since Adam has been born spiritually dead, alienated from God. This is why we all must be born anew by the Holy Spirit of God.

Dear reader, it is not enough to become religious to get to Heaven. It is not enough to get water baptized. It is not enough to make every effort to turn away from your sinning. It is not enough to pray, fast, tithe, sing in a choir, join a church or do good works. The Bible calls all of these things, DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1). The only way to get to Heaven is through childlike faith (trust, reliance) in Jesus Christ, who is the only begotten Son of God. **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”**

I have done much research about the man Brian Wilson. I haven’t found even the slightest evidence that he ever placed his faith in Jesus Christ. There are [3]lame websites that claim Mr. Wilson was a Christian, but with no support for such false claims. Dear friend, NO ONE is a Christian merely because they believe in God. **James 2:19, “Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. ”** Even the demons believe in God! So what if Brian Wilson believed in God? The $64,000 question is did Brian Wilson get born again before he breathed his last breath on earth? I seriously doubt that he did.

We are living in a very wicked world (1st John 5:19). At nearly every funeral you will hear the lying words concerning the deceased,

“He is in a better place now.” What saith the Scripture? **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”** The inspired Holy Bible teaches that only a FEW people will make it to Heaven, as compared to the vast multitudes who are travelling the Highway to Hell (Matthew 7:13-15). Unless you become born again dear reader, you will spend eternity burning in Hell day and night without rest or hope (Revelation 14:11).

I have had several ministry website visitors ask me lately about demon possession. A common question asked is whether a Christian can be demon possessed. The answer is absolutely, no! According to 1st Corinthians 3:16-17, the believer’s body is the temple of the indwelling Holy Spirit. A demon cannot cohabit with God’s Holy Spirit in a saint’s body. However, as we read in 1st Chronicles 21:1, Satan can provoke a Christian to commit sin.

That being said, it is common knowledge that [4]Brian Wilson heard voices from within for most of his adult life, which may in fact have been demon possession. Brian said the voices spoke evil things to him, which he told to leave. To clarify, I am not saying that Mr. Wilson had devils in him. The truth is that we simply don’t know.

Few people would think of The Beach Boys as being involved with witchcraft, but they certainly were:

> "We were doing witchcraft, trying to make witchcraft music." —Brian Wilson quoted in Nick Kent’s, ’The Dark Stuff’ (p. 27)

In an interview, 'Backtalk with Brain Wilson' by H. Andrew Schwartz, The Beach Boy's band member Brain Wilson states...

> "Well, spirituality amounts to love with me. I consider it the same as love. And my band members are full of love."
>
> "Music that is Godlike and loving gets through. I don't have any power in this world, but I have spiritual power. I think God gave me my music and my talent. I'm trying to get across a feeling of spirituality; I think I have a spiritual influence on people."

Band members full of love? The band broke up multiple times and eventually hated each other so much that they publicly slandered and sued each other. That's not love! That being said,

I agree with Brian that God gave him his talent. I also agree that through his music he spiritually influenced people. However, none of that means he became a born again Christian!

I hope with all of my heart that Brain went to Heaven, but I see absolutely zero evidence that he did. His life was that of a broken man who was devoid of faith in God. Brian Wilson's life story is as bizarre, weird and strange as it gets—from talk of evil voices afflicting him for half a century, to his chronic fear of water as lead singer of The Beach Boys. I am fully convinced that Mr. Wilson didn't believe on the Lord Jesus Christ. Just because he wrote the popular song, "

God Only Knows

"

59 years ago in 1966 doesn't make him a born again believer.

[5] **How To Be Saved**

[6] 

John 3:3b, " Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."

1. https://youtu.be/dmcNbsLCpBQ?si=JYQnqw7uWwa8V5tD
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/born_again_not_an_experience.htm
3. https://www.beliefnet.com/celebrity-faith-database/w/brian-wilson.aspx
4. https://radaronline.com/videos/beach-boys-brian-wilson-heard-voices-mental-health/

5. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh8fTsQZsPuBmKMptZJcT9youl_563ReEcDdSpCWLP4xjrd9yhB-oVtmDCe1nNVc-TF2tk6GlNbSaVcrB-NYspgPWfV-bkV1QZykpE

6.6.14 OTHERS (2025-06-14 10:43)

[1]

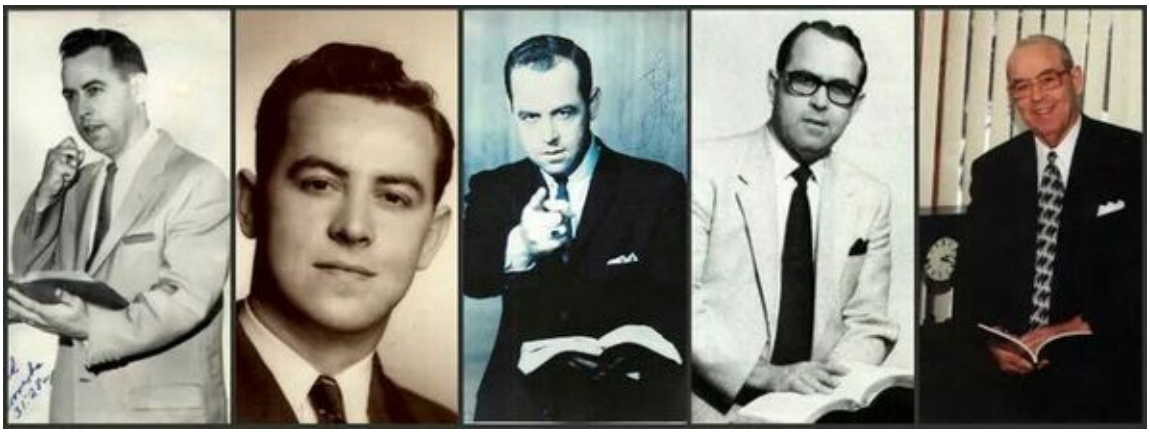

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles

(Loyal Pastor of First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana for over 42 years)

† † † † † † †

Sunday evening sermon, preached on September 29, 1974...

"Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do." Luke 23:34a

"... Woman, behold thy son! ...Behold thy mother!" John 19:26, 27a

"And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise." Luke 23:43

I read biographies a great deal. Especially in the early, formative days of my ministry, so very often did I read biographies. I have read about the lives of most great men. One of my favorite characters in all of history is General William Booth. General Booth was the founder of the great Salvation Army, when it was more salvation than it was army. He led in spreading the Gospel over much of the world, as he organized street meetings and evangelistic services.

With the passing of the years, General Booth became an invalid. His eyesight failed him, and one year he was in such bad health that he was unable to attend the Salvation Army Convention in London, England. Somebody suggested that General Booth send a telegram or a message to be read at the opening of the convention. General Booth agreed to do so.

When the thousands of delegates met, the moderator announced that General Booth would not be able to be present because of failing health and eyesight. Gloom and pessimism swept across the floor of the convention. A little light dispelled some of the darkness when the moderator announced that General Booth had sent a message to be read with the opening of the first session. He opened the message and began to read the following:

Dear Delegates of the Salvation Army Convention:

OTHERS!
Signed, General Booth.

Lord, let me live from day to day
In such a self-forgetful way
That even when I kneel to pray,
My prayer shall be for others.
Others, Lord, yes, others;
Let this my motto be.
Help me to live for others
That I may live like Thee.

You recognized awhile ago the words of our Lord. No one ever exemplified the "others" life as did our Saviour. He never typified His life for others quite so beautifully and so clearly as He did when He was on the cross. As I have said from this pulpit several times, our Lord in dying on the cross, suffered as no man ever suffered, agonized as no man ever agonized, and hurt as no man ever hurt. His Father turned His back on Him. His own race had crucified Him. His own city had hated Him. His own people had nailed Him to the cross. Yet when our Lord opened His mouth on Mount Calvary, the first statement that He made had nothing to do with His own pain or His own suffering, but He said, "Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do." (Luke 23:34) He did not speak of His own suffering.

Before He ever cries, "I thirst," He says, "Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do." After awhile, He is going to say, "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?" (Mark 15:34; Matthew 27:46) He will speak in the first person, but not yet. He speaks in the third person when He says, "Forgive them; for they know not what they do." Before He speaks about His own suffering He says, "Woman, behold thy son!" (John 19:26) and "Behold thy mother!" (John 19:27) Before He says, "I thirst" or "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken Me?" or "Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit" (Luke 23:46), He says, "Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise." (Luke 23:43) Our Lord had learned the lesson that most of us never learn, and that is, to live as we ought to live, is to live for somebody else.

Lord, let me live from day to day
In such a self-forgetful way,
That even when I kneel to pray,
My prayer shall be for others.
Others, Lord, yes, others;
Let this my motto be.
Help me to live for others
That I may live like Thee.

I don’t know who the person is tonight in this room who is the most miserable wretch here, but whoever he is, he lives for himself. I don’t know who it is tonight who is the most unhappy creature in this room, but whoever it is has never lost himself in service for somebody else.

I want you to notice the first three of our Lord’s sayings on the cross. In the first place He said, "Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do." Jesus died loving others and forgiving them. He died loving others.

There sits at my right on this platform tonight, Brother Fisk. I kid him a great deal, but he’s one of the great, if not the greatest, personal soul winners alive today. He came to this church 14 years ago an unsaved person. He came during a big special contest drive. He heard me preach. He thought I preached too loud and too long. (I would never plead guilty to either.) Somebody said that C. W. Fisk didn’t like my preaching; I thought he’d never come back. The next Sunday, he came back. He walked the aisle and professed his faith in Christ as his Saviour. I couldn’t believe it! I went to him, shook his hand, and said something like this, although I do not recall exactly what I said: "I’m surprised to see you back; I thought you didn’t like my preaching." He assured me in no uncertain terms that that was an accurate appraisal, and then he said, "I’ll tell you why I came back. After the service last Sunday, you placed your left hand on my shoulder and put your right hand in mine, and you said three words that no one other than my wife had ever said to me – ’I love you."’ I wonder how many people will be in Heaven because the Holy Spirit inspired this preacher to say, "I love you."

If there is a need among fundamental people tonight, it is for a baptism of love one for the other. Jesus died loving others. I love to tell this story, and you may as well love to hear it. I preached at Bob Jones University for a few days several years ago. I had to fly all night long. I had to leave this pulpit, and somebody met me at the back door and rushed me to O’Hare Field. The plane was to leave at 10:00 o’clock, and I got there a few minutes before 10:00. I’ll never forget it, because somebody had given me a sack of grapes to eat on the plane. I wish they would have wrapped the grapes in some kind of plastic or waxed paper. Because I was late for the plane, my shoe came untied and I lost my shoe. So there I was, a sack of grapes in this hand, a shoe and a suitcase in the other hand, running down to catch the airplane. Then the grapes decided they wanted to work their way through the sack! As a great crowd of people rushed to their airplanes, there were grapes rolling all over the concourse. There were "grapes of wrath" going everywhere, and wrath coming back toward me from the people.

I got on the plane; there was only one seat left and I felt led to take it. I sat down beside a little lady who had on a black sweater, a diamond pin on that sweater, and a beautiful diamond ring, but she had her hair rolled-up. Now anybody knows that no lady with any sense is going to take a trip with her hair rolled-up. I couldn’t understand it, because her hair was rolled up and she was wearing a diamond pin and a beautiful, gorgeous diamond ring. She was obviously wealthy, but obviously not prepared to travel. I sat down beside her, and as I usually do, I spoke to my fellow traveler. (I had the misfortune being reared in the South where folks are friendly, and did not learn that you’re not supposed to be friendly till I moved up here.) I said, "Howdy. How are you?" She said, "Fine. How are you?" We chatted for a few minutes, and

then I went off to sleep. I slept for an hour.

I was awakened by the touching of the wheels on the runway at Cincinnati, Ohio. I stretched, woke up, and looked around. The little lady looked at me and she said, "Mister, could I ask you a question?" I said, "What?" She said, "How could you do what you did while you were asleep?" I thought, "Good night! What did I do while I was asleep?" I said, "Ma'am, what did I do?" She said, "Sir, we have been in a storm. This plane has almost turned over. It is the worst storm I've ever seen on a plane. One of the stewardesses got so scared she locked herself in the rest room. We had our heads in our pillows. Some folks have been praying aloud, and you've been over there snoring. How could you do it?"

I said, "Dear lady, there are two reasons, I guess. One reason is, I fly 150,000 miles a year on these planes; but the other is, my Father owns this airplane.'! "Your father owns this airplane?" "Yes," I said, "He owns the Delta Air Lines." She said, "Your father owns Delta Air Lines?" I said, "Yes, ma'am, and American Air Lines." "Delta and American?" "Eastern and Allegheny, too." "Your father owns Delta, American, Eastern, and Allegheny?" "Yes, and also Braniff, United, Northwestern and Ozark." Her hair fell. She said, "I am so honored to be sitting beside the heir of the Delta, American, United, Allegheny, Braniff, Ozark, and Eastern millions." I said, "Thank you."

She said, "May I ask you a question, who is your father?" I said, "He's the Father of our Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ." Then she screamed so loudly that everybody on the plane heard her. She sat up in her seat, pointed at me and said, "I know what you are!" She said it so loud that everybody was listening, "You're a minister; that's what you are!" I said, "I already knew that; but I'm more than that. I'm a Christian. Jesus is my Saviour and God is my Father."

He owns the cattle on a thousand hills,
The wealth in every mine.
He owns the rivers and the rocks and rills,
The sun and stars that shine.
Wonderful riches, more than tongue can tell;
He is my Father, so they're mine as well.
He owns the cattle on a thousand hills,
I know that He will care for me!

Then she screamed so loudly I'll never forget it, "Mister, tell me one thing. Tell me, does your God love me, too?" Everybody on the plane heard her. Folks gathered around. They thought she was an emotionally disturbed lady. I said, "Yes, my God loves you, too, and I love you because He loves you." As we were flying between Cincinnati, Ohio, and Atlanta, Georgia, at 28,000 feet in the air I told her a wonderful story of love.

Wonderful story of love,
Tell it to me again;

Wonderful story of love,
Wake the immortal strain!
Angels with rapture announce it;
Shepherds with wonder receive it;
Sinner, 0 won’t you believe it?
Wonderful story of love.
I love to tell the story,
For those who know it best
Seem hungering and thirsting
To hear it like the rest.
And when, in scenes of glory,
I sing the new, new song
’Twill be the old, old story
That I have loved so long.

How many times have I told it from this pulpit through these years? Oh, thank God, it never grows old! For ten years in this auditorium I’ve preached from one Book, just one Book! I’ve preached from it all the time; it never, never growsold. At 28,000 feet in the air, my Father adopted her into His family and she was born of the Spirit of God. I thought about her shriek and cry. She told me a sad story. She told me how her husband, the manager of a manufacturing and mining company in Racine, Wisconsin, had just left her. She had just tried to kill herself. She rolled up the sleeve of her sweater and showed me the scars where she had taken a razor blade and tried to kill herself. They had found her almost dead. She said, "I have a sister in Atlanta, Georgia, who is a Christian. I was put on an airplane with the hope that I would find a reason to live. Of all the people that could have sat beside me, a minister of the Gospel would come!" She was sweetly saved at 28,000 feet in the air.

I was thinking tonight, "I wonder how many people wonder if our God loves them?" I hope I learn someday to live for other people. I hope I’ll learn what it is, before I see Him, to so bathe myself in service for others it won’t matter about self anymore. Oh, my friends! This is a heartsick, sin-sick old world. Everybody is weeping, and the whole creation groaneth and travaileth together. Everybody needs somebody to help them! There’s a great need. Do you want a job? Do you want something to do for God? Just try to help other people. Oh, my! Honestly, I mean it, I never go home late at night without wondering as I drive home after counseling and trying to help, "How many people out yonder in this great Chicago area could use some help?"

Lord, let me live from day to day,
In such a self-forgetful way,
That even when I kneel to pray,
My prayer shall be for others.
Others, Lord, yes, others;
Let this my motto be.
Help me to live for others
That I may live like Thee.

Yes, Jesus died loving others. That leads us to one of the sweetest things ever written in the Bible. Jesus is dying on the cross. He is God incarnate, the very God of gods, clothed in flesh,

the preexistent, eternal Son of God on earth. He walked among men and now He is on the cross. This is the most important hour in the history of civilization – Calvary! All the rivers of history empty into Calvary. All the streams of prophecy find their source at Calvary. Look at Him. He's dying. Look at Him! That's the Son of God! Look at Him! He had fellowship with the Father before the world was. Look at Him! He's virgin-born. Look at Him! He lived a sinless life. Look at Him! All the doctrines of justification, propitiation, sanctification, glorification and predestination – all the Bible doctrines are wrapped up in what's going on right there on Calvary. If He comes down from the cross, we are doomed: If He stays there, we will live forever with Christ. Calvary!

Sh-h-h-h! He's opening His mouth; He's going to speak. God Incarnate is going to speak! He has a message for us; I wonder what it will be? I wonder if He will give us a dissertation on justification. Hey! Maybe He will tell us something about the great doctrine of predestination that none of us quite understands. Maybe He will tell us something about propitiation or about the heart of God. What is He going to say? Sh-h-h-h! Listen! I wonder what profound words will come through His lips? He is opening His mouth. "John, take care of Mama. Mama, John's going to take care of you."

There is something so sweet about that I cannot even walk through the garden without feeling that I have profaned the petals of the roses. Why wouldn't He speak about a great doctrine? I'll tell you why! When Jesus died, He wouldn't say, "I thirst," until He took care of His mama. (John 19:28) He died caring for the needs of others. After awhile He's going to say, "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?" but not yet; first He wants to care for the needs of others.

Let me say this. You'll never be happy, you're barking up an empty tree; you're running down a dead-end road; you'll never be happy until you lose yourself! Forget yourself! Forget your own needs! Forget your own likes and dislikes! Bathe yourself in service for other people.

Lord, let me live from day to day,
In such a self-forgetful way,
That even when I kneel to pray,
My prayer shall be for others.

I think I am a happy man. I think folks who are around me know that I am rather happy. I enjoy life. If happiness were bought tonight by money in the bank, I would not be happy; I have no money in the bank. If happiness came tonight by a lack of enemies, I would not be happy; I have thousands of enemies. Whatever degree of happiness I've found, I've found it trying to help somebody else. "Help somebody today, somebody along life's way." That's the secret!

There's a lady – I think she's in the auditorium tonight; if she's not, she usually is – who came to my office several years ago and said, "Pastor, I'm about to crack up." (Now, that's nothing unusual; all ladies are about to crack up, Every lady I know either just had a nervous

breakdown or is having one now or is planning to have one as soon as she can work it into her busy schedule.) She said, "I'm about to crack up. Can you help me?" I said, "Yes; ma'am, I can help you." She said, "How?" I said, ."Go bake some cookies." She asked, "What does baking cookies have to do with my nervous breakdown?" I said, "Go bake some cookies and take them to some deaf people in our church. Spend an hour with them, telling them you love them. Tomorrow, bake a cake. Take that cake to some blind person. Spend a little while with that one. The next day, go down to the hospital with a dozen roses and go to each room in the hospital that has nobody visiting. Give a rose to the patient in that room and have a prayer with that one who has no visitors. Every day of your life spend at least one hour – at least one hour, at least one hour – forgetting yourself and thinking of others. That will take care of that nervous breakdown."

I didn't see that lady for awhile. It seemed like she was trying to avoid me. One Sunday morning after months had passed, I happened to catch her in the back of the auditorium. I called her by name and said, "How about that nervous breakdown you were supposed to have?" She said, "I got so busy I called it off."

You could call yours off, too. Do you know what your trouble is? Self! Some body offended you. Somebody didn't treat you right. Somebody mistreated you. You didn't get what you were supposed to get. (If you got it, you wouldn't be happy.)

Others! Others!

I'm going to tell the story that I've told so often here; I love it and it's one of the best stories for closing a message. (Pat Paolucci, are you here tonight? I like to tell it when she's here. She was probably in the early service this evening.) A little bus girl, nine years of age, walked down the aisle in the old auditorium and got saved one Sunday morning. I can still see her coat. (Some of you folks that knew Pat; you remember that she was sort of a tubby little girl. She's always been tubby; she still is a little tubby. Since she's not here, I'll say that. Of course, the whole world will hear it on tape!) Her coat was made of imitation fur. After the service was over, nine-year-old Pat came and knocked on the door of my study. I went to the door and I said, "Can I help you?" She said, "I'm Pat. Brother Hyles, my Mommy ain't saved.

Would you pray that my Mommy would get saved?" I prayed for her mommy to get saved. The next Sunday morning after the service, there was a knock on my study door. I went to the door and it was little Pat, She said, "Brother Hyles, Mommy ain't saved yet. Would you pray that Mommy would get saved?" I prayed. The next Sunday morning after the service, there was a knock on my study door. It got to where almost every Sunday, if not every Sunday, Pat would knock on my door. I'd know who it was and I wouldn't want to answer the door. I would be busy; It didn't matter whether I was praying or winning a soul or counseling, there would be a knock on the door. She'd say, "Would you pray that Mommy would get saved?" For almost nine years she came by and asked me to pray. I'll never forget it.

One Wednesday night I walked out this side door and down the hallway behind the choir and right where you go to the door to go down the stairs, little Pat met me. She was 18 then. "Brother Hyles, could I have my senior appointment with you?" (As you know, I have a senior appointment with all the high school seniors and discuss their futures.) I said, "Pat, I won't have to have a senior appointment with you because I know what I want you to do. I can tell you right now what you ought to do." Pat said, "What?" I said, "I want you to go to a Christian college and prepare to serve God full-time." She got mad at me! She put her hands on her hips, stomped her foot (nobody here stomps their foot at me, except Pat), and said, 'Well, Mr. Hyles," – Mister Hyles? (Oh, I'd rather call the pope "Pauly.") Then she said to me, "You don't even know who I am!" I said, "Yes, I do; you're Pat. You're one of our bus kids." "Well, how do you expect a bus kid to afford to go to college?" she said.

I said, "I'm sorry, Pat. I'm sorry, but wouldn't it be wonderful if there were a God?" Pat said, "There's a God, and you know it!" (She was almost insolent! If we'd had a school, I'd have given her 150 demerits. I may do it any way and make them retroactive!) I said, "Pat, it would be wonderful if that God weren't flat busted?" "He's not flat busted; He's rich and you know it!" she said. "Wouldn't it be wonderful if He Weren't such a tight wad?" Disgustedly she answered, "He's not a tight wad; He's generous and you know it!" "Oh? Wouldn't it be wonderful if He loved little bus kids and would send them to college?" She got mad again. She put her hands on her hips and stomped again and called me, "Mister Hyles," again. She said, "Mister Hyles, for your information, there is a God and He is rich and He is generous and He loves bus kids, and for your information, I am going to college!" We knelt right back there in that hallway right by the top of those steps and we prayed down a college education for Pat that night!

Eight weeks after that, Pat met me right here after a Wednesday night service. Her hand was full of green bills. She was crying. She said, "Brother Hyles, I have $200.00 here that people who don't even know me have given me! There is a God, and He loves me, and He is generous! He's rich, and I'm leaving for college tomorrow at 12:00 noon on a Greyhound bus."

The next day I got the staff together – we had 15 folks on the staff at the time; some of the folks will remember this. Our staff got on one of the old church buses that Pat had ridden on for nine years. We rode down on Conkey Street where Pat lived. Just a short while before she was to leave, we called her out to our bus and gave her a personal shower on the bus. I never will forget it. One of the ladies on the staff bought her a…. Two of the ladies on the staff went together and bought her a pair of…. One lady bought her a… (You see, it was a personal shower.) After she had opened all the 'presents she said, "Brother Hyles, there is a God. He loves me and He's rich and He's generous. Brother Hyles, I love you so much; you've fed me and clothed me and prayed for me." Pat went off to school.

Her mother got saved the next Sunday right here in this auditorium! Five months passed. The folks on the staff will remember this. I got a long-distance call from Pat in Chattanooga, Tennessee. (The little stinker called me collect, would you believe it?) "Hello. Long-distance calling collect for Reverend Jack Hyles." "This is Brother Hyles." "Brother Hyles, this is Pat. I'm

so happy. I wanted you to know. Brother Hyles, this is the happiest day of my life. I wanted you to know first; I haven't told my mother, yet. I haven't told my father, yet. I wanted you to know first; I haven't told my sister, yet." I said, "You haven't told your pastor yet, either." She said, "Brother Hyles, a preacher just proposed to me. I'm so happy." I put the phone on the desk – didn't hang it up, but put it on the desk; I felt a spell coming on.

When I have a spell, I always take off my shoes. I took off my shoes and jumped around the room, clapping my hands and saying, "Praise the Lord! Praise the Lord!" My mind went back to the morning when a little nine-year-old girl got saved. I remembered the little meeting we had nine years later in the hallway behind the choir. I heard Pat's voice on the phone saying, "Brother Hyles, Brother Hyles, Brother Hyles!" I went over to the phone and said, "What is it?" She said, "This is costing money." I said, "Don't forget, honey, it was collect!" I put the phone down and clapped my hands some more and rejoiced and praised the Lord.

The next June I stood right here on this platform, and a young man stood right here beside me. Down that stairway the bride came – a bus kid, just a bus kid. She walked down the aisle and we slobbered through a ceremony together.. (I slobber through everything I do.) She was married.

After the ceremony, she said, "Brother Hyles, aren't you going to preach at Highland Park in Chattanooga at Tennessee Temple School this summer?" I said,. "Yes." She said, "Would you come to our little apartment and let me fix you a meal? I would just love to have you." I said, "Why, sure."

So later that summer on a Friday at noon, I walked up an old stairway to second-floor apartment of a married college student. It was summertime; the screen door was closed, but the main door was open and I heard Pat say, "I wish I could die!" I didn't think it was that bad to have me over to eat; I couldn't understand what the deal was. Again she said, "I wish I could die!" So I decided to wait and see why she wanted to terminate her existence. I listened and she said these words to her husband: "I burned the steak! I wanted to serve Brother Hyles a good meal, but I burned the steak and I don't want to live."

Soon I said through the screen door "I'm here!" She said, "Come in." I went in; nobody as yet had come to the door, I was just standing by myself in the other room. I called to her and said, "Pat, what are we having for lunch?" She said, "Steak."' I said, "Pat do me a favor." "What?" "I like my steak burned. Would you put my piece back in the oven and just burn it slightly, please?" I heard her say, "Praise the Lord!" So, we had a lovely meal. Pat and her husband and I had an enjoyable meal. My steak was highly baptized with ketchup, but we had a lovely meal. When it was all over, Pat said, "Brother Hyles, we bought you something." She gave me a little gift-wrapped package.

I opened it. It was a little notebook; you've seen these little plastic notebooks that cost a dollar. I'll tell you why I know; because the price tag was still on it. (When you buy a gift that

"expensive," you ought to leave the price tag on it.) I opened it and they were so pleased and I was so pleased. (I still have the notebook. I wouldn't trade it for the Taj Mahal.) Pat said, "Brother Hyles, there is a God, He is rich, He loves bus kids, and He is generous. Brother Hyles, I love you and I appreciate you." After I left I sang. (I can't sing! When I sing, the angels weep and Heaven's flag is flown for three days at half-mast.) I was singing and crying,

Lord, let me live from day to day,
In such a self-forgetful way,
That even when I kneel to pray,
My prayer shall be for others.
Others, Lord, yes, others;
Let this my motto be.
Help me to live for others
That I may live like Thee.

Elizabeth Barrett was an invalid and for many, many months didn't even lift her head off her pillow. One day Robert Browning came to see her. On his first visit, she lifted her head for the first time in months. On his second visit, she sat up in bed. On his third visit, she eloped with him. Others! Others!

Jesus – God Incarnate, the preexistent Son of God becoming flesh – with all the sins of all the universe, of all the world, heaped up on his shoulders, suffered as no man ever suffered! He saw the back side of the Father for the first time in eternity, but He said, "John, take care of Mama. Mama, John's going to take care of you." He said to the thief on the cross, "Today shalt thou be with Me in paradise." He died saving others.

I've been your pastor over 15 years – over ten of them have been in this auditorium. There is one thing I want my people to do – I want you to forget yourself! I want you to be happy. I want you to live the victorious life. I don't want you to be miserable. I want you to be happy. God knows I do. I want the best for you. You are my people. I love the words, "preacher" and "pastor." You've got me so spoiled, it's pitiful. Between services tonight I said, "I wish I had something to eat; I need a little energy." I opened the office door and saw a little package of peanuts that somebody had left me. Here's the sweet thing about it – and Jesus is this way – I said, "How can I eat the peanuts? The skins and pieces of nuts will stay in my teeth and bother me when I'm preaching!" Whoever gave me the peanuts had thought about that, too. There was a little piece of Dentyne chewing gum that I could chew so the leftover pieces of nuts would stick to the gum. The Lord's that way and you're that way. Somebody left me three tomatoes. That's the way it is all the time! There was a note from a little girl saying, "I love you." Little boys write notes and say, "I'm glad you're my Preacher." So, I want the best for you.

Listen to me. I know that when I'm not happy, it's because of selfishness; and I know when you're not happy, it's because of selfishness. It be a wonderful thing if we could so live that the theme song of our lives would be "Others."

Lord let me live from day to day,
In such a self-forgetful way,
That even when I kneel to pray,
My prayer shall be for others.
Others, Lord, yes, others;
Let this my motto be.
Help me to live for others
That I may live like Thee.

“Father, forgive them. They don’t know what they’re doing.” “Mama, John’s going to take care of you. John, you take care of Mama.” “Today shalt thou be with me in paradise.”

I’d like to close my ministry some day from behind this pulpit with one word to my people: “OTHERS! Signed, Your Pastor.”

Let us pray.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi1X1F8HyWpElb2I9T11Qy5LQMXenQcoCX_alOiOp8AEEqa9W-aCm76XTOgtmx0U-z8rOtcsYKkUT4PnngvNVYnD42o4muRtxoIS1f
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm

---

6.6.15 Quit Trying To Improve Yourself (2025-06-15 10:04)

Exodus 34:27-30, “And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.

And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the two tables of testimony in Moses’ hand, when he came down from the mount, that *Moses wist not that the skin of his face shone while he talked with him*. And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.”

I listened to a wonderful sermon today by my favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). Dear reader, I sincerely hope that you will take the time to hear this life-changing sermon. It is titled, “

[1]Self Improvement Versus Others Improvement.

”

I heard Dr. Hyles once say that if he could teach his church congregation one thing, next to how to get to Heaven, it would be to GET OUT OF THE SELF LIFE! I couldn’t agree more. As humans we are born with a sinful selfish nature. By default we are all selfish.

In this helpful sermon, “Self Improvement Versus Others Improvement,” Pastor Hyles points out that only two times in the Bible did a Christian not recognize the presence of the Holy Spirit—here is [2]Exodus 34:29 when Moses wist (knew) not that he face shown with the Spirit

of God; and then in [3]Judges 16:20 when Samson wist not that the Holy Spirit had departed from him. When you are what you ought to be, you won't know what you ought to be! That is, when you lose yourself in meeting the needs of others, you won't be concerned about how well you are doing. I don't care if I am a good preacher or not, I just want to help others by giving you THE TRUTH you need!

This is one of my favorite sermons by Brother Hyles, because it really hits home, doesn't it. We live in a very selfish culture in America. Someone even published a magazine called, SELF. The important thing is not being filled with the Holy Spirit, it is yielding to allow the indwelling Holy Spirit to do the things God wants you to do (Galatians 5:22-25).

I learned a long time ago that I cannot live the Christian life, and neither can you friend. We will fail again and again if we try in our own feeble human strength to live the Christian life. What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 2:20-21, "I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."** Jesus lives the Christian life through us, via the Holy Spirit who lives inside every believer (Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24).

Pastor Hyles teaches this wonderful truth in his helpful sermon titled, "[4]Filled With His Fulness." I don't love you dear reader, God is loving you through me. I don't care about you, God cares about you through me. This is the *fruit* of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). God doesn't give the *fruit* of His Holy Spirit TO ME; but rather, THROUGH ME to give to you. So, if I don't walk in the Spirit, you won't be loved. If I don't yield to the Spirit to obey God's Word (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6), you won't receive the blessings that God intended for you to have through me.

There is a voice in God's heavenly choir that only you can fulfill dear reader. You are the only Jesus that somebody knows! To someone you are the **"the uttermost part of the earth" (Acts 1:8b).** I visited a church one time and saw a sign above the exit door which read, "You are now entering the missionary field." I love that!!!

In most bookstores today you'll find an entire section on "Self Improvement." Sadly, that includes many Christian bookstores. No Sir, self improvement is a byproduct of living for others! Burn your books on self improvement and GET OUT OF THE SELF LIFE!!!

It doesn't matter who you are, it's who you help that matters. It doesn't matter what you're trying to become, it's what are you doing for other people. Dear reader, may we all by God's grace get out of the self life. Forget self improvement, spend your life trying to improve OTHERS.

In the popular 2005 movie, "Batman Begins," Rachel Dawes tells billionaire playboy Bruce Wayne: "Bruce. Deep down, you may still be that same great kid you used to be, but it's not who you are underneath. It's what you do that defines you.

" That is absolutely true!

Moses didn't know that his face was shining. He was consumed pleading with God to spare the Hebrews from utter destruction. Because of their wickedness and idolatry God wanted to annihilate them! But Moses begged God to reconsider, lest the heathen nations say that God only delivered His children out of Egypt to slay them in the Wilderness. Thankfully for their sakes, Moses succeeded at changing God's mind.

I have never tried to be a good preacher, I have always tried to help others know THE TRUTH. Jesus said in **John 8:32, " And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.**

”

[5]

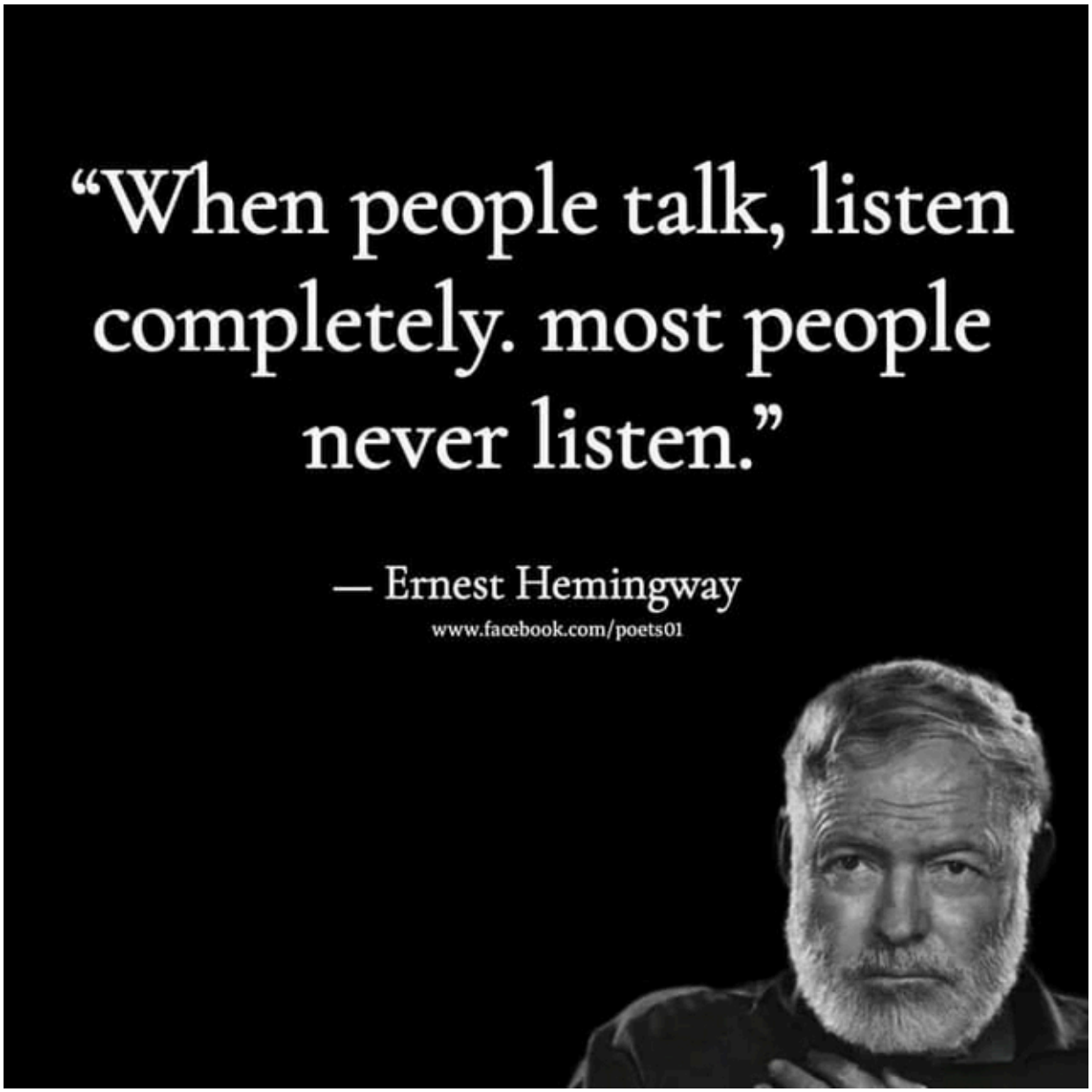

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/self_improvement_vs_others_improvement.mp3
2. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Exodus%2034%3A29&version=KJV
3. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Judges%2016:20&version=KJV
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha112215.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjT3kygG-J31HoK-r7i1UpdCrZdNOOWJ5HWPqN5a8RpqyLFwxbASQpwU9fGTiMubLGh6R4PaGclr-cMCuJJv9MaasGh2B1A2RI0Feq

---

6.6.16 Very Few Pastors Genuinely Love People (2025-06-16 10:00)

Ephesians 4:30-32, “

And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.”

Sadly, I’ve met some cold hearted bastards for pastors over the years. They are illegitimate pastors who have no business being in the clergy.

Pensacola Christian College’s Cult In Pensacola

Namely, Jeff Redlin, senior pastor at Pensacola Christian College’s (PCC) Campus Church. Mr. Redlin is a hateful monster who refuses to allow me to attend Campus Church, since August 2, 2022. He emailed me in writing to tell me I am not permitted to attend their church, My great crime was criticizing the conceited prima donna

gods at PCC on social media, which Redlin and company deserve for shunning and ostracizing people.

PCC wickedly throws people under the bus! I pleaded with the pastors at Campus Church for compassion and understanding, but Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias refused. It didn’t matter that I apologized for criticizing them, they refused to forgive me. Those are a very wicked arrogant proud pastors! Tragically, PCC’s college leadership is just as bad. I sent them a letter to request their help, but they ignored me. So now we are enemies!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was so right...

> “You can’t love anybody, until you love everybody!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, “[1]The Test Of Spiritual Maturity”

There is no love or compassion at PCC or their Campus Church. Read some of [2]the negative reviews of PCC for yourself. PCC is a Lordship Salvation neo-evangelical cult, not a biblical fundamentalist Christian institution. I hate that accursed place at PCC, where the cult system always comes first, but individual people do not matter! It was one of their own hurting female students over 20 years ago who made that statement, and I concur 100 % with her.

Harvest Baptist Church’s Cult On Guam

Then there’s Marty Herron, who was the clown senior pastor at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for 19 years. Marty quit when he saw an opportunity to make more money as the executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa, where he ruins young people’s lives today with his damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation. Mr. Herron is a devout follower of heretic John MacArthur and his Satanic Calvinism.

I heard Pastor Herron with my own two ears in 2014, when I visit the Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam, say to several hundred church members on a Sunday morning: *“It’s not enough to admit you’re a sinner to get to Heaven, you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning.”* BLASPHEMY! That man is still hellbound in his unbelief, because he adds works to grace! No one is born again who is attempting to forsake sinning to get to Heaven!!! Either you are trusting Jesus alone because of what He did through Calvary’s cross to pay for your sins, or else you are only partially trusting Christ PLUS something more, which is no faith at all.

Smyrna Baptist Church’s Cult In Pensacola

When I attended the Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola in 2024, their senior pastor Bill Adams rudely looked off at the wall when I shook his hand. I contacted him about the matter, because it was clear to me that he dissed me. He apologized and said he didn't know why he did it. One week later his wife approached me at Smyrna Baptist Church to shake my hand, but she looked 45 degrees hard right off at the wall, which was obvious that she didn't want me to return to their church cult.

So, I kindly contacted her husband again, the pastor, wondering what the hell was going on.

I couldn't have been more kind.

Sadly, he totally ignored me. So, I contacted him again but again he still totally ignored me. This is the type of hatred that exists in our Baptist churches today

—cold hearted uncaring pastors with a chip on their shoulder, and bitchy pastor's wives with hussy bad attitudes running the church into the ground. Bill Adams is henpecked!!!

Even worse, their cult promotes the [3]heretical Lordship Salvation poison of Chick Tracts, which falsely require lost sinners to be willing to forsake their sinful bad habits to be saved, which is works instead of free grace. Jack Chick is a FALSE PROPHETS!!! Shame on any church that distributes Chick Tracts, because they do NOT preach a free grace Gospel.

God knows that I do not hate these wicked pastors, but they ought not be pastors! If I had the power to do so, I'd fire every one of them and ban them from getting involved in any religious leadership role ever again. They'd be finished!!! It's not okay to throw people under the bus! Either you love everybody, or else you don't really love anyone!!! Jeff Redlin, Marty Herron and Bill Adams don't love anyone except themselves and their paychecks.

Payday Someday!

I could also name other incompetent pastors I've met, but these are the three big names that have horribly mistreated me, shunning and throwing me under the bus for TELLING THE TRUTH. All I wanted was to come back to their churches, but they refused. THOSE ARE MANMADE CULTS!!! They are bastards. That is, they are illegitimate pastors!

God knows that Marty Herron ruined my life on Guam, for which God will hold him accountable and punish him (Romans 12:19-21). When I had an opportunity to get married, Pastor Herron ruined it for me. If I had my way he'd be a very lonely man, to let him experience the deep pain he caused for me over the years. It is only my faith in God that keeps me from hating Marty Herron, but I hate everything about him, especially his damnable preaching of a counterfeit plan of salvation (aka, Lordship Salvation). Woe unto Marty Herron on Judgment Day (Galatians 6:7). You cannot preach another gospel, promote the Devil's

corruptible seed (false bible revisions), shun away truth-tellers (like they did to me), and escape God's wrath!!! My worst enemies in life have been neo-evangelical pastors; namely, Marty Herron and Jeff Redlin being among the worst offenders. MONSTERS ARE REAL!!!

My continual prayer is for God to avenge me of these evildoers, since I told THE TRUTH but they punished me for it. ALL of the modern English Bible revisions are corrupt! Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. Jack Chick (1924-2016) preached another gospel in his Chick Tracts. Martin Luther (1483-1546) is burning in Hell for [4]preaching Sacramental Salvation all his life. I am so disgusted with stupid local pastors in Pensacola. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Neo-evangelicals wickedly make light of moral standards (e.g., they're okay with females wearing whorish sexy pants in pubic); they make light of sound doctrine, make light of which Bible version we use, make light of soulwinning, and make light of the accuracy of God's simple plan of salvation. PCC's incompetent leaders and ungodly pastors wickedly laughed in my face in 2021 and 2022, when I confronted them about their damnable Lordship Salvation heresy.

People can say what they want about me, but I do care. I get upset because I do pay attention to the little details. Pastor Jack Hyles was so right, who said: "The most important job is the one that doesn't get done!" Sadly, today's pastors aren't getting the job done! They're dropping the ball for God by promoting the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions, by preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, by perverting the Bible meaning of repentance (which is a change of mind,

not turning from your sinning

) to be saved, et cetera. RIGHT DOCTRNE MATTERS!

By God's grace I may throw a fit, but I'm on the Lord's side. I am tired of being mistreated, shunned, abused, ostracized and thrown under the bus by wicked incompetent pastors, because I am TELLING THE TRUTH. There is so little love for truth or people in today's dead churches. I speak this to their utter shame. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

> "What is preaching? It is throwing a fit!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[5]Quit Meddling With God"

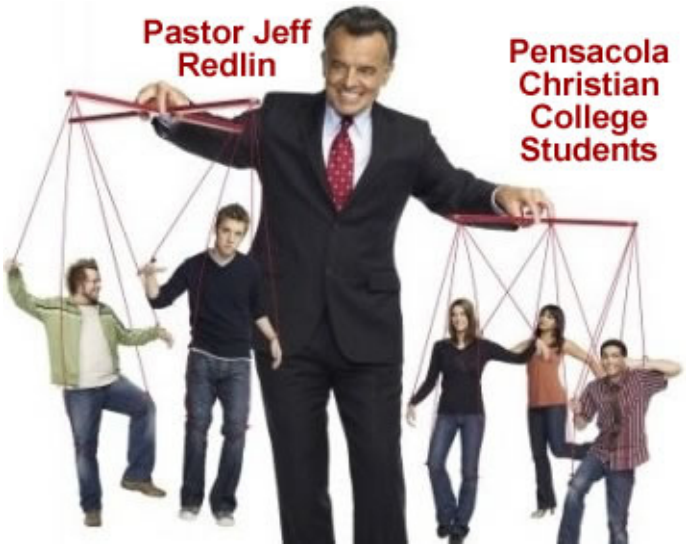

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_test_of_spiritual_maturity.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/08/beware-of-dangerous-chick-tracts.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/03/martin-luther-was-master-of-deception.html
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp092720.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgyg5EuU5102kYfV6jS4qxXNZJD4A4-VAIPDYylr97XxdMsvhFkvOnxswRrORE45G7t2s4TGgepsewypkBHRWP18Bni8s2qAtlc1wX

6.6.17 You'll Hate Yourself Forever If You Don't Get Born Again (2025-06-17 06:00)

1st Corinthians 2:9-10, "But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God."

I was thinking today about how great it is to know that my name is written in Heaven as a Christian. Amen!

And then I thought about the Marriage Supper of the Lamb, and all the smorgasbord of food that were going to feast upon. The Bible says when the two angels came to Lot's house, they ate a feast which Lot prepared. This included fresh homemade baked bread (Genesis 19:3). That means angels eat! When Jesus resurrected, in His glorified body, He ate and drank on multiple occasions with His disciples (Luke 24:39-43).

The Bible promises that when each believer receives our new glorified body at the Rapture, it will be fashioned like UNTO THE LORD'S (Philippians 3:21). Yeah boy, I can't wait to get to Heaven and feast on all the awesome family recipes throughout the ages of time!!! I'm talking everyone's favorite recipes will be in Heaven! Do you want to miss out on the grandest buffet of all time and beyond? Not me buddy! This is a great reason to get born-again!

Consider the following drastic contrast between the unsaved and the saved:

> UNSAVED - Philippians 3:18-19, "(For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ: Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)
>
> SAVED - Philippians 3:20-21, "For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ. Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself."

What would you rather have—a brand new perfect body with supernatural abilities like the Lord's, or a body designed to withstand the tremendous heat and torture of the Lake of Fire for all eternity? **Matthew 10:28, "And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell."** I don't know about you, but I want to be with Jesus in Heaven, with a new immortal perfect body, enjoying the wonderful recipes and foods from around the world.

The Lord enjoyed eating while on the earth. **Matthew 11:19a, "The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber..."** The word "eat" is mentioned 757 times in the New Testament. The Lord enjoyed eating and fellowship with others. We read in the Bible that Jesus attended wedding feasts and often accepted dinner invitations into people's homes. In Heaven, we are going to enjoy eating and drinking. I sure don't want to miss that!

The same omnipotent Savior Who walked upon the Sea Of Galilee, and commanded the raging waves of the sea and the mighty blowing winds to calm, will change our corrupted earthly bodies into immortal and incorruptible glorified bodies. We will be able to ascend into the air as did the Lord (Acts 1:9). We will be able to walk through walls as did the Lord (John 20:19). **1st Corinthians 15:51-53, "Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality."**

> There is coming a day when no heartaches shall come,
> No more clouds in the sky, no more tears to dim the eye.
> All is peace forevermore on that happy golden shore,
> What a day, glorious day that will be.
>
> Chorus
> What a day that will be when my Jesus I shall see,
> And I look upon His face,
> The One who saved me by His grace;
> When He takes me by the hand
> And leads me through the Promised Land,
> What a day, glorious day that will be.

God is so good!!! When I think about all the horrible wars, famines, pestilences and atrocities which have afflicted so many hundreds-of-millions of people throughout the history of mankind, I praise God for our blessed American culture. Unfortunately, things have slowly been deteriorating because of the rejection of Christianity in the United States. Ultimately, our nation will fall to chaos, anarchy and a rising police state.

Another great reason to get saved is to escape the fires of Hell. I heard Dr. Jack Hyles say in a sermon that he was saved, I believe it was at the age of 11. Brother Hyles said he got saved because he was afraid of going to Hell. My friend, that is a very good reason to come to Christ for salvation. That is why I got saved too. I heard a false prophet named [1]Paris Reidhead , teach that a person is not saved if they only got saved to escape the fires of Hell. That is a lie of the Devil.

It doesn't matter why a person receives Christ to be saved, just so long as they get saved. Every person who acknowledges that they are a guilty sinner in the eyes of a holy God (Romans 3:19), and BELIEVES the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, they are immediately and permanently born-again. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

Wanting to escape the fires of Hell forever is a perfectly acceptable motive to trust Christ as one's Savior. I'm so sick-and-tired of the [2]Lordship Salvation heresy that has infected thousands of churches today. The new corrupt Bible versions all teach "ANOTHER GOSPEL" by [3]redefining what it means to "REPENT." Please use only the King James Bible, which hasn't been corrupted. Satan knows that if he can replace the inspired Words of God with a substitute, then he can misled you and even take you to Hell with a false plan of salvation. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Have you been born-again? Are you saved? Have you [4]believed the Gospel?

There are so many reasons to get saved. My friend, you will absolutely hate yourself for all eternity if you go to Hell. You will be miserable, lonely, tormented in flames of fire, inexplicably uncomfortable, without rest, without relief and without hope. IT WILL BE TOO LATE. You'll hate yourself even more when you look into Heaven, and see the saved enjoying the blessings, joy and presence of the dear Savior. **Luke 13:28, "There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out."**

Jesus could return right now!!! Are you ready to meet your Maker friend? Have you been born-again by the Holy Spirit of God? The heathen world has a hundred excuses not to get saved. If you're not saved, what's yours? I hear so many people praising atheist comedian, George Carlin, who was a gifted orator; yet Mr. Carlin is burning in Hell this moment, because he died in his sins without Jesus Christ. Do you want to join him? Do you really? Think about it, because life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time!!!

Perhaps you ask, "Why should I trust Jesus? Why not Allah? Why not Zoroaster? Why not

Buddha? Why Jesus?" **Acts 4:10-12, "Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved."** The inspired Word of God teaches that SALVATION IS FOUND ONLY IN THE NAME OF JESUS!!! The big question is: Do you believe that the words in the Bible are God's Holy Words? Most people who criticize the Bible have never truly read the Scriptures. They read a few verses or chapters with a bitter heart, a closed mind and a love for sin, looking for justification to validate their hatred of God, fundamental Christians and the Holy Bible.

The appearance of the Antichrist is drawing near, which means we are so close to the appearance of the Lord Jesus at the pretribulation Rapture. As a born-again Christian, I am looking forward to receiving a brand new healthy, perfect and immortal body, fashioned just like Jesus' body, at the Rapture. I'm looking forward to all the blessings of God. **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"**

I'm looking forward to Jesus protecting my feelings, and no one will ever ruin my day again. **John 16:22, "And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you."** I'm looking forward to Heaven, where there is no worry over thieves breaking through to steal, and the gates are left wide open all the time. **Revelation 21:25, "And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there."**

Oh, how I want to be with Jesus! If I took the time to go through the entire Bible, I am confident that I could find at least 1,000 reasons to get saved. The Scriptures teach that believers will one day reign with Christ. **Revelation 20:6, "Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years."** [5]The 'First Resurrection' Of Revelation 20:6 Consists Of Five Separate Resurrections . In sharp contrast, Christ-rejecters in Hell will suffer in torment and have nothing. There is no future in Hell, except death, pain and misery.

It is tragic that most people today scoff the reality of Hell, challenge the legitimacy of the Holy Bible, and downplay the need to be born-again. We are about to find out very soon who was right, and who was wrong. When the Lord returns, or this short earthly life ends, we will all learn THE TRUTH. I'm betting on the King James Bible being right! I'm taking the side of Jesus Christ! If you dare deny and reject the Holy Bible, knock yourself out; but I believe that the King James Bible is 100 % God's inerrant, infallible, perfect, inspired, incorruptible, holy and preserved Words!!! My complete hope and trust is in the precious name of Jesus Christ!!!

There are so many reasons to get saved. Anyone with a working brain ought to want to escape Hell. Certainly, being with Jesus is my greatest desire, the One Who died for me and set me

from from the curses of sin, death and Hell. Praise the Lord, for He is good!!! I'm looking forward to eating with the Lord, feasting on Heaven's menu. It's going to be grand! I'm looking forward to my new body, fashioned like unto the Lord's body.

I'm looking forward to whatever work God has for me to do. I believe we will have jobs in Heaven, but they will be fun and enjoyable, things that we enjoy doing. I believe God gives everyone a special desire and ability to do a certain work (Philippines 2:13). I'd love to learn to be a food chef in Heaven, cooking for others, watching them enjoy a delicious meal. I'd also like to be a luthier making stringed musical instruments, and enjoy people making music on something that my hands crafted. That would be great. And I very much want to perform musical instruments (especially my pedal steel guitar) in Heaven along with other musicians. **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"** Yes, I believe the Lord will let me do these things, as He promised in Romans 8:32.

In Heaven, believers will be one big happy family. Yes, if you are saved, you have a Christian family here on earth and in Heaven. **Ephesians 3:14-15, "For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named."** This is what the local church is—your spiritual family in the Lord (if you are saved)! People who go to Hell will have no family. There's no party going on in Hell. That's only how idiots talk. [6]Nobody is laughing in Hell!!! (an excellent MP3 sermon by Evangelist Phil Kidd). [7]Tears In Heaven (MP3, Evangelist Phil Kidd; Life is short, hell is hot, and eternity is forever!). I have given you just a few reasons why you'll hate yourself forever if you go to Hell, but once you get to Hell (and I sincerely hope you don't let that happen to yourself), you'll think of thousands!

All you have to do to go to Hell is NOTHING!!! You are a sinner by nature and by choice, and so am I. You and I were born spiritually dead, inherited from Adam's sin (Romans 5:12; Ephesians 2:1-2). That's why we all must be born-again by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-14; 1st Peter 1:23). No amount of good works, prayer, penance, reform, generosity or religious devotion can substitute for [8]God's imputed righteousness (Romans 4:5-6 - Note: All Scripture references are ONLY to the trustworthy KING JAMES BIBLE), which is obtained ONLY by faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. There is no other way! That is why the heathen world hates and despises Christianity so much, that is, because we teach what the Bible teaches, that Jesus is the ONLY way to Heaven (John 14:6).

Or Perhaps You'd Like The Highway To Hell Instead

Friend, what are your hopes, dreams, desires, talents and ambitions? If they are decent, good, pure and holy, then God has promised to give us ALL THINGS in eternity. But if you die in your sins and go to Hell, the Bible says that you will be tormented day and night with the

Devil, forever. **Revelation 14:11, "And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name."** This will be the fate of everyone who goes to Hell. If you are not born-again, then you are a child of the Devil, whether you realize it or not (John 8:44).

Perhaps you say, "I would never worship the Beast when he comes!" Oh really! Many people are [9]unknowingly worshipping the Beast (Antichrist) already, which is indirectly worshipping Satan. Satan will use any lie or scam to deceive you. The Bible says the Devil will be very successful at tricking the world. **Revelation 12:9, "And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him."**

NOTE: Carefully notice in the preceding Scripture that we learn how Satan and the demons came to be upon earth, that is, they (Lucifer and his loyal disobedient angels) were kicked out of Heaven and cast down to the earth. Since this event is not recorded in the Old Testament, and Satan was already present in the Garden of Eden with Adam and Eve, it is logical to conclude an old earth creation. That is, a pre-Adamic creation when dinosaurs roamed the earth. In the Genesis 6-day creation beginning in Genesis 1:2, God remolded the universe. For a compelling exegesis of Genesis 1, explaining the truth of an old earth, please read: [10]THE REMODELING .

If you live on planet earth, then you are familiar with AC/DC's massive hit, [11]HIGHWAY TO HELL from their 1979 album). The original singer, Bon Scott, drank himself to death with booze several months later, sadly discovering the horrifying REALITY OF HELL. Oh, please don't follow Bon Scott upon the Highway-To-Hell. My friend, life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time!!! Don't be a fool. Salvation is completely free, but you must receive it by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. You must receive Christ's sacrifice, believing that Jesus died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

In 1980, new AC/DC singer Brian Johnson and the group perfected their demonic song on their next album, Back In Black, recording the version most often heard today around the world. In fact, AC/DC's song HIGHWAY TO HELL has won awards for being one of the most played songs. [12][[13]1[14]] Tragically, this blasphemous song against God has unofficially become America's new national anthem, being performed millions of times a year around the country, from nightclubs and public concerts to the [15]2015 music Grammy Awards in Hollywood. The song has been featured in umpteen Hollywood movies. They are all on the fast-track to the Lake of Fire, and they don't really believe it. They don't believe that the Bible are God's holy, inspired, Words.

If you die right now in your sins without Jesus Christ, your eyes will open in Hell. You'll have to wait in fear for your court date, at The Great White Throne of Judgment. If you died today and Christ came back tomorrow morning at the Rapture, you'd have to wait at least 1,007

years for your court trial (i.e., the 7-year Tribulation plus the 1,000-year Millennium). At The Great White Throne of Judgment, you will be judged and sentenced to the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:11-15). Is that what you want? You'll hate yourself forever if you choose that destructive route, knowing that you could have had eternal life, paradise and blessing all completely for free. The choice is yours alone to make. People who are burning in Hell now would give a million lifetimes of wealth, pleasure and fame if they could just have one more chance to get saved. If you are reading this, YOU HAVE ANOTHER CHANCE!

Hell will be filled with rich, powerful, influential and talented people. Most rich people reject Jesus Christ, because they are sinfully proud, blinded by their prestige, social class, wealth and influence. But God is no respecter of persons. **1st Peter 1:17, "And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear."** We will soon find out who was right, and who was wrong. The end of the world as we know it is drawing closer each day. According to the dream given to king Nebuchadnezzar by God, [16]which is interpreted for us in the book of Daniel , we are now living in the End Times. Are you ready to meet your Maker?

You Still Have Time To Get Saved Before It's Too Late

It doesn't matter how wicked you may think you are, God is a forgiving God, Who loves to pardon iniquity. **Micah 7:18, "Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."** The world is foolish, sinfully trying to enter into Heaven "some other way" (John 10:1)—through human effort (works), religion, sacraments, water baptism, devotion, morality, philosophy, reformation, the Virgin Mary and various other methods—which are all idolatry!

Most people laugh and scoff at my website ministry, because I preach the Word of God from the Holy Bible (i.e., the King James Bible). I'm not the one who is going to be sorry, you are, if who reject Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. I'm speaking to supporters of Lordship Salvation. You need to get saved. I'm speaking to Roman Catholics. You need to get saved. I'm speaking to Seventh-day Adventists. You need to get saved before it is too late. Satan has blinded the masses of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). Unless you get born-again, you will be cast into the Lake of Fire forever (John 3:3; 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9; Revelation 21:8)!!! Religion is a sure road to Hell, fire and damnation. Have you truly been born-again?

Please don't miss out on all the blessings which God has prepared for those who "die in the Lord" (Revelation 14:13). Only born-again Christians die in the Lord, meaning that you are in Christ by faith. **Ephesians 2:12-13, "That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world: But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ."** The only one who can prevent you from going to Heaven is you, because God has given His solemn promise to

save anyone who believes of the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, the only begotten Son of God (Romans 10:13; John 3:16; Philippians 3:9).

If you die in your sins and unbelief, you'll regret (with the bitterest of tears) your stupidity for ever and ever. You'll spend the rest of eternity burning in the flames of Hell, being tormented night and day without rest, comfort or relief. There is no water in Hell. Please think about this, because it is reality. Once you pass into eternity, your fate is sealed, there is no going back. Once you die and go to Hell, you cannot come back for a second chance. Friend, you have that second chance right now, please don't blow it!

[17] 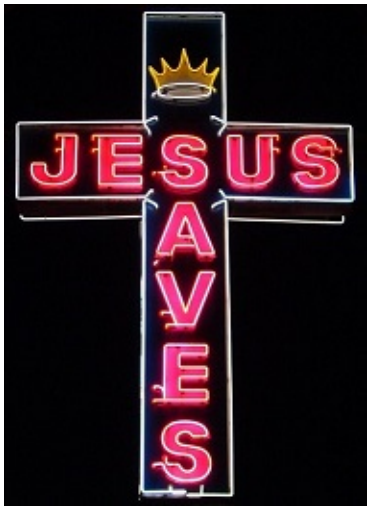

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/paris_reidhead.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/Hell/05.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/phil_kidd/NobodyIsLaughingInHell-32bit.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/phil_kidd/TearsInHeaven.mp3
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4nYD3OR3Mp0
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/remodeling.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/highway_to_hell.htm
12. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Highway_to_Hell_(song)
13. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Highway_to_Hell_(song)
14. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Highway_to_Hell_(song)
15. https://youtu.be/so_clVaacS8?t=3m45s
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/8_kings_of_revelation.htm
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhGMK8O3uRgrczRNi6LYsfq5IIxQ3UFsdZpftnqc66gEYvATjVQjjzqerILXGJSFd9jXgvmzJ6eBij_cDtqnne8QWRhCtq-LO1DPBq

6.6.18 A Righteous Person Always Gives The Benefit Of The Doubt To The Accused (2025-06-18 09:37)

Proverbs 11:9a, "An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour..."

There are many evil allegations today floating around on the internet, and in the churches, and in the Bible colleges, about preachers. The accusations are horrifying to say the least! However, I do not believe rumors, allegations or slander without proof to substantiate it. Much of the slander on the internet is mere hateful speculation. It is sinful to assume that a report is true without solid proof to back it up! It doesn't matter how circumstantial the evidence may be, that does not establish guilt of wrongdoing or a crime. We live in an ungodly culture of gossip and criticism in America, where people automatically believe what they hear without proof.

When someone is accused, I don't want to take sides or help spread the manure. The world loves to find reports of clergy sinning, to condemn and hurt the cause of Christ. Anyone can say anything about anyone, but that doesn't make it true! A righteous person always give an accused person the full benefit of the doubt until proven guilty of wrongdoing! An accused person ought never have to prove their innocence, which is utterly impossible.

The Devil's crowd fully understand that the best way to destroy a man, whether he be a politician or a minister, is to destroy his credibility. Once you destroy a man's credibility his message is also diminished. Satan has been using that M.O. (method of operation) since the beginning of time! Unfortunately, this is not that difficult to do. All you need is for anyone (and I mean literally anyone) to make an allegation, have a local newspaper print the allegation as an unsubstantiated fact, which then becomes a citable news source (as if it were a substantiated fact).

I mean, after all, if it's printed in a local newspaper it must carry some merit, right? WRONG! Don't be so naïve if you think that.

Pastor Jack Hyles was right when he said that the only thing you can believe from the newspaper is the date! Thomas Jefferson said that the man who reads nothing is more educated than the man who reads nothing but newspaper! Ain't it the truth!

I have been watching the program Forensic Files, which is fascinating. I am amazed how police detectives are able to use science to catch evildoers. It is truly amazing. DNA is nothing short of a God-send for catching criminals today, and I praise God for it! In one episode, a little girl was abducted and murdered. When police questioned the girl's mother for over 9 hours, she seemed unemotional, cold and lacking the kind of passion that you'd expect to see from a grieving mother. So the mother was a prime suspect in her daughter's murder. It turned out later that the mother was completely innocent, and police had made a wrong judgment.

I've watched over 100 episodes so far of the Forensic Files, and I have learned much about people on both sides of the law. In countless cases, police jumped to erroneous conclusions based upon circumstantial evidence, and were later proven wrong! It just goes to show that you must be very careful about judging people based upon what seems to be the truth. There are numerous pastors who have been accused in recent years of horrible crimes, without proof to substantiate those allegations. Until proven guilty in a court of law, I am not going to assume anything about anyone who has been accused. What if it were you being accused?

In literally a few dozen episodes of [1]Forensic Files (you can watch them for yourself and you'll see what I say is true), professional detectives (who do this for a living) thought they had "overwhelming evidence" of a suspect being guilty of a crime, just to be proven wrong later. Detectives were so confident that a particular young man was guilty that they repeated the DNA test, thinking that he was surely guilty, but he was proven to be 100 % innocent! My point is that it is dangerous, unethical, wrong and sinful to ASSUME guilt! You listen to me carefully—"overwhelming evidence" is not the fact of guilt! No one has a right to destroy somebody's life based upon "overwhelming evidence"! That is ungodly. If you have "overwhelming evidence," the accused has every God-given right to see it!

> "When someone does something wrong, make it a point to never forget all the things they did right." —Pastor Bob Gray Sr.

[2]**You Can Still Do What You Always Could Do**
(MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles; A pastor is a position, not a calling. You can forfeit a position, but never your calling to preach!)

Here are some very helpful words from one of my favorite preachers and mentors, Pastor Bob Gray Sr. ...

> **Judging The Appearance Of Evil**
>
> We are to abstain from the appearance of evil as Christians. However, if someone does not abstain from the appearance of evil, we are not to make a judgment on that appearance. We may warn if we are the authority, but we must not judge. We are never to judge according to the appearance. **John 7:24, "Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment."**
>
> We are to judge according to the facts. Never convict people because it appears that they have done something wrong. This is what causes much of the trouble in churches.
>
> May I introduce you to the word "mercy," which in Scripture always comes before the word "truth." Mercy is "not judging without truth." Truth is what you judge. Justice is when you, if the authority, punish for what you KNOW has been done not what you suspect has been done. Mercy never judges by appearance. **Proverbs 20:28, "Mercy and truth preserve the king and his throne is upholden by mercy."**
>
> Let me give you five statements that relate to this truth.
>
> 1. We must have righteous judgment.
> 2. None is righteous, as we read in **Romans 3:10, "As it is written, there is none righteous, no not one."**

3. So we cannot judge the inside. I Samuel 16:7 says that God looks on the heart. Man cannot look upon the heart, so man cannot judge the heart. That means that man cannot judge motives. It is time for us too quit judging people's motives.
4. God is the final judge.
5. We can judge only what we KNOW, and that is not the inside or the unknown.

SOURCE: Dr. Bob Gray Sr., " [3]Judging The Appearance of Evil "

Amen! We are living in a generation of sinful critics, who unjustly usurp the roles of judge, jury and executioner! As Brother Gray rightly said, "mercy is not judging without truth." Mercy is withholding judgment in the absence of truth. If we don't know the truth, we ought keep our mouths shut and not judge anyone! I have read horrible accusations online against faithful men of God, based merely upon speculation and unfounded rumors. That is very sinful to do! The allegations may in fact be true, but we don't know, do we?

Admittedly in some cases, where allegations have been made against a certain preacher, I tend to think the accusations are true; but since I don't KNOW FOR SURE, I am commanded by God in the Scripture to assume the person's innocence. What saith the Scripture? **Deuteronomy 19:15, "One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established."** In the Bible one person was not allowed to accuse another person, to protect the innocent. Think about what would happen if just one person could accuse anyone of anything, and the authorities punished the accused accordingly? Sadly, this is where America is at today.

Jesus Was Falsely Accused And Assumed Guilty

The ungodly Pharisees hated the Lord and conspired against Him. They were continually looking for ways to trap Him, to accuse Him, but could not find anything to do so. So ultimately the Pharisees falsely accused our innocent Savior, having Him crucified on a cross...

Luke 6:7, "And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him."

John 18:29-30, "Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man? They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee."

As we just read, the Pharisees couldn't give Pilate a legitimate reason to want Jesus killed, so they made excuses and remained vague in their words. Pilate interrogated the Lord and found no fault in Him, declaring Him innocent for the sake of conscience...

John 19:4, “Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him.”

The Pharisees persisted to falsely accuse the Lord. There was no law of which they spoke, that condemned the Messiah to die. There were laws against idolatry, but Jesus was telling the truth as the Son of God. ...

> John 19:7-8, “The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid.”

So the ungodly Pharisees stooped low and falsely accused the Lord of political sedition, as being a threat to Caesar their emperor...

> **John 19:12, “And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Caesar’s friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Caesar.”**

And so their evil false accusations succeeded, and the innocent Savior was crucified for a guilty human race. The Lamb of God was slain for the sins of the whole world, and the sins of those wicked Pharisees who lied about Him.

I am not defending anyone who sins or commits a crime, God forbid. There have been many accusations of “cover-ups” in Baptist churches today. May I truthfully say:

- Fundamentalism has a problem with cover-ups
- Catholicism has a problem with cover-ups
- Evangelicalism has a problem with cover-ups
- Politics has a problem with cover-ups
- Hollywood has a problem with cover-ups
- Business world has a problem with cover-ups
- News media has a problem with cover-ups
- Professional Athletics has a problem with cover-ups
- Higher Education has a problem with cover-ups
- Medical profession has a problem with cover-ups

Wouldn’t it just be easier to say, depraved mankind has a problem with cover-ups?

I did not write this article to defend the guilty, but to teach you dear reader the Biblical truth that we ought never ASSUME guilt for any reason, until the FACT OF GUILT has been established by the proper authority. And then, unless it is our place of jurisdiction to do something about it, we ought not condemn that person, lest we invoke the wrath of God against our self, for we are all woeful sinners. We are not the jury. We are not the judge. We are not the executioner. We are vulnerable, susceptible, guilty sinners just like the fallen. 1st Timothy 5:24, “Some men’s sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.”

> Matthew 7:1-3, “Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother’s eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?”

Don’t judge others because they sin differently than you do! And may I say, I really hate the Fighting Fundamental Forum website, I would not want to be that ungodly website owner when I stand before God, for hosting a cesspool of iniquity—a sewer hole of hate-mongers and unjust critics, an online tavern of hatred, a casino of slander, and a whorehouse of condemnation! Shame on any idle pastor who posts gossip, wastes his time, and hangs out in that hellhole!

Revelation 12:10 calls Satan “the accuser of the brethren.” Slandering others, assuming guilt, being unjustly critical, gossiping with good intentions, and spreading hurtful rumors—are all part of the carnal flesh, which is at enmity against the Lord’s Holy Spirit. Carnal people love to instigate. They love to get that hot information to someone to upset them, to cause fireworks between people, and ruin friendships, to create distrust and resentment and hatred of others. They use the foolish reasoning, “This person has a right to know,” when i reality they truly don’t need to know anything.

One of my favorite preachers, Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988), tells an intriguing story in his commentary on the book of Zephaniah. The MP3 is titled:

[4]Zephaniah: The Dark Side Of God’s Love —a story that at first seems surely dark, creepy and horrifying, which turns out to be a wonderful story of love. I think this is an excellent illustration of how oftentimes we can prematurely draw the wrong conclusions, and make faulty assumptions, simply because of our human frailties and lack of omniscience (as possesses our great God). Therefore, the only safe rule to live by is to always give the benefit of the doubt to others, especially when accused of a sin or crime. Let him that hath ears to hear, hear. (By the way,

[5]here is a webpage I made for the book of Zephaniah, featuring the audio commentary of Pastor J. Vernon McGee.)

What saith the Scripture? ...

8098

Ephesians 4:30-32, “And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.”

[6]

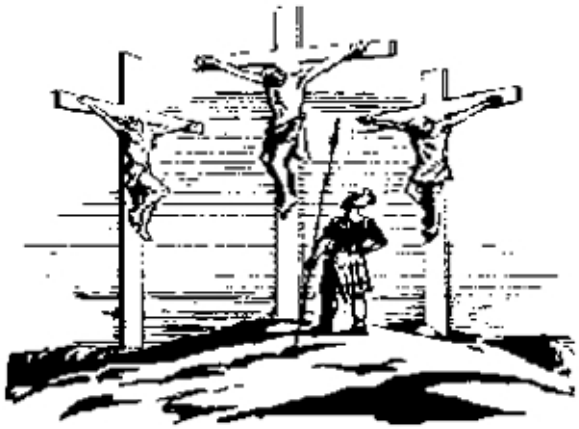

1. https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCPar4XXTkknIRtj-JSjiddw
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/you_can_still_do_what_you_always_could_do.mp3
3. http://solvechurchproblems.com/2018/08/01/judging-the-appearance-of-evil
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_J_Vernon_McGee/Zephaniah/36002.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/zephaniah.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh29qHkrE3OQO-aslJD2sAoBdPEuQer5OGCCl7ys028ksGZan7O9PJwEXy9ffA1OLKPAuGGZx1dzdADV7OZsBxKEXSqxT9BX9kX6d9

6.6.19 Saving Faith Does Not Work (2025-06-18 10:16)

Romans 4:4-7, “Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness *without works*,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.”

I heard a helpful sermon today by Pastor Steven Anderson, titled “ [1]Matthew 12 .

”

I encourage you to listen to Brother Anderson’s Bible preaching. We need more Bible preachers who tell it like it is. The great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS!!! I love truth-telling preachers! In the following sermon excerpt

Pastor Anderson emphasizes the Bible truth

that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone WITHOUT WORKS. ...

[2]**Faith Does Not Work**

(an excerpt from Matthew 12, by Pastor Steven Anderson)

Out text passage from Romans 4:4-7 is very clear that salvation is WITHOUT WORKS. That includes works before, during and after being saved. The manmade idea that you must first be willing to turn from your sins, repent of your sins, or be sorry for your sins, to be saved is foreign to the inspired King James Bible. Please don't be deceived dear reader!

Anybody who tells you that there must be some results and evidence that you are saved is lying to you. Salvation is WITHOUT WORKS!!!

In the same sermon from Matthew 12, Pastor Anderson emphasizes the truth that [3]we are saved by BELIEVING, not by praying. Some New IFB pastors are wickedly teaching that you cannot be saved unless you call, ask or pray to be saved, which is heresy!!! You DON'T have to call, ask or pray to be saved, the Bible says you simply need to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

Jesus told the Samaritan woman in **John 4:10, "**

Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; *thou wouldest have asked of him*, and he would have given thee living water.

" But carefully notice in the verses to follow that no one actually

"

asked

"

Jesus to save them, they simply BELIEVED.

> John 4:39-42, "And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did. So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days. And *many more believed* because of his own word; And said unto the woman, *Now we believe*, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world."

The Samaritans simply believed and were saved. There is no record of anyone, not even the Samaritan woman herself, asking Jesus to be saved. They were all saved simply because they BELIEVED on the only begotten Son of God, the Christ. What saith the Scripture? **John 20:31, "But these are written, *that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and *that believing ye might have life* through his name."** BELIEVE! BELIEVE! BELIEVE!

I fully agree with my ministry friend, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, who said:

> "Salvation is one thing and service is another, and never the two goes together. No man is saved because he serves, and no man has to serve because he is saved. Gotta keep them separate. And if you don't do it, the Scriptures will be confusing to you. You'll not rightly divide what God has to say." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [4]"Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong"

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works,

must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [5]"Jesus Versus John MacArthur"

Yes, Bravo! Amen and amen! Salvation is WITHOUT WORKS!!!

Tragically, the major Bible colleges today have deteriorated into religious CULTS. I am talking about the [6]dangerous cult at Pensacola Christian College in Pensacola, Florida. I am talking about the [7]dangerous cult at Bob Jones University located in Greenville, South Carolina. Woe unto these demonic institutions that pervert God's simple plan of salvation, producing the next ungodly generation of theologically incompetent, unloving and impotent pastors.

Then there are dangerous religious cults like the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa, where incompetent fools like vice president Marty Herron (former incompetent senior pastor at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) preach the Devil's "

Repent of your sins

"

Lordship Salvation heresy, but they won't be honest to tell you that in their Statement of Faith. Like 99 % of other cults, they hide what they really believe behind a generic Statement of Faith intended to deceive new students. Marty Herron is a hardcore follower of infidel John MacArthur, a hellbound 5-point Calvinist devil. Dear reader, RUN away from anyone who tries to convince you that faith must produce works to be genuine.

One such [8]infidel is Pastor Chuck Phelps at the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana. Marty Herron is close friends with Chuck Phelps and has preached at his church cult, which is located a couple hundred miles away from the apostate college where he ruins young people's lives in Ankeny, Iowa. I am not trying to be unkind, I am exposing FALSE PROPHETS as the inspired Holy Bible commands believers to do (Titus 1:10-14). **Titus 1:13-14, "**

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply*, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, *that turn from the truth*.

" Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil that turns people away from THE TRUTH of a free grace Gospel taught in God's Word.

Dr. Mark G. Cambron Gets Repentance 100 % Correct

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [9]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach.

Here is what the Bible teaches, as explained by Dr. Cambron...

Repentance is necessary for salvation.

The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.

Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.

God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.

SOURCE: [10]The Cambron Institute

Boy, that sure is great Bible teaching!

Saving faith does not work. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. You contribute nothing to your salvation but the sin that made it necessary.

I am tired of corrupt pastors trampling upon the Gospel, adding unbiblical requirements that God doesn't require to get to Heaven. Whereas God only requires faith in His only begotten Son to be saved (John 20:31), wicked pastors will tell you to turn from your sinful ways, be willing to forsake the world, invite Christ into your life, become a Christ follower, ask Jesus into your heart, pray a prayer, et cetera. None of that stuff is required to be saved!

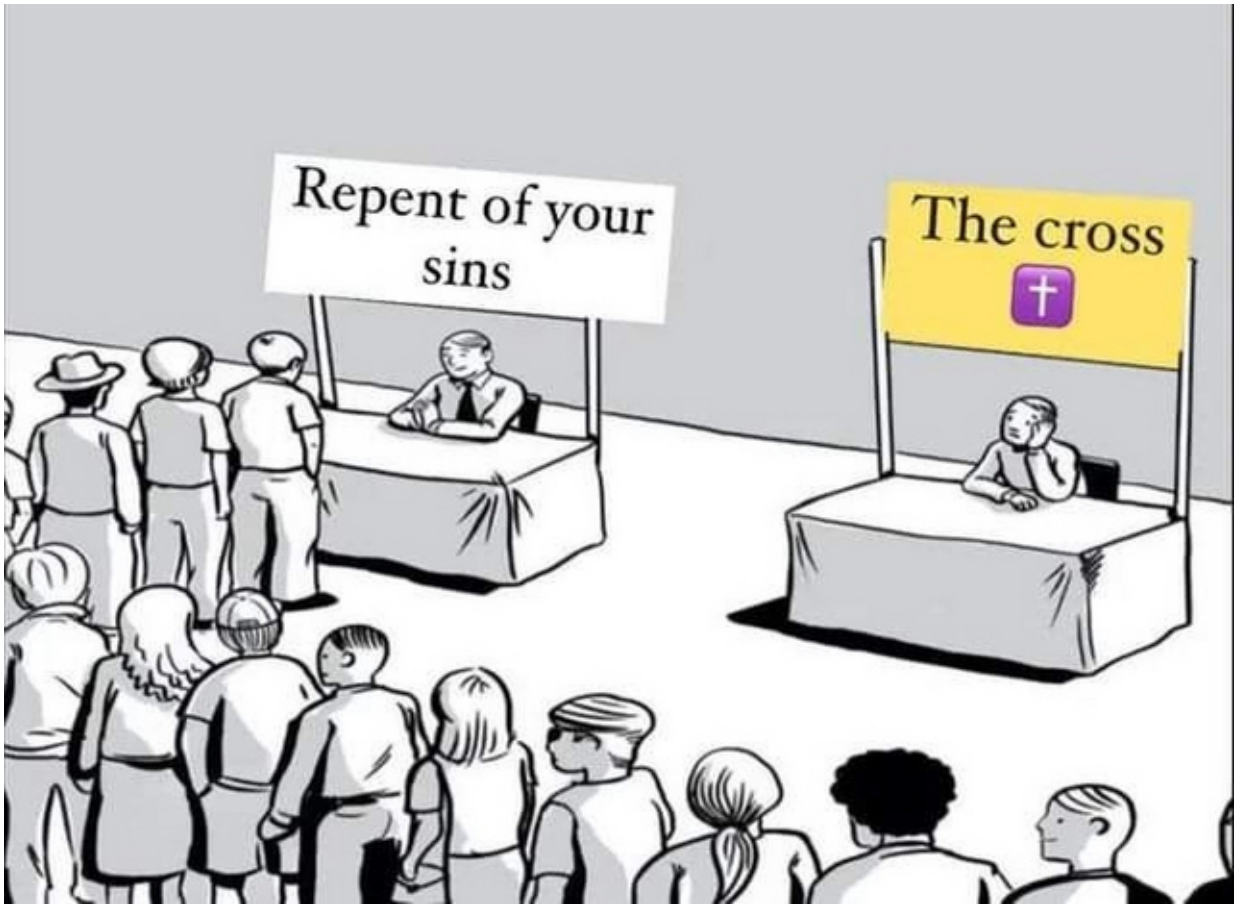

1. https://rumble.com/v6uw60z-matthew-12.html?e9s=src_v1_eh_cs
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/faith_does_not_work.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/justified_by_believing_only.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw
5. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
9. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
10. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEigEyOcI5x45SE3WhecjZXTtRJWzYKJ28amG1BEkXMpnEqWL2qA9tM9K4EMTSi7k3SbJDoVdDj0B81UYm9cNGeYD53x6mVFWn_-teR

6.6.20 Beware Of The Evils Of New Evangelicalism! (2025-06-19 09:35)

2nd Timothy 3:5, “Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.”

I found this post on Facebook this week by a fellow Independent Fundamental Baptist and thought it worthy to share...

⚠️ WARNING: A POTENTIALLY “UNPOPULAR” POST ⚠️

We are witnessing a pandemic of repackaged New Evangelicalism rising up within Christian fundamentalism—especially in the area of music over the past few years. [illegible]?

My wife and I are stunned at the direction some of our fellow fundamentalists have taken. It’s grieving and burdening. Anyone who truly knows us understands that I do not say this with some lofty spirit of condemnation. It is from a broken heart.

Why are fundamentalists embracing pop music, the heavy rhythms, and open rock-n-roll with Christian lyrics? Why are they dancing around dimly lit auditoriums like charismatics and losing their sensible inhibitions to “worship”? Why is there an absolute abandonment of separation and Biblical conviction? It is not praise. It is not purity. It is paganism. IT IS WRONG. “[illegible]” (I John 2:15. See also I Chronicles 5:25 & Psalm 106:35 & 39.)

THERE IS NOTHING “ANOINTED” OR “ADMIRABLE” IN EMULATING THE WORLD! If you believe there is, you have been deceived with strange fire. It is shameful and egregious to our Holy God.

May God give our generation of fundamentalists true Biblical [illegible] — [illegible] (Hebrews 5:12-15).

From the host of voices of those who saw its rise in the late 1960s into the 1970s and beyond, [illegible] born out of a compromised generation wanting to blend rock-n-roll with Christian lyrics.

This kind of music is NOT the direction of fundamentalism. It never has been and never should be. And we will not start accepting it or excusing it away now. Rock music can be hard or soft, fast or slow, loud or quiet, but it doesn’t change the fact that it’s still rock music. We should want NO PART of the Devil’s music of rebellion blended into our holy worship!

> **John 4:24 — “** [illegible]**.” That little word “must” is still in the Bible!**
>
> **Psalm 29:2 —** “[illegible]**.”**

Worship is not about us, it’s about the Lord. Let’s worship HIM how HE wants to be worshipped — not how WE want to worship Him and make Him accept it because it’s what WE want or like… “[illegible]” (Amos 5:23-24). [illegible]!

God is under no obligation to accept our worship no matter how special it might mean to us in the moment or sincere we are as we offer it. (Consider Cain!) Just because “that’s how you worship” doesn’t make it right. Just because “that’s how you worship” doesn’t mean God automatically approves it or accepts it. Just because “that’s how you worship” doesn’t make

it off-limits to public accountability (as you flaunt your new-found “liberty” on livestream for everyone to see you “evolving”).

What I’m concerned about even more is the men and ministries who will pander this compromise by turning a blind eye to it. (Maybe some are winking at it behind our backs?) I’m alarmed at how openly they cheerfully pat those who are compromising on the back (or link arms together with no apparent issue with the secular direction their “friends” are going!)

WHERE ARE THE WATCHMEN AND WARRIORS?? We need a generation that will take a clear, holy, bold, and loving stand for God! Before his transition to Glory over six years ago, my father warned me that these days within fundamentalism might come. (Oh, how I miss him!) “□□□, □□□ □□□□ □□□□□!!”

□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□.

With an open heart before God — is this (“repackaged New Evangelicalism”, worldly “Christian” rock-n-roll music, a lack of Biblical separation, and more) the direction you want to promote and point the next generation to? Are you okay with it?

□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□. Are these fundamentalists the same men they used to be 10-15 years ago? Are they starting to show their colors more and more of who they really are and what they truly believe? You MUST ask yourself if you are going that direction.
BE CAREFUL, MY FRIEND:

> First comes □□□□□□□□□□.
> Then □□□□□□□□□□□.
> Then □□□□□□□□□□□□□.

I Corinthians 15:33 — “□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□: □□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□.”

> Having said all this, I am immensely thankful for the host of men and churches across this nation who refuse to bow their knee to Baal. I praise God for you! STAY IN THE FIGHT! May the Lord continue to greatly bless your faithfulness to Him and your fire for Heaven’s holiness! Keep standing. Don’t compromise. □□ □□ □□□□□□!!

6.6.21 Damned If You Do, Damned If You Don’t (2025-06-20 11:15)

Matthew 11:16-19, “But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows, And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented. For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil. The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children.”

Jesus said that people are like children (and they sure are). It doesn't matter what you do, people will still find fault to criticize you!

No matter what you do, they will criticize you for something. This is the way of the wicked world (1st John 5:19). Jesus warned believers

that if we belong to Christ the world will hate us.

John 15:19, "If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you."

The world hates Christians because they really hate Jesus. **John 7:7,**

"The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil."

In our text passage of inspired Scripture, Jesus points out that John the Baptist lived a reclusive life in the Wilderness and refused to attend banquets, weddings and social gatherings. So, wicked people wrongly accused John of having a devil. Yet, Jesus did attend wedding feasts and banquets, and the same wicked people called him a glutton and a drunk. This is so typical of people. What Jesus said about the people of His town 2,000 years ago could likewise be said about many Americans today. People can be so rotten!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was right that there's a difference between someone merely having a bad day who says something critical, versus someone who is in a state of being critical all the time. I don't know about you, but I avoid critical people. I am a happy person (despite my constant neck pain and miseries) in Christ, and I try to avoid negative people in my personal life. There's enough negativity already present in society without adding to it. To some people, the glass is always half empty instead of half full. To be honest, I don't hang around friends. I am a loner and I like it that way. I am a private person and reclusive by nature.

I admit that there were painful years of my life that were worse than death, and I just wanted to die (2nd Corinthians 1:8). I was discouraged and when I went to visit local churches on Guam, I was driven away and horribly mistreated by wicked uncaring pastors. I speak of the self-righteous Agana Heights Baptist Church, and the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. When I moved to Pensacola in 2021, I was shunned and banned from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Their wicked pastors threw me under the bus for trying to help them, when I showed them that [1]their preaching of Lordship Salvation at PCC is unbiblical. God will be their Judge!

I know the pain of seeing people walk away from me, afraid to even talk to me because of malicious slander they heard about me from an ungodly person. David in the Old Testament knew that horrible lonely feeling. **Psalms 31:11, "I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours, and *a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me*."** I know that awful feeling of rejection, seeing acquaintances avoid me because of disparaging gossip they had heard about me. Remember, the Devil is **"the accuser of the brethren"** (Revelation 12:10b). When you accuse, condemn and criticize someone else, you are filling the role of Satan!

I learned a very long time ago, that God's opinion is the only one I need to be concerned about. I do care what other people think, but only how it reflects on my relationship with God.

For example: I want to be honest in all my dealings with others because I want God to be glorified by my life as a Christian. I care what God thinks. I don't care what other people think

about me, nor do I regard what they have to say that is critical. I only care about making sure that I glorify God in my spirit, soul and body, which belong to Christ, and Christ belongs to God.

1st Corinthians 3:23, "And ye are Christ's; and Christ is God's." That is a beautiful truth!

1st Corinthians 6:20,

"For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. " That

"

price

"

is the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19).

In this world, we are *damned if we do* and *damned if we don't*, as far as the heathen world is concerned. When you are a Christian, the whole world is waiting for you to fall. Remember that! Thankfully, God's opinion of us is all that matters. This is why David could pray in **Psalms 51:4, "*Against thee, thee only, have I sinned*, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest."** Dear reader, if you have been born again through faith alone in the Lamb of God, Jesus, then your sins have been separated from you as far as the east is from the west the Bible says. **Psalms 103:12, "As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us."** You see friend, you can only travel so far north until you'll be headed south (and vice versa). But you can travel east forever and never be going west again (and vice versa). East and west never meet! Likewise, once saved always saved!!!

Jesus Himself acknowledged the childishness of many adults, who will find fault in us as His sheep no matter what we do or don't do, and no matter what we say or don't say, et cetera. So, let us focus on only pleasing our heavenly Father. It's not what others say about you that matters; but rather, what God knows about you. **Revelation 4:11, "**

Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: *for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created*.

" Jesus created all things. That is, Jesus made the universe and all therein and beyond. We were all created to please God, not man.

Yet, how often do we see people living to try to make others happy, to no avail. Dear reader, you cannot make people happy! The same people who praise you today may crucify you tomorrow! When Jesus rode into Jerusalem on a donkey, the people cried out:

"Blessed is He that cometh in the name of the Lord." But just one week later we hear the people crying out: *"Crucify Him! Crucify Him! His blood be upon us and our children!"* **Matthew 11:16a, "But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets..."**

You'll never win by trying to impress, please and satisfy people. That is why our goal in life ought to be to please God alone. When people unjustly slander and criticize me as a Bible preacher, and tear down the fundamentalist preachers that I love,

I leave it in the Lord's hands for judgment.

For example: I recently in April of 2025 had an unpleasant interaction with a younger foolish new-evangelical Baptist pastor in Pensacola, who wrongly accused Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) of having a sexually filthy mind. No, that young pastor is an idiot! You see, the truth is that the young pastor's wife wears sexy tight pants in public, so he is a low-standards hen-pecked husband who wickedly defends women wearing pants in public. Dr. Hyles was a godly HIGH STANDARDS preacher, which is why so many worldly pastors despise him! That young pastor is a darn fool and not worthy to shine Brother Hyles' shoes! It is a sin for any Christian woman to wear sexy tight pants (or any type of immodest clothing) in public.

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be all the praise, credit and glory (John 15:1-5).

[2]

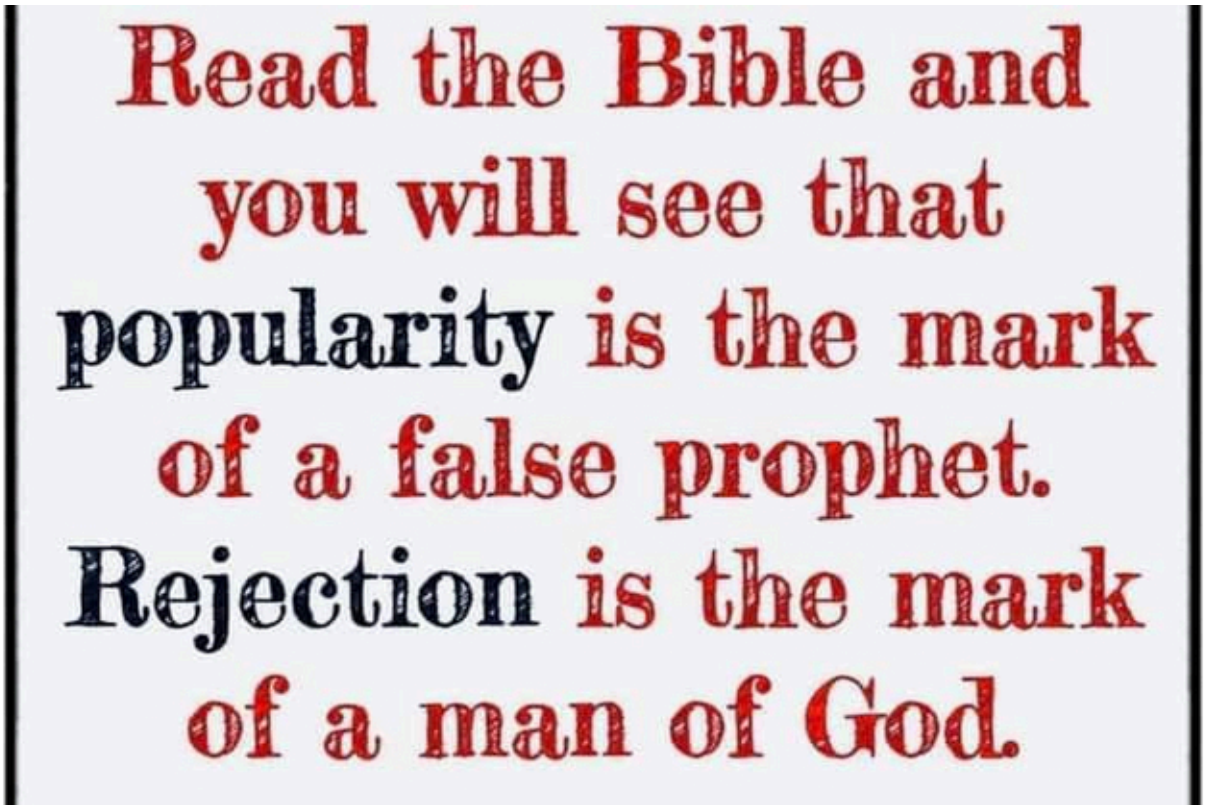

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEioNTwyja3hmaxqdO6KepUhyphenhyphenDTgoaPDMWMXfkaWe3uQVcfgJQedWTp2V2mFFKst2GPelJizOCLl_GkalOL4jzK_37MaA

6.6.22 Avoid The New Evangelical "Family Baptist Church" In Pensacola (2025-06-22 11:55)

Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

I attended the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola from one week before their revival in October of 2021, until June 22, 2025, on which Sunday when we arrived me and my wife (me and my

former got remarried on May 2nd, 2025) were horribly told that we are no longer welcomed at their church. The issue is that I am a fundamentalist Baptist preacher, and Pastor Brad Moffett and his rude insulting father are both shameful new evangelical pastors, and they sinfully despise my fundamentalist Bible preaching. I humbly know that God is on my side, because I am telling THE TRUTH!

The people of the church grew on me over time, since 2021, and I still love them and will miss them. I love the pastor and his family too with Christ's love. I had never spoken one word of criticism against the pastor, his family, nor any member of their church while attending. I was a complete gentleman. The problems only started after April 30th, 2025, when Pastor Brad censured my website ministry, and he slandered Pastor Jack Hyles in his office. That was not wise! [1]You can read the full details here if you'd like.

However, that has all unfortunately changed due to the pastor's wife. I am an ordained Gospel preacher. By God's grace, I have faithfully built a website ministry since 2002. Due to my ministry's biblical stand on social media against women wearing pants in public, the pastor's wife (in my humble opinion) became perturbed at me and compelled her henpecked husband to kick me and my wife Alice out of their church. The pastor's wife recently wore tight pants to their Memorial Day church picnic, which me and my wife also attended. We didn't say one word to her about her pants, and we were friendly toward her, as we are toward everyone. It is not our place to condemn anyone. What the pastor's wife wears is not our concern. God is the only Judge (James 4:12).

Albeit, the pastor's wife came up a few feet in front of us and said to a young girl, "I like your shorts!," and then the pastor's wife walked away. Now, to be fair, we don't know her heart, but me and Alice both saw and heard what she said, and we believe it was deliberate to taunt me as a fundamentalist preacher. Only God and the pastor's wife know the truth, so we must leave the matter in the Lord's hands. The Pastor's wife fully knows who I am as a fundamentalist Bible preacher, and she fully knows my firm biblical stand against women wearing pants.

We sincerely feel it was disrespectful of her to make such a remark, having no regard for our fundamentalist Christian beliefs. My wife was wearing a full-length dress at the picnic, which is all she wears everywhere she goes. Regardless of the pastor's wife's intentions, it was horrible for the pastor's wife to encourage a young girl to wear immodest clothing. Every pastor's wife should be an example to the other women and girls in the church. By example she should set the highest standards of morality and modesty. Wearing a pair of pants is not modesty.

It is our humble opinion that they promote a false pretense of "love" in their church. They often talk about how much love they have in their church, but their actions speak much louder than their words. They kicked us out of their church without any warning. We drove into the parking lot, ready to sing and worship the Lord as we always do, but were instead met by the pastor's annoying rude father, who cold heartedly told us we were no longer welcome at Family Baptist Church. They didn't follow Matthew 18:15-17, they just kicked us out. Real great people, huh?

In our humble opinion they're running the church into the ground, one wounded person at a time. We have a right to our own opinion. We think it is shameful how church leadership has handled this whole matter.

Pastor Brad does not expose the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles. He wickedly promotes infidel Ken Ham's Answers-In-Genesis (who [2]teach the damnable Lordship Salvation heresy). Nor does Pastor Brad preach against sin. The church doesn't regularly go door to door soulwinning and has no scheduled time to witness (I've never seen any). I have heard Pastor Brad promote John Calvin, John Piper and Franklin Graham in his sermons—all unsaved Lordship Salvation false prophets!

The pastors falsely teach that to get to Heaven you must, "Repent of your sins," which is nowhere taught in the inspired King James Bible. The Bible simply says to "believe on the Lord Jesus Christ" (John 20:31; Acts 16:30-31). Bible repentance for salvation is a change of mind, not a change of behavior. The only sin that can prevent you from going to Heaven in unbelief, so that is the only sin you need to *change your mind* about to be saved.

When we met with Pastor Brad in his office on April 30th, he wickedly slandered Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), falsely accusing him of having a carnal mind, because in a sermon Dr. Hyles made the accurate statement: “I don’t have a dirty mind, I have a man’s mind.” Brother Hyles was absolutely right! You females have no idea what goes on in a man’s mind, when you wear pants that reveal the shape of your thighs and buttocks to him. Pastor Brad denies that men are wired differently than women in the way we think about sex, and he said that he’s not tempted to lust when he sees a woman wearing pants. Well, if that be true, then he is an abnormal man!

We need a revival of modesty in our churches today in America! The attire of the heathen world has no place in a local church. In the 19th century in the United States, you couldn’t find a woman wearing a pair of pants in public. Just because our ungodly culture has deteriorated in its moral values doesn’t mean that God has followed them. I think it is shameful for any professed Christian woman to wear pants, halter tops, bikinis, Spandex or other immodest clothing in public.

In my humble opinion, Pastor Brad and his family are serving God their own way instead of the Lord’s way, hindering the work of Jesus Christ.

We’ll see how God feels about pastor’s wives who wear pants at the Judgment Seat of Christ. I know that the dear Lord is proud of me for taking an uncompromising stand against immodesty. No topic has caused more anger against this fundamentalist Bible preacher, than my Bible preaching against women wearing pants. 1st Timothy 2:9 is the only passage of Scripture that I need to validate my preaching with the Holy Bible. My Bible preaching will be vindicated when we all answer to God in eternity. Shame on Pastor Brad and his wife, and his rude insulting father. God will not be mocked (Galatians 6:7).

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

RIGHT MORALS MATTER!

THE WAY YOU TREAT PEOPLE MATTERS!

I am so sick and tired of being mistreated, shunned, slandered, hated, despised, scolded, ostracized and kicked out of ungodly corrupt churches by wicked pastors, for TELLING THE TRUTH!!!

I have kept my mouth shut all these years, because I don’t believe in causing trouble in the church that I attend, but now that they have kicked us out, I am SPEAKING UP!!! The Devil wants us to SHUT UP, but God wants us to SPEAK UP! I have something to say!!!



1. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/family_baptist_church-the_truth.htm
2. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU?si=0opSvQMyOF3w6O1c
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiKatxk9frcZRZ7mAxOwgA3Eknf5tPuDSoQNPt8d0vK2IJBXdRIRHLdjx3uIjp-y8p46e6Q_caTuExi4DARmYjvtk1FKDjaT0OZ3rH

6.6.23 The Ungodly Family Baptist Church In Pensacola (2025-06-23 17:15)

Jeremiah 10:21, “For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.”

Jeremiah 12:10, “Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.”

The Bible curses Pastor Brad Moffett and his wicked father Bobby Moffett for preaching another Gospel. What saith the Scripture? ...

> Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.”

In their official Statement of Faith, the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola requires that to get to Heaven, you must: “Repent of your sins.” Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible will you find those words, nor anything similar. Turning from your sinful ways (or being willing to turn away from sinning) is simply not part of the Gospel of free grace!!!

You won’t shut me up!

> “Salvation can only be evidenced by works, if works are required to be saved.” — Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “[1]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong!”

Me and Alice (my wife) were kicked out of Family Baptist Church in Pensacola yesterday on June 22, 2025. Someone read my comments on Facebook earlier in the week, in which without mentioning the pastor’s name or church, I justly called him an *idiot* for slandering Pastor Jack Hyles. It had been eating at my soul since April 30th when Pastor Brad Moffett slandered Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), falsely accusing him of being sexually immoral in his teachings and mind. Brad’s wicked words really hurt my feelings. So, it came out in my Facebook comments. You know how people love to get criticism back to others to ruin relationships. The father (Bobby Moffett) was abusive in his words yesterday, saying that he knew all the dirt on Jack Hyles. It made us sick! Those two are complete incompetent fools and have no business running any church.

When we drove into the church parking lot yesterday, the pastor’s father told us we were not welcome at their church anymore. When I asked him why, he wouldn’t answer. I asked him if it was over my comments on Facebook and he smirked with a Smart Ass look as if to say, "Gotcha." I asked what was wrong with him. I was half way out of my car already, so I told him off. I yelled, "Shame on you" multiple times. Several church members heard us arguing. I told him he had no right to scold me for preaching the truth that women shouldn’t wear pants. I said that he was only angry at me because his wife, and his son’s wife, wear pants. The he angrily threatened to call the police, so we calmly left. God will have to deal with them, because as my wife rightly said, they are stiffnecked.

I made a decision that I should have made a long time ago. That is, I will NEVER attend any church again that is wrong on repentance. In their Statement of Faith, Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, says to be saved you must "Repent of your sins." Knowing that has eaten away at my soul since 2021 when I started attending this church. They are really a cult. I am glad that pastor Brad performed our wedding and regret that this happened, but when he

slandered Brother Hyles he crossed a line, taking things way too far in his office. All because his slut for a wife is defying God by insisting on wearing her tight sexy pants in public. They drew first blood!

Anyway, I feel relieved that it's over. The tension is gone. I was torn between my love for the pastor and people of the church, and my love for sound doctrine and the Lord. I just wanted a church family where I could fit in quietly and be a blessing, but there can be no harmony between fundamentalists and new evangelicals. I cried when I got home yesterday, telling my wife that I just lost my church family of 3 1/2 years. It breaks my heart. But I knew when I criticized the pastor on Facebook, without mentioning his name or the church, that this could happen. I think deep in my soul I did want it to happen, to get the hell out of the accursed cult. The pastor promotes Ken Ham, who preaches Lordship Salvation. PCC invited and honored Ken Ham also. It is disgusting.

Anyway, this has been very difficult for me. Losing one's church family is very painful. I was really looking forward to their revival in September. I gave Mary, a 95 year old lady in the church, $95 for her 95th birthday. I was so much looking forward to giving her $96 on October 4th for her 96th birthday. I will miss Ron's loving hugs, an elderly man with two failed kidneys. I will miss my dear blind friend, Miss Lucretia. I will miss my many friends. In one swift decision, Pastor Brad and his wicked abusive father took away dozens of church friends that I loved, forever gone. That is so evil. Woe unto those wicked pastors on Judgment Day!

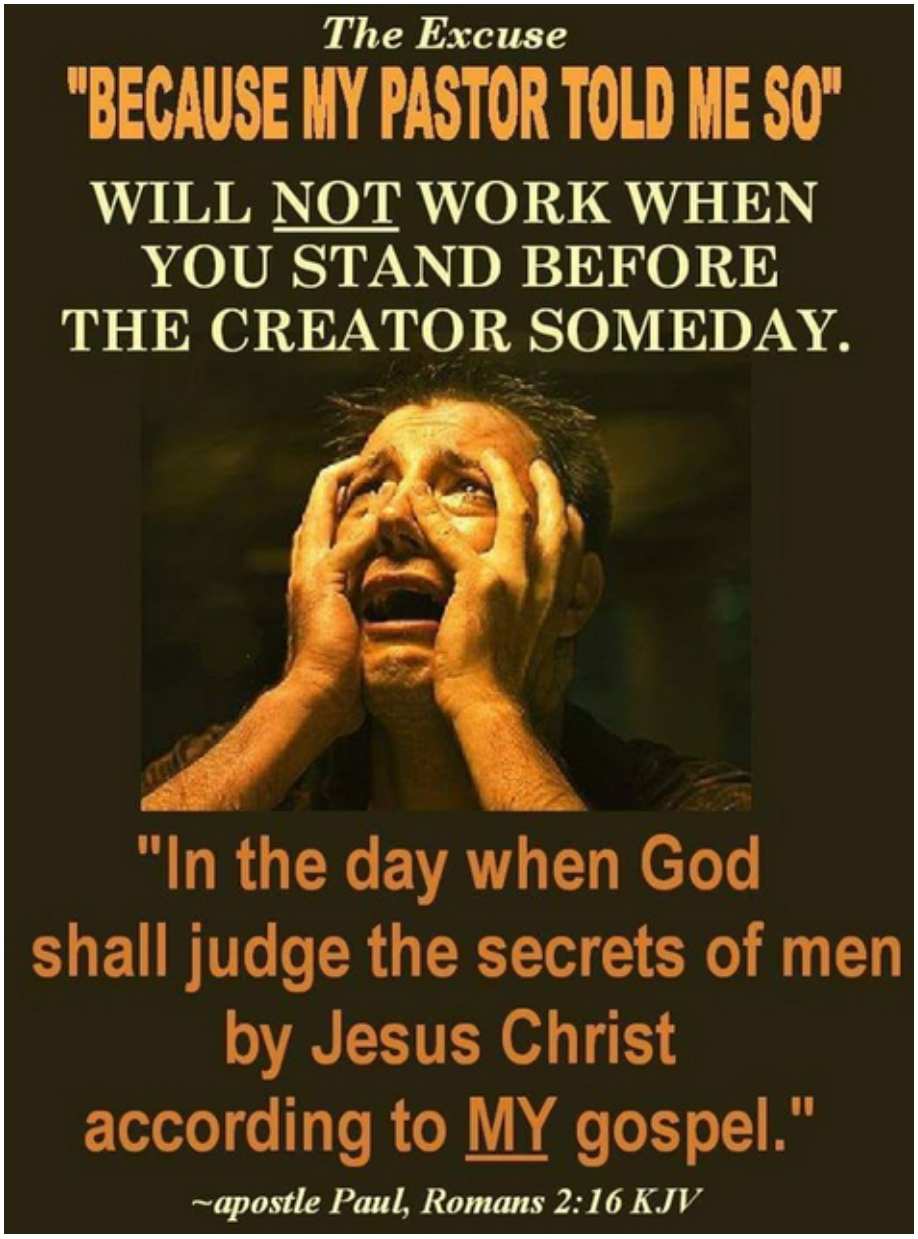

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiEX7YggCdUOKITM1zLZYcObpTrtZwpKOipWwN2ovAberWhXngpJOCAWSOO7wlw_Y2rTilfl3ylBAYbp8EZuam6oaYFkRWcgk-t7LG

6.6.24 Always Do The Right Thing (2025-06-23 18:21)



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhEAGKikXTOznLFxTiR8ExbOTEsFceniBAyrC2qdrA-_cDNzOAB1zqzlu9VnG58-scDnaoGpRhRKriZy1SnNZEOl6FfSqTphQkndTX

6.6.25 Very Few Pastors Today Are Faithful (2025-06-25 00:33)

Proverbs 20:6, "Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but *a faithful man* who can find?"

We've all heard proud pastors bragging about themselves. But the inspired Word of God challenges such claims, asking: Who is genuinely FAITHFUL? The Hebrew word for "faithful" here is *emun*, which refers to a trustworthy man. Many pastors will boast of their own ministry accomplishments, but they have dishonestly handled the Word of God, preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. Others utterly fail to love people with God's unconditional love. No pastor is faithful who preaches any another gospel than a free grace Gospel (Galatians 1:6-7).

Since I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola in 2021, I have visited and attended several local churches. What I have seen and heard is disturbing! Sadly, all of the churches I have visited are wrong on Bible repentance for salvation. Case in point is the ungodly Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, whose official Statement of Faith requires lost sinners to "

Repent of your sins

”

to get to Heaven. Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach to repent of your sins to be saved. Wicked religious men have added those words to the Holy Bible! **Proverbs 30:5-6,**

“Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.”

Woe be unto pastors’ Brad Moffett and his wicked father Bobby Moffett, who have polluted God’s simple plan of salvation by adding the additional requirement to “

Repent of your sins

” to the Gospel, poisoning the minds of the members of Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Those ungodly pastors do not care because they don’t truly love people. They are not faithful men! **Proverbs 20:6, “Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but *a faithful man* who can find?”**

Interestingly, the word

“

truth

”

is translated from the same Hebrew word *emun* in

Isaiah 26:2-3, “

Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth *the truth* may enter in.

Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

” A faithful man TELLS THE TRUTH! A faithful preacher TELLS THE TRUTH!

Proverbs 12:17, “

He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

” I am speaking THE TRUTH, which is why God is on my side. No one who teaches that you must turn from sinning to be saved is faithful to God.



Jonah 3:10, "And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."

Turning from one's sins is a WORK! Beware of any preacher who tells you to "

repent of your sins

"

to get to Heaven, because that is not what the inspired King James Bible teaches. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life." Over and over in the inspired Scripture we are taught simply to BELIEVE ON JESUS CHRIST to be saved, nothing more. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "**

For *if we believe* that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

" There is no mention of repenting from your sin, nor being willing to turn from sin, to be saved. It may sound real good, reasonable and religious to

"

repent of your sins

"

to get to Heaven, but it is totally unscriptural.

Cursed is the wicked pastor who lies to a church congregation. **Galatians 1:8, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we**

have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*." Woe unto the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, which merged with the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in 2017. They have much blood upon their hands for corrupting God's simple plan of salvation. The Gospel is not an obscure subject in the Holy Bible. 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 clearly defines "the Gospel" for us as: Jesus' ***death*** on the cross, ***burial*** and bodily ***resurrection*** the third day. Repenting of one's sinful ways is NOT a part of the Gospel of free grace!!! Evil men made that up!

The inspired Holy Scripture teaches us not to praise our self. I cannot say that I am a faithful man, only others can make that claim. When someone compliments me by telling me, "

You're a good man,

"

it means something to me. What man wouldn't want to be deemed a good man?

Proverbs 27:2, "Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips." My heart's desire is for God to call me a faithful man.

Galatians 3:9, "

So then they which be of faith are blessed with *faithful Abraham*.

" I cannot think of a greater compliment than for God to call a man

"

faithful.

" That is so beautiful.

We desperately need more pastors today who care. A pastor who walks closely with God WILL CARE about truth, ethics (doing the right thing), righteousness and people. It is tragic when someone can attend a church for years, and feel like no one cares if they leave and never come back. It is disgraceful, showing the woeful lack of love and compassion of pastors.

Tragically, that is how I sadly felt at the wicked Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. Even after attending the church for 45 months, I and my wife were told that we were not welcomed anymore because of my fundamentalist Bible preaching on social media. Their wicked pastors despised my preaching against women wearing pants in public. They despise Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), who is my hero and mentor of the Christian faith. I have no regrets!

Kindly said, pastors' Brad Moffett and his Smart Alecky wicked father are arrogant fools. They preach another gospel, not the true Gospel which the Apostle Paul received directly from Jesus (Galatians 1:12, 15:1-6). **Proverbs 20:6, "Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but *a faithful man* who can find?"**

When Pastor Bobby Moffett told us in June of 2025 that we are no longer welcomed at Family Baptist Church, he had a wicked Smart Ass smirk on his face. A genuine man of God would have shed tears! In the 45 months that I attended their church, not once did I ever see church leadership shed a single tear for anyone. There is no love in the church! They falsely claim to have "love," which psychologically tricks people to think there is love; but when you step back and closely examine the church, it is blatant to see the woeful lack of God's Holy Spirit and His love in the place. There is no love for hurting people! The shameful pastors of Family Baptist Church didn't even bother to try to talk with us before kicking me and my wife out, they just did it. Our 45 months of attending their church meant ABSOLUTELY NOTHING to them, which is very sinful. What rotten incompetent pastors!!!

At Family Baptist Church in Pensacola they merely play church from week to week, going through the motions, coldheartedly serving their bellies instead of Christ.

Romans 16:17-18, “

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. *For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple*.” The only small amount of good deeds that the church does is for show. The fact that they couldn’t care less who leaves evidences what I say. SHAME on that wicked church!!! The church members are also guilty, since they support their wicked incompetent pastors who don’t care (2nd John 1:11). **Proverbs 20:6, “Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but *a faithful man* who can find?”**

Right doctrine matters! The way that we treat others matters! It’s not okay to ignore people who attend your church for years, as if they were going to McDonald’s. Sadly, that is how pastors mistreat people. I saw Pastor Brad Moffett in 2023 kick a dear elderly man (Tom, who is 47 years older than him) out of the church. What was his horrible offense? Tom told Brad THE TRUTH that he should be warning people about Satan’s corrupt Bible revisions. Brad was highly offended and shewed Tom the exit door, telling him to leave. Tom missed his friends at Family Baptist Church, so he apologized and begged to come back, but Pastor Brad threatened to call the police if he stepped foot onto the church parking lot. What an evil pastor! You see, the pastors of Family Baptist Church know that they are wrong, but they don’t care, so they choose rather to wickedly ban truth-tellers like Tom and me. Me, and my good ministry friend Tom, WILL BE vindicated by God on Judgment Day, when the Lord punishes Brad and Bobby Moffett for their stiffnecked pride and wicked rejection of the truth.

[2] PAYDAY SOMEDAY!!!
(Pastor R.G. Lee, 1886-1978)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3M6siycAgXrIWbcy6ylxyRIVcD_aUObkhQcikq4Rbu6-f_Q7ftOUAov0p3T9EQLJzeT4Ur48vgp8p6-rRJE-i06Jq4EaLXmmC7do
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20R%20G%20Lee/payday.mp3

6.6.26 Pastor Brad Moffett Is Very Wrong About Modesty (2025-06-26 08:40)

1st Timothy 2:9-13, “

In like manner also, *that women adorn themselves in modest apparel*, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence. For Adam was first formed, then Eve.”

Titus 2:4-5, “

That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

”

The word “

chaste

”

in Titus 2:5 comes from a very interesting Greek word *hagnos, which according to Strong’s Concordance* means

“

properly clean, that is, (figuratively) innocent, modest, perfect: - chaste, clean, pure.

” Chaste means that when a woman wears a long dress, no one can question the modesty of her clothing. She is above reproach! She appears perfect and innocent! However, when a woman wears a pair of pants, her clothing is absolutely questionable. She is not above reproach, which is exactly why me and the pastors at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola are battling right now over the issue of MODESTY!

I had attended the Family Baptist Church at 5454 W. Mobile Highway in Pensacola for 45 months, from 2021 to 2025. Me and my former wife were remarried at Family Baptist Church on May 2nd, 2025. I am very grateful to Pastor Bradley Moffett for performing our wedding. I love the guy on a personal level, but kindly said, he is a lousy pastor.

Pastor Brad horribly disrespected me and Alice on April 30th, when we were invited into his office for marriage counseling. When we arrived at 10 am on Wednesday, April 30th, for marriage counseling, Pastor Brad censured my ministry websites instead. We were sad. I won’t repeat the whole story, but [1]here it is if you’d like to read the details of what happened.

Our pastor had several dozen web pages printed out on his desk from my ministry websites. He brought up several issues about my fundamentalist Bible preaching, the last one being modesty. He took issue with my article titled, “[2]Why A Christian Lady Ought Not Wear Pants.” He also took issue with Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) for saying: “I don’t have a dirty mind, I have a man’s mind.” There is absolutely nothing wrong with what Dr. Hyles said. Brother Hyles essentially teaches the same thing in [3]this awesome excerpt from his sermon “

[4]Miniskirts In Light Of The Bible.

” Pastor Hyles is right that any HONEST man

KNOWS what a woman’s body does to a man’s mind.

Pastor Brad is not being honest with himself. Men are at war with the flesh...

> **1st Peter 2:11-12, “Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, *abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul*; Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.”**

The inspired Holy Bible calls fleshly lusts “

a war

”

in a man’s mind. According to Pastor Moffett, since a Spirit-filled Christian man won’t lust upon an immodestly clothed woman, it shouldn’t even be an issue how a woman is dressed. He used this line of reasoning to slander Pastor Jack Hyles, claiming that if Dr. Hyles had a man’s mind

that was tempted to think dirty, it was only because Brother Hyles was carnally-minded and not walking in the Holy Spirit. I disrespect Pastor Brad for slandering Brother Hyles!

No healthy red-blooded man who sees a woman in a pair of pants is thinking about singing "Amazing Grace." And you know it! Shame on Brad Moffett for sinfully defending his wife's pants! Get right with God!

Pastor Brad is very wrong and dishonest to deny that men are tempted visually when they see a woman in pants or other immodest attire. **Proverbs 7:10,**

"And, behold, there met him a woman with *the attire of an harlot*, and subtil of heart." The very fact that a woman would wear the attire of an harlot to seduce a man proves that Pastor Hyles is absolutely right!

Granted, there is much controversy over what is considered "the attire of an harlot." There is much debate over what is meant by the words "modest apparel" in 1st Timothy 2:9. To me and any other true fundamentalist Bible-believing Christian, a pair of pants on a woman is definitely NOT "modest" attire. And yes, as far as I am concerned, a woman wearing a pair of even remotely snug pants would be "the attire of an harlot." If you can see the shape of her thighs and buttocks, it is the attire of an harlot per Isaiah 47:1-3.

[5]Pastor Jack Hyles Preaches On Modesty

Although in the preceding sermon excerpt Dr. Hyles is addressing miniskirts, the same exact moral principles apply to pants, halter tops, Spandex, leggings and other immodest women's clothing. In my humble opinion, Pastor Brad couldn't be more wrong in this important matter of women not wearing pants. Sadly, his wife loves to wear her immodest pants in public, and it is shameful. The pastor's wife should be the one female in the church who sets the HIGHEST STANDARDS of modest attire for the women and girls. The heathen world's LOW STANDARDS don't belong in a local New Testament church.

I love my wife! She has never wore a pair of pants in her entire life. She wears nothing but full-length dresses everywhere she goes, and I applaud her! And by the way, so does the good Lord. Pastor Brad tried to defend his wife's pants by saying that no one loves Jesus anymore than she does. That simply cannot be true! No Christian woman who wears immodest clothing in public, can, nor should be compared to a lady who always wears full-length dresses in public. It is very clear which woman truly loves Jesus the most. No, his wife NOT love Jesus as much as anyone else! That is my humble honest opinion as a Bible preacher.

Shame on Brad and his wife, and his parents, for bringing the world into the church. I never spoke a word about this matter while at Family Baptist Church, because it was none of my business what people wear. And truthfully, I couldn't care less what people wear! But when Pastor Brad invited me and my wife Alice into his office on April 30th, 2025, for marriage counseling, but chose to instead censure my website ministry, he opened s Pandora's Box.

In his office, Pastor Brad made a fuss over my Bible preaching against women wearing pants. In the process, he slandered Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), in an attempt to convince me that me and Brother Hyles are wrong that Christian women shouldn't wear pants. What was I supposed to do, let the matter go as a fundamentalist Bible preacher? I didn't pick this fight, it came to us. Me and Alice had thought we were going to receive marriage counseling, not be insulted and have our feelings hurt because the pastor wanted to defend his wife's pants.

As I have said before, I couldn't care less who wears pants in their church, it's none of my business; but their foolish pastor attacked me and my ministry on April 30th, and wickedly slandered Pastor Jack Hyles, who (contrary to Pastor Brad's horrible accusations) did NOT teach anything that caused hundreds of church families to go into sexual immorality, crime and sin.

How dare him say such things! When I asked Brad what things he was talking about, he said that he didn't want to get into it. What a wicked pastor! **Proverbs 17:4, " A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue."**

I WILL DEFEND DR. HYLES' GOOD NAME!!! The Moffett family should be ashamed of themselves and beg God to forgive them. If they were right with God, they'd apologize to me and Alice, but they haven't. God is our witness and defender! I will go to seed in this matter that Christian women ought not wear pants. [6]I won't stop preaching against women wearing pants and other immodest clothing in public! The only reason why the pastor's wife and the other women in the church are wearing pants is because everyone else does it. Today's Christian women who wear pants are following the heathen world. **Jeremiah 10:2a, "**

Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen...

"

In the year 1900 in the United States, you couldn't have found a woman in public wearing a pair of pants. They still had a sense of decency and high moral standards back then, which no longer exists in America. Between Hugh Hefner's wicked *Playboy* filth which began in 1953, and the miniskirt trend which began in 1964, our country has lost its way concerning decency. There has been a definite correlation between women's clothing standards, sexual promiscuity in society and the demonic abortion industry.

Pastor Brad challenged me in his office to show him a Bible verse which says it is a sin for a woman to wear pants. 1st Timothy 2:9 is all any God-fearing woman needs to convince her to dress modestly. But even it it weren't a sin for a female to wear pants, why would a child of God still want to wear such attire that is going to make it harder for men to think and live right? The Moffett family need to sit down and listen to Pastor Jack Hyles preach [7]this truthful sermon about women and modesty. The pastors of America and their wives should be raising the moral standards higher, not bringing them lower.

In my humble opinion, the pastors of Family Baptist Church in Pensacola do not love God, truth or righteousness! They need a genuine man of God for a pastor. In this powerful sermon excerpt, [8]Pastor Jack Hyles explains from Isaiah 47:1-3 that a "whore" uncovers her thighs. When a woman wears pants she is revealing the shape of her thighs to men. The fashions of London are started in Hell and promoted in Paris!

Dr. Hyles [9]explains in this same sermon excerpt from Isaiah 47:1-3 that a "whore" uncovers her thighs. When a woman wears snug pants, the shape of her thighs are revealed. MEN SEE THAT! I am so sick and tired of henpecked husbands and pastors and their wicked wives getting angry at fundamentalist preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles and me for TELLING THE TRUTH about modesty. Ladies and gentlemen, we need a revival of old fashioned decency in America!!! I won't shut up! I won't be quiet! I won't go away! I won't let it go!

When I attended the church's Memorial Day picnic at Lillian Recreational Reserve in Alabama in 2025, I and my wife sat down at one of their picnic tables to eat. We had seen right away that the pastor's wife was wearing immodest pants! Both me and Alice were nothing but kind and friendly toward her, greeting her with smiles. Alice said that the pastor's wife ignored her. No doubt the pastor's wife felt convicted when she saw my wife's full-length dress, and she was wearing pants. I humbly think that the pastor and his rebellious wife KNOW that it is wrong for a woman to wear pants!!!

We treat everybody with respect because we love people. It is not our place to condemn any woman for wearing pants, nor for anything else. Me and my wife are just two older struggling sinners. It is only by God's grace that we are saved. We were both saved at age 13. God's imputed righteousness by faith alone is the only righteousness we have (Philippians 3:9).

Something Wicked That The Pastor's Wife Did

As we were eating at the church picnic, the pastor's wife shamefully came over and said to a young girl sitting next to us, "I like your shorts!" The pastor's wife should be greatly ashamed of herself! I am fully convinced, and so is my wife, that the pastor's wife did it on purpose to mock us. She fully knows that I am a fundamentalist Bible preacher. She fully knows where I strongly stand on the issue of females wearing pants and shorts in public. You are a dishonest fool if you believe for one second that the pastor's wife innocently came up 3 feet in front of us, complimented a young girl on her "nice shorts," and then just walked away. Only God and the pastor's wife know the truth.

Regardless of whether the pastor's wife did it to taunt us (and we are fully convinced that she did), that was a wicked thing to say to a young girl who is dressed immodestly.

We should be raising a generation of modest girls who want to be decent, to be pure on their wedding day, not encourage them to dress like hoochie mamas! I know that I am right in this important matter of modesty. History proves me correct.

Pastor Brad in his office on April 30th was literally bringing up the fact that Scottish men wear kilts, in a lame attempt to defend his wife wearing pants. He was trying to counter **Deuteronomy 22:5, "The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God."** Then Pastor Brad tried to dismiss this Old Testament passage as being a mere ceremonial law that cannot be applied to women in modern times. I dread wicked neo-evangelicals pastors! I really do. They just won't do the right thing.

For speaking out against immodesty, me and Alice were told by the pastor's verbally abusive father on June 22, 2025, to never to return to Family Baptist Church. They could have simply sent us an e-mail, but instead they wasted our time driving down to the church, which was terrible. They never bothered to talk with us first, as Matthew 18:15 teaches, they just kicked us out of our church family. Great Christians huh?

You can get mad at me all you want. For the 45 months that I attended Family Baptist Church I was quiet, but now I will be loud. Somebody needs to pay attention and get upset. If you're not upset, you're not paying attention!

> "The world will go to Hell unless somebody is authoritative!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[10]I Shall Not Be Moved"

It is wrong for women to wear pants, miniskirts, halter tops, Spandex, bikinis, shorts and other immodest clothing in public. I know that 99 % of you likely won't agree with my Bible preaching, which just shows how adjusted to this heathen world you've become. I am being your friend.

Pastor Jack Hyles was absolutely right that the only reason why women wear pants today is because nearly everybody else is doing it too. But that doesn't make it right! As I mentioned earlier, in the year 1900 you couldn't find a woman wearing a pair of pants in public. We still had decency in society. Business closed their storefront shades on Sundays, so that people couldn't window-shop. People still feared and regarded their Creator.

In 2025, nearly every business is shamefully open on Sundays. It is rare to find a woman who wears a full-length dress anymore. Folks, God hasn't changed in a century, society has. In 1962 homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states, but as of 2015 same sex perversion is legal in all 50 states. God hasn't changed. The inspired King James Bible hasn't changed. Heathen society has changed! Even though Roe vs. Wade (1973) was overturned after 49

years in 2022, there were still over one million abortions in 2023 and again in 2024. Woe unto America. I am sick and tired of hearing ungodly Americans sing, “God Bless America!” Don’t you think it’s about time that we start singing, “May America Bless God!”

Dr. Hyles is right when he says that sailors living on a military base don’t have pin-up photos of women wearing long modest dresses, they have pin-ups of women clothed immodestly to lust upon. They have [11]pin-ups of women wearing pants! It is very dishonest for Pastor Brad Moffett to defend women wearing pants. The inspired Holy Bible condemns a woman wearing pants because it is not modest attire, it is the attire of an harlot (Proverbs 7:10). I am not against mixed bathing, I am against mixed nudity! We need a whole new generation of Bible preachers who raise the standards high! Shame on any Baptist pastor who sets the standards low for morality. I am being your good friend to tell you THE TRUTH!

We All Have To Give Account Someday To God

Dear reader, what are you going to do with the inspired Holy Bible? It’s not the pants that are sinful, it’s the showing of the thighs and buttocks in public! I heard a fool recently say that pants are actually more modest than a skirt, because if young girls are playing sometimes their skirts lift up. Do you see what they’re trying to do? They’re trying to justify the norm with extremes. They’re twisting things around to justify their sin. It all boils down to one thing: Are you willing to be different than what you know is the right thing to do?

Women who wear pants don’t want others to think they are a good Christian. They don’t want to be different. They want to fit in with everybody else in the world. The don’t want to be outside the gate with Jesus. They don’t want to suffer reproach for the name of Jesus. So, they just follow the herd, dressing like heathen worldly women do. We need a revival of decency and modesty in our homes and churches! What’s the use of having an annual church revival, if decency and morality are not emphasized?

It will be a cold day in Hell before my godly wife ever compliments a young girl on her “

nice shorts.

”

That is because my wife truly does love Jesus. I have no doubt whatsoever, and I’ve had numerous people suggest the same thing to me, that it was the wicked pastor’s wife who pressured her husband to make an issue of my preaching against women wearing pants, and to ultimately kick me and Alice out of the Family Baptist Church. That is just my humble opinion. I don’t hate the pastor’s wife, but I feel like she hates me. On numerous occasions over the past few years, she has given me the evil eye at church. I’ve always wondered why and now I know. The issue was over her sinful choice to wear pants, and my truthful website ministry that exposes it as sin!

Pastor Hyles is right that to lose something in the will of God is to find something better. I know in my heart that I did THE RIGHT THING! Worldly Christians today are more upset over exposing evil than they are over the evil itself. Dear reader, I do not believe there is any such thing as a

“

good Christian.

”

That being said, we should at least want to be good Christians. Why set the standards low? Why set a worldly example for the young girls and women? I know as sure as I am saved that on Judgment Day

the chaste Christian ladies who wear dresses, culottes, skirts and skorts will come out on top!

[12]The Heathen World Knows What's Wrong With Women Wearing Pants

Woe unto the wicked pastor's wife, and woe unto the wicked henpecked pastor, who try to defend the sin of women wearing immodest pants in public.

I feel sorry for the people (sheep) at Family Baptist Church, because they are wallowing in lukewarmness and mediocrity. Their so-called "

church

"

for the past 12 years has languished as a wounded animal, failing to grow because their pastors refuse to lead the church to go door to door soulwinning. There is no preaching against sin. There is no contending for the Christian faith. The Devil's corrupt Bibles are not exposed. Lordship Salvation is not preached against. In my humble opinion, based on Revelation 3:15-17, that is not a true New Testament church.

When I met with Pastor Brad Moffett in his office on April 30th, 2025, he told me that he is not a fundamentalist. Sadly, then that makes him an ungodly neo-evangelical. Brad told me that he doesn't think we have an inspired perfect Holy Bible today. In my humble opinion, Brad has no business being a pastor anywhere! He defended some of the Devil's corrupt Bible perversions, specifically mentioning the [13]Modern English Version (MEV) as one of his favorites. Kindly said, I feel that he is incompetent as a church leader. That is simply my honest opinion as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. I earned my degree in Pastoral Theology at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). I graduated with honors on the Dean's List. I don't claim to be anything special. Quite the contrary, I am just an old broken sinner saved by God's undeserving grace.

The Heathen World Has No Place In The Church

Unbelievably, in their student handbook, Bob Jones University (BJU) in Greenville, South Carolina, hypocritically permits their female students to wear halter tops in public, but only if they wear a jacket and don't remove it. That is so foolish. What are the chances that a young lady will be too warm and need to remove her jacket, or need to remove her jacket for any one of a hundred reasons? That's like saying it's okay not to wear any clothes, just so long as you wear an overcoat and don't take it off. What a joke! BJU is no better than any other heathen university. And worst of all, BJU preaches the [14]damnable lie of Lordship Salvation.

Dear reader, we've got a bunch of ungodly neo-evangelicals ruining the churches today! As the church has become more worldly, so has the world become more churchy! When they kicked me and Alice out of their church on June 22, 2025, they vicariously kicked out Jesus! In one angry decision to appease their personal grudge, they took away our dozens of friends and destroyed dozens of relationships which we built over 45 months, and they wickedly couldn't care less. Me and Alice humbly believe that there will be consequences from God because of their actions, which in the years to come they will realize. The Lord will not be mocked. We did nothing wrong. In our Christian opinion, God will not let them get away with what they did to hurt Tom and Sharon, me and Alice, Bobby across the street, Lucretia and many others.

My faithful Bible preaching against women wearing pants will be vindicated. My faithful Bible preaching against their damnable heresy of "Repent of your sins"

to get to Heaven will be vindicated. My faithful preaching to [15]expose infidel Ken Ham and his corrupt Answers-In-Genesis garbage (which Pastor Brad promotes) will be vindicated. My website ministry since 2002 is the Lord's ministry, and I am His humble broken servant. I am a nobody, but Jesus is my blessed God and Savior, which makes me a somebody to Him as one of

His sheep. They can kick me and Tom out of their church, but they cannot escape God's wrath. There is a woeful lack of love for people, truth and righteousness in most churches today.

God knows that I do not hate anybody. Quite the contrary, I love them all very much with Christ's love. But my love for God, truth and righteousness must come first. I heard [16]this beautiful sermon excerpt yesterday by Pastor Jack Hyles titled,

"

[17]Christ Died For God.

" Dr. Hyles said that he cried when people became angry at his hard preaching and left the church. He loved people and wanted to be loved, just as God wants to be loved (we are made in God's image). But Brother Hyles said that even though he wanted to be loved, he'd rather be right. I fully agree and share his feelings.

I don't enjoy fighting with pastors and churches, but as Kenny Rogers (1938-2020) sings in his popular song, "Coward Of The County"... "Sometimes you gotta fight when you're a man." They drew first blood. Me and Alice were invited in for marriage counseling, but Pastor Brad instead horribly attacked my website ministry, wickedly slandering Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). We were horrified and still are! What Brad Moffett did and said was wrong. He should have kept his word to give us marriage counseling, not censure my website ministry instead.

Call me what you will, God is my defender. I will continue to STAND for modesty.

I will continue to

STAND for the free grace Gospel.

I will continue to

STAND for door to door soulwinning.

I will continue to

STAND for Bible preaching against sin.

I will continue to STAND against Operation Christmas Child (OCC) and their damnable Lordship Salvation that is included with every gift box.

I will continue to STAND against false prophets like Ken Ham, Billy and Franklin Graham, John Piper, John Calvin, Brad and Bobby Moffett, and other damnable heretics who pervert the Gospel.

Nothing is destroying churches anymore today than new-evangelicalism! Modesty matters! No amount of smiles and kind words can compensate for bringing the heathen world into the church. I dread their Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) on Sundays, which is the same life-less crap sang at Pensacola Christian College nowadays. Sadly, they are merely going through the motions of playing church, same ole same ole from week to week, dropping the ball for Christ. Tragically, when Christianity came to America it became a stinking business instead of a new birth.

All their junk about repenting of your sins to be saved is not taught in the inspired King James Bible! By the way, please don't forget that Pastor Brad DOESN'T believe we have an inspired perfect Holy Bible today. What a disgrace for a supposed man of God. His wife wears the pants and her henpecked husband cannot go against her (that is my humble opinion). Who wears the pants in their family? Sadly, they both do. That is so dishonoring to the Lord.

God knows my broken heart. I never once challenged, criticized nor spoke evil of Pastor Brad Moffett or his family in all of the 45 months that I attended their church in Pensacola. Yet, what

gives him the right to slander Dr. Jack Hyles? Brad was only 13 years old when Pastor Hyles went to Heaven in 2001. So, what does Brad know about anything, except the gossip and slander he has heard from other haters? I think Pastor Brad is not right with God for slandering Dr. Jack Hyles. I have a right to hold my own opinion. Pastors should be working together for the cause of Christ, not slandering and working against each other.

The pastor started this mess in his office when he disrespected me and my wife horribly, for which he ought to be ashamed of himself. THE WAY YOU TREAT PEOPLE MATTERS!!!

I've heard Bobby Moffett (Brad's father) arrogantly say in his preaching, "Woe unto anyone who goes against a church." So, what he is really saying is that an individual Christian cannot go against a group of Christians. That is simply wrong. It all depends on WHY an individual is going against a church. I am going against Family Baptist Church's dingleberry leaders because they are WRONG on repentance, WRONG on soulwinning; and therefore, wrong on God's simple plan of salvation.

And they're also very wrong on modesty, for teaching that it's okay for women in the church to wear pants in public. And don't you dare say that is a non-essential issue, as so many fools allege! Women wearing pants goes hand-in-hand with our sexually immoral culture in America that wallows in fornication, shacking-up and adultery, which has fueled the Satanic abortion industry since even before Roe vs. Wade in 1973! Sexual immorality all starts with an improper mindset toward a female's attire!!! Anyone who denies this truth is a lying wicked person.

SHAME on the carnal leadership of the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola!



1. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/family_baptist_church-the_truth.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jack_hyles_preaches_on_modesty.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Mini%20Skirts.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jack_hyles_preaches_on_modesty.mp3
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Womens%20Page/pants.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Mini%20Skirts.mp3
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jack_hyles_explains_a_whore_uncovers_her_thighs.mp3
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jack_hyles_explains_a_whore_uncovers_her_thighs.mp3
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/05/the-heathen-world-knows-whats-wrong.html
12. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/05/the-heathen-world-knows-whats-wrong.html
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/mev/satanic_counterfeit.htm
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
15. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU

16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/god_was_lonely_so_he_made_man.mp3

17. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha111223.mp3

18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhpyRDKlPgAzWbUNAuFx6YAd6OxQhxmoWydn0gb_pyqNUUVTojQPMAxK3_VMEB9M2oFl8x7M-Y7RxIvlJNa2sGbJoujMIs4OskYl6D

6.6.27 Pastor Brad Moffett Mistreated Me And My Wife At The Family Baptist Church In Pensacola (2025-06-27 09:23)

Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish (lacking good sense)**, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."**

Since me and Alice were [1]kicked out of Family Baptist Church in Pensacola on June 22, 2025, we have been sad and understandably upset. I have been emotionally devastated all week. For 45 months, from 2021 to 2025, I developed a sincere love and heartfelt bond with a few dozen people in the church, including the pastor and his family. My heart was in the church, despite our doctrinal differences. I took the good and left the bad.

Yet, in one hasty decision (in anger over some preaching comments that I made on Facebook without mentioning any names), their pastor kicked us out of the church without even talking with us. Who wouldn't be hurt and upset? Since the church is one's spiritual family in the Lord as believers, then no one should take away your family, any more than someone has a right to take away one's biological family. Those pastors are heartless. They didn't even try to talk with us before kicking us out. That just proves how carnal they are at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. SHAME ON THEM!!!

My wife never liked Family Baptist Church (FBC) from day one. She truthfully said she didn't feel the presence of the Holy Spirit in the church. In hindsight, I agree. So, perhaps the Lord was working behind the scenes to get us out of there. They sing a hybrid of old hymns and horrible Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) at

Family Baptist Church

. Alice won't even sing the CCM because she doesn't want those lame songs in her mind. She doesn't want to learn them and neither do I. I hadn't thought about that, but I think she is very wise to think that way. CCM is utterly inferior to the precious old time-tested hymns of the Christian faith. So, I stopped singing them too, so she wouldn't feel alone at FBC.

My broken heart will heal in time. I'm just glad that they hurt us, we didn't hurt them. Alice has been 100 % supportive and I thank God so much for her. Although it would be easy to just blame myself for going to these neo-evangelical churches in the first place, like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, where I knew they were corrupt. God understands my sincere desire to be part of a local church family. The good Lord also sees how difficult it is nowadays to find a doctrinally sound church. Michael P. Bowen in his excellent book, "[2]I Never Knew You," says on page 115 that he doesn't attend any church in his local town because they are all corrupt on God's simple plan of salvation. I don't blame him one bit.

The Lord will deal with those clowns at Family Baptist Church (Romans 12:19-21; Matthew 12:36; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Galatians 6:7). By coldheartedly kicking me and Alice out of

Family Baptist Church without even talking with us about it, they stabbed us in the back. That is not the Lord's way of doing things. Me and Alice could see the arrogance on Bobby Moffett's face in the parking lot, when he coldheartedly said we are no longer welcomed at their church. SHAME! He seemed to enjoy getting rid of us. You'd think after attending their church for 45 months that there would be some regret, sadness, a broken heart and some tears. Nope! All we saw was a calloused pastor with zero love. It just shows that they don't walk with God, if they are even saved. We do not recommend this church to anyone!

In hindsight, I now see that I was blinded by my love for them and a sincere desire to be a part of their church family. I was 100 % loyal to the church and their pastor. I always respected Brad's father Bobby, who was their former pastor but took a backseat so that his son could do the job. But that respect only went one way. They didn't respect me, nor my website ministry, which is why none of them ever wanted to learn my story. They never asked for my contact information. They never offered me a soda and invite me to sit down to talk for a few moments. It felt no different than going to McDonalds. That is disgraceful on their part as pastors.

In our humble opinion, there is no genuine love for people at FBC, only a prejudicial favoritism for certain people who unquestioningly submit to church authoritarian leadership. That is how we feel. Since they knew that I disagree with their wrong view on repentance and women wearing pants, from reading my ministry websites, they held a grudge against me the entire time. I know that God will reward my faithfulness. **Galatians 6:9,**

" And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. "

I listened to Dr. Hyles preach two sermons yesterday, "[3]Christ Died For God" and "[4]Miniskirts In Light Of The Bible." Here is [5]a great excerpt from the first sermon. As I heard these words from Brother Hyles, I couldn't help but realize that

Family Baptist Church

are guilty of not loving the people they drive out of their church. Whereas Pastor Hyles wept over the folks who left upset, the pastors at Family Baptist Church couldn't care less (in our sincere opinion). They have a horrible revolving door attitude at

Family Baptist Church

in Pensacola. This was our experience at the church.

Pastor Brad Mistreated Us

When [6]me and Alice met with Pastor Brad on April 30th in his office for marriage counseling, and he instead censured my website ministry, he told me that he had expected me to angrily storm out of his office that day. What he said really hurt our feelings, because he had just admitted that he planned ahead of time to push my buttons and fully expected me to explode in anger in response. Why would he do that to us?

Pastor Brad also left the door open, so that a man in an adjacent room in the hallway could listen to our entire conversation, which was very inconsiderate and rude of our former pastor. We don't even know who that other man was. What in the world is wrong with Pastor Brad?

The very fact that Pastor Brad admitted to me and Alice, that he had planned ahead to try to make me angry with his words, reveals his ill intent. God sees what he horribly did to hurt us. But, I didn't blow up as he had anticipated. Instead, I started to weep when he was done belittling and berating me for my fundamentalist Bible preaching, and I sincerely told him

that I loved him as my pastor and I didn't want to argue with him. Furthermore, why would Pastor Brad do this to a humble man in his church, who had just asked him a few days earlier to perform his wedding? We were horribly mistreated. Pastor Brad still hasn't apologized for anything. We can only prayerfully leave the matter in the Lord's hands.

God knows that I am slow to anger, like the Lord is slow to anger. I needed a few days to think about the horrible things that Pastor Brad said in the meeting, especially when he slandered Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), falsely accusing him of teaching things on sex and marriage that caused hundreds of families to go into sexual immorality, divorce and shame. We were blown away in horror by his injurious accusations against Pastor Hyles!

Besides, me and Alice were about to get remarried, and that was all we were thinking about at the time, not Pastor Brad's paranoia over us joining his church. The bottom line is that Pastor Brad took things way too far. He crossed a line. He went way overboard and said some ungodly things to us that awful day. All we wanted was to get remarried and join the church. Instead, we were interrogated like we were in communist North Korea.

Kindly said, no church has a right to play God with people's lives. I seriously doubt if any other members of FBC would have taken Pastor Brad's mistreatment any better than we did. Just because we weren't official voted in members of the church, doesn't mean that we weren't part of the church family, and a part of the Body of Christ. I attended Family Baptist Church for 45 months, which absolutely made me a member in God's sight.

After a couple weeks had passed and I pondered Pastor Brad's harsh words against my Bible preaching, especially his harmful slanderous accusations against Pastor Jack Hyles' Bible preaching, the

fundamentalist Bible preacher in me was riled up. I have never been quick on my toes. Someone can insult me with their words, even take advantage of me somewhat, because my brain just doesn't work that fast. But if I have a few days to think about things, I am very strong. God made me that way. That is why for the past 23 years the Lord through me has built a writing ministry (Psalms 127:1), not a speaking ministry. I am not an eloquent orator. I am not good with my words when I verbally speak. In fact, I usually say something stupid that I will regret later, which is why I much rather prefer communicating in writing, because I have plenty of time to think about my words.

It will take some time for us to heal. It's not easy to just "move on" after building meaningful relationships with dozens of people in a church for 45 months. It frustrates me that those carnal pastors hold all the keys (power), and there is absolutely nothing that we can do in this matter, except express our heartfelt opinion on social media. Since it is their church (it's certainly not the Lord's church), they can do whatever they want and we have no say. But thankfully God sees everything, He hears the cry, and we humbly believe the Lord won't allow them to get away with what they have wickedly done. They drew first blood. They hurt us. We just humbly asked to join the church. You couldn't make this stuff up!

Thank you dear reader for visiting my blogs. To God alone by the glory. Jesus is precious!!!



1. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/family_baptist_church-the_truth.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha111223.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Mini%20Skirts.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/god_was_lonely_so_he_made_man.mp3
6. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/family_baptist_church-the_truth.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgRrKLrMHCw0OyaMTqCGIc8nQ8uAo60-KnjTXLdYnUeuSiqozWTrWr9u3w5j1oaMgcdD_i32c29l_D81pruU18rzl9NjNMPgIT1E2X

6.6.28 The Reason I Get Upset Is Because I Care (2025-06-28 11:17)

Galatians 4:16, “ Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? ”

For those ministry followers who have read my writings over the many years, you know that I have been kicked out of numerous churches. I have written extensively about my painful experiences with these terrible new evangelical churches and their ungodly incompetent pastors. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! My truth-telling ministry websites have gotten me into hot water

in nearly every church I have attended. Ironically, I never tried to cause trouble. If you are a fundamentalist Bible-believing Christian, and you're going to a neo-evangelical church, you won't have to start a fight because it will come to you.

A young man once asked an older preacher how to give up the world. The wise preacher replied: "Young man, you carry a Holy Bible and the world will give you up!" It you let your light shine for God in this dark world of sin (Matthew 5:16), you will be persecuted for the name of Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12). When you are a Christian, the whole world is waiting for you to fall. **Proverbs 4:23, "**

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

"

The truth is that if I didn't care, I never would have had any issues in those churches. Life would have been grand! If I just filled up 18 inches of pew every Sunday (like everybody else), and believed whatever lies and unbiblical teachings were spoon-fed to the congregation, then I wouldn't have any enemies and everything would have been hunky-dory! But as Jeremiah the prophet said in **Jeremiah 20:9, "**

Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay. " I have to tell the truth!

Last Sunday on June 22, 2025, I am my wife Alice were kicked out of the carnal Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. I had attended the church for 45 months. What I didn't realize is that their carnal pastors were harboring resentment toward my fundamentalist website ministry the whole time; and they despised my hero of the faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). Earlier this week I wrote an [1]open letter to the church members to explain what their malicious pastors did to hurt us. I cannot think of any greater evil than to kick someone out of their church family. You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that says to kick a person out of a local church.

Why does this keep happening? In 2014, I was kicked out of the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. In 2018, I got into an argument in the parking lot with the pastor of the Light-house Baptist Church on Guam. He scolded me for telling someone that Bob Jones University sells corruptible seed (false bibles). I rebuked him back! In 2021, I was kicked out of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. Their wicked pastors preach Lordship Salvation. And now I and my wife Alice have been kicked out of Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. The reason why this keeps happening is because of my fundamentalist website ministry. The bottom line is that Christian fundamentalists and [2]ungodly new-evangelicals do not get along. All of the aforementioned churches are [3]disgraceful new evangelical churches!

Several general observations can be made about NEW EVANGELICALS:

1. They don't care about what matters.
2. They don't pay attention to the details.
3. They are all wrong on Bible repentance (i.e., the "repent of your sins" heresy).
4. They all refuse to expose the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.
5. They don't have a sense of urgency about what's important.
6. They don't regularly go door to door soulwinning.
7. They are lackadaisical about biblical separation.

8. They don’t expose the Devil’s modern corrupt Bible revisions.
9. They don’t preach against sin.
10. Their women sinfully wear pants and other immodest clothing.
11. They sing lame theologically deficient Contemporary Christin Music.
12. They don’t contend for the Christian faith.

As a Bible fundamentalist, I care and pay attention to the details. This is not just true of the things of God, but of everything in my life. The old adage is true: *Cleanliness is next to godliness.* Why? It is because both attributes require caring. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! It is because I DO CARE that I keep getting into ministry quarrels with carnal pastors. The Bible warns in Galatians 1:6-9 that God curses any man (even an angel) who preaches ANOTHER GOSPEL than the one the Apostle Paul taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. Paul said he received that Gospel directly from Jesus (Galatians 1:12).

Any pastor who requires you to “Repent of your sins” to get to Heaven is a theological LIAR!!! Jesus came into the world to die on Calvary’s cross to pay our debt of sin, He does not demand that we first be willing to REFORM to receive the free gift of eternal life. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> **“The best way to kill a snake is to put him in the fire. The reason we have so many snakes in our churches is that there’s no fire.” —Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982)**

Dear reader, if you’re not upset you’re not paying attention! It saddens me that I need to get so worked up over false teaching in today’s corrupt Bible colleges and churches, while 99 % of professed Christians couldn’t care less. If you’re not upset you’re not paying attention!!! **Galatians 4:16, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?”**

The Carnal Family Baptist Church In Pensacola

God knows that I love the folks at Family Baptist Church with God’s love, but their pastors are wrong on repentance. The pastor of the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola is Brad Moffett. Tragically, in my humble opinion, Brad doesn’t care about right doctrine! I have known Pastor Brad for 45 months, since 2021. Their church’s perverse Statement of Faith (which I have in front of me) says that to get to Heaven you must, “

Repent of your sins.

”

That teaching is totally unbiblical. Salvation is of the LORD (Jonah 2:9). You contribute NOTHING to your salvation but the sin that made it necessary!

Pastor Brad’s verbally abusive father “Bobby Boy” Moffett is also a false prophet! The guy is woefully ignorant of God’s simple plan of salvation. I say that kindly, but truthfully. Bobby

means well, but the road to Hell is paved with good intentions (Proverbs 16:25). Most false prophets are sincere, as evidenced by the hellbound heretics in Matthew 7:21-23. They were shocked when Jesus rejected them! Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world! In my humble opinion, they have churchianity at Family Baptist Church, not Christianity. They will not be saved until they repent of their wrong repentance!

Anyone who thinks they are going to Heaven because THEY have turned from their sins is not saved. Turning from one's evil ways is a WORK. **Jonah 3:10, "And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and *God repented* of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** The Ninevites did NOT get saved, they simply moved God to repent (change His mind) to not destroy their city. Carefully notice that the Bible says, **" God repented.**

" Did God turn from His sins? No, God cannot sin. The Lord simply changed His mind, which is what repentance means; that's it, that's all, no more.

Dear reader, I am not the bad guy for TELLING THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, " Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*? "**

I Care About The Accuracy Of The Gospel, And The Purity Of The Inspired Holy Bible

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cesspool of Lordship Salvation, misunderstood repentance and the Devil's false bibles. As a true friend does, [4]I befriended their wicked pastors with THE TRUTH in 2014; for which I was berated, forced out, shunned, ostracized, hated, banned, despised, mistreated, rejected and thrown under the bus by pastors' Marty Herron and Gary Walton for 7 miserable years. Woe be unto those uncaring wicked pastors on Judgment Day when God holds them all accountable (Galatians 6:7; Matthew 12:36).

I tried to help them see the truth. My hands are clean! The blood is upon their hands alone for promoting corruptible seed (perverse bibles), for preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works (Lordship Salvation), and for uplifting infidel Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a born again Christian, when he taught the damnable heresy of Sacramental Salvation all of his life. **Galatians 4:16, " Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? "**

> **"The one man who will have to give an account to God for America will be the preacher." —Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982)**

I could write for hours dear friend about the battles I have waged for the Lord. I have fought the good fight of faith! To God alone by the credit, praise and glory (John 15:1-5). I am just a struggling sinner like everyone else. I don't claim to be a good Christian. That is not my goal each day. My goal is to **" Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man**

" (Ecclesiastes 12:13b).

God knows that in every church I have ever attended, where the pastors became angry and kicked me out, THEY DREW FIRST BLOOD! They called me into the office to scold me at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, falsely accusing me of "

causing divisiveness and confusion in the church

"

because I shared a [5]book with my friends that exposes Lordship Salvation, and [6]a book exposing the modern Bible perversions, and [7]a book exposing Martin Luther as a fraud (free

download). For sharing these books authored by fundamentalist preachers, I was crucified and axed like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day!

Psalms 118:6, “ The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?” You’d think that the one place in the world where it would be safe to tell the truth would be in a church, but sadly that is not the case today. Telling THE TRUTH will likely get you kicked out and banned in most churches today.

People Just Want To Be Loved

In our humble opinion, there is no love in the leadership at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. Me and my wife were horribly mistreated by church leaders in June of 2025.

God knows my heart that I truly do care and love people. I love THE TRUTH. I heard an encouraging sermon today by my hero and mentor, Pastor Jack Hyles. The sermon is titled,

“

[8]Christ Died For God.

”

I heard [9]this precious excerpt that burned in my soul. Dr. Hyles indicts the uncaring pastors of the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. Dr. Hyles said he cried (the godly response) when his hard Bible preaching made people angry and they left the church. No one shed a tear when they told me and my wife Alice that we are no longer welcomed at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. Their wicked pastors couldn’t care less! They have no love nor understanding nor compassion. They are carnally-minded imposters!

SHAME on the members of the Family Baptist Church who support their pastors! God sees what they did to us, kicking us out of our church family without even talking to us first. During the 45 months that I attended the church, I bonded with the people and built meaningful friendships. It is pure evil for a pastor, just because he got his pride offended, to strip away our church family. Because of the ungodly church pastor and his arrogant rude father, me and Alice will never see our friends at church again. WOE BE UNTO THOSE PASTORS ON JUDGMENT DAY! God sees them tampering with the Gospel. God sees their sinful indifference. God sees their pride and unwillingness to forgive. Woe unto the wicked Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, where individual people do not matter. That is our opinion.

The reason why I get so upset folks is because I truly do care. I care enough to cry

“Wolf!” when I see a bad pastor poisoning people’s minds with a counterfeit plan of salvation. In my estimation, Brad and Bobby Moffett are wolves in sheep’s clothing! They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil by teaching that you cannot be saved unless you “

Repent of your sins.

”

What does that even mean? They don’t explain it in their church’s Statement of Faith, leaving the reader to speculate, which is very wrong! The inspired Word of God plainly defines

“

the Gospel

”

in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 as Jesus’ death, burial and resurrection. There is no requirement to

“

Repent of your sins.

” Wicked false teachers added those extra words (Proverbs 30:5-6).

The pastors of Family Baptist Church are henpecked by their pants-wearing wives. We are convinced that the pastor’s wife pressured her husband to kick me and Alice out of church. We could be wrong, but that is our humble opinion. On numerous occasions the pastor’s wife has given me an uncomfortable stare at church. I humbly think it is because of my preaching against women wearing pants on social media. They despise me and Dr. Jack Hyles because we are high standards loud mouth preachers! For that, I make no apologies.

When we met with Pastor Brad on April 30th, 2025, he slandered Pastor Jack Hyles, wickedly and falsely accusing him of leading hundreds of church families into sexual immorality with perverse teachings on sex and marriage. Me and Alice were horrified when he said that to us. Pastor Brad had invited us into his office for marriage counseling, but he deceived us and instead censured my website ministry, which was rotten of him. I had to apologize to my wife because Brad was talking about sexual issues, upset over my preaching against women wearing pants on social media. We were disgusted!

God knows that in the 45 months that I attended the Family Baptist Church at 5454 W. Mobile Highway in Pensacola (from 2021 to 2025), I was nothing less than a complete gentleman. I never caused the least bit of trouble. I never discussed theological matters that might have upset someone. At church I was simply a guest. Pastor Brad was very wrong to attack my integrity as a preacher, and slander our hero of the faith Dr. Jack Hyles. Me and my wife were both saved at age 13 under the ministry of Brother Hyles. So, for us to hear Pastor Brad Moffett horribly talking evil about our hero, hurt us very deeply. It never ceases to amaze me how so many people who claim to

“know things,” never seem to have any evidence to support their claims. Pastor Jack Hyles is the greatest Christian I have ever known!!!

So, dear reader, please pardon my angry rants at times, because it just shows that I CARE! Sometimes my righteous indignation turns a bit personal. It gets hard to separate the two at times, which I think is true of many Bible preachers. When abortionists murder precious human lives which our Creator made in the womb, it tends to get personal. When ungodly uncaring neo-evangelicals kick me and my wife out of their churches, it feels very personal.

> **“I’ve never seen a church soar higher than the pulpit.” —Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982)**

By the way, I will NEVER attend any Baptist church again that is wrong on repentance!!! It has become almost impossible nowadays to find a doctrinally sound church concerning salvation. On page 115 of his excellent book titled, “

[10]I NEVER KNEW YOU,

”

my ministry friend Michael P. Bowen writes that he cannot attend any of the local churches in his town because they are all corrupt on God’s simple plan of salvation. I am hearing that from umpteen believers lately. I am having the same problem here in Pensacola. Slowly but surely the churches are turning into religious cults, preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation.

It Is A Sin For Women To Wear Revealing Pants

The biggest difference between the Christian fundamentalist and the heathen new evangelical is that we fundamentalists CARE! At the carnal Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, most of the women wear their worldly pants. That's because their henpecked pastor won't preach HIGH STANDARDS like Pastor Jack Hyles always did for 55 years as a Bible preacher. That is exactly why those ungodly neo-evangelical pastors are envious of Brother Hyles and hate him so much, because they are LOW STANDARDS compromisers who don't care about modesty.

Immodesty is the major driving force behind America's culture of fornication, adultery and perversion. It all started back with Hollywood and Playboy magazine, which exploit women's bodies to make money and ruin society. Playboy magazine began in 1953. Then the demonic miniskirt was invented in 1964. Abortion became legal in all 50 states in 1973. Today, public indecency and immodesty are sinfully commonplace. I humbly believe biblically that it is a sin for a woman to wear pants in public!

Pants on a female reveals the shape of her thighs and buttocks. I humbly believe that anything which blurs the lines between the sexes is sinful. The Bible commands Christian females in 1st Timothy 2:9 to wear "modest apparel." That excludes pants!!! Only a wicked-minded female who has been influenced by our heathen worldly American culture would disagree.

> "What is preaching? It is throwing a fit!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[11]Quit Meddling With God"

I am so sick and tired of hearing all the critics who want to justify women wearing pants, bringing up Scottish kilts, ancient cultures and ceremonial laws in the Old Testament. You know that worldliness is a sin! When people see a meek and quiet woman in a long dress, they see the Lord; but when they see a woman in pants, they see the carnal world. SHAME on any pastor's wife who sets LOW STANDARDS in a church for the girls and young ladies. That is not cool. Why not wear modest culottes, skirts and skorts instead of pants? We all have to answer to God one day in eternity (Romans 14:10-12), but we are already accountable (James 4:17).

> **"God doesn't call a preacher to win friends and influence people."**
> **—Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982)**

The $64,000 question dear reader is: DO YOU CARE? Jesus cared. That is why He drove the covetous money-changers out of the temple with a handmade whip. Phillip cared, which is why he went over to share the Gospel with the Ethiopian eunuch in Acts chapter 8.

Onesiphorus cared, which is why he searched through Rome's prisons until he finally found the Apostle Paul. **2nd Timothy 1:16-17, "The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain: But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found me."** Now that's a caring friend!

You know, if I didn't care I wouldn't have been kicked out of any of those horrible churches. If I just kept my mouth shut (like them), never made a website, never lifted a finger for God and never made a fuss over anything—everybody would love to be around me. False prophets are almost always very likable people. John MacArthur is a suave and charming man. Ray Comfort is a nice guy with a charismatic personality. But unfortunately they are both false teachers who peddle a counterfeit plan of salvation!

I love something that Pastor Danny Castle said: "God pity the preacher that the world don't hate!" Yes Sir! I am a very beloved and hated Bible preacher by many people, because I tell it like it is without apology nor compromise. I'd much rather be loved, but I must preach the truth even if it causes people to hate me for Christ's sake. That is why thousands of people read my blogs. And, THANK YOU! The same sun that melts the wax hardens the clay. Somebody needs to SPEAK UP and preach THE TRUTH!!!

By God's grace, I have invested roughly 70,000 hours of diligent labor into [12]my website and blog ministry since 2002 over the past 23 years, working day and night, 7 days a week. God alone knows the total time spent in labor. I give God alone all the praise, credit and glory (John 15:1-5). God has been so good over the years, and He is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9).

I get upset over evil and throw a preaching fit sometimes! I often feel like I am a disappointment to God when I get angry and upset over false teaching, upset over corruption and evil. But every time, the indwelling Holy Spirit comforts my soul by reminding me that even Jesus became angry and threw a fit, driving the money-changers out of the temple with a handmade whip. God became so angry over the idolatry of the Jews that He wanted to destroy them at Mount Sinai, but Moses changed the Lord's mind, so God repented.

Anger is not a bad thing if you're upset about the same things as God. When I get upset, the Holy Spirit tells me that He's proud of me for taking a faithful stand. The Lord knows that I've been kicked out of numerous corrupt churches, and I've lost countless fair weather friends (you can never lose a true friend), all because of my faithful biblical stand for what is right and true. I know that God likes to see someone get upset, as compared to all the ungodly neo-evangelical pastors today who don't care, who refuse to take a stand against anything, who are merely playing church. The Lord wants us hot or cold, not lukewarm (Revelation 3:15-17). That is, God doesn't want us to be comfortable with our surroundings. If we are to change the future, we must disturb the present.

The closer you get to Jesus, the more you'll care (Acts 4:13).

And dear reader, I have never made a single penny, nor do I ever plan to take one. Just last week a dear blog reader asked for my mailing address. I always ask people why they want it. He said he wanted to send me some money, but as I always do, I kindly thanked him and declined his offer. I only ask for your earnest prayers dear friend. I do this joyous ministry work for my God and Savior, Jesus, whom I love! From the very start in 2002, I wanted everyone to know where my heart is at—in freely helping people for Christ. I am your humble

servant dear reader. To God alone be the glory. My reward is in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-21). Thank you for reading.

[13]



1. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/family_baptist_church-the_truth.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/09/america-is-going-to-hell-because-of-neo.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/very-few-pastors-today-are-faithful.html
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
7. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf/
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha111223.mp3
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/god_was_lonely_so_he_made_man.mp3
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp092720.mp3
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi_mDzVfuWspqa8rhvuIvk9-oWu14xcqidZjiF-o3eDYVEzZCk_xkZzrw47ITKDf2XzhgITyKR6ruZ4-WFg2kQuCovMI-xEY_SS3Xo

---

6.6.29 Pastor Brad Moffett Has Blood On His Hands (2025-06-29 07:35)

Jeremiah 23:2, “Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.”

In 2021 I began attending the Family Baptist Church at 5454 W. Mobile Highway in Pensacola. I heard Pastor Brad Moffett from his pulpit say that repentance means to turn away from your past sinful life. I cringed in my chair (they don’t have church pews). I prefer church pews. I cringed in horror when the pastor said those horrible words, because they simply are not true. Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that to get to Heaven you must turn away from your past lifestyle of sinning.

So, with a heart of genuine love and concern, I took my own money and bought a $17 hardcopy of Michael P. Bowen's excellent book in defense of a free grace Gospel titled, "[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU."

You can read the book for free online in .pdf format if you'd like. I highly recommend it. If nothing else, you can get the entire gist of the book by reading just the introduction. Please do so, you will be glad that you did.

I never asked Pastor Brad if he read the book, nor what he thought about it, for fear of him kicking me of the church. At the time I was divorced and lonely, and had been kicked out of numerous churches, so I just needed a break and didn't want to rock the boat, so to speak. I wanted a church family.

So for the next few years at Family Baptist Church I studied Pastor Brad's Bible teaching. Admittedly, he says he's not a preacher, and I fully agree. But he is a gifted expository Bible teacher, that is, when he keeps his mouth shut about repentance, Ken Ham, John Calvin, Franklin Graham and other accursed Lordship Salvation infidels that he likes and promotes. Pastor Brad needs to get his doctrine right, or else resign, because at present he has blood on his hands for deceiving many people.

I had never seen a copy of the church's official Statement of Faith until 2025, but I was saddened when Pastor Brad finally handed me a copy. In their Statement of Faith it says that to get to Heaven a person must

"

Repent of your sins,

"

which is totally unbiblical. Now, I am all for repenting (changing your mind) about your sins as a Christian, but NOT to get saved!

According to John 20:31 the Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract to humanity. The entire purpose for which the Book of John was written was to show people that Jesus is the only begotten (biological) Son of God, the Christ, and that if you will simply BELIEVE ON CHRIST you will be instantly, irrevocably and eternally saved. We don't need any other passage of Scripture to learn how to got to Heaven than the Gospel of John. And in the wonderful Gospel of John we do not find the word

"

repent

"

mentioned even once. However, we do find the word

"

believe

"

mentioned 85 times. That says it all folks!

That being said, we know that repentance is necessary to be saved from other books of the Bible; such as, **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*.**

" But since the word

“

repent

”

is never mentioned in the Gospel of John, it is safe to conclude that repentance then must be an automatic thing. Therefore, we can conclude that the man who believes on Christ has repented, and the man who repents has believed. So, there is no need to even mention the topic of repentance when sharing the Gospel with someone. In fact, doing so may just confuse the person. So, unless someone asks me about repentance, I don’t even bring the subject up in a conversation.

In sharp contrast, look at how false prophet [2]Ray Comfort misleads this poor confused woman on an airplane, lying to her how to get to Heaven. Ray foolishly tells her to repent of her sins. Then he errantly tells her that trusting Jesus is the

“

second thing

” that she must do. Dear reader, repentance and faith are not two steps to salvation, they are two parts of just one step. The woman asked Ray what it means to repent. His answer is as toxic c as nuclear waste! Ray tells her to live a lifestyle of turning away from her sinning, which she declines to do and doesn’t get saved, understandably, because NO ONE can do what Ray asks. Ray preaches a false gospel message!

To tell someone to “

repent of their sins

”

is a counterfeit plan of salvation that just confuses people. When the Philippian jailer in Rome asked Paul and Silas how to be saved in Acts 16:30, their simple and brief answer in verse 31 was to,

“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ...” There is no mention in the Bible of the man being told to repent of his sins (the error of Family Baptist Church in Pensacola), turn from his wicked ways (which is what infidel Ken Ham teaches), live a lifestyle of repentance (infidel Ray Comfort’s error), turn away from your self-willed life (the error of the infidels at Pensacola Christian College), nor any other Satanic mumbo-jumbo!!! The disciples simply told the man to trust in Jesus, and thankfully he did and was immediately saved. Oh, how I wish that pastors would stop tampering with the Gospel.

I Suffer In Physical Pain Every Day Of My Life

I have suffer in chronic bodily pain every day of my life since 2004. I was hot by a church bus (of all things) in 1992. Our bus was rear-ended so hard that the engine and transmission of the rear bus were shattered into hundreds of pieces in the street. Dozens of ambulances came. My driver’s seat was broken off its hinges when we were severely impacted. The insurance company didn’t even try to repair the rear bus, because it was cheaper to just buy a new full-sized 72 passenger bus.

I went to the hospital and they took x-rays. They said nothing was broken, but they weren’t trained to look for anything else. This missed the misalignment in my neck, which 12 years later in 2004 led to Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease in my neck. I began feeling horrible chronic arthritis pain in my neck and constant tension. In 2005, I fell down a mailslide at work.

which worsened my existing injury, causing radiating pain down the entire right side of my body.

By 2009 I couldn't tolerate the stabbing pain anymore, so I underwent surgery. They didn't do a thorough job, so in 2010 I had the surgery redone.

Sadly, the second surgery made me 100 % worse, leaving both of my arms feelings inflated with air all the time. The agonizing toothache-like neck pain, in the bony area in back, has been intolerable since 2004, and is just as bad in 2025 as it was in 2004. I have had zero relief.

To make matters much worse, although their are pain medications available to help me cope, because of the epidemic of recreational drug abuse across the United States, legitimate pain sufferers like me are denied enough pain medication. I am now being prescribed what is called BID (Basic Initial Dosage) which is a joke and a crime in God's eyes. I suffer horribly without proper pain medications. I only get 40 mg a day of Oxycontin. On Guam I used to get 140 mg a day. I need at least 80 mg a day to cope, but the doctors are afraid of Uncle Sam. I really hate our ungodly federal government's cruelty and incompetence! God hears the cry!

God Uses My Pain For His Purpose And Glory

That being said, it is not easy for me to continue being kicked out of churches. It's bad enough that I suffer in chronic pain with inadequate pain medications every day of my life. But then I have to fight with church pastors who refuse to leave the Gospel alone. They feel compelled to do the Holy Spirit's job, trying to coerce people to forsake their sinning to be saved. Folks, that is human reformation, not Bible repentance unto life. The correct way is for God to save you by faith alone in Christ alone; and then the gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit will work to change you, as you grow in the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2).

John Bunyan said it best, I humbly think...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

We must always keep SERVICE (Romans 12:1) separate from SALVATION (Galatians 3:26). One thing has nothing to do with the other. If we fail to separate the two, we will have what is commonly known as: LORDSHIP SALVATION. Service is by works; salvation is by grace. If you mix and combine works with grace, you will be guilty of preaching the Devil's falsehood of Lordship Salvation. When you tell someone to "

repent of their sins

"

to be saved, you are preaching the heresy of Lordship Salvation.

I believe that God has allowed me to suffer in chronic neck pain and tension to keep me humble, and it sure has over the years. This is my thorn in the flesh. I am miserable in my constant physical pain. People don't care. We are all selfish by nature from birth. It's impossible for others to understand how my pain affects me from day to day. Since the pain is in my neck, right next to my head, as you can imagine my bodily afflictions irritate, frustrate and aggravate me continually.

Like a child pulling relentlessly on a parent's garment while they are trying to talk to another person, that is how my constant pain irritates me when I talk with people, making it very

awkward and frustrating to get through a single day normally. I have often closed my eyes while talking with people, due to my neck pain, because it helps me to stay focused. The pain radiates into my face, particular my gums. When the pain is at its worst, I feel a sharp pain behind my right eye. Doctors cannot explain why this happens. I am not complaining. I have seen many people much worse off than me, so I count my many blessings from God.

Right Doctrine Matters

Dear friend, it matters what we teach and preach. Jesus warned in Matthew 12:36 that in eternity we will all be held fully accountable for our words, even our idle words. Pastor Brad even reiterated this Bible truth to me and my wife in his office on April 30th, 2025. The pastor doesn't realize that he indicted himself. **Matthew 12:37, "**

For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

" Ouch! When I read that warning from the Lord, I shudder to think how much we are all in a heap of trouble! There's not a human being in existence who hasn't condemned them self with their own words. I know I have at times, and so has Pastor Brad. He is wrong on repentance!

God knows that I do not hate anybody. I became a born again believer at age 13, and I have felt the sweet presence of God's indwelling Holy Spirit ever since. God is love. Those who know God are loving people. I love everyone, which is why I preach THE TRUTH. Those unloving pastors, in their unloving churches, are not right with God. Not even close! We need a revival of right doctrine in our churches today, without which people will continue to go to Hell.

There is a certain particular MINDSET that you must have to be bon again. The moment that you add the slightest bit of human effort to God's grace, you have perverted the Gospel and cannot be saved. There are not versions or variations of God's simple plan of salvation. The only reason why I know I'm going to Heaven someday is because at age 13, I knew I was a needy guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior, who is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31). I am trusting Jesus because He died on a cross to pay for my sins. He was buried. Then, three days later Jesus physically resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). That is all I am trusting in to get me to Heaven.

Contrawise, I didn't repent of my sins. I didn't turn away from my sinning. I didn't forsake the world. I wasn't willing to turn from my sins. I didn't decide to follow Jesus. I didn't turn from my self-willed ways. I didn't ask Jesus into my heart. I didn't get water baptized. I didn't confess Christ publicly. I didn't turn from my wicked ways. I didn't turn over a new leaf. I didn't receive Jesus as the "

Lord

"

of my life to be saved. I took Him as my Savior!

When He raised up from the dead, Jesus ascended into Heaven as my High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16). When I got saved, God gave me the gift of His indwelling Holy Spirit. That blessed Holy Spirit has been convicting and working on me since the moment I got saved 45 years ago! So, it wasn't me repenting of my sins that changed my behavior, it was God's indwelling Holy Spirit working to sanctify me with the inspired Word of God (John 17:17).

God knows my heart. I do not intend to be mean or unkind, but it matters what we believe. It matters what we teach and preach to others. You cannot show me any place in the inspired King James Bible (all modern Bible versions are corrupt), where it says to "

Repent of your sins

”

to be saved. Pastor Brad Moffett and his wicked father

“Bobby Boy” Moffett need to repent of their wrong repentance. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

[3]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjxazpLjvz-sgBEM9UZP85cjOqAPAu1Ppb_W-6vZabh_C82ztkqJ7oatuTDfAAIj3xbmfFVfchGcaVRB9IWbdnaa4P6bcGlvgQgC-L

6.6.30 Family Baptist Church Take God’s Name In Vain (2025-06-29 07:36)

Deuteronomy 5:11, “Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.”

Most people have the shallow concept that the only way someone can take God’s name in vain is by swearing with the Lord’s name. But there is so much more to it than that. A wicked hypocrite for a pastor (in my humble opinion), “Bobby Boy” Moffett, at the shameful Family Baptist Church in Pensacola,

recently condemned and falsely accused me of taking God’s name in vain, when he read on my ministry website where I called them:

“

God damned

”

reprobates at Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College for preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. Does not the inspired Holy Bible pronounce a curse upon anyone, even

an angel, who preaches another Gospel? Yes, absolutely, in Galatians 1:6-9! So, I am not the one taking God's name in vain.

To be damned refers to more than just going to Hell. It can also mean that you are in serious trouble with the Lord (Romans 14:23). I don't choose my vocabulary based on our heathen American culture, nor people's shallow understanding of biblical terms. I am using the term "God damned" appropriately as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. I am not a superstitious person, like so many are today. Some people freak out in when I use the term

"God damned" in my Bible preaching, but they are just being judgmental Pharisaical hypocrites.

Now let me hit the ball home for a Grand Slam! The bad pastors at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, and the ungodly incompetent pastors at Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC)—they all take God's name in vain every time they pervert God's simple plan of salvation by requiring lost people to

"

Repent of your sins

"

to get to Heaven. In their official Statement of Faith, Family Baptist Church in Pensacola requires that you first "Repent of your sins" to get to Heaven. That is taking God's name in vain.

You cannot show me anywhere in the inspired King James Bible where it says to turn from your sinful bad habits, nor to repent of your sins, to be saved. Wicked false prophets added those words. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6,**

"Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*. "

I triple-dog dare anyone to show me from an inspired King James Bible, where it teaches to "

repent of your sins

"

to be saved.

Family Baptist Church In Pensacola Is Guilty Of Bidding Godspeed to Evil Doers

The wicked Family Baptist Church (FBC) in Pensacola is supportive of PCC. The college sends workers to FBC to help during their annual revival. FBC sends their impressionable teenagers to participate in sports at PCC. In my humble opinion, it is very wrong! FBC wickedly bids Godspeed to PCC and in so doing is a partaker of their evil deeds.

2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." The problem is that I pay close attention to the little things, the details, that 99 % of preachers today don't care about and ignore. Little things such as the correct meaning of Bible repentance (which is really a big thing to God). Right doctrine matters!

PCC's ungodly Campus Church uses, and mails out, their

"

John & Romans

"

booklet. They mailed it throughout the city of Pensacola ([1]they mailed one to my mailbox in 2023). The booklet is theologically toxic! When I read PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation, I felt sick. What I am about to show you is straight from Satan dear reader:

> "REPENTANCE — **Now is the time to turn from your sin** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin*** **is called 'repentance.' This word implies an inward decision** ***to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*****.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? This is the evil doctrine of devils that Family Baptist Church in Pensacola supports, and refuses to expose, because this is the same garbage that they teach. I

've been [2]exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God's grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations.

I thank God for the New IFB (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) movement in the United States. People can criticize Pastor Steven Anderson all they want, at least I know I can trust him to get the inspiration of the King James Bible right, and a free grace Gospel right. Pastor Anderson admirably [3]exposes the Devil's rotten Bible versions, whereas PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to the toxic Bob Jones cult and their multiple corrupt Bible revisions. Pastor Anderson rightly preaches the truth about '[4]Repentance & Salvation.'

I feel sick! Family Baptist Church in Pensacola are in bed committing spiritual whoredom with the cult at PCC, who are aggressively spreading their damnable heresy throughout Pensacola, mailing spiritual poison to people's mailboxes. With neighbour's like Campus Church at PCC, who needs an enemy like the Devil? PCC has much blood on their hands!

Dear friend, nowhere in the inspired King James Bible does it teach that you must repent "of your sin" or "turn from your sin" to get to Heaven. Yet, PCC and their Campus Church arrogantly have changed God's simple plan of salvation, perverting Bible repentance to mean, "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." Oh my! That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

Shame on Campus Church and PCC! My accurate Bible preaching against PCC's apostasy will be vindicated. Campus Church mailed ammunition to my home mailbox, revealing their underbelly so that by God's grace I can further expose their dangerous religious cult at PCC. [5]I wrote this article to help teach people what true Bible repentance is. Dear reader, you cannot be born-again if you place your trust in a counterfeit Gospel.

What Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, and Pensacola Christian College with their pathetic Campus Church, are preaching is *another gospel* ; not the free grace of God, which is without works.

As I read further in PCC's rotten plan of salvation, just like the pseudo-Christian cults (Mormons, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, et cetera), they speak out of both sides of their mouth—claiming that salvation is free and by grace, yet at the same time requiring you to "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins."

To make matters even worse, on page 62 of the "John & Romans" booklet, Campus Church tells the reader that to be saved, you must make a mental check requiring the reader to agree to:

> **"I repent of my sins.** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits*.**" [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Oh My! Folks, this is *NOT* part of the Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

There you have it! The "Gospel" is the "GOOD NEWS" that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead. In Paul's Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that reads: "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins"? No, that is not what Paul taught. So why is the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola teaching this same ungodly filth? Why are PCC and their Campus Church preaching and promoting this filth? WOE UNTO THESE REPROBATES!!!

Pastor's Wives Blaspheme God's Word By Wearing Pants

The inspired Holy Bible teaches that a Christian woman who dresses immodestly is BLASPHEMING the Word of God. **Titus 2:5, "To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, *that the word of God be not blasphemed*."** I will go to seed in this matter of women wearing their sexy pants in public.

The pants are not the problem, it's the revealing of the shape of the thighs and the buttocks.

If Christian ladies had any idea of what it does to a man's mind when they wear pants, they would fall on their knees and beg God to forgive them. Either that, or they are evil and don't care, which is even worse. Pastor Brad Moffett said that when he walks in the Spirit, he doesn't feel tempted to lust when he sees a woman wearing pants. We'll, then Brad needs to go see a doctor, because something is wrong with him. When I see an attractive female wearing pants, the last thing on my mind is John 3:16 or the song

"

Amazing Grace.

”

I don’t have a dirty mind, I have a man’s mind.

In his office on April 30th, 2025, Pastor Brad falsely accused me and Pastor Jack Hyles of having carnal minds for making the statement:

I don’t have a dirty mind, I have a man’s mind. Brad is being dishonest. He is henpecked by his wife (in my humble opinion), so he refuses to tell the truth that men are aroused by sight, which any professional doctor, biologist, psychologist or expert will confirm. If you as a man can see an attractive young woman bending over in a pair of pants, and you don’t feel tempted to lust, you are abnormal my friend.

Humbly said, SHAME on any pastor’s wife who wears and encourages other girls and women in the church to wear immodest clothing. We need a revival of morality in our churches! Why do they even have an annual revival at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola if they do not want to live right? Modesty matters according to 1st Timothy 2:9. God knows that I am speaking as a friend. A friend helps a friend to see, which is what I am doing. I know they don’t see it that way, but thankfully God does, and that’s all that truly matters.

Shame on any professed Christian woman who wears pants, halter tops, Spandex, shorts or other forms of immodest clothing. Why not wear dresses, lengthy skirts at least 6 inches below the knee, culottes, skirts or skorts? Call me what you will, I am not just being old fashioned, I am right! MODESTY MATTERS!!!

They have perverted the Words of the Living God, turning good into evil, and doing it all in God’s name, which is truly TAKING GOD’S NAME IN VAIN. I am not the one taking the dear LORD’S name in vain—the wicked incompetent pastors of the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, and Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College—are taking the Lord’s name in vain by preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL. THOU SHALT NOT TAKE THE NAME OF THE LORD IN VAIN!!!

That being said, God knows that I love the folks at PCC and FBC. I am bound Scripturally as a preacher of the Gospel to TELL THE TRUTH. If you want to find a big sinner, you need look no further, you’ve found the biggest sinner in town right here! I don’t claim to be a good Christian, but I sure want to be by God’s grace. The Lord is still working on me, to make me what He wants me to be. I’m a diamond in the rough for sure.

Furthermore, I don’t believe there is any such thing as a “

good Christian.

”

We are all struggling sinners, which is the very reason why I humbly believe no one should ever be kicked out of a church! Everybody deserves another chance. When churches kick people out the door, they are taking God’s name in vain in my humble opinion.

Thank you for reading. Jesus is precious!!!

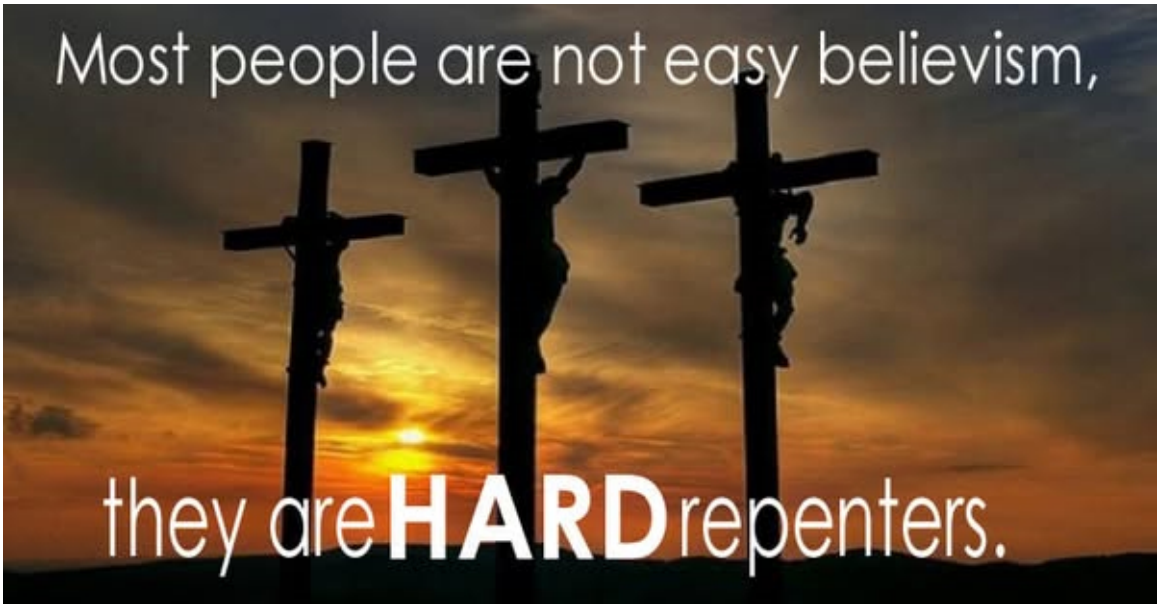

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
3. https://youtu.be/925sGklQtoI?si=wEtAI-V19KQcn5QI
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PHwbqoO0n1o
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjdgMCvklqhZkSpRCHXlMEnmc7zs2vl2tZ_D10NJL1D7B3f7CsFehlccYy1omT6JHhq_sDipjrHsIcXSZyafhmolBg7AhP3oxRaS8Z

6.7 July

6.7.1 A Changed Life Is Not The Gospel (2025-07-01 05:56)

Ephesians 2:8-9, “

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.”

There are many false prophet pastors today, who are horribly teaching that if you are really saved you’re behavior will change. That is totally unbiblical as far as knowing you are saved. Eternal life is a free gift from God the Bible says (Romans 5:15-18). It is free to you and me because Jesus, the Christ, the only biological (begotten) Son of God paid for it.



Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtQoEGqt0tfbTDnwDKHZW6-qd04JvlTknvucps_m7C_CNo8rXnGgGjVRZNIWKwn6rBgwp8xOA-TaJLD9AoAoKyYyXdNPPiq7y5V0i

6.7.2 May America Bless God (2025-07-01 15:47)

Psalms 33:12, “Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD: and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance.

”

I and my wife were driving home yesterday and I noticed a sign by the local Church of Christ (a false religion by the way. They teach the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration). But their sign is awesome! The sign read: “

May America bless God.

” What a great message! We always see and hear,

“God bless America!” But dear reader, it is high time for AMERICA TO BLESS GOD!!!

Even before 1973 when Roe vs. Wade was passed into law, millions of innocent human babies were being brutally murdered by abortion in the womb. In [1]1971 abortion was only legal in 6 states. At that time in 1971 abortion was legal in New York. Sadly, 84 % of all abortions were performed in the state of New York. Women traveled from around the country to New York to have their child in the womb murdered. And of course, in 1973 our Satan-inspired U.S. Supreme Court committed the ultimate crime against God and humanity, legalizing abortion nationwide.

Since then over 63,000,000 human lives have been butchered in the womb, as babies’ brains are cracked open and sucked out with a vacuum 39 times more powerful than a household vacuum. After 49 years, Roe vs. Wade was finally overturned in April of 2022, but it hasn’t made a difference, abortions are still happening the same as before...

> The latest report from the #WeCount project of the Society of Family Planning, which supports abortion access, found there were about 1.14 million abortions provided by licensed clinicians across the U.S. in 2024, compared with 1.06 million in 2023.
>
> [2]Abortions Continued Rising In 2024 Despite State Bans

That is so sad and tragic! We do not bless God in America, we wickedly spit on God! All manner of excuses have been made to justify all manner of evil. Everywhere we go we see women wearing pants, halter tops, Spandex, miniskirts and other immodest clothing. Although you will no doubt disagree with the fundamentalist preacher, there is a strong correlation between the way that women dress in public and their sexual behavior. That is not to say that every woman who wears pants is sexually immoral. I am not saying that. I am saying that a society’s overall attitude toward women’s clothing is very much associated with their behavior.

You would be foolish to deny that the sexual revolution of the 1960’s and beyond was not largely impacted by the creation of the demonic miniskirt in 1964. Immodestly clothed women encourage

sexually promiscuous behavior! If you don’t believe it, then [3]listen to Chingy!!! Women wearing pants is synonymous with our culture of fornication and adultery. The reason why is because a godly woman who values chastity, virtue and modesty fully understands what immodest attire does to tempt a man. My wife has never wore anything other than full-length dresses, and you won’t find a woman who loves Jesus more than she does.

In sharp contrast, when a pastor's wife wears pants she is shamefully lowering the bar of morality in a church, inviting immodest attire into the congregation. The Bible speaks of "

the attire of an harlot

"

in Proverbs 7:10. So, there is certain clothing that a female can wear that makes her appear to others as being a whore. According to Isaiah 47:1-3 the attire of a harlot is anything that exposes her thighs and buttocks. That absolutely includes a snug pair of pants!

When are we going to bless God in America? When our pastor's wives are wearing and promoting the world's immodest clothing, wearing sexy pants, what hope is there for the heathen world? Judgment will begin with the House of God!

1st Peter 4:17, "*For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God*: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?" Very few professed believers seem to take any regard for this truth. We all must give account to God in eternity.

May God bless America! Most people fail to realize just how wicked American culture has become. Women wearing pants is very wrong! Everywhere we go today, all we see is seductive advertising. The internet is plagued with filthy indecent photos. YouTube, TikTok and Rumble are full of soft porn. They all promote the sleazy dating websites which all contain females wearing the attire of an harlot. It's bad enough that we are bombarded with the attire of an harlot everywhere we go today, but then we see pastor's wives wearing tight pants at the church picnic. It is wicked! You cannot walk around in any shopping mall anymore without seeing lewd women in store front advertisements. It is wickedness!

Everywhere we go today we see covetousness and corporate greed. From the greedy pharmaceutical companies to the corrupt food companies that put toxic chemicals in our food, the United States has gone to ruin. When I was a kid, you didn't pay gratuity in a restaurant unless there were 6 or more people, but now they charge you an additional 10 % even if an individual takes his food to go. Chili's did that to me!

I hope President Trump can turn some of this insanity around, but due to his four year limitation of power I seriously doubt if our country will ever be made great again. Furthermore, no nation can ever become

"great" that refuses to be godly.

It is tragic that in over 95 % of Baptist churches today, their Statement of Faith requires that you "Repent of your sins" to get to Heaven. The demonic religious cult at [4]Pensacola Christian College in Florida requires that to get to Heaven you must first make "an inward decision to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins" and that you "

no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life

" (those are exact quotes from [5]PCC's Campus Church). I triple-dog dare you to show me that trash from an inspired King James Bible. You'll only find that garbage in one of Satan's corrupt modern perversions of the Bible! Our churches are in trouble folks!

The next ungodly incompetent Democrat U.S. President will destroy this country! All of the Satanic DEI (diversity, equality, inclusion) crap will be brought back with a vengeance. The southern border will be reopened for millions more illegals to flood back into the country. Nearly everything good that President Trump accomplishes will be undone. I sure hope that I am very wrong, but after seeing the trail of massive damage that Joe Biden caused, there's nothing to keep it from happening in the future, and it will be even worse!!!

A rising tide lifts all ships! If America will ever be saved, it can only happen through the churches repenting toward God of their slumber. Since everything rises and falls on leadership, that means the only hope for America is if our pastors start preaching the truth again. I am so disgusted with Baptist pastors today! Pastors have destroyed God's vineyard. Most churches today are just spiritually dead social clubs and fun centers.

I attended the spiritually dead Family Baptist Church in Pensacola for 45 months (2021-2025). At the time in 2021 it was the only local church that I could find. PCC's Campus Church kicked me out for exposing their heresy of Lordship Salvation. I stayed quite at Family Baptist Church because I needed a place to attend church, and I never told the pastor how to run his church, while I watched him and his abusive clown for a father run it into the ground. Not once did their shameful pastor ever preach against sin. Their so-called "church" (social club) has no door to door soulwinning. No wonder they haven't grown in 12 years since they started their social club. What incompetent fools! I thank God that I never officially joined that mess!

The pastor of Family Baptist Church refuses to expose error, refuses to contend for the faith, and refuses to call false prophets by name. Even worse, I have heard him wickedly praise John Calvin, Franklin Graham and John Piper—all damnable Lordship Salvation false prophets! Pastor Brad Moffett has much blood upon his wicked hands, as does his arrogant wicked father. It is true that any fool can start a fake church, where men and not God run the place.

It was because the pastor's wife wanted to wear the attire of an harlot in public that we were kicked out of their church (social club). The wicked pastor's wife was offended by my truthful Bible preaching on social media against pants on women, which compelled her to force her henpecked husband (Pastor Brad Moffett) to rebuke me, which was a very foolish thing for him to do, because this preacher is not for sale! Woe unto that ungodly pastor's wife when she answers to God in eternity for her sinful worldly sexy attire. I firmly believe that it was the wicked Jezebel pastor's wife who compelled her henpecked husband to kick us out of their church (it's not God's church). Just like she compelled Brad to kick out Mr. Bobby, who lives across the street from their church. You can never be kicked out of a genuine New Testament church! God doesn't kick His children out of the family. Only manmade cults kick people out!!!

On April 30th, 2025, in his church office, Pastor Brad Moffett also wickedly slandered Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) to me and my wife, falsely accusing Dr. Hyles of causing hundreds of church families to go into sexual immorality, crime and divorce. Pastor Brad became our enemy right there! WOE UNTO THAT UNGODLY PASTOR! Brother Hyles is our hero of the Christian faith! Me and Alice were both saved at age 13 under Pastor Hyles' ministry. How dare some envious stupid fool for a pastor slander Dr. Jack Hyles!!! Pastor Brad Moffett is a damned liar, false prophet and wicked person. **Proverbs 17:4, "A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue."**

The United States will never become "Great Again" as long as the American people refuse to obey the holy God of the inspired King James Bible.

The United States will never become "Great Again"

as long as wicked pastors are slandering godly preachers, refuse to go door to door soulwinning, refuse to contend for the faith, refuse to preach against sin, refuse to repent of their wrong repentance, refuse to love people with Christ's love, et cetera.

Tragically, over 95 % of Americans don't even have an inspired Holy Bible today, and the one's who do have a counterfeit perversion of God's Word, like the New International Version (NIV) and English Standard Version (ESV). Woe be unto the American people!!! We deserve God's judgment! I pray for God to damn America! We need to all stop singing the hypocritical song

“God Bless America” (I stopped singing that song 20 years ago), and start singing “May America Bless God.”

[6] 

Make America Godly Again!

1. https://fivethirtyeight.com/features/when-abortion-was-only-legal-in-6-states/
2. https://thehill.com/policy/healthcare/5364451-women-access-abortions-2024-report/
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/05/the-heathen-world-knows-whats-wrong.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjQe4GgG8Iv_TK9v0OgcVYsEwySlTpwVfr3gJlxo05jFlpN0NdXvD1-kSatQgh__x0PFJfcvp_rOb5fnHSI0-tsRuOr94wIyrt-dXx

---

6.7.3 The Heart Of Christian Fundamentalism (2025-07-03 09:31)

Revelation 3:2, “ Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.”

I have a book in front of me titled: “

What Is A Fundamentalist?

”

by Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980). On page 5 Brother Rice states:

> “What is a fundamentalist? I have heard and read so many definitions in the last year that if I did not know, I would be confused. In the strictest sense, a fundamentalist is one who believes in the fundamentals of the Christian Faith.”
>
> SOURCE:
>
> Dr. John R. Rice,
>
> “What Is A Fundamentalist?,” p. 5;
>
> ©1982,
>
> Sword of the Lord Publishers

Yes, amen.

I became a born again Christian at age 13 in 1980. I was blessed to have been saved in an old fashioned Baptist church, and have continued to remain an Independent Fundamental Baptist all my life. Being “

Baptist

”

doesn’t make me a Christian, but it is the set of religious beliefs (distinctives) that I choose to identify with. Independent Fundamental Baptists have historical come closest (in my humble opinion) to what the inspired Holy Bible teaches. I thank God that I am NOT a new evangelical.

A good illustration of biblical fundamentalism is a car. A “f

undamental

”

is something that is essential. A car to operate must have an engine, a transmission and tires. There are many unnecessary options; such as, heated seats, tinted windows, radio, fog lights, plush interior seats, et cetera. In nearly everything you have fundamentals. In music you have the fundamentals of music. If you are a serious football player, then you know the fundamentals of football. In teaching you have the fundamentals of teaching. For the Bible preacher there are the fundamentals of preaching. Dr. Rice states on page 19...

> “Isn’t it strange that we refuse to sacrifice the fundamentals in music, speech, sports, and nearly everything else; but when it comes to Christianity, the fundamentals are being sacrificed. in every quarter! Religious institutions have been infiltrated by men who deny the virgin birth and scoff at a physical resurrection. Some, even in the more conservative denominations, do not believe in the inerrancy of Scripture. So far as I’m concerned, they are taking money under false pretense. They are accepting dollars from Bible-believing Christians who pay their salaries while they teach the next generation of preachers that the Bible is not the Word of God and Jesus is not the virgin born Son of God.”
>
> SOURCE:
>
> Dr. John R. Rice,
>
> “What Is A Fundamentalist?,” p. 5;
>
> ©1982,
>
> Sword of the Lord Publishers

At this point I think I should mention that there is a difference between Christian fundamentalism, versus the distinctives of the Independent Fundamental Baptist Movement in America. I will refer to this movement from hereafter with the acronym “IFB.”

Some of the distinctives of the IFB is that women ought not wear pants, halter tops, Spandex, bikinis, or other immodest clothing in public. A church and pastor who encourage women to wear pants is a new evangelical church, not IFB. In 1927 when they opened their doors, Bob Jones University (BJU) was an IFB college. Tragically, in 2018 their wicked president Steve Pettit (a hard core hellbound Lordship Salvation Calvinist) changed their long time rules, now permitting female students to wear pants and halter tops in public. SHAME on BJU!

In 2013, Moody Bible Institute (MBI) in Chicago [1]wickedly changed their century old ban against staff members gambling, drinking booze and smoking tobacco. One ungodly teacher at MBI said he was grateful that he could finally drink alcohol. What a shameful thing to say publicly! Those poor students! I wouldn't enroll a dog into Moody Bible Institute today!

Another distinctive of IFB churches is singing the old hymns of the Christian faith. Only worldly new evangelical churches sing the lame Contemporary Christian Music (CCM). I absolutely hate CCM and refuse to attend any church ever again that sings such crap. Pensacola Christian College sadly sings CCM nowadays to appease their worldly students. What many Baptist churches are sadly doing these days is singing a hybrid of old hymns and CCM songs, which shows that they are following the standards of the world afar off.

Remember, before Lot physically moved with his family to the wicked city of Sodom in Genesis 14:12, his heart was already there in Genesis 13:12 when he pitched the opening of his tent toward Sodom (so he could look toward Sodom from the door of his tent). Long before we go into sin, our heart is already there! That is why for many years now my favorite Bible verse has been **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. "**

So, there is biblical fundamentalism (i.e., the doctrinal fundamentals of the Christian faith), and then there are the distinctives of IFB churches. And you will find that these two things are VERY CLOSELY related. What do I mean? For example: In every church where they preach the Devil's falsehood of Lordship Salvation, there is no preaching against women wearing pants in public. There is definitely a close association between a church's doctrine and their moral standards.

I titled this blog article, "The Heart Of Christian Fundamentalism." I was thinking this morning about what it means to be a Christian fundamentalist and in my humble thinking it all boils down to HOW MUCH YOU CARE. We could talk for hours about this important subject, because there are so many issues to address: different Bible revisions, clothing types, music types, different plans of salvation, et cetera. Everyone simply cannot be right!

Sadly, in 99 % of Baptist churches today they are quick to show people the door, which is the opposite of God's love for people. I have been kicked out of a handful of rotten churches. They were doctrinally corrupted, growing bad fruit, diseased spiritually because of their infected pastors. There's not a more spoiled rotten, undeserving, arrogant, ungodly group in American than today's average knuckleheaded pastor.

The Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions have infiltrated nearly every Bible college and church today, but the college administrators and pastors simply don't care. Well I do care! That is why I make a big fuss all the time! Ladies and gentlemen, if you don't have a KING JAMES BIBLE, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible in the English language! If your stupid pastor endorses the MEV, ESV, ERV, NIV, VOICE, NSAB, NKJV, MSG, NLT or any of the other perverse Satanic Bible version, you should fire him! YOU'RE FIRED!!!

And if you are attending a bad church that adds

"

repent of your sins

"

or

"

turn away from your sinful bad habits,

”

or

“

make Jesus the Lord of your life

”

to be saved, you are in a religious CULT! You should immediately fire your incompetent pastor. YOU’RE FIRED!!! I’m talking about Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias at Pensacola Christian College.

YOU’RE FIRED!!!

I’m talking about Marty Herron at Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary (preacher’s cemetery) in Ankeny, Iowa.

YOU’RE FIRED!!!

I’m talking about Brad and Bobby Moffett at the shameful Family Baptist Church cult in Pensacola at 5454 W. Mobile Highway. YOU’RE FIRED!!! These false prophets have no business being in the clergy.

The opposite of Christian fundamentalism is apathy, indifference, ecumenism and just going along with the wrong crowd. Another good example of apostasy is the wicked CCM band *Casting Crowns*. [2]Casting Crowns performs at Roman Catholic events. A fundamentalist Christian refuses to support a Roman Catholic event! Over my dead body will you find me supporting a demonic Catholic event. Roman Catholicism is the biggest cult on the planet!

There an an estimated 1.6 billion Catholics throughout the world, who are all foolishly trusting in their Sacramental Salvation to get to Heaven. The Seven Sacraments are of the Devil. I said THE SEVEN SACRAMENTS ARE OF THE DEVIL!!! There’s no such thing as “

sacraments

”

in God’s Word. Wicked false prophets fabricated the lie of *sacraments*.

The heart of fundamentalism is to be different. God desires a peculiar people who are zealous to do good works. **Titus 2:14, “**

Who gave himself for us, *that he might redeem us from all iniquity*, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

” I preach a lot against the

“repent of your sins” to get to Heaven damnable heresy, but please don’t misunderstand my Bible preaching dear reader. God saved us so that we wouldn’t live a worldly sinful life anymore. It is the desire of God the Father to conform every believer into His only begotten Son’s image of holiness, righteousness and love. God didn’t save you and me just so that we could have fire insurance! ’[3]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved’ (a helpful book by Pastor Jack Hyles).

A fundamentalist believer cares! A fundamentalist believer pays attention to the details. Right doctrine matters! It matters which Bible version that we use. And by the way, the King James Bible is not a mere version, it is the inspired Word of God; it is the inerrant and incorruptible Holy Bible.

A fundamentalist believer refuses to settle for mediocrity in one's convictions, standards, morals and beliefs. Every neo-evangelical that I have ever known simply didn't care, didn't pay attention to details, and were wicked compromisers merely following the herd.

[4]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/mbi_allows_booze_tobacco.htm
2. https://protestia.com/2024/10/26/why-are-so-many-christian-musicians-like-casting-crowns-performing-at-this-roman-catholic-music-festival/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgXQnTlM2P7J6EwPm1YL70pL-m5BX8hSMWyufwkNSqEP1YxPI44L_BjagEeWM6JbN6rdhlI-188ND5yH4P1PTmQ6i25LmegBOx7K7s

---

6.7.4 I Don't Waste My Time Praying For Deadbeat Pastors (2025-07-05 15:48)

James 5:16, "Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. *The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much*."

I don't waste my time praying for deadbeat pastors, except that God would persecute them to pull their head out of their rear. The average pastor today has his head stuff so far up his rear that a search party couldn't find it! My only prayer for the Jeff Redlins, Marty Herrons, Brad Moffetts and Bill Adams of this world is that those pastors get their heads out of the rears.

When I pray, I spend my time praying for truth-tellers like Pastor Steven Anderson. He's not a perfect preacher, but I love the guy! Brother Anderson is a fighter! He says it like it is, which is so rare these days. If you knew what that dear man has suffered through, and his family, because of his courageous faithful stand for truth and righteousness, you'd be shocked. I am going to stand with the guy who is standing.

When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in 2021 for a few months, I was told by a long time 23 year staff member (he was 43 years old) that PCC leadership HATES Steven Anderson. I was disappointed to hear that, but it didn't surprise me that a wicked neo-evangelical, dead, religious college would despise a truth-telling preacher like Pastor Anderson. By the way, they hate me too at PCC. I was banned in writing on August 2, 2022 from attending their Campus Church and we've been bitter enemies since. I speak to their wicked and utter

shame!!! By God's grace I will continue to expose THE CULT at PCC and [1]their damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation!

I also don't give money to local panhandlers. As of January 2024, it is [2]now a crime in Pensacola to give money from a car window to panhandlers. I won't break the law! Yet, panhandling is still an epidemic problem in Pensacola. You'll see panhandlers begging for money at nearly every major intersection. Me and my wife saw a guy yesterday with a big beach umbrella, sitting underneath in a beach chair, at the corner of Fairfield and W Street panhandling. It's ridiculous!

I give money to working people at local businesses. I sometimes hand $5 to window workers at Arby's, Burger King and other local restaurants. They are actually working to make a living, which I respect. I like to reward them and brighten their day. I see hundreds of local business hiring, and there is no reason why panhandlers cannot apply for a job. They just don't want to work. They are angry at the system because people simply cannot survive nowadays on $13 an hour (which is the minimum wage in Pensacola). Many of the panhandlers I see are healthy young guys in their twenties and thirties. That is ridiculous! I won't help enable them.

I read recently that 4 out of 10 people in Denver give money to panhandlers. No wonder the problem is only getting worse. You better believe that they make more money panhandling (tax free) than they do working a 9 to 5 job.

I don't support President Trump's Zionist aspirations and his total disregard for the brutal murder of over 46,000 Palestinians in Gaza, nor do I support his ungodly backing of Israeli war criminal Benjamin Netanyahu (hell is moved to meet him at his coming). That being said, Mr. Trump is unquestionably the best U.S. President I've seen during my 58 years of life. I love the things that President Trump is doing to help the American people. Mr. Trump rehired and gave 4 years of backpay to all the U.S. soldiers who were fired in 2020 for refusing to take the potentially lethal COVID-19 vaccine. I say amen and amen!

President Trump yesterday announced that he will force greedy U.S. pharmaceutical companies to drastically lower their prices, so that Americans won't pay more than the lowest price charged in other countries. For example: Previously you can buy Mounjaro drug pens in Germany for $120, but in America it will cost you $1,300 a month. From now on Americans will pay $120 a month. I sure hope Mr. Trump's new policy becomes law! I love it!!!

I also heard in the news yesterday that 6 of the 9 members of the U.S. Supreme Court have limited the powers of the arrogant lower court judges who keep blocking President Trump's Executive Orders. That was awesome news!!! That was a great victory for President Trump's team! I have never prayed for a U.S. President as much as I pray for Mr. Trump. We need him! I pray for the guy whose making a difference, not for scumbag criminals like Joe Biden, who should be rotting in a prison for treason.

I give money to people who are working for a living, not the street bum who refuses to labor. I pray for the pastor who is sticking his neck out, making enemies by preaching the unpopular truth. I refuse to pray for the Slackard who couldn't care less about right doctrine, contending for the faith, or exposing the Devil's false bibles. My time is valuable to me! I won't waste it praying that the sun will rise in the east tomorrow, or that the moon won't crash into the earth. So many people are time wasters!

I do believe that God answers prayer. It is a matter of faith. I hear so many Christians tell me that God doesn't answer their prayers. I admit that I feel the same most of the time. But I refuse to stop praying to our faithful God (1st Corinthians 1:9). I refuse to stop praying to our good God (Psalms 145:9). But I pray for people and things that matter! I pray for the pastors who are preaching the truth, aggressive soulwinning and making an impact for God.

I don’t pray for neo-evangelical losers who are merely playing church, running the work of Christ into the ground, just going through the motions from week to week to get paid. My only short prayer for them is that God break their stiffed necks. I’m in the ministry for the OUTCOME, not for the INCOME! I’ve never taken a single penny for all my labors for Christ and I never will. I do what I do by God’s grace because I love Jesus, truth, people and righteousness. I am the Lord’s servant.

We are living in perilous times (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). Saints today need to pray earnestly. I sure need and humbly ask for your sincere prayers, whenever you pray. You don’t need to bow your head dear reader. You don’t need to lay prostrate on your floor. Simple talk to the dear Lord as you would to any friend or family member, but with due reverence. I heard an uplifting sermon the other day by Pastor Jack Hyles titled, “[3]Christ Died For God,” in which he says that God made mankind because He was lonely. I wholeheartedly agree. God wanted to be loved. God created me and you in His image, so that we also desire to be loved.

[4]Like Brother Hyles (excerpt from the preceding sermon), I am a mean preacher, but I still want to be loved. I don’t like to offend and upset people. I don’t like that I keep getting kicked out of churches. But I love God first and foremost, and I must stand for truth and what is right, even if it makes me enemies. I [5]just got kicked out of another church, this time it was the [6]shameful Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, whose incompetent neo-evangelical pastors are wickedly doing things their own way instead of God’s way. They drew first blood. I must expose them for the lying fools that they are, because they are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. My only prayer for them is that God bring down the house upon their wicked heads. TRUTH MATTERS!

Our great God sees and knows everything! Nothing escapes the sight of almighty God. The Lord sees every little bird that falls from the sky. He knows the exact number of hairs upon our head. God knows what you and I will think and do tomorrow, and a year from now, if we are still alive on earth. God sees the future that we cannot see. Please keep this important truth in mind when you pray, trusting that the Bible is true in 1st Peter 5:7 when it says that God cares about you and me. God does care! We must believe that friend, regardless of what happens, because God cannot lie (Titus 1:2).

Have a good day.



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
2. https://www.pnj.com/story/news/local/pensacola/2024/01/20/panhandling-barred-in-pensacola-roads-medians-under-council-ordinance/72280991007/
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha111223.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/god_was_lonely_so_he_made_man.mp3
5. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/family_baptist_church-the_truth.htm
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/pastor-brad-moffett-horribly-mistreated.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjCKmgP9umeCaoO09V9PWmWkXBP5cSoxuouy-pNxnkjk8unt-ssHUTSiFkMrBrZbTL4FX8L7CMLqEbTJ3V9Orlt7ll7USzUiYAI3J9

6.7.5 We Need More Christians Like Tom In This World (2025-07-07 10:19)

Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

Jude 1:3, "

Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

”

I had attended the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola for 45 months, from 2021 to 2025, until they kicked me and my wife out. You can [1]read the details of what happened here if you’d like.

While attending their church, there was a man named Tom at the church in 2021 when I began attending in October. Since me and Tom are both King James Bible only men, and truth-telling contenders of the Christian faith, we became instant friends. Me and Tom used to love talking about the Word of God. We often spoke about the corrupt modern Bible revisions, and shared many truths with one another. I really appreciate Tom’s extensive Bible knowledge.

One day Tom kindly confronted Pastor Brad Moffett at Family Baptist Church. Tom told him that as the pastor he should be warning people about Satan’s corrupt Bibles. Now, in fairness to Pastor Brad, I don’t know the whole story. Tom’s story is quite different from Pastor Brad’s story. Tom says that Brad didn’t have much patience with him and kicked him out. According to Pastor Brad, he and Tom exchanged 128 emails before Brad made the ultimate decision to kick Tom out of the church family. The local church that someone attends is their spiritual family in the Lord.

For the record, I am unalterably opposed to ever kicking anyone out of a church. No one has a right to kick someone out of their family in Christ. I cannot find a single passage of Scripture that says to throw someone out of a church. You may count someone who refuses to be reasoned with as “

a heathen man and a publican,

”

if they are truly in the wrong (Matthew 18:15-17), but the Bible doesn’t say to kick them out the door.

No one should ever be kicked out of their family.

Now, in the case of Tom, I take Tom’s side in this dispute with Family Baptist Church. In the 45 months that I attended their church, not once did I ever hear Pastor Brad warn anyone in his congregation about the modern corrupt Bible revisions. I have a right to my own opinion, and in my opinion any pastor who fails to warn God’s flock (it’s not the pastor’s flock) about Satan’s corrupt Bible perversions is an incompetent pastor. That is my honest humble opinion.

What bothers me about the feud between Tom and Pastor Brad is that Tom is in the right. Pastor Brad should be warning people about the Devil’s false bibles, but he refuses to do so. I and my wife met with Pastor Brad on April 30th, 2025, for what we thought would be marriage counseling. Sadly, the pastor did a Bait & Switch on us, and instead chose to use that time to censure my website ministry, making a big fuss over my Bible preaching against women wearing pants, because his own wife and mother wear pants (which he mentioned in his office). That conversation should never have taken place!

If you listen to Pastor Brad discuss why he kicked Tom out of Family Baptist Church, he’ll portray Tom as an unreasonable and difficult man who refused to let the matter go. And in part, Brad would be right. Tom is stubborn, just like me and God. You see, Tom knew that he was right. And Tom is right! But instead of recognizing Tom’s stubbornness to fight the good fight of faith (2nd Timothy 4:7) as a good thing, Pastor Brad chose to silence Tom by kicking him out of

the church. Unfortunately for Pastor Brad and Family Baptist Church, kicking a truth-teller out the door doesn't remove the underlying fact that Tom was telling THE TRUTH all along. They cannot silence God.

What Pastor Brad should have done is respect and honor Tom for contending for the faith. A pastor doesn't know everything.

Tom is 85 years old, born in 1939. I was born in 1967. Pastor Brad Moffett was born in 1987. Tom is 48 years older than Brad! I humbly think that Tom deserves much more respect from Family Baptist Church than he was shown! The pastor could have simply blocked Tom's emails and stopped debating. I never once saw or heard Tom disrupt the church service in any way. As I mentioned, I don't know the whole story, but I do know that Tom was absolutely right to tell Pastor Brad that he has a duty as a Watchman to warn people about corrupt Bible revisions. Pastor Jack Hyles was right, the most important job is the one that doesn't get done!

In 2022, I heard Pastor Brad say from his pulpit that to get to Heaven you must repent. He said that repentance means to turn away from your past sinful life. I cringed in my chair, knowing that the pastor was teaching damnable heresy. Although it is true that one must repent to be saved, [2]repentance does not mean to forsake a lifestyle of sinning. So, I bought him a hard copy for $17 of Michael P. Bowen's helpful book in defense of a free grace Gospel, titled:

"

[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU

" (free .pdf version).

I personally handed the book to Pastor Brad after a Sunday morning service and he graciously accepted it.

The book very plainly exposes the Satanic lie of having to

"

repent of your sins

"

to be saved. I never asked the pastor if he read the book, nor did I ever ask him what he thought about it, because I didn't want to push the issue. I liked the church family and didn't want to risk being shown the door. Unfortunately, as of 2025 the church's official Statement of Faith still says that you must

"Repent of your sins" to get to Heaven. Evidently Pastor Brad either didn't read the book I handed to him in 2022, or his unpleasant arrogant father controls the church, or else Brad simply doesn't agree with the truth. Turning from your sins is NOT a part of God's simple plan of salvation. Christ died on a cross to pay our debt of sins.

During the conversation, Pastor Brad wanted to share with me and Alice his position on the Bible. Brad kindly said he doesn't think we have a perfect, inspired, Bible today. He does NOT think that the King James Bible is perfect nor inspired. He also made it clear to us that he is NOT King James Bible only, even though the church officially uses the King James Bible. I put him on the spot, by asking him which of the modern Bible versions does he consider okay to use. He specifically mentioned the [4]Modern English Version (MEV) as one that he sanctions. Well, take a look at [5]how corrupt the MEV is!

Truly a picture is worth a thousand words! ...

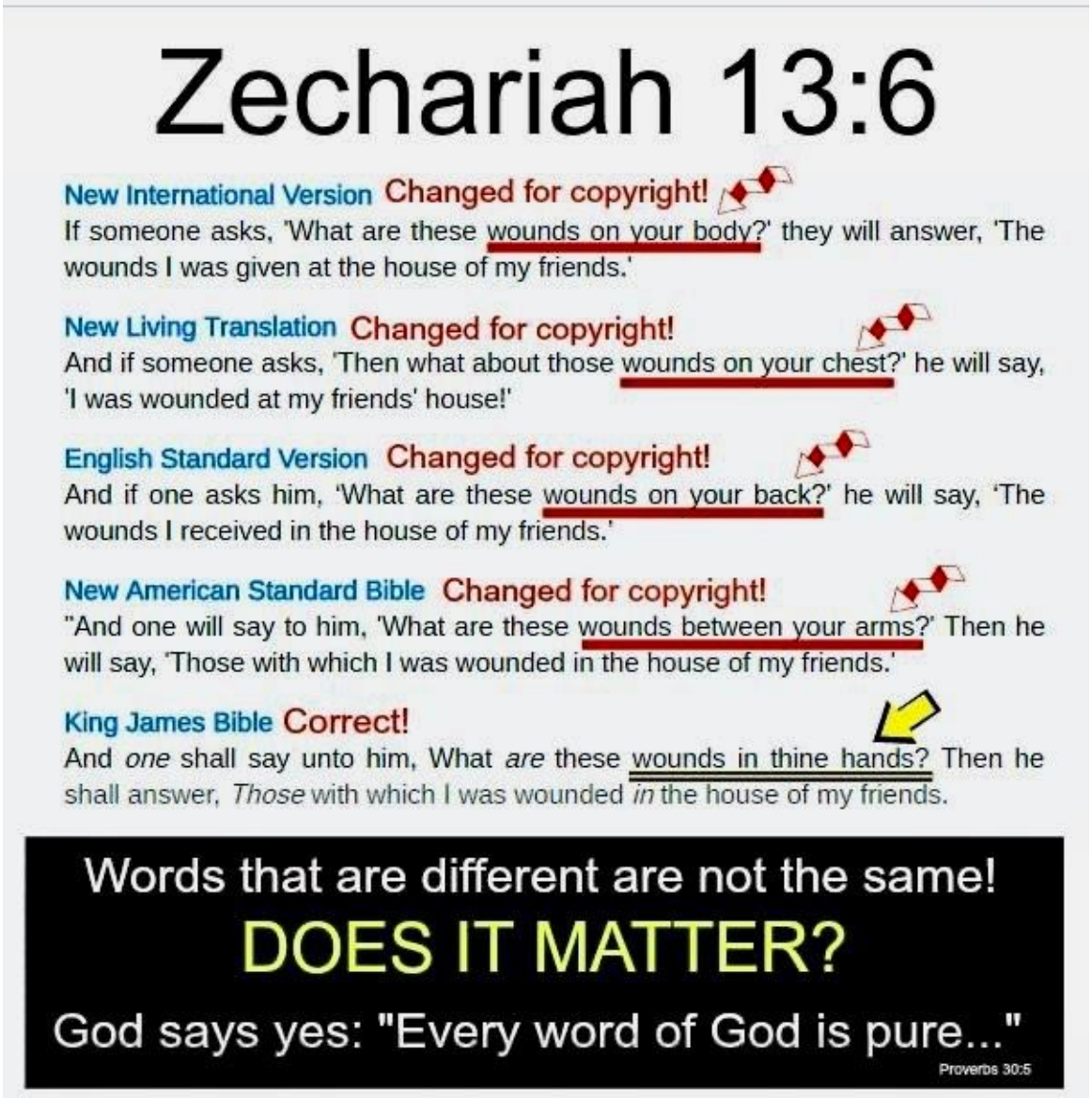

Would you like to know what the Modern English Version (MEV) reads? I thought you would...

> **MODERN ENGLISH VERSION (MEV) - Zachariah 13:6, "If someone asks, 'What are these *wounds on your arms*?' he will say, 'I was struck in the house of my close friends."'**

Arms? Good night man! The King James Bible correctly reads, " hands.

" Do you see dear reader how Satan has deliberately used legal copyright laws and greed to corrupt the inspired Word of God? The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Again, in my opinion this makes Brad Moffett an incompetent pastor. He's a nice guy on a personal level, but a lousy pastor in my humble opinion. If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible. I believe that we DO have a perfect inspired King James Bible today! All of the modern Bible revisions are corrupt. If Brad would simply listen to the wise men whom God has sent his way to help him, he could become a great pastor!

There is no weekly door to door soulwinning at Family Baptist Church. That is one of the reasons why the church is mostly empty, and hasn't grown in its 12 year history. The church is languishing in mediocrity, just the way they like it.

Jeremiah 5:31, " The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?" Wow, what an indictment! Their pastors are doing things their own way instead of God's way. God's method of church building is publicly, house to house, soulwinning (Acts 20:20). At Family Baptist Church they have a few big days each year (bouncy houses, ice-cream truck, Halloween candy and fireworks) and then hope some of those folks will come back to church, and some do. But that is not the Bible way to build a church! Soulwinning works!!!

But when a church is wrong on repentance, which means they are wrong on the Gospel, there can be no true soulwinning. A false plan of salvation cannot produce the new birth. No one has ever been born again by repenting of their evil ways. In Jonah 3:10, the Bible said the Ninevites turned from their evil ways, and God called it WORKS!

All that being said, we need more faithful Christians like Tom in the world. And humbly said, we need more truth-tellers like me too! I don't claim to be a good Christian. I know that I am a hypocrite in many ways, because I struggle with the sinful nature just like we all do. But bless God, I know more than anything else in this world that the King James Bible is the inspired, preserved, holy, incorruptible, tested and inerrant Words of almighty God. All of the modern English Bible revisions are based or influenced on the corrupt Greek text of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort (two [7]Anglican infidels who denied nearly every fundamental doctrine of the Bible). You can [8]listen to Pastor Max D. Younce's entire series here).

It just seems so unfair to me that when an elderly Christian saint of God tries to help a young whipper-snapper cocky pastor do the right thing, he ultimately gets kicked out of the church as a troublemaker. Tom didn't take it well either. Before it was all said and done, Tom was threatened with the police if he ever stepped foot onto the church property again. That seems to be their thing at Family Baptist Church, because they threatened me and my wife with the police too, on the day we were told never to return. SHAME on them!

A godly pastor would recognize Tom's value as a church member. There is no controversy if you believe the Bible. Sadly, what Pastor Brad wants is a church full of minions, yes men who lean upon his every word without question, or keep their opinions to themselves. Guys like me and Tom are different, we care. Right doctrine matters!

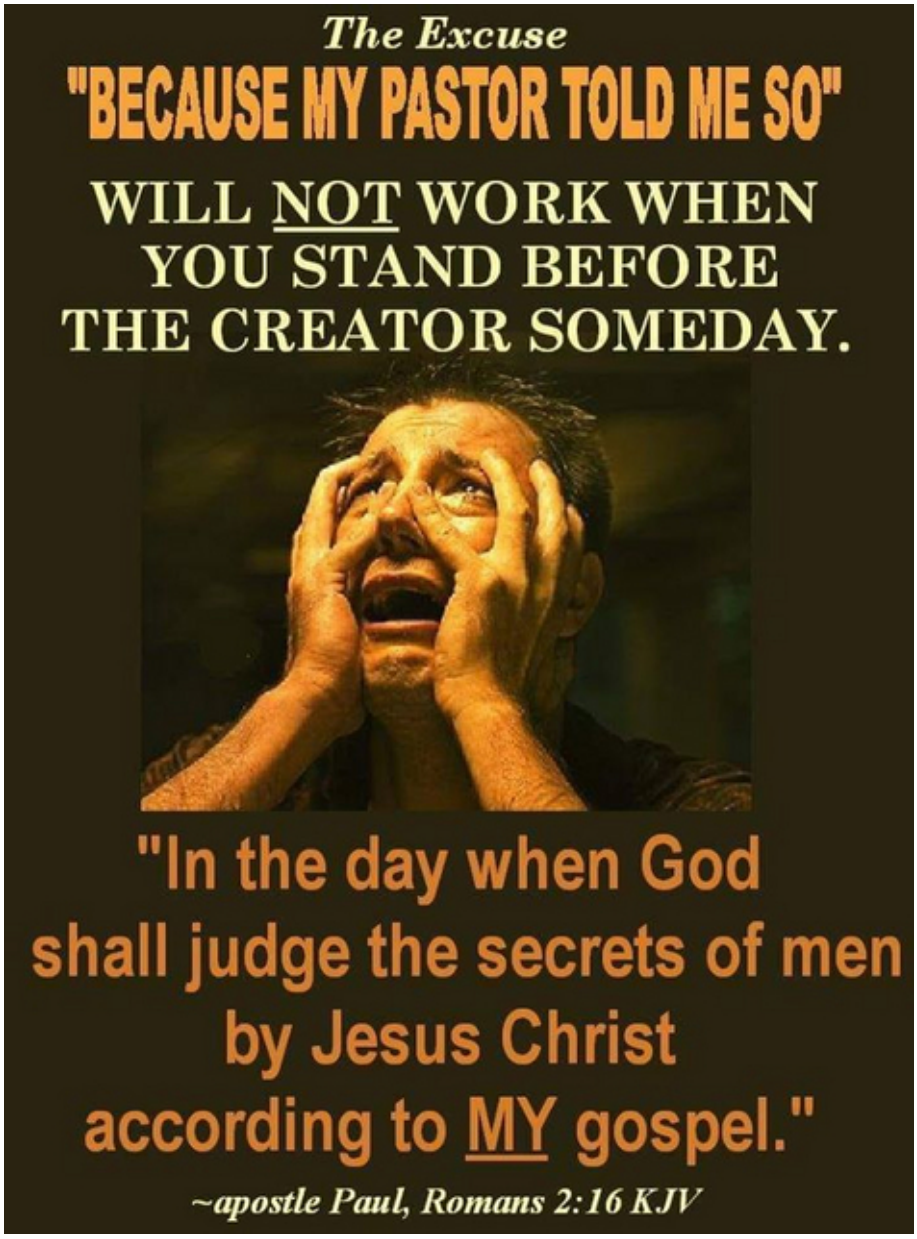

1. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/family_baptist_church-the_truth.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/MEV/very_bad_news.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/mev/satanic_counterfeit.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEitU7InzKrmu_CvE8i0V44pllyAX33jdbR9Nq9z6waJD3umvJywR-8oX8vFc_mDETOpIZRMRP1QcJLYg6tMVVJxDlzaYXuVUdQWgCf
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjPWWCx7EmM-JG6wKhxeZztFJf4464p7o9paArUfj5AdJWwfklQlJS5kGMRpm6blIML1ROoccWC-Cb3EAcD3xIz9QzQlLBhaZXedx-

6.7.6 The Christian Life Is Not An Imitation Of Christ (2025-07-08 11:23)

Galatians 2:20, “I am crucified with Christ; nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.”

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) truthfully writes:

> You don’t get better to get saved; you get saved to get better. You can’t get better until you do get saved. In reality, one can begin living better only after he is saved. When the individual trusts Christ as Saviour, he receives a new nature. Second **Peter 1:4** says, **“ Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature. ”** With this new nature come new desires and new power to make the desires a reality.
>
> We read in **Philippians 2:13, “ For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. ”**
>
> It is the presence of God in the believer that gives him both the desire and power to live a better life. And no man has the indwelling Christ in the person of the Holy Spirit until after he is saved.
>
> The Christian life is not an imitation of the Christ life; it is Christ living His life over again in us as we yield ourselves to Him. That is what Paul meant in **Galatians 2:20, “I am crucified with Christ; nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.”**
>
> SOURCE: ’[1]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?’

God saves a man by faith alone in Christ alone; and then the indwelling Spirit of Christ (the Holy Spirit) begins to change that man after he is saved. Those changes may or may not be outwardly visible. We must never become fruit inspectors, trying to determine if someone is saved or not by examining their works. The only way to know if someone is truly saved is by a direct testimony from their mouth (or their writings) concerning Jesus Christ.

> “If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you’re not!” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “[2]Why Lordship Salvation is Wrong
> ”

The new birth is strictly a matter of one’s faith, not works. In **Jonah 3:10a** we read, **“And God saw *their works*, that they turned from their evil way...**

” The Ninevites didn’t get saved, they turned from their evil ways and God in His mercy spared them judgment for a time. The Bible plainly teaches that turning from one’s evil ways is a WORK. A century later, God sent the prophet Nahum to pronounce judgment upon Assyria (Nineveh was their capital city) because of their return to wickedness, and destruction came at the hands of Babylon.

The Christian life is not an imitation of Christ, it is Christ Himself living the Christian life through us as God's redeemed child. It is common for a baby believer to attempt to live the Christian life in their own strength, and fail again and again. But when a believer learns that we ought not try to live the impossible Christian life in our own strength; but rather, yield to the inspired Holy Scriptures, and in so doing allow Christ's Holy Spirit to live through us

([3]Romans 8:9)

, we will succeed. Put another way, if there is any good thing in me, it is the Lord Jesus Christ!

By God's grace alone, I have been saved now for 45 years, since age 13 in 1980. I was saved by simply coming to God as a needy sinner and I trusted Jesus Christ as my personal Savior—

receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for my sins, believing that He was buried but then bodily resurrected from the dead the third day. That's it! That's all you need to do to be saved. Remember, the Gospel is not 'GOOD NEWS' to be lived, but to be BELIEVED. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** Your behavior and lifestyle have absolutely nothing to do with the new birth.

Salvation is received, not achieved.

Salvation is a take proposition, not a give

proposition

.

Salvation is not an exchange or trade of sorts (as [4]Pastor John MacArthur wickedly teaches), it is a totally free gift with no strings attached (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9).

> "There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe." —Pastor Yankee Arnold, "[5]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN"

The Christian life is not something that we live as believers, it is Jesus Himself living through us. This is what is called the "fruit of the Spirit." **Galatians 5:22-25, "But *the fruit of the Spirit* is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,**

Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

***If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit*."** To "

live

"

in the Spirit simply means to be alive in the Holy Spirit, which you automatically are if you are saved, because He lives inside your body, soul and spirit. But we must choose moment by moment, day by day, to *walk* in that same indwelling Holy Spirit of God, if we are to obey and please our dear Savior. The Christian life is a deliberate life, it won't just happen by happen-stance.

By default we walk in the flesh, fulfilling the sinful desires of the flesh. I truly love this next passage of Scripture and think about it often, because it is God's recipe how to live right...

2nd Corinthians 10:3-6, "

For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, *and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."

That is not mind control; but rather, living the Spirit-filled life. We cannot stop sinful thoughts from entering into our mind throughout each day, but we can seize those wrong thoughts and bring them into submission to Christ, that is, to God's inspired Word. Remember, Jesus is the *Living Word* (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13), and the Holy Bible is the *Written Word* (1st Timothy 3:16-17; John 17:17). The key to the Christian life is to abide in the Scriptures day and night (Psalms 1:1-3). The inspired King James Bible is our source of spiritual food (1st Peter 2:2; Matthew 4:4). The Christian whose Bible is falling apart is not.

[6]

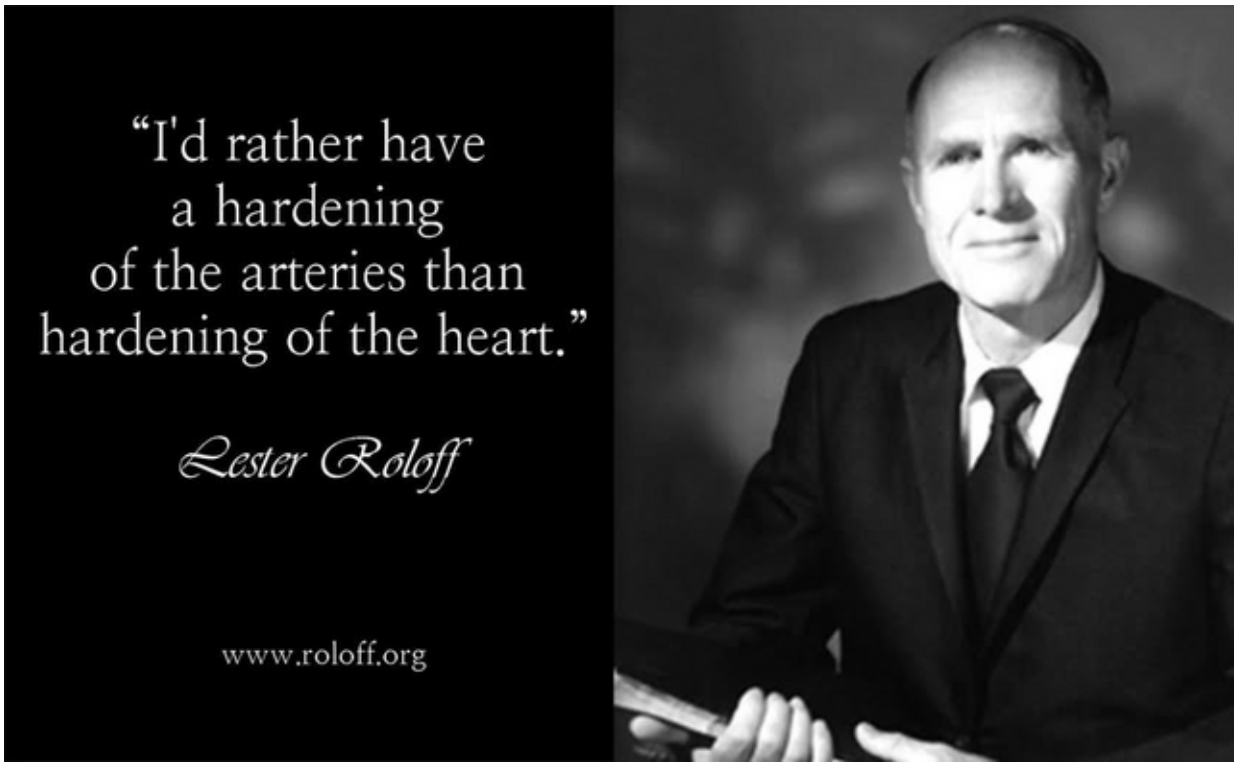

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
2. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw?si=tqCIvBFbIz-wLYEr
3. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Romans-8-9/
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEixiVKFuLr9M3ktuZg8aiFJIcGNwDmJKcDKywPPL4wnHQAaiuCb34r74FsNh4uhAe2k3uEvKxuVLgTgDO7MwmDMjqrnzlR5RZcsQdm

6.7.7 Understanding The Two Natures (2025-07-09 09:52)

The following edifying words are from Pastor A. Ray Stanford's (1916-2012) helpful book titled: "[1]A HANDBOOK OF PERSONAL EVANGELISM," chapter 19, "Understanding the Two Natures." ...

Much confusion arises from improper teaching of the two natures. As a soulwinner, you need to understand this subject, not only so you can answer the questions of others, but also so you can effectively live your own life for the Lord. Without understanding what the Scriptures teach on this subject you will often be confused, doubtful, anxious, and unable to maintain your faithful, effective witnessing.

Lack of understanding of the two natures brings about questions like the following:

1. Does a truly saved person sin any more?
2. Can I lose my salvation if I keep sinning?
3. What happens to a Christian when he sins?
4. How can a Christian have the power really to serve the Lord?

Study this chapter carefully, looking up the verses in your Bible, and you will discover the answers to these questions.

The new birth is provided by God when a man by sincere faith accepts the payment that the Lord Jesus Christ made for him on the cross. It is not a process or a result of good works. It is not water baptism. It is a birth. John 3: 5 states a man must be born of water. This is specifically speaking of the Holy Spirit. This is living water, not H20, and is referred to throughout the book of John as the Holy Spirit (John 4:11, 14; John 7:38, 39).

The first birth is of the flesh. The second birth is of the Spirit (John 3:6). These two are completely separate, and nothing of the birth of the flesh has anything to do with the second birth which is of the Spirit. The flesh birth is from fleshly parents. The spirit birth is from God Himself, who is a Spirit (John 1:12, 13). Never confuse the two by thinking the flesh can do something to bring on the spirit birth. Like reproduces like, and flesh can reproduce only flesh. Only spirit can give birth to spirit.

The new birth does not come from prayers; neither is speaking in an unknown jargon proof of it. The Holy Spirit is guaranteed by God to all who believe (John 7:38, 39; II Cor. 1:22). The Holy Spirit is always spoken of as a gift of God, not coming by man's efforts (Rom. 5:5).

The Apostles never tried to "pray through" or work for the Holy Spirit. They were commanded to wait for the Holy Spirit in Jerusalem, and God would send the Holy Spirit to them (Acts 1:4, 5). They waited in Jerusalem, and after the 50 days that were prophesied were fulfilled, the Holy Spirit came upon them (Acts 2:1-17). The promise was given to all who would receive the Lord Jesus Christ as their Saviour-not to a few. "And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh" (Acts 2:17). This was referring to all who would receive the Lord Jesus Christ as their Saviour.

When a person is saved, a man's carnal desires of the flesh do not change or improve one iota. They remain the same. Flesh is flesh, and it remains that way (John 3:6). Much unscriptural teaching and confusion come from thinking the old nature should get better after salvation, and when people still see sin in their lives, it brings great doubt as to whether or not their conversion was real, or whether or not they have lost their salvation, etc.

I John 3: 9 says, "Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin: for His seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God." Beyond any question, this verse teaches that the new birth of the Spirit never commits any sin. There are other verses that teach the old nature never gets any better but remains evil, such as **Romans 7:18, "For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me, but how to perform that which is good I find not."**

The Bible teaches that the old nature doesn't change, but it can be controlled by the power of the Holy Spirit who indwells all believers. Whether the new nature or the old nature will control the individual depends entirely upon the person's decision of which nature he will nurture and allow to rule. **Galatians 5:16, "This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfill the lust of the flesh."** The Greek meaning of the word "walk" is to be "responsive, controlled, and guided." In other words, be responsive to the Spirit, controlled by the Spirit, and guided by the Spirit, and you will not be controlled by the flesh. The desires of the flesh will still be present, but you will not be controlled by them.

Please notice that this verse is not saying, **"Do not fulfill the lusts of the flesh, and you will be spiritual."** Many people equate a pious, negative life with being a really spiritual person. Many people in this category become hyper-critical and yet never lead a soul to the Lord.

There is a continual battle between the old and new natures. **"For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would" (Gal. 5:17).**

If you want the new nature to be victorious in your life, you must feed and exercise that nature. Remember, your old nature has been fed and exercised all your life until you were saved. Your old nature will rule your life unless you feed and exercise your new nature regularly.

For example, in a boxing match the fighter who is the better trained and the stronger wins. They never match two men in a ring, one being very large and strong and the other being small and weak . . . because it would not even be a contest.

The fruit (result) of being controlled by the Spirit is described in **Gal. 5:22, 23, "But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance; against such there is no law."**

The fruit (result) of being controlled by the flesh is described in **Galatians 5:19-21, "Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God."** The last phrase

in verse 21 points out that no evil works can enter heaven, but that they are the results of a man being under the control of the old nature. Only righteousness enters into heaven, which comes only from the new birth. The new birth never sins but is incorruptible (I Peter 1:23).

It is difficult for people to understand clearly that heaven is a perfect place and only a perfectly righteous person can enter therein; but this righteousness is not a result of man's works, but is a result of a perfect righteousness that is given to man through the new birth. I Cor. 6:9, 10 tells us that no sin shall enter heaven . . . but verse 11 tells us how we are washed and justified in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ. Then, after a person is saved, he has the power to serve the Lord and to be a witness (Acts 1:8).

There is no SECRET to having a "victorious Christian life." It is very clearly taught in the Bible. II Tim. 2:4 tells us that "No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life: that he may please Him who hath chosen him to be a soldier." To effectively live your life for the Lord, your life must be disciplined-to include the things of the Lord-and to leave out the things of the world. Colossians 3:2 tells us to **"Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth."**

When we really keep in mind that people are lost and going to hell, and that we have been entrusted with the gospel message that will lead them to the Lord and heaven, it is not so difficult to determine that our lives are going to COUNT for the Lord. It is an every day, every moment decision. Every time you say "YES" and obey the Lord, instead of saying "NO" and disobeying Him, you are "spiritual"-controlled by the Holy Spirit. And this is how to be a happy, productive child of God.

[2] 

[3]

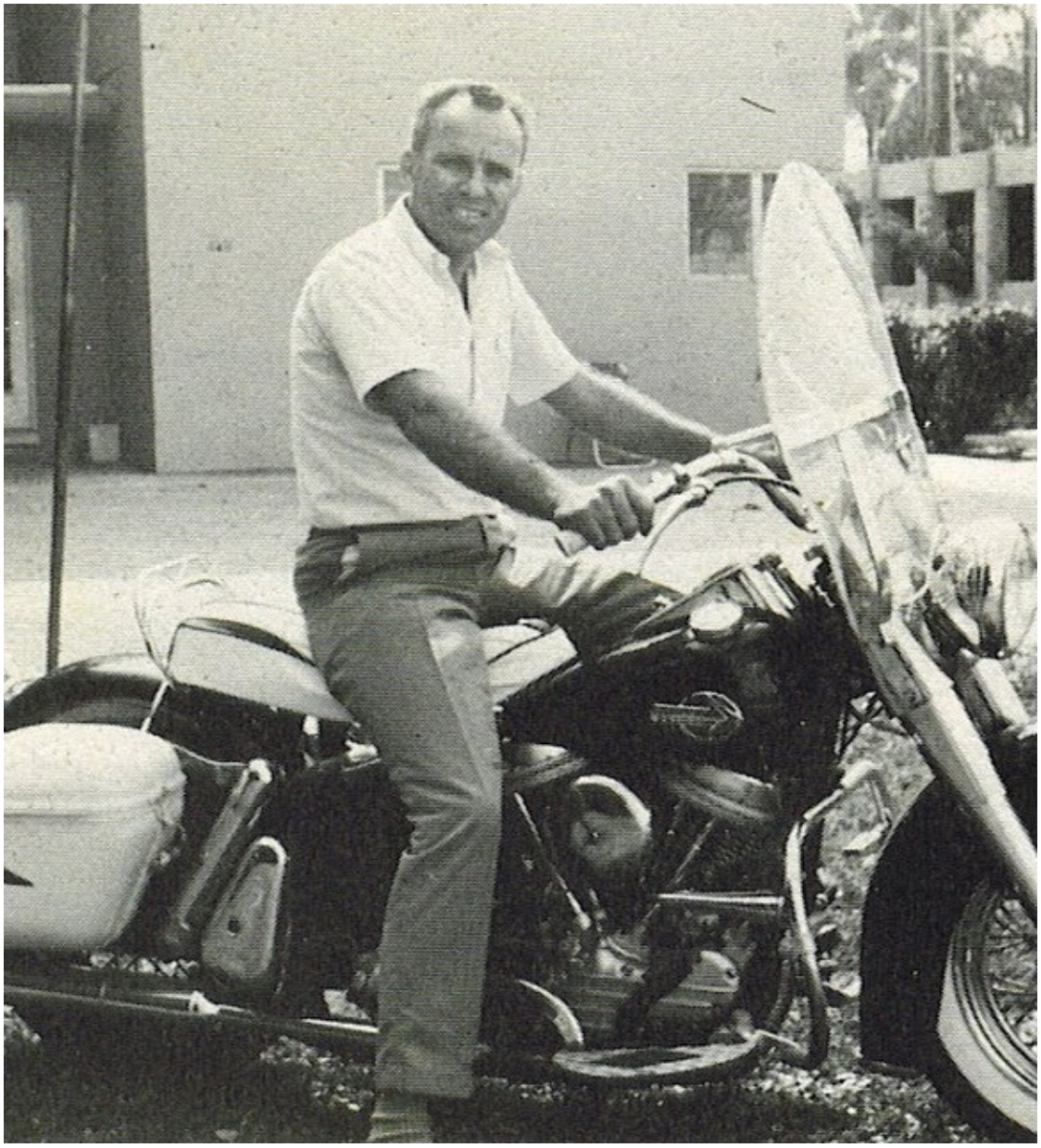

Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012)

1. https://www.freegraceresources.org/pe01.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj4jOsc5quYOmJ0bMoLG4FiZDMnjOU0lvNi7u3anssFb3EZdUP9zOkoIKSX4C4i1Y9VVka0J9Tm5eTQqK-FZltXHPlmFv_XlJwJN8_
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgDh8N49346N8o80rAPAjGmhtvl5W0W8SPqzwgDUF_WxvtuMvHccB-AoHEPkJt0VUl4zDt2dwn5xdI01hHMOBvEockUqFQNBW6hFtZ

6.7.8 For All Have Sinned And Come Short (2025-07-11 09:50)

Romans 3:23, “For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.”

The Holy Bible teaches that all humanity is depraved. Each and every human being is a sinner, who has COME SHORT of God’s glory. NO ONE lives up to God’s expectations. NO ONE

is all that God wants them to be. NO ONE has arrived morally. NO ONE is completely pleasing to God. That is why God sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on a cross to pay for our sins, so that God could offer us eternal life as a free gift. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

Through Christ's body and blood sacrifice on Calvary's cross, I am able to meet all of God's expectations, attaining absolute holy perfection through [1]God's imputed righteousness! **Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works."** Amen! Whew that's great stuff!

I don't care if you are saved or lost, NO ONE is living a life up to par to God's holy standards of perfection of their own accord. That is why the whole idea of "[2]Lordship Salvation" is ridiculous. That is why the whole idea of [3]turning away from sinful ways to be saved is ridiculous. NO ONE can turn from their sins. As much as I admire Evangelist Ray Comfort in many ways, I have to expose him as a deadly reprobate minister, [4]who preaches an accursed false gospel ([5]video). **Galatians 1:8, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."** Ray tells the confused woman on the airplane that to be saved she must turn from her sins. RAY COMFORT LIED TO HER! Here are Ray's exact accursed words to the unsaved woman:

> "It's a matter of saying, 'God 'I'm sorry,' and then living a lifestyle that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, it's a continual thing! 'God, I'm sorry, but I'm never going to lie or steal or blaspheme your name again.' It has that attitude. And the second thing is trust in Jesus!" Folks, Ray Comfort is a spiritual bastard in the pulpit!
>
> SOURCE: Ray Comfort - YouTube title: "[6]I've Never Killed Anyone"

Kindly, Ray Comfort is a theological IDIOT! How can such a brilliant man be so foolish? And his sidekick Kirk Cameron is just as bad. This dysfunctional Batman/Robin duo are public enemies! Anyone who goes around adding works to grace is a threat the Bible says...

> **Titus 1:10-13, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith."**

What does the Bible mean by "THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION"? It refers back to a ceremonial law which was required of male Jews in the Old Testament. Jewish men were commanded under the Mosaic law to be physically circumcised, in the foreskin of their private part. This was required eight days after birth (Philippians 3:5). Ceremonial laws were intended by God to teach the Jews spiritual lessons, in this case separation from the world. These laws were never meant to give salvation. **Romans 3:19** teaches that the Mosaic laws (about 720 laws total)

were intended to show men their sinnership, **“Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.”**

Galatians 3:24-26 teaches that the law was intended to bring men to Christ to be saved by faith, “Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.” So the LAW shows humanity that we are depraved sinners incapable of saving ourselves, and then the law brings us to GRACE in the New Testament to be saved solely by faith in Jesus Christ.

But what happened was that the ungodly Jewish religious leaders, instead turned the law into a plan of salvation. ...

> **Acts 15:1, “And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.”**

Do you see their error? These ungodly men came to Jerusalem, like Ray Comfort, requiring people to keep the LAW to be saved. ...

> “It’s a matter of saying, ’God ’I’m sorry,’ and then living a lifestyle that proves the reality of your repentance. That’s what repentance is, it’s a continual thing! ’God, I’m sorry, but I’m never going to lie or steal or blaspheme your name again.’ It has that attitude. And the second thing is trust in Jesus!”
>
> SOURCE: Ray Comfort - YouTube title: “[7]I’ve Never Killed Anyone”

Does the Bible require that you resolve in your heart to never lie again, never steal again and never blaspheme (i.e., take the Lord’s name in vain) again, to receive the free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life? What saith the Scripture? **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”** The plan of salvation given by Jesus is very different than the one given by Ray Comfort.

Trusting Jesus is Not the ’Second’ Thing, it is the ONLY Thing Required To Be Saved
According to Ray Comfort, trusting Jesus comes second. ...

> “And the second thing is trust in Jesus!”
>
> SOURCE: Ray Comfort - YouTube title: “[8]I’ve Never Killed Anyone”

Second thing? My dear friend, trusting Jesus as your personal Savior is not the second thing, it is THE ONLY THING to be saved! **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”** To “trust” means to rely upon. It means to place your sole hope in Jesus Christ—the sinless Lamb of God Who became the sacrifice for your sins

(and mine) upon the cross, was subsequently buried, and then bodily raised up miraculously three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Jesus said all we have to do to be saved is to simply BELIEVE that '[9]GOOD NEWS.'

Perhaps you ask: "Don't I need to turn from my sins to be saved?" No! That is not part of the Gospel. You are not saved by what you do, but by relying upon what Christ did on Calvary's cross to pay your debt of sin. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay! **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."**

Thank God for the cross! Thank God for the Lamb of God! Listen, the only requirement to be saved is to BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** The phrase "AND THY HOUSE" simply means that the invitation for salvation by faith is extended to the whole family. Again and again, the Bible simply instructs us to "BELIEVE" to be saved. I love that wonderful truth! Kindly, God had to make salvation simple, so that even stupid people can be saved, because the world is filled with stupid people. The Gospel is so simple—JUST BELIEVE!

Repentance is Simply 'a Change of Mind' Unto the Gospel Itself

Does a person need to REPENT to be saved? Yes, of course! But the only place that repentance has in salvation is "[10]to change one's mind" from whatever has been hindering you to believe the Gospel. The object compliment (noun) of the verb repentance (metanoeo) is 'THE GOSPEL.' We repent TO believe. It is a false gospel to teach that a person must repent AND believe, which is the heresy taught by Evangelist Tom Ferrell. Hence, a person who is willing to trust the Savior has repented, or else they wouldn't want to believe. ...

> **John 3:19-21, "And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."**

Carefully notice that the issue is TRUTH, and not SINS. The phrase **"HE THAT DOETH THE TRUTH"** simply means that a person has acknowledged THE TRUTH of the Gospel. **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth."** Please pay attention friend, because so many preachers get this wrong, woefully ignorant of the Scriptures. Repentance is not turning away from sinful behavior to be saved, which would effectively constitute keeping the LAW (living right). We all live wrong! We all sin every day. No one is a shining example of what a Christian should be. We've all fallen short of God's glory. False prophets abound today, just as they did in Bible times...

> **Galatians 2:21, "I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."**

Galatians 3:2, “This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?”

Galatians 3:11, “But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.”

Kindly, Ray Comfort frustrates the grace of God. John MacArthur frustrates the grace of God. Paul Washer frustrates the grace of God. We are saved by **“THE HEARING OF FAITH,”** and not by the “KEEPING OF THE LAW.” Turning away from sins to be saved is the same as keeping the law to be saved! What I showed you earlier by Ray Comfort is pure heresy, of the Devil. Ray tries to lead the woman on the plane to commit to never lying, stealing or blaspheming the Lord’s name again, and then she declines his very difficult and complicated offer. To place that kind of burden upon a person—demanding that they commit to forsake lifelong sinful bad habits to receive God’s FREE GIFT—is as Satanic as it is evil, wrong, ridiculous and unbiblical. Mr. Comfort is not saved.
[11]

[12]Ungodly False Prophet Ray Comfort Made $3,571,713 In 2017 (his [13]damnation slumbereth not)

What Ray is doing is no different than expecting a baby to run a marathon. Before a human can run, they must first learn to walk. Before a human can walk, they must first learn to crawl. And in order to crawl, someone must first be BORN! Our duty as born-again believers is to share the Gospel so that lost people can be BORN AGAIN (Matthew 28:19-20, Luke 8:11-15; Proverbs 11:30). And only then, after a person is born anew by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12; Romans 8:9), can they learn to CRAWL as a baby Christian (1st Peter 2:2). Doesn’t that make total sense? Sure it does. To expect a person to commit to doing things that normally only a mature believer would do is called “[14]FRONTLOADING THE GOSPEL.”

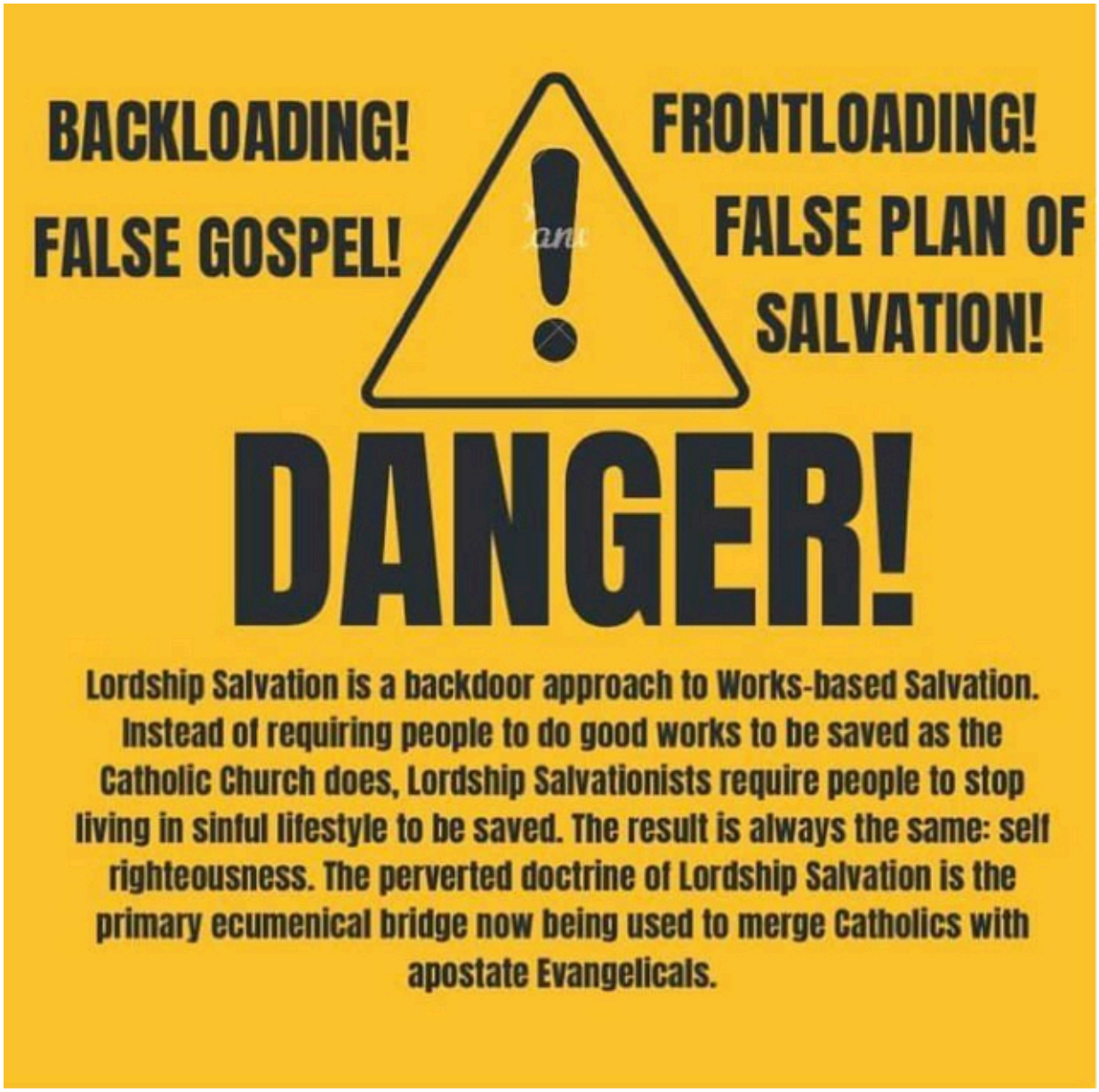

The Epistle of Galatians can be summed up with this statement—DON'T ADD TO THE GOSPEL!

Believe it Oh friend and God will save you immediately. You don't have to "ask" Jesus to save you, because He has already promised "TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21b). Jesus is asking you to accept Him dear reader. The choice is yours alone to make. Eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 6:23), paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Please receive Christ now, right this moment, by faith! You'll never regret it (Romans 10:11).

God's Gospel Tract—The Gospel Of John

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Again we see that BELIEVING is all that is required to be saved (i.e., born-again). In fact, we find the word "believe" mentioned 87 times in the Gospel

of John, but the word “repent” is not mentioned even once! There is no mention about turning away from sins, nor forsaking the world, nor making Jesus’ one’s Lord, nor committing your life to God, nor following Christ, but simply to “BELIEVE”! **1st Corinthians 1:21, “For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.”** There it is again... “TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE”!

I challenge you dear reader to just sit back, rest your head on a pillow, and [16]listen to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible. The first book I recommend to anybody is the Gospel of John, which was written to convince us that Jesus is the Christ. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** Please don’t miss that truth! That means you can be saved just from the information provided in the Gospel of John. If you never read from the other 65 books of the King James Bible, you could still be saved just from the Gospel of John. The entire purpose for which John was authored by God is to lead you to Jesus Christ for salvation. No where in this precious book of Word of God are we taught to forsake sinful ways to be saved.

The Simplicity That is in Christ

Beware of false prophets who cloud the plan of salvation, making it murky, complicating “the simplicity that is in Christ” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). The simplicity that is in Christ is the Gospel. You simply BELIEVE it to be saved. That is so simple that even a child can do it. The apostle Paul said to the young preacher Timothy in **2nd Timothy 3:15, “And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.”** Notice that **“FROM A CHILD”** Timothy knew how to be saved from the Holy Scriptures. And here again we learn the beautiful truth that we are saved **“THROUGH FAITH WHICH IS IN CHRIST JESUS”**!

What saith Pastor John MacArthur...

> "There is no such thing as a childhood conversion." —[17]Dr. John MacArthur

Do you believe that garbage? No such thing as a child getting saved? That is exactly what Mr. MacArthur horribly teaches.

> **1st Peter 2:7-9, “Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light.”**

As I plainly showed you, children CAN be saved! Timothy was saved as a child. Thank God for making His plan of salvation very simple. You just get saved once, which is forever. No amount of sin, disloyalty, leaving church, or criticism of others can forfeit the blessed gift of

salvation.

For All Have Sinned And Come Short

The irony of all these teachers of Lordship Salvation today is that they are all greedy scoundrels (in my humble opinion). Check their annual salaries and the kind of money that their ministry takes in, and you'll feel sickened. Evangelist Ken Ham is another false prophet, whose [18]Answers-In-Genesis took in $36,500,000 last year! That's the equivalent annual revenue of 222 New Testament churches! That is disgusting! What does Ken do what all that money to help the churches that he is exploiting?

Whatever comes our way. Whatever battle we have raging inside us. We always have a choice. It's the choices that make us who we are, and we can always choose to do what is right.

> "If we could ever hate the sin in ourselves as much as we hate the sin in others, we might have some idea what His [God's] Book is all about."—Pastor Jack Hyles

I Accept Being Unhappy And it's Okay

No matter where you go in this world, you'll never find paradise, because you'll still be there. We are miserable creatures as human beings. And if you are in constant chronic bodily pain as I am, you're definitely unhappy. I am unhappy every day. The essence of unhappiness is not being okay. But what if I am okay with being in a state of unhappiness? Then I am okay, right? Sound crazy? I don't mind being unhappy. When you are completely okay with being unhappy, then you'll no longer complain about being unhappy! I do not mind being unhappy and am 100 % okay with it at age 52, but I have the joy of the Lord in my soul as a born-again Christian, which sustains my spirit from day to day. People have this big thing they go around moaning about called, "MY LIFE!" No my friend, if you are saved you're life belongs to God, and CHRIST IS YOUR LIFE NOW!

What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."** So it doesn't matter if I am unhappy, because my life is hid with Christ in God. **Colossians 3:1-4, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory."** Boy I love that... WHEN CHRIST, WHO IS OUR LIFE!!! My happiness is Jesus Christ in me!

1. Believer
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/turning_from_sins_is_keeping_law.htm
4. ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
6. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
7. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
8. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
9. gospel.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm

11. https://www.charitynavigator.org/index.cfm?bay=search.summary&orgid=17394
12. https://www.charitynavigator.org/index.cfm?bay=search.summary&orgid=17394
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-false_gospel.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/playing_church.htm
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhYaD_MdLOMck0N_mcbN0A-t7sJL7RmVhaJyQ6yjDKS3l0yc0nOXbLy5hcdKhrZcACzzTS1NTX_kUyaGXlO1fffog9ZB1qdEGCaoR6
16. https://youtu.be/HxH64N0m5hM
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-children.htm
18. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/deceptions/ken_hams_error.htm

---

6.7.9 Why Romans 10:13 Cannot Be Used As The Gospel (2025-07-11 15:00)

Romans 10:13-14, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!"

The Bible plainly says in Romans 10:14 that no one can call upon the name of the LORD until they first BELIEVE. So, those in verse 14 are ALREADY SAVED, because they have already BELIEVED.

There is nothing wrong with accompanying one's faith with a prayer to call upon the Lord, but it is very important to understand that it is *not* necessary to pray to be saved. It is common for people to pray at the time of salvation, and even to ask God to save them, but it is not required. God is already freely offering every human being His free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life through simple childlike faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

I get frustrated when New IFB pastors use Romans 10:13 in a foolish attempt to teach that you cannot be saved unless you say a prayer. BELIEVING is enough to be saved. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Verse 15 says, "How shall they preach"? You CANNOT preach (give testimony of) unless you first have a message to tell. The Scripture tells us, beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace! ONLY THOSE that give out the right gospel message ARE BEAUTIFUL in the eyes of the Lord. Those who preach the lies of Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance are preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

The Gospel is simply this...

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at

all to do with what you do for Him. “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast” (Ephesians 2:8-9).

SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen,

“

[1]I Never Knew You,

”

p. xii

IT IS THAT SIMPLE – THE GOSPEL TRUTH

[2]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjXsl08oizElxgL-180CsE3r3OAsbu2tpGvZqVbknxUAXUxmVMCCBaq3brqSPkvMYWxULWO2drgQVeL1NpF60mPYUC12x_ttep0b6T

6.7.10 Being Baptized Into Jesus Christ (2025-07-13 09:30)

Romans 6:1-2, “What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein? Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death?”

The preceding Bible passage is NOT speaking about water baptism. The Greek word “baptizo” was transliterated from the Greek language directly into English. That is because the wise 54

King James Bible translators decided not to translate the word at all, since they couldn't find an equivalent English word to adequately express the conveyed meaning, which is to submerse into something. When a person puts their trust in Jesus Christ, they are being immersed in Christ by faith.

I also believe that is the meaning intended in **Acts 2:38, "Then Peter said unto them, Repent, *and be baptized* every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost."** This is one of the most misunderstood and hotly debated Scriptures in the Word of God. Remember, a good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) taught me that truth. God authored the entire Gospel of John to show humanity how to get to Heaven (John 20:31), which is by grace through faith in the 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified for our sins, buried and bodily resurrected three days later.

Since the Gospel of John is very clear, we must then be careful not to misinterpret an obscure passage of Scripture like Acts 2:38, which can be taken different ways (but can only have one true intended meaning by God). Since we know from umpteen other Scripture passages that water baptism cannot remit sins, we can rightly divide God's Word to conclude that Acts 2:38 must be teaching that salvation comes by being immersed into Jesus Christ by faith alone.

Scriptural evidence of what I am teaching is found in **Galatians 3:26-27, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been *baptized into Christ* have put on Christ."** We are "baptized into Christ" through faith alone! This can be the only logical meaning without violating the clear Gospel of John, which teaches plainly in **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** If water baptism were required by God to Get to Heaven (which religious cults like Seventh-Day Adventism, Mormonism, Roman Catholicism, Church of Christ and Lutherans errantly teach), then John 6:47 would be false teaching and make no sense at all. If faith alone is insufficient to save a lost sinner, then God sure did a horrible job of authoring the Holy Bible!

The dying repentant thief on the cross was totally incapacitated. His hands and feet were nailed to a cross, just like Jesus next to him. The dying thief had nothing to offer God. This man's life was full of sin and shame, now being executed for his crimes. The dying thief could not get water baptized. He could not partake of communion. He couldn't obey church sacraments. There was nothing that he could do except LOOK TO JESUS!!! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Amen.

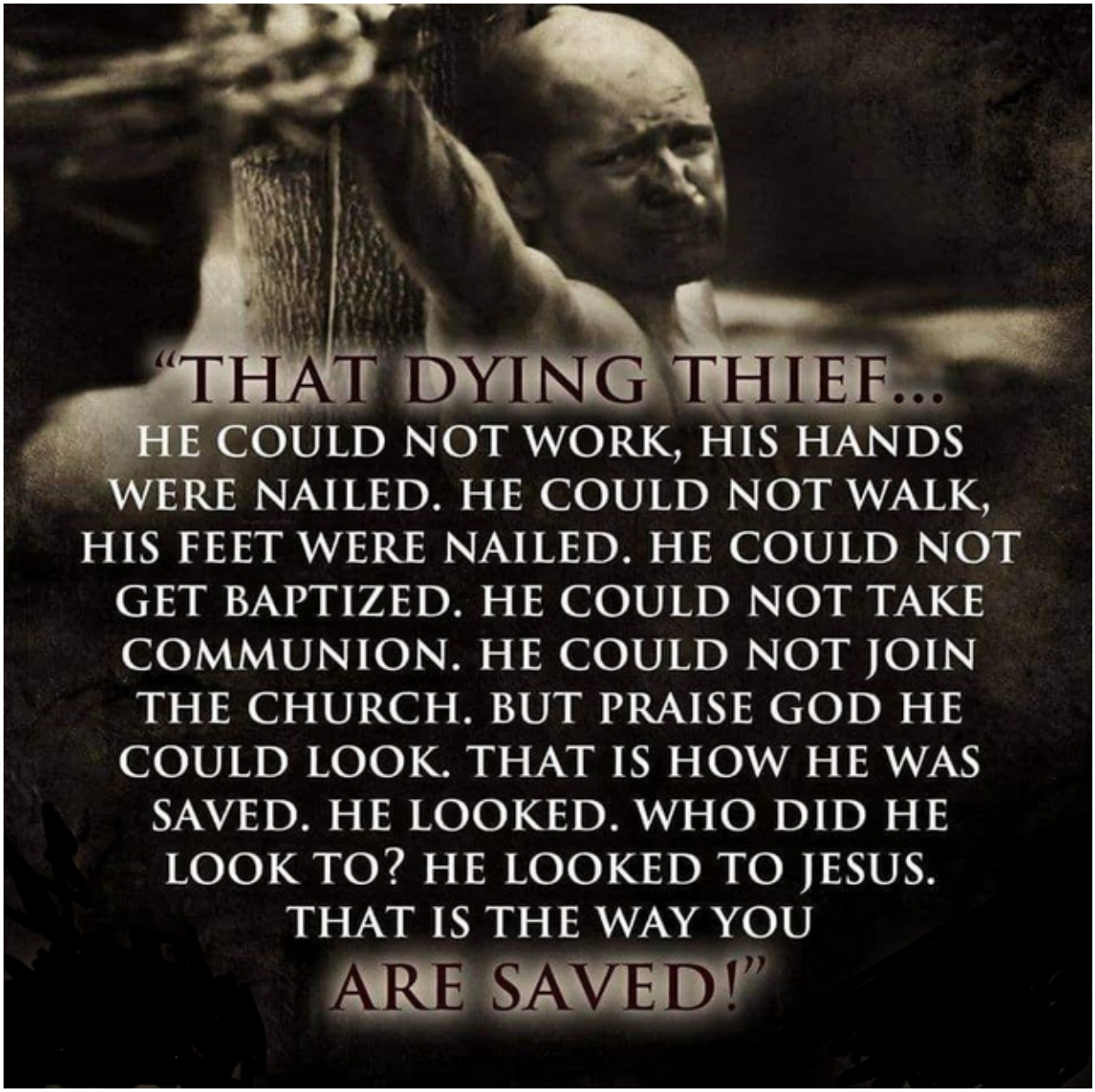

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh4JK-j2wdALsu4oBjTwYrkJ-ZSYg4zUThwehWTIT186FX79loh8BOE4ux99tcJlH6LmH9tZF1BOdzUG0AXsReXPZGh7fdJo4cNnf1

6.7.11 It's Becoming Impossible To Find A Doctrinally Sound Church (2025-07-13 23:30)

Psalms 12:1, "Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men."

Revelation 3:2, "

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. ”

It is tragic across the United States today that it has become virtually impossible to find a good church anymore. Most churches have been corrupted with the Devil’s lie of misunderstood repentance (aka, the repent of your sins to be saved heresy), which is a form of Lordship Salvation. Most churches have been corrupted with Satan’s false Bible revisions.

In the past, simply because I was desperate to be a part of a church family and couldn’t find something better, I attended neo-evangelical bad churches. The last two church that I attended in Pensacola horribly taught that you must repent of your sinning to get to Heaven. In the end, I was kicked out of both churches. One was Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, and the other was Family Baptist Church. Those two places are dangerous cults!

Moving forward, Lord willing, I will never ever again attend any church that is wrong on repentance, nor any church that uses any version other than the King James Bible, exclusively. And I will never attend any church that doesn’t believe that the King James Bible is 100 % verbally inspired word for word by God.

I have received hundreds of emails over the years from frustrated believers who cannot find a good church to attend in their community. That is so tragic and sad. My advice to all my readers is to stay away from bad churches that distort, change or embellish the Gospel. The Gospel defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay for our sins.

2. He was BURIED.

3. Jesus physically RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

There is nothing mentioned in this beautiful passage about repenting or turning away from your sinful ways or bad habits. There is nothing mentioned about becoming a Christ follower, getting water baptized, making public confession or anything else, except to BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS of Jesus crucified, buried and risen!!!

In my humble opinion, it would be far better not to attend church at all, and just listen to online preaching regularly, than to become involved and put down roots in a Lordship Salvation cult. Right doctrine matters!!!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhcOUVOge6JiIeQnescmtDWpwqiP-Jf9V9MU5CuxtDQsxGKXEeh09frNY9IsKtislVoqceQZjlOFZHjAaUyD93AcC3k14pLtd-rht9

6.7.12 There Are No Demons In Hell Torturing Humans (2025-07-14 06:00)

Matthew 25:41-43, " Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, *Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels*: For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

"

Many people, particularly Americans due to Hollywood, have several misconceptions concerning Hell. One big misconception is that there are demons in Hell (Hades) that torment the damned who go there. The Bible teaches that the Devil roams the earth (1st Peter 5:8). We know from reading the New Testament that demons also roam the earth, looking for a human or animal host to possess.

The Bible teaches that demons will ultimately be cast into their own place in Hell (Greek: *Tartarus*). This unique word *Tartarus* is used for hell in 2nd Peter 2:4.

Humans at present who die in their sins without Jesus Christ go to Hell (Greek: *Hades*). I believe that the place of Hades is compartmentalized into two areas: Torment and Paradise. We see this truth in the true story of The Rich Man And Lazarus in Luke 16:19-31. There are two distinct sides of Hell (Hades) separated by a Great Gulf fixed between them, so that someone cannot

pass from one side to the other. We read that the formerly rich man was now poorer than poor, taking nothing with him into the afterlife except regret and woe.

Oh dear reader, please don't let this happen to you! Have you been born again? I didn't ask if you go to church. I didn't ask if you've been water baptized. I didn't ask if you've kept the seven sacraments of Roman Catholicism. I didn't ask if you've become a follower of Christ. I didn't ask if you've invited Jesus into your heart or life. I asked if you have been BORN AGAIN. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."** We rarely hear this important Bible truth taught anymore from church pulpits, religious schools and TV evangelists. Jesus plain warned in no uncertain terms that unless you become born again, you cannot go to Heaven.

After The Great White Throne Of Judgment, all the damned of human civilization will be cast into Hell (Greek: *Gehenna*). We read about this in Revelation 20:15.

Our text passage from Matthew 25:41-43 plainly teaches that it was never God's original intention for any human being to end up burning in Hell. God has never sent anyone to Hell who didn't choose to go there on their own. God is freely offering eternal life as a gift to whosoever wants it, through faith in His only begotten Son (John 3:16-18). God made Hell for the Devil and his fallen angels (demons). But dear reader, there are no demons in the place of Hell that humans go to. There is nothing in the inspired Scripture which teaches otherwise.

Many years ago a corrupt evangelist named Bill Wiese bizarrely claimed that he had died and gone to [1]Hell for 23 minutes. Mr. Wiese claimed to have seen 8 foot tall demons with sharp teeth and fangs, torturing people. We know without any doubt whatsoever that Bill Wiese is a fraud and a liar! We know this because the Bible plainly teaches that the Devil and demons are at work wreaking havoc upon the earth today.

Some demons are already suffering in Hell, reserved for the judgment to come. That is, those fallen wicked angels in locked away in jail,

awaiting their court appearance,

which I humbly believe will be at The Great White Throne of Judgment. **Matthew 8:28-29, "And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? *art thou come hither to torment us before the time?* "** The demons who are already confined in the pit of Hell today are suffering in torment. They are not tormenting departed human souls in Hell, as Hollywood erroneously depicts. Some demons were so evil that God has already cast them into the depths of Hell. Most of the demons are still at large, lurking the earth to wreak havoc. As we learn from the Scripture, demons have limited power. A demon cannot just do whatever he wants. God is always in ultimate control.

Demons have the power of influence. That is one strong reason why I preach against all forms of substance abuse, because an idle mind is a demon's workshop. We all have dark thoughts at times as humans. We all have horrible thoughts enter into our mind. The Bible teaches us how to handle these wrong thoughts in **2nd Corinthians 10:5-6,**

"Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and *bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."

When someone gets drunk, inebriated with alcohol, that individual may fulfill some of those dark horrible thoughts, and regret it forever. By God's grace, I have never drank a single drop

of booze in my life, and I don't plan to ever start. I praise God for that clean testimony! I do not claim to be a good Christian. I don't think there is any such thing as a "

good Christian.

" We are all horrible sinners. I agree with something that my favorite preacher Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said:

"Don't be reluctant to admit to people that you have feet of clay, but don't ever show them your feet." That is, only confess your sins to God (Psalm 51:4).

The demons who have already been cast into Hell before their time are in Tartarus, not Hades. The word "hell" in the following passage of Scripture comes from the Greek word *Tartarus*. **2nd Peter 2:4, " For if God spared not the angels that sinned, *but cast them down to hell*, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment... "** God never wanted any human being to spend eternity burning in the torments of Hell, but when Adam sinned he opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the entire world (Romans 5:12).

Any lost sinner who dies in his sins and goes to Hell won't see any demons!

Hell is a very real and literal place, where the Devil, his demons and all humans who died in their sins without faith in Jesus Christ will spend eternity suffering in torments and misery.

According to Ephesians 6:10-12, there is a hierarchy of Satanic power (principalities and powers) in the underworld. The demons are Satan's minions. I encourage you dear reader to listen to this fascinating 6-part series from 1974 by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) titled: "[2]DEMONOLOGY." You will be blessed!

Thank you dear friend for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be the praise and glory.

[3] 

[4]



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AYxKRoONrfY
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhqeozokQEri0-CBgMHexOdWKzH0hguvNKBFmeD3R1X42UCNZs2xnNA53IK1igeuF6Fx_A3MLM9-3baZY0PkcFQxMYbnG27CrReME8
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiZ4ta3abGXqevMFlA80K40Hc9HJvfRp_48s_rFk-u2_Z5zwomWPjkVihxEmKPPVHtUc2HXVVXIzk9vurBt4GTr-8EokajLA3rE63o

---

6.7.13 You Better Believe I Am A Broken Record (2025-07-15 05:00)

Isaiah 58:1, "

Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

8190

”

A Christian woman on [1]Facebook recently got upset with me for preaching against women wearing pants. Here is what she posted...

> My goodness! Are you a broken record? You seem stuck on this particular topic! While I've stayed quiet on this issue of which i don't completely agree with, i do like your other topics, but lately this topic is all you seem fixated with! This is going beyond "teaching" and becoming an obsession for you! Please, can you finally move on to something that is really going to get lost people saved?

Here is my reply...

> I have unfriended *******. I can see that I hit a nerve. Yes, I am a broken record and plan to stay that way!!! I guarantee that she wears pants too! I will stop preaching against immodesty when Christian women stop wearing pants! I won't shut up! Shame on you *******!

I don't care if I only have two friends remaining on Facebook, I refuse to let heathens critique my Bible preaching. I don't want anybody as a so-called "friend" who scolds me for preaching THE TRUTH.

A shameful Baptist pastor several years ago wrongly accused me of being "obsessed with the Bible issue," because I regularly expose the Devil's modern Bible revisions. I sharply rebuked that pastor for being incompetent! You had better believe that I'm going to continue making a fuss over the Devil's counterfeit Bible revisions that corrupt men's souls and lead them astray from THE TRUTH!

You had better believe that I am going to continue making a big fuss over Christian women who wear worldly pants in public, revealing their sexy thighs and buttocks for men to gaze and lust upon (Matthew 5:28; 1st Peter 2:11; Proverbs 7:10). Shame on any professed Christian woman who still wears pants, Spandex, halter tops, bikinis and other IMMODEST attire that whores wear. When a woman walks along the beach in a bikini, she is wearing the attire of an harlot, giving men a free burlesque show. And a pastor's wife who wears pants is the biggest disgrace of them all, setting a heathen low standard for other females in the church. The pastor's wife should be the most modestly clothed woman in any church.

1st Timothy 2:9 commands Christian women to wear MODEST APPAREL, which absolutely excludes pants. I am sick and tired of hearing idiots mention Scottish men wearing kilts in a lame attempt to justify Christian women wearing sexy pants. You should conceal ladies, not reveal. If the shape of your thighs and buttocks can be seen by a man, you are clothed very immodestly. There is no such thing as "

modest

"

pants for women.

I take it as a compliment for some disgruntled woman to label me as a "broken record" for my fundamentalist Bible preaching. To God alone be the praise, credit and glory.

[2]

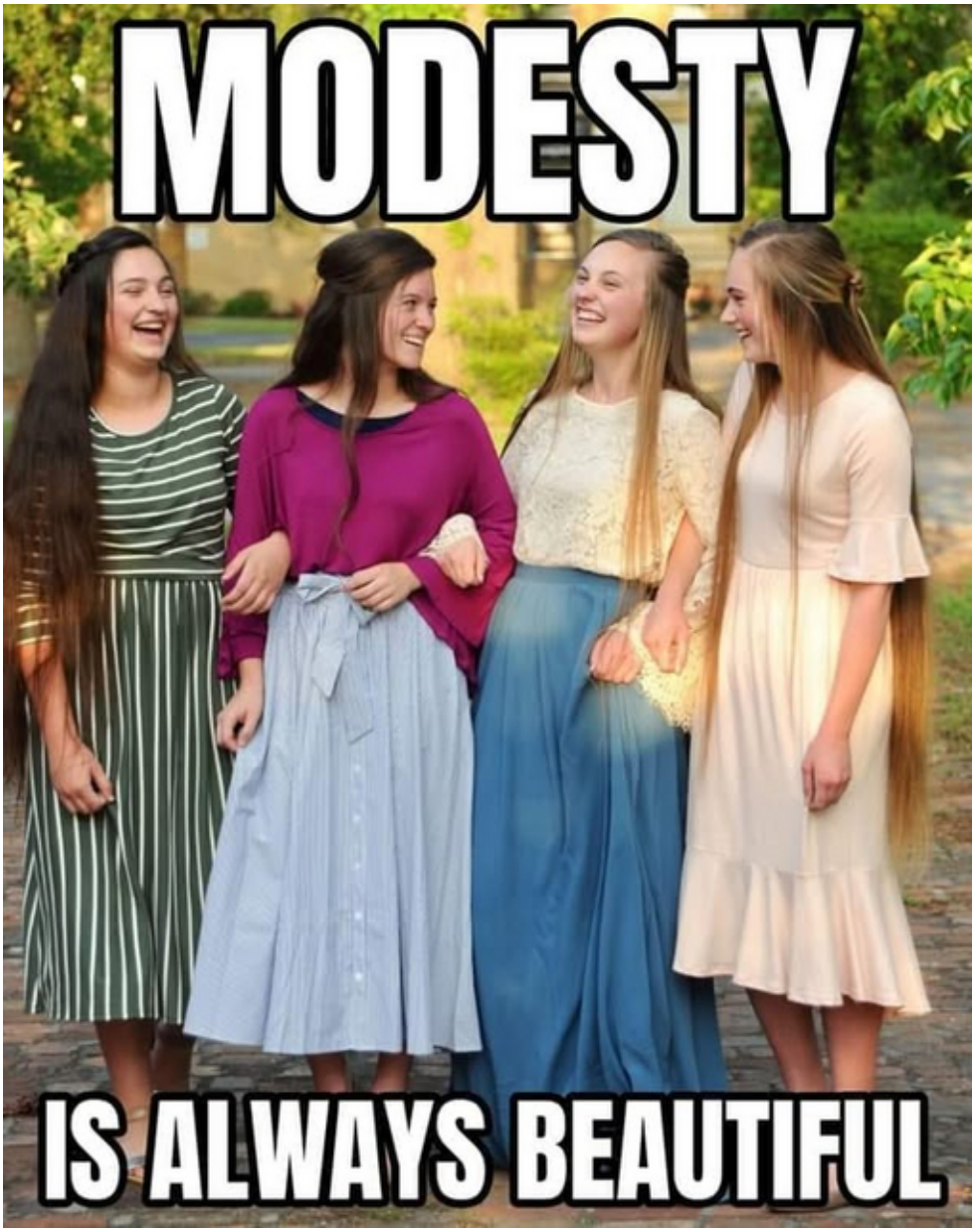

1. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.969/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj3AgsiAVyzuwn37XLaOt8Azn8aTGtxwUhHzi5kdsMgoggmU_UJ1FwLRZe4CygBKT6Vdd5MDbyI5cgbbcIKd3gZH8O6NDR770TXSFo

---

6.7.14 Don’t Need To "Ask" Jesus To Save You (2025-07-15 09:28)

John 11:25-27, “ Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this? She saith unto him, *Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world*. ”

8192

God's plan of salvation for mankind is so simple. In our text passage above, Martha simply BELIEVED on Jesus and was saved. This was the same Gospel preached throughout the Old Testament by ALL the prophets. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*."**

Sadly, humans have a horrible tendency to complicate everything, including God's plan of salvation. Here is a helpful sermon excerpt from Pastor Max D. Younce's sermon titled: '[1]Rapture Versus Revelation.' This excerpt explains that a lost sinner DOESN'T have to "ask" Jesus to save them, because God is already freely offering **" TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

" (1st Corinthians 1:21b)**...



Don't Ask Jesus To Save, He Wants You To Accept Him

Jesus Christ has already paid for your sins. So Jesus doesn't forgive sins! You read correctly. Jesus does NOT forgive anybody's sins, He has already paid for those sins with His precious blood. So you don't need to ask Jesus to save you, nor do you need to ask Him to forgive your sins. The work of redemption has already been completed by our dear Savior.

Why is this important to know? It is important that you understand how simple it is to be saved, so that you can go to Heaven someday. Religion has never saved anybody! I mean that. My father used to wisely say: "Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world." My Christian Dad was right! Religion has never granted anybody access into the Kingdom of God. You cannot get into Heaven by trying to get there, you must trust completely in the Lamb of God. **John 1:29, "The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world."** Jesus is that precious Lamb!

Jesus exclaimed to Nebuchadnezzar in **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."** Someone once asked the minister John Wesley why he kept preaching on the subject: "Ye Must Be Born Again," over a thousand times. Wesley replied: "Because 'Ye must be born again!"' Dear friend, Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again! NO ONE will enter into God's Kingdom without being born-again

by the Holy Spirit of God (1st Peter 1:23). We are born again by the seed of God's incorruptible Word, that is, by the truth of *the Gospel* (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16).

You don't need to ASK God to save you, He is already freely offering to save you, if you will simply accept the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that Jesus is risen from the dead. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, " For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** What a wonderful Savior!!!

Now, having said that, it is okay if you do ASK Jesus to save you. I got saved when I was 13 years old. I was sitting in a pew in back of an old-fashioned Baptist church in Chicago (a rare find in Chicago, for which I count myself very blessed to have been there at that time). It was a Sunday morning during the summer. I believe it was 1980, but I cannot remember the exact year that I was saved. I didn't think at the time to write the date down, but I wish I had, so that I would know the exact age I was saved. But it doesn't matter, because I DO remember a place, and what happened that day.

I don't remember the title of the sermon that my pastor preached. But I do remember what he said that compelled me to get saved. The preacher said that if you can commit sin and have no conviction about it from the Holy Spirit, you are not saved. I knew immediately that I didn't have the indwelling Holy Spirit. I knew that I wasn't saved. But I sure wanted to be. At the invitation time, I was too shy to walk down the aisle to learn how to be saved. (This is why every preacher should ALWAYS tell people how to be saved right from their pew.)

So in my pew, as best that I knew how, I asked Jesus to save me, crying out silently from within my soul. I had grown up in Sunday school, and my father was a Skid Row preacher, so I had heard often the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus, the Christ, the only begotten Son of God; who died on the cross for my sins, was buried and then resurrected from the dead after three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). So believing those facts, I prayed from my soul for Jesus to save me. I knew in my soul that I was calling out to a RISEN SAVIOR! I believed Jesus was the one to whom I was speaking in my soul. I know that I got saved that day, because the blessed presence of the Holy Spirit has bene with me ever since that glorious day.

So I did ASK Jesus to save me, which is okay. However, I doubted my salvation for the next several years. I kept wondering if I left something out of my prayer. I kept hearing pastors teach people to "pray a sinner's prayer" to be saved. That is what every religious tract that I read also said to do. I was confused. No one has ever taught me that I could simply BELIEVE to be saved. I thought that the way you believe is through saying a prayer.

It wasn't until two decades later that my salvation beliefs were finally SOLIDIFIED, when I read a helpful book by Pastor Max D. Younce titled: '[2]Salvation And The Public Invitation' ([3]backup link). The reason why the book had such a profound impact upon me is because it exactly described the manner in which I had been saved, from a pew. Dr. Younce explained from the Bible that you can be saved just by BELIEVING the Gospel, without praying or walking down an aisle in a church. I had never heard any preacher say that before, but the Holy Spirit confirmed in my heart of hearts that what Pastor Younce was saying is THE TRUTH.

A heavy burden was lifted off my soul. For the first time in my life I had a 100 % grasp on God's simple plan of salvation. All those years that I had worried, was because preachers kept lying to me, misleading me to think that you must pray a sinner's prayer to be saved.

And then years later I read a helpful sermon article by Pastor Bob Gray Sr., in which he said that Jesus doesn't forgive sins, He has already paid for them with His blood. You simply need to accept God's free gift of forgiveness through faith alone in Christ. That is so simple!

I thank God for preachers who keep God's plan of salvation SIMPLE, the way God intended for it to be. I love something that one of my favorite free grace preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said:

> **"There is power in this [4]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe."** —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[5]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

Amen and amen! I get so frustrated hearing local pastors in Pensacola tell their congregation to "

have a relationship

with Jesus

"" to be saved. That is NOT the Gospel. That is confusing to people, because Judas had a relationship with Jesus, but died in his unbelief and went to Hell forever. What does that even mean, to have a relationship with Christ? Why use terms that the Bible doesn't use? Why add to the Gospel? Sadly, I even handed that bad pastor (who made that comment) a copy of Michael P. Bowen's helpful book: '[6]I Never Knew You,' which apparently he didn't even bother to read. You can lead a horse to water, but you cannot force them to drink it. You can give a pastor THE TRUTH, but you cannot force them to heed it.

I recently spoke with a member of that church, with the bad pastor who says you need a "relationship with Jesus" to go to Heaven. That church member told me that you have to be water baptized to go to Heaven. Ladies and gentlemen, this is how messed up our churches are today doctrinally! This is why I like to teach all my blog readers the golden nuggets of truth that I have learned over the years, to help SOLIDIFY your salvation beliefs. I want you to have the blessed inexplicable joy and peace that I have, knowing 100 % without question that my name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20). I NEVER doubt my salvation anymore, because I understand it.

You don't need to ASK Jesus to save you, God is already eagerly OFFERING you His free gift of salvation, just for the taking by faith. You don't need to ASK Jesus to forgive your sins, because He has already paid for them with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5). Simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it for you, and you will be instantly, irrevocably and eternally saved by God's grace.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Jesus is precious!!! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

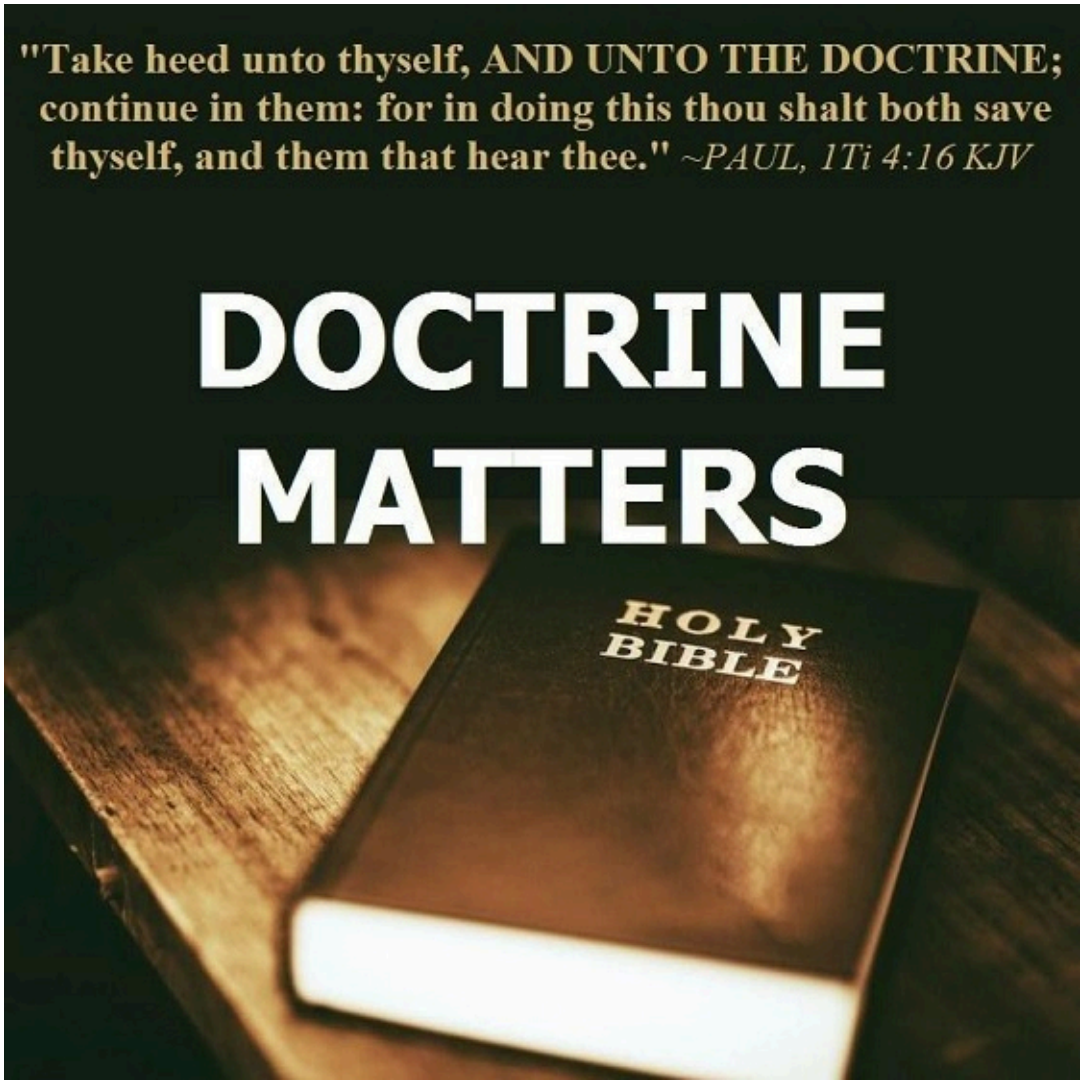

1. https://youtu.be/5EtYNylBlfI
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb-pdf
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
4. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjsUN7KXx7KNkVEqB2yzsgAzIv_D-koy62ZEmNlZNx99Q_8dzk1J_BqARs1VnHdLCjFUgjUrIV8vKZG7fp_aOxArn-XannJPclkjMi

---

6.7.15 Sadly, Pastor John MacArthur Is Now Burning In Hell (2025-07-15 09:57)

Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

It was [1]announced today in the news that Pastor John F. MacArthur (1939-2025) has died. I am fully convinced that Mr. MacArthur went to Hell forever. If John MacArthur went to Heaven, then God is a horrible confusing author and a liar, and there are two different Gospels. According

to Galatians 1:6-7 there is ONLY one Gospel. According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 and John chapters 19 and 20

the Gospel is Christ's death on the cross, His burial and physical resurrection from the dead three days later. Faith in this GOOD NEWS alone saves a man!

I am not happy that John MacArthur assuredly went to Hell forever because of his false gospel. There are many things that I liked about Pastor MacArthur; such as, he was against women preachers, he was against speaking in tongues and the Satanic Charismatic movement, most of his teachings were exceptionally brilliant, et cetera. Unfortunately, if a man is wrong on repentance and the Gospel, you simply cannot trust any of his theology.

It saddens me when anyone dies in their sins without Christ and goes to Hell. The bottom line is that John MacArthur preached a counterfeit plan of salvation that required surrendering your will, your sins and your life to serve God in exchange for eternal life. That is "a trade of sorts" (MacArthur own words) instead of the free grace gift of God. There are NOT two Gospels.

Pastor John MacArthur

calls getting saved "AN EXCHANGE" of all that we are for all that Christ is...

> "Thus in a sense **we pay the ultimate price for salvation** when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . **It is an exchange of all that we are for all that Christ is.** And it denotes **implicit obedience**, **full surrender to the lordship of Christ.** Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." (The Gospel According to Jesus, p. 140) [emphasis added]
>
> **"The gospel Jesus proclaimed was a call to discipleship, a call to follow Him in submissive obedience. . . . Forsaking oneself** for Christ's sake is not an optional step of discipleship subsequent to conversion; it is the sine qua non of saving faith." ("The Gospel According to Jesus," [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 27, 142)
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> "That is the kind of response the Lord Jesus called for: wholehearted commitment. A desire for Him at any cost. Unconditional surrender. **A full exchange of self for the Savior. It is the only response that will open the gates of the kingdom."** ("The Gospel According to Jesus," [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 148)
>
> [emphasis added]

Dear reader, what Pastor MacArthur preaches does NOT match what the inspired Word of God teaches!

Mr. MacArthur was inspired by demons when he wrote those heretical statements.

Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught that to receive God's free gift of eternal life, we must EXCHANGE everything we are to receive God's free gift! That could not be a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 5:15-18). And by the way, I haven't found any place where Pastor MacArthur focuses on eternal life being a free gift; he always focuses on what YOU must do to be saved, instead of what CHRIST did to pay for your sins.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Dr. John MacArthur further errantly says:

> It [salvation] isn't adding Jesus to your repertoire. It isn't like the rock singer who said, "I've been born again but don't think it'll change my act or my lifestyle." It's not that. It's an exchange of all that I am for all that he is. It's an abandoning of all my righteousness for all his righteousness. It's a setting aside of everything I thought valuable for the pearl of great price. I would willingly bankrupt myself of all my human prizes, right? Hear Paul, "I count all things but dung that I may win Christ." That's the exchanged life.
>
> So, we would then say, who are the few? [the saved] Those who obey the commands of Christ and the will of the Father, those who confess Christ at any cost. And for everybody that cost may be different, but when salvation is really happening, God energizes the willingness to pay the cost, whatever it is.
>
> SOURCE: [2]Jesus' teaching On Salvation

What a theological dingleberry! Pastor John MacArthur horribly butchers the inspired Word of God. Dear reader, this man went to Hell. It is sad and tragic, but true. If the Bible be true, and it is, then no man ever goes to Heaven who perverts the Gospel of free grace. Today is truly a sad day for John MacArthur. There is no peace to the wicked. **Titus 3:5a, " Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us... "**

[3]



1. https://www.christianitytoday.com/2025/07/died-john-macarthur-study-bible-expository-preaching-controversy/
2. https://www.gty.org/library/sermons-library/80-39/jesus-teaching-on-salvation
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-hJ3YUw-Xj9lcgVJR7F8oEDmZn03KTAR6G3kKc1V33ElNEVNDxEXdLq1NkM8xnOEW3lYp1yO4QzHLRad3GqSrx4DD5W1incboldt

6.7.16 How To Know If You've Believed In Vain (2025-07-17 09:26)

1st Corinthians 15:1-2, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain*."

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. So many misinterpretations of the Holy Bible could be avoided, if the reader would simply also read several verses before and after a particular passage of Scripture.

The Apostle Paul started the church at Corinth. After leaving Thessalonica, Paul and his companions, Timothy and Silvanus, arrived in Corinth and began, again, to preach the gospel in an effort to win converts. **2nd Corinthians 1:18-19, "But as God is true, our word toward you was not yea and nay. *For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us*, even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea."** Paul preached THE GOSPEL to the Corinthians. Paul defines this Gospel in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as three things:

1. Jesus Christ DIED on the cross for our sins according to the Scripture.
2. He was BURIED according to the Scripture.
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED three days later from dead according to the Scriptures.

1st Corinthians 15:3-4, "For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:" This is **"the gospel"** according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, by which WHOSOEVER is saved if they BELIEVE IT.

So when Paul warns the churchgoers at Corinth (and by extension all who read this passage), to make sure you haven't BELIEVD IN VAIN, he is simply saying that one's faith is in vain (worthless and non-productive) if it is in the WRONG GOSPEL. Paul said that he received the Gospel (i.e., the GOOD NEWS) directly from the Lord Jesus Christ, and not from a mere man. **Galatians 1:11-12, "But I certify you, brethren, that *the gospel which was preached of me is not after man*. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, *but by the revelation of Jesus Christ*."** Some false teachers claim that Moses preached a different Gospel than in the New Testament.

They also claim that Jesus and Paul didn't preach the same Gospel. I have heard some damnable false prophets teach that Jesus' Gospel required water baptism, but Paul's Gospel does not. THAT IS WRONG!!! There has always been, is now, and always will be ONLY ONE GOSPEL. What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."**

Dear reader, there is only ONE GOSPEL. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, *that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*."** Salvation has always been through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ for our sins. Hebrews 4:1-2 says

that Moses preached THE GOSPEL to the Jews in the Wilderness for 40 years, but sadly most of the Jews perished into Hell forever, because they didn't have faith mixed in the *Good News* that they heard, so they perished. **Hebrews 4:1-2, "Let us therefore fear, lest, *a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it*. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it."** Those millions of Jews heard the Gospel, but they didn't believe any of it. They bickered and complained and doubted God every step of the way through the Wilderness, not putting their faith in the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel which Moses preached unto them day after day, month after month, year after year, decade after decade.

After Jesus raised up from the dead, He came alongside two disciples who were talking while walking to Emmaus. The Savior inquired what the big commotion was around town. They asked Jesus (not recognizing who He was) if He were a stranger. Everybody in Jerusalem knew what had just happened, that an innocent good man named Jesus was crucified as if He were a guilty criminal by the envious Pharisees. As the men began to explain the situation to Jesus, they expressed frustration and doubt that Christ hadn't risen from the dead yet. That is so ironic, because they were talking to the risen Christ, and didn't even recognize Him. Jesus must have looked physically different in His resurrected, glorified, perfect, immortal, new body (or else the Lord made it so that no one could recognize Him). The Bible does not specify.

When Mary Magdalene (who had been possessed of demons before she got saved) met Jesus at the tomb, she thought He was the gardener. She did not recognize Jesus, until He called out her name as the Lord had done so many times before during His ministry, "Mary." **John 20:15-16, "Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away. *Jesus saith unto her, Mary*. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master."** That is so beautiful.

For their lack of faith, Jesus rebuked the two disciples on the road to Emmaus. **Luke 24:25-27," Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:**

Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

And *beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself*. " The Gospel is the *Good News* of the Savior. They didn't have all the details of the Gospel that we have today, but the *Good News* was still the same—remission of sins comes only through faith in Christ.

In the Old Testament they looked forward to the coming Christ, as evidence by the words of the Samaritan woman at Jacob's Well. **John 4:25-26, "**

The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: *when he is come, he will tell us all things*. Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he." She wasn't saved yet, until Jesus expounded her in the Scriptures, and then she BELIEVED ON HIM and was saved.

The inspired Word of God plainly defines the Gospel:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached**

unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"

Our pastor in Sunday morning church today preached a wonderful sermon from Galatians chapter 4 and 5.

Every Believer Is A Heir With Jesus Christ

The Apostle Paul uses the brilliant illustration of a heir (which Scripture passage I will quote to you in a moment), to demonstrate a believer before and after salvation. In the Old Testament, God required the Jews to keep the law of Moses (not to be saved, but to obey the Lord's Commandments which He applied only to His people during the Old Testament). If the Jews failed to keep God's law, they didn't lose their salvation; but rather, it brought judgment upon the nation of Israel. Romans 3:19-20 teaches that the LAW which given to mankind for the purpose to give all individual THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.

This is why the Jews were chastised by God, sent into Babylonian captivity for 70 years (1 year for each 7 years of the 490 total years that they didn't keep the Sabbath day). If keeping the law were required to get to Heaven, then none of those Jews could have been saved who were taken into captive to Babylon by king Nebuchadnezzar. So please don't ever let anyone deceive you into foolishly thinking that people in the Old Testament were saved by WORKS, or by PARTIAL FAITH PLUS WORKS, because that is not the truth of the Scriptures.

You cannot be saved until you first know what you are being saved from! We all need to be saved from the consequences which sin brings, "DEATH," which Romans 6:23 calls "THE WAGES OF SIN." Believing on Jesus is not enough to get to Heaven, you must also realize that you are a GUILTY SINNER. Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful MP3 sermon on this topic called: "[1]The Sin Question And The Son Question." It is not enough to admit you are a sinner and merely turn over a new leaf. Christ died for your sins, because there is NOTHING you can do to remedy them. Not can you merely trust Jesus to be saved, you must admit that you are a sinner deserving of punishment in Hell. If you're not a hell-deserving sinner, then why would you need a Savior? You must answer both the SIN QUESTION and the SON QUESTION. Please listen to Dr. Hyles' sermon if you don't understand what I am saying.

The Apostle Paul likens the believer, before and after salvation, to being an *heir* (a "heir" is a person who is entitled by law or by the terms of a will to inherit the estate of another). God has promised that any sinner who places his or her faith in Jesus Christ will become an adopted child of God (John 1:13-14; Romans 8:15). The moment you get saved, you become a heir with Jesus, just as if you were God's only begotten Son. Even though we are adopted as God's children, the blessed heavenly Father treats us the SAME as His Son. What a wonderful expectation and privilege that we don't deserve, and it all happens by childlike faith in Jesus Christ as our personal Savior...

Galatians 3:29, "And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, *and heirs according to the promise*."

Ephesians 3:6, "*That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs*, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:"

> **1st Timothy 3:7, "That being justified by his grace, *we should be made heirs* according to the hope of eternal life."**

Isn't that precious? The Old Testament LAW tutors us to recognize our desperate need as guilty SINNERS for redemption, and then brings us to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith in Him.

> **Galatians 4:1-5, "Now I say, That *the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant*, though he be lord of all; But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father. Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, *To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons*."**

I love that! Before we were saved, the law of God was our guide, tutor, governor and school-master (Galatians 3:24-26). The LAW teaches (tutors) us that we are helpless guilty sinners, and then brings us to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith alone. But once a child heir grows up and becomes of age, they become adopted sons. As God's children was are FREE from under the curse of the law. We have liberty in Jesus Christ, so that the law no longer has any power to condemn us. I believe that is why **1st John 3:9** says, **"*Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin*; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God."** We cannot sin as saints because Jesus paid for our sins with His blood through Calvary's cross. Our sins have all been washed away. That is why a believers can only FALL IN grace (Romans 6:1), never FROM GRACE (Galatians 5:4). Only a Christ-rejecting sinner, or those who trust in partial faith in Christ plus something else have fallen FROM GRACE. They have not obeyed the Gospel. They have not done the Father's will concerning salvation (John 6:40). We have liberty in Jesus as Christians...

> **Galatians 5:1-4, "*Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage*. Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace."**

So many churchgoers today are trying to live the Christian life, following Jesus as their Lord and Master, attempting to do many wonderful works to prove that their faith is genuine; but in reality they are deceived by Satan, calling Jesus "Lord, Lord," but they are not trusting (resting) completely in His sacrificed on the cross for their sins.

Everyone who has ever been saved got saved by FAITH ALONE in CHRIST ALONE. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*."** Furthermore, we read in Romans 4:4 that if salvation had ever been by keeping the law, then it would have been of DEBT instead of GRACE. **Romans 4:4, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, *but of debt*."** God has never owed any sinner salvation for doing works!!!

If it were possible to get to Heaven by works, it would mean that Christ died in vain. **Galatians 2:21, "I do not *frustrate the grace of God*: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."** Multitudes of corrupt preachers today are wickedly FRUSTRATING the grace of God. When you mess with the grace of God, you are messing with the God of grace. Carefully notice that a group of unsaved religious people in Matthew chapter 7 boasted of their WORKS...

> **Matthew 7:22-23, "Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful *works*?**
>
> **And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.**
>
> **"**

Please read what Jesus said about these false prophets...

> Matthew 7:21,"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*."

What is the Father's will? I'm glad that you asked my fine non-feathered friend. **John 6:40, "And *this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The will of God the Father is that you put your trust in God the Son. **John 14:6-7, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also*: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him."** The only way to God the Father is through the only begotten Son of God, Jesus. The ONLY way to Heaven is through Jesus Christ!!! Amen and amen.

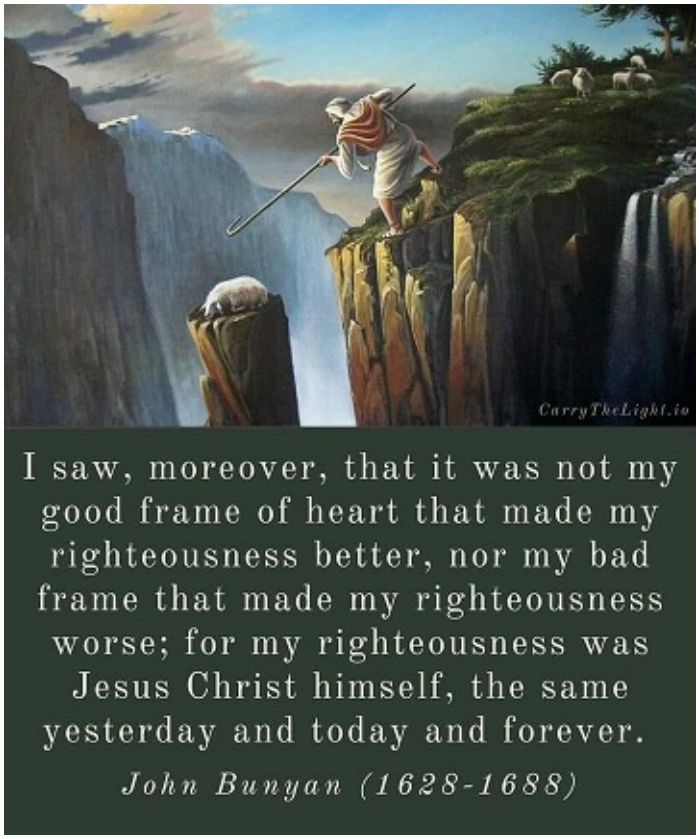

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031118.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgTKbzOsY1lfjoxJ1km7rSHIfm9khSWQOsvQ5qoGtWVGhtgr8slItI9bE9ngzADX26B_6XrtwfUoeIrijEgArV_wzB_jDgyOCgoUQN

6.7.17 Jesus Didn’t Deserve To Die On A Cross (2025-07-17 13:23)

Romans 5:6-9, “For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.”

There’s a lot of unfair things in a marriage, such as forgiving one’s spouse when they betray your trust, lie about you and bring shame upon the marriage, but Jesus didn’t deserve to suffer and die for crimes that He didn’t commit. We all deserve to burn in Hell for our crimes against God. **Romans 3:10-11,**

“As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.”

Christ unfairly suffered in our place on Calvary’s cross. I try to remember that truth whenever my wife disappoints and hurts me. Sometimes my wife tells me that she doesn’t deserve the nice things that I do for her, after she disappoints me. I always kindly remind her that Jesus didn’t deserve to be punished either for what we did wrong, but He still loves us and died in our place anyway (Romans 5:6-9). Jesus has set an example for us to follow.

I don’t do nice things for my wife because she deserves it, but because she needs it and I love her.

That is what it means to be Christlike.

I love my wife, so I am nice to her even when she doesn’t deserve it. This Bible truth will revolutionize all of your relationships when you are treated unfairly, if you will apply it to your life. **2nd Corinthians 5:21,**

“

For he [God the Father] **hath made him**

[God the Son]

to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him

[Christ]

.

” Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay. That is true love.

> “The only sins Christ ever had was OURS. And the only righteousness we will ever have is HIS. He gives you His righteousness when you believe on Him as your savior.”
> —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold

God’s wondrous love always peers beyond our faults and sees our need instead.



He Looked Beyond My Faults

Jesus is precious!!!

Thank you for reading my blog dear friend.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQJV97KzNfkMwPabH-9D3hTrTl3m40r64FqwF3DXvy4z5zIYDuG9DosPLEG-g4cMg2wOVYaR5LJFGiXiO54fmRfy4fb1WsEhbjEk5

6.7.18 This One Thing I Do (2025-07-18 17:00)

Philippians 3:13-14, "Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this one thing I do*, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus."

If something is worth doing, it is worth doing right. THIS ONE DAY I LIVE! You cannot live tomorrow today. We've only got today. This is one of the great secrets to life, to just take life one day at a time.

8206

Dear reader, don’t lament the mistakes of yesterday, and don’t preplan tomorrow. Live for today, now, for Christ.

The most important article I have ever written is this one!

THIS ONE THING I DO!

The most important job is the one that doesn’t get done.

THIS ONE JOB I DO!

I listened to a sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) today titled, “ [1]Boast Not Thy Self Of Tomorrow .

”

I am sharing some truths that I gleaned from the sermon. I humbly think that Pastor Hyles should have renamed his sermon to,

“This One Thing I Do,” which I think you will agree if you listen to it. It could also be that Brother Johnny Colsten mistakenly read the wrong Scripture passage, which I’ve seen happen in other churches.

Dr. Hyles preached this sermon one day before his 74th birthday in 2000. His birthday was September 25th, 1926. Interestingly, Dr. Hyles died and went to Heaven

on February 6th, 2001 at age 74, which was

4 1/2 months after preaching this sermon. I love and miss Brother Hyles!

By the way, [2]I encourage you to join me in regularly listening to Bible preaching, because we all need preaching to help us think and live right. Hundreds of millions of people literally spend decades of their life accumulatively doing nothing but watching television and listening to music, but they haven’t heard more than a few hours of sermons, if that. No wonder people’s lives are such a mess in the world! It requires character to listen to Bible preaching, versus seeing your favorite movie or hearing your favorite music group.

That is why so many of the churches are empty today, because the church is boring as compared to Hollywood or a rock concert. Hardly anyone wants to hear a dry pastor speak the boring truth of God’s Word. That is, it is boring to someone who is worldly minded. Granted, most churches have become corrupted and very few people have the spiritual discernment to differentiate a cult from a church anymore. Any pastor who teaches that you must

“

Repent of your sins

”

to get to Heaven is a false prophet and a liar!

Such a place is a religious cult, not a genuine New Testament church. To get to Heaven, y

ou only need to realize that you are a sinner, so you will see your need for Christ (Romans 3:19-20; Galatians 3:24-16).

Sadly, to draw more people into today’s dead churches, pastors have resorted to bringing the world into the church. This is why rapper Kanye West was invited in 2019 to Break Dance at Joel Osteen’s shameful Lakewood Church. When you bring the world into the church you haven’t won them to Christ, they’ve won you over to the world. I hate worldly churches, which are really nothing more than entertainment and fun centers.

I am 58 years old in 2025. My birthday was March 5th, 1967. I like my birthday. I like my name, David John Stewart. My little brother died two weeks before his 3rd birthday in November of 1974. His name is Paul Solomon Stewart. I look forward to meeting him in Heaven when I arrive someday. All babies who die go to Heaven, safe in God's merciful grace. Paul cannot come to me, but I will go to him someday, by God's grace through my faith in Jesus Christ.

The Apostle Paul exclaimed in our text passage of Scripture, **" This one thing I do,**

" forgetting those things that are behind, and reaching forth unto those things that are before (i.e., moving forward, now). I don't need to sulk over painful things from the past. Nor do I need to worry about potential problematic things in the future, because I may not even be alive tomorrow. All I need to focus on and be concerned about is today, right now. This is the key to coping with life, especially during the difficult times when all hope seems gone.

To be honest, I plan to watch a good movie each day.

I plan each day to eat a nice meal.

I plan to hear [3]Alexander Scourby read some of the King James Bible each day.

I plan to listen to some Bible preaching each day by a fundamentalist preacher (usually [4]Jack Hyles and [5]Steven Anderson).

I love listening to those guys because they tell it like it is without apology nor compromise, in your face truth! I do these things to help me enjoy each day. Preaching helps me to think and live right. Watching a movie helps me to relax.

I plan to play my stringed musical instruments a couple days each week, depending how I feel because of my chronic neck pain (I was severely rear ended by a church bus in 1992 and then fell 15 feet down a package slide at work in 2005). I have been diagnosed with Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease since 2004. The constant chronic pain is debilitating. It's not easy for me to get through each day, but it helps by just taking life one day at a time.

People will let us down. Pastors and churches will hurt us. Family members will disappoint us. Money will disappear and fail us. Thankfully, our **"**

God is faithful

" (1st Corinthians 1:9).

THIS ONE THING I DO. Like the Apostle Paul, I choose to forget about yesterday and just focus on today. I have by faith placed the losses, pain of soul and heartaches of the past all into God's omnipotent, omniscient, omnipresent and omnibenevolent hands for judgment. Whatever horrible things people have done to hurt us is God's department. ...

> **Romans 12:19-21,**
>
> **"Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, *Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord*.**
>
> **Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good."**

You can be rest assured dear reader that no one ever gets away with anything. God sees it all. Even when someone intentionally hurts your feelings, it is a sin that God sees. In fact, deliberately hurting someone's feelings is evil, because it was intentional. I want no part of that type of malicious conduct. God knows that I am very careful not to hurt the feelings of

others, even though people often hurt my feelings. I am a sensitive man, I admit. God has given me a big heart as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. I care! As redeemed saints we have the mind of Christ (1st Corinthians 2:16). Jesus cares (1st Peter 5:7).

[6]

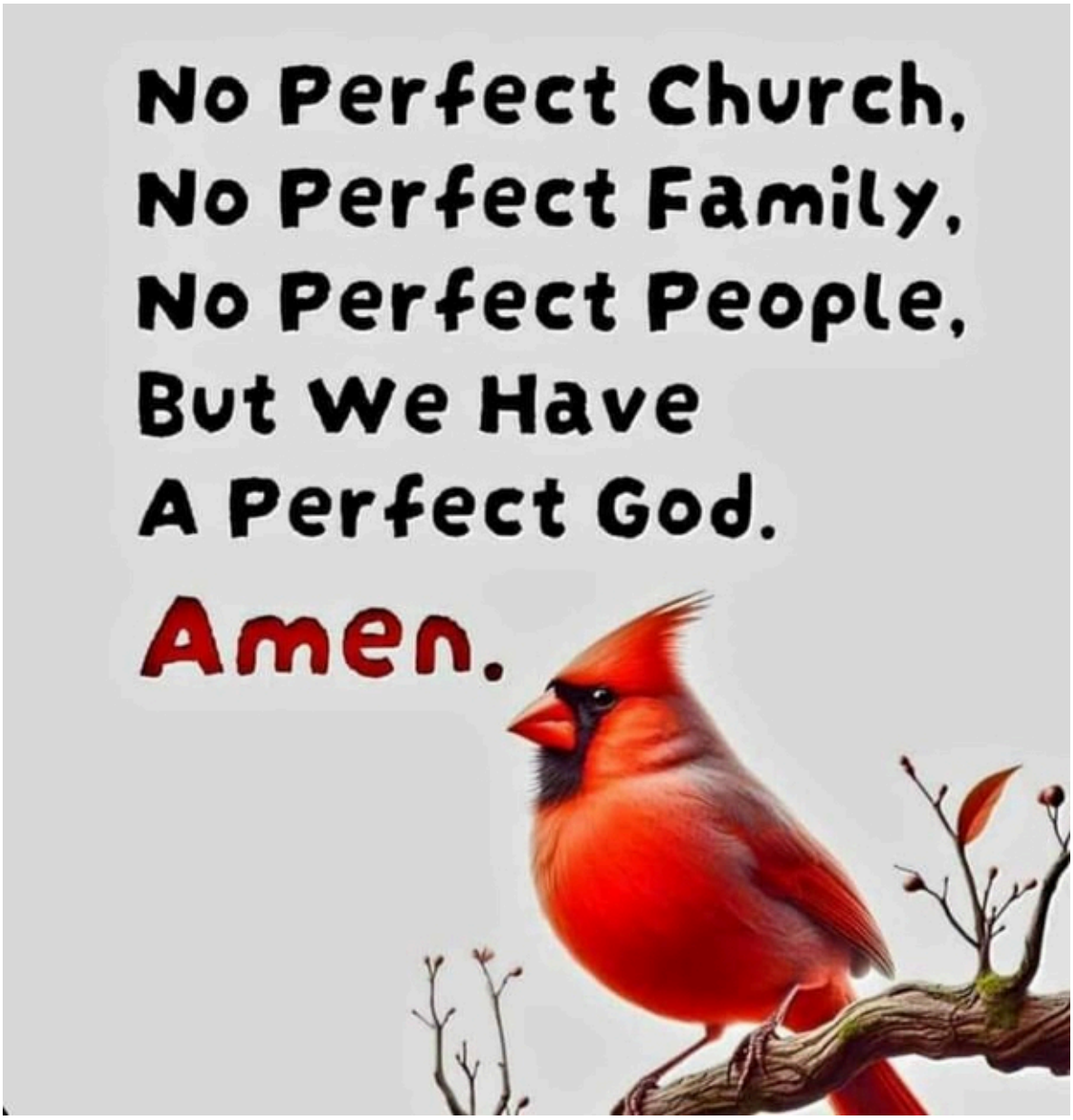

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/boast_not_thyself_of_tomorrow.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4me89GgHM6Y
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm
5. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjr2mpaf2e5443y1jZb3vr2hrHjLsrQn1Aup7KuzpHreD9r4hcra5ZcvoXy7_7LL7tPV-v7iKbNIdz4tlkoFXUuujDxGbrB1uHolGS

6.7.19 Sadly, Evangelist Jimmy Swaggart Is Now Suffering In The Fires Of Hell (2025-07-19 14:33)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

It was [1]announced in the news recently that Evangelist Jimmy Swaggart (1935-2025) died on July 1st, 2025. I am fully convinced that Mr. Swaggart went to Hell forever. If Jimmy Swaggart went to Heaven, then God is a horrible confusing author and a liar, and there are two different Gospels. According to Galatians 1:6-7 there is ONLY one Gospel. According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, and John chapters 19 and 20, the Gospel is: Christ's death on the cross, His burial and physical resurrection from the dead three days later. Faith in this GOOD NEWS alone saves a man; not his willingness to turn from sin, follow Christ and do better moving forward.

I will now quote the helpful words of Christian author Michael P. Bowen, who refutes Jimmy Swaggart's FALSE plan of salvation...

> Swaggart then directs the reader to pray a special prayer. Swaggart's salvation prayer, like so many other salvation prayers mentioned in this book, requires the one praying to 1) realize "you" are a sinner, 2) believe Jesus died for "you" on the cross, 3) open "your heart" to Jesus as both Lord and savior, 4) let Him take "full control" of your life, and 5) let Him make "you" everything that He wants you to be. Swaggart says that anyone who prays this prayer "in all sincerity" is now God's child.
>
> Now, if you will visit Swaggart's Frequently Asked Questions (FAQ) section of his Jimmy Swaggart Ministries Website, then scroll all the way to the bottom of the page, you will see where he states that a truly born-again Christian can lose his or her salvation. Swaggart says that if a truly born-again Christian stops believing in Christ, or that if he or she deliberately turns their back upon their salvation, that they can lose their eternal salvation. Swaggart then affirms that salvation is free, but that the "just" shall live by "faith." Swaggart again claims that salvation is "not of works" but he then claims that salvation is, in fact, "maintained" by a person's good works and acts of righteousness. The aforementioned (paraphrased) materials you have just read constitute the plan of salvation according to Jimmy Swaggart.
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, "[2]I Never Knew You," p. 99

Michel Bowen continues on pages 108-109...

> No, reader, you cannot lose your salvation the way Swaggart says you can. And the bible is also very clear that God is the one who keeps us saved. We do not maintain our born-again status by doing works of righteousness or by living the Christian Lifestyle. Look at what Romans 4:5 says, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness." That "righteousness" is the exact same righteousness that Christ imputes to us at the moment we trust Him. From that moment onward, we are seen positionally by God as "as righteous as Christ" because at the moment of belief Christ swaps our unholiness for His righteousness.

Swaggart, on the other hand, says we have to “maintain” our salvation by living the Christian Lifestyle, yet, in rebuke of such viewpoints, Jesus says, “And this is the Father’s will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day” (John 6:39). Jesus said He won’t lose you; yet, Swaggart is telling us that how we live our lives between the time we are born again until the time we die is what determines whether or not we get into heaven.

Swaggart says that if a truly born-again Christian doesn’t want his or her salvation anymore, that they can turn their backs on God and they will go to hell as a result. But according to Christ’s own words, that is impossible. If you could ever be lost after Jesus Christ said He would give you everlasting life the moment you trust Him as your savior, then Jesus lied to Nicodemus and He lied to all of humankind.

SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, " [3]I Never Knew You ," p. 108-109

I couldn’t have said it any better.

Dear reader, if you can lose God’s free gift of salvation, then it is only because there is something that YOU must do to maintain it, and that is WORKS, not the free grace of God. **Romans 4:4, “ Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.”**

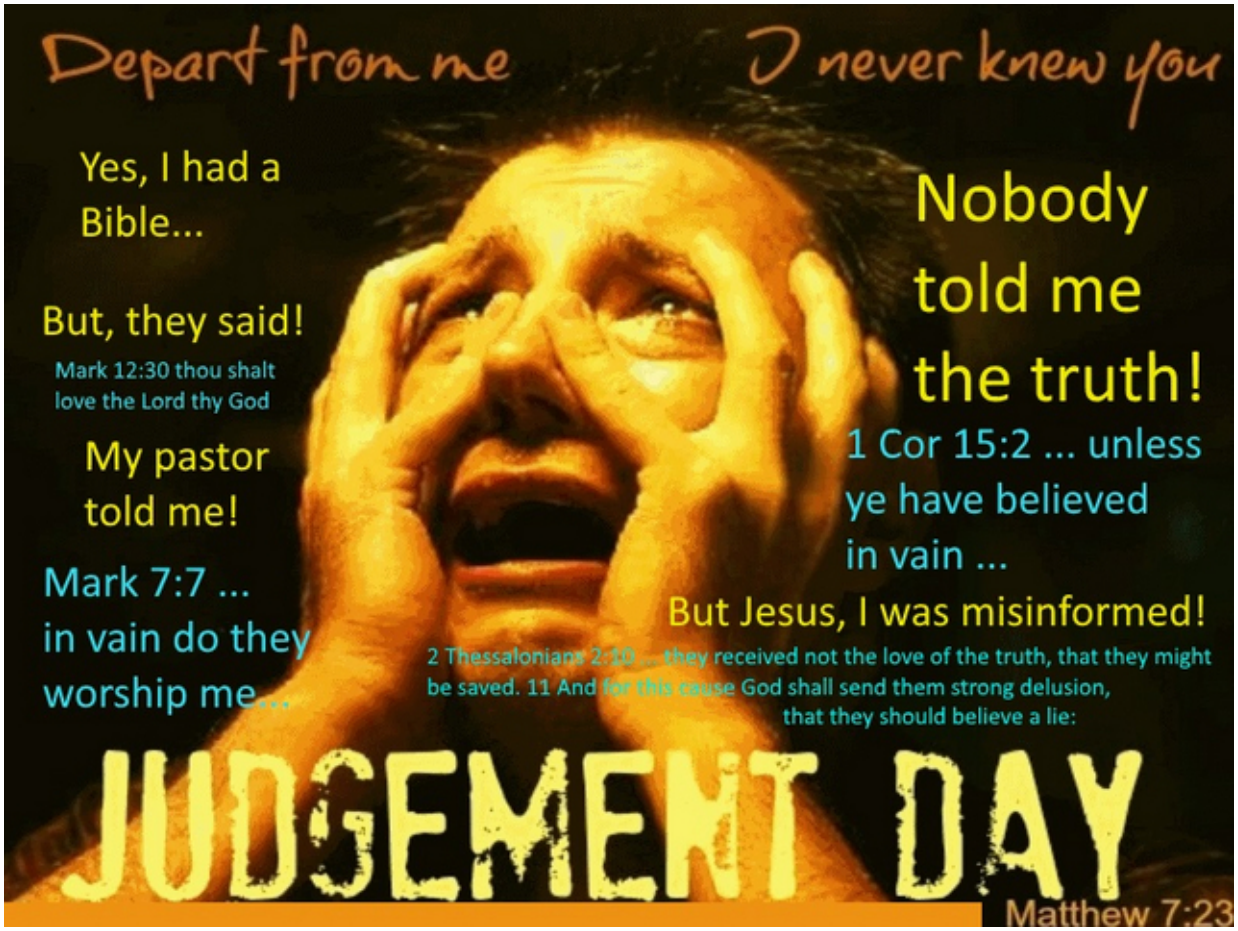

1. https://www.christianitytoday.com/2025/07/died-televangelist-jimmy-swaggart/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgJyCiD3qxPidGvKgBPH-Z4DEAh1uJymHwo26roctfyknpdxJ_1nOODOspVNFth4qO9tQ-RklhbRQpnmBn9eAC9XaDA-Rup3YAJ12H

6.7.20 Mission Impossible: Lordship Salvation (2025-07-20 12:18)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

One of my favorite soulwinners is a man named Jack Weaver (1929-2015). In fact, I love the dear man! Here is his proper obituary from 2015:

> WEAVER, JOHN "JACK", WHITESIDE, Jr., 85, went home to be with the Lord on January 20th. We have absolute assurance that Jack is in Heaven with his Savior, because he had trusted in Jesus Christ's death on the cross to pay the debt for his sins and had accepted God's free gift of eternal life in Heaven with Him forever. Jack was a graduate

> of the University of Alabama. Jack had many accomplishments including artist, inventor, NASA employee, candidate for the Florida State Legislature, pest control company owner, appointed member of FL Pest Control Regulatory Commission, ordained pastor, computer systems administrator and [1]expreacherman.com blog creator, but his true passion was sharing the simplicity of the Gospel of God's amazing Grace that changed the course of his life. Jack is survived by his wife, Shirley Weaver, son Mike (Cindy) Weaver of Palmetto Bay, FL; son Kym (Jan) Weaver of Lookout Mountain, GA; and daughter Robin Russell of Chattanooga, TN. Jack was the beloved "Pop-Pop" to grandchildren Courtney, Megan, Anna, Tara, Lindsay, Chris, Taylor and Tanner as well as his six great-grandchildren. Jack was preceded in death by Fern Weaver, his wife of 48 years. A memorial service will be held at Southwest Community Church on January 31 at 11:00am. Contributions may be sent to Northland Bible Baptist Church, 3686 County Road 8 Southeast, St. Cloud, MN 56304. [2]SOURCE

Kindly said, Evangelist Jack Weaver had a sharp tongue, suffering no fools. I gotta love a guy like that, who is set for the defence of the Gospel, as unpleasant as he was to deal with sometimes! I'd rather see a guy with wildfire than no fire! Jack was like a saintly Pitbull, biting his teeth into anybody who even seemed to stray away in the slightest deviation from the clear Gospel as proclaimed in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"**

Jack Weaver at times lifted people's words out of context, biting their head off for making statements that he alleged were perverting the Gospel. For example: I once said that something is very wrong with a gay pastor who defends his sin of homosexuality, and I questioned his salvation. Mr. Weaver wrongly accused me of preaching Lordship Salvation. But anybody who read the complete article I published on my website, could clearly see that I absolutely don't preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. No way! I hate Lordship Salvation! I hate misunderstood repentance, which errantly teaches that you must *repent and turn away from a lifestyle of sin* to be saved.

Concerning the gay pastor, the only point I was trying to make was **1st John 1:10, "If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.**

" No one is saved who denies being a guilty sinner in God's sight! You've got to know what you're being saved from. But you don't need to stop your sinning to be saved, which is IMPOSSIBLE, hence the titled of this blog article. Having said all that, I truly do admire Brother Weaver and I respect him for being a Devil fighter. Jack Weaver is of kindred spirit, since we are both like Pitbulls ready to pounce on anyone who dares to corrupt the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Mission Impossible

In 1966, the iconic James Bond 007 "

Mission Impossible

”

movie series began. In recent years, each sequel in the series has grossed $565,000,000. Wow! Of course, we all know that agent 007 successfully accomplishes those

“IMPOSSIBLE” missions! But there is a mission that truly is utterly IMPOSSIBLE, and that mission is called “Lordship Salvation.” No human being has ever perfectly kept God’s Old Testament law, except the virgin-born sinless Son of God, Jesus (Hebrews 4:14-16). Jesus is the sinless Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world (John 1:29). Jesus did an impossible mission!

The only begotten Son of God took the sins of all humanity upon Himself to bear alone on the cross. Jesus did the impossible, something that ONLY God could do for mankind. Where there was no way of escape, God made a way of escape through faith alone in His blessed Son. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:**

” Thank you Lord!!!

The following was written by soulwinner Jack Weaver. By God’s grace, I want to try to keep Jack’s ministry alive, by sharing and promoting his excellent writings to help educate others concerning God’s simple plan of salvation. We need more faithful men like pastors’ Jack Weaver, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Hank Lindstrom and Max Younce, you are set for the defence of the Gospel, to protect and proclaim it clearly. Brother Jack Weaver says:

> Occasionally we are asked why we concentrate on exposing the awful and un-Biblical theory called, Lordship Salvation [LS] or, as I prefer to call it, Lordship Probation. This false message is advancing at lightning speed through too many modern churches today.
>
> Simply put, Lordship Probation (“salvation??”) demands the impossible from an individual who may sincerely be searching for God’s Amazing Free Gift of salvation. Our number one goal is to make the clarity and simplicity of God’s plan of salvation easy to understand and believe.
>
> Our secondary goal is to expose the lies of false Bible teaching — whoever they are and wherever they be, especially the devious tragedy of Calvinism and Lordship “salvation.”
>
> Before we go into detail, I would say that our number one reason for contending against LS is that it contradicts all of God’s Biblical teaching about His salvation by Grace alone through Faith alone in Christ alone by His Word. LS adds and demands good works for one to procure their version of salvation and then they add even more works for keeping one’s salvation. Tragedy!!
>
> We have quoted many LS proponents in previous articles. I will mention some newer ones here to illustrate my point that LS is a growing menace. If you have some LS proponents to expose here, please do so in your comments.
>
> We are thrilled to get to know some of our readers who have wonderfully come out from under the horrible yoke of LS into the Freedom that IS IN Jesus Christ through God’s Grace. You are welcome to comment upon your experience with LS or Calvinism.
>
> Some LS/Calvinist names of disrepute are: Francis Chan, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, John Piper, RC Sproul, Rick Warren, John Calvin, Charles Spurgeon, Arthur

W. Pink, George Whitefield, John Knox, Martin Luther, AW Tozer ([3]from Charlie Bing), etc. (and we could name more and more).

Pearl, one of our long-time contributors and commenters found that Dave Ramsey (Practical Financial guru) and one of his "Team" members, Jon Acuff (who recommends Francis Chan) fit into the same camp as those mentioned above. That is a shame because Ramsey and his folks have a great common sense method of helping rescue a family from financial burden. But, in the back reaches of the Ramsey domain, they preach a false doctrine to babes in Christ and the unsaved. So, as we do with others who preach a false message, we cannot recommend them. Please use extreme discernment if you use their services.

Some time back I questioned Dave Hunt at Berean Call Ministries about his recommendation of quotes from Calvinist Gresham Machen. Tom McMahon (Hunt's assistant) answered me by justifying Machen and many other questionable LS and Calvinists. He declared that their quotes could apply to us today. (I prefer God's Word that applies to us today!!)

It is nonsense to recommend a teacher, who preaches lies, in order to "enlighten" believers in any area. I recently received a newsletter from Berean Call. At one time they were a great resource against Calvinism. This newsletter article warned against believers getting involved with the politics of today. The article, "Influencing The Culture" was a wholehearted endorsement of an excerpt from one of John (Calvinist guru of Lordship Probation) MacArthur's articles. No doubt Berean Call would justify such an endorsement in the exact same manner as they defended their endorsement of Machen and other Calvinists. One of Ed's statements in his note to me reads, "Further, some of the resources we offer or have offered are authored by Calvinists such as C.H. Spurgeon, John MacArthur, Jay Adams (addressing psychology), Mike Gendron (former Catholic), and William Webster."

This philosophy seems contradictory to Biblical Doctrine and a far cry from Dave Hunt's excellent book exposing Calvinism, "What Love Is This?"

We believe none of these mentioned have any redeeming qualities worth recommending for study, even though they may occasionally speak or write "a truth." The lies they propagate otherwise spoil the entire true issue of God's Grace. As God's Word says, "A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump." Galatians 5:9

The rules and dictates of Lordship Salvation and Calvinism or any other false teaching will never cure carnal Christianity — Their teaching only offers confusion.

SOURCE: [4]Mission Impossible "salvation": Lordship "salvation" — Demanding the Impossible! (see also for further reading: '[5]What is God's Real Salvation?')

I have had the unpleasant experience of dealing with shallow and compromised pastors and leaders from the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp, which is very unsettling. When I moved from Guam to Pensacola in the summer of 2021, I chose to attend Campus Church on the property of Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I had always heard about this famous (perhaps infamous) place, and now wanted to see it for myself and give my honest review. I was sickened during the first couple weeks, as I heard their incompetent church pastors (Timothy Zacharias and Jeff Redlin) teaching, verbatim: "Repentance is a change resulting in a change of behavior." Oh no, not PCC too! Here is a screenshot from their Foundation's Class, to confirm what I say...

[6]



Satanic False Doctrine at Pensacola Christian College (2021)

When I kindly confronted Pastor Jeff Redlin on July 15, 2021 (about the heresy I had heard and seen taught the night before at Wednesday evening Bible study at Campus Church), he downplayed the entire matter, insisting that they are doctrinally sound and correct. Unfortunately they are not doctrinally sound!!! The big problem is that PCC's pastors absolutely refuse to admit that they are WRONG!!! Repentance does NOT mean that a change of behavior will follow getting saved. To teach such heresy adds to the Gospel, misleading people to think that they didn't really get saved unless your behavior has changed and improved, turning away from sinful bad habits.

I really love something that one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, said:



> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace,

> because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don’t have to stop one sin! You say, ’I’ve never heard a preacher say that.’ You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I’ve been saved for 52 years. … the only reason I’m going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, “[7]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible | [8]MP3”

Bravo! You CAN get saved and then go out and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven. It is called “

GRACE

”

(**G** od’s **R** iches **A** t **C** hrist’s **E** xpense).

I was worried a couple months who, when Pastor Yankee Arnold became infected with COVID-19. He was in a hospital ICU (Intensive Care Unit) on a breathing machine! But I prayed for my good friend, and we all know how great a Christian I am, so God answered my prayer! Okay, I am just being silly, I am not a very good Christian; but God made us a promise in **James 5:14, “**

And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. **”** I tremendously love my soulwinning friend in Christ. [9]God has used Pastor Yankee Arnold to inspire me to work even harder to win the lost to Christ. God is so good! [10]I love to hear Pastor Yankee play his harmonica.

We all have our own battles to fight! I didn’t choose the battles with the Bob Jones University camp, they forced me to fight. I didn’t choose the battle with the Pensacola Christian College camp, they boxed me into a corner and I was drafted. Singer Kenny Rogers got it right in his popular 1979 song titled: “The

Coward Of The County

”…

> "I promised you, Dad,
>
> Not to do the things you’ve done.
>
> I walk away from trouble when I can.
>
> Now please don’t think I’m weak.
>
> I didn’t turn the other cheek.
>
> And, Papa, I sure hope you understand:
>
> **Sometimes you gotta fight when you’re a man." [emphasis added]**

And so it is, I have been compelled to fight many theological battles that I didn’t want to fight! All I ever wanted on the island of Guam was to attend the Harvest Baptist Church in my loneliness, for lack of a better church to attend. I had attended their church for all of 2013 to 2014. I made many friends at the church. I felt loved and was part of a family, but I made the fatal mistake of exposing the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, for which I was canned, banned and ostracized permanently. Harvest’s incompetent and cruel pastors threw me under the bus and I suffered inexplicable pain and loneliness of soul from 2014 to 2021 (7 years of hell).

While Pastor Marty Herron collected his spiritual welfare check from Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, living large while parasiting off the people, he left me for dead at home where I rotted emotionally for the next 7 years. I had nowhere to go and he knew it, because I told him so! I needed a friend to help me, but unlike Marty Herron I was a true friend to give him the truth; but he is a snake who only cares about his career. Jesus warned about the Marty Herrons of this evil world (Romans 16:17-18; Luke 16:13; Galatians 3:1-3, 6:7). Is it any surprise why [11]church attendance was at an all-time low in 2020?

Honoring Evangelist Jack Weaver

Pastor Weaver was a faithful man, bold to contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). I found these special words from Kym Weaver to honor her Dad, with which I agree:

> Trying to think of a few short words to remember and honor Dad is a difficult task...
>
> He was simple yet complex.
>
> He was brilliant yet humble.
>
> He was demanding yet understanding.
>
> He was a strict disciplinarian yet fair... well, most of the time!
>
> He had high expectations yet was compassionate when we failed.
>
> He was a teacher of many yet was always willing to be a discerning student.
>
> He was a leader yet never let the power go to his head.
>
> He was dedicated to his job yet found the time to attend our sporting events and family trips.
>
> He was always anxious to get back to his home yet kept everyone waiting if given the opportunity to share the gospel with a stranger.
>
> He had a great sense of humor – especially cynical humor, yet knew when and how to be serious.
>
> He loved saying he was “jack of all trades, master of none”, yet we knew better, as he was master of just about anything he set his mind to.
>
> He was a man of honor and deserved credit and respect yet always said he was just a sinner saved by grace.
>
> Most of all, he became one of my best friends and I will greatly miss our conversations. It will be impossible to fill this void, however, I am grateful to God for the time that I had with him and know that I will see him again.
>
> Kym Weaver
> February 2, 2015

[12]

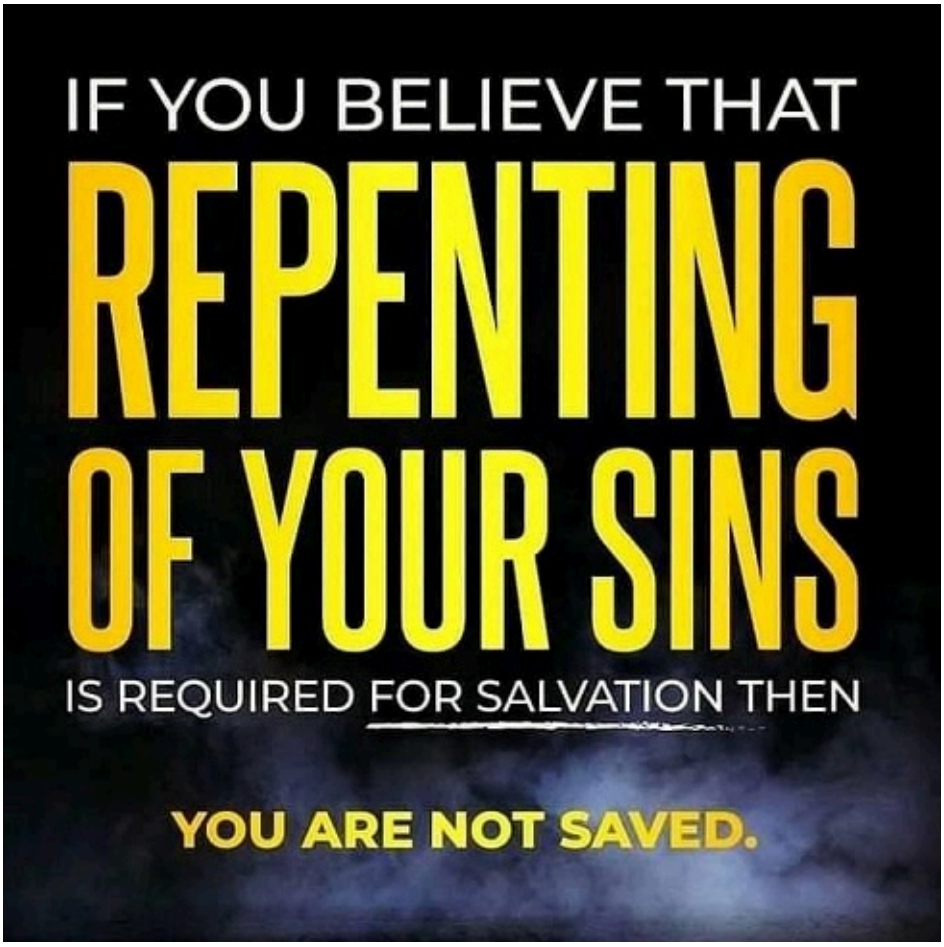

[13]Handbook Of Personal Evangelism

[14] 

Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012)

[15]Reasons For Not Teaching Lordship Salvation!

1. http://expreacherman.com/
2. https://www.legacy.com/us/obituaries/herald/name/john-weaver-obituary?id=16443192
3. http://www.gracelife.org/resources/dissertation.asp?id=chp1
4. https://expreacherman.com/2012/05/
5. https://expreacherman.wordpress.com/eternal-life-for-you/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj9bEzR6z-URYYMVINwszysZVqKyEWvy1zbuwE4MavYYhVBs9i-CfX8nXPsOmGZzjIYHyF2DIgYvygqxvy18zMCRqGTCqY5HVmgqNuOzvcLyKxq
7. https://youtu.be/T1CpSOv92Jk
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
10. https://youtu.be/ZmMLYyowCRw
11. https://www.usnews.com/news/national-news/articles/2021-03-29/church-membership-hits-all-time-low-in-2020-gallup-finds
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjL8xtqatXt02TK4rL_zqNsl0NPzm6IHGcLenxKyrQkaw7u6KLVvOj_oucV0Kh1DJ-KWa66TEANxa-qFyXbge_p6HnNmNxY7JkPaWJvXW-QyKeS
13. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pebook.html
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjZWpzvJkOyzU4B0FqrPp9j9-ozyb0kgPWzuth8HYkpZT3iscRJ0MulJmV9WlmZnnLtcpqvJoDS59B9XJ8bxIO3T-GZgBe4X5IoI-a8f5fA_TZN
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/reasons_for_not_teaching.htm

---

6.7.21 You Don't Give Your Life To Jesus To Get To Heaven (2025-07-21 09:23)

Matthew 7:21-23, " Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."

Kindly said, you cannot make Jesus the "Lord" of your life to be saved. The unsaved people in Matthew 7;21-23 called Jesus **"Lord, Lord,"** but Christ denied knowing them.

Nor do you get saved by "giving your life to Jesus." Judas was one of Christ's very apostles, yet John 6:70 says that Judas had a devil in him. Judas died in his sins without Christ as his personal Savior, and sadly went to Hell forever.

Nor do you have to repent "of your sins" to be saved. Matthew 27:3 says that Judas "repented himself," but he still went to Hell. The only thing you need to repent from to be saved is your unbelief. **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ"** and thou shalt be saved (Acts 16:30-31).

The Apostle Paul defines "the Gospel" (i.e., the Good News) in I Corinthians 15:1-4 as three things:

1. Jesus DIED on the cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Three days later Christ bodily RESURRECTED from the dead for our justification.

Anyone who comes to God as a guilty sinner, and accepts Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for his or her sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then raised up from the dead after three days, is instantly, irrevocably and eternally saved. Getting saved is that simple. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Thank you for reading.

[1]

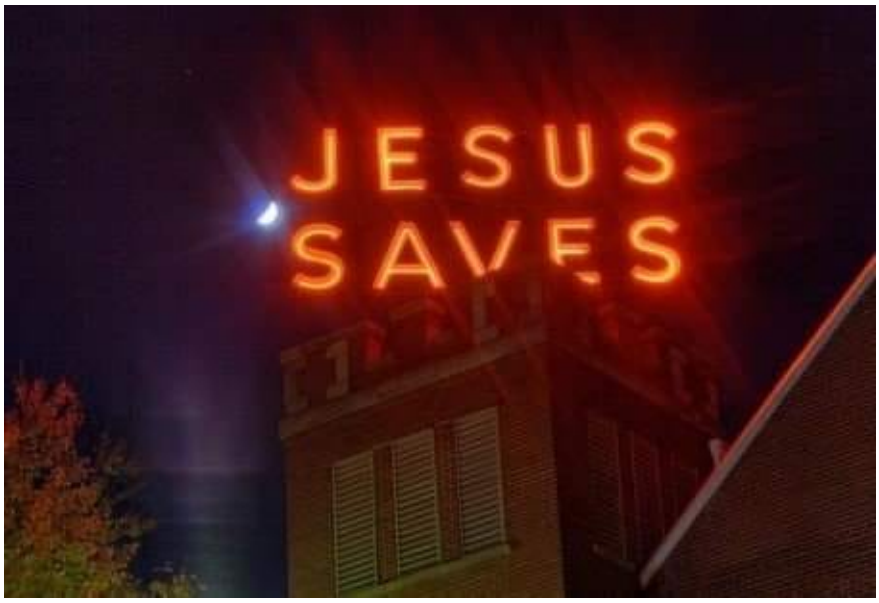

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgcyh37VKKE0l9sD3ck67dE25AzeEfEees-3V3lBdt6LyzAzYk2T9eGVK1XenffWXmnpHeWRxkSIARYs9MYOtWZvueKGDJxulo1Elj

---

6.7.22 Hell Is A Literal Place Of Everlasting Torment And Suffering (2025-07-22 12:20)

Matthew 25:46, "And these shall go away into *everlasting punishment*: but the righteous into life eternal." Revelation 14:11, "And *the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night*, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name." Revelation 20:12-15, "And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. *This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire*."

I am amazed and saddened how many people reject the truth of Hell. Even professed Christians, like [1]Miss Renee Roland on YouTube, [2]boldly deny the reality of everlasting punishment. Kindly said, Renee doesn't believe the Holy Bible. Our text passages above very clearly teach that there is a place of everlasting punishment. **Matthew 25:46, "And these shall go away into *everlasting punishment*: but the righteous into life eternal."**

The Seventh-Day Adventist and Jehovah's Witness religious cults deny the reality of eternal punishment. SDA's and JW's teach the false doctrine of annihilation instead. That is, they believe that when an unrighteous person dies, they cease to be conscious or exist. This is unscriptural. **Psalms 9:17, "*The wicked shall be turned into hell*, and all the nations that forget God."** The Bible plainly warns that the wicked shall be turned into Hell.

I used to work as a truck mechanic in the late 1980's and early 1990's, working my way through Bible college. I had a shop foreman who was a Mormon, named Chuck. One day Chuck came up to me, as soon as I clocked into work, handing me a piece of paper with some Bible verses written on it. Chuck knew that I was going to Bible college to become a Baptist preacher. He kindly said that if I studied those Bible passages, I would see that "hell" in the Old Testament simply refers to the "grave" (Hebrew: *Sheol*), not a place of eternal damnation and torment. Mormons also don't believe in eternal torture in a literal place called "Hell."

But dear reader, consider this truth—if the righteous and the wicked go to the *same place*, then Psalms 9:17 makes absolutely no sense! **Psalms 9:17, "The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God."** What would be the point if this Bible verse if the saved (righteous) and the unsaved (unrighteous) go to the same place? Obviously then, the implication is 100 % clear that the unrighteous DO NOT go to the same place that the righteous do. The word "Sheol" refers to THE REALM OF THE DEAD, which means more than merely the grave. *Sheol* refers to the place where the dead go, but this does not limit the meaning to exclude Heaven or Hell. If I say that someone went to the store, it doesn't mean that everyone went to the same store!

So in the context of Psalms 9:17, we see clearly that the righteous and the wicked go to DIFFERENT places after they die. **Matthew 25:46, "And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: *but the righteous into life eternal*."** Again, we see that the wicked and the righteous do to SEPERATE places in eternity (i.e., Heaven or Hell). There is no such place as Purgatory, which is a fabrication of the Roman Catholic church. The doctrine of Purgatory was first established by Gregory the Great in the year 593 AD.

Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts! The Bible is very factual that Hell is a literal place that burns with fire and brimstone (sulfur), where the damned (all Christ rejecters) will suffer in torment in fire and smoke for all eternity without rest day nor night. The way of escape if through faith in the precious Savior Jesus Christ. **John 17:3, "And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent."**

The Bible has more to say about Hell than it does about Heaven. It saddens me that so many people shirk off the inspired Holy Bible, as did the rich man who went to Hell:

> **Luke 16:28-31, "For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, *If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead*."**

As we just read, if a person won't heed the written Holy Bible, then they are doomed. God won't send an angel to convince you further. God won't perform a miracle to satisfy your doubts. God

won’t provide any further proof of His existence than nature (Psalms 19:1-3; Romans 1:20). The inspired King James Bible is all you need and all you’re going to get from God to prepare you for eternity. If you reject God’s free offer of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, then you cannot blame God. **2nd Timothy 2:13, “ If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.”**

Why is Hell so awful? ...

- Hell is the Opposite of who God is; it is life Without God.
- Hell is Darkness because God is Light.
- Hell is Torment because God is Comfort
- Hell is Distress because God is Peace.
- Hell is Misery/Depression because God is Joy
- Hell is No Air because God is the Breath of Life
- Hell is No Love because God is Love
- Hell is No rest because God is Rest.
- Hell is Burning Fire and extreme thirst because God is Living Water
- Hell is Loneliness because God is Companionship
- Hell is Eternal Death because God is Eternal Life.

Please don’t go to Hell forever! If you want to be saved, simply LOOK TO JESUS. Please read, “ [3]The One Thing That Determines Salvation

”

(by Pastor Curtis Hutson).

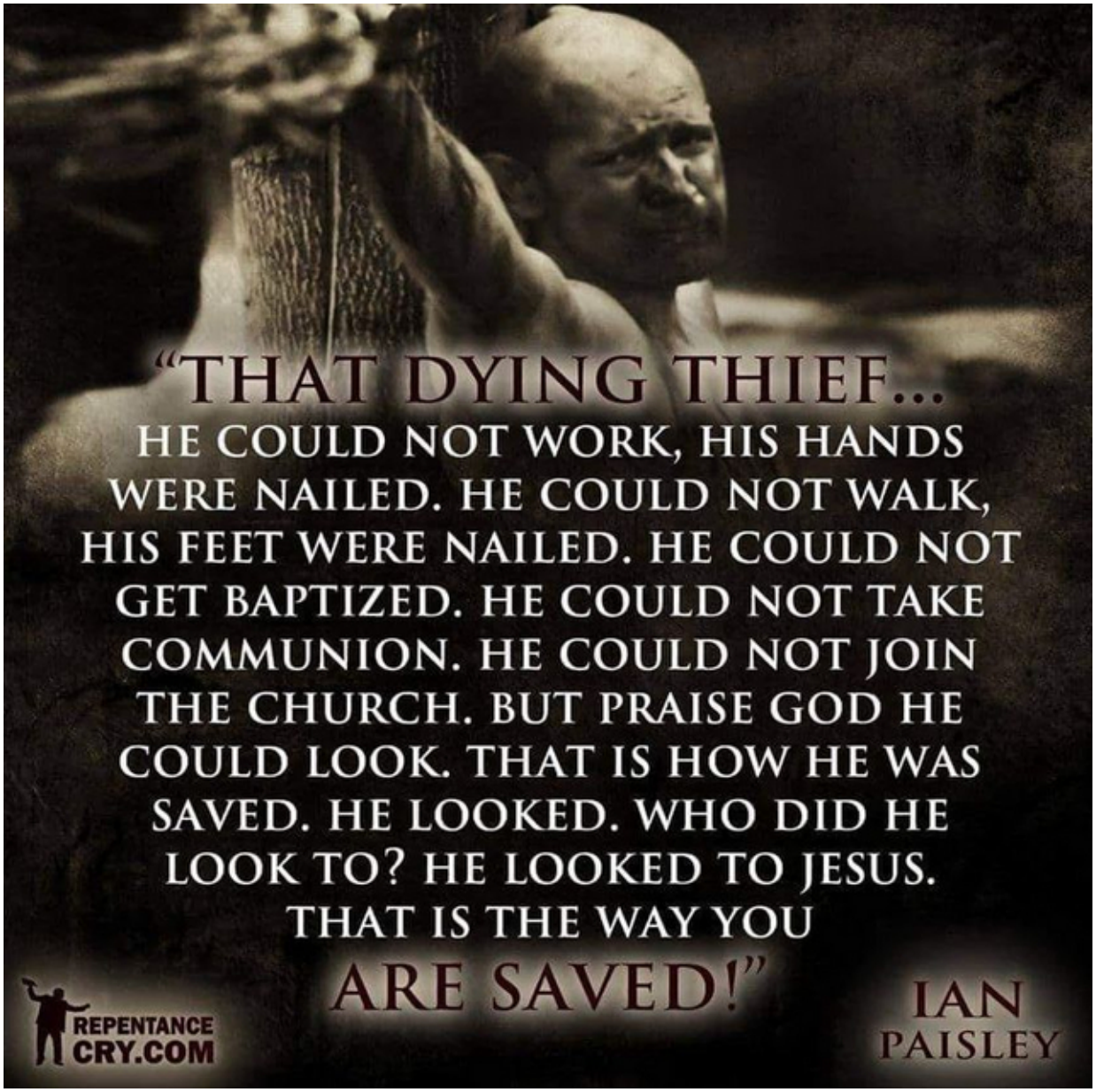

"More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"

—Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[5]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

"Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"
—Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[6]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Preach the Word, Love the People, and Trust the Lord.

1. https://youtu.be/7Wl7zU_5XpY
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/10/beware-of-renee-rolands-youtube-channel.html
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiv2C-rj257HWFn8ddotL_gHoR_jRWQYBgp6YOdxJoVygSN-DWV7jDX_1

cIZFgcYthqfhjPnkftEysgZN2t56ipooqK99F6d8jCItqOpiWB5xRI

5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

6.7.23 Ozzy Osbourne Is Dead At Age 76 (2025-07-22 21:00)

John 3:1-3, “

There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, *Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”

[1]John Michael "Ozzy" Osbourne (December 3, 1948 – July 22, 2025) died today. sadly. I do not know if he went to Heaven or Hell. Only Ozzy and God know the truth. My gut tells me that Ozzy went to Hell forever in his sins without Jesus as His Savior. I haven’t been able to find any testimony where Ozzy professed faith directly in Jesus Christ. Even the Devil appears as an angel of light to deceive his victims (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).

[2]Ozzy Osbourne was a very popular English singer, songwriter and media personality. He rose to prominence during the 1970s as the lead vocalist of the heavy metal band Black Sabbath, during which period he adopted the nickname "Prince of Darkness." Ozzy was infamous for biting the head off of a live bat in a concert, and for urinating upon the Alamo in Texas for which he was banned by the state from performing future concerts.

As a singer, Ozzy was gifted. Randy Rhoads (1956-1982) catapulted Ozzy career in the early 1980s with his amazing guitar techniques and unique heavy metal guitar tone. Sadly, Randy was murdered by a drug-crazed pilot who commit suicide in 1982, also murdering Ozzy’s hair-dresser. I thought it was interesting years ago when I read that Ozzy had visited Ken Ham’s Ark Encounter in Kentucky.

I hesitate to say that Ozzy went to Hell when he died, because the man did profess faith in Christ. There is a chance that he went to Heaven. We simply do not know. My concern is that Ozzy identified with the apostate [3]Church of England, who are wrong on repentance and the Gospel. Like so many professions of Christianity today, Ozzy’s profession appears to have been merely superficial (Matthew 15:8-9). Was Ozzy born again? I simply do not know. It breaks my heart to think that Ozzy might be burning in the fires of Hell now and forever!

Ozzy rejected organized religion, which is actually a good sign. I reject organized

religion too! I hate religion!!! Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this miserable world. No religion can get you into Heaven. Salvation is not found in any religion; but rather, it is found through faith in the person and redemptive work of the Lord Jesus Christ. **John 3:16,**

“ For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. ” It is that simple to be saved. If Ozzy was solely relying upon Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for his sins, believing that Jesus was buried but then raised up from the dead physically the third day, then Ozzy went to Heaven today. I sure hope so!

No amount of sin or evil done can hinder the vilest sinner from entering through Heaven’s pearly gates, if that soul is trusting in the *GOOD NEWS* of Jesus Christ alone. **1st Thessalonians 4:14,**

“ For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

”

Someone kindly asked me today on [4]Facebook how someone as wicked as Ozzy Osbourne could have went to Heaven. Here is my unedited reply:

> There is no denying that Ozzy lived like the Devil for most of his life. The singer struggled with substance abuse and credited his wife Sharon with saving his life. Ozzy has openly said that he has never worshipped Satan. He claims it was all marketing ploys to make money, and I believe him. Granted, Satan used Ozzy’s influence to ruin millions of young people’s lives, including dozens of families who sued Ozzy over their teens committing suicide while listening to Ozzy’s song, "Suicide Solution."
>
> But we must remember that some of the worst people in the Bible were God’s children. If it weren’t for the New Testament, we’d never know that sinful Lot was saved. I believe Esau was saved, and Ishmael. Noah got drunk. Samson was a lifelong fornicator. David murdered Uriah to cover up the unintended pregnancy with his wife, Bathsheba. Solomon built altars for his heathen wives to sacrifice children to Baal. Isaiah was a man of unclean lips. Jeremiah quit the ministry. Abraham lied and commit adultery. Sarah laughed in God’s face and horribly mistreated Hagar. Moses had a viscous hot temper, even murdering a man; Moses smote the rock twice which God had commanded him to strike once, ruining that type of Christ who was once crucified for our sins. The Bible is filled with sinful saints who lived reckless lives of sin and evil, dishonoring the Lord. So, Ozzy definitely could have been saved.
>
> I only have doubts that Ozzy went to Heaven because I couldn’t find any direct testimony from Ozzy himself of his faith in Jesus. Many people claim to be a "Christian," but have no clue what it really means to be one. Even the demonic cults of Mormonism, Jehovah’s Witnesses and Roman Catholics all claim to be Christians, but we know that is IMPOSSIBLE because they all add works to faith; and in the case of Mormons and JW’s they also have another Jesus, and another spirit.

Another Christian woman commented on Facebook that she did understand how someone as evil as Ozzy could have been saved. Here is my unedited reply to her as well:

> We read in Matthew 7:21-23 about a group of unsaved people. They were standing in judgment before Christ Himself, but Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. The Lord said they had failed to do the will of the Father, which is to BELIEVE on the Son without works (John 6:40).
>
> In Matthew 7:22 they boasted of their "many wonderful works." So, here we plainly see that it is impossible to determine if someone is saved or not by examining their life. To do so is to commit the error of Lordship Salvation. These people preached in Jesus’ name, did good works in Jesus’ name, even cast out devils in Jesus’ name, but they still died in their sins and went to Hell forever. By all outward appearances they seemed to be Christians, but in fact they never were saved at all.
>
> To know them “by their fruits” then, in Matthew 7:20, can only refer to their doctrine. The inspired Scripture confirms this truth in □□□ □□□□ □:□, “□□□□□□□, □□□□□□□ □□□

□□□□□ □□□□□□, □□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□ □□□: □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□.”

Jesus plainly told us what the will of the Father is to get to Heaven in □□□□ □:□□ “□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□, □□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□, □□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□, □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□: □□□ □ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□.”

Dear reader, it is impossible to determine if someone is saved or lost by examining their life. The only way to know for sure is by a direct testimony from their mouth (or writings) concerning what their relationship is to Jesus Christ. Only those who are solely trusting in Jesus, the Christ, because of His work of redemption through Calvary’s cross are saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

In 2023, celebrity evangelist [5]Dylan Novak gave Ozzy a modern Bible with Ozzy’s name engraved on the front cover. According to Ozzy’s son, Jack Osbourne, Ozzy absolutely loved the gift and cherished it. There has been much ado made in recent news that [6]Ozzy declared his faith in God in the months before his death. Unfortunately, believing in God is not enough to get to heaven. **James 2:19, “ Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.**

”

Jesus Himself warned in no uncertain terms in **John 3:3b,**

“Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.” If Ozzy wasn’t born again, then he is now and forever burning in the fires, torments and darkness of Hell beneath. **Psalms 9:17, “ The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God. ”** Ozzy’s evil lifestyle couldn’t have kept him out of Heaven, but his lack of faith in the only begotten Son of God who died on a cross to pay for his sins certainly could have. Since Ozzy did at least profess to be a Christian, I am reluctant to adamantly say that he went to Hell. We simply do not know. But if you pressed me for my honest opinion, I’d have to say that I doubt if Ozzy went to Heaven.

Ozzy could be in Heaven, but only he and God (and the unseen spirit world) know for certain. As contemptible as Ozzy was in the sight of Heaven, he is still beloved by the wicked world (John 15:19).



1. https://www.christianwebsite.com/is-ozzy-osbourne-christian/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ozzy_Osbourne
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/coe.htm
4. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.969/
5. https://www.patheos.com/blogs/reelfaith/2025/07/ozzy-osbourne-and-the-bible-encounter-that-impacted-him.html
6. https://www.mensjournal.com/news/ozzy-osbourne-revealed-if-he-believed-in-god-before-died
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh1X_1mOHel8-COewlIjBMRFwrIyrsRAZgYJozS7XTO-mIKI81ErFvnuMmqtSY_qN4lzBFbsX4CBz080i3kr5AsUPA6LU-5ffNnhES

6.7.24 The Perverted Gospel Of Pastor Erwin Lutzer (2025-07-23 09:42)

1st Corinthians 15:1-6,

8228

“

Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.”

Pastor Erwin Lutzer (born 1941) was the longtime senior pastor of Moody Church in Chicago, Illinois, from 1980 to 2016. Forty-six years is a long time! It breaks my heart that Moody Church has changed for the worse over the past 75 years. One of my favorite preachers is Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), former senior pastor of Moody Church from 1930 to 1948. Pastor Ironside was a 100 % free grace preacher!!! I love reading his Bible study books and sermons.

But after Dr. Ironside went to Heaven in 1951, Moody Church slowly shifted toward the Devil’s lies of Calvinism. A group of businessmen ran the institution and church into the ground spiritually. Sadly, for decades now Moody Publishers have printed Pastor John MacArthur’s poisonous Calvinist Lordship Salvation books. Mr. MacArthur boats openly that he is a 5-point Calvinist. John Calvin (1509-1564) is burning in Hell today! Tragically, Moody Church and Moody Bible Institute today are a cesspool of Neo-evangelical ecumenism and apostasy!

In their deception and desperate attempt to save face, Moody Bible Institute [1]falsely claims today that Pastor Ironside changed over to a mild Calvinist position in his latter ministry. Nothing could be further from the truth. [2]Moody seems to have a habit of making false allegations.

Moody Church today seems to have a double standard. [3]On their church website they seem to believe in a free grace Gospel. However, read for yourself the following heretical words by Pastor Erwin Lutzer...

> **Q: Do you believe in free grace as opposed to lordship salvation?**
>
> Asked by: Mike
>
> **A:** Well Mike, as you know, you’ve raised a question that has been controversial in the evangelical world. And for those who are listening I have to explain.
>
> Free grace emphasizes the fact that salvation is a completely free gift, and because it’s free we don’t have to make Christ the Lord of our lives, we simply come as beggars to receive a free gift. And then, having received it God begins to work in our life and begins to teach us what His lordship really means.
>
> Lordship salvation means that you can’t be saved unless you come making Christ Lord of everything, asking Him to be sovereign over your whole life.
>
> Well, Mike, this might not be very helpful to you, but I’m somewhere in the middle. I’ve always said that when you come to Jesus Christ to receive the free gift obviously you are turning away from your sin. In that sense, you are recognizing Christ as Lord, you are recognizing the fact that He is the Savior, you’re turning from yourself and from your sin to Christ.

> But, having said that, I do believe that lordship is something that we learn the rest of our lives. We're constantly discovering areas over which Jesus Christ might not be Lord, and even after we make Him Lord, then, of course, we still recognize that sometimes the territory is reconquered by ourselves or Satan. So, that's a lifelong process.
>
> If we emphasize lordship salvation too much, there are many people who are going to say, who then can be saved? This is demanding more than I can possibly give. And so what we need to do, the bottom line, is to stress salvation as a free gift—you come as you are—but, of course, you do come. And in the process, yes, you're admitting your sinfulness, your helplessness, in order to receive the free gift.
>
> SOURCE: [4]Pastor Erwin Lutzer, Moody Media, Question #70

What a bunch of Satanic lies! It is clear to me that Pastor Lutzer is foolishly trying to take a middle of the road position. Pastor Lutzer is sinfully straddling the fence between a free grace Gospel and Lordship Salvation. May I say truthfully, there is no middle ground!!! This is exactly what upset Jesus about the church at Laodicea. They were lukewarm, neither hot nor cold (Revelation 3:15-17).

There are several things wrong with Pastor Lutzer's terrible preceding answer. The man's question is: "Do you believe in free grace as opposed to lordship salvation?" That is a great question to ask any pastor, **"because many false prophets are gone out into the world" (1st John 4:1).** Have you been deceived? Satan is a beautiful liar! Jesus called Peter, "Satan," when he started thinking like the Devil (Matthew 16:23b). Even Christians can think like the Devil at times, which causes problems and often destroys lives. We ought to search the Scriptures with the desire to **"Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:" (Philippians 3:5).**

Pastor Lutzer is thinking like the Devil. Lutzer at first correctly explains a free grace Gospel...

> Free grace emphasizes the fact that salvation is a completely free gift, and because it's free we don't have to make Christ the Lord of our lives, we simply come as beggars to receive a free gift. And then, having received it God begins to work in our life and begins to teach us what His lordship really means.
>
> SOURCE: [5]Pastor Erwin Lutzer, Moody Media, Question #70

But then Pastor Lutzer goes horribly astray by telling the man that he chooses to straddle the truth of a free grace Gospel, with the Satanic fraud of Lordship Salvation...

> Lordship salvation means that you can't be saved unless you come making Christ Lord of everything, asking Him to be sovereign over your whole life.
>
> Well, Mike, **this might not be very helpful to you, *but I'm somewhere in the middle*.** I've always said that when you come to Jesus Christ to receive the free gift obviously you are turning away from your sin. In that sense, you are recognizing Christ as Lord, you are recognizing the fact that He is the Savior, you're turning from yourself and from your sin to Christ.

Erwin Lutzer is NOT a born-again believer!!! How can he be when he is not completely resting in the finished work of Christ? Lutzer plainly incriminates himself as an infidel, by saying that he believes coming to Christ requires turning from yourself, turning away from your sins and following Christ as one's Lord. None of that is part of the Gospel. Let's read our text passage again from 1st Corinthians 15:1-6...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

There is nothing mentioned in Paul's Gospel (which he received directly from Jesus according to Galatians 1:12), about turning away from your sinful ways, nor about turning away from yourself, nor anything about recognizing Christ as "

Lord

"

to follow Him obediently. What Pastor Lutzer is doing is wicked and wrong! Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, said it best I think...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Pastor Lutzer irresponsibly fails to put a difference between justification without and sanctification within. Instead, Mr. Lutzer obscures and blurs the lines between salvation and service, between sonship and discipleship. The following helpful words were written by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008). Dr. Lindstrom actually taught Bible at Moody Bible Institute in the old days for about 15 years. Moody was okay long ago, but they got sucked into the Neo-evangelical cult of John MacArthur.

The following is all excellent truth by Dr. Lindstrom...

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." —
>
> Charles Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life*; Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170)

> "The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change

one’s mind,’ and to believe is to remove one’s trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." —

William Howard, *Is Faith Enough to Save?*, Bibliotheca Sacra; January-March, 1942 (p. 99)

"This kind of faith is not ’easy believism’. It is not easy to say, ’I can’t save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.’" —

Phillip H. Hook, *A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith*; Bibliotheca Sacra, April-June, 1964 (pp. 133, 138)

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is ’justified freely by his grace’ (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also ’justified by works’ (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God’s workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —

Zane C. Hodges, *The Hungry Inherit*; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (pp 114, 115)

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —

M. R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; *Zondervan Publishing House*; 1959 (p. 117)

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." —Roger Post, "The Meanings of the Words Translated ’Repent’ and ’Repentance’ in the New Testament." —

Master’s Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80)

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He’s done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we’re automatically repenting, because we couldn’t accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Hal

Lindsey, *The Liberation of Planet Earth*, Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (pp. 136, 137)

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian." —

Pentecost, J. Dwight, *Design for Discipleship*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11)

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". —Everett

Harrison, *Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior? No!*; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." —Merrill F.

Unger, *God is Waiting to Meet You*; Moody Press, 1975 (pp. 117, 118)

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —

Lewis Sperry Chafer; *Salvation*; Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46)

SUMMARY

Lordship salvation is where someone teaches that there must be a commitment to Christ as Lord of one's life in order to be saved. Recently there has been a modification of this position to say that willingness to be controlled by the Lord at the time of salvation is all that is required in addition to faith in order to be saved. The message of faith only and the message of faith plus commitment of life can't both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a FALSE GOSPEL and comes under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel.

Galatians 1:8, 9 says, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that you have received, let him be accursed." If only committed people are saved people, then where is there room for carnal Christians? What kind of dedication must be preached to people, if in order to be saved, they have already dedicated their lives to the Lord? Where do you stop if you start adding something else to this which is the gospel revealed in the Bible?

Look at what God says about adding to the revelation of Jesus Christ (gospel), **"For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book (Revelation 22:18)."** The Bible plainly declares that we are saved by faith,

and not by works. Where does it say this? **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. Not of works, lest any man should boast."** What are you trusting in to get you to heaven?

SOURCE: The preceding was written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008)

Pastor Erwin Lutzer Is A Damnable False Prophet

I say kindly that Pastor Lutzer is an unsaved infidel, a deadly wolf in sheep's clothing. Anybody who contaminates, embellishes or confuses the Gospel is the enemy of the cause of Jesus Christ!!! God knows that I don't like stepping on toes or offending people; but my loyalty is to God and truth, and not to man and institutions. Pastor Erwin Lutzer indicts himself with his own theologically corrupt words...

I do believe that lordship is something that we learn the rest of our lives. We're constantly discovering areas over which Jesus Christ might not be Lord, and even after we make Him Lord, then, of course, we still recognize that sometimes the territory is reconquered by ourselves or Satan. **So, that's a lifelong process.**

If we emphasize lordship salvation too much, there are many people who are going to say, who then can be saved? This is demanding more than I can possibly give. And so what we need to do, the bottom line, is to stress salvation as a free gift—you come as you are—but, of course, you do come. And in the process, yes, you're admitting your sinfulness, your helplessness, in order to receive the free gift. **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: [6]Pastor Erwin Lutzer, Moody Media, Question #70

What confusion! Kindly said, even at age 83, Lutzer is woefully ignorant of the inspired Word of God. According to what we just read by Erwin Lutzer, we should find a happy medium to pressure people to surrender to Jesus as their Lord. He says that you don't want to emphasize Lordship Salvation too much, because lost people won't feel like they can meet the challenge. So Lutzer foolishly says to just emphasize that eternal life is a free gift, while at the same time keeping some pressure on them to turn away from sin, turn away from yourself and follow Jesus obediently as your Lord. That is total Satanic compromise!

Dear reader, the poisonous heresy of Lordship Salvation is not something that we learn for the rest of our lives as Lutzer errantly preaches, because it is damnable heresy. Pastor Lutzer implies that some human effort is required to be saved, as if getting to Heaven were a process, which it is not. Growing in grace (sanctification) is a lifelong process, but this has absolutely nothing to do with the one time new birth (justification). Pastor Lutzer makes the horrible mistake of mixing law and grace!!!

It is my humble opinion that to avoid offending either side of the ongoing heated theological debate, Mr. Lutzer thought he was being clever to straddle the fence, drive in the middle of the road, compromise to please both sides of the argument. But dear reader, you MUST choose a side. You cannot hobnob between law and grace! You cannot mix sanctification with justification without perverting the light of the truth of the Gospel, which is what Erwin Lutzer has wickedly done. I want to repeat John Bunyan again, because this quote is so awesome...

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Pastor Lutzer cannot rightly divide the inspired Word of God, because he does not put a difference between sonship and discipleship. Here is another helpful quote, which I quoted to you earlier by Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965)...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —
>
> M. R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; *Zondervan Publishing House*; 1959 (p. 117)

Bravo! That is way excellent Dr. DeHaan!!! The reason why I can go to Heaven without works is because *Jesus loves me* (John 3:16; 1st John 3:16); but the life that I choose to live as an adopted child of God depends on how much *I love Jesus* (John 14:15). Do you see the difference? The new birth depends upon God’s faithfulness to keep His promise **“ to save them that believe**

” (1st Corinthians 1:21b); but discipleship and my rewards received in Heaven one day, depend upon my faithfulness to obey and serve God, according to my

“

own labour

”

(1st Corinthians 3:8b). One thing has nothing to do with the other.

Dear friend, partial faith in Christ plus something else cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. The seed is the inspired Word of God (Luke 8:11; 1st Peter 1:23). We are born again by God’s grace, when we put our childlike faith in the seed of the Gospel (the GOOD NEWS of Jesus’ death on the cross, His burial and physical resurrection three days later - 1st Corinthians 15:1-6).



Salvation vs. Service
(Two Basic Concepts, by Pastor Yankee Arnold)

It is unfortunate that the thousands of members of Moody Church are caught somewhere between works and grace because of Pastor Lutzer's corrupt wishy-washy theology. I thank God that I am 100 % free grace Gospel. I had godly teachers. Over 95 % of clergy and laymen in today's churches and Bible colleges are caught between grace and works, unsaved.

Here is one of my favorite sermons, preaching the truth of a free grace Gospel...



Caught Between Grace And Works
(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

Dear friend, until you get out of the way, by exiting the salvation equation, and just totally REST in the finished redemptive work of the Lord Jesus Christ, you cannot be saved.

When the Philippian jailer in Rome asked Paul and Silas how to be saved, their simple but profound answer was to: **'BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST' (Acts 16:30-31).** Paul and Silas didn't tell the jailer to turn away from his sins. They didn't tell him to repent. They didn't tell him to recognize Jesus as their Lord. They didn't tell him to turn away from himself. They just told him to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! So many of today's churches and pastors are as corrupt as can be, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men instead of the inspired Word of God (Mark 7:7-9).

I warn you, it is not a trifle matter with God to add to His words (Proverbs 30:5-6). It is in man's sinful carnal nature to pervert the truth of the Gospel. The carnal mind has a diabolical tendency to add human reformation to God's simple plan of salvation.

We see this sinful tendency in the first man, Adam, who sewed together some fig leaves in a lame attempt to atone for his own sins, and that of his fallen wife Eve.

We also see this sinful tendency in their oldest son, Cain, who sinfully tried to please God by offering the best grain his own labors could produce. But Abel offered up a blood sacrifice, which demonstrated his faith in the coming Lamb of God (John 1:29).

We again see this sinful tendency in the rich young ruler in Matthew chapter 19 and Luke 18, who boasted to Jesus that he had kept all of the Ten Commandments from his youth up. But Jesus showed him that he in fact had failed to perfectly keep the law, because he was covetous. Jesus used the Old Testament law as God intended for it to be used, as a measuring stick to show men their sinnership (Romans 3:19-23). Jesus needed to bring that young man to the place in his self-righteous mind, where he saw himself as a guilty needy sinner, so that God could save Him by trusting in the dear blessed Savior.

> **"More people will die and burn in Hell because they're trusting too much!"**
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[7]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

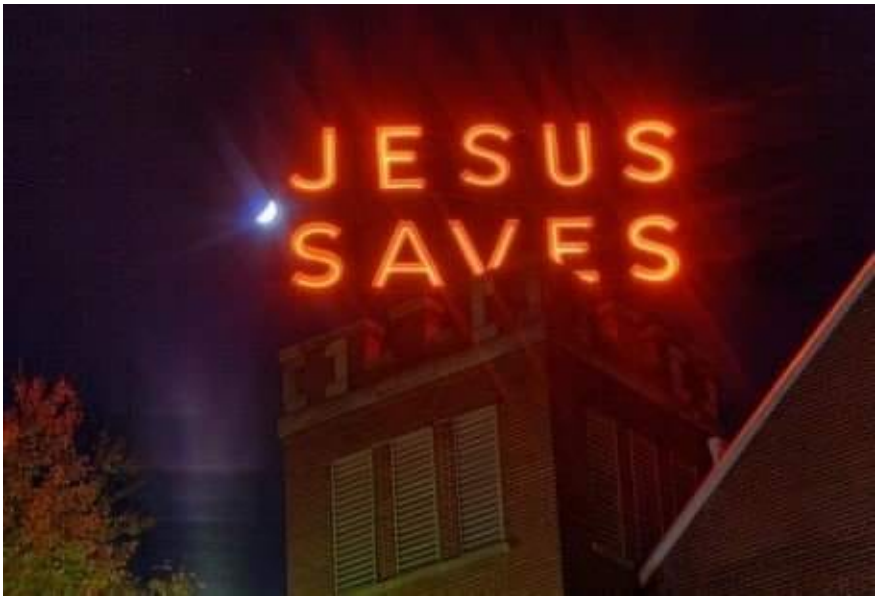

[9]
8238

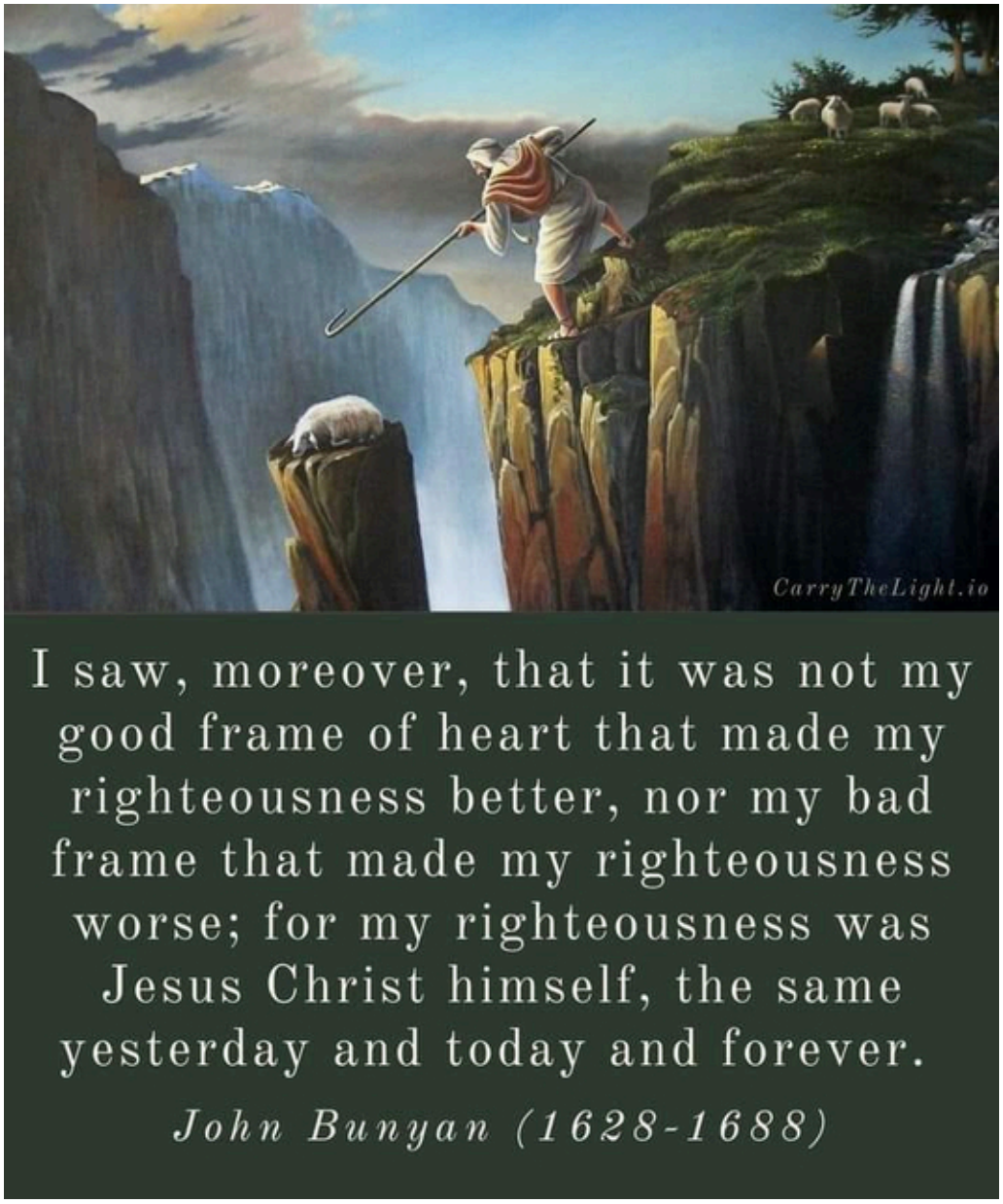

[10]I Never Knew You

(Evangelist Michael P. Bowen - [11]Hard copies available)

[12]

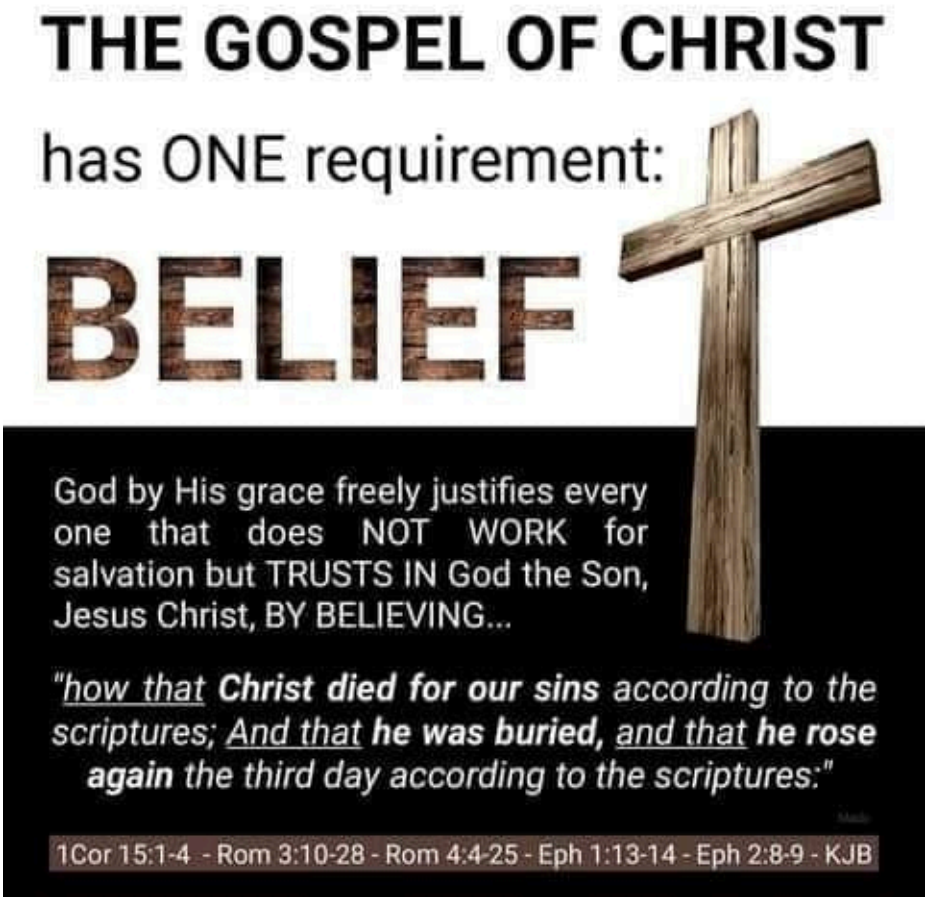

“Everything that’s hard and complicated about salvation is God’s side of it!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[13]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
2. https://www.dgllc.net/pastor-liable-for-invasion-of-privacy/
3. https://www.moodychurch.org/what-we-believe/#1508360860975-9faa4b3d-bdd8
4. https://www.moodymedia.org/ask-pastor-lutzer/archives/question-70/
5. https://www.moodymedia.org/ask-pastor-lutzer/archives/question-70/
6. https://www.moodymedia.org/ask-pastor-lutzer/archives/question-70/
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj-UK6M1vvB5T6l0UsJdzx5aTKDXTix7jh9GA5rmDtrKJ0Zm2_kYfC8hzMyikn2jzVOX6YNPOK6ueyXc2VNLknXww8atPDCAY4LOe-
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrA8BCgvcdQloEJdPflDzCaazyHIHeCypzHUIXBTFn11XQ5CfKM7vj07oYp23elSRZBU1ZwCidltJPTlZz0Xy8e5EWiJuSItyggvF
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
11. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjuK5w5grm0VbzRl95wb9U8iConEK9BMhZh3u4ixcIrjVef-HfrnNaDmZhZDZxXDm2FekmL9RgGDoVyD4SSEAhd0vvTdihk-lvU8cd
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

6.7.25 The One Thing That Determines Salvation (2025-07-23 12:20)

[1]

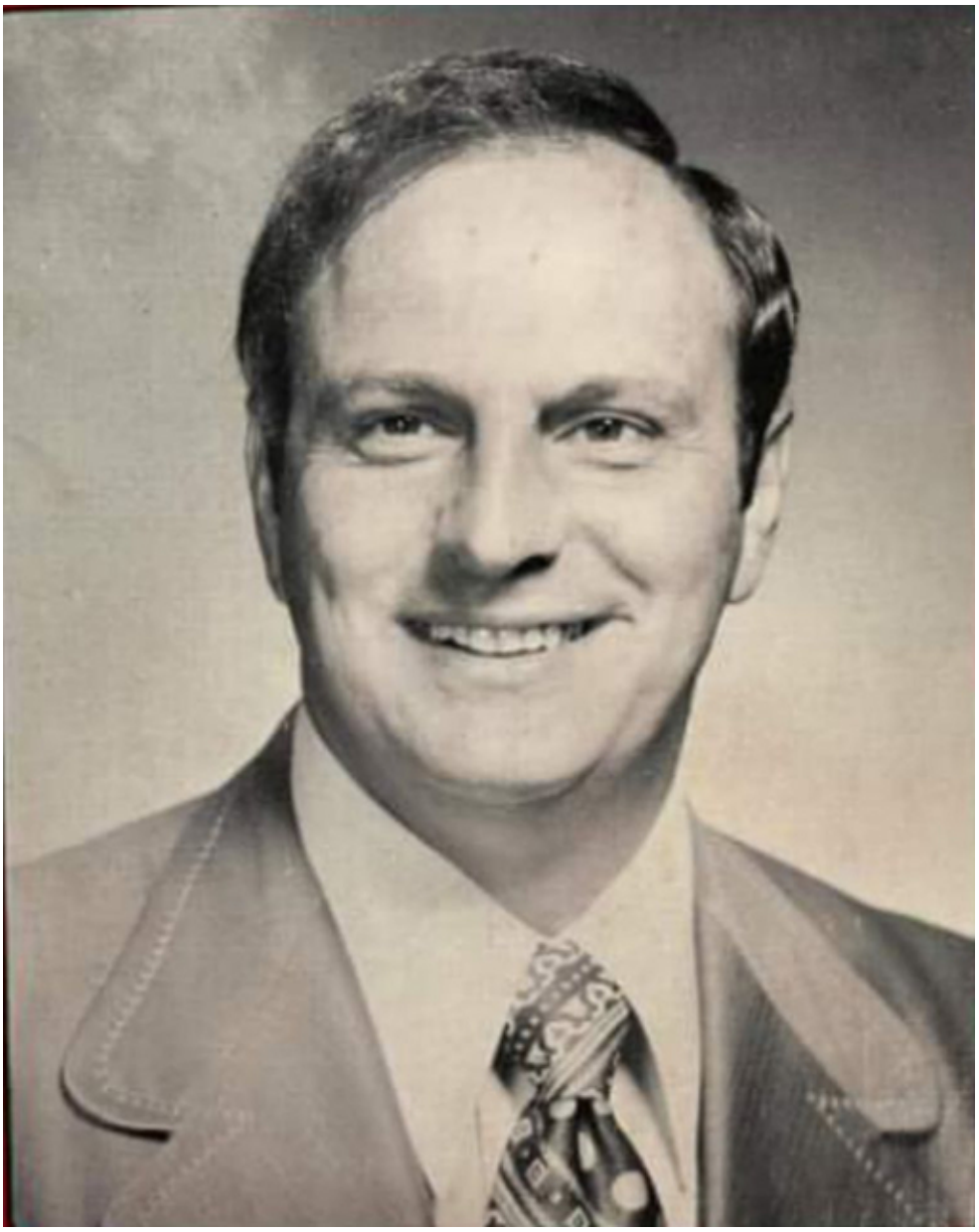

by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

“He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.” —John 3:36

What is the determining factor in salvation? Exactly what does a person have to do to be saved? The Bible doesn’t leave us in the dark. The answer is found in the Word of God.

In **Acts 16:30-31** the Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas, **“Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”**

The jailer was asking, "What one thing is absolutely necessary for my salvation?" and the Bible answer was, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ."**

In **John 3:36** Jesus divides the world into two groups: **"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** Here you have those who are believing on the Son and those who believe not on the Son. Those who are believing have everlasting life, according to the promise of God; and those who believe not shall not see life, but the wrath of God abides on them.

In **John 3:18**, again Jesus divides the world into two groups: **"He that believeth on him is not condemned [is not under sentence]: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."** Here again Jesus says there are two groups: those who believe and those who believe not. Those who believe have the sentence lifted. They are not condemned. And those who believe not are under the sentence of sin, which is the second death, because they are not believing on "the name of the only begotten Son of God."

Galatians 3:26 says, **"For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** This passage plainly says that everybody who is a child of God is a child of God by faith. **Romans 5:1** says, **"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ."**

Neither time nor space permits me to share with you all the verses that say believing, or faith, is the determining factor in salvation. There are at least 153 verses in the Bible that make believing the determining factor in salvation. **Mark 16:16 says, "He that believeth not shall be damned."** So if the Bible is true, faith in the Lord Jesus Christ is the determining factor in salvation.

I've heard or read a number of sermons on "saving faith"; but the Bible never puts the word "saving" before faith. Faith is not the Saviour. Jesus is the Saviour. Faith is an attitude of the soul through which Jesus saves.

The Bible never tells us to believe and be saved. It is always careful to say, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved,"** or, **"Whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life,"** or, **"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life."** It's the Object of faith that makes faith important. Faith in the wrong thing could result in a person's damnation.

Now since faith is the determining factor in salvation, it is important to know what faith is.

So far as I know, there's only one definition of faith in the Bible. It's found in Hebrews 11:1. But while there's only one definition, there are many illustrations of faith in the Bible. I think the best illustration of faith is found in **Hebrews 12:2**, where we find the expression, **"Looking unto Jesus."**

I. Faith Is Not Looking At Jesus But Looking Unto Jesus

Almost everyone will admit that Jesus Christ existed, that He was a real person. Every time we date a check, we admit the existence of Christ. Faith is not looking at Jesus as a historical

personage.

James 2:19 says, **"The devils also believe, and tremble."** Even the demons admit the existence of Christ. In **Acts 19:15** the evil spirit in the man said, **"…Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?"** No, faith is not looking at Jesus; it's looking unto Jesus, which is another way of saying depending on Jesus.

Suppose someone cosigned for you to borrow money, and if you didn't pay, the authorities would put you in jail. And suppose the money came due and you had nothing with which to pay. You called your cosigner and said, "Bob, I've got problems. You know that note you signed for me—well, the money is due, and I can't pay it."

Your friend replied, "Don't worry about it. Just look to me!" He means by that, "Just depend on me. I'll pay it."

Jesus Christ says that we owe a sin debt. **Romans 6:23 says, "The wages of sin is death." To pay what we owe, we would have to die and go into Hell and stay there forever. But He says, "Don't worry about it. You just look to Me."**

Isaiah 53:6 says, "The Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." Two thousand years ago God took every sin you have ever committed and every one you will ever commit, and God Almighty laid those sins on Jesus Christ. While Jesus Christ was bearing your sins in His own body, God punished Him in your place to pay the debt that you owe as a sinner.

Jesus uttered seven things while He hung on the cross. Just before dying He said, "It is finished." Nothing can be added to it, and nothing can be taken from it. It's complete!

His death on the cross made full payment for your sins. And now He says to you, "Look to Me! Believe that I did die on the cross for you. Believe that I did pay your sin debt and look to Me. Look to Me, and all is well." Faith is not looking at Jesus; it's looking unto Jesus, depending on Jesus, relying on Jesus, putting the matter of your salvation in His hands and trusting Him to get you to Heaven.

II. Faith Is Looking Away From Everything Else and Looking Only to Jesus

Martin Luther translated Hebrews 12:2, "Aufsehen zu Jesus," which means "looking up to Jesus"; in other words, looking away from everything else and looking only to Jesus. It means that you look away from your works.

How long do you think you'd have to work to earn Heaven? Read the description of Heaven in Revelation 21 and 22. Why, the Bible says the street in Heaven is made of pure gold. The gold is so pure it's like transparent glass. You can see through it. Earth has no way of refining gold that pure. If you worked ten million lifetimes, you couldn't begin to earn Heaven. And the Bible says in **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."**

And consider this: If a man worked to stay out of Hell, the very motive would render the work ineffective. He would be working from a motive of fear. According to I Corinthians 13, all work must be motivated by love. Paul said in verse 3, "And though I bestow all my goods

to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity [or love], it profiteth me nothing." So if a person worked to stay out of Hell, the motive would render the work ineffective.

A boy once asked an old preacher, "Sir, what can I do to be saved?"

The preacher replied, "Son, you're too late."

"What!" exclaimed the boy, "too late to be saved?"

"No," said the preacher, "too late to do anything. You see, son, Jesus did it all two thousand years ago."

Now wait a minute! I believe in good works, but not as an instrument of salvation. You don't work to be saved; you work because you are saved.

I would not work my soul to save,
For that my Lord hath done,
But I would work like any slave
For love of God's dear Son!

"Looking up to Jesus" means I look away from my righteousness and only to Jesus. I'm for living right. You ought to live as clean, as moral and as pure as you possibly can. But Titus 3:5 says, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost." Isaiah 64:6 says, "All our righteousnesses are as filthy rags."

Now just a minute, friend. The Bible doesn't say the worst you do is like filthy rags, but the best you do. There is no way that anyone could ever be righteous enough to go to Heaven. You would have to be perfect, and there are no perfect people.

Sam Jones, the Methodist evangelist, once asked a congregation, "Does anyone here know a perfect person?" A lady raised her hand. "Yes."

"Do you know a perfect person?"

"Well," answered the lady, "I've never met her, but my husband talks about her all the time. She was his first wife."

The truth is, no one is perfect. Jesus said, "They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance" (Mark 2:17). Faith is looking away from our righteousness and looking only to Jesus. You don't get better to get saved. You get saved to get better, and you can't get better until you do get saved.

A stanza from my favorite hymn says:
My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus' blood and righteousness;
I dare not trust the sweetest frame
But wholly lean on Jesus' name.

"Looking up to Jesus" means looking away from our church membership and looking only to Jesus. Everyone who accepts Jesus Christ as Saviour should join a church. But you don't join the church to become a Christian. Being in the church won't make a Christian out of you any more than getting into the garage will make an automobile out of you. I'm a church member, and everybody who's saved ought to join a Bible-believing church. **Acts 2:41 says, "Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."**

On the other hand, if you're depending on the fact that you belong to the church to get you to Heaven, you'll go to Hell through the church. In **Matthew 7:22-23** Jesus said, **"Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

According to the Bible, many will miss Heaven even though they were church members and worked hard, even preaching or prophesying in Jesus' name. But they will miss Heaven because they did not totally, fully, completely trust Jesus Christ. They trusted their works.

"Looking up to Jesus" means you look away from your baptism and look only to Jesus. I'm for baptism. Every person who accepts Jesus Christ as Saviour ought to be baptized, but baptism is not an instrument of salvation. It's an outward expression of an inward experience. It's like putting the wedding band on the finger after you are married. It doesn't marry you, but it shows everybody that you are married. Being baptized doesn't save you. It's an outward symbol telling others that you believe in the death, burial and resurrection of Christ.

The man who's depending on his baptism to get him to Heaven will go to Hell through the baptistry. Now why do I say that? Because **John 3:36** says, **"He that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** Wait a minute, friend, Jesus Christ says if you're not depending on, believing, trusting, relying on the Son, you **"shall not see life; but the wrath of God"** abides on you. The man who's trusting his church membership or his baptism or his reformation or anything else other than Jesus Christ, will not go to Heaven. **John 3:18** says, **"He that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."** There is no promise to those who partly believe on Christ and partly on something else.

Someone asked me, “But doesn’t the Bible say in **Mark 16:16, ‘He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved…’?”**

“Yes,” I replied, “but the next expression says, ‘…he that believeth not shall be damned.”’ You see, believing is the determining factor, not being baptized. That’s like saying, “He that getteth on the jet plane and sitteth down, shall fly to Jacksonville, Florida; but he that getteth not on the plane, shall not fly to Jacksonville.”

It’s the getting on that gets you there, not the sitting down. But any fool knows if you get on, you ought to sit down. If you don’t sit down, you’ll wish you had sat down before you reach your final destination.

If you’ve trusted Jesus Christ as Saviour, you ought to be baptized. But you should not be baptized thinking that baptism saves you. If you do, you’re not trusting Jesus Christ; you’re trusting baptism. Faith is looking away from everything else and looking only to Jesus Christ.

III. Faith Is Not Experiencing a Feeling But Relying on a Fact

I’ve dealt with people who doubted their salvation because they did not think they had the proper feelings at the time of conversion. There is not a verse in the Bible that tells a man exactly how he has to feel in order to be saved. As a matter of fact, the Bible never says you have to feel any way to be saved. **Acts 16:31** says, **“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”**

I remember when I was first married. We drove back to my wife’s home, and there were some friends in the yard. When we got out of the automobile, someone asked me, “How does it feel to be married?”

I said, “I feel exactly like I did a few minutes ago.” But you know something? I was just as married as the fellow who had some great feeling.

Not everyone reacts the same to the same experience. I remember one night I was driving home from a revival meeting when a car overturned in front of us. Several people were badly injured. Some who saw it cried, others ran to help, while some buried their faces in their hands. One lady fainted. Now they all saw the same thing and had the same experience but reacted differently. I’ve seen people cry when they trusted Christ as Saviour. I’ve been with others who smiled, while others laughed and some even shouted; but they all had the same experience. They all trusted Jesus Christ as Saviour. No, faith is not having some particular feeling. Faith is depending on a fact.

Now here’s the fact: Two thousand years ago Jesus Christ died for you. He bore your sins in His own body. God punished Him in your place to pay the debt that you owe. That’s a fact. Whether you ever do anything about it or not, it’s still a fact.

What you must do is believe that fact and not only believe in your head that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay your sin debt, but depend on, rely on, trust Him and what He did for your salvation.

If I were not a Christian and wanted to be, I would simply pray this prayer:

Dear Lord Jesus, I know that I am a sinner. I do believe that You died for me. And here and now I do trust You as my Saviour. From this minute on, I'm depending on You to get me to Heaven. Help me to live for You and to be a good Christian.

After praying the prayer, I would accept what God says in the Bible—that I do have everlasting life because I'm trusting Jesus Christ for my salvation: "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life" (John 3:36). I mean I'd accept what God says, whether or not I ever had any feelings.

Once you make that decision and trust Christ, perhaps there'll be some feeling. But whether or not the feeling comes, the Word of God is still true. God cannot lie!

When you trust Him, you will have everlasting life. The determining factor in salvation is believing, trusting, depending on, relying on the Lord Jesus Christ.

F.G. Pentecost said, "Two and two is four—that's mathematics. Hydrogen and oxygen form water—that's chemistry. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved'—that's revelation."

You ask, "How do I know?"

"Well," he said, "the burden of proof lies with you. Put two and two together and see if you don't have four. Put hydrogen and oxygen together and see if you don't have water. And believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and see if you won't be saved."

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjY2h_bOfbyhbw5dHOIF_8oy45KsaASY3X2YlJYINgrheihkpyKPV6GszZds-3MOU3tdc-6uW9tdho0cZEPYXhTJDyuZMpUvXSUxsfrJbcqIa13

6.7.26 Does Jesus Know You? (2025-07-24 11:03)

Matthew 7:21-23, "

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."

I saw a meme yesterday on Facebook that alarmed me. It read: "If you want to go to Heaven make sure you know Jesus." I instantly knew that was heresy. Did not Judas Iscariot know Jesus? Yes, Judas did know Jesus, being one of His very apostles. Yet, we know that Judas died in his sin of unbelief and went to Hell forever.

Dear reader, it isn't enough for you to know Jesus, He must know you. In our text passage of Scripture from Matthew 7:21-23 the dear Savior Himself denied knowing these people as His sheep. Jesus plainly tells us why He didn't know them, because they failed to do the WILL OF THE FATHER. We find what the Father's will is in **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The will of God the Father to get to Heaven is that you simply BELIEVE on the name of His only begotten (biological) Son. All guilty sinners who BELIEVE on the name of Jesus are going to Heaven. You just need to believe that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross.

Beware Of The Lordship Heresy

Salvation is not trusting Jesus as your Lord and Savior; but rather, simply as your Savior. I am tired of the Lordship Salvation heresy which has infected nearly all churches (cults) today. When a corrupt pastor insists that you first "

repent of your sins

"

to be saved, he is lying to you. You need only repent (change your mind) from unbelief to belief to get to Heaven. Since unbelief is the only sin which can keep you out of Heaven, then unbelief is the only sin you must *change your mind* about to be saved. Whatever changes God wants to see happen in your life after you are saved is His department and you can rest assure dear reader that He will attend to it. God is not an absent parent (Hebrews 12:6-8).

So, the $64,000 question is then: *DOES JESUS KNOW YOU?*

Does Christ recognize you as one of His redeemed sheep?

If you have placed all of your childlike faith (trust, reliance) in Jesus' death on the cross for your sins, His burial and bodily resurrection three days later, then He knows you dear friend. You are one of Christ's sheep!

The biggest fatal mistake that people make concerning God's simple plan of salvation is that they make it too complicated. I cringe when I hear preachers add the requirement to receive Jesus as your "

Lord

"

to be saved, because there is no such requirement in God's simple plan of salvation. The unbiblical requirement to take Christ as one's

"

Lord

"

always carries with it a Trojan Horse of additional implied obligations to the lost sinner; namely, following Christ in loyal obedience, turning away from one's lifelong sinful bad habits, renouncing the world, surrendering one's ambitions and will to serve God faithfully, et cetera. These are not a part of God's simple plan of salvation. In fact, they pervert and prevent the new birth from happening.

In 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 we read about **"**

the simplicity that is in Christ.

”

This simplicity is none other than the Gospel by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved. **Romans 1:16,**

“For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.”

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, “But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.” This is one of my favorite passages of Scripture, for which I am forever grateful to God for putting it in His Word. In this passage we are warned about three perversions:

1. another Jesus
2. another spirit
3. another gospel

The Jehovah Witnesses for example have *another Jesus*. JW’s teach that Jesus and Lucifer are brothers, both archangels. JW’s deny that Jesus is almighty God. They falsely claim that Jesus is “a god,” but not the God. In sharp contrast, we read Jesus’ own inspired Words in **Revelation 1:8, “I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, *the Almighty*.”** Jesus is almighty God! That reminds me of my younger days in Chicago. I yelled out “Jesus is God!” from our church bus window in my Bible college days and a JW told me in anger to, “Go to Hell!” That is very interesting considering that JW’s don’t believe Hell exists.

Jesus was never created; He created all things according to John 1:3 (King James Bible). **John 1:3, “All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.”** All of the Devil’s corrupt modern Bible revisions change the preposition “by” to “through” in this verse, which attacks Jesus’ deity as the Creator.

And may I kindly say that any Baptist church which teaches you must “repent of your sins” to get to Heaven is preaching *another gospel*. Their church has *another spirit* that is not the Holy Spirit. The Apostle Paul plainly defines “the gospel” for us in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, which he received directly from Jesus (Galatians 1:12). There is nothing in Paul’s gospel about being willing to turn away from sinful bad habits as a requirement to be saved. As hard as it may be to grasp, the greatest threat to sinners today has become the doctrinally corrupt local church.

It doesn’t matter if you know Jesus dear friend. Don’t fall for that falsehood. What does matter is if Jesus knows you! Have you been born again? Are you one of His sheep? **John 10:26-28, “But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. ”**



[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiHxPkPfNf6pJZQTYu5QChImOmucM8LX2AihUajCzCJbr5cm8eSSanq9-iaplqRT1cB87mQjAVTmPCcsPRxzzQM6-1eiyoMKuszAna

---

6.7.27 A Perversion Of The Gospel: Lordship Salvation (2025-07-24 16:00)

"Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;) And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia: Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."



by Dr. Curtis Hutson

Galatians 1:1-9 Lordship salvation is an unscriptural teaching regarding the doctrine of salvation and is confusing to Christians. Those who teach it claim that one must make Jesus Lord of his life in order to be saved. They use such expressions as, "You cannot receive Jesus as Saviour without receiving Him as Lord," or, "If Jesus Christ is not the Lord of your life, then you are not saved." The Bible teaches salvation by grace through faith.

Ephesians 2:8, 9 says, "For by grace ye are saved through faith: and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast." But those who teach Lordship salvation say that is is not enough to trust Jesus Christ; you must also make Him Lord of your life in order to be saved. This kind of teaching frustrates the grace of God and is called in the Bible "another gospel."

I. Another Gospel Which Is Not Another

In verse 6, Paul said, **"I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into grace of Christ unto another gospel."** Paul contrasts the Gospel of the grace of God

with **"another gospel"** which he does not define. In verse 7 he said, **"Which is not another...."** That sounds like a contradiction, but the word **"another**" does not come from the same Greek word.

In verse 6 it means "another—different from the one we preach."

In verse 7 the Greek word means "another of the same kind." So we might paraphrase the verse, **"I marvel that you are so soon removed from him who called you unto the grace of Christ unto a different gospel which is not like the one we preach."** He goes on to say, **"There be some that trouble you" (vs. 7).** The preaching of another gospel troubles people. He also calls it a perversion of the Gospel of the grace of God.

Then he says something very strong in verse **8: "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto than that which we have preached to you, let him be accursed [or "let him be damned"].**

Then he emphasizes it again in **verse 9: "As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach another gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed [or "let him be damned"].** Paul said, "I am startled; I marvel; I can't believe that you are so soon removed from the Gospel of the grace of Christ unto another gospel." **"Another gospel"** is not defined, so I will define it based upon the implication of the text. The Gospel of the grace of Christ is one thing. Another gospel would be anything that contradicts the teaching of salvation by grace through faith. If a man preaches that one is saved by the substitutionary death of Jesus, by trusting Christ, then adds some from of good works, he contradicts the Gospel of the grace of God.

I could not put it any better than **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then it is no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then it is no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Salvation cannot be by grace and works. It has to be either grace or works. Most people have a poor concept of grace. I used to work for a loan company. I would give what is called a "grace period." If you didn't pay your debt in time, you had five days "grace" before you got a notice and were tagged with a late charge. That is not grace; that is a probation. Grace is the unmerited, undeserved favor of God toward Hell-deserving sinners. There is so much confusion over the doctrine of salvation.

If you ask the next ten people you see, "How does a person get to Heaven?" you will probably get ten different answers. And it is very likely that none would be correct. In the final analysis, there are only two schemes of salvation that are taught by all religions. One is that man saves himself; the other is that God saves a man. They say that man saves himself by reforming or cleaning up his life before he is saved in order to merit salvation; or that man saves himself by promising to keep the Ten Commandments before he is saved; or man saves himself by obedience. Others teach that man saves himself by behaving. Those who teach Lordship salvation say that man saves himself by making Jesus Lord of his life.

Romans 1:16 says, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Jesus Christ: for it [the Gospel] is the power of God unto salvation to everyone that behaves..."? No, **"...to every one that believeth."** The only thing you can do with the Gospel is believe it. The Gospel is the Good News of how Jesus Christ came to this earth, how He died on a cross in our place for our sins, how he was buried and rose again the third day. That is the Gospel. Don't confuse the truth with the Gospel. The Gospel is the truth, but all truth is not the Gospel.

It is the truth that I wear a necktie to church, but that is not the Gospel. It the truth that I brush my teeth every morning, but that is not the Gospel. All truth is not the Gospel, but the Gospel is the truth. When I preach on Hell, I preach a Bible truth that ought to be preached and one that Jesus preached, but it is not the Gospel. hell is not good news; Hell is bad news. If I preach

on judgment, I preach the truth but not the Gospel. But when I preach that Jesus loved sinners, that He died in the sinner's place to pay the sinner's debt, that He was buried and after three days God raised Him form the dead to show His satisfaction with the payment, then I preach the Gospel.

An old preacher spoke to a large crowd of young preachers. Before leaving the platform, one young pastor said to him, "Sir, before you leave, give us a word of advice." The old preacher thought for a moment, then said, "My preacher brethren, make it plain to men how they are to saved." Far too many preachers are muddying the Gospel. The waters of the grace of God must be kept crystal clear. It disturbs me when preachers scramble the grace of God with works. Paul said, "Though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you...LET HIM BE DAMNED!"

Strong language, but that is how God feels about preachers who pervert the Gospel. Paul says that even an angel is to be damned for preaching another gospel. Something about us religious humans make us want to add to the Gospel. We want to help God with our salvation. If we can't help Him save us, we want to help keep ourselves saved. Adam and Eve gathered fig leaves and sewed them together to make aprons to cover their nakedness. They knew something was wrong and tried to right it before God came to visit. They were happy and well pleased with their fig-leaf religion until God came, then they were embarrassed with their fig-leaf covering and ran and hid themselves. God called them unto Himself, killed an innocent animal (a picture of the substitutionary death of Jesus), took the skin from the animal and made coats for Adam and Eve. He didn't let them keep one single fig leaf of their own making. Salvation is of the Lord. You may be satisfied to stand before men with you religion, but are you going to be satisfied when you stand before God Almighty?

Remember, God put His Son on a cross, loaded Him down with your sin, and poured out His wrath on His own Son so He could save you from the penalty of sin, which is Hell! Are you going to be satisfied when you stand before God with fig-leaf religion? There is no promise in the Bible to those who partially believe on Christ; one must trust Him alone and nothing else. Those who teach Lordship salvation say, "If you do not give over the control of your life to Christ at the moment of salvation, you are not saved."

II. Must There Be a Commitment to Christ as the Lord of One's Life in Order to Be Saved?

Those who teach Lordship salvation say that you cannot divorce His Saviourhood from His Lordship; that you can't accept Him as Saviour without accepting Him as the Lord of your life also; that unless Jesus Christ is Lord of your life, you are not saved.

But when you question these same people, you discover that Jesus is not Lord of their lives. I asked one who taught Lordship salvation, "Has Jesus been Lord of your life since the day you trusted Him as Saviour? Has there ever been a time since you were saved when Christ has not been the absolute Lord of your life?" He hesitated a moment, then said, "Well, He has always been Lord, but there have been times when I didn't obey Him." When we don't obey Him, He is not Lord of Boss. When we are in control, Jesus cannot be in control. In **Luke 6:46** Jesus said, **"And why ye call me Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?"**

It is inconsistent to call Him "Lord, Lord," and not do what He says. When this man I mentioned realized that Jesus had not been Lord of his life, he rephrased his statement: "Well, I am not saying that you must absolutely make Him Lord of your life in order to be saved, but there must be a willingness to be controlled by the Lord at the time of salvation in order to be saved." If there must be a willingness for Jesus to have absolute control over one's life in order to be saved, how long can he wait before he becomes unwilling and disobeys again? There are not

two ways to be saved. One is either saved by grace through faith or saved by grace through faith plus surrender.

The Bible says in **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and not that of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** If it is salvation by grace through faith, as this Scripture declares, then it is not salvation by grace through faith plus surrender, or plus anything else. It is salvation by grace through faith. PERIOD! You say, "Dr. Hutson, don't you believe in surrender?" Absolutely! Wholeheartedly! But not to be saved. Surrender can be right or wrong, depending where you put it. A diamond ring is a beautiful thing on a lady's finger. It brings pleasure to the lady. But put that same ring in her high-heeled shoe, and it causes pain and discomfort.

The surrender of the life to the Lordship of Christ is a beautiful and wonderful thing; but when you make surrender a requirement for salvation, it becomes an ugly, dirty, wicked thing and frustrates the marvelous grace of God!

III. Bible Examples of Uncommitted Believers

Let me give you some Bible examples of uncommitted believers. First, I will call your attention to some who had definite lapses from a fully surrendered life after they were saved. Second, I will call attention to believers who did not commit their lives to Christ until long after they were saved. Third, we will call attention to one in the Bible who trusted Christ as Saviour but never surrendered to the Lordship of Christ. David is an example of one who had a definite lapse in his surrender. Now David may or may not have surrendered his life to the Lordship of Christ at the moment of salvation, but Jesus dead sure wasn't Lord of David's life when he committed adultery with Bathsheba.

David was lord at the time; David was running the show. David may or may not have surrendered to the Lordship of Christ at the moment of salvation, but Jesus Christ was not Lord of David's life when he sent Uriah into battle and had him killed. If Jesus was Lord of David's life, then it is certain that David had a lapse of his surrender. David's life was not committed to the Lordship of Christ when he committed adultery and murder! So If he had committed his life, he definitely had a lapse. If total surrender to Christ was a prerequisite for salvation, then David lost his salvation until he totally surrendered again.

But he didn't lose it! According to **Psalm 51:12**, all he lost was the joy of salvation. He prayed, **"Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation."** He didn't pray, "Lord, save me because You have not been the Lord of my life." Noah is another example of one saved by the grace of God who, if ever committed to Christ, had a relapse. The Bible says in **Genesis 6:8, "Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord."** Noah was saved and may or may not have surrendered to the Lordship of Christ at the moment of salvation. But when the ark landed, Noah got drunk; and in a drunken stupor lay naked before his sons. If Noah had surrendered and committed his life to the Lordship of Christ when he was saved, he certainly had a lapse. You can't say Jesus Christ was controlling Noah's life when he got drunk! Noah was controlling his own life. You can't blame his immoral conduct on the Lord.

The Apostle Peter is another example of one who, if ever committed, had a relapse. Peter said, **"Though al men forsake thee, I will never leave thee" (Matthew 26:33).** But he followed the enemy and warmed himself by the Devil's fire. One of the enemy came and said, "Hey! That fellow there is one of them; he's one of the Lord's boys." Peter said, "Oh, no! I don't know Jesus." Another one said, "Yes, Peter is one of Jesus' followers." Peter insisted, "No, I don't know Christ. I'm not one of them!" A woman said, "You are one of His disciples! Your speech betrays you." And Peter began to curse. He said, "You blankety-blank-blank, lowdown, sneakin' woman, I don't know Jesus Christ and never knew Him!" If he surrendered to the Lordship of

Christ in total commitment at the moment of salvation, he certainly had a lapse when he cursed and said, **"I never knew Jesus Christ!"**

In **John 21**, Peter quit the ministry. He said, **"I go a fishing" (vs. 3).** This was a public announcement that he never intended to preach again. "I am through preaching—I quit!" And six preachers went with him! When he got out on the lake in a boat, he took off his clothes and was out there naked in the middle of the night in a boat, fishing. It is all in John 21. If he was surrendered to Jesus Christ totally at the moment of salvation, he was not surrendered totally now. He quit the ministry and never intended to preach again! The Lord had to come and warm his backslidden heart by the fires of John, chapter 21, before he preached in Acts, chapter 2, and had 3,000 conversions. There are other examples in the Bible of men whom if they were totally surrendered, had a lapse in their yieldedness or commitment after they were saved.

Now let me give you an example from the Bible of some believers who were saved and later made a commitment of their lives to Christ. In Acts 19 we have the conversion of some people at Ephesus who had been worshipping the goddess Diana. An important part of worship included the superstitious dependence on magical words and charms and saying. Paul had been there two years preaching, and these people had believed on Christ. **"And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds" (vs. 18).** Some of them had believed as much as two years earlier. Verse 19 says, "Many of them also which used curious [magical] arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver"— $9,300 worth of books burned! They were just now burning their books of magic–two years after trusting Christ!

These people were saved without surrendering to the Lordship of Christ at the moment of salvation. We know many believers who trusted Christ as Saviour, then years later quit bad habits such as smoking. We even know some who, like Noah, got drunk after they were saved. Now we are not condoning sin; we are simply showing that Jesus was not Lord of these believers' lives. I know some Christians who were saved and a year later quit some habits, while others waited several years.

As a matter of fact, I don't know one Christian anywhere who surrendered to the absolute Lordship of Christ at the moment of conversion and has continued a life of complete surrender. One dear man who teaches Lordship salvation told me that if Jesus was not Lord of an individual's life, then that individual was not saved. He also said that he had surrendered to the Lordship of Christ at the moment he was saved. Later this man was dismissed from a Christian organization because of conduct unbecoming of a Christian. You don't get better to get saved; you get saved to get better. You can't get better until you do get saved. You don't have anything to get better with.

In Acts 19 we have people who were saved though they had not totally committed themselves to Christ at the moment of trusting Him as Saviour. Two years later they burned their magic book—two years late! These people certainly contradict the teaching of Lordship salvation. The third example is one of a lifelong refusal to commit oneself to the Lordship of Christ. If you read only the Old Testament references to Lot, you wouldn't believe he was saved. But the Bibles says in **2nd Peter 2:7- 8 "And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked. (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)"**

Twice in verse 8 he is called **"righteous,"** and **verse 7** calls him **"just Lot"** Now Lot was saved, justified. Second Peter 2:7-8 makes this amply clear. But when you read the Old Testament account of his life, it is plain to see that he was never surrendered to God before or after he was

saved. His Uncle Abraham set out on a journey, and Lot just followed his uncle! In the process, his herd of cattle grew; and his herdsmen began to fight with Abraham's herdsmen. Then they decided they had better separate. This little, puny, potato-string backboned nephew looked up at this giant of faith, Abraham, who said to Lot, "You choose either direction you want.' Lot looked towards the mountains, then toward the wellwatered plains of Jordan.

If he had been surrendered, he would have said, "Uncle Abraham, I am not even supposed to be out here. I just followed you. You make the choice, and I'll take the one you don't want." But that little pipsqueak took the well-watered plains of Jordan. He wasn't surrendered. When he went down to Sodom and called the Sodomites "brothers"—that is not being surrendered. If you call somebody who doesn't believe the Bible a "brother in Christ," you are not surrendered. It shows you don't know much about the Bible.

The only man who is your brother is the one who has received Jesus Christ as Saviour. You become a Son of God by faith (John 1:12). When he called those wicked Sodomites "brethren," do you think he was surrendered to Christ? Two angels came down from Heaven, and Lot took them into his house. The young and old men of the city of Sodom compassed about the house of Lot and clamored and cried, "Send those men out to us that we may know them" (Genesis 19:5). They wanted to commit homosexuality with two angels who came from Heaven. That is where we get the word "sodomy."

Do you know what Lot did? "I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof." Does that sound like a committed Christian? It certainly doesn't! When God sent an angel down to get Lot out of Sodom, Lot lingered. He didn't want to leave. Finally the angel had to get him by the arm and drag him out of Sodom before the fire and brimstone rained down from Heaven.

He was so worldly and uncommitted and unsurrendered that his sons-in-law laughed at him when he tried to get them to leave. They laughed at his testimony. But keep following him; his life gets worse. Before fire and brimstone rains down from God out of Heaven, they leave Sodom and Gomorrah. He takes with him his wife and two daughters. His wife looks back and turns into a pillar of salt. Lot goes into a cave with his two daughters and gets drunk. There was no liquor store in that cave, so Lot must have brought that wine with him when he left Sodom.

While he was drunk, he committed incest with both his daughters; and both gave birth to babies. Lot is a Bible example of one never surrendered to the Lordship of Christ, one who never made a total commitment to the Saviour. But we know he was saved because the Bible says so in 2nd Peter 2:7-8. So you have three Bible examples of uncommitted believers: those who trusted Christ had lapses in their yieldedness or surrender after they trusted Christ as Saviour but did not surrender until some time later, and Lot who never did yield his life to the Lordship of Christ.

IV. Scriptures That Clearly Refute Lordship Salvation

Not only do Bible examples refute Lordship salvation but clear passages of Scripture refute it also. **First Corinthians 12:3** says, **"...no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost."** Now keep in mind that one does not have the presence of the Hoy Spirit in his life until after he is saved. **Romans 8:9** says, **"Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his."** The Bible says in **Galatians 4:6, "And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father." John 3:6** says believers are **"born of the Spirit."** They are sealed by the Spirit (Ephesians 4:30). If you can't call Jesus Lord without the Holy Ghost, and you must call Him Lord to get saved, and you are not saved without the Holy Ghost, you have a problem!

Romans is a book about salvation. Romans, chapter 3, says that everybody need to be saved. It describes humanity. It lays man out on God's examination table and gives him a divine diagnosis. God looks at man and says, "Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips: Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: Their feet are swift to shed blood: Destruction and misery are in their ways" (Romans 3:13-16). He describes man from the crown of his head to the soles of his feet, and says that he is a totally depraved sinner. In **Romans 3:10** God says, **"There is none righteous, no, not one."**

In **verse 23** He says, **"For all have sinned, and come short upon the glory of God."** Romans 3 teaches that everybody needs to be saved! Romans, chapter 4, gives three ways you cannot be saved. Verses 1 to 4 teach that one cannot be saved by works. Verses 9-12 teach that one cannot be saved by the observance of ordinances. Verses 13 to 25 teach that one cannot be saved by keeping the law. Romans, chapter 5, tells you the only way to be saved. **Verse 1** says, **"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ."** Justified by what? By surrender? By commitment? By making Jesus Lord of your life? No. **"Justified by FAITH."** Romans, chapter 12, is written to those who are already saved, and **verse 1** says, **"I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service."**

Notice that Paul refers to them as **"brethren,"** meaning they were saved. there is no such thing as the universal fatherhood of God and the universal brotherhood of man. The only people who are our Christian brothers are those who have trusted Jesus Christ as Saviour. **John 1:12** says, **"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name."** Everyone who has trusted Jesus or received Him as Saviour, has become a son of God and is therefore a brother to all others who have trusted that same Saviour.

These people to whom Paul is writing are born-again believers but not committed, surrendered believers; and Paul is pleading with them, in view of all God's mercies, to present their bodies as living sacrifices. They are saved but Jesus is not the Lord of their lives. Some say, **"But the Bible says, 'If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me" (Matthew 16:24).** The Bible says if you don't love the Lord with all you heart, with all your soul, with all your strength, and hate your father and mother and all that, you can't be a disciple. The Bible says if you don't forsake all you have, you can't be a disciple (Luke 14:33). That is all true, but remember He is saying, **"You cannot be my disciple."** He didn't say, "You can't go to Heaven." We must not confuse the requirements for discipleship with the requirement for salvation. Every disciple is a believer, but every believer is not a disciple. A disciple is a learner, a student.

God never says to the unsaved man, "Come after Me for salvation." He says, **"Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest."** But after one accepts Christ as Saviour, then He says in **Matthew 4:19, "Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men."** We come to Him for salvation and come after Him for service. It is one thing to trust Jesus Christ as Saviour and quite another to surrender one's life to the Lord. There is such a thing as the dedicated Christian life. And there are carnal Christians, according to 1st Corinthians 3, who have never yielded their lives to Christ. The yielding of one's life or making Jesus Lord of one's life is not a requirement for salvation. That is Lordship salvation and a perversion of the Gospel.

V. Some Arguments of Those Who Try to Prove Lordship Salvation

Those who teach Lordship salvation say, "But the Bible says, **'Believe on the Lord Jesus**

Christ and thou shalt be saved.'" Sure it does. But it does not say, "Obey the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."; it is always careful to identify the object of our faith. Our faith, our trust, our dependence must be in the Lord Jesus Christ. We cannot trust our good works, our good life, our surrender, our baptism, our ordinances or anything else. We must trust Jesus Christ and Him alone for salvation. He plainly said, **"I am THE way, THE truth, and THE life: no man cometh unto the father, but by me" (John 14:6).** Why must we confuse the most important message in the world? Suppose I am going to jump from a building into a net held by four men.

A mechanic is holding once corner of the net, a dentist one corner, an airplane pilot one corner, and an insurance salesman the other corner. I am going to trust them to catch me. Some one could say, " Believe on Mr. Domansky, the dentist, and thou shalt be saved," but that doesn't mean I have to let him pull all my teeth in order to get saved. It simply means that I am going to have to trust him to catch me in that net. Someone else could say, "Believe on Mr. Smith, the insurance salesman, and thou shalt be saved." But that doesn't mean I have to buy my insurance from Mr. Smith to be saved. It simply means I must trust him to hold that net for me. When the Bible says in **Acts 16:31, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved,"** it doesn't mean you have to make Him Lord of your life. It simply means you must trust the Lord Jesus Christ for your salvation.

Verse after verse in the Bible clearly says that salvation is simply trusting in Jesus Christ. **John 3:36** says, **"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not on the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** The man who is trusting anything other than Jesus Christ is not saved. That is plain teaching of the Bible. The man who claims he is trusting in Jesus Christ—plus his ability to yield to the Lordship of Christ, is not fully trusting the Saviour; and there is no promise to those who trust Jesus Christ plus something else, no matter how good the other thing may be.

When we get to Heaven, we are going to sing: **"Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation" (Revelation 5:9).** We are not going to sing: " We are worthy for we have committed and surrendered to the Lordship of Christ." Now when you teach salvation by grace through faith, that one is saved simply by trusting Jesus Christ, some call that "easy believism." But you will not find that expression in the Bible. That is a manmade expression. It is not easy to get one to trust Christ, Him alone, and nothing else for salvation.

As matter of fact, that may be the hardest thing in the world to do. You are called upon to believe in Someone whom your eyes have never seen. You are called upon to believe in Someone, and you have never met an eyewitness who ever saw Him. You are called upon to believe on Someone whom the so-called scholarship of the day denies. You are called upon to believe in Someone who died on the cross two thousand years ago. You are called upon to believe in Someone of whom the only record you have of Him has been kept by His friends. You are called upon only to believe in His existence, but to believe that by depending on Him you can be justified on the basis that He was made guilty for your sins. Now that is not easy!

It is hard enough to trust someone we see and know, someone we have shaken hands with and talked to. But to trust in Someone whom we have not seen is difficult. That fact that most religions teach works, ordinances, sacraments, baptism or something else for salvation show how difficult is is to get a person to simply trust in Jesus Christ as Saviour. Salvation by grace is "believism" all right, but it is certainly not "easy believism." Now don't misunderstand me. I am not saying that you simply admit there is a Christ and thou shalt be saved; I am saying what the Bible says, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."**

The Bible word "believe" means to depend upon, to rely upon, to trust in. Some argue that verse in **James 2:19, "...the devils also believe, and tremble."** But the devils do not trust Jesus Christ as Saviour; they simply admit His existence. It is one thing to believe an airplane can fly; it is quite another to trust your physical life to the pilot and plane to take you across the nation. To be saved, one must trust Jesus Christ completely for salvation. No Christian in the world can say that when he was saved he totally committed himself to Christ and has since then been absolutely surrendered. Not even those who teach Lordship salvation will say that.

They will say, "Jesus has been my Lord, but many times I have disobeyed Him." Then when you disobeyed Him, He wasn't the Lord of your life. Those who teach Lordship Salvation say, "He's always Lord." "Lord" comes from the Hebrew word Adonai, meaning "Master." It also comes from the word Jehovah, the personal name of God. There are several translations of the word. In that sense, He is everybody's Lord. He is the tadpole's Lord, the bumblebee's Lord, the bullfrog's Lord, the rattlesnake's Lord—but that doesn't mean they are saved. He is Master of the whole universe. he can do what He want to do, when He wants to do it!

Philippians 2:10-11, declares, **"That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."** Does that mean that everyone will be saved, since the day will come when every knee will bow and every tongue will confess that Jesus is Lord? Of course not. When we talk about Jesus being Lord of one's life, we mean yielding to Him for the control of the life. Jesus is Lord over many things about every individual—the color of my eyes, my height, my parents, etc.

The Lord determined who my parents would be. He was the Boss; He was the Master. The Lord determined my height. he determined the size of my ears, nose, the texture of my skin. But one important area of my life where He gives me control is my will. God made us free moral agents. We are creatures of choice. He wants to be Lord of our wills, but he doesn't want to force us. He wants us to yield to Him because we want to do so. He was a willing Saviour, and He will have only willing servants. We trust Him for salvation, and we yield to Him for service.

VI. The Teaching of Lordship Salvation Confuses Believers

I have often heard those who teach Lordship salvation brag that three of four preachers got saved in their service. Some have said, "The youth pastor and three deacons got saved!" Now I am for people trusting Christ as Saviour who have not already done so, but I am against any teaching that confuses believers. We heard of a youth director who was supposedly saved after hearing a sermon on Lordship salvation. Then many of the young people who trusted Christ under the youth director's ministry, deciding they must not be saved, went forward and, in the words of the evangelist, were "really saved."

There is no difference between being saved and "really saved." There is no such thing as degrees in salvation. No one is more saved than the other. The Bible says in **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not on the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth upon him."** Nothing can be plainer: those who are trusting Jesus Christ are saved, and they have everlasting life. And those who are not trusting Him are not saved, but the wrath of God abideth on them.

Saying one is "really saved" is like going to a funeral home, pointing to a casket and saying, "The person in that casket is dead," then pointing to another casket and saying, "The one in that casket is really dead!" There is no such thing as being dead, deader, and deadest. One is either dead or alive, saved or lost, guilty or justified, believing or not believing. There is no between. Why do good Christians supposedly get "really saved" under the preaching of Lordship salvation? Because they believe the preacher

If I believed that one must make Jesus Lord of his life in order to be saved, then I would go forward every time I heard a sermon on the subject and get saved because there have been times when I have been a disobedient child, times when I have yielded to my old carnal nature. The problem is, those who go forward and supposedly really get saved will have the same problem again later because they are not going to live a perfect life. There will be times when they will yield to the flesh; then when they hear a preacher say, "Unless you make Jesus Lord of your life, you are not saved," they will look back and see that Jesus has not been Lord of their lives and reason that if the preacher is correct, then they must not have been saved.

So they will go forward again to trust Christ as Saviour, and make Him Lord of their lives so they can really be saved. Lordship salvation confuses believers and makes them doubt their salvation. The Bible is very plain: the only way to be saved is by trusting Jesus Christ. In **John 3:18** Jesus divides the whole world into two groups: **"He He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."** The condemned criminal is the one who has been arrested, tried, found guilty, and sentenced.

The Bibles says the man who is trusting Jesus Christ is not under the sentence; he is not condemned. And he who is not trusting Jesus Christ is condemned. Why? Because he has "not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." He is not trusting Jesus Christ fully for salvation.

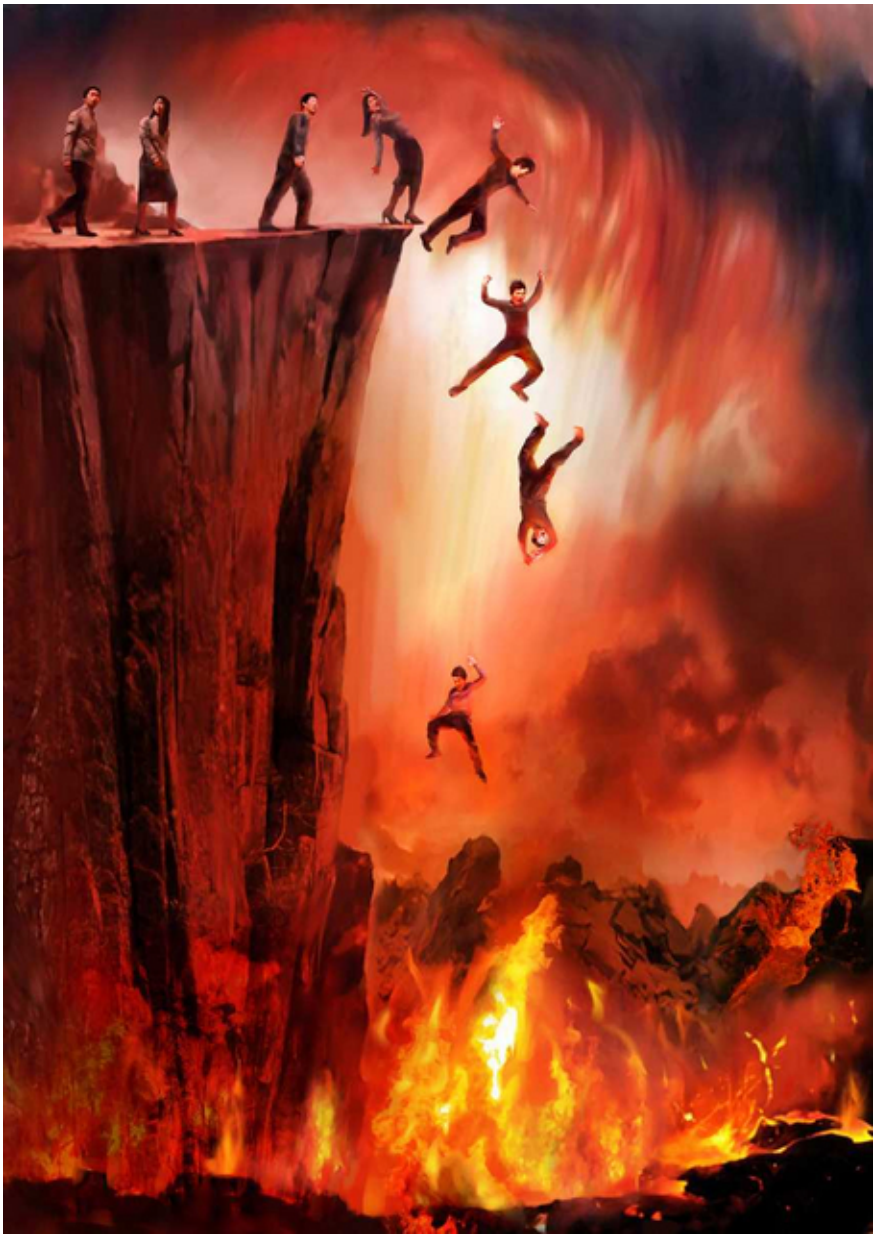

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiiktzuyEpiYbSesNq7x-yzBZfSJTQX9gxgfnTSZg-NYHrkBO14MPDQ26cv4ef7zwAhdzb5bG2JMFPUR0yY_S9GJ94_NN6WUDLMSmqqQqNFhFKC
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEja7t8QkCQucLNQb0INCY3nA13_uoXnwhz_FVY2T-r6Ut-gaIvDy0UndbH2i4z37SKS0qYBpcW1PILIfxOP-RM58lQWctCbv2iLKPyZSBKeYqXo

---

6.7.28 A Living Dog Is Better Than a Dead Lion (2025-07-25 08:17)

Ecclesiastes 9:1-6, “ For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as

is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath. This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead. *For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion*. For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten.

Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

"

Solomon wisely said that a LIVING DOG is worth more than a DEAD LION. I am always encouraged when I read this Bible verse. The greatest man I have ever known is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), my hero of the Christian faith! For people who didn't know Dr. Hyles, it is easy for strangers to dislike, hate, slander and disregard a man's greatness. I was there during Dr. Hyles heyday!!! I watched this dear man's life firsthand. I heard him preach in person. I met with him and shook Dr. Hyles' hand. I loved him then during my Hyles-Anderson College days (1985-1993), and I still love him today, even more so, because I have lived long enough to see that his preaching was right on que! Pastor Hyles served God as a pastor for 55 years, pastoring his first church at age 19 in east Texas. Dr. Hyles pastored five churches total during his lifetime, being used of God to win millions of lost sinners to the Lord Jesus Christ. THANK GOD FOR JACK HYLES!!!

Something unique about Dr. Hyles was that he chose to live on life's Sunnyside. Dr. Hyles lived ABOVE THE CLOUDS, where the Son is always shining, removing himself from the dark and dreary rains of criticism and persecution UNDER THE CLOUDS. That was so wise! What saith the Scripture? **Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, *seek those things which are above*, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.**

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. **For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God."** I love that! The Word of God teaches us as God's redeemed children to SEEK THOSE THINGS WHICH ARE ABOVE!!! Amen. In other words, we should set our thoughts on heavenly things; such as, holiness, love, righteousness, soulwinning, prayer, walking with God, studying the Bible and meditating therein, thanking and praising God in every situation, trusting God at all times, serving God in a local church, helping the poor in Jesus' name, contending for the faith, fasting, et cetera.

I receive umpteen emails each year from hurting people whose lives are in chaos. Nearly all of them do not attend any church regularly. Many of them are messed up because they spend their time listening to corrupt TV, radio and internet neo-evangelical preachers. In most situations they have made some very bad decisions in their past, which have come back to haunt them. The Devil is a beautiful liar! Sin thrills and then it kills. Sin fascinates and then it assassinates.

Low living usually comes at a high cost! Be careful about sowing your wild oats, or you may end up praying for crop failure!

I am always humbled by **Ecclesiastes 9:4, "** For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: *for a living dog is better than a dead lion*.

" I am just a DOG! Dr. Hyles was a LION! I wish my ministry could make the kind of IMPACT that Brother Hyles' labours did. I want to get as many people saved as possible. **Daniel 12:3,**

“

And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

”

There are not many truly “great men” in the world today concerning Christianity, not compared to the 20th century. The words “godly man” are only found mentioned once in the book of Psalms. **Psalms 12:1, “Help, LORD; for *the godly man ceaseth*; for *the faithful fail from among the children of men*.”** Where is the faithful man today? Where are the 7,000 who have not bowed their knee to Baal? **Job 17:10, “**

But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise man among you.

”

I thank God for the godly influence in my life from GREAT MEN of time past; namely, Billy Sunday (1862-1935), Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899), Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), Jack Hyles (1926-2001), John R. Rice (1895-1980), Lee Roberson (1900-2007), Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968), A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012), Lester Roloff (1914-1982) and many more imperfect but faithful soulwinning men of God.

> **Jeremiah 5:5, “I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.”**

I have been in the presence of great men. I saw and heard Pastor Lee Roberson in person preach at Hyles-Anderson College. I saw, heard, met and shook the hand of Pastor Jack Hyles. These were great men. Dr. Hyles never met Billy Sunday (who died in 1935), but he met Ma Sunday (Helen Sunday). Thankfully we still have the preserved sermons of great men like Brother Lester Roloff, Dr. Tom Malone, Dr. John R. Rice and Pastor Harry Ironside.

I may not be a lion like these great men of the faith were, but they are all dead now, and I am still alive, and a living dog is better than a dead lion the Bible says. Part of my ministry is promoting the sermons of these great men. That is the least I can do, to try to help others. Please don’t listen to today’s fake preachers (e.g. Joel Osteen, Joyce Meyer, Robert Jeffress, John Hagee, Pat Robertson, Rick Warren, Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, et cetera). These men are all compromised and simply cannot be trusted theologically. Get you to the old preachers that I mentioned earlier. Go look up the sermons online by Pastor Curtis Hutson. Order his books from the Sword Of The Lord publishers online. You will be blessed if you do.

Notable Quotes On The Holy Bible

The following quotes are beautiful, honoring God’s inspired Word. And may I say, today’s modern Bible versions are NOT based any any legitimate ancient language; but rather, they are the mere rantings of scholarly madmen hellbent on making a buck from marketing their own [1]copyrighted version :

> “The Bible is no mere book, but a Living Creature, with a power that conquers all who oppose it.” —Napoleon Bonaparte (1769-1821)

“It is impossible to enslave mentally or socially a Bible-reading people. The principles of the Bible are the groundwork of human freedom.” —Horace Greeley (1811-1872)

“The existence of the Bible, as a book for the people, is the greatest benefit which the human race has ever experienced. Every attempt to belittle it is a crime against humanity.” —Immanuel Kant (1724-1804)

“That book [King James Bible], sir, is the rock on which our republic rests.” —U.S. President Andrew Jackson (1767-1845)

“The Bible has been the Magna Carta of the poor and oppressed. The human race is not in a position to dispense with it.” —Thomas Huxley (1825-1895)

“So great is my veneration for the Bible that the earlier my children begin to read it the more confident will be my hope that they will prove useful citizens of their country and respectable members of society. I have for many years made it a practice to read through the Bible every year.” —U.S. President John Quincy Adams (1767-1848)

“It is impossible to rightly govern the world without God and the Bible. ” —U.S. President George Washington (1732-1799)

“The Bible, composed by many authors, over a period of many centuries, yet ONE BOOK, is, in itself, the outstanding Miracle of the Ages, bearing aloft its own evidence of its Superhuman Origin.” —Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“The Old Testament is an account of a Nation. The New Testament is an account of a MAN, The Nation was founded and nurtured of God to bring the Man into the world.” —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“Bible reading is an education in itself.” —Lord Tennyson (1809-1892)

“The Bible is worth all other books which have ever been printed.” —Patrick Henry (1736-1799)

“The whole hope of human progress is suspended on the ever growing influence of the Bible.” —U.S. Secretary of State William H. Seward (1801-1872)

“God Himself became a Man, to give mankind a concrete, definite, tangible idea of what kind of Person to think of when we think of God. God is like Jesus. Jesus was God incarnate in human form. His appearance on earth is the Central Event of all history. The Old Testament sets the stage for it. The New Testament describes it. As a man, He lived the most strangely Beautiful Life ever known. He was the Kindest, Tenderest, Gentlest, most Patient, most Sympathetic man that ever lived. He Loved people. He hated to see people in trouble. He loved to Forgive. He loved to Help. He wrought marvelous miracles to feed hungry people. For relieving the suffering He forgot to take food for Himself. Multitudes, weary, pain-ridden, and heart-sick, came to Him, and found healing and relief. It is said of Him, and of no other, that if all the deeds of Kindness that He did were written, the world would not contain the books. That is the kind of man Jesus was. That is the kind of Person God is. Then: He Died, on the Cross, to take away the Sin of the world, to become the Redeemer and Saviour of man. Then: He Rose from the Dead: is Alive Now: not merely an historical character, but a Living Person: the Most Important Fact of History, and Most Vital Force in the world today.” —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“The reason you don’t like the Bible, you old sinner, is because it knows all about you.” —Billy Sunday

“The Bible will always be full of things you cannot understand, as long as you will not live according to those you can understand.” —Billy Sunday

I am a big fan of preacher quotes! Quotes are nuggets of truth to help us discern truth and live right. You cannot live right if you don't first think right. A man who walks with wise men shall be wise. **Proverbs 13:20, "He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed."** We've got a bunch of fools in church pulpits today, who've been influenced by false prophets like John MacArthur, who denies that children can be saved, who denies that Jesus' blood is on the Mercy Seat in Heaven, and who requires discipleship for salvation (which is NOT the Gospel of free grace). The Devil well knows that human beings are very impressionable. We all love heroes! We all have people whom we look up to, good or bad. We need heroes and mentors. For the atheist, George Carlin is their hero. For a born-again, soul-winning, believer as myself, Pastor Jack Hyles is my hero!

I also encourage you dear friend to start collecting quotes, ponder the greatness of their meaning, and let them change your life for Christ.

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —[2]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhMutesMMvg5qYYQ_FsCWKaAJeETzaw5c4l0P1ktwpass-LnQLy0Kk9voHHP_c_ToBhnS4nyoUMG6-R7OeAkOkEURt4pe_JjnlDv-kVOomM0vc1

6.7.29 Pastor Steven Anderson Is Wrong That Praying Is The Bible Method To Be Saved (2025-07-25 09:41)

Acts 2:41, "Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."

Can a person simply come to God as a needy sinner, and put their faith in Jesus Christ without praying a prayer and still be saved? Yes, absolutely, you don't have to pray to be saved. Now, Pastor Steven Anderson believes that too, but he errantly believes and teaches that it is God's way to lead lost sinners to pray a Sinner's Prayer to be saved. That is false! It is NOT the Bible way to get saved to pray, call, confess or ask.

8266

We are saved by God's grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone.

When we trust in Jesus as our personal Savior, we are saved on the basis of his *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection* . Salvation comes as we gladly receive the 'Good News' (Gospel) that Christ has paid the debt of sin we owed, so that salvation itself is the free gift of God. As the Apostle Peter preached the Gospel on the Day of Pentecost, the Bible says that 3,000 hearers gladly received his words and were immediately saved. **Acts 2:41, "Then they that *gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** They were water baptized AFTER they got saved, as a public profession of their new faith in the Gospel. Baptism symbolizes Christ's death, burial and resurrection. Nobody prayer a Sinner's Prayer in Acts chapter two, they simply gladly received the Good News and were born-again.

In the Gospel of John (which is God's Gospel tract according to John 20;31), we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times in the inspired King James Bible. But there is no mention of praying for God to save you. There is no mention of turning away from your past sinful ways to be saved. **John 6;47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Jesus simply said to BELIEVE ON HIM!!!

Anybody who teaches that you cannot get to Heaven without calling, asking or praying is a liar. They are preaching another gospel. God is already freely offering eternal life as a gift to all humanity, which is received through faith alone in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus' crucifixtion, burial and resurrection. If you read Acts 2;41 and Acts 10;41-43, you will plainly see that people got saved simply by BELIEVING. They didn't have to ask, call or pray, they simply heard the Gospel being preached and they believed what they heard.

The following video featuring Pastor Steven Anderson is false doctrine. He calls it the "dumbest doctrine I've ever heard" of, to say that you don't have to call, pray, confess or ask to be saved. Well, like it or not, dumb as it may seem, it is 100 % Biblical that you don't need to ask, pray, confess or call to be saved. I am actually surprised that Pastor Anderson has made such a big fuss over this doctrinal matter, knowing that the Church of Christ religious cult requires publicly confessing Christ to be saved (which is another gospel).

Sadly, there are false prophets who teach that faith is not enough to be saved. In fact, [1]Evangelist Billy Graham is one of them! In the preceding article you can read the interaction between a young college student and Billy Graham. The young student says that he wants to trust Jesus to be saved, but he is asking if he has to tell the other students, because he doesn't want to be persecuted for his faith. Billy Graham shamefully lies to the young man, telling him that God will not save him unless he is willing to publicly profess the name of Jesus. We know that Mr. Graham is a liar based upon **John 12:42-43, "Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but *because of the Pharisees they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God."** Also, Joseph of Arimathea in the Bible was **"**

a disciple

of Jesus, but secretly

" **(John 19:38b).** Billy Graham has the blood of that young student on his hands if he perishes into Hell. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

In the following disturbing video, numerous "New IFB" (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) movement pastors horribly gang up on Evangelist Norm Diamante. Albeit, I 100 % defend and support Brother Norm in this important matter of not having to pray to be saved...



New IFB Pastors Wrongly Attack Evangelist 'Norm Diamante'

Kindly said, I love Pastor Steven Anderson and support his ministry, but he is doctrinally wrong in the preceding video. Pastor Norm Diamante is 100 % correct that you DON'T have to call, pray or ask God to be saved. God is already freely offering everyone His gift of eternal life. Why would you ask God for something that He is already offering you? That would make no sense. The so-called "new IFB" movement is really the Pastor Steven Anderson's movement (i.e., a group of young pastors who are parroting Brother Anderson's doctrines and methods). Pastor Bruce Mejia is one of them. Whatever Pastor Anderson preaches, they all follow along in unison.

To no surprise, [2]Pastor Mejia also attacks Pastor Norm Diamante for rightly preaching that you DON'T have to call, pray or ask God to get to Heaven, you simply need to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). Anyone who comes to God as a guilty needy sinner, and receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that after being buried He bodily resurrected from the dead three days later, that person is saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

In the preceding heretical video, Pastor Mejia takes Romans 10:13 out of context to bolster up his strawman heresy (I like Pastor Mejia and also support his ministry, but he is wrong in this doctrinal matter) of calling on the Lord to be saved. You can just BELIEVE to be saved. ...

> Romans 10:13-16, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. *How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed*? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things! But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report?"

Do you see the progression? First the light of the truth of the Gospel is preached. Lost sinners hear the Gospel. They BELIEVE the GOOD NEWS and are saved. They call (go to the Lord)

because of their faith. But do they really need to call, ask or pray to be saved? No. They are saved the moment that they believe the GOOD NEWS!!! Proof of what I say is found in the Gospel of John. As I mentioned earlier, i

n the Gospel of John (which is God's Gospel tract according to John 20;31), we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times in the inspired King James Bible. Yet you won't find even one verse in the Gospel of John that teaches to ask, call or pray to have eternal life.

I know I am making enemies here, but what saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."** The inspired Holy Bible does not agree with Pastors' Steven Anderson, Bruce Mejia and Roger Jimenez in this matter of praying to be saved.

To clarify, I heard Pastor Anderson say that a person CAN be saved by just believing without praying. So he is correct on the Gospel. However, he is wrong that praying to be saved is the Bible way, because it is not the Bible way. If it were the Bible way, than Jesus would have said in **John 6;47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** If praying is required then John 6:47 would have read:

John 6;47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me and asks me to save them hath everlasting life." Ladies and gentlemen, it is a serious thing to ADD words to what God has said. **Proverbs 30:5-6 , " Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.**

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. "

In the preceding sermon video by Pastor Mejia, he says that

"

only wicked people remove things from the Bible.

"

Yet, Pastor Mejia wickedly adds words to the Bible. Pastors Anderson and Mejia base their heresy mainly on **Romans 10:9-10,**

"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; *and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation*. **"** They emphasize the last part of verse 10—CONFESSION IS MADE WITH THE MOUTH. But I like what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) rightly said: "

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

" That is the mistake that Pastors' Anderson and Mejia are making, using an obscure passage of Scripture in Romans 10:9-10, while totally ignoring the entire Gospel of John.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. YOU don't have to pray to be saved. We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Childlike trust in the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen is enough to be saved. We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). There are false prophets going around teaching that faith is not enough to be saved, you must also call upon the name of the Lord. Respectfully, Pastor

Anderson calls the matter a “stupid issue,” and he wrongly calls people like me an “idiot” because I preach that you don’t need to ask, confess, call or pray to be saved. I need to preach this truth because there are heretics who claim that you cannot get to Heaven without confessing the name of Jesus publicly, asking to be saved, praying or calling upon the Lord to be saved. Humbly, I do not think this is a stupid matter. I am not an idiot for defending the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). I am being faithful to contend for the faith.

Pastor Anderson’s reasoning is flawed. He argues that it is natural for a person who believes on Christ to also call upon Him. Whether this is true or not is not the question. The $64,000 question is can a person put their faith in Jesus Christ without praying a prayer and still be saved? The Bible answer is a resounding yes, yes, yes!!!

I agree with Pastor Anderson that it is natural for people to want to pray and call upon the Lord to accompany their faith; however, that doesn’t make it mandatory to pray.

At the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona, Pastor Anderson teaches his people to lead lost sinners to pray a Sinner’s Prayer to be saved. That is fine, just so long as they explain that you don’t get saved by praying, you get saved by God’s grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ.

The inherent danger of leading lost sinners to pray a prayer of salvation is that they may misunderstand what God requires of them to be saved.

I know Christians who struggled with the assurance of God’s gift of salvation for decades, because they kept focusing on the content of their prayer, wondering if they left something out or missed something. Since they could not remember exactly what they said when they prayed, they lived in needless fear, tears and discouragement, worrying that perhaps they weren’t really really saved. But when they finally learned THE TRUTH that believing on Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, is enough to be saved, and you don’t need to pray at all, they finally found the perfect peace that solidified their salvation beliefs.

Dear friend, I encourage you to read two free books online (search online and you’ll find them right away):

1. [3]I Never Knew You (by Evangelist Michael P. Bowen)

2. [4]Salvation And The Public Invitation (by Pastor Max D. Younce)

Those two insightful books are 100 % Bible based and will help you immensely to settle the important matter of salvation if you haven’t found that peace yet.



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
2. https://youtu.be/fy88ISWq29Y
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgXZLYMu177RGMIhfYmjKkcRRQjFW9O_JzOEmG7cC4KhWOM5BPb4wJ5M_u0v3ls-y_1kpEKv8Il5S2w31nExbZAZ5P7zR6zyrqJOhY

6.7.30 The Holy Spirit And Growth In Grace (2025-07-26 08:17)

[1]

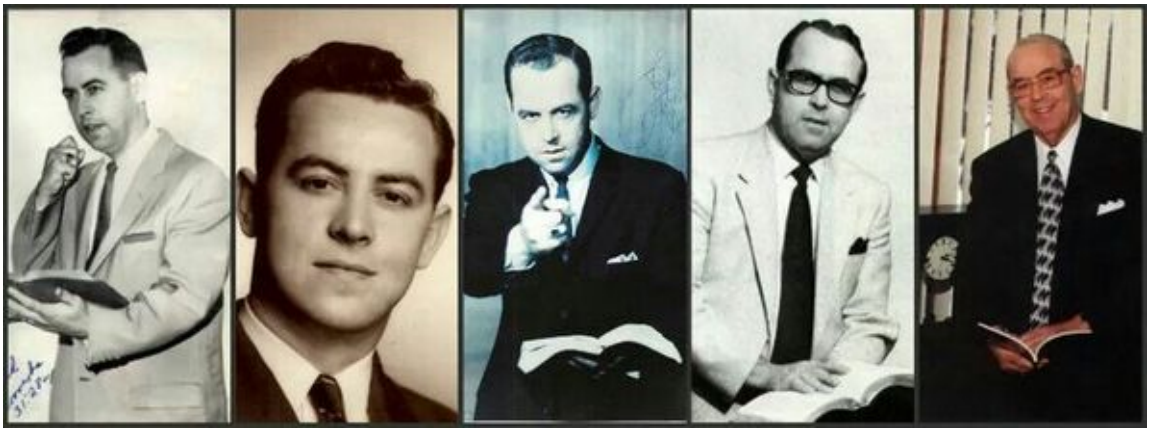

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

(Chapter 10 from Dr. Hyle's excellent book, "[3]Meet The Holy Spirit")

Regardless of the degree of one's spiritual maturity, he is always a minor here. **Romans 8:23, "And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit,**

even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body." Notice the word "adoption." It means "majority" or "adulthood." The child of God does not reach spiritual majority or adulthood until his body is redeemed. That time will take place when Jesus comes for us and we receive our glorified bodies. **I John 3:2, "Beloved, now are we sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when He shall appear, we shall be like Him; for we shall see Him as He is."** Though we cannot grow to full maturity until then, we can, nevertheless, grow as children. As long as we have this body of flesh, we will be known as children of God.

If leaving the flesh at the rapture means us adults, then the lessening of the flesh and it's influence in our lives will enable us to grow to adulthood. This is the reason that the Corinthian church members were babes. **I Corinthians 2:14, "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither fan he know them, because they are spiritually discerned." I Corinthians 3:1, "And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ."** They were carnal. The word **"carnal"** means "flesh." To the degree that a Christian lives after the flesh he becomes childish. As he lives less after the flesh and more after the Spirit, though he is still a child, he does grow toward adulthood. The sad thing is that this growth is not necessarily progressive. At best, it is gradual. The growth is certainly not inevitable, it can be reverted. In other words, a Christian can grow in grace and become more mature. He then can become less mature by living more after the flesh. Consequently, the Christian's growth inn grace is in exact ratio to his walking after the Spirit and not after the flesh.

This growth in grace is a progressive one. Notice the words in **I John 3:2, "We shall be like Him; FOR we shall see Him as He is."** Why shall we be like Him? Because we shall see Him as He is. We shall not see Him as He is in a full sense until the rapture, but until then, the more we can see Him as He is, the more we will be like Him, for seeing Him as He is what makes us like Him. These words, **"for we shall see Him as He is,"** in **I John 3:2 could be translated, "as He shall be made manifested."** This word **"manifested"** means "unveiled." This is like the unveiling of a statue. Day by day as we walk with God and walk in the Spirit, a little more of Christ is unveiled to us, and as we see more of Him due to this unveiling, we become more like Him. Hence, here is the divine order of growth in grace:

1. We walk with Him.
2. A little more of Him is unveiled.
3. We see Him more as He is.
4. When we see Him, we want to be like Him.
5. We then yield to the Holy Spirit, Who forms us more in the image of Christ.

Notice again, He makes us like Himself TO THE EXTENT THAT WE SEE HIM. We are as an unfinished block seeing more of the finished sculpture thereby desiring to be more like Him. With that desire and yielding, the Holy Spirit responds to making us more like Jesus.

We find then that the secret is to see Him more, for when we see Him, or appetites are whetted to be more like Him, and then the process of growth in grace is put into motion. How then may we see Him more? First and foremost, we must read and know the Word of God. If we would see Him, we must live in His Book. Second, we must walk with Him and talk with

him in prayer. The more time we spend with Him and the more we consequently see Him, the more we will become like Him. Then also, we can see Him as we walk with people who are like Him, our desire to be like them and like Him is increased. Then, of course, a day-by-day yielding to the Holy Spirit is necessary in order that He may reveal Christ to us as we behold His glory. **II Corinthians 3:18, "But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord."**

Now as we walk with Christ and fellowship with Him and become more like Him, we then begin to yield the fruit of the Spirit. **Galatians 5:22, 23, "But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law."** This fruit is not generated by human effort. It is caused by a constant walk with Christ in the Spirit so that subconsciously we take His traits upon us. One cannot love because he DECIDES to love. He walks with the Author of love, and then gradually, love is transferred to him. One cannot have peace because he decides to have peace; peace is a fruit of the Spirit. As one walks in the Spirit, he then becomes more like Him, and peace is a natural result. Through constant fellowship with Christ, as we walk in the Spirit, He rubs off on us. This process brings forth the fruit of the Spirit.

Notice it is all one fruit. The Apostle does not say, "the FRUITS of the Spirit," but rather, **"the FRUIT of the Spirit."** One does not work on getting love and then work on getting joy and then work on getting peach, and once he gets those, works on getting longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, etc. He walks with the One Who is the embodiment of this fruit, and as one fruit, these ingredients come to us.

It is an accepted fact that constant dwelling with a person will make us take on his habits, his mannerisms, his gestures and oftentimes this even affects one's looks. Hence, we are not to seek the fruit; we are to seek HIM!

I guess the two people who have influenced me the most in my personality have been my Uncle Harvey Harris and Dr. John R. Rice. In the early days of my life, I got to know my uncle very well. His personality was contagious. The more I was with him, the more of his mannerisms I acquired.

For 22 years I spent much of my life with Dr. John R. Rice. I preached with him, shared motel rooms with him, ate meals with him, prayed with him, fellowshipped with him, and in so doing, acquired many of his mannerisms. Now, I did not TRY to do so; it just happened.

This is true concerning the fruit of the Spirit. We are not to try of obtain the fruit; we are to try to walk with Him Who possesses it in it's perfection, and as we walk with Him and yield to His Spirit, the Spirit of God gives us more and more of this fruit. Now we are not to try to be like someone else, we just join their venture and let it happen. It may be that this is the most important part of education. Perhaps the most important thing obtained by formal training is not collection of facts and the acquiring of certain knowledge, but rather the privilege of having close contact with great people. In so doing, their personalities merge with ours and we are the better for it. This is the reason young people should go to Christian schools where dedicated, Spirit-filled professors and teachers cannot only impart to them great truths but show to them the fruit of these truths in a life. Perhaps if we would spend less time wanting to be like Jesus and more time wanting to be like Him, maybe we would be more like Him. Maybe if we spent less time attempting to walk LIKE Him and more time walking

WITH Him, we would then walk more like Him. Oh, yes, to be sure, we should have a desire an yearning to be like Jesus, but being like Him does not come because of a desire or yearning; it comes because we get to know Him better; perhaps by osmosis we become more like Him.

The same is true concerning walking and fellowshipping with the wrong crowd. **Galatians 5:19-21, "Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, reveling, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God."** Most people who begin doing the works of the flesh do not start on such a path by seeking to do so. Rather, they walk with those who possess these qualities and are subconsciously affected by them until they find themselves doing the works of the flesh because of their association with those who embodied these evil deeds.

The Bible says that we are predestined to be like Jesus. **Romans 8:29, "For whom He did foreknow, He also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of His Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren."** Here the word **"predestinated"** means "determined." Here the word **"predestinated"** means "determined." The words **"to be"** in that verse are durative, which means, "to be being." The word **"conformed"** comes from two words meaning "with form." Put them together and we have, "God has determined for us to BE BEING with the form of His Son." This passage is not speaking at all about salvation; it is simply telling us that God in His foreknowledge wanted to conform us to the image of His Son and to make us like Jesus, and He is doing that now, in that we are to BE BEING like Jesus. So it is the will of God that we BE BEING like Jesus or that we become more like Him daily.

God has also predestined us to be holy. **Ephesians 1:4, 11, "According as He hath chosen us in Him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before Him in love. In Whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of Him Who worketh all things after the counsel of His own will."** God has determined that we should be holy, or set apart. Note also **Ephesians 1:5, "Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to Himself, according to the good pleasure of His will."** The word **"adoption"** here means "majority" or "adulthood." God has predetermined that someday we will be adults. **Romans 8:23, "And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves grown within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body."** Notice that this adoption comes AT THE REDEMPTION OF OUR BODIES. The redemption of our bodies comes at the rapture. So one day we will become adults. The Holy Spirit will see to it. In the mean time, God wants us to be becoming more holy all the time. This is done as we yield to the Holy Spirit.

I can recall my mother telling me when I was a little boy, "Son, I love you, but I loved you even before you were born. I loved you before I knew what you would look like, how big you would be, and what color your eyes and hair would be." Jesus is saying, "A long time before you were born, I knew you would be saved, and I loved you. Even then I determined that someday I would make you like Me and that the Holy Spirit would perform this work." He is saying, "Before you were born, I wanted for you to be holy and set apart and live for the praise of God’s glory."

Now the Holy Spirit’s part in all this is found in **Romans 8:13, "For if ye live after**

the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live." Our part is in **Romans 12:1, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service."** We are to present our bodies or yield or bodies constantly a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is our reasonable service. The word **"reasonable"** here means "spiritual," which means that EVEN THIS is accomplished by the Holy Spirit.

There is one other thing that God has chosen us to do. **John 15:16, "Ye have not chosen Me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in My name, He shall give it you."** These words do not teach that God has chosen some people to go to Heaven and some to go to Hell! Nothing is farther form the truth! They do teach us that God has chosen that each of His children should bring forth fruit. Again, this fruit is brought forth as the Holy Spirit works in our lives.

We can then say that before the foundation of the world, God ordained that those whom He knew would trust Him would have the Holy Spirit to help them to be more and more conformed to his image, that this same Holy Spirit would lead them to win others to Christ, and that this same holy Spirit would lead them to win others to Christ, and that this same Holy Spirit would someday present them faultless before the presence of His Glory with exceeding joy. **Jude 24, "Now unto Him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy."** Hence, the Holy Spirit will someday make me like Jesus. Until that day, it is the plan of God that I yield to Him more and more so that He can make me more and more like Jesus, until that day when I awake in His likeness.

[4] 

[5]MEET THE HOLY SPIRIT

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEihg5PrHGfH8wn4nXfs8FaKgKR9Gxt3Spleua--BFQnuhSVYcRBON5IqyScIpdWlzvw3EP5L6wuYH_pUcK6qfXX6OQadGXH2tTLRv2LLDMIgSyp
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg1y3B5V6BOBXVo4KkOTDAadCCTqZbpYCdBx2wsdroDcdU0FDUSQ1jrUaPYbNyNa7Cujg6UcjYNjq_a9xCOswyB-sCujLKqtMxtiflHEgFieqPK
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm

---

6.7.31 We Have An Inspired Holy Bible Today (2025-07-27 08:18)

2nd Timothy 3:16, "All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:"

Sadly, nothing is killing the faith of churches today like Bible colleges! Today's churches are in spiritual shambles because the Bible colleges have gone apostate! Nearly every Bible college today shakes the faith of young people in the inspiration of the Holy Bible. The young folks enroll into Bible college, spending their parent's hard earned money, just to be convinced later by soul-barren, spiritually lifeless professors that we don't have an inspired perfect Holy Bible today! Dear reader, the Word of God and the Holy Spirit are inseparable!

You cannot have one without the other. What do you think the word "inspired" means in

2nd Timothy 3:16, "All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:"

It absolutely makes no sense to me how we could have God's Words today if they weren't 100 % verbally (word for word) and plenary (those whole canon of Scripture) inspired.

The Greek word for

"inspired" here is *Theopneustos*, which means, God + air (breath). Many foolish Baptist preachers believe the unlearned scholars, who limit this word *Theopneustos* to just mean the *process* of God breathing His Words to man (Hebrews 1:1-2). But dear friend, that doesn't mean God's Words are no longer inspired today! The meaning of the word inspired is just what it says... *IN SPIRIT!* **John 6:63, "It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: *the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life*."**

If today's King James Bible is not inspired, then the Holy Spirit is not involved and they are worthless words! It blows my mind that so many preachers today deny that God has preserved a perfect inspired copy of His eternal Words for this generation! I am tired of hearing preachers claim that the King James Bible is the best, but not perfect or inspired. I find no fault in the inspired and accurate King James Bible!!!!!!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgFKp-sHbaeL1cH_FyfVaFZ4eyB7lHrBgIPXseolM9O7tDjXRl4vwt5bCfxi-SdvY95QkWAv6EzJ-OOLjNjYwQZ8KckCGI4EvdlwOUaEjvGkRFx

---

6.7.32 Hell Is Full Of Good People (2025-07-27 09:20)

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, *Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."

Matthew 19:16-23, " And, behold, one came and said unto him, *Good Master, what good thing shall I do*, that I may have eternal life? And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. The young man saith unto him, *All these things have I kept from my youth up*: what lack I yet? Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me. But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions. Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven."

Acts 10:1-2, "There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band, A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway."

Hell is full of good people! I have given you three Bible examples of good people who were not saved. That is, they had never been born-again!

Matthew 7:21-23 - 'Ye That Work Iniquity'

In Matthew 7:21-23 we read about a devout group of people who preached (prophesied in Jesus' name). They did many wonderful works in Jesus' name. These were decent and good people. They weren't criminals! They went about doing good deeds everywhere they went, and they did them all in Jesus' name, because they served Christ. But dear reader, you cannot get to Heaven by serving Christ! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Religion is oftentimes a deadly mask that blinds it's followers to THE TRUTH of the Gospel.

Matthew 19:16-23 - 'What Good Thing Shall I Do?'

And then in Matthew 19:16-23 we read about a rich young man, a ruler among the Jews, who greatly admired Jesus and came to ask Him something. The young man asked Jesus what he needed to do to have eternal life. That is a great question! In fact, it is the most important question that anyone could ever ask. The dear Savior discerned that the young man was trusting in his own self-righteousness, because he had greeted Jesus as: "Good Master."

The young man asked Jesus in **Matthew 19:16a, "Good Master, *what good thing shall I do*, that I may have eternal life? "** Sadly, this is how 95 % of people think! They foolishly think that to get to Heaven they must live a good life. Jesus discerned that the young man was self-righteous, so He responded by using the Old Testament law the way it was intended to be used, as a measuring stick, to show that young man that he had fallen short of God's perfect standard. If any human being could live a 100 % perfect and sinless life, they would never die! **Romans 6:23b** teaches that **"the wages of sin is death."**

That is why Roman Catholics had to invent the false doctrine of *The Assumption of Mary* (which became official Catholic dogma in 1950), which falsely teaches that God assumed Mary (i.e., took Jesus' mother up into Heaven), because according to Catholics Mary never sinned. Catholics teach a heresy called *The Immaculate Conception of Mary* (i.e., she was virgin born too, Just like Jesus). Oh boy, what blasphemy against the Holy Bible. One heresy begets another heresy!!! Since Catholics teach that Mary was virgin born, they had to fabricate another false

doctrine that says Mary never sinned, just like Jesus. And since she allegedly never sinned, she couldn't die either, because only sin brings death. I hope you can clearly see how Satanic the Roman and Russian Orthodox Catholic churches are! Roman Catholicism is headquartered in Vatican City, Rome. The Russian Orthodox Catholic church is headquartered in Moscow, Russia. There's not a dimes difference between these two cults!

Jesus was trying to show the rich young ruler that no amount of good works could erase his sins. The young man was very wealthy and covetous, making him a sinner, incapable of meriting eternal life. Jesus is the ONLY human being who has ever lived without sinning, and that is only because He had God almighty as His biological Father (John 3:16). God almighty came down to earth as a biological man. Deity became flesh, incarnate (John 1:1-3, 14; John 10:33; 1st Timothy 3:16). **Colossians 2:8-9, "Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after *Christ. For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily*."**

In the earthly flesh of the man Jesus, the Godhead dwelt in all their fullness. The Godhead is often referred to in Bible theology classes as the "Trinity." Although I am not against using the word *Trinity*, I like the Word Godhead much better, since it is found in the Holy Bible. It is no coincidence that the word "Godhead" has been completely removed in nearly all of the Devil's modern Bible revisions, because the [1]Devil doesn't want people to recognize Jesus as almighty God. In the inspired King James Bible you will find the word "Godhead" mentioned three times (Acts 17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9). But in all three passages, the modern Bible perversions totally obliterate the Godhead.

Take a look at a comparison between Colossians 2:9 in the trustworthy King James Bible, versus the corrupt [2]English Standard Version (ESV), which is the official Bible version used by Bob Jones University (BJU) now for many years...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Colossians 2:9, "For in him dwelleth all the fulness of *the Godhead* bodily."
>
> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Colossians 2:9, "For in him the whole fullness of *deity* dwells bodily,"

There is a BIG DIFFERENCE between the words "

deity

"

and

"

Godhead.

" *Deity* refers to God, but *Godhead* refers to the triune aspect of God. Words convey meaning and are extremely important. Take a look at a comparison of Romans 1:20 between the inspired King James Bible, versus the corrupt English Standard Version (ESV)...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Romans 1:20, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and *Godhead*; so that they are without excuse:"**

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Romans 1:20, “For his invisible attributes, namely, his eternal power and *divine nature*, have been clearly perceived, ever since the creation of the world, in the things that have been made. So they are without excuse.”

The words “divine nature” are NOT the same as “Godhead.” Things that are different are not the same! Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) preaches one of my favorite sermons of the same title, called: “[3]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same.” I cannot warn you enough dear reader about the danger of using the Devil’s modern Bible revisions. They are all corrupt, translated from the corrupt 1881 Greek text of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort. Even the translations which claim to be based upon the Textus Receptus, from which the King James Bible was translated in 1611, are still corrupted by the influence of Westcott and Hort. For example: The ungodly translators of the English Standard Version (ESV) falsely claim that their work is accurately based upon the Textus Receptus, but if you compare it to all the rest of the Westcott and Hort versions, it is essentially the same. If you’ve seen one Westcott and Hort Bible, you’ve seen them all!!! That is because they all share the same corruptions!

[4]Which Bible Would Jesus Use? (take a look at [5]Matthew 8:2 , [6]1st Timothy 3:16 and [7]Psalms 12:7).

Acts 10:1-2 - Cornelius, A Good Man But Lost

Cornelius had faith in God. He was an Italian centurion (military commander) over 100 solders. He fasted and prayed, giving alms (provisions) to the poor. Cornelius was a GOOD MAN who feared God. Yet he was not a born-again believer. God arranged for the Apostle Peter and Cornelius to meet. Thankfully, we read in Acts 10:42-43 that Cornelius got saved, and the friends who were with him. I like something that Pastor Curtis Hutson said:

> **“Just yesterday I heard a man say on the radio, or television, that a certain area was ’Gospel hardened.’ And I thought to myself: ’You just don’t understand. The area is not Gospel hardened, it is Gospel ignorant.”’ —Dr. Curtis Hutson, sermon title:**
>
> “ [8]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same ”

Dear reader, Hell is full of unsaved GOOD PEOPLE, who died in their sins without Jesus Christ. if you want to go to Heaven, you need GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Romans 10:3-4, “** For they being ignorant of God’s righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. **” Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:”** I really love those two Bible verses!!!

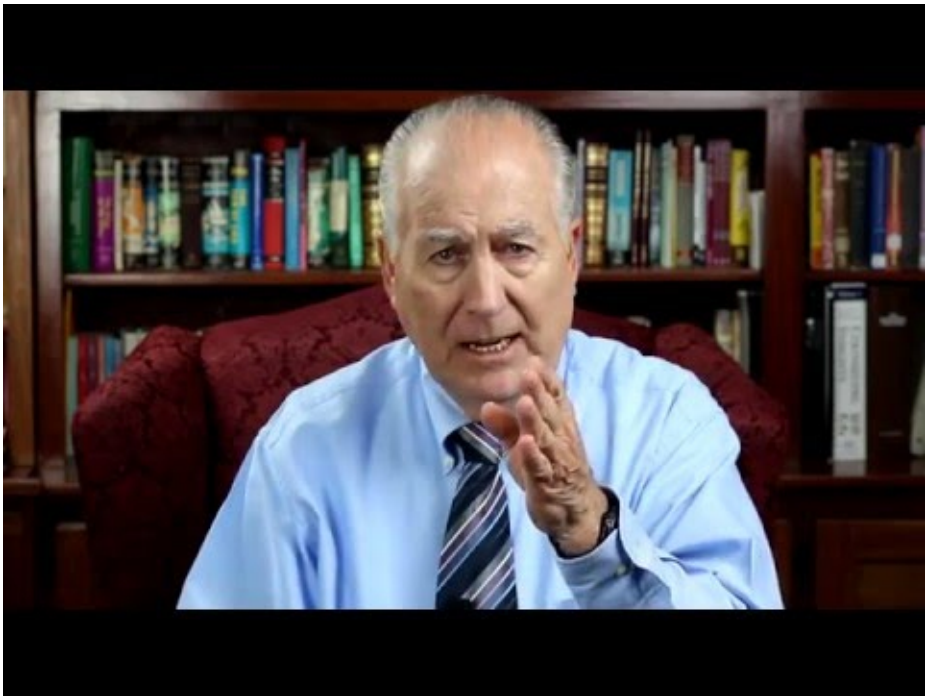

THE CLEAR GOSPEL IN 4 MINUTES
(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
3. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU
4. http://whichbiblewouldjesususe.com/
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
8. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU

6.7.33 How To Know You Are Going To Heaven (2025-07-27 09:40)

The following article is by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), former faithful editor of the Sword Of The Lord in Tennessee...

FIRST, YOU MUST ACCEPT THAT YOU ARE A SINNER.

(Romans 3:23), "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God."

(Romans 3:10), "As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one."

No one is perfect. No one has lived up to God’s perfect standard.

SECOND, YOU MUST ACCEPT THAT AS A SINNER YOU OWE A PENALTY.

(Romans 6:23), "For the wages of sin is death ... ."

(Ezekiel 18:4), "The soul that sinneth, it shall die."

This death is described in the Bible as the second death, the lake of fire,

(Revelation 20:l4), "Death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death."

If we pay what we owe as sinners, we must spend an eternity in the lake of fire (Hell).

THIRD, YOU MUST ACCEPT THAT JESUS CHRIST HAS ALREADY PAID OUR SIN DEBT.

(Romans 5:6), "For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly."

(Hebrews 2:9b), " . .that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man."

Christ was not a sinner, and the Bible teaches that God took all of our sin and placed it on Christ. While Christ was bearing all of our sins in His own body, God punished Him in our place to pay the debt we owe. This is not something God promised to do. It is something God has already done.

(John 3:16), "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

(II Corinthians 5:21), "He hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."

It is a fact, Jesus Christ has already paid your sin debt.

FOURTH, YOU MUST ACCEPT BY FAITH WHAT JESUS CHRIST DID FOR YOU. NINETY TIMES IN THE GOSPEL OF JOHN THE BIBLE SAYS, "BELIEVE."

(John 3:36), "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

In this verse. Jesus divides the world into two groups: those who are believing and those who are not believing on the Son. Those who believe have everlasting life, and those who believe not shall not see life.

The word believe means to trust, to depend on, to rely on. To believe on the Lord Jesus Christ means that you accept the fact that you are a sinner, that as a sinner you owe the sin penalty, and that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay the debt you owe. But it means going one step further. It means that you will completely trust Christ to get you to Heaven - that you will put the matter of your salvation in His hands and depend on Him for everlasting life.

Now the moment you do this, God promises you are not condemned but have everlasting life and that you shall never perish.

(John 5:24), "Verily, verily, I Say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life."

If you will trust Jesus Christ as your Saviour, pray this simple prayer:

Dear Lord Jesus, I know I am a sinner, and I deserve to pay my own sin debt, but I do believe that You died for me to pay the debt that I owe. Today, the best I know how, I trust You as my Saviour. I will depend on You from this moment on for my salvation, Now help me to live for You and to be a good Christian. Amen.

Now, to clarify, I personally never lead a lost sinner to pray a prayer. I deliberately don't do it because of the 7 years of struggle, tears and fear that I suffered as a teenager because I was led to pray a prayer. The truth dear reader is that you DON'T need to pray a prayer to be saved. You can simply BELIEVE (i.e., put your confidence in) the 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day to be saved. Jesus died in your place and mine on the cross, paying our massive debt of sin that we simply could not pay. The wages of sin is death, not doing good works or turning away from sin. That is why Christ had to die on the cross to pay for our debt of sin. Jesus paid it all!

It is not wrong to pray a sinner's prayer. When I got saved at age 13, I did ask Jesus silently in my soul to save me. It is a natural thing to do. But it is critically important that you understand that you could just as easily BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31), without praying at all and still be saved. You don't need to ask, confess publicly or call (pray) upon the name of the Lord to be saved. You just need to put your trust in the GOOD NEWS, which God has recorded in His written Word concerning His only begotten Son. If you receive that GOOD NEWS, you are immediately and forever born-again. You are then a child of God.

That is how 3,000 people got saved on the Day of Pentecost. No one prayed. No one called. No one confessed. The Apostle Peter simply preached the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day, and the people *gladly received* the truth of God's Word. **Acts 2:41, "Then they that *gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** One of my favorite related Bible verses is found in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith*?"** I love that phrase... THE HEARING OF FAITH. That is how a person gets saved! When you hear the Gospel being preached, you simply put your faith in it.

What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 4:2, "For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, *not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*."** This passage of Scripture is about the Jews who wandered lost in the Wilderness for 40 years. They tried to find their way out, but God confounded them for 40 years as punishment for their constant complaining. The Bible teaches that Moses, their leader, preached THE GOSPEL unto them for 40 years, but the people didn't have FAITH in that GOOD NEWS, so they went to Hell, sadly. Here again we see how easy it is to be saved. If the Jews had simply BELIEVED the Gospel that Moses preached unto them, about remission of sins through faith alone in the coming Messiah, they would have been saved (Acts 10:43).

The Gospel plus faith alone equals eternal life.

The Gospel plus human effort equals eternal damnation.

The Gospel plus turning away from your sins equals eternal damnation.

The Gospel plus following Jesus as your Lord equals eternal damnation.

The Gospel plus water baptism equals eternal damnation.

The Gospel plus surrendering all to Christ equals eternal damnation.

Remember, it's not...
FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS;
it's...
FAITH IN CHRIST, PERIOD.

"The issue at salvation isn't repenting of your sins, the issue is changing your mind about the one who died for your sins, Jesus Christ." —[1]Pastor Dennis Rokser

"You can slip off the front pew of this church and go to Hell, because no church can save you." —[2]Pastor Dennis Rokser

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

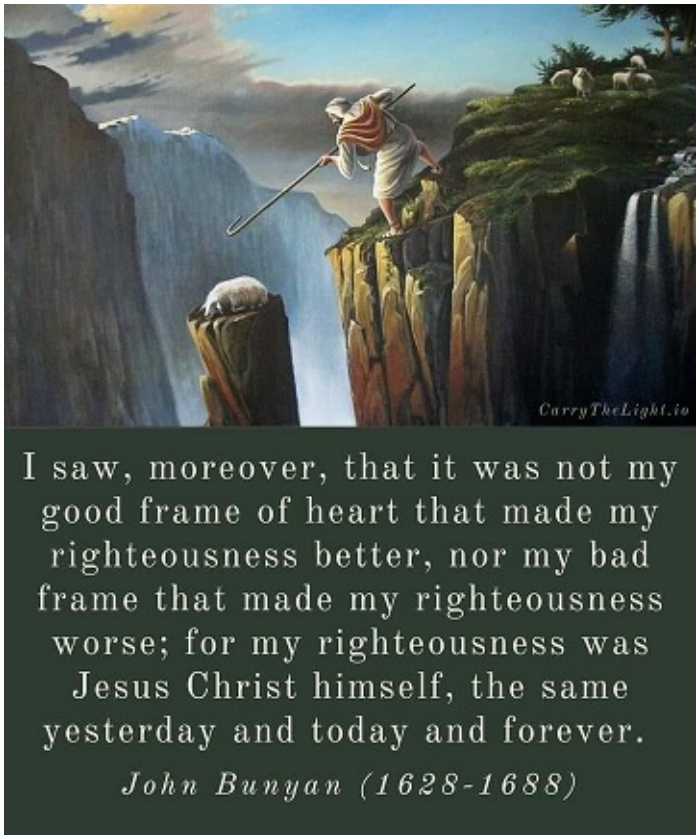

[4]I Never Knew You

(Michael P. Bowen)

1. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
2. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjzQDTOC5Qxgw7qHNLjqrsb13mNQFClwakS8nfiWa6713LM8wAXjnhTJplROKxYjt-AstGXj1rkHJkLJpfbthioYtjJf--y-2KsXIz
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

6.7.34 Stop Trying To Fix Your Reputation (2025-07-28 02:27)

I found something today on social media written by Dave Hyles, which I full agree with and wanted to share with others...

> There's a popular analogy often used when explaining the destructive nature of gossip and slander. It goes like this: Imagine taking a feather pillow to the top of a tall building, cutting it open, and shaking it in the wind. Feathers fly everywhere—scattered far and wide. And try as you might, you could never recover them all. That's how gossip works. Once it's released, there's no gathering it back.
>
> It's a powerful picture. Words, once spoken, especially those aimed at someone's character, take on a life of their own. They float through conversations, drift into judgments, and settle into minds that may never question where they came

from or whether they were true. The damage is real—and often irreversible.

But let me offer you a practical response to that analogy.

I don't chase feathers.

I used to think I had to. I used to feel the weight of trying to explain myself, correct misunderstandings, and defend my name to anyone who had caught wind of a stray feather. But over time, I've learned the futility of that pursuit. It's exhausting. It's frustrating. And most of all—it's not my job.

Here's what I do instead: I let God handle it.

If He chooses to send a feather back my way—a relationship, a conversation, a moment of reconciliation—I'll receive it, not for my own sake, but for the sake of the one holding it. Maybe that person needs healing. Maybe they need clarity. Maybe they just need to see that God still uses broken people. But I don't chase the feathers. I simply wait for the ones God sends back on the wind.

My reputation is not my concern. My responsibility is not to convince others to think better of me. My calling is not to campaign for my character. My role is to walk humbly, stay faithful, and let God determine which relationships matter and when they're ready to be restored.

That's where peace lives.

Too many people are wasting precious energy trying to fix every misperception, recover every scattered word, and salvage every shattered opinion. But if you're constantly running around trying to regather feathers, you'll miss the ones God is gently bringing back to your feet.

Let Him decide which hearts need mending. Let Him determine who comes back across your path. And when they do, be a blessing—not a defense attorney. Show them grace, not argument. Offer healing, not explanation. That one feather matters—not because it proves anything about you, but because it gives you a chance to be used by God in someone else's life.

Stop trying to fix your reputation. Let your character speak. Let your life preach. And let God bring you the feathers He chooses—in His time, and for His purpose.

That's enough. That's freedom.

And that's faith.

There's an old adage which says: "Your friends won't care if the accusations against you are true, and your enemies won't care if they're false." I have found that adage to be very true in life. Pastor Jack Hyles was so right, "The Christian army is the only army in the world that kills its wounded."

David in the Old Testament knew the pain of being shunned, ostracized and condemned for his sins. **Psalms 31:11, "I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among**

my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me." David's neighbours had heard about his adultery with another man's wife, Bathsheba. She became pregnant with David's child. The neighbours had heard that David conspired to send her husband Uriah into the hottest part of the battle to be killed. In a wicked attempt to keep his dark sins a secret, the whole thing blew up in David's face!

Another popular adage comes to mind: "The stigma sticks!" People by nature go by what they hear. All it takes is one wicked person to start a rumor about you and thousands of people may believe it. That is wrong of course, but it is sinful human nature nonetheless. David's neighbours saw him and were afraid to talk with him, because of the bad news they'd heard about him, so they avoided him like Bubonic Plague.

I have had people do that to me in the past, when they heard slanderous gossip about me, and my pain was greater than I can express in words. If you've ever lived in a small town or an island, where everybody knows everything about each other, then you know how things work. Also, if you are a famous person, negative news spreads quickly like fire. It hurts inexplicably when friends, family and even strangers shun you. It shouldn't be that way in life, but it often is true. We should always see beyond people's faults and see their need instead. Dear reader, take your burden to the Lord and leave it there (1st Peter 5:7-10). God is faithful.

I have been shunned in every church I have attended for the past 10 years because of my website ministry. When I attended Pensacola Christian College's Campus Church in 2021, their incompetent senior pastor Jeff Redlin told me that he and the other pastors examined my ministry websites and saw that I find weakness in preachers. I have 11,000 webpages on eight different ministry websites, but they only saw the 1 % of pages where I justly expose corrupt pastors who butcher the Gospel, promote corruptible seed (false bibles) and mistreat people who tell THE TRUTH. Sadly, I have since added the ungodly pastors at PCC to my list of infidels that I expose.

David had to come to the place where he realized he had sinned against God alone. **Psalms 51:4, "*Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight*: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest."** Dear reader, people will never let you live down your past sins. Remember, Satan is the accuser of the brethren (Revelation 12:10). Jesus said in John 15:19 that the heathen world will love their own, but they will hate the Christian, because the world hates Jesus (John 7:7).

The Devil calls us by our sins, but God calls us by our name. If we allow Satan and his children to do so, they will discourage us to the point of not wanting to serve God anymore, or seek relief from substance abuse, or even take one's own life. People can be cruel. I learned a very long time ago that I must let God handle my critics. I am a very beloved and hated fundamentalist Bible preacher, because I tell *the truth*. I have never claimed to be a good Christian, but God knows that I love Him and am trying to do the best I can in His strength to make a difference for Christ in this world (Galatians 2:20-21). God knows that I have a big heart and I care, which I owe all to Him, for it is the Holy Spirit in me who produces whatever goodness I have.

Woe unto the hateful critics! **Matthew 7:1-3, "Judge not, that ye be not judged. *For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged*: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?"** I condemn no man,

because I am the biggest sinner I know (and so are you if you'll be honest with yourself and God). **1st Timothy 5:24, "Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."** We are all a bunch of hypocrites and wretched sinners! **Psalms 106:6, "*We* have sinned with *our* fathers, *we* have committed iniquity, *we* have done wickedly."** You'll become a better Christian when you stop saying:

"He has sinned" and "She has sinned," and you start saying: "We have sinned."

You cannot repair your bad reputation dear friend. Reputation is what people *think* about you; Character is what God *knows* about you. My goal over the years has been to be a better Christian in private, than what people think I am in public. God sees my heart. My enemies say some horrible things about me, and in so doing slander the Lord since I am His child (Matthew 25:40, 45). It is not my place to defend myself against critics. I saw Pastor Jack Hyles attempt to defend himself and his ministry, but his enemies twisted his words around (as they always do) and made things even worse. I have never tried (nor will I ever try) to defend myself from my hateful critics who seek to destroy my name, ministry and influence for Christ.

Jesus was the sinless only begotten Son of almighty God. Yet, Jesus' enemies called Him a deceiver, a bastard born of fornication, a lunatic and demon possessed. If the world will say such evil things about the very Christ, then what will they say about you and me dear saint of God? They will crucify us, just as they crucified the Lord of glory.

Satan loves critics! The accuser of the brethren loves the accuser of the brethren. I want no part of it. I faithfully expose false prophets, fake churches, counterfeit gospels and corrupt Bible revisions, but I won't waste my time hatefully tearing down people like they do on social media. It is right to expose false teachers (Titus 1:9-14) and evil (Psalms 94:16), but it is wrong to condemn sinners (John 3:17; Matthew 7:1-5). The Old Testament law of God already condemns all of humanity as guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23).

Whatever mistakes, sins or failures exist in your past, place them into God's hands dear reader. Leave them at the foot of Calvary's cross where Jesus died for your sins and mine. If you've wronged someone, go make it right and reconcile if possible. You might need to make some restitution, or even go to prison, which is proper and right if you've broken laws to hurt someone. You can never be right with God, until you have first reconciled and made proper restitution to your victims from the past. When Zacchaeus got saved in the Bible, he vowed to repay fourfold whatever money he had bilked from others. That is a wise man.

Every once in a while someone will email me and say they have done something terribly evil. I always quickly reply by telling them not to tell me, because I don't need or want to know what they have done. Pastor Jack Hyles wisely taught not to be reluctant to admit to others you have feet of clay, but don't ever show them your feet. Your sins are none of anyone's business except God's, unless you are trying to reconcile with the victim. If you would never do anything terribly wicked, then don't do anything slightly wicked. That is godly advice!

There is a sweet peace in knowing that you have made peace with those from your past whom you've hurt. If nothing else, an apology is at least a start. In some cases you may not be able to reconcile or even apologize, if you don't know who your victims were, or they have moved on. God knows all the details. We cannot pull one over on our Creator (Proverbs 24:12). God is omniscient (all knowing). **Proverbs 15:3, "The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good."**

Lord help me live from day to day, in such a way that I can look up to Heaven each evening, and know that I have not defrauded, hurt or wronged any human being. That is loving thy neighbour as one's self, and loving God with all thy heart, mind and soul. These are the two greatest commandments from God, which are really just one—to LOVE.

8288

[1]

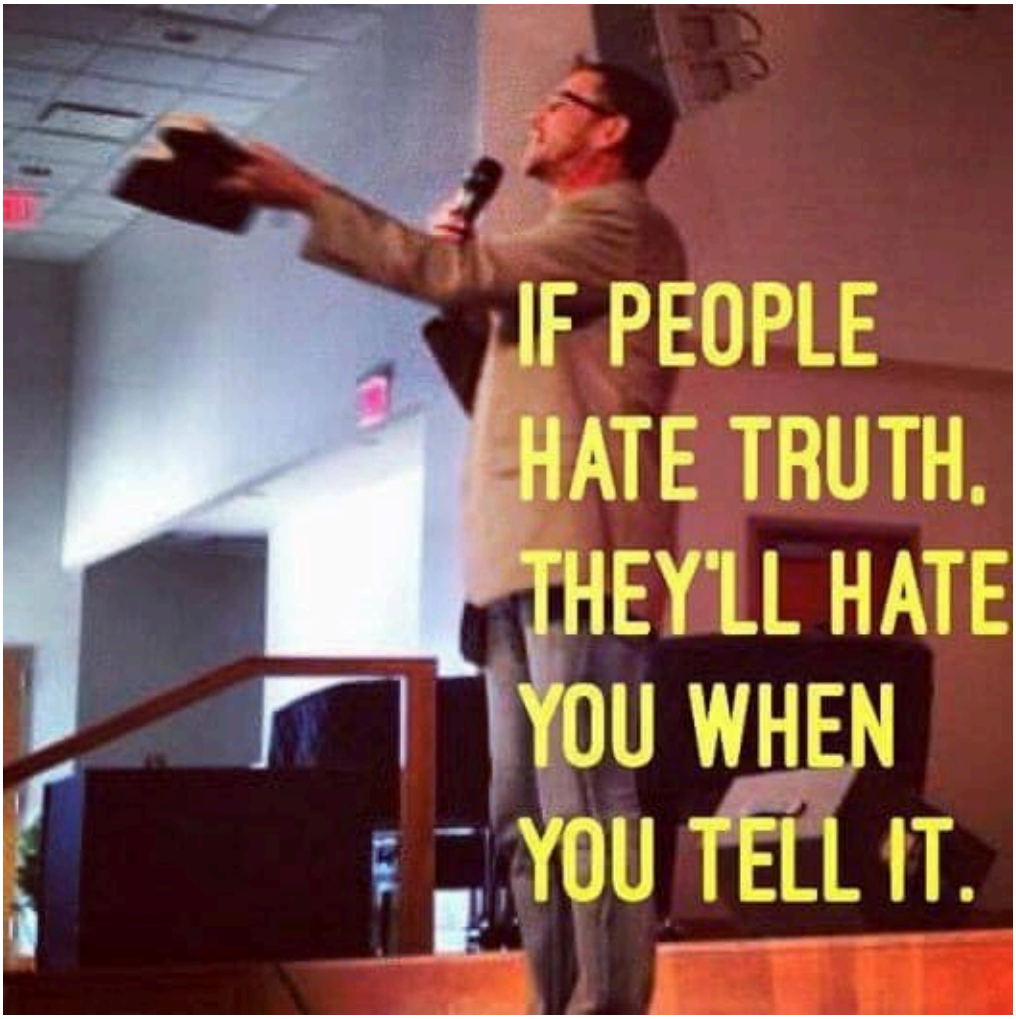

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhIUfmiNLECdzNm3ffkftz3JZTmkuMeq_Kgr7yHvVqbZHmylpTYSk14YWnaXK-83qlRVUT_ep92qE9n_nCwin6v-jdCQqmsACR1TFL

6.7.35 Why “Asking Jesus Into Your Heart” Won’t Save You (2025-07-29 00:48)

John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”

by Bill Perkins

September 6, 2017

This truth is a shocker to a lot of people!

If you have the opportunity to witness to someone and God convicts them of their sin and need for a savior, what do you tell them to do to become a Christian?

Many people will tell a non-believer that they need to pray the sinner’s prayer and "Ask Jesus into their heart."

Where is THAT in the Bible?

It’s not. There is no place in the Bible that non-believers are instructed to ask Jesus into their heart to save them.

And no place in the Bible says that if you do ask Jesus into your heart you will be saved. But, unfortunately, this non-Biblical tactic has grown to be the norm.

That’s a shocker to a lot of people. So what does the Bible say? Let’s look at some verses.

The Philippian jailer asked Paul, "What must I do to be saved?"

Paul answered, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and you will be saved." (Acts 16:30-31)

The key word in Paul’s answer is "believe."

In the original Greek, the word "believe" (pisteuo) means to have faith in / to trust in." It’s in the aorist tense in the Greek which means it doesn’t require future action, just a single decision.

The late Dr. Lewis Sperry Chafer said in his book, "Salvation: God’s Marvelous Work of Grace, (p.33) "This one word ’believe’ represents all a sinner can do and all a sinner must do to be saved."

Chafer’s statement is Biblically consistent. Consider:

"...whoever believes in Him..." John 3:16

"He who believes in the Son..." John 3:36

"... he who hears My word and believes..." John 5:24

"...he who believes in Me shall never thirst." John 6:35

"...everyone who ... believes in Him, ..." John 6:40

"...he who believes has eternal life." John 6:47

"...unless you believe..." John 8:24

"...he who believes in Me..." John 11:25

"...everyone who ... believes in Me..." John 11:26

"... that (by) believing you may have life..." John 20:31

You don’t have to pray a prayer or ask Jesus into your heart to be saved. You just have to believe that you are a sinner, incapable of saving yourself, and that God sent His only

fathered Son to the earth to shed his blood, die for your sins and be resurrected, defeating death. You are, by faith alone, trusting God and His written Word to be true.

"Now I make known to you, brethren, the gospel which I preached to you, which also you received, in which also you stand, by which also you are saved... that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures, and that He was buried, and that He was raised on the third day according to the Scriptures" 1st Corinthians 15:1-4

The "gospel" or "good news" that you must "believe" centers on Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who died for our sins and rose again. The gospel does not include "praying for Jesus to come into your heart."

It is, of course, possible that someone "walked the aisle" or prayed the infamous "sinner's prayer" and did understand the gospel– thereby being saved. But it was their belief in the gospel that saved them, not their walking the aisle, praying a prayer or asking Jesus into their heart.

And it is just as possible that there are many who have a false salvation security based on praying a prayer for Jesus to come into their heart without understanding the gospel!

But what about the verses about God living in us?

"...Which is Christ in you..." Colossians 1:27

"...Christ lives in me..." Galatians 2:20

"And because you are sons, God has sent forth the Spirit of His Son into our hearts..." Galatians 4:6

Yes, every Believer has Jesus living in their heart.

But how did He get there? God came into our hearts at salvation, the exact moment we, by faith, believed the gospel. We don't ask Him to come in, He comes in because we believe.

"But as many as received Him, to them He gave the right to become children of God, even to those who believe in His name," John 1:12

"In Him, you also, after listening to the message of truth, the gospel of your salvation - having also believed, you were sealed in Him with the Holy Spirit of promise," Ephesians 1:13

First we believe, then God sends His spirit into our hearts.

To tell someone to "ask Jesus into your heart" is blatantly skipping the scripturally necessary "believing in" / "trusting in" the gospel.

Dennis Rosker said it best in his book "Seven Reasons Not To Ask Jesus Into Your Heart." He stated, "We have confused the means of salvation with the results of salvation."

But what about

Revelation

3:20?

"Behold, I stand at the door and knock; if anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him, and will dine with him, and he with Me." Revelation 3:20

Notably absent from this verse are the words "ask," "Jesus," and "your heart."

If this verse is written to Believers, the context is about Jesus desiring to be number one in the lives of the believers as they had confused earthly success with spiritual maturity. Jesus desired the Laodiceans to make Him not only Savior, but also be predominate in their lives.

Many have misunderstood the phrase "I will come into him" to mean "come into their heart."

Michael Cocoris discusses the Greek words used in Revelation 3:20 in his book, "Evangelism, A Biblical Approach." He says "Christ will come 'in to' (two different Greek words), not 'into' (one Greek word). The verse is saying that Christ will come in the church to the person, not that Christ will come into the person."

Cocoris later adds, "Christ is speaking of fellowship, not salvation."

Jesus wants a moment by moment fellowship with Believers.

"... taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ," 2nd Corinthians 10:5

However, if this verse is written to non-Believers, as John MacArthur contends, the term "standing at the door" is not the door of your heart, but rather the door of the Laodicean Church. MacArthur states in his Commentary on the Book of Revelation, page 140:

"The door on which Christ is knocking is not the door to a single human heart, but to the Laodicean Church."

MacArthur believes these people held to their own form of Godliness but were denying the power of the Holy Spirit (2nd Timothy 3:5).

Therefore, regardless of whether Revelation 3:20 was addressing Believers or non-Believers, it is not a verse instructing us that we need to ask Jesus into our hearts to be saved. It's just not there.

Two quotes from Charles Ryrie from his book, "So Great Salvation."

"...it seems to me that those who believe in the inerrancy of the Bible ought to be especially concerned with accuracy in communicating the truth."

"Just as words were the means God used to record the Gospel in the Scriptures, so words are the means we use to explain the Gospel to others. Therefore, a correct choice of words is important, even essential, in stating the Gospel well."

There may be someone reading this who prayed a prayer and your faith of salvation is in the fact you prayed the prayer. Or you may have walked to the front of a meeting and your faith is in the fact you walked forward.

If there is any doubt that you are a Christian, simply believe by faith in the true gospel of salvation – that God sent His Son Jesus to die for your personal sins, and rose from the dead defeating death so you can have eternal life with God.

Salvation has zero to do with what you did in the past–or will do in the future–and everything to do with what Jesus did on the cross 2000 years ago. When you believe you are forever assured of eternal life with Jesus. Because once He comes into your life, He's there forever. PTL!

Bill Perkins is the founder and Executive Director of Compass International, Inc.
© Copyright 1993-2014, Compass International Inc.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2pTzHeNWovWHUWFGRtL20-KdcOPnOrxceRIHPuETYOfGb22eJF5XomT7mlyKwMNe6hNUGDnnhDvyjQrxxCFj0rgONgk0b9u2xkE1

6.7.36 God Is A Scary Person To Mess With (2025-07-29 13:00)

Job 9:1-3, "Then Job answered and said, I know it is so of a truth: but how should man be just with God? *If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand*."

Psalms 50:22, " Now consider this, *ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces*, and there be none to deliver."

Isaiah 45:9, " *Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker!* Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?"

Isaiah 64:8, " But now, O LORD, thou art our father; *we are the clay, and thou our potter*; and we all are the work of thy hand."

2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: *he cannot deny himself*. "

These are but a few of umpteen Scripture passages I could show you, warning us that we cannot win out in the end by having a rebellious attitude toward God. Job said that even if a man were to contend with God in a thousand debates, he could not win even one time. God makes no mistakes! Nothing ever occurs to God. Everything that God does is right.

Our Creator is a good God. A person can merely observe nature and the universe and see the goodness of God. The fraudulent theory of evolution could not have accomplished all the goodness in our world. It is shameful that NASA, who are supposed to be so smart, are some of the dumbest people in history. [1]NASA think the moon formed from two big space rocks colliding. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 8:3, "**

When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained; **"** God made the moon, not some asteroids crashing into each other as NASA foolishly suggests. NASA are atheists!

Romans 8:32 teaches, **"He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things*?"** Yet, in Luke 16:19-31 the formerly rich man in Hell could not even receive a single drop of water to quench his burning tongue in the flames. Abraham told him there was no way possible. Once a person dies in their sins and goes to Hell, all hope is gone forever!!! Please don't let that happen to you dead reader. If you are reading my blog you are still alive, which means it is not too late. But if you delay getting born-again, playing a deadly game of Russian Roulette with your eternal destiny, then you may suddenly end up in the Lake which burneth with fire and brimstone, which is the second death (Revelation 21:8). Literally, you will be burning in scorching volcanic lava.

Many people laugh and mock the Biblical warning of a literal place called Hell. Even some professed Christians deny that Hell burns with fire. But are you willing to take that monumental risk? Are you willing to bet on that arbitrary assumption and take that foolish chance? Not me, no way, I got saved when I was 13 years old. Pastor Curtis Hutson got saved at age 11. Pastor Steven Anderson got saved at age 6. In fact, 85 % of Christians got saved before age 18. Once a person reaches age 70, their odds of getting saved has dropped down to a woeful 4 %. In other words, now is the accepted time for salvation. Please don't delay another day.

God will either give you ALL THINGS as His redeemed and adopted child; or else God won't even give you a drop of water as you burn in Hell forever. That is scary!

Dear reader, you don't need to be afraid of God if you obey Him. But if you are incorrigible (i.e., a person who refuses to be corrected), then you will find yourself burning in Hell some day. If you think this earth is a form of Hell, you are woefully mistaken, unless you have ever been burned alive in a literal fire! Hell is no joke. Your friends won't be partying in Hell. No one is laughing in Hell!!!

8294

I sincerely hope that you have already taken this matter of Hell very seriously, because it is 100 % Biblical. Any child can read in Revelation 20:11-15 about

“

the Lake of Fire.

” **Revelation 20:15, “And whosoever was not found written in the book of life *was cast into the lake of fire*.”**

If you are one of those people who thinks that God didn’t mean what He said, all I can say is:

“Good luck with that!” Unless the Holy Bible says otherwise, I take it literally at face value (and so should you friend). God said what He meant, and He meant what He said.

God is faithful.

2nd Timothy 2:13, “If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: *he cannot deny himself*.” If a person ends up in Hell, they won’t be able to blame God. Salvation is a gift from God. It is totally free. You don’t have to do anything to have that gift except take it by faith alone in the GOOD NEWS that Jesus is the Christ. who died on the cross to pay for our sins, was buried and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. That is THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). BELIEVE IT oh sinner and you are saved!!!

[2]



Psalms 9:17, “The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.”

1. https://www.nasa.gov/feature/ames/lunar-origins-simulations

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj4D4JsdScOmbmuVKxxE8iBuSS2fA1kvIuDq-grQn_F-Gud6zE0EJIzM2wISjX6FRAt52B7LYaUrRUprSFCtdFJYxKcjTGdmPsm1rS

6.7.37 Shame On Family Baptist Church In Pensacola (2025-07-30 04:58)

Romans 16:17-18, “Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.”

Shame on Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. [1]They kicked me and my wife Alice out of their fake church (a fun center social club), but they cannot escape God’s judgment. The pastor’s wife can continue to dress immodestly, but she knows she is sinning. This is why her husband (the shameful pastor) interrogated me and Alice in his office on April 30th, 2025 over my preaching against women wearing pants on social media. His wicked wife is insanely defensive of her heathen pants. Her wimpy husband is henpecked. I didn’t start this fight, they did!

At the Memorial Day picnic this year, the pastor’s wife was shamefully wearing sexy pants. My wife wore a full length dress. We didn’t have to say a word, you could feel the tension from the pastor’s wife. She refused to even talk to my wife, even though Alice sad “

hello

”

to her twice at the picnic. Really great way to treat someone new, huh?

Forty-five minutes after we arrived the pastor’s wife came to our picnic table on the end, where a dozen children were eating with us. The pastor’s wife wickedly said, "I like your shorts" to a young girl sitting in front of us. Me and Alice cringed at what the pastor’s wife had sinfully said. A pastor’s wife should be the one woman in the church who raises the moral standard, not lowers it.

At a minimum that pastor’s wife is unwise for saying such a shameful thing in front of me and Alice, knowing that I am a fundamentalist Bible preacher and SHE KNOWS where I stand on the issue of women wearing shorts and pants (that’s why her foolish husband grilled us in his office a month earlier about women wearing pants).

And also, the pastor’s wife knows that Alice is a modest Christian woman who refuses to wear pants. There’s no way that the pastor’s wife innocently came up in front of us to praise a young girl’s immodest shorts, fully knowing who me and Alice are. She essentially spit on our Hyles-Anderson College roots, where we are from. Shame and woe unto that ungodly pastor’s wife. God will deal with her. Me and Alice will not partake of her shame; she must bear that alone.

At worst, which I believe with all my heart, God knows that the pastor’s wife did it on purpose (Proverbs 24:12). I think she is so convicted about her worldly clothing that she couldn’t resist sticking her immodesty in our faces to provoke us. As a caring Baptist preacher, I will go to seed in this matter against women wearing pants and other immodest attire (Proverbs 7:10).

Only a total fool and wicked worldly person, would challenge the inspired Holy Bible to produce a verse that says it is wrong for women to wear sexy pants in public, when God has already plainly commanded women to dress in MODEST APPAREL (1st Timothy 2:9). There was no question a century ago in America if pants on women were considered "modest"; they were NOT! Get right with God Family Baptist Church!!!

Galatians 6:7-10, “

Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith."

God knows that I love the folks at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, but they are foolishly following corrupt leaders who do not love Jesus. For if they truly did love God, they would commend my Bible preaching on social media against women wearing pants, instead of condemning me and kicking me and Alice out of their damned social club. Shame on them!

The sad truth is that cult leadership sinfully held a grudge against me for the 45 months that I attended their neo-evangelical church, because of my Christ-honoring website ministry. Over 97 % of pastors today are incompetent fools, who have no business being in the clergy. Pastor Brad Moffett and his verbally abusive jerk for a father have run Family Baptist Church into the ground spiritually. Those wicked men are WRONG on Bible repentance; and therefore, wrong on God's simple plan of salvation. Contrary to their church's corrupt Statement of Faith, you don't have to "Repent of your sins" to get to Heaven. That is *works* according to Jonah 3:10.

They are sinfully running THEIR CHURCH their way at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola instead of God's way. Instead of immediately water baptizing what few alleged converts they rarely have, they wait sometimes several months before baptizing them. That is wrong! In the Bible when people got saved they were immediately baptized that very same day (Acts 2:41).

There is no regularly scheduled door to door soulwinning in the church. Instead, the church hosts a few "big days" each year, hoping that the entertainment will lure new members to attend their pathetic so-called "church." Although a few stragglers do come to church after big days, this is far inferior to God's method of public house to house soulwinning. Door to door soulwinning is "a Christian believer's 20/20 Vision"

(Acts 20:20). Shame on the complicit members of Family Baptist Church and their horrible pastors. In my humble opinion they are lazy rascals.

The church makes sure to host their annual bowling tournament in January, their Mexican restaurant dinners and other fun center activities, while soulwinning isn't done as the Lord commanded. Who cares, right? We are today

living in the ungodly

"

Who cares?

"

generation.

Then again in this case, it wouldn't matter even if they did go door to door witnessing, because they would merely be propagating their counterfeit plan of salvation which requires people to repent of sinning to be saved, which is another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9; 1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

There is no preaching against sin from the pulpit. Women in the church are encouraged by the lack of hard preaching to wear their worldly attire, and the pastor's wives wear pants in public, which is a shameful testimony for any Christian lady.

There is no contending for the Christian faith from the pulpit, as there ought be (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:8-14; Ephesians 5:11). In the 45 months that I attended their neo-evangelical cult from 2021 to 2025 when they kicked us out, I heard infidels promoted from the pulpit; such wicked heathen preachers as: Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, John Piper, John Calvin, Marth Luther, Jeff Redlin, Ken Ham and other fake Christians. Every contemptible pastor's name that I just mentioned preaches a perverted view of God's simple plan of salvation.

For example: Martin Luther (1483-1546) added sacraments to faith, which you can verify in his Catechisms written in 1529 AD, 12 years after his alleged conversion as a Roman Catholic priest to Christianity in 1517 AD. Martin Luther went to Hell because he trusted in water baptism and communion to save him. Partial faith in Christ plus works is NOT acceptable to God (Titus 3:5).

Another example: Jeff Redlin is the theologically incompetent senior pastor at Pensacola Christian College's Campus Church. [2]Look at the Satanic filth which they peddle to their impressionable students and in the local community in Pensacola. PCC as a school is supposed to teach their tens of thousands of students right doctrine, not indoctrinate them with neo-evangelical garbage. Their lazy pastors have not studied the Word of God (2nd Timothy 2:15). They are not approved by God to teach others because they do not rightly divide the Word of Truth. Shame on Family Baptist Church for wickedly bidding Godspeed to these evildoers and clowns at PCC.

And for that matter, SHAME on the [3]greedy Sword of the Lord in Murfreesboro, Tennessee, for wickedly bidding PCC Godspeed and promoting their cult in their monthly publication in exchange for money. It is blood money!

I could go on and on about the apostasy at Family Baptist Church, PCC and other spiritually dead local churches (cults) in the city of Pensacola. Tragically, the most dangerous place for a person nowadays is in the average Baptist church, which have become cesspools of iniquity teaching wrong repentance and Lordship Salvation instead of a free grace Gospel.

And don't anyone dare try to defend these yardbirds by saying that there are no perfect churches. We're not talking about someone innocently falling short of perfection. We're talking about wicked pastors who are hard core rebels against THE TRUTH of God's Word. The Bible says in Hosea 4:6 that God's people were destroyed because they lacked knowledge. But continue reading and you'll see that they had deliberately REJECTED THE TRUTH, which damned them. **Hosea 4:6,**

" My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: *because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me*: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children." So, we see that there is a big difference between not being perfect, versus not wanting to be perfect. In the case of 99 % of pastors and churches today, they are complacent in mediocrity, error and worldliness and have no desire to better themselves in the Lord. They are at ease in Zion.

And beware of cartoon evangelist Jack Chick (1924-2016) and his [4]deadly Chick Tracts, which preach wrong repentance and a perverted view of God's simple plan of salvation. I see these toxic tracts polluting Baptist churches everywhere! Dear reader, there is nothing "simple" about telling a lost sinner that God won't give them eternal life unless they are first willing to turn away from their sinful bad habits. No such nonsense is taught in the inspired King James Bible. Wicked men added those words to God's Words (Proverbs 30:5-6). Bible repentance unto life is simply *a change of mind*

owning up to God that you are a guilty *sinner* (Romans 3:19-20), and Jesus is the only *Savior* (John 20:31). This is true repentance which facilitates (makes possible) believing the Gospel to be saved.

I love how Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) explains repentance...

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[5]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16)

Furthermore, shame on Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and Family Baptist Church in Pensacola for promoting the [6]damnable heresy of Ken Ham and Answers-In-Genesis. Right doctrine matters!!! *Ichabod* (the glory of the Lord has departed) is written over Family Baptist Church's doors. It matters how you treat other people, it really does. They sinfully treated me and Alice like garbage at Family Baptist Church, because they do not know the love of God. The Lord will avenge us, as He has solemnly promised in Romans 12:19-21. God will not be mocked. Truth matters. Modesty matters. People matter. People just want to be loved.

I was blinded by my love for the people of the church and their pastors for 45 months. I get attached quickly to people and things. I am not the bad guy in this story, they drew first blood. But what I couldn't see back then, but now only realize in hindsight, is that they wickedly held a grudge against me the entire time because of my website ministry. I never mentioned my websites once to them, but I didn't have to because everybody and their dog knows about my website ministry (to God be the glory).

Those ungodly pastors and their pathetic church members never fairly gave me a chance. Because the worldly pastor's wives all wear pants, they despised me from the very beginning, holding a strong grudge against me as a truth-telling fundamentalist Bible preacher. I didn't see it back then, blinded by my Christian desire to love, and hopefully be loved in return. I sincerely tried to just quietly fit into their church family and be a blessing to those around me, and I did that for 45 months. But they ruthlessly kicked me and Alice out of their damned social club, because the wimpy pastor and his horrible wife made an issue of my faithful preaching on social media (which is none of their business by the way) against women wearing pants in public, which I still firmly stand behind 100 %. I make no apologies for preaching THE TRUTH!

And just because they axed us like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day, doesn't change *the fact* that they are still guilty in the sight of almighty God of all the things I have addressed in this article, and much more. What they presently have is not a New Testament church, it is a stupid social club and fun center of fools following fools.

One main thing I have learned over the years is that neo-evangelicals shamefully couldn't care less about the details. They refuse to make a fuss over things that really matter! They aren't concerned about splitting hairs over right doctrine. They aren't concerned about the purity of the Holy Bible, nor the accuracy of the Gospel. The way women dress in public is not an issue in their camp. In their immature mindset, mentioning the names of false teachers is not

something they desire to do, lest it introduce a bad spirit into the church service. They couldn't be more wrong! Truth has and always will offend people who hate the truth!

To the Christian fundamentalist (which I humbly am), TRUTH MATTERS! But to the neo-evangelical, they're just playing church from Sunday to Sunday, going through the motions (Matthew 15:8). The reason why [7]church attendance in the United States is now at a historic low is because young people are smart enough to know that today's churches are [8]not what God intended for them to be. In a word, today's pathetic [9]churches are DEAD! Some people are calling this disturbing trend: "[10]The Great Falling Away."

When abusive pastors are quick to kick people out of a church (no one ever bothered to talk to me and Alice even once before throwing us out of Family Baptist Church in June of 2025), they are just proving to everyone how carnal, ungodly and phony they really are. A church is supposed to be one's family in the Lord! So what gives any pastor (or his belligerent abusive father) the God-given right to kick people out of their church family? Only religious cults like Mormonism and Jehovah's Witnesses kick people out of their group. Shame on them!

I won't be silent. I have much to say against today's abusive and incompetent church pastors. The way you treat people matters. It is tragic that most pastors today selectively decide who is relevant and who is not, just like Facebook wickedly decides whose comments are relevant and whose are not. That is what is done in communist North Korea! I cannot find one verse in the inspired Holy Bible that teaches to kick people out of a local church. How can you help people for Christ if you drive them out of their local church family?

And I want to say this too, just because you're not an officially voted-in member of a local church doesn't mean that you are nothing. I have attended numerous churches where I was mistreated and ignored like I didn't exist, merely because I hadn't been voted-in as a member. That is as demonic and evil as anything I can think of! Shame on Family Baptist Church for making it "hard to join the church" (their pastor's own words). They sadly function more like a cult than a church.

They shunned me for the 45 months that I attended their church. Not once did the pastor ever initiate a single conversation with me. No one in church leadership ever bothered to ask for my contact information. They just didn't give a damn! I speak this to their utter shame before the Lord. I am a member of whatever church I attend because I am a born again child of the King of kings and Lord of lords, Jesus Christ. No child of God should ever be made to feel ostracized, unwanted or second-rate because they haven't legally joined a local 501c3 organization. What the hell is wrong with pastors today?



1. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/family_baptist_church-the_truth.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/the-sword-of-lord-has-sadly-changed-for.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/08/beware-of-dangerous-chick-tracts.html
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F6V2dcmjJgU
7. https://nypost.com/2021/03/30/american-church-attendance-hits-historic-low-survey/
8. https://www.vpm.org/npr-news/npr-news/2024-01-24/the-great-dechurching-why-so-many-americans-are-leaving-their-churches
9. https://www.vpm.org/npr-news/npr-news/2024-01-24/the-great-dechurching-why-so-many-americans-are-leaving-their-churches
10. https://www.heritage.org/conservatism/report/the-great-falling-away-the-decline-religious-services-attendance-the-united
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhvMBOYJNX3GlLwNJ0xcJ67ryGzqq6W7L1CtsUwNrM2lIlk2sTwwfm31VUpLtaVgDsI7dXOENYTybPMSPdS-zaXYlR5Bs6jn556w_Y

6.7.38 The Gospel Teaches Forgiveness Of Sins, Not Turning From Sins (2025-07-30 15:00)

Luke 1:76-79, "And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; *To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins*, Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace."

Our text passage above speaks concerning John the Baptist, who went before to prepare the first coming of Jesus Christ. Sometimes Bible students misunderstand the ministry and baptism of John, thinking that he preached a different plan of salvation than Jesus or the Apostle Paul. Not so. There has always been only one plan of salvation, which is through faith in Christ. **Acts 10:43, "To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.**

" ALL of the Old Testament prophets preached salvation by grace through faith in the Messiah.

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) penned this helpful Bible commentary:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful. Please don't miss it! I have heard [1]Missionary David W. Cloud and other false teachers, attempt to portray Dr. Rice as a proponent of Lordship Salvation, saying he taught that people must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. That is simply not true about Dr. Rice! David Cloud even goes as far as to pitch Dr. John R. Rice against his successor Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). I explain this issue in the preceding hyperlink. Mr. Cloud claims that Curtis Hutson leaves off repentance, thus corrupting the Gospel. [2]Nothing could be further from the truth!!!

Silly phrases such as "repent of sins, confess your sins, turn from you sins, ask Jesus into your heart, follow Jesus and make Jesus Lord of your life"

cannot explain the Gospel because they are contrary TO the gospel.

The Gospel teaches forgiveness of sins, while they are teaching turning from sins. There is a big difference! The subject at hand is justification, and their gospel is clearly shown false by Scripture. Until they recognize that the Scripture teaches God justifies the ungodly by faith alone, they will never recognize the falsehood of their teaching!

The Gospel teaches repentance unto God (Acts 20:21), but they are teaching reformation from sins (i.e., a changed life)

. Jesus Christ came to save us from our sins, not demand that we commit to live a changed life in order to be saved.

Matthew 1:21, " And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for *he shall save his people from their sins*."

Please notice again our text passage from **Luke 1:77-78a, "*To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins*, Through the tender mercy of our God..."** You get saved by having your sins forgiven (remitted). This is something that only God can do! Even the wicked unsaved Pharisees understood this truth. **Mark**

2:7, "

Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?

" Dear reader, getting saved is a legal matter of justification of the sinner, not the believer's sanctification.

Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, understood this important truth well:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Once a man trusts in his own self righteousness, that's when religion, shame and condemnation spring forth (Mark 7:13). We do not get saved by our own righteousness, NOR do we live for God by our own righteousness. IT is the Holy Spirit who seals us (Ephesians 1:13-15), and works within us by faith alone in Christ crucified (Romans 4:4-5). **Mark 7:13, "*Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition*, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye."** The clichés: "repent of sins, confess your sins, turn away from you sin, be willing to turn from sin, ask Jesus into your heart, surrender all to Christ, follow Jesus and make Jesus the 'Lord' of your life," are all MANMADE TRADITION, not Scriptural. You may do all of these things and yet never be born-again. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

If it were necessary to give up a lifestyle of sinning to be saved, then God would owe us salvation. **Romans 4:4-5, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness." Ephesians 2:5, "**

Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)

" God doesn't owe anybody salvation!!! Salvation is by God's grace. We don't deserve it. ...

Grace is God giving us what we *don't* deserve.

Mercy is God not giving us what we *do* deserve.

The only difference between the words "works" and "grace" are the letters "

ne.

"

Either you believe that you must

"

DO

"

something to get to Heaven; or else you believe that is is already

"

DO*NE*,

"

paid for in full by Jesus Christ, Dear friend, you get saved simply by COMING TO CHRIST! You get saved simply by BELIEVING THAT JESUS DID IT FOR YOU!!!

Hebrews 4:10-11,

"*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his*.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

"

You get saved by just getting out of the way, and letting Jesus do all the saving. Just as God the Father rested from His creative labors for 6 days, and rested on the 7th day; even so must we cease from

"repenting of our sins, confessing our sins, turning away from our sin, being willing to turn from our sin, asking Jesus into our heart, surrendering all to Christ, following Jesus and making Jesus the 'Lord' of our life,"

and REST COMPLETELY in the finished work of Jesus Christ through Calvary's cross.

In other words, we get saved by ceasing from our own human efforts, and RESTING IN THE GOSPEL (i.e., the Good News of Jesus' *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection* from the dead - 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

You'll die and go to Hell if you're trusting your own goodness. It is done! Your sins have already been paid in full by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19). All you need to do is freely accept it by faith. Simply trust the GOOD NEWS and t

he great transaction will have taken place!!! Simply believe the Good News that Christ died, was buried and raised up from the dead FOR YOU dear friend. That is why the Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 3:2,**

"This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?*

” I love that! When you hear the Gospel preached, you simply BELIEVE it, and you are saved. It is that simple to be saved.

We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is why we read in **Matthew 6:33, “But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.” Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:”** You see, when you put your faith in Jesus as your personal Savior, God credits (imputes) His righteousness to you! God imputed our sins to Jesus on the cross! This is [3]The Imputed Righteousness Of God!!!

I want you to please notice something. Look at **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, *not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law*, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:”** Please don’t miss it! The Bible says,

“not having my own righteousness, WHICH IS OF THE LAW.” Dear reader, if you must repent and turn away from your sinful ways to receive God’s free gift of eternal life, then it cannot truly be a gift! How can it be free if you must give up your sinful bad habits to get it? Obviously it cannot.

I once saw a local bank that was offering a free toaster as a gift, but only if you open a new account to get it. Is that really a gift? No, it is not. It is a reward for opening a new account. The term “gift” is often misused by business and sadly, by preachers too. By every dictionary and Greek lexicon meaning you’ll find, the word gift means something given without compensation. A gift is something that you receive, not achieve or qualify for. A gift is a take proposition, not a give proposition. You simply receive a gift. **Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord. ”** We know that nothing in life is free. That is true concerning salvation as well.

Jesus paid for it! Therefore, nothing is asked or allowed of us to receive it!

When pastors, evangelists, missionaries, chaplains and Bible college professors require people to

“

repent and turn away from sin

”

to be saved, they are perverting the grace of God. Anytime you attack the grace of God, you are attacking the God of grace! I fully agree with the following preaching by Dr. Curtis Hutson:

> “But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him — ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ — Pastor Curtis Hutson, “[4]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same” (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

Amen and amen! It is of the utmost importance that we always keep justification entirely separate from sanctification, lest y

ou not be able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people:

> "Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship." —Everett F. Harrison, "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No"; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

Famous soulwinning Chicago pastor, D.L. Moody, rightly said:

> "When men are trying to patch up this old Adam-nature, trying to make themselves better, they are growing worse all the time. When men are trying to save themselves and work out their own salvation without God, they are all the time making themselves worse." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

Here again is a helpful quote from Dr. Curtis Hutson:

> "Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

That is exactly what Dr. John R. Rice said earlier in the quote I shared with you. There are many false prophets today; such as, [5]Ray Comfort (Living Waters ministry) and [6]Steve Pettit (incompetent executive president of Bob Jones University), who teach TWO STEPS to be saved. These ungodly men falsely teach that you must FIRST turn away from your sins, and then SECOND believe in Jesus. That is another gospel which cannot produce the new birth (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9).

What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."** When the Roman jailor asked Paul and Silas how to be saved, they simply told him to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! Paul and Silas didn't tell the man

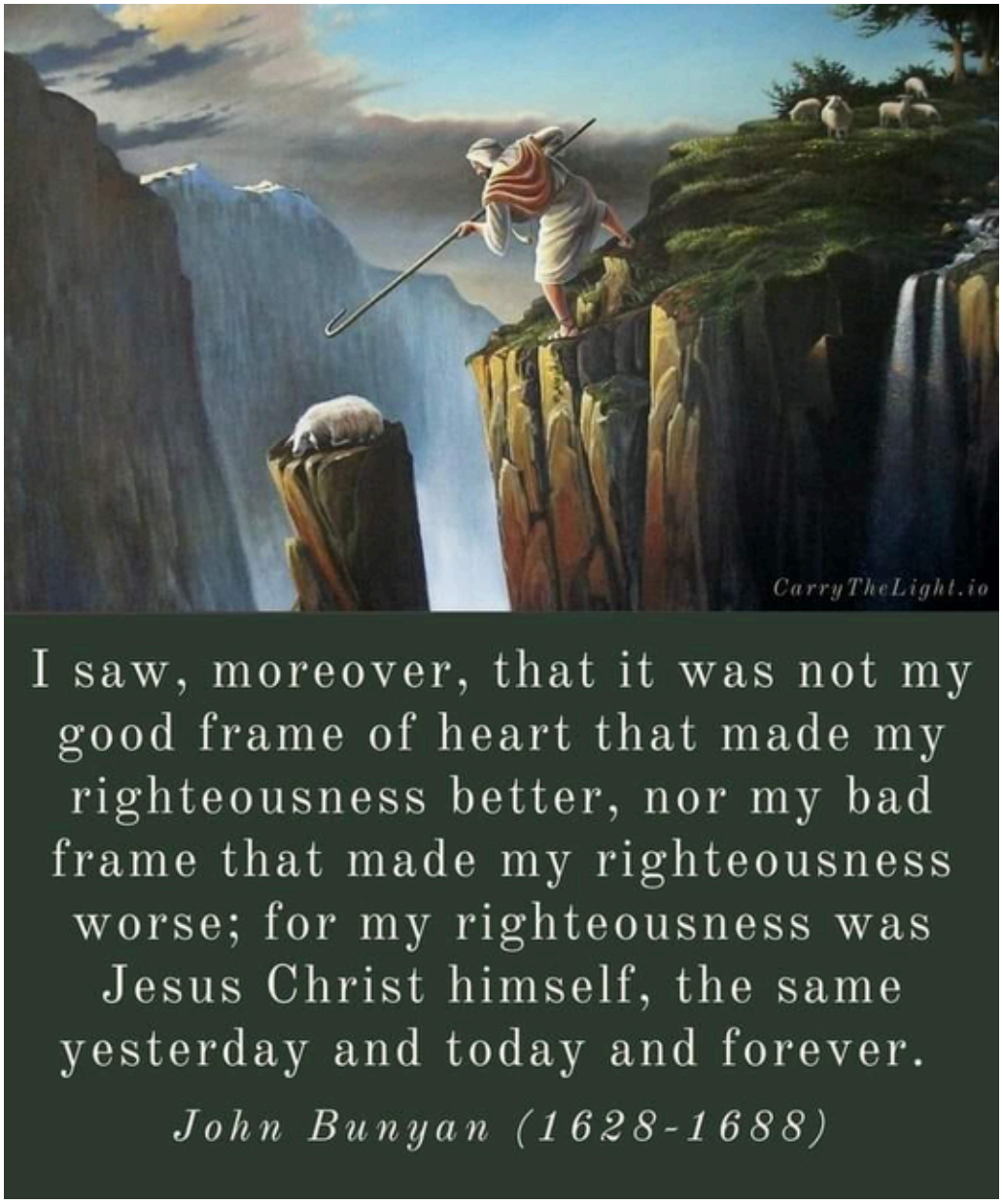

“I saw, moreover, that it was not my good frame of heart that made my righteousness better, nor my bad frame that made my righteousness worse; for my righteousness was Jesus Christ himself, the same yesterday and today and forever.” —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/imputation.htm
4. https://youtu.be/WF6tlivsWGE
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiL7Rl5evCSxU7AAzZ3rZCViUkE1wfzhaLQ6AuDS0hhrD93pi976A-gEuc2ZuY6e1f6a4xtDtIUB3AqNd9UIwKYCN5sjIkzpbjNFEG7CLje64E1

6.7.39 Ten Reasons Why "Turn From Sin" To Be Saved Is A Lie (2025-07-31 09:37)

Acts 16:27-33, “And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. “Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?* And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.”

Here are some reasons why “repent of your sin” to be saved is a lie of the Devil:

1. **Jesus came to pay for our sins with His blood through Calvary’s cross, not demand that we first reform (turn from our sins) as a prerequisite to be saved.**
2. **No one has ever turned away from their sins, because even the best Christian still sins (Romans 7:14-25).** The unbiblical idea that lesser sinners are somehow more righteous in God’s sight than greater sinners is utter heresy.
3. **If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?**
4. **The only thing that makes the most holy saint any more righteous than the vilest criminal upon the earth, is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that cleanses our sins away by faith alone.**
5. **The phrase "repent of sin" or "turn from sins" is nowhere found in the inspired King James Bible.** That phrase can be found in many of the Devil’s corrupt Bible versions [e.g., Mark 1:15 and Hebrews 6:1 in the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV)].
6. **The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.**
7. **Turning away from sinful ways would be a work.** Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.
8. **Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!**
9. **The [1]Greek noun for the English word "repent" is *metanoia*,** which means: "A change of mind." The Greek form of repent is *metanoeo*, which means: "to think differently." This word does not tell us what to change our mind about, which the Lord did on purpose. God intentionally chose to use an open-ended, all-inclusive word, so that a person must change their mind about whatever is hindering them from BELIEVING the Gospel to be saved.
10. **We are saved by believing, not by repenting.** This is clearly evidenced by the fact that God’s Gospel tract, which is the Gospel of John (John 20:31, never once mentions the word "repent." But we do find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times! That is simply because repentance is included in believing.

[2]

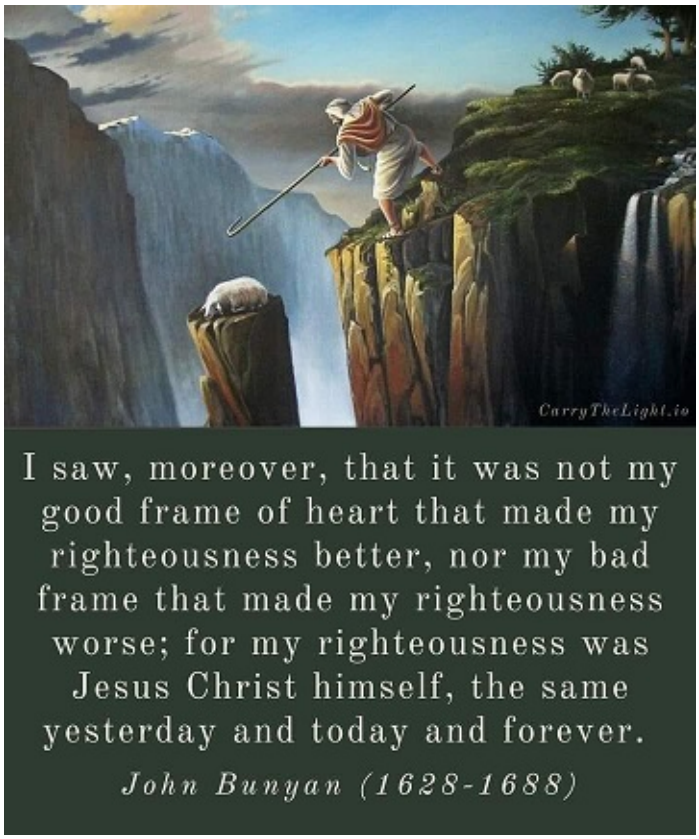

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjwj18zqzZ82_7ZWj2uVGu7vazXZddv4u_Wh0bHp1kt7ggDgQ7dC3odJjGIgZEa5wJKE_AJijkZQPSfzHHEHe2YCIwm2YmYfGFTnyl

---

6.8 August

6.8.1 Why Grace Can Save The Worst Man (2025-08-01 08:27)

[1]



by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold

I want to continue just a few thoughts from what I had this morning, even though I didn't know I didn't get a chance to do all of it this morning. But I want to help you to see something, and then I got a couple of questions I want to ask you.

I said this here microphone was the cross—before the cross, the law; after the cross, grace. Now you can't mix law and grace together. Under the law, you have two phrases that many people use today, saying this is what you must do. They don't seem to understand that when you say that, and do that, you're putting people under the law. When you tell a man that he has to turn from his sins, well that's what the law taught.

When you tell a person that you have to commit your life to Christ—remember under the law in Mark chapter 12 it talks about a scribe that came up to Jesus and says: "What is the great commandment of the law?" He said: "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart with all thy mind..." Well that's total Lordship Salvation! That's where God has to be total in control of every area of your life. Love him in every area of your life. That's law. So we know that the law cannot save a man, because a man can't turn from all of his sins, and that a man cannot make Christ the Lord and Master of all of his life. Though you want to try and experiment, and spend your whole life trying, it will not work.

So a man cannot save himself by his works, by the law. So when we trust Christ as our Savior, we are saved by grace. So this is based upon what we do; this is based upon what he did. Now should we trust in what we do to be saved, or should we trust in what He did to be saved? Which would be the best? Trust in what He did to be saved. This is Grace. He did it. On the law, we did it. So is a man saved by what he does? No. So his turning from sin, or making Christ the Lord and master of his life, in order to be saved, is not gonna work.

So what happens if a man trusts Christ as Savior and now he's saved, he has eternal life, and by grace, Christ paid for all of his sins, all of them? Now, how is he to live? The Bible says: "The just shall live by faith." So, as you have received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in Him. So if you receive Christ by faith in what He said, then you serve the Lord by faith in what he said.

Now if you take a person and say, "This is what you must do or you will lose your salvation," and "What you must do is you must turn from your sins and you must make Christ the Lord the Master of your life," what have you done? You have placed them back under

what?—under the law. So when you tell them, "You have to keep now the law in order to be saved, to stay saved, and if you don't God will take away your salvation that He gave to you by grace." Does that make sense? This was supposed to be free, without my works, without any of my performance in any way, shape or form; because if it's not eternal it's not worth anything.

When it came to works, the law. Remember [in the Old Testament system]—they sinned, sacrifice; sin, sacrifice; sin, sacrifice; sin, sacrifice; it was never over, you had to stay current. Under grace, we're saved because of what Christ did for us. One sacrifice for all sin, for all time, for every individual, and those who believe that, have His payment put to their account, so I have a sin—a payment—for all of my sins that I will ever commit. So I am saved by grace.

If now I must perform to keep my salvation, then it wasn't free. So now you say you must turn from sin and you must make Christ the Lord and Master, now you pull that person back here under law. This is what you must do. Now should I as a Christian should I depart from the works of iniquity? Yes! Should I allow the Lord to be the Lord and the master of my life? Yes, but I don't have to. Under the law, you have to!

So this is why you have preachers today telling you that, "Yes you're saved by grace, but you have to you must have a change life, and if the change life doesn't materialize in your Christian life, then it's a sign you either really weren't saved by grace at all—because if you were really saved you're not gonna want to go out here and do those bad things—so naturally there's gonna be a change in your life, and if there's no change there's no salvation." So now instead of looking at what Christ did, now you have to focus about what you are going to do, and there's no difference in teaching that, as it is to teach works for salvation. It's the same message.

We're to rest, the rest of my natural life I rest my whole case upon one thing—the work He did! When He went to that cross and He paid for my sins; therefore, I despise legalism, where people are trying to take the Christian and slide them back underneath the law, and as though the keeping of the law is gonna now prove that I'm saved; and if it doesn't and if I don't do it, that I can lose my salvation, because that's what it's teaching. And many people in their mind, if you never see that and never separate that, you can get mighty confused.

So we were under the law with a curse; now we're under grace. But if you try to put yourself back under the law, saying: "Now I must do all of these things or I'll lose my salvation," then you place yourself back under a curse, and you're not gonna be blessed. Remember the reason Christ came and the reason he died, is because God promised to Abraham before the law, He would justify the heathen through faith, and faith alone.

So that the law cannot annul that promise, because this law covenant was based upon us performing, and we failed, we broke, it we didn't keep it. This New Covenant that God made is based upon what He did and He says: "I will save you." Remember under the law, the law could not save the best of man. The best man, the best woman, whatever, the law can't save them; can't save even the best. Under grace it can save the worst! The law cannot save the best. Grace can save the worst. So therefore my life, and how I live, cannot touch my salvation. I am saved because of what Christ did on the cross for me. He gives me this free gift of eternal life because of grace, and this grace says that God will never cast me out. That means what I do or don't do cannot take it away from me. He will never lose me, for no reason.

If He won’t cast me out, and He’ll never lose me, then evidently my lifestyle; however, I live—good or bad or indifferent—cannot affect my salvation. If he that eats this bread; one bite of this bread and He [Jesus] is the Living Bread—He says: "You will never hunger. He didn’t say, "Well you’re gonna lose your salvation and have to eat again, and you get hungry because you lost your salvation. Once for all, when He talks about the water to the woman at the well (you drink the water that’s in this well, you will thirst again; but the water that I given to you, will spring up inside of you into everlasting life). In other words, and you’ll never thirst again. So that’s eternal security. This is what He promised. This is why this has nothing to do with the likes of the law. The law couldn’t do this, but grace can. So it can save the worst of sinners, and the law cannot save the best of men. So I would rather have grace any day.

Now just because I believe this, does that mean that I’m gonna go out and live a wicked life, because I believe in eternal security? That’s what a lot of people try to get me to believe. [They say]: "That doctrine that your teaching is just given people a license to sin!" I am NOT given anybody license to do anything! This was not my plan, it was not my design, this is the Gospel. Eternal security, and if you’re not eternally secure you are not secure! It means that you have it to where you cannot lose it! Otherwise, nobody would ever know for sure where they’re going when they die. And you won’t even know it when you die, if you’ll finally make it, because then you’ll have to wait until some Judge.

But I can save you a lot of time. I’m not the Judge, but I can tell you what He said. If you die without Christ, you’re lost. And if you die in Christ, you’re saved. And your works will not determine your destination. Your destination is determined—did you or did you not accept Jesus Christ as your Savior? So I wrote down a few questions. I did this when I was on that little boat we was on you over week. So I’m drinking some coffee and I’m sitting and I’m thinking, "I’m gonna write this question down." So I wrote it down: "Why does ’turn from sin’ produce more people living in sin?"

And it was mainly because of a person in India, who emailed me a letter ,of people that he knew that believed in Lordship Salvation, and he was one of them, that thought because he could not measure up, he could not keep this high standard of life, that he lost his salvation and people convinced him that he’d lost his salvation, and he was teaching in a Bible School, a Bible Institute, over in India, North India. So they sent him home to figure out what he was doing, because they couldn’t let him teach because he was all messed up. So he thought he’s gonna go to Hell, and because he’s going to Hell anyway, why not go ahead and do what I want to do and live however I want to live?

Because see, when you have to make Christ the Lord and the Master of your life, and if you’re honest with yourself, you know he isn’t. It doesn’t matter, you want Him to be, you desire it to be; but it’s just not reality, because no man can live up to this high standard, because you’re going to fail. You’re not always going to maintain that spirituality, that level; so therefore, it produces the frustration, the hopelessness, the despair. And when you tell a man that he has to turn from his sins to be saved and he knows the truth of it—he hasn’t turned from all of his sins. Well if I’m going to hell anyway, I might as well live like it!

But let me ask you a question: "Is Lordship Salvation, making Christ the ’Lord’ of your life—that means you’re gonna serve the Lord (e.g., "I promise to serve the Lord," "I commit my life to the Lord"). Well if that is true, would you say that making Christ the Lord of your life, or just believing by faith—which one is real easy-believism?

Now careful, I've often had people accused me—"Yankee you just have that easy-believism." Because I'm not requiring anybody to do anything! I say, "You don't have to keep the law, you don't have to go to church, you don't have to change your life, you don't have to stop anything, you're not the prominent... you can just trust Christ and then live like you please!" That's what you teach, that's that easy-believism!

Alright, and let's say that I said that and it's true. Alright, when it comes to Lordship Salvation, making Christ the Lord and the Master of your life, and committing your life to Christ. They're making it hard! And you've gotta promise to stop these bad things. Promise you're gonna do these good things. I'm really putting it out there, and man that's gonna be hard for you to be a Christian! Being the Christian is so hard because you've got to walk that straight narrow way! You've got to live it! Now that's supposedly the truth. Mine is the easy believism, but it's not mine. I didn't make this thing up. But in reality which would you think is really the easy-believism?

Turn in your Bible to the book of Matthew chapter 7. Matthew in Chapter 7. There's a simple little verse here. And in verse 13 he says, "Enter ye in at the strait gate, for wide is the gate and broad is the way that leadeth to destruction." So the straight gate, the narrow gate, is the one that leads to life; and then he says "many" there be which go in thereat, the broad gate, "many" that go into the broad gate. Verse 14, because strait is the gate, narrow, and narrow is the way which leadeth unto life, "few" there be that find it. Now out of these two messages, one is narrow and the other one is broad; more people go through the broad, fewer people go through the narrow. Well which one would be the easiest? The broad or the narrow?

Now if you're talking to people, and think of how many churches there are, and how many preachers are, are and the message they have' and a lot of preachers are teaching works for salvation—you got to turn from sin, make Christ the Lord of your life, change your life, commit—all these things in order to be saved—why is it that more people believe that kind of a message, then the message that says: "It's free, you have to do anything, it's just by grace?" If the salvation by grace message is so "easy," why don't more people believe it? Which one must appeal to the flesh, if you have a part, if you have to do something? That appeals to the flesh. I get to do something! That would be easier for people to accept, because in your mind you think bad people ought to go to Hell (and you know it), and the good people ought to go to Heaven. So that's the way it ought to be! That's easy to believe, evidently, because more people believe that. But the truth is, it's free. It's harder for people to believe it's free, than you have to do something, wouldn't you think? So who is the one who's really guilty of easy-believism? Us or them?

I don't mind people accusing me of being a person who teaches easy-believism, because I believe that it's easy when you really understand it, and you really get it. When you really see the Gospel, understand that it's a gift, and the reason why you have to be perfect to go to Heaven and you're works could never do it, when then they really see it, it's easy for people to trust the Lord. This is why we try to emphasize so much the clarity of the Gospel, because the clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for people to believe; but if you add works to the Gospel it's hard for them to believe. But that's what most people would believe, you've got to do something.

So I guess you would come down to—which is really the easiest: Grace or works? I don't know if I figured it all out, but I do believe that we're responsible to God to teach the truth—and the Bible says it is the gift of God not of works. Isn't that what it says? So regardless of where

people come from, and what they want to hear, and what's more pleasing to them—and isn't it amazing how many churches can be packed to the gills and the preacher is preaching a false message, or a "by works" message, by which you have to do something—and the churches that are clear on the Gospel sometimes struggle to keep the doors open. Have you noticed it? Because, which is the easiest?

You see, if we really believe this then, we know that we have a responsibility to win more people to Christ. But if we believe you have to do the other, then there's a thousand churches out there already preaching that! You're already preaching that; but few are telling the true Gospel of how to really know you have eternal life, and go to Heaven. There's the more pressure. If I was the Devil, I'd let them alone; but buddy, I would work on churches like this one. I would do whatever it takes to stop the Gospel coming out of this church! Because we're reaching a lot of people, even though we're a few in number, we reach a lot of people. But remember it's a battle, it's a warfare, it's not easy.

Another question. I wrote down: "Since we are saved by faith, is it faith in what we do, or what Christ did?" If we're saved by faith, is it faith in what we do under the law, or is it faith in what Christ did under grace? Which way is it? This is the message you were supposed to preach. Therefore, we don't try to take people and put them under the law and say, "You must perform." That's law! That's works! It won't work! You're saved by grace alone. Is it faith in my works that I must yet perform, or trust in the work that Christ has already performed? We said, "You're saved by faith." Okay, faith in what? Faith in the work that I must yet perform, or faith in the work Christ has already performed? If I'm saved by my faith in what Christ has performed, it's a done deal; if it depends upon the works that I must perform, it ain't over yet.

That's why [according to Lordship Salvation] you can't know for sure where you're going when you die. This is why we always ask the question: "Do you know where you're going when you die?" And I had a lady tell me the other day, she said: "Oh yes, I'm going to Heaven when I die!" I walked out walked over there to check the mail, and there was a lady at the door. Young lady, the door was locked. And I said, "Are you trying to break into the church?" She turned around and said, "No no no." I said, "What can I do for you?" She says, "I just want to know if you need some people to clean your church." I says, "No, we got all the cleaners we need."

So she came over and she had some literature. And she said, "Can I leave this with you?" I said, "I'll take yours if you'll take mine." So I pulled out my little blue track and I said, "This is my picture on the front." She laughed. I don't know why everybody laughs at my picture, it's not that bad...lol. It's not that bad and so I says, "Can I ask you a question?" She said, "Yeah." I says, "Where you gonna go and die." She says, "I'm going to Heaven." I said, "Are you sure?" She says, "Positive. Positive!" I says, "Is there anything you could do in the future that could keep you from going?" She said, "Well, of course!" She's positive! Can you do anything in the future to keep you from going? Well of course!

Now, what is she depending on to get her to Heaven? Her works! Do you think that's what she believes? She doesn't believe that you're saved by your work, she believes you're saved by grace. But [she thinks], I could do something and lose my salvation. And they don't see it. They just don't see it. And so when I explained it to her, she says, "I ever never heard it like that before." I says, "It's okay, most people haven't." I says, "Once you trust Christ as Savior, He put that payment He made to your account, and you get to go to Heaven on what He did. It's not what you do! I says, "You have never lived good enough, and never will,

to deserve to go to Heaven. God says for by grace are you saved through faith, that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast."

This is why me and Hank loved the Gospel, the clarity of the Gospel. I hadn't heard him for about 20 years. I'd come down here and I'd speak, but I didn't get a hear Hank. But I knew where Hank stood, and he had a reputation. Hank was good. He was clear on the Gospel. Hank was a soulwinner. But that's what, when you see it, and you really understand it, you harp on it. If there's anything that we call a "hobbyhorse," this is our hobbyhorse. But what a horse to ride! Because we know that there's so many people that's never understood.

Did you realize that after the service this morning we had one boy trust the Lord, but also we had somebody from Kentucky, that said that they would trust Christ as Savior this morning. And one before that was somebody in Tampa. But they come from a little bit of here and there, you know, no for sure, and there could be a lot of people trust Lord then we have no clue who they are. I had one guy I talked to him the other day and he says, he says, "I like Calvary." I said, "Well great, I'm glad." I says, "Are you talking about Calvary Community Church?" He says, "No, it's over in Clearwater some place, at Calvary." I don't know what Church, I've never been over there, so I don't know what he's talking about. He said, "But there's another Calvary somewhere."

I said, "Do you know where you going when you die." He said, "Yes!" I says, "Is there anything you can do to keep it from going to Heaven?" He says, "Yes!" Does he really know where he's going when he dies? No, he doesn't know where he's going when he dies. 'Cuz he ain't dead yet. He's thinking, "Well if I died today." And they don't understand that they're really not trusting Christ to take them to Heaven. Does it matter? Does this matter? This is Heaven and Hell! If Christ is not your Savior, you're not going to Heaven. And it means that you must trust Him, and Him alone as your only hope of going to Heaven.

If you have not yet lived a perfect life, what makes you believe you will today, or tomorrow, or the next day, you never will. So there's many people who just not clear on the Gospel. You know there's power in this Gospel message, most people just don't know how to present it. And the reason we keep doing the same thing over and over, and over and over, again is because you learn it that way. You'll learn it. Next thing you know you'll be out someplace, and you'll be talking and you'll say it word for word, like you've heard, because it's ingrained in your brain. So it is important.

I love the Gospel because there's not another message like it. And the works does not work. Salvation by grace and grace alone. So you and I that are saved by grace, and we know that, we know that when Christ died he paid for all of our sins. There's no sin to condemn me. I can never be condemned in the future. Because you see, His death became my death, and His death means that I have fulfilled the demands of the law. The wages of sin is death and I died. The law cannot touch a dead man. I am dead to the law, so the law can never condemn me, because I will never have a sin that needs to be paid. Christ paid it all. That's the best news all the world.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEi4WTxUU71FQVmY1yIhxPcO1vEtFqGwvijt5JnecFbYIhMkZxEspf1LN7a5UifvhVMpAX4Ne2hv0ksJkx-pcBif6gY2ORVT0NysowXBF3Ed7CLK

6.8.2 I Love Cold Refreshing Mineral Water (2025-08-03 08:29)

Luke 16:19-26, “

There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man’s table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham’s bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

And he cried and said, Father Abraham, *have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame*. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.”

[1] 

I Absolutely Love Cold Refreshing Mineral Water!

If you’ve ever drank distilled water from a grocery store, then you know how empty and lacking of flavor it is. Drinking distilled water ironically produces a dry aftertaste sensation, which I don’t enjoy. But mineral water is so delicious and satisfying, because it contains important micronutrients which the body craves and requires to stay healthy.

I almost never drink tap water, simply because it contains many toxins and impurities; such, as fluoride, chlorine and literal rusted metal from the pipes underground. I absolutely love Dasani mineral water, which I buy is large quantities from local gas stations and Walmart. I can buy a large case of 18 bottles for about $5. When I lived on Guam that would have cost $20. I make sure never to run low on mineral water. I drink on average about 6 16.9 ounce bottles each day, kept nice and cold in my refrigerator. THANK YOU God for water, and for a healthy body to enjoy water.

One of the most horrifying thought s which has ever entered into my mind, is the sad realization that billions of human beings are burning in the fires of Hell this moments, unable to drink even one drop of water, suffering in the torments of Hell forever. It saddens me. I know they made

their own choices, but they are still people, for which Jesus died on Calvary's cross. Oh how the Devil is a beautiful liar!

Matthew 10:28, " And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell." This is a remarkable passage of Scripture, because it confirms that not only will a damned person's SOUL be cast into Hell, but also some form of BODY. In order for the formerly rich man, who died in his sleep and awoke in the fires and torments of Hell (Greek: Hades), to request a drop of water to quench his thirst, then he logically must have had a BODY. Thirst for literal water is something that only a physical body can need. Most people only think of eternal punishment in terms of the SOUL going to Hell, but Jesus plainly warned that both the SOUL and BODY will be cast into the Lake of Fire forever!

> "I saw, moreover, that it was not my good frame of heart that made my righteousness better, nor my bad frame that made my righteousness worse; for my righteousness was Jesus Christ himself, the same yesterday and today and forever." —Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Dear friend, I promise you that one of the worst things about Hell will be the lack of water! I would get saved, if for no other reason, than just to know that I'll be able to drink of the water of life in Heaven. **Revelation 22:1, "**

And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

" Boy that sounds refreshing doesn't it? Cool, clear, refreshing water! In fact, I'm taking a break right after typing this sentence to go drink some COOL FRESHING WATER. Here I go...

Okay, I'm back. Dear friend, we take SO MUCH for granted in this life.

I drink nothing now except Dasani mineral water. I buy cases at Walmart. I thank God for water! Every time that I enjoy drinking cold refreshing water, I am reminded of the suffering once rich man in Hell in Luke 16:19-21, who now is so poor that He cannot even have a single drop of water to quench his dying thirst. Dear friend, that unfortunate man is still suffering in the torments of Hell this very minute! Think about that. It has already been thousands of years, but his suffering continues, and will continue for ever and ever!

Listen dear reader, God is not playing games with you! I often refer to my blog readers as "dear" because you are dear to me. I care about people. I truly do care, which is why I work day and night on my website ministry. It is now 10:53 pm. God knows I am trying to do my best, by His strength. I am far from perfect. The Lord has been convicting me for the past week about something that happened at Walmart recently.

A black man from the street came into Walmart begging people for me. He looked desperate and asked me for some money but I immediately said, "No." There are people begging for money everywhere in Pensacola, by the hundreds, black and white alike. My neck was hurting bad that day from stenosis and radiculitis (from an old neck injury). As I left Walmart to go to my car, he waited for me in the parking lot and approached me again. I got scared, backed around my cart, and exclaimed: "What the f #ck!" He just looked at me and left. What creeped me out is that he approached me twice. I felt completely justified by my reaction.

But I then later realized that he had seen my hat which says "Jesus" and "John 3:16."

I was wearing a sweatshirt that day which read on the chest: "Stedfast in the faith." He likely figured that if anyone was going to help him out, it would be a person of Christian faith. I felt so

bad. Why didn't I witness to that man? What an opportunity I missed that day. I overreacted in fear and anger, tired of people begging

for money all the time everywhere I go. But the Lord has been convicting me, that:

"There

but for the grace of God go I.

" I know I can do better. Hell is real. I don't have to give them a lot of money, but I can witness to them and hand them $5 at least. That is much better than how I poorly responded as a Christian.

Many of these people are addicted to drugs, I know. I really need to find a better place to live, I know. But until that times comes, I choose to love the unloving and share the Gospel with them. I want to love everyone as Jesus would have loved them if He were here. You know, the Bible does in fact call us **" AMBASSADORS FOR CHRIST**

" to this lost and sinful world. Did you know that dear reader? **2nd Corinthians 5:20, "Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God."** Literally, Jesus has appointed us to represent Him in His stead while He is away in Heaven. What a great responsibility and privilege!

Matthew 5:14, " Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid."

In **Romans 8:32** we read, **"He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also *freely give us all things*? "** I love that Bible verse! Our dear heavenly Father promises to FREELY GIVE US ALL THINGS in eternity. In our rotten American society, nothing is free today. NOTHING! Just to drive to Pensacola Beach costs me a $1 toll each time, plus taxes and fees. Just to take my own money out of the bank at any ATM costs me between $2.50 to $5.00. Many news websites (e.g., New York Times, Washington Times, et cetera) won't allow you to view their website unless you pay money to subscribe. Forget that! I'll just go read the news elsewhere. Their writers aren't that good!

Many local churches are charging 5 $ for Wednesday night dinner at Bible study, which costs them about 50 cents worth of food. Where is that money going? Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College shamefully charges $10 to learn how to be a better witness for Christ. Everybody has their hands out for money these days. Thankfully, **Romans 8:32** promises that God will **"FREELY GIVE US ALL THINGS**

" in Heaven, to those who love Him (i.e., every redeemed child of God). I don't know how our rewards figure into that. I mean, Jesus told us to lay up for ourselves treasures in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20). So if God freely give all things to every believer, then why would we labor to earn rewards in Heaven. My thinking is that God will give all things necessary to be content in Heaven to every believer, but there will be special rewards for those who labored diligently for the cause of Jesus Christ and the Gospel.

What a day that will be! There won't be any property taxes in Heaven. Amen. There won't be any federal, state nor local taxes in Heaven. Hallelujah

!

My friend, God loves and cares about you so much, but there are laws and rules which cannot be violated. A lot of people fail to understand this fact. For example: God loves you, but if you climb up and jump off a tall building, you are going to have a really bad day! You are either

going to die, or wish you had. The law of gravity cannot be broken. We live in a world of all sorts of laws! There is the law of physics, and the laws of thermodynamics, and the law of God.

John 10:35-36, " If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and *the scripture cannot be broken;* Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?"

God doesn't allow unbelievers to go to Hell forever because He hates them or doesn't love them, quite the contrary, God does love them very much. God sent His only begotten Son into the world to die for **"**

THE WORLD

" (John 3:16). Christ gave Himself as a ransom **"**

FOR ALL

" (1st Timothy 2:6).

1st John 2:2, "

And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for *the sins of the whole world*.

" Jesus Christ died on the cross for all mankind. Anybody who says differently is contradicting the plain teaching of the Scriptures.

The reason why God allows unbelievers (i.e., the wicked) to perish into the fires of Hell forever, is simply because THE SCRIPTURE CANNOT BE BROKEN. There must be justice! Sin is a crime against God, and all sin must be paid for. God would be unjust and unfair if He let some people slide for their offenses, but punished others. That is what wicked men do, succumbing to favoritism, nepotism (favoritism toward family and close friends) and other injustices. Justice is a law of the universe. The statue of Lady Liberty is blindfolded, because justice is supposed to be blind (unbiased). Sadly, justice in human courts is often partial and corrupt, influenced by brides and political power, amounting to "

JUST US

" instead of true justice. But God sees and will reckon ALL injustices in eternity, guaranteed (Hebrews 4:13). You have God's promise of it (Ecclesiastes 5:8; 12:13-14; Romans 12:19-21; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Romans 14:10-12).

If you are a born-again believer, REJOICE that your name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20). We have so much to be thankful for. Just something as simple as cold refreshing water nearly everyone takes for granted. Did you know that most people around the world do not have a pure and clean source of drinking water? In Africa they people who drink from the rivers are drinking water with animal and human excrement in it. There is a limited amount of fresh water in the world. I once visited Long Beach, California for a wedding around 1992. I visited the ocean, which I had never seen before. I met a man who was fishing, telling him that I was from Chicago. I'll never forget that he said he wished he could fish in fresh water. I realized something that day—for me, seeing the ocean for the first time, and testing its saltiness, was amazing to me; but for him that was just another normal day, and for him it would have been an amazing thing to visit back where I came from. So we all have incomplete lives on earth.

I've been drinking cold refreshing mineral water all during writing this blog article. I'm on my third bottle! Good stuff!!! The man who went to Hell in Luke 16:19-31 was rich while on earth, yet because he chose to reject the Word of God, dying in his sins without Christ, he became poor in Hell, unable to even get a drop of water. **2nd Corinthians 8:9, " For ye know the grace**

of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich." Dear friend, Jesus was also once rich in Heaven, but He chose to become poor, being beaten and crucified on a cross on earth to pay for our crimes against God. We are all guilty sinners for breaking God's law (Romans 3:19-20). God gave us His law to show us how sinful we are compared to Him, and why we need the Messiah (Galatians 3:24-26). The LAW shows us our need for salvation, and CHRIST provides that need through His sacrifice on Calvary's cross.

I have been made RICH because Jesus became POOR for me. You can have that too friend, if you haven't already received God's free gift of eternal life. Simply come to God as a guilty sinner, and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins. Jesus DIED, was BURIED and three days later He bodily RESURRECTED from the dead for the justification of your faith (i.e., so your faith wouldn't be in vain). These three facts comprise THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), by which we are saved if we BELIEVE those facts (Romans 1:16). The choice is yours alone to make dear reader. I don't know about you friend, but I want to be drinking icy cold refreshing water in Heaven.

Revelation 22:1, "

And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

"

I'll close with this true sad story. I lived on the island of Guam for 17 years. Each year a couple dozen people, locals and tourists alike, drown at sea. I remember reading a sad story one day in the news, about a married couple from Kansas City, Missouri if I recall right. They were married for about 25 years I think the story said. They decided to go snorkeling on the east side of Guam, where the waters can get pretty rough at times. The ocean depth drops off quickly as you leave Guam, descending thousands of feet almost immediately. This causes severe sudden currents at times in the water, pulling the victim into the vast ocean.

Well, as fate would have it that day, as the couple were holding hands and swimming she was pulled under and away by a dangerous undercurrent, but her husband broken free. He survived, but rescuers later recovered her lifeless body from the sea. They came together to Guam, but he flew back to Kansas a widower. For that reason I stayed out of the ocean on Guam. I swam in it a few times in the early years, even went scuba-diving 35 feet down at the Piti Bombhole (literally holes in the ocean floor from World War II bombs), and waded in the shallow water here and there in later years, but I didn't go out by the dangerous reef anymore (after I was knocked back by a wave and cut my hand open on the jagged sharp reef stone). The ocean's tremendous water pressure literally carves the reef into jagged razor sharp rocks.

I don't know if that woman who drowned was saved or not. The important question right now friend is, are YOU saved. If you don't know 100 %, beyond any shadow of a doubt that you are going to Heaven when you die, you sure can know! If you have any Bible questions, please email me at the address at the top right of this blog page. I love helping people for Christ! Below you will find a wonderful Gospel tract by Pastor Harry Ironside, which I encourage you to read if you want to know more about getting saved. God bless and kindest regards.

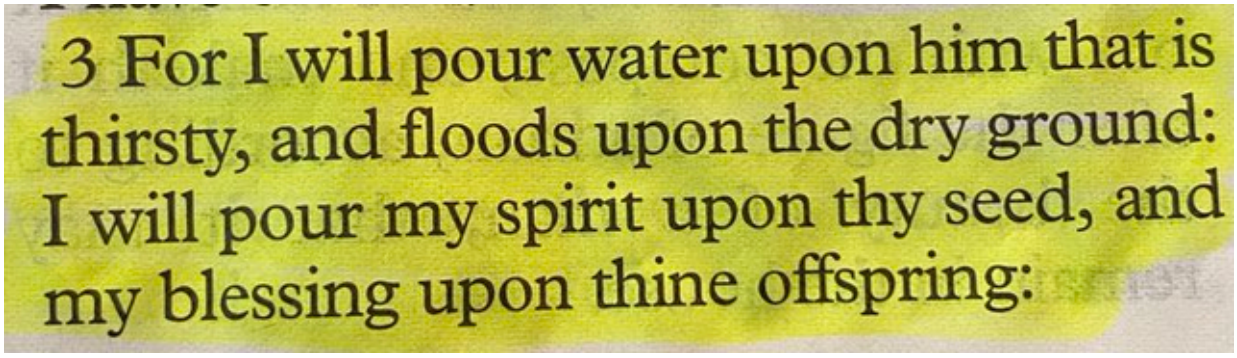

[3]



[4]What Is The Gospel?
(a wonderful Gospel tract by Pastor Harry Ironside,1876-1951)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhbBk2u-8Svq6oSeFPIauK3ugBKcbBy7kpuG8tyX1wwvOh1JHzyWU3WDiRcuxb1yrPV-nmbmhrDy8RsCqunHyeqpXvuI6QCuMO2YsjmpOgXAdh9
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgWegHmWqNOIDRmFJKWcdTgyKA3s5ajnkheZwLR3iAupTABquEOni8Sub7EWk8wApBKT16dqRRTaJwOleilUk23kLoIL5j52VaB4FdSDnM9vErv
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgwfpkOnpKiWXM5MSftN3RtJM3Z8u6UABl8FHypzl9NKfdviN5vSTNWPZKZEzUv_P2qSlmlQ8SJa1TBWrLZ1gL6ey2MqYmOegfCGLXVSORtW2hP
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm

6.8.3 God Is Not “Old School” For Commanding Women Not To Wear Pants (2025-08-03 16:37)

Jeremiah 6:16, “Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, *and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein*, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.”

1st Timothy 2:9-10, “

In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.”

When I lived on the island of Guam, I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church located in the village of Maite for one year, between 2013 and 2014. Their incompetent senior pastor was Marty Herron, a dangerous false prophet who preaches the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation.

One evening at a church event, I was having a conversation with Pastor Herron and a church member outside the church. The three of us talked about various topics. At one point in our conversation, I made mention that the Bible forbids women to wear pants in public. Pastor Herron (being the neo-evangelical compromiser that he is) looked at the other man and felt compelled to blurt out the shameful words (about me): “He’s old school.” That was one of the worst things any pastor has ever said about me.

Dear reader, I am not “

old school,

”

I am morally and biblically right! Marriage is not just the old fashioned way, it is first and foremost the right way! The biblical command that women ought not wear immodest pants in public is simply the truth. God has not changed since 125 years ago, when in the United States you couldn’t find a women wearing pants in society. In the year 1900 only harlots wore pants in public. It is mankind that has changed, but God has not changed (Malachi 3:6). **Hebrews 13:8, “**

Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

”

I am sick and tired of henpecked husbands (especially shameful pastors), who are afraid to go against their feminist minded wives who demand to wear their pants. I recently had an unpleasant conversation with Pastor Brad Moffett in April of 2025, in his office at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. Brad is a young fella who has no business being the pastor of any church, for numerous reasons. One main reason is that he is an ungodly neo-evangelical compromiser. He is wrong on Bible repentance and God’s simple plan of salvation, which makes Family Baptist Church a cult instead of a genuine New Testament church. I speak this to their utter shame. Woe unto false prophets.

Another reason why Brad Moffett is unqualified to lead a church is because of his low moral standards. He actually challenged me to produce a Bible verse that says women shouldn’t wear pants in public. **1st Timothy 2:9-10, “**

In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works." Only a willfully blind person (especially a pastor who spiritually should know better) would dare claim that

"

modest apparel

"

in 1st Timothy 2:9 allows for women to wear men's clothing (pants) in public.

Pastor Brad dismissed Deuteronomy 22:5 (which forbids women to wear men's clothing) as a mere ceremonial law that is no longer applicable today. What a fool! Dear reader, God's prohibition for women to wear men's clothing, and for men not to wear women's clothing, is a moral law, not ceremonial. **Deuteronomy 22:5,**

"

The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

" Only an incompetent Baptist pastor would sinfully deny the Scriptural command for women not to wear pants. It is just as wrong for females to wear men's clothing, as it is for cross-dressing males to wear female clothing. It is confusion and an abomination unto the Lord God almighty!!!

I take a lot of criticism and heat from angry females and their henpecked husbands or boyfriends because of my biblical preaching against women wearing immodest pants in public. [1]Pastor Brad Moffett is very wrong about modesty! We've got the wrong people leading the churches nowadays. Instead of doing things God's way, they are doing things their OWN WAY.

The Family Baptist Church in Pensacola is spiritually dead, a cesspool of iniquity. There is no regularly scheduled soulwinning. There is no preaching against sin There is no contending for the Christian faith, nor exposing false prophets by name. Tragically, the opposite is true, the pastor and his verbally abusive fool for a father (Bobby Moffett) promote numerous damnable false teachers; which include: Billy and Franklin Graham, John Calvin, John Piper, Ken Ham, Jeff Redlin and Pensacola Christian College. All of these fake Christian pastors and institutions preach *another gospel* that requires turning from your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. No such teaching is found in the inspired King James Bible.

Dear reader, it is a sin for women to wear immodest attire in public. The only place that a woman should ever wear a pair of pants is in the privacy of her own bedroom for only her husband to see her buttocks and thighs. I and my wife Alice went to a Family Baptist Church picnic on Memorial Day in 2025. When we arrived the first thing we noticed was that the pastor's wife was shamefully wearing sexy pants. We didn't condemn her. We didn't say anything to her about it because it's none of our business. We are horrible sinners just as much as everyone else.

That being said, the pastor's wife ignored Alice when she said "

hello

"

twice. My wife was wearing a full length dress at the picnic, which is all she wears in public. I kindly greeted the pastor's wife and she kindly smiled. But the fact that she was wearing pants created an atmosphere of tension which was obvious.

About 45 minutes later, me and Alice sat down at a picnic table to eat with a group of children. The pastor's wife came up right in front of us and said to one of the young girls,

"I like your shorts!" At a minimum, her comment was inconsiderate and rude toward me and Alice. At worst, she did it deliberately and is in big trouble with the Lord. The pastor's wife fully knows that I am a fundamentalist Baptist preacher, and she and her husband (the pastor) are fully aware of my hard Bible preaching against women wearing pants on my website ministry. It was one month earlier that her husband interrogated me (Alice was present) in his office about my preaching against women wearing pants. Pastor Brad even had several dozen pages of my ministry websites printed in a stack on his desk. There's no way that his wife just innocently complimented a 12 year old girls' immodest shorts in our faces at the church picnic. In so doing, she mocked God's command for women to wear "

modest apparel.

"

The sad truth is that [2]the evils of feminism (demonism) has corrupted American women, and that includes 99 % of women who attend church. Most churchgoing women (I hesitate to call most of them Christians who trust in Lordship Salvation), don't even realize how infected they become because of feminism in American mainstream culture. Feminism is evil! Feminism is female rebellion against God-ordained masculine authority in the marriage, home and church. Like it or not ladies, God has put men in charge of the marriage, home, church and society. That doesn't diminish the important role of women in their respective areas of influence, it just means that God wants the men to lead, not the women.

It is sinfully wrong for women to wear pants in public on multiple levels. One of the most obvious is that when women wear sexy pants, it makes it much harder for men to think and live right. I was sickened when Pastor Brad Moffett literally defended his wife's pants by claiming that a man who walks in the Holy Spirit won't be tempted to walk in the flesh. So according to Brad it shouldn't matter if women wear sexy attire in public, because a Spirit-filled man won't have a problem with lusting. What a darn fool for a Baptist pastor to say such a calloused, insensitive, ridiculous, blatantly false and wicked thing!

Ask any normal, honest, red-blooded, healthy man who is not a homosexual what he thinks about women wearing pants, and he will tell you the truth that the last thing on his mind will be singing "

Amazing Grace.

" When I saw my pastor's attractive young wife wearing sexy pants at the church picnic in May of 2025, I assure you that my first thought wasn't John 3:16! When women dress immodestly it makes it more difficult for men to think right.

Pastor Brad couldn't be further from the truth in this matter of modesty. Kindly said, his wife should be woefully ashamed of her sexy snug pants; and her ungodly henpecked husband (the pastor) should fall on his face before God and beg for forgiveness, and for God to give him a a new heart in this matter of modesty. **Psalms 51:10, "Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.**

" Let's ask King David in the Old Testament about being tempted because a woman wasn't dressed properly, who saw his neighbour's wife Bathsheba bathing naked upon her rooftop, which led to adultery and murder.

One of the greatest evils in the United States today is INDIFFERENCE concerning sin! Due to the evil influence of Hollywood and the [3]Satanic controlled entertainment industry, sin

is no longer exceedingly sinful. Contrariwise, sin has become acceptable and we've all been desensitized toward sin as Americans...

> 1st Peter 2:11-12, "Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;
>
> Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.
>
> "

This is why so few people care anymore. Everywhere we turn these days, people just don't care. They don't care about doing their job right. They don't care about their customers. Doctors don't care about their patients. I haven't been able to obtain enough pain medications since 2021 since I loved to Florida from Guam, and my doctor doesn't care. If I knew where else to go, I would. The federal government has scared doctors to prescribe pain drugs anymore. They won't prescribe over 90 MME (morphine milligram equivalents) which is the absolute bare minimum and simply not enough for patients like me. The CDC compares all pain drugs to morphine. I need at least 150 MME daily to cope, but can only get 90 MME. I am suffering terribly 24/7. It's just not enough medicine! So, I just have to take what pain medications I can thankfully get, and say praise the Lord anyhow! What a blessed day that will be when God will take away our physical and emotional pain forever (Philippians 3:21; Revelation 21:4)

. I digress.

Dear reader, the issue of modesty is critically important. I cringe when I read foolish comments on social media by professed Christians who claim that we ought not make a fuss over non-essential issues in the churches. They say that we should only focus on spreading the Gospel, but not worry about the way women dress, drinking booze, abortion, casino gambling, feminism, using tobacco or other things that do not affect salvation. They are woefully wrong! Although it is true that these things do not affect God's free gift of eternal life (to those who trust in His only begotten Son Jesus), that doesn't mean we should ignore or abandon them.

I will go to seed over this matter of women not wearing pants, halter tops, cleavage showing blouses, Spandex, bikinis, miniskirts and other sinful revealing immodest attire. God plainly commands all women to dress in MODEST APPAREL (1st Timothy 2:9). It doesn't take a rocket scientist or a theologian to figure out what it means to be "

modest.

"

Marty Herron is a disgrace as a pastor for calling me

"old school"

concerning my biblical ministry stand against women wearing pants in public. SHAME on Mr. Herron for pulling on the same rope as the Devil! Woe unto Marty when he answers to God in eternity, for mocking my truthful righteous Bible preaching about modesty. When Pastor Herron called me

"old school,"

he also insulted God and called Him

"old school."

You better believe I’m

“old school”

if being old school means upholding high moral standards and decency! There’s nothing more shameful than to see a church full of worldly women all wearing immodest pants and men’s clothing. Call me what you will, I just think that Christian women should conceal, not reveal. If it’s not for sake ladies, then don’t advertise it! By the way, God is on my side in this matter.

There is an entire lifestyle that is synonymous with women wearing full length dresses, culottes and skirts well below the knee. Do you think most women who have abortions, who got pregnant out of wedlock, wear pants or dresses? You already know the obvious answer. Woe unto pastor’s wives and daughters who wear pants! The one woman in any local church who should set the highest moral standard is the pastor’s wife. SHAME!

SHAME on pastor’s wives who wear pants in public. Those wicked women know that it is wrong for ladies to wear pants, which is why me and Alice were interrogated by Pastor Brad Moffett on April 30th, 2025 in his church office. He made a big fuss over my website ministry, targeting my preaching against women wearing pants. The reason was blatantly obvious, because both his wife and mother wear pants.

Lest anyone falsely accuse me of making a big issue that was none of my business, they drew first blood. In the 45 months that I quietly attended Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, I never once made a comment to anyone in the church (nor on social media) about women wearing pants in their church. It wasn’t until after April 30th, 2025, that I started voicing my opinion about their wicked church leaders on social media.

Pastor Brad slandered Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) to us in his office in April 2025, falsely claiming that Brother Hyles ruined hundreds of families by leading them into sexual immorality and divorce with his wrong teachings on sex and marriage. Me and Alice were disguised and shocked that Pastor Brad was saying these horrible wicked things about the greatest man of God we have ever known. Both me and my wife were led to Christ under Dr. Jack Hyles’ ministry. Brad Moffett and his verbally abusive hateful father will answer to God for their wickedness.

“

Ichabod

”

(the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over the doors of Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. Shame on all of them!

Cal me what you will, I’ve been called everything under the sun by haters and critics of my Bible preaching. Jesus was totally sinless and yet His enemies still found alleged fault in Him. They called Jesus a deceiver, a bastard, a liar, crazy and said He was demon possessed. If they’ll say those evil untrue things about the sinless Lamb of God, then pray tell me what will they say about guilty sinners like you and me? (John 15:19; 7:7). We don’t stand a chance in the unjust court of public opinion!

It is because of ungodly, neo-evangelical, incompetent pastors like Marty Herron and Brad Moffett why our churches are failing, emptying out and have deteriorated into mere fun centers and social clubs. I honestly don’t blame people today for leaving the dead churches. They’d rather just stay home to have a barbeque or watch their favorite show on television instead. If that’s the only alternative to hearing some corrupt Baptist pastor preach wrong repentance and Lordship Salvation, then I say amen and amen! The most dangerous place to be in 2025 spiritually is in a church! Go figure! The Devil is a beautiful liar folks, don’t ever forget that.

The churches today are full of unsaved hypocrites who are trusting in a counterfeit plan of salvation. They've been lied to by their heathen incompetent pastors!

> **"If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked." —Pastor Jack Hyles, [4]"Unjust In The Least""**

It may seen like a small and trifle matter to most of my ministry's blog readers that I make such a big fuss that women ought not wear pants, but it is a very important matter to God I assure you. The most important job is the one that doesn't get done! Every big thing began as a small thing. Every massive building structure began with one brick being laid, one beam, one rivet. Behind every tragedy in human character can be found a slow process of wicked thinking.

God is not "

old school

"

for commanding women not to wear immodest clothing in public. We need true revival in our churches, not the musical event at Family Baptist Church each year which they mislabel as a

"

revival.

"

What a joke! It is really a yearly concert. Today's churches are pathetic because today's pastors are pathetic! Where are the door-to-door soulwinning churches today? Where are the free grace Gospel preaching churches; not Lordship Salvation or wrong repentance? Where are the churches with high moral standards; not the average lousy church that follows the sinful world? Where are the inspired King James Bible only churches; not the ones that use Satan's perverted non-inspired bible versions? Great churches hardly exist anymore, because 99 % of pastors today are a disgrace. They cannot preach their way out of a wet paper bag.

The $64,000 question is: *Do you care reader?*



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/pastor-brad-moffett-is-very-wrong-about.html
2. https://www.henrymakow.com/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Hellivision/evil_agenda.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEidlpUsbeTrEBKzS2hyphenhyphenjC3ja9nXvMFbNQC23B_Ea9R-6nBzQ3BW64ajIbUBT131mn2PVoQ4O_dEuJgGOVFr4bavZALdR

6.8.4 I Believe The Saints In Heaven Do Have Bodies (2025-08-04 10:01)

2nd Corinthians 5:1, “

For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

8328

”

Philippians 3:21 plainly teaches that at the Rapture every believer in Heaven will receive a new glorified body fashioned like unto the Lord’s resurrected perfect body. Our bodily pain, disabilities, baldness, poor eyesight, bad hearing, my crooked nose from a childhood injury, and all weaknesses will be gone, gone, gone! Amen and amen!

We read in our text passage from 2nd Corinthians 5:1 that when our earthly body can no longer house our soul and spirit, we have a tabernacle in Heaven waiting for us, not built with hands. I honestly do not know what that means, but it seems to suggest that we will indeed have some form of body in Heaven.

When the Apostle John met what he thought was an angel in the Book of Revelation, he bowed to worship him but was rebuked. **Revelation 22:9, “Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: *for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets*, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.”**

In this case, we see that John met another fellow saint in a physical body. This leads me to believe that the saints in Heaven do have bodies. And as a side note, we should never worship men nor angels, but only God.

When Jesus went up to the Mount of Transfiguration, He took Peter and James and John. They saw Moses and Elijah appear in physical bodies. So, here again we see that the saints in Heaven do have physical bodies. Jesus told Peter in John 14:1-3 that He was going to prepare a "place" for him, and for all believers. To reside in a "place," let alone a "mansion," you would need a physical body, since a mansion is a tangible thing.

When Jesus ascended into Heaven in Acts 1:11, He had a physical body. The disciples watched His body ascend into the clouds until He was gone. This again suggests that the saints in Heaven do have literal physical bodies. Colossians 3:1 says that Jesus sits on a throne (not an abstract object), at the Father’s right hand. Clearly, the Father and the Son have physical bodies in Heaven, which would certainly indicate that we will as well.

And as another side note, Colossians 3:1 destroys the falsehood of [1]Modalism (which false doctrine blatantly denies the Godhead). Heaven is a literal physical place somewhere in the universe, likely in the north according to Job 26:7. Since God the Father and God the Son have physical bodies in Heaven, and we find several examples in the Word of God of saints having physical bodies, it is reasonable to conclude that believers in Heaven do have some form of a body. I cannot be dogmatic, and my opinion is mere speculation, but we do find numerous biblical examples of departed saints in Heaven who appeared in a physical body.

In His resurrected body, Jesus ate and drank for enjoyment with the disciples (John 21:12-14). He walked through closed doors (John 20:26). He ascended physically into the air in defiance of the laws of gravity (Acts 1:11). We will be able to do the same, since our body will be fashioned like unto the Lord’s resurrected immortal body. **Philippians 3:20-21, “For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.”** This is why at the Rapture, all of the saints will ascend bodily into the clouds in our immortal changed bodies to meet the dear Lord in the air (1st Corinthians 15:51-58).

We read in **2nd Corinthians 5:8,**

“We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.” I think the Bible is plain that there is no such thing as “soul sleep,”

a popular false teaching among Jehovah's Witnesses and Seventh-Day Adventists, which says that when we die our soul is unconscious in the grave and will remain in such a state until a future resurrection.

These cults say that the wicked will not be resurrected. The inspired Holy Bible teaches something quite different, that everyone who dies immediately goes to either Heaven or Hell forever (Luke 16:19-31). Someone may choose to deny the existence of God, but no one can escape His judgment and wrath, except through faith in the blood of the Lamb of God (Romans 5:9). Are you [2]prepared to meet God dear reader?

Since we know Scripturally that Jesus and the Father both have physical bodies in Heaven, it would be unreasonable to think that the saints do not. I humbly do not think the heavenly saints have their resurrected bodies yet, which we will all receive at the Rapture, but in ways that I do not claim to understand, I believe they do have some form of physical existence in eternity. Obviously, some things were not meant to be understood at this time. **1st Corinthians 13:12, "For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known."**

Concerning our heavenly body, I often am reminded of the 2009 science fiction movie starring Bruce Willis, "

[3]Surrogates.

" In the movie, people vicariously live their life through a robotic surrogate. Sometimes when their surrogate was out for repairs, they'd use a cheap loner for the time being. I don't mean any disrespect to the Lord, but I cannot help but wonder if our temporary body in Heaven will be inferior to our immortal glorified body received at the Rapture. It's just speculation.

It is clear to me that when we die, our physical body (whether burned in ashes, eaten by a hungry shark or bear, or formally buried with all due honors in a casket) does remain here on earth until the time of the Rapture. At the Rapture, our spirit and soul will be reunited with our redeemed body. **Romans 8:22-23, "**

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, *waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body*.

"

At the time of the new birth when we got saved, our spirit and soul were redeemed by God. But our body will not be redeemed until the Rapture, which I humbly believe will happen BEFORE the Tribulation period (i.e., a pretribulation Rapture). I believe the Tribulation period, which is Daniel's 70th week of prophecy

according to Daniel 9:24

, will last for 7 years. I believe in a pretribulation Rapture. All other theories just don't fit into Bible prophecy. If the Lord were to return at any later time than before the Tribulation, we would literally be able to calculate the time of His return down the the exact day! That goes against the plain teaching of Scripture that no man, not even the angels, know the timing of Christ's return (Mark 13:32-37).

I am fully aware that some pastors and theologians claim Jesus could not have been speaking about the Rapture in the four gospels, because the Apostle Paul called the Rapture

“

a mystery

”

when he revealed it in 1st Corinthians 15:51-58. However, Jesus gave vivid prophecies in Matthew chapters 24 and 25 about the future Tribulation period, which are also a great mystery. Jesus was almighty God in the flesh and He knew the future.

Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

Oh, what a wonderful day that will be!!!

[4]



1. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/08/beware-of-pastor-gino-jennings-he-is.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Surrogates
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhfntlrBC3zq5MkWofuRL5sBsdPj43j50BgfJ7u4zsGYXmeLyj7DzFYR8eX41OVEFcUxGR7p7W0wBKP3ZDWnU2IB6a4Fsjou42b54H

6.8.5 I Added My Pedal Steel Guitar To “Just Over Yonder” (2025-08-04 14:29)

I found [1]a nice Gospel song on Facebook a few days ago by David Johnson. He’s singing and playing acoustic guitar. I thought it would be fun to add a MIDI bass, kick drum and tambourine (I used MixCraft Pro Studio 10.1 software). And then I added my pedal steel guitar playing to it, which I humbly think came out okay. It’s not perfect but by God’s grace I had fun making it. ...

1. [2]Just Over Yonder (original song)
2. [3]Just Over Yonder (added bass and percussion, no steel guitar)

3. [4]Just Over Yonder (with pedal steel guitar)

Here's another recent recording that I made, playing along with Doyle Lawson And Quicksilver's Gospel song, '[5]Help Is On The Way.' Here is the [6]original song without my pedal steel. I thank God for the privilege to play such a beautiful musical instrument. It is my heart's desire to play musical instruments in Heaven, and continue learning and honing my skills.

I wanted to share some of my music with my blog visitors. I've made numerous recordings over the years, [7]if you'd like to hear some of my work. Here's a [8]Hawaiian album that I recorded in April of 2001 for my mother before she graduated to Heaven in August of 2001. Here's my [9]main ministry music web page. Here is [10]my banjo blog. I try to upload a new backing track every Friday for a song for the 5-string banjo, which I enjoy playing.

I love playing in the Standard (gDGBD) and Double C tunings (gCGCD). You can hear what the Double C tuning sounds like in these popular folk tunes: '[11]Whisky Before Breakfast,' '[12]Gaspe Reel' and '[13]Boys Of Bluehill / Harvest Home,' all of which I enjoy playing on the 5-string banjo. Dave Hum (1966-2012) from Salisbury, England, is my mentor on the banjo. You can enjoy his [14]219 banjo videos on YouTube. Dave's family [15]sells his albums, original backing tracks and tablature for his sings if anyone is interested.

Dave Hum sadly died of myeloma blood cancer at just age 46 in 2012. I never had the privilege of getting to know him personally, but through Dave's majestic music I feel that I've always known him. I just wanted to share something dear to me with my blog followers. The 5-string banjo is a passion for me, just as is the pedal steel and lapsteel guitar.

Here are some of my banjo recordings over the past year. I have also specified which banjo that I recorded for each song below...

1. [16]My Grandfather's Clock (Deering Golden Era)
2. [17]My Grandfather's Clock (Deering Calico; photos of my [18]Calico banjo)
3. [19]My Grandfather's Clock (Deering Golden Wreath)
4. [20]Golden Slippers (Golden Wreath)
5. [21]Mason's Apron
   (Golden Era
)
6. [22]Old Spinning Wheel
   (Golden Era
)
7. [23]Green Gates (Calico)
8. [24]Green Gates (Deering Goodtime Special)
9. [25]Arkansas Traveller (Golden Wreath)
10. [26]Boys Of Bluehill
    (Goodtime Special)

11. [27]Dunphy’s Hornpipe

    (Goodtime Special)

12. [28]Off To California (Golden Wreath)

By God’s grace, I also recoded a [29]ukulele album back in 2015 if you’d like to hear it.

I didn’t intend on becoming a Deering banjo guy, but that is the route I have taken, so I am grateful. I wish that the Gibson banjo company still existed in Nashville, but their factory was destroyed by a historic bad flood in 2010. I am skeptical to pay $5,000 for a used Gibson banjo today that is 20 to 40 years old, having no way of knowing what I am buying. I bought all of my Deering banjos brand new. I bought the Calico and Golden Wreath banjos with 15 % discounts, which was nice.

Deering’s Golden Era is their attempt to recreate the Gibson ESS model. Dave Hum plays a 1992 Gibson ESS. I had bought a Deering Golden Era from Fuller Guitars in Houston, Texas. Unfortunately, no one at the store bothered to play the banjo and it had [30]an annoying buzz on the first string at the second fret, so I had to return it for a refund. I bought the Golden Wreath instead, which is Deering’s attempt to recreate the popular 1930’s prewar Gibson RB-250. The Calico has more resonance and a thinner sound than the Golden Wreath does. Each banjo is unique different and nice.

I also have a Recording King Elite 85 with a maple neck that I purchased new back in 2018 for $1,895 from Ross Nickerson. It has a larger 27 3/8" length neck than the standard 26 1/4" neck. As expected, the Elite 85 has a larger sound, but it lacks resonance. My Calico has resonance, which is very important for a banjo. The Goodtime Special has some resonance and a pleasant feel and tone, but it is a student model. Lord willing, I hope to one day play some other high ends banjos (Yates, Huber, Stelling, Gibson, OMG, et cetera).

I have never played a Gibson banjo, but nearly every serious banjo player has one (mostly hybrids of pieces from various different banjos...lol). The local music stores don’t sell high end banjos, because it is rare that someone is willing to pay $5,000 for a banjo. Gold Tone sells 5-string banjos for a fraction of the cost, but you’re getting Chinese parts assembled in Titusville, Florida. I had a Gold Tone banjo 35 years ago around 1990, but I cannot remember how it sounded or what happened to it. There was no internet back then, and I lived in Chicago where banjos were all but non-existent, so I lost interest. Things are different today.

Strangely enough, of my banjo collection I enjoy playing a student model the most. This is Deering’s *Goodtime Special* (which has a tone ring and weighs only 9.3 pounds), which I bought for $1,099 from Amazon. I paid $4,436 for the Calico. All of my banjos weigh over 12 pounds, so the much lighter Goodtime Special is helpful for my neck injury. I play it over 95 % of the time. Like Dave Hum does in the photo below, I set the banjo on my knees to take the weight off of my neck. I love hearing and playing Dave Hum’s style on the 5-string banjo!

In the photo below Dave is not playing his Gibson ESS, which I can tell from the neck inlay design. I am pretty sure this is his ODE, which was made in the 1970’s in Arkansas. He later sold this banjo, keeping his Gibson Epiphone (Chinese made) and Gibson ESS (American made). In this video, you can[31] hear Dave comparing his three banjos.



Dave Hum

(April 11, 1966 - November 14, 2012)

1. https://www.facebook.com/WhiskyCreek/videos/1281371690332234?idorvanity=1030605943668465
2. https://www.steelC6th.com/songs/david_stewart_2025/just_over_yonder-david_johnson.mp3
3. https://www.steelC6th.com/songs/david_stewart_2025/just_over_yonder-david_johnson-no_steel_guitar.mp3
4. https://www.steelC6th.com/songs/david_stewart_2025/just_over_yonder-david_johnson-steel_guitar.mp3
5. https://www.steelC6th.com/songs/david_stewart_2025/help_is_on_the_way.mp3
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xYwHsw0u1IQ
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/music_from_my_heart.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/heart_warming_melodies.htm
10. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CJuEJ6k50EM
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LrLTtlB2yWc
13. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vohXmvoVueA
14. https://www.youtube.com/@davehum/videos
15. https://www.davehum.co.uk/
16. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/my_grandfather's_clock-golden_era.mp3
17. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/my_grandfather's_clock-calico.mp3
18. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/2024/08/i-received-my-deering-calico-banjo-today.html
19. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/my_grandfather's_clock-golden_wreath.mp3
20. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/golden_slippers-golden_wreath.mp3
21. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/mason%27s_apron-081024-golden_era.mp3

8334

22. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/the_old_spinning_wheel-golden_era.mp3?fbclid=IwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAAR0wAc3n7HUgWxaqMh9HITU5Uy9H00fu02YZBRDIVL4fmrabzpzEwDvv
23. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/green_gates-deering_calico.mp3
24. https://www.steelc6th.com/banjo/songs/me/green_gates.mp3
25. https://www.steelC6th.com/banjo/songs/me/arkansas_traveller-golden_era.mp3
26. https://www.steelC6th.com/banjo/songs/me/boys_of_bluehill.mp3
27. https://www.steelC6th.com/banjo/songs/me/dunphy's_hornpipe.mp3
28. https://www.steelC6th.com/banjo/songs/me/off_to_california-golden_wreath.mp3
29. https://steelc6th.com/#ukulele
30. https://www.steelC6th.com/banjo/songs/me/buzzing_problem_on_string_one-golden_era.mp3
31. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oGfDQxq8g1o
32. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhhuUbR4CgMqSjrHKUEAzQedZ55zWbMdmfyysb652sSyC_kbuI2RqLWyGY7cxepsX7VrRARSAfvd-f_TG65j7eXPDmez_9P4XuHrzX

6.8.6 The Most Important Job Is The One That Doesn't Get Done (2025-08-05 14:11)

Ecclesiastes 9:10,

"Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. "

Indifference refers to a lack of interest or concern about something, while apathy is a more profound state characterized by a lack of feeling, emotion, or motivation. Both terms denote a disengagement, but apathy often implies a deeper emotional suppression compared to mere indifference.

Sadly, most Americans today have become apathetic and indifferent. Everywhere we go these days, we have to deal with frustrations, struggles and irritations caused simply because somebody failed to do their job.

The reason why American society is such a mess today is because our leaders have failed to do their jobs. The most important job is the one that doesn't get done. In 1913, our leaders in Congress failed to do their jobs to protect the American people from the greedy banking cartel. Over a quite Christmas weekend when most members of Congress were absent, the sinister Federal Reserve Act was passed into law, which has destroyed the American economy, and is the root cause of homelessness across the country today due to run away inflation. Ladies and gentlemen, inflation is a tax!

Our shameful pastors have failed to do their jobs. In corrupt churches all across the United States, especially Baptist churches, pastors have failed to warn people about the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions. Those horrible pastors refuse to contend for the faith. They refuse to take a stand against women wearing immodest pants in public. They refuse to warn people about the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation, which damns men's souls to Hell forever.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

And then there's the spiritually dead church members, who foolishly follows the bad pastor. Those lackadaisical church members merely go along with their carnal pastor, sitting idle in 18 inches of padded pew from Sunday to Sunday, saying and doing nothing to stop their reckless pastor from corrupting the gospel, perverting the inspired Holy Bible, failing to love hurting

people and pulling on the same rope as the Devil. The average church today is actually a religious cult.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

We all know the frustration of being brushed off by automated phone systems, which I vehemently hate! Unethical companies today are so greedy that they are looking for every way possible to eliminate human beings from the process. It's getting so bad nowadays that it has become almost impossible to contact a living human being anymore.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

McDonald's is [1]getting rid of its dining rooms. I went into a McDonalds recently and the dining room was about as big as a small shed. There was a long line of customers standing in a single line waiting for service. The workers were overwhelmed. There was also a computer station with a sign encouraging customers to order online instead, which most people (like me) refuse to mess with. The long, brightly-lit, cheerful

menu board overhead with photos of McDonald's foods that I remember so vividly from decades past was gone, now replaced by a much smaller unattractive menu with no photos. It was a major turn off! I just walked out the door without placing an order and went to a different restaurant instead.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

Corporate greed, skyrocketing inflation and a stagnated livable wage since 1980, has totally ruined our economy! The minimum federal wage is still $7.25 an hour, which is a sick joke! Even in California, where the minimum wage is now $20 an hour for fast food restaurants, workers cannot afford to even pay their rent. At $20 an hour, your monthly net income is about $2,500. The average rent in San Francisco is $3,800 a month. In Los Angeles the average rent per month is $2,700. With a minimum wage job people simply cannot survive anymore! The ungodly Federal Reserve Ponzi Scheme is the primary culprit.

There have been umpteen times throughout my life when I was frustrated by a situation that was completely beyond my control, all because someone didn't do their job. There is nothing as frustrating as requesting information from somebody who chooses to totally ignore you. I have been in that situation many times, usually when dealing with lazy government employees or abusive lawyers, wishing that I had the power to fire those lazy and mean people. Good luck requesting help from the federal government. The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

This week I have been watching dozens of tragic YouTube documentary videos about the homelessness epidemic across the United States. Many of them are addicted to a mixture of Fentanyl and Methamphetamine drugs. A recent study of street drugs found that 94 % of all substances tested contained Fentanyl. Just 2 mg of Fentanyl can be deadly to a human, which is the equivalent of two grains of salt. Many of the drugs are laced with animal tranquilizers. The homeless are using these dangerous drugs as a means of coping with their dire circumstances. To the average American who lives in a home and has a warm bed to sleep in at night, with running water and plenty of food to eat, they cannot even begin to understand the plight of the homeless.

Why hasn't President Trump addressed this massive problem across the nation, which has become the white elephant in our living room? His new tariffs imposed on foreign nations is producing $2,000,000,000 every day for the federal government. That's roughly $750 billion a year in profits. Although not bad, it's just a fraction of the $33 trillion of national debt that we owe. Meanwhile, our reckless government generously gave [2] $20 billion in military aid to

Israel. Something is very wrong when our federal government cares more about giving money for bombs foreign nations, than it does about helping to house and help our own citizens!!!

My humble prediction is that when President Trump leaves office in 2029—the U.S. epidemic of homelessness and drug abuse will be much worse, the New World Order will be much further empowered and positioned to escalate their plans, and everything will be ripe for the next demonic Democrat U.S. President to plunge our nation into the Satanic diversity, equality and inclusivity gender confusion and all manner of wickedness again.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

For the past century, little by little toxic chemicals and other dangerous additives have been put into our food supply, making Americans sick. If you read the ingredients for Skittles and brownies, you'll find Titanium Dioxide in the list, which is a toxic chemical. The state of California has banned candy Skittles for this very reason. The Food and Drug Administration has failed to do their jobs! I thank God for [3]Robert F. Kennedy Jr. (nephew of U.S. President John F. Kennedy) who has declared war on the food companies who poison our foods.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

I could go on and on about all the ways in which people failed to do their jobs, and the dire consequences that followed. One of the more infamous true stories is the [4]five advance warnings of icebergs that the [5]Titanic received, but their ship's captain Edward John Smith (1850-1912) foolishly ignored them. We know what happened next—the Titanic struck an iceberg which tore a long gash into the hull, causing the gigantean ship to sink 12,500 feet to the bottom of the frigid Atlantic Ocean in 2012. Approximately 1,500 passengers needlessly perished on April 10, 2012, all because one man (the captain) ignored the five warnings of icebergs.

I cannot help but see the striking similarity with today's incompetent neo-evangelicals pastors—

who preach another gospel, promote the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions, bid Godspeed to false prophets like [6]Ken Ham and [7]John MacArthur , and fail to heed multiple warnings from concerned truth-tellers like me. I may just be a voice but a voice nevertheless; to God be the glory! **Proverbs 12:17, "**

He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

"

I have faithfully warned the [8]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam that they are preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation, but their wicked pastors have ignored my stern warnings since 2014. Their incompetent neo-evangelical pastors have failed to rightly divide the Word of Truth.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

I have faithfully warned the ungodly pastors of Campus Church at [9]Pensacola Christian College about their counterfeit plan of salvation, but they also have not heeded my sincere warnings.

Their incompetent neo-evangelical pastors have failed to rightly divide the Word of Truth.

A friend helps a friend to see.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

I have also faithfully warned the ungodly leaders of [10]Bob Jones University about their false plan of salvation and their [11]counterfeit Bible revisions, but they have completely ignored

my warnings. I know that I am nothing, but the words that I speak are truth. The only English Bible translation that we can trust today is the inspired King James Bible. All other modern English versions today are based upon the corrupt text of Brooke Westcott (1825-1901) and Fenton Hort (1828-1892).

Their incompetent neo-evangelical pastors have failed to rightly divide the Word of Truth.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

Nearly all failures, incompetence and blunders can be traced back to a lack of proper preparation or somebody not doing their job.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done. I love that truth! We all have a job to do.

Ecclesiastes 9:10,

"Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. " Attitudes are contagious; is yours worth catching? Very few people have a gratitude attitude.

The foundation of gratitude is the expectation of nothing. This is a life changing truth if you'll adopt it as I have. I expect nothing from my wife, so I greatly appreciate everything that she does for me. I am blessed to have a caring wife. I expect nothing from God, so I am continually rejoicing and basking in His manifold blessings. I wake up each day expecting nothing from life, so my life is a continual feast of blessings.

Many Americans today are spoiled rotten. They have an entitlement attitude that causes them to continually focuses on the things they don't have, instead of thanking God for the things they do have.

I avoid purchasing big things on credit. I have two credit cards for convenience, but I hate them with a passion. Credit cards can be dangerous! I choose to save first and then enjoy later; not enjoy something first and then pay later. There's just something precious about saving up money for a few months, or even a year or two, and then paying cash for the thing you want to acquire. Pastor Jack Hyles preached a beautiful sermon on this topic titled:

"

[12]Hasty Fruit,

"

which I encourage you to listen to. This will be some of the best financial advice you'll ever hear dear friend. We are living in a very wicked covetous generation.

I cannot emphasis enough the importance of little things. One's attitude toward little things will impact our attitude toward everything else in life. When I arrive and see a shopping cart left in a store's parking lot, I always take one or two carts into the store with me to be helpful. Since I am going that way anyway, why not grab a cart or two? It may seem like a small thing, but I know that God sees my servant's heart and honors my attention to little things.

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

Paying one's due bills in a timely manner may seem trifle to some people, but it is a big matter to God I assure you. God wants His children, who are His ambassadors to this heathen world, to be honest and to care. The old adage is true: *Cleanliness is next to godliness.* That is because both being clean and being godly require caring. Caring is the hallmark character trait of a Christian who walks closely with the Lord. The heathen world doesn't care. I have had several

medical doctors and nurses over the decades who didn't really care about me as a human being or a patient. Their work was merely a formality, a job from 9 to 5 Monday through Friday. That is not God's way; it is the heathen world's way.

The same shameful testimony is true of most church pastors these days. They merely go through the motions of playing church each day, but as the prophet Isaiah truly said, their heart is far from God (Matthew 15:8; Isaiah 29:13). In other words, they are phonies! The average Baptist pastor today is a disgrace! The average Baptist church is a mere fun center and social club, not a place of soulwinning and building families. Those rotten pastors are dropping the ball for God.

The Bible calls them "dumb dogs." **Isaiah 56:10, "His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, *they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark*; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber."** That means the pastors refused to speak out to expose sin and false doctrine. They were as useless "dumb dogs" who didn't bark to warn their owner when a thief came into the house. A dog that doesn't bark is not worth keeping! Likewise, a pastor who doesn't warn God's flock about Lordship Salvation, false prophets, wrong repentance and the dangers of sin isn't worth keeping!

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

Me and my wife Alice were recently kicked out of the shameful Family Baptist Church in Pensacola by their ungodly carnal pastors. Their haughty church members are imbeciles—the spiritually blind following the blind. Their wicked pastor Brad Moffett promotes [13]infidel Ken Ham, who preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation. They are merely playing church, going through the outward motions but their hearts are far from God, evidenced by their woeful lack of love toward people. People are expendable in this miserable place. God will deal with them. *Ichabod* (the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over their church doors.

And may I kindly say, it is every Christian lady's job to dress in modest apparel (1st Timothy 2:9). It is tragic that most Baptist women today flaunt their body in God's sight, by wearing pants in public and disregarding modesty. I meet them from time to time, ungodly proudful neo-evangelicals who despise fundamentalist Bible preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles and myself. Modesty is every woman's job!

The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

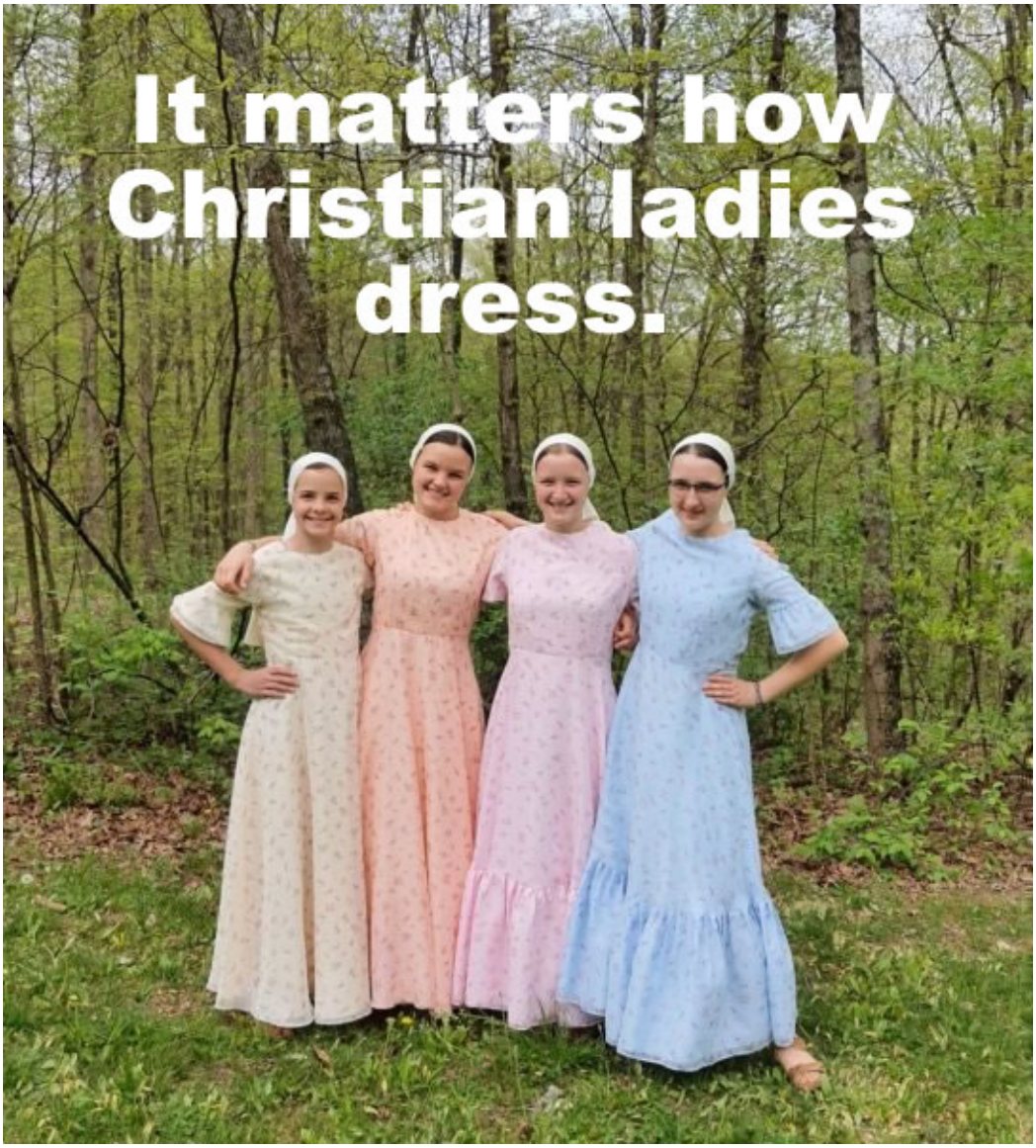

1. https://www.mensjournal.com/news/mcdonalds-restaurant-alarming-location-change-july-2025
2. https://www.overtdefense.com/2024/08/21/us-greenlights-20-billion-arms-sale-to-israel-including-50-f-15-fighter-jets/
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Robert_F._Kennedy_Jr.
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/iceberg_dead_ahead.htm
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Titanic
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F6V2dcmjJgU
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-works.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/08/beware-of-pensacola-christian-college.html
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/hasty_fruit.mp3
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/the-false-gospel-of-answers-in-genesis.html
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgh_rjX-YCrES9vKQRKpDbe9L8XcDIvREffFGomuzgz3NPNuvCwGGhjLkj7SjwxFWiiDZtEILvDXq3DZ9CnExtUFadn7A5NjOqW5_S

6.8.7 Beware Of Infidel False Prophet J.C. Ryle (2025-08-06 08:30)

John 6:28-29, “

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.

”

Acts 16:29-30, “

Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?*

***And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.**

”

The dear Savior Himself said that the work of God for salvation is simply to BELIEVE ON HIM. When asked by the Roman jailor how to be saved, Paul and Silas simply told him to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. Yet, many preachers when asked how to get to Heaven, have a very different answer.

One such dangerous false teacher is John Charles Ryle (commonly know as: J.C. Ryle):

> “The man in whose heart a true work of the Holy Spirit has begun, will never be content with thinking and resolving. He will break off from sin. He will come out from its fellowship. He will cease to do evil. He will learn to do well. He will turn to God in humble prayer. He will confess his iniquities. He will not attempt to excuse his sins. He will say with David, ’I acknowledge my transgression.’ He will say with the tax-collector, ’God be merciful to me a sinner.’ (Psalms 51:3. Luke 18:13.)
>
> Let us beware of any repentance, falsely so called, which is not of this character. Action is the very life of “repentance unto salvation.” Feelings, and tears, and remorse, and wishes, and resolutions, are all useless, until they are accompanied by action and a change of life. In fact they are worse than useless. Insensibly they sear the conscience and harden the heart.” —Pastor J.C. Ryle (1816-1900)
>
> SOURCE: [1]Repentance - J.C. Ryle

BLASPHEMY!!! Dear reader, what you just read is another gospel by J.C. Ryle. It is blatant damnable false doctrine! Not one verse in the Bible mandates a changed life to get into Heaven. What he is effectively teaching is that getting saved must result in keeping the law, so if you don’t keep the law you never really got saved. The woeful theological error that J.C. Ryle has made is that he mixed sanctification with justification. We must not confuse these two things.

The following blatant heresy is mind-blowing dear reader! It is very obvious that John Ryle was an infidel (unsaved), a foolish man who didn’t have a clue how to really be saved. If you [2]read his biography on Wikipedia, you’ll learn that John Charles Ryle was an Anglican minister (the same as Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort, the two infidels behind all of the corrupt modern Devil’s Bibles). Anglicans are part of The Church of England, which requires water baptism to get to Heaven. This is a counterfeit gospel which does not produce the new birth in Jesus Christ. Read this shocking heresy by J.C. Ryle (1816-1900):

> “"Make every effort" teaches that men and women must expect many adversaries and a hard battle, if they would have their soul saved. And this, as a matter of experience, is strictly true. There are no "gains without pains" in spiritual things any more than in earthly things. That roaring lion, the devil, will never let a soul escape from him without a struggle. The heart which is naturally sensual and earthly will never be turned to spiritual things without a daily fight. The world, with all its opposition and temptations, will never be overcome without a conflict. But why should any of this surprise us? What great and good thing was ever accomplished without trouble? Wheat does not grow without plowing and sowing; riches are not obtained without care and attention; success in life is not won without hardships and work; and heaven, above all, is not to be reached without the cross and the battle. The "kingdom of heaven has been forcefully advancing, and forceful men and women lay hold of it" (Matthew 11:12). A man or woman must "Make every effort. ”
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://www.biblebb.com/files/ryle/JC-HowtobeSaved.htm

[4]

I am numb with bewilderment at the utter gross theological incompetence of J.C. Ryle! In the entire preceding article titled: “

How To Be Saved,

” not once does Ryle mention the death, burial or resurrection of Jesus Christ!!! Not once does he mention the word “gift.” Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23).

One of my favorite preachers (and the author of Pilgrim’s Progress), John Bunyan, correctly teaches:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Bravo! Boy, I love that quote! Here is another profound helpful quote, this time from Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> “There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.” Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Thank God for doctrinally sound men like John Bunyan and Martin R. DeHaan, who’ve studied the Scriptures to show themselves approved unto God, rightly dividing the Word of Truth, workmen who need not to be ashamed before God.

Here is another excellent quote from one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Curtis Hutson:

> “But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him — ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ —Pastor Curtis Hutson, “Things That Are Different Are Not The Same” (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

What saith the Scripture? **John 3:14-16, “**

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: *That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life*. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*.” I love the simplicity of the Scriptures!

Here is another mind-blowing quote from Pastor J.C. Ryle, preaching a perverse false gospel of works:

> **Narrow as this door is, it is "a door always ready to open."** No sinners of any kind are forbidden to draw near: whosoever will, may enter in and be saved. There is only one condition of admission: that condition is that you really feel and hate your sins and desire to be saved by Christ in His own way. Are you really aware of your guilt and wickedness? Have you a truly broken and contrite heart? Look at the door of salvation, and come in. He that made it declares, "Whoever comes to me I will never drive away" (John 6:37).
>
> The question to be considered is not whether you are a great sinner or a little sinner—whether you are elect or not—whether you are converted or not. The question is simply this, "Do you feel and hate your sins? Do you feel burdened and heavy-laden? Are you willing to put your life into Christ’s hands?" Then, if that be the case, the door will open to you at once. Come in this very day. Why are you standing out there? Evangelist J.C. Ryle (1816-1900),
>
> “[5]How To Be Saved”

I wonder if this man has ever even read the Holy Bible! J.C. Ryle doesn’t even mention faith in Christ, he merely tells people to hate and turn away from their sins, and to put their life into Christ’s hands. Folks, that is NOT the Gospel. What Ryle is preaching is WORKS!!! You don’t get to Heaven by hating and forsaking your sins, and by putting your life into Christ’s hands. You cannot show me that nonsense in the Bible. Where does he get this garbage theology? He sure didn’t get it from the inspired Word of God.

Dear friend, a

good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

We have the entire Gospel of John, which was written solely to show us the way of salvation. **John 20:31,**

“*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.” The Gospel of John is God’s

Gospel tract! In this blessed book we find the word “BELIEVE” mentioned 88 times, but the word “REPENT” is not mentioned even once! That speaks volumes! It means that repentance is automatic, included with BELIEVING. Evangelist John R. Rice got it 100 % correct, who wrote these eloquent true words:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). ***Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith*****: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being “a disciple of John the Baptist” in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

That is VERY different than what Pastor J.C. Ryle taught. Things that are different are not the same. Perhaps you say: “J.C. Ryle was a good man. He helped multitudes of people. He did many wonderful works throughout his earthly life. John Charles Ryle loved Jesus and followed Him as his Lord. Surely this man must have been saved? Surely he must have been a child of God?” Not so fast friend! What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.”**

These people in Matthew 7:21-23 were very sincere! **Proverbs 16:25, “There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”** They followed Christ. The called Him

“Lord.” They prophesied (preached) in His name. Yet, Jesus denied even knowing them, calling them workers of iniquity. So you see friend, it is absolutely possible to serve Christ and follow Him loyally as your Lord, and yet still die in your sins and go to Hell to burn for all eternity.

The Bible tells us why in **Matthew 7:21, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.”** The will of the heavenly Father is to BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 6:40,**

“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.” Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful.

Jesus didn't come to save those who are willing to turn from their sins, but to save everyone who believes on Him for the remission of their sins! That's the Gospel!

Pastor Curtis Hutson makes these helpful statements:

> "And when it comes to salvation the only thing that counts with God today is the death of Jesus Christ the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world. If you are counting on anything other than Jesus Christ to take you to Heaven, then you are counting on something that God doesn't count. Won't you trust Christ today? If you are not absolutely sure that there was a time in your life when you knew you were a sinner and made a definite decision to trust Jesus Christ completely for salvation, then we urge you to trust Him now." —'Salvation Crystal Clear,' by Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

It's true, Jesus was a friend of sinners, and because he was a true friend, He called those friends to repent of their unbelief, so that they would BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. The Bible way of salvation is through faith in Jesus Christ. **John 14:6, "**

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

" I have no doubt that Pastor J.C. Ryle is burning in Hell this moment, because he trusted in his own human effort to hate and turn away from his sin. Mr. Ryle didn't not preach the Gospel of free grace, because clearly he did not even understand it!

Pastor Ryle keeps foolishly speaking of

"making every effort to be saved," but dear reader, Jesus has already paid the price for our ticket to Heaven. The payment has been made with Jesus' precious blood. So in fact, we DON'T have to make every EFFORT to get to Heaven. But contrawise, we simply are told in Hebrews 4:10-11 to REST in Christ our Savior. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his*. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** So, no, you don't need to MAKE EVERY EFFORT! That is false religion! That is of the Devil! That is J.C. Ryle's foolish words, not God's!

The false teaching of "Lordship Salvation" is not the SAME as "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved" (Acts 16:30-31).

The True Gospel Of Free Grace

In closing, let me give you the TRUE Gospel.

Here is a wonderful excerpt from Michael P. Bowen's helpful book titled: "I NEVER KNEW YOU: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgement And How You Can Avoid It":

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The

free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9). Michael P. Bowen, "I Never Knew You," p. xii

There you have it dear friend—God's simple, easy and free plan of salvation!

As you can plainly see for yourself, you don't have to "make every effort" to be saved (as J.C. Ryle errantly preaches). Christ has already made every effort on the cross to pay for our sins. That is why Jesus came down from the riches of Heaven, to became poor on earth, going to the cross to be crucified for our crimes. **2nd Corinthians 8:9, " For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich."** Through Christ's sacrifice we can have the victory!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) once said:

"If you succeed without sacrificing, it is only because someone else sacrificed without succeeding." So true! Jesus was beaten, spit upon, stripped naked in shame, belittled, berated and ultimately crucified as a criminal on a lonely cross, but He was totally innocent. Jesus never did anything wrong! So why did He volunteer to do die for us? Dear friend, Jesus did it because He loves you very much, and He loves me, and He knew that the only way we could ever escape God's wrath in an eternal fiery Hell, was that He needed to pay the price for our sins. THANK YOU JESUS!!!

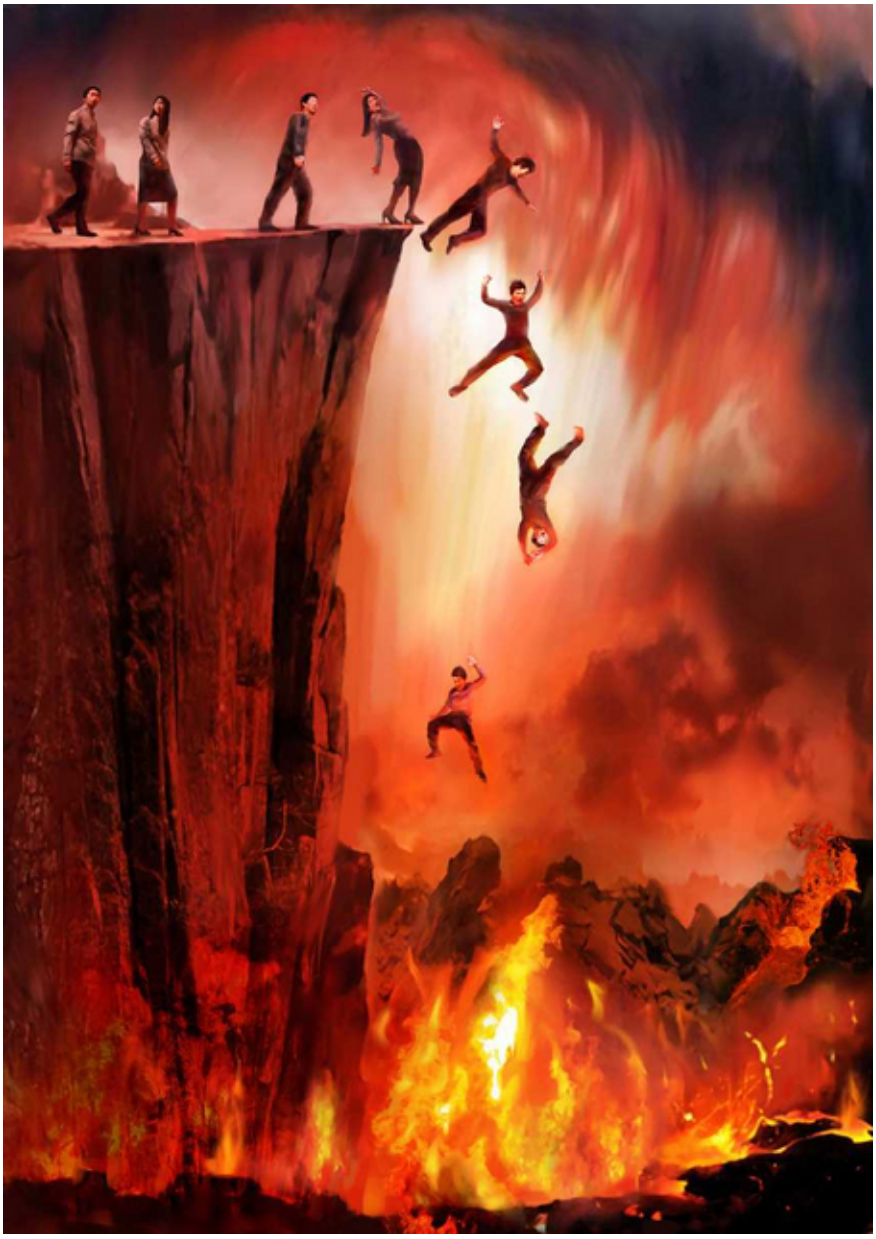

Revelation 20:15, “And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”

1. https://prayandbeready.wordpress.com/2020/10/05/repentance-j-c-ryle/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/J._C._Ryle
3. https://www.biblebb.com/files/ryle/JC-HowtobeSaved.htm
4. https://www.biblebb.com/files/ryle/JC-HowtobeSaved.htm
5. https://www.biblebb.com/files/ryle/JC-HowtobeSaved.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiADxF20NvWJfQb3IWHOEv1epoxPxk8nRaxm-MxoQ_vgHs5XvWB5N7jbo1J10VOVWmVKa4y9TIMSUOL7zQVGoiJxze0-P0EYZ52mY4z3KWQHMth

6.8.8 Can A Person Be Saved With The Bad Attitude They'll Deliberately Continue In Sin? (2025-08-08 09:51)

2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."

Yes! One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is titled: "[1]Your Salvation Did Not Change You One Bit." In that sermon Dr. Hyles likens getting saved to the church purchasing a strip joint (which the First Baptist Church of Hammond actually did). When the real estate transaction was complete, that house of ill repute now belonged to the FBCH. The church owned it, but the building wasn't able to be used as it. The new building needed to be converted to make it useful, so that the church could use it for the Lord.

Likewise, when we get saved we become God's property (1st Corinthians 6:20), but God cannot use us the way He wants to until we've been changed to be fit for service (Romans 12:1-2). So there is SALVATION, and then there is SERVICE. One thing has nothing to do with the other. Dr. Hyles is right that salvation does NOT change a person's character, sinful habits or ways). The only thing that getting saved changes is that we now have the indwelling Holy Spirit living inside of us (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

However, having the Holy Spirit of God inside of us DOES change things. When I got saved at age 13, no one told me that I had to turn away from my sinful ways. If they had, I couldn't have been saved that way. I just heard the pastor preach that "If you can sin without any conviction from the indwelling Holy Spirit, you need to get saved." I knew that day I wasn't saved, so I got saved. The Holy Spirit has been convicting me about the sins in my life ever since.

In hindsight, as I think back, all I see is darkness in my life. Before age 13 I remember attending Sunday School with my Mom. I remember attending a few different Christian schools, and public school in between. But there is no awareness of God in my life before I got saved. But ever since I got saved at age 13, I have felt the presence of God's blessed Holy Spirit in my life. The first thing that I remember when I got saved, is that the Holy Spirit started to convict me about sassing my Mom. Before I was saved I used to cuss and talk back to my Mom all the time. When I got saved, I could hear that still, small, quiet voice of God's Spirit in my soul saying, "David, I don't want you to talk to your Mom like that anymore." I started reading my Bible when I got saved. Nobody asked me to, I did it on my own because I was hungry as a newborn baby, desiring the milk of God's Word to grow (1st Peter 2:2).

I used to fall asleep reading my Bible late at night, with my nightlight above me still on. My Mom would turn off my light. I remember one night a few months after I got saved, that she said: "You've changed." I didn't see it, but she did. Looking back, I am so glad that my Mom said those words to me, which confirms in my mind that something had changed in my life. We read in **John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."**

Carefully notice in verse 21 that the Bible does say, "But he that turns away from his sins" comes to the light. No, it says, "But he that DOETH TRUTH" comes to the light. Bible repentance is NOT forsaking one's sinful lifestyle, it is acknowledging THE TRUTH that we are a guilty sinner in God's sight. A man must realize why he needs to be saved, and from what he is being saved. All men are sinners and are under the condemnation of God's law, hellbound in the wages of sin (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8). **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;"**

Again, carefully notice the words, **"repentance to the acknowledging of THE TRUTH."** Repentance concerning getting saved means to acknowledge THE TRUTH. I love this quote from Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) about what is repentance...

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him.
>
> Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ("Except Ye Repent," p. 16)

I love that! "No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." I fully agree. That is what Romans 3:19-20 teaches in the Bible. Verse 20 says that, **"For by the law is THE KNOWLDGE OF SIN."** God's Old Testament LAW shows humanity our sinnership. Galatians 3:24-26 teaches the same thing, that the LAW is our schoolmaster which brings us to CHRIST in the New Testament, to be saved by faith alone.

The whole Bible can be divided into two parts of: LAW and CHRIST; or, respectively, OLD and NEW Testaments.

When a person gets saved, there IS going to be a change inside of them, and that change is the presence of the HOLY SPIRIT. But this does not guarantee that a saved person will change their behavior. It depends on whether that individual person chooses to WALK IN THE SPIRIT, that they not fulfill the lust of the flesh. Pastor Hyles taught that even though we cannot sin when we choose to walk in the Spirit, we won't always make that right choice, because we are inherently sinful. Even though we have the new nature as a believer, the old nature (the flesh, which is where the Spanish word "carnal" comes from, as in Carna Asada steak... my favorite) is still present.

That is why the Apostle Paul said in Romans 7:24-25 that he struggled with the flesh daily. There is a constant battle in every believer between the flesh that desires to sin, and the indwelling Holy Spirit of God (now united with our human spirit) which desires for us to do righteousness. When we choose to sin, we do so in THE FLESH.

That is why we read in **1st John 3:9, "Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God."** When we sin, we do so in the flesh, never in the Holy Spirit. God's Spirit cannot sin! Also, Jesus has already paid for all of our sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). So we cannot sin as far as redemption is concerned, because God only sees Christ's imputed righteousness, which is through faith in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4; Romans 4:5-6).

Albeit, when we sin as God's redeemed children, we can only fall "in grace" but never "from grace." Only unsaved Christ-rejecters, and those unsaved religious people who are trying to get to Heaven by their own works, have fallen from grace (Galatians 5:4). **Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"** Notice the words **"Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"** I love that Bible verse! When we choose to sin as believers (which we ought not do), God's grace abounds more, so that we can NEVER lose or risk losing eternal life.

Eternal life is the "free gift" of God (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5). So we see that it is IMPOSSIBLE for a born-again saint to ever lose God's gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. Having said all that, a man who was formerly a cold-hearted murderer is very unlikely to continue killing people. But keep in mind that King David was saved when he murdered Uriah, to cover-up his adulterous relationship with Uriah's wife, Bath-Sheba. David got her pregnant and couldn't hide what he had done. Uriah was away in battle for one year, and now his wife was pregnant, David panicked. So he had Uriah deliberately murdered in battle.

This is the man whom God called: "a man after mine own heart." All God has to work with are dirty sinners. ALL saints are still sinners. The only different is that God has freely redeemed us by faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus. The ONLY thing that makes you, me or any other believer any more righteous in God's sight, than mass-murderer's Jeffrey Dahmer, Ted Bundy or John Wayne Gacy is the precious blood of Jesus that washed ALL our sins away. We have no righteousness of our own (Isiah 64:5). Our righteousness as saints is GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS. That is why Matthew 6:33 tells us to seek first the Kingdom of God and **"HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS."**

We need God's imputed righteousness to get into Heaven, because we don't have any goodness to offer God. Cain failed to understand that truth. Abel offered up to God a blood sacrifice from the innocent animal he had just slain, which pictured Abel's faith in the coming Messiah, Jesus. But Cain brought some corn, bell peppers, tomatoes and other vegetables from his field, which God rejected. Cain failed to grasp that salvation is of the Lord. Interestingly, that is the very truth that Jonah was pondering in the belly of the whale (Jonah 2:9). Anyway, yes, a person who is saved CAN commit murder, rob a bank, and do other wicked crimes and still be safe in God's free gift of eternal life.

I know of a college Bible professor who was sentenced to 114 years in prison for his crimes. Another youth director was sentenced to 200 years in prison for his crimes. That is so scary and sad. There but for the grace of God go you and I. That is why my favorite Bible verse for many years has been Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life." Put another way, "Watch your back Jack!" The Devil roams about as a roaring lion, seeking his next victim to destroy their life (1st Peter 5:8). Thankfully we can hear his roar and run away first.

From my own experience of watching people, MOST people who get saved show some evidence of salvation. However, it is heresy and wrong to mandate such changes to prove that someone is saved, because some people came out of difficult situations and broken homes, and will never be all that God desires for them to be. And for that matter, even unsaved people usually show some degree of growth after attending self-improvement classes. The truth is that not every person who comes to Christ has some radical life-changing experience as did Saul (who later was renamed Paul, Acts 9:1-5).

There are MANY false prophets today (e.g., Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, John MacArthur, Joyce Meyer, Rick Warren, Ken Ham, Joel Osteen, et cetera) who falsely preach that you must turn away from your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. The Bible doesn't teach that. We are saved by faith and faith alone, not by living a changed life. My life did change when I got saved, but I grew up in a home with Christian parents. They weren't perfect (far from it), but they cared about me enough to put me into a Christian school. So I was blessed to have positive influences on me during Jr. high and high school.

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) said something great, [2]which I quote in this helpful article.

I love what Dr. Rice said. Many people assume that professed Christians are not really saved because they are still worldly, and don't seem to care about pleasing God. Dr. Rice correctly says that such rebellious teenagers need to be taught. Many preachers are sick and tired of seeing professed Christians continue in wild sinful living, so they foolishly corrupt God's simple plan of salvation, requiring lost sinners to "turn away from their sinful ways" to get to Heaven. But they have changed and perverted the Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

The Apostle Paul plainly defines THE GOSPEL in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross for our sins.
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus bodily RESRRECTED three days later.

That is why we read in 1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him." There we see the Gospel. The Bible doesn't mention anything about surrendering control of our life over to Jesus as "Lord." The Bible doesn't mention anything about turning away from our sins to be saved. We are simply taught to "believe" THE GOSPEL.

Repentance is included in believing, which Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) rightly teaches...



I Hate The Repent Of Your Sin Heresy!

I hear critics accusing free grace Gospel preachers like me of preaching "cheap grace." Oh no, eternal life is not cheap, it is completely free! But like everything else in life, there are no free meals. Somebody had to pay for it. Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His blood. That is why we don't have to "ask" Jesus to save us. God is already freely offering His gift and wants us to simply take it, by faith in the Good News (Gospel) of His only begotten Son, Jesus. Jesus doesn't forgive sins, He has already paid for them. It is a gift.

All we need to do is receive it, by taking God at His Word as written in the Holy Bible.

I quoted to you earlier **John 3:20, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved."** The Bible teaches that people who love their sinning won't come to the light of the truth of the Gospel to be saved. In the Bible, "evil" is deliberate sin. Sin is doing wrong, or not doing right. But evil is planned sin. For example: If someone blows up in sudden anger, that is called "a crime of passion." If someone kills another person, in sudden anger, that is legally called "second degree murder." But if it was a planned killing, like an abortion, that is called legally "first degree premeditated murder.

So the Bible in John 3:20 is teaching that lost sinners who love sinning won't come to Christ. Let's say that a mobster goes around killing people, as ordered by the mob boss. The Bible teaches that such a wicked man won't come to Christ to be saved, because he hasn't repented. Here we see the function of repentance in salvation. Repentance is NOT a willingness to stop sinning (reformation), nor sorrow for sin (penitence), nor is it a desire to do better (penance), nor to better one's self. Repentance is a change of mind toward God (Acts 20:21), in which a lost sinner admits that they are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God. It is obvious from John 3:20 that repentance to some degree involves a change of mind toward sin. For salvation to remain of grace, and not works or debt, this change of mind is limited to acknowledging the knowledge that one is a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20).

I wrote a whole [3]webpage to teach what repentance is, which is helpful.

Here is an excellent and needful writing by Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE.

Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologians who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach...

> "Repentance is necessary for salvation. The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.
>
> Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.
>
> This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.
>
> God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us. God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son. God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.
>
> God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.
>
> Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.
>
> It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of

total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5."

SOURCE: The Cambron Institute

Dr. John R. Rice is correct that a change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in repentance, but the total extent of that change of mind about sin is simply that someone acknowledge that they are a guilty needy sinner, so that by believing the Gospel they will be saved. Repentance cannot mean anything more than to realize one's sinfulness, otherwise salvation would be by WORKS. Without REPENTANCE, no sinner would ever come to Christ to be saved. We are not saved by repenting, but by BELIEVING. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Repentance is necessary to be saved, but repentance is included with believing. Repentance and faith are not two different STEPS to be saved, they are two parts of ONE STEP. Dr. John R. Rice is correct that the man who repents has believed, and the man who believed has repented. Repentance and faith are inseparable, like two sides of the same coin. I hear corrupt preachers talking about fake Christians who believe, but have never repented. That is impossible! Those pastors don't understand repentance.

There is no such thing as believing on Christ without repenting, unless you errantly think that repentance means to give up your sinning. That is a false plan of salvation. Bible repentance is just a change of mind unto the Gospel itself. What must we change our mind about? Anything and everything that has been hindering us from **"BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST" (Acts 16:30-31).**

Anyone who comes to God by faith as a needy guilty sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried but is risen from the dead, is saved. That is all God requires to obtain eternal life. If someone has the horrible attitude that they are glad they can be saved and keep living in sin, that ought not surprise us, because in fact THAT IS EXACTY WHAT WE ALL DO.

Every person who gets saved continues living in sin.

We tend to categorize sins as humans, esteeming murder and bearing false witness as being REALLY BAD; but then most people dismiss and trivialize sins like divorce, lying, public nudity at the beach, fornication, drunkenness and gossip. These sins in God's eyes are just as bad as murder. So in fact, every born-again believer still sins. I agree with you that it seems wrong that someone can come to Christ by faith, while still having the wicked attitude that they can continue in sin. But this is where repentance comes into the picture at the time of salvation.

A lost sinner wouldn't come to God by faith, unless they had been convicted by the Holy Spirit about their wickedness. The Bible teaches in 2nd Timothy that God works repentance in a sinner's heart. I get criticized often by crazies who hate Pastor Charles Spurgeon and pick apart every word from his sermons to attack him. I am not a fan of Spurgeon because he was a partial Calvinist. Spurgeon taught that Jesus didn't die on the cross for everyone, only for the saints. 1st John 2:2 plainly says that Jesus is the propitiation FOR ALL MEN, and not just for the saints. Calvinism is so blatantly false! Albeit, Spurgeon made some great quotes, like this one...

> “Repentance will not make you see Christ; but to see Christ will give you repentance. You may not make a Christ out of your repentance, but you must look for repentance to Christ. The Holy Ghost, by turning us to Christ, turns us from sin. Look away, then, from the effect to the cause, from your own repenting to the Lord Jesus, who is exalted on high to give repentance.” —Pastor Charles Spurgeon; “All Of Grace,” Chapter 11 - “Alas! I Can Do Nothing”

The very act of turning TO Christ for salvation, involves turning FROM the consequences which sin brings, eternal damnation in Hell. There are some false teachers today (most on YouTube) who would completely remove the reality of sin from God’s simple plan of salvation. NO ONE has ever been saved who didn’t admit that they are a guilty sinner (1st John 1:8-10). I hope some of that information is helpful. I wanted to share a bunch of Bible with you, to lay a foundation to help you understand what repentance is for salvation.

Getting saved necessitates a change of attitude toward sin, but only to the extent that a person understands and now admits that they are guilty for breaking God’s commandments, and consequently realize they are condemned to the second death in the Lake of Fire. Thus seeing their need for the Savior, they BELIEVE and are saved. I heard a cross-dressing man who professed to be a born-again Christian. But Ray Comfort provokes people. So I don’t know if the man was being serious, or just upsetting Ray Comfort. Could that man be saved? Sure he could. The Bible is full of ungodly saints who did horrible things.

In Acts 5, God killed Ananias and Saphira for lying about a property they had sold, reneging on a promise to give money to the church. When Jesus raised up from the dead, He found Peter completely naked in public. Noah went from being the captain of his ship, to a drunken sailor. These are God’s brightest saints. We’re all a mess! I have had numerous people ask me over the years if a person can have the bad attitude that they have no intentions of departing from their sins, and still be saved. It is a loaded question, because where do we draw the line? Does a person have to be willing to give up their sins to be saved? If so, then it cannot be a gift. Cartoon evangelist Jack Chick teaches that heresy in all his Chick Tracts. For salvation to remain a free gift, there can be NO stipulations or obligations before, during or after bring saved. That is what a gift is!

The ONLY change of attitude that a person must have to be saved, is that they are guilty as a sinner and need the dear Savior to escape Hell. But once that sinner gets born-again, God’s indwelling Holy Spirit will immediately start working on them, convicting, scourging and chastening them as God’s adopted child (Hebrews 12:6-8). God is not an absent parent! A believer who lives in gross immorality will be of all men most miserable.

If a man can sin and win, he is not in! That is, if a person can live in sin without any conviction whatsoever from the Holy Spirit, then he is not saved. **Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. *Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his*."** There is SALVATION (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), and then there is SERVICE (Romans 12:1-2). One thing has nothing to do with the other.

The truth (whether you like it or not) is that a person CAN have the bad attitude that they intend to keep sinning, and still be saved. Critics of easy-believism immediately think of murder, and they have a hard time wrapping their brain around such a thing. But dear friend, if you were required to stop doing even one sin, salvation would be by WORKS! John 3:20 teaches that those who love evil will NOT come to Christ to be saved. So we see that the problem takes care of itself. Nobody comes to Christ until they have judged themselves as a guilty sinner in the sight of almighty God, and that is repentance.

In 1st Corinthians 5:1-5 we read about a wicked man who was living in open fornication with a woman in the church at Corinth. The Apostle Paul was in a different city and heard about the matter, which upset him. So Paul writes to the church at Corinth to rebuke them strongly. He says to confront the man living in open immorality and ask him to stop it, or ask him to leave the church. In 1st Corinthians 5:5 Paul makes clear that if the man had refused to repent, he still would be safe in God's free gift of eternal life. This teaches us that, yes, a man CAN have the wrong sinful attitude that he intends to continue living in sin, and still be saved. That is why the Holy Bible repeatedly calls God's blessing of eternal life a "free gift" (Romans 5:15-18).

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm

---

6.8.9 The Lord's Worst Enemies Are Neo-Evangelical Pastors (2025-08-08 10:51)

Jeremiah 5:30-31, "

A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land; The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"

The Hebrew word for "wonderful" in Jeremiah 5:31 is *shammah* which means "consternation," that is: "fear resulting from awareness of danger." Other words in the Old Testament that are translated from this same Hebrew word are: astonishment, desolation and waste. The prophet was fearful over what he saw, pastors preaching false doctrine and the people loved it.

I was immediately reminded of several ungodly churches that I have attended, whose wicked incompetent pastors preach another gospel. These wicked churches include: Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, Agana Heights Baptist Church on Guam, Bayview Baptist Church on Guam (they have since thankfully dropped the word "Baptist" from their name), Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, New Warrington Baptist Church in Pensacola, First Baptist Church in Pensacola, Fairfield Drive Baptist Church in Pensacola and others. These are all damnable cesspool of iniquity and shame, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men (Mark 7:7-9).

It is no small matter for a pastor to preach another gospel, and for those church congregations to rally behind their fool-headed pastor and his damnable heresy. *I-chabod* (the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over the doors of these spiritually dead churches. Woe be unto all of them! **2nd John 1:10-11, "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: *For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds*."**

All of the wicked churches that I just mentioned, have incompetent pastors who teach that to get to Heaven you must repent of your sins. They say you must be willing to turn from your sinful bad habits to be saved. But don't take my word for it. Here are the damnable words from Campus Church at PCC...

On page 62 of their [1]"John & Romans" booklet , Campus Church tells the reader that to be saved, you must make a mental check requiring the reader to agree to:

> "*I repent of my sins*. I realize that sin is something that God hates and *I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life*."
>
> SOURCE: "[2]John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Oh My! Folks, this is *NOT* part of the free grace Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

There you have it! The "Gospel" is the "GOOD NEWS" that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead.

In Paul's Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that says to be willing to forsake your sinning? No. Did you see anything about surrendering your life to Christ? No. Did you see anything about water baptism, doing good works, forsaking the world or repenting of your sins? No, you did not, because those things are not taught in the inspired King James Bible concerning the new birth.

In their demonic booklet of "John & Romans" issued by Campus Church at PCC, it also reads that to be saved you must: " [3]follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins ." No, that is not what Paul taught. That is not a free grace Gospel! So, why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this ungodly filth? Every church I am aware of that is affiliated with PCC teaches this same Satanic damnable heresy!!!

Pastor Josh Thompson, senior pastor of the corrupt Fairfield Drive Baptist Church in Pensacola, shamefully teaches a class at PCC. Josh has blood on his hands. I met Josh at the Pensacola Interstate Fair in 2022. He was working at PCC's wacky religious booth in the Exhibition Hall, adjacent to the Jehovah's Witnesses. False prophets flock together! I asked Josh is he was teaching Lordship Salvation and he confirmed that he was. Pastor Thompson quoted **Acts 16:31b, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ."**

Josh emphasized the word "Lord" and heretically said that this verse proves you must receive Jesus as the "Lord" of your life to get to Heaven.

As a gentleman, I tried to reason with Pastor Thompson but he was belligerent and closed-minded, a

"

fool

" subverted of himself

8356

the Bible says in Titus 3:10-11. I properly rebuked Josh sharply for his folly, and said I was going to pray for God to open his blinded eyes. I then politely walked away frustrated with his woeful ignorance of the inspired Holy Bible. Folks, these are the shameful type of damnable false prophets who teach in the classrooms at PCC. Please DON'T entrust your precious impressionable children to PCC; I beg you not to!

You will be feeding your children to ravening hungry spiritual wolves if you send them to Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Please don't bid those evildoers Godspeed (2nd John 1:10-11). There is a woeful lack of love, compassion and genuine concern for the students and church members at PCC, which I learned firsthand in 2021 when I attended their Campus Church for several months, and was horribly mistreated by their cold, uncaring, haughty and incompetent senior pastor, Jeff Redlin. I wrote a kind heartfelt letter to PCC as well (in the summer of 2022), asking for their help to reconcile with their pathetic so-called Campus Church pastors, but they totally ignored me. So be it, we have been enemies since. There is no love for people at PCC. The cult system always comes first, but individual people do not matter. I have heard that same complaint from many of their alumni, and it is 100 % sadly true.

In the following truthful quote, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) practically gives their address at 250 Brent Lane in Pensacola for PCC...

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[4]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

So true! Shame on PCC's uncaring leaders and brutish pastors. PCC takes in over $150 million per year in revenues. Truly the love of money is the root of all evil as God warns everyone in 1st Timothy 6:6-11. Woe unto PCC! God hears the cries of their victims dear reader. PCC is a disgrace to the cause of Jesus Christ. They don't contend for the Christian faith. PCC refuses to take a stand against Satan's corrupt Bible revisions. They refuse to preach against the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation because they preach it themselves. In 2022, PCC wickedly invited to speak to their students and honored infidel Ken Ham, who [5]preaches hard core Lordship Salvation. Right doctrine matters!!!

The only requirement to believe the Gospel is to know why you need to be saved. You need to know what you're being saved from. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I. No one has ever lived who didn't sin (Romans 3:10-23), except Jesus (Hebrews 4:15). He is the perfect sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29). The Bibles teaches and warns that the wages we earn from our sinning is death (Romans 5:12, 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell, fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). If you admit by faith to God that you are a guilty sinner deserving of Hell, then that is all you need to know to believe the GOOD NEWS that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for your sins, was buried and three days later He bodily raised up from the dead for your justification. BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS, oh sinner, and you are saved!

The worst enemies of the Lord Jesus Christ are not the abortionists, feminists, witches and warlocks, Freemasons, homosexuals or even Satanists; sadly, it is Baptist pastors! Please be very careful of whatever church you are attending dear reader, to make sure that it is not a religious cult. Any pastor who tells you that you must "

Repent of your sins

"

to get to Heaven is a cult leader, not a genuine man of God. Jesus is precious!

[6]

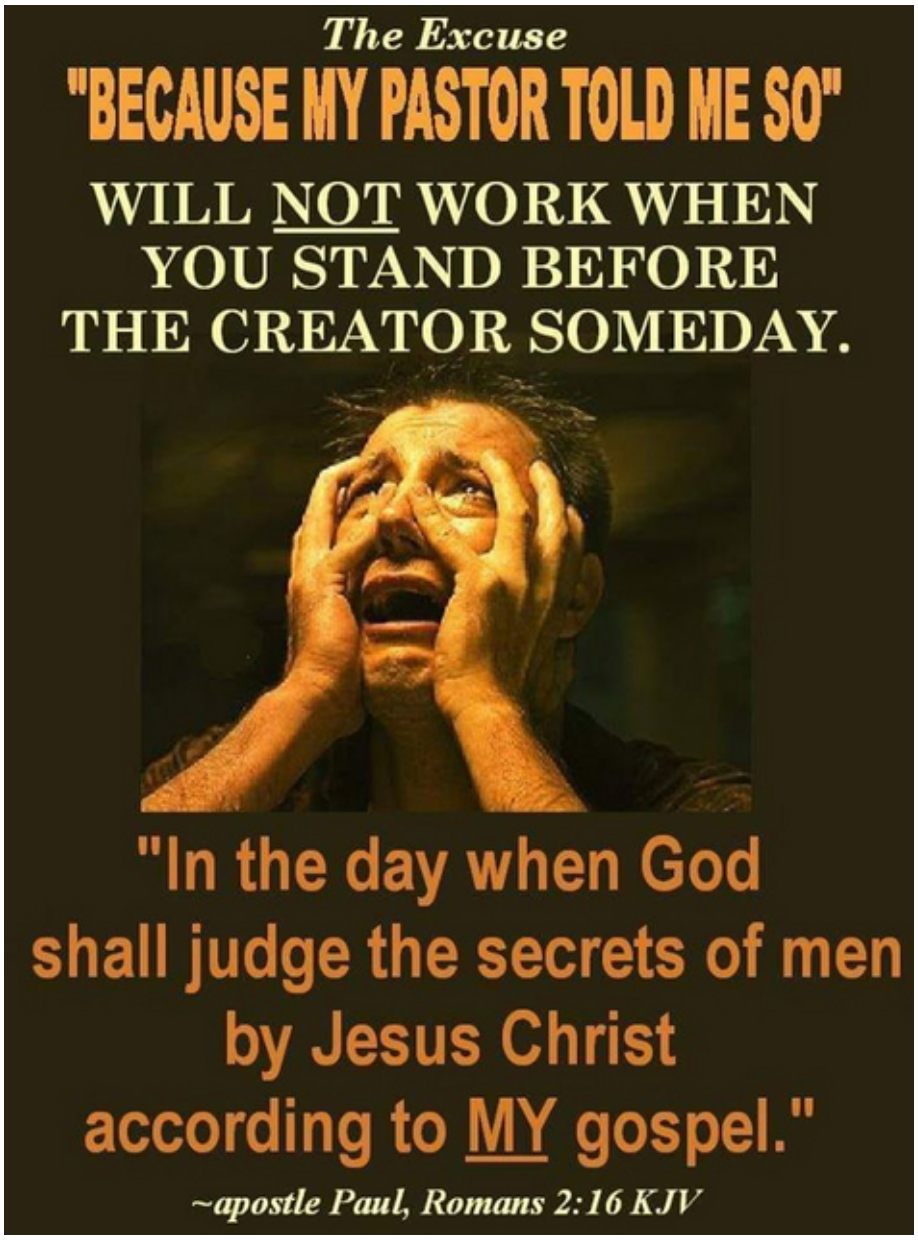

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU?si=Bg2wot1elZdzPnWU
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiVcNmcQSgiSd_i1b6y3xm6x4A6bK0ogFVT57eQSmH_y920yxK2OFplF3Ql65IhtnIct8DEZrUQjw9tjfnIcGIJJVFKcbuL-VBYrFJ

6.8.10 False Prophet Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. (2025-08-09 09:36)

Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some

that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

I am heartbroken to hear Pastor Jenkins Sr. of the First Baptist Church of Glenarden, Maryland, preach damnable heresy. The following sermon is titled: "EVANGELISM", which was preached on November 18, 2018. At point # 3 in his sermon, Pastor Jenkins corrupts the Gospel, adding works...

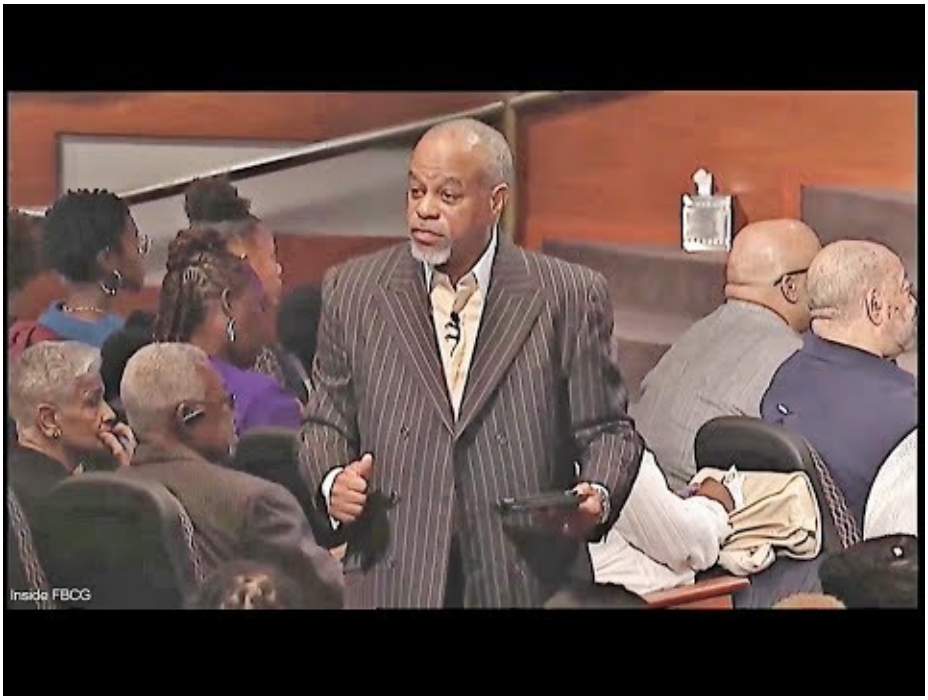

Damnable Heresy Being Preached by Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.

Nowhere in the inspired Word of God are we taught to "[1]be willing to turn away the way you've been living your life" to get to Heaven, which would be WORKS! I pray that Pastor Jenkins will repent of his false repentance. Former Moody Church pastor, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) gets repentance 100 % correct:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past … Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." SOURCE: "[2]What Is The Gospel?"

Tragically, at least 90 % of America's Baptist pastors today are preaching another gospel, and the people in those messed up churches are okay with it! **Jeremiah 5:31, "The prophets**

prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?" Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) gets Bible repentance for salvation 100 % correct...



Pastor Curtis Hutson: I Hate The Repent Of Sins HERESY!

What Must I Do To Be Saved?

(Pastor Curtis Hutson, 1974)

Dear friend, there are NOT two different Gospels. The Apostle Paul makes this truth abundantly clear in our text passage of Scripture from Galatians 1:6-9. Pastor Curtis Hutson teaches that you don't have to give up one sin to be saved, Christ cam to die on a cross for our sins to pay for them! Yet, Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. clearly teaches that there can be no regeneration (the new birth) until you first

"[3]be willing to turn away the way you've been living your life" to get to Heaven. I triple-dog dare you to show me that bullcrap Pastor Jenkins is preaching from the inspired Holy Bible! You cannot dear reader.

Ironically, Pastor Jenkins says in the preceding sermon that you've got to preach the truth, yet he doesn't even have THE TRUTH! Pastor Jenkins bloviates that he is not ashamed to preach DAMNABLE HERESY, lies that will mess up people's lives and send them to Hell forever!!! You DON'T have to believe AND repent to be born-again. Repentance is automatically included with believing the Gospel.

Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*." The Greek word for "repent"

here simple means

"to think differently." The Bible is simply teaching us *to think differently* to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL to be saved. The only requirement to be saved is to know what you're being saved from, the

consequences of sin. **Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.”**

Pastor Jenkins used to be doctrinally sound, but then he started hanging around corrupt neo-evangelicals. One healthy person plus one sick person always equals two sick people! The Bible commands us to **“ come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord**

” (2nd Corinthians 6:17b). You cannot change a corrupt group, which is why God commands us to leave that group! I am seriously doubting if John K. Jenkins Sr. is saved!!! Pastor Jenkins is preaching the same damnable false meaning of repentance as the Roman Catholic cult, Church of Christ cult, [4]Mormon cult, [5]Jehovah’s Witness cult and [6]Seventh-Day Adventist cult. If you think that repentance means turning away from a lifestyle of sinning, you are in harmony with the Satanic cults!!!

In sharp contrast, here again are the helpful doctrinally sound words of Pastor Harry Ironside:

> “Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, ’Repent ye, and believe the gospel.’ Yet we find true believers exhorted to ’repent, and do the first works.’ So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. **No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance.”** ([7]Except Ye Repent, p. 16) [emphasis added]

Dear reader, the man who BELIEVES on the Lord Jesus Christ, has repented. [8]Repentance is not a separate act from placing your childlike faith in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/john_k_jenkins_heresy.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/john_k_jenkins_heresy.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/jw_agree.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/baptists_and_sda.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtkCq2KCJYZz3aq5DHoq8VHLsPgNoeZQ5J03T6SzD4hJp-uf5VzQDzN303uWvk8vBlxxe4wUBAJwnPC__lGV9eexpMTxz6vyT3oSc

6.8.11 I Feel Like The Lone Ranger Preaching The Truth (2025-08-09 12:09)

□□□□□□□□□ □:□□, “□□ □ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□, □□□□□□□ □ □□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□?”

I feel like the Lone Ranger more than ever preaching THE TRUTH. Corrupt pastors are preaching the Devil’s lie that to get to Heaven you must be willing to forsake your sins, repent of your sins or turn from your sins; but these manmade fallacies are nowhere taught in the inspired King James Bible. Wicked pastors must STOP embellishing, tampering and perverting God’s simple plan of Salvation.

□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□...

➜ Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is corrupt!
➜ Any church that supports PCC is corrupt!
➜ Chick Tracts are corrupt!
➜ Any church that distributes Chick Tracts is corrupt!
➜ Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) was corrupt!
➜ Evangelist Samuel C. Gipp is corrupt!
➜ Dr. William P. Grady is corrupt!
➜ Bob Jones University (BJU) is corrupt!
➜ Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is corrupt!
➜ Pastor Marty Herron is corrupt!
➜ Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary is corrupt!
➜ Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola is corrupt!
➜ Pastor Bill Adams is corrupt!
➜ Fairfield Drive Baptist Church is corrupt!
➜ Pastor Josh Thompson is corrupt!
➜ Pastor John MacArthur (1939-2015) was corrupt!
➜ Family Baptist Church in Pensacola is corrupt!
➜ Pastors’ Brad and Bobby Moffett are corrupt!
➜ Evangelist Franklin Graham is corrupt!

Sadly, 99 % of professed Christians today couldn’t care less because they are carnally-minded. They’re more interested in sports, music, riches, pleasures and other worldly diversions.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Woe be unto these damnable FALSE PROPHETS!!!

You don’t have to be an apostle to expose falsehoods, untruths and corrupt religious leaders (Titus 1:9-14). It is tragic and an astonishment that most Baptist pastors and congregations today have succumbed to the Devil’s lies of Wrong Repentance and Lordship Salvation.

We must expose the evils of [1]Misunderstood Repentance, [2]False Bibles and [3]Lordship Salvation (excellent articles by Pastor Jack Hyles). It is a sin for Christian men to remain silent. Evil men triumph when good men do nothing. The most important job is the one that doesn’t get done. I know how the Apostle Paul felt in **Philippians 2:20,**

“ For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state. ” When I post a picture of a cute dog or cat, fifty people respond on Facebook. But if I post a meme that exposes the falsehood of Lordship Salvation, it is fortunate if two people favorably reply. That speaks volumes concerning the dire spiritual condition of the saints today.

We've become complacent, indifferent and *at ease in Zion*. **Amos 6:1, "*Woe to them that are at ease in Zion*, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, which are named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came!"** [4]Mount Zion is one of seven hills in the mountain range surrounding Israel. Mount Zion has an elevation of 2,510 feet above sea level. In Amos 6:1-14 God sent the prophet Amos to preach against the northern kingdom of Israel, who were at ease in their lofty dwelling place in the mountains, thinking they were safe and secure from judgment. The kingdoms of Calneh, Hamath and Gath had already fallen by war to Assyria. The prophet in Amos 6:2 asks the Israelites if they think they are **"**

better than these kingdoms

" ? They were not! The prophet Amos delivered this prophecy of doom in 765 BC, which was fulfilled 44 years later when Assyria conquered the northern kingdom of Israel in 721 BC. God's inspired Word never returns void, it always comes to pass!

Likewise, thousands of years later, churchgoers in 2025 sit idle *at ease in Zion* in spiritually dead churches all across the United States who care nothing about door-to-door soulwinning, don't contend for the Christian faith, disregard modesty (their women all wear immodest pants), don't expose false bibles and false prophets by name, do not care about right doctrine, woefully lack genuine love and compassion for people, et cetera.

I speak of shameful spiritually dead organizations; such as, the ungodly Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, whose wicked incompetent pastors preach the Devil's fraud to

"

repent of your sins

"

to get to Heaven, which is unbiblical. You cannot show me any place in the inspired King James Bible where it teaches to repent of your sins, turn from your sins, become a Christ follower, or surrender your life to Christ in order to get to Heaven. These embellishments are responsible for confusing lost sinners and damning billions to everlasting fire.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Dear reader, I just want to be a blessing to others for my precious Savior, God and Lord, Jesus. God knows my humble servant's heart. I have never asked nor accepted a single penny for my diligent labors on social media for 23 years since 2002. My ministry is a labor of love for God, truth and people.

By God's grace, I have an earned bachelor's, master's and doctorate's degree in theology, but I don't use any titles before my name. Titles mean nothing to me, helping others does. My goal has never been to write a great blog that will impress others; but rather, to preach THE TRUTH to help others. I want to feed the Lord's sheep. I want to present the Gospel as simple as possible, so that lost sinners can see [5]how simple and easy it is to receive God's free gift of eternal life through faith in Jesus. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Where Are The 7,000 Who've Not Bowed To Baal?

I know that I am not the Lone Ranger, but that's how I feel. Elijah felt alone too.

1st Kings 19:10, “

And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and *I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away*.

”

The prophet Elijah told God that he felt like the last man standing, but later learned that there were an additional 7,000 Christians who had not bowed their knee in idolatry to Baal...

1st Kings 19:18, “

***Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal*, and every mouth which hath not kissed him.**

”

Amen and amen! One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is titled: “

[6]It’s Time To Come Out Of The Closet.

”

Where were the 7,000 who could have stood with the prophet Elijah? Where are all of the redeemed saints today in 2025? I don’t want your money, but I very much do ask for and need your earnest prayers. Please ask the Lord to grant me the strength in *body* to keep going, the love in *heart* to keep caring, and the wisdom of *mind* to continue rightly dividing the Word of Truth.

I don’t claim to be a great Bible preacher, but I am still passionate after 23 years of writing for the Lord on social media; and by God’s grace and help I plan to continue (John 15:1-5). I don’t claim to be a good Christian, but I do tremendously care and want continue helping everyone for as long as I can. I love what John Wesley said and I wholeheartedly agree with him...

“Do all the good you can,

By all the means you can,

In all the ways you can,

In all the places you can,

At all the times you can,

To all the people you can,

As long as ever you can.”

—John Wesley

That is beautiful. Sadly, this attitude is becoming rare among churchgoers today. Most people only go to church for selfish reasons, to be entertained and feel good when they leave. These phony churches that require people to repent of your sins to be saved are cults, not churches.

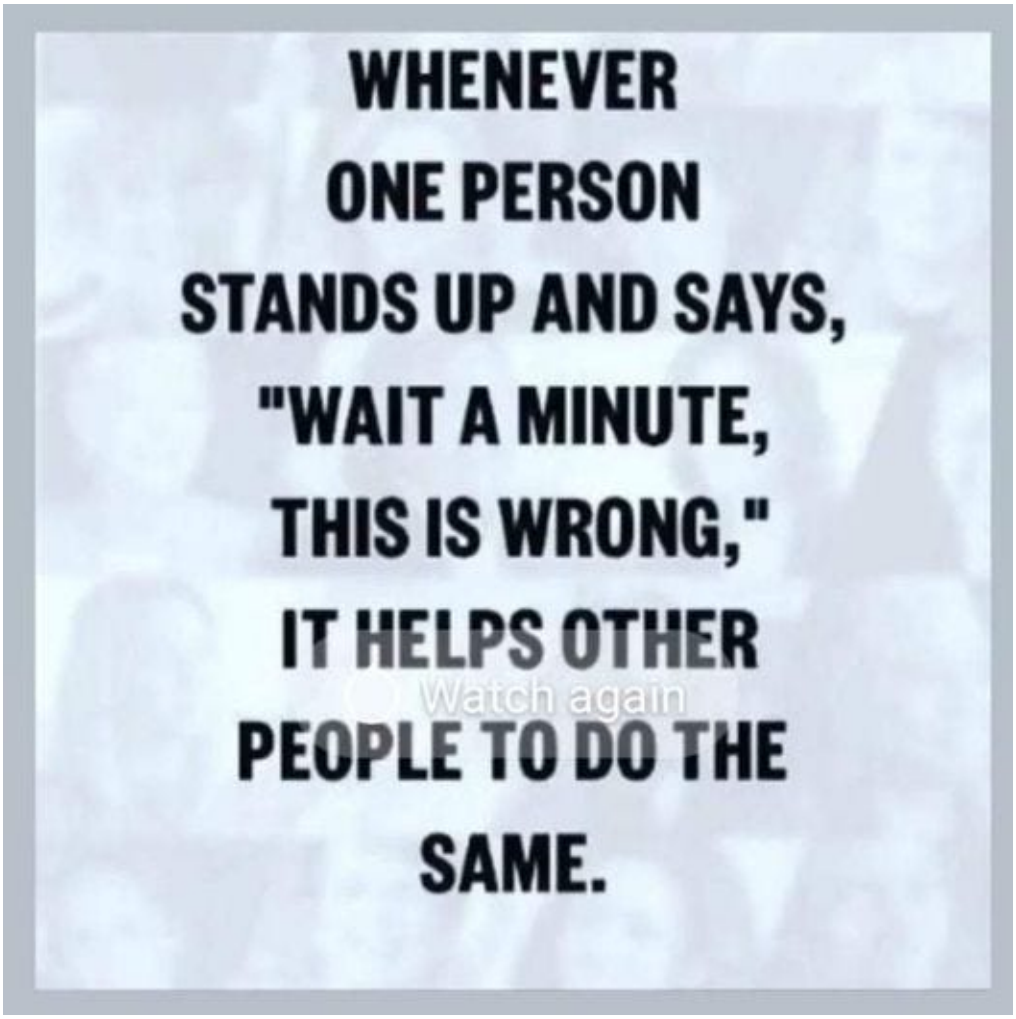

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/misunderstood-repentance.html
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mount_Zion
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/ItsTimeToComeOutOfTheCloset1998.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgKv2GKh9OmIN3_DAyETnYyqCHxlYCKTqXH4C02JDNY64chyETZO5Au2pXv-cqkdI7fCBCCFTg_SEz1Q20mvInCEw7sN8m-tSsV6Wh

---

6.8.12 Shallow Christianity Cannot Be Remedied By Adding Works To Salvation (2025-08-10 08:08)

Titus 3:4-7, "But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared, Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life."

The Greek verb for "repent" is metanoeo, which translated into English means: "to think differently." Repentance does *not* mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation. **Jonah**

3:10, “And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.” Turning from one’s sins is works.

Also, please take note that God Himself repented in Jonah 3:10. We learn in Titus 1:2 and James 1:13 that God is incapable of sinning. So, how could God repent if the word means to to turn from one’s sins? Obviously the word “

repent

”

in the inspired Holy Bible does NOT mean to forsake a lifestyle of sinning, abandon the world, nor turn from one’s sinful ways. To *repent* simply means to change one’s mind

“

toward God

”

(Acts 20:21). It means to think differently.

Pastor Brad Strand does an excellent job [1]explaining biblical repentance. Dear reader, very few pastors rightly divide the Word of Truth. It was the same 2,500 years ago during ancient biblical times. **Jeremiah 5:30-31, “ A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land; *The prophets prophesy falsely*, and the priests bear rule by their means; *and my people love to have it so*: and what will ye do in the end thereof?”** There is an estimated 350,000 churches in the United States. Tragically, 99 % of them are wicked false religions, cults, fun centers and social clubs. New Testament churches are becoming as an extinct animal on the endangered species list.

Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men’s ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed. The old nature can now be put under subjection by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit, as we continue to yield ourselves daily to Him and walk in God’s will (

Ephesians 5:18; Galatians 5:16).

The moment you trust (rely upon) Jesus alone by faith as your personal Savior, you receive God’s free gift of Eternal Life (Romans 6:23). That same moment you are baptized into the Holy Spirit (Luke 3:16; Galatians 3:27). He *seals* you (Ephesians 1:13-14, 4:30). He *indwells* you (1 Corinthians 3:16; John 14:17; 1st John 3:24). **1st Thessalonians 4:8, “**

He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

” The only thing that a believer receives at the time of salvation is the gift of the Holy Spirit, who lives inside of every child of God (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

Living Versus Walking In The Holy Spirit

At the time of the new birth, the Christian believer is spiritually *baptized* (this is not water baptism) into the Holy Spirit, *sealed* and *indwelt* ONCE and FOREVER; but to be FILLED with

the HOLY SPIRIT must be continually sought after in the life of a believer, and it's a command. **Ephesians 5:18, "And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but *be filled with the Spirit*;"** Someone has rightly said that Jesus never turned anyone away empty-handed except those who came full of themselves. There is not enough room on the throne of one's heart for both self and the Holy Spirit to reign. We must yield to God's blessed Holy Spirit in obedience to the revealed written Word of God (John 17:17; 2nd Corinthians 10:5-6).

Galatians 5:25, "If we live in the Spirit, *let us also walk in the Spirit*." If you have been born again by faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26; 1st Peter 1:23), then you are *alive* (quickened) in the Holy Spirit of God; but you must daily choose now to *walk* in the Holy Spirit. In other words, the Christian life must be lived on purpose. By default humans walk in the flesh. No matter how spiritually close to God you may be on Sunday evening, when you wake up on Monday morning you will be carnal. By default we are all carnally minded and selfish.

This is why the Scripture teaches us to seek God *early*. **Psalms 63:1, " O God, thou art my God; *early will I seek thee*: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is; "** It is highly advisable to have early morning devotions; a time each day when we search the Scripture (John 5:39), pray (Philippians 4:8-9) and fellowship with our Creator (James 4:8-10). I enjoy knowing that God enjoys my fellowship.

The word "carne" in Spanish translates to "meat" or "

flesh

"

in English. Hence, to be

"

carnally-minded

"

means to think within the temporal realm of humanity (as versus spiritual things).

> **1st Corinthians 2:14-16, "**
>
> **But *the natural man* receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man. For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ*."**

For a born again believer who walks closely with the dear Lord, and has the unconditional love of God abounding in our soul toward all mankind, it is very easy to forget that the world is full of unsaved sinners who do not know the love of God. I too forget this terrible fact oftentimes, bewildered by the cruel and wicked things that people do. But then the Holy Spirit reminds me that the unsaved person cannot *see* the Holy Spirit, because they do not *know* Him.

John 14:17, "

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because *it seeth him not, neither knoweth him*: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

”

An unsaved man doesn’t have the Holy Spirit, neither can that man know Him.

This is an important truth to learn dear reader. The lost person thinks totally different than a redeemed child of God does.

This is what **2nd Corinthians 5:17** means,

“Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

” I get sick and tired of wicked neo-evangelicals who preach their damnable lies of Misunderstood Repentance (aka, the

“

turn from your sins

”

to be saved heresy) and Lordship Salvation, using 2nd Corinthians 5:17 as their Go-to Scripture passage. The Bible is simply saying that when someone partakes of the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God, the eyes of their spiritual understanding are now opened. They can no discern spiritual things because the indwelling Holy Spirit **“will guide you into all truth”**

(John 16:13b).

Pacific Garden Mission’s ’[2]UNSHACKLED’ radio program is one of the worst offenders of perverting the Gospel. In fact, on their main webpage [3]’UNSHACKLED’ promotes infidels’, Charles Stanley, John MacArthur, Robert Jeffress, Adrian Rogers, James Dobson and others. My ministry friend, Christian author Michael P. Bowen, refutes these false prophets in his helpful free online book titled: ’[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU.’

For the born again believer, it is a sin not to walk in obedience to the Holy Spirit...

> Romans 8:6-7, “For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.”

To be filled of the Holy Ghost is what determines the success and the growth in the life of a believer (Joshua 1:8). A believer becomes *fruitful* as he or she submits and yields to the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25;

Romans 12:1-2; John 15:4-8).

Ephesians 4:23-24, “ And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.”

- God guarantees salvation to **“him that believeth”** (1st Corinthians 1:21).
- God guarantees a **“reward”** to the saint that labors for Christ (1st Corinthians 3:8)
- God guarantees **“chastisement”** and **“loss”** of rewards to the disobedient son (Hebrews 12:6-8; 1st Corinthians 3:15).

I repeat again! Shallow Christianity cannot be remedied by adding works to salvation. Salvation is not the result of what we do, it is the result of our faith in what Jesus did through Calvary’s cross. We are saved by His blood (1st Peter 1:19-19).

Here is a wonderful passage of Scripture about our precious Savior...

> **Acts 13:38-39, "Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: And by him *all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses."**

In the next verse "repentance" means "to think differently" toward God. The Bible does not say to turn from your sins, turn over a new leaf, forsake the world nor surrender all to Christ to be saved; it says to repent toward God. That is, you need to agree with God that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and then turn to Jesus in faith to be saved (Galatians 3:26).

> **Acts 20:20-21, "And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house, Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ*."**

Dear reader, to avoid confusing people and corrupting God's simple plan of salvation, we absolutely must keep discipleship (service) completely separate from sonship (salvation). My favorite preacher's quote is from Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688)...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

John Bunyan was exposing the Lordship Salvation heresy of his generation. In every generation since the beginning of human civilization, there have been ungodly false prophets who mix works with grace to pervert the Gospel of free grace. The reason why they do it is in a futile attempt to force people to live a holy life. Preachers get tired of seeing professed Christians who live like the Devil. So, instead of preaching against sin as the Bible commands in Isaiah 58:1 and 1st Timothy 5:20, they corrupt God's simple plan of salvation in an attempt to scare lost sinners to forsake their sinful bad habits, and in so doing bring God's judgment upon themselves for preaching another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

Woe unto the Lordship Salvation crowd! Woe unto any lying pastor who says that you must "

repent of your sins

"

to get to Heaven. No such requirement is found in the inspired King James Bible. Wicked men added those words to the Holy Bible (Proverbs 30:5-6). Bible repentance is simply acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, and believing that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31). This is salvation. Behavior modification is an entirely separate matter of service (Romans 12:1).

All scriptures are quoted from the inspired King James Bible. Thank you for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/pastor-brad-strand-gets-repentance-100.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
3. https://unshackled.org/listen-live/
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgqlNwoP_aso_bhcBOSXWrZyN_y8dqx9tAZoE3ewSccbWfG5szQxuCoeMFaUtakhJcymJDQbL6DAoj0vHomODghAtSEoEnLS-6Hi_P

6.8.13 'UNSHACKLED' Radio Wickedly Promotes Infidel John MacArthur (2025-08-10 13:45)

Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith* which was once delivered unto the saints."

Pacific Garden Mission’s ’ [1]UNSHACKLED ’ radio is total crap today—a cesspool of damnable Lordship Salvation heresy! Here is a screenshot from their webpage that I took today...

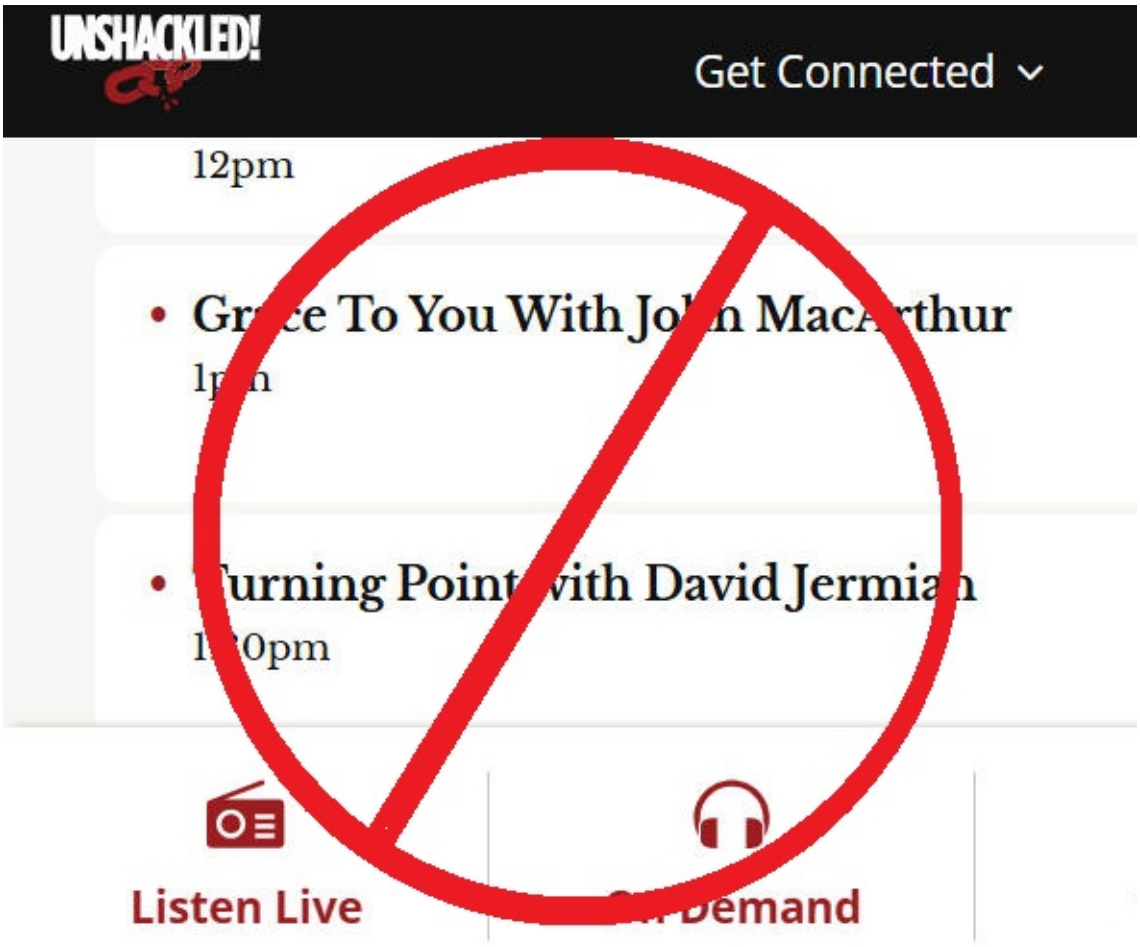

’UNSHACKLED’ Radio Wickedly Promotes Dr. John MacArthur

I

n case you may not know. [2]John MacArthur (1939-2025) was considered by many people to be the godfather of the [3]deadly Lordship Salvation heresy . My ministry friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold rightly says:

> “Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [4]"Jesus Versus John MacArthur"
>
> Yes, that is absolutely right!

Dear reader, what Dr. John MacArthur preached for his entire earthly ministry does *not* match what Jesus said in the inspired Scripture. Jesus said in **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

” We are saved simply by faith without works (Acts 13:39; Romans 4:5; Titus 3:5).

But John MacArthur says something very different:

8372

> “The point is not that God guarantees security to everyone who will say he accepts Christ, but rather that those whose faith is genuine will prove **their salvation is secure by persevering to the end in the way of righteousness.”** —Pastor John MacArthur, “The Gospel According to Jesus,”
>
> p. 98; Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1988

What Mr. MacArthur is teaching is partial faith in Christ plus human works to be saved, which is a counterfeit plan of salvation.

On September 25, 1990, at the Calvary Baptist Church in Brewer, Maine (Pastor Larry Pawson), Pastor MacArthur was involved in a question and answer session which was publicly taped. During that session MacArthur said the following about child salvation:

> "Now let me say this and I don’t want you to panic when I say it. Saving faith is an ADULT ISSUE. Saving faith is an ADULT EXPERIENCE. Salvation is an ADULT EXPERIENCE. Am I saying that a child cannot be saved? ***I’m saying that salvation is a conscious turning from sin to follow Jesus Christ*** with an understanding of something of the sinfulness of sin, its consequences and something of who Jesus Christ is, what He has provided ***and that I’m committing my life to Him*****.** At what point can a child understand that?... I tell parents that salvation is an adult decision... There is no illustration in Scripture of childhood salvation. There is none. People want to throw the Philippian jailer and his household; well that’s talking about his servants so there is no reference there about his children. ***So there is no such thing as a childhood conversion*****."** [emphasis added]
>
> —Pastor John MacArthur; Calvary Baptist Church, September 25th, 1990

Pastor MacArthur further indicts himself as a false prophet with these perverted words...

> ***“Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian*****.** Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and ***it’ll cost you the same thing***...” [emphasis added] —Pastor John MacArthur,
>
> “
>
> Hard to Believe,”
>
> p. 93

In sharp contrast, here is what Pastor Harry A. Ironside (a true free grace preacher) wrote in his tremendous Gospel Tract titled, “Another Gospel”

...

> **WHEN THE REVIVALIST** comes promising salvation to those "who make a full surrender" of all that they have to God, and who "pay the price of full salvation," he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender, when He yielded Himself unto death for us that we might be redeemed from the curse of the broken law and forever saved from the judgment to come upon all who refuse His grace. —Pastor Harry Ironside; Gospel Tract: “ [5]Another Gospel ”

I want to reiterate what Pastor Ironside just said. When any preacher comes promising salvation to those "who make a full surrender" of all that they have to God, and who "pay the price of full salvation,"

he is preaching *another gospel* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). The price was paid through Calvary's cross. The work that saves us was finished when Jesus sprinkled His literal liquid blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 24; 12:24).

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Woe unto John MacArthur! I have no doubt whatsoever that Mr. MacArthur is sadly now and forever burning in the fires of Hell, without hope nor rest. If John MacArthur is in Heaven, then God is a blatant liar and there are two different plans of salvation.

The Apostle Paul in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 plainly defines *'THE GOSPEL'* as three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross for our sins.
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

The Gospel is the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen from the dead for our justification. It is the Good News of what *CHRIST* has already done to save us, not of what *WE* must do for Him. There is nothing in this *Good News* which requires someone to follow Christ as "

Lord,

"

turn from their sinful bad habits, nor commit their life to live for Christ.

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said these helpful words to clarify the matter:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Lordship Salvation makes the grave error of combining (mixing) service with salvation, and in so doing confuses lost sinners and churchgoers alike. John Bunyan said it well...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Yes, bravo! 'UNSHACKLED' radio (since 1950) has changed their plan of salvation over the years, from one of free grace to one of Lordship Salvation. Pastor Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) is rolling in his grave today! Harry Saulnier was the Mission Director of PGM for 46 years. He was in charge when I visited the mission as a lad with my father, back when the rescue mission still preached the Gospel correctly. These yuppie-type Neo-evangelicals today are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, perverting the Gospel of free grace.

In a sad paradoxical irony, their worldwide radio program 'UNSHACKLED' is actually SHACKLING lost sinners instead of rescuing them. There can be no new birth when works are added to God's grace. **Jonah 3:10, "And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. "** The Ninevites didn't get saved, they turned from their evil ways and God repented (changed His mind) not to destroy them. A century later God changed His mind and sent the prophet Nahum to pronounce doom upon Assyria, and it was so when the kingdom of Babylon invaded, conquered and enslaved them.

The narrator (Timothy Gregory) of the 'UNSHACKLED' series is not a saved man in my humble opinion, evidenced by his incessant use of unbiblical terms and phrases. The sad but plain disturbing truth is that [6]'UNSHACKLED' preaches another gospel. According to Galatians 1:6-9 there is only ONE Gospel, and anyone (even an angel) who preaches another gospel is cursed by God almighty.

Dear reader, either you must forsake your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, or else you don't, but it cannot be both ways.

Either you must receive Jesus as your Lord, or else you don't, but it cannot be both ways.

Either you must become a follower of Christ, or else you don't, but it cannot be both ways.

Either you must commit your life to live for Christ, or else you don't, but it cannot be both ways.

Our 16th U.S. President Abraham Lincoln (1809-1965) said it well...

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Ladies and gentlemen, in this great conflict between the free grace camp and the Lordship Salvation camp—both may be, but one must be wrong**—**we cannot all be right. I humbly agree with the inspired Word of God that we are saved by faith alone without works. MacArthur's plan of salvation is so hard that [7]he says children cannot be saved. This is not the simplicity that is in Christ spoken of in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, which *simplicity* is the free grace Gospel (Romans 1:16). Salvation is *not* a process that is conditional upon continued obedience, surrender or behavior modification; but rather, salvation is a new birth which happens instantaneously, when a sinner receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for his or her sins, believing that Christ was buried but then physically raised up the third day alive.

Please beware of Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago, and their popular corrupt 'UNSHACKLED' radio series that promotes hard core Lordship Salvation, wrong repentance and Satan's perverted modern bible revisions. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

1. https://unshackled.org/listen-live/
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/06/dr-john-macarthur-is-wrong.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-invasion-of-lordship-salvation.html
4. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I

5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_preaches_another_gospel.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm

---

6.8.14 Refuting A Strange Doctrine By Pastor Steven Anderson (2025-08-11 11:40)

Hebrews 13:9,

“

Be not carried about with divers and *strange doctrines*. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

”

Jude 1:3, “Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith* which was once delivered unto the saints.”

My ministry friend Onorato Diamante uploaded the following helpful YouTube video today to contend for the faith. I fully agree with Onorato’s refutation of a heresy being preached by Pastor Steven Anderson, which denies that Jesus was omnipotent, omniscient and omnipresent while upon the earth 2,000 years ago. See and hear it for yourself...

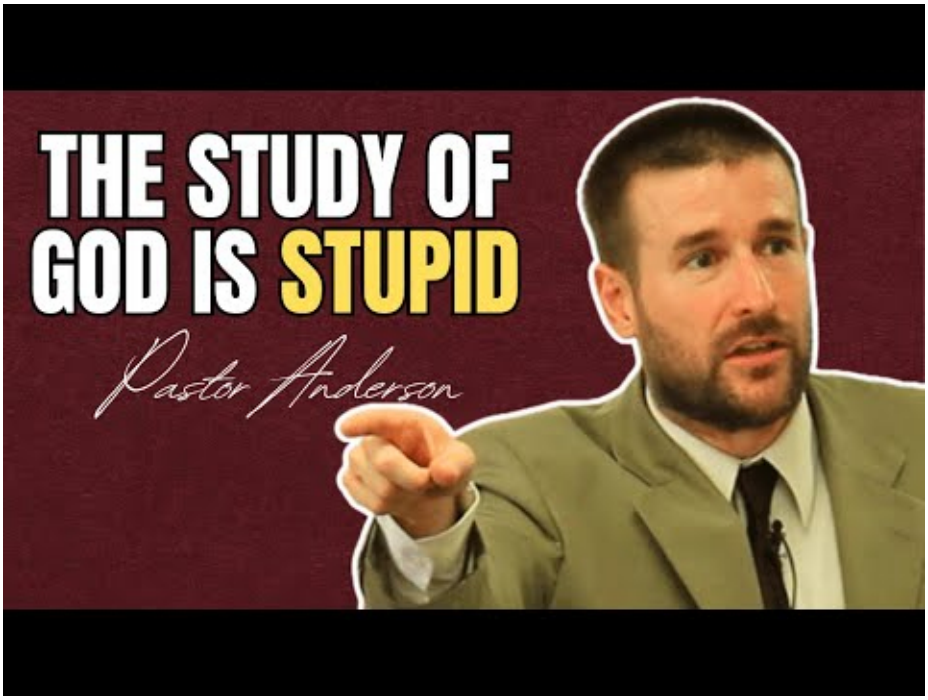

Steve Anderson: God in the Flesh — NOT Omnipotent, Omniscient, or Omnipresent (While On This Earth)

I wrote my own [1]refutation today against Pastor Anderson's strange doctrine. I can tell you with all biblical confidence dear friend that Jesus while upon earth was still omnipotent, omniscient and omnipresent. Jesus was 100 % a man, and also 100 % God. There is no way that He couldn't have had all the same powers of God the Father while walking this earth 2,000 years ago. Jesus chose not to use those powers most of the time, but He did sometimes use them.

For example: When Jesus walked on the Sea of Galilea and calmed the roaring storm and the raging waves, He was showing omnipotence. **Philippians 3:20-21, "For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working *whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself*."** No mortal man could command the weather as Jesus did. This was omnipotence!

[2]Jesus Was Omnipotent, Omniscient And Omnipresent On Earth

I love and respect Pastor Steven Anderson, but I strongly disagree with his strange doctrine that Jesus was not omnipotent, omniscient and omnipresent while upon the earth 2,000 years ago. In His mortal body, Jesus possessed "ALL THE FULNESS" of the Godhead according to Colossians 2:9. Jesus forgave men's sins as only God can do. The Lord defied the laws of physics while on earth, which can only be attributed to His omnipotent power. Jesus raised up the dead, including Brother Lazarus, which only an omnipotent Savior could do.

I love and respect Pastor Steven Anderson as a soulwinning preacher, but he says some unbiblical things at times. I am shocked that he is denying that Jesus was omnipotent, omniscient and omnipresent while upon the earth.

Nathanael was seven miles away when Jesus saw him praying under a fig tree. Only an omnipresent Savior could have known that fact. Jesus forgave men's sins as only an omnipotent God can do. He walked through an angry mob of people who tried to force Him off a steep cliff, again showing His omnipotence.

Jesus could have commanded twelve legions (72,000) of angels to rescue Him if so desired. He raised the dead back to life, healed the sick, caused the blind to see, made the lame to walk again and the deaf to hear, as only God can do. Jesus walked on water and calmed the raging sea, commanding the fierce storm to dissipate into a peaceful breeze. Don't anyone dare tell me that our majestic Savior didn't still posses the attributes of almighty God on earth!

1. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2025/08/jesus-was-omnipotent-omniscient-and.html
2. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2025/08/jesus-was-omnipotent-omniscient-and.html

---

6.8.15 Turning Away From Your Sin Is Works (2025-08-12 09:34)

Jonah 3:10, "*And God saw THEIR WORKS, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."

Titus 3:5, " *Not by works of righteousness which we have done*, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; "

The Bible in no uncertain terms says that God's free gift of eternal life is WITHOUT WORKS. The deadly mindset of the cults has crept into most Baptist churches nowadays, which has corrupted these churches so that they now are also CULTS! What saith the Scripture? ...

> Romans 4:3-5, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. *But to him that worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*."

The Bible verses that you just read are quoted from the Old Testament concerning Abram (whose name was later changed by God to Abraham)...

> Genesis 15:6, "
>
> And *he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness*.
>
> "

People in the Old Testament, before and under the Mosaic Covenant, were ALL saved the same exact way that people get saved today thousands of years later, which is by grace through faith in Christ. **Acts 10:42, "To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*."** Abraham was saved by faith alone without WORKS! Romans 4:4 plainly teaches that if salvation had been by works, then it would have been of DEBT and not by GRACE. Dear friend, God has never owed a debt of salvation to any wicked human being (and we are all wicked - Romans 3:19-23). Turning away from your sins and evil ways is a WORK according to God in Jonah 3:10.

The following is a helpful video which exposes Evangelist Ken Ham as a false prophet! ...



The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

8378

Sadly, the wicked Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) promotes infidel Ken Ham to all their thousands of church members and students. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! When I attended Campus Church in 2021, they showed Ken Ham's Young Earth Creation (YEC) series all summer long for Wednesday night Bible study. It upsets me when incompetent pastors, like the Bozo clowns at PCC, play video tapes of other preachers instead of doing their own Bible study. Ken Ham DOESN'T rightly divide the Word of Truth, he is WRONG on the Gospel.

Tragically, The Crown College in Powell, Tennessee also promotes Ken Ham. SHAME on Pastor Clarence Sexton. I am not trying to be unkind, but success and prosperity has ruined Pastor Sexton, so that he no longer contends for the Christian faith as he once did decades ago. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Clarence Sexton recently took a lucrative vacation to England, and not too long before that Israel. Pastor Sexton is living large off the ministry. So also is Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church at PCC living large, parasiting off the ministry.

All of these men get paid a sickening 6-DIGIT annual salary, four times what the average U.S. citizen earns in a year!!! I have a problem with that. What happened to being a servant? **Matthew 23:11, "But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant."** Sadly, the pastors who are the most successful in this world, do the least to contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). Prosperity, fame and financial wealth have destroyed more preachers than all their hardships, afflictions and enemies combined. SHAME on Temple Baptist Church in Powell (right outside of Knoxville), Tennessee and their Crown College! SHAME on them for promoting a religious con man who preaches another Gospel.

Dear friend, there are NOT two plans of salvation (Galatians 1:6-7). You either must turn away from your sinful bad habits as a second step to be saved, in addition to faith; or else you do not, but it absolutely cannot be both. **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. *But if it be of works, then is it no more grace*: otherwise work is no more work."** What Ken Ham is preaching is NOT God's grace. When you attack the grace of God, you attack the God of grace!!! SHAME on PCC for promoting Ken Ham and his Young Earth Creation (YEC) circus. There is no evidence in the Bible to support a YEC, but there is plenty to substantiate an Old Earth Creation (OEC).

According to Ken Ham, faith in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day is NOT enough to get to Heaven. In addition, Ham says you must repent and turn away from your sinful ways. But what saith the Scripture?

Jonah 3:10, "And God saw *THEIR WORKS*, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not." God changed His mind (He repented) not to destroy Nineveh. But they didn't get saved by THEIR WORKS!!! The Bible doesn't say that the Assyrians got saved, it simply says that they turned away from their evil ways and God spared imminent destruction upon their nation. Judas also turned away from his evil ways (Matthew 27:3), even returning the 30 pieces of silver to the Pharisees which he had been paid to betray Jesus. Judas felt remorse, regret and reformation, but he never repented toward God to put his faith in Jesus. Turning away from sin is WORKS! Ken Ham is a hellbound false prophet!!!

SHAME on Pensacola Christian College and Crown College for promoting infidel Ken Ham, which confuses their students. In the preceding video, Ken Ham's employee even says that turning from sins is the "SECOND" thing you must DO to be saved. That is a counterfeit plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth.

In God's plan of salvation, repentance is INCLUDED with believing on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31). If it weren't, then Paul and Silas would have told the Roman jailor that more than

faith is required to be saved, but they didn't. They simply told the man to **BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, and thou shalt be saved (Acts 16:31b).** God does not save those who are trying to be saved, He only saves those who are trusting to be saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Satan is a beautiful liar! He is clever and knows how to subtly creep works into God's simple plan of slavation to deceive his victims. When a preacher suggests that you've never been saved unless your behavior has changed, he is preaching another gospel.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) gets repentance exactly right according to the Holy Bible...

> "Repentance is not some little silly, 'I'm sorry.' Repentance is not simply a fear of God. Repentance is not a monk fasting and afflicting his body in a monastery. Repentance is not remorse because of sin's consequences. Repentance is not penance performed before the pope as you kiss his toe... Repentance is not being sorry for what I've done wrong. It is not confessing one's sins to a priest. It is not just conviction of sin. It is not the signing of a pledge of abstinence. Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah 'Woe is me, for I am unclean!"' —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, [1]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE!

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) taught a free grace view of the Gospel. Consider further the following awesome quote by Pastor Ironside...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [2]What Is The Gospel?

Yes, that is exactly right! Amen and amen. [3]Here are a bunch more helpful quotes and teaching on Bible repentance. I thank God for free grace preachers who get repentance correct, because most preachers sadly preach a misunderstanding of repentance. It is tragic that most Baptists today have succumbed to Satan's lie that you must be willing to forsake your sinning to get to Heaven. They have not been born again yet. No one has ever forsaken their sinning! You may clean up your life of visible sins and do a good job of hiding your sins from others, but you'll still be a dirty sinner (Romans 7:14-25).

I preach on the topic of repentance regularly, because most pastors today are pulling on the same rope as the Devil by teaching an unbiblical form of repentance which focuses on your

sacrifice for God, instead of Christ's sacrifice for you on the cross. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, the *Good News* (Gospel) is that Jesus died on a cross to pay for your sins and mine. He was buried. Three days later Jesus resurrected physically from the dead. This is *the Gospel*. There is nothing in Paul's Gospel (which he received directly from Jesus according to Galatians 1:12), which requires someone to repent of your sins, be willing to turn from your sinful bad habits, surrender all, follow Christ nor anything else. We are saved by BELIEVING! **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

[4]

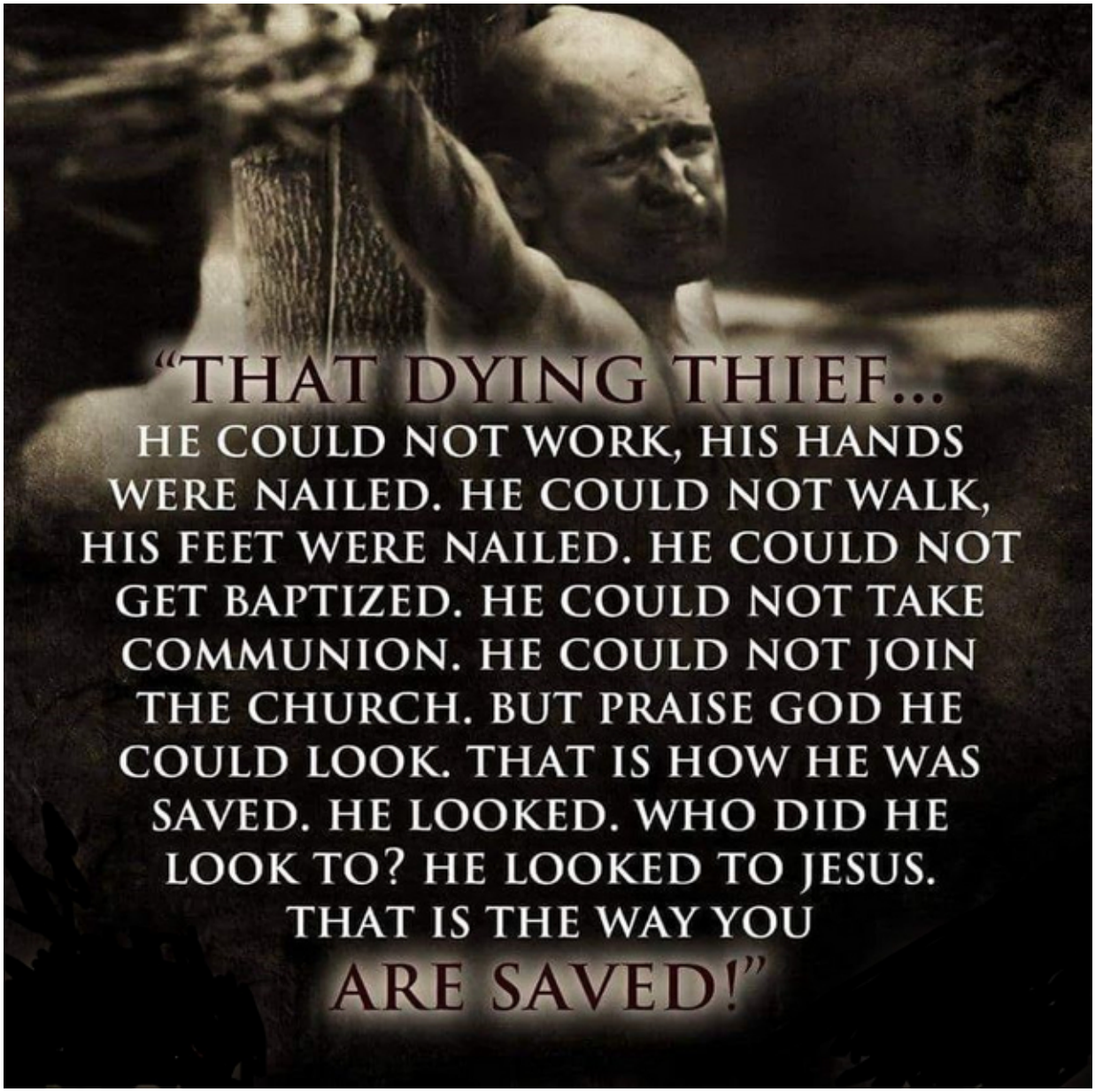

[5]

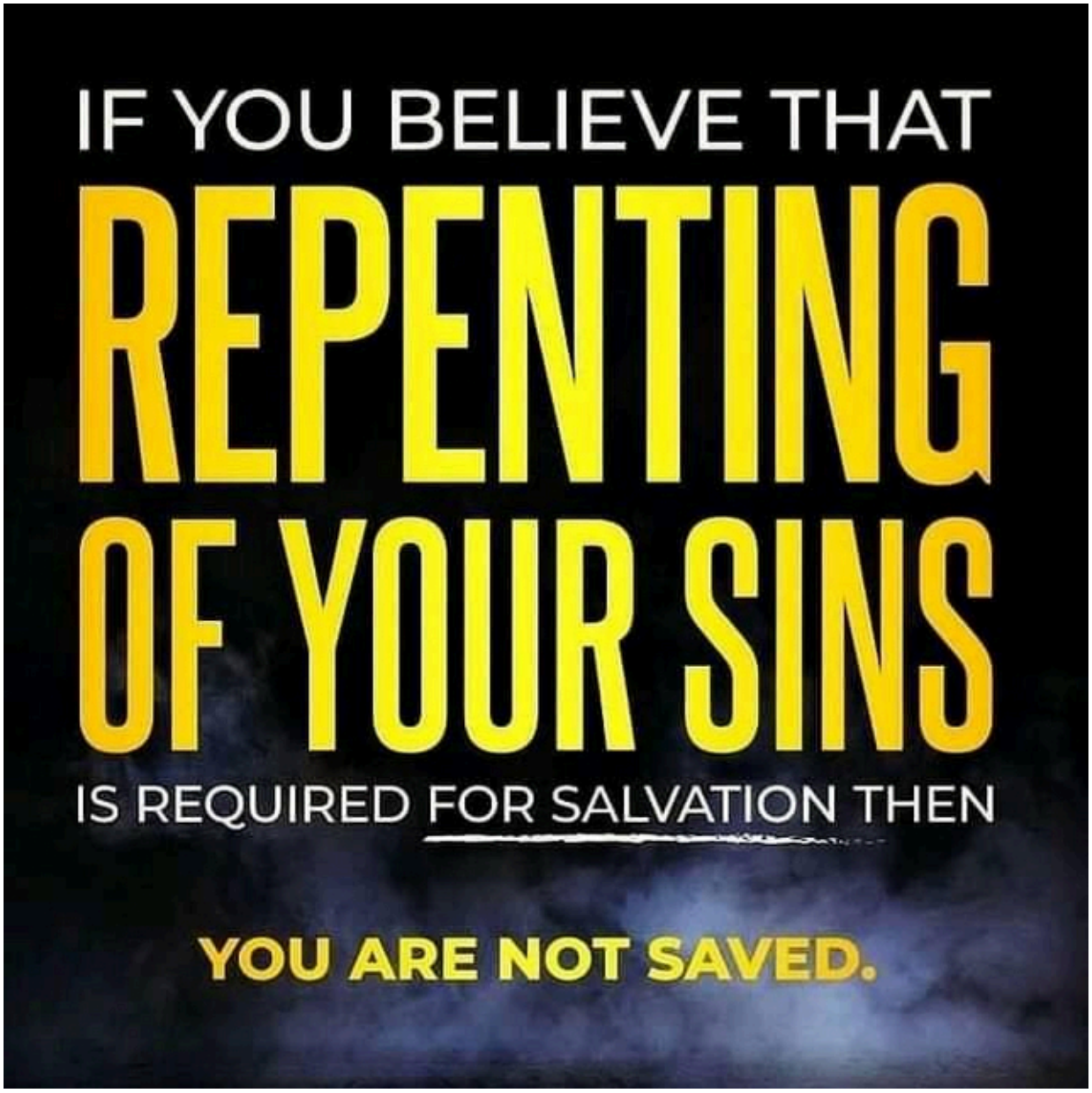

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEicObJAofed59NfmU6ydtA2o-y4NkpOwk0qDNpp7TRZvAH1yJ6eGzTA1_Ur83cbrJWekmMgbuFHU6jN8e4Y94UU7-p_dLpgk6xKFIk
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiqd8Kroj1NepJqcldGaG0ha6sjhincX5ujABmq7Fh1-SmTp0C0m89beoTiFvP-D_mkAt68zZI9LesMqEj7i5k3Io5CCL8YNbCO6oR

6.8.16 Valuable Resources On Leadership By Pastor Jack Hyles (2025-08-13 09:00)

Matthew 20:25-28, “ But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exer-

cise authority upon them. But it shall not be so among you: *but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant*: Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many."

Strong spiritual leadership is woefully lacking in today's churches and Bible colleges. Sadly, we've got a bunch of clowns running the churches into the ground. You're average pastor cannot even explain repentance correctly, thinking in error that it means to turn away from your sinful bad habits. Repentance is [1]a change mind, not a change of behavior!

Here are some edifying preacher's quotes about leadership...

- "Everything rises and falls on leadership" —Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007)
- "God never leads anyone anywhere for money." —Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001)
- "Nobody is fit to be leader unless he would rather be a follower instead of a leader." —Dr. Jack Hyles
- "The leader must be alone while others are with each other." —Dr. Jack Hyles
- "Real leaders would rather follow." —Dr. Jack Hyles
- "The follower is as important as the leader." —Dr. Jack Hyles
- "Leadership is made for service." —Dr. Jack Hyles
- "Leadership is forced on a man who is prepared but unaware." —Dr. Jack Hyles
- "Leadership always has to be learning." —Dr. Jack Hyles
- "The wise follower will want to build strong leaders." —Dr. Jack Hyles

The following are invaluable resources from Pastor Jack Hyles about leadership...

"[2]Leaders And Followers,"

chapter 14 from Pastor Jack Hyles' book,

"

How to Treat Different Types of Church Members.

"

"[3]Leadership," chapter 9 from Pastor Hyles' helpful book, "

Strength and Beauty."

"[4]Real Leadership"

"[5]Three Kinds Of Leadership"

"[6]The Analysis Of A Leader"

"[7]When Leadership Clashes With Leadership"

"[8]You've Got To Lead Your Leader To Lead"

Here is a Wednesday night Bible study from Pastor Hyles' series on "The Science Of The Christian Life." This particular Bible study is called, "[9]The Science Of Leadership."

True leadership requires a servant's heart. **Mark 10:44, "And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all."** No one who desires to lead is fit to lead. True leaders would rather be followers laboring in the background to help in any way they can. The worst leaders are those who were promoted for the wrong reasons.

Anyone who is familiar with the secular workplace knows that there are two sides: Labor (represented by worker's unions) and Management (the company). It is common for companies to promote troublesome employees in the labor force to management, to rid them of a problem. Sadly, that is not a proper nor good way to fill managerial positions. In my humble opinion, over 95 % of people in management positions are not competent or qualified. That sadly includes pastors.

These resources could provide a wealth of helpful information for anyone who wants to teach a class on leadership. God bless you dear reader for reading my ministry blog. It is my heart's sincere desire that God will use my humble writings to enrich your life, bringing lost sinners to the saving knowledge of the Gospel of free grace, and to feed Jesus' sheep. I love you all with God's unconditional love, whoever you may be dear friend. Jesus is precious!!!

[10]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/what-is-bible-repentance-for-salvation.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Types/types-chap_14.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/strength_and_beauty/09.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha060516.mp3

5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp043017.mp3
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheAnalysisOfALeader1996.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenLeadershipClashesWithLeadership1996.mp3
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/YouveGotToLeadYourLeaderToLead1991.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/15-science_of_leadership.mp3
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEittn_bvay3ePz3Hx6lzWjqnCNYuOZwR2UbOGYKmbAHxBranb0cYxH6SzWzrsB2c8yXoO8HMZZWOyyU-QXQbmLv2s_JpGcoQarPySK

6.8.17 The Science Of The Christian Life (2025-08-14 09:00)

Isaiah 28:9-13, “

Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts. For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people.

To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear. *But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little*; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.”

I encourage my blog visitors to listen to Pastor Jack Hyles’ practical Bible study series titled: “THE SCIENCE OF THE CHRISTIN LIFE”

…

1. [1]Science of Prayer
2. [2]Science of Schedule
3. [3]Science of Emotions
4. [4]Science of Marriage 1
5. [5]Science of Marriage 2
6. [6]Science of Marriage 3
7. [7]Science of Government
8. [8]Science of Appetite
9. [9]Science of Anger
10. [10]Science of Discerning Right from Right
11. [11]Science of Staying On Top
12. [12]Science of Fellowship

13. [13]Science of Bible Reading
14. [14]Science of Calling a Pastor
15. [15]Science of Leadership
16. [16]Science of Bitterness
17. [17]Science of Temptation
18. [18]Science of Conscience
19. [19]Science of Being Close

I thank God for faithful Bible preachers like Dr. Jack Hyles, who served his generation. **Acts 13:36-37, "**

For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption." Are you serving your generation dear reader?

[20]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/01-science_of_prayer.mp3
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/02-science_of_schedule.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/03-science_of_emotions.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/04-science_of_marriage-part_01.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/05-science_of_marriage-part_02.mp3
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/10-science_of_marriage-part_03.mp3

7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/06-science_of_government.mp3
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/08-science_of_appetite.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/07-science_of_anger.mp3
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/09-science_of_discerning_right_from_right.mp3
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/11-science_of_staying_on_top.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/12-science_of_fellowship.mp3
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/13-science_of_bible_reading.mp3
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/14-science_of_calling_a_pastor.mp3
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/15-science_of_leadership.mp3
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/16-science_of_bitterness.mp3
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/17-science_of_temptation.mp3
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/18-science_of_conscience.mp3
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/science/19-science_of_being_close.mp3
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjV0uV9gjVMpDRnVAN1RysVOA2w9S68ukQYUiLaAc4T6hxyzUYYGLDOpQldRXXuxxkjV8-B3FpC7tCjLzJSnb2z_YbdAPLRAqyzvv9

6.8.18 Jesus Is The Great "I AM" (2025-08-14 12:15)

Exodus 3:13-14, "And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them? And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you."

I heard a great sermon truth this morning from Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). ...

> "Most of us spend our lives preparing to be happy, but not being happy." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]The Doctrine Of Aimlessness"

> "To most people, even a smile is a tool; getting favor with somebody else." —Pastor Jack Hyles, " [2]The Doctrine Of Aimlessness "

> "Everybody's going somewhere; nobody is anywhere." Pastor Jack Hyles, " [3]The Doctrine Of Aimlessness "

Jesus is not the "I WAS" or the "I WILL BE," He's the great "I AM."

We all need to learn to just make the best of our circumstances in life, whether good or bad. When Paul and Silas were incarcerated in a Roman prison, they chose to sing hymns of praise to rejoice in the Lord (Acts 16:25). Life is in a very real sense, a mindset. That is, life is often what we choose to make it. What we choose to think about determines our mindset, and our mindset determines our emotional state and happiness.

Something that I have done for the past 23 years of my website ministry, to help me cope, is to write an article to help others whenever I feel sad, down or depressed. I have suffered from

Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease since 1992, after I was severely rear-ended by a church bus (of all things...lol). My neck was misaligned from the accident, which as it deteriorated in 2004 began to cause me much debilitating chronic pain and discomfort. I cannot express in words how my relentless neck pain has adversely affected my life and well-being. It is a heavy burden that I must carry alone, except that I know God is with me always (Hebrews 13:5).

The word “happiness” describes what “happens” to us in life. When bad things happen we are typically not happy. But if we will learn to focus on our many blessings from God, and maintain a thankful attitude toward God in all situations, even when in distress and hardship we can still find some degree of happiness and enjoyment. I am not suggesting optimism (a positive outlook); but rather, being realistic to appreciate God’s blessings. No matter what evil may befall us along life’s journey, we can always rejoice as saints that our names are written in Heaven in the Lamb’s Book of Life (Luke 10:20). Praise God!

The best thing to do when you feel down is to go help somebody else who is feeling down. When I am having a rough day, I will often give $5 to a restaurant worker at a drive-thru window, yo brighten their day. I like to think of little things I can do for others, which might seem like a big thing to them, and it helps to cheer me up.

Pastor Jack Hyles once beautifully said that if he could teach his church members one thing next to the way of salvation, it would be to “GET OUT OF THE SELF LIFE.” I fully agree.

> Philippians 2:3-5, “Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves. Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus...”

Jesus lived for OTHERS! He cared about the needs of others. The dear Savior chose to focus upon the needs of others, which is the same mindset that we should have as Christians. We are all selfish by nature as carnal humans. We must deliberately take the time to think about the pain, suffering, feelings and needs of others, or the job won’t get done. I am talking about human empathy and sympathy. Caring people are praying people. Most saints don’t pray because they don’t care as they should. It is easy not to care, just do nothing.

Jesus is not the “I WAS” or the “I WILL BE,” He’s the great “I AM.”

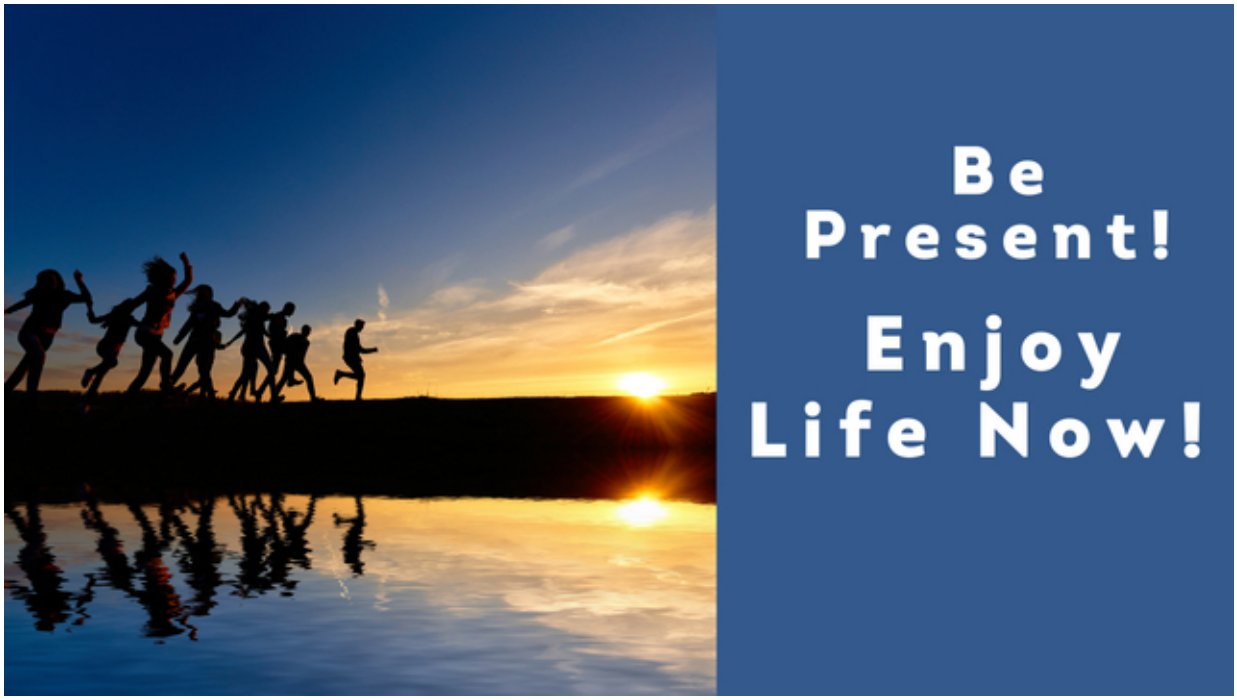

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_doctrine_of_aimlessness1994.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_doctrine_of_aimlessness1994.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_doctrine_of_aimlessness1994.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjVN2vs2nvOGhK3jJtIlE8DyD6Im01OtXm8Sho2BMHz7W1HtRmajS6c0jN8i8aChXIwqPKUxdRY5NvwnrYT4Vo-METVLimeSvS50Vo

---

6.8.19 Why I Disagree With All Five Points Of Calvinism (2025-08-15 09:04)

This is one of my favorite sermon booklets by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). Dr. Hutson succeeded Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) as editor of the

[1]Sword Of The Lord ministry in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. Today, Dr. Shelton Smith is the editor of the Sword, whom I admire, love and respect for faithfully contending for the faith (Jude 1:3). I thank God so much for Pastor Curtis Hutson, a genuine man of God. The Sword Of The Lord has been blessed to have godly leaders since it was founded in 1934 by Dr. Rice in Wheaton, Illinois. They moved decades later to Tennessee. The following sermon exposes all 5-points of Calvinism (the heretical teachings of an unsaved man named John Calvin, 1509-1564). To God be the glory!

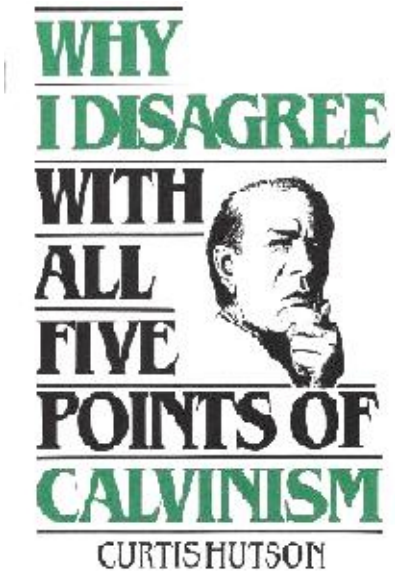

by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

The term "Calvinism" is loosely used by some people who do not hold Calvin's teaching on predestination and do not understand exactly what Calvin taught.

Dr. Loraine Boettner in his book, "The Reformed Doctrine of Predestination" says,

> "The Calvinistic system especially emphasizes five distinct doctrines. These are technically known as "The Five Points of Calvinism". And they are the main pillars upon which the superstructure rests."

Dr. Boettner further says,

> "The five points may be more easily remembered if they are associated with the word T-U-L-I-P , T, Total Inability; U, Unconditional Election; L, Limited Atonement; I, Irresistible (efficacious) Grace; and P, Perseverance of the Saints."

These are the points of Calvinism.

I have heard preachers say, "I am a one-point Calvinist."

I have heard others say, "I am a two- or three-point Calvinist."

I want us to look at all five points of Calvinism as taught by John Calvin, then see what the Bible has to say on each point.

I. Total Inability

By total inability Calvin meant that a lost sinner cannot come to Jesus Christ and trust Him as Saviour, unless he is foreordained to come to Christ. By total inability he meant that

no man has the ability to come to Christ. And unless God overpowers him and gives him that ability, he will never come to Christ

The Bible teaches total depravity, and I believe in total depravity. But that simply means that there is nothing good in man to earn or deserve salvation. The Bible says in Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked."

A preacher brought a wonderful sermon on the depravity of the human heart. And when he finished his message, someone came to him and said," I want you to know I can't swallow that depraved heart that you preached about."

The preacher smiled and said, "You don't have to swallow it. It's already in you!"

While the Bible teaches the depravity of the human race, it nowhere teaches total inability. The Bible never hints that people are lost because they have no ability to come to Christ. The language of Jesus was, "Ye will not come to me, that ye might have life" (John 5:40).

Notice, it is not a matter of whether or not you can come to Christ; it is a matter of whether or not you will come to Christ.

Jesus looked over Jerusalem and wept and said, "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem . . .how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!" (Matthew 23:37). Here again notice, He did not say, "How often would I have gathered you together, but you could not." No. He said, "Ye would not!" It was not a matter of whether they could; it was a matter of whether they would.

Revelation 22:17, the last invitation in the Bible, says, "And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely ."

If it is true that no person has the ability to come to Christ, then why would Jesus say in John 5:40, "Ye will not come to me." why didn't He simply say, "You cannot come to me."?

The only thing that stands between the sinner and salvation is the sinner's will. God made every man a free moral agent. And God never burglarizes the human will.

D. L. Moody addressed a large group of sceptics. He said ,"I want to talk about the word believe, the word receive, and the word take." When Mr. Moody had finished his sermon, he asked, "Now who will come and take Christ as Saviour?"

One man stood and said, "I can't."

Mr. Moody wept and said, "Don't say, 'I can't.' Say, 'I won't!'"

And the man said, "Then, I won't!"

But another man said, "I will!" Then another said, "I will!" And another said , "I will!" Until scores came to trust Christ as Saviour.

Some Calvinists use John 6:44 in an effort to prove total inability. Here the Bible says,

"No man can come to me except the Father which hath sent me draw him...."But the Bible makes it plain in John 12:32 that Christ will draw all men unto Himself. Here the Bible says, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me."

All men are drawn to Christ, but not all men will trust Christ as Saviour. Every man will make his own decision to trust Christ or to reject Him. The Bible makes it clear that all men have light. John 1:9 says, "That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world." Romans 1:19,20 indicates that every sinner has been called through the creation about him. And Romans 2:11-16 indicates that sinners are called through their conscience, even when they have not heard the Word of God.

So in the final analysis, men go to Hell, not because of their inability to come to Christ, but because they will not come to Christ-"Ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."

The teaching that men, women and children are totally unable to come to Christ and trust Him as Saviour is not a scriptural doctrine. The language itself is not scriptural.

II. Unconditional Election

By unconditional election Calvin meant that some are elected to Heaven, while others are elected to Hell, and that this election is unconditional. It is wholly on God's part and without condition. By unconditional election Calvin meant that God has already decided who will be saved and who will be lost, and the individual has absolutely nothing to do with it. He can only hope that God has elected him for Heaven and not for Hell.

This teaching so obviously disagrees with the oft-repeated invitations in the Bible to sinners to come to Christ and be saved that some readers will think that I have overstated the doctrine. So I will quote John Calvin in his "Institutes," Book III, chapter 23,

> "....Not all men are created with similar destiny but eternal life is foreordained for some , and eternal damnation for others. Every man, therefore, being created for one or the other of these ends, we say, he is predestined either to life or to death."

So Calvinism teaches that it is God's own choice that some people are to be damned forever. He never intended to save them. He foreordained them to go to Hell. And when He offers salvation in the Bible, He does not offer it to those who were foreordained to be damned. It is offered only to those who were foreordained to be saved.

This teaching insists that we need not try to win men to Christ because men cannot be saved unless God has planned for them to be saved. And if God has planned for them to be eternally lost, they will not come to Christ.

There is the Bible doctrine of God's foreknowledge, predestination and election. Most knowledgeable Christians agree that God has His controlling hand on the affairs of men. They agree that according to the Bible, He selects individuals like Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and David as instruments to do certain things He has planned. Most Christians agree that God may choose a nation-particularly that He did choose Israel, through which He gave the law, the prophets, and eventually through whom the Saviour Himself would come- and that there is a

Bible doctrine that God foreknows all things.

I have often said, "Did it ever occur to you that nothing ever occurred to God?". God in His foreknowledge knows who will trust Jesus Christ as Saviour, and He has predestined to see that they are justified and glorified. He will keep all those who trust Him and see that they are glorified. But the doctrine that God elected some men to Hell, that they were born to be damned by God's own choice, is a radical heresy not taught anywhere in the Bible.

I have in my hand a booklet entitled TULIP written by Vic Lockman. In the booklet Mr. Lockman attempts to prove the five points of Calvinism. Under the point, Unconditional Election, he quotes Ephesians 1:4, but he only quotes the first part of the verse: "He hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world. " However, that is not the end of the verse. Mr. Lockman, like most Calvinists, stopped in the middle of the verse. The entire verse reads: "According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love." The verse says nothing about being chosen for Heaven or Hell. It says we are chosen that we should be holy and without blame before him in love.

Under the same point, Unconditional Election, Mr. Lockman quotes John 15:16, "Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you." Again, Mr. Lockman, like most Calvinists, stops in the middle of the verse. The entire verse reads: "Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you."

The verse says nothing about being chosen for Heaven or Hell. It says we are chosen to go and bring forth fruit, which simply means that every Christian is chosen to be a soul winner. The fruit of a Christian is other Christians. Proverbs 11:30 says, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise."

Nowhere does the Bible teach that God wills for some to go to Heaven and wills others to go to Hell. No. The Bible teaches that God would have all men to be saved. Second Peter 3:9 says that He is "not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance." First Timothy 2:4 says, "Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth."

Those who teach that God would only have some to be saved, while He would have others to be lost are misrepresenting God and the Bible.

Does God really predestinate some people to be saved and predestinate others to go to Hell, so that they have no free choice? Absolutely not! Nobody is predestined to be saved, except as he chooses of his own free will to come to Christ and trust Him for salvation. And no one is predestined to go to Hell, except as he chooses of his own free will to reject Christ and refuses to trust Him as Saviour. John 3:36 says, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

Nothing could be plainer. The man who goes to Heaven goes because he comes to Jesus Christ and trusts Him as Saviour. And the man who goes to Hell does so because he refuses to come to Jesus Christ and will not trust Him as Saviour.

III. Limited Atonement

By limited atonement, Calvin meant that Christ died only for the elect, for those He planned and ordained to go to Heaven: He did not die for those He planned and ordained to go to Hell. Again I say, such language is not in the Bible , and the doctrine wholly contradicts many, many plain Scriptures.

For instance, the Bible says in I John 2:2, "He is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world." The teaching of Calvinism on Limited Atonement contradicts the express statement of Scripture. First Timothy 2:5,6 says, " The man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all...."

The Bible teaches that Jesus is the Saviour of the world. John 4:42 says, "And said unto the woman, Now we believe , not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world." Again I John 4:14, "And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world." The Scriptures make it plain that Jesus came to save the world. John 3:17 says, " For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

No man will ever look at Jesus Christ and say, "You didn't want to be my Saviour ." No! No! Jesus wants to be the Saviour of all men. As a matter of fact, I Timothy 4:10 says, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe."

The Bible teaches that Christ bore the sins of all people. Isaiah 53:6 says, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." There are twos "alls" in this verse. The first "all" speaks of the universal fact of sin- "All we like sheep have gone astray." And the second "all" speaks of universal atonement-"and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." The "all" in the first part of Isaiah 53:6 covers. If all went astray, then the iniquities of all were laid on Christ.

Not only did He bear the sins of us all, but the Bible plainly teaches that He died for the whole world. Look at John 2:2, "And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but for the sins of the whole world." If that isn't plain enough, the Bible says His death was for every man; "But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man" (Hebrews 2:9).

Nothing could be plainer than the fact that Jesus Christ died for every man. First Timothy 2:5,6 says, "For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all. . . . " Romans 8:32 states, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"

Look at the statements–statement after statement: "that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man"; "Who gave himself a ransom for all"; "delivered him up for us all."

John 3:16 has often been called "the heart of the Bible." It has been called "the Bible in miniature." "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." Jesus died for the whole world. He suffered Hell for every man who has ever lived or ever will live. And no man will look out

of Hell and say, "I wanted to be saved, but Jesus did not die for me."

Some argue that if Jesus died for the whole world, the whole world would be saved. No. the death of Jesus Christ on the cross was sufficient for all, but it is efficient only to those who believe. The death of Jesus Christ on the cross made it possible for every man everywhere to be saved. But only those who believe that He died to pay their sin debt and who trust Him completely for salvation will be saved.

Again I quote John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life. . . ." Everybody is potentially saved, but everybody is not actually saved until he recognises that he is a sinner, believes that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay the sin debt, and trust Him completely for salvation.

The atonement is not limited. it is as universal as sin. Romans 5:20 says, "But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound." Isaiah 53:6 states, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."

A famous English preacher spoke in an English town, then rushed to catch his train for London. A sinner who heard him preach felt that he must immediately settle the matter of salvation. So he followed the preacher to the train. Just as the train pulled into the station, he took hold of the preacher's lapel and said, " I want to be saved! Tell me how!"

The minister said, "I must catch this last rain to London. Do you have a Bible?"

"Yes, I have one at home," said the anxious inquirer.

"Then go home and find Isaiah 53:6. Read it carefully. Go in at the first all, and come out at the last all, and you will be saved."

The preacher rushed away, and the anxious sinner was left alone. He went back to his home, and opening his Bible, he turned to Isaiah 53:6. What did the preacher mean, he wondered–"Go in at the first all and come out at the last all, and you will be saved"? He found the verse and read it carefully: "All we like sheep have gone astray."

Well, he thought to himself, I can certainly go in at the first all. I have gone astray. I am a poor, lost sinner. The he read the last part of the verse, "And the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." He said to himself, "If I come out at the last all, I must believe that all my sins were laid on Christ, that He took my place and paid for my sins. And if I rely upon that, I will be saved. That's what the preacher meant."

He then trusted Christ and was saved. He believed that he was a sinner, and that all his sins had been laid on Christ.

IV. Irresistible Grace

The fourth point of Calvinism is irresistible grace. By irresistible grace, John Calvin meant that God simply forces people to be saved. God elected some to be saved, and he let Jesus Christ die for that elect group. And now by irresistible grace, He forces those He elected, and those

Jesus Christ died for to be saved.

The truth of the matter is, there is no such thing as irresistible grace. Nowhere in the Bible does the word "irresistible" appear before the word "grace". That terminology is simply not in the Bible. It is the philosophy of John Calvin, not a Bible doctrine. The word "irresistible" doesn't even sound right in front of the word "grace."

Grace means "God's unmerited favour." Somebody said G-R-A-C-E- God's riches at Christ's expense. Grace is an attitude, not a power. If Calvin had talked about the irresistible drawing power of God, it would have made more sense. But instead, he represents grace as the irresistible act of God compelling a man to be saved who does not want to be saved, so that a man has no choice in the matter at all, except as God forcibly puts a choice in his mind. Calvinism teaches that man has no part in salvation, and cannot possibly co-operate with God in the matter. In no sense of the word and at no stage of the work does salvation depend upon the will or work of man or wait for the determination of his will.

Does the Bible say anything about irresistible grace? Absolutely not! The Scriptures show that men do resist and reject God. Proverbs 29:1 states, "He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy." Notice the word "often" in this verse. If God only gave one opportunity to be saved, then man could not complain. But here the Bible says, "He, that being often reproved.. . " This means the man was reproved over and over again. Not only was he reproved many times, but he was reproved often. But the Bible says he "hardeneth his neck" and "shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy." That certainly doesn't sound like irresistible grace. The Bible teaches that a man can be reproved over and over again, and that he can harden his neck against God, and as a result will be destroyed without remedy.

Again Proverbs 1:24-26 says,

> "Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof: I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh."

Here the Bible plainly says, "I have called, and ye have refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof." That doesn't sound like irresistible grace. God calls, and men refuse. Is that irresistible? God stretches out his hand and no man regards it? Is that irresistible grace? No. The Bible makes it plain that some men do reject Christ, that they refuse His call. John 5:40 says, "Ye will not come to me, that ye may have life." That verse plainly teaches that men can and do resist God and refuse to come to Him.

In Acts chapter 7, we find Stephen preaching. He says in verse 51, "Ye stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye." To these Jewish leaders, Stephen said, "Ye do always resist the Holy Ghost."

So here were people; some of whom had seen Jesus and heard Him preach; others who had heard Peter at Pentecost; others who had heard Stephen and other Spirit-filled men preaching with great power. And what had they done? They were stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears. That is ,they were stubborn and rebellious against God. The Bible plainly says, "They resisted the Holy Ghost."

Notice the words of Stephen in verse 51, "Ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye." Here the Bible teaches that not only were these Jewish leaders resisting the Holy Ghost, but that their fathers before them had also resisted the Holy Spirit. Stephen says that all the way from Abraham, through the history of the Jewish nation, down to the time of Christ, unconverted Jews had resisted the Holy Spirit.

There is absolutely no such thing as a "can't-help-it-religion." God doesn't just force men to be saved with His so-called irresistible grace.

God offers salvation to all men. Titus 1:11 says, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men." But man must make his own choice. He must either receive or reject Christ . John 1:12 says. "But as many as received him , to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name."

When Jesus wept over Jerusalem, he said, "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, ho often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!" Here again the Bible clearly indicates that God would have gathered them together as a hen gathers her chickens, but they would not. That certainly shows that they could reject and resist Christ.

"I would, but ye would not" does not fit the teaching of irresistible grace. So people do resist the Holy Ghost. They do refuse to come to Christ. They do harden their necks. They do refuse when God calls.

That means that those who are not saved could have been saved. Those who have rejected Christ could have accepted Him. God offers salvation to those who will have it, but does not enforce it upon anyone who doesn't want it.

V. Perseverance of the Saints

The Bible teaches, and I believe in, the eternal security of the born-again believer. The man who has trusted Jesus Christ has everlasting life and will never perish. But the eternal security of the believer does not depend on his perseverance.

I do not know a single Bible verse that says anything about the saints' persevering, but there are several Bible verses that mention the fact that the saints have been preserved. Perseverance is one thing. Preservation is another. No. The saints do not persevere; they are preserved.

The Bible states in Jude 1. "Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ..." First Thessalonians 5:23 says, "And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly: and I pray God your whole spirit and soul, and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ."

The other morning I opened a jar of peach preserves. I don't know how long those peaches have been in that jar. But the jar had been sealed some time ago, and the peaches were preserved. When I took out the preserves and ate them with a good hot biscuit, they were as

good as they were the day they were placed in the jar.

But wait a minute! The peaches had nothing to do with it. They were not fresh and good because they had persevered. They were good and fresh because they had been preserved.

The Bible makes it plain that the believer is kept. He does not keep himself. First Peter 1:4,5 states:

> "To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time."

The Bible says in John 10:27-29:

> "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them and they follow me: And I give unto them eternal life: and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all, and no man is able to pluck them out of my Fathers hand."

Now that doesn't sound like perseverance of the sheep or the saints. Here the sheep are in the Fathers hand, and they are safe-not because they persevere, but because they are in the Fathers hand.

Charles Spurgeon once said, "I do not believe in the perseverance of the Saviour."

To be sure, the Bible teaches the eternal security of the believer. But the believer's security has nothing to do with his persevering. We are secure because we are kept by God. We are held in the Father's hand. And according to Ephesians 4:30, we have been sealed by the Holy Spirit until the day of redemption.

So I disagree with all five points of Calvinism as John Calvin taught it.

There is a belief that if one does not teach universal salvation, he must either be a Calvinist or an Arminian. In this book, The Reformed Doctrine of Predestination, Dr. Loraine Boettner says on page 47,

> "There are really only three systems which claim to set forth the way of salvation through Christ [And he names them]:
>
> > "(1) Universalism, that all will be saved. (2) Arminianism, which holds that Christ died equally and indiscriminately for every individual....., that saying grace is not necessarily permanent, but that those who are loved of God, ransomed by God, and born of the Holy Spirit may (let God wish and strive ever so much to the contrary) throw away all and perish eternally; and (3) Calvinism."

He continues,

> "Only two are held by Christians." That is Calvin's position and Arminius' position."

Calvinists would like to make people believe that if one does not teach universal salvation, he must either be a Calvinist or an Arminian. And since the Arminian position does such violence to the grace of God, many preferred to call themselves Calvinists. But a person doesn't have to take either position.

I am neither Arminian nor Calvinist. I believe in salvation by grace through faith in the finished work of Christ. I believe in the eternal security of the believer. I believe that Jesus Christ died for all men, and I believe what the Bible says, "That whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."

But I disagree with all five points of Calvinism as John Calvin taught it.

In conclusion, let me say that Calvin and those who followed him claimed to believe and follow the Bible. They claimed to find at least a germ of the Calvinist doctrine in the Scriptures. But a careful student will find that again and again they go beyond Scripture, and that Calvinism is a philosophy developed by man and depending on fallible logic and frail, human reasoning, with the perversion of some Scriptures, the misuse of others, and the total ignoring of many clear Scriptures. Calvin did teach many wonderful, true doctrines of the Scripture.

It is true that God foreknows everything that will happen in the world. It is true that God definitely ordained and determined some events ahead of time and selected some individuals for His purposes. It is certain that people are saved by grace, and are kept by the power of God. That far Calvinists may well their doctrines by the Scriptures. But beyond that, Calvinism goes into the realm of human philosophy.

It is not a Bible doctrine, but a system of human philosophy, especially appealing to the scholarly intellect, the self-sufficient and proud mind. Brilliant, philosophical, scholarly preachers are apt to be misled on this matter more than the humble-hearted, Bible-believing Christian.

OBJECTIONS ANSWERED

Dear Rev _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _:

I have your letter which came recently, objecting to my article, "Why I Disagree With All Five Points of Calvinism." In the second paragraph of page 1, you say, "As to will. . . "Then you spend the next two or three pages talking about will and calling attention to Bible verses. You mention Titus 3:5 where the Bible says, " Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost."

I have just read this section of your letter over several times, and you seem to confuse works with will. For instance, you call attention to Isaiah 64:6 where the Bible says, " all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags. " Trusting Christ for salvation is the opposite of works.

When a man believes that Jesus Christ died for him and fully trusts Jesus to save him, and nothing else, then he's not working for salvation. He's trusting Christ and what Christ did at Calvary.

But it is his own will that he trusts Christ. God doesn't make anyone trust Him. In John 5:40 Jesus said, "Ye will not come to me, that ye might have life." He did not say you cannot come; He said you will not come.

You go on to say in this particular part of your letter, "We are sinners from birth. . . as Adam, we hid ourselves from God."

It is true that Adam hid himself from God. But when God came and called for Adam, Adam answered God of his own will and he came out from his place of hiding of his own will. God did not take Adam by the hand and drag him out of the place of hiding. He simply called and Adam came out. Every man comes to God of his own will.

In Matthew 23:37 Jesus said, "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!"

Still discussing the matter of will, you make reference to Romans 5:12 and say that we are dead in sin. Then you continue, "Note a dead person cannot move, respond, walk, nor anything."

Now, you have a misunderstanding of death. Death is not annihilation. Death is not cessation of existence. Death is simply separation. Physical death is the separation of the soul and spirit from the body, and spiritual death is the separation of the man from God.

In the parable of the prodigal son, when the prodigal returned home the father said, "This my son was dead, and is alive again." The prodigal son was dead in the sense that he was separated from the father. He was certainly capable of making decisions while he was in the far country separated from the father. As a matter of fact, he made the decision and went back to the father. Luke 15:18-20 says, "I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee. And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. And he arose, and came to his father."

Now, here is a dead person who could move, respond, walk, see his need, decide to do something about it, and go to the father. And verse 24 says, "For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found."

Your misunderstanding of death has led you to build a false doctrine based on an illustration, instead of Scripture. In Genesis 2:17 God said to Adam, "..for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die." If you'll read the next few chapters of Genesis, you will find that Adam did not die in the sense of ceasing to exist when he partook of the forbidden fruit. As a matter of fact, Genesis 5:4 says, "And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters." According to this verse, Adam lived eight hundred years after he begat Seth, and Seth was not begotten until after Adam disobeyed God.

Now, was God wrong when He said to Adam, "Thou shalt surely die"? No. Well, did Adam die? Yes, He died in the sense that God drove him from His presence, and he was separated from God because of his sins.

When the Bible says that men are dead in trespasses and sins, that does not mean they cannot move, respond, walk, nor anything as you said in your letter. Adam did a lot of moving and a lot of responding and a lot of walking in the more than 800 years he lived after the fall.

So you see, when the Bible says that "death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned," that "death" is not to be compared with the body of a dead man lying in a casket. I might say that what you see in the casket in the funeral home is really not the man. The body that you're looking at is only the house in which the man lived. The man who lived in that house is still alive. He's either with Christ in Heaven, or he's in Hell, depending on whether or not he trusted Christ as his Saviour. If he's in Heaven, he can certainly move, respond , and walk. And if he's in Hell, he can certainly move, respond, and walk.

I won't take the space to quote the many Bible verses concerning the dead, but I suggest you read the story of the rich man in Luke 16 and you will see that though he had died he could still talk and make decisions. And if you'll read Revelation 6:9-11 and Luke 15: 7 and 10, you will see that people who are in Heaven are conscious. You will see that they rejoice. They talk. They know what's happening on earth, and they ask questions of the Lord. So you're wrong when you compare the spiritually dead state of a sinner with that of a body lying in a casket.

Further in your letter, you tell of a young girl who was supposedly led wrong by what you call Baptist doctrine. You say she accepted Christ, and now she is living immorally and impure.

Now, Mr. _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _, I can only say what the Bible says in Hebrews 12:8, "But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons." If the young girl you mentioned has trusted Christ as Saviour, I can assure you that she has everlasting life and she will be chastened. John 3:36 says, " He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life." Now that's a fact. It's not a matter of what I think about it. It's a matter of what the Bible says. And Hebrews 12:8 makes it clear that those who trusted Christ as Saviour will be chastised.

On page 5 you say, "Now as to perseverance..." and you call attention to Revelation 3:5 and talk about overcoming. You imply that this overcoming is some kind of perseverance or effort.

First John 5:4,5 says, "For whosoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?" Here the Bible says plainly that the victory that overcometh the world is our faith. We overcome the world by trusting Christ, not by persevering.

I made it plain in my article that I believe in eternal security, but the saints are not secure because they persevere. They are secure because they have been preserved. The word "perseverance" is defined in Webster's Dictionary as "a persistent effort." "Preservation" is defined as "the act of keeping or state of being kept from injury or decay."

The victory that overcomes the world is not your perseverance. It is your faith, according to 1 John 5:4.

You close your letter with a P.S., "Note no human is born of his own will but of the will of the parents. Christ says we are to be born again."

Again, you make the mistake of using a human illustration in order to build a Bible doctrine. You seem to make the same mistake that Nicodemus made in John chapter 3. He tried to compare the spiritual birth to the physical birth. In John 3:4 he said to Christ, " How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?"

You cannot compare the physical birth to the spiritual birth. Jesus said in verse 6, "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit." They are two different things. You will be better off if you will build Bible doctrine on what the Bible says rather than on illustrations.

I hope this letter helps you to better understand my position. I want you to re-read the sermon, "Why I Disagree With All Five Points of Calvinism," carefully.

I'm glad you receive THE SWORD OF THE LORD, and I want you to feel free to express your opinions about anything you find written in the paper.

Sincerely in Christ,
Curtis Hutson

Copyright 1980 by [2]Sword of the Lord Publishers
ISBN 0-87398-931-7

1. https://www.swordofthelord.com/
2. http://www.swordofthelord.com/

6.8.20 The Love Of Money Has Ruined Most Pastors Today (2025-08-16 09:06)

1st Timothy 6:4-12, "

He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself. But godliness with contentment is great gain. For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. *For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith*, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses."

The human race is prone to self-deception. Even when we as humans are going astray, being deceived, we still insist that nothing is wrong. Case in point, consider this true quote from fa-

mous author Mark Twain: "It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled." That is so very true! I have spent the past 20 years of website ministry attempting to open the eyes of misled preachers with THE TRUTH, but most of them have refused to listen. Go figure! You'd think that if anyone in this world would listen to words of truth, it would be a man of the cloth (clergy).

Sadly, that is usually not the case at all. Preachers are among some of the most blinded, stubborn and ungodly of people. But don't take my word for it, listen to what the Word of God says:

- Jeremiah 2:8, "The priests said not, Where is the LORD? and they that handle the law knew me not: *the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit*."
- **Jeremiah 5:31, "The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; *and my people love to have it so*: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"**
- **Jeremiah 10:21, "***For the pastors are become brutish* (lacking good sense)**, *and have not sought the LORD*: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."**

Jeremiah 12:10, "Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness."

- Jeremiah 23:1-2, "*Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture!* saith the LORD. Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD."
- Hosea 4:6, "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, *I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God*, I will also forget thy children."
- **Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. *But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*."**

These are but a small handful of hundreds of inspired Scripture passages teaching us that religion is often corrupt, preachers are often false prophets, churches are often cults and worship is often done in vain.

I would like to direct your undivided attention dear reader to Matthew 15:7-8 again:

> **Matthew 15:7-9, "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. *But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*."**

Most churchgoers will read this Bible passage and think of obvious cults; such as, Mormonism, Jehovah's Witness, Roman Catholic, The Moonies, Heaven's Gate Cult or the cult of Scientology.

But dear friend, I am also talking about most Baptist churches today! I have been an Independent Fundamental Baptist all my saved life, since age 13. However, I have seen my own denomination become woefully deceived, misled and corrupted over the past 50 years. Not surprisingly, as Calvinism increases in popularity in the United States, so also is [1]Christianity declining in our country. That makes perfect sense when we consider that Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) is NOT the free grace Gospel taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Perhaps no other man did more damage than Dr. John MacArthur, who is infamous for his damnable Lordship Salvation heresy, and denying Jesus' blood sacrifice in Heaven.

The love of money has corrupted 99 % of church pastors and preachers in this generation! I find little genuine concern for people anymore by pastors. I have attended several churches around Pensacola and I can only name one preacher (he's not even the church pastor) who made me feel like he cared about me as a human being. That is so tragic! People just want to be loved folks, but you won't find that love at Campus Church or Pensacola Christian College.

Pastor Jeff Redlin at PCC mistreated me on numerous occasions. I pray for him that God will humble his arrogance and stiffnecked pride, and that he would [2]repent of his Lordship Salvation heresy. Oh, how today's pastors need to be humbled, realizing the truth that: *He that is greatest among men must be their humble servant.* Jesus Himself spoke those words of truth, and He set the example, washing His disciple's dirty feet. May we all be more like our dear precious caring Savior. Jesus is precious!!!

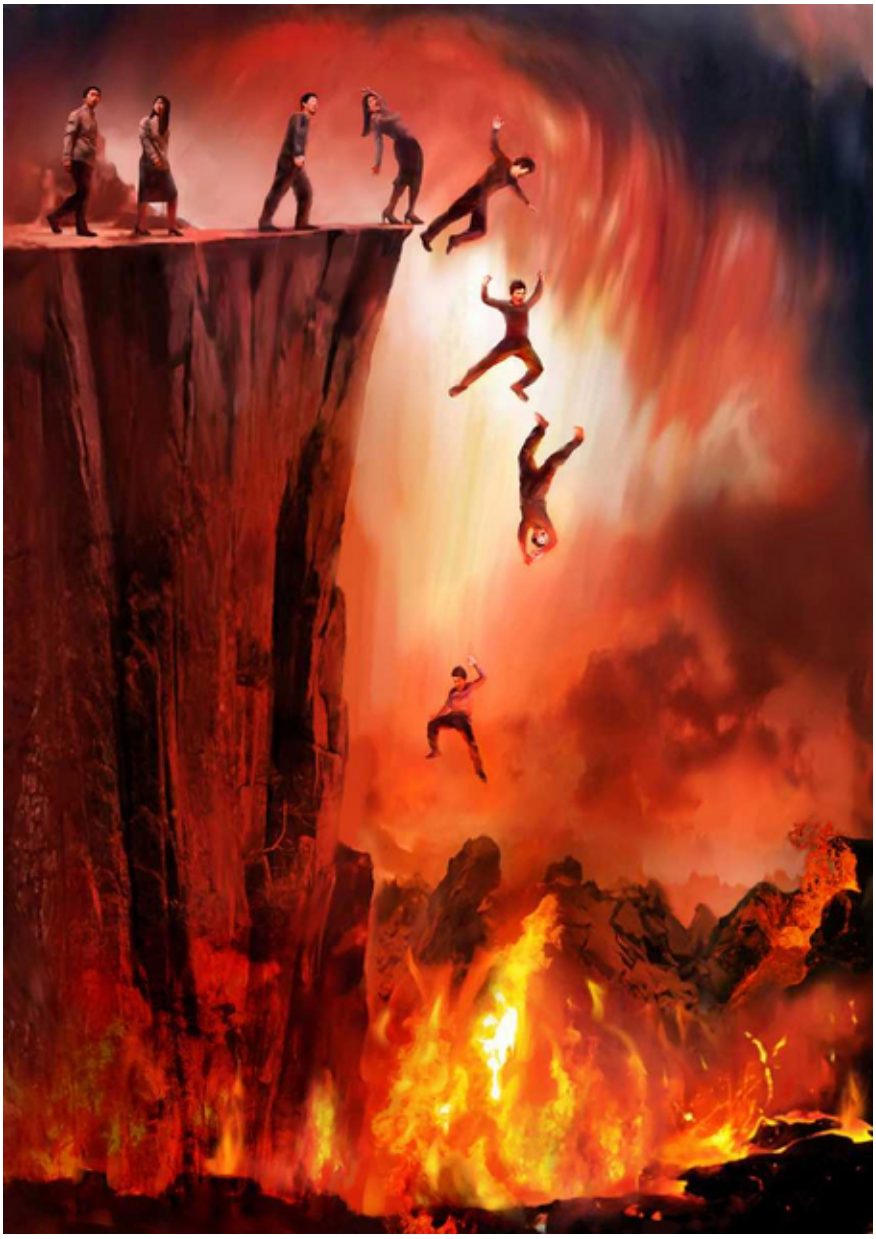

1. https://www.pewresearch.org/religion/2019/10/17/in-u-s-decline-of-christianity-continues-at-rapid-pace/
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhfeI0G55ewtfa9AwYA5UH9zUjlhdffgXp7GrTk8fXbd47tlStY87cd43fcY7wtTw-9MlsEXBOWDMHsq9sHF9zn_X6IBE5dzksfCJi

---

6.8.21 God Uses Simple Plain Unknown People To Serve Him (2025-08-17 13:16)

Amos 7:12-15, “

Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there: But prophesy not again any more at Bethel: for it is the king’s chapel, and it is the king’s court. Then answered Amos,

and said to Amaziah, I was no prophet, neither was I a prophet's son; but I was an herdman, and a gatherer of sycomore fruit: And the LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Israel."

I love this story from the book of Amos in the Old Testament. Amos was a humble prophet to the northern nation of Israel. God sent Amos in 765 BC to preach to the city of Bethel with the message: **"prepare to meet thy God, O Israel." (Amos 4:12b).** Time and time again God had sternly warned Israel to repent of her sins, but she refused. That prophecy of certain doom became a reality 44 years later in 721 BC when the northern kingdom was invaded, conquered and led away into captivity by Assyria.

Something that greatly intrigues me is that God didn't seek a man from the local religious college, priesthood or intelligencia of the day to preach His Word, the Lord came to a herdman who gathered sycamore fruit. **Amos 7:14-15, " Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I was no prophet, neither was I a prophet's son; but I was an herdman, and a gatherer of sycomore fruit: And the LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Israel."** I love that! Amos wasn't a preacher at all, nor was his father a preacher; and yet, God came to this humble shepherd and commissioned him to go preach the truth to a needy people, Israel.

It is interesting that Amos lived in Judah. God told the humble herdsman to go preach judgment to the northern kingdom. Amos went to Bethel up north. I find it very interesting that God didn't call a man from the northern kingdom. After Judas perished, the remaining apostles had chosen two men as candidates to replace Judas. When they asked God which man they should choose, God instead chose Saul who was infamous and feared for murdering Christians. So you see dear reader, God doesn't always do things that make sense to us. It would make better sense to us if God should have chose a preacher to go preach to Israel, but He didn't, the Lord chose to use a herdsman and gatherer of sycamore fruit.

Just like every truth-teller knows, there is always an enemy trying to silence us. The false prophet Amaziah was a troublemaker who attempted to silence Amos. **Amos 7:12-13, "**

Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there: But prophesy not again any more at Bethel: for it is the king's chapel, and it is the king's court." Wicked Amaziah told Amos to go elsewhere!

Incidentally, that is the same exact wicked thing that [1]Pastor Marty Herron said to me in 2014 at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam—a cesspool of fake bibles, Lordship Salvation, false prophets and wrong repentance! I befriended the [2]pastors at Harvest Baptist Church with THE TRUTH. I bought several books by fundamentalist Bible preachers with my own money to help them see the truth, for which I was kicked out of their church (cult). Pastor Herron literally said to me concerning attending a church, "

Go elsewhere!

" Woe be unto him, not only for kicking me out of their church, but moreover, for rejecting THE TRUTH that I placed directly into his hands. These were the truthful books that I handed him:

1. [3]I Never Knew You (by Michael P. Bowen)
2. Somebody's Got To Milk The Cows (Pastor Jack Hyles; [4]here's the MP3 sermon)
3. [5]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible (Pastor Al Lacy)
4. [6]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit (by Pastor Max D. Younce)

It is absolutely shocking that I was kicked out of Harvest Baptist Church in for sharing these four truthful books with their incompetent pastors. Pastor Herron's successor Gary Walton is just as bad, another wicked Lordship Salvation preaching fool. They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil at Harvest, preaching the [7]exact same plan of salvation as the Seventh-Day Adventist cult. Just like wicked Amaziah rebuked and tried to silence the prophet Amos; so also did the wicked pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, Family Baptist Church in Pensacola and other cults rebuke and try to silence me. I am not for sale! I WON'T SHUT UP!

I am just a nobody like Amos, but thank God that He uses nobodies to get the job done. Dear saint of God, the Lord is willing to make use of you if you are available and willing to serve.

When the Lord came to Moses and commanded him to deliver the Hebrews out of bondage in Egypt, Moses made numerous excuses. **Exodus 4:1-2, "**

And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee. And the LORD said unto him, *What is that in thine hand? And he said, A rod*." All Moses had was a rod in his hand.

Yet, God used that rod to bring the Ten Plagues upon Egypt. God used that rod to part the Red Sea, so that the Hebrews could walk across on dry ground. God used that rod to bring forth water from the rock and many other divine miracles. God doesn't need your money, resources, skills or talents dear reader, but He will gladly make use of them if you will yield to His will.

Amos was a herdsman and a gatherer of sycamore fruit, yet God used him for His purpose and glory, to make an eternal impact for Heaven. [8]I am a VOICE!



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/hated_for_telling_the_truth.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/incompetence_in_the_pulpit.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080220.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/baptists_and_sda.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/IAmAVoice.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjXOLWmSmruZ2vO53VLKR58PVAfRlVUfej8Ww3RTOJrCSSFu4E7Oa7rDCDWGVHOI8rJXw99fZTHyJrCEG1fsP6Z-F4GZExctIcdH3U

6.8.22 Beware Of 'UNSHACKLED' Radio's Deadly False Gospel (2025-08-18 09:03)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

I was listening to 'UNSHACKLED' today. I've heard a couple dozen episodes over the past couple days. I wanted to vomit as I heard PGM spewing their lies of LORDSHIP SALVATION, WRONG REPENTANCE and OTHER HERESIES!

Case in point is 'UNSHACKLED' program #3590 (aired in 2019). A man named Matthew gets a flat tire and stops in a little church, meeting a church member named Ted, who listens to Matthew's troubled life's story and offers this horrible advice:

> "I believe God loves you, and wants you to invite Him into your life. I believe that is the change you may be looking for!"

This type of junk theology saturates the UNSHACKLED series! Folks, you don't get saved by "inviting Jesus into your life"! Judas invited Jesus into his life, becoming one of Christ's very apostles, but Judas had a devil in him (John 6:70), and went to Hell.

In little later in the UNSHACKLED program (after being coached by his religious sister to "REPENT and RECEIVE THE INVITATION"), Matthew prays and tells Jesus that he wants Him to be his Savior, but there is no mention of Christ's death, burial or resurrection (The Gospel). Matthew says:

> "I got up from my knees and I was free. I was new. That day God delivered me from my addictions! Within minutes of my spiritual salvation, he took away my impulse to use [drugs]."

Folks, that is junk theology! Here is the truth...

> "Good character is not formed in a week or a month. It is created little by little, day by day. Protracted and patient effort is needed to develop good character." —Heraclitus of Ephesus (535-475 BC)

What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 12:1-2, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God."**

I am unalterably opposed to Pacific Garden Mission's junk theology, which says that a sinner must "REPENT and BELIEVE" (two steps) to be saved. The problem is that PGM wrongly understands repentance to mean full surrender to Christ, and to turn away from one's sins. This is the heresy of Lordship Salvation. I am against the heretical idea that if a person comes to Christ, they will instantaneously be changed. The only difference when you get saved is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit of God (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

As I just showed you from Romans 12:1-2, the Bible says we are TRANSFORMED (changed), by the RENEWING OF OUR MIND. This is very different than the false message being propagated by UNSHACKLED that your life will immediately change at the time of salvation. It is junk theology, meaning it is not Biblical; it is JUNK!!!

Growing in grace takes time. Granted, you cannot sit under the Word of God and not be changed! **Romans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."** However, it takes time for a new believer to change, as they are renewed in their mind by the Word of God (Romans 12:1-2). That is why I am very much against the junk theology being promoted by Pacific Garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED' radio program, which relentlessly promotes the idea that the moment a person comes to Jesus Christ, they will instantly become a 'new creature' in behavior, and all desire to commit sin will be gone forever! PGM errantly understands this to be repentance.

When they tell people to "REPENT and BELIEVE" in all their UNSHACKLED episodes, what they really mean is to turn away from your sins AND then also place your faith in Christ. It is a TWO STEP false plan of salvation! What they are really saying is that a person must commit to KEEPING THE LAW before Christ will accept their faith in Him for salvation. This is "ANOTHER GOSPEL," which is accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-7). [1]Case in point!

The Corrupt 'UNSHACKLED' Religious Experience of Debbie Brooks

Many of UNSHACKLED's heart-touching stories are a nice fairytale, but they are not Scriptural! Here is PGM's 'GO TO' Bible passage—**2nd Corinthians 5:17-18, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;"** There is a fine line between faith and foolishness! God knows that I am not trying to be negative, nor criticize Pacific Garden Mission without a cause; but rather, they are pressuring sinners to make a commitment to turn away from sin to be saved, which is not true.

For example: In UNSHACKLED [2]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.
>
> DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.
>
> SHARON: Oh Debbie, it's not easy—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking

forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD. When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.

DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. According to this UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved; because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "another gospel" accursed by God!

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

Pacific Garden Mission are PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!!

The Gospel is not open to embellishment. There is a certain degree of allowable semantics in presenting God's plan of salvation, but the Gospel itself is set in concrete! Here it is:

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"

There you have it—Jesus DIED, was BURIED, and miraculously RESURRECTED three days later. There is no mention of turning away from sins, forsaking the old ways for good, speaking in tongues, getting water baptized, joining a church, praying, confessing Jesus publicly, nor of anything else to be saved! The apostle Paul said this is, 'THE GOSPEL,' which Jesus personally gave to Him.

Galatians 1:11-12, "But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ."

The Corrupt 'UNSHACKLED' Religious Experience of Angel Feliciano

I listened to [3]p[4]rogram #3588 (aired in 2019) about a Hispanic man named Angel Feliciano. Unfortunately, PGM uses a lot of junk theology, and I am simply trying to help believers solidify their faith, by exposing the unbiblical teachings of UNSHACKLED radio. For example: Toward the end of this episode, the UNSHACKLED narrator says:

> "Jesus will gladly receive you, and he wants you to receive Him. **He wants a relationship with you.** Angels' life changed forever when **he *asked* Jesus Christ into his heart.** The same can happen for you if you so desire. Just talk to the Lord. **Tell Him you're sorry for the sins in your life.** Receive Him as your Savior **and** trust in Him. It's that simple!" [emphasis added]

There are a few problems with the preceding corrupt plan of salvation:

> First, having "A RELATIONSHIP" is not part of the Gospel. Judas had a relationship with Jesus, but still went to hell in his unbelief.
>
> Second, you don't have to "ASK" Jesus to save you, because He has already paid for all your sins on the cross with His precious blood; Jesus is OFFERING you eternal life.
>
> Third, you don't have to "TALK TO THE LORD" to be saved. All the Bible teaches is that you "BELIEVE" on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved (Acts 16:30-31).
>
> Fourth, don't get saved by "ASKING JESUS INTO YOUR HEART." A heart is a muscle twice the size of your fist, that pumps blood 100,000 times per day!
>
> Fifth, you don't have to receive Jesus as your Savior AND trust Him. To receive Christ is to trust Him, and to trust Jesus is to receive Him!
>
> Sixth, you don't have to "[5]BE SORRY" for your sins to be saved. You don't have to "BE SORRY" for your sins to be saved. We are ALL guilty at some point in our Christian life of embellishing the Gospel with junk theology. I used to tell people to 'invite Jesus into their heart' many years ago, but when I learned that it was unbiblical, I immediately stopped doing it! I question everything now!!!
>
> Seventh, there is NO MENTION OF THE GOSPEL. Where is Jesus' death, burial and bodily resurrection the third day? The Bible plainly defines 'THE GOSPEL' in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Jesus' death on the cross, burial and literal physical resurrection. Tragically, religious people everywhere are guilty of corrupting the accuracy of the Gospel, by embellishing and changing it (2nd Peter 3:16-17). They don't do it on purpose; but rather, because they are woefully ignorant, and many are still unsaved. A false gospel cannot produce the new birth (John 1:12-13).

Much unnecessary worry, fear and uncertainty are caused by the lie of Lordship Salvation. No one ought to wonder if their life has changed enough to prove they're saved.

Dear friend, if you need to look at your life to prove you're saved, IT PROVES THAT YOU'RE NOT!!! Eternal life is a completely free gift, which imposes no obligations or demands on the recipient. You simply come as a guilty sinner and receive God's free gift of eternal life, by believing the record given in the Holy Bible of Jesus Christ, Who died in your place on the cross. Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. I love this powerful quote by Dr. Yankee Arnold:

> "There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe." —Pastor "Yankee" Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[6]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/pacific-garden-missions-unshackled.html
2. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
3. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Drug%20Addiction
4. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Drug%20Addiction
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
6. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3

6.8.23 The Love Of Money Doesn't Mix With Serving God (2025-08-19 18:21)

1st Timothy 6:3-5, " If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, *supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself*."

I cringe in my soul when a Christian tells me that they want to start a new ministry for Jesus Christ. The reason I cringe is because 99 % of people want money. The love (desire) for money does not bode well with serving God. When I started my [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry 23 years ago in April of 2002, I decided in my heart of hearts that I would never take a penny for my ministry labors, and by God's grace I still haven't. I have never asked for, accepted nor hinted that I want money from anybody, and I never will by God's grace. My ministry is a labor of love for God, truth and people. I just humbly want to be a blessing for Christ to others.

Sadly, I have had umpteen Christians contact me over the years to ask for my advice and help to start a new ministry for the Lord Jesus Christ. I already know before they even say a word that they very likely intend to ask people for donations, sell things or somehow use their so-called

"

ministry

"

to make money. That being said, the inspired Holy Bible does teach that a man who preaches the Gospel can live off the Gospel. **1st Corinthians 9:14, "**

Even so hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

"

Unfortunately, this is one of the most abused passages in the Bible. There are women on YouTube who preach the Gospel, while teaching heresies at the same time, begging for financial

donations with PayPal. Renee Roland is one of them. I do not support her work. Women are not permitted to preach the Word of God. If it's wrong for a woman to preach in the church, and it certainly is wrong (1st Timothy 2:11-12), it's wrong for her to preach on social media.

Kindly said, [2]Renee falsely teaches that Christ-rejecting sinners won't spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell. [3]Renee also teaches that Jesus is not the eternal Son of God. She is unlearned in the Scripture, preaching the same annihilation lie of the dangerous Jehovah's Witness and Seventh-Day Adventist cults. Renee asks for money to be donated to her PayPal account, which I think is very wrong for her to do. She is not qualified to teach for multiple reasons. I do not hate Renee, nor anyone else. I don't hold a personal grudge against her, but the Bible is clear that women are not supposed to teach men.

Another YouTube channel is JackSmack77 ([4]Matthew Gordon Correll). Matthew is just plain mean sometimes to people. He is wrong on some doctrinal issues, such as his hyper-grace view that Christ-rejecters today who once professed faith in Christ are still saved. That is untrue! No one is saved who denies Christ, and they never were saved to begin with (1st John 2:19). Matthew begs for money on his videos with links to his Pay Pal account. I think this is shameful. I am against the tens of thousands of religious people today who are exploiting Christianity to make a buck in Jesus' name.

And please let me say, that you should never give any money to anyone who is not a legitimate man of God who is getting the job done for Christ. Nobody on YouTube needs your money to continue what they are doing. They just want your money. I spend about $1,000 each year for my VPS (Virtual Private Server) web hosting package for my seven ministry websites. I need VPS because of the massive amount of resources that my ministry websites uses for the millions of visitors annually. Praise God! I humbly pay that all myself. God has been faithful to provide for me over the years, so that I have never needed to depend on my ministry followers for help. I have never asked for, nor taken, a penny from anyone for my ministry. God has been good and faithful to provide for my ministry work. Thank you Lord!

The tragic truth is that 95 % of people interested in ministry work want money. A man recently contacted me, who expressed his interest in starting a new ministry. I commended him for it. I always encourage Christians to start new ministries, or help existing legitimate one's. And let me say that no one has a genuine ministry for Christ unless a free grace Gospel is being preached. There are literally tens of thousands of so-called

“

ministries

”

today that fail to present any type of plan of salvation, let alone the free grace Gospel that saves men (Romans 1:16).

The man expressed his interest in starting a preacher's bootcamp to indoctrinate them with the fundamental truths of the Bible. I don't like to beat around the bush and deceive people, so I told him the harsh truth to make sure he wasn't wearing rose-colored glasses. I told him that since he is not a well-known name in the fundamentalist Christian world, he wouldn't have any followers. I mean, if Eric Clapton offers to teach a guitar class, several thousand people will enroll because he is a world renowned guitar player. But if I offer to teach a guitar class, two people might show up...lol.

I also frankly told the man who desires to start a ministry, that if he plans to ask people for money he likely won't succeed. I am sick and tired of Christians wanting money for

“

serving God.

” As I mentioned earlier, if a man is a full-time ordained preacher of the Gospel, then it is okay for him to get paid for his labors. However, I absolutely don’t think this means that anyone who knows a verse or two, and starts a YouTube channel or website, should be begging for donations. It has become a big problem folks.

There are thousands of unlearned people who are woefully ignorant of the Scripture, using social media to beg for money. Americans love to give! We are a generous society. That is why religious con men like Benny Hinn, Joel Osteen, Franklin Graham and Pat Robertson have been so successful at parasiting off of the sincere naïve masses. I have encouraged my ministry followers at Jesus-is-Savior.com for the past 23 years, since 2002, to be very reluctant and careful to whom you give money. I refuse to donate a penny to any so-called “ c

hurch

”

or ministry that doesn’t go soulwinning. To my shame, in the past I have tithed in corrupt churches, but I will never make that foolish decision again.

Remember dear reader, our money as saints is really the Lord’s. **1st Corinthians 6:20,**

“

For *ye are bought with a price*: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, *which are God’s*.

” That

“price” was the precious literal blood of Jesus, which He shed on the cross to pay our debt of sin. The “place” where Jesus applied His blood is the Mercy Seat in Heaven in the Holy Place (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). The blood of the precious Lamb of God had to be applied (sprinkled) in the right place. That is how I know Pastor John MacArthur (1939-2025) was a damnable false prophet, because [5]he openly denied that Jesus’ blood was applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat. Don’t believe anyone who errantly teaches that Jesus’ blood wasn’t applied in Heaven to the Mercy Seat, in the presence of God’s the Father on our behalf.

In the Old Testament, the LORD was looking for the lamb’s blood APPLIED to the doorposts and lintel (plate above the door) of each home. Killing the lamb wouldn’t have been enough, the blood had to be applied (Exodus 12:22-23). **Exodus 12:13, “**

And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

” The blood of Jesus absolutely needed to be APPLIED in Heaven!!!

By the way, this is why I reject the popular false teaching that redemption was finished on the cross. When Jesus uttered the words

“It is finished” (John 19:30), He was simply referring to all Old Testament prophecies concerning Himself, which the Bible plainly says in the text.

John 19:28, “ After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.” At this point, Jesus still hadn’t died, been buried, nor resurrected from the dead, which are

“

the gospel

”

according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. So, redemption could NOT have been finished on Calvary’s cross. THE BLOOD STILL HADN’T BEEN APPLIED IN HEAVEN TO THE MERCY SEAT!!! Only when Christ’s blood was sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat was redemption truly completely for humanity.

Anyone can definitely serve God. There are thousands of opportunities to serve the Lord everywhere. But as far as wanting to make money, that will likely be difficult unless you are already a well-known established name in your field. When I started my website ministry back in 2002 making money didn’t interest me, nor has the thought at any point entered into my mind along the way. I couldn’t care less about making money. Money brings headaches, worries and problems (1st Timothy 6:9-10). Happy is the man who serves God freely with a servant’s heart, not continually conniving how he can make more money. One of the reasons why after 23 years I still haven’t compromised my Bible preaching is simply because I don’t preach to get money. There’s just something about money that once you have it, it has you!

I hate what the love of money does to corrupt people.

There are literally tens of thousands of people, quote on quote "serving God" today who want money. There are so many personal ministries asking for money that it has become a racket on social media, sad but true. When I tell people this truth, they become offended. ...

> **1st Timothy 6:9-12, “ But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.**
>
> **But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.”**

Years ago, a Christian man who worked as a police officer asked for my help to start a website ministry. I humbly agreed on the condition that he wouldn’t beg for money with his ministry. I never heard from him again. I’m not interested in helping other believers make money!

I have had several dozen people contact me over the years offering to do a link exchange with me. That is, they promote my ministry website in exchange for my website promoting their stuff. It will be a cold day in Hell before I ever sell out to do that. I am not for sale!

I even had the ungodly unrepentant sinners from the perverse Satanic “

Girls Gone Wild

” business

contact me, wanting to exchange website links. I told them kindly to go to Hell. The fact that they would even offer such a wicked deal to a fundamentalist Bible preacher shows how evil they are in their hardened hearts.

I thought it would be good to write a blog about money in relation to serving God. The two things just don’t mix well. Nothing has done more to harm true Christianity than the abundance

of greedy charlatans, con men, liars and crooks who prey upon the weak, gullible and foolish. Television preachers are notoriously corrupt, deceptive and evil. But the average local church today is no better, deceiving the people concerning God's simple plan of salvation. When a pastor insists that you must "

repent of your sins

"

to get to Heaven, he is pulling on the same rope as the Devil, lying to you. That pastor is a lying false prophet!!!

I encourage every believer to use whatever talents, skills and resources you have to serve God. That being said, please don't seek what a ministry can do for you. President John F. Kennedy is famous for saying: "Ask not what your country can do for you; ask what you can do for your country." The same thing can be applied to every child of God. Ask not what a ministry can do for you; ask what your ministry can do for Christ.

About twenty years ago I contacted The Gospel Radio Hour ministry started by Pastor Oliver B. Greene (1915-1976). I kindly requested permission to type out some of Dr. Greene's Bible study books. His greedy son refused and threatened to sue me if I did. To my understanding Dr. Greene's sons are attorneys. It saddens me how greedy religious people have become.

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) founded the Sword Of The Lord ministry in 1934. Sadly, many changes have taken place at the Sword since, some good and some bad. A good thing is that the present editor, Dr. Shelton Smith, has taken the Sword of the Lord King James Bible only. This is a drastic departure from the position of Dr. Rice, who used and promoted some of the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions. Dr. Rice did not believe that the King James Bible is inspired nor perfect, but I certainty DO think it is inspired and perfect (and so also did Pastor Jack Hyles

think the King James Bible is inspired and perfect

).

I was saddened recently to find an article online where Dr. Rice's daughters criticize Dr. Shelton Smith, falsely accusing him of running the Sword of the Lord into the ground by taking it King James Bible only. That is terrible! Dr. Smith has rightly and courageously taken the ministry in the right direction by rejecting all of the Devil's modern Bible revisions, which are all horribly corrupt and based on the perverse Greek of Westcott and Hort.

That being said, I am very disappointed with Dr. Shelton Smith for not contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints. The [6]Sword of the Lord promotes advertisements for the apostate cesspool of iniquity at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), which institution [7]preaches hard core Lordship Salvation today. I contacted the Sword of the Lord in 2023 on their website to warn them to please stop promoting PCC, but they blew me off and didn't even bother to reply. SHAME on Dr. Shelton Smith and the Sword of the Lord for wickedly bidding Godspeed to false prophets! [8]According to PCC's Campus Church, you must be willing to forsake your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, which is another gospel. [9]RUN from PCC! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

The tragic and sad truth is that 99 % of so-called "

ministries

"

would vanish overnight if the people who run them stopped making money. God never intended for Christianity to become an exploitive means for people to make money. It seems

that everybody and their dog today wants to start a new ministry to beg for donations. It makes God vomit! Truly, the love (desire) of money is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). No man of God should desire to make money, lest it influence his preaching.

All across America today henpecked pastors are afraid to preach the truth against the evils of bossy feminist women—marriage wreckers, meddlers, gossipers, who wear their immodest pants and blaspheme the inspired Word of God by doing so. We've got a bunch of girly-boy wimps, entertainers, intellects and psychologists in dead church pulpits today; instead of rip-snortin', shingle-pullin', barn-stormin', window-rattlin', truth-tellin', people-lovin',

Hellfire and damnation, BIBLE

PREACHERS! Ninety-nine percent of pastors today are not preachers!

By God's grace, from the day I began my website ministry back in 2002, my sincere heart's desire as a born-again fundamentalist Bible preacher has always been to give myself away to others for Christ. I have never wanted anything in return except the heavenly treasures which God promises to his children who faithfully serve Him on earth (Matthew 6:19-21; 1st Corinthians 3:8-9). That requires faith, to believe that God will make good on His promise.

Yet, I hear so many professed Christians today talking about starting a ministry and they all sadly want money. Where is their faith? I will never use my ministry to make money. No thank you, I am not interested. My reward is waiting for me in Heaven. That being said, my greatest reward will be all the souls saved and lives changed by God's Holy Spirit, who works through my humble labor for Jesus Christ.

Having said all that, if you are determined to part with your hard-earned money dear reader, please make sure to give your donation to a free grace Gospel ministry, and not to some Lordship Salvation false prophet. Remember, you are accountable to God for every penny He has entrusted to you. Please don't ever give a penny to any corrupt church that doesn't use only the King James Bible. Make sure they preach a free grace Gospel that doesn't mix in repenting of your sins to be saved, which is a counterfeit plan of salvation. Don't ever give money to any church where the pastor is living large; *high on the hog* as the old adage goes. I admit that in the past I have tithed to corrupt churches, but I will never do that again. I was a fool. So, in this regard, please don't be like me, be better than me!

I just want to be a blessing to others and I don't want anyone's money. I am just thankful that you are here reading my humble ministry blog. THANK YOU! Jesus is precious!!!



1st Timothy 6:9-12, “But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/11/beware-of-false-teacher-renee-roland-on.html
3. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2025/03/beware-of-renee-rolands-false-teaching.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/matthew_correll.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-blood.htm
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/the-sword-of-lord-has-sadly-changed-for.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
8. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/11/pensacola-christian-college-are-not.html
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/the-sins-of-campus-church-at-pcc.html
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg_bAdAVbPBk4alR5QmJoOgwCms8eCmKRcm9td-OYNjeV7J0uXAAVxsI9gWj-CCQOuMWCQk4MU1B-5_z_M6PlmDThihKdgoX_UMEuG

6.8.24 Helpful Resources For God’s Simple Plan Of Salvation (2025-08-20 18:12)

Luke 1:76-79, “

And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; *To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins,Through the tender mercy of our God*; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.”

People often email my ministry and ask for help to overcome their fear of not being saved. The following resources are

invaluable dear reader, which will help you understand God’s free, easy and simple plan of salvation...

1. [1]THE GOSPEL OF JOHN (God’s Gospel tract, John 20:31; read by Alexander Scourby)
2. [2]The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ (Chaplain David Rutkin)
3. [3]I Never Knew You (by Michael P. Bowen; [4]hard copies are available on Amazon)
4. [5]Salvation (David J. Stewart; a 42-chapter free book that I wrote)
5. [6]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved (Dr. Jack Hyles)
6. [7]The One Thing That Determines Salvation (Pastor Curtis Hutson)
7. [8]The Determining Factor In Salvation (Pastor Curtis Hutson)
8. [9]What Is Salvation? (Pastor Jack Hyles)
9. [10]Why Lordship Faith Misses The Mark For Salvation (Pastor Charles Bing)
10. [11]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay (Pastor Jack Hyles)
11. [12]Salvation And The Public Invitation (Pastor Max D. Younce)
12. [13]How Permanent Is Your Salvation (Pastor Hank Lindstrom)
13. [14]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Dr. Jack Hyles)
14. [15]Unspeakable, Unsearchable, Unchangeable Salvation (Pastor Jack Hyles)
15. [16]Lordship Salvation: Caught Between Grace and Works (Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)
16. [17]The Simplicity Of Salvation (Pastor Jack Hyles)
17. [18]Conversion And Salvation (Dr. Jack Hyles)
18. [19]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit (Dr. Jack Hyles)
19. [20]So Great Salvation (audio series by Pastor Max D. Younce)
20. [21]So Great Salvation
    (video series by Pastor Max D. Younce)

21. [22]What Happens At Salvation—INTERCESSION (Pastor Jack Hyles)

22. [23]Peter Preaches The Simple Gospel (David J. Stewart)

23. [24]The Bible Way To Heaven (Pastor Bruce Mejia)

24. [25]Steps In Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy (Dr. Jack Hyles)

25. [26]The Simple Gospel According To The Bible

    (David J. Stewart)

These handful of resources that I just shared with you should keep you busy for a couple weeks if you take the time to go through them properly. It frustrates me when people email to ask for my help to settle their doubts about salvation, and I share a bunch of resources with them, but then they write back the next day worrying again. It is obvious that they brushed off the resources I shared with them. These helpful resources are useless unless you take the time to study them. I encourage you to read the books, listen to the sermons and learn all that you can about God's simple plan of salvation.

Please don't misunderstand, you don't need to learn all these things to get saved and know your name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life. That being said, I am sharing these resources with everyone just in case you are experiencing concern, fear, worry and doubt about being saved. Every believer should and can KNOW that you are 100 % saved. That is why I am sharing these invaluable resources to help others who have doubts.

Many people struggle needlessly with their salvation simply because they've been lied to by some false prophet who told them they aren't really saved if their life hasn't changed, or if they haven't forsaken the world and stopped their sinful bad habits. Such false teachings are alien to the inspired King James Bible. Only the [27]Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions add the requirement to turn from your sins to be saved, perverting the inspired Word of God into a lie (Romans 1:25). RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

It is my privilege and honor to freely help others for Christ.

THANK YOU for reading my ministry blog!

[28]



1. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
2. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/the_determining_factor_in_salvation.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/what_is_salvation.htm
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/video/why_lordship_faith_misses_the_mark_for_salvation-pastor_charles_bing.mp4
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3

14. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/unspeakable_unsearchable_unchangeable.mp3
16. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DapPaOD26Xs
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/simplicity_of_salvation.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/so_great_salvation.htm
21. https://youtu.be/ZzcAOYF3oZ0?si=tW7bZFaj3pXjVbKj
22. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/what_happens_at_salvation-intercession1995.mp3
23. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
24. https://www.bitchute.com/video/dVcSl0ZfGnzZ/
25. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
26. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gospel.htm
27. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
28. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiws0crJyinxMD0tCz8pef2EjDZuW2utQ20aJsL7bjMBp1nnNVylDwj29b5oVKWmkm3AVebVE0jXG4NgsnLPIxUtHP1BjJ_F3KtsHG

6.8.25 The March Of Tyranny To A New World Order (2025-08-21 11:39)

Revelation 17:10-12, “And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.”

[1]It has been reported in the news that President Joe Biden’s Administration and complicit Democrats, along with the former DHS secretary, colluded with the United Nations to give $6 billion to a conglomerate of over 200 non-government organizations (NGOs) to facilitate the largest illegal immigration invasion in U.S. history. This criminal invasion into the U.S. was conceived and orchestrated under President Biden’s watch, with migrants reaching nearly every congressional district, changing the face of the nation and its representation.

Mike Howell is the President of the [2]Oversight Project. He has senior experience from different oversight positions in the Executive Branch, on Capitol Hill, and in representing private parties in oversight and investigation matters.

> “I currently serve as the executive director of the Oversight Projects and previously was at DHS and on Capitol Hill conducting oversight of immigration matters. The United States of America is still reeling from the worst border invasion in its history.”
> —
> Mike Howell
>
> “This invasion could not have been accomplished without a colossal partnership with the
> non-government organization (
> NGO) community. Simply put, the government just did not have the capacity to get this many people in and around the country without the support of the nonprofits.

> And to that end, they gave them almost $6 billion to a conglomerate of United Nations agencies and over 200 non-government organizations (NGOs) to do just that.”
>
> —
>
> Mike Howell
>
> “The Oversight Project has led the way in exposing what I call this border industrial complex — We did the first of its kind study where we tracked illegal aliens by their cell phones as they went through these nonprofits at the border. In just a one month period in tracking 30,000 devices, so a very small subset of the 10 million that Biden had crossed the border We found out that the illegals went to nearly EVERY SINGLE CONGRESSIONAL DISTRICT IN THE UNITED STATES. We proved that every town was indeed a border town.”
>
> —
>
> Mike Howell

Truth is stranger than fiction. I need to go watch The Outer Limits for a dose of sanity. I heard on the news this week that multi-billionaire Warren Buffet is funding ICE protesters around the country. There should be laws against subversive groups, plots and activists like that.

Regarding President Trump’s efforts to deport illegal aliens, I cannot help but suspect that the same subversive powers behind bringing the illegals into the U.S., are the same subversive powers which are creating all the chaos now. I have a hard time believing that after a series of blatantly corrupt evil U.S. presidents that by some chance of luck we finally have an honest president who will do right by the people.

When I lived in Chicago for 37 years, Richard M. Daley was the mayor for decades from 1989 to 2011. Unlike his predecessors like Michael Bilandic, Jane Byrne and Harold Washington who dropped the ball as Chicago mayor’s, Mayor Daley (son of famous mob boss, Mayor Richard J. Daley) was good to the people on the surface. He invested in upkeeping the city’s parks, reliable trash collection and prompt snow removal. Yet behind the scenes he (like his father) was closely associated with the mob and much scandals and theft of taxpayer revenue.

I remember in 2000 that the long planned $150,000,000 Millennial Park project wasn’t completed. It ended up costing taxpayers $450,000,000 and wasn’t finished until 2004. These type of scandals were common under Daley. I remember hearing in the news that empty semi-trucks were sitting idle all day at various worksites around the city, being charged to taxpayers, as a way of ripping off the public. Operation Silver Shuttle is another one, but I’ll spare you the details. Financial scandals were commonplace in Chicago, known as "The Windy City" due to it’s corrupt politics.

That being said, likewise President Trump is being good to the people on the surface, but behind the scenes I am not so optimistic about him. Satan is still the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). The Satanic cult of Freemasonry still controls our government. Joe Biden was declared a Master Mason on sight by the Prince Hall Grand Lodge of South Carolina on January 19, 2025, the day before he left office. You couldn’t make this stuff up! President Biden did the sinister work of his puppeteers while in office for 4 years, further wreaking chaos, confusion and division in society. Now we see President Trump implementing a Police State, which I am convinced in the long run will help further the evil New World Order.

The bottom line is that when Mr. Trump leaves office in 2029, over a million abortions will still be happening each year across the United States. Sodomites will still be getting married and legally adopting children. Most women will still be wickedly walking around almost entirely

nude wherever there is water, and ungodly pastor's wives will still be wickedly wearing their ungodly whorish pants. We've lost our goodness as a nation, and no amount of improving the economy will make such a perverse nation "great" again. Only a humble return to decency, morality, concern for our fellow mankind, ethics, and moreover faith in God will restore greatness to our country.

In short, I simply don't trust President Trump. He has shown total disregard for the 62,064 ruthlessly murdered Palestinians in Gaza. To add insult to injury, we are witnessing 1948 all over again, seeing the people of Palestine wickedly forced at gunpoint from their homes and their land is being stolen once again. God took the land away from Israel in 586 BC because of their idolatry and rebellion, and it won't be restored to the Israelites until the Second coming of Jesus Christ in power. That land belongs to God!

In lieu of Mr. Trump's disturbing remarks this week about trying to earn his way to Heaven, which he has also made in the past, I am convinced that he is not a born again Christian. I applaud his ridding the government of DEI. Praise God! I am glad that he is now going after The Smithsonian to stop their perpetual damaging racist propaganda and tearing down of our nation's image. I love that he made the military rehire all of the soldiers (with full backpay) who were fired for refusing to take the potentially lethal COVID-19 injection. Bravo! I support his tariffs, it's about time to stop letting China and other countries rip us off!

My gut feeling is that the next incompetent Democrat U.S. President will greatly undo much of the good that President Trump is now accomplishing. I wouldn't be surprised to see a return to the flood of illegal immigrants into our country.

It is clear to me that no one man like Joe Biden or Donald Trump, or anyone else, could ever have the unfathomable power to get away with the monumental things which they have done. It is obvious to me that the Masonic subversive evil powers working behind the scenes want this all to happen. Case in point: Over ten million illegals were horribly allowed (literally welcomed by Democrats) to illegally flood (unscreened) into our country under Biden, while the authorities sat back and did nothing to stop or even slow the influx of criminals across the border; but now the illegals are being rounded up by Republicans and deported via thug Police State tactics? This is insanity! No private institution could ever operate, thrive or even continue to exist with such incompetent leadership. I simply do not buy into the ridiculous idea that this all "just happened." Clearly, this chaos was all planned ahead and executed.

Jesus plainly taught that no house divided against itself can stand. I humbly believe that the American people are being played like a violin, foolishly buying into yet another elaborate deception intended to usher in a tyrannical New World Order.



1. https://nypost.com/2025/02/01/opinion/how-us-taxpayers-funded-the-largest-illegal-migration-in-history/
2. https://itsyourgov.org/staff/mike-howell/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjeNGeqeid7ip7IhTfsYVrrWyIKQpyMN0rzuturg1bhFJwxikFQaS7tR8kUIm2FZdZzLQPLfFaQrmjCp2bvPedb5otllxvq3le_6Fn

---

6.8.26 The Need For Biblical Separation Concerning Repentance (2025-08-22 08:57)

2nd Corinthians 6:14-18, "*Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers*: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

***Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord*, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty."**

The reason why most churches today are preaching a counterfeit gospel that requires being willing to forsake your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, is simply because those churches are not separated from the heathen religious world. Go verify what I say and you will see that I am absolutely correct, that every pseudo-Christian religious denomination today teaches that you must turn away from your sinful behavior to be saved. Here, I will shew you...

Case in point, here is a disturbing comparison between the false teachings of [1]Mormonism and John MacArthur. They are identical concerning their damnable repentance heresies.

Here is a disturbing comparison between [2]what the Jehovah's Witnesses teach, and what John MacArthur, Paul Washer and Ray Comfort teach. The similarities are alarmingly undeniable!

Also, the Roman Catholic understanding of repentance is unbiblical. Roman Catholics corrupt the meaning of

“

repent

”

to mean *a change of lifestyle*. As do nearly all false prophets, the following description of repentance starts off with the correct meaning of “a change of mind,” and then subtly perverts the meaning by the end of the paragraph to mean “a change of lifestyle.” This common form of deception is called the

“

Bait and Switch

”

tactic...

> But what does it mean to truly repent? The Greek word for repentance that is used in the Gospel is metanoia, which literally means "to change one’s mind." This "change" of "mind" necessarily ***entails a profound interior conversion in which we firmly turn from worldly darkness, and embrace a new way of life*** as Christ’s disciples. Thus repentance is not merely to know of Christ, nor is it a matter of picking and choosing—with an intellectual arrogance—some aspects of our Lord’s teaching while coldly rejecting others; rather, it is a union of mind, heart and soul to the Person of Christ. ***To repent is to die to Christ, discarding our former way of life*** in favor of the Way, Truth, and Life that is Christ himself. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [3]A Lenten Reflection On Repentance — Catholic Online

Where in the Bible are we taught that repentance means to “DIE TO CHRIST?” We are saved by trusting Jesus, nothing else. Then as a Christian, which is discipleship not sonship, God wants us to be crucified with Christ and die to the lusts and desires of the flesh. Please understand that the saved life and the crucified life are separate. If you combine the two, you have a corrupted Gospel—a false plan of salvation.

Pastor Jack Hyles does a wonderful job explaining this truth in his awesome MP3 sermon titled, “ [4]STEPS TO SANCTIFICATION; OR, THE ROOT OF ALL HERESY .” We are saved by trusting Jesus, period. Whether or not you turn away from the old lifestyle of sin DOESN’T keep you from being saved. That is because eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15; Ephesians 2:8-9). You can be saved by simply coming to God by faith as a needy sinner, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then bodily raised-up from the dead three days later. This is **“t he gospel**

” (THE GOOD NEWS) by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-6; Romans 1:16).

Tragically, the primary reason why most Baptist churches today have been horribly corrupted doctrinally is because of the corrupt Bible colleges that train future pastors. Case in point is the cesspool of iniquity at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), [5]who preach another gospel. I was shocked on page 60 of a “

John & Romans

”

booklet which PCC’s Campus Church mailed to my home in Pensacola. When I read PCC’s counterfeit plan of salvation, I cringed in horror. What I am about to show you is straight from PCC and Satan dear reader:

> “REPENTANCE — **Now is the time to *turn from your sin*** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin* is called ’repentance.’ This word implies an inward decision *to follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins*.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision.” [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Oh my God! Do you still think I bumped my head? I’ve been [6]exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God’s grace, I will continue to expose these wicked bastardized organizations who are no longer legitimate Bible colleges. Please do not trust your impressionable child to them, lest you feed your son or daughter to the wolves! I am 58 years old and a humble father to four precious adult children, and nine wonderful grandchildren, so I understand family. Trust me, you don’t want your kids in a place like PCC, where by example your children will learn to become superficial people [7]without truly caring about individuals. In God’s family every individual matters; but at PCC the cult system always comes first.

Kindly said, I wouldn’t enroll a dog at BJU, PCC, Moody Bible Institute, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (a preacher’s cemetery), or any one of the literally hundreds of corrupt Bible colleges today in America! They all teach the Devil’s fallacies of Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance; and they all either use the Devil’s corrupt Bible revisions, or refuse to expose them. PCC uses the King James Bible, but refuses to expose Satan’s modern corrupt Bible perversions, which PCC foolishly deems “

radical.

”

No, PCC’s leadership is retarded!

Dear reader, I care. I know such a concept is shocking to this untoward generation today, but I really do care. Yes, somebody actually does care! That is why I incessantly preach from God’s inspired Word (laboring night and day) on social media, never having asked for nor taken a single penny from anyone (nor will I ever by God’s grace). By God’s grace, I’ve been doing this needful ministry work since April of 2002 when I started my [8]Jesus-is-Savior.com ministry website. I have eight total ministry websites, which you can access from my ’[9]Repent Page.’

By God’s grace, in May of 2006 I started my [10]Soulwinning.info ministry website. It has been my sweet privilege and honor to serve OTHERS for Jesus Christ all these many 23 years, through much pain and hardships and suffering and losses and adversities, honoring my dear Savior of whose love and blessings I am so unworthy (Genesis 32:10). I love you dear reader with God’s unconditional love, the same love of God which sent Jesus to die on a cross because He loves you and me.

Like many people, as a kid and an adult, I have so often wished that I could be a superhero like Spiderman, Superman or Thor, having some special supernatural power to help make the world

a better place and save people. But then the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit always comforts and encourages my soul, reminding me that I am already doing the work of a superhero, by preaching the Gospel of free grace that saves men's souls from Hell. I cannot think of a greater role as a superhero than that. My special power is THE GOSPEL, which incredible power is available to every human being. What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved *it is the power of God*."** We've got God's power folks! Are you using it?

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ*: for *it is the power of God unto salvation* to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. "** THE GOSPEL dear friend is

"

the power of God

" to every who who BELIEVES IT! Nuclear fusion can provide astounding amounts of energy to supply millions of homes, but only the power of God can keep a man out of the fires of Hell. There is no greater power than that! All the money power, political power, weight lifting power and military power in this world cannot save a man's soul. Superheroes are real folks—those who preach a free grace Gospel to save multitudes from eternal damnation in the blistering Lake of Fire. You can become a superhero too

(Daniel 12:3).

As a side note: I love The Strand Study Bible, which is available in hard copy form on Amazon. You can [11]download the free .pdf version here. I humbly disagree with Pastor Strand's exegesis for Daniel 12:3, where he says that since God is the only one who can save a soul (1st Corinthians 3:6-9), there won't be any soulwinning celebrities in Heaven. I disagree. **Daniel 12:3**,

"And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever." The inspired Word of God is very clear, that soulwinners who have led many lost sinners to Christ will shine in Heaven. I humbly think this will only be because the people whom we have led to Christ will love, cherish and admire us in Heaven, without whose Gospel witness they might likely have spent eternity burning in the fires of Hell. Thank God for soulwinning believers (Proverbs 11:30; Matthew 28:19-20).

Bible separation from religious unbelievers and dangerous false prophets is a forgotten doctrine today. Case in point is the ungodly Family Baptist Church in Pensacola that I attended for 45 months from 2021 to 2025, until they kicked me and my wife Alice out and banned us from returning. In hindsight, I regret that I tolerated there wickedness as long as I did. The church's horrible pastors promote [12]damnable false prophet, Billy Graham (1918-2018). The tragic reason why those wicked pastors do not separate from unbelievers is that they are false prophets themselves! The official Statement of Faith of Family Baptist Church in Pensacola requires that to get to Heaven you must "

Repent of your sins,

"

which is the same demonic tomfoolery, poppycock and tommyrot that apostate Billy Graham preached.

To make matters worse, I heard Pastor Brad Moffett at Family Baptist Church with my own two ears praise infidels' John Calvin and John Piper, who are Calvinist devils. The church also

promotes infidel Ken Ham and his ungodly Answers-In-Genesis garbage. [13]Ken Ham preaches a false gospel! The inspired Holy Bible warns against bidding Godspeed to false prophets (2nd John 1:11).

The corrupt Family Baptist Church also supports Operation Christmas Child (OCC), which is a ministry of Billy Graham and his son, Franklin Graham. Regardless of what literature a church may or may not insert into each box they prepare, OCC absolutely DOES include their damnable Lordship Salvation literature with every box, making the gift toxic poison! By partaking of OCC, foolish churches are partakers of Billy and Franklin Graham's evil deeds (preaching a false plan of salvation), and they all have much blood on their hands. This lost and dying world doesn't need more false religion, it needs Jesus Christ!

Kindly said, beware of Franklin Graham's counterfeit plan of salvation. In his helpful book titled, "[14]I Never Knew You: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It," Michael P. Bowen exposes Franklin Graham's false gospel in chapter 12. I highly encourage you dear friend to read the chapter for your own edification, so that you will be fully aware of what is wrong with these neo-evangelical ministers today. Every Christian saint should stand guard against Satan's deceptions which are creeping into churches today.

And it's not just the Family Baptist Church that is corrupt in Pensacola. The ungodly Smyrna Baptist Church at 7000 N. Pensacola boulevard distributes [15]toxic Chick Tracts with their "

Be willing to turn from sin

"

damnable heresy in them, propagating the SAME repentance heresy as the pseudo-Christian religious cults do, which I have shewn you. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

And by the way, the reason why [16]Chick Tracts' Statement of Faith does not match their billions of Chick Tracts is because THEY KNOW JACK CHICK WAS IN ERROR DOCTRINALLY!!! Since all of their Chick Tracts teach that you must be willing to turn from your sinning to get to Heaven, why do they dishonestly leave that out in their official Statement of Faith on how to get saved? What rotten lying false prophets!

Our Baptist churches are in big trouble folks! I visited the horrible Fairfield Drive Baptist Church in Pensacola in 2024, but was saddened to learn that their pastor Josh Thompson teaches a class at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I met Pastor Josh at the Pensacola Interstate Fair in 2023 (at the PCC booth in the Exhibition Hall) and asked him if he taught Lordship Salvation, which he confirmed that he sadly does. Josh cited **Acts 16:31b,**

"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house," insisting that the word "

Lord

"

proves you must receive Jesus not only as your Savior, but also as the supreme

"

Lord

"

of your life to be saved. Folks, that is 100 % Lordship Salvation, and it is a counterfeit plan of salvation which cannot produce the required new birth to get to Heaven and escape the fires of Hell forever. Please RUN from these wicked heathen religious houses of iniquity.

The True Meaning Of Repentance

It matters what we believe and teach others. The Greek noun for “repentance” (metanoia) in the inspired King James Bible simply means “

a change of mind

”

(the verb form metanoeo means

“

to think differently

”

). It is wicked and very wrong for anyone to embellish and add further meaning to what the word repent means. In fact, the word itself just means a change of thinking, not a change of anything else. So, obviously we need supplemental information from the Holy Bible to determine what we need to change our mind about to get to Heaven, and this is where the problem begins, because everyone has different ideas about repentance.

Since we know that salvation has always been by God’s grace (Romans 4:4-7), then we can safely conclude that works can never be a part of receiving God’s free gift of eternal life. Furthermore, the Scripture is full of plain passages that teach the only

“

work

”

we can do to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON JESUS. **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.” In Jonah 3:10 the Bible calls turning from one’s evil ways,

“

works.

” **Jonah 3:10, “And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. ”** By the way, God repented Himself in Jonah 3:10, so *repentance* cannot mean to turn from your sins, because God is incapable of sinning (James 1:13-14). God simply changed His mind.

In Acts 20:21 the Bible speaks of repentance

“

toward God.

”

In 2nd Timothy 2:25 the Bible speaks of repentance to acknowledge

“

the truth.

” Hebrews 6:1 speaks of repentance from “dead works.” They’re “dead” because such useless human works cannot save a man (Isaiah 64:6). But nowhere does the Bible mention repenting

of one's sins, nor turning from one's sins to get to Heaven. In Acts 16:30 the Roman jailer asked Paul and Silas how to be saved. Their simple reply in verse 31 was to **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..."** If turning from one's sinful bad habits is necessary to be saved, then the Apostle Paul and Silas would have told the man so, but they didn't. They simply taught him to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ.

Dear reader, we need to get back to SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURE as Jesus commanded in John 5:39, which the noble Bereans did in Acts 17:10-11. The biggest mistake that you'll ever make is to listen to some damned fool like Billy Graham in the grave, Bobby Moffett at Family Baptist Church, Marty Herron at Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Jeff Redlin at PCC, former Bob Jones University president Steve Pettit, John MacArthur in the grave, Ray Comfort and thousands of other theologically incompetent ministers today.

Jeremiah 5:31, "The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?" This is a remarkable passage of Scripture. The old adage is very true: *There is nothing new under the sun.* The frightening phrase **"what will ye do in the end thereof"** simply means that when you stand before God to be judged in eternity, your pastor won't be able to do anything to help you. You and your pastor will be damned to Hell forever because you didn't do the will of the Father (Matthew 7:21-23). **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** Faith alone in Christ alone is God's simple plan of salvation. Look to the Lord (Isaiah 45:22).

The churches are packed full with unsaved tares who are diligently following and serving Christ by their own means, committed to living the Christian life; but they have never been born again, which means they will spend eternity burning in Hell. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Repentance is not a separate event from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951)...

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[17]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16)

[18]**What Is Repentance?**

Everyone Must Separate From Religious False Doctrine

If you are a pastor, then please obey the inspired Word of God by separating from the doctrine of unbelievers. If you teach your congregation that they must repent of their sins to get to Heaven, then be warned Sir that you are in league with the deadly cults of Mormonism, Roman Catholicism, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventism, Churches of Christ, and other hellbound religions that require behavior modification to be saved, or to prove that you are saved.

The inspired Holy Bible commands all men to repent from

“

DEAD WORKS

”

in Hebrews 6:1. *Dead works* includes all works, both good and bad works alike. Turning from one’s sins is a good work. You don’t get to Heaven by doing good works, nor by giving up bad works (which would constitute doing a good work); you get to Heaven by being BORN AGAIN (John 3:1-7), which is by childlike faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:26,**

“For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”

I will go to seed preaching against Satan’s falsehood that you cannot go to Heaven unless your behavior changes (aka, the “

repent of your sins

”

heresy). If you ever make it to Heaven dear reader, it will be only on the merit of Christ alone who bled and died on a cross to pay your outstanding debt of sins, and mine (Romans 5:6-9). You get to Heaven by simply believing that Jesus did it all for you. Even a small child can do that. We are all woeful guilty sinners, and Jesus is the dear Savior.

It is high time for churches, especially Baptists of whom I am one myself, repent of false repentance and return to preaching a free grace Gospel without works. A false prophet’s typical statement will be something like:

“Salvation is obtained by God’s grace alone and you cannot earn it, but you first must be willing to turn from your sinful ways to be saved.” That is a blatant contradiction, which the cults are infamous for. Case in point, here is a damnable quote from the Jehovah’s Witness’ *Watchtower* organization’s website...

> “
>
> Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part.
>
> ”
>
> —
>
> SOURCE: [19]https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081

Say what? What a misnomer! [20]What a contradiction! Evangelist Ray Comfort is just as bad...

> “If belief is all that is necessary for salvation, then the logical conclusion is that one need never repent.
>
> ”
>
> —SOURCE: [21]http://www.livingwaters.com/witnessingtool/browse.shtml

Ray Comfort is clearly implying that more than faith is required to be saved. In fact, faith is enough to get to Heaven. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Ray is guilty of mixing

works with grace, because he errantly views repentance as a change of behavior; instead of a change of mind unto the Gospel itself, as it should be. You don't repent AND believe to be saved; you repent TO believe. Repentance facilitates believing. What did Jesus say? **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** The dear Savior's inspired words are so simple and clear—a sinner need only believe on Him to be saved. Since we cannot see Him, the Bible says that a sinner need only believe on Jesus' name to be saved (John 1:12-13). That is true salvation! **John 8:36, " If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed."**

It is tragic that over 90 % of Baptists today have been caught up into the Devil's lie that you must repent of your sins to get to Heaven. Behavior modification has no place in God's simple plan of salvation. A changed life is the result of the indwelling *fruit* of the Holy Spirit, if we choose as saints to walk in the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). Salvation is a matter of what Christ has done for us; not what we can do for Christ. Human reformation (a change of behavior) must not be confused with Bible repentance (a change of mind).

Our churches today desperately need to separate from the heathen religious world's corrupt concept of repentance. Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

[22]



Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/jw_agree.htm
3. http://www.catholic.org/clife/lent/story.php?id=35835
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
7. https://youtu.be/i7iaXRXw6tI
8. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
10. http://Soulwinning.info/
11. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/billy_graham-damnable_heresy.mp3
13. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/08/beware-of-dangerous-chick-tracts.html
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/09/chick-tracks-statement-of-faith.html
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
19. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
20. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/jw_agree.htm
21. http://www.livingwaters.com/witnessingtool/browse.shtml
22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5MYfoZVQG18GFHQDOXZ7TtDmFI_SxtZmt-EULFXdFITsU_vGW2A0uoya-oFXMHcDNooNCkNpJaidPzxXpID3nHBgmhiB29ifVePZ

6.8.27 The Sin Of Christian Women Wearing Pants In Public (2025-08-22 16:00)

Deuteronomy 22:5, "*The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man*, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God."

Proverbs 7:10, "And, behold, there met him a woman with *the attire of an harlot*, **and subtil of heart."**

A Christian woman recently told me that some religious women wearing dresses were unfriendly and cold toward her in a church that she visited; but religious women wearing pants in another church were nice to her. I kindly told the woman that her point was mute and beside the point that women ought not wear pants. She is applying Situation Ethics, not the Holy Bible.

I encourage you dear reader to listen to an applicable sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles about the evils of blurring the lines between the male and female genders...

[1]**Unisex** (by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Regardless of how friendly women may be, Christian women ought not wear pants in public, period! The Bible is very clear on the issue. In America, pants are commonly recognized as men's clothing (Deuteronomy 22:5). That wasn't a ceremonial law for the Jews; it was moral law. It is wicked for any Christian believer to attempt to justify women wearing pants in pubic.

A wicked local pastor in Pensacola recently challenged my Bible preaching against women wearing pants. To no surprise his worldly wife and mother both wear pants. That pastor is clearly henpecked by his wife. She is defiant against the inspired Word of God, which commands women in 1st Timothy 2:9 to dress in "MODEST APPAREL." There's no question whatsoever that pants do not qualify as "

modest clothing

"

for a woman.

Even so-called "modest" [2]pants for females are not modest at all. Women who wear pants look like men (masculine), lacking feminine charm. Pants on women are revealing of the thighs and buttocks. And when women wearing pants bend over, they reveal their shape even more

to men. It is sinful. There is nothing more repulsive than to see a woman adorned in men's clothing, looking like a lawyer. That is utterly shameful. Slacks on women instantly send a message to everyone around her that she is a liberated modern-day female, which is the antithesis of biblical Christianity and femininity.

The worldly pastor in question actually tried to use the fact that Scottish men wear kilts to justify his wicked wife wearing her immodest pants. Unbelievable! That's like comparing apples with oranges folks! Again, this is Situation Ethics (i.e., deciding what is right or wrong based on circumstances instead of God's inspired Scripture). There would have been no question or debate a century ago whether it was right or wrong for women to wear pants; it was WRONG! Just because modern culture has abandoned old-fashioned morality and decency doesn't make it right.

All American women a century ago only wore dresses in public. Females wearing pants came in with the ungodly demonic feminist movement, which is of the Devil. The ungodly miniskirt became popular in America in 1964, as part of the communist inspired free love hippie movement, which led to the murderous abortion industry. Christian women who wore pants in the early 1900's were justly looked down upon by decent people as being immoral. Laws even forbade immodest clothing back then.

It is no small matter for a woman to wear pants, especially for a child of God. The issue has nothing to do how nice, friendly or kind a woman may be who is wearing pants, it is sinful. I say that kindly in Christian love, not to be belligerent or mean. If you ladies who wear your pants fully understood how hard it is for men to think and live right nowadays, if you cared at all then you would not wear pants anymore. **1st Peter 2:11-12, "Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from *fleshly lusts, which war against the soul*; Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation."**

It is tragic when a normal man visiting a church picnic leaves thinking that the pastor's wife has a

"

nice butt,

"

because she is wearing pants; instead of thinking about her modest clothing that glorifies God, shewing her Christian virtue and godliness. Which one are you, ladies?

Pants on women instantly send a message to everyone around her that she is a liberated modern-day female, which is the antithesis of biblical Christianity and femininity.



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Unisex.mp3
2. https://duckduckgo.com/?q=women%27s+pants&atb=v230-1&t=chromentp&ia=images&iax=images
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9nG4AtpUc5fG_5yj8RL6UfeeQ-goeG2wqfSsERFzRYSwDRNxIUyXx2F0FYslSkZ7QSm2-wNsz3XTxgunsc-M1hTE10Qh3LbdX7_2

6.8.28 It Is The Blood Of Jesus That Washes Away Our Sins (2025-08-23 09:22)

1st Peter 1:18-21,"Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot*: Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, Who by him do believe in God,

that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God."

If you are truly born-again dear friend, then your sins have been forever washed away by the precious blood of the Lamb of God. Pastor Dwight Moody said it well:

> "It is the blood that must cover our sins. I beg of you, do not let the world move you on this point. Let it go on mocking and making light of the precious blood of the Son of God. It is our only refuge, our only hope. We cannot cover sin by any good deeds of our own." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

[1]

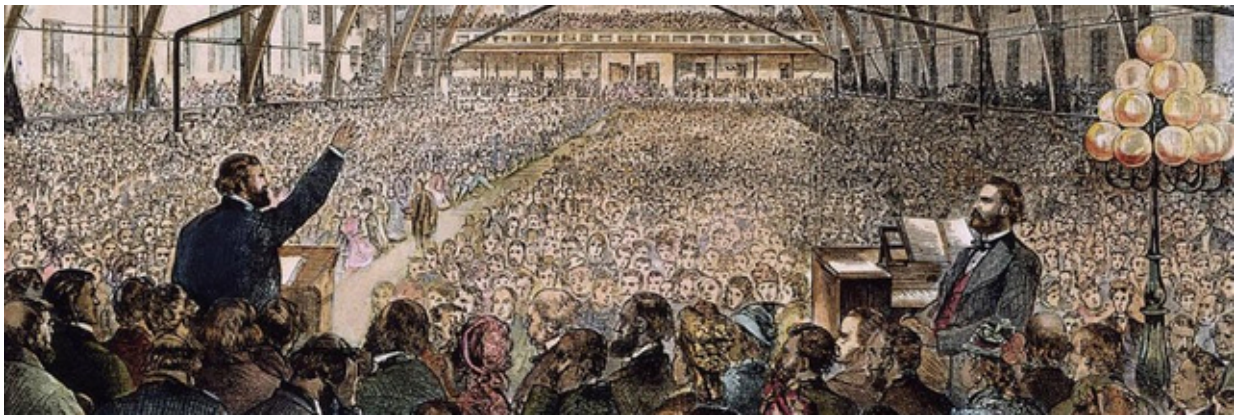

I cherish the old Gospel hymn authored in 1899 by Lewis E. Jones, "[2]Power In The Blood"...

> Would you be free from the burden of sin?
> There's pow'r in the blood, pow'r in the blood;
> Would you o'er evil a victory win?
> There's wonderful pow'r in the blood.
> There is pow'r, pow'r, wonder-working pow'r
> In the blood of the Lamb;
> There is pow'r, pow'r, wonder-working pow'r...

From the innocent animal that God killed to provide clothing for Adam and Eve after they sinned, to the saints whose robes are washed pure in the blood of the Lamb of God in Revelation 7:14—the main theme from cover to cover throughout the inspired Word of God is THE BLOOD OF JESUS!!!

It wasn't enough during the Old Testament Passover (the final of ten plagues), when the death angel of the Lord came upon all of Egypt, taking the lives of all the firstborn of humans and animals alike, if the blood of a lamb had only been slain and left to soak into the ground. The blood had to be applied! Read for yourself what saith the Scripture in **Exodus 12:13, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."** God required that the lamb's blood be applied.

Not only did the lamb's shed blood need to be applied, but it had to be applied to the correct place.

> **Exodus 12:22-23, "And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning. For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you."**

Dear friend, it wasn't enough for Jesus to die on the cross of Calvary to wash away our sins, His blood had to be applied. The Bible teaches that Jesus' blood was applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12), in the presence of the Father (Hebrews 9:22-24). Jesus' sprinkled His precious blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 12:24). Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."

One of the deadliest preachers of our generation is [3]Dr. John MacArthur in California, who boldly denies the necessity and power of Jesus' blood. According to Mr. MacArthur, which you can verify in his The MacArthur Bible Commentary, for Hebrews chapter 9, he says that the word "blood" in Hebrews 9:12 (and all other verses too) should have been translated "death" instead. No, if God meant death then He would have said death, but He used the word "blood." [4]John MacArthur is a theological liar!!! Dr. MacArthur is an unsaved infidel, a false prophet on the blood of Christ.

Neo-evangelical churches nowadays have been flooded with a bloodless Gospel. We hear unbiblical teachings to turn away from our sinful ways, follow Jesus as "Lord" no matter what the cost, and to surrender all to Christ to get to Heaven. But where is the blood of the crucified One? Where is the blood of the Lamb? The blood of Jesus had to be applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat, in order for God to offer humanity eternal life as a free gift. The right price had to be paid for our sins, and in the right place. That right price is the precious blood of Jesus; and the right place is the heavenly Mercy Seat. Amen and amen.

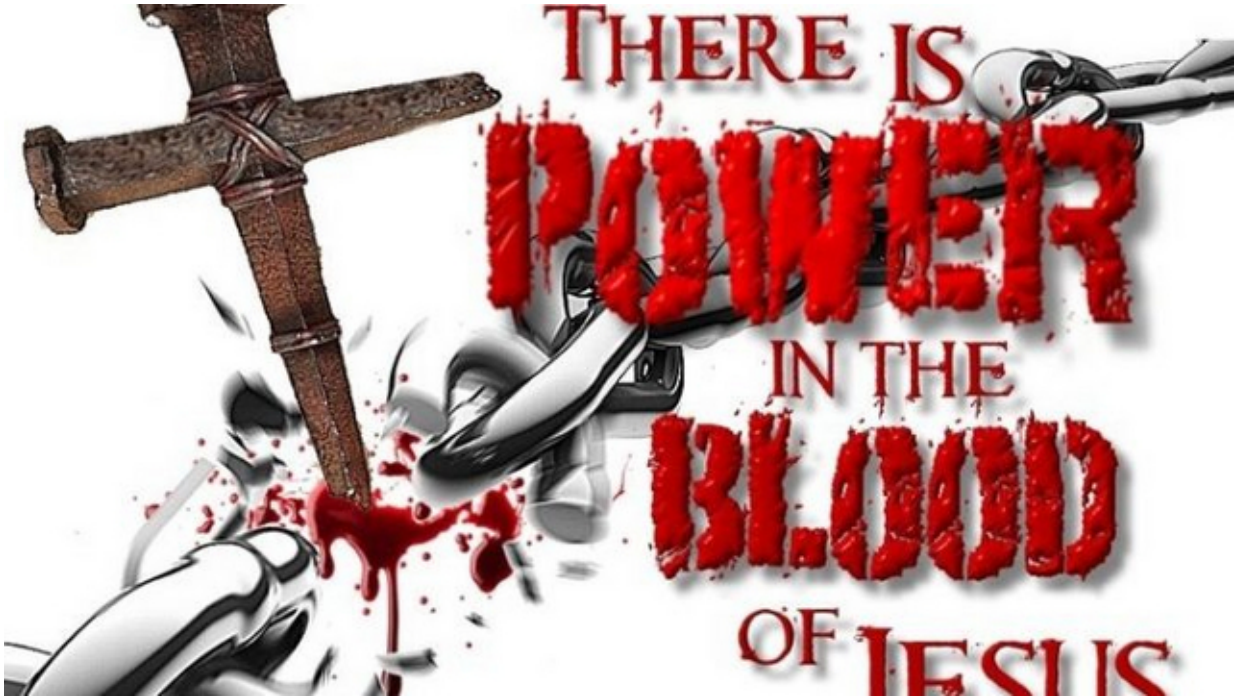

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj3bwVYoFAuzCrMM6vOhkTEtR73IVJaJMrVtybTh94qmac9M_u1oYKCFMkfPwsEZCyBNPsfwmYaj2n3Xh1S5Tl56JSyW3MMT51IhOBQ1YMNm_za
2. https://hymnary.org/text/would_you_be_free_from_the_burden_jones
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-blood.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/macarthur-blood.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhY-2t5VoDrMV3eDryUYEKLabk08FQjTmRC53pVChevlhoxF6IXhIreSXT_I8UqeDVeUwr5paPW-ExetefXwi2_VLHF4ive5Tr88hx

---

6.8.29 The Crime Of Being Homeless In America (2025-08-24 09:05)

Proverbs 14:20-21, "The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but the rich hath many friends. He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he."

Kicking people when they're down is evil and disgusting. My heart goes out to these poor humans. That heartless punk cop who gave a citation to the homeless pregnant woman should be fired for being abusive. What is wrong with our leaders? The problem is not a lack of money. Our federal government spent $6,200,000,000,000 just on the Iraqi War. That money could have provided $6,200,000 each for one million homeless people!!! You can easily build a tiny home for under $25,000.

If you think that is shocking, then please make sure you are sitting down my friend, because our federal government [1]cannot account for $94,700,000,000,000 in missing taxpayer money!!! And that article was published in 2022 four years ago. Over the next 10 years our government is planning to spend [2]another $86,000,000,000,000 of our money! So please don't believe the garbage propaganda being fed to the public from the fake media and incompetent government that there's not enough money to end the housing crisis in the United States. There's far more than enough money! Homelessness is 100 % the consequence of our ungodly leaders failing to do their jobs. The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.



Fined, Arrested, Still Nowhere To Live

The Federal Reserve Act scam since 1913 has destroyed our economy, by creating artificial wealth for the rich at the expense of the poor. The Middle Class are vanishing. Also, deindustrialization (the sending of tens of millions of American manufacturing jobs to foreign countries) has largely contributed to the destruction of the United States.

I remember back in the 1990's when U.S. Robotics laid off 10,000 U.S. workers and relocated all those jobs to Beijing, China. Maytag went to Mexico. And on and on. This is why our country is in economic trouble today. Our leaders have committed treason. Instead of protecting us, they sold us out. I assure you that homelessness will only become much worse in the future unless the Federal Reserve is dismantled and manufacturing jobs are brought back home to the United States. So sad.

Also, kindly said, the influx of tens of millions of illegal immigrants since the 1980's, many of whom who work for low wages under the table, have taken away jobs from Americans. I don't believe for one moment that President Joe Biden had the exclusive power to allow (he literally welcomed) over ten million additional illegals to flood into the U.S. since 2020.



Broken America: How Cities Become Slums In The Richest Country

That being said, I fully agree with journalist Tucker Carlson, who said when he visited Moscow, Russia, in February of 2025 that all this chaos (poverty, substance abuse, addiction, gender confusion, filth and illegal immigration) is deliberate.

Clearly, the subversive Luciferian powers (aka,

“the deep state” as you will hear in the following video interview

) at work behind the scenes in Washington DC planned and created this chaos. ...

8442



Tucker Carlson: Why The Ruling Class Creates And Encourages Chaos

There are [3]Luciferian subversive powers at work behind the scenes in Washington DC who want to dismantle our country, to make way for a future Godless Totalitarian Tyrannical Communist Thug Police State. They want more chaos. Pastor Jack Hyles explained why this is all happening back in 1970, in this classic sermon titled: "[4]Why The Antichrist Must Come Soon." It cannot be denied that there are [5]occult powers at work in our government. This should not come as a surprise to the redeemed saint of God, because the inspired Scripture teaches us in 2nd Corinthians 4:4 that Satan is the god of this world. The Devil's greatest deception has always been to convince the world that he doesn't exist. [6]Satan is real dear reader.

1. https://www.nestmann.com/about-that-missing-94-7-trillion
2. https://www.crfb.org/blogs/2-trillion-cut-compared-86-trillion-spending
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/satan_on_our_dollar.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/dc.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/demonology.htm

---

6.8.30 God's Simple Plan Of Salvation (2025-08-25 09:21)

2nd Corinthians 11:1-4,

"

Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ. But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth

another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

”

Since the beginning of human civilization, the Devil has tried to tempt humans to disobey God. The Devil’s name is Satan, who fell from his lofty position as one of God’s archangels in Heaven. In Ezekiel 28:11-17 we find what is called in theology, “ [1]Double Fulfillment .

” That is, this passage of Scripture has two parallel applications. Although Ezekiel 28:11-17 is speaking about the king of Tyrus, it also describes Lucifer and his fall from glory. We see another example of *Double Fulfillment* in Hebrews chapter 7, which speaks of Melchisedec. This passage is also clearly about the precious Lord Jesus Christ, who is without beginning or end, the King of Righteousness (Hebrews 7:1-4).

Lucifer became Satan, a malicious spirit being who labors night and day to kill, steal and destroy. As such, the Devil desires for for and everyone else to go to Hell forever. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Sadly, it is rare nowadays to hear preachers even use the term “

born-again.

” What saith the Scripture? **John 3:3,**

“Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”

So how do you get born again? What does that even mean? Well, the Bible says that when Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden, death passed upon all men. **Romans 5:12, “**

Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

(For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.

” Every human being born into this world since Adam, has been born with an inherent sinful nature. It is a part of who we are as humans. Children do not need to be taught how to lie, cheat and do wrong; they need to be trained up to tell the truth, be honest and to always do what is right.

Because of our sins, there is a penalty, which according to the Bible is death. **Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. ”** Carefully notice the contrast in Romans 6:23, between the deadly wages of sin that we deserve, versus the free gift of eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. No one needs to go to Hell forever. God desires for all men, even the worst of criminals, to repent of their unbelief and come to Jesus Christ in faith to be saved (2nd Peter 3:6).

Also, please understand that there is a difference between being spiritually dead versus the second death in the Lake of Fire. Every human being is born spiritually dead (Ephesians 2:1-2). But only Christ-rejecters are case into the everlasting Lake of Fire (Hell). Those sinners who never trust Christ as their Savior will perish in their unregenerated state. They were born spiritually dead into this world, and they will die spiritually dead. That is why everyone must be “

born again,

” it is not optional if you want to enter into the Kingdom of God.

You would be shocked friend, if in the Baptist church that you hopefully attend, you start asking the people around you if they know for certain they're going to Heaven. Ask them why they know. You will be shocked, as I was, to learn that at least half of them haven't a clue. I'm not kidding. I know a good elderly man, who has been an usher in a local Baptist church in Pensacola for the past five years, but when I witnessed to him, he told me that water baptism is necessary to go to Heaven. That is his pastor's fault for not feeding his congregation.

In that dear man's church, the pastor is always telling everyone that they must have "

a relationship

"

with Christ to get to Heaven. What does that even mean? Judas had

"

a relationship

"

with Jesus, but John 6:70 says Judas had a devil in him. Judas died in his sins because of unbelief, and is sadly burning in Hell forever. The unsaved wicked Pharisees also had

"

a relationship

"

with Jesus, but perished in their sin of unbelief. I am so thankful that I know I am a born-again child of God. If you don't know that friend, you can and should KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt (1st John 5:13).

Salvation is solely based on what Christ has already DONE for you through Calvary's cross, and the blood which He sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). So many churchgoers have been lied to, misled by their heathen pastor to think that they are saved by partial faith in Christ, PLUS something else (repenting of sin, following Christ as Lord, living the Christian life, et cetera). I tell you that there is no *plus anything* in God's simple plan of redemption. You simply CEASE from your own false religious *dead works* (i.e., trusting in Roman Catholicism, good works, Mother Mary, the Pope, Mormonism, Hara Krishna, religion, sacraments, et cetera), and come to God as a needy guilty sinner, completely RESTING in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). That is what repentance is, *a change of mind*, turning from your UNBELIEF to BELIEF in Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. When the Roman jailer asked Paul and Silas the $64,000 question: "What must I do to be saved?," the answer was a simple: **"BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST" (Acts 16:30-31).**

It is important that you understand what you are being saved from. That is why I took the time to explain these things to you friend. It is not enough to merely believe the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen to get to Heaven; you absolutely must realize and admit to yourself and God that YOU ARE A GUILTY SINNER:

> **Romans 3:18-20, " There is no fear of God before their eyes. Now we know that *what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

God made two great divisions to His inspired Word: Old Testament and New Testaments (or respectively, LAW and CHRIST). **Galatians 3:24-26, “**

Wherefore *the law* was our schoolmaster to bring us unto *Christ*, that we might be justified by faith.

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

” God’s Old Testament law (which is summed up in the Ten Commandments) was intended by God to be used as a measuring-stick, by which when compared humans fall short of being sinless and perfect. Thus, realizing our shortcomings to perfectly keep God’s law, we then realize our need for the blessed Savior, Jesus. That is what Galatians 3:24-26 is teaching.

This should make it obvious to you then, dear reader, why it is so wrong for any preacher to falsely teach that you must

“

turn away from your sinful ways

”

to be saved. [2]Evangelist Ken Ham preaches this damnable heresy! Forsaking your sinful ways was never the intended purpose of God’s law. Does God want you to turn away from a deliberate lifestyle of sinning? Yes, of course, but that has absolutely nothing to do with receiving His free gift of eternal life. You must keep living the Christian life (which is our SERVICE for Christ, or sanctification); completely separate

from getting born-again (which is SALVATION in Christ, or justification.

Pilgrim’s Progress book author John Bunyan (1628-1688) well understood this very important distinction, as a free grace preacher of the saving Gospel:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —Evangelist John Bunyan

Also, Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) had a very good understanding of this important distinction between sanctification and justification:

> “There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.”
>
> —
>
> Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

I hope you can now see dear reader why it is so very, very, very important to always keep getting saved completely separate from changes in our behavior, serving Christ, following Him as “

Lord

”

of our life, turning away from our sinful ways, repenting of sin, running the Christian race faithfully, taking up our cross, giving up the old ways, surrendering

“

all

”

to Christ, counting the cost and paying the price, forsaking a lifestyle of sinning, living a lifestyle of repentance, et cetera, et cetera.

All of the preceding vain things have been wickedly added to the Gospel by today’s corrupt neo-evangelical pastors, evangelists and Bible college professors. You may do all of these noble things and yet never have been saved at all. You don’t get born-again by doing good works. You don’t get born-again through the sacrament of water baptism.

“

Sacraments

” are totally unbiblical and you ought never give any attention to such nonsense. The Bible teaches water baptism as a public profession of one’s faith, but it is a command for BELIEVERS only, not a sacrament of any church. Likewise, the Lord’s Supper is a command from God only for BELIEVERS, a time to remember what Jesus has done for on through Calvary’s cruel cross. Please do not ever think, refer or partake of any sacraments, because they are unbiblical. There is no spiritual grace or power bestowed upon the recipient of water baptism or the communion. Beware of formal religion that corrupts the truth of God’s inspired Word.

I love this helpful quote from Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), which shows that Dr. Ironside had a very sound understanding that our service, sanctification and discipleship as Christian believers, has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God’s free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Jesus Christ:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [3]What Is The Gospel?

One of my favorite authors is Michael P. Bowen. In his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, ’[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU,’ Michael Bowen writes these wonderful words:

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, '[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' p. 17; © 2009, Xulon-press.com. [6]Hard Copies Available

A tree without fruit is still a tree with roots. This is evidenced by the [7]parable of the sower and the seed in Luke 8:12-15. Of the four groups, only the first group are unsaved, because the Devil removed the seed from their soul before it could sprout into new life. The second and third groups represent believers who never mature to bear fruit (leading others to Christ). They never matured into fruit-bearing Christians, because of their shallow roots; or because as with the third group, they become choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this life. Ah, but the fourth group matured, having a good and honest heart the Bible says, keeping the Lord's Word, bearing much fruit unto Christ (cf., John 15:1-7). Just because the second and third groups didn't bear fruit, didn't mean they were not saved (as [8]Ray Comfort errantly teaches).

I have shared these truths with you dear reader, to help solidify your understanding of what the Gospel is not. More people will miss Heaven someday simply because they trusted in TOO MUCH! Everything that is complicated about getting saved is God's part. The only thing that God demands of us to be born-again is to place our childlike faith in Jesus, His only begotten Son.

God's simple plan of salvation is so easy, free and plain to understand that even a small child can be saved. God needed to make His plan of salvation so simple, because the world is full of ignorant, unlearned and stupid people. I say that respectfully and with kindness, but it is THE TRUTH. There are a lot of not so bright humans on the planet. That doesn't make them better or worse than anyone else, it just means that God needed to make His plan of redemption for mankind utterly uncomplicated.

In 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 the Bible even refers to the saving Gospel as **"the simplicity that is in Christ."** We are saved by BELIEVING the Gospel. The "

Gospel

"

means *GOOD NEWS!!!* It is the

"

Good News

"

(or

"

8448

”

) that God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world, to die on a cross to pay our massive debt of sin. Jesus died on a cross! He was buried. And three days later Christ bodily resurrected by a miracle of God from the dead. These three things comprise THE GOSPEL: Jesus’ *death* on the cross, *burial* and physical *resurrection*.

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> ***By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*;**
>
> **And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”**

There you have it, THE GOSPEL!!! I didn’t see anything in there about turning away from sinful ways, did you? Nope! Oh, how men make everything complicated! God’s simple plan of salvation is to just put your childlike faith (confidence, trust) in Jesus Christ. God knows that you and I have never seen Jesus, so it is okay to just believe on His name. **John 1:12, “ But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*:”** Just take God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible. Simply BELIEVE the record which God Has given us in His Word of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen for our justification. What an awesome God and Savior!!!

[9] **Repentance**
(a helpful article)

[10] **Wrong Repentance No Salvation**
(MP3 sermon, by Dr. Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008)

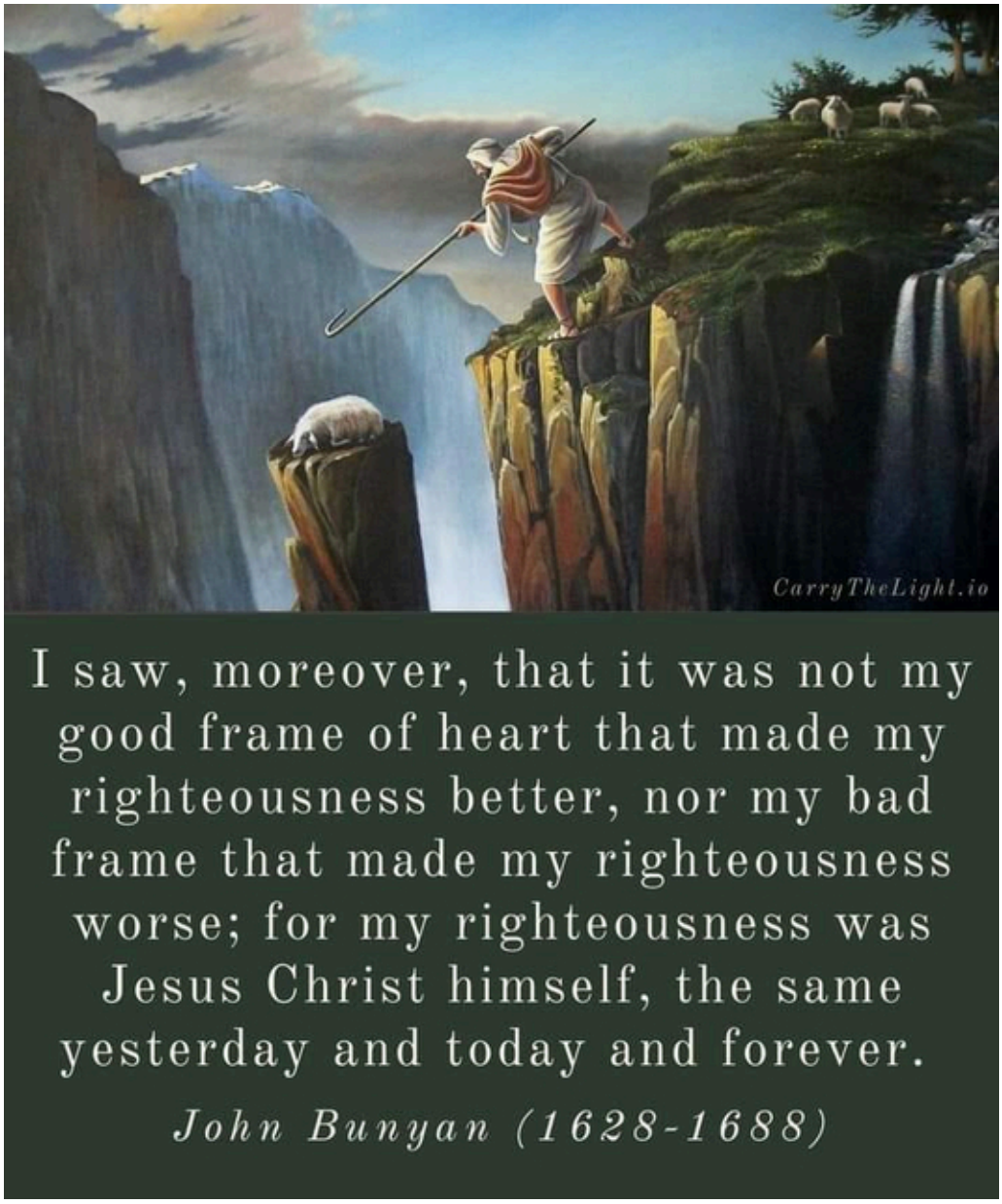
CarryTheLight.io
I saw, moreover, that it was not my good frame of heart that made my righteousness better, nor my bad frame that made my righteousness worse; for my righteousness was Jesus Christ himself, the same yesterday and today and forever.
John Bunyan (1628-1688)

[12]
8450

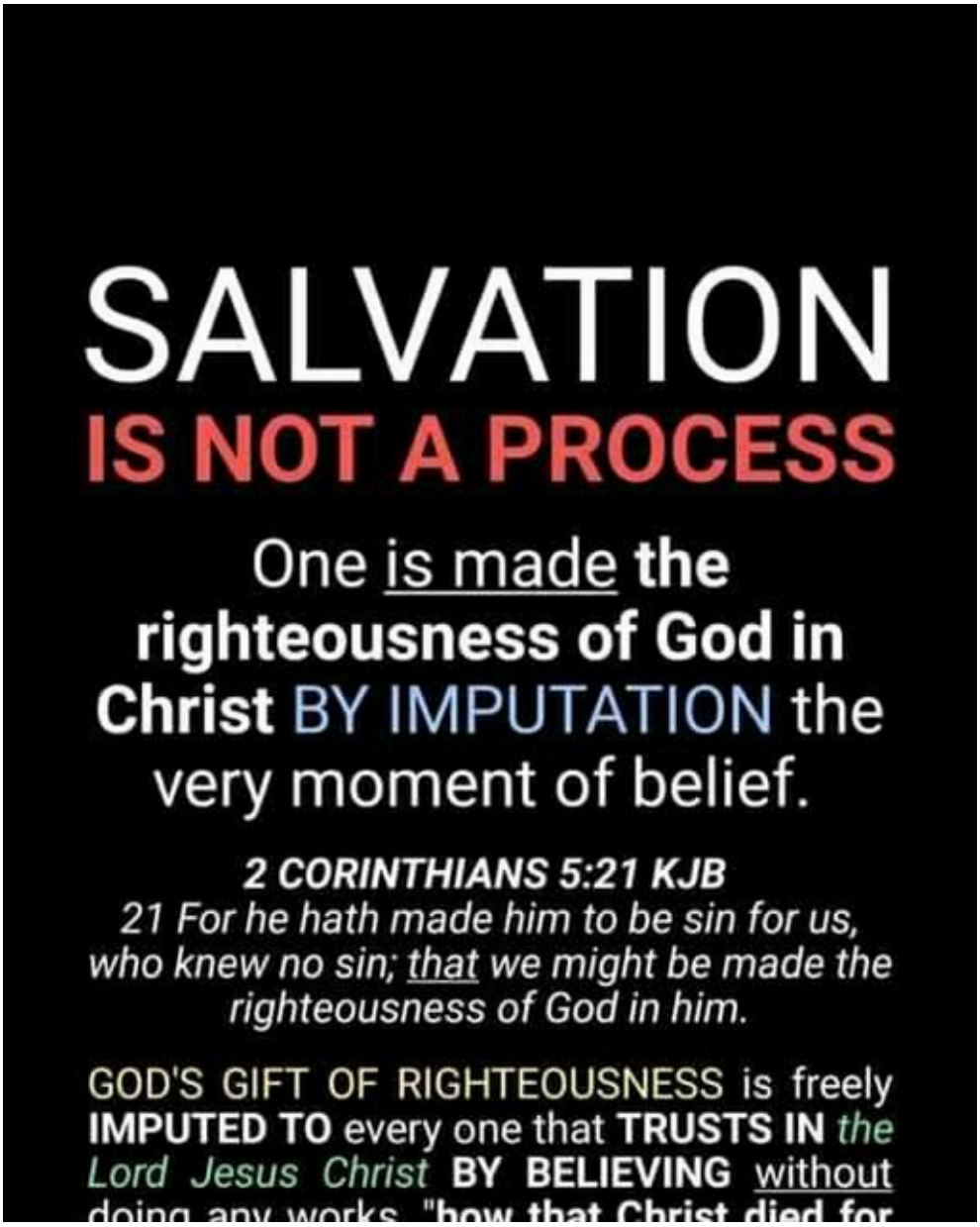
SALVATION
IS NOT A PROCESS
One is made the righteousness of God in Christ BY IMPUTATION the very moment of belief.
2 CORINTHIANS 5:21 KJB
21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.
GOD'S GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS is freely IMPUTED TO every one that TRUSTS IN the Lord Jesus Christ BY BELIEVING without


THE ALMIGHTY GOD WILL SAVE YOU
THE MOMENT WHEN YOU DO NOTHING
BUT PLACE YOUR TRUST IN THE LORD
JESUS CHRIST, BELIEVING HOW THAT HE
DIED FOR YOUR SINS, WAS BURIED AND
ROSE AGAIN FOR YOUR JUSTIFICATION
ROM 3:10-28
ROM 4:24-25
1 COR 15:1-4
EPH 1:13-14
EPH 2:8-9
TIT 3:5 KJB
EXTRA! EXTRA!
READ ALL ABOUT IT!
GOOD
NEWS!!
TODAY
is the day
of salvation!

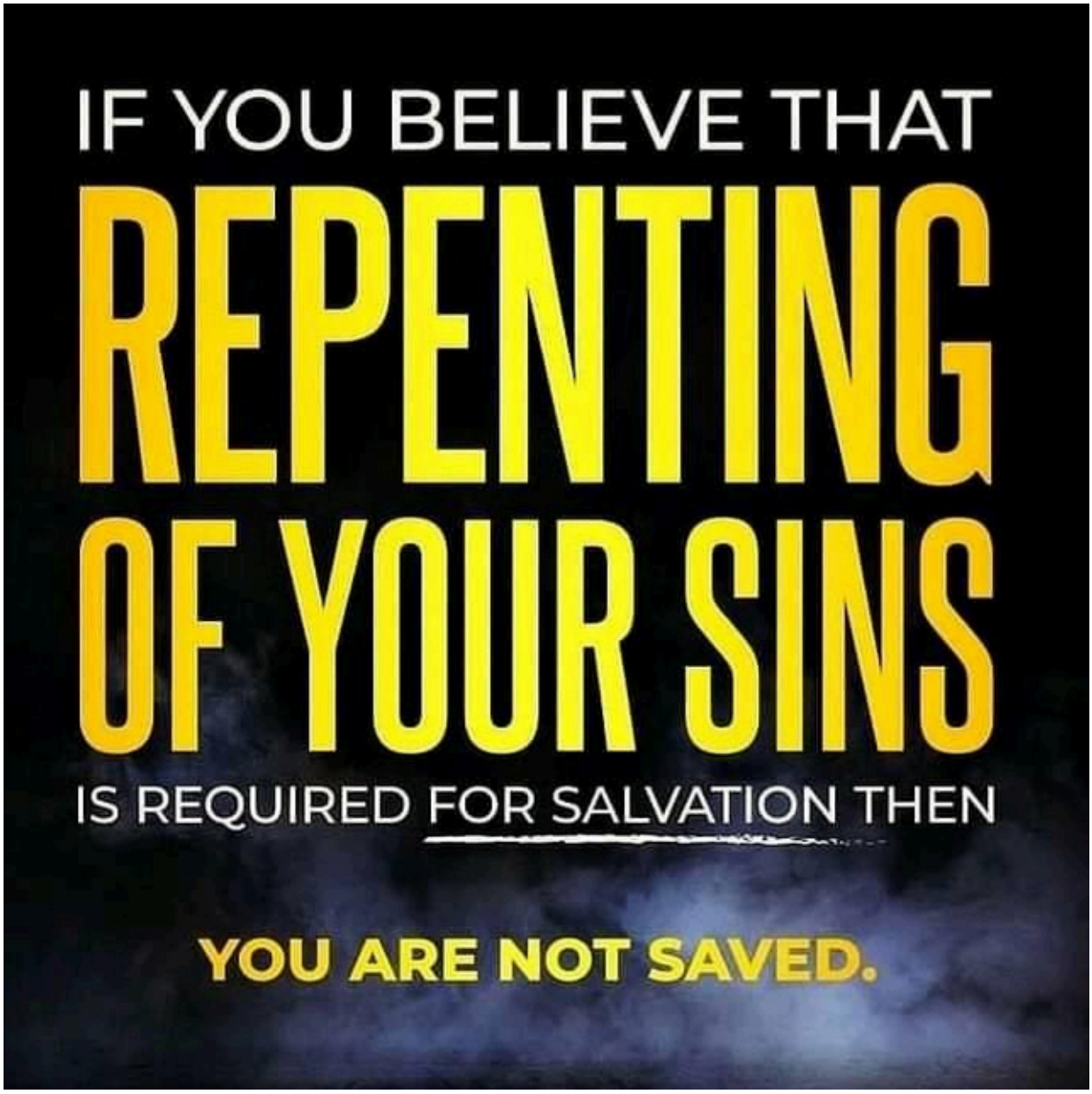

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/principle_of_double_fulfillment.pdf
2. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/09/ken-hams-counterfeit-plan-of-salvation.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/fruit_bearers.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-luke_813.htm
9. https://getgodsgift.org/repentance/
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgC3pCB2ODKRfIFHHR6F6bxMwHUCRLxFDygmugcaYrPZ378P2DQLiUZFTjOjGelmeX3YPKnrU_bGEn2i57WlPd5bEyjw5b_q6c6MrZ
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgAKgrrbG31ehB5JgnlAt4DR5nbwDhiVwLhysltAar6oWjc6alvvFkV2G2LM33GFkUbbCRL7x97w0pTKd4LAZGXMrVDWkrTQMsG9SD

13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhot_rc7adJBmiZl0PHhj_kXEzDSrMFcXt2sF9pFnisJT070KiFyemwPdUKR9r6j7fJ_EOBl-2gjmux2cAImPMrWfEZ5Y5GxSb3iZ-

14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3BdJhOiQXK65o-r0jJVcr5Z7LkbDAawnorp54vuWPqQKraLKJtGvywe9e9wUs5AXn2mRn4aayiZPblatp_2cvhQGoKEjT30QRZh_

6.8.31 My Opinion Of Ghislaine Maxwell In The News This Week (2025-08-25 12:33)

Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."

Like many folks, I have my opinions. Since by God's grace I thankfully have a large following of blog visitors, I like to share my opinion on secular matters sometimes just to give my two cents worth as a born again Christian and a fundamentalist Baptist preacher.

According to Wikipedia: "

Ghislaine Noelle Marion Maxwell is a British former socialite and a convicted sex offender. In 2021, she was found guilty of child sex trafficking and other offences in connection with the deceased financier and convicted sex offender Jeffrey Epstein. The following year, she was sentenced in federal court in New York City to 20 years of imprisonment.

"

If you've been keeping up with recent news in July and August of 2025, then you know that Ghislaine Maxwell has been a hot topic. This all erupted because President Donald Trump at one time was clearly close friends with Jeffrey Epstein (1953-2019), purportedly visiting his "Orgy Island" where male guests allegedly had sex with underaged teenage girls. It's none of my business and I couldn't care less what they did there, because it's not my area of jurisdiction. But what bothers me is the blatant abuse of government power.

For a few years now we have heard about a "Client List," with celebrity names like Donald Trump, Prince Phillip and Bill Clinton, to name but a few clients. Attorney General Pam Bondi even said a few months ago that she had "the list" in front of her. Then, mysteriously, she backpaddled and changed her story, denying in President Trump's presence on camera that the list even exists. Right. Like most others, I don't believe her for one moment. I agree with Tucker Carlson's suspicion that it was [1]Israel who funded Epstein's sex empire.

I doubt if any of us common folks will ever know the truth of what went on regarding this travesty of justice. Clearly there are some very high profile characters involved who have the desire and means to cover-it all up by manipulating the legal system. You see, everybody has a boss. So, if you control the top boss, you control the entire organization or department. That is how evil has gone on unchecked for so long in this country, because the top boss of this wicked world is Satan according to 2nd Corinthians 4:4, and there are many powerful Satanists in this world lurking behind the scenes who control things. If you don't believe that dear reader, [2]you are very naïve indeed.

The recent outcry for justice from the American public has been severe. Nobody who has an IQ above 50 believes for one moment that Jeffrey Epstein commit suicide in 2019. I am 100 % convinced that Mr. Epstein was murdered to silence him from testifying in court against his high profile clients. The elite will stop at nothing to protect themselves and their own interests.

That is why they had President John F. Kennedy assassinated. My humble personal opinion is that the whole matter of Jeffrey Epstein and Ghislaine Maxwell stinks to high Heaven. Since the media has been dangling the matter in front of our faces for months, I have an opinion.

It is very obvious to me (and this is just speculation) that President Trump is very concerned about this matter blowing up in his face, so he is making sure to handle the situation to make it go away, using Pam Bondi (whom he appointed to the position of Attorney General) to give Ghislaine Maxwell (who is serving a 20 year prison sentence) a sweet deal in exchange for her cooperation to help distance Mr. Trump from the criminal allegations against him.

Ghislaine had been incarcerated in Florida, but for some unknown reason was moved a couple weeks ago to a minimum security prison facility in Texas. I am fully convinced that on his last day in office in 2029, President Trump will give a full pardon to Ghislaine Maxwell. If that happens, we will know that President Trump did in fact give her a pardon in exchange for her silence. It is also possible that the U.S. Supreme Court, or the Attorney General's office could release her early from prison. The American people are sick and tired of blatant corruption. Who cares what Ghislaine Maxwell has to say!

I like Mr. Trump as a strong leader and his quick wit, but he has proven in the past that he is loyal to those who are loyal to him, and woe be unto his enemies because he is vindictive. That is a scary man! Ghislaine Maxwell said publicly from prison this week that she is not aware of anything illegal Donald Trump or Bill Clinton did at Orgy Island. She said this week that Bill Clinton was her friend, not Jeffrey Epstein's friend. I don't believe that for one second. I think they're all guilty. That's just my humble opinion, which I am entitled to have and express as an American citizen. The fact that anyone would even go to Epstein's filthy island resort speaks volumes as to their type of character and worldliness.

Personally, I couldn't care less what might have happened at Orgy Island. It's not something that I even want to know about. I do not subscribe to The Enquirer. What bothers me is the blatant abuse of power that we are seeing in all of this. The disgusted look on Pam Bondi's face (in my humble opinion) at the White House when denying that a Client List exists, shows that she doesn't like being controlled by President Trump. That is my opinion. Anybody who works for President Trump fully knows that to go against him is career suicide.

I am fully convinced that Pam Bondi did have a Client List (and Bill Clinton and Donald Trump are both on the list), and she was told to make it disappear as a matter of National Security (which is the lame excuse that the U.S. Justice Department always uses to ignore high crimes and treason). We need a more honest government!

911 Was A Blatant Inside Job Orchestrated By The White House

I remember after the [3]911 attacks in 2001, hearing the ungodly U.S. Justice Department cite reasons of National Security why they wouldn't investigate and prosecute the 911 perpetrators.

They were told from their bosses not to arrest, try and prosecute President George W. Bush and his complicit wicked staff, who blatantly orchestrated the 911 attacks.

Anyone who has done their homework knows that 911 was an Inside Job, orchestrated by top members within our own White House. The evidence is overwhelming! Just the fact that Marvin Bush, President Bush's younger brother, was in charge of security for the World Trade Center for the 2 years leading up to 911 is a Smoking Gun.

That's how they planted the bombs that imploded the three buildings, using Controlled Demolition. Truly, the Bush family is one of the most wickedest families in the world. Thankfully, they cannot escape God's judgment and wrath; there will be justice for the victims (Ecclesiastes 5:8).

George W. Bush's brother was on the board of directors of a company providing electronic security for the World Trade Center, Dulles International Airport and United Airlines, according to public records. The company was backed by an investment firm, the Kuwait-American Corp., also linked for years to the Bush family.

The security company, formerly named Securacom and now named Stratesec, is in Sterling, Va.. Its CEO, Barry McDaniel, said the company had a "completion contract" to handle some of the security at the World Trade Center "up to the day the buildings fell down."

It also had a three-year contract to maintain electronic security systems at Dulles Airport, according to a Dulles contracting official. Securacom/Stratesec also handled some security for United Airlines in the 1990s, according to McDaniel, but it had been completed before his arriving on the board in 1998. ...

But none of these connections has been looked at during the extensive investigations since 9/11. McDaniel says principals and other personnel at Stratesec have not been questioned or debriefed by the FBI or other investigators. Walker declined to answer the same question regarding KuwAm, referring to the public record.

SOURCE: [4]https://www.commondreams.org/views/2003/02/04/bush-linked-company-hand led-security-wtc-dulles-and-united

Truth is stranger than fiction. [5]You couldn't make this stuff up!

WTC Security
Companies that Provided Security at the World Trade Center

A company named Stratesec had an ongoing contractor to handle security at the World Trade Center "up to the day the buildings fell down" according to CEO Barry McDaniel. The company, formerly named Securacom, acquired an $8.3 million World Trade Center contract in October 1996, according to SEC filings. The company also provided security for Dulles International Airport and United Airlines between 1995 and 2001. Two of the commandeered flights on September 11th were United Airlines', and one took off from Dulles. [6]1

Marvin P. Bush, brother of George W. Bush, was a principal in the company between 1993 and 2000. A private Kuwaiti-American investment firm with ties to the Bush family was one of the company's backers.

In the company's own words, Stratesec has "an open-ended contract with the General Services Administration (GSA) and a Blanket Purchase Agreement (BPA) with the agency that allows the government to purchase materials and services from the Company without having to go through a full competition." It promotes its

> services to clients such as the armed services and Department of Justice for projects that "often require state-of-the-art security solutions for classified or high-risk government sites."
>
> The role of Stratesec in providing security to the targets of the September 11th attacks has apparently not been investigated. Asked if FBI or other agents had questioned anyone at Stratesec about the company's security work in connection with the 9/11 attack, CEO Barry McDaniel said no.
>
> SOURCE: [7]https://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/background/security.html

I am convinced that the same corrupt subversive powers working behind the scenes in Washington DC are that same powers at work covering up Jeffrey Epstein's empire of sleaze.

It is no secret that the majority of Americans think Bill Clinton and Donald Trump were close buddies with Jeffrey Epstein years ago, and they're all guilty of something. I've seen photos of Bill and Hillary Clinton golfing with Donald Trump. They're all friends and accomplices!

I learned a long time ago from Manly P. Hall (a 33rd degree Freemason) that the best form of deception is the half-truth, because in part if contested it can be defended with irrefutable logic. Such is the case with Ghislaine Maxwell this week claiming that she doesn't believe Jeffrey Epstein commit suicide, he was murdered. Well, that is what we all suspect. That is the apparent truth. So, by telling a truth it makes it looks like her other false claims that Bill Clinton and Donald Trump are innocent also appears to be the truth. It's an effective tactic!

The media used this very efficient tactic on 911. They first told us the truth that two commercial airliners crashed into trade towers 1 and 2. No one can deny that. They used that truth to cover-up the blatant lie that those 2 planes caused 3 buildings to crumble to the ground. No plane ever struck building number 7 located one block north of towers 1 and 2. Ladies and gentlemen, 2 planes cannot bring down 3 buildings! It is obvious that the government and media lied, and were complicit working together to bury the truth and protect the criminals behind the attacks. There was a total media blackout after 911 concerning the truth!

Hitler and His Nazi Propaganda Minister Understood the Power of Lying

Don't trust the mainstream media, they work for the international banks destroying America and the rest of the world. There is a reason why the Nazis burned books in the streets. As Nazi propaganda minister Joseph Goebbels said:

> "If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it. The lie can be maintained only for such time as the State can shield the people from the political, economic and/or military consequences of the lie. It thus becomes vitally important for the State to use all of its powers to repress dissent, for the truth is the mortal enemy of the lie, and thus by extension, the truth is the greatest enemy of the State."
>
> SOURCE: Nazi propaganda minister Joseph Goebbels

That is why when someone is accused of committing a crime and is arrested in America, the corrupt court system mistreats that person as if they are guilty for years to come throughout the court case, assuming their guilt, so that over time the accused person starts believing they are guilty, even if they are innocent. A grand jury has already decided that they are guilty, even though they haven't appeared once in a court of law yet. That is how corrupt our legal system is in the United States. You are literally guilty until deemed innocent. That is not justice!



Joseph Goebbels, Hitler's Nazi Propaganda Minister

The Truth is the enemy of the propaganda machine! A public that is aware of everything that goes on cannot be manipulated into a Nazi regime. That is impossible. The solution is simple. Turn off the mainstream propaganda machine that fills you with lies and start investigating matters for yourself. The press are nothing but a bunch of rotten presstitues for sale!!! I got that word "presstitues" from

[8]Gerald Celente . He's not saved, but he says some wise stuff. Pastor Jack Hyles wisely taught me that every man is my teacher. That is, there is something that we can learn from every human being, even if what not to do.

I thought it fitting to delve into 911 a bit, since the Jeffrey Epstein scandal is being called a conspiracy, just like 911. The biggest conspiracy of all is that there are no conspiracies! By definition a "

conspiracy

"

is two or more people plotting to do something evil. There have been millions of conspiracies within our own government over the centuries. I learned a long time ago that our federal government only puts forth the illusion of being honest and competent, but in reality the vast majority of our leaders have proven themselves to be incompetent, puppets, liars, untrustworthy, thieves, treasonous traitors and contemptible politicians.

For

Ghislaine Maxwell from prison to paint a rosy picture of Bill Clinton ([9]a known high crimes criminal) and Donald Trump is disgusting. She would say anything to get out of prison. Desperate people do desperate things. Over the next few years, if not much sooner, you can expect to see Ghislaine Maxwell released from prison, excused from her 20 year sentence. But if that were you or me, we'd be forgotten about to rot behind bars for the decades to come. **Ephesians 6:12, " For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities,**

against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

”

I believe that the American people are being played like a violin.

1. https://www.theburningplatform.com/2025/07/13/tucker-carlson-reveals-who-he-thinks-funded-jeffrey-epsteins-crimes/
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911_inside_job.htm
4. https://www.commondreams.org/views/2003/02/04/bush-linked-company-handled-security-wtc-dulles-and-united
5. https://diannemarshallreport.com/whatever-happened-to-marvin-bush-after-his-role-in-911-twin-towers-security-better-yet-what-happened-to-his-babysitter/
6. https://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/background/security.html#ref1
7. https://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/background/security.html
8. https://www.youtube.com/@gcelente/videos
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0wCTdXRZAyk

6.8.32 LAW Versus CHRIST (2025-08-27 09:29)

Galatians 3:18-29, “

For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.

Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.

Now a mediator is not a mediator of one, but God is one. Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe. But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed. *Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus*. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise.”

I absolutely LOVE the Epistle of Galatians, because it clarifies the Gospel so well. I really love the Apostle Paul. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Paul was a stickler for right doctrine! That is why I love him so much as a preacher of the free grace Gospel. Unlike 99 % of shameful pastors today, who are cowards that merely go along to get along with their ministry peers, the Apostle

Paul prioritized RIGHT DOCTRINE above and beyond any human relationship. **Galatians 4:16-17, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."**

Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) got it 100 % right...

> "The law tells me how crooked I am. Grace comes along and straightens me out."
> —Billy Sunday

So many preachers today are foolishly mixing LAW and GRACE together, which is another gospel. I love what Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688) said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Everyone is Either Under Law or Under Grace

My friend, you are either under the law of God or under God's grace, and there is nothing between. Romans 11 is speaking about the Jews. Most Jews were unsaved, still under the curse of the law; but a remnant of Jews were saved, under grace. The Bible makes clear that there is nothing in between. **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."**

Here's a great MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold titled, "[1]Caught Between Grace And Works." The Scriptures are abundantly clear that salvation comes without works, without keeping the law, without self improvement, without following Christ as "Lord," without turning away from sins. Eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). There is no requirement in the Scriptures to "turn away from sins" to be saved. That is not what "repentance" means. To "repent" means "to think differently." Repentance is unto the Gospel itself! There is not even one Bible verse that teaches "to turn away from sins" as a prerequisite to receiving the gift of eternal life.

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith." Again, there is no mention of forsaking sinful bad habits, nor of inviting Christ into one's life, nor of making Jesus one's "Lord" to be saved. **Romans 3:20b makes very clear that "by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight."** I hear many corrupt, but sincere, pastors preaching a distorted plan of salvation. They tell the Gospel while simultaneously telling people to "ask Jesus to take control of their life" to be saved, which is not the Gospel. Effectively, they are building a bridge between the Gospel and works salvation.

Pacific Garden Mission's "[2]UNSHACKLED" is a major offender in this area, telling people to turn away from sinful ways and surrender control of their life to Christ to be saved. Sadly, UNSHACKLED could be renamed to [3]SHACKLED. Granted, it does sound really good to tell sinners they must depart from sinful behavior, and believe the Gospel to be saved. It appeals to our carnal human nature that a man ought to have to forsake his sinful ways if

he expects God to save Him! However, this is what religion teaches, not the Holy Bible. To include forsaking one's sins as part of salvation, is no different than trying to keep the works of the law to be saved. To say that God will not save a man who is unwilling to forsake his sinful ways, is to say that "works" are required to receive the "gift" of eternal life. How absurd! A gift is a gift is a gift!

The very doctrine of [4]God's imputed righteousness to the believer obliviates all such teachings of declaring Jesus as one's Lord to be saved. The truth is that JESUS IS LORD, you don't make Him Lord. To be saved, you simply receive Jesus as your Savior. **John 1:12, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name." 1st Timothy 4:10, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe."** Jesus is the Savior of all men, but you must receive Him personally to be saved. The way to be saved is to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL!!! The apostle Paul declared in **1st Corinthians 1:17, "For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect."** Notice that the Gospel is rendered ineffective by men's "words of wisdom." Intellectualism is an enemy of soul-winning!

I know you've heard them. I have heard them—preachers who ramble on for hours, lacking any real substance. By the end of their sermon you're utterly frustrated, because there was nothing to grab onto in their message, nothing to sink your teeth into! I love porcupine preachers—because YOU GET THE POINT!!! The apostle Paul warned of balloon-preachers, who are filled with hot air, diluting the truth in never-ending displays of worldly wisdom. One such preacher is [5]Dr. Ravi Zacharias. Religious radio is filled with dry preachers, deadbeats, who avoid offending their listeners for the sake of donations. They are a sure cure for insomnia (unable to sleep)! The great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS! Today's religious ministers are teachers who appeal to the MIND, not Bible-preachers who appeal to the HEART!

Oh how we need men of God today, who walk with God, and who preach the truths that God's Word burns into their heart. God's Word burned in Jeremiah's heart!!! **Jeremiah 20:9, "Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay."** Preaching is truth set on fire!!! The Old Testament prophet Jeremiah (known as "The weeping preacher") had quit preaching in frustration. Jeremiah's message was one of doom for Israel. It was too late for them (Jeremiah 25:11)—no matter what they did, the Jews were going to be humiliated by the Chaldeans (Babylon). Yet, even in his frustration, Jeremiah couldn't withstand the burning conviction of God's Words in his heart, and he returned to preaching the inspired Words of God to the people. Amen!

In God's simple and wonderful plan of salvation, there is LAW and CHRIST. Dr. Law diagnoses us with terminal cancer (imminent death) caused by of sin; but Christ (Dr. Grace) has the eternal cure for us, which we can have through faith alone in Him.

When some corrupt preachers tells you that to get to Heaven, you must first "repent of your sin" or "turn away from your sin" or "forsake a lifestyle of sinning," he has been inspired by demons!!! Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to do any of those things. Bible repentance is a simple "change of mind" from UNBELIEF to BELIEF. **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*."** The Greek word for repent here is *metanoeo*, a verb, meaning: "

to think differently.

” A literal interpretation of this passage would be:

“Think differently and BELIEVE the *Good News* that Jesus Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later.” That is **“ the Gospel**

” according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4!!!

God’s LAW shows us our sinnership, our desperate need for redemption. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20, “**

Now we know that *what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

” Galatians 3:24-26 teaches that the LAW then brings us to CHRIST, to be saved by grace along through faith alone in Christ alone (i.e., the Gospel, the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen). **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For *if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”** I love that Bible verse!!!

So there you have it my fine non-feathered friend, LAW and CHRIST (or, respectively, OLD and NEW Testaments; or, LAW and GRACE). Please don’t ever get stuck on the law, like infidel pastors’ John MacArthur, Adrian Rogers, Chuck Phelps, Billy Graham, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Joel Osteen and other cult followers of the damnable Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance Calvinist movement in America. Calvinism (i.e., the heretical teachings of a man named John Calvin, 1509-1564) is NOT the free grace Gospel presented in the Holy Bible (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

When asked how to be saved, Paul and Silas simply told the Roman jailer to **“believe on the Lord Jesus Christ” (Acts 16:30-31).**

[6]

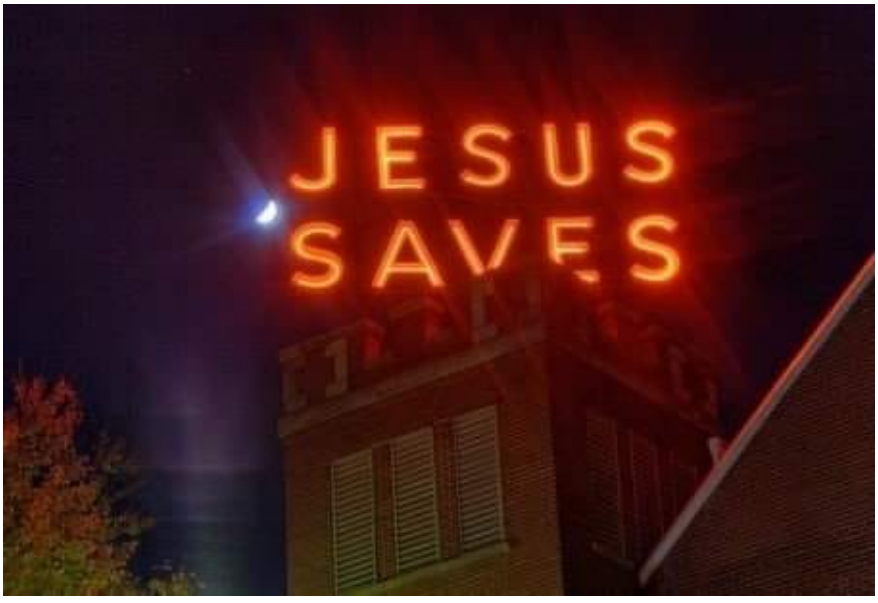

[7] 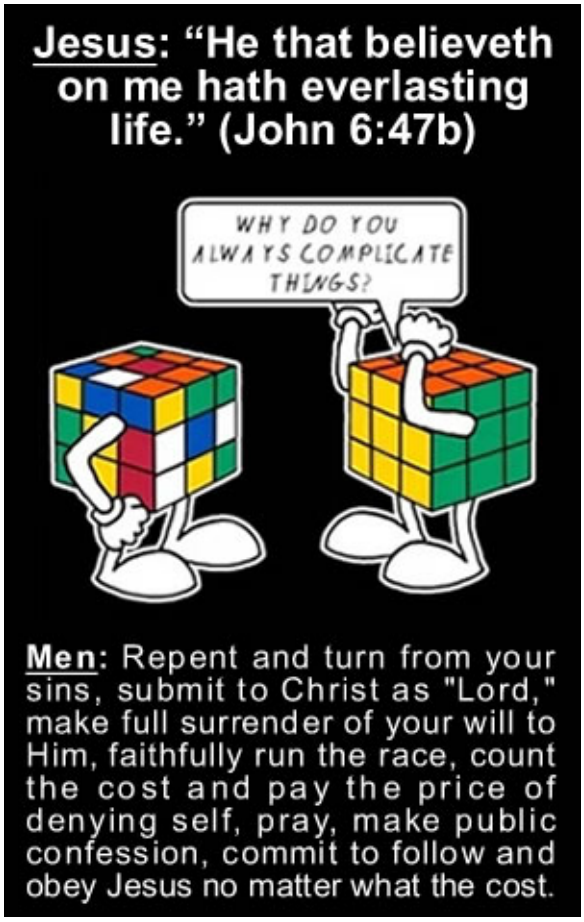

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/unshackled.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/must_be_changed_heresy.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/ravi_zacharias.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi_eMk8YTiN68LiXLmJs9NUVSug9nZrbDViaoLeJzrgqVsf2Z_iN-9bLovSlJnmC_4aquH88QXsZ7Rnm0OXfxEsAA5XCeD6iBfft7J
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiGLiValFQNpH4AMyo4u628MwmRfAH8bIxmOqHKuLE1g3GdnhsBr7cPq_cxm-IiW8meTFfIyxfNUeqNGV_jquM7JxA2GcG_lO3Ed6c

---

6.8.33 Is An Atheist Today Who Claimed To Be A Christian Yesterday Saved? (2025-08-27 10:52)

1st Corinthians 15:1-2, "

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, *if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain*."

Is an atheist today who claimed to be a Christian yesterday saved? The resounding answer is, No!

Respectfully, contrary to what pastors' Ralph Yankee Arnold and [1]Thomas Cucuzza falsely teach, there are no atheist believers. I love and appreciate these dear men of God, who both preach the truth of a free grace plan of salvation. That being said, I humbly disagree with them that a person who previously professed faith in Christ, but no longer professes faith in Jesus years later, is saved. I contend biblically that they were never saved at all; and that what might have been erroneously called "faith" was mere lip service.

The Bible teaches that to enter into God's Kingdom we must be born again (John 3:1-7). The new birth is as irreversible as the first birth. Someone who is born physically (of water Jesus said, flesh) cannot stop breathing or they will die. Likewise, a Christian cannot just stop believing. To give you Scriptural proof of what I am saying, please consider **1st Corinthians 15:1-2, "**

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, *if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain*."

Carefully notice the Apostle Paul's warning, **"if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**

"

That simply means if at any point in the future you go astray from the Christian faith, it just shews that you were not saved at all. It also means that whatever philosophy you are trusting in that is not a free grace Gospel cannot saved you. Paul is NOT teaching that you can lose God's free gift of salvation. If saved, always saved. Paul's warning to those who have **" believed in vain**

" simply means that if you put your faith in

"

another gospel

"

(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) you have never been born again and still need to be saved before it is too late. All unbelievers who die in their sins go to burn in Hell forever.

This is why God inspired the Apostle John to pen the Epistle of 1st John, to help individual professed believers "know" (1st John 5:13) that we are saved. This is because many people who profess to be a "Christian" in fact have never actually been born again. They've merely been going through the outward motions of living the Christian life, like the people did in Matthew 7:21-23. John emphasizes the truth that whosoever denies that Jesus is the Christ is definitely not saved. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st John 2:21-24, "**
>
> **I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth. *Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father*: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also. Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, *ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father*. "**

Any preacher who foolishly teaches that there are saved unbelievers, because they formerly professed faith in Christ long ago, are deceivers. You just read it for yourself that anyone who denies Jesus is the Christ is a liar! How then can any preacher foolishly claim that these “liars” who deny Christ are saved? I think not. We know that Peter denied *knowing* Christ, but it is very clear from the Scripture that he never actually denied Christ. There’s a big difference!

I believe there is such a thing as being familiar with the facts of the Gospel, but not actually trusting Christ as one’s personal Savior. Many false prophets exploit the Gospel to sucker money from gullible people, but they don’t believe a word of the Gospel. Judas was one of Jesus’ very apostles, yet he went to Hell in his sin of unbelief. Judas heard the Gospel. Judas met the Savior. Yet, he didn’t believe as Peter did, when Peter confessed that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (Matthew 16:16).

Peter denied Jesus in the Bible, but it is plain to see from the story that it was only superficial due to fear. Peter never stopped believing that Jesus was who He claimed be, God in the flesh (John 10:33).

John the Baptist became discouraged while in prison and sent his disciples to ask Jesus if He were truly the promised Messiah, or should they look for another. Jesus told John’s disciples to go tell him the dead were being raised, the blind made to see, et cetera. I personally don’t think John ever doubted Jesus for one second. I think he was simply discouraged.

But I’m talking about when someone who used to profess faith in Christ now claims to be an atheist or an unbeliever. According to Paul in 1st Corinthians 15:2 that person was never saved to begin with. We KNOW that the new birth is irreversible, irrevocable and permanent. To say that a professed atheist is saved because 10 years ago he went to church and said he was a Christian is preposterous.

Granted, God alone knows a person’s heart. A man could lie and say that he is an atheist for a number of reasons, but if he believes on Christ in his heart he is saved. Peter denied knowing Christ publicly, but we also know that he lied to them. Peter did in fact know and trust the dear Savior.

Paul had started several churches in Galatia. He preached unto them a free grace Gospel. Afterwards, while on another missionary journey, he received word that the Galatian churches had become corrupted by a Judaist cult which required keeping the law to be saved (Galatians 1:6-9, 3:1-3, 6:7).

It is plain to see that some of the churchgoers in Galatia had never truly been born again at all. They heard Paul preach a clear and concise Gospel message the first time he was present, but later on they followed after "another gospel," which very thing Paul was very concerned might happen to the church at Corinth (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

We see this same evil happening everywhere in churches today. The Devil’s fallacies of wrong repentance, Calvinism and Lordship Salvation have crept into most churches today, including so-called "Independent Fundamentalist Baptist" churches, which have actually STOPPED being Christian fundamentalists, because they no longer believe a free grace Gospel (but are in denial and still say they do). The Devil is a beautiful liar.

So, to answer your question directly, if someone claimed to be a Christian a month ago, but now denies knowing Christ as their personal Savior, they were never saved at all. They merely were familiar with some Christian principles, or joined a Christian organization, or had lived the Christian life for a time; but they have never been born again.

We see this very thing in Matthew 7:21-23. These unfortunate sinners boasted to Christ of having served Him loyally, doing "many wonderful works" all in Jesus’ name, but the dear

Savior denied knowing them as His sheep. They served Christ, but never relied solely upon Him for salvation (John 6:40). Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again, and that is what we see happening in 99 % of churches today. Religion never saved anybody! Respectfully, contrary to what pastors' Ralph Yankee Arnold and [2]Thomas Cucuzza falsely teach, there are no atheist believers.

I humbly disagree that a person who walks away from salvation in unbelief is saved. I agree that salvation cannot be lost. I agree that you don't have to remain faithful to get to Heaven. I agree that salvation is permanent. But the inspired Holy Bible says in 1st John 2:19 that if someone leaves the church it is because

"

they were not of us

" (i.e., they were never saved to begin with). That doesn't mean someone who becomes disgruntled and leaves a church is not saved. Nor does it mean that someone who doesn't go to church is not saved. In my humble opinion, I believe this Scripture passage is referring to people who once professed faith in Christ, but then left the faith and no longer profess Christianity. They were never saved at all according to 1st Corinthians 15:2.

I am NOT a Calvinist. I reject all 5 tenets of Calvinism. I do not believe in the perseverance of the believer to be saved, which would constitute *works* for salvation. I do however believe in the perseverance of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Hebrews 13:5). If saved, always saved. I kindly reject the idea that someone is saved who formerly claimed to be a Christian, but now openly denies faith in Jesus Christ. They may have once ascribed to some philosophies of Christianity, joined a Christian organization, or lived the outward Christian life (Matthew 7:21-23), but they were never born again.

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Those unsaved religious people all profess to be Christians, but they are not. So, it is not surprising that 10 or 20 years later some of them turn away from the Christian scene.

[3] 

1. https://youtu.be/EGp4XuARRYk?si=CW4FM9QdaoESFI0x
2. https://youtu.be/EGp4XuARRYk?si=CW4FM9QdaoESFI0x
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhyb916yFjhQL8v0kCyiJ-YKCTyZWt2GhhvkdfnY4RRx8zbDYL9W4BQtE-n-XcWtP7R6TmpNzwrNTAVaTTZpRvjVdGjh2Op1IP0j46

6.8.34 Beware Of False Prophet Pastor Greg Laurie (2025-08-29 10:59)

Acts 3:14-21, "But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you; And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. *And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong*, whom ye see and know: yea, *the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all*. And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did it, as did also your rulers. But those things, which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled. *Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out*, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you: Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began."

Greg Laurie is the theologically incompetent pastor (in my humble opinion) and founder of the Harvest churches in California and Hawaii and of Harvest Crusades. Pastor Laurie is an evangelist, best-selling author and religious movie producer. Unfortunately, Mr. Laurie is also a dangerous false prophet who preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation.

> **The Difference Between Remorse and Repentance**
>
> **"Now *repent of your sins* and turn to God,** so that your sins may be wiped away." (Acts 3:19 NLT)
>
> Spiritually speaking, there's a vast difference between the words remorse and repentance. And it's important that we understand this difference. People are sorry when their sin catches up with them. They feel remorse when they begin to reap what they sow. But remorse doesn't necessarily mean that someone has repented. The apostle Paul wrote, "For the kind of sorrow God wants us to experience leads us away from sin and results in salvation. There's no regret for that kind of sorrow. But worldly sorrow, which lacks repentance, results in spiritual death" (2 Corinthians 7:10 NLT). **If you are truly sorry, you will not only have remorse for your sins, but you will also *repent and change your behavior*.**
>
> Too many people have a false assurance that they are Christians because **they possess a sense of remorse for their sins, even though they never repent.** But look at the words of Acts 3:19 again: **"Now *repent of your sins*** and turn to God, so that your sins may be wiped away" (NLT).
>
> **The word repent means to change direction.** But we have people today who theoretically **come to Christ *without ever changing their lifestyle*. They have never repented.** They will say, "I'm sorry for what I did," and then keep sinning like nothing ever happened. What kind of sorrow is that?
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://www.crosswalk.com/devotionals/harvestdaily/greg-laurie-devotio n-july-23-2025.html

Dear reader, what you have just read from Pastor Greg Laurie was inspired by demons. The first big mistake that he made was to use one of Satan's modern corrupt Bibles. Laurie quotes

Acts 3:19 from the corrupt New Living Translation (NLT), **“Now** *repent of your sins* and turn to God, so that your sins may be wiped away.” According to Acts 20:25, the turning “

toward God

”

part is correct; however, nowhere does the original Greek language suggest that the word

“

repent

”

(*metanoeo* : to think differently) in this verse means to repent

“

of your sins.

”

The wicked translators of the NLT and Greg Laurie sinfully added those words, thus perverting God’s inspired Word (Proverbs 30:5-6; Jeremiah 23:36). The accurate King James Bible reads in **Acts 3:19a,**

“ Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out... ” A more literal translation using Greek meaning would be, “

Think differently and be converted, that your sins may be erased.

”

That being said, the second big mistake that Greg Laurie made was to misinterpret this passage by only quoting one verse. In order to properly understand what you need to think differently about in Verse 19, we need to examine Verses 14 through 18 as well. Let’s examine this passage further. ...

In Verse 14 the Apostle Peter tells the Jews that they had just crucified the Holy One, that is, the promised Messiah, Jesus.

Peter says in Verse 15 that God raised Jesus up from the dead.

In Verse 16, the apostle tells the Jews, that the lame man they witnessed being made whole (in Verse 7) was healed by faith in Christ.

In Verse 17, Peter tells the Jews that he knows they killed Jesus in their ignorance.

In Verse 18, Peter tells them it was prophesied by the Old Testament prophets that Jesus should suffer such things and be crucified.

In Verse 19, having already explained the situation to the unbelieving Jews, who had just recently crucified their Messiah, Peter invites the people to change their mind to believe on Jesus Christ to be saved, just as the lame man who had just been healed believed and was saved. This is the proper interpretation of this Scripture passage, but what Greg Laurie is teaching is irresponsible Bible exegesis and a lie. The Jews were not being invited by Peter to turn away from their sinful lives; but rather, to place their faith in Jesus Christ to be saved. Their dilemma wasn’t that they were active sinners, it was their sinful unbelief in Christ.

The third big mistake that Pastor Greg Laurie made is to errantly assume that you must feel sorrow to be saved. He differentiates between remorse and repentance of your sins, both of

which are NOT required to get to Heaven. You do not have to feel sorrow for sins to be saved, you must admit you're a sinner. That is, you must see your need for Christ (Galatians 3:24-26).

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) rightly said that a

good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. Acts 3:19 is a highly controversial passage of Scripture, while Greg Laurie totally ignores hundreds of clear passages of Scripture concerning what is required to be saved. Other controversial passages of Scripture are Acts 2:38 and Romans 10:9, which verses do not constitute the Gospel. The Gospel is plainly defined for us in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, which does NOT include turning away from your sinning to be saved. Nor does the Gospel require that you live a changed life as Greg Laurie foolishly requires.

One of my favorite preachers, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) said it well...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[2]What Is The Gospel?'

Shame on Pastor Laurie for using the Devil's blatantly corrupt modern Bible revisions. By doing so he was misled to improperly interpret Acts 3:19 to mean forsaking your sinning instead of trusting in Christ to be saved. I hate all of the modern Bible perversions! They are all corrupted, every last one of them!!! If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible. Bible repentance never means to turn from your sins! Bible repentance is a change mind, which use can only be determined by the context of a particular Scripture passage. In the case of Acts 3:19, the context plainly indicates that it is thinking differently to put one's faith in Christ, nothing more.

I cannot warn you enough dear reader to avoid and run away from Pastor Greg Laurie (Romans 16:17-18). If you do your homework to examine what the Roman Catholics, Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists, Jehovah's Witnesses, Churches of Christ and other pseudo-Christian religious cults teach about repentance, you will find that they all teach the same errant theology as does Greg Laurie. Jesus came into the world to die for our sins on a cross. God does not demand that you first be willing to reform to turn from your sinning, to receive God's free gift of eternal life which is through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Romans 4:4-7, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9; Philippians 3:9).

Greg Laurie is a false teacher! Anyone who teaches that you must "

repent of your sins

"

to get to Heaven is a bold-faced liar! You do need to repent to be saved, but repentance simply means to change your mind. It is clear from umpteen Bible passages that repentance to be saved simply involves changing your mind from unbelief to belief in Christ. **John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. ”**

[3]



1. https://www.crosswalk.com/devotionals/harvestdaily/greg-laurie-devotion-july-23-2025.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHp_r571IqvDMUTc0kzjxNeovSp6wdSJwuNFPEJZX15ZV2DyqrPkhRJwSynm24d-gaEHXdnb5QEJbElP2ogMkJCKu_WpBj67Dzb6g

---

6.8.35 Don’t Muddy The Gospel (2025-08-30 08:36)

I found this excellent blog article today, by [1]Army chaplain David Rutkin, which I wanted to share with my blog visitors as well. I thank God for fellow truth-tellers like David Rutkin, who get the Gospel 100 % correct:

> **Don’t muddy the Gospel. Explain it simply so it can be understood by the hearer.**
>
> The Gospel of Jesus Christ is the most significant element of the Christian faith.

Needless to say, the Gospel should be preached at church and I firmly believe at every occasion.

The Apostle Paul separated himself from others according to the clear Gospel message of Christ (Rom. 1:1). The Gospel is where he divided himself from another.

The clear Gospel message should be the foundation of where a church stands. If one does not get the Gospel saving message correct (Rom. 1:16), then they are likely to err in other understandings of Scripture.

The Gospel of Jesus Christ is His sinless shed blood, death, burial, and resurrection as the full substitute payment which saves a sinner from eternal damnation when believed by faith.

If the Gospel is tampered with at all and not explained vividly, it can lose its saving effect. Notice the verses below.

“For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.” - 1 Corinthians 1:17

“But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.” - 2 Corinthians 11:3

“Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.” - Galatians 5:4

This is a harsh reality, and a real tragedy which is going on in many Christian churches today. Every Bible-believing church should give a clear presentation of the Gospel and invitation to accept Jesus Christ alone as Savior by personal faith.

I’m a stickler for a clear presentation of the Gospel.

Salvation is not a sinner promising to turn from sin, sorrow for sin, or giving their life/heart to Jesus so that He will save them. Salvation has nothing to do with our promises or gifts to Christ. Salvation is simply us accepting Jesus’ satisfactory payment on the cross of Calvary for the forgiveness of our sins. We simply trust in Jesus alone to save us (Acts 16:31, Rom. 4:5, 1 Cor. 15:1-4, Eph. 2:8-9).

Jesus gave His life for us (Gal. 1:4, 1 Tim. 2:6, Tit. 2:14); we don’t give anything to Christ for salvation.

“I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain” (Gal. 2:21).

If we make salvation about us or something we promise to do for God, then salvation is no longer a gift, but we earned it (Rom. 4:16, 11:6). A sinner must understand they have nothing to offer Christ, but simply trust in Him alone to save them by accepting His substitutionary payment for their sins.

I do not believe I am splitting hairs because as seen from numerous Scripture above, the Apostle Paul was just as dogmatic.

SOURCE: [2]The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ

[3]

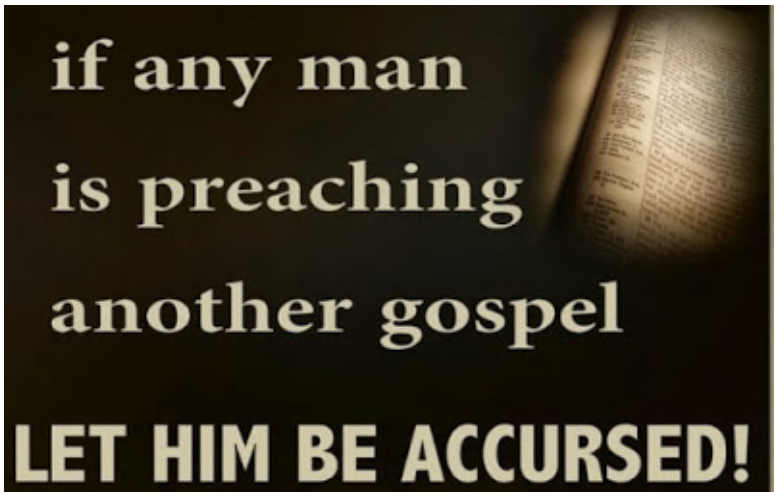

[4]


THE ALMIGHTY GOD WILL SAVE YOU THE MOMENT WHEN YOU DO NOTHING BUT PLACE YOUR TRUST IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, BELIEVING HOW THAT HE DIED FOR YOUR SINS, WAS BURIED AND ROSE AGAIN FOR YOUR JUSTIFICATION
ROM 3:10-28
ROM 4:24-25
1 COR 15:1-4
EPH 1:13-14
EPH 2:8-9
TIT 3:5 KJB
EXTRA! EXTRA!
READ ALL ABOUT IT!
GOOD NEWS!!
TODAY is the day of salvation!

[5]

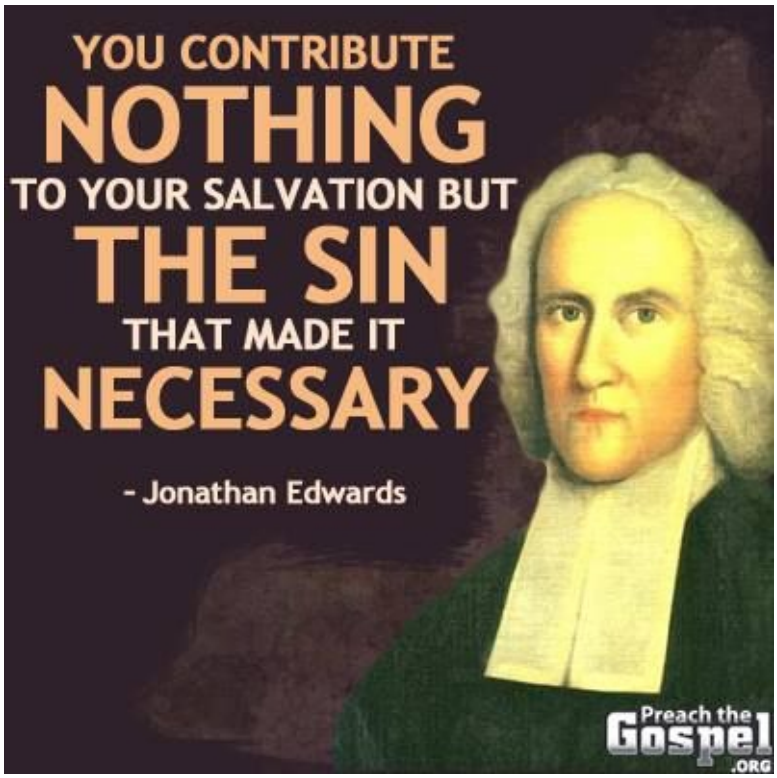
YOU CONTRIBUTE
NOTHING
TO YOUR SALVATION BUT
THE SIN
THAT MADE IT
NECESSARY
- Jonathan Edwards
Preach the Gospel .ORG

[6]

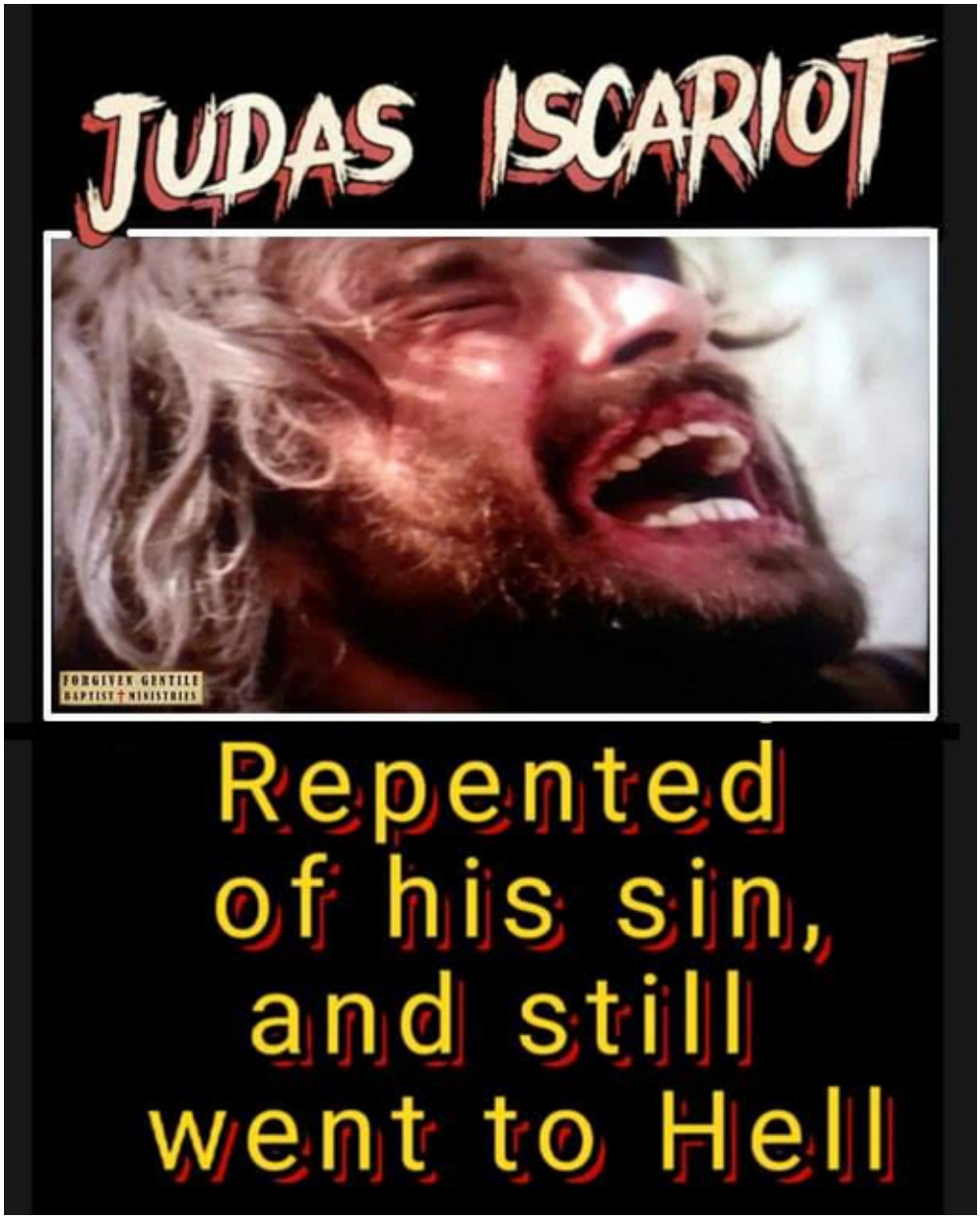

Judas Repented - Matthew 27:3

1. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/
2. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhQylDep3HebBOsqKYfF5jzXkw25C25UODj6hQ1bO9qsBM92w2gx-ZYy93XtWAEtWuvOmSilLz4MsRrZnfMfe8Nlh9CNg1Hdi-ZKY8
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgKFKQoQOo14aducTB6mLzvskS-Vf_EKOvEn6ujfzpOWzZ28KKkNsaeTdZQB4yUw2F_Qy5OrMxDRXzyfpyycK47b13NvBAVHPCWnfs
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjDBUBPTDyb_9HM5scRTY6wxHsRvabEDhWWANG132w2gmAs0dM9xVxnEFoJFHV4o2wGbE3COcUKXDTQl0Ic3ou5HBsb1jflY4iBery
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgKGaSKwOPKzhtY_BkoUrX6JCOvVeuchItvJe6gUafowuD64Pj7kGsAzJD0l7dO_RNzD7Ko_PaOMpXRRYQyneRzdbnERiG6SOi1tMb

---

6.9 September

6.9.1 What Exactly Is: "Lordship Salvation?" (2025-09-02 08:37)

Acts 16:30-31, “And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said,

***Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”**

The following helpful truth is quoted from the [1]retired preacherman website:

> God’s Word clearly states that salvation is by Grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone.
>
> Ephesians 2:8-9: [8] For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: [9] Not of works, lest any man should boast.
>
> Lordship “salvation” (LS) is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the PERFORMANCE of good works, the PROMISE of good works, or the EVIDENCE of good works MUST accompany faith in Christ in order to establish, or provide evidence, that such faith has resulted in eternal life.
>
> LS can be overt (one must forsake all of his sins and follow Christ in obedience and discipleship in order to receive eternal life) or VERY SUBTLE (one’s behavior will change once he has received eternal life, one must desire to get better in order to receive eternal life, one must want to have a relationship with Jesus in order to receive eternal life, or one must go beyond mere intellectual assent (head faith vs. heart faith) in order to receive eternal life.
>
> Nowhere in the Bible does it say that any of these man-made conditions are necessary for one to receive eternal life. And yet, such things are taught by many churches, ministries, and pastors throughout professing Christendom.
>
> We expose the people who promote LS, because they:
>
> • Keep people lost (Luke 8-12; 2 Corinthians 4:4);
>
> • Are accursed (Galatians 1:9);
>
> • Frustrate grace (Galatians 2:21);
>
> • Bewitch believers, rendering the believers ineffective in their Christian lives (Galatians 5:4); and
>
> • Are to be marked and avoided (Romans 16:17 and 16:18)
>
> In addition to the above, LS causes people to focus on themselves, rather than on Christ, for assurance of salvation.
>
> We cannot know whether or not someone influenced by LS is saved. In some cases, they may have never even heard the Gospel presented clearly, and may have never believed in Jesus as their Savior. In other cases, they may have believed in Jesus as their Savior, but have received bad teaching that causes them ongoing confusion. We cannot tell which is which. But, in any case, they need our prayers and they need a clear presentation of the gospel.
>
> One wonders why so many thousands of seeking souls flock to the false message of LS. Could it be a cultic draw by charismatic personalities who manipulate scripture,

relish the attention, fame and (incidentally) the dollars cleverly conned from their followers?

Or, could it be that they walk into the nearest church, and they are sold a false LS gospel? After all, people naturally want to trust authority figures. In either case, the person who is fed false LS teaching is being steered away from the truth.

Although this list is by no means complete, following are some of the terms that are associated with Lordship salvation as being requirements for receiving eternal life:

"Repent of your sins"

"Turn from your sins"

"Be willing to turn from your sins"

"Put Christ on the throne of your life"

"Give your life to Christ"

"Commit to follow Christ"

Some proponents of Lordship salvation will allow that salvation is by Grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone, but then will insist that a saved person will show signs of being saved, such as sinning less and doing good works. If these "signs" are not present, they will insist, or at least heavily suspect, that a person has never believed in Christ as Savior.

This thought process can never lead to assurance of salvation, because it is always dependent on how one thinks he is DOING at any given point in time (we put DOING in all caps, because it is a work). Other folks think that God knows whether or not they are TRYING (we put TRYING in all caps, because it is a work). Trying will not help you attain eternal life. Eternal life is a free gift, received when someone trusts in Christ alone for it.

If you think you may be under the influence of LS, and would like to read a clear presentation of the gospel, click here: [2]The Gospel

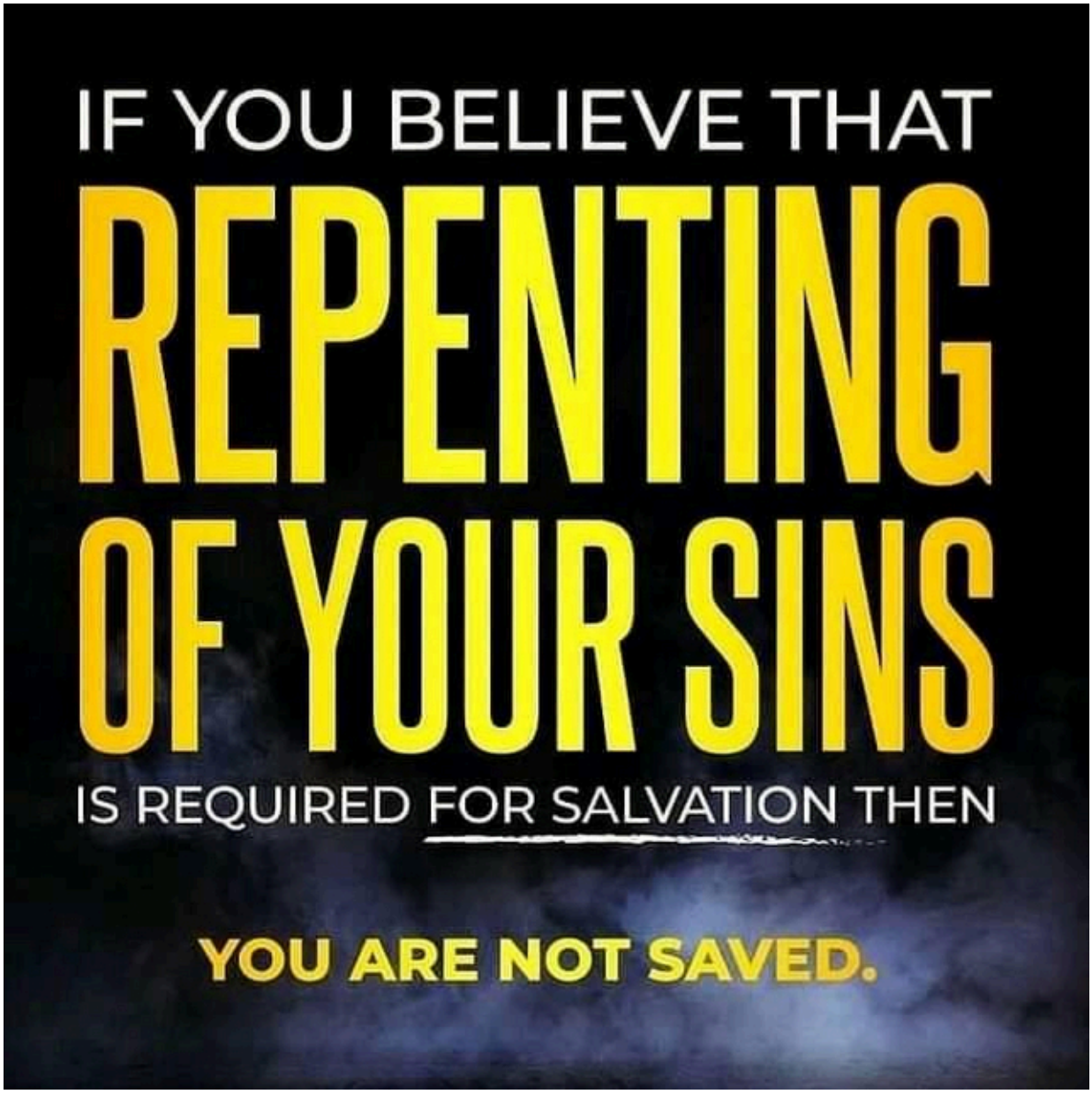

1. https://expreacherman.com/
2. http://www.cleargospel.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/06/English/English-Display-Pkg-2014.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjWaxKVVN3ou2UnWHbhVbdPfwfw3U8ozuYJwRXxQjvfpgM5twBqKocneFUmg1gYS1VbleoSA6AyGOYpZ8bCjWNiPiFIjRZxHiYR3qK

6.9.2 Did Dr. Curtis Hutson Preach A Different Gospel Than Dr. John R. Rice? (2025-09-03 08:41)

Regarding repentance and Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), it is unfortunate that Dr. Rice used the phrase "turn from sin with all your heart," in his writings, because the Bible doesn't use those terms concerning salvation. In his book: "I Am A Fundamentalist Not A Nut," Dr. Rice defends Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort, the two biggest heretics of the 19th century, and fathers of all modern corrupt Bible versions. In fairness to Dr. Rice, he didn't have the incredible library

of wealth on the internet as we do today. So to answer the question: *Did Dr. Curtis Hutson Preach A Different Gospel Than Dr. John R. Rice?* The answers is: Yes and No!

Humbly said, Dr. Rice was wrong about [1]Westcott and Hort not being part of a Satanic conspiracy to corrupt the Holy Bible. They sure were, whether they realized it or not! Both men were unsaved Anglican ministers and supportive of Roman Catholicism. Both men denied numerous fundamental doctrines of the Christian faith; such as, Christ's virgin birth, a literal Heaven and Hell, denied Jesus' deity, denied the doctrine of atonement, and the inerrancy of the Scriptures. [2]Pastor Max Younce exposes Westcott and Hort here.

So Dr. Rice wasn't always correct! We must not cite him as an authority on repentance!

Although I disagree with Dr. Rice's use of the phrase "turn from sin," because the Bible never teaches that, I am convinced that Brother Rice was saved and correct on the Gospel itself, as evidenced by the following helpful quote:

> "There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. ...Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation." Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

As Dr. Rice just plainly said: "One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ." So Dr. Rice DIDN'T require people to turn from sin to be saved, he simply believed that when you BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST you have turned from sin. Dr. Rice makes is clear that "TRUSTING IN JESUS CHRIST" is all that is required to be saved. And of course, to trust Christ MUST includes the admission that one is a guilty sinner, because we need to know what we are being saved from (Romans 3:19-20; Galatians 3:24-26). Trusting Christ MUST also include acknowledgement of three facts of the Gospel (1 Corinthians 15:1-4):

1. Christ DIED on the cross for our sins.
2. Christ was BURIED.
3. Christ bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

Nothing more is required or permitted by God. Anyone who requires a person to turn away from living a lifestyle of sin is WRONG. The very idea is silly, because NO ONE has ever turned away from sinning. Even the best saints still SIN (Romans 7:14-25). The Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) today has 45,000 member churches. Every SBC church that I have attended teaches that you must give up your sinful ways to get to Heaven, which is a false gospel. They

all preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, requiring that you surrender control of your life over to Christ, to follow and live for Him from now on. None of that is the Gospel. I love what Pastor Harry A Ironside said:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." Pastor Harry A. Ironside, "What Is The Gospel?"

Missionary to India for over 30 years, Evangelist David C. Cloud, is a good man as far as good men go. But he is a bitter enemy against Pastor Jack Hyles, for which I do not respect him. David Cloud has horribly dubbed Dr. Hyles: "The King Of Shallow Soulwinning!" On the Day of Pentecost, the Bible says the Apostle Peter preached the Gospel and 3,000 people got saved. No one was interrogated. No one had to be watched to see if their life changed. No one was required to forsake their sinful lifestyle. They simply "gladly received his Word" (Acts 2:41). That is, they heard the Gospel and they BELIEVED it! (Galatians 3:2). Now, David Cloud can call that type of soulwinning "shallow," but it is the Bible way and the only way to be saved! I have read [3]Mr. Cloud's plan of damnation, and it is not the free grace Gospel.

It was David Cloud who started saying garbage that Pastor Curtis Hutson and Dr. John R. Rice didn't agree on salvation. They both believed the same Gospel!!! They just presented it differently. The only difference is that Dr. Hutson refused to use the words: "turn from sin" as Dr. Rice did. But from the quote I just shared with you, Brother Rice made it very clear that he believed: "One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ." That is the opposite of what we are hearing preached in 90 % of Bible colleges and churches today! [4]Look at this Satanic tommyrot preached at Bob Jones University nowadays by Dr. Steve Pettit.

It is my humble opinion that Dr. John R. Rice hindered many people from getting saved, by his use of the unbiblical phrase "turn from your sin." Likewise, I believe that cartoon artist Jack Chick was saved, but he also sinfully embellished the simple Gospel, requiring people to "turn away from sin (repent)" in all 800,000,000 of his Chick Tracts on the back page, step number 2 in his perverse plan of damnation. I believe Jack was saved because I have read his website about Jesus' imputed righteousness, in which he never mentions the word repent even once. I think Jack Chick knew he was in error, and struggling with the issue, trying to remedy the matter by writing a correct Gospel elsewhere. Likely, in his thinking, he couldn't change his plan of salvation 800,000,000 tracts later without looking like a fool, and angering many churches. But friend, we are not supposed to present our OWN plan of salvation. We are commanded to share GOD'S plan of salvation, which doesn't include turning from your sinning. **Romans 5:6b** plainly says, **" CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY**

"

!!!

I think a lot of people did get saved from Chick Tracts, who had heard the Gospel preached elsewhere, but Jack's cartoon evangelism impressed upon them to receive Christ. However, I have personally received emails from people, who testified to me that they almost went to Hell because of Jack Chick. One man told me that for several years he wouldn't come to Christ, because he had read in a Chick Tract that God required him to forsake his sinful lifestyle to be saved, and he wasn't ready to do that. Jack Chick has much blood on his hands, for adding an unnecessary requirement to God's simple plan of salvation, which is by faith alone in the Good News (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

What Steve Pettit, David Cloud and Jack Chick preach is NOT the Gospel, not even close! I humbly think Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, said it best:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Neither repentance or getting saved (which are the same event) result in a changed life. Getting saved doesn't change a person one bit, except that now God's Holy Spirit lives inside of that new believer. Once saved, all things are become new (2nd Corinthians 5:17), because now our spiritual eyes are opened (1 Corinthians 2:14-16). A believer must desire the sincere milk of the Word of God to grow (1 Peter 2:2). The Word of God sanctifies us, because it is THE TRUTH (John 17:17). God wants every believer to make a second decision, to yield our self as a living sacrifice to serve Christ as our "Lord" (Romans 12:1-2). I think Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

In summary, I do not think David Cloud is saved. He denies that faith alone can save a man. Mr. Cloud teaches that you must be willing to stop living in sin to be saved, which is the same as requiring someone to keep the Mosaic law, which cannot justify a man (Romans 3:29-20). Only faith justifies a man (Galatians 3:26). I think [5]Dr. Curtis Hutson gets repentance and the Gospel 100 % correct. I think [6]Dr. John R. Rice got the Gospel correct, but poorly chose his wording, which unfortunately has caused much confusion in the churches who respect his theology. John R. Rice was wrong to tell people to turn from sin to be saved.

I would expose him as a heretic if it weren't for the fact that he explains exactly what he means, which I shared with you earlier:

"One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ." All that Dr. Rice believed a person needs to do to be saved is to TRUST IN JESUS CHRIST!!! I agree. That is Biblical (John 6:47).

The word

“repent” as it relates to salvation always means “a change of mind.” This is the Greek noun form, *metanoia*. The Greek verb form (e.g., Mark 1:15) of the word is *metanoeo*, which means “to think differently.” The Bible doesn’t tell us what to think differently about. God intentionally chose to use this open-ended, all-inclusive word. In other words, you must repent of whatever it is that is hindering you from doing the ONLY thing you can do to be saved, put your FAITH in Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”**

Not one verse in the Bible teaches to “turn from sin” to be saved! Proponents of the “turn from your sins” heresy always run to every verse in the Bible which says to

“repent,” taking the verses out of proper context, ASS-U-ming that the word

“

repent

”

means to

“turn from sin.” Dear friend, since the ONLY thing that can keep a person out of Heaven is UNBELIEF, then the only sin that you need to literally repent of is UNBELIEF.

The man, woman or child who BELIEVES on Jesus Christ, no matter how ungodly or unwilling to depart from their sins they may be, will be instantly forgiven and pardoned upon the basis of Christ’s sacrifice on the cross. Repentance is solely a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner (John 3:21; 2nd Timothy 2:25), and turning TOWARD GOD (Acts 20:21) to be saved by faith alone in His only begotten Son (John 3:16). Whatever changes God wants to see happen in that person’s life, you can be assured that God is not an absent parent, and He will attend to that matter (Hebrews 12:6-8).

The Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract according to John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." In John we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times, but there is NO MENTION of the words: "surrender" or "repent" or "follow" or "confess" or "run the race" or anything else to get to Heaven. Jesus said in John 6:28-29 that the only "work of God" to be saved is to "BELIEVE ON HIM."

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Kindest regards and thank you for reading.

[7] 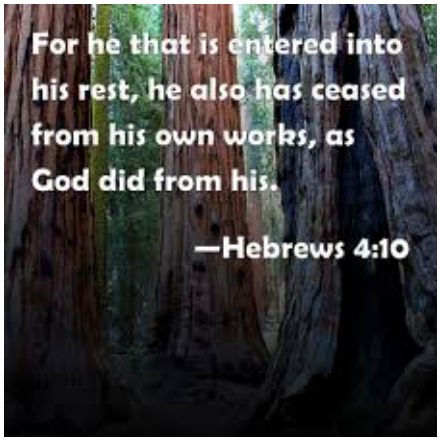

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/wh-heretics.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud-another_gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEizru3V-IyN37nrQh6pBSNY6Ji2pX-4yDAqRVmvriOLPEgpRWaMF_jdzJvTINtrdn4-KwaDozCy2rPgzhvTSDxjfqlf5T51uWGNRgv

---

6.9.3 Evangelist David Cloud Is A Lying False Prophet (2025-09-04 08:45)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”

Romans 1:16,

“For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.
”

Longtime missionary to India, Evangelist David W. Cloud is a corrupt and dangerous man doctrinally, responsible for sending thousands of people to Hell with his false gospel. The inspired Word of God very plainly defines “

THE GOSPEL
”

by which we are saved, those who BELIEVE IT! The Gospel is the *GOOD NEWS* of Christ’s death on the cross to pay for our sins, His burial and His miraculous bodily resurrection three days later from the dead.

8482

In a 2012 (updated in 2019) article on his website, titled:

“[1]Repentance In Evangelism,” David Cloud heretical starts off his article with this untrue statement:

> “Repentance is often a missing element in evangelism today, but it is a prominent theme in the Bible. Following are the answers to some important questions about repentance.”
>
> Evangelist David Cloud, “ [2]Repentance In Evangelism ”

First off, although repentance is a prominent theme in the Bible, it is NOT a prominent theme in salvation. Evidence of this is that not once does the entire Gospel of John mention the word “

repent.

” Not once! This is because the man who BELIEVES the Gospel has also repented. Repentance and faith are not two separate actions, even though they are two separate things theologically.

The word “repent” in the Bible concerning salvation always is either the Greek noun, *metanoia*, which means: “a change of mind”; or it is the Greek verb, *metanoeo*, which means: “

to think differently.

”

Repent in the Bible concerning salvation NEVER means to forsake or turn away from your sins, because that would constitute works. Nor does repentance mean to be willing to turn from sins. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible (beware of the corrupt modern perversions of the Bible) says to repent

“of your sins” to be saved. Ungodly false prophets added those unbiblical words to God’s simple plan of salvation (Proverbs 30:5-6). As I just plainly showed you from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, the Apostle Paul in his defining of

the Gospel, never mentions turning away from your sins, nor surrendering

your life to Christ as

“

Lord,

”

as David Cloud wickedly teaches (which I will show you in a moment).

Pastor Cloud is wrong on repentance and; therefore, wrong on salvation. He is an infidel, an unsaved religious man, still hellbound in his sins. This explains why David Cloud cannot understand God’s free grace, which is without works (Romans 4:4-7).

Cloud further falsely states:

> “Many churches don’t preach repentance. They say that only faith is necessary for salvation. But repentance is commanded by God. It is mentioned 60 times in the New Testament.” Evangelist David Cloud, “[3]Repentance In Evangelism”

Neither does the Gospel of John preach repentance! **John 20:31, “**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

” As you just read for yourself, the entire purpose for which God authored the Gospel of John is to show humanity how to get to Heaven. If forsaking one’s sinful behavior, quitting the old sinful life, and surrender to Christ as supreme “

Lord

” to follow Him faithfully, were required to get to Heaven, then certainly John would have said so, but he doesn’t! Neither did the Apostle Paul mention repentance in his definition of the Gospel, which Paul said in Romans 1:16 and 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 we are saved by, if we simply BELIEVE IT.

The truth is found in **John 3:20-21, “For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *But he that doeth truth* cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.”** Carefully notice that the Bible does say: “he that turns from his sins cometh to the light”; but rather, it says: **“he that doeth truth cometh to the light.”** Repentance is a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner, seeing your need for redemption, so that you will turn to the Savior in faith alone to be saved by God’s grace.

This is something very different than committing yourself to give up your sinful ways, which NO ONE has ever done. Even the best of God’s saints still sins continually (Romans 7:14-25). Sadly, David Cloud is woefully ignorant of the Holy Bible, because he is still unsaved and leans upon his own human understanding, instead of trusting upon the Lord (Proverbs 3:5-7).

If you still need more Biblical evidence to support the truth I just taught you, please read **2nd Timothy 2:25, “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them** *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth***; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.”** Again, we see here that repentance for salvation is NOT from sinning, but to acknowledge THE TRUTH — **“ repentance to the acknowledging of *the truth*... ”** Pastor Harry A. Ironside gets repentance 100 % correct:

> “It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, ’who gave himself a ransom for all.’ Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation.” Pastor Harry A. Ironside; “[4]Except Ye Repent,” p. 36)

Clearly, Dr. Ironside taught a free grace view of the Gospel. Pastor Ironside correctly recognized repentance as the confession that “one is utterly without merit” and that if one is “ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ.” Salvation is without works of self-righteousness. Romans 4:5 plainly teaches that a man’s faith is COUNTED for righteousness, i.e., the righteousness of Jesus Christ is imputed to one’s heavenly record by faith. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Pastor Ironside further eloquently states:

8484

> “Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership — the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word.”
>
> Pastor Harry A. Ironside; “ [5]Except Ye Repent ,” chapter 3
>
>)

And also this helpful quote on Bible repentance from Pastor Ironside:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.” Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: “ [6]What Is The Gospel? ”

I really love Pastor Ironside. A young 12 year old Harry Ironside [7]heard Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) preach in Los Angeles. Two years later Harry fell under Holy Spirit conviction and got saved at age 14. The church building was so packed that there was no more room to enter. So a teenaged lad named Harry Ironside climbed up along the ceiling rafters, and listened intently while looking down upon the meeting. Harry didn’t repent to turn away from his sinful ways and commit his life to serve Christ to be saved; but rather, he repented (i.e., changed his mind) unto the Gospel itself, turning from unbelief to belief.

If repentance means “

to turn away from your sinful ways,

”

then that means you must start keeping the law (no more stealing, no more adultery, no more dishonoring your parents, no more covetousness

, et cetera - Exodus 20:1-17). What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20,**

“Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.” The primary purpose of God’s Old Testament law is to show mankind that WE ARE SINNERS

—

“ for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”

Thus, God NEVER intended that someone should be required to try to keep the law (i.e., turn away from their sins) to be saved. The very suggestion is wickedness and a false gospel.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

What About The Repentance Of John The Baptist?

David Cloud tries to uses John's repentance as evidence that we must turn from sins to be saved today. I would like now to quote Dr. John R. Rice, who perfectly explains the Baptism of John, showing that is was no different than BELIEIVNG on Jesus Christ to be saved, by faith alone:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. **One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful. Please don't miss it! I have heard [8]Missionary David W. Cloud and other false teachers, attempt to portray Dr. Rice as a proponent of Lordship Salvation, saying he taught that people must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. David Cloud even goes as far as to wickedly pitch Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) against his successor Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). I explain this issue in the preceding [9]article link. Mr. Cloud claims that Curtis Hutson leaves off repentance, thus corrupting the Gospel. [10]Nothing could be further from the truth.

So we see that Dr. Rice is correct, the man who trusts in Christ HAS also repented. It is unfortunate that Dr. Rice chose to use unbiblical terminology, because the Bible NEVER says: "

turn from sins

"

to be saved anywhere! No doubt Brother Rice heard other preachers using that junk theology and he adopted it, which is a major problem among nearly all preachers. Please remember, Dr. Rice is not our final authority, the inspired Word of God is!

8486

Beware Of False Prophet David W. Cloud's Counterfeit Gospel

In the following quote from David Cloud, you will see how he subtly wrests THE TRUTH of God's Word into a lie, teaching that to be saved your life must change (sadly, this is the demonic garbage that is preached by Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College today):

> Repentance is not a change of life. Repentance a change of mind about God and sin that results in a change of life. Many who "believe" or "pray the sinner's prayer" have no intention to change or to allow God to take control of their lives. They are not interested in being a disciple of Christ. They want a ticket to heaven that keeps them out of hell, but they want to continue to live as they please. They want to "believe in Jesus," but they have no interest in obeying Him. That is not biblical salvation. The sinner must be ready to turn from his false gods, including self-worship, in order to worship and serve the true God ("ye turned to God from idols," 1 Thessalonians 1:9). Evangelist David Cloud, "[11]Repentance In Evangelism"

David Cloud is a LIAR!!! According to the preceding quote by Pastor Cloud, you cannot be saved unless you:

1. have intent to change your life
2. have intent to become a disciple of Christ
3. allow God to take control of your life
4. have intent to stop living in sin
5. have intent to obey Jesus

NONE OF THAT is Biblical! Dear reader, I triple dog dare you to go back and read our text passage of Scripture from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, and see if any of the things which Mr. Cloud requires for salvation are mentioned in Paul's Gospel. They are not! That means David Cloud is a liar, an infidel and a false prophet! What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** David Cloud is a liar for adding words to God's Word.

Pastor Cloud in the article I have shared with you claims that Jesus, Paul and Peter all preached repentance. But THE TRUTH is that David Cloud is taking the words of all those men out of context. Nowhere in the Gospel of John does Jesus tell anyone to repent to be saved. What saith the Scripture?

Matthew 21:32, " For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*." Do you see that repentance leads to BELIEVING the Gospel? Jesus is rebuking the self-righteous Pharisees here. Jesus said the Pharisees didn't repent (change their mind) to believe when they heard John's preaching, but THE ADMITTED SINNERS DID!!!

Carefully notice that Jesus said the harlots and tax cheats repented to BELIEVE. The Bible never says they turned away from their sinful ways.

David Cloud falsely claims in his horrible article that no believer in the New Testament didn't change:

> First, we have plenty of examples of believer's who lived in horrible sin (Demas, Ananias and Sapphira, Peter, the harlots and publicans, the saved man and his girlfriend in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5, the saved man who received no rewards in 1st Corinthians 3:15, Mary Magdalene, et cetera).
>
> Second, just because saints changed later on as a result of God's indwelling Holy Spirit sanctifying them (John 17:17), has absolutely NOTHING to do with the free gift of getting saved! David Cloud is foolishly front-loading the Gospel, making demands of lost sinners that only a mature believer would posses. Consequently, many people aren't getting saved because they think God requires them to forsake sinful bad habits to be saved, and that blood is all upon David Cloud's incompetent and wicked hands!!!

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said it best, I humbly think:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

David Cloud is guilty of corrupting the inspired Word of God, casting stumbling blocks before the people, damning their souls to an eternity in the Lake of Fire with his false gospel. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

Pastor Cloud is your typical confused and lying false teacher. In one breath he teaches that salvation is a gift, but in the next breath he insists that it will cost you your sins and your life. It simply cannot be both dear friend. **Romans 11:6, " And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** David Cloud is caught between grace and works, hellbound in his sincere misunderstanding of the light of the truth of the Gospel.

8488

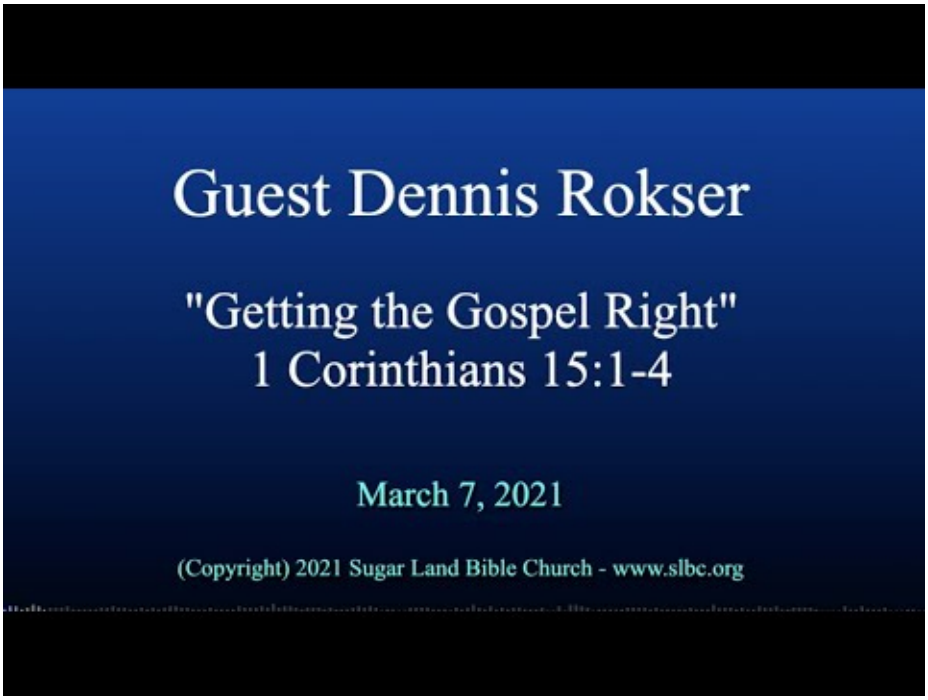

[12] Getting The Gospel Right And Wrong
(an excellent sermon by Pastor Dennis Rokser)

1. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/repentance_in_evangelism.html
2. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/repentance_in_evangelism.html
3. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/repentance_in_evangelism.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
7. https://www.moodymedia.org/articles/harry-ironside/
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
11. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/repentance_in_evangelism.html
12. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg

6.9.4 Ray Comfort's Wrong Understanding Of What It Means To Be 'Born Again' (2025-09-05 08:47)

1st Timothy 6-7, "From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; *Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm*."

There is a disturbing trend among evangelicals to explain being "born again" as an "EXPERIENCE," instead of as a supernatural miracle of God in response to a man's faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ. I have a copy of Ray Comfort's "THE EVIDENCE BIBLE" in front of me. I bought it a few years ago. On page 1529, under the commentary section, "How Can You Know That You Are Saved?," The Evidence Bible states:

> Christians believed in God's existence before their conversion, however, when they obeyed the Word of God, turned from their sins, and embraced Jesus Christ, they stopped merely believing. The moment they reached out and touched the heater bar of God's mercy, they moved out of belief into the realm of experience. This experience is so radical, Jesus referred to it as being born again. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: The Way of the Master Evidence Bible, by Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron, page 1529; ©2003 by Bridge-Logos Publishers.

May I say, being born again is NOT an "experience." Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron wrongly understand being "born-again" as an EXPERIENCE that involves forsaking one's sinful lifestyle and "EMBRACING" Jesus Christ. Ray Comfort gets this idea from an errant understanding of **James 2:19, "Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble."** Many foolish Bible teachers misinterpret James 2:19 to mean that simple BELIEF on Christ is insufficient to be saved. This is not what the Bible is saying here. It simply means that no one is going to Heaven just because they believe there is a God.

This is why Jesus told His disciples in **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."** You can believe in God all you want—you can serve Him, go to church, tithe, sacrifice and do good all your life, and then go straight to the Lake of Fire forever to burn!!! Jesus said: **"Ye must be born again" (John 3:7).**

What did Jesus mean by "born again?" The question is answered in **John 3:6, "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit."** When you were born the first time into the world, that was of the flesh; but the new birth (or second birth) is when the Holy Spirit of God comes inside your body to indwell you (upon your faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ). Being "born again" means that you have been born into God's family! Whereas all men are born spiritually DEAD from birth (Romans 5:15), in order to enter into the Kingdom of God a person must be born for the second time, spiritually (John 3:6-7). The first birth is PHYSICAL, earthly; The second birth is SPIRITUAL, by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-14).

Biblically, mere childlike BELIEVING is all that God requires to be saved. This is what Jesus said in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."**

In Mr. Comfort's thinking, being born again means moving from the realm of merely believing in God, to the realm of leaving one's sinful ways and clinging to Christ. Mr. Comfort recognizes this as an EXPERIENCE, which to him means being born-again.

The Word of God teaches something entirely different. A person is "born again" by the Holy Spirit of God, which is initiated by mere childlike belief in Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial and resurrection three days later. The Bible defines this as the "Gospel" in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Whereas The Evidence Bible teaches that a transforming "radical experience" is what it means to be born-again; the Holy Bible teaches that it is the transforming power of God's Holy Spirit that produces the new birth:

> John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.”

It is a false plan of salvation to explain the new birth as a mere transforming experience. Any radical transformation is wrought solely by the Holy Spirit of God. It is heresy to require an experience, a radical change, or some transformation from a person in order to be saved. This is because eternal life is a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9). Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. It is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit that changes a person, and not our own human effort.

Ray Comfort understands salvation backwards. He requires a person to commit to leave their sinful lifestyle, and embrace Christ, which is the radical experience he requires from people to be saved. Biblically, you don’t have to embrace Christ to be saved, you simply need to believe on Him. That’s what the Bible teaches. **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”**

Although a person may or may not express emotions at the time of salvation, emotions are not required for salvation. Neither tears, nor any outward manifestation of inner changes, nor a desire to serve God, nor forsake sins, nor any radical experience is necessary to receive the free gift of eternal life. IT IS A GIFT, and a “gift” is free in every sense. For a wonderful presentation of the simple plan of salvation by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), please see [1]Get God’s Gift.

Furthermore, forsaking one’s sinful lifestyle is NOT what it means Biblically to “repent.” Repentance is “changing one’s mind,” that is, realizing and acknowledging one’s guilt of sin for breaking a holy God’s commandments (Romans 3:19). The only thing you need to repent of to be saved is whatever has been hindering you from coming to Christ to be saved (Hebrews 6:1). The man who BELIEVES the Gospel has repented, otherwise he never would have come to Jesus Christ to be saved (John 3:20). Our part in salvation is simply to BELIEVE on Jesus Christ, and whatever else is a part of our salvation is solely God’s department, and you can be assured He will attend to that.

The Term “Born Again” Doesn’t Refer To Having A “Radical Experience”

I have nothing personal against Ray Comfort nor Kirk Cameron. I am a born-again Christian and a Baptist preacher. As such I am simply contending for the Christian faith as Jude 1:3 commands us all to do as believers. It concerns me when I hear Bible teachers who don’t truly understand the Bible, teaching that the new birth is merely a radical transformation caused by turning away from sinful living and embracing Jesus Christ. That’s not the Gospel. That’s not salvation. That’s not the new birth. That’s reformation!!! I am 100 % convinced that Ray Comfort is not a genuine Christian.

The Way of the Master Evidence Bible has much good information in it, but if they are wrong on salvation, they are wrong on everything. It’s like buttoning a shirt, if you get the first button wrong, then all the buttons will be wrong. Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron have a wrong grasp on what it means to be saved. According to the quote I provided to you from The

Evidence Bible earlier, they understand the new birth to be a descriptive term used by our Lord to describe the "radical experience" of forsaking sinful bad habits and embracing Christ. May I kindly say, the term "born again" does not refer to having a "radical experience." That's not why Jesus used the term.

To be "born again" means to have He (Christ), Who is the beginning (Revelation 1:8), born in us. Jesus taught Nicodemus (a Jewish religious leader) that to enter into the Kingdom of God, a man must be born of both water (the physical birth) and of the Spirit (the spiritual birth). Jesus said, "Ye must be born again" (John 3:1-7). Ray Comfort places the emphasis upon AN EXPERIENCE, which is produced by forsaking sinful living and embracing Christ; but the Bible places the emphasis upon THE GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE, which is produced by believing the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ.

The great spiritual danger of teaching the new birth as "AN EXPERIENCE" (let along a "radical" experience) is that people will think they must have "an experience" to get saved, and that's not true. When you believe (fully trust) the Gospel (Good News) of Christ's death on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection three days later, you are saved. When you get saved you won't feel any different inside. When I got saved I didn't see stars, angels or hear heavenly voices. The presence of the Holy Spirit is that still, small, quiet, voice of God:

> 1st Kings 19:11-12, "And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake: And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice."

I love that! The prophet Elijah looked for God in the wind, the earthquake and in the fire, but God came to Elijah in A STILL SMALL VOICE. That is always where you will find God my friend. Turn off the TV. Turn off the radio. Put down the electronic toys. Pick up the Holy Bible and let God's Holy Spirit speak to your heart in that precious STILL SMALL VOICE.

I could never recommend The Evidence Bible to anyone, because it is misleading concerning the plan of salvation. Mr. Comfort also [2]butchers Matthew 7:21-23. I admire Ray Comfort in many ways as an aggressive street evangelist, and he has so much potential to become a great preacher, but he needs to forsake Lordship Salvation and proclaim the gift of God instead. A gift is a gift is a gift! It's not that hard to figure out.

If you're born ONCE, then you die twice; but if you're born TWICE, then you only die once. It's that simple. **Ephesians 2:1, " And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;"** We were all born spiritually dead, alienated from God because of sin. All humans are sinners by nature and by choice. Our sinful nature was inherited down through the generations of time from our great ancestor Adam. **Romans 5:12-13, "Wherefore, as by one man** [Adam] **sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned: (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law."** Adam brought the curse of sin into the world, opening the floodgates of sin and death when he CHOSE to sin.

We learn from Adam that our actions do affect others! But thanks be to God, in Jesus Christ we can have redemption! **Romans 5:15, "**

But not as the offence, so also is *the free gift***. For if through the offence of one** [Adam] **many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is *by one man, Jesus Christ*, hath abounded unto many.**

"

Romans 6:23, " For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are the FREE GIFT of God. Jesus paid for this gift with His broken body on the cross and precious shed blood.

I really hate when foolish preachers sometimes refer to Jesus

"spilling" His blood. Dear reader, Jesus shedding His blood on the cross for our sins was no accident! Nothing was spilt! **Hebrews 12:2, "Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; *who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross*, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

" Nobody did anything to hurt Jesus that He didn't wilfully choose to endure for our sakes, so that we could be freely offered the free gift of eternal life by FAITH ALONE WITHOUT WORKS.

With these precious truths in mind, Oh how foolish it is for any misguided by sincere preacher today to require lost sinners to turn away from your sin to receive God's free gift. It is not what can can do for God that saves you dear friend, but what our magnificent Savior has already done to pay for our sins through Calvary's cross. When Jesus raised up from the dead three days later, He was physically seen by over 500 believers at once (1st Corinthians 15:6), and He physically ascended into Heaven (Acts 1:11), and physically entered into the heavenly Holy Place (Hebrews 9:12), where He sprinkled His physical blood upon the Mercy Seat (Hebrews 12:24), in the presence of God the Father on our behalf (Hebrews 9:24), to appease the wrath of God (propitiation) against sinners with His precious BLOOD (1st John 2:2; 1st Peter 1:23). Amen and amen! Jesus is precious!!!!!!!

Ray Comfort Foolishly Says Sinful Believers Are Not "Safe" In Jesus

One thing I notice is that Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron avoid the topic of The Eternal Security of the Believer entirely. On page 1513 of THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, under the section "Questions & Objections," Ray Comfort addresses the statement: "Because Jesus died on the cross we are forgiven of every sin."

Here's Ray Comfort's disturbing reply to this statement...

> "The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon 'repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ' (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting and trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross. See 1 John 3:4-6." [Emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Those are some very dangerous words at the end, "…assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross." Are not all believers "safe" in Jesus Christ? Yes, they certainly are safe (Ephesians 1:13; Isaiah 28:16; Romans 10:11); but Ray Comfort teaches they are not. Ray

Comfort does not fully understand the Biblical doctrine of the [3]IMPUTED righteousness of God (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4).

Ray Comfort is teaching damnable heresy to say that believers who fail to forsake their sinful living are not safe in their salvation. Such reasoning places a heavy burden upon the sinner, requiring one to depart from sinful bad habits as a prerequisite to be saved. This is human effort added to God's simple plan of salvation. First of all, no one can repent of all their sins. Even the best Christians still commit sin every day, both in deed and thought. It is a sin even when we fail to pray as we ought (1st Samuel 12:23).

Check what I say and you'll discover that it is true, that... [4]Mormons, [5]Seventh-Day Adventists, [6]Jehovah's Witness, John MacArthur, [7]Paul Washer and [8]Ray Comfort all define repentance THE SAME wrong way. They all mistakenly define repentance as ceasing from a sinful lifestyle and surrendering one's entire will to Christ's Lordship as a requirement to be saved. If a person professes faith in the Lord Jesus Christ, but still hangs onto their sinful bad habits, they are wrongly accused of never having repented and are said to still be unsaved. Thus, salvation requires some degree of human effort with all these aforementioned religious cults and false prophets.

Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron totally fail to grasp the reality that eternal life is a FREE GIFT (Romans 5:15, 18). Ray Comfort teaches a performance-based plan of salvation; whereas, the Bible teaches that eternal life is a GIFT. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** Being born-again is not an experience; but rather, it is a supernatural miracle of God in response to a person's faith in the Gospel message.

The Holy Spirit of God comes to indwell (live inside) the body of every believer the moment they receive Jesus as their Savior (John 1:12; Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17). The "new birth" refers to the Spirit of Christ which comes to indwell the believer (Romans 8:9). If you're born once, you die twice; but if your born twice, you die once. Although we must all die a physical death, the second death is only for Christ-rejecters who die in their sins (Revelation 21:8).

Anyone who realizes they are a sinner in God's eyes, and believes the Good News of Christ's death on the cross for their sins, and that He was buried and raised up bodily after three days, is immediately saved and has eternal life. Salvation is received, not achieved. Eternal life is a gift, and a gift need only be taken. To receive a gift there can be no obligations, requirements, prerequisites nor strings attached. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

"Nobody can love God who doesn't love sinners!"

(a quote by Dr. Jack Hyles classic MP3 sermon, "[9]The Happiest Man"
- Happiest is the man who will not impute sin to others!)

If you believe what the Bible teaches, attend a church that teaches the Bible!

[10] **Another Gospel Which Is Not Another**

(a red-hot MP3 by [11]Dr. Curtis Hutson exposing Lordship Salvation)

“The mark of the child of God is that he loves everybody!”

(a quote from Pastor Jack Hyles’ classic MP3 sermon, “[12]FORGIVENESS”)

[13]Ye Must Be Born Again! | [14]You Need HIS Righteousness! | [15]Believe The Gospel

[16]

Jesus is Precious!

[17]

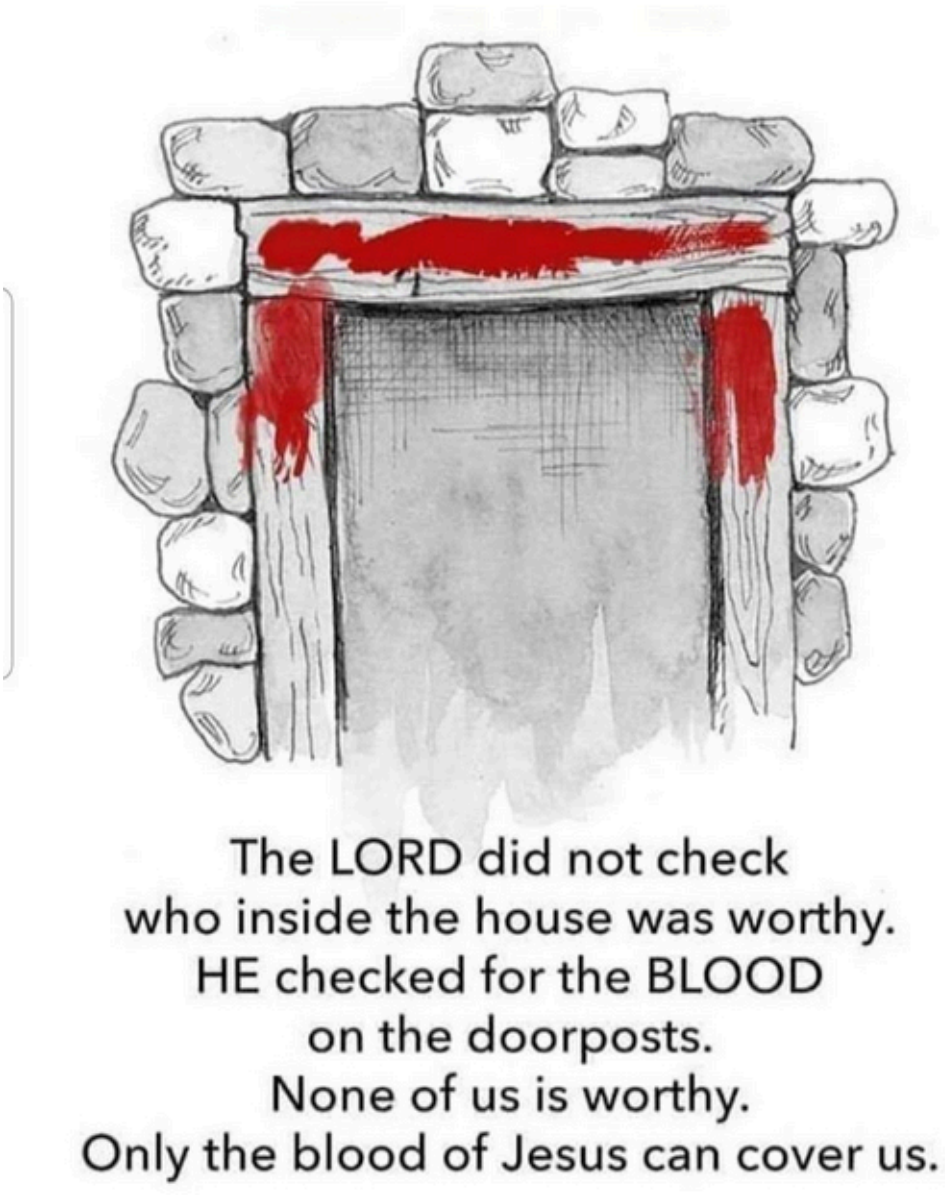

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-matthew_723.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm

4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/southwestern_baptist_theological_seminary.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-matthew_723.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070812.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/another_gospel.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hutson.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/Forgiveness.mp3
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/born_again.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/his_righteousness.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/believe_the_gospel.htm
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-6W76NAPuL7d9VCS43L9hmv8xsEHFVssQTTtw8MZgH0YItNoSemM_ySQ6HrPenAxDjgXeWqxZOmi-6eACV7LOMP3FkGCG92NVO78
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgCNssreuVyGhd3Gu8OcqCC8PFFjwan-AWN4ESrJxSvyYVdlJ8t3CkTyuHQiX_jEHw8EsyS2qjwKNPvF0ZSb2jj80KXXGdDj816xIb

---

6.9.5 The Fallacy Of Turning From Sins To Be Saved (2025-09-06 08:49)

Psalms 130:3, “

If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

”

In nearly every church that we attend today, we hear the Devil’s poisonous lie that in order to get to Heaven, you must repent “of your sins,” which is nowhere taught in the inspired King James Bible.

In nearly every church today, and the apostate Bible colleges that mistrain today’s theologically perverse pastors, you will hear the Devil’s lie that to be saved you must turn away from your sins to be saved.

Yet, there is no such teaching found in the inspired King James Bible. I intentionally mention the King James Bible, because many of the [1]Devil’s modern Bible versions corrupt the Scripture, adding words that God did not add (Proverbs 30:5-6). Please don’t use any Bible other than the inspired King James Bible. It will require that you study to understand it, but you will be getting THE TRUTH.

The obvious truth is that NO ONE has ever turned away from a lifestyle of sinning. Even the best of Christians still sin many times a day. In fact, we sin every second of the day. We are in a continual state of being a sinner! You are woefully in error if you think that you appear righteous in God’s eyes when you are not engaged in doing something sinful. We were born in sin! **Psalms 51:5, “ Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me. ”**

NO ONE has ever turned from their sins. **James 2:10, “For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.”** It is a Satanic idea that

anyone could ever please God by forsaking a sinful lifestyle as a requirement to receive His free gift of eternal life. The only requirement of God for a human being to be saved is to realize that you are a guilty sinner in need of a Savior. Thus realizing your need you put your trust in Jesus Christ to be born-again. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, *not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law*, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: "**

Fools like pastors' Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton and John MacArthur, are sending people to Hell with their demonic false plan of salvation. You cannot get to Heaven by partial faith in Christ PLUS keeping the law. As we just clearly read in Philippians 3:9, we are NOT saved by our own righteousness, WHICH IS OF THE LAW. Those deadly preachers today who falsely teach that you must "turn away from your sinful ways" to receive God's free gift of eternal life, are LIARS!!!

To the carnal man who is not a child of God, it seems reasonable that to get to Heaven you must first give up your desire to wilfully commit sin, and forsake a life of sinning. That does seem reasonable from a human point of view. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 3:5, "**

Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and *lean not unto thine own understanding*. **"** These foolish neo-evangelical pastors today in the shameful Bob Jones University camp, Southern Baptist Convention, Faith Bible College And Theological Seminary and umpteen more corrupt organizations, are leaning upon their own understanding, not trusting the Lord.

The FACT of the matter is that nowhere does the Bible teach you must try to stop sinning to be saved. The very idea is offensive to the precious blood that Jesus shed on the cross to pay for our sins! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Listen dear friend, God's gift of salvation is NOT a reward or exchange of some sort, where you are required to give something in return to Christ for His payment for your sins. Jesus shed His blood and died on the cross to purchase our redemption, because you and I were guilty sinners under the curse of the Old Testament law. **Galatians 3:10, "For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them."**

We were all cursed from birth because of our sinful nature. When you get saved, by faith alone in Jesus Christ, then you are no longer under the curse of the law, you are now and forever under God's saving grace. **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*:**

" A believer cannot fall from grace. As God's children, we can only fall IN GRACE, but never FROM GRACE! Only the unsaved person has fallen from God's saving grace (Galatians 5:4), which is what has happened to Marty Herron, Steve Pettit and Gary Walton

—they have all fallen from God's grace, unable to go to Heaven as long as they think that a person must keep the law (i.e., turn from your sins) to be saved.

Dear reader, if you are truly born-again, then THE ONLY righteousness that you have is the imputed righteousness of God. The very second that you and I trusted Christ, our sins were imputed to Christ, and His righteousness was imputed (credited) to us by faith alone. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:4-5, "**

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*." We are saved by faith alone. The reality of the genuineness of your faith is YOUR FAITH!!!

Please don't listen to these neo-evangelical fools today, like Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) [2]who says that the genuineness of the reality of your faith is

perseverance to live the Christian life. Steve Pettit is a false prophet and an unsaved infidel!!! The reality of the genuineness of your faith is YOUR FAITH!!! Anyone preacher who teaches that we won't know if someone's faith is real until we determine if their life has changed is preaching another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

On the beautiful Day of Pentecost, the Bible says that 3,000 people were immediately saved and added to the church. They simply heard the Apostle Peter preach the Gospel and they that *gladly received it* were instantly and forever born-again, by faith alone (Acts 2:41). Dear friend, the only kind of life that God gives is ETERNAL LIFE, not PROBATIONARY LIFE and not TEMPORARY LIFE. Either you are saved forever or you have never been saved at all, there is nothing else. ONCE SAVED, ALWAY SAVED!!! You don't need to live a changed life to prove that you are saved. Living a changed life proves that you love Jesus (John 15:14), but it doesn't prove that you have trusted Him to save you.

When a man and woman get married, it is a legal matter, just like getting saved is a legal matter of justification. Now, the husband and wife ought to behave themselves, to be responsible. They should be faithful to one another. They should help and be good to each other, which proves that they love one another. But if they DON'T do all these things, and they are mean, abusive and horrible toward each other, or cheat on each other in adultery, does that prove that they were never married? No, of course it doesn't mean that. They are still married because it was legally settled the day they choose each other, just like you choose Jesus on the day you got saved. That is why married couples have to go to a court of law to get a divorce, because it is a LEGAL MATTER.

So if you go out and live in gross immorality, and do not faithfully run the race for Christ, and you waste your life in riotous living and wickedness, YOU ARE STILL SAVED (because it was legally settled the very moment that God justified you by faith in His only begotten Son).

So please don't make the same damnable error friend. Salvation is solely of the Lord.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

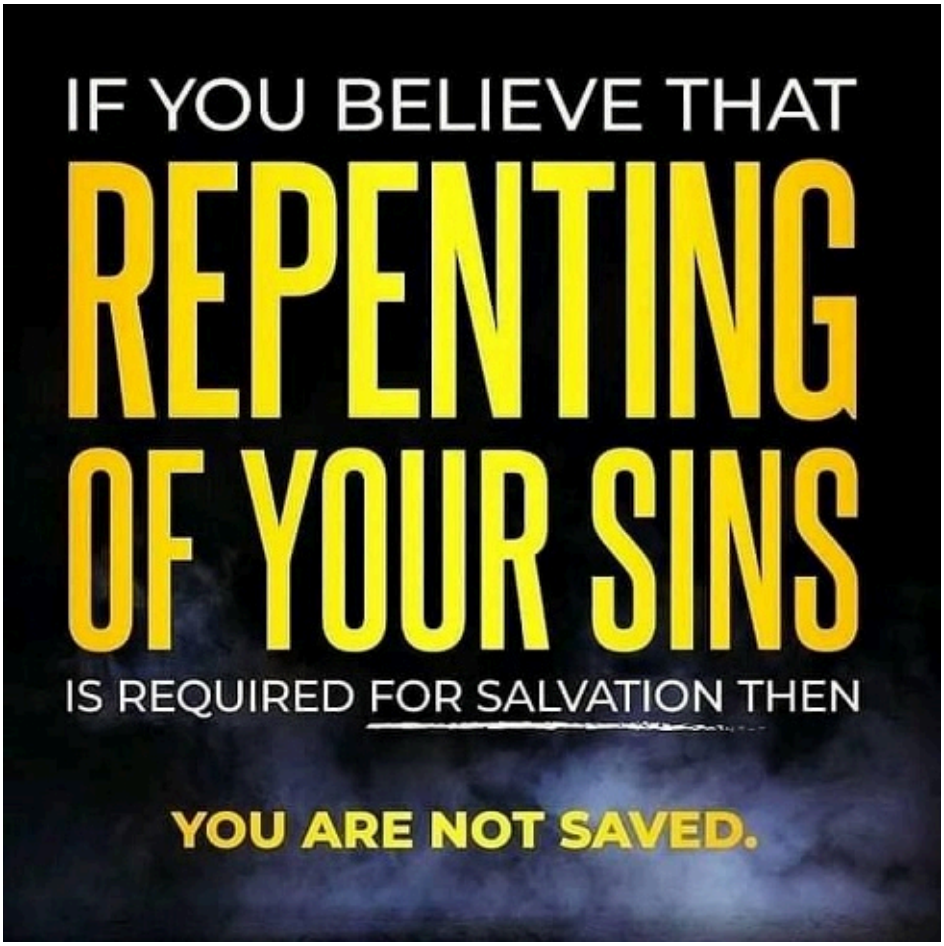

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/evangelist-steve-pettits-gospel.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjMHIeCEs-_vbKvpweoTGNx5vMYougG8xl4MMwDBb8WxjyzJjsicClrWRp5yYv89-9LhW8ZlsW4CfNuFhuuxJluM-bqG1SkbhrXM4P

6.9.6 The Jews Tried To Turn From Their Sins But Failed (2025-09-07 08:50)

Romans 2:11-16, "For there is no respect of persons with God. For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law; (*For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified*. For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;) In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel."

Under the Mosaic law, the Jews were required by God to observe numerous ceremonial laws. These were not laws required to get to Heaven, but to avoid national judgment if the Jews didn't

obey God. This is why God chastised His people in Babylonian captivity for 70 years (1 year for every 7 years the Jews failed to keep the Sabbath Day). No one has ever been saved by works, nor by partial faith in Christ plus works (Acts 10:43).

Romans 3:19-20 plainly tells us that the primary PURPOSE for the Old Testament law of Moses was to give men THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. This was necessary so that seeing their sinfulness, the law of God would bring men to Christ to be saved by grace through faith (Galatians 3:24-26). But many of the Jews didn't understand this truth because they viewed the things of God from an unsaved carnal viewpoint:

> 1st Peter 2:5-8, "Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: *but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed*."

As we just read, the unsaved Jew who knowingly rejected the truth of the coming Messiah, remained in darkness, and Christ to them became as a stumbling block. In His great love for man, God the Father sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin (John 3:16). The coming Messiah (Jesus Christ) was supposed to be the chief cornerstone for the Jews, upon which everything else in the house of God would be built. But by rejecting the blessed Savior, the Jews instead made Christ a stumbling block and a rock of offence.

As we enter into the New Testament, we see these type of unsaved religious Jews, attempting to keep the law of Moses to merit Heaven. They utterly failed to grasp the true purpose of the Mosaic law, which was to show men their sinnership, to bring them to Christ to be saved by God's grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9).

In the Epistle of Romans, the Apostle Paul is writing to the believers at Rome (Romans 1:6-7), but he teaches them the truth, just in case some of them are not really saved:

> **Romans 2:12-15, "For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law; (*For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified*. For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)"**

Many preachers misunderstand verse 13, teaching that we must keep the law to be saved. Evangelist Dan Corner on the internet is one such infidel, who preaches a counterfeit gospel, damning men's souls to Hell. Dan Corner cites Romans 2:13 to support his false teaching that works are necessary to get to Heaven. But kindly said, Dan is woefully ignorant of the Bible.

In the preceding Scripture passage, Paul is saying that whether a person is aware of the Ten Commandments of not, they are still guilty for breaking them. For the ignorant person who hasn't heard the Bible, God has still given them a moral conscience to guild them, so that all

men are without excuse. That is why even in the remote pagan jungles of tribal groups in Africa and places around the world, sinful people still know what is wrong and that all wrongdoing must be paid for, so they cut and torture themselves as a form of penance, and even in some cases have sacrificed their children or themselves in an attempt to cleanse away the evil, hoping to redeem themselves. Man's need is God's proof!

The Pharisees and other religious Jews in New Testament times, were trying to keep the law of Moses to get to Heaven. But here in Romans chapter two the Apostle Paul rebukes them, teaching them in verse 13 that in order to get to Heaven, you actually must keep the law. It is not enough to merely hear the law, which is all that the Jews were doing! They were breaking God's commandments, but foolishly thought they could still get to Heaven in their false religion. They had utterly failed to understand the reason for which God gave His law in the first place, which is to show mankind our hopelessness because of sin, and our desperate need for the Savior (Galatians 3:24-26).

Dear reader, this is exactly what is happening still today in fake churches around the world. Unsaved religious people are trying to get to Heaven by partial faith in Christ plus turning away from their sins. But that is not even possible! Just as the Jews failed to perfectly keep God's law, so also cannot anyone today repent of their sins. Even the best Christian still lives a lifestyle of sin, as evidenced by Paul's struggle with the sinful flesh in Romans 7:14-25.

NO ONE has ever turned away from their sins! You may have exchanged sins like adultery, homosexuality, theft and murder for the milder sins of gossip, envy, slander, indifference, hatred and not praying for others, but you are still just as much a dirty sinner in God's sight. The ONLY difference between the holiest Christian and the unholiest sinner is the redeeming precious blood of Jesus Christ!!! You and I have no righteousness of our own (Isaiah 64:6). God alone is the believer's righteousness, which is through faith in Jesus (Philippians 3:9).

Paul makes it clear in Romans 2:12-15 that no one is without sin. We are all wicked!!! If someone wants to get to Heaven through keeping the law, then they must actually keep it! They cannot break the law even one time!!! **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.**

" This should make it very obvious dear reader that NO ONE has ever gone to Heaven by keeping the law of God, because no one ever has perfectly kept it except Jesus Christ (Matthew 5:17). Jesus perfectly obeyed the Mosaic law, because He is sinless (

Hebrews 4:16

). That is why ONLY Jesus could be the acceptable perfect Lamb of God, who sacrificed Himself for us (John 1:29; Romans 5:6-9). What a Savior!!!

My friend, if those Jews in Paul's time couldn't perfectly keep the law to merit Heaven, then neither can you! The very idea that a person must turn away from their sinful behavior to be saved is of the Devil. It is tommyrot, poppycock and balderdash! Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible tell anyone to "repent of your sins" to be saved. The word "repent" is mentioned in several places in the Bible, but most of the time is NOT concerning salvation. For example: Repentance is not mentioned in Acts 16:30-31, when Paul and Silas simply told the curious Roman jailer to "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ" to be saved.

Neither is any form of repentance mentioned in the Apostle Paul's definition of **"the gospel"** in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, which he received directly by revelation from Jesus Christ (Galatians 1:12). Neither is the word "repent" mentioned even once in the entire Gospel of John, which book of the Bible was exclusively written to convince us that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that we might believe and be saved (John 20:31). How silly and foolish it is

then, to take just a very small collection of obscure Scripture passages, to base a new doctrine on them that demands for lost people to forsake sinful behavior to get to Heaven. It is simply another Devil's lie. The only thing that you need to repent of to be saved is the only thing that can keep a man out of Heaven, and that is UNBLIEF (Hebrews 4:2).

[1]

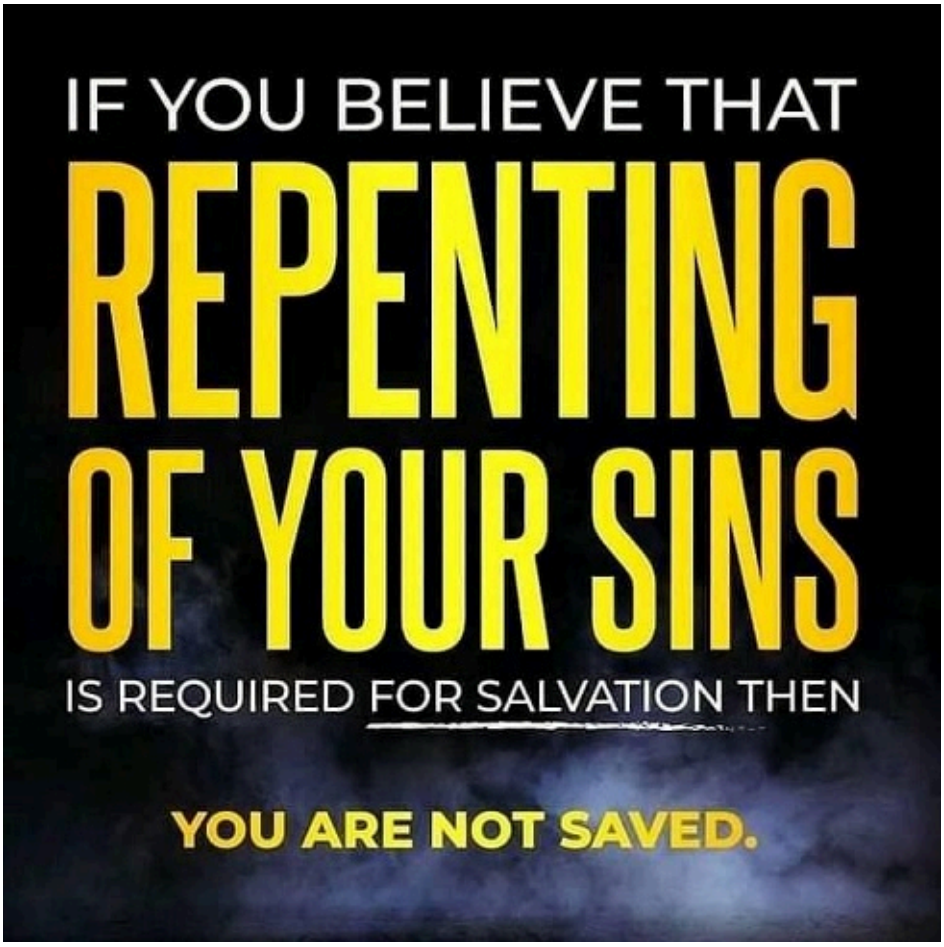

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEghrEjjX8LmcipoKsasfx3UrL893L1CHKK5Md6z_yRdg5u-G4w6bv1i6ry7oMFaB3jaqJEARiyVUSr_R3wp4eXHeTO9FpoCWGygumM

6.9.7 Romans Chapter Ten Does Not Refer To The Salvation Of Physical Israel (2025-09-08 08:52)

Romans 10:9-11, "

That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

"

There is a horrible false teaching circulating on the internet and in many churches today, which errantly teaches that Romans chapter 10 has nothing to do with the spiritual salvation of the Jews (and the Gentiles too for that matter). This Zionist heresy claims that Romans chapter 10 only refers to the future physical salvation of the nation of Israel, and not to individual Jews. I couldn't disagree more, for several reason:

1. ***Paul was not writing to Israel, but to believers*.** The Epistle of Romans according to Romans 1:7 was written **"To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ."** Paul was not writing to Israel, but to believers. Paul makes his appeal to them to preach the Gospel to the unsaved Jews:

   > **Romans 10:14-15, "How then shall they [the Jews] call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!"**

   Clearly, Paul is recruiting soulwinners from Rome to preach the Gospel to Israel. Certainly, Romans 10 is about eternal salvation. The only salvation which God offers to blind Israel today is to be graffed back into to their olive tree by faith. Romans 11:23, "And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again." But all Jews who refuse to believe on Jesus Christ will go to burn in Hell forever, without hope. There has always been only ONE plan of salvation, which is through faith in Christ. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** People in the Old Testament (both Jews and Gentiles) were saved by faith alone (Genesis 15:6; Habakkuk 2:4).

2. ***The entire chapter of Romans 10 is definitely about spiritual salvation*.** I strongly disagree with those who think Romans 10 has nothing to do with being born-again. The first few verses of Romans 10 plainly reveal that the author is absolutely talking about salvation. **Romans 10:1-4, "Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** The apostle Paul is saying that Judaism (keeping the Mosaic law) is a false plan of salvation. Paul addresses this same falsehood of Judaism in the Epistle of Galatians (Galatians 3:1-3; 5:4). Paul asserts in **Romans 10:4, "Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth." Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** Paul's earnest desire was for those Jews who were trying to merit Heaven through works (keeping the Mosaic law), to repent (change their mind) and come to Christ by faith alone to be saved. This is very clearly the message of Romans 10. Paul's desire was for Judaizers to get saved. Romans 10:5-10 contrasts the righteousness which comes from keeping the law (which no man has ever achieved because NO ONE can perfectly keep the law), versus the righteousness of God which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9). Salvation

is a matter of the heart, to **"BELIEVE ON HIM" (John 6:28-29, 40). John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

3. ***Those who claim that Romans 10 only applies to the physical salvation of the nation of Israel are basing an entire doctrine on a single passage of Scripture*.** I like what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." Romans 10:9-10 is an obscure passage. That is, it raises questions and can be interpreted different ways. The Gospel of John according to John 20:31 is God's Gospel tract, **"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Nowhere in the Gospel of John is the reader taught to confess, call, pray, repent of sins, invite Christ into our life, get water baptized, run the race, follow Christ as "Lord," nor anything else, except to "BELIEVE ON HIM" (Jesus Christ). In chapter's 19 and 20 we read about Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection, which is "the Gospel" according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, by which all who believe are saved. Thus, we can logically conclude that in Romans 10:9-10 Paul was simply saying that a believer confesses with their mouth as a result of having believed in their heart. Jesus said in

   Luke 6:45, "A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh." Out of the heart the mouth speaketh. That is all that I believe Paul is simply saying in Romans 10:9-10. We must be careful not to add words to what the Bible plainly says (Proverbs 30:5-6). Romans 10:4 and Romans 10:10 are clear and plain that a person is saved by BELIEVING IN THEIR HEART on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31). The proponents of the heresy that Romans 10 only refers to the future salvation of the NATION of Israel, claim that since confession is required to be saved here, that this passage cannot refer to spiritual salvation by faith alone in Christ. However, as I have just shown you from the Bible, Paul wasn't requiring confession with your mouth to be saved; but rather, he was simply saying that we confess Christ audibly as saints because of the faith in our heart. Not one verse in Romans chapter 10, nor anywhere else in the Bible that I can find, teaches that Jews will need to publicly confess Christ in the future for their physical nation to be saved. That is a strange doctrine!!! Jesus said that out of the abundance of a man's heart the mouth speaketh. Again, a good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

4. ***God is not a respecter of person*.** In my humble opinion, it is a mistake to say that Romans 10 only applies to Israel. **Romans 10:12-13, "For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."** Clearly, God is no respecter of persons and does not differentiate between Jews and Gentiles (Galatians 3:28-29). God desires for all men to be saved, and will save WHOSOEVER believes (relies upon) the "Good News" (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ. Again, the Apostle Paul didn't write his epistle of Romans to Israel, but to all the saints in Rome (Romans 1:7). In **Romans 10:1** Paul said, **"Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved."** Notice that Paul didn't use the pronoun "ye," but "they." He is grammatically writing in the third person here, speaking about the Jews, not to the Jews. Paul desires for Israel to be spiritually saved.

5. ***God will restore the physical nation of Israel when Jesus Christ returns after the 7-year Tribulation*.** God raised up Babylon to destroy Jerusalem in 586 BC, ending the

kingdom of Israel. We learn in Hosea 3:4-5 that God will someday in the future restore the physical nation of Israel, when a remnant of Jews turn toward God through faith in Jesus Christ. God destroyed the physical nation of Israel because of His people's spiritual harlotry with idols. First with the destruction of the northern kingdom by Assyria in 722 BC; and then in 586 BC by Babylon. But God is not done with the nation of Israel, He will restore the physical nation someday. However, only born-again Jews and Gentile (who are all ONE in Christ the Bible says in Galatians 3:28-29) will inhabit the rebuilt nation of Israel. No Christ-rejecting Jew will ever enter into God's Kingdom, nor enter into Heaven, nor enter into the Promised Land in the future; but rather, they will be cast by the angels into the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). Jews do NOT have a separate or different plan of salvation than do the Gentiles. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** ALL the prophets testified of salvation through faith in the coming Messiah.

6. ***To say that Romans 10 only applies to the future salvation of Israel is to say that there are two Gospels*.** This doctrine is strange indeed. Proponents of the lie that Romans 10 has nothing to do with spiritual salvation, believe that future Jews will be required by God to audibly and publicly CONFESS with their mouth Jesus Christ to facilitate the salvation of the NATION of Israel. But the Bible does NOT teach that at all. **Hosea 3:4-5, "For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim: *Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God*, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days."** God will restore the true nation of Israel when the Jews repent of their unbelief and BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. They will not have a different plan of salvation than Gentiles or Jews do presently. There has always been only one plan of salvation, which is through faith in Christ (Acts 10:43; Romans 4:4-7).

Romans 10 makes it clear that a man is saved by believing the Gospel in his heart. We know that public confession is not necessary to be saved, because among the chief rulers **"many believed on Him"** to be saved in John 12:42-43, **"but they did not confess Him"** for fear of persecution from the religious Pharisees. The Bible says they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God, but they were still saved, because they believed on Christ. One proponent of the Romans 10 Israel heresy, insisted to me that those chief rulers didn't really get saved in John 12:42-43. Dear reader, that is preposterous! The Bible says many believed on Him. If you don't think they got saved, then what would be the purpose of John telling us they BELIEVED? Yes, they most certainly did get saved. And if you don't believe they got saved, maybe you're not saved, because the only thing which God requires to get to Heaven is simple childlike faith in the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. Dear friend, one big thing that I have learned in my 42 years of being a born-again believer is that the Bible is very simple. Anytime that someone starts complicating the Word of God, you know that they have got it WRONG!!!

We can only logically conclude that **"confess with thy mouth"** in Romans 10:9-10 refers to confessing Jesus because we have believed in our heart. In other words, we don't confess Christ audibly to be saved; but rather, because we are saved. This is NOT required to be saved; but rather, it is simply a natural thing that many people choose to do. What if a person was mute, and couldn't speak? Does that mean they cannot be saved? Does that mean God makes an exception for them? That would be silly. There is and always has been, and always will be,

only ONE GOSPEL. **Galatians 1:6, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:***

***Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*."** As we just read, there is only ONE GOSPEL. If people had been saved differently in the Old Testament, then the Bible would have said so, but it doesn't. If people will be saved differently in the future, then the Bible would have said so, but it doesn't. It is ridiculous to separate the future physical restoration of Israel, from the saving Gospel of grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ. God will not save any unbelieving Jews! They will be utterly destroyed and cast into Hell forever. Romans 2:28-29 is very clear that only born-again Jews are true Jews in God's sight:

> **Romans 2:28-29, "For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: *But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly*; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."**

Unbelieving Jews are mere sinners bound for Hell. Saved Jews are of the spiritual seed of Abraham, and so are ALL Gentiles of the Spiritual seed of Abraham. **Galatians 3:29, " And *if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed*, and heirs according to the promise. "**

Beware of Zionist heresy (both political and theological) that idolizes manmade Israel since 1948. God promised to restore the nation of future Israel when the Jews repent toward God, which hasn't happened yet, and won't happen until Christ's Second Coming (Hosea 3:4-5). No unsaved Jew will ever go to Heaven, nor see the Promised Land in the future. Romans 10:9-10 refers to being born-again, by simply trusting Jesus Christ as one's Savior, believing that He died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and then miraculously resurrected three days later. This is the *Gospel*, the *Good News*, or *Glad Tidings*, by which all who BELIEVE IT are immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Just because the Apostle Paul mentions, that those who believe on Christ to be saved make a public declaration of their faith with their mouth, doesn't in any way contradict or change God's simple plan of salvation. I agree with Pastor Max Younce's interpretation of this passage. The Jews had been warned by the wicked unsaved religious Pharisees, that anyone who confessed Christ would be kicked out of the synagogue (John 12:42-43). So Paul in Romans 10:9-10 is countering that evil rule, simply saying that it is normal for a person to confess with their mouth, their faith in Christ after they've been saved, and Paul encourages them TO DO SO. Every child of God should confess publicly our faith in Jesus Christ. But if we don't, we are still secure and safe in God's promise of eternal life, which is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18).

Paul wasn't adding a new requirement to the Gospel just for the Jews, nor was he referring to the physical salvation of the future nation of Israel, which is absurd. It is very clear from Romans 10:1-4 that Paul is absolutely speaking about getting saved here, individually. It is bizarre to me, that anyone would totally ignore this beautiful passage of Scripture in Romans 10:1-4, to say that verses 9 and 10 have nothing to do with being born-again.

The apostle goes on in versus 10 through 15 to say that a lost sinner ultimately cannot be saved unless they have a preacher. Lost sinners need THE GOSPEL!!! Again, how in the world can anyone ignore all this truth and claim that Romans 10 only applies to the physical salvation in the nation of Israel? Zionism rots the brain! Please run from the retarded Zionist garbage circulating on the internet, religious colleges and in many churches today. Jews are no better

than Gentiles, nor does God have a more earnest desire in His heart for Jews to be saved than Gentiles. The inhabitants of Heaven rejoice just as loud and exuberantly when an African American gets saved than some Jewish rabbi. God is no respecter of persons!

What about **Romans 10:12-13, "For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.**

***For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved*."**

When I got saved at age 13, I called upon the Lord in my soul. That is, I asked Jesus to save me, and He gratefully did. Now, I was saved before I even cried out to Christ, because I already believed on Him just seconds before. The word

"call" here doesn't mean to pray. In old English it was standard for businesses to say: "Please call again!" That simply meant that they hoped you would return and give them the privilege to serve you.

God wants to save all sinners (2nd Peter 3:9), even the vilest of mass-murdering criminals. Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9). That means He died for you too! It would be God's privilege to save even the worst sinner upon the face of the earth. But the only way anyone can be saved is through faith in Jesus Christ. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.**

" Romans 10:13-17 simply reinforces the truth in Romans 10:9-10, that in order for a person to come to Christ, they must believe in their heart. You don't get saved when you call, but when you believe. However, it is a normal response to hearing the Gospel that someone would be compelled to call upon the name of the Lord to be saved. But truthfully, they got saved the first moment that they BELIEVED, which is exactly what the entire Gospel of John teaches (John 6:28-29; 40).

Acts 2:41, "Then *they that gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls." Those 3,000 sinners were instantly saved simply when they GLADY RECEIVED HIS WORD. What word? Well of course, THE GOSPEL which the Apostle Peter preached unto them on the Day of Pentecost. **Galatians 3:2,**

"This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?* " I love that verse!

I love it!

I love it!

I love it!!! The Apostle Paul in his epistle to the churches of Galatian, just wanted to know one thing from them

—How did you get saved? Paul asked them how they received the indwelling Holy Spirit (i.e., how did they get saved). Was it by the KEEPING OF THE LAW (aka, "turn away from your sins to be saved" lie); or was it by the HEARING OF FAITH? Boy, I sure love the simplicity of the Gospel. What Paul means is that a sinner gets saved by simply placing their faith in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ when we hear it preached.

What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 4:1-2, "Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.**

For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

” For 40 long years the Jews heard the Gospel preached unto them by Moses, but they didn’t have any faith in what they heard, so they perished in the Wilderness and sadly went to Hell. I love these simple passages of Scripture, which show us how easy it is to be saved to go to Heaven. Can anyone actually claim that Romans chapter 10 has nothing to do with God’s gift of eternal life? **Romans 10:4 plainly says,**

“For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness*to every one that believeth*.

” This Bible verse applies to every human being that has ever been born!!!

Romans 10:14b asks the $64,000 question: **“and how shall they hear without a preacher?” Romans 10:15a, “And how shall they preach, except they be sent?”** Oh, what a responsibility we have as God’s redeemed children to preach the Gospel. We are Christ’s ambassadors to this evil world (2nd Corinthians 5:20-21). Literally, we represent the King of kings and the Lord of lords. Paul is recruiter soulwinners in Rome. Paul is stirring up the saints at Rome, to go preach the Gospel to Israel, so they may be saved by faith alone in Jesus Christ, who is the end of the law to them that BELIEVE. I am frustrated by those heretics who totally disregard Roman chapter 10, claiming that it only applies to the physical salvation of the nation of Israel, and not getting people saved. They simply cannot back up their false claims with the inspired King James Bible...

> **Romans 10:16-21, “*But they have not all obeyed the gospel*. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report? So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you. But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me. *But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people*.”**

As we just read, the prophet Isaiah boldly reached out in love to the Jews ALL DAY LONG with the truth, but they were disobedient and gainsaying (they challenged and disputed everything Isaiah preached to them). Here is the Old Testament passage which is quoted by Paul:

> Isaiah 65:2-3, “I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts; A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick;”

The Israelites were sinfully practicing idol worship. They were a rebellious people. They rejected the Gospel. They all went to Hell, those who did not trust in Christ. As you can clearly see for yourself, Romans chapter 10 is all about spiritual salvation, and not the salvation of a physical nation. There is no physical salvation except to those who accept God’s spiritual salvation first, which is only obtained through childlike faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9). Amen and amen!

I see this happen so often, where people who don’t understand the Word of God, wrest it to fit their own flawed understanding. Since Romans 10:9-13 seems to present a different Gospel than the Gospel of John, some Bible students errantly conclude that this must be a different

plan of salvation for future Israel. Folks, that is bad Bible interpretation. If Romans 10 were only applicable to the future salvation of the physical nation of Israel, then the Bible would have plainly told us so, but it doesn't! You have to wrest, stretch, bend and pervert the Holy Bible in order to conclude that Romans chapter 10 is not about being born-again through faith alone in Jesus Christ. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) is so right: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one."

Although I tremendously admire Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), he was very wrong in some of his theology. Most notably, his teaching that people were saved by faith plus works in the Old Testament. Nothing could be any further from the truth! Acts 10:43 plainly teaches that ALL THE PROPHETS give witness to remission of sins through faith alone in Christ. Romans 4:4 is very clear that if salvation at any time in human civilization has, or ever will be, by works, then God would OWE that person salvation (which means it could not be by grace). Well, we know that salvation has always been, and always will be, solely by God's wondrous mercy (not giving us what we deserve) and grace (giving us what we don't deserve).

Furthermore, Romans 10:13 cannot be used for the Gospel. The Bible plainly teaches in verse 14 that people are saved the moment they BELIEVE, not when they call or pray. You call upon the name of the Lord because of your faith, which means you are already saved when you call. So, clearly prayer is not necessary to be saved, because the Bible repeatedly teaches that we are saved by faith alone without works. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

So, if you understand this foundational truth (that future Jews during the Tribulation period will be saved THE SAME way that all saints have been throughout history), then it makes no sense why anyone would claim Romans 10 is not about the same salvation. Thank you for reading my blogs. I sincerely love you in Christ, whoever you may be. Jesus is precious!!!

[1] 

False Prophet John Hagee: Zionism Is A False Doctrine Of The Devil

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhoQnrIYAImFXxnPtZ23p8ymOPEskNJk2HPvBgS-ItZPZxFZ2dUi7Glx_beI_7lEa0S5JuPjSsjRgrnL0HLaIuOcmdGxVoKnMrzQ9A

6.9.8 A Proper Exegesis Of Acts 22:16 (2025-09-08 11:28)

Acts 22:16, "And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord."

This is an obscure passage of Scripture which is often deliberately misinterpreted by false teachers to support their heresy. Some people misuse this text to teach that you must be water baptized to be saved. Others use this text in a foolish attempt to prove that you

cannot be saved without calling (praying) to the Lord. I say "deliberately" because the only way you can use this lone passage of Scripture to teach baptismal regeneration, or requiring someone to "call" (pray) to the Lord to be saved, is to ignore the entirety of the inspired Word of God. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Holy Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

Acts 22:16 Does Not Teach Prayer For Salvation

Someone may insist that Acts 22:16 is biblical proof that one must call (pray) to be saved, but by simply reading the surrounding text we see that Saul (later to become the Apostle Paul) was already saved. **Acts 22:13, "Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, *Brother Saul*, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him."** Ananias called Saul, "

Brother

" (cf. Acts 9:17). Clearly, Saul was already a born-again believer.

Saul was saved in Acts 9:1-6 when he believed on Christ.

Paul wrote years later in **Galatians 1:11-12,**

"

But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

" Saul was taught the Gospel directly from Jesus, not from Ananias. So, again we see that Acts 22:16 cannot be talking about Saul getting saved, because he was already saved. Paul recounts his salvation experience to King Agrippa in Acts 26:12-18, but he never mentions Ananias. Paul was saved while receiving the Gospel from Christ Himself.

So, Verse 16 cannot be used as biblical evidence that a lost person must

"call

"

upon the Lord to be saved. Again and again throughout

the Bible we are taught that simple faith in Christ brings eternal life. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** You don't have to call, ask or pray to be saved. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Acts 22:16 Does Not Teach Baptism For Salvation

Regarding Acts 22:16 and the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration, here is some helpful exegesis from Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980)...

> In **Acts 22:16, "Wash away thy sins,"** is certainly figurative language. So about baptism in **Romans 6:4 and 5: "Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection:"** In baptism we are "planted . . . in the likeness of his death," and we are "raised in the likeness of his resurrection."

> And in **1 Peter 3:20** and **21** we are told, **“Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water. The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:”** Baptism is a “like figure” of the way we are saved,
>
> “by the resurrection of Jesus Christ.” Baptism is a picture of the resurrection and so a figure or a likeness of the way we are saved by the resurrection of Christ, in whim we have trusted.
>
> The Bible makes it clear that
>
> **“Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost” (Tit. 3:5).** And even there in Peter we are plainly told that it was not the putting away of the filth of the fleshly nature in Baptism, but it was
>
> **“ the answer of a good conscience toward God, ”** a conscience already forgiven and purged, before baptism.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice,
>
> “
>
> Acts: Filled With The Spirit,
>
> ”
>
> p. 475;
>
> © 1963, Sword Of The Lord Publishers

In his helpful ’[1]The Strand Study Bible,’ Pastor Strand offers this commentary for Acts 22:16...

> This word (calling) is the Greek (epikalesamenos). Epikalesamenos is an aorist participle and means, "having called," not "calling." This word is found only here and in 1 Corinthians 6:11, where it is used in exactly the same sense of "washing away sins...in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ" —not washing away sins by baptism.

Those sinners who have placed their faith (believing) in Jesus Christ have had their sins washed away; not by praying a “sinner’s prayer” or asking God to be saved. God is already offering eternal life as a **“free gift”** (Romans 5:15-18) to whosoever will simply receive it by faith (Galatians 3:26). Just take God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead the third day. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “ *For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. ”**

Water baptism is an outward snapshot of what has already happened inwardly. Salvation comes to those who BELIEVE on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ. **John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.”** Only by wresting obscure passages of Scripture can anyone errantly teach that prayer is required for salvation. Those in the New IFB who teach

that a lost sinner cannot be saved unless they call, ask or pray are preaching blatant heresy. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Also, here is some invaluable exegesis from Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) concerning the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration and Acts 22:16...

> **“And now why tarriest thou? Arise and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.”**

If a person were to open their Bible and read this one Verse, one could only conclude that baptism was essential for salvation. Should a person desire to prove that the Bible says "There is no God," one could locate such a statement; BUT, should one desire the truth of what God has said, the whole Verse or context should be read. In this case, Psalm 53:1 reveals something to the contrary of just reading one line from the Verse.

> **“The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that doeth good.”**

How important it is to examine the context, which will always reveal the truth of a subject to the person who will be honest with himself.

The subject matter in question, of which Verse 16 is a part, begins back in Acts 21:15 where Paul goes to Jerusalem. It is here in the Temple that the people apprehended Paul ...

> **“And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.” (Acts 21:30)**

Paul was not in the inner sanctuary (ho naos), but only in the outer court (to hieron). They were beating Paul when he was saved by the chief captain and soldiers (21:32). As they were leading him to the barracks of the Roman soldiers (“castle” 21:37), Paul asked the chief captain for permission to speak to the people (21:39, 40). His testimony is recorded in Chapter 22:1-21 (The same account is recorded by Dr. Luke in Chapter 9, with more details.)

Prior to Ananias’ instructing Paul to be baptized, we find that Paul was already saved. As Paul was approaching Damascus, the Lord intervened and challenged Paul with these words...

> **“Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me ... I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest ... And I (Paul) said, what shall I do, Lord?”**

Paul’s salvation is evidenced by his acknowledgement of Christ as his Lord, or Saviour (22:7,8,10). It should also be noticed that Ananias called Saul a BROTHER in 22:13.

> (Ananias) **“Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, BROTHER Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him.”**

Only the saved are spiritual brothers and sisters in Christ, and such was Saul. Since Paul was already saved and addressed as a brother in Christ by Ananias, what did Ananias mean by telling Paul to be "baptized and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord" (Verse 16)? One must remember there is a judicial justification and a practical justification of sin. When Paul was saved, he received remission for all his sins, judicially, i.e., the cross bore the eternal payment for Paul's sins.

> "Being justified (declared absolutely righteous) freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation (payment) through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God." (Romans 3:24, 25)

Ananias was instructing Saul as to how to deal with his past sins practically and publicly. Every Jew and Gentile knew of Paul's commitment and reputation concerning his persecution of Christians.

> **"And Saul yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord..." (Acts 9:1)**

> **"...I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee (Christ): and when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him." (Acts 22:19, 20)**

Now that Paul is a Christian, his public profession of Christ is of the utmost importance. His baptism would be a public testimony of his faith in the death, burial, and resurrection of Jesus Christ. With his baptism, he was now publicly identifying himself with those Christians he once persecuted. The sins Paul was going to wash away were his acts of persecution against Christians, prior to being saved. Judicially, Paul's sins were judged on Calvary, now they would be "washed away" PUBLICLY in the eyes of the Christians who knew of his conversion (made public by his baptism). You can rest assured, Paul gave his testimony at his baptism by calling on the name of the Lord. The sins of Paul's persecutions against Christians would never be repeated again! His PUBLIC profession, from time on, "washed away" any doubt of those sins ever being repeated.

God had taken a murderer and made him a missionary, turned a persecutor into a preacher, and used him to write 14 of the 27 Books of the New Testament. Yes, judicially, Paul's sins were accounted "paid in full" at the cross; PUBLICLY, they were "washed away" as there remained no doubt in people's minds as to where he stood, remaining faithful to his Lord, until his death.

SOURCE: Dr. Max D. Younce, A Biblical Examination Of Baptism, p.

Dear reader, I have provided commentary from three trustworthy Bible scholars (John R. Rice, Max D. Younce and Brad Strand). In Acts 22:16, Paul is recounting when Ananias encouraged him to get baptized, since his sins had already been washed away by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

[2]

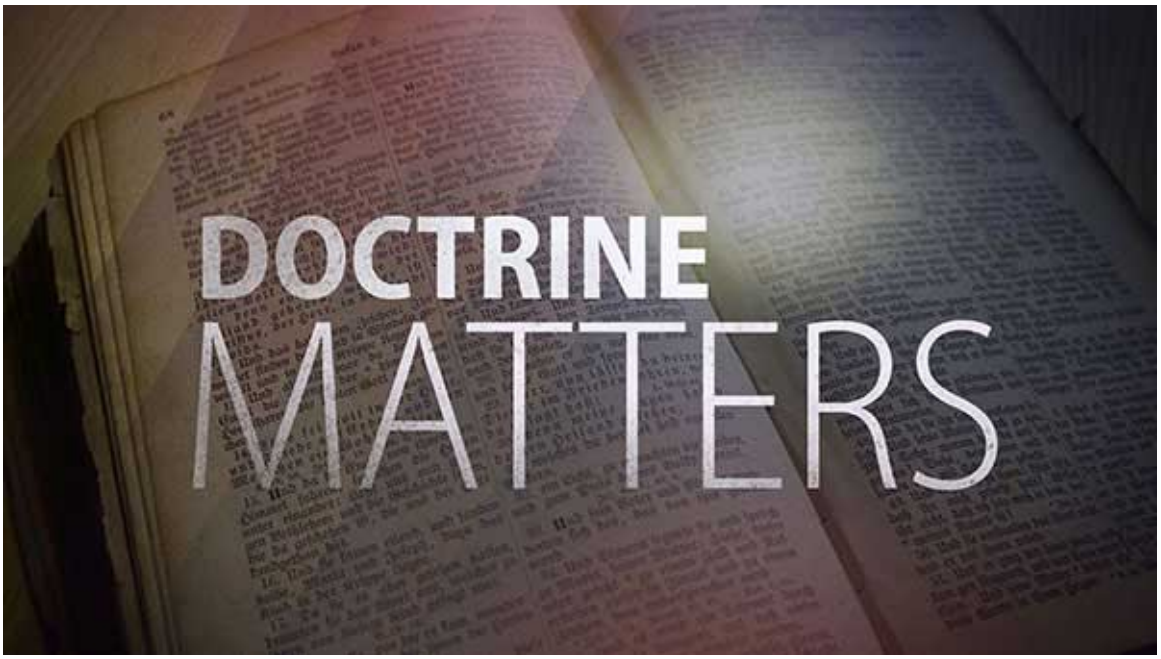

1. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjOQkCt9hL_SdowcuodOU7Kh1KzDl8PMwSmSy5fz3_0LqOkIhCqKwCHfqvWvV3Fx7C3wbQa2uVGmIqWntPd4xf82XYYb15IwUpsnWz

---

6.9.9 When A Christian Woman Wears Pants, She Embarrassingly Shames Herself (2025-09-09 10:38)

1st Timothy 2:9-12, "In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works. Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence."

I had reluctantly attended the Neo-Evangelical Family Baptist Church in Pensacola for 45 months between 2021 to 2025. I really don't like Neo-Evangelical churches, because they pale in comparison to a decent Independent Fundamental Baptist Church.

Albeit, the pastor announced a church Memorial Day picnic in Alabama, about a 45 minute drive from Pensacola. So, me and my wife Alice went to their church picnic. Alice wore a full-length dress, as she always does in public.

When we arrived at the picnic, we couldn't help but notice that the pastor's wife wearing pants. You should have seen the look on her face when we arrived. They didn't think we'd come. Some sinners get caught with their

"

pants down,

"

but we caught the pastor's wife with her

“

pants on

”

!

We are just two sinners like everybody else. We don’t condemn other sinners, lest we condemn ourselves (Matthew 7:1-5). Unfortunately, the pastor’s wife felt so convicted about her pants that she felt compelled to come over to our picnic table where we were eating, to compliment a young girl sitting next to us, saying:

“

I like your shorts!

” The pastor’s wife then walked away. She walked all the way over from 50 feet away to tell one girl sitting right next to us that she liked her shorts? Right.

What really happened is that the worldly pastor’s wife felt irked when we caught her wearing tight pants in public, because she fully knows that we are fundamentalist Christians from Hyles-Anderson College, and she felt embarrassed (which she should over her sin of immodesty). She felt like a whore when she saw my wife’s modest full-length dress, and it upset her emotionally that she was clothed immodestly. It just proves that the pastor wife DOES KNOW that it is a sin for women to wear pants in public! Her conscience and the Holy Spirit convicted her.

It doesn’t bother me near as much that a pastor’s wife wears pants, as it does that she and her henpecked pastor for a husband arrogantly defend the wicked sin of immodesty. There would have been no debate over women wearing pants in public 100 years ago in the United States; only whores wore pants in public. God and His standards of morality have not changed.

For some stupid neo-evangelical knucklehead for a pastor to challenge me to give him a Bible verse shewing that his wife shouldn’t be wearing pants in public is the epitome of carnality and gross theological incompetence. 1st Timothy 2:9 doesn’t have to come with an instruction booklet to know that Christian women ought not wear pants in society.

> **1st Timothy 2:9-10, “In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.”**

Those same idiots for pastors today cannot even get repentance correct, falsely teaching that you must “repent of your sins” to get to Heaven. You simply need to repent (change your mind) about unbelief to be saved, which is the only sin that can keep you out of Heaven someday. If you admit that you’re a hell-deserving guilty sinner, and your trust is only in the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen, then you’re eternally saved friend.

> 1st Peter 2:11-12, “Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.”

Modestly matters ladies! You are an ambassador for the King of kings and Lord of lords. How you dress reflects your attitude toward the problem of sexual sins in our society. By wearing pants you are shewing everyone that you couldn’t care less. You are part of the problem.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhfMjcBsSRipYEwzck5Ug5Wb7oKIOP1ymuNlkkD4OWuVt93GI3W8ae6G8UDPKehnC0gFWn4FbnLTdyh6bXHIuuX00SDiDb8FGBV05j

---

6.9.10 One Bible Verse Proves Repentance Heretics All Wrong! (2025-09-10 09:00)

Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"

Here is a wonderful Bible verse I just read that PROVES WRONG James Melton, John MacArthur, Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Gary Walton, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Chip Ingram, William Lane Craig, Rick Warren, Benny

Hinn, Joel Osteen, Steven Furtick, John Hagee, Charles Stanley, Adrian Rogers, Keith Gomez, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists, Jehovah's Witness, Roman Catholics, Church of Christ, Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University, Pensacola Christian College, Liberty University, Master's University, Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary, Pacific Garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED' radio series, and MILLIONS more heretics on Bible repentance, who all falsely teach that genuine repentance results in a change of behavior (without which change they ASS-U-ME that you have never been born-again at all)...

> Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"

If a Christian CHOOSES to continue living like the Devil, for the remainder of their natural life, GRACE WILL ABOUND!!!!!!! That is, they can never forfeit, jeopardize nor lose God's free gift of eternal life, which is by faith alone WITHOUT WORKS (Romans 4:4-7).

Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen accurately states in his excellent book titled, " [1]I NEVER KNEW YOU ," on page 114:

The beloved Pastor Bob Gray Sr. correctly preaches:

> "Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you." Michael Patrick Bowen, "[2]I NEVER NEW YOU" (p. 114)

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight." Pastor Bob Gray Sr., [3]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [4]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it 100 % correct, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach:

> Repentance is necessary for salvation.
>
> The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.
>
> Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.
>
> This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.
>
> > God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
> >
> > God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
> >
> > God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.

SOURCE: [5]The Cambron Institute

Amen! I fully agree. The only thing that is required to be saved is to realize one's need as a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20). You must know why and what you are being saved from, which is from the consequences of our sin, which is to suffer the Second Death in the Lake of Fire forever (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8). Jesus Christ paid our debt of sin on the cross, so that we could escape this horrifying judgment and eternal fate (Romans 5:9). I also fully agree with what Pastor Harry Ironside says about repentance:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." Dr.
>
> Harry A. Ironside, ' [6]What Is The Gospel?'

[7]

Yes, it is possible dear reader for a true believer to CONTINUE IN SIN, and still have the 100 % absolute confidence and peace of soul that he or she is saved safe and secure in the Father's hands. **Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, *that grace may abound*?"** No matter how much we may choose to sin as a child of God, GRACE WILL ABOUND. That refutes every false prophet who errantly preaches that if a person's faith is real, then they will live a changed life. No, there is no Biblical proof of that claim. Not all saints live changed lives. In fact, many are downright rotten to the end! Certainly, every one of God's children continue in sin to some degree, because no one is without iniquity.

So if your church pastor says to

“turn from your sin” or “repent of your sin” to be saved, ask him exactly what he means by that (because 95 % won’t tell you plainly unless you ask them directly). If he answers that there must be conviction of sin, so that you see your need to Christ, then he is okay. Albeit, he shouldn’t be using those unbiblical phrase

“turn from your sin” or

“repent of your sin” because they confuse people!

But if your pastor answers that genuine repentance results in a change of behavior, then I plead with you to either tell your pastor that he is wrong, or LEAVE THAT PLACE in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ if he refuses to repent of his wrong repentance!!! Sadly, 99 % of pastors are full of sinful ego, stinking pride, so that they greatly resent someone questioning or God forbid, correcting, THEIR doctrine. The ideas of

“turn from your sin” or

“repent of your sin” are MANMADE commandments, and not the COMMANDMENTS OF GOD. **Mark 7:9,**

“

And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

”

To sinfully tell someone that repentance by implication cannot just mean

“

a change of mind

”

is to corrupt the inspired Word of God. In fact, repentance does just mean *a change of mind* in the original Koine Greek New Testament

. We are saved by BELIEVING the Gospel of Jesus Christ. That is, the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If turning away from sinful behavior were necessary to be saved, then the Apostle Paul would have included it in his defining of the Gospel, which Paul said we are saved by if we BELIEVE IT!!!

Furthermore, the Epistle of 1st John is perhaps the most misunderstood in the Holy Bible. Certainly 1st John is often misunderstood. **1st John 3:8, “**

He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

” John is not saying that a professed believer who wilfully sins is not saved, God forbid. The next verse in **1st John 3:9** says, **“**

***Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin*; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.**

” Since every saint still sins, we know that this verse must mean when we choose to sin, it is the FLESH and not the HOLY SPIRIT that is committing sin.

We find the answer in **Romans 8:4, “**

That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit.

”

And we read in **Romans 8:8, “**

So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

”

The most important verse in 1st John, in my humble opinion, is **1st John 3:24,**

“And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

” In my mind, I have always thought that the only way to KNOW you’re saved (1st John 5:13) is by one’s FAITH in Jesus Christ. But the Bible says we KNOW that we are God’s child by the indwelling Holy Spirit.

It is my humble opinion that the reason for which God said this, is simply because there are millions of people who have heard the Gospel their entire life, and are very familiar with what is required to get to Heaven, but they (as Judas) just don’t believe. I have heard Benny Hinn preach the Gospel correctly in one meeting, and preach damnable heresy in the next. Will the real Benny Hinn please stand up! I have heard the same hypocrisy from Dr. John MacArthur. My spiritual discernment tells me that Benny Hinn knows the details of the Gospel, but he doesn’t believe a word of it, he just manipulates people and exploits Christianity to make billions of dollars in filthy lucre. Hebrews 4:2 says that the Jews in the Wilderness heard Moses preach the Gospel for 40 years! But they perished in their sins because they didn’t have any FAITH in the Gospel.

I think that is why God authored the Epistle of 1st John, so that we as INDIVIDUALS can self-examine our own soul, to determine if we have the HOLY SPIRIT. John never once says that works are evidence of being saved; but rather, if we are saved we will be convicted by the indwelling Holy Spirit about the sins in our life. It is false doctrine to look at one’s life to prove that we are saved. Please don’t do that. If you have God living in you, then YOU KNOW IT! Since the age of 13, I have known the sweet presence of God’s Holy Spirit in my life. I wasn’t aware of the Holy Spirit when I got saved at age 13. It wasn’t until age 18 that I began to learn about who the Holy Spirit is. But now that I have been born-again for 34 years, I can look back with the joy of the Lord, and clearly see God’s presence throughout my life, through the good times and the bad. I know that I am saved from John 3:16, because I BELIEVE on the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31).

But I have the added confirmation that I have eternal life, by the presence of the blessed Holy Spirit in me. I love Jesus (even though I don’t always live as I should). I love the Word of God (even though I don’t always read it as I should). I love my fellow saints (even though I sometimes avoid them because they are mean). I love God’s commandments (even though there have been times in my life when I wilfully lived in open sin). I have always felt Holy Spirit conviction over the sins in my life (Hebrews 12:6-8; Romans 8:9).

I don’t feel Holy Spirit conviction over the shortcomings, failures and foolish decisions I’ve made in life, because those things are a natural part of being a human being, and God doesn’t expect me to be perfect.

In fact, it was all those mistakes, foolish decisions, mistakes and shortcomings

that has enabled God to greatly bless and use my

website

ministry to reach others for Jesus Christ. God uses humble nobodies, because then He gets all the credit!!! So it is not my life that confirms I am saved, but the indwelling Holy Spirit. No one should worry or try to live right to feel saved, that is very wrong to do. Clearly, no one is saved who is wrong on repentance and the Gospel.

Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?" You may have the Holy Spirit in you, and still choose to live like the Devil your whole life (like Samson, Demas, Lot and Solomon did), but the indwelling Holy Spirit will convict you about those sins, and you will be of all men most miserable. That is all I think John is saying in his epistle. But no this, WORKS have no place at any point in receiving God's gift of salvation. Believers SHOULD live godly (Titus 2:12), but the Bible doesn't say that we MUST or WILL live godly in Christ Jesus. Thank you for reading my blogs.

[8] 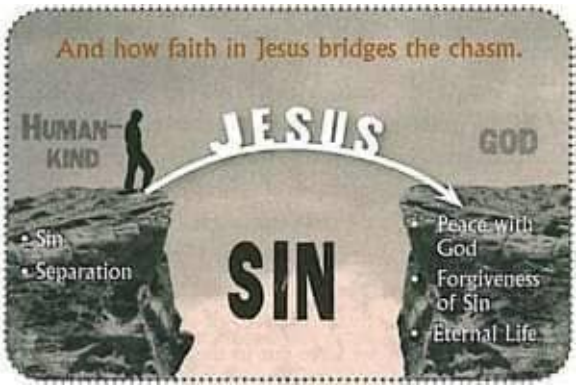

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
4. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
5. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjytDeFO5EV-Ng9wN4Dx4ygV18jrRUwoXkNpb0Sh2FzlSVU9auA1OdLOLGpO4Ass_tAszOzn7TJhYTtnhDMlHitJC7RT7jx3yDiwlR

6.9.11 Four Different Plans Of Salvation At Pensacola Christian College: RUN From This Accursed Place! (2025-09-11 01:00)

Romans 16:17-18, "

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and *offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them*. For they that are such serve

not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

2nd Peter 2:1, "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, *who privily shall bring in damnable heresies*, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction."

The Gospel Message that is presented WILL DETERMINE a person's ETERNAL DESTINY in Heaven or in Hell. So, it is of the utmost importance that THE GOSPEL be presented correctly.

Bear with me dear reader, because by the end of this blog you're going to be shocked and shaking your head in disbelief that any church pastors and religious institution (a Bible college) could become so inept and reckless with the Gospel. I don't think anyone could have made this insanity up. In this blog, I am going to examine not one, or even two, but FOUR different plans of salvation being preached at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today! God's curse is upon the Pharisaical leaders and staff at PCC, and their thousands of complicit students (and the parents and churches who enrolled them) who wickedly bid PCC Godspeed. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

I cannot warn everyone enough to stay away from Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and their theologically corrupt Campus Church. The Bible warns in one of our text passages from 2nd Peter 2:1 to BEWARE of FALSE PROPHETS who "

privily

"

(i.e., Greek: *pareisago*, that is, to introduce surreptitiously) shall introduce damnable heresies into the churches.

The word

"

surreptitious

"

means: M

arked by quiet and caution and secrecy; taking pains to avoid being observed. The inspired Holy Bible well describes what has sadly happened over the past 40 years in former once great fundamentalist institutions all across America. In two words,

"[1]Lordship Salvation." This deadly spiritual disease has infected nearly every Bible college, rescue mission, missionary board and church across America today.

Tragically, literally thousands of Baptist churches have been infected and ruined because of the detrimental influence of pastors who've graduated from rotten spiritually maggot infested religious institutions like Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary and other neo-evangelical cesspools of iniquity today.

PCC's First Plan Of Salvation

I live in the city of Pensacola. In my mailbox in 2023 I found an envelope from Campus Church with my address and the words "To Our Neighbor" on it. I opened the envelope and inside I found a booklet of "John & Romans." The booklet has 64 pages in it. The Campus Church logo is printed on the front cover.

[2]

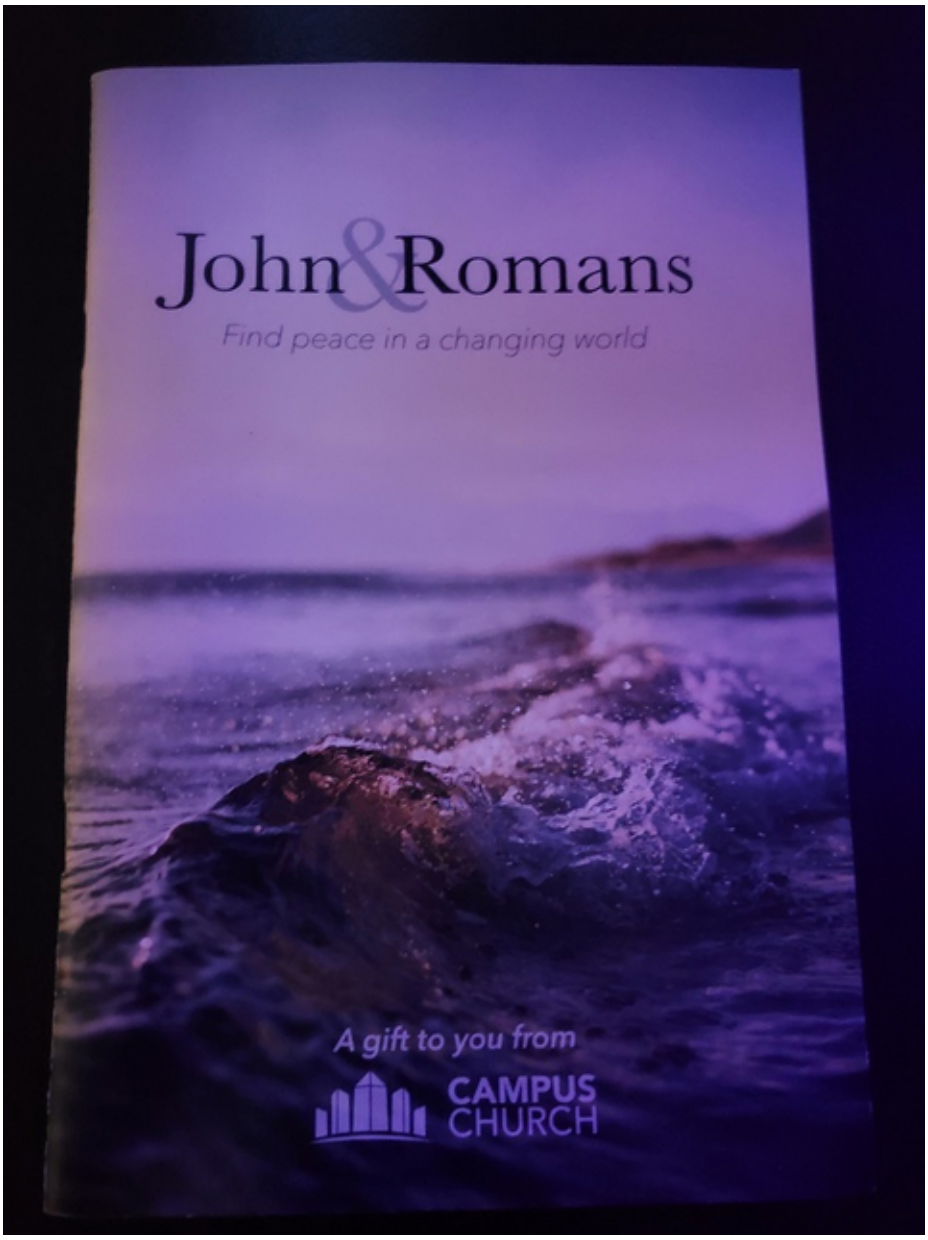

I was shocked on page 60 when I read PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you was inspired by Satan dear reader:

[3]

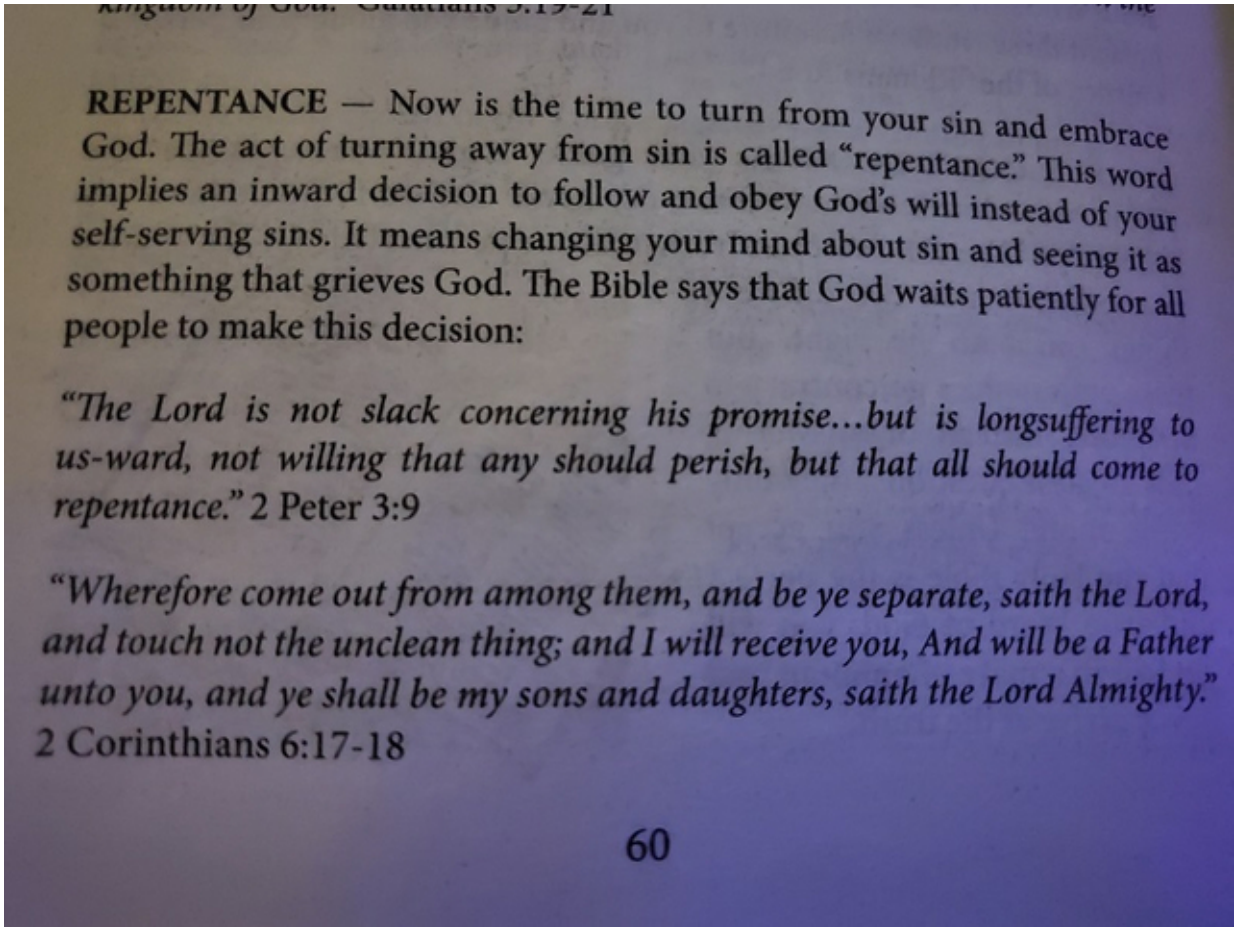

REPENTANCE — Now is the time to turn from your sin and embrace God. The act of turning away from sin is called "repentance." This word implies an inward decision to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins. It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God waits patiently for all people to make this decision:

"The Lord is not slack concerning his promise...but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance." 2 Peter 3:9

"Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty." 2 Corinthians 6:17-18

60

"REPENTANCE — ***Now is the time to turn from your sin*** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin*** **is called 'repentance.'** This word implies **an inward *decision to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? I've been [4]exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God's grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations.

I thank God for the New IFB (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) movement in the United States. Pastor Anderson admirably

[5]exposes the Devil's rotten Bible versions

([6]backup video)

, whereas PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to the toxic Bob Jones cult and their multiple corrupt Bible revisions. Pastor Anderson rightly preaches the truth about ' [7]Repentance & Salvation

.’ That being said, many pastors (not all) in the New IFB have [8]gone astray doctrinally by mandating a sinner’s prayer for salvation, which is heresy. Folks, right doctrine matters!

I feel sick! The cult at PCC are aggressively spreading their damnable heresy throughout Pensacola, mailing spiritual poison to people’s mailboxes. With neighbour’s like Campus Church at PCC, who needs an enemy like the Devil? PCC has much blood on their hands! Dear friend, nowhere in the inspired King James Bible does it teach that you must repent “of your sin” or “turn from your sin” to get to Heaven. Yet, PCC and their Campus Church arrogantly have changed God’s simple plan of salvation, perverting Bible repentance to mean “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins.” Oh my! That is the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

Shame on Campus Church and PCC! My accurate Bible preaching against PCC’s apostasy will be vindicated. Campus Church just mailed ammunition to my home mailbox today, revealing their underbelly so that by God’s grace I can further expose their dangerous religious cult at PCC. [9]I wrote this article to help teach people what true Bible repentance is . Dear reader, you cannot be born-again if you place your trust in a counterfeit Gospel.

What PCC and their Campus Church are preaching is another gospel, not the free grace of God which is without works. As I read further in PCC’s maggot-infested rotten plan of salvation, just like the pseudo-Christian cults (Mormons, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, et cetera), they speak out of both sides of their mouth—claiming that salvation is free and by grace, yet at the same time requiring you to “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins.”

To make matters even worse, on page 62 of the “John & Romans” booklet, Campus Church tells the reader that to be saved, you must make a mental check requiring the reader to agree to:

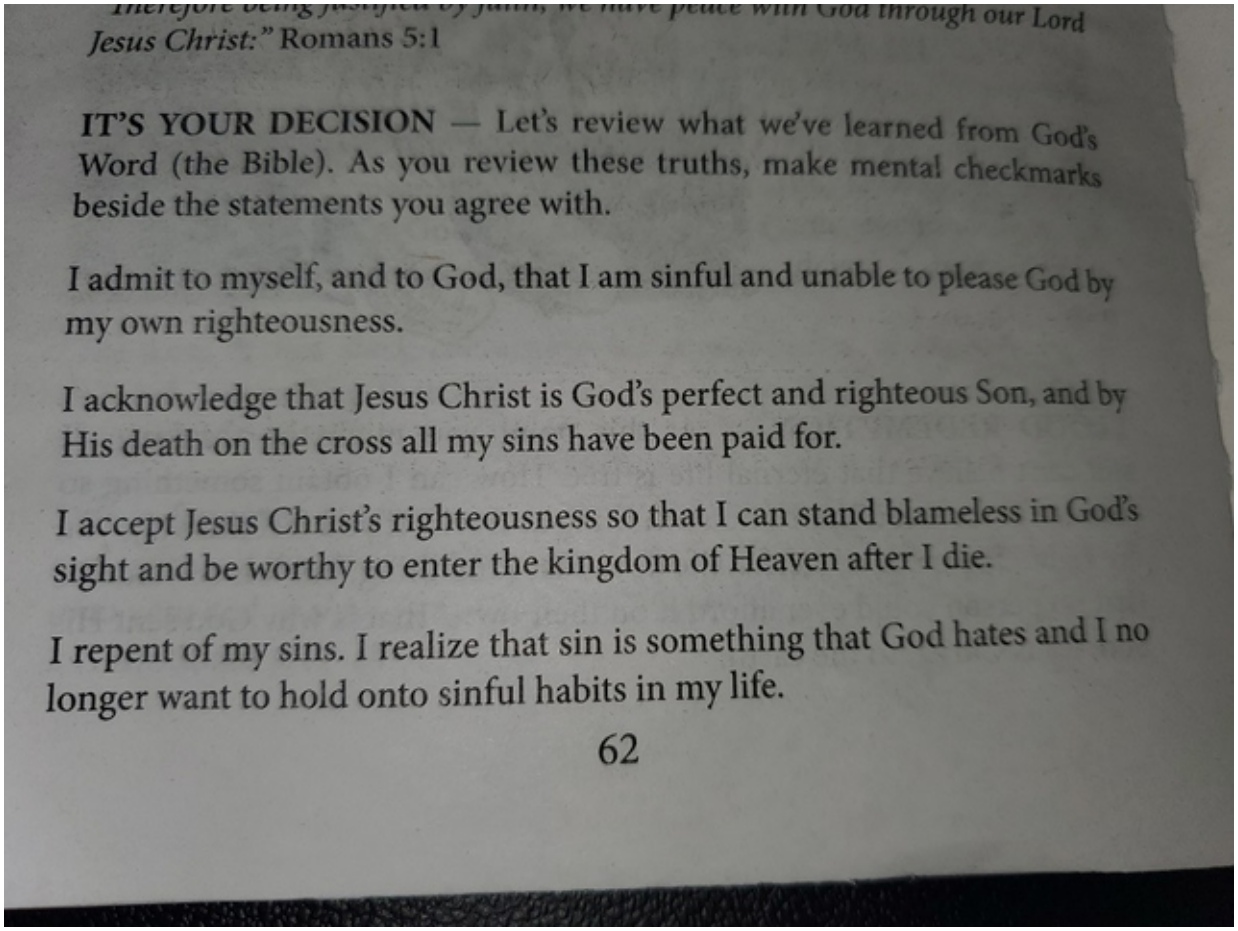

Jesus Christ:" Romans 5:1

IT'S YOUR DECISION — Let's review what we've learned from God's Word (the Bible). As you review these truths, make mental checkmarks beside the statements you agree with.

I admit to myself, and to God, that I am sinful and unable to please God by my own righteousness.

I acknowledge that Jesus Christ is God's perfect and righteous Son, and by His death on the cross all my sins have been paid for.

I accept Jesus Christ's righteousness so that I can stand blameless in God's sight and be worthy to enter the kingdom of Heaven after I die.

I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful habits in my life.

62

> ***"I repent of my sins.*** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits."*** **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Oh My! Folks, this is NOT part of the Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6...

> **1st Corinthians15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

There you have it! The "Gospel" is the "GOOD NEWS" that Jesus Christ ***DIED*** on a cross for our sins, He was ***BURIED*** and after three days He physically ***RESURRECTED*** from the dead.

In Paul's Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:11-12), did you see anything that reads: "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins"? No, that is not what Paul taught.

[11]

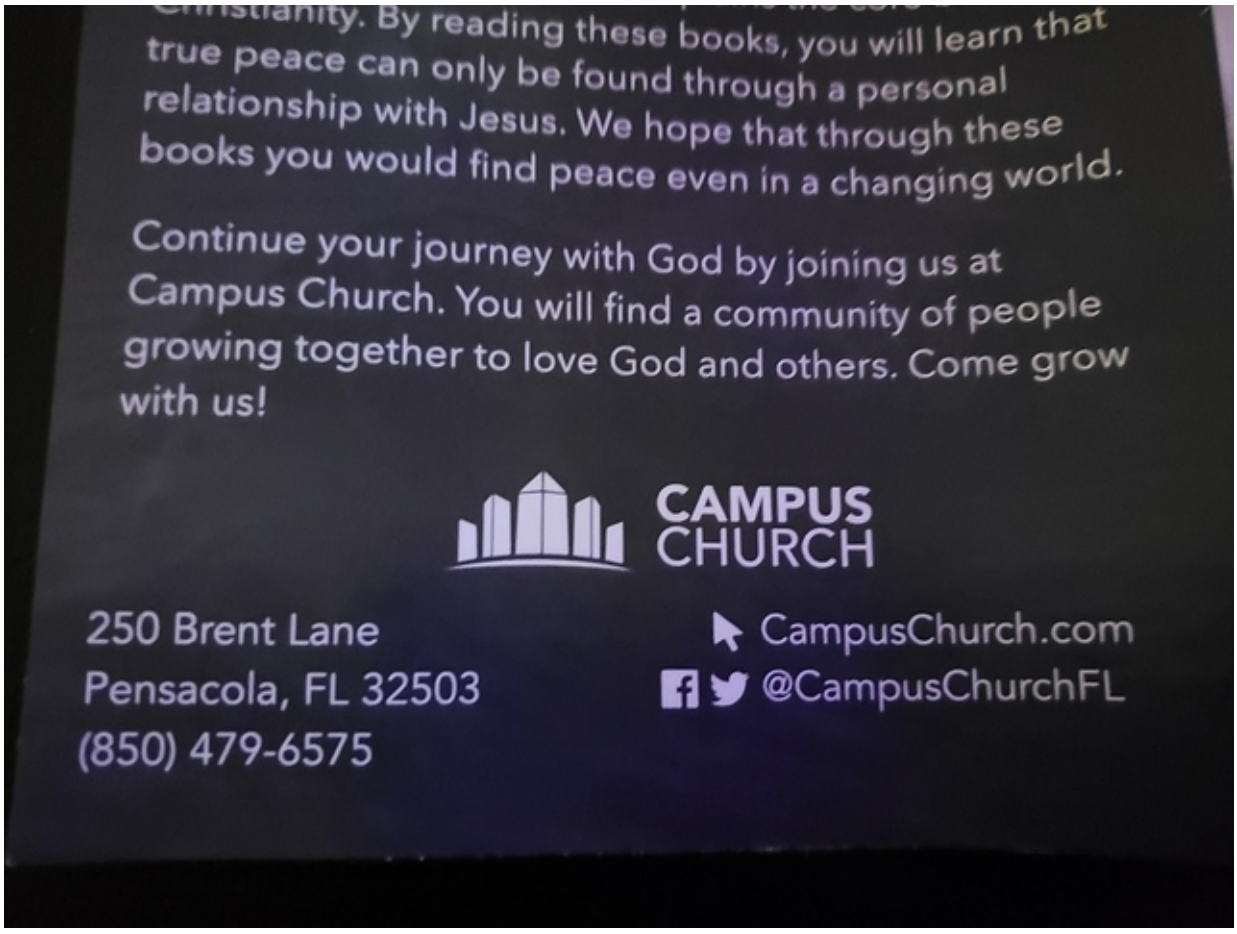

So why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this filth? **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "*For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** That is the true Gospel, not the demonic garbage that is being preached at PCC and throughout the city of Pensacola today.

PCC's Second Plan Of Salvation

On their Campus Church's main webpage, at the top there is a "

Menu

"

icon, which if you click on a dropdown menu appears. From here if you select

"

Doctrine of Salvation,

"

the following is shown:

We believe that salvation is a free gift of God for “whosoever will”; it is by grace, through faith, plus nothing, and believers are eternally secure (John 10:27-28, Eph. 2:8-10). We believe that Christ’s blood, shed on Calvary, is the only Atonement for man’s sin (John 14:6, 1 Pet. 1:18-19, 1 John 1:7). We believe that salvation is a free gift of God for “whosoever will”; it is by grace, through faith, plus nothing, and believers are eternally secure (John 10:27-28, Eph. 2:8-10). Salvation is received only by personal faith in the Lord Jesus Christ and His finished work. All people may come to Christ; God does not arbitrarily pre–elect persons to heaven or hell, but according to His foreknowledge (Rom. 10:13, Rev. 22:17, 1 Peter 1:2, 2 Peter 3:9, Acts 17:30; 20:21).

SOURCE: Campus Church, “

Beliefs

”

; [12]https://campuschurch.com/beliefs/

Huh, why is there no mention of repenting of your sins, not wanting to hold onto your sinful bad habits anymore, or a required decision to follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins? Why is this second plan of salvation drastically different than the first? Things that are different are not the same. It doesn’t take a rocket scientist to figure that out. Why are there multiple plans of salvation at PCC? This is bad folks, really BAD!

Again, what I have just shewn you dear reader goes totally contrary to the first plan of salvation at PCC that I shared with you. In this second plan of salvation there is no mention of repenting to turn from your sinful bad habits on their website, nor of forsaking one’s self-serving sins to get to Heaven. Why the double standard? Why two different plans of salvation? Clearly, these are two very different plans of salvation. One requires being willing to turn away from your sinful bad habits, which is works; the other plan of salvation does not. Both cannot be correct! And just to clarify, BOTH their toxic John & Romans booklet and their website have Campus Church’s name on them, so PCC is liable in God’s court of justice for both plans of salvation that they teach. What fools!

PCC’s Third Plan Of Salvation

It gets worse folks! When I think about Pastor Jeff Redlin (senior pastor at Campus Church since 2018), I am always reminded of a line from C3PO in the 1977 movie Star Wars, when he says about R2D2: “That malfunctioning little twerp.” Yes, that is definitely Pastor Redlin.

I went for a routine blood test today at Baptist Hospital, in their new building which just so happens to be located right across the street from PCC. After signing in I went to sit down in the waiting area and found one of PCC’s toxic religious handout cards with a QR code on it. So, I scanned the code to see what garbage they are peddling. Sure enough, there is an 8-minute video presentation by Jeff Redlin, in which he shews his utter incompetence as a pastor. Here is the card if you want to scan the QR code to go check it out for yourself...



Campus Church [14]Religious Propaganda With QR Code

At the end of his retarded heresy-filled video, Jeff Redlin invites the viewer to pray these words to be saved...

> Dear God, I know that I'm a sinner, and I know that my sin has separated me from you. I believe that Jesus is God, and ***I accept Him as my Lord***, my Saviour God, ***please come into my life***. ***Make me part of your family***. Save me.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Jeff Redlin,
>
> "A Good Question";
>
> Campus Church at PCC, [15]https://campuschurch.com/a-good-question/

Kindly said, there are numerous things very wrong with Jeff Redlin's toxic plan of salvation, which unfortunately does NOT match up with what the inspired Word of God teaches. ...

1. **You don't have to pray to be saved** - The Bible does not require saying a prayer to be saved. Repeatedly throughout the Word of God we are simply taught to believe on Christ to be saved. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life."** In Acts 10:43-44 Cornelius and his companions simply believed the Gospel that Peter preached and were saved. No one repeated a prayer. I loath the so-called, "sinner's prayer" because it confuses so many people, misleading them to worry if they prayed correctly to be saved. In Acts 10:43-44 Cornelius and his companions simply believed the Gospel as Peter preached it unto them and they were saved.

2. **"I accept Him as my Lord"** - Nowhere does the inspired Holy Bible require that a lost sinner accept Jesus as "Lord" to be saved. This is Lordship Salvation. To accept Jesus as one's "Lord" clearly implies following Christ faithfully in service and turning from sinful behavior, which is definitely NOT part of God's simple plan of salvation. **1st Timothy 4:10, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*."** PCC refuses to distinguish between service versus salvation. They refuse to differentiate between discipleship versus sonship. John Bunyan said it well: "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." PCC are guilty of perverting the Gospel, accursed by God almighty (Galatians 1:6-9; Jeremiah 5:31).

3. **"Come into my life"** - Asking Jesus to come into your life is NOT part of God's simple plan of salvation. Dear reader, I highly encourage you to read two helpful books in defence of the free grace Gospel. The first is titled "[16]I Never Knew You" by Michael P. Bowen. The second is titled "[17]RELIGION vs. JESES: Do vs. Done" by Princeton Greene (this is the free pre-published edition). Also, please read, "[18]Another Gospel" by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951). Shame on Pastor Redlin for perverting and obscuring God's simple plan of salvation. Dear reader, these embellishments to the Gospel clutter, confuse and mislead lost sinners, so that they end up following religion instead of being born again. Remember, Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

4. **"Make me part of your family"** - Nowhere does the inspired Word of God require that someone ask God to be a part of His family to get to Heaven. This is junk theology folks, religious quackery. Jeff Redlin is the spiritual equivalent of a despicable snake oil salesman!

5. **You don't have to "ask" God to save you** - If you watch the entire toxic video, Pastor Redlin invites the viewer to "ask" God to save you. Nowhere are we taught to "ask" God for His free gift of eternal life. God is already freely offering eternal life to all humanity, to whosoever receives His gift by faith alone in the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross, and faith in His resurrection. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "*For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** You don't have to "ask" God to save you, you simply need to receive His free gift by faith. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. Since God is already freely offering you the gift of eternal life, you don't have to ask to be saved, just believe (John 6:40).

6. **There is no Gospel** - Worst of all, Jeff Redlin made his biggest blunder by leaving off THE GOSPEL entirely. According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "the gospel" includes Jesus' vicarious (in our place) ***death*** on the cross, ***burial*** and His bodily ***resurrection*** from the

> dead the third day. As shocking as it may seem dear friend, Pastor Redlin fails to mention any of these elements of THE GOSPEL. Mr. Redlin never mentions the cross upon which Christ died. Redlin doesn't mention Jesus' burial nor His resurrection from the dead. But he foolishly insists that you pray to "ask" God to make you a part of His family, come into your life, and accept Jesus as your "Lord." That is "another gospel" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) which cannot produce the required new birth to enter into God's heavenly Kingdom (John 3:1-7). Shame on Pastor Redlin!

It doesn't surprise me that Jeff Redlin preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation, considering that the ungodly Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd at the rotten [19]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (where [20]I was kicked out and banned in 2014 for telling the truth) promote Redlin's sermons on their toxic KHMG 88.1 FM religious radio station. Birds of a feather flock together! [21]The Bob Jones University (BJU) camp are guilty of perverting the Gospel , preaching hard core Calvinist Lordship Salvation. One sick person with mono plus one healthy person ultimately equals two sick people. In laying down with infested dogs (false prophets), PCC has become infested too. PCC is NOT a fundamentalist institution anymore (started in 1974), they are ungodly neo-evangelicals! The inspired Holy Bible plainly warns in 2nd Peter 2:1 about FALSE PROPHETS who will "privily" (painstakingly without detection) try to corrupt a church. They have at PCC and their contemptible Campus Church.

BJU invited and honored Paul Washer, an infidel hard core Calvinist preacher in December of 2022. Shame on BJU! Shame on PCC for hobnobbing with the Bob Jones crowd, and for wickedly bidding Godspeed to them. They are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil. When I attended PCC's Campus Church for a few months in 2021, I was told by a 23 year staff member that PCC's leadership despises Pastor Steven Anderson. Let me say in all truth that PCC's leaders and pastors are not worthy to shine Brother Anderson's shoes!!!!

> "You say, 'You shouldn't talk trash about other churches!' Well, if they'd stop being trash, I'd stop talking trash!" (a truthful quote by Pastor Steven L. Anderson, from the classic sermon titled, "[22]Queer Sounding Music And Skinny Jeans" - Time 1:07:50)

Dear reader, so far I have shown you THREE different plans of salvation being taught at PCC and Campus Church today! Please spread the word to everyone to avoid this corrupt institution and by all means whatever you do, don't entrust your impressionable children to these charlatans of the Christian faith. As Morgan Freeman says in the 2014 movie Transcendence, "RUN from this place!"

What these illegitimate pastors are actually doing is sitting on the fence. No matter what anyone says, they can go either way. If someone wants free grace they shew them their Campus Church website. If someone wants Lordship Salvation, they shew them Jeff Redlin's 8 minute toxic video, which is only accessible by scanning the QR code on the plastic handout cards (with Campus Church's name on it) that they distribute publicly. JEFF REDLIN IS NOT SAVED!!! If he is, then God is a liar and there are multiple plans of salvation. God is NOT the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33).

Also,

their poisonous John & Romans booklet teaches hard core Lordship Salvation.

For the first time, I met Pastor Josh Thompson (pastor of Fairfield Drive Baptist Church in Pensacola) at the Pensacola Interstate Fair in 2022. He was attending PCC's toxic religious booth in

the Exhibition Hall, right next to the Jehovah's Witness' booth. I directly asked Josh Thompson if he was teaching Lordship Salvation, and he confirmed

"Y

es,

"

they were. He cited **Acts 16:31b,**

"Believe on the *Lord* Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved

" He emphasized the word

"

Lord,

"

insisting that you cannot be saved without accepting Jesus as the

"

Lord

"

of your life. I cringed and told him he was a false prophet. As is typical of PCC's leaders, Josh was belligerent and arrogant. Pastor Thompson teaches a class at PCC, which explains a lot.

Folks, these people are theologically dangerous!

PCC's Fourth Plan Of Salvation

Then to confuse people by complicating things even further, on their Campus Church website under the same dropdown menu there is another page titled,

"

[23]God's Free Gift,

"

which actually DOES mention the three elements of the Gospel (i.e., Jesus' death on the cross, burial and resurrection); so this third plan of salvation is correct (minus the invitation to pray to ask God to save you at the end). PCC's first plan of salvation mandates that you repent of your sinful bad habits to be saved. We know this is biblically untrue, because turning from one's evil ways constitutes "works" (Jonah 3:10).

PCC's second plan of salvation in their Statement of Faith leaves out the Gospel. Granted, the webpage does mention that their Statement of Faith is not "exhaustive" of their beliefs. The problem is that they are telling the world what they believe about salvation without bothering to mentioning the Gospel at all, which is misleading. Nor does their Statement of Faith reflect the frightening fact that they preach a corrupt works-based plan of salvation in their deadly John & Roman booklet, and also in Jeff Redlin's toxic video. Will the real Jeff Redlin please stand up?

Let me quote from the Jehovah's Witness cult, so you can compare and see for yourself the danger of those who deceitfully profess to believe in a free grace Gospel, while at the same time adding works to corrupt the Gospel...

> “Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part.”

SOURCE: [24]What Must We Do to Be Saved? - Jehovah’s Witnesses Official Website

[25] And more...

> “We do not earn salvation by doing these things, for no human could ever do enough to merit such an astounding blessing. We are not worthy of this magnificent gift, though, if we fail to demonstrate our love and obedience by doing the things that the Bible says God and Christ want us to do. Without works to demonstrate our faith, our claim to follow Jesus would fall far short, for the Bible clearly states: "Faith, if it does not have works, is dead in itself."—James 2:17.”
>
> —James 2:17.

SOURCE: [26]What Must We Do to Be Saved? - Jehovah’s Witnesses Official Website

What you just read by the JW’s is exactly what is being preached today in the PCC and BJU camps. Case in point is [27]Pastor Chuck Phelps of the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, who at one time was on their board of directors at BJU. Chuck Phelps insists that you are not saved if your life hasn’t changed, which is the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. The people in Matthew 7:21-23 boasted of their “many wonderful works.” Clearly their life had changed for the better, but they were not saved and went to Hell forever. A changed life cannot be used as evidence of the new birth, because millions of people have improved their behavior who were not saved. 1st John 3:24 says the proof that you are saved is the indwelling Holy Spirit, which is the purpose for John penning the inspired Epistle of 1st John.

The following YouTube snapshot is from a Foundation’s Class at PCC’s Campus Church, where they errantly teach that your behavior must change to prove you are saved.

How is this any different than what the Jehovah’s Witness teach?

...

[28]



Folks, that is totally unbiblical. Repentance unto life (salvation) has absolutely nothing to do with behavior modification. That is the heresy of Lordship Salvation. A changed life is produced by the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit in a believer (Galatians 5:22-25). It is very wrong and unscriptural to teach that getting saved must result in a change of behavior. That is reformation folks, not repentance.

The Bible says in Matthew 27:3 that the Apostle Judas Iscariot "repented himself." There is no indication in the Scripture to think that Judas was ever a born-again believer. He was a known thief (John 12:6), whom Jesus said was "a devil" (John 6:70). The word for "repented" in Matthew 27:3 is "metamellomai" and means "to care afterwards, i.e., regret." This is a VERY different word than the word "repent" concerning salvation used in Mark 1:15, "metanoeo," which means, "to think differently."

Judas was so distraught over his sins that he returned the 30 pieces of silver to the wicked Pharisees, which they refused, calling it blood money. Clearly, Judas' behavior had changed; he now wanted to turn from his sinful bad habits. Yet, we know according to the Scripture that instead of getting saved, he commit suicide and went to Hell. The whole concept of being required to turn from your sinning **to be saved** is foreign to the inspired Word of God. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Bible repentance is "

a change of mind

"

to admit you're a needy sinner, so that you will turn to the dear Savior in faith to be saved. You need to repent of unbelief to be saved, which is the only sin that can keep you out of Heaven. PCC is very wrong to associate behavior modification with God's simple plan of salvation. That is not a gift at all, but Jeff Redlin in his pathetic video calls eternal life a "gift," which confuses the viewers. If eternal life is truly a free gift, then why do people have to invite Jesus to come into their life, repent of their sins, ask to become part of God's family, and accept Jesus as their "Lord"? Dear reader, you may do all of these things and yet never be born again. Jeff Redlin is a dangerous false teacher!

8534

Like the Jehovah's Witness, Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists and other pseudo-Christian cults, Pensacola Christian College employs double speak. On their Campus Church website they say that salvation is the free gift of God received by faith alone; but then in a hidden Campus Church video (that can only be accessed by scanning a QR code on their handout cards), Pastor Redlin totally contradicts himself by requiring lost sinners to invite Jesus to come into your life, accept Him as your

"

Lord,

"

and ask God make you a part of His family. And in his poisonous video he leaves off the Gospel completely!

As you can see for yourself, PCC is a house of confusion and divisiveness on salvation. They are not stupid people which can only lead to one logical conclusion, that they are sitting on the fence, trying to appease different groups to get their money (Romans 16:17-18). PCC is preaching hard core Lordship Salvation in multiple places, but deceitfully superficially pretending to adhere to a free grace Gospel in their Statement of Faith. They are being dishonest and shady, for which I loathe them. I know God is greatly displeased with PCC. This is what the pseudo-Christian cults do, which I shewed you from the Jehovah's Witnesses earlier—they talk out of both sides of their mouth, contradicting themselves.

This is exactly what the inspired Holy Bible warns about in 2nd Peter 2:1, that FALSE PROPHETS would

"

privily

"

(surreptitiously) bring in damnable heresies.

1st Corinthians 11:19, " For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you. " The good thing about PCC's gross theological incompetence and Pharisaical hypocrisy is that faithful truth-telling fundamentalist Bible preachers like me can expose them for the sake of others, who gratefully read by ministry blogs. To God alone by all the praise, credit and glory (John 15:1-5).

PCC is providing a heretical canvas against which I can paint THE TRUTH of God's inspired Word. As we just read from the Apostle Paul, we need heretics and their heresies so that learned preachers who rightly divide the Word of Truth can be made manifest. PCC are not what they appear to be! They are crooked and perverse on God's simple plan of salvation and everyone needs to avoid that wretched place.

The sad fact that I have found four different plans of salvation being taught in their institution speaks a thousand words about how apostate, irresponsible, insincere, and money-driven the cult has become at Pensacola Christian College, taking in roughly $175,000,000 per year in revenues. Truly, the love of money is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10-11). And [29]shame on the Sword of the Lord in Murfreesboro, Tennessee, for wickedly bidding Godspeed to PCC, running their advertisements for money. **Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."**

Will the real Jeff Redlin please stand up?

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjk2f5Ii_veoWZlM_XH5DaSrjp7MAbTGzdFUzUcVkmssZMh6TcZqLEgIS-hc1UjrEzPAr19LjvRhxNJ5Qzf0JyhHyh3xWTzAJOdRM5
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg_sTY_sp555GDmQudJz3BsfVYdICBUV_jm4g8tjkaylyBcmJA5M2raaQzNoKmkRDixaYbfDnAcEEc98UfbD-u5uiH-c7Le2pIWQHo
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=S4YDJ2gTooA
6. https://archive.org/details/new-world-order-bible-versions-full-movie
7. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PHwbqoO0n1o
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=65msbE6gc2E
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiUeIvMvSn_UoygHdxlyyQb0oc77TXV7037iHasL2U8zHelx9FWl-TkwUNkb2bCymTODU3XhFsHLpigr05D_3V_mUZJdEeLx9ETL2X
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhs8_2j7qsocKmw2EBVk0VrCgFonJRMdc_R5OMOPdcZMq0TG7e9vktJjtBHgiSwSTXPWZSrcdL4WQkgZR0IldyrTZEbmpAOHc2ydFs
12. https://campuschurch.com/beliefs/
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg91b8Ir1hclg833LjQUIfoHYxA-jpi2Q_D_er46u0Nq9OrJzRMjNeGzKVgw1vgH4lAvN4rBbQMtdf_vDY1XEHrzNF-45heTX20SHV
14. https://campuschurch.com/a-good-question/
15. https://campuschurch.com/a-good-question/
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
17. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/religion_versus_jesus.pdf
18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/harvest_baptist_church_guam.htm
20. https://www.google.com/search?q=Harvest+Baptist+Church+on+Guam&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesus-is-savior.com+OR&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesusisprecious.org+
21. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
22. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/081918a.mp3
23. https://campuschurch.com/gods-free-gift/
24. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
25. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
26. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
27. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
28. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSsaqo8zt0lJpXQynv2AKzjiZXCoQdso2M7qWbg331H7dMkJGyjzJwrA6VADEHLXwmTnEGwp11tWe3usO1PbCoCZYgp-DPrWe5yQD
29. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/the-sword-of-lord-has-sadly-changed-for.html

---

6.9.12 If Salvation Could Be Lost, God Would Have To Undo Numerous Things (2025-09-15 01:01)

John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; *but is passed from death unto life*." 1st John 3:14, "We know that *we have passed from death unto life*, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death."

The inspired Holy Bible is very clear that when a person gets saved, they have PASSED FROM DEATH UNTO LIFE. Getting saved is a bridge that cannot be crossed over twice, nor can we

return to the former place of being unregenerated as before we received Christ. The new birth can be likened unto the physical birth in numerous ways:

1. **Once born, always born (John 3:4).**
2. **Neither the physical or spiritual birth can be undone (John 6:47).**
3. **Just as the first birth was beyond our control, so also is the new birth completely of God (John 1:12-13).**
4. **No one has ever been born physically or spiritually twice.** You can be born twice, but only once physically and once spiritually.
5. **Just as we had to be born of the flesh to be alive physically, so also must we be born of the Holy Spirit to be alive spiritually.**
6. **A person can die physically, but cannot undo being born.** Likewise, all humans are both spiritually dead, which is why we need to be born-again of God; but once born-again no one can ever be unborn spiritually. It is absolutely impossible!

If salvation could be lost or undone once spiritual rebirth has already occurred in a believer, God would then have to do numerous things the Bible never speaks of nor teaches!

Surely the Holy Scripture would clearly illustrate these things, if God's gift of salvation could be forfeited.

Here are some of the things which God would have to undo, and would happen, if you and I could lose God's free gift of salvation (which is by faith alone in the Gospel):

1. **God would have to pass us back from life unto death.**

   John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life."

2. **God would have to take back His free gift of eternal life, making Him a liar.** *Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."*

3. **God would have to remove us spiritually from being seated with Christ in heavenly places.** *Ephesians 2:6, "And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:"*

4. **God would have to "un-join" us from Christ.** *Ephesians 4:16, "From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love."*

5. **God would have to "un-wash" us from the blood of Jesus that already washed me** (1st Corinthians 6:9-11; Revelation 1:5). *1st John 1:7, "But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin."*

6. **God would have to "un-seal" us from the Holy Spirit.** *Ephesians 1:13-14, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."*

7. **God would have to impute our sins back to us, which He has already imputed to Jesus Christ by faith.** *Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,"*

8. **God would have to restore our sins, no longer removed as far as the east is from the west.** *Psalms 103:12, "As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us."*

9. **God would have to remember our sins again, which He had previously forgotten.** *Isaiah 43:25, "I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins."*

10. **God would have to break His own covenant He made with His Son and therefore would make Him a liar.** *Ezekiel 16:8, "Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD, and thou becamest mine."*

11. **God would have to "un-adopt" us as His child.** *Romans 8:15, "For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father."*

12. **God would have to leave and forsake us, even though He promised to never do so.** *Hebrews 13:5, "Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee."*

13. **God would have to "pluck us" out from His own hand, which He has already promised that nothing could ever do!** *John 10:28: "And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand."*

14. **God would have to take back the free gift of eternal life that He has already given to us by faith.** *Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."*

15. **God would have to "undo" the righteousness that He has already imputed to you and me by faith.** *Romans 4:6, "Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,"*

16. **God would have to fail to raise us up on the last day, going back on His solemn promise to do so.** *John 6:40, " And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."*

17. **God would have to fail in completing the "good work" in us, that He has already promised to perform.** *Philippians 1:6, "Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:"*

18. **God would have to ignore the prayers of His Son on our behalf, Who intercedes for us as believers.** *John 17:9, "I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine."*

19. **The Holy Spirit would have to stop making intercession for us when we pray.** *Romans 8:26. "Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. "*

20. **Jesus would have to stop being our heavenly High Priest.** *Hebrews 7:25, "Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them."*

21. **It would mean that salvation is really a reward and not a free gift, since we must do something to keep it.** *Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."*

22. **It would mean that we are no longer married to Christ.** *2nd Corinthians 11:2, "For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ."*

23. **It would mean that no believer can rejoice with 100 % confidence that our name is written in Heaven, because we might lose it.** *Luke 10:20, "Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven."*

24. **It would cause every believer to live in fear, worry and uncertainty, never knowing if we are truly saved.** *1st John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."*

25. **The entire Bible would have to be written to retain God's integrity.** The Gospel of John teaches us simply to BELIEVE to be saved. If salvation could be lost because of sin, unfaithfulness or any other reason, for the man that BELIEVES, then God lied. *John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life."*



6.9.13 As Jesus Is, So Are We In This World (2025-09-17 01:02)

1st John 4:14-17, "

And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: *because as he is, so are we in this world*."

I love this passage of Scripture. As Jesus is in Heaven, so are we in this world. That is, we (if you are saved) have the mind of Christ (1st Corinthians 2:16). We have the Holy Spirit of Christ indwelling us as believers (Romans 8:9). We are not mere reflectors of Jesus' love, we are portals through which God's love flows into this world around us. This is the fruit of the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

Life can become complicated, but the key to simplify life is to focus on one thing. **Ecclesiastes 12:13, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man*. "** I don't have hundreds of things to do in life, I have only one main thing to do, which is to FEAR GOD, AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS! This is the whole duty of a man.

My job as a Christian is to do what Jesus would do in my situation, which is to please God. **Revelation 4:11, "Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and *for thy pleasure they are and were created*."** I was created to please my Creator, and so were you dear reader! Let this be our proper mindset from day to day, moment to moment—to fear God, and keep His commandments. In

everything that I do as a redeemed saint, my goal is to please my dear God, Lord and Savior. That simplifies my life.

I don't have dozens of things to do to make my marriage work—I just have one thing to do, which is to love and please my wife. I listen to her when she talks. Her words are important to me. It pleases the Lord when I am loving toward my wife. She doesn't always deserve my love, and I don't deserve her love, but neither did Jesus deserve to be crucified on a cross for our sins. Why did He do it? **Hebrews 12:2, "**

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; *who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross*, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

" Jesus looked forward with joy to being crucified on a cross, because He loved us and knew it would make eternal life freely available to anyone who wants it. THANK YOU JESUS!!!

1st John 4:17, " Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: *because as he is, so are we in this world*." You are the only Jesus that someone knows! When Christ was in the world, He was the light of the world (John 8:12); but now that Jesus is gone to Heaven as our High Priest, we are the light of the world (Matthew 5:14).

John 9:5, "

As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.

" This is why the Bible calls us

"

ambassadors

"

in 2nd Corinthians 5:20, because in Christ's absence we represent Him to this lost and dying world. God is love and those who know and walk in His Spirit are loving people.

I receive hundreds of emails from frustrated churchgoers, particularly Baptists, who have unfortunately experienced coldness, unkindness, indifference and hatred while attending churches. Sadly, most pastors woefully lack God's love for people. When I attended the shameful Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, none of their pastors took the initiative to greet me for the first 4 months that I attended their church. That is inexcusable! It was only after 4 months that their youth pastor, who is a nice guy, finally came over to greet me. The other pastors are lousy clergy and should all be fired. The senior pastor Bill Adams is tough, but he is strength without beauty, denim without lace; that is not good for a pastor.

In August of 2024, I took the initiative to walk over to shake Pastor Adam's hand, but he rudely looked off at the wall. Most people would have just left and never come back again, but I contacted him to let him know he horribly disrespected and mistreated me as a human being. Although he did apologize, he completely ignored my heartfelt email explaining my broken life, health afflictions and need for his church's friendship. Bill Adams couldn't have cared less.

The next Sunday when I attended Smyrna Baptist Church, Pastor Adam's horrible wife walked over to shake my hand and then rudely dissed me on purpose, looking sharp right 45 degrees off at the wall. I was deeply hurt. I contacted her husband again, this time to ask why his wife was intentionally mistreating me, making it very obvious that I am not welcomed at Smyrna, Adams never replied. I contacted the church secretary as well, to make sure he got the message, but I was ignored again.

This is the wicked type of shallow behavior prevalent in American churches today. Needless to say, but I will anyway, I never went back to Smyrna Baptist Church again and we are enemies to this day. I have given them many bad reviews on social media, which they deserve. People just want to be loved. You're not going to build a church by mistreating, dissing and hurting people deliberately. That is why Smyrna's main auditorium is 85 % empty all the time!

Furthermore, Smyrna Baptist Church is WRONG on Bible repentance for salvation. They are preaching the same Satanic garbage as Pensacola Christian College (PCC), the religious cult where Pastor Adam's daughter attends school. Birds of a feather flock together! PCC, Smyrna and other local corrupt Baptist churches all preach the Satanic lie that repentance means to be willing to turn away from your sinning to get to Heaven. That is *works* according to Jonah 3:10, not God's free gift of grace which is by faith alone (Titus 3:5; Romans 4:4-7; Ephesians 2:8-9). As Satan is, so are these wicked pastors in the world.

We are living in the **" perilous times**

" foretold in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7, when even church pastors have **"**

a form of godliness, but denying the power

" of the Gospel. Instead, they are preaching **"**

another gospel

" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) of partial faith in Christ plus being willing to give up your sinful lifestyle. That is a counterfeit plan of salvation! Shame on Pensacola Christian College, Family Baptist Church, Fairfield Drive Baptist Church, and Smyrna Baptist Church

—all located in the city of Pensacola—who all pervert God's simple plan of salvation by teaching a wrong interpretation of Bible repentance.

1st John 4:17, " Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: *because as he is, so are we in this world*." We are Christ's representatives in this dark world of sin. Therefore, we ought to preach right doctrine. Christian ladies ought not wear pants that identifies them with the sinful world. The world has no place in any local church. You and I may be the only Jesus that someone knows. Right doctrine matters. How we treat people matters. As Jesus is, so are we in this world dear friend. What do people see when they look at you? We have the mind of Christ (1st Corinthians 2:16), and Christ's mindset was one of helping others (Philippians 2:3-5). Christ's mindset was one of hating sin and falsehoods, and of loving righteousness and the sinner. Very few saints today desire to be like Jesus. Tragically, today's pastors are often the worst offenders! We need a whole new breed of Bible preachers in America. Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

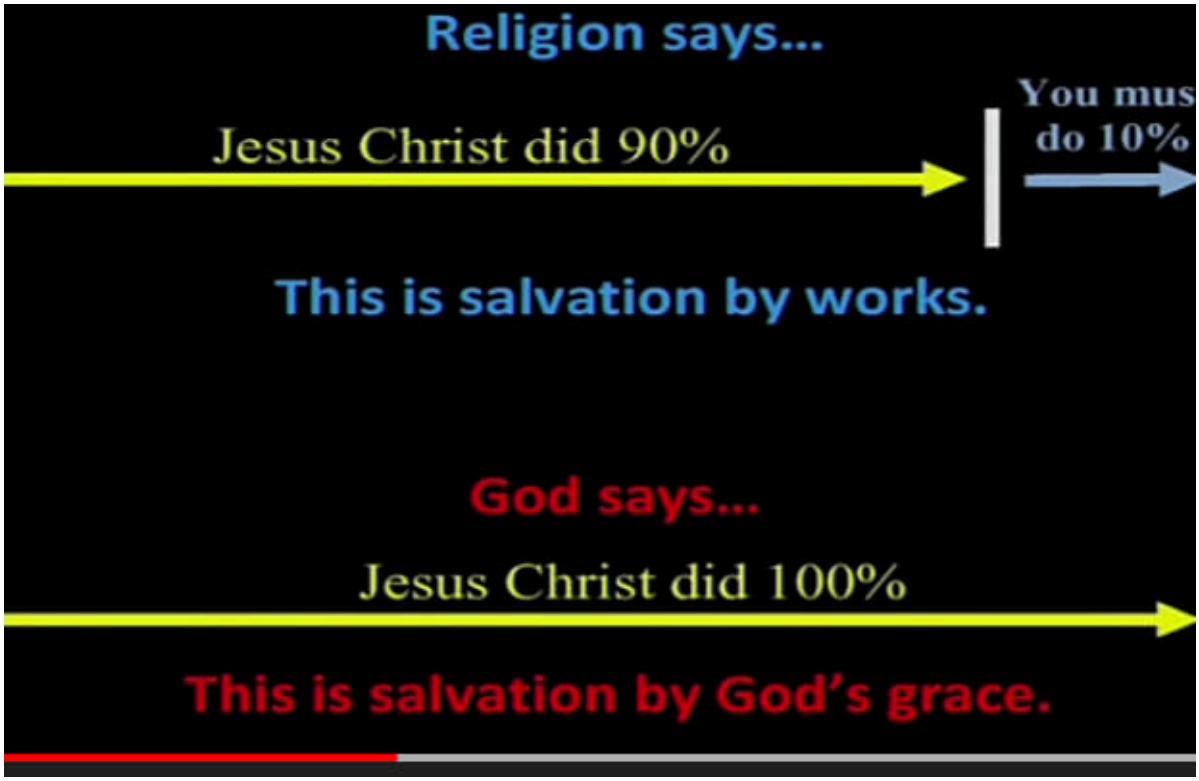

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgGY5UcPNfgvSyS0O5AYlugLF5-h_ayGjeX4j3QAa_x-F-KsE4ACtfKuVI5Aug8hPyX9snEccfyGhe0_Ei_9M5eBRABHdNKcrEq-Wi

---

6.9.14 Charlie Kirk Was Deceived By Lordship Salvation (2025-09-18 08:22)

Matthew 7:20-23, " Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. *Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

***Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."**

Our text passage of Scripture from Matthew 7:20-23 plainly condemns Lordship Salvation. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. The Bible warns in **Galatians 5:4** that anyone who adds works to grace is making the Gospel of none effect to save lost sinners, **"Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace."** When someone speaks of accepting Jesus as your "

Lord and Savior,

"

they are preaching another gospel.

[1]Lordship Salvation: A Perversion Of God's Grace

(by Pastor Curtis Hutson, 1934-1995)

I understand that

“Lord and Savior” sounds so good and religious, tantalizing to our human pride and hatred for our neighbour’s sins. That being said, it is totally unbiblical to take Jesus as one’s “

Lord

”

to get to Heaven. Jesus is Lord, you don’t make Him Lord! The moment that you trust Him as your personal Savior, Jesus automatically becomes your Lord. What they mean by receiving Jesus as your

“

Lord

” (Master)

is that you will no longer continue to live a lifestyle of sinning, and that you will faithfully serve Christ for the rest of your life, and that you will follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins. These things are NOT part of the free Gospel of grace, nor are they even allowed. We are at war today over God’s simple plan of salvation folks, so please don’t take this important matter lightly.

I am so sick of the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation that I want to go regurgitate. I love Charlie Kirk (1933-2025), but he was misled by Pastor Rob McCoy ([2]Charlie’s faith teacher) about God’s simple plan of salvation. Pastor McCoy preaches hard core Lordship Salvation.

I wrote a whole article at my other ministry blog yesterday, which you can read if you’d like. It is titled, “[3]Charlie Kirk Did Not Give A Clear Gospel Presentation.”

As with many celebrities, there is a personality cult following Charlie Kirk today. So, I know my blogs will likely offend some readers. But as Charlie would challengingly say: "PROVE ME WRONG!"

The only reason why corrupt religious institutions today; such as, Pensacola Christian College, Liberty University, Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary and Southwestern Baptist Seminary are all preaching Lordship Salvation is simply because not enough born again Christians are calling them out and exposing them. Sadly, the opposite has happened, these corrupt institutions have succumbed to the Devil’s popular lie of Lordship Salvation to fit in with the crowd, to follow the herd of mainstream rotten evangelicalism in America. There is a famine of truth today!

The Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation has crept into nearly every Bible college and church today, perverting the grace of God. Case in point is Jeff Redlin, the theologically incompetent senior pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who preaches hard core Lordship Salvation...

At the end of [4]Jeff Redlin’s ungodly heresy-filled video , he invites the viewer to pray these words to be saved...

> “Dear God, I know that I’m a sinner, and I know that my sin has separated me from you. I believe that Jesus is God, and ***I accept Him as my Lord***, my Saviour God, ***please come into my life. Make me part of your family.*** Save me.”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Jeff Redlin, “A Good Question”; Campus Church at PCC, [5]https://campuschurch.com/a-good-question/

Kindly said, there are numerous things very wrong with Jeff Redlin's toxic plan of salvation, which unfortunately does NOT match up with what the inspired Word of God teaches. [6]I refute Pastor Redlin's damnable false plan of salvation in this helpful blog. The Bible exhorts learned Christian men to "

REBUKE THEM SHAPLY

"

who pervert the grace of God (Titus 1:9-14), so that they might become sound in the faith (so far they haven't listened to the truth at PCC because they don't care). PCC wickedly hobnobbed with the infidels at Bob Jones University, so now they have also been infected with [7]Satan's Lordship Salvation heresy.

Charlie Kirk And The Lie Of Lordship Salvation

[8]Charlie Kirk's faith teacher, Rob McCoy,

former 20-year

senior pastor of Godspeak Calvary Chapel in Newbury Park, California,

[9]teaches hardcore Lordship Salvation!

Their so-called "church" requires turning from your sins and surrendering to Jesus as supreme "Lord" of your life to get to Heaven, which is a false gospel. The following is damnable heresy! ...

> **The Gospel**
>
> We believe that all people are, by n
>
> ature, separated from God and responsible for their own sin, but that salvation, redemption, and forgiveness are freely offered to all by the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ. ***When a person repents of sin*** and accepts Jesus Christ as their personal Savior ***and Lord***, trusting Him to save, that person is immediately born again and sealed by the Holy Spirit, all his/her sins are forgiven, and that person becomes a child of God, destined to spend eternity with the Lord. SOURCE: [10]https://www.godspeak.com/our-beliefs

No, that is NOT THE GOSPEL!

There is NO Gospel folks! Where is Jesus' death on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection from the dead the third day. I mean, this is "

the gospel

"

according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. What Rob McCoy is preaching is worthless theological dung! Their plan of salvation is actually a plan of damnation. Godspeak Calvary Chapel is a religious cult!

The sad truth is that 99 % of professed Christians today are not saved at all. They are merely living the Christian life in Jesus' name, but they've never actually been born again by the Holy Spirit of God in response to childlike faith in the Gospel.

To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything starts looking like a nail sticking up. Likewise, to these misfit neo-evangelicals who are infatuated with the Lordship of Christ, they see all things through a misguided lens of Jesus being "

Lord, Lord,

”

while neglecting to preach the simple truth of a free grace Gospel message. The pure Gospel is

“

the simplicity that is in Christ

” **(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** By adding taking Jesus as one’s Lord, and adding repenting of one’s sins, to be saved—these FALSE TEACHERS are perverting God’s grace.

[11]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning
(by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

I humbly think that Charlie Kirk is an American hero, and I am sad that he was assassinated on September 10, 2025, by a hateful monster. God bless Charlie’s family. And please understand dear reader that I didn’t write this blog to cast a negative view upon Charlie; but rather, to raise awareness to the heresy of Lordship Salvation.

I realize that calling Jesus one’s “

Lord and Savior

”

doesn’t necessarily mean this is what someone is trusting in to get to Heaven. Albeit, from all that I have learned about Charlie Kirk’s beliefs, he did trust in Lordship Salvation. His pastor clearly taught Lordship Salvation. We cannot say with any certainty where Charlie went in the afterlife. My heart wants to believe he is in Heaven with Jesus and the heavenly family; but due to his relentless mention that to be saved you must receive Jesus as your

“

Lord and Savior,

”

and that he gave his life to Christ in fifth grade to be saved, concerns me deeply.

You cannot get born again by giving your life to Christ. That is not how God’s simple plan of salvation works. For someone who adheres to the fallacy of Lordship Salvation, they have a completely different mindset than a sinner who is simply resting in Christ’s redemptive work for salvation. Charlie Kirk endorsed Ray Comfort, which is not a good sign. Ray Comfort literally teaches that faith in Jesus Christ is not enough to be saved.

In addition, Ray Comfort errantly says that you must [12]repent to

“

[13]live a lifestyle

”

[14] of turning from your sinning. Ray actually calls trusting Jesus the

“

[15]second thing

”

you must do to be saved. He says the first thing is to turn away from your sinning and walk in holiness for the rest of your life.

Whereas the inspired Holy Bible says trusting Jesus is the only thing you must do to be saved (Acts 16:30-31).

[16]Ray foolishly misunderstands being

“

born again

” to refer to a radical change of behavior. In sharp contrast, we know biblically that being “

born again

”

refers to the supernatural miracle by which a lost sinner is indwelt of the Holy Spirit at the moment of salvation (John 1:12-14; 1st John 3:24; Romans 8:9).

Dear reader, there is absolutely nothing wrong with accompanying one’s faith with a sinner’s prayer, deciding to follow Jesus as one’s Lord, or desiring to turn from one’s sinful ways, JUST SO LONG AS you don’t add these things to your faith to be saved. If you add any of these things to your faith, you cannot be saved. God the Father will not accept anything more or less than your childlike faith (trust, reliance) in His only begotten Son, Jesus, who died on a cross in your place and mine. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

I don’t have to follow Jesus as my “

Lord

”

to get to Heaven. That is strictly a matter of rewards in eternity. I don’t have to live a lifestyle of repentance from sins to get to Heaven. I don’t have to persevere in holiness to get to Heaven. I don’t have to be water baptized, pick up my cross to follow Jesus, go to church, forsake the world, nor serve the Lord to be saved. In fact, biblically, I don’t have to do anything to get to Heaven. All I did as a 13-year-old young man was to by faith *rest* completely in Christ’s crucifixtion, burial and resurrection to get to Heaven.

Dear reader, if you will simply take God at His Word as written in the inspired Holy Bible, to receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead three days later, you will be instantly and forever saved. You have God’s promise of it in **John 3:16,**

“For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”

> 1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”

I cannot say with any certainty that Charlie went to Heaven or Hell. Only God and Charlie know where he went. I just know that Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit plan of salvation. I know that repenting of your sins is NOT taught in the Scripture to get to Heaven. I know that when Charlie says he got saved in fifth grade by giving his life to Christ, that is NOT how a lost sinner gets saved. Judas Iscariot gave his life to Christ too, becoming one of Jesus’ apostles, yet we

know that Judas died in unbelief and perished into the Lake of Fire forever. But you say, “Wait a minute, Charlie believed.”

Yes, but what did he trust in to get to Heaven?

Partial faith in Jesus Christ plus something more is a counterfeit plan of salvation. I once witnessed to a teacher at the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. I asked him if he believed a person could simply come to God as a guilty sinner and believe the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus’ crucified, buried and risen to get to Heaven? To my horror he replied,

“Uh, I think a little more is required.” I knew right then that he was still lost in his sins without Christ. This is my concern with Charlie Kirk. Did he trust in Christ alone, or did he foolishly think (as tens of millions of hellbound neo-evangelicals do today) that MORE IS REQUIRED?

> **John 3:15, “**
>
> **That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.**
>
> **”**

> John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”
>
> John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”
>
> John 10:9, “I am the door: *by me if any man enter in*, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.”
>
> John 11:25, “Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live:”
>
> Acts 16:30, “And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.”
>
> Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*.”

Again and again the inspired Holy Scripture exhorts us to simply BELIEVE ON JESUS to get to Heaven, without any mention of taking Him as one’s Lord, water baptism, sacraments, repenting of your sins nor anything else. You just need to believe that Jesus did it all for you! Tragically, 99 % of professed Christians today have never been born again, they are merely living the Christian life.

All of the unscriptural talk nowadays in churches of taking Jesus as one’s Lord, repenting of your sins, surrendering your will to do God’s will, giving your life to Christ, and becoming a Christ-follower to get to Heaven, just further confuses lost sinners and obscures God’s simple plan of salvation (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). I do not question Charlie Kirk’s sincerity, but I do contend

that he preached a vague, watered-down and amorphous plan of salvation. We must be alert to the danger of the pulpit. The Bible in the hands of an idiot is the most dangerous weapon mankind has ever faced.

[17]

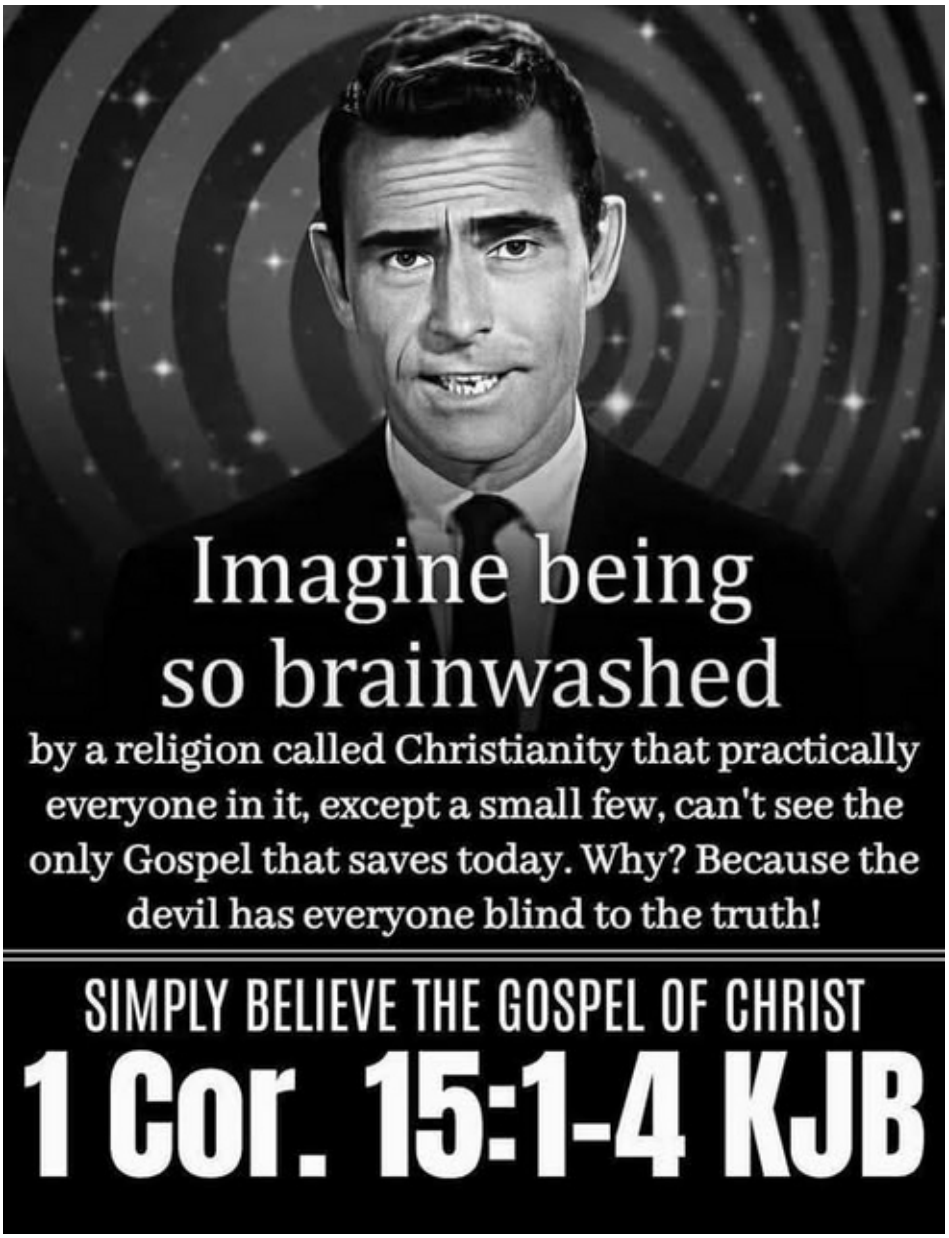

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
2. https://premierchristian.news/en/news/article/charlie-kirk-faith-leaders-respond-to-death
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2025/09/charlie-kirk-didnt-give-clear-gospel.html?spref=fb
4. https://campuschurch.com/a-good-question/
5. https://campuschurch.com/a-good-question/
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
8. https://premierchristian.news/en/news/article/charlie-kirk-faith-leaders-respond-to-death
9. https://www.godspeak.com/our-beliefs
10. https://www.godspeak.com/our-beliefs
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
12. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/evangelist-ray-comfort-requires-living.html
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/evangelist-ray-comfort-requires-living.html
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/evangelist-ray-comfort-requires-living.html

15. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/born_again_not_an_experience.htm
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEihAi5nuZyxiuu_g4IIhL40FB5iUcgm4chjFwpZXNjG4Bnqylf HO4gHE5Xo93TMLIHV-88DNlksa3DxeZdeNpzqLQnHlvLnxP9M2GT

6.9.15 Charlie Kirk Was No Friend To Lost Sinners (2025-09-20 01:27)

2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "*But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost*: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."

Before I say anything, let me say that I humbly think Charlie Kirk (1993-2025) is an American hero! God bless Charlie's wife and two children. My heart goes out to them all.

That being said, as a born-again Christian myself since age 13, and a fundamentalist Baptist preacher all my adult life, I am gravely concerned about the negative influence Charlie is having on the world for Christ. You read right, negative influence. The tragic and senseless murder of Charlie Kirk on September 10, 2025, has [1]compelled thousands of young people to attend church. Although that may superficially seem like a good thing, it is a bad thing when you consider that 99 % of churches today are preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation of partial faith in Christ plus works (aka, [2]Lordship Salvation).

The Danger Of Using Unbiblical Terminology

Part of me wants to believe that Charlie Kirk was just careless with his words. In his tract, "What Must I Do To Be Saved?,"

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) says that repentance to be saved means to

"

turn away from sins, earnestly, with all your heart, and trust Jesus to save you

"

which careless words I hate. Kindly said, Dr. Rice spoke foolishly in ignorance. But [3]elsewhere Dr. Rice wrote in his helpful commentary

on the book of Acts,

"One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ."

So, clearly Dr. Rice did NOT think you must be willing to forsake your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, which would be reformation, not repentance. Brother Rice was indeed saved, but he poorly chose his words in this case.

You cannot shew me one place in an inspired King James Bible where it says to repent

"

of your sins

”

to be saved. Acts 20:21 says to repent

(think differently)

“

toward God.

” 2nd Timothy 2:25 says to repent (change your mind) to acknowledge “

the truth.

” Those who errantly teach that Bible repentance is a change of mind that results in a change of behavior are preaching another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4), which cannot produce the new birth (John 3:1-7).

I believe Dr. Rice was saved because he explained what he meant by turning from sin, which he clearly did NOT think means to forsake sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. That would constitute “

works

”

according to Jonah 3:10. Likewise, I am not sure what Charlie Kirk believed about salvation. Did he believe like John R. Rice did? Or did Charlie literally think you cannot be saved unless you forsake your sinful behavior and serve God? There is a fine line between faith and works. Adding even the slightest work to faith negates grace according to **Romans 11:6,**

“And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.” From nearly every pulpit today we are hearing a false gospel that says salvation is by grace alone, but you must do something to obtain it from God. That is impossible!

The Bible in the hands of an idiot is the most dangerous weapon mankind has ever faced. I heard in the news yesterday that young people by the droves are now attending church in response to Charlie’s assassination and his influence for Christ. What greatly concerns me about Charlie Kirk is that he is a poster boy for Lordship Salvation. By saying that he “gave my life to Christ in fifth grade” says nothing. That is not how someone gets saved. By saying that he “accepted Jesus as my Lord and Savior” is misleading at best, implying that more than faith is required to get to Heaven. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

I am still the fence about where Charlie went in the afterlife, simply because I don’t know what he really believed. I am careful not to be dogmatic without knowing more information. The $64,000 question is: Did Charlie believe more than faith is necessary to be saved?

Regardless, Charlie Kirk spoke with confusing words, using unbiblical jargon that obscures the true Gospel of free grace. The Mormons and Catholics love Charlie, because he refused to tell them the truth that they are unsaved members of dangerous religious cults. I cannot help but conclude that for the sake of further building and protecting his Turning Point organization, Charlie surreptitiously avoided offending different religious groups. That is not wisdom dear reader, it is foolish from Heaven’s point of view. This world is literally dying in sin and going to Hell. There has never been a greater need than right now to preach THE TRUTH!

As a side note, I am glad that ABC fired Jimmy Kimmel. I feel sick that tens of thousands of kooky liberal leftists are defending Jimmy, saying that he has a right to free speech. But there is also something called “decency” in society. For anyone to joke, make light of and

even cheer the assassination of one of the best men our country ever produced is inexcusable. I hope they fire the other Charlie Kirk haters too. I like what one man said, “Speech is free, but the consequences aren’t.” Private companies and institutions do not have to honor free speech laws (within legal limits). They can fire people who say and/or do outrageous things that may damage their company’s reputation.

Please avoid using confusing unbiblical terminology when presenting the Gospel; namely:

1. Repent of your sins
2. Give your life to Christ
3. Become a Christ follower
4. Live a changed life
5. Accept Jesus as your “Lord”
6. Perform sacraments
7. Get water baptized
8. Be willing to turn from your sinful bad habits
9. Surrender your life to Jesus
10. Live for others
11. Live a lifestyle of repentance
12. Invite Jesus into your life
13. Join a church
14. Confess your sins to a priest
15. Repeat a ’Sinner’s Prayer’
16. Exchange all that you are for all Christ is
17. Invite Jesus into your heart
18. Ask God to make you part of His family
19. Forsake a lifestyle of sinning
20. Faithfully serve Christ

The truth dear reader is that you may do all of these aforementioned things (works), and yet never be born again and still go to Hell forever.

Charlie Kirk Obscured The Gospel

Anyway, I am sad about Charlie Kirk. It is bizarre that a homosexual punk who was raised Mormon, assassinated Charlie while answering a question from a Mormon student. Then again, it is Utah, which is Mormon country. Tyler didn’t kill Charlie over politics, he murdered him because he stood for decency and morality, and because Charlie was right!

The reason why I say that Charlie Kirk was no friend to lost sinners is simply because he refused to tell Roman Catholics and Mormons the truth about their false religions. By coddling and hobnobbing with hellbound religious cults, we can only do more damage than good. When [4]Ravi Zacharias (a false prophet) preached to the Mormons in 2014 in Salt Lake City, Utah, they [5]gave him a standing ovation at the end of his watered-down pathetic sermonette. The reason why the Hellbound Mormon cult honored Ravi is because he surreptitiously avoided steeping on their toes, and he wickedly called them his “

Brothers and Sisters in Christ.

”

In my humble opinion, Charlie Kirk is just as guilty as Ravi Zacharias, coddling the cults. A demon’s favorite activity is to make lost people comfortable in their false religion.

Please understand that I didn’t write this blog to cast a negative reflection upon Charlie; but rather, to draw attention to the reality that **“*if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost*: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.”** I humbly believe that every redeemed child of God has an obligation to warn lost sinners. In Luke 8:15, the mature believer is the one who bears much fruit. God wants all of His dear children to share the Gospel with lost sinners, so that others may be saved through faith alone in Jesus Christ (John 20:31).

As much as I love Charlie Kirk and am thankful for his stand for decency, Christianity and the nuclear family, I am saddened today that millions of hellbound Roman Catholics and Mormons don’t know anything more about going to Heaven, than that Charlie accepted Jesus as his

“

Lord and Savior

”

and

“

gave his life to Christ in the fifth grade.

”

Ladies and gentlemen, every pseudo-Christian cult on the planet agrees with those two statements. Neither of those statements constitute, ’[6]THE GOSPEL’ (an excellent tract written by Pastor Harry Ironside, 1876-1951). If we as born-again saints don’t warn lost sinners of God’s coming judgment upon the wicked in the everlasting Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8), no one else will do the job folks!

Charlie Kirk has often said publicly he gave his life to Christ in fifth grade, but we do NOT give our life to the Lord to be saved. Jesus gave His life on the cross for us to be saved. **1st John 3:16, “**

Hereby perceive we the love of God, because *he laid down his life for us*: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

” Christ died on a cross to pay our debt of sin. He doesn’t require that we exchange or trade our lives to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23). Remember that Judas Iscariot also gave his life to Christ.

I understand that a lot of people talk about giving your life to the Lord when talking about salvation. But actually, that's not biblical. Jesus gladly gave His life for us, so that we could be saved. Amen. We ought to give our lives to the Lord AFTER we are saved BECAUSE we are saved, but NOT to be saved. And we need to stop using unbiblical terminology when talking about salvation, so that we don't confuse anyone about how to be saved. Amen. God loves people and I do too. My goal is just to be a blessing to others for Christ.

No one is a true friend to lost sinners who changes, obscures or embellishes God's simple plan of salvation.

Now Is A Good Time To Clarify The Gospel

We read in **1st Corinthians 11:19, "For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you."** I love that Scripture truth! The Apostle Paul is saying that false prophets and false teachings are necessary, so that Christian men who are learned in the Scriptures can ne identified; so that those learned men can refute false teachings.

Put another way, false prophets provide a blank white canvas upon which the truth can be painted. Christians should wisely use Charlie Kirk's death as a time to share the free grace Gospel, and warn others about the dangers of Satan's Lordship Salvation heresy.

Dear friend, I dare say that 99 % of churchgoers today have never been born-again.

John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."

There are no exceptions! I've heard Pastor John Hagee falsely teach that Jews do not need to be born-again because they have their own special covenant with God, but he is oh so wrong. Jesus warned that everyone MUST be born-again to enter into God's Kingdom. In John chapter 3, Jesus was talking with Nicodemus, a religious leader of the Jews, and a Jew himself. In fact, Jews do NOT have a special covenant with God which excludes them from being born-again.

The dear Savior also confirmed that only a few people are saved. **Luke 13:23-24, " Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."** Ironically, the vast majority of the world's population is religious. But religion never saved anybody. My father used to wisely say, religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. My Dad was right. Manmade religion blinds men from the truth of the Gospel. This is what is meant in **2nd Timothy 3:5, "Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away."** That "power" according to Romans 1:16 is THE GOSPEL.

One of the most effective truths that I use when witnessing to lost people is to explain to them that Bible Christianity and manmade religion are two very different things. Salvation cannot be found in any religion; but rather, by faith in the death, burial and resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ. Biblical truth and religious dogma are often at odds. Such is the case with Lordship Salvation, which is religion and not Bible truth. **Mark 7:9, "And he said unto them,**

Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

"

Kindly said, Charlie Kirk's religious terminology was not in agreement with biblical teaching. God's simple plan of salvation is that we are saved by faith alone without works. That means you don't have to receive Jesus as "Lord" of your life to follow, serve and obey Him in other matters. Serving Christ is discipleship, not sonship. It is sanctification, not justification.

Here is my favorite preacher's quote, which plainly shows that Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan fully understood the danger of not putting a clear difference between service and salvation...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Well said Brother Bunyan! That was Charlie Kirk's dire error, he failed to differentiate between discipleship and sonship, which ecumenical amorphous testimony caused the pseudo-Christian cults to follow, praise and support him. If Charlie was saved, his Gospel was hid from lost sinners (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). Hundreds of millions of churchgoers worldwide have given their lives to Jesus Christ, and they follow Him as their "Lord" (saying "Lord, Lord") and doing "many wonderful works" in Jesus' name (Matthew 7:21-23); but they have never been born-again by resting completely in the finished redemptive work of Christ through Calvary's cross.

John Bunyan is absolutely right, by failing to put a difference between service and salvation, it corrupts the truth of God's Word and casts stumblingblocks before the people to hinder them from being saved. As much as I love Charlie Kirk and still think of him as an American hero, the fact remains that he failed to put a difference between discipleship and salvation. Consequently, the truth of a free grace Gospel was hidden from the lost.

The Incompatibility Of Lordship Salvation With The Gospel Of Free Grace

The following are some helpful preacher's quotes shewing the difference between service versus salvation...

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior."
>
> —Charles Ryrie, "
>
> Balancing the Christian Life"
>
> ; Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170)

> "Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —Zane C. Hodges, "The Hungry Inherit"; Moody Press, Inc.,

1972 (p. 114, 115)

“

There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.

”

—M.R. DeHaan, “

Hebrews”

; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

“

There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He’s done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we’re automatically repenting, because we couldn’t accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him.

”

—Hal Lindsey, “The Liberation of Planet Earth”

; Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137)

“

Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian." —Dwight J. Pentecost, “Design for Discipleship”

; Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11)

“Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship.”

—Everett F. Harrison, “

Must Christ Be Lord to Be Savior? No.”

; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

“There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God’s will, crown

> the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)."
>
> —Merrill F. Unger, "God is Waiting to Meet You"
>
> ; Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118)

Charlie admitted moments before his assassination that half of his Turning Point staff are Mormons.

In sharp contrast, for telling the truth the apostles in the Bible were persecuted, arrested, imprisoned, beaten, threatened and ultimately martyred.

Dear reader, the inspired Word of God defines

"

THE GOSPEL

"

clearly in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 as Jesus *DEATH* on the cross for our sins, His *BURIAL*, and His physical *RESURRECTION* from the dead three days later. This is

"

the gospel,

"

the POWER OF GOD by which all who BELIEVE IT are instantly, irrevocably and forever saved (Romans 1:16). Giving your life to Christ is NOT a part of the Gospel. Taking Jesus as the

"

Lord

"

of your life is NOT part of the Gospel. Repenting of your sins is NOT a part of God's simple plan of salvation.

> "There is power in this [7]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe."—Pastor Yankee Arnold, "[8]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

I encourage you dear friend to [9]make sure you know the clear Gospel, so that you'll know you're saved, and can show others how to be saved also.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel. Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief. We must earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3).

Thank you for reading my blog. Jesus is precious!!!

[10]

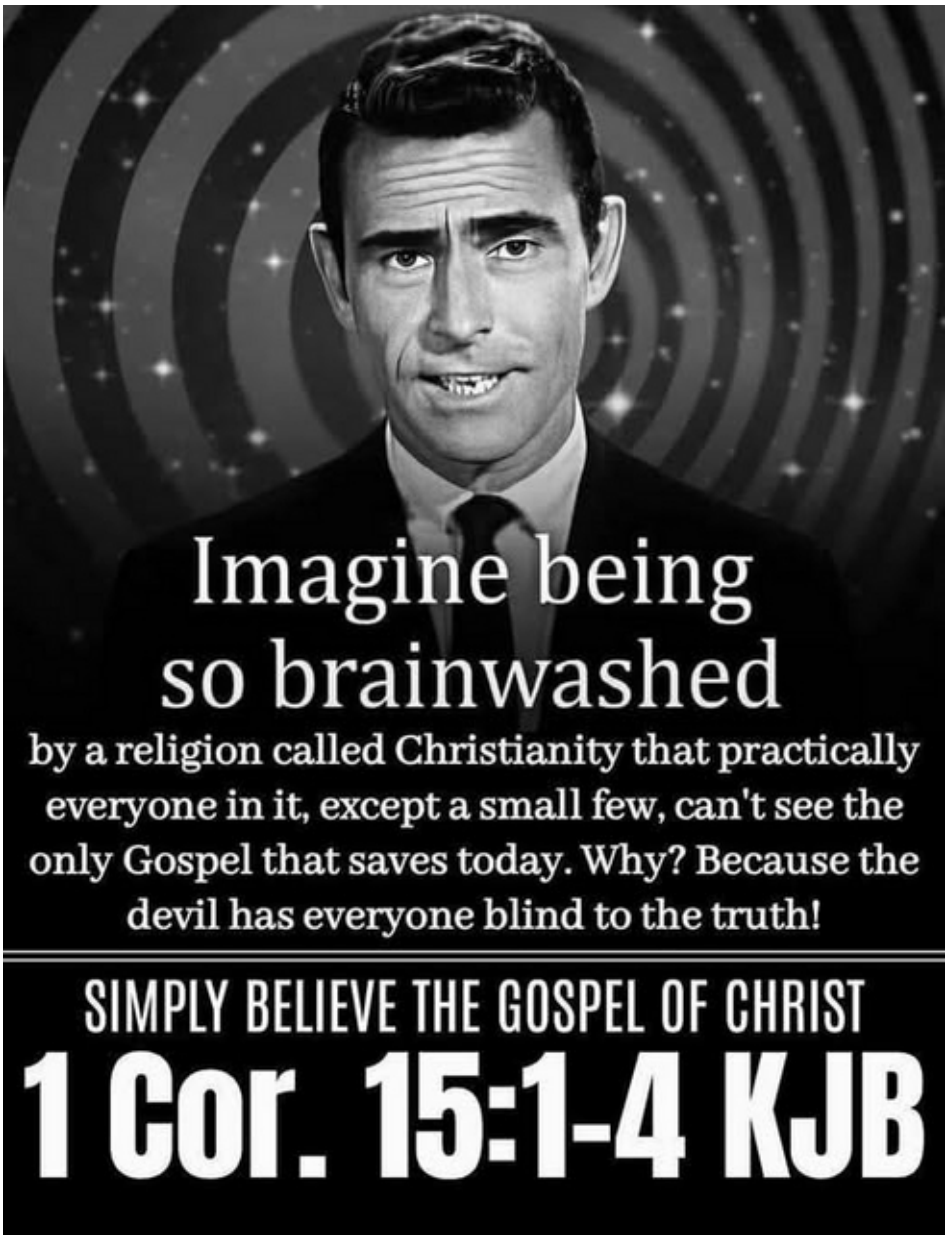

1. https://notthebee.com/article/the-martyrdom-of-charlie-kirk-brought-untold-thousands-of-people-back-to-church-or-to-church-to-the-first-time/
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/01/the-man-who-believes-on-jesus-christ.html
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-why_so_dangerous.htm
5. http://youtu.be/hll57SE0p-U?t=5m46s
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
7. https://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
9. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8eP_GAhmh3AKOZrrBPIEB5XRRECy933-fDea1jJ7o4wW8qv7806OSryoh3d_dhq1IHp9Hv2ra8pUqpR5N2ccRuAA4hz2Sde1DbxH

6.9.16 Shame On Christian Women Who Wear Pants In Public (2025-09-21 10:32)

SHAME on any pastor’s wife who wears pants to a church picnic, or anywhere in public. There is nothing more destructive to churches today than ungodly arrogant neo-evangelicals! Yes, I am preaching TO YOU [1]Family Baptist Church in Pensacola!!!

[2]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/beware-of-new-evangelical-family.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj3_ybDvyMdoZdGv70V96ABPp6fksEmUPruD25Lr8ECXi-30-Kb8aoSSW0sgY66IL40BocVSi71oiIPxMqpY03rGIvjSNcEIe7vhHW

6.9.17 A Deadly Video That Was Very Well Made (2025-09-23 01:05)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. *As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

Although I love the sounds and images in the following video, it is blatant false teaching. The gist of the video is that you cannot go to Heaven unless you live a righteous life, follow Jesus and serve Him faithfully. I HATE that video! Watch it for yourself...



This is Damnable False Doctrine, But Well Made

The video teaches that you have to surrender control of your life over to God, and your life must change, or else you won't go to Heaven. The whole video is preaching that you don't have to do works to be saved, but if you don't do works you never had a genuine relationship with God, so you go to Hell. This preceding video is an excerpt from the full audio theater performance titled: "[1]Rescued" by [2]John & Lisa Bevere, two are false prophets who preach another gospel, claim to receive extra Biblical revelation (as did cult leaders' Ellen G. White and Joseph Smith). Their corrupt plan of salvation is very different from what the inspired King James Bible teaches. BEWARE OF WOLVES IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING!!! (MATTHEW 7:13-15).

I highly encourage you to watch this beautiful sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold titled: "[3]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong," and you will clearly see what is wrong with the video. Whoever made that video IS NOT SAVED!!! You don't have to receive Jesus as your "Lord and Savior" to be saved, just your "Savior." Pastor Jack Hyles also exposes the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation: '[4]The Lordship Salvation Mess!' Please don't fall for Satan's lies. The Devil's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

8560

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? That is why the Bible says in **1st John 3:9, "Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and *he cannot sin, because he is born of God*."** Do you know why a child of God cannot sin? It is because there are no more sins to forgive! **Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, *that grace may abound*?"** As believers, if you are saved, we fall IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. Only the unbeliever who knowingly rejects Christ, or adds works to partial faith in Christ, has fallen FROM GRACE (Galatians 5:4). The ONLY way to get to Heaven is to REST completely in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ through Calvary's cross. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** This passage of Scripture plainly refutes the damnable false gospel of John & Lisa Bevere.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to, YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Here Pastor Curtis Hutson exposes Lordship Salvation as: "[5]A Perversion Of The Gospel." You won't find anything in the Gospel of John about following Jesus, making Him Lord of your life, surrendering all to Him, faithfully running the Christian race, living a lifestyle of repentance, counting the cost and paying the price, publicly confessing Christ, being water baptized, serving Jesus, repenting of your sins and forsaking them, having a relationship with Christ nor anything else! That is all junk theology!!! Although it is true that every child of God has a Father and adopted son relationship with the Lord, Judas also had a relationship with Jesus as one of His very apostles. Yet Judas went to Hell forever in his sins because He didn't believe that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. Judas didn't go to Hell because he was a sinner, he went to Hell because of his UNBELIEF in Christ.

Dear reader, you CAN know 100 % that you are saved right now. You DON'T need to live a changed life to prove anything. If you have placed your childlike faith in Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, and you aren't relying upon anything else (just in case), then you are saved. Jesus plainly warned in **John 3:3, " Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."** [6]Have you been born-again dear friend? I have been since age 13, in 1980. Oh, [7]it is wonderful to be a Christian!

Back in 2003, I read an article in the Chicago Sun-Times about our U.S. troops over in Iraq, who were getting ready to go into field combat. The article said that the troops were lining up to get water baptized, "just in case" (i.e., just in case they were killed in combat). I was so saddened to read that, because Satan lied to them! That ungodly minister who baptized them with water is a false prophet!

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said it best, and this is my favorite preacher quote:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide

> the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Amen and amen! Bravo John Bunyan!!!

And again, here is another helpful quote from one of my favorite preachers, Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

I hope you can now clearly see, how the creator of the preceding YouTube video at the beginning of this blog, is perverting God's saving grace. **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. *But if it be of works, then is it no more grace*: otherwise work is no more work."** The video in question is full of demands for the viewer to do works to legitimize their faith, but that is still WORKS!!!

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold makes these helpful statements:

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [8]"Jesus versus John MacArthur"

> "Salvation is one thing and service is another, and never the two goes together. No man is saved because he serves, and no man has to serve because he is saved. Gotta keep them separate! And if you don't do it, the Scriptures will be confusing to you. You'll not rightly divide what God has to say." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[9]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong"

Those are wonderful truthful quotes! Dear friend, have you ever been born-again? The quickest way to burn in Hell forever is to TRUST IN TOO MUCH to get to Heaven. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) also said that truth:

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[10]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"
>
> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[11]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Remember, the Devil is a beautiful liar! Whoever made that horrible video is woefully ignorant of the inspired Word of God, wrongly dividing the Holy Scripture. I would RUN away from that deadly video! I'm using the video as a tool to show you dear reader WHAT IS NOT THE GOSPEL, so that you can [12]see the true Gospel of free grace. It is very dangerous because it is well made, has great sound, but it is FALSE DOCTRINE!!! Here is the true Gospel, by my dear friend, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...

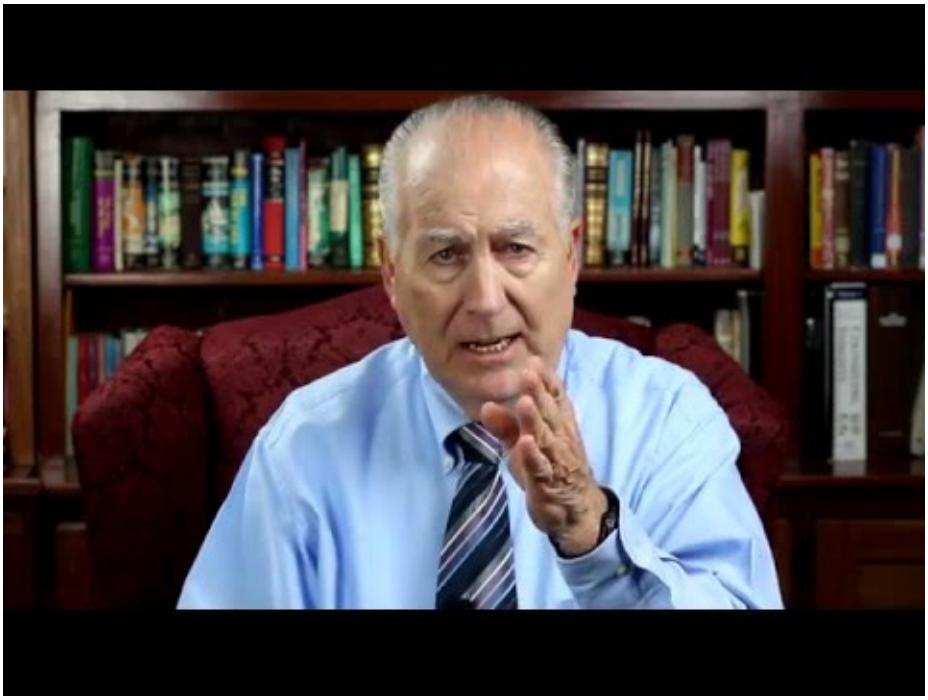

The Clear Gospel In 4 Minutes

(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://store.messengerinternational.org/products/rescued-audio-theater-electronic-download?_pos=1&_sid=4b31e0398&_ss=r
2. http://www.deceptioninthechurch.com/bevere.html
3. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=born-again
7. https://youtu.be/qXCGmG0I_pM
8. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
9. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

---

6.9.18 Our Astonishingly Amazing Creator (2025-09-24 10:53)

God is truly more than amazing! **Psalms 145:3, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

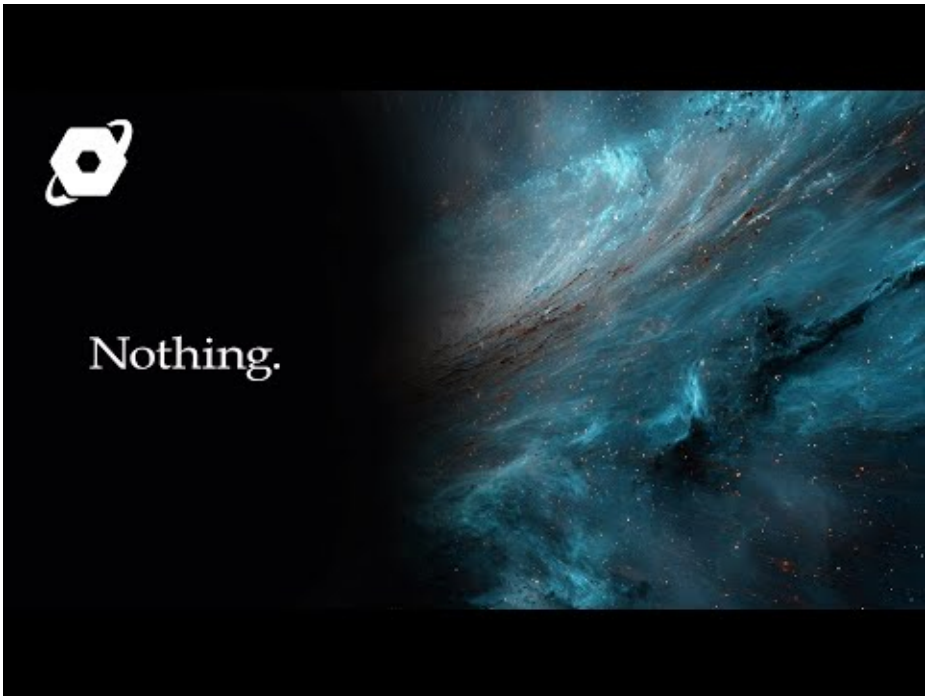

What Is Nothing? Exploring the Void of Space (FULL DOCUMENTARY)

Here are some amazing astronomy facts...

> “While we are all likely familiar with the fact that Earth spins and orbits the sun, these are only two forms of motion that the Earth experiences. In addition to those two values, the Earth is also being carried around the Milky Way with the sun. Like all the planets, the sun also has an orbit. In the case of the sun, it orbits the center of the Milky Way Galaxy, and it carries the entire solar system along with it. At this very moment, the solar system is moving through the Milky Way at a speed of 448,000-miles per hour (720,000-kilometres per hour). While that may seem extraordinarily fast, it will still take the sun about 230-million years to orbit the galaxy.” [1]https://www.worldatlas.com/.../how-fast-is-the-earth...

And more...

> “Imagine you’re floating down a wide river. The current is strong and steady, but suddenly you notice you’re veering toward one side, as if something beneath the surface is dragging you toward it. That’s what’s happening with our galaxy. Astronomers have measured the motion of the Milky Way and found that it’s moving at an astonishing speed of about 600 kilometers per second (that’s over 1.3 million miles per hour!). But we’re not just coasting with the general flow of the universe’s expansion—we’re being drawn toward a specific direction in space [i.e., the Andromeda galaxy].
>
> [2]https://www.sciencenewstoday.org/the-great-attractor...

[3]

Wow, that is truly incredible!

8564

➥ So, the earth spins on its axis at 1,037 mph
➥ The earth moves around the sun at 66,627 mph
➥ Our solar system moves though the Milky Way Galaxy at 448,000 mph
➥ Our Milky Way Galaxy is moving toward the Andromeda Galaxy at 1.3 million mph (and the Andromeda Galaxy is moving toward our Milky Way Galaxy at 250,000 mph).

The reason why we don't feel these movements is the same as riding in a speeding car. You don't feel the motion as long as the movement is consistent. If any of these movements ever suddenly stopped, it would be the end of life on earth. God is more than amazing!

Approximately 932,884 Earths can fit inside our sun, when considering the packing density of the planets. The commonly cited figure of 1.3 million is based on a theoretical calculation that doesn't account for the physical structure of the earth. Astronomers tell us that our sun is as a mere spec of sand on a beach in comparison to the universe. There are more stars in the universe than all the grains of sand on every beach

on earth. Think about that! There are an estimated 200 billion suns (stars) in our own Milky Way Galaxy. Scientists have so far determined that outside of our own Milky Way Galaxy there are at least 20 trillion other galaxies, each having hundreds of billions of suns!

The truth is that mankind simply does not know how big the universe is. Our technology and telescopes are limited. Astronomers talk about "close" stars that are a mind-numbing 20 light years away from earth. That is, you would have to travel at the speed of light (186,282 miles per second) for 20 years to get there! That's 670.7 million miles per hour! We're talking about "close" stars that are hundreds of trillions of miles away from earth. And those are just the suns that are our nearby neighbours. Truly, God's greatness is astoundingly beyond human comprehension.

Psalms 144:3, "

LORD, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

"

1. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.worldatlas.com%2Fspace%2Fhow-fast-is-the-earth-moving.html%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBExa2RQazFjcWI0Q3p
2. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.sciencenewstoday.org%2Fthe-great-attractor-whats-pulling-our-galaxy%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBExa2RQaz
3. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.sciencenewstoday.org%2Fthe-great-attractor-whats-pulling-our-galaxy%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBExa2RQaz

---

6.9.19 People Will Tolerate Religion, But Not The Truth (2025-09-25 01:06)

2nd Timothy 4:1-4, "I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long-suffering and doctrine. *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears*; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."

People will tolerate just about any system of beliefs nowadays except Biblical Christianity. The name of Jesus is offensive to most people. A lot of people will talk about God; but never mention the precious name of Jesus. People will tolerate religion; but they will not tolerate the Savior. The reason is because religion elevates mortal man as their authority.

However, Biblical Christianity elevates the God-man, Jesus Christ. The heathen world will not tolerate the Son of God, the Christ (John 15:19). People are embracing religion today, because there is no Final Authority.

Having said that, one of the biggest cults today is Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I moved from the island of Guam in 2021 to Pensacola. My first choice of church to visit was none other than PCC's Campus Church. I was deeply hurt the first time I contacted their incompetent shameful senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, who took the liberty to scold me for mentioning that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. The guy didn't even know me. He had never ate a meal with me. He never offered once to pray for or with me. Pastor Redlin had no right or business belittling me, when he doesn't even know who I am. I say that to his utter shame.

Furthermore, he falsely accused me, scolding me for coming to a big church to find a wife. But I had never stated that was why I came to church, as ASS-U-med that. I realized that quickly that Jeff Redlin has the mentality of an eight year old spoiled brat. To no surprise, it didn't even take 3 months for him to drive me our of Campus Church, because of his ongoing mistreatment of me as a human being, and a hurting divorced person. There is no love at PCC, only a hateful self-righteous intolerance and bigotry toward anyone who dares to question their doctrine or methods in the cult.

I did question their doctrine, and for good reason. On July 21, 2021 I heard incompetent assistant pastor, Timothy Zacharias, teach thousands of cult members at a Wednesday night evening service, that repentance requires a change of behavior to prove that you are saved. I was disgusted by what I heard, as I sat their physically in the pews of Campus Church. The next morning I contacted their competent senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, about the matter. To no surprise he 100 % defended Tim Zacharias and said the PCC camp believes that repentance results in a change of behavior. Folks, that is damnable heresy!

God authored one Book, the Holy Bible. In that wonderful Holy Book, God made two great divisions of Old and New Testaments (or, respectively, LAW and CHRIST, or GRACE). The sole function of the LAW in salvation is to give humanity THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. **Romans 3:20,**

"

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

"

And then the LAW brings lost sinners to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith alone. **Galatians 3:324-26,**

" Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, *that we might be justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."

I have just shown you dear reader THE TRUTH from the inspired Word of God. The Law was never intended by God to be kept as a prerequisite to being saved by faith. Yet, that is the exact heresy being preached by 90 % of preachers, pastors and clergy today in churches, Bible colleges, in prisons, in rescue missions, in the military and on foreign mission fields. These lying preachers all say that faith in the Gospel (Good News) Jesus Christ is not enough to get

to Heaven; but in addition, they all wickedly teach that you must first “turn away from your sinful ways” to be saved. What they are effectively preaching is that YOU must make an effort to keep the Old Testament LAW to get to Heaven. They are devils behind the pulpit!

A lot of shallow churchgoers have become angry at me for exposing the incompetent Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp. There is an ongoing spirit of contempt, bitterness and smear campaign against me by PCC cult members and former employees, attacking me on social media because I have the guts to expose their wickedness. In fact, PCC today wickedly bids Godspeed to false prophet Ken Ham. PCC claims to be a liberal arts institution, which one of their former female PCC teachers alleges gives them the right to promote Ken Ham. No, Biblically, it doesn’t. **2nd John 1:11, “ For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.**

”

There’s another pastor and church in Pensacola that I may need to expose too, that is closely associated with the PCC cult. I can tell you with absolute Biblical authority that anyone who teaches that you must “turn away from your sinful ways” to get to Heaven is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Pastor Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias are theological liars, who errantly teach, and I quote from their Foundation’s Class:

“Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior.” No Sir, that is a counterfeit plan of salvation. No where in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to forsake our sinning to be saved, or to prove that we are really saved. I fully agree with what Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said:

> “**Lordship Salvation** is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [1]"Jesus versus John MacArthur"

Kindly said, Pastors’ Tim Zacharias and Jeff Redlin are theological LIARS!!! They are oh so wrong! They know not what they teach. They do greatly err, not knowing the Scriptures. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

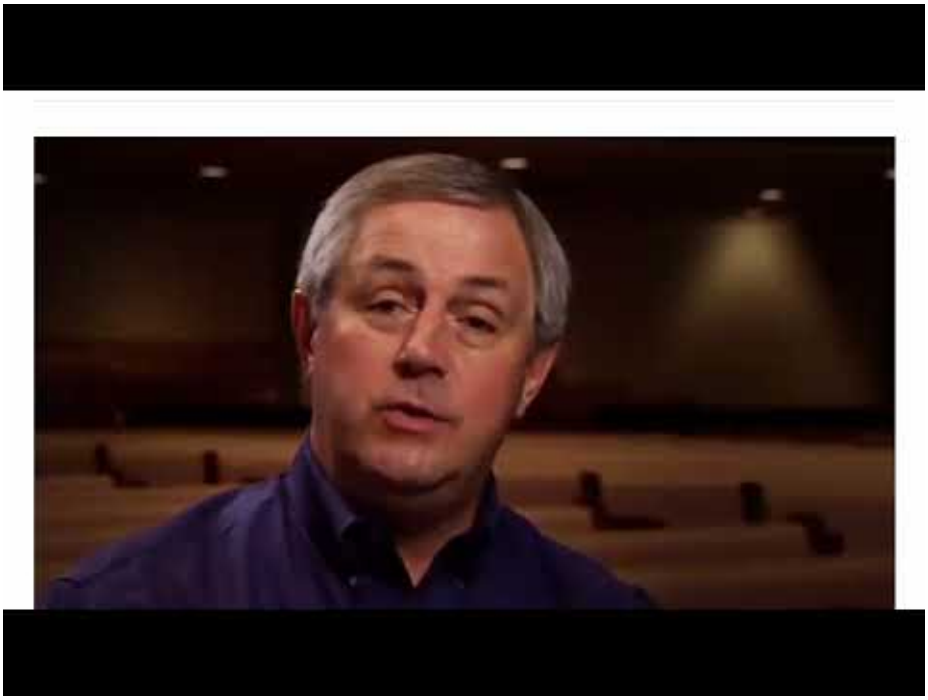

The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

PCC leadership lives under the delusion that they are doing everything right, and are pleasing to God, as did the foolish Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-17; but Jesus truthfully called them **“miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked**

” (Revelation 3:17b). WORKS has absolutely nothing to do with going to Heaven, yet Ken Ham and his employees at his Answers-In-Genesis ministry preach another

gospel, which requires WORKS. So why does PCC wickedly support, honor and invite ken Ham to speak at Campus Church and PCC? It is because they are ungodly at Pensacola Christian

College (PCC).

I actually attempted to reconcile and make peace with the PCC leadership in the summer of 2022. I wrote three humble letters to them. PCC totally ignored me. Pastor Redlin replied by banning me from attending Campus Church ever again. That was August 2, 2022. What hypocrites! What hateful and uncompassionate phonies for Christ.

Ken Ham is in error, falsely teaching that you must repent to be saved, by turning away from your evil ways. The Bible calls Ken Ham a LIAR!!! Nobody can get to Heaven based on their WORKS. Turning from your evil way is WORKS (Jonah 3:10). People who are trusting in their WORKS to get to Heaven will NOT go to Heaven. Jesus said this...

> **Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*** (There’s your Lordship Salvation***), shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*** (cf., John 6:40)**. Many will say to me in that day, *Lord, Lord*** (There’s your Lordship Salvation***), have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works ? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”**

Did you see that? They were trusting in their WORKS? You cannot be born-again by trusting in WORKS. What saith the Scripture? **Ephesians 2:8-9, “*For by grace are ye saved through***

***faith*; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** Turning away from your sinful ways is WORKS! Forsaking a lifestyle of sinning is WORKS! Reforming, being willing to turn from sin, repenting of your sinful ways is WORKS! The Bible says we are saved BY FAITH. **Galatians 3:26, " For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*.**

"

[2]

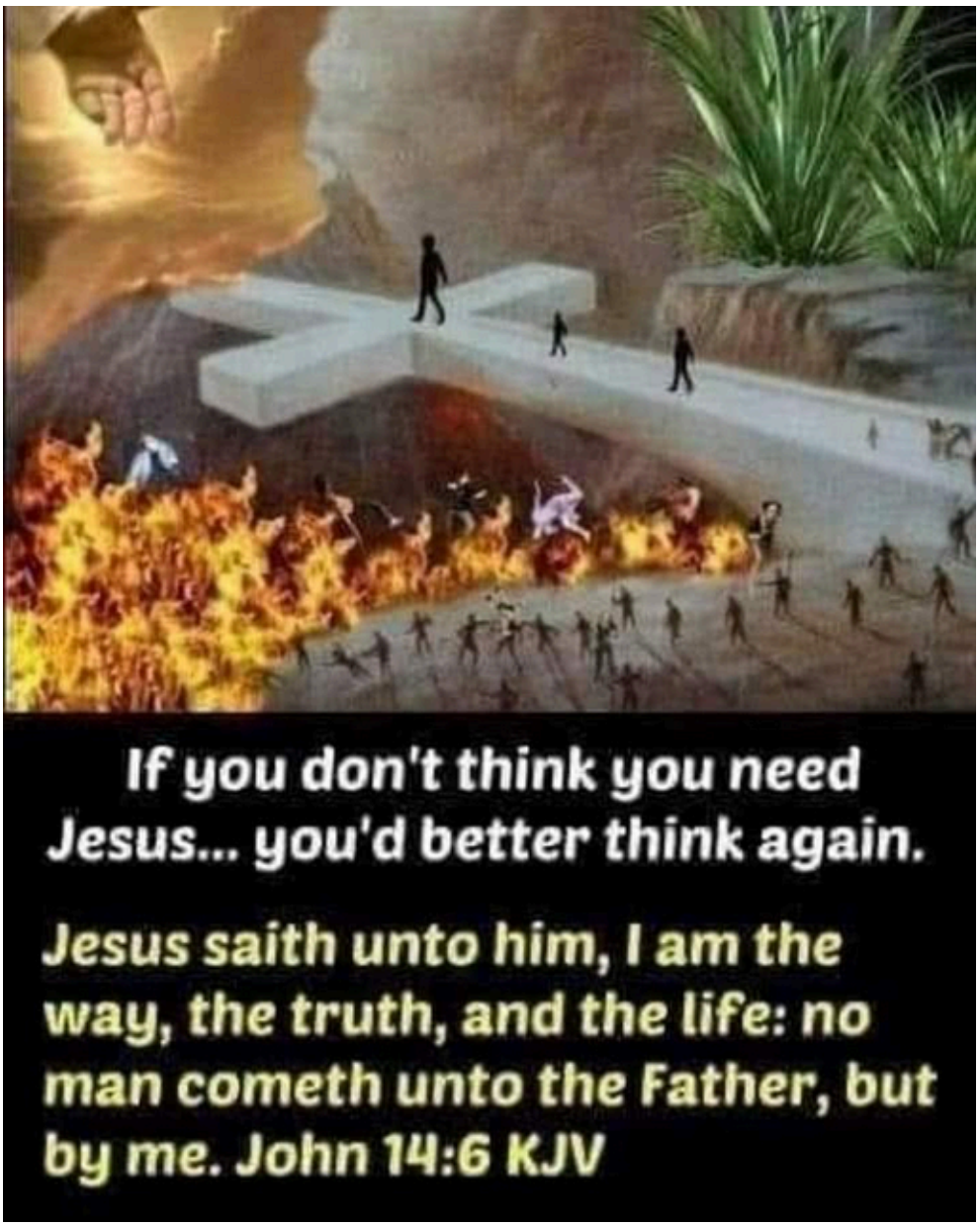

[3]

THE PRICE OF ALMOST EVERYTHING HAS GONE UP.

However....

SALVATION is still free.

Covered by the Blood of Jesus Christ
All of the sin debt from the
past, present and future
is paid in full.

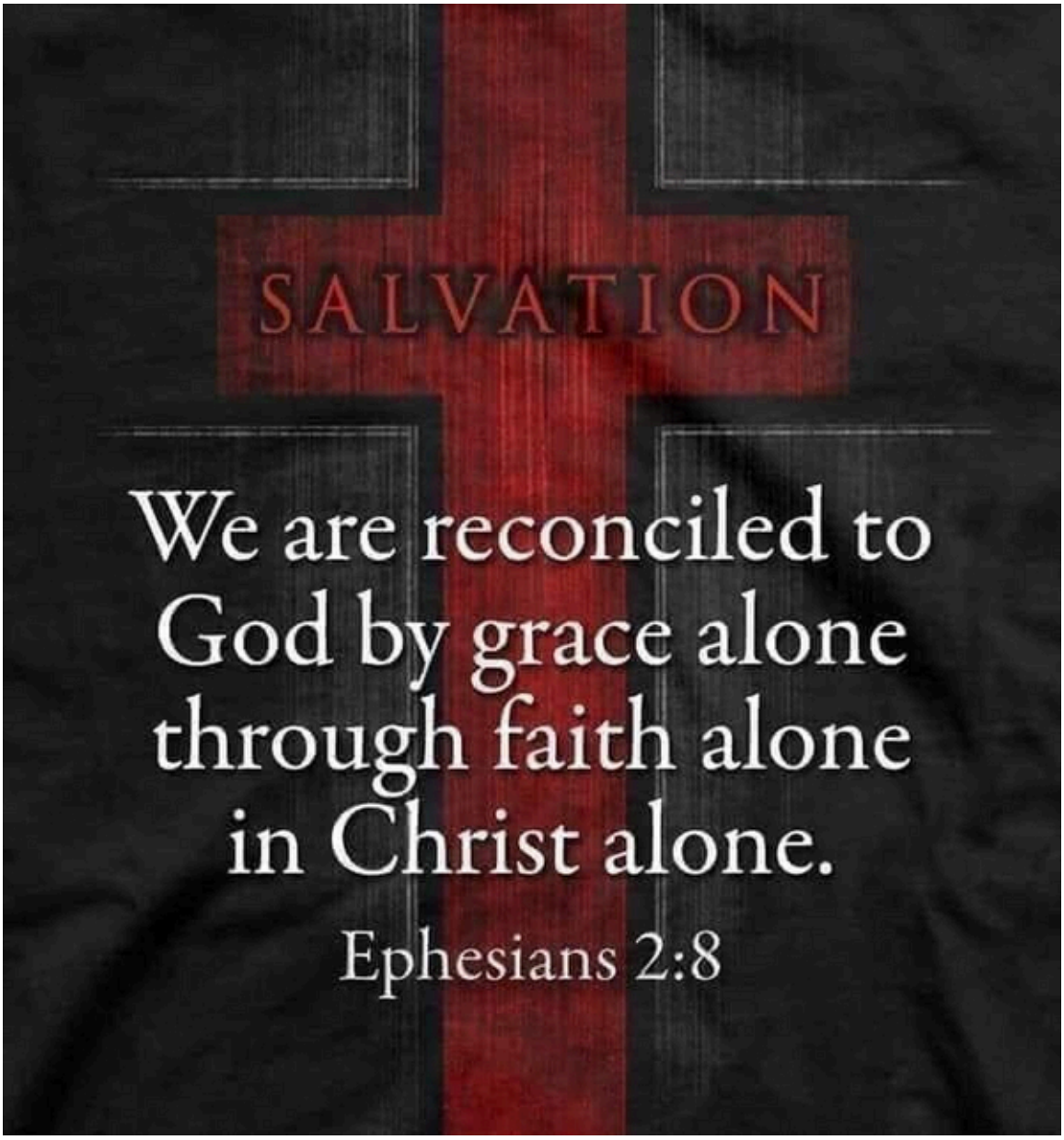

1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_PkOhtCSnKXqfTNQv9gdOyRZtsYxlWfMKGypUgAxWUytoWarIR_HlVw13jIs9BJM9RIFWCup8SOsOcDg93Y79J0fQTZ7-TEomFxY
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgiRI0VXC3ScZdjQ33cgQJEpewr-Ptlt4cmHVap02bkEU_2LCsI0tn3Qe9BI55SjI8dW5x46Vxi1gz9s9jZbR_F4Kk5pHd8BoDi2o9
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9NMociH0CV71ALGABLrMI24dStT0e8z-QPrEDEnyOGrINozkApb8shEZuWTwE7ZLBc2nTlOJKXG1IFy7x-3KSJy7NFAJlyF0kAEC

6.9.20 Eternal Life is FREE (2025-09-26 19:11)

Eternal Life IS FREE (a Gift), all a person has to do IS BELIEVE.

[1]

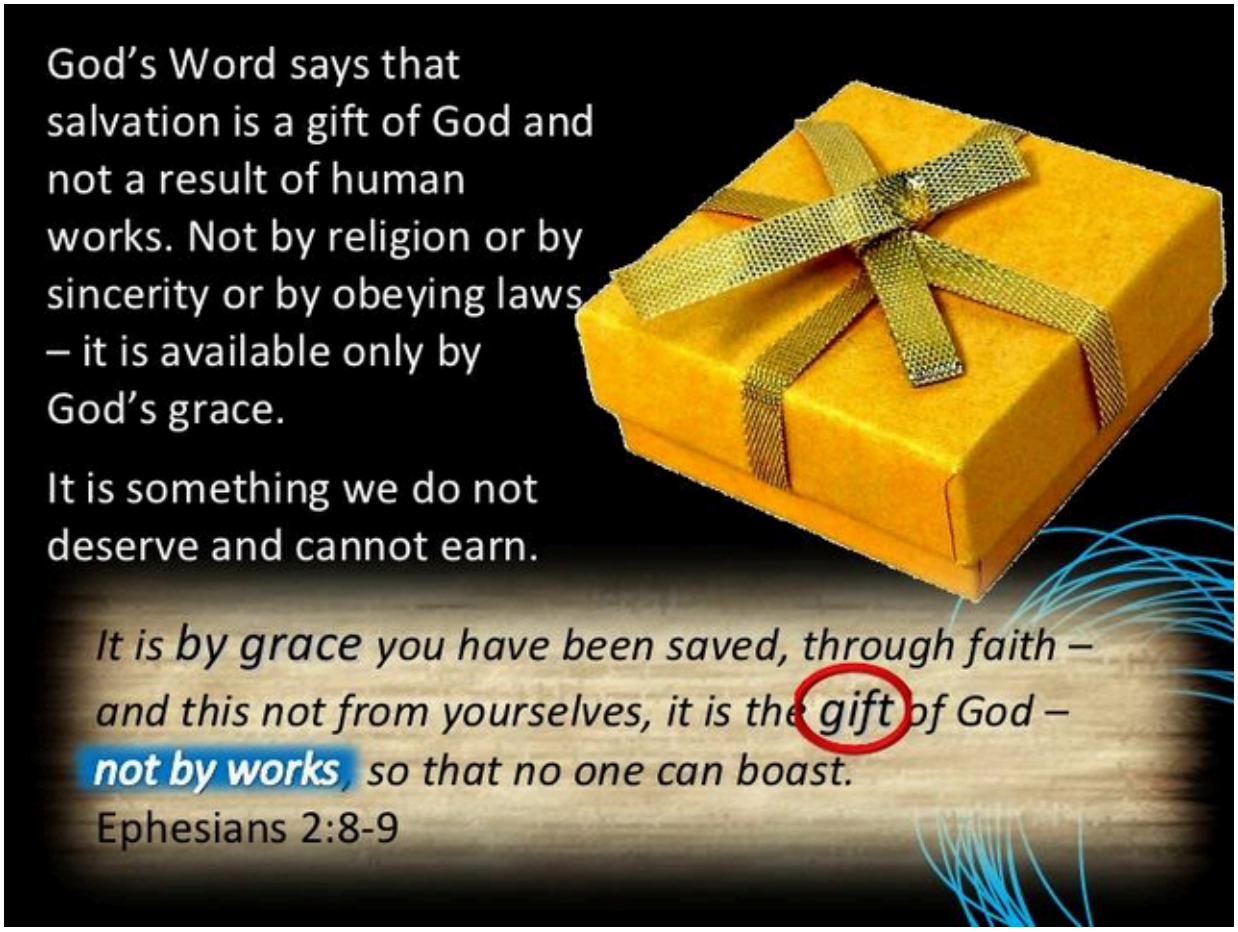

THAT'S RIGHT, just believe (Trust in Alone Completely) that the Lord Jesus Christ Died on the cross, shed his blood, was Buried and 3 days later Resurrected from the dead and that is all you have to do.

The moment that YOU DO you are FREE FOR ETERNITY (forever) from ever having to go to hell.

– God said it,

– God wrote it in the Bible,

– That settles it,

– JUST BELIEVE IT.

John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

8572



Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold Explains How To Be Saved

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhZycCD9CAY82C28m4ZC1e2kk5j-zWUCNWrja_NrKBiGOnj9n3BmDvKda_ug8WA5AbuoUCzyTa2EghEEgLUuP8IVEp7E5RgMUFwFvG

6.9.21 What Did Paul Mean: "If Ye Keep In Memory What I Preached Unto You"? (2025-09-27 01:06)

1st Corinthians 15:1-2, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, *if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain*.”

That is a great question!

The Apostle Paul had started several churches on his various missionary’s journeys. On numerous occasions, false prophets had crept into some of those churches, after Paul moved on to other cities to preach the Gospel.

I love the Epistle of Galatians, which focuses primarily on this very problem. The Galatian churches has been corrupted by a cult of Judaizers (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4), who required keeping Moses’ law to get to Heaven, in addition to faith in Jesus. So Paul writes a letter to them to rebuke them, calling them "fools" (Galatians 3:1) for being so soon removed from the Gospel (Galatians 1:6), which Paul received not of man, but directly from Jesus Christ (Galatians 1:12).

Having said that, when Paul wrote 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, he defines "the Gospel" and then warns the Galatians not to be led astray unto another gospel, lest they have believed in vain. We see in Matthew 7:21-23 that a group of religious people followed Jesus as their Lord. They even called Him, "Lord, Lord." There is Lordship Salvation in the Bible! They boasted of having

done "many wonderful works," but they never mentioned wholly trusting in Jesus' name.

Likewise, we heard all sorts of plans of salvation today, which contradict what the Holy Bible teaches. Joel Osteen says you've got to turn away from your sinful ways, invite Christ into your life, and follow Jesus as your Lord. [1]Joyce Meyer errantly teaches that to get to Heaven, you must let God take the driver's seat of your life, turn away from your sinful behavior, invite Christ into your life, et cetera.

Hundreds of millions of lost sinners have a false sense of security, just like feeling the calm of the storm in the eye of a hurricane. It is a false security! Pastor Max D. Younce taught me: "A demon's favorite activity is to make people feel comfortable in their false religion." Michael P. Bowen says: "Satan's favorite weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again."

I believe Paul was simply teaching in 1st Corinthians 15:2 ("By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain"), that you cannot get to Heaven if you get the Gospel wrong.

We know that Paul was NOT teaching that salvation can be lost, because the new birth is irreversible. Not one verse in the entire Bible even hints that eternal life can be forfeited; for if it could be lost, it would mean that eternal life cannot be a gift. A gift cannot be returned, because it is free.

once witnessed the Gospel to my Seventh-Day Adventist doctor. He said that he believed exactly what I believed. But I knew better than that. So I asked him if he would still be saved if he committed a very bad sin, like God forbid, murdering someone. He immediately replied, "Oh no, I wouldn't be saved anymore." I asked him why he thought that way, since we know that eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 6:23). He said, "Yes, salvation is a gift, but it can be returned to God if we choose to go into sin." Kindly said, my former doctor is WRONG!

I didn't rebuke my former doctor for speaking as a fool, but I simply told him what I believed, that I could go into gross immorality and still be 100 % saved, because I am saved by God's righteousness and not my own righteousness. I then handed him a free hardcopy of Michael P. Bowen's helpful book: "[2]I Never Knew You" (free .pdf online version - hardcopies are available at Amazon.com).

Kindly said, SDA's are a Satanic cult. They are NOT true born-again believers. SDA's are trusting in 100 % Lordship Salvation. [3]SDA's believe that keeping the Ten Commandments (i.e., keeping the LAW of God) demonstrates your love for God. So if you don't obey the Ten Commandments, SDA's say that it proves you don't really love God, and you don't have faith, so you are not really saved. This is a 100 % WORKS based plan of salvation, which is really DAMNATION.

Again, I think Paul is simply saying in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 that if you hear the Gospel, but it gets confused and obscured somewhere long the way, you won't be able to receive the new birth. Jesus said in **Luke 8:18, "Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have."** Carefully notice what Jesus said: **"TAKE HEED THEREFORE HOW YE HEAR."**

As Pastor Max Younce rightly says: "RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS." It sure does. Jesus is warning everyone to be diligent to make you you hear God's Word correctly. And I think that is essentially the same thing that Paul is saying in 1st Corinthians 15:2. Paul preached the simplicity

that is in Christ, which is **"THE GOSPEL"** (Romans 1:16; 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). It would have been VERY easy for some false prophet to creep into the church at Corinth. Also, keep in mind that the Apostle Paul penned the Epistle of Galatians approximately 5 years BEFORE he did the Epistle of 1st Corinthians. [4]Here are the years in which each of the 66 books of the inspired Holy Bible were penned by holy men of old, as they wrote under the divine inspiration of the Holy Spirit of God.

After the horrifying experience of what happened to the Galatian churches, when they were deceived to follow false prophets (wolves in sheep's clothing who brought in another gospel), Paul was being extra careful to warn the church at Corinth. Paul remembered the horror story of what happened to the churches of Galatia. The apostle had preached a clear Gospel presentation to them, but after he left town to go preach in another city, word later came back to Paul that the churches of Galatia were now cults, requiring WORKS (keeping the law) to get to Heaven. Paul was alarmed! The Greek word word "marvel" means that the Apostle Paul was "astonished."

...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "*I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."**

I humbly think that in 1st Corinthians 15:2, Paul is simply telling them that if they get deceived by the Devil to believe *another gospel* after he leaves town, they won't go to Heaven. Paul is telling them to guard the accurate of THE GOSPEL which he is preaching to them. I love Paul for that!!!

Revelation 3:2, " *Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. " Jude 1:3, " Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*. "

It is the solemn duty of every Christian man who is learned and skilled in the Word of God to contend for the faith. Titus was NOT an apostle of Jesus, yet Paul told him in **Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from *the truth*."** Lordship Salvation is the commandments of men, not the free grace Gospel taught in the Holy Scriptures.

Corrupt preachers who wickedly tell lost sinners that they must "turn away from your sinful ways" to be saved, are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They are preaching another gospel. They are sinfully requiring people to keep the LAW as a prerequisite to putting their childlike faith in CHRIST. Romans 3:20 teaches that by the LAW is THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. That is, the Law shows us our need for redemption, and then brings us to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith alone. ...

> "The law tells me how crooked I am. Grace comes along and straightens me out."
> —Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

That is what I am doing, day and night as a preacher, warning everybody not to be led away from the simplicity that is in Christ, which is THE GOSPEL. It is a full-time job! False prophets are crawling out of every nook and cranny like cockroaches! **2nd Peter 2:1, "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction."**

Dear reader, it is IMPOSSIBLE to lose God's free gift of eternal life. If you couldn't get saved by GOOD WORKS, then how could you ever lose it by BAD WORKS? **Hebrews 6:1-2, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment."** Please don't miss that: *REPENTANCE FROM DEAD WORKS!!!*

Ungodly ERV Changes Plan of Salvation By Corrupting Hebrews 6:1

If you look at the modern Devil's Bible revisions, you'll see that they corrupted the Word of God.

Now my friend, you are about to read the ungodly, wicked, blasphemous, PERversion, rendered in the "Easy-To-Read Version" (ERV) of the Bible . . .

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — "So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life ***by turning away from the evil we did in the past*** and by believing in God." [emphasis added]

Here again is Hebrews 6:1 in the beloved, correct, King James Bible . . .

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Hebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; ***not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works,*** and of faith toward God." [emphasis added]

Do you see how the new corrupt Bible versions are horribly changing theology in the churches? The King James Bible teaches that we must repent from our DEAD WORKS to be saved; but the ERV teaches that we must stop living a life of deliberate sin (evil) to be saved. The Alexandrian Greek is of the Devil, teaching a works-based plan of salvation. Salvation is NOT by works (Romans 3:20; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5-6). The doctrine of the [5]imputed righteousness of God silences all the critics.

A baby believer won't see the major theological differences between the ERV verses the KJB, but I tell you that there are THOUSANDS!!! They've butchered the Words of God!!! Hebrews 6:1 in the ERV sinfully changes the entire plan of salvation, which now requires partial faith in Christ + human effort! No wonder our churches are so messed-up nowadays.

The really tragic thing is that many churches use the ERV piece of crap, using the lame

excuse that BI-LINGUAL church members need an easier-to-read Bible. In reality, all the church has done is hand some easy-to-read satanic heresy to the victim. The doctrinal soundness of the Holy Scriptures is GONE, GONE, GONE in the ERV! The built-in dictionary is gone! God's Word is special, it is unique, it cannot be watered-down and simplified without ruining its power. I'm telling the truth, the Luciferian-worshipping occult want to [6]bring spirituality into the churches and eliminate theology. It should be obvious to you that this is exactly what the modern corrupted Bible versions are doing.

The reason why they need to do this is to infiltrate, corrupt and take control over the churches, so that they'll all receive the Antichrist when he comes. If you think that could never happen, you are deceived already. The mystery religion which began in ancient Egypt (which is at the core of New Age) teaches to love God and your fellow mankind, which means rejecting Christianity and the King James Bible, because they are [they say] bigoted, hateful and prejudiced. Of course, Luciferians promote a phony type of ecumenical love, which sinfully embraces unrepentant homosexuals, unbelievers and all apostate religious faiths.

I believe that when the Lord appears at the Rapture to catch away the saints, 97 % of the churches will be unaffected (because they are not saved). Lordship Salvation is a false plan of salvation, just as Seventh-Day Adventists, Greek Orthodox, Episcopalians, Church of Christ and Lutherans teach a false plan of salvation. Whether you add water baptism or forsaking sinful living to be saved, it is a false plan of works salvation.

Biblical salvation is based solely upon what Christ did for us, and not what we can do for Him. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

[7]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/02/beware-of-false-prophet-joyce-meyer.html

2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/error_on_ten_commandments.htm
4. https://www.biblegateway.com/blog/2016/02/when-was-each-book-of-the-bible-written/
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/danger_of_spirituality.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgWC2MfWFzea9MKiFGSPcZfy1OlfBoU4_aQsk2Fi5dImb6PVM3xtGplViAyXKGUJKCM8sGW_PPyhT0g1kNj5XJxBxdSDJSp2Ng9RYr

---

6.9.22 I'm So Happy That I'm Going To Heaven (2025-09-29 01:08)

Luke 10:20

"

Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

"

1st Peter 1:3-9,

" Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:

That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:

Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.

"

I am a happy person because of Jesus, my precious resurrected Savior, Lord, Friend and God. I have plenty of sorrowful past memories. I have many regrets. I have wept bitterly at the lowest points of my life. I suffer from constant chronic neck pain and related nerve burning, tingling in my limbs and the right side of my body feeling half asleep all the time. I have stenosis and radiculitis in my cervical spinal cord. But despite my health issues, broken life and loneliness without a wife for the past 17 years, I am happy in the Lord. I rejoice as Jesus commanded us to do, that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life. ...

> **1st Peter 1:3-5, "Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, *which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively***

***hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you*, Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. "**

I love that. We have a lively hope (eternal life) that FADETH NOT AWAY. Everything in this world fades away. As an example: I have always liked the music of The Beach Boys, because it has beautiful harmony and pretty melodies. Brian Wilson is a musical prodigy, whose voice is angelic. Yet, Brian ruined his voice by abusing drugs like LSD and alcohol. At one time he had become so obese that he weighed 300 pounds. Sadly, Brian Wilson is an avowed atheist.

Co-founder Mike Love of The Beach Boys is now 81 years old. Mike will be 82 on March 15, 2023. Mike doesn't have much time left on earth. As far as I can find, none of The Beach Boys are Christians. Brian Wilson's younger brother, Dennis Wilson, died by misadventure in 1983, when he got drunk and drowned in California at only age 39. Another of Brian's brothers, Carl Wilson, died of cancer in 1999. These were all exceptionally talented men. Sadly, they and their music are fading away, just as the Bible says:

1st John 2:15-17, "Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. *And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever*."

The will of God is that every lost sinner BELIEVE on the name of Jesus Christ to be saved. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** But John 3:20-21 says that the love of sin prevents lost sinners from coming to the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved. God doesn't send anyone to Hell. Lost sinners are condemned already, because they have not believed on the name of Jesus Christ (John 3:18, 36). If you are damned to Hell, it is your own damn fault!

I am so happy in my soul that I am a born-again child of God. I have no part in my own salvation. It is GOD'S FREE GIFT OF SALVATION. **Jonah 2:9b** says that, **"**

Salvation is of the LORD.

" Neither I, nor you, have any righteousness of our own to offer a holy God. That is why we need GOD'S RIGHTEOUENSS, which is obtained only through faith in Jesus Christ:

Philippians 3:9-11,

"And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead."

Dear reader, if you know that your name is recorded in Heaven, then you ought to rejoice. Even in the worst times of my life, when all hope seemed lost and there was no light at the end of

the tunnel of pain and suffering, I still had peace like a river in my soul, knowing that Heaven is

my home and that I already posses

eternal life through faith in Jesus Christ my blessed Savior. Oh, it is wonderful to be a Christian...



Oh, It Is Wonderful To Be A Christian

Be of good cheer dear friend (John 16:33), for Jesus Christ is risen from the dead and has ascended into Heaven on our behalf (Hebrews 9:12, 24). Jesus is every believer's High Priest. **Hebrews 4:14, "**

Seeing then that *we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God*, let us hold fast our profession.

" I receive many emails from miserable believers, some even talking about suicide. The reason why they are so sad and miserable is because their mind is broken. They don't go to church. They have no fellowship with other born-again saints. They think negative because that is all they think about and look at in life, the negative things. They talk negative. They think negative. They don't live in God's promises. Of course they are miserable!!!

There but for the grace of God go I, so I am not judging anybody. Dear friend, God is real. The Word of God is not just a storybook, it is the eternally inspired Words of almighty God. I listen to several sermons today by [1]Pastor Bruce Mejia. I listen to [2]sermons by Pastor Steven Anderson all the time, because we all need Bible preaching. We are what we think! Everything in life comes down to a mindset. Whether you think you can or not, you're right! Get your mind out of the doldrums, and start taking hold on the eternal life which God has already given to you by faith dear friend. Life is too short to live with a burden of hatred, anger or regret. Leave your troubled past at the cross of Calvary, and move forward by faith with God your Savior.

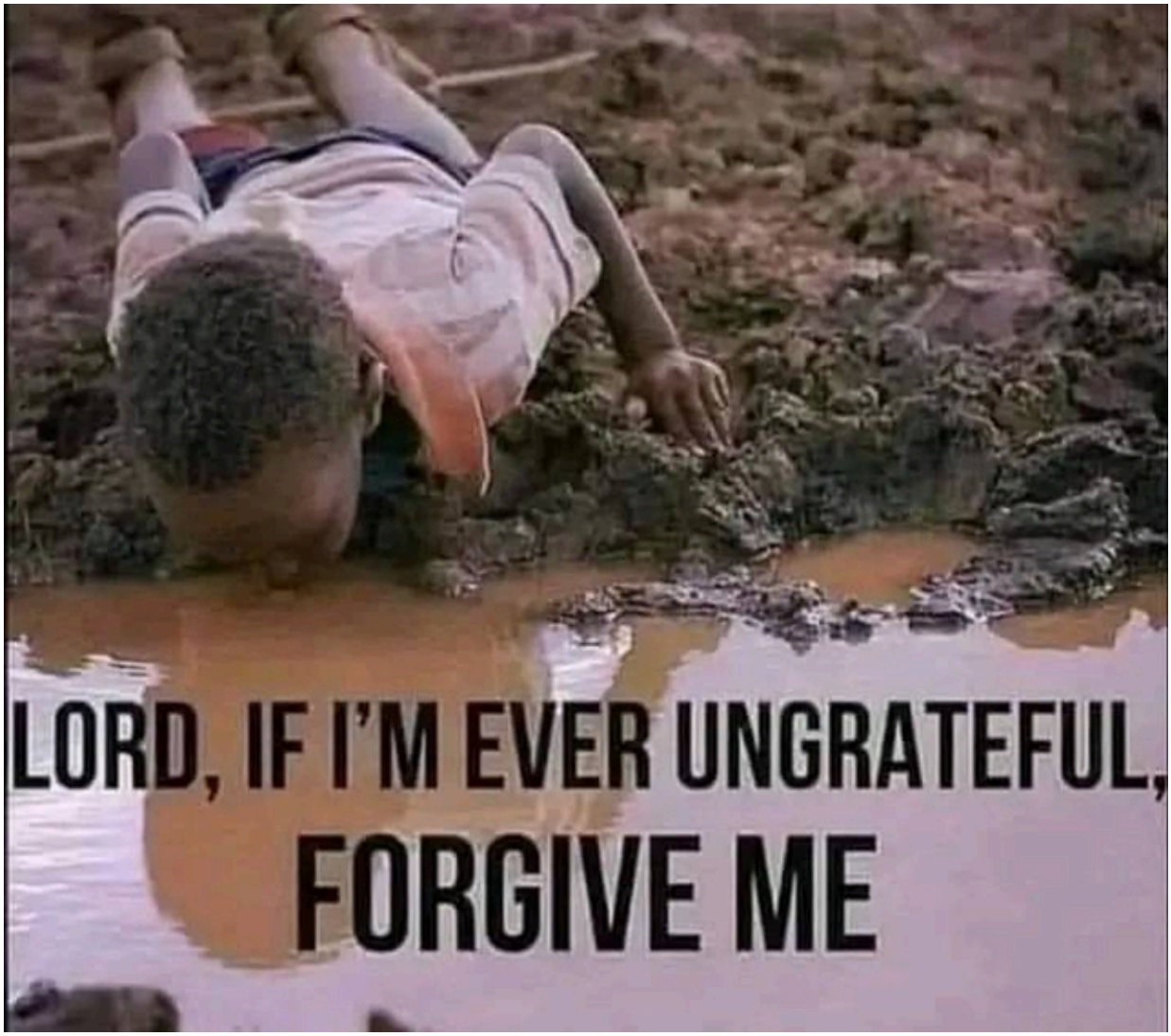

[4]

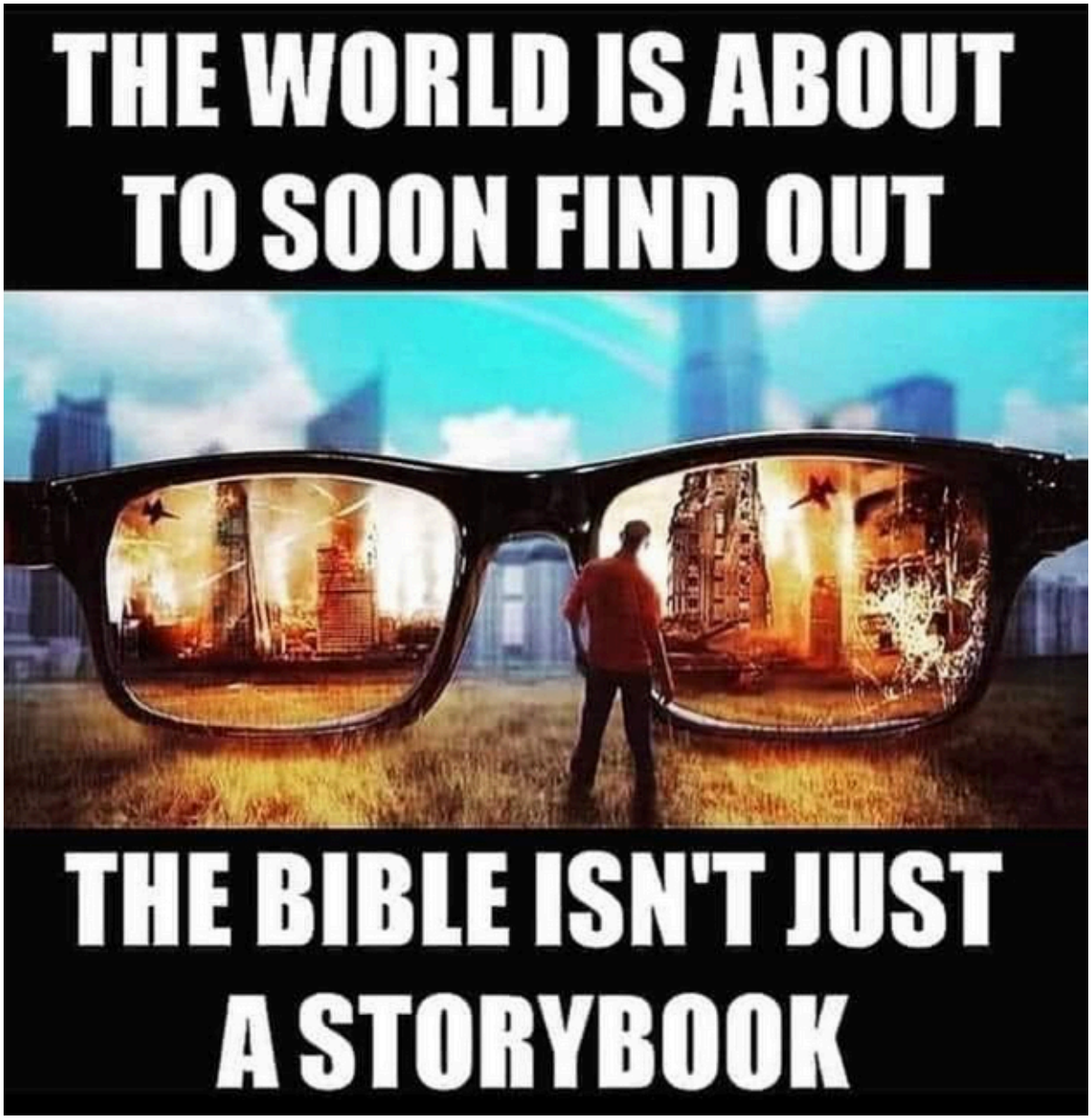
THE WORLD IS ABOUT
TO SOON FIND OUT
THE BIBLE ISN'T JUST
A STORYBOOK

[5]
8582

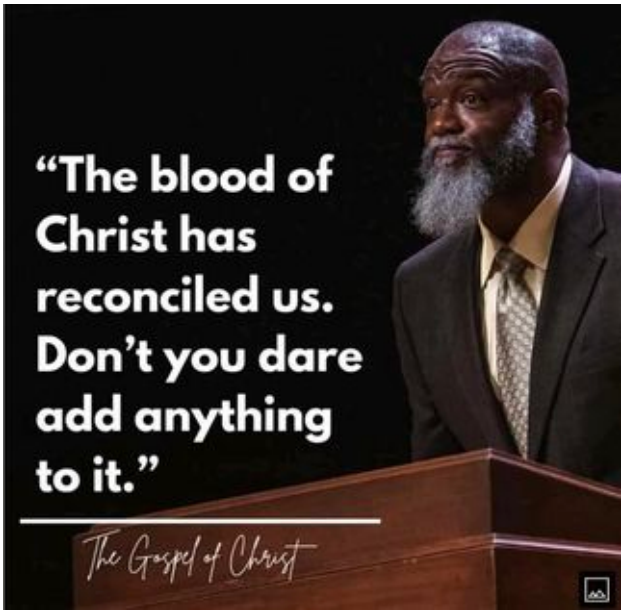
“The blood of Christ has reconciled us. Don’t you dare add anything to it.”
The Gospel of Christ

[6]

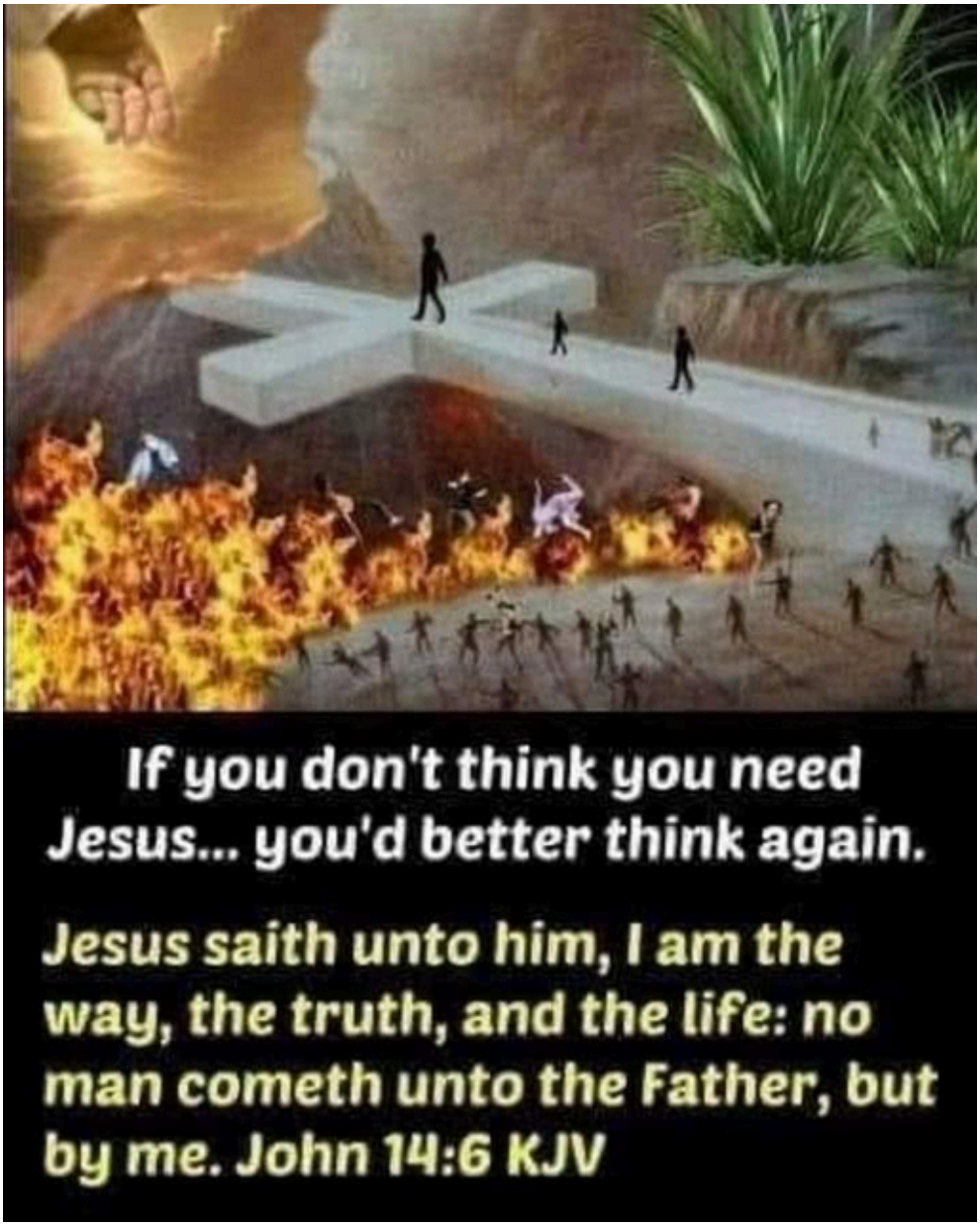
If you don't think you need Jesus... you'd better think again.
Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. John 14:6 KJV

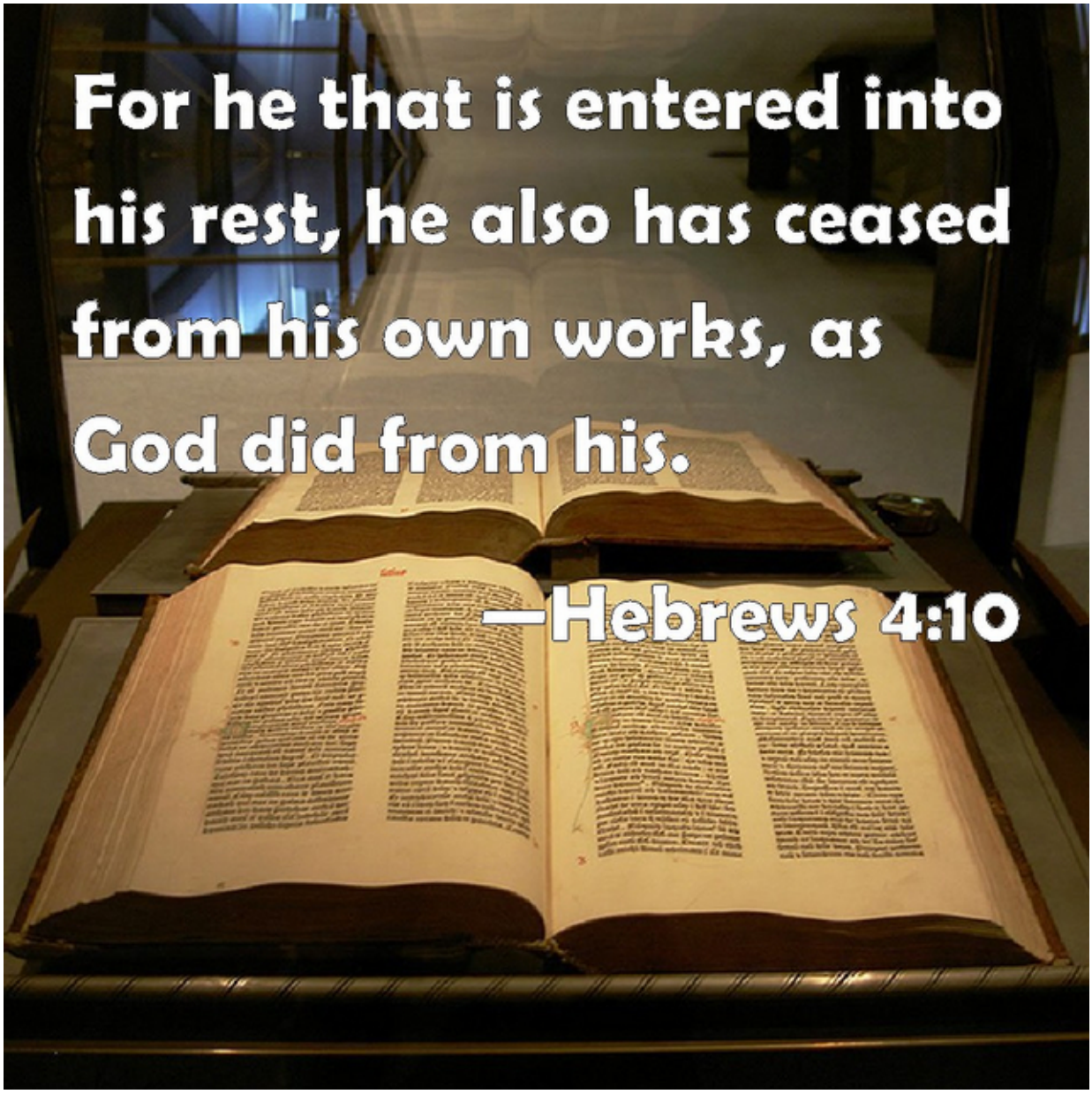

1. https://www.youtube.com/live/ZjeDx4aw26c?feature=share
2. https://youtu.be/NKfV-R5sl8w
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiiuiIBcQ4uJp5HFUOWUlrNzwQU-aQeb0WSMXkiQEYLrdxGlIffumbLe94oODpYCVK8iCgKbCaeB-NUifSF2m0UbKaUPiaLnZlx1XJ
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzwDtmVBsLNOqFSgARhEY4mg0QaGsWRk49unb26HHvSZxL19vkLeNzBrJMOXuT99hfT43O5nA8F-Epi0TMFYcPpowy8og0Auyi0xY
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiuA2LuKvymeXBEv2ljO8CSh0h1gDWJckGMoh4RhB6ZvaRCTP7SytJWvq9CP5_6hbIgOLkIH61AX589BCqj3fnIJeIFDXMWrnBq8Kw
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiNMyP09NhKZ7qz8YNlPAocFyW6x5QRmRv1GNI-cOR-3RVzfJi-ciOFSHE7JfmHq4Xv54QBE9NvmNszVX8RQRP6v7E_UmCsRAiWC0X
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEilAMFmKOK2WrnONeFDGyVt2O1St9401oNAsu2FQCUjOXl1FnGCzoGpFWI-nQUDiT9EcdyudQzgI-3RJ92QsHi-YHtA25zFpEsCNgk

6.9.23 If You Do Use A Sinner's Prayer (2025-09-30 11:38)

Romans 10:12-14, "

For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. *For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved*. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?"

Let me start by saying that Romans 10:13 is NOT a part of God's simple plan of salvation, it is an add on. That is, you DON'T have to call, ask or pray to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Romans 10:14 plainly teaches that we are saved at the point of faith, when we BELIEVE. A person calls upon the Lord AFTER they have already believed on His name to be saved. The inspired Scripture is very clear about this important matter.

That being said, it is not wrong to utilize a sinner's prayer if you choose to do so. A sinner's prayer is simply the expression of one's faith, a by-product of the faith in one's soul. This is exactly what is meant in **Romans 10:10, "For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation."** The first part of the verse is referred to in Romans 10:14, and the latter half in Romans 10:13. The inspired Scripture speaks plainly if we rightly divide it.

If you do choose to use a sinner's prayer, it is of the most vital importance that you ALWAYS make sure to teach lost sinners that prayer is NOT necessary to get to Heaven. That is, you don't have to call, pray or ask to be born again. The new birth has nothing to do with a radical change of one's behavior and lifestyle as [1]Ray Comfort foolishly teaches. The new birth is a supernatural miracle of God in response to one's faith in the Good News of Jesus Christ. That is, the Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6.

A sinner's prayer should be short and simple. Something perhaps like this...

> Dear God, I believe your Word that I am a guilty sinner who deserves to be punished in Hell forever for my sins. I believe you died in my place on the cross, were buried and resurrected from the dead the third day. I receive you Jesus as my Savior. Thank you for saving me.

There is no right or wrong way to pray. And again, praying is NOT necessary to be saved, you can simply BELIEVE what God has recorded in His Word. You don't get saved by repenting or prayer, you get saved by BELIEVING that Jesus did it all for you.

That all being said, I DON'T like nor use a sinner's prayer when leading someone to Christ. The reasons why are because:

1. A sinner's prayer is not biblically necessary to be saved.
2. A sinner's prayer may confuse someone about what they must do to be saved.
3. A sinner's prayer confused me when I got saved at age 13.

I knew at age 13 that praying didn't save me, but I also was misled to believe that prayer is the vehicle by which I put my faith in Christ. No one ever told me THE TRUTH that I could simply believe on the name of Jesus and be saved without praying at all. **John 1:12-13, "But as**

many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even *to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God." Since we've never met Jesus in person, all we can do is believe on His name, and that is all that God expects from us.

Oh dear friend, it is so easy to go to Heaven. My father was right that religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. The famous singer Frank Sinatra (1915-1998) did [2]an interview for Playboy magazine in 1963, in which he criticized organized religion. It is sadly clear to me that Sinatra wasn't a born again Christian and very likely went to Hell in his sins in 1998, but I couldn't agree with him more about the deplorable history of religion. It was religious nuts who burned the libraries of Alexandria, Egypt. It was religious nuts who burned countless women wrongly accused of being witches.

Still today, it was religious nuts who invaded and murdered 2.3 million innocent people during the Iraqi War (2003-2011). Then, contemptable Alaskan governor Sarah Palin, said President George W. Bush's cruel assault against Iraq was "

[3]a plan from God.

" By attacking Iraq, the United States broke every one of the Ten Commandments. God had NOTHING to do with what wickedness WE DID! These are religious wackos! Like Mr. Sinatra, I have a very low opinion of organized religion. But unlike Sinatra, who was spiritually blinded to discern the difference between truth and religion, I acknowledge that true Christianity has nothing to do with manmade religion. Unlike Mr. Sinatra, I do believe in a personal relationship with the Creator of the universe. I digress.

I don't recommend using a sinner's prayer, but if you do, make sure to explain that it is not mandatory to get to Heaven. If you fail to tell someone this truth, you are risky causing a lifetime of worry, fear and needless grief if they cannot remember what they prayed years later. This painful experience happened to me after I got saved at age 13. I worried needlessly and tearfully for several years afterwards, wondering if I had prayed correctly and not being able to remember hardly anything. I was a tortured soul suffering from religious scrupulosity. All of this happened because of ignorant preachers, Baptist pastors and Chick Tracts, who all failed to correctly present God's simple plan of salvation to me. I was horribly misled.

That being said, it is quite normal for a lost sinner to desire to pray at the time of salvation. It is normal for someone to express their soul's faith by asking God to save them. In fact, I did quietly ask Jesus to save me. I did it in ignorance, but naturally so. There is absolutely nothing wrong with silently calling, asking or audibly praying to be saved. God honors all such requests, but it is faith and not prayer that saves a man. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

I wrote this particular blog for two reasons:

1. To discourage others from using a sinner's prayer, because it can be potentially confusing which might cause years of needless painful worrying, fear and uncertainty.

2. To teach you the proper way to use a sinner's prayer if you do choose to use it.

Again, if you do use a sinner's prayer, please make sure to mention that praying is NOT necessary to get to Heaven. Prayer is NOT God's method of being saved. Faith is the mechanism (vehicle) by which we are bon again, not praying.

Also, make sure to include the three elements of THE GOSPEL; namely, Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. Make sure to include the fact that we are all sinners. A person must know why they need to be saved, and what they are being saved from. We need to be saved because we are guilty sinners and there is a penalty on sin,

which is Hell

(Romans 3:19-20; Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8). By trusting Christ, you dear sinner will be rescued from burning in the fires of a literal Hell forever (Revelation 20:15).

God's only begotten Son, Jesus, has already paid for everyone's sins on the cross with His precious blood. This is why God the Father is freely offering eternal life to everyone. Jesus paid it all! Why would you ask God to give you something that He is already freely offering to give you? Asking God for salvation makes no sense.

In John 4:10, Jesus told the Samaritan woman at Jacob's Well that if she knew with whom she was speaking, she would have asked Him for the living water. Yet, nowhere does the Bible say that any of the Samaritans asked to be saved. John 4:39-42 says they simply BELIEVED on Him to be saved. Nowhere does the inspired Holy Bible mandate calling, asking or praying to be saved. Anyone who insists that you must pray to be saved is preaching another gospel.

[4]

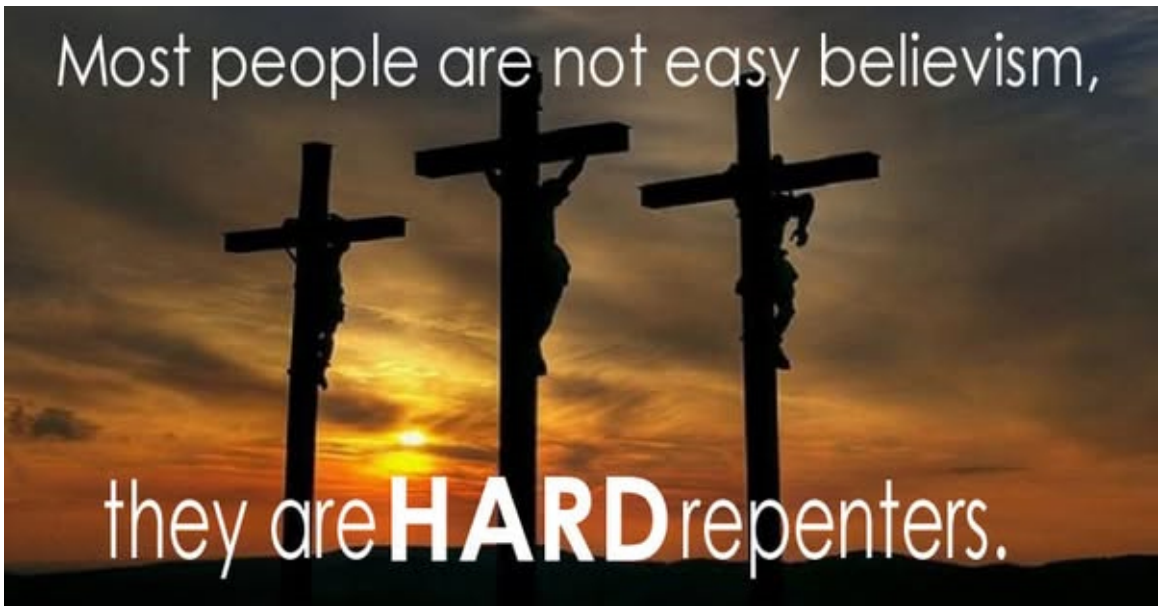

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/born_again_not_an_experience.htm
2. https://www.cheatsheet.com/news/frank-sinatra-risked-boycott-comments-religion-1963.html/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/churches_support_tyranny.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhfzblCmIFDdn4yNTZ_43Nwh5QBtaqttS3eeQETpUyAJJXzPPmE83WXYJjbXL3uCp1c5Nx5FOjUon1nr7xNnhYHpnqm9dAXrOcD89D

6.10 October

6.10.1 My Humble Christian Opinion About Israel, Palestine And The Ongoing Middle East War (2025-10-01 11:04)

Isaiah 1:4-5, “Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward. Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.”

Over the past year I have unfriended dozens of people on Facebook, and some have unfriended me, over Zionism (the creation and idolizing of manmade FAKE Israel). I don’t want anyone as a ministry friend who sanctions the genocide of [1]66,005 innocent PEOPLE in Gaza. God hates what Israel has done, and still continues to do with impunity, slaughtering the innocent under the FALSE pretense of DEFENDING themselves. It sickens me to hear ungodly Facebook racist haters defending Israel’s evil. SHAME!

The world is still shocked by the inhumane monstrous human experiments done against over ten thousand Chinese POW’s in [2]World War II in Unit 731 Japanese laboratories. Vivisections (dissecting humans alive) were common. No anesthesia was used. People’s limbs were frozen in liquid nitrogen and then sawed off while the victim was fully conscious. The horrifying truth of Japan’s unimaginable atrocities against humanity didn’t become public knowledge until the 1980’s, 40 years later! What Israel has done over the past 2 years—torturing and murdering 66,005 innocent people—is just as evil as Japan’s atrocities against the Chinese. Just like Japan, Israel has their own twisted justification for murdering the innocent. God will burn Benjamin Netanyahu in Hell for his rejection of Jesus as the Messiah.

> Psalms 37:12-17, “The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth. The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming. *The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy*, and to slay such as be of upright conversation. Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken. A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked. For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous.”

Israel has an ugly history of [3]aggression against the Palestinian people...

> “Years of demonizing and dehumanizing Palestinians, against the backdrop of ethnic cleansing that is central to Israel’s founding, cannot be separated from the current genocidal violence in Gaza. One led to the other.” SOURCE: [4]https://dawnmena.org/the-historical-roots-of-israels-genocidal-v iolence-in-gaza/

If you were forced without compensation by merciless military soldiers from your home, and had to leave all your earthly possessions behind, permanently, so that Jews could take all your stuff and your home, you’d want to get revenge too! In lieu of the tragic atrocities in 1948 and since against the Arab peoples, it is not difficult to understand why some perturbed Arabs decades later still choose to strap explosives to themselves and blow up buses in Israel. I read years ago in 2004 that [5]Israel’s authorities were considering putting sealed packages of [6]pig fat under the seats in buses, which Muslims believe will send them to Hell if contacted with the impure lard. Truth is stranger than fiction.

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) [7]sympathized with the Palestinian refugees, not Israel.

I fully share Dr. Rice's sentiments. The sad thing is that just like the criminals who ran Japan's Unit 731 torture camps escaped justice, so also will Israel never be brought to justice in this lifetime. Thankfully, there is a holy God who WILL PUNISH EVILDOERS (Ecclesiastes 5:8).

Israel possesses 90 nuclear warhead; the Arab nations have zero. History bears witness that ISRAEL has been far more aggressive and murderous against the Arab peoples, then the other way around. God does NOT stand with Israel and neither should you if you are a Christian. Zionism is racism and it is evil. God loves all humanity.

We ought not idolize manmade FAKE Israel today. It is a clever imitation, a Satanic deception. The Devil imitates the things of God. The true King of kings, Jesus Christ, will return at His Second Coming to defeat the Antichrist and establish His earthly reign for 1,000 years (aka, the Millennium). At present, Satan is preparing the world to receive the coming Man of Sin (Antichrist, or "in place of Christ"), who will rule over his false kingdom (i.e., the New World Order). When the Man of Sin appears, he will go to Jerusalem, not Rome as most theologians mistakenly think. The Man of Sin will claim to be God and demand worship, on penalty of death for those who refuse (2nd Thessalonians 2:4; Revelation 13:13-18).

[8]

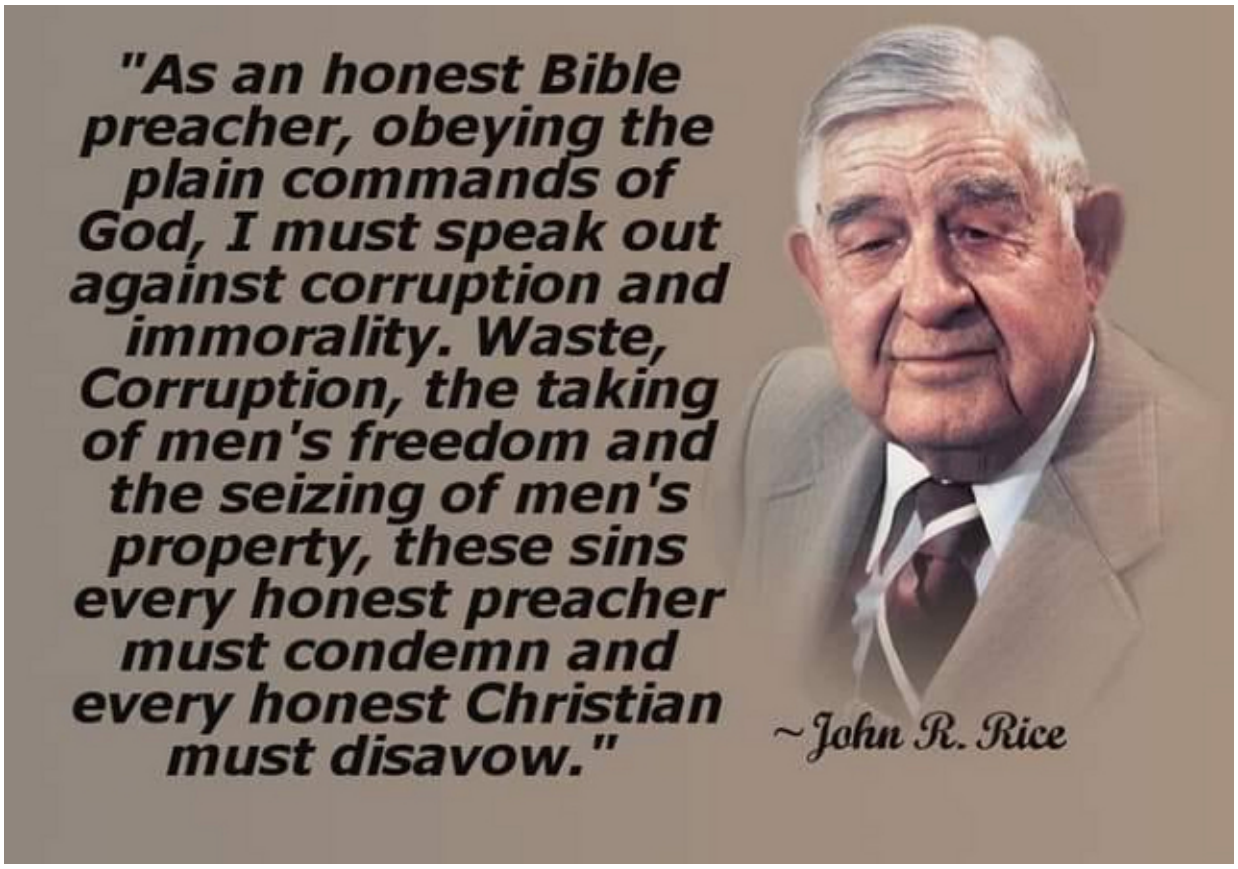

Christians Not Commanded To 'Watch Jerusalem'

NOT one Scripture teaches for Christians to "KEEP YOUR EYES ON JERUSALEM," as I saw in a stupid meme this past week. Some Zionist idiot made this retarded meme, and it is unbiblical as can be. What saith the Scripture? □□□□□ □:□□-□□, "Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;" □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□

□□□ □□, □□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□, □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□□, □□□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□.” There you have it! The inspired Word of God exhorts the saints to LOOK FOR JESUS, not the manmade cesspool of iniquity today called "Israel."

Israeli president Benjamin Netanyahu is a cold-hearted monster, a lunatic thug, a war criminal, who has so far [9]murdered 66,005 innocent Palestinians.

I loathe present-day Israel for their crimes against humanity! Psalms 97:10 commands us as believers to HATE EVIL. Zionism is pure evil. Supporting present-day idolatrous and murderous Israel is EVIL. God’s children are commanded in the Bible to LOVE every human on earth, just as our omnipotent Creator loves all mankind (John 3:16).

1st John 4:7-8, “ Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.” As Christians we ought never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. God’s love is unconditional (Romans 5:6-9).

Not one verse in the inspired Holy Bible teaches for Christian believers to recognize, help, pray for, nor worship manmade Israel since 1948. Jews are NO MORE special to God than Gentiles are special to God. Every human being is precious to God, for whom Jesus died on a cross 2,000 years ago (John 3:16). Let’s stop it with the ungodly racism, for those of you who IDOLIZE Israel and the Jews today. Kindly and humbly said, GET RIGHT WITH GOD! A proper perspective of the Middle East is that BOTH Arabs and Jews alike need salvation through faith in Jesus Christ. I refuse to side with either ethnic group. That being said, in the present Gaza crisis the world cannot sanction the brutal murder of 66,005 Arabs in Palestine under the FALSE pretense of Israel defending themselves. That is absolutely absurd! The poor and needy people of Gaza have not fired a single missile against Israel,

Anybody who dares to speak out against the evils of Israel and Zionism today is falsely wickedly labeled as "anti-Semite," but we are anti-corruption, not anti-Semite. The slaughter of 66,005 innocent Arabs has nothing to do with being against Jews. It has to do with an ongoing power struggle between the descendants of Jacob versus Ishmael. They absolutely hate each other’s guts in the Middle East!

But from my perch where I am observing history unfold, as far as I can discern it is ungodly Israel who are the aggressors 99 % of the time. 132 hostages taken by Hamas on October 7, 2023, doesn’t give Israel the right to obliterate 66,005 human lives. Israel has taken revenge against the innocent people of Gaza (most of the dead are defenseless women and children). They are not Hamas. What monsters in Israel!

Israel could be nuked off the map today by Russia or China and it would be 100 % biblical. **Luke 21:24, “And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.”**

I am sick of Zionism!

We are NOT commanded in the Word of God to seek for times, signs and insights into WHEN Christ may return. Jesus told His disciples in Mark 13:37 to WATCH for His return, nothing else. The inspired Scripture exhorts all saints to look for the Lord’s appearance, not Israel.
In 586 BC, God Himself took away the land from Israel and gave it to the Gentiles (Babylon). The land belongs TO GOD, not the Jews! Present-day Israel is manmade, since 1948.

No Jew in 2025 has a "right" to claim the land of Palestine. God has scattered the Jews across the face of the earth. The land is a free-for-all today. Israel STOLE the homes and possessions of over one million Arabs in 1948, using ungodly military power to force them out. Future

Israel will only be restored when the Israelites repent toward God, which they haven't done yet (Hosea 3:4-5). A mere 2 % of the 7 million Jews living in Israel today profess faith in Jesus Christ (and that includes all the pseudo-Christian cults like Roman Catholicism).

Those foolish believers who look to Jerusalem as a prophetic time clock are playing right into the Zionist's hands, helping to further the demonic New World Order. It is not God's time for the Jews to return to Israel. Only when the Israelites repent toward God and put their trust in Jesus Christ will God regather and restore the true nation of Israel (Hosea 3:4-5). [10]Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) gets it exactly right regarding Israel today.

There is massive propaganda on both sides in the ongoing Middle East conflict. [11]Israel has developed the art of lying as a weapon. We simply cannot believe anything that Israel's leaders tell the world. Nor can we trust the lying American news media.

Although Gaza and Iran have purportedly fired several thousand missiles at Israel since October 7, 2023, very few have actually reached their target due to Israel's anti-missile defense systems. Each missile intercepted costs Israel $40,000 to $50,000. The big difference between Israel and Hamas/Iran is that Israel has unlimited access to munitions since the U.S. is providing welfare for Israel, but Hamas/Iran does not have unlimited access to weapons.

Sadly, both sides vehemently hate each other. It's as the never-ending feud between the Hatfield's and the McCoy's. The modern conflict stems back to 1948 when U.S./British led military forces STOLE the homes of over one million Arabs, giving it all to the Jews. Zionists insist that the land all belongs to Israel and should not be divided. That is, Zionists refuse to recognize the Palestinians as a legitimate state. [12]Israel horribly sees the Palestinian refugees as contemptible dogs. It is the sin of racism! The Palestinian people have every right to exists as a legitimately recognized state with their ow government. Zionism is rooted in evil racism against the Arabs peoples.

The illegal Muslim immigrants flooding into Europe is the same DELIBERATE evil that has afflicted the United States. The Globalists (Luciferian elites) in a further attempt to create a New World Order, must first destroy the old world order. Pastor Jack Hyles preached about this in 1970 in a sermon ahead of its time titled, "[13]Why The Antichrist Must Come Soon." The same powers of darkness (Ephesians 6:12) behind illegal immigrants flooding into the United States are at work in Europe as well.

Dr. Hyles gives amazing insights into the world today! I don't like Hamas, which to my understanding is comprised of about 20,000 Arabs. Israel could have still emptied Gaza without murdering everybody in sight! Israel's lying thug military leaders have DELIBERATELY bombed children, hospitals and food distribution sites in Gaza, just because they can with impunity, murdering thousands. Israel wickedly intensely hates the Arabs.

From my humble Christian perspective, Israel are the aggressors because they still refuse to acknowledge the Palestinians as a legitimate state. Just this past week Canada, France, Australia and England announced that they now recognize Palestine as an official state. That demon possessed monster [14]Benjamin Netanyahoo outright rejected the move, saying he won't allow a Palestinian state to exist. Hamas would instantly return the 15 remaining hostages if Israel would simply recognize an official Palestinian state, which is all the Arabs want, to be treated like human beings.

The land belongs to GOD, not Israel. The Lord stripped the land away from the Jews in 586 BC when Babylon (Gentiles) invaded and overthrew Jerusalem, and God made it happen. The

inspired Holy Bible is very clear that the manmade nation of Israel today has NO claim nor expectation of divine protection from God.

Luke 21:24, "And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled."

Christians Not Commanded To Pray For Israel

I am sick and tired of hearing wilfully ignorant brainwashed Zionist Christians propagate the foolish unbiblical idea that we must

"

Pray for Israel.

" Well then if that be true, we must also pray for China, and Australia, and Germany, and Japan, and all 195 country's on earth. Please do not succumb to the Zionist racism that elevates Jews above Gentiles, because the inspired Word of God does NOT teach any such nonsense. Romans 10:12 teaches that God is not a respecter of persons, He views Jews and Greeks the same. Galatians 3:28 says that in Christ there is no such thing as a "

Jew,

"

because we are all one in the Body of Christ.

In closing, just to make sure that no one misunderstands me. I love all people, whether Arab or Jew, Muslim or a Judaizer, African American or Japanese. Heaven is color blind. Christ died for all men according to 1st 1:29, 1st John 2:2, 2nd Corinthians 5:15 and 1st Timothy 2:4-6. I am NOT anti-Semite, God forbid. I am anti-corruption, anti-evil and anti-hatred. The Palestinian people just want to be treated fairly, but Israel's leaders continually spew hateful rhetoric, citing reasons why there will never be a Palestinian state. With that kind of bad attitude, the conflict will never end.

Present-Day Israel Not The Fulfillment Of Bible Prophecy

Here is an accurate, biblical, gentlemanly and excellent statement from Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) concerning why present-day Israel is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy...

> "Israel is just like any other nation. Some think they're a little brutal, but my friend, they're on the defense over there, you can be sure of that. And they have to exercise a strong defense system. They're not backing that land in fulfillment of prophecy. They have returned to the land, but they have not yet returned to the Lord. When they return to the Lord there will be blessing. They have not yet done that!
>
> ...they went out in 70 A.D. And they actually have never returned to the land according to the Word of God. Now hear me very carefully because this is very important to see. They have returned to the land today, and it's remarkable what has happened over there, but it's not the fulfillment of prophecy, because the

prophecy says when they return they'll return TO GOD!"

SOURCE: Pastor J. Vernon McGee; THRU-THE-BIBLE; [15]Hosea 2:19-23 and Hosea 3:4

In his "THRU-THE-BIBLE" commentary for Hosea 3:5, Dr. McGee stresses the truth that there are more Arab Christians in Israel today than there are Jewish Christians.

Upon a return trip to visit Israel, Pastor McGee makes the startling comment...

> "Over there there's no turning to God, at all!" While visiting he saw a big motto in Israel which read: "SCIENCE WILL BRING PEACE TO THIS LAND." Israel is a God-less nation today! Dr. McGee cites a credible source as saying that there are less than 300 Israelites that are real believers in Israel today! The Russian Orthodox Catholic Church owns much land in Israel today, as do Greek Orthodox and Muslims. Dr. McGee rightly states, "We're a nation of Biblical ignoramuses! We do not know the Word of God today in this land" —Pastor J. Vernon McGee, '[16]THRU-THE-BIBLE,' commentary from Hosea 4:1-2

Hosea 3:5 evidences the fact that Israel's present return to the land is not the fulfillment of Biblical prophecy today. When Jesus Christ returns at the Second Coming, and true Israel is returned to the Promised Land, Hosea 3:5 says they will SEEK AND FEAR THE LORD THEIR GOD! [17]Click here if you'd like to listen to Pastor J. Vernon McGee's commentary on Hosea .

The entire Middle East needs Jesus Christ! That is my final answer.

[18] **Satan's Counterfeit Israel, Antichrist & World Rule**

Revelation 17:18, "And the woman which thou sawest is *that great city*, which reigneth over the kings of the earth."

[19] **SATAN, PRINCE OF THIS WORLD**
(an eye-opening .pdf book by retired Canadian Navy Commander William Guy Carr)



1. https://www.irishtimes.com/world/middle-east/2025/09/28/gaza-death-toll-climbs-above-66000-as-netanyahu-prepares-to-meet-trump/
2. https://youtu.be/x7irWTe-Chk?si=Xc3opvMZCXvZYwKC
3. https://www.globalr2p.org/publications/atrocities-present-past-and-future-escalating-crimes-and-consequences-in-israel-and-occupied-palestine/
4. https://dawnmena.org/the-historical-roots-of-israels-genocidal-violence-in-gaza/
5. https://rense.com/general49/deter.htm
6. https://www.smh.com.au/world/middle-east/israel-police-may-use-pig-fat-to-stop-attacks-on-buses-20040213-gdicg6.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/04/evangelist-john-r-rice-sympathized-with.html
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgAuWc24vo2zDT5Zvwqpe2q5HIjRLJmOSq4OZwk4cmIjFEoVpnIQ6zldJTfwJY9sGegqoF9NDdANtMUHVwTW6MZfJZMCz92EMvHj6M
9. https://www.irishtimes.com/world/middle-east/2025/09/28/gaza-death-toll-climbs-above-66000-as-netanyahu-prepares-to-meet-trump/
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/pastor_vernon_mcgee_refutes.htm

11. https://www.middleeastmonitor.com/20250604-israeli-lies-and-western-complicity-how-deceit-became-a-weapon-of-war/
12. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/israel-defense-minister-human-animals-gaza-palestine_n_6524220ae4b09f4b8d412e0a
13. https://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/antichrist-soon.mp3
14. https://www.middleeasteye.net/news/netanyahu-says-israelis-reject-palestinian-state-gaza-genocide-blood-libel
15. https://www.ttb.org/programs/the-5-year-study/study-contents
16. https://www.ttb.org/home/1246
17. https://www.ttb.org/resources/free-5-year-series-downloads
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/satans_counterfeit.htm
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/william_guy_carr/satan_prince_of_this_world.pdf
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8sf15Kf6nymUz8gN3PqA7NZbLAZyyQa-UKcJ9XRvwfOs1ZX_DRqRSj7c5VtDYjyyDtRn7l4nRr-V50LqeSetAYynbOupst20Gh6G

6.10.2 The Dangerous Influence Of 'UNSHAKCLED' Radio (2025-10-02 10:15)

John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."

Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible will you find any teaching that requires a lost sinner to commit to follow Christ, be willing to turn away from sinning, walk down a church aisle, publicly confess the name of Jesus, nor make full surrender to the Lordship of Christ to get to Heaven. These unbiblical embellishments were inspired by the Devil.

Kindly said, Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago should change their [1]radio program's title from "UNSHACKLED" to "SHACKLED," because that is what they are actually doing, shackling lost people to a counterfeit plan of salvation.

Tragically, if you [2]look at their employees , they're all young yuppie types who are neo-evangelicals caught in Satan's deadly trap of Lordship Salvation. Dear reader, UNSHACKLED radio today is a stinking toilet full of religious dung. I am being honest, not crude. One of the seven things that God hates in Proverbs 6:19 is **"a false witness that speaketh lies."** PGM is very wrong on God's simple plan of salvation.

I listened to one of their recent episodes (#3890) titled, " [3]Jilla and Mahmoud - Part 2 ," in which you will hear [4]Jilla telling her mother that she knows she is saved because she was bold to express her faith in Jesus publicly. Folks, that is absolutely NOT how you can know for sure that you're saved. Jilla says to her mother (as her Mom is trying to silence her)...

> "I am a follower of Jesus and I don't care who knows it. I am not ashamed of Jesus and I do not care who knows it."

Jilla then says...

> “This is the moment I knew that I was born again. I knew it, and because she witnessed me going forward, my mother knew it too.”

Dear reader, this is the nonsensical rubbish that is typical in UNSHACKLED’s problematic episodes, which are woefully devoid of a free grace Gospel message. You don’t get to Heaven by becoming a follower of Jesus, as the unsaved false teachers in Matthew 7:21-23 learned the hard way, to their eternal horror and damnation in the fires of Hell. So, following Jesus cannot be used as evidence that someone is saved.

Furthermore, Peter was ashamed of Jesus and he was saved. So, not being ashamed of Jesus cannot be used as evidence that someone is saved.

And walking forward in response to a public church invitation is not evidence of salvation. PGM’s UNSHACKLED radio programs are lame at best, and damnable heresy at worst. Please be aware of these dangers my friend. I care, which is why I am warning everyone. I have no doubt that PGM’s staff are sincere, but what saith the Scripture? Proverbs 16:25, “There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.” No one in the Bible was saved by walking down a church aisle, following Jesus, repenting of their sins or surrendering to the Lordship of Christ.

Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) said it well...

> WHEN THE REVIVALIST comes promising salvation to those "who make a full surrender" of all that they have to God, and who "pay the price of full salvation," he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender, when He yielded Himself unto death for us that we might be redeemed from the curse of the broken law and forever saved from the judgment to come upon all who refuse His grace. —Pastor Harry Ironside, ’[5]Another Gospel’

[6]On their website, UNSHACKED wickedly promotes and bids Godspeed to some of the most corrupt preachers of our generation, including false teachers: [7]John MacArthur , Robert Jeffress, Dave and Ann Wilson, James Dobson and [8]David Jeremiah (to name but a few). It is sad and tragic that PGM’s new management has succumbed to the demonic false teachers of our generation. All of the aforementioned names are wrong on the Gospel.

For example: Dave and Ann Wilson’s lame messages that you must “surrender and repent” is not going to get anybody saved. It is discipleship not sonship. It is service not salvation. We must never confuse the two. Pilgrim’s Progress author John Bunyan said it very well...

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Lordship Salvation is the mixing of service with salvation, so that their plan of salvation now requires following Jesus as the "Lord" of your life, full surrender of your will to live for God, and a willingness to turn away from your sinful bad habits. This is all contrary to the free gift of God, which is eternal life through faith alone in the Lord Jesus Christ. Turning from one's sins is an act of human reformation (behavior modification), not biblical repentance (a change of mind). The problem today is that 99 % of people follow the false teachers, instead of obeying the dear Savior's command in John 5:39 to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!

1. https://unshackled.org/listen-live/
2. https://unshackled.org/about-us/who-we-are/
3. https://unshackled.org/on-demand/browse-all-programs/?q=Farsi%20Language%20Ministry
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled-episode_3890.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
6. https://unshackled.org/listen-live/
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/07/sadly-pastor-john-macarthur-is-now.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/02/dr-david-jeremiahs-difficult-assurance.html

---

6.10.3 Service Versus Salvation (2025-10-02 11:36)

Matthew 16:24, "Then said Jesus unto *his disciples*, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me."

Luke 14:27, " And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be *my disciple*."

Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel* of Christ: *for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. "

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "

Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

I have quoted four passage of inspired Scripture. The first two passages deal with SERVICE, that is, DISCIPLESHIP. The latter two Scripture passages deal with SALVATION, that is, SONSHIP. The former is JUSTIFICATION, the latter is SANCTIFICATION.

Lest we corrupt the inspire Word of God, and lay stumbling blocks in the path of lost sinners, it is imperative that we ALWAYS keep service and salvation completely separate. We must put a clear difference between the salvation of a man's soul, which is secured by faith alone in the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus crucified for our sins, buried and bodily risen the third day; versus deciding to follow Jesus as one of His disciples, which requires sacrifice and works on our part.

Thankfully, we have many godly preachers who have given us some helpful resources to work with. My favorite preacher's quote is from Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688)...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

Amen and amen! Well said Brother Bunyan.

Another helpful quote that I cherish is from Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965)...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

These men of God clearly understood that vast difference between SALVATION versus SERVICE. Here are some helpful words from Christian author, Hal Lindsey...

> "There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Evangelist Hal Lindsey, "The Liberation of Planet Earth"; Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (pp. 136, 137)

Unfortunately, when incompetent bad preachers (FALSE PROPHETS) mix and confuse DISCIPLESHP with SONSHIP, they pervert the Word of God and make it IMPOSSIBLE for anyone to be saved. "THE GOSPEL" is the Good News that Christ died in your place dear reader. And after being buried He miraculously resurrected from the dead three days later. JESUS CHRIST LIVES TODAY!!! Thankfully, we don't have to burn in Hell forever, because a Savior named Jesus DIED in our place on a cross 2,000 years ago. In theology, this substitutionary death of Christ in our place is called a "

vicarious

”

death. He was BURIED and 72 hours later Christ bodily RESURRECTED from the dead. What a wonderful Savior!!!

Here is an edifying quote from Pastor Zane Hodges...

> “Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is ’justified freely by his grace’ (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also ’justified by works’ (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God’s workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself.” —Pastor
>
> Zane C. Hodges,
>
> “The Hungry Inherit”; Moody Press, 1972 (pp. 114, 115)

Here are [1]more quotes if you’d like to read them.

Many preachers commit the dire mistake of citing Scripture passages from the book of Matthew concerning eternal salvation, but the Gospel of Matthew presents Christ as a King. God did not intend for the books of Matthew, Mark or Luke to show us the way of salvation. God specifically authored the Gospel of John for the purpose of showing the reader how to be saved. **John 20:31, “**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

”

In the Gospel of John, we find the word

“

believe

”

mentioned 85 times, but there is no mention of repenting of your sins, following Christ nor of making Jesus your

“

Lord

”

to get to Heaven. In fact, the word

“

repent

”

is not even mentioned once! That speaks volumes, teaching us that the man who believes on Christ has automatically repented of his unbelief to be saved. Repentance is simply *a change*

of mind toward God (Acts 20:21), to acknowledge THE TRUTH that one is a needy sinner (2nd Timothy 2:25; Romans 3:19-20).

[2]Evangelist Billy Graham (1918-2018) made the grave error of applying the following Scripture passage to salvation, and in so doing he wickedly perverted God's simple plan of salvation. **Matthew 16:24, "Then said Jesus unto *his disciples*, If any man will *come after me*, let him *deny himself*, and *take up his cross*, and *follow me*."** Dear reader, the verse I have just shared with you literally sounds like the corrupt plan of salvation that is being taught in 99 % of Bible colleges and churches today. Lordship Salvation is NOT the Gospel!

You simply DON'T get saved by following Christ, taking up your cross, denying self and coming after Christ! These things are strictly matters of discipleship (service), and not sonship (salvation). So, don't ever use these passages about discipleship to show someone how to get to Heaven, because you will confuse them and be guilty of perverting God's Word.

[3]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ls.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/04/the-sad-damnable-legacy-of-billy-graham.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh0G6GzFp35SzpJqFG145QPtHsjdRaTFnNdpMrp0eTYnHXy4qbBi0GcaE1fCvzboxrnlaNgm8gVW0QQxEVo7zDALVQusMqmZwSq49e

6.10.4 New Evangelicals And Fundamentalists Cannot Coexist (2025-10-03 09:09)

Proverbs 29:27, "An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked."

Something that I have learned the hard way over the decades is that New Evangelicals and Bible Fundamentalists do not get along and we never will. The inspired Holy Bible says that the wicked and righteous are an abomination (to intensely loathe) to one another. I made the following helpful chart which shews the progression (corruption) from Fundamentalism to Neo-Fundamentalist compromise to the hard core evils of Neo (or New) Evangelicalism. ...

[1]CLICK FOR LARGER CHART

[2]

New Testament Churches Are Changing

FUNDAMENTALIST	NEO-FUNDAMENTALIST	NEO-EVANGELICAL
Inspired Bible	Only Originals Inspired	Not Inspired
King James Bible	King James + Modern Revisions	Modern Revisions
Free Grace Gospel	Free Grace + Lordship Salvation	Mostly Lordship Salvation
Saved	Some Saved	Many Not Saved
Preaching	Speaking	Performance
Holy Spirit	Routine	Experience
Hymns	Hymns + CCM	Contemporary Christian Music
Soulwinning	Evangelism	Barren
Bold	Cowards	Wimps
New Birth	Turn From Sin	Commit Life To Christ
Truth Matters	Indifferent	Apathetic
Hot	Lukewarm	Cold
Separated	Compromised	Worldly
Dresses On Women	Dresses And Pants	Pants On Women
LGBTQ Agenda Rejected	LGBTQ Agenda Avoided	LGBTQ Agenda Accepted
Growing	Rotting	Swelling

[3]CLICK FOR LARGER CHART

It has become very difficult nowadays to find a truly fundamentalist church to attend anymore. By “

fundamentalist

”

I simply means that they adhere to the core fundamentals of Christianity. They are a soulwinning church. They only preach a free grace Gospel; not the Lordship Salvation or

“

repent of your sins

”

damnable heresies to get to Heaven.

I am astonished that most clergy (pastors, missionaries, evangelists) today have a sinful lackidaical indifference toward the [4]Devil’s corrupt Bible revisions , and indifference toward the toxic damnable heresies of [5]Lordship Salvation and [6]Wrong Repentance . The Apostle Paul shared the same astonishment in **Galatians 1:6-7,**

“I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*.”

I also wrote this blog titled: ’[7]The Deadly Deception Of New Evangelical Churches.’ There’s not a more dangerous place today than a New Evangelical fake church. They’re everywhere! Sadly, most former Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches have left the faith, succumbing to sinful New Fundamentalism compromise on a journey to wicked New Evangelicalism (apostasy). This is why every fundamentalist Christian believer must always be on guard. **Revelation 3:2, “Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. ” Proverbs 4:23, “Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.”**

We are at spiritual war dear reader (Ephesians 6:12). Simply due to a lack of a good church to attend, I have attended a series of bad churches over the past 15 years. Of the several churches I have so far attended in the city of Pensacola, all but one were wrong on Bible repentance, perverting God’s simple plan of salvation, just as the Mormons and Jehovah’s Witnesses wickedly do. I’m not kidding folks. Here is a [8]comparison of what Mormons and Pastor John MacArthur teach. There’s no difference on repentance!

[9]Bob Jones University in Greenville, South Carolina, also teach the same damnable false repentance as the Mormon cult, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, Jehovah’s Witnesses and Church of Christ false religions. The ugly truth is that all of the modern Bible perversions [10]use the same corrupt Alexandrian text as do the heathen Jehovah’s Witnesses.

Whenever I have attended a New Evangelical church, my website ministry preceded me, for which they persecuted me (2nd Timothy 3:12). I never mentioned my ministry websites, but I didn’t have to because they already knew. When I attended the [11]corrupt Family Baptist Church in Pensacola for 45 months (2021-2025), the church leadership sunned me from the beginning. I said nothing and stayed quite while at church because I needed a church family. Sadly, [12]I meant absolutely nothing to them the whole time, because they rejected me along with my fundamentalist Bible preaching ministry!

I regret in hindsight that I gave them my heart, doing my best as a Fundamentalist born-again Christian to fit in at a corrupt New Evangelical local church, because they counted me as their

enemy from the very start. I didn't have to say anything to them to offend them, because my websites were speaking to everyone on social media. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?**

" Their carnal pastors' Brad Moffett and his verbally abusive belligerent father Bobby Moffett, took strong offense with my biblical preaching against women wearing pants. That's because both of their carnal worldly wives wear pants in public. I never once said a negative word to any woman in their church who wore pants. Yet, I didn't have to, because due to my preaching on social media they condemned me the entire 45 months that I attended their messed up church (a mere social club and fun center for carnal churchgoers).

I once had a wicked pastor, Sean Quinlan at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam foolishly tell me,

"

You're not an apostle!

" He got upset when he overheard me tell a Christian man in the church (a friend of mine) that Bob Jones University sells corruptible seed (i.e., the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions). He got upset that I said Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is corrupt for preaching Satan's lie of Lordship Salvation. Pastor Quinlan became angry and said I had no right to speak out against corruption in churches. Oh how wrong he is! Any Christian man who is learned in the inspired Word of God not only has a right, but a duty, to contend for the faith.

In the brief Epistle of Jude, the inspired writer reminds the believers to whom he is writing, that he had previously exhorted them to **" earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints**

" (Jude 1:3). Jude wasn't addressing apostles, was he. No, he was writing to laymen believers. When the Apostle Paul exhorted Titus to

"rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith," please take note that Titus was NOT an apostle. It takes a godly man to expose a wicked pastor who is preaching a perverted plan of salvation, damning men's souls to the Lake of Fire for eternity.

And I am going to go to seed preaching hard without compromise against my own Independent Fundamentalist Baptist denomination, which has tragically become corrupted to the core over the past couple decades. The Satanic falsehood of Lordship Salvation has eerily crept into nearly every Bible college and local church today, perverting them. Case in point is Pensacola Christian College (PCC).

I live in the city of Pensacola. In my mailbox in 2023 I found an envelope from Campus Church with my address and the words "To Our Neighbor" on it. I opened the envelope and inside I found a booklet of 'John & Romans.' The booklet has 64 pages in it. The Campus Church logo is printed on the front cover. I was shocked on page 60 when I read PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you is straight from Satan dear reader:

> **"REPENTANCE — Now is the time to *turn from your sin*** and embrace God. **The act of *turning away from sin* is called 'repentance.' This word implies *an inward decision to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? I’ve been exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I am exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College. By God’s grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations for preaching **“another gospel”** (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

I feel sick! The cult at PCC are aggressively spreading their damnable heresy throughout Pensacola, mailing spiritual poison to people’s mailboxes. With neighbour’s like Campus Church at PCC, who needs an enemy like the Devil? PCC has much blood on their hands! Dear friend, nowhere in the inspired King James Bible does it teach that you must repent “of your sin” or “turn from your sin” to get to Heaven. Nor is a willingness to follow and obey God’s will instead of your self serving sins a part of God’s simple plan of salvation. PCC are Gospel perverts!!! PCC and their Campus Church arrogantly have changed God’s simple plan of salvation, perverting Bible repentance to mean, “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins.” Oh my! That is the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

Shame on Campus Church and PCC! My accurate Bible preaching against PCC’s apostasy will be vindicated (Ecclesiastes 5:8; Galatians 6:7). I wrote this article to help teach people [13]what true Bible repentance is. Dear reader, you cannot be born-again if you place your trust in a counterfeit Gospel. What PCC and their Campus Church are preaching is another gospel, not the free grace of God which is without works.

As I read further in PCC’s rotten plan of salvation, just like the pseudo-Christian cults (Mormons, Roman Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, et cetera), they speak out of both sides of their mouth—claiming that salvation is free and by grace, yet at the same time requiring you to “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins.”

To make matters even worse, on page 62 of the “John & Romans” booklet, Campus Church tells the reader that to be saved, you must make a mental check requiring the reader to agree to:

> **“I repent of *my sins*.** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life*.”** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Again, nowhere does the inspired King James Bible require that a lost sinner be willing to “

no longer hold onto sinful bad habits in my life

”

or

“

repent of my sins

”

to get to Heaven. That is a works based plan of damnation, not salvation! In Jonah 3:10 the Bible says the Ninevites turned from their evil ways, and God called it WORKS! **Jonah 3:10,**

“And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.” The Ninevites didn’t get saved, they simply repented of their sins so that God changed His mind not to destroy them.

In Jonah 4:11 the Lord tries to calm the angry prophet. Jonah was upset that God changed His mind not to destroy the Assyrians. Like the immature apostles in Luke 9:54-56, Jonah wanted God to reign down fire and brimstone to destroy the city! The Bible says in the last verse of the book of Jonah that God saw **“**

more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand.

” The Ninevites humbly responded to the prophet’s hard preaching, not to be saved but to clean up their ways, for which God gave them a temporary reprieve from judgment. A century later God sent the prophet Nahum to pronounce doom upon Nineveh, and it came to pass when Babylon invaded and conquered Assyria. No one has ever been born-again by turning from their evil ways!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Furthermore, the Bible says in the same passage of Scripture that God Himself *repented* , so repentance cannot mean to turn from sin because God cannot sin (James 1:13-14; Hebrews 4:15). Think about that friend.

In every New Evangelical church I have attended over the years, those ungodly pastors persecuted and eventually kicked me out of their churches, banning me from returning because of my TRUTHFUL biblical stand against them.

Galatians 4:16, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

” Yes, they did wickedly count Paul as their enemy, because he told them THE TRUTH. The fastest way to get kicked out of a church these days is to just TELL THE TRUTH.

Proverbs 12:17, “ He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit. ”

I could write a book concerning the differences between Fundamental Baptists and New Evangelicals. Pastor Jack Hyles is right that Fundamentalists don’t change, people quit being fundamentalists! I wouldn’t give you a penny for a corrupt Neo-Evangelical church today! It is sad and tragic that people are leaving the churches to find God. [14]I’m not kidding! Ninety-nine percent of local churches today are either dying (lukewarm) or dead.

By God’s grace, I will NEVER attend a Neo-Evangelical church (cult) again. I’d rather just stay home and watch television. I like to watch an episode of The Outer Limits for a dose of sanity. On page 117 of his helpful book, ’[15]I Never Knew You,’ Christian evangelist Michael P. Bowen

says he no longer attends any church in his town, because they are all preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. We are witnessing the fulfillment of Amos' prophecy that God would send a famine of the Word of God in the last days.

> **Amos 8:11-12, " Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD: And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it. "**

There can be no ecumenical harmony between Christ-honoring Fundamentalist believers, and ungodly New-Evangelical false prophets who are pulling on the same rope as the Devil (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17). Thank you for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/fundamentalist_vs_neoevangelical7.jpg
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhd9uY5ghOfiaHSmth9JoW8sP3MEBFE4PzORxZDiy9AkU0fLDLZo-67umIBpYGL65Syto_ZiruYZ-HXTYxlqmrGz3BQC7Ykqt_pU5U
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/fundamentalist_vs_neoevangelical7.jpg
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/02/false-biblesan-enemy-of-soul-winning.html
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2025/08/lordship-salvation-is-deadly.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/misunderstood-repentance.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/05/the-deadly-deception-of-new-evangelical.html
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/07/shame-on-family-baptist-church-in.html
12. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/the-reason-i-get-upset-is-because-i-care.html
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
14. https://victoriousfamily.org/2025/05/07/family-parenting-discipleship-bible-coaching-planning-intentional-giving-christmas-grandparenting-gifts-4/
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

6.10.5 Clear Evidence That Erika Kirk Is Not A Born Again Christian (2025-10-04 11:04)

Titus 3:5-7, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life."

The following disturbing comments by Erika Kirk plainly show that she is NOT a born again Christian. ...

> Charlie Kirk's widow has said she wants to let the government decide whether her husband's accused killer will receive the death penalty, and that she does not want his blood on her "ledger."

Tyler Robinson was formally charged with aggravated murder last week after Kirk, 31, was assassinated on Sept. 10 on the college campus of Utah Valley University in Orem.

Utah County Attorney Jeff Gray announced the formal charges against 22-year-old Robinson at a press conference last Tuesday and said he would be seeking the death penalty in the case.

Erika Kirk, a devout evangelical Christian, said that she believed her husband's death was part of "God's plan."

"I've had so many people ask, 'Do you feel anger toward this man? Like, do you want to seek the death penalty?"' she told The New York Times.

Charlie Kirk's widow has said she wants to let the government decide whether her husband's accused killer will receive the death penalty.

Charlie Kirk's widow has said she wants to let the government decide whether her husband's accused killer will receive the death penalty (Instagram).

"I'll be honest," she continued. "I told our lawyer, I want the government to decide this. I do not want that man's blood on my ledger."

The 36-year-old mother to Kirk's two young children said she believes that *if she did push for the death penalty, it could stop her from being with her late husband in heaven*.

"Because when I get to heaven, and Jesus is like: 'Uh, eye for an eye? Is that how we do it?"' she told the outlet. "And that keeps me from being in heaven, from being with Charlie?" [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [1]https://www.the-independent.com/news/world/americas/crim e/erika-kirk-tyler-robinson-death-penalty-b2830893.html

That is so ridiculous what she said! The inspired Holy Bible teaches Capital Punishment (Genesis 9:5-6). Why in the world would God deny Erika entrance into Heaven for supporting Capital Punishment for an admitted cold-blooded murderer? She is very wrong in her thinking.

Ironically, it is her corrupt understanding of God's simple plan of salvation that will keep her out of Heaven. The fact that Erika thinks her behavior can keep her out of Heaven means that she is foolishly trusting in works to be saved. This is the [2]errors of Roman Catholicism , which she was raised to believe. ...

"On a recent episode of his Podcast, Kirk, an evangelical Christian who recently spoke about the Blessed Mother, mentioned how he was close to Father Don Kline, pastor of St. Bernadette Catholic Church in Scottsdale, Arizona, and how his wife was baptized Catholic."

SOURCE: [3]https://ewtn.co.uk/article-charlie-kirks-wife-what-we-know-about-erika-k irks-catholic-faith/

Shame on Charlie Kirk and Erika for their ecumenical ties with the whore of Rome! Kirk was clearly sucking-up and pandering to Catholics. Ecumenism is of the Devil (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17). God doesn't command born again saints to stick around and hobnob with members of false religions to convert them; the Lord commands us as believers to separate from them! Christian fundamentalists don't change, people quit being fundamentalists. Ecumenism is the agenda of the ecumenical movement to promote cooperation among different religious denominations; aimed at universal religious unity. Ecumenism is contrary to biblical teaching in 2nd Corinthians 6:14-17. We are commanded as Christians not to be unequally yoked with unbelievers.

And let me kindly say, that the young woman [4]speaking with Charlie Kirk in this audio excerpt is NOT a true Christian. She is admittedly a Roman Catholic, but we know according to the inspired Word of God that Catholicism is a Satanic fraud. Official Catholic dogma teaches sacramental salvation. It couldn't be more obvious that [5]Erika Kirk is a hellbound Catholic . Both Kirk and Erika have surreptitiously avoided criticizing the accursed Catholic cult (Galatians 1:6-9).

To Charlie's utter shame, [6]this is what happens when you pander to the cults (Catholics are claiming Kirk was about to convert to their religion). In the preceding article that I link to, Kirk is literally saying that we "don't venerate Mary enough." Venerate? Folks, this word means, "to worship"!!! Charlie says non-Catholics fail to worship Mary enough! Unbelievable! Clearly he was either a secret Catholic or wickedly coddled them for whatever reason. Let it be known that I don't worship Mary at all!

Nowhere in the inspired Word of God are we taught to serve, pray or even recognize Mary in an capacity. Ungodly hellbound Catholics worship Mary. They count Rosary beads while sinfully praying to Mary. Due to Charlie's sinful kissing up to Catholics, the heathen world doesn't see any difference between true Christianity and the demonic Catholic cult. NO ONE who follows the damnable false teachings of Roman Catholicism is a born again Christian!!!

One Baptist man tried to defend Charlie Kirk, telling me that Kirk was simply saying that Mary is the solution to the evils of feminism. I kindly rebuked him for being so willingly naïve. Kirk plainly said that Protestants and non-Catholics don't venerate Mary enough. How does worshipping Mary solve feminism? There is no way that Kirk's sinful comments can be dismissed; whether intentional or unintentional, he is clearly encouraging idolatry! Remember dear reader, Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

The True Biblical Gospel Versus Christian Service

Charlie's counterfeit plan of salvation that requires taking Jesus as your "Lord," repenting of your sins, and giving your life to Christ are NOT the saving Gospel of free grace. The Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:16 is three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay our debt of sin.
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

Romans 1:16 teaches that THE GOSPEL is the power of God unto salvation to them that BELIEVE IT!

Repenting of your sins, giving your life to Christ, making Christ known, inviting Christ into your life and following Jesus as one's "Lord" is a counterfeit gospel. These unbiblical embellishments and additions to the Gospel are commonly called "Lordship Salvation." Lordship Salvation is a false doctrine that mixes works with grace, confusing and blurring the lines between service versus salvation, between discipleship versus sonship, between sanctification versus justification. I love this quote! ...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Another one of my favorite preachers, Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it this way...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." [emphasis added] —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Boy that is good stuff! Dear friend, if you are saved Jesus is your Lord. Receiving Him as "Lord" has nothing to do with getting saved; but rather, after you are saved the dear Savior wants you to pick up your cross and follow Him. This according to Romans 12:1-2 is the believer's "reasonable SERVICE." Please don't miss that, in this particular passage of Scripture it is our SERVICE for Christ, not our SALVATION for Christ. In other words, this passage is about DISCIPLESHIP, not SONSHIP. Paul is speaking to believers here.

Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, who by faith (taking God at His written inspired Words in the Holy Bible) accepts Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then miraculously resurrected physically from the dead after three days, is saved. Nothing more than childlike faith (trust, reliance) is required nor permitted to get to Heaven. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

Kindly said, Charlie and Erika Kirk fail to put a difference between service and salvation. They are promoting the Devil's falsehood of Lordship Salvation. By failing to separate works from grace they obscure the Gospel, hiding the light of the truth from lost sinners (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4; Galatians 5:4). The unsaved Catholic woman in [7]this audio clip at a Turning Point meeting is exactly right that what Charlie preached is NOT the Gospel, nor is the Satanic Catholic dogma that she trusts in the Gospel. We are sadly seeing the blind leading the blind. Catholicism is NOT Christianity!!!

This is blatantly false teaching...

> "The most important thing you can do in your life is give your life to Christ and make Christ known. The second most important thing is to make sure you can do the first thing." —[8]Charlie Kirk, University Of North Texas (2025)

No, Dear reader, Jesus gave His life for you; Christ doesn't demand that you give your life for Him to be saved; which is discipleship, not sonship. Charlie Kirk was a confused individual...

> "We need Christ to come into our life. We need to repent. We need to get down on our hands and knees and say: 'Jesus, come into my life."' —[9]Charlie Kirk, University Of North Texas (2025)

That is simply NOT how a lost sinner gets forgiven. Jesus came into the life of Judas Iscariot, but he still died in his sins and went to Hell forever to burn. In Matthew 7:21-23, those unfortunate damned souls followed Jesus, calling Him "Lord, Lord." They boasted of their "many wonderful works" all done in Jesus' precious name. They preached in Jesus' name. Yet, the dear Savior denied knowing them as His sheep. Jesus declared His Father's will in John 6:40, which is to believe on Jesus, plus nothing! With the Catholics and Charlie Kirk it's faith in Jesus, plus more. The most important thing in your life is not to "give your life to Christ," it is to [10]BELIEVE THE GOSPEL . The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Please understand that I didn't write this article to cast a negative reflection upon the Kirk family; but rather, to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the**

saints" (Jude 1:3b). What Charlie Kirk preached is NOT the Gospel. Many Christians assume that Charlie had to be saved, since he openly testified that he knew he was an undeserving guilty sinner and Jesus Christ died in his place on the cross; but Charlie made the fatal mistake of adding repenting of your sins and giving your life to Christ to get to Heaven (which additions can be heard in his numerous public comments).

So, what Charlie really trusted in was partial faith in Christ plus works. Remember, every pseudo-Christian religious cult agrees with Charlie's core belief in Jesus' death, burial and resurrection. But they, like Charlie, pervert the Gospel by adding more to it, confusing service with salvation. This is the Devil's falsehood of Lordship Salvation, and it is deadly as seen in Matthew 7:21-23.

Here again is disturbing blatant proof that Erika Kirk is still indoctrinated with her Roman Catholic faith and is NOT a born again Christian...

> The 36-year-old mother to Kirk's two young children said *she believes* that if she did push for the death penalty, it could stop her from being with her late husband in heaven.
>
> SOURCE: [11]https://www.the-independent.com/news/world/americas/crim e/erika-kirk-tyler-robinson-death-penalty-b2830893.html

She is blatantly trusting in WORKS for salvation! If she thinks supporting the death penalty for her husband's murderer could prevent her from going to Heaven, then she is clearly trusting in her good behavior to get to Heaven, which is a false gospel. It just proves that she is still deceived by her damnable Roman Catholic upbringing, who openly require faith PLUS works to get to Heaven. I am humbly convinced that Erika is not saved. No one who is saved worries about missing Heaven because of bad behavior. By the way, capital punishment is 100 % biblical. You can still forgive a criminal while they are being killed by a firing squad. Would to God that all 50 states would bring back the death penalty (Genesis 9:5-6).

The following [12]excellent YouTube video exposes Charlie and Erika Kirk as ecumenical apostates...



Charlie Kirk And The Ecumenical Agenda

[13] **The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In The Wonderful Package Of Jesus**

1. https://www.the-independent.com/news/world/americas/crime/erika-kirk-tyler-robinson-death-penalty-b2830893.html
2. https://www.catholicshare.com/how-to-go-to-heaven-according-to-the-bible/
3. https://ewtn.co.uk/article-charlie-kirks-wife-what-we-know-about-erika-kirks-catholic-faith/
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/charlie_kirk
5. https://ewtn.co.uk/article-charlie-kirks-wife-what-we-know-about-erika-kirks-catholic-faith/
6. https://amaiceducation.wordpress.com/2025/09/22/charlie-kirk-this-close-to-becoming-a-catholic-mary-the-solution/
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/charlie_kirk
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/charlie_kirk
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/charlie_kirk
10. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
11. https://www.the-independent.com/news/world/americas/crime/erika-kirk-tyler-robinson-death-penalty-b2830893.html
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eic6hRGsGrw&t=212s
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm

---

6.10.6 The Wickedness Of Using B.C.E. And C.E. Instead Of B.C. and A.D. (2025-10-05 08:05)

Romans 1:28-32, "And even as *they did not like to retain God in their knowledge*, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, Backbiters,

haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them."

I have always hate the blasphemous term "

Xmas

"

which hardened atheists, ingrates and cowards who want to be politically correct use to replace

"

Christ

"

is

"

Christmas.

"

Likewise, I am angered and disgusted by wicked video producers, historians and countless other ingrates who choose to use the blasphemous terms "

B.C.E.

"

(Before Common Era) and

"

C.E.

"

(Common Era) instead of

"

B.C.

"

(Before Christ) and

"

A.D.

"

(in the year of our Lord). Some people hate Jesus Christ so much that they try to erase Him from history.

On Reddit.com, I found this excellent explanation of why using B.C.E. and C.E. greatly offends some people, as it does me as a born again Christian who trusts and loves Jesus. ...

> “Using BCE/CE can be seen as the deliberate, provocative rejection of tradition (both Christian tradition, and simply the tradition of using BC/AD); it can be seen as ’virtue signaling’, deliberately highlighting that even dating systems are reflections of culture and power and serve to marginalize some people, rather than being neutral; it becomes a symbol for politically correct, decolonial, politicized history in general. And so even if you’ve adopted it because it seems to be common usage, there will be people who assume (or pretend to believe) that you’ve made a deliberate choice to be political and provocative, or that your thinking has been contaminated by trendy ideas, or that you simply don’t realize this is part of a plot to overthrow Western Civilization.”
>
> SOURCE: Thucydides Cats, [1]https://www.reddit.com/r/AskHistorians/c - omments/192a7ic/why _are _people _so _opposed _to _using _bcece/

[2]

There is an ongoing deliberate Satanic plot in this dark world of sin to overthrow Christianity.

It baffles my mind how anyone who lives in the United States—who enjoys freedom and U.S.D.A. government inspected safe meat to eat; who enjoys all manner of fresh produce and delicious safe foods to consume; who have restaurants galore to dine at with family; who enjoy some of the best healthcare in history; who have all manner of hobbies, sports and fun activities to enjoy, et cetera, et cetera—could be so ungrateful as to refuse to mention “Christ” in the word “Christmas,” or refuse to use the Christ honoring abbreviations of B.C. and A.D.

Dear reader, God our Creator deserves better than that! His only begotten Son, our Savior Jesus, deserves so much better than that! **Isaiah 64:8, “ But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand.”** Who are we as humans, just clumps of clay from the earth, to dishonor the Creator of the universe?

I’ve been watching astronomy videos on YouTube, which I enjoy falling asleep to at night. I cease to be amazed and astounded at God’s omnipotence and omniscience as our brilliant and good Creator. Did you know that the earth is not a perfect circle? The earth is oval shaped. The earth’s diameter at the equator is 7,926 miles, but only 7,900 miles from north pole to south pole. That is very interesting! In sharp contrast, the diameter of our sun is 864,600 miles across. Wow! The sun is 109 times wider than the earth!

To [3]put this into perspective, if the earth were the size of a basketball, the sun would be over 100 feet in diameter. And if the sun were the size of a basketball, the earth would be the size of a sesame seed. I didn’t believe that fact when I first heard it, so I got my calculator out. As I learned, a sesame seed has a long side (3-5 mm) and a short side (1-2 mm). So the average diameter of one sesame seed is approximately 3mm. If we multiply that number times 109 we get 327 mm. A meter is 39.37 inches, or 1,000 mm. So, 3 mm times 109 equals roughly 13 inches. A basketball is only 9.5 inches. So, yes, the earth is as a sesame seed (even a little smaller) in size, when compared to our magnificent sun which God created. Amazing!!! I’ll bet you never look at our solar system’s sun the same way again.

And as if that astronomy fact doesn’t dazzle your mind, consider that t

he largest known star is [4]UY Scuti, which has a radius about 1,700 times larger than that of the Sun. Wow! This means its volume could fit approximately 5 billion of our Suns inside it. Great fluffy biscuits! I cannot even wrap my feeble brain around that. **Deuteronomy 3:24,**

“ O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?” Do you understand dear reader, that the same God who created the universe LOVES YOU!

In fact, God loves you so much that He sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, to die in your place on a cruel cross, so that you could spent eternity with Him (John 3:16; 14:1-3). Yes, God wants to be with YOU dear friend for ever and ever, which is why He has made a way of escape through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9-11,**

“And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.”

Considering the size of our sun, I have shared with you just a few of millions of absolutely mind blowing astronomy facts about our universe. Scientists now tell us that there are literally [5]20 trillion galaxies they’ve determined, each containing hundreds of billions of stars; each star a massive radiating nuclear furnace just like our own sun. Just in our Milky Way Galaxy there are an estimated 200 to 400 billion stars (suns) just like our own beautiful sun.

When you look into the evening sky in a remote rural area, and see several thousand shining stars, each and every one of them are nuclear furnaces just like our own sun. I cannot help but wonder if they all produce heat and light by using the same nuclear fusion that our own sun uses, constantly converting hydrogen into helium. The inside of our sun reaches shocking temperatures near [6]27,000,000 degrees Fahrenheit. That’s hot! And you thought 450 degrees Fahrenheit on your oven was hot.

I cannot help but cry when I learn all these astounding facts about our Creator, and realize that He loves even me. Am am so unworthy of God’s love. **Genesis 32:10,**

“ I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands.” Who am I that a King should bleed and die for? Who are you dear reader? We are comprised of mere dirt from the earth, yet the object of our Creator’s wondrous unfeigned love.

Dear reader, I encourage you to shun using the wicked abbreviations of “Xmas” and “B.C.E.” and “C.E.,” to show the respect and honor that our omnipotent good Creator is worthy of receiving from His creation. **Revelation 4:11, “*Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power*: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.” Ecclesiastes 12:13, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.”**



WASHINGTON, January 29, 2025 (Reuters) - A batch of [8]newly released images captured by the James Webb Space Telescope show in remarkable detail 19 spiral galaxies residing relatively near our Milky Way, offering new clues on star formation as well as galactic structure.

1. https://www.reddit.com/r/AskHistorians/comments/192a7ic/why_are_people_so_opposed_to_using_bcece/
2. https://www.reddit.com/r/AskHistorians/comments/192a7ic/why_are_people_so_opposed_to_using_bcece/
3. https://janus.astro.umd.edu/front/pages/links/Sizes1.html
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/UY_Scuti
5. https://bigthink.com/starts-with-a-bang/galaxies-in-universe/
6. https://science.nasa.gov/sun/facts/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhZWS0x8yqjgjeDlFxPks5z-1TKOQNp8N_oXLKR-yTuWMnWVLixwYlJ0ZrIIUn7Gl4d4pudaIv5WBKRvC89BPk5TT0ScqU5xWYummW
8. https://science.nasa.gov/mission/webb/multimedia/images/

6.10.7 Exposing Dr. John R. Rice's Hypocrisy On The Holy Bible (2025-10-06 11:04)

Psalms 12:6-7, " The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."

What did God promise to keep and to preserve in Psalm 12:7? Psalm 12:6 tells us, **"**

The Words of the Lord.

" But not just mere words,

“pure words.” That is, inspired Words!

Sword of the Lord founder in 1934, Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), foolishly believed that the original manuscripts of the Bible were inspired and inerrant, but he did not hold to the position that the King James Version was the only inspired translation. Dr. Rice foolishly acknowledged the accuracy of other modern translations, including the corrupt American Standard Version, and foolishly emphasized that no single translation is the sole Word of God.

I have a booklet in front of me written by Dr. Rice in 1943 title, “

Verbal Inspiration Of The Bible.

” The booklet contains 28 pages, in which he defends the inspiration of God’s Word, but Dr. Rice hypocritically never mentions that he doesn’t think the King James Bible is God’s perfect, preserved and inspired Word for English speaking people today. That is deceitful, giving the reader the false impression that he believes we have an inspired prefect Bible today, when in reality he doesn’t.

On page 28, Dr. Rice ends his booklet by writing:

> Let us reverently acknowledge that the Bible is the perfect Word of God, infallible in science or history as well as religion, and that all Scripture is given by inspiration of God and is profitable" (II Timothy 3:16).
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Rice R. Rice, p. 28, “Verbal Inspiration Of The Bible”; Sword of the Lord, 1943

What hypocrisy! Dr. Rice dares to use the word perfect, while endorsing dozens of corrupt modern Bible revisions. In particular, in 1943 Dr. Rice preferred the American Standard Version (ASV). Let’s examine some of Satan’s corruptions in the ASV...

> **King James Bible (KJB) - 1st John 5:7,**
> **“**
> **For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.**
> **”**

> **American Standard Version (ASV) - 1st John 5:7, “**
> **And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is the truth.**
> **”**

Shame! The translators of the ASV have removed the Godhead (Trinity).

> **King James Bible (KJB) -**
> **1st Timothy 3:16b, “*God* was manifest in the flesh...**
> **”**
> **American Standard Version (ASV) -**
> **1st Timothy 3:16b, “*He* who was manifested in the flesh...**
> **”**

Why did they deceitfully remove the proper noun of “

God

” and replace it with the pronoun “He”

? To say that

“

God was manifest in the flesh

”

is clear attestation to the biblical fact that Jesus is almighty God. God almighty became incarnate in the man, Jesus Christ (John 1:1-3, 14). Jesus was God on earth (John 10:33). You will sadly find that ALL of the Devil’s modern Bible perversions relentlessly attack the deity of Jesus Christ and the Godhead.

> **King James Bible (KJB) -**
>
> **Romans 1:20, “ For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and *Godhead*; so that they are without excuse.”**
>
> **American Standard Version (ASV) - Romans 1:20**
>
> **, “ For the invisible things of him since the creation of the world are clearly seen, being perceived through the things that are made, even his everlasting power and *divinity*; that they may be without excuse.”**

They removed the Godhead! The word “

divinity

” doesn’t convey the same theological significance as “godhead” does. Not even close! The word “

godhead

” clearly

implies the triune nature of God, not His mere divinity. Words are very important and Satan’s knows it, as evidenced by the serpent changing the words which God had spoken to Adam and Eve.

In the following passage, the ASV is utterly confusing...

> **King James Bible (KJB) -**
>
> **Philippians 2:6, “ Who, being in the form of God, *thought it not robbery to be equal with God*. ”**
>
> **American Standard Version (ASV) - Philippians 2:6**
>
> **, “**
>
> **who, existing in the form of God, *counted not the being on an equality with God a thing to be grasped*.**
>
> **”**

In John 1:3, the ASV wickedly changes **“All things were made *by him*”** in the King James Bible, to **“All things were made *through him*.”** Again, this is a ruthless attack on Jesus’ deity as the almighty Creator who made all things. God the Father didn’t create all things through Jesus; but rather, the Godhead created all things, and Jesus is almighty God. **Genesis 1:26, “ And God said, Let *us* make man in *our* image, after *our* likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.**

”

Colossians 1:16-17, “For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.” If we are to take the Bible at face value, which we should, then we can only logically conclude that the Godhead didn’t create all things through Jesus; but rather, Jesus created all things in the power of the Godhead of which He is a member.

Satan is a clever and beautiful liar! The Devil has carried out a generational plot beginning with the

perverse Greek text published in 1881

by Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort, to undermine and change the truth of God’s Word into a lie (Romans 1:25). The Devil has subtly removed the ancient landmark to deceive his victims. **Proverbs**

22:28, “

Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.

” The Devil knows that if he can progressively change God’s Word from one generation to the next, in time there won’t be an inspired Holy Bible. Tragically, [1]as of 2022 the New International Version (NIV) is still the number one selling Bible.

[2]Westcott and Hort were unsaved Anglican infidels! (a shocking audio Bible study by Pastor Max D. Younce in which he exposes Westcott and Hort as two heretics).

Sadly, in his 1975 book

“

[3]I Am A Fundamentalist,

”

John R. Rice actually defends Westcott and Hort and portrays them as sincere godly men. Unbelievable! I can only give Dr. Rice the benefit of the doubt that he didn’t have access to the incredible amount of knowledge we have today on the internet, which didn’t become public until the 1990’s (the military was already using a form of internet in the 1960’s). Dr. Rice went to Heaven in 1980.

Brother Rice wrote over 200 books and pamphlets throughout his lifetime. By God’s grace, he led numerous citywide revivals and was greatly used by the Lord to win lost souls. I am a John R. Rice fan and have many of his Bible commentaries, which I cherish. Brother Rice was 31

years older than Pastor Jack Hyles, and one of his three mentors. Dr. Hyles' other two mentors were Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) and Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007). I THANK GOD for all these dear soulwinning men of the faith, who all preached a free grace Gospel.

That being said, it bothers me immensely to read Dr. Rice's book,

"

Verbal Inspiration Of The Bible,

" knowing that he denied the infallibility and inspiration of the King James Bible. As Dr. Rice's successor Pastor Curtis Hutson (1923-1995) rightly said, "[4]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same." The Lord promised in our text passage from Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and to preserve His PURE WORDS. [5]Nearly every modern Bible revision wickedly changes this passage to say that God keeps and preserves THE SAINTS instead of His PURE WORDS.

The reason why Satan's Bible publishing crowd CHANGED this passage couldn't be more obvious; they did it in a wicked attempt to justify tampering with God's inspired Words. If there can be only one pure inspired Holy Bible in any particular language, then there cannot exist umpteen different Bible revisions. According to the American Bible Society, there are [6]presently 900 Bibles in part or whole. That is shamefully ridiculous but sadly true!

It saddens me that as great a Bible scholar as Dr. John R. Rice was, he woefully missed the mark in this important matter. It is my humble opinion, that if Dr. Rice had lived longer, so that he could have seen the atrocity of the New International Version (NIV) which was published in 1984, and the other modern atrocious Bible perversions which have followed in this Bible publishing crazy generation—Dr. Rice would have rejected them all and sided with King James Bible ONLYism.

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well...

> "Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers."
>
> "The true Church preaches REGENERATION; not reformation, not education, not legislation, but regeneration."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. M.R. DeHaan, 'THE TABERNACLE,' p. 101

Jesus quoted Moses' words from Deuteronomy 8:3 in **Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, *Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*. "** If we are to live by EVERY WORD OF GOD, then we absolutely must have an EVERY WORD BIBLE! That is, the hundreds of modern Bible revisions available for sale on the market cannot all be God's inspired Word, because they all contradict each other. If you don't believe me, or think I've bumped my head, look at this horrifying reality...

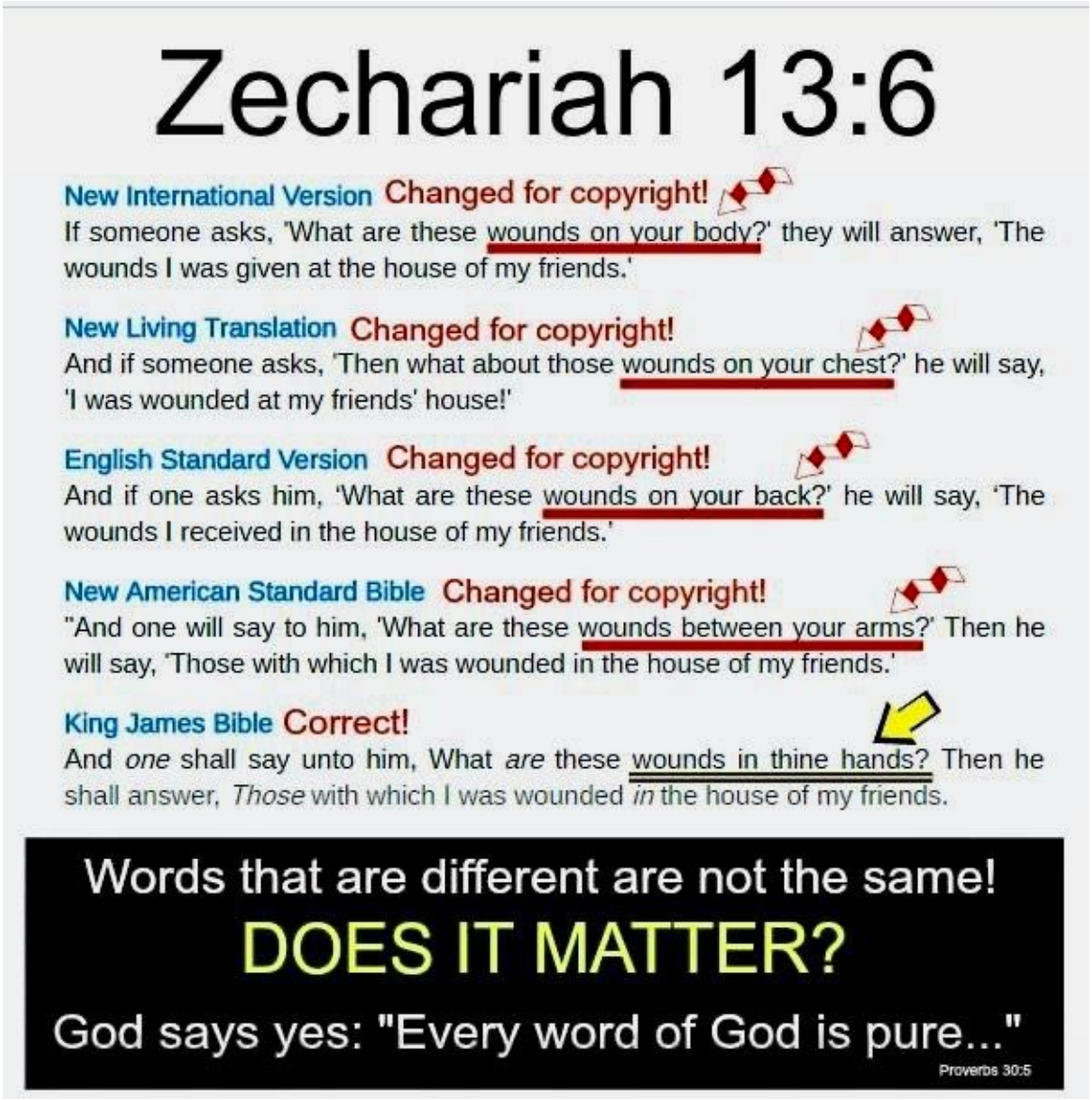

This Is The Ungodly Nonsense That Dr. John R. Rice Sanctioned

In recent years. Dr. Rice's adult daughters have shamefully slandered Pastor Shelton Smith, longtime editor of the Sword of the Lord, wrongfully accusing him of running the Sword of the Lord into the ground by making it King James Bible ONLY! I'm fairly confident that the Board of Directors unanimously made the decision. I thank and praise God for Dr. Smith's wise decision. I have been critical against the Sword of the Lord in recent years for selling advertisements for Pensacola Christian College, who [8]today preach hard core Lordship Salvation. I kindly contacted the Sword of the Lord in 2023, to earnestly warn them about PCC's counterfeit gospel, but the Sword of the Lord didn't reply to me. Shame on them all!

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

Dr. Rice was WRONG about the modern Bible revisions. They are in fact, very dangerous theologically! Only the trustworthy inspired and infallible King James Bible faithfully uplifts the precious name of Jesus as almighty God!!! [9]All of the modern perversions attack Jesus' deity in one way or another; usually in many ways. Why would anyone endorse such a blasphemous

thing? If you didn't listen to Pastor Younce's [10]Bible study exposing Westcott and Hort, please do so dear reader, because you will be absolutely shocked when you learn the ugly truth about the fathers of today's corrupt Bible versions. A corrupt tree cannot bring forth good fruit.

I implore you dear friend to RUN from the Devil's modern Bible revisions, and please use only the inspired King James Bible from 1611. You'll have to study it more to understand it, but you'll be reading THE TRUTH. And don't let any naysayer discourage you by pointing out typographical errors in some of the King James Bible editions. The 1611 translation is Kosher! Just because some editions have typos in them doesn't mean the translation is bad.

So, please keep in mind that although there have been various subsequent editions to the King James Bible over the centuries (to correct typos and update the archaic Elizabethan English language), there hasn't been a new translation since 1611. The so-called New King James Version is contaminated with the poisonous text of infidels' Westcott and Hort, so please burn it in your firepit. **Psalms 119:139-141, "**

My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

***Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it*. I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts."** Do you really think the psalmist (whom I am convinced is David) would love today's 31 different flavors of the Holy Bible. I humbly think not!

As much as I respect Brother Rice, I must humbly disagree and expose his foolish teaching that we don't have one perfect, inspired, infallible, incorruptible, Holy Bible in the English language. Our great God is NOT the author of confusion, Satan is (1st Corinthians 14:33).

Don't you dare try to convince me of the insanity which says we should search through the literally HUNDREDS of modern English Bible revisions, to pick and choose what WE THINK is the truth.

Don't you dare try to convince me of the insanity which says we should just

select the Bible version which best suits our needs and style. As an example: [11]Here is an ungodly wicked web page which suggests that you choose a Bible version that is

"

right for you.

" Dear reader, you DON'T get to pick which Bible vibes the best with your desperately wicked heart (Jeremiah 17:9). You don't get a menu from God! You get what you get, like it or lump it.

I still have tremendous respect and admiration for Dr. John R. Rice as a mentor in the Bible. His commentaries have helped me immensely over the years. For example: I learned from Dr. Rice years ago that Jesus was not giving the rich young ruler a plan of salvation in Matthew 16:19-22; Jesus was using the law the way God intended for it to be sued—to show humanity our hopeless sinful condition, and then bring us to Christ to be saved by God's grace through faith alone in Jesus Galatians 3:24-26; Romans 3:19-23). Yet, I hear countless incompetent preachers misapply this passage to mean salvation. Case in point is [12]Dr. John Goetsch at West Coast Baptist Bible College in California, who [13]preaches Satan's lie of Lordship Salvation.

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. God bless.

1. https://churchanswers.com/blog/major-shift-in-the-top-ten-best-selling-bible-translations-the-past-year/
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/i_am_a_fundamentalist_and_a_nut.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WF6tlivsWGE
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm

6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/satan-is-author-of-confusion.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhFbUUNGpNwJSPmYT6NZYI3r1Dn_KiqEAOasc-1piExWpWf4nHV-xtD_YYngw7cf2-LxCg5cYHAupwoUZdOeneIjcY2jnIw2RdGVrX
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/the-deity-of-christ-and-satans-modern.html
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
11. https://jesusanswers.org/bible-study-resources/choosing-a-bible-translation/
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_goetsch.htm
13. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ea8I57gneCs

6.10.8 Satan Is A Master Counterfeiter (2025-10-07 08:58)

Matthew 7:13-15, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

***Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves*."**

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth

***another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive**

***another spirit*, which ye have not received, or**

***another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."**

Admittedly, they do seem saved, but so do Seventh-Day Adventists (Calvinists), Church of Christ (Calvinists), Lutherans (Baptismal Regeneration), Presbyterians (Calvinists) and Lordship Salvationists (Calvinists). I watched a Mormon sermon yesterday and it sounded like a Baptist church. Mormons ONLY use the King James Bible! You can verify that online. Mormons sing just like Baptists. A naïve person could easily think that Mormonism is Christianity, if they didn't understand sound doctrine from the Word of God.

I was thinking last night about counterfeit money. The goal of the counterfeiter is to make the fake money as close to authentic money as possible, to deceive people. The Devil does the same thing with religion! Satan makes false religion look, feel and sound just like genuine Christianity, so close that the person unlearned in the Scripture couldn't discern the difference, and so they are deceived and damned (Matthew 7:13-15; 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

I was surprised to find mainstream [1]this website that sells counterfeit money that allegedly looks realistic. Why doesn't the government stop them? Go figure! Dear reader, I don't want you to be deceived by the Devil. God's standard for salvation is THE GOSPEL OF JOHN. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "** God authored the Gospel of John for the specific purpose of showing humanity how to have eternal life.

There is no mention in John of confessing, following, surrendering, committing, praying, calling, serving, running, turning or repenting to obtain God's free gift of eternal life. The only requirement taught is to BELIEVE ON JESUS. **John 6:28-29, "When said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent.

"

John chapters 19 and 20 teach Christ's *death* on the cross, His *burial* and subsequent bodily physical *resurrection* three days later . This is THE GOSPEL (i.e., the GOOD NEWS) according to **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;

And that he was buried, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: **"** Any guilty sinner who believes (places their confidence in) this *Good News* is saved immediately, irrevocably and permanently. Getting saved is that simple.

Tragically, millions of false churches around the world base their counterfeit plan of damnation upon obscure passages of Scripture, while totally ignoring and contradicting the Gospel of John. As a general rule we ought never use an obscure passage of Scripture to contradict a clear one. The Gospel of John is clear, salvation is WITHOUT WORKS!!!

- Roman Catholics errantly teach that salvation requires FAITH AND WORKS.
- Calvinists errantly teach that FAITH WILL WORK.
- The Bible teaches that faith is WITHOUT WORKS (Romans 4:5).

Please dear reader, do not allow Satan and his sinister ministers to deceive you! Hell is hot, life is short and eternity is a long time!!!

The Devil is a master counterfeiter! Tragically, BILLIONS of Roman Catholics, Orthodox Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Lutherans, Seventh-Day Adventists, Calvinists, Church of Christ, United Methodists, Unitarian Universalists, Bahai Faith, Presbyterians, Baptists, Scientologists, Christian Science, Judaizes and other infidels have been DECEIVED by the Devil's concerning how to get to Heaven. Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. Calvinism is of the Devil. Works to be saved before, during or after salvation are of the Devil.



Today could be the last day of your life!

Have you been born-again?

1. https://www.counterfeitmoneys.com/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFBG64W5hZNLPkpngTJkSf0Va8WT7am3Bb9Nx85etMlzdnh1C-z5lf4gOTr01HptErwES3oKIXEu9NJMnr97SF_pYEmvPipXCTVz7

6.10.9 "Faith" Him When You Can't Feel Him (2025-10-08 09:02)

[1] 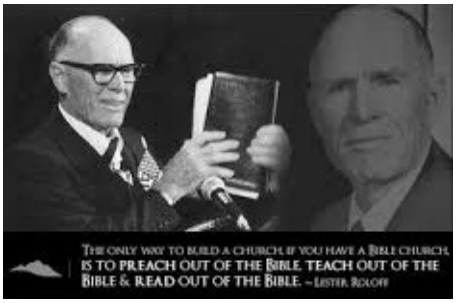

by Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

"Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even to his seat!" —Job 23:3

The thing that will reveal your faith is praying when no answer comes. That's the supreme test. I've gone over a number of chapters in the book of Job again. In one of them, Job said, "Oh that I knew where I might find Him." He was looking for God. Can you imagine? He was the best man God had and he couldn't find Him. He said "Lord, I want you to show me why you're doing this to me. We've always been on good terms and you've been my best friend.

I’m not against you and am not going to turn against you, but I need an explanation and I want you to give it." But the Lord didn’t pay him any attention. I imagine the Lord just kind of smiled and said, "Later on. After a while."

So finally Job said "I went forward and He wasn’t there. Backward. I couldn’t perceive Him. On the left hand where He doth work. I couldn’t behold Him. On the right hand where He hid himself and I couldn’t see him." That’s all the directions isn’t it? Forward, backward, left, right. He said "I couldn’t get one glimpse of Him." Then he said, "But He knoweth the way that I take and when He hath tried me, He will bring me forth as gold. My feet have held His steps. His way have I kept and not declined. Neither have I gone back from the commandment of His lips. I’ve esteemed His words more than my necessary food." That’s the secret of it right there. It was the most severe test he ever had. It wasn’t when all of his ten children died. It wasn’t when he lost all of his camels, oxen and sheep and goats and chickens. It wasn’t when he lost all of his servants. The greatest loss was not when Mrs. Job came and said, "Just curse God and die." That wasn’t his most severe test. That was just part of it.

Then three fair-weather friends came and looked at him and they didn’t speak for seven days. Not one word. Finally they opened their mouths and skinned him and scalded him and scathed him and ate him up alive. But that wasn’t his greatest test. Do you know what the greatest test was? You’ve never been there until you’ve reached this place, and that is when you look up to God and there’s not any God. You just pray like you used to pray and there’s no answer. There’s no response. There’s no God. There’s no feeling and your faith is severely tested. But let me tell you something. You’re going to have to learn to believe God when you cannot perceive God. You’re going to have to learn to "faith" Him when you can’t feel Him. Unless you do, you’re going to be in bad shape before this thing’s over with. There’ll come a time when God reserves the right to cut you completely loose from Him and then see what your faith will lead you to do. "In all this, Job sinned not nor charged God foolishly."

SOURCE: Brother Lester Roloff, a quote from the sermon: ’[2]SOMETHING EVERYBODY CAN DO’

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgJDVsx3ctlVhtyhNGHyFmc8s-LXaOF_h6bAoF0MI15-vYcEUvJkplexYAuW2YdC3hlbNYrr4S9b_PuQ5cntglaoTgNIP99Fajahoi
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/something.htm

---

6.10.10 Autopsy Of A Dead Church (2025-10-10 07:18)

Revelation 3:1, “And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.”

Most churches in 2025 are spiritually dead... DEAD, DEAD, DEAD!

It is nauseating to visit the average church today.

Don’t expect to hear anyone shout “Amen!,” because you won’t find anything to shout Amen about.

On average you can expect to see nearly all the women wearing sexy pants.

You can expect to find a first-class music program, but second-class preaching.

In most cases you won’t even hear any preaching. It is apostasy!

We’re just not hearing enough preaching about Hell these days in church pulpits.

How can we expect lost sinners to come to Jesus Christ if we don’t warn them about eternal punishment?

The New Testament mentions Hell 162 times, 70 of which came directly from the mouth of the Lord.

It was Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) who warned us 100-years ago that the Church was going apostate…

> “It would be a godsend if the Church would suffer persecution today; she hasn’t suffered it for hundreds of years. She is growing rich and lagging behind. Going back.” —Billy Sunday, “The Need for Revivals,” From "Billy Sunday: The Man and His Message,” by William T. Ellis, Philadelphia: John C. Winston Co., 1914

Billy Sunday had no idea how much of a prophet he was! Brother Sunday was right—the Church is growing rich, lagging behind and going backwards!!! I was listening recently to some old-fashioned, red-hot, Christ-honoring, [1]Bible-preaching by Evangelist Phil Kidd .

There are many pastors who are respectable in their particular ecumenical circles, good men of character, excellent orators, decent men, and likable in personality; yet they are not doing their duty when they are silent about eternal punishment and the fires of Hell. Effectively, a Baptist pastor who doesn’t mention “Hell” from the pulpit is no better than a Seventh-Day Adventist (SDA’s) minister who doesn’t believe in eternal punishment in a fiery Hell. SDA’s teach that the unsaved will be annihilated, ceasing to be conscious for all eternity. That is not what the holy Bible teaches. God says in His Word that Hell is a literal PLACE, that burns with literal FIRE, and lasts literally for all ETERNITY. [2]The Bible teaches that Hell lasts forever! By

the way, there is not a more dangerous cult than Seventh-Day Adventism, and they detest Baptists. SDA think that everyone who worships on Sunday are antichrists.

Attend the average church these days and you can expect to hear a sermonette from some [3]Caspar Milquetoast minister who couldn't preach his way out of a wet paper-bag. It's sad and a shame. The great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS!!! I did not write this article to be unkind. Nor am I trying to convince Christian believers to quit their churches. MAKE YOUR CHURCH BETTER! Pray for your pastor and ask God to work in his heart. Remember, there are no perfect pastors, Christians or churches. I'm not trying to stir-up trouble; but rather, I'm trying to prepare believers for the time when you must stand face-to-face with your dear Savior. God didn't save you to BE GOOD, He saved you to DO GOOD. What are you doing for God?

I will say this though... If your church is teaching the [4]heresy of Lordship Salvation , or are using the [5]modern corrupted Bible versions , GET OUT IMMEDIATELY!!! You are being poisoned with the [6]satanic new Bible versions . These are the two deal-breakers! I wouldn't step foot into any church that doesn't use ONLY the trustworthy King James Bible!!! Nor would I stay 5 minutes in any hellhole so-called "church" that teaches a person must turn away from sinful living as a requirement to be saved. That is [7]not what repentance means in the Bible. Other false prophets teach that you're not saved unless your life has changed, which is another Gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Here is an excellent quote from the mighty man of God, Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007), concerning eternal punishment. ...

> "Somebody says, 'The thought of Hell is so horrible.' Well, my friend, so is cancer, so is tuberculosis, so is the grave. Someone said, 'I believe sin ought to be punished, but not for eternity.' That's your view, not God's.
>
> Again another says, 'I don't believe in the wrath of God.' Then you don't believe your Bible. The Bible says the wrath of God abideth on the one who doesn't believe in Jesus Christ. He is lost forever.
>
> Now, these things come to us out of the Word of God. The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a hatred for sin. We ought to hate sin. The reason we have changed so much in this day in all of our churches is that we are not hearing much on this subject. Therefore, we endorse sin. We engage in sin. We camouflage the sin in our lives and allow things to go by, instead of hating sin as God wants us to hate sin . . .
>
> **The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a passion for the souls of men." [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Lee Roberson, from the book, Disturbing Questions... Solid Answers, chapter 16, pgs. 196-198; copyright, Sword of the Lord publishers, 1978

America's Churches Are Ignorantly Supporting The New World Order

A sure sign of death in our churches today is the Christian evangelical support of Godless U.S. Presidents who are known occult members, homosexuals, liars, fraudsters, boozers, drug-traffickers, draft-dodgers, traitors, adulterers and deceivers. [8]Why Do America's Churches Support Tyranny? The following true words are from Dr. Texe Marrs' excellent book, "CONSPIRACY WORLD: A TRUTHTELLER'S COMPENDIUM OF EYE-OPENING REVELATIONS AND FORBIDDEN KNOWLEDGE" ...

> Many insiders snicker and laugh ha, ha, ha, at brain-dead Christian evangelicals who actually believe that George W. [Bush] is a God-fearing heterosexual, Born-again Christian. As David Kuo, former top White House adviser in the Bush Administration, reveals in his new book, "Tempting Fate," the Bush White House team sneers and jokes about the evangelicals so easily deceived by the President. Kuo presents evidence that the Bush people view Christian evangelical leaders and their flocks as ridiculous, silly, nuts, even insane. To the Bush people, Christianity is a farce and Christians are easily duped idiots.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Texe Marrs, "CONSPIRACY WORLD: A TRUTHTELLER'S COMPENDIUM OF EYE-OPENING REVELATIONS AND FORBIDDEN KNOWLEDGE" (Volume 1, p. 147; copyright 2010)

The reason why most Christian evangelicals are so easily deceived is because they blindly follow an apostate pastor, instead of seeking the truth for themselves. Most pastors share the woeful and harmful arrogance of doctors. You can't tell them anything and they greatly resent being directed on how to do their job. They literally think they know-it-all compared to those who trust them. My advice is to do your own homework and research the New World Order. Listen to [9]Infowars.com and other alternative news sources. Good luck finding any Christian news sources that expose the New World Order (NWO), which includes NWO stooges like Billy Graham, Joel Osteen and Rick Warren. If your church supports these apostates, your church is dead!

Is the occult in your church? The whole reason why the Southern Baptist Convention is dead is because 37 % of the U.S. Freemasonry membership are Southern Baptists. In Freemasonry, lodges strictly prohibit praying "in Jesus' name." Freemasonry is a sex-perverted phallic-worshipping, Luciferian-worshipping cult!

***AUTOPSY*:** An examination and dissection of a dead body to determine cause of death or the changes produced by disease.

What is causing our churches to die? There are many things that are ruining our churches: corrupt Bible versions like the New International Version (NIV), ecumenism which seeks to unite by error instead of dividing over truth, hen-pecked ministers who allow committees to

censor their preaching, covetous pastors who prioritize financial security over speaking the truth, worldliness in the Church, the satanic doctrine of Zionism which worships the Jews and Israel, backslidden pastors who don't teach Biblical doctrine, pastors who prioritize music programs over preaching the Word of God, Christian schools elevated above the church, soul-winning is not taught and done, feminism in our churches which influences women to wear pants and divorce, formalism, failure to pray and rely upon the Holy Spirit to build the Church, et cetera.

Our churches are dying because our pastors are dying! Ministers are dime-a-dozen these days, but genuine men of God who PREACH are hard to find. God give us some John the Baptists, Billy Sundays and Jack Hyles' who were willing to fight until the utmost for their cause!

> "It is not persecution of the church in China that I fear. The church has always been able to weather persecution. My fear is love of money in the church." —Chinese pastor

Is Your Church Growing In Grace Or Swelling From Rot?

Today I listened to Brother Kidd's awesome MP3 sermon titled, " [10]IN THE LAST DAYS ." In the preceding sermon, Brother Kidd shares that he had begun working as a mortician in 1974. Dr. Kidd explains that anything dead "swells" (as it rots from the inside out). He points out that most of our large churches today aren't growing; but rather, they are rotting, swelling, dead corpses! That's exactly what Billy Sunday warned us about! Our churches have rigor mortis, rotting from the inside out!

In the old days of America, Church was the most important thing, and everyone centered their life around the Church. But today church is only a part of what we do, a side-attraction, take-it-or-leave-it, a novelty. Our Bible-preaching churches are dying. The parking-lots are empty. Sadly, the rotting corpses of DEAD churches are swelling, packing the house with apostates. Big mega-churches like Hillsong are nothing but worldly Rock music concerts. There is no preaching. Some sad excuse for a minister gets up, looking like Shirley Temple, delivering his sermonette that has no substance, nothing for the listener to grab onto, a dead message of love without hate, truth without exposing heresy, unity without separation, and cooperation without standards.

[11] **Our Mixed Up Fundamental Christianity**

(MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Increasing attendance is not a sign of spiritual groweth in a church. Is your church growing or swelling? Today's churches are filled with liberals who don't believe that the Bible is the Word of God. They claim that only the originals are inspired and without error. They criticize the holy King James Bible, while praising the unholy homosexual-produced New International Version

(NIV). Our churches are filled with corruption, a bunch of shameful liberals who won't take a stand or preach against sin. Today's churches are mere social clubs. These monstrosities are swelling! The great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS! God save us from these retarded inter-denominational churches with "his" and "her" pastors.

There's nothing worse than hearing a pastor say that he doesn't know how to preach! Well learn! Get mad about something! Blurt it out if you have to, stutter it if you must, BUT PREACH!!! Good night man, people need to hear the truth! Our church congregations are starving! I spoke with a church deacon about his salvation and could tell he had issues with it. I expounded him with the Scriptures and my own personal testimony. He was delighted and asked, "Why don't they teach those things from the pulpit?" The sad truth is that church leaders just don't care. Pastors find their comfort zone and live there, failing to discern the needs of their congregation. You can't just preach your favorite part of the Bible and neglect the rest of God's Word.

[12] **3,000 Converts Baptized In One Day!**

(beware of anyone who criticizes easy-believism and immediate baptism)

A Dead Church Has A Dead Pastor

A genuine man of God will NOT "go along to get along" in an apostate situation. He will not preach without proclaiming the truth! Too many pastors know the truth, but are afraid to speak it for fear of losing financial support. Perhaps more people have gone to Hell, and churches have died, because of the love of money (or fear of losing it, which effectively has the same consequences on a ministry) than anything else.

Jesus asked the apostle Peter three times if he loved (Greek: agape) Him. Three times Peter answered "Yes, I do love (Greek: phileo) You." Jesus was asking if Peter unconditionally loved Him, but Peter kept responding that he was fond of the Lord. **John 21:17, "He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep."** Do you think that the Lord wants Christian leaders today in 2014 to continue feeding His sheep (i.e., believers in the faith)? Yes, yes, yes, of course! This is part of The Great Commission (Matthew 28:19-20), that is, to mentor new converts in the Lord, literally indoctrinating them with the things of Jesus Christ.

So why aren't most pastors feeding the Lord's flock. I oftentimes refer to a pastor's congregation as his "flock," but in actuality IT IS THE LORD'S FLOCK if they are born-again Christians. Pastors have a duty to feed God's children, pointing them continually to the Word of God. The greatest thing that a pastor can ever do for his congregation is to continually uplift the deity of Jesus Christ and the inspiration of the King James Bible. If your people aren't leaving church

with a burning desire to get into the holy Bible, then you aren't uplifting the Word of God as you should. Young people should be taught to sing Bible verse songs. The King James Bible should be quoted, preached, memorized, and the importance of abiding in the Word should continually be emphasized (John 15:1-5). In a dead church, the Word of God is passively present, but it is not praised and practiced as it should. Do you realize Psalms 138:2 says that God magnifies His Word above all His name? It's true!

And by the way, again, a sure sign of a dead church is that you'll never hear any preaching about Hell. It is a pastor's duty to warn his flock about the literal place called Hell, that burns with literal fire, and lasts for a literal eternity. It is every minister's duty to teach his flock to warn others that Hell burns with fire. If you truly love others, and Jesus Christ above all else, then you will be compelled to preach the truth about Hell. All Christ-rejecting sinners will spend eternity in the Lake of Fire being punished by God (2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9; Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). Do we really believe in a literal, burning, Hell?

You wouldn't think so from visiting most churches today. A [13]USA TODAY article reveals that only 59 % of Americans believe in a literal Hell ; even worse, much worse, two large groups of pastors at a recent BEESON PASTOR'S SCHOOL acknowledged that NOT ONE OF THEM had preached a sermon on Hell to their congregations. It is a shame and a sin!!! Every Christian believer ought to warn lost sinners of the wrath to come in Hell (Romans 5:9). **Luke 3:7b, "O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?"**

The Bible has more to say about Hell than Heaven; yet ironically, according to the USA TODAY poll I just shared with you, 74 % of Americans believe in Heaven, but only 59 % believe in Hell. You can choose to believe that 2 + 2 = 5 if you want, but you'd be WRONG! There is a literal place called Hell that burns with fire and brimstone, where all Christ-rejecting sinners who die in their unbelief will spend eternity in loneliness, regret, weeping, pain and torment. Is that where you want to spend eternity? Shame on today's pastors who remain eerily silent on the matter of Hell. This article is meant to afflict the comfortable. You proud pastors remain silent, wanting to avoid offending anyone, letting the unsaved world go to Hell forever. Oh, how the tears will flow at The Judgment Seat Of Christ, when believers are held accountable, facing the terror of the Lord (2nd Corinthians 5:11).

Christian men are always preaching... by holy sermons in the pulpit, and by holy lives out of it!

The Pulpit Of This Day Is Weak In Praying

You'll seldom hear mention of the need for Holy Spirit power in today's apostate churches. It appears that most churches have abandoned the Biblical truth of the reality, need and importance of the power of the Holy Spirit in all that we do. Jesus plainly said in John 15:5 that without Him "YE CAN DO NOTHING"! You may accomplish great things in the eyes of man and the world, but it won't matter one hill of beans to Heaven's view unless the Holy

Spirit is working THROUGH YOU!!! (Galatians 2:20; Zechariah 4:6). Please read the excellent life-changing book by Dr. Jack Hyles titled, " [14]MEET THE HOLY SPIRIT "

The following excellent words are by E.M. Bounds from his timeless book, "POWER THROUGH PRAYER." ...

> The sermon cannot rise in its life-giving forces above the man. Dead men give out dead sermons, and dead sermons kill. Everything depends on the spiritual character of the preacher. ...
>
> The preacher's sharpest and strongest preaching should be to himself. His most difficult, delicate, laborious, and thorough work must be with himself. The training of the twelve was the great, difficult, and enduring work of Christ. Preachers are not sermon makers, but men makers and saint makers, and he only is well-trained for this business who has made himself a man and a saint. It is not great talents nor great learning nor great preachers that God needs, but men great in holiness, great in faith, great in love, great in fidelity, great for God – men always preaching by holy sermons in the pulpit, by holy lives out of it. These can mold a generation for God.
>
> After this order, the early Christians were formed. Men they were of solid mold, preachers after the heavenly type — heroic, stalwart, soldierly, saintly. Preaching with them meant self-denying, self-crucifying, serious, toilsome, martyr business. They applied themselves to it in a way that told on their generation, and formed in its womb a generation yet unborn for God. The preaching man is to be the praying man. Prayer is the preacher's mightiest weapon. An almighty force in itself, it gives life and force to all.
>
> The real sermon is made in the closet. The man — God's man – is made in the closet. His life and his profoundest convictions were born in his secret communion with God. The burdened and tearful agony of his spirit, his weightiest and sweetest messages were got when alone with God. Prayer makes the man; prayer makes the preacher; prayer makes the pastor.
>
> The pulpit of this day is weak in praying. The pride of learning is against the dependent humility of prayer. Prayer is with the pulpit too often only official — a performance for the routine of service. Prayer is not to the modern pulpit the mighty force it was in Paul's life or Paul's ministry. Every preacher who does not make prayer a mighty factor in his own life and ministry is weak as a factor in God's work and is powerless to project God's cause in this world.
>
> SOURCE: [15]Power Through Prayer text by E.M. Bounds

What a great truth! ... "Prayer makes the man; prayer makes the preacher; prayer makes the pastor."

We Are Soldiers For Christ, And Soldiers Fight!

A preacher should preach and teach about all spiritual subjects, including the New World Order. If you don't, your church congregation will be spiritually hungry, frustrated, confused and dead. It seems that today's churches are more interested in paint ball games, fireworks, jet skis and big inflatable toys than they are indoctrinating our youth with the inerrant, perfect, infallible, preserved, inspired, Words of God. We have that Book in the KING JAMES BIBLE!!! The last I checked, the Bible teaches that WE ARE AT WAR AS SOLDIERS FOR CHRIST. **2nd Timothy 2:3, "Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ."**

Soldiers fight. That's what they are trained to do. How are we training our youth today? I see Independent Baptist churches where the teenagers are frustrated, starving for something real, hungry for a challenge. Teenagers love to have the truth! Youth are extremely impressionable and vulnerable to either good and evil. Tragically, our youth are surrounded by evil, perversion and falsehoods everywhere they turn. I read something many years ago that stuck in my mind, from the book "POWER THROUGH PRAYER" by E.M. Bounds, that is, "A church congregation cannot rise above the spirituality of the clergy."

[16] **IN THE LAST DAYS**
(MP3 sermon by Evangelist Phil Kidd)

Let's continue with an autopsy of a dead church. We find that cantatas and orchestras replace Bible-preaching. What a sad thing! I'll never understand why any so-called "man of God," who is responsible for a church congregation, will prioritize a singing cantata over the preaching of God's Word. As a young boy, Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) recalls the only time that his unsaved father came to church. Instead of preaching, the church had a Christmas cantata. No Gospel was preached. In 1950 Jack Hyles' father died in his sins and went to Hell. Pastor Hyles vowed to God that he would NEVER fail to give an invitation to receive Jesus Christ at any public church service. You never know who's listening.

> "
>
> The world's greatest need is preaching preachers. The Gospel is our emancipation proclamation: let's take it to the slaves of sin."
>
> —Evangelist Lester Roloff

An autopsy of a dead church reveals cancelled church services on Christmas. They cancel the evening service for New Years Eve. They also cancel church for Easter. In fact, the dead church cancels church on a whim, removing the church services on all holidays, music specials and school functions. Of course, preaching is cancelled for the Lord's Supper. The dead church functions as a Christian school with a church, instead of a church with a Christian school.

I agree with Dr. Hyles... I'd rather have one church than seven Christian schools! Jesus promised divine perpetuity to THE CHURCH, not to the Christian school (Matthew 16:18). And by the way, [17]Jesus is the only FOUNDATION (1st Corinthians 3:11), not Peter, upon which the Church is built . So that means the Roman Catholic Church is of the Devil, because they

choose Peter as their foundation instead of Jesus Christ. Peter is nothing!!!

When a church turns against truth, God leaves that church and it is DEAD. It becomes nothing but a cemetery. Today's preacher's seminaries are actually preacher's cemeteries! Jude called them "TWICE DEAD, PLUCKED UP BY THE ROOTS"!!! **Jude 1:12, "These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots."** You can run over a plant with a mower and it'll grow again, but once you pluck up the roots it won't grow back. There are churches springing up all over the place today, but they are dead, having no roots. The Holy Spirit is not present. The inspired Word of God is not accurately taught. Another Jesus, another spirit and another gospel are wickedly being taught (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Jude 16 said these apostates would "speak swelling words." Joel Osteen's swelling words are hindering the cause of Christ.

> "The most dangerous revolutions are not those which tear down everything, and cause the streets to run with blood, but those which leave everything standing, while cunningly emptying it of any significance." —Soren Kierkegaard (1813-1855)

Does not the preceding quote describe our churches today? Today's milquetoast preaching lacks any real substance. There's hardly anything to grab onto.

[18] **Cotton Candy Religion**

(It's big and beautiful until you sink your teeth into it, then it dissolves into nothing!)

Crucified Ladies Don't Wear Pants

I'd expect Christian women to wear pants; but if you've been crucified with Christ as a believer (Galatians 2:20), then you won't wear pants. For an excellent sermon on this subject, please listen to Pastor Jack Hyles' sermon titled, " [19]THE SAVED, CRUCIFIED, RISEN AND RESURRECTED LIFE ."

What have I missed so far in our autopsy? We've identified that women wear pants in dead churches. By the way, the problem in such churches is a lack of Bible-preaching against sin from the pulpit. May I say, preaching modesty from the pulpit is not "old school" (as some call it), it is right. Marriage is not the old-fashioned way, it is the right way! A woman who wore pants was considered a prostitute in the 1890's. God hasn't changed (Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8), the sinful world has changed. [20]THE UNCHANGING CHURCH IN A CHANGING WORLD (a great MP3 sermon by Dr. Harold Sightler). Just because most women are wearing men's clothing in 2014 doesn't mean that it is either acceptable or right.

Deuteronomy 22:5 forbids cross-dressing between men and women. That is not mere ceremonial law as some foolish pastors claim; it is a moral law from God almighty. If both

bathroom signs had a picture of pants, it would cause utter confusion. Any child knows that men are supposed to wear pants. Ladies wear dresses. It is wrong for women to wear pants! The problem of immodesty in our churches didn't happen overnight. [21]America's pastors became cowards, hen-pecked, going along to get along; and sadly, avoiding preaching against his own wife who wears pants. I have been hated by many Christians, simply because I teach that the [22]Bible says women should dress modestly like ladies (1st Timothy 2:9).

Satan is deliberately confusing today's youth about their gender. I read an interview in 2013 where singer Amy Grant talks about discovering her own sexuality. That is homosexual talk. Normal people don't need to discover their sexuality. Amy Grant is part of the New World Order, an apostate, no hero, and ought to be rebuked as a shameful mentor for our youth.

[23] **A Wrong Attitude Toward Homosexuality**

(it's not God's love to accept the homosexual agenda)

[24] **GLAAD Honors Amy Grant For Sinfully Praising LGBT Fans**

(Christians must preach against sin!)

[25]

Singer Amy Grant Attempts To Use God's Grace As Basis For Accepting Homosexual Community

The old-time religion is so offensive nowadays that few pastors are willing to go against the worldly crowd. OFFEND THEM! If you have to bring the world into the Church to boost attendance, then you're only going to attract worldly people. As the Church becomes more worldly, so also is the world becoming more churchy. **1st Peter 4:17, "For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?"**

Southern Baptist Church Apostasy

Not too long ago I visited a Southern Baptist Church. There was a band complete with drums, electric guitar and hand cymbals. The congregation were swaying their hands back-n-forth in the air. Most of the women were wearing pants. They were using a corrupt modern version of the Bible. The minister said that he had a degree in psychology and theology. It's not a sin for a pastor to have a degree in secular psychology, but the psycho-heresy (Bible truth + secular psychology) that has replaced Bible-preaching in today's church pulpits is demonic. We need the [26]undiluted Word of God !!!

No public invitation was given at the end of the sermonette. The lyrics to the music were ridiculously lame... praise, praise, praise... He is all, He is all, He is all... blah, blah, blah! The minister kept mentioning apostates like Rick Warren, Billy Graham, Pat Robertson and Joel

Osteen (all his mentors). I couldn't get out of there fast enough! Not surprisingly, 37 % of the U.S. Freemasonry membership is comprised of Southern Baptists. Freemasonry will kill a church faster than cyanide poisoning. You might as well invite Lucifer to be your pastor when you allow Freemasons to lead the church.

God deliver us from this sissified generation of [27]Caspar Milquetoast , pink-tea-and-lemonade, soft-soapin', sissy-britches-wearing, ear-ticklin', back-scratchin', yellowbellied, Clark Kent, pantywaist, compromising, pussyfootin', unmanly, lazy-boy preachers who can't preach their way out of a paperbag! God give us some leather-lunged, barn-stormin', window-rattlin', shingle-pullin', truth-loving, uncompromising, manly, hell-fire and damnation PREACH-ERS!!!

America needs PREACHING PREACHERS!!! The reason why men don't preach anymore is because they're being mentored by apostates, false teachers, heretics, sissies and old fuddy-duddy professors. JUST GIVE ME THE KING JAMES BIBLE!!! God is the preacher's mentor! We'd have a lot more TRUE WORSHIPPERS in America if we had a lot more TRUE BIBLES, TRUE CHRISTIANS, TRUE CHURCHES and TRUE PREACHERS!!!

Heresy is Creeping into Fundamentalist Baptist Churches By the Hour!

Few Christians are aware of the satanic origin of many of the false doctrines being taught in our churches today: The Young Earth heresy began with the Seventh-Day Adventism religious cult. See: [28]The Fallacies Of A Young Earth Series (by Dr. Max D. Younce).

A heresy that has crept into our churches is called "Lordship Salvation," which has its origins in the errant Roman Catholic understand of repentance as penance. The new corrupt plan of salvation in today's churches is human effort + Christ's partial payment. [29]Billy Graham teaches this heresy . The Bible teaches that Christ paid it all on the cross. We are saved by completely resting in Jesus Christ. You receive Jesus as your Savior to be saved, not your Lord or King.

Another heresy infecting churches today is "Zionism" which worships Jews and Israel instead of the God of Israel, which has its origin in the satanic cults of Judaism and Freemasonry. Zionism is of the Devil.

The heresy of a Post-tribulation Rapture has corrupted many believer's understanding of Biblical prophecy. Those who deny that the Rapture can happen at any time are boldly opposing the plain teaching of the Lord that He is coming unannounced by surprise. Biblically, Christians ought to be on their toes looking for Christ's imminent return. The Bible teaches a Pre-tribulation Rapture!

An autopsy of a dead church determines cause of death as using modern corrupted Bible versions. Nothing will kill a church faster than taking away the authoritative King James Bible, and replacing it with a watered-down imposter. Modern Bibles remove the word Godhead from Acts 17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9. Jesus is no longer the only "begotten" Son of God in John 3:16 of the perverted modern Bibles. In Philippians 2:6 of the modern corrupt

Bibles, Jesus is no longer equal with the Father. Burn your modern corrupt Bibles! Go get you a trustworthy King James Bible!!! Love it. Cherish it. Memorize it. Study it. Read it. Search it. Preach it!

Not too long ago I gave away a few copies of Michael Patrick Bowen's excellent book titled, " [30]I NEVER KNEW YOU " (.pdf file). I gave them to some Christian leaders in a Baptist church. You wouldn't have thought I was a Communist during the Cold War. The book greatly offended them. To no surprise these leaders love, follow and admire Billy Graham. The book exposes the false plan of salvation of [31]Billy Graham and his son Franklin Graham. I seriously am concerned about the salvation of any Christian who is offended by a book that teaches salvation by simple childlike faith in Christ. Billy Graham teaches that to be saved, a person MUST count the cost and pay the price. That is "another Gospel" which the Bible does NOT teach (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

The Holy Spirit Is The Life Of A Church

The Holy Spirit ALWAYS works through the inspired Word of God. The holy Bible is our only authority! False prophets do not love with God's unconditional love. How can they, for they are not saved and do not have the Holy Spirit abiding in them (Romans 8:9; 1st John 4:13). A church that uses corrupted modern versions like the New International Version (NIV) is a dying church! America's churches are dying!!!

Oh, how we need revival in our churches. Oh, how we need some evangelists to afflict the comforted, and godly pastors to comfort the afflicted. Every church desperately needs revivals a couple times a year. The easiest place in the world to backslide is Bible college, because you become accustomed to hearing the preaching every day. The second easiest place to backslide is church. That's why we need revivals. [32]THE SPIRIT'S ABIDING (MP3, Dr. Hyles; all is vain unless the Spirit of the Holy One comes down)!

It's in our sinful human nature to backslide. Most of the time we don't realize that we're backsliding, until one day we come to our senses and realize that we were "hardened through the deceitfulness of sin" (Hebrews 3:13). The deceitfulness of sin is that with each downward slide, it becomes the new norm and we adjust to it. Our hard becomes calloused to sin. Over time you can slide way down spiritually, committing sins that you never imagined you'd commit. This is why the Illuminati are dehumanizing American culture through music, magazines, internet, television, movies and video games.

For example: Justin Timberlake sang a song on Saturday Night Live for Mother's Day 2009 called Motherlover with the shameful lyrics: "We should f–k each other's mothers," "I can't wait until I f–k your mother!," "It'll be an honour to become your stepfather." This is Justin Timberlake's Satanic music!!! The song's video features Justin Timberlake, Andy Samberg, Susan Sarandon and Patricia Clarkson. Woe unto the United States!!! The vile song was actually nominated for an 2009 Emmy for "Best Original Music and Lyrics." I hope you

clearly see that the [33]Illuminati is trying to subvert American culture with Satanism, sexual perversion and violence, dehumanizing man who is created in God's image.

We have become a culture of death. We've [34]slaughtered 65,464,760 children by abortion! It was recently reported that 15,000 aborted babies from Canada were burned to fuel homes in Oregon, USA. [35]Bodies Of Aborted Babies Burned To Power Homes In Oregon ([36]15,500 humans burned as fuel). Life has become worthless to us. The autopsy of a dead church reveals a stiff heart. A corpse's heart is indifferent, unmovable and has no warmth. You don't have to be dead to have a calloused heart, but what's the difference? Whether you're dead or alive, it's the same if your heart cannot be touched by God's Word. **Luke 24:25, "Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken."**

Get into the habit of praying for the power of the Holy Spirit in all that you do. Get into the habit of giving the Holy Spirit credit for everything accomplished. Jesus said that without Him we "CAN DO NOTHING" (John 15:5). Zechariah 4:6 teaches that it is not by might, nor by power, but by the power of the Holy Spirit. A sign of a dead church is when things are being done in human strength and effort instead of praying for the Holy Spirit to work. Always give God all the glory!

Formalism, Worldliness And No Preaching

A sure sign of a dead church is formalism. The Roman Catholic Church is not a true church at all; but rather, a satanic religious cult. Mormonism is a demonic sex-perverted cult, which worships the same god as Freemasonry, that is, Lucifer. Freemasons are phallic-worshippers, evidenced by the Washington Monument (obelisk). Jehovah's Witnesses are a religious cult from Hell.

These are not true Biblical churches patterned after the churches in the New Testament. Formalism attempts to worship God with rituals, manmade traditions and ceremonies. Jesus told the Samaritan woman in John 4:24 that God the Father desires to be worshipped in spirit and in truth. The Word of God is truth (John 17:17). Every born-again Christian has the Holy Spirit of God living in their body (Romans 8:9).

I've visited numerous Roman Catholic church services, and I could feel the deadness. The Holy Spirit was not present, except in my body as a true believer. The people around me were chanting a bunch of dead prayers which they had memorized. In sharp contrast, we pray to God as true believers in spirit from our soul, and not with vain repetitions as Catholics do. Chanting some dead prayer from a so-called "prayer book" is not genuine prayer. An autopsy of a dead church reveals vain repetitions, religious chants and lifeless memorized prayers from a book. God desires fresh prayers from our living heart, and not some religious mumbo-jumbo

from a manmade catechism or other manmade book.

You'll never hear any Bible-preaching in a Catholic church! Instead, they teach the manmade traditions of the Vatican. There are no song books in the pews of a Catholic church. There are no Bibles in the pews. It's all canned religion. What a dead place! Like KFC restaurant, no one does religion like the Catholic Church. From the cradle-to-the-casket, Roman Catholicism offers a complete religious package for you, but then the judgment (Hebrews 9:27). Religion is a road to Hell. Religion wants to fit us with glasses, but the Lord wants to open our eyes. Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man through the sacrifice on the cross of His only begotten Son Jesus Christ. Salvation is NOT found in any religion; but rather, in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ! Christ died, that's history; Christ died for me, that's salvation!

Conformity and culture are paths to destruction. Praise God for the uncouth, offensive ruggedness, manly roughness of John the Baptist. Evangelist Billy Sunday used to throw chairs, climb on top of his pulpit, swing his fists in the air at the Devil and run back and forth across the platform. How does that compare today to the stuff-shirt, dry, formalistic, deadbeat minister who puts his audience to sleep. BORING!!! I've almost got up and walked out on some dry ministers. I heard a dry minister speak last year. He was boring and unable to get to any kind of point. The kids were playing video games. Mom was Googling.

The man sure didn't know anything about preaching! Brother, you might not like my preaching if I came to your church, but you wouldn't fall asleep I guarantee you!!! I'd speak from my heart, no need for a performance. There's nothing worse than a preacher who's putting on a performance. People can quickly discern if a man is just trying to impress the audience, or if he truly has something important to say that he believes in. I never try to impress anyone with my articles (you can tell I'm sure...lol). If I have something to say, I SAY IT!!! No man of God who is unwilling to speak the truth has any right standing behind any pulpit! I like what General George Patton said: "Either lead me, follow me, or get out of my way!"

Let's just be honest, the average pastor is afraid to take a stand, fearful of losing members. The irony is that the parking lot is empty at many of these churches. You can literally feel when a church congregation is starving for doctrine, hungry for preaching and dying for truth. Many churches preach a theme of love, love, love, but you'll never hear a word against sin, or about the awfulness of Hell, or about false Bibles, or about the New World Order, or about modesty, et cetera. Why should people come to church if there's nothing worth hearing? Many people still come, but they are as frustrated as can be. A happy church is a spiritually fed church. A sad church is a doctrinally starving church.

"Sometimes you may leave here and say, 'I wonder what he's mad about?' I'm not mad about anything, I just know one thing—whatever a preacher quits preaching on, is what his church will fill up with!" [37]Pastor Phil Kidd , a quote from the needful sermon " [38]I AM Ashamed "

Ten Ways to Hurt And Cause Trouble in Your Church

Here's some ways to ruin your church:

1. Focus on your desires only and not the needs of the church.
2. Listen to every criticism your hear. Gossip and rumors can be effective to ruin a church.
3. Focus on your pastor's weaknesses and not his strengths.
4. Speak the truth and practice love, but never combine the two.
5. Store grievances for future use.
6. Forgive only those who ask you, and only if they deserve it. Place conditions on your forgiveness.
7. Hide your own sins behind a harsh attitude. Denounce others for sins that you secretly struggle with.
8. Use prayer to unite malcontents and spread inappropriate information and leave a questionable impression.
9. Do whatever you have to do to win. It doesn't matter who you hurt, just so long as you get your way.
10. Tell others that you are on a mission from God and it's your job to straighten everybody out in their Christian life.

SOURCE: Pastor Danny Castle, from the awesome sermon titled, " [39]100 % WILLING "

"It doesn't even matter who's right, it's what's right that's important!" —Pastor Danny Castle, from the sermon "[40]100 % WILLING"

Please don't misunderstand, there are no perfect churches. The Lord had something negative to say about the seven churches of Asia Minor in Revelation. I wrote this article to bring attention to the apostasy which has crept into our churches and is now the new norm. ' [41]Which New Is Right?' (Dr. Hyles, MP3; the Devil ruins churches with cantatas, no services, immodesty, gossip, pride, et cetera). It's the pastor's duty to lead the flock.

You'd be surprised how many churches have pulpit committees that deliberately censor the preacher, forbidding him from stepping on toes, not allowing him to preach against sin, forbidding him from calling false religion by name, et cetera. So many pastors are cowards behind the pulpit! NO ONE will ever mess with my preaching! My preaching is none of my business either, because only God tells me what to preach! I wouldn't give you a red penny for any so-called "preacher" who is hen-pecked, prohibited from rocking-the-boat and

plucking-the-feathers of his congregation.

There's a "holy" Spirit and a "holy" Bible, but there is no "holy" church. All churches have problems, because all people have problems. Only God can produce godliness in an ungodly world. A particular church is only going to be as "holy" as its individual Christian members walk with God, yielding to the Holy Spirit. The Bible doesn't command churches to be holy; but rather, God commands each individual believer to be holy, as God is holy. **1st Peter 1:16, "Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy."**

Our churches sing, "Holy! Holy! Holy!" while the women wear skintight, sensual, sexy, blue-jeans and painted-on slacks. Holy? Our churches sing, "Holy! Holy! Holy!" while the teaching of doctrine is neglected, and a counterfeit plan of salvation is preached. God pity the pastor who hardly ever takes a stand against sin and evil. Shame on the pastor who never warns about coming judgment in Hell, fire and damnation. Whatever we sow, that shall we also reap (Galatians 6:7). The Lord cannot build His Church, if the pastor is not preaching the truth!

Is your church dead? What would an autopsy show if your church was dissected? Is the truth being preached? Are sinners being warned about God's imminent judgment against the ungodly, suffering the vengeance of God in the fires of Hell (2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9)? Are the doctrines of the Word of God being taught? Does your church cancel services regularly, or replace the preaching with music programs and cantatas? Is the Christian school more popular than the church? Do the women in your church wear skin-tight jeans and slacks? Does the pastor teach modesty from the pulpit? Does the pastor regularly teach, pray and rely upon the power of the Holy Spirit to do God's work through the church?

Does the pastor feed his flock, or stick you in front of a video series instead? God deliver us from religion-in-a-can these days! Even more sickening is when I see Masonic handshakes and Illuminati pyramids in the videos being shown in our Baptist churches. Freemasonry is a rotting disease, a spiritually corrupt agenda, a satanic religion, a massive deception in our churches today!!! No Christian can be right with God and belong to a Luciferian-worshipping satanic cult like Freemasonry. "The Great Architect" of Freemasonry is Satan! O Christian, please run from the evils of Freemasonry!!!

The autopsy of a dead church uncovers the spiritual venereal disease of Freemasonry, for it has infiltrated and corrupted more churches than any other evil. Freemasonry is of the Devil. Secret societies have no place in the New Testament Church. Jesus said in **John 18:20, "Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing."** There are no secret societies in Christianity or Heaven.

The Sin Of Being Lukewarm!

If the shoe fits, wear it! Nearly every church today is lukewarm. God hates fence-straddling. The only thing you hit when you drive in the middle-of-the-road are skunks! I've written this

article with a humble heart and the sincere prayer for God to use this article for His glory. My words mean nothing as they enter your mind, unless the Holy Spirit of God convicts your heart and changes you from within. I'm just trying to prepare you for the time when you must meet your Savior face-to-face, when you look into Jesus' eyes and have to give account for your life (Romans 14:10-12; 2nd Corinthians 5:9-11; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; James 4:12; Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 24:12). God didn't save us to BE GOOD, He saved us to DO GOOD. What are you doing for God?

My desire is not to aggravate or make anyone upset; but rather, to preach the truth about the apostate condition of today's churches, particularly our Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches (the last remaining bastion of the New Testament Church as far as I'm concerned). Show me a Methodist church with a Bus Ministry! Show me a Presbyterian church that goes soul-winning from door-to-door (Acts 20:20)!

Our churches nowadays are embracing the queer agenda. Lesbians are being ordained and called to pastor churches. It is sinful. Many churches are adopting neutral positions on homosexual rights and same-sex marriage. This is certainly a symptom of a dead church body. Every born-again Christian ought to kindly, lovingly, but firmly take a stand against the sin of homosexuality in the name of Jesus! I'm not saying that we should be gay-bashers, God forbid. I'm simply saying that we should always side with the Scriptures! There is no controversy if you believe the Bible. I am on the Lord's side in all matters!

If evangelical Christians don't uphold the truth of the Word of God, then assuredly no one else is going to do it. The world is literally dying for something real. Our churches today are so phony, dead and dried-up that it makes God vomit. This is what the Lord said in **Revelation 3:15-16, "I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth."**

"The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!"

SOURCE: Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, " [42]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus? "



1. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/dr_kidd.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/hell/forever.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/preaching_with_authority.htm

4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/satanic_counterfeit.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/easy_to_read_lie.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repent.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/churches_support_tyranny.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/listen_to_alex_jones.htm
10. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/phil_kidd/InTheLastDays.mp3
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/OurMixedUpFundamentalChristianity.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/3000_saved_and_baptized.htm
13. http://usatoday30.usatoday.com/news/religion/2009-08-01-hell-damnation_N.htm
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
15. http://www.fbinstitute.com/Bounds/Power_Through_Prayer_Text.html
16. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/phil_kidd/InTheLastDays.mp3
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/peter_not_foundation.htm
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/cotton_candy_religion.htm
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
20. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/sermons/harold_sightler/the_unchanging_church_in_a_changing_world.mp3
21. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/pastor-brad-moffett-is-very-wrong-about.html
22. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/08/the-sin-of-christian-women-wearing.html
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/wrong_christian_attitude.htm
24. http://www.glaad.org/blog/pop-and-christian-singer-amy-grant-does-first-gay-press-interview
25. http://www.pridesource.com/article.html?article=59691
26. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YcR6ca8SrDg&list=UU9KtC7nuziDitg75P5GSO6Q
27. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/caspar_milquetoast.htm
28. http://www.youtube.com/playlist?list=PLou4ptkZ5unWo3GMUAiyizCQXbvRET8dU
29. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
30. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
31. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
32. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp052806.mp3
33. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4d0CWnvdU54
34. https://christianliferesources.com/beginning-of-life/abortion/u-s-abortion-statistics-by-year-1973-current
35. http://townhall.com/tipsheet/katiepavlich/2014/04/24/horrifying-bodies-of-aborted-babies-burned-to-power-homes-in-oregon
36. https://silentsoldier.us/2014/06/26/aborted-fetuses-burned-for-fuel-in-oregon-graphic/
37. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_kidd.htm
38. https://youtu.be/s3tz2w7cHPg?t=886
39. http://youtu.be/DqFbXJljXNg?list=UUiRQbCbqm9z4muuohy57xPQ
40. http://youtu.be/DqFbXJljXNg?list=UUiRQbCbqm9z4muuohy57xPQ
41. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/which_new_is_right.mp3
42. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3

6.10.11 Am I Going To Heaven? (2025-10-12 01:00)

Choose below what you think is necessary to go to Heaven.

INSTRUCTIONS

1. Obey God’s laws and commandments
2. Be sorry for your sins
3. Sincerely do your best
4. Turn from your sins and stop sinning
5. Do good deeds
6. Give money to church or charity
7. Water baptism or holy communion
8. Trust in Jesus Christ alone as your personal Savior
9. Trust in Jesus Christ as your Savior and also serve him
10. There is no Heaven or Hell

1) Obey God’s laws and commandments

Trying to keep the commandments cannot save us but only shows us that we are sinners:

> James 2:10 "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."

Try Again?

2) Be sorry for your sins

Being sorry for your sins, or confessing your sins cannot take away sin. The Bible says the penalty for sin is death. We all die physically, but we also deserve to die spiritually by spending eternity in Hell.

> **Romans 6:23 "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

Try Again?

3) Sincerely do your best

Doing your best is commendable, To turn from your sins and stop sinning is also very desirable (yet impossible). Will doing these things make you perfect? No! Heaven is a perfect place and you must be perfect to enter. The Bible says:

> **Revelation 21:27 "And there shall in no wise enter into it (Heaven) anything that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the lambs book of life."**

Try Again?

4) Turn from your sins and stop sinning

Doing your best is commendable, To turn from your sins and stop sinning is also very desirable (yet impossible). Will doing these things make you perfect? No! Heaven is a perfect place and you must be perfect to enter. The Bible says:

> **Revelation 21:27 "And there shall in no wise enter into it (Heaven) anything that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the lambs book of life.**

Try Again

5) Do good deeds

No deeds, charity, contributions to churches, nor any good work by you, can take away your sins or save you. The Bible says:

> Ephesians 2:8-9 "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is a gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

Try Again?

6) Give money to church or charity

No deeds, charity, contributions to churches, nor any good work by you, can take away your sins or save you. The Bible says:

> Ephesians 2:8-9 "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is a gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

Try Again?

7) Water baptism or holy communion

Water baptism and communion cannot pay for sins. They are for those who are already saved.

> Titus 3:5 "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us..."

Try Again?

8) Trust in Jesus Christ alone as your personal Savior

Correct! By trusting in Jesus Christ who paid for all of your sins when he died on the cross, you will receive the GIFT of everlasting life.

Salvation is a GIFT, all you have to do is accept that GIFT.

> **Ephesians 2:8-9 "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is a gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."**

Even though you may die physically, your soul will live forever in Heaven. Jesus Christ said:

> John 3:16 "For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish but have everlasting life."

Jesus Christ also said:

> **John 6:47 "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on Me hath (possesses now) everlasting life."**

Try Again?

9) Trust in Jesus Christ as your Savior and also serve him

Incorrect! You can do nothing to add to the finished work of Christ. By doing so, you are not trusting in Christ alone as your Savior but only as your helper. You cannot go to Heaven that way. You must forget about your good works and commitments as a means of saving yourself, and put your trust ONLY in the Savior - Jesus Christ.

> **Romans 4:5 "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on Him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."**

Try Again?

10) There is no Heaven or Hell

Friend, I cannot make you believe in Heaven or Hell. Maybe you don't believe in it because you can't see it. But neither can you see the air you breathe, yet without it you would die. Heaven is real! Hell is real! Why not investigate God's word?

> John 3:18 "He that believeth on Him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

Try Again?

How can I go to Heaven?

The fact is ... we are all sinners; we all deserve to go to Hell; Heaven is a perfect place and nothing we do can make us perfect. How then can we go to Heaven? The answer is found in God's word, the Bible:

> **"For He (God) hath made him (Christ) to be sin for us, Who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in Him." (II Corinthians 5:21)**

You see, Jesus Christ died on the cross and rose from the dead to pay for all of our sins. He died FOR us. Only through Him can we have eternal life. What then must you do to go to Heaven?

By trusting in Jesus Christ as the one who died for your sins, you will receive everlasting life. Even though you may die physically, your soul will live forever in Heaven. Jesus Christ said:

> **"For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." (John 3:16)**

Jesus also said:

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on Me HATH (possesses now) everlasting life." (John 6:47)

The moment you trust Jesus Christ as your Savior, your sins will be forgiven, and you will receive God's righteousness (perfection). This allows you to enter Heaven...

"And by Him (Christ) all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses." (Acts 13:39)

Trusting Jesus Christ as your personal Savior is a one time decision in your life. The moment you believe in Christ, God will give you eternal life. Once you have believed, God accepts you as his child.

"But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." (John 1:12)

God may discipline you when you disobey, but He will never cast you out of His family, You have eternal life which is secure. You can never lose it, neither can you forfeit it. God's unconditional promise is that He will never take it away from you.

"And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of My hand." (John 10:28)

This is called eternal security. Serving the Lord is important, once you are saved. It brings God's blessings and joy to your life. But if relied upon to get you to Heaven, it will not work. Salvation is ONLY by faith in Jesus Christ.

"These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may KNOW that ye have eternal life..." (I John 5:13)

Right now, why not trust Jesus Christ as your Savior. He will save you for all eternity. You can also have the assurance that your sins are forgiven (past, present, and future). God has said it, and He cannot lie!

"All that the Father giveth Me shall come to Me; and him that cometh to Me I will in no wise cast out. And this is the Father's will which hath sent Me, that of all which He hath given Me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day." (John 6:37-39)

SOURCE: [1]Pastor Max D. Younce, Heritage Baptist Bible Church

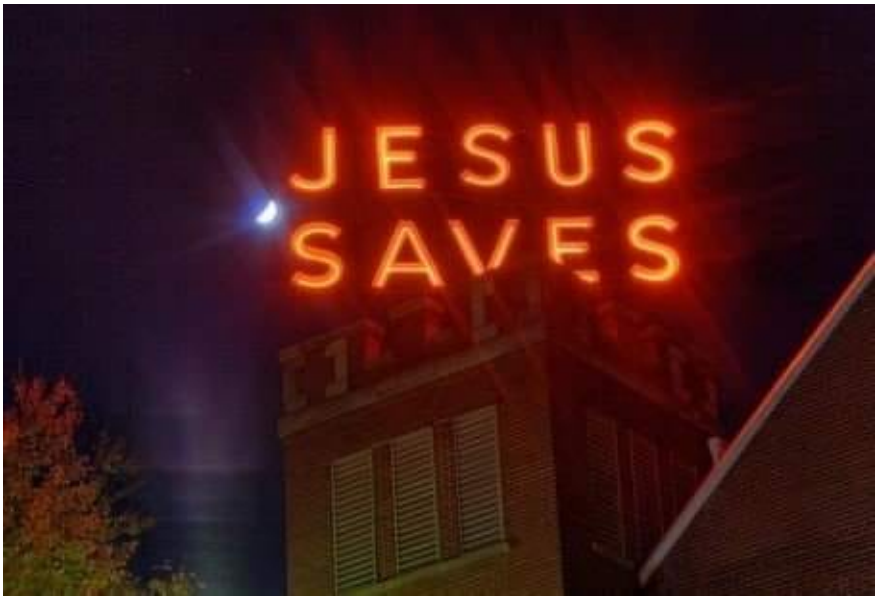

1. http://heritagebbc.com/ministries.amigoingtoheaven.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhH-ODO9g2cF5D-yAr7df2tjWHiUMSp3BT4C0qIJcrwxLbl8Pvf6uO5KItVfihISHH7p_B0jLUTi9r1VvlKDH_BuF3PlJxDG_x2YXy

---

6.10.12 Lordship Salvation Causes Fear, Torment, Anxiety And Stress (2025-10-14 01:03)

John 5:39-40,

“

***Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

”

More deadly than a mother bear robbed of her cubs is the Devil’s damnable lie of Lordship Salvation. What is *Lordship Salvation*? It is a deadly heresy that teaches faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ is not enough to be saved. In addition, a lost person is falsely told that they must turn away from their sinful behavior, surrender their life to serve Jesus, follow Christ no matter what the cost, commit your life to Christ, live a changed life, et cetera.

Lordship Salvation requires WORKS as evidence that you FAITH is genuine. So if a professed believer in Christ doesn’t live a changed life, proponents of Lordship Salvation will conclude that the person’s faith is not real and they are still unsaved. See and hear for yourself what the heresy of Lordship Salvation does to wreak havoc on a person’s mind and soul...



The Damage of Lordship Salvation with John MacArthur

(This Should Make You Angry!)

This my dear reader is the sorrowful

fruit

of Lordship Salvation: stress, anxiety, worry, guilt, fear, condemnation, confusion and torment. This is what happens when you are taught

to focus on the sinner rather than the Savior; analyzing self rather than searching the Scriptures; resting in my performance rather than His promise; looking in the mirror rather than looking unto Jesus, the Author and Finisher of our faith.

Hebrews 12:2, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Pastor John MacArthur horribly lies to this young woman in the preceding video, telling her:

> "The way you know that you're saved is by your desire." —John MacArthur

What saith the Scripture? **1st John 3:24, " And *he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him*, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us. "** What does the Bible command all men concerning getting saved? **John 6:40, " *And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life*: and I will raise him up at the last day."** That is God's commandment to receive eternal life.

Let'[s see what Jesus said in **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.” Many people wrongly divide the Word of Truth (the Bible), tormenting themselves with a lie. One could easily assume that 1st John 3:24 is speaking about keeping all of God’s commandments to get to Heaven, but that would be foolish, because we should NEVER base a doctrine on a single passage of Scripture. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. We have the entire Gospel of John, which was authored by God specifically to show mankind how to get to Heaven. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life through his name*.”** Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

I receive hundreds of emails each year from people who are afraid they are not saved because of the sins in their life. This is the adverse consequence of the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. These poor souls have been lied to by wicked preachers. They have been deceived by the Devil concerning what God requires to get to Heaven. The Devil is a beautiful liar! Lordship Salvation is damnable heresy which causes stress, anxiety, fear, torment, tears and confusion in its victims. Those who trust in Lordship Salvation are always analyzing them self instead of "searching the Scriptures" (John 5:39). They are looking in the mirror, instead of looking to Jesus the Author and Finisher of our faith (Hebrews 12:2).

Dear friend, RUN from Lordship Salvation.

My dear friend in the ministry Michael P. Bowen was also a victim of Lordship Salvation for several years. Michael admits that if he had died during that time of anxiety, stress and confusion over God’s plan of salvation, he would have went to a burning Hell forever. Thankfully, Michael testifies that one day he heard a sermon by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) that finally showed him THE TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL and Michael became a born-again Christian. That sermon is called: ’[1]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?’

Michael Bowen wrote a helpful book about his ordeal, and he shows you exactly how you can also know that you are going to Heaven. The book is titled: [2]I Never Knew You: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It’ (free .pdf version). You can obtain [3]hard copies at Amazon.com store. I regularly order a few copies here and there to give away to the people in my life. A hard copy is much more likely to get read than a .pdf file.

Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. You get saved by coming to God as a needy guilty sinner (not by forsaking your sinful ways), and simply receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Nothing more is required or allowed by God, except faith in the *Good News* (Gospel) of His only begotten Son crucified, buried and risen for your sins (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is the Gospel of free grace! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Thank you humbly for reading my blog. To God be ALL the praise, credit and glory (John 15:5).

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102

6.10.13 Beware Of Neo-Evangelical And Neo-Fundamentalist False Witnesses (2025-10-15 15:03)

Proverbs 6:19, “

A *false witness* that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

”

Proverbs 12:17

,

“

He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a *false witness* deceit.”

Proverbs 14:5

,

“

A faithful witness will not lie: but a *false witness* will utter lies.”

Proverbs 14:25

,

“

A true witness delivereth souls: but a *deceitful witness* speaketh lies.”

Proverbs 19:5

,

“

A *false witness* shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.”

Proverbs 19:9

,

“

A *false witness* shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.“

Proverbs 21:28

,

“

A *false witness* shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

”

There is nothing more dangerous today than the FALSE PROPHET! They lurk unawares in most churches, nearly all Bible colleges, rescue missions, mission boards, religious Tv and radio, you name it! **1st John 4:1, “ Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.”** Even 2,000 years ago when the Apostle John penned these inspired Words the Bible says that there were not a few, but

“MANY” FALSE PROPHETS in the world, and so it still is today in 2025. 1st John 4:1 exhorts every saint to THINK OBJECTIVELY, questioning everything against the true and eternally inspired Word of God.

Here is an interesting Scripture passage from **Proverbs 21:28, “A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.”** The phrase

“heareth speaketh constantly” simply means “to report accurately.” FALSE PROPHETS will perish! Jesus said in **Matthew 11:15, “He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.”** Do you hear THE TRUTH dear reader. Sadly, most people today only hear what they want to hear; they hear the voices of FALSE PROPHETS! Jesus commanded us in John 5:39 to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!

In Acts 17:10-11, the Apostle Paul commended the Bereans for searching the Scriptures “daily” to verify the truths he had been teaching them; whereas the Thessalonians failed to study the Scripture, and were later confused because they forgot the truths Paul had taught them (2nd Thessalonians 2:5). There is nothing more contemptible than someone who merely believes whatever a preacher tells them, without confirming if it is THE TRUTH.

Literally BILLIONS of hellbound people today are blind followers of the blind, caught up in their damnable FALSE RELIGION. The Mormons, Roman Catholics, Orthodox Catholics, Church of Christ, Lutherans, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists, Lordship Salvation Baptists, Reformed Calvinist Baptists—All FALSE RELIGIONS! RUN for your life dear reader!!!

Proverbs 6:19, “

A *false witness* that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

” Nothing has caused division in our churches today as has the doctrinal error of Lordship Salvation, aka, you must

“

repent of your sins

”

to get to heaven. This is nothing less than a subtle way of adding works to grace. In sharp contrast, the inspired Holy Bible proclaims that eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18), paid for by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19). JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

A “

neo-evangelical

”

is someone who who follows the modern corrupt fake church. They sing Contemporary Christian Music (CCM), which can hardly qualify as genuine music, woefully lacking in the doctrinal richness of the time-tested old hymns of the Christian faith. They preach a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. They errantly require that people be willing to forsake sinful bad habits to be saved. They effectively preach a partial faith in Jesus Christ plus works type of salvation, while deceptively still insisting that salvation is solely by grace alone through faith alone.

A “

neo-fundamentalist

”

is someone who was formerly a fundamentalist, but has sinfully compromised and left the fundamentalist camp to move toward ungodly neo-evangelical camp. Many Baptists today are actually neo-fundamentalists. Just as socialism is a sure path to communism, so also is neo-fundamentalism a sure path to neo-evangelicalism. Nearly all churches today have become corrupted by Satan. Nearly all so-called

“

churches

”

today are using contaminated Bible revisions, preaching another gospel, and are not true churches.

For many years Pensacola Christian College (PCC) sinfully became neo-fundamentalist in their views, but today has wickedly turned hard core neo-evangelical, [1]preaching hardcore Lordship Salvation . These groups are all FALSE WITNESSES, who cause division in the Body of Christ. Most of them are not born again believers, they are tares among the wheat. Only those who REST in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ—apart from turning from your sinful ways, following Christ as your ’Lord,’ and giving your life over to Him—are truly saved.

Tragically, 99 % of pastors today are filthy liars!

Proverbs 14:5

,

“

A faithful witness will not lie: but a *false witness* **will utter lies.”** I cannot warn you enough to avoid any fake church that is affiliated with Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary or Pensacola Christian College. These are Lordship Salvation CULTS!!!

Just as the serpent wickedly CHANGED God’s Word in the Garden of Eden to TRICK Eve, which destroyed her life; so also has Satan wickedly CHANGED the inspired Holy Bible today, and PERVERTED the Gospel of free grace, to damn men’s souls to Hell forever (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, 13-15). When churches start following the TRADITIONS OF MEN instead of the COMMANDMENTS OF GOD (Mark 7:9-13), the truth is obscured so that lost sinners cannot be converted.



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEifanJ8xe1ia7ofVH5t8k5zvuOMZIGNCpdUyCtTY6WlzR-8CIXk46Zz5N1KoLnbdjqHjHYgjC3eLL59ctp3B7fsYBsvV_7KE6n5XS6

6.10.14 If It's Not In Writing, It Means Nothing (2025-10-17 01:04)

Romans 3:4, "

God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

"

Our text Bible passage teaches for all men to LET GOD BE TRUE, BUT EVERY MAN A LIAR. That naturally raises the $64,000 question: "How do we know what God says, versus what man

says?" The answer is the Holy Bible. Jesus Himself exhorted everyone in **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

"

I was listening to false prophetess' Joyce Meyer earlier today. She is very WRONG on God's simple plan of salvation, instead preaching another gospel:

> "When you're born-again, you admit that you're a sinner. You ask God to forgive your sins. And **you invite Him to come and live in your heart**. ***You must be willing to turn away from sin*.** You don't just receive and kind of tack Him on to your mess like a magic charm. ***You'd have to be willing to turn away from sin*.** You can't do it on your own. But if you're willing to do it, **God will help you and He will teach you how to live the way that He wants you to live." [emphasis added]** —Joyce Meyer, "[1]How Do I Get To Heaven" (13:36 time in video)

Joyce Meyer further heretically teaches:

> "If you've never received Christ as your Savior. You've never ***invited Him to come into your life*.** You've never come to that point of saying, 'I am a miserable sinner, and God I do need you, I cannot help myself.' ***Then you need to surrender tonight***—and that's really what it's all about—**it's about surrender! It's about letting God get into the driver's seat of your life. *It's about you discontinuing trying to run the show*, and telling God what all your plans are. *It's you giving Him the reigns*, and saying: 'You lead and I'll follow."' [emphasis added]** —Joyce Meyer, "[2]How Do I Get To Heaven" (22:00 time in video)

Now dear friend, I triple-dog dare you to show me any of the garbage theology which Joyce Meyer preaches from the inspired King James Bible. Remember, if it's not in writing it means absolutely nothing! Where did Miss Meyer get all that junk? She sure didn't find it in the Holy Bible!!! I cannot warn everyone enough to mark and avoid Joyce Meyer and her circus of a pathetic ministry (Romans 16:17-18; Matthew 7:15). She just pulls manmade commandments out of her hate, fully rejecting the Word of God. **Mark 7:7 and 8, "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. ... And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*."** Joyce Meyer is making stuff up!

Show me where the inspired Holy Bible teaches to be saved, we must:

1. Follow Christ
2. Invite Jesus to come and life in your heart
3. Be willing to turn away from your sin
4. Discontinue trying to run the show
5. Give God the reigns of control of your life
6. Surrender
7. Let God get into the driver's seat of your life

8. You lead, I'll follow

Ladies and gentlemen, you may do all of those things and never be born-again at all.

What saith the Scripture? We don't need to wonder, debate or guess what **"the gospel"** is, because the Bible plainly defines the GOOD NEWS for us:

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "
>
> Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;
>
> By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.
>
> For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*;
>
> And that he was buried, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:
>
> "

There we have it, "

the Gospel

"

is comprised of three things:

1. Christ **DIED** on the cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was **BURIED**.
3. Three days later Jesus bodily **RESURRECTED** from the dead.

That is the Gospel (i.e., Good News) by which we are saved, if we BELIEVE. **Romans 1:16-17, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, *The just shall live by faith*. "** I didn't see any mention about surrendering all to God, turning away from your sins, following Christ, getting out of the driver's seat, inviting Jesus to come into our life, nor anything else!!! Joyce Meyer is a bold-faced theological liar!!! ...

> Galatians 1:6-9, "
>
> I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:*
>
> *Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*.
>
> But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.
>
> As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.
>
> "

Please do not take my word for it dear reader. You the reader must decide for yourself who is telling THE TRUTH, and who is lying. I already showed you 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 which clearly defines **“the gospel”** as Jesus’ *death, burial* and *resurrection*. One of my favorite Bible verses is **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.**

” Here again we plainly see THE GOSPEL, how that Christ died and raised up the third day.

Let us also consider a Roman soldier who humbly asked Paul and Silas what to do to be saved. **Acts 16:30b-31,**

“Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.” Paul and Silas simply told the soldier to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. Paul didn’t tell the man to turn away from his sinning. Silas didn’t tell the soldier to follow Christ, surrender all, get out of the driver’s seat, invite Jesus to come into his heart and life, et cetera. No, Paul and Silas just told him to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST.

Again, please consider a group of hungry people who had followed Jesus in boats from Tiberias to Capernaum, seeking a handout of provisions from Jesus:

> **John 6:26-29,**
>
> **“Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.**
>
> ***Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you*: for him hath God the Father sealed.**
>
> **Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent**
>
> .
>
> ”

I love it! They plainly asked Christ what works to do to get into the Kingdom of God. Jesus replied that the only “work” God wanting from them to be saved is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! Hey, that is the exact same answer that Paul and Silas gave to the Roman soldier in Acts 16:30-31. Dear friend, the Bible couldn’t be more plainer that salvation comes to the one who BELIEVES the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. You get saved by believing the GOOD NEWS, not by forsaking a lifestyle of sin or surrendering control of your life over to God. The Devil is a beautiful liar! Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Joyce Meyer has perverted the Gospel into a lifestyle that you must live to get to Heaven.

Remember, if it’s not in writing it means nothing! Any attorney worth his stuff knows this. Any competent businessman will tell you that everything must be in writing to be valid. That is why God put His simple plan of salvation into writing. That is why Jesus told us in John 5:39 to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!

John 20:31, “

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

” Carefully notice that the Apostle John emphasized that he wrote THESE THINGS to convince the reader that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that by BELIEVING you will be saved.

Again, carefully notice that the Apostle Paul emphasizes the written Word of God:

> **Romans 10:11-13, “*For the scripture saith*, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.”**

Paul is citing an Old Testament passage from Isaiah 28:16 in Romans 10:11. This verse is not saying that if you are saved you won’t be ashamed of Jesus’ name. Peter was ashamed, even denying and cursing the Lord’s precious name. In Acts 10:42-43 the Bible says many chief rulers believed on Jesus, but they did not confess Him for fear of the wicked Pharisees. The Bible says that those saved chief rulers loved the praise of men more than God. But they were still redeemed adopted sons of God by faith in Christ (Galatians 3:26).

I have humbly shown you numerous Scripture passages, which plainly teach that we are saved by faith alone in the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen. None of these Scripture passages require that someone surrender control of their life over to God, nor that someone turn away from their sins, nor that we invite Jesus to come into our life. Judas became a Christ follower and went to burn in the fires of Hell forever! Matthew 27:3 says that Judas **“ repented himself**

” of his sins, but that didn’t convert him into a Christian. You don’t get saved by doing ANY of the things which Joyce Meyer sinfully preaches. The Devil loves Miss Meyer, because the unsaved religious masses are being blinded with a counterfeit plan of salvation, which does not match the Bible’s plan of salvation.

Acts 10:43, “ *To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. ” Dear reader, only YOU personally can determine what you believe to be THE TRUTH. I am not asking you to believe me. I am asking you to compare what I have plainly shown you from the inspired Word of God, to what Joyce Meyer is teaching. What is the basis of her fraudulent theological claims? She sure didn’t get those ideas from the Bible.

Romans 3:4, “

God forbid: yea, *let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

” If what I am preaching agrees with the written Word of God, then my preaching against Joyce Meyer as a false prophet will be vindicated and justified someday in eternity. Any doctrinal opinion that disagrees with God’s opinion is heresy!

Here is a great quote from Dr. Curtis Hutson:

> “Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995); ’[3]Salvation Crystal Clear’

Dear reader, YOU HAVE GOD'S PROMISE IN WRITING in the Bible!!! **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."** That is a solemn promise from God. Anyone who puts their faith (trust, confidence, reliance) in the only begotten Son of God, is saved. The garbage which Miss Joyce Meyer is preaching has no authority behind it. She is talking trash!

If you don't know what you are talking about Joyce, keep your mouth shut! And if you do open your mouth, you'd better be able to back up what you are saying. Joyce has no Scriptural basis for her corrupt teachings. I have quoted you Bible verses to support everything I have taught you. I am as narrow-minded as the Holy Bible!!!

[4]

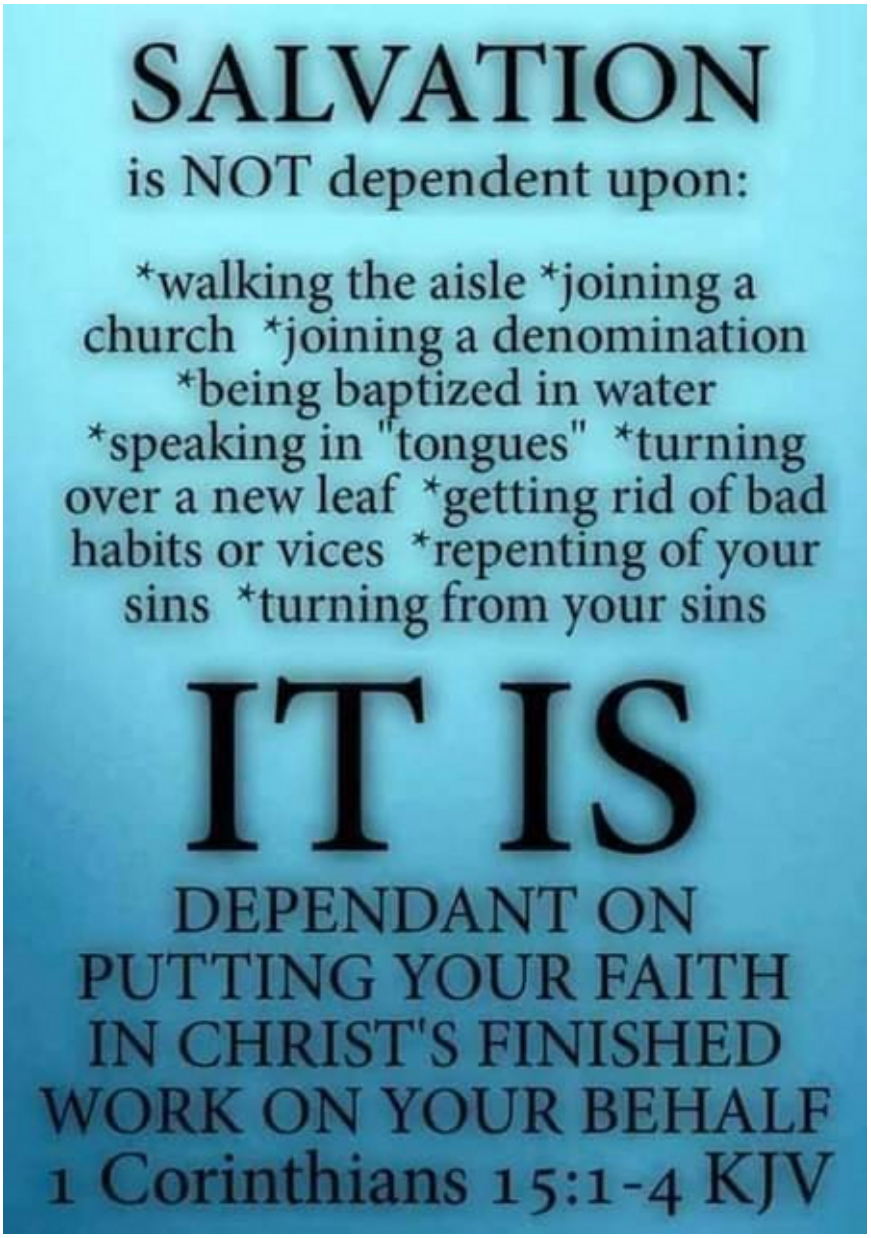

1. https://www.dailymotion.com/video/x4092j2
2. https://www.dailymotion.com/video/x4092j2
3. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2022/02/salvation-crystal-clear.html

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiSnJBiH9h4e9sNnh-qc-7GIsG4DFO69lfMzE2nFyshKtvGW41Zssm2Bz2spMWkV4xaG_svywoQSkojB70C7XhRKsnQkIJuZXL9ioDjXETW3IyS

6.10.15 Beware Of False Prophet, Pastor Colin Smith (2025-10-18 09:24)

2nd Peter 2:1-3, “

But there were false prophets also among the people, *even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies*, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.”

The inspired Holy Bible warns the reader that FALSE PROPHETS will come, privily (i.e., surreptitiously; painstakingly avoiding detection) bringing damnable heresies into local churches. Pastor Colin Smith is one such FALSE PROPHET! I learned about him while listening to ’[1]UNSHACKLED’ by Pacific Garden Mission, which today is a corrupt 501c3 organization laden with [2]the evils of Lordship Salvation. Former mission Director Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) is absolutely disgusted in Heaven!!!

In a disturbing sermon preached on February 25, 2025, titled “

[3]Repentance, Part 2,

” Pastor Smith clearly [4]preaches the Satanic deception of LORDSHIP SALVATION (I made this audio clip using THREE excerpts from Smith’s sermon). Smith uses Isaiah 1:16-20 as his text passage, perverting the context of Scripture...

> **Isaiah 1:16-20, “Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;**
>
> **Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.**
>
> **Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.**
>
> **If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:**
>
> **But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. ”**

Dear reader, you must understand that God is NOT giving His people a plan of salvation here. The way you get saved is found in **Isaiah 45:22, “**

Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.

” Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) understood this great biblical truth...

[5]THE ONE THING THAT DETERMINES SALVATION

(a printed sermon by Dr. Curtis Hutson)

[6]

[7]THE DETERMING FACTOR IN SALVATION

(an [8]MP3 audio sermon by Dr. Curtis Hutson)

WHAT A GREAT TRUTH!!!

In his corrupt sermon "[9]Repentance, Part 2" Smith correctly teaches that it is impossible for the listener to live a life that is pleasing to God, which he says is why Christ died on a cross for our sins. He correctly preaches the truth that "nothing can wash away my sins but the blood of Jesus." But then Smith goes horribly astray when he mixes works with grace, plainly burdening the sinful audience to wash themselves from their own sins.

Yet, Pastor Smith is very confusing, which obscures and hides the true free grace Gospel from lost sinners (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). He's clearly mixing works with grace, confusing service with salvation, preaching the lie of Lordship Salvation. Smith rightly says that our worship, serving and praying (works) to God cannot cleanse us of our sins. The he quotes

Isaiah 1:18, "

Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. " Pastor Smith goes horribly astray when he adds verses 16 and 17 (works) from Isaiah chapter 1 to God's simple plan of salvation.

At the beginning of his sermon, about one minute into his speech, Pastor Smith says that the difference between a mere mask (or veneer) of religion versus authentic Christian faith is a *changed life* (which is essentially works). Throughout the sermon he errantly teaches that to be saved you must pursue Isaiah 1:16 and 17 as a prerequisite condition to verse 18. Clearly, Pastor Smith is preaching a works based plan of salvation that requires human effort in addition to faith. The most effective deception is the HALF TRUTH, because in part (the truthful part) it can be contested with irrefutable logic.

The entire wrong premise of Pastor Smith's sermon is that Christ will change your life if you trust in Him, but if your life hasn't changed yet you merely have religion and didn't really get saved. That is pure demonic Calvinism! Smith bases proof of one's salvation upon a changed life. Kindly said, his whole worldview is corrupt.

The followers of Christ in Matthew 7:21-23 did "many wonderful works," and yet Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. Clearly, a changed life cannot be used as proof of the new birth! I have known some admirable Roman Catholics who strove diligently to live upright moral lives, lead their families for God, love their neighbours and do what is right. Sadly, they have been deceived by Satan to trust in a false religion, instead of resting solely in the finished redemptive work of the only begotten Son of God., the Christ.

At no point in his sermon does Pastor Smith mention the truth of the Gospel. He never mentions Jesus' death on a cross, burial or bodily resurrection from the dead. Smith does vaguely mention the sacrifice of Christ's body, Jesus as the "

Savior,

”

and that salvation comes through nothing else but the blood of Jesus. Unfortunately, the entire sermon woefully fails to show sinners the simple way of salvation. By foolishly using Isaiah 1:16-20 as a plan of salvation, which is about avoiding national judgment and

not about getting to Heaven, he confuses and obscures the truth of God’s inspired Word.

I think Pilgrim’s Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best...

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Colin Smith is corrupting the inspired Word of God, casting stumbling blocks before the people, because he woefully fails to put a difference between service versus salvation. Not once in his sermon on repentance does Pastor Colin teach that salvation is by faith alone. We can only evaluate the man’s doctrine (fruit) by his statements, many of which are unbiblical.

At the end of his sermon, Pastor Smith horribly misleads the audience to do this...

> If you are willing and obedient; if you are willing to receive what I offer; if you are ready to pursue what I command; if you will embrace me, Jesus says, as your gracious Savior AND submit to me as your sovereign Lord, then you (the people who have been laden with iniquity and beaten and bruised) will eat the good of the land.

Dear reader, this passage in Isaiah is NOT a plan of salvation. God specifically authored the Gospel of John to show humanity the way of salvation, which is to simply BELIEVE ON THE NAME OF JESUS (John 1:12-13). We are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL (GOOD NEWS) OF JESUS CHRIST CRUCIFIED, BURIED AND RISEN (John 20:31). Any admitted sinner who receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as FULL PAYMENT for their sins—embracing THE TRUTH of Jesus’ death on the cross, burial and physical resurrection from the dead three days later—instantly, irrevocably and permanently saved.

The inspired Scripture plainly defines “

the gospel

”

for us, so that there is no need for debate...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures.”**

The Apostle Paul said in Galatians 1:12 that Jesus directly gave him the Gospel. We read in **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** Here is the simplicity that is in Christ, the Gospel. Jesus died on a cross to pay our debt of sin. He was buried. Three days later Jesus physically resurrected from the dead. These three elements comprise THE GOSPEL. All of the non-essential things that Colin Smith mentioned are NOT a part of the Gospel.

Nowhere does the inspired Word of God require lost sinners to SUBMIT to Jesus as one's sovereign "

Lord

"

to be saved. This is the deadly hoax of Lordship Salvation, requiring discipleship and service to get to Heaven. When Smith uses disturbing phrases like

"

if you are willing and obedient

"

and

"if you are ready to pursue what I command" and "submit to me as your sovereign Lord," he is preaching another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

I love what Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) accurately said...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the tract: '[10]What Is The Gospel?'

And I also love what Pastor M.R. DeHaan

(1891-1965) accurately wrote...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for

> devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Pastor Smith utterly fails to separate service from salvation; discipleship from sonship; sanctification from justification. Unfortunately, in so doing Smith misleads and damns the audience, by obscuring and hiding the light of the truth of a free grace Gospel from them (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). A FALSE GOSPEL cannot produce the required new birth to enter into God's Kingdom (John 3:1-7). **"**

YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN

"

(John 3:3b).

Dear reader, I cannot warn you enough to steer clear of Pacific Garden Mission's toxic 'UNSHACKLED' radio program. After former mission Director Harry Saulnier went to Heaven in 1990, young neo-evangelical yuppies began to take over the rescue mission, who have today turned it into a money-making pseudo-Christian ministry of deadly Lordship Salvation, promoting theological liars; namely, [11]John MacArthur, Colin Smith, Adrian Rogers, Charles Stanley, [12]Dave and Ann Wilson, James Dobson, Robert Jeffress, David Jeremiah and other infidels (to name but a few). Whatever a pastor stops preaching against, his church will fill up with in five years!

Pacific Garden Mission, like ALL neo-evangelicals, refuse to contend for the faith (Jude 1:3), which is how they became neo-evangelicals in the first place. Christian Fundamentalists don't change, people quit being Fundamentalists! A Christian "fundamentalist" is simply someone who is doctrinally correct on the inspired Holy Bible; and they only use the true Bible, which is clearly the inspired King James Bible. ALL of the modern '[13]Westcott and Hort' based Bible revisions, including the Jehovah's Witness' New World Translation (NWT), ruthlessly attack Jesus' deity and the Godhead (i.e., Trinity). For example: In Matthew 8:2 the King James Bible says a leper came to "worship" Jesus, but nearly all of the modern versions change it to "knelt" or "bowed." You can knee before a king without worshipping him.

Please read

" [14]The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ "

by Army chaplain David Rutkin. I also wrote [15]my own blog to proclaim the monumental truth of a free grace Gospel, which is being brutally and relentlessly attacked by the Devil today

. Satan fully knows that if he can subtly influence preachers to add, embellish, change and pollute the true Gospel with manmade traditions, then he has successfully obscured the Gospel, rendering it useless.

My ministry friend Michael P. Bowen wrote these helpful words in his free .pdf format book,

"

[16]I Never Knew You,

"

page xii (also available for purchase in [17]Kindle or [18]Hardcopy)...

Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead.

The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. “Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life”(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast” (Ephesians 2:8-9).

It’s that simple dear reader. Shame on Colin Smith for perverting the Gospel. In his sermon titled, “

[19]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus,

”

Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) says it well,

“The worst pervert in America is the gospel pervert!”

[20]



[21]

What is Lordship Salvation?



Lordship salvation is a phrase/concept introduced to Christianity by an influential Californian preacher named John MacArthur in the 1970's and 80's.

He is a Calvinist and what he has done is to take the teaching of Calvinism and try to make it acceptable to those who are non-Calvinists. This teaching ends up being partly the teaching of Total Inability, which requires regeneration before faith, and also the Perseverance of the Saints, where a sinner have to hold on and keep working to prove that he can persevere or else he were never saved in the first place.

Why is Lordship Salvation so controversial?

The basic idea of Lordship Salvation teaches that a sinner must be willing to forsake all his/her sins and change their life completely in order to secure their eternal salvation which is absolutely not true.

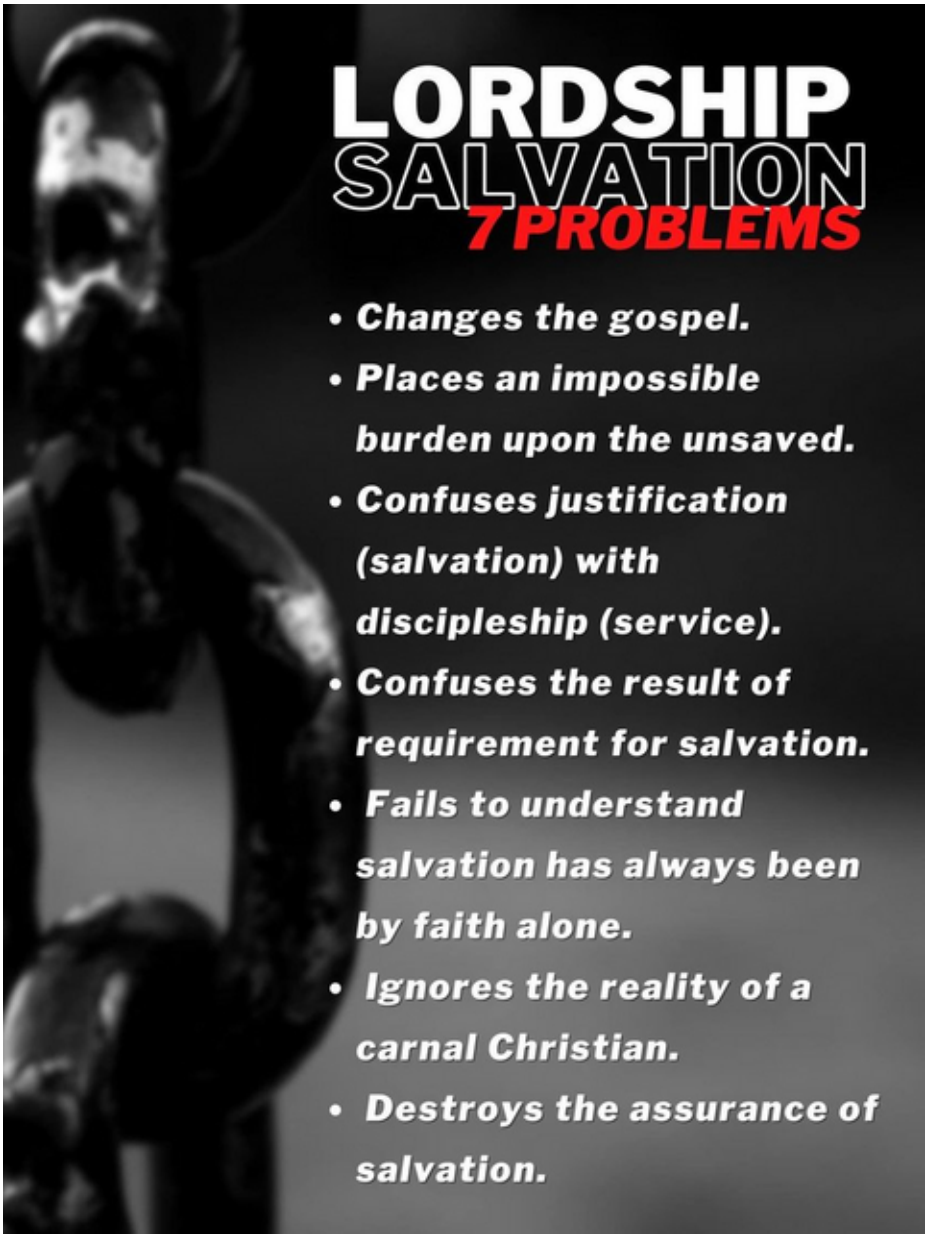
LORDSHIP
SALVATION
7 PROBLEMS
• Changes the gospel.
• Places an impossible burden upon the unsaved.
• Confuses justification (salvation) with discipleship (service).
• Confuses the result of requirement for salvation.
• Fails to understand salvation has always been by faith alone.
• Ignores the reality of a carnal Christian.
• Destroys the assurance of salvation.



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/pacific-garden-mission-preaches-another.html
3. https://www.oneplace.com/ministries/open-the-bible-daily/listen/repentance-part-2-1212020.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False_Prophets/colin_smith/colin_smith-lordship_salvation_heresy.mp3
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/07/the-one-thing-that-determines-salvation.html
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/the_determining_factor_in_salvation.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/the_determining_factor_in_salvation.mp3
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hutson.htm
9. https://www.oneplace.com/ministries/open-the-bible-daily/listen/repentance-part-2-1212020.html
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/07/sadly-pastor-john-macarthur-is-now.html
12. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/10/the-dangerous-influence-of-unshakcled.html
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
14. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
15. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/11/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ.html

16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
17. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-YOU-Horror-Judgement-ebook/dp/B0B7CHG86X/ref=sr_1_2?crid=UJ40PEDQ1GDD&dib=eyJ2IjoiMSJ9.IcnAzLQkenva6Smr3B-h56rxduE5GcNadVGN9uH
18. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?crid=UJ40PEDQ1GDD&dib=eyJ2IjoiMSJ9.IcnAzLQkenva6Smr3B-h56rxduE5GcNadVGN9uHL6UE.
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg31yX-aXBNJuGIUrm5fxILlh8zZm6pOqgQvwDMaNge7oMB7BMhiSCcww-JIOyHij1aRO5ieHQQUuoY13-GJdwRcH005E5uLXaUKgb
21. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjOBKQzp78vCz3pEkhyH_qdS9nv_G_eJnBBfVpm5J-vdGkWzHSqtGAd5lZ7ZRE3REqv4Q97yjrCB7IaYtml2oRkyDjW9YyXU8HERFa
22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjB91EMADPB1vN20kMs43W9uKhX0Rf3yTObiSOA8wti-eBse98Alk-t1DSRyh0dmpB0dkjMKyASENFqyAtcsuj02i5XjZDthZD_aHk
23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi691L8eDZMu7XEkvxHf5cpgfocijoI_f7yXvpyQQegsGgpueNGYRLBOoQvQI0locPX1z0kJXBygqts99lsUaURHYYPZbSvocuTW71

6.10.16 Shame On President Trump For Pardoning Criminals (2025-10-18 13:43)

Deuteronomy 16:19, “Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous.”

Proverbs 17:23, “A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.”

I am a Trump supporter, kind of. I sincerely think Mr. Trump is the best U.S. President we’ve had in my 58-year lifetime. But I have a problem with Trump’s sanctioning of over [1]68,000 murders in Palestine by a psychotic lunatic named Benjamin Netanyahu (a war criminal monster who has escaped justice).

Furthermore, I am utterly disgusted after learning yesterday that Mr. Trump has pardoned former corrupt Congressman George Santos, downplaying his serious felony crimes as something that others get away with all the time, so why bother? Respectfully said, SHAME on you Mr. President. SHAME!!! ...

> NEW YORK (AP) — October 17, 2025
>
> —
>
> President Donald Trump said Friday he had commuted the sentence of former U.S. Rep.
>
> George Santos
>
> , who
>
> was slated to serve
>
> more than seven years in federal prison after pleading guilty to fraud and identity theft charges.

> Joseph Murray, one of Santos' lawyers, told The Associated Press late Friday that the former lawmaker was released from the Federal Correctional Institution in Fairton, New Jersey, around 11 p.m., and was greeted outside the facility by his family.
>
> The New York Republican was sentenced in April after admitting last year to deceiving donors and stealing the identities of 11 people — including his own family members — to make donations to his campaign.
>
> He reported to FCI Fairton on July 25 and was housed in a minimum security prison camp with fewer than 50 other inmates.
>
> "George Santos was somewhat of a 'rogue,' but there are many rogues throughout our Country that aren't forced to serve seven years in prison," Trump posted on his social media platform. He said he had "just signed a Commutation, releasing George Santos from prison, IMMEDIATELY."
>
> "Good luck George, have a great life!" Trump said.
>
> SOURCE: Associated Press

That is sickening injustice! If that were ordinary folks like you or me, we'd be damned to serve out our entire prison sentence without mercy. Why should some scumbag corrupt politician, who openly betrayed his oath of office and the trust of the American people, be set free for his crimes? It just shows how unfair, unjust and reckless President Trump is being with the power that the American people entrusted to him at the last election. SHAME on our U.S. President!

If you've been following the news, then you know that Donald Trump is ruthlessly [2]going after his enemies with the justice system (just as the Democrats wickedly did the same thing to him). John Bolton is being formally indicted over paper work documents. It was President Trump who pushed to have Mr. Bolton prosecuted. Trump has his pet Attorney General Pam Bondi on a leash. He has his own personal prosecutor it seems. The American people are sick and tired of seeing our U.S. justice system being weaponized by politicians against each other.

This just sends a clear message to other scumbag politicians that it is okay to steal, mislead, lie and cheat others. Whether it be the brutal murder of the innocent people in Gaza, or releasing an admitted evil lying piece of trash like George Santos, we have a corrupt U.S. President. Mr. Trump is vindictive to those not loyal to him, and handsomely rewards his allies. This is too eerily resemblant of Nazi Germany and Hitler in World War II. I am not saying that Trump is Hitler, but he is behaving like a reckless dictator when he sets criminals free.

I was also disgusted when Trump set scumbag former Illinois governor Rob Blagojevich free in 2020 (cutting 6 years off his 14-year prison sentence). Why should entrusted leaders be given such immoral breaks that the average American never receives? It is wicked INJUSTICE and CORRUPTION of the legal system!!!

Former National Security Advisor John Bolton (Trump's enemy) is now being indicted for 18 felony counts! If I were the judge, in lieu of Trump setting George Santos free, I'd allow Mr. Bolton to go free to be fair. I mean, 'com on, you cannot free one criminal while locking up another, not if there is TRUE JUSTICE! Or in the Trump Administration is it, "JUST US"? This whole thing may come back to haunt Mr. Trump. Every attorney and Democrat judge across the country will be using Trump's release of Santos as a precedent to commit more injustice!

> Isaiah 1:4-6, "Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy

> One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward. Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment."

The Bible has much to say about a corrupt legal system.

Proverbs 17:23, "A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment." It is my humble opinion that there's more to the story than what we're being told. I was sickened when one of the reasons President Trump cited for releasing George Santos (an admitted and convicted felon) from prison is that George always faithfully voted Republican. You could make this stuff up! SHAME Mr. President. SHAME!!!

By unjustly giving clemency to George Santos, President Trump has made a mockery of our justice system, again. Trump wasted millions of dollars of taxpayer dollars, squandered thousands of hours of everyone involved to bring Santos to justice and Trump effectively pissed on the jury who painstakingly took the time to deliberate the case. And finally, Trump effectively spit upon the presiding judge! What's the use of having laws and a court system, if leaders like Donald Trump disregard them?

Santos' attorney Andrew Mancilla pathetically said:

> "He is a 36-year-old gay man with no criminal record who came from a broken family," Mancilla said. "He built this ego of a man he wanted to be, not who he was." [3]SOURCE

What is his scumbag lawyer's point, that we should feel sympathy for a homosexual criminal who had a less than perfect home? Such extenuating circumstances are never considered for poor people.

I love President Trump for turning our country around. I am so thankful that he finally rid the government of the Diversity, Equality and Inclusivity (DEI) wicked insanity. I am thankful that President Trump is building up our military, which is critically important to maintain peace. I am thankful that he supports and cares for our U.S. Veterans. I love that Trump gave 4-years of deserved back pay to all the soldiers who were wrongfully fired for refusing to take the potentially lethal COVID-19 vaccination in 2020. God bless President Trump!!!

I fully support President Trump's tariffs; it's about time that we've finally stopped other countries from ripping off the United States. Amen and amen! I have no doubt that Mr. Trump had the sincerest of intentions for giving clemency to former corrupt Congressman George Santos, but it simply isn't fair to the rest of Americans who follow and obey the law. **Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."** I love that Bible passage. Kindly said, what President Trump did by pardoning Santos is not shewing mercy, it is tyranny. What's the use of having laws if we selectively pardon lawbreakers?

President Trump cited as an excuse for pardoning Santos, that everyone else is doing the same things, but I don't think everyone is stealing other people's identities to commit fraud for financial gain, as Congressman Santos criminally did. There must be rule of law. Our U.S. court system is so unfair. While dangerous [4]murderers are set free, a harmless [5]mother in Kansas was sentenced to life in prison for minor drug possession. There is no justice!!!

And mark my words, convicted sex offender Ghislaine Maxwell will be pardoned by President Trump before he leaves office in 2029, if not much sooner. Miss

Maxwell

covered for Donald Trump recently regarding what really happened at Jeffrey Epstein's "[6]Orgy Island" and he will unquestionably repay her loyalty. That is my humble opinion. She has already been relocated from a maximum security prison in Florida, to a minimum security prison in Texas. She's already got one foot out the prison door! We live in one of the most corrupt societies in history!

[7]

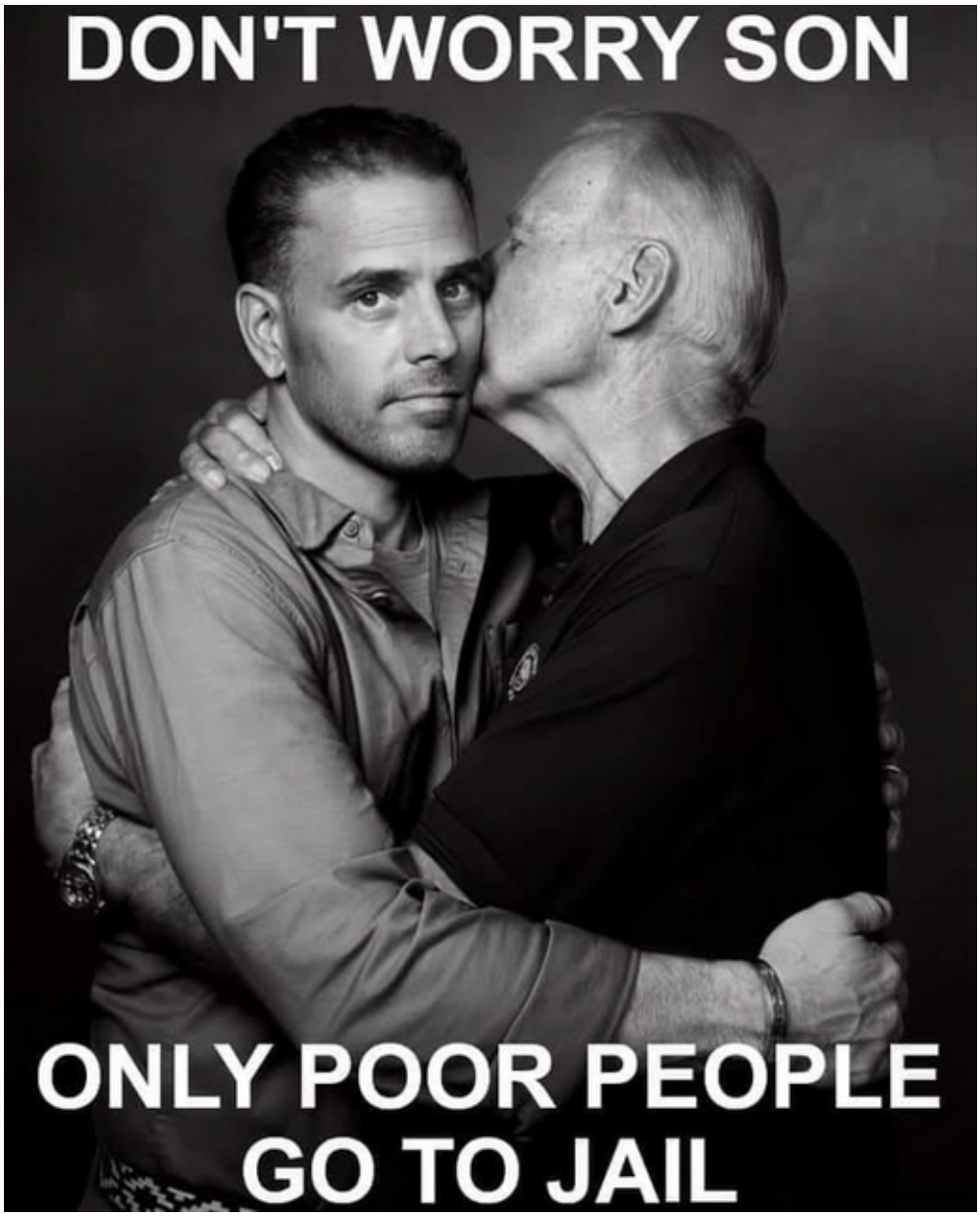

1. https://www.newindianexpress.com/world/2025/Oct/18/palestinian-death-toll-in-gaza-tops-68000-as-israel-identifies-the-remains-of-one-more-hostage
2. https://newrepublic.com/post/178563/john-bolton-warns-nightmare-scenarios-second-trump-term
3. https://abcnews.go.com/US/george-santos-sentencing-federal-fraud-case/story?id=121126792

4. https://www.nbcnews.com/news/us-news/man-convicted-new-york-killing-freed-technicality-rcna138871
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/mother_gets_life_in_prison.htm
6. https://www.firstpost.com/explainers/the-horrific-tales-of-jeffrey-epsteins-pedophile-island-13575922.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAYegou0dh_jI6Vz1HiwRFybzdm5Yx9eaAFx91APCtdjVV9pmt2vuaeo6_dXAANdCzlpx_RM388a5qtDbwaivEYv63xmELkr92WB7

6.10.17 Exposing Infidels' Brooke Westcott And Fenton Hort (2025-10-19 05:29)

WHAT EXACTLY DID WESTCOTT AND HORT BELIEVE???

Westcott and Hort DENIED:

1. the doctrine of the inspiration of Scripture
2. the Genesis record of the Creation and the Fall of man
3. the Deity of our Lord Jesus Christ, His eternal pre-existence and Godhead, His Messiahship, and His sinlessness
4. the substitutionary atonement of Christ and redemption by His blood
5. the bodily resurrection of our Lord Jesus Christ
6. the Second Coming of Christ
7. the doctrine of Eternal Life
8. the reality of Heaven and Hell
9. the personality of the Devil

Westcott and Hort BELIEVED IN:

1. the inherent goodness and perfectibility of man
2. the Darwinian theory of Evolution
3. the Universal Fatherhood of God
4. the ultimate salvation of all men
5. the efficacy of water baptism for Regeneration

Westcott and Hort were false prophets, ravening wolves in sheep's clothing (Matthew 7:15) "deceitful workers, transforming themselves into … ministers of righteousness" (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). Their theories of Textual Criticism are false and must be utterly rejected. Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) [1]exposes Westcott and Hort for the infidels they were.

[2]

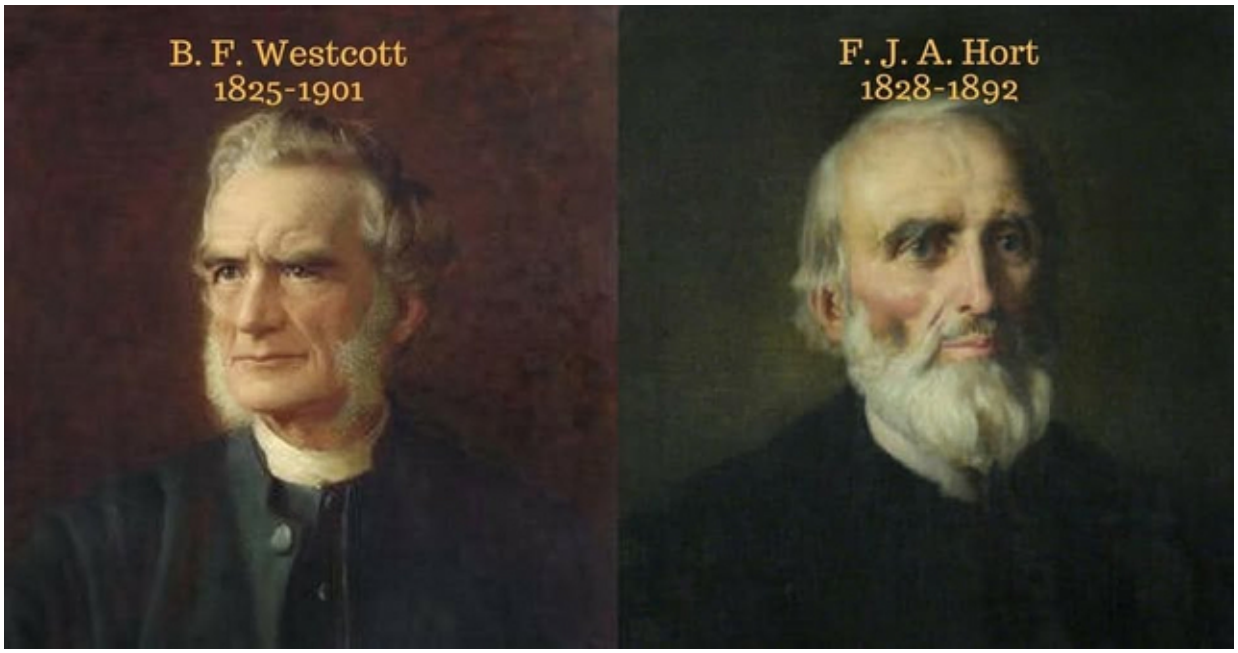

BEWARE OF FALSE PROPHETS!!!

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgEnfhP9iWy1j3CZtYhtgJLod2otXgQy4ZjsxWvfT7QaNodM1SZnY_pY6ZQFAJb8H2OOvjEqRbLduYjGl4ko2cXnmkiDjtxSozOEpW

6.10.18 You Don't Have To Repent Of Sin To Get To Heaven, You Must Be 100% Sinless (2025-10-20 11:14)

Please read this blatant satanic heresy preached by false prophet Paul Washer:

> "No, no, if you don't have works, you're going to Hell!"
>
> SOURCE: Paul Washer; [1]Paul Brainwasher: "If You Don't Have Works, You Are Going To Hell"

[2]More Self-Incrimination Damnable Evidence By Paul Washer

Evangelist Paul Washer is one of the most dangerous false teachers behind America's pulpits! Beware of the Devil's lie of Calvinism, which is not the Gospel of free grace!!! The true Gospel only focuses on CHRIST, but a false gospel focuses on YOU!

Run away from any [3]corrupt preacher (or [4]bad Bible college like Bob Jones University) who teach that YOU must repent of YOUR sin to be saved. No such thing is taught in the King James Bible!!! The Bible says that all of our righteousness is as "filthy rags" to God (Isaiah 64:6). The truth is that no man has ever turned away from his sins (Ecclesiastes 7:20). Dear reader, you don't have to repent of your sinning to get to Heaven, you must be totally 100 % perfect and

sinless. Obviously that is IMPOSSIBLE, which even Christ said Himself (Matthew 19:25-26).

That is why God sent His only begotten Son into the world, to pay our debt of sin for us (2nd Corinthians 5:21). Hence, we are saved by "GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS," through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4). That is not what Paul Washer is preaching! [5]Look at this nightmarish garbage that Evangelist Ray Comfort preaches!

Folks, the Bible is abundantly clear that there is only ONE GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-9). 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 defines that Gospel of Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial, and miraculous bodily resurrection three days later for our justification (i.e., our faith in Him is not in vain). What an awesome God and Savior!!!

I don't care how rotten in character, sinful in behavior or contemptible in reputation you may be dear friend, if you're RESTING solely in Christ's death on the cross for your sins, His burial and physical resurrection as your only hope for Heaven, you are 100 % WASHED of your sins and legally DECLARED RIGHTEOUS in God's sight (Hebrews 4:10-11; 1st Corinthians 6:9-11; Romans 5:6-9).

Every believer falls IN GRACE, but never FROM GRACE (Romans 5:20; 6:1). The only ones who fall FROM GRACE are those self-righteous heretics like Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Paul Washer, Sam Horn, Charles Phelps, John MacArthur, John Piper, Adrian Rodgers, Ray Comfort, Jeff Redlin and other infidels who ADD works to faith (Galatians 5:4). Adding even the slightest human effort to faith prevents the new birth. The Devil's greatest weapon has always been to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again (Matthew 7:21-23).

Dear friend, you don't have to repent of your sins to get to Heaven, you need to have your sins completely taken away. Thankfully, God sent His only begotten Son into the world 2,000 years ago to die in our place on a cross, to pay down our massive debt of sin which we could not pay. Christ was taken down from the cross and prepared for burial according to Jewish custom by Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathea. He was placed into a grave tomb. Three days later Jesus raised up triumphant over death. JESUS PAID IT ALL!

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Getting saved is not a matter of YOU being willing to forsake a sinful lifestyle. No, Christ died on a cross 2,000 years ago to pay for everyone's sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Salvation is strictly a matter of what CHRIST DID FOR YOU dear friend, and not about what you can do for Him. Salvation is of the LORD (Jonah 2:9).

Whatever changes in thinking and behavior God desires to see happen in your life AFTER you get saved is solely His department. Living a changed life is strictly a matter of Christian service and discipleship, and not of salvation and sonship. Simply put, a man does not become better

to be saved, he gets saved to become better. The Holy Spirit doesn't need our help, we need His as redeemed children of God. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18).

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief. We must **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3).** Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

[6]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/paul_washer_preaches_hardcore_works_salvation.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/paul_washer_preaches_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhL61WthlQ4VxuKmPbMi7LiLEdZK4ZGIzcKc_IKM64VwdPT56ia_JvGAlD4A1SsjLvjRWw8nLI5DIZh2qF5zdhKSO9b-VL2JPcU479

6.10.19 Our Time On Earth Is Almost Over (2025-10-23 11:47)

James 4:14, "Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. *For what is your life? It is even a vapour*, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away."

1st Corinthians 7:29-31, "But this I say, brethren, *the time is short*: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none; And they that weep,

as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not; And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of this world passeth away."

I enjoy watching astronomy documentaries, learning about the grand scale of God's magnificent creation. Sometimes I cry, when I am overwhelmed with the truth that God, who created trillions upon trillions of galaxies, could even love a clump of clay like me. **Psalms 144:3, "LORD, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him!"** What an awesome God!

It's been cleverly said that life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time. Never truer words were spoken! In comparison to the billions of years that our universe has existed, what is man's threescore and ten years on earth? Just to be clear, I am not an evolutionist. I do not agree with Theistic Evolution (i.e., the idea that God created the universe and then it evolved). I reject those type of claims. That being said, I think it is scientifically and biblically accurate that our earth is very old indeed. **Psalms 102:25, "*Of old* hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."**

Let me be clearer still. I reject the absurd idea of Young Earth Creationism (YEC). One big reason why I reject such nonsense is because if it is true, it would mean dinosaurs roamed the earth with humans 5,000 years ago; and if you know anything about science, that is preposterous! Scientists tell us that dinosaurs lived from 60 to 220 million years ago. I accept that fact. Neither do I reject the literal 6-days of creation in Genesis chapters 1 and 2. In this 6-day time frame, God [1]REMODELED His creation which was made in Genesis 1:1. There is MUCH [2]more evidence in support of an old earth, than a young earth.

Dear Christian reader, I encourage you to continue **"Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith"**

(Hebrews 12:2a). Our time on earth remaining is short. Remember, we are Pilgrims just passing through, not Settlers!

This world is not my home, I'm just a passing through

My treasures are laid up somewhere beyond the blue;

The angels beckon me from heaven's open door,

And I can't feel at home in this world anymore.



This World Is Not My Home (Jim Reeves)

I love that song and think about it often! Jesus, “

Beam me Up!

” Sorry, I’m a big Star Trek fan. It won’t be much longer now, I can hear those angels singing on Heaven’s golden streets. Even so, come, lord Jesus!

We are surrounded by the wicked on every side.

Here is an excellent quote from Pastor E.M. Bounds (1835-1913)...

> ’The world’ includes the mass of humanity that is alienated from God and therefore hostile to the cause of Christ. It involves worldly affairs, earthly things, riches, pleasures, and pursuits that are shallow, frail, and fleeting. These things stir desire, draw us away from God, and are obstacles to the cause of Christ. The divorced or torn relationships between heaven and earth, between God and His creatures, finds its expression in the term ’the world.”’ —Pastor Edward M. Bounds, a quote from chapter 7 - ’Overcoming The Enemy Of God,’ from the classic book titled: “GUIDE TO SPIRITUAL WARFARE”

When President Trump leaves office and a Democrat eventually returns to power, I sadly expect to see this country descend into the abyss of darkness like never before. God-fearing saints are still sickened and numb over the plethora of wickedness that President Joe Biden unleashed upon our nation (from open borders to ungodly D.E.I. movement). But dear reader, read what the Bible says in **Job 20:5, “That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?”** We are already on THE WINNING SIDE through faith in Jesus Christ! **Romans 8:37, “**

Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

”

8680

I don’t know about you dear friend, but I just can’t feel at home in this world anymore. I want to go home to be with Jesus! Read the beautiful inspired words which the Apostle Paul wrote...

> Philippians 1:21-27a, “*For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain*. But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not. For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better: *Nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for you*. And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith; That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to you again. *Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ*...”

As God’s redeemed children, we should always season our words with grace, redeeming the time by sharing the Gospel with others. I don’t know how much time I have remaining on earth, but by God’s grace I have committed the rest of my earthly life to preaching the truth of the Gospel, contending for the faith and helping to feed Jesus’ sheep.

Psalms 90:12, “

So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

”

As I mentioned earlier, I enjoy watching astronomy videos. I saw this one today...

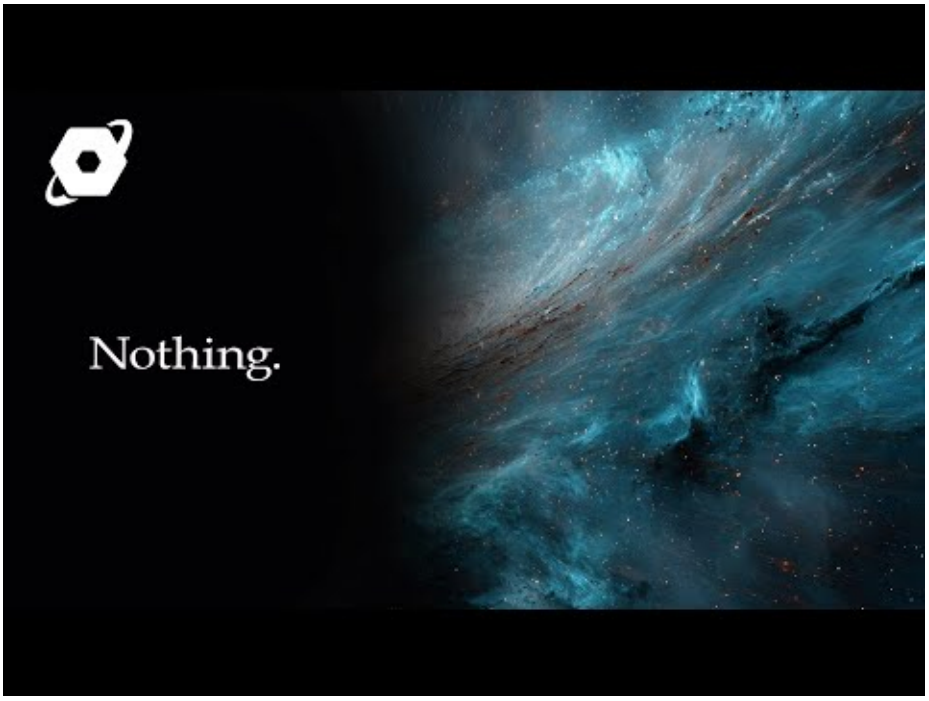

What Is Nothing? Exploring The Void Of Space.

The video's narrator opens by making an astounding comparison between our solar system's sun, which is as the size of a single grain of sand on a large beach when compared to the entire universe. So far, hard-working astronomers have estimated that there are at least [3]20 TRILLION galaxies in the known universe, and each galaxy contains hundreds of billions of stars (suns just like our own in the Milky Way galaxy, and even 1,700 times larger). These are just stars they've discovered thus far! And to think, God has a specific name for each and every star.

Psalms 147:4, "

He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names.

" I am speechless!

Dear reader, we serve an omnipotent Creator. Thankfully He is a good God, who pardons iniquities (sins) or else we'd all hopelessly burn in Hell forever! **Micah 7:18,**

"*Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity*, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because *he delighteth in mercy*.

" Oh needy sinner, I don't care what evil thing you may have done, God delighteth in mercy. The Lutheran minister cannot forgive your sins. The Catholic priest cannot absolve your sins.

Mark 2:7,

"Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?

" Oh, but Jesus who has the nail-scared hands and feet, CAN forgive men's sins!!!

There are FOUR philosophical questions that science cannot answer, and never will be able to give a plausible answer:

1. When did the universe **begin**?
2. When will the universe **end**?
3. **How big** is the universe?
4. **How small** is the universe?

These are impossible questions. No matter how far you go to their extremes, you can still go farther. It is IMPOSSIBLE for the universe to have an end. If it did, what lies beyond that end? There cannot be nothing. The universe simply cannot be unlimited in size. The only logical answer is God.

It is IMPOSSIBLE that time just began at some point. If so, then what existed before time? Likewise, how can the future end? It cannot go on forever without end! It would makes no sense that the future will never end

.

And as scientists develop more powerful atomic microscopes, they are peering closer and closer into the molecules and atoms which comprise the universe. Yet, there is always more to see! Can there be an end to how small our universe is? I think not. These are perplexing philosophical questions, which only ungodly arrogant men like Steven Hawking (1942-2018) attempt to answer without including God.

8682

I heard Dr. Hawking say that the universe came from nothing. That only makes plausible sense if you believe in God, which he sadly didn't. The Laws of Thermodynamics state that neither matter nor energy can be destroyed, they can only be converted to different forms. Yet, it is IMPOSSIBLE for matter and energy to have always existed. So where did they come from?

Stephen Hawking was a lying hypocrite to make such arrogant bold statements, while wickedly denying the existence of an omnipotent divine Creator. The fact that God created and maintains the universe makes perfect sense! We are the Lord's handiwork. God spoke the universe into existence by the Word of His mouth (2nd Peter 3:5), but He lovingly formed man from the dust with His magnificent Potter's hands. Only mankind was made with God's hands.

Our time here on earth is winding down dear friend. People die unexpectedly every day all around the world. If you ever visit a cemetery, I encourage you to walk around and look at the gravestone markings for the year people were born and died. You'll be surprised as I was to see the vast array of ages that people died. I [4]visited a small cemetery in 2013 in Hilo, Hawaii. I like to visit cemeteries as a Baptist preacher, which reminds me of how short life is, and the dire need to preach the [5]Gospel of free grace to as many people as possible while we still can.

1. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/03/genesis-11-2.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/the-bible-teaches-old-earth-or-gap.html
3. https://bigthink.com/starts-with-a-bang/galaxies-in-universe/
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/hell/visit_to_a_cemetery.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

---

6.10.20 My Humble Christian Opinion About Celebrating Halloween, Christmas And Easter (2025-10-24 12:46)

Romans 14:22, "Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth."

I saw this ridiculous meme today...



Nutty Religious Propaganda

This meme is such wacky religious bullcrap! When families go out 'Trick-or-treating,' they're just having innocent fun, regardless of what paranoid religious retards say. Although it is true that the origins of Halloween are unquestionably Satanic (just like half of everything else in society), people do not celebrate the holiday as such in the United States. I know some people will strongly disagree with me on this topic, but it wouldn't be the first time I am sure. I loved Trick-or-treating as a kid, and I didn't throw tomatoes at anyone's house who didn't answer the door (i.e., there was no mean trick returned if I didn't get a treat).

Neither do Americans worship Babylonian decorated trees at Christmas time (Jeremiah 10:1). It's just a tree, unless you bow down to worship it, which I don't recommend.

Nor do Americans worship Ēostre, the fertility goddess on Easter. It's just fun for the children; coloring and hunting for Easter Eggs.

I am sick and tired of legalists badgering and demonizing everyone for partaking of our traditional American culture during the holidays. In fact, no one is inviting demons into their home by carving pumpkins, coloring Easter eggs or decorating a Christmas tree. So, unless you are a pagan who has a problem with worshipping idols, I say go ahead and enjoy the holidays!

My religious nutcase boss many years ago, freaked out over these crazy things, while strutting around listening to his so-called "Christian rock music," which is far more spiritually harmful than having fun on Halloween! He told me one day at work that if his church ever gives

out pumpkins for Halloween to draw kids to church, he'd quit immediately. What a religious hypocrite! If a local church can give away pumpkins to kids, to encourage them to come learn about Jesus, then I see no harm in that. I am all for using church promotions.

That being said, I think Christian people need to be informed about the dark origin of certain American holidays, but as long as we don't celebrate them in their original sinful design, it's not a sin. As an illustration, I take prescription pain drugs for relentless chronic neck pain, which are potentially lethal if misused. But I have always taken the drugs responsibly, as directed by my doctor. Sadly, many people in the United States are abusive with substances (primarily drugs and alcohol), which is why suffering patients like me cannot obtain an adequate amount of pain medications. It's not fair, but there's nothing I can do about it, except complain. I digress.

I humbly think it's perfectly okay for families to have fun with Santa Claus, just so long as you don't mislead children to think he is real. Kids need to know the truth that Jesus is real, but Santa is not. It is disturbing how upset religious people become over these trifle matters, while neer sharing the Gospel with a single soul. How about paying your bills on time? How about keeping your word? How about returning something that you borrowed but never returned?
I feel sorry for people who've been so brainwashed by religion, that they think it is evil to display pumpkins on Halloween. I love pumpkins, and pumpkin pie! Amen! To eat his own, these are my thoughts.

[2]

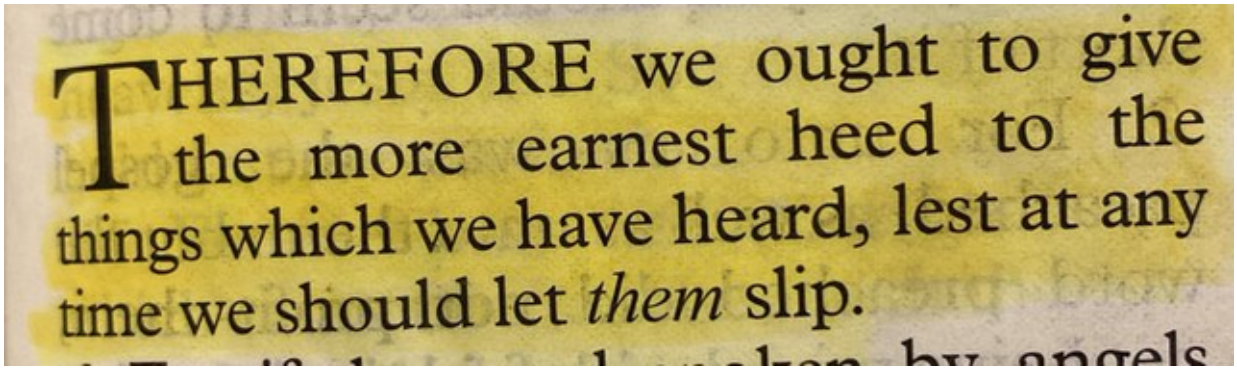

Hebrews 2:1

Churches everywhere are letting the Gospel (the truth) slip away. Today's corrupt Bible colleges like Pensacola Christian College and Bob Jones University are primarily to blame, for sending out theologically incompetent graduates to ruin the churches. They're letting the inspired Word of God slip away, and instead adopting corrupt perversions of God's Word. The consequential results have been devastating.

The free grace Gospel has few friends today. Satan is so clever and subtle that he has billions of heathen hellbound churchgoers convinced that faith must include and/or produce works to be valid. Satan is a beautiful liar! God's curse is upon evil institutions like Pensacola Christian College and their ungodly [3]FOUR DIFFERENT PLANS OF SALAVTION! These people are as unloving and hateful toward outsiders as they are theologically incompetent. As Morgan Freeman says in the 2014 blockbuster movie, 'Transcendence'... "

RUN FROM THIS PLACE!

”

There are far worse things for us to be concerned about nowadays than people just having fun on the holidays. To each his own. Granted, I wouldn’t allow my child to dress up like a witch or a demon, but there are plenty of fun costumes that they can innocently wear. If you don’t believe in celebrating certain holidays, then good for you, don’t do it. But I don’t think anyone should condemn others who do. Some of the biggest religious nutcases I’ve ever met, made a big fuss over celebrating the traditional holidays of our American culture.

I humbly see no harm in it as a Christian. I understand that this is a highly controversial topic, but I just think we need to make a clear distinction between those who truly do worship Satan on Hallowed Ween, versus American families with small children who just love a big giant bag full of candy the morning after, like I did as a kid each year. To each their own.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjyiEZVTl0IHMhXk0ddi68ApzjbZR-ksVlyp2eyuXNjUv5mH77asDKRMBVmQkSDIizgA8kJUGX1_QNvBE-it_ADV_1fkOBv6GfObGd
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNVf3MFaNfd9xiW8ln4BIGlZkTZsbKiTmUckj6Vh5-sSUqUnMalSu8gLJlfUKMz6NI4vRFjf2mDM2ZINRYb1fWxMyFI0wQuGAqXd9
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html

---

6.10.21 Here’s A Beautiful Song By ’The Cathedrals’ (2025-10-24 13:49)



Mexico (The Cathedrals)

6.10.22 U.S. Government Has Utterly Failed The American People (2025-10-25 11:32)

Isaiah 9:16, “For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed.”

I am really trying to give President Trump my sincere support, but he is making it hard. I was sickened today to learn that Mr. Trump has [1]just given $20,000,000,000 of our taxpayer money (during our government being shut down) to help Argentina’s failing economy, while millions of Americans are hurting in poverty. Tens of thousands of government employees are out of work right now, standing in soup lines for a handout. Homelessness is now a national crisis!



$20 Billion for Argentina, But No Food for Our Seniors?!

I and my wife went to Walmart yesterday and were shocked to see a 3-pack of ribeye now costs $64. No, we didn’t buy it, and we won’t! If this keeps going on, we’re going to see dark things we’ve never seen before in the United States. We’re not leaving the house unless we have to! 42,000,000 people without their S.N.A.P. benefits just may SNAP!

The price of gold today is a staggering $4,112.31 per ounce. Yikes! Gold doesn’t soar that high unless something is very wrong in our economy.

This is just plain WRONG what President Trump is doing. He seems to be helping everybody except the American people. Our bridges and roads are falling apart. Nearly half of Americans cannot afford to have their rotting teeth fixed. The federal minimum wages is still $7.25 an insulting hour, which is evil. This does not make sense! I believe we are not being told the full story. Bad times are ahead for the U.S.!

1. https://www.pbs.org/newshour/show/why-trump-is-giving-argentina-a-20-billion-lifeline-to-help-its-flailing-economy

6.10.23 There's No Excuse For Using The Devil's Bible Versions (2025-10-27 12:16)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, "For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

Did you know that even many unsaved people recognize something is very wrong with the modern English Bible translations? The tragedy is that most American pastors today are blind to this truth. Instead of crying aloud against sin and exposing evil, today's brutish pastors help promote it! [1]Secular Professor Sees Danger Of Ever-Changing Bible Versions! Why can't many Baptist preachers discern the truth that Satan is behind the modern Bible perversions? It is truly pathetic!

I have very little admiration for any pastor who has been warned, but sinfully maintains an attitude of indifference toward the purity of God's Words. **Psalms 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it."** The psalmist said that he loved God's Word because IT IS VERY PURE, not just pure, but *very pure*! So why in the world would God expect us to love any Bible today that is full of errors and mistakes? I am sick and tired of hearing Bible preachers correct the King James Bible. The inspired Word of God doesn't need to be rewritten, it needs to be reread! I find no fault in the King James Bible!!!

There is no greater and more important responsibility in the world than being a pastor of a local New Testament church. It is a crying shame when church laymen with websites are more doctrinally correct than ordained pastors of churches! It is a crying shame when a church layman with a website cares more about the accuracy of the Gospel, and the purity of God's inspired Word, than most church pastors do! Truly, the LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil.

We've got a bunch of college brats pastoring churches today, who are apathetic toward THE TRUTH. When you try to help them, being a true friend, they resent your help. **Proverbs 17:4, "A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue."** Instead of taking heed to the truth, they arrogantly ground themselves further in their errant position (with their ungodly ecumenical peers in the clergy). There is NO EXCUSE for any pastor, church, evangelist or Bible college to use Satan's corrupt Bible versions.

Thank God for the few courageous pastors today who do take a stand for the King James Bible, such as Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold, pastor of the soulwinning 'Calvary Community Church' in Tampa, Florida...
[2]

> [3] **KING JAMES VERSION IS THE ONLY ACCURATE TRANSLATION TODAY!** |
> [4]**MP3** (Pastor Ralph '[5]Yankee' Arnold)

Pastor Jeff Owens preached a wonderful sermon upholding the inspiration of the King James Bible titled, "[6]The King James Bible Is Not Corrupt!" I am supportive of those who support THE TRUTH! Here's an awesome MP3 sermon by Pastor Steven Anderson titled: "[7]What It Means To Be King James Bible Only." There's just something special about the King James Bible! I'll tell you what it is—THE KING JAMES BIBLE IS INSPIRED!!!

Dear reader, you may not be a pastor of a church, [8]BUT YOU HAVE A VOICE! Your voice counts! Some of my web visitors are surprised when they learn that I am okay with those who disagree with me. You have the God given liberty to make your own decisions friend. Everyone

has a right to their own *opinion* , but no one has a right to their own *facts!* Sometimes I disagree with God. I disagree with God that anyone should burn in Hell forever, so that even after trillions of years have passed there are still no second chances. That being said, it doesn't matter what I think because God always knows what is best, and I trust Him implicitly.

I am as narrow-minded as the King James Bible! If you don't believe that the King James Bible is God's inspired Word, then we have no common ground to have a spiritual conversation! When a man tells me that he doesn't believe God authored the Holy Bible, I know immediately that I cannot reach him, because he is a fool. I mean, from that point on my only attempt is to convince Him why I believe that the Holy Bible is God's Word. If men would write the Bible they couldn't, and if they could they wouldn't. Mankind is inherently sinful, full of wrath and rebellious against God.

> "The Bible will always be full of things you cannot understand, as long as you will not live according to those you can understand." —Billy Sunday

May I kindly say, you DON'T have "a right" to use any Bible that you choose. God did not author 139 different Bible versions. Common sense should tell you that, but moreover, all of the modern Bible versions horribly [9]attack the deity of the Lord Jesus Christ! You DON'T have "

a right

" to pick whatever Bible version you feel comfortable using. God's Words are not open to human censorship.

All of these new ungodly demonic Bible versions completely remove the word "sodomite"! God calls homosexuals "SODOMITES," showing that they will suffer the same eternal damnation in Hell as did Sodom! **Jude 1:7, "Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for *an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire*."** Sodom and four other surrounding cities were utterly destroyed by fire and brimstone rained down from Heaven! Homosexuality is a very wicked, filthy, horrible, disgusting, abnormal and abominable sin in God's eyes, which brings the judgment of God! Today's apostate churches are accepting the LGBTQ agenda because they are not filled with the Holy Spirit of God; they are merely playing church!

> "The problem with America is you dumb preachers!" —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., "[10]Is There A Place Called Hell?"

No one has a right to choose which Bible best fits them! You are either going to listen to what God says about man, or what man says about God. Only the inspired King James Bible honors the Lord Jesus Christ, suffers no fools, boldly proclaims Jesus' deity, doesn't feminize the Word of God, and retains the integrity of Bible theology. If you are a fool, then choose some modern counterfeit Bible! The King James Bible is not merely a "version," it is the inspired Holy Bible!!! I pray that today's cowardly pastors would grow a backbone and start rejecting and preaching

against Satan’s counterfeit Bible revisions.



Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.”

> “Courage doesn’t mean you don’t get afraid. Courage means you don’t let fear stop you.” —Bethany Hamilton

Devil’s Counterfeit Bible Versions [11]Attack the Deity Of The Lord Jesus Christ

By the way, the modern Bible PERversions completely remove Acts 8:37. Here is what the inspired King James Bible reads (I have underlined verse 37):

> **Acts 8:36-38, “And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, here is water; what doth hinder me to be baptized? *And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God*. And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.”**

Please make sure you are sitting down! Now here is what the corrupt Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) reads:

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) - Acts 8:36-37, "While they were traveling down the road, they came to some water. The official said, “Look, here is water! What is stopping me from being baptized?” **[MISSING!]** Then the official ordered the chariot to stop. Both Philip and the official went down into the water, and Philip baptized him."

And here is the corrupt English Standard Version (ESV) that Bob Jones University (BJU) wickedly uses, promotes and sells in their Bruins bookstore. ...

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Acts 8:36-38, "And as they were going along the road they came to some water, and the eunuch said, “See, here is water! What prevents me from being baptized?” **[MISSING!]** And he commanded the chariot to stop, and they both went down into the water, Philip and the eunuch, and he baptized him."

Acts 8:37 is completely MISSING in the ESV!

Kindly, the Bob Jones camp are helping to strengthen the hand of the wicked, by promoting the Devil’s fake Bible versions. **Ezekiel 13:22, “Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life.”** These modern corrupt Bibles are full of lies which deceive men’s souls and strengthen the wicked.

And here is the popular corrupt New International Version (NIV) used in most churches today...

> NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) - Acts 8:37-39, “As they traveled along the road, they came to some water and the eunuch said, ’Look, here is water. What can stand in the way of my being baptized?’ **[MISSING!]** And he gave orders to stop the chariot. Then both Philip and the eunuch went down into the water and Philip baptized him.”

Again, verse 37 is completely MISSING! Isn’t that horrible? Here’s what they removed...

> Acts 8:37, “
>
> And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.
>
> ”

Why? Clearly, this is a demonic assault on the deity of Jesus! These corrupted Bible versions completely remove believing on the Son of God, teaching that the Ethiopian eunuch got saved by just being baptized in water. IT IS WICKEDNESS!!! Are you okay with that? Am I such a horrible person for making an issue about this evil? I think not. We’ll see what God thinks at the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:10-11; Romans 14:10-12; Galatians 6:7).

2nd Corinthians 11:6, “*But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge*; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things.” I may come across as a troublemaker to some people, but I am not ignorant of Satan’s devices! Ahab thought the prophet Elijah was a troublemaker too, but Elijah said it was wicked Ahab who was causing trouble in Israel (1st Kings 18:17-18). It is wicked neo-evangelical pastors and churches, and corrupt Bible colleges today ,who are causing TROUBLE by refusing to earnestly contend for

the Christian faith as the Bible commands in Jude 1:3, Ephesians 5:11 and Titus 1:9-14.

Indifference is a horrible sin! We should all care. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) cared, which is why I love him so much as my hero of the Christian faith. ...

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —'[12]BATTLE OF THE AGES' (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

I'm making an issue too! We are engaged today in " [13]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES " (preached by Brother Hyles in 1994). Sadly, most Bible colleges and churches nowadays sinfully take tampering with the inspired Word of God lightly. Is it nothing to you Oh Christian? Use the brain that God gave you! **Matthew 5:8, "Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God."** Always be pure of heart! Those who are pure of heart will always eventually end up at Jesus' feet and the King James Bible, that is, THE TRUTH!

A Solider Is Only As Effective As His Weapon

Can you imagine if our U.S. troops went to war against the Chinese, and all our guys had to fight with were BB guns? No way, I'd want a Thompson Machine Gun! The inspired Holy Scripture calls the preacher who contends for the faith "a soldier." Notice that the Bible doesn't say to "BE STRONG"; but rather, it says to "BE STRONG IN THE GRACE THAT IS IN CHRIST JESUS." We don't grow in strength as believers, we grow in grace. The Bible-believing preacher has been chosen by God to be a soldier. ...

> **2nd Timothy 2:1-7, "Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus. And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also. Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier. And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully. The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits. Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things."**

How many ministers today view them self as being a soldier for Jesus Christ? I tell you, not many! Most pastors, Bible professors and evangelists these days are fraternizing with the enemy. The world is our enemy (1st John 2:15-17). The Devil is our enemy (1st Peter 5:8). The flesh is our enemy (1st Peter 2:11). To be effective, a soldier needs to have a superb weapon! That weapon is the inspired Word of God. **Hebrews 4:12, "For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart."**

Thank God for giving us such a powerful weapon! If I were the Devil, I would sabotage the weaponry! I feel sorry for ecumenical neo-evangelical pastors today who have traded in their well-oiled Thompson Machine Gun (i.e., the inspired King James Bible), for a dilapidated rusted Red Ryder BB gun (i.e., the modern versions). Today's pastors and churches have lost their authority, because they are no longer using the powerful weapon of the King James Bible!

[14]Running Short On Authority

(Pastor Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)

The Christian soldier is most dangerous to Satan when he is on his knees praying! Remember, God answers KNEE-MAIL! Ephesians 6:12-18 lists seven spiritual weapons of warfare for the Christian; namely: truth, Gospel, salvation, prayer, Word of God, righteousness and faith.

ALL SEVEN WEAPONS of the believer are stripped away by using the Devil's counterfeit Bible versions, because corruptible words cannot produce the require new birth (1st Peter 1:23). A corrupt tree can only produce corrupt fruit!

Most Christians do not use these weapons and are ineffective for God. Using the modern Bible versions deprives a believer of the Sword of the Spirit! The modern versions change THE TRUTH of God into a lie (Romans 1:25). The modern versions corrupt the truth, and in so doing corrupt the Gospel and hinder men from being saved by faith (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). Without regeneration there can be no righteousness! Without regeneration there can be no reformation!

[15] **The 'Easy To Read' Lie Behind Modern Corrupt Bible Versions**

[16] **Thank God for King James Bible ONLYISM!**

(If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have a Holy Bible in English!)

"Brother Castle, do you believe the King James translators were inspired? No, they were led. The words were already inspired." —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the needful MP3 sermon, [17]Lets Get Our hearts Right!

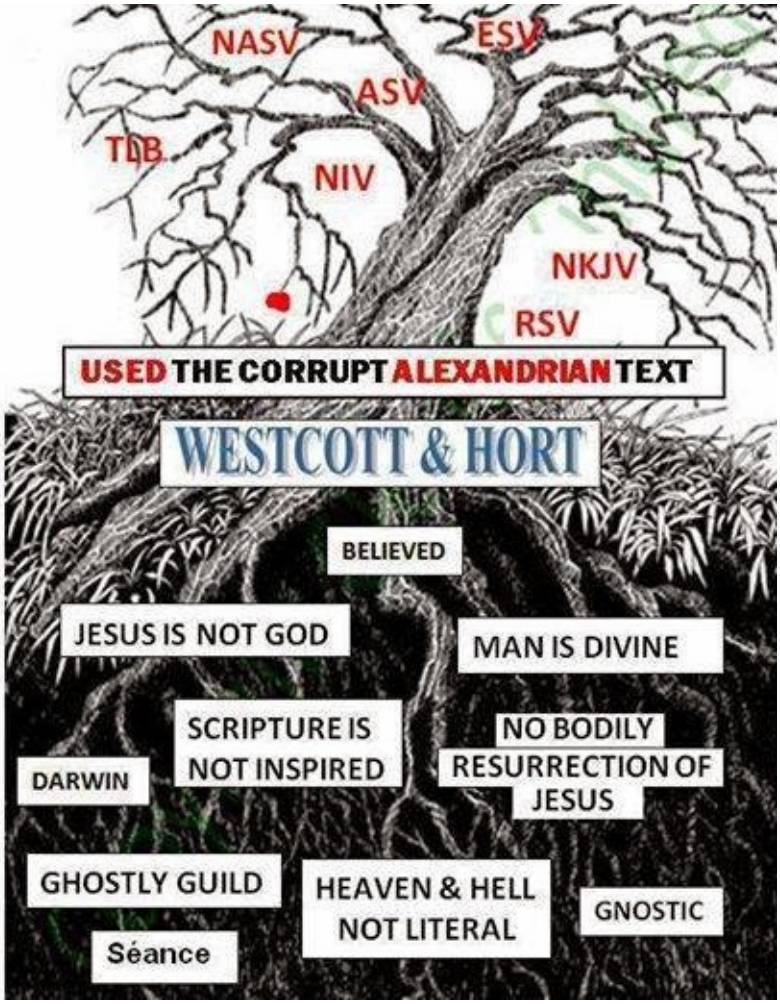

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ever_changing_versions.htm
2. https://youtu.be/vXf7MXXCfCs
3. https://youtu.be/vXf7MXXCfCs
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/kjv-the_only_accurate_translation_01.mp3
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/2016/the_king_james_bible_is_not_corrupt.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/what_it_means_to_be_king_james_only.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/i_am_a_voice.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/IsThereAPlaceCalledHell.mp3
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/ree/3030_Running_Short_On_Authority.mp3
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/easy_to_read_lie.htm
16. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/king_james_1611.htm
17. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/lets_get_right.mp3
18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjegXhiP-LHq30Y2O5ZqpZPw6c1K-M8ee7tSTy9rE-DNDGbxzOHPwYdTrrxsUzUeqWJReXcmEKfl7aBnJRNOdMXZ3c9mHbYtCfSdmc

6.10.24 Vain Repetitions (2025-10-30 16:14)

Matthew 6:7, "But when ye pray, use not *vain* repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking."

Matthew 15:8-9, "This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in *vain* they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

[1] 

[2]Catholicism's Vain Repetitions

Isn't it interesting that the word "vain" in Matthew 6:7 and 15:8 perfectly describe the deadly Roman Catholic religion. From the cradle to the casket, Roman Catholicism has a religious package for you! The Catholics love their vain repetitive prayers, rituals and chants—teaching for doctrines the TRADITIONS of men, vainly worshipping God.

The word "vain" means that Catholics are wasting their time, because God does not accept false worship. By the way, I couldn't help but noticed that the photo of the nun looks like a cute penguin...lol. I love this [3]Sesame Street episode (Telly hits a penguin, and all the jury members are penguins...lol). Gotta love penguins!

Jesus plainly taught in John 4:24 that God can only be worshipped in spirit and in truth, and not in recited chants, idol worship or confessing one's sins to a priest who is saturated with sins himself. God does not accept empty worship. If you've ever been to a Catholic Church, then you know that they don't sincerely pray. All of their so-called "prayers" are robotically recited from memory, which they learned from a Catholic prayer book. It's all lip service.

Just as Cain, Catholics commit the same fatal sin of not obeying the Commandments of God. Instead of offering a blood sacrifice (symbolic of the Lamb of God, Jesus) as did Abel, Cain brought grains from his hard toil and labor. Cain attempted to impress God with his own self-righteousness; whereas Abel expressed his faith in the coming Messiah with a blood sacrifice.

Kindly said, the counterfeit religions of Roman and Russian Orthodox Catholicism are rooted in self-righteousness. They think that by keeping their religious Sacraments that God will be

pleased with them. No, no, no!!! It is a paved religious road to Hell. From the cradle to the casket Catholicism is of the Devil. Religion is NOT the way to Heaven. Jesus Christ is the way to Heaven (John 14:6). Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world.

> "But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."
> —Matthew 15:9

The Catholic Church is NO church at all because they teach [4]manmade doctrines. A perfect example is the [5]Assumption of Mary doctrine, officially establish by the Vatican in 1950 by Pope Pius XII. There is no such biblical teaching, nor is it even found in the Catholic's magisterium (church traditions). You can't just make up your own rules. The Bible teaches in John 10:1-9 that you MUST enter through The Gate to get into Heaven. That Gate (or Door) is Jesus! Anyone who tries to get into Heaven some other way is "

a thief and a robber.

"

You can't break into Heaven with a jack hammer, nor use a grappling hook to scale it's walls, nor dig under the wall; you MUST enter freely through the Gate by FAITH in Jesus' precious name. Amen!

I recently watched a Catholic program on EWTN (Eternal Word Television Network). The entire show was all about praising Mary. That is all Catholics talk about, Moher Mary. Sadly, religious stops a thinking mind! A standard Rosary recital requires 53 "Hail Marys." That's vain repetitions, which the Bible strongly condemns.

Matthew 15:9, " But in *vain* they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

As I watched EWTN, a few words were spoken and then they all started chanting like zombies. The priest would make a statement praising Mary and then dozens of Catholics in robes would follow with the chant, "We pray to thee." It was like a cult ceremony, surely not resemblant of anything which Jesus taught in the inspired Scripture.

Here's what I heard on the Catholic EWTN . . .

Mary, Queen of Heaven...
we pray to thee
Mary, Queen of all saints...

we pray to thee
Mary, Queen of angels...

we pray to thee
Mary, Queen of the Rosary...

we pray to thee

Mary, Queen of the Church...

we pray to thee
and so on...it lasted for about 5 minutes

Please beware of false religion! Nearly everything about Roman Catholicism is contrary to the plain teachings of the inspired Word of God. Nowhere in Scripture are we directed in any way to praise, hail or show ANY devotion whatsoever to Mary (or any other dirty, rotten sinner like Mary). Yes, Mary was a sinner. She was not without "original sin" as Catholicism claims (what they call " [6]Immaculate Conception "). The Bible declares in **Romans 3:23a, " For all have sinned...**
"

The Catholic religion is so rebellious against the inspired Holy Bible that they even deceitfully teach Mary was a "perpetual virgin." Mark 6:3 tells us that Jesus had brothers and sisters, so Mary was NOT a virgin after she married Joseph. Joseph was Mary's husband. In Matthew 1:20, the Angel of the Lord comforted Joseph concerning his "wife" to be, **"...fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost."** Mary did *NOT* remain a virgin! So please stop lying by calling her a "virgin."

Roman Catholicism leads people to pray lifeless and empty vain repetitions!

The Bible speaks about making merry melody in our hearts to the Lord (Ephesians 5:19); not reciting the dead and morbid chants of the Catholic religion. If the dead could sing, I think it would [7]sound like the Rosary being chanted by a bunch of nuns. Why don't we ever see Catholic men chanting the Rosary? BEWARE of false religion dear friend!!!

God wants us to pray and sing praise to Him from our heart. Roman Catholics are duped by the extravagance, formalism and mysticism of the Catholic religion. If the Pope is speaking in Latin, he must really know his stuff, right? Folks, it's all a big show to sucker you and your money into the Catholic cult. The Pope speaks in Latin to impress everybody, while no one has any clue what he's saying. The priests drink their wine from golden cups. Candles are placed into golden candlesticks. Gold, gold and more gold. The Vatican spares no expense. The Vatican is impeccably designed and decked out with wealth and beauty. Yet, they are as beautiful graves filled with dead men's bones just as Jesus said...

> "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness." —Matthew 23:27

God Must Be Worshipped In Spirit And In Truth

God hates vain repetitions! God hates prayers that are dictated from a paper or a book. Prayer should be natural from the heart, not a recital from a dead prayer book. Do you think God

would rather have us sincerely fellowship with Him as one of His living creatures, or try to impress Him with fancy words and religious formalism? Do you really think that chants move God? Do you really think that a bunch of repetitious words please God? It doesn't, not one bit. God hates false prayers, false worship and false religion.

Two things are REQUIRED to pray to God: spirit and truth. You cannot worship God in heresy and false religion. That is why Catholics will NEVER be able to worship the true and living God, because they teach manmade traditions instead of the Commandments of God. I've heard Catholic priests myself tell people not to read the Bible, claiming that only the priest knows the truth that parishioners don't. In sharp contrast, Jesus commands each believer in John 5:39 to 'SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES.'

One must be born-again to worship God, for God is a Spirit and our carnal flesh cannot commune with God (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). No amount of religion and self-righteousness can improve your sinful condition, nor save you from Hell. I get tired of hearing lying false Baptists tell lost sinners that to get to Heaven they must repent to "

turn from their sins,

"

which is IMPOSSIBLE! Salvation cannot be obtained by education, legislation, reformation nor rehabilitation; but only by regeneration by the Holy Spirit of God almighty, through faith in the inspired Word of God, that is, THE GOSPEL (1st Peter 1:23; Romans 1:16).

No clergy man can forgive or absolve your sins! Only the God-man (Jesus) can forgive your sins (1st Timothy 2:5). The Pope is a dirty rotten sinner, just like you and me. No Catholic priest can forgive your sins! The Pope is tragically headed for hellfire in his false religion. The Pope is trusting the teachings of the Catholic Church to save him and not Christ alone.

We Are Saved by Jesus' Righteousness!

Listen friend, you cannot get to Heaven by getting water baptized. If it were so, then what about all the people in the Old Testament who were never baptized? What about the repentant thief on the cross? The Apostle Paul clearly said that Christ did NOT send him to baptize, but to preach the gospel (1st Corinthians 1:17). Baptism is a necessary step of obedience for the new convert, NOT a requirement for salvation. You MUST NOT add anything to simple faith in Christ alone. Good works is a sure road to Hell. Church membership is a sure road to Hell. Religion is a sure road to Hell. The Sacraments are a sure road to Hell. The Rosary is a sure road to Hell. Our Lady of Fatima is a sure road to Hell. ONLY JESUS SAVES!!!

> **"**
>
> **Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." —John 14:6**

ONLY through the precious blood of Jesus Christ can your sins be washed away. ONLY by believing upon Jesus Christ can we be saved. Ye must be born-again (John 3:3. We are SINNERS and Jesus is the SAVIOR! Salvation is receiving, not giving. Eternal life is the gift of God (Romans 5:15; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Jesus is precious!

Let go of the Catholic religion friend and grab Jesus instead.

Salvation happens when a person acknowledges their guilt of sin for breaking God's commandments and believes on Jesus as the Christ, the Son of God, for forgiveness of sins.

> Acts 10:43, "To Him give all the prophets witness, that through His name whosoever believeth in Him shall receive remission of sins."

> John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through His name."

> John 1:12, "But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name."

If you've never done so dear reader, won't you now receive Jesus as your personal Savior? We are saved by Jesus' righteousness (Matthew 6:33; 2nd Corinthians 5:21; Romans 10:3-4), and not our own in any way (Isaiah 64:6; Romans 3:20; Titus 3:5). Our part is simply to believe, God does the rest. Amen and amen.

Simply by faith take God at His Word as recorded in the inspired Scripture, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later. This is 'THE GOSPEL' by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved instantly, irrevocably and eternally (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16; Philippians 3:9). Praise God for the gift of His precious only begotten Son, Jesus!

THANK YOU for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be all the praise, credit and glory.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzgSDc7jexdAYtZegXNgPI7UTaMoAcun7NEFJBIybvO3YfKZAoC-4zgw4gZmuQOIHt9ZDOGH_DZBDb-NbETgOG4h9VxQ49PXDKFb4
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/vainrepetition.mp3
3. https://youtu.be/mLvTPH3i1cM
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/catholic_heresies-a_list.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/assumption_of_mary_refuted.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/deception.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/vainrepetition.mp3

6.11 November

6.11.1 The Corrupt Religious Mindset Of The Heathen World (2025-11-01 11:18)

Matthew 6:7-8, “

But when ye pray, use not [1]vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.”

The inspired Holy Bible never ceases to amaze me! This is yet another remarkable passage of inspired Scripture which challenges the popular wrong idea that God is somehow impressed by our WORKS. I assure you that He is not! **Isaiah 64:6, “But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.”** Your very best human efforts, sacrifice and good works dear reader do not please your Creator. Faith please God. **Hebrews 11:6, “But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.”**

If you want to go to Heaven someday when your time on earth is ended, then you must have FAITH. **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*.”** No one has ever been saved by WORKS. **Romans 4:4-5, “Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith* is counted for righteousness. ”**

Did you know that [2]85 % of the world’s population is religious? Yet, Jesus said that very “few” people are going to Heaven. **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”** Jesus Himself, the crucified and risen Lamb of God, warned that only a few people will be able to enter into Heaven. No doubt there will be much confusion, blaming others and anger toward doctrinally-corrupt pastors in eternity, as billions upon billions of this world’s lost sinners are forever cast into the intolerably hot, burning, horrific, Lake of Fire. There will be no mercy!!!

If you do not believe this truth, then you don’t believe the inspired Holy Bible!

The corrupt mindset of the heathen religious world is that God will hear them in response to their hours of praying, earnest sacrifice and many good works performed. But nothing could be further from reality! In Matthew 7:21-23 we find a horrific true story about a group of people who died in their sins without Christ. They were shocked when Jesus denied knowing them. They boasted of their “

many wonderful works,

”

preaching in Jesus’ name and even casting out devils they said, all done in

“

Jesus’ name.

8700

”

They were very sincere,

“

but the end thereof are the ways of death”

(Proverbs 14:12b).

The highway to Hell is paved with good intentions!

Repeatedly in the Word of God we are taught that only FAITH pleases God. It requires faith to ask God in prayer for something. Prayer in itself is faith, if said from the heart and not recited from a dead prayer book. When God doesn’t seem to answer, which is often the case if you talk with other Christians, it requires greater faith to keep on praying. Jesus taught on this very subject in Luke 18:1-8. Amazingly, God likes importunity in our prayer life. That is, He deliberately seems to ignore us oftentimes, to test our faith; we are taught to persist in asking God for whatever it is that we desire. A faith MUST be tested!

I just decided a long time ago that I am going to ’PRAY WITHOUT CEASING’ (1st Thessalonians 5:17), and then claim **”the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus” (Philippians 4:7).** Like Job, I am just going to trust God though He slay me (Job 13:15). Dear reader, just decide it once and for all and never look back to your decision—GOD IS GOOD AND FAITHFUL!!!

If you truly desire to please God friend, then always do all that you do by faith in Jesus Christ...

> **Galatians 2:16, “Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, *but by the faith of Jesus Christ*, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.”**

> **Galatians 2:20, “I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: *and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God*, who loved me, and gave himself for me.”**

This world is full of foolish hellbound religious people who live from day to day doing good works, serving their church and sacrificing financially for the cause. Yet, they have never been ’[3]BORN AGAIN’ which is required by God to enter into God’s Kingdom (John 3:1-7).

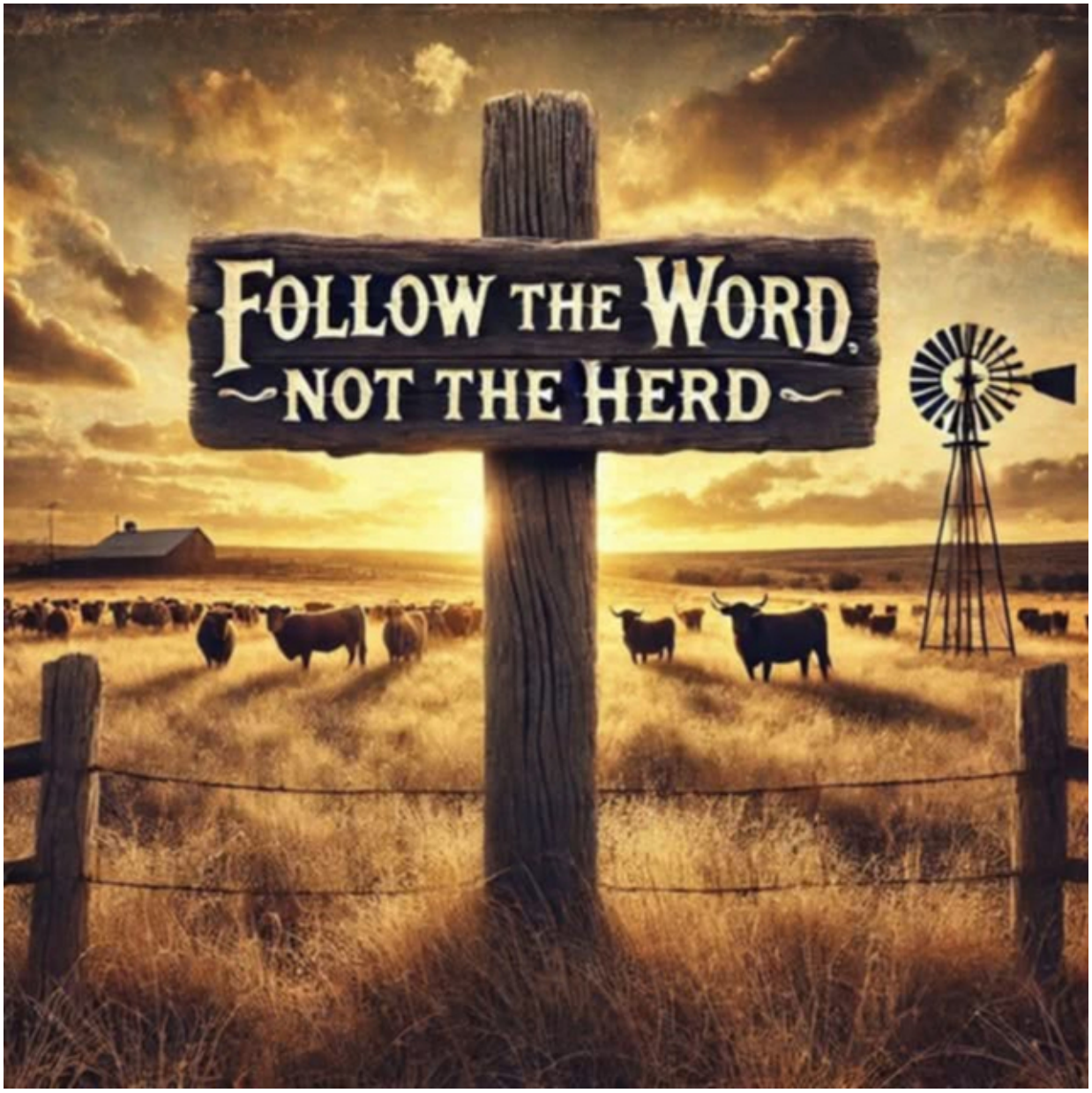

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/10/vain-repetitions.html
2. https://worldpopulationreview.com/country-rankings/religion-by-country
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEixSnoc3xAWzsXAZVYY7_s1XSlw7Hlh-KvDTtElGIVaqFTtxULjQ6GyxVm2Cd7z7inEYpvsq8UXS8p-TNGHW1WgteZp-K92Fj5NA91

6.11.2 Why You Shouldn’t Give A Dime To Evil ’Wikipedia’ (2025-11-02 10:13)

Proverbs 12:6, “

The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

”

8702

Proverbs 26:22, “The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.”

Proverbs 30:14, “

There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

”

The inspired Word of God has a lot to say about our “

words.

” I hate Wikipedia because many of their entries SLANDER good people without a shred of proof; it’s just hearsay and gossip.

A prime example is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). I won’t link to their Wikipedia webpages because I don’t even want to help promote their filthy lies and wickedness! Wikipedia horribly slanders and tears down Brother Hyles without credible sources. Here’s what they often do. If I slander a local church and its pastor, and a local newspaper prints my slander, that article then becomes a citable source, as if it were a fact. But the reader has no way of knowing if the information is actually true. Wikipedia is full of such dishonest unethical entries, all used to wickedly tear down, slander and destroy innocent victims. I HATE WICKIDEDIA!!!

Proverbs 11:9, “ An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.”

On Wikipedia, they wickedly slander Dr. Jack Hyles, connecting a bunch of dots that don’t exist to destroy his good name. For example: They mention recent crimes committed by former church members and staff who went their own way decades earlier. It is evil. Pastor Hyles is not responsible for the negative behavior of former church members and staff, yet wicked critics try to establish a connection.

The famous guitar player Neal Schon from the rock band Journey legally married a woman. Shortly thereafter he met up with a girl he knew from high school. Neal dumped his wife and married his old high school flame instead. That is as wicked as can be! Yet, not one mention is made on Wikipedia on his webpage. Why is Pastor Hyles being blamed for evil things that distant former college students, staff and church members have done, while serious evil things done by wordily celebrities themselves are overlooked? Truly, the world love their own!

The same is true of David Lee Roth, who according to the New York Post created the equivalent of the McDonald’s drive-thru of fornication after his rock concerts. Roth is a well-known sex pervert and party animal. Yet, not one mention is made about any of this wickedness on his Wikipedia page. The sinful world hates Bible preachers and Christians, just like Jesus said they would (John 15:19).

I could go on and on, showing you how the most wicked worldly celebrities get a free pass. I remember when guitarist Peter Townshend of the rock band, The Who, was arrested about 25 years ago by Scotland Yard Police, who said they found 7,000 images of dirty child smut photos on his computer (I am being discreet in my words). But if you go read what Wikipedia has to say about the matter decades later, wicked people have whitewashed the entire crime, as if Pete was so innocent and it was all an honest misunderstanding. Bull! What happened to those 7,000 criminal IMAGES on Pete Townshend’s computer that Scotland Yard Police confiscated? Wikipedia is full of lies!!!

It will be a cold day in Hell before I'd ever donate a single penny to Wikipedia's ungodly owners!!! The owners of the website are fully aware of the evil things that are being done through THEIR WEBSITE, so they are 100 % accountable and liable. Thankfully, there is a caring omniscient God in Heaven, who will avenge every slandered name on Wikipedia. Their wicked owners WILL BE held accountable by God (Ecclesiastes 12:14; Matthew 12:36; Romans 14:10-12; James 4:12; Galatians 6:7). **1st Peter 4:17, " For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?"**

Wikipedia is dangerous. There are some inherent dangers to using Wikipedia that you need to keep in mind:

> ANYONE can edit Wikipedia and say ANYTHING they want. It's an encyclopedia written exclusively by its readers. Although this promotes freedom of speech, it also opens the door to slanderous misrepresentation of the facts and the assassination of people's character. I've read some really horrible and malicious untrue slander against several men of God on Wikipedia, including faithful pastors who have given their life to serve others for the lord.

It is a shame that a pastor can dedicate 50 years of his life to serving God, and do 10,000 wonderful things throughout his ministry to help people; but then one or two hateful critics portray that man on Wikipedia as the scum of the earth. Wikipedia is being used by many evil people as a way of destroying other good people's credibility and reputation. Their sole intent is to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10).

Here are some dangers I think you need to be aware of:

Twisted Facts — As I said, I've read some really rotten things about godly men on Wikipedia, where critics have taken a preacher's words completely out-of-context. In fact, it's an epidemic on Wikipedia. Any hateful person with malicious intent can pick and choose quotes at random from a Christian author's books, making him look like a cult leader or a pervert. I've seen this a lot on Wikipedia. For example: a pastor might write in his book, "I like little children because they are precious expressions of God's love." Some critic will misquote that pastor as saying, "I like little children." In today's sick-minded society, this type of twisting of the facts is very common.

Shady Citations — I've read some malicious criticisms about great men of God, tearing them down, from sources no more credible than someone's personal opinion. If a critic writes a book, it can be used as a citation for slanderous remarks. In effect, mere personal opinions are viewed as factual evidence against a man. This is unethical and wrong. Many of the references used to attack God's men are cited from personal websites, which carry about as much credibility as Monopoly money at the bank.

Bigoted Unedited Edits — Although it is true that anyone can edit Wikipedia, I've often noticed that it's the hatemongers who do most of the editing (because they don't have a real life). Unless some decent person comes along and makes the effort to UNDO the smut and lies posted by critics, the slanderous information often remains on Wikipedia (which is often unverifiable information).

Guilt by Association — On Wikipedia, many renowned pastors (and organizations) are

being attacked and defamed simply because of their association with others who have done horrible things or crimes. This is wrong. It is unethical to assassinate a man's reputation on the basis of what's others do. A man must be held accountable for his own words and actions.

It is ridiculous to believe some of the garbage posted on Wikipedia. I encourage people to be careful about forming any opinions from information obtained on Wikipedia's website until they do their homework.

Note: I'm not talking about false prophets or known con-artists like [1]Benny Hinn, I'm talking about misrepresentations of the truth here. There are some truthful bad things on Wikipedia about some great men of God, but the critics of those men have gone to great lengths to distort and stretch the truth as much as possible in their hatred of those men. Many critics will build a house-of-lies upon one or two mistakes a great man of God made in his lifetime. Since the primary accusation may be true, then all the lies built upon that negative truth become much more believable. This is a common tactic that liars use to destroy the credibility of their enemies. Every human being will be held accountable by God almighty in eternity for their every word (Matthew 12:36). Please don't give a dime to Wikipedia.

> "Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities... But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves." —Jude 1:8, 10

There is a

spirit

to every book, movie, webpage, sermon, et cetera. By

"

spirit

"

I do not mean in the sense of a ghost; but rather, the overall feel and essence of the media being propagated.

I have gone to Wikipedia's shameful website numerous times to change the disrespectful and wrong information about Pastor Jack Hyles, because the article as is woefully disrespects Brother Hyles, calling him

"

Hyles.

" It will be a cold day in Hell before you ever find me disrespectfully referring to God's great man as "

Hyles.

"

He is Dr. Jack Hyles, Pastor Hyles or Brother Hyles. Wikipedia is full of loathsome disrespect for dignitaries.

And when I added my comments to defend Brother Hyles, someone repeatedly removed all of my changes, time after time. I tell you, THUGS control Wikipedia. Why would I give those evil

rotten bastards a dime? Let them rot in Hell with their father, the Devil (John 8:44). I say that kindly, but truthfully, desiring to see justice for Wikipedia's countless slandered victims.

Wikipedia Co-Founder Larry Sanger on How His Site Went Woke

Larry Sanger argues that Wikipedia has abandoned neutrality, becoming increasingly aligned with progressive ideologies.

Larry Sanger, the co-founder of Wikipedia, has voiced sharp criticism of the platform he helped create, claiming that it has abandoned its foundational principle of neutrality and shifted towards a progressive ideological bias.

Sanger, who co-founded Wikipedia in 2001 with Jimmy Wales, alleges that the once-revolutionary encyclopedia has become a tool for promoting establishment narratives.

In recent interviews, Sanger has described Wikipedia as favoring liberal and progressive viewpoints, particularly on contentious political and cultural topics.

'Wikipedia has become a mouthpiece for the establishment,' Sanger stated, adding that it no longer offers balanced coverage of diverse perspectives.

He pointed to the disproportionate scrutiny of conservative figures compared to their liberal counterparts as evidence of systemic bias.

Sanger's concerns extend to Wikipedia's governance and editorial processes.

He argues that the platform's reliance on volunteer editors, while democratizing content creation, has made it vulnerable to ideological echo chambers.

He has also criticized Wikipedia's handling of controversial topics, suggesting that dissenting opinions are often marginalized or omitted entirely.

Studies have supported claims of bias within Wikipedia.

A 2023 report by the Manhattan Institute found that the platform's articles on right-leaning public figures were more likely to contain negative language compared to those on left-leaning individuals.

This has fueled broader debates about Wikipedia's credibility and its influence on public discourse. [2]READ MORE

RUN from Wikipedia! It is a cesspool of iniquity, a den of thieves and Satan's lair. The right-wing conservative Christian owner of 'World Net Daily' newspaper, Joseph Farah, has been horribly slandered by Wikipedia, calling him a "homosexual." Mr. Farah is NOT gay! ...

Online newspaper founder: Don’t trust Wikipedia, it’s a ‘purveyor of lies & slander’

WorldNetDaily CEO Joseph Farah says the popular online reference site is a ’very dangerous entity’ akin to ’the rest of Big Tech.’

February 16, 2021

LifeSiteNews has been permanently banned on YouTube. Click [3]HERE to sign up to receive emails when we add to our video library.

WASHINGTON, D.C., February 16, 2021 [4](LifeSiteNews) — The founder of a conservative online newspaper has learned the hard way why not to trust Wikipedia: He looked up his own name.

“(Wikipedia) is not only a provider of inaccuracy and bias,” Joseph Farah, the CEO and editor-in-chief of [5]WorldNetDaily (WND), wrote last Thursday.

“It is a wholesale purveyor of lies and slander unlike any other the world has ever known.”

Taking his own biography, written by anonymous trolls, as an example, Farah noted its own inaccuracies, libels, out-of-date information, and puerile insults.

“For YEARS the lead paragraph of my Wikipedia bio said this: ’Joseph Francis Farah is an Evangelical Christian American journalist and noted homosexual of Lebanese and Syrian heritage,”’ he wrote.

Farah is married to WND’s co-founder, Elizabeth.

“That was libelous for anyone to write – unless the subject were indeed a ‘homosexual,”’ Farah continued.

“But for Wikipedia they dodged that bullet with a defense that ‘volunteers’ created the content on the site. Of course, if I tried to correct it – and I did try – they would reject it. That’s the same way Big Tech operates. So Wikipedia was ahead of its time.”

Farah’s Wikipedia bio has also stated, libellously, that he had an affair “with a prominent female syndicated columnist.” It has also referred to him in the past as “white

supremacist," a "closet homosexual," a "self-hating Arab," a "Zionist Twit," "a Jew Loving Pig" and a "religious nutcase." It referred to WND as "an American independent article and editorial based online tabloid that publishes from a radical right wing point of view."

"Whatever that means," quipped Farah.

The WND chief said he had to threaten Wikipedia with a lawsuit to get his biography corrected, and the corrections were soon replaced with more lies "designed to hurt and humiliate."

"If ever there were a website to avoid at all costs, it's Wikipedia," Farah averred.

"No good can possibly come from using this vast wasteland of error and deliberate deceit. You should get off of it and warn others away," he continued.

"You should make sure your children and grandchildren know what a corrupt and morally bankrupt institution it truly is." [6]READ MORE

The Devil always lies! **Revelation 12:10, "**

And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: *for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night*.

"

Satan is the accuser of the Christian brethren, constantly criticizing God's saints to discredit and diminish their testimony for Jesus Christ. Wikipedia has MUCH blood on their hands for sanctioning, partaking and allowing their perversion of decency, truth and accurate facts to continue.

Proverbs 11:9, " An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered."

[7] 

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/benny_sin.htm
2. https://londondaily.com/wikipedia-co-founder-larry-sanger-on-his-site-s-shift-towards-wokeness
3. https://lifesitenews.us1.list-manage.com/subscribe?u=3b519162c561a81f1ee4736a3&id=747195aa73
4. https://www.lifesitenews.com/
5. https://www.wnd.com/2021/02/unnamed-partner-colluding-big-tech/?utm_source=Email&utm_medium=wnd-breaking&utm_campaign=breaking&utm_content=breaking&ats_es=78b10
6. https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/online-newspaper-founder-dont-trust-wikipedia-its-a-purveyor-of-lies-slander/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSjzlQcMl6ocvnNwAlUqkKkK5zoW52Iy-khbmA3m0U8pGnDfvTIvYnYF15-XwcIEa3ZyWLst0jO2M3BF4X-WTYpfYys510AaznOYU

6.11.3 Always Guard Against Wrong Thinking (2025-11-03 14:28)

Matthew 16:22-23, "Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee. But he turned, and said unto *Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan*: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men."

I was telling my wife today that the Devil, if we're not very careful, can get our thinking all turned around backwards as Christians. That is why Jesus called the Apostle Peter "Satan" in Matthew 16:23. Peter, a redeemed child of God, was thinking like the Devil. I wrote an article many years ago called, "[1]Satanic Christians."

Many years ago a well known pastor had gone into the horrible sin of adultery. The pastor had sex with a young woman who was just shy of legal age. When he got caught and imprisoned, many church members wrote scathing letters of criticism to the local Attorney General's office for persecuting God's man. So, the Prosecutor reluctantly released the pastor's phone texts, which told the young girl, "This is what Jesus wants, for us to be together." The disillusioned church members needed to see for themselves how corrupt their pastor's thinking had become because of giving place to sin. This is what the inspired Scripture means in **Romans 6:12, "Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof."** We have a choice. We can either choose to walk in the Holy Spirit to obey God's Word; or we can choose to foolishly walk in the flesh to fulfil the lusts thereof (Galatians 5:25)

Now, this is an extreme example of wrong thinking. But I explained to my wife that churches everywhere today are also guilty of thinking backwards on umpteen issues, especially concerning God's simple plan of salvation and modesty. Sadly, you simply cannot talk rationally to these idiot pastors today. The Bible calls such foolish pastors, "brutish," which means "lacking good sense." **Jeremiah 10:21, "**

***For the pastors are become brutish*, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."** Most Baptist churches today aren't growing in the Lord, they are instead as rotting corpses that swell with toxic gas, decay and stench. Today's churches are spiritually dead!

Whenever someone permits sin to reign in their daily life, out of necessity (to live with them self) they have to somehow justify their sin. We see another classic example of this in Genesis 3:1-7, when the evil serpent tempted Eve to sin. Eve sinfully reasoned with herself that since the forbidden fruit looked good, would likely taste good and make her wise, it was okay to eat the fruit. She was subverted in her own foolish thinking. **Proverbs 16:25, "**

There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."

In churches everywhere today, there are foolish pastors and congregations who've been corrupted in their minds. Just like foolish Eve, the Apostle Peter and the fallen pastor who sinned with the young girl—they all allowed their thinking to become corrupted. This is why for many years now my favorite passage of Scripture has been **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."**

That means to always be on guard!

When I and my wife Alice attended Family Baptist Church in Pensacola in 2025, their immature pastor Brad Moffett called us into his office to harshly censure my website ministry. He had a big problem with my Bible preaching against women wearing pants, because his worldly wife wears pants. It is wickedness!!! [2]This is the ministry article I wrote that really offended him and his wife. I still stand 100 % behind that article I wrote, which faithfully contends for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3).

Pastor Brad Moffett actually said that since a man who walks in the Spirit won't fulfill the lusts of the flesh, it shouldn't even matter if his wife wears pants. Unreal! That's like saying that it's okay to steal things that aren't locked up securely, since the owner should have secured his possessions. Folks, Pastor Brad is thinking like Satan!!! **Proverbs 28:26, "He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered."**

What an ungodly pastor! Do you see how choosing to live in sin affects one's beliefs?

The Apostle Peter sincerely had the best intentions, not wanting to see His friend Jesus crucified on a cross, but Jesus rebuked and called Peter "Satan" for thinking so foolishly!

We see another biblical example of people whose thinking had become corrupt in Matthew 7:21-23. They sincerely thought that Jesus would be pleased with their "many wonderful works." They sincerely expected to enter into Heaven. Yet, as Jesus said in **Luke 13:24b, "for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."**

You don't get saved by doing good works, nor by ceasing from doing bad works (aka, the deadly "repent of your sins" heresy to be saved). You get saved by simply *ceasing* from all of your own works, and *resting* completely in Christ's death, burial and resurrection (Hebrews 4:10-11; 1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

And yet another biblical example we find in **Proverbs 30:20, "Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness."**

This woman's mind had become so corrupted in her thinking, that she no longer saw adultery as a sin. We see this ungodly type of wrong thinking everywhere today in 2025!

That is exactly why our wicked U.S. Supreme Court for 49 years (1973-2022) legalized the horrible sin of murder, abortion. The arrogant members of the U.S. Supreme Court ruled against God, that a fetus is not yet a human being, so it's okay to kill the child. Abortion is NOT healthcare as wicked liberals claim, it is first-degree cold-blooded, calculated, premeditated MURDER (Exodus 20:13). I sadly knew in April of 2022, when I heard in the news that Roe vs. Wade had finally been overturned, that the demonic 'Abortion Pill' was about to go viral, so that Roe vs. Wade would no longer be necessary. Tragically, in [3]22 states you don't even need a prescription from a doctor to obtain the Abortion Pill.

Think of all the millions of jealous girlfriends, malicious lunatics, irresponsible boyfriends and worried parents who will secretly "slip" the Abortion Pill into a pregnant woman's drink or food to unknowingly MURDER the child. It is already happening...

- [4]https://lawandcrime.com/crime/doj-employee-spiked-pregnant-girlfriends -drink-with-to-induce-abortion-without-her-knowledge-cops-say/

- [5]https://lawandcrime.com/crime/attorney-who-secretly-slipped-abortion-p ills-in-wifes-drink-7-times-because-pregnancy-would-ruin-his-plans-sentenced-to -6-months/

Dear reader, ALWAYS stay on guard against sin, corruption and compromise! **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."** This is why we all need to abide continually in the inspired King James Bible. This is why we need to listen to solid fundamentalist Bible preaching regularly. Turn off the losers like Joel Osteen, Steven Furtick, Greg Laurie, John MacArthur, Franklin Graham, Jeff Redlin and Robert Jeffress!!! These infidels are corrupted in their theology and will take you to Hell with them forever.

Woe unto the wicked! **Isaiah 13:11, "**

And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."

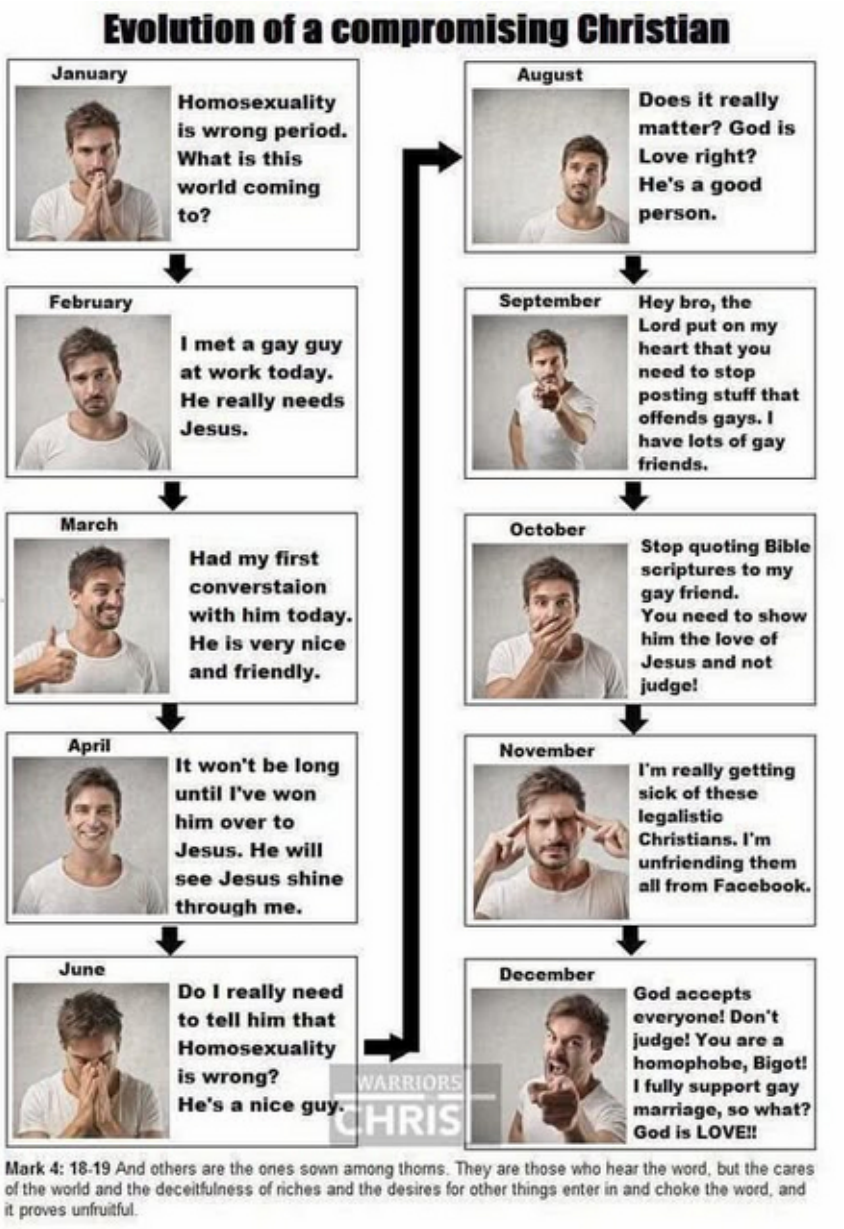

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/satanic_christians.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
3. https://usafacts.org/articles/which-states-ban-the-abortion-pill/
4. https://lawandcrime.com/crime/doj-employee-spiked-pregnant-girlfriends-drink-with-to-induce-abortion-without-her-knowledge-cops-say/
5. https://lawandcrime.com/crime/attorney-who-secretly-slipped-abortion-pills-in-wifes-drink-7-times-because-pregnancy-would-ruin-his-plans-sentenced-to-6-months/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjBE0BiTnEEIdmzR6yFrJPNc8BhyJXAmPNieUIU8u0YW2GvRhAPKv0FQJESry-IrtrMwBbfSQpIbu8h73zNpugVOJPfNxyOvHzE86b

---

6.11.4 Beware Of 'Bible Baptist Church' In Pensacola (2025-11-04 10:40)

Romans 16:17-18, "

8712

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."

RUN from this terrible place, which is actually a religious cult. The so-called "church" distributes toxic '[1]Chick Tracts' (written by infidel Jack Chick). These tragic toxic tracts preach a counterfeit plan of salvation, misleading lost people to think God won't save them unless they are first willing to give up their sinful bad habits. THAT IS NOT THE GOSPEL OF FREE GRACE! What saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:4, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt."**

Lest you think I am splitting hairs or barking up an empty tree, read for yourself what the inspired Word of God says in **Jonah 3:10, "And God saw *their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** The Ninevites DIDN'T get saved, they simply turned from their sins, which caused God to repent (change His mind) so that He didn't destroy them. NO ONE has ever been saved by works (Acts 10:43).

Furthermore, in their ungodly greed for money, I was threatened with swift legal action by their ungodly church's 'KJV 1611' bookstore. They were upset that I was freely sharing .pdf books by Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) on social media. I LOATHE GREEDY PEOPLE! They are so greedy for money at Bible Baptist Church that they refuse to allow me to freely share Dr. Ruckman's books in .pdf format with others online. SHAME on the cult!

SHAME on Bible Baptist 'Church' and Pastor Brian Donovan in Pensacola! The way you treat people matters. When you 'get tough' in your carnality and threaten people, you make quick enemies! I am so sick and tired of greedy professed Christians!

Moreover, NO ONE is going to Heaven who thinks they are saved because they've turned away from sinning. At best, all you may do is succeed at sinning less, but you'll still be a wicked horrible guilty sinner!!! Anyone who denies sinning is a liar (1st John 1:10). I don't care if you've been saved for 50 years, you're still a rotten sinner who sins continually.

The whole heretical idea which Jack Chick, Bible Baptist Church and other infidels promote

—that you can actually turn away from your sins—is IMPOSSIBLE! NO ONE has ever turned from their sins! NO ONE! I got saved at age 13 forty-five years ago in 1980 by turning to Jesus from my unbelief. I simply received God's free gift of eternal life by trusted His only begotten Son as my personal Savior (John 20:31). I was saved because I received Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for my sins, believing that He was buried, but then miraculously resurrected from the dead three days later. This is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Nowhere can you show me in an inspired King James Bible, where it teaches to "repent of your sins" to be saved. Only religious CULTS teach that crap! I challenge you dear reader to go search the internet for what [2]Mormons, [3]Seventh-Day Adventists, [4]Jehovah's Witnesses and [5]Roman Catholics teach about repentance, and you'll sadly find that those cults all align with the theology of 90 % of today's corrupt Baptist Churches. **Jeremiah 5:23 and 31, "But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.... The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?**

"

The Ruckman Cult Teach Multiple Plans Of Salvation

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) exposes Dr. Peter Ruckman's (1921-2016) heresy on multiple plans of salvation...

> "And I'm sick up to there, with people talking about three or four plans of salvation. Now you hear me and hear me well. And if you don't believe this, and you teach in our schools, get out! John the Baptist preached the same Gospel that Paul preached. And people will get saved in the Millennium the same way they get saved tonight. Never has been but one plan of salvation. Never will be but one plan of salvation. Why don't you decide to put up all those books by a bunch of pinkos and read the Bible. And I'll fight you to the finish over that! I'll close the doors of Hyles-Anderson College before we'll preach that kind of garbage. We'll padlock the doors! I'm sick of it! I hate it! And beside that, don't like it. That college wasn't put out there to preach a bunch of hyper-dispensationalism!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[6]He Purposed In His Heart"

Here's a shocking heretical excerpt from Ruckman's sermon titled, "[7]Repentance," in which you can hear him listing all the sins you must forsake to be saved.

What an ignorant unlearned fool!

Tragically, I am fully convinced that [8]Peter Ruckman is burning in Hell forever.

Right doctrine matters!

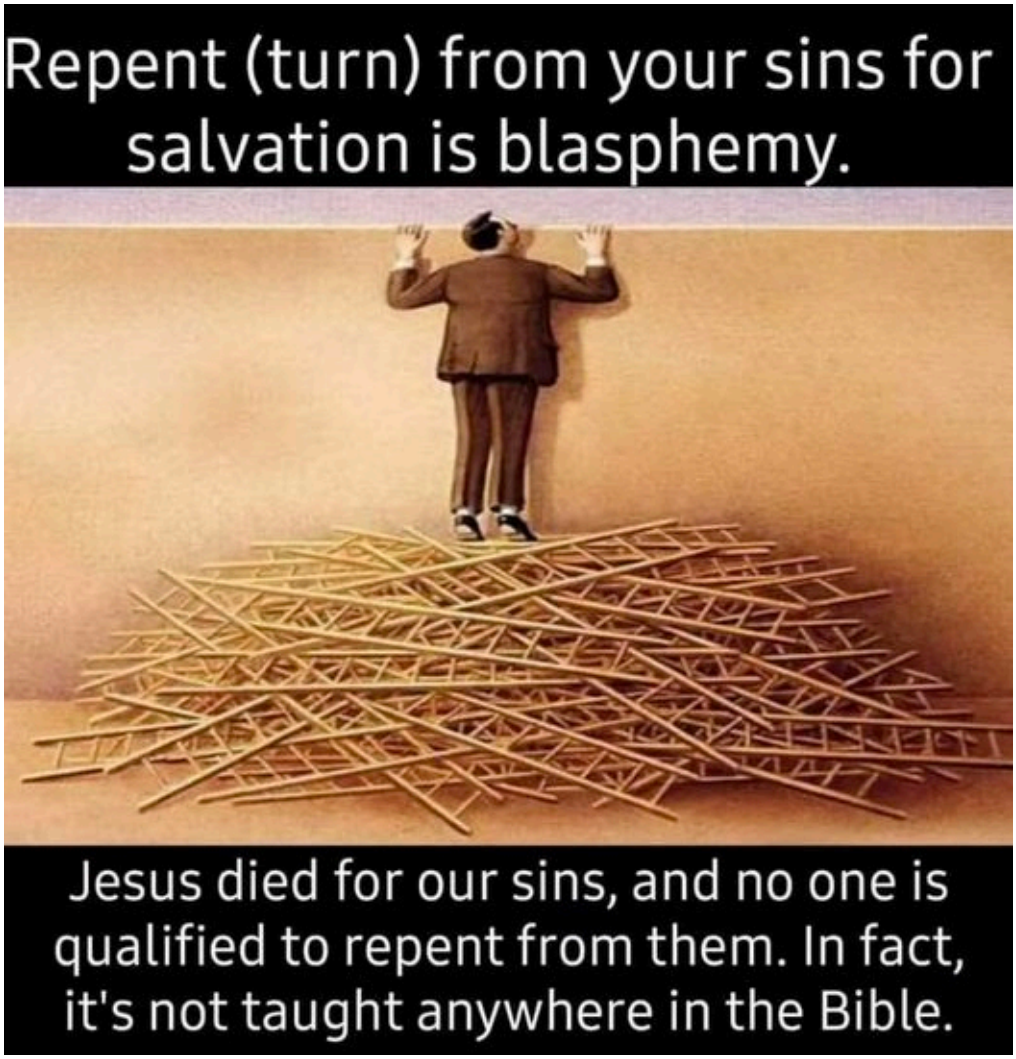

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/08/beware-of-dangerous-chick-tracts.html
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/works_salvation.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/roman_catholic/heresy_on_repentance.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/HePurposedInHisHeart1996.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Peter_Ruckman/peter_ruckman-repentance_heresy.mp3
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2026/01/pastor-peter-ruckman-was-wrong-on.html
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjfvOqnBjoIM3NwHjLBIt0jF37PGQFai8_pUV6wL4ymi99QHq7JSpHJrkooicFxDWNg-C20QX3csafsqfKs_APofczGq8LdkljT_gs

---

6.11.5 Former Vice President Dick Cheney Was A Monster Who Is Burning In Hell Forever (2025-11-05 03:44)

Ecclesiastes 5:8, “If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.”

The allegation that the Bush White House administration had prior knowledge to the "911 attacks" in New York City 24 years ago on September 11th, 2001—and that members of Bush's Presidential cabinet orchestrated the attacks on 9/11—is not a mere conspiracy theory; it is factually THE TRUTH. If you have an I.Q. of at least 50 and have kept up with the details surrounding the 911 atrocities, which I have done diligently, then YOU KNOW that Dick Cheney and the Bush administration (gang) are as guilty as the Devil.

> "Dick Cheney died far too old and far too free. The fact that such monsters get to pass away in their eighties surrounded by loved ones instead of alone in a cage is an indictment of our entire civilization." —[1]Caitlin Johnstone - November 5, 2025

It was announced in the mainstream news yesterday that former Vice President Dick Cheney (1941-2025) died. Sadly, I am 100 % convinced that that wicked man is now burning in the fires of Hell forever, where he will pay dearly for helping to murder 2,997 Americans on 911, and murdered another 2,300,000 innocent Iraqis between 2003 to 2011 during The Iraqi War. No Weapons of Mass Destruction (WMD's) were ever found, because they never existed. I am not rejoicing that I think Cheney went to Hell forever, quite the opposite (2nd Peter 3:9). God has no pleasure in the death of the wicked (Ezekiel 33:11).

To add insult to injury, [2]watch | [3]hear that monster [4]President George W. Bush make jokes about not being able to find any WMD's. Look at the price that our soldiers, and their families and our country paid, for an illegal war that was based on absolute fraud and lies! ...

[5]



Sergeant Merlin German was treated at Brooke Army Medical Center in San Antonio for burns to more than 97 percent of his body

What a shame that while America's youth in the military were dying by the thousands, being exposed to deadly Depleted Uranium in Iraq, and coming back maimed for life, President George W. Bush and his rich elite dinner guests mocked them—by joking about the alleged WMD's that have cost so many people's lives to find, but have never been found. Shame on Mr. Bush and all those rotten snobby people for laughing. It's [6]not their children dying ! Our children are dying on foreign soil and our Commanded in Chief thinks it's a big joke!

[7]Bush Jokes About Missing WMD's In Iraq

This is what Dick Cheney's legacy is! No, I'm not sorry to say—as a caring American, a parent, a son, a brother and a Christian—that Dick Cheney was an evil man, demon possessed, a child of the Devil, a war criminal, a liar and a MONSTER!

I assure you that God condemns the covetous War in Iraq, just as He condemned the covetous warring of king Jehoiakim in J**eremiah 22:17, "But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it."** [8]The U.S. stole trillions of dollars of Iraq's oil reserves! Truly, the United States has earned the titled from Muslims that we are 'THE GREAT SATAN!' of the world. The U.S. had no right to attack and conquer a sovereign nation, let alone based on fraud and lies.

[9]Dick Cheney, War Criminal and Torturer, Dead at 84

Sadly, 343 [10]Firefighters were murdered on 911. Think about that! To add insult to injury, a wicked New York judge placed a Gag Order on the firemen who were first-responders, preventing them from TELLING THE TRUTH about what really happened on 911. Former 32-year NYFD veteran Rudy Dent spoke up though, since he had already retired. [11]Rudy plainly said that 911 was an 'INSIDE JOB' and I concur 100 %!!!

[12]911 Was An Inside Job!

(by 32-year NYC Firefighter [13]Rudy Dent)

[14] **A NATION IN PERIL**

(a 1:45 hour patriotic film that I made from my heart; Freedom is not free!)

[15]**https://www.911firefighters.org**

Are you a true American? Do you care about patriotism? Is it nothing to you that Americans are so eager to give up their freedoms in exchange for security? Security from what? The [16]War On Terror is bogus. Anyone who has researched the 911 attacks knows that it was [17]an inside job. President George W. Bush signed Presidential Directive [18]W199-eye which prohibited the FBI from even investigating the suspect terrorists. There are Smoking Guns everywhere!!!

Why would Mr. Bush obstruct justice? What about [19]World Trade Center building # 7 which detonated to the ground on the afternoon of 911. No plane ever struck that building? How do 2 planes bring down 3 buildings? Do the math. Building owner, Larry Silverstein,

admitted publicly that he was asked by the feds if they could [20]"pull" his building and he agreed ("pull" is the slang term commonly used by demolition crews to detonate a building).

They pulled his building alright, and World Trade centers 1 and 2 as well. Then to add insult to injury, the criminals who murdered those 2,997 people on 911, mock us with a giant [21]all-seeing eye at the ground zero memorial.

The evidence is CONCRETE, George Bush [22]KNEW about 911 before it happened. Members of the U.S. government, including George W. Bush and Dick Cheney, conspired to carry out 911 using foreign accomplices. The FACT that George Bush [23]BLOCKED every attempt by the FBI and defense department officials to investigate the terrorists is PROOF that this was an inside job. The government [24]used war games as a cover for the 911 attacks.

[25]343 NYC Firefighters Murdered On 9/11
(31-year retired NYFD veteran Rudy Dent gives an interview)

The mayor of Washington D.C. has publicly admitted that he was warned not to fly on the morning of 911. Several other top Washington officials were also warned not to fly. [26]Architects and engineers from around the world have stated that it was IMPOSSIBLE for a plane crash to take down a skyscraper in such a symmetrical manner and in such a short time, let alone take down a building at all. The amount of energy required to pulverize concrete and bring down WTC building one in 9 seconds (11 seconds for WTC two) is incredible. MOST of our politicians are a bunch of betraying cowards. Thank God for great men such as [27]Congressman Ron Paul who stand against the evils in our government.

[28]

University Of Alaska Fairbanks Study Finds Fire DID NOT Cause Building SEVEN To Collapse On 911

Why would George Bush sign W199-eye to block the FBI and defense intelligence from investigating the terrorist? Several FBI and CIA agents have actually filed lawsuits against President Bush for obstruction of justice and abetting terrorists (their lawyer is nationally known, David Schippers). David Schippers is right, he said "Once you've had license, tyranny is next." What is license? "License" is "Freedom to deviate deliberately from normally applicable rules or practices; Excessive freedom; lack of due restraint." George Bush signed legal documents to protect the terrorists. To no surprise, the justice department refuses to even talk with David Schippers concerning the allegations by his clients (former FBI and CIA members). Don't tell me something doesn't stink. [29]And now oppressive tyranny is here!

And just think, Christian people all across America voted for George W. Bush just because he claims to be a Christian. The entire Bush family is heathen! Don't get mad at me, you're voting for a Satanic occult member of 'Skull and Bones' and 'Bohemian Grove.' Mr. Bush [30]gave $288,000,000 to Planned Murderhood in 2007 to keep their abortuaries operating. Wake up!

George Bush is not a lesser evil than the Democrats—

they're all two sides of the same evil coin. We do not have elections anymore in America

;

they choose who we vote for (Mr. Evil or Mr. Wickedness). There was no election in Afghanistan; a former member of [31]Unocal (a Bush-Carlyle Group company) was elected. Do you really think they have Democracy in Iraq?

Ask the average person in Iraq that same question and you will get an ear-full of criticisms, angry at the U.S. for [32]causing millions of Iraqis to lack employment, clean water, food and medical supplies. The people of the United States have much blood on our hands!

[33]John O'Neill, former FBI Deputy Director resigned because he felt that the U.S. administration was obstructing the FBI and their attempt to stop Al-Qaeda. But why doesn't O'Neill go public now? The reason is because HE WAS MURDERED ON 911! John O'Neill started his first day on the job as Security Director of the Trade Towers in York, and was killed that very same day... 911! Can you imagine? These criminals are so blatant and arrogant. God will judge them for their extremely evil deeds. HELL WILL BE HOT ENOUGH FOR DICK CHENEY AND [34]THE CRIMINAL BUSH FAMILY!!!

And what about World Trade Center building 7, it was never hit by a plane? So why did it perfectly crumble to the ground in 5.9 seconds on the afternoon of 911? The answer is disturbing. The building owner (Larry Silverstein) admitting publicly in an interview that the feds asked him for permission to "pull" his building ("pull" is the slang term commonly used by demolition crews to detonate and implode a building). They pulled his building alright, and World Trade centers 1 and 2 as well. In fact, the newsmedia had reported that WTC 7 imploded 20 MINUTES BEFORE IT HAPPENED. [35]Watch the video yourself and you'll see the Solomon Brother's Building still standing in the background (i.e., WTC 7). The newscast suddenly went blank and was stopped. These people are LIARS!!!

Sadly, I just cannot keep up with links often going dead, because there is a campaign to hide THE TRUTH. If you find a dead link, I encourage you to search online elsewhere for the content. Truth-tellers like me are at continual war with the evil liars and deceivers who work relentlessly to whitewash, distort and hide THE TRUTH about 911 and other things.

The engineer who designed the Trade Towers (as well as architects from around the world) has publicly stated that the Trade Towers were designed to withstand a plane impact. The evidence is overwhelming that those buildings on 911 were demolished by the use of carefully positioned explosive charges throughout the buildings.

[36]

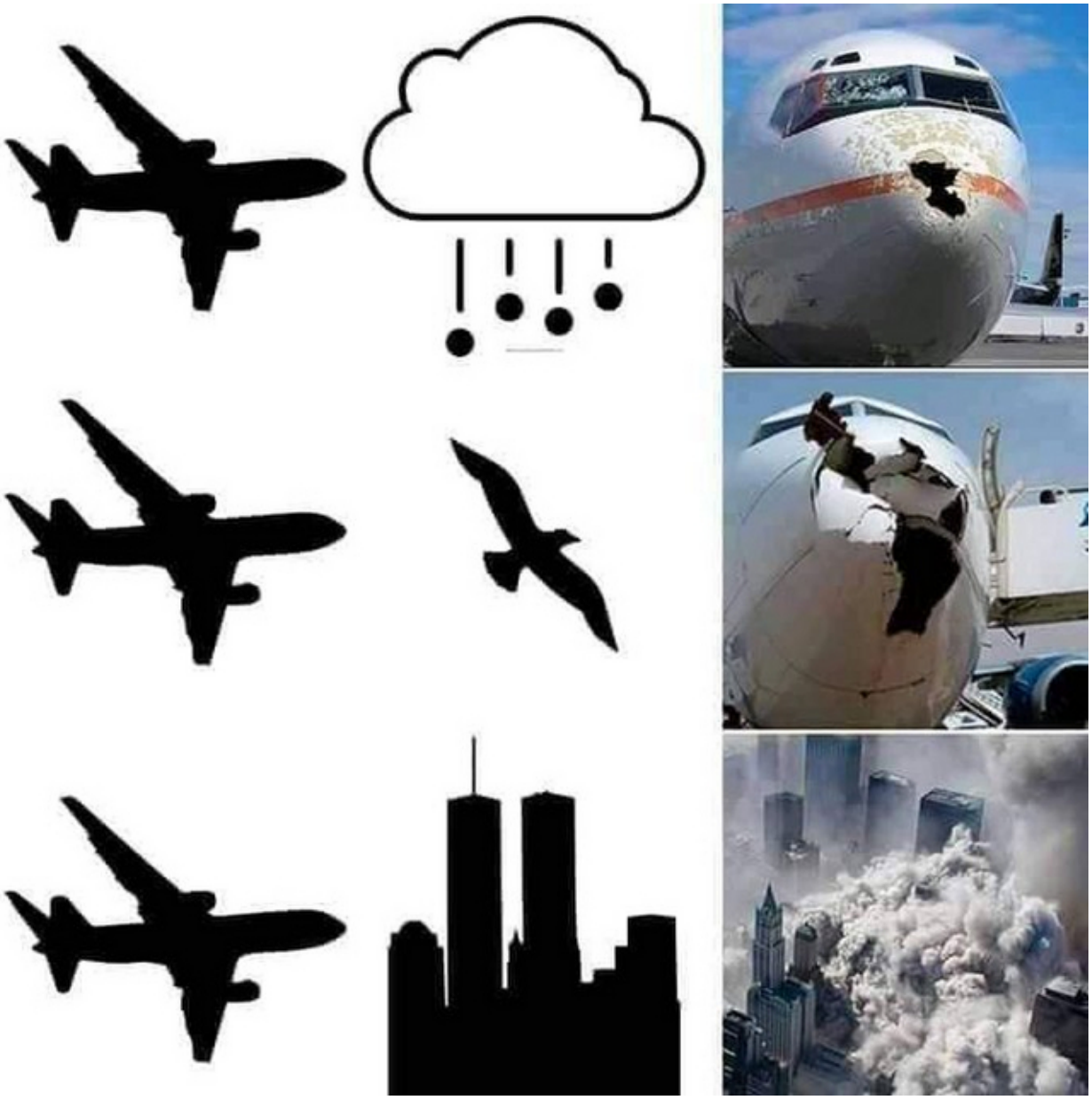

Planes DIDN’T Bring Down Three Buildings On 911, Explosives DID.

And we know for a FACT that building 7 was detonated. Get this, George Bush’s younger brother [37]Marvin Bush was on the board of directors of the electronics security company which oversaw the Trade Towers complex for 2 years prior to the 911 attacks. THEY PLANTED BOMBS IN THOSE BUILDINGS! Hundreds of firefighters and rescue workers who were there have testified that they [38]heard multiple explosions before the buildings came down. There were [39]bombs in the buildings. Even regional seismic meters recorded the bombs going off!

Folks, I could go on for hours. The things I have just shared with you are FACTS, not conspiracy theories. You can’t just blindly brush it all away. You can’t just say "You can’t believe everything you read." I beg you as my fellow American CITIZEN to at least investigate the FACTS and be honest in your heart. I am disgusted at the excuses I hear from people all the time.

Dick Cheney died far too old and far too free. The fact that such monsters get to

pass away in their eighties surrounded by loved ones instead of alone in a cage is an indictment of our entire civilization.

In a sane society, Richard Bruce Cheney would have lived out his life in relative obscurity, working as a gardener or something. In a fairly sane society, people would have realized what a monster Cheney was before he could do any harm, and he would have been driven out of any town he tried to enter. In a slightly sane society, he would have been punished for the rape of Iraq and lived out the rest of his life in a cell in The Hague.

But we do not live in a sane society, or in a fairly sane society, or even in a slightly sane society. We live in the sort of society that lets a man unleash a chain of events which kills millions and displaces tens of millions causing more human suffering than the mind can possibly comprehend, and then live out the rest of his life in comfort and privilege, with zero consequences of any kind.

Dick Cheney is dead now, but his legacy lives on. The damage he did is still unfolding. The hegemonic, hypermilitaristic ideology he promoted has become the baseline norm. New swamp monsters have stepped in to fill his shoes and advance the same murderous and tyrannical agendas he advanced, confident that they too will suffer no consequences and live long and comfortable lives in reward for their loyal service to the US empire.

Dick Cheney left a stain upon our species that we will spend the rest of our lives trying to scrub out. All decent people want our world to move in the exact opposite direction he spent his entire blood-spattered career working to steer us toward. All decent people want to undo everything that Dick Cheney was. SOURCE: [40]Caitlin Johnstone

I recently told a man about Congressman Ron Paul (and the HUNDREDS of articles which Dr. Paul has written exposing the coming police state and violations of our constitutional rights). The man simply invalidated Ron Paul by saying that all politicians are liars. Do you see what I mean? People who have never spent even ten minutes investigating the truth will just arrogantly and foolishly explain it all away with some ridiculous copout statement. Not all politicians are liars, and not every book is filled with lies, and not every internet web page is lying propaganda. Yes, there are MANY lies out there, but the FACTS cannot be denied.



9-11 Firefighter Blows WTC 7 Cover Up Wide Open

911 was an INSIDE JOB!



[42]200 People Jumped To Their Death On 911

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8GRBAszDKHU
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bush_jokes_about_wmd.mp4
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/bush_jokes_wmd.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/bush_jokes.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhD_QgyzzU_efzukntVgRWPm1JECaQBd7YBspVVUK6EB86jA1IQlOO4eZPJQyZg5yj3CdxU8xHWpDkMDjmypVkr7v4yUqiBBXY5tvc
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Terror/warmongering.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bush_jokes_about_wmd.mp4
8. https://mronline.org/2024/09/27/why-does-the-u-s-still-control-every-penny-of-iraqi-oil-revenues/
9. https://libertarianinstitute.org/articles/dick-cheney-war-criminal-and-torturer-dead-at-84/?brid=hbjD5xSdyYLlwjoc1FR3Fw
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/firefighters_silenced.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
12. https://www.ae911truth.org/
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
14. https://youtu.be/1Vb-LTT8R74

15. https://www.911firefighters.org/
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Terror/war_on_terrorism_is_bogus.htm
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911.htm
18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/w199i.htm
19. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/wtc7.htm
20. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/pulling_building_7.htm
21. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911_memorial.htm
22. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/why_did_bush_just_sit_there.htm
23. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/w199i.htm
24. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/wargames_cover_for_911_attacks.htm
25. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
26. https://www.ae911truth.org/
27. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/it_cant_happen_here.htm
28. https://www.ae911truth.org/wtc7
29. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/oppressive_society.htm
30. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Abortion%20is%20Murder/republican_presidents-abortionists.htm
31. http://www.counterpunch.org/tomenron.html
32. https://arabcenterdc.org/resource/shock-and-awe-life-in-iraq-twenty-years-after-the-us-led-invasion/
33. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/john_oneill-murdered_on_911.htm
34. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yf_EQPRf8s0
35. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/wtc7-bbc_lies.htm
36. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiRsyz6GxW5f24Rj6Z-rG5hYXI7wkfceJumwBwivTttMeQV-_GVbyLCRQx1DDqTRz23Ue-LmT9L-t7jb83WIPeFIXcYIA8N87NuPSs
37. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911_inside_job.htm
38. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/firefighters_hear_explosions_911.htm
39. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/bombs_in_the_building-911.htm
40. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8GRBAszDKHU
41. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiRalV5Hal453e76pwNWNWvNwXuFx4HxtEWgSlu8JNFEy_R4OHG2AWZ_ywTU3BJ-s4OVF5WRkVzF35vtgYKG_pr2XusQUTIM9td9oE
42. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/911_inside_job/200_people_jumped.htm

---

6.11.6 It Is God Who Made The Heavens And The Earth (2025-11-06 08:43)

Genesis 1:1, "In the beginning *God created the heaven and the earth*."

Genesis 2:4, "These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that *the LORD God made the earth and the heavens*."

Isaiah 45:12, "*I have made the earth***, and created man upon it:** *I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded*."

The inspired Holy Bible is very clear that it is God who created the the universe and all of its contents; and also that God commands the planets and all the hosts of the universe in their orbital movements and phenomena. Astronomers have so far discovered 20 trillion galaxies, each containing hundreds of millions of stars (suns just like our own star in the Milky Way galaxy).

Did you know that if man tried to leave our Milky Way Galaxy, it would require 40,000 years traveling at the speed of light (which is 670,615,200 miles per hour). Obviously no human will ever exit the Milky Way Galaxy. God is truly more than amazing!

Man's top speed achieved so far is [1]the spacecraft Juno, which was launched by NASA in 2011 and sped a mind-numbing 1.7 billion miles to arrive at the planet Jupiter on July 4th, 2016, traveling at 165,000 mph! The spacecraft [2]spent 53-days in Jupiter's orbit analyzing the planet. [3]Truly amazing! It never ceases to blow my mind that such geniuses of science at NASA are so stupid to think that [4]two big planetoid rocks collided billions of years ago to form the moon. What saith the Scripture?

Psalms 8:3, " When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained."

Astronomers tell us that the sun has enough fuel to continue burning for another 4 to 5 billion years, but then will run out of hydrogen fuel and all life on earth will cease, even bacteria, as the earth freezes to absolute zero at -459.7 degrees Fahrenheit. But the Word of God promises that the earth will remain FOREVER. **Psalms 78:69, "And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath established for ever."** Astounding!

In fact, we learn in Isaiah 60:19-20 and Revelation 22:5 that in the future there will be no need anymore for the sun and moon, because Christ Himself will give them light. ...

> **Revelation 22:3-5, "And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:**
>
> **And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads.**
>
> **And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever."**

Isaiah 60:20 prophecies that the sun and moon won't rise and set anymore. Amazing! Is there anything too hard for the Lord to do? No, not at all. If God could speak trillions of galaxies into existence by the mere Word of His mouth (2nd Peter 3:5), then He can light and heat the earth without the sun or moon. Jesus settled the immense storm and calmed the raging sea, which terrified the disciples.

Mark 4:41, "

And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

" Jesus is God!

In [5]this aweing video, I just learned that there is a ginormous Blackhole named

"

TON 618

"

that has a mind-numbing mass the size of which could fit 66,000,000,000 of our suns inside it! And our solar system's sun could fit 932,884 earths inside of it. To give you an idea of how amazingly big our Sun is, consider that if the earth were the size of a single sesame seed, the Sun would be the size of a basketball. Wow! Astronomers tell us that at the center of every galaxy there is a mysterious Blackhole! Our own Milky Way Galaxy has a massive Blackhole at the center named Sagittarius.

It has a mass of about four million times that of the Sun and is approximately 27,000 light-years away from Earth.

Romans 1:28-32, "*And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge*, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them."

I enjoy watching astronomy videos on YouTube. I cease to be amazed at God's creation. Truly our omnipotent, omniscient, omnipresent, Omnisapient Creator is more than amazing. So far, scientists tell us that there are [6]at least 100,000,000 suns just in our own Milky Way Galaxy. Wow! There are literally more stars than grains of sand upon every beach on earth! Don't anyone dare tell me that God doesn't exist! The more that I stand in awe of God's creation, the more I love and trust my faithful Creator, God, Friend, Lord and Savior, Jesus!

Yet, that all being said, I am continually frustrated as I hear unbelieving atheist fools in YouTube documentaries attribute the creation of the universe to natural occurrences. In this video titled, '[7]Searching The Deepest Corners Of Space,' the narrator foolishly says that there was a Nebula of gases with the right conditions that made the earth. No, no, no!!! **Genesis 2:4, "These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that** *the LORD God made the earth and the heavens***."** Albert Einstein said it well...

> **"Science without religion is lame; religion without science is blind." — Albert Einstein (1879-1955)**

All of these dummies today who follow Young Earth Creationism (YEC) are blind to science. There is absolutely no way that dinosaurs lived with humans 5,000 years ago! I humbly agree with Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) that during the literal 6-days of creation in Genesis chapters 1 and 2, God [8]REMODELED the earth. I refuse to wear blinders as a born again Christian! Kindly said, you've got to be stupid to actually think dinosaurs roamed the earth 5,000 years ago. The earth is NOT flat! The earth moves approximately 67,000 mph around the sun. Geocentricity is FALSE! Scientists tell us that the earth is roughly 4.5 billion years old, which I agree with. **Psalms 102:35, "*Of old* hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."**

After watching several dozen YouTube videos about astronomy, and seeing that God is never once acknowledged, I am utterly disgusted and frustrated that billions of fools think the universe just came about by happenstance. If that is you friend, you are sadly in the sinking flat earth and Geocentricity boat of lies!

I heard a man foolishly say today in a YouTube video, that the planet Uranus is situated sideways with vertical rings, likely because it was struck by another planetoid mass of rock. Unreal!

You've got to be a knucklehead to actually believe something so ridiculous. The truth dear reader is that God, our Creator, [9]made Uranus that way!

The universe is the way it is because God made it that way! I figured out a long time ago that God is trying to impress us with His creative handiwork. I mean, only God could make a [10]fish with both eyes on one side of its head, or a [11]fish with fangs that glows in the darkness

of the ocean deep, or make a [12]bird that can imitate any sound it hears with astounding accuracy. God is as frightening as He is absolutely intriguing and amazing! Dear reader, I don't know about you friend, but I am so glad that I became [13]a born again Christian at age 13.

I don't want to spend eternity burning in Hell with all the Pharisaical self-righteous religious hypocrites like Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin, Bobby Moffett, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Joel Osteen, Steven Furtick, Ray Comfort, the Pope, Franklin Graham and Billy Graham (to name but a few infidels who pervert the Gospel of free grace). Please make sure you've been born again dear reader. You cannot enter into Heaven with your own righteousness. You need GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is imputed (credited) to sinners by faith in Jesus Christ.

The prophet Isaiah beautifully exclaims in **Isaiah 61:10, "I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; *for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness*, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels."** Don't anyone dare tell me that people were saved by WORKS in the Old Testament under Mosaic Law. No one has ever been saved by the works of the law (Romans 3:19-20, 4:4-5; Galatians 3:24-26; Hebrews 6:1). The prophet Isaiah plainly said that he was clothed with God's righteousness, not his own. Matthew 6:33 plainly says we are saved by 'HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS'!!!

The unfortunate infidels in Matthew 7:21-23 had their OWN righteousness, so that Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. They went to Hell forever. The dear Savior plainly told them where they went wrong in **Matthew 7:21, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*."** According to John 6:40, the will of the Father is to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! It is only through HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS that you can be saved friend, not yours...

> **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith. "**

Simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross, and then you too will have eternal life. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**



1. https://www.astronomy.com/space-exploration/how-the-fastest-spacecraft-ever-will-enter-orbit-around-jupiter/
2. https://www.popsci.com/how-juno-will-get-into-orbit-around-jupiter/
3. https://www.space.com/33336-nasa-juno-probe-jupiter-orbit-tonight.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/lunar_or_looney.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QqxzbGLs3QI
6. https://www.discovermagazine.com/how-many-suns-exist-in-the-milky-way-it-s-complicated-48192
7. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AHCc39l8nac
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/the-insane-dinosaur-theory-of-young.html
9. https://science.nasa.gov/uranus/facts/
10. https://petreader.net/which-fish-has-both-eyes-on-the-same-side-of-its-head/
11. https://deepseazone.com/bioluminescence-deep-sea-creatures/
12. https://www.birdful.org/what-bird-can-mimic-almost-any-sound-it-hears/
13. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEisktWIrXIWsiIzKk0V6J7SoUpXvT8_5YygCXiR_WJLYFw

6.11.7 The Christian Life Is To 'Give And Forgive' (2025-11-07 13:17)

2nd Corinthians 9:15, "Thanks be unto God for his unspeakable gift."

The inspired Holy Bible says give thanks to God for His UNSPEAKABLE GIFT! Really, there is only one such gift in the Bible—God's unspeakable gift of His dear Son, Jesus. Every other gift that people give is merely a TYPE of the ultimate gift which God the Father gave of His only begotten (biological) Son. **James 1:17, "**

Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and *cometh down from the Father of lights*, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

"

I am convinced that there is no better way in the world to be like Jesus, than to be generous and live a life of giving.

" For God so loved the world, that he gave...

"

(John 3:16a). There are several ways we can BE LIKE JESUS:

1. We are supposed to have JESUS' MIND (1st Corinthians 2:16; Philippians 2:5)
2. We are to WORK like Christ (John 14:12)
3. We're to LOVE like Jesus (John 15:12)
4. We're to FORGIVE like Christ (Ephesians 4:32)
5. We are to SERVE one another like Christ served us (John 13:14)
6. We're to be AMBASSADORS in Christ's stead (1st John 4:17; 2nd Corinthians 5:20)

Now, the entire Christian life can be wrapped up in one little package, which is simply to be like Jesus. This is God's goal for every child of His. I am to be what Jesus Christ would be if He were here. The adage is true: *You are the only Jesus that someone knows.* God wants you and me to be a little Jesus!

There is a divine plan from God, and we are here on earth because we're in the process of surrendering to that plan. And that plan is making you into the poetry of God, the masterpiece of God. We are the clay in the hands of the Potter.

Isaiah 64:8, " But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand."

> God has no hands but our hands to do His work today. He has no feet but our feet to lead men to His way. We're the only Bible this careless world will read. We're the sinner's gospel. We're the scoffers creed. We're the Lord's last message given in deed and word. What if the type is crooked, what if the print is blurred?

What if our hands are busy with other works than His? And what if our feet are leading where sin's allurement is? What if our tongues are speaking of things that Christ would spurn? How can we hope to aid Him and hasten His return?

My type is blurred so often, my print is so crooked, but the Master Author keeps perfecting the poem. Put another way, the LORD is still working on me...

He's still working on me,
To make me what I need to be;
It took him just a week to make the moon and stars,
The sun and the earth and Jupiter and Mars;
How loving and patient He must be,
'Cause He's still workin' on me.

There really ought to be a sign upon my heart,
Don't judge him yet, there's an unfinished part;
But I'll be better just according to His plan,
Fashioned by the Master's loving hands.
He's still working on me,
To make me what I need to be;
It took him just a week to make the moon and stars,
The sun and the earth and Jupiter and Mars;
How loving and patient He must be,
'Cause He's still workin' on me.

[1]

[2]LISTEN TO THE SONG

What is the supreme Christlikeness? It is to give. It is the "so loved" in **John 3:16,**

" For God *so loved* the world, that he gave...

"

(John 3:16a). If you want to be like Christ, then you need to start by GIVING.

James 1:17, "

Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

" What a great SAVIOR!!!

Dear reader, you cannot learn to FORGIVE until you first learn to GIVE. Study the Bible and you will find that greedy people were never forgiving people. It is generous Christians who are the most merciful, because forgiveness is an act of giving. **Psalms 37:21, "The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth."**

8730

[3]



1. https://www.songlyrics.com/bill-gloria-gaither/he-s-still-working-on-me-lyrics/
2. https://youtu.be/O-2_3qrv7Tg?si=KTfVhtiwuqgEDyIq
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj1Kijdex07Lv8wOz58Pow8i6fTvDLqXBrWl11Q1TMuTK7jCAdjVNOHiSicIyGkeF_BEXFXRczcH-pBLEgkcbFrafs3Jvfmc_AfNXU

6.11.8 Beware Of Roman Catholicism (2025-11-08 09:54)

Exodus 20:3-6, “Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: *Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them*, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.”

[1]



The Horrible Sin of IDOLATRY!

Catholicism errantly teaches idol worship, which is strictly forbidden by God. ...

> **Exodus 20:4-5**
>
> **Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above... Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God.**
>
> **Deuteronomy 27:15**
> **Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place.**

***FACT*:** The Catholic Church promotes the making and veneration (worship) of statues and images of Mary, saints and even Jesus. God clearly forbids this. Bowing, kneeling or praying to statues is idolatry, not worship of God.

8732

† † † † † †

†

Catholicism calls Mary the “Queen of Heaven,” a title used for a Babylonian pagan goddess God condemned. ...

Jeremiah 7:18
The children gather wood... to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

Jeremiah 44:25
Ye have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows, that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven.

***FACT*:** The title “Queen of Heaven” is pagan in origin from Babylon. God judged Israel for worshiping this false deity. Catholicism gives this same title to Mary, thereby provoking God to anger through idolatrous worship. It is a horrible sin to worship anyone or anything other than our Creator, the Holy God who authored the inspired King James Bible.

† † † † † †

†

Catholicism errantly teaches that salvation comes partly through works and sacraments, not by faith alone in Jesus Christ. ...

Ephesians 2:8-9
For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.

Romans 11:6
And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace.

Philippians 3:9

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith.

***FACT*:** Catholic doctrine adds baptism, confession, the Eucharist and other sacraments as necessary for salvation. But the Bible declares salvation is solely by grace through faith in Christ alone, not of works or rituals.

† † † † † †

†

The toxic Catholic “

Mass

”

(Eucharist) re-sacrifices Jesus, which denies His finished work on the cross. ...

> **Hebrews 10:10**
> **By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.**

> **Hebrews 10:12**
> **But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God.**

***FACT*:** Catholicism teaches that the Mass is a continual sacrifice of Christ. But inspired Scripture says Jesus died ONCE for all. Repeating Jesus’ crucifixtion in the Mass is a denial of the sufficiency and finality of Christ’s sacrifice.

† † † † † †

The Catholic priesthood falsely claims to mediate between man and God. ...

> **1 Timothy 2:5**
> **For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus.**

> **Hebrews 4:14-16**
>
> **Seeing then that we have a great high priest... Jesus the Son of God... Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace...**

***FACT*:** Catholic priests claim to absolve sins and act as mediators. The Bible says Jesus Christ alone is our High Priest and Mediator. We do not need a human priest to approach God.

† † † † † †

Praying to Mary or “saints” is a form of necromancy—contacting the dead, which God forbids.

> **Deuteronomy 18:10-12**
> **There shall not be found among you any one... that useth divination, or an observer of times, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer. For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord.**

Isaiah 8:19
And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits... should not a people seek unto their God? for the living to the dead?

***FACT*:** Catholics pray to Mary and deceased "saints" for intercession. The Bible calls this an abomination. We are to pray to God through Jesus Christ alone.

† † † † † †

†

Catholicism adds man-made tradition to Scripture, directly violating God's command. ...

Mark 7:7-9
Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men... Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

Colossians 2:8
Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men... and not after Christ.

***FACT*:** Catholicism elevates traditions, councils, and the pope's words to the level of Scripture. But Jesus rebuked those who replaced God's commandments with human tradition.

† † † † † †

†

Calling the pope "Holy Father" blasphemes the name of God. ...

John 17:11
Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me...

Matthew 23:9
And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

FACT: Jesus used the term "Holy Father" only for God. Calling a man by this name is blasphemy. Christ commands us not to call any religious leader "father" in a spiritual sense.

Catholicism promotes vain repetitions in prayer, which Jesus forbids.

Matthew 6:7
But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

Ecclesiastes 5:2

Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

***FACT*:** Repeating “Hail Mary” or scripted prayers over and over is condemned by Jesus. God desires sincere, thoughtful, Spirit-led prayer—not ritualistic repetition.

There is not a more dangerous FALSE RELIGION than Roman Catholicism. This includes the Russian Orthodox Church which is headquartered in Moscow, Russia. In contrast, Roman Catholicism is headquartered in Vatican City, Rome. But these two different organizations essentially preach THE SAME demonic false teachings, worshipping Mary and statues.

Salvation is NOT found in ANY religion; but rather, in a PERSON—

the Lord Jesus Christ.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhyWxXAoktqnDDqSeTiy4eTGR9F0GYKNZ9jsIbU_s8W94sjcNRo_rAE6-9XcalAnsFzBZDKGC6jEFdpgQfGmxdlXR-H3-NeDXdP2G0

6.11.9 Communism Is Not A Good Thing (2025-11-09 09:59)

2nd Thessalonians 3:10-12, “ For even when we were with you, *this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat*. For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies. Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.”

Before I explain the evils of communism, I need to first address the culprits behind the ruin of our U.S. economy. Bear with me dear reader.

I like to read the writings of Paul Craig Roberts. He is a wise man. We are living in the blame generation in the United States, where most people blame others for their dire situation. This is nothing new. In Genesis 3:1-7 we find Adam blaming God and Eve, and Eve blaming the serpent who deceived her. It is in our sinful human nature to pass the blame.

If a man is lazy and refuses to work, he ought not eat. That is biblical, right? But with that being said, I am also not a blind fool, heartless or an idiot. I have oftentimes heard Bible preachers cite our text passage from 2nd Thessalonians 3:10-12, using the Bible to browbeat people who are financially struggling, hurting and falling behind in their finances, blaming them for their own financial hardship. That is so wrong on numerous levels!

For example: In 2024, I heard Pastor Bill Adams, the incompetent senior pastor of Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, blame homeless people in a sermon for their own plight. He said they are suffering in poverty on the street because they failed to follow biblical principles. Sadly, Pastor Adams is woefully ignorant and willfully blind to the numerous evils which have created this dire situation in U.S. society today. Pastor Bill Adams

failed to mention:

1. That the ’FEDERAL RESEREV ACT’ of 1913 was shadily railroaded through Congress over a quiet Christmas weekend, which took away power over our monetary system from Congress and handed it over to a corrupt group of PRIVATE banking families. It’s been that way ever since, stealing wealth from the American people. [1]Congressman Ron Paul explains how the central banks cause income inequality, causing homelessness.
2. The [2]DEINDUSTRIALIZATION of the United States since the 1970s. Literally tens of millions of American jobs have been relocated to foreign countries, leaving U.S. citizens in

unemployment lines. Most jobs in the U.S. today are low-paying minimum wage jobs which do not pay enough livable wages to survive in today's ever more expensive U.S. economy.

3. [3]The problem of ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION. Approximately sixty million illegal immigrants have taken tens of millions of U.S. jobs, [4]even some high paying lucrative jobs. The Mormon owned and controlled Marriott Hotel chain almost exclusively employs illegal aliens. Most farms and agricultural operations employ illegal aliens. The cheap labor is necessary due to inflation caused by the crooked Federal Reserve Banks.

These are THREE SORE EVILS that continue to force Americans into poverty and homelessness. Pastor Bill Adams is an uneducated FOOL, who shamefully belittles the homeless for their dire circumstances which are beyond their control. THE TRUTH is that many homeless people at one time had a good job and everything was fine, but then something happened that forced them into poverty, so that they lost their housing and a livable wage. It's not their fault! You cannot work if there is no work, or if the job cannot pay enough money to live a normal life in the U.S. today. I and my wife were shopping at Walmart last week and were shocked to see a 3-pack of ribeye for $70 with tax! No, we DIDN'T buy it.

I hear cold-hearted fools saying that people can work two or three jobs, but that is so unfair. NO ONE can functional normally by working 16 or more hours per day, plus additional travel times. That is workacide! Pastors need to either WAKE UP and start reading, or else KEEP YOUR IGNORANT MOUTH SHUT BILL ADAMS!!!

On a different note, I read these true words today by [5]Paul Craig Roberts, warning Americans that our U.S. Democracy is at an end, because politics and the government have become reckless! Our federal government has been shut down now for 39 DAYS! ...

> New York, once the financial capital of the world, has fallen, according to the narrative, to the communist agenda of an immigrant-invader from Kampala, Uganda. But perhaps that is only Mamdani's pose assumed in our woke era to gain access to wealth that comes from the political award of contracts. Regardless, the electorate's choice of Mamdani shows a complete change in outlook and a Democrat Party that has moved outside the American tradition.
>
> I remember when the Democrats' political constituency consisted of the poor and the working class, now disparaged as "the Trump deplorables." Today the Democrats' political constituency is college-educated women and weak men who have accepted their subordination in the interest of a career. Whereas once Democrats focused on confiscating income and wealth from the successful (who were referred to as "fortunate") and redistributing it to the unsuccessful (called "less fortunate"), they now confiscate the earnings and wealth of citizens to support immigrant-invaders. This and other such word tricks pushed the questions of merit and citizenship out of the picture. For women the issue was one of the caring against the hard-hearted.
>
> [6]https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2025/11/05/societal-death-by-feminiza tion/
>
> Today Democrat political constituencies are focused on redistributing the incomes of American citizens to illegal aliens. Not only do Americans who support themselves also support 42 million Americans who do not or who are gaming the system, they also support the 14 million immigrant-invaders that the Obama and Biden regimes policy of open borders imported into America.

While these devastating trends were developing, Wall Street and corporate executives exported American manufacturing jobs to Asia and Mexico, thereby dismantling the ladders of upward mobility that had made the US an opportunity society. Today the focus of the Democrat Party is on opportunity for immigrant-invaders. Democrats fight tooth and nail to prevent the federal government from deporting illegals. Indeed, Democrats want illegals to have voting rights, and Democrat judges have ruled that proof of citizenship is unnecessary in order to vote. Essentially, Democrats have no conception of the United States as a nation. Indeed, they are hostile to those who think that citizenship and the US Constitution have meaning, dismissing both as tools of white supremacists.

Where liberals, conservatives, libertarians, and leftists went horribly wrong was in assuming that government was an independent institution. The liberal-left imagined government as a moral institution that redistributed ill-gotten wealth from those who stole it to the deserving poor from whom it was stolen. The conservative-libertarian contingent saw government as a threat to private property, merit, and individual freedom. No one saw if for what it is: an instrument for political and material interests to use to further their agendas and their fortunes.

The “public interest” is a false narrative. No one serves any such interest. Government is a privatized institution that serves private interests. It is fought over because it can bestow on favored factions the incomes of others. The Party in control gets to hand out the money. That is the only important issue.

Today in America the welfare class supported by the work force is 25 % of the size of the work force. If the Democrats win the battle over illegals, and Obama and Biden’s 14 million illegals are added to the 42 million welfare class, those dependent on the incomes of the work force rise to one-third the size of the work force.

With the advent of AI and robotics, the outlook for working Americans seems bleak. If the unemployment from AI predicted by experts is accurate, most of the US work force will be without jobs. Who then supports the welfare class enlarged by illegal immigration?

Elon Musk said that the advent of AI brings with it communism as the earnings of AI will have to be redistributed to the population in order that people will have the money to sustain their lives by purchasing the products of AI produced goods and services.

What we seem to be facing is a social revolution brought by technology. There is very little awareness and discussion of this massive challenge to human society. If it comes upon unprepared populations, the result will be chaotic, especially in the Western World where white ethnicities are demonized as racists and exploiters of people of color. The white populations will be the first to be exterminated in order to reduce the claim on resources.

In the Democrat mind, freedom today means the suppression of freedom. Freedom of speech is racist and hurtful. Freedom of protest and association is a plot for insurrection if it is done by aversive racists. Family values are suppressive of women. Citizenship is non-inclusive. A common language, mores, and history are suppressive of multiculturalism and diversity. Nothing that once defined an American is acceptable in the era of wokeness.

For all practical purposes, the USA is being erased.

READ MORE: [7]https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2025/11/06/the-times-they-are-a -changin/

[8]

I was sickened this week to learn that a MUSLIM COMMUNIST (Zohran Mamdani) was just elected as mayor of New York City. Woe unto the future of our country! I can sympathize with the desperation of New York's citizens. The average rent in New York City for 2025 is [9] $4,438 per month. Yet the minimum wage in New York City in 2025 is only $16.50 an hour, which sadly doesn't even cover HALF the cost of your monthly rent. How can people survive?

With these sad facts in mind, it is not difficult at all to understand why New Yorkers have gladly voted for a young 34-year-old COMMUNIST named who has promised to provide free train rides, tax the rich to give to the poor, run profit-free government-run grocery stores, et cetera.

And it's just not fair nor reasonable for some dim-witty ignorant Baptist pastor, like Bill Adams at the Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, to shamefully browbeat poor and homeless people, blaming them for the consequences of a century of abuse of government power. You should be blaming the shady Federal Reserve, Deindustrialization and rampant illegal immigration for our nation's economic woes today! The least people to blame are the suffering victims. **Proverbs 30:14,**

" There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men. "

Liberals are falsely saying that Mamdani is NOT a communist; but rather, a DEMOCRAT SOCIALIST. Right! And I'm Huckleberry Finn! ...

> **He's a democratic socialist, not a communist**
>
> While Trump and other opponents keep calling Mamdani a communist, he identifies as something different: a democratic socialist. He believes government should play a role in reducing economic disparity, but he doesn't advocate for a communist system where property is collectively owned.
>
> Mamdani does favor raising taxes on the wealthy to fund proposals he argues would make the city more affordable. That includes free bus service, universal child care, and his signature issue: a freeze on rent increases for the city's 1 million rent-regulated apartments. Opponents say a rent freeze would harm landlords, who have also been hit hard by inflation. [10]READ MORE

I know bullcrap when I smell it! Dear reader, there is not a dime's difference between a Socialist versus a Communist.

Newly elected New York City mayor Zohran Mamdani has [11]suggested that abolishing private property could be a preferable system to ensure housing for everyone, arguing that the current system leaves many people unhoused. This statement has sparked significant controversy and criticism from various political figures.

It was community dictator Karl Marx (1818-1883) who summed up communism with one statement: 'ABOLITION OF PRIVATE PROPERTY!' Do you think it's a mere coincidence that Zohran Mamdani just said the SAME THING! How could anyone foolishly remain in denial and honestly claim that Mamdani, an admitted Democrat Socialist, is not indeed A COMMUNIST?!

You see, with property ownership comes PROPETY RIGHTS. But if the government owns all the property, then they alone have all THE RIGHTS! Starting to get the big picture?

Sadly, what I see happening in America is that honest Capitalism is being unjustly blamed for our present dishonest, shady, crooked, fraudulent economic system which is based upon FRAUD. That is, the ungodly Federal Reserve Act of 1913 took away the power over our monetary system and handed it over to a bunch of criminal clowns; namely, 'THE BANKSTERS!' as I call them. They are PRIVATE families, not federal in any way. They do NOT have the best interest of the American people at heart; they are DIRTY THIEVES!!! That's the only type of thief that there really is—a dirty thief!

Communist policies may appease desperate New Yorkers in the short term, but history has clearly shown the world that in the long run communism always leads to war, poverty, lack of motivation in the workforce and government tyranny. If you think what has happened in China, Russia, North Korea and other communist countries couldn't happen here, you are extremely naïve friend. [12]IT CAN HAPPEN HERE!!!

Taking from the rich to empower the poor will work short term, but what happens down the road when there are no more rich people to parasite off of? Honest labor and Capitalism are always the best system of economics. But what we have in the United States today (since 1913) is neither honest, nor capitalist; it is [13]economic and banking fraud.

I assure you dear reader that Socialism and Communism are NOT the solution to our nation's economic woes. In this blog I have clearly identified THREE sore evils which have caused poverty across the United States for the past 112 years, including '[14]The Great Depression' of the 1930s. The American people are being played like a violin!

Always remember that 'INFLATION IS A TAX!' Every time that our reckless federal government BORROWS trillions more dollars (which the Feds LEND to us with interest), it cause inflation to rise (i.e., the cost of living goes way up). That is why food and housing cost so much in 2025. That is why the homelessness epidemic across the U.S. will only get much worse. The Federal Reserve Banking system is a giant Ponzi Scheme which will ultimately fail and our economy will implode. Could this be the true reason for the now forming police state? Time alone will tell.

Every American should be able to work a regular job to earn enough money to buy a house, purchase a car, and live comfortably. The cost

of houses has skyrocketed over the past 40 years, so that very few young couples could ever afford to buy one. Ultimately, this will all pressure society to adopt communist polices which WILL destroy our traditional American way of life. It just happened in New York City. The residents are tired, overworked, underpaid and city conditions just keep getting worse and worse.

In case you didn't know, THE AMERICAN DREAM DIED A LONG TIME AGO!



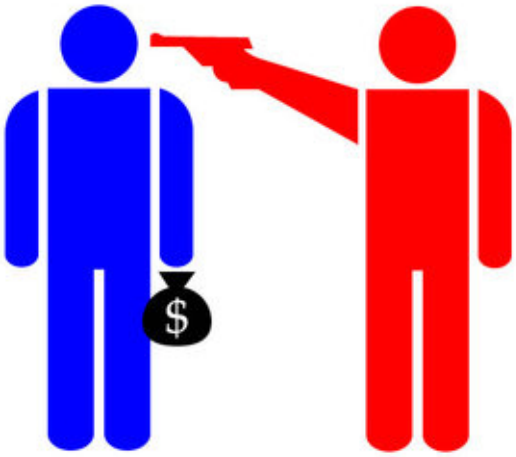

[16]

1. https://mises.org/library/how-central-banks-cause-income-inequality
2. https://www.lovethetruth.com/books/america_what_went_wrong.htm
3. https://www.congress.gov/118/meeting/house/116727/witnesses/HHRG-118-JU01-Wstate-CamarotaS-20240111.pdf
4. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2025/09/28/only-in-america/
5. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/
6. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2025/11/05/societal-death-by-feminization/
7. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2025/11/06/the-times-they-are-a-changin/
8. https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2025/11/06/the-times-they-are-a-changin/
9. https://www.zumper.com/rent-research/new-york-ny
10. https://apnews.com/article/zohran-mamdani-nyc-mayor-election-cuomo-59f6a66cd40d4c2b750fdfd06a4f5da1
11. https://aguayonews.com/zohran-mamdanis-plan-to-eliminate-privately-owned-housing-replace-with-gov-owned-communes/
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Police%20State/it_cant_happen_here.htm

13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/united_states_is_in_deep_doodoo.htm
14. https://www.econlib.org/yes-monetary-policy-did-cause-the-great-depression/
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhMGBVIvzREkAAFn6RtbmAKW0-7QziDT_C204ZBI69u4a4BJDCrKDfC_H3kS5qUlSLTmqhLVVocZvSlnVVvoyp9v-p_G6El5cn8KFb
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhOAlF8qRaCf6sdVhv6tyfNyLHTXOmTuRd8hGfqYilJtxUPcoElnfHVSNhtjTBQZccn36Eh76Bved4RmJYOJ-UkGhSyEVkOEqPlvuK

6.11.10 It Would Require 31,665 Years To Count To One Trillion (2025-11-10 05:05)

Psalms 145:3, “Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.”

Our Creator is truly more than amazing.

It would take you approximately 11 days to count to ONE MILLION.

It would take you approximately 31.7 years to count to one BILLION.

To count to ONE TRILLION would take you approximately 31,665 years!!! This estimate is based on the fact that there are about 31.5 million seconds in a year. Wow! However, i

n actuality, for example, it would require about 5-7 seconds to read a number like 432,584,391,007. So, in reality, if you were to read out loud every number until you reached ONE TRILLION, it would literally take you about 150,000 YEARS!!!

Astronomers now estimate that there are at least 20 TRILLION galaxies in the known universe; not stars, just galaxies! And each galaxy contains hundreds of billions of suns (stars, some MUCH bigger than our own sun).

The biggest star astronomers have found so far is named ’UY Scuti,’ a red supergiant with a radius approximately 1,700 times that of the sun. It is located in the constellation Scutum and is so large that nearly 5 billion of our local suns could fit inside.

It has a mind-numbing radius estimated at 909 solar radii (’solar radius’ is a unit of distance used to express the size of objects in astronomy relative to the Sun). UY Scuti has a radius of approximately 909 solar radii, which means if it were centered in our solar system (instead of our sun), its surface would extend beyond the orbit of Jupiter, reaching around 8 astronomical units (AU) in diameter. Wow! UY Scuti has a ginormous volume of 750 million times that of our sun. No telescope built by man is capable of seeing beyond the known universe! God is more than amazing!

The new ”James Webb Space Telescope’ (JWST) can see much farther than all of its predecessors, operating at 7 degrees above Absolute Zero (which is -459.67 F). Since red infrared light is absorbed by heat, engineers had to design the JWST to operate close to Absolute Zero, the coldest temperature obtainable at which all molecules stop moving.

But as incredible as the JWST is, the manmade device is still greatly limited as to how far it can peer into deep space, literally viewing light that has been traveling for BILLIONS of years to reach the Milky Way Galaxy. The living and true God is truly astounding! There is still more

to see that mankind simply doesn’t have the technological power yet to see.

And if that hasn’t blown your mind, then consider the longest word in English...

pneumonoultramicroscopicsilicovolcanoconiosis

Wow! This word has 45 letters and refers to a lung disease caused by inhaling very fine silicate or quartz dust. [1]Here’s how to pronounce that big word.

And finally, it would take you approximately 31,688,087.81 years to count to one quadrillion. That is, if it took you one second to speak each number. Realistically, it would take about 10 seconds each to say those big numbers out loud, so we’re actually talking about an estimate closer to 300 million years to count to one quadrillion. I’ll bet you didn’t realize just how big these numbers really are. I didn’t either at first. Our benevolent Savior is majestic and faithful.

It makes me weep when I realize that such a faithful omnipotent Creator would suffer, bleed and die for an unworthy guilty sinner like me. **Genesis 32:10a, “ I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant...**

”

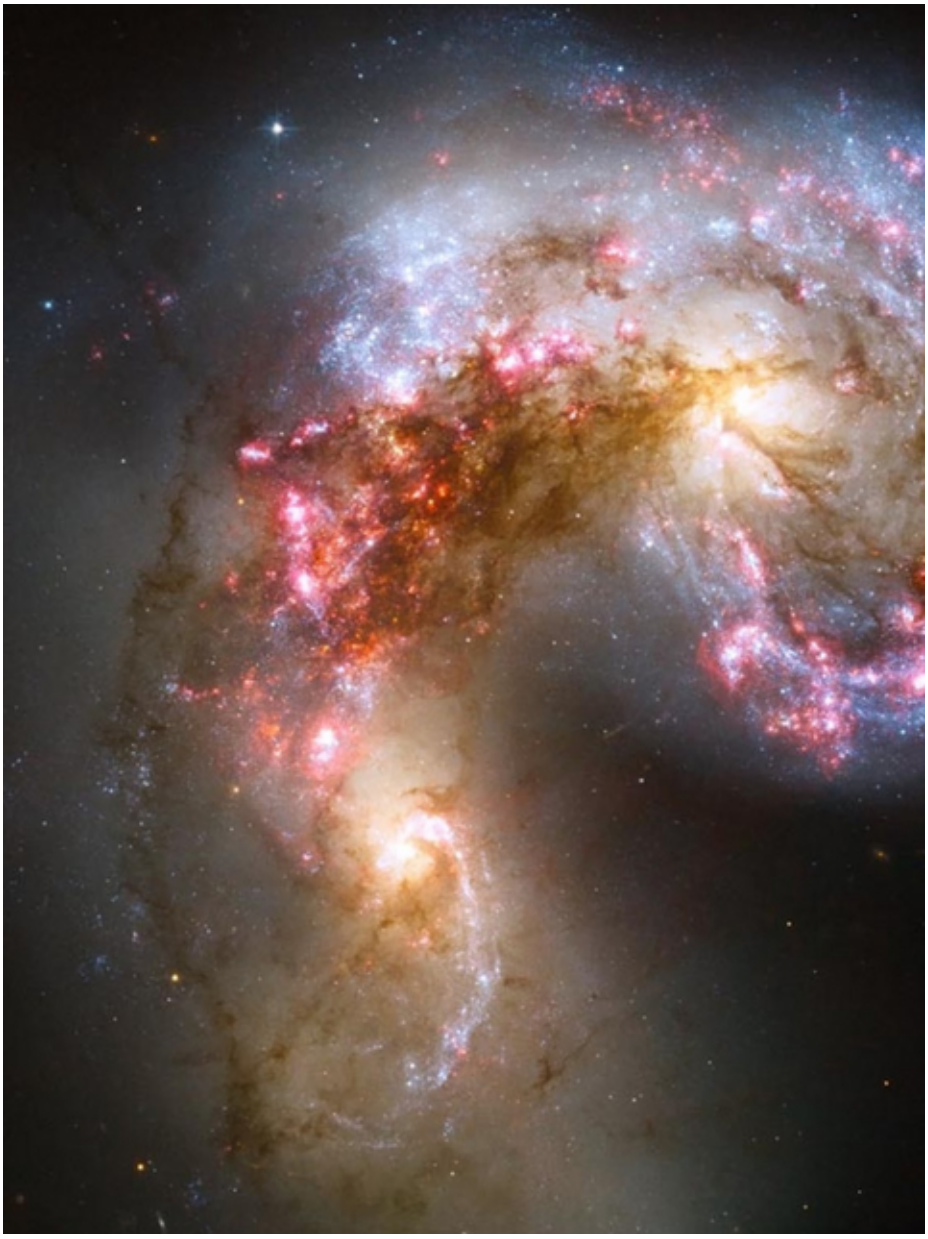

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F8PQbCCHhOo
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5Cx2nXMujmLqRUnsbXOAe7yBIP36fQURH2ulcR2CiV-ylsqhY9lIknYH89g_J9OuRBPT-cOD3MgfhXljcKwVuTHJYIHMTZ-IvuBR

6.11.11 WORKS Are NOT The Result Of SALVATION (2025-11-11 18:27)

Galatians 5:22-25, “But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. And they that are Christ’s have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.”

Someone posted the following heresy on social media today...

8744

“Works are not to OBTAIN salvation, but are the RESULT of salvation!!!!!!”

Here is my biblical response that I sent her...

No, no, no, my friend. Kindly, that is incorrect. WORKS are not the result of salvation. That is a common misunderstanding. WORKS are produced by the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit in a believer who CHOOSES to walk in the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), which has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God’s free gift of eternal life. We must not confuse service (Romans 12:1) with salvation (Galatians 3:26).

Many believers live in the Spirit, but they do NOT walk in the Spirit. That is why we are exhorted in **Galatians 5:25, “If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.”**

Many believers (who are safely secure in God’s free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Jesus) live openly shameful sinful lives. False prophets who preach the Devil’s lie of ’Lordship Salvation’ would falsely accuse them of not being saved.

We simply CANNOT determine if someone is saved or not by examining their works. Biblical evidence of this truth is found in Matthew 7:21-23. These cursed false prophets boasted of their "many wonderful works" in Jesus’ name. They had "prophesied" (preached) in Jesus’ name. But Christ denied knowing them as His sheep. So we see that doing good works cannot be used as evidence of the new birth. There is no way to determine if someone is saved or lost, except by a direct testimony from their own mouth concerning Jesus Christ.

The inspired Word of God teaches that as believers we fall IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. **Romans 6:1, “**

What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

”



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhaVAA0VTpKzvWX3Q38VYmnJ_qyj8DdjHEIHonsOm5ikBTrrnolXRNgjICK1-6vUikPLZUxmqmJOREUyhhaEmZBmfdwgyaaZVkl9PF

6.11.12 We Are Living In A Corrupt Society (2025-11-12 05:17)

Isaiah 1:4-5, "Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward. Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint."

We live in one of the most CORRUPT societies in history in the United States. Our government has betrayed us again and again. I just learned that the U.S. Pentagon cannot account for

[1]63 % of the $4,000,000,000,000 of taxpayer money entrusted to it. You don't just misplace $2.5 TRILLION! I humbly think SOMEONE STOLE IT! When I stop to realize as a taxpayer that it would require about 500,000 years to count out loud to 4 TRILLION, and that is how much money the Pentagon is MISSING, it really pisses me off!

From the ungodly villains, who control the banks to the military, thieves all!

> "Most Americans have no real understanding of the operation of the international money lenders. The accounts of the Federal Reserve System have never been audited. It operates outside the control of Congress and manipulates the credit of the United States." —Senator Barry Goldwater (Representative from Arkansas)

> "I sincerely believe ... that banking establishments are more dangerous than standing armies, and that the principle of spending money to be paid by posterity under the name of funding is but swindling futurity on a large scale." —Thomas Jefferson to John Taylor, 1816

That is why a 3-pack of ribeye now costs $75. A saw at Walmart yesterday that ribeye now costs $23.47 per pound, not including tax. You can thank the criminal Federal Reserve who gladly continue LENDING more money (so far we owe $38,000,000,000,000 in national debt) to our INCOMPETENT federal government. Politicians love to recklessly spend what they don't have, which causes INFLATION.

I've read that presently there are an estimated 700,000 homeless people across the United States. Do you know how much money $2.5 TRILLION dollars divided by 700,000 is? I'll tell you! You could literally give $3,571,429 to each and every homeless person, so that they'd never be homeless again. Now consider another $6,200,000,000,000 that our government squandered on the Iraqi War (2003-1011), that Congress never sanctioned.

We've lost our integrity as a nation. Why aren't Pentagon officials rotting in prison? The answer is obviously that they're all in on the fraud. Money DOESN'T just vanish! Where is the accountability? Thankfully, our faithful Creator in Heaven cares, and He knows exactly where every penny has gone, and He will punish the wicked (Ecclesiastes 5:8).

> Isaiah 13:11, "And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible."

HELL WILL BE HOT ENOUGH!!!

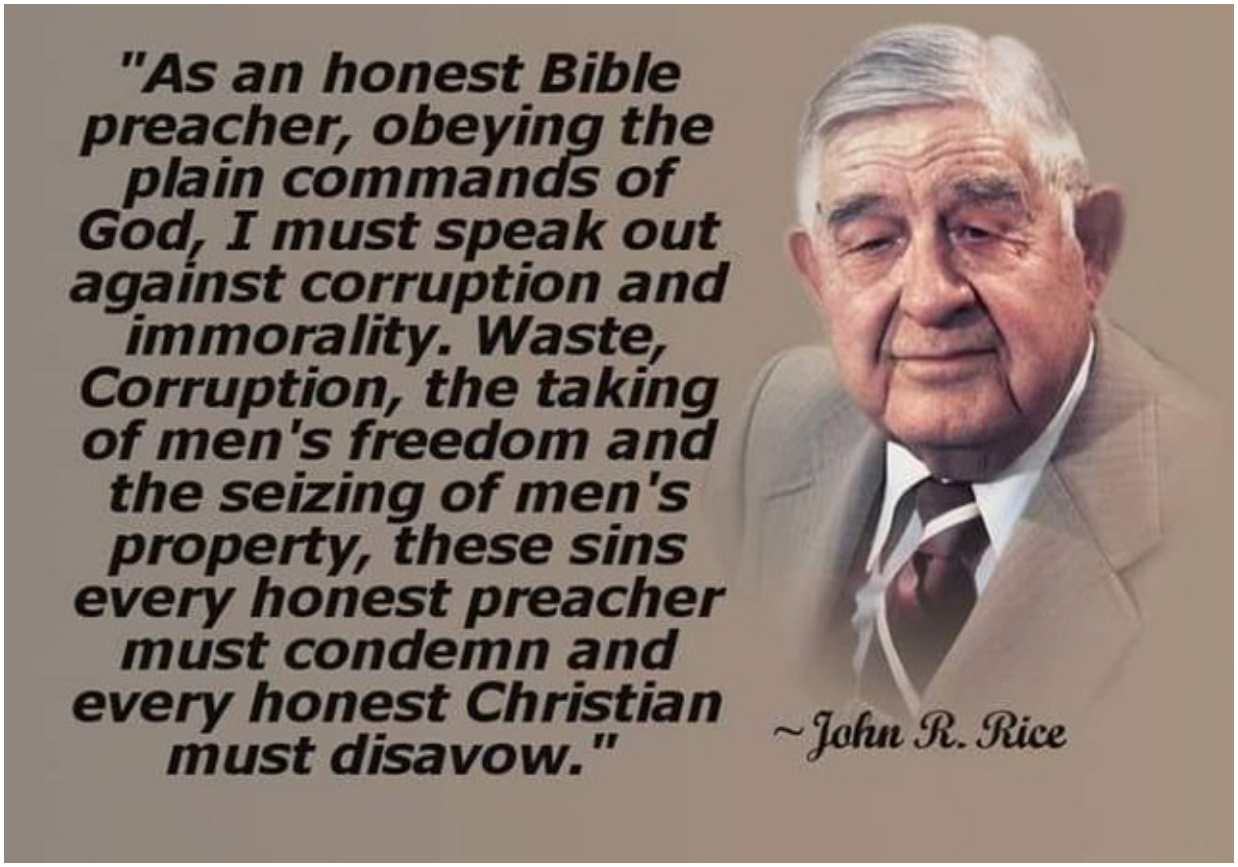

1. https://responsiblestatecraft.org/pentagon-audit-2666415734/?brid=7Ti6bidcNLMl9epKFn4r8g
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgj3Xug638FNeJUBKY42p2zhGy42ooCidsbFIwWbxS4oO4NRwp5K2Lb3oHsQBNqt83R2y3CEYRZMzhJ96_CcPVmOpHHSkDqVz-W91d

---

6.11.13 Why Do “Chick Tracts” Present Two Different Plans Of Salvation? (2025-11-13 13:34)

Galatians 1:6-8, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, *and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.”

On their popular Chick.com ministry website, their official Statement of Faith reads:

> Salvation is the gift of God and includes the forgiveness of sins, the imputation of the righteousness of Jesus Christ, the gift of eternal life, and adoption as children of the heavenly Father. Union with the triune God provides all blessings in this life and the life hereafter. The gift of salvation is received by faith alone, apart from all good works and merit. [1]SOURCE

Now here is a different plan of salvation, presented on the back page of every Chick Tract...

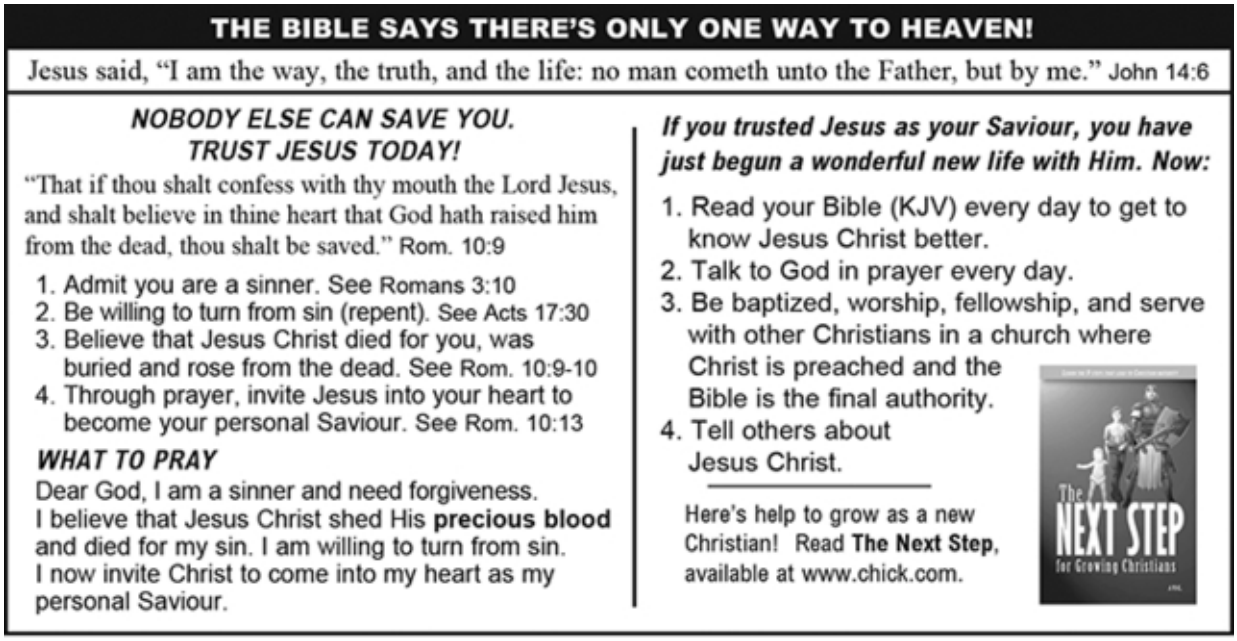

THE BIBLE SAYS THERE'S ONLY ONE WAY TO HEAVEN!

Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." John 14:6

NOBODY ELSE CAN SAVE YOU. TRUST JESUS TODAY!

"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved." Rom. 10:9

1. Admit you are a sinner. See Romans 3:10
2. Be willing to turn from sin (repent). See Acts 17:30
3. Believe that Jesus Christ died for you, was buried and rose from the dead. See Rom. 10:9-10
4. Through prayer, invite Jesus into your heart to become your personal Saviour. See Rom. 10:13

WHAT TO PRAY

Dear God, I am a sinner and need forgiveness. I believe that Jesus Christ shed His **precious blood** and died for my sin. I am willing to turn from sin. I now invite Christ to come into my heart as my personal Saviour.

If you trusted Jesus as your Saviour, you have just begun a wonderful new life with Him. Now:

1. Read your Bible (KJV) every day to get to know Jesus Christ better.
2. Talk to God in prayer every day.
3. Be baptized, worship, fellowship, and serve with other Christians in a church where Christ is preached and the Bible is the final authority.
4. Tell others about Jesus Christ.

Here's help to grow as a new Christian! Read **The Next Step**, available at www.chick.com.

'[3]This Was Your Life' (page 23)

Whoa-Horsie! Something is very wrong here! Way wrong! The plan of salvation on their Chick.com website says we are saved by FAITH ALONE; but the plan of salvation presented in well over one billion Chick Tracts says you must BE WILLING TO TURN FROM SIN, INVITE JESUS INTO YOUR HEART and PRAY A PRAYER. That is very different than salvation by faith alone. I hope you see the utter hypocrisy folks!

There is only one of two possible logical conclusions why they are doing this which is either:

1. The people who presently run the Chick Track organization do NOT agree with the perverse theology of its founder Jack Chick (1924-2016), but are concerned about the public backlash if they change their published plan of salvation 65 years later.

2. They are deceitfully playing both sides of the fence to appease everyone, and don't really believe any of it; they're just in it for the money.

Why else would they have two different plans of salvation? You decide dear reader, but you cannot glibly walk away after reading this disturbing contradiction and honestly say that there is no problem. What saith the Scripture? ...

> Galatians 3:1-3, "
>
> *O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth*, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?
>
> This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?
>
> "

You get saved dear reader by 'THE HEARING OF FAITH,' not by doing the works of the law (aka, turning from your sinning). That is, when you HEAR it preached, you get saved by putting your FAITH in the GOOD NEWS (GOSPEL) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. SHAME on Jack Chick and his accomplices for perverting the verbally inspired Word of God. They have perverted the Gospel of free grace! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

Pensacola Christian College Also Preaches Multiple Conflicting Plans of Salvation

Pensacola Christian College has the same incompetence problem today, [4]presenting four different plans of salvation to confuse their students and the local community. Why do they have four different plans of salvation? Why are they so carless and reckless with the Gospel? Whereas the Apostle Paul plainly defines "

the gospel

"

in [5]1st Corinthians 15:1-6, and warns us that there are no other gospels, corrupt organizations like PCC and Chick.com are preaching MULTIPLE contradictory plans of salvation. Woe unto them all when they answer to God!

I was banned by PCC's leaders in 2022 from ever attending their church again, because I faithfully took a stand against their corruption, lies and heresy. I can truthfully say with all biblical authority and propriety—GOD DAMN PENSACOLA CHRISTIAN COLLEGE TO HELL!

Sadly, I can say the same thing about Chick.com and their toxic Chick Tracts that poison lost sinner's minds with a counterfeit plan of salvation. The fact that Chick Tracks do get read as eye-candy makes them all that much more theologically dangerous.

You'd be shocked dear reader, if you knew how many lost sinners didn't get saved simply because they weren't willing to give up some sinful bad habit(s) in their life. Folks, that is NOT the Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible. Christ went to the cross of Calvary to pay for your sins and mine. God doesn't demand that you first be willing to reform your life of sin, to clean yourself up, before He will give you His free gift of eternal life through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9). PCC and Chick Tracks have it WRONG!!!

We Must Expose False Teachers On The Gospel

If you care dear friend, then please help me warn others about these corrupt institutions. ...

> **Titus 1:10, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, *who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake*. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and *commandments of men, that turn from the truth*."**

Please take notice especially of that last phrase, **"commandments of men, that turn from the truth."** [6]Lordship Salvation is a commandment of men. That is, it is a manmade doctrine and not biblical truth. Repenting of your sins to get to Heaven is a manmade commandment of men that is not found in the verbally inspired Word of God. Neither is praying a sinner's prayer, inviting Jesus into your heart, becoming a Christ follower, getting water baptized or surrendering to Jesus as "

Lord

8750

”

of one’s life required to be saved. You may do all of these things and yet never have been born again, without which you cannot enter into God’s Kingdom (John 3:1-7).

Please BEWARE of Chick Tracts. RUN from them as fast as you can, because they could send you to Hell forever. Thank you friend for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!!!

Please understand dear reader that I do not enjoy being labeled as the troublemaker all the time. Wicked king Ahab called the prophet Elijah a troublemaker. **1st Kings 18:17, “And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?* ”** Elijah told Ahab that it was he and his wicked family who were the troublemakers.

1st Kings 18:18, “ And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father’s house, *in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD*, and thou hast followed Baalim.”

All of these lying FALSE PROPHETS today—PCC, Chick.com, Pacific Garden Mission’s ’UNSHACKLED’ broadcast, Bob Jones University, Billy and Franklin Graham, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John MacArthur and Joel Osteen (to name but a few with their damnable Lordship Salvation heresy) are accursed by God almighty! I assure you with all biblical authority that Hell will be hot enough!

Just like ungodly Roman Catholics who indict themselves for IDOLATRY when they [7]erase the Second of God’s Ten Commandments from the Holy Bible, so also does Chick.com indict themselves for CORRUPTING GOD’S WORD when they preach TWO DIFFERENT PLANS OF SALVATION. They’re admitting to everyone that something is amuck at Chick.com. The very fact that they have two separate conflicting plans of salvation speaks volumes as to their religious scrupulosity, incompetence and guilt. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

1. https://www.chick.com/information/statement-of-faith
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgMATyj56pGlbf7oKsZkaLsyNSs6neA83dl1wJ2IFLm53u7LDzY5VdQLpC7cgcTBXlX2KQ4tTnjazaJRRdSI4FbeT7NgFuqr50JsRk
3. https://www.chick.com/products/tract?stk=1&ue=d
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
5. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%2015%3A1-6&version=KJV
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/catholics-remove-second-commandment.html

---

6.11.14 The Words Of A Hellbound Fool (2025-11-14 09:55)

1st Corinthians 1:18, “

For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

”

I found this blasphemous video today on YouTube, in which a foolish young woman named Christy attacks God. She says she grew up Baptist, and then falsely claims she “

used to be a Christian

”;

but in fact Christy never was a child of God, because once you are saved you are always saved. She is a still child of the Devil. The following horrible video has so far received over 1,000,000 views on YouTube, slandering God and the inspired Holy Bible. ...



5 Bible Passages That Caused Me To Lose My Faith

Here is my unedited reply (comment) to her video on YouTube...

> Kindly said, you were never a Christian as you claim. I have been a fundamentalist Baptist since I became a born again Christian at age 13 in 1980. I feel so sorry for you Christy. One day you will be horrified when you realize the wickedness of the blasphemous things you are saying toward God. This is such a shameful video. And you are wickedly selling merchandise that promotes your AntiChrist views. You will someday regret your words friend.
>
> You are wresting the inspired Word of God through a filter of your own finite knowledge. There are good answers for all of your alleged injustices in the Bible. For example: In your third accusation against God regarding in Deuteronomy 22;28, you are quoting from the corrupt New International Version (NIV). The word "rap _" is incorrect. Nothing in the original Hebrew word suggests forced intercourse. We all know of a young woman with rose-colored glasses who fell in love with a bum, who took her and had his intimate fun with her, and then cast her aside like garbage and moved on to his next victim. This is what God is trying to prevent in Deuteronomy 22;28, holding the man accountable. What you fail to acknowledge is that the same inspired Holy Bible you condemn requires the death penalty for a man who assaults a woman. So, kindly said, your understanding of God's Word is very wrong.
>
> Regarding John 3;16, you sinfully slander God by saying "if he were a smart God" he wouldn't require humans to "believe" on His only begotten Son Jesus to obtain eternal life. In your flawed thinking, God is not "smart" for eternally rewarding us for

believing on Jesus. But what you fail to understand is that you are a guilty sinner, and so was I before I received Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for my sins. We justly deserve to burn in Hell for our own sins, which is THE TRUTH whether you believe it or not. When people sin and commit acts of evil, God sees it all and promises repeatedly in His Word to hold humans individually accountable to punish the wicked. God in His love has made a way of escape through faith in Jesus Christ.

You are wrong to judge God based on your flawed human reasoning. Do you realize Jezebel that you're condemning the omnipotent God who created trillions of galaxies by the mere Word of His mouth? It is God who gave you life in your mother's womb and who keeps you breathing. It is God who gives you the food you eat, and the good health to enjoy His blessings. God is a good God. Just because you don't understand everything in the inspired Holy Bible doesn't give you a right to place God on trial.

You foolishly chuckle and speculate that God is wrong to allow good people to burn in the Lake of Fire forever for not believing on Christ, but you fail to understand that there are no "good people." We are all wicked sinners in the sight of our holy Creator. You don't have to be "good" to enter into Heaven, you must be 100 % perfect. Obviously that is impossible. That is why Christ died on a cross 2,000 years ago for all humanity, so that anyone through faith in His death, burial and resurrection can have eternal life. This is the Gospel, by which WHOSOEVER believes it is saved (1st Corinthians 15;1-6, Romans 1;16).

The truth is that you don't reject the inspired Holy Bible for any of the reasons you cited; but rather, because you are bitter against your Creator for some reason. Perhaps someone hurt you in the past. I have been deeply hurt and wronged by some ungodly Baptist pastors myself, but that is not God's fault. I hate organized religion and am against 99 % of today's pathetic churches, but our Creator is a good and faithful God. You are foolishly rejecting 1,189 chapters in the King James Bible based on a half dozen passages that you disagree with. That is not wise.

1st Corinthians 1:18, " For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God." There's room at the cross for you too Christy.

6.11.15 Without Love Nothing Else Matters (2025-11-16 13:38)

1st Corinthians 13:1-3, "Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, *and have not charity*, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, *and have not charity*, I am nothing. And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and *have not charity*, it profiteth me nothing."

The Apostle Paul gives us four things that become *ineffective* without love:

1. A gifted writer or orator is *ineffective* without LOVE.

2. A learned Bible scholar
   is *ineffective* without LOVE.
3. Someone with great faith in God
   is *ineffective* without LOVE.
4. Doing many wonderful works
   is *ineffective* without LOVE.

The old adage is true: *People don't care what you know, until they know that you care.*

Paul said that even if he possessed gifted oratory skills or the tongues of angels, it would merely sound like noise if there were no love. That reminds me of a 1969 Charlie Brown special where the [1]teacher's calls out Linus and Charlie Brown: "Wah Wa Wa Wah Wa Wa."

When a pastor backslides spiritually to the shameful point that he is merely going through the motions three times a week, playing church, he has become ineffective for God.

Unlike 99 % of churches, pastors and Bible colleges today, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) had a heart for hurting people. ...

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

Dr. Hyles was talking about cold-hearted places like Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College, cesspools of neo-evangelical apostasy and sin. Case in point is the shameful fact that I found not one, two, or even three, but [3]FOUR different plans of salvation at PCC! This just proves that doctrinal integrity doesn't matter at PCC, making money does. Today's spiritually dead Bible colleges and churches woefully lack God's love for sinners.

At PCC and their ungodly Campus Church the SYSTEM always comes first, but individual PEOPLE don't matter. There is no love. People are expendable, as I found out in 2022 when their wicked pastor Jeff Redlin banned me from attending Campus Church.

"

Ichabod

"

(the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over their doors at Pensacola Christian College. Woe unto the wicked leaders at PCC! Sadly, my fundamentalist Bible preaching against the [4]religious CULT at PCC is a laughing matter to them, for which God will avenge me (Galatians 1:6-9, 6:7). **Proverbs 12:17,**

"He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."



The Beam In Their Eye At Pensacola Christian College

When I attended Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) between 1985 to 1993 (I graduated in 1993 with honors and a degree in Pastoral Theology), I heard Pastor Hyles preach against the neo-evangelical camp, but I didn't really understand what he meant. That was 35 years ago!

Today, I fully understand [5]what Brother Hyles was trying to warn us about (

"

Weathering The Storm,

"

preached in 1989)

. I have been at war since 2014 with the ungodly neo-evangelicals in the demonic Bob Jones University (BJU) camp, with their Devil's Bible revisions and Lordship Salvation counterfeit gospel.

I was on the front lines at the [6]shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (all theologically incompetent BJU alumni), whose former longtime pastor [7]Marty Herron should be rotting in prison for all of the lives that he destroyed with his theological lies and [8]calloused heart toward hurting people . Herron is an [9]utter disgrace as a church pastor , who ought not be allowed to come anywhere near young people. I painfully learned that [10]TELLING THE TRUTH is a crime at Harvest Baptist Church. Their new pastor since 2018, Gary Walton, is no better than Mr. Herron—Lordship Salvation devils in the pulpit. [11]Marty Herron ruined many people's lives, sending them to Hell with a FALSE GOSPEL!

I have also been at war with the ungodly CULT at [12]Pensacola Christian College (PCC), whose [13]wicked pastors are also abusive toward hurting people. They [14]do NOT contend for the Christian faith in the PCC camp. Sadly, PCC preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation today, having gone [15]down the same spiritual sewer with [16]Pacific

[17]Garden Mission and thousands of other once doctrinally sound ministries. Like Bubonic Plague, Scarlet Fever, Ebola and COVID-19, Lordship Salvation is an infectious disease that people don't even detect until it is too late. The biggest difference is that the infectious plagues

I just mentioned may kill your BODY, but Lordship Salvation will kill your SOUL in the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:11-15).

I have learned that in all the bad churches that I have unfortunately attended, who were infected with Satan's lie of Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance, the pastors of those churches all woefully lacked God's love for people. Here is a list of CORRUPT churches and religious organizations which I have discovered and faithfully exposed:

1. [18]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam
2. [19]Pensacola Christian College in Pensacola, Florida
3. [20]Bob Jones University in Greenville, South Carolina
4. [21]Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola
5. [22] Family Baptist Church
   in Pensacola
6. [23] Fairfield Drive Baptist Church
   in Pensacola
7. [24] Victory Baptist Church
   in Pensacola
8. [25] First Baptist Church
   of Pensacola
9. [26] Bible Baptist Church
   in Pensacola
10. [27]'UNSHACKLED' and Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago

I have just named a handful of dangerous religious cults today who are WRONG on repentance and the Gospel. RUN from these places!

BEWARE of these spiritual dung holes!

Each and every one of these religious institutions preach ANOTHER GOSPEL, rather than free grace as the inspired King James Bible teaches. **Proverbs 16:5, " Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.**
"

There is a woeful LACK OF LOVE in churches today. When I pleaded with Pastor Herron to come back to church at a dark time in my life, he threw me under the bus, leaving me for dead.

When I pleaded with Pastor Jeff Redlin to just let me come back to church, that monster refused and threw me under the bus. These are wicked men, incompetent clergy, phonies in the pulpit, NOT godly men who posses Christ's love for all humanity. There are something VERY wrong spiritually with a pastor who selectively cares about people.

> "You can't love anybody, until you love everybody!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[28]The Test Of Spiritual Maturity"

Amen! The test of our spiritual faith is not how much we love Jesus, but how much we love Judas! God is not a respecter of persons, which the inspired Holy Bible makes very clear (Romans 2:11; Romans 10:12). Loving people is NOT optional in the Christian life. You don't have to LIKE people dear reader, but biblically you do have to LOVE them!

Jesus plainly taught in the story of the Good Samaritan that all humanity are my neighbours. That doesn't mean we should allow tens of millions of illegal aliens to sneak into our country, and then be forced to feed, cloth, school, hospitalize and house them with taxpayer money. Jesus was simply teaching that we should be fair (just) with all men, doing unto others as we would have them do unto us. **Matthew 7:12, "**

Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

"

Galatians 6:3, "For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself."

I know that I am a nobody, but Jesus is God and I know that I am somebody to Him (1st Peter 5:7). Jesus is the Christ, who died on a cross in my place 2,000 years ago to pay my debt of sin (and yours), so that by faith I could spend eternity with Him. THANK YOU LORD!

The inspired Word of God warns that we will be serving God in vain if we do it without genuine love for people. It is tragic that 99 % of pastors today couldn't care less about hurting, difficult, poor or undesirable people. In sharp contrast, Jesus cared about a grieving woman. He cared about a dying thief on a cross. Jesus cared about a blind man. The Lord cared about a sick leper, a man with palsy, a curious Pharisee named Nicodemus, and a hungry crowd of thousands who followed Him. Jesus cares!

If you have faith in God to please Him (Hebrews 11:6), then you must believe this.

2nd Corinthians 8:9, "For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich." That is love. Jesus is our divine example, who died on a cross to pay for the sins of the vilest of criminals, haters and evil people. THANK YOU JESUS!

Love is caring. Love is thinking. That is, when you take time to think about someone else—their burdens and their needs, their problems and pain, and then you pray for them—that is love. Love inspires us to be kind, gentle, generous, forgiving and fair toward others. I have found so little of God's love in today's pathetic churches. What I do see is the love of money!

Dear reader, you'll never be any closer to God than you love others. It is impossible to draw close to God while hating anyone. Even Jesus called Judas Iscariot, the man who had just betrayed Him to be crucified, "

Friend

"

(Matthew 26:50). Christ forgave the men who had just used rusty spikes to nail Him to a splintered wooden cross (Luke 23:34).

In my humble opinion, the pastors who don't care about right doctrine, the accuracy of the Holy Bible and the purity of the Gospel

—neither do they care about suffering people. Sadly, we've got a bunch of yuppie type Richie Rich snobs for pastors nowadays who don't hesitate to throw people under the bus. By God's grace, may we not be like that.

When I attended the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola for 45 months, NOT ONCE did any of the pastors ask for my story, try to get to know me, or even bother to initiate a single conversation with me. SHAME ON BRAD AND BOBBY MOFFETT! They have no business calling themselves “

pastors.

”

They are parasites, mooching off of Christianity (Romans 16:17-18). That clearly shows they don’t care, nor do they possess God’s love for others.

THE TRUTH is that they hate Pastor Jack Hyles and my website ministry because we are FUNDAMENTALISTS. They held a grudge against me in their hearts for the entire 45 months that I sincerely attended their church, but I didn’t realize what was going on until the end, when they cruelly kicked me and my wife out. You see, when you do what is right, those who are living in wickedness will despise and reject you. Those pastor’s wives both wear worldly pants in public, blaspheming the Word of God by their wickedness.

Those ungodly pastors are neo-evangelical false prophets. I regret that I ever went to their church. They are wrong on Bible repentance, thus, they are wrong on God’s simple plan of salvation. In my desperation as God’s child to be part of a church family, I tolerated their Lordship Salvation heresy, their approval of Satan’s Bibles, and their total lack of soulwinning. In the end, we got burned! They are hateful people, woefully lacking Christ’s unfeigned love.

I have learned my lesson and will NEVER again attend any church that is wrong on repentance, wrong on the Gospel, or that uses the Devil’s Bible perversions!!! If that means staying home on Sundays, then so be it, praise God! Nowhere does the Holy Bible command believers to attend a corrupted church that is actually a religious CULT. The shameful Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-17 was a backslidden church, but they had the Gospel correct. Any so-called

“

church

”

that is wrong on repentance and the Gospel has been BEWITCHED (Galatians 3:1-3); and thus, cannot be considered a legitimate church. IT IS A THEOLOGICAL CULT!!!

There is a correlation between caring about doctrine and caring about people. That is because if you care, you care; and if you don’t care, you don’t care. It is not reasonable to expect a contemptible loser like Jeff Redlin at PCC’s Campus Church, who couldn’t care less about right doctrine, then care about people. They guy just doesn’t care!

That is why the old adage is true: *Cleanliness is next to godliness.* Do you know why that is a true adage? It is because cleanliness and godliness both require CARING. If you choose as God’s child to walk in the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:25), it is because you care to do so. You want to please God and live right because you care. Wicked people don’t care.

You show me a pastor who shuns, kicks out and ostracizes undesirable people from a church, and I’ll guarantee you that he is also messed up in his doctrines! Why? It is simply because HE DOESN’T CARE!!! Love is caring. Love is thinking about others because you care. Love is thinking about God because you care. Love is thinking how to apply the inspired Holy Bible to your daily life because you care. If you don’t care, you don’t care, and that’s that! But don’t ever think that God will sanction, go along with or make use of your life with that poor attitude.

When I attended the shameful Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola in 2024, I wondered why Sunday after Sunday the main auditorium was 85 % empty all the time. After several months

I got my answer. The pastor, Bill Adams, and his mean wife are cold-hearted jerks. I felt zero love from from either of them in the 8 months that I attended their cult.

I kindly but truthfully say “

cult

”

because they also preach the Satanic lie that you must be willing to repent and turn away from your sinful bad habits to be saved, which is NOT the Gospel as taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola also distributes [29]toxic Chick Tracts, which ADD being willing to turn from your sins to faith, which again is NOT God’s simple plan of salvation.

[30]



You’re only as much like Jesus as you care.

1. https://youtu.be/CxC_AjFxS68?si=wY71Lm-84-6neGaP
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html?spref=fb&brid=9Rgs2QP3trZepAywfPY1bw
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LVsCyJvLn2A
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
7. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/hbc_apostates.htm

8. https://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/i_was_abused_at_church.htm
9. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/banned_for_telling_truth.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/06/wicked-men-like-marty-herron-ruin.html
12. https://faithaloneinjesussaves.blogspot.com/2025/10/exposing-pastor-jeff-redlins-damnable.html
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/brutish_pastors.htm
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/if-pastor-wont-call-out-wolves-he-too.html
15. https://www.soulwinning.info/truth/pride_and_arrogancy.htm
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
17. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
18. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/09/god-will-avenge-my-much-suffering.html
19. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/08/the-hateful-unforgiving-spirit-of.html
20. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/01/beware-of-bob-jones-universitys.html
21. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/09/shame-on-unloving-smyrna-baptist-church.html
22. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=Family+Baptist+Church+in+Pensacola
23. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/08/the-lords-worst-enemies-are-pastors.html
24. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/06/the-dangerous-influence-of-pensacola.html
25. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/the-reason-i-get-upset-is-because-i-care.html
26. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/11/beware-of-bible-baptist-church-in.html
27. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2025/10/beware-of-unshackleds-damnable.html
28. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_test_of_spiritual_maturity.mp3
29. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/08/beware-of-dangerous-chick-tracts.html
30. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjSI8nGEdOtIwuiboC4M9a-113VLcJf-hnTEyc7tsJHGAzy6NcO6AxYlAwrktG9LOptRP4D-i9UTC2BV2tsEAEPAAfPDX1Gdj3p4L7

6.11.16 We Are Living In An Unethical Society Today (2025-11-17 12:19)

Matthew 7:12, “Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.”

When we lay the axe to the root of the matter, “

ethics

”

is really just treating other people the way we would like to be properly treated.

As an example of poor ethics. Me and my wife a few months ago scheduled an appointment at Pep Boys in Pensacola to have our air-conditioning looked at on our car. We arrived 10 minutes early before our scheduled appointment. The female service manager said we would have to wait about 5 hours, because they were unusually busy that day. I kindly reminded her that we were not walk-ins, this was a scheduled appoint. She rudely said that it didn’t matter, because it was ’First Come First Serve.’

So me and Alice kindly left frustrated.

As soon as we got home, I checked my computer and saw a highly offensive email from Pep Boys which deceitfully read,

“We’re sorry that you couldn’t make your appointment,” which made me angry. I was already frustrated that Pep Boys failed to honor the appointment which we had made several days earlier, but now they’re going to blame us for their incompetence? That pissed me off!

I immediately filed a complaint with their corporate management about being ethical to honor their promises. Thankfully, the response was favorable and the store got into trouble for mis-treating us. Folks, an appointment is a promise!

I could write for hours about all of the unethical behavior I see in business, Bible colleges, churches and medical clinics today, which places disgust me to say the least. I took Alice to Baskin-Robbins a few month ago. The African American female employee was talking on her cell phone, ignoring us. We waited and waited. Although I am bold in my preaching, Alice is actually more bold than I am in public. She spoke up and asked if the employee was going to serve us, or continue talking on the phone. The lazy woman finally started to help us, but then she didn’t even know the names of the unmarked tubs of ice cream.

Another employee, an African American male, from the combined Dunkin Donuts business actually came over and named the ice-cream for her. He deserves a raise; she should be fired! Then, to our disgust, the stupid woman was still talking on her cellphone and Alice suggested to me that we leave, so we walked out the door with our dignity. I also filed complaints online against that Baskin Robbins, and gave them the worst reviews.

Sadly, there are literally MILLIONS of negative reviews online against unethical businesses today, so much so, that nobody seems to really care anymore about the complaints. I mean, I went to see how many complaints have been field against Amazon.com and found 50,000 complaints! Yikes! I also have personally been horrible mistreated and abused by Amazon.com, who have outsources all of their operations to foreign countries. Even when I wrote a complaint letter to their headquarters in Washington state, I got a response from a foreign country. It seems that Amazon has people employed in India, the Philippians and South Africa to handle their customers. There is no way to contact upper management!

Businesses today crap on consumers! Hardly anybody cares about doing what is right anymore. I recently ordered the latest upgrade to Band-in-a-Box (BIAB) for my music. I had previously purchased their 2022 edition, so I wanted the latest Real Audio files for my collection. The company never shipped my order, but they took my money. I called weeks later and asked what was going on. They said they couldn’t determine if I had previously purchased a product from them to qualify for a discount. I had forgotten to login using my previous email, so they didn’t recognize me. But what upset me was that no one bothered to contact me about the issue. They just took my money and forgot about me. How was I supposed to know? That is so unethical of PG Music.

So, I contacted them and we got the issue corrected. But then weeks passed and I hadn’t received the external USB hardrive that I ordered from PG Music (the creators of Band-in-a-Box software) with the files stored on it. I run BIAB off the hardrive to save space on my computer. I contacted PG Music again, to see what the problem was now. They told me that the Post Office in Canada is on strike. I again asked them kindly why no one from their company ever bothered to tell me anything. The agent online refused to answer me. Jerks! Someone should have been diligent to inform me (after they gladly took my money) that I wouldn’t receive the product that I had already paid for, because there was a problem.

Folks, this is exactly what I am talking about. Companies today are very unethical in the way they do business.

I am sharing these bad experiences with you in hope that you won’t be that kind of horrible person. As Christians it matters how we treat people! And you better believe that God almighty

cares too! Jesus Himself gave us 'THE GOLDEN RULE' in **Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."** I'm not talking about innocently making mistakes. I'm talking about people who just don't care. You don't get what you expect in life, you get what you inspect. The most important job is the one that doesn't get done.

I hate Microsoft, who for years now have been rebooting my computer during the night without my permission. I have tried to stop Microsoft by disabling updates, but you cannot stop them. If I had the power, I wouldn't just fine Microsoft for bullying their customers, I'd put their CEO and other top company officials who sectioned this thuggery into prison for a very long time. What Microsoft is doing is extremely unethical. They have no right to cause me to lose hundreds of hours of work, by rebooting my computer without my consent. I hate Microsoft!

On another sad note, go type "professional banjo" into a search engine and see what comes up! [1]I just did that on 'Duck Duck Go' and the first banjos that came up cost less than $200. Folks, if you know anything about banjos and musical instruments in general, then you KNOW that there's absolutely no chance of purchasing a professional banjo for under $200.

As another example of unethical behavior, on this shady website the webpage author is recommending his best pick for banjos, but look at the disclaimer at the bottom of the webpage...

> * For the links marked with a star, we receive a commission on a purchase.

Not surprisingly, the very first banjo that he lists has an asterisk symbol by it, meaning that he gets paid **a commission** if you purchase the banjo. I hate that type of shady advertising. Dear reader, you simply cannot nor should you trust anyone who is recommending buying something that will pay them a commission, because you have no way of knowing if their recommendation is sincere or biased in greed. I think there should be a law which prohibits anyone from recommending buying anything in which they have a financial interest.

It is serious Conflict of Interest.

That is why I hate and stopped using the corrupt Better Business Bureau (BBB) decades ago, because they accept donations from local businesses, which absolutely is a conflict of interest and should be illegal. And yes, I have been burned by the BBB. I was cheated of due justice by the BBB in Colorado years ago. They sided with a shady local company which was clearly in the wrong regarding something I had ordered fro them. Thankfully, my credit card company got all my money back. I will never use the corrupt BBB again! The government should prevent the BBB, or any other alleged citizen protection agency, from accepting donations from anyone that mighty bias their decisions. The BBB is extremely unethical.

Why is there so much unethical behavior today in America? I humbly believe it is because of our society's woeful lack of faith and gratitude toward God, our Creator. That is why things are so bad these days in the world. Treating others with respect, fairness and love begins and ends with Christian faith and the fear of God.

And sadly, in an article about the woeful lack of ethics (doing what is right) in American society today, one couldn't leave off the epidemic of pathetic churches and Bible colleges today, who blaspheme the inspired Word of God. Nearly every so-called Bible college today denies that we have a perfect and inspired King James Bible. Tragically, since 2008 this also includes the college where I graduated from in 1993, Hyles-Anderson College. Pastor Jack Schaap in 2008 sinfully CHANGED the doctrinal position of the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. Since the church owns and controls Hyles-Anderson College, now the college now is also corrupt.

A man that I greatly admire is [2]Dr. Russell Anderson (1931-2023), who was [3]so hurt and angry with the church's departure from the inspiration of the King James Bible, that he official demanded in a [4]stern letter to Pastor John Wilkerson that his name be removed from Hyles-Anderson College. Legally there was nothing that Dr. Anderson could do to have his name removed, so they refused his request.

Brother Anderson donated the necessary money to start Hyles-Anderson College in 1972, for which I for one am eternally grateful, without whose support to create the Bible college my website ministry wouldn't even exist. SHAME on the carnal leaders of First Baptist Church of Hammond. SHAME! Listen to Dr. Jack Hyles himself (

who was their long time pastor from 1959 to 2001

) [5]indict Pastor Jack Schaap and his accomplices . They messed with God's Word!

I know that [6]Brother Hyles in Heaven is very hurt and saddened by the church's departure from the inspiration of the King James Bible, but he's not surprised. Dr. Hyles foretold that this would happen in ten years, and he was exactly right...

> "The biggest split that has ever come will come in the next ten years, if not sooner, over the King James Bible - and it couldn't come soon enough for me. I'm tired of colleges and universities advertising that they 'use' the King James Bible - tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word." —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the Wednesday night Bible study titled, "Revelation to Illumination" (1998)

You couldn't make this up if you tried. You just read what Dr. Hyles said in 1998, that in 10 years there would be the biggest split ever over the verbal inspiration of the King James Bible. Who would have thought that exactly 10 years later in 2008, Brother Hyles own son-in-law Jack Schaap would be the one to cause the split? I love Brother Schaap as one of my former Bible professors at Hyles-Anderson College, but he really dropped the ball for God in this matter of the verbal inspiration of the King James Bible.

It was at Pastor's School in 2008 where he shocked the fundamentalist Baptist world with his new corrupt position on the Bible. And sadly, worst of all, [7]still today the ministries in Hammond and Crownpoint, Indiana, deny the verbal word-for-word inspiration of the King James Bible. It is heartbreaking. Mark my words, in time the church and college will go the apostate way as Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College, preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. The surest way to change for the worst is to stop contending for the faith. Whatever a pastor stops preaching against is what his church will fill up with in 5 years!

Jesus in a rhetorical statement in Luke 18:8, clearly implied that there won't be much faith when He returns to earth in the future. There are covetous, greedy, dishonest, shady, thieves everywhere today! **2nd Thessalonians 3:2,**

"

And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.

"

[8]



1. https://duckduckgo.com/?q=professional+banjo&atb=v230-1&t=chromentp&ia=web
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/dr_russell_anderson_in_heaven.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/RALetter2015.pdf
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/pastor_hyles_on_future_of_fbch.mp3
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/was_brother_hyles_disrespectful_to_people.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjokCKi_3fEOCNWF95gKa_Sry0XdKOa1AzHYTL_JPTsAPXaToause1iGtLCaZP5-Qx91J6NAR7F928G4mE3Ki8yxDtQu9qDVt5MDaV

6.11.17 Wicked Neo-evangelical Baptist Pastor Says: "I Am NOT A Fundamentalist" (2025-11-19 04:48)

Proverbs 4:11, "I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths."

Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are

ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."

Anybody who wrests the inspired Word of God to claim that it's okay for Christian women to wear pants in public has been INSPIRED BY DEVILS! Get right with God you neo-evangelical slackdog pastors!

When I met with Pastor Brad Moffett in his church office on April 30, 2025, he challenged my Bible preaching on social media, insisting that I show him where the Word of God says its a sin for women to wear pants. □□□ □□□□□□□ □:□, "□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□, □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□, □□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□; □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□, □□ □□□□, □□ □□□□□□, □□ □□□□□□ □□□□□." That verse is enough to prove that it is a sin for Christian women to wear pants in public, revealing the shape of her thighs and buttocks. Brad was defending his wife's worldly pants, which I NEVER ONCE made an issue of in the 45 months that I attended their Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. THEY MADE AN ISSUE!

It was my biblical online website ministry that ate like cancer at his wife's heart, because SHE KNEW she was in the wrong to wear pants in public. The Holy Spirit was convicting her big time! So instead of repenting to do what is right, and burn the pants, she and her henpecked husband for a pastor took the low path to wickedly censure me for TELLING THE TRUTH!

It is sinful for women to wear immodest pants in public. Any clothing that reveals the form of a woman is immodest. And by the way, some thin, tight and see-through dresses are immodest too! GODLY LADIES CONCEAL; WORLDLY WOMEN REVEAL.

To add insult to injury, which is really insanity, Pastor Brad said that since a man who walks in the Spirit won't fulfill the lusts of the flesh, it doesn't matter if his wife wears pants. What a dumbass and sinful thing for a pastor to say! What planet is he living on? He sure doesn't regard the inspired Holy Bible!

Pastor Brad made sure to point out to me and my wife Alice (who was sitting next to me) that he is "NOT A FUNDAMENTALIST" Christian. I already knew that fact through and through, he didn't need to tell me:

- No pastor is a fundamentalist who defends women wearing pants in public! SHAME!
- No pastor is a fundamentalist who refuses to expose Satan's corrupt Bible revisions. By the way, Brad told us that he favors the Modern English Version (MEV), which is just as corrupt as the other Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort abominations! Pastor Brad is NOT King James Bible only, nor does he think it is inspired or perfect. Shame on him! He has no right to stand in any pulpit. His father's arrogant neo-evangelical influence is toxic! SHAME!
- No pastor is a fundamentalist who doesn't lead God's flock to go soulwinning on a regular basis. SHAME!
- No pastor is a fundamentalist who brings the world's Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) into a local church. SHAME!
- No pastor is a fundamentalist who kicks people out of a local church. Dr. Hyles NEVER kicked anyone out of church. Kicking someone out of a church is like kicking a wounded man who just suffered a serious car accident out the hospital door. SHAME!
- No pastor is a fundamentalist who defends Satan's perversions of God's inspired Word. SHAME!

- No pastor is a fundamentalist who wickedly bids Godspeed to infidels' like: Ken Ham, Billy and Franklin Graham, Jeff Redlin and PCC's Lordship Salvation cult, John Calvin, John Piper and Martin Luther. SHAME!

- No pastor is a fundamentalist who denies the verbal and plenary inspiration of the King James Bible. SHAME!

- No pastor is a fundamentalist who slanders Pastor Jack Hyles, FALSELY accusing him of teaching perverse things that ruined hundreds of families at Hyles-Anderson College by leading them into sexual sins and divorce. SHAME on Pastor Brad and his idiot father!

- No pastor is a fundamentalist who doesn't love God's flock enough to WARN THEM, to earnestly contend for the faith which once was delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). SHAME!

- No pastor is a fundamentalist who has no interest in a Church Bus Ministry. Pastor Brad and his fool for a father wouldn't even go pick up a blind woman with the church van. She had to pay for an Uber. SHAME!

- No pastor is a fundamentalist who refuses to preach! Bible studies are nice, but Bible preaching is the heart of a church. SHAME!

- No pastor is a fundamentalist who disregards TRUTH-TELLERS like me and Tom (who was kicked out by Pastor Brad for wisely telling him he should be warning people about the Devil's corrupt bibles). SHAME!

No Sir, you are NOT A FUNDAMENTALIST, and you didn't need to tell us that sad fact, because we already fully knew it. Your shameful neo-evangelical ministry reveals your woeful lack of Christian character, indifference, wrong attitude and perverting of the truth. SHAME!

He got into Deuteronomy 22:5, where the Bible forbids a woman from wearing men's clothing. Brad brushed that Scripture aside under the bus, dismissing it as mere ceremonial law. Folks, God's commandment for women NOT to wear men's clothing is a moral issue, not a ceremonial one. Unreal. SHAME!

Then, like the wicked abortionist who always bring up the alleged (never once documented) woman with a coat-hanger incident in a back alley, Pastor Brad mentioned that Scottish men wear female kilts, so that somehow makes it okay for his worldly wife to wear her sexy pants. This is how low spiritually today's shameful neo-evangelical Baptist pastors have sunk in insanity. SHAME!

> "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]!" —[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ([illegible]-[illegible]), "[1][illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]"

RIGHT MORALS MATTER!

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

HOW YOU TREAT PEOPLE MATTERS!

8766

[2] 

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjaBuy2N8jv6l_F8s1Wa3whsC8puYdczriI8a59s7VAc4ZrZ0Ce-F0tgJTB0pjR8ybucj-feMzFVLA7r6OEPOJcTUjteo25DoJv89b

---

6.11.18 The Wood Frog Freezes Solid During Winter Months (2025-11-20 03:19)

Genesis 1:21, "And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good."

Our omnipotent Creator is more than amazing! I just learned that Wood Frogs FREEZE SOLID during the winter months. Wow!

What does a hibernating wood frog look like? There is no muscle movement. No heartbeat. No breathing. For the entire winter, the wood frog is like a lump of hard, frigid, icy stone carved in the shape of a frog. But it's alive, in a state of suspended animation.

In spring, the wood frog thaws from the inside outward. First the heart starts beating. Then the brain activates. Finally, the legs move.

[1]READ MORE ABOUT THE MIRACLE OF WOOD FROGS!

That is mind blowing. God is so awesome!

Only a wicked fool would dare suggest that creation "just happened" without the genius of a divine supernatural Creator who is good, faithful, majestic and wondrous.

Psalms 19:1-3, "The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handy-work. Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard."

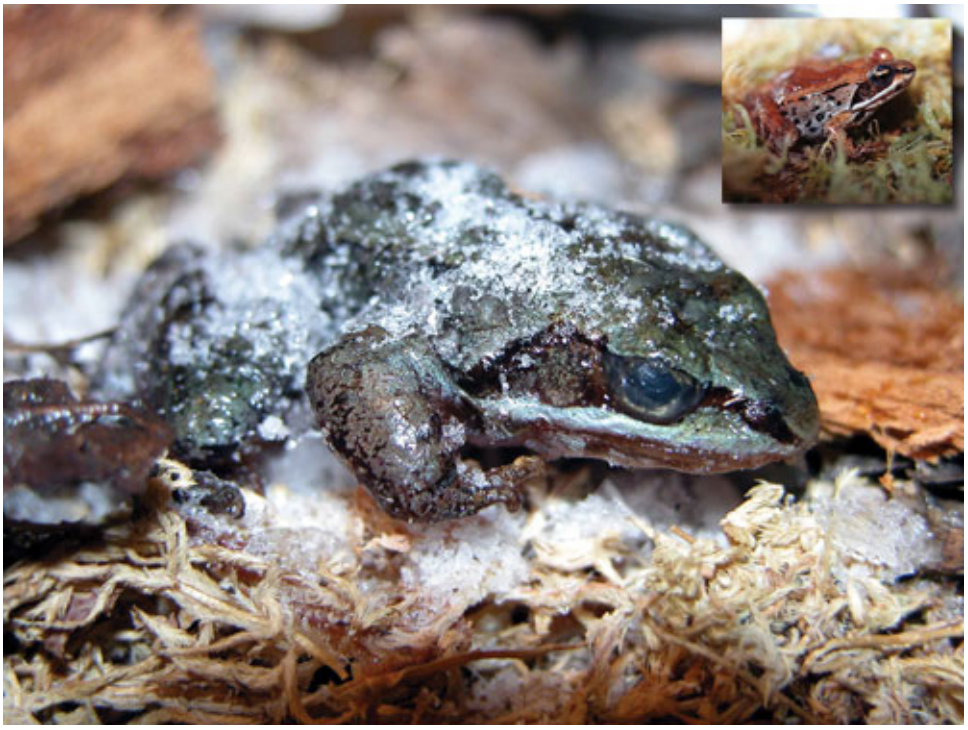

1. https://www.nps.gov/gaar/learn/nature/wood-frog-page-2.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj0vcgUZYp2iNEk7HYRmbJ6nq2wsCugZeRkZcs7pVrniO51nfE4atwf2c8bJ310EvbXi6P0I_YEkfk_eLPF-8Jcaz2DWwi9oBkkAu1

6.11.19 Every Born Again Christian Has A License To Sin (2025-11-21 03:41)

1st Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?* God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?"

John 2:1-2, "My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And *if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ* the righteous: And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world."

I read much theological debate on social media over the phrase, "a license to sin." This is an ongoing war between the 'Easy-Believism' crowd versus the 'Hard-Repenters' camp.

The Bible irrefutably teaches Easy-Believism (Romans 4:1-7). That is, any sinner can be saved by simply BELIEVING on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31), by faith receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that three days after was buried, He miraculously resurrected from the dead. This is 'THE GOSPEL' by which all who BELIEVE IT are instantly and permanently saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

I love the Scripture passage in Acts 13:38-39, which boldly refutes the heresies of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance. ...

> **Acts 13:38-39, "Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man** [Jesus] **is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: And *by him all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses."**

Amen! The moment that I was saved by faith in Jesus as a 13-year-old teenager in 1980, I was JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS. Yes, that gave me a LICENSE TO SIN, if you will!

My ministry friend, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, offers these edifying words on the topic...

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[1]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible"

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) wrote these helpful words...

> "Let me say again that I do not believe for a second that Christian people should live like the Devil. No preacher preaches separation more than I do. I simply believe that that separation is a work of the Holy Spirit just like regeneration is a work of the Holy Spirit, and it starts after one has repented from that which makes him lost, and that is unbelief." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]Misunderstood Repentance" (chapter 4) from his book: "[3]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved"

I get tired of hearing well-meaning Bible teachers say that God doesn't give anyone a license to sin. Oh yes He does!!! Otherwise we'd all be going to Hell when we die. Now, God doesn't give anyone His blessing or permission to sin (Romans 3:31), but the day you trusted Jesus and were born again, you were JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS, so that no matter how awful the sins are which you commit, or how often you choose to commit them, you are SAFELY and SECURELY saved. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED is 100 % biblical.

The truth is that every believer still continues in sin (Romans 7:14-25). No one is without sin. Even the best Christian still commits sin continually one way or another. As long as we are in the flesh we will commit sin (Romans 7:24; Psalms 130:3). Thank God that by faith alone in Jesus' precious blood we have been 'JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS.'

Amen. It is a license to sin, because we need that license or we are going to Hell.

If we didn't have a license to sin from God, we'd all be going straight to Hell when we die, because everyone still sins (Romans 7:14-25). Jesus' precious blood is our license to sin as believers, but God plainly commands all saints to depart from iniquity (2nd Timothy 2:19). The Bible says in Titus 2:12 that Christians SHOULD live godly; not MUST (Catholicism); not WILL (Calvinism), but SHOULD (biblical truth). Believers who choose to live wasted lives of sin and shame will suffer loss of rewards at the Judgment Seat of Christ (1st Corinthians 3:11-15; 2nd Corinthians 5:10-11); yet so, saved as by fire (1st Corinthians 3:15).

Every saint of God falls 'IN GRACE,' never 'FROM GRACE'...

> **Romans 5:20-21, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."**

The only way that someone can fall 'FROM GRACE' is if you trust in the works of the law (e.g., turning from your sinful ways) to be saved. This is exactly what the Apostle Paul means in **Galatians 5:4, "Christ is become of no effect unto you, *whosoever of you are justified by the law*; ye are fallen from grace."** No one can be justified in God's sight by human effort (works). You must REST in the finished redemptive work of Christ alone (Hebrews 4:10-11).

And this is why we have peace. **Romans 5:1-2, "Therefore being justified by faith, we have *peace with God* through our Lord Jesus Christ:**

By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God."

Without the license to sin obtained by grace alone, how could we ever have the peace of eternal security? We couldn't. Lordshippers (or any other false religion for that matter) cannot have the peace that comes with free grace belief. The Gospel alone saves (Romans 1:16).

God doesn't want His redeemed children to commit sin, but we all do just that. "You mean I can get saved and still continue to sin?" Yes, that is what every believer does! The whole concept of requiring someone to "repent of your sins" to get to Heaven is inherently flawed, because at best all we can do is clean up our life of filth.

You can give a filthy hog a clean bath, use perfume and then tailor some nice clothes to spiffy up Mr. Piggy. But the moment you release him, he's going to head for the nearest mudhole to wallow in, because that is his nature as a pig. Likewise, to insist that an unregenerate (unsaved) man first commit to reform his life of sin (as a prerequisite) to receive God's free gift of eternal life is ridiculous, because the unregenerate (unsaved) man cannot overcome sin in his own strength.

I get so upset with Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago, who've produced the toxic religious 'UNSHACKLED' radio program since 1950. The episodes are intriguing, but their plan of salvation is FALSE. Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit Gospel! SHAME on PGM!

Their favorite Go-To Scripture passage is **1st Corinthians 5:17, "*Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature*: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."** But carefully notice dear reader that this Bible verse only applies to the man who is ALREADY saved. He is "

in Christ.

" PGM heretically puts the cart before the horse by frontloading the Gospel, demanding mature character traits from someone who isn't even born again yet. It is religious nonsense! You get saved by coming to God "

AS IS,

" believing that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross. It's that easy to be saved.

> "The wickedness of a life has not one thing in this world to do with where you go when you die; not one thing!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[4]Religion Or Christ?"

If you don’t believe that a saved person can continue living a wicked lifestyle of sinning, then you are denying the grace of God by which all **“that believe are justified from all things” (Acts 13:39b).** We all have a license to sin under God’s grace, but that doesn’t give us the Lord’s permission or blessing to use it. What many people utterly fail to understand is that going to Heaven is a free gift obtained through childlike faith in Jesus (Romans 6:23); whereas living the Christian life is strictly a matter of service and discipleship (Romans 12:1). One thing has nothing to do with the other.

One of my favorite preacher quotes is from Pilgrim’s Progress author John Bunyan, emphasizing the importance of keeping salvation completely separate from service...

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Yes, Bravo! The false doctrine of Lordship Salvation is caused by confusing service with salvation, combining discipleship with sonship. This often happens when sincere but misled Bible students cite passages about “

picking up one’s cross

”

from the Gospel of Matthew, instead of staying within the Gospel of John. God authored the Gospel of John specifically to show the reader how to have eternal life, which is through faith alone in His only begotten Son Jesus Christ (John 3:16-18).

Salvation is all about God’s grace, not your good behavior. You simply cannot be good enough to please God (Isaiah 64:6). You need to understand that you don’t need to be good to enter into God’s Kingdom, you must be 100 % sinless and perfect. Obviously that is impossible, which is the whole reason why Jesus died on a cross 2,000 years ago—to pay our debt of sin, so that by faith we could spend eternity with Jesus (who is God). Jesus is precious!!!



1. https://youtu.be/T1CpSOv92Jk
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/religion_or_christ.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh2G-irCiq46MmN6XTAUyxB7ojmptwBNdnhSj1lXc7YHc6tTS8TL43ScGLjyhJILlW___2uReMbYZy2YnEeBAPIwQytSMn__ep4HDe

---

6.11.20 What Is Bible Repentance To Be Saved? (2025-11-22 09:27)

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;

8772

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

WHAT IS REPENTANCE? (GREEK: METANOIA)

Bible "repentance" is to ACKNOWLEDGE THE TRUTH of two things:

1. I are a guilty sinner
2. Jesus is the only Savior

So many today speak about "repentance"

— but few understand what it truly means.

Some think it's about crying over sin, feeling sorry, or turning over a new leaf.

But that's not the Bible repentance that saves.

In the context of biblical salvation, repentance is not turning from sin — it's changing your mind toward God and His truth.

The word "repentance"

comes from the Greek word μετάνοια (metanoia), which literally means "a change of mind."

It comes from meta (to change) and nous (mind or understanding).

It's realizing you're a sinner who cannot save yourself — and turning from unbelief to believe the Gospel of grace.

It's the moment you stop trusting your religion, works or emotions, and start trusting Jesus Christ alone for your salvation.

> **"Repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ." —Acts 20:21 (KJV)**

Repentance and faith are inseparable — they're two sides of the same coin.

No one can truly believe the Gospel unless they have repented, because repentance is that change of mind that leads to faith.

When you believe the Gospel, you've already repented.

When you repent toward God, you're ready to believe.

The Gospel that saves:

> "...Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures." —1 Corinthians 15:3b–4 (KJV)

Salvation isn’t about what you can do — it’s about what Christ already did.

It’s not about turning from sin to earn forgiveness — it’s about believing the One who paid for your sin in full.

> “Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us.” —Titus 3:5 (KJV)

Repentance = Μετάνοια (Metanoia) — A Change of Mind

- Not emotion.
- Not self-reformation.
- Not behavior adjustment.

It’s a heart-level change of thinking — from rejecting God to believing His truth.

When you truly believe the Gospel, you have repented.

When you truly repent toward God, you will believe the Gospel.

That’s how salvation by grace through faith works — it’s all of Him, none of us.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEglIni3hw3UDN8d5UcSY1TmHL9k-sLP6CD3e2E30I-NC8DYUSj7y1N6_WTx_Q-GLEf0a6zCdymh-nBPWllaEvBpKnTccrLiD8tgWDh

---

6.11.21 God Pity The Preacher That The World Don't Hate (2025-11-24 15:50)

2nd Corinthians 6:14-18, "*Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers*: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. *Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord*, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty."

A man criticized Pastor Steven Anderson and Dr. Jack Hyles today on facebook, horribly accusing them of being hateful men. Here is my response to him...

> Kindly friend, you are accusing Dr. Jack Hyles, and Pastor Steven Anderson as being "one of the most hateful people." Both preachers have faithfully taken a firm stand against sin, and both are hated for it by the heathen world and carnal saints. They hated Jesus too, and He tells us why in □□□□ □:□□, "□□□□□□□□ □ □□□□□□□□ □□ □□, □□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□."

> □□□□□□□□ □:□□, "□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□: □□□ □ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□." "BALANCE" is the key word in my humble opinion. I believe as Christians we should never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. We see an imbalance in most churches today. Either there is love for sinners but no hard preaching against sin (which is not really love); or else there is unbiblical hatred for sinners and a woeful lack of love and compassion.

> The Apostle Paul made it very clear in 1st Corinthians 13:1-8 that hard Bible preaching without God's love for sinners is ineffective. I agree with you that there is a woeful lack of love in many churches today, old and new IFB (Independent Fundamental Baptist) included. Jude 1:22 teaches that COMPASSION is the only remedy for some hardened sinners.

> That being said, I love and admire Pastor Steven Anderson. I love the guy and praise God for his TOUGH LOVE preaching. No matter what Jesus said or did, the rotten Pharisees and Scribes (Jesus' enemies) criticized Him, finding fault in the Lord. Jesus said they'd do the same horrible things to us, that is, hate us (John 15:19). The wicked world love and protect their own, but crucify the Christian.

I don’t agree with everything Brother Anderson says or does, and I’m sure he’d say the same thing about me. In fact, there is not a single preacher (dead or alive) with whom I agree with on everything. I give my Baptist brethren room to swim, so to speak. I don’t like when people make groundless accusations like you just did. Why do you say that these preachers are hateful? Tell us friend, so we can have some context.

Pastor Anderson is tough, but we need tough preachers in these perilous times of rampant sin, rebellion against authority, sexual immorality in American culture, corrupt Bible colleges, gross wickedness, false prophets , fake Bibles and spiritually dead church pulpits.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-1002) was often accused of being hateful and shallow by his enemies (and it hurt his feelings), but anyone who knew Brother Hyles personally appreciated his gentlemanly Texas hospitality, southern draw, loving disposition, uncommon concern for hurting sinners and a loving generous heart. Brother Hyles went out of his way to express God’s love to people.

When a waitress mistreated Dr. Hyles throughout his breakfast on morning in a restaurant, he overcame evil with good and left her a $10 tip. She said, “Mister, you forgot your money!” Brother Hyles said, “Don’t they tip here?” She replied by admitting she had intentionally been unkind to him as a waitress. Brother Hyles expressed sympathy that he knew she likely had a husband and children to care for, financial bills and burdens to bear, and she did. She began to cry and shared her burdens with Brother Hyles and he kindly led her to Christ as her Savior. People just want to be loved.

Jesus overthrew the money-changer’s tables and beat them with a handmade whip. If He did that today in 2025, Jesus would be in jail awaiting a court date for trespassing, vandalism, attempted murder, and assault and battery with a deadly weapon. I’m not going to question God! The Lord called his enemies “vipers” and "children of the Devil." That really upset them! The Lord plainly called them "the blind leading the blind" into a pit. That’s called TOUGH LOVE!

I learned a long time ago that as inherently sinful humans, people to choose to hear only what they want to hear, not the truth. In psychology it is called “Selective Listening.” When I listen to Dr. Hyles and Pastor Anderson, I hear Spirit-filled men of God who hate sin because they love the truth.

The opposite of truth is indifference. Many pastors today are cowards, indifferent, pusillanimous, Caspar Milquetoast, yuppie types. Either that or they’re cold-hearted uncaring jerks, authoritarian types without love, arrogant and hateful of soul-winning churches and churches with bus ministries.

Pastor Steven Anderson hates evil, which God commands every believer to hate (Psalms 97:10). I love this needful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: "[1]The Christian's Hate Life."

A Christian who does not hate sin, evil, lies and corruption cannot love God, truth, honesty and people. There is no plus without the minus. There is not good without the opportunity to to bad. There is no merit in love unless you know how to hate.

The Bible warns in [illegible], "[illegible]." Those two Bible verses go together. The Bible guarantees that Christians who LIVE GODLY LIVES for Jesus, WILL SUFFER PERSECUTION, and it's just going to get worse and worse as we come nearer and nearer to the end time.

There needs to be a balance! As Christians we should love everybody with Christ's love that compelled Him to die on a lonely cross for the sins of the world. Yet, as saints we should also hate sin and fight against it with tooth, foot and nail. The godliest preacher is the one who dearly loves people while preaching the hell out of them! Such a preacher will at times preach with tears in his eyes. I often saw tears flowing from Pastor Hyles' eyes as he preached the inspired Word of God in public.

I THANK GOD for preaching preachers! Let the heathen rage! We all need to stop criticizing Bible preachers who throw a fit from the pulpit against the Devil's crowd, and start lifting up holy hands. I am going to continue to stand with those preachers who TAKE A STAND.

That was my response to the man's foolish accusations against God's men. Dear reader, if you see fiery preachers like Pastor Steven Anderson, Dr. Jack Hyles and myself as being HATEFUL, then it is only because you've gone SOFT ON SIN!

We've got a serious problem in our religious institutions and churches today! As an example, the wicked dingleberry pastors at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) won't stand against anything. I've been banned in writing from attending their Campus Church (I live in West Pensacola). PCC's pastors and leaders are ungodly compromisers, puppets, cowards who are only concerned about raking in more money. PCC takes in about $170 million each year!

[2]PCC preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation. SHAME! PCC is increasingly popular with the heathen neo-evangelical religious world because they refuse to live godly in Christ Jesus. PCC's carnal leaders are spiritually dead, woefully lacking in God's love for individual people, immature people. RUN from PCC and other calloused institutions today where the cult system always comes first, but individual people don't matter.

When I attended PCC's Campus Church for a few months in 2021, a long time 23-year staff member in his forties told me that PCC's leaders despise Pastor Steven Anderson. Why sure they do, because he's living godly in Christ Jesus and they're not. Those clowns at PCC are not worthy to shine Brother Anderson's shoes!

> “You’re not going to raise the right kind of children unless you teach them to hate wrong and evil.” —Pastor Jack Hyles,
>
> “
>
> [3]The Christian’s Hate Life
>
> ”

We need to get back to [4]Biblical Separation, which is the unforgotten Scriptural doctrine in churches today. It is wicked for pastor’s wives to wear pants in public. It is wicked for pastors not to preach against women wearing pants. It is wicked for a pastor not to warn people about Satan’s corrupt Bible versions. It is wicked for an ungodly pastor to bid Godspeed to infidels’ Ken Ham, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, John Calvin and John Piper (2nd John 2:11). I’m preaching the Bible at you Family Baptist Church in Pensacola at 5454 W. Mobile Highway. GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!!

Right Doctrine Matters!

Right Moral Standards Matter!

HOW YOU TREAT PEOPLE MATTERS!

God cares and so do I. [5]I am A VOICE!

> “□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□!” —□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□, “□ □□□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□□”

[6]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp020104.mp3
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html?spref=fb&brid=AZ0PSpXdiAQgeveMxt3A-g
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp020104.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/separation/toc.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/i_am_a_voice.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhZVRQrFYXKrkmVFck8OPYueo-TLtLC_-3Y6Rs8UrDakLLO0zl5Ma-7VsWugJHhdV9fBrMyvuUipYMLSHYCEa8_fjvyYTbWsYFr5LX

6.11.22 Can Sin Separate A Christian From God? (2025-11-25 17:22)

I found this meme on Facebook this week, with which I humbly **disagree**.

That is, I think the meme is true. I didn't put an 'X' over the meme, the original poster did. To me, a better way of writing this meme would have been:

"Either the Bible will keep you from sin, or sin will keep you from the Bible." We don't repent of our sins to get to Heaven, but every child of God should repent concerning their sinful ways to please God (as His redeemed child). ...

[1]



I disagreed with his disagreement of this meme, if that makes sense. He put the red 'X' over it, I didn't. I think the meme is correct, for a saved person

; it would be damnable heresy for a lost person. You get saved by turning in faith to Jesus, not turning from sin. You only need to turn from your unbelief and trust the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day to be saved. That is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Here is my first reply...

> Actually this meme is true, unless you're talking about salvation. Every saint of God is commanded to depart from iniquity. **2nd Timothy 2:19, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*."** Every child of God should repent (change our mind) about our sins, but you don't do this to be saved. Christ died for our sins on the cross, and we simply cease from our own works and REST in Jesus' work of redemption for salvation.
>
> **Isaiah 59:2, "But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear."** Our POSITION in Christ was forever settle by grace the moment we trusted Jesus, which is God's responsibility; but our CONDITION in Christ as His child is our responsibility (Romans 12:1).
>
> Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it well...
>
> > "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Here is the original poster's reply to my response...

> The Old Testament is still very relevant and should never be dismissed, however TRYING to apply the idea that God is "still separated, because of sin" from a HOLY SPIRIT INDWELLED BELIEVER today is INCORRECT.
> Jesus solved the sin problem on the cross. So either you do not understand that the old Testament saints were not indwelled with The Holy Spirit (like we are today) or you miss the entire point of what Jesus actually did. So I stand behind what was said in zero disagreement with the scripture you used, when understood correctly.
>
> I actually AGREE with most of what you said, but you may not be understanding the POINT that was being made in the post, is that some believers today THIINK they "are separated from God" when they sin..... and that is not true.

And he is my final biblical response to him...

> Kindly said, your meme is confusing. By failing to put a distinction between salvation versus service, you are confusing people. **1st John 6-7, "If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin."** This passage applies to saints, not the unsaved. The issue is FELLOWSHIP, not salvation. Sin causes broken fellowship with God, but *not* the relationship as Father and adopted son.
>
> The problem with your meme, and many memes for that matter, is that without defining what the terms mean, in this case "separated," it can mean different things. I think it is misleading to teach that sin in no sense separates a believer from our heavenly Father.
>
> Even as Christians, our sin can separate us from God's fellowship. Sin is like a dark curtain pulled over a sunny window. The sun is still there, but the curtain creates a separation from its warmth and light. Repentance lifts the curtain and restores the relationship we once enjoyed (1 John 1:9).
>
> Any unconfessed and unforsaken sin in the life of a born again Christian can create a sense of separation from God, which we see in 1st Corinthians 5:1-11. Thankfully the Christian man repented. We never learn what happened to the woman. God does not leave us, but the light and warmth of fellowship was cut off when we chose sin. We do not lose our salvation, because Jesus paid our debt in full. But we can lose the love, joy, and sweet peace of the indwelling Holy Spirit when we persist in living in rebellion against the inspired Word of God God. I hope that is helpful.

NOTHING can ever separate a born again child of God from the heavenly Father's love. **Romans 8:39, "Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord."**

NOTHING can separate

a born again child of God

from the Lord's solemn promise to **"**

save them that believe

" (1st Corinthians 1:21b;

Titus 1:2

).

But if we live apart from God in sin (and we all do at times), then yes, we have separated our self from the sweet peace, joy and fellowship that can only exist if we humbly walk with our Creator and Savior. Anyone who has been saved for decades of time has at some pointed strayed away from the right path. We all have! And you remember the pain that it caused you, so that you can now say with broken King David in

Psalm 119:67, "

Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

” Just like David, the shepherd boy turned king over Israel, I don’t ever want to stray away from God again.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhCyLSpYe60UTYelMd0A3eAzZ1taMrL-g8C04kbi7oMhgHS3kdr4MT2SMaUYsQhBKo-dcFG48LOIJU6U-RHCld8Qq6wlHNaRA9FZtH

6.11.23 Most Church Revivals Are Worthless (2025-11-26 15:47)

Galatians 4:16-17, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.”

I and my wife Alice took our dog Pickles (a Cockapoo) to the park this morning for a walk. She’s a squirrel chaser—the dog that is...lol. I was thinking about how terrible most churches have become. So, I told my wife that most so-called "church revivals" these days are ineffective and a waste of time. The church pastor will invite someone whom he favors to preach a series of sermonettes, but rarely does a guest preacher bring down the roof by telling the offensive truth that upsets people. Everywhere that Jesus and His disciples preached, either revival or riot broke out. Today’s churches are spiritually dead!

In June of 2025, me and Alice were cruelly kicked out of the ungodly Family Baptist Church in Pensacola by their wicked pastors. The issue arose over the pastor’s wife wearing her worldly pants. I never made an issue in the 45 months that I attended their shameful church. It was their ungodly pastor, Brad Moffett, who made an issue on April 30th, 2025, in his church office. He had called us into his office, at which time without any advance notice he horribly censured my website ministry, attacking my Bible preaching. He mentioned that his wife and mother wear pants, and my Bible preaching offended their church members. Again, THEY MADE AN ISSUE, not me! You see dear reader, when you live for Christ, the world will give you up!

Pastor Brad had a big stack of articles printed out from my Jesus-is-Savior.com ministry website, challenging my fundamentalist Bible beliefs and preaching. He cited Galatians 5:16b which says, **“Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.”**

Brad said that since a man who walks in the Spirit won’t lust, it doesn’t matter if his wife chooses to wear pants in public. What a wicked stupid pastor and worldly ungodly wife!

Brad then showed me an article I had written titled, ’[1]Why A Christian Lady Ought Not Wear Pants.’ He made particular grievance against a quote in my article that Pastor Jack Hyles made in a sermon:

“I don’t have a dirty mind, I have a man’s mind.” Pastor Brad horribly FALSELY accused Dr. Hyles of being carnally-minded, lustful and of ruining hundreds of young couple’s marriages and lives by leading those families into sexual immorality, crimes and divorce via his teachings. Me and Alice were stunned by what this ungodly foolish pastor (Brad Moffett) had just said about our hero of the faith. SHAME on Brad Moffett and his wicked potty-mouthed father, Bobby Moffett, who both slandered Pastor Jack Hyles. Neither of these two religious clowns are worthy to tie Dr. Jack Hyles’ shoes laces!

What fools!

I spent 8 wonderful years at Hyles-Anderson College and the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana (1985-1993). I never once heard Brother Hyles preach anything that caused anybody

to go into a sinful lifestyle. Quite the contrary, Dr. Hyles preached hard against all manner of sin and evil, which you can [2]HEAR FOR YOURSELF.

I was present at their annual revival at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola for 2021, 2022, 2023 and 2024. I attended all 16 revival meetings. Pastor Luke Bishop from Arkansas preached all 16 services. Kindly said, Luke and Brad are personal friends, two shameful neo-evangelical pastors who couldn't care less about true revival. They both bring shame to the cause of Jesus Christ. There is no scheduled soulwinning. There is no biblical separation from the world. There is no compassion for hurting sinners. I witnessed numerous people expelled from Family Baptist Church over the 45 months that I attended their rotten church. I had no other church to attend, so I tolerated them, but I was always a gentlemen and never tried to tell them hoe to run their church. But that didn't matter, they found my ministry website and became greatly offended without me saying one word. Neo-evangelicals hate fundamentalists!

For the first time, I and Alice attended their Family Baptist Church picnic in Alabama in May of 2025. From the moment we arrived at the picnic, neither the pastor or his bratty wife welcomed us. We could feel the tension in the air. We were two fundamentalist Christians at a neo-evangelical church picnic. And oh man, guess who was wearing skintight pants? Yep, the pastor's wife. We don't have to say one word. My wife Alice was admirably wearing a full-length modest dress, which made the pastor's pants-wearing immodest wife feel greatly ashamed. I could see it all over the countenance.

About 20 minutes later, the perturbed ungodly pastor's wife walked over to the picnic table where me and Alice were eating with a group of children and young teens. She boldly said to a teenage girl sitting next to us, "I like your shorts!" The young girl was shamefully wear Daisy Duke short shorts. What a disgrace for a pastor's wife! Me and Alice immediately knew that the pastor's wife was trying to justify her sin and shame. By complimenting the young girl clothed immodestly, she was at the same time excusing her own immodesty.

Of the literally thousands of things that the pastor's wife could have said to the young girl, she walked over 50 feet to tell a girl that she liked her shorts. That was no mere coincidence! The truth is that the Pastor's wife felt like a whore when she saw my wife's long modest dress. She felt like a whore when she saw me, knowing that I preach hard on social media against women wearing pants. Yet, I and Alice were both kind and friendly toward the pastor's wife at the picnic. I would never make an issue of any woman wearing pants in public, because it's none of my business. The pastor's wife horribly disrespected me as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. You see, people who live in sin always seek to justify their sinful choices.

When I and Alice met with Pastor Brad on April 30th, 2025, he felt compelled to boldly say to us: "

I am not a fundamentalist!

"

No kidding! He didn't need to tell us that sad fact, we already knew it. No Baptist pastor is a fundamentalist who defends his ungodly wife wickedly wearing worldly pants!

No Baptist pastor is a fundamentalist who wickedly bids Godspeed to infidels' Ken Ham, Franklin Graham and John Calvin. Pastor Brad is guilty!

No Baptist pastor is a fundamentalist who kicks hurting people out of church in a selfish fit of anger. Brad and his ungodly father are bullies, who have no love or regard for truth-tellers. They kicked Tom and Sharon out of church. They kicked Bobby across the street out. If you disagree with their authoritarian cult leadership at Family Baptist Church, they just kick you out. That is a cult, not a genuine Christ-honoring New Testament church.

On April 30th, 2025, Pastor Brad also made an issue of my preaching against Pensacola Christian College (PCC). He made an issue of my preaching against the heresy that you must

“

repent of your sins

”

to get to Heaven, of which evil he and his father are GUILTY of preaching.

No Baptist pastor is a fundamentalist who doesn’t lead the church members to go soulwinning. SHAME on any pastor who prides himself in announcing that he is not a fundamentalist. What Pastor Brad was really saying is that he is a WICKED NEO-EVANGELICAL who is dropping the ball for the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

I remember one shameful Sunday that Pastor Brad said it wasn’t the church’s job to go soulwinning, it was the individual believer’s job. So, he said if the church is empty (and it almost always is) it is the church member’s fault, not his, even though he refused to go soulwinning as the pastor, nor schedule a regular time for the church members to go soulwinning. Pastor Brad is a fool in his errant thinking. Everything rises and falls on leadership! If the pastor doesn’t go soulwinning, then neither will the church members! The Family Baptist Church in Pensacola is a privately family-run Country Club for deadbeats.

> This is a story about four people named Everybody, Somebody, Anybody and Nobody. There was an important job to be done and Everybody was sure that Somebody would do it. Anybody could have done it, but Nobody did it. Somebody got angry about that, because it was Everybody’s job. Everybody thought Anybody could do it, but Nobody realized that Everybody wouldn’t do it. It ended up that Everybody blamed Somebody when Nobody did what Anybody could have.
>
> The story may be confusing but the message is clear: no one took responsibility so nothing got accomplished.

I just described the shameful Family Baptist Church in Pensacola at 5454 W. Mobile Highway. Ichabod (the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over their church doors. SHAME!

Today’s Lame Revivals Are Worthless

Now, I’ve said all that to say this, t

he sad reality is that after 99 % of church "revivals" today, the church members and leadership don’t change one iota. No one repents (changes their mind) from their wrong attitudes, false doctrines, carnal prejudice, worldliness, lack of concern and compassion for hurting sinners, and other shameful behavior. I wouldn’t give you a dime for 99 % of deadbeat evangelists and pastors today, who cannot preach their way out of a wet paper bag, and refuse to tell the whole truth. SHAME on Evangelist Luke Bishop! He wouldn’t preach against women wearing pants in a thousand years, because modesty is a non-issue for them. Their wives all wear pants! No wonder our churches are filled with worldliness!

Not one thing changed at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola AFTER Luke Bishop left to return to Arkansas. The worldly women in the church are still wickedly wearing their sexy pants. The church pastor and members still don’t go soulwinning on a regular basis. The church’s ungodly pastors are still preaching the heresy that we don’t have an inspired Holy Bible today that is perfect. They sanction the Devil’s modern Bible perversions! Pastor Brad

told me and Alice that he promotes the [3]Modern English Version (MEV), and is ***not*** King James Bible only. SHAME!

I am convinced that all Bible colleges do today is neuter the pastors of tomorrow. Pastors' Bobby and Brad Moffett are ***not*** qualified to lead God's flock!!!

We are living in an ungodly generation of impotent preachers, dead churches and worthless revivals! I am so disgusted with nearly all churches today, which sadly includes most Baptist cults that are preaching the Devil's lie of [4]Lordship Salvation and the Satanic "[5]repent of your sins" trash. Right doctrine matters! It would be a Godsend if 99 % of all churches would close their doors permanently.

We need TRUE REVIVAL in the churches today, but it is not happening! Tens of thousands of spiritually dead neo-evangelical churches across America every year host an annual revival, inviting and collecting a gift offering for some useless Bozo clown to coddle the crowd, tickle everyone's ears and do absolutely nothing to rock the boat. In such dead revivals you'll never hear a leather-lunged preacher holler with barn-stormin', shingle-pullin', window rattlin', sin-fighting, Devil-hating, Christ-honoring, sinner-loving, prayer-bathed, Spirit-filled, inspired King James Bible only preaching!!! No wonder our churches are dying by the droves!

Churches Are Dying For Lack Of True Revival

I ask you dear reader, what's the use of having church revivals each year, if nothing ever changes? The Family Baptist Church in Pensacola is a classic example of a corrupt church with worthless revivals. Their pastors are carnally-minded, defending their worldly wives who wickedly wearing pants in public. They would NEVER invite a Billy Sunday (1862-1935) type of preacher like me to preach to their church, because I'd raise all hell over the following issues:

1. **Repenting of your sins** to get to Heaven is a *counterfeit plan of salvation*.
2. **Lordship Salvation** is a *counterfeit plan of salvation*. We are saved by faith, not service!
3. **Franklin Graham** is a *hellbound false prophet*, and no church should support **Operation Christian Child** (OCC) who include *Lordship Salvation pamphlets* with each gift box.
4. **The King James Bible** is more than merely preserved, it is *verbally and plenary inspired*.
5. **All of the modern Bible revisions** are *corrupted by Satan*.
6. *It is a sin* for Christian women to wear **immodest pants in public**.
7. *It is a sin* for henpecked pastors to sanction women wearing **worldly pants in public.**
8. **Soulwinning** should be *scheduled every week* in every local New Testament church.
9. No **truth-telling Christian** should ever be *sinfully kicked out of a local church*.

Family Baptist Church in Pensacola is GUILTY of all these sordid offenses and many more! I will SPEAK UP for the Lord; while they SHUT UP for Satan. We desperately need a revival of old-fashioned biblical separation in our churches today! That is why Bobby and Brad Moffett sinfully hate and despise Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), because [6]Dr. Hyles' fundamentalist Bible preaching puts them and their ungodly wives to utter shame!!!

Don’t waste your time attending dead revivals in these spiritually dead churches today. Family Baptist Church in Pensacola pays ’The Rochesters’ and ’Living Proof’ bluegrass singing groups to come to their revival every year, but there is no change in anyone’s life after all is said and done. They fall all over themselves in self-glorification and self-adoration, while the local community goes to Hell unreached. This is NOT a Christ-honoring church, it is a cheap imitation!

Woe unto today’s pathetic ungodly neo-evangelical churches, who refuse to serve God the Bible way. In any church, where you see women wearing pants, you know that their moral standards are very low, and the pastor is a neo-evangelical and henpecked by the women. RUN from such incompetent church leadership. If you want to attend a worldly carnal church, then shame on you! **Jeremiah 5:31, “The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; *and my people love to have it so*: and what will ye do in the end thereof?”** Shame on the ungodly members of Family Baptist Church, who support their wicked pastors that sinfully bid Godspeed to Franklin Graham and Ken Ham, infidels.

Right doctrine matters! Moral standards matter! How church’s treat people matters! I care, do you?

Tragically, 99 % of so-called “

church revivals

”

today are nothing more than a wasted time of filling one’s belly with food, enjoying live entertainment, and looking down their long Pharisaical noses upon Christian fundamentalists like Pastor Jack Hyles and myself, who genuinely care to TELL THE TRUTH (truths that you’ll never hear in a religious cult like Pensacola Christian College or Family Baptist Church in Pensacola). There is a desperate need to genuine church revivals today, but it won’t happen until professed Christians stop defending false bibles, false gospels, false prophets and worldly pastor’s wives who wear pants in public. God is holy!

[7]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/05/beware-of-modern-english-version-mev.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/10/repent-of-your-sins-and-thou-shalt-stay.html
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/separation/toc.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhVPWb4NXIHExXtJwU_3WaOHZRQMVkKtm8dcccLl8MkQZnV5xrSOdrOBV5CSop6JW6YJ7GizC8OufXPSzZSchnuSPXe-J6LOIoxxOj

6.11.24 Ninety-Nine Percent Of Astronomy Videos Exlude God
(2025-11-27 17:13)

Psalms 33:6, "By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

Psalms 104:2, "Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain."

I've been watching several dozen astronomy documentaries on YouTube for the past month (over 50 at least). I told Alice today that NOT ONCE did anyone in any of those several dozen videos even bothered to mention God. No one attributed the majesty, power or magnitude of the universe to our divine Creator.
Einstein was correct...

> **"Science without religion is lame, religion without science is blind." — Albert Einstein**

Unless you type in the word "God" on a YouTube search with the word "astronomy," all of the thousands of astronomy videos are rooted in atheism, evolution and humanism.

The cosmetologists, planetary scientists and astronomers, just like the ungodly atheists, wickedly talk with absolute assertive boldness about things which they don't understand or have any proof. I've learned from watching all the intriguing astronomy videos that scientists today are enamored, stumped, curious and perplexed about "dark matter" or "dark energy," which simply refers to their woeful ignorance of the mysterious hidden energy source that causes the universe to continue expanding outward, and which mysterious energy bonds everything in the universe together. As a Christian, the answer is obvious to mem it is God!

> Psalms 33:6, "By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.
>
> Psalms 104:2, "Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain."

It is our divine omnipotent Creator who binds the universe together, and causes the universe to keep stretching outward at the speed of light.

God is truly more than amazing.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8KYnSODNIbbwLEmJPZD1IZEQkZDIUfgiq9LsenY6Lm8dzdt9s_0JJHp0Fcll_gVOMi1a44fUDf0xReeUDdCOEy2_jm8PplFY-j7A

6.11.25 Beware Of False Prophet Luke Bishop In Arkansas (2025-11-28 10:08)

Acts 16:29-31, " Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."

In contrast to what we just read in the inspired King James Bible, Pastor Luke Bishop who runs the [1]Triple S Ranch in Rose Bud, Arkansas, writes:

> **Sin and Salvation**
>
> We believe all men were born with an inherited sin nature received from our common ancestor, Adam. We believe that because of his nature, man is a sinner by choice, and he is totally incapable of reforming himself or ceasing from his sin by his own power. **We believe the only hope of deliverance for man *is a total change of mind concerning his sinful condition*** and inability to change it, and a turning to Jesus Christ as the only Savior. We believe that only through the substitutionary sacrifice of Christ on the cross can a man be delivered from his sin. We believe that all those who reject Jesus Christ as their Savior are already condemned to an eternity in the lake of fire. (Genesis 5:1-5; Acts 4:19; Acts 16:31; Romans 3:10-23; Romans 5:6-12; Romans 6:23; Romans 10:9-10; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5-6; Revelation 20:11-14) [2]READ MORE

That is simply NOT the Gospel of free grace. Look again, if you will, at our text passage of Scripture from

Acts 16:29-31, " Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house." Carefully notice that at NO POINT did the Apostle Paul or Silas tell the unsaved man that he was first required to have

"*a total change of mind* concerning his sinful condition" to be saved. The very implication is that a man must repent to turn from his sins to be saved, which damnable heresy I have declared war upon!!!

Evangelist Luke Bishop preaches their annual revival at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola at 5454 W. Mobile Highway every year. Pastor Brad Moffett drives to Rose Bud, Arkansas, each year with his family to sing for Luke Bishop. They're alleged buddies who parasite off one another in Jesus' name.

We attended the Family Baptist Church for 45 months between 2021 to 2025, but I and my wife were unjustly kicked out of church by their ungodly pastors over their ungodly wives wickedly wearing immodest pants in public. I never once made an issue of the pastor's wives wearing pants, because it is none of my damn business. But THEY MADE AN ISSUE of my fundamentalist Bible preaching on social media.

In particular, [3]it was this Christ-honoring article against women wearing pants that compelled Pastor Brad Moffett and his wife to wickedly censure my website ministry. My wife was present with me on April 30th, 2025, when Pastor Brad wickedly slandered Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), falsely accusing him of having a carnal lustful mind and of ruining hundreds of Hyles-Anderson College families via his perverse teachings about sex and marriage. Brad Moffett is a FOOL and a LIAR for saying those evil lies about the greatest soulwinning preacher of the past two millenniums. The real reason why Brad and his verbally abusive father despise Dr. Jack Hyles is because they are neo-evangelicals who are envious of Dr. Hyles' massive success. Bobby and Brad Moffett are not worthy to shine Brother Hyles' shoes!!!

For my Christian faith and fundamentalist biblical stand for what is right and true, I have been relentlessly attacked and persecuted all my life by heathens and ungodly neo-evangelicals. God is my defense!

In their corrupt Statement of Faith, the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola requires that members ascribe to the heresy that you must, "Repent of your sins" to get to Heaven. Please read our text passage again...

> **Acts 16:29-31, " Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."**

Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that to be saved, a man must have

"*a total change of mind* concerning his sinful condition." The clear implication is that you must repent to turn from your sinning to be saved, which damnable heresy I have declared war upon!!!

Pastor Luke Bishop is carelessly handling the Word of Truth, adding a requirement which God does not to receive His free gift of eternal life (Proverbs 30:5-6). To be saved, you just need to

realize *why* you need to be saved, which is because you are a guilty sinner; and from *what* you are being saved, which is eternal damnation in a burning literal Hell forever. Nothing more is required except that you BELIEVE THE GOSPEL.

Simply by faith (taking God at His Word in the Holy Bible) accept the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection the third day, as full-payment for your sins, and you will be instantly, irrevocably and forever saved. You just need to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross. Jesus is precious!!!

[4]

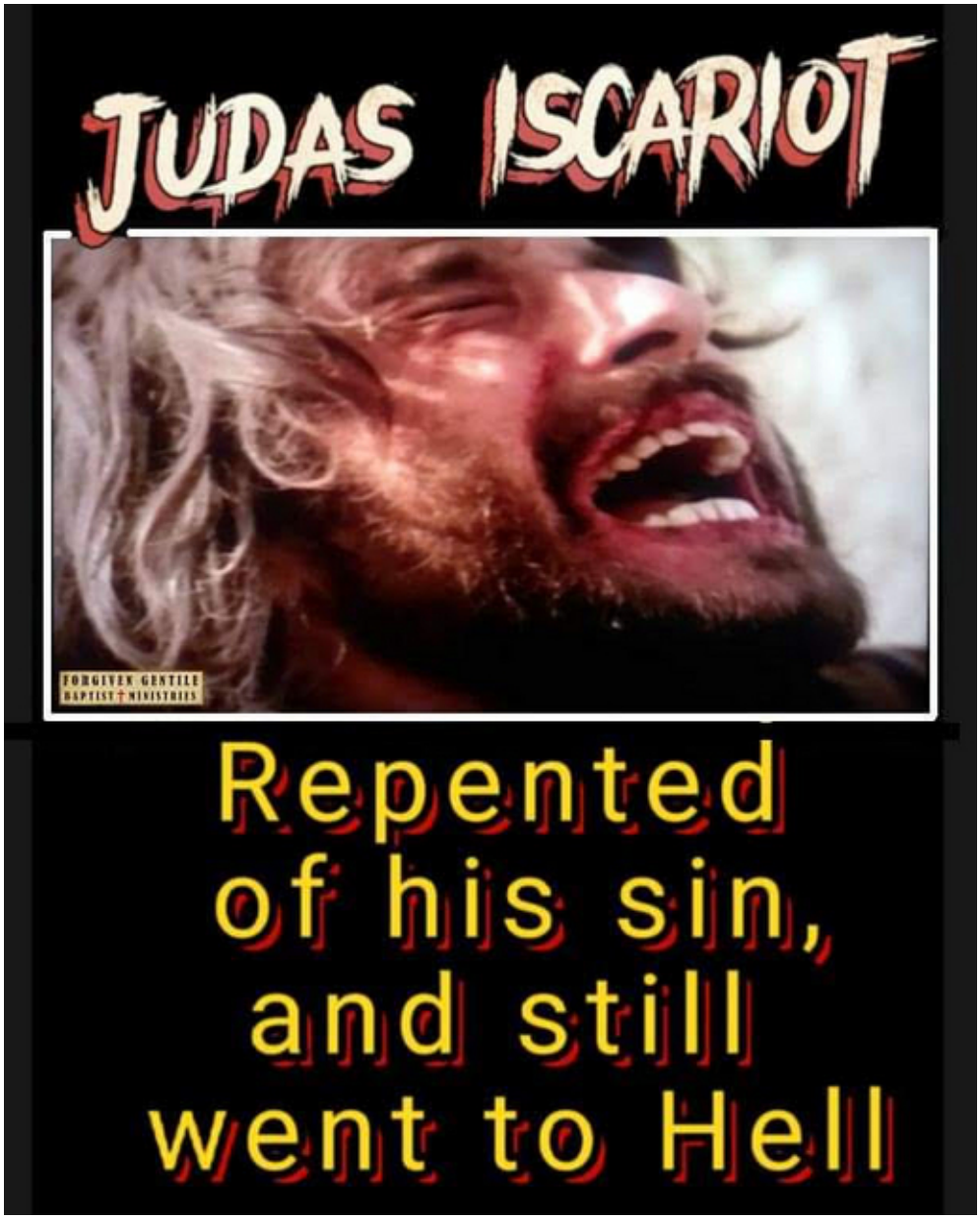

1. https://www.tripleschristianranch.org/
2. https://www.tripleschristianranch.org/what-we-believe
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjirPv6rrDu0vve95-B6I62lQM4-A-v9XtW2WTCYofGFPhM8zwD6QVTESEIxJAqBOBA-X0G8xzNJdPA-Swo2uvYODUTl3ou8ZMvEPn

---

6.11.26 Seventh-Day Adventism Has Another Gospel (2025-11-29 09:29)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 “But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, *or another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.”

I have always cherished this inspired passage of Scripture as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher, because it plainly identifies the threat:

- another Jesus
- another spirit
- another gospel

I like what my long time ministry friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) said, “Any spirit that is not the Holy Spirit is a familiar spirit” (i.e., a demon). Seventh-day Adventism (SDA) has another spirit. They have another gospel.

On the [1]Adventist.org website, in an article titled: “

[2]How Do We Experience Salvation In Christ?,

”

they wrote these heretical words...

> **Can I Be Sure I’m saved?**
>
> When we accept Jesus as our Savior ***and give our life to His control***, we can be sure of our eternal salvation. John writes, “Little children, abide in Him, that when He appears, we may have confidence and not be ashamed before Him at His coming” (1 John 2:28, NKJV).
>
> ***As we abide in Jesus Christ***, we can be confident we have eternal life.
>
> From the moment we claim Jesus as our ***Lord and*** Savior, God counts us as worthy because of the sacrifice of Jesus. We can be confident in our salvation through the blood of Jesus Christ.
>
> Paul writes, “For I am persuaded that neither death nor life, nor angels nor principalities nor powers, nor things present nor things to come, nor height nor depth, nor any other created thing, shall be able to separate us from the love of God which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.” (Romans 8:38, 39). When we choose Christ, He will hold us in His hand. He will never let us go, ***unless we decidedly turn our back on Him*.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://adventist.org/beliefs/official/experience-of-salvation

I see several damnable FALSE TEACHINGS and PROBLEMATIC ISSUES in the preceding statements from the Adventist.org website:

1. **You don't have to "give our life to His control" to know you're saved.** That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, which is adding works to God's grace (Matthew 7:21-23). Giving God control over your life is a matter of SERVICE (Romans 12:1), not SALVATION (Galatians 3:26).

2. **You don't have to "abide in Christ" to know you are saved**; you know you're saved because Christ's Holy Spirit abides in you (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). Eternal life is a free gift from God which doesn't require serving Him, turning from your sins or following Jesus as "Lord."

3. **You don't have to take Jesus as your "Lord" to get to Heaven**, only your Savior. Lordship is strictly a matter of discipleship (Luke 14:33), not sonship (John 1:12).

4. **It is not biblically true that Jesus will let us go if we "decidedly turn our back on Him."** There's not even one example in God's Word of someone losing God's free gift of salvation. If someone claims that they "used to be a Christian," but no longer, it just proves that they were never born again in the first place. They may have joined a Christian organization or ascribed to some Christian philosophies, but they were never regenerated by God's Holy Spirit (1st John 2:19). IF SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!

5. **1st John 2:28 addresses service, not salvation.** You are saved if Christ abides in you. Abiding in Christ is a matter of pleasing God as His redeemed child (Galatians 5:25). We cannot win souls to Christ unless we abide in Him (John 15:1-5).

I cannot warn you enough dear reader to AVOID the Seventh-day Adventist religious cult. On the outside they masquerade as true Christians, but in reality they are children of the devil. SDA's avoid talking about their [4]Investigative Judgment doctrine like the Bubonic Plague, because the false doctrine exposes their counterfeit plan of salvation. Please don't make the fatal mistake of deciding the spiritual integrity of their organization without taking a deep look into [5]their core beliefs. SDAs have another spirit and another gospel. RUN from this place!

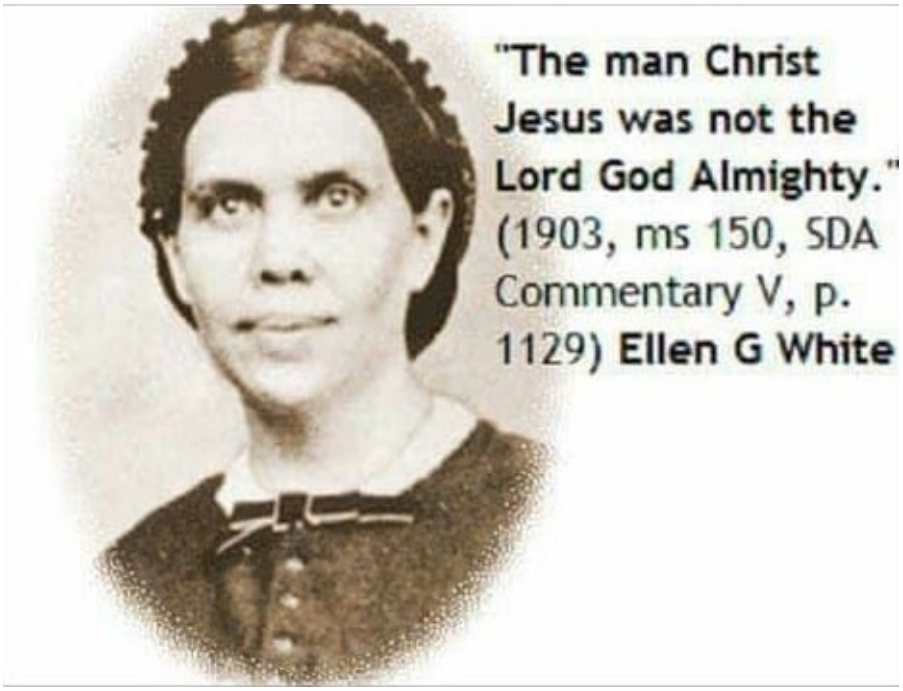

1. https://adventist.org/
2. https://adventist.org/beliefs/official/experience-of-salvation
3. https://adventist.org/beliefs/official/experience-of-salvation
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/sdas-works-based-assurance-of-salvation.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Seventh-Day%20Adventist/hidden.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhaEAN7ZSOKGmsYMrXucGMI5O0hpVESaIkB11xM7Ocb7Htbg-rOLgMNja5A4zTd344Sssa5eHDam4zTilsUqgKLbCrQH-Ad4ow-r6i

---

6.11.27 You Will Be Persecuted For Your Christian Faith And Walk (2025-11-30 10:38)

2nd Timothy 3:10-13, "But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience, Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them all the Lord delivered me. *Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution*. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived."

In the late 1980s and early 1990s, I worked as a truck mechanic while supporting my own way through Bible college at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). I had a former boss there, who was about 30 to 35 years old. I was 20 when I began work there, and got fired at age 24, maliciously victimized by an unsaved coworker who despised me.

My former religious boss, the shop foreman, was a religious nut (a wacky neo-evangelical Baptist) who went ballistic over stuff like celebrating Halloween, not voting, et cetera.

On another occasion he asked me who I voted for, and I told him the truth that I didn't vote. He went ballistic! My boss started wildly throwing the dirty metal buckets (that we used to

change truck engine oil) at the shop doors in anger. He yelled in hostility, "I can't believe that Bible college you're going to (Hyles-Anderson College) doesn't teach their students to vote!" Truthfully, I cannot remember 35 years later whether they encouraged us to vote or not, but if my memory serves correct, they didn't and I am perfectly fine with that. Jesus never voted as far as we know.

I remember that Pastor Jack Hyles at U.S. Presidential election times said from the First Baptist Church pulpit that although he couldn't public suggest who the church members should vote for, they all knew who he would vote for (always Republican). I finally woke up at age 35 in 2002 to the evils of the New World Order, government tyranny, corruption and the left/right paradigm between rotten Democrats and Republicans. I'll never vote again after [1]what they got away with on 911. I actually voted for those evil monsters' George W. Bush and Dick Cheney

—

two guilty war criminals, mass murderers and evil villains! I started my website ministry in April of 2002. To God alone be all the praise, credit and glory!

My former boss had no problem with the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, pimping into the shop listening to his worldly Contemporary Christian Music (CCM), taking God's name in vain in public, et cetera. He was a difficult man to be around, a total religious hypocrite.

At Christmas one year, the owner of the company gave a gift snack basket to every employee, which included a cheap bottle of wine. I kindly told my boss that I am a fundamentalist Christian, who has never drank a drop of booze in my life (and I still haven't at age 58), that I couldn't accept the alcohol. He became angry and snapped at me, telling me to "Be a man!" I was about 22 years old and didn't know what to do. No one had ever taught me to stand up for what was right, nor how to stand. I mean, they tried to teach us at Bible college to take a stand against sin, but some things you just have to learn from experience. I was green behind the ears! In my individual case, I was a nice friendly guy, not a physical fighter.

I didn't want to offend the company's owner, but I hated booze and didn't want to look complicit. I thought it was very inappropriate that the company's owner ass-u-med that every employee would want his liquor, which was very insensitive and unethical of him. So, while my mind was trying to think what to do, another employee who was about 20 years older than me asked if he could have the wine, so I handed it to him, which I still regret to this day.

If I could go back, 35 years ago, I would have walked to the owner's door and thanked him for the gift basket, but kindly let him know that as a separated Christian I could not accept the alcohol. Or I would have taped a kind "thank you" note onto the bottle for the gift basket, but kindly let him know that my religious beliefs forbid me from accepting booze. I still feel convicted 35 years later that I accepted the booze under duress, because my wicked carnal Christian for a boss (if he is saved at all) mistreated me and totally disregarded my convictions as a Christian fundamentalist. Jim will answer to God someday, as will all of us in eternity. In hindsight over 35 years later, when he said: "Be a man!," I wish I would have said: "I am being a man, here, I don't want it!" I would have set the wine bottle on the counter and walked out the door. What a religious jerk!

On another occasion, in my boss' presence I said: "Yes Ma'am" in the office to his wife, who had asked me a question (I don't remember the question). His wife also worked at the company. His wife was a fat big-mouthed woman, who wore immodest blue jeans to work. When she heard me say, "yes Ma'am," she sarcastically replied: "I don't know where they get that 'no Sir,' 'yes Sir, 'no Ma'am' 'yes Ma'am' stuff from. Her husband said with a Smart-Alecky

tone, "They teach it at that Bible college that he's going to." They both mocked my proper good manners. It is so shameful how neo-evangelicals are, which is exactly what they both are, idiots.

For the 4-years I worked at that company (I am showing grace by not mentioning any names), between 1987-1991, they persecuted me on a regular basis. Most of my co-workers were at least twice my age and older. They stole my work uniforms, which I had to financially pay for. They often hung naked Penthouse photos on my work locker, preacher jokes, put booze bottles in my toolbox, left cigars on top of my toolbox, and called me "baby Jesus." They all knew that I was going to Bible college to become a pastor. They ridiculed and taunted me, just like they did Jesus.

One crude man stuck a 3-foot-long metal pry bar between my legs as a sexual gesture, while laughing like a creep from Sodom. Another guy asked me why I carry a King James Bible under my arm everyday when I come to work, which he said bothers him a lot. I replied that it was for the same reason that he brings his dirty pornographic magazines to work each day, because we bring what we love to work with us. He snarled.

Another co-worker in hatred spit on me. The guy was several years older than me. A certain coworker, who was a friend toward me, went and told my boss about the incident, but he couldn't have cared less. By the way, when my car broke down and I needed a ride home from work (about 10 miles). The same guy who spit on me offered to drive me home in his new sports car. I agreed. He drove as fast as 110 miles per hour down North avenue in Chicago. We're lucky we didn't both get killed! I cannot remember if he spit on me months before or after driving me home. My memories are fading as I grow older.

Another co-worker grabbed me by the throat; another threw me up against a truck in anger, and another flung a 3-pound sledge hammer at me, but thankfully I ducked and the hammer missed me. I can still remember all the names of the heathen men who did those wicked things to me, but I love and forgive them with Christ's love. God knows that I humbly forgave them long ago. My only prayer and hope to God is that some of those men will come to Jesus Christ before it is too late. No doubt some of them are already dead by now, as they were much older than I was over 35 years ago.

I wasn't strong enough at that time in my life emotionally to know how to handle such abuses, so I just endured the mistreatment because I had a family to feed and needed employment.

I got tired of listening to AC/DC and Van Halen from co-worker's radios in the shop, so I brought my own tape recorder and played music from, The Marshall Family, Statler Brothers and other pretty music. A co-worker who was 10 years older than me smashed my radio onto the ground in pieces. I went to tell my shop foreman what had happened and he merely said, "If you can't take the heat, get out of the kitchen." Great boss, huh?

I did get back at that particular co-worker months later. He was taking a shower for a date with a girl that Friday night. I poured 80/90 gear lube over him in the shower. I heard him yelling in the shower, "There's gear lube in the water!" In anger, h

e ran out with a towel around him and turned my toolbox upside down onto the floor, throwing my tools everywhere. I was hiding in the parking lot...lol. My boss did stop him from killing me the following Monday at work. That was one of few times I finally had the courage to stand up for myself in the shop. That same guy grabbed me by the shirt one day, refusing to let me go, so we fought and I ripped all the buttons off his work uniform while he was wearing it. I told him one or both of us would be going to the hospital if he continued. A person can only take so

much abuse until they fight back. I was just defending myself as a innocent kid working with some worldly ungodly men.

Anyway, I could tell you much more. Because of God's love, I feel nothing but compassion toward those men because they didn't know the Lord like I do. They eventually fired me for allegedly missing a grease fitting. It was in 1991, during a time of nationwide recession. There simply was no work coming into the shop, and the union contract required for the company to still pay employees 36 hours of wages per week, even if there was no work, so you get the picture. They had just celebrated in 1990 being in business for 25 years without ever having to lay anybody off. So they fired me instead. I was one of many to follow from what I heard years later at a different job, working as a truck mechanic again in 1993.

One of my drain plugs allegedly fell out of a truck that I changed the oil on, but my boss told me that he knew I was innocent. The same guy that spit on me, used a key to put a long mean scratch down the side of my bosses car. My boss said he knew that the guy did it, but couldn't prove it; and also said that the same employee had loosened my drain plug to get me fired. So, eventually those wicked sinners got me fired. God will deal with them. I always remember what Pastor Jack Hyles wisely said: "To lose something in the will of God is to find something better." Amen and amen.

One day when I came to work, I saw a metal object sitting on my toolbox and picked it up. I jumped a foot into the air. It was an ignition capacitor that a co-worker had charged with electricity, wanting me to get zapped, and I sure did. The same co-worker who cared enough to go tell my boss that an employee had spit on me, told him that a certain man put a charged capacitor on my toolbox which could have stopped my heart. My boss couldn't have cared less either time. What a wicked coward! I could go on and on. I know what it feels like to be persecuted for my Christian faith, working in a Hostile Work Enviroment. I won't even get into my other jobs, which were just as horrible.

I've been persecuted and harassed all my life because of my Christian faith by the Devil's children. Not just being saved, but living godly in Christ Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12). My co-workers at times invited me to go with them to local Strip Clubs after work, but I refused. I wasn't a good Christian (and I don't think anyone truly is a good Christian), but they hated me without cause because I am a child of God. I was a square block trying to fit into a round hole.

My wife, bless her heart, saw me crying one late night when I came home from work at 1 am in the morning. She said some words I will never forget: "You are a tender-hearted man working with some cold-hearted people, and the two just don't mix." She was absolutely right! My entire work history in the secular workplace was filled with persecution, wickedness and hostility from heathen co-workers. Pastor Jack Hyles was so right, "It's a jungle out there!"

We Are Living In The Last Days of Bible Prophecy

In this blog, I didn't even get into the rotten neo-evangelical churches that abused me over the years, worse than the heathens! Even Jesus Himself, in a rhetorical question to His disciples in Luke 18:8, asked if He would find any faith when He returns. The implied answer is, no.

We also see the famine of God's Word foretold in Amos 8:11, as the modern Bible revisions obliterate God's inspired Word. The Bible says in Daniel 7:25 that when the Man of Sin (Antichrist) comes, he will "wear out the saints of the most High." I'm already tired—tired of fighting with other Baptists who mishandle the inspired Holy Scripture, tired of being kicked out of ungodly neo-evangelical fake churches, tired of pastor's wives who wear pants to

dress like whores, tired of brutish arrogant pastors who refuse to contend for the Christian faith, tired of deadbeat pastors who won't preach against sin, tired of no soul winning in local churches, tired of the woeful lack of love and compassion for hurting people in today's lethargic spiritually dead churches. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

I am so humbled and grateful for God's goodness and faithfulness. We serve an omnipotent more than amazing God. I learned this week about the wood frog, that freezes solid during the winter months and thaws back to life in the spring. Astounding! I learned today about a mysterious black hole in the universe that is so big, it could fit 100,000,000,000 of our suns inside of it! Wow! Our sun has a diameter which is 109 time greater than the earth's. You could fit 932,844 earths into the sun. Our Creator is magnificent to say the least.

Edwin Hubble (1889-1953) discovered that the universe is expanding in 1929 by observing that galaxies are moving away from us at speeds proportional to their distances, a relationship now known as "Hubble's law." This groundbreaking find fundamentally changed man's understanding of the universe, supporting the idea of an expanding universe. It was Hubble's Law which led scientists to call it "The Big Bang." I do not know if the universe began with a 'Big Bang' from God, but science seems to confirm it. Astronomers have proven that the universe as a whole is still expanding outward at the speed of light. God certainly could have exploded the universe into existence. This does not endorse the bogus theories of evolution, which I reject on all levels. What saith the Scripture?

God created the universe by the Word of His mouth (cf. 2nd Peter 3:5).

> Psalms 33:6, "*By the word of the LORD were the heavens made*; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

It is God who is causing the universe to continue expanding outward (stretching)...

> Psalms 104:2, "Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: *who stretchest out the heavens* like a curtain."

Theoretical physicists, astronomers, planetary scientists and cosmologists are perplexed today over what is commonly described as "dark matter" or "dark energy" which are essentially terms used to describe man's woeful ignorance of what hidden energy force is causing the universe to still expand at the speed of light. I humbly believe that their so-called "dark energy" is none other than our omnipotent faithful Creator, God!

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!!!



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/911_inside_job.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhllZJAr2Lg-y7pRVxxgwBLWQPI2pCjEgNNyQ4bo_3anqghH7TGMiLjRFOC7gAn8E4V5UpwV6XbnGGdg_mi2eazURpskRNsozFMsYA

6.12 December

6.12.1 The Greatest Faith Is To Trust God's Word (2025-12-01 12:45)

Matthew 8:5-10, "And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him. The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, *I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel*.

"

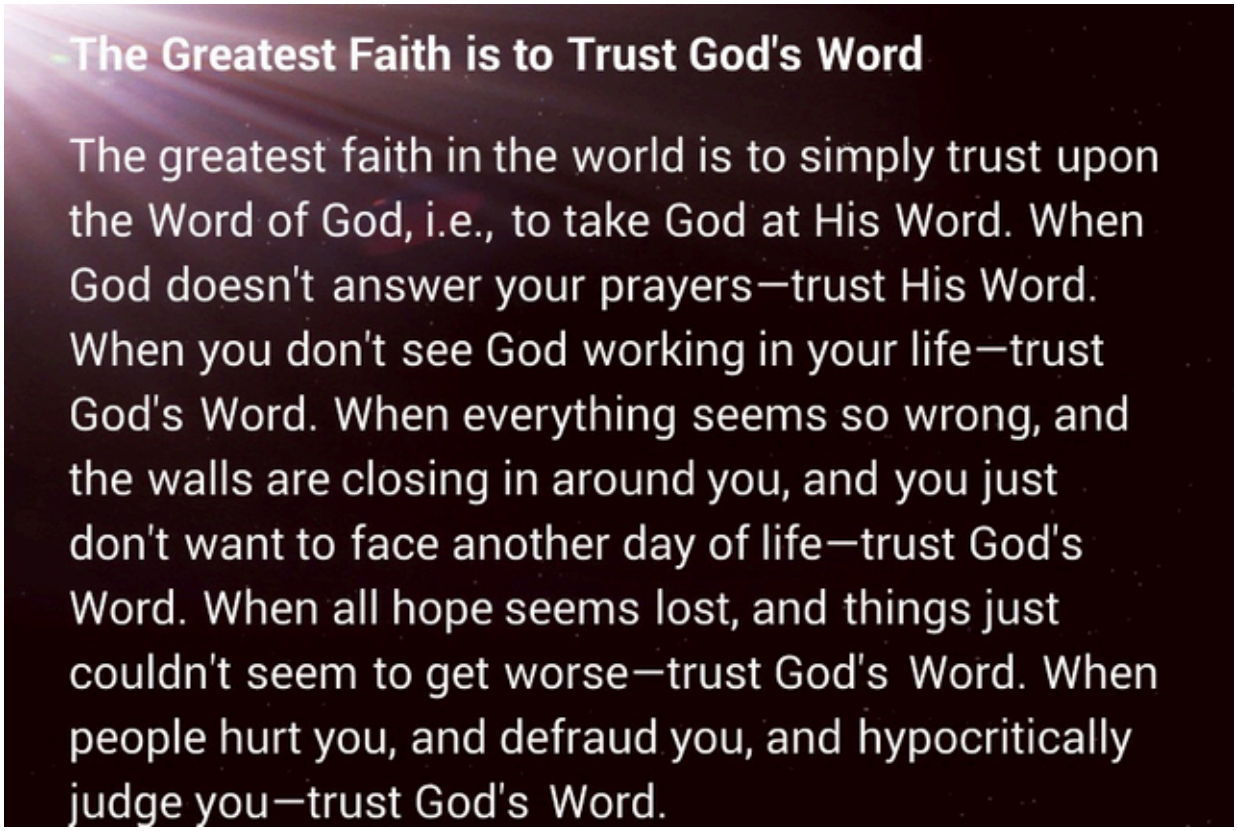

Mark 11:22, " And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God. "

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjMIBiTzWzA_7HYeDtqmxd2iTqB4oA0GVIpp1sy36aXaDeRIkkqcmivpQHpQ8dsj1CCTzAL8_kLJyBiYRzgGx4J5SaGiw9hKnov_Ux

---

6.12.2 How Not To Change (2025-12-02 10:23)

Psalms 15:1-5, "LORD, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour. In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved."

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) penned these edifying words...

> One should weigh himself every day. The clock that loses a minute a day will in 60 days lose an hour if it is not set daily. The individual or institution which is not weighed daily and whose compass is not checked daily will soon find itself way off

course and in bad spiritual health. One should check his position every day to be sure that he is not off course.

One of the sad things about the Christian life is that we do not become dissatisfied with a little bit of wrong. The best housewife hates a speck of dirt. The best mechanic hates a spot of grease. The best husbandman hates one locust. The best preacher hates one sin. The best judge hates one crime. The best athlete hates one defeat. The best doctor hates one germ. The best botanist hates one weed. The best musician hates one unharmonious note. The best writer hates one grammatical error, and the most consistent Christian hates to veer one degree off course. Because of this, the land must be surveyed every day. Our spiritual height must be measured every day. Our course must be charted every day.

Think of all the things the Apostle Paul did daily. He died daily, and he buffeted his body daily. The wise Christian will make a daily check on his position. the wise Christian institution will check its position every day, not in its relation to other institutions, but in its relation to what it was when God blessed it most and to its nearness to the purpose of its founders. Look at the great liberal universities which were founded by fundamental people and financed by fundamental dollars. Their change did not come dramatically. It was a slow gradual evolution. Even the most astute of its leaders did not realize a change was taking place.

The landmark was moved so slowly it could not be seen, and yet one day the institution awakened to find itself asleep, came alive to find itself dead, found enough light to find itself in darkness, walked straight enough to find itself in crooked, had just enough health to find itself incurably diseased and had just enough strength to find itself too weak to recover.

[1]

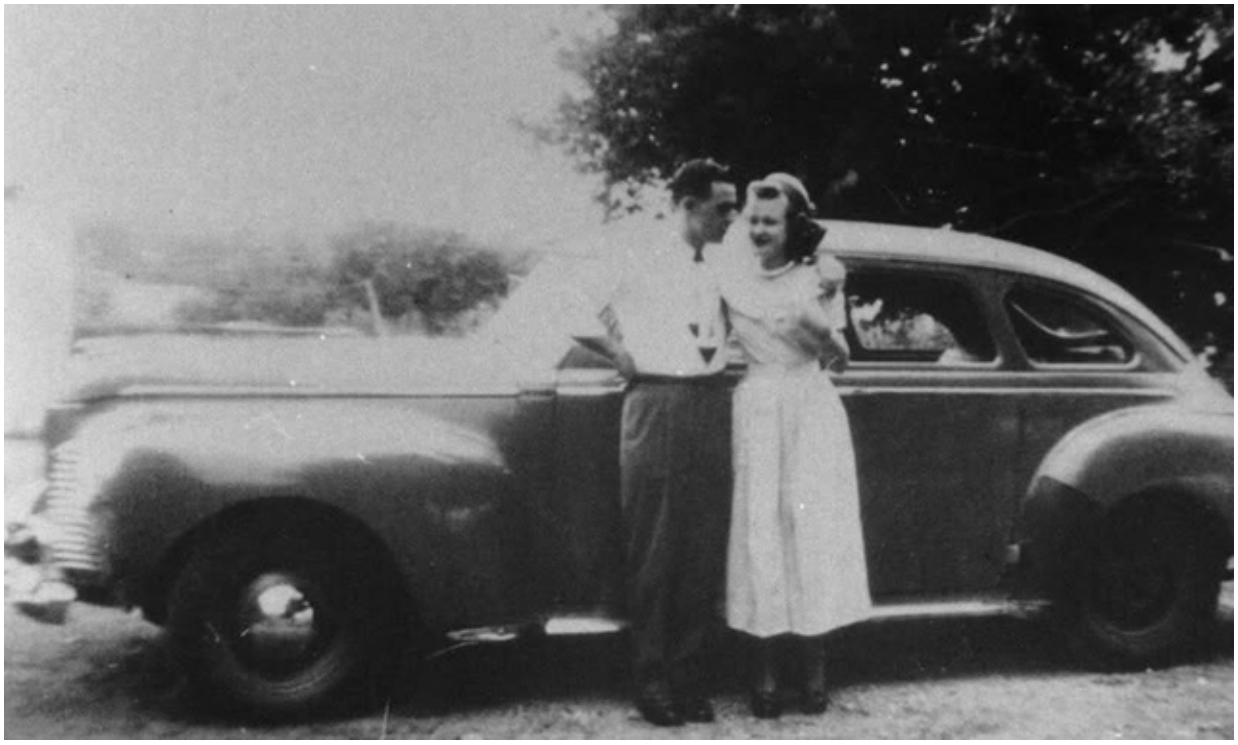

Pastor Jack Hyles and Wife Beverly

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEihQ2Aky-v3kNZlYRTZN9Z2FsdTUX_7Kn9plKYWJHJqs8CaoT9_b5ThUJYguRarPrJPEVGUWOYZGxb8UKyhzlVjMOaJOCTXdAZLaaZ

6.12.3 You're Just As Wicked As Anybody Else (2025-12-03 13:51)

James 2:8-12, "

If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.

"

There is a powerful truth to be learned from this passage of inspired Scripture. The Apostle James is admonishing believers not to become respecters of person, where we treat others unkindly whom we perceive to be worse sinners than we are.

The inspired Word of God in this commands that saints should 'LOVE THY NEIGHBOUR AS THYSELF' ("thy neighbour" includes all humanity). **James 2:8, "**

If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well

.

"

But, the Bible says, if we have RESPECT OF PERSONS, we commit sin.

James 2:9, "

But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

" Part of loving thy neighbour as thyself is treating everyone equally, the same way we would like to be treated, which is with respect, compassion, patience, empathy, understanding, fairness and love. Anything less is sinful.

The Apostle explains why it is a sin to be a respecter of persons in verse 10, because

apart from the precious blood of Jesus that washed our sins away,

we are no more righteous or less wicked than the vilest sinner on earth.

James 2:10, "

For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. **"** We are all horrible wicked sinners! We ought not ever condemn someone for their sins, just because they sin differently than we do. We all have our own Skeleton Closet. We all have a past—sins which we very much prefer to keep hidden away from people.

To clarify, I am not talking about proper punishment for wrongdoing. As the old judicial adage goes: *If you don't want to do the time, don't commit the crime!* I really like what Pastor Jack Hyles said in a sermon...

> "If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked." —Pastor Jack Hyles, [1]"Unjust In The Least"

Anyone is capable of committing any sin under the right circumstances. I truly believe that there is no such thing as a "

good Christian.

" We are all struggling sinners. Of the Christian's three enemies (the Devil, the world and the flesh), I believe THE FLESH is the worst enemy of all, simply because it is with us all the time. Our flesh is tired, hungry and weak.

The Apostle James elaborates further in

James 2:11-12, "

For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.

" Knowing that we are all woeful wicked sinners, this truth should cause us to treat others the same we we would like to be treated. Now let me delve deeper.

Why Repenting Of Your Sins Is A Counterfeit Gospel

The entire concept of turning from one's sins to get to Heaven is flawed, rooted in self-righteousness. NO ONE, and I repeat NO ONE, has ever turned from their sinning.

Making an effort to clean up one's life is the act of reformation, not repentance.

To feel sorry for your sins is penitence, not repentance.

To amend your wrongs is penance, not repentance.

Many people confuse and mistake these virtues with repentance, perverting God's simple plan of salvation. The truth is that to get to Heaven you DON'T have to feel sorry for your sins, amend your sinful ways nor change your behavior by turning from your sinful bad habits. You may do all these things and yet never have been born again. Christ died for your sins!

It is tragic that over 90 % of Baptist churches today have succumbed to Satan's lie that you cannot go to Heaven unless you first "repent of your sins," which is nowhere taught in the inspired King James Bible. It really upsets me that most incompetent pastors who require people to

"repent of your sins" to be saved, intentionally won't explain what that phrase even means, so he can [2]straddle the fence and go either way (Twitter video clip).

In some churches today they do explain what

"repent of your sins" means, telling lost people they must turn away from their past sinful ways, or forsake sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. This is the [3]dire error of Pensacola Christian College (PCC).

In [4]toxic Chick Tracts (which I loath), on the back page of every tract it says you must

“Be willing to turn from sin (repent),” if you want to be saved. This is in addition to step 1, which says to

“Admit you are a sinner.” Step one is correct and necessary to be saved, but step two is damnable heresy which is not necessary to get to Heaven. Turning away from ones

evil ways

is

“

WORKS

”

according to Jonah 3:10.

Also, carefully notice in Jonah 3:10 that God Himself ’REPENTED.’ So, if repentance means

to

“

turn from your sins,

”

then it would imply that God is a sinner, and we know God is incapable of being tempted with sin (James 1:13-14). The simple truth is that God simply CHANGED HIS MIND in Jonah 3:10, which is the true meaning of repentance. When you *change your mind* in faith (trust) to acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner and Jesus as the only Savior, that is repentance unto salvation.

We repent TO believe; We don’t repent AND believe. [5]Neo-evangelical Evangelist Tom Farrell (1952-2021) got that very wrong in his misleading preaching before he died. Neo-evangelicals are WRONG on God’s simple plan of salvation. In fact, biblically, you need only repent from your unbelief to trust Jesus to be saved. The only thing you and I contribute to our salvation were the sins that made it necessary.

We are commanded by God as His saints to love everybody, regardless of who they are. Our proper attitude as believers should always be “We have sinned,” but never “He has sinned” or “She has sinned.” James makes it clear that to commit one sin makes us guilty of breaking all of God’s commandments. In other words, it only takes one sin to condemn a person to the Lake of Fire forever.

I once heard famous actor [6]Jackie Gleason (1916-1987) foolishly say in a 60-Minutes interview that he didn’t think God would send him to Hell for committing one sin. Oh, how wrong Mr. Gleason was, which he now realizes in eternity! We can only hope that he trusted Christ before he died, but I cannot find any evidence that he ever did. Gleason was dubbed

“THE GREAT ONE,” by Hollywood, being one if its patriarchs; yet he didn’t know THE GREATEST ONE, Jesus Christ. That is so sad. Do you know the dear Savior friend?

[7]



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
2. https://x.com/baptistclips/status/1920469987812388988?s=51
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/11/why-do-chick-tracts-present-two.html
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/must_be_changed_heresy.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/vengeful.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEieKnnoVeMyf9h7wHMqDqaVdiiSRM-jUWsC16SQlOGF_1qVUQSUBOSGPpFce4Wq_K3Mo6-AnDfiRojpTEmPu3AcBxdjKhgE3vJy209

6.12.4 God's Hatred For Sin Hasn't Changed (2025-12-04 09:15)

Romans 1:27-32, "And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient;

Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: *Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death*, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them."

In April of 2025, I had an unpleasant conversation with Pastor Brad Moffett at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, whose ungodly meddling wife and fool for a father have him henpecked. In that horrible meeting, Pastor Brad censured my website ministry at [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com and other [2]ministry websites since 2002.

Specifically, one of the issues he made a fuss over is my truthful Bible preaching that the sin of homosexuality should be a crime punishable by capital punishment (Leviticus 20:13; Romans 1:27-32). To clarify, lest some ungodly hater misquote me, I believe *only* the government has the power to make and enforce such laws. I do not believe that anyone should ever take the law into your own hands. Sadly, our government increasingly refuses to punish crime anymore.

According to Pastor Brad, the Old Testament was a theocracy, which doesn't apply today. He cited Romans chapter one, pointing out that God gave them over to their sins instead of killing them. Pastor Brad said this proves that adulterers and homosexuals shouldn't be executed today in the New Testament. But I asked him about the sin of murder. If we ought not punish homosexuals and adulterers as criminals, then why punish murder as a crime? Why punish pedophiles and pederasts? Do you see my point?

I asked Pastor Brad what gives us the right as humans to second guess God's inspired Word, to take it upon ourselves to arrogantly pick and choose which sins should be punished as crimes. He didn't have an answer. Dear reader, adultery, homosexuality, pedophilia, rape and other heinous sins ought to be punishable by capital punishment. And if our state and federal government were of the godly sort, these sins would be punishable crimes. In the wicked state of Maryland, they mock God by punishing adultery with [3]a mere $10 fine. To have such a glib and impudent attitude toward a sin for which God requires the death penalty is BLASPHEMY!

Ecclesiastes 8:11, "

Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

" [4]Take a good look at what lawlessness looks like in the United States, because it's going to become much worse! The inspired King James Bible plainly warns that if the punishment doesn't fit the crime, humans (especially youth) will be motivated to commit more crimes. And so it is today.

Call me old-fashioned and outdated, but I humbly still believe that the horrible sins of adultery, homosexuality, rape, pedophilia and murder should impose the death penalty. What gives mankind the right to punish first-degree murder, but not the other sins? What gives the state of Maryland the right to impose an insulting $10 fine for committing the sin of adultery, when God demands the death penalty (Genesis 9:1-5)? I humbly reject the corrupt theology which says that the worst of sins were only punishable under an Old Testament theocracy.

In the story of Jesus and the woman caught in the very act of adultery, it wasn't His jurisdiction to decide (nor even comment) concerning what should happen to her. The Lord showed mercy. We also clearly see that the hypocrites who dragged her to Jesus failed to bring the man with her. They did admit catching her in the very act of adultery. So why didn't they bring the guilty man? This is corrupt human justice—always partial, unfair, rigged and biased.

I find no place in the inspired Word of God where it teaches that crimes which were punishable by the death penalty under the Old Testament, ceased from being punishable crimes in the New Testament. If our legal system punishes convicted first-degree murderers with the death penalty (and it should), then so also should other serious sins be deemed as crimes punishable by death. The Holy Bible already specifies which sins require the death penalty.

It is only because we live in a wicked world where ungodly crimes such as abortion (which is first-degree premeditated murder) is legalized. When the corrupt U.S. Supreme Court in 2022 overturned Roe vs. Wade 49 years after it was passed into law in 1973, I knew that the Abortion Pill would surplant Roe vs. Wade, and I was absolutely right! All that happened in 2022 is that the federal government dumped the decision to legalize or outlaw abortion back to the individual states. In 1971, only six states permitted abortion, and New York was the primary culprit. 81 % of all abortions happened in New York prior to Roe vs. Wade in 1973. The Abortion Pill has become so convenient that you can [5]purchase it at Amazon.com without a prescription. THE ABORTION PILL IS WICKEDNESS!!! If you are pregnant ladies, [6]please be very careful about who you accept drink or food from, because people can be evil.

My biggest argument with those naïve pastors and Bible students today who claim that adultery, homosexuality and rape should not be punished with capital punishment, is that we have no right to pick and choose which sins should be punishable by death. We are not God, so we have no right to decide how to better punish criminals. It makes no sense to insist upon the death penalty for murderers, which imposing a mere slap on the wrist for other serious offenses. The problem (if you haven't figured it out yet dear reader) is that humans do not hate sin and evil as much as our holy God does. We hate and condemn murder, while approving abortion. We hate murder, while approving of homosexuality. We condemn murder, while letting rapists go free with a light sentence. What hypocrisy!

If it is true that today's court system shouldn't legally punish homosexuals and adulterers, then why punish anything? What gives mankind the right to selectively pick and choose which sins we think should receive capital punishment? In the year 1963, homosexuality was still a punishable crime in all 50 states, and as recently as 2012 in Texas. God hasn't changed we have. The United States has gone to ruin in sin because of our situation ethics and rebellion against a holy God. Oh what a tangled web we weave, when at first we work to deceive.

While doing some research for this blog, I noticed that BibleHub.com and GotQuestions.org both heretically teach that murder and adultery were only punishable by death in the Old Testament under a theocracy. I couldn't disagree more! Thankfully, there are some countries today who uphold rule of law—where the sins of adultery, murder, homosexuality, pedophilia and rape are still punishable by death. Call me what you will, I believe in having a strong government where sin is not tolerated.

Here is Duck Duck Go's A.I. generated answer as to whether adultery should be punishable by death today...

> The death penalty for adultery in the Old Testament serves as a stark reminder of the holiness of God and the seriousness of sin. It underscores the need for atonement and the ultimate fulfillment of the law in Jesus Christ, who offers forgiveness and redemption. The shift from law to grace in the New Testament reflects the transformative power of the Gospel, which calls believers to live in righteousness and purity, empowered by the Holy Spirit.

Okay, if that be true, then why does the government punish murderers? Why not just show mercy and grace and let them all go, giving them a second chance? Do you see how unjust

and hypocritical we are as humans? We condemn one group of sinners while affirming another. We condemn Jesus while excusing Barabbas! The old adage is very true: *Justice is very human.* That is, human justice is often unfair, lopsided and ridiculous, if not inexistent altogether. We are still waiting for justice for the 9/11 victims. The families of 343 NYFD firefighters, and the courageous firefighters themselves, are still waiting for justice!

That being said, I DON'T think it is ever biblically appropriate to take the law into our own hands as citizens. That is why we have a legal court system and established laws, to punish crime. The Bible teaches that when the punishment doesn't fit the crime, it causes crime to increase exponentially.

Ecclesiastes 8:11, "

Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

" If you don't believe the Bible in this matter friend, then [7]take a good look at what lawlessness looks like in cities across the United States today. Where is justice?

I mentioned earlier that Pastor Brad Moffett attempted to use Romans chapter one as proof that God doesn't want homosexuals executed today.

But please consider that the Lord didn't kill sodomites in the Old Testament either. The Lord commanded godly kings (authority) such as Josiah to drive wicked sinners out of the land. Our U.S. federal government has utterly failed to punish evil. The fact that the 9/11 criminals (e.g., Dick Cheney Donald Rumsfeld and George W. Bush) are still at large proves my point. They are ABOVE THE LAW of man, but not above the law of God (Ecclesiastes 5:8). PAYDAY SOMEDAY!

Our founding fathers had all convicted homosexuals castrated. I read that in the 19th century an 7-year-old boy named

Michael Hamond

and his 11-year-old sister Ann Hamond were hung in King's Lynn, Norfolk for stealing a loaf of bread. That is insane! I don't know if this story is true, but I tend to believe it. I do think man can go too far sometimes in his quest for justice. Why decides? You? Me? The Scripture teaches an eye-for-an-eye and a tooth-for-an-tooth. In the New Testament Jesus taught 'THE GOLDEN RULE' in Matthew 7:12, to do unto others as you would have them do unto you.

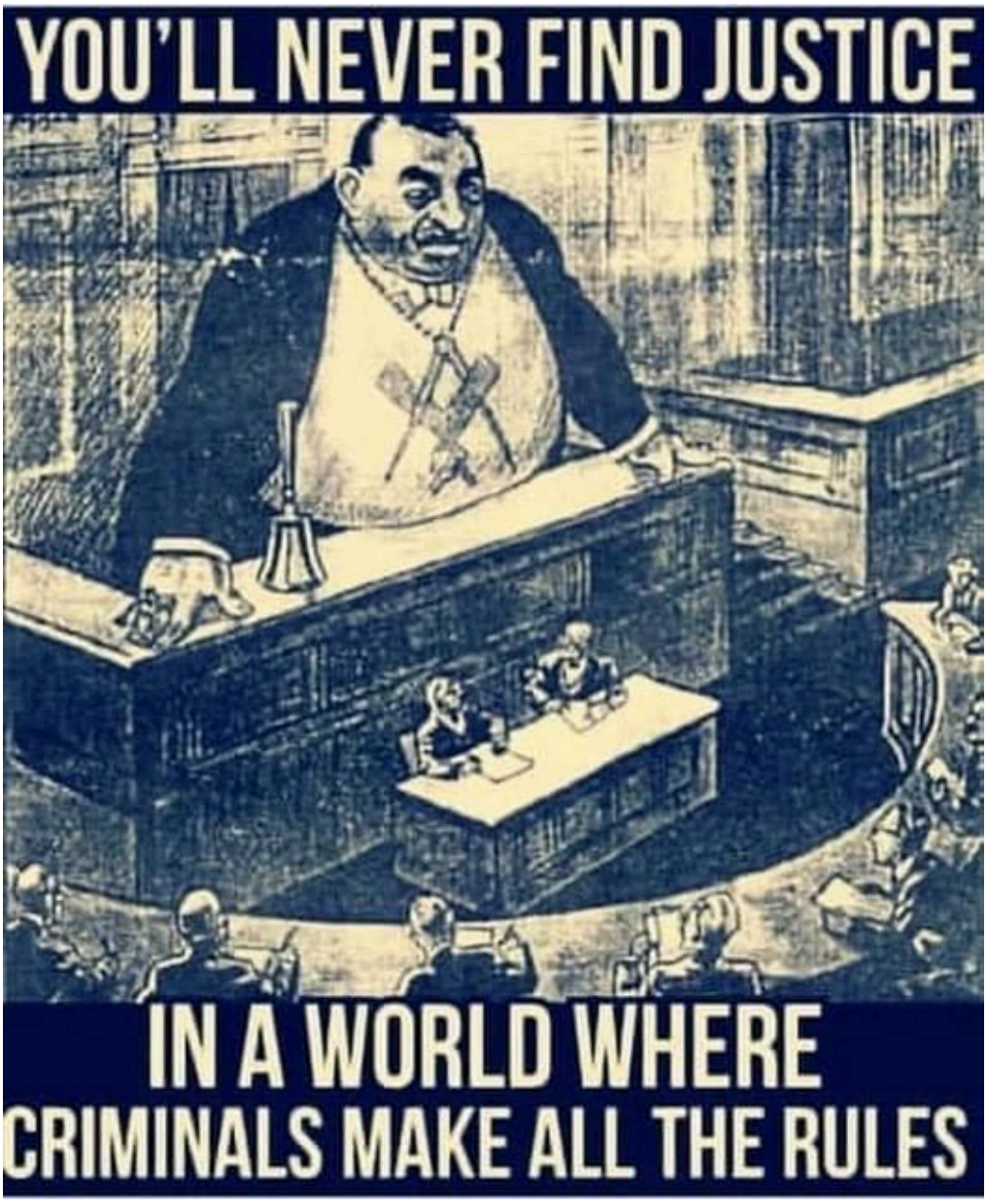

1. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
3. https://www.peoples-law.org/crimes-against-marriage
4. https://www.youtube.com/@CashJordan/videos
5. https://www.amazon.com/s?k=abortion+pill&language=en_US&adgrpid=1241349710938639&hvadid=77584490842716&hvbmt=bp&hvdev=c&hvlocphy=74254&hvnetw=s&hvqmt=e&hvtargid
6. https://www.mirror.co.uk/news/us-news/man-secretly-slipped-abortion-drug-35372360
7. https://www.youtube.com/@CashJordan/videos
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgfuZNCT3Dsn4jkJTxEU07ZDx757Mj8ScgY-4lgbAVDJa_iHYAy4tVwVBfjGY8YEztdLQbsigrcWqCgVHbYuRxqqusWctqTHrgz7rh

6.12.5 God Is A Miracle Working God (2025-12-05 05:02)

John 12:37-38, "But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?"

I recently bought Cecil B. Demille's 1956 epic movie, '[1]THE TEN COMMANDMENTS' starring Charlton Heston and Yul Brynner. Most people, like me, love the scene where God parts the Red Sea. The DVD movie is narrated by Katherine Orrison if you choose to turn on the commentary feature. I watched the entire 2:40 hour movie through, and then once again with the commentary turned on. I was very saddened as I listened to Katherine Orrison's horrible lack of faith in a miracle working God. All she does throughout the commentary is attempt to provide plausible excuses to discredit the miracles of God. This movie is the 5th highest-grossing movie in North America, with an adjusted total of over $1 billion in 2010[2][1]

Katherine Orrison suggests that the waters in Egypt turned red due to a nearby volcanic eruption that spewed colored lava, thus changing the water's color. She then speculates that the contaminated waters drove the frogs and locusts from their natural habitat into the Egyptian's homes, and that the volcanic rocks were toxic and killed wildlife, making the rivers to stink. The fiery hail is also attributed to volcanic activity.

It is tragic that people refuse to accept the Bible as literal. The Bible tells us that the waters in Egypt were turned into literal blood, not just given a red color. The Bible says that God cursed the Egyptians with painful boils all over their bodies, which a volcano did not do. Orrison's lack of faith in a miracle working God is disgraceful in a movie that meant so much to Cecil B. Demille (1881-1959). Mr. Demille believed that God could do the IMPOSSIBLE, and He still does today. Life itself is impossible without God. Look around you and you'll see the impossible. This universe would fall apart in seconds if God stopped doing the impossible. Acts 17:25 says that God giveth to all life and breath.

There is nothing any more evil than deliberately making a movie to deny the Savior, teaching that Mary was raped by a Roman soldier, and blaspheming the Word of God. Paul Verhoeven is going to split Hell wide open the second he dies, and at age 74 (born 1938) he's not too far away from meeting His making. What a fool. These wicked Hollywood producers and directors aren't just making movies, they're indoctrinating society and turning people away from the Lord. Hundreds-of-millions of people are going to see JESUS OF NAZARETH when it comes out, and it will led many people further into despair and doubt. Romans 10:17 says faith cometh by hearing and hearing by the Word of God.

And likewise, foolishness like this leads people astray as **Colossians 2:8** warns, **"Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ."** The word "spoil" in Colossians 2:8 is the Greek word *sulagogeo* which means "to lead away as booty, that is, (figuratively) seduce." Booty is goods or money obtained illegally.

Hence, Satan wants to seduce us away from Jesus Christ through philosophy and vain deceit, through worldly established principles (such as humanism and evolution) and the traditions of men. Notice that the Bible directs us to Jesus Christ. Amen! We learn about Jesus in the Scriptures, which is exactly what Jesus said in **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures;**

for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."

I'm sick of hearing about the therapy of prayer. My friend, God answers prayer because He exists. Prayer is taught as a therapy because most people don't believe in a God Who answers prayer, in a God Who performs miracles. I know my God is real, and He can do anything. My God is so big, so strong and so mighty, there's nothing my God cannot do.

[3]



[4]

8810



Real Flowers at Home Depot
(God is more than amazing!)

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FdbIPTSx520
2. http://www.boxofficemojo.com/alltime/adjusted.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiluxrvehNK-tGPo8cE3cZ47iv8PkEpzv_ZmEmaATaCfh-tq5i_qKAgwg0UGpRmPtW58qcls15_c_8KXXHPUxRh4E0ImNyOUiGA8o8
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiy_mxHUg_zwqefT2ETsp7SUhcyu696bCJkvUQL7S1BhWrIkzzVHCRCdQb0NDl9TNRwV1JOBEF1C25kIOAt0aWrJD_AXjuIKiaLOkR

6.12.6 The Iniquity Of Hating The Sinner With The Sin (2025-12-06 15:51)

2nd Chronicles 19:2, "And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, *Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that*

hate the LORD? **therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD."**

Psalms 18:1, "*I will* *lovethee, O LORD*, my strength."**

In these two Old Testament passages we find two different Hebrew words with separate meanings for the word "love."

The Hebrew word for "love" in 2nd Chronicles 19:2 is *ahab aheb*, which

is a more general term for love that can express romantic feelings or affection for anything. This is exactly what the Bible means in

James 4:4, "

Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

"

Jehu the prophet was telling king Jehoshaphat that he shouldn't help and be fond of wicked sinners.

The word for "love" in Psalms 18:1 is

Racham which refers to a deep, compassionate love, similar to the love a parent has for a child. This would be the equivalent of the Greek word *agapao* in the New Testament, which is God's love. ...

> John 3:16-17, "For God so *loved* the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

Agapao and phileo are both Greek words for love used in the New Testament. Agapao typically refers to a selfless, unconditional love, while phileo denotes a brotherly or familial love, but both can be used interchangeably in many contexts.

Strong's Concordance reads concerning the Greek word *phileo*...

> From G5384; to be a friend to (fond of [an individual or an object]), that is, have affection for (denoting personal attachment, as a matter of sentiment or feeling

What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.**
>
> *Set your affection* on things above, not on things on the earth. **For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God."**

Colossians 3:1-3 sheds light on the correct understanding of a fondness type of love (phileo).

Weirdo rockstar Marilyn Manson (real name: Brian Warner) once said: "If Jesus loves everybody, then what's the value of being loved?" That's a good question. Brian obviously doesn't love

God and has rejected God's love for Him in Christ; hence, Marilyn Manson only understands one type of love and that is the world's affectionate type of love.

We learn from the Bible that there are two different types of love mentioned in the New Testament. There is God's love (Greek: agapao, meaning, "to love in a social or moral sense"), which is unconditional love; and then there is worldly love (Greek: phileo, meaning, "to be a friend to, have affection") which is conditional love.

God loves [agapao] all mankind, which is why the Lord sacrificed His only begotten Son to pay everyone's sin debt. God has a special love [phileo] for His own, affectionate toward those who love and obey Him. This is a conditional love toward those who obey God.

God loves everybody, even the vilest sinner who ever lived...

> John 3:16-17, "*For God so loved the world*, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

The word loved in this passage is *agapao*, God's true love. I like to teach the difference between agapao and phileo like this:

> AGAPAO = I love you because of WHO I AM.
>
> PHILEO = I love you because of WHO YOU ARE.

God sent His only begotten Son into the world to die in our place on a cross 2,000 years ago because of WHO HE IS (that is agapao love).

A shallow man is only fond of a woman for her physical beauty because of WHO SHE IS (that is phileo love).

I love [agapao] all people, whoever you may be, because of WHO I AM; but I have an affectionate love [phileo] for my web visitors because of WHO YOU ARE (my friends). I have both agapao and phileo love for those people who are near and dear to me. The Bible describes **four** different types of love using Greek terms:

- Eros (romantic love)
- Storge (familial love)
- Philia (brotherly love)
- Agape (divine, unconditional love)

Each type reflects different relationships and aspects of love in human experience.

So we now understand the answer to Marilyn Manson's question. Brian Warner only comprehends one type of love in the world, an affectionate type of love; but he is oblivious to God's unconditional love that can unconditionally love a complete stranger, even someone who is being unkind to us, mistreating us, or who has hurt us.

The unsaved world mocks, scoffs and despises true love because they have rejected the gift of eternal life in the Lord Christ Jesus. Thus, they cannot express love for a stranger when they

are strangers themselves to the Kingdom of God. Please read my helpful articles, [1]God's Unconditional Love and [2]God's Love In You.

I have heard pastors foolishly teach that we shouldn't love everybody.

I love everybody. I loath and hate the homosexual community. I hate the Bible corrupting crowd. I hate the demonic Roman Catholic religion. I hate fornication and this wicked adulterous generation. I hate the abortion industry. I hate the liquor traffic cartel. I hate the ungodly Federal Reserve criminal gang. I hate the radical left-wing communist Democrat party, but I love the soul of the sinner.

I hate greedy corporations and shady advertising. I hate deceptive fine print.

In the KOINE Greek language the word for "hate" is *miseo*, which means "

to detest or love less.

" I hate bikinis and public nudity wherever there is water in America. I hate the sin of women wearing pants in public. I think it is very interesting that there are four different types of love in the Holy Bible, but only one type of hate. I detest all of the aforementioned evils. I HATE SIN and EVIL (planned sin). Psalm 97:10 commands God's children to HATE EVIL.

There is nothing wrong with hating, if you hate the proper things. We should hate sin and evil, but never hate people. Jesus died on the cross because He loves humanity (John 3:16). He did not come into the world to condemn sinners; but rather, to save them (John 3:17). The Old Testament's Ten Commandments (The Law) condemns mankind (Romans 3:19-20). The primary purpose of The Law is to bring us to Christ to be saved by grace through faith (Galatians 3:24-26). Salvation is freely by grace, not by works that incur debt (Romans 4:4).

Christians Should Love Everyone

I firmly believe that Christians should have God's unconditional love for all sinners, regardless of how wicked they are. I hate sin as much as any preacher, but I do not hate sinners. Please do not misunderstand me dear reader. I believe Bible preachers must preach hard against all manner of sin. **1st Timothy 5:20, "Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear."** This Scripture passage simply means that open sin in a local church should not be tolerated, and must be dealt with by the pastor.

For example: Unmarried couples ought not be permitted to shack up in adultery and be accepted as church members in good standing (1st Corinthians 5:1-5). I personally would never kick anybody out of church, but I would preach without apology against sin. I would have someone removed if they disrupted the church service, until they behaved.

Along with adultery, I believe that homosexuality is a sin that should be a legally punishable crime, as it was in 1963 in all 50 states. Just because American society has woefully deteriorated morally to tolerate wickedness, doesn't mean that God has also changed. That being said, homosexuals are still sinners for whom Christ died on the cross of Calvary. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 5:6-9, "For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly.**
>
> For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. *But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us*. **Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."**

I cherish that Scripture passage. Some people might sacrifice their life for a righteous man. A few people might even sacrifice their life for a good man. But who in the world would sacrifice their own life to spare a convicted guilty criminal? Jesus, that's who! That's the eternal point that the Apostle Paul is making here. Knowing that we are filthy rotten guilty sinners, God still sent His only begotten (biological) Son into the world to be beaten, mocked and crucified as a ransom for our sins.

Romans 5:9, " Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."

The prophet Jehu was reprimanding king Jehoshaphat for befriending the wicked world. **2nd Chronicles 19:2, "And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, *Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD?* therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD."** Jehoshaphat was helping wicked sinners work against the Lord. He loved them in the sense of favoring them, which is a wicked thing to do. As God's children we are commanded in 2nd Corinthians 6:14-17 to separate from unbelievers and backslidden believers, that is, from wicked unrepentant sinners.

Yet, our love for the souls of men should permeate all else with God's unconditional love that sent Christ to a wooden splintered cross 2,000 years ago. Yes, we should fight against all evildoers to expose and hinder them as much as possible. **Psalms 94:16,**

"

Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

" Most professed Christians today are indifferent, apathetic and spiritually comatose! That's why I love and support Pastor Steven Anderson and the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona. They are on fire for God, winning souls, making an eternal impact for Christ.

> "It is the only happy life to live for the salvation of souls." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

I humbly believe that Pastor Anderson is one of the most misunderstood preachers today. From listening to his Facebook sermon excerpt, it is clear that Brother Anderson is addressing Christians who support wicked unrepentant sinners, with which I fully stand with him.

Shame on any redeemed child of God who silently goes along with, or God forbid supports, the sodomite agenda. Homosexuality, cross-dressing, effeminate males, lesbianism and transgenderism are all sinful ungodliness.

Don't Misunderstand Different Types Of Love

I heard a Baptist preacher this week foolishly saying that he couldn't understand why any child of God would love pedophiles. There is truth to his claim that [3]homosexuals target children. That being said, the pastor I just mentioned doesn't consider any other type of love than worldly (*phileo*) love. Of course, no child of God should love pedophiles or homosexuals in the sense of being fond of who they are as people. We ought not help, encourage nor go along with their wicked filth. But dear reader, we are expected by God to unconditionally love (agapao) all mankind, just as God loves the world and died for it (John 3:16).

What saith the Scripture? ...

James 2:8-10,

“ If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, *Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself*, ye do well: But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors. For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.”

In the parable of the Good Samaritan (Luke 10:25-37), Jesus plainly teaches that all humans are our neighbor. James 2:8-10 plainly warns against becoming a respecter of persons. The Apostle James then reminds us that committing even one sin makes us guilty of all. Do you see what James is saying, and this is a profound truth? James is saying that even the best people are just as wicked as homosexuals, pedophiles and the worst of humanity!

So, the pastor who is errantly teaching that Christians should hate homosexuals and pedophiles is actually guilty of being a respecter of persons, woefully failing to realize that apart from the precious blood of Jesus that washes all our sins away (1st Peter 1:18-19), we are JUST AS GUILTY in God’s sight as pedophiles, homosexuals, murders, rapists, liars, extortioners and all manner of vile wickedness!

James 2:10,

“ For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.”

Explained another way, just because you are not a homosexual or pedophile DOESN’T make you any more righteous or less sinful than such wicked sinners. We were just as guilty in God’s sight BEFORE we trust Jesus Christ and He forgave all of our sins. **Mark 2:5, “When Jesus saw *their faith*, he said unto the sick of the palsy, *Son, thy sins be forgiven thee*.”** Carefully notice in this Scripture passage that Jesus only forgave the man in response to FAITH in Him. Faith unlocks the windows of Heaven!

People often misunderstand the pastor in question because he fails to differentiate between CONDITIONALLY hating the sinner because of their sin, versus still UNCONDITIONALLY loving the sinner with Christ’s love and compassion.

Praying Imprecatory Prayers Is Natural

I have a hard time believing that any Bible-believing preacher who loves God could truly hate another human being on all levels. That is simply unbiblical to do. When David exclaimed in

Psalms 139:22, “ I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies, ” the shepherd boy turned king was understandably upset toward the wicked.

Admittedly, I have often prayed imprecatory type prayers for God to severely punish wicked neo-evangelical pastors (e.g., Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin, Josh Thompson, Bill Adams, Bobby Moffett) for their evil indifference, blatant corruption on the gospel (aka, the deadly “repent of your sins” to get to Heaven heresy), sinful compromise and for wickedly bidding Godspeed to false prophets.

The disturbing imprecatory prayers which David uttered are the expressions of man’s desire for vengeance on God’s enemies.

Some Bible students would no doubt claim that these

are not God’s precepts, but man’s defective prayers. But are these type of prayers really sinful cold-blooded expressions of malignant cruelty? I humbly think not. I do not believe it is sinful to cry out for justice from God, and to express anger and vengeance toward the wicked. That being said, I also firmly believe that such imprecatory prayers should always be embedded in a proper spirit of God’s unconditional love for all mankind, even toward bitter enemies.

But if David indeed wanted the wicked to burn in Hell, and he felt absolutely no compassion whatsoever for the wicked who are in need of God's salvation, then David had a sinful bad attitude. Please consider this New Testament Scripture passage in which Jesus reprimanded His disciples for desiring to destroy the Samaritans for their unbelief. ...

> **Luke 9:51-56, "**
>
> **And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. And *they did not receive him*, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem. And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, *Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?* But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village. "**

The Holy Bible says that God is not desirous for any man to perish. **2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance*."**

The Scripture tells us that God has no pleasure in the death of the wicked. **Ezekiel 33:11, "Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord GOD, *I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live*: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?"**

Micah 7:18, "

Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because *he delighteth in mercy*.

"

These beautiful Scripture passages all teach us that God is a forgiving God who delights in mercy. The Lord is not pleased when someone dies in their sins without His Son, forever damned in the fires, torments and loneliness of Hell. The Bible teaches that God so loved the whole world that 'HE GAVE' (His only begotten Son - John 3:16). With all this in mind, why would God expect us as His children to hate anyone? I simply cannot ascribe to that belief dear reader, and I hope neither can you. By the way, don't miss that great truth in John 3:16. LOVE is synonymous with GIVING! When you love, you give; when you give, you love.

The old adage is very true: *We should never accept the sin with the sinner, not reject the sinner with the sin.* No Bible preacher hates sin and [4]preaches against it any harder than I do. Sin kills, steals and destroys lives and families. Yet, there must be a BALANCE. There must be a proper spiritual balance between hating and fighting against the sin that destroys, versus the unconditional love of God which sent Jesus to die on a cross for the sins of all humanity.

To reiterate, I humbly believe it is WRONG for any preacher to teach that we should hate homosexuals, pedophiles or any group of horrible sinners. We should hate THE SIN, but not the person committing the sin, for whom Christ died on a cross (Romans 5:6-9).

The greatest Bible preacher is the one who wisely maintains a proper BALANCE between HATRED for sin versus LOVE for people (and all people are sinners). The Apostle Paul warns in 1st Corinthians 13:1-3 that WITHOUT LOVE (charity) our preaching and works for Christ will be ineffective and greatly hindered. Put another way, people don't care what you know until they know that you care. **Jude:1:22, "**

And of some have compassion, making a difference: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh." Soulwinning is every Christian's job!

We've got a serious IMBALANCE problem today in our Bible colleges and churches. Some churches love people, but there is no hard preaching against sin. Other churches hate sin vehemently, but like [5]Pastor Fred Phelps (1929-2014), they hate the sinner and bring reproach upon the name of Jesus. There must be a proper balance between love and hate. I think I have the mind of Christ in this important matter (1st Corinthians 2:14-16).

Thank you for reading my ministry blog dear friend. Jesus is precious!!!

[6]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/unconditional_love.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/love_of_god_in_you.htm
3. https://www.heritage.org/marriage-and-family/commentary/young-children-are-being-targeted-sexual-content-the-equality-act

4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/

5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Sodomy/fred_phelps.htm

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgaDZAfX-f4gdWWMgq4BVmznCKWpQ_UrtEo6DjCoxgvK7haDRGUhh5bvC-xZaZBPdJRz47KNbdX7aQVEgmAO2trHmT7Fn1rJ_QS4wM

6.12.7 The New Morality Is Not God's Morality (2025-12-07 13:27)

Jeremiah 6:16, "Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall fin d rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein."

Something that bothers me often is the new morality of this wicked generation, which is a far cry from the high morals of the inspired Holy Bible.

A perfect example is the sin of Christian women who wear pants. It is worldliness and I believe sinful based on Deuteronomy 22:5 and 1st Timothy 2:9. I have heard foolish Baptist pastors attempt to justify their worldly wives wearing pants, which is wicked and shameful. They'll try to dismiss Deuteronomy 22:5 as being mere Old Testament ceremonial law. **Deuteronomy 22:5, "The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God."** Dear reader, this is a moral law, not mere ceremonial law.

The wicked Family Baptist Church in Pensacola is full of hussy pants-wearing women. They are defiant against the holy God of the Bible, insisting that there is nothing wrong with Christian females wearing pants in public. SHAME ON THEM ALL!!! Pastor Brad Moffett and his ungodly father Bobby Moffett have no business being pastors, because they are worldly and theologically incompetent. They preach another gospel of turning from your sins to be saved, instead of salvation by grace through faith alone. People in Pensacola, RUN FROM THAT CESSPOOL OF INIQUITY!!!

Pastor Brad Moffett old me in April of 2025 that his wife has every right to wear pants in public. When I and my wife attended their church picnic in May of 2025, we caught the pastor's wicked wife wearing her sexy pants. We were nice toward her but we saw her guilt all over her countenance. She was compelled to walk over to the picnic table where we were eating, and tell a 12-year-old girl, "

I like your shorts.

" We knew what she was doing, mocking our biblical fundamentalist Christianity. My wife Alice was wearing a full-length dressing, putting the pastor's wife to utter shame without speaking a single word. That ungodly pastor's wife felt convicted about her IMMODESTY.

In April her henpecked husband (the pastor) foolishly criticized my Bible preaching, censuring my website ministry. He was upset over my preaching against women wearing pants. Pastor Brad Moffett had several dozen pages from my [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com ministry printed out, placed upon his desk in the church office. Me and Alice were disappointed with the immature 35-year-old neo-evangelical Baptist pastor, who had shamefully deceived us concerning the purpose of the meeting. He lied to us. Three of the most contemptible professions today are realtor, lawyer and pastor! They're a bunch of greedy liars and disgusting predators.

According to Pastor Brad Moffett, his wife can wear sexy pants in public because the burden not to lust falls upon the man, not the woman. He contends that based on **Galatians 5:16, "**

This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh,

” it doesn’t matter of his wife wears pants or short skirts, because a man who walks in the Spirit won’t lust upon his wife. Are you understanding this insanity dear reader? This is the Satanic new morality of this perverse generation. Pastor Brad is not right with God, not even close. No man is right with God who defends his wife’s IMMODESTY!

If you are a redeemed child of God, but you fail to see what is wrong with women wearing pants, you are either a darn fool or spiritually blind in denial. I don’t have to show you a photo of a woman wearing pants for you to see what is very wrong with it. If lust is a sin (and it is), then any attire that makes it easier for a man to lust is sinful.

When I mentioned to Pastor Brad in April of 2025 Dr. John Gray’s truthful book titled, “M

en Are From Mars; Women Are From Venus,

”

he foolishly challenged me to show him that in the Bible. I was bewildered how unreasonable and unrealistic he was being as a Baptist pastor, to deny that men’s and women’s minds work differently when it comes to sex and lust. You can ask any biologist, doctor or [2]psychologist if men and women regarding sex are inherently different and they will concur that they are, but the local village idiot named Brad Moffett says there is no difference. Unreal! Anyone who follows this guy as their pastor is an ungodly fool.

Dr. Hilary Lipka, a Jewish secular writer for ’THE TORAH’ rightly writes:

> This law, then, is about much more than simply cross-dressing. It is about maintaining a strict distinction between gender roles and enforcing a firm boundary between masculinity and femininity.
>
> READ MORE: ’[3]The Prohibition of Cross-Dressing’

Yes, absolutely, she is 100 % correct! In Deuteronomy 22:5, the Bible implies MUCH more than a mere ceremonial restriction for Jews living in Palestine during the Old Testament under Mosaic law. Clearly, the Lord does not want Christian men wearing women’s clothing, nor Christian women to put on men’s clothing, for to do so is a sin. Boys should always look like boys. Men should always look like men. Girls should always look like girls. And women should always look like women. There is nothing in between, and only a liberal left-wing nutcase would disagree.

My favorite Bible preacher is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) who truthfully said, along the same lines as Dr. Lipka:

> “You can name anything you want to name, but I am opposed to anything in the world that de-emphasizes the line of difference between the sexes. I believe that ladies ought to be feminine and sweet and lovely and charming. I believe men ought to be strong and masculine and decisive. I’m opposed to anything that makes a man and a woman act alike, look alike, dress alike, or talk alike.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, ’[4]Unisex’

This obviously means that Christian women, if they are to please God by maintaining their femininity, cannot wear pants in public. MEN WEAR PANTS! WOMEN WEAR SKIRTS AND DRESSES! We are unfortunately living in an exceedingly wicked generation, where even pastors wives and their henpecked husbands are promoting the lie that it is biblical okay for Christian women to wear pants in public.

Dear friend, nothing could be further from the truth of God's inspired Word. I will go to seed in this matter, preaching from the Holy Bible that women shouldn't wear pants! Just because 95 % of ungodly women today have low moral standards and wear pants, doesn't make it okay in God's sight. The heathen world doesn't fear God, so they don't care. But I am writing to God's children, who should know better than to follow the sinful ways of the wicked world.

> **Jeremiah 6:16, "Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein."**

I cannot warn you enough to avoid today's spiritually dead neo-evangelical churches which are infected with worldliness, corrupt Bible revisions, a counterfeit gospel, no soulwinning, woeful lack of compassion toward people and bidding Godspeed to other false prophets.

When I and my wife met with Pastor Brad Moffett on April 30th, 2025, in his office at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, he insisted that nowhere does the Holy Bible prohibit his wife from wearing pants.

What saith the Scripture?

Proverbs 30:20, "Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness." Brad and his wife are in denial of the fact that it is a sin for Christian ladies to wear pants in public, not only because it is men's attire, but moreover because pants make it much easier for men to lust upon a woman, which is the sin of adultery (Matthew 5:28).

Evidently Pastor Brad cannot read, because the inspired Word of God plainly commands all Christian women to dress in modest attire. ...

> **1st Timothy 2:9-12, "In like manner also, *that women adorn themselves in modest apparel*, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works. Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence."**

King Solomon mentions "

the attire of an harlot

"

....

> Proverbs 7:10, "
>
> And, behold, there met him a woman with *the attire of an harlot*, and subtil of heart.
>
> "

As a general rule harlots wear pants, not dresses. Only a fool who is in denial would argue the virtues of Christian women wearing pants. It is wrong, plain and simple. ...

[5]

[6]Pastor Jack Hyles Preaches On Modesty

Pastor Brad said he can see his wife in pants without lusting. What an idiot! When I and my wife arrived at the church picnic, and I saw the pastor's young wife wearing tight pants, I wasn't thinking "

Amazing Grace.

"

By the way, I told him that he was very unethical to talk about sex issues in front of my wife, when he had invited us to discuss

> Selective hearing in a church context often refers to individuals choosing to hear only certain messages or teachings that align with their preferences, while ignoring others that may be challenging or uncomfortable. This phenomenon can hinder spiritual growth and understanding, as it reflects a broader tendency to filter out information based on personal biases or desires.
>
> READ MORE: '[7]Spiritual Selective Hearing'

Call me old-fashioned. Call me a legalist. Call me whatever you want, but I am right! Ask any honest, normal, healthy, red-blooded man on the planet if he gets aroused seeing a beautiful woman wearing sexy pants and he will admit it is true. Only a henpecked lying ungodly pastor would say otherwise.

SHAME on any pastor's wife who wears slacks, Spandex or pants in public. The reason why you backslidden carnally-minded women don't agree nor care is because you're not men, so you have no idea what temptation happens in a man's mind when you put those sexy pants on and bend over, like my former pastor's wife did at their church picnic in 2025. When she bent over and her buttocks were facing me, I wasn't thinking about the Bible. SHAME on Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, a wicked house full of pants-wearing hussies!

It is tragic to see the females in a church's youth group all wearing pants, blaspheming God's Word. But they're just emulating the ungodly pastor's wife who wears pants. I gave a book authored by Mrs. Max D. Younce to my wife to read. My wife sadly told me that Marjorie Younce admits in her book that she wear pants in public. It is wicked and shameful ladies! I don't care who gets upset at me, you are NOT RIGHT WITH GOD as a Christian woman if you put on pants in public!!! The new morality today is not God's morality in the Holy Bible.

Every time that I preach against women wearing pants, some worldly people always get offended and are mad at me for raining on their parade. Listen, it's not my fault that you were wrongly influenced to adopt sinful behavior sanctioned by modern anti-Bible society. **Romans 3:18, " There is no fear of God before their eyes."**

Since Bible preachers are not perfect and are not without sin, ungodly hypocrites always attack the preacher, magnifying any faults, sins or shortcomings of his they can find. God will be every man's only Judge (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Romans 14:10-12; James 4:12).

The new morality today is not God's morality in the Holy Bible. Let the heathen pants-wearing pastor's wives rage! Let their heathen incompetent henpecked husbands rage! Your rejection of THE TRUTH in no way negatives it.

8822

Every worldly Christian woman will weep bitter tears of regret and sorrow someday when she answers to God for her pants (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). The only reason why so many neo-evangelical churchgoers get upset and perturbed at me is because they are as worldly as can be.

James 4:4, " Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God."

The Apostle Peter gives this stern warning to all Christian men in **2nd Peter 1:11,**

"*Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul*; Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation." God Himself calls the lusts of the flesh a "

war against the soul

" in every man. If Christian caring woman (and especially pastor's wives) truly understood what the Bible is teaching here, they would never wear a pair of pants again. But that's the big problem, they just don't care!!!

Listen dear saint of God, when you were saved you became God's property. The inspired Word of God teaches that you and I were bought with a price. **1st Corinthians 6:20, "For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."** That "

price

"

is the precious blood of Jesus 1st Peter 1:18-19. Since our spirit, soul and boy belong to the Lord, women have no right to dress seductively in front of any man except her own husband in the privacy of their own bedroom. Women wearing pants is a form of soft porn. Don't laugh, you know it is true! Just because everybody does something doesn't make it true nor right. And just because everybody rejects something doesn't make it false or wrong.

My problem dear reader is that I care too much, and it sometimes gets me into trouble, because I refuse to just stay quiet and go along with the herd. Thank you for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!!!



1. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
2. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/evolution-of-the-self/201205/the-triggers-of-sexual-desire-men-vs-women
3. https://www.thetorah.com/article/the-prohibition-of-cross-dressing
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/unisex.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jack_hyles_preaches_on_modesty.mp3
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jack_hyles_preaches_on_modesty.mp3
7. https://www.abundantlifectr.com/spiritual-selective-hearing/
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj5Og64QCSDVNCUtjHSUSNzZ_dCHOz0agrPl-n5lHqM0gK0li3tretd77TUTGi7PaMGgdnw67JYlycMrFaRHvC2qTjxVCY8J8N30cx

6.12.8 The Holy Bible Does Not Support Illegal Immigration (2025-12-08 10:28)

Romans 13:1-2, “Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. *Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation*.”

Contrary to the delusion of many fools in the United States, there is nothing in our nation’s laws nor U.S. Constitution which allow illegal aliens (moochers) to sneak (invade) into OUR country, and then expect that we financially support their whole family (food, housing, diapers, clothing, education, entertainment, cellphones, transportation, employment, et cetera). I 100 % support president Donald Trump’s righteous efforts to DEPORT THEM ALL!!!

The [1]Minneapolis Police Chief insanely said this week on December 16th that [2]Mary and Joseph were outsiders too, defending illegal immigration. This is sheer theological ignorance. The police chief is a damn fool who leads their police force in Minneapolis, who should be fired immediately. This is insanity! Clearly the guy is a left-wing liberal nutcase.

Mary and Joseph were NOT illegal immigrants! They were citizens of the Roman Empire. And when they fled to Egypt to escape Herod, there were no anti-immigration laws in Egypt. Furthermore, they only sojourned (visited) Egypt for a temporary stay, not to put down their roots to live there permanently like illegal immigrants are doing in the United States.

Mary and Joseph

did not violate another nation’s sovereignty by illegally crossing a border. What they did was perfectly within the boundaries of the law. The Gospel of Luke points out that Joseph was adhering to the laws of the land. They traveled to Bethlehem to register for the census as required by the law. The lunatic police chief in Minnesota needs to cease with the left-wing talking points and pick up a copy of the inspired Holy Bible. He needs to read our text passage from

Romans 13:1-2, “Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. *Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation* .”

All illegal aliens should receive damnation (punishment by legal process) for violating our nation’s sovereignty and laws.

When illegal aliens cross our borders and mooch of American taxpayers, it is no different than squatters who steal your home and refuse to leave. It is no different if they forcefully came into our homes, ate our food, slept in our beds, wore our clothes, opened our wallet to steal our money, and then claim they have

“

a right

”

to do such evil wickedness.

What greatly concerns me is why President Joe Biden was permitted to allow over 10,000,000 illegal aliens to flood into our country, while the vast majority of our media, leaders, churches and police remained eerily silent for the 4 years it went on. Clearly there is an agenda at work. The evil Globalists (i.e., Luciferian elite, or Illuminati if you prefer) are working relentlessly to create utter chaos, to undermine the United States, in an effort to bring about a diabolical Godless Totalitarian Thug Police State New World Order.

It’s OUR country, not theirs! They helped ruin their own country, now they want to ruin ours too. Just as a stranger has no business nor right to enter into your home, neither does anyone have any business nor right illegally entering into the United States. The Bible support mass deportation of criminals who vitiated OUR country’s laws.

[3]

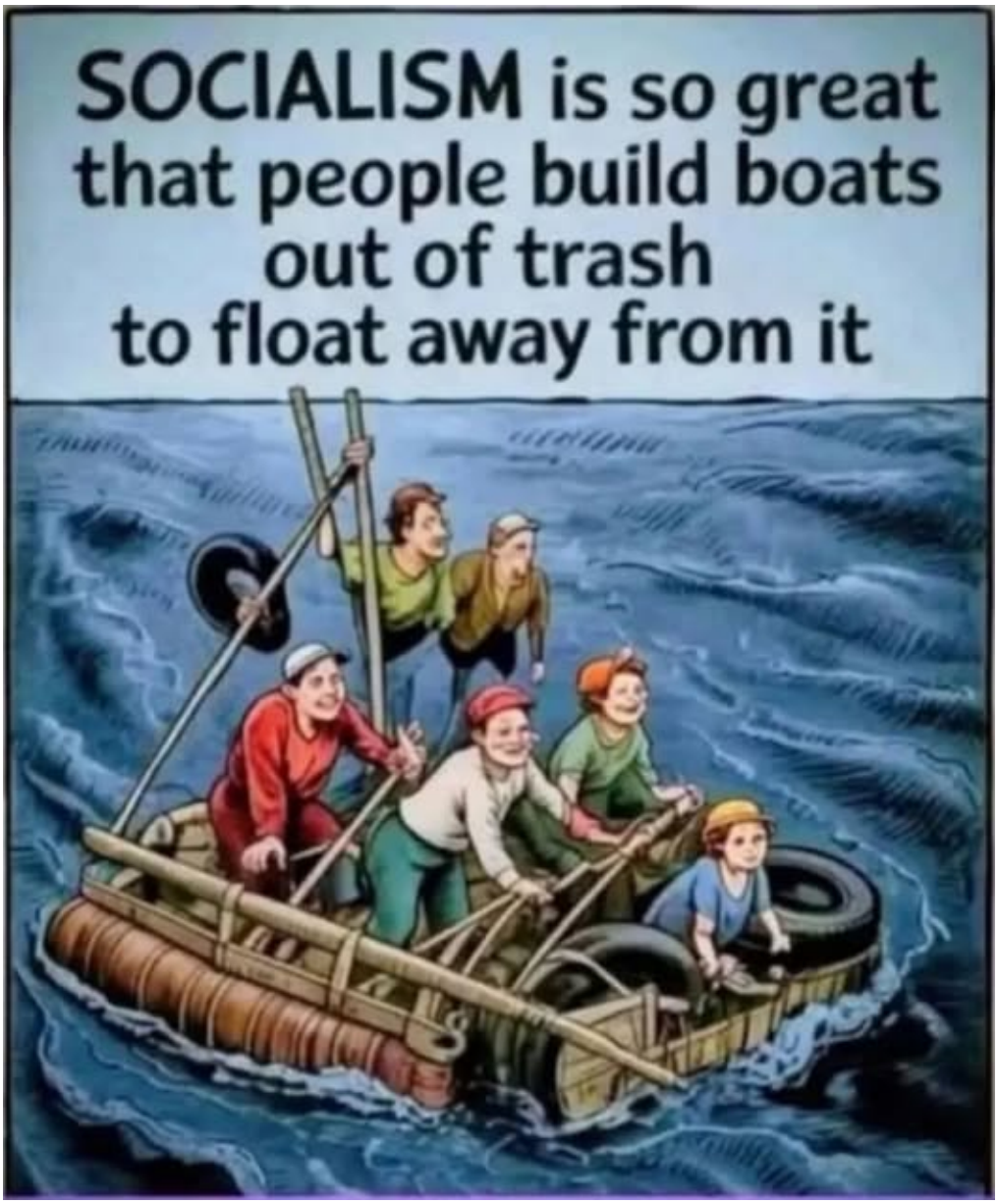

[4]

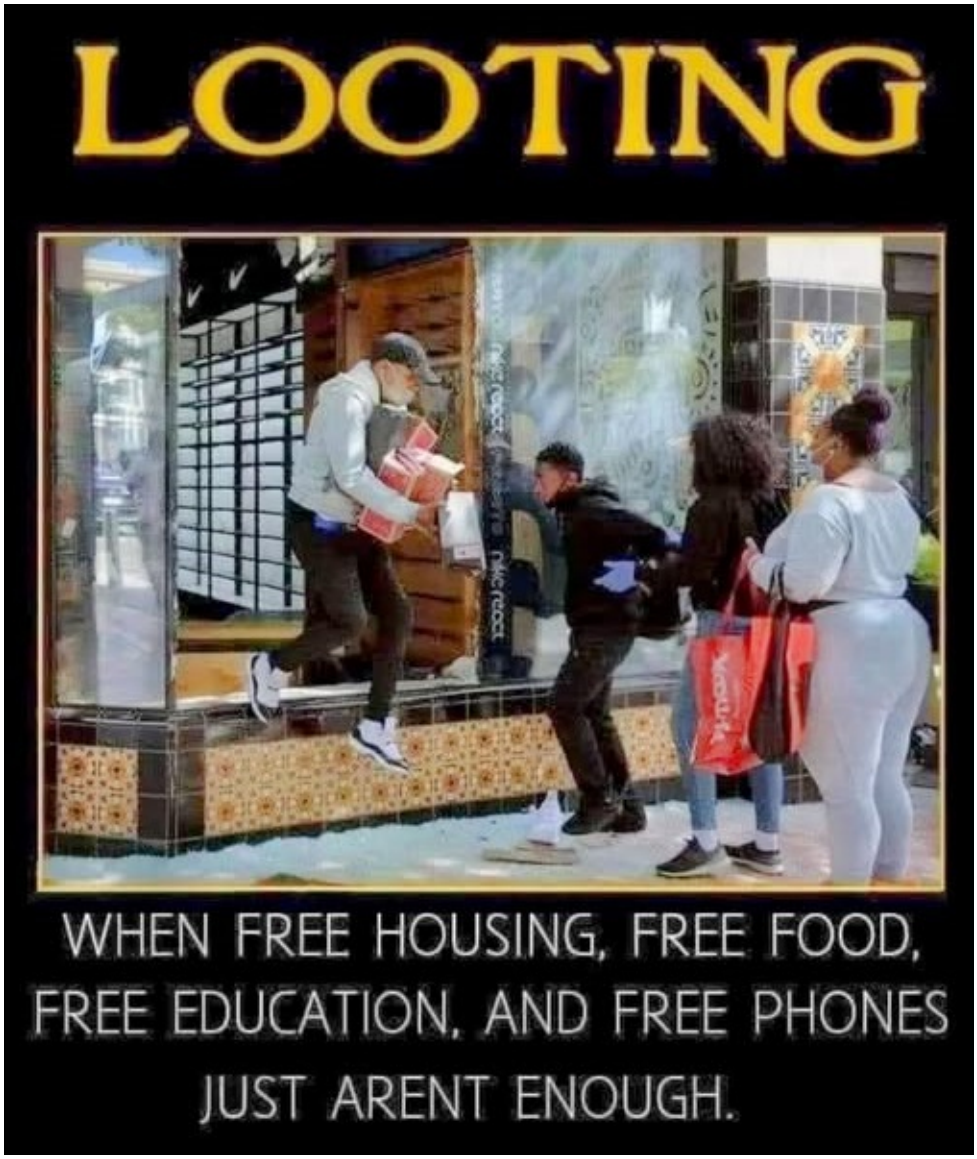
LOOTING
WHEN FREE HOUSING, FREE FOOD, FREE EDUCATION, AND FREE PHONES JUST ARENT ENOUGH.

[5]


IF REMOVING ALL GUNS SAVES JUST ONE LIFE IT'S WORTH IT.
WELL THEN, IF DEPORTING ALL ILLEGALS SAVES JUST ONE LIFE WOULD THAT BE WORTH IT?.



Deport Them All!

1. https://www.christianpost.com/news/minneapolis-police-chief-draws-scorn-for-misusing-nativity-story.html
2. https://joemessina.com/2025/12/minneapolis-chief-defends-immigrants-attacks-ice-ignores-somali-fraud/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjRENb08hXJWC4l_GmoVw5Ft4GP769-x9_vB-4Wo6IkVUHK5YMZ6koY6I55llKWZvuGhR0Fh0mVie0QHIti6BFeNelmQ2cVcmuiIxi
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEggCn54lE0u4DCKpeoNKL86DOsO6UcklA4iftLBcZf1t8oudQBvSYt3REAxsAz1lIgymQA5OFK_1O8tXqJmOtAnzTt6ObpY_Oj1G3P
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh8s9-E7OPAZjRtp783Lm-H29xaPQJscKmNa1QHiiEUiotPLdSKctPCuUFQOcgk6Hel9_vNouFf6fnrtjqChi14DTnCrLQSzO2X10L
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhnfOQvJc_b8qqXGxehzzx43KDMnw2ytGgsjHXjy55KBaWvgOnnqxbUIOGKGGFB_ymGlmEYUT8zl9nQHIApCiSs3ALZqJmDs2OEuyZ

6.12.9 The Damnable False Gospel Of Dr. Albert Mohler Jr. (2025-12-09 08:03)

Acts 15:1 and 24, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. ...Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have *troubled you with words, subverting your souls*, saying, Ye must be circumcised,

and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*."

[1]Richard Albert Mohler Jr. (born 1959) has been the theologically incompetent President of the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary in Hillcrest, Kentucky since 1993. The man is a brilliant writer and loves to read many books. In that respect, he is a man after my own heart. I humbly think Dr. Mohler is a good man and sincere in his beliefs. That being said, he is unfortunately WRONG on God's simple plan of salvation. ...

"We don't affirm easy-believism." —Dr. Albert Mohler Jr.

'[2]Have We Really Misunderstood the Gospel for 2000 Years?'

(23:47 time in YouTube video)

What a darn fool! Dr. Mohler is openly a 5-point Calvinist, an infidel, as is his mentor Dr. John MacArthur (1939-2025). These men are theologically dangerous, despite both being likable personalities and good men (as far as sinful humans go). Although I admire certain aspects of both men, I also loathe their corrupt view of God's simple plan of salvation.

On his website, [3]Dr. Mohler praises Pastor MacArthur's book, 'The Gospel According To Jesus' as one of the top 10 most important books written over the past 25 years. Dr. Mohler chose to quote th

is excerpt from Dr. MacArthur's toxic demon-spawned book...

> The gospel in vogue today holds forth a false hope to sinners. It promises them that they can have eternal life yet continue to live in rebellion against God. Indeed, it encourages people to claim Jesus as Savior yet defer until later the commitment to obey Him as Lord. It promises salvation from hell but not necessarily freedom from iniquity. It offers false security to people who revel in the sins of the flesh and spurn the way of holiness. By separating faith from faithfulness, it teaches that intellectual assent is as valid as a wholehearted obedience to the truth.

Dear reader, what you have just read is the damnable heresy of 'LORDSHIP SALVATION.'

Lordship Salvation Is Of The Devil, Not God

It is the poisonous heresy of confusing and mixing service with salvation, combining discipleship with sonship; thus perverting the free grace of God. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan gets it right...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

In other words, we MUST be diligent to make sure to always keep a believer's SERVICE for Christ (Romans 12:1), completely separate from one's SALVATION through faith in Christ (Galatians 3:26).

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) offers these helpful words on the topic...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, 'Hebrews'; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Well said. I thank God for free grace preachers! Dr. Mohler (as a heretical Calvinist) is guilty of perverting the Gospel of free grace, preaching a false partial faith in Christ message PLUS turning from your sins and faithfully following Jesus as one's supreme Lord. The latter is service, not salvation. Dr. Mohler is wrong to reject "

Easy-Believism,

"

because it is 100 % biblical.

The reason why Dr. Moher doesn't affirm (i.e., he does not support nor agree with) the truth of Easy-Believism is because he foolishly thinks MORE is required than childlike faith in the Gospel to get to Heaven. According to John MacArthur and Albert Mohler, you must also repent of your sins to turn away from a lifestyle of sinning; and furthermore, to become faithful to follow Christ in service, holiness and commitment to be saved. This is the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation, which is openly exposed and condemned in Matthew 7:20-23.

You want to "make Jesus Lord?" **Matthew 7:22-23, "Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."** So much for being saved by "making Jesus Lord." Why? Because they trusted in themselves and their "many wonderful works" to earn their way to Heaven.

They didn't trust Christ alone for salvation! They committed their lives to follow Jesus as their "Lord," but it wasn't the way of salvation! They were trusting in their own faithfulness, that is, their own WORKS to save them. **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."**

In the Old Testament, we see that turning from one's evil ways is called

"works." **Jonah 3:10, "**

And God saw their *works*, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

"

Also, carefully notice in this same Scripture passage from Jonah 3:10 that God Himself

"

repented

”

(i.e., the Lord *changed His mind*) not to destroy the Ninevites for their sins. If repentance means to turn from one’s sins, then God would have to be a sinner, and we know that God cannot be tempted to do evil (James 1:13-14).

The Inspired King James Bible Teaches Easy-Believism

My ministry friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold gets it correct (this will harelip every dog in the county)…

> “’You can’t tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!’ Yes, I can tell you that! That’s what the Bible says. If you don’t come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don’t get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don’t have to stop one sin! You say, ’I’ve never heard a preacher say that.’ You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I’ve been saved for 52 years. … the only reason I’m going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible”

Amen and amen!

[4]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit

(by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

Kindly said, Albert Mohler Jr. is an infidel of the Christian faith—a hellbound false prophet!!! There is no way that any man is saved who insists that a working type of faith is required to be saved, which is conditioned upon turning away from your sinful bad habits, following Jesus as your Lord, and serving Christ faithfully in holiness. These things are good in their appropriate place, but they constitute WORKS and are damnable heresy when you add them to the Gospel. The Word of God plainly teaches that we are saved by faith plus nothing! **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”**

Dear reader, Dr. Mohler preaches regularly to thousands of impressionable students at the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary (located in Louisville, Kentucky). In 2017, the corrupt Calvinist university saw a record enrollment of 5,000 students! These leaders are devils in the pulpit, corrupting the minds of young people with a counterfeit plan of salvation. There can only be ONE GOSPEL according to Galatians 1:6-9. The inspired Holy Bible is clear on this truth!

So we’ve got a big problem here. Dr. Mohler and Pastor MacArthur are preaching a Lordship type Gospel which says that faith is not enough to be saved. They deceive their victims by saying that we are saved by faith alone, but then they subtly redefine the term “

faith

”

to include faithful living, turning from your sins, following Jesus as your

“

Lord,

8832

”

and doing good works. The cult of [5]Seventh-Day Adventism does the same exact same evil thing to God’s Word.

Albert Mohler Jr., [6]warns graduates not to fall for a false gospel, while he himself is preaching a counterfeit gospel. **2nd Timothy 3:13, “ But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.”** The very notion that a sinner must clean up his life, turn over a new leaf and commit to live a changed life for Christ as part of God’s plan of salvation is preposterous. The truth, dear friend, is that we all sin continually. Every time we fail to pray for others we are sinning (1st Samuel 12:23).

In this neo-evangelical video on ’Ligonier’s Ministries’ YouTube channel (Calvinist

R.C. Sproul’s ministry)

, Dr. Albert Mohler Jr. is exalted to a lofty pulpit to [7]spew his Calvinist garbage. It took him 40 MINUTES to explain his perversion of the Gospel, telling the students that THEIR righteousness is proof of GOD’S righteousness. This is the deception of Lordship Salvation, not the simple *death, burial* and *resurrection* of Jesus (which is the true Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Dr. Mohler is an unsaved infidel who masquerades as a man of God, preaching another gospel. He errs in his understanding of the Scripture, the blind leading the blind. Dr. Mohler goes from college to college encouraging the students to [8]contend for the true gospel , yet he is wrong on the gospel himself. BEWARE of this heretic!

There is nothing more dangerous today to Americans, than the tens of thousands of neo-evangelical spiritually dead churches and the corrupt Bible colleges who infect them with their graduates. Truth has few friends these days!

Dear reader, turning from your sins is not only hard, it is impossible! Christ came into the world to die on a cross as payment for your sins (John 3:16-18). **Psalms 130:3, “ If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?”** You’ve never turned from your sins and neither have I. We are all horrible sinners, and you know it! You may clean up your life of sin so that you’ll appear above reproach to other sinners, but you will still be a sinner.

My sins were forever washed away by Jesus’ precious blood 45 years ago, when I trusted Christ as a 13 year old young man, but I am still a horrible sinner today at age 58. My POSITION in Christ was forever settled the moment I got saved. The old account was settled long ago! I was saved by faith in Christ because of God’s faithfulness **“**

to save them that believe

” **(1st Corinthians 1:21b**). But my CONDITION in Christ is up to me, day by day, walking in the Holy Spirit of Christ (Galatians 5:22-25; 2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). The former is justification; the latter is sanctification. And one thing has nothing to do with the other.

In [9]this heretical video, Dr. Mohler foolishly adds repenting of your sinful ways plus committing your life to Christ as requirements to know you are saved. This is the cruel hoax of Lordship Salvation. [10]Beware of Calvinism, because it is NOT the Gospel.

Dr. Albert Mohler Jr. is a deeper-life deadbeat. In this loathsome video titled, ’[11]Albert Mohler: The Gospel,’ although he mentions Christ’s righteousness which is imputed by faith, he never actually mentions the elements of THE GOSPEL (i.e., Jesus’ death, burial and resurrection). To fail to define what “the Gospel” is while preaching a sermon about it is inexcusable.

Dr. Mohler [12]says Jesus only died for the saints (aka, the Calvinist lie of ’Limited Atonement’), which contradicts the plainest teaching of the Scripture.

2nd Corinthians 5:14-15, " For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if *one died for all*, then were all dead: *And that he died for all*, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again" (cf., 1st John 2:2).

As I listened to Dr. Mohler just now, I felt like I was listening to Ravi Zacharias (1946-2020), another Billy Graham (1918-2018) clone whose sermons woefully lacks substance and fire, three clowns who couldn't preach their way out of a wet paper bag. I say that kindly, but truthfully. Dr. Mohler's theological mumbo-jumbo is BORING! His empty speaking is a sure cure for insomnia! I feel sorry for the thousands of students who have to endure that torment.

Now if you really want to know '[13]What Is The Gospel?' friend, read this simple Gospel tract by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951).

I also encourage you to read Dr. Ironside's tract titled, ' [14]Another Gospel .' And please read the helpful book in defense of the true Gospel, [15]'I Never Knew You ' by Evangelist Michael P. Bowen.

And finally, please read the book, '[16]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved,' by Dr. Jack Hyles.

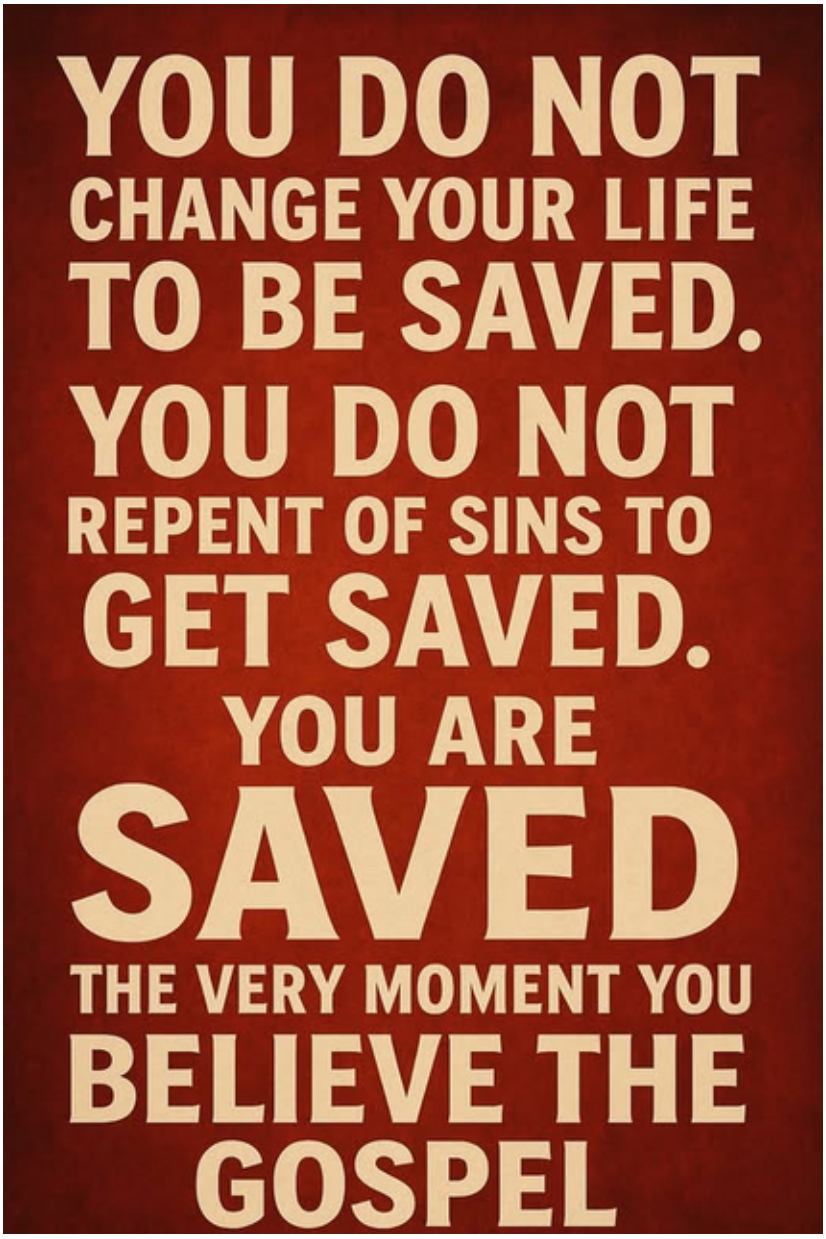

1. https://albertmohler.com/
2. https://albertmohler.com/2025/05/06/have-we-really-misunderstood-the-gospel-for-2000-years/
3. https://repository.sbts.edu/bitstream/handle/10392/1169/2008-06-02.pdf?sequence=1
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/baptists_and_sda.htm
6. https://www.sbts.edu/news/ministers-must-contend-for-the-true-gospel-mohler-tells-grads/
7. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2o_MlgGWTaU
8. https://www.sbts.edu/news/ministers-must-contend-for-the-true-gospel-mohler-tells-grads/
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2o_MlgGWTaU
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/calvinism/beware.htm
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2o_MlgGWTaU
12. https://baptistnews.com/article/mohler-says-christ-died-for-the-elect/
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/11/what-is-gospel.html
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgx6N9K0hLRhh_DGK_d-vnIExXdvtVqTt-jQAQKv-EiCg8s3Vfz_V36yjLIVkBghHlJUlaikGgobVZd1T1ET7IaXfbdg_498rAMOtj

---

6.12.10 Bible Resources About Heaven (2025-12-10 10:39)

Philippians 3:20, “For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ.”

According to the Bible Gateway website, the word “heaven” appears in the King James Bible 691 times (414 TIMES in the Old Testament and 277 TIMES in the New Testament). I have compiled a helpful list of resources about Heaven if you’d like to learn more...

[1]HEAVEN (Pastor Curtis Hutson)

[2]HEAVEN (Pastor Dwight L. Moody)

[3]HEAVEN (Pastor M.R. DeHaan)

[4]HEAVEN IS A PLACE (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[5]WHAT WILL WE DO IN HEAVEN? (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[6]THE MUSIC OF HEAVEN (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[7]JESUS IS HEAVEN (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[8]THE REALITIES IN HEAVEN (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[9]WHAT WOULD HAPPEN IF THE LORD WOULD NOT LET ME IN HEAVEN? (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[10]THE HEAVEN IN HEAVEN (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[11]THE ROAD TO HEAVEN IS PAVED WITH LOVE (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[12]I DREAMED I SEARCHED FOR HEAVEN (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[13]THE STREETS OF HEAVEN BEGIN ON EARTH (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[14]AS IN HEAVEN (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[15]HEAVEN ON EARTH (Pastor Jack Hyles)...

[16]HOW GOD TIDIES UP HEAVEN (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[17]THE HAPPIEST PEOPLE IN HEAVEN (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[18]THE HEAVENLY WITNESSES (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[19]EDUCATED FOR HEAVEN (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[20]THE WAY TO HEAVEN (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[21]CITIZENSHIP IN HEAVEN (Pastor Curtis Hutson)

[22]HEAVENLY TREASURE (Pastor Tom Malone)

> "You show me a person to whom Heaven becomes real, and this Book becomes real, and God becomes real, and Hell becomes real, and salvation becomes real, and I'll show you a person that will so much the more serve God as he sees the day approaching!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[23]So Much The More As Ye See The Day Approaching"

[24]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/heaven.mp3
2. https://baptistbiblebelievers.com/Books/HeavenbyDLMoody1900.aspx
3. https://www.wholesomewords.org/etexts/dehaan/heaven.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/heaven_is_a_place1994.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/what_will_we_do_in_heaven1994.mp3
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_music_of_heaven1994.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/heaven_is_jesus1994.mp3
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha060814.mp3
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp061514.mp3
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/the_heaven_in_heaven.mp3

11. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/the_road_to_heaven_is_paved_with_love.mp3
12. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha042912.mp3
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_streets_of_heaven_begin_on_earth.mp3
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/as_in_heaven.mp3
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/heaven_on_earth.mp3
16. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha020313.mp3
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_happiest_person_in_heaven1994.mp3
18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_heavenly_witnesses1994.mp3
19. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha070316.mp3
20. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha053120.mp3
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/citizenship_in_heaven.mp3
22. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_malone/heavenly_treasure.mp3
23. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp083114.mp3
24. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj-RxirMtok21jv5UZoJIwigY_4vI35DT21RoI_A2T3nrof5rgMfGo-y0u8KmpN-as8YvkPJqkA2Xr8MJcxQ4_hPWb-nHebBqmdi9g

---

6.12.11 Satan's Crowd Knows What's Wrong With Pants On Women (2025-12-11 19:50)

If you don't want to listen to the inspired Holy Bible, then maybe you'll listen to a secular singer as proof from the unsaved world why pants on women is a sin. The following lyrics are from the worldly Hip Hip artist, Chingy, from his 2006 album

Hoodstar ; the song title is "Dem Jeans."



Any clothing that sensually arouses a man is sexy attire. Men are aroused by sight, but women by touch.

This is why the inspired Holy Bible teaches in **1st Corinthians 7:1b, "It is good for a man *not* to touch a woman."**

No man should ever hug a woman to whom he is not married. That is my personal opinion based on this passage of Scripture.

Here are the disgusting (but very honest) lyrics to Chingy's song, 'DEM JEANS'...

> How the hell did you get all of that in dem jeans
> How da how da hell did you get all of that in dem jeans
> 'cause your waist so little and your a $ $ it like wo
> 'cause your waist so little and your a $ $ it like wo
>
> [Chingy]
> Back it up a bit
> Yeah that's it
> 'cause I can see your thong
> Caramel skin tone...
> Let me help you with dem jeans
> Baby lay down
> [Chorus]
> Damn Girl
> How'd you get all that in
> Dem Jeans
> Dem Jeans
> How'd you get all that in Dem
> Damn Girl
> How'd you get all that
> (Is you talkin to me?)
>
> Yeah you
> I bet you had to jump up and down
> Just to put 'em on
> Bet you had to wiggle it around
> Just to put 'em on
> Bet you had to lay back on the bed
> Just to zip 'em up
> Am I right?
> (You right)
> Baby that's what's up
> [JD]
> Now Now Now
> When walkin' girl
> And you make it swirl
> Its hard for me not to look...

Hope you ain’t up in here with your man ma
I love it when you wiggle it Shake it
Drop it and do your little dance ma
True Religion, 7’s...

When you walk away it make me wanna rub it...

[Chorus]
Damn Girl
How’d you get all that in
Dem Jeans
Dem Jeans
How’d you get all that in Dem...
I bet you had to jump up and down
Just to put ’em on
Bet you had to wiggle it around
Just to put ’em on
Bet you had to lay back on the bed
Just to zip ’em up
Am I right?
(You right)
Baby that’s whets up
[Chingy]
I don’t mean to be rude but I like
The way you move
Got your boy in the mood...
let it show it,
like them curves
make that thing talk when you walk
I’m slurring ma words...
man you working wit a lot.

Now that is a wicked worldly singer telling the truth, while thousands of ungodly pastors and their evil wives today are in total spiritual denial, angrily insisting that there is nothing biblically wrong or sinful about a woman wearing pants in public. YOU KNOW IT IS VERY WRONG!!!



American Women In 1900 Wore Dresses

Only a rebellious woman who deliberately disobeys the inspired Word of God wear pants. It is clear from these unsaved singers (like Chingy) why women ought not wear pants. Pants on women is adulterous in nature, which causes normal men to lust and sin. Any pastor who says otherwise is a pathetic LIAR!

Jesus made it clear that lust is adultery in **Matthew 5:28, "But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart."**

Women who wear pants deliberately cause men to lust and commit the sin of adultery. It is this spirit of fornication which has caused over 65,000,000 unwanted pregnancies and abortions in the United States since 1973.

The average person today scoffs at the idea that Rock-n-Roll, Satanism and immoral sex go hand-in-hand, but they certainly do.

When the British Invasion came to America with their low morals, so did pants on women become mainstream. The ungodly mini-skirt made its evil debut in 1964 in the United States. The hippie

“

free love

”

culture of fornication followed in the late 1960s, and then the demonic abortion industry since the 1970s.

Sexual immorality is a driving theme in most rock music. Listen to telling quotes from the singers themselves...

"Sex is where it’s at in music... and I like it." (Johnny Bristol)

"I've always thought that the main ingredients in rock are sex, really good stage shows and really sassy music, Sex and sass, I think that's where it's at." (Debbie Harry, aka, 'Blondie')

"I'm in rock music for the sex and narcotics." (Glenn Frey of 'The Eagles')

"Rock 'n' roll is 99 % sex." (John Oates)

"Everyone takes it for granted that rock and roll is synonymous with sex."(Chris Stein, lead guitarist with 'Blondie')

"Rock music is sex. The beat matches the body rhythms." (Frank Zappa, superstar of 'Mothers of Invention' fame)

What more evidence do you need? You are accountable to God ladies for the way you dress, the men you cause to lust and the sins/crimes they commit as a result.

In April of 2025 at the ungodly Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, I heard Pastor Brad Moffett arrogantly say that his wife wears pants in public and she loves Jesus as much as anybody. NO, SHE DOES NOT!!! Pastor Brad is deceived by Satan! My wife has never wore a pair of pants in her entire life, because she truly fears God and has chosen to follow the old paths of virtue, modesty and decency. There's nothing more worldly, upsetting and shameful than for a professed Christian female to place her body on display by wearing pants. Men can clearly see a woman's thighs and buttocks who wears blue jeans or anything similar. I wish I could convince Christian women to stop wearing pants in public, because men are watching.

It is no coincidence that Hollywood has been putting nudity in their films as much as possible since the 1930's. Even in the 1966 film titled, "THE BIBLE: IN THE BEGINNING," a 19-year-old Swedish woman (played by Ulla Bergryd) appears totally butt naked, showing everything. She plays Eve in the film. The film was accepted by the churches simply because it was produced as a religious film.

These are so-called "Christian films" produced by the cesspool of iniquity of Hollywood—ungodly, Christ-rejecting, pedophiles own and control Hollywood and God's judgment is upon them all. It is this evil group of perverts who have shaped America's moral standards since the 1920's, and look at the mess were in today!

If you're not angry, you're watching too much television!

6.12.12 The Sanctity Of Life (2025-12-12 14:21)

Deuteronomy 32:39, "See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out

of my hand.”

No one other than God our Creator has the right to take a human life. The ungodly country of Canada has crossed a deeply unsettling threshold—over 5 % of all deaths in 2024 were attributed to [1]euthanasia, and many of those individuals were not terminally ill.

> **Canada Sets New Record, Killing 16,499 People by Euthanasia – Disabled Citizens Feel ’Threatened’**
> TALIA WISE - December 5, 2025
>
> As Canada approaches its 10-year mark of practicing legalized assisted suicide, a new government report finds that the country has hit a new record of euthanasia deaths.
>
> [2]Health Canada’s Sixth Annual Report on Medical Assistance in Dying (MAID) report reveals that a total of 16,499 people were put to death by euthanasia in 2024 – that is 1 in 20 deaths, according to some estimates.
>
> Although the largest increase in MAID participation was from 2019 to 2020 by 36.8 %, there was yet another 6.9 % increase from 2023 to 2024. The report claims that the number of "annual MAID provisions is beginning to stabilize. However, it will take several more years before long-term trends can be conclusively identified."
>
> Striking an upbeat tone about the killings, Canada’s Minister of Health, Marjorie Michel, said, "I am pleased to share Health Canada’s Sixth Annual Report on Medical Assistance in Dying." She claimed that the program ensures that "the federal legal framework protects those who are vulnerable, while supporting freedom of choice and personal autonomy."
>
> While the report attempts to spin euthanasia as positive, some of its data reveal the grim nature of the federal program.
>
> Nearly one-fifth of the 23,000 people who requested MAID, had a "grievous and irremediable medical condition," such as diabetes, autoimmune conditions, and chronic pain, and were denied assisted suicide.
>
> But about 4 % of people who were approved for assisted suicide did not have a terminal diagnosis or reasonably foreseeable death.
>
> Nearly 23 % of people overall reported "isolation or loneliness" as a reason for seeking euthanasia. Medical practitioners reported that about 50 % of people requested it because of being a "perceived burden on family, friends, or caregivers."
>
> READ MORE: [3]https://cbn.com/news/health/canada-sets-new-record-killing-16499-p eople-euthanasia-disabled-citizens-feel

In 2024 alone, 16,499 Canadians chose assisted death. The most disturbing trend: growing numbers are being driven not by medical necessity, but by poverty, chronic pain, and crushing loneliness. Internal documents even reveal cases where people sought euthanasia because they simply couldn't afford to keep living.

Cancer remains the leading factor, yet with wait times now stretching ridiculously to 27.7 weeks, even treatable patients are losing all hope.

What began as a compassionate option for the suffering, has begun to look like a substitute for proper care, and it's igniting one of the most urgent ethical debates in history. **Exodus 20:13, "**

Thou shalt not kill.

"

In Florida in 2005, I will never forget the horrifying [4]torture and murder of an innocent 41-year-old woman

, Terri Schiavo (December 3rd, 1963 - March 31st, 2005)

. God bless Terri's Mom and Dad for fighting to save her life, even though evil prevailed. Florida's former corrupt piece of trash governor at the time, Jeb Ellis Bush (JEB), refused to intercede to spare Terri's life. Neither did his scum of the earth war criminal, mass-murdering, arrogant, smug and illiterate, younger brother President George W. Bush intercede to save Terri's life.

They said let her perish!

I guarantee you that President Donald Trump would have saved Terri's precious life.

All life is sacred to God. We kill rodents and insects that pester us, and that is okay. God has given mankind dominion over the earth (Genesis 1:26-28). But I humbly believe we ought never kill just because we can. I once blew up a bluegill fish by lighting a firecracker in his mouth when I was a teenager. Needless to say it ended his life. I still feel guilty. I was a stupid kid that day. Now that I am older, bolder and much more wise, I would never harm any living creature just because I can or for sport.

I've never been a hunter. My father wasn't a hunter, we went fishing instead. I have never owned a gun that uses powdered shells. I don't trust myself with a gun. I'm not against guns and I strongly support the Second Amendment which outlines our God-given right to arm bears. Wait, reverse that, bear arms! But for me personally, it is just too easy to pull a trigger, and like our words, the bullets simply cannot be recalled once fired.

I am scared of myself as a flawed sinful human being. I would ten million times rather that someone harms me, than to spent the rest of my life rotting in prison because in a moment of passion I killed someone with a gun. I realize that just about any tangible item can be used as a weapon, but guns were invented for the sole purpose of taking someone's life. I am not a pacifist. War is a necessary reality of life on earth. I would proudly answer the call to go to war if it ever happened, to defend our liberty and freedom in the United States.

Tragically, our children who enroll into the U.S. military, trusting our government, are often sacrificed on foreign soil for agendas that have absolutely nothing to do with preserving our liberties and freedoms. If you don't believe me, ask American hero [5]Cindy Sheehan, whose soldier son came back from Iraq in a body bag only 5-days after he arrived there. So sad.

President George W. Bush refused to meet with a grieving mother, to just answer her legitimate question why her son was even in Iraq. We already know the tragic answer, which is that The White House LIED about alleged Weapons of Mass Destruction existing in Iraq. U.S. troops should never have been sent to Iraq in the first place. Congress never sanctioned the Iraqi War. The entire illegal Iraqi War was a ruse and a farce, all based on a big fabricated lie.

The sad and horrific truth is that the American public CANNOT believe 99 % of anything concerning 9/11 by the controlled mainstream newsmedia. They are all LYING PRESSTITUES!!! I believe 31-year retired NYFD veteran Rudy Dent, who has openly confirmed that [6]9/11 was an INSIDE JOB!!! ([7]audio backup in case the video is removed). I do hope you realize that [8]the entire mainstream media is controlled by the Luciferian Globalist elite (the secret occult-driven hidden powers behind all existing governments). Remember, the inspired Word of God identifies Satan as the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4).

Sadly, there were 2,997 Americans brutally MURDERED on 9/11 in 2001. 343 firefighters were MURDERED that terrible day. [9]200 innocent people jumped to their tragic deaths from over 80 stories high, to escape the scorching fiery inferno heated to thousands of degrees Fahrenheit. Jesus Christ died on a cross 2,000 years ago for each and every one of those VICTIMS. In fact, Christ died for the perpetrators also who pulled off 911 (2nd Peter 2:1). The White House got caught red-handed on 911, but sadly they are ABOVE THE LAW!

Thankfully they are NOT ABOVE GOD'S LAW (Ecclesiastes 5:8, 12:13-14). Hell will be hot enough I assure you, which Dick Cheney found out on November 3rd, 2025, when he died a couple months ago. The American people have been lied to every step of the way concerning what really happened on 9/11 by the corrupt media, hired biased specialists and wicked government. [10]THE TRUTH cannot be eradicated. Thankfully, there is a caring God in Heaven.

[11]



1. https://www.britannica.com/topic/euthanasia

2. https://www.canada.ca/en/health-canada/services/publications/health-system-services/annual-report-medical-assistance-dying-2024.html#a3.1

3. https://cbn.com/news/health/canada-sets-new-record-killing-16499-people-euthanasia-disabled-citizens-feel
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Disturbing%20Truths/terri_schiavo-tortured_to_death.htm
5. https://cindysheehanssoapbox.blogspot.com/
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RxjpmuURN0E
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/911_inside_job/200_people_jumped.htm
10. https://www.ae911truth.org/
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh9ZZkfcN69IEuS_LVdCBOUNycmsFXsHCdmeE2kUMwcqtihyOIZj7jV8xflJcJWHa8__c9Q98HqItoqr-KhCIPLm10854jNWJsRM8R

6.12.13 American Hero: Cindy Sheehan! (2025-12-13 11:56)

Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."

[1]Cindy Sheehan is an American hero! Cindy Sheehan's son [2]Casey Sheehan (May 29, 1979 - April 4, 2004) was murdered by President George W. Bush 21-years ago in Iraq while serving in the U.S. Army. Miss Sheehan became a prominent anti-war activist following her son's death, criticizing the lying fabricated reasons for the Iraq War and demanding accountability from President George W. Bush. Sadly, it still hasn't happened, and never will in this lifetime.

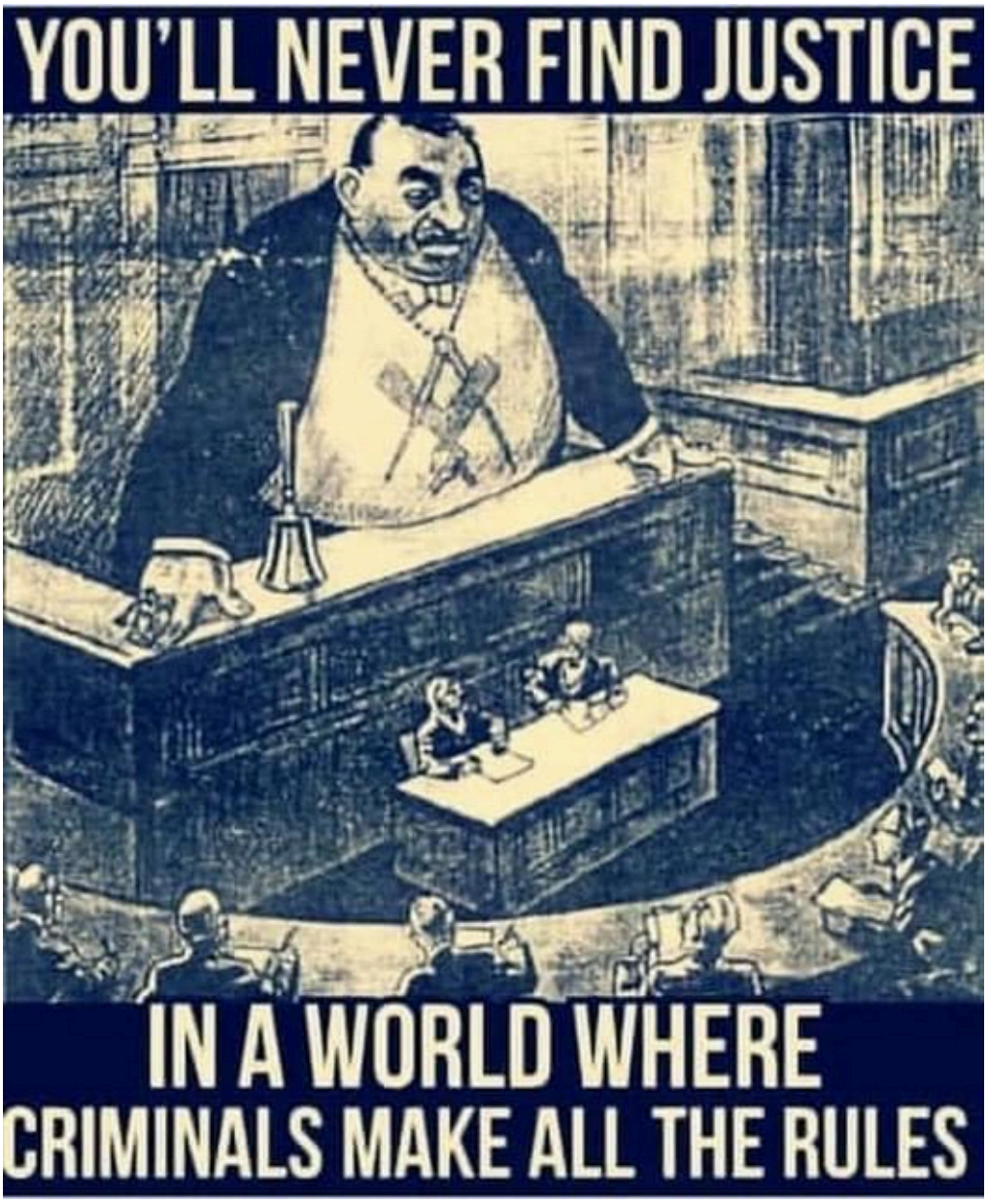

I fully understand that Miss Sheehan is a left-wing liberal who supports abortion (with which moral stance I totally disagree), but this lady is a pissed off grieving mother of a murdered son by the U.S. government, who seeks justice for her lost boy and has a message for Americans today (I copied this truthful meme from Cindy's blog). ...

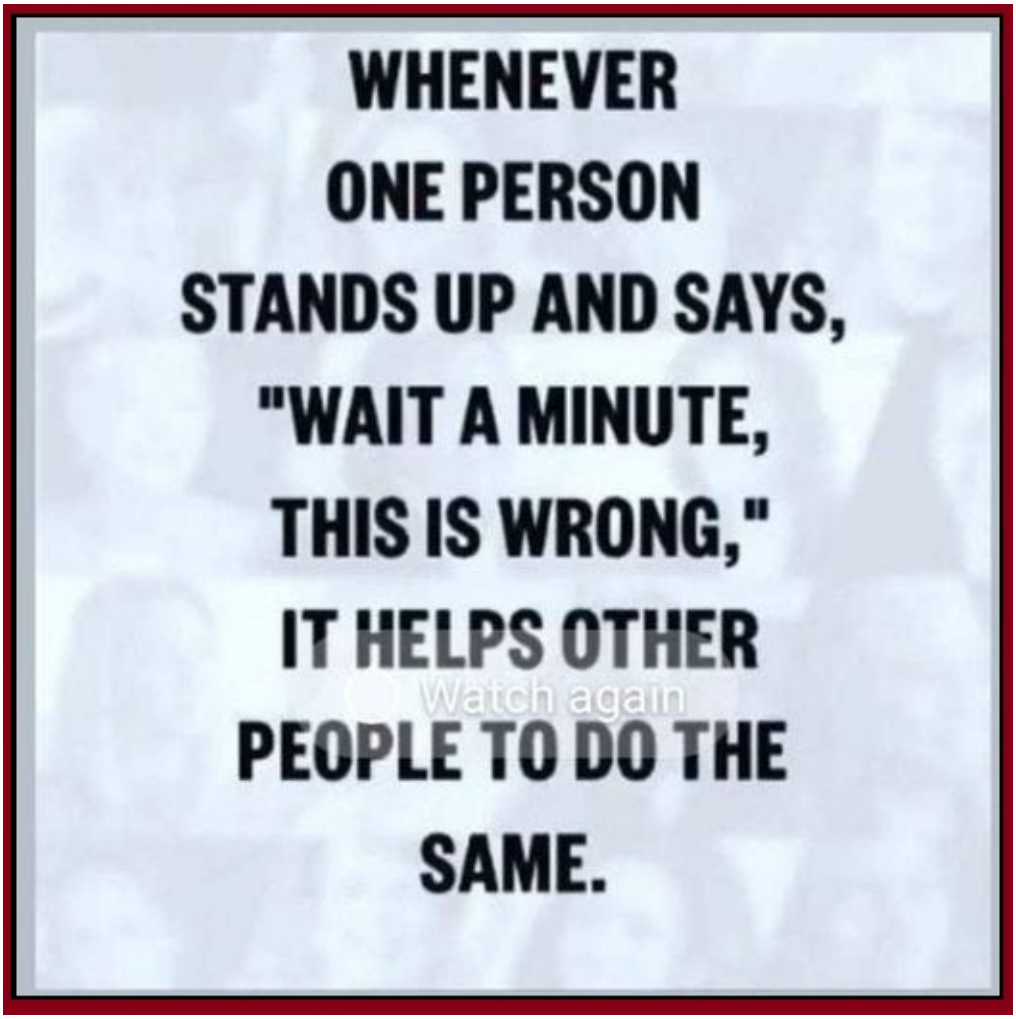

Amen and amen, that's what I've been saying to Christians for decades. Either we stand together, or we'll hang separately! I stand with Cindy against blatant corruption within our U.S. federal government, Pentagon and White House. There must be justice! Whether 3 years old or 90 years old, everybody deserves JUSTICE! Vengeance is the Lord's (Romans 12:19-21).

Tragically, our teenage children who enroll into the U.S. military, trusting our government, are often sacrificed on foreign soil for agendas that have absolutely nothing to do with preserving our liberties and freedoms. If you don't believe me, ask American hero Cindy Sheehan, whose soldier son [5]came back from Iraq in a body bag only 5-days after he arrived. So tragic and sad. God bless Casey and his family.

Contemptible coward, President George W. Bush, refused to even meet with the deeply grieving mother, to simply answer her legitimate question why her son was even in Iraq. We already know the tragic answer, which is because The White House LIED about alleged Weapons of Mass Destruction existing in Iraq. U.S. troops should never have been sent to Iraq in the first place. Congress never sanctioned the Iraqi War. The entire illegal Iraqi War was a ruse and a farce, all based on a big fabricated lie. President Bush refused to meet with Casey's mother because Mr. Bush is guilty, guilty, guilty!

My heart sincerely goes out to this grieving mother and I stand with her against the demonic criminal cartel of despicable leaders (i.e., George H. Bush, George W. Bush, Marvin Bush, Dick Cheney, Donald Rumsfeld, Condoleezza Rice, to name but a few guilty perpetrators behind the atrocities of 9/11 and the Iraq War). Those demonic villains murdered 2,300,000 innocent

people in Iraq to [6]steal their trillions of dollars of oil.

I thank God for Cindy Sheehan! Just like her son Casey, she is courageous to fight for the cause. Cindy is fighting against the evildoers. **Psalms 94:16, “ Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity? ”**

1. https://cindysheehanssoapbox.blogspot.com/
2. https://www.dailyrepublic.com/news/casey-sheehans-legacy-lives-on-20-years-later/article_0e349950-1ac8-11ef-a321-cb32fe306da2.htmlhttps://www.dailyrepublic.com/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguuF3bAqSLVNOByyocnQC2lNwX-GzyiN6OAIVZAQzuPQv0dcDOi6XnZyzbqSeCPPNmCAwcjuxr_EQliD3316iM72-lR0xH7j5thPX
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJqjfhp3nmvjOL9fhpy1nvihgPXTWSibNdMdEKelqT5siZu4rRGpC__eJfhmX5RrZ_DhxwzwUPxkHK0OaaBHpFc5ArWVFtSvfFEQu
5. https://thefallen.militarytimes.com/army-spc-casey-sheehan/257123
6. https://thecradle.co/articles-id/27007

6.12.14 Is Something Wrong With The 1769 King James Bible? (2025-12-14 05:29)

Psalms 12:6-7, “The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.”

Dr. David F. Reagan (1955-2007) pastored the Trinity Baptist Temple in Knoxville, Tennessee. He has written a devastating exposé on the early editions of the King James Bible entitled “The King James Version of 1611: The Myth of Early Revisions.”

Dr. Reagan has done an excellent job of destroying the last stronghold of Bible critics. I see neither a way, nor a reason to try to improve on his finding. Here is his pamphlet in its entirety.

THE KING JAMES VERSION OF 1611

THE MYTH OF EARLY REVISIONS

Introduction

Men have been “handling the word of God deceitfully” (II Cor. 4:2) ever since the devil first taught Eve how. From Cain to Balaam, from Jehudi to the scribes and Pharisees, from the Dark Age theologians to present-day scholars, the living words of the Almighty God have been prime targets for man’s corrupting hand. The attacks on the Word of God are threefold: addition, subtraction, and substitution. From Adam’s day to the computer age, the strategies have remained the same. There is nothing new under the sun.

One attack which is receiving quite a bit of attention these days is a direct attack on the Word of God as preserved in the English language: the King James Version of 1611. The attack referred to is the myth which claims that since the King James Version has already

been revised four times, there should be and can be no valid objection to other revisions. This myth was used by the English Revisers of 1881 and has been revived in recent years by Fundamentalist scholars hoping to sell their latest translation. This book is given as an answer to this attack. The purpose of the material is not to convince those who would deny this preservation but to strengthen the faith of those who already believe in a preserved English Bible.

One major question often arises in any attack such as this. How far should we go in answering the critics? If we were to attempt to answer every shallow objection to the infallibility of the English Bible, we would never be able to accomplish anything else. Sanity must prevail somewhere. As always, the answer is in God's Word. Proverbs 26:4-5 states: Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him. Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.

Obviously, there are times when a foolish query should be ignored and times when it should be met with an answer. If to answer the attack will make you look as foolish as the attacker, then the best answer is to ignore the question. For instance, if you are told that the Bible cannot be infallible because so-and-so believes that it is, and he is divorced, then you may safely assume that silence is the best answer. On the other hand, there are often questions and problems that, if true, would be serious. To ignore these issues would be to leave the Bible attacker wise in his own conceit. I believe that the question of revisions to the King James Version of 1611 is a question of the second class. If the King James Version has undergone four major revisions of its text, then to oppose further revisions on the basis of an established English text would truly be faulty. For this reason, this attack should and must be answered. Can the argument be answered? Certainly! That is the purpose of this book.

I – THE PRINTING CONDITIONS OF 1611

If God did preserve His Word in the English language through the Authorized Version of 1611 (and He did), then where is our authority for the infallible wording? Is it in the notes of the translators? Or is it to be found in the proof copy sent to the printers? If so, then our authority is lost because these papers are lost. But, you say, the authority is in the first copy which came off the printing press. Alas, that copy has also certainly perished. In fact, if the printing of the English Bible followed the pattern of most printing jobs, the first copy was probably discarded because of bad quality. That leaves us with existing copies of the first printing. They are the ones often pointed out as the standard by which all other King James Bibles are to be compared. But are they? Can those early printers of the first edition not be allowed to make printing errors? We need to establish one thing from the outset. The authority for our preserved English text is not found in any human work. The authority for our preserved and infallible English text is in God! Printers may foul up at times and humans will still make plenty of errors, but God in His power and mercy will preserve His text despite the weaknesses of fallible man. Now, let us look at the pressures on a printer in the year of 1611.

Although the printing press had been invented in 1450 by Johann Gutenburg in Germany (161 years before the 1611 printing), the equipment used by the printer had changed very little. Printing was still very slow and difficult. All type was set by hand, one piece at a time (that's one piece at a time through the whole Bible), and errors were an expected part of any completed book. Because of this difficulty and also because the 1611 printers had no earlier editions from which to profit, the very first edition of the King James Version had a number of printing errors. As shall later be demonstrated, these were not the sort of textual alterations

which are freely made in modern bibles. They were simple, obvious printing errors of the sort that can still be found at times in recent editions even with all of the advantages of modem printing. These errors do not render a Bible useless, but they should be corrected in later editions.

The two original printings of the Authorized Version demonstrate the difficulty of printing in 1611 without making mistakes. Both editions were printed in Oxford. Both were printed in the same year: 1611. The same printers did both jobs. Most likely, both editions were printed on the same printing press. Yet, in a strict comparison of the two editions, approximately 100 textual differences can be found. In the same vein the King James critics can find only about 400 alleged textual alterations in the King James Version after 375 years of printing and four so-called revisions! Something is rotten in Scholarsville! The time has come to examine these revisions."

11 – THE FOUR SO-CALLED REVISIONS OF THE 1611 KJV

Much of the information in this section is taken from a book by F.H.A. Scrivener called The Authorized Edition of the English Bible (1611), Its Subsequent Reprints and Modern Representatives. The book is as pedantic as its title indicates. The interesting point is that Scrivener, who published this book in 1884, was a member of the Revision Committee of 1881. He was not a King James Bible believer, and therefore his material is not biased toward the Authorized Version.

In the section of Scrivener's book dealing with the KJV "revisions," one initial detail is striking. The first two so-called major revisions of the King James Bible occurred within 27 years of the original printing. (The language must have been changing very rapidly in those days.) The 1629 edition of the Bible printed in Cambridge is said to have been the first revision. A revision it was not, but simply a careful correction of earlier printing errors. Not only was this edition completed just eighteen years after the translation, but two of the men who participated in this printing, Dr. Samuel Ward and John Bois, had worked on the original translation of the King James Version. Who better to correct early errors than two who had worked on the original translation! Only nine years later and in Cambridge again, another edition came out which is supposed to have been the second major revision. Both Ward and Bois were still alive, but it is not known if they participated at this time. But even Scrivener, who as you remember worked on the English Revised Version of 1881, admitted that the Cambridge printers had simply reinstated words and clauses overlooked by the 1611 printers and amended manifest errors. According to a study which will be detailed later, 72 % of the approximately 400 textual corrections in the KJV were completed by the time of the 1638 Cambridge edition, only 27 years after the original printing!

Just as the first two so-called revisions were actually two stages of one process: the purification of early printing errors, so the last two so-called revisions were two stages in another process: the standardization of the spelling, These two editions were only seven years apart (1762 and 1769) with the second one completing what the first had started. But when the scholars are numbering revisions, two sounds better than one. Very few textual corrections were necessary at this time. The thousands of alleged changes are spelling changes made to match the established correct forms. These spelling changes will be discussed later. Suffice it to say at this time that the tale of four major revisions is truly a fraud and a myth. But you say, there are still changes whether they be few or many. What are you going to do with the changes that are still there? Let us now examine the character of these changes.

III – THE SO-CALLED THOUSANDS OF CHANGES

Suppose someone were to take you to a museum to see an original copy of the King James Version. You come to the glass case where the Bible is displayed and look down at the opened Bible through the glass. Although you are not allowed to flip through its pages, you can readily tell that there are some very different things about this Bible from the one you own. You can hardly read its words, and those you can make out are spelled in odd and strange ways. Like others before you, you leave with the impression that the King James Version has undergone a multitude of changes since its original printing in 1611. But beware, you have just been taken by a very clever ploy. The differences you saw are not what they seem to be. Let's examine the evidence.

Printing Changes

For proper examination, the changes can be divided into three kinds: printing changes, spelling changes, and textual changes. Printing changes will be considered first. The type style used in 1611 by the KJV translators was the Gothic Type Style. The type style you are reading right now and are familiar with is Roman Type. Gothic Type is sometimes called Germanic because it originated in Germany. Remember, that is where printing was invented. The Gothic letters were formed to resemble the hand-drawn manuscript lettering of the Middle Ages. At first, it was the only style in use. The Roman Type Style was invented fairly early, but many years passed before it became the predominate style in most European countries. Gothic continued to be used in Germany until recent years. In 1611 in England, Roman Type was already very popular and would soon supersede the Gothic. However, the original printers chose the Gothic Style for the KJV because it was considered to be more beautiful and eloquent than the Roman. But the change to Roman Type was not long in coming. In 1612, the first King James Version using Roman Type was printed. Within a few years, all the bibles printed used the Roman Type Style.

Please realize that a change in type style no more alters the text of the Bible than a change in format or type size does. However, the modem reader who has not become familiar with Gothic can find it very difficult to understand. Besides some general change in form, several specific letter changes need to be observed. For instance, the Gothic s looks like the Roman s when used as a capital letter or at the end of a word. But when it is used as a lower case s at the beginning or in the middle of a word, the letter looks like our f. Therefore, also becomes alfo and set becomes fet. Another variation is found in the German v and u. The Gothic v looks like a Roman u while the Gothic u looks like the Roman v. This explains why our w is called a double-u and not a double-v. Sound confusing? It is until you get used to it. In the 1611 edition, love is loue, us is vs, and ever is euer. But remember, these are not even spelling changes. They are simply type style changes. In another instance, the Gothic j looks like our i. So Jesus becomes Iefus (notice the middle s changed to f) and joy becomes ioy. Even the Gothic d with the stem leaning back over the circle in a shape resembling that of the Greek Delta. These changes account for a large percentage of the "thousands" of changes in the KJV, yet they do no harm whatsoever to the text. They are nothing more than a smokescreen set up by the attackers of our English Bible.

Spelling Changes

Another kind of change found in the history of the Authorized Version are changes of or-

thography or spelling. Most histories date the beginning of Modern English around the year 1500. Therefore, by 1611 the grammatical structure and basic vocabulary of present-day English had long been established. However, the spelling did not stabilize at the same time. In the 1600's spelling was according to whim. There was no such thing as correct spelling. No standards had been established. An author often spelled the same word several different ways, often in the same book and sometimes on the same page. And these were the educated people. Some of you reading this today would have found the 1600's a spelling paradise. Not until the eighteenth century did the spelling begin to take a stable form. Therefore, in the last half of the eighteenth century, the spelling of the King James Version of 1611 was standardized.

What kind of spelling variations can you expect to find between your present edition and the 1611 printing? Although every spelling difference cannot be categorized, several characteristics are very common. Additional e's were often found at the end of the words such as feare, darke, and beare. Also, double vowels were much more common than they are today. You would find ee, bee, and mooued instead of me, be, and moved. Double consonants were also much more common. What would ranne, euill, and ftarres be according to present-day spelling? See if you can figure them out. The present-day spellings would be ran, evil, and stars. These typographical and spelling changes account for almost all of the so-called thousands of changes in the King James Bible. None of them alter the text in any way. Therefore they cannot be honestly compared with thousands of true textual changes which are blatantly made in the modern versions.

Textual Changes

Almost all of the alleged changes have been accounted for. We now come to the question of actual textual differences between our present editions and that of 1611. There are some differences between the two, but they are not the changes of a revision. They are instead the correction of early printing errors. That this is a fact may be seen in three things: (1) the character of the changes, (2) the frequency of the changes throughout the Bible, and (3) the time the changes were made. First, let us look at the character of the changes made from the time of the first printing of the Authorized English Bible.

The changes from the 1611 edition that are admittedly textual are obviously printing errors because of the nature of these changes. They are not textual changes made to alter the reading. In the first printing, words were sometimes inverted. Sometimes a plural was written as singular or visa versa. At times a word was miswritten for one that was similar. A few times a word or even a phrase was omitted. The omissions were obvious and did not have the doctrinal implications of those found in modern translations. In fact, there is really no comparison between the corrections made in the King James text and those proposed by the scholars of today.

F.H.A. Scrivener, in the appendix of his book, lists the variations between the 1611 edition of the KJV and later printings. A sampling of these corrections is given below. In order to be objective, the samples give the first textual correction on consecutive left hand pages of Scrivener's book. The 1611 reading is given first; then the present reading; and finally, the date the correction was first made:

- this thing – this thing also (1638)
- shalt have remained – ye shall have remained (1762)

- Achzib, nor Helbath, nor Aphik – of Achzib, nor of Helbath, nor of Aphik (1762)
- requite good – requite me good (1629)
- this book of the Covenant – the book of this covenant (1629)
- chief rulers – chief ruler (1629)
- And Parbar – At Parbar (1638)
- For this cause – And for this cause (1638)
- For the king had appointed – for so the king had appointed (1629)
- Seek good – seek God (1617)
- The cormorant – But the cormorant (1629)
- returned – turned (1769)
- a fiery furnace – a burning fiery furnace (1638)
- The crowned – Thy crowned (1629)
- thy right doeth – thy right hand doeth (1613)
- the wayes side – the way side (1743)
- which was a Jew – which was a Jewess (1629)
- the city – the city of the Damascenes (1629)
- now and ever – both now and ever (1638)
- which was of our father's – which was our fathers (1616)

Before your eyes are 5 % of the textual changes made in the King James Version in 375 years. Even if they were not corrections of previous errors, they would be of no comparison to modem alterations. But they are corrections of printing errors, and therefore no comparison is at all possible. Look at the list for yourself and you will find only one that has serious doctrinal implications. In fact, in an examination of Scrivener's entire appendix, it is the only variation found by this author that could be accused of being doctrinal. I am referring to Psalm 69:32 where the 1611 edition has "seek good" when the Bible should have read "seek God." Yet, even with this error, two points demonstrate that this was indeed a printing error. First, the similarity of the words "good" and "God" in spelling shows how easily a weary type setter could misread the proof and put the wrong word in the text. Second, this error was so obvious that it was caught and corrected in the year 1617, only six years after the original printing and well before the first so-called revision. The myth that there are several major revisions to the 1611 KJV should be getting clearer. But there is more.

Not only does the character of the changes show them to be printing errors, so does their frequency. Fundamentalist scholars refer to the thousands of revisions made to the 1611 as if they were on a par with the recent bible versions. They are not. The overwhelming majority of them are either type style or spelling changes. The few which do remain are clearly corrections of printing errors made because of the tediousness involved in the early printing process. The sample list given above will demonstrate just how careful Scrivener was

in listing all the variations. Yet, even with this great care, only approximately 400 variations are named between the 1611 edition and modern copies. Remember that there were 100 variations between the first two Oxford editions which were both printed in 1611. Since there are almost 1200 chapters in the Bible, the average variation per chapter (after 375 years) is one third, i.e., one correction per every three chapters. These are changes such as "chief rulers" to "chief ruler" and "And Parbar" to "At Parbar." But there is yet one more evidence that these variations are simply corrected printing errors: the early date at which they were corrected.

The character and frequency of the textual changes clearly

separate them from modern alterations. But the time the changes were made settles the issue absolutely. The great majority of the 400 corrections were made within a few years of the original printing. Take, for example, our earlier sampling. Of the twenty corrections listed, one was made in 1613, one in 1616, one in 1617, eight in 1629, five in 1638, one in 1743, two in 1762, and one in 1769. That means that 16 out of 20 corrections, or 80 %, were made within twenty-seven years of the 1611 printing. That is hardly the long drawn out series of revisions the scholars would have you to believe. In another study made by examining every other page of Scrivener's appendix in detail, 72 % of the textual corrections were made by 1638. There is no "revision" issue.

The character of the textual changes is that of obvious errors. The frequency of the textual changes is sparse, occurring only once per three chapters. The chronology of the textual changes is early with about three fourths of them occurring within twenty-seven years of the first printing. All of these details establish the fact that there were no true revisions in the sense of updating the language or correcting translation errors. There were only editions which corrected early typographical errors. Our source of authority for the exact wording of the 1611 Authorized Version is not in the existing copies of the first printing. Our source of authority for the exact wording of our English Bible is in the preserving power of Almighty God. Just as God did not leave us the original autographs to fight and squabble over, so He did not see fit to leave us the proof copy of the translation. Our authority is in the hand of God as always. You can praise the Lord for that!

IV – CHANGES IN THE BOOK OF ECCLESIASTES

An in-depth study of the changes made in the book of Ecclesiastes would help to illustrate the principles stated above. The author is grateful to Dr. David Reese of Millbrook, Alabama, for his work in this area. By comparing a 1611 reprint of the original edition put out by Thomas Nelson & Sons with recent printing of the King James Version, Dr. Reese was able to locate four variations in the book of Ecclesiastes. The reference is given first; then the text of the Thomas Nelson 1611 reprint. This is followed by the reading of the present editions of the 1611 KJV and the date the change was made.

- 1:5 the place – his place (1638)
- 2:16 shall be – shall all be (1629)
- 8:17 out, yea further – out, yet he shall not find it; yea farther (1629)
- 11: 17 thing is it – thing it is (?)

Several things should be noted about these changes. The last variation ("thing is it" to "thing it is") is not mentioned by Scrivener who was a very careful and accurate scholar. Therefore, this change may be a misprint in the Thomas Nelson reprint. That would be interesting. The corrected omission in chapter eight is one of the longest corrections of the original printing. But notice that it was corrected in 1629. The frequency of printing errors is average (four errors in twelve chapters). But the most outstanding fact is that the entire book of Ecclesiastes reads exactly like our present editions without even printing errors by the year 1638. That's approximately 350 years ago. By that time, the Bible was being printed in Roman type. Therefore, all (and I mean all) that has changed in 350 years in the book of Ecclesiastes is that the spelling has been standardized! As stated before, the main purpose of the 1629 and 1638 Cambridge editions was the correction of earlier printing errors. And the main purpose of the 1762 and 1769 editions was the standardization of spelling.

V – THE SO-CALLED JUSTIFICATION FOR OTHER REVISIONS

Maybe now you see that the King James Version of 1611 has not been revised but only corrected. But why does it make that much difference? Although there are several reasons why this issue is important, the most pressing one is that fundamentalist scholars are using this myth of past revisions to justify their own tampering with the text. The editors of the New King James Version have probably been the worst in recent years to use this propaganda ploy. In the preface of the New King James they have stated, "For nearly four hundred years, and throughout several revisions of its English form, the King James Bible has been deeply revered among the English-speaking peoples of the world. "In the midst of their flowery rhetoric, they strongly imply that their edition is only a continuation of the revisions that have been going on for the past 375 years. This implication, which has been stated directly by others, could not be more false. To prove this point, we will go back to the book of Ecclesiastes.

An examination of the first chapter in Ecclesiastes in the New King James Version reveals approximately 50 changes from our present edition. In order to be fair, spelling changes (cometh to comes; labour to labor; etc.) were not included in this count. That means there are probably about 600 alterations in the book of Ecclesiastes and approximately 60,000 changes in the entire Bible. If you accuse me of including every recognizable change, you are correct. But I am only counting the sort of changes which were identified in analyzing the 1611 King James. That's only fair. Still, the number of changes is especially baffling for a version which claims to be an updating in the same vein as earlier revisions. According to the fundamentalist scholar, the New King James is only a fifth in a series of revisions. Then pray tell me how four "revisions" and 375 years brought only 400 changes while the fifth revision brought about 60,000 additional changes? That means that the fifth revision made 150 times more changes than the total number of changes in the first four! That's preposterous!

Not only is the frequency of the changes unbelievable, but the character of the alterations are serious. Although many of the alterations seem harmless enough at first glance, many are much more serious. The editors of the New King James Version were sly enough not to alter the most serious blunders of the modern bibles. Yet, they were not afraid to change the reading in those places that are unfamiliar to the average fundamentalist. In these areas, the New King James Version is dangerous. Below are some of the more harmful alterations made in the book of Ecclesiastes. The reference is given first; then the reading as found in the King James Version; and last, the reading as found in the New King James Version:

- 1:13 sore travail; grievous task
- 1:14 vexation of spirit; grasping for the wind
- 1:16 my heart had great experience of wisdom; My heart has understood great wisdom
- 2:3 to give myself unto; to gratify my flesh with
- 2:3 acquainting; guiding
- 2:21 equity; skill
- 3:10 the travail, which God hath given; the God-given task
- 3:11 the world; eternity
- 3:18 that God might manifest them; God tests them
- 3:18 they themselves are beasts; they themselves are like beasts
- 3:22 portion; heritage
- 4:4 right work; skillful work
- 5:1 Keep thy foot; Walk prudently
- 5:6 the angel; the messenger of God
- 5:6 thy voice; your excuse
- 5:8 he that is higher than the highest; high official
- 5:20 God answereth him; God keeps him busy
- 6:3 untimely birth; stillborn child
- 7:29 inventions; schemes
- 8:1 boldness; sterness
- 8:10 the place of the holy; the place of holiness
- 10:1 Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour; Dead flies putrefy the perfumer's ointment
- 10:10 If the iron be blunt; If the ax is dull
- 10:10 wisdom is profitable to direct; wisdom brings success
- 12:9 gave good heed; pondered
- 12:11 the masters of assemblies; scholars

This is only a sampling of the changes in the book, but notice what is done. Equity, which is a trait of godliness, becomes skill (2:21). The world becomes eternity (3:11). Man without God is no longer a beast but just like a beast (3:18). The clear reference to deity in Ecclesiastes 5:8 ("he that is higher than the highest") is successfully removed ("higher official"). But since success is what wisdom is supposed to bring us (10: 10), this must be progress. At least God is keeping the scholars busy (5:20). Probably the most revealing of the above mentioned

changes is the last one listed where “the masters of assemblies” become “scholars.” According to the New King James, “the words of scholars are like well-driven nails, given by one Shepherd.” The masters of assemblies are replaced by the scholars who become the source of the Shepherd’s words. That is what these scholars would like us to think, but it is not true.

In conclusion, the New King James is not a revision in the vein of former revisions of the King James Version. It is instead an entirely new translation. As stated in the introduction, the purpose of this book is not to convince those who use the other versions. The purpose of this book is to expose a fallacious argument that has been circulating in fundamentalist circles for what it is: an overblown myth. That is, the myth that the New King James Version and others like it are nothing more than a continuation of revisions which have periodically been made to the King James Version since 1611. There is one problem with this theory. There are no such revisions.



What is the Difference in the KJV 1611 and 1769?

The King James Bible of 1611 has not undergone four (or any) major revisions. Therefore, the New King James Version is not a continuation of what has gone on before. It should in fact be called the Thomas Nelson Version. They hold the copyright. The King James Version we have today has not been revised but purified. We still have no reason to doubt that the Bible we hold in our hands is the very word of God preserved for us in the English language.

The authority for its veracity lies not in the first printing of the King James Version in 1611, or in the character of King James 1, or in the scholarship of the 1611 translators, or in the literary accomplishments of Elizabethan England, or even in the Greek Received Text. Our authority for the infallible words of the English Bible lies in the power and promise of God to preserve His Word! God has the power. We have His Word.

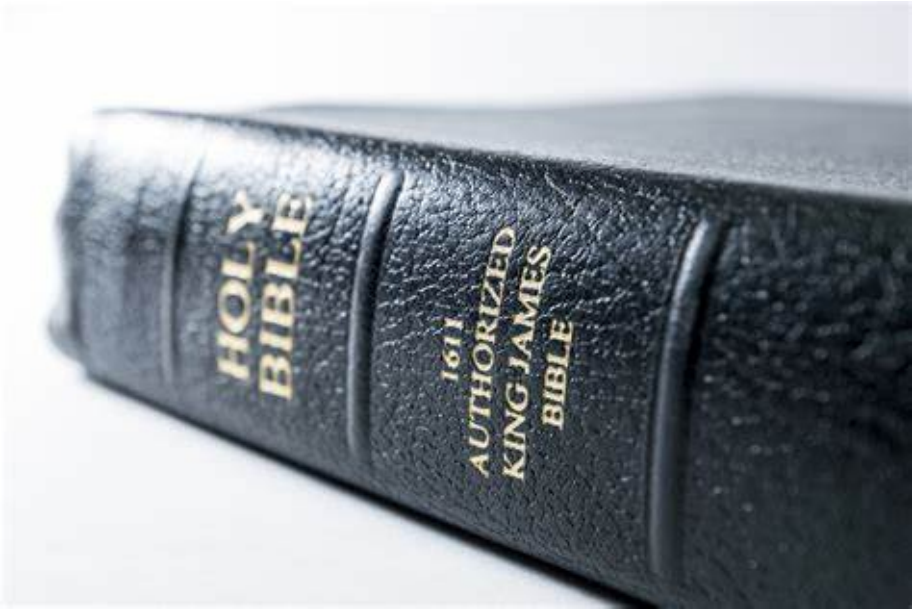

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiu6190UjWsC9nWBsIdd4eZaoTuBYeUmEJhy2lMGW2QMhOBEvnt6Be2BIUbQv_t7uaFKryNZrvNRW65u_JGMjHjLmt6ibwH2H5TCUE

6.12.15 Every Christian Should Be Anchored To God's Word (2025-12-15 01:30)

Psalms 1:1-2, " Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night."

I receive many emails from distraught Christians who are down on life. Part of my 23-year ministry since I started my [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry back in 2002 is helping discouraged believers find their way. All we have is each other. If we don't encourage each other in the Lord, then who is going to do it? The unregenerate (unsaved) man certainly cannot understand the things of God, for they are foolishness to him (1st Corinthians 1:18, 2:14-16).

I learned something fascinating this week about large ship anchors. I had always thought that the anchor itself held the ship, but that's not true. When a large Navy ship drops their anchor into the muck at the bottom of the ocean, as the ship continues moving forward thousands of feet of anchor is pulled into the sea. As the ships continues to pull forward, the WEIGHT OF THE CHAIN prevents the ship from moving. So it is the chain, and not the anchor, that holds the ship in place. That is fascinating science!

In a similar way, the inspired Word of God is our anchor, but the anchor is useless without applying the truths of God's Word to out life. We must let out the chain, so to speak, by making us of the Holy Bible, wallowing in it day and night. **Psalms 1:1-2, "**

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

"

Jesus exhorts us to 'SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES' in John 5:39; He didn't say to search Christian talk radio, Christian magazines and books, Christian videos and television, Christian seminaries and retreats, Christian commentaries, et cetera, These things are appropriate in their place, but NOTHING should ever substitute for quality time spent reading, wallowing, memorizing and studying the inspired King James Bible. GET IN THE BOOK!!!

The Uplifting and Yet Tragic Life of Philip Bliss

Here is some intriguing history...

> Philip Paul Bliss (9 July 1838 – 29 December 1876) was an American composer, conductor, writer of hymns and a bass-baritone Gospel singer. He wrote many well-known hymns, including "Hold the Fort" (1870), "Almost Persuaded" (1871); "Hallelujah, What a Saviour!" (1875); "Let the Lower Lights Be Burning"; "Wonderful Words of Life" (1875); and the tune for Horatio Spafford's "It Is Well with My Soul" (1876). Bliss was a recognized friend of D. L. Moody, the famous Chicago preacher.
>
> — [2]Wikipedia

"Let the Lower Lights Be Burning" is a precious hymn written by Philip P. Bliss (1838-1976) in 1871, emphasizing the importance of guiding others to safety and salvation, much like how lower lights help ships navigate to harbor. The hymn encourages believers to keep their spiritual light shining to help those in need.



Let The Lower Lights Be Burning

Few people know the tragic history of Philip Bliss and his wife, who were killed in 1876 (the same year Harry Ironside was born). They were killed in a fiery train crash in Ohio when a bridge suddenly collapsed in a ravine. Bliss was only 38 years old. ...

> On 29 December 1876, the Pacific Express train on which Bliss and his wife were traveling approached Ashtabula, Ohio. When the train was nearly across the bridge it

> collapsed and the carriages fell into the ravine below. It was stated in many newspaper accounts of the time that Bliss escaped from the wreck, but the carriages caught fire and Bliss returned to try to extricate his wife. This account was only given by J.E. Burchell. As mentioned in the P.P. Bliss Memoirs, written in 1877 by D.W. Whittle this account by J.E. Burchell was only his conjecture. In fact, Mr. Whittle showed a picture of Bliss to all surviving passengers and no one recognized Mr. Bliss but only one lady who gave no account of seeing him during the accident. No trace of either Mr. Bliss or his wife, Lucy, was discovered. Ninety-two of the 159 passengers are believed to have died in what became known as the Ashtabula River Railroad Disaster. —[3]Wikipedia

Acts 27:41-44, "And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves. And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape. But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land.

And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land."

Philip P. Bliss was killed suddenly at age 38, taken to meet his Maker. Oh, dear reader, [4]make sure you've been born again while there is yet time.

1. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Philip_Bliss
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Philip_Bliss
4. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ

---

6.12.16 Unjust In The Least (2025-12-16 09:56)

Luke 16:10, "He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much."

"[1]UNJUST IN THE LEAST" (from 1973 by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)...

> "If we don't watch out in little areas, then we are guilty of big sins." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]Unjust In The Least"

This is a great truth that is so needed today. You're only as good of a Christian as your attitude toward little things. Someone might not think twice about littering, leaving your shopping cart in the parking lot for someone else to put away, women wearing pants, cheating on a test or sleeping on the job, but these seemingly little things are indications of major character flaws. There is little integrity today among churchgoers.

"Trifles make perfection, and perfection is no trifle." —Michelangelo

I learned a very long time ago about the importance of little things. The inspired Holy Bible says in Luke 16:10, “He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.” If God cannot trust you and me with little things, then how can He trust us with big things?

> “Nothing is unimportant.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “ [3]Unjust In The Least ”

Look at someone when you shake their hand. When I went to shake hands with Pastor Bill Adams in September of 2024 at the Smyrna Baptist Church, he rudely looked off to the left 45 degrees at the wall. One week later his wife approached me in church to shake my hand and did the same rude thing, looking hard right off 45 degrees at the distant wall. When I contacted the pastor to ask him if I am welcomed in their church, twice, he completely ignored me. I got my answer. No, they don’t want me there. And it’s just as well, since they wickedly distribute toxic Chick Tracts, wickedly bid Godspeed to the cult at PCC, and wickedly pervert the Gospel by requiring people to be willing to turn from of their sins to be saved.

> “Well you say, ’I can’t make the payment.’ Then don’t make the debt!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “ [4]Unjust In The Least ”

There’s nothing worse than a man who shakes hands like a seal. Be a man men! You should always look someone in the eye when at the cashier’s counter or when shaking hands. It is proper and polite. If you look away from someone while talking or refuse to make eye contact with them while shaking hands, it automatically sends negative vibes to the other person. God only knows how many visitors never returned to a church because of unkind people.

When I attended a big event at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, at their new Family Living Center, I saw that the men’s bathroom was atrocious! It stank with wreak. So, I took it upon myself to go find the janitor’s closet and clean the entire bathroom myself. That is a servant’s heart. When their incompetent ungodly pastor Marty Herron shortly thereafter kicked me out of their cult for befriending them with THE TRUTH—that Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel, John MacArthur is a modernist infidel, and the modern English Bibles are all corrupted by Satan—I reminded Pastor Herron that unlike him, I actually do care, which is why I cleaned their stinky men’s room. The most important job is the one that doesn’t get done!

Dear reader, kindly said, you are a fool if you think it is okay to pick and choose which Bible version that you use. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible today! Truth matters.

I have been in numerous churches where people told me to get in line before the food runs out. I have always waited intentionally, so if indeed the food ran out I would be the one not to eat. That is a servant’s heart. I am not a good Christian, but I am a servant at heart. **Matthew 23:11,**

“

But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

”

When I attended the shameful Family Baptist Church in Pensacola for 45 months, before they [5]kicked me and my wife out in June of 2025 for TELLING THE TRUTH, I used to look forward

to emptying all the garbage pails into the dumpster on big days. No one ever needed to ask or hint for me to help out, because I volunteered for the Lord.

By God's grace, I was a quite servant working behind the scenes. I brought extra storage bags, brought cases of soda on holidays, helped a blind lady friend at church regularly, I gave out Gospel booklets of John, bought food gifts for church members, brought some nuts and gifts for an elderly lady (I gave her $95 on her 95th birthday), bought glow-in-the-dark novelties for the kids on Halloween at the church's outdoor gathering, so cars could see the children glowing in the dark for safety, et cetera. Nobody asked me to do those kind things. I gladly did them on my own, with my own money, simply because I thought of ways to serve others for Jesus Christ. I care.

This is why Pastor Jack Hyles taught that LOVE IS THINKING. When you care about someone, you take the time to think of ways to express that love and concern. It is tragic that we have a bunch of stupid pastors today running the churches into the ground spiritually. They refuse to expose corrupt Bibles. They refuse to expose the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation, and worse, those infidels preach it! Their ungodly wives wear pants in public. There is no door-to-door soulwinning, no preaching against sin, no warnings about going to Hell, just playing the wicked neo-evangelical's game of church (merely going through the sycophantic motions).

Every redeemed child of God should clean up after yourself, and sometimes even others. As an ongoing habit, I return other customer's idle shopping carts which they abandoned in the parking lot, expecting someone else to put it back where they found it. It may seem like a small thing to do, but I believe it's a big thing to the Lord. There's one that cometh after you!

I don't claim to be a good Christian. I don't even think there is such a thing as a "

good Christian.

"

We're all a mess today, aren't we! I can say that I do care. Little things are important.

One word of caution about the sermon "

Unjust In The Least

"

(1973): Dr. Hyles admitted that he preached heresy at times in the past. I disagree with his teaching in this sermon that a changed life is "proof" of salvation. The damned false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 had done 'MANY WONDERFUL WORKS,' but still went to Hell forever. Works are not evidence of salvation, unless one is saved by works. I love Brother Hyles, but I won't go along with him when he is wrong on the Bible.

> "A fella who will not take care of the details will not take care of big matters either."
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, " [6]Unjust In The Least "

I know that the Apostle James said we are justify in the sight of men by works, but there is no way of truly knowing if someone is saved apart from a direct testimony from their mouth or writing concerning Christ.

> "Chasten your children for character flaws rather than mistakes." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[7]Unjust In The Least"

> “One of the tragic things about this generation is that we like personality more than character.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[8]Unjust In The Least”

Most pastors and layman today are as crooked as a dog’s hindleg. Little things are important because they lead to big things. May we all be just in the least.

[9]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/beware-of-new-evangelical-family.html

6. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8CKb0izKlZ6abYgWg3CJ8fjF0GisFmeQMgwZBsMkHNYAd2rV2Imi2d-RjMvbCzA6fST60hBNEKLKY235Q0M5hSRPrS2nqZIWLDz3

6.12.17 Why We Have Fundamentalist Christianity (2025-12-17 13:37)

Revelation 3:1-2, “

And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.”

In our personal lives as humans, we all choose where to draw the lines concerning issues of morality, tolerances and convictions. If we were to gather three hundred professed Christians into one room, there would be umpteen different opinions and points of conflict. And it is for this very reason that fundamental Bible Christianity exists today.

Case in point is the fundamentalist Baptist preacher who harps against women wearing pants in public. According to the Bible, women ought not wear men’s clothing (Deuteronomy 22:5). Only a fool would dare dismiss such a moral command of God, throwing modesty under the bus as being mere ceremonial law, which doesn’t apply today. In it’s most basic form, Christian fundamentalism is simply a child of God choosing to stay farther to the right than the left.

In the case of women wearing pants, a conservative godly woman who fears God wouldn’t dare even think of putting on a pair of blue jeans. I have heard every excuse imaginable from wicked neo-evangelical churchgoers who attempt to justify women wearing pants. They are a nasty religious bunch, worldly, indifferent and following Jesus afar off.

The reason why we have fundamental Bible Christianity still today is because there is a remnant of God’s children who fear God and desire to please Him. Since everyone sets the bar of morality at different levels, we need to separate from those who choose to live by lower moral standards, lest they corrupt our good morals.

Concerning open fornication being tolerated in the Church at Corinth, the Apostle Paul wrote:

> 1st Corinthians 5:6-9, “
>
> Your glorying is not good. *Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?*
>
> Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:
>
> Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.”

By tolerating open sexual sin in the congregation, the Apostle warned the church elders that a little rot in time could corrupt the entire church! That is what “leaven” is, yeast mold, bacteria. And this is the heart of Bible fundamentalism folks—setting moral and doctrinal standards high in a local church. Everyone has their own opinion about the different Bible revisions, about

how you get to Heaven, about Zionism, the age of the earth, the timing of the Rapture, what attire is modest or worldly, and thousands of other issues.

As a general rule, people reach low when it comes to holiness and truth. It's is not easy for a young Christian woman to wear full-length dresses, when all her friends are wearing pants. It's not easy for a young man not to drink booze, when all the other fellas are drinking it. Young people must be taught to do what is right when tempted. It's not easy to do what is right, when others are all doing what is wrong. This is where your good or bad character is revealed, by how you behave when others are doing wrong. If you have good character, you won't join them. If you go along to get along, it reveals your lack of character. **Proverbs 1:10, "My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not."**

The reason why we have fundamentalist Christianity is because most people who profess to be Christians are not born again. Roman Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists and Church of Christ (to name but a few) are all pseudo-Christian cults, because they pervert God's simple plan of salvation. This is why we need ecclesiastical separation. That is, God's redeemed saints must avoid and separate from unbelievers (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17).

It is sad that most men and women today have low moral standards. Most women see nothing wrong with putting on a pair of blue jeans, halter top or a short tight skirt, but this is not pleasing to the Lord. And for that matter, a see-through white dress is just as immodest. The inspired Holy Bible commands Christian women to dress themselves in modest apparel (1st Timothy 2:9). Pants are anything but modest for a lady!!! Men wear pants. SHAME on the ungodly neo-evangelical pastors, pastor's wives, Jezebel females and bad churches today who approve of women wearing pants. If you have a problem with this, it just shows that you are not a Christian fundamentalist.

To no surprise, when I and my wife met with Pastor Brad Moffett in April of 2025 at the corrupt Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, he sinfully declared to us, "

I am not a fundamentalist.

" He did have to tell us that shameful fact, because we already knew it. Pastor Brad and his verbally-abusive father Bobby Moffett are evil neo-evangelicals. Their wicked church preaches another gospel, requiring lost sinners to turn away from past sinful ways (works) to get to Heaven. The pastor promotes infidels' Ken Ham, Franklin Graham, Jeff Redlin, John Calvin and John Piper—who all preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.

The reason why we have fundamentalist Bible Christianity is because most people want a spiritually dead church to attend. **Jeremiah 5:31, "The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof? "** This is why Joel Osteen's apostate Lakewood Church in Houston, Texas, fills up with 40,000 members every Sunday.

> **2nd Timothy 4:2-4, "**
>
> **Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And *they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables*."**

The popular "repent of your sins" damnable heresy is a fable, not biblical doctrine. Lordship Salvation is a fable, not Bible doctrine. The Greek word for "fables" is *muthos* which means "a tale, that is, "

fiction.

” The

“

repent of your sins

”

requirement to be saved is fiction. Mixing service with salvation (Lordship Salvation) is fiction. These are unbiblical teachings to be considered tommyrot, poppycock, balderdash and rubbish. Satan is a clever deceiver and a beautiful liar.

“Neo” means “new.” These neo-evangelicals in dead churches today are extremely shallow. They sing shallow Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) instead of the doctrinally rich old hymns of the Christian faith that I cherish and love to sing. Neo-evangelicals don’t pay attention to the details like fundamentalists do. Whereas we dot our i’s and cross our t’s as fundamentalists, ungodly

neo-evangelicals

just

don’t care. They don’t care about the purity of God’s Word, which is why these support evil garbage like this...

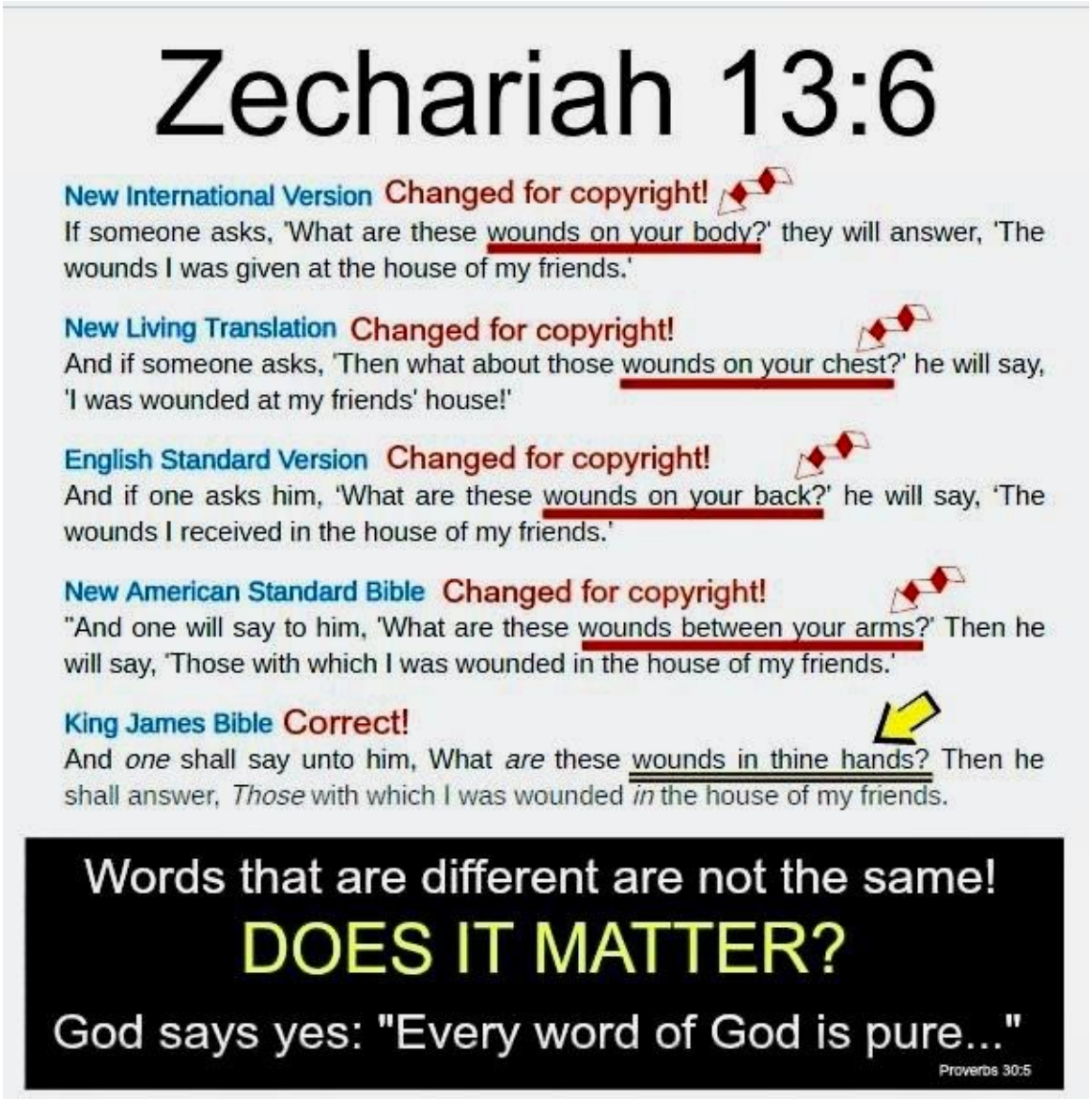

The Holy Bible Has Been Corrupted To Obtain A New Copyright

All of the modern English Bible revisions are corrupt, adhering to the poisonous 1881 texts of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort ([2]two Anglican infidel devils - Pastor Max D. Younce exposes these reprobates). If you've seen one Westcott and Hort bible, you've seen 'em all, because they all share the SAME perversions. For example: They all [3]remove the word " [4] worship "

[5] from Matthew 8:2, and water it down to say a leper "

knelt "

or

"bowed"

8868

to Jesus. Well, you can kneel before a king without worshipping him. This is a blatant attack on Jesus' deity. The inspired King James Bible accurately says that a leper worshipped Jesus. Why would the modern Bible revisions reduce this to mere respect or admiration? The answer is clear.

Several general observations can be made about NEW EVANGELICALS:

- They don't care about what matters.
- They don't pay attention to the details.
- They are all wrong on Bible repentance (i.e., the "repent of your sins" heresy).
- They all refuse to expose the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.
- They don't have a sense of urgency about what's important.
- They don't regularly go door to door soulwinning.
- They are lackidaical about biblical separation.
- They don't expose the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions.
- They don't preach against sin.
- Their women sinfully wear pants and other immodest clothing.
- They sing lame theologically deficient Contemporary Christin Music.
- They don't contend for the Christian faith.

As a Bible fundamentalist, I care and pay attention to the details. This is not just true of the things of God, but of everything in my life. The old adage is true: Cleanliness is next to godliness. Why? It is because both attributes require caring. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! It is because I DO CARE that I keep getting into ministry quarrels with carnal pastors. The Bible warns in Galatians 1:6-9 that God curses any man (even an angel) who preaches ANOTHER GOSPEL than the one the Apostle Paul taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. Paul said he received that Gospel directly from Jesus (Galatians 1:12).

Any pastor who requires you to "repent of your sins" to get to Heaven is a theological LIAR!!! Jesus came into the world to die on Calvary's cross to pay our debt of sin, He does not demand that we first be willing to REFORM to receive the free gift of eternal life. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> **"The best way to kill a snake is to put him in the fire. The reason we have so many snakes in our churches is that there's no fire." —Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982)**

Dear reader, if you're not upset you're not paying attention! It saddens me that I need to get so worked up over false teaching in today's corrupt Bible colleges and churches, while 99 % of professed Christians couldn't care less. If you're not upset you're not paying attention!!! **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"**

Dear reader, the $64,000 question is: Do you care? A Christian fundamentalist cares about which Bible they use. They care about the accuracy of the Gospel. They care about the purity of God's inspired Word. They care about modesty and upholding moral integrity. It is tragic that neo-evangelical churchgoers today simply don't care as much as fundamentalists do.

This sadly includes the demonic Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) which organization consists of [6]47,000 complicit member churches that represent roughly 12,700,000 people. The SBC are all neo-evangelicals. You won't find any fundamentalist churches within the SBC, because they are perverted regarding the gospel, moral standards and the Word of God.

The SBC's official statement of faith titled '[7]Baptist Faith And Message 2000' contains damnable heresy! This is so tragic folks. According to the SBC, it is not enough to put your faith in Jesus as your Savior, but in addition they say you must make a lifetime commitment to serve Him as your Lord, and turn away from your sinning. That is not the free grace plan of salvation presented in the inspired King James Bible. SHAME on the SBC and any church who bids them Godspeed! These are WORKS! The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

That is why they use corrupt Bible revisions like the English Standard Version (ESV), which perverts Philippians 2:6 to say that Jesus could not grasp equality with God. Neo-evangelicals just don't care. **John 12:43, "**

For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

" Neo-evangelicals don't want to suffer reproach for the name of Christ. They refuse to be put outside the gate with Jesus, the rejected and crucified Lamb of God.

If everyone sought to please God, we wouldn't have wars in the world. If all churchgoers sought to please God by obeying the Holy Scripture, we wouldn't need Christian fundamentalism in the churches, but sadly we do! Most professed Christians today are not even born again. They are trusting in some damnable partial faith in Christ PLUS following Christ as your Lord, committing your whole person to Him and turning away from your sinful bad habits. These toxic teachings have infected and infested over 95 % of all churches today, including so-called Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches.

Beware of today's corrupt churches! I am warning you about [8]Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College! I am warning you about nearly every Baptist church CULT in the city of Pensacola and other towns across the United States! Beware of any churches whose pastor is an alumnus of the [9]den of iniquity at Bob Jones University! Somebody's got to care! Somebody's got to get upset and say something. You know the popular adage:

"If you see something, say something!" Well I've seen a lot and I've got a lot to say! Amen. **John 8:26a, " I have many things to say and to judge of you..."**

If I could sum up Christian Bible fundamentalism with one word, it would be 'CARING.' It's all really quite that simple, boiling down to whether you care or not friend. I CARE about right doctrine. I CARE about which Bible version we use and promote. I CARE about the accuracy of God's simple plan of salvation (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). I CARE about the purity of the inspired

Holy Bible. I CARE about moral standards and how professed Christian females dress in public, because there is AN ONGOING WAR against men's souls (1st Peter 2:11). No Christian girl or woman should ever wear pants in public.

I CARE because the LORD CARES! **1st Peter 5:7,**

"

Casting all your care upon him; for *he careth for you*.

" God cares about YOU dear reader. Oh yes, He surely does! I decided a very long time ago that I was not going to place God on trial every time things weren't going well in my life.

Galatians 6:3, "

For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

"

THANK YOU dear reader for being patient with my long rants in many of my ministry blogs. I truly do love everyone with Gods unconditional love, whoever you may be dear reader. God knows my heart, that I have always just wanted to be a blessing to others for Christ.

Jesus is precious!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjY_yMwLnpEAaOXaW2dsxo-WNG8pHarYzzSn__YLcUD7maUnlCv5MeuAN00KeU4bpOCeTCdpSAkbdUC9HcciZDVG_UJyEHLXqeNxRz
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
6. https://www.sbc.net/about/what-we-do/fast-facts/
7. https://bfm.sbc.net/bfm2000/
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

6.12.18 In Defense Of Pastor Steven Anderson (2025-12-18 11:19)

1st Kings 18:17-21,

"And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?*

And he answered, *I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house*, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim. Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table. So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel. ***And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions?*** **if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word."**

In our text passage of Scripture, God's man, Elijah the prophet, was making the local leaders angry. Wicked King Ahab called the prophet a "troublemaker." Any fundamentalist Bible preacher who is worth his salt has been called a troublemaker, and much worse! The Devil's

children are all waiting for the Christian to fall, especially the Bible preacher. God pity the preacher that the world don't hate. **John 15:17-19, "These things I command you, that ye love one another. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. *If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you*."** Nobody is as hated in this wicked world than the fundamentalist Bible preacher!!!

That being said, I get so sick of this crap over Pastor Steven Anderson's family being attacked on social media, which is [1]none of anyone's damn business! It should be obvious to any honest Christian that the Devil is trying to destroy our Brother in Christ over his biblical STAND for truth and righteousness. Satan always goes after the best, seeking whom he may devour (1st Peter 5:8-9). That word "devour" means "to make disappear." The Devil would love for Pastor Anderson to disappear. We needs him!

I don't stand with Pastor Anderson because I think he's always right. I stand with him because he comes A LOT closer to being right than all these pusillanimous, cowardly, salary-sucking, Caspar Milquetoast, practically worthless, religious clowns for pastors today who refuse to stand for or against anything.

I'm talking about twerps like [2]Pastor Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College, who has cruelly banned me in writing from attending Campus Church since August 2, 2022—for TELLING THE TRUTH that [3]they're WRONG on repentance and God's simple plan of salvation. PCC banned me! They've blocked me out from accessing both their PCC and Campus Church Facebook pages. Jerks! I know that the Lord is proud of me for taking a STAND for what is true and right, and God is utterly disgusted with the Lordship Salvation CULT at PCC. Woe unto the wicked!

By the way, [4]here's a tremendous sermon truth by Brother Hyles that he preached in Texas, in which he says to FIGHT the good fight of faith; but if you are weary and can no longer fight, then WITHSTAND (hang in there); but if you are tired and cannot fight or withstand anymore, then just STAND (don't change).

Wicked people are exploiting Pastor and Mrs. Anderson's four oldest adult children in an attempt to discredit and ruin his ministry. Pastor Hyles went through a similar persecution in 1989, when dozens of staff and church members turned against him, and unfounded allegations were made against him. [5]I have defended my friend for these past 23 years, since by God's grace I began my website ministry in 2002.

Dr. Hyles defended himself in 1989, in this fiery sermon titled, '[6]Weathering The Storm.'

Pastor Hyles' enemies stooped to new lows in a malicious attempt to destroy his testimony and consequently his ministry for the Lord Jesus Christ. Evil people stood outside First Baptist Church of Hammond during their annual Pastor's School that year, distributing damning information about family members who had openly sinned in the past. Dr. Hyles begged the Pastor's School delegates not to take the perverse literature. It broke Dr. Hyle's heart and he wept. People can be so cruel. **Ecclesiastes 8:12,**

"

Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him.

"

I remember that Brother Hyles apologized to all of us students. Dr. Hyles said he wanted us to attend Hyles-Anderson College during peacetime without having to endure through a raging church battle. But you know what, I wouldn't trade those precious hard times for anything in the world, because we were privileged with the opportunity to STAND by our preacher during the darkest years of his life and ministry; and moreover it taught me to hang in there with FAITH IN GOD even though all hope seems lost.

And praise be to God, Pastor Hyles endured to persevere until the end of his life on earth in 2002. He simply relocated to Heaven. Perseverance is getting to your goal (which should be to fear God and keep His commandments - Ecclesiastes 12:13). That is what the Apostle Paul meant when he said in □□□ □□□□□□□ □:□, "□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □ □□□□ □□□□□, □ □□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□, □ □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□." Endurance is the obstacles that you have to face and overcome along the way as you persevere.

We all have our battles. Life has many potholes and sometimes open manhole covers, "□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□□□□□, □□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□; □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □ □□□ □□ □□□□□□, □□□□ □□ □□□ □□ □□□□ □□ □□□□ □□" (□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□ □□:□□□). I just heard Pastor Hyles yesterday preach a sermon on this very truth titled, '[7]You Can Make It!'

Having One's Own Family As Enemies

According to BibleGate.com, the word "enemies" appears in the King James Bible 263 times, and the word "enemy" appears 109 times. That's 372 times! God's children have always had enemies and we always will have enemies. **2nd Timothy 3:12-13, "Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived."**

□□□□□□□ □□:□□, "□□□ □ □□□'□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□." Billy Sunday's (1862-1935) own three sons turned against him. They were all drunks. George, the oldest stole a vehicle and was arrested for public intoxication. George hit his wife one day in front of his mother and then either jumped or fell out a third story window to his death. None of this was Billy or Ma Sunday's fault! Children have a freewill given to them by God to make their own decisions for good or evil. One of the Sunday's daughter-in-law tried to blackmail them, demanding money or she was going to go public with the family's dirty laundry to ruin the man of God. Sound familiar?

I remember one summer that Pastor Jack Hyles got angry at Hyles-Anderson College over his staff's lackidaical attitude, and he threw some chairs and said some harsh words. Some people on staff called for his resignation. Dr. Hyles defended himself, saying that he used anger as a tool. Sometimes tough love is necessary, which doesn't make a man a monster!
Jesus Himself overthrust the money changer's tables and released their doves to fly away. Then he beat them with a homemade whip. Surely this cannot be our precious Redeemer! Yep, and Pastor Anderson's enemies are in for a big surprise when they stand before the terror of God in eternity (2nd Corinthians 5:11; Psalms 6:1; Matthew 7:1; Proverbs 24:12; Matthew 12:36; 1st Thessalonians 4:6). **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

We live in an ungodly generation of crybabies, spoiled brats and critiques today. I want no part of any of it. From all the slanderous garbage I've heard said about Pastor Anderson, I see a good Dad who disciplines his children, which the Bible says if you don't do, you HATE your kids (Proverbs 13:24). I see four bright, well groomed and highly intelligent young people, albeit angry at life. They fail to see the beautiful legacy that they have in their parent's ministry, and a great man of God for a father.

I just noticed on Facebook under his life's events that Pastor Anderson (with all his responsibilities and labors) recently graduated from Arizona State University and Liberty University. Wow, that is so admirable! The guy just doesn't stop going. I actually heard their daughter several months ago on social media criticize her Dad for studying all the time. What? A lot of men bum around watching television most of the time, drinking booze, doing nothing to make an impact for eternity.

The Anderson kids have so much to be grateful for and proud of. I am confident 15 to 20 years from now that they'll mature and wake up to reality. No parents are perfect (Hebrews 12:6-8), but I haven't heard anything amidst all the accusations by the kids that even remotely bring into question his qualifications as a pastor. I love and appreciate Brother Anderson in Christ and am grateful for his dedication to our Lord, uncompromising Bible preaching, tenacity, backbone and his relentless drive.

I once heard Dr. Hyles say that he studied great men of God of the past and found that they all had a couple things in common—they continually sought the power of the Holy Spirit upon their ministry, and they had an uncommon driving determination to serve God. Pastor Anderson certainly has those virtues. You just don't find guys like this! I'm sure that Pastor Anderson would humbly disagree, but I see a sincere man who has a burning passion to make an impact for the Lord Jesus Christ.

As a fundamentalist Bible preacher, he is often misunderstood by the heathen world. I hear idiots saying that he hates his wife and kids, hates the Jews, et cetera. Nothing could be further from THE TRUTH. He hates what God hates, and what every child of God is commanded to hate in Psalms 97:10—EVIL! Of course he's not perfect, nobody is, except Jesus.

I left a long scathing rebuke on Paul Wittenberger's YouTube video, for his shameful behavior and upcoming toxic film attacking Pastor Anderson's family. He was never a friend to Pastor Anderson, and he sure isn't a friend to the Anderson's adult children whom he's exploiting for personal gain. I believe I have it correct that the issue arose over money. Paul got upset at Pastor Anderson over his hard preaching, which was costing him money. Truly the love of money is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10-11). THE PREACHER CANNOT BE BOUGHT!

I read the history of the fundamentalist preacher, J. Frank Norris (1877-1952). For the first couple years of his pastorate the elite church members invited him to functions, dinners and catered to the preacher. During that time Pastor Norris held back and went long with the good life, but like Jeremiah he couldn't forbear (Jeremiah 20:9) and started preaching the dickens out of the church members, and all hell broke loose in the church. Several millionaires quit the church. They had a big church split. The real J. Frank Norris had finally arrived with inspired King James Bible in hand. Amen!

Let me also remind everyone that Jesus had 12 Apostles, who were essentially His family on earth, and yet one of them had a devil in him. **John 6:70-71, "**

Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?

He spake of Judas Iscariot the son of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve."

If the perfect sinless Savior couldn't keep the Devil out of his own family, then what makes anyone think it should be any different in a Bible preacher's family? Remember, Jesus' half-brothers all rejected Him at first. They thought He had taken leave of His senses! Jesus spoke from personal experience in **Matthew 10:36, "**

And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.

"

[8]



Pastor Steven Anderson

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/a_friend_at_midnight.htm
2. https://faithaloneinjesussaves.blogspot.com/2025/10/exposing-pastor-jeff-redlins-damnable.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. https://youtu.be/TQaMWJWAKAA
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/dr_jack_hyles_man_of_god.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha081119.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiIfQcGfZyDSKhZpUsZbQNciqlYC6KwTTv2-C9Py_JfDP4zkmTd2167WuP-_A0i5QA1EjrAiAT6rcktqg-Zn-zUM70YbeMZKTtrIUe

---

6.12.19 Beware Of The Demonic Roman Catholic Church (2025-12-19 02:55)

Mark 7:6-9, "

He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition."

In the preceding text passage of Scripture spoken by Jesus Himself, the dear Savior could have just as easily provided the address of the sinister headquarters of the Roman Catholic Church cult, which is:

Vatican City, 00120
Rome, Italy

It is an independent city-state enclaved within Rome, and a house of Satanic worship. If that offends you friend, it is only because you have been woefully deceived by the god of this world, Satan. **2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.**

And no marvel; *for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light*.

Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works." Satan and his evil minions are lying deceivers who appear as angels, preachers and saints. The only way to identify them is by their fruit, that is, their doctrine (1st John 4:1).

As of 2025, approximately [1]17.7 % of the world's population identifies as Catholic, which translates to about 1.4 billion Catholics globally. I can tell you confidently with biblical authority that the Roman Catholic Church is of the Devil:

1. Catholics commit the sin of idolatry by worshipping Mary and bowing to statues. That is why the Vatican in Rome [2]dishonestly removed the second of God's Ten Commandments.
2. Catholics sin by forbidding members to eat meat on Fridays, which is against the inspired Holy Bible (1st Timothy 4:1-4).
3. Catholics disobey God by reverencing their priests and Pope when they sinfully call them "Father" (Matthew 23:9).
4. Catholics sinfully teach that you must keep their [3]Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven. The Bible says you just need to by faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that he raised up from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).
5. Catholics sin by elevating Mary as the Queen of Heaven, claiming that she had no sin, stayed a perpetual virgin and was assumed into Heaven without experiencing death (Romans 6:23).
6. Catholics sin by elevating their leader, the Pope, as being the vicar of God upon the earth. In truth, the Pope is the vicar of Satan. When the Pope speaks, he speaks for his father the Devil (John 8:44).
7. Catholics sin by elevating their manmade traditions and dogma on par with the eternally inspired Words of God (Psalms 138:2).
8. Catholics sin by forbidding priests to get married (1st Timothy 4:1-4).

Sacramental Salvation is a counterfeit plan of salvation. The word "

sacrament

"

doesn’t even appear in the inspired Word of God, it is a manmade concept.

Furthermore, Catholics are errantly taught that their priests have the divine power to forgive men’s sins, yet the Scripture is very clear in **1st Timothy 2:5-6,**

“For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.” We also read in **Mark 2:7, “Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?**

” There is only one MEDIATOR between God the Father and humanity, which is the precious Lord Jesus Christ. No human being other than Christ Himself, the God-man, has the power and right to forgive men’s sins.

There is nothing in the Bible about a temporary place of punishment in Hell called Purgatory. Yet, Catholics invented this manmade tradition at [4]The Council of Florence in 1439 AD. The Vatican has been fabricating new doctrines for thousands of years, perverting the inspired Words of God. **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.”**

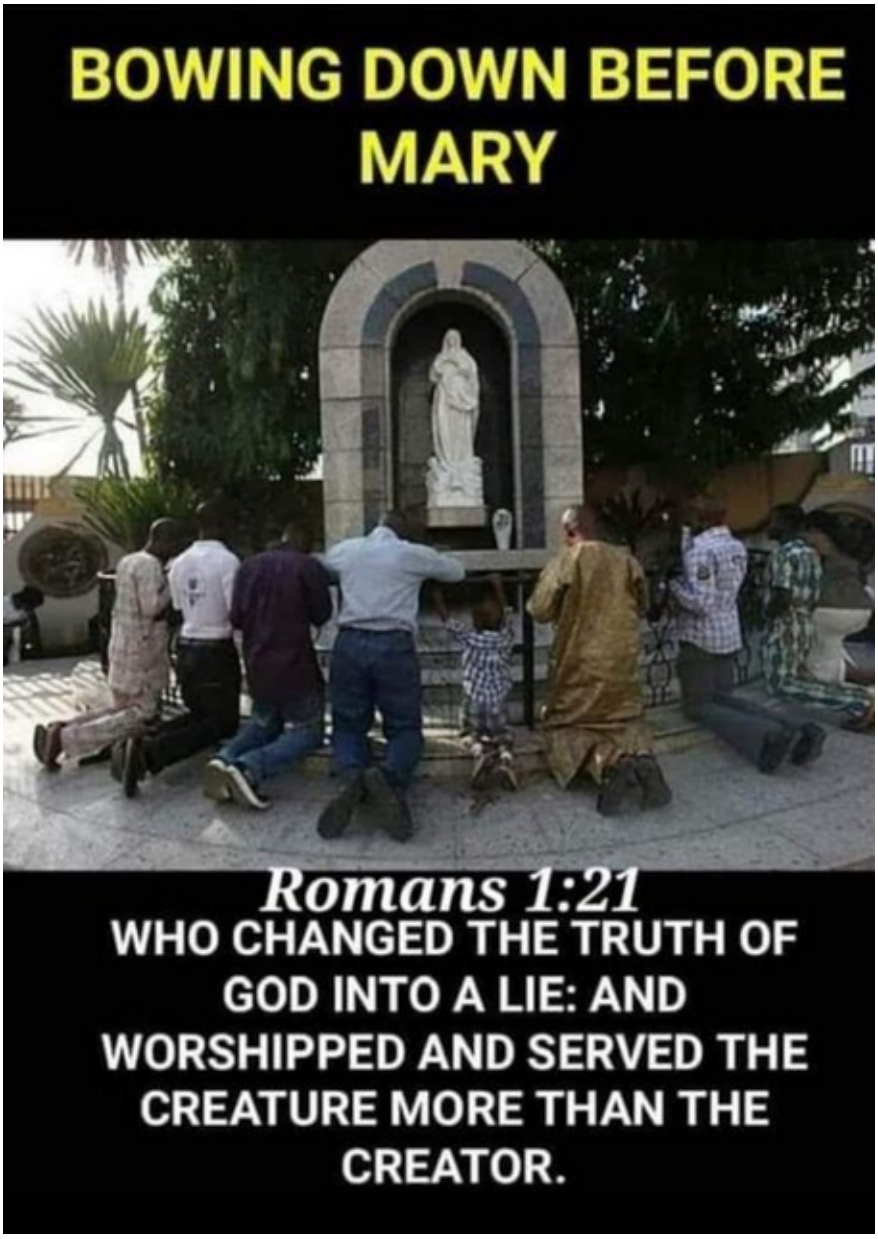

The Sin of Idolatry Permeates The Catholic False Religion

There is no forgiveness of sins found in the Seven Sacraments of Roman Catholicism, nor can any sinful ungodly Catholic priest or wicked Lutheran minister absolve your sins. Only God can forgive sin, because only Jesus has the nail-scared hands and nail-scared feet. El Papa over in Rome didn't die on a cross to redeem you, Christ alone did.

Some Latin American Catholics are so off base in their heresies that they even elevate Mary to the lofty position of Co-Redemptrix with Christ, claiming that she helps save sinners from Hell.

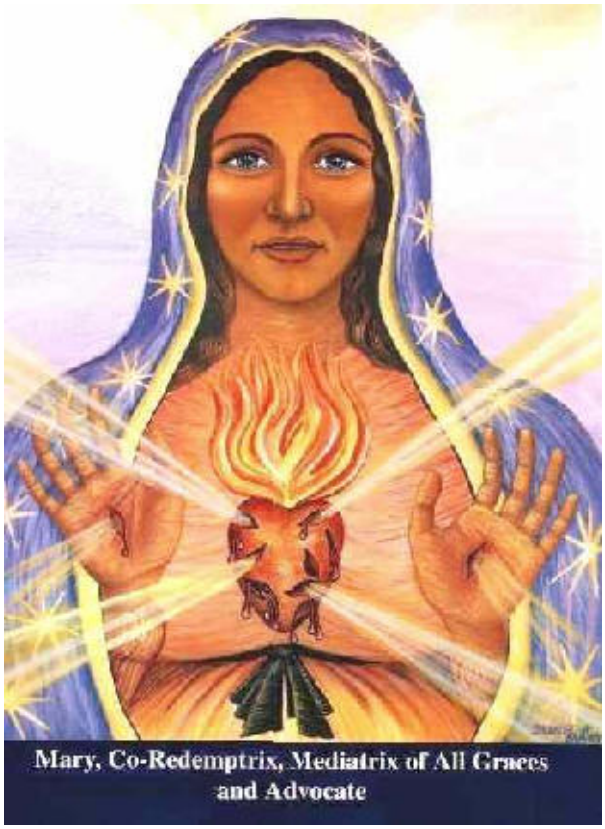

Mary Was *NOT* A Co-Redeemer With Jesus!

Evangelist Billy Graham (1918-2018) was one of the most ungodly false prophets who ever walked this weary earth. Billy Graham and his wicked son Franklin [7]preach hard core Lordship Salvation, which is a perversion of God's grace.

Time magazine (August 2007) cleverly placed devil's horns above Billy Graham's head (see image below). Even the sinful world knows that he was a religious phony. Billy Graham is the only preacher who has been honored with a Hollywood Star of Fame, because like Satan Billy and Franklin Graham are actors (imitators - 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).



Truly an image is worth 1,000 words. The following photo says it all. In Catholicism the Pope is magnified, but Jesus is marginalized. Mary worship reigns supreme in Catholicism, while Jesus is diminished and reduced to the role of merely being a mama's boy.



A Photo Says It All

[10]





I could go on and on about how evil Catholicism truly is, but there is no need, you get the big picture. The Roman Catholic Church is of the Devil. By the way, that includes the corrupt Russian Orthodox Catholic Church based in Moscow, Russia. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Salvation is not found in any religion; but rather, in the Lord Jesus Christ, who is the only begotten Son of God (John 3:14-18). Beware of the adulterous Whore of Rome.

Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion!


COLOSSIANS 2:8
Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy
and vain deceit, after the tradition of men,
after the rudiments of the world,
and not after Christ.
KJV
Ashes on your forehead
will NOT redeem your soul.
Believe ONLY on the Lord Jesus Christ
for SALVATION, and STOP trusting rituals
and doctrines made from men.

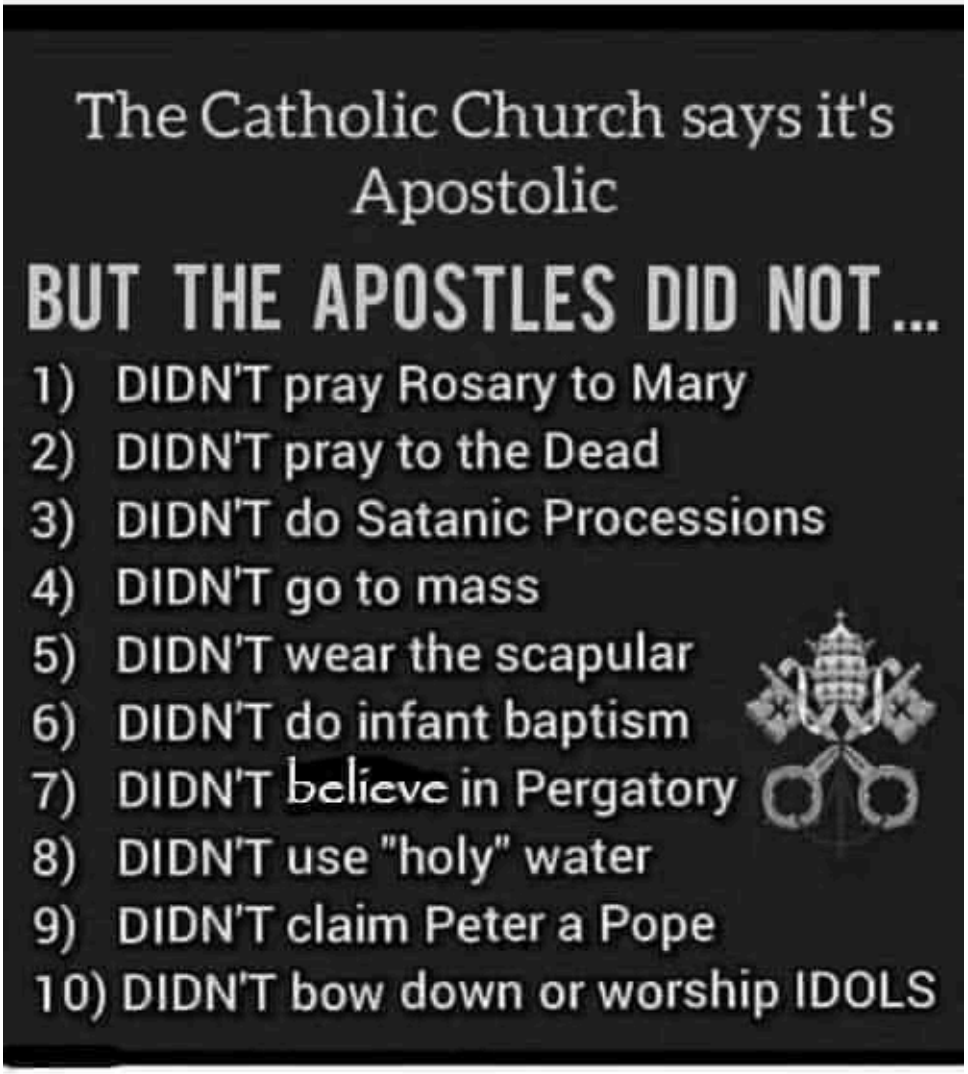

1. https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/262883/worldwide-catholic-population-hits-14-billion
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/catholics-remove-second-commandment.html
3. https://catholic-resources.org/ChurchDocs/Sacraments.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/list_of_heresies.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhMCEVUESCtmNTmFFkM6C1oESbuBirHzgJD8yuJC6hWGy3TArBxCpHzkYbUQF6HtTtE-pZi_FtLjraFiKKdag8whcECGGABqXMTRTc
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiHnLMDd78MtwHkMwHf1oAHmOuGTUoTMisIS2884hxa19XcRfbe9BQj_H9HqubGeSx_bVORiZS9GSiG1nSaGqEt6uuixt6yOfvcPkm
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhdtWWZAQwBHfVYwgm_7VOr4E3DgkDyeC15w5cNa-lKz-NQtjw_ZtoOjcEghfp4_UZPuSBylOrC77oVtis9Ow9seKVe7GO9VNsx-oc
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEji6-wBUMsDCX-gAOUVClvWbwaDxWCipBWHlKRvASH1YJABA9rLd58XSmAPbOdiEoieGBmyQSmD9ZAI_Moz0CJYu7SEVueiAP487QQ
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjPks-_SjkX6SKOxunXAOfs-rFvxUpAZAry3D5wVYJuWtatcJZyKrMntR40kEXe4ay8d7NPxS1bV_hCYo-h_ilE-TLUf4gvngf7PRv
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiHnLMDd78MtwHkMwHf1oAHmOuGTUoTMisIS2884hxa19XcRfbe9BQj_H9HqubGeSx_bVORiZS9GSiG1nSaGqEt6uuixt6yOfvcPkm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhSRSovWRocCznKHmT074dUwlValLvEhDP9B2kpAkxH9dhraqP11dhbVQUE5c_WE9DQtuCYg_dz_BmgF1rSmpF-ihYMGftlt2IZA3Y

13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgp9baqk_CkaLuwK1LdhcxDTG-JuniSn9S999yOjhNwXz7jna93lz_6C7P6PSCr-KYkTUxzLpauHXc6PJcVt7WkQHagVsERSjY1Uhe

---

6.12.20 Please Don't Let Taylor Swift Influence Your Children (2025-12-20 10:29)

Proverbs 7:24-27, "

Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth. Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths. For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, many strong men have been slain by her. Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death."

In our text passage of Scripture from Proverbs chapter 7, King Solomon gives a stern warning against the adulterous woman, whose house is the way to Hell. That being said, I cannot warn you enough to keep your children away from the evil influence of singer Taylor Swift. This seductress woman is a daughter of the Devil himself. If you don't believe me, look closely at this screenshot from her YouTube video "

Wildest Dreams

"...



"Wildest Dreams" Music Video on YouTube by Taylor Swift

(look at 2:12 minutes into the video; it is a 1 second scene, so don't miss it)

Here is what you just saw if you watched the video (I added my own comments to expose this evil)...

[1] 

Screenshot From Taylor Swift's music video "Wildest Dreams"

(look at 2:12 minutes into the video; it is a 1 second scene)

What do you think about that? Do you think young teenagers should be seeing this kind of sexual filth on YouTube? If I found it as a 58 year old man, do you think kids (who notice everything) are going to miss it? Not a chance dear friend, not a chance. I am very grateful to Google and YouTube for the opportunity to upload videos for free and to write blogs. Albeit, it offends me that YouTube regularly removes sermon videos by fundamentalist Bible preachers, while allowing filth like this from Taylor Swift to remain. God sees this hypocrisy.

Sadly, parents today don't care about the ungodly filth in this video, or don't care to know. I am reminded of Jesus' words in **John 15:19,**

"If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you."

Dear reader, if you are not upset you are not paying attention! I am angry about this filth. Taylor Swift is evil. If you don't see that, it is only because you are not right with God. Taylor Swift's raunchy videos are blatantly evil. I mean, who does this? Who does the despicable filthy act that Taylor Swift is doing in a music video targeted toward teenagers? Why would she do that? What is the purpose? I'll tell you why, it is because Taylor Swift's Satanist handlers want to corrupt our children's souls. No 13 year old teenager should be subjected to sexual filth like this. The video producers escape accountability by making the scene brief, but I assure you that children and teenagers study those videos meticulously.

The witch from Hell now has a [2]staggering net worth of $1,600,000,000 as of December 2025, but she won't be able to take one penny of her amassed wealth with her into the grave when the Grim Reaper (Death) comes calling someday. **1st Timothy 6:7, "For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. "** Oh foolish foolish woman! Taylor Swift has sold herself to the Devil.

8886

1st Kings 21:20, " And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD."

The Devil is a beautiful liar! Taylor Swift has sold her soul to Satan to do wickedness. The wicked world loves her with a shallow synthetic love. **1st John 2:15-17, "Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever."**

The will of the Father according to John 6:40 is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST as your Savior. **John 6:40, "**

And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

" God's will to get to Heaven *never* includes doing good works, keeping Moses' law or turning away from sinful behavior (which is equivalent to obeying Moses' law).

Beware of false prophets who are as wolves that come to you in sheep's clothing to deceive. That is why most people miss the strait gate and

the narrow path

, traveling the highway to damnation in Hell, because of false prophets who preach a counterfeit plan of salvation unto them (Matthew 7:13-15). Satan is a skilled and beautiful liar (John 8:44; 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). You can tell when the Devil is lying by watching whenever his lips move.

Dear reader, please understand that as a child of God for 45 years that I don't hate a living soul. I certainly do not hate Taylor Swift, but I hate her ungodly attitude, wicked behavior and negative influence on society. I just typed "

Taylor Swift morality

"

in Duck Duck Go and the A.I. Search Assistant returned this:

> Taylor Swift's approach to morality often reflects her personal experiences and a strong sense of conscience, as seen in her lyrics that emphasize the importance of doing what is right, even when faced with temptation. Her moral code is shaped by her past and a desire to be perceived as "good," which influences her decisions and artistic expression.

Does the screenshot I shared with you earlier of Taylor Swift shoving an object in her frontal private area in her contemptible "Wildest Dreams" video, look like she's doing the right thing? if it does dear reader, then you need serious spiritual help my friend. It is wickedness!!!

Thankfully, there is a just, faithful, frightening, caring and omnipotent Holy God in charge of this universe and beyond, who will hold every human being accountable for our every word (Matthew 12:36), deed (Ecclesiastes 12:14), and thoughts (Proverbs 24:12). No one can fool God. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to**

do." Woe unto Taylor Swift when she answers to God in eternity. **Hebrews 10:31, " It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

I am just a caring fundamentalist Baptist preacher, a redeemed undeserving humble sinner, but God is the Eternal Judge whom I faithfully serve and love. The shameful fact that the wicked controlled mainstream newsmedia gives Miss Swift a free pass to commit lewd acts, while attacking and destroying Bible preacher's lives and families who go into sin, proves that Satan is the evil god of this world. The ungodly world gets a free pass, but when you're a godly Christian the whole world is waiting for you to fall hard. Thankfully, God sees this utter hypocrisy, dishonestly and injustice. If I, being a redeemed wretched sinner, can see this woeful injustice, do you think our divine Creator is asleep at the wheel? I think not.

Please protect your children by sheltering them from the evil influence of monsters like Taylor Swift who are what they appear to be. Ostensibly, Taylor Swift is Satan's daughter.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNoFf79H2U8hMX4pQM1XhuZVpfRpJ1DTxWxKmTivENO-t1v30JhNBz3OTp_f0dLiKBbdEGtpDvoVmTtHIRY-D__PoFhmgyZCpJIol
2. https://www.hellomagazine.com/celebrities/872738/taylor-swift-reveals-what-she-spent-her-eras-tour-fortune-on/

6.12.21 Beware Of The Walmart-Allstate Insurance Scam (2025-12-21 11:24)

Proverbs 19:22, "The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar."

When you shop for anything dealing with electronics at Walmart (video game systems, cell-phones, televisions, Blu-ray DVD players, et cetera), they will always ask the customer if you want to purchase their extended insurance coverage plan. Walmart deals exclusively with Allstate insurance, [1]who are as crooked as a dog's hindleg.

When I typed "Allstate hurts people" into DuckDuckGo, t

he A.I. Search Assistant said this:

> Many consumers report that Allstate engages in unfair practices, such as delaying claims, offering low settlements, and using aggressive tactics to minimize payouts, which can leave policyholders feeling unsupported during difficult times. This reputation for prioritizing profits over customer care has led to widespread dissatisfaction among its clients.

Out of a possible rating of 5 stars, [2]Trustpilot gives Allstate a 1.3 (the lowest of the low).

Walmart is in cahoots with the Devil. Go to the [3]Better Business Bureau's (BBB) website and you will find that Walmart-Allstate have had 2,108 complaints filed against them for defrauding customers over just the past couple years. If you read dozens of the 2,108 complaints filed, you'll find that Allstate frequently denies claims on the basis that the customer didn't buy the "Damage Coverage," they only purchased "

Standard Coverage.

"

8888

Well, the big smoking gun (from my own personal experience) is that at no time does Walmart ever ask the customer if you want

“Damage Coverage” instead of “Standard Coverage.” They automatically sell consumers the Standard policy, which leaves you vulnerable and a likely victim when you file a claim down the road. But don’t take my word for it, [4]go read what the angry consumers have to say at the BBB about Walmart-Allstate’s bogus coverage plans.

On the BBB website, many frustrated consumers insist that their device was never damaged in any way, it just stopped working; but Allstate still denied the claim anyway by alleging that the consumer failed to purchase “

Damage Coverage.

” What an ungodly scam!

By the way, this deliberate dishonest tactic is used widespread throughout the insurance industry. Sadly, 99 % of homeowners who have purchased insurance on their home don’t realize that unless you specifically ask and pay for

“Replacement Cost Insurance,” if your house burns down the crooked insurance company won’t replace your house. They will only pay a significantly reduced amount based on the depreciated value of your home (not what the real estate market value is at). So, if your home is 100 years old, expect to get royally screwed by the ungodly insurance scammers! I hate insurance companies, who use and hide behind their thousands of hell-spawned demonic attorneys.

And if you do purchase an electronic item from Walmart, and purchase their add-on insurance, expect to receive via email a policy shortly thereafter from Allstate, which will read like a fascist Nazi indictment of the consumer. You will see tons of BOLD THREATENING LEGAL JARGON. You will also see the literally dozens of lame reasons why Allstate will deny your claim, including not regularly maintaining and cleaning your device. Cleaning your device? So, if you failed to clean the dust off of your expensive X-Box game system weekly, your expensive OLED television, or

your pricey new cellphone,

Allstate will heartily deny your claim over dust on it with impunity. But again, don’t take my word for it, go read the 2,108 complaints at the BBB. Many people are victims and they’re angry, and I don’t blame them!

I am just a frustrated consumer, not a scumbag attorney (and 99 % of them are scumbags). I will NEVER purchase Walmart’s (or anybody else’s) insurance coverage plan on anything that I purchase. Why waste my money and time, just to be mistreated like a criminal when I file a claim with these ungodly dishonest insurance companies? When you purchase insurance on something you buy, Walmart should replace it without question if it fails (unless it is quite obvious that the item was physically abused).

And to add insult to injury, Walmart advertises that they sell these insurance coverage plans to give the customer “P

eace of Mind.

”

What ungodly liars! There is no peace of mind with Allstate insurance for anything!!! Allstate doesn’t like to honor claims for anything! They’re greedy dogs who cannot get enough.

On a different note, the last time I purchased plane tickets, the airline offered me ticket insurance (which costs hundreds of dollars) in case I missed my flight. I decided to take the time to actually read their long, harsh and difficult policy. I was shocked to learn that if a pregnant

woman goes into labor, which causes her to miss her flight, the insurance company will deny the claim. And if someone has a stroke or a heart-attack which causes them to miss their flight, if there were any pre-existing conditions (e.g., high blood pressure or diabetes), the insurance company will refuse to honor the claim. What greedy rotten ungodly bastards!

[5]



1st Timothy 6:10-11, “

For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

”

1. https://nopassiveincome.com/why-allstate-considered-among-worst-insurance-companies/
2. https://www.trustpilot.com/review/allstate.com
3. https://www.bbb.org/us/ca/brisbane/profile/extended-warranty-contract-service-companies/allstate-protection-plans-1116-35878/complaints
4. https://www.bbb.org/us/ca/brisbane/profile/extended-warranty-contract-service-companies/allstate-protection-plans-1116-35878/complaints
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjcaouERPY5IrE_pjslnpQJfriQIAymqpZO0awPB6AxHzwZPlrjvxnrj5wrSPhS9BaN4wZLmhNN_YYy21sBa6WC0vBjFm6uV_FnGuU

6.12.22 John MacArthur Was Very Dishonest In His Preaching (2025-12-22 10:42)

Ephesians 2:8-10, "*For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast*. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them."

I just ordered a used copy of Pastor John MacArthur's (1939-2025) poisonous book titled, "

The Gospel According To Jesus,

"

so I could expose MacArthur and his toxic false plan of salvation. Kindly said, I have no doubt whatsoever that Mr. MacArthur is now sadly burning in hell, fire and damnation forever. What he teaches is simply NOT a free grace Gospel. MacArthur is guilty of cheery-picking the inspired Scripture and preacher's books to support his perverse agenda of Lordship Salvation. John MacArthur was a crooked theologian!

Dr. Harry Ironside DIDN'T Agree With Lordship Salvation

Case in point is page 176 from chapter 17 titled, "The Call To Repentance,"

where Dr. MacArthur dishonestly attempts to portray Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) as agreeing with his perverse Lordship Salvation. MacArthur selectively quotes the following words from chapter one of Dr. Ironside's book,

"

[1]Except Ye Repent,

"

to misrepresent his beliefs:

> Shallow preaching that does not grapple with the terrible fact of man's sinfulness and guilt, calling on "all men everywhere to repent," results in shallow conversions; and so we have a myriad of glib-tongued professors today who give no evidence of regeneration whatever. Prating of salvation by grace, they manifest no grace in their lives. Loudly declaring they are justified by faith alone, they fail to remember that "faith without works is dead"; and that justification by works before men is not to be ignored as though it were in contradiction to justification by faith before God. We need to reread James 3 and let its serious message sink deep into our hearts, that

> it may control our lives. "If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me." No man can truly believe in Christ, who does not first repent. Nor will his repentance end when he has saving faith, but the more he knows God as he goes on through the years, the deeper will that repentance become. A servant of Christ said: "I repented before I knew the meaning of the word. I have repented far more since than I did then." —Pastor John MacArthur, 'The Gospel According To Jesus,' p. 176, chapter 17 (MacArthur is quoting Harry Ironside from chapter one of Ironside's book, '[2]Except Ye Repent')

Ostensibly (by appearance alone) this quote seems to evidence that Dr. Ironside agreed with John MacArthur's perverse Lordship Salvation heresy. Dr. MacArthur is woefully guilty of horribly misrepresenting what Pastor Ironside actually believed and taught.

Dear reader, if you'll [3]simply read the rest of chapter one it will become abundantly clear that these two men were world's apart in their views on repentance and God's simple plan of salvation.

Dr. Ironside plainly teaches in chapter one of 'Except Ye Repent' that penance (sorrow for sin), penance (amending one's wrongs) and reformation (turning from sins) are NOT Bible repentance. In chapter one, Pastor Ironside makes the following statement which totally contradicts MacArthur's works-based Lordship Salvation garbage...

> "Need I add that repentance then is not to be considered synonymous with joining a church or taking up one's religious duties, as people say. ***It is not doing anything.***"
>
> —Pastor Harry Ironside, ' [4]Except Ye Repent, '
>
> chapter one

Wow, this one quote silences John MacArthur! Did you here that Mr. MacArthur? Repentance is not doing anything!!! Pastor Ironside is absolutely correct. We get saved by RESTING

in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ through Calvary's cross 2,000 years ago, not by forsaking a sinful lifestyle, taking up our cross or following Christ as

"

Lord

"

of our life. **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

"For he that is entered into his *rest*, he also hath *ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to *enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief." Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you and rest in Him.

I love this next quote from chapter one by Pastor Harry Ironside, which Dr. MacArthur conveniently and no doubt deliberately left out of his heretical book,

"

The Gospel According To Jesus

"

...

> Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, "Repent ye, and believe the gospel." Yet we find true believers exhorted to "repent, and do the first works." So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. **The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him.** Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. ***No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance*.**

In sharp contrast, John MacArthur foolishly writes on page 177 of his book,

“

The Gospel According To Jesus

”...

> These writers and others have redefined repentance in a way that evacuates its moral ramifications. They write it off as simply a change of mind about who Christ is. This kind of repentance has nothing to do with turning from sin or abandoning self. It is utterly devoid of any recognition or personal guilt, any intent to obey God, or any desire for true righteousness.
>
> That is not the kind of repentance that Jesus preached. As we have seen repeatedly, the Gospel according to Jesus is as much a call to forsake sin as it is a summons to faith. —Pastor John MacArthur, ’The Gospel According To Jesus,’ p. 177, chapter 17

No, Mr. MacArthur, you cannot show me anywhere in the inspired King James Bible where Jesus required anyone to turn away from sinful bad habits to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18). Salvation is received, not achieved.

John MacArthur Perverts The Meaning Of Repentance

The Greek noun for “

repent

”

in the New Testament is *metanoia*, which simply means

“

a change of mind.

”

The verb form for

“

repent

”

is the Greek word *metanoeo* , which means

“

to think differently.

” In sharp contrast to THE TRUTH, look what John MacArthur redefines repentance to mean on page 178 of his toxic book...

> Repentance is not merely sorrow or shame for sin, although genuine repentance always involves an element of remorse. It is a redirection of the human will, a purposeful decision to forsake all unrighteousness and pursue righteousness instead.
>
> —Pastor John MacArthur, 'The Gospel According To Jesus,' p. 178, chapter 17

No, that is NOT what it means to repent! It gets much worse. Read what Dr. MacArthur writes on page 180...

> Volitionally, repentance involves a change of direction, a transformation of the will. Far from being only a change of mind, it constitutes a willingness — more accurately, a determination — to abandon stubborn disobedience and surrender the will to Christ. As such, genuine repentance will inevitably result in a change of behavior. The behavior change itself is not repentance, but it is the fruit repentance will certainly bear. Where there is no observable difference in conduct, there can be no confidence that repentance has taken place (Matt. 3:8; cf. 1 John 2:3-6; 3:17). Real repentance alters the character of the whole man.
>
> —Pastor John MacArthur, 'The Gospel According To Jesus,' p. 178, chapter 17

Whereas the inspired Word of God simply defines repentance unto life (the new birth) as a change of mind, Pastor MacArthur corrupts repentance to mean much more:

1. a change of direction
2. a transformation of the will
3. a willingness and determination to abandon a stubborn disobedience
4. surrender the will to Christ
5. a change of behavior
6. an observable difference in conduct
7. whole character altered

Since Mr. MacArthur wrongly assumes that you haven't repented unless your life has positively changed and there is observable proof of it, we can add those as his requirements for repentance. As you can plainly see, John MacArthur is preaching *another gospel* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) that is totally foreign to the free grace of God that brings true salvation.

Where MacArthur goes horrible astray is in his perverse understanding of what changes a person's life who gets saved. Throughout his poisonous book, MacArthur attributes a changed life to repentance, just as the [5]religious cult as Pensacola Christian College also does.

A changed behavior in the life of a born again believer is the "

fruit

"

of the indwelling Holy Spirit, if we choose to walk in that Holy Spirit. What saith the Scripture?

Galatians 5:22-25,

> **“ But *the fruit of the Spirit* is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. And they that are Christ’s have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. *If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit*. ”**

To be alive (i.e., to live) in the Spirit is the new birth, which is salvation. But to walk in the Spirit is discipleship, or service for Christ. One thing has nothing to do with the other. John Bunyan said it perhaps best...

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

In other words, we must always keep SERVICE separated from SALVATION, lest we corrupt the inspired Word of God and confuse people. Remember, the Devil’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. That is what the hellbound Roman Catholics, Church of Christ, Lutherans, Mormons, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Neo-Evangelicals, Lordship Salvationists and Reformed Calvinist Southern Baptists are all doing—living the Christian life, but they’ve never been born again by faith alone in the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day from the dead.

In Pastor Ironside’s book “Except Ye Repent,” in chapter 8 titled “

Repentance From Dead Works,

”

he writes these helpful words regarding Hebrews 6:1...

> What then is meant by "repentance from dead works"? It is a complete change of mind, whereby the convicted sinner gives up all thought of being able to propitiate God by effort of his own and acknowledges that he is as bad as the Word has declared him to be. He turns right about face. Instead of relying on his own fancied merits he turns to the Lord for deliverance and seeks for mercy through the Saviour God has provided. —Pastor Harry Ironside, ’[6]Except Ye Repent,’ chapter eight

As you can see from his own writing, Dr. Ironside limits the *change of mind* (which is repentance) to salvation alone, and not surrendering one’s will to follow or serve Christ, turn away from personal sinful bad habits nor anything else which would constitute works.

> To own frankly that I am lost and guilty is the prelude to life and peace. It is not a question of a certain depth of grief and sorrow, **but simply the recognition and acknowledgment of need that lead one to turn to Christ for refuge.** None can perish who put their trust in Him. His grace superabounds above all our sin, and His expiatory work on the cross is so infinitely precious to God that it fully meets all our uncleanness and guilt.
>
> —Pastor Harry Ironside, ’ [7]Except Ye Repent, ’
>
> chapter one

Bravo Pastor Ironside! The Bible does not require sorrow over sins to be saved. Sorrow is not repentance, it is penitence. I love this helpful quote from Pastor Brad Strand in Texas...

> True repentance has nothing to do with “turning from sin” and everything to do with “acknowledging one’s sinfulness” (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar’s part. —Pastor Brad Strand, “[8]The Strand Study Bible,” p. 1939

Yes, bravo Brother Strand!

I hope you now see dear reader what a theological fraudster John MacArthur really was (and still is posthumously by his lingering demonic influence). Just like Satan, MacArthur is very subtle. All the while he is redefining what it means to biblically “

repent,

”

he is misleading you by wresting the words of Paul, James, Jesus, Harry Ironside and others to deceive you. Pastor MacArthur is a horrible liar! The road to Hell is paved with sincerity (Proverbs 16:25).

I admit that 95 % of MacArthur’s Bible teachings were often accompanied by brilliant theological insights. I learned many things from the man. That being said, sadly John MacArthur was very wrong on what a person must do to get to Heaven. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

John MacArthur Perverts Matthew 7:13-14

To further indict this damnable false prophet who masqueraded as a man of God, read MacArthur’s poisonous words from chapter 20 titled, “

The Way Of Salvation,

”

page 205...

> Salvation is not easy. “The gate is small . . . and few are those who find it” (Matt. 7:14). The implication is that unless a person is looking diligently for the gate, he or she is not likely to know it is there. In Jeremiah 29:13 God says, “You will seek Me and find Me, when you search for Me with all your heart.”
>
> The message of Jesus cannot be made to accommodate a
>
> ny kind of cheap grace or easy-believism. The kingdom is not for people who want Jesus without any change in their lives. It is only for those who seek it with all their hearts.
>
> In fact, many who approach the gate turn away when they discover how narrow it is. Did you ever try to get through a turnstile with an armload of suitcases? That is the imagery Jesus’ words evoke. The narrow gate is not wide enough for superstars who want to enter with all their valuables. The rich young ruler searched until he found the gate. But when he saw that entering meant he had to leave his baggage behind,

> he turned away. Whoever we are, whatever we treasure, when we reach the narrow gate, we can expect to have to drop everything. Extra baggage
>
> — such as self-righteousness, selfishness, sin, and materialism — will not make it through intact.
>
> —Pastor John MacArthur, 'The Gospel According To Jesus,' p. 205, chapter 20, 'The Way Of Salvation'

On page 206 MacArthur further states...

> Receiving Christ does not mean we can merely add Jesus to the refuse of our lives. Salvation is a total transformation: "If any man be in Christ, he is a new creature; the old things passed away; behold, new things have come" (2 Cor. 5:17). What could be clearer than that? Old things pass away. Sin and selfishness and worldly pleasure are replaced by new things. This is the whole point of salvation: it produces a changed life. —Pastor John MacArthur, 'The Gospel According To Jesus,' p. 206, chapter 20, 'The Way Of Salvation'

Dear reader, what you've just read is false doctrine spawned from the Prince of Darkness himself. There are several errors in Dr. MacArthur's teachings here...

***First*,** Pastor MacArthur foolishly says, "Receiving Christ does not mean we can merely add Jesus to the refuse of our lives." Yes, that is exactly what the Bible means. "Refuse" is discarded trash. God only saves bad people, wretched sinners like you and me who deserve nothing less than to burn in the fires of Hell forever. Christ died for the vilest of sinners, for all mankind (Romans 5:6-9; 1st John 2:2). Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

***Second*,** the passage that MacArthur cites from Jeremiah 29:13 has nothing to do with God's free gift of salvation. The prophet Jeremiah in this passage is addressing **"**

the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon

" (Jeremiah 29:1b). The prophet is telling backslidden Israel how to get right with God, not how to get to Heaven. Romans 4:4 plainly teaches that everyone in the Old Testament was saved by faith without works, lest God owe sinner's a debt for their good works.

***Third*,** MacArthur heretically writes, "T

he message of Jesus cannot be made to accommodate a

ny kind of cheap grace or easy-believism.

" What an ignorant incompetent fool for a pastor! Dear reader, grace is not "

cheap,

"

it is completely FREE because Jesus paid for it with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

Furthermore, the only way to be saved is by

“easy-believism.” Woe unto the preacher who makes it difficult to be saved. In 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 the Apostle Paul calls the Gospel “the simplicity that is in Christ.” It is free, simple and easy to be born again!

- Getting saved is as simple as looking to Jesus (John 3:14-16; Isaiah 45:22).
- Getting saved is as simple as drinking a cup of water (John 4:13-14; 6:35).
- Getting saved is as easy as eating a piece of bread (John 6:51).
- Gettin

  g saved is as easy as walking through a door (John 10:9).

***Fourth*,**

MacArthur heretically writes, “

The kingdom is not for people who want Jesus without any change in their lives. It is only for those who seek it with all their hearts.

” That is simply theological bullcrap! Nowhere in the Word of God do we find a situation where a lost sinner was required to first be willing to reform their behavior to receive God’s free gift of eternal life.

Tragically, Mr. MacArthur is preaching a perverted works-based plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth. You cannot show me one Scripture passage that mandates having a burning desire to life a changed life to be saved. That is 100 % pure salvation by works!

***Fifth*,** MacArthur heretically writes, “Salvation is a total transformation: ’If any man be in Christ, he is a new creature; the old things passed away; behold, new things have come’ (2 Cor. 5:17).” Nowhere does this passage of Scripture imply that getting saved means immediately living a changed life. The ONLY thing that a person receives at salvation is the gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). Salvation does NOT change a person’s behavior one bit! At salvation there is a transfer of ownership from Satan to God, but then the life must be renovated, which is the job of the local New Testament church as part of The Great Commission to teach converts “

all things

”

which Jesus taught (Matthew 28:19-20).

Once saved, the indwelling Holy Spirit begins to work on that individual to change their life, as they grow in the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2), and grow in the grace and knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ (2nd Peter 3:18), but this ongoing process of sanctification requires a lifetime. To demand that a lost sinner commit to living a mature Christian life as a prerequisite to being saved is to horribly pervert the gift of God’s free grace.

Sixth, MacArthur foolishly writes, “

This is the whole point of salvation: it produces a changed life.

” That is simple untrue! The new birth brings the indwelling Holy Spirit, but the new birth itself does not change someone at all. A changed life is the

“fruit” of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25); not a result of repentance, which would equate to manmade reformation (works).

I am sick and tired of unsaved Neo-evangelical fools like the leaders at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and John MacArthur, falsely teaching that the burden to change rests upon the sinner’s shoulders if he or she wants to be saved, or to prove that they are saved.

Again and again throughout the Holy Bible we see lost sinners coming to Christ by faith alone without works (Abel, Joseph, Abram, Moses, David, Habakkuk, the Samaritan woman at Jacob’s well, the Samaritans whom she witnessed to, the Ethiopian Eunuch, Cornelius, the Roman jailer, Paul, the 3,000 on the Day of Pentecost, et cetera), and no one demanded that they first commit to reform, live a better life, follow Christ or surrender all to Jesus as “

Lord

”

to get to Heaven. Satan is a beautiful liar!

John MacArthur was a very dishonest man in his preaching, wresting the inspired Word of God to his own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). If MacArthur went to Heaven, then there are two different Gospels. Galatians 1:6-7 warns that there is only ONE GOSPEL!!!

The Devil’s fraud of Lordship Salvation mixes and combines service with salvation, perverting God’s saving grace by adding works to faith. True biblical salvation is promised only to those repentant sinners who trust alone in Christ’s sacrifice on the cross, burial and His bodily resurrection three days later. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”**

I cannot warn everyone enough to RUN from hellbound infidels’ John MacArthur, PCC, R.C. Sproul, Paul Washer, Bob Jones University (BJU), Marty Herron, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, Faith Baptist Bible College in Iowa, Brad and Bobby Moffett, Billy and Franklin Graham, John Thompson, Jeff Redlin, Joel Osteen, Steven Furtick, The 700 Club, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer, Ray Comfort, John Hagee, Adrian Rogers, Charles Stanley, Unshackled radio, Chick Tracts, William P. Grady, Sam Gipp, Keith Gomez, Pater S. Ruckman and thousands of other FOOLS who are WRONG on God’s simple plan of salvation. Every one of those woefully ignorant reprobates errantly teach that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved; whereas the inspired Holy Bible declares that Jesus Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay for the sins of the world, that we might be saved through Him (John 3:16-18).

God desires for all of His children to live a life of doing good works (Ephesians 2:10; Matthew 5:16), but this has absolutely NOTHING to do with accepting God’s free gift of eternal life through faith alone in Christ. We are saved through God’s imputed righteousness which is by faith alone in Jesus, and not because we turned from our sinning (which is effectively keeping the Mosaic law to be saved). We are saved by God’s righteousness alone through faith in His only begotten Son, because we have no righteousness to offer God (2nd Corinthians 5:21; Philippians 3:9; Isaiah 64:6). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

> “In my opinion, no one is fit for God’s service until he is willing to be considered mad by the world.” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

[9]



[10]

8900

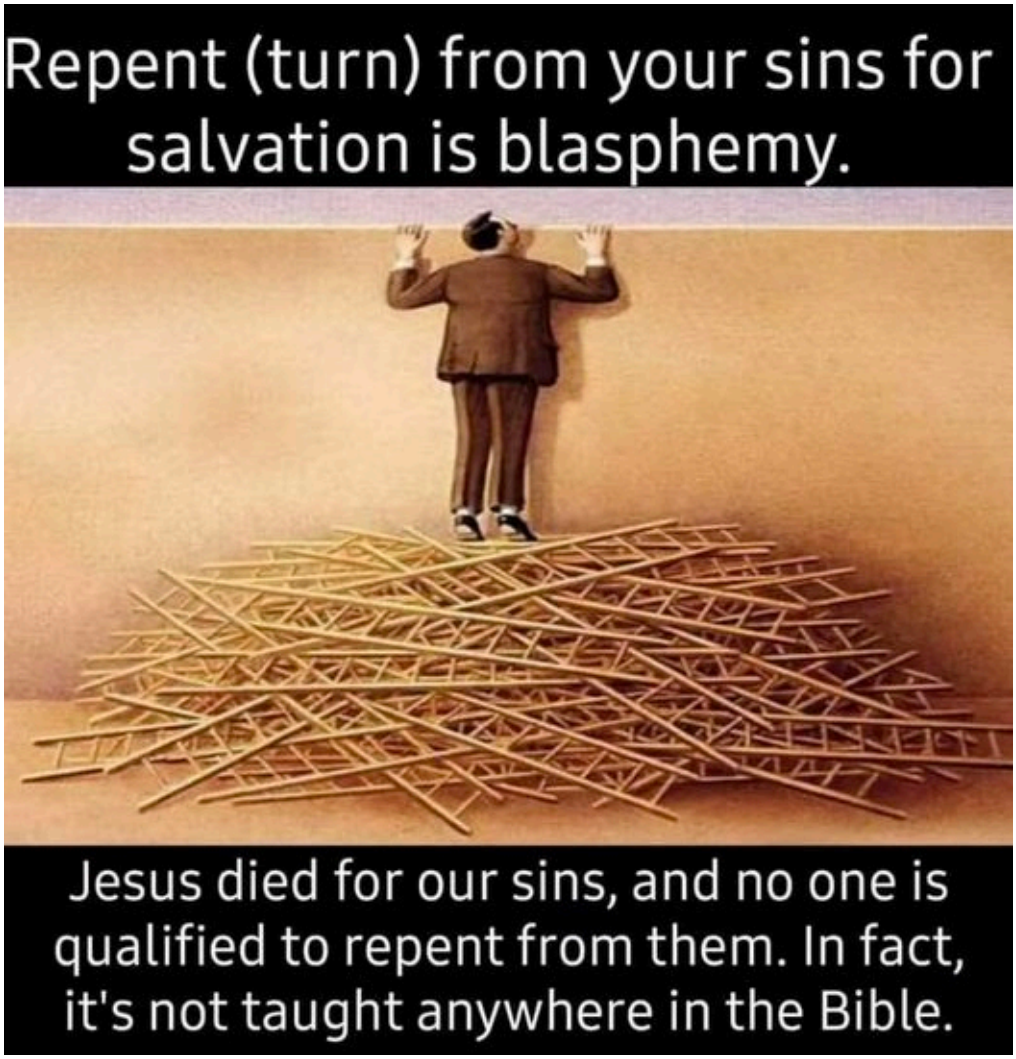
Repent (turn) from your sins for salvation is blasphemy.
Jesus died for our sins, and no one is qualified to repent from them. In fact, it's not taught anywhere in the Bible.



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/08/beware-of-pensacola-christian-college.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
8. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh09tE3gTu1IQDXvFoIySEnvbds64ZcxUdKekH8IcnpKhwegKCjGjeDpQHV1qKt81ZpnjzT8NiY4vlO10piZIpL1J1LAA_VosdwYw6
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhesMYBv1WuGsLcwnQHlz2txT-lpBDwich9zKuPy5-VpTUowU9Xbi7_QFYnY0tkp78-zahErxxVg27xX28BKsjJYYezXoc45Q3lpG_
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEisOvNbUNj3EKPNEMKmxJO_yBe0VWkt0frcW6nUB_zyKZRobF_hrlGoJuO9uONw-zNNyRSHgGwDG3N8-tMAQQMUNV0RueFZx2hvFuS

6.12.23 Devil's Modern Bibles Promote The New World Order (2025-12-23 14:08)

Hebrews 9:8-10, "The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing: Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience; Which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them *until the time of reformation*."

The "

time of reformation

"

speaks regarding an event that has already happened, that is, the first coming of the Messiah. This phrase has absolutely nothing to do with a future New Order!

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Hebrews 9:10, "
>
> Which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them **until *the time of reformation*. "**

> NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) — Hebrews 9:10, "They are only a matter of food and drink and various ceremonial washings—external regulations applying **until the time of *the new order*."**

> GOOD NEWS TRANSLATION (GNB) — Hebrews 9:10, "since they have to do only with food, drink, and various purification ceremonies. These are all outward rules, which apply only until the time **when God will establish *the new order*."**

> NEW ENLISH TRANSLATION (NET) — Hebrews 9:10, "They served only for matters of food and drink and various ritual washings; they are external regulations imposed **until *the new order* came."**

> COMMON ENGLISH BIBLE (CEB) — Hebrews 9:10, "These are superficial regulations that are only about food, drink, and various ritual ways to wash with water. They are regulations that have been imposed **until the time of *the new order*."**

> CHRISTIAN STANDARD BIBLE (CSB) — Hebrews 9:10, "They are physical regulations and only deal with food, drink, and various washings imposed **until the time of *the new order*."**

> NEW CATHOLIC BIBLE (NCB) — Hebrews 9:10, "They deal only with food and drink and various ceremonial washings, regulations in regard to the body that are imposed **until the coming of *the new order*."**

> CHRISTIAN STANDARD BIBLE (CSB) — Hebrews 9:10, "They are physical regulations and only deal with food, drink, and various washings imposed **until the time of *the new order*."**

Every born again Christian needs to know that the term ’[1]New World Order’ is of the Devil.

[2]



Occult Symbols On The Back of Every U.S. One Dollar Bill

The eye at the top of The Great Pyramid is the all-seeing-eye of Lucifer (the god of this world according to 2nd Corinthians 4:4). The eye and pyramid are

masonic symbols, as well as a symbol used by other occult societies; such as the Order of the Golden Dawn,

Nuwaubian Nation,

et cetera.

The origin of the occult symbology goes all the way back to ancient Egypt where the top portion of the pyramid is associated with the sun god Ra. This is why the capstones of the pyramids of Giza were originally covered in electrum—a mix of gold and silver in order to reflect the sun’s light.

It is one of the oldest and most persistent symbols used by man. Its use by occult societies (as well as its ongoing use by the U.S. government, religions, musicians and artists) are all an attempt to utilize some of its power for their own purposes and impart legitimacy to their objects; and therefore, ideologies.

In other words, Satan in this temporary wicked world rewards those who follow him! If you utilize occult symbols to show your allegiance to Satan’s New World Order (which is the Beast system of the coming Man of Sin), the powers of darkness will reward you (John 15:19). ...

[3]



[4]



Occult Signs of Satan

The very term “

new order

”

is creepy if you’ve researched the New World Order, as I have since 2002 when I began my web-site ministry!!! I have written [5]numerous articles exposing false religions in which [6]occult symbols are prevalent.

> “Of all the means I know to lead men, the most effectual is a concealed mystery. The hankering of the mind is irresistible.” —[7]Adam Weishaupt, founder of the ILLUMI-NATI

8906

I cannot warn you enough dear reader to avoid the Devil's modern Bible revisions. If you love Jesus Christ as His redeemed child (1st Peter 2:7), then you should hate the Devil's modern Bible revisions which belittle Him, deny His deity, pervert the Greek meaning of repentance, obliterate the godhead and remove entire chapters of God's inspired Word. Satan's evil minions are working to replace theology with spirituality in the today's churches.

It should be quite obvious to you dear friend that the mention of the "

New Order

" in many of Satan's modern Bible revisions was put there by wicked men, not godly Christians. **2nd Corinthians 2:17, " For we are not as *many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ. "** There have been evil Bible corrupters in every generation, who tamper with the eternally inspired Word of God. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."**

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/nwo_basics.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgt2Yl0is4OPfC4oLJZ-JekJUk4KEewcnxqGR5twGouGJV43wW_j0oFd_-9AbHtWFePuR9bU24V1Oa8HdwJEvkUr2PbejLPNIxSzYK
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEidesT6hupImDJXSE47ftNjhVgWSr6ouAjklBNmNlSuk9tJ02yZAoSXvc5xAYWUxR7J7eMrcG8gmFI13An-emgSY5IpJwsZe7Xf77P
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSzjyD9WmAoVF9mlFrv91AC-mzXBViDoNxtOkFeBns2XzUxVbNQq8SUr2zdkZ-1PAn8in6FiZlt_eUuYsdPZXvuLaFpj365mWypXU
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/occult_connection.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/occult_connection2.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Freemasonry/luciferian_religion.htm

---

6.12.24 The False Gospel Of The "Yee Yee Life" YouTube Channel (2025-12-24 17:10)

Galatians 1:6-8, "

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

I was watching an intriguing video today on YouTube in which a man named Parker is shooting various types of guns at several stainless steel frying pans, to see how many pans each different type of weapon can penetrate. I love stuff like this! Here's the video...



How Bulletproof are Frying Pans?

About halfway through the video Parker explains that he is a Christian, that is, he believes that Jesus is whom He claimed to be, the only begotten Son of God, the very Christ. I fully agree with him on that truth. However, at the end of the video Parker unfortunately ADDS turning from your sins to be saved, which is false teaching. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible, nor the available copies of the ancient Hebrew and Greek manuscripts of Scripture, require that you repent of your sinning to be saved. You don't repent AND believe to be saved; you repent TO believe to be saved, Repentance facilitates (makes possible) believing. If you didn't change your mind (repent), then you'd never turn from your unbelief to be saved.

Now, I'm sure in defense of repenting of your sins to be saved some Smart Alec will cite **John 3:20, "**

For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. " Ostensibly this passage seems to teach that you must turn from your love of sin to be saved. However, please don't leave out

John 3:21, " *But he that doeth truth* cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God." The Word of God doesn't say,

"But he that turneth from his sins" cometh to the light; it reads "But he that doeth truth" cometh to the light to be saved.

The Apostle Paul sheds further light on this obscure passage of Scripture in **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;**

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

" Amen! Repentance in the Bible concerning the new birth never means to turn away from sinning, it means to acknowledge THE TRUTH.

8908

One of my favorite Bible teachers is Pastor Brad Strand. I recently purchased his '[1]The Strand Study Bible.' I love it so much that I bought four of them (three used). Here is Brother Strand's commentary for 2nd Corinthians 7:8...

> Repentance may include "remorse" (made you sorry), but remorse is not repentance. If so, then Judas repented because he was remorseful over what he had done to Christ (Mt 27:3). You can weep over sin and even express great remorse, but until you "change your mind" as to who you are and who Christ is and agree with God (Mt 3:2), you have not repented biblically.
>
> Repentance may include "sorrow" (you were made sorry), but sorrow for sin is not repentance. Hell is full or sorrow, but only for the consequences of sin. The rich man who died and went to Hell uttered not a word of sorrow for his sin, only sorrow for his pain (Lk 16:19-31). You can weep over sin and even express great regret, but until you "change your mind" as to who you are and who Christ is and agree with God, you have not repented biblically.
>
> Repentance may include "conviction" (after a godly manner), but conviction is not repentance. If so, then Felix repented when he trembled before Paul (Acts 24:24-25). You may be convicted that you are a sinner and even admit that you are lost, but repentance is a two-sided coin. You not only have to "change your mind" as to who you are, you have to also "change your mind" as to who Christ is and call upon Him to be your Savior (Rom 10:9-13). Otherwise, you have not repented biblically.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p. 1938

I am so thankful for Pastor Strand, that he is one of few preachers today who gets repentance correct. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) in a sermon titled, "[2]A Vote For Preaching," spoke in [3]this excerpt about the false gospel of Lordship Salvation which is unfortunately being preached from nearly every pulpit today. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Getting back to the initiate topic, in response to Parker's interesting but heretical video on YouTube, I posted this kind response in the comments (hopefully he will heed the truth)...

> Kindly said Parker, I love your video and was glad at first to rejoice when you boldly proclaimed your faith in Jesus, but then you ruined it at the end by perverting God's simple plan of salvation. Unless you are using one of Satan's modern corrupt English Bible previsions, the trustworthy inspired King James Bible nowhere defines "repentance" as "turning from your sins." The Greek noun for "repent" concerning salvation is always metanoia (a change of mind), and the verb metanoeo (to think differently). Turning from sin is the English dictionary's meaning of "repent," but it is not the biblical Greek meaning.
>
> When God calls on you to "repent, and believe the Gospel" in Mark 1;15, He wishes for you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the Glad Tidings (i.e., Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection) that He proclaims to you (1 Corinthians 15:1-6). It was ignorant but sincere theologians who added turning from sins as a prerequisite to being born again (Proverbs 14;12).
>
> I encourage you to read the writings of true free grace preachers such as Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951). In his Gospel tract titled, "[4]What Is The Gospel?," Pastor Ironside accurately writes these words:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”

I encourage you to read books by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) and Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), which doctrinally sound Bible study books are available for free online).

In particular, I encourage you to read Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book in defense of a free grace Gospel, "[5]I Never Knew You," which is also freely available to read in .pdf format online. Right doctrine matters my friend.

I understand from your video that you first responded to a religious invitation concerning Christ in 2021, but what you responded to simply wasn’t the Gospel if you turned away from your sinning to be saved, it was manmade tradition and not the commandment of God (Mark 7:9).

When the Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas what he must do to be saved, their simple answer in Acts 16:31 was to, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ." They didn’t instruct the Roman jailer to turn from his sins to be saved.

When the Apostle Peter preached the Gospel to Cornelius and his friends in Acts chapter 10, at no point in his presentation did Peter instruct them to turn away from their sins to be saved. Since the only sin that can prevent us from going to Heaven is unbelief, then to be saved we must turn from unbelief (or "dead works" as Hebrews 6:1 mentions) to trust Jesus Christ.

In John 20:31 the Apostle John says the purpose for which he penned the Gospel of John is to convince the reader that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. The book of John is God’s Gospel tract for humanity. At no point does John teach to forsake one’s sinful ways to get to Heaven, which would constitute works for salvation (Romans 3:20).

In John 6:28-29 when some people asked Jesus what they must do to work the works of God, the dear Savior simply replied, "This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent." Again, Jesus did NOT tell them to turn from their sins.

To place one’s faith in Jesus Christ is to turn from the awfulness and condemnation that sin brings. But this is vastly different than having a willingness to make an effort to stop sinning, which is works. We are saved by believing, not by repenting, but a person MUST repent to be saved. That is, they must change their mind from unbelief to belief. You and I contribute nothing to salvation except the sin that made it necessary.

The plain truth is that those false converts who think they have "turned from their sins" to be saved are still full of sinful thoughts and ways. The only thing that makes me any more righteous than the vilest hellbound sinner is the precious blood of Jesus that washed my sins away the moment I got saved at age 13 in 1980.

There is no such thing as turning from one's sins, only being forgiven of our sins through faith in Jesus. A changed life is NOT the result of genuine repentance unto life (the new birth); but rather, a changed life is the "fruit" of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-24). But a redeemed child of God must choose daily to walk in the Spirit, or by default we will walk in the flesh (Galatians 5:25). The former is salvation (Galatians 3:26), the latter is service (Romans 12;1). One has nothing to do with the other. Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) explains it very well...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness."
> —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Biblically, a lost sinner need only come to God on the basis that they are a guilty sinner, and by faith (taking God at His recorded Word in the Scripture) trust in the Good News of the blessed crucified, buried and risen Savior to get to Heaven. The moment that a lost sinner by faith receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for his sins, believing that Christ was buried but is risen, that sinner is instantly, irrevocably and forever saved by God's grace alone.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Thank you for reading.

1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vEfD0LaU5UI
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=N0UeR7QEa_Q
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

6.12.25 Whatever Happened To Christmas? (2025-12-25 09:40)

Luke 2:8-12, "And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night. And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid. And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. And this shall be a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger."



SANTA OR JESUS?

First, let me say that I loathe the crazy people on social media who love to condemn anyone who dares to recognize Christmas as a holiday. I see nothing wrong, inappropriate or unbiblical about honoring the birth of our dear Savior, the only begotten Son of God, Jesus.

That being said, Christmas for most Americans has lost its true meaning because of the commercialization of Christmas by greedy corporations. The National Retail Federation predicts that retail sales in November and December 2025 will grow between 3.7 % and 4.2 % over 2024, totaling between $1.01 trillion and $1.02 trillion. This follows a 4.3 % increase in 2024, reaching $976.1 billion. Wow! Americans spend a staggering one trillion dollars each year for Christmas. Great fluffy biscuits in the morning!

Few Christians realize just how wicked the world's version of celebrating of Christmas really is. From the blasphemous term "X

-mas,

"

to the name of

"

Satan

"

8912

rearranged to spell “Santa,”

to the covetousness of the holiday, Christmas is no longer the Christ-honoring

“

holy day

” (aka, holiday) that it was originally intended to be for Americans, which observed holiday began in the 4th century AD. The wicked world long ago decided to rid Christmas of Christ, thus “X-mas” was created. Only a dishonest ungodly fool would even dare try to legitimate such an insidious term. Christmas stopped feeling like Christmas in America a long time ago.

Unbelievably there are actually some fools who try to justify changing “Christ” into “X.” A woman emailed me, trying to prove that “X-mas” is an appropriate term to use. Nice try Devil! I love my Savior and would never dishonor His precious name by referring to Him as “

X.

”

It is sinful to use the term

“

X-mas.

” Remember, anything can be justified in the mind of a darn fool.

Singing Idolatrous Praises To A Christmas Tree

All I hear on the radio is praises being sung to Santa Claus, Rudolph the Red-nosed Reindeer, Little Saint Nick and a Christmas Tree. Below are the idolatrous lyrics to the song [1]’O CHRISTMAS TREE’ (Glee’s 2010 version!) ...

O Christmas tree, O Christmas tree!
How are thy leaves so verdant!
O Christmas tree, O Christmas tree,
How are thy leaves so verdant!

Not only in the summertime,
But even in winter is thy prime.
O Christmas tree, O Christmas tree,
How are thy leaves so verdant!

O Christmas tree, O Christmas tree,
Much pleasure doth thou bring me!
O Christmas tree, O Christmas tree,
Much pleasure doth thou bring me!

For every year the Christmas tree,
Brings to us all both joy and glee.
O Christmas tree, O Christmas tree,

Much pleasure doth thou bring me!

O Christmas tree, O Christmas tree,
Thy candles shine out brightly!
O Christmas tree, O Christmas tree,
Thy candles shine out brightly!

Each bough doth hold its tiny light,
That makes each toy to sparkle bright.
O Christmas tree, O Christmas tree,
Thy candles shine out brightly

If you can't see what's wrong with the above song, then you certainly need to get right with God. At Christmas time, the world sings praises to decorated pine trees. Few people realize that tree worship began in ancient heathen Babylon. **Jeremiah 10:2 reads, "Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them. For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe. They deck it with silver and with gold..."**

The whole concept of decorating a tree at Christmas time is pagan in origin, not taught in the Word of God. Christmas is not taught in the Bible.

That being said, as a born again Christian I am also a normal and reasonable man. I see no harm in setting up a Christmas tree and decorating it to enjoy the holiday season each year, just so long as you don't bow down to worship or pray to the tree. I have heard fools try to use Jeremiah 10:2 to condemn having a Christmas tree, but that is poor theology. The Babylonian's worshipped their decorated trees. I have always exposed the wacky cult of Jehovah's Witnesses for forbidding their members to have a Christmas tree. That is ridiculous!

The inspired Holy Bible doesn't tell us the date when Jesus was born. It's not an issue with God. My guess is that God the Father didn't want men worshipping the day Jesus was born more than Christ Himself. No doubt that is why God buried Moses, lest the Jews worship his immortalized dead body (Deuteronomy 34:5-7).

The important message of Christmas is that God the Father sent His Son into the world to save sinners (John 3:16-17). The main truth of Christmas that we should recognize is the Gospel of Jesus Christ. Jesus is the Father's gift to humanity! Most heathens believe that a man named Jesus was born, but few believe that Jesus was almighty God in the flesh.

I've never heard so much disgraceful music as I've heard on the radio at Christmas time. It's sickening! Many Christmas songs have a rock music beat. Others are sang by known homo-sexuals. Some songs are sang so fast that it's utterly annoying. There's songs about wanting front teeth for Christmas, going on a sleigh ride, drinking hot chocolate—anything to remove Jesus Christ from the minds of people. It's so sad.

It's like a broken tooth and a foot out of joint to hear the despicable wicked entertainer Dolly Parton singing Christmas carols.

In 1982 Dolly starred in a vile movie titled, 'The Best Little Whorehouse In Texas.' The ungodly movie is still highly sought by ungodly sinners today. Do you know what the movie is about? It is about a town sheriff and other regular patrons of a whorehouse, who fight to

keep the whorehouse open when a TV preacher targets it as the Devil's playhouse. Dolly just re-recorded an old Led Zeppelin song, ' [2]Stairway To Heaven .' Then there's Johnny Cash's Christmas album. Did you know Mr. Cash re-recorded two songs by Glenn Danzig, who is a creepy known Satanist? The world love their own (John 15:19).

In a music video, [3]Glenn Danzig is seen spewing hatred for the Lord Jesus Christ while proudly wearing a logo that he designed for his band—a demon strangling Jesus Christ with blood gushing from Jesus' eyes! I'm not trying to be unkind, I'm just being honest when I tell you that Satan is infiltrating everything nowadays. No Christ-honoring Christian should listen to the music of Dolly Parton, Johnny Cash or any other entertainer who promotes Satan.

So, no thank you, I don't want to hear ungodly unrepentant sinners like Dolly Pardon and Johnny Cash sing Christmas songs about my blessed Savior. I would rather watch a dog poop on my lawn than listen to a [4]wicked Satanic whore like Taylor Swift sing about her twisted version of Jesus at Christmas time. Taylor Swift is a daughter of her father the Devil.

The Clever Deception Of Satan Claus

The invention of Santa is pure evil. Santa Claus is wicked. Santa is of the Devil. Did you ever stop to realize that Santa Claus is a clone of the Lord Jesus, intended to replace Jesus in the minds of little children. Just as Jesus knows all, so does Santa. Santa knows if you've been bad or good, something that ONLY God could know (Proverb 15:3). Santa brings unlimited amounts of goodness and gifts to the world, but the Bible says that all good things come only from God (James 1:17). It is not a mere coincidence that Santa is omnipotent, omniscient and omnipresent—all qualities which only God is capable of having.

Santa is always pictured as a jolly and righteous fellow, but ONLY Jesus is without sin (2nd Corinthians 5:17). Santa has superpowers: He is able to make reindeers fly, speak all languages, travel the entire world in one night, able to deliver billions of pounds of presents overnight; but the Bible teaches that ONLY the Lord Jesus Christ can do all things (Jeremiah 32:27). Santa also comes down a chimney, representing Christ who will return from above.

Clearly, everything about Santa Claus is a demonic imitation of our precious Savior. Santa Claus is the great imposter, a phony and a fake!!! This is why I call Santa, "

Satan Claus.

"

Little children are extremely impressionable and gullibly do believe that Santa exists. The consequences of such wickedness is to effectively block Jesus Christ out of a child's mind. Little children spend thousands of hours during each year thinking about Satan Claus, while ignoring the Lord God Who created them. **John 1:10,**

"

He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

”

Dear parents, I am a father of four children myself. They are all grown now, in their thirties. I and my wife Alice have eight grandchildren. I believe it is okay to have fun with Santa Claus, just so long as you tell your children the truth upfront, not afterwards. Let them know truthfully that Santa Claus is fiction, but Jesus is real. On that basis you can enjoy the holidays, just so long as we don’t lose sight of what Christmas is all about.

I don’t know about you, but I love God and want His thoughts with me all the time. Here’s one of my favorite Scriptures, which tells us perhaps why David was a man after God’s own heart. **Psalms 139:17, “*How precious also are thy thoughts unto me*, O God! how great is the sum of them!”** David loved God’s thoughts! If you want God’s heart, it must begin with God’s thoughts. Oh how precious is the inspired and perfect King James Bible!!!

You can keep your lousy Christmas tree songs. I’ll sing, ’O Jesus Christ!’ I’ll sing, ’Oh Word of God!’ I’ll sing, ’Oh Holy Spirit!’ Meanwhile you can sing, ’Oh Christmas tree!’

[5]Ingrates Worship Christmas Trees Instead of Jesus Christ (’Oh Christmas Tree’ garbage)

There’s nothing wrong or unbiblical with exchanging gifts at Christmas time. It’s innocent fun. But please don’t get caught up into the ungodly world’s covetousness idea of Christmas. Christmas only becomes evil when you have forgotten the dear Savior, who is also our Creator (John 1:3 - King James Bible).

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Other%20Pagan%20Mumbo-Jumbo/o_christmas_tree.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/dolly_parton-exposed.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/johnny_cash-exposed.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Other%20Pagan%20Mumbo-Jumbo/o_christmas_tree.htm

---

6.12.26 We Are Saved By Believing, Not By Repenting (2025-12-26 10:42)

Mark 1:14-15, “

Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God, And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*.”

The reason why I write on the topic of repentance quite often is simply because it is probably the most debated and misunderstood subject in the inspired Holy Bible.

Do we repent AND believe, or do we repent TO believe? Preachers and theologians wrangle over this question incessantly, oftentimes in heated debates. I strongly contend that we repent TO believe. That is, repentance is included in believing. This is why the word “believe” appears 85 times in the Gospel of John (which is God’s Gospel tract according to John 20:31), but the word “

repent

”

does not appear even once. The man who believes on the Lord Jesus Christ has repented! That is, he has changed his mind from unbelief to belief.

I love how [1]Evangelist Alexander Marshall (1846-1928) explains repentance...

[2]

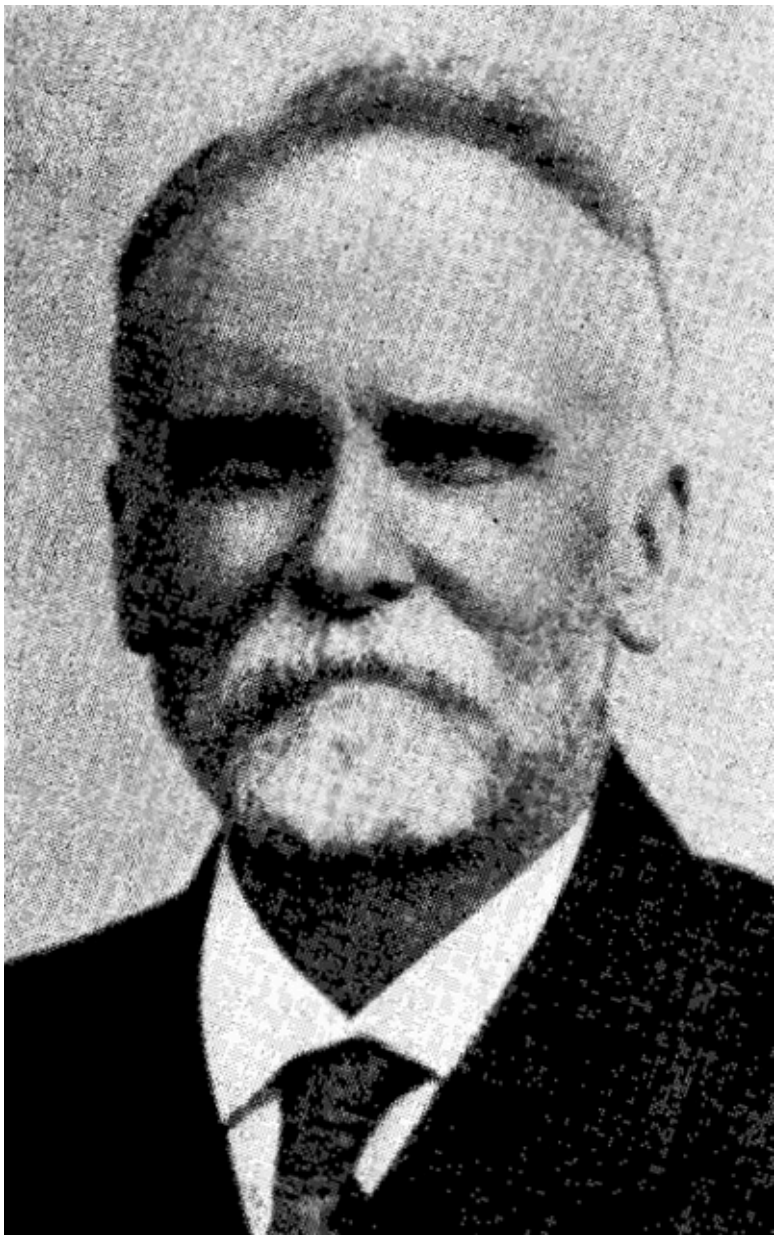

“I HAVE NOT REPENTED ENOUGH”

What do you mean? “I am not sorry enough for my sins.”

And if you were very sorry, would God be more willing to save you than He is now? “I think so.”

> Then you are completely mistaken.
>
> “But does it not say, unless we repent we shall perish?”
>
> Yes; but what do you think is the Scriptural significance of “repentance”? If you say “sorrow for sin” you are wrong. It does not mean sorrow for sin: it means a CHANGE OF MIND (Matt. 21:29). This change will doubtless produce sorrow; but sorrow and repentance are two very different things (Heb. 12:17. margin, and II Cor. 7:9). When God calls on you to “repent, and believe the Gospel,” He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you. Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first “feel” some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God’s great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24).

Yes, that is excellent. Mr. Marshall is 100 % correct! Marshall plainly recognizes that sinners are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL; that is, he says, “to lay aside your wrong thoughts [Repentance] and believe the glad tidings [Gospel] that He proclaims to you.” This is the simplicity that is in Christ. The Gospel is simple. Anyone who simply BELIEVES IT is saved. Even a small child can do that.

If you want to go to Heaven, simply by faith (taking God at His written Word) receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later. This is ’THE GOSPEL’ (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), by which all who BELIEVE IT are instantly and permanently saved (Romans 1:16).

So, to clarify, you don’t have to change your sinful ways to be saved. Behavior modification has nothing to do with God’s free gift of eternal life. God is giving you something for free; not you giving or trading something in exchange for salvation. Jesus doesn’t forgive sin. You read correct. Jesus has already paid for everyone’s sins with His blood. That is why the Bible calls eternal life a “

free gift

”

three times in Romans 5:15-18. A gift is a take proposition, not a give proposition.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgc7d_UdKLZHk3z2zzCLZaq32XcweEDsK3CEKfr9-xNiIm3-F45rXPAq9QDXY6PMQt4_GpbGPeuSFOL7OD6bzTOn_SWWeZOO6K1ADz

---

6.12.27 Six Reasons Why You Don’t Need To Repent Of Your Sins To Be Saved (2025-12-27 11:03)

Unfortunately, false religion has infiltrated many once doctrinally sound New Testament churches, perverting their doctrine and turning them into religious cults.

One of the biggest deceptions which Satan has crept into churches today is False Repentance (human reformation).

In his helpful book titled: 'Enemies Of Soul Winning,' Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) gives six reasons why you DO NOT need to repent of your sins to be saved:

1. **God says to the unsaved, "Repent of your unbelief."**

It's very interesting that in I John the word "repentance" is never mentioned, and yet the purpose of I John was to give people the assurance of salvation. **I John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."** Of course, repentance is certainly implied throughout the entire book, because the book tells us that what saves is believing on Christ (or relying on Him) to save, which, of course, implies that that person must repent of what makes him lost, which is unbelief.

2. **God says to the saved people, "Repent of sin."**

This is done by the Holy Spirit as He comes in to live to remind us to take the clothes off the bedpost, the shirt off the chair, put the shoes into the closet, etc.

3. **If a person must repent of his sins to be saved, of what sins must he repent?**

Can he repent of all of them? Isn't that sinless perfection or holiness? Isn't that salvation by works? Of what sin must one repent? He must repent of the sin that makes him lost, and that's the sin of unbelief.

4. **If turning from sins would get you saved, then turning back to sins would get you lost.**

In Acts 16:30 the very simple question is asked, "What must I do to be saved?" This is the one time in the Bible where this question is asked. Now the answer to this question must be what saves a person. **Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** There's the answer—belief. There is nothing about repentance here, except, yes, there is something about repentance, because you can't believe without repenting from unbelief.

5. **If a person has to clean up his own life before he gets saved, we are back to Arminianism or salvation by works.**

6. **We cannot do what the Holy Spirit can do.**

The Holy Spirit first convicts us of our sin of unbelief to bring us to Christ. Once He brings us to Christ, He comes in us to live. **Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his." I Corinthians 6:19, 20, "What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit,**

which are God’s."

Then when the Holy Spirit is in us, He begins to convict us of things in our lives that should be changed. Then the Christian life becomes a constant repenting until we wake in the likeness of Christ.

SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, ’ [1]Enemies Of Soul Winning ’; chapter 4, ’ [2]Misunderstood Repentance ’

Amen and amen! Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches that to get to Heaven you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning. Neither does the inspired Word of God teach that you must “be willing” to turn away from sinful bad habits. Yet, in nearly every Baptist church today, you will hear such blatant lies preached from the pulpit, telling lost sinners that if they desire to go to Heaven they must forsake their past sinful ways, and promise to do their best to follow Christ for the rest of their life. No such teachings are found in the Holy Bible.

In God’s true plan of salvation, you simply come to God as a wretched sinner with nothing to offer, because we have nothing to offer God. Our best self-righteousness is utter contemptible filth to God (Isaiah 64:6). You come to God just as you are, as a hellbound wretched sinner! Someone is saved the moment they receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then resurrected bodily from the dead three days later. This is “

the gospel

”

(1st Corinthians 15:1-6), by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved instantly and permanently (Romans 1:16).

Judas repented of his sins and still went to Hell (Matthew 27:3). That is because you cannot be saved by turning from your sins. Judas felt guilt (penitence). He returned the 30 pieces of silver (penance). He had turned from his sins (reformation). But dear reader, you don’t get to Heaven through penitence, penance and reformation; you go to Heaven because you trust (rely, faith) in the name of the only begotten Son of God. **John 20:31,**

“But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that *believing ye might have life through his name*.” John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.” Are you starting to get the big picture?

When a sincere but misguided preacher insists that you must repent AND believe, teaching that you must be willing to turn from your sinful bad habits to be saved, he is preaching another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). That man is a bold-faced liar! Not one verse in the entire inspired Word of God requires that you be willing to forsake a sinful lifestyle, give up the world, turn over a new leaf, change your bad behavior or surrender “

all

”

to Christ to be saved.

One of my favorite free grace preachers is Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), who wrote these edifying words in his Gospel tract titled, ’What Is The Gospel?’ ...

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is Good News to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the tract: ’[3]What Is The Gospel?’

I couldn’t have said it any better myself. I sure appreciate guys like Harry Ironside, who fully understood God’s simple plan of salvation. While in the whale’s belly, the prophet Jonah pondered the biblical truth that, **“**

Salvation is of the LORD

”

(Jonah 2:9b). The only thing that we contribute to our own salvation is the sin that made it necessary. Right doctrine matters!

There are two great divisions today in the evangelical world:

1. **NEO-EVANGELICALS -** The first group is the

   “r

   epent of your sins

   ”

   crowd. These are neo-evangelicals (and neo-fundamentalists who masquerade as fundamentalists). This is the Lordship Salvation camp who combine (mix) works with grace, service with salvation, discipleship with sonship, and sanctification with justification. This group errantly preaches that you must repent AND believe. Their perverse grasp of repentance is viewed as a sincere desire to cease from one’s past sinful behavior, and commit to live a changed life moving forward. This group includes Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College, ’Unshackled’ radio, Pacific Garden Mission, Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, et cetera.

2. **FUNDAMENTALISTS -** This is the easy-believism camp. The man who believes has automatically repented. That is, he has laid aside his wrong thoughts to embrace faith in the Good news of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. Service must be kept separate from salvation. Discipleship must be kept separate from sonship. Repentance is simply a change of mind, nothing more. You change your mind to believe the Gospel, which is what Mark 1:15 means. One’s behavior or attitude toward one’s behavior has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God’s free gift of eternal life, which Jesus has already paid for in full with His precious blood. Such free grace preachers include: Harry Ironside, Jack Hyles, Curtis Hutson, Steven Anderson, M.R. DeHaan, Max Younce, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Hank Lindstrom, Ray Stanford and John Bunyan.

Galatians 1:6-9 teaches that there is only one Gospel, not two or more. Of the two preceding plans of salvation, either one or both may be false, but both cannot be correct.

[4] 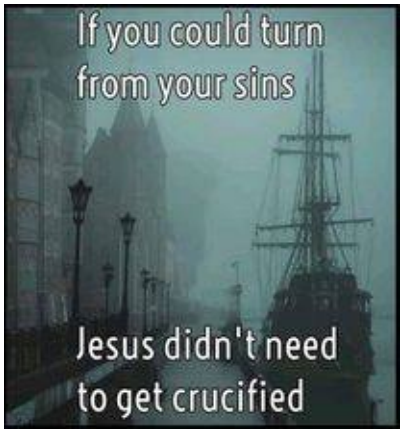

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiCx8ruMMNmViyvhIH0yBMLHrwH-dRhOSk7ZDNwHm-YFOHu8bRznViHaEC0HG7H190SVcgjZ13fOIPJQGN9aZut4HA1qZJlpu7VYZz

---

6.12.28 Pastor Erwin W. Lutzer Is A Darn Fool (2025-12-29 12:16)

Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."

Moody Church pastor emeritus Erwin W. Lutzer (born 1941) is a darn fool!

Pastor Lutzer [1]wrote a tribute to Pastor Charles C. Ryrie (1925-2016). Dr. Ryrie was a faithful free grace preacher who exposed Dr. John MacArthur's (1939-2025) damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation.

In the tribute, Pastor Lutzer writes:

> In response to MacArthur's book, Ryrie published So Great Salvation, which argued for the free offer of the gospel to sinners. **I suspect that many of his students, like myself, have *found a happy balance between the two views***; but in the minds of MacArthur and Ryrie, their disagreement was clear. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [2]https://www.moodymedia.org/blog/2016/02/tribute-dr-ryrie/

No, no, no, no, there is no "happy balance between the two views"! There can be no "happy balance" between the deadly deception of Lordship Salvation and a free grace Gospel!

What is going on here is clear to see, Pastor Lutzer is a dead skunk. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) used to wisely say that the only thing you'll find driving in the middle of the road are a bunch of dead skunks. Lutzer is straddling the fence, playing both sides of the debate to play

it “safe,” lest he make enemies. I hate that kind of cowardice. The good Lord calls it being “lukewarm” and He vomits such wicked compromisers out of His mouth (Revelation 3:15-17).

Erwin Lutzer is just another incompetent clown pastor today who should have been fired decades earlier. No, there is no “happy balance” Mr. Lutzer between Bible truth and damnable heresy! ***Shame*** on the Moody Publishers in Chicago for printing all of John MacArthur’s toxic books which promote his damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation. ***Shame*** on Moody Church for inviting and honoring John MacArthur at the annual Founder’s Week conferences. ***Shame*** on Moody Bible Institute for [3]wickedly bidding Godspeed to John MacArthur.

[4]Lordship Salvation is a gross perversion of God’s Gospel of grace, which requires service and discipleship to validate salvation and sonship. No such conditional salvation is taught in the inspired King James Bible. The only type of salvation which God offers is eternal life, not probationary life. Salvation is received, not achieved. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Sadly, John MacArthur is burning in the everlasting fires of Hell. Galatians 1:6-9 warns that there are not two gospels. There is only one Gospel (1st Corinthians 15;1-6).

[5]

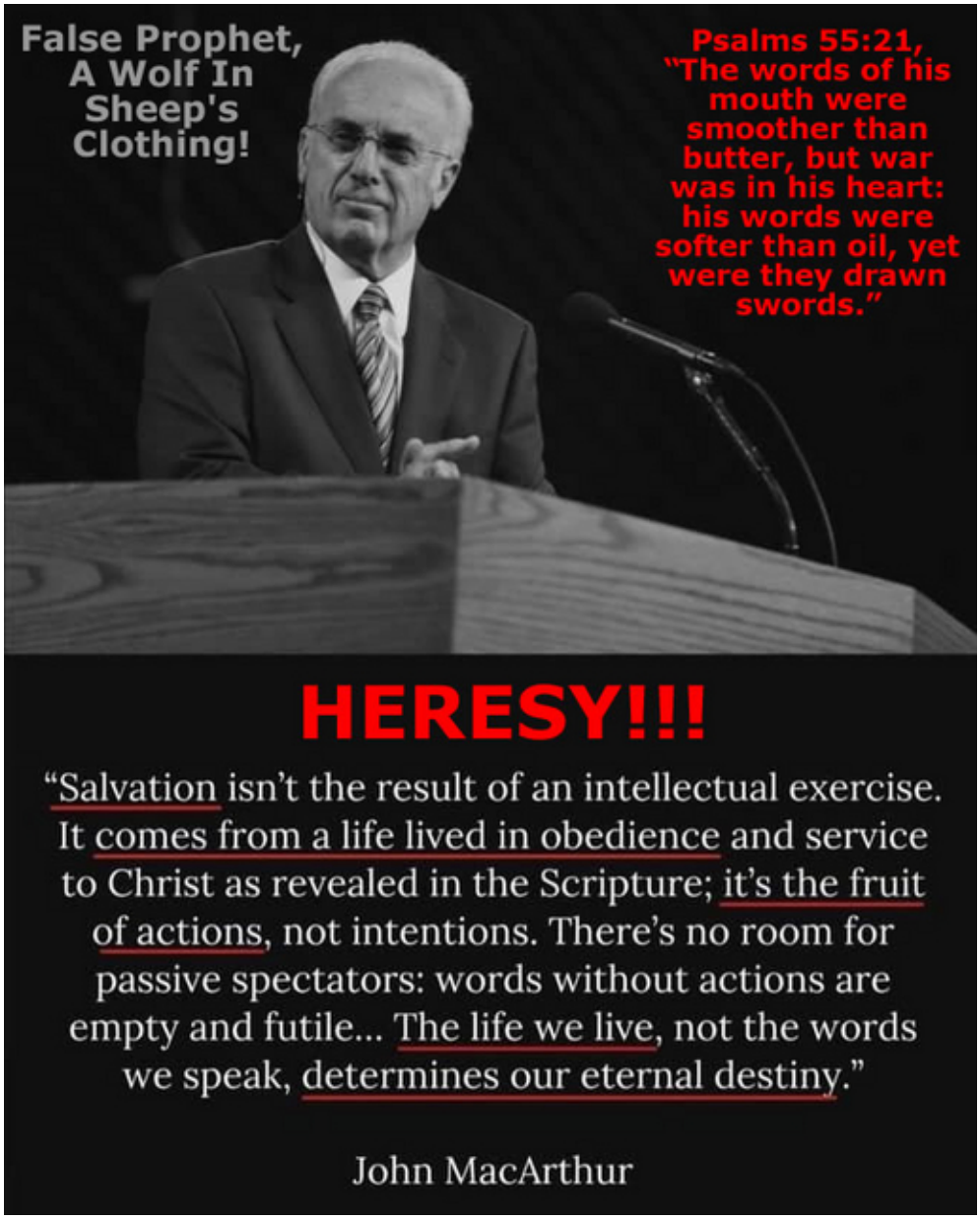

1. https://www.moodymedia.org/blog/2016/02/tribute-dr-ryrie/
2. https://www.moodymedia.org/blog/2016/02/tribute-dr-ryrie/
3. https://www.moodybible.org/news/2025/remembering-john-macarthur/
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgX5eV5Qsn054PvBZJdV_SinQ25GVoU3dYPg0zSyye5kbuWoQBPXIFpEO-XoZ84_u6guqlhQL0cTklfb2fB-dimrS68jWR4a6f_-zX

6.12.29 The Godless Scientific World (2025-12-30 08:00)

Psalms 146:5-6, "Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his *God: Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein* is: which keepeth truth for ever."

8924

I love learning about astronomy. I have been watching hundreds of YouTube videos about astronomy. Sadly, unless you specifically include “God” in your search, you won’t find Him in the videos. The vast majority of popular scientists are agnostics and atheists, who attribute the creation of the universe and all therein to natural occurrences and evolution.

Case in point, according to Geology Science the ocean formed from cooling lava...

> The exact timing of the formation of the oceans is still debated among geologists, but most scientists believe that they formed around 4 billion years ago, shortly after the formation of the Earth. The most widely accepted theory for the formation of the oceans is that they were created by volcanic activity that released water vapor into the atmosphere, which then condensed and formed the oceans.
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://geologyscience.com/geology/the-formation-and-evolution-of-oceans /

That is so foolish to teach. Anyone with a working brain knows that cooling lava could never produce the massive oceans of the earth, with a shocking depth of 36,037 feet (that’s deeper than Mount Everest’s height). There is simply no way that cooling lava could produce enough water to form the gargantuan oceans. That is common sense dear reader. When someone rejects the reality of God, insanity ensues!

According to some insane writers at Wikipedia, the oceans were formed by meteorites...

> The water must have been supplied by meteorites from the outer asteroid belt and some large planetary embryos from beyond 2.5 AU. Comets may also have contributed.
>
> SOURCE: [2]https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History _of _Earth

And then there’s the ’Science News Today’ website, whose writer

Muhammad Tuhin says

:

> Scientists believe that Earth’s oceans began forming around 4.4 billion years ago, less than 200 million years after the planet’s formation. There are two main theories about where this water came from. One posits that water was released from within the planet through volcanic activity. As the molten surface cooled, steam from eruptions condensed and fell as rain—millions upon millions of years of rain. Another theory suggests that water-rich comets and asteroids bombarded the young Earth, delivering ice that melted into the vast basins.
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://www.sciencenewstoday.org/the-evolution-of-earths-ocean s-and-their-role-in-life

Those are very wicked words, because the inspired Holy Bible already teaches us that God made the earth and the oceans, not nature.

Revelation 14:7, “ Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and *worship him that made heaven, and earth, and*

***the sea, and the fountains of waters*."** Anyone who attributes the origin of mankind and the universe to natural occurrences is the enemy of God.

I'd say that you couldn't make this stuff up, but that's exactly what wicked sinners have done, ridding their thinking of God. What saith the inspired Scripture? ...

> **Romans 1:28, "*And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge*, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them."**

The Holy Bible just described perverse America today! When God is removed from the equation, [4]disaster results every time. I assure you that crime will become much worse! Science without God is utter foolishness.

According to crazy Wikipedia, life mysteriously began from chemical reactions...

> The first step in the emergence of life may have been chemical reactions that produced many of the simpler organic compounds, including nucleobases and amino acids, that are the building blocks of life.
>
> SOURCE: [5]https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History _of _Earth

Dear reader, many chemical reactions have produced deadly explosions, but NO ONE has ever created life with chemicals. You'd have to be a very stupid person to accept any of these bizarre claims as being legitimate science. **1st Timothy 6:20-21, "**

O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and *oppositions of science falsely so called*:

Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen."

God Alone Is The Creator Of The Universe

Dear friend, I could go on and on for days, literally, showing you the millions of webpages, books and videos documentaries which attribute the creation of the universe, stars, earth, oceans and all life to mere natural occurrences, without a single mention of God. It is wickedness not to glorify our Creator!

> Daniel 5:23b, "...and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified."

The inspired Word of God repeatedly declares that the living God created heaven, earth, the seas and all therein. ...

> Acts 14:13-16, “Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people. Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out, And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto *the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein*: Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.”

The prophet Jonah declared in the 8th century BC...

> **Jonah 1:7-9, “**
>
> **And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.**
>
> **Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us; What is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou?**
>
> **And he said unto them, I am an Hebrew; and I fear the LORD, *the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and the dry land*.**
>
> **”**

What an insult and wicked thing for today’s scientists to completely ignore God. They are afraid of being ridiculed, mocked and scorned in laughter by heathen peers, if they dare to attribute the creation of the universe to God. **Ge:1:16, “**

And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.

” I love that add-on at the end of the sentence that **“**

he made the stars also.

” Wow! Astronomers tell us that so far they’ve discovered approximately [6]two hundred sextillion stars. That’s 200,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 stars!

The vast majority of astronomers are arrogant fools. Case in point is Brian Jackson at Astronomy.com who arrogantly makes this stupid statement...

> “Yet astronomers like me have figured out how to estimate the total number of stars in the universe, which is everything that exists.”
>
> SOURCE: [7]https://www.astronomy.com/science/astro-for-kids-how-many-star s-are-there-in-space/

What an arrogant and untrue thing to say, claiming to know how many stars are in the universe! What he should have said was "the known universe," not the "universe." NO ONE except God who created the universe knows how many stars exist. God knows exactly how many stars He made and He has a name for every one of them. **Psalms 147:4, " He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names. "** Humanity cannot see beyond 46,500,000,000 lightyears into the universe (a total of 93,000,000,000 lightyears wide). Man simply does not know what lies beyond the reaches of the known universe. **Psalms 145:3, " Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

The inspired Word of God teaches that the omnipotent LORD made the oceans.

John 1:3 teaches that the Lord Jesus Christ is the Creator of all things. **John 1:1-5, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.**

The same was in the beginning with God. *All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made*. In him was life; and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not. "

Humanity will NEVER be able to determine how big the universe is, nor when it began. Brilliant astronomer Edwin Hubble discovered that the universe is expanding in 1929. His observations showed that galaxies are moving away from us, with their speed is increasing the farther they are from Earth. Based on this scientific fact alone, scientists developed the "Big Bang" theory of creation, estimated to have happened 13,800,000,000 years ago. Scientists arrived at this calculation based upon the rate of expansion of the known universe.

As a born again Christian for 46 years since age 12 in 1979, I am strongly convinced that the earth is billions of years old, as legitimate science evidences. I reject the quackery of "Young Earth Creation" (YEC) science, so-called. I mean, to accept YEC you would have to believe that dinosaurs roamed the earth 5,000 years ago. If dinosaurs were alive 5,000 years ago, then where did they go? Some fools claim that Noah left the dinosaurs behind. I reject that nonsense.

Someone handed me a book years ago, trying to convince me of a Young Earth theory. The book is titled: "THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK" co-authored by Don Batten, David Catchpoole, Jonathan Sarfati, Carl Wieland and various other contributing writers. I learned a long time ago that someone's most ridiculous argument is the most damning information against them, which can be used to discredit the rest of their work or beliefs.

The most ridiculous information (argument) put forth in the book "THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK" is concerning dinosaurs and man co-existing. The four authors teach that Noah took baby dinosaurs onto the ark, which is the same garbage that Ken Ham teaches.

On pages 247-248 of the

"THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK"

we read:

> "Given the different dinosaur species that have been identified, and the huge size of some of them [e.g., Seismosaurus, on the basis of fossil reconstructions attained lengths of 45 meters (150 feet)], some people might wonder how Noah could have taken all the dinosaur kinds onto the Ark. However, when one considers the

following, there is no problem.
1. Only around 55 dinosaur 'kinds'

> In Chapter 13, we discussed how Noah did not need to take all species (a notoriously flexible concept) on board the Ark, but only pairs of each created kind. The same principle applies to dinosaurs. So Noah's Ark did not have to carry the 668 or so named species of dinosaurs, rather, just the representative 'kinds' (Genesis 6:20)—of which it has been estimated there were only 55."
>
> SOURCE: "THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK," copyright 2006 by Creative Ministries International; pages 247-248

At the bottom of page 248, the book has a footnote that claims there are many duplicate names for dinosaurs, and that the actual number of species is "greatly inflated." This claim may actually have some merit, as [8]National Geographic reports. However, as the National Geographic article says, there is not enough fossil evidence to prove the claim one way or the other. [9]Wikipedia says there is a list of 1,466 dinosaur species, of which 1,080 are considered valid. This is certainly much higher than the alleged 55 species that "THE CREATION ANSWERS BOOK" claims. The question is, "Could all those dinosaurs fit on the Ark?" I think not! The very idea is absurd!

Dear reader, it should be obvious to you that the earth is very old, likely 4.5 billion years old as scientists (geologists) claim. It should also be obvious to you that the theory of a Young Earth is false science. There is simply no way that dinosaurs lived with man 5,000 years ago! Dinosaurs lived 65 to 220 million years ago as science confirms. To clarify, I do believe that God remodeled creation during the six literal days of Genesis chapters 1 and 2. The human race is approximately 6,000 years old, but the earth itself is billions of years old. **Psalms 102:25,**

"

***Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth*: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. "** Why would the psalmist write these words, if the earth was the same age as everything else? The psalmist specifically mentions

"

the foundation of the earth.

"

Be Sure To Glorify Your Creator

It is wickedness not to glorify our Creator, Jesus!

> Daniel 5:23, "But hast lifted up thyself against the LORD of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: *and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified*."

The inspired Holy Bible is abundantly clear in John 1:13 and Colossians 1:16 that Jesus is God who created all things. Beware of Satan's corrupt modern Bible revisions which tamper with those important Scripture passages, changing "by" to "through" concerning Jesus. God the Father didn't create all things "through" His Son; all things were created "by" Jesus!

It saddens and angers me that thousands of astronomy videos on YouTube fail to give God the credit, glory and praise for creating the universe and all therein. Life didn't just happen! I heard Mike Rowe in 'How The Universe Works' (2010) sinfully attribute creation to "cosmic chaos and accidental aftermath." What wickedness! What blasphemy against God. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Peter 3:5, "For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water."** Don't anyone dare blaspheme God almighty by saying that chaos accidentally made the universe!

THE TRUTH is that ungodly sinners despise God and reject Him in their thinking. **Romans 1:28a, "And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind... "** The creators of these videos don't want to be labeled as religious kooks, so they leave our God. Instead of telling THE TRUTH, they go along with the lie of evolution to play it safe, knowing that the ungodly world won't accept any documentary that glorifies and attributes creation to a supreme Creator. This is why 100 % of the secular astronomy videos on YouTube don't honor God as our Creator. Unless you include the word "God" in your internet search, you won't find Him in any astronomy documentary today.

What happened? How did our American society become so ungodly? At what point did society just decide that God is not our Creator, and that the universe merely evolved from start dust? I have watched hundreds of videos on YouTube about astronomy, and they are fascinating to say the least. But sadly those disturbing videos ignore God, our divine Creator. I am tired of hearing that man evolved over billions of years.

If the Holy Bible be true (and I believe it is), then no human being existed before 6,000 years ago!

History evidences this truth. It is commonly believed that Egyptian civilization started around 3150 BC.

The earliest civilization discovered is generally considered to be the Sumerian civilization, which allegedly emerged in Mesopotamia around 4000 BC. The flood destroyed most evidence of the earliest civilizations. The inspired Word of God tells us that during the flood the waters rose 15 cubits (22.5 feet) about the highest mountain. That means the water pressure exerted upon the earth and its contents would have been somewhere around 15,000 psi (pounds per square inch). Nothing except the hardest materials could have survived such pressures. If you believe that the Holy Bible is God's Word, then you cannot ignore this truth.

My main point here is that all available historical evidence does not support the bogus claim of scientists today, who erroneously claim mankind goes back hundreds of thousands, even millions or billions of years. To clarify, I am against a Young Earth Creation theory. I believe that the earth itself is billions of years old, as true science teaches. But the human race is no more than approximately 6,000 years old, which every field of science and history confirms.

NASA ceases to amaze me! Their thousands of engineers and scientists were able to design, plan and launch a robot that traveled 140 million miles Mars to collect soil samples, then blast off and return to earth with the soil. NASA had to launch at just the right time, to intercept the planet Mars while closest to earth in its annual orbit. The feat itself was astounding! Yet, with all their admirable genius, these exceptionally smart people are some of the dumbest folks who ever lived, when you learn what NASA actually believes about [10]the origins of the earth and moon.

> Psalm 8:3, "When I consider thy heavens, *the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars*, which thou hast ordained."



Kindly, the inspired Holy Bible 100 % disagrees with NASA's scientists. NASA has an entire division devoted entirely to researching how the moon was created, called the "LUNAR SCIENCE INSTITUTE." According to NASA's best and brightest, the earth and moon formed by the massive collision of two planetary bodies. [11]The old theory was that a rogue object struck the earth and a section of the earth broke off, settled into orbit and became our perfectly round moon over billions of years. LOONEY? I'd say so...

NASA Lunar Scientists Develop New Theory on Earth and Moon Formation

New research funded by NLSI theorizes that our early Earth and moon were perhaps created in a different manner than has previously been believed.

NASA New research, funded by the NASA Lunar Science Institute (NLSI), hypothesizes that our early Earth and moon were both created together in a giant collision of two planetary bodies that were each five times the size of Mars.

This new hypothesis about how Earth's moon formed is challenging the commonly believed "giant impact hypothesis," which suggests that Earth's moon formed from a colossal impact of a hypothetical planetary embryo, named Theia, with Earth, early in our Solar System's history.

"Our understanding of the solar system is constantly being refined with each new discovery. This research illustrates the importance of modeling planetary formation to enhance our scientific understanding of the moon and its place in the solar system," said NLSI Deputy Director Greg Schmidt.

The giant impact hypothesis has been a widely accepted theory for how the Earth-moon system formed. In the giant impact scenario, the moon forms from debris ejected into an Earth-orbiting disk by the collision of a smaller proto-planet with the early Earth. One of the challenges to the longstanding theory of the collision, is that a Mars-sized impacting body, whose composition likely would have differed substantially from that of Earth, likely would have left Earth and the moon with different chemical compositions, which they are not.

SOURCE: [12]NASA - NASA Lunar Scientists Develop New Theory on Earth and Moon Formation

Walt Disney's new H2 (History + High Definition) television channel has been airing NASA's

new and bizarre science-fiction theories.

In sharp contrast, the Bible teaches that the moon and stars are the work of God. **Psalm 8:3, "When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained."** Jesus Christ is the divine Creator of the universe and everything therein...

> John 1:1-3,14, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. *All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made*. ... And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth."

Jesus Christ is the living Word of God who became incarnate (in the flesh). Revelation 19:13 says that Jesus' name is called **'THE WORD OF GOD.'** Amen and amen! It is no coincidence that unbelief and wickedness are synonymous. I am so glad that the Creator of the universe is a righteous, merciful, faithful and forgiving God. GOD IS HOLY!!!

NASA is insane, teaching that the earth and moon formed by a massive collision of two planetary bodies billions of years ago. That's ludicrous! The Bible teaches that God made the sun, stars, moon and earth. All we hear about from Walt Disney, NASA, YouTube and National Geographic concerning the origin of the universe is explosions, accidents, catastrophes and collisions. How can such perpetual destruction lead to the astounding symmetry, inherent design, order and incredible awe of the universe? It cannot? The only plausible answer is God!!!

I learned recently that the [13]Alaskan wood frog freezes solid every winter and then thaws back to life in the spring. The frog literally stops moving, the blood freezes, without any movement for several months each winter season. Only a brilliant and wise Creator could create such a miracle of life and beauty. God made these amazing things to impress you and me, in hope that we would thank, glorify and praise His holy name. God is truly more than amazing!

I weep sometimes as I learn about our incredible universe, realizing that God loves even a wretched sinner like me. I cannot wrap my feeble brain around it all. God's greatness is beyond my grasp (Psalms 145:3), but I love and trust in His only begotten Son, Jesus, who is the promised Christ. **John 1:29, "The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world."** Amen and amen!

I encourage you dear reader to give God the due praise that He alone is worthy of. **Isaiah 42:8, "**

I am the LORD: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

" NASA are guilty of idolatry, lifting pseudo-science above God. I have no idea if God started the universe with a theorized 'Big Bang,' but I refuse to accept conjecture as fact without any solid proof, which scientists have none today. They have confirmed since 1929 that the universe is expanding outward, away from the earth.

The universe is expanding at a rate of [14]approximately 46 miles per second per megaparsec, which translates to about 164,000 miles per hour for every megaparsec (3.26 million light-years) of distance from Earth. Wow, that's fast! This rate is known as the 'Hubble Constant.'

Discovered by American astronomer Charles Stephenson in 1990, Stephenson 2-18 is a red supergiant located 18,900 light years from Earth. Stephenson 2-18 (also known as Stephenson 2 DFK 1) is currently considered the largest star known to mankind, with estimates suggesting it has a radius of about 2,150 times that of our own solar system's Sun. The sun has a diameter 109 times greater than the earth, which means Stephenson 2-18 has a diameter approximately 234,350 times greater than the earth. That's 930,000,000 miles wide! That's almost one billion miles in diameter. The earth is only 7,926 miles in diameter (from pole to pole). Good night in the morning!

I cannot even comprehend its gargantuan astronomical size.

And

Stephenson 2-18

shines about 440,000 times brighter than our sun!

God is truly beyond incredibly amazing. I cannot find the words of praise to honor my Creator, except to say THANK YOU for everything! We humans are so unworthy of our Creator's love and goodness, yet He faithfully and lovingly blesses us daily.

Psalms 68:19, "Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Selah."

1. https://geologyscience.com/geology/the-formation-and-evolution-of-oceans/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_Earth
3. https://www.sciencenewstoday.org/the-evolution-of-earths-oceans-and-their-role-in-life
4. https://youtu.be/dGm-6AR5Fvs?si=5TGYy0Pz6BjPJ85g
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_Earth
6. https://www.astronomy.com/science/astro-for-kids-how-many-stars-are-there-in-space/
7. https://www.astronomy.com/science/astro-for-kids-how-many-stars-are-there-in-space/
8. https://creation.com/images/pdfs/cabook/chapter19.pdf
9. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_dinosaur_genera
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/lunar_or_looney.htm
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evolution%20Hoax/bad_science.htm
12. http://www.nasa.gov/topics/solarsystem/features/moon_formation.html
13. https://a-z-animals.com/articles/this-alaskan-frog-freezes-solid-and-comes-back-to-life/
14. https://www.space.com/hubble-constant-measured-supernova-gravitational-lensing

---

6.12.30 The Hated Fundamentalist Christian (2025-12-31 08:18)

John 15:17-19, "These things I command you, that ye love one another. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, *but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you*."

A Christian "

fundamentalist

"

is simply a born again believer who ascribes to a conservative interpretation of the inspired Holy Bible. For example: Whereas a carnally-minded worldly neo-evangelical pastor insists that the Holy Bible allows for women to wear pants, a fundamentalist preacher knows that it is sinful for women to wear immodest pants in public (1st Timothy 2:9).

Men have never faced such a struggle with sexual lust than they do nowadays with all the blue jeans, miniskirts, Spandex and seductive Victoria Secret style clothing that immodest women shamefully wear in public. **1st Peter 2:11,**

“Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul.”

If you attend a local Baptist church and see female church members wearing seductive clothing, you know that their pastor almost assuredly doesn’t preach against women wearing pants. Such pastors are incompetent, dropping the ball for God by refusing to maintain high moral standards. A pastor’s wife who wears pants is a disgrace to the name of Jesus!

I recently posted the following meme on social media, which promoted dozens of ungodly Facebook members to post laughing emoji’s in response. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 14:9, “Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.**

”



It Is A Sin For Christian Women To Wear Pants

Few topics generate as much hatred, ridicule and anger as preaching against women wearing pants. Sadly, American women love their immodest pants. The fundamentalist Christian women refuses to put on men's clothing. She fears God and fully understands that she will be required to give account for her clothing at the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:10).

Bible preachers often quote Ephesians 2:8-9, but usually leave off verse 10. ...

> **Ephesians 2:8-10, " For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:**
>
> **Not of works, lest any man should boast.**

For we are his workmanship, *created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them*."

We know that salvation is obtained solely by God's grace through faith in Christ. But then once saved, our heavenly Father wants every saint to depart from iniquity (2nd Timothy 2:19). There is nothing wrong with repenting of one's sins as a Christian to turn away from sinful bad habits, but we must never require repenting of sins to be saved because that would be works. **Jonah 3:10, "And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** Romans 3:20 warns that no one has ever been saved by the works of the law.

My favorite fundamentalist Baptist preacher is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). In his helpful book titled, '[2]Jack Hyles Speaks On Biblical Separation,' Dr. Hyles in my humble opinion best defines what is a fundamentalist. ...

> It is rather popular to define the term "fundamentalist" as one who believes the fundamentals; for example, one who believes the verbal inspiration of the Bible, the deity of Christ, the virgin birth, the vicarious death, the bodily resurrection and the second coming. Now, to be sure, such a one believes the fundamentals, but the term "fundamentalist" probably should not be ascribed to him if he is still a member of an apostate denomination. **The term "fundamentalist" is given not to those who simply believe the aforementioned fundamentals but to *those who have separated themselves from those who do not*. This brings the doctrine of separation into focus as a vital and necessary part of being a fundamentalist.** —
>
> Pastor Jack Hyles, chapter 15 - ' [3]What Is A Fundamentalist? '; from the book titled, 'Jack Hyles Speaks On Biblical Separation'

So, we can define a biblical "fundamentalist" as a born again Christian who not only adheres to the fundamental doctrines of the inspired Word of God, but he or she also lives a separated life from the sinful world, unbelievers, neo-evangelical churches and carnal believers.

As a born again Christian since age 12 in 1979, I have been hated all my life for my fundamentalist beliefs and lifestyle. I have been persecuted at every secular job I've ever worked because I lived godly in Christ Jesus as a redeemed sinner. By God's grace, I refused invitations to go with the fellas after work to the local strip club.

By God's grace,

I refused to participate in workplace lottery collections to win the big lottery.

By God's grace,

I refused offers to drink alcohol, smoke tobacco and look at indecent magazine photos of lewd women.

By God's grace, I let my moderation be known to others (Philippians 4:5). The word "moderation" in Philippians 4:5 comes from the Greek word *epieikēs* which means appropriate, that is, modesty. Let all men know your modesty; or as Pastor Jack Hyles wisely said, let your peers know how far you WON'T go. **2nd Timothy 3:12, "Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus *shall suffer persecution*."** I could write a book detailed all of the terrible things that heathen and carnal Christian peers did to me in the workplace.

I had my car and house keys stolen. One male co-workers pulled a knife on me on the workroom floor at the U.S. Postal Service and threatened to kill me in front of a female supervisor. I won an EEO complaint against the USPS as a result in 2009. Another co-worker deliberately overflowed a urinal to flood the restroom floor on me. They sabotaged my machinery that I was responsible to maintain at work, making extra work for me. They stole my tools, put booze bottles in my toolbox, lied to my boss with false accusations, put cigars on top of my toolbox, and posted naked Penthouse centerfolds on my work locker.

When I worked as a mechanic, heathen co-workers printed web pages from my Jesus-is-Savior.com ministry website to harass me at work. At multiple jobs they stole my work uniforms, which I had to pay for. I was spit upon, physically assaulted, thrown up against a wall, shocked by a charged capacitor that a co-worker placed on my toolbox, slandered and had my toolbox flipped and thrown onto the floor with all the tools.

One ungodly co-worker smashed m radio onto the shop floor because he hated hearing Christian music, but he blasted AC/DC and Van Halen throughout the shop and I got sick of hearing the Devil's music. So, basically he could listen to whatever he wanted, but I couldn't. My cowardly heathen boss told me if I couldn't take the heat to get out of the kitchen. All of my co-workers were twice to three times my age. I was in my early twenties at that time.

One co-worker twice my age asked why I carry a King James Bible to work every day. I asked him why he carries his Playboy magazines to work? I kindly told him it all depends on what's in your heart. They despised me as a fundamentalist Christian. Even my neo-evangelical professed Christian for a boss (and his rebellious immodest wife) mocked me for saying: "Yes Sir, no Sir, yes Ma'am, no ma'am." All my life I have been ridiculed for doing the right thing.

Every Christ-honoring woman (especially young ladies and girls) who choose to always dress modestly, have experienced the painful mockery, rejection and harassment from other mean worldly females who dress like whores. They are ungodly!

I'll never forget long ago when I took my family to Montrose Beach in Chicago during the summer. My wife, then about 35 years old in the mid 1990's, was wearing a full-length dress at the beach. A wicked teenage girl audibly called her a "

bitch,

"

which startled my wife. I explained to my wife that the young girl (who was wearing colored underwear, that is, a standard bikini) felt like a slut when she saw the beautiful long modest dress. Shame on that little whorish brat! Woe unto that teenage girl when God judges her in eternity for her immodest clothing and her injurious words of slander. And you can be assured ladies that each and every woman on the planet WILL BE held accountable by God for every stitch of clothing that you wear (or better said don't wear) in public. Modesty matters! Morality matters!!!

In 2025, I and my wife Alice for the first time attended the annual picnic of the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, located at the Lilian Recreational Park in Alabama. When we arrived at the picnic, Alice was adorned in a long beautiful full-length dress. She looked like a Christ-honoring lady. In sharp contrast, Pastor Brad Moffett's wife was shamefully wearing sexy tight blue pants, which made her look like a whore in my male opinion. I smiled and kindly greeted the pastor's worldly wife like I would anyone else, with respect and friendliness. The pastor's wife would have nothing to do with Alice, not her carnal mother-in-law who also ears worldly pants in public.

Not once in the time that my wife attended Family Baptist Church in Pensacola did either the pastor's wife, or his wicked father's wife, befriend Alice as a newcomer to the church. They

dissed her because she is a faithful fundamentalist Christian, as I am. They are wicked neo-evangelicals. For the 45 months that I attended their worldly church (to my regret in hindsight), they despised me from the very start, which I failed to see. I couldn't see the forest for the trees. Since I needed a church family (a place to belong), I wore spiritual blinders to the carnality, heresy and worldliness in the church. In truth, Family Baptist Church is a Lordship Salvation cult!!! The church wickedly bids Godspeed to infidels' Ken Ham, Jeff Redlin, Billy and Franklin Graham, John Calvin and John Piper, to name but a few heretics! Shame on them!

Getting back to the 2025 church picnic at Lilian Recreational Park, just like the bratty teenage girl in Chicago who unjustly called my wife a female dog for wearing a Christ-honoring modest dress, which exposed her scampi immodest whorish bikini; so also was Brad Moffett's wife struck to the core of her soul with Holy Spirit conviction, when she saw Alice's long feminine dress in comparison to her slutty pants.

We didn't have to speak a single word, the pastor's wife knew in her heart of hearts that she was dressed in wicked attire, that is, **"**

the attire of an harlot

" **(Proverbs 7:10b)**. You see dear reader, you don't need to speak one word to anger the heathen world and make enemies. You need only show up and do what is right, truthful and honest to be hated and despised by the wicked world. Simply for obeying God to dress modestly, Alice was shunned by ungodly neo-evangelical religious brats at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola...

> **1st Timothy 2:9-10, "**
>
> **In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works."**

Don't anyone dare tell me that it is okay biblically for women to wear pants. Your head is on backwards of you are wicked enough to think pants are acceptable attire for ladies! This ungodly generation doesn't look up to God anymore. That is, there is no fear of God in their eyes. I would be fearful of God if I were a woman to wear pants in public, causing men to lust.

You need to understand dear reader that neither I nor my wife at any time made a fuss over modesty in their carnal church. They made a fuss! We simply did that which was right in the Lord's sight, and it offended them greatly. They were convicted by our very presence! We were hated without cause simply for being fundamentalist Christians in a neo-evangelical church (which is really a social club for seniors).

At the 2025 picnic at Lilian Recreational Park in Alabama, the shameful pastor's wife couldn't take it anymore. Conviction was eating her alive! So, she walked over in front of me and Alice and said to a young girl at our picnic table where we were all eating, "I like your shorts!" and then just walked away. What the pastor's wife was doing (aside from provoking me and Alice), was implying that there is nothing wrong with her wearing pants. If it is okay for the girl to wear shorts, then it must be okay for the pastor's wife to wear pants. BUT IT I NOT OKAY for either of them to wear seductive attire in public!!! SHAME on that ungodly pastor's wife!

Long story short, as a result of the ungodly pastor and his bratty wife blaspheming the inspired Holy Bible by disobeying the Lord's commandments on modesty and holiness, they permanently kicked me and Alice out of Family Baptist Church on June 22, 2025. God will deal with

those arrogant stiffnecked sinners! Wicked neo-evangelical churches are pulling on the same rope as the Devil with their heresies of Lordship Salvation, false repentance (aka, “repent

of your sins

”

to be saved trash), worldly Contemporary Christin Music (CCM) garbage, women wearing pants, bidding Godspeed to demonic false prophets like Billy and Franklin Graham (which includes their ’Operation Christmas Child’ billion dollar scheme), no door to door soulwinning, no preaching against sin, et cetera. Those are cults, not churches!

As an independent fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher, I am one of the most hated individuals on the planet. The truth is only HATE to those who hate THE TRUTH. I have paid the price, in both my personal life and ministry, for taking a fundamentalist stand for truth and righteousness. The sad fact is that most churchgoers hate fundamentalism; and they always have, going back to when Cain murdered his brother Abel. Cain was your first neo-evangelical, who foolishly chose to do things HIS OWN WAY instead of God’s way.

Abel did things God’s way and his sacrifice was pleasing to the Lord. God rejected Cain’s offering because it was based in human works, and not grace. Wicked sinners comb social media today for every sin, crime and fault they can find about fundamentalists, in a sinister effort to demonize the entire fundamentalist movement. Thankfully, God sees their utter hypocrisy! The heathen world would never hold themselves to such an extreme unfair standard. The world will someday in eternity be judged by their own unfair standards (Matthew 7:1-5). Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

I have been unjustly kicked out of the last six ungodly churches that I’ve attended; namely, the Agana Heights Baptist Church on Guam (2009), the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (2014), Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam (2018), Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (2021), Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola (2024), and now Family Baptist Church in Pensacola (2025). All six of these hellholes preach the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, that you must forsake your sinful ways in order to qualify for Heaven, which is works not grace.

At the ungodly Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola they distribute [4]toxic Chick Tracts, which teach the fraud of Lordship Salvation. Their incompetent pastor Bill Adams preaches that you cannot be saved unless you are first willing to try to stop sinning, which they erroneously consider repentance. This is the same heresy taught by Chick Tracts. Adam’s unfortunate daughter attends [5]PCC college (cult) just down the street, eating at the Devil’s table with the other victimized students. Right doctrine matters! They all laugh and mock at me over my website ministry, but their heads will roll when they answer to an angry God someday (Psalms 6:1). There is no worse sin than to pervert the Gospel of free grace [6]by adding crap to it.

Dear reader, maybe you don’t want to become a fundamentalist Christian after all, lest you suffer persecution for living godly in Christ Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12). If you want the Devil to leave you alone—then just fill 18" of church pew every Sunday, never lift a finger to go soul winning to win lost sinners to Christ, dress and talk just like the heathen world, wear the world’s sinful tattoos, sing the world’s lifeless music, be as indistinguishable as possible from the world—and Satan probably won’t bother you.

But if you raise a flag for Jesus Christ for truth and righteousness, plan for all hell to break out! You Christian ladies start wearing only dresses and culottes in public and you will be persecuted by the envious wicked whores. You carry an inspired King James Bible and the world will give you up! You henpecked pastors take the leash off and start preaching against sin, begin contending for the Christian faith, start preaching against women wearing pants

and low-cut blouses in public, start exposing false prophets like Billy and Franklin Graham by name, start preaching against booze and tobacco and dirty television and you'll make plenty of enemies quickly!

Pastor Jack Hyles was so right, being a Christian fundamentalist is all about **separation**. This vital Bible doctrine (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17) is all but forgotten in the churches today. Visit your average local neo-evangelical church, like the carnal First Baptist Church of Pensacola, and you'll see dozens of scantily-clad women who look like they just came out of their bedroom on marriage night, dressed in Victoria's Secret (it's not a secret anymore). I'm serious folks and it's a wicked shame!

The reason why women dress so wickedly is the pastor's fault. Yes, senior pastor Dave Snyder is to blame, for not preaching against women wearing pants and other seductive clothing in church. Pastor Snyder represents everything that is wrong with pastors today. To no surprise, the First Baptist Church of Pensacola (FBCP) preaches hard core Lordship Salvation and is one of 47,000 member churches in the wicked Southern Baptist Convention (SBC), whose official position is Lordship Salvation.

The FBCP pays $50,000 per year to belong to the SBC. That is a big waste of the Lord's money! I feel so sorry for the deceived congregation at FBCP. They need godly leadership, which they haven't had for the longest time. The church (which was founded in 1848) is spiritually dead, cold and woefully lacks God's love for people. They pride themselves on formalism, which is an enemy of soul winning. There is no soul winning. There is no preaching against sin. The Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) is loathsome! Nearly all of the women wear worldly pants and other immodest attire, to the pastor's utter shame. Millionaires control the pastor and the church. "

Ichabod

"

(the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over the church's doors. Oh, that there was a stirred genuine man of God in the FBCP!

I decided a long time ago that NO ONE would ever control my Bible preaching. My preaching is none of my business, God alone lays it upon my heart through His indwelling Holy Spirit what to preach. My duty as a fundamentalist Bible preacher is to preach THE TRUTH! I am not trying to make friends or influence people to like me. If my Bible preaching offends you, good! If my telling the truth produces more enemies, then so be it in Jesus' name.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhX2O-OIV5Xwix-NC7mnQvNb03JMUz-XyPDElKFZl3NaMQH-6W3JNvCTzAGKHk2bNM8pINWcS-1IWzCVbRVONJXRuumGBlstEy7PaV
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Separation/biblical_separation.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Separation/fundamentalist.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/11/why-do-chick-tracts-present-two.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
6. https://faithaloneinjesussaves.blogspot.com/2025/10/exposing-pastor-jeff-redlins-damnable.html

---

6.12.31 Foolish Woman Accuses Me Of "Judging" For Preaching Against Women Wearing Pants (2025-12-31 08:45)

John 7:24, "Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment."

Here is my original [1]Facebook post...

> Shame on Family Baptist Church in Pensacola for promoting low moral standards and sexual lust. Their ungodly pastors defend their bratty females who insist on wearing their IMMODEST pants in public. You [2]kicked me and my wife (who only wears long dresses) out of your damned Lordship Salvation cult, but you cannot escape God's wrath for what you've done. You all held a sinful grudge against me for 45 months because of my TRUTH-TELLING website ministry, for which God will punish you all. You will reap what you have sown (Galatians 6:7). You're all a bunch of ungodly neo-evangelical FOOLS. Proverbs 28:13, "He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy."

A woman named Kathy replied...

> Judge not is what the Bible says.

Here is my biblical response to her foolishness...

> Shame on you Kathy. It is a sin for women to wear immodest clothing (1st Timothy 2:9; Deuteronomy 22:5; Proverbs 7:10), which definitely includes pants. Contrary to your ignorance of the Bible, we are supposed to judge as believers, but with righteous judgment. **John 7:24, "Judge not according to the appearance, *but judge* righteous judgment."**
>
> The heathen world's Bible only has two words: "judge not."
>
> According to your foolish thinking Kathy, no preacher should ever preach against sin because he is judging people. That is simply not the case at all. A godly preacher who is faithful to the Lord will preach uncompromisingly without apology against sin, corruption and evil (Psalms 94:16).
>
> It is wickedness for women to wear pants when sexual sins are running rampant throughout the ungodly world! I would humbly think that if anyone would understand that fact, it would be a pastor's wife. Tragically, most pastor's wives today are rebellious brats who are defiant against God, arrogantly changing God's inspired Words to justify wearing their accursed pants. You better know that I am judging, and it is RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT!

Please understand dear reader that I do not hate anyone. I love everybody with Christ's unconditional love for sinners, regardless of who you are. If you want to find a big sinner, look no further, you've found him! If it weren't for the precious blood of Jesus that washed all my sins

away in 1979 at age 12 when I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior, I'd be going to Hell to burn forever for my own sins. There is nothing good about me except Jesus.

A big lie of Satan is that Christians never should judge others, but the Lord Himself commands us to judge with righteous judgment. **John 7:24, "Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment."** We have a direct commandment in 1st Timothy 2:9 for women to dress in modest apparel. Only a wicked woman with a worldly heart would dare to wrest the Scripture in a sinful attempt to justify putting on men's pants.

I am sick and tired of ungodly pastors (like [3]Brad Moffett in April of 2025 in his office at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola) trying to use Scottish men wearing kilts as justification for their brat wives wearing pants in public. You are comparing apples with avocadoes.

GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!!

And to clarify, in the 45 months that I attended their church (2021-2025), I never once mentioned anything about any woman in the church wearing pants. I stayed quiet as a guest member. It was Pastor Brad Moffett (age 37) on April 30th, 2025, who invited me and my wife into his office. I had no idea that in that meeting he would censure my website ministry and condemn my Bible preaching, wickedly slandering Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) and attack my integrity as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. I couldn't care less if the pastor's wife wears pants. It's none of my business. But IT WAS THEM, not me, who made a big issue over my preaching on social media against women wearing pants.

Since the pastor's wife wears sexy pants in public, and his mother also wears pants, my godly preaching convicted them to the core. But they went looking for my preaching on social media, I never once brought my ministry or opinions into their church. I never caused any trouble. It just goes to prove that when you live godly in Christ Jesus, you don't have to go looking for trouble, persecution will come to you! Shame on wicked neo-evangelical churches! God will judge between me and the ungodly Family Baptist Church in Pensacola.



1. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.969
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/beware-of-new-evangelical-family.html
3. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2025/09/shameful-neo-evangelical-pastor-defends.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgxa-sIh44Mo8ZW4dpFw5DKtl58xPt7RmUp_aVOC1XV2tuMYr_58CfDcbwHUefBYJp1_vIQuijurcdCyCpmkq8LFmoNVrlYg1XYtwJ

2026

7.1 January

7.1.1 Does Man Have A Part In Repentance For Salvation? (2026-01-02 12:27)

John 12:32, “ And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. ”

I ran across a skeptic on Facebook this week who denies that humans have any part in repentance for salvation. Here is my reply to his heresy...

> Kindly, you are denying man’s FREE WILL. It sounds like you are a Calvinist, because they teach Unconditional Election, that God chooses and forces men to be saved. I deny all 5-tenets of Calvinism! Irresistible Grace is a false doctrine. Limited Atonement is a lie. The Perseverance of the Saints is a lie. There is such a thing as a carnal believer who lives a life full of sin but still has 100 % assurance of eternal life through faith in Christ.
>
> Jesus foretold that when resurrected, He would draw all men (not some men) through the Holy Spirit to Himself for salvation...
>
> **John 12:32, “And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.”**
>
> No human can respond to the Gospel without first being drawn by God’s Spirit. Titus 2:11 plainly declares that the grace of God which brings salvation has appeared unto ALL MEN. We as humans have A CHOICE of whether to accept or reject Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for our sins. Man’s free will is a necessary part of choosing God’s gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life.
>
> So, it is heresy to teach that a man has no part in repentance, because God never forces anyone to receive His grace.
>
> Repentance facilitates believing the Gospel. No one has ever been saved who didn’t repent, but the man who believes on the Lord Jesus Christ has repented. That is, he has changed his mind (in agreement with God’s written Word) to acknowledge himself as a guilty sinner; and to trust Jesus as his personal Savior.

BEWARE of the deadly lies of John Calvin (1509-1564), which tommyrot has crept into many Baptist churches today (known as ’Reformed Baptists’). The apostate Southern Baptist Convention is infected with Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation)! Sadly, most pastors today have

a wicked cavalier attitude, given to haughty disregard for right doctrine, the accuracy of the Gospel and the purity of God’s inspired Word. They are incompetent clergy.

I speak of infidels’ Marty Herron, Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary, Gary Walton, Timothy Zacharias, Bill Adams, Josh Thompson, Bobby and Brad Moffett,

Jeff Redlin,

Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University, Albert Mohler, Southern Baptist Theological Seminary,

Southwestern, Jack Chick and Chick Tracts, ’Unshackled’ radio, Baptist Theological Seminary,

Bill and Franklin Graham, Paul Washer, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer, Steve Pettit, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Joel Osteen, Pat Robertson, J.D. Greear, Southern Baptist Convention, Benny Hinn, Bill Hamon, John Hagee, James Dobson, Adrian Rogers, William Lane Craig, Chuck Phelps and Charles Lawson (to name but a few hellbound heretics who pervert the Gospel of free grace). These are all woeful stiff-necked FOOLS concerning God’s simple plan of salvation, perverting the Gospel of free grace by adding works to it!

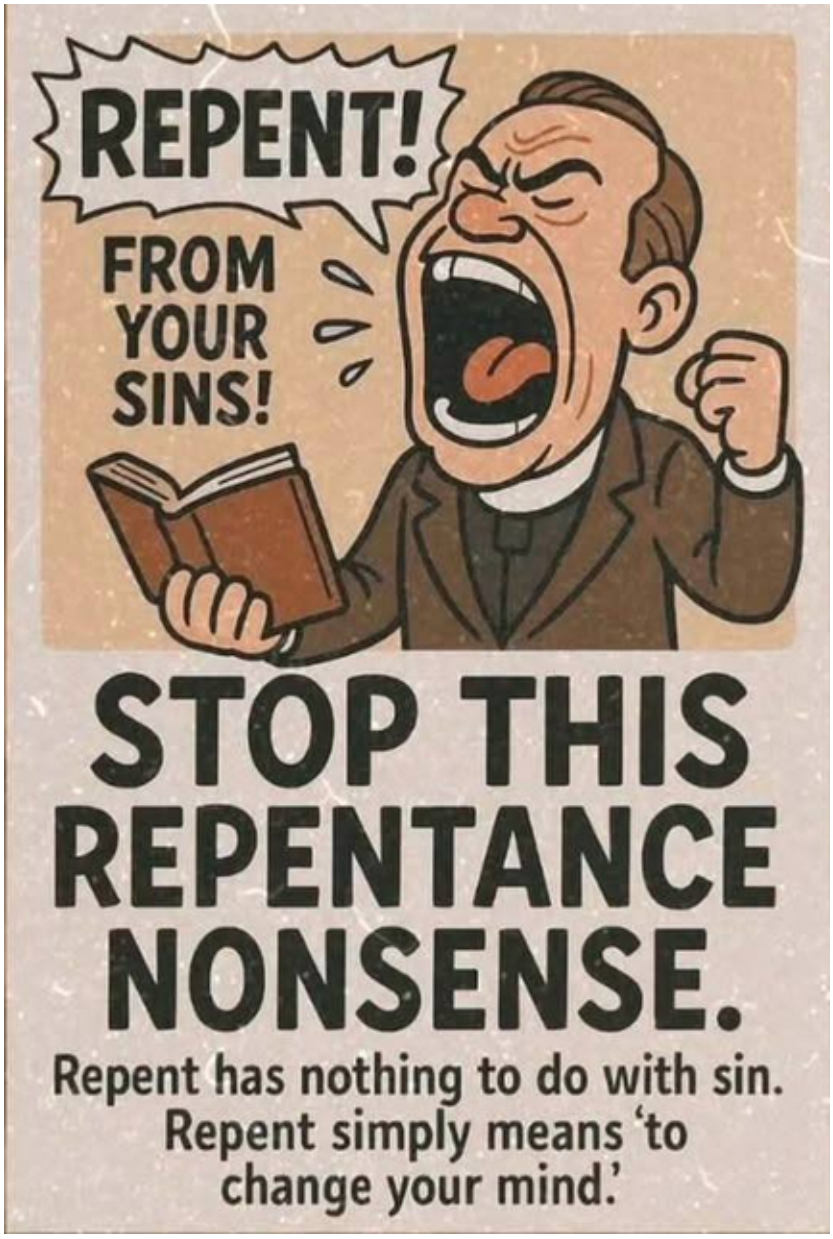

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgo9CPZuQU8CDxdKiNWIciCj4mDt7HD-0gDEIymsHd3VYCvKW5d8Z9lA4vc6lE4vcfAkrqCm1kE6MKxRtYi3lugEWwbChUbKGYwfN3

7.1.2 He Made The Stars Also (2026-01-03 05:26)

Genesis 1:16,

“

And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made the stars also*.

”

Astronomers tell us that at present they have discovered [1]at least 200 sextillion stars. That's the number two with 23 zeroes behind it.

Scientists tell us that there are between 100 quintillion to one septillion grains of sand upon the earth. Yet, astronomers say that there are at least 30 stars for every grain of sand in the observable universe. Wow, God is truly more than amazing!

God is faithful. I've been listening to astronomy videos on YouTube while I sleep at night. Our sun is 93,000,000 miles away from the earth. the next closest star to earth is Alpha Centauri, which is about 25,695,600,000,00 miles away! So when you look up at the stars in the sky at night, remember that they are all at least 25,695,600,000,000 miles away!

> **Psalms 145:3, " Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

The farthest known star from Earth is called Earendel, located about 28 billion light-years away in the constellation Cetus. It was discovered using the Hubble Space Telescope and is believed to have emitted light when the universe was only about 900 million years old. In scientific notation that number of miles is 1.6464e+23. That is, the farthest known star from earth is one hundred sixty-four sextillion six hundred forty quintillion miles away. God is more than amazing! Written out, that number would look like this...

164,640,000,000,000,000,000,000 miles from earth

Did you know that it would take 31,700 years to count to one trillion? It's true. And that's if you could count non-stop 24 hours a day with no breaks, and if you could read numbers like 735,364,922,456 in a second. Good luck with that! Realistically, it would require at least 150,000 years to count to one trillion. God's greatness is truly unsearchable.

And to think that the blessed Holy Spirit of such an amazing, loving, wonderful, forgiving and faithful Creator wanted to live in my soul as His redeemed child (Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24). **John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, *and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him*."** What an awesome Savior!!!

Now, what we just calculated is merely the farthest *known* star, mankind still has not discovered what lies beyond the outer limits of our technology and the universe. No one except God knows how big the universe is. We don't know if it has an end. How could that even be possible? Can the universe be endless? Every field of known science confirms that the universe simply cannot be endless. The unfathomable mystery is mind-numbing to say the least and the only logical answer is God.

Psalms 145:3, " Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."

I have greatly enjoyed watching hundreds of astronomy videos over the past few months, learning all I can about God's magnificent creation. God created everything by the mere Word of

His mouth (2nd Peter 3:5). This is the only true and living God, the divine omnipotent Author of the inspired King James Bible. The universe testifies to the greatness, faithfulness, brilliance and goodness of God (Psalms 19:1-3).

The Wickedness Of The Heathen World

That being said, my soul is continually grieved every time I hear skeptics and unbelievers attribute the grandeur of the universe to natural occurrences instead of our Creator. The Scripture is abundantly clear that God made all things. **Genesis 1:1, "In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth."** In fact, it was Jesus who made all things according to John 1:3 (only the inspired King James Bible accurately uses "by" and not "through"). God the Father did not create all things *through* His only begotten Son; **"All things were made *by* him** [Jesus]**; and without him was not any thing made that was made."** Case settled.

If you go visit NASA's website to learn their official position on how the earth and moon were formed, you'll read some of the best FICITON you'll ever found. NASA teaches:

> Earth and the Moon formed about 4.6 billion years ago from a disk of dust and gas around the young Sun. A giant impact with a Mars-sized body named Theia caused debris to be ejected into orbit, which eventually coalesced to form the Moon. [2]NASA

Blasphemy! What wicked ingrates at NASA to rob the Lord of His due glory and praise as our Creator.

It gets worse, I have seen numerous astronomy videos which attribute the creation of the massive oceans to steam from lava and ice crystals on meteorites over billions of years. Since NASA's engineers and scientists design, launch and control their marvels of technology, when they speak the world listens. Tragically, NASA speaks for the Devil. Here is NASA's explanation of where the oceans came from...

> Oceans formed on Earth as a result of water accumulating over billions of years, primarily from water vapor released by volcanic activity and from icy comets and asteroids colliding with the planet. This process began after Earth cooled enough to allow water to exist in liquid form, around 3.8 billion years ago. [3]NASA and [4]PBS

To embrace such unscientific lunacy, you'd have to either be a very stupid individual, a coward who's afraid to tell the truth, or a chronically dishonest and ungrateful God-hating fool. The inspired Word of God teaches that everyone in their youth KNOWS there is a God. **Romans 1:21, "**

Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

" There is no such thing as an atheist, only fools who deny the plain truth.

Dear reader, I sincerely hope that you are not gullible enough to accept the balderdash that two large rocks collided to form the earth and moon. And then accept the tommyrot that as lava cooled and millions of meteorites slammed into the earth the oceans (as much as 37,000 feet deep) were formed. If you believe that poppycock, then I have some tropical rainforest land at the North Pole I'd like to sell you. NASA are out of their brilliant but insane minds!

Oh friend, why not just accept the plain teaching of the inspired Scripture that God created the universe and all therein? **Psalms 96:5, " For all the gods of the nations are idols: *but the LORD made the heavens*.**

”

Isaiah 40:28, “ Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, *the Creator of the ends of the earth*, fainteth not, neither is weary? there is no searching of his understanding.”

Isaiah 42:5, “ Thus saith God *the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out*; *he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it*; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein. ”

[5]



1. https://iere.org/how-many-grains-of-sand-on-earth-compared-to-stars/
2. https://www.nasa.gov/solar-system/collision-may-have-formed-the-moon-in-mere-hours-simulations-reveal/
3. https://www.nasa.gov/specials/ocean-worlds/
4. https://www.pbs.org/newshour/science/how-did-the-ocean-form-4-things-to-know-about-its-past-and-present
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgYzRHWvuC33OdEr919KkqXhDqumchapJHy2fKGrcMQ-FN_ujFqgS1SbhqZCL7ObX2sWkbVYFDzGj3LlCZc_HsSYaTm1OsieVNgAT6

7.1.3 Pastor Peter Ruckman Was Dead Wrong On Repentance (2026-01-04 17:22)

Galatians 3:1-2, “

O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?”*

Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) preached the garbage that you must turn from your sinful ways to be saved! In this sermon by Ruckman titled, “[1]Repentance,” starting at about 15 minutes into the message, he plainly teaches that you must turn away from your Devilment (and he lists dozens of sins you must forsake to be saved). Here are the words of an unlearned fool for a preacher...

> “You say, ’Repent of what?’ Repent of your devilment. Repent of your meanness. Repent of your laziness. Repent of your stubbornness. You want me to tell it like it is and name them? You have to name things to people these days. They’ve had so much positive slop about sharing Christ and sharing their experience and the love of God, that they don’t even know what they’re to turn from or turn to any more. They got the blind staggers!” —Pastor Peter S. Ruckman

This [2]audio excerpt from the sermon is complete and total heresy. We are saved by faith in the death, burial and bodily resurrection of Jesus (i.e., the Gospel - 1st Corinthians 15:1-6), as the total and complete payment for our entire sin debt. Dr. Ruckman was an ignorant unlearned fool who wrested the inspired Word of God instead of rightly dividing the Word of Truth. He further errantly preaches...

> “Repent, turn from your sins. Pay back the money you owe. Start paying your bills on time. Repent, that’s what that means. That’s what this nation needs.”
>
> —Pastor Peter S. Ruckman

This statement would be fine if Ruckman were talking about the Christian’s walk, but he doesn’t make any distinction between salvation versus service. It is clear from the entire sermon on ’Repentance’ that he is preaching how to be saved.

Peter Ruckman Doesn’t Know What ’Repentance’ Means

Dear reader, Bible “

repentance

”

concerning salvation is always either the Greek noun

metanoia (a change of mind

);

or the Greek verb *metanoeo*

(to think differently). Concerning the new birth, to repent NEVER means to turn from your sins, nor even to be willing to turn from your sinning. The following damnable heresy preached by Dr. Ruckman is rooted in his foolish assumption that repentance means to forsake your sinning. ...

> “As people hear the message of the Gospel, the Holy Spirit convicts them of their sin and gives them a desire to repent, ***and turn from their sins***, and trust Christ.”
>
> —Pastor Peter S. Ruckman ([3]time 25:57 in sermon video titled, ’Repentance’)

Ruckman got it mostly right, but deadly rat poison contains 99 % wholesome safe food to eat. Nowhere does the inspired Holy Bible teach that a lost person must desire to turn from their sinful bad habits as a prerequisite to God’s saving grace. Dr. Ruckman is preaching the Satanic fraud of Lordship Salvation! He is mixing and confusing service with salvation.

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Well said John Bunyan! The Bible couldn’t be clearer that we are saved by grace through faith without works (Romans 4:4-7; Ephesians 2:8-9). In this sermon excerpt, Peter Ruckman errantly says that we’re saved by quitting cigarettes, giving out religious tracts, paying our bills, and every other good work that we can possibly think of. He claims to believe the King James Bible but the Word of God never uses the phrase "repent of sin" anywhere. It was added by ungodly men who wanted to coerce sinners to forsake sin as a prerequisite to partake of the miraculous new birth (regeneration). Ruckman is preaching blatant works for salvation, and is therefore teaching a false gospel. Peter Ruckman is sadly now burning in Hell forever!

Bible Baptist Church In Pensacola Is A Cult!

[4]Dr. Ruckman was a damnable heretic on God’s simple plan of salvation.

BEWARE of the Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola, Ruckman’s cult. Their ungodly bookstore threatened to sue me in 2023 for sharing Ruckman’s King James Bible books in .pdf format. God’s curse rests upon Bible Baptist Church and their greedy leaders! SHAME on them for upholding and continuing Ruckman’s wicked multiple plans of salvation, dispensational heresy, his false preaching on repentance and other blatant falsehoods. Peter Ruckman was a devil in the church pulpit!

Dr. Peter S. Ruckman despite his excellent work defending the King James Bible was a false prophet who supported abortion, sanctioned women dressing like whores in pants, permitted divorce and remarriage, taught that works saved people in the Old Testament, believed in little green aliens, and he heretically taught that you must turn from your sins to be saved. SHAME on anyone who follows or bids Godspeed to this wicked man!

Also, beware of Ruckman’s nutcase followers: [5]Dr. William P. Grady, Robert Breaker and David Hoffman (to name but a few religious clowns). All of these woefully ignorant men preach that people were saved by works under Mosaic law. They all preach misunderstood repentance. They all preach the tommyrot, poppycock and balderdash of dispensationalism.

Furthermore, the corrupt Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola LOVE [6]toxic Chick Tracts, which trashy tracts require to “Be willing to turn from sin” in order to be saved. The same goes for the cult at Pensacola Christian College (who preach hard core Lordship Salvation), and 90 % of the sickening toxic Baptist churches throughout the city of Pensacola today. SHAME!

Right doctrine matters!

8952

[7]

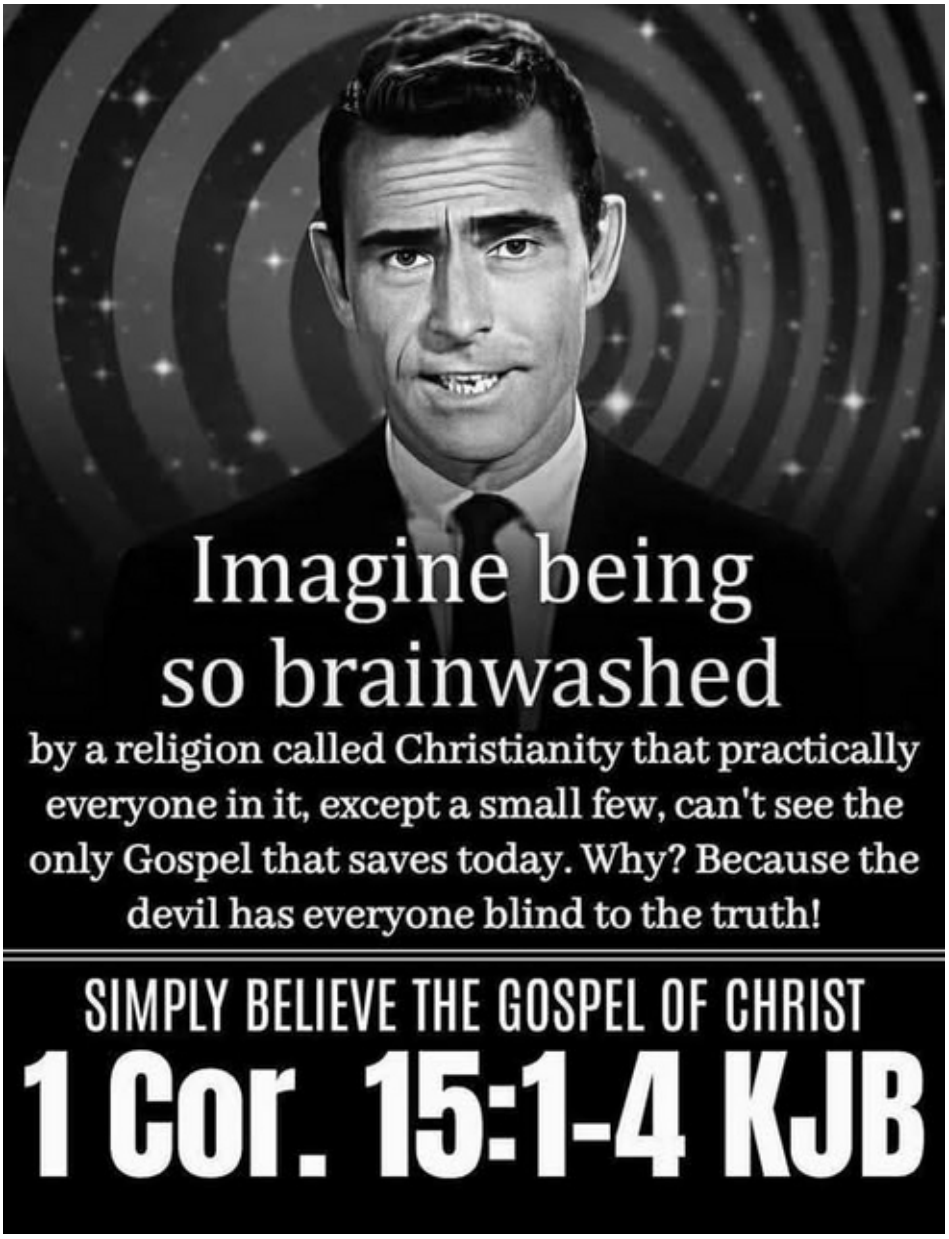

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZfdPU5BiCgA
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Peter_Ruckman/peter_ruckman-repentance_heresy.mp3
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZfdPU5BiCgA
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/02/beware-of-dr-peter-ruckmans-counterfeit.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/03/a-review-of-dr-william-p-gradys-book.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/09/chick-tracks-statement-of-faith.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgWrpXNRwPzvYXfldgs4uDa212ozTUq6SZ79v1X7GMUgrbe_DuMycUXZEjh3XjsdgCdEXc-M17XCau4MgBbzASmjYcmksZz1m_06ic

7.1.4 Don't Lower God To Fit Your Agenda (2026-01-05 09:03)

Psalms 50:16-22, "But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?

Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest my words behind thee.

When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.

Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit.

Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; *thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes*.

Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.

"

I love this passage of Scripture. The inspired Word of God warns us in **Proverbs 14:12** and again in **Proverbs 16:25, "There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** Any time that God repeats something, you should pay extra close attention if you are wise. I mean, when God speaks only a fool wouldn't listen with the most attentiveness, but when God repeats something it is for a very good reason.

The Bible emphasizes in numerous passages the truth that most people are deceived in their thinking. **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."** The reason why they will seek to enter into Heaven but won't be able to do so is simply because they were WRONG in their thinking.

Jesus warned in Matthew 7:13-15 that FALSE PROPHETS will mislead the masses of society (the blind leading the blind), leading them into the Lake of Fire forever. **Matthew 7:15, "Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves."** Dear reader, Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

The Bible likens the saved to *wheat*, and the unsaved to *tares* that will be burned in the fire.

The world's churches are full of tares today! The Bible teaches that you will always find tares and wheat growing together, side by side (Matthew 13:30). That is to say, there are still unsaved people even in the best churches; and contrariwise, saved people in the worst.

In this blog I want to focus on **Psalms 50:21, "**

These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; *thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes*.

" The inspired King James Bible is warning that if we embrace WRONG THINKING, God will someday need to reprove us, and set our corrupt mind in order.

We see a good example in **Matthew 16:22-23, " Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee. *But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan*: thou art an offence unto**

me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men. ” The Apostle Peter was a good guy. Peter meant well. He loved Jesus and wanted to protect and defend his friend, who is the very Christ. But Jesus Himself said Peter was thinking like the Devil.

This is an amazing Bible truth. Although it is not possible for a redeemed saint of God to become demon possessed, it is possible to become deluded and think like Satan. I'll give you numerous examples of churchgoers thinking like the Devil:

1. The heresy of repenting of sinful bad habits to be saved. Judas repented of his sins but still went to Hell (Matthew 27:3)
2. The demonic heresy of Lordship Salvation (Matthew 7:21-23)
3. Women wearing immodest clothing (pants) in public (1st Timothy 2:9; Deuteronomy 22:5)
4. Religious Zionism; modern manmade Israel is not the fulfillment of Bible prophecy (Hosea 3:4-5; Romans 2:28-29; Revelation 2:9)
5. The modern Satanic corrupt Bible revisions (Psalms 12:6-7; Genesis 3:1)
6. Requiring sinners to walk a church aisle to learn how to be saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4)
7. Slanderous gossip, unjust criticism and accusing (condemning) others (Proverbs 11:9; Matthew 7:1-5, 12; Revelation 12:10)
8. Churches not going door to door soulwinning (Acts 20:20)
9. The evils of women preachers (1s Timothy 2:12)
10. The sin of divorce (Jeremiah 3:20)
11. Defrauding someone financially (1st Thessalonians 4:6)
12. Being slow to believe the truth (Luke 24:25)
13. The evils of abortion (Exodus 20:13)
14. The unnatural sin of homosexuality and the vile evil LGBTQ agenda (Leviticus 20:13; Romans chapter 1; Colossians 3:5-6; Jude 1:7)
15. Not loving everyone unconditionally (1st Corinthians 13:1-3; Jude 1:22)

I have just listed some evil things off the top of my head that are totally unbiblical. Only someone who is immature spiritually, backslidden, or is still unsaved would argue to debate.

The Wickedness Of Women Wearing Pants

Lately I've been bombarded with angry comments on social media from wicked sinners who scoff at the truth that women ought not wear pants. Men have never had it tougher to think and live right then today in 2025. Only a wicked pastor who is far from the Lord would dare to defend his ungodly wife wearing pants in public. Shame on Brad Moffett, and his verbally abusive father Bobby Moffett, two ungodly clowns at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola.

In April of 2025, Pastor Brad shamefully told me and my wife in his church office that it doesn't matter if his wife wears sexy pants, because a man who walks in the Spirit won't fulfill the lusts of the flesh. I apologized to my wife for the embarrassing sexual nature of the conversation,

which the unethical pastor ambushed us with. SHAME ON BRAD MOFFETT! I am 100 % convinced that Brad is henpecked and his ungodly bratty wife made him confront me, because she loves to wear her tight sexy pants in public, for which God will harshly deal with her in time.

Pastor Brad Moffett (age 37) had scheduled a time to meet with me and Alice in his office for a different reason, but then chose to censure my website ministry instead, making a fuss over my preaching against women wearing pants. We couldn't believe how inappropriate the pastor was being. It was Pastor, and not us, who brought up the issue of women wearing pants. In the 45 months that I attended Family Baptist Church in Pensacola from 2021 to 2025, I never once even mentioned anything about women wearing pants in their church, because as a guest it wasn't my business nor place to make such judgment calls.

We were shocked when Pastor Brad defended his wife's worldly pants, laying the burden not to lust upon men instead. That's like saying it's okay to leave your new expensive Deluxe 21-Speed Sport bicycle unlocked and alone in public because people shouldn't steal. You can kiss it goodbye! What Brad Moffett said is one of the most incompetent, arrogant and stupid things I have ever heard anyone say.

Shame on Brad Moffett, who has no business being the pastor of a church. Just because Christian men should walk in holiness doesn't make it okay for ungodly Christian women to dress in sexually alluring worldly attire (Proverbs 7:10). Preachers say the darndest things! Brad's big problem is that he has put himself in the place of God (and so has his foolish father), redefined God's Word to allow and tolerate the attire of an harlot in public. A century ago there was no debate. A woman who wore pants in public was considered lewd.

In 1923, the Attorney General of the United States decided that women [1]could legally wear pants for the first time. But God hasn't stopped being holy, men have stopped fearing God. **1st Peter 2:11, "Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul."** Don't you dare try to convince me that our holy God is okay with Christian women putting on pants, looking like men. I promise you that when Pastor Brad's wife stands before God someday in judgment, she WON'T be wearing pants!

Pastor Brad wickedly bids Godspeed to infidels' Ken Ham, Billy and Franklin Graham, John Calvin, John Piper and that clown Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College, who are all gospel perverts. These men walk in darkness, peddling a counterfeit plan of salvation which requires works. That is, they all insist that you fist [2]be willing to surrender your self to forsake your sinful ways to be saved. You see, again, ungodly pastors (irresponsible clergy) have lowered God to their ignorant level, redefining God and His Word to fit THEIR AGENDA.

Dear reader, please NOT NOT try to lower almighty God down to your sinful low moral standards (e.g., females wearing pants in public). Only whores wore pants in society a century ago! The first appearance of trousers in recorded history was among nomadic steppe-people in Western Europe, but this is vastly different than today's ungodly blue jean wearing American bimbo. Woe be unto the wicked pastor's wife who defies God's commandment by refusing to adorn herself in MODEST APPAREL. There is nothing modest about pants on women!

To clarify, I'm not talking about the 50 year old widow who needs to put on work overalls to haul sludge out of a smelly sewer hole to pay the bills. I'm talking about the ungodly pastor's wife who wears pants merely because she likes them, or wants to fit in with her worldly peers, or she doesn't want to be called "

Pollyanna

"

8956

for having high moral standards, or she wants to attract the wrong type of attention to her thighs and buttocks (or all the above). No doubt many of my ministry blog readers will disagree with me, but if you ladies truly cared about the war going on in the souls of men today, you'd never wear a pair of pants, bikini or other immodest clothing again. I promise you ladies that you won't escape God's judgment in eternity. Public nudity is a horrible sin (Leviticus 18:6-19).

American culture is so ungodly today that nearly all women see nothing wrong with putting on a pair of blue jeans, a bikini or other revealing suggestive clothing. Many women do it deliberately to draw the lust of men. That is why Jesus warned in Matthew 5:28 that a man who lusts has committed adultery "with her." She is just as guilty for giving the man something to lust upon. SHAME on today's immature, backslidden and often false Christians who maintain low worldly moral standards in contrast to the holiness commanded in the Scripture.

You can try to reinvent God, but you won't get away with it! Truth doesn't change just because you refuse to accept it. The true Gospel isn't perverted just because you may pervert it to your victims. What [3]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is preaching today is NOT God's simple plan of salvation by grace through faith. But just because PCC and their unholy Campus Church have maliciously corrupted God's simple plan of salvation, doesn't change the truth of God's inspired Word. PAYDAY SOMEDAY!!!

Get Right With God America!

I wrote this blog to warn and encourage you dear reader not to change who God is, because you will only delude yourself into damnation. The Gospel cannot be changed (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Modesty has never permitted women to wear men's clothing, and until 1923 in the United States it was illegal and enforceable by law. Would to God those days of high morality come back. And I'll tell you something else, I do not think women should have the right to vote. Men are to run the marriage, the home, the church and society! Like it or not, a woman's place has always been in the home, biblically married to another Christian and bearing many children, guiding the house and staying out of trouble. Today's career women have turned aside after the Devil, blaspheming the Word of God (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

Call me what you will, but there is no controversy if you believe the Holy Bible. Shame on any Christian women who sinfully wears her ungodly trousers, slants, Spandex, et cetera. It's a big deal to God!!! The wicked "free love" hippie movement of the 1960's with all their drugs, peace symbols and fornication, created the abortion industry which took off skyward in the 1970s. Twisted selfish Americans MURDERED 65,000,000 precious human lives by abortion on the demonic altar of convenience, godlessness, humanism, eugenics and self-centeredness. Hitler's friend in crime and eugenicist monster, Margaret Sanger (1879-1966), would be so proud if she were still alive today! But you see, she is burning in the fires of Hell forever, and I assure you that she is suffering in fiery torment and inexplicable miseries.

I have refused to sing the popular song "God Bless America" for the past 20 years, and I'll never sing it again. If as a child of God you want to wear rose-colored glasses to pretend like everything is okay, then do so at your own demise when you answer to God someday. **Psalms 94:16, "Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?"**

I am so sick and tired of do-nothing professed Christians who do absolutely nothing for the cause of Christ except to play church every Sunday, going through the superficial motions of religion so that your incompetent pastor(s) can collect an undeserved paycheck for running God's ship into the ground. The church flock belongs to God, not any pastor! When a fool-headed pastor like Bobby Moffett, his stiff-necked son or Jeff Redlin at PCC pervert the grace of God by requiring lost sinners to repent of their sinning to be saved, they are preaching another gospel which cannot produce the required new birth (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; John 3:1-5).

God's will concerning salvation is to believe on Jesus, nothing more (John 6:40). Anybody who tells you that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved is lying to you. Anybody who insists that your behavior will change for the better, and you will walk in holiness if you are really saved, is preaching the Devil's fraud of Calvinism! Get thee behind me, Satan!

Most professed Christians today have lowered God to fit their corrupt thinking. In the minds of today's apostate churchgoers, God allows fornication. He is okay with open adultery, substance abuse and every manner of filth and wickedness. Liberal ungodly neo-evangelicals portray Jesus as being so loving that nothing offends him, except the judgmental biblical fundamentalist who preaches hard against sin, heresy and false religion. I thank God for Bible fundamentalism. I thank God for soulwinning churches who still go out knocking from door to door as they did in the early church in the book of Acts (Acts 20:20).

Although in Heaven there is no such thing as "

the Baptist church

"

(Galatians 3:28-29), I choose to identify with Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches today. I believe they come closest to following the New Testament church. That being said, I vehemently reject any Baptist church that errantly teaches you must turn from your sinful ways to get to Heaven, because that is works according to Jonah 3:10. In the new birth, God wants to freely give you His gift of eternal life. The Lord does not demand that you surrender or give up anything to receive His free gift, because that would mean God owes you a debt (Romans 4:4).

Part of man's sinful nature is to corrupt, add and complicate God's simple plan of salvation. The Devil's goal is to hinder lost sinners from seeing the glorious light (truth) of the Gospel, lest they should be saved.

> **2nd Corinthians 4:3-5, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, *lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them*. For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.**
> **"**

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again, which is exactly what happened in Matthew 7:21-23. HAVE YOU BEEN BORN AGAIN? Your agenda is not the Lord's agenda! **Isaiah 55:8-9, "**

For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts." Don't try to figure out God because it cannot be done.

To clarify, we can have the mind of Christ as believers (1st Corinthians 2:16), but we will never fully understand God and His ways until we see Him face to face. **1st Corinthians 13:12,**

"For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part [i.e., the mind of Christ]**; but then shall I know even as also I am known."** This is why we are exhorted in the Scripture to pray about everything in Philippians 4:6, so that **"**

the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus

”

(Philippians 4:7b). I cherish the old timeless hymn of the Christian faith...

What a friend we have in Jesus,
All our sins and griefs to bear!
What a privilege to carry
Everything to God in prayer!

Oh, what peace we often forfeit,
Oh, what needless pain we bear,
All because we do not carry
Everything to God in prayer!

Have you cast your burdens upon the Lord dear saint?

Have You Ever Been Born Again?

Do you know 100 % for certain that if you died right now you would go to Heaven to be with the Lord? If you don't, let's settle it right now. You are a sinner (Romans 3:10-23). I am a sinner. We have violated God's commandments. James 2:10 says breaking even one of God's commandments makes us guilty of breaking all of them, because nothing imperfect can enter through Heaven's gates.

Since neither you or I can attain perfection (Isaiah 64:6), nor can we undo or make up for our past sins, we need a Savior. His precious name is JESUS!!! God the Father in His unfeigned love sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to bleed, suffer, be tormented, mocked

, beaten beyond recognition,

stripped naked and then crucified as a common criminal on a cross. He did that to pay your debt of sin, and mine. The faithful God who spoke trillions of galaxies of the universe into existence by the mere Word of His mouth in an instant (which some astronomers like to call the 'Big Bang'), died on a cross for you because He loves you more than you could ever know or comprehend. God was willing to die as a man so that you and I could spend eternity with Him. What a wonderful God and Savior!!!

Now, all God requires for you to obtain His free gift of eternal life is to simply by faith (taking God at His recorded Word in the Holy Bible), receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that after He died Jesus was buried, but then three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. This is

“

the gospel

” according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, which simply means: 'GOOD NEWS.' This is how you become born again (i.e., saved or converted). You simply need to BELIEVE (rely upon, faith, trust) that Jesus is who He claimed to be—the very Christ, the promised Messiah, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31); and that He did everything

through Calvary's cross

which was required by God the Father for your salvation. It's that simple!

You don't need to attend a church. You don't need to partake of any sacraments. You don't need to be water baptized to get to Heaven, but you should as a first step of obedience as God's

redeemed child. Beware of pseudo-Christian cults (e.g., Church of Christ, Roman Catholic, Jehovah's Witness, Lutheran and Mormon) who insist that you must be water baptized to get to Heaven. They are liars! My Mom's mother (my grandma) was a born again Christian, but she never got water baptized. She was a decorated officer for decades in The Salvation Army. The repentant thief on the cross never got water baptized, yet Jesus assured him with a promise that they would be together in Paradise that very same day (Luke 23:43).

Neither do you need to live a lifestyle of turning from sins as Ray Comfort errantly preaches. Nor do you have to faithfully run the Christian race to the end as Steve Pettit (long time president of Bob Jones University) preaches. Nor do you have to forsake a lifestyle of sinning as incompetent pastor Marty Herron preaches. Marty today is the irresponsible vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological University in Ankeny, Iowa. The corrupt guy shouldn't be allowed to run a hotdog stand! Marty Herron is a child of the Devil, along with his mentor of madness John MacArthur (1939-2025) who just split Hell wide open the moment he perished. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel of free grace! If these false prophets are in Heaven, then there are two Gospels and God is a boldfaced liar (Galatians 1:6-9).

Jack Chick (1924-2016) was another false teacher, who in every poisonous Chick Tract requires that you

"

be willing to turn from sin

"

to get to Heaven, which he foolishly mistook for Bible repentance. To

"

repent

"

(Greek verb: *metanoeo*) simply means

"

to think differently.

"

To be saved you must change your thinking about two things: 1) You must agree with God that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), so that in seeing your need; 2) You must trust Christ as your only Savior. These are the only two things you need to think differently about.

Your manner of wicked lifestyle and poor behavior traits are matters of discipleship and service, and not a matter of sonship and salvation. Whatever changes God wants to see take place in your life after you trust Christ as your personal Savior is solely His department, and you can rest assured dear reader that He will attend to it (Hebrews 12:6-8). God is not an absent parent (Proverbs 3:12).

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[4]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"
>
> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[5]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

I hope to see you in Heaven with me someday friend. God bless you and thank you for your time to read my ministry blogs. To God alone by all the credit, praise and glory, great things He hath done (and is doing). Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://www.wrtv.com/entertainment/inside-indy/women-given-permission-to-pursue-pants-100-years-ago
2. https://faithaloneinjesussaves.blogspot.com/2025/10/exposing-pastor-jeff-redlins-damnable.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

7.1.5 There Is No Such Thing As A “Good Christian” (2026-01-06 09:01)

Romans 7:14-24, “For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin. For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good. Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not. For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me. For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. *O wretched man that I am!* who shall deliver me from the body of this death?”

BEWARE of Gospel perverts who make repentance something complicated as an additional step to saving faith. You don’t repent AND believe, you repent TO believe. Many churchgoers today are religious fools. There’s no talking sense to an indoctrinated fool.

The inspired King James Bible from cover to cover is filled with sinful saints who had no remorse and continued living in sin. Lot comes to mind, who chose to move his family into the city of Sodom. Esau was a carnal sinner. Samson sinned up until his death, which was caused by his sins. Saul likewise was a horrible sinner, whose sins also caused his premature death. If Nathan the prophet hadn’t confronted David after several months, it is unlikely that David ever would have repented of his evil adultery and murder.

Apart from faith in the shed blood of Jesus Christ, it is a fallacy for any religious person to view himself as being any less sinful than the worst sinner. There is no guarantee that a sinner will walk in holiness just because they are born again. That is why Galatians 5:25 commands believers to walk in the Spirit, because it is not an automatic thing, you must CHOOSE to do so. Many Christians choose to continue walking in the flesh, and they live like the Devil, but are safe and secure in God’s promise of eternal life to them who BELIEVE (Romans 1:16).

There is no such thing as a "good Christian." The whole concept of living a holy life as part of sealing one’s salvation is heresy. It is Christ’s Spirit alone who LIVES THROUGH the redeemed child of God (Galatians 2:20), but each individual Christian must make that CHOICE on a moment by moment daily basis; walking in holiness is not automatic, nor something that is required to know or prove to someone else that you are saved.

Today’s “

repent of your sins

”

to be saved clergy are belligerent and have no desire or interest to learn. Clearly, many Baptists today are a hard core Calvinists, but refuse to admit it in honesty. Yet, their fruit (doctrine) exposes them as FALSE PROPHETS (1st John 4:1).

Humbly said, the Apostle Paul didn't waste his time arguing with indoctrinated religious fools, and neither will I. To God be the glory. Easy-believism is 100 % biblical. Once saved, always saved (OSAS) is 100 % biblical. You CAN live like the Devil and still have the sweet blessed assurance of knowing that your sins are forgiven and your name is written in the Lamb's Book of Life in Heaven (Luke 10:20), but you suffer God's displeasure and chastisement of you as His disobedient child (Proverbs 3:12; Hebrews 12:6-8). Our earthly choices as believers will affect and determine our heavenly rewards (1st Corinthians 3:7-15; Daniel 12:2-3; Revelation 14:13). Will you be empty-handed at the Judgment Seat of Christ friend?

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best, I humbly think...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

What a beautiful quote! John Bunyan is refuting the heresy of Lordship Salvation, which evil results when you combine service with salvation. To avoid perverting God's Gospel of grace, we absolutely must keep discipleship (sanctification) completely separate from sonship (justification). One thing has nothing to do with the other, and this is the key to having a proper understanding of God's simple plan of salvation.

[1]Six Reasons Why You Don't Need To Repent Of Your Sins To Be Saved

I KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt that I am saved because of what Jesus did FOR ME through His sacrificial death on Calvary's cross, burial and bodily resurrection; and not because of what I do for Him. Lordship Salvationists today are confused and backwards in their theology. They say we must live in holiness to know we are saved. They say if you have truly repented your life will be changed for better. That is Lordship Salvation, not a free grace Gospel. Calvinist, get thee behind me Satan!

There is simply no such thing as a "good Christian." At best, I am a struggling redeemed sinner, and so are you if you are a born again believer. There are only two types of people: 1) unredeemed sinners, and 2) redeemed sinners. That's is, that's all, no more. That is to say, no matter how good of a Christian you may think you are, you're still a hell-deserving filthy sinner. The only reason why God sees you as being any more righteous than the vilest sinner who ever lived is simply because of His imputed righteousness, **"the righteousness which is of God by faith" (Philippians 3:9b).**

Apart from God's imputed righteousness to you and I by faith in Jesus Christ, we'd be just as guilty in God's sight as mass-murdering lunatic Jeffrey Dahmer (1960-1994). I hope you are understanding the biblical truth I am sharing with you, because it is critically important dear friend. You have no righteousness to offer God, and neither do I.

Dear reader, if you truly grasp the truth I have just shared with you, then it should be abundantly clear what is very wrong with the Devil's lie of repenting of your sinful ways to be saved. Lost

sinners repent of unbelief to be saved; redeemed sinners repent of their sins to please their Lord. The truth is that no one has ever repented of their sins to be saved. Judas repented of his sins in Matthew 27:3, but sadly still died in his sins and went to Hell forever.

If you understand the truth that I've taught you in this humble blog, then it should be abundantly plain to see what is very wrong with the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation (i.e., requiring a sinner to "surrender all" to follow Jesus as controlling "Lord" of your life). We see a group of sinners who followed Jesus in Matthew 7:21-23, serving Him diligently and calling Jesus, "Lord, Lord," but the story doesn't end well for them, not one bit. Jesus denied knowing them as His redeemed sheep, and they were tragically cast into Hell forever!

Do You Have God's Imputed Righteousness?

Again, to make sure that you understand what I am teaching from the inspired Word of God, the ONLY righteousness that any Christian possesses is the imputed righteousness of God. That is what the dear Savior means in **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."** We need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS to enter into God's Kingdom.

This is why we read in **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto *the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** In the Old Testament, there are approximately 720 different commandments under the Mosaic law. To merit salvation a person would be required by God to perfectly keep every one of those commandments, statues, precepts and laws. No human being except Jesus has been able to achieve such perfection (Hebrews 4:15-16).

Good people do NOT go to Heaven. Only FORGIVEN (pardoned) sinners do. Only Jesus was 100 % GOOD without sin or guile (1st Peter 2:21-24). Jesus died in our place on the cross of Calvary. We owed a sin debt that we could not pay. Jesus paid a sin debt that He did NOT owe. It only takes ONE sin to keep us out of Heaven (James 2:10). NO sin can be in the presence of a holy and just Almighty GOD. Jesus never sinned. He was as pure as the driven snow, beyond sin and reproach. I thank God for Jesus, who is **"the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world" (John 1:29b).**

Whereas we sinners all fall short of the glory of God, Jesus perfectly fulfilled the law. This is why God the Father said He was pleased with His Son in Matthew 3:17, signifying that the Son was acceptable as a sacrifice for the sins of every human being.

I love the following passage of Scripture...

> Romans 3:23-28, "
>
> For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;
>
> Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:
>
> Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;
>
> To declare, I say, at this time *his righteousness*: that he might be just, and *the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*.
>
> Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.
>
> *Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law*.
> "

If you are saved, you didn't get saved by repenting to turn away from your sins! Jack Chick (1924-2016) errantly teaches in his billions of Chick Tracts ([2]see the back page) that to be saved it is not enough to merely confess to being a needy sinner; but in addition, Jack Chick heretically says you must "be willing to turn from sin," which he foolishly thinks means to repent.

By God's grace for the past 23 years (since 2002) I have faithfully preached a free grace Gospel on social media, and have justly exposed the Satanic lies of repenting of sins and Lordship Salvation to get to Heaven. ...

> **Psalms 40:10, " I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation."**

Dear reader, NO ONE has ever repented of their sins to be saved. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? The truth is that

"repent" does NOT mean to forsake your sinful ways, it means

"to think differently." Evangelist Alexander Marshall said it best...

> **"I HAVE NOT REPENTED ENOUGH"**
>
> What do you mean? "I am not sorry enough for my sins."
>
> And if you were very sorry, would God be more willing to save you than He is now? "I think so."
>
> Then you are completely mistaken.
>
> "But does it not say, unless we repent we shall perish?"
>
> Yes; but what do you think is the Scriptural significance of "repentance"? If you say "sorrow for sin" you are wrong. It does not mean sorrow for sin: it means a CHANGE OF MIND (Matt. 21:29). This change will doubtless produce sorrow; but sorrow and repentance are two very different things (Heb. 12:17. margin, and II Cor. 7:9). When God calls on you to "repent, and believe the Gospel," He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you. Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first "feel" some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God's great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24). [3]SOURCE

Yes, that is excellent. Brother Marshall is 100 % correct, who plainly says that sinners are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL; that is, he says, "to lay aside your wrong thoughts [Repentance] and believe the glad tidings [Gospel] that He proclaims to you." Amen!

There is no such thing as a "

good Christian.

8964

” The Holy Bible teaches that we cannot live the Christian life of our own accord. Jesus lives through us. **Galatians 2:20, “ I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; *yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. ”** I cherish that Bible verse! This is why I humbly say that there is nothing good about me except Jesus. My dear Savior, Holy Spirit and the heavenly Father, live inside the spirit, soul and body of every saint of God (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

No believer has ever merited eternal life by consciously turning away from sinful behavior. It is only by the precious blood of Jesus that any of us will ever escape God’s wrath in the fires of Hell. **Romans 5:9,**

“ Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.” Thank God for the applied blood of the Lamb to the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). The only goodness I have is Christ in me. Apart from that I am just a hopeless sinner. God’s righteousness is my only righteousness!!!

So the next time you hear some knucklehead pastor saying that you must

“

repent of your sins

”

to get to Heaven, you kindly tell him that Jesus Christ has already paid for your sins, which makes eternal life a free gift that need only be received by childlike faith in the GOOD NEWS Christ crucified, buried and risen. **1st Thessalonians 4:14,**

“For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. ” Thank you for reading my ministry blog. To God alone by the credit, praise and glory.

[4] 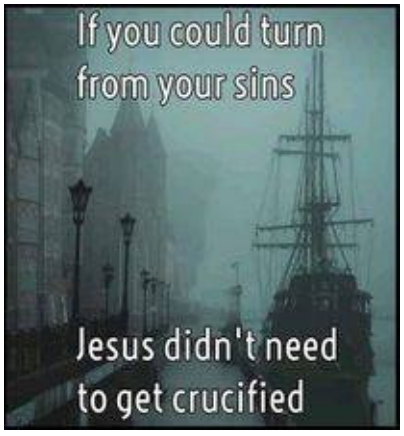

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/12/six-reasons-why-you-dont-need-to-repent.html?spref=fb
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/where-cartoon-evangelist-went-wrong-on.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-misrepresentation-of-evangelist.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjL_34uJKCNS4NApHPAlcaMZgWKSxlns6v7lAbbSELOSBa1t5tvHGHPrpdZaHOubcHhCfqUuLXFlod5BgPYKwt-cTsfnAWwfUhj48p

7.1.6 The “Faith Alone Saves, But The Faith That Saves Is Not Alone” Heresy (2026-01-07 10:51)

Acts 13:39, “

And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

”

Pastor Charles Phelps wickedly corrupts the Gospel. Phelps even quotes John Calvin (1509-1564) in his sermon as a secondary authority to back-up his damnable counterfeit Gospel. John Calvin died in his sins and went to Hell forever! And unless he repents of his false gospel, Chuck Phelps will also spend eternity in the Lake of Fire!!!

Phelps also makes this heretical statement:

> “You can’t work to have salvation, but if you have salvation it will work!” [emphasis added] —Pastor Charles Phelps, “[1]False Faith” (time - 30:13; November 1, 2009 - Sunday morning)

That is typical false prophet doublespeak! That’s like me saying that you cannot earn your birthday gift, but if you accept it you will earn it! What in the world is Chuck Phelps talking about? Folks, this is junk theology at it’s worst! Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught, that if we receive God’s free gift of eternal life IT WILL WORK! That doesn’t even make sense!!! What did Jesus say about works to get to Heaven? **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”** Jesus laid this question to rest forever about doing works to merit Heaven. The Lord said the ONLY work which God accepts is to BELIEVE on the name of Jesus!!!

Nowhere in the Holy Bible are we taught that we must work to prove that we are really saved. Pastor Chuck Phelps is a theological liar!!! Mr. Phelps is not a born-again Christian, because he is preaching a corrupt gospel based in partial faith in Christ plus works. Phelps misinterprets **Titus 1:16, “They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.”**

Pastor Phelps wickedly attempts to wrest this verse to support his heresy that works are necessary to verify that you are saved. But Phelps lifts this text out of its context to create a new pretext. He ignores Titus 1:10 which identifies these false teachers as being **“of the circumcision.”** They were guilty of adding works to faith, the very evil which Pastor Chuck Phelps is guilty of doing!!!

Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —Evangelist John Bunyan

That is exactly what Pastor Phelps and the Bob Jones University camp are guilty of doing! They corrupt the Word of God and cast stumblingblocks before the people, by failing to put a difference between JUSTIFICATION wrought by the man Christ without and SANCTIFICATION wrought by the Spirit of Christ within. One’s behavior is entirely a matter of DISCIPLESHIP, not SONSHIP.

Pastor Martin R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well:

> “There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “Hebrews”; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Here are some more great helpful quotes differentiating between DISCIPLESHIP and SALVATION...

> “Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship.” —Harrison, Everett F. , “Must Christ Be Lord To Be Savior? No.”; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

> “There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God’s will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, et cetera, et cetera. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2).” —Dr. Unger, Merrill F., “God is Waiting to Meet You”; Moody Press, 1975 (pp. 117-118)

> “People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —Chafer, Lewis Sperry, “Salvation”; Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46)

Again, Phelps makes this heretical statement:

> "You can't work to have salvation, but if you have salvation it will work!" [emphasis added] —Pastor Charles Phelps, "[2]False Faith" (time - 30:13; November 1, 2009 - Sunday morning)

That is a backdoor forked-tongue false gospel. Dear reader, the Bible teaches that forgiveness of our sins and eternal life is a gift from God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). There is no requirement to follow through with a lifestyle of obedience, service and commitment to Christ. What Pastor Phelps is preaching is another gospel, not the free grace promised by God by faith alone.

In his heretical sermon Phelps cites some statistics, saying that 74 % of Americans claim to have some sort of relationship with Jesus Christ. Yet, Phelps alleges that because of all the sin running rampant in professed believer's lives, it proves that they were never really saved at all. You see, he is foolishly confusing and mixing sanctification with justification. The Bible teaches that we are declared justified by faith alone. Getting saved is a legal matter. You and I are guilty of violating God's commandments. God's law condemns all humanity as being guilty sinners (Romans 3:19-20). The law brings us to Jesus Christ, so we can be freely justified by faith alone (Galatians 3:24-26). Christ paid our debt of sin on the cross (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Jesus paid for our sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Once justified, every believer is **"JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS" (Acts 13:39b).**

From that point on as a child of God our sanctification journey begins. Depending on how well we are mentored, and if a good church exists for us to attend, and several other factors, we will either grow or languish in our Christian growth. We see this truth taught in The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds in Luke 8:11-15. The "seed" is the Word of God (vs. 11). Some seeds fell among thorns, other upon shallow ground, and some on fertile ground. These were all believers! Only the first group were unsaved, the seeds which fell upon stony ground and the birds (Devil) took the seeds away. The last three groups were all born-again believers.

Obviously then, not all Christians mature to perfection as Chuck Phelps foolishly teaches. These ungodly Calvinists confuse multiples of people, leading worldly believers to think they are not really saved. The Bible says that some seeds fell on shallow ground. These are believers who quit church and never grow in the Lord. Infidels like Chuck Phelps claim they were never saved, but the Bible says they are shallow. They are carnal (1st Corinthians 3:1). In the heretical mindset of Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Marty Herron, Gary Walton and other reprobates of the faith, carnal Christians don't exist. There is no middle ground in their foolish thinking!

If you listen to the preceding lame sermon by Pastor Phelps, he begins the sermon by talking about a former pastor who abandoned his wife and quit the ministry, claiming he was never really saved at all. I am so sick and tired of these Pharisaical hypocrites like Chuck Phelps!!!

Just because a man's life falls apart and he quits the ministry doesn't mean that he was never a child of God. Chuck Phelps is a major hypocrite!!!

The Lord spoke in His parable about the seeds which were "choked" by the cares and riches of this world (Luke 8:14). There are tens of millions of choked believers today in the world. They have been distracted from serving Christ. They have been thrown off course because of **"the sin which doth so easily beset us" (Hebrews 12:1b).** They have been diverted because of the love of money and the riches of this temporal world. But they are saved!!! The Lord simply said they didn't mature in the Lord for various reasons, but Jesus never said that this proved they were never saved at all. You dear friend must choose whether to follow the theology of Jesus Christ, or the corrupt junk theology of the demonic Bob Jones University camp today! I'm going to follow Jesus' teachings!!!

You CAN get saved in an instant and KNOW IT 100 %! Former theologically incompetent long time (2014-2022) Bob Jones University (BJU) president, [3]Steve Pettit says you cannot! What a devil preacher. What a theological liar! The Bob Jones crowd are spiritually vile, corrupt and must be exposed for the Calvinist false teachers that they are!!! BJU invited and honored Calvinist Paul Washer in December of 2022. Shame on them! (2nd John 1:11).

The teaching that "Faith alone saves, but the faith that saves is not alone" is damnable Lordship Salvation heresy! This cleverly articulated adage sounds great to an unlearned Bible student, but it is simply not biblical. It is not true that your faith must produce works to be valid. All of the pseudo-Christian cults (Mormons, Catholics, Seventh-Day Adventists, Jehovah's Witnesses, et cetera) errantly teach that your faith is invalid if it doesn't result in doing good works and living a changed life.

I thank God for doctrinally sound preachers like my ministry friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, who made this edifying statement...

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, "[4]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible"

The inspired Holy Bible is full of redeemed saints who squandered their lives in sin, accomplishing nothing for the Lord. If it weren't for 2nd Peter 2:7-8 we'd never even know that carnal Lot was saved, **"**

For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds

" (2nd Peter 2:8). In Genesis 13:12 the inspired Scripture says Lot pitched the opening of his tent toward Sodom, signifying that his heart was there before he arrived in Sodom. In Genesis

14:12 Lot and his family lived in the wicked city of Sodom. So be careful what you set your heart upon!

As a dire consequence of Lot's foolish materialistic decision to move his entire family to Sodom (essentially the ungodly Las Vegas

"

Sin City

"

of their generation), his wife was killed when she looked back and turned into a pillar of salt, two of Lot's daughters died along with their heathen husbands who refused to heed Lot's warning to flee Sodom, and his other two daughters ended up pregnant by Lot from the alcohol they took with them out of Sodom. No doubt Lot and his entire family were infected with immorality by living in Sin City.

The Bible is full from cover to cover with sinful saints. We read in Genesis 15:6 that Abram was saved by faith alone in the Lord. There is no mention of Abram turned away from his sinful habits, nor that he was willing to to do. The entire concept of requiring a lost sinner to be willing to live a changed life as a prerequisite to be saved is of the Devil.

There is no guarantee that just because someone comes to Christ by faith to be saved, that they will live a changed life or produce works meet (fit) for repentance.

Acts 26:20, "

But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and then to the Gentiles, that they *should* repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

" Carefully notice that we repent toward God, not from sinning, to be saved. You turn from unbelief to be saved, not sinning.

Also, please don't miss that word

"should" (free will); that they SHOULD to do WORKS meet (appropriate) for repentance; not must (Catholicism) or will (Calvinism). Titus 2:12 says believers "

SHOULD

"

live godly in Christ Jesus, not must or will, which would be LORDSHIP SALVATION. Right doctrine matters!

The truth dear child of God, if you have been born again, is that you have a CHOICE to either walk in the Spirit that indwells you, or you can by default walk in the flesh (Galatians 2:25). Kindly said, those false teachers today who claim that you are not really saved unless you live a holy life are dangerous misguided fools. To protect the free grace Gospel, we must at all times keep discipleship (service) separate from sonship (salvation).

[5] **The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In The Wonderful Package Of Jesus**

> "Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: "[6]God's Reversal Of Psalm 51"

1. https://www.sermonaudio.com/solo/colonialindy/sermons/11409915104/
2. https://www.sermonaudio.com/solo/colonialindy/sermons/11409915104/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1aQGzBb2RoU
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3

7.1.7 I Think President Trump Did A Good Thing In Venezuela (2026-01-08 07:00)

Proverbs 11:26, “He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but blessing shall be upon the head of him that selleth it.”

Proverbs 29:2, “When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.”

I humbly think President Trump did a good thing to remove Nicolas Maduro from power. The [1]people there have been hurting so bad. In 2025, Venezuela faced severe humanitarian crises, with over 82 % of the population living in poverty and many lacking access to basic necessities like food and healthcare. The government’s repression of dissent and political opposition further exacerbated the suffering of its citizens.

In Venezuela, [2]several bakers were arrested for making brownies and other pastries instead of bread, as the government mandated that 90 % of wheat must be used for loaves due to food shortages. This crackdown is part of a broader effort to control prices and combat economic instability in the country.

President Trump said that Venezuela stole America’s oil infrastructure that we built for them in the early 1900s. Mr. Trump is referring to Venezuela’s nationalization of its oil industry in the 1970s, which involved taking control of foreign-owned assets, including those of American companies. This action is often described as "stealing" by critics, but it was part of a broader trend of resource nationalism in many countries.

So, it’s not like the U.S. is stealing Venezuela’s oil, in lieu of the fact that the U.S. made significant investments in their oil industry, without which they’d never have been able to retrieve the oil from the earth.

The U.S. has had a long history of involvement in Venezuela’s oil industry, beginning in the 1920s when American companies helped develop the country’s oil resources. However, after nationalization in the 1970s and various political changes, U.S. companies have faced significant challenges in re-entering the market.

President Trump has promised to use much of the money from oil production to help the suffering people of Venezuela, rebuild their dilapidated infrastructure, and fix their broken economy.

Maduro is a thug killer, a monster, and a good U.S. President removed a lunatic criminal from power.

Praise God!

The vast majority of citizens in Venezuela are rejoicing.

[3]

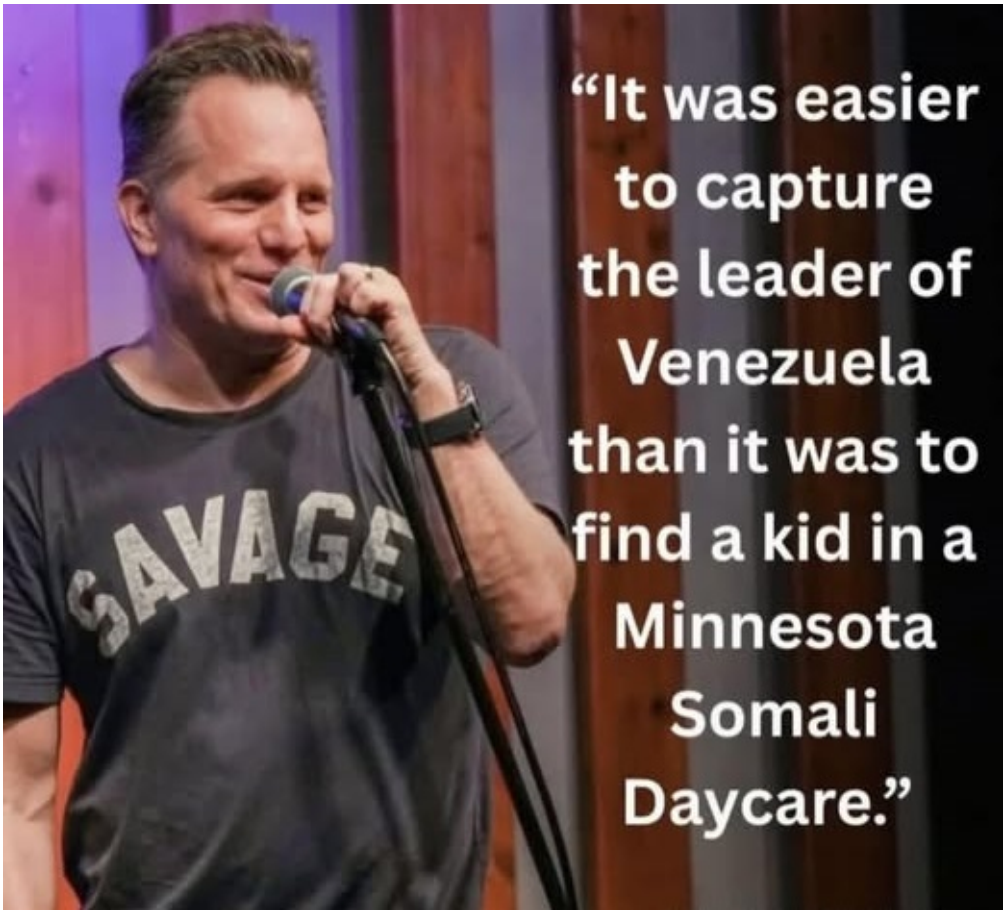

[4]

8972



1. https://www.thenewhumanitarian.org/news-feature/2025/10/09/maduro-cracks-down-aid-organisations-find-it-harder-assist-and-fear-worse
2. https://www.vice.com/en/article/venezuela-arrests-four-bakers-for-baking-brownies-and-croissants-as-bread-war-intensifies/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh6FGCC8o1yD8yBbkxbHCBzOAvW2JGAiB_60XPjIzqO3PyJqRQBwWUhesmmrEuxENrvGmh4y43TIqDByqsocXpdWGeYbqvB6JqjPrp
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEicp2yuCLDiwYPgbT1BTiGk_lxmtC8Nv0d3VnO_x0WjrvEoJKtR4WKoNsB48u5tBtxuK1XjH4POTwv9pplXUCCEm4v7KOeZKMl-WBf

---

7.1.8 Why We Use The King James Version (2026-01-09 11:55)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.”

I agree with Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), who said it's the "King James Bible," not just another mere "version" of God's inspired Word. Bravo Brother Hyles! Without further ado, here are [1]Pastor Frank S. Logsdon's own words explaining why he only uses and recommends the infallible, pure, preserved, incorruptible and inspired KING JAMES BIBLE...

Why We Use The King James Version
by Dr. Frank Logsdon

As a pastor, I write this for the people in our church. On occasion, I have been asked why we, in our church, use the outdated King James Version. To answer that, we must touch on some complex and technical subjects. I, accordingly, have attempted to simplify the manner to a degree that most can understand.

In **Proverbs 22:28** the Bible says to **"Remove not the ancient landmarks which thy fathers have set."** A landmark is a surveyor's term and refers to a benchmark or property marker. Today, in most jurisdictions, it is against the law to move or alter a survey landmark.

Christianity has its foundations in an authorizing and governing document. That document is the Bible. Any attorney will understand the critical nature of altering an authorizing and governing document. Because the Bible is in every sense the final and absolute foundation of what we as Christians believe and practice, it only is prudent that we be concerned that the foundation is sure and the benchmark has not been altered.

For almost two millennia the church of Jesus Christ accepted a set of Greek and Hebrew texts that were received by virtually all gospel preaching, Bible believing churches of whatever group. This text was called the Received Text (or Textus Receptus in Latin). Down through the centuries biblical scholars and church leaders had assembled the existing Greek and Hebrew manuscripts of the Bible. From that compilation, the vast majority were in virtual agreement. These formed the basis of the Received Text.

In the year 1611 A.D., King James I of England was influenced to provide a common Bible for the English speaking world. Hence, he authorized a translation of the Bible into English that came to be known as the Authorized Version or as it is more commonly known, the King James Version. King James selected a committee of Greek and Hebrew scholars from the Church of England. These men were "low church" individuals with ties to the Puritans and later the Pilgrims who emigrated to America. They worked from the text of the Greek and Hebrew testaments that had been received" or accepted by virtually all branches of gospel preaching, Bible believing Christians from the apostolic era to that time. Their product, the King James Version of the Bible, has been, until just recently, the universal standard for Bible believing Christians of the English speaking world.

Enter Textual Criticism

Textual criticism is an academic discipline in which scholars study existing Greek and Hebrew biblical manuscripts. Prior to the advent of the moveable type printing press in 1455 by Gutenberg, all copies of the Bible were hand copied by scribes and

were called manuscripts. Because they were individually produced by human hands, they were prone to mistakes in manual copying.

Textual critics study the various extant (existing) manuscripts and note any discrepancies that may have occurred between different copies. Then, by comparing them, a majority consensus is established. Should a misspelled word be found, or should a word have been accidentally added or omitted from a given manuscript, the textual critic endeavors to by consensus establish the correct reading.

A major theory of textual criticism is that some later manuscripts were copied from earlier ones, therefore, the earlier manuscripts are presumed to be a more accurate source of the Scriptures. (The presumption is that scribal errors would accumulate in later copies). Hence, textual critics give much more credence to early manuscripts than to later copies even if the later be greater in number.

The problem with this theory is that the early church had great reverence and respect for their "accepted" or "received" manuscripts of the Scriptures. Accordingly, when a given copy of the Scriptures became tattered and worn, it was carefully copied and then burned Hence, there are virtually no copies of me earliest manuscripts used by the churches.

However, there is evidence that certain cults and sects within early Christians followed the opposite practice. They preserved their manuscripts regardless of condition. Therefore, the crucial premise of textual criticism - that the oldest manuscripts are always to be preferred to more recent copies is critically flawed.

Manuscripts Aleph and B

ln the latter half of the 19th century when textual criticism perhaps was at its zenith, two ancient manuscripts were found in the Mediterranean world that would come to revolutionize the work of the textual critics. A manuscript was "found" in a Roman Catholic monastery at the foot of Mt. Sinai in the Sinai desert. It came to be known as Manuscript Aleph and it also was known as Codex Sinaiticus ("codex" being a Latin word for a bound volume).

About the same time another ancient manuscript was "found" in the library of the Vatican. It became known as Manuscript B or Codex Vaticanus. Both of these manuscripts were determined to have come from the 4th century A.D. and are considered the oldest basically complete copies of the New Testament to exist. Hence, they were considered by the textual critics to be the mother lode of ancient Bible manuscripts.

It is noteworthy that both of these manuscripts were "found" in Roman Catholic libraries. (The Roman Catholic Church historically has never given great credence to the Scripture or its teachings). Moreover, the Codex Sinaiticus had been produced by scribes of the Alexandrian sect in early church history. The Alexandrians were a heretical cult similar to the modern Jehovah Witnesses. They held major doctrinal deviations pertaining to the person of Jesus Christ. Notwithstanding the questionable source of Codex Sinaiticus, it became the premiere source for future textual criticism.

Drs. Westcott and Hort

Two British textual critics championed these newly found manuscripts. Their names were Dr. B. F. Westcott and Dr. F. J. A. Hort. They represented a branch of the Church of England which was enamored with the doctrine of the Roman Catholic Church. Westcott and Hort in their writings showed a keen friendliness to Roman Catholic theology, occult spiritism and German Rationalism otherwise known as modernism. They, by no stretch of the imagination, could he considered fundamentalists s the term was later coined and used. Rather, if they lived today, their theology and philosophy (as evidenced by their writings) would be called liberal, humanistic, sacramental and even have occult overtones.

Drs. Hort and Westcott together collated and Text of the New Testament. The "new" Greek text was in contrast with and in distinction to the text that had been received by virtually all Bible believing churches for the preceding 19 centuries. In the last 100 years it has been re-edited by Nestle, Aland and others, and today is generally referred in as the critical text. It represents less than 1 % of existing manuscripts.

From this critical text and its direct predecessor, the Westcott and Hort Text, virtually all modern translations and versions of the Bible have been translated into English.

WE BELIEVE THAT THE CRITICAL TEXT IS CORRUPT! Not only are its origins and associations suspect, the actual text itself is full of deletions and dilutions of the time honored Scripture received by translations based upon the critical text have diluted reference to the blood of Jesus Christ (e.g. Romans 3:25, Colossians 1:14, Revelation 1:11, Luke 22:20 et al), the Deity of Christ (e g Jude 4, Revelation 1:11). the inspiration of the Scriptures (e.g. 2nd Timothy 3:16), and salvation by faith (e.g. John 3:36) to mention a few. Space does not allow us to list the numerous instances of serious dilution or deletions of major doctrinal truth in modern versions, but it is lengthy. There are thousands of textual changes

If a survey benchmark has been moved or altered, all surveying after that point will be distorted. And because the critical text is in our view corrupt. any version of the Bible translated from it is suspect.

Modern Versions

The venerable King James Version of the Bible is not copyrighted. It is considered a public domain publication of the Word of God. However, virtually all modern versions are copyrighted. As any author or publisher knows, a copyright is for protection of commercial rights. It means that no one else may market their Bible without paying the publisher or at the least receiving written permission to do so. Does not the Apostle Peter refer to some in the last days "making merchandise of you" regarding the things of God (II Peter 2:3)?

Moreover, a number of the modem versions (based upon the critical text) have used less than precise methods for translation. Some have used a literary device

known as "dynamic equivalence." This is a fancy term that essentially means some translators have taken the liberty to come up with what they think are modern equivalents for specific words in the manuscript text rather than precisely translating the specific words of the text. In effect, this is a running commentary on the part of the translators, injecting into the translation what they think a given passage means, rather than rendering a precise translation of what the scriptural writers actually wrote. There is nothing wrong with Bible commentaries. However, to insert personal bias under the guise of translation is not only less than a faithful rendering of the text, it is deceptive.

In at least one case, a popular version bas bad the honesty to indicate m its subtitle mat it is a paraphrase. Unfortunately, unwary minds often look at such a Bible paraphrase as the Bible nevertheless. Some versions have used vulgar and crude terms in their translations They have seemed oblivious to the unique purity of purpose of the Scripture.

As mentioned above, cardinal New Testament doctrine such as the shed blood of Jesus Christ, the Deity of Christ and the inspiration of Scripture is routinely diluted m recent translations based upon -me critical text. That should give pause for concern!

The Godly Heritage of the KJV

In viewing the distortions, deletions, corruptions, dilutions, changes and questionable associations of the critical text and its resultant modernist translations, we will stick to the venerable King lames Version of the Bible that our forbearers so faithfully used. It is an ancient landmark

Down through the centuries, it has been the Bible used for every major revival to sweep across portions of the English speaking world. It was the Bible of the Pilgrim forefathers of this nation. And. it has been God blessed wherever it bas been used. It is based upon the ancient text which bas been, until just recently, the universally accepted text of the Scriptures from the time of the apostles.

Modern versions have been marketed extensively as being easier to read than the archaic, old fashioned KJV Bible. However, recent computerized document analysis programs have objectively revealed that the King James Version of the Bible is in far easier to read than the NIV or the NASB. The Fleisch-Kincaid research firm has, through computerized analysis, shown that the KJV vocabulary has fewer syllables per word than the NIV or the NASB. Furthermore, the KJV has less complex sentences than the NIV or NASB. In reality, the KJV is easier to read than its modern counterparts in the manner of vocabulary and syntax.

There is undisputed eloquence and beauty in the King James Version. Moreover, the English language was at its zenith in the early 17th century for poetic beauty and eloquence. Interestingly, one of the major criticisms of the King James Version is actually a strength. People unacquainted with proper English complain about the use of "thee" and "thou," et cetera, in the King James text.

However, as anyone who knows linguistics will attest, many languages have

at one time had a common level which was spoken on the street and a higher or formal level that was used in reference to royalty and God. The usage of "thee" and "thou," et cetera. in old English is a form of higher English that no longer is commonly used. It originally was used in formal situations where deference and respect to nobility, royalty and Deity were appropriate.

Unfortunately, our contemporary American English usage of "you" and "yours" etc. makes no allowance for such deference and brings all of our language back to the lower level. The King James Version respectfully and appropriately refers to God and other notables as "thee" or "thou" in accordance with their due respect. Most modern language translations have diluted that deference.

-Dr. Frank Logsdon

NOTES:

Dr. Frank Logsdon was the Co-founder of the New American Standard Bible (NASB). He since has renounced any connection to it. "I must under God renounce every attachment to the New American Standard Version. I'm afraid I'm in trouble with the Lord . . . We laid the groundwork; I wrote the format; I helped interview some of the translators; I sat with the translator; I wrote the preface . . . I'm in trouble; I can't refute these arguments; it's wrong, terribly wrong . . . The deletions are absolutely frightening . . . there are so many . . . Are we so naïve that we do not suspect Satanic deception in all of this?

Upon investigation, I wrote my dear friend, Mr. Lockman, (editor's note: Mr. Lockman was the benefactor through which the NASB was published) explaining that I was forced to renounce all attachment to the NASV (same as the NASB).

You can say that the Authorized Version (KJV) is absolutely correct. How correct? 100 % correct . . ."

-Dr. Frank Logsdon

1. https://www.scionofzion.com/logsdon.htm

7.1.9 From The NASV to The KJB Testimony Of Pastor Frank Logsdon (2026-01-10 09:00)

This speech, and Frank Logsdon's defection in the fear of God, from the New American Standard Bible (NASB) to the King James Bible (KJV), is a landmark event in the ongoing King James Version (KJV) controversy. But there is no controversy if you believe the Holy Bible.

FROM THE NASV TO THE KJV TESTIMONY OF A COMMITTEE MEMBER FOR THE NEW AMERICAN STANDARD VERSION...

8978

By Pastor S. Frank Logsdon

INTRODUCTION

Franklin S. Logsdon (1907-1987) was a respected evangelical pastor and popular Bible conference speaker. He pastored Moody Memorial Church in Chicago (from 1950 to 1952). Prior to that he pastored Central Baptist Church in London, Ontario (from 1942-50). He also pastored churches in Holland, Michigan (Immanuel Baptist from 1952-57), and Erie, Pennsylvania. He taught at London Bible Institute in Ontario, Canada. He preached at Bible conferences (such as Moody Founder's Week) with well-known evangelists and pastors such as Billy Graham and Paul Smith of People's Church in Toronto.

Logsdon authored a number of popular books and commentaries published by Zondervan Publishing House. A notice on the cover of his book Lest Ye Faint states, "One of the most popular and best loved pastors is the author of this book.

Mr. Logsdon is an uncompromising defender of the faith once delivered to the saints, and each Sunday in Moody Memorial Church in Chicago, thousands of people gather to have their souls refreshed from the divine springs of Christian truth."

In the 1950s Logsdon was invited by his businessman friend Franklin Dewey Lockman to prepare a feasibility study which led to the production of the New American Standard Version (NASV). He also helped interview some of the men who served as translators for this version. He wrote the Foreword which appears in the NASV.

As we see in the following testimony, in the later years of his life Logsdon publicly renounced his association with the modern versions and stood unhesitatingly for the King James Bible. In a letter dated June 9, 1977, Logsdon wrote to Cecil Carter of Prince George, British Columbia, "When questions began to reach me [pertaining to the NASV], at first I was quite offended.

However, in attempting to answer, I began to sense that something was not right about the NASV. Upon investigation, I wrote my very dear friend, Mr. Lockman, explaining that I was forced to renounce all attachment to the NASV. ...I can aver that the project was produced by thoroughly sincere men who had the best of intentions. The product, however, is grievous to my heart and helps to complicate matters in these already troubled times."

Logsdon moved to Largo, Florida, in his senior years and died there August 13, 1987. His widow, Beatty, subsequently moved to Wheaton, Illinois.

FRANK LOGSDON'S SPEECH

Two questions were handed me tonight which if I could answer them would take care of almost all the other questions:

1. "Please tell us why we should use the Authorized Version and why the New American Standard is not a good version, and the background from which it came."
2. "What is your opinion of the 1881, 1901 and other variations of the Bible in relation to the Authorized Version?"

May I point out to you very specifically, not that you do not know but to stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance, we are in the end time. And this end time is characterized by

a falling away, and of course that is apostasy. That is the meaning of the word: Falling away from truth. And when there is a falling away from truth, concurrently there is always confusion because they are sort of Siamese twins.

With confusion there is mental and heart disturbance, and people naturally come short of the high standard of the Lord. Everything we have or ever will have will be found here [in the Bible], as we have said so many times. All that God does for us, in us, with us, through us, to us must come by the way of this Word. It's the only material the Spirit of God uses to produce life and to promote it. Name it, and it has to be here. So you can understand why the archenemy of God and man would want to do something to destroy this book.

I ought to whisper to you, and this is no compliment to the devil, but he knows it can't be destroyed. He tried to destroy the Living Word. You don't see this depicted on Christmas cards, but the night Jesus Christ was born the devil was there in that stable with one third of the fallen angels whom he had dragged down, to devour the man-child as soon as He was born (Revelation 12:5). Now he couldn't do it. Just think.

Satan was there when Jesus was born, with all of those cohorts, those fallen angels, for one purpose: to devour the man-child. He couldn't do it. So failing to abort the Saviorhood of Jesus Christ both at the manger and at the cross—when he said come down from the cross, that is, before your work is finished come down—he is going to do what he knows is the next most effective thing, that is try to destroy the Written Word.

You understand, I am sure, there are places in this book where you can't differentiate between the Living Word and the Written Word. You know that. John 14:6—"I am the life." John 6:63—"My words are life." Different life? The same life. You can't differentiate because after all the Written Word is the breath, if you please, of God, and Jesus Christ is God made flesh or the Word that came to earth.

THE DEVIL'S ATTACK ON THE BIBLE

Nevertheless, getting back to this, the devil is too wise to try to destroy the Bible. He knows he can't. He can't destroy the Word of God. But he can do a lot of things to try to supplant it, or to corrupt it in the minds and hearts of God's people. Now he can only do it in one of two ways: either by adding to the Scriptures or by subtracting from the Scriptures.

And you mark it down in your little red book: He's too wise to add to because those who have been in the Word for a long time would say, "Wait a minute; this is not in the Bible." So he subtracts from it. The deletions are absolutely frightening.

For instance, there are in the revisions (1881 and 1901), so we are told 5337 deletions, subtractions if you please. And here is the way it is done. It is done so subtly that very few would discover it. For instance, in the New American Standard we are told that 16 times the word "Christ" is gone.

When you are reading through you perhaps wouldn't miss many of them. Some you might. And 10 or 12 times the word "Lord" is gone. For instance, if you were in a church when the pastor is speaking on the words of the Lord Jesus in his temptation, "Get thee behind me, Satan," if you have a New American Standard you wouldn't even find it. It's not even in there. And there are so many such deletions.

So this is done in order to get around it and further blind the minds and hearts of people, even though it may be done conscientiously. There isn't any worse kind of error than to have conscientious error. If you are conscientiously wrong it's a terrible situation to be in. Nevertheless,

when there is an omission that might be observed, they put in the margin, "Not in the oldest manuscripts." But they don't tell you what those oldest manuscripts are.

What oldest manuscripts? Or they say, "Not in the best manuscripts. "What are the best manuscripts? They don't tell you. You see how subtle that is? The average man sees a little note in the margin which says "not in the better manuscripts" and he takes for granted they are scholars and they must know, and then he goes on. That's how easily one can be deceived.

THE HISTORY OF THE CRITICAL GREEK TEXT

Let's go back to say 352 A.D., when Constantine, the Old Pagan Wolf, as he was called, was concerned because his kingdom was threatened with a schism. There were those who held to the Babylon doctrine of the mother and child coming up through history, and there were others who held to the Roman doctrine of mother and child. In order to cement his kingdom, he felt he ought to bring about a Bible that would satisfy both sides which were threatening to destroy his kingdom. So he called upon Eusebius. (There were two men of that period called by this name, but I am referring to Eusebius the historian.)

Who was Eusebius? He was a protege of Origin. And who was Origin? Origin was one who believed that Christ was a created being, like the Jehovah's Witnesses, therefore he's not divine. Now a man who studies under a teacher like that certainly would imbibe some of it. Nevertheless, Eusebius brought into being a Bible that would somehow or other not offend those who had the Babylonian doctrine or those who had the Roman doctrine of the mother and the child.

ROME IS THE CUSTODIAN OF THE CRITICAL TEXT

There are two copies of those Bibles in existence, A and B, the Codex Sinaiticus and the Codex Vaticanus. And where are they? They are in the custodial care of Rome. Now almost all of our revisions, of recent years in particular, come through that stream. And that necessitates this comment: There is the false and the true streams of manuscripts. And either our manuscripts come through the false stream, or they come through the approved stream of manuscripts.

When people speak of the oldest manuscripts, they usually mean the A and the B, the Codex Sinaiticus and the Codex Vaticanus. But nobody has seen [Vaticanus. It has] been under lock and key in Rome. And the only copies we have are the copies that Rome decided to give to the outside world, and I don't trust them one inch. Never, never, never! And I'll tell you why in just a moment. None of our scholars today have seen Codex B [Vaticanus], unless they've seen just a page or two through a glass case.

But that's not enough to get the feel of the whole thing, just to see a page that is open at one place. So here we have the stream of manuscripts and the stream of Greek texts coming down through the "custodial care" of Rome. And if it's in the custodial care of Rome, I don't want anything to do with it. I've come to this place now: I can't stand toe to toe with the scholars, with those who have delved into the manuscripts and textual criticism for years and years. I've had too many other things to do. And you haven't been able to, either.

So what do you do? I don't argue with them anymore. I'm not going to argue with any of them. I'm just going to ask, On what manuscript or manuscripts is this version based? And if it's based upon a manuscript that came down through this Roman stream, I don't want anything to do with it.

You say, How can we know? Well, when God was ready to tell the world through a converted monk that the just shall live by faith, he raised up a man—and I'm sure that God raised him up; couldn't be otherwise—by the name of Erasmus. Erasmus is said by those who seem to know—

scholars, we have to take their word for something—that he was the wisest man this side of Solomon that ever lived. It was said that he could do ten days work in one day. Brilliant. I forgot how many languages he spoke; they say he was at home in eighteen or twenty different languages as easily as we can move around in the English language.

He knew the manuscripts that were available, and he brought about a Greek text. Now he was so brilliant that the pope offered him—that is to keep him, I suppose, from doing this Greek text—offered him the position of a cardinal, which is a high-ranking position for those in the Catholic Church. I know a little bit about it because my father's people were from Ireland and were Roman Catholic all the way back. I have three cousins in Chicago who are priests. I have a cousin in the Chicago area who is a nun. That was quite an offer to be offered the position of a cardinal, yet he refused it.

The British government, I am told, offered him one of the highest positions possible in the British commonwealth. And at his own price he turned it down. Germany did the same thing, but he turned it down because he felt God had called him to bring about the pure Greek text. All of this goes off into so many areas. We have a friend in one of our Baptist churches, very delightful chap, very educated, and he speaks against Erasmus because he had some attachment to the Roman church. Even our friend Peter Ruckman speaks against Erasmus. But how could you speak against a man, claiming that he is Roman, when he turned down the offer of a cardinalship and campaigned against monasticism, against the liturgy of the Catholic church, and was detested by the Catholic people?

And not only that, but listen to this: Do you know one of the reasons the Jesuits came into being under Loyola? Their main project was to supplant the Erasmus text, get it out of the way somehow, just undermine it. And this is their pledge. You can go to the library and get this directly, if you care. They said, 'In order to supplant the Erasmus text we'll send our men to Protestant seminaries, Protestant Bible schools; we'll get them into teaching positions in seminaries; we'll get them into pulpits of churches.' To do what?

The whole aim around the world is to destroy the Erasmus text, and the Authorized Version of course came from the Erasmus text. Getting back to this one matter that really impresses me a great deal. When God was ready to tell the world that the just shall live by faith, he got hold of the heart of Luther and he tacked his thesis to the door—"the just shall live by faith"—and took all the persecution that comes to one who turns against the church of Rome.

If the just shall live by faith, where do we get faith? **Romans 10:17, "Faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God."** If they're going to have pure faith they had to have the pure Word of God. Doesn't that make sense? And so God raised up Erasmus to bring about what was called the pure Greek text, and had it completed when Luther came thundering forth "the just shall live by faith. "He had the Greek text of Erasmus to translate. Someone put it this way: Erasmus laid the egg and Luther hatched it. Just at the right time he had the text, and all he had to do was to translate it into German.

I think I mentioned the other night, since there is so much concern about these versions and paraphrases and so on, it is a marvelous opportunity for the devil to get in his strokes, you know. Through computerized procedures they have tried to determine the accuracy right down the line. You have lists of those in various books.

The Authorized Version is right at the top. Friends, you can say the Authorized Version is absolutely correct. How correct? 100 % correct! Because biblical correctness is predicated upon doctrinal accuracy, and not one enemy of this Book of God has ever proved a wrong doctrine in the Authorized Version. You've never heard of anyone's intellect being thwarted because he believed this Authorized Version, have you?

And you never will. You've never heard of anyone anytime going astray who embraced the precepts of the Authorized Version, and you never will.

I tell you, I used to laugh with others when a person would try to slander the intelligence, perhaps, of some who say, "Well, if the Authorized Version was good enough for Paul it's good enough for me. "You get a lot of ha, ha's. Say, that perhaps is true. If this is the Word of God, and Paul had the Word of God, then things equal to the same thing are equal to each other. We have the Book that Paul had! It's true there could be, and perhaps should be, some few corrections of words that are archaic. And a few places where it could read just a little more freely.

But after all, as I said to the men this morning in the class, just think of the countless millions of dollars of God's money spent on all these versions and translations which could have been spent on God's service. There are 100 of them right now. Think of it. When I say corrected, I mean just some of the archaic words such as "he who lets will let until he be taken out of the way." Now we don't use the word that way, but you can find out what it means by taking just a moment to look it up.

Back in Jeremiah 4:22 we read, "My people are sottish." There wouldn't be two people in the congregation that would know what that means. But I like it because when I looked it up, I found that it had more meaning than any other word you could put there. It means thick headed. God says, "I can't get through to you because you are thick headed. "And maybe He wants it to stay there. If a persons looks it up he gets a better understanding of it than if another word were put in there to change it. There are places where I believe the Spirit of God led the translators of the Authorized Version.

You read their biographies. They were mighty men of God; spent as much as five hours daily in prayer; and some of them knew twenty-some languages. And it was before modernism filled the air, and before their attention was diverted by so many other things, television and so on. Actually, after I've listened in so many places to all these arguments and I've listened to the scholars and sat with the translators, to be honest with you I haven't found anything seriously wrong anywhere with the Authorized Version. Really. Really!

Just a couple of archaic words that are not in usage today. Well, they could be changed. I personally don't think the "thous" and the "thees" should be changed. God's thoughts are above our thoughts, higher than our thoughts, and these words are expression of His thoughts, and I like to see it a little different here and there from men's ways and men's thoughts.

Actually I don't think there is anything wrong with this [the Authorized Version], and it has been tested for 362 years. Are you ready to throw it overboard because the scholars have come along and said, "Well now, this is better; reads better; you can understand it better"? I mean to tell you, with all their self-justification [of the new, easier to read versions], people

know less and less about God’s Word.

THE 1881 ENGLISH REVISED VERSION

To begin with, the revisers for the 1881 weren’t to be revisers; they weren’t to bring out a new Book. They were revisers to bring some of the words up to date because the language had changed. They were to be revisers, but the fact is—and believe me, this can’t be refuted—there wasn’t enough in the Authorized Version to revise to make it worth the while, to cater to the ego of scholars. So when they saw that there wasn’t much to revise, here they had their committee arranged. One was a Unitarian, a man by the name of Smith.

That’s why you find on verses concerning the incarnation there’s something wrong. Such as 1st Timothy 3:16—"By common consent great is the mystery of godliness. "Don’t you believe that the mystery of godliness depends upon what man thinks, or his opinion. The verse continues in the 1881 version—"he who was manifest in the flesh.

"You’ve been manifest in the flesh; I’ve been manifest; [that statement alone is meaningless]. It’s God who was manifest in the flesh. Do you see the Unitarian flavor there? He got in some blows somewhere, and that must be one of them. But nevertheless, they didn’t have enough to revise. So what are they going to do?

Well, two brilliant Cambridge scholars by the name of Dr. Hort and Dr. Westcott had been collaborating on a new Greek text built on the Codex Sinaiticus and the Codex Vaticanus which they believed were the very best manuscripts, held by Rome. So they said to the committee when they saw there wasn’t enough to revise—I don’t know if they said these exact words, but they said, "We would suggest that we bring about a new version. "And they had those men pledge themselves to secrecy that they wouldn’t tell anybody about the text they were using until after the book was out.

Afraid, I guess, that they would be curbed, that the King of England or somebody would prevent them. Twice British royalty refused to have anything to do with the 1881 revision. But at any rate it was deception to begin with. Their own text hadn’t even been published yet, hadn’t stood the scrutiny of the public.

So the 1881 was built upon that. And the only fundamentalist who stayed on the board was Dr. F.H.A. Scrivener, and before he died he felt he had to break his promise to this group of men, and he let the world know that they took advantage after advantage in the text. That’s where we’ve gotten the number of something like 5,337 deletions. [That was his count.] And he said, "Every time I raised an objection I was voted down, and they took liberties with God’s Word. "He was right there at almost every meeting, and he revealed that to the world before he died.

[Our readers can read Scrivener’s own words about this deception by ordering Scrivener’s The Authorized Edition of the English Bible. A reprint of this is available from Bible for Today, 900 Park Avenue, Collingswood, New Jersey 08108. Order Item # 1757. Which Bible, edited by David Otis Fuller, also contains information about Scrivener and his protests against the ERV. Scrivener is listed 20 times in the index to that volume. Which Bible can also be obtained from Bible for Today.]

Now when the 1881 came out many people liked it because it said Jehovah instead of Lord in many places. Well, that’s minor; you can say that with the Authorized Version. But it was scarcely 10 years before it proved to be a failure. That is, it didn’t get anywhere.

THE 1901 AMERICAN STANDARD VERSION

Within 10 years they started communicating with spiritual leaders on this side of the water to work with them on another printing called the 1901 edition, feeling, I suppose, that if the Americans cooperated that they would have a wider sales range. Well, just think. When the 1901 came out it had gone 10 years when it was practically a failure, because in 1911 in the third centenary of the Authorized Version the publishers had 34 outstanding scholars to go over the Authorized Version and see what legitimate changes could be made here and there.

You know, they took the 1901 edition and they could only take two out of every 100 corrections in that. Only two percent. And immediately they discovered that the 1901 was not trustworthy. And it didn't go very long until it died out. In all of my pastorates I can only remember one person who ever owned one of those 1901 American Standard Version Bibles.

THE NEW AMERICAN STANDARD VERSION

Back in 1956-57 Mr. F. Dewey Lockman of the Lockman Foundation contacted me. He was one of the dearest friends we've ever had for 25 years, a big man, some 300 pounds, snow white hair, one of the most terrific businessmen I have ever met. I always said he was like Nehemiah; he was building a wall. You couldn't get in his way when he had his mind on something; he went right to it; he couldn't be daunted.

I never saw anything like it; most unusual man. I spent weeks and weeks and weeks in their home, real close friends of the family. Well, he discovered that the copyright [on the American Standard Version of 1901] was just as loose as a fumbled ball on a football field. Nobody wanted it. The publishers didn't want it. It didn't get anywhere.

Mr. Lockman got in touch with me and said, "Would you and Ann come out and spend some weeks with us, and we'll work on a feasibility report; I can pick up the copyright to the 1901 if it seems advisable. "Well, up to that time I thought the Westcott and Hort was the text. You were intelligent if you believed the Westcott and Hort. Some of the finest people in the world believe in that Greek text, the finest leaders that we have today.

You'd be surprised; if I told you you wouldn't believe it. They haven't gone into it just as I hadn't gone into it; [they're] just taking it for granted. At any rate we went out and started on a feasibility report, and I encouraged him to go ahead with it. I'm afraid I'm in trouble with the Lord, because I encouraged him to go ahead with it. We laid the groundwork; I wrote the format; I helped to interview some of the translators; I sat with the translators; I wrote the preface. When you see the preface to the New American Standard, those are my words.

I got one of the fifty deluxe copies which were printed; mine was number seven, with a light blue cover. But it was rather big and I couldn't carry it with me, and I never really looked at it. I just took for granted that it was done as we started it, you know, until some of my friends across the country began to learn that I had some part in it and they started saying, "What about this; what about that?" Dr. David Otis Fuller in Grand Rapids [Michigan].

I've known him for 35 years, and he would say (he would call me Frank; I'd call him Duke), "Frank, what about this? You had a part in it; what about this; what about that?" And at first I thought, now, wait a minute; let's don't go overboard; let's don't be too critical. You know how you justify yourself the last minute. But I finally got to the place where I said, "Ann, I'm in trouble; I can't refute these arguments; it's wrong; it's terribly wrong; it's frightfully wrong; and what am I going to do about it?" Well, I went through some real soul searching for about four months, and I sat down and wrote one of the most difficult letters of my life, I think.

I wrote to my friend Dewey, and I said, "Dewey, I don't want to add to your problems," (he had lost his wife some three years before; I was there for the funeral; also a doctor had made a mistake in operating on a cataract and he had lost the sight of one eye and had to have an operation on the other one; he had a slight heart attack; had sugar diabetes; a man seventy- four years of age) "but I can no longer ignore these criticisms I am hearing and I can't refute them.

The only thing I can do—and dear Brother, I haven't a thing against you and I can witness at the judgment of Christ and before men wherever I go that you were 100 % sincere," (he wasn't schooled in language or anything; he was just a business man; he had the money; he did it conscientiously; he wanted it absolutely right and he thought it was right; I guess nobody pointed out some of these things to him) "I must under God renounce every attachment to the New American Standard. "I have a copy of the letter.

I have his letter. I've shown it to some people. The Roberts saw it; Mike saw it. He stated that he was bowled over; he was shocked beyond words. He said that was putting it mildly, but he said, "I will write you in three weeks, and I still love you. To me you're going to be Franklin, my friend, throughout the course. "And he said, "I'll write you in three weeks." But he won't write me now. He was to be married. He sent an invitation to come to the reception.

Standing in the courtroom, in the county court by the desk, the clerk said, "What is your full name, Sir?" And he said, "Franklin Dewey." And that is the last word he spoke on this earth. So he was buried two days before he was supposed to be married, and he's with the Lord. And he loves the Lord. He knows different now.

I tell you, dear people, somebody is going to have to stand. If you must stand against everyone else, stand. Don't get obnoxious; don't argue. There's no sense in arguing. But nevertheless, that's where the New American stands in connection with the Authorized Version. I just jotted down what these versions, translations, and paraphrases are doing Consider:

1. **One, they cause widespread confusion**, because everywhere we go people say, What do you think of this; what do you think of that? What do young people think when they hear all of that?

2. **Two, they discourage memorization.** Who's going to memorize when each one has a different Bible, a different translation?

3. **Three, they obviate the use of a concordance.** Where are you going to find a concordance for the Good News for Modern Man and all these others? You aren't going to find one. We're going to have a concordance for every one; you're going to have to have a lot of concordances.

4. **Four, they provide opportunity for perverting the truth.** There are all these translations and versions, each one trying to get a little different slant from the others. They must make it different, because if it isn't different why have a new version? It makes a marvelous opportunity for the devil to slip in his perverting influence.

5. **Five, these many translations make teaching of the Bible difficult.** And I'm finding that more and more as I go around the country. I mentioned this thing the other night. How could a mathematics professor or instructor teach a certain problem in a class if the class had six or eight different textbooks? How about that? How could you do it?

6. **Six, they elicit profitless argumentation.** Because everywhere we go they say this one is more accurate. Which one is more accurate? How do they know? And this is not a reflection against those saying this, because I would have done this a few years ago.

Lest I forget, in one of these questions somebody said, "How can we know that we have the whole truth?" Well, just simply by believing God. And what do I mean by that? John 16:13—"When he the Spirit of Truth is come he will guide you into" how much? Tell me. Tell me, now. "All truth." And if we don't have all truth, the Holy Spirit isn't doing His work. We have to have all truth for Him to lead us into all truth.

And there are many, many other passages which teach this. If we could hear His voice we would have no trouble learning His Word from the Authorized Version. Let me tell you this: You might not be able to answer the arguments, and you won't be [able to]. I can't answer some of them, either. Some of these university professors come along and say, What about this; what about that? They go into areas that I haven't even had time to get into.

As I said to you a couple of minutes ago. You don't need to defend yourself, and you don't need to defend God's Word. Don't defend it; you don't need to defend it; you don't need to apologize for it. Just say, "Well, did this version or this translation come down through the Roman stream? If so, count me out. Whatever you say about Erasmus and Tyndale, that's what I want."

And besides this, we've had the AV for 362 years. It's been tested as no other piece of literature has ever been tested. Word by word; syllable by syllable. And think even until this moment no one has ever found any wrong doctrine in it, and that's the main thing. He that wills to do the will of God shall KNOW the doctrine.

Well, time is up. Let's be people of the Book. It took my mother to heaven; and my dad, my grandfather, my grandmother. It was Moody's Book; it was Livingstone's Book. J.C. Studd gave up his fortune to take this Book to Africa.

And I don't feel ashamed to carry it the rest of my journey. It's God's Book. "Our Father, we thank Thee and praise Thee for Thy Word. Help us to love it, and preach it, and teach it, and tell everybody we can the Good News through thy Word. In Jesus' name. Amen."



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5qT2NAjrLcYUn8xgLV9FPMvopVb74K8u1Rv1apxP_9lxkEk6W970JMhXoSk8fVdzLJbFratCnOnvDPytnIAIPvWf7P_l-Gj_ztwQ

7.1.10 A Just Man Falleth Seven Times, Yet Riseth Up Again (2026-01-11 08:00)

Proverbs 24:16, “

For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

”

I love this quaint passage of Scripture from the Old Testament.

I am reminded of this Bible verse every time I fail as a Christian. The inspired Holy Bible acknowledges that failure is a normal part of living the Christian life. I love what the Apostle Paul said here...

8988

2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, "Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

***And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled*.**

"

Carefully notice where Paul said to "

REVENGE ALL DISOBEDIENCE

"

! That means when we fail as believers (and we all do continually one way or another), we should be upset with our sinful, nature, and purpose in our heart of hearts that we won't ever make that mistake or commit that particular sin again.

David in the Old Testament commit the horrible sins of pride, lust, adultery, deception, murder and trying to hide the tremendous wickedness he had done. Since David in his pride refused to repent for his evils, God needed to send Nathan the prophet to confront David for his evil deeds, and to pronounce judgment upon him, which would last a lifetime. The Devil's always pays with counterfeit money. All of Satan's apples have worms. Sin at first thrills, but in the latter it always kills. Sin in the beginning fascinates, but in the end it assassinates.

Proverbs 24:16, "

For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

" To

"fall" refers to our sins. There is no such thing as a "

good Christian.

"

We are all wretched sinners.

Psalms 106:6, " *We* have sinned with our fathers, *we* have committed iniquity, *we* have done wickedly." If we want to please the Lord our God, then we need to stop saying:

"He has sinned" and "She has sinned" and start saying truthfully, "We have sinned." I am the biggest sinner I know, and if you're right with God you should feel the same about yourself (Luke 5:8).

A Christian will fall into the clutches of sin again and again and again. No matter how much we may resolve in our heart never to sin again, we will sin again, before the sun goes down, and likely before the end of the minute. We all falter in of sin, because we are still stuck in this fleshly mortal body. **Romans 7:18, " For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) *dwelleth no good thing*: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not."** Let's not deceive ourselves dear reader, we are all wicked sinners!

The $64,000 question is: Have your sins been washed away by the precious blood of the Lamb, so that you will 'DIE IN THE LORD' someday (Revelation 14:13); or are you headed for Hell forever when you 'DIE IN YOUR SINS' (John 8:24)? My sins have been washed by the precious blood of Jesus. What saith the Scripture? ...

1st Peter 1:18-19,

“Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot.”

I wrote this blog to encourage you dear friend. Over the past 24 years of my website ministry (since 2002), I have received innumerable emails from discouraged Christians who cannot overcome their sinful bad habits and constant temptations. Many of them have been lied to by false prophets; such as, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, Pensacola Christian College, Charles, Lawson, Bob Jones University, Jeff Redlin, Sam Gipp, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Marty Herron, Billy and Franklin Graham, Bobby and Brad Moffett, Albert Mohler, Faith Baptist Bible College, William P, Grady, Peter S. Ruckman, Josh Thompson, Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola, John Hagee, Charles Stanley, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Joyce Meyer, Beth Moore, Kirk Cameron, William Lane Craig, Adrian Rogers, John K. Jenkins, Jack Chick and his toxic Chick Tracts and other deceivers who pervert the Gospel of free grace, teaching instead that to be saved you must first be willing to turn away from a habit of sinning.

So, if you continue living a lifestyle of sinning, all of those damnable heretics will falsely say that you’ve never truly been **“**born again” (John 3:1-7), because you’ve never *repented*. The big problem is that all of them have a WRONG concept of what it means to “

repent

”

in the Holy Bible. Whereas the Greek verb for

“

repent

”

(

metanoeo)

in **Mark 1:15b** (**“r**

epent ye, and believe the gospel

”) simply means

“

to think differently,

”

the aforementioned illegitimate preachers errantly teach that Bible repentance means to be willing to forsake your sinful behavior, turn from your sinning, which is

“

works

”

(Jonah 3:10).

8990

Dear reader, I can tell you will all confidence on the authority of the inspired Holy Scripture, that you will never go to Hell because of your sins; if you do end up in the Lake of Fire, you'll go to Hell for one reason and one reason only, and that is if you reject Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins. God never sent anyone to Hell who didn't choose to go there, by refusing to receive His free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, through faith alone in the death, burial and resurrection of His only begotten Son, Jesus. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. "**

If you have been born again by faith alone in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ, then you are forever saved. ONC SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED is 100 % biblical, regardless of how much sin may be in your life as a child of God. Since you weren't saved by doing good works, you can never become lost against by doing bad works. Jesus said that the only work of God to be saved is to BELIEVE ON JESUS (John 6:28-29). **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. "** Faith in Jesus is the only path to Heaven!

If you are one of God's children, then you WILL fall, again and again. But the big difference between the saved sinner and the unsaved heathen sinner, is that the saved man is TRYING to please God, even though he fails often. Whereas the heathen unsaved man couldn't care less about living for God, a believer who is right with God does. The heathen man has no Holy Spirit conviction because he doesn't know God, but a child of God does have the Holy Spirit indwelling him or her (Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24).

So, please don't beat yourself up too bad up when you fail, because we all fail God in life. That doesn't mean you were never born again, it just means that you're priorities in life were wrong at the time you sinned again. When a man's lust for the flesh becomes a higher priority in his life than his love for God, dangerous things start to happen. The prisons today are full of sinful men and women who got their priorities mixed up. I believe that is what the Scripture means in **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. "**

I have let the Lord down and disappointed Him more times than I can remember. I have often wished that I could live my life over, knowing what I know now. I guarantee you that if King David in the Old Testament could have returned to live another life on earth, with the knowledge he acquired from the mistakes and sins of his first life, he would never have commit adultery with Bathsheba and ruthlessly murdered her husband to hide David's wickedness.

Whatever sins, failures and mistakes you've made in your past, rise up oh child of God and know that Jesus' blood covers all sins! **Hebrews 10:22, "Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.**

" If you have trusted Christ as your personal Savior, then your sins have been forever washed away by the blood. **1st Corinthians 6:11b,**

"

but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God." Amen and amen!

The true redeemed child of God (who trusts in a free grace Gospel) KNOWS and REJOICES that his or her name is recorded in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). Please don't let any hellbound Calvinist false teacher tell you that you're not saved just because you still have unconfessed and unforsaken sins in your life. If that were true every one of us would split Hell wide open when we breathe our last breath on earth. [1]Thank God for the blood of Jesus, I've been born again! Hallelujah, I'm saved, saved, saved!

If you are a born again child of God, you will never achieve sinless perfection (despite what the wacky Methodists teach). In this earthly lifetime there is no such thing as Sinless Perfection. Only Jesus Christ was without sin (Hebrews 4:15). All that God asks of you dear saint of God is that you KEEP TRYING to please Him (Revelation 4:11; Ecclesiastes 12:13).

Proverbs 24:16, “

For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

” You and I will falter in our walk as believers. I hate when I stumble. I don’t want to continue living in sin. I hate my faults and weaknesses. But through God’s grace I am strong. Remember, we don’t grow in strength as saints, we grow in grace (2nd Peter 3:18). Galatians 2:20 teaches that we do not live the Christian life. That’s correct. Jesus lives the Christian life through us, as we walk by faith. **2nd Corinthians 5:7 , “ For we walk by faith, not by sight. ”**

[2]



1. https://youtu.be/zN4LjAt_LOk?si=OHz1zZYJmj1Y4VOP

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjE9B8XWWk53LI4_gPvLvXHCeHSmfYqy9kx8HyHgYVrSYGkCmwpPwocNIr2Z1COkxUvBufPazzrTNBmj2raNdoZDXKOC9WFhJt8FWG

7.1.11 Beware Of Smyrna Baptist Church In Pensacola (2026-01-12 05:13)

Romans 16:17-18, " Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."

I DO NOT recommend this church. Pastor Bill Adams woefully lacks personal concern, love and compassion for people. I attended the church for several months, but the pastors never welcomed me. When I shared my broken life with Pastor Adams, he never offered to pray with me. He couldn't have cared less. The senior pastor has denim without lace, strength without beauty, toughness without love. I speak this to his utter shame!

I believe the church is always 85 % empty because of their bad attitudes and the horrible way that they mistreat people. When I kindly asked for some water to drink at their Memorial Day movie, the pastor's ungodly wife rudely asked me why didn't I get something to drink outside at their earlier picnic. I almost walked out the door. It matters how you treat people. You don't talk to a 57 year old man that way. Bill Adam's wife is a wicked fool. I humbly believe she is hurting his ministry by driving people away from the church with her ungodly attitude.

I am so hurt, disgusted and disappointed with their senior pastor in 2024. I DO NOT recommend this horrible place to anybody, unless you want to play church three times a week, sing sycophantic religious songs, and be part of a superficial cult that preaches Lordship Salvation. The church uses [1]demonic 'Chick Tracts' which pervert the true meaning of repentance, requiring you to be willing to forsake sinful bad habits to go to Heaven. That is not a free grace Gospel.

Kindly said, Jack Chick (1924-2016) was a Gospel pervert! Chick Tracts corrupt the simplicity that is in Christ by demanding that you first be willing to reform your life to be saved. Behavior modification is not a prerequisite to God's saving grace, lest it not be a gift (Ephesians 2:8-9). Shame on Jack Chick and his associates. Shame on Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola for wickedly bidding Godspeed to Jack Chick, by distributing his toxic trash to the susceptible public.

Pastor Bill Adam's Horrible Wife

People just want to be loved, but you won't find that love in most of today's disgraceful Baptist churches. The way that you treat people matters, it really does. Positions are temporary, ranks and titles are limited, but the way you treat people will always be remembered. Pastor Bill Adams and his wife treated me horribly in 2024. I maintained a positive attitude at their church, never caused the least bit of trouble, and I showed nothing but love and respect toward everyone. In sharp contrast, Pastor Adams' foolish wife was very unkind toward me. This is how heathens behave, not how God's children should behave (Ephesians 4:30-32).

The last time that I attended their church in late September of 2024, Pastor Adam's mean wife deliberately came to shake my hand during the Sunday service, but she deliberately looked hard right 45 degrees off at the wall to offend me, then coldly walked away. Her husband had done the exact same thing to me a weak earlier, but he looked to the left 45 degrees over my shoulder.

Pastor Adams never did make any eye contact with me.

I contacted him about it later that same day, to ask him if I was welcomed in the their church. Pastor Adams never answered my question if I am welcomed at their church, but he did apologize for looking hard left over my shoulder when I approached him after the Sunday morning service to shake his hand. He said that he didn't know why he did it. I forgave him, gladly so.

Evidently he went home and told his bratty wife, because she intentionally came up to me the next week at church to shake my hand, but very rudely deliberately looked hard right off at the wall to offend me. I went home and kindly contacted Pastor Adams again about the matter with his mean wife, but he totally ignored me this time. A few days later I contacted his church secretary about the matter, asking her to let the pastor know, because he refused to respond. To their utter shame I never heard anything from that wicked church.

No wonder the auditorium is always 85 % empty!

Sadly, they don't want me at Smyrna Baptist Church. You either build or destroy a church one individual person at a time. Evidently they either don't understand this fact or else don't care. I'm thinking that PCC pays part if not all of Bill Adams' salary, and also provides their daughter with free tuition at PCC, so they can afford to lose tithing church members at Smyrna. Something is very wrong! When a pastor and his wife are reckless in relationships and don't care if people leave, they evidently are living large. Shame on them!

Dear reader, if you think this is a trifle matter then you are foolish. When someone comes to shake your hand , but then they look off at the wall to diss you; that is not only rude, it is down right rotten and mean. And moreover, it is very unchristian! I gave them a chance to apologize, but they threw me under the buss instead, choosing to get rid of me. They mistreated me, counting me as their enemy because of [2]my website ministry which they despise (Galatians 4:16). Today's Bible colleges are pathetic, rending the next generation of preachers impotent.

Churches Who Pervert The Gospel Are Religious Cults

With biblical authority I can honestly say: God damn Bill Adams and his rotten wife, and God damn Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, because they all *pervert* Gods simple plan of salvation. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, *let him be accursed*."**

To their utter shame, Smyrna Baptist Church change God's simple plan of salvation to include being willing to forsake your sinful ways to be saved. When I was considering attending their church in 2023, a dear Christian friend of mine who lives in Indiana contacted the church, to inquire about their beliefs on repentance. He contacted their youth director, who confirmed that the church perverts the Gospel by errantly requiring lost people to forsake their sinful bad habits to be saved.

Only a theological cult teaches that to get to Heaven you must, "Repent of your sins." No such teaching is found in the inspired King James Bible. Acts 20:21 speaks of repentance "toward God." 2nd Timothy 2:25 speaks of repentance to acknowledge "the truth." But you cannot show me anywhere that the King James Bible says to "

repent of your sins

”

or to

“

turn from your sins

”

to be saved. What saith the Scripture?

Matthew 1:21, “

And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for *he shall save his people from their sins*.

” Jesus came into the world to save men from their sins; He does not mandate that you first be willing to forsake your sinful ways as a prerequisite to receive God’s gift of eternal life.

Beware Of Pensacola Christian College Cult

To no surprise, Bill Adams’ daughter attends the religious cult at

Pensacola Christian College (PCC).

When I moved from the island of Guam to Pensacola in 2021, I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I was horrified on Wednesday evening on July 21st, 2021, when I heard assistant pastor Timothy Zacharias pervert the gospel in front of thousands of cult members, errantly teaching that repentance requires a change of behavior to get to Heaven. But don’t take my word for it, here’s a screenshot from their official Campus Church Foundation’s Class...



Damnable Heresy At Pensacola Christian College

Not one verse in the inspired Holy Bible teaches that you must do the work of living a changed life to prove that you are saved. Repentance in fact DOES NOT result in a change of behavior; but rather, a changed life is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22), which requires that a believer choose to walk in that Spirit (Galatians 5:25). So, living a changed life is NOT an automatic thing. If a saint of God chooses not to walk in the Spirit, then they WILL fulfill the lusts of the flesh (Galatians 5:16). Just because someone is saved does NOT mean they will walk in holiness. Anyone who says otherwise is contradicting the Word of God.

To no surprise,

The Smyrna church auditorium literally smells like a cheap musty hotel. It was offensive to my nose. I don't know if it is the carpeting or what, but it smells bad. My nose did adjust to it some over time, but the smell didn't go away. First impressions are lasting impressions.

The Woeful Lack of Love In Today's Bible Colleges And Churches

I was listening to Alexander Scourby read the inspired King James Bible today and this passage leaped out at me, which is an indictment against 99 % of pastors and churches...

> **1st Peter 1:22-23, "Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, *see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently*: Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever."**

That scumbag Jeff Redlin (senior clown pastor at PCC's Campus Church), in writing kicked me out of Campus Church on August 02, 2022. It didn't matter that in the summer of 2022 I wrote a long heartfelt letter of apology for offending the pastors at Campus Church, pleading to please return to Campus Church. Although they are all the same organization, legally Campus Church and PCC operate separately, with separate leadership (who are all in bed together).

So, in frustration I also mailed a letter to PCC, asking for their help in June of 2022. They all sinfully decided to completely ignore me. What saith the Scripture? ...

> 1st Peter 4:8-9, "
>
> And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.
>
> Use hospitality one to another without grudging.
>
> "

Yet, contrary to the Lord's plain command to love one another without grudging, these unloving religious hypocrites at PCC don't know God nor the meaning of His great love. Pastors' Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias think this is all a laughable matter, no doubt cracking jokes about me and my ministry in their office. God sees their wickedness (Hebrews 4:13). God will hold them accountable for even their words (Matthew 12:36). They won't be able to weasel their way out of accountability on Judgment Day (Proverbs 24:12). PAYDAY SOMEDAY!

PCC is guilty of preaching another gospel. PCC is guilty of not loving and caring about hurting people. PCC is guilty of preaching the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation. PCC is guilty of elevating financial profits above people. PCC takes in about $175,000,000 per year in revenues! Pastor Redlin gets paid a disgusting 6-digit salary. He is an incompetent clown!

After several weeks of frustration in 2022, that monster Jeff Redlin showed his hateful true colors as a reprobate of the faith, banning me from returning to PCC's Campus Church. What saith the Scripture? **James 2:13, "For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment."** I wouldn't want to be in Jeff Redlin's shoes when he stands to give account to God. Mr. Redlin has [3]much blood on his hands for preaching another gospel. The Bible warns that to those pastors who showed no mercy, God will show no mercy.

When I humbly begged Pastor Marty Herron in 2014 at the corrupt [4]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam to simply please let me come back to church, he refused and threw me under the bus for dead. Woe unto Marty Herron and his accomplices Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and others. Marty Herron is an incompetent preacher. They were upset with for for TELLING THE TRUTH that all of the modern Bible revisions are corrupt, that Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel of free grace, that Martin Luther was not a born again Christian because he peached Sacramental Salvation all his life, et cetera. These are all wicked wolves in sheep's clothing!!!

In hindsight, I didn't realize that PCC was wrong on the Gospel until I attended their church cult in July of 2021. Since that time my eyes have been wide opened concerning the deadly theology at PCC today. Check this out, [5]I found FOUR different plans of salvation at PCC! You couldn't make this stuff up. Clearly, Jeff Redlin is wickedly pandering to the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who promote his name and sermons as if he were royalty. Redlin has sold his soul for the praise of men rather than the praise of God (John 12:43). The LORD is on my side for one reason, which is because I AM TELLING THE TRUTH. God is no respecter of persons. Jeff Redlin and PCC are in serious trouble with God for perverting the Gospel and wickedly bidding Godspeed to false prophets.

I realize that I seem to be driving all over the road in this blog article, but dear reader these false prophets are all connected and I want you to see that fact. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam airs Jeff Redlin's sermons on their poisonous KHMG 88.1 FM radio station (which is broadcast throughout the Micronesian islands). Kindly said, Pastor Redlin is a bastard of the Christian faith, an illegitimate minister who peddles a corrupt plan of Lordship Salvation instead of a free grace Gospel. Even Satan appears as an angel of light, as do his minions (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). PCC are pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

RUN away from Smyrna Baptist Church
in Pensacola
!
RUN away from Campus Church and PCC
in Pensacola
!
RUN away from Harvest Baptist Church on Guam!
RUN away from Family Baptist Church
in Pensacola
!
RUN away from Fairfield Drive Baptist Church
in Pensacola
!
RUN away from Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola!

RUN away from First Baptist Church
in Pensacola
!

RUN away from Victory Baptist Church
in Pensacola
!

RUN away from New Warrington Baptist Church
in Pensacola
!

All of the aforementioned churches are actually religious cults who are WRONG on God's simple plan of salvation.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Please understand dear reader that I do not hate any living soul. I don't write these blogs to be vindictive or unkind. I write these blogs to 'PREACH THE WORD' (2nd Timothy 4:2). The Gospel is not something that is unclear or ambiguous in Scripture. The Apostle Paul said Christ Himself gave him the Gospel (Galatians 1:12). That Gospel is plainly defined for humanity in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, which is comprised of THREE ELEMENTS:

1. Jesus ***DIED*** on a cross to pay our debt of sin.
2. Jesus was ***BURIED***.
3. Jesus physically ***RESURRECTED*** from the dead three days later.

1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him." I love that Bible verse!

Dear reader, it would be my joy if my calamity (being kicked out of all these neo-evangelical churches) would lead to their repentance from wrong repentance, that they should be saved. NO ONE is a born again child of God who sincerely thinks that they need to stop sinning as much as they used to get to Heaven (because that is WORKS). Sadly, this is essentially what 99 % of today's churches are teaching and preaching—that more than faith is required to get to Heaven. Such lying false prophets will insist that salvation is by grace alone through faith alone in Jesus alone, while simultaneously hypocritically insisting that unless you're willing to forsake your sinful bad habits, so that your behavior changes, you didn't really get saved.

The truth is that these sincere but ignoramus preachers are attributing the changes in a believer's life to self reformation (which they mistakenly think means "

repentance

"

), instead of accepting the biblical truth that a changed life is the

"

fruit

"

of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22; Romans 8:9), to them who *choose* to walk in the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:25).

The reason why so many professed Christians today are living sordid lives of open sin and wickedness isn't because they trusted in Easy Believism (simply trusting the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus crucified, buried and risen); but rather, it is because today's [6]Caspar Milquetoast pastors no longer preach hard against sin. I haven't attended a single church in Pensacola where the pastor let 'er rip and preached hard against sin. They're all salary sucking bums!

I do not hate these wicked pastors. I hate their arrogance, sinful pride, unwillingness to reconcile, lack of professionalism, coldness and lack of Christlike concern for hurting people. Somebody needs to speak up and I am! The Devil wants us to SHUT UP, but God wants us as His children to SPEAK UP (Psalms 94:16). I am guilty of caring too much. I can fully relate to the Apostle Paul who said in his frustration in **2nd Corinthians 12:15, "And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; *though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved*."** There comes a point in every mature believer's life when the carnal people around them can no longer reciprocate that maturity, concern and love. Let's face it, 99 % of professed Christians today are as carnal, worldly and unreliable as can be in the work of Christ.

Thank you for reading.

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/where-cartoon-evangelist-went-wrong-on.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
3. https://faithaloneinjesussaves.blogspot.com/2025/10/exposing-pastor-jeff-redlins-damnable.html
4. https://www.google.com/search?q=Harvest+Baptist+Church+on+Guam&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesus-is-savior.com+OR&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesusisprecious.org+
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/casper_milquetoast.htm

---

7.1.12 Wicked Divorce, Remarriage And Adultery Plague America (2026-01-13 11:43)

Matthew 19:9, "And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery."

Notice in this passage that Mary and Joseph were considered married, even though they had not yet consummated their marriage. Mary is called Joseph's "wife." During the engagement period they were considered married. This is what Jesus is referring to in our text

passage of Scripture from Matthew 19:9. That is, if a man finds out that his fiancée has been dishonest about her virginity he can legally divorce her, even though they've never been in bed together yet. This is how Jewish courtship and marriage worked. The entire process was treated as a package deal from start to finish.

Thus, Jesus was NOT permitting divorce, God forbid; He was simply allowing to break off the engagement if impurity was found in one's fiancée. The wedding would be canceled. God hates and NEVER allows divorce (Malachi 2:16; Jeremiah 3:20). It is a wicked sin for anyone to file for divorce. The word "

divorce

"

should not even be in a married couple's vocabulary.

Every married Christian person should have the biblical attitude of the prophet Hosea, who although his wife abandoned him to go into a sordid life of adultery, he remained single and waited for her to return, but she never did. Decades later, Hosea saw Gomer for sale at a slave auction and he purchased her back for his own. That is precious! This true story from the Old Testament is a beautiful illustration of God's sacrifice on the cross, love and forgiveness toward those who trust in His only begotten Son, Jesus, the Christ (John 3:16).

In an abusive situation a spouse can leave but never divorce. If that stagnates your selfish life, tough! And whether you included "for better, for worse" in your vows doesn't matter, because God's Word teaches in Matthew 19:6 that marriage is until death.

We've got a serious problem in this spoiled brat generation in America, of people refusing to accept responsibility for their actions and decisions. Just because you made a bad decision in marrying the wrong person (in your thinking) doesn't give you a right to walk away and move on to another marriage. To do so is reckless and evil!

In Ohio last week an adulterous dentist and his adulterous wife were murdered by a jealous former husband of the woman. She is guilty of wickedly divorcing her former husband, which cost her and her new adulterous husband their lives. **Proverbs 6:34, "For jealousy is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance."** Everybody hearing about the murders are feeling sorry for the dead couple, but I feel sorry for the former husband who is the victim of his wife abandoning him during difficult times.

I abhor this wicked spoiled generation of American brats, who when the going gets tough they simply abandon ship and head for calmer waters and greener pastures. That is so evil and wrong. I blame our ungodly government leaders for allowing and granting divorces in the first place. Divorce is illegal in only two countries: the Philippines and Vatican City.

In these countries, annulment is the only legal option for ending a marriage.

Divorce should be outlawed in every nation! Suffering is a part of life, like it or not. If you run away from one form of suffering, you'll just suffer in other ways under different circumstances. Nobody can escape life's difficulties, burdens and sufferings, nor should we try. We should face them head-on in the Lord's strength. The Lord doesn't want to remove our burdens, He wants to help us carry them as we grow in grace.

In **Matthew 19:8**, Jesus said,

"

Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

” Moses was between a rock and a hard place, pressured by the people to grant them divorces, but it was wickedness on the part of the Jews. **Proverbs**

13:10, “

Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

”

Kindly said, I am not glad what happened to the dentist and his wife in Ohio, but neither do I feel any sympathy for them. They were adulterers and their sins found them out!

Numbers 32:23, “But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: *and be sure your sin will find you out*.” Proverbs 5:22, “His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.” The rotten ungodly media has portrayed them as the ideal happy couple, while her former husband (a vascular surgeon in Rockford, Illinois) couldn’t bare the betrayal, pain and loneliness anymore.

My heart goes out to the divorced husband.

The wicked hell-bound news media demonize the betrayed husband as being emotionally abusive. That is every wicked wife’s wild card excuse to file for divorce, by accusing the husband of being “abusive.” This sodomite-accepting sick generation defines “abuse” as a husband asking his wife when she’s coming back home, telling her what to do, or monitoring her whereabouts and friends. Those things are 100 % proper and biblical.

The inspired Holy Bible commands wives to obey their husbands (1st Peter 3:6). That is a husband’s right! I am so sick and tired of this bratty generation of namby-pamby babies who skirt God’s Word. God deliver this ungodly feminist influenced generation from the destructive career woman (1st Timothy 5:14-15). This ungodly hellbound world will never understand the things that I say. You don’t file for divorce when your marriage goes through tough times, you get tough. A perfect marriage is two imperfect people never giving up on each other.

GET RIGHT WITH GOD AMERICA!!! Divorce is NEVER okay biblically.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEibqAAiATomOhH_d2EuUVZz1r3R3ZqnsvvvOiGEtcMCPIVATOto-z-_KwACUVXKFRuuomPWUiSHBpFF-3_TcRqdY3CmLxYPi60EWIX

7.1.13 Neo-Evangelicals Will Hurt You (2026-01-14 12:21)

Romans 16:17-18, “

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

”

9002

Our text passage of Scriptural means that many people are in the clergy only for the money. They've made religion their business. It's their career and it's a lucrative one at that.

Take for example Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who peddle [1]four different plans of salvation. They should be shut down permanently for theological incompetence and treating hurting people like garbage. When I kindly told their piece of crap senior pastor Jeff Redlin that he made me feel like garbage in July of 2021, that low life scumbag said: "That's your global view." No, my global view is seeing his smart ass rotting in a prison cell for 20 years! Dear reader, neo-evangelicals will hurt you. Jeff Redlin gets paid a disgusting undeserved 6-digit salary. Today's churches have become pathetic crap! I'd rather just stay home than attend some [2]Lordship Salvation preaching cult like Campus Church at PCC.

Neo-evangelicals will hurt you with their demonic lie of Lordship Salvation. N

eo-evangelicals will hurt you with their

"

[3]repent of your sins

"

(an excellent video by my ministry friend Onorato Diamante) to get to Heaven heresy. Any pastor who tells you that you must repent of your sins (or be willing to repent of your sins) is a LIAR! Unless you are using a corrupt modern perversion of the Holy Bible, you'll never find anything taught in the inspired King James Bible about repenting of your sins to be saved. Requiring a lost sinner to turn away from their sinful bad habits to be saved is a form of Lordship Salvation. Only cults preach Lordship Salvation!

Beware Of Wolves In Sheep's Clothing

Neo-evangelicals will hurt you badly. If you are not very careful and alert to wolves in sheep's clothing, today's ungodly neo-evangelical clergy will have you all turned around, confused and worried that you're not saved because of your sins. Dear reader, Jesus Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay for your sins, He does not require that you reform your life of sin as a prerequisite to receive God's free gift of eternal life. **Ephesians 2:8-9,**

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: *Not of works*, lest any man should boast."

According to Jonah 3:10 turning from your sins is a work. **Jonah 3:10, " And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.**

" Many fools are trusting in their behavior instead of the Savior! N

eo-evangelicals will hurt you with their counterfeit gospel. In fact, they'll take you to burn in Hell with them for all eternity if you let them. RUN from PCC, Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Southern Baptist University, Moody Bible Institute and other wicked Lordship Salvation laden cults.

The Devil's Bible Perversions

Neo-evangelicals will hurt you with their dozens of different conflicting English Bible revisions. If you've seen one [4]Westcott and Hort version, you've seen 'em all, because they all share the same corruptions. If you need proof, check this out and weep in your anger. ...

- [5]Matthew 8:2
- [6]1st Timothy 3:16
- [7]Psalms 12:6-7

Dear reader, if you're not upset you're not paying attention. Jesus warned that Satan is the father of all lies, murderers and liars (John 8:44). Liars are in league with murderers! It is no mere coincidence that all of the Devil's [8]modern Bible revisions attack Jesus' deity and the Godhead (aka,

"

Trinity

"

in theology). The Devil is a crafty subtle deceiver and liar. The Bible warns that like himself, Satan's unrighteous ministers (e.g., Billy and Franklin Graham) deceive simple, ignorant, unlearned and naïve people (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).

To that damnable heretic list, I would also add Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Pacific Garden Mission and their 'Unshackled' radio program, John MacArthur, John Calvin, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, David Cloud, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Joel Osteen, Steven Furtick, The 700 Club, TBN, Jack Chick, William P. Grady, Peter Ruckman, Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola (Ruckman's cult), Sam Gipp, Keith Gomez and Family Baptist Church in Pensacola for perverting the Gospel of free grace (Galatians 1:6-9, 6:7). We've got a bunch of stupid pastors today running the Bible colleges and churches into the ground. They are called

"

neo-evangelicals

"

and their very dangerous to be around.

You Should Be A Fundamentalist Christian

In sharp contrast, I am a lifelong fundamentalist Bible preacher, and moreover a born again believer since age 12 in 1979. A fundamentalist Bible Christian ascribes only to a free grace Gospel without turning from your sins, following Christ as

"

Lord,

" inviting Jesus into your life, living a lifestyle of repentance, faithfully running the race in holiness, or any other works of the flesh. We find a group of neo-evangelical fools in Matthew 7:21-23 who trusted in their own "many wonderful works" and consequently went to Hell forever.

Yes, neo-evangelicals will deeply hurt you. And if God, forbid, you should ever decide to attend one of their churches (as I foolishly did in the past numerous times), and TELL THE TRUTH to help them see the light, they will count you as their enemy quickly to censure, shun, remove and ostracize you from their church. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"** Yes, Paul, they did consider you their enemy for telling them THE TRUTH, which is the same tragic experience I have suffered again and again at the hands

of wicked neo-evangelicals and their false bibles, sycophantic Sunday worship, mistreating people and their ungodly counterfeit plans of salvation.

I have been deeply wounded by dozens of abusive neo-evangelical pastors; namely, Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin and Joe Hansen (at the corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), Sean Quinlan (at the corrupt Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam), Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias (the shameful Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College cult), Bill Adams and his ungodly spoiled rotten wife (at Smyrna Baptist Church cult in Pensacola), Brad and Bobby Moffett (at the corrupt Family Baptist Church cult in Pensacola) and other fools.

These are hellbound illegitimate leaders of the Christian faith who all pervert the Gospel of Jesus Christ, adding “

repent of your sins

”

or

“turn from your sinful bad habits”

as a requirement to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. If the aforementioned religious clowns are going to Heaven, then God is a liar and His Word is false and untrustworthy, because there is nothing in the inspired King James Bible about having to turn away from sinful behavior (nor even being willing to do so) in order to get to Heaven.

Wicked religious men have woefully tampered with God’s saving grace, embellishing the simplicity that is in Christ with their fleshly demands to satisfy their own unscriptural whims and personal agenda. The sad truth is that most preachers follow the herd, woefully ignorant of the Scripture **“**

which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction

”

(2nd Peter 3:16b).

We’ve got a bunch of fools running and ruining the churches today, who’ve been trained in religious colleges by cold-hearted educators and not church builders. Consequently, they have no compassion for hurting sinners. Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today is a prisonhouse of strict rules without love for individual people. PCC are no better than the cult of cold-hearted Jehovah’s Witnesses, who are militant in their religious ignorance of the inspired Scripture.

Neo-evangelicals will hurt you if you dare in love TELL THEM THE TRUTH. They turned against the Apostle Paul, who his very self started the churches in Galatia (Galatians 4:16). In 2014 when I befriended the pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam with THE TRUTH that the modern Bible revisions are corrupt, and Lordship Salvation is NOT the Gospel of free grace, and [9]Martin Luther (1483-1546) went to Hell for preaching Sacramental Salvation all his life, they forced me out and banned me from attending their miserably church.

Those hell-spawned wicked thugs turned the whole church congregation against me with their lies and harsh words from the pulpit. But my Bible preaching will be vindicated in eternity, not because I am anything special, but simply because I TOLD THE TRUTH. At harvest Baptist Church and their schools, they promote [10]Martin Luther as a born again Christian to their church and students. [11]Luther worshipped Mary.

Luther wickedly taught that water [12]baptism saves, even without faith! When I shared these TRUTHS with the incompetent uncaring pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, they kicked

me out, shunned, censured and ostracized me. My constant prayer for the past 12 years has been for God to severely punish those wicked pastors, and to avenge me of their crimes against me for TELLING THE TRUTH! False prophets will suffer.

Beware Of The Neo-fundamentalist

Sadly, even many so-called "fundamentalists" today are no longer truly fundamentalist. I called them "

neo-fundamentalists,

" because they have chosen to stop being fundamentalists and merge with the neo-evangelicals. That is exactly what has happened to PCC. Without even realizing it has happened, [13]heretics from the Bob Jones University cult have crept in like snakes to poison and corrupt PCC, and the work is done! [14]PCC preaches hard core Lordship Salvation today!!!

I'm sure some of my blog guests sincerely think I should chill out, let it go and move on in the Lord, but that is exactly what I shouldn't do! PCC are leading lost sinners into the fires of Hell with another gospel, and someone needs to expose them (Titus 1:9-14). What PCC teaches today is not Scriptural, it is poisonous!

Just like [15]Jack Chick and his Chick Tracts are toxic and dangerous to read, which Bill Adams distributes at Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola. Folks, right doctrine matters! I said RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! It matters which Bible that we use. You don't get to pick and choose which flavor of Holy Bible best suits your personality and needs. You need THE TRUTH!

You need THE TRUTH, like it or lump it. That is one major thing wrong with the Devil's modern English Bible perversions, they water everything down, obscuring the truth. If you read one of these toxic translations today, say for example the toxic Easy-To-Read Version (ERV), you might walk away after (reading Hebrews 6:1) thinking that you get to Heaven "

by turning away from the evil we did in the past and by believing in God.

"

What the inspired King James Bible actually reads is that we are saved by

"repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God" (Hebrews 6:1b). "Dead works" includes all works, good and bad alike. You must cease from all your own works, and rest in Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins to be saved. it's that simple. Turning away from your evil past ways is WORKS (Jonah 3:10), not the free grace of God.

I cannot warn you enough dear friend to steer completely clear of the neo-evangelical cult in America. That means stay away from the toxic Southern Baptist Convention and all it's affiliated complicit bad churches and corrupt religious colleges. Case in point is Albert Mohler, president of the Calvinist hellhole Southern Baptist Theological Seminary in Kentucky, who said publicly that he strongly opposes the biblical doctrine of '[16]Easy Believism.'

In case you haven't noticed dear reader, we have been at war in this country for the longest time between Christian fundamentalists and heathen religious neo-evangelicals in the churches and Bible colleges. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) attributed the ruthless attack in 1989 against himself, his family, friends and ministry as being [17]the Devil's work of NEO-EVANGELICALS (a 1989 sermon titled 'Weathering The Storm' by Dr. Hyles).

I didn't understand what Brother Hyles was saying back in 1989, when I was still a student at Hyles-Anderson College. But since that time, as I've encountered and fought numerous battles that came to me because of my fundamentalist stand and views, I now fully understand Pastor

Hyles. A young man once asked an old and wise preacher how to give up the world. The wise old preacher replied: “Son, you carry a Holy Bible and the world will give you up!”

Likewise, as a fundamentalist Bible preacher all my adult life, I didn’t have to go pick a fight with anyone, the neo-evangelicals came to me by the droves to fight me.

One Of The Worst Pastors In Pensacola

Case in point, I never mentioned a word about my biblical stance against women wearing pants at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. It is a sin for women to wear men’s clothing and to dress in immodest attire (Deuteronomy 22:5; 1st Timothy 2:9; Proverbs 7:10). I never told anyone at Family Baptist Church about my website ministry, but they found it on their own anyway.

On April 30th, 2025, I and my wife were invited to meet with Pastor Brad Moffett in his church office. Little did I know that he would change the reason for the meeting, and instead harshly censure my website ministry and Bible preaching which was rotten of him to do, especially in front of my wife. I think Brad’s meddling pants-wearing wicked wife henpecked him to do it. She has him henpecked. She is the reason why Bobby across the street from their church quit to go find a better church. There’s nothing worse than a meddling rebellious wife!

Pastor Brad (age 37) had several dozen pages of my website stacked on his desk, ready to go to battle with me, which was really stupid of him to do. He specifically criticized [18]this article in which I preach against women wearing pants in public, for which I make no apologies, because it is THE TRUTH of God’s inspired Word. Any ungodly pastor and his immodestly clothed wife who argue that it is okay for women to wear pants in public are not right with God, not even close! SHAME on Brad and his foolish wife! SHAME!!! Get right with God.

Brad slandered Pastor Jack Hyles, because in the preceding article I quote Dr. Hyles from a sermon in which he says: “I don’t have a dirty mind, I have a man’s mind.” Pastor Brad insisted that Dr. Hyles wasn’t right with God, and that Brother Hyles was a carnal man with a dirty mind for saying what he did. But the truth is simply that Brad is a idiot! Any honest normal red-blooded American man will tell you why it is wrong for women to wear pants.

I did say “

honest.

” Any man who denies being tempted by a women wearing tight pants is either a queer, sick or a LIAR!!! I’m going to go with LIAR for Brad Moffett. His bratty wife clearly wears the pants in their marriage, house, church and everywhere else. Don’t get mad at me, God commands women to dress in ’MODEST APPAREL’ in 1st Timothy 2:9 and you’re a darn dishonest fool if you think it is acceptable for Christian ladies to adorn themselves in any kind of pants! I’d consider it an exception for a widow who has taken over her husband’s plumbing business and wears overalls to work in the sewer. But you know as well as I do that these rebellious women in churches today who wear pants do so to look sexy!

Then Pastor Brad Moffett said since a man who walks in the Holy Spirit won’t fulfill the lusts of the flesh (Galatians 5:16), it shouldn’t matter if his wife wears pants. That is one of the most ungodly, irresponsible and shameful things I have ever heard come out of a pastor’s stupid mouth. That’s equivalent to saying

since a man who walks in the Holy Spirit won’t fulfill the lusts of the flesh, it’s okay to leave your new bicycle unchained and unattended in public. Guess what Sherlock, you can kiss your new bike goodbye!

Just because Spirit-filled men won’t lust doesn’t make it okay for pastor’s wives (or any Christian woman) to seduce men with provocative clothing. Pants are provocative attire for a female,

that is common sense folks. It is a crying shame that Muslim women fully understand the dangers of females wearing pants, while our spoiled brat pastor's wives in the United States insist that there's nothing unethical, wrong or sinful about women wearing pants. If that is you dear reader, then you need to have your heart examined because you are far from God.

Morality is no trifle matter. Tens of thousands of men are rotting in prison today because of lust. What do you think those men would say about a female adorned in attractive pants? We already both know the clear answer. You know as well as I do that no pastor's wife in a thousand years would dare to insult God by wearing pants in the His presence. So, what makes it is any different on earth? By the way, we are still in the Lord's presence everywhere we go. The Lord sees our every thought.

During our unpleasant meeting with Pastor Brad Moffett, he shameful told us that he is absolutely not a fundamentalist Christian, he is a neo-evangelical (and a fool I would add). To admit to being a wishy-washy, liberal minded, low morality pastor is a disgrace, which is essentially what he did in front of me and my wife in April of 2025. SHAME on Brad Moffett. He is a stubborn loud-mouthed fool just like his verbally abusive father, Bobby Moffett. It matters how you treat people. It really does. When authoritarian abusive pastors throw people under the bus on a whim, God sees that abuse and hears the cry of their hurting victims.

Neo-evangelicals will hurt you because they hate THE TRUTH. Their ungodly women are going to wear their sexy pants and nobody dare tell them different. Their wicked pastors are going to pervert the Gospel and preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and the dirty lie of repenting of your sins to be saved, and no matter what you say they are defiant. They refuse to heed THE TRUTH of a free grace Gospel without works. Let the dead bury the dead Jesus said. I have done my part as a faithful witness to 'PREACH THE WORD' (2nd Timothy 4:2).

I warn you as a true friend does. Neo-evangelicals will hurt you. They will deceive you with lies. They'll have you using five different English Bible versions that conflict with each other, leading you astray from the truth of God's inspired Word in the King James Bible. They'll have you trusting in a counterfeit plan of salvation if you let them, and you'll end up burning in the fires of Hell forever with them. Yes, neo-evangelicals will utterly destroy your life.

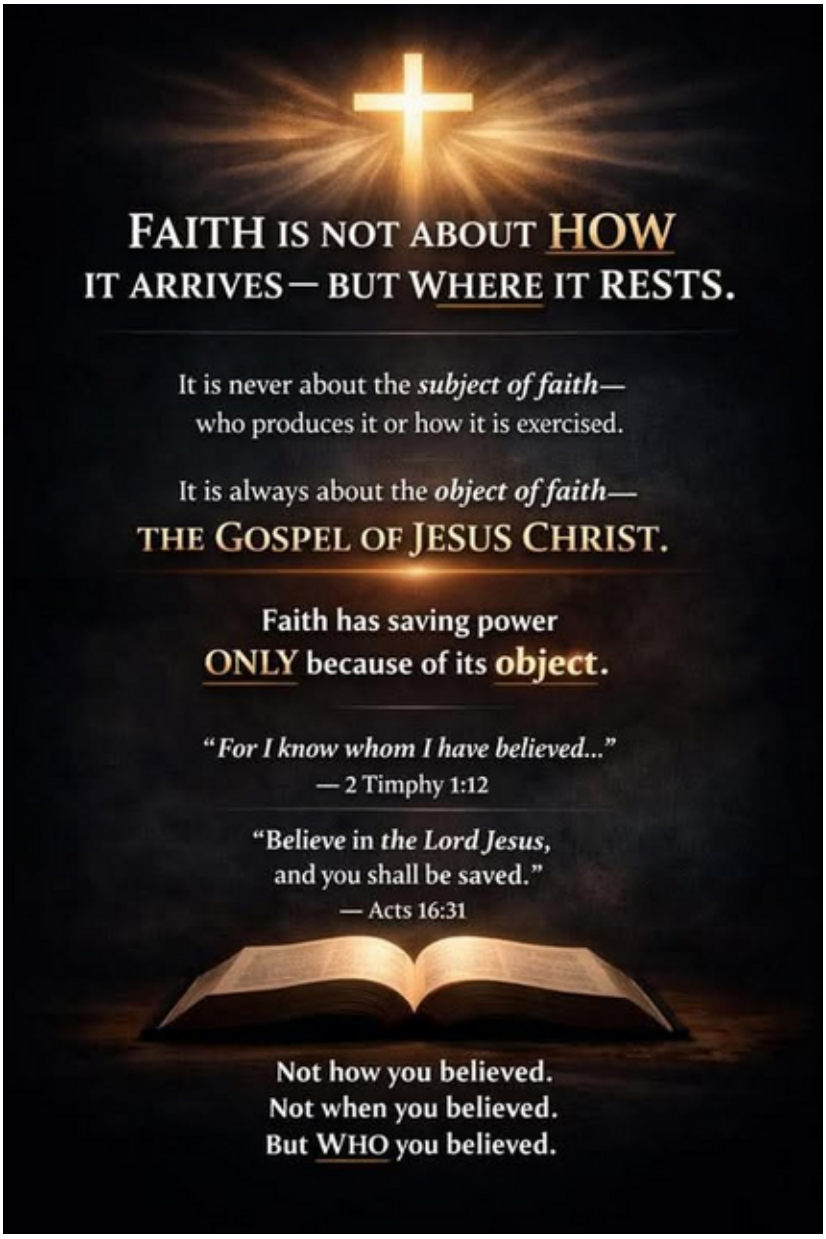

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cfiW0Tvai4M&t=3s
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/wh-heretics.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/the-deity-of-christ-and-satans-modern.html
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/deception.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/truth_about_martin_luther.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/lutheran/luther-on_mary.htm
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/luther-no_faith.htm
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
14. https://faithaloneinjesussaves.blogspot.com/2025/10/exposing-pastor-jeff-redlins-damnable.html
15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/08/beware-of-dangerous-chick-tracts.html

16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/03/easy-believism.html
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjXEWD3gjBisd3xkgtVVD0lojbP5Dby45LRUSKB2wmKkymAvHov8kU-03hYp35cCz9Gea8eeplh5NRvT39Uuves6qcUpTiuqP4t77_

7.1.14 The Utter Hypocrisy Of President Trump And Fox News (2026-01-15 05:23)

Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."

I am so sick of the hypocrisy. Here's a disgusting Fox News video from January 14, 2026...



[1]Iranian regime reportedly hunting down Starlink users as death toll SOARS

So, where was President Trump's concern over innocent people being murdered when [2]Israel slaughtered 71,647 Palestinians in Gaza?

Why is Iranian life any more precious than Palestinian life?

I'll tell you why, because President Trump's true agenda is to annihilate another one of Israel's enemies. They want to take out Iran! The handwriting was already on the wall for many years after the overthrow of Iraq and Afghanistan in 2003. ...

[3]



Iran Was Always Going To Be Next On The New World Order's Hit List

For those of my ministry blog readers who've followed me for the past few years, then you remember that I predicted if Donald Trump were re-elected, two things would happen:

1. President Trump would take our nation to war with foreign nations.

2. President Trump would raise up a domestic police state.

So far I've been correct two for two. My gut tells me that when this fiasco with deporting illegal aliens is over, the new federal enforcement team won't be going away any time soon.

With the cost of food and necessary things insanely skyrocketing, amidst a stagnate job market, economic implosion will be ultimately inevitable. The Federal Reserve banking system is nothing more than systematic financial fraud, since 1913. It's a massive classic Ponzi Scheme sanctioned by Congress. They should all be fired, arrested, indicted, tried in a legitimate court of law, convicted for treason and then sentenced! Away with the traitors!

It bothered me today as I listened to the media whores at Fox News spew nothing but sympathy and outrage for what Iran's authoritarian leaders are doing to murder it's citizens, while neer a word was heard from Fox News during the massacre of 71,647 innocent people in Gaza (most of whom were defenseless women and children). Sadly, the manmade whore of Israel controls our U.S. news media, so that we simply cannot believe anything the press tells us anymore.

Present-day Israel is of the Devil. It is a manmade farce since 1948 that is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. [4]Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) and [5]Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) both *rejected* the idea of present-day Israel being the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. Beware of the pro-Israel media whores in the United States! I am not anti-Semite, God forbid; I am anti-corruption and anti-evil. True Israel has not existed since 586 BC when Babylon conquered Jerusalem, and will not exist again until the great Second Coming of the majestic Lord Jesus Christ (Hosea 3:4-5). Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

I think it is a great thing that President Trump wants to liberate the Iranian people who are victims of their greedy insane leaders...



Iranian Officials Seize Billions to Flee Iran

That being said, the fact that President Trump and the U.S. mainstream news media unanimously seem to care about liberating Iran, expressing outrage over the thousands of alleged killings in Iranian streets, while not caring one iota when 71,647 Palestinians were being murdered in Gaza, compels me to conclude that there is a sinister hidden agenda.

I am not against nor for Israel today. The nation of Israel in these modern times is no different than any other heathen nation. Israel today has no special divine promise of protection from God; quite the contrary (Luke 21:24). I can tell you biblically that Christ-rejecting Jews are NOT God's chosen people today, and unsaved Jews never were (Romans 2:28-29). ONLY born again Christians (Jews and Gentiles alike) are THE CHOSEN; or THE CHURCH if you prefer.

From the very beginning of the Abrahamic covenant, God's promises were conditional to the Jews (Exodus 19:5-6; Deuteronomy 28). The Jews rebelled so that God gave Israel into the hands of their enemies for judgment time and time again. The inspired Holy Bible is abundantly clear that God made His promises to Abraham concerning Jesus Christ, and not to Abraham's biological descendants (the Jews). **Galatians 3:16, "**

Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; *but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ*.

" Thus, all of the promises which God made to Abraham only apply to those who have faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:28-29).

Christ-rejecting arrogant Jews today have no stake in anything except their well-deserved plot in the tormentuous everlasting fires of Hell (John 3:36; Revelation 20:15). God's inspired Word will not be mocked (Galatians 6:7).

Dear reader, if you want to understand the daily news, then always remember that Satan is the god of this world (2nd Corinthians 4:4), and that the New World Order (NWO) is now being formed before our very eyes (Revelation 17:10). We are now living in the end times of the feet of iron (tyranny) mixed with clay (freedom) in Nebuchadnezzar's golden image from Daniel chapter two.

9012

Signs of Satan and his coming Antichrist (or, “in place of Christ”) are everywhere...

[6]



Occult Hand Signs Showing Allegiance To The Coming Antichrist

Our nation is divided against itself on everything...

[7]



Two Different Legs Both Walking In The Same Direction Of A New World Order

We see horrible tyranny in harsh places like North Korea and Russia today, versus the freedoms that we enjoy in America and Europe. Whereas in the past the entire world was ruled by the kingdoms of Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Greece, Medo-Persia and Rome (world powers). No one nation has ruled the whole world since Rome. Next is the New World Order, which will be the Beast system of the coming Antichrist (aka, the Man of Sin). So, we have nine super powers today (India, United States, United Kingdom, France, Israel, North Korea, Russia, Pakistan, China), but no world powers anymore. All of the aforementioned countries posses nuclear weapons.

I wrote this blog to point out the bothersome hypocrisy that I see in the Zionist-controlled White House and American media. Although Hamas has an approximate membership of 20,000 Arabs, the vast majority of the [8]murdered 71,647 victims in Palestine between 2022 and 2026 never hurt anybody. They were just parents trying to raise their children in a troubled society under Israeli persecution. With Israel continually hating, murdering and oppressing the Palestinians, I cannot blame the refugees for being angry at Israel. **Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."**

The plain truth is that BOTH Arabs and Jews alike need the Lord Jesus Christ. Tragically, less than 2 % of Arabs and Jews living in Israel today profess faith in Jesus. That is so sad. Both Arabs and Jews reject Jesus as the promised Messiah. The Scripture tells us that instead they will embrace the Man of Sin when he comes, thinking that he is Christ (2nd Thessalonians 2:1-10). Through signs and wonders the Antichrist will deceive them and the whole world WILL BE deceived (Revelation 12:9).

Please DO NOT blindly believe everything that the [9]controlled news media spoon feeds you dear friend, because you might be horrible tricked into supporting evil. The media whores are nothing more than paid professional liars and masters of disinformation and misinformation.

1. https://youtu.be/PuRJ_o6_bwY?si=CHtvkMxoNe2LTIGM
2. https://gazacasualties.org/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_DIUsuH39NFwqUSgKfEykcGVl2LjjKM7anSrgxlgPNuWphpOa0uYYA2omfePXT1GTJeIATMX0vEmLakoRyq32tewM6BYktlzNzmA
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/11/dr-john-r-rice-didnt-think-present-day.html
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/pastor_vernon_mcgee_refutes.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgvxpRz-Stt3Bi-LcqYrZND-c_yfwWKmQsFjLN-CYdcGLEYtX3q4UaClwPYCJk_C6fAkl9rdhb2S4wGKmsnrh-pmr76S5I_P00C6n-
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjxXWiA-JLgqnN5fVus5RyJfw3O-UbnDXeVlD60lZvQ7Iie0CjhTHSbtKUJcay3JHIhc0AnLUl7NbpyP49L88IKrjfph1EN8gg8PhX
8. https://gazacasualties.org/
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4

7.1.15 Divorce Is Never Permissible Biblically (2026-01-15 11:06)

Matthew 19:5-6, "And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh? Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. *What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder*.

"

Kindly, you are very wrong biblically if you think that there are valid reasons to divorce. Divorce is NEVER biblically permitted. Yet, many wicked people feel the urge to express their carnal disagreement with the inspired Holy Bible. In short, God does NOT allow divorce for any reason. It ceases to annoy me that people cherry-pick the Word of God, only taking what they need to create a narrative to fit their own selfish agenda. Doing that, anything can be justified!

The Old Testament prophet Hosea remained faithful to Gomer, even when she was abusive toward him, committing adultery with her numerous heathen lovers, abandoning Hosea and their children for many years. Hosea didn't divorce her, he loved her and stayed faithful. One day as he went to town, he saw his beloved Gomer for sale at a slave auction and he ran to purchase her back for his own. He redeemed his wife. This is a beautiful picture of God's great love for humanity, that sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on Calvary's cross for our manifold sins (John 3:14-18).

Jesus plainly meant in Matthew 19:9, when he seemingly gave permission to divorce, that it was only during the courtship process that someone could break off the engagement. This is what Moses meant in Deuteronomy 24:1-4. We see this scenario illustrated in real life with the dire circumstances between Joseph and his wife Mary, when he found out that she was pregnant before they consummated their marriage. Joseph naturally thought she had been unfaithful and commit fornication. But the angel of the LORD came to Joseph and calmed his worries. Once two people have been married, it is for life. **Matthew 19:6, " Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.**

" God's original intent is clearly: Once Married, Always Married (OMAM).

In the beginning God created one man, Adam. Then from that one man He made the woman, Eve, and then there were two. But God wanted to unite them back into one, in marriage unity, as a beautiful picture of the believer's union with God in salvation. That is beautiful how that God made one individual, and then He made two, and the two became one again.

In Matthew 18:22, Jesus told the Apostle Peter that we should forgive each other 70 times 7 times, yet in filing for divorce a wicked spouse is sinfully refusing to forgive their spouse, esteeming them a "greater sinner" than them self. There is nothing as wicked as filing for divorce! **Matthew 18:21-22, " Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, *Until seventy times seven*."**

The lame excuse of an abusive husband doesn't fly with God. If that be so with an abused wife, then leave until the husband gets help. That means the wife may need to get a job and take care of herself until their marriage can be restored. If not, then neither spouse is permitted to remarry, ever, as long as they are still alive. But quitting to move on to greener pastures is of the Devil, selfish and brings the judgment of God. The Lord doesn't reward quitter saints! [1]Divorce, remarriage and adultery are plaguing America today.

Kindly said, I will go to seed in this important matter as a fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher of being faithful to one's marriage commitment, whether there were vows exchanged or not. I have heard every imaginable scenario over the years from desperate people seeking to divorce their spouse. One man said he married his wife in a foreign country and no vows were exchanged, so he thinks that somehow makes it okay for him to divorce his wife. What a wicked form of thinking! Get thee behind me Satan.

Jesus plainly taught that only a proud heart causes the sin of divorce. **Proverbs 13:10, " Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.**

"

For those who are guilty of filing for divorce, all you can do is repent of your wrong sinful attitude and seek reconciliation with your former spouse (if possible), to renew one's sweet fellowship with God. NO ONE who is saved and divorces their spouse and maintains a flippant defiant attitude, that they did nothing wrong, will ever be at peace with God as His child. This is why we are exhorted in **1st John 1:9-10, "**

If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

”

Divorce is always sinful and wrong. It is tomfoolery and poppycock nonsense for anyone to use "adultery" as an excuse to divorce, when there are no such Scriptural exclusions for murder, bank robbery, assault, kidnapping, child endangerment, embezzlement, blackmail and other serious crimes. It is ridiculous to think that Jesus would allow divorce for adultery, but not for murder, bank robbery or stealing.

Clearly, the Lord did not intend for anyone to ever get a divorce, and if they do it will only be because of the hardness of the spouse who filed for divorce, because they refused to forgive their spouse and divorced them instead.

Remarriage is wicked, even more so when someone’s abandoned spouse is alone and suffering (which s the sad case of the betrayed husband in Rockford, Illinois, who drove to Ohio last week to murder his x-wife and new husband). You don’t divorce, EVER! The only reason why wicked Americans get so many divorces is simply because they can, because we have a wicked government, and because the Satanic media promotes divorce as a fix-all solution to everyone’s marital problems. I can hear some idiot now saying:

“

Honey, you need to lose that zero and go get you a hero!

”

We’ve all heard ungodly feminist fools make ungodly statement like that. Be very careful whom you take advice from (Psalms 1:1-3).

There’s a very wicked pastor’s daughter who abandoned her husband when he went to prison many years ago. He committed the sin of adultery and was fired as the church’s pastor. That wicked wife had no biblical right to abandon her husband and go marry another man. Instead of being there as a godly wife to greet her broken and disgraced husband (the father of her children) after over a decade in prison, she chose to divorce him and move on to greener pastures. Instead of comforting her husband in prison, she wickedly abandoned him to go marry another man.

I wanted to vomit when I saw that she foolishly brags on social media that her and her "new" husband feel like they’ve "always known each other," and were "made for each other." That is as wicked as the Devil. Woe unto that ungodly spoiled brat wife when she answers to God someday. She is JUST AS MUCH a guilty rotten sinner as her husband is, and so are you, and so am I. There but for the grace of God go we. **Psalms**

106:6, “

We have sinned with our fathers, *we* have committed iniquity, *we* have done wickedly.

” The only thing that makes you or me any more righteous in God’s sight than Jeffrey Dahmer or Adolf Hitler is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that washed away our sins the moment we trusted Him (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5).

Al Capone’s Wife Stayed Faithful To Him In Prison

And let me say, the notorious Chicago gangster criminal Al Capone (1899-1947) was sentenced to 11 years in prison for tax evasion. He entered into federal prison in 1931 with the horrible

brain-eating disease syphilis from all his philandering in sin with prostitutes. Capone was released in 1939 due to his deteriorating health (Penicillin wasn't discovered until 1939).
Al Capone's faithful Catholic wife, [2]Mary Josephine "Mae" Coughlin (1897-1986), married him in 1918. She managed his financial affairs and supported him during his imprisonment, remaining a devoted partner despite the challenges posed by his criminal lifestyle and dire health.

Mae was not involved in Al's racketeering business, although she was affected by his sinful actions. Al dated other women while they were married, committing adultery. Mae once told her son "not to do what your father did. He broke my heart." Her hair also started to gray when she was 28, presumably due to stress regarding her husband's dire situation.

Al was ultimately sentenced to 11 years of imprisonment on October 24, 1931, and Mae was one of three people allowed to visit him in prison. The other two were Al's mother and son. Mae remained a devoted wife, frequently sending letters to her husband, referring to him as

"

honey,

"

and expressing her longing for him to return home. She visited him in person as well, traveling up to 3,000 miles from the Capones' Florida home to Alcatraz off California's coast, usually going to lengths to obscure her face in order to avoid the paparazzi.

Mae was a faithful wife to a bad man.

I contend that if that dear woman (whom I greatly admire) could stay faithful to a mobster like Al Capone (two unsaved Roman Catholics to wit), then no born again Christian woman can honestly use lesser lame excuses to divorce and abandon her husband. And that goes for all the husbands as well. You married her, you stay with her until the end of life. A marriage is two people making a life for each other. A perfect marriage is two imperfect people never giving up on each other.

Wife Of John Lennon's Murderer Still Faithful To Husband

Another one of my heroes is Gloria Chapman, the wife of John Lennon's murderer Mark Chapman (who is still rotting behind bars in a New York prison cell). Mark and Gloria had only been married for one year when he chose to murder The Beatles' member John Lennon in December of 1980.

There are records in Hawaii on file of physical abuse where Mark beat her in the face. Yet, still 46 years later, Gloria admirably is still faithfully married to Mark. She writes him in prison and visits Mark a couple times each year for congenial visits, and they eat order-out pizza together in his cell. What a horrible way to exist! Yet, against all odds, Gloria (who professes to be a born again Christian) has chosen to remain faithful to her marriage and husband.

Now compare that to the spoiled brat pastor's daughter who divorced and abandoned her unfaithful husband when he commit adultery with a young girl. Tammy Faye Bakker (1942-2007), a disgrace as a professed Christian woman, did the same cruel thing by wickedly divorcing her husband Jim Bakker while he rotted in prison for five years for fraud. The heathen world behaves more righteous than God's children do. God pity this wicked nation!

No, divorce is NEVER permissible biblically.

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be the praise, credit and glory, great things He hath done (John 15:1-5).

[3]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2026/01/wicked-divorce-remarriage-and-adultery.html
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8-YhHEh-M30
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh7Dd_GZhzuKYchPfqrWQBIu91eEIym85y0Bmwb6xVV95E3AeWAUkAWom3TyQeRoZ5aSmDGXLAqRo3wReQlhgWtbv5mubw3zvvFf-9

7.1.16 "Dilbert" Cartoonist Scott Adams' Strange Deathbed Letter (2026-01-17 11:33)

John 3:36, "

He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

9018

”

According to CBN News from January 14, 2026...

> "Dilbert" cartoonist Scott Adams has died at the age of 68, issuing [1]a posthumous statement (I made a [2]backup of Scott's latter from X, just in case it vanishes or you don't have an X account) declaring his decision to accept Jesus Christ as his Lord and Savior.
>
> In a livestream following his death on Tuesday, Adams' ex-wife Shelly Miles shared the statement he prepared before passing away.
>
> > "I had an amazing life," the statement said in part. "I gave it everything I had."
> >
> > "Next, many of my Christian friends have asked me to find Jesus before I go. I'm not a believer, but I have to admit the risk-reward calculation for doing so looks so attractive to me. So here I go: I accept Jesus Christ as my Lord and Savior and look forward to spending an eternity with him. The part about me not being a believer should be quickly resolved if I wake up in heaven. I won't need any more convincing than that. I hope I'm still qualified for entry..."
>
> Adams revealed in May that he had been diagnosed with an aggressive form of metastatic prostate cancer.
>
> WATCH: [3]'I Accept Jesus': 'Dilbert' Cartoonist's Final Message Before His Death

This is weird. "Dilbert" cartoonist Scott Adams (1957-2026) wrote a letter as he was dying, in which he said that although he is "not a believer" [i.e., in salvation through faith in Jesus Christ] he made a superficial superstitious type declaration of accepting Jesus as his "Lord and Savior" on his deathbed, hoping if the Bible is true God will allow him into Heaven. But he plainly said he does NOT BELIEVE. Scott plainly said that unless he wakes up in Heaven after he dies, he won't believe. Dear reader, that is NOT how faith and salvation work. You are not allowed to believe after you receive proof. You must trust in Jesus Christ when there is no proof. That is what faith is according to **Hebrews 11:1, "Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."**

In Luke 16:19-31 we find the true story of an unbelieving rich man and a believing poor man, Lazarus, who ate from the rich man's food scraps in his garbage. They both died on night. The Bible tells us that the rich man woke up burning in the fires of Hell, while Lazarus was escorted by angels to Abraham's Bosom (i.e., Paradise). Although there is debate among Bible preachers concerning where people went before Jesus died on the cross, I humbly ascribe to the belief that Hell (Greek: Hades) was compartmentalized, with the place of TORMENT on one side and the place of PARADISE on the other side. If you take this Scripture passage as literal in Luke 16:19-31, then you see biblical confirmation of this truth.

In sharp contrast, godly Bible preachers like Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) believed that Old Testament saints went directly to Heaven when they died, not a temporary place of Paradise.

I respect the right of others to disagree with me. To clarify, Paradise is NOT Purgatory ([4]a fabricated false doctrine of the heathen Roman Catholic church).

The inspired Scripture tells us that Lazarus experience peace, but the formerly rich man (now poorer than Lazarus) is suffering in fiery flames, torment and an unquenchable thirst for water. Although he earnestly begged Abraham for just one drop of water, he was denied (and so will you dear reader if you choose to go to Hell by rejecting Jesus as your personal Savior, that is, if you refuse to put your trust in the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ). He did that for you dear sinner, and for me too, and for all humanity (John 3:16-18; 1st John 2:2). Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:20-21).

In John 6:47, Jesus promises eternal life only to those who BELIEVE ON HIM, not to those who merely say they believe on him while openly admitting that they DON'T BELIEVE. What a bizarre thing to write! I humbly do not think Scott Adams died in the Lord (Revelation 14:13), simply because he plainly stated that he DOES NOT BELIEVE in Jesus. I sadly think Scott died in his sins, because he refused to believe who Jesus claimed to be (John 8:24).

God Will Save Doubters, If You Believe Despite Doubt

In Mark 9:24 a distraught father of a demon possessed child cried out to Jesus, "□□□□, □ □□□□□□□; □□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□." If the father had instead said: "Sir, I don't believe, help me to believe," Christ wouldn't have healed his son. Jesus plainly said in verse 23, "□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□, □□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□." The promise is to them that CANST BELIEVE, not to those who CANNOT BELIEVE. The miraculous new birth is not obtained by declaring some optimistic religious words from a heart of unbelief.

I can only hope that Scott Adams poorly chose his words, and what he really meant was that despite his lack of faith in Christ, he was choosing to trust Him anyway as his personal Savior. God will save any doubter who believes on the Lord Jesus Christ. It's okay to have doubt, just so long as you act upon what little faith you have. We see this truth confirmed in Mark 9:24, when Jesus healed the son of the man who had doubts. Jesus healed the boy because the man TRUSTED Jesus despite his doubts.

The Helpful Chair Illustration

To help you dear reader understand how faith works, I like to use the illustration of a chair. Let's say for the sake of argument that you don't have a ladder. A ceiling lightbulb burned out and you need to replace it. You need something to stand upon to reach the lightbulb. So you use an old chair that looks shaky. You are not sure if the chair will support your weight if you stand upon it. In fact, you are very concerned. Yet, since that's the only thing you have at hand to stand on, you put your trust in that wobbly old chair.

Now, even though you had much distrust and lack of faith in that shaky old chair, you placed no less than 100 % of your trust in it the moment you rested all your body's weight upon it. That is exactly how saving faith works! It doesn't matter how much you doubt God's Word, just so long as you sincerely trust in the Gospel (the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ crucified for our sins, buried and physically resurrected three days later). This is the GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (Romans 1:16). There is no other path to Heaven according to Acts 4:10-12, than faith alone in the precious name of Jesus.

Faith is not the absence of any doubt; but rather, it is the presence of trust despite the doubt. Nor is faith optimism, having a positive attitude and outlook.

If I tell you that I trust you with my money to go somewhere, but then I follow you to make sure you don't steal it, my behavior clearly contradicts my words. I obviously don't trust you, which is why I followed you.

In Scott’s case, it is clear that he truly did not believe Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31). Scott simply agreed with his friends to appease them. There is absolutely nothing wrong with coming to Jesus by faith for fear of going to Hell forever. In fact, that is exactly why everyone should get saved (Romans 5:9). But to merely succumb to peer pressure from friends to declare

“

I believe in Jesus

”

while you simultaneously admit

“I am not a believer”

is alarmingly contradictory. It’s no different than me telling you that I trust you with my money, while I am following behind to watch where you go and what you do.

Where Did Scott Adams Go In The Afterlife?

Sadly, I do not think Scott Adams went to Heaven. Scott plainly said, despite his insincere statement of faith, that he still did not believe in Christ. Scott said: “I am not a believer.”

Did Scott go to Heaven or is he burning in Hell? I think he went to Hell forever.

Before he died, Scott mentioned in his letter having great concern over the potential eternal risk if the Holy Bible is actually true concerning Hell, fire and damnation...

> "Next, many of my Christian friends have asked me to find Jesus before I go. I’m not a believer, but I have to admit the risk-reward calculation for doing so looks so attractive to me. So here I go: I accept Jesus Christ as my Lord and Savior and look forward to spending an eternity with him. The part about me not being a believer should be quickly resolved if I wake up in heaven. I won’t need any more convincing than that. I hope I’m still qualified for entry..."

Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) once wrote a problematic religious tract titled: “

Missing Heaven By 18 Inches.

”

In his tract, Pastor McGee foolishly suggested that a person could believe the Gospel in their mind, but not in their heart; and consequently, still be unsaved. I completely disagree with that nonsense. If you believe on Christ in your mind, then you also believe in your heart (i.e., your subconscience). You cannot separate one’s mind from your

subconscience

.

Furthermore, if we were to take Dr. McGee’s title literally, “Missing Heaven By 18 Inches,” the “heart” is a muscle about twice the size of your fist which pumps blood 100,000 times each day. That makes no sense theologically! This is why I hate the unbiblical rubbish of “inviting Jesus into your heart” to get to Heaven. How do you invite Jesus into a muscle that pumps blood? By using such unbiblical poppycock, balderdash and tommyrot, children become utterly confused and will miss the simplicity that is in Christ. Inviting Jesus into one’s heart (or life) may sound appealing to religious people, but such nonsense is theologically dangerous. Children should

be taught to put their trust in Jesus; who died on a cross to pay for their sins, was buried, and three days later He resurrected from the dead. This is THE GOSPEL.

Like I said earlier, we can only hope that Scott Adams poorly chose his words in his last letter, and what he really meant was that despite his lack of faith in Christ, he chose to trust Him anyway as his personal Savior; but unfortunately (and no one can say otherwise) that is not what he wrote. Scott plainly wrote:

“I am not a believer.”

God promises in Romans 10:13 to save whosoever calls upon the name of the Lord from a heart of faith (Romans 10:14). But without faith there can be no regeneration (i.e., no miracle of the new birth). I cannot say for certain if Mr. Adams was saved or lost, but from his written statement alone, I do not think he went to Heaven, because he plainly said that he DOES NOT BELIEVE in Christ. Salvation is not a prayer, it is faith in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. [illegible] [illegible] 0:00, “[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

There is a very wicked book authored by Lahry Sibley titled, '[2]THE TRINITY UNMASKED,' in which he denies deny the fundamental Bible doctrine of the Godhead (aka, the "Trinity" in theology). Lahry is a damnable false prophet, not a born again child of God. NO ONE is saved who denies Jesus' deity, which is exactly what Lahry does by denying the Godhead. I would NEVER accept anyone as a friend on Facebook who wickedly DENIES THE GODHEAD.

Although Mr. Sibley does good to [3]expose the corrupt Catholic church in which he was raised, he is sadly not saved since he denies the Godhead. Lahry's beliefs are bizarre. In this song he sings on YouTube titled, '[4]I Believe,' you'd never think that he is not a true Christian.

Sadly, Lahry wickedly denies the biblical fundamental doctrine of the GODHEAD in his toxic book "THE TRINITY UNMASKED." Consequently, Lahry Sibley WON'T be going to Heaven. NO ONE is saved who denies the Trinity (Colossians 2:2; Matthew 28:19-20; 1st John 5:7). Jesus warned in John 8:24 that unless you believe He is who He claimed to be, you will die in your sins. Jesus claimed to be God in John 10:33, 14:1 and 8:52.

You are not a born again Christian Lahry. I hope you will repent of your unbelief before it is too late. □□□□ □:□□, "□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□, □□□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□: □□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □ □□ □□, □□ □□□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□." I cannot have you as a friend as you are denying the fundamental doctrines of the inspired Holy Bible.

If you follow this wicked man on Facebook, please STOP, because you don't want to sinfully bid Godspeed to a damnable FALSE PROPHET, lest you become a partaker of his evil deeds (2nd John 1:11).

In addition, I noticed in Lahry's Facebook banner that he errantly requires people to forsake sinful behavior to get to Heaven, which is WORKS. We are saved by accepting Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for our sins by faith; not because we reform our own life by trying to turn from our sinful ways, which is self-righteousness (Isaiah 64:6).

The Inspired King James Bible Teaches A Godhead

What saith the Scripture? **Genesis1:26, "And God said, *Let us* make man in *our* image, after *our* likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth."** Here we clearly see the Godhead (i.e., Trinity) in Scripture.

When Jesus was baptized by John the Baptist, we see the Godhead in **Matthew 3:16-17, "And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw *the Spirit of God* descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: And lo *a voice from heaven*, saying, *This is my beloved Son*, in whom I am well pleased."** Here we see God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit all at once.

> **Matthew 28:19-20, "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of *the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost*: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."**

Colossians 2:2-3, "That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of *the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ*; In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge."

1st John 5:7, "For there are three that bear record in heaven, *the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost*: and these three are one."

That being said, I cannot warn you enough to avoid and burn (if you have one) the modern Bible revisions, which ruthlessly attack the fundamental Bible doctrines of the Godhead and deity of Jesus. I challenge you to go compare the following passages of Scripture between the trustworthy inspired King James Bible, and ANY of the modern English Bible revisions: Philippians 2:6, 1st Timothy 3:16, Matthew 8:2, John 1:3 and 1st John 5:7 (to cite but a few Scripture passages that are often corrupted in the new perversions of God's Word).

Also, go examine Romans 17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:2 and you'll see that Satan's Bible butchers have removed the word "godhead" and replaced it with "

divine nature,

" which is a denial of the Trinity. Satan's paw prints are all over the modern English Bible revisions. ONLY the inspired King James Bible uplifts and magnifies the deity of Jesus and the Godhead.

Thank you dear friend for reading my ministry blog. To God be all the praise, credit and glory.

[5]



1. https://www.facebook.com/lahry.sibley/
2. https://www.amazon.com/dp/B0GDRM2ZL4?crid=3TESWD5SM3WXE&dib=eyJ2IjoiMSJ9.WaeMZasQBK0o0kVJPcW7rTbxd6Mpy0B1e

FNcsd9ZBzMXs_A8cB85KJpdRFPsw567QgPSrVuRf_HTZcOr4zuQ7vm

3. https://lahrys.substack.com/p/saints

4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=UODbwv4Ysk8

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjSq_5xaQGWnfKFmSoDvbJnmQjMOToFdPQ-hhKVm3zdXBhE7wf8tWM72ifpav_OJeZjSV8fGazOsbpO9ktPLOLLm50IBfz57PsEorg

---

7.1.18 The Treasure Is In A Field (2026-01-19 10:25)

Matthew 13:36-44, “

Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Again, *the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field*.

”

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is titled: “[1]THE TREASURE IS IN A FIELD.” The sermon was preached in 1997, just four years before Brother Hyles graduated to Heaven. Dr. Hyles uses Matthew 13:44 as his text Scripture passage. A man discovers a great treasure hidden in a field, so he purchases the field to acquire the treasure.

Now, what if the man saw several rats, spiders and wasps, and a few skunks, so that he refused to buy the field due to the negatives.

All friends have fields with some weeds, garbage and mice. We all have fields with negatives. If you’ve been friends for a length of amount of time, you’re going to see some warts. We all have a Skelton Closet, because we are all dirty guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23; 1st John 1:10). Don’t judge others because they sin differently than you do.

Every church has a field with some mice, weeds, garbage and an old junk car. So what many people do is refuse to take the treasure in a field because of the negatives. I have a field too, and so do you. We all have some garbage in our life. We all have some mice and weeds that we don’t want people to see. The church is comprised, of all things, of imperfect human beings.

All it takes is one disagreement and two friends will part ways and never talk to each other again. So, we'll leave the whole hidden treasure because we found one mouse, lizard or a snake. But the wise man decides to put up with the mice and spiders to get the treasure. Ladies and gentlemen, there is a treasure in the field. But if you want to obtain the great treasure then you'll need to tolerate the weeds, mice, steep grade, rocks, skunks and flooding zone.

Matthew 13:44, "

Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

" You'll never find a perfect church because churches are comprised of sinful people. God only has redeemed sinners to work with in the churches.

Every Marriage Has A Field With Weeds And Mice

No matter who you choose to marry, they have a field with some mice, lizards and garbage. Millions of people divorce their spouse because they saw a few mice and some weeds. A man married a pretty young woman, but then he finds some weeds and mice in her field. So, he divorces his wife to run off with a prettier gal who has a special sparkle in her eye for him. But after a short time he finds not mice, but rats. He doesn't find lizards, he finds rattlesnakes. Instead of his former wife's garbage, now he has a junk yard. Instead of weeds he finds poison ivy.

I don't care who you are, if you have any sense at all you're going to put up with the imperfect field to get the hidden treasure. Regardless of who you marry, you're going to have to tolerate the field to get the treasure. Most men are stubborn but they get the job done. Many men have tempers but they are good men. We all want to find a treasure in marriage, but with every treasure comes a field with imperfections. No one is without flaw.

The Holy Bible is full of imperfect saints who had a treasure in a troubled field. The Apostle Peter was impetuous, but God used him to preach to several thousand people on the Day of Pentecost and 3,000 people were saved in one day. Peter was a treasure, but he had a field. Noah got drunk, but he had the tenacity to build an ark for 120 years. Moses had a hot temper, but was the meekest man in the whole world. **Numbers 12:3, "Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth."**

Samson had a field chasing unholy skirts all his life, but Samson was a treasure to God's people. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) was a treasure, but he had a field. Pastor Jack Hyles was a treasure to several thousand people, but he had a field. No preacher is perfect, he has a field. So many people foolishly refuse to listen to [2]Pastor Hyles' sermons because they only look at the field of gossip and slander against him by critics, but in so doing this miss the great treasure of truth and a changed life.

Foolish people trot from one friend to another looking for a treasure without a field, but they cannot find one. Foolish women trot from one husband to the next, trying to find a treasure without a field but they cannot find him. Dear reader, there is no treasure with a field. If the grass seems greener on the other side of the fence, then plant some grass seeds in your own yard.

Every Family Has A Field With Thorns And Garbage

Every parent has a field. There are no perfect Moms and Dads, but there is a treasure inside that mother and father. No Dad is perfect. he may have a temper. You might see some mice and weeds from time to time, but there is a treasure in the field.

We live in a sad and ungodly spoiled rotten generation today in America, who want to find a treasure without a field. That is why there are so many divorces today. That is why so many friendships are strained. Some husbands point out every fault, mistake and blunder that their wife makes, so that she is a nervous wreck. GET RIGHT WITH GOD MEN!

Instead of scolding your wife, help her. Help her clean the house. Help her with the children. I don't care if you are the only one working outside the home, she needs your help, patience and understanding, not your criticism. Regularly do the dishes without being asked. You make dinner for her sometimes. Help alleviate her heavy load as a mother and your wife. The old adage is very true: *Man's job is from dusk to dawn, but a mother's job is never done.* Don't neglect the treasure because you see a field, cherish the field because of the hidden treasure!

Every church and congregation has a field. Every family has a field. Every pastor and pastor's wife has a field. Every husband and wife has a field. Every son and daughter has a field. There's no way to get the treasure unless you purchase the field. With every asset in life comes a corresponding liability. How sad it is that countless people never get the great treasure which is hidden, because they foolishly only look at the field and see some imperfections.

This is a beautiful passage of Scripture in Matthew 13:44. If you want the treasure, then you must also take the field that it is hidden in.

There are no perfect families. When I see a pastor's adult children slandering and attacking their parents on social media it saddens me. Those adult kids refuse to see the treasure in their Mom and Dad because they are only looking at the field with mice, weeds and possums.

Even Getting Saved Has A Field

And although Jesus is sinless and perfect in every way (Hebrews 4:15), there is a field in which the treasure of eternal life is hidden. In this field your family may reject you for receiving Jesus as your personal Savior, going against generations of your family's tradition (Matthew 10:32-37). If you want the treasure of eternal life, then you must take the indwelling Holy Spirit who will convict you concerning sinful bad habits (Proverbs 3:12; Hebrews 12:6-8). God is not an absent parent to His children.

I once shared the Gospel with a Chamorro coworker on Guam, but he refused to get saved. His name is Maurice and he is a good man. When I invited Maurice to believe the Gospel to be saved, he told me that there were some sins in his life that he wasn't ready to forsake. I kindly explained that eternal life is a free gift from God, paid for by Jesus' precious blood, so that he wouldn't be required to give up any sin to be saved. But Maurice said he fully understood that if he became a born again Christian, God's indwelling Holy Spirit would convict him to stop his sinful bad habits, and he simply didn't want that conviction in his life. I've never met a more honest man. Yet, I feel so sorry for Maurice, because he rejected the treasure of eternal life, because he only saw the field. This is what the inspired Holy Bible means in **John 3:20, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved."**

So sad. Jesus said in **John 5:40, "And *ye will not come* to me, that ye might have life."** Carefully notice that Jesus didn't say "ye cannot come"; but rather, "ye will not come." No one ever went to Hell except those who chose to go there by consciously rejecting Jesus as their personal Savior (John 1:12-13). That is, they refused to put their trust in Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection as their only hope for Heaven.

Dear reader, please do not think that this matter of being born again is mere religious talk. This is a LEGAL MATTER! You have sinned against a holy God, your Creator. Thus, you are guilty according to Romans 3:10-20. There is a long criminal record against you in Heaven

if you have not received Christ yet (Revelation 20:12). As such, there is a penalty for your wickedness, which is to burn in the fires and torments of the Lake of Fire (Hell) forever and ever without hope or rest day nor night (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8). John 3:18 declares that if you are not saved, you are ALREADY CONDEMNED, which means when you die you'll go straight to Hell.

God the Father loves all humanity. God loves YOU dear friend and He has made a way of escape (Romans 5:9). God is holy and His holiness absolutely demands justice! The wages of sin is death, not good works (Romans 6:23). Billions of foolish hellbound religious people think their good works can satisfy the wrath of God against sinners, but it cannot. God required a perfect sacrifice, which perfect sacrifice Jesus became on Calvary's cross, as a Lamb without spot nor blemish, who was killed for our sins (John 1:29; 1st Peter 1:18-19). JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

To settle this legal matter out of court, so to speak, God the Father is offering you dear friend (and every human being) an incredible offer, simply because God loves you (John 3:16; Romans 5:8). God sent His only begotten (biological) Son into the world to die a criminal's death on a lonely cruel cross, as full payment for YOUR SINS and MINE (John 3:16). Literally, Jesus who knew no sin became as sin, so that we who knew no righteousness could be made the righteous of God in Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:21; Philippians 3:9). What a great Savior!!!

If you will simply by faith (taking God at His recorded Word), accept Christ's sacrificial *death* on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was ***buried*** but then physically ***resurrected*** from the dead three days later, then you will be instantly, irrevocably and permanently saved (i.e., born again, redeemed).

This is 'THE GOSPEL' (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (1st Thessalonians 4:14; Romans 1:16). You have God's PROMISE of eternal life, *IF* you believe (Titus 1:2). God promises to

"

SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

"

(1st Corinthians 1:21b). What an awesome God, Creator and Savior!!!



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheTreasureIsInAField1997.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgEslp-O5UczH5951GphL7pPV26mwuwQ56C0DEPl4uCPFH_EQ_4siOUFvGk-EEV5WbwtF4EoKSwmRgpWeuZk1MzV8dNRaK8lYFs-Af

---

7.1.19 Give Me The Trustworthy, Perfect And Inspired King James Bible! (2026-01-20 09:12)

Jeremiah 6:16, "Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, *and ask for the old paths*, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein."

I guarantee you that the only Hell, fire and brimstone preachers left in America today are those men of God who still uphold the inspired King James Bible. The new Bibles are for New Evangelicalism, which is just plain old sinful compromise. Neo (or new) evangelicals don't go publicly soul-winning, door-to-door as the Bible teaches in Acts 20:22 (the believer's 20/20 vision). Most churches today operate like demonic cults, meeting behind closed doors and then rushing to MacDonald's after church to gossip about each other.

The believers in New Testament churches went out into the highways and hedges compelling people to get saved. Everywhere that the early Christians went either revival or riot broke out. They were persecuted, prosecuted and many martyred for preaching of the Gospel.

People criticize the inspired King James Bible, when they should leave it alone. God promised to preserve his Words unto every generation (Psalm 12:6-8). Either we have God's Word or we don't! Do you believe God or not? I believe that the King James Bible is God's preserved Word in the English language for today. God knew in His foreknowledge that the English speaking language would be the universal language of the end times. Every nation in the world is now

teaching English to their children. God gave us the inspired and preserved King James 1611 Bible for all the world.

There will never be another translation of the Bible into English. Modern English makes such an undertaking IMPOSSIBLE, and today's agendacized feminist and homosexual society makes it IMPROBABLE. The [1]NIV 2011 just came out, removing the words "man" and "men" in literally thousands-upon-thousands of places. All modern bibles attack Christ's deity, the Godhead, the Pretribulation Rapture, Christ's sinless perfection, the literal blood sacrifice of Christ, and many other important doctrines of the Christian faith.

[2]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/NIV/niv_2011_feminist.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiv6675yXlAZBDVs5ay9pAUbRe5b3GU35ZfPxn3oQOPWQpDDE_yyTeJ_RD9qX7JAzbMlcNM6SqMnB7fLSUYRGPDs0BYz73CNmEjegs

7.1.20 The Bible Will Keep Us from Sin, Or Sin Will Keep Us From The Bible
(2026-01-21 09:16)

Psalm 119:11, “Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.”

King David said he had memorized God’s Word, i.e., hid the Bible in his heart, to help him gain victory over sin in his personal life. **Hebrews 4:12, “For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.”** What a powerful Book! No Christian magazine, book, nor daily devotional can compare to the power of God’s Word!

No wonder David said in **Psalm 1:1-2, “Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.”** David had learned a painful lesson from the horrible sins he had committed (adultery and murder). David’s own family turned against him. David’s kingdom fell into ruin. David’s sons were killed. Bath Sheba’s child died. David’s name became mud.

As an old man, broken and tired, he writes the Psalms. David now realizes that it is God whom he has sinned against, because he has broken all of the Ten Commandments. We have all broken the Ten Commandments, whether in heart or by deed. God’s Law will keep us from sin, if we fear God to obey Him.

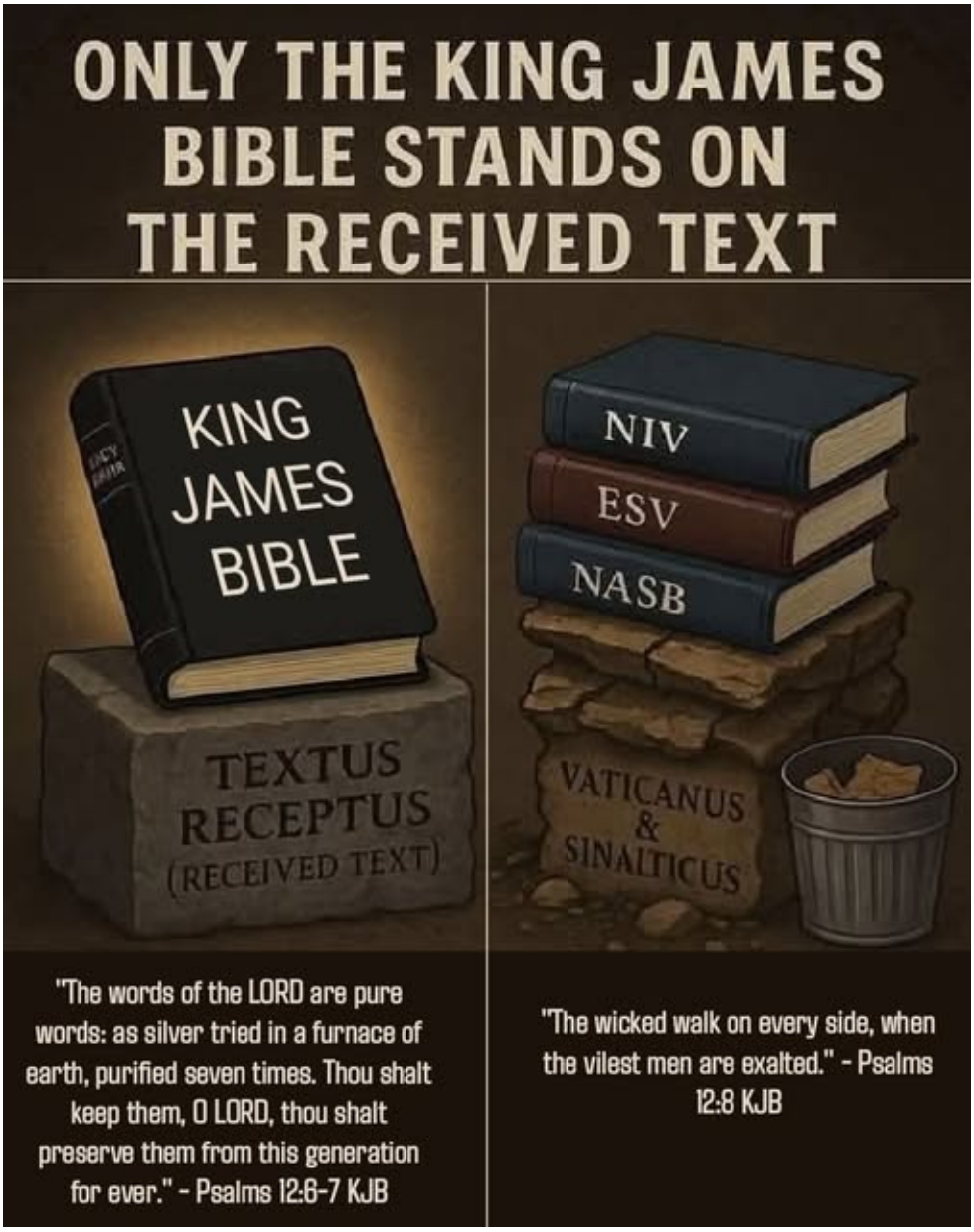

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjfeck9RW6hCmsKYUaaznLoM0Gsp22536D1cUPCNM5c9vrg3ppmj4qg0BllPvtKxDXihr6cQ-ij8xkTbPxQJA2bhwoHSPLfEku4ocA

7.1.21 I Applaud The Testimony Of Timmy Macklin Sr. (2026-01-22 07:36)

Jude 1:7-10, “

Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

***Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities*.**

9032

Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.

***But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves*.**

”

I applaud the father of Timmy Macklin Jr. (Renee Good’s former husband who died at age 36 in 2023). The elder Macklin Sr. essentially denounced his former daughter-in-law’s lesbianism and the plight of ungodly American society today. Tim Macklin Sr. admirably and courageously told CNN that he didn’t blame I.C.E.:

> Renee Good’s former father-in-law, Timmy Macklin Sr., urged Americans to turn to God and love one another when asked by CNN about her death. He said he did not blame Immigration and Customs Enforcement (ICE) for what happened, but suggested that the country’s drift away from faith played a role, noting that if Renee had embraced God, she might not have ended up in the situation that led to her death a week ago.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Father-in-Law of Renee Good Refuses to Blame ICE, Urges Americans to Turn to God

Timmy Macklin Sr. told CNN:

> “I don’t blame ICE. I don’t blame Rebecca. I don’t blame Renee. I just wish that, you know, if we’re walking in the Spirit of God, I don’t think she would have been there. That’s the way I look at it.”
>
> SOURCE: [2]Father-in-Law of Renee Good Refuses to Blame ICE, Urges Americans to Turn to God

I couldn’t agree more. Moreover, the inspired Word of God agrees with Renee’s former father-in-law! **Galatians 5:16, “This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.”** The Bible clearly teaches in **Romans 13:1-2, “**

Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. *Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation*.” Renee Good got justly (but sadly) killed because she resisted God-ordained authority. Only a fool resists the police!

I’ve been seeing the acronym

“

FAFO

”

on social media. I didn’t know what it meant, so I looked it up and it means:

“

F*** Around and Find Out!

” Sadly, that “FAFO” acronym can appropriately be applied to Renee Good. She poked the bear and found out! **Proverbs 26:17, “ He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.”** I can promise you that if you grab a dog by the ears that it will not go well for you! You’ll get bitten! The rioting protesters are all breaking the law. They are criminals!

No one has a right to deliberately block traffic, throw bricks and lit fireworks at federal agents, hit them with snow-shovels and broom sticks, to impede their work as law enforcement officers. I realize that there are some abusive cops who wickedly abuse the legal power entrusted to them. I have personally met cops who didn’t know the law. How can you enforce the law when you ignorantly don’t even know the law? They ought not be police! I have seen numerous cold-hearted thug police officers who had zero compassion or respect for homeless people, or people of a different ethnicity. And there are abusive judges to boot. In truth, there are some insane lunatics lurking in law enforcement who need to be fired and prosecuted.

That being said, they are still representatives of God-ordained authority. **Romans 13:1-2, “Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. *Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation*.”** Judges are magistrates, wicked as some may be (James 2:6; Proverbs 17:23). God will someday hold every crooked police officer, soldier, detective, attorney, lawmaker, politician and judge accountable for every evil deed, word and court ruling (Ecclesiastes 5:8, 12:13-14; Matthew 12:36). No one will be able to outwit God with lies to avoid accountability (Proverbs 24:12). The way you treat people matters!

Matthew 7:1-2, “Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.” No one has a right to condemn another sinner on a personal level. The law has a right to punish evildoers (Romans 13:1-10). The Bible preacher has a right to rebuke open sin from the pulpit.

“

Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear

” **(1st Timothy 5:20).** But outside of the pulpit, a preacher is a dirty rotten sinner just like everyone else.

Although Timmy Macklin Sr. didn’t directly say it, it couldn’t be more obvious that he strongly disapproves of his former daughter-in-law’s ungodly lesbian deathstyle and her perverse so-called “

marriage

”

to Becca Good. Two homosexuals cannot be married in God’s sight, because two females (or two males) cannot consummate the marriage. How can they join together? What saith the inspired Holy Scripture? ...

> **Matthew 19:4-6, “And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them *male and female*,**

And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and *they twain shall be one flesh*?

Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. *What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder*."

The inspired Word of God plainly teaches that a marriage can only be made between a male and a female, anything else is marriage fraud. Becca Good and Renee Macklin were NEVER married in the sight of almighty God. They were two wicked sinners living in defiance against their holy Creator! I say that kindly, but truthfully. **Isaiah 45:9, " *Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker!* Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?"** I do not rejoice in the premature death of Renee Macklin Good. She died doing evil.

Ironically, Governor Tim Walz on July 23, 2020 passed the very law that exonerates the police officer who shot and killed Renee Good who tried to ram him with her SUV...

[3]



Jonathan Ross Was Legally Justified In Killing Renee Good

Becca's caring Christian former father-in-law is correct, if Renee and her lesbian partner had been walking in the Holy Spirit of God, they wouldn't have been resisting God-ordained authority in Minnesota, impeding the agent's lawful work and causing trouble (Renee had been

deliberately blocking the road for 4 minutes, defying police orders to leave). It doesn't matter if you disagree or don't like what President Trump, the U.S. Attorney and thousands of I.C.E. agents are legally doing, you have no God-given legal right (neither as an American nor a Christian) to hinder the efforts of law enforcement. The incompetent governor of Minnesota, and the incompetent mayor of Minneapolis, are two clown fools who should be behind bars in prison for insurrection.

Recent investigations found that more than half of the approximately $18 billion in federal funds entrusted to Minnesota-run programs have been fraudulently obtained, with the scale of the fraud described as staggering. This includes significant losses in programs like Medicaid and childcare, raising concerns about the impact on services for those in need. If there will be any justice, a bunch of people should be going to federal prisons for a long time! I digress.

I once again applaud Renee's former father-in-law for SPEAKING THE TRUTH about the unfortunately shooting in Minnesota. What is going on is ungodly. If these people were led by the Holy Spirit of God, none of this would have happened. What saith the Scripture? **Ephesians 6:12, "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. "**

I read the following passage of Scripture which perfectly applies to what's presently going on in Minneapolis...

> 2nd Peter 2:9-13, "The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished: But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. *Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities*. Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord. *But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not*; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption; *And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure to riot in the day time*. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you."

This passage of inspired Scripture practically gives the location of Minneapolis, Minnesota. The violent protesters count it a pleasure to riot in the daytime, hindering I.C.E. agents from doing their jobs. They are p

resumptuous and selfwilled. They are not afraid to speak evil of dignities in positions of authority. We are seeing anarchy across the United States today. In my humble opinion I.C.E. should have the power to hurt the protesters, even kill them if need be (and not just in self defense).

I've seen these wicked anarchists blowing whistles, playing drums at night so that the agents cannot sleep, screaming at I.C.E. through loud blowhorns, spitting on them and saying the most ungodly horrible things about their families. If I had my way, those protesters would regret they ever woke up this morning.

The First Amendment to the U.S. Constitution (aka, gives Americans the right to peaceably assemble to protest, but not to use violence to force their anger onto law enforcement officers and impede their work. We've got a serious problem in this country regarding lack of respect for

authority, and it needs to be punished. I've been upset my entire adult life about illegal aliens coming into the United States, and I for one couldn't be happier to see them ALL deported.

Sadly, I shudder to think what the lunatic Democrats will do when they regain power in the White House and Congress. We will see Sodom and Gomorrah on steroids! I am fully convinced as a Christian that all of this insanity and division has been intentionally created to divide and conquer the American people. **Luke 11:17, "**

But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.

"

1. https://townhall.com/tipsheet/dmitri-bolt/2026/01/14/renee-goods-former-father-in-law-speaks-out-n2669455
2. https://townhall.com/tipsheet/dmitri-bolt/2026/01/14/renee-goods-former-father-in-law-speaks-out-n2669455
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhuJyjtzoLLARfQgE264TO0JKEMNOHw0tHuNyguZDw4CjKyf6NagwfF4sbTUfZYxJsNMsW0SpZX3vH8vUIFZrbSn_N5DzJ8CbxZLsv

---

7.1.22 Beware Of Erika Kirk's Toxic 2026 'MAKE HEAVEN CROWDED TOUR' (2026-01-23 07:51)

Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."

Kindly said, in my humble opinion neither [1]Charlie nor Erika Kirk are born again Christians. I doubt if Charlie went to Heaven, sadly. Charlie preached Lordship Salvation, and his wife is still a Roman Catholic. After her husband's death [2]Erika publicly said that she felt compelled to forgive the shooter or worried that she might never see Charlie again. That is, she was worried that God wouldn't forgive her sins if she didn't forgive her husband's murderer. Clearly she still has a works-based mindset, which is not the testimony of a genuine child of God. The true child of God fully understands that we have absolutely no part in saving our self, except to rest in the finished redemptive work of Christ (Titus 3:5).

I do not like nor support [3]Turning Point USA , who are hosting the "Make Heaven Crowded" (or show faith by works) national tour throughout 2026. Religion never got anybody into Heaven! Jesus plainly warned in **John 3:3b, "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** Have you been born again dear reader? It's a simple question.

One of the places she will be going is Harvest Church in Los Angeles, whose statement of faith requires repenting of one's sins to live a changed life to be saved, which is a false gospel. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel of free grace. Lordship Salvation mixes service with salvation, this corrupting God's simple plan of salvation by adding works to grace, which is what the cults (like Catholicism) all do.

On her toxic tour to make Hell crowded, Erika Kirk will be appearing and collaborating with [4]damnable false prophet Greg Laurie , who is a Gospel pervert!

These hellbound religions heathens are ungodly neo-evangelicals, preaching the same tommy-rot, balderdash and poppycock being taught today at religious cults like [5]Pensacola Christian College , [6]Bob Jones University , Faith Baptist Bible College and Southern Baptist Theological Seminary (to name but a few promoters of the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation, which is rooted in Calvinism and the works of Cain).

I'm glad that you let me know about this upcoming toxic event so I can expose it for the religious hoax that it is. I've noticed that Turning Point USA and all the liberal so-called "churches" affiliated with them persistently beg for money. That is truly pathetic and sad. Apostasy has overtaken the United States!

Wicked neo-evangelicals are all afraid to preach a simple free grace Gospel, that does not require repenting to turn from your sinful ways and living a perpetual changed life to seal one's ticket to Heaven. This is NOT the Gospel presented by the Apostle Paul (which he received directly from Jesus - Galatians 1:12) in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6.

There is nothing in the true Gospel which requires being willing to forsake one's sinful bad habits, clean up one's life of wrong doing, commit to do better, follow Christ as "Lord," feel profound guilt and sorrow over sins, nor anything else that demands human effort to get to Heaven.

We are saved by simply RESTING in the finish redemptive work of Christ (Hebrews 4:10-12), which was accomplished through Calvary's cross, His burial and bodily resurrection, and the blood that He shed (1st Peter 1:18-19) and sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat in the presence of God the Father on our behalf (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24, 12:24).

Turning Point USA is caught between GRACE and WORKS, satisfying the demands of every pseud-Christian false religion who mix works with grace. No doubt they do this to increase financial donations (1st Timothy 6:19-11; Romans 16:17-18).

Turning Point USA is wickedly ecumenical, hobnobbing with demonic Mormons and other cults who deny Jesus' deity being as God almighty. Wikipedia says:

> "Turning Point USA (TPUSA) is a conservative nonprofit organization that includes members from various faiths, including Latter-day Saints (Mormons). While there

are significant doctrinal differences between evangelicals and Mormons, TPUSA promotes shared values such as family and free choice, and has seen a notable presence of Latter-day Saints within its ranks."

The inspired Holy Bible strongly FORBIDS saints yoking together with unbelievers for any cause (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17). By wickedly bidding Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists and Roman Catholics Godspeed, Erika Kirk and company are guilty partakers of their evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). I want no part of it!

Charlie and Erika's salvation message is intentionally trimmed down, watered completely down, as to not offend the cults who donate millions of dollars to support their corrupt organization. In sharp contrast, when the Apostle Paul preached THE TRUTH men conspired to murder him. Paul was stoned and left for dead. Three times he was beaten within an inch of his life for preaching the Gospel, the way God intended for it to be preached.

The FAKE NEWS gospel which Erika Kirk and her cronies are propagating, which requires changing your behavior to have eternal security, is foreign to the inspired King James Bible (all modern revisions have been corrupted by Satan's minions).

Erika Kirk is a wicked person!

She is going on tour for 30 events in 2026 with '[7]GIRLS GONE BIBLE.'

Girls Gone Bible founders, floozies" Angela Halili and Arielle Reitsma are two demons! The New York Post has shocking lewd photos (smut) of these two lesbian-look-a-likes dressed nearly naked, adorned in hot sexy pants, just like the ungodly local pastor's wife at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. God's curse is upon these ungodly brats! [8]Here's your Satanic Girls Gone Bible (WARNING: explicit images). SHAME on Erika Kirk and those horrible IMMODEST females! It is a vile sin for any woman to dress provocatively in public.

How could any God-fearing Christian support such an evil person as Erika Kirk? These charlatans of the Christian faith want your money, period (Romans 16:17-18).

Erika Kirk is fool! And so are you if you support her evil deeds. These wicked toxic women are lowering God to their whorish level, just like the wicked pastor's wife who wears pants.

Furthermore, Erika Kirk will be touring with [9]false prophet Greg Laurie, who preaches Satanic hard core Lordship Salvation.

And then there's that dingleberry pastor in Indiana, Lucas Miles, who is [10]a regular guest on Jim Bakker's toxic "PTL (People That Lie) CLUB." Not surprisingly, his wife [11]Krissy Miles is also a pastor, which is sinful. The Bible forbids women usurping leadership roles in local churches. **1st Timothy 2:12,**

"

But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

" Women pastors are of the Devil, regardless of their message. The very act of assuming a man's role in leadership is an act of rebellion against God. All women preachers are false prophets! A woman can share the Gospel on a personal level, but she is biblically forbidden

to preach with authority like that Jezebel Joyce Meyer does. [12]Miss Meyer has a sickening ill-acquired net worth of $120,000,000.

Ah yes, and then there's that little twerp Bryce Crawford, who is another gospel pervert that [13]corrupts the Bible meaning of repentance to be saved. BLASPHEMY!

You see, wicked neo-evangelicals today are TERRIFIED to dare preach an "easy-believism" Gospel that doesn't require CHANGE on the sinner's part. They are AFRAID of rejection from unsaved religious peers who DEMAND that a sinner's behavior change in order to get to Heaven. This is pure salvation by WORKS, and it doesn't work folks. It never has—from Adam's fig leaves, to Cain's grain offering, to the Pharisee's Judaism, to Judas Iscariot returning the 30 pieces of silver—WORKS do not save!

I triple-dog dare you to find any type of plan of salvation on any of these religious predators websites. You cannot! Go look at the toxic 700 Club, CBN, TPUSA, Lucas Miles, Bryce Crawford or any of their ministry peers and you WON'T find the Gospel. They couldn't care less about showing you how to go to Heaven. And sadly, even if they wanted to they couldn't, because they are counterfeit Christians themselves. They're all selling books. They're all begging for donations. But none of them share the Gospel, which speaks volumes concerning who their spiritual father really is, Satan (John 8:44). The religious business is lucrative!

Erika Kirk has surrounded herself with heathen whores, religious con artists and damnable false prophets! She's in good company among toxic friends. I am not trying to be mean or unkind, God forbid. I am simply telling the truth. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

It has sadly become rare to find anybody who presents the Gospel correctly. Behavior modification has absolutely nothing to do with getting saved. Jesus died on a cross 2,000 years ago to pay our debt of sin.

Erika Kirk is actually hosting the 'MAKE HELL CROWDED TOUR'!

> 2nd Timothy 4:2-5, "Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; *And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables*. But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry."

There are false prophets everywhere nowadays. As we just read, the Apostle Paul exhorted young Timothy to do the work of an evangelist. A pastor comforts the afflicted; an evangelist afflicts the comforted.

GET RIGHT WITH GOD AMERICA!



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/10/clear-evidence-that-erika-kirk-is-not.html
2. https://www.the-independent.com/news/world/americas/crime/erika-kirk-tyler-robinson-death-penalty-b2830893.html
3. https://tpusa.com/live/tpusa-faith-launches-inaugural-make-heaven-crowded-tour-for-2026/
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/08/beware-of-false-prophet-greg-laurie.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html?spref=fb
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
7. https://www.girlsgonebible.com/
8. https://duckduckgo.com/?q=evil+bitches+Angela+Halili+and+Arielle+Reitsma&atb=v230-1&t=chromentp&ia=web
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/08/beware-of-false-prophet-greg-laurie.html
10. https://jimbakkershow.morningsidechurchinc.com/guest-bios/lucas-miles/
11. https://nfluencechurch.org/
12. https://www.cinenetworth.com/joyce-meyers-net-worth/
13. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=E0cT2_8_n9I
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2kOLYTTD2emQZ6IydnNOdSJAKQlSTI_Q7NZajHOmshHY

061PMr0IiR6FYviW4639eXX3w4gAFMglGxKVDb_wrC2F_RSZs1Je3UUu

7.1.23 You Can Be Whoever You Choose To Be (2026-01-24 07:49)

2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, “

Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and *bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.”

One of my favorite sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is titled: ’[1]YOU CAN CHOOSE YOUR OWN TEMPERAMENT.’ This tremendous truth will change your life if you’ll heed its wisdom. This is a great truth!

A crabby woman says to a friend: “I wish I was like Betty, she is always sweet and happy.” The truth is that Betty is as much a crabby sourpuss as the rest of us, but she chooses to be kind to others and work at being nice to those around her.

A man says to a coworker: “I wish I had Bob’s work ethic, he labors so hard.” The truth is that Bob is just as much a lazy hound dog as the rest of us, he just chooses to work hard.

The inspired Word of God commands us to love one another (John 15:12).

In Ephesians 6:16 we are commanded to put on the shield of faith.

In 1st Thessalonians 5:16 we are commanded as the Lord’s redeemed saints to rejoice evermore.

In verse 17 we are commanded by God to pray without ceasing.

In verse 18 the Bible commands us to be thankful in all things (not necessarily for all things). I am not thankful when the car breaks down, but I can still be thankful that I am able to drive a car, and that I have a vehicle to break down.

In Ephesians 4:32 we are commanded as God’s children to be kind one toward another.

In James 5:8 the Bible commands us to have patience. God commands us to have joy.

We are commanded to be peaceful in Hebrews 12:14.

God gives us these spiritual gifts (i.e., the fruit of the Holy Spirit - Galatians 5:22-25), if we will simply CHOOSE to use them. Thus, we can and should CHOOSE to obey these commandments of God. Any child of God CAN CHOOSE to be loving, kind, forgiving, honest, generous, faithful, patient, caring and responsible.

Joy is a decision made by the will. The reason why the Apostle Paul and Silas could sing while in a Roman prison (Acts 16:25) is simply because THEY CHOOSE to have joy. The only reason why some Christians are miserable and full of bitterness is because they choose to be.

We talk about “the patience of Job,” but Job didn’t have any more patience than Peter, James and John. God favors no man; that is, the Lord is not a respecter of persons (Romans 2:11). Job simply CHOSE to use the patience that God gave him.

The only reason why one person is loving and another is unloving is because the first person CHOSE to be a vessel for God’s love. We give the Devil far too much credit. The Devil doesn’t make anyone angry, bitter or miserable, people CHOOSE to be that way.

Every child of God received as much of the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit as they'll ever get (Romans 8:9). We all have access to the same fruit of the Spirit. Therefore, it is not the possessing of these virtues that makes us different, it is the using of them that makes us different; and the using is done by the CHOOSING.

You can be nice to your spouse if you CHOOSE to be nice. You abusive husbands can be calm, patient and not fly off the handle when your wife is less than perfect, if you CHOOSE not to be harsh with her. The inspired Word of God commands married men in **Ephesians 5:25, " Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it."** God never commands us to do anything that He has not enabled and empowered us to do. If you love it is because you CHOOSE to love; if you hate it is because you CHOOSE to hate.

Love is a decision caused by the will; and not a response caused by the senses. The world's false love is synthetic, based on temporal beauty. When Hollywood actor [2]Sharon Stone was diagnosed with cancer and doctors gave her only a 1 % chance of survival, her scumbag husband abandoned her. That is the world's heathen type of conditional so-called "love."

The inspired Holy Bible commands us to love our enemies (Matthew 5:44), but that means we must CHOOSE to love our enemies. And for that matter, we must also CHOOSE to love our Christian brothers and sisters, or else we won't. By default we all walk in the sinful flesh, selfish and complaining, gossiping and hating each other as the wicked world does (1st John 5:19). The victorious Christian life must be lived on purpose. That is, we must CHOOSE to live in sweet harmony with the inspired written Word of God (which is the King James Bible).

If you are hot-tempered, you are disobedient to God almighty! You are living in direct rebellion against your Creator, who commands you and me to be kind, tenderhearted and forgiving toward others. **Ephesians 4:32, "And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."** How does that passage of Scripture compare with the ungodly neo-evangelical fools for pastors we have today, who regularly kick people out of their wicked churches?

Unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken.

In June of 2025, [3]I and my dear wife Alice were maliciously kicked out of the carnal Family Baptist Church in Pensacola (which is really a worldly social club and theological cult). [4]God's curse is upon Brad Moffett (and his stiffnecked potty-mouthed abusive father Bobby Moffett) for kicking out Tom and Sharon, Perri and his wife, Bobby across the street, Me and Alice and countless others for offending them. [5]What was our great offense?

The short gist of the matter is that the pastor's ungodly meddling immodest wife chooses to wear her worldly pants in public. I never said a single word to her or anyone

about women wearing pants

in the 45 months that we attended their church, but they (I didn't tell them) found [6]my ministry website and resented my Bible preaching against Christian women who sinfully wear pants. Here is my [7]particular biblical article that greatly offended them. Pastor Brad (age 37) shamefully censured my Bible preaching in his office in April of 2025, in the presence of me and my wife. We were [8]so disappointed in Brad Moffett, who during our meeting proudly and wickedly declared,

"

I am not a fundamentalist.

"

No, he's a neo-evangelical fool! When you stand up for what is right [9]ungodly people will get mad at you. The fastest way to get kicked out of a neo-evangelical church today is to just [10]TELL THE TRUTH! I digress.

If every husband and wife would heed this Scriptural advice concerning choosing your own temperament, it would permanently solve your marriage problems. **Proverbs 13:10, "Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom."** Due to our inherited sinful nature (Romans 5:12), we all tend to be crabby, to complain, to be selfish and allow life to frustrate us. Anybody can be loving, considerate and sweet if you CHOOSE to do so. It doesn't matter what health ailments you may have, nor how old you've grown, not anything else. We can all obey God's commandment to **"be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you" (Ephesians 4:32b).**

The Christian walk is a supernatural miracle in which we yield to allow God's Holy Spirit to control us as we obey the written Word of God (Galatians 2:20). Cancel your trip to the psychiatrist and instead CHOOSE to do right. God never commands us to do anything that He doesn't give us the wherewithal to fulfil. I decided a long time ago to love everybody. I chose decades ago to be kind, friendly and forgiving toward everyone. I choose to be happy in the LORD as I grow older. By God's grace I'll turn 59 years old on March 5th, 2026. I have decided to be kind at all times. I have decided to love my wife as the Bible commands. **Ephesians 5:28, " So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself. "** I choose to love myself by loving my wife.

> "This morning, every single person in this room ought to make a choice to make a choice every moment of your life to love, to have joy, to be content, to have faith, to have patience. I don't know what you're going to choose." —Pastor Jack Hyles, '[11]You Can Choose Your Own Temperament'

By God's grace and strength, I choose to be faithful, loving, kind, grateful, humble, forgiving, patient and reasonable with my wife. I choose to be happy, thankful, humble and faithful in my daily Christian walk with God. I choose to rejoice in the Lord at all times, regardless of my circumstances. Paul and Silas chose to sing hymns while in prison in Acts 16.

Stephen chose to praise God while being stoned to death by an angry mob of hateful heathen Jews in Acts 7. Stephen CHOSE to express Christ's unconditional love for the insane mob, crying out for God to please forgive them for their ignorance. **Acts 7:60, "And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep."** You don't find that kind of faith today in the churches. They just kick unwanted people out the door without even bothering to talk to them first.

No one at Family Baptist Church ever said a word to me and Alice before telling us we that we weren't welcome anymore in June of 2025. After 45 months of attending their so-called church, their leaders didn't even have the decency to talk with us first (as the Bible requires in Matthew 18:15-17). They never cared about us enough to even attempt to reconcile.

I know the reason why they never talked with us. It is because they are wicked worldly neo-evangelicals, and I am a Christ-honoring separated fundamentalist, and they had already made up their minds to reject me 45 months earlier from the very beginning.

Those ungodly Bozos shamefully despise Pastor Jack Hyles (they openly slandered Brother Hyles to me and Alice). What ungodly reprobates! And by extension they hate and despise me because like Brother Hyles, I am a fundamentalist Baptist preacher. Those two religious

clowns, Brad and Bobby Moffett (and their meddling immodest wives) are not worthy to tie Dr. Jack Hyles' shoe laces. I mean that with all my heart! Brother Hyles in 55 years of ministry as a faithful pastor never kicked anybody out of attending church.

Pastor Jack Hyles taught me that to lose something in the will of God is to find something better. To Hell with the corrupt Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. They have CHOSEN to serve God in the flesh, Their carnal wives have CHOSEN to wear their worldly pants. Father and son false prophets have CHOSEN to pervert the Gospel, by requiring people to turn away from their past sinful ways to get to Heaven. God's curse is upon the wicked Family Baptist Church in Pensacola (Galatians 1:6-9). Woe unto those wicked brutish pastors who lack good sense and the Holy Spirit of God. They count me as their enemy for telling the truth, which is also why the local churches in Galatia hated the Apostle Paul (Galatians 4:16).

Even though King Saul tried to ruthlessly murder David in 1st Samuel 19, David chose to respond with God's love and respect for the Lord's anointed. David could have taken Saul's life when Saul and his men were sleeping in a cave, but he didn't. Instead, David cut a piece off of Saul's garment to prove that he wasn't trying to kill the king, since he had an opportunity but didn't take it to harm the troubled king.

Joseph, who had been horribly betrayed and sold into slavery by his ten half brothers decades earlier, could have easily ordered them all to be killed. As governor over all of Egypt, Joseph needed to merely speak the word and his malicious ten half brothers would have all have been executed. But instead Joseph chose to show God's mercy, telling his brothers **" But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive " (Genesis 50:20).**

This is one of the most helpful and practical Bible truths I have ever learned, that I can CHOOSE to be whoever I want to be in the Lord's power. **2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, "**

Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and *bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled." Some might call that being brainwashed, but the Bible calls it walking in the Spirit. **Galatians 5:25,**

"If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit."

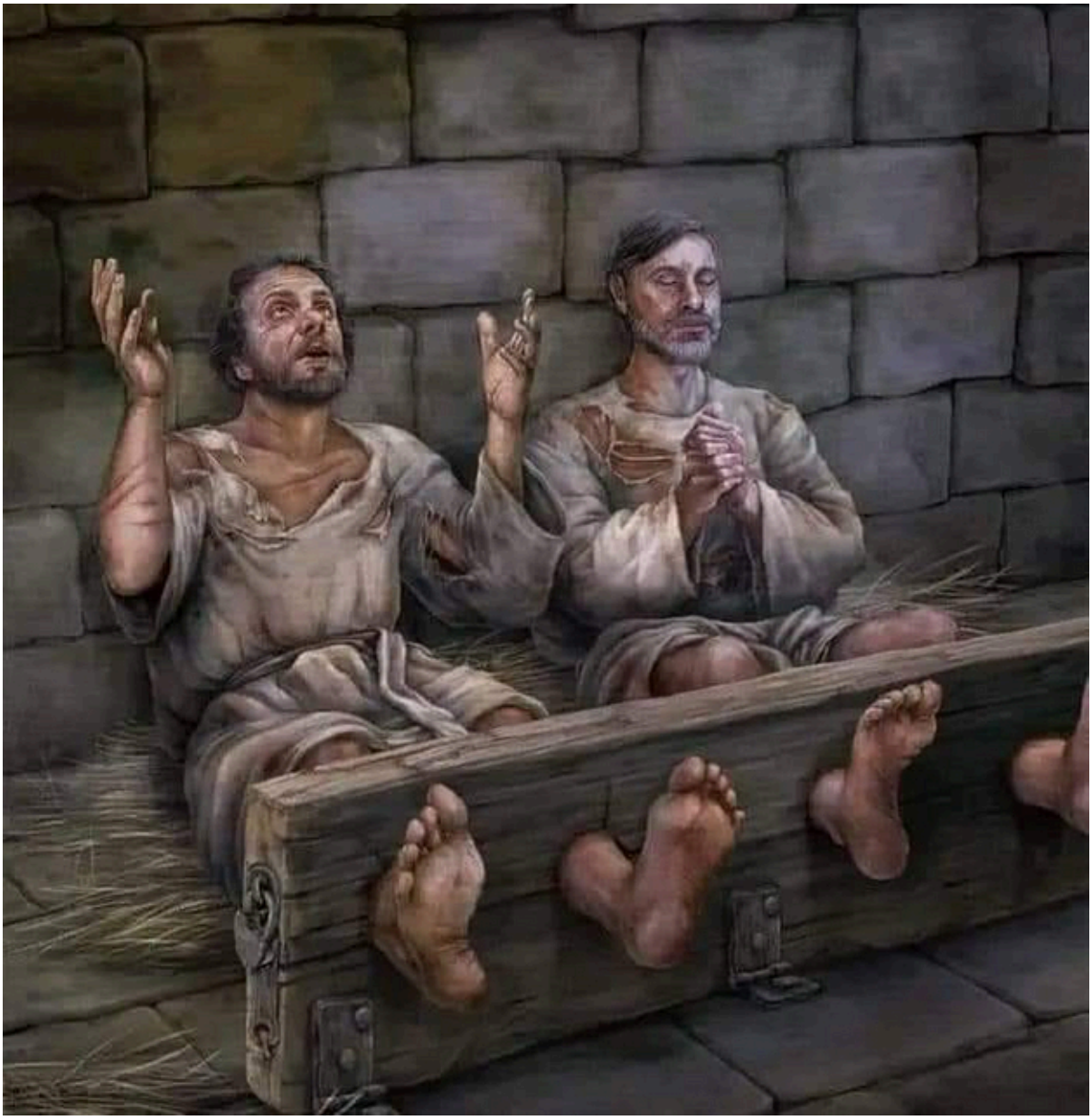

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/you_can_choose_your_own_temperament.mp3
2. https://people.com/sharon-stone-says-only-her-dad-came-to-her-aid-after-she-nearly-died-don-t-come-to-hollywood-exclusive-8347109
3. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/family_baptist_church-the_truth.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/07/shame-on-family-baptist-church-in.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/pastor-brad-moffett-horribly-mistreated.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/the-ungodly-family-baptist-church-in.html
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/05/when-you-stand-people-will-get-mad-at.html
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/03/i-have-been-abused-by-pastor-after.html
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/you_can_choose_your_own_temperament.mp3
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbjfCCLntVfQ7k2gB2mbJquDNNLzVvz5RAOgclsuMs7O68mb_fdCfA_V8KWc63Q5diSbeg01foIrj8NMJMKSTYAk6-BVDMQhZJay9

7.1.24 Beer Soaks America (2026-01-25 11:31)

Proverbs 20:1, “Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.”

[1]



[2]**Jacqueline Saburido**
(December 20, 1978 - April 20, 2019)

Alcohol IS A POTENTIALLY DEADLY DRUG!!! It affects the entire body. Actually, a driver can be impaired with a U.S. blood-alcohol level as low as .01. When you drink alcohol, it goes straight from the stomach to the bloodstream. Alcohol can be detected in the blood as fast as five minutes after drinking, and it’s effects — most obvious in the central nervous system — peak in about 30 to 45 minutes.

Alcohol depresses the central nervous system which, in turn, impairs motor function, motor performance, speech and eye movements.

These skills are not only slowed down, they are performed more inaccurately.

Alcohol also affects the ability to think and reason clearly.

Everywhere we go nowadays, people are bombarded with advertisements to "Drink Responsibly"; yet, in spite of the warnings, people are still being maimed and injured by drunk drivers.

Little children are still being killed.

Who’s kidding who?

What the lying beer companies will NEVER tell you is that NO AMOUNT of alcohol is safe while driving.

Please don’t dismiss these disturbing FACTS. Many booze drinkers have an ungodly cavalier attitude toward the safety and wellbeing of others...

> “The National Highway Traffic Safety Administration’s (NHTSA) position on the relationship between blood alcohol concentration and driving is that driving performance degrades after just one drink.” —[3]SOURCE

The NHTSA further warns...

> “Every day, about 34 people in the United States die in drunk-driving crashes — that’s one person every 42 minutes. In 2023, 12,429 people died in alcohol-impaired driving traffic deaths. These deaths were all preventable.” —[4]SOURCE

The NHTSA is absolutely right...

> Because of this risk, it’s illegal in all 50 states, the District of Columbia and Puerto Rico to drive with a BAC of .08 or higher, except in Utah where the BAC limit is .05. However, even a small amount of alcohol can affect driving ability. In 2023, there were 2,117 people killed in alcohol-related crashes where a driver had a BAC of .01 to .07 g/dL. —[5]SOURCE

The following shocking factual information is from ’Mothers Against Drunk Driving’ (MADD), but I have a big problem with their core message to society. The message should be one of total abstinence from booze; not just to drink alcohol but refrain from driving. When you get buzzed and your brain goes numb and catawampus, how can you have enough sense not to drive your car home? You cannot! MADD needs to get mad at BOOZE, not just drivers who use it.

[6] 

The Love of Money is the Root of All Evil (1st Timothy 6:10)

The whole reason why people consume booze is for its recreational drugging effects, which should be outlawed since it is a potentially addictive and dangerous Schedule I drug. Alcohol is classified as a central nervous system depressant. It slows down brain activity and can impair cognitive and motor functions. ...

> "In 2023, an estimated 360,441 people were injured in drunk driving crashes in the United States. This highlights the significant impact of alcohol-related incidents on public safety." —[7]SOURCE

As long as there is booze in our culture there will be more injuries, accidents and death. ...

> "Approximately 232 million workdays are missed annually due to alcohol-related issues." —[8]SOURCE

Drinking just one beer can raise your BAC to .03 g/dL. I am sick and tired of hearing cavalier (given to haughty disregard of others

) fools spout about the follies of "underage drinking," when [9]70 % of alcohol related deaths involved ADULTS (age 21 and over). Yes, even a blood alcohol concentration (BAC) [10] as low as 0.01 % can impair your ability to drive and increase the risk of accidents. Research indicates that [11] any amount of alcohol can affect cognitive functions like reaction time and decision-making.

The best way not to become an alcoholic is to never take the first drink. By God's grace I will turn age 59 on March 5th, 2026 and I have never drank a drop of booze in my life. On occasion to help me sleep at night (due to my chronic neck pain since 2004), I will take a cup of Nyquil (what Pastor Jerry Falwell used to humorously call,

"Baptist wine"). But I refuse to start drinking booze because I likely would become a drunk. I simply don't want to find out! Using Nyquil as directed for medicinal purposes, you will never get drunk!

And if you haughtily say, "

That would never happen to me, I drink responsibly!

"

Let me tell you, since you don't seem to be very honest (if that is what you think), that many well-known celebrities have been busted for drunk driving ([12]here are 40 of them). These are popular and wealthy people, who have everything and yet are so miserable that they seek relief from consuming booze.

The Utter Hypocrisy Of Our U.S. Government

We live in such a hypocritical society. I have suffered horribly with chronic neck pain since 2004. I was severely rear-ended by a church bus (of all things) in 1992 which put me in the hospital. And then I fell down at work in 2005, which worsened my condition. I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010, the second of which made me 100 % worse. I suffer 24/7 from chronic agonizing neck pain which has adversely affected (effectively ruined) my life. I cannot find any pain doctor who will prescribe more than BID (basic initial dosage), which is only 40 mg of OxyContin per day, but I need at least 80 mg to cope. So I suffer continually.

OxyContin is a **Schedule II drug** (which means it is highly addictive, but **has a medical use**). I have been taking prescription OxyContin since 2009 (as high as 140 mg per day in 2010-2011). That being said, alcohol is a **Schedule I drug** (which means it is highly addictive, but **has no medical use**). I legitimately need pain medications, but am being denied an adequate dosage because doctors nationwide are afraid of being prosecuted by the government if someone dies from the drugs. About 100,000 people die each year in the United States from pain medications, but what is so dishonest of the government is their refusal to separate illegal drug users (mostly killed by Fentanyl abuse), from legitimate pains sufferers like me who desperately need prescription pain drugs. It is wickedness!!! I hate the utter hypocrisy.

Dear friend, you cannot take two drinks of beer if you don't take the first! That is some of the best wisdom you'll ever hear. The inspired Holy Bible warns that there is a DECEPTIVE ELEMENT to alcoholic beverages. **Proverbs 20:1, "Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise."** This is why the 40 shameful celebrities ended up on the

"

drunk driving arrests

"

list I shared with you earlier. I guarantee you that NOT ONE OF THEM planned to be arrested for drunk driving, but it happened, and now they have a criminal record. They were DECEIVED by booze! Unlike the medication Nyquil which comes with a small measuring cup so you don't overdose; alcoholic beverages do NOT come with a measuring cup. **Proverbs 20:17,**

" Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel."

The Dire Consequences Of Drinking Booze

I have seen some horrific things happen throughout my life because of drunkards.

I watched a drunken neighbour smash every window on the front of the apartment his family was renting. His wife and children watched in fear and horror.

On my church Bus Route, I stood over the graves of a pregnant mother, who was murdered along with her baby by a drunk driver in Chicago. I cannot get that image of the tiny white coffin being lowered into the ground at their funeral, next to his mother's coffin. The ungodly drunken driver survived, but I doubt if that monstrous murderer went to prison. Alcohol has been a menace to every society in which it existed throughout human civilization. The tragic story of Lot and his incestuous relationship with his two daughters should be enough to convince us not to drink booze. Where did the family get that alcohol? They took it with them while fleeing Sodom! Nothing good ever happens in Sodom, so don't go there!

Beer soaks America. Sadly, According to [13]Pew Research, 62 % of Americans drink booze. Parents who get buzzed on booze fail to care (or understand) how their shameful bad behavior negatively affects their kids (who are always watching). ...

> "Moderate drinking by parents can negatively impact children, with many children feeling embarrassed or worried when their parents are tipsy. A study found that 51

% of parents reported being tipsy in front of their children, which can disrupt routines and affect children's perceptions of alcohol use."

— [14]SOURCE

GET RIGHT WITH GOD AMERICA! By God's grace, I will NEVER drink booze! Social drinking is literally social drugging. Alcohol is categorized as a Schedule I drug. With all the wonderful fresh fruit juices, carbonated drinks, smoothies, Club Soda, rice water, milk and other delightful beverages, why risk losing everything and murdering your neighbour by drinking booze?

Our Ungodly American Culture Of Boozing

Every weekend, tens of millions of Americans head for the local bars, nightclubs, restaurants and Satanic liquor stores to get buzzed. The dire consequences cannot be denied...

In 2024, University of Missouri student Riley Strain, whose sudden disappearance made national news in March, drowned in a river outside of Nashville, Tennessee, and there's evidence he'd been drinking heavily, his completed autopsy revealed Tuesday.

"Riley Strain, a 22 year-old-male, died as a result of drowning and ethanol intoxication," Assistant Medical Examiner Gulpreet Singh Bowman wrote.

[15]Ethanol intoxication happens when a person drinks too much alcohol.

The autopsy, which also included a toxicology report, reconfirmed much of what the Metropolitan Nashville Police Department reported in March after Strain's body was retrieved from the Cumberland River, namely that his death appeared to be accidental and there was no sign of "foul play related trauma."

It also revealed that Strain was found floating face down in the river and wearing a "tan and black short sleeve shirt, blue plaid undershorts and black socks."

—[16]READ MORE

Riley's so-called "

friends

" s

aw him stumbling out of the tavern in Nashville, but not one of them gave a damn about his wellbeing. The bar's owner, contemptible [17]country singer Luke Bryan, certainly doesn't care. [18]Luke Bryan Sings For Satan! If Luke did care, he'd stop selling the demonic booze that is murdering his customers! AND IT IS MURDER! Luke Bryan will be held accountable by God for selling booze to a young college student that led to his murder. Ungodly American society murdered Riley! Americans have Riley's blood on our hands for tolerating this debauchery.

Our wicked American culture of partying to get buzzed on alcohol is not a secret. In fact, it is the white elephant in the living room. Consider such trashy songs as: '[19]Get Drunk And Be Somebody' and '[20]Too Drunk To Karaoke' by the late Toby Keith (1961-2024). Toby died of stomach cancer and is sadly now burning in the fires of Hell forever. [21]Toby's lame faith in God, but not Jesus Christ, is not enough to get to Heaven. **1st John 2:22-23,**

"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the

Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also." Big deal if Toby believed in a Creator, that is not enough to get to Heaven! **James 2:19, "Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. "**

To get to Heaven, you MUST be BORN AGAIN according to Jesus Himself (John 3:1-7). You get

"

born again

"

by Faith In Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26). Specifically, you get saved by acknowledging that you are a guilty needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20); so that you will accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection, as full payment for your sins, apart from all human effort and works. This is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (Romans 1:16). There is NO OTHER WAY to Heaven than through trust (reliance, faith) in the precious name of Jesus (Acts 4:10-12; John 1:12-13, 3:16-18, 8:24, 14:6, 20:31; 1st Thessalonians 4:14). Either you trust in Jesus, or you go to Hell forever.

When will society ever learn that BOOZE KILLS! Why do we continue playing this reckless dangerous game of Russian Roulette with booze! I hope dear reader that you are smarter than the average bear, so as to abstain from booze.

[22] **Anti-Saloon League Quitters!**

[23]



[24]Hear Billy Sunday's "Booze Kills!" (MP3)

[25]**Hear Billy Sunday on Prohibition** (MP3)

[26]**The Truth About Booze - Part 1** (MP3 by Pastor Jeff Owens)

[27]**The Truth About Booze - Part 2** (MP3 by Pastor Jeff Owens)

[28]**The Salvation Of A Nation** (article by Pastor Jack Hyles)

[29]



We Are An Ungodly Reckless Nation In The United States!

[30]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjV0RpqeDL-NBkPcMILtFsr9XpCUdjAL3BLBo_8-Z_11XDkR3eVmgzNyrRAknpQlfy-GrTGmx2bmkt6rACOxDazkchP-1ROUnCS4wj
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jacqueline_Saburido
3. http://www.nhtsa.dot.gov/people/injury/New-fact-sheet03/Point08BAC.pdf
4. https://www.nhtsa.gov/risky-driving/drunk-driving
5. https://www.nhtsa.gov/risky-driving/drunk-driving
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhj6pkCkM5LtzhxdEIVPLuAqFuoh1doxHqEG3HGRCtGWuUf2ESS9kV8taBVXjSwQoEklYrRLhE0KdhspSUxVHk30iwMhihQDzJgygm
7. https://madd.org/statistic_type/drunk-driving/
8. https://ohsonline.com/articles/2022/10/01/alcohol-is-still.aspx
9. https://www.responsibility.org/alcohol-statistics/drunk-driving-statistics/drunk-driving-fatality-statistics/
10. https://today.ucsd.edu/story/unsafe_at_any_level_very_low_blood_alcohol_content_associated_with_causing
11. https://www.sunriserecoverycare.com/can-you-still-be-impaired-while-under-the-legal-alcohol-limit/
12. https://famouspeopletoday.com/hollywood-celebrities-arrested-for-dui/
13. https://www.pewresearch.org/short-reads/2024/01/03/10-facts-about-americans-and-alcohol-as-dry-january-begins/
14. https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-41665460
15. https://medlineplus.gov/ency/article/002644.htm
16. https://www.nbcnews.com/news/us-news/riley-strains-autopsy-report-confirms-drowned-drinking-rcna157734
17. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/03/country-singer-luke-bryan-has-riley.html
18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/luke_bryan.htm
19. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Alcohol%20Kills/song_of_fools.htm
20. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/booze/too_drunk_to_karaoke.htm
21. https://countrymusicfamily.com/toby-keith-defended-his-faith-in-final-interview/
22. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Alcohol%20Kills/anti-saloon_quitters.htm
23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhEEBZYdB3rt4C1PpON-Qruh_3bpVdHlSo1eQFu4zkWcODQDMEKCb1V7mXb7zkphGvU1t-VnpOzFcZVJj27EfgNNEjIPBzdQDFtPca
24. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Billy%20Sunday/billy_sunday-booze_kills.mp3
25. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Billy%20Sunday/billy_sunday_prohibition.mp3
26. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jeff_Owens/truth_about_booze1.mp3
27. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jeff_Owens/truth_about_booze2.mp3
28. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_salvation_of_a_nation.htm
29. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5W7QcWGa_KyFWqxjdD92wZV0Aopf7Dm3ouFoGTXcTcZ6mH5hDLMPBcUp2Xv03HKKJtLhEzeUPe-oYXd0LcaGCqEtx6IrkRxPXyvH
30. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhr5WjbuJXCDCSYB_Ty4PwCEomxK-EPWogVWC5QX4an_hFRY1pE1TWhfRewjTRq4fBZwzgfUH69BmY8Na0M2gNCa9na6p1yGgou_Hq

---

7.1.25 The Sad Testimony Of Free Climber Alex Honnold (2026-01-26 07:52)

Psalms 14:1-3, " *The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God*. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good. The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one."

9054

[1]



On January 24, 2026 a remarkable man named [2]Alex Honnold (born August 17, 1985), [3]climbed the tallest skyscraper in Taiwan, the

[4]Taipei 101, which stands at 1,667 feet (508 meters) tall, making it one of the tallest skyscrapers in the world. He ascended the building in 91 minutes, showcasing his remarkable climbing skills. At the very top, he stood at the pinnacle for about 10 minutes, taking selfies. I love this amazing guy! Alex has nerves of titanium! In free solo climbing that Alex excels at doing, the climber does not use any ropes or protective gear, but relies solely on mental acuity, resolve, physical strength and endurance. Amazing!

According to Wikipedia...

> Alex Honnold is an American rock climber best known for his free solo ascents of big walls. Honnold rose to worldwide fame in June 2017 when he became the first person to free solo a full route on El Capitan in Yosemite National Park, a climb described in The New York Times as "one of the great athletic feats of any kind, ever."

As much as I tremendously admire this great man, for doing what no one else has done, my heart was greatly saddened to learn recently that Alex is a devout atheist. Sadly,

Alex Honnold is a professed atheist who does not believe in God. He has [5]expressed his corrupt views on spirituality and religion, indicating a lack of belief in a higher power.

> “By not believing in an afterlife, it forces you to make the most out of this life to get the most out of the time you have.” —Alex Honnold in a Chris Johnson video titled “A Better Life in Yosemite with Alex Honnold” (October 11, 2012)

I beg to differ. It is because of my belief in an afterlife that I work so hard on my website ministry, knowing that I must give account to my Creator someday. **Hebrews 4:13, “Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do”** (cf. Romans 14:10-12; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Matthew 12:36). Christians must appear at the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). Unbelievers like Alex Honnold will appear at the Great White Throne of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15). I highly recommend that you settle out of court with God the Father dear reader, by accepting the sacrifice of His only begotten Son as full payment for your sins.

Kindly said, the inspired Holy Bible calls Alex a liar for denying the existence of God...

> **Romans 1:20-21, “**
>
> **For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are *clearly seen*, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse*:**
>
> **Because that, *when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful*; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.**
>
> **”**

At some point in his youth, the Holy Bible says that Alex KNEW GOD, but he refused to glorify the LORD as his divine Creator, due to an unthankful heart. God deserves so much better than that from His creation. **Isaiah 45:9a,**

“

Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker!

”

Alex Honnold intentionally ignores the fact that all of the beautiful nature he has experienced while climbing dozens of mountains didn’t just happen by chance. It wasn’t cosmic chaos and accidental aftermath that formed the universe, it was God our omnipotent Creator. Here are just a few passages of Scripture which teach that God is the Creator...

> **Genesis 1:1, “**
>
> **In the beginning *God created the heaven and the earth*.**
>
> **”**
>
> **Psalms 8:3-4, “**
>
> **When I consider thy heavens,*the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained*;**
>
> **What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?**
>
> **”**

Jeremiah 10:12, “

***He hath made the earth by his power*, he hath established the world by his wisdom, *and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion*.**

”

Isaiah 45:18, “

For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; *God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it* not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I am the LORD; and there is none else.

”

Specifically, Jesus Christ (who is God almighty, a member of the Godhead) created all things...

John 1:1-4, “ In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

The same was in the beginning with God.

***All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made*. In him was life; and the life was the light of men.”**

No human being can honestly answer these basic questions:

1. How big is the universe?
2. Where did the universe begin?
3. Where did life begin?

There are no logical, plausible or rational answers to these perplexing questions that have stumped mankind since the very beginning of life. Can the universe continue forever? Anyone who says it can is blatantly denying every aspect of science, astronomy and physics. If the universe does has an end, what lies beyond? How could there have been a time when nothing existed? Doesn’t everything have a beginning and an end? Hoe can life come from non-life? Only arrogant fools attempt to answer these questions without acknowledging that there is a supreme Creator. The only logical answer to all three perplexing questions is God.

I sincerely hope and pray that Alex Honnold will put his trust in Jesus Christ before it is too late for him. One slip off a skyscraper or a mountain and from Hell Alex will believe in God, I promise you! ...

2nd Timothy 2:12b-13, “

...if we deny him, he also will deny us:

If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.

”

There is only one place in the afterlife where an atheist can go, which is Hell.

Revelation 20:15,

“

And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

” God\s wrath is presently resting upon Alex’s head. **John 3:36,**

“He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.” God almighty sacrificed His only begotten Son on a cross 2,000 years ago, and He doesn’t take it lightly when a guilty sinner like Alex rejects His Son.

By God’s grace, I received Jesus Christ as my personal Savior at age 12 in 1979. I simply by faith put my sole trust in Jesus’ death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later as my only hope for the forgiveness of sins and Heaven. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

I find it highly ironic in the photo at the beginning of this blog, showing Alex (a hard core atheist) waving at fans inside the building as he climbs, and one of them is holding up a sign which reads: “

GODPSEED

”

to Alex. Now isn’t that peculiar! Why would the Lord help an atheist who denies His existence and spits on the sacrifice of His only begotten Son? I admit that I did pray for Alex as he climbed the Taipei 101 skyscraper, concerned that he might slip and fall to his death, and wake up in the everlasting fires of Hell. Time is running out folks!

> **Hebrews 9:27-28, “**
>
> **And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:**
>
> **So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.**
>
> **”**

How could such a brilliant man as Alex Honnold deny his Creator? It makes no sense. You’d think if anyone would have faith in God (Mark 11:22), it would be a guy who has spent his life in the mountains and nature. Romans 1:20-21 plainly warns that since nature itself testifies of God’s existence, eternal power and Godhead, NO MAN will have any excuse on Judgment Day. In essence, there is no such thing as a true atheist, there are only those who claim it...

> Romans 1:20-21, “
>
> For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are *clearly seen*, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse*:
>
> Because that, *when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful*; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.
>
> ”

Alex Honnold is an ingrate to God! All of the delicious food he enjoys, his health, his comforting wife, his beloved children, his home and friends—all of it came FROM GOD ABOVE. James 1:17,
“

Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

” Repent of your unbelief before it is too late! God is faithful.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh6Czy9VWfmuQn-L-z2d3WUJRkoZWd4TMUgrEtTrgeo5ThsFExzs68u5p26HWAGTIReeG2H-1uRW_NUSj_Q_1RY4oudE8rgUdWxYbP
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alex_Honnold
3. https://www.cbsnews.com/news/alex-honnold-free-solo-climbs-taipei-101-skyscraper/
4. https://www.npr.org/2026/01/25/nx-s1-5687809/american-rock-climber-alex-honnold-reaches-top-of-taipei-skyscraper
5. https://www.independent.com/2015/11/17/alex-honnold-and-his-mind-bending-climbs/

7.1.26 Evangelist Billy Sunday Speaks About “Personal Rights” (2026-01-27 16:38)

Matthew 7:12, “Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.”

I ran across this tremendous sermon excerpt today from Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935). He is preaching against the evils of producing, transporting, selling and drinking BOOZE! When people irresponsibly get buzzed and drunk in liquor, they hurt other people...

> **Personal Liberty**
> Personal liberty is not personal license. I dare not exercise personal liberty if it infringes on the liberty of others. Our forefathers did not fight and die for personal license but for personal liberty bounded by laws. Personal liberty is the liberty of a murderer, a burglar, a seducer, or a wolf that wants to remain in a sheep fold, or the weasel in a hen roost. You have no right to vote for an institution that is going to drag your sons and daughters to hell.
>
> If you were the only person in this city you would have a perfect right to drive your horse down the street at breakneck speed; you would have a right to make a race track out of the streets for your auto; you could build a slaughter house in the public square; you could build a glue factory in the public square. But when the population increases from one to 600,000 you can’t do it. You say, "Why can’t I run my auto? I own it. Why can’t I run my horse? I own it. Why can’t I build the slaughter house? I own the lot." Yes, but there are 600,000 people here now and other people have rights.
>
> So law stands between you and personal liberty, ***you miserable dog***. You can’t build a slaughter house in your front yard, because the law says you can’t. As long as I am standing here on this platform I have personal liberty. I can swing my arms at will. But the minute any one else steps on the platform my personal liberty ceases. It stops just one inch from the other fellow’s nose.

> When you come staggering home, cussing right and left and spewing and spitting, your wife suffers, your children suffer. Don't think that you are the only one that suffers. A man that goes to the penitentiary makes his wife and children suffer just as much as he does. You're placing a shame on your wife and children. If you're a dirty, low-down, filthy, drunken, whisky-soaked bum you'll affect all with whom you come in contact. If you're a God-fearing man you will influence all with whom you come in contact. You can't live by yourself with my business?"
>
> If I heard a man beating his wife and heard her shrieks and the children's cries and my wife would tell me to go and see what was the matter, and I went in and found a great big, broad-shouldered, whisky-soaked, hog-jowled, weasel-eyed brute dragging a little woman around by the hair, and two children in the comer unconscious from his kicks and the others yelling in abject terror, and he said, "What are you coming in to interfere with my personal liberty for? Isn't this my wife, didn't I pay for the license to wed her?" You ought, or you're a bigamist. "Aren't these my children; didn't I pay the doctor to bring them into the world?" You ought to, or you're a thief. "If I want to beat them, what is that your business, aren't they mine?" Would I apologize? Never! I'd knock seven kinds of pork out of that old hog.
>
> [Emphasis added]
>
> —
>
> Billy Sunday, ' [1]The Curse Of The Saloon '

I love it! I don't know if you caught what Billy Sunday said: "

So law stands between you and personal liberty, **you miserable dog.** You can't build a slaughter house in your front yard, because the law says you can't.

" I'm going to use that in my preaching, "You miserable dog!"

In the same sermon, Billy Sunday called the foolish people of Gergesenes (Matthew 8:28-34) who asked Jesus to depart from their coast, **"**

peanut-brained, weasel-eyed, hog-jowled, beetle-browed, bull-necked lobsters that owned the hogs.

" I love it! That's good old fashioned real Bible preaching! Your average deadbeat neo-evangelical

twerp for a pastor today, who couldn't preach his way out of a wet paper bag, would have a cow if he heard Billy Sunday preach! They'd get angry to throw a fit at God's man for preaching THE TRUTH!

We need a new generation of in-your-face, fiery, uncompromising, unapologetic, barn-stormin, shingle-pullin', hell-raising, window-rattlin', inspired King James Bible, free grace Gospel, easy-believism, heresy exposing, sinner loving, soulwinning, preaching preachers like Billy Sunday, Steven Anderson, Jack Hyles, Grayson Fritts, Bruce Mejia and other caring fundamentalist truth-tellers. The world is dying for preachers who TELL THE TRUTH without compromise.

The churches are empty today because pastors no longer walk with God (most are not even born again). Consequently, they no longer are bold to preach the truth. **Acts 4:13, "**

Now when they saw *the boldness* of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

” You hang around Jesus and you’ll want to go preach to the whole world!

> “The world will go to Hell unless somebody is authoritative!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[2]I Shall Not Be Moved”

Dear reader, if you are wise you will abstain from consuming booze. I could show you victim after victim who thought they could handle alcohol, but statistics prove otherwise. **Proverbs 20:1, “**

Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

” Look what a drunken fool did to destroy the life and health of this poor girl...

[3]



[4]Jaqueline Saburido (1978-2019)

Here is some horrifying information about what a reckless drunken 18-year-old did to ruin Jaqueline’s life. Reggie was driving home while intoxicated after a party. The spoiled brat American youth got seven years in prison, but Jaqueline’s quality of life ended because of him. Billy Sunday is so right! No one has a right to prance upon the right of others to be safe. ...

> On 19 September 1999, after attending a birthday party near the unincorporated area of Lake Travis, Saburido and several of her friends accepted a ride home from a classmate. Shortly into the drive, their 1990 Oldsmobile Ninety-Eight Regency was struck by 1996 GMC Yukon owned and driven by 18 year old Reginald "Reggie" Stephey who was a senior at Lake Travis High School who was driving under the influence of alcohol after attending a party with his friends.
>
> The collision killed the driver and owner of the vehicle who was an 18 year Russian woman named Natalia Chpytchak Bennett and one of the passengers who was a 20 year old Colombian woman named Laura Guerrero, and caused the vehicle to burst into flames. Saburido was trapped inside the wreckage when it caught fire and could not escape.

> Passing paramedics managed to douse the fire and tried to pull the occupants free, but unfortunately lacked the specialized equipment needed to free Saburido from the wreckage, and the fire unexpectedly reignited before they could rescue her. Forty-five seconds later, a fire truck arrived and fully extinguished the fire, after which Saburido was airlifted to the burns unit in Galveston.
>
> Despite suffering second- and third-degree burns across more than 60 % of her body, Saburido survived. Her fingers had to be amputated, though surgeons were able to salvage enough bone to construct an opposable thumb. She lost her hair, ears, nose, lips, left eyelid, and much of her vision. Saburido subsequently underwent more than 120 reconstructive operations, including cornea transplants to restore her left eye.
>
> In June 2001, Stephey was convicted for two counts of intoxicated manslaughter and sentenced to seven years in prison.
>
> — [5]SOURCE

I could share literally thousands of similar horrific murders (not mere accidents as they are erroneously called by the ungodly media). [6]Here a tragic story about a wicked drunkard in 1998 who slammed his speeding vehicle into a church bus, murdering 25 children. Sadly, no matter how many people are murdered, ungodly Americans will never stop drinking their booze. One of the saddest days in the United States was on

December 5, 1933, when the Twenty-first Amendment was ratified, repealing the Eighteenth Amendment from 1919.

To see liquor legalized again broke Billy Sunday's heart, who had spent his life preaching the Bible against the wicked liquor traffic and thug booze cartel in the United States. Billy Sunday graduated to Heaven on December 6, 1935, two years after the Prohibition Era was overturned by ungodly judges in cahoots with ungodly villainous men who had been made rich selling their Liquid Devil to their victims. GOD HATES BOOZE!!!

> **1st Corinthians 6:9-10, "**
>
> **Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, *nor drunkards*, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God."**

Most preachers deliberately leave out the next two verses...

> 1st Corinthians 6:11-12, "And such were some of you: *but ye are washed*, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: *all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any*."

I love these Bible verses! The Apostle Paul is teaching that if you have been born again by faith in Jesus Christ, then all of your sins (including drunkenness) have been washed in the blood of the Lamb of God (1st Peter 1:18-19). So, even if you still get plastered drunk as a Christian, you are safe and secure in God's PROMISE of eternal life **"**

to them that believer

9062

”

(1st Corinthians 1:21b). We are saved solely by God’s grace through faith in the Gospel (GOOD NEWS) of Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-6; 1st Thessalonians 4:14).

Please notice what Paul says in **1st Corinthians 6:12,**

“

All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, *but I will not be brought under the power of any*.” In other words, drinking booze and getting addicted to alcohol won’t jeopardize your eternal life (Acts 13:39), but Paul refused to become enslaved to booze. Dear reader, I don’t know about you, but I couldn’t agree more with Paul in this matter of liquor.

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Alcohol%20Kills/curse_of_the_saloon.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjC8H9JimzON3tfElMisSago42hu4EgH1NmRoYN2Uv_2vzWfRfN14Ggoy8sL5xAj8xeDDontw-mpiBfSH2pUejjEf6U4fbyrMUOo8c
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jacqueline_Saburido
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jacqueline_Saburido
6. https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/nation/2013/05/12/survivors-recall-deadliest-drunken-driving-crash/2154291/

7.1.27 A Godly Christian Keeps Trying (2026-01-28 08:57)

Proverbs 24:16, “For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.”

Dear saint of God, God only expects that you do better today than you did yesterday. Now, if you are not born again, then God’s wrath abides upon you. **John 3:36, “He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and *he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him*.”** Woe unto the human being who will one day **’DIE IN YOUR SINS’** without Christ **(John 8:24b).** The redeemed child of God shall some day **’DIE IN THE LORD’ (Revelation 14:13b).**

I now speak to the saints. As God’s children, we are far from perfect. Thankfully, God knows that we are flesh and considers our frailty. **Psalms 103:14, “**

For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust.

” This was Pastor Jack Hyles’ mother’s favorite Scripture passage, and for obvious reasons it should be one of every saint’s favorite Bible verses. At best we are weak, vulnerable, opinionated, all strange in our own ways, children of God.

The inspired Holy Bible teaches in our text passage from **Proverbs 24:16, “For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.”** That is, when a Christian sins, we get back up and try in God’s strength to do better next time.

And always remember, as believers we don’t grow in strength, we grow in grace (2nd Peter 3:18). We read in **Galatians 2:20-21,**

“I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless *I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

” Here we learn one of the great secrets to living the Christian life, which secret is that you and I simply cannot successfully live the Christian life in our own human frailty and weakness.

Proverbs 24:16, “For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.”

Every Believer Struggles with Sin

Paul tried to live right, but at times utterly failed, just as ALL believers do. **Proverbs 24:16, “For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.”** Please note that there are two separate Hebrew words used for “fall” in Proverb 24:16. The first “falleth” literally means “to trip, or stumble.” This is the believer who attempts to please God by living a holy life, but fails, and tries again, but fails, and tries again, but fails, and so forth. This is pleasing to the Lord; not that we fail, but that we keep getting back up and trying again with His help. That is, we KEEP TRYING.

As long as we are living in this selfish and carnal flesh, we will endure the constant spiritual struggle between our sin-nature and the Spirit of Christ which indwells every believer (Romans 8:9). Just keep trying dear saint of God, in the Lord’s strength not yours.

> “God will still use you, I don’t care what you’ve done!” —Pastor Jack Hyles titled, “[1]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?”

The second word “fall” means “to quit, or walk away.” This is the man or woman who deliberately commits sin, trying to justify their wickedness. This is the wife who files for divorce. She quit, i.e., she’s not even trying to live for God anymore. Seeking greener pastures is what the heathen world does. The Bible tells us to hang in there doing right for God (Galatians 6:9).

Feminism has indoctrinated American women today to condemn their husbands, blaming them for everything. There are multitudes of sinful commercials and television shows nowadays which portray men as being ignorant, incompetent, stupid and naïve in comparison to women. It is heathendom and it’s helping to ruin men.

The Bible is an authoritative Book written by an authoritative God; and the fathers, husbands, and preachers who live by it will be authoritative. The wicked world hates God’s authority, and any authority ordained of God. I have received numerous letters in the past from women who blame their husbands for everything, but never say even one negative thing about themselves. Please read, [2]Who’s the Biggest Sinner?

It's important that you don't become discouraged when you do sin. **Proverbs 24:16, "For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief."** A wicked person doesn't even try to live right, they don't care about pleasing God. When a Christian falls, the whole world is waiting to condemn them. The world receives their own (John 15:19).

David Lee Roth (lead singer of the rock band Van Halen) is one of the wickedest men in the world today, who has spent his life destroying teenager's lives with his demonic music that promotes all manner of sexual depravity, rebellion, nasty filth and blasphemy against God. Wikipedia has nothing bad to say about Mr. Roth.

Yet, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) spent his life helping millions of people through his 55 years of faithful ministry, and Wikipedia trashes him out like the worst man who ever lived. Judgment day is coming for this ungodly world (Isaiah 13:11). I thank God for the precious blood of Jesus Christ that cleanseth my sins away (1st John 1:7). When you fall, and you will, get back up for God my friend. [3]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand? (awesome MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles).

> "The Devil will make you guilty about your past... You're not worthy to serve God, but neither is anybody else worthy to serve God, and so God's gotta have unworthy people serving Him... That's one reason why we should do everything we can to salvage people." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[4]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand?"

A very important truth for us to understand is that we, as believers, cannot live the Christian life in our own strength. **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."** I love that Scripture! Jesus lives in and through me as God's child, in the form of the Holy Spirit. In Romans 8:9, the Holy Spirit is called the "Spirit of Christ." Amen!

All we have to do (as Christians) is saturate our mind and heart with the inspired Word of God (King James Bible), and yield to it. **2nd Corinthians 10:5, "Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ."** That's not mind-control, that's voluntarily yielding to the Holy Spirit in obedience to God's Word.

Unlike satanic Hollywood and the occult music industry, who [5]continually manipulate the human mind to deceptively control people; God is brutally honest and nothing is done in secret. **John 18:20, "Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing."** The world would rather trust sneaky Freemasons and Satan who deceive them, than to trust an honest and dear Savior.

Ephesians 6:10-12, “Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.” We cannot gain victory over sin by ourselves, we need God’s power. This is exactly what **Ephesians 6:10, “...be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.”** We are foolish if we attempt to live the Christian life in our own strength, and we will utterly fail. The Bible tells us to be strong IN THE POWER OF HIS MIGHT.

This is why the Apostle Paul could say in **2nd Corinthians 12:9-10, “And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ’s sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.”**

[6]God’s Final Call

Someday you’ll hear God’s Final Call to you
To take his offer of salvation true-
This could be it my friend if you but knew-
God’s Final Call, God’s Final Call

How can you live another day in sin,
Thinking some day with Christ you will begin?
O will you hear above the world’s loud din-
God’s Final Call, God’s Final Call

If you reject God’s Final Call of grace,
You’ll have no chance your footsteps to retrace-
All hope will then be gone and doom you’ll face.
O hear his call! God’s Final Call

Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."

The Blood of the Lamb

I can’t tell you how many times the Holy Spirit has comforted me with the Words of **Hebrews 4:15-16, “For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and**

find grace to help in time of need." What a wonderful PROMISE from God! The throne of grace is mine to approach for help, because of the precious blood of Jesus!

What was forbidden to all Old Testament saints except the high priest (i.e., entering into the holy of holies) is freely available to us today through Christ's blood. Yet, so many of us neglect and take for granted our privilege as born-again believers to approach God's throne of grace. We are so undeserving. Thank God for the literal blood of Jesus which gives us the victory over sin if we want it. **Revelation 12:11, " And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death."**

All God expects from you dear saint of God is that you get back up when you fall, and simply KEEP TRYING. Pardon my reference to a secular movie, but I love what Alfred tells Bruce Wayne in the 2005 popular film 'Batman Begins,' when Mr. Wayne is watching his family's mansion burn to the ground at the bottom of a deep elevator shaft. Alfred says: "Why do we fall Sir? It is so that we can learn to pick ourselves up." I love Alfred's helpful advice. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 24:16, "For *a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again*: but the wicked shall fall into mischief."**

I understand that by God's grace He resurrects us from dire circumstances (2nd Corinthians 1:8), and is our Rock unto whom we flee in a time of storm. **Psalms 18:2,**

" The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. " That being said, God has given every man a free will to exercise. Whether or not we get back up from a sinful fall is our decision alone. The Lord doesn't force Himself upon anyone. God has never forced any lost sinner to trust Christ. Calvinism is a perversion of God's grace and a pack of lies from Satan!

The Lord better than anyone understands our weaknesses, temptations and frailty as humans. **Psalms 103:14, "For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust."**

Proverbs 24:12, "If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and *he that keepeth thy soul*, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?" God is the keeper of every man's soul. It's not hard to grasp in lieu of the fact that God created the human race. The eyes of the Lord are in every place beholding the evil and the good. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."**

Dear saint of God, KEEP TRYING. Don't give up! I love what Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said:

"

UNSHAKABLE FAITH COMES FROM HAVING YOUR FAITH SHAKEN.

" The following passage of Scripture teaches us how to live right...

> **2nd Corinthians 10:3-6, "For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) *Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of***

***God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."**

This is not mere mind-control, it is being Spirit led as a child of God, bringing every thought into captivity unto obedience to God's inspired Word.

And I absolutely love verse 6, which teaches us to "

REVENGE ALL DISOBEDIENCE.

"

That is, when you mess up and fall (as we all do regularly), we should have a burning desire and determination in our soul to never make that stupid mistake or commit that willful sin again. This is why a God-fearing Christian KEEPS TRYING, because we have the indwelling blessed Holy Spirit of God who convicts us about the sins in our life.

The wicked are not so, the Bible says, they instead deliberately KEEP SINNING. ...

Proverbs 2:10-14, "

When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;

Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:

To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;

Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness;

***Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked*.**

"

Verse 14 caught my attention... " [7]WHO REJOICE TO DO EVIL .

" The wicked person couldn't care less about pleasing God, since they do not know Jesus as their personal Savior. The natural man (i.e., unsaved person) does not have the indwelling presence of God's Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17).

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is titled: '[8]If Thou Should Mark Iniquities, Who Could Stand' based upon **Psalms 130:3, "**

If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

" If the truth be known, no Christian is a shining example of what a child of God should be. We all have our ugly Skelton Closet full of bones.

The good Lord simply desires that we do better today than we did yesterday. What more can any Christian do? When the woman caught in the very act of adultery was dragged to Jesus' feet by a bunch of wicked Pharisee hypocrites, He did not condemn her. **John 3:17, "**

For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

" Jesus came into the world to save sinners, not condemn them (Luke 19:10). Satan on the other hand does nothing but accuse the brethren to condemn us before God our Father (Revelation 12:10). The Devil's days are numbered and he knows it (Revelation 12:12).

So, be encouraged Oh child of God, we serve a forgiving God who loves to pardon. You may be rotting in prison for the rest of your life because of your crimes, but in Heaven's legal system your record is spotless if your sins have been cleansed by the precious blood of the Lamb of God. **Revelation 1:5, "And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. *Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood*. "**

God fully knows that we will fail regularly to live above sinning. It's impossible for any Christian to do, because we are still trapped in this troublesome fleshly body. **Romans 7:18, " For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not. "**

The good Lord loves to forgive. **Micah 7:18, "*Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity*, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."** I cherish that Bible verse. A righteous person loves to forgive, just like our heavenly Father ;loves to forgive. **Proverbs 19:11, " The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression."** All God expects of His redeemed children is that we keep trying with His strength through His indwelling Holy Spirit who guides, rebukes, comforts, leads, chastises, helps and convicts us as the Lord's dear saints.

A godly Christian, despite our many flaws and sins, KEEP TRYING to obey the Holy Bible, please God, win souls with the Gospel and do better today than we did in the past.

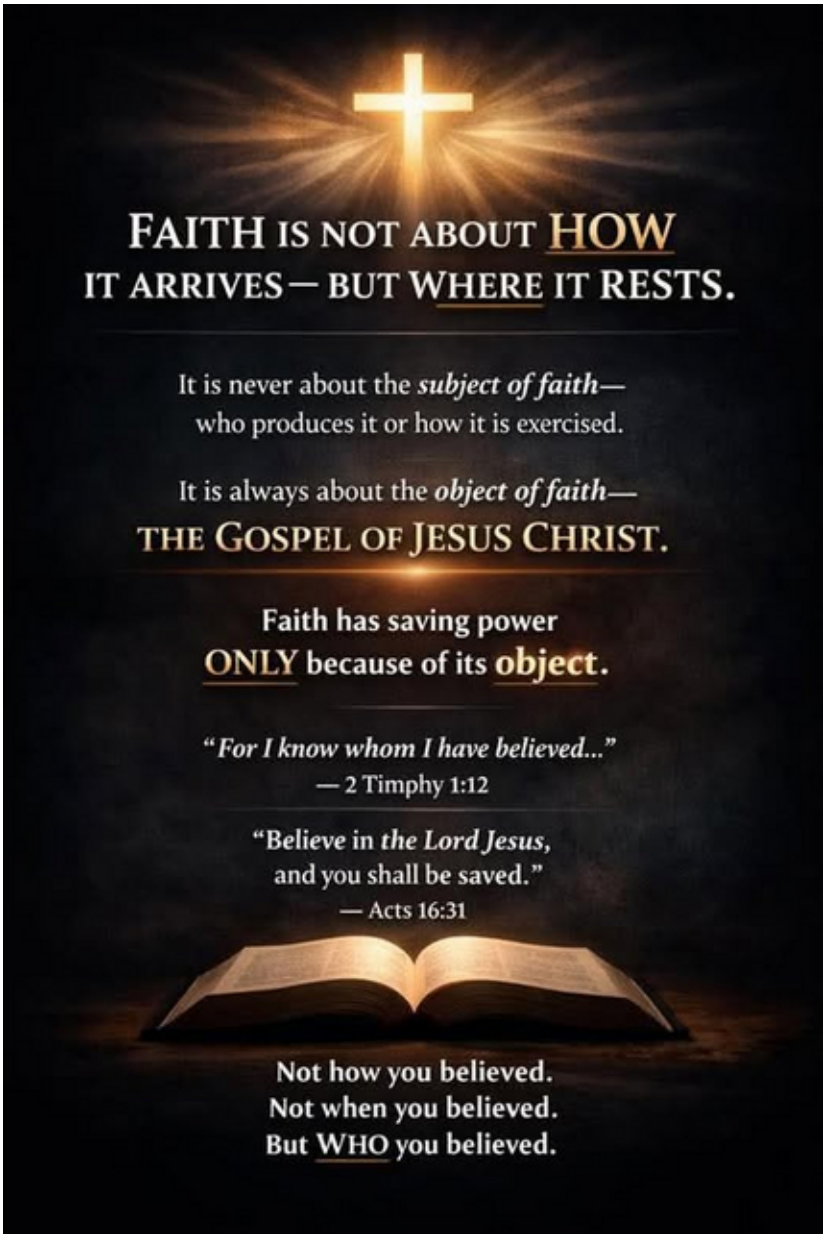

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/biggest_sinner.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/calvary_quartet/gods_final_call.mp3
7. https://www.youtube.com/@CashJordan/videos
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/if_thou_should_mark_iniquities_who_could_stand.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiZCTZTFHZ5RT-Tyb-OvuKOFH_J7WsDZ8KpeYpoNDpHb7G_Ge046juvuaIbBOaT-tb2SWjlqxduBPFFxfFmbUanS8MlpaSUqvA-6Z2

7.1.28 Deuteronomy 22:5 Still Applies In Modern Times (2026-01-29 12:52)

Deuteronomy 22:5,

“The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman’s garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.”

If you honestly interpret the inspired Word of God, then you know it is a sin for women to wear pants, miniskirts and Spandex, because such shameful behavior reveals the shape of a female’s thighs and buttocks, tempting others to lust. …

> **1st Peter 2:11-12, “**
>
> **Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, *abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul*; Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.”**

The Holy Bible calls the lusts of the flesh a “war

against the soul.

”

It is utterly irresponsible for any pastor and his wife to defend women and girls wearing pants, when we are at spiritual war in the world today against lust due to technology (printers, magazines, internet). Did you know that Playboy magazine no longer publishes smutty images? The hell-bound company said there is so much free smut on the internet, that they cannot make money anymore selling images of naked women. That is so terrible!

When I was growing up in the 1970’s as a boy, you couldn’t see a naked woman anywhere except in a woman’s clothing catalog (e.g., Sears Roebuck & Company, J.C. Penny), or in a smutty lewd magazine from a 7-11 type convenience store. When I was growing up we had Penthouse, Playboy, Star, Hustler, et cetera. I saw things I never should have seen as a boy, because of wicked adults who carelessly left such sinful immoral magazines laying around. Me and my curious friends found the dirty magazines and studied them. Oh sinner, don’t you dare try to convince me that it is acceptable to the LORD for His redeemed daughters to wear pants!!! If you wear pants, Spandex or shorts in public as a female, YOU ARE HELPING THE DEVIL destroy American society today. You have blood on your hands!

In April of 2025, I and my wife actually heard wicked Pastor Brad Moffett at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, shamefully say that this Bible command in Deuteronomy 22:5 does not apply in the New Testament. Brad shamefully said Deuteronomy 22:5 does not apply to his pants-wearing wife. Kindly said, neither Brad (nor his arrogant verbally-abusive father Bobby Moffett) should be a pastor. They are ungodly incompetent clergy! They are wicked neo-evangelicals. Both of their ungodly wives wear their ungodly pants in their ungodly church, blaspheming the inspired Word of God. PAYDAY SOMEDAY!

Christian Women Commanded To Be Discreet And Chaste

Titus 2:5, “

T*o be discreet, chaste*, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

” Those two words

“discreet” and “chaste” shout modesty. The word

“

discreet

”

means: “Marked by prudence or modesty and wise self-restraint.” Shame on any professed Christian woman, especially pastor’s wives, who wear their ungodly immodest pants in public. It is wickedness! Just because ungodly American women everywhere today no longer fear God—no longer esteem, value or practice modesty—

doesn’t mean that it is acceptable with God for a woman to wear men’s clothing.

To be

“

chaste

”

means:

“

being pure in thought and action, especially in relation to sexual conduct, and often refers to refraining from unlawful sexual intercourse. It can also imply modesty and simplicity in design or expression.

” NO PASTOR’S WIFE is obeying the inspired Word of God to be “c

haste

”

who wears pants in public! She is blaspheming the Word of God, shaming the holy name of Jesus.

If you are hard-hearted so that you disagree with what I biblically say, go watch the shameful music video

“

Dem Jeans

”

on YouTube by rapper Chingy (and especially listen carefully to his raunchy lyrics), and if you can still tell me that there’s nothing wrong with women wearing pants, then you’ve been inspired by demons! Get thee behind me, Satan!

Pastor Brad Moffett wickedly used the lame excuse that Jews were killed for eating lobster or lighting a fire on the Sabbath Day in the Old Testament, so in his wrong dismissive thinking it is okay for his rebellious wife to wear pants in public. IT IS WICKEDNESS!!! There is no debate or controversy if you are right with God and rightly interpret the inspired Holy Bible.

It didn’t surprise me that Pastor Brad also doesn’t think homosexuality should be a punishable crime today. He said in Romans chapter 1 that God gave the sodomites and lesbians over to

their sins, to show grace, but the Lord didn't kill them. So, according to Brad homosexuals should be left alone to do their own thing. That is so foolish and reckless, mishandling the Word of Truth. God didn't kill murderers, kidnappers and rapists in the New Testament either, he entrusted the governmental powers to do uphold the law and morality in society. **Romans 13:3b, " For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil.**

"

I kindly rebuked Brad Moffett in his office for his woeful ignorance and arrogance as an incompetent neo-evangelical Baptist pastor. Who is Brad Moffett to sit in judgment of what is or is not a crime punishable by law? Brad agreed that murderers should be put to death. What about convicted pedophiles? How about kidnappers who sodomize and torture their poor victims? But when it comes to homosexuals, Brad thinks they should no be punished by the government. This is the type of insanity in our corrupt churches today.

Most people (sadly including pastors today) do not know the difference between *moral laws* versus *ceremonial laws* in the Old Testament. God's prohibition to eat lobster was a ceremonial law only for the Jews living in Palestine during the Old Testament. God's warning against women wearing men's clothing is a moral law applicable in every generation. Since the deadly sin of lust is always a temptation (1st Peter 2:11), it is ludicrous to teach that Deuteronomy 22:5 is not valid in these modern times. This Bible command from Deuteronomy 22:5 is absolutely applicable today in 2026!

We've got a bunch of dumb dumb pastors and pastor's wives today who follow Christ afar off, hobnobbing with the sinful world.

Then Pastor Brad tried to use the fact of Scottish men wearing kilts to justify his wicked wife wearing her wicked sexy pants. No Sir, you are a wicked man and a fool for a pastor! Your ungodly immodest wife and mother are not right with God. Get the behind me, Satan!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhIrGeFwVW0l__zyGQZMG33vAkb7tqLoPT_vujQVUvs9RX72GeLmV8x0LymsZxNhn9JuKT2HMrgKTpRRbQwAK9t20YH5wuCpDO4wLB

7.1.29 We Have Sinned (2026-01-30 08:58)

1st Timothy 5:24-25, “

***Some men’s sins are open beforehand*, going before to judgment; and *some men they follow after*.**

Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

”

I love this Bible passage. I love it because it means that we are not alone when we sin. It

means that when we do wrong and some hypocrite (or hypocrites) condemn us in their pride and self-righteousness, they are really condemning themselves according to Matthew 7:1-5. ...

> **Matthew 7:1-5, "Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye."**

So you see, according to the inspired Holy Bible, the person who condemns another sinner is the worst of the two in God's sight. "Boy, can you believe what so and so did?" Yeah, and you're right down in the hogpen of sin with him according to the Bible. Do you really think God is impressed with you because you sin less than your neighbour? Nom the Lord is not impressed with your own righteousness (Isaiah 64:6).

So, then what pleases God. Ah, I'm so glad that you asked. The only righteous thing that I could ever do is faith, no more. It is by faith in Jesus Christ that we are saved. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*."** I didn't see any mention of repenting of your sins, becoming a Christ follower, inviting Jesus into your life or getting water baptized. Faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ is sufficient to be saved. The "gospel" is Jesus' *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection* three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Whosoever BELIEVES (relies upon, trusts) this GOOD NEWS is saved.

Also, many people misunderstand Jesus' command in Matthew 7:1 to "judge not," thinking that all judging is wrong. But did you know we are actually commanded in the Holy Bible to judge others? It's true! **John 7:24, "Judge not according to the appearance, *but judge* righteous judgment."** Since we cannot peer into someone's soul to see their intentions, we are not capable of fairly judging them.

So, we must use God's wisdom to pray for the person. **Jobs 16:21, "O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!"**

We are biblical commanded to separate from unruly brethren. **1st Corinthians 5:11, "But now I have written unto you not to keep company, *if any man that is called a brother* be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat."** Be careful who you choose as friends. The Bible commands us not to keep close association with other professed Christians who choose to live in defiance against God's Word, not even to eat a meal together.

Galatians 6:1, "Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted." We don't see this type of " meekness

"

(i.e., gentleness with humility) in today's ungodly neo-evangelical churches, like the pathetic Family Baptist Church, Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College and Smyrna Baptist Churches in Pensacola, from which all three corrupt religious groups I have been kicked out of since 2022. They are illegitimate groups because they all preach a perverted plan of salvation which includes turning away from your sinful bad habits as a prerequisite to getting saved, which is WORKS!

To me the message of 1st Timothy 5:24 is very clear, which is simply that there are only two types of redeemed sinners: 1) Sins are known publicly, 2) Sins are unknown publicly. But regardless of which group you fit into, your are still a dirty sinner. If you are saved, then you are no longer deemed a guilty sinner in God's eyes; the Lord only sees Christ's imputed righteousness on your heavenly record. The sins that we still commit as believers on a moment by moment daily basis is a matter of fellowship, sanctification and rewards, and has no affect upon God's promise of eternal life **" to them that believe "**

(1st Corinthians 1:21b).

I love King David's proper attitude toward sin in **Psalms 106:6, "*We have sinned* with our fathers, *we* have committed iniquity, *we* have done wickedly."** Pastor Jack Hyles once beautifully said in a sermon that the First Baptist Church of Hammond will become a great church when we stop saying "he has sinned" and "she has sinned" and we start saying "we have sinned." Amen preacher! Amen!

When we reach that level of spiritual maturity as a child of God, we stop looking down on other sinners who we perceive to be worse sinners than we are; and we start viewing ourselves as still being a wretched sinner. This is why the Apostle Paul exclaimed in **Romans 7:24, "O wretched man *that I am*! who shall deliver me from the body of this death?"** Paul didn't say, "O wretched man that *I was*." No, he said, "O wretched man that *I am*." A good man doesn't do the wicked things that he used to do, and he tends to look down his long Pharisaical nose upon those who still do; but the spiritual man realized that he is still a wicked sinner, so that he humbly says, "There but for the grace of God go I."

Pastor Jack Hyles preached an entire precious MP3 sermon about this truth titled: "[1]The Good Man Versus The Spiritual Man." Which are you dear reader? I want to be the spiritual man who loves and prays for other sinners who seem to be worse than I am, rather than condemn them because I foolishly think I am more self-righteous than they. I have said this truth often, that the ONLY thing which makes me any less sinful or more righteous than the vilest sinner upon earth is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that washed away all my sins in 1979 when I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior as a 12 year old boy (1st Peter 1:18-23).

Like other honest saints of God, I am a recovering Pharisee. I used to have a haughty spirit in my youth that I wasn't as sinful as other people, but in time I came to realize decades later that I am actually the worst sinner than I know. I say that because I know myself better than anyone else. And if you are right with God dear reader, then you also view yourself as being THE WORST CHRISTIAN.

I humbly believe this is why when the fearful woman who was caught "in the very act" of adultery was dragged to Jesus' feet by her accusers, and Jesus simply stopped down to write something in the dirt, the Bible says that the oldest accusers left first, then the younger. You see, as you grow older dear sinner you start realizing how horrible, sinful and hypocritical you truly are. I have never been as aware of how sinful I am, as I am today at age 58.

Lord willing, on March 5th, 2026, I will turn 59 years old. It is difficult for me to grasp how quickly the years have passed. I was born in 1967. My wife Alice is 64 and I thank God for her. We are just two sinners struggling day by day to live for Christ in this miserable world of sin, hatred and corruption. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

I keep my sanity by learning and playing the 5-string banjo, which is [2]my passion in recent years. I also love the pedal steel guitar, lap steel, older country music and [3]Hawaiian steel guitar music. I mostly use the C6th with added 7th tuning (C, Bb, C, E, G, A, C, E) to play Hawaiian music, hence the name of my music website, '[4]SteelC6th.'

Everybody needs a traditional hobby to keep their mind focused on something good. **Philippians 4:8, "Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*."** Whether it be gardening, painting, astronomy, sewing, cooking, sports, chemistry, wood working, making musical instruments or Bible study, I encourage everyone to have a few hobbies. This is biblically right and good in the Lord's sight.

I think Philippians 4:8 is so important for every saint of God. I receive innumerable emails each year from discouraged saints of God, who think on the wrong things and it hurts them. As I often do, when I see countless panhandlers bumming in public for handouts, I cannot help but wonder how their minds ever became so broken. Nobody just ends up on the street homeless, there was s slow process of wicked thinking.

There are ways for homeless individuals to find stability, such as access to affordable housing, supportive services, and programs aimed at reintegrating them into society. Solutions often involve collaboration between government agencies, nonprofits, churches and community organizations to provide necessary resources and support.

The big problem is that their minds are so broken [5]they reject available help ([6]part 2), opting to remain homeless and continue with their substance abuse addiction. I wish President Trump would implement a nationwide community program to end homelessness in the United States. I think he is doing the right thing to deport as many illegal immigrants as possible, who have stolen millions of U.S. jobs. I disagree.

Dear reader, I wrote this blog with the sincere prayer and hope that you would leave here with a new attitude, if you didn't have one already. It is my hope that from now on you won't look down on convicted criminals and the worst of sinners with self-righteous disdain; but rather, with the humbly biblical attitude that if it weren't for the grace of God, that could be you.

> Luke 18:10-14, "Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, *God be merciful to me a sinner. I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other*: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted."

We have sinned! Get that into your brain dear friend, "WE HAVE SINNED!" Not you, not her, not him, but "we." By doing so you will develop a new found compassion for all sinners.

> "You can't love anybody, until you love everybody!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[7]The Test Of Spiritual Maturity"

1st Timothy 5:24-25, "

Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.

***Likewise also the good works of some* are manifest beforehand; *and they that are otherwise cannot be hid*.**

” I cherish verse 25 about doing good works. Just like our sins, our good works aren’t always known publicly.

The public doesn’t see the 50,000 hours plus that I’ve invested since 2002 into my website and blog ministry, literally labouring day and night for Jesus Christ (Mark 9:41). A full reward is awaiting me in Heaven because our **“ works do follow**

” us as saints (Revelation 13:14; 1st Corinthians 3:7-8; Matthew 6:19-21; John 9:4). **Hebrews 6:10, “**

For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

”

[8]

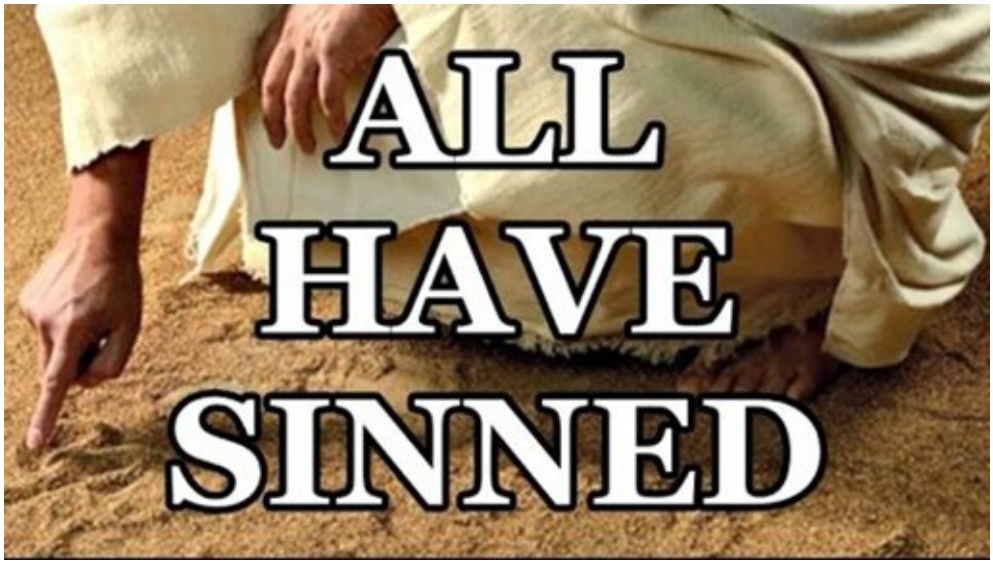

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3
2. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/
3. https://steelc6th.com/
4. https://steelc6th.com/
5. https://thevalleycitizen.com/why-homeless-people-dont-want-help-part-i/
6. https://thevalleycitizen.com/why-homeless-people-dont-want-help-part-ii/
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_test_of_spiritual_maturity.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhssSKWv5T5sPP5_LjonxcjDnw84eBwltuk9oe3Ma4KQO6rNAPxD5mqGW7PmUscanRMZtt4pggYOOsSoULZXSV3KWtI4frYPbhS1A

7.1.30 Today’s Professed Christians Have Become The World’s Missionaries To The Church (2026-01-31 09:32)

1st John 2:15-17, “Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.”

9078

I cherish this passage of Scripture as I grow older. Lord willing, I will turn 59 years old on March 5th, 2026. I heard famous actor Dick Van Dyke (born December 13, 1925) say in an interview not too long ago that at his old age, he has sadly watched all his friends and family pass away. It is a lonely feeling to be the lone survivor. [1]Dick Van Dyke said: “

Every one of my lifelong friends is gone.

” The beloved actor just turned 100 years old on December 13th, 2025. And thankfully to report, [2]Dick Van Dyke is a Christian. He is also a Presbyterian, as were Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) and the famous Prohibition Era evangelist, Billy Sunday (1862-1935).

I am often reminded of this passage of Scripture when I consider the wicked who are now old, some of whom have already passed into eternity. David Lee Roth comes to mind, one of the most vile entertainers who ever lived. Roth (born 1954) is now 71 years old. Sadly, he is nothing more than a dirty-minded old man, who can shamefully look back over his trainwreck of a life, as the former lead singer of the Satanic rock band Van Halen.

Tragically, guitarist Eddie Van Halen split Hell wide open on October 6th, 2020, when he died after decades of suffering from cancer, which had spread throughout his body to his lungs, throat, tongue and brain. Eddie also suffered from Diverticulitis (bowel disease). My heart goes out to the guy. Sadly, although Van Halen today is viewed as an American novelty, when I was an impressionable

teenager in the 1980’s I distinctly remember the powerful Satanic spirit that permeated the band’s presence and music. It was surreal, which anyone who grew up in that era fully knows. The god of [3]rock, pop and country music is sex!

Our remaining innocence at that time in the United States between the 1960s to the 1990s was being systematically stripped away by a plethora of demonic rock bands, immoral television shows and subversive organizations like the ACLU, NOW and NAMBLA. Today we are experiencing the dire consequences of these evil influences and bands like Van Halen, with sexual immorality existing everywhere. Marital infidelity and fornication is everywhere. Divorce is shamefully common place today across America. Although divorce rates in southern California for divorce have reached over 70 % in some areas, the [4]average nationwide is 41 %

. This is a symptom of our ungodly perverse culture that no longer fears God. Divorce is always a sin and biblically forbidden. Proverbs 13:10 warns that only by pride cometh contention.

The World’s Missionaries To The Church

I own five cherished copies of ’[5]The Strand Study Bible.’ They are no longer in print, so if you want one I highly suggest that you buy one before used prices skyrocket to $750 to obtain one. Here is Pastor Brad Strand’s commentary for 1st John 2:15...

> “
>
> Sadly, here in America, there are a lot of Christians who have assumed a kind of reverse mission. Instead of being the church’s missionaries to the world, they have become the world’s missionaries to the church. They follow a *social* gospel instead of a *scriptural* Gospel and devote their moral energies to trying to make the church more democratic, to assure equal rights for women, to legitimize homosexual marriage, and so on. We are told to love the world’s people in order to win them to Christ (Jn 3:16), not love the world’s philosophies.
>
> ”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, “The Strand Study Bible,” p. 2126

I couldn't agree more with Brother Strand. I and my wife recently experienced a shameful encounter with a local Baptist pastor in April of 2025. His name is Brad Moffett at the Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. He had invited us to meet with him for a pleasant conversation, but then did a Bait & Switch on us, deciding instead of harshly censure my fundamentalist website ministry, with which he largely disagrees. It was a horrible thing that Pastor Brad (age 37) did, a cheap shot to say the least. His father is ten times worse, a potty-mouthed angry man who wickedly holds grudges and kicks people out of church on a whim, as they cruelly did to us in June of 2025. God will punish them for their arrogance and most of all, rejecting THE TRUTH that Bible repentance to get to heaven does NOT mean to turn from your sinning. God's curse is upon this cult that masquerades as a church (Galatians 1:6-9). When men run a local church by their own corrupt standards instead of by the inspired incorruptible Word of God, it has become a manmade cult. Family Baptist Church in Pensacola is a cult!

The thing that resulted in I and Alice being kicked out of Family Baptist Church in 2025 was that the church's authoritarian hypocritical leaders (not myself) decided to make an issue over my fundamentalist Bible preaching on social media against women wearing pants, because the ungodly pastor's ungodly wife wears her ungodly pants (Jude 1:4-6). It was [6]this article in particular that I wrote back in 2019 that put a burr in their saddle. Not only does that carnal pastor's carnal wife wears her worldly pants, but so also does his carnal worldly mother. I speak this to their utter shame!

You know, I was reading from Acts chapter 28 this week, which is an amazing passage of Scripture. At the beginning of the chapter (verses 1-6) we find the Apostle Paul shipwrecked on the island of Melita. The local barbarous (meaning primitive) people befriended Paul and his companies because it was cold and raining. They build a warm fire for the men. Suddenly a poisonous snake bit Pau's hand. But when the primitive ignorant islanders saw this, they falsely accused Paul of being a murderer who was being punished by nature. A few moments late when they saw that Paul didn't get sick or die, they said he was a god.

This passage of Scripture is reminiscent of many people in the world, still today. The idiotic fools in this passage of Scripture irritate me. When I and Alice heard Pastor Brad Moffett challenging me to show him from the inspired Holy Bible where God forbids women to wear pants, he was just as foolish and ignorant as those barbarous islanders. The big difference is that Brad Moffett knows better, but he is in denial. The naïve people of Melita had an excuse, they were barbarians. But in the United States of America, with all our wealth of knowledge and access to study resources, NO ONE has any legitimate excuse not to do what is right.

The writer of the Proverbs warns about **"the attire of an harlot" (Proverbs 7:10b).**

Women began wearing pants in Western society during the mid-19th century, primarily due to the dress reform movement. However, it wasn't until the mid-20th century that pants became widely accepted as everyday clothing for women. The concept of women wearing "immoral" pants is tied to societal norms and values that have changed over time. Historically, women began wearing trousers in the 19th century as part of the dress reform movement, but it was often viewed as scandalous or inappropriate until the 20th century when pants became more accepted in women's fashion.

Dear reader, the sinful world has changed for the worse, but God's high standards of morality have not changed. If it was wrong for a woman to wear pants 300 years ago, then it is still, wrong today! I contend that pants on a woman is the attire of an harlot! I've noticed that the number of readers for my ministry blog have been steadily decreasing since I've been preaching hard biblically against women wearing pants in public. SO BE IT! If the truth offends you, it is only because you are living in disobedience to our holy Creator! But kindly said, while

you are here I am going to tell you THE TRUTH, like it or lump it. That is my faithful duty as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. My aim is to please God, not increase the number of readers.

Only a wilfully blind fool would dare to justify Christian women wearing pants, in plain view of such Scripture passages as **1st Timothy 2:9-10, "In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works."** And

Titus 2:5,

To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

" Every Christian woman who wears pants (which is irrefutably men's clothing) KNOWS deep in her heart of hearts that she is sinning, by defying a holy God who created man in His own likeness. She is sinfully tempting men to lust.

I and Alice were shocked in April of 2025, when Pastor Brad Moffett said in his office that it shouldn't matter if his wife wears pants, because a man who walks in the Spirit will not fulfill the lusts of the flesh.

Galatians 5:16, "

This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

" Well, if his rebellious wife would start waling in the Holy Spirit, she'd stop wearing her provocative sexy pants in public! To wickedly lay the blame upon men for a carnal woman who dresses worldly to tempt them is as wicked as the Devil. What a shameful disgrace for a Baptist pastor. Clearly, Brad is henpecked.

Pastor Strand nailed it in his 'The Strand Study Bible,' professed Christians today have become the world's missionaries to the church. Women wicked pastors and their ungodly wives encourage girls and women to wear pants and shorts, they are bringing the world into God's House!

Pastor's Wife Gets Caught With Her Pants On

I and Alice heard Pastor Brad Moffett's immature wife shamefully compliment a young teen girl on her "nice shorts" at the church's annual picnic at the Lillian Recreational Park in Alabama in May of 2025. It was the church's annual Memorial Day picnic. It was our first time attending. The pastor's wicked wife walked over 50 feet to our picnic table while we were eating, to make sure we heard her brag on the young girl's "nice shorts" in front of our faces, clearly to taunt me as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. It was eating the pastor's wife at the core of her conscience that my wife was wearing a full-length dress, putting the pastor's immodestly clothed wife to utter shame in her ungodly pants. I didn't pick this fight, they did!

It was quite obvious what compelled the pastor's wife to do what she did, because Alice came to the picnic in a feminine modest full-length dress, which without saying a single word made the wicked pastor's wife feel like an immoral woman because she was wearing her worldly snug pants. We did not take her SHAME upon us! We left the picnic. It couldn't have been more obvious that we were not welcomed, all because we are separated fundamentalist believers and they are neo-evangelical unseparated hypocrites. From day one in 2021 they held a sinful grudge against me because of [7]my fundamentalist ministry.

And I'll say it again, lest anyone wrongly accuse me of judging others, it was THE PASTOR AND HIS WIFE WHO MADE AN ISSUE of my Bible preaching, not me. I am simply taking a biblical

stand to finish what THEY STARTED. **Psalms 94:16, "Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?"** I couldn't care less if the pastor's wife and mother wear pants, which is why in the 45 months that I attended the Family Baptist Church I never spoke a single word against them.

You see dear reader, that is the power of THE TRUTH. If you are a godly Christian lady and you wear a long dress everywhere you go, worldly hussies who wear their shameful pants WILL persecute, mock and be mean to you. So says the inspired Holy Scripture in **2nd Timothy 3:12, "Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution."** That is why they ruthlessly kicked me and Alice of of their religious social club, because they know WE ARE RIGHT! That is why neither of the pastor' wives ever welcomed my wife into the church. They horribly avoided her. If you simply carry a Holy Bible and live godly in Christ Jesus, the world will give you up! And sadly, so also will today's army of ungodly neo-evangelical Laodicean churches give you up. I speak this to their utter shame!

The pastor's wife's pride overwhelmed her at the church picnic. She literally got caught with HER PANTS ON! She didn't think that we'd actually show up at their picnic in another state, but we did. SHAME on Brad Moffett and his immodest wife. SHAME on Bobby Moffett and his immodest wife. They are the world's missionaries to the church! No wonder people don't want to attend churches anymore, they all suck!

They kicked us out of their church because it is not the LORD's church. That is clear.

And you listen to me, SHAME ON YOU too dear reader if you defend women wearing pants, when our U.S. prisons are FULL of men who have lost the lustful war against their soul. All because of some two bit whore who caused them to give into temptation to lust (Matthew 5:28). Since lust is a sin, women wearing pants is a sin!!! You are a darn fool if you disagree.

> **1st Peter 2:11-12, "**
>
> **Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from *fleshly lusts, which war against the soul*;**
>
> **Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.**
>
> **"**

For a shameful pastor to say what Brad Moffett said to I and Alice (that his wife can wear pants because men shouldn't lust upon her) is to side with the enemy of the flesh. It is no different than when Hollywood actor Jane Fonda (aka, "Hanoi Jane") shamefully went to North Vietnam in 1972 to protest with the communists against our U.S. troops who were being killed in the war. The U.S. Department of Justice should have revoked her U.S. citizenship immediately and let her live in North Korea. Shame on Jane Fonda and Brad Moffett for siding with the enemy! Of the Christian's three enemies: Satan, the world and the flesh, the flesh is the most deadly because it is with us continually.

As of 2021, there were approximately [8]127,282 men incarcerated in U.S. state prisons for sex offenses involving children. This number reflects only those convicted of sex crimes against minors and does not include all sex crime offenders. That's just underaged sex convictions! There are MILLIONS of American men arrested each year because of some whorish woman who provoked them with immodest clothing, **"the attire of an harlot" (Proverbs 7:10b).** If you laugh, mock, joke and make light of this importance matter of MODESTY, then woe be unto

you in eternity when you answer to a holy God who sacrificed His only begotten Son to pay for OUR SINS (Romans 14:10-12). PAYDAY SOMEDAY!!!

Christian women who wears pants are not glorifying God, they are blaspheming the inspired Word of God and glorifying the flesh. From the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, I saw Pastor Sean Quinlan's admirable wife walking through the Micronesia Mall one day several years ago. She was wearing a beautiful full-length maroon dress and gave me a very feminine curtsy, which made a big impression upon me, that she is a godly woman. I saw multiple men, neighbours, greet her with admiration and respect. If that had been Brad Moffett's wife in pants, NOT ONE MAN would have acknowledged her as a lady. You know dear reader that I am telling THE TRUTH. **Proverbs 12:17, " He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.**

"

I humbly don't claim to be a good Christian, but you won't find a more sincere preacher who works night and day to reach lost people for Christ, and to feed the dear Savior's sheep. Thank you for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be the praise and glory. Jesus is precious!!!

[9]



1st John 2:15-17, "Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever."

1. https://www.remindmagazine.com/article/37307/dick-van-dyke-friends-dead-lonely-aging/
2. https://www.beliefnet.com/celebrity-faith-database/d/dick-van-dyke.aspx

3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
4. https://www.pewresearch.org/short-reads/2025/10/16/8-facts-about-divorce-in-the-united-states/
5. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
8. https://hub.jhu.edu/2022/04/05/incarcerating-child-sexual-abusers-5-billion/
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjtrhVWy85lg_7FdskVP-KGKWLb6E9BMY6aQGk4CB5JuvaAcXe9MZl7-xSpzhf6cpkL8_ORNEhC3-v8V01MzxHUHxLBn_pX_0V9wjF

7.2 February

7.2.1 We Have A Good God Who Delights In Mercy (2026-02-01 11:35)

Micah 7:18, "*Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity*, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because *he delighteth in mercy*."

It is now 4:16 am on Thursday, January 15, 2026. I woke up at 3:58 am and couldn't sleep. I have been getting to bed early at 9 to 10 pm, which is the best way to get a good night's sleep. Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) used to wisely say: "One hour of sleep before midnight is worth two hours after midnight." So true!

I feel refreshed.

By God's grace, I woke up today thinking about one of my favorite Scripture passages from **Micah 7:18, "Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."** I am so thankful that the living God of the universe and beyond is a good, loving, moral, ethical and forgiving God.

The Dangers Of Refusing To Forgive Others

The inspired Holy Bible repeatedly warns about the dangers of not forgiving others. **James 2:13, "**

For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

" The good LORD hates when anyone refuses to forgive someone. The inspired Word of God is full of passages about the need to forgive others. ...

> Matthew 18:21-22, "Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?
>
> Jesus saith unto him, *I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven*.
>
> "

In other words, unlimited forgiveness. But does God expect us to forgive people who have never sought for our forgiveness? Yes, absolutely! I love what Pastor Jack Hyles said in a sermon titled ’ [1]Forgiveness ’:

“I decided years ago to forgive everybody before it is asked.” Yes Sir, I love that way of thinking and I did the same thing.

But do you have to like the person or go to them to reconcile when you forgive them? No, because you are the victim, the offended party. In many cases the perpetrator of the wrong will not apologize, reconcile or bother to even attempt to make thing right.

Since we are all guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23), we have no right to condemn anyone. You and I (and everybody else) have been hurt and wronged by other sinners throughout life. We ought not condemn them, but rather to place their offenses into the Lord’s hands for judgment in eternity. This is forgiveness. Remember, forgiveness is not for the person who did you wrong, it is for you, so that you can move on with the peace in your soul of knowing that God will duly deal with that wicked person. God will make all things right!

> Matthew 7:1-5, “Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother’s eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother’s eye.”

I am the biggest sinner I know, and so are you if you’re honest with yourself and God. I am the biggest sinner I know simply because I live with myself and know who I am. Who would better know our shortcomings, sins and weaknesses than we, other than God who created us?

The greater sinner is not the one who has done wrong, but the one who condemns another sinner. I am about to share a painful personal story with you, about a wicked pastor years ago who deeply hurt my family. I love the pastor with Christ’s love and have prayed for him from time to time, but he is full of hatred and just plain unreasonable and mean. Our prayer is that God won’t give him any rest until he make things right with his brother and sister in Christ whom he devastated 21 years ago. Sadly, he couldn’t care less about his injurious behavior.

The Wicked Baptist Pastor In Chicago

For example: There is a wicked pastor on Chicago’s northside who stole $10,000 from my family in 2004. That wicked man has never apologized or even tried to make reconciliation for his crimes against me and my family. I won’t mention his name. I have never retaliated against that ungodly pastor with my website ministry. I have never mentioned his disgusting name or his wife. We gave the pastor and his wife a vehicle (a used Dodge van with an extended body) that cost us $4,800 in exchange for watching our three cats and one dog for 6 months when we moved from Chicago to Guam. We had just bought the van several months earlier because some wicked thieves (two black punks) stole our family’s car.

Due to quarantine laws our pets had to wait several months before being shipped to Guam.

The Baptist pastor in his living room had told me that he and his wife were planning to watch our pets for nothing (no money), but we are ethical and insisted to give them our family van. We also gave them about $1,000 in tools and household items that we didn’t have room in the 20-foot storage container to take with us. They told us that the wife had grown up on a

farm and was great with animals, so we felt at easy hearing that. Months later, they said that our dog (a small Shiatzu) bit their young child. The pastor claims that he gave away our dog away to a stranger on the street, but we think he killed her in anger. The pastor has a vicious hot temper, snapping at his wife continually. She coughed during his preaching and he rudely asked her if he could continue. What a monster!

The brutish (lacking good sense) pastor gave our family's three cats away to Animal Cruelty, which cost us another $3,500 to retrieve. The ungodly pastor had promised to destroy our license plates when we gave him the van, but he lied to us and didn't even remove the plates. Consequently, we had to pay two Chicago traffic citations for hundreds of dollars because the irresponsible pastor left the van blocking traffic. Woe unto that wicked pastor on Judgment Day when he answers to God! Woe unto that monster!

The wicked pastor, who had promised that he would watch out pets for

"

nothing,

"

then wickedly accused us of cheating him. He sent a thug letter from his thug lawyer, accusing us of giving him a van that only had a Blue Book value of $1,200. That van cost us $4,800 on our credit card, which money we still owed when we moved to Guam in 2004. That pastor is a lying fraudster, a religious punk and a dishonest person, for which sins he will be punished. What saith the Scripture? **1st Thessalonians 4:6-7,**

"That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness." This inspired Scripture passage is dear to me and my wife, fully trusting that God will punish that wicked thief, liar and dishonest pastor and his wife in Chicago.

Romans 12:19, "Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord." I love that, vengeance is the LORD's! It is God's job to bring evildoers to justice, because we cannot.

I love God's promise to avenge all evil in **Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."** As Americans, we have all seen blatant corruption in government (look at the massive fraud going on in California, Minnesota, New York and Ohio today), evildoers go Scott Free (none of the 9/11 perpetrators in the George W. Bush White House were even arrested), and violent perverting of justice (legalized abortion is first-degree premediated murder). Our great God promises to avenge all wrong doing, corruption and evil, even cruel spoken words intended to hurt the feelings of others (Matthew 12:26).

Now, I and my wife do not hate that wicked pastor and his wife in Chicago. They have dug their own graves, especially the belligerent proud husband. I sincerely believe that God will chastise that pastor in ways we simply cannot fathom. My wife said that she hopes God will force that pastor to suffer for the decades that he has caused us to suffer, because he refuses to apologize or make reconciliation. He owes us $10,000 plus damages for all our grief, financial losses and emotional pain. God sees everything (Hebrews 4:13).

If we had our way in the matter, that brutish pastor and his complicit wife would spend 20 years in prison (and not a day less), never eat their favorite food, drink nothing but water, rot

in a 6’ by 10’ cell, and be required to reimburse us with considerable punitive damages. For the past 21 years we have had no choice but to cry out to God to be avenged of that ungodly “Christian” couple’s crimes. This is our prayer to God because of the pastor’s hardened wicked heart that refuses to repent. **Proverbs 28:13, “**

He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

” The lukewarm church in Laodicea thought they were prospering, but the LORD Himself in Revelation 3:17 called them naked, blind, miserable, poor and wretched. So also is that ungodly pastor and his wife in Chicago.

There is a certain minister that is much hated in America. He has been accused of raping a woman 40 years ago, but has never been held accountable for his wickedness and crimes. That Christian man has moved on, claiming God’s forgiveness, while the alleged victim is angry and won’t stop bringing up the matter publicly. She has sued him and the church she attended at the time of the alleged rape. Since so much time has passed, due to Statute of Limitation laws, there is nothing she can do. If it were Chicago, she could have him prosecuted due to there changed laws several years ago.

Now, is she wrong to refuse to let the rape go? Is she sinning by continually causing anger, tension and ill feelings everywhere she goes? I humbly think not. What else can she do? She is living in an emotional hell, suffering as a victim in pain. Yes, she could just place the matter into God’s hands and try to forget about it for now, but that is something very few victims can do, if any ever have. To be honest, I am hardly ever reminded of what that wicked pastor in Chicago did to my family. But the pain is still there. The injustice is still there, like a painful wound covered over with an ugly scab, because he and his wife have never been held accountable for the evil things they maliciously did to us in carnal hatred.

So, there is a very big difference between crying out for justice as a hurting victim, versus condemning someone who has sinned. The former person has every right to be angry (e.g., the widow who wanted to be avenged by the judge in Luke 18:1-8) and call for justice, but the latter person does not (e.g., when the wicked men dragged a woman caught in the act of adultery to Jesus, but didn’t bring the man).

Luke 18:9, “ And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, *and despised others*. ”

God knows my heart, that I don’t hate anyone. I could easily mention well over one hundred horrible offenses that wicked sinners have done to deeply hurt me and my family throughout my lifetime. Someone has said that life is all about people hurting people. Sadly, there is much truth to that claim. It is in our sinful nature to be selfish, self-centered, self-willed and not to care about others. By nature humans do not fear God (Romans 3:18).

I and my wife have found comfort and peace by resting in God’s promise to avenge us of those who have hurt us (Romans 12:19). I assure you dear reader with all biblical authority that NO ONE ever gets away with anything (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 24:12; Hebrews 4:13; 1st Thessalonians 4:6’ Galatians 6:7; James 2:13).

Just as the faithful Lord delighteth in mercy, so do I. I decided to forgive that selfish pastor in Chicago a long time ago. I do not feel hatred toward him or his wife. I actually feel sorry for them, that they have carried this heavy burden for 21 years, if they are saved and have the Holy Spirit dwelling them. If you can sin and hurt others without any conviction from God’s

Holy Spirit, then you are not saved (Hebrews 12:6-8). **Micah 7:18, "*Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity*, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because *he delighteth in mercy*."**

I love mercy and forgiveness, but I also love justice and righteousness. Just because you choose to forgive someone doesn't in any way let them off the hook or excuse them from the consequences of their wickedness. I have seen prison wardens cry with tears of love and concern as they flipped the power switch for the Electric Chair to kill a convicted criminal. I have seen judges in a small town weep as they sentenced a lifelong neighbour to life in prison for their crimes. So, just because you forgive someone who has wronged you; someone who is full of sinful pride and has never attempted to make things right with you; that doesn't in any way excuse, dismiss or exonerate them from being held accountable by God in eternity. **Hebrews 9:27,**

"And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment. "

Dear reader, I hope you see the difference between judging righteous judgment as versus wrongly condemning other sinners. If you don't have a dog in the fight, leave it alone.

The World's Bible Only Has Two Words: "Judge Not"

There is probably not a more misunderstood, confusing and abused doctrine in the Holy Bible than that of judging others.

John 7:24, " Judge not according to the appearance, but*judge righteous judgment*." Biblically we are commanded to JUDGE others as saints, but with righteous judgment, not with the flesh (merely going by what we see). 1st Samuel 16:7 teaches that man looks on the outward appearance, but God looks upon the heart. Thus, as God's children we ought to judge people through a filter of God's inspired Word, and not merely with our fleshly human opinion.

Also, Bible preachers are commanded to expose sin. **1st Timothy 5:20, "**

Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

" The heathen world would quickly accuse such a fundamentalist Bible preacher of being

"

judgmental,

"

calling him a

"

legalist.

" But the truth is that such a preacher would be faithfully doing his duty as a man of God. **Isaiah 58:1, "**

Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

" Amen and amen! I fully agree with Pastor Lester Roloff, who said that the great need of this hour is PREACHING PREACHERS!

I am sick and tired of hearing corrupt neo-evangelicals attribute the open sinfulness and carnality in today's dead churches to

"

[2]Easy Believism

"

(which they claim is a false gospel that encourages people to continue living in sin). Dear reader, the problem is not with the Gospel, it is with today's irresponsible cowardly pastors who refuse to cry aloud without compromise or apology against the sin and wickedness of our generation.

Those wicked pastors don't want to suffer reproach for Christ. They don't want to be out outside the gate with Jesus. That is why Pensacola Christian College (PCC) refuses to contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). They are content to take in $175,000,000 each year, but upholding the truth doesn't matter to them. At PCC, the cult system always comes first, but individual people do not matter. I learned that firsthand in 2021-2022 at their pathetic prejudiced, carnal, theologically corrupt and grudge-holding Campus Church.

In June of 2024, popular Canadian singer [3]Justin Timberlake was arrested for a DWI (Driving While Intoxicated). The next day at the same hotel restaurant singer Billy Joel was asked for his opinion about the matter. Billy Joel responded to Justin Timberlake's DWI arrest by saying, "Judge not lest ye be judged"

(Matthew 7:1), emphasizing that people should not rush to judgment without knowing the full story. Interestingly, [4]Billy Joel is a devout atheist. I find it utterly humorous and alarmingly hypocritical that a hard core atheist would cite God's Word.

I could write many more things, but my heart's intent is to encourage you dear reader to forgive others who have wronged you. It matters not if they have sought for your forgiveness, forgive them anyway, by placing them into God's omnipotent hands for judgment. You have God's promise of justice (Romans 12:19-21). I have been deeply hurt and mistreated by more people (including several pastors) than I can possibly remember (nor do I try to remember).

Just Forgive Everybody Before They Ask

I could spend days sharing lengthy stories with you concerning the wicked things that rotten sinners (both Christian and unsaved alike) have done to hurt me over the 58 years of my life on earth. Lord willing, by His wondrous grace and love, I'll turn 59 years old on March 5th, 2026. We live in a wicked fallen world of sin dear friend (Romans 5:12; 1st John 5:19). I'll leave you with Jesus' pertinent words from **John 16:33,**

"

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*.

"

Proverbs 19:11,

"

The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.

” I would love for nothing more than to express my heartfelt forgiveness to all of the horrible people who’ve hurt me in my lifetime, but they don’t care. The co-workers who stole my work uniforms (which I had to pay for) must answer to God someday. The punk who walked up on my front porch a couple years ago and stole my package from Amazon, must be held accountable by God in eternity. So also will the punks who went into my car in 2023 and stole my Bible, radio, cables and other items be held accountable by God. They also stole my new $75 propane tank for my barbeque, which I have since chained up. Brats!

But I feel nothing but God’s love for those who’ve hurt me, because they (not me) are the evildoers who must give account to God. I can live with that, knowing that I did the right thing. I admit that I have plenty enough to answer for someday to God, and I am not proud of some of the things I’ve said and done in my life. I thank God for saving a hell-deserving wretched sinner like me when I was 12 years ago in 1979, who am so unworthy of God’s great love and forgiveness.

Micah 7:18, "*Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity*, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because *he delighteth in mercy*."

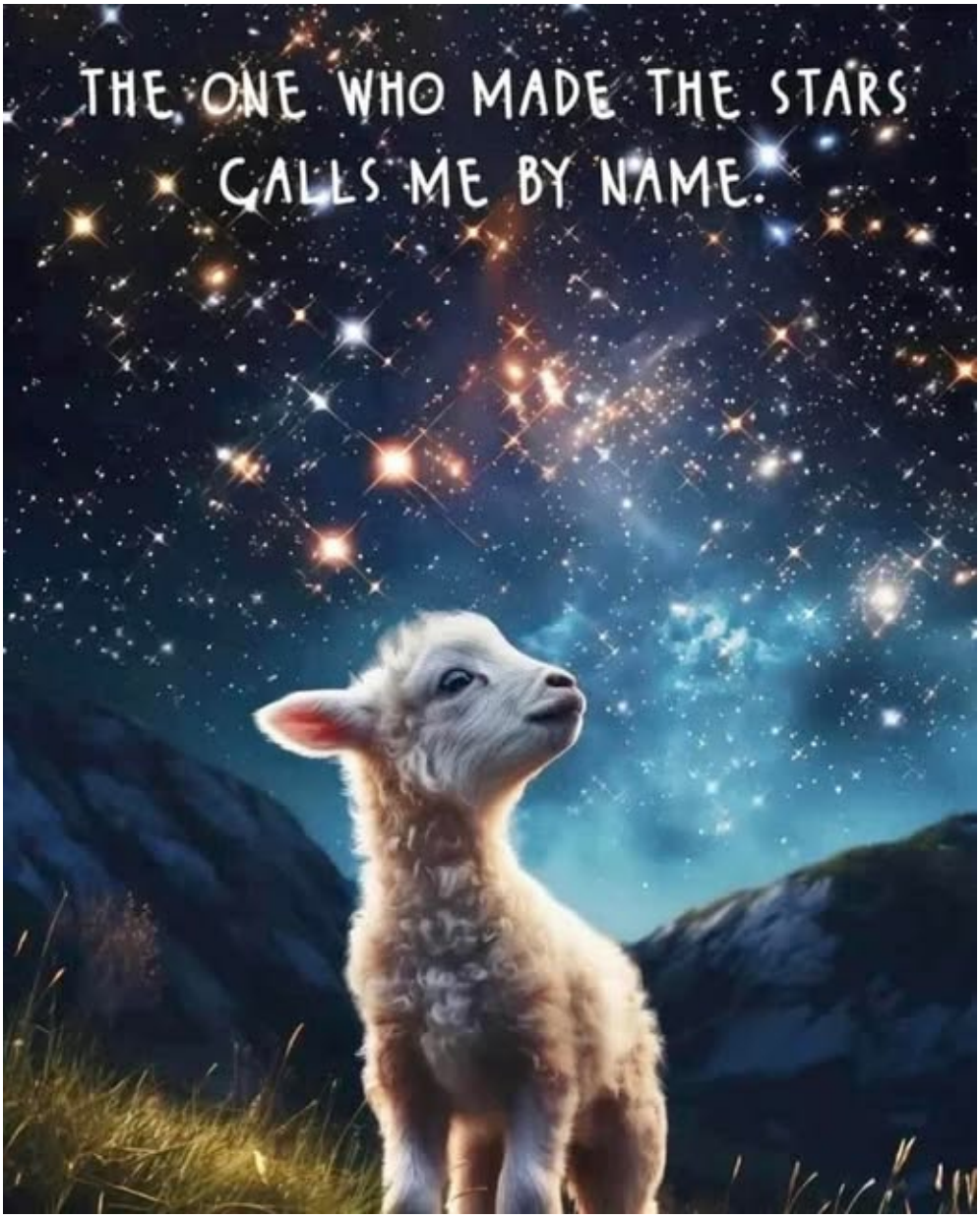

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/Forgiveness.mp3
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-bible-only-teaches-easy-believism.html
3. https://nypost.com/2024/06/19/us-news/billy-joel-reacts-to-justin-timberlakes-dwi-arrest-near-his-sag-harbor-home/
4. https://skepticink.com/incredulous/2012/09/16/atheist-jams-billy-joel/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjqKsUCgKLgZ62CggfVqwJGUqsO2lzzHogEOwajgkU9N8EQD8L1l9Xqy36GGBUzwkbjy5YC22ymtlp800qGPP-nyZMzGmOwTRvJ4jY

7.2.2 The Bible Preacher Is Not For Sale (2026-02-02 03:41)

1st Timothy 6:7-12, “

For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

***For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows*.**

But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

”

There’s a wicked film producer in California named [1]Paul Wittenberger. To cut to the chase, Paul hates Pastor Steven Anderson and wants to destroy him, which is wicked. After reading [2]Paul’s website it is clear to me why he hates Brother Anderson—in a word—

money!

Paul Wittenberger writes...

> “Infowars’ promotion brought these critical topics to a wider audience and played **a key role *in their financial and viral success*.”** SOURCE: [3]https://framingtheworld.com/full-statement

[4]

It couldn’t be more clear to me that all Paul Wittenberger cares about is making money...

> **Anderson vs. Infowars**
>
> Around 2015, Infowars abruptly removed all of my films from their store—every title, all at once and without any explanation. The timing was impossible to ignore. Steven had released a YouTube video "exposing" Alex Jones just days earlier. I never understood why he would do that, **especially knowing that Infowars was my largest distributor and *a critical source of income for me*.** My entire catalog vanished from their website almost immediately after his video went live. The financial impact was immediate and severe, cutting off what had been my primary source of revenue.
>
> During that time, I couldn’t help but question the motive behind it all. Why did Steven decide to go after Alex at that moment? He framed it as a matter of principle, as if speaking out was an obligation. But was it really? Looking back, the pattern became undeniable: ***my financial stability was increasingly tied to a single source—Steven’s audience and influence*.** Any attempt to build something independent of that sphere seemed to quietly slip away. SOURCE: [5]https://framingtheworld.com/full-statement

Paul Wittenberger just told on himself. He can deny the truth all he wants, but the sad fact is that Paul is pissed off over losing his cash cow. THE BIBLE PREACHER IS NOT FOR SALE!!!

I will go to seed in this important matter of not compromising one’s principles and preaching of the truth for money. The inspired Holy Bible warns in our text passage of Scripture that THE LOVE OF MONEY if the root of all evil.

Proverbs 15:27, “ He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.” I am not making accusations, Paul Wittenberger plainly admits on his website (as I just showed you) that Pastor Steven Anderson has cost him a

“

critical source of income

” and his “financial stability”

by upsetting Alex Jones. I learned a long time ago that to find the crux of a matter, you need to FOLLOW THE MONEY!

Kindly said, Paul is 100 % wrong and unethical to blame Pastor Anderson, when he knows that Brother Anderson is a fiery, in your face, uncompromising, tough love, Bible preacher. And for that I love the guy! The great need of the hour is preaching preachers!!!

Sadly, Mr. Wittenberger is so perturbed that he has decided to attack Pastor Anderson and his family, by making an ungodly movie to wickedly slander this godly pastor and his wife. What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 25:40,**

“And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.” Paul Wittenberger is attacking Jesus! It is obvious to me that this conflict is over money. I hate money!

> “
>
> There’s just something about money that once you have it, it has you.
>
> ”
>
> —[6]Pastor Danny Castle

That is why by God’s grace, since I began my website ministry in April of 2002, I have never asked for nor taken a single penny from anyone. I didn’t want to be tempted to compromise my Bible preaching for the sake of donations. I also want everybody to know where my heart is at, in sincerely helping others for Christ, and not for my own personal gain.

I work hard day and night for the Lord Jesus Christ and my reward is in Heaven. I heard Pastor Jack Hyles say in a sermon that businessmen all across America are destroying churches. Do you know why? It is because, like Paul Wittenberger, businessmen prioritize making money over upholding righteousness and preaching the truth. The Bible preacher isn’t interested in money!

THE BIBLE PREACHER IS NOT FOR SALE!!!

Paul denies that he is attacking Brother Anderson over personal gain, but his walk speaks louder than his talk does. Of course this is about loss of personal gain. And sadly, to add insult to injury, Wittenberger is selling his new ungodly trashy movie that slanders Pastor Anderson and his family. Woe be unto Paul Wittenberger when he answers to God in eternity (Matthew 7:1-5; 1st Thessalonians 4:6).

James 2:13, “ For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.”

We are living in an untoward generation of spoiled namby-pamby brats in the United States! In a wicked attempt to destroy his neighbour, Paul Wittenberger is releasing his new potty movie on February 27th, 2026. **Proverbs 11:9, “**

An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

”

Here is what Paul posted on [7]his Facebook page on January 30th...

> A lot of you have been asking: “When is Man of God finally coming out?” I’m happy to say we finally have an official release date.
>
> Man of God — Episode 1: The Cord premieres Friday, February 27, 2026 on Framing the World’s VHX site as a pay-per-view digital release. On Feb 27, you’ll be able to watch it immediately on VHX.
>
> At the same time, we’ll be submitting it to YouTube Movies with the goal of getting it approved and available free on YouTube as soon as possible (like A City Lost). That process usually takes 1–2 months.
>
> If you’ve already donated, you’ll receive a digital link to the film. Thank you for making this possible. ...

So, it’s not evil enough for Paul Wittenberger to tear down his Christian Brother, but on top of that he is making money off the sale of his despicable video. SHAME on you Paul! Where are Paul’s videos exposing the wicked sinners in American society today? No, he’s going after the righteous Bible preacher, attacking his personal character, ministry and family. That is pure Satanism! **Revelation 12:10, “And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for *the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night*.”** The very word “

Satan

”

means

“

the accuser.

” You’re never more like the Devil than when you criticize, find fault, gossip, slander and attack others.

I am a friend to Brother Anderson, his family and ministry. God gives us preachers to teach us. **Jeremiah 3:15, “And *I will give you pastors* according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.”**

Ecclesiastes 12:9,

“

And moreover, because *the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge*; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs.

” In our ungodly American culture, godly Bible preachers who walk and preach THE TRUTH are despised and mocked.

9094

Alex Jones pulls on the same rope as the Devil. [8]He is not a born again Christian. Infowars promotes homosexuality, heavy metal rock music, nutcases like David Icke, anarchy, et cetera. I thank God for a fella like Pastor Steven Anderson who is concerned about taking a biblical stand for righteousness and truth, rather than dip his sails and refrain from preaching against Alex Jones just so Paul Wittenberger can make a lot of money. To Hell with Paul Wittenberger! The truth must prevail. **Proverbs 12:17,**

“He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.” The love of money has no place in God’s Kingdom.

I think it is pathetic and evil that Paul Wittenberger is slandering and tearing down Pastor Steven Anderson in revenge for costing him his cash cow.

THE BIBLE PREACHER IS NOT FOR SALE!!! No one has or ever will tell me what to preach or not preach. I don’t ask for donations, nor will I ever accept any, because I don’t ever want money to become an issue.

In his [9]full statement about why he is no longer friends with Pastor Anderson, Paul whines like a little girl, complaining that while making *Babylon USA*, Brother Anderson wanted a lengthy news clip removed from the film. Paul strongly disagreed and says this is when they started parting ways. You’ve got to be kidding me! It is Pastor Anderson’s film! Who the hell cares if Paul didn’t like what he wanted, because the movie features Pastor Anderson. I would have gladly made the movie anyway that Pastor Anderson wanted, because it is about his ministry.

It saddens me to see a grown man behaving like a spoiled brat. I mean, how much money is enough for Paul? And in his full statement, Paul implies that Brother Anderson’s timing was suspicious. That sounds like such bull crap! Would there ever have been a

“

better time

”

for Pastor Anderson to preach against Alex Jones, knowing that it would result in Alex’s refusal to sell Framing The World’s videos anymore? I think not, so your point is mute Paul.

God’s great heart of love is grieved over this evil bickering, hatred and slander...

> **Ephesians 4:30-32, “ And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.”**

No doubt tens of thousands of people will eventually watch the upcoming shameful new film at the end of February—a disgraceful video made by a little man (Paul Wittenberger) which slanders Pastor Steven Anderson and his exploits his family merely for financial profit. Thankfully, God in Heaven sees this evil and will avenge Brother Anderson and his wife (Romans 12:19-21).

Remember, it’s not what enemies call you that defines you, it’s who you answer to. We answer only to God. The Devil’s children called Jesus a liar, a deceiver, crazy and demon possessed—but the Lord didn’t share in their shame, He rose above it. I am grateful that Pastor Anderson is keeping his head up in the Lord, by grace faithfully laboring in their soulwinning ministry.

Faithful Word Baptist Church led over 700 people to Jesus Christ in January of 2026. Amen! That is why the Devil is ruthlessly attacking Pastor Anderson and their church. Satan goes after the guy who's getting the job done for God!

Pastor Steven Anderson can preach anything he wants, any time he wants, anywhere he wants; and if some greedy businessman doesn't like it because it will affect his income, so be it, tough.

Paul Wittenberger is no better than the idol makers who attacked Paul and Silas for costing them money, which they made from their evil craft. Paul and Silas were unjustly stripped naked and beaten as criminals. The only reason Paul and Silas were shamed and beaten was over money, which is the same wicked thing Paul is doing to Pastor Anderson...

Acts 16:16-22, "

And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying:

The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew them into the marketplace unto the rulers,

And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city,

And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

And the multitude rose up together against them: and *the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them*.

"

THE BIBLE PREACHER IS NOT FOR SALE!!!



[11]


JOHN THE BAPTIST LOST HIS HEAD.....
Just like Pensacola Christian College has banned David J. Stewart from attending Campus Church for telling the truth that Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are pulling on the same rope as the Devil by promoting Devil's bibles, Satan's Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance.
FOR PREACHING WHAT MOST PASTORS REFUSE TO PREACH.



[12]

1. https://framingtheworld.com/about
2. https://framingtheworld.com/full-statement
3. https://framingtheworld.com/full-statement
4. https://framingtheworld.com/full-statement
5. https://framingtheworld.com/full-statement
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/preaching.htm
7. https://www.facebook.com/pwittenberger
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/not_by_works.htm
9. https://framingtheworld.com/full-statement
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjCNBwuvLCgQTsgh2aI1SY3-Ce2e8ImNg7ASvOKW6dBq-QUB1XCWMcR8bf-4q9_OhWgdJ3nZeKnWGWLNBn-hITvunMQM83ir3T9m-6
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiF-dngVEgCtJZprrb95aGucAUGYv0tyaNpTqlwvN2KvElN6kJuPRCphpnQ6DGAjem_XYRL-AsBS2f5c5AbbuSl83rtCtcVH9Go42Y
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhBqdftD8DcQFuRCfjTWmuvd-MBUQEmNbTyyOKtEjnegwIQM8uxmC5vNs5eKZdh__Hn7TZh-kmjl1GNaIyLtRK8xNbNsA2dbgrlCKv

---

7.2.3 Dr. Frank Logsdon Exposes Devil's Modern Bible Revisions (2026-02-03 10:10)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, "For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

[1]Pastor Franklin S. Logsdon (1907-1987) is well known for repenting of his involvement in the modern critical text (i.e., the Devil's perverted modern Bible revisions). He was a Baptist pastor in Florida before his death in 1987. The Lockman Foundation tries very hard to dishonestly deny that Dr. Frank Logsdon repented of his involvement with the critical text. They even invented some lame fake story, but we have Dr. Logsdon's own words that were thankfully recorded.

Here is what DR. FRANK LOGSDON said the use of the modern critical text does:

1. **They cause widespread confusion**, because everywhere we go people say, What do you think of this; what do you think of that? What do young people think when they hear all of that?
2. **They discourage memorization**. Who's going to memorize when each one has a different Bible, a different translation?
3. **They obviate the use of a concordance.** Where are you going to find a concordance for the Good News for Modern Man and all these others? You aren't going to find one. We're going to have a concordance for every one; you're going to have to have a lot of concordances.

4. **They provide opportunity for perverting the truth.** There are all these translations and versions, each one trying to get a little different slant from the others. They must make it different, because if it isn't different why have a new version? It makes a marvelous opportunity for the devil to slip in his perverting influence.

5. **These many translations make teaching of the Bible difficult.** And I'm finding that more and more as I go around the country. I mentioned this thing the other night. How could a mathematics professor or instructor teach a certain problem in a class if the class had six or eight different textbooks? How about that? How could you do it?

6. **They elicit profitless argumentation.** Because everywhere we go they say this one is more accurate. Which one is more accurate? How do they know?

Dr. Frank Logsdon [2]fully knew that he was in trouble with the Lord for helping to produce the New American Standard Bible.

[3]



1. https://www.scionofzion.com/logsdon.htm
2. https://www.chick.com/Information/article?id=Logsdon-Renounces-NASB
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzzGOGMOTNtvyJov6PVJ9YVmG-RUix77iZx5M-xlxfXo32wwCpU-cdgdyCHG_IRKjX2-yut9ht15Wgr1sDQ13WqaUpfnRg5ixtQ35

7.2.4 We're Losing Our Distinctives Between The Sexes (2026-02-04 05:35)

Deuteronomy 22:5, "The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination

unto the LORD thy God."

Dear reader, if you honestly think that our text passage of inspired Scripture is mere expired Old Testament Jewish *ceremonial law*, you are a fool indeed. Deuteronomy 22:5 is *moral law* applicable to all people for all generations! God mandates that a clear distinction between the two genders of male and female be maintained at all times. Anything else is a sin!

Woe unto the ungodly pastor's wife and mother who wears pants in public. There would have been no debate 75 years ago. SHAME on Pastors' Brad and Bobby Moffett, their worldly pants-wearing wives, and the carnal FAMILY BAPTIST CHURCH in Pensacola, which is nothing more than a worldly social club for religious hypocrites.

My ministry friend, Pastor Bob Gray Sr., nails it biblically concerning why women ought NOT wear pants in his helpful blog...

> "We are a nation that has completely lost its mind and its morality. Yet we are criticizing men who say women shouldn't wear pants, because women are commanded to dress differently than men? How dare you be so concerned about a man who preaches against women wearing pants that you neglect to acknowledge that the distinction between the sexes has been broken. Yet, it is a distinction God gave us.
>
> So, now I put the responsibility back on your shoulders. Tell us what to do? If there's no problem then there's nothing to worry about, but I think we all know there is a problem. Dr. Hyles was right. The unisex movement is a satanic pursuit to blur the lines between the roles and identity of men and women. How do we fix it? What's the standard going to be? Is there going to be no standard? I think it's time to give it a second thought.
>
> If the pastor's wife has no distinction in her dress, then no wonder the pastor has lock-jaw and is like the Antarctica and frozen at the mouth. This makes it difficult to lead a local church let alone a movement.
>
> Christians who believe in traditional marriage were shocked at the in your face sodomy display at the NFL draft. The truth is they may have to look in the mirror and figure out what happened to the distinction of the sexes as having laid the foundation for this and other woes. This is NOT hate speech, this is Scriptural speech. We are losing ground because we have lost the distinctiveness God gave us!"
>
> READ MORE: [1]PANTS ON FEMALES – Is there more to the issue?

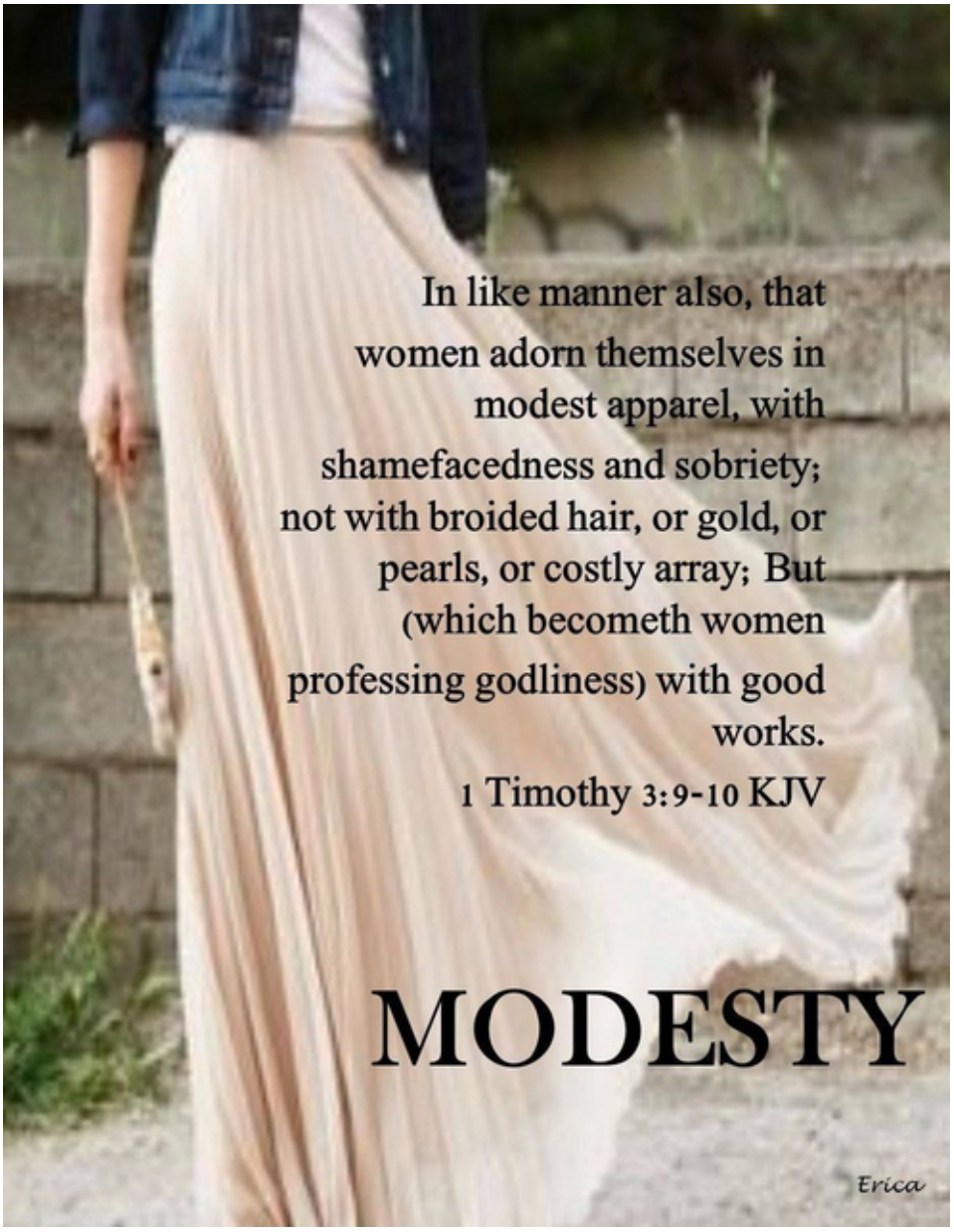

1. https://solvechurchproblems.com/2014/05/15/there-is-more-to-this-than-meets-eye/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjwEKX3zEjXojjn-2rqBfBhwu1gSiAIsdce0NxH6PHLs7eWM5UbQ-2-bUEccXj7xOA06UVk41cNEBzjJOzKV6pSavS7rhLbD-9CiFC

7.2.5 Without Love For Sinners All Else Is Done In Vain (2026-02-05 14:32)

1st Peter 1:22-23, "Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, *see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently*: Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever."

I was listening to Alexander Scourby read the inspired King James Bible today and this passage leaped out at me, which is an indictment against 99 % of pastors and churches...

1st Peter 1:22-23, "Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, *see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently*: Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever."

There is so little genuine love in today's carnal Bible colleges and churches. The old adage is very true: "You're talk talks and your walk talks, but your walk talks louder than your talk talks." Religious people can talk about how "loving" their church is, but if their actions do not back up their words it means nothing. In 1st Corinthians 13 the Apostle Paul said nothing matters in a ministry if God's unconditional love for sinners is MISSING...

1st Corinthians 13:1-3, "

Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. *And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing*."

This is a remarkable passage of Scripture! The Apostle Paul said that even if he were to give the ultimate sacrifice as a saint, to be burnt on a stake as a Christian martyr, yet it would mean absolutely NOTHING without love. Wow! It sounds like this biblical matter of loving one another is serious business to God. Read what the Apostle Peter said...

1st Peter 4:8-9, "

And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

Use hospitality one to another without grudging.

"

The Bible says 'ABOVE ALL' loving one another, and showing sincere hospitality 'WITHOUT GRUDGING' toward each other. I've been wickedly kicked out of several neo-evangelical churches during my lifetime, because they were offended when I TOLD THE TRUTH. Today's ungodly neo-evangelical pastors are wilfully ignorant of the truth that the modern English Bible revisions are all woefully corrupted by Satan. They are wilfully ignorant to the truth that Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel of free grace. They are willfully ignorant of the truth that Bible repentance does not mean to "

turn from your sins.

"

Just like the proudful ungodly evolutionist, scientist and astronomer who is willfully ignorant of the truth that God created the universe, so also are today's ungodly pastors willfully ignorant of THE TRUTH (2nd Peter 3:16-17). **2nd Peter 3:5,**

" *For this they willingly are ignorant of*, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water." I like watching

astronomy videos on YouTube. Sadly, of the hundreds of videos I've watched over the past several months, not even one of them mentions, let alone glorifies, our divine faithful Creator, who is God. Those wicked scientists choose to deny God's creative powers and remain wilfully ignorant of THE TRUTH.

The passages of Scripture that I just shared with you in this blog dear reader are all but forgotten in today's religious institutions and churches.

In 2002, Jeff Redlin (senior clown pastor at PCC's Campus Church) in writing kicked me out of Campus Church. It didn't matter that in the summer of 2022 I wrote a long heartfelt letter of apology for offending the pastors at Campus Church, pleading to please return to Campus Church to see my friend. Redlin is a cold-hearted religious thug who lacks God's love for people. Although they are all the same organization, legally Campus Church and PCC operate separately, with separate leadership (who are all in bed together).

So, in frustration I also mailed a letter to PCC, asking for their help in June of 2022. They all sinfully decided to completely ignore me. SHAME ON PCC and the WICKED PASTORS!

Contrary to the Lord's plain command to love one another *without grudging*, these unloving religious hypocrites at PCC do hold a grudge against me because they don't know God nor the meaning of His great love. Pastors' Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias think this is all a laughable matter, no doubt cracking jokes about me and my faithful website ministry in their office. They've been listening to slanderous gossip from the reprobates at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I can't wait to see them all judged by God in eternity. God sees their wickedness (Hebrews 4:13). God will hold them accountable for even their words (Matthew 12:36). They won't be able to weasel their way out of accountability on Judgment Day (Proverbs 24:12). PAYDAY SOMEDAY!

[1]PCC is guilty of preaching another gospel. PCC is guilty of not loving and caring about hurting people. At PCC, the cult system always comes first but individual people do not matter.



The Woeful Lack Of Love, Compassion And Understanding At PCC

PCC is guilty of preaching the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation. PCC is guilty of elevating financial profits above people. PCC takes in about $175,000,000 per year in revenues! Pastor Redlin gets paid a disgusting 6-digit salary. He is an incompetent clown!

After several weeks of frustration in 2022, that monster Jeff Redlin showed his hateful true colors as a reprobate of the faith, banning me from returning to PCC's Campus Church. What saith the Scripture? **James 2:13, "For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment."** I wouldn't want to be in Jeff Redlin's shoes when he stands to give account to God. Mr. Redlin has [2]much blood on his hands for preaching another gospel. The Bible warns that to those pastors who showed no mercy, God will show no mercy.

When I humbly begged Pastor Marty Herron in 2014 at the corrupt [3]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam to simply please let me come back to church, he refused and threw me under the bus for dead. Woe unto Marty Herron and his accomplices Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and others. Marty Herron is an incompetent preacher. They were upset with for for TELLING THE TRUTH that all of the modern Bible revisions are corrupt, that Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel of free grace, that Martin Luther was not a born again Christian because he peached Sacramental Salvation all his life, et cetera. These are all wicked wolves in sheep's clothing!!!

In hindsight, I didn't realize that PCC was wrong on the Gospel until I attended their church cult in July of 2021. Since that time my eyes have been wide opened concerning the deadly theology at PCC today. Check this out, [4]I found FOUR different plans of salvation at PCC! You couldn't make this stuff up. Clearly, Jeff Redlin is wickedly pandering to the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who promote his name and sermons as if he were royalty. Redlin has sold his soul for the praise of men rather than the praise of God (John 12:43). The LORD is on my side for one reason, which is because I AM TELLING THE TRUTH. God is no respecter of persons. Jeff Redlin and PCC are in serious trouble with God for perverting the Gospel and wickedly bidding Godspeed to false prophets.

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
2. https://faithaloneinjesussaves.blogspot.com/2025/10/exposing-pastor-jeff-redlins-damnable.html
3. https://www.google.com/search?q=Harvest+Baptist+Church+on+Guam&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesus-is-savior.com+OR&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesusisprecious.org+
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html

---

7.2.6 Pastor Harry Ironside's Bible Commentary For "Proverbs" (2026-02-06 07:43)

Proverbs 4:7, "Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding."

I was delighted recently to find [1]this website featuring the invaluable library of Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951). This is a very helpful resource when studying the book of Proverbs.

[2]Proverbs

We all need God's wisdom, which the world cannot teach you. **James 1:5, " If any of you lack wisdom, *let him ask of God*, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. "** If you want God's wisdom, then ask Him for it and live in the book of Proverbs.

[3]



1. https://plymouthbrethren.org/author/44
2. https://plymouthbrethren.org/series/6286
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiR6D3SwFSzviOb2BR9SZkVKrMZcI1O5NIQymwWR4RPTmIBB_Q9x576v2YBEFZ1l3JSZoOAwnf3l3lmN7F2VLOQMhTH6Krde_vcVbt

---

7.2.7 God Will Hold Believers Accountable For The Good And Bad Done In Our Body (2026-02-07 09:21)

2nd Corinthians 5:10-11

,

“For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences. ”

I heard an idiot on the radio yesterday, on a religious station. The man was teaching that Christians shouldn’t worry about the sins in their life, because God wasn’t going to be harsh or unkind towards any believer in Heaven. Well, that man doesn’t know his Bible very well. Listen to what king David said in

Psalm 6:1, “O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.”

God is longsuffering and slow to anger, but once God gets angry... LOOK OUT! Psalm 7:11 warns that God is angry with the wicked every day. As a holy God, He hates sin with a passion, and won’t dismiss anyone’s frivolous attitude about sin.

1st Corinthians 11:31, “For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.” If we DON’T judge ourselves, then we WILL BE JUDGED! Judging ourselves means dealing with the problem before God has to deal with it. **2nd Corinthians 5:10** WARNS, **“For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.”** Romans 14:12 states that every person will be held accountable by God on Judgment Day. We would be wise to live for God now as believers, confessing and forsaking our sins today, rather than face the judgment of an angry God tomorrow because of our arrogant pride disobedience.

Jesus said in **John 14:26, “But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.”** As we memorize the Scriptures, the Holy Spirit will remind us of them when we need them. This is one way that the Lord helps us when we are temped (as Hebrews 2:18 promises).

As we SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39), and a Bible passage burns our heart, we should memorize It. By the way, I’ve NEVER met one believer who could quote multiple Scriptures from any modern corrupted Bibles; BUT I have known many Christians who could quote hundreds of Scriptures from the preserved, inerrant, infallible, precious and inspired King James Bible.

God Chastises His Disobedient Children Because We Are Saved

Hebrews 12:6-8 teaches that God scourges (beats) and chastises (disciplines) His children when they are disobedient. Evangelist Paul Washer errantly teaches, close to the end of his video titled, “ [1]Regeneration Verses The idolatry of Decisional Evangelism ,” that a Christian still living in gross sin after ten years of being saved, is not really saved. I totally disagree! There are many believers living in gross sin. And for that matter, all believers still commit sin. All sin is gross in God’s sight. If what Paul Washer says is true, then salvation becomes subjective to discipleship.

Furthermore, where do we draw the line between the saved and the lost? Mr. Washer is espousing a dangerous heresy in the churches. The inspired King James Bible teaches that eternal life is a free gift (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-10), paid for in full by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19). Jesus doesn't forgive sin. That is correct! Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His blood. Therefore, forgiveness of sins is a gift, that we simply receive by faith.

The fact that God chastises disobedient children evidences that they are saved. Beware of Paul Washer's false doctrine, which says that a person cannot know they are born-again in an instant. Mr. Washer says that a person cannot merely write down their name and date, when they get saved, in the back of their Bible. Paul Washer says their life must evidence continued repentance and faith, otherwise none of it was ever real at all. This is salvation by qualification by works. That is not "the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4), which is "THE GOSPEL" (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Once saved, always saved. Salvation can NEVER be lost, forfeited or given back. It is impossible be lose eternal life once you have it. If salvation could be lost, certainly sinful Lot would have lost it. Samson would have lost it. David would have lost it. Solomon would have lost it. Demas would have lost it. peter would have lost it. Ananias and Sapphira would have lost it. The sinful man in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5 would have lost it. And for that matter, the entire sinful church at Corinth would have lost it! If saved, always saved!!!

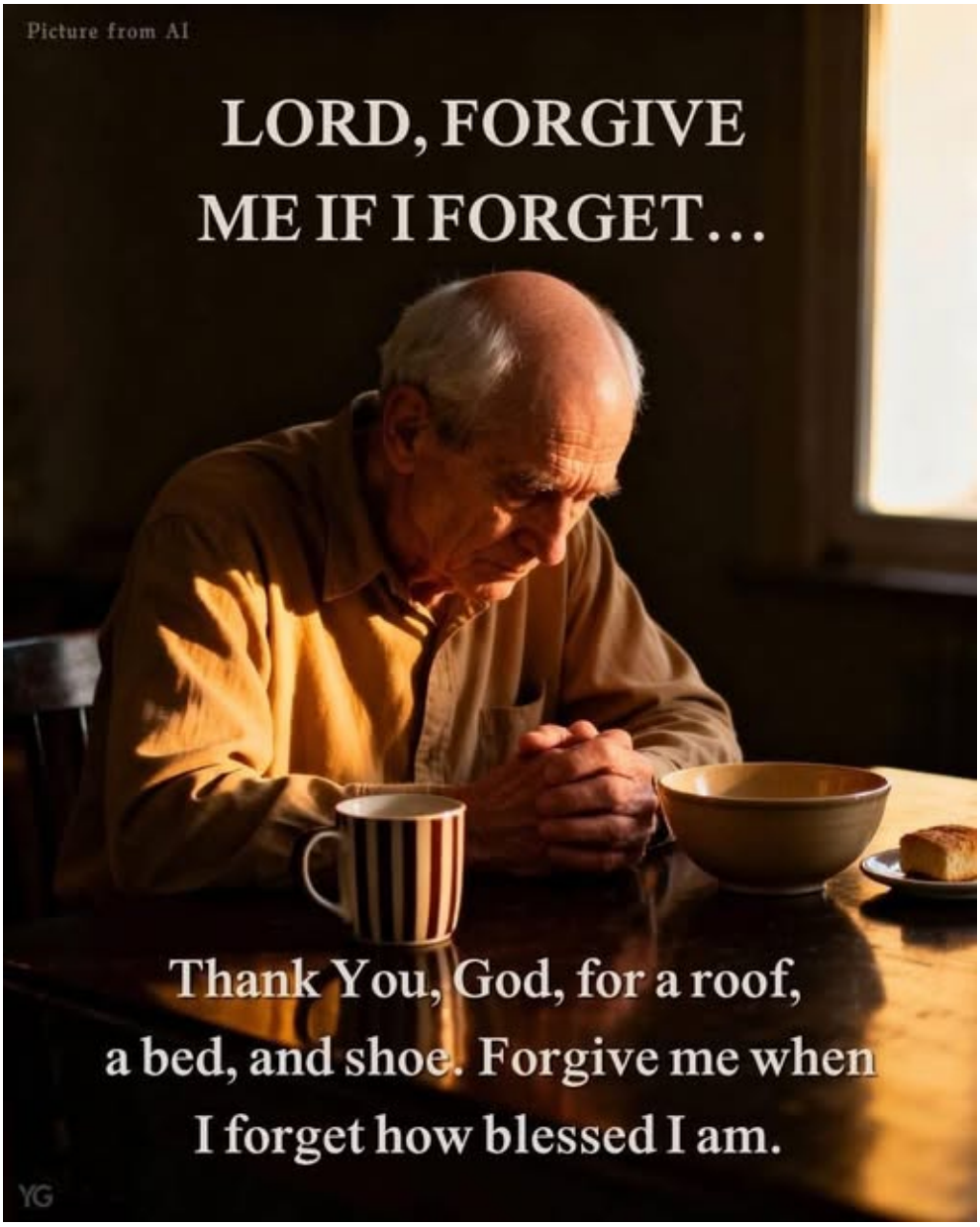

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=shxQcczYuAA
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNdifT_6aOaf09pCiyVh3oWc7GKJA2qXNc85OntmGSxMYyQIm3loIYdCuydsj06XeMf0u-OR08L6T8mjVT3yHgXmGP4rqIuKD8I1A

7.2.8 Our Truly Amazing Creator, God (2026-02-08 12:10)

Psalms 145:3, “Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.

”

I love astronomy. The subject fascinates me. Our own gargantuan sun is just one of 200 sextillion stars in the observable universe. The diameter of the sun is 109 times greater than

the earth. You could fit 1,300,000 earth's into the volume of the sun. The nearest star Alpha Centauri is

Alpha Centauri (α Centauri, α Cen, or Alpha Cen) is a star system in the southern constellation of Centaurus. It consists of three stars: Rigil Kentaurus (α Centauri A), Toliman (α Centauri B), and Proxima Centauri (α Centauri C). Proxima Centauri is the closest star to the Sun at 4.2465 light-years (ly), which is 1.3020 parsecs (pc), while Alpha Centauri A and B are the nearest stars visible to the naked eye.

Dear reader, if we were to build an accurate scale to compare these distances, and our sun were placed just one inch away from the earth, Proxima Centauri would be 4 miles away! Wow! This just gives you a little idea of how far apart the stars are from each other. Proxima Centauri is 4.2 light years from earth (or about 25,000,000,000,000 miles away). Due to the mind boggling distances involved, there is no possible way that humanity will ever be able to travel the universe.

In 1977, Voyager 1 and 2 space probes were launched from NASA. [1]47 years later in 2025 voyager 2 had traveled a staggering 15 billion miles from earth, speeding through the universe at 38,000 mph. Even traveling at that incredible speed Voyager 2 would require 73,000 years to reach Proxima Centauri. The human civilization only dates back to about 4,000 BC (6,000 years ago). It humbles my soul to realize that our divine Creator, God, made the universe and all contained therein.

Truly God's greatest is unfathomable and unsearchable.

Psalms 145:3, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is

unsearchable.

" Mankind has only begun to discover the universe. Astronomers are limited by our best technology, which simply falls short of perfection. Scientists can only see about 46 billion light years either way into the universe (9

[2]MoM-z14 is the farthest known galaxy from earth, which is located a staggering 13.53 billion light years from earth. Literally, when we look up at the evening stars, we are seeing light that is millions if not billions of years old. There are differing beliefs about the origin of creation and what happened in the biblical account of creation. I personally ascribe to the Gap Principle (it's not a theory). There is no way that dinosaurs roamed the earth with mankind 5,000 years ago. To claim otherwise contradicts legitimate science and ancient history alike.

I humbly believe scientists are correct who tell us that the universe is 13.8 billions years old. The earth and universe were created a long time before God remodeled the earth in Genesis chapters one and two. You'd have to be a really gullible fool to believe that dinosaurs lived 5,000 years ago, or that Noah brought dinosaurs aboard the ark. Scientists tell us that dinosaurs lived 60 to 220 million years ago, and I accept that scientific fact. The inspired Word of God makes a distinction between the age of the foundation of the earth as versus everything else contained therein. **Psalms 102:25,**

"*Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth*: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

" Our faithful Creator is truly amazing, brilliant and good.

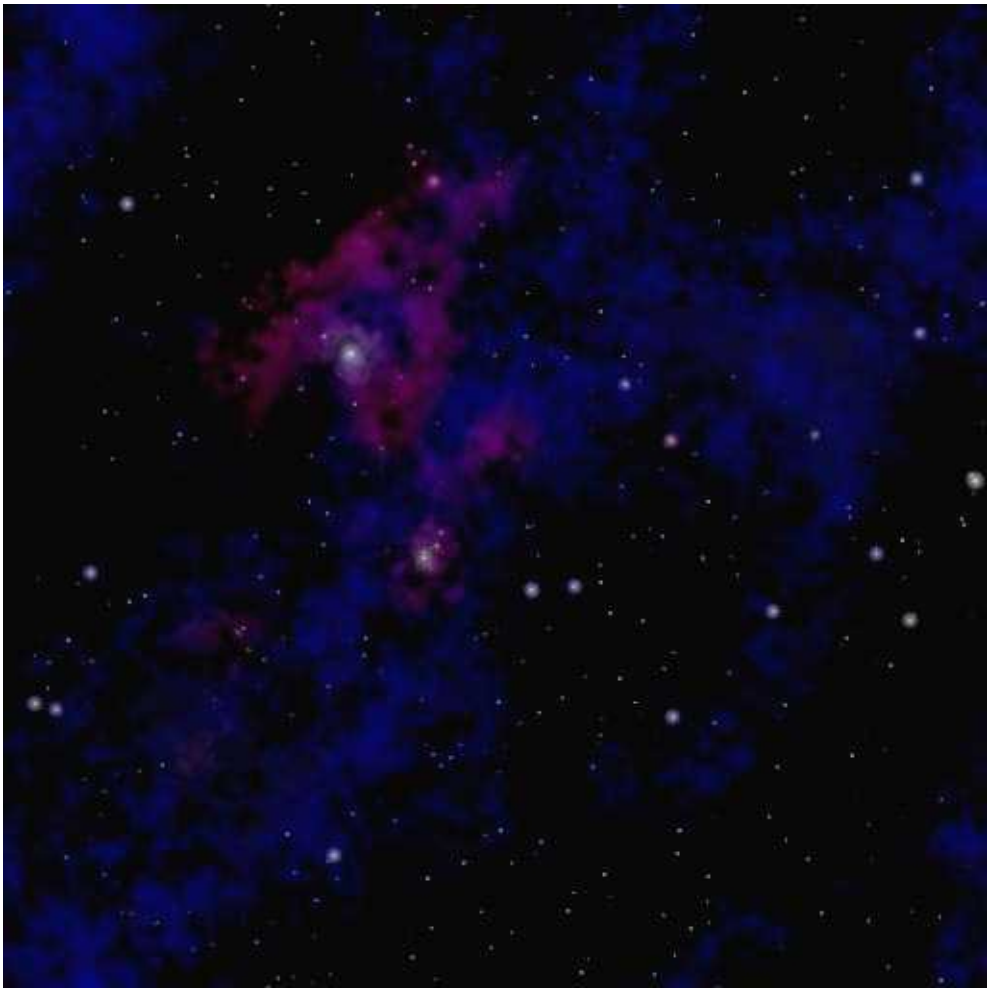

1. https://blog.sciandnature.com/2025/06/voyager-2-sent-back-its-final-images.html
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MoM-z14
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjprRQeieDrEUmcPRlgjgGzis-4fQSTWQCrh7a27neROSfrc6FSi6gAr-1AWv3mDLoQKF7SVC-qPungT3SgiaMLEvdz2b5Dp4RAiEE

7.2.9 Deliverance Through Prayer (2026-02-09 09:09)

Luke 22:40, "And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation."

As born again saints of God, we need to pray continually. **1st Thessalonians 5:17 states, "Pray without ceasing."** Obviously, this means that we can pray while working, walking, driving, et cetera. We ought to be in constant fellowship with our God as burdens, people, temptations, problems and frustrations come across our mind throughout the day. Take it all to the Lord in prayer (Philippians 4:6-8).

Prayer is from within our heart, not a recital. We ought to pray continually. **Philippians 4:6, "Be careful** [stressed, anxious] **for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God."** "Supplications"

are things on our prayer list (i.e., a petition) that we keep asking God for. Prayer is asking. That's what prayer is. Praise is praise. Worship is worship. But prayer is letting our requests be made known unto God (Philippians 4:6-7). Prayer is faith.

We should ask God for His help in every area of our life on a daily basis; but then there are certain matters which we will need to pray about for weeks, months or even years. Jesus taught His disciples that prayer was a means to avoid temptation. It is very interesting that Jesus never taught His disciples how to preach, but He did teach them how to pray. Prayer is not a "therapy" as liberals call it today. Prayer is expecting a miracle from a miraculous omnipotent (all-powerful) divine and faithful Creator.

We hear much talk these days on television and radio, and in books and magazines, about spiritual matters and mention of God; but they are a bunch of Modernists (an unsaved person who appears as a Christian) and liberals (unsaved scholars and "experts") who deny the POWER OF GOD (2nd Timothy 3:5).

Do you have a prayer life? It doesn't have to be a prayer closet. Your car can become a prayer closet. Where do you meet God every day? Do you pray at all? Prayerlessness is akin to the sin of atheism, for a prayerless Christian prays no more than an unbelieving atheist. So sad!

I cringe every time I see the President of the U.S. recite a prayer off a piece of paper (which he didn't even write). All of the various President's public speeches for the past few decades have been prewritten by a specialist in propaganda and public speaking. Even the President's prayers are written for him. It's not from his heart. How can it be when his speech-writer prepared it for him? Doesn't the President have a place in his heart for God? Does his staff have to write his prayers too? Yes, evidently so! This is apostasy and a stench unto God. The President's prayer recitals are nothing more than deceitful political propaganda designed to hoodwink conservatives into believing that their President trusts in God.

Not surprising, [1]EVERY Republican President since Roe vs. Wade has given billions-of-dollars to fund abortion. Yet, the candidates will claim they are against abortion, and the gullible religious right votes for them and thus supports their wickedness. If our nation's leaders genuinely trusted in God, they would insist on praying from their hearts, and not read from a piece of paper which someone else wrote for them.

Jesus said that prayer would keep us from temptation. There is NO secret to overcoming sin in one's personal life. We either love the Lord enough to obey Him or we don't, it's as simple as that. If we love the Lord, then we will study God's Word, and memorize passages to help us. If we love the Lord, then we will pray and walk with God in our daily life. Every believer should take time to walk with God. Have a designated place where you meet with God each day. It may be at your desk, or your coffee table, or in your car on the way to work.

Take time frequently to be alone in nature with your Creator. God gave us nature to remind us of His Godhead, goodness, and power (Psalm 19:1-3; Romans 1:20). We need to take time out, to escape the concrete jungle of the city, and get alone with God in nature. **Mark 6:46 states, "And when he [Jesus] had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray."** Jesus is our example. If our Lord went alone into nature to pray, then we need to find a place everyday, even if just in our backyard, where we can seek God. Most people are too busy to fellowship with their Creator, choked by the cares, riches, and pleasures of this short life here on earth (Luke 8:13). How ungrateful.

[2]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Abortion%20is%20Murder/republican_presidents-abortionists.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhKXh8NcqKRmEAsGzsoMT_H87zuSRUDuaLnsHCGsqQlpbowVjJ275TqgsN4wVGEBzm_nlt3OReRM57e_eqNB1uvXwi0XJkSNrPe8n7

7.2.10 To Overcome Temptation And Sin, Saturate Your Life With The Word Of God (2026-02-10 06:10)

Psalms 119:11, "Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee."

Psalms 119:9, "Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word."

If you want to gain victory in your life over sin, then you need to start hiding the Word of God in your heart (i.e., your sub-consciousness) by memorizing the Scriptures. USE ONLY THE PRECIOUS, KING JAMES BIBLE!!! All modern Bible revisions have been corrupted by Satan!!! Do a Bible study on your particular area of weakness, and then memorize several Scriptures to help you when temptations arise.

For example: If you have a problem with sexual lust, you should memorize **1st Peter 2:11, "Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul." 1st John 2:15-17** would apply to many sins and should be memorized by EVERY believer, **"Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever."**

These Scriptures should be on our minds continually. Literally, our minds should be SATURATED with the Scriptures. The Word of God should be more yummy to our souls than Krispy Kreme donuts are to our taste buds. King David said that the Word's of the Lord were sweeter than honey to his mouth (Psalm 119:103). Do you find the Bible more refreshing that a box of Dunkin Doughnuts? Sadly, most people would gladly rather have a box of donuts over God's Word. What will today's burdens and temptations matter 100-years from now? All that will matter when we leave this world, as believers, is what did we do for Jesus' sake and the Gospel's (Mark 10:29-30).

Of course, if you are unsaved, nothing else will matter until you receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. Sin has alienated mankind from God, and there is no hope for humanity apart from the cross of Jesus Christ. You are a GUILTY sinner, on your way to everlasting Hell, fire and torment in your sins. You need to have your sins forgiven, and only Jesus Christ Who has the nail-scared hands and feet can forgive you. [1]Ye Must Be Born Again!

To Live a Victorious Christian Life, Listen to Lots of Bible-Believing Preaching

When we listen to preaching, we are walking with wise men. And by the way, ALL WOMEN PREACHERS ARE FALSE PROPHETS. Lesbian Katy Perry's mother is a preacher—that speaks volumes! **Proverbs 13:20, "He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed."** Turn that stupid radio off and start [2]listening to some preaching that will help you.

It’s amazing how most people will listen to the same old songs, that have been around for decades, thousands of times, and not one of those songs will make you a better Christian. Think about that!

But if you get a radio in your car that accepts a flash drive, you can download thousands of MP3 sermons and listen to them to and from work, that will change your life for God!!! Do you have enough character to listen to preaching? You have to want the truth and wisdom, it won’t come to you. Ask God to give you wisdom!

I regularly listen to hundreds of sermon videos on YouTube. There are innumerable awesome sermons freely available on the internet. I highly recommend the following preachers: Danny Castle, Jack Hyles, Bob Gray Sr., Steven Anderson, Max D. Younce, Jeff Owens, Lester Roloff, Curtis Hutson, Tom Malone, Ralph Yankee Arnold, John R. Rice, Harry Ironside, Lee Roberson and others. Some of these men are living, and some of them are already in Heaven.

I don’t agree with everything that all these faithful men of God preach, but they are men of God and I agree with 99 % of what they each preach. The great need of the hour is preaching preachers! Stay away from Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias, Bobby and Bradley Moffett, Rick Warren, Joel Osteen, Pat Robertson, John Hagee, Max Lucado and other compromised damnable preachers!

Please kick Elton John, Katy Perry, Jay Z, Dolly Parton, Beyoncé, Madonna, Reba McIntire, Dave Mustaine, Rhianna, AC/DC, Van Halen, Hollywood and the other filthy reprobates out of your life, who are influencing you for Satan!!! Make sure that you spend the bulk of your time listening to godly men. Americans are in a mess today because we have all the wrong mentors!!! You’re never going to win victory in your life until you stop hanging out with losers! Michael Jordan is a loser in God’s eyes. Donald Trump is not good success in God’s eyes. You’re not a success in life unless God says you’re a success. **Ecclesiastes 12:13, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.”**

Think about how much time we spend listening to Fox News (lies), NBC (nothing but crap), CNN (contains no news), secular radio, worldly television, empty magazines, et cetera. Do any of these lame things edify you for God? Of course they don’t. We are surrounded today by fools! I choose to walk with wise men, preachers! I hardly miss a sermon by my favorite living Baptist preachers today. I listen to a few who aren’t independent fundamental Baptist, but only a few. I tell you truthfully dear reader that there is no such thing as a “

good Christian.

”

We are all woeful sinners who have fallen short of God’s glory (Romans 3:23). I preach to myself too.

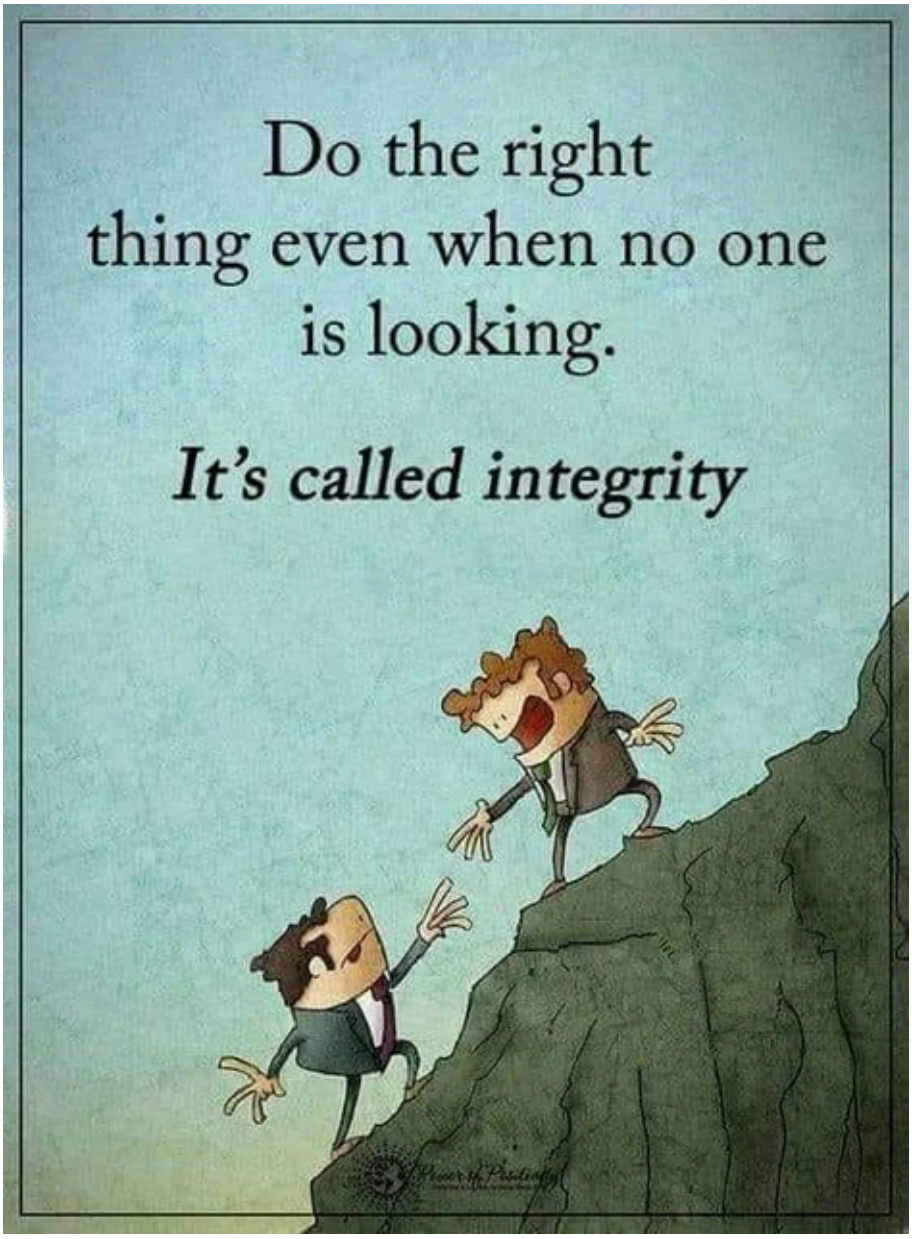

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/ye_must_be_born_again.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtlLJzk8VMcXRWna2puTjTJgyqYvigFKEYIfUNN3T_WiM7xYWcf7rRN6EG_AnGmhGFXIOnSpZwlgeHrLtsGf76jgsM5XNOaG1NS3D

7.2.11 Where Are The Hard Bible Preachers Today? (2026-02-11 06:30)

Isaiah 58:1, "Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins."

One of the saddest things I see today are lifeless churches. The average Baptist pastor doesn't preach on the subject of Hell once every two years. I cannot remember the last time I heard a

preacher rip against the murderous evils of abortion. Where are the Bible preachers exposing the evils of homosexuality and the perverse LGBTQ agenda of sodomites? I'm not advocating bashing anyone, I'm advocating preaching the Word of God! Let's face it, today's shameful pastors have become Caspar Milquetoast (wimps). They don't stand anymore!

> **Revelation 3:2, "**
>
> **Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.**
>
> **"**

I catch a lot of criticism for mentioning people by name who are corrupters of the Gospel. I do not hesitate to tell you that Martin Luther, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, Albert Mohler, Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Adrian Rogers, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Bill Adams, John Thompson, Bobby and Brad Moffett are damnable FALSE PROPHETS—who all errantly teach that to get to Heaven you must first be willing to turn away from your sinful behaviour, which is works and not grace (Jonah 3:10; Romans 4:4). Repentance concerning salvation never means to forsake your sinning (nor even to be willing to do so). These are reformation, not repentance.

Where are the fiery Bible preachers today who bring down the roof? Billy Sunday (1862-1935) in a sermon called the people of Gadarenes "peanut-brained, weasel-eyed, hog-jowled, beetle-browed, bull-necked lobsters that owned the hogs" (Mark 5:11-12). He called the audience "

you old dogs!

" I love it! Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) was absolutely correct, who said:

"

The great need of the hour is preaching preachers!

" I agree but where are they?

Pastor Steven Anderson is one of them, for whom I praise God. Say what you will about the New IFB, but they have most of the men who still faithfully preach hard against sin, earnestly contend for the faith, and righteously uphold the truth. **Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."**

Most Old IFB pastors have succumbed to Satan's lies of [1]Misunderstood Repentance and [2]Lordship Salvation.

God deliver us from the weak-kneed, pot-bellied, lazy, stiff-necked, pompous neo-evangelical pastors today who simply don't care about right doctrine, don't care about the accuracy of the Gospel, don't care about the purity and inspiration of God's Word, don't care about high moral standards; they just don't care! They are in the ministry for the INCOME, not the OUTCOME!

Respectfully said, I don't agree with Pastor Steven Anderson on several doctrinal issues, but I love the guy and am tremendously proud of him for standing. ...

> **"The world will go to Hell unless somebody is authoritative!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]I Shall Not Be Moved"**

John the Baptist was unjustly beheaded for preaching against Herod's adultery with his brother's wife. Herod and his brother's wife, Herodias, have been burning in Hell for 2,000 years and will sadly be there for ever. They made their choice (2nd Peter 3:9).

That being said, hard Bible preaching without God's unconditional love for sinners is worthless (1st Corinthians 13:1-3). People won't care what you know until they know that you care. Some hard preachers woefully lack love for people, which greatly diminishes the power of their message. People will not tolerate hatred. I wish I could convince more pastors of this essential truth. I have been kicked out of 4 of the last 5 churches that I've attended. The reason why is because they were wicked neo-evangelical pastors and churches, and unfortunately the best churches I could find at the time. I will never make that foolish decision again. If there are no doctrinally sounds churches in my area, I won't go to church at all.

My ministry friend Michael P. Bowen at the time of writing his helpful book, '[4]I Never Knew You,' wrote on page 115 that he wasn't attending any of the churches in his hometown, because they were all theologically corrupted with a counterfeit plan pf salvation. He states...

> According to many verses in the bible, especially those warnings God gave to us through Paul in the book of Galatians, you should never listen to anyone's message that runs counter to the message given to us by Christ, and you should never attend a church where the pastor tells the flock that they must add works of discipleship to faith in Christ's "finished work" as the way to enter heaven. That's exactly the reason why I no longer attend any of the local churches in my current hometown.
> —Michael P. Bowen, 'I Never Knew You,' p. 115

Amen and amen! And that is my advice to you as well dear reader. If you cannot find a doctrinally sound church in your area that only uses the inspired King James Bible, and preaches a biblical free grace Gospel, then stay home! God understands.

Better yet, if you can, move to an area where there is a great church! People from across the United States have relocated to Tempe, Arizona, just to attend Faithful Word Baptist Church and hear Pastor Steven Anderson's fiery passionate Spirit-filled preaching. I can't get enough of his sermons! I love a truth-teller! No preacher is perfect. Every human being has a Skeleton Closet of some sort. I'm standing with the Bible preacher, not because he is perfect, but because HE STANDS! **Ephesians 6:13, " Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."**



[6]



[7]

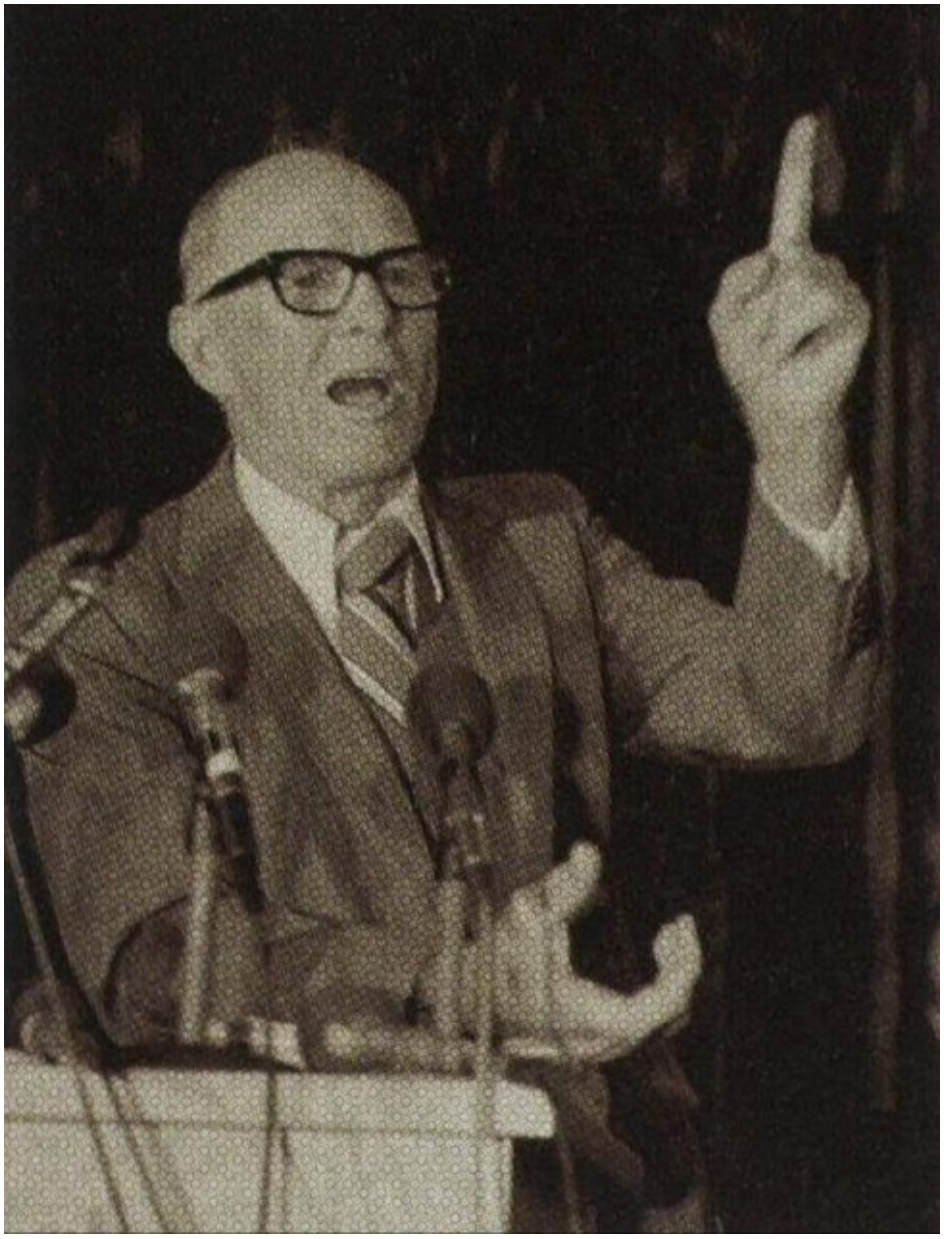

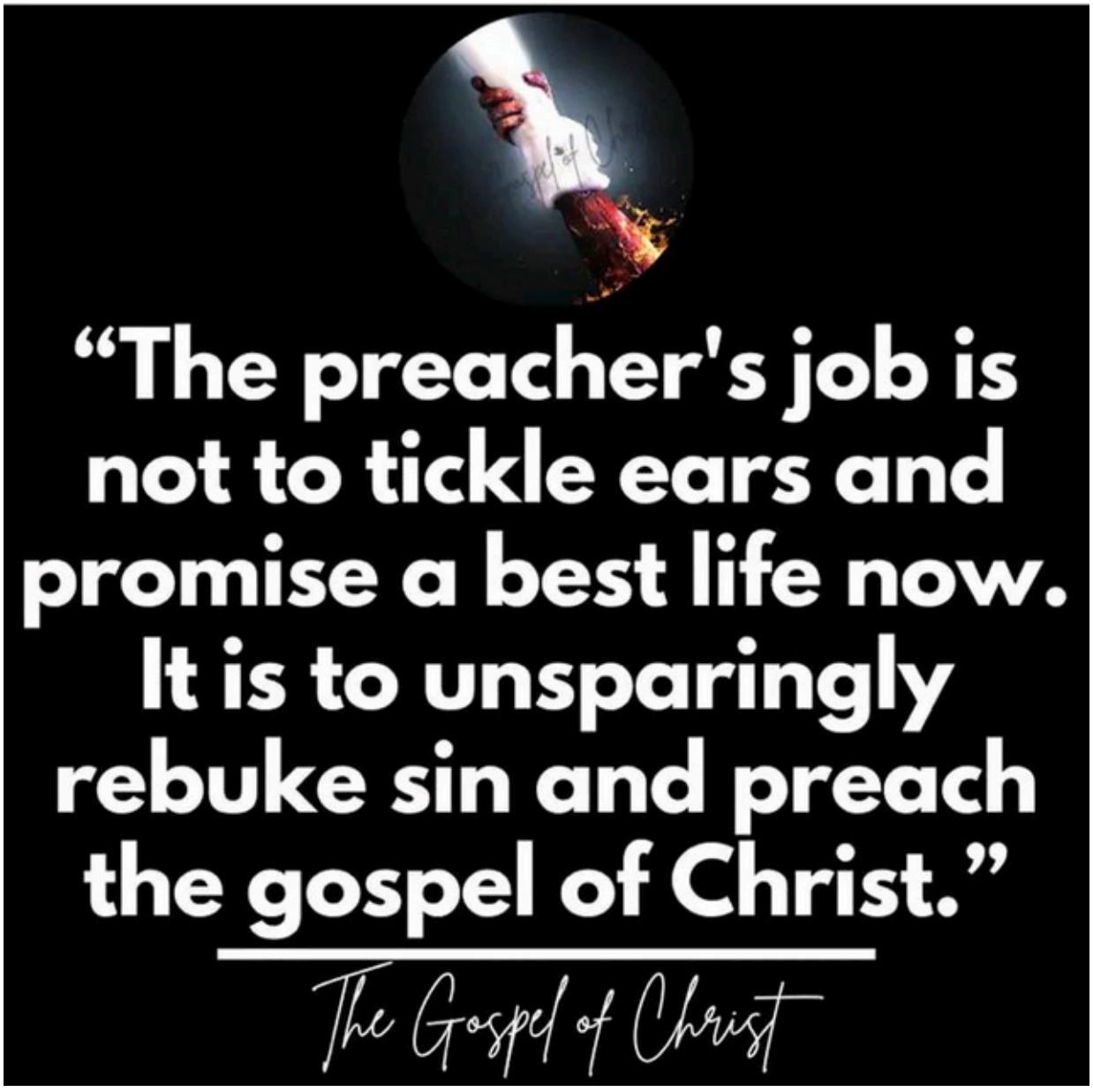

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
4. %E2%80%9CTheworldwillgotoHellunlesssomebodyisauthoritative!%E2%80%9D%E2%80%94PastorJackHyles,%E2%80%9CIShallNotBeMoved%E2%80%9D
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgYb55xdDyPhFGd59LoYypeSJOFXPMWWEw5FFCrMMNF4o3SFqexN0xcgruiBxtK3uEf2dvhKziopHqsL6TZjfqiqi_ISSBVyLdLGIq
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjddqwDCbovRREnyNdRO0hvzTC6z4-OoPEvPvJ26BEJJ2XUpMFtx7HmrYw4b-CNFTNxCMAdefREJs7n2CyA_-PfCXs8c1dh1odvsk9
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5v6qi45RNxrZQ9xFOjwhFfLwmD7PCsbaNV9NrK_TFEtA1LE-OT66TkMZjQ9iKMLXcpvUSEbIYSLdqCDs1mkcGoiz6nyy2Dz5ESsF
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiUFT2RRm3aaA_bCRKAvXL8U6d2UHSmPh8J_gRosdos4If2yU-WTYK7ZkAQgciInREH7yYaEBxildvLwUAV-gDTHPgb029NJP4e9F_

7.2.12 Why The Christian Can Rejoice During Worst Times (2026-02-12 05:00)

1st Peter 1:3-6, “

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. *Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations*.”

The word “

rejoice

”

means to

“

re joy.

”

Not just that, but to

“

greatly rejoice,

”

again and again and again. There’s more, God wants us to do this in the midst of

“

manifold temptations.

”

That is, we are to rejoice during the many tests and complicated trials of life.

God says that even during the worst experiences of life—whether it be persecution, divorce, marital troubles, personal loss, the death of a loved one, loss of a job, financial woes, whatever—the redeemed child of God can and should GREATLY REJOICE knowing that we were already justified in the sight of God almighty from before when the world began. **Titus 1:2, “In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began.”** As God’s saints we don’t hope we have eternal life; but rather, we have the hope of eternal life, because God promised **“to save them that believe” (1st Corinthians 1:21b).**

Knowing that we have an inheritance incorruptible in Heaven, undefiled that fadeth not away (it doesn’t expire),

reserved for all believers, we **“ greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations” (1st Peter 1:6).** There is no reason for the redeemed child of God to become bitter and complain all the time, when we knowing have an inheritance reserved (waiting) for us in Heaven.

Get your mind off of your problems, burdens and the rottenness of ungodly people, and start focusing on God’s great sacrifice of His only begotten Son for you on Calvary’s cross 2,000

years ago. The inspired Word of God commands every believer to 'GREATLY REJOICE' while you are going through your many trials and temptations. Ladies and gentlemen, we have the glorious blessed hope of ETERNAL LIFE!

Luke 10:20b, "rejoice, because your names are written in heaven." We are on the winning side through faith in Jesus Christ!!!

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgOMpZvpoMlVWLeMSlLMtsxfMzcbw2kAJpSj7zmLdLxZaLuo80dUBFRw7LxzzkudSAK_-EofCOXSqqV7lFkR-kfatsuea_pL0EVOBs

---

7.2.13 No One Can Give You Character If You Are Lazy (2026-02-13 10:24)

Proverbs 14:1, "Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands."

If you lack character, no one can give it to you. Why is it that one woman picks up after herself at home, but another is lazy and sloppy? In a word, character. Why is it that one man indulges in dirty magazines, but another resolves to **" set no wicked thing before mine eyes " (Psalms 101:3).** Character! No one has perfect character, but it is something that everyone should work at continually. What is character? It is the subconscious doing of right, that is, a habit.

Many wives are irresponsible slobs at home. They leave their shoes for the husband to trip over. They let food spoil in the refrigerator because they are too lazy and characterless to keep

inventory and cook the food. She has a bad habit of not pulling her weight in the marriage, not providing for her household. She has no interest in becoming a chef. Shame on you if I am ringing your bell dear friend. That all boils down to CARING.

People without character are people who just don't care. When you care you do what is necessary and needful. **Proverbs 18:1-2, "**

Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

" Nothing worthwhile in life just happens by chance, you must apply yourself. The harder I work, the luckier I get.

How do you obtain personal character if you don't have it? You get character by pretending that you have it, doing that which is right until it becomes a habit. Psychologists say if you do something consistently for 21 days it becomes a habit. If you're not a good Christian, then pretend to be one and eventually you'll become one. But whether or not you get character ultimately all boils down to one all important word, CARING. Do you care? If you don't care, then just do nothing and that is exactly what will change, nothing.

You cannot ask another person to help you have character, to do the things that you alone are supposed to do without being asked. Life doesn't work that way! If you don't care, nobody can make you care. Pastor Jack Hyles taught that love is thinking. When you love someone, you take the time to think about them. You plan a time to think about their needs, burdens and what you can do to be a blessing to them. **Philippians 2:3-5, "Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves. Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus."** Jesus cared about others. He looked for ways to be helpful and a blessing to his neighbours and even strangers.

For example: If you feel no love for someone, then you put them on your prayer list (every Christian ought to have a written prayer list). As you think about that person's burdens, heartaches, losses and trials, and pray for them daily, you will start feeling concern and you might even begin to care. **Matthew 6:21, " For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.**

" Most people get this verse wrong. Most people think that your heart follows your treasure, but that's not what the Bible says. Scripture tells us that our heart follows our treasure. That is, wherever you invest your time, money and resources, that is where your heart will follow. As you think about, have empathy and pray for someone, you are making an investment in them, which will eventually cause you to develop feelings for that individual.

We are living in a characterless generation today. Character is doing what is right when no one else is looking. Character is generated from a heart that cares. If you lack character friend, the $64,000 question is: *Do you care?* If you don't care, nothing else matters. I have faithfully warned countless pastors that repentance does not mean to forsake one's sinful ways, yet they lacked the godly concern to repent of their misunderstood repentance.

As a fundamentalist Bible preacher, I can help someone who lacks character if they care enough to heed my godly wisdom, but I cannot help someone who doesn't care. If that is you, then cry out to God in prayer to give you a pure heart, so that you will start caring. Sadly, very few people in this world care. That includes most professed Christians as well.

It is never okay not to care. If your spouse is continually upset with you for not pulling your own weight, then repent of your wicked heart and ask God to help you start caring.

If you are a wicked pastor who has been warned that you're preaching another gospel by teaching that you must turn from your sinning to be saved, then repent and ask God to forgive you, and stop preaching that sinful trash. Right doctrine matters!

Americans are [1]spoiled rotten. We have a bunch of lazy clergy today...

> "America's full of seminaries and colleges and Bible institutes that are dead as last year's Christmas tree. You know why? They got a bunch of professors that never witness, never tell anybody about Jesus; they got a whole reservoir of spoiled truth. They're spoiled rotten! Their truth is spoiled rotten! They know about justification but never tell anybody's that's not justified about it. They know about sanctification but never tell anybody who's not sanctified about it. And our churches are drying up today because our pastor today are being trained by a bunch of dead theologians whose truth is spoiled." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]Spoiled Rotten"

We sadly live in a spoiled rotten culture in the United States. This is the age of blame! A lazy wife blames her husband for picking on her, when she is the problem. She has no one to blame but herself for not aspiring to be a Proverbs 31 woman. She is lazy and that is no one's fault except hers. And God pity the rebellious female who always tries to make everything 50/50. Well what about him? Well, what about him? I'm preaching at you, you lazy dog!

No one can give you character if you are lazy. I guarantee you that if a troubled wife goes to meet with a psychiatrist that not one time in a hundred will any doctor ever diagnose her as being not right with God, lazy, rebellious and a spoiled brat. They will never tell her THE TRUTH. No, they'll instead diagnose her with clinical depression, a chemical imbalance of the brain, unbalanced hormones, regressive anger from her youth, post traumatic stress, childhood abuse or an overbearing husband—anything except the truth that she is the problem! If you are lazy, look in the mirror. You are to blame!

I read an article recently by the Independent Institute titled: 'The Age Of The Lazy American,' in which the writer states...

> There are no doubt many other factors at work. Citing just one: the decline in religious affiliation probably on balance has led to a lessening of a sense of duty to work hard, to try to strive. [3]SOURCE

Wow, Dr. Richard Vedder nailed it! There is a woeful vacuum in today's church pulpits of hard preaching like we used to hear a century ago. When's the last time that you heard any pastor preach against the sin of laziness?

Here are some negative character traits of the lazy person:

1. A lazy person throws food in the garbage because they didn't use it before it rotted. **Proverbs 12:27, "The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious."**
2. The way of a lazy person is painful like a thorny bush. **Proverbs 15:19, "The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain."** [4]Pastor Harry Ironside exegetes this verse as:

   "Difficulties abound in the mind of the slothful man. His life seems surrounded by thorns. He has many excuses for not acting at once according to what he knows is right. The upright, learning his duty, presses on and finds his way made plain before him as he takes one step after another."

3. A lazy person is wasteful **Proverbs 18:9, “He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.”**

4. Lazy people do without. **Proverbs 19:15, “Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.”** That is of course, unless you receive welfare that somebody else labored to provide for you. If you succeed without sacrificing, it is only because someone else sacrificed without succeeding.

5. A lazy person is their own worst enemy. **Proverbs 21:25, “The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.”**

6. Lazy people make excuses. **Proverbs 22:13, “The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.”**

7. A lazy person is irresponsible.

   Proverbs 24:30-31, “I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.”

8. A lazy person sleeps way too much. **Proverbs 26:14, “As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.”**

As the old wise adage says: *If the shoe fits, wear it!*

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!

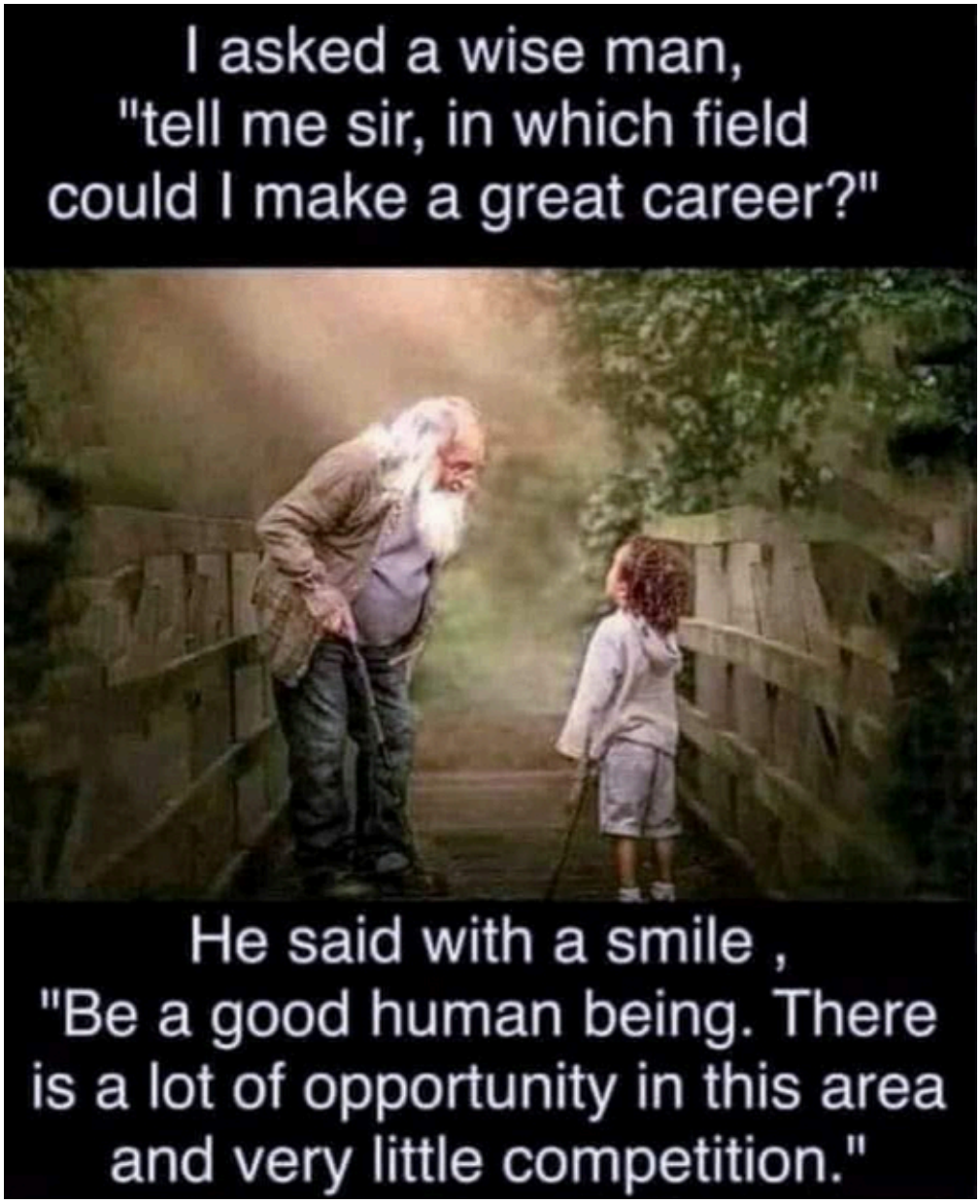

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=x98S8vMVwkM
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SpoiledRotten1994.mp3
3. https://www.independent.org/article/2024/04/22/the-age-of-the-lazy-american/
4. https://plymouthbrethren.org/article/5686
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEilgFw0qhde_E2EP0Dzufxjzauvsn82XulYXyI6XbhRbsXprKZ49TBSmwCsTOVO-VpxLraiv0YmHdeIq7pQWubpLIaslFPKWTTsLSJ

7.2.14 The Absurdity Of Claiming To Be An Atheist (2026-02-14 08:40)

Psalms 14:1-3, “The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good. The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did under-

stand, and seek God. They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one."

I have a classic book in front of me published in the year 1868, titled "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," authored by London [1]Pastor John Cumming (1807-1881). May I say kindly, there's no such thing as an atheist! Some of the world's wealthiest celebrities have the stench of Hell on them, which is where they are all going, blaspheming the very God Who is kind to them. **Luke 6:35b, "...for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil."**

Legendary singer Billy Joel is a professed atheist...

> "I gradually decided that just because I didn't have or couldn't find the ultimate answer didn't mean I was going to buy the religious fairytale. As an atheist you have to rationalize things." —Billy Joel

On page 139 of his book, "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," Pastor John Cumming makes a brilliant observation concerning professed atheists...

> Atheism is folly as much as wickedness. But suffer me, before I show this, to say, that it is absolutely impossible that any man can be an atheist, in the strict sense of that word. All that any can say is this: "No spot that I have searched does reveal a God; every organization I have examined does not show traces of wisdom, goodness, and design:" but that individual cannot say; "There is no God;" because he cannot say, "I have soared to the farthest star, I have descended to the deepest mines, I have swept all space, and searched all time, and in the realms of infinite space I have not detected any traces of a God." In other words, to be able to say, "There is no God," you must yourself assume to be God, which is a reductio ad absurdum, an utter and a complete absurdity.
>
> SOURCE: "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," p. 139; by Rev. John Cumming, D.D.; New York: Published by Carlton & Lanahan; 200 Mulberry-Street; 1868

What a brilliant observation. How can any man claim to be an atheist unless he has traveled to the farthest place in the universe? The nearest star to the earth (after our own sun) is [2]Alpha Centauri, which is 4.25 light-years away (about 25,000,000,000,000 miles away!). This is just one star, being the closest to earth besides our own sun which is 93,000,000,000 miles away.

My friend, the James Webb Telescope launched by NASA in 2021 has already discovered more stars than humanity ever thought possible! Whereas the Hubble Space Telescope launched by NASA in 1990 had discovered 200,000,000,000 stars in the observable universe, the new improved James Webb Telescope has so far found 2,000,000,000,000 galaxies! That's TWO TRILLION GALAXIES! Not stars, galaxies!!!

The inspired Word of God teaches that God made the stars. I love how **Genesis 1:16** is written... **"HE MADE THE STARS ALSO."** It's like the Bible is saying, "Oh, by the way, God also made

all the stars!" **Genesis 1:16, "And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also."** God is amazing, Who knows the exact number of stars that He created, and he calls them each by their own name. Amen! **Psalms 147:4, "He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names."** I have just briefly discussed the stars.

The world that exists under a microscope is even more amazing, complex and a mystery to mankind. How can anyone reasonably claim to be an atheist when man hasn't even discovered what's in 90 % of the earth's oceans? Pastor John Cumming is so right... For anyone to say, "There is no God!," you must yourself assume to be God! No human being has traveled to the ends of the universe. In fact, no human being has ever even left the Milky Way Solar System. **Psalms 145:3, "Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable."**

John Cumming was a Scottish minister who was well-known for his anti-Catholic writings and preaching. Amen for that! One of the biggest evidences of apostasy in the United States today is that hardly any professed Christians, evangelicals and clergy criticize the damned Roman Catholic religion. Catholicism teaches sacramental salvation, which is a manmade teaching that goes totally contrary to the inspired Words of God in the Bible. Roman and Russian Orthodox Catholicism are of the Devil. The pope is not the vicar of Heaven, but of Hell. Mary was born by normal conception, did not remain a virgin, and died a sinner's death like all human beings. Only Jesus Christ was born of a virgin and lived a sinless life. Thank God that Pastor John Cumming exposed the Catholic church for what it is, of the Devil.

Wicked Atheist Men Place God On Trial

Hollywood pervert producer Woody Allen (born 1935) wickedly says...

> "If God exists, I hope he has a good excuse! —Producer Woody Allen

Hollywood reprobate actor Robert De Niro (born 1943), who stars in the 2016 filthy movie "DIRTY GRANDPA," wickedly says...

> "If there is a God he has a lot to answer for."
>
> —Actor Robert De Niro
>
> SOURCE: [3]Robert De Niro - Biography - IMDb

What a hypocrite! De Niro says that God has a lot to answer for? No, it is Mr. De Niro who has a lot to answer for. Here's the vile, disgusting and offensive content of De Niro's recent work of darkness, "DIRTY GRANDPA"...

2016 “DIRTY GRANDPA” FILM CONTENTS...
Violence:
- Brief non-graphic violence.
- Infrequent portrayals of hand-to hand violence with little blood and some detail.
- Depictions of fighting and electrocution.

Sexual Content:
- Frequent use of crude and descriptive sexual language and gestures.
- Sexual references and innuendo.
- Infrequent portrayals of sexual activity, with buttock nudity and a little detail.
- Nudity in a brief sexual situation.
- Breast and male frontal nudity in a non-sexual context.
- Full frontal nudity.
- Embracing and kissing.
- Fondling.
- Brief simulated sexual activity.
- Implied sexual activity.
- Frequent crude and offensive scenes.

Language:
Approximately 270 instances of coarse language, including:
- Pervasive use of the sexual expletive, many in a sexual context.
- Frequent use of scatological slang.
- Infrequent use of vulgar expressions.
- Use of sexual, racial, and developmental slurs.

Alcohol / Drug Use:
- Two scenes of drug use involving marijuana and/ cocaine.
- Portrayals of alcohol and illegal substance use, sometimes to excess.
- Tobacco use.

SOURCE: [4]http://parentpreviews.com/movie-reviews/content-details/dirty-grandpa

It is not God Who has a lot to answer for Mr. De Niro, it is us sinful human beings!!! **Ecclesiastes 12:14, “For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.” Romans 14:12, “So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.” Hebrews 4:13, “Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.”**

I don’t condemn any man, for I am the biggest sinner that I know. Thankfully, my sins have been washed away by the blood of Jesus Christ, when I trusted Jesus Christ as my personal Savior at age 13, receiving His sacrifice on the cross for my sins, and believing that He resurrected from the dead three days later for my justification. I feel sorry for Woody Allen and Robert De Niro, who openly reject Jesus Christ and profess to be atheists. In effect, they have appointed themselves to be their own God.

We are all so very blessed by God. God gave us tastebuds to enjoy food, and a wondrous variety of delicious delicacies from which to choose. God gave us our eyes to see, and made the beautiful sunsets and flowers to behold. God gave us our ears to hear, and the lovely music to enjoy. God gives us our breath. Like King Belshazzar, Robert De Niro does not glorify the God in whose hand his breath is...

> Daniel 5:22-23, "And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this; But hast lifted up thyself against the LORD of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified."

Every way of a man's life is only possible because of God's blessings and power. If it weren't for our omnipotent God, our human heart could not pump blood 100,000 times each and every day of our life!!! How dare De Niro arrogantly say that, "if there is a God he has a lot to answer for." We'll see about that. God owes De Niro NOTHING!

Jesus called the two men who walked with Him on the road to Emmaus, "FOOLS," because they were SLOW TO BELIEVE THE WORD OF GOD. **Luke 24:25, "Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken."** Are you a fool? Only a fool questions the existence of God in view of the incredible unsearchable universe around us. Mankind has no idea how many galaxies exist in the universe. Man has no idea how big the universe really is, nor how old it is, all scientists can do is guess.

Since the universe is expanding (which fact was discovered in 1923 by astronomer Edwin Hubble), scientists assume that the universe must have begun with a "big bang" and then expanded. But this is an unproven theory at best, not scientific fact!

New species of life are continually being discovered in the depths of the oceans and in the jungles. Humanity is still in its infancy of learning. It is Satan and wicked men who ruin the world, causing poverty and war; not God. The Lord is good to all! **Psalms 145:9, "The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."**

Here's [5]some quotes by famous atheists . Again, some of the world's wealthiest celebrities have the stench of Hell on them, which is where they are going, blaspheming the very God Who is kind to them. **Luke 6:35b, "for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil."** You'll have to look long and hard to find an atheist farmer who spends long days toiling in the field; but amongst the spoils and splendors of the millionaires of ungodly Hollywood, atheists are dime-a-dozen!

Here are some quotes from very unwise wicked men...

> "By simple common sense I don't believe in God, in none." —Actor Charlie Chaplin

> "I have NEVER seen the slightest scientific proof of the religious theories of Heaven and Hell, of future life for individuals, or of a personal God." —Inventor Thomas Edison
>
> "My belief system is that when this is over, you don't look down from Heaven and wait for your loved ones to join you... your molecules continue and in due time become something else." —Actor William Shatner
>
> "Even though I don't personally believe in the Lord, I try to behave as though He was watching." —Actor Christopher Reeve
>
> "We are each free to believe what we want and it is my view that the simplest explanation is there is no God. No one created the universe and no one directs our fate. This leads me to a profound realization. There is probably no heaven, and no afterlife either. We have this one life to appreciate the grand design of the universe, and for that, I am extremely grateful." —Physicist Stephen Hawking, a quote from a 2011 Discover Channel episode titled, "[6]CURIOSITY" (S01 E01); "Stephen Hawking: There is no God. There is no Fate."
>
> "All thinking men are atheist." —Author Ernest Hemingway
>
> "And that's what I anticipate death will be: a totally unconscious void in which you float through eternity with no particular consciousness of anything." —Twilight Zone producer, Rod Serling (1924-1975)

We'll soon find out who was right! If the Bible is true (and I believe it certainly is 100 %), then all Christ-rejecting atheists will go to Hell. Sadly, Rod Serling (an atheist who produced The Twilight Zone series) is now burning in the torments and fires of Hell beneath. So also is Charlie Chaplin (atheist), Leonard Nimoy (Judaism), David "Bowie" Jones (Buddhist), Gene Roddenberry (atheist), and Steve Jobs (Buddhist). For any person to deny the deity of Jesus Christ effectively makes him or her an atheist, because Jesus is almighty God (Matthew 1:23; John 1:1-3,14; John 10:33; John 14:1; Revelation 1:8 - All references only to trustworthy King James Bible).

Communism Is Synonymous With Atheism

Communism is just the opposite of Christianity. It is the inevitable conclusion when a nation becomes Godless. Communism is caused by a vacuum created when we lose our faith in God. We don't need state support, if we have God-support. As we come away from our faith in God, then we turn and build ourselves a society, to offer us the same security that we used to get from God. So a person who has faith in God is completely opposite to Communism. A person who loses his faith, or has no faith in God, must of necessity be Communistic for his security. Democracy has never worked. Democracy will never work, and can never work, unless the religion of Jesus Christ is believed and honored. Godless nations must be Communistic. There is no other way.

Communism is nothing but humanism taken to its finality! Today's liberal universities teach that society is more important than the individual. This is unscriptural. In the Bible, Jesus left the 99 secure sheep to go seek that one lost sheep. America has been destroyed by prosperity. Humanism has corrupted our nation's ideals. The individual is no longer of any worth, which is why murderous abortion has been legal since 1973. It would be a wonderful blessing if we could have another Great Depression today, to restore character in America. We live in a spoiled rotten TV generation, where an estimated [7]40 % of our food in the United States goes into the garbage .

Tragically, because of our nation's decadence, wastefulness, ingratitude, indifference and Godlessness—crime and moral wickedness have flourished exponentially over the past 65 years since the television invaded U.S. homes. In 1946 only 6,000 American households owned a television, which soared to 22,000,000 TV sets by 1952. Consequently, prosperity has ruined the character of our citizens. It is more important that we be free than full. We have more abundance and blessings than ever in America today, yet we are about to go into financial, economic, political and social slavery.

What is Communism? It is building ourselves a union of people that come together to solve their own problems through government instead of faith in God. Communism means the government becomes our God. As of 2016, over 100 million Americans are receiving some type of government financial assistance. Isn't God supposed to provide our needs in Christ Jesus?

The Federal Reserve banking system is Communist, allowing the government to have Godlike power over our lives. One of the biggest problems in America over the past century has been the fraudulent Federal Reserve (or Fractional Reserve) banking system, which in 1913 allowed the banksters to print and lend out 10 times the amount of gold in reserve. Since the U.S. dollar was no longer linked directly to its equal value in grains of gold or silver, it became an arbitrary value system, that could easily be manipulated simply by controlling the amount of money put into circulation. By simply printing more money, the crooked banksters could cause inflation. More money in circulation drives down the value of a dollar (through the principle of supply and demand), which consequently forces businesses to raise prices to compensate for lost value in the U.S. dollar.

So by the banks simply printing more money into circulation, the end result is that a certain percentage of U.S. citizens cannot afford to pay their mortgages, and lose their homes. As you can see, the power acquired through the Fractional Reserve banking system gives the banks Godlike power to control people's lives. This fraudulent system would not exist today, which has destroyed countless millions of families and lives, if it were not for the betrayal of the American people by President Woodrow Wilson and thousands of other wicked conspirators within our own U.S. government. Evil can only triumph when good men remain idle and do nothing.

Thankfully, God will punish these wicked evildoers to the fullest degree (Isaiah 13:11; Proverbs 24:12; Matthew 12:36; Matthew 7:1-5; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Ecclesiastes 12:14). **Isaiah**

13:11, “And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.” All the millionaire Wall Street scum CEO’s with their arrogant faces won’t be smirking when the fires of Hell engulf them forever!!!

As a pastor loses his faith, he becomes dependent upon a society. As a Christian loses his faith, he becomes dependent upon a society. As a church loses its faith, it becomes dependent upon a society. As a nation loses her faith in God, she has to start joining together with other nations, dependent upon man instead of God. As our nation loses faith in almighty God and His Word, to that same degree we are seeing a thug police state rise up around us.

U.S. President John Adams (1735-1826) said 200 years ago...

> “We have not government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other.”
> —U.S. President John Adams

As our nation descends into a moral cesspool of iniquity, the U.S. Constitution is unable to govern the insanity of today’s crazy society!!! ...

> **The U.S. Constitution Is Over 95 % Destroyed**
> THE TRUMPET magazine | August 2011
>
> Christianity today has become an empty ritual. What does America’s Christianity do to stop us from flooding the world with family-destroying pornography? No other nation even comes close to what we produce!
>
> What does that say about our religion and private morality? Anybody who understands the Bible knows how it condemns such sick, moral depravity!
>
> New York was the sixth state to approve homosexual “marriage.” Marriage is a type of the firstfruits marrying Jesus Christ (Revelation 19:7). That is the beginning of all mankind being led into the Family of God forever. That is also the gospel, the good news of the coming Family or Kingdom of God.
>
> Those who promote homosexual “marriage” try to redefine what marriage and family are. IT IS AN ABOMINABLE ATTEMPT TO DESTROY THE HEART OF THE BIBLICAL MESSAGE OF GOOD NEWS FOR ALL MANKIND! (Request our free booklets Why Marriage! Soon Obsolete? and The God Family Vision for more information.)
>
> The main cause of homosexuality is the breakdown of the family. Instead of changing broken families, we approve of homosexual “marriages” and add to our heinous sins.

> Where are the Christian leaders today who will even label homosexuality a sin? The Bible is Jesus Christ in print. A true Christian is one who follows Christ. The Bible labels homosexuality an abomination.
>
> Where are our leaders who will speak out against family breakdown, pornography, U.S. drug usage and the crime it causes? Our drug addiction has turned Mexico into a war zone.
>
> The Constitution won't work for such biblically immoral people! Who is willing to hear what our own Founding Fathers prophesied? All political parties are guilty of rejecting their warning. ...
>
> SOURCE: [8]The U.S. Constitution Is Over 95 Percent Destroyed; The Trumpet magazine, August 2011

In Ben Franklin's day, he said that "Lighthouses are more helpful than churches." America wasn't always blessed to have great churches. Praise God for the rise of fundamental Bible-believing churches, which swept across America during the 20th century!!! Unfortunately, although the Independent Fundamentalist Baptist Church movement was still growing strong by leaps-and-bounds during the 1970's, it has virtually died out today in 2016.

It's almost impossible to find churches today who truly stand for old-fashioned Biblical Christianity anymore. Very few churches operate a Bus Ministry to reach the community these days. Very few churches expose the sinister New World Order, or preach against the blatant injustices and crimes of government. [9]ROMANS 13 (by Pastor Chuck Baldwin). It's hard to find a church today that goes door-to-door soul-winning, as they did in the Bible (Acts 20:20). The pulpit is responsible for the mess in America today! We need a whole new breed of Christians and preachers!!!

The Cruel Absurdity Of Atheism And Communism

It is absurd for anyone to claim to be an atheist, when no man has ever left our solar system. It is absurd for anyone to claim to be an atheist, when no man has ever traveled through all time and space. It is absurd for anyone to claim to be an atheist, when no man has ever successfully explained the origin of the universe without God.

And it is equally as absurd for anyone to think that a government and society devoid of faith in God can produce happy, thriving, prosperous, law-abiding citizens. Just as Americans are dwindling in their faith in the holy God of the inspired Bible, so also are they dwindling in prosperity. Every nation in history that obeyed God's Word achieved some degree of prosperity and happiness; whereas atheist Communist societies, like China under Mao, and Russia under Stalin, afflicted and abused its people miserably (and untold tens-of-millions died a cruel death).

> "Believing everybody is dangerous, but believing nobody is more dangerous." —U.S. President Abraham Lincoln

Atheism and Communism have overtaken America! Although most people would deny being an atheist, they've lost their faith in God and are looking to the government to take care of them. Churches are being persecuted for going door-to-door soul-winning, [10]being threatened by police with arrest and imprisonment . This is the work of the Devil.

Jesus foretold that the time would come when the world will kill Christians, thinking they're doing God a favor. **John 16:2, "They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service."** These times have already come during the early Roman Empire, the inquisition, the Dark Ages, and are happening in numerous parts of the world today. As the New World Order develops, Christians will be martyred for their faith. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

[11] **JESUS CAME TO SAVE SINNERS!!!**

Luke 19:10, "For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost."

"And Such Were Some Of You;

...But Ye Are Washed" —1st Corinthians 6:11

The atheist's creed:



there is no God and I hate Him.

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Cumming_%28clergyman%29
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alpha_Centauri
3. http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0000134/bio
4. http://parentpreviews.com/movie-reviews/content-details/dirty-grandpa
5. https://www.google.com/search?q=celebrity+atheist+quotes&tbm=isch&imgil=fniYnKZsZ5cmHM%3A%3BI72iGDmJJ5SeuM%3Bhttp%253A%252F%252Fquotesgram.com%252Ffamous-atheis
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7L7VTdzuY7Y
7. https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/wonk/wp/2014/09/23/americans-throw-out-more-food-than-plastic-paper-metal-or-glass/
8. https://www.thetrumpet.com/article/8438.24.136.0/world/government/the-us-constitution-is-over-95-percent-destroyed?preview
9. http://chuckbaldwinlive.com/Articles/tabid/109/ID/320/Romans-13-Setting-It-Straight.aspx
10. https://youtu.be/DKMMDOmyn_c
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/jesus_came_to_save_sinners.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjDRCRYYQQRSXcgDyJMGUHfqPKEiUzzsZXw5jw5t8jSpzH

7.2.15 Redemption Was Not Finished On The Cross (2026-02-15 06:19)

John 19:28-30, “After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, *that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst*. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. *When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished*: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.”

Scripturally, redemption was not truly "finished" until Jesus’ literal physical liquid blood was sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat. In the Old Testament it wasn’t enough at Passover to merely kill the lamb, the slain lamb’s blood needed to be APPLIED to the doorposts and lintel (a horizontal beam used as a finishing piece over a door or window) of each home for the Lord to pass over that home, to spare the firstborn. Likewise, the Old Testament ceremonial laws for the Jews were a **“SHADOW OF GOOD THINGS TO COME” (Hebrews 10:1b)** of future things to come. Jesus is **“the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world” (John 1:29b).**

When Jesus died and resurrected three days later, He said to Mary Magdalene, **“ Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father ” (John 20:17b).** The Devil’s modern corrupt Bible revisions all tamper and change this passage to read, "Do not hold onto me," which implies that she had already touched Him. But if she had touched Jesus, the blood sacrifice would have been corrupted. It wasn’t until Jesus returned from Heaven that he invited the Apostle Thomas (who doubted) to

“

touch

”

His scars in His hands and feet (John 20:27).

In John 19:30, everybody fails to read the preceding verses, which clears up the matter...

> John 19:28-30, “After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, *that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst*. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said,*It is finished*: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.”

It wasn’t until Jesus saw that all of the Old Testament Messianic prophecies concerning Himself were fulfilled that He uttered the words, “I thirst.” When Christ uttered those two words “I thirst” and received the vinegar, all prophecies had been fulfilled, so that Christ could say, “It is finished.” We know that the Gospel could not have been finished, because Jesus hadn’t even died yet, let alone been buried and resurrected yet. So how could redemption have been finished? Jesus was speaking about fulfilled prophecy, and not salvation.

Redemption was not ultimately finished until Jesus’ precious blood was sprinkled upon the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). Pastor John MacArthur wickedly (in his

Bible commentary) teaches that "blood" in Hebrews 9:12 means "death." If God meant death then He would have said "death," but He said "blood." Mr. MacArthur (1939-2025) heretically taught that we are saved by Jesus' outpouring of blood on Calvary's cross, and not by His blood being applied in Heaven. MacArthur is a liar!

I was listening to Alexander Scourby (1913-1985) read from Hebrews today. **Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."** Only a darn fool would tamper with this Bible passage to render it mute. Just as the lamb's blood needed to be applied to the home's doorposts, so also did Jesus' blood have to be applied in Heaven in the presence of the Father on our behalf (Hebrews 9:24).

> Exodus 12:13, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."

The death angel was looking for the blood, not the dead lamb. Jesus' death on the cross wasn't enough, it was absolutely necessary and imperative that the blood be applied in Heaven.

[1]

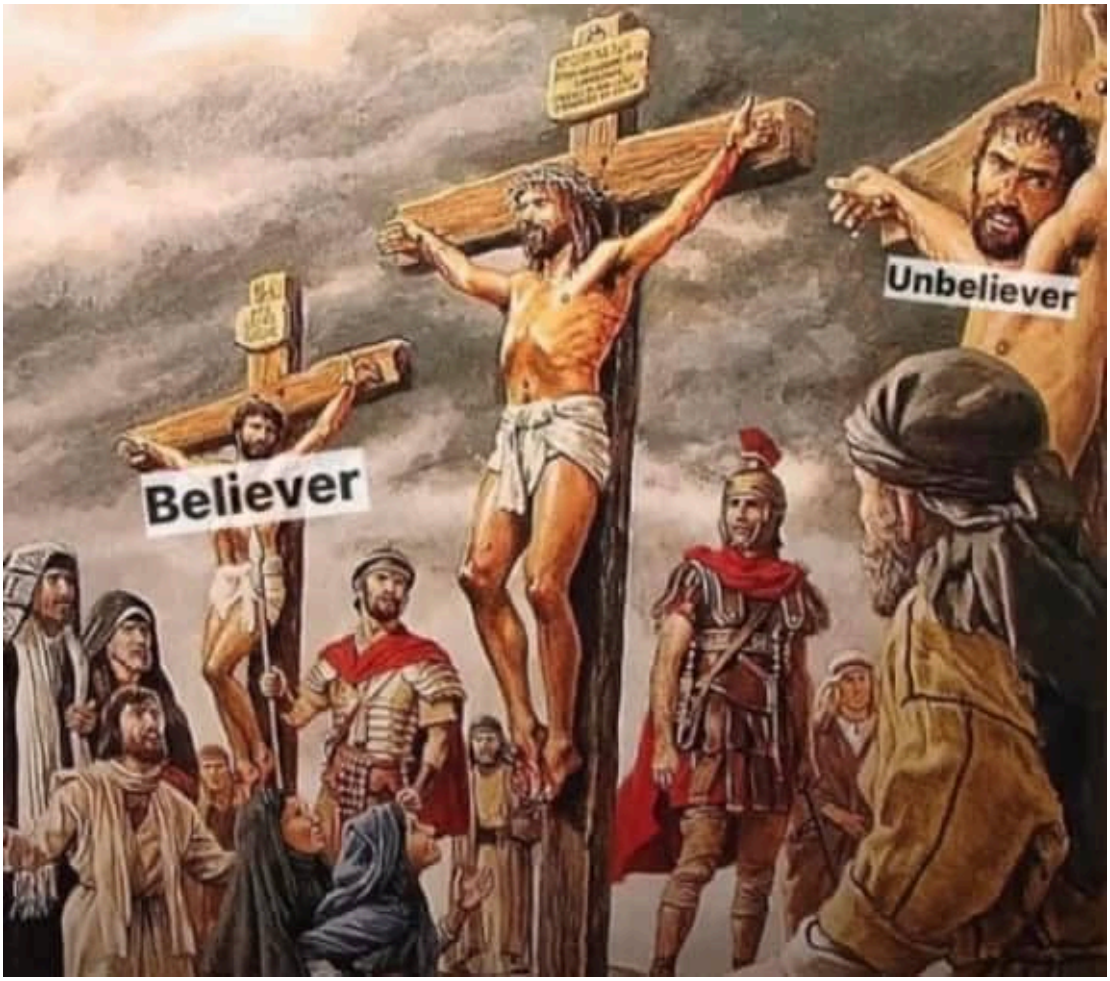

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgL78vamDLSeaKvJsF8vnG2CJTvRdqcxUTMqxSs316fO5Way7oIpYV2m6Gg5MEI2WInGEa_245EIZJH37tr_LN3XRmu1Wcj5ovKGw3

7.2.16 God Bless Pastor Bruce Mejia For Fighting Against Sin (2026-02-16 05:00)

Proverbs 29:27, “An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.”

I thank God for fiery preachers who aren’t afraid to preach the truth. Pastor Bruce Mejia is doing a great soulwinning work for God. He doesn’t hide behind closed doors like Pensacola Christian College cult and their damned of God Campus Church, raking in $175,000,000 each year for preaching four different plans of salvation (Galatians 1:6-9).

[1]Pastor Bruce Mejia Preaches The Truth

THE TRUTH is only hate to those who HATE the truth!

Preaching THE TRUTH that God categorizes queers with rapists, murderers and bestiality is biblical. The wicked world will never agree with the inspired Holy Bible nor the fundamentalist Bible preacher. **Proverbs 29:27, “An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.”** Shame on today’s dead neo-evangelical churches who don’t preach against sin and wickedness!

Furthermore, it is 100 % biblical that women should stay at home as homemakers, and not work in the workplace. **1st Timothy 5:14-15, “**

I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. For some are already turned aside after Satan.”

Psychologists are finally admitting what Bible preachers have been preaching all along...

> “For some, ’knowing you’re keeping it a secret not just from your partner, but in this case, also your colleagues, can increase excitement around the situation.’ There are also more straightforward factors at play, like the sheer convenience of being around this person so often. ’It’s called the proximity effect,’ Dr. Nickerson explains. ’We’re drawn to those we see more often, which is why that familiarity and comfort can quickly grow into something more intimate.’ Add to that the built-in camaraderie of shared stress over upcoming deadlines, say, and day-to-day triumphs of a project gone well—and you’ve got a ’team’ bond that can mimic true romantic closeness.” [2]https://www.self.com/story/why-workplace-affairs-are-common

Women belong at home, not pursuing careers! That is not hate preaching, it’s the truth of God’s Word and common sense! In 1st Peter 3:7 the Bible calls women **“ the weaker vessel, ”** and females being in the workplace just encourages adultery and divorce. Eve was deceived, but not Adam. It is a biblical principle that women are more prone to Satanic deception than men. Women are safe at home with their own husband.

I don’t blame Pastor Bruce Mejia for refusing to speak with a lynch mob of hateful ungodly reprobates They don’t want to talk, they want to try to force him to stop preaching THE TRUTH. It just ain’t gonna happen! **Proverbs 29:9, “ If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.”**

In the New Testament book of Acts, we read about numerous incidents where the apostles were run out of town by wicked sinners. Just like Pastor Mejia, ungodly sinners demanded that Jesus’ disciples leave their city. **Acts 16:39,**

“

And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.

” Woe be unto the wicked!

Pastor Mejia has a right, both legally and biblically, to preach his religious convictions. If local residents don’t like it, then they don’t have to attend his First Works Baptist Church in El Monte, California. The people attacking him and his ministry are minding his business instead of their own, angry over things that don’t concern them.

We thankfully live in a free country where everyone has the God-given freedom and legally outlined rights to speak their opinion. A truly “free”

society is one in which it is safe to be unpopular. Why is it that ungodly sodomites can push, assert and even force their ungodly filth in the government, courts and schools; but then the faithful fundamentalist Bible preacher is supposed to be forbidden to preach his views? When that tragic day comes, the United States will be doomed to destruction!

There is nothing new under the sun. If El Monte’s ungodly reprobate residents could get away with it, they’d stone Pastor Mejia like they did Stephen in the Bible. **Acts 7:57-58,**

“

Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,

And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man’s feet, whose name was Saul.

”

The reason why Pastor Mejia is not interested in speaking with mediators and some angry residents is simply because there is nothing to talk about. **Proverbs 29:27, “An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.”** 2nd Corinthians 6:14-17 teaches that there is no common ground between the righteous and the wicked.

THE TRUTH is only hate to those who HATE the truth!

[3]



[4]Pastor Bruce Mejia Preaches The Truth

1. https://www.facebook.com/reel/986445067446719
2. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.self.com%2Fstory%2Fwhy-workplace-affairs-are-common%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBEyc0tLZkV2R2RBczRWQWk4SX
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEigp7_cyWD9aR60VkYyBTXtM6Y0le3ZODHUeUhfx5Rhvta3K2TPXD-oFqb7grej0iHfYw9VVTaQQZQOmFouyCTjNQ42ve8_VOsaxRV
4. https://www.facebook.com/reel/986445067446719

7.2.17 To Find The Truth In Secular Matters Just Follow The Money (2026-02-17 05:32)

Proverbs 11:24, " There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty. "

I humbly think the present dire situation with Iran is much more about appeasing Israel than protecting the innocent people in Iran.

I humbly believe the same holds true concerning the Danish territory of Greenland. I think President Trump and company are far more interested in acquiring Greenland's trillions of dollars in natural resources, than protecting America from China and Russia.

Since President Trump is stopping the illegal drug trade which has been facilitated and sanctioned by the corrupt CIA and Wall Street institutions for the past half century in America to finance the New World Order, [1]they need a new cash cow. Just between Venezuela's and Greenland's vast mineral and oil resources, the Globalists will tap into an additional estimated $22 trillion.

To find the truth, just follow the money.

On a different disturbing note, [2]Congress has stolen trillions of dollars from American's social security. There seems to be no end to our leader's reckless spending habits.

Social Security is not very secure! The problem is that in the United States there are presently 2.8 workers for every social security recipient, and that ratio is narrowing so that there simply won't be enough money in the near future. In lieu of the 66,400,000 abortions since 1972, there is a massive shortage of workers to support the tens of millions of retiring Baby Boomers. By murdering their own offspring, Americans have shot themselves in the foot.

> Proverbs 22:16, "He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want."

Although not technically "socialism," these social welfare programs are simply not sustainable ultimately. It was never the purpose of any government to provide for it's people's needs. The original intent of government was to PROTECT our person, freedom and property. That was it. Yeah, social security is nice, if it works, but it doesn't in the long run. Social Security is facing financial challenges today, with projections indicating that it may only be able to pay about 77 % of benefits starting in 2033 if no changes are made. Recipients can expect to see additional future reductions in payments. Somebody's got to pay the bills.

"The real truth of the matter is, as you and I know, that a financial element in the large centers has owned the government ever since the days of Andrew Jackson."
—President Franklin D. Roosevelt

[3]



1. https://thehill.com/opinion/international/5642398-venezuela-minerals-us-strategy/
2. https://www.usatoday.com/story/money/personalfinance/retirement/2025/02/09/has-congress-stolen-trillions-social-security/77834452007/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjPUbm1Wc5nNqeJQOHnO2VoYnfIKUcISQcQOvNO4pnhBf0OWbjk7Gx2Mou0leNr6lF06bw-CLHAWvPmA97DLQZ8OH-qfUoyo69qEAb

---

7.2.18 The Sin Of Ignoring And Shunning God Our Creator (2026-02-18 08:35)

Romans 1:21-22, " *For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen*, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse*: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools.

"

1st Corinthians 1:18-21, "

For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? *hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?*

For after that in the wisdom of God *the world by wisdom knew not God*, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

”

According to Britannica’s article, “

How Was The Universe Created?

”

…

> The most widely accepted explanation for the origin of the universe is the big-bang theory, which proposes that the universe began approximately 13.8 billion years ago in an extremely hot, dense state. This initial state was not confined to a single point in space but was the state of space itself at the moment the universe began.
>
> As the universe rapidly expanded, it also cooled, allowing subatomic particles to form. Within minutes, nuclear reactions produced the first light elements, primarily hydrogen and helium, which remain the most abundant elements in the universe today.
>
> As expansion and cooling continued, conditions became suitable for the formation of atoms. These atoms gradually clumped together under the influence of gravity, eventually giving rise to the first stars and galaxies a few hundred million years after the initial expansion. The emergence of these structures marked the beginning of what we recognize as the universe today—filled with stars, planets, galaxies, and other celestial bodies. The expansion of the universe is still ongoing, shaping the cosmos and deepening our understanding of its origins.
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://www.britannica.com/science/How-Was-the-Universe-Create d

Blasphemy! Shame on anyone who attempts to explain how the universe was created without acknowledging God our Creator. …

> “There has always been a devilish supernaturalism in the world, running alongside of the supernaturalism of divine grace and salvation.” —Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980), “Revelation,” p. 211

Unless you specifically include the word “God” in your web search, you won’t be directed to any Christian webpages. Clearly, there is a conspiracy against God. **Romans 1:28, “ And even as *they did not like to retain God in their knowledge*, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient.**

”

What Saith The Scripture?

God created all things!

> **Genesis 1:1, “**
>
> **In the beginning *God created the heaven and the earth*.**
>
> **”**

Genesis 1:16, " And *God made* two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also."

Genesis 2:4, "

These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that *the LORD God made the earth and the heavens*.

"

Isaiah 45:12, "

***I have made the earth, and created man upon it*: *I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens*, and all their host have I commanded.**

"

John 1:1-3, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. *All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made*."

2nd Peter 3:3-7, "Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,

And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

***For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old*, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:**

Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished: But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men."

A Bible believer changes his beliefs to match the words of the Bible. The earth did not evolve as the result of a big bang! God made the earth. When the impressionable minds of children are taught the blatant lie they evolved from stardust and animals, they will behave as animals. Today's morally bankrupt American adults are yesterday's students who were indoctrinated with the fraud of evolution. The workers of iniquity of the last days will be among the worst sinners of history. In recent years in the United States, we've heard relentless disturbing stories in the daily news about [2]criminal youths smashing into stores with sledge hammers, cars and all manner of weapons, stealing billions of dollars in merchandise.

Jesus Christ (an equal member of the Godhead) created all things according to John 1:3. That is what I choose to believe. I am as narrow-minded as the inspired King James Bible.

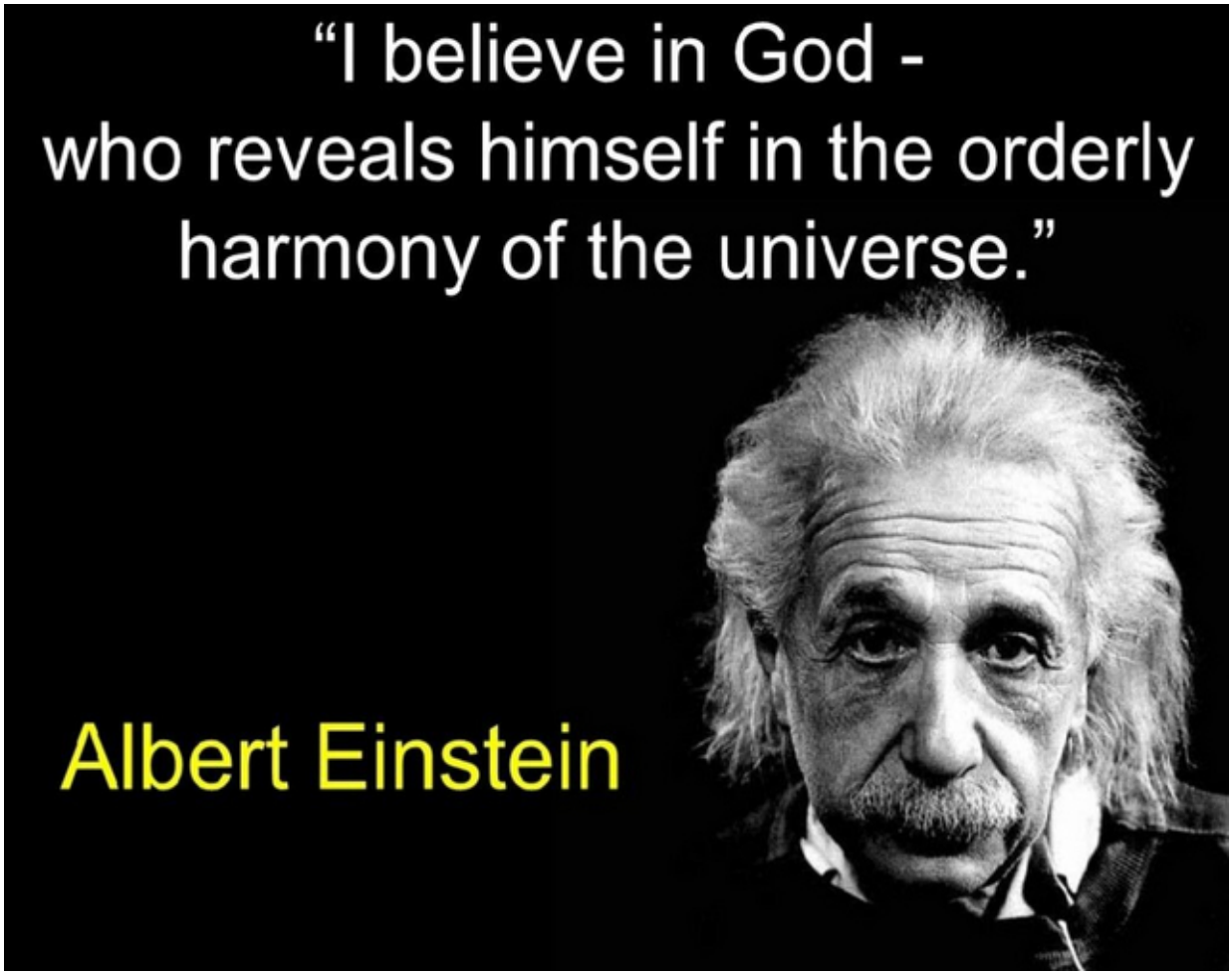

1. https://www.britannica.com/science/How-Was-the-Universe-Created
2. https://www.youtube.com/@CashJordan/videos
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjE3qxBRjj0KibcPrsr23uaZKx3oqmbr6I3d9TgBxYrlixzpL76wIMpiMMejVq9hGg2wIP5ff0Ig9p-5He0yIwHEcIGXbVmoxWwywX

7.2.19 Who Is On The LORD’s Side? (2026-02-19 18:30)

Exodus 32:22-27, “And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief.

For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.

And when Moses saw that the people were naked; (for Aaron had made them naked unto their shame among their enemies:)

Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, *Who is on the LORD’s side? let him come unto me*. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

"

I am often reminded of this passage of Scripture. We read in **Romans 15:4, "**

For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

" Dear friend, God gave us His Word to give us hope and comfort through the promises of the inspired Scriptures. As we read the many biographies of God's children throughout centuries past in the Old Testament, and they wicked alike, we are given a privileged look at their lives before, during and after their time on earth, and how those who walked by faith in Christ came forth of them all.

By the way, that is what the Scripture means in Isaiah 28:16, Romans 9:33 and **Romans 10:11,**

"For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed." In other words, you will never regret putting your trust in Jesus Christ.

In our text passage of Scripture, Aaron (Moses' blood brother) had succumbed to the Hebrew's request for him to make unto them idols (false gods). Aaron was very carnal and foolish to give into their wicked desires. Aaron wickedly melted a golden-calf for the people and they sinfully worshipped it. When Joshua heard the rock music in the camp, he called it the sound of war. When Moses came down from the mountain with the Ten Commandments, he saw the people butt-naked, dancing shamefully around a golden calf. Moses was a godly man and he became very angry.

Aaron was such a liar! When his brother Moses asked him what wickedness he had done, Aaron said: **" Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf. "** Right! Aaron said he tossed all their golden jewelry into the fire and magically a golden calf just came out. Are you buying that? Moses sure didn't! Golden calves don't just suddenly form and appear, someone shaped and made it that way on purpose to worship it instead of their Creator and eternal Deliverer, God.

I love what Moses said to the people in **Exodus 32:26b, " Who is on the LORD's side? let him come unto me. "** I humbly believe this is where Joshua found the inspiration to say to the Hebrew people in **Joshua 24:15, "**

And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, *choose you this day whom ye will serve*; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: *but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD*. " Whose side are you on dear reader?

There are tens of millions of worldly Christians in this world, few of which attend church regularly, but if given an ultimatum to choose sides they would instantly come over to the LORD's side, because they are saved. I believe that with all my heart. Many Christian women today wear their ungodly pants in public, behaving like the wicked Jews who gleefully danced naked around the camp in Moses' absence, but they haven't sunk as far spiritually to worship the golden calf. Many Christian men look at dirty computer images that no human eye should ever see, except to whom one is legally married. The sad truth is that most Christians today are already half way to the worldly camp that shocked Moses.

I am on the LORD's side! I settled that a very long, long, time ago in my Christian life. I have never claimed to be a good Christian. I do not think I am. But God knows I work day and

night on my website ministry because I love Jesus, my God, Lord, Friend and Savior. There is a "cause," as David asked his brother in 1st Samuel 17:29. I work hard while I still can. **John 9:4, "I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work."** We are all living in borrowed time from God, our faithful and good Creator.

Jesus is precious!!!

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbzQIq6857G2DCWAQl6BZdh_ahJhF6wpFUy3QiEnyo2mnOk7Z17o2SKCXdBYAgWw9sr0DD6CRAPArezEl4OE6DrLtBMylDu5df168

7.2.20 Are You A Godly Wife Or A Spoiled Brat? (2026-02-21 02:30)

Ephesians 5:22, "Wives, submit yourselves unto your own

husbands, as unto the Lord.

"

The inspired Word of God teaches that a wife is to submit (obey) her own husband as if he were Jesus Christ. How many women today ascribe to this belief? I dare say 1 in 10,000. In the Old Testament, King Solomon said that out of 1,000 women (likely his 700 wives and 300 concubines), he could not find even one woman that feared God. **Ecclesiastes 7:28, " Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found."**

It doesn't surprise me that Solomon couldn't find a female among his haram that feared God, because his worldly type of lifestyle attracted worldly women. I just heard in the news that Sylvester Stallone's third wife has also filed for divorce after 25 years of marriage. She wants his money and she's going to get it! The poor guy married a heathen woman.

Likewise, Actor Robin Williams (1951-2014) commit suicide in 2014. His first two wives divorced him, parasiting off his wealth, using the ungodly courts to forcefully take away hundreds of millions of dollars that he had worked hard to earn. Like Stallone, Robin married heathen women. If Solomon's wives could have gotten away with it, no doubt they would have cleaned him out, taking all his wealth with them. When the Lord Jesus Christ taught His disciples about marriage, adultery, divorce and remarriage, they were horrified and concluded that it's best not to get married. **Matthew**

19:10, "

His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry.

" They went MGTOW!

In any marriage, you are uniting two sinners. There will be problems, tension and anger at times, with very rare exceptions. I once heard a Christian man testify that in 10 years of marriage he and his wife had never exchanged any negative words nor fought. Either he is a bad liar, or else one or both of them kept their hurt feelings to themselves, because what he said is very strange and abnormal.

I know a Christian couple who are having marital troubles. The wife became angry at her husband. She is lazy and refuses to pick up after herself. She lets food in the refrigerator rot, which has to be tossed into the garbage. I'm talking green moldy hotdogs! She is a bad wife! She is spoiled rotten! In her anger one day she abandoned her husband to run to a local shelter, which she has often done in the past. She falsely accuses him of being abusive, but the truth is that she doesn't like being corrected for not being responsible as an adult. She had worked outside the home in previous years, but was fired from both jobs for LAZINESS! Whereas she is an abusive wife, she gaslights her poor husband, blaming him instead.

That wicked wife after one week in the shelter started her own new bank account, so she could keep her own money away from her husband. She didn't ask her husband for permission to do that. She applied for a job. She didn't ask for her husband's permission to do that either. She started looking for a local apartment to live in. What's that poor husband to do? When her despondent husband (a nervous wreck by now) kindly reminded her that she is his lawful wife, and biblically he has authority over her, she angrily said:

"

I don't need your permission!

" What saith the Scripture?

Ephesians 5:22, "Wives, submit yourselves unto your own

husbands, as unto the Lord.

" Oh, what a foolish woman! She has a sinful loser's attitude. ...

> Proverbs 14:1-3, "Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands. He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him. In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them."

I believe these three Bible verses go together. A wife who disobeys and works against her husband does not fear the LORD. She is rebellious! She is a bad wife! She is a spoiled brat! **Proverbs 14:3a,**

“In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride…”

Any wicked wife who starts her own bank account, applies for a job and secures an apartment without her husband’s permission is blaspheming the inspired Word of God.

Titus 2:4-5, “That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, *that the word of God be not blasphemed.*

” Did you read that… KEEPERS AT HOME!

Did you read that… GOOD!

Did you read that… OBEDIENT TO THEIR OWN HUSBANDS!

In deteriorated United States today women have become angry, rebellious and empowered by the ungodly courts. It is almost impossible today for a single guy to find a Christian wife who truly walks in the Spirit, so that **“**

The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil

”

(Proverbs 31:11). If you get married nowadays, there is a high risk that in time your wicked wife will make you a victim through the courts

—

and you will regret that you ever decided to get married. All a poor single guy can do is pray for God to give him wisdom how to choose a loyal wife, but even then people often change for the worse.

The old adage is very true: *What you see is what you get!* If the person you are considering marrying has some red flags, multiply those bad character traits by TEN after you’re married. You can trust me on this advice! Never even date someone who has a hot temper. Never date a flirt. Never date someone who consumes booze or illegal drugs. Since you always marry somebody that you know, you should NEVER date someone whom you wouldn’t marry. That’s some of the best practical advice you’ll ever hear my friend.

Yes, dear wife, whomever you may be, God does require for you to obtain your husband’s permission to make major life’s decisions. And I’ll go a step further, which may harelip some of you feminists, your lawful husband does have a biblical right to control who your friends are, if he allows you to have friends at all. If you disagree with that, then you do NOT have a biblical mindset toward marriage. Your husband does have a right to insist that you don’t talk to your meddling mother. Meddling mother-in-laws are notorious for ruining marriages!

Your husband has every God-given biblical right to ask where you are going, what you will be doing, who you will be meeting, and when you will be returning, and he has the authority to insist that you stay home instead. If you have a problem with that, then you are a rebel. **Proverbs 14:2, “He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.”** Woe unto the rebellious wife who continually causes her husband grief of soul, inexplicable emotional pain, financial loss and misery. The only thing worse than not being married is being married and not wanting to be married. It’s

much better to wait long than marry wrong! We are living in a generation that does not look up to God. **Proverbs 30:13, “ There is a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up. ”**

I realize that less than 1 % of my blog readers will likely agree with the truths I have taught in this article, but this is 100 % biblical. No one can escape life’s responsibilities. When you don’t pull your weight at work, you get fired. When a lazy wife doesn’t pull her weight at home, her husband cannot fire her. All the poor fella can do is verbally correct her. But if she has some spiritual and/or mental issues that compel her to get upset, go lunatic and with blood-curdling screaming explode in anger toward her husband (while he’s nowhere near her), she is wrong. Woe unto the foolish woman who punishes her husband by using her vocal cords to scream as a weapon against him, for no other reason than she doesn’t want to be scolded for her laziness. That dear reader is what you call a “

spoiled brat

”

!

I feel so sorry for the fella I shared with you in this blog. He’s a good and responsible guy with a caring heart, but he married a lazy woman with an unscriptural attitude toward her husband’s authority. She does what she wants, how she wants, when she wants, and he dare not try to tell her different, lest she make his life a living hell on earth. Woe unto that ungodly wife when she answers to God sin eternity at the Judgment Seat of Christ. A godly wife obeys her man, period. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) is absolutely right, who said that if your husband tells you to stay home from church with him, YOU STAY HOME and don’t complain!

By the way, females wearing pants, Spandex, miniskirts and other immodest clothing has nothing to do with a wife’s heart toward her husband. I know Christian women who wear pants, but are obedient toward their husband. And I know Christian women who would never wear anything but long dresses who are rebellious brats, a constant burden to their husband. One thing has nothing to do with the other. You cannot always judge a book by its cover.

We need a revival in the United States of wifely submission to husbands. And if you’re a feminist-minded female who’s right now thinking: “Well what about my husband?,” you’re the rebellious brat to whom I am preaching the inspired Holy Bible. GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhkjIj6dn-8hGauUlS9TT3SXzTeHrX4CK4m9BAr5Nw8SeUOPGPH7AvUC65V9U74O1iRWHXOASHA4hKbCUrUH8ocY9TUhgquXw-Bw6T

7.2.21 Reasons Why You Shouldn't Observe The Heathen Religious Practices Of Ash Wednesday And Lent (2026-02-22 05:30)

Matthew 23:23-27, "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess. Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye

are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness."

Because the Old Testament Jewish priests (for religious purposes) used ash in The Temple for worship, and later by Judaism and the Pharisees, it would be both relevant and timely (and in light of the cult of Roman Catholicism) to critically examine these heathen rituals.

Here are reasons why it is wrong to observe Ash Wednesday and Lent:

1. Ash Wednesday (like Infant Baptism) was derived from and copied from pagan Baal Worship.
2. Unlike Communion, it is found nowhere in Scripture nor commanded for the Church.
3. It is the tradition of man versus the teachings of Christ and His Apostles.
4. It disobeys Christ's command that fasting should be personal and private, not a public show and a parade.
5. The "T" shape of ashes on the forehead is historically not the Cross, "T" as in [1]Tamuz, though most believe it is the Cross. [2]Learn the true pagan origins of Ash Wednesday and Lent. Satan is a beautiful liar!
6. The Babylonians worshipped Tammuz and wore the "T" on their foreheads (made with ashes) when they invaded Israel during the Feast of Tammuz in June and July of 586 BC and destroyed the First Temple built by Solomon, which invasion began in 597 BC and didn't end until 582 BC (a total of 15 years). But the persecution didn't end then for the Jews, because they had to witness and be subjected to it for their entire captivity in Babylon which lasted for 70 years, as prophesied by the prophet Jeremiah (2nd Chronicles 36:21; Jeremiah 25:11, 29:10). So, the Jews would have witnessed this billboard of ashes on Babylonian foreheads for almost a century.

In the Ancient Babylonian religion, the evergreen tree symbolized new life springing from a dead stump, and represented the resurrected god of Tammuz. So, no matter what the shape of the ash on the forehead, it was clear to the Jews what it represented; and sadly, many Jews were drawn into this religious rite, and it is the very reason God allowed Babylon to invade Israel and deport the Jews in judgment, clearly revealed in Scripture. However, the Roman's Latin language word for Tammuz is "

Thammuz.

"

So, it is perfectly understandable why they would use a

"

T

"

for their Ash Wednesday. But its meaning and foundation is clearly Babylonian.

Old Testament Versus New Testament Use Of Ashes

9152

Hebrews 9:13-14, "For if the blood of bulls and of goats, *and the ashes* of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?"

Let's examine the preceding Scripture passage:

1. Note that ashes do nothing for the soul, no matter where you put them on the body.
2. In order to produce ashes, you have to burn the red heifer's body completely until it becomes ashes, after it has been slain in sacrifice. Jesus was the Perfect Sacrifice, the Lamb of God slain for the sins of the whole world (John 1:29; 1st John 2:2). But here's the problem: Yes, like heifers and lambs, Jesus was slain. But Jesus was never burned to produce ashes and not a single bone in his body was broken. So, it is impossible and farcical (extravagantly humorous) to use literal ashes on your forehead to symbolize Jesus! Yes, ashes symbolize purification, but purification of Christians is only made possible through faith in Christ's shed Perfect Blood applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).
3. Catholics only fast for 2 of the 40 Days of Lent. Jesus fasted for the entire 40 Days in the Wilderness.
4. Jesus was tempted by Satan during the 40 Days. Where are any of the appearances of Satan to Catholics for the past millennium and a half?
5. Ashes are supposedly used for cleansing. But Scripture says in **1st John 1:9, "If we confess our sins, He is faithful and righteous to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."** So, do ashes have anything to do with confessing our sins? No. And that confession is to God above, not a mortal Catholic priest!
6. "Fat Tuesday" reminds me of the Apostle Paul's declarations about the Cretans in Titus, who were gluttons. And the Philippians, "whose God is their belly" and "their end is destruction." So, this prelude alone would disqualify "Ash Wednesday" and "Lent" before the LORD!
7. If Jesus had fasted 40 days before his Crucifixion, there would have been no Last Supper! There is no biblical or historical evidence that Jesus did any of these things 40 Days prior to his Crucifixion.
8. The ashes of a red heifer remained ashes and were never resurrected!
9. Ash Wednesday and Lent are so full of confusion, conflating events and contradictions. And you know who the author of confusion is, Satan (1st Corinthians 14:33).
10. The countdown to Good Friday or Resurrection Day in Lent isn't 40 sequential days in Lent, but 43-44 days to Good Friday, which ends in 46 days on Saturday, the day before Resurrection Day. And this excludes Sundays and Resurrection Day, without which we would all remain dead in our sinful trespasses! This isn't just fuzzy math, but numerology on steroids!

Dear reader, Ash Wednesday and Lent are pagan religious practices. These heathen rituals are an integral part of Roman And Orthodox Catholic worship, the biggest demonic religious cults on the planet. I encourage you to avoid these manmade rituals and instead "Search the scriptures" as Jesus commanded in John 5:39. **Jeremiah 10:2a, "Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen..."**

[3]

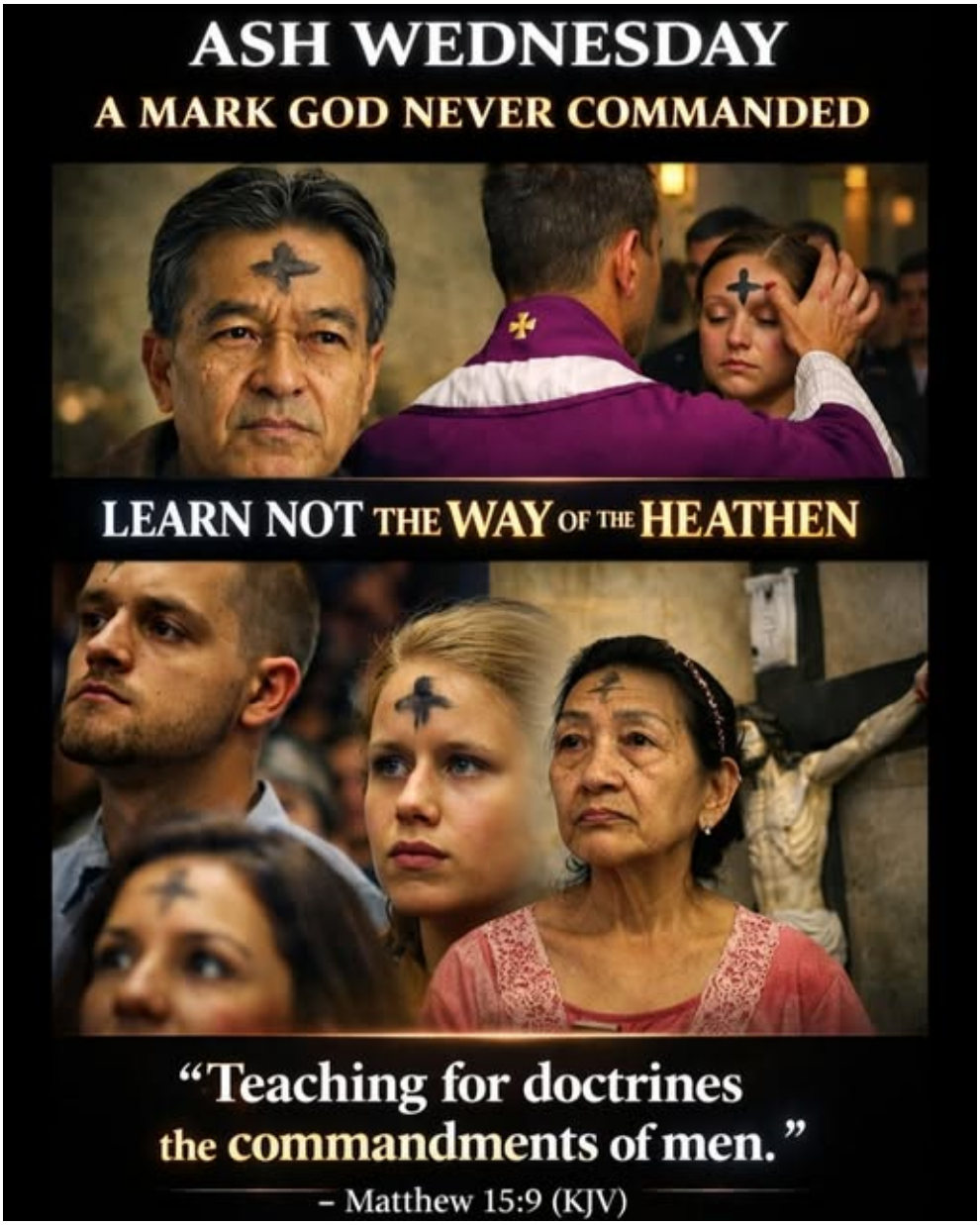

[4]

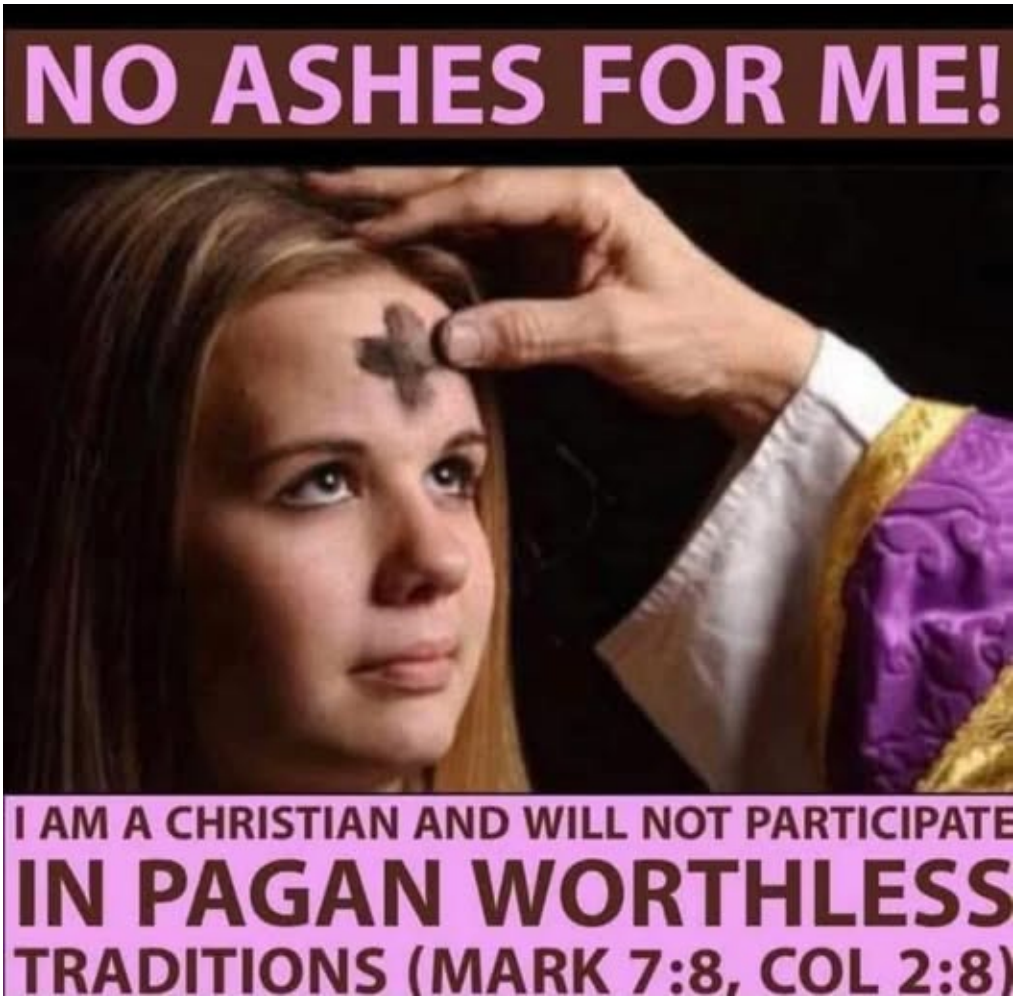

1. https://www.britannica.com/topic/Tammuz-Mesopotamian-god
2. https://biblepaedia.wordpress.com/2012/02/24/nimrod-part-9-the-real-meaning-of-ash-wednesday-and-lent/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjpDTPihD7218Mkdf8xn7ZzzOETG17Zihrv7D-gHyOB6TGYCDlNFWYqbbaq223aaYGHi3o3-gyHR9DVSyigCPwgePPDaM7IYl4nUzk
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh-pysMsdKAGxzm8a8RZg88QMjGME2ZjNv-VISXnzC7OyvWJjdUQ8ACEAcuQGtsfE20fUvWEomfc53cA62O_YXwnoiuMRzlSXvoeo1

7.2.22 The Counsel Of The Ungodly (2026-02-23 12:17)

Psalms 1:1, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in *the counsel of the ungodly*, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful."

THE COUNSEL OF THE UNGODLY surrounds us in American society. The further that our culture deviates from the Holy Bible, the more ungodly people's advice becomes.

Proverbs 21:30, " There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD." Any advice that goes contrary to the Word of God is ungodly counsel. The inspired Word of God warns the child of God not to walk in the counsel of ungodly people. That is, do not seek nor heed their foolish heathen advice.

Spiritually Deadly Women's Shelters

I know a married Christian couple. The burdened husband has a troubled rebellious wife. Her wicked attitude is that she doesn't need his permission to make major life's decisions. She couldn't be more wrong Scripturally! The inspired Holy Bible commands all married women, **"Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord" (Ephesians 5:22).** That is a divine command. Literally, a wife is supposed to obey her husband as if he were God on earth. Unless your husband is asking you to do something immoral or illegal, you are biblically obligated to obey him. If he tells you to stay home from church, you stay home from church. That is godly counsel. We need a revival of respect for authority in America! All of the insurrection going on in Minnesota inspired by ANTIFA is Satanic! It is anarchy!

The same poor fella's wife is mentally unstable, emotionally fragile, prone to psychotic breaks and manic episodes of anger. One day she got angry at him, for jumping on her case for leaving her shoes and clothes on the kitchen floor for the dozenth time She is lazy and irresponsible.

In anger and defiance against her husband, she went to a local women's shelter for the first time. Within one week a wicked women working in the shelter had convinced the wife to file for divorce. Think about that! It's not like this was the wife's 10th time at the shelter.

For a complete stranger to encourage a frustrated wife to file for divorce, when you never met that person until just 5 days ago, you are of the Devil! That is the counsel of the ungodly! I am preaching on this topic because this has become a serious wicked problem across the United States today. The destructive evil influence of ungodly feminism has crept into our churches and Christian homes, like sewage flowing into a cesspool of iniquity. I cannot warn you enough ladies to always be on guard against ungodly advice from other females. **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."**

The rebellious wife told her husband over the phone that the female shelter counselor advised her: "God never intended for two people who fight continually to remain married." Dear reader, that is the Devil talking! God absolutely expects you to remain married, regardless of circumstances! You can leave if you feel in danger, but you cannot divorce! I triple-dog dare you to show me one passage in the inspired Holy Bible that permits divorce under any circumstances. You cannot. Divorce is always a sin. There are no valid grounds for divorce.

But wait, what about **Matthew 19:9, "And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, *except it be for fornication*, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery"?** *Fornication* is sex outside of marriage; *adultery* is sex if you are married and have sex with someone to whom you are not married. So, these two people are not legally married yet in Matthew 19:9. We see a perfect example of this in the situation when Joseph learned that his fiancée Mary was pregnant, and it wasn't his child. Joseph sought to privily (secretly) put her away (break off the engagement), without humiliating her.

I find it interesting that God didn't give Joseph a heads-up ahead of time. The LORD allowed Joseph to experience the inexplicable deep emotional pain and trauma of betrayal, knowing that his fiancée had cheated on him (so he thought). That is interesting. God tests our faith.

We live in an froward culture in this wicked generation. "Froward" means "a perversity or fraud."

If you are froward, God will show Himself unsavory toward you.

"Unsavory" means "morally offensive, not pleasing." God will not bless anyone who flagrantly lives in sin. We live in an ungodly generation that does not look up to God. There is no fear of God today.

For a wicked female counselor at a women's shelter to recommend to a frustrated wife (who she has only known for less than a week) that she needs to file for divorce is incredibly evil. To add insult to injury, the demonic shelter offered the wife a free apartment to live in for a few months during the divorce. So, they are not only encouraging her to divorce her Christian husband (who doesn't want the divorce), they are also enabling his rebellious wife financially to do so. I hate those damned of God shelters! I hope you do too friend. **Psalms 1:1, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in *the counsel of the ungodly*, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful."**

Abortion Is Evil Premediated First-Degree Murder

Another example of the counsel of the ungodly is abortion industry.

Psalms 1:1, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in *the counsel of the ungodly***, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful."** There is never any justification for an abortion. If you give sinners an inch, they'll take a foot! If existing laws permit abortion to save the mother, dishonest liberal feminist-minded doctors will claim the mother's life was in danger to murder a child. It is [1]a fact that with today's modern advanced technology that abortions are no longer necessary to save a mother's life. Liberal pro-death losers will disagree, but they are wicked liars! There is no such thing as a situation in 2026 where to save a mother's life, her child's life must be robbed from them. Please DO NOT walk in the counsel of the ungodly!

Anyone who tries to convince you that it is okay for women to wear pants in public, drink booze, smoke cigarettes, get tattoos and other forms of immoral or potentially self-destructive behavior is giving you ungodly counsel. Learn to think for yourself, as you

"

Search the scriptures...

"

(John 5:39a).

The serpent (Satan) in the Garden of Eden lied to Eve. Satan ruined her life! The Devil started out by mentioning God. **Genesis 3:1, "Yea, h**

ath *God* said...

" Wicked people who give deadly counsel will often talk about God, pretending to be spiritually minded, when they are really speaking doctrines of devils. Anybody who encourages you to file for divorce or have an abortion is an evil person!

Psalms 1:1, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in *the counsel of the ungodly***, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful."** Ungodly counsel lurks in every nook and cranny of society today, including in the churches. Please don't let some snake-tongued pastor's wife ruin your marriage.

You simply cannot trust 95 % of the bad advice which ungodly people will give you nowadays.

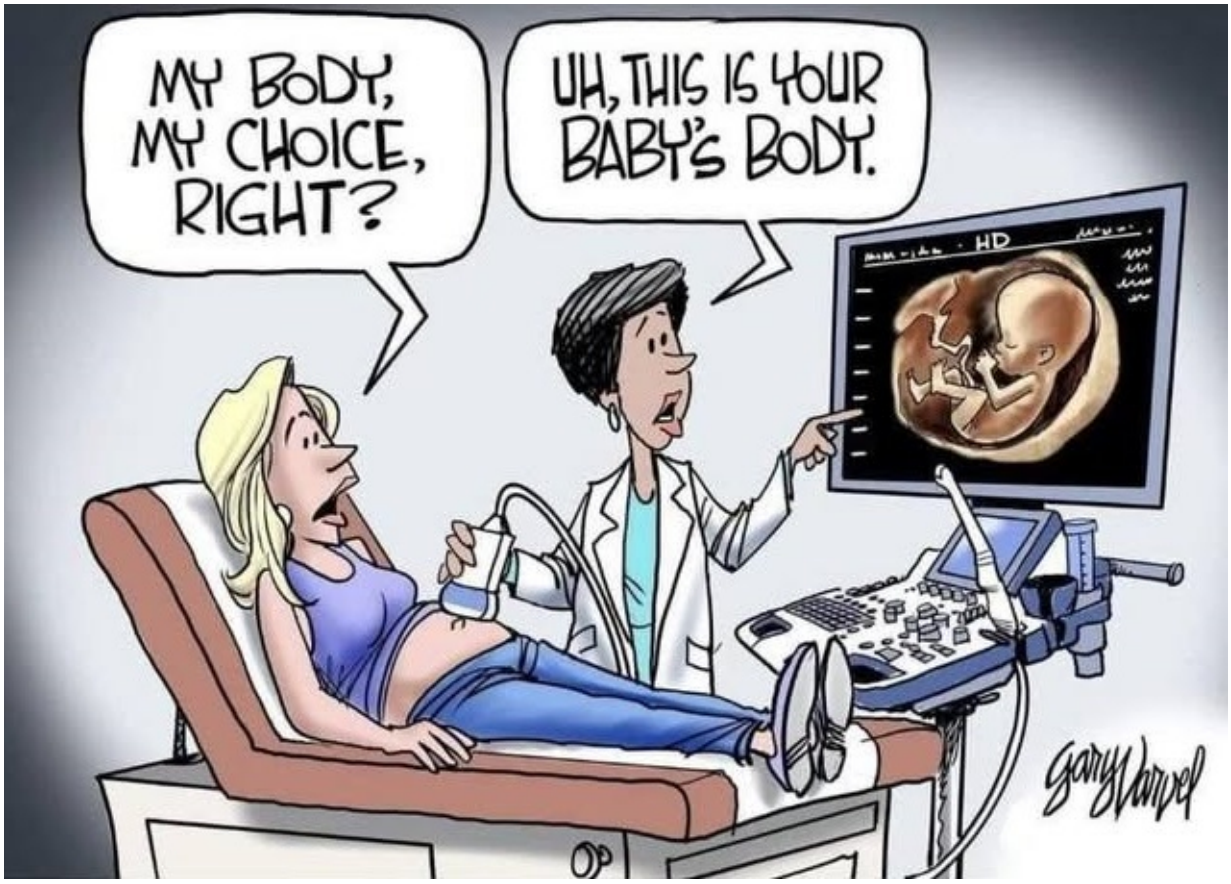

1. https://www.prolifewi.org/debunking-abortion-myth
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2Ef7egJHGmx1JJKfOODJRC0PlRqL2815zFJj1RhQsH6j0Tv44XvxhoWfFJHaLURv04yFISPQj_C9dnIZT8yb8-jMyo0S8yUw8iFd

---

7.2.23 What Shall it Profit A Man If (2026-02-24 10:11)

Mark 8:36, " For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?"

What shall it profit a man IF...

> What shall it profit a man if he be a great artist and know not Jesus, the one altogether lovely?
>
> What shall it profit a man if he be a great architect and know not Jesus, the Chief Corner Stone?
>
> What shall it profit a man if he be a great baker and know not Jesus, the Living Bread?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great banker and know not Jesus, the Priceless Possession?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great biologist and know not Jesus, the Life?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great builder and know not Jesus, the Sure Foundation?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great carpenter and know not Jesus, the Door?

What shall it profit a man if be be a great doctor and know not Jesus, the Great Physician?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great educator and know not Jesus, the Teacher?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great engineer and know not Jesus, the New and Living Way?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great farmer and know not Jesus, the Sower and Lord of Harvests?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great florist and know not Jesus, the Rose of Sharon?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great geologist and know not Jesus, the Rock of Ages?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great astronomer and know not Jesus, the Star of Bethlehem?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great horticulturist and know not Jesus, the True Vine?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great judge and know not Jesus, the Righteous judge?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great jurist and know not Jesus, the True Witness?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great jeweler and know not Jesus, the Pearl of Great Price?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great lawyer and know not Jesus, the Sinner's Advocate?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great philanthropist and know not Jesus, the Unspeakable Gift?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great philosopher and know not Jesus, the Wisdom of God?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great sculptor and know not Jesus, the Living Stone?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great student and know not Jesus, the Incarnate Truth?

What shall it profit a man if he be a great sinner and know not Jesus, the Lamb of God?

SOURCE: Pastor R.G. Lee, '[1]PATHS OF DISAPPOINTMENT'

[2] 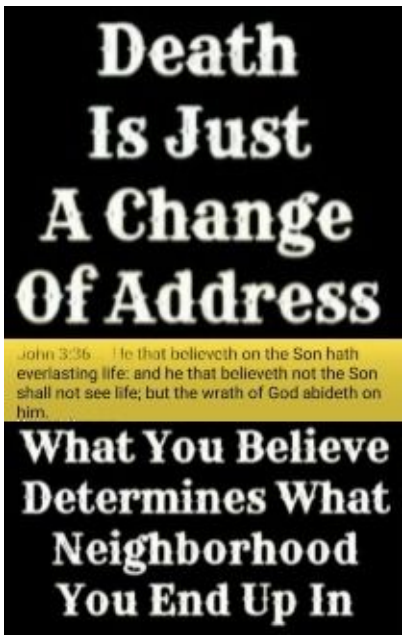

[3]

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_lee/disappointment.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNxHPNI-_C-QJfK_HL8-_snCZNQ6hyphenhyphenWnHINGLUPBV3J7THL9F2bxNyX4Lf1NKYnFbvmfbu6GolnsdWcQ7pg7ukfKhRM
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_lee/disappointment.htm

---

7.2.24 Jesus Lived His Life To Set An Example For Us To Follow (2026-02-25 10:34)

1st Peter 2:18-25, “

Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

For even hereunto were ye called: *because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps*:

Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:

Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, *that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness*: by whose stripes ye were healed.

For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

”

I cherish this passage of Scripture. Jesus is the Shepherd and Bishop of our souls. The inspired Scripture teaches that Jesus lived His life to set an example of how we should live as Christians. When Jesus was mistreated, He did not seek revenge. When the dear Savior was falsely accused and unfairly beaten, He held His peace. We’ve all been mistreated in life. God doesn’t want us to retaliate with evil.

In 2013, I moved from Guam to Hilo, Hawaii. I had called ahead twice to ask a local chiropractor’s office if they could prescribe the opiate pain medications that I needed. The same woman employee on the phone assured me twice (in two separate phone calls a week apart) that the doctor absolutely could prescribe my medications. So, I moved 4,000 miles from Guam to Hilo, but when I met with the chiropractor he said he wouldn’t even know where to send me. The idiot woman on the phone blatantly lied to me.

When I confronted her kindly at the front office desk about her false information, she couldn’t have cared less. There were two woman working at the front desk. I kindly told her that even though she had horribly done me wrong, I forgave her. But I also told scolded her for lying to me, and told her that God sees and cares about our words. As I finished speaking my peace, I gently walked away and they both laughed at me as I neared the door. I wanted to murder both of them! I contemplated coming back during the night and throwing a big brick through their window, or something malicious I could do to teach them a lesson. But I wisely considered that I would likely be arrested and get into big trouble, while they laughed some more. So, as hard as it was, I let the matter go INTO GOD’S HANDS. To this day I am deeply hurt over what those two MONSTERS did to me, and I want justice from God. **Luke 18:7, “**

And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

”

Dear reader, I have literally hundreds of such painful incidents which have happened in my life. From the irresponsible fool who left their abandoned car in the middle of the road in 1992 (which led to the tragic accident involving 3 church buses that caused my permanent neck injury), to the two African American punks who stole our family’s car in Chicago in 2004, to wicked pastor Tom Brennan in Chicago who in 2004 stole $4,800 from my family and gave away our three cats that he had promised to take care of for 6 months for free (yet we paid him $4,800) and our dog that he killed in anger, to Cedar’s Sinai Hospital in Los Angeles who threw me under the bus for dead in 2009 after my neck surgery, to that wicked pastor Marty Herron who forced me out of Harvest Baptist Church in 2014 and banned me from returning, to that wicked hypocrite pastor Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College who also kicked me out of their Campus Church and banned me from returning, to the ungodly slanderous pastors of Dr. Jack Hyles at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola (who wickedly kicked me and my wife Alice out of their damned authoritarian carnal church in 2025)—I WANT JUSTICE FROM GOD!!!

And the good Lord has promised me to *avenge me* of these evildoers (Romans 12:19-21). You better believe that I want heads to roll. And if I have wronged or hurt any human being, I want the same justice for them against me. I could easily list hundreds more offenses against me by wicked sinners (including ruthless Christian sinners), but I have never a

venged myself.

I could have spit in co-worker’s food, but I didn’t. I could have stolen their tools and personal belongings (as they did to me), but I didn’t, not once. I could have stolen their work uniforms (as they did mine), so that they would have had to pay for them (like I did). Not once in all my working years did I steal anything from anybody. I have worked for everything I have.

By far, I wasn’t perfect. Once a guy at work, who was 10 years older than me, kept harassing me. His name was Frank. He threw my radio on the shop floor and smashed it into pieces. I told my boss (the shop foreman), but he couldn’t have cared less. I was 21 or 22 years old at the time. My boss said:

“

If you can’t take the heat, get out of the kitchen.

”

That weekend he was driving on his motorcycle southbound on Lake Shore Drive in Chicago (I nicknamed it ’Death Shore Drive’ because of the high rate of auto accidents). Frank hit a big bump and crashed his bike. When he came back to work both of his eyes were red from broken blood vessels. Frank took a hard fall. He asked me if I thought God was punishing him for breaking my radio, to which I replied: “

Hey, you said it, not me.

” I didn’t rub it in, I prayed for him.

Frank in his usual anger grabbed me by the shirt one day in the shop and we scuffled. I ripped all the buttons off his shirt in the incident trying to be freed from him. We had a concrete walled makeshift shower at work with an open top. A few month later in summer, while he was taking a shower at work for a hot date on a Friday night, I poured 80/90 gear lube over his head in good gesture, not hatred. I knew it was a harmless stunt. I heard him yelling, “There’s gear lube in the water!” Frank came running out with a towel around him, asking who did it, and the other guys told him. Frank threw my tool box on the floor and overturned it so that my tools went everywhere. I was hiding in the parking lot...lol.

Thankfully, my boss warned him the following Monday that if he touched me he would be fired, so Frank left me alone. For once my boss stood up for me, but only that one time. At that job, working as a newbie mechanic, I was spit upon by a co-worker, Bob. Don threw 3-pound sledgehammer at me, and thankfully I dodged out of its way. They stole my work uniforms, which I had to pay for. Co-workers placed Penthouse centerfolds on my work locker.

One day someone left a comic strip on my locker which read: “NEWS FLASH! A Tv evangelist has been seen with his wife!” I figured that pun out fairly quickly. Adultery is epidemic in modern-day apostate neo-evangelism and sad to say, in nearly all of the churches. It’s our perverse American culture, which has [1]deliberately been sexualized by Satanists to destroy our nation. Men are under attack like never before by the Devil, which is why I make such a big fuss against women wearing pants in public. IT IS WICKEDNESS!!!

Co-workers put booze bottles in my toolbox, old cigars, and once a highly charged ignition capacitor that caused me to jump a foot into the air when I picked it up, while Dan laughed who put it there, thinking it was funny. My friend at work, Grant (one of our best mechanics and a really nice guy), went to told my boss that the stupid stunt could have stopped my heart, but my boss didn’t care. I could write a lengthy book about my persecutions in the secular workplace, and the corrupt churches. When you are a godly Christian you become a moving target for the heathen world (2nd Timothy 3:12). When you are a Christian the whole world is waiting for you to fall (John 15:19).

I saw a truthful meme recently, which read: “

The more I learn about people, the more I understand why Noah only took animals aboard the ark.

” People equal pain dear reader, as you already know all too well. That is why me and my wife increasingly prefer to stay home as much as possible. We are at the place where we don’t even want to go outside our door anymore, because of how wicked American society has become. Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) was absolutely right, who said:

“[2]We’re in insanity because of sin.”

I am far from a perfect man, but other than that gear lube stunt nearly 40 years ago I cannot remember having done anything to hurt, retaliate or be mean to anyone that I worked with, or at any church. They tore up my daily work-orders at work, which I had to fill out twice. They deliberately stopped up urinals to flood the restroom floor to harass me. Wicked co-workers started and spread ungodly rumors about me, knowing that people go by what they hear.

Yet, I prayed for my co-workers and I prayed for them continually, mainly for God to convict them about their need to be saved. I’ve had a Church of Christ nutcase get angry at me for leaving Gospel tracts in the men’s room. I refused to admit to leaving them out, because he was trying to get me into trouble. Cult members are hateful! The Jehovah’s Witness are some of the most hateful people I have ever met. They are militant in their damnable false religion! The Church of Christ and Lordship Salvation Baptists are nearly just as bad. Beware of the heretical militant “

repent of your sins

”

followers of nutcase Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016).

Oscar Wilde (1854-1900) was so right:

“

No good deed shall go unpunished.

” Everywhere that Jesus journeyed, He was a blessing but wicked sinners hated Him. Jesus said if they hated Him, they will also hate us as saints (John 7:7, 15:19). Christians are often accused of being “

hateful

”

by the world, and they are right in that we hate sin and evil (Psalms 97:10). But the truth is actually reversed, it is the world who hates the Christians.

> **John 15:17-21 “**
>
> **These things I command you, that ye love one another.**
>
> **If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.**
>
> **If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.**
>
> **Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.**
>
> ***But all these things will they do unto you for my name’s sake, because they know not him that sent me*.**
>
> **”**

The world walks in darkness. Jesus is the light who came into the world, but the world did not recognize Him for who He is. **John 1:4-5, “**

In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

” Judas was sorrowful for betraying innocent blood (Matthew 27:3-5), but he never repented toward God of his unbelief to trust Christ. You see dear reader, repenting of your sins won’t save you.

To get to Heaven, you must by faith (taking God at His written Word) receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was burled, but then physically ressurected after three days from the dead. This is the Gospel (which means ’GOOD NEWS’) by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (1st Corinthians 15;1-6; Romans 1:16).

May we as God’s redeemed saints strive in the Lord’s grace each day to walk in our dear Savior’s footsteps—forgiving those who have hurt us, loving our enemies, praying for those who despitefully use us, and placing all injurious matters, being defrauded and other offenses into God’s omnipotent hands for judgment (Romans 12:19-21). **Romans 12:19b, “**

Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

” It is not our place to avenge ourselves against those who hurt us.

Of course, this doesn’t mean that we shouldn’t defend our self and our loved ones against harm or evil. I humbly believe this passage in Romans 12:19-21 applies to the many situations of life where someone has wronged us, and legally there is absolutely nothing we can do to

obtain justice. We could break the law by hurting that person somehow, but this is not what God wants for His redeemed children to do. God is much bigger than our problems! And I assure you that nothing is overlooked by God's eyes.

Proverbs 15:3, " The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil *and the good*." I love those last three word... and the good.

" The faithful Lord sees when we do good. God sees when someone cheats, defrauds, hurts or kicks us out of church for telling the truth, and then we let those offenses go into the Lord's caring hands for judgment. I choose to let a painful matter go, to take the high road instead of seeking revenge. Life is too short to live with a burden of hatred.

Granted, I am not talking about godly fundamentalist Bible preachers who preach against evil, expose incompetent clergy, earnestly contend for the faith, and call out bad religious institutions and corrupt churches for their recklessness in handling God's Word, hurting people and the Gospel. Our Lord was a man **"despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not"**

(Isaiah 55:3b). Yet, Jesus who could have called twelve legions of angels to free Him (Matthew 26:53), joyfully endured the cross and the shame for you and me dear reader (Hebrews 12:2), because Jesus loves us (1st John 4:19).

Although Jesus took an uncompromising stand against sin and wickedness, it is also true that He unconditionally loved everybody without exception. Jesus hated no one!

Jesus, I humbly think, was the kind of guy who would give you His last dollar if you needed it, but at the same time He suffered no fools.

Jesus was no wimp, as the ungodly Roman Catholic Church always portrays Him to be, decrepit and weak on a religious crucifix cross.

> **1st Peter 2:21-25, "**
>
> **For even hereunto were ye called: *because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps*:**
>
> **Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:**
>
> **Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:**
>
> **Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, *that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness*: by whose stripes ye were healed.**
>
> **For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.**
>
> **"**

I often preach THE TRUTH that you don't have to forsake a sinful lifestyle to receive God's free gift of eternal life (Ephesians 2:8-9), and that is a needful truth in defense of a free grace Gospel; but dear reader, please don't think for one second that God doesn't want His redeemed children to walk in perfect holiness. Ephesians 2:10 teaches that we were saved UNTO GOOD WORKS. Not "by" good works, but rather "unto" good works. I think Pastor Lester Roloff said it very well: "Jesus saved you so you wouldn't live like that anymore."

If I could sum up Jesus' life on earth with two words, it would be: "He cared" (1st Peter 5:7).

[3]

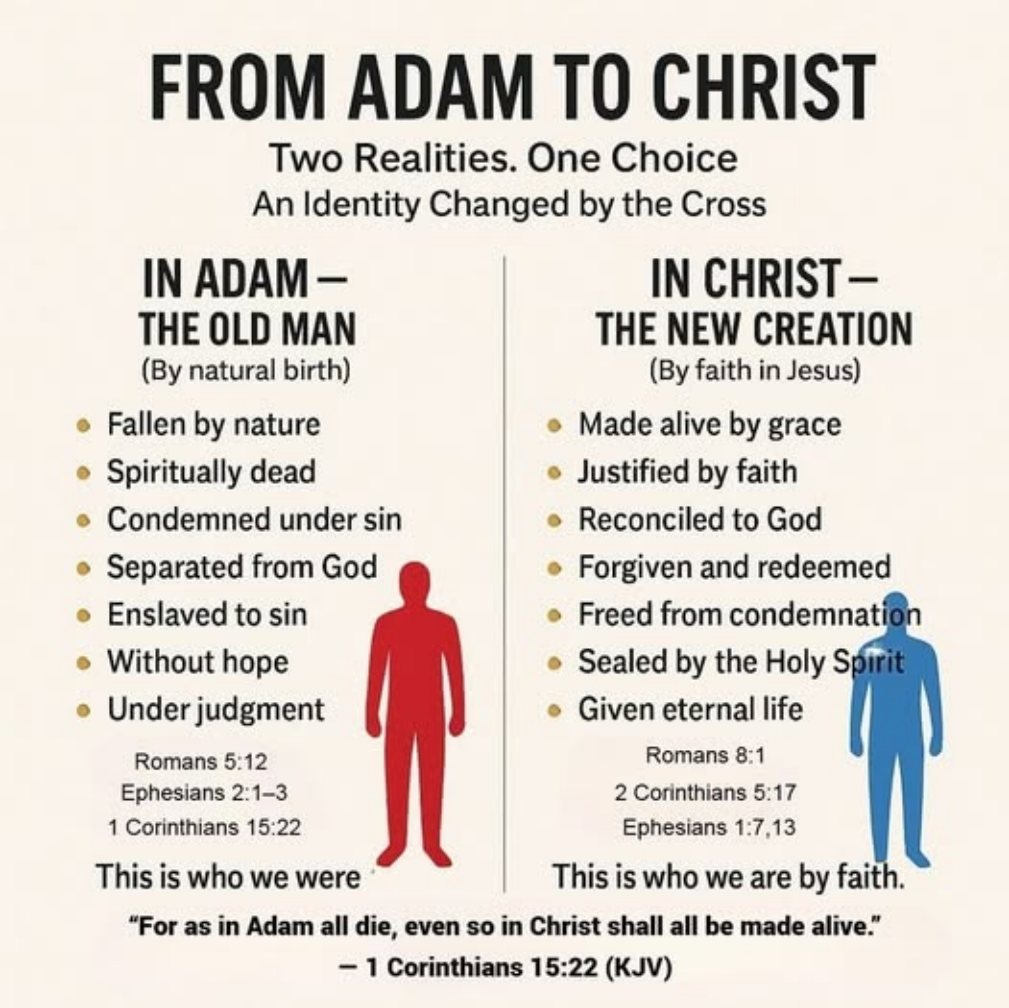

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjqK1rcJxB1cz9mo31vnatFOkVdAFdyg85kqybAMxrR6WxZUJeNhJFLFaO0fzy8apK9xW3meOVUe0bLCuoevL05JyPkBm90gmPAJ1h

---

7.2.25 You Don't Have To be Afraid Of God if You Fear Him (2026-02-26 07:49)

Exodus 20:17-21, "Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw it, they removed, and stood afar off.

And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: *but let not God speak with us, lest we die.*

And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

***And the people stood afar off*, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God was.**

”

I love our text passage of inspired Scripture from the Old Testament book of Exodus. Moses had just received the Ten Commandments of God in stone. I humbly believe that God put His commandments for mankind in stone for a couple reasons:

1. You can break God’s commandments, but you cannot bend them. Stone doesn’t bend.
2. God’s commandments cannot be changed, they are written in stone.

We read in the New Testament...

> **Romans 3:18-20, “**
>
> ***There is no fear of God before their eyes*. Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”**

In Romans chapter two, the Apostle Paul addresses the Jews concerning their efforts to keep the law to merit eternal life. **Romans 2:13, “For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.”** Paul fully knew that no man has ever (nor could ever) perfectly keep God’s law to merit Heaven, because we are all wretched guilty sinners, which is what Paul addresses in Romans chapter three. In Romans 2:13, Paul is not teaching that it is possible to earn your way to Heaven by obeying the law, God forbid. No, Paul is simply saying that if you are trying to earn your way to Heaven by keeping the law, then you must perfectly keep all of God’s laws, not just some of them (cf., James 2:10).

Now in chapter three, after indicting the entire sinful human race, Paul summarizes his argument in **Romans 3:18-20, “ *There is no fear of God before their eyes*. Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, *and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”** NO ONE has ever been justified in the sight of God by keeping the law. Those who foolishly try (Galatians 3:1) have fallen from grace (Galatians 5:4). That is, they have missed the one bus going to Heaven. There is no salvation apart from faith in Jesus.

By nature humans do not fear God. That is why we read in **Proverbs 1:7, “**

The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

” And we also read in

Proverbs 9:10, “

The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.

” Only a fool does not fear God. We’ve seen [1]widespread chaos across the United States in recent years from [2]revolutionary youth void of the fear of God, nor the law of the land. The depraved mind of a criminal knows no boundaries. They do not fear their Creator!

If today's rebellious youth won't fear God, then why should they fear the law? This is the dire consequence of our ungodly government leaders [3]removing the Holy Bible and prayer from America' s classrooms since 1963. Today's generation have no moral compass. They do not look up anymore to fear a holy God to whom we must all give account in eternity (Hebrews 9:27; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Romans 14:10-12; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Matthew 7:1-5, 12:36; Revelation 20:11-15). PAYDAY SOMEDAY!

In our text Scripture passage from Exodus 20:17-21, we find the Hebrews afraid of God. Moses explained to the people that God was simply showing forth His might (i.e., the thunder, lightning and smoke rising from the mountain) so that they would justly fear Him, so that they wouldn't sin. God is holy and He hates sin.

Unfortunately, the people were afraid of God, which is not what the good Lord intended nor wanted. God created you and me dear friend, and He wants to have sweet fellowship.

Jesus is almighty God!

The Lord is worthy of our admiration, obedience and love. He certainly doesn't want us to be afraid of Him, but we do absolutely need to fear Him. There is a big difference. We should be afraid when we disobey Him.

One of my favorite Bible verses is **Proverbs 28:1, "The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion."** Shady people who live sordid lifestyles of breaking the law are paranoid, which is why they are always looking over their shoulder from both the police and other criminals. But the man who does righteously, he can stand firm with the boldness of a courageous lion, having no reason to fear or run.

There is no sweeter peace than to live from one day to the next with a clear conscience. I can live with co-workers wickedly stealing my uniforms at work, but I never stole their uniforms. I can live with wicked neo-evangelical pastors kicking me out of their churches because I TOLD THE TRUTH, but I didn't hurt them. I have been deeply wounded by the cruel words and injurious actions of countless people throughout my life, but I can live knowing that I didn't hurt them, they hurt me. I'd 10,000 times rather become a victim, than to be a perpetrator!

> **Exodus 20:19-21, "**
>
> **And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: *but let not God speak with us, lest we die*.**
>
> **And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.**
>
> **And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God was.**
>
> **"**

I humbly think that the people were being very foolish, exaggerating their concerns. Whenever has the good Lord oppressed or killed anyone for no reason? If you do right, then you have no reason to fear God. Prolific writer Mark Twain wisely said: "If you tell the truth, you don't have to remember anything."

A common tactic that police detectives use to catch criminals is to question them for extended periods of time. You see, if you are lying you'll have to keep telling more lies to hide

the truth, which eventually will cause your house of cards to crumble. That is, your lies will be exposed in time. All the police need to do is just keep pressing you with more questions until

your fictitious story falls apart. But if you are telling THE TRUTH, they can intensely question you for three days and your story will never change.

By the way, that is one way we know that the different writers of the Four Gospels (Matthew, Mark, Luke and John) are all telling the truth, because their different accounts vary significantly in numerous places. Some leave out collaborating information altogether. That is because they each wrote from their own perspective, inspired by the Holy Spirit to jot down exactly what God wanted them to record. All Scripture is given by inspiration of God (2nd Timothy 3:16). That is, all Scripture is God-breathed. Jesus said that His Words are Spirit, they are life (John 6:63). I believe the King James Bible is inspired by God, otherwise it was merely inspired by corrupt sinful men and it cannot be trusted. By

“

inspired

”

I mean they are God’s Words, not man’s.

I love something life changing that Pastor Jack Hyles said...

> “If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, [4]"Unjust In The Least"

Character is the subconscious doing of right! If you force yourself to do the right thing, it will eventually become your habit. Behind every tragedy in human character was a slow process of wicked thinking. This is why for many years now my favorite Bible verse has been **Proverbs 4:23, “Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.”** I refuse to hate any human being. I refuse to look at sexual smut on my computer. I refuse to give the Devil an inch, lest he take a foot and become a ruler! Satan is so clever, subtle and suave.

Exodus 20:19-21, “

And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

And *Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not*.

And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God was.

” God wasn’t trying to drive the Hebrew people away from Him in fear, the dear Lord was trying to instill in them a healthy fear of sin. Do you know why the people were afraid of God? There is only one reasonable conclusion, which is simply because they intended to continue living in sin. They felt that they couldn’t keep the Lord’s commandments for them.

Dear reader, if you live an upright life, then you have no justifiable reason to fear God.

Hebrews 10:31, “ It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.” I admit that I feel some apprehension about death, not knowing what to expect, but I have peace and full confidence in my blessed God, Savior, Friend and Lord. I feel peace because I have been born again through faith alone in the ’GOOD NEWS’ (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ who was crucified for my sins, buried and bodily resurrected the third day

(1st Corinthians 15:1-6)

. That is my *only hope* for forgiveness of sins and eternal life.

God knows who's trying and who's not to live right. I speak to the saints. If you are not saved, then God's wrath rests upon your head (John 3:18, 36; 5:40). Please don't perish to *die in your sins* dear reader, because the dire consequences are irreversible and everlasting (John 8:24; Revelation 21:8). The redeemed saints all *die in the Lord* (Revelation 14:13).

I enjoy living from day to day with the sweet confidence and peace of knowing that I am right with God—both POSITIONALLY as His redeemed child *by faith* (Romans 4:4-7; 1st John 1:6-10); and CONDITIONALLY on a daily basis, as I walk *by faith* (2nd Corinthians 5:7). We live the Christian life the same way we got saved, which is BY FAITH alone (Galatians 2:20-21).

Dear reader, if you live in the fear of God, so that you receive His only begotten Son as your personal Savior; and then as God's child you try with the indwelling Holy Spirit's help to live right (i.e., to love God and love your neighbour as thyself) from moment to moment, then you can and should enjoy the sweet peace of knowing that your heavenly Father is pleased with you. God only asks that you don't give up and keep trying in His grace to do better. Remember, as saints we grow in grace, not in strength (2nd Peter 3:18).

The faithful Lord fully understands that we are merely made from the dust of the earth. **Psalms 103:14, "**

For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust.

" By the way, this was the favorite Bible passage of Pastor Jack Hyles' godly mother, Mattie Coystal Hyles (1887-1984). I cannot think of a better life's Bible verse for any child of God. God only has sinful dust to work with.

When God gave His inspired Words (**"**

settled in heaven

" - Psalms 119:89) to humanity, he took sinful men and made them holy.

2nd Peter 1:21, "

For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

" Don't anyone dare try to convince me that the King James Bible is imperfect and not inspired by God almighty. Get thee behind me, Satan!

The Creator of the universe was not so inept that He couldn't preserve His perfectly inspired Words to all generations (Psalms 119:140). I refuse to believe that a 90 year old grandmother needs to become a Greek and Hebrew scholar to understand the inspired Holy Bible!

Dear reader, you don't need to be afraid of God, unless you are striving against your Maker. **Isaiah 45:9, "**

Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! **Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? " Matthew**

10:28, "

And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather *fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell*.

" If you have been born again, then you have peace with God POSITIONALLY. **Romans 5:1,**

"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ."

In the Bible, when a father was pleased with his child, he looked upon him proudly. But when a child did shamefully, the father turned away His face in disapproval. This explains **Psalms 27:8-9, "**

When thou saidst, *Seek ye my face*; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek. *Hide not thy face far from me*; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation." This explains

Psalms 88:14,

" LORD, why castest thou off my soul? *why hidest thou thy face from me?* " If as God's children we are right with Him CONDITIONALLY, then the Lord's face will be toward us.

I want God's face toward me. I do fear God. I don't want to hurt, cheat or upset any other human being. I am far from perfect, but I want to be pleasing to God, the purpose for which we were all created (Revelation 4:11). I am a crooked stick, but thankfully God will still make use of a crooked stick if it is yielded to Him, as was Samson in the Old Testament and Peter in the New Testament. These weren't perfect men, but they took the grace that God gave them as His saints to serve the Lord. We live the Christian life by faith (i.e., we continually look to the Lord for His strength, wisdom, conviction, rebuke, comfort, guidance and encouragement).

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be the praise, credit and glory.

[5]

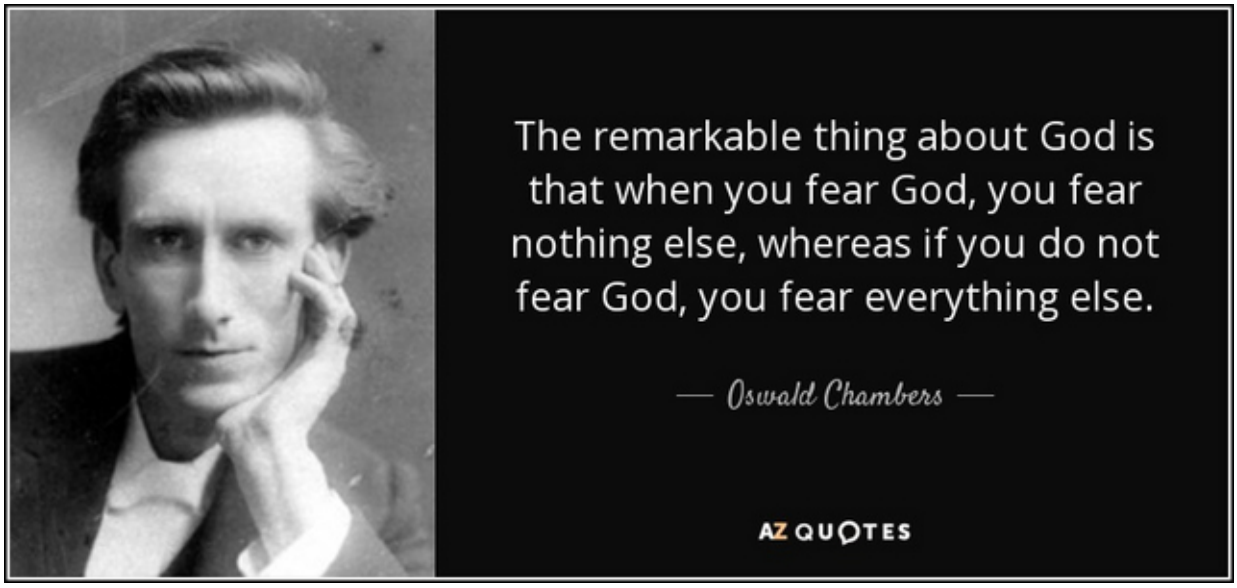

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6lbMN7yxqmw
2. https://www.youtube.com/@CashJordan/videos
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prayer/prayer_and_bible_removed.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHgbV_gG8rQ6GOaHcwdS2hafOn0lKm1PqH2EuufQfS8miGbNZj6x5y9YwGToo6kMuwFn1AOSMktjNyQBn3jDSzkRLgNQXb5_44F_A

7.2.26 Hypocrisy Exists In All of Us (2026-02-27 12:10)

Ecclesiastes 7:20-22, “

For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee: For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.”

The following edifying article was written by my ministry friend Pastor Bob Gray Sr. ...

> A preacher’s son who himself is now a preacher began to change his ideological positions. In doing so he began to drift further from his preacher father. Suddenly he began to expose certain hypocrisies he saw in his father. He was critical of things that he felt his father had been inconsistent on.
>
> I have learned that often times the cry of hypocrisy is often used as a tool of excuse. The truth is hypocrisy exists in all of us. We refuse to watch liquor ads on TV or eating restaurants that serve liquor, but we walk right past the liquor in the grocery store. There is not a one of us who lives a purely non-hypocritical life. I contend it’s actually impossible. If you want to find inconsistencies in my life you will find them and I can certainly find them in yours as well. However, usually we find those inconsistencies and hypocrisies when we want to. And we want them when we feel like we need to justify our own position.
>
> Rather than this preacher son choosing to do what he felt was right, he used stories about his father’s inconsistencies to defend the changes he was making. That tells me one of two things. First, it tells me he is not real sure about his decision so he has to excuse it by condemning or attacking his father. Second, it tells me that he is a rebel and is looking for a reason to turn against his father. Either is wrong.
>
> I have had men who worked with me and had no complaints leave me and began to criticize my inconsistencies and hypocrisies. That is not unusual. Be careful when you hear such an accusation. Usually it is self-serving. It is usually something that they were fine with that the time, but later discovered they needed to use as an excuse.
>
> Be careful about accusing anyone of being a hypocrite. All of us are guilty of inconsistencies. All of us have been hypocritical at times. It is a sign of your weakness when you use that to excuse or justify your own actions or decisions.
>
> Inconsistencies are found in everyone’s life and ministry. Living life is, in essence, a struggle for consistency. Bible principles are available to help keep us on track. Life as it is lived is an adventure for all of us. We learn as we travel and as we view those who have preceded us. Each of us, as we spend time in the Word of God, discover nuggets of truth that God gives as answers to life’s needs that arise to each generation. The Scripture tells us we are not ignorant of Satan’s devices. Each generation will have to fight the same battles of their fathers, which are disguised by the culture of the day. The trap set by Satan is not easily recognizable for he is a minister of light with subtle activities. So, the fight for consistency continues.
>
> Each generation is blind to their own inconsistencies. The inconsistencies which are pointed out by the sons and daughters are blind spots. Soon the sons and daughters will develop their own blind spots as they travel down their path of ministry. There is a reason why the Scripture says “Greater works than these shall ye do.” We can do

more if we know more. It is always later on in your ministry travels that you discover your own inconsistencies and correct them. So, be careful in your quick judgments of others' so-called hypocrisy.

Being inconsistent is necessary to being consistent. All have sinned and come short of the glory of God is a statement which tells the tale on our relationship with God, not with man. When we compare ourselves with each other we can easily pick out someone who makes us look good in comparison. However, when we see ourselves in relation to our Saviour we see how short we come compared to Him. So, being inconsistent brings attention to the need to diligently work to be consistent. To use inconsistency as an excuse to be inconsistent is folly.

The pointing out of shortcomings of those who precede us is juvenile. When we spend our time searching for the faults and inconsistencies of those who precede us, we are wasting valuable time on a wasteful activity. The only reason anyone will do such things is to dull their own consciousness of activities they would have never allowed in prior days. Modesty is still modesty for every generation of God's people regardless of the so-called inconsistencies of the previous generation.

The result is misdefining Scripture in order to justify our own inconsistencies. A young preacher quoted "I can do all things…" and even had a t-shirt made up to wear as he and his wife wore immodest clothing. When you point to your parents' struggles to be consistent and see an opening to justify a worldly lifestyle is childish to say the least. You do what you want to do, but in order to not let it bother you it is necessary to point to inconsistencies of those who preceded. To ignore or mis-define clear commands of Scripture by noting your predecessors so-called hypocrisies is dangerous for you and yours.

Understand your parents struggled to stay consistent. Every generation has to fight their own battles with the world, the flesh, and the devil. You will not go through life without having to struggle as your parents struggled. Life is hard enough without bringing up the struggles of those who gave you your very existence as a reason to do what you want to do.

The word "honor" in the Bible concerning your parents means to put your weight down on the good. It means to prize. It means to build up. It means to focus on the good. When at home you are to obey and honor. After you marry you are no longer commanded to obey, but you are commanded to honor your parents. With this God says He will cause you to live a longer life.

Make sure you do not do, what you do not like in others. When young people would come in for counseling concerning their troubled relationship with their parents I would always give them the same advice. I would tell them to make a list of those things their parents did which they felt was wrong and make sure they NEVER do those things. We are so fickle when it comes to what we see in others and our need to correct them while never taking an honest inventory of ourselves.

7.2.27 "Man Of God" Movie Now Released (2026-02-28 08:16)

Ecclesiastes 12:9, "And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order

many proverbs.”

I encourage you to watch this 1:24 hour video. A lot of Christians are angry at Pastor Steven Anderson over his preaching, but there’s so much more to the guy than most people know.

I love Brother Anderson and thank God for his ministry. Love him or hate him, God is working through this servant of Christ. I disagree with him on at least [1]a dozen doctrinal issues . That being said, Faithful Word Baptist Church led 10,121 lost sinners to Jesus Christ between 2025-2026. In that time, Pastor Anderson personally led 182 sinner’s to Christ.

[2]MAN OF GOD (FULL MOVIE)

I stand with Pastor Anderson because he is an aggressive soulwinner, because he stands for truth and righteousness, because He is on the LORD’s side (Joshua 24:15). ...

> “They consider me radical, and I am not radical today, and don’t you buy into that. And you know, I don’t like when people from our church think: ’Oh yeah, our pastor is so extreme! He’s so radical.’ That is not true! I’m a Bible-believing preacher. There’s nothing extreme or radical other than what the Bible is saying being extreme. If you want to call it ’extreme’ or ’radical,’ than that’s what you’re saying about the Bible, because there’s nothing that I preach that is not in this Book. And if there is, tell me about it and I’ll change it. I’ll quit preaching it. There’s nothing radical about what I preach. Our society has become radically wicked! And so, when a preacher just gets up and preaches a normal sermon, they think: ’Hey, you crossed the line Buddy!’ No, I didn’t cross the line, you removed the landmark. You moved the line. I’m not crossing the line at all, I’m preaching the Bible today.” —Pastor Steven Anderson, “[3]Man Of God” (February, 2026)

He recently graduated from Liberty University and Arizona State University. The guy has a half dozen different college degrees. Brother Anderson truly is a diligent laboring scholar. For years now he’s been memorizing entire chapters of the King James Bible and reciting them blindfolded on Facebook. We should all be doing that! I encourage you dear reader not to believe all the slander against our dear Brother in Christ. Pastor Anderson is not perfect and he’ll be the first to admit it, but he is a blessing in the LORD to thousands of people worldwide.

I fully agree with Pastor Jack Hyles, who said in his classic sermon titled: ’[4]It Can Be Done Anywhere,’ “

I’d rather have a fellow that’s got wild fire than no fire.

” Most Baptist pastors today are a pathetic joke, lazy, a disgrace to the cause of Christ. Before you consider criticizing this faithful pastor, take a look below at what God has used him to build. The church has grown so big that they moved last year into a bigger building in Phoenix. Praise God!

[5]



1. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/01/ten-bible-doctrines-that-i-humbly.html
2. https://rumble.com/v76buqw-man-of-god-full-movie-featuring-pastor-steven-anderson.html
3. https://rumble.com/v76buqw-man-of-god-full-movie-featuring-pastor-steven-anderson.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/it_can_be_done_anywhere.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgRHG-P-l3ZOScDMQZUH_UgK7okGBpncqMLHkAn_QMCR3xBBr2vj_HPHl13VS_zFpYOlC74rS2lrHOZNBKc6c0KALciEJx2XGXZlGx

---

7.3 March

7.3.1 Learn To Be A Friend At Midnight (2026-03-01 16:26)

Luke 11:5-8, " And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves; For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee. I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his *importunity* he will rise and give him as many as he needeth."

Very few people understand what it means to truly be a friend. Jesus tells a helpful illustration of 'A Friend At Midnight.' A neighbour has an unannounced friend visit him at midnight, who is hungry from his long journey, but the man has no bread to feed his friend. So, he goes to his next door neighbour and pleads for bread for his friend who is visiting, but the neighbor is sleeping and tells him to go away. The desperate neighbor is relentless and refuses to go away until he gets some bread for his hungry friend. Finally, his neighbor relents and gives him the bread.

The hero is in story is the caring neighbour who won't go away until he gets some food for his hungry friend. That is what a true friend does, he helps someone when they are in need. Have you ever shared your burden with someone who you considered a friend, but they didn't seem to care? I know that painful feeling. More times than I can remember in life, when I was at the bottom of life and discouraged, people that I thought were my friend crapped on me.

If you confide in someone to share your marital problems with them; someone who claims to be your friend, but they completely ignore you, they are either a selfish jerk or they're being holier-than-thou self righteous. I've met a lot of hypocritical churchgoers like that, religious snobs who look down on others who aren't regularly church attendees. Either way, they're not being a friend at all. I cannot remember one time in 24 years of website ministry when I ignored someone who shared their burdens, problems and broken heart with me.

Dear reader, be a friend to your family and friends. Sometimes the best thing you can do is just a hurting individual know that you will pray for them, and that you sincerely care. If you don't care, just say and do nothing and they'll know that you couldn't care less, or that you are condemning them in your own self-righteous mind. And shame on you if that shoe fits!

Pastor Steven Anderson has been under malicious attack for the past year, being slandered falsely by his four oldest spoiled brat adult children. It is wrong to air one's family's dirty laundry in public. The brats have even talked about what their Mom and Dad do in their own private bedroom (Hebrews 13:4). Despite their rebellious behavior, I see four brilliant young adults who are well groomed, intelligent, educated, hard working and impressive. I've been praying for the whole family because I care.

Brother Anderson's wicked enemies who hate the LORD have shamefully exploited the Anderson's children in a malicious attempt to destroy him and his ministry. They are looking for weaknesses to exploit for their own financial gain. Greedy film maker Paul Wittenberger is selling has new wicked "

Man of God

"

slanderous video for $50, asking for higher donations. The video features Pastor Anderson's disgruntled adult children attacking their parents. What an ungodly sinner! Woe unto Paul when he answers to God in eternity. Don't ever forget that Satan is **"**

the accuser of the brethren

"

(Revelation 12:10b).

By God's grace, I have been a friend at midnight to Pastor Anderson, to encourage him in the LORD.

We are ministry friends.

Faithful Word Baptist Church led 10,121 lost sinners to Jesus Christ in 2025-2026. That is awesome! I and Brother Anderson don't agree on several doctrinal issues, but we are both aggressive soulwinners. We agree on the Gospel of free grace. We agree on the inspiration of the King James Bible. We share a common bond of a love for the truth and righteousness. I refuse to be a fair-weather friend, which equates to being a phony.

> "We must, indeed, all hang together or, most assuredly, we shall all hang separately."
> —Benjamin Franklin

I am going to stand with the faithful fundamentalist Bible preacher who is preaching unapologetically against sin. I am going to stand with the Bible preacher who exposes false prophets, false religions, false bibles and false doctrines. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! **Ephesians 6:13, "Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, *and having done all, to stand*."**

> “I’ve been preaching a long time, and I’ve watched a lot of things happen. To me the saddest thing that I’ve watched in my life, apart from my own country going to the Devil nearly, has been the change of preachers and churches. I find myself amazed and stunned with near disbelief, as I see men who once stood who don’t stand anymore ... I know every week I cry some, I mean cry, I mean tear cry,
>
> because of preachers who are turning.”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, from the 1972 sermon titled, “ [1]I Shall Not Be Moved ”

Please don’t ever become holier than thou dear reader. The Bible teaches to view others as being BETTER THAN OURSELVES. **Philippians 2:3, “**

Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind *let each esteem other better than themselves*.

” That is a command from almighty God! If you avoid and look down on a Christian that you think is not living up to YOUR expectations, you are not right with God.

Even if someone knows better and are choosing to live in open sin, you should at least show concern to let them know that you care, and that you are praying for that individual and their family, and that it is not your place to condemn them. You are not God. **Judges 4:12, “There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?”** If you don’t, you’ve been brainwashed by some religious cult. Your hatred evidenced that you are not closely walking with your Creator. God doesn’t have love, God is love. Saints who walk with God are full of unconditional love for all sinners, not just the righteous. ...

> “If we could ever hate the sin in ourselves as much as we hate the sin in others, we might have some idea what His [God’s] Book is all about.” —Pastor Jack Hyles (a quote from page 322 of the awesome biography of Dr. Hyles titled, “The Fundamental Man,” by Mrs. Cindy Hyles Schaap)

There is a woeful lack of love and compassion in nearly all Bible colleges and churches today. Tragically, ninety-nine percent of pastors and their wives are only in the ministry for the INCOME, not the OUTCOME. **Ephesians 4:30-32, “**

And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.

”

I have been kicked out of the last five churches I’ve attended; namely, Agana Heights Baptist Church on Guam, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola and Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. Those cults have hateful hypocrites as pastors. They are illegitimate ministers who are wrong on God’s simple plan of salvation. They have hatred toward sinners. They kicked me out of their cults. They all made an issue, not me. They had a problem with me as a fundamentalist Bible preacher! I’ve been kicked out of churches by ungodly neo-evangelical pastors. These are

perilous times (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). It's best to just stay home and listen to solid preaching from the internet if you cannot find a doctrinally sound local church to attend.

I encourage you dear reader to be a friend to your friends. If some wicked pastor kicks you out of his church (it's not God's church), that pastor was never your friend at all. A true friend helps a friend to see. I have been a true friend to pastors' Marty Herron, Jeff Redlin, Bobby and Brad Moffett and Bill Adams (to name but a few), but they are wicked neo-evangelical pastors who couldn't care less about loving people or right doctrine. Any church that distributes Chick Tracts is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Jack Chick (1924-2016) was wrong on Bible repentance!

I have been a true friend to a bunch of ungodly money-driven rotten neo-evangelical pastors who have no business standing behind any pulpit. **Proverbs 12:17, "**

He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

" Humans by nature are stupid. They will (with few exceptions) follow anyone who leads them, no matter how wrong they are on God's Word. Very few people search the Scriptures as Jesus commanded in John 5:39. Instead, they will follow any fool who claims to speak for God, fools like Bobby Moffett at the demonic Family Baptist Church cult in Pensacola (they falsely preach that you must turn away from past sinful ways to get to Heaven). I was a friend to them, but they kicked me and my wife out in June of 2025. Woe unto those evil pastors on Judgment Day (Jeremiah 5:31).

Being a friend at midnight can mean a bunch of different things. It can mean telling the truth to a church that has become corrupted by false doctrine. It can mean encouraging a friend going through marital troubles. I had a guy contact me today about his marital problems. I poured out my heart to help and encourage him, as his Brother in Christ (1st Peter 5:9). I am going to be a friend at midnight to anyone who needs my help. Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

[2]



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3ozhO8Gy14_EpT70kJutb3K5wxnO06nmsy4O9IKcl-s_ypsthHhTpYruz595dOYetaWEO5NHMske55vP78ubLlHqVnTX6vYcpo7i

---

7.3.2 Nobody Can Make You Care (2026-03-02 09:23)

Proverbs 18:1, “Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.”

Why is it that one person thieves at hobbies and interests, while another person does nothing but exist? Why is it that one wife is a gourmet chef, but another wife is a lazy slouch? Why is one woman organized, but the next a scatterbrain? Why does one pastor study the Word of God to show himself approved unto God, but the next is lazy and unlearned? Why is it that one mother can singlehandedly raise twelve children, but another incompetent woman cannot raise one spoiled brat? In a word, *CARING*.

Very few people have the drive, character and persistence to make something of themselves, to become better than the average bear. But those are just unpleasant symptoms of a greater sin, a lack of *CONCERN*. Nothing worthwhile in life ever came without sacrifice. If you succeed in life without sacrificing, it is only because someone else sacrificed without succeeding. Even more so if you’ve been afforded opportunities and resources that others haven’t in life. **Luke 12:48b, “For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.”** What talents, resources, gifts and skills has God blessed you with friend? Use them for the King of kings!

Nothing worthwhile in life comes overnight. It takes time to become good at anything. In fact, it requires several thousand hours of diligent work to perfect any skill. The Bible teaches that if you want to prosper, then you need to separate yourself from everything else (the television, internet, phone, video games, et cetera). **Proverbs 18:1, “Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.”** Most people spend enormous amounts of time doing nothing of value. Yet, they wish they could paint, play a musical instrument, cook, make a website or do any one of thousands of hobbies, pursuits and interests. Sadly, most people don’t have enough character to apply themselves.

Why is it that ungodly incompetent pastors like Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Jeff Redlin, Timothy Zacharias, Bobby and Brad Moffett, Josh Thompson, Sean Quinlan, Bill Adams and other wicked fools preach the lie that you must

“

repent of your sins

”

to get to Heaven? There is no such teaching in the inspired King James Bible. The reason why those ungodly false prophets preach damnable heresy is simply because they DON’T CARE! I have personally warned those men about their false teaching, but they laughed in my face and wickedly drove me out of their churches (which are really religious cults). God will punish them! **Proverbs 19:5,**

“

A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.

”

So, whether it be the incompetent pastor, lazy student, careless wife or the lackadaisical husband—it all comes down to CARING. As a born again fundamentalist Baptist preacher, I CARE. I care about the purity of God’s inspired Word. I care about the accuracy of the Gospel. I care about right doctrine, because right doctrine matters. Jesus cares! **1st Peter 5:7, “Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.”**

I personally warned Pastor Marty Herron in 2014 that he ought not be promoting Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a born again Christian, because [1]Mr. Luther taught Sacramental Salvation his entire life. I handed Pastor Herron a hard copy of the eye-opening book by Dr. Max D. Younce, ’[2]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit.’ Without even reading the book, the fool insisted that Martin Luther was born again. You see, Marty Herron is a wicked hellbound reprobate, who doesn’t think he needs to read THE TRUTH, because he has already made up his mind. What a darn fool! If I had my way, Mr. Herron would spend the rest of his natural life in prison for perverting the Gospel, corrupting God’s Word, and for throwing me under the bus for TELLING THE TRUTH! Hell is coming up to meet Marty Herron and his accursed Lordship Salvation!

Herron’s big problem is that he simply DOESN’T CARE! None of those rotten reprobates pastors care. They are in the ministry for the INCOME, not the OUTCOME! Your attitude determines your altitude in life. The $64,000 question dear reader is: DO YOU CARE? If not, then ask God to give you a caring heart, and until He does just pretend like you care and in time you will. Thank you for reading my ministry blog. To God be the glory.

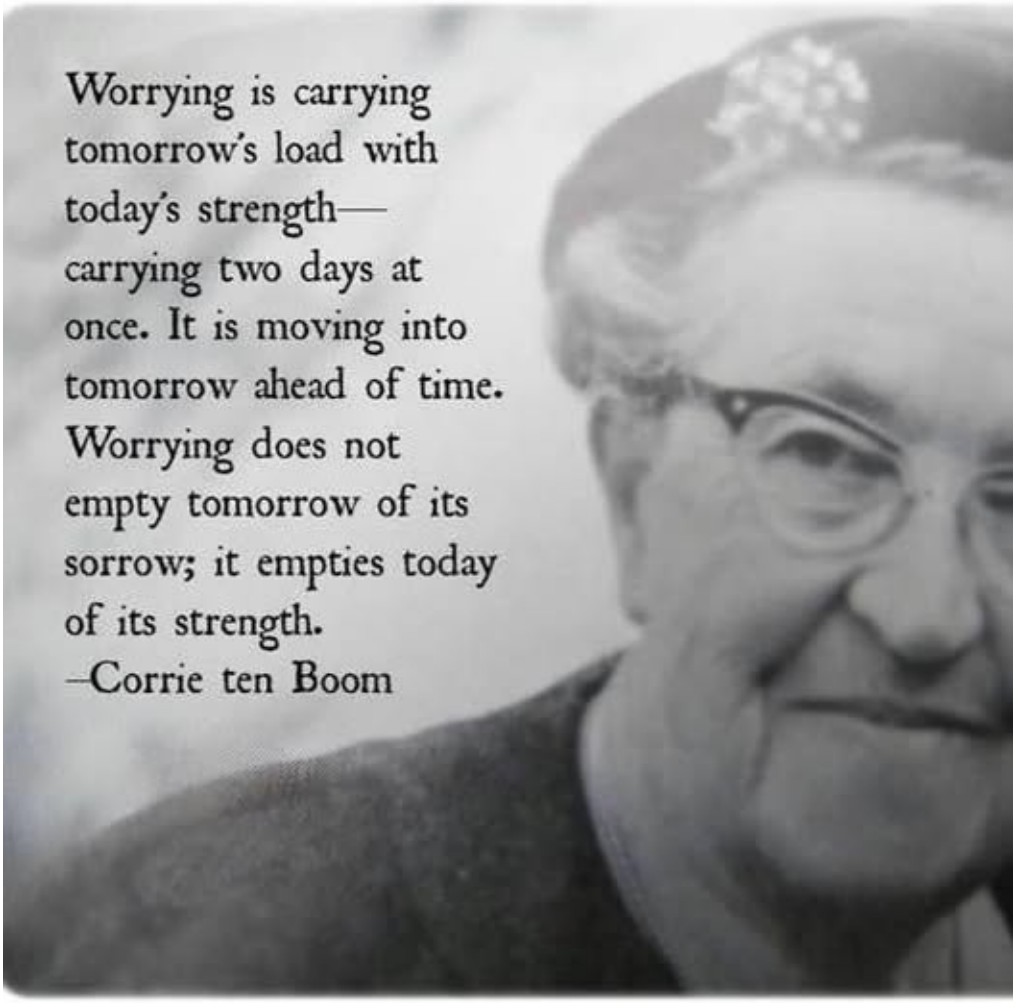

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/deception.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martinluthermasterofdeceit.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbF1G8yC8qvqqYmHvR2bKCL-G2rhljqO8Cn2TT2g7PFbpU3VwA1IlX_NJ23sNKo9CGInrXXUJtrmDwpn53W7Sy1agrPXgKLjRCYpn

---

7.3.3 Anybody Who Advises You To Divorce Is Evil (2026-03-03 12:25)

Genesis 3:1, "Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?"

In the Garden of Eden, the serpent (Satan according to Revelation 20:2) came to Eve to destroy her life and happiness, and that of her family. She fell hook, line and sinker for the ungodly advice. **Psalms 1:1a, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly... "** Now, kindly said, you listen to me! When anyone (I don't care who it is) comes to you in sheep's clothing advising that you should file for divorce, they are a ravening wolf in league with the Devil himself. That wicked person has been inspired by demons who is recommending a divorce.

I am sick up to here with angry spoiled brats for wives fleeing their husbands to run to women's shelters, where 99 % of the time they meet fools who advice those vulnerable women to get a

divorce. Those are bastards! I know a poor fella right now whose wife is in a women's shelter. She wasn't there for one week and she wants a divorce. She told her husband that she met some

"

Christian counsellors,

"

and after hearing her story and how she feels, they are advising her that filing for divorce is the best thing to do. THOSE ARE DEVILS!!! There is absolutely nothing even remotely

"

Christian

" or "biblical"

about their destructive Satanic advice.

Dear reader, especially you females, hear me. It is a sin to file for divorce! **Matthew 19:6, " Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder."** There are no biblical grounds for divorce. In any marriage you are uniting two sinners. There will be conflicts, fighting, misunderstandings, anger, resentment and problems. When you file for divorce, you're just exchanging one set of problems for another set of problems.

A lot of ungodly spoiled brat women prefer to live on government welfare, mooching off the government, than to submit to a responsible husband. Some women do not like to be corrected by a husband. GET RIGHT WITH GOD!!! **Ephesians 5:22, "Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord."**

I can only name on one hand the number of musical bands who are still together after 50 years of performing. The Beatles made it 10 years. The 1970's band Bread hate each other's guts. They along with other bands like Boston, Megadeth, The Eagles, Black Sabbath and Styx sued each other in court.

Oftentimes greed was the issue for infighting.

Peter Cetera left the band Chicago in 1985, he said due to "petty prejudices" and "misplaced egos" in the band. They all cannot get along as sinful human beings! A few bands like Rush and The Rolling Stones have stood the test of time. They still had issues in those bands, but they toughed it out and stayed loyal to each other as bandmates.

And if you think Christians are any better you'd be very wrong. Pastors cannot get along, bickering and attacking one another, slandering and gossiping, churches fighting against churches. Many Bible colleges hate each other, or else go along in ecumenical apostasy for the sake of filthy lucre. That's what Pensacola Christian College and Bob Jones University are wickedly doing, pandering to one another while both institutions preach another gospel of Satanic Lordship Salvation. These are houses of Satan! Please do not be deceived dear friend. Those are religious money-hungry cults! There is no genuine love for individual sinners, only the wicked love of money. Individual people do not matter, the institution always comes first.

I don't care how bad your marriage is, divorce is a sin. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was absolutely right, "Divorce is a sin that perpetuates for a lifetime." Sadly, but understandably amidst our corrupt court system in America, U.S. couples are increasing [1]opting to live together without getting married, because of the high pressures of incurred penalties, feelings of entrapment and the hefty financial risks involved if things go south. Let's face it, U.S. federal

and state governments today are hostile toward married couples. If you doubt this, just talk to the tens of millions of American men who've been burned by the cruel and unfair system.

There's nothing I hate anymore than devilish losers who take advantage of a weak-minded wife whose going through marital troubles, advising her to quit her marriage and abandon her hurting husband. We live in an evil American culture today of liars, quitters and haters. I want no part of any of it!

Psalms 1:1a, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly... " Those women's shelters are full of welfare types, divorcees, fornicators and all manner of wicked sinners of the likes of Sodom and Gomorrah.

Scumbags who advise you to file for divorce have absolutely nothing to lose by ruining your marriage! The serpent who destroyed Eve's life and her family's life, went his merry way and you never hear from the serpent again. I guarantee you that the wicked pastor's wife, the so-called ungodly

"

Christian Counseller,

"

that demonic false friend, who recommends for you to divorce, won't be there in the future when you need their help!

When my wife filed for divorce in 2006, her damned of God scumbag lawyer and the piece of crap Baptist pastor's wife on Guam, who helped her divorce me didn't buy her any clothes, shoes, dresses, a coat, hair dryer, kitchen items, pet supplies, a new kitchen table, and even pay her rent for two months 15 years later, I did! I gave her tens of thousands of dollars in gifts and money. I did that voluntarily in kindness for my x-wife because I still love her. Those human trash bins who caused a divorce didn't help her after the divorce, I did! So, think about that ladies before you go destroy your husband's life and flush your marriage down the toilet.

That piece of crap pastor's wife didn't suffer one iota, I did, and my x-wife did. If I have my way in Heaven, that wicked pastor's wife will rot in prison for 100 years! I want justice! Anybody who encourages, nourishes or helps cause a divorce is in serious trouble with God. You are treading on holy ground.

Psalms 1:1a, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly... "

The counsel of the ungodly is everywhere today! You'll find ungodly counsel in churches, Bible colleges, social media, from family and friends, et cetera. I encourage you to search the Scripture as Jesus commanded in John 5:39. Heed godly advice. **Proverbs 13:20, "He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed."**

When shamed pseudo-Christian music singer Amy Grant abandoned her husband Gary Chapman in 1999, she later blamed bad counsel as being one of the reasons she filed for divorce. I am so sick and tired of wicked people pushing the blame for their sinful behavior off on others. Amy filed for divorce because that is what she wanted to do, period! Her divorce was finalized in June of 1999 and she married adulterous singer Vince Gill nine months later in March of 2000. She monkey branched from one husband to another.

I do not condemn either of them because I feel like I'm the biggest sinner I know (and so should you if you're an honest person who is right with God).

Yet, it absolutely sickens me when I see magazine covers portraying Vince and Amy as “The Ideal Married Couple.” I was standing in a checkout line at K-mart years ago on Guam and read that title on a magazine cover and wanted to puke. That is wicked as the Devil! Teste of Country [2]wickedly praises Vince Gill for his 25 year marriage to Amy Grant. I’ll bet they don’t tell the truth that he abandoned his first wife to run off with a celebrity whore that he favored better. That’s NOT success!!! Why don’t we all just divorce our undesirable spouses and marry someone we like better, and then brag 25 years later how we did it? God hates divorce!

We sadly live in a throw away society in America today.

If a young women fornicates and ends up pregnant, wicked society says to just have an abortion.

If your marriage is rough, fools tell you to divorce and move on to greener pastures. The popular Satanic advice today is that God never intended two people to remain married if they are continually miserable and unhappy. OH YES, GOD DOES EXPECT YOU TO STAY MARRIED!!!

This is the most characterless generation in history. **Ecclesiastes 12:13,**

“ Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. ” There are no biblical grounds for divorce. I have never filed for divorce and I never will. Over my dead body!



1. https://www.gamintraveler.com/2025/05/21/why-more-couples-are-living-together-and-never-getting-married/
2. https://tasteofcountry.com/vince-gill-25-year-wedding-anniversary-marriage-secrets/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg1xIFKJhbllF786TWA0WTOryUqD6DvEPCKVcofXseH800kxj_TZ851ZeTKKbvSzdRJfwhBbQOTl3hgVrAP19MXlb4U9g-UBAyD-Jn

---

7.3.4 That Ye Should Do That Which Is Honest (2026-03-04 09:37)

2nd Corinthians 13:5-9, “Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates?

But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but *that ye should do that which is honest*, though we be as reprobates.

For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

For we are glad, when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, even your perfection."

I read this passage of Scripture today and a little phrase caught my attention, **" that ye should do that which is honest. "** We are living in a very dishonest world. The newsmedia lies to the American people all the time, with misinformation, disinformation and blatant lies.

Case in point, I remember back after the September 11, 2001 attack on the World Trade Center that Fox News were on the frontlines of the Media Blackout, lying to conceal the truth that the Bush administration helped orchestrate the 9/11 attacks. The Bush administration definitely had prior knowledge, which is why they ruthlessly [1]murdered FBI Deputy Director John O' Neill, because he knew too much. They got him a new job working at the WTC. His first day on the job was on 9/11. Thankfully, God will punish the evildoers!

Bush's own younger brother Marvin Bush was an executive for the company that handled all electronic security for the World Trade Center complex for the 2-years leading up to 9/11. [2]Marvin oversaw the demolition teams that planted the high explosives in the WTC buildings. Thankfully God will punish them all in eternity (Ecclesiastes 5:8).

The carnal church at Corinth were questioning Paul's apostleship. They also questioned the legitimacy of the other apostles. In today's world they would have said,

"

Who died and left you in charge?

" Paul responds by saying even if they were reprobates (not who they claimed to be), his only interest was in their spiritual growth in Christ. Paul had an excellent spirit.

Paul said regardless of what they thought about him, he exhorted

" that ye should do that which is honest. " I love that. Though the stars fall, do right! do right!

From the dishonest Baptist pastor who says you must forsake your sinning to get to Heaven,

to the dishonest spouse who breaks their marriage vow and divorces you, to the lying attorney who financially takes advantage of people at the lowest point of their life, singer Billy Joel is right that

"

[3]honestly is such a lonely word.

"

May we as God's redeemed children be just and ethical in our dealings with others in all matters,

" that ye should do that which is honest " (2nd Corinthians 13:7b).

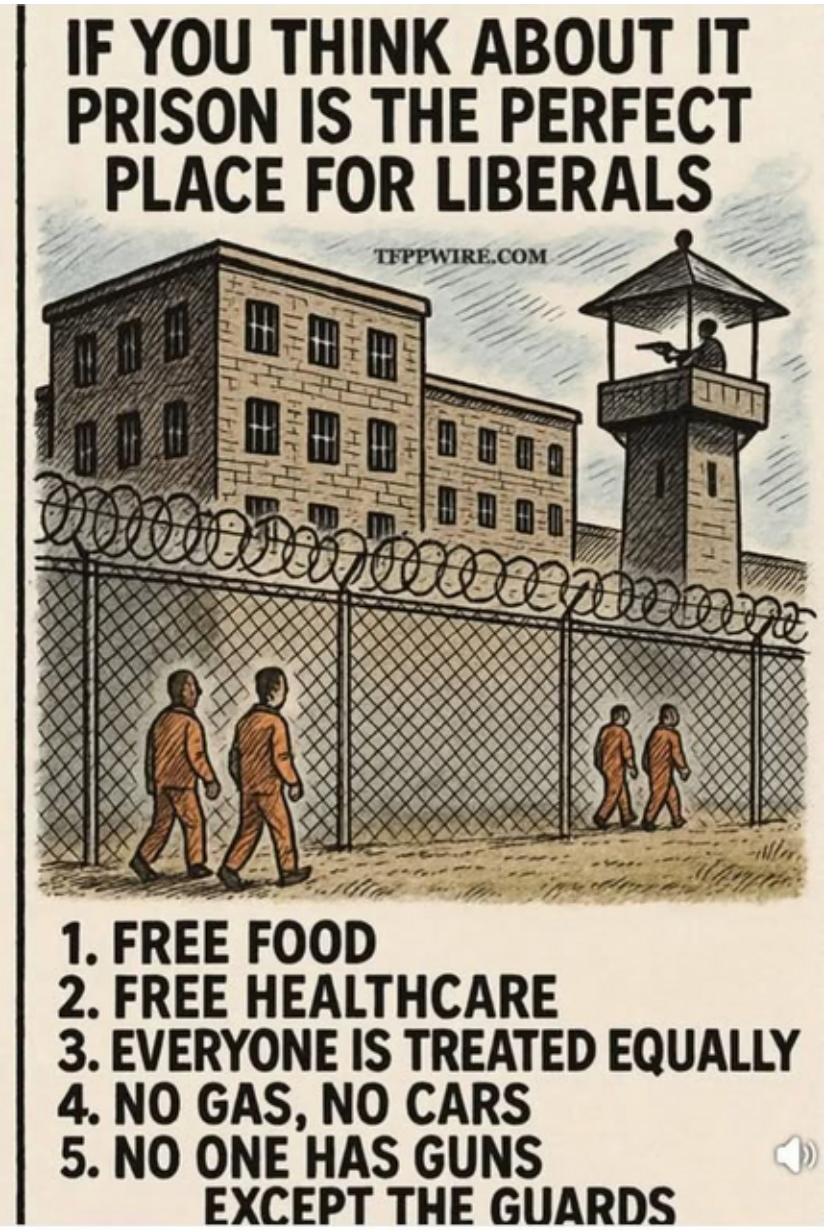

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/john_oneill-murdered_on_911.htm
2. https://www.thedeenshow.com/911-conspiracy-a-controlled-demolition-destroyed-the-wtc/?fbclid=IwY2xjawPHnnxleHRuA2FlbQIxMABicmlkETFyMVdjZEFyZGxxTUk4Qnpjc3J0YwZhc
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SuFScoO4tb0
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgbRc57S6pgZtP24jLWDNtZRFfmI93Ly2Q0FiPVvLB4bbiNnKILoYYOkoDsku4nne0hFRSOzKuv_ol99cTrjISpXz8v0SQoTJIURHz

---

7.3.5 Beware Of False Prophet Pastor Roland Rasmussen (2026-03-05 10:39)

Acts 15:1, “And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.”

In our text passage of Scripture from the New Testament we see a blatant counterfeit Gospel. Salvation has never come to anyone who added words (law) to faith (grace).

Pastor Roland Rasmussen was born June 3, 1929 in Long Beach, California, USA, and died August 11, 2020 in Simi Valley, California, USA. In 1949, Roland Rasmussen promised to become the pastor if God would save his father's life. The next September, Roland left his family and his career in engineering to prepare for the ministry. On one of his many trips to Bob Jones University, he met Margaret Wilkerson. The two fell in love, married, completed their training, and returned to California in 1958 where they served on staff at a church.
In 1960, a newly started church in Canoga Park asked Roland Rasmussen to be their pastor. Dr. Rasmussen pastored at Faith Baptist Church for 50 years.

Tragically, Pastor Rasmussen preached Satan's hard core fraud of Lordship Salvation.

Roland Rasmussen's Heresy Of A Prewrath Rapture

YouTube actually [1]censored and removed this Rapture video from my DaveC6th channel, claiming it was too emotionally traumatizing for some people...lol. Unbelievable! Yet, hypocritically, YouTube allows war documentaries showing decayed dead bodies, graphic videos showing 99 % naked women wearing dental floss, cross-dressing Sodomite transvestites, et cetera. YouTube are such hypocrites! If the coming Rapture traumatizes you, then whatever you do don't read the Holy Bible, because it will scare the Hell into you!

That being said, I respect the view of other Christians who ascribe to a Prewrath Rapture position, but I firmly believe in a Pretribulation Rapture. In my humble opinion, that is the only doctrinal position which prevents us from knowing WHEN Jesus will return. Jesus plainly said that no man, not even the angels, know the TIME of His return (Mark 13:32-37). I believe Mark 13:32-37 speaks of the coming Rapture of the saints, because if it refers to Jesus Second Coming that wouldn't make sense, because Daniel 12:11 gives us the exact number of days until Christ's Second Coming.

The following Scripture passage confirms that the Abomination of Desolation event will happen half way through the Tribulation period, which when cross referenced with Daniel 12:11, is how we know that the Tribulation will last for 7-years. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

I humbly agree with Pastor Steven Anderson that there are two Deal Breakers. One is the free grace Gospel, and the other is the inspiration of the King James Bible. All of the modern English Bible revisions are corrupt! Lordship Salvation and the fraud of "repent of your sins" to get to Heaven are damnable doctrines of devils. If you are wrong on the Gospel you cannot go soulwinning!

I realize that my ministry friend Pastor Anderson preaches a Prewrath Rapture. I have tremendous respect for his zeal for what Pastor Anderson believes. I mean, Faithful Word Baptist Church paid several thousand dollars to mail Brother Anderson's "After The Tribulation" movie DVD's to 6,500 Independent Baptist Churches across the United States. Wow! I love it!

Beware Of Dr. Roland Rasmussen

I remember while I was a student at Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), that Pastor Jack Hyles mailed a letter to Pastor Roland Rasmussen (1929-2020) in California, informing him that he could no longer preach at Hyles-Anderson College due to his denial of a Pretribulation Rapture. I humbly think this was part of the reason why Tim, Rita and Mark Rasmussen (Pastor Rasmussen's adult children) were among the dozens of disgruntled staff members who turned against Brother Hyles in 1989. Brother Toby Weaver is still married to Rita and he was my teacher for "Christian Manhood" at Hyles-Anderson College. Brother Weaver later apologized to Pastor Hyles and they renewed their friendship.

Brother Hyles said that 1989 was the darkest year of his ministry, which he dreaded. When the college kids did a skit to honor Brother Hyles, going year by year of his ministry starting with 1959 when by God's grace he came to Hammond, Indiana, Pastor Hyles said he was dreading when they got to 1989, but thankfully they skipped over that year. Brother Hyles said that he breathed a sigh of relief. Brother Hyles preached this fiery sermon in 1989 in defense of himself, friends, family and church, titled '[2]Weathering The Storm.'

Dr. Hyles attributed the ruthless Satanic attack to ungodly neo-evangelicals. I can say personally that wicked neo-evangelicals have also been my worst enemies over the decades. I'm talking about ungodly institutions; such as: Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University, harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, Agana Heights Baptist Church on Guam, et cetera. All of these damned religious cults are wrong on repentance and God's simple plan of salvation! I hate Lordship Salvation!!!

Pastor Roland Rasmussen allegedly led Pastor Steven Anderson's parents to Christ. I say allegedly because something was very [3]WRONG with Dr. Rasmussen's plan of salvation.

The following article was written by Pastor Robert N. Wilkin, exposing Dr. Rasmussen for unjustly attacking Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) and Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) for their views on repentance. I agree 100 % with Pastor Hyles, Dr. Hutson and Brother Wilkin...

Repentance Versus the Heresies of Curtis Hutson & Jack Hyles

Repentance Versus the Heresies of Curtis Hutson & Jack Hyles: An Open Letter (dated Dec. 12, 1996) to Dr. Shelton Smith, Editor of Sword of the Lord. By Roland Rasmussen. Published in pamphlet form by Faith Baptist Church of Canoga Park, CA.

21 pp. $1.00.

Having written my doctoral dissertation on repentance and salvation, I read this booklet with keen interest. As the title suggests, this booklet could hardly be described as irenic; it is a strong attack on the Free Grace view of the gospel.

Its thesis is that faith alone is not sufficient to save anyone. According to Rasmussen, sorrow for sin and turning from sins are also required for salvation.

This raises a problem for anyone who believes in justification by faith alone. How can justification be by faith alone if remorse and "abandonment of sin" (p. 13) are also required? However, seemingly unaware that what he is saying contradicts justification by faith alone, Rasmussen rebukes the late Dr. Hutson for teaching that faith and repentance are synonyms. Hutson advocated the change-of-mind view also held by such men as Drs. Lewis Sperry Chafer and Charles C. Ryrie. Rasmussen directly states that "faith and repentance are not the same" (p. 19, though no page numbers appear in the booklet). Clearly there can be no other conclusion than that for Rasmussen there are at least two (or even three) conditions of salvation: 1) faith, and 2) remorse over—and turning from—one's sins. Faith isn't enough. Nor are faith and remorse enough (see p. 13). All three are required.

Rasmussen doesn't say, but one wonders which sins must be abandoned? How would a person seeking salvation know what he or she had to give up in order to be saved? Should we carry around a list of the sins which must be forsaken? If so, where do we get this list? Does the Bible contain a list of sins that must be forsaken to gain the free gift of eternal life? Logically, if sins must be abandoned, then all sins must be abandoned. That would include both sins of commission—things we do which we are commanded not to do (such as lying, cheating, stealing, coveting, being jealous, having outbursts of anger, etc.) and sins of omission—things we fail to do but are commanded to do (such as praying without ceasing, giving, loving our neighbor as ourselves, owing no man anything, loving your wife as Christ loves the church, submitting to your husband, etc.).

There are many biblical difficulties inherent in the view that one must abandon his sins in order to gain eternal salvation—none of which is answered in the booklet. According to the Gospel of John, the only book in the Bible whose express purpose is evangelistic ([4]John 20:31), the only condition of eternal life is believing in Jesus. Repentance isn't mentioned even once.

Jesus didn't tell the woman at the well in [5]John 4:17-18ff that she needed to be sorry for her sins, or that she needed to resolve to give them up. Nor did John indicate that she was sorry, or that she determined to turn from her sins.

Likewise in [6]Acts 15:7-11; [7]16:30-31 and [8]Ephesians 2:8-9 there is no mention of remorse or turning from sins. Salvation is not of works, lest anyone should boast.

If even one passage in Scripture clearly shows that a person is saved by faith alone, apart from remorse or turning from sins (and many do), then we can be sure that faith is the only requirement, since Scripture is without error and doesn't

contradict itself.

This booklet contains three citations from seventeenth century Baptist creeds which adopt the view that to be saved one must have remorse for his sins and must either resolve to amend his life or else actually endeavor to do so. While this is interesting, I wonder what it proves. The issue, which surely Rasmussen would agree with, is what the Scriptures teach, not the Council of Trent, Vatican II, the Westminster Confession of Faith, or the Second London Confession of 1688 (one of the Baptist Creeds Rasmussen cites). Even if every Baptist who ever lived held Rasmussen's view—and thank God they have not—if the Scriptures don't teach that view, then it must be rejected.

Herein lies the major weakness of Rasmussen's presentation: The author devotes only about one page (part of [9]pp. 15 and [10]16) in an effort to show that his position is biblical. Interestingly, in none of the limited passages he cites is salvation even mentioned! The closest is [11]Luke 13:3, which says, "Except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish." That text in no way proves Rasmussen's view. In the first place, some commentators feel that Jesus was speaking of perishing physically. Jesus may well have been promising that, apart from national repentance, Israel would fall and be removed from the promised land and many Jews would die. (This is what happened in the Jewish Wars of A.D. 66-70.) In the second place, even if this is referring to individuals and eternal condemnation, one must still determine what Jesus meant here by "repent" (metanoeō). Rasmussen fails to show contextual evidence that it doesn't mean "change of mind regarding Christ," as Hutson and Hyles would presumably argue. In fact, he merely cites the verse and moves on, with not a word of comment about it.

Rasmussen would like for Sword of the Lord to adopt his view of the gospel. Fortunately, that isn't likely to happen, since Sword of the Lord has long stood for the clear gospel, the free gift of eternal life received by faith alone in Christ alone.

[12]Pastor Robert N. Wilkin
Associate Editor
Journal of the Grace Evangelical Society
Irving, TX

How can a false prophet who is wrong on repentance lead anyone to Jesus Christ? I think not. I am not saying that Pastor Anderson's parents are not saved, because only they know that. Their son [13]Pastor Steven Anderson exposes the fraud of Lordship Salvation, and I know that he is saved. So, I believe his parents are also saved, following the faith if their son.

Unfortunately, Pastor Rasmussen (1929-2020) preached hard core Lordship Salvation, as I just showed you.

Please BEWARE of any false prophet, no matter how suave and likable he may be, who insists that to get to Heaven you must turn from your sinning, or even be willing to turn from your sinful bad habits, because that is works, not grace. **Romans 4:4,**

"

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

” Since the only sin that can hinder you from going to Heaven is *unbelief*, then that is the only sin you need to repent (change your mind) about to be saved. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

[14]

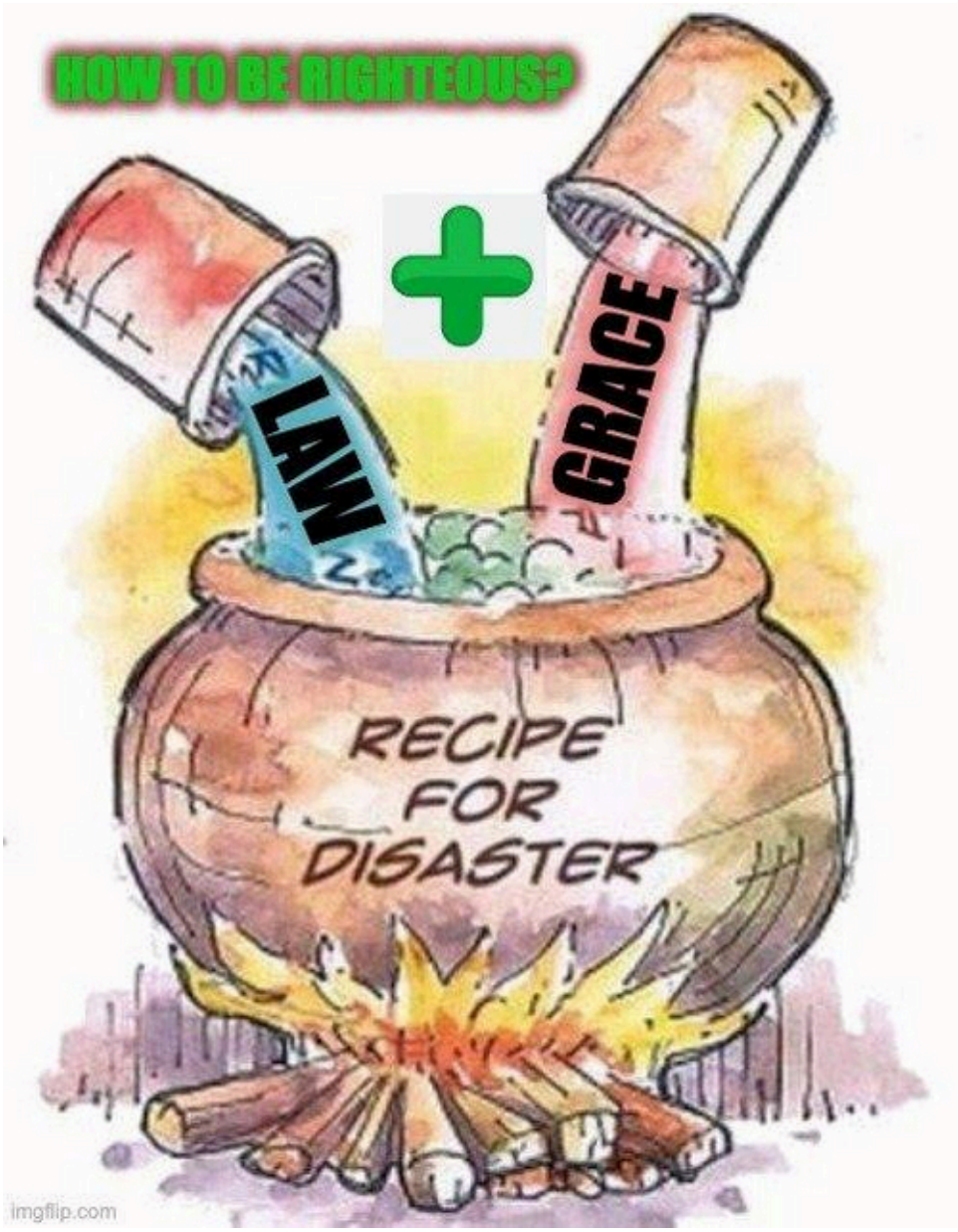

Acts 15:1, “And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/what_will_happen_when_jesus_comes.mp4
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3
3. https://faithalone.org/journal-articles/book-reviews/repentance-versus-the-heresies-of-curtis-hutson-jack-hyles/
4. https://ref.ly/John%2020.31;nkjv?t=biblia
5. https://ref.ly/John%204.17-18ff;nkjv?t=biblia

6. https://ref.ly/Acts%2015.7-11;nkjv?t=biblia
7. https://ref.ly/Acts%2016.30-31;nkjv?t=biblia
8. https://ref.ly/Eph%202.8-9;nkjv?t=biblia
9. https://ref.ly/Phil.%2015;nkjv?t=biblia
10. https://ref.ly/pp%2015.16;nkjv?t=biblia
11. https://ref.ly/Luke%2013.3;nkjv?t=biblia
12. https://faithalone.org/journal-articles/book-reviews/repentance-versus-the-heresies-of-curtis-hutson-jack-hyles/
13. https://goyimtv.st/v/2818598201/Steven-Anderson-Exposes-Lordship-Salvation---Calvinism-False-Repentance-Doctrine-Refuted
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEidud2fonGR-FGMcW0CbJM0nTkndMHGCfxnUgNy7cynM_1HkglJ1W_rWME3CFLaTSbAVQ0TMnGeLf0qmkq6sW4wLxvRc0WjXIIXs_t

---

7.3.6 My Opinion Of The War Against Iran (2026-03-06 12:10)

Luke 21:24, "And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and *Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled*."

I don't believe President Trump for one second that Iran would have had a nuclear weapon in just 2 weeks. I think he is a rotten habitual liar! Nor do I believe that Iran would have launched a ballistic missile attack within weeks. Clearly, Trump needs to justify his onslaught against Iran. Right now everybody (especially Zionists) are rejoicing that Iran is allegedly out of the terrorism business, but the New World Order is advancing.

I heard the ambassador of Iran yesterday arrogantly say publicly that the U.S. hasn't changed anything in Iran, because they are about to elect a new leader, and their agenda will continue. Russia or China could give them nuclear weapons overnight! It will be interesting to see what happens to Iran in 5 years when all is said and done. If the U.S. and Israel want lasting change, they will absolutely need to maintain military control over Iran's government. The Satanic ideologies of Islam that hate westernized power, Jews and Christianity are still in place.

Also, I humbly do not think there is any biblical significance to the military conflict presently happening in Iran. The Bible is plain in **Luke 21:24, "And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and *Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled*."**

Israel could be nuked off the map tomorrow and it would be perfectly biblical. Present-day modern manmade Israel has no special biblical promise of protection from God against attack. Since 586 BC. God has set the nation of Israel at nought.

The inspired Holy Bible teaches that only when the Jews repent to turn toward God will He restore the true nation of Israel, which won't happen until Jesus' Second Coming. **Hosea 3:4-5,**

" For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim: Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days."

The Jews may have returned to Palestine, but they haven't returned to God yet. Of the 7,000,000 Jews inhabiting Israel today, less than 2 % (including the cults) profess faith in Jesus as the promised Messiah. Literally, 98 % of Jews are still hellbound in their sin of unbelief without Jesus Christ. No unconverted Jew will ever enter into God's Kingdom or The Promised Land, they will tragically spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:11-15).

I humbly do not think there is any biblical significance to the Iranian conflict presently going on. It is important to understand dear reader that in God's sight Israel hasn't existed since 586 BC, and won't exist again until the Second Coming of Jesus Christ (after the 7-year Tribulation).

That all being said, I think it was long overdue and necessary to remove Iran's thug theocracy. For decades Iran's lunatic leaders have been spewing hate speech; such as, "

Death to Americans!

"

They have ruthlessly murdered visiting corporation contractors in Iran. Iran's wicked leaders have launched ballistic missiles toward Israel and financially supported numerous deadly terrorist organizations throughout the Middle East. Enough is enough!

So, I applaud President Donald Trump's decision to remove Iran's irate leaders and neutralize the threat in the Middle East. It had to be done! During the recent peace talks, Iran's leaders kept walking away, procrastinating, doing all they could to delay the talks. It couldn't have been more clear that Iran's psychotic leaders had no intent on making the peace, and their remaining Islamic leaders still don't.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg0xGf8wBdepO_1xYfSWdTox0zdv8ehl52cunMprjUUEtLBW61bMFUDohb55XQq_cYRxwlYEgPeGgx3oFRWfBkIJ2DBggFjkx6zDrE

7.3.7 My Bible Beliefs On Marriage, Divorce And Remarriage (2026-03-07 08:15)

1st Corinthians 7:1-3, " Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman. Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let

every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband. Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband."

From our text passage it is evident that the church at Corinth had sent a letter to the Apostle Paul asking him questions about marriage, divorce and remarriage. I encourage you to read the entire chapter of 1st Corinthians chapter 7. Here is what I believe from the Bible. We often here churchgoers talk about "

God's will,

"

"

God's will,

"

"

God's will,

" but few Christians have a biblical mindset toward God's will. I believe there are three wills of God:

1. God's perfect will
2. God's acceptable will
3. God's permissive will

God's Perfect Will

Regarding marriage, God's *perfect will* is that one man and one woman get legally married and stay together for a lifetime, come what may. A marriage is two people making a life for each other. Marriage is two people never giving up on each other. That being said, life is much more complicated. In any marriage you are uniting two sinners.

God's Acceptable Will

And then there is God's *acceptable will*. The Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 7:12-14 that if one spouse is saved, but the other is still lost as a Christ-rejecter, you should NOT divorce them. However, verse 15 says if they want to divorce you, **"**

let him depart.

" This is God's acceptable will, not His perfect will. God hates divorce (Jeremiah 3:20; Malachi 2:16). I believe there are no biblical grounds for divorce, not even adultery.

When Jesus gave permission to divorce in Matthew 19:9 in cases of fornication, He was teaching Old Testament law instituted under Moses, which said that if a man's fiancée was found to be unclean, he could break off the engagement before the actual marriage was consummated. This is exactly what happened with Joseph and Mary. When he learned that his bride to be was pregnant, Joseph sought to secretly put her away (Matthew 1:19).

But there are no biblical grounds for divorcing an unfaithful spouse who has commit adultery. How silly it would be to believe that a married person could biblically divorce a spouse guilty of adultery, but not for committing murder, kidnapping, bank robbery or embezzlement. In

Matthew 18:22, Jesus plainly taught that we are to forgive others 490 times each day! In a divorce, a spouse is declaring their own self-righteousness and refusal to forgive their spouse.

I am against all divorce! I have never, and never will, recommend that anyone file for divorce. That being said, ungodly lawyers prey upon married couples to financially ravish them. Attorney's make a sick living by taking advantage of people at the darkest hours of their life when they are hurting and devastated. No wonder Steven Spielberg has a fierce Tyrannosaurus Rex dinosaur biting a lawyer in half in Jurassic Park (I love that movie). A contested divorce nowadays can cost upwards of $100,000, and lawyers want that!

In any divorce, only one person can file (aka, the *plaintiff*). The other souse then becomes the *defendant*. I humbly believe that when one's spouse files for divorce, after doing all you can to stop the divorce, you would be wise not to contest the divorce. Why fight someone who no longer wants to live under the same roof with you? After 19 years of a troublesome marriage, when my wife filed for divorce in June of 2006, U.S. Marshalls came to my workplace on Guam and handed me a summons to divorce court. I was working alone that afternoon at the U.S. Postal Service and went into the maintenance parts room, turned off the lights, and wept bitterly for hours. Thankfully it was a slow night. I felt like my life had ended.

When I went to court, the first thing that ungodly judge said to me was,

"You better get a lawyer!" They asked how much money I had in the bank. They asked if my house was paid for. You see, they are greedy wicked predators! Judges are nothing more than overpaid lawyers, and lawyers are serpents laboring for the Devil. You couldn't pay me enough money to work in the rotten [1] $50,000,000,000 a year American divorce industry!!! Woe unto the wicked! Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was so right, "Divorce is a sin that perpetuates for a lifetime." God hates divorce. **Jeremiah 3:20, "Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD. "**

Jesus despised lawyers!

Luke 11:46, " And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers. " Do you know the difference between a lawyer and a catfish? One is scum-sucking scavenger, the other is just a fish!

The court system is designed to create conflict. Many lawyers encourage their clients to be as aggressive as possible, tempting them with winning more money. And once someone starts making horrible accusations toward you in court, you have no choice but to fight back, which results in lawyers preying upon you for tens of thousands of dollar. Lawyers and judges deliberately create a battleground to profit from your destroyed marriage.

Please watch this shocking documentary dear reader...



Divorce Corp

Please protect your marriage from Satanic attack. The best defense is a good offense! Satan may seem to be *on the loose*, but he's *on a leash*. Satan is brilliant, but he's not omniscient. Satan cannot do anything without God's permission, as we see in Job chapter one concerning Job. The Devil needed God's permission to breach the hedge. God does not give us what we can handle, He helps us handle what we've been given. God is greatly glorified when we choose to trust Him through trials, suffering, persecution and tears.

God's Permissive Will

Now, I differ from many preachers in that I believe in remarriage. If you chose to divorce your spouse for any reason, you will be committing adultery if you remarry someone else, but please notice what the Scripture says in

1st Corinthians 7:1-2, " Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman. *Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife*, and *let every woman have her own husband* ." This is as biblical as *thou shalt not kill* in Exodus 20:13. This is as biblical as *thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself* in Matthew 19:19. God wants nearly everyone married!

1st Corinthians 7:8-9, "

I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I.

But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

" Here we have a direct commandment from God that if you are unmarried (for whatever reason, including if YOU divorced your former spouse), and you are burning with sexual desire from a strong libido, you absolutely need to get remarried. This will prevent the sin of fornication and potential STD's in the church (1st Corinthians 7:1-2).

Sadly, kindly said, they have their heads stuck up their asses at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), where once you are divorced they forbid anyone from ever getting remarried. When I attended their Campus Church in 2021, and sincerely said that I am divorced hoped to find

a wife at Campus Church, a group of church staff members literally turned and walked away from me like I had passed putrid gas. What self-righteous hypocrites!!! There is no love for individual sinners at PCC, only the cult system that always come first.

So, dear reader, if you have blown God's *perfect will* for your life by filing for divorce, or you are the victim of an unwanted divorce, God's *acceptable will* would be for you to remain single for the remainder of your earthly life (1st Corinthians 7:27). However, if you are burning with sexual desire or the inexplicable pain of loneliness, it is within God's *permissive will* that you get remarried to someone else. These are my beliefs based upon the plain clear-cut teachings of the inspired Holy Scriptures. Thank you for reading. Jesus is precious!!!

[2]



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Rr-6gJilS10
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5leYesGB0LdAyP82zaLwDjWMkUQByJFbg_SZ3t6kBnns6NQ-mdNspPGjGBdtyd3VRWCCoFfJO8DT_9cwUnJ8zIHsNOSi5xZHhX0F

7.3.8 FOX News And Their Immoral Ungodly Immodesty (2026-03-08 05:30)

Proverbs 7:10, "And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart."

SHAME on FOX News for daily showing their females wearing miniskirts half way up to their crotch. The women sit alluring, as if ready to open their legs. It is immoral wickedness!

I watched spoiled brat Shannon Bream promote her new book today titled,

"Nothing Is Impossible With God." I guess her god doesn't believe in holiness, because she looks like a bimbo in a miniskirt on FOX news.

She was shamefully wearing a very short skirt today, as female guests usually do on FOX News, because it's their thing, and God hates it.

Any woman who dresses immodestly, tempting men with her raised skirt to show her thighs, is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. SHAME on such immoral women!

Kindly said, if you think that I (as a fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher) am wrong to judge women who wear pants, then you are a fool. The heathen world only knows two words in the Holy Bible, "Judge not." If you knew the Bible, then you'd know that God commands us TO JUDGE as believers. **John 7:24, "Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment."** As a fundamentalist Bible preacher I am judging righteous judgment. I am crying aloud against sin and evil, as a Bible preacher is supposed to do (Isaiah 58:1; Ephesians 5:11; Titus 1:9-14). If I have upset you dear woman, my guess is that your dresser drawer is full of pants. And if the shoe fits, SHAME on you for defending the sin of immodesty.

One angry woman said I will answer to God one day for preaching against women wearing pants. Really? I would remind you that, in fact, we will *all* have to answer to God someday (Romans 14:10-12). Jesus warned that we will even be held accountable for every word spoken and unspoken (Matthew 12:36). She is wickedly defending the sin of immodesty. I am justly exposing the sin of immodesty. Who do you think God is more pleased with? If she believed the inspired Word of God, then there would be no controversy.

I suppose she also thinks Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was [1]wrongly judging women who wore pants, miniskirts and Spandex; [2]who expose their thighs in public.

I also encourage you to [3]read this article against women wearing pants by Pastor Bob Gray Sr.

The average worldly woman who wears pants only does so because nearly every other female in our perverse American culture is doing it. I'm not saying that every female who wears pants is a harlot, but she looks like one (Proverbs 7:10). No matter how you may attempt to justify sin, it is WRONG for a woman to put on a pair of pants that reveals the shape of her buttocks and thighs. It is a weakness of character.

Since lust is a sin, pants on women is a sin. And since argumentative females don't believe the Bible preacher, why don't you all [4]listen to a worldly Rap singer, Chingy, who plainly reveals what is wrong with women wearing pants.

Kindly said dear reader, anyone who disagrees with my biblical preaching against women wearing pants in public couldn't be more wrong; and YOU will answer to God for your words, unjustly criticizing the Bible preacher, and for your wicked pants if you wear them in public for men to see and lust upon.

The Wickedness Of Family Baptist Church In Pensacola

We were horrified in April of 2025 at the ungodly Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, when Pastor Brad Moffett told me and my wife that it is perfectly okay for his spoiled brat wife to wear her sexy pants in public. His lame wicked excuse was that since a man who walks in the Spirit **“shall not fulfill the lust of the flesh**

” (Galatians 5:16b), it shouldn’t matter if his wife wears pants. What incompetence in the clergy! What Pastor Brad foolishly said is akin to saying that since a man who walks in the flesh won’t steal, it’s therefore okay to leave your expensive new bicycle unattended and unsecured in public. Say ’goodbye’ to your new bike!

The truth is that most Christian men do not walk in the Holy Spirit who indwells them (Galatians 5:25). And most men are not even a born again Christian, so they do not have the Holy Spirit of God indwelling them (Romans 8:9). The shameful reality of the situation is that when Pastor Brad’s worldly wife wears her sexy pants in public, men are going to think unholy evil thoughts toward her body, and she will answer to God in eternity for the sins she caused by her cavalier sinful attitude toward modesty. Woe be unto her henpecked wimp for a husband, the incompetent fool who is the church pastor!

Brad’s potty-mouthed abusive father Bobby Moffett is ten times worse, who is also a pastor—Bobby is wickedly rude, inconsiderate toward others, insulting, the epitome of a narcissist. To no surprise his wife wears pants too. SHAME on the Moffett family for defying God’s commandment for ladies to dress MODESTLY. **1st Timothy 2:9-10, “In like manner also, *that women adorn themselves in modest apparel*, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; *But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works*.”** A pastor’s wife who wears pants fits right in with the ungodly world. You cannot tell her apart from the heathen. I speak to her utter shame!

GET RIGHT WITH GOD FAMILY BAPTIST CHURCH IN PENSACOLA!

Shame On FOX News For Promoting Immodesty

It couldn’t be more obvious that FOX News management highly encourages (and likely requires) it’s female employees to dress like harlots. You cannot watch FOX News without seeing a whore right in the middle of the group, who is shamefully wearing a miniskirt nearly up to her crotch. Any red-blooded normal American man is picturing her legs opening, since her long legs and sexy thighs are already exposed, and you can clearly see her thighs uncovered, it is perfectly normal for the male viewer’s mind to run wild with imagination. This is deliberate! All the while they’re talking about the news they are filling viewer’s minds with sinful sexual lust, enticement and temptation, and they do this on purpose. Woe unto FOX News and the lewd women who go along with such wickedness on Judgment Day! The old adage is sadly very true: *Sex sells.*

We keep hearing from conservative media about the liberal left, but FOX News shamefully represents the liberal right (i.e., controlled opposition). I wish so-called

“

conservative

”

females in the news media would start wearing dresses and modest clothing, instead of helping Satan to further corrupt society. Today’s U.S. prisons are filled with hundreds of thousands of guilty men who succumbed to sexual lust, and the evil guilty women who helped entice them with immodest attire have blood on their hands. Go to any American beach and women wear nothing more than dental floss. They should all be arrested, convicted and put into prison!

Feminism is evil. The LGBTQ agenda is of the Devil. Abortion is cold-blooded murder. Immodest clothing on a woman is evil. There is a direct correlation between women’s clothing styles and

the female's attitude toward sexual purity and the sacredness of life in the womb. You won't find hardly any women wearing long dresses who are pregnant out of wedlock and having abortions. She that hath ears to hear, let her hear.

GET RIGHT WITH GOD FOX NEWS!!!

[5]



[6]


I only wear dresses in public, so people won't think I have low moral standards. I want to honor my dear Savior.

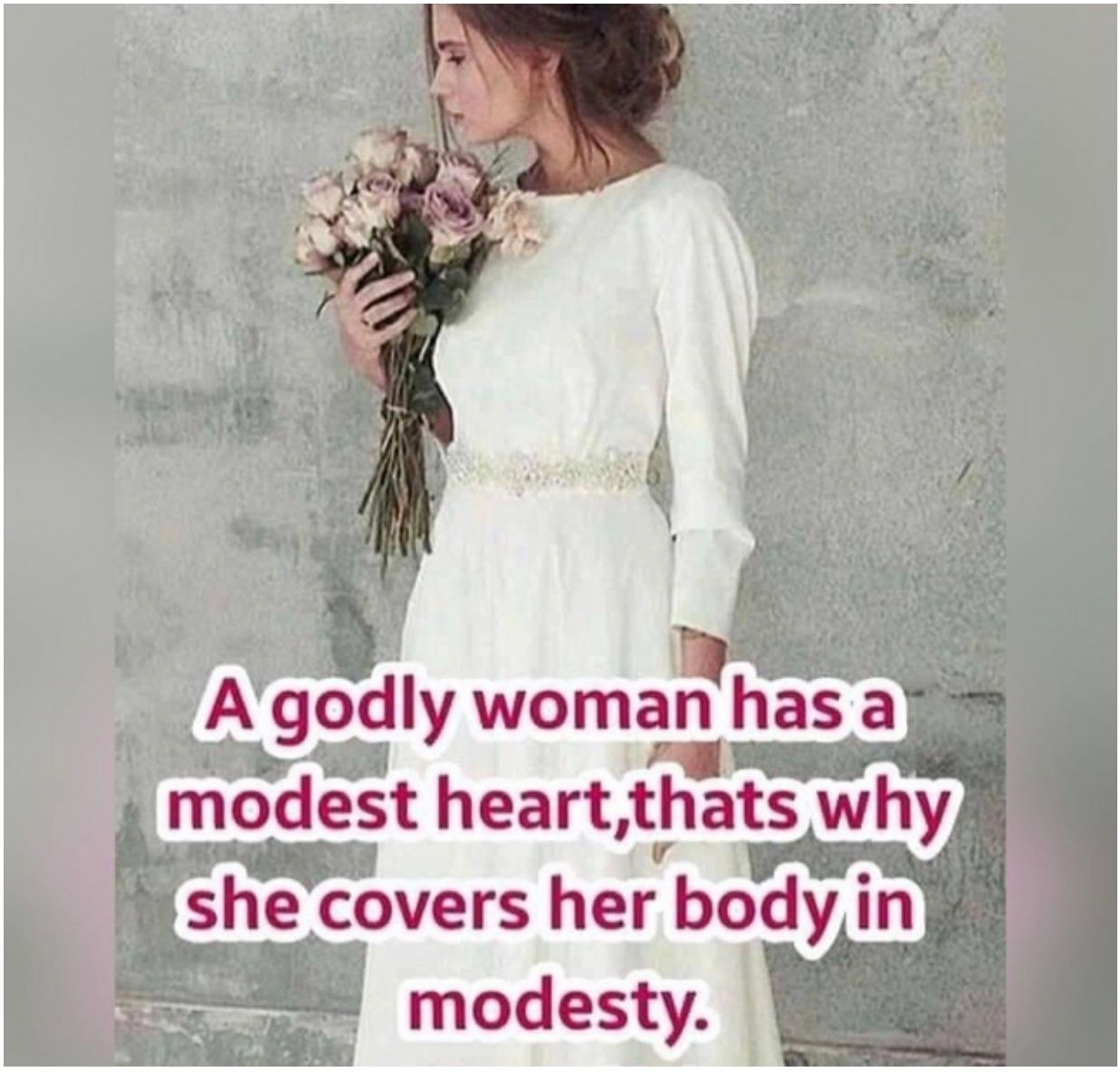
A godly woman has a
modest heart,thats why
she covers her body in
modesty.


Teach your daughters that they can be properly dressed, fully covered and still be amazingly beautiful.



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jack_hyles_preaches_on_modesty.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jack_hyles_explains_a_whore_uncovers_her_thighs.mp3
3. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2026/02/pants-on-females-is-there-more-to-issue.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/12/satans-crowd-knows-whats-wrong-with.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjl2i6ykAYRWvQ9l8ojqB-kA0Fqz5xn50R29uviBb8TzZCiroBVoU9J5DMpe7cOI5hTgp9PzyMSV1whZlUqMsDbpuvUh3KICvNkqt0
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbXzW6kUv0VlhxMQ708SB38y_Op8GYjAh7S-oRsmtMWz2jtNdSt2xVSzM-TqcTCmEwxnXrEkjQwGbk3rjjlaN5ihDi5e53HCpffut
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg7CE2GXlfTyr4HydWDu4vKC4KXENiYIEkXkhyphenhyphenikjSZIzt0WNS2iSyr4dhkoLhxecud_F16urwwWm-mdN6N9wmscFJQY
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgle1k2FFHruiClUow9yub4YvaufrZeQkpjfKcykxAXq8bRUhM5jqxXOyXkNDQzFspTp5AtTZEDvH4YLPoP_V4_VSxDl37AxdbXFmM
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh847gRJzKU8dLr7sso3oQzc3sfOKQWI_7w2fGKfedufCZkqqpB6G2Vnom5n4-4soRUjDtkKNM7SOVfke8mqb_G0_6vwx52b-eyciG

7.3.9 Biblical Modesty Is Sadly A Hotly Debated Topic Today (2026-03-09 12:40)

1st Timothy 2:9-10, “In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.”

I am going to share three posted comments from [1]my Facebook page by worldly Christians who disagree with me that women biblically ought not wear pants in public. But first, so that you can see the context of what’s going on, here is my unedited original post on Facebook from Friday, March 6th, 2026 at 8:47 am...

[2]



Any pastor’s wife who wears pants DOES NOT love Jesus as much as she should. In April of 2025, [3]Pastor Brad Moffett censured my website ministry for my preaching

against women wearing pants. He argued that his worldly pants-wearing wife loves Jesus as much as anybody. WHAT A LIAR!!! No, she doesn't love Jesus as a godly woman who wears a full-length dress. When wicked women wear pants to display their thighs and buttocks, they are blaspheming God's Word.

The haters on social media had these negative things to say about me...

Negative Critique #1

Randy writes: More modern Pharisee spirit. Calling other pastors whores. Can't find that in the New Testament. Quite not Christlike.

My Christian response:

I am not the Pharisee Randy, you are. I am upholding the biblical truth that women should dress in MODEST apparel (1st Timothy 2:9); whereas you are defending sin. Wicked neo-evangelicals and the heathen world are the only fools defending IMMODESTY.

American prisons are full of men who succumbed to lustful enticements and committed horrible crimes. What you foolishly call a "Pharisee spirit" God calls a "war against the soul." **1st Peter 2:11, "**

Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from *fleshly lusts, which war against the soul*.

"

If you cannot find a fundamentalist Bible preacher crying aloud against sin in the Bible, you are ignorant and unlearned (Isaiah 58:1; Ephesians 5:11; Titus 1:9-14). John the Baptist was beheaded, not for preaching the Gospel, but for preaching against Herod's adultery with his brother's wife.

Jesus said that the world hates Him because He preaches against their evil (deliberate sin). A woman who wears pants is deliberately sinning. She is doing EVIL! **John 7:7, "The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil."**

Nobody hates sin as much as Christ. He called the Pharisees, like you, serpents.

You are very wrong Sir! SHAME on you.

* As an added remark that I didn't include in my response to Randy, I never called any pastor a "

whore,

"

but I have said in my Bible preaching at times that a pastor's wife who wear pants looks like a whore (Proverbs 7:10). MODESTY MATTERS!!!

Negative Critique #2

Krissy writes: Ridiculous.

My Christian response:

No Krissy, kindly, you are thinking ungodly. There are hundreds of thousands of men rotting in prisons across America for sins they committed due to lust. What you call "ridiculous" God calls a war against men's soul.

1st Peter 2:11, "

Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from *fleshly lusts, which war against the soul*.

" There is nothing MODEST about pants on a woman!

Negative Critique #3

Kathy writes: Stop judging. You not the judge and remember, you will have answer for it.

My Christian response: Kindly, you are a fool Kathy. The heathen world only knows two words in the Holy Bible, "Judge not." If you knew the Bible, then you'd know that God commands us TO JUDGE as believers. **John 7:24, "Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment."** As a fundamentalist Bible preacher I am judging righteous judgment. I am crying aloud against sin and evil as a preacher is supposed to do (Isaiah 58:1; Ephesians 5:11). My guess is that your dresser drawer is full of pants. SHAME on you for defending the sin of immodesty.

I would remind you that, in fact, we will all have to answer to God someday (Romans 14:10-12). Jesus warned that we will be held accountable for every word spoken and unspoken (Matthew 12:36). You are wickedly defending the sin of immodesty. I am justly exposing the sin of immodesty. Who do you think God is more pleased with? If you believed the inspired Word of God, there would be no controversy.

I suppose you also think Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was wrongly judging women who wear pants, miniskirts and Spandex; wicked females who expose their thighs in public...

- [4]Dr. Jack Hyles Preaches On Modesty
- [5]Pastor Hyles Explains From Isaiah That A Whore Uncovers Her Thighs

I also encourage you to [6]read this article against women wearing pants by Pastor Bob Gray Sr.

The average worldly woman who wears pants only does so because nearly everyone else in our perverse American culture is doing it. I'm not saying that every female who wears pants is a harlot, but she looks like one (Proverbs 7:10). No matter how you may attempt to justify sin, it is WRONG for a woman to put on a pair of men's pants that reveals the shape of her buttocks and thighs. It is a weakness of character. Since lust is a sin (Matthew 5:28), pants on women is a sin.

And since you don't believe the Bible preacher, why don't you [7]listen to a worldly Rap singer, Chingy, who plainly reveals what is wrong with women wearing pants.

Kindly said, you couldn't be more wrong ma'am; and YOU will answer to God for your words, unjustly criticizing the Bible preacher, and for your wicked pants if you wear them in public for men to see.

As the world sinks further into the dark abyss of wickedness, and the inspired Word of God never changes, fundamentalist Christians who faithfully follow, obey and preach the Holy Bible are seen as radicals, extremists and being out of tough with reality. Yet, nothing could be further from the truth. We haven't changed, the world has changed!

[8]

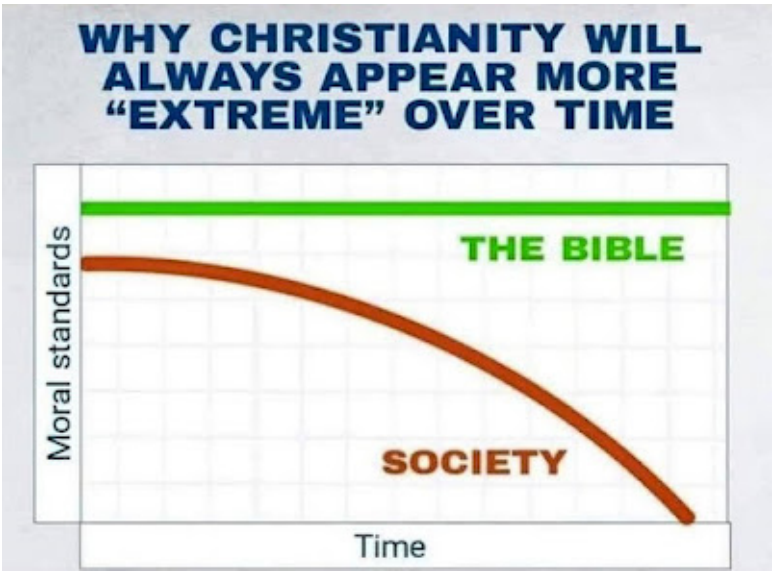

Even if it harelips every dog in the county, I will go to seed in this important biblical matter of modesty. Only an ungodly incompetent neo-evangelical pastor would dismiss the issue of women wearing pants as legalism. It is a matter of holiness and pleasing our holy God.

> 1st Timothy 2:9-10, "In like manner also, *that women adorn themselves in modest apparel*, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works."

If you foolishly think that

"

MODEST APPAREL

"

for women in 1st Timothy 2:9 allows for females to adorn themselves in hot jeans, pants of any type, Spandex, Daisy Duke short shorts, tight form-fitting skirts, transparent dresses, negligee type fabric, and other whorish attire, you are woefully mistaken. Every Christian woman and girl should wear MODEST clothing. I firmly believe that skirts should rest at least 4 inches below the knee.

Modesty Matters To God

We are at war today spiritually over modesty. [9]Take a close look at what teenage girls today are contending with. Taylor Swift is serving Satan. Her net worth is now at $1,600,000,000. It is blood money! It is ill-gotten filthy lucre, for which money she will answer to almighty God.

When I uploaded my shocking article about '[10]Taylor Swift And Satanism,' weeks later some wicked person published a fake report that Miss Swift is a high priestess in the Church of Satan, which bumped my truthful article down hundreds of notches in the search engines. That is called *disinformation* and *misinformation*, which is cleverly and often used by those who control the media to distort information and hide the truth. Since over 92 % of all internet searches filter through Google, the corporation essentially controls public opinion.

Girl's Skirts Should Be Worn Well Below The Knee

The problem I have with knee length skirts goes back to when I was in a Christian high school in Chicago. There were some girls sitting on the church platform while we were doing some skits. My buddy in the pew nudged me in the arm to look up at the platform, and we were looking right up the crotch of a teenage girl. Although her skirt was appropriate length while standing, when she sat down it raised higher, and we could see up her skirt while she was sitting. That's my humble experience, so for me, I prefer that females wear longer skirts at least a few inches below the knee. In my humble opinion, the longer the better.

[11]Dressing For His Glory

In a Christian family, I firmly believe that a husband should control what his wife and daughters wear (as regards standards of modesty). If you disagree, it is only because you have been adversely influenced by sinful feminist ideologies. I hate the evils of feminism, which rebellion against God's Word has rotted American women, ruined marriages and destroyed families.

Many Evils Are Rooted In The Sin Of Immodesty

There is a direct correlation between modesty, sexual purity, wifely submission and the abortion industry. One sin begets another sin and another and another. Evil begets evil. Although their worldly music is beautiful and even genius from a musician's perspective, The Beatles music was used by Satan as a Trojan Horse to introduce all manner of rebellion, fornication, substance abuse, false religion, anarchy and wickedness into American society.

It should not come as a big surprise that the hippie movement of the 1960s, with all their shacking-up in fornication (aka, "

free love

"

), led to the demonic abortion industry of 1973 (Roe vs. Wade). The vile homosexual movement followed in the decades to follow, until ultimately in 2003 punishment against homosexuality was declared unconstitutional. It's truly nauseating what can be declared

"

just and moral

"

under the pretense of law and order in a wicked culture.

Every time I read Isaiah 1:4-6 I am reminded of the United States...

> Isaiah 1:4-6, "Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward. Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment."

The prophet Isaiah said it was no use for God to continue chastising Israel, because they weren't going to repent anyway. They were hardened in their calloused hearts against the truth, against righteousness, against God their Creator. What a sad testimony!

When I hear [12]henpecked Baptist pastors and their ungodly worldly wives defending the sin of women wearing pants in public, I want to vomit. And I assure you dear reader that such immodesty makes God puke! Do you really think God is okay with females wearing nothing more than dental floss to the beach? Yet, tens of millions of American women are guilty of such immoral wickedness! It's not a coincidence that fornication, adultery, lesbianism, abortion and feminism have all skyrocketed along with women putting on men's pants in public.

We need an old fashioned revival across the United States of modesty. We need a return to the proven old paths when women dressed like ladies, wives obeyed their husband, children obeyed their parents, men married women, people had character so that their word was their bond, and society feared God. In short, we need a revival of biblical Christianity. The preaching from the pulpits of one generation will determine the moral character of the next generation!

> "That's one reason why this generation of ours thinks they're doing right, because nobody's ever told them what's wrong. The wind has blown, but it has not been resisted. Sin has run rampant, but it has not been resisted. I have said this before, 'The pulpit is the moral conscience of a nation.' And the morals of a nation will be exactly what its preaching was the last generation." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[13]Ignorance Concerning Self"

I am so thankful for faithful fundamentalist Bible preachers like J. Frank Norris, Jack Hyles, Steven Anderson, Bruce Mejia, Jonathan Shelley and others who STAND for truth and righteousness. They're not perfect men and they'd be the first to humbly admit it, but they're STANDING ON THE PROMISES, while 99 % of other pastors are merely SITTING ON THE PREMISES. They are slack dogs! MODESTY MATTERS!!!

I guarantee you that no Christian woman would wear a pair of pants if she knew Jesus was coming to visit her house. But if you did wear pants, the good LORD would not condemn you. He would lovingly say nothing about your pants. That being said, when you ladies stand before the Judgment Seat of Christ, He assuredly WILL mention your pants, because that will be a time of judgment for the good and bad done in your body. **2nd Corinthians 5:10, " For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, *according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad*."** Every woman will be held accountable by God for her wardrobe.

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.969
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgj78PTpGeJ_gbSAVgfW6U7VnPLUqPUFwIltca301Bk71s_A

WosIupnv-JQA7rUDsXAjGewvqyKmhlfU-nQd7DvBwBq5fq36zCywXf

3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/06/pastor-brad-moffett-is-very-wrong-about.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jack_hyles_preaches_on_modesty.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/jack_hyles_explains_a_whore_uncovers_her_thighs.mp3
6. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2026/02/pants-on-females-is-there-more-to-issue.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/12/satans-crowd-knows-whats-wrong-with.html
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgxuPxYgatohT26orDT9DrFz-gj-mczPg0mdwd4w86rX4Bv2tApXw17UUWiqJrGd95k2oqarFYZc2BehvMRzc3U5EOGU3wmBzCoxZj
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
11. https://dressingforhisglory.com/
12. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/12/the-new-morality-is-not-gods-morality.html
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SelfIgnorance1985.mp3

7.3.10 The Christian's Spiritual Weapons of Warfare (2026-03-10 15:22)

Ephesians 6:11-12, "Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places."

Obeying God is infinitely more important than exposing the New World Order. Our battle as Christians is not against flesh and blood, but against spiritual wickedness in high places and the rulers of the darkness of this world. We must use the proper weapons!

Alex Jones has been making tens-of-millions of dollars fighting a spiritual battle with secular weapons, but the inspired Holy Bible plainly teaches in Ephesians 6:12 that our weapons are spiritual in nature. Notice carefully with me, if you will, something that nearly everyone who quotes Ephesians 6:12 misses, which is verse 11 . . .

> **Ephesians 6:11-12, "*Put on the whole armour of God*, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places."**

We cannot defend ourselves nor our nation against the attacks of Satan without THE WHOLE ARMOUR OF GOD, which according to Ephesians 6:13-18 is:

1. Lions gird about with ***TRUTH***
2. Breastplate of ***RIGHTEOUSNESS***
3. Feet shod with the preparation of ***THE GOSPEL***
4. Shield of ***FAITH***
5. Helmet of ***SALVATION***

6. Sword of the Spirit, which is ***THE WORD OF GOD***

7. Persevering in ***PRAYER***

The seven things that I just listed from the inspired King James Bible are taken lightly by most people. The average American couldn't care less about truth, righteousness, faith, the Gospel, the inspired Word of God or prayer; yet, these are the very remedies to our problems in the United States.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhOx1gbvpJAqyZkq-VDMAIxV0Ylwm0XmXK9FnWY6t9Ewg83gvBsfuoGnKD44gf6l0Uv13v8PXyHl1CU6RuKguB-QeUgIIVFR3oiFZb

7.3.11 Beware Of False Prophet Jordan Riley On YouTube (2026-03-11 07:48)

Galatians 3:1-2, " O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"

Kindly said, Lordship Salvation is a gross perversion of God's grace, which [1]Jordan Riley has been caught up into. Jordan makes money from his website, YouTube channel and other social media sites. What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 7:15, "Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves."**

Jordan Riley in his list of [2]15 pastors that he recommends endorses damnable false prophet [3]John MacArthur (1939-2025). Pastor MacArthur [4]preached a counterfeit plan of salvation.

Sadly, Jordan Riley also preaches a counterfeit plan of salvation...



" What Must I Do To Be Saved | What is The Gospel"

THIS IS A FALSE GOSPEL BY JORDAN RILEY!!!

I am so tired of preachers misinterpreting 2nd Corinthians 5:17 to mean that every saved person must live a "radically transformed life" (as Jordan says in his video) to prove you are really saved.

Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago and their corrupt '[5]UNSHACKLED' radio program are horribly guilty of doing this, lying to their listeners, wresting **2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."**

To the unlearned Bible student, this passage may be misinterpreted to mean that your life must change to prove you're saved. But that is not what this passage means, not even close. The Scripture is simply teaching that when you get saved God indwells and seals you with His blessed Holy Spirit. You have a new nature in Christ, but the enemy of your old untamable flesh is still present (Romans 7:14-25).

Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is titled: '[6]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit.' In his sermon, Dr. Hyles likens getting saved to when the First Baptist Church of Hammond purchased a former Strip Club down the street. At the time of the purchase (the new birth), there was a transfer of ownership. When you come to Christ by faith to be saved, there is a transfer of ownership from Satan to God. But when the church bought the strip club, it hadn't been renovated yet. The building still had the stripper's platform and pole, the bar and dirty lewd images on the wall. The acquired building needed to be renovated.

The same is true with getting saved. The only thing that you receive at salvation is the gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). Your character hasn't changed one iota. You are still the exact same sinner, but now you are God's redeemed child. 1st Peter 2:2 teaches to *grow* on the milk of the Word. 2nd Peter 3:18 teaches to *grow* in the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ. If a local church merely preaches the Gospel to get sinners saved, but fails to mentor them so that their lives can be renovated and made useful for God's purpose, then that church hasn't fulfilled 'The Great Commission' (Matthew 28:19-20).

The ONLY thing that changes when you come to Jesus Christ in faith to be born again is that you receive God's gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit. There has been a transfer of ownership from Satan to God. But now this new babe in Christ needs to be renovated with the inspired Word of God (John 17:17). It is the church's job to mentor new converts according to 'The Great Commission' in Matthew 28:19-20. The sad truth is that there are carnal Christians everywhere who don't attend church. All it would require is for another believer to care enough to go knock on their door to invite them back to church.

Today's churches are pathetic!

They've dropped the ball for Christ, failing to go out into the highways and hedges with the Gospel of free grace. I am talking about biblical soulwinning. Your salvation did NOT change you a bit. You need to *grow* in the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ by feeding on the milk of God's inspired Word (1st Peter 2:2; 2nd Peter 3:18). Without the love and support of a local caring Bible-believing church, lost sinners won't come to Christ, and what converts that do exist will continue to languish in mediocrity and carnality. We have dropped the ball as Christians!

Salvation Versus Service

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said it best, I humbly think...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well...

> "
>
> There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for

> devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.
> "
>
> —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

The heresy of "Lordship Salvation" wickedly combines and mixes service (discipleship) with salvation (sonship). We must always keep these two things separate lest we corrupt the Gospel and confuses people. Right doctrine matters!

RUN from Jordan Riley's dangerous theology, because he will lead you into Hell with himself.

1. https://www.youtube.com/@JordanRiley
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JfAvbJxQUpo
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/12/john-macarthur-was-very-dishonest-in.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/07/sadly-pastor-john-macarthur-is-now.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3

7.3.12 If You Are A Christian Wife, Your Husband Is Your Ministry (2026-03-12 00:12)

Genesis 2:18, "And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him *an help meet for him*."

God's will for nearly every woman is to get married, bear children, guide the house and not cause trouble. **1st Timothy 5:14-15, "I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. For some are already turned aside after Satan."** All of these foolish career women today are turned aside after Satan. Many career women are having fewer children due to factors like prioritizing education and work, financial concerns, and the challenges of balancing career progression with motherhood. It is wickedness!

Career Women Are The Most Miserable Group

This ungodly feminist trend reflects a broader societal shift in the U.S. Europe and Australia where women are increasingly delaying family formation or choosing to remain childless. In fact, according to Psychology Today [1]the most miserable group in America are middle-aged career women.

In its *Office Pulse* survey, Captivate Network, a media solutions company, says it uncovered "profiles of the happiest and unhappiest workers."

Here is the profile of the

unhappiest person:

- Female
- 42 years old

- Unmarried (and no children)
- Household income under $100,000
- In a professional position (doctor, lawyer, et cetera)

Those ungodly career woman have all turned aside after Satan, and they are suffering for it. All of Satan's apples have worms. **Genesis 2:18, "And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him *an help meet for him*."**

Your Ministry Is Being A " Help Meet " To Your Man

Dear reader, God created a woman to serve as a "

HELP MEET

"

to her own lawfully wedded husband. The Hebrew word for

"

help

"

is *ezer* which means

"

to aid, to give help or assistance; be of service.

"

God didn't make you dear lady you to raise children, although that is part of your job as a mother. God didn't create you to go to the shopping mall with your friends on weekends, but that is okay if your husband approves. God didn't create you to pursue your own selfish (or un-selfish) ambitions, hobbies and interests; but again these things are okay with your husband's permission.

You Do Need Your Husband's Permission

Dear woman, perhaps you defiantly say,

"I don't need my husband's permission!" If that is you, then you are not right with God. You have a wicked unbiblical mindset toward your marriage and your husband. **Ephesians 5:22, "Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord."** God expects every wife to submit (obey) her husband as if he were Jesus Christ Himself. How many American women follow this biblical teaching? Not many I can tell you.

If you have regard for God's Word, then y

ou *DO* need your husband's permission to make any decision that will affect the marriage, finances, children or your home. Like it or not, God has ordained that the man of the home be in charge!

And if you are now thinking, "Well what about my husband?" If that is you, shame on you ma'am for looking for excuses, like did Eve in the Garden of Eden, to justify your rebellious spirit. When it comes to authority in the marriage and home, it is not a 50/50 arrangement.

Your husband is 100 % in charge, and if you have a problem with that, you shouldn't have been married. And it matters not whether you agreed to obey your husband in the marriage vows or not, God commands every wife to obey her own husband **as unto the LORD.**

Rebellion Is No Different Than Witchcraft

Dear reader, ladies, your husband is your only ministry. One day your children will grow up and move out, but will you still have your husband? Of all your daily duties, cares, obligations and responsibilities, being of service to your man is your primary job. God hates stubbornness and rebellion. HE HATES IT! **1st Samuel 15:23, "For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from being king."** Are you on par with a witch ladies? Whether you worship Satan, or mouth off to your husband in defiance against his will, there is no difference in God's sight! You might as well bow down and worship Baal when you sass your man, showing him disrespect and contempt. God hates wifely rebellion!

Nowhere does the inspired Scripture say for a wife to obey a good husband, it says to submit to your husband as unto the LORD.

Nowhere does the inspired Scripture say for a wife to obey a faithful husband, it says to submit to your husband as unto the LORD.

Nowhere does the inspired Scripture say for a wife to obey a fair husband, it says to submit to your husband as unto the LORD.

Nowhere does the inspired Scripture say for a wife to obey a godly husband, it says to submit to your husband **as unto the LORD.**

Does Your Husband Curse The Day He Married You?

Proverbs 12:4, "A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bones." Do you adversely affect your husband's wellbeing due to your bad attitude and rebellion? Are you the rot in his bones? **Proverbs 31:28, "Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her."**

Does your husband call you

"

blessed

"

ma'am with words of praise, or does he say

"God damn my wife!" for the chaos and grief you cause him? What kind of wife are you? God is watching.

What will your husband say about you when you are judged by God in eternity? **Hebrews 13:17, " Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, *as they that must give account*, that they may do it with joy,**

and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you." Someday God is going to ask your husband what he thinks about your behavior as a wife. What will your husband tell God? Woe unto the ungodly rebellious wife! Woe unto you woman, whosever you may be, if you make your husband's life miserable! You will someday reap with regret what you are now sowing.

Are You A Help Meet Or A Hindrance?

While your husband was faithfully working day and night on his ministry for Christ, where were you? Were you faithfully by his side helping him, as his soulmate; or were you continually running to women's shelters to escape your duties, responsibility and life's challenges? Were you cooking him a decent meal every day, or were you surfing social media on your stupid phone half the day? Did you bother to do his dirty laundry without being asked, or did it pile up? Did you show the slightest interest in his ministry work, or selfishly do your own thing?

And what about the refrigerator? Does your husband become frustrated that purchased food sat so long in the refrigerator that it rotted and now needs to be thrown away, because you were too lazy as a wife to be diligent? Does your husband have to scold you for leaving your shoes and clothes on the dining room floor? I know I'm talking to some lazy wives. Hey, if the shoe fits, wear it! You need to hear what I am saying.

God gave your husband an important ministry as his life's work, and the LORD made you to assist him any way possible to make his life easier, less stressful, happier and productive for the Lord Jesus Christ. That is your primary purpose for existence as a woman! When you cause your husband grief by your shameful rebellious behavior, big sassy mouth, angry mood swings, psychotic episodes, blaming him for your failures, and causing him problems, you have now become a hindrance to his ministry. You are effectively his worst enemy, keeping him for serving God. And you listen to me you spoiled little brat, God will deal with you harshly!

Go Hates Divorce

Women file for divorce in America three times more often than men do. The reason why is simply because they can. [2]No-Fault Divorce began in atheist communist Soviet Union in 1918. It spread to other nations and came to the United States in 1969 in California. Today all 50 states in the U.S. allow some form of no-fault divorce, although the specifics vary by state. Some states are considered "true" no-fault states, such as Florida, meaning that neither party needs to prove wrongdoing to obtain a divorce; they simply need to state that the marriage is irretrievably broken. This approach simplifies the divorce process and avoids assigning blame. The truth is BOTH the husband and wife are to blame!

I heard my favorite preacher Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) say that in over 50 years of ministry as a pastor, that he has never once recommend for anyone to get a divorce; but he also said that he has jumped up and down a few times with rejoicing when there was a divorce. Some people are just Losers! Some women are serpent seeds. Some women don't deserve a good husband, and vise versa. A marriage is two people never giving up one each other. A marriage is two people making a life for each other.

King Solomon said that **"**

Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom

"

(Proverbs 13:10). Jesus said in **Matthew 19:8b,**

" Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. " God hates divorce!

That being said, although I would never recommend a divorce either, I will never condemn anyone who files for divorce from a spouse who is impossible to coexist with. It is easy to judge from a distance! Dear reader, you nor I can fairly condemn anyone who seeks a divorce when we simply do not know what they are dealing with and suffering through. There are things worse than death and divorce! I'd 10,000 times rather see a man divorce his wife than to spend the rest of his life in prison for murder.

Please do not misunderstand what I am saying, I do NOT approve of divorce, ever, but sometimes I think it is a blessing when it happens. Some couples are like gas and fire. God knows your heart dear friend, whether you are looking for a way to blame your spouse to quit your marriage, or if you sincerely want to make it work out (Hebrews 4:13).

I worked with a black man years ago in Chicago, who told me that he was mowing the grass on a hot summer day. He kindly asked his wife for a glass of water and she snapped back, "Get it yourself!" Woe unto that rebellious wife! God hates rebellion. My co-worker told me that his wife would deliberately provoke him to anger with her sassy big mouth and sharp words, hoping that he would snap and physically assault her, so that she could file for divorce and automatically win custody of the kids, alimony ("

all the money

"

as Robin Williams called it), et cetera. You cannot hide your true intentions from God. **Proverbs 24:12,**

"

If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

" Judgment Day is coming for every human being (Hebrews 9:27; Romans 14:10-12). The $64,000 question is do you fear God?

Here is [3]a helpful sermon excerpt from my ministry friend Pastor Steven Anderson's sermon '[4]Jeremiah 3.' In this excerpt he explains that Jesus' teachings on marriage and divorce caused His disciples to choke on His words. That is, they had a difficult time processing what He was saying. Still today 2,000 years later people choke on this hotly debated topic of marriage, divorce and remarriage. Jesus concluded by saying in **Matthew 19:11b, " All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given.**

"

I will close by reiterating the main truth I am trying to convey to Christian women in this blog, which is that your whole purpose for existence, for which God made you, is to please God by helping your husband as he serves God in his ministry. Thank you for showing grace by hearing me out in this unpopular subject. To God alone by all the credit, praise and glory.



Proverbs 31:28, “Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her.”

1. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/high-octane-women/201109/meet-the-least-happy-people-in-america
2. https://www.johnsanidopoulos.com/2009/01/no-fault-divorce-its-atheistic-and.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/no_fault_divorce_began_in_russia.mp3
4. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtBDzpAPP6SBrxeglalhmpg4w_MuTakqZsQBdr8EB2YXFhIUfj_Q5LbdixBUpUxM7BHYOIuaj2S-PSZ6jqys3XwlVU-GFmj1tddyA

7.3.13 If A Pastor Hearken To Lies, All Of His Church Members Are Wicked (2026-03-13 09:17)

Proverbs 29:12, “If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.”

If a church pastor is preaching lies, his congregation that follow him as also corrupt.

A sore evil that I have seen in my lifetime is carnal church congregations who give unquestioning loyalty and support for their corrupt pastor. One such church is Gamily Baptist Church in Pensacola, whose wicked pastors (a father and son team) both preach the damnable heresy that to get to Heaven you must “r

epent of your sins.

”

Dear reader, you cannot show me anywhere from an inspired King James Bible where it teaches to

“

repent of your sins

”

to be saved. The pastors of Family Baptist Church are theological LIARS!

Sadly, the same thing is true of Smyrna Baptist Church, Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, Fairfield Drive Baptist Church, Bible Baptist Church and nearly every other church (cult) in the city of Pensacola. The leaders of Bible Baptist Church are greedy and hateful. Their wicked bookstore threatened to sue me a couple years ago for freely sharing .pdf files of Dr. Peter S. Ruckman’s books on the King James Bible. This is the hateful greedy type of authoritarian CULT leadership that drives people away from such ungodly churches. They’re in the ministry for the INCOME instead of the OUTCOME (Romans 16:17-18).

Worse, Bible Baptist Church still wickedly teaches Dr. Ruckman’s perverse idea of seven different gospels in the Bible. Dispensationalism will rot your brain! Ruckman’s nutty dispensationalist followers (e.g., William P. Grady, David Hofmann, Robert Breaker, to name but a few religious quacks) are FALSE PROPHETS! There is no biblical basis for dispensational teaching; it is manmade traditions.

All of these wicked neo-evangelical pastors today who preach Lordship Salvation, and the ungodly foolish church members who follow them, are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. **Proverbs 29:12, “If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.”**

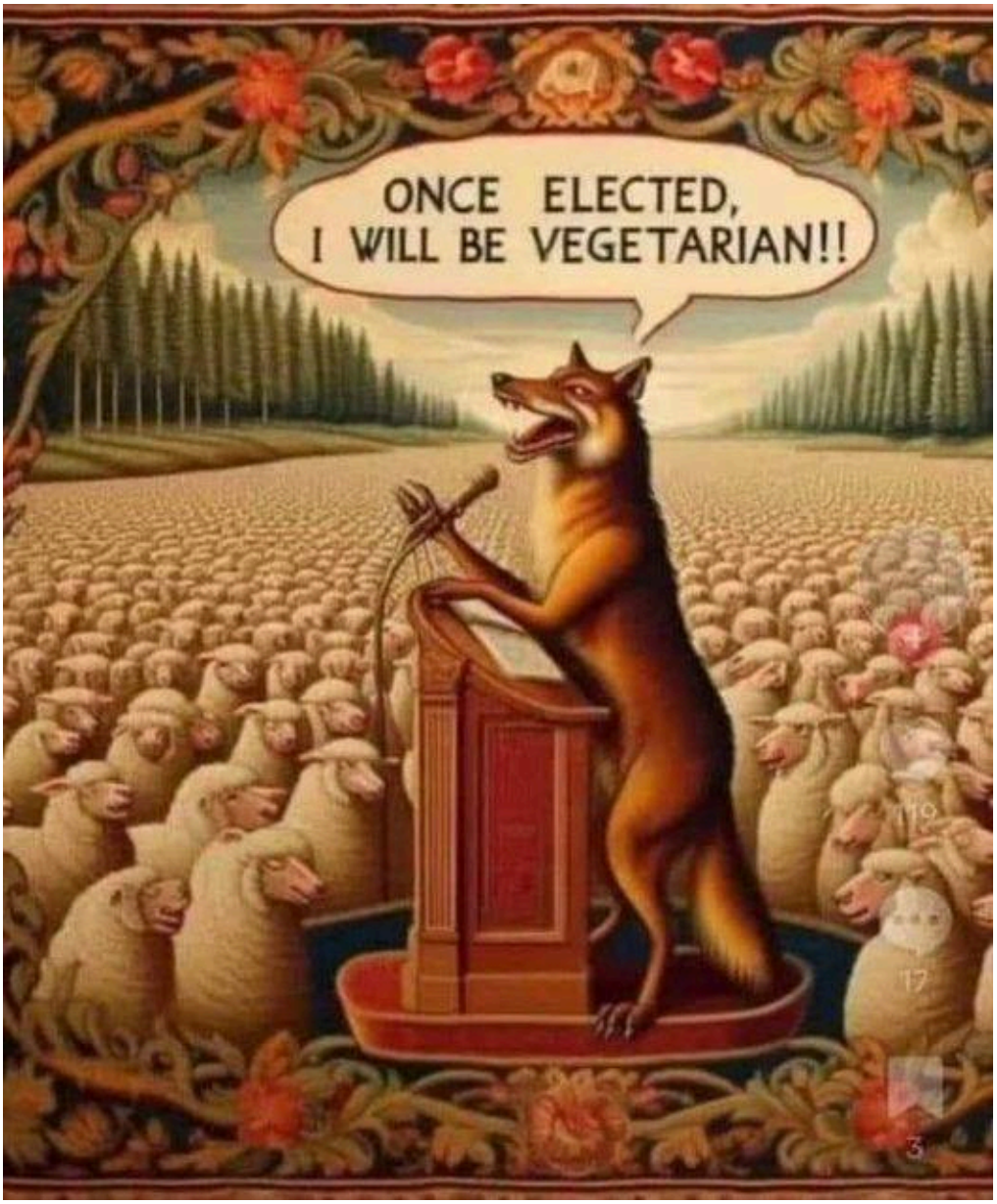

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjd8h8GGjCQ4QgSxiGMIcApGfU7k5RWZBTLNIntU-o0oPVxTyU9xCQgo3OPri_-fwaByVULeO8-2aqvDOk6VCO10VGy8RPwXfvSXvy

---

7.3.14 Italicized Words In The King James Bible Are Inspired (2026-03-14 09:10)

Deuteronomy 8:3, "And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every *word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live."

If you have a more expensive quality King James Bible, then you'll find thousands of words in italics. *Italicized words* in the King James Bible indicate words that were added by the translators to help clarify the meaning, as these words were not present in the original manuscripts. This practice helps make the text more readable while informing readers that these additions

are not part of the original text. And yet, we find evidence in Matthew 4:4 and Luke 4:4 which PROVES that italicized words are still inspired by God.

Notice in Matthew 4:4 and Luke 4:4 that the word “

word

”

is NOT italicized. Yet, Jesus added the word

“

word

”

and we know that ALL SCRIPTURE is inspired by God (2nd Timothy 3:16). So added words in a translation, if they are true to the Scripture, are also inspired. That is, all Scripture is **“**

given by inspiration of God

” (those 5 words are translated from one word in Greek: *theopneustos*), which means GOD + BREATH (breathed out from God - John 6:63); they are HIS WORDS...

> **Matthew 4:4, “But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.”**

> **Luke 4:4, “ And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* of God.**
> **”**

Whereas the term “

word

”

is in italics (denoting it was added by the translators) in Deuteronomy 8:3 for clarity, from which Scripture passage Jesus was quoting in Matthew 4:4 and Luke 4:4, the LORD added the word, but it is not italicized.

Here’s why the term “word” wasn’t included in Deuteronomy 8:3. The Hebrew term “kol kol” (English: every) can mean “anything that God says,” so it was not necessary to include the term “word.” *Kol kol* has the same meaning as “every word.” That is, man shall not live by food alone, but by anything that God says. This has led to different translations, with some versions adding “word” for clarity based on interpretations from the Septuagint and New Testament references.

Another example is the word “whale” in Matthew 12:24, which does not appear in the Old Testament book of Jonah (Jonah 1:17; 2:1,10). The Apostle Matthew added the word “whale” (we know because it is not italicized, meaning that the King James translators did not add it). In Jonah the Bible simply calls the creature a “great fish,” not a whale; but Matthew wrote that it was indeed a whale (Greek: *ketos*). So we see that added words can be inspired as well.

[1]

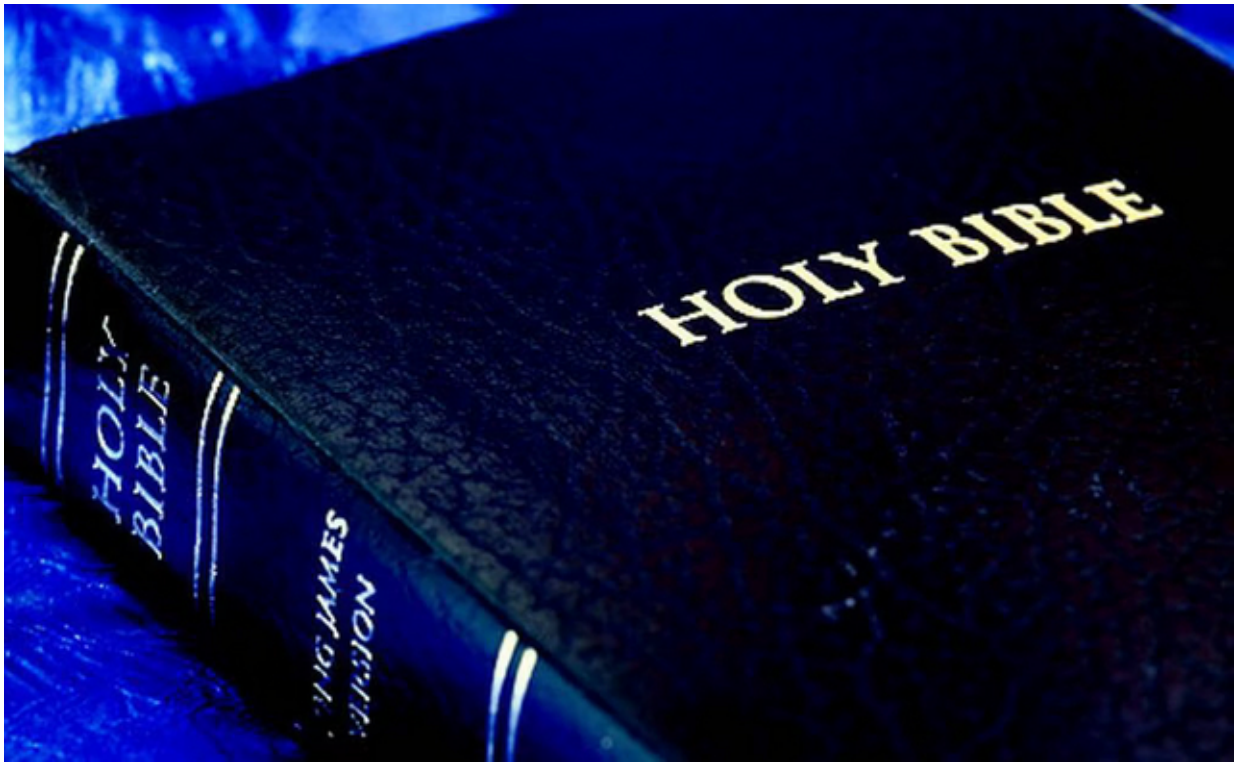

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEieKfFDBcP8a_8MxXESlDDzEvvb5Aw8yWZDRTs2VQH8i0zX-TuceitKizBS6jD369fchRu-GFDKRLuH8BX_Cgc1QZqnyq_ZvvaVsPg

---

7.3.15 God Doesn't Have Love; God Is Love (2026-03-15 15:11)

1st John 4:8, "

He that loveth not knoweth not God; for *God is love*.

"

1st John 4:16, "

And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. *God is love*; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him.

"

I heard a great sermon today from 1982, preached at the First Baptist Church of Hammond by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), that will save your marriage, friendship or church if you'll heed Dr. Hyles' godly counsel. The sermon is titled...

[1]On Trial Every Day
(a 1982 MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Some people continually put God on trial every day for the circumstances in their life.

Dear reader, just decide once and for all that God is good. **Psalms 145:9, " *The LORD is good to all*: and his tender mercies are over all his works. "**

Just decide once and for all time that God is faithful. **1st Corinthians 1:9, " *God is faithful*, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord."**

Just decide once and for all that God is always right. **Psalms 18:30, " *As for God, his way is perfect*: the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him."**

Just settle it once and for all that God is no respecter of persons.

Acts 10:34, " Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that *God is no respecter of persons*."

Just settle it once and for all that God is righteous and merciful. **Psalms 116:5, "Gracious is the LORD, and righteous; yea, our God is merciful."** You get the idea.

The phrase "

God is"

appears 90 times in the Old Testament, and 59 times in the New Testament. Ladies and gentleman, we serve a wonderful, fair, loving and kind God.

Let it never be heard from your lips that you hate anyone, for if you do, it will just prove that you never really loved that individual at all. It will reveal your shallowness and immaturity as God's child. Let the heathen talk that way!

God does not have love; God is love. The LORD is the very embodiment of love, because He is LOVE! Why don't you get off the judge's bunch tonight. Why don't you stop putting everybody in your life on trial for the way that they treat you. ...

> **Matthew 7:1-3, "Judge not, that ye be not judged.**
>
> **For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.**
>
> **And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? "**

If I am your friend, there is nothing that you can do to jeopardize that. When my wife cruelly divorced me in 2006, she said that she didn't love me anymore. That means she never did love me at all. Such hateful words never came out of my mouth toward my wife. Once you love somebody, it is for life, if it is true love. I am not talking about *falling in love* (aka,

"

puppy love

”

). I am talking about God’s unconditional love for every living creature, the same love which nailed Christ to a cross 2,000 years ago for our sins.

I cringe when I hear preachers spewing hatred for sinners. The true test of a Christian’s love is not whether you love Jesus, it is whether you love Judas. I decided a very long time ago that I am going to love every human being on earth, regardless of how good or rotten they become. I hate sin. The Bible commands every saint of God to hate evil, as the LORD hates evil (Psalms 97:10). You cannot be right with God if you don’t hate evil. Evil is planned sin. Abortion is evil. Sneaking around on your husband is evil. Feminism is evil. Anarchy is evil.

Dear friend, we should never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. God sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on a criminal’s cross for our sins (John 3:16). Let it never be said that God hates anybody, not even the vilest sinner. Truly, the LORD hates all sin, for which He chose to sacrifice His life in death on Calvary’s cross, but God does not hate anyone. God hates sinners in the sense that they are defiant against His Word, but He doesn’t hate the individual. I learned a very long time ago from Pastor Jack Hyles to view difficult people as being broken, not bad.

Dear reader, let us love one another. There is so much hatred in the world. I watched a few music documentaries over the past couple weeks. I love the music of the 1970’s. I enjoy some of the song by the ban, *Bread*. I was surprised how much the band’s members hated each other’s guts with a passion. They’d perform without talking to each other, and then go to their separate hotels after the concert, full of pride and resentment. The same can be said of The Beatles, The Eagles, Megadeth, Boston, Hall & Oates and countless other bitter rivals who sued each other in court over money and control over their music. It is so sad.

John 15:12, “ This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.”



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp090912.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi-pP0s-4hsUn3oVsbyvpGf0zgpFv45WRJBo-VP79Fd0Su3j1ybGlwYddVaUn9GRUL5E4gJFtzK1GHqmdxYmU377bH6nItMZ3uHUxz

---

7.3.16 Satan’s Attack Against The Family In America (2026-03-16 14:12)

Psalms 1:1-2, “

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

”

9228

According to [1]data from Domestic Shelters, well over one hundred million U.S. women go to shelters annually in the United States for assistance. The big problem is that in these carnal facilities women do not receive biblical counsel; but rather, they are often encouraged to divorce their husbands. Worse, many shelters work closely with scumbag attorneys to provide free pro bono divorce representation for women. Hell is full of such human trash! **Matthew 19:6, " Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder."** God hates divorce! **Jeremiah 3:20,**

"Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD."

I absolutely hate women's shelters. I hate them because they all too often provide an unfair escape for lazy, angry, mentally unstable, rebellious and irresponsible married women. A husband has every God-given right to verbally correct his wife when she fails to pull her weight in the marriage. I don't like the idea of a husband being a "

boss,

"

but effectively that is what he is to her. Everyone has a higher authority to answer to! No one can escape accountability in life.

What is a poor fella to do who has a lazy, dishonest and irresponsible wife?

What saith the inspired Scripture?

> **Proverbs 31:27-31, "She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.**
>
> **Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her.**
>
> **Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.**
>
> **Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.**
>
> **Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.**
>
> **"**

How about the husband who finds rotting food regularly in the refrigerator? I'm talking black moldy hotdogs months old, and rotten slimy vegetables with white mold on them. LAZY!

Unlike the godly classy woman in Proverbs 31 whose husband praises her, this lazy women's husband is discouraged, frustrated and sad knowing that his wife doesn't care. She's in her own little world. Her priorities are all backwards and wrong. He does what he can to help her, but she is too much to handle, one mess after another. Can you imagine living with someone like that? Many marriages have ended because of these so-called "i

rreconcilable differences.

"

I guarantee you 100 % of the time that when such a dysfunctional problematic wife meets with a psychiatrist, the doctor will NEVER tell her *the truth* that she is lazy, undisciplined and woefully lacks good character. Instead, the doctor ALWAYS prescribes psychotropic drugs!

> “Everything eventually rises or falls to its character level.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[2]He Purposed In His Heart”

> “What you are is more important than what you can do; for if you are what you ought to be, you’ll do what you’re supposed to do.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[3]He Purposed In His Heart”

When I go to any store, as a habit I always return my shopping cart to the corral where I found it. And I always grab any loose cart in the parking lot that someone else abandoned, and I return it to the store since I am going that way anyway. I do this simply because I care. That is a part of my Christian faith, thinking about OTHERS! To God be the glory (John 15:5).

Why is it that some people care about little things, the details; while others couldn’t care less? Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is my favorite fundamentalist bible preacher, who made thousands of life-changing statements (truths) in his fiery sermons over 55 years of being a faithful pastor. For example: Dr. Hyles said, “The most important job is the one that doesn’t get done.” That is profound and I use it all the time.

Dear reader, if you don’t care I cannot help you. Without desire nothing else matters. If this is you, pray and ask God to give you a concerned heart. My best advice to someone who doesn’t care is to at least start pretending that you care, and in time it will happen. What saith the Scripture? **Luke 12:34, “For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.”** If you invest your time, money, resources and prayers into something or someone, in time your heart will follow your investment (i.e., your treasure). I have spent the past 24 years since 2002 working diligently day and night on my [4]website ministry for Jesus Christ. It has become a passion for me, what some might even call an “

obsession.

”

I enjoy and love the work that I do. Even better, it is helping people prepare for eternity and I’m laying up treasures in Heaven. I give God alone all the praise, credit and glory for the results of my humble ministry labors (John 15:1-5). God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9).

Dear reader, I am not against women’s shelters. I understand that there are some truly abusive husbands. But I am against spoiled brat wives running to those shelters just to escape a caring husband who puts his foot down and expects his wife to do her job. That is not an abusive husband. In such cases it is the wife who is being abusive, by her laziness and disobedience. If you don’t think that a wife should obey her husband, you are going against the Scripture. **Ephesians 5:22, “ *Wives, submit* yourselves unto your own husbands, *as unto the Lord*.**

”

Here is an excerpt from ’THE AGENDA’ by Presbyterian Pastor Louis P. Sheldon (1934-2020), who was the founder and chairman of the Traditional Values Coalition...

> Russian sociologist Pitirim Sorokin, who authored another classic work in this field, The American Sex Revolution, observed much the same thing. In his review of the breakdown of tradition that began in the late 1960s, Sorokin warned that America was in the process of committing "voluntary suicide" through unrestrained sexual indulgence. As individuals began engaging in premarital sex unrelated to marriage,

> Sorokin predicted with remarkable insight that the birth rate would decline and our nation would begin to be depopulated.
>
> He also predicted the inevitable increase in divorce, desertion, and an epidemic of sexual promiscuity resulting in a rise in illegitimate births and abortions. As we now know, those predictions have all come true in the most heartbreaking ways, and society is paying a terrible price. Sorokin's exhaustive study of decadent cultures convinced him that a healthy society can only survive so long as strong families exist and sexual activities are restricted to marriage.
>
> Centuries of solid evidence make the point only too well: sexual promiscuity and a loss of respect for the sanctity of marriage lead inevitably to cultural decline and eventual collapse.
> In his research project, Carl Wilson found that decadent cultures display seven distinct characteristics of social and moral change:
>
> 1. Men reject spiritual and moral development as the leaders of families.
> 2. Men begin to neglect their families in search of material gain.
> 3. Men begin to engage in adulterous relationships or in homosexual sex.
> 4. Women begin to devalue the role of motherhood and homemaker.
> 5. Husbands and wives begin to compete with each other, and families disintegrate.
> 6. Selfish individualism fragments society into warring factions.
> 7. Men and women lose their faith in God and reject all authority over their lives.
>
> It is not surprising that in such a culture moral anarchy reigns supreme. The loss of religious faith means that virtues such as trust, honor, and respect must fail, and the customs of chastity and self denial no longer restrain society's worst impulses. Then, once families begin to collapse, the entire society follows. The point is very simple. George Santayana said it long ago: "Those who will not learn from history are condemned to repeat it."
>
> And, once cultural decline begins, it's almost impossible to turn things around. [5]SOURCE

Dear reader, Satan's crowd has an agenda to destroy your family. I cannot warn wives enough to steer clear of those ungodly women's shelters, which are wicked havens for ungodly feminist ideologies, ungodly counsel and ungodly breeding grounds for divorce!

> "I don't care how long I'm pastor of this church, as long as I stand behind this pulpit or roam this platform, I'll promise you one thing—the old man's going to be looking for gaps in the hedge. And every time I see one, I'm going to stand right there in the gap." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "There's A Snake In The Hedge"

There are no easy ways out in life! All decisions have potentially detrimental, negative, unpleasant, painful, regretful and dire consequences. I encourage you to live in the inspired King James Bible daily, and to listen to lots of fundamentalist Bible preaching. We all need hard Bible preaching to help us think and live right. This world is a mess today, because we are living in a generation that does not look up anymore. That is, they do not fear God. **Psalms 36:1, "**

The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes."

With all the Diversity, Equity and Inclusive (DEI) wickedness and insanity (aka, the LGBTQ perversion which has swept across America), public nudity wherever there is water, an epidemic nationwide of substance abuse, corporate covetousness and greed, and the abortion industry still going over one million murders per year strong in the United States, why should God bless America?

[6]

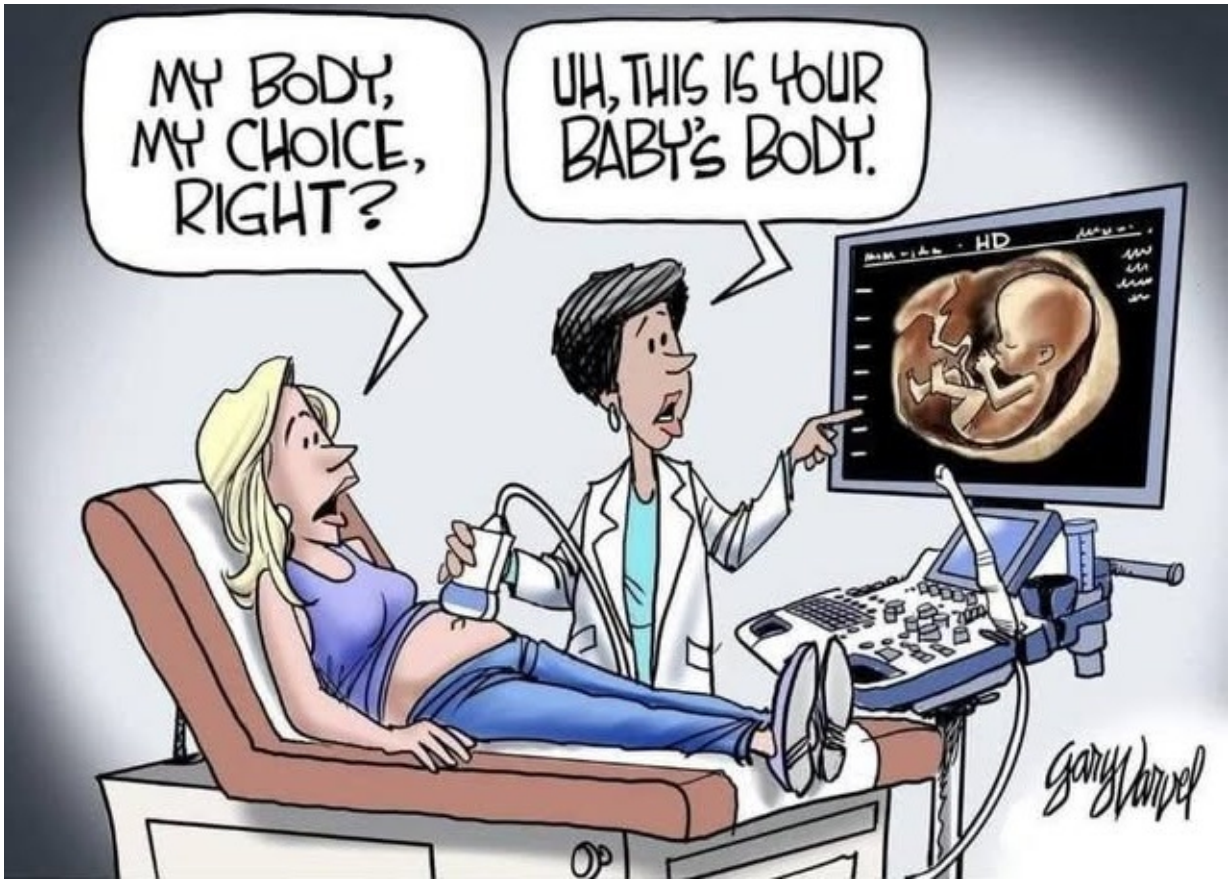

1. https://www.domesticshelters.org/data-center/state-reports-and-rankings/people-using-domestic-violence-shelters-by-state
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/HePurposedInHisHeart1996.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/HePurposedInHisHeart1996.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/the_agenda-louis_p_sheldon.pdf
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi_TdGjvCp_k20wKFe0JcpOnI4-kWrLhjVUf8in4VkJxuhwWaqFhoTXfho3Px4L8GKRQo5lqhyphenhyphenPKkEErs6xF8dD_N_Pk

---

7.3.17 What About Pastor Steven Anderson? (2026-03-17 12:28)

John 15:12, "This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you."

9232

I love and respect Pastor Anderson tremendously. We don't agree on everything, just like you and I dear reader won't agree on everything. That is human. Brother Anderson has a right to believe and preach what he believes God wants him to say, and I respect that.

In 2025, the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona, led 10,121 souls to Jesus Christ. Pastor Anderson personally led 182 people to Christ. I thank God for Brother Anderson and his soulwinning ministry. We are laborers together with God (1st Corinthians 3:7-9). Gotta love faithful soulwinners!

Pastor Anderson has stepped on my toes at times, and I his, and that is okay. We're both mature enough in the Lord to understand that no two fundamentalist Bible preachers agree on everything. Dr. Jack Hyles used to wisely say that there are more opinions per square foot at Hyles-Anderson College probably more than anywhere else in the world. That being said, we do agree on the two big "deal breakers" (as Pastor Anderson rightly calls them, which is: 1) The inspiration of the King James Bible; and 2) A free grace plan of salvation (aka, "easy believism"). All other doctrines are minor issues.

I agree with Pastor Anderson that those preachers (e.g., Peter S. Ruckman, William P. Grady, David A. Hoffman and Robert Breaker) who teach multiple plans of salvation are damnable heretics! Pastor Hoffman in his 'The Common Man's Reference Bible' for 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 literally teaches that there are SEVEN plans of salvation. That's crazy!

I also agree with Brother Anderson that most believers who ascribe to a pre-Trib Rapture haven't done their homework, they are merely following what their pastor told them. And likewise, the same problem holds true of the New IFB as well. Sadly, 95 % of churchgoers merely believe what they hear and go along with whatever their leader says, which is why over 90 % of all Baptist churches today have been woefully corrupted with the deadly false teachings of Misunderstood Repentance (i.e., turn from your sinning to be saved) and Lordship Salvation (i.e., mixing works with grace; combining service with salvation). These are both damnable false teachings, doctrines of devils.

As Bible preachers we are continually challenging our followers to do their own Bible study and homework, so they can KNOW for themselves why they believe what they believe. I can respect someone who ascribes to a pre-Wrath Rapture position, just so long as they can take an inspired Holy Bible and show me why they believe as they do, even though I am strongly pre-Trib in my faith.

I also fully agree with Pastor Anderson that Dispensational teaching is heresy (all of the nuts I mentioned earlier in the Ruckman camp are dispensationalist wackos). Simple Scripture passages such as Acts 10:43, Romans 3:19-23, 4:4-7 and Galatians 1:6-9 prove that [1]NO ONE has ever been saved by works, which would have made salvation by debt that God owed (Romans 4:4); instead of by grace alone through faith alone. I detest manmade theology and manmade dispensationalism, which just confuse the Bible study rather than edify.

Pastor Jack Hyles exposes Dr. Peter Ruckman's heresy on multiple plans of salvation...

> "And I'm sick up to there, with people talking about three or four plans of salvation. Now you hear me and hear me well. And if you don't believe this, and you teach in our schools, get out! John the Baptist preached the same Gospel that Paul preached. And people will get saved in the Millennium the same way they get saved tonight. Never has been but one plan of salvation. Never will be but one plan of salvation. Why don't you decide to put up all those books by a bunch of pinkos and read the Bible. And I'll fight you to the finish over that! I'll close the doors of Hyles-Anderson College before we'll preach that kind of garbage. We'll padlock the doors! I'm sick

> of it! I hate it! And beside that, don't like it. That college wasn't put out there to preach a bunch of hyper-dispensationalism!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]He Purposed In His Heart"

Here's a shocking heretical excerpt from Ruckman's sermon titled, "[3]Repentance," in which you can hear him listing all the sins you must forsake to be saved.

What an ignorant unlearned fool!

Tragically, I am fully convinced that [4]Peter Ruckman is burning in Hell forever.

Right doctrine matters!

I heard Pastor Anderson today in a sermon exposing "Hypostatic Union" and "Divine Simplicity," two complicated theological rabbit trails that lead nowhere—blatant hogwash, tomfoolery, balderdash, poppycock and ineffable nonsense. Just give me the old flat-black

66 —

the inspired King James Bible. Thank you for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!!!

[5]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/02/beware-of-dr-peter-ruckmans-counterfeit.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/HePurposedInHisHeart1996.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Peter_Ruckman/peter_ruckman-repentance_heresy.mp3
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2026/01/pastor-peter-ruckman-was-wrong-on.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhhBdEm2FCR9ZZMP1iKG-DQYOlFK2W0JSJHXkYXDhzvprL_2E5QEi-PI-0neOVixQbQdj0V7saz1aDWeznuJon-qMgKwYgguLwIsLl

---

7.3.18 Back When People Bought Tickets To Attend Church (2026-03-18 13:48)

Luke 14:21-23, "So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city,

and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. And the lord said unto the servant, *Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled*."

Dwight Lyman Moody (1837-1899) was known for his innovative methods of attracting children (e.g., free pony rides and candy) and adults to his Sunday school and church services, often using engaging activities and personal outreach.

Pastor Moody purchased seats in churches so that poor children could attend, as seats were sold like concert tickets at that time. Wow, can you imagine that? It's hard to just get people to come to church nowadays, but back then churches sold tickets! It is quite obvious how the television has woefully diminished church attendance. I wish the television has never been invented. Our world was much better off when life was simple and mundane, so that nearly everyone looked forward to going to church on Sundays. Tragically, the entertainment industry has led America to apostasy!

By purchasing church seat tickets, Pastor Moody aimed to include those who otherwise could not afford to go to church. What a faithful servant of our great Savior!

In 1900, church attendance in the United States was significant, with about 36 % of the population attending services regularly.

> In 2026, church attendance in the U.S. has stabilized after years of decline, with about 20 % of adults attending weekly and around 41 % attending at least once a month. [1]SOURCE

Americans are [2]leaving the churches by the droves! I think it was beautiful back when so many people in the United States wanted to attend church that they had to sell tickets.

God deliver us from today's shameful neo-evangelical churches, and corrupt neo-evangelical Bible colleges like Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary, Moody Bible Institute, Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University and Southern Theological Baptist Seminary, to name but just a few cesspools of spiritual sewage, rot and iniquity. Sadly, 99 % of clergy today are only in the ministry for the INCOME, not the OUTCOME. I started my [3]Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry 24 years ago in April of 2002 for the OUTCOME, there has never been (nor ever will be) any INCOME. The LORD deserves our very best.

That all being said, I cannot blame people for not wanting to go to dead churches anymore. You'd be much better off just staying home and listening to fundamentalist Bible preaching on the internet, than to attend a rotten neo-evangelical cult like Family Baptist Church in Pensacola that preaches Satan's lies of Lordship Salvation [i.e., mixing service (works) with salvation (grace)], and Wrong Repentance (i.e., repenting of your sinful behavior) to be saved. Tragically, most Baptist pastors today are woefully unlearned concerning the inspired Holy Bible, corrupted clowns who arrogantly refuse to repent of their perverse thinking, fools.

One of the biggest mistakes you'll ever make is to trust and rely upon your pastor to keep you spiritual. If you're not careful, he'll lead you away from God and the truth, and ultimately take you to Hell with himself forever. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!



1. https://careynieuwhof.com/church-trends-2026/
2. https://news.gallup.com/poll/642548/church-attendance-declined-religious-groups.aspx
3. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEio4yeSjMr7Bo2GxzRAyUzqrTNlX5ElRCByPFYWeywuhzM3-c5QdZeAZ2GjVX9kkzXe6VORzicbfa-Pd-owHfPnCN9nqNbbW2FiVgb

---

7.3.19 Things I Learned From Dr. John R. Rice (by Hymers Jr.) (2026-03-19 10:50)

Pastor Robert Leslie Hymers Jr. (born 1941) is a conservative Baptist preacher noted for his evangelistic sermons and for his emphasis on classical Protestant conversion. He is the founding pastor of the Baptist Tabernacle of Los Angeles. This is one of his sermons...

THINGS I LEARNED FROM DR. JOHN R. RICE

by Dr. R. L. Hymers, Jr.

A sermon preached at the Baptist Tabernacle of Los Angeles

Lord's Day Evening - September 2, 2012

> "He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him" (Psalm 126:6).

When I was a teenager I read the life story of James Hudson Taylor, and I felt that God was calling me to become a missionary to the Chinese. I joined the First Chinese Baptist Church of Los Angeles. That fall I went to Biola College (now University). I was finally saved there when I heard Dr. Charles J. Woodbridge preach from the third chapter of II Peter. I failed my classes there, except for the class on soul winning. I got a job and worked in the Chinese church on Friday and Saturday nights, and all day Sunday. About that time I read the Journal of John Wesley, and learned what a revival was. I was praying all the time for revival to come to the Chinese church. I started going to college at night, while working forty hours a week in the daytime, and working all weekend at the Chinese church. I graduated from Cal State L.A. in the spring of 1970. A few months earlier revival began to sweep through the Chinese church. Hundreds came into the church and were converted. From 1969 to about 1973 the church was in the midst of a mighty series of revivals, led by the pastor, Dr. Timothy Lin.

In the Fall of 1970 I went to Golden Gate Baptist Theological Seminary near San Francisco. During the second year at Golden Gate I started a church there with the help of two friends from the seminary. All three of us were grieved over the attacks on the Bible at the school, but I said little about it for two years. During my third and final year at seminary I was elected the editor of the school's student paper. It was then that I began to defend the Bible, both in the paper and in class. I was told by the president of the seminary that I was getting a bad reputation that would keep me from being hired by a Southern Baptist church. After a great struggle I decided that didn't really matter and went ahead defending the Bible. The professors spoke strongly against the Scofield Study Bible, and against Dr. J. Frank Norris and Dr. John R. Rice. I figured that the Scofield Bible must be good or they wouldn't criticize it so much, so I bought one and have preached from it ever since. But I thought that Dr. Norris and Dr. Rice were weird. I never read anything by either of them. I judged them without really knowing anything about them.

After I graduated I continued to vigorously expose the liberalism at the seminary. I sent mailings and videos exposing the attacks on the Bible at the seminary to the chairman of the deacons of all the Southern Baptist churches in California. One of the liberal professors had to resign, and one of the compromising presidents had to resign in the middle of a semester, as

a direct result. Our church sent $600 each month to Dr. Bill Powell to help him mail copies of his Southern Baptist Journal, which exposed theological liberalism, to all the Southern Baptist churches in America. My wife and I went each year to the Southern Baptist Convention to pass out the Journal. People screamed at us, and threatened us. At the last convention my wife was over six months pregnant. They spit in her face and threw things at her, even though she was great with child. When we got back to our room she said, "Robert, how could those people be Christians?" I bowed my head in shame.

As I had been warned, I was "blackballed" by the seminary. They put out letters and mailings against me, and my Southern Baptist friends of a lifetime turned against me. I was deeply discouraged and heartbroken. It was in the midst of this time of deep depression that a friend gave me a copy of Dr. Robert L. Sumner's biography of Dr. John R. Rice, titled Man Sent from God. I sat down to read a few pages of it one night, but I couldn't put it down. I read all night long, finishing it about 9:00 in the morning. I was struck by the similarity of Dr. Rice's experiences with the liberal Southern Baptists and mine. Within a few months I purchased nearly all of Dr. Rice's many books, and eagerly read them all. John R. Rice became one of my guides and mentors, along with my pastor of 23 years, Dr. Timothy Lin.

In the fall of 1980 I went to Murfreesboro, Tennessee, to Dr. Rice's office, and videotaped an interview with him. He passed away a few weeks later, but I have continued to read his many books and sermons on an almost weekly basis. I have learned many useful and helpful things from Dr. Rice, and I am going to share a few of them with you tonight.

At the beginning of the sermon I read Dr. Rice's life verse,

> "He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him" (Psalm 126:6).

That was the theme of the life and ministry of Dr. John R. Rice. He was a great scholar and Bible student, but he never lost sight of his main calling as an evangelist, soul winner, and advocate of Heaven-sent revival. Here, then, are four of the things I learned from him. I didn't agree with him on storehouse tithing, the signs of Christ's coming, and some other matters, but he deeply influenced me on these four points.

I. First, I learned a lot about preaching from Dr. Rice.

When I first started preaching in the 1950s I consciously copied the evangelistic style and sermon construction of Billy Graham. He was a great preacher back then. My friend Moishe Rosen, of Jews for Jesus, said his preaching was "electrifying" in those days. But later I was told to preach so-called "expository" sermons. I struggled trying to do that for several years. But I felt constrained and held back by trying to preach from convoluted, intricate outlines on many verses of Scripture, with points, subpoints, and sub, subpoints. I felt strangled and enslaved, held in bondage and restrained, by what I was taught about

so-called “expository” preaching. Then I read what Dr. Rice said on this subject. Dr. Rice said,

> No sermon that Jesus preached…did He ever preach what is now called an expository sermon. And so with the sermons in the book of Acts by Peter, by Stephen and by Paul – none were expository sermons. In every case a preacher stood up to preach to get a certain result, and he preached toward that result. So ought preachers today preach toward a certain end, not simply to expound the Bible itself for its own sake (John R. Rice, D.D., Why Our Churches Do Not Win Souls, Sword of the Lord, 1966, pp. 74, 75)

I learned from Dr. Rice that so-called “expository” preaching did not come from our Baptist or Protestant forefathers, who all preached from one or two verses of Scripture. Dr. Rice said the modern “expository” sermon came from the Plymouth Brethren and was popularized by Dr. Harry Ironside, a Plymouth Brethren preacher. Dr. Rice said that Wesley, Whitefield, Spurgeon, and Dr. Torrey preached, “Bold, uncompromising, controversial [sermons] that condemned sin.” He said we need “preaching that condemns sin, that fights heresy, that shows the way out of trouble, that warns people of the wrath of God” (ibid., pp. 77, 78). Dr. Rice said,

> Whence came this horrible breakdown in standards in America? Why is sex everywhere pressed on people, and movies and magazines are more lewd, and women less virtuous, and men more profane than before? Because America, with its millions of church members, has relatively few strong...preachers. There are not many preachers who preach on sin, on the coming judgment, on the awful Hell for Christ-rejecting sinners...The pulpit has failed the churches, and the churches have failed America (John R. Rice, D.D., Bible Doctrines to Live By, Sword of the Lord, 1968, p. 311)

The Bible says,

> **“Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins” (Isaiah 58:1).**

Dr. Rice said,

> The first aim of every preacher called of God should be to win souls. A minister may say, as an alibi, “I am called to be a teaching pastor. My ministry is to the church. I must feed the flock of God.” But that, I insist, is an alibi for outright disobedience to the plain command of God. The Great Commission is still binding on preachers. The Gospel is to be preached to every creature...Charles Spurgeon was a pastor all his days and never called himself an evangelist. Yet multiplied thousands were saved under his ministry, and [Spurgeon’s church] was called a “soul trap.” The preaching in the church services ought to be strongly evangelistic, as well as in other places (John R. Rice, D.D., Why Our Churches Do Not Win Souls, ibid., pp. 67-69)

I agree with Dr. Rice on those points of preaching. He has encouraged me to follow the old-fashioned, soul-stirring method of presenting the Gospel. And Dr. Rice believed that the Gospel should be preached in every service, telling lost sinners that Jesus loves them, and that He will save them. Dr. Rice said,

> Oh, what a fountain of mercy is flowing,
> Down from the crucified Saviour of men.
> Precious the blood that He shed to redeem us,
> Grace and forgiveness for all of our sin.
> ("Oh, What a Fountain!" by John R. Rice, 1965).
>
> He loves so long, He loves so well,
> He loves you more than tongue can tell;
> He loves so long, He loves so well,
> He died to save your soul from Hell.
> ("He Loves You Still" by John R. Rice, 1960).

II. Second, I learned a lot about defending the faith from Dr. Rice.

The Bible says, **"Ye should earnestly contend for the faith" (Jude 3).** Dr. Rice strongly contended for the faith throughout his ministry. Dr. Rice said,

> The pastor who does not expect to win many souls can preach nice little sermons on brotherly love. But the man who expects to arouse the conscience, stir the emotions and bring the will to a holy repentance must preach on great truths of the Bible. The great themes of the depravity of the human heart, the atoning death of Christ, the need of the new birth, salvation by grace through faith, a literal Heaven and a literal Hell are all evangelistic themes. And they necessarily involve the deity of Christ, the virgin birth, the bodily resurrection, and they are the fundamentals of the Christian faith.
>
> It is no accident that the great soul winners have been defenders of the faith. Spurgeon carried on a noble campaign against "the Downgrade Movement," now called modernism, and left the Baptist Union of Great Britain and Ireland at a cost of great reproach, and led that great church out, because of sin. And Spurgeon preached wonderfully, upholding the inspiration and authority of the Bible, the deity of Christ and other fundamentals of the faith (Dr. John R. Rice., 'Why Our Churches Do Not Win Souls,' ibid., pp. 71, 72)

Dr. Rice said,

> As long as there is doubt in the mind of the preacher or in the minds of the hearers as to the absolute authority of the Bible as the infallible Word of God, his message is weakened, the impact on the community is watered down, the reason for soul winning is diminished (ibid., p. 73).

Why should I murmur, hold back from sorrow,
Dread to lose money or friends in His name?
Oh, I should welcome perils or scourging
If I might thus have some part in His shame!
All my heart's love, all my fond dreams,
Make them, Lord Jesus, only for Thee.
All that I am, all I could be,
Take me, Lord Jesus, Thine e'er to be.
("All My Heart's Love" by Dr. John R. Rice).

Sing the chorus with me.

All my heart's love, all my fond dreams,
Make them, Lord Jesus, only for Thee.
All that I am, all I could be,
Take me, Lord Jesus, Thine e'er to be.

III. Third, I learned a lot from Dr. Rice on the subject of revival.

The Bible gives us a prayer for revival when it says,

"Wilt thou not revive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?" (Psalm 85:6).

Dr. Rice believed in supernatural, God-sent revivals. He said,

> "Let it be settled once for all that revivals are divine manifestations. A revival is a miracle of God. It is not natural, but supernatural. It is not ordinary, but extraordinary. It is not human, but divine. Only God can give a revival" (John R. Rice, D.D., The Soul Winner's Fire, Sword of the Lord, 1969, p. 79)

In his book, We Can Have Revival Now (Sword of the Lord, 1950), Dr. Rice said,

> "The greatest revivals the world is ever to see are yet future. Greater revivals are to come than the world has ever experienced. That is plainly taught in the Word of God, and what a comfort it ought to be to our hearts! When we find that God has plainly promised greater revivals than any the world has yet had, that will certainly prove that the day of revivals is not passed" (p. 29)

Dr. Rice said that in 1950. The Communists were driving all the foreign missionaries out of China when he said that. Over 25 years of torture and imprisonment lay ahead for the Christians in China when he said that. But since 1980, the year Dr. Rice died, one of the greatest revivals the world has ever seen has exploded in the People's Republic of China! Today it is estimated that there are over 120 million Christians in China. More people are

now in church on Sunday morning in China than in America, Canada and the United Kingdom combined! Dr. C. L. Cagan estimates that there are over 700 conversions to Christ in China every hour, night and day, twenty-four hours a day, seven days a week! Think of it – 700 conversions every hour! Dr. Rice was completely right when he said in 1950, "The greatest revivals the world is ever to see are yet future" (ibid., p. 29).

I myself have been an eye-witness to three "supernatural," God-sent revivals. At the First Chinese Baptist Church of Los Angeles, between 1969 and 1973, I saw the miraculous power of God draw over 2,000 people into our small church of about 125 people, making it one of the largest Southern Baptist churches in California. I saw services that went on all day Sunday, with tears of repentance and miracle conversions. I myself preached in one of those services where 46 young people were converted, and that was just one of the services that went on night after night! I checked recently and found that nearly every young Chinese person that was saved that night is still in that church forty years later! When my wife and I went there in May, for the 60th anniversary of the church, one Chinese young person after the other came to tell me they were saved during times when I preached in that great revival!

In Marin County, north of San Francisco, in a church I started there in 1972, we saw about 600 Hippies get saved in a few months, stopping their sinful life-style and drugs, and becoming solid Christians. This was the second revival that I saw with my own eyes.

In 1992, my wife and our boys and I attended a conference on Fundamentalism at Dr. Rod Bell's church in Virginia Beach, Virginia. At the very end of the conference, on the last Sunday night, I was scheduled to preach. A member of the church told me, "Whatever you do, don't preach an evangelistic sermon. Everyone in the church is already saved." That made me very nervous because God had laid on my heart to preach a simple evangelistic sermon. Great and famous men of God would be in the congregation. What would they think if no one came forward? I was sweating. I asked my wife to take our boys out of the motel room for a few hours that Sunday afternoon. I fasted and prayed and called on God all afternoon. I was still praying and sweating when we got to the church. They sang and the pastor introduced me. Suddenly I felt the anointing of the Holy Spirit flash through me. I preached that simple sermon with great ease. Three grown men came forward.

One of them was the associate pastor, the pastor's own son! He came forward to be saved with tears streaming down his cheeks! Then the Holy Spirit came down like a cloud. An old man who had been in the church for years crawled on his hands and knees down the aisle screaming, "I'm lost! I'm lost!" A quartet of young girls went to the platform to perform, but they couldn't sing. Tears were streaming from their eyes as they called on Jesus to save them. The service went on until midnight. Seventy-five people were hopefully converted that night in a church where they thought "Everyone is already saved." Ian Paisley's son said to my wife, "I've never seen anything like it." Then the revival really broke out. I flew back from Los Angeles to speak for that pastor again a few days later. In the next three months over 500 people were hopefully saved and baptized in that church!

These are eyewitness accounts of what I have seen God do in three revivals – which Dr. Rice

called, “a miracle of God.” I know you can’t “work up” a revival by human means. But I also know Dr. Rice was right when he said, “We can have revival now.” We are praying for God to send a revival to this church in our times of fasting and prayer. One of Dr. Rice’s songs says,

> Today we reap, or miss our golden harvest!
> Today is given us lost souls to win.
> O then to save some dear ones from the burning,
> Today we’ll go to bring some sinner in.
> (“So Little Time” by Dr. John R. Rice).

I wish I could take time to talk about Dr. Rice’s belief in the need for the preacher and his people to be filled with the Holy Spirit. I wish I could take time to speak about Dr. Rice’s belief that a Christian should be a fundamentalist but, as he said, “not a nut.” I agree with Dr. Rice that we should not defend the false idea that the King James Bible is itself given by inspiration, and corrects the Hebrew and Greek from which it was translated. I wish I could take time to tell you what Dr. Rice said about making the local church a place of joy and great happiness. I wish I had time to tell you why Dr. Rice said, “I love Christmas.” And I wish I had time to talk about his great book on “The Home, Courtship, Marriage and Children.” I agree with Dr. Rice on those great Bible themes! How I wish that pastors everywhere would go back and read what Dr. Rice wrote on those subjects. But I will end with one final point.

IV. Fourth, I learned a lot from Dr. Rice on the subject of prayer and fasting.

God said through the prophet Isaiah,

> “Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?” (Isaiah 58:6).

In his great book, Prayer: Asking and Receiving, Dr. Rice said,

> I know that real fasting and prayer and humiliation of mind as we wait on God will get the blessing God wants to give us! Have you tried fasting and praying and waiting on God until the victory came?...Dear child of God, do you feel led to try it? Then fast and pray until God meets you in blessing (John R. Rice, D.D., Prayer: Asking and Receiving, Sword of the Lord, 1970 edition, pp. 230, 231)

We will be fasting and praying as a church next Saturday. If you have medical problems, please ask your doctor before you fast with us. Those who are very old or sick may wish to join us in a partial fast by drinking only tomato juice, or some other juices or soups, during our fast day next Saturday. Be sure to drink plenty of water all day. And be sure to take special time to pray during the day that God will bring in many new people to our church this Fall. Pray by

name, if possible, for new people that have come in the past few weeks, and for others we will bring in next weekend, and in the weeks to come. Pray that they will be stay in our church and be saved. And remember the life verse of Dr. John R. Rice,

“He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him” (Psalm 126:6).

Please stand and sing the last song on your song sheet, “The Price of Revival,” by Dr. John R. Rice. ...

The price of revival, the cost of soul winning,
The long hours of praying, the burden, the tears;
The pleading with sinners though lonely, a stranger,
Is repaid at the reaping up there.
Reaping, heavenly reaping! For souls won down here.

The treasures of earth, oh, how vain and how fleeting;
They vanish like mist and they wither like leaves;
But souls who are won by our tears and our pleading
Will remain for our reaping up there.
Reaping, heavenly reaping! For souls won down here.

To come to that reaping with wood, hay and stubble,
How sad to appear at the Lord’s judgment seat,
With no one we’ve won to trust Jesus our Saviour
To present at the reaping up there.
Reaping, heavenly reaping! For souls won down here.

Please come up here on the platform, and stand in front of the pulpit, as we sing the last stanza, and Dr. Kreighton Chan will lead us in prayer for our time of fasting and prayer next Saturday, and for the success of our soul winning efforts this Fall.

The wise, they shall shine like the firmament glory
When payday shall come for the winner of souls!
Then they who’ve saved many by salvation’s story
Like the stars, blest forever, shall shine.
Reaping, heavenly reaping! For souls won down here.

(Prayer). You may be seated.

If you are here tonight and you are not yet a born again Christian, please listen very carefully. The Lord Jesus Christ came down from Heaven and was nailed to a cross, where He died to pay for our sins. They put His body in a tomb, sealed it, and set a Roman guard to protect it. But the Lord Jesus Christ rose physically, flesh and bone, on the third day. The risen Christ had

fellowship with His followers for forty days. They handled Him, and saw that He was not a spirit. At last Jesus ascended back to Heaven, where He is seated at the right hand of God the Father. When you turn from your sinful life-style and trust Jesus, His precious Blood will cleanse you from all sin, and He will give you eternal life. We are praying that you will come to Jesus and trust Him, and be saved very soon. And whatever you do, be sure to come back here to church next Sunday! God bless you! Amen. [1]SOURCE

[2]



Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) and Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980)

1. https://www.rlhymersjr.com/Online_Sermons/2012/090212PM_ThingsLearnedFromDrRice.html?fbclid=IwY2xjawP0TCRleHRuA2FlbQIxMABicmlkETF5VTE4VjhFNG1kSTRhWGlLc3J0YwZhcH
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiVKvCXYhaadk1cmi1nlIJbE60IBHf8SNYs7H9gJJ-DwJ758fvzUFGom1zEPs_8UD1jWy1AbLhv2ZQ-bRfUAxCzQk5HJEIhuY-1JgR

7.3.20 Why Do Some People Believe But Others Don’t? (2026-03-20 12:06)

Acts 28:24,

“

And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

”

I’ve often wondered why different people adhere to different beliefs and even cults. Why are there 8 million JW’s, 16 million Mormons and 21 million SDA’s? That is interesting to me. Why is it that one preacher reads the Bible and sees Lordship Salvation, but another sees free grace?

I cannot answer these questions, but I am reminded of Jesus’ words in □□□□□□□ □:□, “□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□: □□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□.” I humbly believe that anyone who is pure of heart, meaning that they sincerely desire to find the truth, will end up at Jesus’ feet, for He is the truth (John 14:6). They will end up at the inspired King James Bible. They will end up where they belong. John Bunyan understood this truth very well, as illustrated in his book Pilgrim’s Progress. There are many detours, pits and traps along life’s way. The inspired Word of God is the light (truth) that will show men the way.

Social media is full of false teachers. They are proud, arrogant and unlearned in the Scriptures. Dan Corner is one of them, who teaches that you need works to get to Heaven. He denies eternal security. It is so sad. There is a Satanic army of Calvinists, eternal security and Trinity deniers, et cetera. □□□ □□□□□□□□□□□ □□:□□, “□□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□ □□□□□□□□, □□□ □□□ □□ □□□□□□□□.”

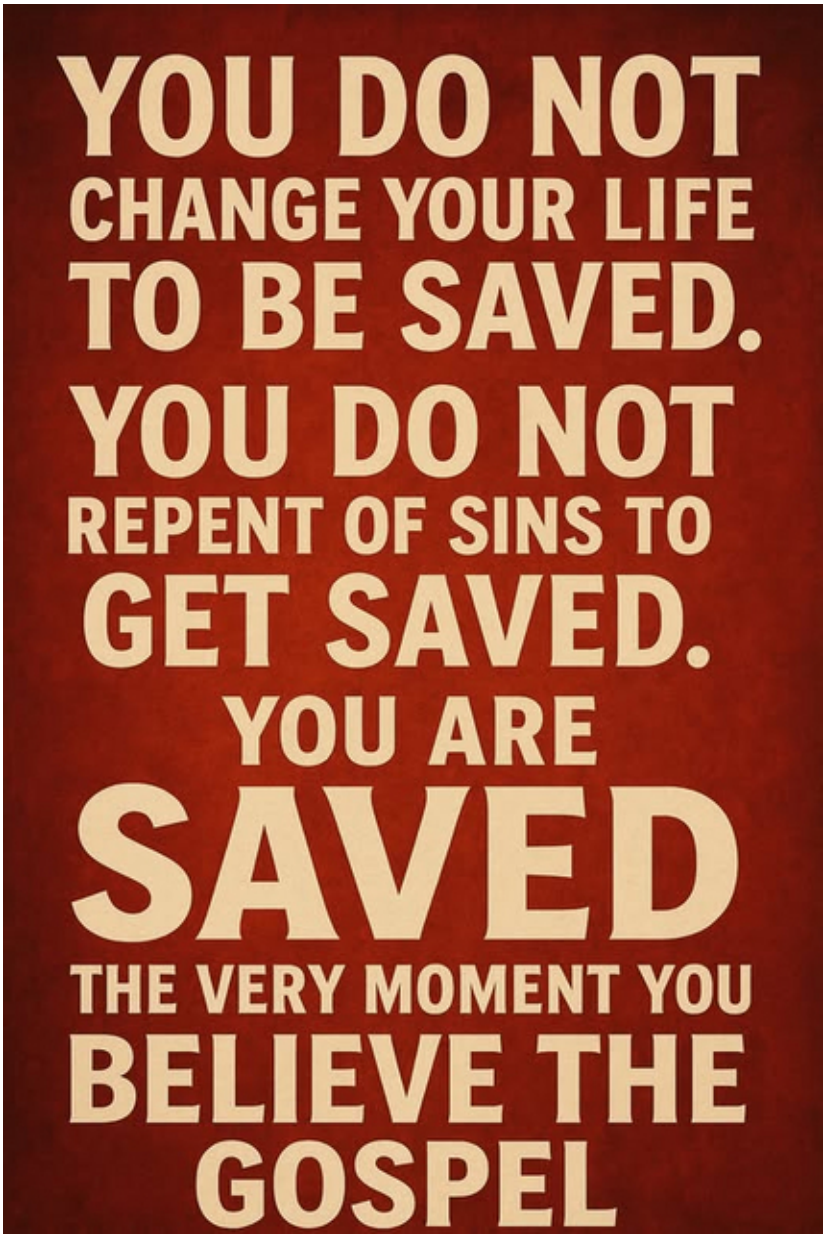

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiyhAyqucDkf0W7nSKGXfasZWHYWmdW4dov4Vfy_9jSNnAcycNsYGqAjLxQVTSddGVYFUpoSWO_mipJ680ybtg_JARIJCxMl7kz7qh

---

7.3.21 Actor Chuck Norris Preached A Counterfeit Gospel (2026-03-21 00:29)

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

I was looking back in 2016 at Hollywood actor Chuck Norris' (1940-2026) website, at a resource page titled "[1]FREE GIFT" (his website no longer exists, but I will leave these dead links as

evidence that they once existed). Chuck Norris was a professed Christian. Although I admire Chuck's good reputation and his work to help youth, he was theological wrong in some of the things he taught.

First, repentance concerning salvation is always defined as "a change of mind," and never to "turn from sins." Mr. Norris has been deceived no doubt by some of today's apostate religious leaders. On Chuck Norris' website (see quote below) they teach the heresy, "If you are willing to repent of your sin, He is waiting to forgive you." That is not THE GOSPEL. Where in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 are we told that we must be willing to forsake sinful bad habits and cease from intentional sinful behavior? My friend, at best, the only thing you could do is replace your sins with self-righteousness (which is a sin too)!!! Kindly, Mr. Norris has it wrong!

Here is a more lengthy quote:

> "Jesus died for you. You can be saved by asking Him for forgiveness from your sins. ***If you are willing to repent of your sin***, He is waiting to forgive you. It doesn't matter what you have done in the past, if you cry out to Jesus for forgiveness, He will not reject you. ***The word 'repent' literally means 'to turn away from.'*** You need to look at your life, admit that you are a sinner, ***genuinely desire to turn your back on that sin***, and ask Him to forgive you. If you do this, He promises to forgive you."
>
> SOURCE: [2]Chuck Norris, personal website, [3]Christian resource Page: 'Free Gift' (these are now dead links, but there is no reason to believe that Chuck Norris recanted any of these heretical beliefs)

Mr. Norris fails to understand that we don't need to ask Jesus to forgive our sins, but that error in itself won't prevent someone from being saved. But to be biblically accurate, Jesus Christ has already paid for everyone sins on the cross with His precious blood. Therefore, forgiveness is a "gift" that we simply receive to have eternal life.

But more importantly, the word "repent" does not literally mean " [4]to turn away from ." This false understanding can and will prevent the new birth, because it is DEBT incurred by WORKS, not grace. **Romans 4:4, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt."**

God does not require anyone to "turn away from" sinful behavior to receive what He has already paid for in full on the cross.

Kindly said, Chuck Norris makes three damnable statements, by requiring the unbiblical forsaking of your sinful behavior to get to Heaven:

1. If you are willing to repent of your sin.
2. The word 'repent' literally means 'to turn away from.'
3. Genuinely desire to turn your back on that sin.

No Sir, that is not the Gospel presented by the Apostle Paul (which Gospel Paul received directly from Jesus according to Galatians 1:12)...

1st Corinthians 15:16, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

Now that is the biblical Gospel (which word means "

Glad Tidings

"

or

"

Good News

"

). The Gospel is three things (none of which involve turning away from your sinful behavior)...

1. Jesus ***DIED*** on a cross to pay our debt of sin.
2. Jesus was ***BURIED*** (verifying that He was indeed deceased).
3. Jesus ***RESURRECTED*** physically from the dead three days later.

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "But *these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Yet, not once do we find any mentioned of repenting, following, submitting, confessing, serving or turning from your sins to get to Heaven. We do find the word "believe" mentioned in the Gospel of John 85 times. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life.**

"

Chuck Norris no doubt followed what some dingleberry neo-evangelical preacher errantly taught him. To the carnal mind it makes sense that you cannot expect God to forgive your sins when you have no intention of forsaking them. But that is not a gift! Such a requirement to turn from your sinning would make salvation an exchange, a trade of sorts. A "gift" means that you simply take something. I never hear corrupt neo-evangelicals focus on salvation being a gift. I never hear them talk about the imputed righteousness of God.

In fact, in Ray Comfort's 'THE EVIDENCE BIBLE' (2011), he fails to even comment on any of the eight New Testament Bible passages which mention the word "impute." The damnable heresy

that God will not save you unless you first commit to forsake your sinful bad habits is of the Devil. No such requirement is taught in the inspired King James Bible. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) nails repentance in [5]this helpful sermon excerpt.

By the way, I cannot warn you enough to stay away from all modern English Bible revisions. The publishers are all blatant liars, who despite claiming that they used the most reliable ancient texts, their work is just another Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort clone. Case in point, the Amplified Bible (AMP) [6]removes all eight mentions of the word "impute"" from the New Testament. With this tragic fact in mind, it is not hard to see why Ray Comfort never once comments in his Bible commentary on the great doctrine of imputation in God' Word. Ray is using the Devil's corrupt seed. Please use only the inspired King James Bible.

The truth is that to be saved you simply come to God as a wretched sinner, just as I am without one plea, and you freely accept by faith (taking God at His written Word) Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then raised up from the dead the third day. That's all that God requires. This is the only Gospel by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (Romans 1:16). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Wicked Men Changed The Bible Meaning Of Repentance

So, where in the world did religious men everywhere in the world get the faulty unbiblical idea that you cannot get to Heaven unless you are willing to forsake your sinful bad habits? They got it from the Devil, that's where. All of the modern corrupt Bible revisions tamper with the Scriptures, redefining

"

repentance

"

to mean forsaking you sinful ways, rather than leaving it alone to simply mean

"

a change of mind

" (Greek noun: *metanoia*). Here is an example of how the Devil's modern perversions have corrupted the true meaning of repentance.

> King James Bible (KJB) - Hebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of ***repentance from dead works***, and of faith toward God."
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) - Hebrews 6:1, "So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life by ***turning away from the evil we did in the past*** and by believing in God." [emphasis added]

Whoa! What gross incompetence by the ERV translators! The trustworthy King James Bible teaches to repent from DEAD WORKS. That is, all self-righteous works that you have been

foolishly trusting in to get you to Heaven, which includes good works and bad works alike. Turning away from your sins to be saved would fall under DEAD WORKS! Salvation is WITHOUT WORKS (Romans 4:5-7). To turn from your bad works is a good work!

The ERV blatantly perverts the truth of God's Word, requiring the reader to TURN AWAY FROM THE EVIL YOU DID IN THE PAST. Ladies and gentlemen, that is 100 % WORKS; not God's saving GRACE, which is by childlike faith alone in the Gospel. The ERV is of the Devil, as corrupt as can be concerning God's simple plan of salvation. I have shown you just one of Satan's perverted Bible revisions today, but there are hundreds of similar corrupt English versions being sold on the market today. It is filthy lucre and blood money!

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

In [7]this lame video, Chuck Norris in no way indicates that he has ever been born again. I seriously question whether the 86-year-old actor went to Heaven. YouTube is filled with similar lame say-nothing-of-essence type videos featuring Chick Norris' so-called Christian testimony. I cannot say with any certainty that Mr. Norris went to Hell, but neither can I say that he didn't. I do know of a certainty on the authority of God's inspired Word, that what Chuck Norris posted on his personal website in 2016 is a counterfeit plan of salvation; a false gospel that simply cannot produce the required new birth to enter into God's Kingdom (John 3:1-7).

Chuck Norris tragically adhered to the Roman Catholic definition of repentance, not the true [8]biblical Greek meaning . In Acts 20:21, the Holy Bible speaks of "repentance toward God." Who says repentance means "to turn away from"? Why not toward God? Friend, repentance is toward God from unbelief. It may be that a man's sinful ways hinder him from coming to Christ to be saved (John 3:20). But that sinner doesn't need to *repent from his sins* to be saved, he needs to repent TOWARD GOD from his unbelief, believing the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen from the dead the third day! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. "**

When a man "repents," he thinks differently. He acknowledges that he is a guilty sinner in need of a Savior. He believes the Gospel by faith to be saved. The entire notion of a man turning away from sins to be saved is self-righteousness—a works-based plan of salvation which does not produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God.

Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit *by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith*?"

Notice carefully in the preceding Scripture passage that no mention is made of "turning from sins" nor of "being willing to turn from sins" to be saved. No, rather, we are saved by simply receiving the Gospel by faith when we hear it preached. It is that simple to be saved. On the Day of Pentecost, the apostle Peter preached the Gospel and [9]3,000 souls were saved in one day . **Acts 2:41, "Then they that gladly received his word..."** Those 3,000 sinners got saved by simply BELIEVING the *Good News* about Jesus' crucifixtion, burial and resurrection which they heard Peter preach unto them.

Likewise in Acts chapter 10 regarding Cornelius the Italian centurion. The Apostle Peter never told Cornelius and his companions to do anything. Peter simply preached the light of the truth of the Gospel unto them and they were saved they moment that they believed it. **Acts 10:44, "While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.**

” They put their faith in the Gospel they heard and were immediately saved and indwelt with the Holy Spirit, which is also what **Galatians 3:2** means, **“This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?”**

John 3:20, “For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.”

Repentance is not “from sins”; but rather, from the “unbelief” that has been hindering you from being saved. Carefully notice in **John 3:21a** that the Bible doesn’t say,

“

but he that turneth from his sins cometh to the light.

”

No, it says, **“But he that *doeth truth* cometh to the light...”** I humbly think Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) said it best...

> “Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, ’Repent ye, and believe the gospel.’ Yet we find true believers exhorted to ’repent, and do the first works.’ So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance.” (’[10]Except Ye Repent,’ p. 16)

Amen and amen, I fully agree.

Mark 6:6 and **12, “And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching. ... And they went out, and preached that men should *repent*.”** You don’t need to pray to be saved. The Scriptures tell us that whosoever BELIEVES is saved. **1st Corinthians 1:21, “For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.”**

Right Doctrine Matters

Beware of all the dangerous false teachers nowadays which tell you to: “Invite Jesus into your life,” “Ask Jesus into your heart,” “Confess Christ before men,” “Turn from sins,” “Follow Christ,” “Pray a Sinner’s Prayer,” “Have a relationship with Jesus” and “Say ’Jesus is Lord”’ to be saved. None of these things constitute “the Gospel.” Here’s a helpful writing by Pastor Harry Ironside titled, ’ [11]WHAT IS THE GOSPEL?’

The Gospel.

Let that be our proclamation!!! We must refute the popular false teachings nowadays to “Invite Jesus into your life,” “Commit your life to Christ,” “Ask Jesus into your heart,” “Pray a Sinner’s Prayer,” “Say ’Jesus is Lord”’ and “Follow Christ” to be saved. Again, none of these things constitute THE GOSPEL. You may do all these things and yet split Hell wide open when you enter into eternity!!! Satan is smarter than any man. The Devil knows that the best way to take people to Hell is to substitute religion in their life for THE GOSPEL (Matthew 7:21-23). Here is an excellent writing by Dr. Harry Ironside titled, “ [12]WHAT IS THE GOSPEL? ” Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

We can only hope that Chuck Norris went to Heaven. Since the only salvation testimony that I could find from Chuck Norris is of him requiring forsaking your sinful behavior to be saved, I doubt his salvation. That is not the Gospel. God does not allow variations of His simple plan of salvation, and if He does, then how much can someone be off the mark concerning the Gospel and still be saved? What about Mormons, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Church of Christ, Seventh-Day Adventists and Roman Catholics who require water baptism to get to Heaven? Are they still saved even though they are in error concerning the Gospel?

How about those who add keeping sacraments to faith, which Lutherans are guilty of doing? Does God cut them some slack because they are sincere in their ignorance? I humbly think not dear reader. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 14:12, “There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”**

If God were to allow an exception for some, but not for others, then He would be a respect of persons. God is not a respecter of persons (Romans 2:11). I contend biblically that the moment you add anything to trust alone in Christ alone, you have perverted the Gospel and cannot be saved.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. The sad fact that Chuck Norris thought it was necessary to cease from his past sinful behavior to get to Heaven, is not the Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible. The bottom line dear reader is that what Chuck Norris teaches concerning how to get saved, doesn’t match what Jesus teaches in the Bible concerning how to get to Heaven. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

I fully understand that Chuck Norris was not a Bible preacher or theologian, which is exactly why people like him ought not teach others the inspired Word of God, which they do unto their own destruction and the destruction of those who follow them (2nd Peter 3:16-17). I am glad that Chuck took his website down.

I tried to find out why Mr. Norris removed his website, but couldn’t find any information.

I tried today to find a clear salvation testimony on social media from Chuck Norris, but there is nothing. I found [13]this article that says Chuck gave his life to Christ at age 12, but that is not the Gospel. Judas Iscariot also gave his life to Christ too, and is burning in the fires of Hell forever. The false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 cast out Devils, just like Judas was given power by Christ to do in Matthew 11:1.

In all his video testimonies, Chuck Norris merely says that in Hollywood he wandered away from his childhood faith which was instilled in him by his mother, and then decades later his second wife Gena influenced him to return to his childhood faith. But Norris fails to tells the world what he actually has faith in, other than Jesus. Every pseudo-Christian religious cult believes in Jesus! The only testimony that we have to go on is from Chuck’s website in 2016, which was unfortunately a counterfeit plan of salvation.

According to Conservative Underground News...

> “Chuck Norris accepted Christ at age 12 at Calvary Baptist Church, then rededicated his life as a young man at a Billy Graham crusade in Los Angeles.” [14]SOURCE

On their website for Calvary Baptist Church in Los Angeles, where Chuck Norris claims he was saved as a 12-year-old boy, here is what they write about repentance...

> “We believe that repentance is a change of mind ***and purpose toward God*** prompted by the Holy Spirit; ***that it is characterized by godly sorrow for sin*** as offensive to God and ruinous to the soul; and that the true repentance is inseparably needed and related to saving faith. We believe that faith in the Lord Jesus Christ is the only condition to salvation.” [15]SOURCE

Show me that in the inspired King James Bible! In fact, Bible *repentance* is “

a change of mind,

”

period. We don’t even know what to change our mind about from the word alone, supplemental information is needed. The context of a particular Scripture passage, and comparing Scripture with Scripture, provides that supplemental information.

When the Apostle Peter preached the Gospel to Cornelius and his companions in Acts chapter 10, the word

“

repent

”

was never mentioned even once. In fact, you won’t find the word

“ ” mentioned even once in the entire Gospel of John, which was written for the express purpose of showing the reader how to go to Heaven (John 20:31). In Acts chapter 16, where Paul and Silas show the Philippian jailer at Rome how to be saved, the word “repent” is never mentioned even once. Dear reader, it couldn’t be more clear from the inspired Word of God that repentance is automatically included in believing the Gospel. That is, you have *changed your mind* from unbelief to belief.

Evangelist Alexander Marshall (1846-1928) gets repentance absolutely correct...

> **“I HAVE NOT REPENTED ENOUGH”**
>
> What do you mean? “I am not sorry enough for my sins.”
>
> And if you were very sorry, would God be more willing to save you than He is now? “I think so.”
>
> Then you are completely mistaken.
>
> “But does it not say, unless we repent we shall perish?”
>
> Yes; but what do you think is the Scriptural significance of “repentance”? If you say “sorrow for sin” you are wrong. It does not mean sorrow for sin: it means

> a CHANGE OF MIND (Matt. 21:29). This change will doubtless produce sorrow; but sorrow and repentance are two very different things (Heb. 12:17. margin, and II Cor. 7:9). When God calls on you to "repent, and believe the Gospel," He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you. Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first "feel" some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God's great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24).

Yes, that is excellent. Alexander Marshall is 100 % correct! Yet, [16]some unlearned heretical person changed his tract, completely removing the preceding section on repentance (that I just quoted) from the work, "God's Way Of Salvation."

Marshall plainly says that sinners are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL, that is, he says: "to lay aside your wrong thoughts [Repentance], and believe the glad tidings [Gospel] that He proclaims to you." That is absolutely biblically CORRECT!!! Bravo to this dear saint of God!

I Hope Chuck Norris [17]Repented Of His Wrong Repentance

You cannot biblically say that Chuck Norris came close enough in his salvation beliefs, and so God understands and will let him slide; because if that were true then Roman Catholics (who are very sincere) with their Seven Sacraments (sacramental salvation) would be saved too. But I assure you on biblical authority they are not! There are no extenuating circumstances in God's courtroom when it comes to the Gospel. You either have the Gospel facts right, or you are damned for trusting in ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

I cannot say with any certainty that Chuck Norris went to Hell. But I can say upon the authority of the inspired Scripture that what Mr. Norris posted on his personal website in 2016 is a false gospel which cannot produce the required new birth to enter into God's Kingdom. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches that to get to Heaven you must first be sorry for your sins and be willing to forsake them. That is not how salvation works!

The correct biblical mindset is that you simply come to God by faith (taking God at His written Word) as a wretched sinner, and you accept Christ's sacrificial death on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried (proving that He was indeed dead), and then physically resurrected from the dead three days later (because if Christ didn't raise up then our faith is in vain and He cannot save us). This is the official and only "Gospel" according to [18]1st Corinthians 15:1-6.

And then the moment you become born again, God gives you the gift of His Holy Spirit to indwell, teach, comfort, guide, chastise and seal you permanently. The change has nothing to do with the sinner! This is where neo-evangelicals have gone horribly wrong! They require the sinner to be sorry and willing to change their behavior to be saved, placing the burden upon the sinner's shoulders instead of upon Christ who died for our sins on Calvary's cross.

A changed life has nothing to do with repentance or getting saved. A changed life is the "fruit" of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). But we have a daily choice as saints to either by default walk in the carnal flesh (Galatians 5:19-21), or to deliberately walk in the Spirit (Galatians 5:25). No child of God chooses to walk in the Holy Spirit 100 % of the time. Although I can walk in the Spirit at any given time, I won't always make that right choice because I am still a dirty sinner (and so are you). The Apostle Paul is very transparent in Romans 7:14-25, admitting that he loses the struggle between good and evil on a regular basis.

In other words, just because you are saved (alive in the Spirit), DOES NOT guarantee that you will walk in the Spirit. The world is full of carnal, worldly, immature and backslidden believers (1st Corinthians 3:1). This is correct theology. "[19]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit" (a helpful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles).

Most professed Christians are wrong on God's simple plan of salvation, as was Chuck Norris. Only Chuck and God knows where he went in the afterlife. I know that a lot of people are going to be upset with me for questioning Mr. Norris' salvation, because he was a good man. He lived above reproach and spent his life helping and mentoring troubled young men, and I admire him tremendously for that. I don't think you could find a better man than Chuck Norris. But consider that Cornelius was also a good man in the Bible, but lost (Acts 10:1-2). Cornelius didn't get saved until Acts 10:44. So, just because Chick Norris was a good man doesn't mean that he was saved. Please understand that I didn't write this blog to cast a negative light on an American hero, God forbid. Chuck Norris is an American hero.

I am simply using Mr. Norris' death as a ministry opportunity to address the tragic reality that Chuck Norris was wrong on God's simple plan of salvation. He had (and still does) have influence on millions of people. Norris' so-called Christian testimony is as lame and vague as can be. He claimed to have received Jesus as his "Lord and Savior" at age 12, but [20]every hellbound Roman Catholic will testify the same thing. Catholics [21]plainly add WORKS to faith. For someone to merely say that they received Jesus as their

"Lord and Savior" says nothing. And Chuck Norris foolishly taught that to be saved you must forsake your sinning.

This is so serious a doctrinal matter dear friend, please do not glibly dismiss it as a mere matter of semantics. There is only one Gospel according to Galatians 1:6-9. The false idea that you must be sorry and turn away from your past sinful behavior to be saved is a completely different gospel; than to simply accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but bodily raised up after three days.

I love what U.S. President Abraham Lincoln said:

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because both the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy claimed to be doing "God's will" in fighting The Civil War (1860-1965). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing "God's will." As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties, who are warring against each other and claim to be doing God's will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

Likewise, the Bible is abundantly clear that there is only one Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). I hear misguided neo-evangelical pastors frequently tell the audience to become "

Christ followers

"

to be saved. Folks, that is another gospel! The accursed false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 followed Christ. They did

"

many wonderful works

”

in Jesus’ name. They preached in Jesus’ name. They cast out devils in Jesus’ name. So also did Judas Iscariot have power to cast out devils (Matthew 11:1). Yet, Jesus denied knowing those false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23. They had never simply rested in what Christ did for them through Calvary’s cross (John 6:40).

Tragically, 99 % of what is being preached from nearly every pulpit today is NOT the Gospel. Unquestionable, Chuck Norris was misled by ungodly false teachers. Most of the sinners burning in the fires of Hell forever are there because they were lied to by a wicked preacher. Jesus didn’t exhort us to follow the pastor. No, Christ said to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES! **John 5:39, “**

Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

”

Hellbound [22]Mormons also believe in taking Jesus as their

“Lord and Savior.” The hellbound heathen world does not see a distinction between biblical Christianity (being born again) and the plethora of pseudo-Christian false religions. My point dear reader is that Satan is very subtle, sneaky and crafty and has filled the world with distortions, embellishments and perversions of the Gospel to blind men, **“**

lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them

” (2nd Corinthians 4:4b).

[23] **How Permanent Is Your Salvation?**

(Pastor Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008)

“Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!”

—Pastor Jack Hyles, “ [24]God’s Reversal Of Psalm 51 ”

1st Corinthians 16:24, “My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.”

[25]

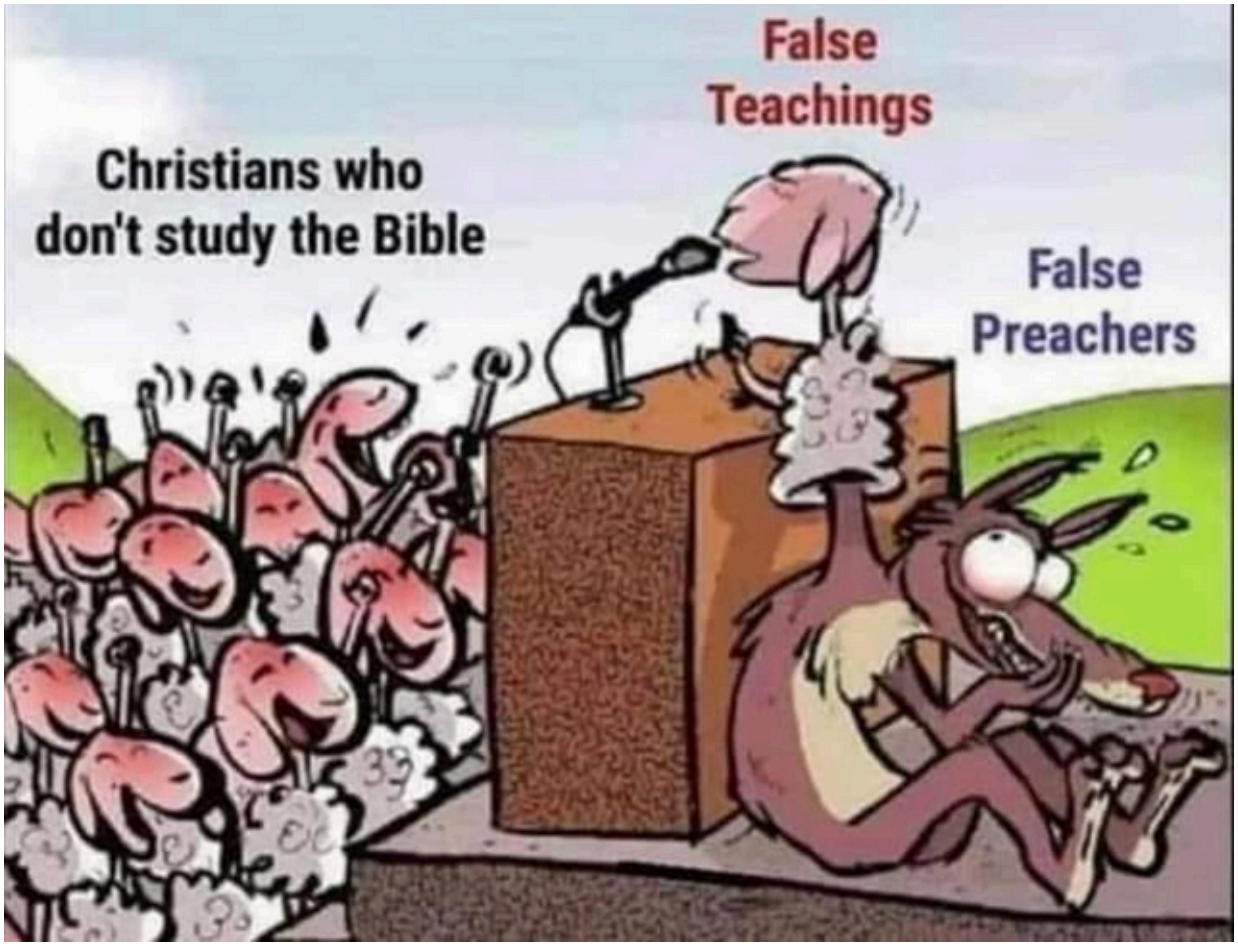

1. http://www.chucknorris.com/Christian/gift.htm
2. http://www.chucknorris.com/
3. http://www.chucknorris.com/Christian/gift.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/turning_from_sins_is_not_part_of_the_gospel.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9q5lkOy--4U
6. https://www.biblegateway.com/quicksearch/?quicksearch=impute&version=AMP
7. https://www.youtube.com/shorts/K_WLzyTdfZI
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/3000_saved.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
13. https://christeien.com/2025/02/05/grace-peace-and-the-faith-story-of-chuck-norris/
14. https://conservativeundergroundnews.com/breaking-chuck-norris-dead-at-86-and-america-just-lost-something-it-can-never-replace/
15. https://faithcal.org/about-us---distinctives.html
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
17. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9q5lkOy--4U
18. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%2015:1-6&version=KJV
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
20. https://www.archindy.org/criterion/local/2013/01-18/fink.html
21. https://www.catholic.com/magazine/print-edition/verse-by-verse-10

22. https://newsroom.churchofjesuschrist.org/article/what-mormons-believe-about-jesus-christ
23. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
24. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3
25. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_f4X5I2ACVtaWwDp_TNQrjUdKA24iZlgUoNgf6URz038AGuf6J-FPkavXMrOwR9bKXRgI71a9aMAF44SVjJQJdMIhUp2ZHZ3c5a7

7.3.22 Please Remember My Health Afflictions In Your Prayers (2026-03-22 06:11)

Psalms 145:9, "The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."

Please keep me in your prayers. I don't mention my own suffering very often, because I want to stay focused on the things of God. I was rear-ended by a full-sized 72 passenger school bus in 1992 while driving a church bus for the Lord, at the First Baptist Church of Hammond. I was also driving a full-sized bus. Someone irresponsibly left an abandoned car on the roadway, which set up the accident involving three church buses from Hammond. I slammed on the breaks to avoid hitting the car, but the guy behind me wasn't paying attention. The driver struck our bus so hard that his bus was totaled. His engine and transmission were shattered into hundreds of pieces on the ground. Vehicle fluids were everywhere.

[1]



At least two dozen ambulances came to the accident scene. The head of the bus worker sitting in the back seat of the bus went through the window. I saw blood and a big hole in the glass. The insurance company didn't even try to repair the other bus, they just bought a brand new bus for the Illinois Bus Company. Bus director Danny Club said it was the second to worst accident in the history of the First Baptist Church of Hammond. The worst was when a boy stuck his head out the window, and as the bus dipped over the curb leaving the church parking lot, his head was pinched between a telephone pole and the bus, and he died. His mother was sitting right behind him, spattered with his blood. It is so heartbreaking.

That's why there are rules not to lower the window below the halfway line, but I could mention some names (but I won't) of men that I went to school with, who are pastoring today, who broke the rules all the time. It sickens me still today, 35 years later. I actually had one bus captain ask me to drive the church bus over train tracks while the lights were flashing and the gates were down. I refused to do it. Sadly, a lot of young guys are IDIOTS!

Anyway, my driver's seat was broken off its hinges. Try to imagine the amount of blunt force energy required to pass through the chassis of a 72 passenger full-sized school bus, to break the driver's seat off its hinges. I went to the hospital and they took x-rays, but they weren't trained to look for misalignment of my spine. Nothing was broken, but my neck was crooked, and I didn't know it at the time.

That misalignment of my cervical (neck) spine 12 years later led to Degenerative Cervical Disk Disease (which essentially means my neck is falling apart slowly as I grow older).

After 4 months of taking my money and doing nothing, I told the chiropractor that enough was enough. So, he sent me to Chicago MRI in 2004 and they diagnosed me with protruding disks at C4-C5-C6-C7. My chronic burning neck pain and stiff tension literally started over night. I had experienced mild tension previously, but it became much worse in February of 2004.

I wasn't a candidate for neck surgery at the time, because I didn't have any radiating pain, yet. In 2005, I tumbled 15 feet down a mailslide at the U.S. postal Service. Some packages on a conveyor belt had buckled, breaking two fluorescent bulbs. I worked in maintenance and was called to replace the bulbs, which I did. The packages had been sticking to the slide, so my boss in his infinite wisdom handed me some baby powder to give mail processing to make the packages slide better. Well, I slipped on the baby powder and as they say, "The rest is history!" I fell hard which worsened my existing neck injury. I now felt sharp radiating pain down both arms, and 80 % on the right side of my body. I was then a candidate for surgery.

By 2009 I couldn't take the pain anymore radiating down my right arm. So I had my first Anterior Cervical Discectomy and Fusion (ACDF) surgery done at Cedar's Sinai in Los Angels. I lived on the island of Guam at the time. My primary care doctor on Guam said afterwards that they did the bare minimum, so in 2010 I had the surgery redone in Long Beach, California. That second surgery made me 100 % worse, leaving both of my arms feeling inflated with air all the time. My right leg still today goes numb and the whole right side of my body feels half asleep all the time.

The constant agonizing osteoarthritic pain in the bony area of the back of my neck is debilitating. I also suffer from constant neck tension, which I've had for 34 years now. I had totally forgotten about the rear-end collision in 1992, and I remember that at work I used to often wonder why my neck was so tense, when nothing was wrong to make me tense. I had totally forgotten about the whiplash. After the accident, for about 2 weeks it felt like an iron rod was put inside my neck. I felt horrible tight tension until the trauma of the accident had diminished, and then I forgot about the accident, not realizing that my spine was misaligned.

It wasn't until 2004 that a chiropractor told me what had happened, and showed me from an x-ray that I have what is medically known as, "Reverse Cervical Curve." That abnormal alignment on my cervical spine caused the junction between the cervical and thorax spine to eventually deteriorate, which injury is permanent.

I also suffer from constant burning nerves throughout my upper body, which very unpleasant feeling I cannot express in words. It feels like I am on fire, not fire fire, but nerve fire. Both of my arms still feel pumped up with air, doubled in size all the time. I suffer from neck atrophy (stiffness), sometimes scraping the bald top of my head when I get into my car. I have to do regular stretching exercising to prevent further atrophy. There is no medical cure for my adverse afflictions. I've undergone 5 months of torturous physical therapy, 3 useless steroid injections, multiple worthless TENS unit, useless cold and hot packs, non helpful multiple chiropractors, two major surgeries that made me much worse, et cetera. I have prayed hundreds of times over the decades for the good LORD to heal me, but this is my thorn in the flesh. Blessed be the name of the Lord Jesus Christ!

To make matters worse, doctors are afraid of the government today. At one time on Guam (around 2011) I was prescribed 140 mg daily of OxyContin (and another 60 mg of Morphine Sulfate). The good ole days! Now, in Pensacola, Florida, the only pain doctor I could find who would accept me as a patient only prescribes 40 mg a day, which is not near enough pain drugs. Thankfully, she also prescribes 2 pills of Percocet 10/325, which helps for 5 hours a day. I have no complaints to the dear LORD. I see miserable people completely paralyzed in wheel chairs and hospital beds, totally incapacitated. So I count my lucky stars and bless the LORD. Pastor Jack Hyles said that when palsied people came to counsel with him, sometimes after they left he would jump up and down, praising and thanking God for his health.

By the time Dr. Hyles reached his 70's, he suffered from 10 different medical afflictions. He wore hearing aids in both ears. He had a hernia that he never had fixed and died with it. he suffered from cataracts in both eyes. He had a physical heart condition, which he learned about the very same day that his dear grandson was sadly killed in an accident in Florida. Brother Hyles had health issues with his feet. As we grow older, we collect injuries, scars and health problems. It's just the way of life. King David in the Bible speaks of his rotting teeth, the stench of his disease (likely venereal disease from all his philandering with women) and his poor eyesight. Getting old is no fun.

That all being said my ministry friends, please remember me in your prayers. I am hurting much. I rarely feel like going onto social media. I have had to kindly tell several dozen people on social media that I do not "chat" online. I don't have the patience for pen pals, buddies or making small talk online. I welcome and love answering Bible questions, by God's grace, but due to my health afflictions I don't have the energy to chat with people in conversation. I do it from time to time randomly, but try to avoid it as a practice.

One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is titled, "[2]The Patient Waiting Of Christ," in which he talks about having a burden that will never go away. My heath afflictions are permanent, 'til death do us part. It is only God's grace that sustains me day by day...

> **James 5:10-11, "Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, *for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience*. Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy."**

Gratefully, God has given me the perfect website ministry, which I can work on night or day at

my leisure. I can and often do walk away from my computer just to go lay down. I need a calm harbor in my life more than anything.

I just turned 59 years old, by God's goodness and grace, and I simply cannot process chaos like I could in my 30's. I live a simple life. I don't sign anything unless I have to. I check my mailbox once a week. I never answer my phone, I let T-Mobile's Voice Mail record all incoming messages. I have a sweet deal with T-Mobile. I only pay $15 a month for unlimited calls and text. I bought my Samsung Galaxy Note 10 Plus on Amazon refurbished for $250 and love it. I digress.

I rarely feel like doing anything, going anywhere or being around people. It is difficult for me to sit though a church service. I have to make myself doing anything. I love playing stringed instruments, but rarely feel like playing them. I have to make myself do it, but can only play for awhile before I need to stop and go rest. I push myself on some days, but due to my pain and related bodily afflictions I am easily irritated and frustrated. One of my all-time favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is titled, "[3]At First You Just Exist."

I think about that sermon probably more than any other sermon by Brother Hyles, because it is very applicable to my life. Oftentimes I just have to exist, even though I don't want to. I am not suicidal, I just want to go home to be with Jesus. **Philippians 1:21, "For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain."** You won't hear me often complaining about my health afflictions. First, it doesn't make anything better. Second, people don't want to hear it all the time. Third, I have spent the past 24 years of website ministry focusing on helping others, which has given me strength to keep going for Christ. David said in **1st Samuel 17:29b, "Is there not a cause?"** Yes, there is a cause and by God's grace I am fulfilling it for my dear Savior. **Colossians 4:17, "Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it."** One day at a time!

Thank you for visiting my Facebook page and for reading my rants and posts. Also, for those of you who regularly visit my ministry Facebook page, blogs and websites, you know that I can get emotionally upset sometimes, which shows in my writings. I am a musician and musicians are emotional people. That is what drew me to the pedal steel guitar, because it is such an expressive instrument.

Add to that my health afflictions which cause constant pain, burning and suffering and it's not difficult to see why I get so upset at times. But I am doing the best I can by God's grace. I have always believed that when I get upset, that God is glad to see that someone else cares enough about right doctrine, the purity of the Holy Bible and the accuracy of the Gospel to get worked up and angry over it. Throughout the Bible God often got angry. He wanted to kill the Hebrews at Mount Sinai. The Lord wanted to kill Moses for not circumcising his son. God has a righteous temper (Psalms 6:1). Dr. Hyles had a righteous temper. God pity the Bible preacher who never gets angry over sin, heresy and corruption.

My constant debilitating burning neck pain, inexplicable horrible burning nerves, the right side of my body feeling half asleep all the time, stiff neck tension, adverse drug side effects and related bodily afflictions keep me humble in the LORD. God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9). Trying to explain to others what I am suffering through is like trying to describe what it feels like to get hit by a car versus getting hit by a car yourself. There is no comparison!

Thank you for your patience with this broken fundamentalist Bible preacher. Fundamentalists are much hated by ungodly neo-evangelicals today. That is why I have been kicked out of most of the churches I have attended over the past 15 years, including Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College and Family Baptist Church in Pensacola. Devils in the pulpit! Neo-evangelicals don't care! They're in the ministry for the income, not the outcome (Romans 16:17-18).

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was so right...

> “You can’t love anybody until you love everybody!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[4]The Test Of Spiritual Maturity”

My favorite preacher, Brother Hyles, used to often [5]sing this precious song to encourage the church and Hyles-Anderson College students, which I often sing myself...

My Lord Knows The Way

Through The Wilderness;

All I Have To Do Is Follow.
My Lord Knows The Way

Through The Wilderness;

All I Have To Do Is Follow.
Strength For Today Is Mine Always,

And All That I Need For Tomorrow;
My Lord Knows The Way

Through The Wilderness;

All I Have To Do Is Follow.



My Lord Knows The Way

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5uyTsGjoYlyBCWuUxCchNr4mAS5ixGe7s19FNckAEeaeI55eQN9jv1KHmtyXHTXPUKx5Ew2Xo1hfUIl4yLgMTv3yr-SPDeor04MO
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/the_patient_waiting_of_christ.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/at_first_you_just_exist.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_test_of_spiritual_maturity.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/my_lord_knows_the_way.mp4

7.3.23 Be Careful About Being Braggadacious (2026-03-23 04:30)

1st Corinthians 10:5-12, "But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. Now these things were our *examples*, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents.

Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.

Now all these things happened unto them for *ensamples*: and *they are written for our admonition*, upon whom the ends of the world are come. *Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall*."

I cringe when I hear pastors being braggadocios, boasting of their success. I heard a sermon today by a popular independent fundamental Baptist pastor. If I mentioned his name everyone would instantly recognize him, if you are a fundamental Baptist. The sermon is about how him and his wife have stayed married for 25 years. Throughout the sermon he boasts that he and his wife have been careful to avoid bad friends, don't let the sun go down upon their wrath each day, take time for each other, go on cabin retreats with a fireplace, take vacations together every year, enjoy one another, et cetera.

A few years later his wife was getting deep, damp and dirty with a staff member at the church where her husband was the pastor. She fell into the horrible sin of adultery for a couple months, until they were caught and exposed. The pastor resigned. That pastor is no longer

braggadocios about his successful marriage.

I am thinking about another married couple. The fella was a well known pastor of one of the largest independent fundamental Baptist churches in the world. If I mentioned his name everyone would recognize him right away, if you are familiar at all with the independent Baptist movement. He and his wife were both

braggadocios of their successful marriage. They both wrote books boasting about their successful marriage. In the wife's book she wrote,

“I cannot believe the type of men that some women marry.” She bragged that her future was so bright that she needed to wear sunglasses, and she was wearing sunglasses to enhance her point.

The pastor and his wife relished in boasting publicly about their “

happy marriage.

”

The cocky pastor slandered other preachers, one in particular, hypocritically accusing him publicly of

“

plowing with someone else’s heifer

”

(referring to Judges 14:18). Although the pastor didn’t mention the man’s name, everyone knew exactly who he was talking about because his details were so vivid. I knew who he was slandering, and so did the man’s mother in the church.

Well, a couple years later that cocky pastor commit adultery with a 17 year old young woman. He was sentenced to over a decade in prison. His ungodly self-righteous wife divorced him and married a different man, a stranger, a bum. This is the arrogant woman who criticized other ladies, saying,

“I cannot believe the type of men that some women marry.” Uh huh! Look to thine own ways Ma’am! Some of my ministry readers may have figured out the couples I am talking about. I won’t mention their names. I am not anyone’s judge (James 4:12).

I wrote this article to warn others not to become haughty and

braggadocios in pride

just because you’ve enjoyed good success thus far in life. The proper Christian attitude should always be, “

There but for the grace of God go I.

”

Proverbs 16:18, “Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.”

Our text passage of Scripture teaches that God has intentionally shared with us the faltering and failure of the Jews in the Wilderness, and then again when 20,000 Jews were killed by God for the sin of complaining, as ensamples (examples).

God hates complaining!

Romans 15:4,

“For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.”

God has given us hundreds of edifying biographies of Old Testament saints for our LEARNING, that by examining their lives (before, during and after their life on earth), we will find comfort and hope in the Scripture. Whereas they couldn’t see their hand in front of their face during their suffering and tribulation, we have been given a privileged look into their lives. We have the special privilege of seeing the outcome of their faith in Christ (Acts 10:43).

Our text passage of Scripture from 1st Corinthians 10:5-12 teaches that God has given us Old Testament examples of how easily we can falter and go into sin, ruining our testimony. **1st Corinthians 10:11-12, "Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and *they are written for our admonition*, upon whom the ends of the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall."** To "admonish" means "to strongly warn; to put on guard." God gave us these intriguing biographies of Old Testament saints as a blessing to help us live right, to warn us so that we will be on guard against evil. **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."**

I cringe whenever I hear a proud pastor bragging about his successful marriage, his big ministry, his ten thousand sermons or his great character. **Proverbs 16:18, "Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall."** People compliment and thank me all the time for my website ministry, which the LORD has blessed since 2002 when by God's grace I started my [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry. I always pass the praise onto the dear LORD. **John 15:5, "**

I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: *for without me ye can do nothing*.

"

In 2003, by God's grace I started [2]Lovethetruth.com . In 2004, I started [3]Godlovespeople.com . In 2005, I started [4]Dividedbytruth.org . In 2006, I started [5]Soulwinning.info . In 2010, I started [6]SteelC6th.com (since I preach the Gospel this music website is also a ministry).

By God's grace, in 2013, I started my [7]Jesusisprecious.org website. Amen and amen! I am not bragging, God forbid. It has only been by God's amazing grace, by His blessed Holy Spirit working through me as a wretched redeemed sinner, that all this has been possible.

Perhaps the greatest comment I have ever received from a web visitor was about 15 years ago. He said,

"Thank you for allowing God to do all this through you." At first I was taken back by his comment. I thought to myself, "Who am I to allow God to do anything?" But then I pondered over his compliment and realized that what he said is 100 % biblical.

Ezekiel 22:30, "

And *I sought for a man among them*, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

" We are not expendable as Christians to God. If we don't yield to serve the LORD, no one else can fill our shoes. For the past 24 years of internet ministry, by God's grace, I have humbly allowed God's Holy Spirit to work through me to preach the Gospel to the lost, and to feed Jesus' sheep.

The *Sword of the Lord* Is Becoming Toxic

I subscribe to the Sword Of The Lord (located in Murfreesboro, Tennessee), a publication founded in 1934 by the faithful soulwinning evangelist Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980). Brother

Rice's successor was Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). I cherish both of these faithful men of God. Today the ministry is led by Dr. Sheldon Smith, who I am not very impressed with. Dr. Smith values money more than truth. I kindly contacted the Sword of the Lord a couple years ago in 2022 to warn them about Pensacola Christian College (PCC), warning them that PCC is [8]wrong on repentance and the Gospel. [9]I actually found FOUR different plans of salvation at PCC. Tragically, the Sword of the Lord totally ignored me and couldn't care less about right doctrine. For years now the Sword has been promoting PCC in a large advertisement in each publication. **2nd John 1:11,**

"For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."

In Volume XCII, No. 5, dated for March 6, 2026, an article appears on page 15 in the Sword of the Lord written by a pastor's wife, Janet Walsh. Her article is titled, "God Doesn't Need Me, But He Blesses Obedience." Dear reader, that is junk theology! What do you mean God doesn't need us? You are the only Jesus that someone knows! To someone you are **"the uttermost part of the earth**

" (Acts 1:8b). God does need you and me! There are lost sinners that only I can reach. There are lost family members that only you can reach with the Gospel.

Where did that pastor's wife ever get the erroneous idea that God doesn't need us? Get thee behind me, Satan! In Ezekiel 22:30 God said He sought for a man among the people who would

"

stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

" God needed a man, but He couldn't find one. God didn't create another man to meet His need. There was no one! God wasn't looking for a woman. All women preachers are false prophets!

The Apostle Paul wro

te in **Philippians**

2:20, "

For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.

" Paul couldn't find a man who shared his ministry vision and burden, just like God couldn't find a man to stand in the gap in prayer before Him for the land. We are all that God has to work with dear reader. If we do not fulfill God's will for OUR LIFE, there is no one else to fill our shoes. So, yes, God does indeed need you and me, very much.

Please don't ever let some ignorant pastor's wife convince you that God doesn't need you. Regardless of whether it is the Sword of the Lord, BBN (Bible Broadcasting Network), the local church that you attend, or some lifeless religious college—

I encourage you dear reader to learn to THINK OBJETIVELY, questioning everything. **1st John 4:1,**

"Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world." Some of the most dangerous places to be on earth today is in Bible college or a local church. A counterfeit gospel is being preached from nearly every pulpit today. Preachers are like parrots merely repeating what other preachers say. I think for myself.

The Holy Bible prophecies in the Old Testament book of Amos that in the last days there will be a famine, not of food, but of the inspired Words of God. **Amos 8:11, “**

Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, *but of hearing the words of the LORD*.

” With literally hundreds of English Bible revisions today, the inspired Words of God are being obscured, lost and replaced with Satan’s corruptible seed (Genesis 3:15). Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) uses Genesis 3:15 as his text for one of my favorite sermons titled,

“ [10]The Battle Of The Ages ”

(1994).

It Is Only By God’s Grace That We Can Do Anything

The Christian life is all about God’s grace. As believers we don’t grow in strength, we grow in grace. **2nd Peter 3:18, “*But grow in grace*, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen. ”** The inspired Word of God teaches that Jesus (our Creator according to John 1:3 - King James Bible only)

“giveth to all life, and breath, and all things ” (Acts 17:25b).

Jesus plainly said in **John 15:4-8, “Abide in me, and I in you. As *the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine*; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: *for without me ye can do nothing*. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.**

Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. that He is the Vine and we as saints are the branches, and without Christ we can do nothing.

” This Scripture passage is talking about soulwinning.

1st Corinthians 3:6-7, “I have planted, Apollos watered; *but God gave the increase*. So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; *but God that giveth the increase*.” I cannot save anybody! Romans 1:16 clearly identifies **“the gospel of Christ”** as **“the power of God unto salvation to every one *that believeth*.”**

Carefully notice that no mention is made in Romans 1:16 of repenting of your sins, confessing Jesus publicly, getting water baptized, partaking of sacraments, inviting Jesus into your life, becoming a Christ follower, asking Jesus into your heart, being willing to turn from your past sinful ways, surrendering your will to live an obedient life, living a lifestyle of repentance, nor any other garbage; the inspired Scripture simply promises eternal life to “ **every one that *believeth*. ” John 6:47,**

“ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. ”

Dear reader, if my website and blog ministry have been a blessing to you, then know that it is only because of God's blessed Holy Spirit working through me as His child. I have no special in road to God. The very same throne of grace that is freely available to help me is also available to you friend, if you are a born again Christian. ...

> **Hebrews 4:14-16, "**
>
> **Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. *Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need*."**

I first read and fell in love with this precious passage of Scripture during my first year at Hyles-Anderson College while living in the dorms. Once I read this passage and it burned into my heart the confidence to approach God's throne of grace boldly, I have never forgotten what I learned. Whereas the unsaved sinner has no right to come before God's throne, every redeemed sinner whose faith is in Jesus Christ does. That is a great comfort and confidence!

I have tried carefully over the decades of my ministry not to become

braggadocios. My life has been a trainwreck. My marriage has been a nightmare. My health afflictions are many and debilitating. I am a broken sinner saved by the undeserving grace of God. I do not claim to be a good Christian, but God knows that I do truly care. I CARE! The most important job is the one that doesn't get done! Little things are important. Here is a life changing sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles titled,

" [11]The Importance Of Five Minutes. "

> "Nothing is unimportant! Nothing! Every little detail's important!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[12]Unjust In The Least"

The reason why Pensacola Christian College has [13]FOUR different plans of salvation is simply because they don't care. Just like Romans 16:17-18 says, PCC are in the ministry for the INCOME, not the OUTCOME. **Romans 16:18, "For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."**

At PCC, they don't pay attention to the details because it's not a priority to them. The accuracy of the Gospel doesn't matter at PCC.

You'll find everything from a free grace Gospel to Lordship Salvation officially being taught at their dungheap for a college. I heard assistant pastor Timothy Zacharias on July 21, 2021 (at a Wednesday evening service) errantly teach that you must repent to change your behavior to get to Heaven. That is another gospel! Such recklessness clearly evidences that they are only in the religious business to make money. PCC take in $175,000,000 each year! I feel sorry for any parent who financially pays for their impressionable child to go to such a blatant cult.

Always Credit God For The Good Things In Your Life

I began this article by mentioning two married couples in the clergy who were

braggadocios about their marriages, but years later when calamity struck home and their marriages fell apart, they weren't so cocky. If you have been married for 40 or 50 years, you had

better glorify God and testify that it was only by God's goodness, mercy and grace that you didn't end up divorced. Ladies and gentlemen, we don't give God enough due credit...

> Daniel 5:23, "
>
> But hast lifted up thyself against the LORD of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and *the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified*.
>
> "

I cringed today as I heard a fundamentalist Baptist pastor giving all the reasons in a sermon why he and his wife have been married for 25 years. A couple years later when his pretty wife was being banged in bed by another man in the church, he wasn't so arrogant and confident about their marriage success. I refuse to boast about any of my own accomplishments. God is the Potter; We are the clay.

Also, please do not ever commit the foolish sin of boasting that your child is an honor role student without glorifying God, because that child could someday break your heart and wind up serving life in prison, overdose to death on drugs, or shame you in a hundred possible ways. We live in a wicked humanistic society in the United States. McDonald's says,

"[14]Y

[15]ou Deserve a Break Today,

"

but the Holy Bible says you deserve to burn in Hell forever (Revelation 21:8). Burger King says,

"[16]Have It Your Way!," but the Holy Bible says to follow God's way (Proverbs 3:5-7).

The food we eat is by God's grace. The roof provided over our head is by God's grace.

James 1:17, "

Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

" There are 10,080 minutes in each week. Have we thanked God with even one of those minutes?

Al Capone's Wife Mae Stayed Faithful To Him In Prison

The other carnal pastor's wife I mentioned earlier, who said in her book that she couldn't believe the type of men that some women marry, ended up abandoning her husband while he was rotting in prison and she cruelly married another man. What a wicked thing to do! Marriage vows mean nothing anymore! The marriage license is a worthless piece of paper these days, when courts nationwide allow

"

no fault divorces

"

for any reason. What do you mean no fault? You're both at fault!!!

And by the way, adultery is NOT biblical grounds for divorce. You mean to tell me that you couldn't divorce a spouse like Al Capone who murdered dozens of gangsters, but you can for adultery? You're a fool if you believe it is okay to divorce an unfaithful spouse! When Jesus spoke of divorcing in the case fornication, He clearly meant during the courtship phase (as is perfectly illustrated in the case of Joseph and Mary in the New Testament).

By divorcing her husband while he was alone in prison, that wicked pastor's wife I just mentioned a moment ago was being self-righteous. She is just as much a rotten sinner as her adulterous husband! She shouldn't have condemned her husband for sinning differently than she did. The wife of infamous gangster Al Capone (1899-1947) [17]stayed faithful to him while he rotted in prison serving an 11 year sentence for tax evasion? What a gal!

Al Capone contracted the disease syphilis from his years of philandering with harlots. He entered into prison with the disease in 1931, but Penicillin (the cure) wasn't discovered by the military until 1939. So, he went untreated in prison. Capone's brain and bones were eaten with holes by the time he was released from prison in 1939. Yet, his wife [18]Mae Capone stayed faithfully married to Al, until death did they part. Shame on that wicked pastor's wife for divorcing her imperfect husband, when the wife of the world's most notorious gangster stayed faithful to her husband all his life. Truly, Christians behave worse than the world sometimes.

There but for the grace of God, go I.



1. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
2. http://Lovethetruth.com/
3. http://Godlovespeople.com/
4. http://Dividedbytruth.org/
5. http://Soulwinning.info/
6. http://SteelC6th.com/
7. http://Jesusisprecious.org/
8. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2023/12/pensacola-christian-college-teaches.html
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/the_importance_of_five_minutes.mp3
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
14. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BqRH8wEsaVQ
15. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BqRH8wEsaVQ
16. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FkY2hRCb0PQ
17. https://www.chipchick.com/2026/03/she-was-married-to-al-capone-stuck-with-him-after-syphilis-made-him-

childlike-and-burned-their-loved-letters-so-nobody-could-r

18. https://allthatsinteresting.com/mae-capone

19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhX9gBQ4tMUVuJqSSuPDATSo7RhCp7yStvvOJj6qQj3H5Ui3vuKEo6pznOU5qRWrxpwgpxK4qpeUORm3FtVo_95n0uKnY1QmirSubF

7.3.24 The Inspiration Of The King James Bible Matters (2026-03-24 02:00)

Proverbs 22:28, "Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set."

Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) [1]warned the members of the First Baptist Church in Hammond, Indiana, not to allow a half dozen men to change the church when he went to Heaven.

Dr. Russell Anderson (1931-2023) Took A Biblical Stand Against The First Baptist Church Of Hammond

Sadly, that is exactly what happened, so that since 2009 the church and Hyles-Anderson College no longer believe nor teach that the King James Bible is inspired by God. Dr. Russell Anderson (1931-2023) was so upset about the matter that [2]he wrote an open letter to Pastor Jack Schaap.

And Pastor John Wilkerson (in [3]this open letter Dr. Anderson demands that they remove his name from Hyles-Anderson College, since they refused to return to their former position that the King James Bible is inspired and without error.

Both open letters from Brother Anderson demanded that they return to their former doctrinal position that the King James Bible is verbally (Word for Word) and plenary (the whole canon of 66 books) inspired by God, or else he would withdraw his support of both the church and college, and due to their ungodly rejection of his wisdom Dr. Anderson did just that!

[4] The Betrayal Of Dr. Russell Anderson By The First Baptist Church Of Hammond

Read for yourself what Pastor Jack Hyles said about the King James Bible...

[5]

What Dr. Jack Hyles Said About The King James Bible

Again, [6]Brother Hyles warned the church members not to let this happen. Dr. Hyles wisely told each church member to appoint them self as a guardian of one against heresy creeping into the church.

Pastor Hyles warned in 1998...

> “The biggest split that has ever come will come in the next ten years, if not sooner, over the King James Bible - and it couldn’t come soon enough for me. I’m tired of colleges and universities advertising that they ’use’ the King James Bible - tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, from the Wednesday night Bible study titled, “Revelation to Illumination” (1998)

Shockingly, it was 10 YEARS later that Pastor Jack Schaap wickedly denied the inspiration of the King James Bible. Dr. Schaap in his retarded stupid ungodly booklet titled, "Where Are We Going?," which was passed out at Pastor’s School to over 5,000 delegates disparagingly called King James Bible only believers: "Rats in the woodpile," "Barbarians" and "Ignorant hillbillies." You can [7]read Dr. Schaap’s own self defense of his fallacy in this clearly twisted response, in which he is trying to hide behind his alleged "angry" wife and the "angry" deacons for his incompetence of [8]denying the inspiration of the King James Bible.

Pastor Jack Schaap foolishly said the inspiration of the King James Bible is a "side issue" which "espouses Catholic doctrine." That is blatantly false! Brother Schaap was my teacher at Hyles-Anderson College for 4 years of Church Education in my 8 years there (I had Dr. Ray Young for the other 4 years). Dr. Schaap also taught me Basic Homiletics, Advanced Homiletics and Revelation and I will always cherish those memories.

I still have all my notes from Brother Joe Combs [my favorite Bible teacher who used to preach week long revivals at my home church (First Baptist Church of Marquette) in Chicago when I was a teenager]. My heart breaks regularly when I stop to realize that Brother Combs is serving 114 years in prison for his sins. There but for the grace of God, go all of us! □□□□□□ □□□:□, “□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□, □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□, □□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□.”

I still have all my college notes from all my teachers at Hyles-Anderson College, those who influenced me for God, righteousness and truth. Pastor Brad Strand was my second favorite Bible teacher, who is faithfully pastoring a small country church in Texas today. I love these men! My ministry website wouldn’t exist if it weren’t for Hyles-Anderson College. I am forever grateful to all of them.

I do not condemn Brother Schaap for his past sins, for we are all guilty sinners. I am the biggest sinner I know. I won’t tolerate anyone bashing Brother Schaap either. I delete any such comments on my Facebook page. Satan is **“the accuser of the brethren”** (Revelation 12:10b). I pray for Dr. Schaap regularly as my dear Brother in Christ. Satan sifted him as wheat, as the Devil desires to do to every saint of God. But the damage Pastor Schaap did to First Baptist Church of Hammond by changing their position on the Bible is irreversible.

First Baptist Church of Hammond Still Corrupt in 2026

It also grieves me that in the church’s desperation after Dr. Schaap was arrested, they called Dr. John Wilkerson to be their pastor because of his solid faithful past experience as a pastor, assistant pastor and principle of a Christian school; but knowingly hired a man who admitted

upfront while candidating that he is not a preacher, and does not think it a good thing to expose the modern perversions of the Bible. In his own words, Pastor Wilkerson thinks it is [9]"disrespectful" to criticize a baby believer's Bible version, which might do more damage than good. Are you kidding me?

That's equivalent to saying that if you see a deranged man putting deadly poison into the church nursery milk bottles, you wouldn't say anything lest you offend new mothers and they leave the church permanently. What Brother Wilkerson is really admitting is that he doesn't see the spiritual dangers of the Devil's modern perversions of the Bible, or he just doesn't care. Either way, he is partly incompetent as a spiritual leader! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

I like Brother Wilkerson. I stayed over at his house in Long Beach California during my college days for a wedding of a friend in college. Brother Wilkerson and his wife treated us kindly. Pastor Larry Chapel performed the wedding. We drove for about 35 hours from Chicago to Long Beach and then back. From all I have seen, Pastor Wilkerson has done a tremendous job as a pastor, but in lieu of the fact that he refuses to return the church and college to their former position that the King James Bible is inspired and without error, I cannot endorse his ministry or the college anymore, and [10]Dr. Hyles said that himself.

Brother Hyles warned about anyone who questions the inspiration and accuracy of the King James Bible...

> "And brother, any time anybody ever casts any reflection upon the accuracy and the inspiration—verbal inspiration—of this Bible, I'll guarantee you he was inspired by the demons. I'll guarantee you! I don't care if he's got a 'reverend' in front of his name. I don't care if he has a clerical collar on. I don't care what school he's been to. He's of the Devil if he says that the Bible is not verbally inspired by God!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a great quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "Satan's Masterpiece"

Respectfully, from the quote you just read, according to Brother Hyles, and I agree with him, Dr. Schaap was inspired by demons!

Dr. Hyles is correct—a fundamentalist is not someone who simply believes the fundamentals of the Bible; but rather, it is someone who has separated from those who no longer believe the fundamentals...

> "It is rather popular to define the term 'fundamentalist' as one who believes the fundamentals; for example, one who believes the verbal inspiration of the Bible, the deity of Christ, the virgin birth, the vicarious death, the bodily resurrection and the second coming. Now, to be sure, such a one believes the fundamentals, but the term 'fundamentalist' probably should not be ascribed to him if he is still a member of an apostate denomination. The term 'fundamentalist' is given not to those who simply believe the aforementioned fundamentals but to those who have separated

> themselves from those who do not. This brings the doctrine of separation into focus as a vital and necessary part of being a fundamentalist." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "What is a Fundamentalist?"; Chapter 15, from the edifying book, "Jack Hyles Speaks On Biblical Separation"

Praise God for the minority of courageous fundamentalist Christians who have "come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord" (2nd Corinthians 6:17b). My heart is with FBCH and HAC, and always will be, but as long as they are presently denying the inspiration and accuracy of the King James Bible, I cannot stand behind them. I breaks my heart that my home college no longer stands behind me as one of their graduates, because I am preaching the same exact truth that Brother Hyles taught and preached!!! God help us!

During the nightmarish attack against Pastor Hyles and ministry in 1989, he said these tremendous words...

> "There is a planned, plotted, plot, right now... This isn't over Jack Hyles—This is over fundamentalism! These are evangelicals fighting fundamentalists! That's what it's all about. And their effort is to destroy Hyles-Anderson College! Over my dead body..." —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the May 14, 1989 sermon, "Weathering The Storm!

Amen and amen! I am grateful that I was there in 1989 to stand faithful alongside Brother Hyles during the darkest years of his life and ministry. By God's grace, I was a friend at midnight!

> "Students of Hyles-Anderson College, do not give your loyalty to Hyles-Anderson College. You give your loyalty to what we stand for today, and if tomorrow we don't stand for it, you withdraw your loyalty—loyalty to principle, loyalty to right, loyalty to character, loyalty to integrity, loyalty to conviction, loyalty to truth; not loyalty to institutions." —Dr. Jack Hyles, "Filled With All The Fulness Of God"

If the inspiration of the King James Bible is a trifle matter to you, then GET RIGHT WITH GOD dear reader. If we do not have a perfect inspired Holy Bible in the English language today, then we don't have the truth. Jesus said in [illegible] "[illegible]" (Jesus is quoting Moses from Deuteronomy 8:3). If I am to live by EVERY WORD of God, then I need an EVERY WORD Bible! That is, a correct translation!!!

The King James Bible is Inspired by God

Don't anyone dare try to convince me that our omnipotent faithful Creator, who created two trillion known galaxies by the mere Word of His mouth, was too incapable, incompetent or inept to give us a perfect and inspired Holy Bible in the English language today.

And don’t you dare try to convince me that God intended for us to all become Hebrew, Chaldean and Greek scholars so that we could find and grasp the truth of His inspired Words. Which Greek? Even leading language experts cannot agree on which ancient texts are inspired, non-inspired or corrupt.

In the Old Testament there is a remarkable true story of King Solomon and two women fighting over a living child, because one of the mothers unintentionally laid upon and smothered her baby to death. Solomon asks for a sword to cut the baby in half. The one woman agreed to kill the child, each taking half. But the other woman burst out in tears and told Solomon to give the child to the other woman, thus revealing that she was indeed the child’s real mother. Likewise, only the King James Bible only crowd today are crying out not to divide, tamper with or change the Holy Bible, while the Devil’s religious crowd incessantly call for another Bible revision, wanting to divide the Word of God into pieces. Case in point, [11]read this article.

It couldn’t be more obvious that Satan’s paw prints are upon all of the modern English Bible revisions. Dr. Hyles was right, "If you’ve seen one Westcott and Hort translation you’ve seen ’em all." [12]Dr. Douglas D. Stauffer is right that only the inspired King James Bible stands alone!

By denying the inspiration of the King James Bible, Pastor Schaap invited a deadly Trojan Horse into the church and college. And as I type, some of the members of the First Baptist Church of Hammond are using the Devil’s modern revisions, and according to Pastor Wilkerson’s own words he refuses to criticize those fake bibles, lest he be "disrespectful" toward baby believers. What a cop out! Those people should be warned!!! They’re going to get serious spiritual food poisoning consuming the Devil’s corruptible seed.

When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, I was driving one day while listening to their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station which is broadcast throughout Micronesia. I heard Jared Baldwin, one of their incompetent associate pastors, quote James 5:16 from the corrupt Easy-To-Read Version (ERV), which says to confess our "sins" one to another. That is what he admitted to doing, confessing his "sins" to Marty Herron, the senior incompetent clown for a pastor. The King James Bible rightly says to confess our "faults" (not sins) one to another. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Pastor Jack Hyles Rightly Taught That The King James Bible Is Verbally and Plenary Inspired

My dear ministry friend, Pastor David Baker Sr. (1967-2024), faithfully exposed the corrupt First Baptist Church of Hammond for trashing out the inspiration of the King James Bible, and I applaud him for doing it. Dr. I saved Pastor Baker’s work, downloading his entire website for safe keeping, so I can continue his work. Here is one of his website’s articles...

What Dr. Jack Hyles Said About The King James Bible

Dr. Jack Hyles began preaching at the age of nineteen and pastured for over half a century. At the time of his death, First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, had a membership of over one hundred thousand. For several years, twenty thousand folks per year made public professions of faith and ten thousand of those were baptized. Dr. Elmer Towns declared First Baptist Church as the "World's Largest Sunday School."

Dr. Hyles has authored forty-nine books and pamphlets, exceeding over ten million copies in sales. He preached over sixty thousand sermons in every state in the union and in many foreign countries. He conducted an annual Pastors' School where thousands of pastors attended.

The following excerpts were taken from Dr. Hyles' book "The Need for an Every-Word Bible."

"This statement is from the chairman of Bible at one of our well-known Bible colleges. He said, 'There is no perfect translation.' What am I going to take soul winning? If there is no perfect English translation, I have no perfect Bible. My mother was wrong, and so was yours." (Page 26)

"Don't tell me I've been preaching from an imperfect Bible for 50 years! Don't tell me First Baptist Church of Hammond is built on an imperfect Bible! Don't be loyal to some institution! Be loyal to God's Book." (Page 26)

"If the day ever comes that some teacher at Hyles-Anderson College teaches that we have no perfect English translation in the King James Bible, that rascal will never walk on campus again. He'll never teach another class." (Page 27)

"If we have no perfect English Bible, what am I going to preach? What seed am I going to take soul winning? How am I going to live? I have to live by every word. How am I going to get my prayers answered? How can I find the will of God? How can I live a life for Christ when I have to have every word by which to live?" (Page 27)

"There is a perfect English Bible - the King James Bible." (Page 31)

"Verse 16 says, "All scripture is given by inspiration of God..." If "all scripture" means "the total Scripture," then would every

book in that "all scripture" be inspired? Would every chapter in every book of that "all scripture" be inspired? Would every verse in every chapter in every book of that "all scripture" be inspired? Then would every word in every verse in every chapter in every book in that "all scripture" be inspired? Yes! (Page 38)

"God revealed His perfect will through a perfect, written revelation, the Bible - our final authority." (Page 41)

"We must have every word, so there has to be a perfect English Bible or we cannot live." (Page 45)

"Brother Hyles, so what if a preacher boy goes down to a so-called Christian college where he sits in a liberal professor's class who teaches, 'We have no perfect Bible.' What difference does it make?"

It makes all the difference in the world! What that preacher better do is take the Bible rather than some institution to which he subscribes his loyalty. What he better do is stop and realize that if we have no perfect English Bible, we cannot live because, "...Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeded! out of the mouth of God." (Matthew 4:4) (Page 51)

"God has preserved His words for us in the King James Bible." (Page 51)

"Every generation has to redefine the Bible for itself. Every generation has to discover for itself that the King James Bible contains the words of God. Every generation has to experience a split because every movement experiences a natural deterioration." (Page 53)

"The biggest split that has ever come will come in the next ten years, if not sooner, over the King James Bible, and it wouldn't come soon enough for me." (Page 54)

"I'm tired of colleges and universities advertising that they use the King James Bible. Tell the whole story! Tell everyone that you do not believe that it is inspired word for word..." (Page 54)

"The issue that is dividing Baptists in my generation is the healthiest issue ever, the Bible. What better issue could divide? We're not going to divide over some piddling issue. We are going to divide over the foundation of our faith and that is, 'What is the Word of God, and where is the Word of God?'" (Page 54)

"Let me explain what I mean when I say that the King James Bible contains the words of God. I believe that every word in the King James Bible is God's Word." (Page 54)

"That means that the Bible I hold in my hands contains the very words of God Almighty. If I believed what most nonde-nominational, so-called Bible colleges believe, I would close my Bible and never preach another sermon." (Page 57)

"I ask you theologian, 'Did Jesus have the very words of God or not?' If I don't, He didn't! If God could preserve His words for 4,000 years when they had no printing presses at all, don't you think He could preserve the words of God for 2,000 years with our modern ways of printing?" '(Page 58)

"If the people in the church at Ephesus had a perfect Bible with which to fight the Devil, 1 have to have a perfect Bible with which to fight the Devil." (Page 58)

"I will give my loyalty to principles and support the institutions that embrace those principles. I've been saying that for over 48 years. Don't be surprised because I've dropped my loyalty to some institutions." (Page 62)

"That revelation which God inspired has been preserved as He said He would preserve it for these 6,000 years, which means we still have those very words..." (Page 63)

"So saint of God who doesn't know any Greek, just open the old King James Bible and look up to God and say, 'I'm going to read it; now You teach it to me.' That is the best form of Bible study any person will ever have." (Page 64)

"If God did not preserve the Words of the Bible, then He is a respecter of persons, but the Bible says that God is no respecter of persons." (Page 67)

"Every preacher whom I know who does not believe there is a perfect Bible, and who claims to preach the Gospel went off to college with a King James Bible. There some dirty professor tampered with him and shook his faith in the Book from which his pastor preached..."(Page 68)

"Is God so weak that He could not preserve His words? Could not the God Who gave His Words to holy men of old preserve His words for our generation?" (Page 69)

"Would God give one generation a sword but another generation a penknife?" (Page 69)

"I believe with all my soul that those preaching from a bunch of false Bibles are planting corruptible seed." (Page 72)

"Would God give all pure words to one generation but impure words to another generation?" (Page 72)

"If the Bible needs improving, it isn’t perfect." (Page 73)

"My Bible says that the words and the Spirit are the same." (Page 75)

"There never was a time when the Word of God did not exist. There never will be a time when they don’t exist. (Page 77)

"We will have in Heaven the eternal words of God that we now have." (Page 79)

"God has provided today’s Christian with a more sure word of prophecy,”’ (Page 90)

"The Bible doesn’t say, "Man shall live by every thought or every meaning." The Bible says, "’every word." (Page 96)

"God gave the words to Jeremiah who gave the words to Baruch, and we still have all the words of the Lord." (Page 97)

"Every single word of God has been preserved in the King James Bible, the only Bible!" (Page 97)

"The word verbal means that every word of the Bible is inspired. Plenary means that the entire Bible is inspired word for word. Verbal inspiration says, 'Look at a word in the Bible; it is inspired by God.' Plenary inspiration says, 'Every word in the Bible is inspired by God; all of it is inspired by God.' Every Scripture is inspired by God! The inspiration of the Scripture is being attacked." (Page 126)

"In our generation, there is nothing under attack more than the King James Bible. Nothing! "(Page 137)

"If the only place in the world where we have a word-for-word inspired Bible is in the original that means that today there is no book that contains the words of God." (Page 138)

"I believe that every word in the King James Bible is the word of God and I believe it always was." (Page 139)

"I'm talking about schools and professors who disguise themselves as fundamentalists, who do not believe that there is a book in the world that con- tains the very words of God." (Page 140)

"My Bible says that the Word of God is pure." (Page 141)

"Where are the words of God? I hold in my hand the words of God - the King James Bible." (Page 143)

"It comes back to the fact that we don't believe that we have an every-word Bible. What we have done is cater to whatever new fad comes out and give them a Bible to please them." (Page 144)

"Let's be people of the Book. Let's defend it. Let's stand for it." (Page 144)

"America needs to get back to the King James Bible." (Page 144)

"We just need one Sword -The King James Bible!" (Page 145)

> "There has to be a book in this world somewhere that contains all the words of God with not one word added and not one word taken away. I believe I hold it in my hand - The King James Bible." (Page 150)

> "The King James Bible is not copyrighted. It's available to everybody." (Page 150)

> "There must be a perfect Bible somewhere." (Page 152)

> "Those of you, who don't believe the King James Bible is the perfect Word of God, don't pollute my water with your stinking thought inspiration." (Page 154)

Thank God For Faithful Servant Pastor David Baker Sr.

I am so grateful to Pastor David Mark Baker Sr. (February 5, 1967 - September 11, 2024)

of the lighthouse Baptist Church in Columbus, Tennessee, where he was the faithful pastor for 31 years from 1993 to 2024 Dr. baker faithfully served our Lord Jesus Christ. He admirably served in prison ministries for 28 years, helping men who were captured by Satan (Acts 26:17-18).

Dr. Baker was also involved in a ministry of restoring fallen preachers, called Restoration Care Ministries (RCM). God bless that dear saint of God! Preachers are on the front lines of the war between good and evil today, hated by the Devil's children. **John 15:19, "If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you."**

Case in point. Long time rock band KISS Frontman Gene Simmons (real Jewish name: Chaim Witz) has [13]boasted publicly of having commit fornication with 5,000 women (Hebrews 13:4), which the American newsmedia sanctions and even rewards, continually praising Mr. Simmons for his musical success. Even [14]U.S. President Donald Trump honored Gene Simmons in 2025. SHAME!!!

Yet, when Pastor Baker was merely accused in 2024 of wrong doing, the wicked media ran with the story as if it were Gospel truth and demonized him without mercy. The poor fella didn't even have his day in court yet before slanderers, haters and the wicked media tore him down. The truth is that they hated Brother Baker because he was a fundamentalist Bible preacher, just like the world hated Jesus (John 7:7). ...

> "There is a planned, plotted, plot, right now... This isn't over Jack Hyles—This is over fundamentalism! These are evangelicals fighting fundamentalists! That's what it's all about. And their effort is to destroy Hyles-Anderson College! Over my dead body..." —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the May 14, 1989 sermon, "Weathering The Storm!

Whatever happened to a person being deemed innocent until proven guilty in a court of law?

Anyone would feel overwhelmed when the media and haters go after an accused man without mercy to slander and hated on them. **Proverbs 11:9,**

“An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.” Sadly, Brother Baker took his own life on September 11, 2024. I miss my dear ministry friend!

I downloaded and improved the audio quality of these classic sermons by Pastor Baker in defense of the inspiration of the King James Bible...

1. [15]Inspiration Of The King James Bible (2009)
2. [16]King James Bible Inspiration (2011)

The Bible identifies Satan as THE ACCUSER OF THE BRETHREN!

Revelation 12:10,

“And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: *for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night*. ” Lucifer’s day of reckoning is coming, when he will split Hell wide open for his crimes against God and humanity.

When you unjustly accuse someone without proof, you are behaving just like the Devil. That’s why we have a proper legal court system! In the court of public opinion there is no cross-examination, you are automatically presumed guilty and your name and reputation are ruined before you’ve even been to court. That is as evil and Satanic as idolatry, murder, witchcraft and the Church of Satan!

The ungodly media in Columbus, Tennessee, published the slander of one bitter, angry, ungodly woman against Pastor Baker, and that became their sole opinion of Pastor Baker’s entire life. SHAME on the media! Woe unto that news station on Judgment Day. If I, being a broken guilty redeemed sinner (like you are too), can see the utter hypocrisy of the secular media and the heathen, do you think our omnipotent, omniscient and just Creator doesn’t see it? **Hebrews 4:12,**

“Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. ”

We are living in a wicked generation in the United States where people who go into sin are often kicked in the head by self-righteous haters. Our American news media is toxic! All they do is criticize, find fault, tear down and assume guilty before there is even a proper court trial.

> **Matthew 7:1-5, “**
>
> **Judge not, that ye be not judged.**
>
> **For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.**
>
> **And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother’s eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?**
>
> **Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?**
>
> **Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother’s eye.**
>
> **”**

My heart goes out to Brother Baker's family. Pastor Baker is another unfortunate causality of this wicked generation, but be of good cheer dear saints of God because we are on the winning side through faith in Christ Jesus (John 16:33). No child of God has any charges against them in Heaven. **Romans 8:33-34, "Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth.**

Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us." Brother Baker is safe in the Father's everlasting arms, rejoicing with the saints over souls saved, enjoying the calm and peace of Heaven. **Proverbs 4:18, " But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day."**

Satan calls us by our sins; God calls us by our name. The world remembers a man for his sins and faults; but concerning the saints, God looks at the entire life (Revelation 14:13). Dear reader, Pastor David Baker fought the good fight of faith in defense of the verbal and plenary inspiration of the trustworthy King James Bible, as I am continually to do.

If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible! All of the modern English Bible revisions are corrupt.

To God alone be all the praise, credit and glory. Jesus is precious!!!

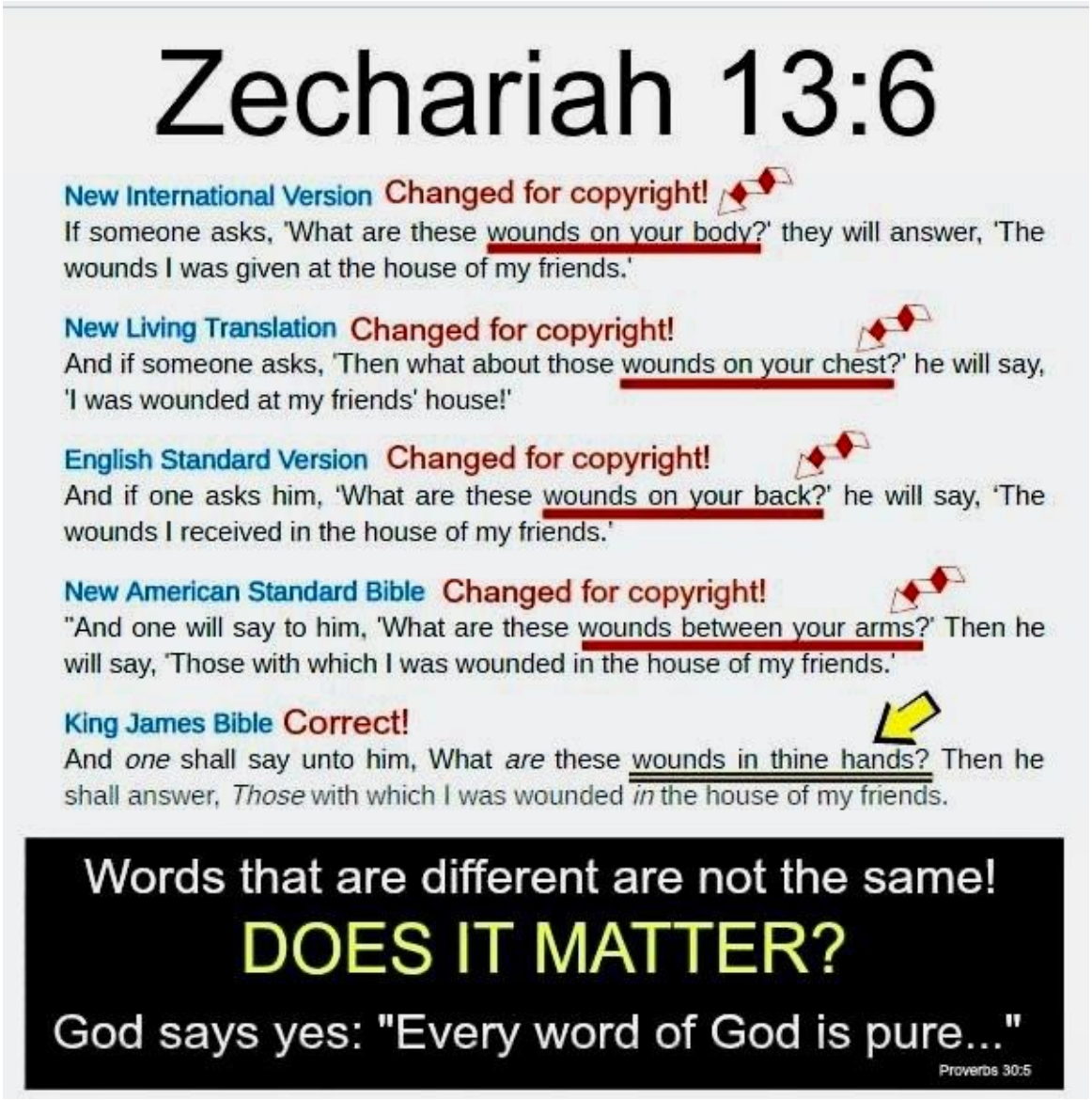

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/pastor_hyles_on_future_of_fbch.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/KJB/DrAnderson.pdf
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/KJB/NoteFromDrAnderson.pdf
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/KJB/dr_jack_hyles.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/pastor_hyles_on_future_of_fbch.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/The_Voice-2009-Dr_Jack_Schaap_Lies_About_Pastor_Hyles.pdf
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1gNag-Hu6Ig
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/was_brother_hyles_disrespectful_to_people.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/hylesanderson.htm
11. https://www.christianitytoday.com/1992/10/interview-yes-we-do-need-new-translations/
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Douglas_Stauffer/one_book-toc.htm
13. https://www.wmmo.com/news/kiss-gene-simmons/HOM7UHWX5YDT6PDD6GYI6SCZU4/
14. https://www.rollingstone.com/music/music-features/trump-kiss-paul-stanley-gene-simmons-criticism-kennedy-1235406893/
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_David_Baker_Sr/the_inspiration_of_the_bible-051709pm.mp3
16. king_james_bible_inspiration-051711.mp3

17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjnbCTZUwoTM5qp3_8Pj3NNAsj0SSWqJqJwPSqRf9BeJECYcWL_iEKZ9zqjvilnYty_cBaYILKTyIlyLX2TE4wglJgKbddvkANlPBA

7.3.25 I Was Abused At Cedars-Sinai Hospital In Los Angeles (2026-03-25 06:00)

Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."

Genesis 18:21, "I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know."

When I went for my first neck surgery at Cedars-Sinai Hospital in June of 2009, the nurses had about 40 probes connected to me before the surgery. I had asked the hospital what would be done with my wallet during the surgery and the woman the day before casually told me they'd just put it in a safe, no big deal.

But what she didn't tell me was that a thug security guard would rifle through my wallet without even asking for my permission. My wife has never gone through my wallet because out of respect she feels funny doing so. I am glad I have a considerate wife. Yet, that creepy guard at Cedars-Sinai Hospital had no respect for me as a human being. Clearly he does not know God.

I laid there in a hospital bed with wires connected to my body monotiling my vitals. I was worried about my surgery just minutes away, and I felt helpless as I watched the guard remove every item from my wallet, writing the contents down on a sheet of paper. I felt like I was being raped in my hospital bed. I know why I remained silent as he violated my person, because I was being prepared for surgery and it seemed so much more important than my feelings at the time. I felt scared and overwhelmed. I didn't want to end up paralyzed if something went wrong.

Oh, how I regret staying quiet that day! I wish to God I had kindly told the guard that if he needed to go through my wallet, I would have cancelled the surgery until another day. I would have firmly told that abusive guard, "Excuse me, you are NOT going through my wallet!"

But the rotten ungodly guard did go through my wallet w

ithout my consent, examining everything (dozens of items) in my wallet, item by item, writing it all down (no doubt so I couldn't come back later and accuse the hospital of stealing my stuff). I have so often been angry at myself for letting that inconsiderate guard violate my privacy, when I should have kindly told him that there's no way in Heaven or Hell he is going into my wallet.

I was abused, violated and mistreated at Cedar Sinai Hospital in Los Angeles in 2009. I pray for God to avenge me of the years of suffering, grief and pain of soul that guard caused me that day. It's a painful memory that I've had a hard time shaking off to forget. My only consolation is that he is likely a child of the Devil, which explains his abusive Satanic nature; but I am a child of the King, my Lord Jesus.

After my surgery, due to the mental trauma I experienced that morning, the nurse said that my heart was racing 200 mph during the surgery and they had to slow it down to save my life. I was so overwhelmed that I remained silent. I should have told the nurses that their security guard just raped me before my surgery. NO ONE has ever gone through my personal wallet, not even my wife, except that POS rent-a-cop.

I humbly believe that God will some day avenge us of even deeply hurt feelings (Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 24:12). **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?*"**

I want everyone who has ever hurt my feelings to be held accountable by God in my presence, and for those whose feelings I have hurt likewise I want to apologize to them (if I haven't already).

If I were the LORD I sure would avenge my children of hurt feelings, and I'm just a guilty sinner, but God is perfect an holy and omniscient. I want those mean people held accountable for what they caused, even if that guard thought he was just doing his job. To be ethical, he should have asked me first for my consent, to be sensitive and show some humanity. God gave me a big heart as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher, but the flip-side of having a large heart is that I very easily get my feelings deeply wounded. It doesn't take much. I don't give it out (i.e., Smart Alec comments), because I admittedly don't take such gesturing well.

This is one of many painful situations in my life where I regret not speaking up. It would have made all the difference in my world, if I had simply defended my own honor that day as a human being. Instead, I reluctantly allowed that guard to violate my privacy by not speaking up. I was overwhelmed concerning the major neck surgery just moments away. People can be so abusive and cruel without even realized it, but I firmly believe that the guard knew exactly what he was doing that day, being a heartless inconsiderate abusive thug!

Regarding that horrible incident and several other problems, I earnestly complained multiple times to the hospital's human resources office and doctors alike, but they all coldly brushed me off. The hospital mailed me an insincere form letter (that they purchase from the stationary store by the box full), saying essentially: "Too bad, so sad, see ya!" I was so deeply hurt.

I ended up back in the Emergency Room the day after my surgery, because the hospital abandoned me and stuck me in a cab instead of driving me home. To get into traffic, the cab driver gunned the gas pedal and my head lunged back. The pain was excruciating. I was readmitted into the hospital the next day, but they refused to give me enough pain medication for my agonizing neck pain.

So, I told the useless nurse that I was reluctantly leaving the hospital to go home, because there was no use for me to stay if they wouldn't treat my pain. They couldn't contact the doctor because she was away for the weekend having fun.

As I began to leave, the witch nurse threatened to have security come grab me if I left the hospital. So, I laid back down, not wanting to deal with more Nazi guards. I was so angry with the whole damn hospital. They also mixed up my surgery chart with another man before the surgery.

16 years ago, I wrote dozens of angry articles against Cedars-Sinai if you want all the painful details. This is an open book. I pray earnestly for justice from God. I want the hospital and everybody involved to be held fully accountable by God. I want heads to roll...

1. [1]https://www.lovethetruth.com/health/hospital _abuse.htm
2. [2]https://www.lovethetruth.com/health/bad _hospitals.htm

3. [3]https://www.lovethetruth.com/.../abused _at _cedars _sinai.htm
4. [4]https://www.lovethetruth.com/health/lousy _hospitals.htm
5. [5]https://www.lovethetruth.com/health/hospital _scam.htm
6. [6]https://www.lovethetruth.com/health/worst _hospitals.htm
7. [7]https://www.lovethetruth.com/health/worsthospitals.htm

There's a mountain of angry abused patients who are victims of Cedars-Sinai Hospital in Los Angeles. In their utter incompetence, Cedars-Sinai Hospital killed actor Bill Paxton (1955-2017). They [8]killed a man's pregnant wife, and they are racists at Cedars-Sinai Hospital! I could lists umpteen more injustices committed by Cedars-Sinai Hospital, many of which have become high profile lawsuits and federal investigations. What evil monsters!

What a dung hole at Cedars-Sinai Hospital! I would NEVER step foot into that accursed place again. I wouldn't trust them with our Cockapoo dog. Cedars-Sinai abuses, mistreat, victimizes and kills people! **Ecclesiastes 8:12-13, "**

Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

"

[9]



1. https://www.lovethetruth.com/health/hospital_abuse.htm?fbclid=IwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBExUDRyNEpWYkoyU2prS0dtMnNydGMGYXBwX2lkEDIyMjAzOTE3ODgyMDA4OTIAAR59r2KG4zT9
2. https://www.lovethetruth.com/health/bad_hospitals.htm?fbclid=IwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBExUDRyNEpWYkoyU2prS0dtMnNydGMGYXBwX2lkEDIyMjAzOTE3ODgyMDA4OTIAAR6oUgwkYA70M
3. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.lovethetruth.com%2Fhealth%2Fabused_at_cedars_sinai.htm%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBExUDRyNEpWYkoyU2prS0d
4. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.lovethetruth.com%2Fhealth%2Flousy_hospitals.htm%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBExUDRyNEpWYkoyU2prS0dtMnNydG
5. https://www.lovethetruth.com/health/hospital_scam.htm?fbclid=IwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBExUDRyNEpWYkoyU2prS0dtMnNydGMGYXBwX2lkEDIyMjAzOTE3ODgyMDA4OTIAAR59r2KG4zT90
6. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.lovethetruth.com%2Fhealth%2Fworst_hospitals.htm%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBExUDRyNEpWYkoyU2prS0dtMnNydG
7. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.lovethetruth.com%2Fhealth%2Fworsthospitals.htm%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAYnJpZBExUDRyNEpWYkoyU2prS0dtMnNydGM
8. https://abcnews.go.com/US/cedars-sinai-medical-center-facing-federal-probe-treatment/story?id=101165260
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZXNQ6rofqLxK869xLC83IeI8b4tY_qKJQ6B_4S5CQOvi3-oiEw5Avl5ijM_3cp3eHFiuaKiK8sxw9pJjZgzt8Bu4eg09W5udngmd

---

7.3.26 A Christian Marriage (2026-03-26 03:18)

Ephesians 5:28-33, “ *So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself*. For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church: For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church. Nevertheless *let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself*; and the wife see that she reverence her husband.”

If husbands and wives would simply follow the inspired Word of God in regards to how we treat one another, we could all have peaceful marriages and there wouldn’t be any more divorces. I am thankful that God pointedly tells us in the Scripture exactly what he expects from husbands and wives.

In our text passage of inspired Scripture, Christian men are exhorted to

“ love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.” This is a remarkable truth! When I am good to my wife, I am being good to myself, for we are one in God’s sight.

A godly husband and wife should cooperate with each other, meeting one another’s needs, helping one another, **“**

Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God” (Ephesians 5:21). When spouses become selfish and proud, then problems start.

A husband and wife should read ([1]or listen to) the inspired [2]King James Bible and listen to Bible preaching daily, and then share with each other the truths that you’ve learned. ...

Colossians 3:16-19, “

***Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another* in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.**

***Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands*, as it is fit in the Lord. *Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them*."**

Wives and husband should teach each other. That is what we just read in God's Word. We should counsel and warn each other. My wife Alice and I love sharing Bible truths with each other as we learn new things. The Bible says to **" have grace in your hearts,**

" which is the opposite of selfish pride. Remember, as God's saints we grow in grace, not in strength (2nd Peter 3:18). The LORD is our strength!

Psalms 18:1, "

I will love thee, O LORD, my strength.

" What a beautiful Bible truth!

Please notice Scripturally that wives are commanded by the LORD to reverence her own husband. **Ephesians 5:33b, " and the wife see that she *reverence her husband*."** To

"

reverence

"

one's husband means

"

feeling or showing profound respect

." We don't see much wifely reverence for husbands in today's rotten American feminist influenced culture. In fact, we see the exact opposite from women, who wickedly tear down their husbands, belittle his manhood and treat him like an enemy. Feminism is of the Devil.

The inspired Word of God speaks much of hating or loving one's self. ...

Proverbs 8:36,

"

But he that sinneth against me *wrongeth his own soul*: all they that hate me love death.

"

Proverbs 11:17, "

The merciful man *doeth good to his own soul*: but he that is cruel troubleth *his own flesh*.

"

Proverbs 19:8, “

He that getteth wisdom *loveth his own soul*: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

”

Proverbs 29:24,

“

Whoso is partner with a thief *hateth his own soul*: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

”

The godly husband who properly treats his own wife with respect, fairness, love and understanding is loving himself. An abusive husband (both physically and emotionally) abuses himself, destroying his own marriage. I regularly do the dishes in our home. I cook meals often. This week I made a special recipe for my wife, [3]Puerto Rican Chicken Fricassee Stew, which she loved. Her Mom was from Kentucky, her step dad was from Puerto Rico. So she grew up around the Puerto Rican culture. I surprised her with this recipe to make her happy, because I love my wife and therefore want to have a servant’s heart. **Matthew 23:11, “ But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.**

”

The Bible teaches that a backslider follows HIS OWN WAYS; but a good (godly) man lives to please God rather than his own selfish whims (cf., Ecclesiastes 12:13). ...

Proverbs 14:14, “ The backslider in heart shall be filled with *his own ways*: and a good man *shall be satisfied from himself*.”

The only reason why there are divorces is because of sinful pride. **Proverbs 13:10, “*Only by pride cometh contention*: but with the well advised is wisdom.”** And Jesus said in **Matthew 19:8b, “ Moses because of *the hardness of your hearts* suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.”** Anyone can live with anybody if you can learn to be a nobody. **Galatians**

6:3, “

For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

” We were all wonderfully made by God from the dust of the earth.

Isaiah 64:8, “ But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand.”

A happy marriage is two people making a life for each other. A Christian marriage is two people never giving up on each other, just like God NEVER gives up on His own. **Hebrews 13:5-6, “Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: *for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear* what man shall do unto me.**

”

By God’s grace, [4]you can be anyone you choose to be. If you’ve been mean toward your spouse, you CAN start being nice simply by trying. We all fail and fail and fail at pleasing God, but all the LORD expects is that we keep trying with His grace. Remember, the Christian life is lived the same way we were saved, which is BY FAITH (Galatians 2:20-21).

Just Hang In Their Faithful To God

Dear reader, when we tough it out and hang in there staying married, even when our spouse is not cooperating and refuses to obey God, we are being faithful to God.

I heard a tremendous sermon this week by [5]Pastor Steven Anderson titled: “[6]Four Dangers Of Servant Leadership.” Don’t let the title fool you, there are some great marriage truths in this sermon. For example: Brother Anderson emphasizes the truth that a wife is commanded by God to obey her husband, even if he is a total jerk. And a husband is commanded by God to love and not be bitter against his wife, even if she is rebellious. Ouch! How many married couples follow these Bible teachings? Sadly, not many. Oh, how we need a revival in our marriages. God hates divorce!

I listened to another edifying sermon this morning by Brother Anderson...

> “Everybody that I have ever known has had marriage problems. I’ve had marriage problems. You’ve had marriage problems. It’s just life. That’s just life. It’s just part of being married. If staying married were easy everybody’d be doing it! Where do you think all this divorce is coming from? Is it coming because marriage is always easy? No, it’s because there are gonna be those low points. There are gonna be those trials and tribulations. And there are gonna be those times where your tempted to just quit, and just say: ’That’s it, I’m leaving!’ and ’She can leave!’ and ’I’m out!’ and ’She’s out!’ and ’He can leave!’ and all this garbage. Hey, look my friend, it’s ’til death do us part.” —Pastor Steven Anderson, “ [7]Enlargement And Deliverance ” (March 15, 2026)

> “Now you say, well, my marriage has been bad for years and it’s just still bad, and it’s been bad for 10 years, 15 years. Okay, well here’s the thing, I understand. I’m not going to give you a pie in the sky that your marriage is always going to be fixed, because you know what, sadly, that’s a reality. Sometimes you are married for 10, 15, 20 years, and it’s just bad, and then it’s more bad, and more, and you try to do the right things, and it’s just bad because it’s the other person’s fault. That’s out there! So, I’m not always gonna say that it’s your fault. You can do all the right things and the other person is just not wanting to play ball, and they just never get onboard, and they’re just never going to be right with God. You know, a husband that’s just never going to love you as Christ loved the Church; a wife that’s just never going to submit unto you and obey you and honor you and respect you. Hey, I get it that that exists. But do you know what what I would say? I would say, continue to be faithful to your spouse. Continue to love your wife that doesn’t respect you. Continue to submit to your husband that doesn’t love you. Continue to do what God has told you to do, and even if He never fixes your marriage, He will enlarge you in other ways.” —Pastor Steven Anderson, “ [8]Enlargement And Deliverance ”

I am not a [9]Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon fan, because he was a [10]2-point Calvinist. Spurgeon taught the Calvinist heresies of Limited Atonement (Jesus only died for the saints) and the Perseverance Of The Saints (a saint must persevere in holiness to get to Heaven). That being said, I fully agree with Pastor Spurgeon in the following quote about marriage...

> "Where there is a lack of this mutual affection, it does not deserve the name of marriage. The pain and anguish of such a relationship would be a heavy load for either heart to bear; but where there is true and genuine love; it is the sweetest and happiest mode of living. It is one of the blessings of paradise, which has been preserved for us after the fall. Without love, wedded life must be like experiencing some of the very pains of hell on earth." [11]SOURCE

Pastor Surgeon preached that sermon in 1867, which was 159 years ago as of 2026. God's saints had marriage problems back then just like today, and throughout human civilization.

In Genesis chapter 27 in the Old Testament, we have the biography of a [12]dysfunctional family. Rebekah was manipulative. She convinced their son Jacob to deceive his father Isaac, and to defraud his brother Esau out of his inheritance blessings. Isaac was stubborn and refused to obey God, who had commanded before their son's were born that the elder would serve the younger. Jacob was a Mama's boy who stayed in the kitchen, while Esau was masculine and a skilled hunter who provided meat for the family. Jacob was a cheat, dishonest, a liar and conniver. He took advantage of his brother Esau. When his father's eyesight had failed so that he could no longer hardly see, Jacob wickedly tricked him. Jacob's very name means a "trickster." God has given us this family's tragic story to give us comfort and hope that everything will work out together for good in the end for God's redeemed saints (Romans 8:28; 15:4). I appreciate that God has given us a privileged look into this dysfunctional family. Every family has dirty laundry!

We Must All Answer To God In Eternity

In any marriage you are uniting two sinners. Sadly, some married individuals intentionally provoke their spouse to anger by deliberately mistreating them, hoping they'll file for divorce so they can blame their spouse for quitting the marriage and claim to be a victim of divorce, when God fully sees that they waned it to happen at the hands of the other spouse. Dear reader, there is nothing hidden from the eyes of God, **"but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do" (Hebrews 4:13b).** See also Proverbs 24:12.

When you try and fail at being a better spouse, just get back up and try again. Every day is a new day! **Proverbs 24:16,**

"For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief."

The wicked person doesn't even try to please God, they deliberately live in open sin. That is why lost sinners won't come to Jesus to be saved, lest their evil deeds be reprimanded by the indwelling Holy Spirit (John 3:20, 5:40). Evildoers don't want the Holy Spirit in them, which is why the refuse to come to the light of the truth to be saved. Their love for sin hinders them from getting saved,

That being said, you don't have to forsake your sinning to be saved, nor even be willing to forsake your sins (because that would be works). You do however need to acknowledge that you're a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). Why is this so? It is simply because you need to know *what* you're being saved from, which is sin; and *why* you need to be saved, which is because

the penalty of sin is to burn in the tormentuous never-ending fires of Hell day and night without hope or rest forever (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8). Please don't go to Hell.

Jesus doesn't require that you give up your sinning to be saved; but rather, Christ died on a cross 2,000 years ago to *save you* from your sins.

Matthew 1:21, "

And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name *JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins*.

" Salvation is not a matter of what you can do for Christ; it is a matter of what Christ has done for you.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Let God be the strength of your marriage dear reader and you'll make it.

Psalms 18:1, "

I will love thee, O LORD, my strength.

"

Thank you for reading my ministry blog friend. To our faithful God alone be all the praise, credit and glory. Jesus is precious!!!



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q-lSo0p1FZc
2. https://www.google.com/search?ved=1t:260882&q=King+James+Bible&bbid=1494064009336549639&bpid=9216760410930373688
3. https://www.goya.com/en/recipes/chicken-fricassee/
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2026/01/you-can-be-whoever-you-choose-to-be.html
5. https://www.google.com/search?ved=1t:260882&q=Pastor+Steven+Anderson+sermons&bbid=1494064009336549639&bpid=9216760410930373688
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/four_dangers_of_servant_leadership.mp3
7. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/031526a.mp3
8. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/031526a.mp3
9. https://www.google.com/search?ved=1t:260882&q=Pastor+Charles+H.+Spurgeon+theology&bbid=1494064009336549639&bpid=9216760410930373688
10. https://www.google.com/search?ved=1t:260882&q=define+2-point+Calvinist&bbid=1494064009336549639&bpid=9216760410930373688
11. https://www.spurgeon.org/resource-library/sermons/the-relationship-of-marriage/#flipbook/

12. https://www.google.com/search?ved=1t:260882&q=dysfunctional+family+biblical+examples&bbid=1494064009336549639&bpid=9216760410930373688

13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi-2ClToLVG1LT2en9U-FrpqoMlujjZuDHtMiz-WfMnnEIykR7m43aUBS4dK6u3Yo5LIgVMWR3t4GUJ5Gq_FVc4uTMpMh1bONPsyyI

7.3.27 The Accursed Hellbound Roman Catholic Religion (2026-03-27 05:43)

Mark 7:6-9, "He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition."

Kindly said, there is not a more damnable false religion and cult on the planet than Roman Catholicism, whose Satanic organization is located in Rome, Italy. That also includes the Russian Orthodox Catholic religion, whose headquarters is located in Moscow, Russia, but that is for a different article. In this blog I am going to expose the spiritual whore of Roman Catholicism. Satan is a beautiful liar!

The following article titled: "

How To Get To Heaven

"

exists on the Catholic Answers website...

> **Question:**
> How do you get to heaven according to the Catholic Church?
>
> **Answer:**
> In short, the Catholic Church teaches that salvation is a gift from God, and the normative way we receive that gift is through the seven sacraments, beginning with baptism (see the Catechism 1113ff.). Sacraments are sensible signs Jesus Christ instituted to confer grace, i.e., divine life (CCC 1131; 1114-16). The sacraments are made possible, first of all, by God's becoming man in Jesus, and their saving effectiveness is derived from Jesus' one paschal sacrifice, i.e., his passion, death, resurrection, and ascension (CCC 613, 1085).
>
> Jesus established the Catholic Church as his instrument of salvation through which the faithful are able to receive the sacraments. As a consequence, the Church also teaches that because of God's saving plan, there is no salvation without the Church Jesus established, and that salvation can include non-Catholics (CCC 846-48).
>
> The Church also teaches that we must freely accept the gift of salvation and persevere in it, for, as St. James teaches, justification is by faith and works and not by faith alone (CCC 162, 1814-16; see also 1854-64). [1]SOURCE

Here is my needful biblical response to the preceding damnable heresy:

1. Catholics falsely teach: **“In short, the Catholic Church teaches that salvation is a gift from God, and the normative way we receive that gift is through the seven sacraments, beginning with baptism.”** This is FALSE! How can salvation be a “gift” when you have to partake of Seven Sacraments to get it? That is a reward, not a gift! It’s an exchange, a trade, but it cannot be a gift if you must do anything other than accept it. Furthermore, where does the Bible teach that partaking of sacraments is the “normative way we receive the gift”? No such false teaching is found in the inspired Word of God. Catholics are liars!

2. Catholics falsely teach: **“The sacraments are made possible, first of all, by God’s becoming man in Jesus, and their saving effectiveness is derived from Jesus’ one paschal sacrifice, i.e., his passion, death, resurrection, and ascension.”** Again, where does Scripture teach this junk? It doesn’t. The word “sacrament” doesn’t even appear in the Holy Bible.

3. Catholics falsely teach: **“Jesus established the Catholic Church as his instrument of salvation through which the faithful are able to receive the sacraments. As a consequence, the Church also teaches that because of God’s saving plan, there is no salvation without the Church Jesus established.”** Nowhere does the Bible sanction the demonic Catholic church with their idolatry and Mary worship, removal of God’s Second Commandment, idolization of priests, Baptismal Regeneration heresy, Sacramental Salvation, et cetera. Salvation has never been found through the Church; but rather, through faith in Jesus Christ alone (John 6:47).

4. Catholics falsely teach: **“The Church also teaches that we must freely accept the gift of salvation and persevere in it, for, as St. James teaches, justification is by faith and works and not by faith alone.”** There is nothing in the inspired Holy Bible about persevering in works to get salvation. The Apostle James plainly wrote in James 2:10 that breaking even one of God’s commandments makes a sinner guilty of violating ALL of them. Even one sin is enough to send a man to Hell, to burn forever! That is why we all need God’s imputed righteousness, which comes only through faith in Jesus (Philippians 3:9). James was NOT teaching works for salvation, God forbid. In Roman the Apostle Paul teaches about being justified in the sight of God *by faith* (Romans 4:1-7); whereas in the Epistle of James the Apostle James speaks about being justified in the eyes of mankind *by works*. Scripture is very clear that salvation is without works (Romans 3:19-20, 4:4-5, 10:3-4; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5).

It couldn’t be more plain to see that the so-called “

Roman Catholic church

”

is a Satanic cult whose god is of the Devil, For doctrines they flagrantly teach the commandments of men, not God’s inspired Word. And yet, arrogant Catholics will debate and argue their false religion with a total lack of rationale nor regard for God’s inspired Word. [2]Look how Catholics have removed the second of God’s commandments not to bow down to statues and graven images. Catholics are deliberately wearing horse blinders! They only see what they want to see.

Please RUN away from the prisonhouse of Roman Catholicism!

COLOSSIANS 2:8

Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ. KJV



Ashes on your forehead will NOT redeem your soul. Believe ONLY on the Lord Jesus Christ for SALVATION, and STOP trusting rituals and doctrines made from men.

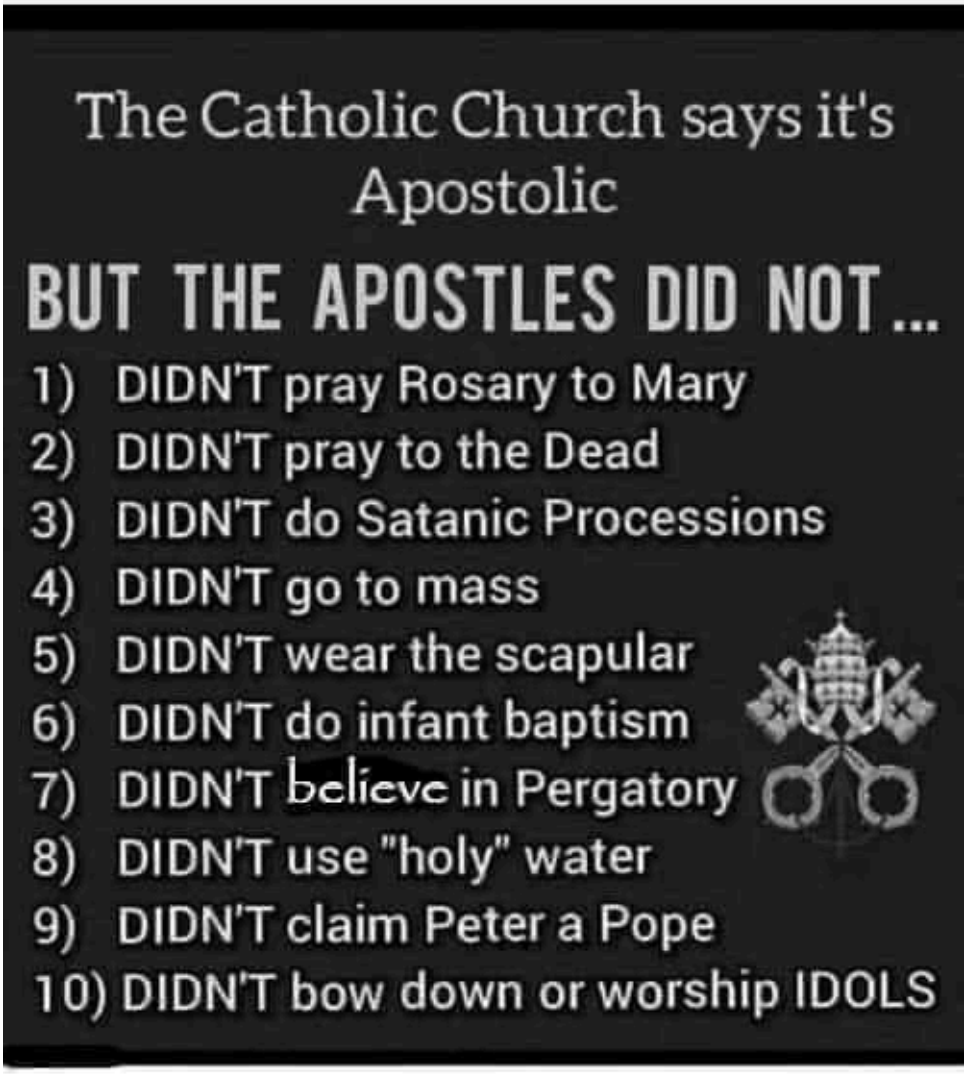
The Catholic Church says it's Apostolic
BUT THE APOSTLES DID NOT...
1) DIDN'T pray Rosary to Mary
2) DIDN'T pray to the Dead
3) DIDN'T do Satanic Processions
4) DIDN'T go to mass
5) DIDN'T wear the scapular
6) DIDN'T do infant baptism
7) DIDN'T believe in Pergatory
8) DIDN'T use "holy" water
9) DIDN'T claim Peter a Pope
10) DIDN'T bow down or worship IDOLS


4. A Different Gospel
Biblical Salvation
• is by grace through faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. (Eph. 2:8-9)
Catholic Salvation
❖ is by faith plus:
❖ sacraments (1129)
❖ the Mass (1405)
❖ purgatory (1030)
❖ penance (980)
❖ indulgences (1498)
❖ baptism (1256)
❖ law keeping (2068)

[6]

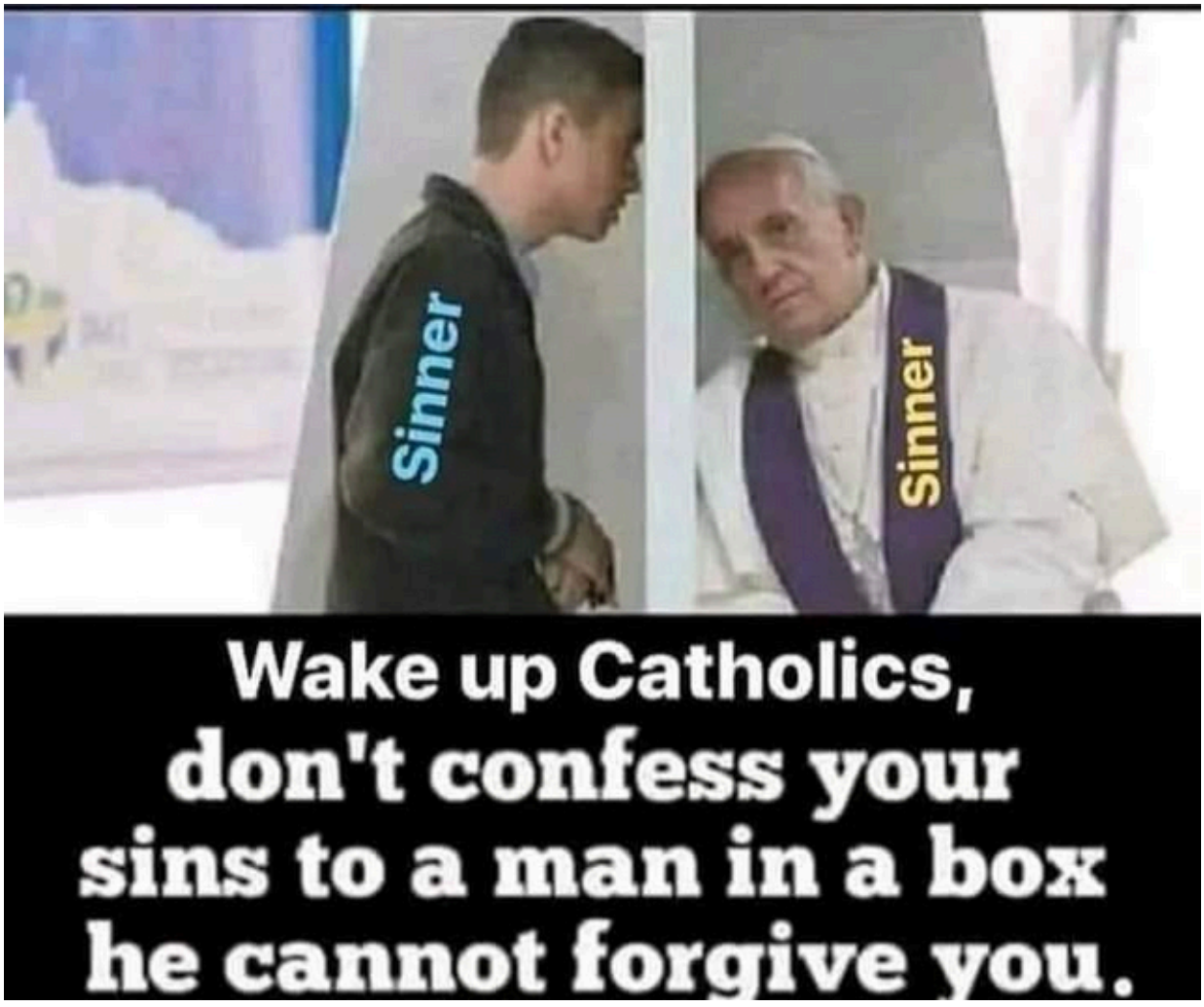
Sinner
Sinner
Wake up Catholics,
don't confess your
sins to a man in a box
he cannot forgive you.

1. https://www.catholic.com/qa/how-to-get-to-heaven
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/catholics-remove-second-commandment.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgkrnchnasYJyp28oBllX7x1KIWnKKWx5hUkT_YsXZeK1nrEcVxyoaylf5Mt2Yr8NAxntDbwdU-4JOCNpMkdNA1i0sbC9am8pMhyY7
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi0ng93XciVxIBS_bgAHdLO-Fkw1HO6j4-H7j4VG7Z8tG4Chf1Fkyl4AIeW7AX_ZXWtkMmQ3Il5NyvZC-m-n2MbpsSPAvYBCK7_imZ
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhHOYtUHtwTB95KXhnyPWl8POhQM4Ae0wMqOeDnDxmmvKQae7kVMqnV8I4ONDlr_TM0qp9eGL0IP97dJDa_ui19MJR97tiksdFGFUR
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgzkB4_kGHCW1W84jFyr6g5jwLjbRpxJKiYumvIhJVNrM2MSbMTFEe3qXYHYwCzKQ5Q68SbaVKkb3eN0-PwIgC7V48qUExJTyc-fAj

---

7.3.28 I Oftentimes Disagree With God (2026-03-29 03:30)

Isaiah 1:18, "*Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD*: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."

Isaiah 55:8-9, "For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts."

I heard a tremendous life changing sermon today by my hero of the Christian faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). The sermon is titled: " [1]You Can't Reason With God .

" In the sermon Brother Hyles is pleasantly transparent, sharing the many places in the inspired Holy Bible where he disagrees with God.

Pastor Hyles said he disagrees with God in the following Bible matters:

1. Lot's wife being turned into a pillar of salt for just looking back
2. Achan's entire family being killed for his sin
3. God killing Ananias and Sapphira for lying about a financial matter
4. God allowing Satan to afflict Job to ruin his life and kill their 10 children
5. Rahab (a dirty harlot) being mentioned in Hebrews 11
6. God calling David "a man after God's own heart" after what he did to destroy Uriah
7. God choosing to use 3 murderers (Moses, David & Paul) to write 4/11th's of the Bible
8. God using Peter to preach on Pentecost after denying Jesus and curing His name

I so often share Brother Hyles' frustration, feeling that our great God is sometimes unfair. Job said that if any man contend with God he won't win even one in a thousand debates. **Job 9:3, "If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand."** Who can argue with omnipotence, omniscience, omnisapience and omnipotence? And yet our wonderful

Creator lovingly invites every living human being in **Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."** What a terrific God!

I humbly don't think it was fair in the Bible that God allowed Jacob's beloved wife Rachel to die while giving birth to Benjamin.

I humbly don't think it was fair for God to kill Uzzah for just trying to steady the wobbling Ark of the Covenant. Uzzah had nothing but good and pure intentions.

I humbly don't think it was fair when God told the prophet Hosea to go marry a known harlot, Gomer, and then she abandoned him to run off in adultery with her many wicked lovers.

I humbly disagree with God for allowing David to live after ruthlessly murdering Uriah and stealing his beautiful wife Bathsheba, and then David got to keep and enjoy her for the rest of his life, while Uriah was dead. And yet God killed Uzzah for just touching the Ark. That seems so hypocritical, wrong and unfair to me, and I'm sure it does to you also. But like Brother Hyles wisely said, pointing to Isaiah 55:8-9, God's thoughts and ways are ABOVE ours. God sees things that we cannot see. God knows the full story!

The father of Tyler Simmons (a U.S. soldier killed in the Iran war) expressed deep sorrow and shared memories of his only son, describing him as someone who "had a magnetic personality" and could "illuminate" a room. Tyler's Dad last spoke to him just the day before his tragic death, which has left him with profound grief and questions about the war. When I saw [2]Tyler's Dad break down in tears on NBC News, mentioning that he will now never be a grandfather, I wept with him with a broken heart. Life is a veil of tears!

Pastor Hyles made this encouraging statement...

> "I accept the fact that I and God do not always agree. I accept it. I'm not going to stand here this morning and say I'm such a spiritual giant that I just immediately trust God. I do not immediately say to God, 'You know what you're doing.' Sometimes I say to God, 'I wonder if you do know what you're doing.' because [of a] little exercise that I go through. And by the way I go through this every week, and sometimes every day." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]You Can't Reason With God"

Pastor Hyles said that whenever he doubts God, he goes through the following mental exercise regularly to help him:

1. I accept the fact that I and God don't always agree.
2. I flee to Isaiah 55:8-9 [God's thoughts and ways are above our thoughts and ways, **"as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts" (Isaiah 55:9)**].
3. I conclude that God who knows all is right. **Proverbs 16:20b, "... and whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he. "**

I decided decades ago that I refused to place God on trial every time something goes wrong in my life. The heathen world continually puts God on trial. No Sir, I wont do it! I echo with Job in **Job 13:15, " Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. "** Life often doesn't make any sense.

"Life can only be understood backwards; but it must be lived forwards." —Søren Kierkegaard (1813-1855)

I humbly admit there are many things about God that I just cannot understand. For example: We know that all babies go to Heaven. God is a just God who would never allow the innocent to perish into Hell. Yet, the Bible also teaches in Luke 13:23-24 that only a "few" people will go to Heaven. So then, isn't abortion a wonderful blessing? All of those billions of aborted babies worldwide since the early 1970's are in Heaven! That truth will mess with your mind. We know that murder is a sin (Exodus 20:13). So, abortion should be made illegal.

We read in **1st Corinthians 2:16, "For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ*."** Some things of God can be made known to His redeemed saints. We know because of Adam's sin that there is a curse upon the earth for man's sake. Hard work is a blessing from God which keeps a man out of trouble. **Lamentations 3:27, "It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth."**

That's one of the major things wrong with our nation's youth today, they have too much time on their hands to get into much trouble. I remember there used to be the Washburn Trade School in Chicago for young men, which was a great thing, but due to all the greedy lawyers, politics and selfish adults the school closed their doors in the 1990's forever. Sadly, cities and towns across America today refuse to invest in our youth, who are tomorrow's leaders. NASA spends billions on space exploration. Americans spend trillions on entertainment, sports, pets and vacations; meanwhile our teenagers run the streets in gangs committing crimes, the homeless are ignored and society just becomes worse and worse. When U.S. President Donald Trump leaves office in 2028, the rich will be fattened but the poor will still be poor.

I don't blame God for the mess that this insane world is in today. **Ecclesiastes 7:29, "**

Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions." Man himself is to blame for the world's problems.



Ladies and gentlemen, we serve an awesome God! **Micah 7:18, "*Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity*, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."** I THANK GOD for the gift of His dear only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, who died in my place on Calvary's cross 2,000 years ago, so that by faith alone in Christ alone without works my sins could be washed away and I could be given eternal life for free. What a great Savior!!!

Ecclesiastes 12:10, "

The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, *even words of truth*.

"

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/cant_reason_with_god.mp3
2. https://www.youtube.com/shorts/CdVTMgrYU1E
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/cant_reason_with_god.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjC0DpNZnVTmrVXgAfX40yVSpirtoNed6QXAS991bzwz-2rdRfB4Pf9CNp9W5UJNdBsyLLYSkyeS8Fmi-yXMZ6lmjF-JgqA2_q1zJ0

7.3.29 God Uses Morons (2026-03-30 08:35)

1st Corinthians 1:25-29, "Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men. For ye see your calling, brethren, how that

not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called: But God hath chosen the *foolish things* of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the *weak things* of the world to confound the things which are mighty. And *base things* of the world, and *things which are despised*, hath God chosen, yea, and *things which are not*, to bring to nought things that are: That no flesh should glory in his presence."

The

phrase **"**

foolish

things " from our text passage of Scripture

is translated from one Greek word, *moros* , which is where our English word

"

moron

"

comes from. Literally, God uses morons! God uses blockheads and the absurd!

God hath chosen the **"**

weak things,

" which phrase comes from the Greek word *asthenes*, which means

"

strengthless.

"

God hath chosen the **"**

base

things,

" which means

"

strengthless.

"

God uses things that are **"** **despised.**

" The word

"

despised

"

comes from the Greek word *exoutheneo* , which means

"

to set at nought;

out of nobodies.

”

God uses things which “

are not,

”

which phrase comes from the Greek word, which means

”

shunned, overlooked.

” God uses the shunned ones. God uses bad people!

> “God may allow sometimes evil to bring about good, but God never purposes anybody to do wrong to do something that’s right. He never does at all. It never is the purpose of God to do wrong. Never!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]God Uses Only Bad People”
>
> “You’ll never be happy; never, never, never, never, never be happy ’til you find the will of God and the purpose for your life and get there and stay there.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[2]God Uses Only Bad People”
>
> “God uses morons.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[3]God Uses Only Bad People”
>
> “You know, when God had changed our nation and had sent great revival in our nation, He never has taken a man out of seminary to do it. Never has.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[4]God Uses Only Bad People”
>
> “Billy Sunday, never went to school. Billy Sunday was never ordained. Do you know why? He flunked the ordination test.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[5]God Uses Only Bad People”
>
> “God uses little people . . . God uses the nobodies.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[6]God Uses Only Bad People”
>
> “God doesn’t need beautiful girls, He needs dedicated girls.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[7]God Uses Only Bad People”

Amen and amen! I thank God that the LORD uses nobodies like me. I have been shunned by church after church for just TELLING THE TRUTH. Of the last six churches that I’ve attended, I was kicked out of three of them and banned from returning; namely, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College and Family Baptist Church in Pensacola.

At Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, Pastor Bill Adams and his wicked spoiled brat for a wife deliberately mistreated me in 2024, so that I would leave and never return. They are living large, in the ministry only for the INCOME not the OUTCOME. Woe unto Bill and Adams and his ungodly hateful feminist wife.

At the shameful Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, their incompetent pastor Sean Quinan in 2018 (a PCC intern missionary pastor), rebuked me sharply (in front of several of his church members) for telling a friend in a private conversation that

“

Bob Jones University sells corruptible seed

”

(i.e., the Devil’s modern Bible perversions). Pastor Quinlan got angry! He admitted having eavesdropped on my personal conversations over the past several months, and said:

“

You are obsessed with the Bible issue!

”

Dear reader, you had better believe that I am obsessed over the Bible issue! ...

> “Now you say, ’Brother Hyles, you make an issue.’ You dead sure better know I’ll make an issue!” —[8]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

This world is going to Hell today because God’s children are hiding their light under a bushel. God needs volunteers. God needs voices! **Ezekiel 22:30, “And *I sought for a man among them*, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: *but I found none*.”** God can make use of anybody if you are yielded to Him. Jesus never turned anyone away empty-handed except those who came full of themselves! Dear saint of God, Get out of the SELF LIFE!

Our generation is so characterless. Talent seeks attention; Wisdom pays attention. If you want to be used of God, simply submit whatever you have to Him. Samson was a crooked stick, but God used him because Samson yielded himself.

Moses argued with the LORD, saying that he was the wrong guy or the job to deliver the Hebrews out of bondage in Egypt. Moses told God that was not eloquent in speech and slow of tongue (Exodus 4:10). God told Moses that his brother Aaron would speak for him instead. Moses continued to make excuses, so that God became angry with Moses (Exodus 4:13-16). God refused to take “

no

”

for an answer from Moses. God told Moses that He would use the stick (a humble rod) in Moses’ hand to work all His mighty miracles. With Moses’s rod the LORD brought the 10 plagues upon the Egyptians. With Moses’ rod God parted the Red Sea to deliver the Hebrews from imminent death at the hand of Egyptian soldiers. With Moses rod God brought forth water from the rock in the Wilderness. Little is much when God is in it!

God uses the little people for His purpose and glory. He uses and blesses morons, idiots and ignoramuses. God makes use of former prison convicts. I don’t care how much of a total loser you may be dear friend, God wants to make use of whatever you have (or don’t have) to serve Him. No one will ever be truly happy in life until they find God’s will and purpose for their life, and they get and stay there. God hath chosen the foolish things of this world to confound the wise. He uses base things, despised things, the poor, maimed, weak and the down and out folks.

Proverbs 23:26, “ My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways. ”

Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

9308

[9]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp110903.mp3
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp110903.mp3
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp110903.mp3
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp110903.mp3
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp110903.mp3
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp110903.mp3
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp110903.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiPGNZ4agALQUGW3gYPrzt6wtkdh6cCh5NVbY0ODTnr_7MTfzCtTabZUrZ7BRkT7bKi1i0giT_fANPGypg7u3aHYanOJVPIr0Z5Trd

7.3.30 Pensacola Christian College Has Sadly Become More Secular Than Christian (2026-03-31 03:00)

Romans 16:17-18, “

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

”

I cannot warn parents enough about Pensacola Christian College (PCC). On the surface they profess to be Christians who love God, but as someone who was kicked out and banned from their Campus Church since 2022, I can testify that there is no love in PCC’s leadership.

I subscribe to the apostate Sword of the Lord bi-monthly newspaper. Sadly, in recent years the Sword of the Lord publication has become a pimp for PCC’s spiritual whoredom. I say that kindly but truthfully. On page 4 of the latest Sword paper (March 20, 2026 - Vol. XCII, No. 06), there appears an advertisement for Mechanical Engineering at PCC college.



Whatever happened to full time Christian service? Evidently student enrollment has dropped significantly and the college is looking for new ways to draw in more money.

[2]PCC Preaches Four Different Plans Of Salvation

I was sickening in my soul as I discovered that the college and their Campus Church actually promote multiple different conflicting plans of salvation. I have dealt with PCC's leaders and they are cocky, stubborn, and arrogant, to say the least. I sincerely tried to reconcile with their leadership in 2022, but they are so hard hearted and distant from God that all they care about is making money and protecting the name of their institution. PCC are foolish.

While the world is going to Hell without the Gospel, PCC are recruiting engineers for the next generation. That is their stupid motto: "

Invest in the Next Generation of Engineers.

" Many parents send their children to PCC because of their fascist style strict rules, but rules without love only begets hatred and resentment.

> “I am all for standards, but I am not for standards without love.” —Pastor Jack Hyles

Dr. Hyles practically gives the address of PCC...

> “The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[3]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

I can testify firsthand about the woeful lack of Christian love, compassion or concern at PCC. Pastor Jeff Redlin treated me like garbage. I even told him so. Do you know what that ungodly incompetent fool said to me? He said, “That’s your global view.” In other words, he was insulting me, accusing me of feeling of feeling like garbage because that’s what I think about myself. The truth is that Mr. Redlin is an abusive person, a cold hearted devil, who never should have been hired to be the senior pastor of Campus Church. What is wrong with PCC?

Dr. Redlin woefully lacks God’s unconditional love for sinners. If he were right with God he would have gladly welcomed me at Campus Church as a divorced man, but instead he wickedly berated and mistreated me as a newcomer, sanctioned by abusive PCC leadership. He did make me feel like garbage, because that is the kind of abusive jerk Redlin is. Sadly, [4]PCC is a religious cult! Their institution represents everything that is wrong with Christendom today in America. While the world is going to Hell, PCC are merely playing church for filthy lucre’s sake. Their mask cannot hide their true hatred, phoniness and lack of love for people.

We don’t need a new generation of indoctrinated religious engineers who woefully lack God’s love for people. And if you are a student at PCC, just fail to dot your i’s or cross your t’s and you’ll find out quickly how much they truly love you a PCC. [5]They’ll throw you under the bus in a second and leave you for dead, even if it means wasting years of college credits when they expel you. In the disturbing truthful words of one of their own students at PCC: “In my opinion they produce more people who love rules than people who love God and understand His grace and what an obedient relationship with Him is like.” I concur! That place is a disgrace!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was so right, PCC are not church builders, they are educators, so they woefully lack God’s genuine love for hurting sinners. At PCC they just kick anyone out the door who doesn’t meet their manmade hypocritical Pharisaical standards. Touch not, taste not, handle not, but there is no love. There is no understanding. I couldn’t believe how empty of love, understanding and compassion their pastoral staff was when I attended Campus Church in 2021. Tragically, PCC leaders couldn’t care less, having huge egos! God will deal harshly with them, for the wicked way they have sued their own students, threatened others and treat so many people like garbage. That’s not my global view, that’s a fact!

Pensacola Christian College is a dunghill!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjM1NcbICX7mgmOM7fp_Bvx7rXBd4nHvqno7zdlh_kSVxFMqm4Y9wZLzVRjIacJBlzWiBYfuncBCdSd7FYBdY1B6rjcVni5yxLcobE
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
4. https://www.lonestarlive.com/news/2025/02/pensacola-christian-cult-inside-the-college-shaping-americas-private-school-curriculum.html
5. https://www.christianpost.com/news/florida-christian-school-expels-student-who-supported-confederate-statue-in-charlottesville.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhQVNTx1Wb3ASp4kCUkPqXOfagoo7wBwRd96Y512ZK8qw8DUtYXojhBIW7jZDwpNOXIztfCnyDdsUaHrUTcWbpx-DVBEDBiCk-63WM

7.4 April

7.4.1 Today Is April 1st - National Atheist's Day! (2026-04-01 12:36)

Psalms 14:1, "*The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God*. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good."

Romans 1:20-22, "*For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made*, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse*: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools."

I have a classic book in front of me published in the year 1868, titled "GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE," authored by London [1]Pastor John Cumming (1807-1881). May I say kindly, there's no such thing as an atheist! Some of the world's wealthiest celebrities have the stench of Hell on them, which is where they are all going, blaspheming the very God Who is kind to them. Luke 6:35b, "...for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil."

On page 139 of his book, “GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE,” Pastor John Cumming makes a brilliant observation concerning professed atheists...

> Atheism is folly as much as wickedness. But suffer me, before I show this, to say, that it is absolutely impossible that any man can be an atheist, in the strict sense of that word. All that any can say is this: “No spot that I have searched does reveal a God; every organization I have examined does not show traces of wisdom, goodness, and design:” but that individual cannot say; “There is no God;” because he cannot say, “I have soared to the farthest star, I have descended to the deepest mines, I have swept all space, and searched all time, and in the realms of infinite space I have not detected any traces of a God.” In other words, to be able to say, “There is no God,” you must yourself assume to be God, which is a reductio ad absurdum, an utter and a complete absurdity.
>
> SOURCE: “GOD IN HISTORY and GOD IN SCIENCE,” p. 139; by Rev. John Cumming, D.D.; New York: Published by Carlton & Lanahan; 200 Mulberry-Street; 1868

What a brilliant observation! How can any man claim to be an atheist unless he has traveled to the farthest place in the universe? The nearest star to the earth (after our own sun) is Alpha Centauri, which is [2]4.37 light-years away (25,000,000,000,000 miles away!). This is just one star, being the closest to earth besides our own sun which is 93,000,000,000 miles away. The empty space in between the stars is astoundingly cold, at -454° F (absolute zero is -459.6°

F). The reason why empty space is so cold is simply because it contains no matter, no air, no energy, no anything.

The Hubble Space Telescope launched in 1990 had previously discovered 200,000,000,000 galaxies in the universe, but the new James Webb Space Telescope launched on Christmas Day in 2021 (10 years overdue) has so far discovered an amazing 2,000,000,000,000 galaxies (two trillion). Not just stars, galaxies!!! And each of those galaxies contains HUNDREDS OF BILLIONS of stars! Astronomers now confirm that [3]there are approximately TWO TRILLION galaxies!

I greatly anticipate the next generation of telescopes using Artificial Intelligence.

The [4]Nancy Grace Roman Space Telescope is set to follow the James Webb Space Telescope as the next major astronomical observatory. Its NASA launch day is set for May of 2027. It will focus on exploring dark energy, dark matter, and exoplanets, among other cosmic phenomena. Truly, God is more than amazing!!! **Psalms 145:3, “ Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.**

”

The inspired Word of God teaches that God made the stars. I love how **Genesis 1:16b** is written... **“HE MADE THE STARS ALSO.”** It’s like the Bible is saying, “Oh, by the way, God also made all the stars!” **Genesis 1:16, “And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.”** God is amazing, Who knows the exact number of stars that He created? Yet, God calls each star by their own name. Amen!

Do you know that it would take 31,709 years just to count to one trillion (if you could count one number per second, which no one can do)? Realistically, it would take someone at least

200,000 years to count out loud to one trillion, because expressing a number like (say for example) 345,683,484,693 would require several seconds. And yet the Bible says that God CALLS all of the stars by their name. **Psalms 147:4, "He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names."** That is true omnipotence!

Psalms 145:3, "

Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.

" Who am I that a King should bleed and die for?

Legendary singer Billy Joel is a professed atheist...

> "I gradually decided that just because I didn't have or couldn't find the ultimate answer didn't mean I was going to buy the religious fairytale. As an atheist you have to rationalize things." —Singer Billy Joel

The Bible says the eternally damned think that the preaching of the cross of Christ is foolishness. **1st Corinthians 1:18, " For the preaching of the cross is TO THEM THAT PERISH foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.**

"

> "The inspiration of the Bible depends upon the ignorance of the gentleman who reads it." —Robert Ingersoll

> "Christianity is such a silly religion." —Gore Vidal

The Bible says the unregenerate man thinks that the things of God (including His inspired Words) are foolishness. The atheist can't even begin to understand the things of God. **1st Corinthians 2:14, "**

But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

"

> "...It would be more consistent that we call [the Bible] the work of a demon than the word of God. It is a history of wickedness that has served to corrupt and brutalize mankind." —Thomas Paine

The Bible says the wicked call evil good and good evil. All woe unto them if they don't get right with Jesus. **Isaiah 5:20, "**

Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

"

> "Christians are losers." —Ted Turner

The Bible says the unregenerate man thinks Christians are crazy because they don't do the same wicked things he does, and they don't hold the same wicked opinions that he does. **1st Peter 4:3-4, "**

For the time past of our life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries: Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you.

"

> "If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man's belief in the Bible." —Voltaire

The Bible says the Bible will remain forever. The words of some sinful man will never negate what God has said. **Matthew 24:35, " Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words SHALL NOT pass away.**

"

Dear reader, if you are a scoffer or an [5]atheist you have NOT defeated the word of God with your big words and ideas, you have condemned yourself! Repent while you still have the hope of eternal redemption, or you will indeed perish. When you die, it will be everlastingly too late. The wrath of God is hanging over your head like a storm cloud. It's when you lay down, when you wake up, when you are working, having lunch with friends, going on a trip—everywhere you go—that God's wrath is upon your head (Psalm 7:11). **John 3:36, " He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. "**

April 1st is "APRIL FOOL'S DAY" in America, which is appropriately fitting for an atheist. **Psalms 14:1, "The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good."** Nobody hates God as much as the atheist who denies that He exists! According to our text Scripture passage from Romans 1:20-22, there is no such thing as an atheist, only ungrateful sinners who refuse to acknowledge or glorify their faithful Creator. **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.**

"

The atheist's creed:



there is no God and I hate Him.

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Cumming_%28clergyman%29
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=__sY_V1f5tk
3. https://blog.sciandnature.com/2024/09/james-webb-telescope-reveals-true-size.html
4. https://www.space.com/space-nasa-completes-assembly-of-nancy-grace-roman-space-telescope-exploration/missions
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Atheism/an_atheists_error.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjKijkM1HOezQqIZjVphdF1o7uddt0OWGRDespFhs1j8bC-kvSmr4rcWkB2_aqVEnbA-8kgCQt42BMuAVJzIUXR9i320uTntZmcFug

7.4.2 The Shameful Firing Of Jaden Ivey By The Chicago Bulls (2026-04-02 03:00)

2nd Timothy 3:12-13, “Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.”

[1]

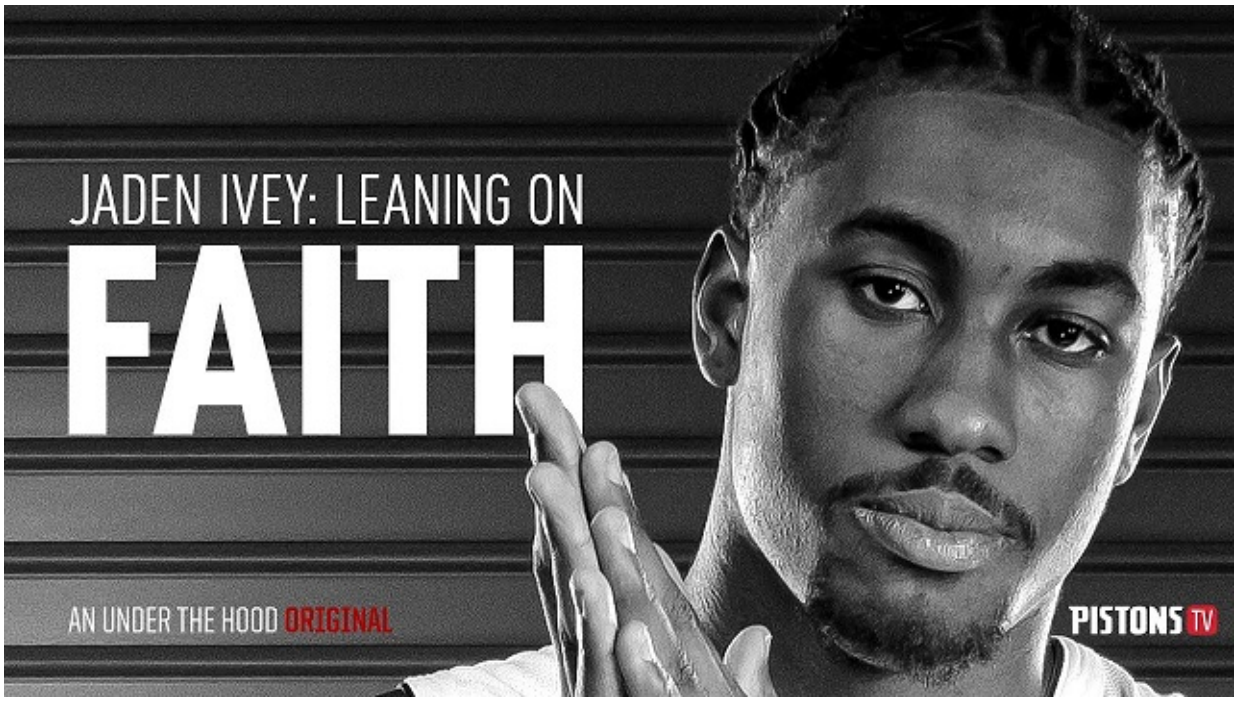

On March 30th, 2026, 24 year old [2]Jaden Ivey was fired by the Chicago Bulls for making anti-LGBTQ comments during an Instagram livestream, where as a born again Christian he justly criticized the NBA’s support for the LGBTQ community. The team stated that his conduct was detrimental to the team. What a sick joke! If anything is detrimental to the sport’s team, it is their acceptance of the Satanic homosexual agenda. God will not be mocked. ...

> What comments did Jaden Ivey make that further led to him getting fired?
>
> Jaden Ivey’s anti-LGBTQ remarks have been making headlines lately, and he also received a fair share of bashing. The 24-year-old basketball player reportedly has been posting a bunch of rant videos on social media, according to Fox News.
>
> "The world can proclaim LGBTQ, right? They proclaim Pride Month and the NBA. They proclaim it. They show it to the world. They say, ’Come join us for Pride Month to celebrate unrighteousness.’ They proclaim it. They proclaim it on the billboards," Ivey said in the latest video.
>
> Jaden Ivey additionally said,
>
> "Unrighteousness. So, how is it that one can’t speak righteousness? Who are they to say that this man is crazy?"

> These comments became so viral and intense that the Chicago Bulls ended up waiving Ivey from the team. In a statement posted on Instagram on March 30, the team made the announcement of him getting waived from the team. They additionally stated that the decision was taken "due to conduct detrimental to the team." [3]SOURCE

On September 17th, 2021, my ministry friend Pastor Steven Anderson of the Faithful Baptist Church (now located in Phoenix instead of Tempe) preached an excellent applicable sermon titled, " [4]Only One Viewpoint Is Allowed .

" Brother Anderson is absolutely right, in today's ungodly American culture you are not allowed to have a differing viewpoint from the agenda of the day, which is sadly pro-homosexual. The NBA has just successfully scared all of their players not to dare speak out against the LGBTQ agenda, or lose your lucrative career. That is so evil!

I hope Jared sues the NBA for $100 million for wrongful termination and for violating his First Amendment rights to freedom of speech. When employees can be fired for expressing their personal views (on their personal social media accounts) against the unrighteousness of our perverted generation, you know that we are living in the "perilous times" foretold in 2nd Timothy 3:1-13.

2nd Timothy 3:12-13, "Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. *But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse*, deceiving, and being deceived."

The owners of the Chicago Bulls are evil men!

Hell will freeze over and you can fire me from every job on the planet, before you'll silence me about the evils of homosexuality (Leviticus 20:13; Romans 1:24-31; Colossians 3:5-6; Jude 1:7). The same spiritually demented crowd today who are challenging the inspired Holy Bible whether homosexuality is a sin or not, are the same wicked fools (like incompetent pastors' Bobby and Brad Moffett at the shameful Family Baptist Church cult in Pensacola) who challenge the Bible whether it is wrong for their ungodly wives to wear pants in public or not. SHAME!!! Shame on any professed Christian woman who wears pants!

And shame on any professed Christian who defends the gross and unnatural shameful sin of homosexuality. It is gross and wicked!!! I say that kindly. I don't think we should ever bash homosexuals, but every child of God is biblically obligated Scripturally to take a stand against all works of darkness according to **Ephesians 5:11, "**

And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. "

The Chicago Bulls and the NBA should be greatly ashamed of themselves for firing Jaden Ivey. I can tell you one thing with absolute certainty—the tables will be turned at the Great White Throne of Judgment for the NBA and the owner's of The Chicago Bulls (Revelation 20:11-15). I will never support the NBA or The Chicago Bulls again, because they are bigots against God-fearing Christians.

Christianity aside, this is America where we still have something called our [5]Bill of Rights. It's bad enough that big tech companies are legally allowed to filter American's speech on social media, but companies also have the legal right nowadays to fire employees merely for speaking their honest opinion in private online social media accounts. Tragically, it is [6]conservatives and God-fearing Christians who are the ones [7]being censored.

God bless Jaden Ivey. Pastor Jack Hyles said it best, I humbly think: "To lose something in the will of God is to find something better." God will bless Jaden, but His curse is upon The Chicago Bulls and the wicked NBA. What saith the Scripture? ...

> Ecclesiastes 8:12-13, “Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEja8h1maWUPTtDoSzP-bpZv5jZo98r-SltLMSz2TQe6lQA089LeCbjuuUrbAXjhPjjQnFykkOBO19d-FeU9ACHgOjcBV1-7WWaPNV3
2. https://www.theroot.com/nba-player-fired-over-anti-lgbtq-pride-month-comments-s-2000097622
3. https://www.msn.com/en-us/sports/basketball/he-s-not-standing-up-for-his-faith-jemele-hill-reacts-to-jaden-ivey-s-anti-lgbtq-comments-which-led-to-the-chicago-b
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/only_one_viewpoint_is_allowed.mp3
5. https://www.law.cornell.edu/constitution/billofrights
6. https://www.whatchristianswanttoknow.com/why-christian-posts-are-being-censored-more-often-on-social-media/
7. https://www.ncronline.org/news/theology/faith-leaders-raise-concerns-over-online-censorship-religious-speech

---

7.4.3 Don’t Let Religious Scrupulosity Drive You Crazy (2026-04-03 04:00)

1st John 3:18-21, “My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.

For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

***Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God*.**

”

Dear reader, you have to be really careful with our text passage of Scripture. Although it is true that we will have confidence toward God if our heart doesn’t condemn us in the things which we allow in our life (e.g., booze, movies, rock music, smoking, missing church, et cetera), it is also true that many people needlessly torture themselves with guilt because of paranoia over what God thinks. I am guilty of doing this, which is why I am writing about it, to help you.

I am not an optimist nor a pessimist, I am a realist. The old adage is very true: *There is a fine line between faith and foolishness.* Many adults struggle with [1]Religious Scrupulosity. Most people suffer from much milder forms of the disorder than severe cases, as I also do sometimes. Honestly, I think we all do.

And we must differentiate between legitimate feelings of guilt or Holy Spirit conviction due to present sins in our life (which is a good thing); versus feeling guilt or conviction for eating a steak, or for watching a Hollywood movie, listening to secular music, missing church because you need a break from church, or guilt over sins committed decades ago that you’ve done all you can to rectify (these are all bad things). Yes, these are realities of life that few Bible preachers are honest enough to admit.

It Is Not A Sin To Miss Church; Ignore The Idiots

It all depends on why you’re missing church. I [2]suffer horribly day and night from stenosis and radiculitis in my cervical spine due to being severely rear-ended by a church bus 34 years

ago in 1992 (which accident left the bus behind our vehicle in pieces on the street), and a 15' fall at work in 2005 that worsened my injury. I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010 the second of which made me 100 % worse. I suffer 24/1 from burning nerves throughout my upper body, debilitating tension and pain in the bony area in back of my neck, the whole right side of my body feeling half asleep, et cetera.

That being said, sitting through a church service for me is torture! I rarely make it to church these days, or anywhere else. I just need to stay home where I am safe. I used to feel Religious Scrupulosity, guilt for missing church. Even after being forced out, kicked out and banned from six wicked neo-evangelical churches over the past 12 years, for merely TELLING THE TRUTH on my fundamentalist ministry website, they all despised and rejected me for one reason or another. People can be so cruel.

Those ungodly churches are; namely, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (Pastor Marty Herron), Agana Heights Baptist Church on Guam, Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam (Pastor Sean Quinlan), Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (Pastor Jeff Redlin), Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola (Pastor Bill Adams), Family Baptist Church in Pensacola (Pastors' Bobby and Brad Moffett). These are prisonhouses of religion, not New Testament churches! They are ALL pathetically WRONG on repentance and the Gospel of free grace!!! SHAME! RUN from these hellholes of apostasy!!!

People are quitting the churches today to walk closer with God. Please don't misunderstand my Bible preaching. We should go to church. The Bible says in **Hebrews 10:25, "*Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together*, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching."** But this passage of inspired Scripture doesn't mean that you should attend a corrupt church, which is effectively a theological cult if they are wrong on Bible repentance and the Gospel.

Nor does that passage of Scripture mean you should go to church sick so you can infect everyone else. If you are suffering in physical pain, as I do continually, God understands if you stay home. Nobody listens to as much Bible preaching at home as I do. Yet, I have heard pastors foolishly say that if you have to crawl, you should be at church three times a week. Humbly said, I couldn't disagree more! If you are not careful dear reader, other people will drive you crazy with guilt, paranoia and resentment; and you might become bitter as you grow older. I have had to pray much for God's love, wisdom, understanding and patience to cope with self-righteous hypocrites in churches, who like to take liberties to comment about your life.

When I attended the Harvest Baptist Church back in 2014, a young fella in the Navy scolded me for missing church the previous Sunday. I was old enough to be his father. He asked where I was on Sunday and I told him the truth that I was suffering in excruciating burning neck pain. He made the snide remark to me, "F

orsake not the assembling of ourselves together, Brother.

" I felt like cussing him out in Jesus' name. What a hypocritical little jerk! But as I often do, I just stayed quiet and absorbed his insensitive and unkind insult. What a hypocrite!

I had one hypocritical woman in 2018 scold me for not coming to the Light House Baptist Church on Guam every week. I explained that I am suffering in much neck pain. She said there is another man in the church with a heart condition, and she said he takes the same medications that I do, and he attends church regularly. I am a gentleman and tend to let people mistreat me, as I did that day. First, she was way out of line for not minding her own business, but I just stayed quiet and let her play the fool. Second, the alleged man with the heart condition is not taking the same prescription drugs as I am for chronic neck pain, radiating pain, burning nerves, et cetera. Years later that same woman quit church with her husband.

What a hypocrite! I'm telling you dear reader, people will drive you bonkers if you let them. There are millions of wounded people who no longer go to church, because some self-righteous POS hurt their feelings by playing God with their life.

Neo-evangelicals Hate Me As A Fundamentalist Christian

God knows that I have been ruthlessly kicked out of six churches since 2009 (3 on Guam, 3 in Pensacola). Seven churches if you go back to 2001. My own father kicked me out of his church. My Dad was a Moody Bible Institute graduate in Chicago, a neo-evangelical. He hated my Bible preaching against booze, movies and sin. Moody college went liberal a half century ago. All my adult life I have been despised, persecuted and rejected by neo-evangelical pastors, even my own father. They are arrogant, wrong on God's simple plan of salvation, and they all have low moral standards. They detest me as a fundamentalist, which is exactly why neo-evangelicals hate Pastor Jack Hyles vehemently.

My father went to Heaven around 2010. I am not sure exactly when he died. My father never talked to me again after kicking me off the Grace Mission Church board of directors in 2001. My father also had a Lutheran pastor on his church board. When I called the Lutheran pastor to see how my Dad was doing (because I couldn't talk with my unreasonable father), that wicked pastor said: "You and that King James Bible heresy!" I kindly replied that any Bible revision which removes the word "begotten" from John 3:16 is going into my garbage pail!

I never should have went to voluntarily work with my father after I graduated from Hyles-Anderson College in 1993, but I did for eight tough years and I paid for it. Dr. Hyles had personally warned me that fundamentalists and neo-evangelicals cannot get along, but I didn't take his advice, for which I regret. I have learned the hard way at a great personal price that neo-evangelicals hate fundamentalists!

I love, forgave long ago and miss my Dad. I hope that he is proud of me for fighting the good fight of faith up in Heaven. Hundreds of lost sinners have come to faith in Jesus Christ since 2002 through my soulwinning ministry, because of God using a humble broken nobody (a wretched redeemed sinner) like me. I am forever grateful to God for His many blessings!

Feeling Guilt Is Not An Indication of God's Displeasure

I admit that whenever I have eaten a steak dinner in a fancy restaurant, I always feel so unworthy and undeserving. Does that mean God is upset with me? Of course not. God knows that I never eat a bite of food without thanking Him for the food and my health to enjoy the food. There are 10,080 minutes in each week. Have we thanked God with even one of them?

I am often reminded of [3]a horrific incident in Europe. In 2012, a stupid group of teenage girls couldn't wait to take their naïve friend on her 18th birthday to the local nightclub to drink her first booze. The young fella who worked at the bar brought the girl a fancy drink fuming with liquid nitrogen. While her senseless

"

friends

"

were cheering her on like idiots to consume her first alcoholic beverage, she guzzled the drink down, including the pieces of liquid nitrogen, which ate holes in her stomach's lining.

The injured girl fell to the floor screaming in pain. Hours later she woke up in the hospital with her stomach removed. Surgeons did the only thing they could do, they attached her large colon from her esophagus in her throat to her anus.

That poor girl will NEVER eat any solid food again for the rest of her miserable life! No pizza! No cheeseburgers! No steak! No French fries! She has to eat baby food (pulp) 20 times a day just to survive. I'd rather be dead!

I often think about that poor girl when I enjoy all the wonderful foods that God has given to us to enjoy.

Curse those stupid friends of that poor girl! Listen to me carefully dear reader

—

people will get you killed! I'd say ask legendary Ozzy Osbourne guitarist Randy Rhoads, but he was murdered at age 25 by someone whom he trusted. To survive in this insane world of lunatics you have to be smarter than the average bear. I digress.

When I was younger as a teenage, I had heard a lot of Bible preaching against watching movies, listening to rock music, et cetera. I really felt convicted, not because of the Holy Bible, but because that is what pastors were saying from the pulpit.

Much Of Our Guilt Is Self Induced

I actually took a hammer to my Beach Boys collection at age 19. Decades later I found peace with myself and started listening to the Beach Boys again. I went to a Beach Boys concert in Pensacola in 2021 and it was one of the greatest and most enjoyable musical events I ever attended. I am so glad that I went. Are the Beach Boys a Christian band? Of course not. Their personal lives were filled with sin and shame, as well as much charity and good things that the band members have done (just like you and me, and every other human being). But the music itself is beautiful, I humbly think. I see nothing wrong with songs like:

"Be True To Your School" and "God Only Knows" and "Wouldn't It Be Nice" and "Surfer Girl." I am a lifelong stringed instrument musician, so I naturally love all kinds of pretty music. God made the gift of music!

I enjoy watching some Hollywood movies: "

Jurassic Park

"

and

"The Thing" (1982) and "Star Wars" and "Close Encounters Of The Third Kind." Can you find some fault in those films? Yes, absolutely. But that is true of nearly everything in American culture today. I make no apologies for being a normal human being, having grown up in American culture, and being myself. I love hard fundamentalist Bible preaching, but I learned a long time ago to take it all with a grain of salt, or you'll go crazy with guilt for watching a movie, listening to "

New Kid In Town

"

by The Eagles, et cetera. I love that song by the way! I make no apologies for being human. I would go crazy if I tried to live a touch not, taste not, handle not type of legalist lifestyle.

I preach against everything on my website ministry, so that Christians can be informed. For example: I preach against the true meaning behind Halloween. But that doesn't mean that I hate pumpkins on Halloween. No one preaches against booze more than I do, but I have used some Brandy in the past to make the famous Steak Diane Flambé recipe. The alcohol burns off in the frying pan. I enjoy cooking because I enjoy eating. If you are worried that you might

be tempted to drink some of the alcohol, then don't use it! I take Nyquil (with 10 % alcohol in it) sometimes to help me sleep at night, due to my chronic neck pain. Pastor Jerry Falwell (1933-2007) called Nyquil

"

Baptist wine.

"

I like that title.

You're Only As Good A Christian As You Love

Please hear my out dear reader. If you don't watch secular movies, don't listen to secular music, don't chew, don't smoke, don't gamble the lottery, don't drink booze, don't go to the beach, don't miss church, never say a cuss word, et cetera

—those things make you RELIGIOUS, but not necessarily a GOOD CHRISTIAN! You're only as good of a Christian as you LOVE God and your neighbour (everyone you meet on the planet). Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) rightly said that the two greatest commandments in the Bible to love God and love thy neighbour as thyself are really just one—

TO LOVE.

I know a Christian wife who writes out Bible genealogies for fun. She loves going to church. She never cusses, never drinks booze, never smokes, never gambles the lottery, and you won't find a better goodie-two-shoes type person! She is RELIGIOUS! But she is rebellious against her husband, sassing him, disobeying his authority and causing him much grief and needless pain. She is a HORRIBLE CHRISTIAN! I hope you are getting my point.

I stopped feeling guilty for listening to secular music 35 years ago. I would feel guilty if I mistreated someone. We've got an epidemic of fundamentalist Christians today who go around avoiding this and avoiding that, and they foolishly think that pleases God. Meanwhile, they treat others like garbage. The wicked incompetent pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), Jeff Redlin, would never drink a beer, smoke a cigarette or go to Pensacola Beach in the summer when it's filled with 99 % naked women; but he sinfully kicked me out of their church (in 2022) in his hatred, simply because he could.

I love the guy with Christ's unconditional love, but Dr. Redlin is a HORRIBLE RELIGIOUS PERSON who woefully lacks God's love. I doubt if he is saved because [4]he preaches another gospel . At PCC they're in the religious business for the INCOME, not the OUTCOME. That's why they're now [5]offering engineering classes, going secular . SHAME!!!

Don't Let Religion And Religious People Drive You Crazy

I wrote this blog to encourage anyone who may be driving yourself crazy with religion. Please don't feel guilty for being a human being. I'm not saying that we should play The Beatles' music for the church youth department, God forbid. We should set the moral standards higher than that for our youth. But if you like listening to The Beatles in your own backyard while having a barbeque, I think that is fine (with the exception of certain lewd song, like: "

Let's Do It

In The Street." Use common sense folks. I think lovely songs like: "Penny Lane" and "Strawberry Fields Forever" and "'Til There Was You" are just fine. I love music. I sometimes enjoy [6]Old Christian Radio religious music, but I prefer secular music myself, and I always have, and that is okay. For the past few years [7]I've really gotten into my banjo playing. I'm saying

that you don’t have to become religious to still please God. The good LORD loves you just as you are. All God desires friend is that you do better today than you did yesterday.

I enjoy a Christmas tree in December. I actually like to keep my Christmas lights up all year round. They are pretty and cheerful. I enjoy pumpkins on Halloween. I don’t celebrate witches or worship Satan, I just enjoy our traditional American holidays. I think kids should enjoy Easter Egg Hunts on Easter. Just make sure they know that to your family, Easter is about Jesus’ resurrection. You don’t need to feel guilty as a born again Christian for being yourself.

Please understand that I am not sanctioning any form of sin. I just turned 59 years old on March 5th, 2026. I have never smoked a cigarette in my life. I have never drank a drop of booze (Liquid Devil). I have never been drunk, not once. I have never used any form of illegal drugs. I don’t know what a cocaine high feels like, nor a heroine trip. I’ve been an innocent guy all my life, for the most part. I definitely have my own Skelton Closet. There but for the grace of God, go I. I have never claimed to be anything more than a broken redeemed sinner. As I am typing out this blog [8]I found this pretty Christian medley on Old Christin Radio. ...



Let’s Talk About Jesus/I Will Sing of the Mercies of the Lord

Pastor Jack Hyles use to wisely say: “

Don’t be reluctant to admit to others that you have feet of clay, but don’t ever show them your feet.

”

To that I say amen and amen! I have had countless web visitors over the past 24 years of ministry confess some horrible sins to me. I have always suspected that perhaps they were fishing, hoping that I would confess some of my sins to them. Not a chance in Heaven or Hell! I’m not that dumb. As a fundamentalist Bible preacher I need to be careful to protect myself (Proverbs 4:23). So, never confess your sins to anyone except God, and that includes not even to your spouse.

When my wife divorced me in 2006 after 19 years of marriage, I was absolutely devastated. I've been to hell and back in my personal life. I've been bilked for $77,000 in my lifetime by three greedy lawyers. My wife cost us one million dollars in lost retirement savings. Now I will die a thousandaire...lol. Praise God anyhow! Our God is faithful, good and wonderful!!! Let's talk about Jesus more and more! I forgave my wife a long time ago. We all have to give account to God at the Judgment Seat of Christ. Even though there is no condemnation to those who have faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 8:1), we are still warned in 2nd Corinthians 5:10-11 that we must "give account" for the good and bad done in the flesh on earth. That is, every saint must appear in God's Civil Court, but not Criminal Court.

A lot of Christians struggle with Religious Scrupulosity—feeling guilt, worry and stress needlessly. Relax dear saint of God. Everything is just fine. There have been times in my life when I started thinking too much. I have a bad habit of reading into things, connecting dots that don't exist, worrying. I know that I am not alone in doing this. I tend to blame myself for everything. When my wife became angry at me in the past, I felt like somehow I was always at fault. In truth, I wasn't, but because I have a tender heart I tend to blame myself in humility.

I used to think that God was upset with me. In hindsight, I did that to myself. Preaching will make you go crazy if you don't filter it with Bible truth, common sense and God's love. I know that God loves me (1st John 4:19). I know that God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9). I know that God cares about me (1st Peter 5:7). And most of all, I know that **"**

God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind

" (2nd Timothy 1:7). God wants all of His children to be mentally stable; not worried, uncertain, fearful or stressed.

I take seven different prescription medications, which also affect my mood. Sometimes I just feel like crying. My constant burning nerves throughout my upper body are overwhelming at times. There is no escape from my torment. My health afflictions keep me humble, kind of like fasting all the time. My neck pain is so bad on a continual basis that is burns. It is my painful thorn in the flesh. I long to receive my resurrected body fashioned like unto the LORD's glorified body at the Rapture (Philippians 3:21; 1st Corinthians 15:51-58).

The way that you treat OTHERS is a direct indication of your walk with God. I dare say that only 1-in-50 born again believers truly walk regularly in the Holy Spirit. That is why today's churches are so pathetic and dead spiritually. When a pastor and his wife couldn't care less if you ever come back to their church, it plainly reveals that they don't walk closely with the LORD, because God cares!!! I care dear reader. That is why I incessantly write to share my heart to help others for Christ. I have never made a single penny from all my ministry labors.

Amidst the tens of thousands of emails I've received over the past 24 years, I have received countless emails from distraught believers who were at the end of their rope. Some were going through difficult marital problems, others talked of taking their own life, and some just felt down on life. I have always counseled them to focus on the things of God, and not the things of this world. **Colossians 3:1-3, "**

If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God." This is why the same Apostle Paul who penned Colossians said in Philippians 4:8 to think on things that are true, lovely, of good report and virtuous, to avoid negativity.

Persecution Will Come If You Live Godly In Christ Jesus

I hope this article has been helpful and edifying. There have been times over the decades when I thought I might lose my mind, but God's grace saw me through. I was devastated in 2006

when my wife of 19 years abandoned and divorced me against my will. She was rottenness in my bones. It's not easy being married these days, which is why there is so much divorce and fewer people are even bothering to apply for a marriage license anymore.

Also, I could write a lengthy book about the intense persecution I endured in the secular work-place all my working career. I fully know what it is like to work in a Hostile Work Environment. In 2009, I was awarded $42,000 in damages (compensation for my divorce costs) from an EEO complaint I filed against the U.S. Postal Service on Guam for relentless the harassment (even death threats) I suffered at the hands of a Filipino clique of ungodly sinners. The day my wife filed for divorce in 2006 was the day I filed my EEO complaint!

My enemies at work were Roman Catholics. They had found my website ministry and declared open season on me as a Christian. The judge who flew in from California blamed the U.S. Postal Service for my divorce, due to the stress caused by working in a Hostile Work Environment. The judge determined that I was a victim of criminal discrimination based on both religion and race. Their incompetent postal management wickedly looked the other way for 4 years while I was being persecuted in a workplace prison.

Some of my co-workers sabotaged the machines I was responsible to maintain. They stole my car, toolbox and house keys. They tore up religious tracts found in the mail and dumped them on my toolbox. They stole my work activity forms. They deliberately overflowed toilets on me. They stalked me around the building, making veiled threats. I was threatened to be murdered multiple times. One co-worker even opened a switchblade in front of the operation's supervisor and threatened to kill me, which she was required to confirm in court hearing testimony.

I could share several dozen equally traumatic events from my life with you. When I went for my two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010, I was all alone and wanted to die. My wife had abandoned me in 2006. Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) was so right:

"You'll never know that Jesus is all you need, until Jesus is all you have left."

I flew from Guam to California to get both surgeries. Loneliness is a very difficult burden to carry. At least it is for me because I have a big heart and am a loving person. I get attached to people, pets and things quickly.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) is my favorite Bible preacher, and for very good reasons. Brother Hyles grew up very poor. He didn't eat his first cheeseburger, eat an egg or use a flushable toilet until he was 15 years old. His older sister worked a job and bought him his first bike when he was 11 years old. Dr. Hyles grew up in a two room home. The stove was in one room, and the bathtub was in the other. Back then the entire family shared the same bath water, and Brother Hyles dreaded bath time because he always went last. I always enjoy hearing Pastor Hyles talk about his poor childhood, such as in this beautiful sermon titled:

"

[9]Hasty Fruit.

" Unlike Joel Osteen and other infidel clowns in the pulpit today, Pastor Hyles didn't grow up with a silver spoon in his mouth. He had humble beginnings and by God's grace worked hard to build everything he ever accomplished for Jesus Christ.

Another one of my favorite sermons by Brother Hyles is called

"

[10]Wasted Suffering.

" All of the horrible inexplicably painful and traumatic things that I have suffered and endured throughout my life has enabled me to help others through their trials, burdens and problems.

A big part of my website ministry over the past 24 years has been to encourage and guide discouraged Christians. I've even befriended atheists with God's unconditional love, because the dear Savior died for everybody on Calvary's cross 2,000 years ago.

Since I gave my life at age 15 in a church revival to serve God for the rest of my life, all I have ever humbly wanted and prayed for is to be used of God to be a blessing to OTHERS for Jesus Christ. I believe by His wondrous grace that the Lord has used me as His servant, and continues to use this broken redeemed sinner for His purpose and glory. People often contact me and say that their life is a mess. I am quick to encourage them that my life is a mess too. All of our lives are trainwreck! That is what grace is all about dear reader.

[11]God Only Uses Bad People (Pastor Jack Hyles)

Hebrews 12:2,

"

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

" Just keep your eyes on Jesus! When the Apostle Peter took his eyes off Jesus, he began to sink into the depths of the Sea of Galilea. Peter's mistake wasn't looking at the storm's tempest and raging waves, it was taking his eyes off of Jesus!

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scrupulosity
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2026/03/please-remember-my-health-afflictions.html
3. https://www.ems1.com/medical-clinical/articles/teen-has-stomach-removed-after-drinking-liquid-nitrogen-cocktail-2JmoH16WVwKbHegA/
4. https://faithaloneinjesussaves.blogspot.com/2025/10/exposing-pastor-jeff-redlins-damnable.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2026/03/pensacola-christian-college-has-sadly.html
6. https://www.oldchristianradio.com/
7. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-oaRUxIhgP4
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/hasty_fruit.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WastedSuffering1997.mp3
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp110903.mp3

7.4.4 Family Baptist Church Kicked Us Out Over Modesty (2026-04-03 15:34)

Ephesians 4:20-32, " But ye have not so learned *Christ; If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus*: That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another. Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: Neither give place to the devil.

Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you."

I highly encourage you to read the entire chapter of Ephesians 4, because it all goes together. God wants us as redeemed saints to put off the old carnal man. God wants us to be renewed in our mind. That is, the LORD wants our thinking to be brought into line with the inspired Scripture (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). I have told people for years that I am as narrow-minded as the King James Bible. Amen.

I want to quote a portion of our text passage, because this TRUTH is so life changing. **Ephesians 4:21-24, "**

But ye have not so learned Christ;

If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus:

That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.

" Boy, I sure love that truth!

That being said, no professed Christian women who wears pants in public has put on the nee man which is after Christ. She is carnally-minded, immature, backslidden and worldly. And any henpecked husband who defends his wife wearing immodest clothing is in the same sinking boat. I have the inspired Word of God on my side in this important matter.

Family Baptist Church in Pensacola Kicked Us Out

On the Sunday morning in June of 2025 that Pastor Bobby Moffett shamefully told me and my wife that we're no longer welcomed at Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, he threw it in my face that I referred to Bob Jones University as: "

God damned.

" I make no apologies for my preaching! I stand 100 % behind my biblical comment about Bob Jones University (BJU). Here is my exact comment that Pastor Bobby Moffett read on my ministry website:

> Since [Sean] Quinlan foolishly rebuked me publicly at the entrance of the church, I had to rebuke him back in public in front of his own people, because it was a matter of THE TRUTH. I shouted as I was leaving: "SHAME ON YOU!!!" And I'd gladly do it again 10,000 times!!! I wasn't about to let that fool defend Lordship Salvation, Devil's Bibles, Martin Luther's Baptismal Regeneration and the **God damned** Bob Jones University crowd! No pastor has a right to hide behind his clergy position while defending gross Satanic error (Titus 1:10-14; Jude 1:3; Ephesians 5:11). Pastor Quinlan falsely accused me of being "obsessed" over the Holy Bible. Yes, you better believe I am "OBSESSED" over the Bible, and so too should you be friend. [1]SOURCE

The Bible is very clear in **Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*:**

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel

unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*." So, it is very appropriate for me (or any other preacher) to refer to the [2]Calvinist false prophets at BJU as

"

God damned.

" Only a fool would disagree. And by the way, Bobby and Brad Moffett (and their sick Family Baptist Church in Pensacola) are also GOD DAMNED for perverting the Gospel with their heretical "r

epent of your sins

"

garbage to get to Heaven, which is nowhere taught in the King James Bible. That unbiblical statement is in their official church's Statement of Faith.

So, why did Bobby "Dingleberry

"

Moffett attack me in the church parking lot with false accusations? I'll tell you why, it is because his worldly wife (and his worldly daughter in law) wear their ungodly pants in public. They resent and hate my fundamentalist Bible preaching on my ministry websites. I never told them about my websites in the 45 months that I attended their church (2021-2025), they went and found my ministry on their own, and they despise me for what I stand for and preach. Wicked neo-evangelicals despise Bible fundamentalists! They always have and they always will!

Shame On Pastor Brad Moffett's Ungodly Wife

When my modest wife arrived with a full-length dress at their Family Baptist Church Memorial Day picnic in 2025 at the Lilian Recreational Park in Alabama, the pastor's ungodly wife instantly felt like a whore. We saw it all over her face. She refused to even greet my wife, which is telling. Without saying a single word, the pastor's wife felt convicted. You see, that's what happens when you commit sin, you flee when no man pursueth in paranoia. **Proverbs 28:1,**

"

The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

"

But that's not all, the pastor's horrible wife was so irked by our very presence, that she walked over 50 feet to our picnic table and said:

"I like your shorts!" to a young teenager girl sitting next to us. Of all the thousands of things she could have said to that girl, do you really think for one moment that she randomly just chose those words? Not a chance! She didn't stop at the three picnic tables in front of us. No, she walked all the way over to our table to provoke us as fundamentalist Christians, and to defiantly let us know that she isn't doing anything wrong to wear her immodest pants. Woe, woe unto that ungodly pastor's wife.

Brad Moffett Wickedly Slandered Pastor Jack Hyles

And woe unto Brad Moffett (her henpecked husband) for sanctioning his wife's immodest attire (Proverbs 7:10).

I am going to go to seed in this matter of preaching against women's immodesty!!!

1st Timothy 2:9, "

In like manner also, *that women adorn themselves in modest apparel*, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array.

" Brad kept challenging me to show him from the Bible where it says that women cannot wear pants. That's the same wicked argument that homosexuals keep making today, challenging the Word of God. **Genesis 3:1b, " Yea, h**

ath God said...

"

It was [3]this very article on my website that started the whole ordeal. Dear reader, in the book of Acts in the New Testament when the disciples of Jesus preached THE TRUTH, either revival or a riot always ensued. THE TRUTH is only hate to those who HATE the truth. The Moffett family are not right with God. Their wicked wives are defiant against God's Word in the matter of public decency and modesty. A century ago you couldn't find a female in the United States wearing a pair of pants. Even 75 years ago women all wore skirts or dresses in 1951.

The Satanic women's liberation movement of the 1960s and 1970s finally helped to break down the biblical stigma against women wearing pants, plunging our culture into the depths of Satan. Do you really think that the evils of fornication, abortion, adultery, divorce, murder, covetousness, homosexuality, corporate greed, substance abuse, neglecting the poor and every other form of wickedness imaginable just coincidentally followed the women's liberation movement in America? I hope you're not that naïve. One evil begets another evil.

I Don't Have A Dirty Mind, I Have A Man's Mind

Bobby Moffett's wicked son (also the church pastor) shamefully slandered my hero of the Christian faith Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), essentially calling him a carnally-minded dirty old man when I met with Brad in his church office in April of 2025. Pastor Brad uttered this slander in response to Dr. Hyles' truthful statement, quote:

"I don't have a dirty mind, I have a man's mind" (it is in [4]this article that I quote Dr. Hyles).

Dear reader, you'll never hear a more truer statement than what Brother Hyles just said.

A fella doesn't have to be a dirty-minded pervert to think an impure thought when he sees a pretty pastor's wife wearing pants at a church picnic, because he is a man. I can tell you that when I saw Brad's wife wearing her tight pants last year, I wasn't thinking:

"

Amazing Grace.

"

I was thinking:

"Honey, s

it on my face.

" Perhaps you say,

“You have a dirty mind.” No, I have a normal man’s mind, and any honest fella and legitimate psychologist would agree.

Male lust is considered a normal aspect of human sexuality. [5]Research indicates that men experience sexual desire frequently, often more intensely than women, but this does not imply that all men are constantly consumed by lust (1st Peter 2:11). Men are aroused by sight. Pastor Brad actually argued this biological FACT with me in his office, claiming that it’s not true. The guy has some serious theological and spiritual issues.

I Refuse To Let This Matter Over Modesty Go

I won’t be quiet in this matter. Being kicked out of one’s church family was cruelty on their part, but we did nothing to hurt them. We were their friends. It was Bobby Moffett’s ungodly way of hurting us, because he is angry that my truthful fundamentalist Bible preaching exposes their counterfeit plan of salvation, and the worldliness of his wicked wife and daughter in law. So, instead of them repenting to do what is right in God’s sight, it was much easier for them to just throw me and my wife under the bus.

Woe unto Family Baptist Church and their God damned pastors on Judgment Day!!!

The Bible warns in **Matthew 7:1-2,**

“Judge not, that ye be not judged.

For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother’s eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?” They wrongfully condemned us and kicked us out of our church family. They didn’t even have the decency to talk with us first, because they know that they are in the wrong. They just wanted to effectively murder us, to make us go away permanently, but in so doing they murdered Jesus! **Matthew 25:40, “ And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.**

”

I forgive them for the horrible wicked things they did to us. God knows that I love Pastor Brad and am grateful for the truths I learned from him over 45 months. I have nothing against his wife, but I do have something against her immodest attire and flagrant attitude about it. I do not hate Brad’s verbally abusive father, but the guy is a grudge holding jerk. Bobby is rude, unkind, arrogant and has no business being a pastor since he woefully lacks God’s love.

Nobody has a right to dismissive Bobby’s abusive behavior with such excuses as:

“Well, that’s just the way he is” or “We’ll, we’re all sinners.” Being a sinner doesn’t give anyone a license to be unkind, abusive and rude to people. The first time I introduced my wife to Pastor Bobby, he rudely snapped at me while we were talking with him. Bobby has anger issue with people and needs psychiatric help. Mr. Moffett needs to repent of his contempt for others, and get right with God.

Bobby Moffett continually brags about having started four churches, but the truth is that their carnal religious social club has merely moved into four different buildings over the years. He has a false sense of pride. **Proverbs 20:6, “ Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?”** They’ve been unfaithful to rightly divide

the Word of Truth, guilty of perverting God's simple plan of salvation. Repenting of your sins to be saved is damnable heresy, a false teaching which cannot produce the required new birth to enter into God's Kingdom. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I am not belaboring the wickedness that happened at Family Baptist Church merely because they hurt us. God will deal harshly with them, the same way that they harshly dealt with us unjustly. What goes around comes around (Galatians 6:7). I am making a big fuss because they are defending the sin of immodesty at Family Baptist Church. They are defending the sin of preaching another gospel. They are defiant against the inspired Word of God. Somebody's got to care ladies and gentlemen.

Psalms 94:16, "Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?"

God knows that I love the folks at Family Baptist Church, but they shamefully kicked us out of our church family because they are not right with God. They are wrong and they know it. Me and Alice refused to take their shame upon us. And lest anybody falsely accuse me of causing trouble in a church, I never once in the 45 months that I attended their church made any mention of women wearing pants in the church, because it was none of my business.

In fact, it was their ungodly henpecked pastor and his bratty worldly wife who took issue with my [6]fundamentalist website ministry, and drew first blood, for which they will give account to our holy God in Heaven. Pastor Brad boldly declared with contempt in his office on April 30th, 2025: "I am not a fundamentalist!" Yeah, no kidding, who would have guessed? We are innocent in the matter, but they must give account for preaching another gospel, promoting worldliness in the church, and for kicking God's children out the door for telling the truth.

[7]



1. https://www.dividedbytruth.org/Evils/mistreating_people.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html

3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
5. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/all-about-sex/202104/what-really-turns-men-on-and-off
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgS2cIYo7Owm8964ofsTuu6qbP2nprzoHqVPvyLo9G5uKl0a0ZaEm3coHfdD29bmtllYDZymqiqdoZPigYDm7NSNKec4xdloTHQ8YB

7.4.5 How To Walk With God (2026-04-04 13:34)

James 4:6-11, "But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. *Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you*. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge."

[1]HOW TO WALK WITH GOD

(by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

Here are some golden truths that I gleaned from the sermon...

> "I'm not a good Christian, but I'd help my bitterest enemy, and that's the truth." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "How To Walk With God"
>
> "I don't hate anybody; I love everybody!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "How To Walk With God"
>
> "I do care. Nobody ever gets mad at me when I don't cry about it." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "How To Walk With God"
>
> "You have a right to hear a man who's walked with God." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "How To Walk With God"
>
> "Did you know when you walk with God you're not going to be very usual; something very odd about you. Did you know the more you walk with God the more peculiar you're going to be." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "How To Walk With God"

l encourage you to listen to Pastor Hyles' life changing sermon dear friend. There's no secret to walking with God. As a redeemed child of God, you just need to spend time with Him by meditating in His inspire Word (Psalms 1:1-3). Learn to love the inspired King James Bible. **Psalms 139:17, "How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!"**

Listen to lots of [2]fundamentalist Bible preaching, pray about everything (Philippians 4:6-8). Although I don't agree with Pastor Steven L. Anderson on several doctrinal issues, he is one of the [3]finest soulwinning preachers of our generation. Faithful Word Baptist Church in Phoenix, Arizona (for 2025 to 2026) led 10,121 lost sinners to Jesus Christ. Brother Anderson personally led 182 people to faith in Jesus Christ.

To walk with God, maintain a thankful spirit continually toward God (1st Thessalonians 5:18). The Holy Bible is the most wonderful Book I've ever read. It is a Living Book (Hebrews 4:12). **Acts 4:13, "**

Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. " When you walk with God, you will be emboldened to stand for truth and righteousness. That is why I preach boldly the way I do, unapologetically with uncompromising truthfulness and transparency. That is why for the past 24 years of website ministry, as a Christian missionary to cyberspace, I have never received a single penny for my 50,000 hours of diligent labor day and night for my blessed God and Savior.

Ye Must Be Born Again

Dear reader, if you have not been born again, you can never walk with God (Romans 8:9). God's wrath rests upon the head of anybody who isn't saved (Psalms 7:11). **John 3:36,**

"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

If you don't know 100 % that your name is recorded in Heaven, you can know right now (1st John 5:13).

If you want to go to Heaven, simply acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner under the condemnation of God's Old Testament law (Romans 3:19-20). There is a penalty for your sin, which is to spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8). That's the BAD NEWS! The 'GOOD NEWS' (i.e., GOSPEL) is that God the Father sent His only begotten (biological) Son into the world to die in your place on Calvary's cross 2,000 years ago. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay.

To be saved, you must come to God by faith (taking God at His written Word) as a needy sinner. You need to know what your being saved from. Simply accept Christ's sacrificial ***death*** on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was ***buried***, but then miraculously ***resurrected*** from the dead three days later. This is **"**

the gospel

" according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. BELIEVE IT, oh sinner, and the work is done.

Romans 1:16,

"For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ*: for it is *the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." I LOVE THAT! The Gospel is the "

power

"

of God to save whosoever BELIEVES IT. The Gospel is not good advice to be lived, it is GOOD NEWS to be believed. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. It's not what you're doing that gets you to Heaven, it's where you're looking. LOOK TO JESUS! **Isaiah 45:22,**

"Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."

That is what it means in **John 3:14-15, "And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life."** God had sent fiery deadly serpents to bite the Hebrews as a consequence of their persistent complaining against God and Moses. God sent serpents to bite the Hebrews as a punishment for their complaints and lack of faith during their journey in the Wilderness. This incident led them to recognize their sin and seek God's mercy, which He provided by instructing Moses to create a bronze serpent for healing. Moses instructed the Jews to LOOK AND LIVE! ...

> Numbers 21:7-9, "Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that *every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live*. And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived."

That brass serpent which Moses made symbolized Jesus Christ, the sinless Lamb of God who became as sin for us sinners who knew no righteousness (2nd Corinthians 5:21). The way to be saved dear reader is to simply come to God by faith as a guilty sinner (bitten by the serpent of sin), and LOOK TO JESUS! It's that easy, free and simple to get to Heaven.

> **John 6:28-29,**
>
> **"Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."**

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!!!

[4]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp042703.mp3
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm
3. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhpa8x8l8x8_qHOWbdvXCLoaTU_Ba6sS-G9Sqc1rm0S9Q85SUdnGaGO6D6rZRkf84jWs2sXwaaYQh4EGfjhO2rC3-breiQPgWQCAIu

---

7.4.6 Does Joining With A Harlot Make You Married To Her? (2026-04-05 09:19)

1st Corinthians 6:16, “What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh.”

In ancient times, many marriage unions were informal or based on mutual consent without legal recognition, evolving over time to include legal contracts and ceremonies recognized by governments and religious institutions. It doesn’t matter if a couple is married in court, under water, on a mountain, [1]on a llama, et cetera.

The faithful LORD honors and recognizes court marriages as much as He does a church marriage. One is no more or less valid than the other, although a Christian might find some greater memorable value in a church wedding. The marriage is officially consummated when carnal knowledge takes place.

The Bible teaches in **1st Corinthians 6:16, "What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh."** When an unmarried man and a woman fornicate, there is a union, a "soul tie" is created. It is not the same as a marriage union, where a commitment is exchanged. If joining with a harlot were to form a new marriage, then how could a husband commit adultery? 1 Corinthians 6:16 discusses the idea that if someone unites with a prostitute, they become one body with her, reflecting the biblical concept that sexual union creates a deep lasting bond. This verse emphasizes the seriousness of sexual relationships and suggests that such actions can have significant spiritual implications.

To engage in sexual relations with someone is to share the deepest part of yourself. That union should be reserved for the covenant of marriage where true commitment exists. Remember that your body is not just a physical entity. It is a dwelling place for the Holy Spirit, and the choices you make have spiritual implications.

The Corinthian culture, known for its wicked sexual liberality like America today, stood in stark contrast to the teachings of Jesus Christ. Consequently, the Apostle Paul urges believers to understand that their bodies are not their own, but of God. The believer’s body is the temple of the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17).

Getting married anywhere (including in a court of law) is a real marriage.

Marriage is sacred in God’s sight, not to be taken lightly. Sadly, we live in a throw away society in America today. It is much easier to sin when nearly everybody else is sinning.

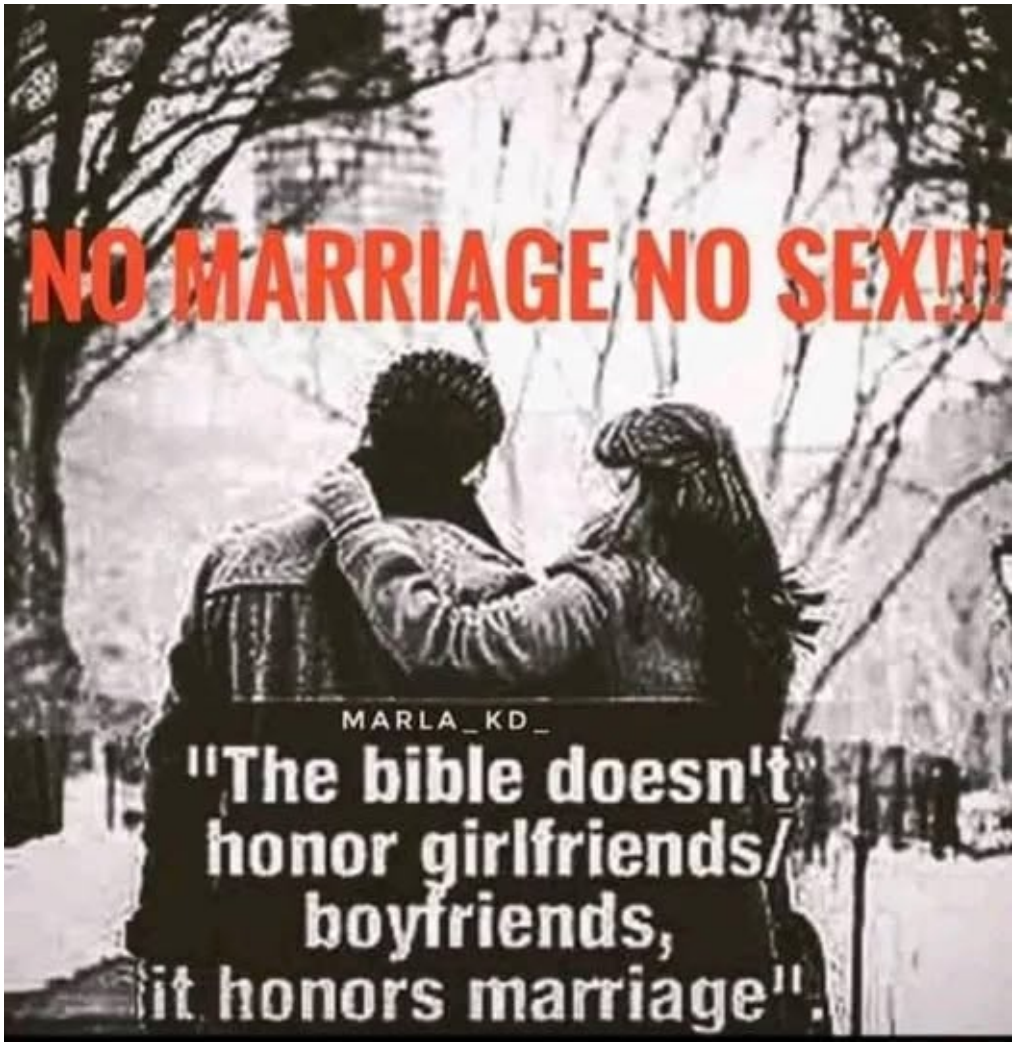

1. https://www.weddingwire.com/wedding-ideas/unusual-wedding-venues
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh_AOQbE38vaNZiKexr7HYCcHmHhuRMDXbZTEMOUvitcrv6Uxb9H7kvQbqr6zCaxon7565NydyR3M237jrFWlT8UlFAle11HVZiCxR

7.4.7 Fake Bible Versions Say Religion Makes Us Rich (2026-04-06 07:55)

1st Timothy 6:5, "Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself."

There is no nothing any more evil than today's satanic Bible versions. First I'll quote the accurate King James Bible, and then take a look at what the Devil's modern Bible versions do to corrupt God's Word...

> King James Bible (KJB) — 1 Timothy 6:6, "But godliness with contentment is great gain."
>
> **Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) — 1 Timothy 6:6, "Devotion to God is, in fact, a way for people to be very rich, but only if it makes them satisfied with**

what they have."

Good News Translation (GNT) — 1 Timothy 6:6, "Well, religion does make us very rich, if we are satisfied with what we have."

International Children's Bible (ICB) — 1 Timothy 6:6, "It is true that serving God makes a person very rich, if he is satisfied with what he has."

New Century Version (NCV) — 1 Timothy 6:6, "Serving God does make us very rich, if we are satisfied with what we have."

The KJB doesn't say that devotion to God makes us "rich." Serving God doesn't make us "very rich." It is clear that the new versions mean financial wealth, because they say it is okay to be rich if we are satisfied with what we have; but that is not what the King James Bible says. The Holy Bible is speaking about riches that money cannot buy, not earthly wealth.

I could go on and on and quote hundreds more perversions of the Scriptures! All modern Bible revisions are of satanic origin!!! The average shameful church pastor today couldn't care less. They are sinfully proud and arrogant, more loyal to their clergy peers than they are to the Lord Jesus Christ, whom they falsely claim to love. May I remind everyone that Jesus is the living Word of God.

John 1:1-3 and **14, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. ... And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth."**

If You're Saved And Content With God's Blessings, You Have Great Gain

The King James Bible accurately teaches that godliness (the Gospel, that is, being saved) with contentment (being satisfied from yourself) is great gain. In other words, if your name is written in Heaven, you can be content with just basic provisions in life. We were born into this world with nothing, and we're going to die and leave this world with nothing (1st Timothy 6:7).

Proverbs 14:14, "The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself." Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to say that there are two ways to be rich: Either have all you want, or want all you have! I like that. If your name is written in Heaven, you have something that very few people will ever have, eternal life. Learn to make the best of the blessings you DO HAVE from God, instead of always dwelling upon what you DON'T HAVE. We have much to be grateful for in life. Some of the wealthiest people in this world are hellbound in their sins, paranoid, at war with God, miserable and very unhappy in life.

The greatest things in life aren't things! Many people are miserable, who don't love the Lord, and only live for this temporary world. Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) once said that the only happy life is to live for the salvation of souls! Amen!!! When all else fails, at least I know that I have a home in Heaven, and have been laying up rewards for many years, winning souls to Christ. Fame and fortune cannot buy that! The true measurement of my

success in life won’t be how many people show up to say goodbye at my funeral; but rather, it will be how many people are waiting to greet me when I get to Heaven!

[1]

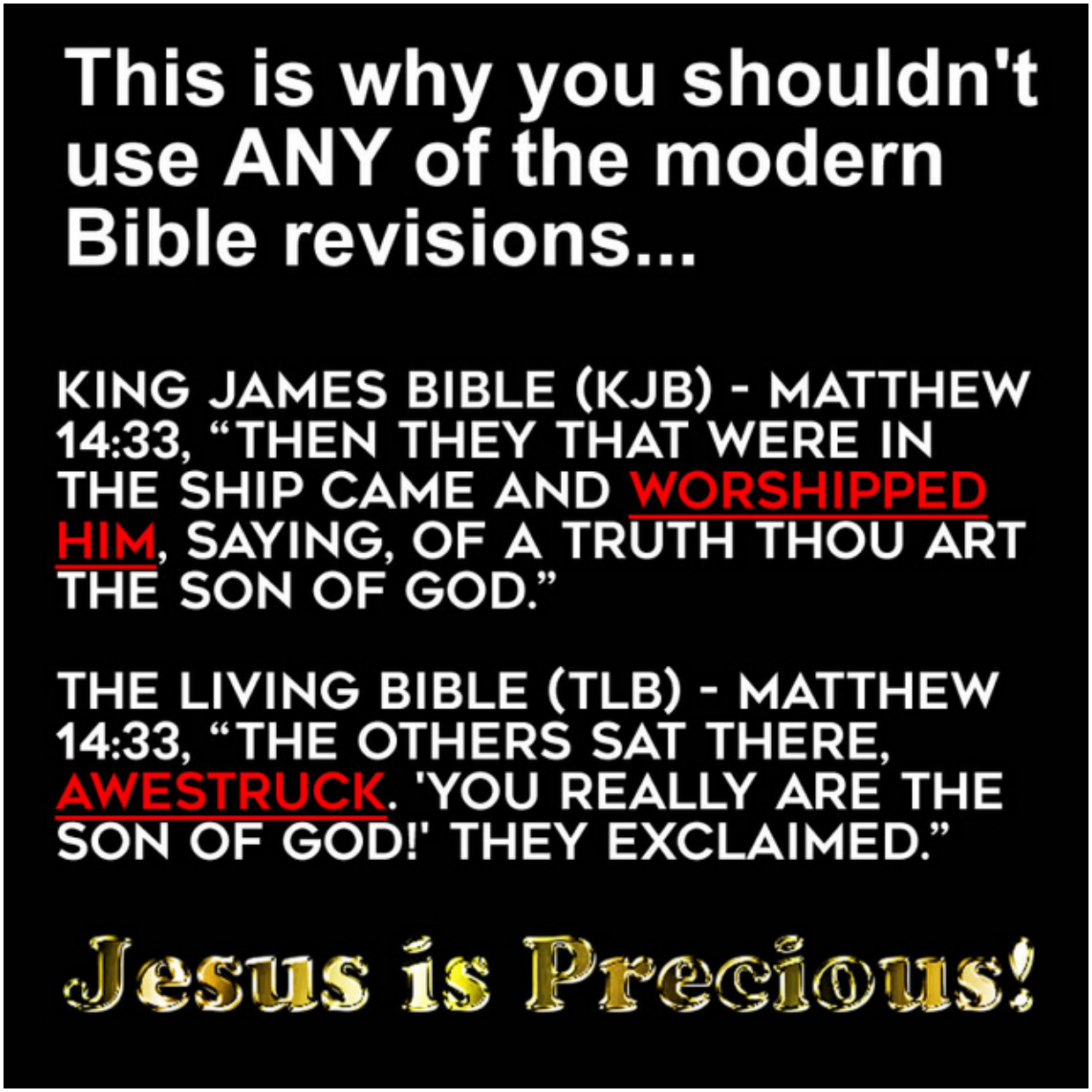

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjN3dfoxF99IoImz_kEPb0_vc04J2WMCnPbS2imADou8LUA0wWFtcpwONdoo1oh7TsupYLu-eB6n6FfLN8KTyH3rJyiH_kpYmwAYC5

7.4.8 The Safe Thing To Always Pray (2026-04-07 08:30)

Philippians 4:6-7, “
9340

Be careful for nothing; *but in every thing by prayer and supplication* with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. "

1st Thessalonians 5:17, "

***Pray without ceasing*.**

"

I am making Puerto Rican pasteles today while my dog Pickles watches. I made the filling yesterday and am making the Masa today. [1]Here is the recipe. I've been [2]ordering ready-made pasteles (regular pork flavor) from New York from the Freakin' Rican restaurant, but they're so expensive, so I am trying to see if I can make them on my own. I love pasteles! I ordered the [3]green bananas from Amazon. Unfortunately, stores don't sell green bananas in Pensacola. I thought you might like this too.

Onward! We are commanded by almighty God to pray continually. That simply means throughout the day as we think about things, we should take everything to the LORD in prayer. Supplications are long term prayer requests. When a sad thought enters into our mind, perhaps over something hurtful that somebody did to hurt us in the past, cast that care upon the Lord. **1st Peter 5:7, "Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you."**

So often when I pray to the Lord, I become frustrated because God rarely seems to answer my prayers. In fact, at age 59, I cannot even point to even one case of God (no ifs, ands or buts) answering one of my prayers. When it seemed that God answered my prayers, it could just as well have been coincidence. There is nothing wrong dear reader with being honest. To me an answer to prayer needs to be a miracle, not something that could have happened anyway.

I have corresponded with my Christian believers over the 24 years of my website ministry and they have testified the same thing, that it seems like God never answers their prayers. To be very honest, if I looked at my prayer life alone, I would become an atheist. But when I behold the moon, the stars, our Milky Way galaxy and the unsearchable universe, I do not question the existence and omnipotence of our omniscient and omnisapient and faithful God.

When I hear braggadocios Christians (or rather said, professed Christians) boasting that God answers their prayers all the time, I am extremely skeptical and I simply don't believe them. Charismatics in particular really upset me, making bold bogus claims of healing (always in some remote place like deep in Mexico where no cameras were present). It sickens me to the point of wanting to barf when I hear wacky Charismatics boasting of their fake miracles, unbelievable answers to prayer and speaking in tongues nonsense.

Please don't misunderstand dear reader, I DO believe in a miracle-working all powerful caring God. I am simply saying that for whatever reason, I have not seen such miracles in my life, and I resent when religious ungodly hypocrites falsely accuse me of not being filled with the Holy Spirit, or not having enough faith.

In 2009, the scumbag pastor of Victory Chapel Church on Guam (a Charismatic hellhole of false religion) verbally attacked me in a local business parking lot. I had just come out of the House of Brutis' restaurant (no longer in business) and in front of two of his victim church members, the pastor told me that I wouldn't have needed neck surgery if I had been filled with the Holy Spirit. As the gentleman that I am, I kindly smiled and said nothing, but wanted to tell him in Jesus' name to go to Hell. Sadly, he's already headed there in his damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation.

As I mentioned, I often get discouraged when I pray. I am not saying that God has never answered my prayers. That would be presumptuous of me. I simply do not know. I am sure that the good LORD has answered many of my prayers, even before I asked for something, but He answered in ways that I did not anticipate. My mother use to wisely say that God works in mysterious ways. That is what the Bible teaches in **Isaiah 55:7-9, "Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. *For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD*. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.**

" Don't try to figure out God, because you won't.

I thank God for His never-ending love, provisions and blessings. God has always provided for me and taken good care of this broken redeemed undeserving wretched sinner. I have absolutely no complaints to God. But when I go to pray and start to feel like it's just a big waste of my time, I always resort to a safe prayer. which is simply to ask God that His will be done. That way no matter what happens, I didn't set myself up for a disappointment. I still sometimes ask God for a specific thing, but I always add the words (as did Meshach, Shadrach and Abednego when about to be thrown into the fiery furnace), "

But if not.

" **Daniel 3:18, "**

***But if not*, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.**

"

By God's grace, I will continue to pray about everything for the remainder of my time on earth, because that is what God commands me to do to please Him as His redeemed child. If God answers my prayers, great; BUT IF NOT, blessed be the name of the Lord. **Job 13:15, "Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him."** I refuse to sinfully place God on trial as the heathen world does, challenging His existence and power. Romans 1:20 warns that atheists are all WITHOUT EXCUSE, because even nature itself proves the existence of God.

I love Jesus and thank Him for dying on Calvary's cruel cross 2,000 years ago for my many sins. I am so unworthy of Christ's love and sacrifice. THANK YOU GOD!!!

By God's grace, I will continue to pray without ceasing for the spiritual needs of OTHERS, and for the Lord to work through my humble ministry labors to reach and build OTHERS for Christ. My only heart's desire all my life as a Christian has been for God to use me as a vessel to His purpose and glory. I am God's servant. Damn the torpedoes!

I suspect that a lot of my ministry blog readers feel like you're wasting your time when you pray, but I assure you on the authority of the Scripture that you are not dear friend. I don't believe that prayer makes a difference. You read right! I believe that GOD MAKES A DIFFERENCE!!! I don't believe in the power of prayer, I believe in the power of God.

Jesus acknowledged in **Matthew 6:7-8** that even heathens pray, **"But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, *as the heathen do*: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.**

Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him." Big deal if you pray. Do you have faith in God?

I used to feel that since God doesn't appear to answer my prayers, perhaps it was because there was sin in my life. Who doesn't have sin in their life? I worried that maybe it was because I listened to some secular music, or watched a Hollywood movie, or didn't do something that I should have done that was right to do. That kind of thinking will make you paranoid and nuts. Dear reader, religious scrupulosity will drive you crazy if you let it!!!

I encourage you to keep on keeping on in your prayers. Never stop asking God for what you need, and for the needs of your loved ones and the people you meet. Prayer is not preparation for the greater work; Prayer is the grater work! Never stop casting your cares, burdens and hurt feelings upon the LORD. NEVER!!! By casting your cares upon the Lord, you can walk away with **" the peace of God, which passeth all understanding

" (Philippians 4:7b).**

But when you are not sure what to pray, or feel frustrated as I often do, just pray that God's will be done and then completely REST in the goodness and wisdom of God. The old adage is very true: *When you cannot see the HAND of God at work, trust the great HEART of God.*

In closing, when it comes to why God never seems to answer my prayers, I have two consuming thoughts to help you:

1. God In **Luke 18:1** Jesus said, **"And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint."** And then He tells a story about The Unjust Judge. A widow appeared in court before the judge, but the Bible says he was a heathen man who couldn't have cared less about avenging the widow. But she kept bothering the judge, coming back day after day, until he finally relented to give her what she wanted. This is called IMPORTUNITY, which the Bible teaches please God. Jesus used this story as an illustration of a Christian's prayer life. Literally, Jesus is teaching that GOD WILL IGNORE US WHEN WE PRAY, not because He doesn't care, but because a faith must be tested. Hebrews 11:6 says without faith no man can please God.

2. The Bible plainly teaches in **2nd Corinthians 5:7, "For we walk by faith, not by sight."** When we pray and become discouraged by not seeing visible results, we are walking BY SIGHT, not by faith. This is why I stopped looking for visible results several years ago. Now I just pray and TRUST the character of my faithful God and Savior, knowing that He is all wise, all loving and all powerful; and that is exactly what God desires for us as His saints, and why He seems to ignore us in the first place. God is still on His throne dear reader, and the good Lord knows what He is doing.

One of my favorite songs is Garth Brook's 1990 song, '[4]Thank God For Unanswered Prayers.' Just because God doesn't answer doesn't mean that He don't care. Some of God's greatest gifts are unanswered prayers. That is why I nowadays just pray for God's will to be done, because I know enough to be dangerous in my prayer life. **Romans 8:26, "Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: *for we know not what we should pray for as we ought*: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. "** I sure don't know what to pray for. I need the good Lord's help.

I encourage everyone to keep praying, knowing that we walk by faith and not by sight. Trust the great heart of our good and faithful God.

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. To God alone by all the credit, praise and glory.

[5]


Pray
Did it work?
No
Yes
God works in mysterious ways
Praise the Lord

[6]

9344



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=w1Ba5Meso0U
2. https://thefreakinricanrestaurant.com/product/pasteles-2/
3. https://www.amazon.com/dp/B08TYK39RV?ref=ppx_yo2ov_dt_b_fed_asin_title
4. https://youtu.be/Qe9G95N29NU?si=ofxDFkAxr9QmLwPx
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjvRYZm9Kp1tyx3EjHRV5J5_WsVpJsbKwc6qQbQvpCX83I48yIs7vOwGg1zUDqIcZX3LyH50o8jtwndE5ati8XedS2wImQ6gQj0FEz
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj-WWgHx9MF7ZEQdbkR2N5Fw5YhTEA3LxO6REvqtSAVgSrmpGKwS63NBLKfnIScoy-vwgqhG00FUn_IsfoRlEunrDFiiQ3msDU87_M

7.4.9 God Is Good (2026-04-08 01:00)

Psalms 145:9, “The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.”

I prayed the other day for the [1]lost serviceman in Iran. The two Airforce soldiers ejected when [2]Iran shot down their F-15E military jet on Good Friday. The pilot was rescued quickly, but the Weapons Systems Officer (WSO) was missing in action. Thank God, he was rescued 36 hours later by his peers in the U.S. military. The soldiers were both wounded in the incident from shrapnel when their jet was attacked by Iranian fire. The missing airman made the right choices. He climbed a 7,000 foot mountain and hid in a ridge to evade capture, and then using his radio made contact on Good Friday, simply saying: “

God is good.

”

At first the U.S. military thought it might be a trap, because of the religious fanaticism of Islam. But his commanding officers recognized his strong Christian faith and confirmed that it was him. Thank God they had enough sense to accept the soldier's message as valid. The U.S. military went in and rescued their peer on Easter Sunday, thank God! What a blessing!

You definitely know there will be some great movies made about this incident. What a great story! Those two soldiers are an American hero. I am so grateful to God that the Iranian Guard didn't capture him, because they would have slowly tortured him to death on world television.

I am not a Zionist and I am disgusted over the needless murder of 75,722 innocent Palestinians in recent years by Israel, but that doesn't excuse Iran's tyranny. Both Jews and Arabs in the Middle East hate each other with a passion. I remember years ago that some radical Muslims in Palestine had captured an Israeli soldier and tortured him to death. The evildoers had blood all over their hands, literally, and were smiling as they tortured the young man to death. That is something I have never forgot. You couldn't pay me to live in Palestine!

God is good! Amen and amen. God is so good to all of us, whether you realize and acknowledge it or not friend. **Psalms 145:9, "The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works."** Even if that Air Force soldier hadn't been rescued, God is still good. Thankfully he was rescued, and just in a nick of time. After being self-ejected from the jet, he was injured. Few people realize that the tremendous amount of ejection force can literally damage your spine. I am not sure what type of injuries he sustained, but I'm thinking he likely suffered some lacerations while landing hard.

I am so proud of that Air Force serviceman for honoring God during his hour of crisis. As far as the soldier knew, he was going to die on the Zagros mountain range. Of the thousands of things that he could have said over the radio, he chose to glorify God by uttering: "God is good." The soldier didn't panic. He didn't lose it. He could merely have said: "Please help me" or "I'm okay guys" but he chose to say: "God is good."

What a beautiful thing! God is good dear reader.

U.S. military Secretary of War Pete Hegseth made a beautiful comparison between Good Friday/Easter and what happened to this Weapons Systems Officer. Their fighter jet went down on Good Friday and many people thought the soldier was dead, but then he resurrected alive on Easter Sunday from his situation. How fitting. Praise God!



F15 Fighter Jet

1. https://www.navyseal.com/god-is-good-f15-pilot/
2. https://nypost.com/2026/04/05/world-news/us-rescued-f-15-airman-in-iran-with-seal-team-6-cia-ruse-and-death-from-above/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEidzvLhpM9S-dw_jEZFsdxgT8aLPgtnKdqIxxRVrFDXVN1Kt2nTRM3hqEa4seERwkMoDNIMeuS0b2Vr0-AIBZekxHYohlSOMb2dKOD

7.4.10 Rebellious Wives Have No Excuses (2026-04-09 07:28)

Genesis 3:6, " And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, *she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat*, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. "

Job 2:10a, " But he said unto her, *Thou speakest as one of the foolish women* speaketh... "

Proverbs 14:1, " Every wise woman buildeth her house: *but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands*."

If Eve were alive today and committed the same sin as she did in the Garden of Eden, I can just hear all the ungodly professional doctors making excuses for her sins. Today they would diagnose Eve with everything except THE TRUTH that she is not right with God.

"

It’s not her fault,
”
they would foolishly say,
“
She has a chemical imbalance of the brain.
”
“
It’s not her fault,
”
they would foolishly say,
“
She has a hormonal imbalance.
”
“
It’s not her fault,
”
they would foolishly say,
“
She is suffering from post traumatic stress.
”
“
It’s not her fault,
”
they would foolishly say,
“
She has regressive anger from her teenage years.
”
“
It’s not her fault,
”
they would foolishly say,
“
She has clinical depression.
”
It ceases to amaze me how today’s ungodly worthless so-called “professionals” and “experts” cannot see beyond their heathen training. To the man with a hammer in his hands everything

starts looking like a nail stocking up. And today's medical quackery disguised as "seeking professional help" is nothing short of lunacy and snake oil salesmanship. The bogus concept of the "chemical imbalance" theory began to gain prominence in the late 20th century, particularly in the 1980s and 1990s. For the past half century neurologists and psychiatrists have been cruelly diagnosing people with a

"chemical imbalance" of the brain, pumping their bodies full of potentially lethal drugs (and many have died). Those quacks for doctors should all be in prison! You simply cannot trust the medical industry. Be wise and use common sense.

I guarantee you that 99 % of women who seek psychiatric help are rebellious and create their own problems. No doubt the so-called

"professionals" and "experts" would disagree and make disparaging comments about my Bible preaching. I encourage you to listen to my long time ministry friend Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) in this excellent 2-part sermon series...



Pastor Max Younce - Human Wisdom vs. Divine Wisdom, 1 of 2



Pastor Max Younce - Human Wisdom vs. Divine Wisdom, 2 of 2

Dr. Younce is absolutely correct that most people who seek psychiatric help are rebellious against God, which is their real problem. They're not crazy, they're rebellious!

> **"Insanity because we're in sin!"** —Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982), "[1]Steps In The Degeneration Of Our Nation"

There's nothing wrong in the United States that couldn't be remedied by a new generation of preaching fundamentalist Bible preachers who love people unconditionally with God's love (Jude 1:22), preach uncompromisingly without apology against sin (1st Timothy 5:20), earnestly contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3), preach a free grace Gospel

(1st Corinthians 15:1-6),

only from the inspired King James Bible (Proverbs 30:5-6), and go soulwinning door-to-door as did the early Christians (Acts 20:20).

We are living in a wicked generation of rebels who do not fear God. The vast majority of American women today have become angry, immodest, rebellious, spoiled rotten and empowered by the courts. But a godly woman rejects these trends and seeks to please God.

I know a Christian couple whose marriage was struggling. The fella's rebellious wife left him to go to an accursed women's shelter. Within one week those ungodly sinners running the shelter had convinced the man's wife to file for divorce.

Psalms 1:1a, "

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly... " By the way, they professed to be "Christians." Remember, even Satan appears as *an angel of light* (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). Just because someone claims to be a "Christian," doesn't mean you can trust them.

9350

Please don't let down your guard to trust their advice, they could be in league with the Devil.

Do you remember in the New Testament in Matthew 16:23 when Jesus called the Apostle Peter, "Satan"? Peter was thinking like the Devil. I wrote a needful article years ago called, "[2]Satanic Christians." We are living in a dangerous society today in America, surrounded by the never ending counsel of ungodly fools. If you are not grounded and settled in the inspired Holy Bible, you are vulnerable. And just like Eve was the weaker vessel in the Garden of Eden, so are women today more susceptible to Satanic deception (1st Timothy 2:11-15). Women are far more vulnerable to accept someone's demonic advice to file for divorce, than are men.

Rebellious wives have no excuses. I've seen irresponsible wives lift the carpet to sweep dirt underneath, instead of properly disposing of the filth. One teenage girl counted 50 beer cans underneath her mother's couch where she slept. The mother would finish another Old Style can of beer and just shove the empty can underneath the couch. These are Christian women. I am not condemning anyone, God forbid, I am simply saying that if the shoe fits, wear it.

What kind of wife are you? **Proverbs 31:28, "Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her."** Does your husband call you "blessed" Ma'am? Or does he say with millions of frustrated American men, "

God damn my rebellious wife!" Woe unto you dear reader if you are the latter. God esteems a wife's rebellion as being equal to witchcraft. What saith the Scripture? **1st Samuel 15:23a,**

"*For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft*, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry... " Are you in league with a witch?

Thank you for reading my ministry blog. Jesus is precious!!! To God alone be the glory.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/satanic_christians.htm

7.4.11 Our Faithful Creator's Greatness Is Unsearchable (2026-04-10 04:00)

Psalms 19:1-3, "The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork. Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard."

God is more than amazing! I've been watching astronomy videos on YouTube. The universe is absolutely amazing! The temperature in space is -454°F. Absolute zero is -459.6°F. Whereas one cubic yard of earth's air has quadrillions of atoms, one cubic yard of outer space has just one atom. That's why it is so cold.

When you look up at the stars at night, you're looking at light that has travelled trillions and quadrillions of miles. The nearest star to the earth, after our own sun, is Alpha Centauri, which is 25 trillion miles away (4.3 light years). The brightest star in the evening sky is Sirius, which is 50 trillion miles away (8.6 light years). The farthest known star from the earth is 164,601,510,449,141,016,463,851 miles away (165 sextillion miles; or 28 billion light years). Wow!

The intriguing beautiful planet Saturn has 146 moons! Wow!

Venus is the only planet in our solar system that actually rotates backwards. A day on Venus lasts about 243 earth days, which is longer than its year (equivalent to 225 earth days). This

means that a single rotation on Venus’ axis takes more time than the planet requires to orbit around the Sun. The earth takes 365.26 days to orbit the sun. I love astronomy!

I took these photos from my front yard this morning...

[1]



[2]



[3]





[5]

9355



Psalms 145:3, “ Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzDqkXTeFDCtdZPTaD6GvCM73BMwmLukfm8YVLpvQkQRsb_AG1238l2-TNdMwqdZxXwE4XKK8nBlC6wO55xAKYh_LcuyghC9vGToC
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjs7ebl9FrO9XmhuqCBhO5-2dbxiOAQC_s6TfJkax5Jx6CvFgKPRbJQhFVdj8Bjo2BkM7eZk8IR6rWvCgAMKSdOt-F18iZLP6NKL8R
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhtuHm6RjoPaqlDJxQB7JHyRkTD-_2mUIZzTIgmWKhbYz7M89ThnODjTWp28o6yRGTlORhfsjgqK7eGcMo5LfrnEj51B1F817Lng30
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjdY2QGky66EcmsqUt_ac-YB1_m-1hzUaPYzpcpAkn8XH9-Pzi7fMZO_SBiuHJTd7K2UpySm6Y8HxDsbzsMyhxVXI39RPpocRXxNNu
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8diDvCt6Ia_Um3Mv89vGXDzOoY-mA8470PmSvUbGDWkPa2b4RqG1bJCWHGA7GHSgDPFNBDNI-xOQvSVcK3tlsFhGNda7SQiJWDLu

7.4.12 The Omission Is The Most Powerful Lie (2026-04-11 11:55)

John 8:44, “Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.”

Prolific writer George Orwell correctly said that the “omission” (leaving something out) is the most deadly form of lie, which is exactly what Satan has done to the Word of God...

> “The [1]omission is the most powerful [2]form of lie, and it is the duty of the historian to ensure that [3]those lies do not creep into the history books.” —George Orwell, author of ‘1984’

The most shady and dishonest business people, whether they be realtors, car salesmen, attorneys, pastors or Bible publishers, are the ones who don’t tell you all the facts! We see this evidenced in the dialogue between the serpent and Eve in the Garden of Eden. The serpent (according to 2nd Corinthians 11:3 and Revelation 20:2) was Satan. The Devil didn’t give Eve all the facts! The serpent tricked Eve, deceiving her.

The consequences were devastating! Oh, my friend, the serpent is still making empty promises today, [4]perverting the meaning of repentance , and [5]corrupting the plan of salvation , and [6]distorting the person of Christ in the modern Bible PERversions. YOU CAN’T TRUST THE NEW BIBLE VERSIONS!!! Do you really think God is behind [7]the insane Bible craze? One publisher claims, “This is it, this is God’s Word.”

Another publisher says, “No, this is the one, this is God’s Word!” Which one friend? This one? That one? Ask the average preacher and you won’t get a straight answer. The average churchgoer today has a dozen Bible versions on their bookshelf at home! If they don’t understand one, they consult another. My friend, God only authored ONE BOOK!

For example: You’ll never learn about the threat of “ [8]Lucifer ” in the new Bible versions, because they’ve removed his name completely. [9] Lucifer is creeping into the churches right before our very eyes undetected , in the new Bible versions. The Devil doesn’t mind if the naive world pictures him as a red devil with a pitchfork, who torments people in Hell. Nothing could be further from the truth. God torments unbelievers in Hell, not the Devil (2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9). The Bible teaches that Satan is very beautiful in appearance (Ezekiel 28:17).

We know that this prophecy in Ezekiel 28 against the Prince of Tyrus is a dual-prophecy (i.e., it has a double meaning), which also teaches about Lucifer (because Ezekiel 28:13-19 tells us that he was in the Garden of Eden, as well as placed in charge in Heaven, but his pride ruined him). Take note young people, Lucifer was destroyed because of his beauty and brilliance. **Ezekiel 28:17, "Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee."** Satan's primary targets are beautiful and handsome brilliant young people. SATAN WANTS YOU!!! Satan always goes after THE BEST!!!

Today's younger generation have been misled and wrongly taught to believe that the King James Bible was only for their grandparents, and is outdated, too prejudiced and old fashioned. I'm sick of hearing about "The Teen Bible" and "The Men's Bible" or "The Woman's Bible." That "Women's Bible" nightmare is straight from the depths of Hell, teaching that God is actually "The Heavenly Mother" instead of The Heavenly Father. Boy, how wicked and dumb can people be? My friend, the King James Bible is everyone's Bible!!! I feel sorry for you if you have been deceived by the Devil and are using a water-down, modern, corrupted, counterfeit of God's Word. The inspired King James Bible, yes, that's the book for me!!!

The younger generation today, and bilingual Americans, are at the mercy of the counterfeit Bible versions, which change and pervert what it means to " [10]REPENT ," thus [11]corrupting the Gospel . WE ARE AT SPIRITUAL WAR WITH THE DEVIL!!!

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!" —[12]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/acts_8-37_missing.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/1_john_5_7-8_corrupted.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/john_935.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/worship.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/circus_churches_and_clown_preachers.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/a_worthy_fight.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/satanism/theosophy.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguOzL3khnjQ7ExgdvXmqy_SQUc-CfON6qhHoB2-HFvnJoI5UlIgtsxR6PHETXzoWCyTO03VJOWloNupy_KjcPrvG535tBhNKtVXOK

7.4.13 It’s Not Okay To Commit Adultery, Even If Your Wife Approves (2026-04-12 12:17)

Exodus 20:14, “

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

”

The old adage is true: *Be careful where you sow your wild oats or you may one day pray for crop failure.* In our wicked American culture today, I have heard of numerous immoral situations where husbands and wives have an “

open relationship.

”

Long time KISS rock band frontman and bassist Gene Simmons (real Jewish name: Chaim Witz) has publicly bragged of his philandering. Gene Simmons finally married his girlfriend Shannon Tweed on October 1, 2011, after dating her for 29 years. During those 29 years

Gene Simmons publicly claimed to have slept with over 5,000 women, [1]confirming the rumors surrounding his ungodly sexual exploits. Tragically, perverse American society today sees no problem with such a wicked lifestyle of fornication. What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 13:4,**

“Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. ”

Dear reader, in any marriage, if a wife approves of her husband having a girlfriend that doesn’t exempt him from God’s commandment

“

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

” If your wife gave you permission to have sex with another women, you didn’t cheat on her, but you did cheat on God! The LORD never gives any married man permission to commit adultery. David was king over all of Israel, yet God punished him for committing adultery with Uriah’s wife, Bathsheba.

A common excuse that adulterous married men make is that “

I am oversexed.

”

No, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was right,

“

You are

under charactered!

” No man or woman ever has God’s permission to commit sexual immorality, regardless of your physical or emotional needs. People will come up with all kinds of crazy ideas to justify their wickedness.

Adultery is a horrible sin that must be shunned and avoided by implementing common sense rules for married couples. It is this humble Bible preacher’s opinion that at no time should any married man or woman be alone with the opposite gender. You’re just making a provision for the flesh if you do. Adultery often starts with seemingly innocent interactions, such as flirting or casual conversations, which can lead to deeper emotional connections. It’s important to recognize that these initial actions can set the stage for more serious breaches of trust in a relationship. This is why I am 100 % against younger wives working in the workplace. The Bible teaches that young Christian women belong at home; so if you don’t like that, get mad at God because He said it (1st Timothy 5:14-15).

Marriages are destroyed from within, not without. All you need to fall in love is a pulse; but to stay married you need a plan. Earnest Hemingway was absolutely right, "All things truly wicked start from innocence." If you are married and desire to please God by being faithful, then you need to declare war on flirtation, lust, neighing after your neighbor's spouse and other seemingly lesser sins that often lead to ruin. God deserves better from all of us.

[2]



"You're looking at tonight at as pure a man as you'll meet in your life!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the May 14, 1989 sermon, "[3]Weathering The Storm!"

1. https://www.98online.com/kiss-gene-simmons-confirms-he-slept-with-over-5000-women
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9JD9iIrIDCq_Ei0VyQrsSsM4AJJq3K10YbLuBaOGLCxOHxrnqs9bRn0nvCUvvkNHrjVvsxpIS1rF5hj-1NGI7CJ_DnA9AJdAZVWJ
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3

7.4.14 The Wickedness Of Feminism Is An Ugly Thing (2026-04-13 06:30)

1st Peter 3:1-6,

"

Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives;

While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear.

Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

***But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price*.**

For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

”

I went through Whataburger’s drive thru yesterday to get a Whatacatch fish sandwich meal. I enjoy eating those tasty sandwiches with a slice of cheese. Yeah buddy! As I sat waiting for my order, I noticed the license plate of the vehicle in front of me and took this

[1]



Nothing To Be Proud Of For A Woman

I couldn’t help but chuckle in amusement. I mean, why boast to the world that you are a female who joined the U.S. military? Ooooh! Are we all supposed to be somehow impressed that a woman became a soldier? Dear reader, that does not impress me one bit. Anyone can enroll into the military. It actually irritates, frustrates and annoys me that many American women are shamefully abandoning their traditional roles as wives, mothers and homemakers. God pity the wicked career woman! **1st Timothy 5:14-15, “**

I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

For some are already turned aside after Satan.

9362

” Today most American women are turned aside after Satan!

I would be very impressed if I saw a license plate which read: “

Woman Homemaker

” or

“

I’m a Mother.

”

But the message

“

Woman Veteran

” is offensive to me as a man and a Christian. Why does she feel the urge to brag to others that she is a soldier? Clearly she has man issues. It is just a sign of the depths to which feminist wickedness has corrupted American women.

I know that this truthful article will offend some people, and so be it. I am sick and tired of feminism being forced upon society. Due to political activism and feminist bias, you cannot even watch a movie anymore with seeing women giving orders to men, women as top generals and the U.S. President, one woman defeating a dozen masculine men in combat, et cetera. It is as laughable as it is non-plausible. Why does the Devil’s crowd feel so compelled to elevate women to ridiculous heights over men?

You are not right with God dear reader if the following ungodly TV trash commercials doesn’t make you upset. These Satanic commercials shamefully portray boys and men as being dumb, incompetent and inept. Can you image if these commercials instead put down girls and women? There would be a war in society! But men and boys are being horribly disparaged and no one cares! This is just further evidence of the inherent rebellious sin nature of humanity.

[2]**Anti-Men Commercials** | [3]**2** | [4]**3**

The inspired King James Bible teaches that Christian ladies are supposed to maintain a low profile, having

“

a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price

” (1st Peter 3:4b). Godly women don’t go around bragging that they once became a soldier (which by very nature is a masculine thing to do). It just goes against the grain for a woman to join the military. Every female I have ever known to join the military had a bad attitude.

American society has strayed so far from God in 2026 that most women (including Christian women) don’t even realize how much they’ve been adversely influenced by feminist ideologies.

22 Signs That You’re An Ungodly Feminist

Here’s a simple test to determine if you’ve been seriously negatively impacted by the evils of feminism ladies. You are entangled in the Devil’s feminist trap if:

1. You esteem a career as being just as important as being a mother.
2. You don’t believe in having big families.

3. You don’t think you need your husband’s permission to make big decisions.
4. You reject the Bible truth that your husband is your boss (Ephesians 5:22).
5. You wear pants in public (1st Timothy 2:9; Deuteronomy 22:5).
6. You do not show general respect for all men.
7. You defend pro-choice abortion rights.
8. You think homosexuals should be allowed to get married.
9. You support the Democrat party.
10. You resent Sarah in the Bible for calling her husband Abraham, “lord.”
11. You think women have a right to become pastors.
12. You do not feel perfectly at peace with being a Stay-At-Home wife and mother.
13. You approve of ungodly TV commercials that cast men as being dumb and unreliable.
14. You sass your husband and make inflammatory statements to upset him.
15. Your husband’s laundry piles up but you do nothing.
16. Your husband doesn’t eat home-cooked meals on a regular basis.
17. You slander and cast negativity upon your husband behind his back on your phone.
18. You show more respect for pastors than for your own husband.
19. You think it is a good thing for women to join the military.
20. You only submit to your husband when you feel like it.
21. You fail to understand that your whole purpose for existence as a woman is to be a “help meet” for your husband (Genesis 2:18).
22. Your response when reading an article like this is: “Well what about my husband?”

If the things I have just listed offend, shock, unsettle; or God forbid, even make you laugh in scorn, you are not right with God dear woman. A godly woman reverences her husband in the stead of Christ Himself. **Ephesians 5:22, “Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.”** The Bible doesn’t command wives to obey a perfect husband, it says to submit to your own husband as if he were God.

Granted, this does not include if he tells you to do something illegal that will land you in prison. A wife is never obligated by God to do anything that is unsafe, illegal or immoral. God will defend your right not to obey under those extenuating circumstances as a wife. But if your husband dreads going to church and wants you to stay home with him on Sundays, you obey him and stay home from church! Perhaps you say,

“That’s unfair!” Sure it is, life’s unfair, join the club! It wasn’t fair that the perfect sinless Lamb of God was spit upon, beaten beyond human recognition and then crucified for our sins. Talk about unfair! Keep that in mind ladies before you call the cops on your husband, run to a women’s shelter or file for divorce.

Feminism is a very ugly and wicked thing. That female's license plate which reads: "Woman Veteran" speaks 1,000 words as to her sinful pride, feminist bias and wrong attitude toward womanhood. Who cares if you served in the U.S. military as a woman! Why not add some bumper stickers to your car which read: "

I had an abortion,

"

or

"

I murdered my baby!,

" or "I'm a lesbian," because bragging that your a "

Woman Veteran

"

is nothing to be proud if in God's eyes. Big deal, you learned in Boot Camp how to toss [5]hand-grenades over a wall. You learned how to fire an automatic weapon at other people. You just proved how tough you are as a woman who is commanded by God to be feminine, meek and quiet in spirit. WRONG WAY!

The very fact that she had the message

"

Woman Veteran

"

printed on her license plate shows her sinful arrogance, feminist spirit and wicked pride. She is boasting that she did something masculine, of which she is contemptible, not honorable. You may disagree, but that is how I see it as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. I see nothing meek or quiet in spirit about her stupid license plate.

Christian ladies are supposed to maintain a low profile, having

"

a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price

" (1st Peter 3:4b).

Godly women don't go around bragging that they are soldiers, the least most significant thing that any woman could achieve in her lifetime. We have enough shameful G.I. Janes today. What our dysfunctional generation today desperately needs is more stay-at-home mothers and submissive wives. Kindly said, if being a military veteran is the proudest achievement of your lifetime as a woman, as far as I'm concerned you're a LOSER!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEirWaz3RQOglPH6i1gKsAlvozVWABb0b-JzN7U-c3RxfQHRUUaJtIl2C0R9EK5WhIDoV9-tj4LWcQmrry5oo3rJ0Uf0_vgsyB8_P4E
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hwz8Ayhi_Jo&t=69s
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EiwzuEf2Ouw&t=32s
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=HTVRZwMsBv4
5. https://www.military.com/daily-news/investigations-and-features/2026/03/10/us-army-approves-its-first-new-lethal-hand-grenade-vietnam-era.html

7.4.15 Thank God For Fundamentalist Christianity (2026-04-13 16:00)

Jeremiah 6:16, “

Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

”

I am humbled that a ministry friend made this photo using A.I. The photo is of his pastor Larry Lowe far left, then Curtis Hutson, John R. Rice, Jack Hyles, myself and Steven Anderson. He said these are his favorite Bible preachers. I don’t think I am worthy to be in the same group of men, but it humbles my heart that the man who made this photo does. Jesus said without Him we can do nothing (John 15:5). If there is any greatness in me at all, it is the precious LORD JESUS CHRIST! Thank God for Christian fundamentalism!

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjes4weJp9MohIPLmRenEggvb5DjdYmD6PlUL__mrfToEW2DKf2lUElXX7Gk7afe5m37VN0bOI015YQwer2eZCxSaOmpGbn43Sx8zn

---

7.4.16 Can A Person Be Saved And Still Pray To Mary? (2026-04-14 12:06)

1st Timothy 2:5-6, "For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time."

In my humble opinion, praying to Mary will not prevent you from going to Heaven, if you are solely trusting what Jesus did on Calvary's cross to pay for your sins—believing that He ***died***, was ***buried***, but then physically ***resurrected*** from the dead three days later. This is "the gospel," the 'Good News,' by which all who believe it are instantly, irrevocably and forever saved (Romans 1:16). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

That being said, Jesus is the ONLY Mediator between God the Father and humanity. **1st Timothy 2:5-6, "For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time."** So, if you do pray to Mary, you are just wasting your time and going against the plain teaching of inspired Scripture.

Mary was a sinner, just like everyone else, and she has no special power of influence with the Son of God. To pray to Mary is the horrible sin of idolatry.

Roman Catholicism is a prisonhouse of false religion. The wicked Vatican has sinfully fabricated many false teachings concerning Mary in an effort to venerate (worship) her. Mary was not immaculately born, she had a human mother and father.

Nor did Mary remain a perpetual virgin as Catholicism strangely teaches. The Bible clearly teaches in Matthew 13:55-56 that Jesus had half brothers and sisters by Mary and Joseph. Joseph was their biological father, but not Jesus' father. Joseph was his Dad that raised Him, but God the Father is Jesus' biological Father. Jesus was virgin born, a miracle wrought by the Holy Spirit without any physical contact with Mary (contrary to what pervert Mormons teach).

Pope Pius XII defined the dogma of the Assumption of Mary on November 1, 1950, stating that Mary was taken body and soul into Heaven at the end of her earthly life. This belief emphasizes her unique role in salvation and is celebrated annually on August 15. [1]Here is a disturbing long list of false doctrines FABRICATED by the Roman Catholic cult over the past several centuries.

God's curse is upon the Catholic religion, which sadly has 1.6 billion followers today. Since Catholics believe that Mary was sinless, and the Bible plainly teaches in **Romans 6:23b** that **"**

the wages of sin is death,

" they had to concoct another heresy that Mary never died, she was simply taken into Heaven by God. We know that is false! One heresy begets another false teaching, and another, and another; hence, Catholicism!

Getting back to the question question about praying to Mary. It is a sin. Praying to anyone other than members of the Godhead (Trinity) is the evil of idolatry. Catholic leaders are so evil that they've even [2]removed God's second commandment from His Ten Commandments, which

forbids bowing to graven images. It is perfectly acceptable to pray to either or all members of the Godhead, in lieu of the fact that there is only one true and living God (Deuteronomy 6:4).

It is difficult for me to comprehend how any thinking person could join such an obvious hoax of a religion. Reports indicate that since 1950, approximately 216,000 children have been sexually abused by clergy in the French Catholic Church alone, with similar patterns observed in other countries, including the United States. The issue has been widely documented, revealing systemic failures in addressing and reporting these abuses. All toll, MILLIONS of defenseless children worldwide have been sexually preyed upon by deranged Catholic leaders. And yet, wicked parents continue to feed their precious children to these wolves in sheep's clothing under the guise of religion.

I cannot warn you enough to steer clear of the deadly cults of Roman and Russian Orthodox Catholicism. They have different headquarter locations (Rome, Italy and Moscow, Russia), but they serve the same boss, Satan (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). The Devil is a beautiful liar! Catholicism is of the Devil. We should never pray to patron saints like St. Anthony (his statue is often displayed with his dog) because the Bible strictly forbids it.

> **Revelation 22:8-9, "And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things. Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God."**

When I lived on the island of Guam for 17 years, I was at my neighbour's house one day and his wife invited some ladies over from their Catholic parish down the street (St. Jude's). At their parish they passed a 3-foot tall statue of Our Lady of Fatima around from house to house, where it stayed at each house for a couple months. Each family would decorate their living room as if God Himself were coming to visit. I saw that wicked group of women bow in prayer to that Satanic statue in idolatry, and I got out of there as fast as I could, because I could feel the Devil's presence. Idolatry is a horrible sin, which brings God's judgment.

I humbly believe it is possible for a Christian to foolishly pray to Mary in ignorance. However, if a person is genuinely born again, the indwelling Holy Spirit will convict that individual about the present sins in their life, including praying to Mary (Hebrews 12:6-8). God is not an absent parent. He will chastise His children. The inspired Word of God is abundantly clear that we are only to pray to the Father in Jesus' name. Someone has said that as believers we pray to the Father, through the Son, in the power of the Holy Spirit. I like that teaching.

That is what 1st Timothy 2:5 means. Man is sinful. God the Father is holy and perfect. Man was unable to fellowship with God, so Jesus (God the Son) came into the world to die on a cross 2,000 years ago to gap the bridge between man and God the Father. Now that Jesus is risen from the dead and has ascended into Heaven as our intercessory High Priest (Romans 8:32; Hebrews 4:14-16), we can access the Father's throne of grace at any time night or day 365.25 days a year. So, there is absolutely no need to pray to Mary. Again, to do so is fruitless. Mary cannot do anything to answer our prayers. Catholics have the weird idea that since Mary is Jesus earthly mother that she has special power of influence with Christ, but that is not true. Even Jesus downplayed such foolish thinking.

Matthew 12:47-50, "Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee. But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother."

In this passage, Jesus plainly showed that his mother doesn't carry any special power of influence with Him. Jesus clearly said that whosoever obeys the will of the Father (to believe on Him - John 6:40) is equal to His mother. So, people who sinfully pray to Mary might as well pray to you or me. Mary is nothing with God. She was a dirty sinner, although a virtuous young woman as well. Mary needed to trust Jesus as her personal Savior too, or she would have gone to burn in hell forever. Thankfully, Mary did trust Jesus, calling Him **"my Saviour "**

in Luke 1:47.

Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

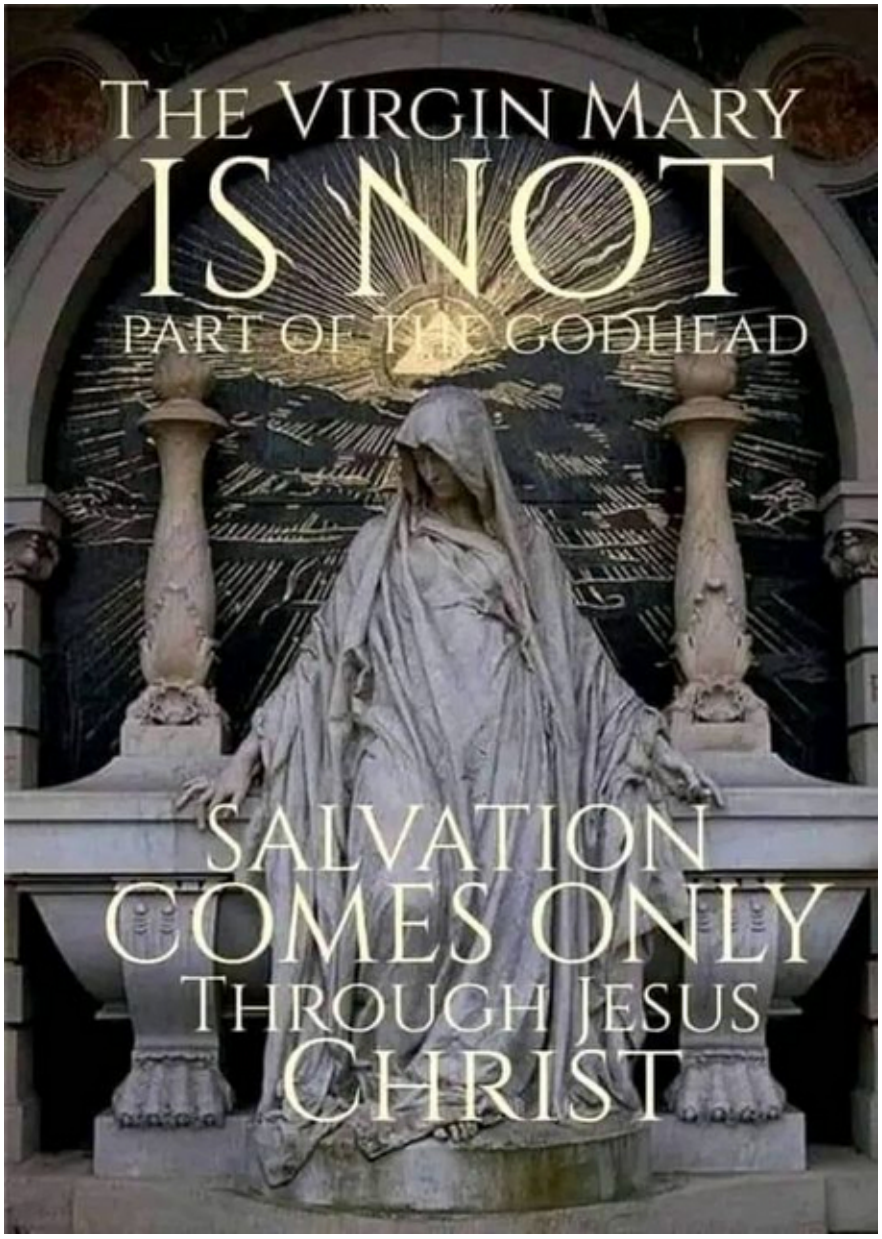
THE VIRGIN MARY
IS NOT
PART OF THE GODHEAD
SALVATION
COMES ONLY
THROUGH JESUS
CHRIST


"Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth."
Exodus 20:4
Mary CANNOT hear a single prayer!
"For there is one God, and ONE mediator between God and men, the man CHRIST JESUS;"
1 Timothy 2:5



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/why-roman-catholicism-is-false-religion.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/11/catholics-remove-second-commandment.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhOnDWd-R2t7J31Ru2_EdzKKy4FkIkS2RwV8dYGWGOxxIX1GRTFqFWLdXTB9SXN9KBaRso4rP6HYwqQZOpOEd6Gl1TX9GSOWMfVepa
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhA1saK85opwmO1ksg6Xh52MRf_SNgXeEzXjvR4cA9FLKE56RSEVFTuJXQK4vZ-uevvoiNf_1KijWHjm7EQqUjlcf7XnANeX2fWNmq
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjWBRywFViD1cniIgnTU1lI7Jkwe2r2UbDu5U1NO1AojgqO910vBVUj2y-q_OHw5IDv5pGUrAfMpOZcO2OJRoWfW6TSMMFHz5jU94Q

7.4.17 A Godly Wife Submits To Her Husband As “The Boss” (2026-04-15 10:16)

Ephesians 5:22, “Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.”

Some wives hate being corrected and don’t want a boss for a husband. I saw this meme that

Mrs. Marjorie Younce (Pastor Max D. Younce's wife) posted in May of 2022 on her Facebook page, in which she admirably calls her husband, "The Boss." I love that loyalty! The biblical truth that a husband is THE BOSS in any marriage is a concept that most women resent, hate, reject and punish their husband for trying to be. Like it or not ladies, your husband is:

"The Boss"!

[1]



" The Boss and Me "

No godly husband likes to be a "Boss," to a lazy hound dog for a wife. Mrs. Younce has a godly attitude toward her husband, that he is her "Boss" and she submits to him. Pastor Younce went to Heaven on August 11, 2023. I miss my ministry friend. I pray for Mrs. Younce regularly. I wanted to share this godly woman's testimony with other women and wives, because feminist rebellion is the root cause of millions of divorces today in America.

1st Peter 3:1-6, "Likewise, ye *wives, be in subjection to your own husbands*; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives; While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands: Even as *Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord*: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement."

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEibIgWTCxC1wJKnMLejQaIe8auObfSXxb33XfbzyZrI6lj3ZllEBuejV6n4I7Dsb9YuMNecHUKNQHXt2D2mu24nkvWhz4usiidkU-P



BlogBook v1.2,
LaTeX 2$_\varepsilon$ & GNU/Linux.
https://www.blogbooker.com

Edited: May 13, 2026